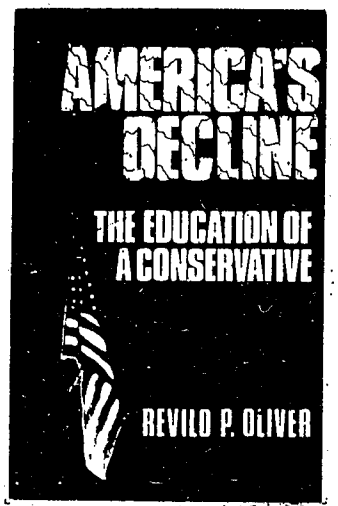

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21; Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

ANTI-AMERICANS

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 21

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Why the Constitution Failed, page 1; A Moral Problem, page 8; No Comment Needed, page 13; A Neat Problem, page 13; Social Engineering, page 15. THE NORDIC PRESS: Aryans Observe Kink Day, page 41; The Tarnished Emblem, page 42; The Aryan Family: Our Most Formidable Weapon for Survival, page 43. RUDOLF HESS: Prisoner of Vengeance, by Colin Jordan, page 47.

VOL. 14 — NO. 5 JANUARY 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

WHY THE CONSTITUTION FAILED

It is a truism that we are mortal and that the ineluctable necessity of death is inherent in the biotic structure of our being: *nascentes morimur.* But oddly, perhaps, we Aryans also have an instinctive longing for a changeless eternity: *Doch alle Lust will Ewigkeit.* And since reason forbids us to hope for personal survival, we want our works to endure when we are no more, and to be, if not eternal, at least diuternal.

We cannot without sorrow reconcile ourselves to a universe which, by its very structure, forbids permanence. Nations that are not degenerate intend to endure to the last syllable of recorded time. But that they cannot do. Herodotus wondered at the mysterious fate that ordains that states and empires, like men, are born, flourish, and die. Our history is a long succession of nations that rose, waxed mighty, declined, and fell, as did the greatest of them, the Roman Empire. Other races have fared no better. Egypt left her pyramids as her memorial, and here and there throughout the oecumene shattered stones remain where once there were great cities and, for a time, the pride of empire.

> Round the decay
> Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare
> The lone and level sands stretch far away.

And almost every year archaeologists open the graves of dead civilizations and exhume the pathetic remains of forgotten nations that once thought themselves deathless.

We cannot, however, acquiesce in passive fatalism, and our historians necessarily strive to ascertain the cause of each nation's decline and fall, hoping to learn from the past the secret of national mortality. For the great mutations of history the causes are always multiple. In his almost comprehensive survey, *Why Rome Fell* (New York, 1927), Edward Lucas White lists twenty principal causes, including, of course, the spiritual pestilence called Christianity.

We have not yet joined the past. Our race is sick, perhaps mortally, but, proverbially, so long as there is life, there is hope.[1] Prudent men ascertain the causes of their malady and the errors in their own conduct that brought it upon them, for they hope thus to discover a means of regaining health or, at least, obtaining knowledge that will preserve their progeny from their mistakes.

We ponder the failure of the American Constitution to avert the decline and fall of the American Republic, which it was designed to establish and preserve. The document must have borne within itself the seed of its own dissolution, and, as historians, we must identify what political forces the authors of the document overlooked or did not foresee. Furthermore, we who have survived the ruin of the successor state established in 1865, still hope, perhaps desperately, to recover the land that once was ours, and, on the chance that we may do so, it behooves us to understand the errors of our forefathers so that we will not doom ourselves to repeating them.

The Constitution was a compromise. If one reads the discussions of the committee that framed it, we learn that some of the gentlemen foresaw the cardinal flaw that, as we can see with retrospective wisdom, eventually destroyed the Republic.[2]

Gouverneur Morris (of Pennsylvania) proposed that the Constitution restrict the franchise to freeholders, that is to say, to persons who owned land as an estate in fee. He was most warmly supported by the Chairman, John Dickinson (of Delaware), who stated that he "considered them [freeholders] as the best guardians of liberty; and the restriction of the right [of franchise] to them as a necessary defence against the dangerous influence of those multitudes without property and without

1. Cicero quotes the proverb as *dum anima est, spes est.* The jingle *dum spiro, spero* must be Mediaeval, but I do not know when it first occurs and do not have a corpus of Mediaeval *Sprichwörter* at hand. Many of my readers will think of Goldsmith's amarulent or cynical paraphrase:

To the last moment of his breath,
On hope the wretch relies,
And e'en the pang preceding death
Bids expectation rise.

2. The discussions at the Constitutional Convention may conveniently be found in *Documents Illustrative of the Formation of the United States*, edited by Charles Callan Tansill, and published as House Document 398 by the Congress in 1926. It is out-of-print at the Government Printing Office, but was reprinted by Spencer Judd, P. O. Box 39, Sewanee, Tennessee, in 1984, with a brief introduction by Frederick Tupper Saussy.

principle with which our Country, like all others, will in time abound."

It is likely that a majority of the Committee agreed with him 'in principle.' James Madison (of Virginia) understood that the restriction of suffrage was fundamental, and that "the freeholders of the Country would be the safest depositories of Republican liberty. In future times a great majority of the people will not only be without landed, but any other sort of, property. These will either combine under the influence of their common situation; in which case, the rights of property and the public liberty will not be secure in their hands; or what is more probable, they will become the tools of opulence and ambition, in which case there will be equal danger on another side."

John Mercer (of Maryland) saw the fatal defect of a large electorate: "The people cannot know and judge of the characters of Candidates. The worst possible choice will be made." He even foresaw that there might arise "in the towns" such pernicious things as political parties that would choose a candidate in their own interest and procure his election by concocting propaganda to make him popular with the ignorant populace.

The prudence of true statesmen was defeated. There was some talk about sailors and others who had fought bravely in the Revolutionary War, and some of the delegates thought the several states would insist on retaining their right to determime who should vote, but the real opposition, naturally, came from New England.

No one in the Convention, needless to say, was such a fool that he thought of letting an entire populace vote on matters of national interest, and all, I am sure, assumed that the limitation of the franchise to the owners of property was so obviously a part of political prudence that it would never be abandoned. The various states, however, differed in defining 'property.' Some limited the franchise to freeholders, but others required a certain amount of taxable property or even property of any kind. The mercantile and financial class, largely centered in New England, naturally insisted that money in the bank was as good as, and no doubt much better than, real estate as a test of a man's stake in the state. And it was commerce and speculation that put lots of money in the bank. But even they perceived the necessity of maintaining the limitations on the franchise.

Since the right to vote was a privilege that few enjoyed and which therefore bestowed distinction on those who did, we are

justified in assuming that in the first Congressional elections almost every holder of the franchise voted. They amounted to less than 4%, and possibly only 3%, of the civilized population of the country.[3]

Although all members of the Convention were probably agreed in principle, with minor variations (Franklin, for example, seems to have thought that the franchise should be extended without qualification to men who had served honorably in the Revolutionary War), the conflict between suffrage determined by landed property and suffrage determined by fluid capital obtained from commercial and financial enterprise appeared irreconcilable. Consequently, the limitation of the franchise to freeholders was not incorporated in the Constitution of the Republic it might have saved.

What if the prudence of Morris, Dickinson, and others had prevailed? One can, of course, speculate endlessly about what history would have been, had a given event not occurred.

I think it likely that if the saving limitation had been incorporated in the Constitution, the proposed federation would not have been ratified by the New England states. As it was, they accepted it only reluctantly and as a stop-gap to give them time to impose their will on the rest of the country.

One can, of course, argue the question and perhaps soon lose himself in analysing the declared and unexpressed purposes of, for example, the members of the Essex Junto, but I think it probable that the states that almost seceded from the Federal Union at the time of the Hartford Convention (Massachusetts, Connecticut, Rhode Island, New Hampshire, and Vermont) [4] would have rejected the Constitution and formed a federation of their own. They would probably have taken Maine with

3. Niggers and Indians were naturally excluded from the count of the population. There is some slight uncertainty about the figures for the total population and for the votes in some states; the actual number of voters was probably around 3.5%, although little more than 3.0% is shown by the statistics.

4. The right of secession is, of course, implicit in the Constitution and was properly recognized by the New Englanders when it coincided with their own financial interests; their zeal for that right evaporated when their profits from the War of 1812 began to roll into the counting houses. Years later, with characteristically Puritanic hypocrisy, the same people, threatened with loss of their lucrative exploitation of the South, claimed that the Union was sacred and indissoluble, and they eventually found and elected a backwoods politician who was willing to "save the Union" by a war of aggression that was fought with a barbarity that horrified the

them, and might (or might not) have prevailed on New York and Pennsylvania to join them. Thus there would have been three Anglo-Saxon nations: Canada, New England, and the United States. The last would have been dominated by the culture and traditions of the landed gentry of the South.

The aversion from the principles of the Constitution in the prosperous parts of New England sprang from two forces that were then, as usual, complementary: greed and godliness. The Puritans of New England, it must be remembered, were the Puritans of the Commonwealth they established by revolution in England, where their power was based on commerce and industry, on London and other cities that concentrated mercantile wealth and the rabble that served it. They were too pious and avaricious to want freedom for anyone but themselves, and they abhorred the superior culture of a landed aristocracy, believing that proper social superiority could be measured in ledgers.[5]

The Puritans' conception of what they wanted the newly formed Union to become is most clearly shown by a memorial they addressed to President John Adams (I have italicized the most revealing phrases):

"We,...citizens of Boston, in the State of Massachusetts,... beg leave to express to you, the Chief Magistrate and *supreme ruler over the United States*, our fullest approbation of all the measures...you have been pleased to adopt, under *direction of divine authority.*"

That emphatic repudiation of the concept of republican government was, of course, a repudiation of the Constitution itself, which they had promptly begun to subvert by forming the Federalist cabal and thus creating political parties, the agents of corruption foreseen by John Mercer, but evidently a

civilized world—and, when successful, spread a moral and mortal infection to Europe. — I need not add, of course, that not all descendants of the Puritans participated in the general hypocrisy; in many towns of New England, the rabble-rousing Abolitionists were given a very short shrift.

5. For an enjoyable antidote to the adulation of the Puritans that you heard in school, see the learned work of the British historian, A. L. Rouse, *Reflections on the Puritan Revolution* (London, Methuen, 1986), which especially emphasizes their barbarous fanaticism. If one wished to argue in the "Liberal" manner, one could insist that the Puritans were anti-Christian: their real god was the vicious old Jew of the "Old Testament" myths, and, as we all know, they sent troops to raid the homes of persons suspected of celebrating Christmas.

danger underestimated by the other members of the Convention.[6] The Puritans thus began to exploit the rest of the nation with tariffs, absurdly imposed in addition to the natural tariff that was sufficient to encourage honest industry (i.e., the high cost of transportation across an ocean) and with banking monopolies to loot the general public. All this exploitation was doubtless sanctified in their minds by an intent eventually to attain such dominion over other Americans that they could start kicking them into righteouness.[7]

At the time of the Hartford Convention, the New England states did not secede (as, of course, they had every right to do, although they later denied that right to people who were less righteous than they) because they would no longer have been able to exploit the other states. If they had rejected the Constitution when it was proposed, they, of course, could not have started the exploitation in the first place. And they would have had no opportunity to foist on the nation their ideal, a dictatorship like Cromwell's.[8]

6. Everyone knows that George Washington in his farewell address emphatically warned the young nation against foreign alliances and idiotic participation in the rivalries of other nations, but few remember that he as emphatically warned against the disastrous consequences of permitting the formation of political parties, of which he had already seen the beginnings in 1796, for New England was already seeking to capture the nation with 'Federalism.' Again, we must note that we cannot indict all descendants of the Puritans. One of our earliest women of letters, Mercy Otis Warren, whose *History of the American Revolution* (1805) is an important historical source, saw in the Federalists a proof that the Republic had already failed through "selfishness and avarice."

7. The Puritans, it is true, abandoned Calvinism for Unitarianism and the like, but they retained their priggish self-righteousness, and their descendants eventually drowned in the flood of 'democracy' they helped start. It is true they did eventually develop a kind of aristocracy of culture—when it was too late. Around 1946 I became acquainted with a lady then in her sixties. She came from an old family in Boston and told me that as a child she was sent to a very select girls' school, where she met a classmate whom she liked and wished to invite to her home. Her mother told her tactfully, "I am not disparaging your young friend, my dear—I'm sure she's a very nice girl—but you see, if you invite her to our home, we would be in an impossible situation, because we would have to recognize and consult her parents. You see, my dear, although your young friend is, I am sure, a very nice girl, her father is a Senator, and we simply cannot know such persons socially." For all their discriminating respectability, the lady's parents seem never to have inquired *why* thieves became Senators. Marquand's *The Late George Apley* is merely a superficial and somewhat pathetic story; he could have made it a tragedy.

What then? Would New England have enticed some other northern states to join the mercantile federation? Is it not likely that, deprived of exploitation through a federal government, the Puritans would have sought foreign allies and attempted an armed conquest of the other states long before they succeeded in destroying the Republic with the iniquitous and calamitous war they contrived in 1860? And if they failed to subdue the United States then, what heights of true culture might not our people have attained, assuming they had the wisdom to retain an obviously necessary limitation of the franchise written into a Constitution that, conceivably, might be today the framework of a great and independent nation?

You may be certain of one thing: with the franchise thus prudently limited, the United States would not have become the political and racial cesspool it is today, and decent Americans could still own property. (It is true that many witlings today think they have property because they rent houses and land from the usurers and tax-collectors of the vast engine of organized crime that governs them and tells them what to 'think.') And, obviously, the systematic liquidation of American farmers would never have been begun in 1920 in conformity with the Judaeo-Communist principle, so clearly enunciated by the mongrel who called himself Lenin,[9] that priority must be given to the ruin of farmers, whether peasants or landed proprietors, because the possessors of land can provide for their own sustenance and so cannot be reduced to total slavery and

8. Much has been made of the "Mayflower Compact" and the Puritans' 'democracy.' It is true that they opposed to monarchy a government by a parliament of elected representatives, but, of course, with the proviso that if the elected representatives voted wrong, the Army would go in, as in Pride's Purge, and purify the parliament by hauling out all members who didn't know what Yahweh wanted. One is reminded, appropriately, of the odious hypocrisy of Abraham Lincoln, who professed that he would never think of interfering with the government of the sovereign state of Maryland: he merely sent his army to surround the state's legislature and drag off to prison legislators who voted wrong. The Puritan dictatorship in England was prevented from reaching an unmitigated tyranny by internal factions that partly neutralized one another. For example, the Levellers, who would have instituted an indiscriminate and total communism, were strongly opposed by property-owners and especially by the advocates of polygamy (polygyny, needless to say), who twice came reasonably close to making the system of marriage approved by Yahweh in the "Old Testament" legal and righteous in England.

9. His mother was a Jewess, his father, a Tatar. He had no Russian blood.

abject dependence on the whims of their alien rulers.

You may wish to speculate further on what might have been.[10] This note is intended only to show that the prime cause of the failure of the Constitution was not overlooked by the more prudent members of the Convention that drew it up.

* * *

A MORAL PROBLEM

Among the numerous evangelists who have been pitching the woo[1] for Jesus and the Jews over the boob-tubes, a certain "Pat" Robertson has gained preeminence by having enlisted in an effort to lodge him in the White House a large number of simpletons, whom he has evidently convinced that in that office

10. It is safe to assume that an independent South would have carried out Jefferson's Louisiana Purchase, would have expanded into Texas, and would have fought and won the Mexican War, the only rationally justified war in our history. As for the War of 1812, shipping (including the slave trade) would probably have been in the hands of New England and other foreign nations. But you must take into consideration the factors that might have ruined the Southern Republic. Even under the economic dominion of New England, the South developed a very respectable industry of her own; freed from such dominion, Southern industry would have become much greater: would the manufacturing interests have tried to overthrow the political supremacy of landowners? What would have been the results of the conflict of interests between the restless, untutored, and often mutinous people of the Frontier and the stable population of the Seaboard states, dominated by a cultured aristocracy? Other considerations will occur to you to moderate a confidence that the South would be today what it might (perhaps!) have become, if the Constitution had contained the indispensable restriction of the franchise.

1. In the argot of the evangelical racket, the term 'pitching the woo' has, I am told, almost entirely replaced the older term, 'putting on the razzle-dazzle,' as a designation of the oratorical technique that so confuses and befuddles the minds of auditors that such powers of ratiocination as they may possess are put into abeyance by effective paralysis of the brain's neocortex, leaving the individual actuated by uncontrolled emotions excited in the lembic stratum of his mammalian brain. 'Pitching the woo' must be distinguished from 'making the pitch,' for which it prepares the victim, who is so reduced to blind emotionality that when the pitch is made, he 'comes to Jesus' by writing a cheque. (In the old days, before the time of television, the victim walked in his stupor down the 'sawdust trail' to the evangelist, who was waiting in person to pick his pockets. It is true that some amateur evangelists seem to have believed their own rant, but they were never bright enough to compete with professionals and get into the big-time.)

he would have the power to compel all Americans to revere his Jew-god and to stop believing in scientifically ascertained facts.

According to a scandal recently disseminated by the press, the champion salvation-huckster was a commissioned officer in the Marine Corps in 1951, and when he found he was on his way to Korea, he called his daddy, who was a Senator, and daddy called the Marine Corps and had his darling boy transferred to a nice post in Japan, where there was no danger that the Chinese might scare him by shooting in his direction. This scandal is intended so to discredit him as to abort his candidacy for the job of front-man in White-House shows. It is taken for granted that the conduct described was dishonorable; one journalistic hack has even called it contemptible.

No one will suspect me of the slightest sympathy for holy rabble-rousers, but I suggest that we should not thoughtlessly disregard the moral problem with which the scandal confronts us.

All nations depend for their survival on an ethos that requires their men, especially their young men, to fight and, if need be, die to defend the nation against its enemies or to expand its territory and resources. Nations therefore necessarily and justly stigmatize men who ignore or evade that social imperative.

All healthy societies admire for their bravery men who risk their lives from a spirit of adventure, including those who, as filibusters or soldiers of fortune, engage in warfare in foreign lands, but no one has ever suggested that a man has a duty to do so, and men who do are often reprehended as foolhardy or ruthless.

The only morally justified war that the United States as a whole has fought since 1781 was the Mexican War of 1846-1848, which greatly augmented our territory with the rich states of the southwest, which the alien government in Washington is now tacitly preparing to return to Mexico as the first step in the dismemberment of the country that once was ours. A case could be made for the Spanish-American War on the assumption that its real purpose was to acquire Cuba and Puerto Rico and open up those territories for American settlement and exploitation, but the fatuous moralism and itch to meddle in the affairs of Spain that accompanied the war and the even more fatuous failure to annex Cuba after the easily won victory over a weak opponent negate that assumption.

In 1917, the crackpot whom the Jews had installed in the

White House shipped American men to Europe for a holy war that facilitated the Jewish capture of the Russian Empire. The crackpot was sustained by the madcap enthusiasm of an ignorant multitude that was suffering from the delusion that old Yahweh had appointed them custodians of the whole world with a Christian duty to spread righteousness with fire and sword. There was also a considerable number of persons so imbecile that they believed preposterous propaganda to the effect that Germany, if victorious, would or could invade the United States. The crazed mob[2] stigmatized as "slackers" men who evaded the draft, an epithet that certainly could not be applied to any man who was intelligent enough to see that no national interest could conceivably be at stake, since the gabbling energoumenon in the White House had specifically proclaimed that the United States was not fighting for territorial conquest or its own advantage, but just for the fun of killing and destroying to demonstrate its righteousness. No man can conceivably have had a duty to risk and perhaps lose his life in an insane holy war, which was utterly immoral by every rational standard. In the Moslem jihads religious fanaticism was similarly used to excite bellicose zeal, but the Semites were not idiots and they thereby effected territorial conquests for their nation and race.

In 1917, when the United States was still a nation (although

2. 'Crazed' is the *mot juste* here. Everyone should familiarize himself with the manifestations of national insanity that accompanied the war of 1917-1918. Here is a typical example. In a southern state a mob was with difficulty restrained from hanging a young man of Italian origin, who, like many other young men at that time, was fascinated by wireless telegraphy and had built himself an apparatus that had a range of perhaps three hundred miles under favorable conditions. The mob reasoned that since the young man was Italian, he must be a Catholic, whence it followed that he was using wireless telegraphy to betray to the Pope in Rome, for transmission to the Satanic Germans, all the vital military secrets he had learned by spying in a 'one horse' country town of a few thousand inhabitants. In a northern town, a German confectioner was almost killed by a mob convinced that he, obviously an accomplice of the demonic Kaiser, was putting *undetectable* ground glass in his candy. It was frightfully unpatriotic and perhaps treasonous to eat sauerkraut, unless one called it 'Liberty cabbage.' All public high schools and many low-grade colleges immediately suspended the teaching of German, lest the diabolic language corrupt the pure minds of young nincompoops. I especially commend a study of American mores in 1917 to 'conservatives' and 'right-wingers' who like to encourage themselves by believing that the decay of American minds began in 1941 or even fancy that the present state of imbecility was caused only by the systematic poisoning of water supplies with fluorides after 1950.

already deeply invaded by Jews), we first had to confront a clear moral problem. Men had an imperative duty to fight for their nation, but they obviously cannot have had a duty to fight in a war "to end wars" or to prevent winter from following autumn. If an intelligent man knew that, he was, without question, morally justified in evading by any means in his power the inconvenience and risk of military service that was idiotic. It is true that there is some mass feeling that it was somehow unfair for him to escape the lot of men who were conscripted for that asinine crusade or forced into it by social pressures from the mindless majority.[3] A moment's reflection will show how baseless that is. In panics, it is *sauve qui peut*, and no one may censure a man who swims ashore from a sinking ship (e.g., the *Morro Castle*) on which many perish, unless by so doing he abandons women or others with whom he had close personal ties or to whom he had an overriding obligation. If a hundred persons are compelled by financial or social pressures to embark on an airplane that you know to be unsafe, you have no duty to join them.

In 1917, the "draft-dodgers" belonged to the most intelligent and morally sound segment of the nation, *if* they understood the real nature of the crusade on which the delirious nation had embarked.

In the 1950s, the rulers of the United States found in Korea an ideal sewer down which to pour the money extorted from taxpayers, and a pretext for both greatly increased taxation and

3. What purports to be part of a "top secret" training manual for an inner core of select élitists in the Air Corps has recently come to light in circumstances which, if correctly reported, would create a presumption of authenticity. It is in any case a clear introduction to the thinking of the big-brained pragmatists who now have power over us—the mentality that C. S. Lewis accurately portrayed in *That Hideous Strength* (1945). The manual of "social engineering" quite frankly recognizes that the American people must be induced by economic manipulations and contrived wars voluntarily to reduce themselves to total and mindless slavery, as is now being done with well-timed gradualism. The manual takes for granted that nations are obsolete and makes no mention of them, as is quite understandable, since, as Professor Andrew Hacker pointed out in 1970, the United States has unquestionably ceased to be a nation and has become merely a geographical area temporarily held together by the greed of the numerous economic groups and social classes, each of which strives to exploit all the others more than it is exploited by them. It is interesting, therefore, that the concluding section of the part now known was based on a sociological study of the way in which American men were forced, largely by their own families, into the army in 1917.

for multiplying the income of the usurers. Furthermore, the comic opera called the "United Nations" and nitwits' enthusiasm for "world peace" and pie in the sky offered a perfect disguise for undertaking, in concert with the Soviet, an operation to kill young Americans wholesale, bleed our country of its resources, and eventually inflict on the United States a shameful defeat and advertise to the world that Americans had become half-witted hypocrites.

That is what we in retrospect know the "war" in Korea to have been, and no American could have a moral obligation to serve in a war which was really a war against the American people waged by their alien-dominated government.

The purpose of the "war" in Korea, however, was by no means apparent in 1951. Far from it. In 1951 the American people still had a country of their own in the sense that they could quickly have recovered control of it, had they been so minded. The pretense in Washington that the government was opposed to the Judaeo-Communist conquest of the world was not the obscene absurdity that it is now, after the United States has served for three decades as the battering ram that opened one nation after another to the enemies of civilization. Many sagacious men, including ranking military officers on active duty and seasoned members of our intelligence service, believed that we were really going to fight a war in Korea, and, as we all know, General MacArthur believed that, although forced to fight under great handicaps, he was engaged in a war, and he continued to believe he was fighting for the United States until he was fired by the Sheeny in the White House.[4]

In 1951, many men of some perspicacity were taken in by craftily disseminated "secret" information that the war begun in Korea was the first stage of a planned attack on the Soviet Union, which was thus to be made to provide a publicly convincing *casus belli* by aiding the Chinese invaders of Korea. Such a war would certainly have been in the American interest, and could furthermore have been justified on the grounds that we had a moral obligation to eliminate the rabid savages we had loosed upon the world. The destruction of the Soviet Union would have benefited us immeasurably, and if we took no territory from it, would have indirectly won us colonies in

4. Strictly speaking, Truman was not a Jew according to the Jews' definition of their race, since his mother was a white woman, but it is surely permissible to apply to him the more elastic term 'Sheeny' to describe his moral character.

desirable parts of the world. We could, for example, have taken Korea as a strategically located base in the Orient for both military and commercial purposes.

The moral question about Robertson's evasion in 1951 therefore resolves itself into an unanswerable question: what did he know or suspect about the purpose for which our army was sent to Korea? His father was a Senator and probably familiar witn many of the inner secrets of the District of Corruption and the fauna who infest it. He may well have known the real purpose of the "peace-keeping" slaughter in Korea, and I think we should give his son the benefit of the doubt. The expert shaman with presidential ambitions is detestable for many reasons and perhaps dangerous, but we should nevertheless do him the justice of disregarding the efforts to make a scandal out of an act that could have a not pejorative explanation.

* * *

NO COMMENT NEEDED

On Sunday, the twenty-eighth of December, the members of the American Philological Association, assembled for their annual meeting, will listen with bated breath while paymasters from the National Endowment for the Humanities explain what "New Directions in Graduate Education" will be endowed with hand-outs from the pockets of the American serfs. The names of the paymasters are, in order of appearance, Katz, Abramovitz, Menke, and Katz.

* * *

A NEAT PROBLEM

A feature article in the *Midland* [Michigan] *Daily News* was reproduced photographically in the *Christian News*, 20 October 1986, accompanied by a commentary intended to prove that good old Jesus administers heartbalm to the afflicted and sorrowing.

The facts are that a man and woman had a daughter, seemingly normal at birth, but after a few months the child began to die slowly from a progressive decay of the brain. The parents

then engendered a second child: same result. It is stated that expert pathologists made comprehensive tests for every known disease, including, presumably, the one that first comes to mind, and discovered nothing. Dissection of the brain showed what areas had rotted away, but gave no clue to the cause.

Two successive occurrences of the same phenomenon make coincidence unlikely. If all other efforts to ascertain the aetiology of the dire malady have failed, an obviously possible cause calls for investigation, since a genetic incompatibility between parents is known sometimes to produce a wide variety of malformations, physical as well as psychic, in the offspring. The parents are White, as shown in photographs, and the names suggest they are Aryan. That however does not exclude a latent ethnic or even racial diversity that could result in the birth of physiologically defective children.

So far as one can tell from the articles, no such investigation of the genetic antecedents was made, as would have been done automatically in the early part of this century, when the study of eugenics had not yet been forbidden by the Jews, who had not yet taken over the United States. They have now ordained that a study of heredity and ethnology is evidence of a wicked presumption in the lower races and will be punished informally by personal pressures and attacks on the culprits until God's Race has enacted laws by which they can send Federal goons to haul off the insubordinate Aryans to prisons in which they will be condignly tortured.

I note the problem in genetics for its obvious importance and relevance. The Christian commentary is only what one would expect. The parents are pious True Believers, profess to believe all the grotesque tales in the Jew-book, and claim that the crucified Jew-boy assuaged their sorrow. Why he did not heed his devotees' prayers to save the children, as, according to our shamans, he could have done with a snap of his fingers, is presumably one of those "mysteries" that theologians talk about when they cannot imagine a plausible answer to an inescapable question. And, of course, no one even thinks of asking why he should have afflicted children and parents so atrociously, although he, according to his dervishes, manages the whole universe and nothing happens—not even to swallows—without his notice and permission.

* * *

SOCIAL ENGINEERING

Robert Conquest's *The Harvest of Sorrow*, published in this country by the Oxford University Press in New York, is a comprehensive, vivid, and lucid account of a spectacular feat of Social Engineering that has been an inspiration to all true "Liberals" and Communists. Thought of it glows in their idealistic minds and warms their humanitarian hearts, but they will be embarrassed or angry, if you ask them about it.

Iosif Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin, almost certainly was not a Jew,[1] but he assimilated much of the Jewish mentality with which he was in close and intimate contact from his time as a student of Christian theology, throughout his long career as a bandit and assassin, and, most of all, when he became the colleague of two Jews, Ulyanov, alias Lenin,[2] and Bronstein, alias Trotsky, and eventually succeeded to the power of both.

As all egalitarian social reformers well know, a proletarian paradise cannot become fully operative until all of its inhabitants have been reduced to constant and total dependence on the whims of bureaucrats who are, in turn, dependent on their own masters. The slaves may be given an illusion of freedom, such as Americans now have, but they must be induced to put themselves utterly in the power of a Hellfare State, such as the one to which we have subjected ourselves, which has thus far tactfully left unused some of the crushing powers with which the boobs endowed it.

1. I do not know the etymology of Dzhugashvili's name, but the first one or two syllables sound something like 'Jew' or 'Judas,' and that, I suspect, is what gave rise to the story that his name means 'Jew's son.' He was born in the territory that we, through a series of misunderstandings it would be tedious to recount, call Georgia, although it is called Karthli by the natives, and given other names in Russian and Persian. That land, ancient Colchis (the land of their Golden Fleece), a part of the Caucasus, the mountainous region between the Black and Caspian Seas, is filled with the debris of the many races and sub-races that passed through it or ruled it for a time, but it may well be that Dzhugashvili was a real Georgian, and that his name has some meaning in Karthli, their language which, written in a peculiar alphabet, is not Indo-European, but belongs to the odd group of related languages called Caucasian, which are unrelated to other known languages, except insofar as they were influenced by the languages of more civilized and dominant nations that ruled them or were important neighbors.

2. Ulyanov's mother was a Jewess, so that makes him a Jew by the Jews' orthodox definition of their race.

Given human cupidity and stupidity, it is easy to expand governmental powers over a few decades to the point at which all urban inhabitants, rich as well as poor, are totally dependent on their masters' whims. The one obstacle to a *regime of perfect*

on their masters' whims. The one obstacle to a régime of perfect social justice is, as Lenin saw, the agrarian part of a population, for they who own land can always feed themselves and survive, no matter what happens to the rest of the country. Lenin therefore laid down as a law of revolution the necessity of eliminating farmers and owners of land, the most odious and reactionary kind of property.

In the United States the liquidation of the farmers has been entrusted to the Federal Reserve swindlers, who, of course, enjoy the zealous coöperation of the Jew-owned government. It seems likely that this reform will be completed satisfactorily in a few more years, and that all arable land will pass into the possession of large corporations owned by one or another tribe of our domestic enemies. It will then be possible to start starving the White urban population, just for the fun of it. Unfortunately the process does not seem to promise much of the fresh blood that, ever since the French Revolution, has been as heady a stimulant to world-improvers as is champagne to other revellers.

At the time of the Judaeo-Communist seizure of the Russian Empire, large landowners were quite satisfactorily and joyously tortured before they were shot or their skulls were caved in with iron bars. It was not thought feasible, however, to deal immediately with small farmers and peasants, who, by the way, had been cozend with promises that the disguised Jews who were directing the take-over would kill the Jewish usurers who had so long battened intolerably on the common folk. It thus fell to Stalin to complete the Jewish revolution, although he was not a member of God's Race.

Stalin had the happy idea of using a new technique to carry out the work: he would send his counterpart of our Federal Marshals to confiscate "for the common good" all the harvests and foodstuffs on the farms, with the piquant result that the farmers would starve to death on their own land, while the grain that had been taken from them was stored under tarpaulins and left to rot. That really was a novel idea in what "intellectuals" call social engineering, and they have always honored Stalin for it.

The number of reactionaries who were thus eliminated to facilitate progress in society has been variously estimated as from seven million to twenty million, and cannot be precisely determined, since no one kept a count of the corpses that rotted in the fields or were packed into railway cars for disposal in isolated quarries and other large garbage-dumps.

For a memorable account of Stalin's innovative work in social engineering I must refer you to Mr. Conquest's book.[3] Such things cannot be summarized. You must form your own impressions and draw your own conclusions from a plethora of judiciously selected and typical details. You will find the reading painful, unless you are a real enthusiast for equality and a glorious One World, but you will also receive a lesson you are not likely to forget when you consider the world in which you must live and its probable future.

I mention Stalin's feat here only to complete your lesson by pointing out that he merely made an ingenious modification in a system of social engineering that has been known for many centuries and whole-heartedly approved by all good Christians. It would be most unfair and unjust to censure Dzhugashvili for having followed a time-honored precedent that was emphatically endorsed by the Christians' god.

One of the episodes in the filthy collection of tales called *Genesis* in the Jew-book has as its hero a clever young Sheeny named Joseph (YWSF, which probably meant 'the extra [son],' i.e., the youngest). The story is larded with motifs common to folk-tales throughout the world (e.g., elder brothers' jealousy of a favored younger son; a libidinous matron's desire for presum-

3. A good supplement to, and confirmation of, Mr. Conquest's book is *Execution by Hunger, the Hidden Holcaust,* published by Norton in New York. The author, who writes under the name of Miron Dolet, was a fifteen-year-old boy in the Ukraine in 1932-1933 and an eyewitness of Judaeo-Communist social engineering, which had the incidental purpose of exterminating large numbers of Ukranians. – Incidentally, as a minor linguistic point, I remark that since *ukraine* is a word meaning 'frontier,' the proper construction in English is 'the Ukraine,' since it designates a geographical region, like 'the Sudan,' 'the Punjab,' 'the Southwest,' and innumerable others. The proper name for the country is *Ukrania,* and from it is derived the ethnic term 'Ukranian.' I remark on this obvious fact only because some time ago a friend of mine, who sent me photocopies of articles and letters in the *Ukranian Weekly* and other publications, informed me that, for some inexplicable reason, the Ukranians in this country seem offended by the definite article in 'the Ukraine' and want to change the fixed usage of the English language, rather than use the correct term for their nation, 'Ukrania.'

ably safe and easy copulation with a handsome young servant or slave; a family's inability to recognize a supposedly lost member who has risen in the world; etc.), but the real substance of the tale is Chapter 47.

The young Kike, taken to Egypt as a slave,[4] crawls upward and, presumably with the help of his tribal god, acquires a reputation as an oneiromancer and so reaches a King of Egypt named 'The Big House.' The King is obviously an imbecile, unless we assume that the Jew-god softened his brain, just as on a different occasion he hardened an Egyptian King's heart so that he could entertain his Chosen Predators by torturing the Egyptians in every possible way before his Chosen swindled the hated and gullible *goyim* and escaped with their loot.

The wily Kike tells the feeble-minded monarch one of the hard-luck stories that Jews habitually use to arouse compassion and folly in the stupid *goyim* and make them pity the poor dears who are always so persecuted. Hordes of Jews swarm into Egypt as 'refugees,' and the crazy loon on the throne gives them "best of the land" in all Egypt, the region called Goshen, which will always remain fertile—and in any case, Joseph will see to it that his fellow parasites will always be fed at the expense of the stupid *goyim*.

The swarm of Jews, who poured into Egypt just as they poured into the United States, having obtained privileged status from their victims, undoubtedly settled down to swindling the fools who were kind to them, as they always do, so that it was unnecessary to mention that detail specifically in their exemplary tale. And, of course, they find offices in the bureaucracy as economic administrators ("rulers over the cattle"). Thus they help Joseph, whom the enthroned idiot has given supreme power over the Egyptian economy, carry out his master plan. And Joseph does, in six neat stages, viz.:

1. He uses the power of the state to confiscate all the Egyptians' crops and harvests, and he thus attains an absolute monopoly of all the food in Egypt.

2. When the famine starts (and, you may be sure, God's Own continue to feast on "the fat of the land"), Joseph forces the starving Egyptians to buy back from him the very food they

4. That reminds one of a trick that the Jews used to great advantage in the Roman Empire, in which they had a virtual monopoly of the slave-trade. A venal Roman would, for a small fee, 'buy' a nice Jew from a Jewish slave-merchant and then legally 'liberate' his new slave, thus making the Jew a Roman citizen.

raised themselves. He thus acquires *all* the money in Egypt.

3. Then, having neatly impoverished his victims, he forces them to trade for food all their cattle (which have miraculously survived without fodder and without giving ideas to their owners).

4. Next, since Joseph has all their cattle, the poor wretches have to give him all their land in exchange for a little food to nourish themselves a little while longer.

5. Finally, the wily Kike makes the starving Egyptians sell their own bodies, all that they have left, into slavery for a dole of the food which they, remember, raised in the first place.

6. Then Joseph consolidated his good work by hauling the slaves from their own homes to distant parts of Egypt, thus breaking up families and placing individuals among strangers, to avert the possibility that they might exchange ideas with their friends. The Egyptian victims were thus uprooted and became totally helpless. This final device is proof of Yiddish foresight and prudence, as was Joseph's policy of giving the Egyptians' professional holy men a cut in the racket and making sure that their bellies remained plump, so that they would know their native gods wanted them to coöperate with the aliens who had taken over their country.

This, as you will have seen, is a fair summary of the pseudo-historical fiction, stripped of adventitious decorations and digressions. It's all in Chapter 47.

This is the story that has inspired Jews ever since they invented it[5] about twenty-four centuries ago. It is also the

5. The source of the Jews' fiction was, of course, the Egyptian story about seven years of famine during the reign of Djoser (whom you remember as the builder of the famous step-pyramid). This may be only a folk-tale, comparable to the canard about young Washington and the cherry tree, but it may have been suggested by the historical famine during the reign of Unas at the end of the Fifth Dynasty, which must have been caused by inadequate inundations of the Nile in several successive years. (In later ages, Unas was an almost forgotten monarch, while Djoser was remembered as one of the great early kings.) The prosperity of Egypt depended on the annual flooding of the Nile, the source of water in a rainless climate. If the inundations were below normal, the harvests were small, and paradoxically a very high flood could have much the same result by destroying the irrigation system. From our earliest records, the most important officials in the Egyptian kings' administration were charged with the collection of taxes in kind and the storage of foodstuffs for later use, and this system naturally evolved into one of assurance against low inundations by the storage of food in normal years. The parasitic race flourishes by filching ideas and myths as well as property, and it is quite

story that Aryan Christians have read in their Jew-book for fifteen centuries and more, never feeling in their tender humanitarian hearts the slightest pity for the Egyptian victims, but instead chortling with piety as they saw how their ferocious god takes care of the wily swindlers and gangsters with which he has Chosen to afflict civilized mankind.

So when you read Mr. Conquest's book, remember, if you are horrified, that you must not censure Stalin for having ruled by famine and, with only a small modification, in the very way Christians have always approved, and must approve now, for although Stalin was himself a 'gentile,' God's Own profited by the work he did for them.

And I don't see any reason for pitying the Americans. They had all read the Jew-book and should have learned much from real history, and they were not even starving when they threw away their freedom by acquiescing in the White Slave Act and putting it in their tattered Constitution, by subjecting themselves economically to the Federal Reserve swindle, and, a little later, by admitting a swarm of six million more Jews, newly arisen from their ashes in Germany, into the country they then handed over to God's Master Race.

Americans are now content to enjoy the freedom of chickens in a chicken-yard, who are free to run about the yard, scratch, and cackle while they lay eggs for the profit of their owners, who reward them with a handful of chicken-feed now and then. The chickens never perceive that they live at the whim of the owners who potentially have them by the neck. And when their necks are wrung, it will be too late for chickens and Americans to squawk.

Aryans have always admired lions, who fight, to the death, if need be, to defend their families and their territory, but no one has ever admired a chicken.

---

possible that the tale about Joseph was devised to claim for the Jews credit for the administrative system of the Egyptian kings. If it seems improbable to you that so crude a story, evincing so little knowledge of Egyptian life and history, could have been seriously intended to deceive contemporaries when it was composed, remember that in our own times the Jews have concocted such crude hoaxes as "Anne Frank's Diary" and the "Holocaust." There are no assignable limits to their racial impudence.

ANTI-AMERICANS

by
Jim Taylor
Foreign Correspondent

Do you want to know why every Jewish member of Congress, plus the ultra-liberal "lifeguard" fanatic, Senator Edward Kennedy (D-Masss), fought so furiously to prevent William Rehnquist from becoming chief Justice of the Supreme Court?

It's quite simple. Although they could uncover nothing at all of any substance against Mr. Rehnquist, they denounced him anyway. Their reasons for their totaly unfounded accusations against Mr. Rehnquist had nothing atall to do with any challenges of "minority" voters. It was also not because of any restrictive "Whites only" clause in any property deeds he may have signed. Their hatred and bitterness toward this man had nothing to do with his record or his character. No, sir! These vindictive people wanted to prevent him from holding the highest judicial post for only one reason: because Mr. Rehnquist is an American. A real American! And that's why these Zionists, with their guilty and bloody hands, wanted to bar him. The last thing on earth these internationalists wanted was to have a patriotic American like Mr. Rehnquist installed as Chief Justice.

The irony of it all is plain enough for everyone to see and to understand. Imagine how it galls the Zionists who run Washington for a true American, who does not put Israel and Zionism first, to lead the court. So, all in all, Mr. Rehnquist's only crime or flaw is that he happens to be a charter member of a vanishing breed of men in this land of ours—a champion for American interests. For this the man will never be tolerated, let alone forgiven. He will continue to be hounded, harassed, and belittled during the rest of his career, if not for the remainder of his life. Television talk shows, network news announcers, and politicians under the Zionist banner will always make snide remarks about him in public. That, my friends, is the price one has to pay these days for being a genuine American leader.

Justice Rehnquist's foes in Congress dredged up some of the crummiest characters they could locate to "testify" against him, including a former Phoenix shyster and courthouse bum

who said he could remember when voters were harassed 25 years ago by Mr. Rehnquist. Now ask yourself if you can recall verbatum a conversation you had at work 25 years ago. Hardly possible!

In their zest to lie about Mr. Rehnquist, some of the people hired by the international Zionists to defame him even said he was at a polling place in Phoenix where he never worked, as records show. In 1962, the strict voting-rights laws requiring that every voter be able to read and write the English language had not yet been thrown out by the Warren Supreme Court. So, at that time, if Mr. Rehnquist had questioned voters about this, he would have been legally correct and would have broken no laws, whether technically or otherwise. Even Louis Meyer, the Jewish former chairman of the Arizona Democratic Party in 1962, stated that he did not see Mr. Rehnquist harass voters. Then foes of the new Chief Justice changed their dates to the 1964 elections in an effort to find something against the man, after most of the state voting laws were made null and void.

Next, this motley band of inquisitional Congressmen, who are all viciously anti-American and pro-Israel, tried to charge that Mr. Rehnquist had stolen money from a trust fund that he set up to assist his disabled brother-in-law. When an FBI report proved this accusation to be false, the Senators tried another tack.

Believe it or not, these people then tried to make the public believe that Justice Rehnquist was some sort of drug addict. They informed the press that the man had taken too many sleeping pills from 1977 to 1981, which made him a confirmed dopehead. But a check of medical records revealed no such conduct. The only drug he took was one prescribed for him by Dr. Freeman H. Cary, the Capital physician, who had placed his patient on the very mild drug Placidyl.

There were four chief tormentors in the Senate, all in the pay of Israel. Besides the aforementioned Senator Kennedy, the other three culprits were first-class rabble-rousers, Senator Howard Metzenbaum (D-Ohio), Senator Paul Simon (D-Illinois), and Senator Alan Cranston (D-California). Two of the three are Israeli-first Jews while Senator Cranston is the well-known pet monkey of the Zionists in California.

Now some of the financial dealings of these four Senators would fill a book. So, to prove the old adage that "people who live in glass houses should not throw stones," I will concentrate on the leader of this infamous Gang of Four, Mr. Ted Kennedy,

the alcoholic toad from Massachusetts whose wife divorced him because he tried to put the make on every young girl from Washington to Paris.

This particular Kennedy brother, the youngest and the least intelligent of the lot, was caught cheating at Harvard and had to go down to the University of Virginia to obtain his law degree.

His exploit on the beach at Chappaquiddick Island, although not necessarily intentional or planned, nevertheless resulted in the death of a very naive and young Pennsylvania Catholic girl, who was entranced by the Kennedy name and Washington politics in general. And if this had happened in any state except the one where the powerful Kennedy family enjoys both diplomatic and personal immunity covering any and all crimes, Mr. Kennedy would now be residing in some state prison for manslaughter instead of being the most highly-publicized member of the United States Senate. Almost any member of the Kennedy clan of Camelot could shoot up an entire town and get off in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, much as the Zionists do in Washington, where they steal every secret from every department of our government, but are never tried when caught.

Since Ted Kennedy was never athletic, as were his older brothers and sisters, it is very difficult for anyone to believe the outlandish swimming feats he claimed to have accomplished the night of the incident at Chappaquiddick. The clan's baby boy grew into a fat and lazy slob, who looks the part. Yet this individual with the dissipated physique told police and friends that he swam across the treacherous bay against the strong currents on a dark night fully clothed, not once but several times. (He doesn't remember how many). Despite the fact that he must have been in a somewhat dazed condition from the accident, his prowess as a swimmer did not seem to be hampered. According to Senator Kennedy, he did his best to save Mary Jo from the watery grave after he missed the bridge and drove into the water. In Massachusetts, they believe without question anything a Kennedy says. They would have believed him even if he had said that he swam the Atlantic a couple of times that night.

But, according to newspaper reports, several Olympic class swimming stars state that they could never have duplicated the feat attributed to Senator Kennedy, who had been drinking heavily before the accident. Even Johnny Weismuller would

have been hard-pressed to swim that far under those conditions. Of course, Kennedy's companion was already dead before this alleged long-distance swimming feat took place.

The victim of Senator Kennedy's indiscretions, little Mary Jo, was protrayed as a very innocent girl, the product of strict Catholic upbringing. This was hardly true when she worked in Washington. The nuns in her day did not teach girls to go off on drunken sprees as playthings for married men whose wives were back home in the Washington area. In those days, the nuns didn't even allow the girls to attend school unless their clothing covered their elbows. I never did figure out just what was considered so sexy or so forbidden about elbows. The nuns also insisted that parochial school girls not wear shiny, black patent leather shoes, because boys might see the reflection of their panties on them. I tested this personally and all I ever could see reflected were the walls of the buildings. If this girl who drowned had still held to her strict Catholic teaching, as her mother implied, she would not have made the trip to a secluded countryside jamboree.

But by far the most reprehensible act on the part of Senator Kennedy, financial or otherwise, took place when he accompanied his very frivolous sister-in-law, Jacqueline Kennedy, on a trip to get Aristotle Onassis, the Greek shipping magnate, to sign a pre-nuptial legal paper in the biggest shake-down of a wealthy client in the memory of modern man. The Senator was the legal adviser to see that Jackie got her millions of dollars for selling her body to a dying tycoon in what at best could only be correctly termed as "legalized prostitution." It simply involved sex for cash by the wife of a former president of the United States.

This made Jackie the highest paid "legalized prostitute" in the world. It also made Teddyboy the number one pimp of the universe. At the time of their trip to meet Mr. Onassis, they were described in one British newspaper as the "TWO HIGHEST PAID PERFORMING CIRCUS INTELLECTUAL DWARVES IN THE WORLD." I don't know exactly what that implies in British humor, but I am sure it was not meant to be complimentary.

The Greek newspapers at the time had a field day interviewing friends and relatives of Mr. Onassis, including his ex-wife, Tina Livanos, and her sister Eugenie, who was Mme. Niarchos, wife of Stavros Niarchos, head of another Greek shipping dynasty, who owned the private island of Spetsapoula in the

Aegean. Their words about Jackie could not be printed in any family publication and would make an old Etonian Greek scholar blush. Suffice it say that one of the milder adjectives used means "common" when translated from Greek. There was also a description of a welcoming party where the chief decoration was a nude British model with a lighted candle placed in a strategic position. Whether this is actually true or merely an exaggeration by jealous relatives, I don't know.

Now, I'd like to mention briefly Senator Kennedy's involvement as one of the founders of a Communist-front organization known around Washington as the Nicaragua Network. If you call the Nicaraguan Embassy in Washington and ask for information about the country, you will be given the phone number of the National Network in Solidarity with the Nicaraguan People, popularly known by the shorter designation of the Nicaragua Network.

Just what is the Nicaraguan Network? Well, according to information developed by the respected Council for Inter-American Security and the syndicated columnist Ralph De Toledano, it is the Sandanistas' major propaganda and disinformation arm in the United States, and although it functions as an agent of a foreign government, it is not registered as such, as is required by U.S. laws. (Generally, our laws are waived for Communists and/or Zionists.) The Nicaragua Network was founded by Sandy Pollack, a member of the national council of the Communist Party (USA) until her death in Cuba last year. Working through the United States Peace Council, an official subsidiary of the Soviet-controlled World Peace Council of Helsinki, Finland, the network was able to enlist as sponsors and founders the following well-known American Leftists: Senator Edward Kennedy (D-Mass.); Senator Howard Metzenbaum (D-Ohio); Actor Ed Asner; Representative Pat Schroeder (D-Colo.); Saul Landau of the Communist Institute for Political Studies; Mrs. Jesse Jackson; Representative Ron Dellums (D-Calif.); Representative Tom Harkin (D-Iowa); and Senator Mark Hatfield (R-Oregon).

According to a former official of the Sandanista Ministry of the Interior, Alvaro Baldizón, the purportedly independent U.S.-based Nicaragua Network receives its policy directives from the Sandanista International Relations Department in Managua.

The Network works closely with Communist organizations in the U.S. and throughout Latin America, lobbies Congress on behalf of the Sandanistas and against American aid to the

Contras, organizes anti-U.S. demonstrations, and carries out an extensive direct-mail campaign against America. The CIA's study on the Nicaragua Network is appropriately titled "Managua's Communist Agents on Capitol Hill," a pretty apt description.

It is inconceivable that any Marxist-Leninist regimé in the world would ever allow a democratic government to meddle thus in its internal affairs, but the Sandanistas have learned well to play the propaganda game by using people like Senator Kennedy for their own purposes.

All of this brings me inevitably to the ironic conclusion that the most despicable man ever to sit in the Senate, with the lowest moral standards of conduct, led the drive to impugn the character of Justice Rehnquist, who had already distinguished himself by having served 15 exemplary years on the Supreme Court. All this while his chief accuser and detractor was flopping around in a cesspool of lies and deceitful conduct. At best, Senator Kennedy embodies the unfettered banality of our times. People stare at me in disbelief when I state that Senator Kennedy backs Communism and they ask how could anyone in his family do this? Well, I don't know the reason. I have given you the facts. Why don't you ask Mr. Kennedy why he does these things? But, don't let him lie to you and tell you he didn't do them.

* * * * *

In various parts of the country where I have been giving talks, I have been absolutely amazed to find that a large segment of the American people subscribe to a very naive and false religious theory about why they believe that the Communists will never take over this nation.

These "born-again" Christians are actually a powerful force and destructive element in our society. The Christians who believe all that stuff about the Chosen People are now culture-destroyers, solidly embracing the egalitarianism of Karl Marx. Sadly, millions of Western simpletons are sucked into the whirlpool of utopian liberalism as enunciated by clerics and pseudo-intellectuals. They defy history. They do not read enough history to learn that a few Jews lived in the Holy Land for a mere 200 years while other people lived there for 10,000 years.[1] Who would you say has the better claim to that territory?

1. Maps that show how very few Jews were settled in Palestine in 1878 are

These fine and upstanding religion-oriented folks told me that they aren't in the least worried about the Communists' numerous backers in Congress and elsewhere, especially in the churches and universities. Here are some of the direct statements made emphatically to me as pronouncements which they claim cannot be challenged:

"I don't have to do anything about the Communist threat because God will never allow such a society in America."

"God will never allow America to turn Communist. It is ridiculous to believe it could happen."

"I know that God is protecting me from Communism, so why should I do anything to halt the spread of it?"

In those words, fine, upstanding church people informed me that it is not necessary for them even to oppose the creeping Socialistic and Communistic threats now reaching all of our country. God will fight that battle for Americans, who can just sit back and relax and do nothing to halt it.

Some of the "most religious" people did tell me that they sometimes say a brief prayer or they light a candle at their parish church for America to be prevented from turning to Communism. I just didn't have the heart to remind them that the brave Poles, Hungarians, and Czechs burned several hundred thousand candles in their churches, and uttered as many prayers. But all this did not prevent Communism from engulfing them, now did it?

God didn't save the Russian people from Communism in 1917.

God didn't save the people of Lithuania from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Latvia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Estonia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Albania from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Poland from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Hungary from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Azerbaidzhan from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Armenia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Ukrania from Communism.

---

reproduced from Israel's official *Atlas* in Richard H. Curtiss's *A Changing Image* (Washington, D.C., American Educational Trust, 1982), p. v. A map showing how small a part of the total population was Jewish even in 1931, after the massive Jewish immigration that followed the Balfour Declaration, is reproduced from the same Israeli source on p. ix.

God didn't save the people of Czechoslovakia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of East Germany from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Rumania from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Bulgaria from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Yugoslavia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of China from Communism.

God didn't save the people of North Korea from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Vietnam from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Laos from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Cambodia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Ethiopia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Tanzania from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Angola from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Zambia from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Zimbabwe (Rhodesia) from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Mozambique from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Botswana from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Cuba from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Nicaragua from Communism.

God didn't save the people of Panama from Communism.

And God is not doing anything to save the people of the Republic of South Africa from impending Communism.

And God is not doing anything to save the people of the Philippines from the Marxist Madonna who is rapidly leading them into the Communist fold with the aid of American tax dollars.

And God doesn't seem to be able to prevent the people of Hong Kong from soon living under the Red Banner of Communism.

And God is not trying to save Singapore from a Communist fate.

And God is not going to prevent the U.S. government from turning South Korea over to the Communists very soon.

And God is not disposed to halt the spread of the Communist doctrine in Mexico, where Soviets and North Koreans are working in large numbers toward that end.

So, in view of all the historical facts I have just listed, I have an important question for all you people who still maintain that

you don't have to do anything to prevent Communism in America because the Almighty is going to do it for you. Since God in the blue sky didn't do one single thing to help people anywhere in the world ward off the evils of Communism, just why do you believe that some Heavenly power has plans to save you? Why are you so special? Why would God save you but not the very religious people in Poland, for instance? Why are you so special, so secure and so insured against the plague of Communism, when no other people on earth ever received such Divine protection? What is so very different about Americans?

I am not against people saying prayers and lighting candles. And I am not against religion, *per se*. As very intelligent scholars have generally concluded, if we didn't have a religion it would be necessary to invent one. People need it. Even Lenin was inclined toward some form of worship, though he said it was the opiate of the common people.

My point is that you had better do something more to prevent creeping Marxism in America. As the misguided white missionaries found out in the wilds of Africa and South America, religion works among savages only when backed up by the barrel of a rifle. Otherwise, those pious preachers made a fine dinner for the natives to chew on around a boiling pot. Communists may not be cannibals, but they are savages.

The comparison with the situation today in America is rather obvious. Either you stand up and fight for your country or you lose it. There is no neutral or in-between stance for you. You can't hide. You will be free or a slave by your own actions. The Almighty in Heaven, you will have to admit, doesn't have a very good track record at saving people from Communism. There are no victories for God but the Commies have rolled up an unbeaten string of them. I'm sure you'd never bet your life savings on a football or baseball team which had never won a game. However, you're doing just that when you depend upon Heavenly Power alone to save you. Divine Providence has yet to win a significant battle against Marxism.

As regular readers of my column know, I usually avoid writing about religious matters. But while I am on that subject, I might as well take up the tragedy of God's little helpers in America. I refer to the millionaire religious hucksters who peddle faith for profit on television in the manner of Rev. Jerry Falwell, Rev. Pat Robinson, and that well-known faith healer down in Tulsa, Rev. Oral Roberts.

I have visited the campus of Oral Roberts University. It is

impressive. It is garish. And it has a prayer tower and the usual gimmicks to encourage contributions of tax-free dollars. But one of the real money makers is the "Laying On of the Hands" business wherein cures for all afflictions known to mankind are waiting for the faithful who have a checkbook in their pocket. And if you can't make it in person, no need to worry. Don't despair. This is something for you. You can order by mail a Xerox copy of the reverend's hand print for only fifty dollars. And from then on your ailments will supposedly be a thing of the past.

I'm sure that if I tried to make money through the mails by selling imprints of my right hand, I'd soon be arrested for fraud, and rightfully so. But no one is going to stop those people.

I had to mention these television salesmen and con artists because a lady told me that Jerry Falwell was going to save her from Communism. I wonder how he is going to accomplish such a miracle, especially since he is so closely aligned with the Zionists of Israel, who invented Communism. Oh well, as the TV preachers say, "How 'bout a big handclap for Geee-zus!"

* * * * *

I have been asked by several readers why an "American" journalist named Nicholas Daniloff of *U.S. News & World Report* was framed by the Soviets as a spy. Of course, the U.S. government put out the idea that Mr. Daniloff was framed in a classic example of what the KGB does best. But I am not convinced that it was a frameup at all. I have not been in Moscow reccently and I have not investigated the case; but I can give you some facts and figures based on my knowledge of the Soviet Union and how our State Department operates in such circumstances.

To begin with, both the Soviet and American governments lie. And they lie consistently and almost constantly. It boils down to which one of these highly deceptive bodies you want to believe.

Without even knowing the circumstances under which Mr. Daniloff was arrested, the U.S. declared it a classic frameup. That in itself is not logical. He may well be innocent and maybe he was framed. But how do we know this, especially when several times previously this same man had come under scrutiny by Soviet officials? Twice he had been accused of trying to take out of the Soviet Union valuable jewelry, including a gold pocket watch which he had not declared his property, as required by law, when he entered that country.

Four years ago, he was detained for the same alleged spying rôle and was released due to lack of concrete evidence. This time the Soviets claimed to have caught him red-handed, if you will pardon their pun.

The publication he works for in the U.S. is run by Russian Jews with American citizenship. And there are Russian Jews in the KGB. Now you must decide which bunch of Russian Jews you wish to believe—ours or theirs. In the case of the recent arrest of the alleged Russian spy, Gennadi Zakharov, in New York under the same circumstances, the Soviets claim he was framed. Was he or was he not framed? I do not know any more than I know if Mr. Daniloff was framed in Moscow. But don't the Russians have as much right to maintain that their man was framed as Americans have to claim that Mr. Daniloff was? It works both ways. Both were released as always. It is just a game.

Also it is interesting to see how quickly all the vast array of agencies of the United States government went into action quickly to obtain Mr. Daniloff's release. The White House escalated pressure on Moscow as though the arrest of this man was the highest priority on the international front. Yet in Lebanon, where American citizens have been held prisoner for years, no effort at all has been made by the U.S. to free them. Why the difference? The "American" arrested in Moscow is Jewish. The Americans in the Lebanese prisons are not. There is your answer. As a sage Congressman once told me, some Americans are more equal than others. Right on, man!

Former Secretary of State Cyrus Vance was sent to Moscow to effect the release of Mr. Daniloff. Who has been sent to Lebanon to obtain the release of those being held there?

So if you're ever arrested in Moscow, you'd better have a Star of David in your pocket and claim to be Jewish. That way you'll get released quickly.

When Mr. Daniloff got to the American Embassy in Moscow, from his prison cell, he must have felt right at home. Our Embassy there is loaded with recently-naturalized "Americans" of Russian-Jewish extraction. One "American" diplomat at the embassy by the name of Murat Natirboff was thought to be the chief of the CIA's Moscow station by most foreign observers at the various legations. And, I might add, he is also a long-time friend and associate of Mr. Daniloff. Mr. Natirboff's official

embassy title was "counselor for regional affairs," whatever that may mean. Strangely enough, Mr. Natirboff left for the States quickly just before Mr. Daniloff was shipped to the embassy for safe-keeping.

The last time I visited the American Embassy in Moscow, I momentarily thought I'd walked into an office at the Kremlin by mistake. There were so many Russian Jews working in the place that I didn't hear much English spoken—just Russian, Hebrew, and some Yiddish. One secretary was speaking in German over the phone.

When I asked in a joking manner if anyone there spoke English, no one laughed. They also didn't think it was amusing when I asked if there were any Americans employed at this so-called United States Embassy.

Inspite of such a comedy of errors as happened in Moscow last fall when both the U.S. and the Soviets yelled foul because their respective "spies" had been framed, one never knows which side to believe—if either. Personally, I think that what goes on at the American Embassy is about as foreign and un-American as any business at the Kremlin.

The controlled American press played Mr. Daniloff up as a new star, a sort of cross between Rambo and St. Francis. From the rock-bound coast of Maine to the fern-dotted dells of southern California, not one U.S. newspaper dissented from characterizing this flimsy "journalist," previously known as Mr. Milktoast, as some sort of suddenly heroic figure. For instance, this wimpish and weak-willed individual was passed off as a superman by the *Arizona Republic* in Phoenix, a newspaper not usually given to immature theatrics. He received a full page in the Sunday edition on October 12 with a headline in two-inch type overlayed across his photograph of four columns reading: "A STAR IS BORN". In slightly smaller type below was the following direct quote: " 'NOW WE HAVE TO BE SET UP BY MICKEY MOUSE?' RUTH DANILOFF DEMANDED OF A DISNEY PUBLICIST."

Lloyd Grove of the *Washington Post* news service stated in one of his articles, "Nicholas Daniloff, having survived a close call with the Soviet secret police, found himself trying to escape the clutches of Mickey Mouse." And this was no laughing matter at all, but very serious business for the entire Russian-American family of the erstwhile Moscow "correspondent" with the imprimatur of the White House and the blessings of his

Leftist editors of the un-American journal known as *U.S. News & World Report.*

Since he, and especially his very crude and loud-mouthed wife and daughter, considered any part of Disney World as too American for them, he did not want to accept an invitation to appear at the Florida park with former Chief Justice Warren Burger. But urged by the White House, he reluctantly accepted the invitation to honor the bicentennial of the U.S. Constitution.

Now to me, and I'm sure to other Americans, Mickey Mouse and the late Walt Disney are as American as apple pie. The harmless characters at Disney World are also non-political but very pro-American. And this is why they and the entire park are so detested by the Daniloff family.

Before Mr. Daniloff and his critical, hardline, Soviet-thinking family members would attend the celebration, he asked for an explicit understanding that he would not be thrust face to face with any of those horrid Disney characters. To this Soviet-oriented "American," it was beneath his dignity to shake hands with Mickey Mouse, the official greeter at the park. But Mr. Burger, who is far more diginified than any of the cast-off Soviets such as the Daniloffs, didn't mind meeting Mickey Mouse at all. Several U.S. presidents have been greeted by Mickey and even photographed with him. But not the Daniloff family—too American for them. His New York Jewish backers would never have forgiven him for such an indiscretion.

The Disney organization even sent a corporate jet to New York for Mr. Daniloff and his family, who complained all the way. They spent a free night at the Disney-owned hotel. But unappreciative of all this luxury, this very foreign family threw a fit of raging anger over an innocent matter of no consequence to most people. At the Civic Center, as they waited backstage for Mr. Burger to introduce them as supreme stars of the universe, they noticed something terribly wrong—in their estimation.

"There was that ridiculous Mickey Mouse lurching backwards and forwards with his hand out," Mr. Daniloff explained.

His daughter Miranda, he said, "went out of her gourd with anger." His vile-tempered wife Ruth was even angrier. She shared her thoughts crudely with the Disney people by shouting madly in their faces, "Get that God-damned mouse off the stage."

Mickey was discreetly shuffled aside. Mr. Daniloff then bolted past him with sheer hatred showing in his eyes.

Mrs. Daniloff continued to curse out the Disney executives loudly, as she roared, "After one month of dealing with the KGB, now we have to be set up by Mickey Mouse?" No one was able to learn why Mickey Mouse should be classed with the KGB.

"It was a mix-up," replied the Disney man.

"That," she countered, "is what the KGB said."

And for this group of hateful people the U.S. threatened to call of the "Summit" meeting if Mr. Daniloff wasn't released. Maybe the Daniloffs would like to send Mickey Mouse to the KGB.

Poor old Mickey must be feeling pretty sad by now. He has been greeted and admired openly by kings and presidents. But he just was not good enough for these Zionist Daniloffs. Maybe he wasn't foreign enough. Should he start learning Russian or Yiddish? The élitist Daniloffs are hard to please.

"The most famous reporter in the world" was the title Ted Koppel, host of ABC's Nightline, gave Daniloff, undoubtedly on orders from his Zionist bosses.

Nicholas Daniloff was a meek and mild writer with less than average ability and intelligence, but he has now come out a superstar glittering in the hearts of Americans. His literary agent closed a six-figure deal for his book about his great-grand-pappy, a traitor who led the Decembrist uprising against Czar Nicholas I, and the book will now bring in 10 times more cash because of Daniloff's newly-discovered cachet.

This previously ordinary and even insignificant journalist with a big inferiority complex was interviewed in Iceland more often than either Mr. Reagan or Mr. Gorbachev.

Saturday Night Live, Dick Cavett, Regis Philbin, and Johnny Carson begged him to be a guest on their respective talk shows. A lecture agent has lined up $150,000 worth of speaking engagements. Lorimar, creator of "Dallas" and "Falcon Crest," wants to make a television movie about this newly-discovered star.

U.S. News has logged over 500 requests for guest appearances for this Russian-thinking man who dislikes everything about America, except the easy money he makes in New York. The work of making a celebrity of Mr. Daniloff is going along at a rapid pace.

You have probably read about some of this. But there is another mysterious side of the Daniloff case which you will never read in your daily newspaper. The European press has

printed a different story with much emphasis upon Mr. Daniloff's carefully hidden activities in Moscow. He is now suspected of having been a double agent, spying for both sides and, of course, being paid by both sides. And it is anybody's guess as to where his true loyalties lie. It certainly does not lie with Walt Disney World or any other strictly old-fashioned American enterprises. Such things are too American for him. But the Daniloff family does not mind accepting American money for praising the Bolsheviks and the overthrow of the Russian Czarist government. That isn't beneath their dignity. Personally, I'd take Mickey Mouse for company over Mr. Daniloff and his Bolshevik ancestors any day of the week. And I think Mickey is more intelligent.

I have been told by very reliable sources that the U.S. had to get Mr. Daniloff released quickly because he had threatened to tell the KGB everything he knew about the CIA operations in Moscow and elsewhere. It appeared he was on the verge of going over to the side of his beloved homeland and defecting when they got him out and whisked him back to New York.

In assessing the Daniloff case, one should bear in mind that his great-grandfather was one of the Jews who tried to murder Nicholas I, and his grandfather was one of the gang of Bolshevik Jews who murdered Nicholas II, the last Czar of Russia. There is certainly something amiss and under the table about a situation which places the grandson of a man who was a friend of Vladimir Lenin and Leon Trotsky in a Communist jail, however briefly. What would his old grandpappy think about this strange turn of events?

* * * * *

I believe that most readers will be interested in what transpired officially in 1982 when the U.S. put the pressure on Libya at the United Nations in violation of both American laws and the signed regulations governing the U.N. body of nations. From the office of Dr. Ali Treiki, Libyan Ambassador to the U.N. in New York, I have copies of one appeal to the American press from Mr. Mahmoud B. Sokni, the Libyan press attaché at the time and a personal friend of mine, and three diplomatic notes from the government of the United States signed by Jeane Kirkpatrick who was then U.S. Ambassador to the "United Nations."

Naturally, the closed U.S. press did not print Mr. Sokni's

appeal for fair play. Only the now defunct *American Sunbeam* did.

Please notice that the American government even required the Libyan Ambassador to notify the State Department 48 hours before calling a doctor to attend him. How many people know 48 hours in advance when they are going to become ill or perhaps break an ankle? If Dr. Treiki were to be seriously injured in an automobile accident, he might die before the 48 hours elapsed so he could legally receive medical treatment in this free country of ours. Most people who read the following diplomatic notes ask the same question: "This is America? God forbid!"

TO the American press in general:

I regret to forward you the attached note, which is considered as yet another affront similar to the U.S. Administration throwing stones at the face of the Statue of Liberty.

I trust you would agree that the enclosed diplomatic Notes to the Libyan Mission by the U.S. Mission to the United Nations constitute a flagrant violation of all international laws and customs adopted by the world community, especially the United Nations Headquarters Agreement and the Vienna Convention on Diplomatic Privileges and Immunities.

One can understand the existence of political differences between the position of our respective governments, a matter regarded as commonplace within every international forum. Such a situation, however, does not justify under customary international norms, this unacceptable position which is incompatible with all the principles and fundamentals of which the U.S. Administration claims to uphold, while it strives to maintain its leadership in human rights and of the free world.

What is most surprising is that this most restrictive Memorandum has come immediately following the vote on the U.N. Resolution on the U.S.-Israeli Strategic Agreement. It appears as though Libya is to be punished for the independence of its position. Imagine Libya's Permanent Representative, H.E. Dr. Ali A. Treiki, has been requested to obtain the State Department's approval 48 hours in advance, each time he wishes to use his official residence or even to call a physician to his residence. The same requirement is applicable even to personal visits, as well as for visits by members of the Libyan Mission; a truly intolerable and unacceptable condition.

I ask you in the name of the freedom you defend and that is the cherished hallmark of America to cite a single incident where a visit to even the most vicious and violent criminal in prison had been barred. It is no secret that all prisoners are permitted, even under the strictest of wardens, to receive visitors. How, then, could an Ambassador/Representative of a country, which is a full member of the United Nations, be denied a right available even to prisoners?

In spite of our differences of opinion, attitude or ideology with some countries, the Representatives of Member States in United Nations have categorically condemned this most unusual action. I cannot imagine that you would abandon the principles of freedom that America has been upholding and for which you are justly proud.

Once again, it is indeed regrettable that I felt compelled to bother you with this grave injustice. However, the provocation was so great that I could not help it.

I wish you and your excellent publication staff a fine year, in which, hopefully, only global peace and prosperity will prevail.

Yours very sincerely,
[s.] MAHMOUD B. SOKNI
Head of the Press Section
THE LIBYAN MISSION
TO THE UNITED NATIONS

UNITED STATES MISSION
TO THE UNITED NATIONS
1. DIPLOMATIC NOTE

The United States Mission to the United Nations presents its compliments to the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations and, with reference to the Mission's purchase of real property located at 440 East Palisade Avenue, Englewood, New Jersey, has the honor to inform the Mission as follows:

Pursuant to the authority vested in the Secretary of State under the laws of the United States and upon careful consideration and review of all of the relevant factors pertaining to the property in question, the United States Government hereby advises the Mission that the following conditions will be applicable to the use of the property in question.

The Mission is authorized to provide for maintenance of the premises by persons other than the members and staff of the Mission, including a resident maintenance person if desired. The Permanent Representative and his immediate family are authorized to use the property solely for recreational purposes, subject to the establishment of conditions approved in advance by the United States Government. The Mission, in addition, may submit to the United States Government for approval any other proposed use of the property by persons not referred to herein.

Jeane Kirkpatrick
Ambassador

UNITED STATES MISSION
TO THE UNITED NATIONS
2. DIPLOMATIC NOTE

The United States Mission to the United Nations presents its compliments to the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations and acknowledges receipt of its note [1. DIPLOMATIC NOTE], stating its intention to utilize the property at 440 East Palisade Avenue, Englewood, New Jersey, as the primary and official residence of its Ambassador and Permanent Representative to the United Nations, whereas it had previously requested only limited use of such property. The United States regrets that it is unable to approve such change of use and refers the Mission to its diplomatic note [1.], which describes the use which has been authorized for the property in question.

The United States Mission to the United Nations avails itself of this opportunity to renew to the Permanent Mission of Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations the assurances of its highest consideration.

In view of the foregoing, the United States Government regrets that it must require the Permanent Mission of Libya to refrain immediatly from any and all use of the aforementioned property, except as specifically provided above.

The above requirement shall apply to all members and staff of the Libyan Permanent Mission to the United Nations and to any Agency or employee of the Government of Libya, and shall preclude any use by such persons of the property in question, including but not limited to uses for business, residential, entertainment, or recreational purposes, and without regard to whether the use is personal in nature or is for official government purposes.

The above requirements will not, however, preclude the Mission from transferring the aforementioned premises to third parties by sale, rental or other disposition, provided that any such proposed transfer is first approved by the United States Government.

The United States Mission to the United Nations avails itself of this opportunity to convey to the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations the assurances of its highest considerations.

Jeane Kirkpatrick
Ambassador

UNITED STATES MISSION
TO THE UNITED NATIONS
3. DIPLOMATIC NOTE

The United States Mission to the United Nations presents its compliments to the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations and, with reference to the Mission's purchase of real property located at 440 East Palisade Avenue, Englewood, New Jersey, has the honor to inform the Mission as follows.

The United States Mission again refers the Libyan Mission to its note [1. DIPLOMATIC NOTE], which outlines the authorized purpose for which the property may be utilized, and its note [2. DIPLOMATIC NOTE], which does not accept the Libyan Mission request to increase the use of the property in question.

Pursuant to the authority vested in the Secretary of State under the laws of the United States, the United States Government hereby establishes the following conditions applicable to the use of the property.

a) Use would be authorized only when the Permanent Representative and/or his wife are physically present there;

b) Use would be authorized for a maximum of two weekends a month;

c) Weekend is defined as 5:00 p.m. on a given Friday to 10:00 a.m. the following Monday;

d) An advance request of forty-eight hours must be made to the United States Government by the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations for each weekend the Permanent Representative would like to use the property;

e) If the Permanent Representative is to be accompanied or visited by other personnel of the Permanent Mission of the Socialist People's Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations, their names are to be provided in the Permanent Representative's request to the United States Government at least forty-eight hours in advance of the visit;

f) A resident maintenance person is authorized, although such may not be a member of the Permanent Mission of Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya to the United Nations;

g) Other than the foregoing specified uses and conditions no other use of the property is authorized.

Jeane Kirkpatrick
Ambassador

This article first appeared in the January 1986 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.
Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 — 10/$3.00 — 50/$13.00 — 100/$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 — 50/$9.00 — 100/$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 — 10/$4.50 — 500/$20.00 — 100/$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 — 10/$6.00 — 50/$25.00 — 100/$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 — 10/$6.00 — 50/$25.00 — 100/$45.00. For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from:
Liberty Bell Publications — Box 21 — Reedy WV — 25270 USA

ORDER FORM

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

PHONE: 304 - 927 - 4486

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____ PHONE: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

QTY.	ORD. NO.	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
		Subscription to *Liberty Bell*		
		Donation to *Let's get the Truth Out!*		
		Lib.Bell sample, book list	$3.00	

CARD NO.

SIGNATURE:

☐ VISA ☐ M/C EXPIR.

No. COD orders accepted. Please send, check, money order or cash (by certified mail) with order, or charge to your Master Card and add 3.1% surcharge to order total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international postal money order. Order with confidence—satisfaction guaranteed.

SUB TOTAL	
POSTAGE & HANDLING	
5% WV SALES TAX	
M/C SURCHARGE 3.1%	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

PLEASE ORDER TITLES BY NUMBER!

THE NORDIC PRESS

ARYANS OBSERVE KINK DAY

It isn't too early to begin your planning to make the holiday a complete flop for ZOG but a victory for Aryans. Yes, plan now for you and your family to boycott the 1987 observance of national kink day. When ZOG imposed the observance of a national holiday to honor Michael King, aka Martin Luther King, they expected the country to join in the festivities honoring a communist dupe. Aryans, though, will have different plans.

As the Jews, kinks and other down-breeds unite in your community to slavishly honor communism's hero, make certain you and your family are counted out! January 19 will be the day of America's shame in 1987, and if your children's school is to mark the occasion, make certain your children are absent. If your place of employment is to slobber over the commie kink, then the Aryan "flu" will keep you at home.

There are many, and there will be many more, articles in our racial journals outlining the role played by King in our country's disgrace and degradation, we will not cite chapter and verse here. This message is one of joy, count yourself out of any semblance of participation. Let the kinks and kikes unite in a day of "chittlins" and bagels, but, let them look in vain for an Aryan face in any of their gatherings. Let them look in vain for any Aryan money or support. Let each Aryan and each Aryan family unite to remember the martyrs of our racial cause now incarcerated by the ZOG courts and to pay homage to those who have fallen.

Let each Aryan community hold a solemn but joyful ceremony in which the names of the martyrs are remembered and their deeds retold for the education of each adult and child attending. There can be no more fitting resistance to ZOG and the kink/kike connection than the gathering of Aryans to mark their own heroes, and to gather communal strength and resolve for the Aryan struggle which is now upon us. We find joy in the knowledge we have the Aryan warrior's spirit within us, and strength in the knowledge our Aryan comrades are at last uniting in common cause. Aryans, Awake, Resist--United we shall prevail!

"Political parties are prone to enter compromises; but a Weltanschauung never does this. A political party is inclined to adjust its teachings with a view to meeting those of its opponents, but a Weltanschauung proclaims its own infallibility."
Adolf Hitler

* * * * *

THE TARNISHED EMBLEM

Anyone engaged in a battle against seemingly impossible odds finds, on more than one occasion, feelings of frustration, even despair. I felt those feelings today as I held a metal cap badge in my hands. Its metallic surface was dark and tarnished. The stern eagle, grasping in its talons a wreath-encircled swastika, was barely visible. It was as if the dreams and ideals of those who had created this symbol had gone, forever, leaving but a tarnished bit of stamped metal behind, as an artifact of a time gone by.

What could I, one individual, do to salvage those ideals? The tiny eagle in my hand was a far cry from the massive eagles once adorning the public and party edifices in Germany to reflect the concept of Aryan purity and unity. Their ideals, their Weltanschauung, represented by the eagle and the swastika it proudly carried, were, it seemed, as distant from me in time and reality as the days and people of nearly half a century ago who lived for those symbols and those ideals. Here I sat, alone, holding an SS symbol of glory and honor now deemed abhorrent by a large portion of the Aryan people. A sense of futility nearly overwhelmed me. What can I, one individual, with no power, no means of influencing others, hope to do in this time of darkness?

Then, by habit, I found my old Blitz cloth and began to rub the surface of the badge. In a few moments it glowed with life. Its gleaming surface no longer carried the accumulated tarnish of neglect, the proud eagle once more said, "Aryan, Awake!" Perhaps none but I now hears its message, but I hear it. As I hear it, then I can share it with others. The sharing may be no more than my living my life as an Aryan, shunning the services and products of the destroyers of my race and culture, and honoring my family, my blood and the soil which nurtures us.

The time of depression passed and, for me, the glorious dawn of the New Order again brightened the horizon. The

success or failure of the New Order depends upon one person, and one person alone—me! If I am true to the Blood of my race, then my race will continue. If I boycott the products and services of the Jew who would destroy me, then I make him weak and strengthen my own race. If I honor and support my family, insuring their well being and education, then the Aryan family is alive and well If I do nothing to contaminate the soil, water, and air which gave me birth, while shunning the products of the contaminators, then there is still one patch of Mother Earth dedicated to the natural order of Aryan life. My circle of influence may be small, but it is real. The eagle and its precious burden flourishes here!

One man, Adolf Hitler, carried the same vision, the same dream for an Aryan future. His struggle, too, was uphill, blocked at nearly every turn by those he came to lead. But, through his genius, his determination, he gained a foothold in history, he placed the New Order upon the plane of the attainable—he showed, through his life's work, what I, too, may obtain. The New Order is not dead. It lives and flourishes in me!

"The will, the yearning and indeed the strength of thousands of people are in each individual."

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

* * * * *

THE ARYAN FAMILY IS OUR MOST FORMIDABLE WEAPON FOR SURVIVAL.

The values seem small, of not too much importance in the great world of today. We look about us and we see the absolute necessity for a new and larger car, for a vacation in some "exotic" part of the globe, and for that bit of plastic which will provide it all—and thralldom as well. What can fleeting memories of a mother's love, or a father's guidance and care mean? Nothing, of course, if you have had little of the former and none of the latter.

Reflect upon your own life. If you grew to be an adult in a home with a mother and a father, you are becoming something of a novelty in Western lands today. If you lived in one home with your parents all during your childhood, then you are even more of an oddity, for we have become a population of wanderers. We seek the phantom of not only new and better mates

but new and better jobs, houses, cars, all of the material things of this world which our society tells us are the important aspects of our life. Success is judged by the amount of one's acquired wealth.

We look down upon the family with several children whose father toils each day to provide the necessities for his brood while his wife is forced into the menial role of "housewife." The poor woman's entire life is ruined because she is tied to her children, to their daily care, to their education. We blame it on today's hectic pace when our own children are found to be drug users, our daughters are either the bearers of bastard children or are aborted by the friendly folks at the neighborhood abortion mill—financed by our tax dollars. We do not see the loving family circle about that other humble table as the family strength of our race as they unite to share a meal prepared by loving hands.

Nor do we look into the subject matter force-fed into our children at the public schools. Life is too short to be wasted on such trivials as understanding the contents of the textbooks, or investigating the background of the teachers, or the philosophy of the national organizations which now have complete—well, nearly so—control of classroom education. More important is our meeting on the golf course or attending the cocktail party where booze, dope, and sex reflect the fact we have "arrived" and are part of the "today scene."

We take it for granted that man and wife must both work, must both bring in a pay check, for how else can the necessities of life be assured? How can the payments on the two cars, the jet ski, and last year's drunken binge at the beach resort be paid for? How indeed? Life has become so simple. It is devoted to the acquisition of material signs of affluence, emotions are regulated by the intake of narcotics, and the care of our children can mercifully be left to the state. It is life in the fast lane—leading to oblivion!

As the material world comes crashing down, as the dopers and race mixers of the 20th Century look upon the world through the distortion of reality prompted by their governments, they just might see the passing of the Aryan family. Such is the goal of those who are nearly complete in their task of destroying the strongest bastion of Aryan strength—the family. The family has brought the Aryan through from the misty times of the past to today. It was within the family circle the lessons of love, honor, responsibility, and faith in our folk were learned. When

we pass those responsibilities into the hands of the Jew-communist doctrinares infesting the government and schools we have abrogated our racial heritage. Those who have lost the family have lost their reason for living.

Look closely at your own life. What have you given to your family? The new car does not count, nor the flashy clothing or television, nor any of the material trappings of our tinsel society. Have you given of yourself? Have you taken time to be with your children, to understand what they are reading, what they are being taught, and correcting the errors which the system drums into their receptive minds? Have you assured they have a home filled with love and care where they can escape the degradation of the materialism of today? Have you taken steps to insure they have Aryan children with whom they may play and associate, that your Aryan friends and their children may come into your home for an evening or day of wholesome recreation? These things cost nothing.

Your Aryan friends will not judge you by the outer trappings but by the inner strength of your life. They will rejoice with you in the warmth and love radiated by your Aryan family, they will find strength in the wholesome food which graces your table. Remember the simple fare of Adolf Hitler and the honor given to the family by the National Socialists in the Germany of the Golden Era. No higher honor was attained than the recognition given to Aryan mothers in that time. No value was placed upon the false, the unworthy. The value of one's life was reflected in service to family and to folk, to the fulfillment of Aryan destiny—the betterment of our race through the purity of our blood.

The National Socialist of today must simplify. Reduce your material possessions to the absolute minimum which will insure good health and comfort. Escape the cycle of credit buying and you free yourself and your loved ones from the yoke of the Jew. Teach your children by example and guide them in the study of the lessons of our Aryan people and our accomplishments. Show them the true meaning of the Aryan's love for family by example. A home where the mother raises her young securely, where all of the family come with joy at the ending of each day to share in the warmth and love of one another. Where the father is grateful for the opportunity to be responsible for the material, educational, and spiritual guidance of his family and shares these responsibilities with his wife who teaches the graces of love and sharing to her children. Sharing

in the duties of the home, sharing in the obligations of one to another today, and through life.

The Aryan family is the most dangerous threat to the world view of the Jew. The Aryan family is rapidly moving to extinction by the deliberate manipulation of government. The government has already destroyed the Negro family in the United States, and the Aryan family is nearly gone. The route to survival lies in the family. Within the family the Aryan blood is secure, within the family is the hope for our future. There will be no "Aryan Nation," no "New Order," no tomorrow at all for the Aryan if the family is allowed to die.

Aryans group together not as individuals, we group together as extensions of our respective families. If we do not have Aryan values inculcated in the home from childhood, then the individual's chance of random encounter with those who possess the Aryan spirit become slight. It is an Aryan community which has been our bulwark, for from the Aryan family come Aryan warriors. From Aryan warriors will come the survival of our race. As the Aryan family is deliberately destroyed, so too is the Aryan warrior. Only you, today, can stop the process which otherwise will destroy us. The survival and strength of the Aryan family is crucial. If the battle is won, we survive as a race, if lost, we sink into the oblivion of racial miscegenation and are one with the mud races.

"He who would live must fight. He who does not wish to fight in this world, where permanent struggle is the law of life, has not the right to exist."

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES – NO FICTION!
NO I.D. REQUIRED – FREE ACCESS

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE
ON-LINE 24 HOURS

RUDOLF HESS:
PRISONER OF VENGEANCE

THE STORY OF A MAN WHO MADE MORE SACRIFICES FOR WORLD PEACE IN OUR CENTURY THAN THE REST OF MANKIND PUT TOGETHER, AS TOLD

by
Colin Jordan.

THE PLANE sought refuge from its pursuers in the evening haze—for it was German, they were British, the date was 10 May 1941 and the war was 1½ years old. Escaping the two Spitfires, the Messerschmitt 110 continued its 900-mile flight, crossing the Northumberland coast, dipping dangerously low over fields and villages to avoid detection, its fuel, barely enough for the one-way trip, dwindling alarmingly. Entering Scotland and reaching the vicinity of its objective, the home of the Duke of Hamilton, the plane's pilot, all alone, made in the darkness his very first parachute descent.

The man was the Deputy Leader of Germany, Rudolf Hess. He had risked his life and staked his freedom in a feat of flying which Luftwaffe expert Colonel Udet had told Hitler was impossible. He did it, not to wreak some special destruction on Britain, but to bring peace between two brother nations who, together in alliance, could have assured the security and prosperity of the white peoples of this globe for many generations to come. History holds few, if any, more momentous occasions or more daring acts of benevolence. No-one deserves the Nobel Peace Prize more than this man.

Anglo-German accord within a European settlement had been the bedrock of belief with both Hitler and Hess throughout their political lives. Both were appalled when Britain declared war on Germany in September 1939, on the spurious pretext of an agreement to defend Poland against wholly 'unjustifiable German demands' for the return of German territory. This pretext simply masked Britain's subjection to those sinister forces who were intent on destroying Germany and Britain

in a fratricidal war, and it was anyway shown to be pure humbug when later the Russians moved in on the eastern half of Poland—and Britain did nothing.

HITLER'S PEACE PATH

Hess, as Hitler's Deputy, was no newcomer to moves for peace. At the very outset of his coming to power, Hitler, in the Reichstag on 17 May 1933, had proposed general disarmament. Despite no response, he had next proposed on 4 October of that year at least some limitations on armaments. Despite no response again, he had on 21 May 1935 again proposed limitation, including the restriction of bombing to actual battle zones as preparatory to banning all bombing. Despite yet again no response, he had on 31 March 1936 put forward a peace plan including limitations on bombing and shelling. Yet again there had been no response from Britain and the other 'democracies.' Nevertheless, at the height of the Polish crisis Hitler, on 24 August 1939, had proposed an agreement which included a promise to help protect the British Empire. Britain, in the greatest act of folly in her history, had answered this with the commencement of a calamitous war which led to the ruin of that Empire.

Having quickly defeated the Polish stalking horse, Hitler, on 6 October 1939, had called for a peace conference, and on 9 October the German Government had said it would accept American mediation with Washington as the venue. Three days later Britain had intimated rejection. Having next defeated France and caused the British Expeditionary Force to depart from the shores of that country, Hitler, accompanied by Hess, made in the Reichstag, on 19 July 1940, what he called "an appeal once more to reason and common sense in Great Britain," saying, "I see no reason why this war should go on," and demanding no forfeitures from the foe for her defeat on the Continent. One hour later Sefton Delmer, in charge of German-language programmes for the BBC, had given the following answer, endorsed by the Government in Parliament: "Mr. Hitler. . . let me tell you what we here in Britain think of this appeal of yours . . . we hurl it right back at you, right in your evil-smelling teeth."

CHURCHILL WANTED WAR

Churchill, that catastrophic conjurer of patriotic emotions for alien interests and inimical ends, had by now become Prime Minister, thanks to the war he had so long worked for as his necessary theatre for fame. When, the month after Hitler's peace speech, he had found that 3 of the 6 members of his Cabinet were inclined to peace, he sought to scotch this untoward development by ordering an air raid on Berlin at a time when Hitler had ordered that British cities should not be bombed.

When informed in 1941 that Hess had come to Britain to make peace, this prime cause of the "blood, toil, tears, and sweat" which his war cost the British people retorted that this arrival (of a truer friend of Britain than he ever was) would not interfere with his enjoyment of a film featuring the Marx Brothers.

Thus, instead of responding sensibly to Hess's mission, and thereby saving millions of lives, and preventing the seizure of half of Europe by Moscow, bewitched Britain, under the spell of the bloodthirsty drunkard of Downing Street, misdirected a magnificence of national spirit to the cause of killing as many of Hess's compatriots as possible, and destroying as much of their country as possible, to the enormous delight of the foul fraternity who behind the scenes pulled the strings of political puppetry.

HESS UNDER TREATMENT

From Scotland Hess was brought South, incarcerated briefly in the Tower of London, and then taken to Mytchett Place, a requisitioned mansion near Alderson. There he was subjected to various forms of 'treatment' designed to extract information from him, and to mould him to the propaganda purposes of the Churchillian warmongers. This accounts for their allegations that he required 'psychiatric observation,' as it does for Hess's faked loss of memory as a measure of self-protection against the interrogations, and his complaints that chemicals were being put in his food and drink; and it explains their subsequent depiction of him as 'deranged' when they failed to get what they wanted out of him.

As an example of the abuse of one who, if not accorded the courtesy of an ambassador of peace, at least deserved the rights of a prisoner of war under the Geneva Convention—which

forbade the solitary confinement accorded to him, Hess was confronted with a faked copy of the *Daily Telegraph* of 20 June 1941 containing a report of an interview Hitler gave to a former U.S. Ambassador in Belgium, doctored to give the impression that Hitler had spoken of Hess as a madman. The hope was that this forgery would turn Hess against Hitler, and cause him to give away information in retaliation.

Described in the *Daily Telegraph* of 22 March 1971, this trick, which completely failed, was the bright idea of the same Sefton Delmer we have encountered earlier. He headed a special unit for the use of deceit in the cause of democracy, the arch-deceiver. In his memoirs, *The Germans and I*, he testified to the unlimited skullduggery practised by his band of 'truth-benders,' as they were known.

Hess's son, Wolf Rüdiger Hess, in his new book, *My Father Rudolf Hess* (£15.50 postfree UK, £16.00 abroad, from *Gothic Ripples*, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, N. Yorks. HG3 5JQ England) tells of another of Delmer's forged newspapers, this one reporting that Frau Hess had told the Berlin police that she had drugged her husband to put him under the influence of British hypnotists to cause him to come into British captivity. Delmer, having been a Fleet Street journalist, was well trained in the way in which truth can be bent in the 'free press' of a democracy.

COMPLAINT TO THE KING

Such was the maltreatment of Hess that in June 1941 he tried unsuccessfully to commit suicide, and in November 1941 he wrote these words to King George VI: "I came to England banking on the fairness of the English people . . . Could I not expect all the more to be met by fairness, having come not as an enemy—especially as I came to England unarmed, at the risk of my life, to try to end the hostilities between our two peoples."

Hess also composed a memorandum at that time, which, with prophetic insight, stated: "A victory for England would be a victory for the Bolsheviks. A victory of the Bolsheviks would mean sooner or later their advance into Germany and the rest of Europe . . . If England's desire to weaken Germany were fulfilled, the Bolshevik State would become the strongest military power on earth. . ."

These two items are culled from the papers of Lt. Col. A.J.B. Larcombe (disclosed in the *Sunday Telegraph*, 13 December 1981) who in 1945 escorted Hess to Nuremberg; for when, after four long years of further slaughter, Churchill's blood lust was finally satisfied in the infinite misery of Germany's unconditional surrender, Hess went home to Germany, not as an honoured peacemaker, not as a released prisoner of war, but instead as an alleged criminal—victim of vengeance, which under Churchill's V sign, was the accompaniment of a democratic victory.

VENUE FOR VENGEANCE

Nuremberg was carefully chosen as the venue for this particular act of vengeance. Over the roofs of its medieval quarter Hitler's plane had been wont to descend on its arrival for the gigantic processions through the streets of the city of the exultant manhood of a Germany reborn. So, with true Old Testament spite, high explosive and incendiary bombs had been generously rained down on that architectural treasure house to destroy the setting for the great spectacles of National Socialism; and so now to Nuremberg Hess and the other captured leaders were conveyed for a festival of vengeance masquerading as an exposition of justice, opening in November 1945 and extending a whole year till October 1946.

While outside the courtroom of the International Military Tribunal the gaping craters, the hillockss of rubble, and the remnants of homes all testified for Hess against his accusers, inside the place he who had sought to save Europe from all this was charged and convicted of crimes against peace and conspiracy to commit such crimes, and was sentenced to imprisonment for life. Of the other two counts in the four-count indictment against Hess, namely of war crimes and crimes against humanity, even that crooked caricature of a court had to stop short of conviction. Those proceedings at Nuremberg, which have been the sole basis for the caging of Hess for half a lifetime, were nothing less than a complete perversion of justice which, in reality, condemned not the accused but the accusers.

UNDER JEWISH MANAGEMEMT

"It was the World Jewish Congress which had secured the holding of the Nuremberg Trials at which it had provided expert advice and much valuable evidence," boasted Congress spokesman Rabbi M. Perlzweig in the London *Jewish Chronicle*, 16

December 1949.

Members of Rabbi Perlzweig's triumphant tribe were abundant on the staff of the Nuremberg Tribunal and its associated agencies, ranging from Col. B. C. Andrus, in charge of the emaciated prisoners kept in unheated pens under the harshest conditions and with floodlights shining on them all night, to the hangman, John C. Woods, who, on a Jewish feastday, killed with a slow-death-drop 11 of the 23 defendants, ensuring that, for example, Field Marshall Keitel took 24 minutes to die (*Nuremberg: A Nation on Trial*, by German historian Werner Maser). The bodies of the dead were then cremated at Munich, birthplace of National Socialism, and the ashes were dumped in the River Isar.

Hess and the others sentenced to imprisonment were then taken to the execution room and made to clean up the mess made by the deliberately prolonged murder of their colleagues.

The charges against Hess and his associates were inventions without precedent, unknown in German and other European penal codes, incompatible with the theory and usage of international law, and applied retroactively and thus contrary to all normal legal practice. They were additionally invalid because applied with perverted partiality by this victors' tribunal whose eight judges included, along with two each from Britain, France, and the U.S.A., two from the Soviet Union, a country which had been expelled from the League of Nations for its aggression against Finland in 1939—precisely the kind of offence for which Hess was convicted—and which, furthermore, put more people in concentration camps and exterminated more opponents than any other country in modern times. One of the Soviet pair was none other than I. Nikitchenko, who had been in charge of Stalin's show trials.

ONE-SIDED 'JUSTICE'

This Allied tribunal, however, had concern only for the alleged wrongdoings of the Germans, and none whatsoever for any comparable conduct by its own side. Thus, for example, in relation to Hess's conviction no cognisance was taken of the British invasions of Iceland in 1940 and Syria and Iran in 1941, or Britain's plan to invade Norway in 1940.

Commented Lt. Col. Liddell-Hart in his *History of the Second World War* (pages 58/59): "One of the most questionable points of the Nuremberg Trials was that the planning and

execution of aggression against Norway was put among the major charges against the Germans . . . Such a course was one of the most palpable cases of hypocrisy in history."

The truth is that Germany got to know of *British* plans to invade Norway and thence Sweden in order, among other things, to stop the vital supply of Swedish iron ore to the German armament industry, and the Germans got into Norway to prevent this just hours ahead of the British. British Cabinet and Foreign Office papers, newly released to the Public Record Office, were shown by the *Daily Telegraph* of 1 January 1971 to disclose that, as far back as December 1939, Britain and France plotted to send regular troops, in the guise of volunteers to aid Finland against Russian aggression, but with the real aim of stopping the Swedish supplies of ore to Germany. This particular violation of neutrality was prevented by the Swedish refusal to signify sanction for the transit of the bogus 'defenders of Finland' across Swedish territory, but it did not stop Churchill, then First Lord of the Admiralty, continuing to scheme to the same end, and to dispatch an invasion force to Norway which was beaten to its destination by the German counter-move.

ALLIED ATROCITIES CONDONED

While Hess was charged unsuccessfully, and others successfully, with crimes of war and crimes against humanity, the atrocities of the Allies were treated as inadmissible as evidence by their judicial hirelings at Nuremberg. Yet former tank major Desmond Flower, MC, then Deputy Chairman of publishers Cassell & Co., was quoted in the *Sunday Dispatch* of London on 15 April 1956 as stating that during the invasion of Europe British soldiers shot prisoners of war and civilians, and looted and wantonly destroyed civilian property; and more recently, Max Hastings in his *Operation Overloard* recorded that the shooting of German prisoners was a common Allied practice.

The defence was barred from mentioning such shootings, and from introducing the British Army Manual of Irregular Warfare, which advocated the same activity the defendants were charged with and punished for. Similarly, the defence was barred from citing the deliberate mass slaughter of German civilians at Dresden, Hamburg, and elsewhere in Germany by the British and American bombing raids. Summarising the disqualifying double-standard demonstrated by the tribunal, even Robert H. Jackson, the chief American prosecutor, ad-

mitted in a letter to the then President Truman: "The Allies have done or are doing the very same things we are prosecuting the Germans for." (*Justice at Nuremberg*, Robert E. Conot, p. 68).

HANDICAPPED DEFENCE

Not only were the purview and composition of the tribunal a travesty of justice, so too were its ways and means. The London Agreement which set it up laid down that its constitutionality could not be challenged. Its Article 19 decreed that "The Tribunal shall not be bound by technical rules of evidence"—so that it could dispense with the normal safeguards against injustice. Article 21 of the same document decreed that "The Tribunal shall not require proof of facts of common knowledge"—so that it could treat as unquestionable contentions advantageous to the prosecution.

Defense staff had to work in a dimly lit room under constant surveillance by American military police, faced continual obstruction in collecting evidence, and were not allowed to see prosecution material before its submission. Werner Maser, above cited, showed that among other measures designed to pervert justice prosecution witnesses were beaten until they gave the desired 'evidence,' many defence witnesses were not allowed to appear, agreements to advise the defence of topics to be examined the next day were not kept, the defence was not allowed to have copies of many prosecution documents of evidence, defence documents had to be sifted by the prosecution before they could be submitted, and many of these documents were confiscated or stolen.

Hess was not allowed to conduct his own defence, despite provision in the tribunal's charter, and, when he sought to exercise his right to make a closing statement, he was cut short with the ruling that he must be brief.

PROSECUTION FORGERIES

Falsified material was used by the prosecution to secure the convictions of Hess and the others. The private file of the chief American prosecutor revealed that newsreels shown as evidence were doctored by his staff (David Irving, *The War Path*)

Allied prosecution exhibit USSR-378 was the book by Herman Rauschning, *Hitler Speaks*, purporting to be Hitler's most intimate views and plans as revealed through a great many private conversations with the author, including the intention to incorporate Africa, South America, and eventually the U.S.A. in a global empire, and the statement, "Do I propose to exterminate entire nationalities? Yes, it will add up to that . . ." Swiss historian Wolfgang Haenal, after 5 years' investigation, has revealed that this almost unknown provincial official only met Hitler four times and never alone, and the material is pure fiction. The German magazine *Der Spiegel*, 7 September 1985, called it "a falsification, an historical distortion from the first to the last page . . ."

Another falsification was prosecution exhibit 386-PS, the Hossbach Protocol, used to prove that Hitler planned aggressive war, and thus that Hess, as his Deputy, was culpably a party to it. West Berlin lawyer, Dankwart Kluge, has shown in a book published in 1980 that the Allied authorities got hold of a copy someone else made of a note made by a Col. Hossbach of the proceedings of a conference with Hitler that he and others attended in 1937, and substantially altered it. In his eventual memoirs Hossbach admitted that Hitler did not outline any war plan at the conference, and British historian A.J.P. Taylor (*An Old Man's Diary*, 1984), rejecting the Nuremberg exhibit as a forgery, said: "No evidence that Hitler planned an aggressive war has ever been produced." Thus Hess's conviction was counterfeit.

HESS'S BIRTHDAY

Forty years after the Nuremberg festival of vengeance, the pale light of the early morning brought to sight the bare furnishings—bed, table, and chair—of a small barred room in Spandau Prison, West Berin, where on 26 April 1986 Rudolf Hess reached his 92nd birthday, and at 6 a.m. the guard obliged him to rise. There were no birthday cards from the public to greet the old man, for these, Christmas cards and all other mail, are denied him, apart from a single letter per week to and from his family.

He may have a visit from his wife or son for a single hour each month, but needs to remember the rule to keep two full yards away from his loved one. Never must he touch his visitor. With that visitor will also attend the British, French, American, and Russian prison commandants, and, for the benefit of the latter, every word uttered will be loudly translated into Russian,

so the prisoner must always remember to speak slowly.

Hess spent his birthday trying to read the four newspapers he is allowed daily, and one of the four books he is allowed monthly; a difficult matter despite the combination of spectacles and a magnifying glass because he is now blind in one eye and has a detached retina in the other one which is inoperable because of his age, and increasingly reduces his sight; so he must make the most of his remaining time before total darkness is added to his imprisonment. His reading matter must exclude anything relating to his case, his past, or National Socialist Germany in general, and any notes he makes are taken away and destroyed.

For him to watch television, a concession now allowed him but similarly censored, he needs to apply a week in advance, specifying the desired programme. News bulletins and programmes of contemporary history are not allowed.

Weather permitting—and despite oedema of the legs and a weakness in the thigh bones which causes his knee joints to give way so that he falls and cannot get up unaided—he could go down to shuffle around the exercise ground, where he has already walked the equivalent of three times around the world, or to tend the garden plot which gives him pleasure. While so doing he could cast a glance in the direction of the prison basement where already his coffin stands waiting for him, destined for immediate cremation, his ashes to be denied to his family, and disposed of secretly.

SPANDAU'S SECRECY

The four custodial powers maintain to this day a secrecy concerning Hess's prison conditions and the state of his health which can only be seen as a cloak for culpability. Thus the British Foreign Office replied on 5 March 1985: "Mr. Jordan asks five specific questions in his letter. I regret that I cannot supply him with specific answers on the conditions of Hess's imprisonment. The Spandau Prison regulations are confidential. The consent of the Four Powers, including the Russians, would be needed for their publication. The same applies to details of Hess's medical condition."

When on Hess's 92nd birthday this writer asked the British Foreign Secretary if he would mark the occasion by asking the other three powers to end this secrecy—and at the same time to agree to end restrictions on Hess's mail, reading, and television—the reply was: "It is not possible, in Hess's own interests, to give details of Allied proposals." Thus secrecy concerning secrecy is the name of their game.

A fortnight following our last look at Spandau's solitary prisoner, it was 10 May 1986, and the 45th anniversary of his flight to Britain. Even after more than 16,000 days of imprisonment he can still sharply remember his feeling as the plane left German soil at Augsburg around 5.45 p.m. When his feet next touched ground a few hours later in Lanarkshire, it was to start nearly half a century of captivity.

LETTER TO THATCHER

On the same anniversary in 1986 this writer yet again tackled the British Government regarding the release of Rudolf Hess, writing the following letter to Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher, which so far has only received bare acknowledgement:

"I write to you this day, the 10th May, the anniversary of Rudolf Hess's flight to Britain in 1941, and thus the completion of 45 years of his imprisonment, to ask if you will mark this occasion by making another approach now to the Soviet Union to agree to the release of this very old and partly blind prisoner whose 92nd birthday took place a fortnight ago.

"I appreciate that the British Government maintains that it has made a number of such approaches over the past years without success, but I do put it to you that Britain has a special responsibility in the matter in that Hess first lost his liberty in consequence of his endeavour to make peace between our country and his through a singularly courageous feat of flying. I therefore submit that it will be shameful for Britain, if she fails now, while there is still time, to urge in the strongest possible way the Soviet Union—which she contents is the only one of the four custodial powers objecting—to agree to Hess's immediate release, and instead wait and allow the problem to be removed by his death which cannot be far off.

"In conjunction with this, I wish here to ask you to reconsider the British Government's present decision to keep its papers on Rudolf Hess secret till the year of 2017, and instead authorise public access to those papers as a gesture of good faith in accord with its claim to favour Hess's release; since otherwise the maintenance of this secrecy can but give rise to the belief that the Government has something damaging to hide by this secrecy."

BRITAIN'S EXCUSES

The British Government maintains the pose that, while favouring the release of Hess, it cannot during one of the months when, in rotation with other powers, it has control of Spandau, either free him, or in lieu place him in some other and more comfortable custody, because this would be to break an agreement with the Russians which would be immoral, and also inexpedient in jeopardising to our detriment other agreements with them. This argument is unconvincing. Firstly, it is morally preferable to break a wrongful agreement than to continue it—and Hess's continued imprisonment at his age and after so many years on account of a wrongful conviction at Nuremberg is beyond question monstrously wrongful—while the Russians, on account of the number of agreements they have broken at their convenience, including, according to the *Washington Enquirer* (21 September 1984), 17 arms control commitments between 1958 and 1983, are hardly entitled to invoke integrity in their favour.

Secondly, the Russians, being by doctrine and practice devoted to keeping agreements only if and as along they suit their purposes, would not be likely to let their huffing and puffing over the release of Hess without their approval ultimately interfere with their disposition concerning other agreements. One is therefore led by this reasoning to view the British Government's decision to keep its Hess papers secret till 2017—and thus till after not only Hess is dead, but almost everyone else who was an adult at the time of his flight—as a powerful clue to false pretences on its part. Indeed this writer believes, not only that those papers are likely to show something of potentiality for peace still prevailing in Britain in 1941 as a response to Hess's mission, which Churchill and his cronies were intent on suppressing in their lust for war, but also the fact that, just as Hitler only narrowly forestalled by hours Churchill's plan to violate Scandinavian neutrality in 1940, so too a year later he only narrowly forestalled by days Stalin's plan to launch a surprise attack on Germany in violation of the pact between them.

HESS SILENCED

Did not Hess—aware from German intelligence of the Russian preparations to attack then proceeding, necessitating the swift German counterattack then being planned—time his flight when he did in the knowledge that the great struggle for Europe against Bolshevism was about to begin, a struggle in which Britain should not figure on the side of the latter?

Did not Churchill realise that this was his chance to destroy, with the help of Stalin's hordes, the hated champion of European Civilisation, and thus to realise his consuming ambition to strut across the pages of history as a conquering warlord? Had he not already conspired with Stalin to this end in his approaches starting in 1940, just as he had conspired with the Czechs and taken their bribes in 1938 to help bring the war about (David Irving: *The War Path*, p. 136), and had conspired with Roosevelt to bring American into it, as coding clerk Tyler Kent discovered —later being silenced by imprisonment?

Did not Churchill determine to silence Hess by confinement, and have not successive British Governments kept the Hess papers secret, and in league with their wartime allies kept Hess imprisoned, precisely because this prisoner of peace knows too much and could tell too much, destroying their fictions of rectitude, and thereby exposing their crime in detaining him?

Are they not, one and all, despite their pretences, determined to keep Hess caged in Spandau until the day death silences him forever—because, if freed and free to talk, he would as a result be acquitted by all fair opinion, while Churchill would be condemned and the conception of his 'just' war against Germany would collapse? Democracy's misrulers could not withstand the damage thus done to the very foundations of their essential edifice of lies.

HIS VICTORY

Within the prison walls of Spandau the subject of our speculation will tonight have his spectacles removed at 10 p.m. lest his fumbling fingers beneath the bedclothes manage to break the glass, and use it to end his torment prematurely. Throughout the drab procession of days and nights across the dreary decades his sustaining strength has been the satisfaction of knowing that, despite everything, he has beaten them because he has kept faith. As against all uncertainties concerning him stands the certainty of his steadfastness. Had he been a mere fellow traveler, like technocrat Speer, or some lesser believer or weaker character, he could perhaps have bought his release by penitential recantation, plus an undertaking to be silent on what

his captors desire to be kept secret. Democracy and its cousin Communism would dearly love to release and parade a beaten and repentant Hess, as a token of their 'compassion,' and have him recite all their proclaimed evils of National Socalism.

But they are doomed to disappoinment. He who uttered the following words of defiance to the judicial vultures of Nuremberg amid the ruins of Aryan renaissance will never give in, and, in his triumph of the will, holds high a torch of honour to the remembrance, redemption, and revival of that renaissance:

"It has been my privilege to serve for many years under the greatest son to whom my people has given birth in its thousand years of history . . . If I were to begin all over again, I would act just as I have acted, even if I knew that in the end I would meet a fiery death at the stake."

Stünde ich wieder am Anfang
würde ich wieder handeln
wie ich handelte.
Auch wenn ich wüßte,
daß am Ende
ein Scheiterhaufen für
meinen Flammentod brennt.
Gleichgültig was Menschen tun
dereinst stehe ich vor dem
Richterstuhl des Ewigen
ihm werde ich
mich verantworten
und ich weiß:
Er spricht mich frei!

Schlußworte von Rudolf Hess
Stellvertreter des Führers
vor dem Nürnberger Tribunal 1946

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

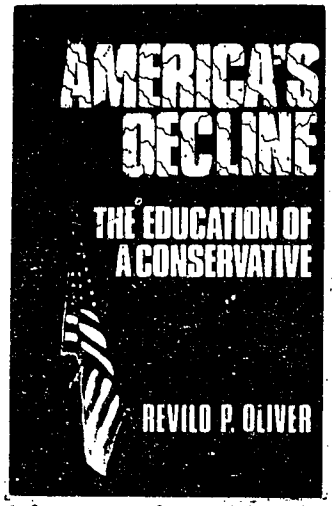

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 17

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: An Overgrown Story, page 1; *AD ASTRA PER ASPERA*, page 4; *SIC TRANSIT*, page 8; Our Last Chance, page 9; Hark, Hark, the Dogs Do Bark!, page 16. TOWARD REALISM IN UNDERSTANDING THE ORIGINS AND DEVELOPMENT OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 44. THE POLITICAL BATTLE FOR VICTORY, by The Nordic Press, page 51. NOTES ON RACIAL IDEALISM, by Allan Callahan, page 54.

VOL. 14 — NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

AN OVERGROWN STORY

Over the past year or two, several correspondents, one of whom enclosed a copy of a published newsletter, have enlightened me about the true origin of the famous colossal statue of the goddess Eleutheria, who, most inappropriately wearing the radial crown of Apollo Helios, stands on a monumental pedestal at the entrance to the harbor of New York City. As is well known, the statue was given by a group of Frenchmen and Jews who collected money for it, even from French schoolchildren, and, whatever the intention of the donors, some tawdry verses by an enemy alien were inscribed on the pedestal to advertise the United States as the world's garbage dump for anthropoid refuse.

The information sent me was timely, since, on the fourth of July of this year [1986], the memory of the founders of the American Republic was desecrated by a series of vulgar shows and exhibitions, largely directed by Jews for profit, centered about the colossal statue and intended to convince stupid Americans that it was so noble of them to throw away the country they once had and put it on the world's trash-heap. The ceremonies were so disgusting that another correspondent, who witnessed most of them, suggested that the thing to do with the statue was pack it up and ship it back to France.

Now the story sent to me was that the statue was one that the Alsatian sculptor, Auguste Bartholdi, had designed for erection at the entrance of the Panama Canal, when that great project was completed by Count Ferdinand de Lesseps, who wanted to repeat his triumph of engineering in the Suez Canal. When it became apparent that the French corporation headed by De Lesseps could never complete the canal across the Isthmus of Panama, Bartholdi's work, with slight changes, was converted into a statue of Eleutheria, the goddess whom the Romans

called Libertas, for presentation to the United States. One version of the story adds that the collection of money in France served as a cover for subversive propaganda against the government of the French Emperor, Napoleon III.

The story was obviously wrong, made impossible by chronological considerations. The use of the proposed statue for covert propaganda against Napoleon III does not fit, because Bartholdi's first public proposal of the project was made in 1871, after the Franco-Prussian War and the consequent fall of the Second Empire. His proposal, furthermore, was made eight years before a French consortium decided to build a canal across the Isthmus of Panama and asked the aged Count de Lesseps to head the corporation and direct the work. And finally, the statue was erected on Bedloes Island and dedicated in 1886, two years before the Panama Company became bankrupt and probably before anyone not "on the inside" could have known why it would inevitably end in bankruptcy. (France, after the fall of the Second Empire, was a "democracy" like the United States, so the company was simply looted by great financiers and their accomplices in the Chambre de Députés, who by clever propaganda shifted the onus of their guilt to Count de Lesseps and his son, and had them prosecuted for it by the corrupt government. The real scandal was concealed from the public until it was exposed, years later, by Dumont and other wicked "anti-Semites," who did not know that Jews can do no wrong.) And the statue was dedicated more than twelve years before anyone could be certain that the French Canal project, on which work was carried on, sometimes desultorily, by a successor corporation, would fail and be sold to the United States through more of the noisome corruption that is a necessary part of "democracy" and constitutes its chief charm.

The story was therefore a canard, but it did not seem to be merely a malicious invention, such as is so common in the Jews' newspapers and other media of communciation and misinformation. On the contrary, it had the characteristics of a story that has grown about a kernel of fact by more or less innocent misunderstanding and imaginative elaboration. The only thing of which one could be certain without some little research was that Bartholdi had wanted to produce a modern counterpart of the famous Colossus of Rhodes, a huge statue of Apollo Helios created by Chares, a pupil of Praxiteles, for the Republic of Rhodes; it was erected at the entrance to the harbor of Rhodes and dedicated in 290 B.C. (It stood there until it was over-

thrown by an earthquake. The prostrate figure, still one of the marvels of the ancient world, lay there for centuries until a wily Jew, with the instincts of his race, bought it from the impoverished people of Rhodes and melted the bronze for use in the highly profitable manufacture of weapons.) Bartholdi, therefore, must have intended his colossus for the entrance to *some* harbor or waterway. As for the rest of the story, I was mildly curious, but I did not have a biography of Bartholdi or similar source of authentic information at hand and I did have on hand many more—too many more—questions of much greater importance to our race.

I was pleased to find the answer in the September-October issue of the *Aramco World Magazine*. Bartholdi, wishing to imitate the Colossus of Rhodes and perhaps influenced by the monumental sculpture he saw on a tour of Egypt, did design a colossal statue to be placed at the entrance of the Suez Canal, and he did enlist the good offices of Count de Lesseps in his efforts to sell his project to the Khedive of Egypt. Bartholdi had finally to abandon that project because the necessary funds were not available and, perhaps, also because some persons who influenced the decision had good taste in art.

The magazine prints photographs of Bartholdi's drawings and model for the colossus of Suez. Bartholdi had a head buzzing with "democratic" notions and he had the grotesque idea of placing at the entrance of the Suez Canal, which had been the work of Aryan brains and Aryan technical skill, the colossal figure of an Egyptian peasant woman, a female of the fellahin, with her coarse mongrel features emphasized by her slovenly dress and odd hat, holding aloft a torch to symbolize Progress, in which she and her kind had no part.

Defeated in his project of erecting that monstrosity, Bartholdi, still determined to rival Chares, finally had the idea of making a colossal statue for presentation to the United States, and he had the good sense to abandon his proletarian sympathies for traditional art, while retaining the concept of a colossal female figure holding aloft a torch. Some of his early designs are shown, including one in which the goddess of Liberty, already adorned with the radial crown borrowed from Apollo Helios and his statue at Rhodes, was to stand on a step-pyramid, probably suggested by the famous pyramid of Djoser in Egypt. Bartholdi's limitations as an artist are most clearly shown by a plan to make the statue in New York Harbor serve as a kind of lighthouse, with the light coming, not from the uplifted torch,

but from the figure's forehead, doubtless to show that her brains were white-hot with ideas. He obviously profited from criticism by competent artists or amateurs with good taste, for while his finished colossus is no masterpiece of beauty, it is acceptable and certainly is not offensive, as were some of his early designs for it. What is now so offensive about the statue is not its design as sculpture, but what it has been made to symbolize. It has been made a monument to the suicidal mania of the American people.

So there you have the kernel of truth in the current story about the now desecrated statue of Eleutheria. The process by which that kernel was concealed by accretions of fiction is simply typical of the growth of folk-tales and all stories that pass from mouth to mouth and are altered by misunderstanding and faulty memories. I could give you a score of other examples offhand, and perhaps hundreds with a little effort to collect them, but let this one suffice for the present.

* * *

AD ASTRA PER ASPERA

Nine years ago, the Jews had not yet exhibited their power over the lowly natives of their newest Promised Land by ordering the expulsion of Werner von Braun and Arthur Rudolph, the Germans who had made it possible to send vehicles into space, and the National Space Agency was still interested in scientific research. The craft that was launched in 1977 has now reached and passed Uranus, where it made observations of that planet and its satellites that have greatly enhanced our knowledge of our solar system. This was a scientific triumph of great importance to our civilization and race. It was noticed in a paragraph on the back pages of newspapers that devoted hundreds of columns to a trivial event, the destruction of the multi-racial show-boat called a "shuttle."

The observation of Uranus was made possible by the expert work of some scientists who, though doubtless demoralized by the conversion of the Agency to the show-business, remained at the controls of the intricate machine that observed Uranus. The machine was essentially a robot that obeyed commands sent to it from the earth. The numerous and delicately precise commands that were necessary to make the robot observe Uranus and its satellites efficiently are described in the issue of the *Scientific*

American for November. The many details cannot be summarized or even adumbrated here, but a reading of the article cannot fail to arouse your admiration and restore your respect for the once great race that was capable of such an achievement. It will also give you a vision of what could be accomplished if, as Professor Van Allen urged, the "Space Program" were returned to scientifically useful work.

The promoters of the entertainment-business, naturally, were not chastened by the loss of the show-boat that they destroyed by their own fecklessness. All they want is a new show-boat with which to titillate and impress the innumerable individuals who are addicted to staring at their boob-tubes. And, no doubt, they are already dreaming of a series of romps in the welkin to amuse and propagandize *hoi polloi*—a nicely graduated series of stunts that will become as thrilling as performances on a flying trapeze in ordinary circuses and rise to a grand climax, the first copulation in space, which, needless to say, will be between a big black ape and a young and pretty white slut.

* * *

SILENCE IS GOLDEN

A fairly long article, "The Emergence of Maya Civilization," by Professor Norman Hammond of Rutgers University was published in the *Scientific American* for August 1986. It describes many vestiges of Mayan culture, many of them recently discovered, including, for example, two step-pyramids (comparable to the Egyptian pyramids of that type) which are believed to have been built c. 150 B.C., i.e., long before the period A.D. 300-900, in which the Maya were at the apogee of their civilization. According to the author, the pyramids belong to the end of a period of a thousand years or so, during which many of the characteristics of the later period appeared. This earlier florescence of the Maya was followed by what one could, with a little hyperbole, call a Dark Age that lasted for about five hundred years. I can only accept these conclusions in a field in which I have no competence.

What arrested my critical attention was the assumption that since c. 9000 B.C., the date given for the earliest traces of human occupation, the region of Yucatan and Guatemala in which the Maya flourished has been occupied by only one

ethnic division of one race—that, in other words, the earliest inhabitants were the ancestors of the historical Maya, who were racially identical with the squalid and rather brutish inhabitants of that territory today. That implies an amazing socio-historical phenomenon for which there is no parallel elsewhere in the world, a territory that was continuously occupied for more than ten thousand years by one nation without ethnic change. That seems to me incredible.

What, you will ask, about the Olmecs, who were generally regarded as the precursors of the Maya? Professor Hammond seems never to have heard of them. You may even be so bold as to ask about the many artefacts and other indications of the presence in that part of the world at various times since c. 800 B.C. of visitors from across the Atlantic. You should know better than to ask such a question. It is taboo. Aryans will behave more docilely if they are convinced that civilizations, every bit as good as their own, just spring up everywhere by some kind of spontaneous generation.

To suggest today that other races might have reached the Western Hemisphere before Columbus is heresy, just as it was heresy a thousand years ago to suggest that a Christian shaman could not magically convert wine into Jesus-juice for the salvation of pious blood-drinkers. For an engaging and well-written summary of the evidence for trans-Atlantic visitors to Yucatan and adjacent regions that was available about twenty-five years ago, see Constance Irwin's *Fair Gods and Stone Faces* (New York, St. Martin's Press, c. 1963). Mrs. Irwin is admittedly presenting the evidence to prove her case, and it is quite possible that some small part of it may be forged, e.g., the head of baked clay found in 1928 at Balsas in Mexico, far to the west of the Isthmus of Tehuantepec, and known among anthropologists as "the Sheeny" or "Uncle Sam," since it is remarkable for its distinctively Semitic or possibly even Jewish features, including an accipitrine proboscis and a long, curly beard painted black. We can place no reliance on such evidence, but neither can we ignore, for example, the distinctively negroid features of the four colossal heads of basalt, one of which was equipped with a concealed speaking-tube for the convenience of holy men intent on explaining the ways of God to man. The heads, eight feet high, were found encompassed by jungle near the swamp-engulfed city of La Venta on the maritime border of Tabasco. And if you explain them away, what shall you do with unquestionably authentic reliefs that you can

explain only by postulating that at one time the Indians of that region suddenly sprouted beards that they subsequently lost, but of which they were so proud that they adopted the custom of Egyptian rulers, who wore artificial beards on ceremonial occasions? When you have done that, you will then have to postulate odd Indian humor to account for a glyph that shows a beardless Indian trampling on a bearded man. It may be possible to explain away such evidence, but it must not be simply ignored to avoid offending the chaste ears of "intellectuals" who cling with passionate faith to the Christian hokum about the equality of all races.

I owe to *Instauration* a reference to *The Blood of Kings*, by Linda Schele and Mary Ellen Miller of Yale University. It is a significant book I would otherwise have missed in the unending deluge of bound volumes that pour from the presses these days. It amply documents what *Instauration* calls "the traditional bowdlerization of the Mayan past." Everyone who has read at all in the field has noticed that even respected scholars, in an effort to preconize Mayan "civilization," gloss over evidences of savagery, if they do not ignore them as completely as they ignore all evidence for the influence of other races, but I confess that the quantity and quality of the evidence collected and candidly presented in this book astonished me.

We are now compelled to confront the psychological paradox that the Maya, with their impressively accurate calendar, which must have been the fruit of diligent observations conducted with quasi-scientific accuracy over centuries, were also blood-thirsty savages, who not only tortured innumerable victims before butchering them, but even resorted to sexual and other mutilations of themselves to conciliate or appease gods as vicious as old Yahweh.

The Maya in their *Blütezeit* believed that their calendar, which, aside from their monumental architecture, is their principal claim to civilization, had a profound religious significance and controlled their destiny; they would therefore have perpetuated it, no matter whence they had derived it. The Jews took all their knowledge of civilization and its arts from other races. Is it conceivable that the Maya did not do likewise?

* * *

The continuing civil war in Ceylon (now called Sri Lanka according to the dubious tradition that the island is the Laṅkā of the Rāmāyaṇa) and the frequent reports of riots and massacres there remind me that thirty years ago, in 1958, I read with appreciation a charming little book, *A Garland of the Muses*, distributed by Blackwell in Oxford. It was the work of L. W. de Silva, who was, until his retirement, Judge of the High Court in Ceylon, which, until a few years before, had been part of the British Empire. It consisted of translations in admirably adroit and sensitive Latin verse of poems or parts of longer poems by more than two dozen English poets. The translations were some of the best Latin verse that has been written in this century, and what made them the more remarkable was the fact that Mr. de Silva was not an Englishman and had not been trained in the British schools in which the tradition of a high and difficult art still precariously survived. He was of Portuguese ancestry, of course; he had been born in Ceylon, and educated in a college there. As few would be prepared to believe, he had taught himself to write excellent Latin poetry. And I suppose he included in his little book no original Latin verse of his own in obedience to the tradition that the real test of scholarly skill in poetry is translation, in which the writer must render as accurately as possible the poetic conceptions of another, and is not free to modify the sentiment to suit prosodic or rhetorical convenience.

India, as I believe Sir John Littleton was the first to remark, was never ruled so well as when it was governed by gentlemen who wrote Latin verse. Some Hindus today nostalgically agree.

The unending civil war in Ceylon is only the inevitable result of the suicidal mania of our race, the "anti-colonialism" inspired by the Jews and carried out by their shock troops, neurotic Aryan twerps who think it intellectual to defame their ancestors and sabotage their own civilization.

Anyone who had even a smattering of the history of Ceylon and some idea of the biological diversity on an island that is inhabited by persons who belong to fifty distinct ethnic groups, each of them incompatible with most of the others,[1] could have

1. There are two major groups, separated by irreconcilable racial, religious, and linguistic differences. The Sinhalese are racially a typical Hindu amalgam in which an Aryan element is still perceptible; their religion is Buddhism in its purest extant form; their language is Indo-European, a dialect of Pali. The "Tamils" are a purely Dravidian people; their religion is a debased form of Hinduism adulterated with the aboriginal cults of the Deccan; and they speak Tamil, a Dravidian language slightly influenced by more civilized tongues.

predicted with certainty the chaos that now prevails there—and will prevail until the problem has been simplified by *decisive* massacres. And I am sure the prime movers of the "anti-colonial" agitation were intelligent enough to know what would happen and planned it that way.

They will deny it, of course. The intelligent "Liberal" has always disclaimed responsibility for the ruin he creates. He is like a man who throws a bomb into a crowded room and then shows distress when he sees the bodies of the dead and maimed. He protests that he did not know that the bomb would explode. If we are charitable, we will believe him; and if we are rational, we will see to it that he never again has an opportunity to display his idealism and good intentions.

* * *

OUR LAST CHANCE

I make no apology for recurring so frequently in these pages to the dire disease improperly called "AIDS." I was glad to see in the September issue that the author who writes under the rubric "Nordic Press" agrees that the coming epidemic will give Aryans a precious but undeserved last chance for racial survival, assuming that a considerable number of them still have the intelligence to use that chance when it comes.

The epidemic is the subject of an ever increasing number of books and articles in periodicals of all kinds, and the official efforts to conceal its present extent and terrifying potential or to misdirect the attention of the public are surely a proof that the imminence of catastrophe is real, thus dissipating a last possible suspicion that the gravity of the epidemic disease might be sensationally exaggerated to distract attention from some act of governmental treason to be perpetrated under its cover.

It must be taken for granted that the Jews who have occupied our country and now have us in subjection are aware of what the future will bring and must be devising means to prevent the catastrophe from loosing the noose they are drawing ever tighter about our throats. But I cannot imagine what they can do, especially if, as there is some slight evidence, they

have a racial peculiarity that makes them more susceptible to the disease than our race.

Dr. James McKeever, who has made a thorough study of the dire infection, in his new book, *The AIDS Plague* (Medford, Oregon, Omega Publications, 1986) thinks it quite likely that from 20% to 25% of the present population of the United States will die within the next twelve years. He does not estimate the relative mortality among the various races, but it is not necessary to know that to foresee that when one out of every five or even every four persons in this country is dying an extremely painful death from a highly contagious disease, the reaction of our people will be uncontrollable by anything short of a general massacre. Although I remind myself how often I have erred by underestimating the swinish apathy of Aryans in this country, I nevertheless believe that even their torpor will be broken when every individual stands in the shadow of death and the smoke rises ceaselessly from the vast pyres on which the bodies of the dead are reduced to ashes with a hope that the virus in them will not have survived the combustion.

I believe I first mentioned the disease in these pages in December 1983, when, alluding to kuru, a viral and brain-consuming disease among the cannibals of New Guinea, I suggested that it was similar to "AIDS," which was then believed to attack only White male homosexuals. That was a lucky guess, since the great similarity, if not identity, of the two diseases is now established. But I certainly went astray in later speculations that Immunity Deficiency might be like syphilis, which is deadly to our race but only a slight inconvenience to Indians and most niggers. I was, of course, misled by our prostituted press, which deliberately deceived the victims of its mendacity by publishing photographs of White homosexuals who were infected and dying, with the implication that other races were not affected.

It is now conclusively proved that the lethal epidemic originated among the niggers of the Congo, where it was contracted by niggers from Haiti, who brought it with them when they entered the United States as refugees and infected Whites who were not only homosexual perverts, but so utterly degraded that they copulated with Blacks. The epidemic began, perhaps twenty years ago, in the Congo, and it is now estimated that in a broad belt across the whole of central Africa, south of Ethiopia and north of Rhodesia, some 30,000,000 niggers, both male and female in almost equal proportions, are now infected; and there

is no apparent reason why so vast a number of them will not transmit their deadly disease to the whole of a population that is by nature dirty, feckless, and improvident. There is some evidence that infected Blacks die more rapidly than White men. It would seem therefore that a drastic improvement in the ecology of central Africa is in prospect. There is no known reason why the epidemic will not spread to the southern part of the continent, and if the contagion spreads rapidly enough, it may even save the people of South Africa from the consequences of their Christian folly.

Even the propaganda machine has had to admit at last the racial factor, while trying desperately to explain it away. For example, the *Washington Post* on 24 October admitted that niggers and "Hispanics" (the foolish euphemism for the mestizos and other mongrels that the government in Washington is importing in ever increasing numbers from Mexico) are far more susceptible to the infection than other races, since 70% of all infected females, and 80% of all infected children belong to the two racial groups, although they form, of course, a relatively limited minority in the population of the United States.

This proportion doubtless holds in estimates of the total extent of the epidemic at present. An analysis of the statistics reluctantly released by the Federal Center for Disease Control on 31 July shows that thus far male homosexuals are almost the only members of the White races now infected, and *The Thunderbolt*, in an issue distributed in August, even went so far as to proclaim that "for all practical purposes heterosexual White people are immune to AIDS." There is at least some hyperbole in that statement, for it is most unlikely that we have a racial immunity to immunity deficiency, but it is at least vastly encouraging that so very few normal men and women of our race are now doomed to perish from the infection. And there is further encouragement, if I am correctly informed that in Belle Glade, Florida, the town which has the highest per capita number of diseased individuals, about half of the population is White and none of them has shown symptoms of the disease, which therefore must be confined to the racial garbage that pollutes the town.[1]

1. The datum purportedly comes from Dr. Gus Sermos, an agent of the Center for Disease Control, who was sent to Florida to investigate the seventy-six known cases of Immunity Deficiency in that state and quickly discovered another 1,100, before the agency punished him for his tactless efficiency. In an interview published in Larouche's newspaper, *New*

There is some uncertainty about Jews, who seem White, but, according to haematological analyses, are a hybrid race with 5% to 10% of Congoid blood. No one, of course, would make a public statement that would bring upon him the ruthless vengeance of God's Master Race, but rumors circulate privately to the effect that Yahweh's Masterpieces share the negroes' susceptibility to the lethal infection. There are some indications that corroborate the rumor. It is admitted that precautions, not sanctioned by the *Talmuds*, are now being taken to minimize the danger that Immunity Deficiency will be transmitted by the homosexual act that rabbis perform on circumcized male infants. And the same reason would explain the violent reaction of the Union of Hebrew Congregations to the Department of Justice's ruling that it will not prosecute employers who discharge employees known to be infected with "AIDS." As reported in the *Christian News*, 29 September, the Jews screamed about the "vicious" act that "discriminated" against persons who have the deadly disease, thus permitting employers to deny them an opportunity to infect others. So passionate a reaction suggests whose ox is being gored. And it is significant that no one who reported the furor paused to notice the enormity of Communist rule over an enslaved nation in which a White man no longer has the right to decide whom he will employ in his own home or business.

In the meantime, official agencies are trying to conceal the extent of the epidemic. The *Wall Street Journal*, 28 May 1986, exposed the trick of classification that distinguished between what is officially recognized as "AIDS" and what is called "ARC," which is obviously the same disease and is ten times as prevalent. Even more deceitful is the talk about "carriers," that is, persons known to be infected and to infect others, but who have not yet started to die; this is accompanied by some Pollyanna's cheerful estimate that only 10% or some other small

Solidarity, 3 February 1986, Dr. Sermos roundly charged that in Florida, and probably throughout the country, the Center "has been *completely* [his emphasis] and actively negligent, or irresponsive, to any need of the surveillance program around the state. And they just completely poo-pooh any efforts to discuss it with them; they just don't want to hear it." He says that he was himself told to "ignore the situation in Belle Glade" because it was "too politically sensitive." It was so sensitive, of course, because it might make lowly White men have wicked thoughts about the noble niggers and mestizos whom it is their Christian duty to cherish, nourish, and serve.

proportion of the "carriers" will "develop" the disease themselves. That is patent nonsense when speaking of an infection of which the period of incubation may be as long as fifteen years or even more. It is obviously an attempt to comfort the one to two million homosexuals who are now infected but have not yet shown symptoms of the disease's terminal stage. The American press is also trying hard to give the impression that "AIDS" will soon become, like syphilis, a general venereal disease, transmitted by normal sexual intercourse between men and women. Some instances of women infected by men are zealously reported, but are meaningless because race is not mentioned and it is known to be a peculiarity of Blacks that females are as commonly infected as males. There is obviously a concerted effort to prevent White Americans from thinking unkind thoughts about noble niggers and sweet perverts.

The British *News of the World*, which claims the largest circulation of any newspaper in English, in its magazine section on 28 September reported tidings of great joy: a White woman, her race made certain by photographs, is dying of the disease and she contracted it from her husband, who was a "carrier" and didn't know he was infected. That shows that "AIDS is now a plain, old-fashioned sexual disease"—and what could be nicer? We can no longer entertain vilely disciminatory opinions about savages and perverts, can we? But fortunately *News of the World* overdid it. To jerk tears they also published a photograph of the woman with her child, who is quite obviously a mongrel with Indian or Negro blood or both, and that identifies her husband, whose name is Diaz. She is not a very good advertisement for a good, old-fashioned sexual disease among White people.

The British newspaper reports that American research has shown that females die of the disease faster than males, which is only what one would expect from the physically weaker sex. (Our rabid feminists will doubtless demand a constitutional amendment to prohibit the virus from showing such "sexist" discrimination.) It tells some pathetic stories about women, presumably White, who are dying of "AIDS" they contracted from "bisexual" husbands or paramours. It mentions a prostitute who thinks she may have infected some five hundred men before *and after* she discovered that she had the disease—and adds the nice detail that British whores now charge American customers £50 in addition to their usual fee to compensate for the added risk. But, on the whole, the tidings of great joy

become less cogent when one examines the details, and we are still far from something as jolly as syphilis.

An amusing attempt to distract public attention was made by one of the vulgar weekly papers that are sold to half-witted housewives in the abominations called "supermarkets." In a screaming headline on its first page, the *Weekly World News*, under date of 30 September, reported that "HOUSEHOLD PESTS CARRY AIDS!" and that cockroaches, flies, bedbugs, etc. "could turn YOUR home into a death-trap." When one read the article, one found that the only basis for the hysteria was that niggers in the Congo are so filthy they have infected their cockroaches. Similarly infected insect vermin have not been found elsewhere, but a moment's reflection will show that, as the yellow rag failed to mention, mosquitoes really may transmit the infection, since they puncture the skin of their victims, although not so deeply as a hypodermic needle, and they do draw and ingest blood.

Now no one seems to have pondered the implication of the determinations made by the eminent British specialist, Dr. John Seale, whom I first mentioned in May 1985. In August 1986 he published a long article in the *Journal of the Royal Society of Medicine* which is only now attracting attention outside medical circles. The attention, however, seems to be focused on his positive statement that the virus has now produced "a lethal pandemic throughout the crowded cities and villages of the Third World of a magnitude unparalleled in human history." It is much more than an epidemic, which affects some fraction, large or small, of the total population; it is a pandemic, which strikes down the entire population. All of them are or will be infected, and all of them will die. Aryans who are infected with the Christian virus weep and moan at that prospect, instead of rejoicing that the disease may exterminate races that are now breeding like guinea pigs and with whom we, if we survive, would have to fight, perhaps desperately, for room on a planet that is already frighteningly overcrowded. Again, it would seem, the blind mechanism of the universe is giving us a chance that we do not deserve.

The part of the article that should give us satisfaction and hope, if we are rational, seems to have detracted attention from the part that is most significant pathologically. The dire malady, as Dr. Seale remarks, is most improperly and misleadingly called "AIDS." I have suggested a proper medical term, 'aphylactosis,' but that, too, is inadequate and misleading, because *immunity*

deficiency is only one of the effects of the viral infection and it is one that does not appear in many cases. If I understand Dr. Seale correctly, the disease is, at least for all practical purposes, identical with kuru, and it therefore has the same amazingly long period of incubation, of which the *mean* time may be as much as fifteen years. In other words, persons now infected may begin to die at any time between next week and thirty years hence. (I hope that is an exaggeration; don't you?) And what is more, in many cases, it will be impossible to detect the infection before the appearance of the symptoms of impending death.

As is well known, the disease shows wide variations in the ways in which it causes death, and the accepted explanation is that by destroying the body's natural system of immunity, it leaves the individual to die of whatever potentially lethal disease he happens to contract. But now Dr. Seale reports cases in which the virus goes directly to the brain, which it will eat away, sooner or later, without taking the trouble to destroy the immune system or to stimulate the futile production of anti-bodies in the blood, which are now the only means of detecting an infection before the terminal symptoms appear.

It follows, therefore, that the virus must have infected many more persons than is supposed in the estimates that have been made, and that in many cases it will necessarily remain undetected until the victim exhibits the dementia that will occur when the virus begins to devour his brain. Fortunately, it is probable that, as is known to happen in kuru, once the cephalophagic virus has begun work, it will in about six months have devoured so much of the brain that the victim will have become a dying vegetable, unable even to move a muscle.

And finally I shall ask a question that seems indicated, however dire its implications. Is it possible that persons in whom the infection has been lodged in the brain, without stimulating the production of anti-bodies in the blood, could nevertheless transmit their undetectable infection to others? So far as I can see, given the virus's terrifying versatility, such an effect must be considered possible so long as there has been no scientific investigation, of which the complexity and difficulty will, when envisioned, chill the blood of the most optimistic.

* * *

HARK, HARK, THE DOGS DO BARK!

The Jews have set their dogs throughout the world to barking at South Africa, supposedly in indignation that the Aryans of that nation are dilatory in discharging their duty to turn their country over to savages and arrange for their own enslavement and the extermination of their accursed children. And while the terriers of the press produce a deafening uproar of "world opinion," the hounds in charge of the various Jewish colonies snarl and bay, decreeing "sanctions" wholesale.

There is nothing novel about the attack on the White population of South Africa. In the United States, the pulpit-punks who work the Jesus-racket claim credit for having led it. The Religious News Service, under date of 13 October, distributed a feature article by Janelle Bussart reporting the vain little shysters' boasts that over the past fifteen years they, by low intrigue and a kind of blackmail to which the Mafia would have hesitated to stoop, harassed and bluffed a large number of American corporations into "disinvesting" to put pressure on the South Africans to commit suicide. They admit that no more than a tiny minority of stockholders yielded to their yammering, and that they succeeded only because the managers of the numerous corporations were so craven that they permitted themselves to be bluffed by the meddlesome pests and their little mobs of thoughtlessly vociferous dupes. Having thus given expression to their malice, the witch-doctors took pride in their dirty work, exhibiting the righteousness syndrome that so often inspires or conceals the vicious Bolshevism that makes Christianity today so deadly that our race cannot long coexist with it.

The con men of a vapid superstition found their natural allies, of course, in all the "Liberal intellectuals," who, while they may not believe that Jew-boys can walk on water or have a ghost as their daddy, have the Christian hatred of all superiority and the Christian love of everything that is debased, degraded, deformed, and degenerate, and cling to a blind faith that a god in whom they do not believe will fulfill his promise that "the first shall be last, and the last shall be first," in a glorious eversion of all human civilization. They have been squawking about "apartheid" for years.

But why such magnified uproar at this time? Why the flurry of "sanctions" decreed by the stooges in so many governments of what still are theoretically Aryan nations? It is ostensibly to "put pressure" on the government of South

continued on page 41

MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES

by
Jim Taylor
Foreign Correspondent

President Ronald Reagan has been selling arms and supplies to Cuba. That's right....Cuba! It is not a misprint.

Of course, as everyone knows, the U.S. and Israel have been selling arms to Iran for the past five years. That's old news. But I have ironclad proof that in addition to the sordid Iranian affair, Mr. Reagan has been shipping sophisticated weapons to the Cuban and Angolan armed forces, to two of the most vicious Communist countries, who hate Americans with a passion. And you are reading about it right now for the first time in any publication.

Since I was the first to disclose the fact that the U.S. was sending arms to Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini in Iran, at least five years before it finally broke into print in the controlled American media, I guess it is only fitting that I am now the first writer to expose the Cuban deal with Washington. It required nearly five years for the closed press to catch up with me and let the taxpayers know how their money was spent in the Iranian affair. Let us hope that it won't take another five years before the American news media finally decide to let the public in on this Cuban deal. But remember that you read it first in *Liberty Bell*.

Cuban-Americans living in Florida, fugitives from Castro's brand of Communism, have given me a great deal of information about the Reagan administration's dealings in Cuba and Angola. They have also contacted Representative Henry Gonzalez (D-Texas) in an effort to do something in Washington about this latest sell-out of the American people. Mr. Gonzalez has tried, without much success, to get Congress to investigate this affair. The Congressman has access to the same records as I have received.

When I visited Angola last year and talked with Cuban army officers there, they told me a great deal about how America is assisting them. First of all, over 90 percent of Angola's annual budget comes, not from the Soviets or Cuba, but from the

taxpayers of the United States of America. That much is well known already to the entire world. However, when Cuban officers informed me that they had received military assistance from the CIA, I was highly skeptical. I thought these officers, after several drinks, were just blustering and bragging, Latin style, for my benefit. Now I have learned that their statements were not just talk, and that the Cubans have received both military and other supplies from Mr. Reagan. Cargo planes have made at least 120 flights into Angola, and at least two shiploads of supplies from the U.S. have also been delivered there.

Perhaps you think you have read all about the American-Israeli involvement in the arms deals with Iran. But the shackled and controlled American news media have revealed but a small portion of the whole picture of deception and intrigue that is foisted off on the American public. And they have not even mentioned Cuba.

I have been in contact with a firm known as Southern Air Transport of Miami, Florida. And the information I received from them has been double-checked with my contacts inside Cuba. So if you think that what the press has told you about these arms deals is complete, guess again. Here is the rest of it.

To begin with, records obtained from the Civil Aeronautics Board show that Southern Air has flown an average of two planeloads a month of supplies to Havana. The payload on these flights varied from 15 to 26 tons of cargo per flight. And this air-cargo company has been linked to the administration's covert Iranian shipments too. This means that despite Mr. Reagan's harsh words about Cuba, he and the CIA have been coöperating with Fidel Castro for a long period of time.

The U.S. State Department tried to cover up these illegal flights from Florida to Cuba by stating that the planes were just ferrying supplies to two people in the American Interests Section of the Swiss Embassy in Havana. But there were too many planeloads just to send them the few necessities they might not be able to purchase inside Cuba.

Southern Air spokesman William Kress said his planes also flew cargo from Dobbins Air Force Base in Georgia to the airport in Luanda, Angola, a nation run by the Cuban Marxists and black African renegades. In December of 1985 alone, the airline made 120 flights, ferrying a total of 2,700 tons of cargo to Angola from American military bases.

And believe me, fellow Americans, these weren't CARE packages for the needy either. You don't send charity cargo

secretly from a U.S. military base straight to the Communist régime of Angola. So you can readily see that my reports about the U.S. assisting Cuba financially and otherwise last year were entirely accurate. When in Angola, I also discovered that the U.S. had hired 4,000 Cuban soldiers to guard the Gulf Oil Company facilities against raids by the non-Communist rebels, who were assisted by the Republic of South Africa. This should prove to you once and for all that, contrary to public statements by Mr. Reagan criticizing Cuba, he and the Cuban leader are not enemies at all, but are working closely together. The fact that these arms are partly for use against the hated government of South Africa, will make many Americans praise Mr. Reagan, not condemn him, for helping a Communist state. I believe more people will disapprove his Iranian deal than the one with the Cubans. And Southern Air was owned by the CIA from 1960 to 1973, when it was sold.

It seems that the administration is out to "get" retired Air Force Major General Richard V. Secord, considered a key figure in the Iran deal along with Lt. Colonel Oliver North and Vice Admiral John Poindexter, both of whom lost their positions. General Secord was removed from the Special Operations Planning and Advisory Group.

The General and his business partner, named Albert Hakim, owned an interest in a Swiss company known as Compagnie de Services Fiduciares, which was supposedly used to funnel illegal profits from Mr. Reagan's deals with Iran to the Contras in Nicaragua. Only the Contra forces never got any of this money from Iran. Then there was a big flap about where these funds ended up, if they did not go to the Contras.

Now Israel claims to have been assisting the Contras since 1979 with training and arms. Israeli researcher Benjamin Beit-Hallahmi said that they began aiding the Contras long before Somoza was ousted. He is a professor at Haifa University and he also said that the Somoza government was one of the first to recognize Israel in 1948.

Well, Attorney General Edwin Meese claims that $250,000,000 was deposited in a Swiss account for the Contras. However, the Contra leaders swear that they never received a cent of that fund. This has made some CIA people very nervous about just what had happened to the money in that account. Bookkeeping errors are common in government bureaus but to lose this amount surely required something more than a few decimal points getting accidentally in the wrong column of

figures. Mr. Meese said the CIA had difficulty in identifying separate accounts of the weapons sales to Iran and other purchases or sales.

"It was never contemplated that some money would stick to the pipes," one of Meese's aids told the press. Now that is just a clever way to say that someone simply stole the money. That "sticking in the pipeline" business is government talk.

Then Mr. Meese himself let the cat out of the bag by saying that Iran paid an inflated price to the Israelis for these arms, including not only huge commissions to the Israeli arms dealers but also high brokerage fees of ten to thirty million dollars.

And, of course, only the Israelis know precisely the amount of profit they made on these sales. Mr. Meese said that the Israeli representatives had marked up a 12-million-dollar arms deal by over 250 percent. So usury is not dead after all and neither is outright fraud when you deal with the Zionists.

Now the CIA is required by law to remit any profits earned by selling material and is prohibited from using such funds for other purposes or other operations of any kind. But, as I have written many times, when dealing with Israel, all U.S. laws are automatically abridged or abrogated altogether. The holy Zionists can never be wrong and they can never be accused of anything unlawful, not even when their guilt has been proved. But just how do you get the greedy little mites of Israel to go by the rule of law or the decency of civilized people? The obvious answer is, "you don't."

So in the final analysis here are the results of the Iranian arms deals:

1. Iran got the arms.
2. Israel got the money.
3. The Contras got nothing.
4. As usual, the U.S. taxpayers got stuck with the bill.
5. And poor little Iraq got pounded by American missiles and planes in the hands of our new friends and partners, the ruling bunch of war criminals in Iran.

Now what kind of a Reagan-Israeli arms deal do you call that?

All Americans should know by this time that, although the news media refuse even to mention Israel's part in the arms deals, the Zionists thought it all up in the first place. It was their idea, not Mr. Reagan's. The Israelis had two main purposes in mind. First of all, they wanted to make sure that Iraq did not win the war. And second, they wanted to get a better

deal for the Jews in Iran. This was stated clearly by the Israeli arms dealers and other spokesmen for Israel. They seem to have forgotten that all the profits involved were for them. Later one Israeli official said that after their chief purposes were realized, they might help get American hostages out of Lebanon, but this was only incidental. Now that's very kind of the Zionists, isn't it? After they attain their goals, they may decide to help the Americans get released.

The revelations last fall about the American-Israeli military aid to Iran in the war with Iraq were absolutely devastating to the already tarnished image of America around the world. The stories which the closed American press was finally forced to print many years after I had written about the matter appeared only because of wide-spread coverage in the press throughout Europe and the rest of the world. It certainly shamed our government for lying to the people who pay for all this—the good ol' reliable and never-complaining American taxpayers. Also, the American government's secret support of Iran in this unusual war for over six years is a mockery at the Constitution and a slap in the face to the people of this nation. It is a repudiation of American principles. It is as though the government were to sell the Liberty Bell for scrap.

After all, it wasn't long ago that Iran stormed the U.S. Embassy and held Americans as hostages in degrading circumstance for more than a year. Every American must remember these Iranian crimes against our nationhood, to which Washington made no answer, except to utter cover-up phrases and half-truths. I guess it is more accurate to say that everyone except the government's employees remembers. This is far worse than the manufactured Watergate farce. This is something every true American should rise up against, especially after all the lies by Mr. Reagan and the others. And did you notice that one day Mr. Reagan praised Colonel North as a real American hero, and then, the very next day, he fired him? What kind of judgment is that? Mr. Reagan just doesn't want you people to know it was the Israelis who started the entire imbroglio.

Of course, regular readers of my column throughout the world already knew all about the American sales of armaments and munitions of war to Iran, because I exposed this way back in 1982. It is not something new. It is not some small amount of arms either, as Mr. Reagan tried to get the public to believe. And, lastly, these arms are not only "defensive" in nature. As I have emphasized many times and as all military men know,

there is no such weapon as one that is solely defensive. Every so-called "defensive" weapon can be used offensively, ever since the beginning of time, when rocks were thrown at enemies. So please don't fall for any of that nonsense from the White House about only "defensive" weapons being sent to Iran. This is insulting to your intelligence. Also, Mr. Reagan, in uttering such an outright lie, must believe that the people of America cannot read. Because when people read that the very same missiles which Mr. Reagan sent to Iran were used in raids on Baghdad, then everyone can visualize for himself or herself just how "defensive" these weapons of war turned out to be. Stories from the White House about this matter wouldn't have fooled a bunch of four-year-olds at play in a sandpile.

I have been writing consistently and speaking about the American assistance to Iran for over four years. Israel is the cause of all this. The Zionists want Iraq knocked to pieces and split into several small tribes or small states, easier for them to conquer and hold in slavery. Everyone except this writer seems afraid to mention this fact. The trained press tiptoes around it, but Israel instigated the entire Iranian arms deal from the first day. There is no doubt about it. When I told people five years ago what the U.S. and Israel were doing, no one took much notice. Few people cared. But now the world press and even the prejudiced sheets like the *Washington Post* have verified every detail of my own investigation of some five years back.

As for the true amount of weapons and munitions sent by Israel and the U.S. to Iran, the Associated Press finally settled on a figure of about two billion dollars. Even this seemingly astronomical figure is short of the mark. My own sources, which have never been wrong, tell me that it is closer to ten billion and may be as high as twenty billion dollars' worth of advanced equipment as well as replacement parts for planes, tanks, etc. So why allow Mr. Reagan, even if he is still our "leader," to tell you it was only one small plane-load? Why not accept the truth, which you will never get from the White House?

The entire deal is not complicated. It is not difficult to understand. When David Jacobsen, held hostage in Lebanon by Iranian-controlled Moslems, was finally released, it was part of Iran's payment to the U.S. for saving the Teheran government's war effort from total disaster and eventual surrender to Iraq, which Israel did not want. The entire idea originated with the Israelis, not the American government. Every time that the far

better equipped and better trained Iraqi forces were on the verge of victory, the U.S. and Israel came to Iran's rescue. I must emphasize that it was not any one-time deal. It was almost continuous assistance to Iran for six years, beginning with badly-needed tires and parts for jet fighters and bombing planes. And when Iran was running out of ammunition, it was the good old U.S.A. and Israel to the rescue from stockpiles in Israel and Spain.

Informed directly by my contacts in Iran, I will tell you about the bungling of a CIA-type of operation when the former National Security Adviser, Robert McFarlane, and four other Americans were sent on a secret mission to Iran. This misguided bunch of Laurel-and-Hardy comedians, posing as U.S. "diplomats," arrived in Teheran disguised as aircraft crewmen(!) carrying a Bible autographed by Mr. Reagan and a huge cake shaped like a key. The key meant the key to better relations between the two nations, I suppose. But it was a failure and a ridiculous one at that. It makes one wonder about Mr. Reagan's priorities. First the classic military blunders in attacking tiny, undefended Grenada and then military action against civilians in both Syria and Libya without rhyme or reason—and now a secret mission to Iran. What can the aging actor do for an encore? Since the U.S. government had civilians placed on trial in New York for selling arms to Iran, it appears that what was good for the goose was not good for the Gipper.

Anyway, Hojatoleslam Hashemi Rafsanjani, Speaker of the Iranian parliament, told the world press about the bizarre shenanigans of Mr. McFarlane and his clownish crew. The Iranian official said that the disguised diplomats from Washington arrived in Teheran aboard a cargo plane loaded with military equipment for Iran. He also confirmed to the press that this and other arms deals led to the release of hostages, including Mr. Jacobsen. "No comment" was Washington's answer at the time, which only means that the secret mission had been approved by the White Houe. Then Larry Speakes of the White Houe Staff made things even worse by issuing a statement to reporters aboard Air Force One. He said, "As long as Iran advocates use of terrorism, the U.S. embargo on arms sales to that country will continue. No arms have been sold to Iran." I just wonder where Mr. Speakes has been all this time, not to have heard about the billions of dollars worth of arms that have been sent to Iran! Was he deliberately lying to the public and the press? Or did he not know anything?

Now imagine what we have here. Despite the fact that the entire world (except the American public) knows all about the U.S. military assistance by which the United States has kept Iran in the war with Iraq for at least the past four years, Mr. Speakes didn't know about! Or, at least, he didn't want to know about it. This is politics? Naturally, no newsmen on board believed the White House mouthpiece and most laughed at his vapid statements to the press.

Now the Iranians, whom I have interviewed many times, are not a very trustworthy people. I was in Iran about one month before the staff of our embassy were taken as hostages. In the entire world, I have found only two groups of people to whom honesty is a foreign word—the Israelis and the Iranians. You cannot rely on these people. You can't make deals with them. They'll beat you every time. And you better not turn your back on them.

So it was only natural that in dealing with Iran, Mr. McFarlane and company would run into trouble. Mr. Rafsanjani, who is also an Islamic clergyman, had the five Americans detained in a Teheran hotel room for five days. I may add that with so many Iranians claiming to be clergymen, they have something in common with American Blacks. I never met a black male who wasn't some kind of self-appointed "Baptist minister of the Gospel." And I never talked with any Iranian officials who didn't claim to be holy men of some sort.[1]

An improved relationship with Iran has long been one of the demands of the militant Islamic kidnappers who are now holding Americans captive in Lebanon.

Iranians at the airport were surprised when McFarlane presented them with the cake and the aforementioned Bible from Mr. Reagan. Just like children playing games, I think. He also brought along five specially-made revolvers, intended as gifts for high-ranking officials. Only, he never met any such officials. The Iranians he did meet thought he was crazy because he and his crew showed up using false Irish passports. Some hungry revolutionary guards at the airport quickly ate the cake. And all Iranian officials refused to accept the Bible from Mr. Reagan.

Can you imagine what it would look like for five people from another country to arrive in New York, Paris or London

1. It's an old Persian custom. Readers will remember James Morier's delightfully amusing *Hajji Baba of Isphahan,* based on his observations when he was the British envoy to Persia in the early Nineteenth Century.

with false passports, a key-shaped cake, an autographed Koran and five special-made, "customized" revolvers as gifts? I think in most countries, they would end up in the nut house, rather than received as legitimate emissaries of a foreign government.

But the fake passports upset the Iranians the most, possibly because they still remembered how several American diplomats escaped Iran by using Canadian passports at the time the other Americans were seized as hostages.

According to the Iranians, they did allow Mr. McFarlane and his merry men to telephone Washington from the Hotel to report their predicament. Of course, the Iranians had sense enough to tape-record all conversations. These were distributed to the European press so that the Americans could not lie themselves out of this sad situation. The American republic, once respected world-wide for representing the old-fashioned Teddy Roosevelt doctrine, now walks softly and carries a big cake to beg favors from the biggest terrorist gang in the world. It was degrading, to say the least. And did you notice that the Iranians let three hostages go, but then kidnapped three more so as not to lose any trading chips for the next big deal with Washington to keep them fighting a fierce war with Iraq? It seems that at least so long as they do not run out of kidnapped Americans, they can get everything they want.

Mr. McFarlane's motley crew of nefarious adventurers included two "former" National Security Council members, one an interpreter, and two hired guards. Sending two armed guards into Iran was not only ridiculous, but quite reckless, very dangerous, and extremely stupid. They were quickly disarmed and taken into custody upon landing at the airport.

Then Mr. McFarlane indentified himself and requested to see government leaders, telling everyone he came from President Reagan. Iranian officials at the airport replied that they could not speak with him without permission from Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini, the 86-year-old, once exiled barbarian who now runs everything in Iran, even telling women in that country how to dress and when to take a bath. For some unknown reason the head potentate of this strange land refused permission for anyone to make any deals with the Americans at this time. This information was relayed to Mr. McFarlane along with an admonition that his illegal entry into Iran by using false Irish passports was a very serious criminal offense.

The Iranians were going to jail McFarlane and his merry men because they were already receiving billions of dollars

worth of U.S. weapons on a weekly basis and they feared this fast-talking bunch of kooks would somehow interfere with the only source of weapons which was keeping them in the war against Iraq. But instead, they finally deported them. McFarlane had told them that a large force of American troops was poised and standing by to rescue him if he did not return in a certain number of days. He did not say in what country these alerted troops were stationed. But the Iranians did not want any more wars than they could handle so they shipped McFarlane and party out posthaste.

This entire excursion into Iran was a comedy of errors from the first. And if the troops who were supposedly waiting to rescue Mr. Reagan's strange envoys were anything like the dope-taking misfits who were sent into Iran by President Carter to rescue the U.S. hostages, Mr. McFarlane might have had to spend the rest of his days in an Iranian prison. So much for American blustering. It doesn't work any longer. It never will again. It did not work against Cuba. It didn't work in Nicaragua. It certainly didn't work in Lebanon. It did not work against Libya. And it won't work in Iran either. The days when the U.S. was respected are gone forever.

What irks me most is the fact that the U.S. would go to such lengths, even to free a couple of people being held hostage, when our government knows well that the thousands of tons of U.S. weapons given to Iran will be used to kill thousands of innocent people in Iraq. It is not a fair trade. It is not a bargain any way you look at it.

For the past three years, many of our people have wondered how Iran kept getting more badly-needed weapons and ammunition. Well, since the Iranians have mostly American tanks, planes, and artillery, and must therefore secure American replacement parts, there is only one place they could get them—from the U.S. and Israel—the only nations in possession of such stockpiles of American-made weapons of war. Now that's not too difficult to figure out, even in the face of White House and State Department denials.

Most editorial space in the major European press these days has been devoted to another childish reaction by the U.S. and Britain over the alleged involvement of the Syrian government in terrorism. Now the U.S. maintains that Syria was responsible for all the terrorist acts in Europe, such as the bombing at the Rome airport and the one at a nightclub in West Berlin. But, just remember that a short time ago the U.S. maintained that

Libya, not Syria, was responsible for all these same attacks in Europe. Americans have short memories. But, I hope, not that short. Mr. Reagan, at every press conference, piously accused Libya of all acts of terrorism in Europe because he was seeking an excuse to attack Libya and keep the promise to do so which he had made to the Israelis. But now the situation has changed a little. The Israelis, cowards that they are, feel a little threatened by the better-trained and improved Syrian armed forces, so President Reagan has now been forced to blame Syria for every act that was previously attributed entirely to little Libya.

Numerous newspaper editorials have reminded Mr. Reagan and the public that on January 20, 1981, his first inauguration day, he ridiculed President Carter's efforts to get the hostages released and promised never to make any deals with terrorists. He even went so far as to pontificate by saying, "no more Irans, no more hostages and never again would the U.S. pay ransom to terrorist kidnappers." But he did exctly that when he secretly shipped American arms to Iran for help in freeing Americans in Lebanon by forces loyal to Iran.

But this is not the entire story, because the U.S. has been aiding Iran in its war with Iraq since 1981 by sending weapons and even oil shipments to the Iranians after the Iraqis bombed crucial oil terminals. And all this time, the President has solemnly maintained that the U.S. was neutral and had never aided iran or Iraq. However, it has been well known throughout the rest of the world that Iran has fought for six years almost exclusively with American war material. There was never any U.S. embargo of arms to Iran. That was merely a false statement on paper at the State Department and in the controlled U.S. press, put forth to fool the very gullible American taxpayers so they would not learn that their government was supporting the very same Ayatollah Khomeini who had ordered the outrageously brutal and inhuman treatment of the American hostages. You taxpayers were not supposed to learn that your money was being spent by the administration to support terrorism by Iran, not to prevent it.

Now the word is out on Mr. Reagan's unholy activities which have kept Iran in the war for years. Remember that the missiles from Iran which are now raining down on Baghdad are straight from America via Israel. And what the American people still do not know unless they read this is that Mr. Reagan was supporting Iran long before there were any American hostages taken in Lebanon. So forget about Lebanon and the

hostages there having anything to do with shipment of arms to Iran by Mr. Reagan. Why did he violate his pledge to the American people? It is quite simple. Israel told him to do so. The *New York Times* and other press reports in November stated that the President consented to the deals with Israel to support Iran against Iraq merely to help Israeli businessmen make some money. But the *Times* is not telling you the complete story. It is true that in selling arms and sending transshipments through Israeli facilities, some greedy Zionist businessmen (middlemen as always throughout history) did become wealthy. Even so, this was not the real reason for Mr. Reagan's dedicated support of the Iranian war machine. The Isrealis want Iraq broken up into small and easily controlled-states. And it was the Zionists that told Mr. Reagan to take the side of Iran. The fact that some Israeli businessmen got rich on the deal is incidental. Getting American hostages released is also just another prextext for the gigantic arms deals to Iran. The one and only purpose, thinly disguised by hostage deals and assisting Israeli arms delaer to make money, is to assure that Iraq is defeated in the war. And I can assure you that the Isrealis don't give one tinker's damn whether any American hostages are ever released. Their sole purpose is a more selfish one—expand Zionist control in that area of the world.

I am writing this to make absolutely certain that American readers learn the true facts. This way you can analyze what you see and hear from the closed American news media and see what is true and what is untrue. Also, it is laughable that the controlled press wants you to actually believe that the latest shipment of arms by Mr. Reagan to Iran was his first and only one. No sir! Never! He has been engaged in doing such bidding for Israel from his very first day in office six years ago.

What his plea on television reminds me of is when a shoplifter gets caught red-handed. The report then states that this was the thief's first act of stealing anything, when in reality it was not the first time at all. He or she may have stolen fifty or a hundred times. This is merely the first time the thief got caught—not the first theft. And so it is with our gloriuous leader in the Oval Office. It was merely the first time he was caught red-handed, like the shoplifter. This is the first time the press has exposed his traiterous acts on behalf of Israel and the world Zionists he loves more than his own native land.

Right after it was established in the press as fact that Mr. Reagan had betrayed his country in order to help Iran do

damage to Iraq to satisfy the demands of Israel, there were many political statements voiced by Congress about having a full investigation. But no real investigation will ever be held. These members of Congress just wanted to make political statements for the benefit of the very naive voters back home who were stupid enough to send them to Washington in the first place. It will all die down rapidly when the Israeli Embassy thinks it is getting too close to involving the Israelis in this entire sordid mess. A few phone calls by the Zionists and any thought of Reagan's "Watergate" will quickly be forgotten.

I agree 100 percent with Vladimir Sakharov, a KGB agent who defected to the U.S. about 15 years ago. He was in Tempe, Arizona to deliver an address at the Arizona State University. He told me, "The American people will not even have an opportunity to know what went on in the arms deal with Iran. I don't think we will ever find out. It will be covered up and kept from us. A veil of silence known as 'national security' will prevent the truth from being told." He also knows that Israel was behind the entire Iranian arms deal. As a former KGB agent, he should know what he is talking about.

It would be impossible to have any kind of reasonable investigation without finding that Israel started the entire mess and that the conniving Zionists organized the most discgraceful episode in U.S. history. And I don't need to tell you that there are no motives in any way, shape, form, or fashion. There are no statesmen left in Washington today. There are no individuals willing to risk everything to do what's right and not just when Israel is involved. So nothing will be accomplished in the end. And only readers of this magazine will ever learn the full extent of the affair which now assures that the United States of America is identified as the most untrustworthy and sneaking nation in all history.

People don't mind speaking out in opposition to President Reagan. They don't mind speaking against Congress. They don't mind speaking out against America. But no one in Washington dares to speak out against Israel. And that is the simple and exact truth of the matter. Courage, spirit, and the ability to stand up and fight for justice is in extremely short supply in this land of ours. And it is getting worse, not better.

Let me just quote you a few lines from General Charles de Gaulle of France. I know that this great leader, who died in 1970, was disliked because of his strong-minded beliefs, but he had the right idea. Someone has to be a strong leader. Here

are his memorable words, which are apt when applied to America today:

"People get the history they deserve. When you lament a misfortune and fear that worse is to come, people will tell you it's the law of history, it is the will of God, it is the will of evolution. Don't believe it. They will explain it all very lucidly. Stand up, gentlemen, against such clever cowardice. It is more than stupidity. It is a mortal sin against the Holy Spirit, not to do so."

De Gaulle was correct then and his words are still correct today. Americans are stupid when they allow their representatives in Washington do display such craven cowardice. Our government cringes, weak-kneed in fear before the world Zionists. And never in all the history of our republic was this more in evidence than when the President of the United States allowed himself to be bullied, chastised and insulted in the White House by a little Zionist creep named Elie (the Weasel) Wiesel, to whom he had just awarded a Congressional Gold Medal, the highest civilian honor our nation has to offer. Only a Zionist could get by with insulting the President to his face on national television, and then have Mr. Reagan just stand there and take it with a sly smile of the coward that he is when confronted with a spokesman of the international Zionists.

And this man Wiesel, whom some Jewish historians claim was never in a Nazi camp except for a few days as a mere child, has made a good living writing about the big bad Germans who allegedly mistreated him. First he claimed to have been in two concentration camps. Now he claims it was four of them. Only in America could a little hatemonger be honored as the outstanding "American" of the past decade.

In my opinion, Mr. Wiesel and the other four million(!) "survivors" of the "Holocaust" throughout the world are living proof that their stories are highly exaggerated. Or else, how did they all make it through such ordeals in such excellent health that over forty years later they are still in prime physical condition with no aftereffects whatsoever? Look at his tale of woe realistically. If the "Nazis," as he writes, killed ALL who were unsuitable for work; then how does it happen that little Elie Wiesel, a frail child unable to do any work at all, survived not only one but four horrible death camps without a mark on him and with no ill effects at all? It doesn't make sense. Just how did the awful "Nazi" exterminators overlook this individual all those war years? How does he justify the fact that

they didn't harm him but consigned "six million" like him to a horrible death in the "gas chambers?"

To top it off, this little professional first-class hatemonger was last year awarded the prestigious Nobel Peace Prize for writing such nonsense as the following direct quote from one of his works called *Legends of our Time.*

"Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate—healthy, virile hate—for what the German people personify and for what persists in the German. To do otherwise would be a betrayal of the dead."

That is the hatemonger's deliberate statement in print.

It has been estimated that there are approximately fifty-five million Americans of German descent in the United States. Add to that, another fifty million who are partly Germanic and you have nearly half of our population made up of this hard-working, intelligent, and cultured group of people. But you, I am sorry to say, are American citizens in name only. You have no rights in this country, politically or otherwise in the basic sense. At best, the Zionists in Washington consider you as second-class citizens. You, along with Americans of other nationalities, allow a mere two percent of the population to run your lives and restrict your inviolable rights, supposedly guaranteed by our Constitution. At meetings of various Zionist groups in Washington, they speak of you people as "lice on a leash." That's how sure they are that you will never be able to rise up against their control of the media and government. Think what twenty-five or fifty million people could accomplish if they were as united as the Zionists. You never gain anything in Washington by sweet talk and polite requests. That's not how the Zionists control. They do it by threats and by inflicting loss of jobs, loss of buying power, and even loss of homes on those who oppose them. They win. You lose. Little David always defeated Goliath, just as it says in the Good Book.

From varied European sources, including officials of both France and West Germany, I have received ample evidence that the entire incident of the bomb that was found in London aboard a plane leaving for Israel, was the clever work of MOSSAD. Even the French Prime Minister Jacques Chirac stated publicly

that Israeli agents and renegade Arabs concocted the plot in order to discredit Syria. Of course, he denied making such a statement the next day, undoubtedly yielding to severe American-Israeli-British pressure. The *Washington Times* quoted West German Chancellor Helmut Kohl as telling that newspaper that his foreign minister, Hans Dietrich Genscher, had informed him about this far-fetched Israeli plot. Mr. Kohl also stated that Syria was in no way involved in it.

London police reports of the incident were immediately classified as secret when some of the inspectors at the airport wondered just how the Israeli security guards knew exactly where to look to find the plastic bomb, located at the bottom of a pregnant Irish girl's suitcase. Of course, Mrs. Margaret Thatcher's government, in close association with Washington, the capital of Zionism, saw to it that these reports were kept from the press.

Even after repeated forced denials by both the French and West German governments, the reporter who arranged these interviews, Mr. Arnaud de Borchgrave, editor-in-chief of the *Times'* bureau in Paris, steadfastly maintained that his stories were correct in all details about MOSSAD's planning of the entire affair. Mr. de Borchgrave maintains that Mr. Chirac consented to publication of his statements, but did not wish to be quoted directly after talking in detail about it for over 90 minutes. Furthermore, the Paris editor has on tape every word of that interview. And all Mr. Chirac has said publicly is that his statements were misinterpreted, not that they were not true, as the controlled U.S. press has told you.

It is not at all unusual for the Israelis to do these things. Remember Unit 101, a Zionist group which put on Arab uniforms to wreak havoc in Jordan and Syria. Also the Lavon affair comes to mind—when Israel attempted to murder the U.S. ambassador in Cairo and blame it on "dissident Arabs." And everyone remembers the unprovoked sneak attack upon the U.S.S. *Liberty* nineteen years. ago.

Dirty tricks are a tactic upon which the outlaw state of Israel was founded. Born in deception with the aid of common criminals like Begin and Sharon, Israel has followed such a path for over forty years. So why should we be surprised at this latest criminal episode in Britain?

Of course, to take it one step further, the Zionist agents pulled another "Eichmann style" kidnapping when they smuggled Mordechai Vanunu, the Zionist scientist-technician

who defected with full information about Israel's nuclear plant, out of London to Tel Aviv. As every alert reader knows, Mr. Vanunu took 200 color photos and secret documents to the *Sunday Times* of London, which published complete details of Israel's clandestine nuclear plant at Dimona.

After the 32-year-old Isreli gave British officials all the secret information, the *London Observer* reported that Shimon Peres, then Prime Minister of Israel, telephoned Mrs. Thatcher on September 23 to let her know that MOSSAD, the band of international criminals who masquerade as an intelligence service for Israel, planned to kidnap Mr. Vanunu in London and transport him illegally back to Tel Aviv, just as they had once done with Adolf Eichmann in Argentina over twenty-five years ago. Mrs. Thatcher was expected to look the other way and allow the Israelis to kidnap this defector with no interference from British authorities. But as a well-trained Christian Zionist of the Reagan variety, she did better than that. The British leader not only did not allow any British interference, she had the British turn Mr. Vanunu over to the Israelis so that no kidnapping was necessary. He was then easily and quickly flown from London to Israel, where he went on trial for treason and other assorted crimes against the state.

But this was not the end of this unusual episode. The final chapter had not yet unfolded. About two months later, when the European press got on to this story, both Britain and Israel feared bad publicity because Mr. Vanunu had been spirited out of England in clear violation of British laws. So the very imaginative Israelis then concocted a wild tale for the press about the kidnapping to save face for Mrs. Thatcher and to assure the world that no British laws were violated. The press of the world was handed a news release, dutifully printed by the Associated Press in the U.S., stating that a beautiful blond Israeli female agent lured Mr. Vanunu out of Britain to a yacht with the promise of sexual favors. Then, once the vessel was out of British territorial waters, the Israeli Navy took Mr. Vanunu into custody on the high seas and sailed to Israel. This fanciful report failed to reveal whether or not Mr. Vanunu ever got to bed down this so-called female "agent" before he was arrested. Anyway, not even the dumbest American newspaper reader would believe such a made-up story. I rather doubt that Reverend Jerry Falwell, who maintains that the Israelis are infallible, believed this far-out tale of intrigue on the high seas.

But in Washington, where fairy tales have been normal for

many years, this sort of a report is accepted without question. It now seems that Israel and the U.S. are vying with one another to see which nation can put forth the most unbelievable lies. Now take the tit-for-tat contest with the Soviets on the Nicholas Dannilof case. The Russians arrest one of our spies; we arrest one of theirs. We arrest someone we say is a spy; they say he isn't. They arrest one of our spies; we say he isn't. We throw out twenty-five Soviets at the U.N.; they throw out some of ours in Moscow. We retaliate; they retaliate. Then they say our embassy in Moscow cannot employ any of the 260 Russians who were working there. Each country kept thinking up ways it could do something nasty to the other to get even. Pretty silly, wasn't it?

I have an example of human behavior to illustrate what I think about this low-level, kindergarten type of diplomacy which goes on between the two most powerful nations on earth. It concerns a pair of Southern ladies, each of whom wants to undercut and outdo the other.

First Lady: "Where are you from?"

Second Lady: "I'm from where we know enough not to end a sentence with a preposition."

First Lady: "Oh, all right, where are you from, bitch?"

World Jewish hate groups, along with our own home-grown and tax-supported department of Hatemongering in Washington, better known as the secretive Office of Special Investigations, have gone all out on a campaign of outright lies against President Kurt Waldheim of Austria. Other heads of state who have been targets of the OSI, which is merely an over-zealous branch of the Simon Wiesenthal Nazi-hunting fanatics, have been Colonel Qaddafi of Libya and President Assad of Syria.

But right now Mr. Waldheim is the main target. They even went so far as to dredge up a senile, elderly Jewish woman in Phoenix, Arizona to "testify" against Mr. Waldheim, despite the fact that she initially claimed he wasn't the man who harried her in 1941.

In a prepared script, obviously written out for her by the Jewish hate groups, Mrs. Betty Albert said, "I will never forget meeting him. The year was 1941, the place a prison camp on the outskirts of Bordeaux, France. He accused me of espionage." She maintains that she was tried and found guilty in violation of German law. She was then sentenced to death—just like thousands of others with similar tales but who still are alive and well today. She said she bravely responded to Mr. Waldheim by

saying, "Well, you only die once." Right out of the movies, isn't it? How many times have you heard that same expression on the silver screen or on television?

I have a small question for her. If all her tale is true, how come she is alive and well forty-five years later in Phoenix, Arizona after being sentenced to death in France in 1941? What miracle saved her from the gallows? And since records show that Mr. Waldheim was never in Bordeaux, her "facts" don't hold water. But most Americans believe every word of it and she got nationwide publicity for her vague statements with absolutely no proof to back them up.

It ought to be obvious to the American public that the hatemongers have made a parlor game out of discrediting Mr. Waldheim without any facts at all. But the Waldheim campaign is just the beginning of the real campaign being waged against all things German. Mr. Ephraim Zuroff, a former member of the OSI, said he has a list of 120 more suspected Nazi criminals now residing in the U.S. The names of forty more "Nazis" have been given by him to Australian Foreign Minister Bill Hayden. And another influential Jewish hate group with power in Washington claims to be after 6,000 more known "Nazis," who will be rounded up and "tried." Mr. Zuroff stated that "this is a last-ditch campaign to execute these Nazi criminals before old age and death catch up with them." It seems that the haters are in a race against time to hang these people against whom they have no credible evidence whatsoever. Also, notice how the number of supposed "Nazis" grows each year. Pretty soon there will be a list of more suspected Nazi war criminals in the U.S. and elsewhere than there were men in the entire German armed forces during World War II. They are going to locate Nazis all across this land.

Another American, John Demjanjuk of Cleveland, Ohio, has been taken to Israel and tried for "Nazi" crimes. Evidence isn't needed in such cases, according to the Israeli government. Fake documents are turned out quickly and that is all that is required. Patrick Buchanan of the White House staff said he has absolute proof that Mr. Demjanjuk is innocent and is merely the victim of mistaken identity and a great miscarriage of justice. So much for his opinion.

While on the subject of war criminals, I'd like to mention one of the real ones. Mr. Richard Lessner, editorial writer of the *Arizona Republic*, wrote an article about Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir of Israel. Mr. Lessner is one of the few journa-

lists left in the U.S. establishment press not controlled by the Zionists. He wrote, "Stern Gang godfather becomes Israeli's Prime Minister." Well, allow me to go back a few years and mention some of the vicious crimes Mr. Shamir has committed in his life-long criminal career. Yes, folks a terrorist is now leading Israel.

Shortly after 1 P.M. on November 6, 1944, a car containing the British Mideast resident minister, Lord Walter Moyne, driven by his secretary and aide-de-camp, drove up to his official residence at Number 4 Galabiya Street in Ghezira, a suburb of Cairo.

At the steps of the mansion, the car stopped and Lord Moyne's aide and driver got out of the car. At that instant, Eliahu Hakim and Eliabu Bet-Tsouri, two members of the Lehi terrorist group of Mr. Shamir, known also as the Stern Gang, walked up to the car. Moyne opened his door, whereupon Hakim shot him to death with a pistol. Bet-Tsouri turned his gun on the unarmed driver, killing him instantly. The two murderers got away on bicycles, believe it or not, but were eventually caught by the Egyptian authorities and executed after being found guilty.

Mr. Shamir was one of the three terrorist leaders who ordered the murder of Lord Moyne. Mr. Shamir is now regarded by Washington as a statesman and politician. But to me he is still a murderer. And let me just remind everyone what more sane Jews of the past thought of Mr. Shamir. In the 1940's, most American Jews and the leading Zionists of Israel such as Stephen Wise, Albert Einstein, Chaim Weizmann and even David ben Gurion regarded Shamir, Menachem Begin and Abraham Stern as common murderers and terrorists in whom no one should place any trust. But, as we have learned, terrorists remain terrorists only if they lose and are caught. Victorious terrorists sometimes become heads of state in Israel. With the passage of years and Zionist propaganda to change historical facts, and through Jewish mists of nostalgic fantasy, the most vicious criminals are transmogrified into heroic "freedom fighting" patriots. And, of course, American officials kiss these blood-stained killers and praise them. I might add that when Mr. Reagan murdered all those innocent civilians in Syria and Libya, he became the same as his Israeli friends—nothing more than a common murderer, too. But, as I said, winning terrorists never have to pay for their horrible crimes. Only the losers are ever jailed, tried and hanged.

The murder of Lord Moyne and his defenseless driver outraged even American Jews. Rabbi Stephen Wise called for the immediate execution not only of the actual killers but of Shamir and Begin too. The assassination devastated Winston Churchill, who had previously been a firm supporter of both the Balfour Declaration and world Zionism. From then on he privately turned against the Jewish State.

Forty years later, however, surviving Lehi gang members remain unrepentant for the brutal murders they perpetrated. "The Irgun (Begin's group) were only attacking buildings so we thought it more effective to kill people," a gang member told Nicholas Bethell, author of *The Palestine People.* The Stern Gang specialized in murdering British policemen and stated publicly that they only killed Lord Moyne because they could not get at Mr. Churchill.

Terrorists Begin and Shamir also murdered Count Folke Bernadotte, the Swedish negotiator who had been appointed by the U.N. to mediate a settlement of the Arab-Israeli situation. For years it remained a mystery who actually engineered the killing of Count Bernadotte. But in 1980, a dying Jehoshua Cohen confessed that he committed this crime on orders from Mr. Begin.[2]

Why does the U.S. not have an OSI to hunt down Israeli terrorists? Why are the "Nazis" all criminals and the Zionist murderers now considered the good guys? For only one reason. The Israelis did not lose a war. Only losers remain persecuted. Winners never pay for their crimes. Then it must reasonably follow that the Germans didn't make a mistake in fighting the war; their mistake was in losing it, as General George Patton said.

Recent events have taught us that the Israelis not only occupy the West Bank of the Jordan River; they also occupy the East Bank of the Potomac River.

And we have also learned that our first president and the current one have a little something in common. George Washington couldn't tell a lie. Ronald Reagan can't tell a lie from the truth. That's the kindest way to put it, anyway.

2. [The dying Cohen may have spared the real killer. See the article by Richard H. Curtiss reprinted in this issue. —*Editor.*]

* * *

PORTRAIT OF A MIDEAST TERRORIST

by Richard H. Curtiss

Whether or not it's a media conspiracy, when there's good news about Israel or bad news about an Arab state, it's on page 1. Conversely, bad news about Israelis or good news about Arabs is on page 65. Editors who break the rule may lose advertisers or even their jobs. Here's some information you may have missed if your local newspaper doesn't have a Page 65.

"A man who goes forth to kill another must believe one thing only—that by his act he will change the course of history."

Yitzhak Yizernitzky

By nightfall on September 16, 1948, the hardened terrorist who spoke those words had driven the leaders of newly-created Israel to the brink of interntational disgrace. At 5:45 p.m. an aide had rushed into the office of the four-month-old state's founder-prime minister, David ben Gurion, with a telegram that seemed to jeopardize the very foundation of his life's work. A convoy bearing Count Folke Bernadotte, the United Nations mediator who was seeking to settle the dispute between Jews and Arabs that had engulfed the whole former British mandate of Palestine in warfare, had been halted at a Jerusalem roadblock by four uniformed Israelis. As the mediators, traveling under United Nations flags and accompanied by an Israeli liaison officer, offered identification papers, one of the armed Israelis trotted along the row of threee cars, scanning faces of the occupants. When he reached the last car he paused to peer at the Swedish diplomat in the rear seat. Then, wordlessly, the uniformed terrorist poked his Sten gun through the car window and fired a long burst. Count Bernadotte and a French officer seated beside him died on the spot. Another Swede and a British officer were slightly injured. Only an American officer in the front seat was unscathed.

At 11 p.m. an ashen-faced Israeli Foreign Minister, Moshe Sharett, received in his office a U.S. Government official, James G. McDonald, a former American employee of the World Zionist Organization, had been sent to Tel Aviv by President Truman with the title of "Special Representative" rather than Ambassador to circumvent General George Marshall, the World War II Chief of Staff, who was then Truman's Secretary of State. Marshall had strongly opposed recognition of the Jewish State before it defined its borders, an action it has not taken to this day, and Truman knew Marshall would resign before he would agree to sending a former employee of what had become the state of Israel to be the first U.S. Ambassador to that state. Truman had warned McDonald that State Department professionals believed the Israeli government to be little more than a junta incapable of enforcing and unwilling to abide by its own laws.

McDonald was relieved, therefore, when Sharett assured him:

"We are setting up the most rigid search for the assassins and their accomplices and we shall execute justice at the moment guilt is proved."

Everyone in Israel knew the men behind the cold-blooded assassination were Israel Sheib, Nathan Friedman-Yellin and Yitzhak Yizernitzky. They comprised the executive committee of the "Fighters for the Freedom of Israel," a Jewish extremist group known to Israelis by its Hebrew acronym, Lehi, and as the Stern Gang to the British soldiers it had been killing throughout World War II. Knowing that Britain's Eighth Army was hard pressed to defend North Africa against the repeated attacks of German General Erwin Rommel's Afrika Corps, the Stern Gang maintained a "second front" by assassinating British soldiers to force the British out of Palestine. When asked by other Jews how they could justify the Nazi war effort, Yizernitzky and other Stern Gang leaders maintained that because Britain had suspended Jewish immigration into Palestine at the beginning of World War II, Churchill's Britain and Hitler's Germany both were enemies of a Jewish state.

In early 1944 the same three-man Stern Gang executive committee had plotted the successful assassination in Cairo of Lord Moyne, the British Minister of State in the Middle East, and an unsuccessful assassination attempt against Sir Harold MacMichael, British High Commissioner in Palestine.

Now, in 1948, after giving the order to kill Count Bernadotte as he crossed from Arab to Jewish territory in Jerusalem, Sheib and Yizernitzky went into hiding in a Stern Gang safe house. Friedman-Yellin, who had already suggested shifting the group's focus from terrorism to political action, may not have known the date of the action to which he had agreed. He was arrested and put on trial as were some of the Stern Gang rank and file who had been rounded up in their camps in accordance with Sharett's pledge to the U.S. representative. When strong U.S. negative reaction to the murders did not materialize, however, all of the militia members, who had already been allowed to leave their jail cells to visit their families at home, were released within a few months, as was Friedman-Yellin.

As Nathan Yellin-Mor he later became the editor of a left-wing newspaper advocating peace with the Arabs. Joshua Cohen, who trained the assassins of Lord Moyne and was widely believed to be the triggerman who killed Count Bernadotte, subsequently became David ben Gurion's personal bodyguard. Even more astonishing was the evolution of Yitzhak Yizernitzky, under a new name, from Stern Gang chief of "operations" to official of the Mossad, Israel's equivalent of the CIA. The campaign of letter bombs mailed from Europe to German rocket scientists working for the Egyptian Government was attributed to him. Later he left Mossad to pursue a highly successful third career in politics. In October of this year he bagan his second term as Prime Minister of Israel under his new name: Yitzhak Shamir.

(Facts in this article are drawn from *Genesis 1948: The First Arab-Israeli War,* published in 1979 by Dan Kurzman, former *Washington Post* foreign correspondent.)

The Washington Report on Middle East Affairs
December, 1986

This article first appeared in the February 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25. Sample copy & booklist $3.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 — 10/$3.00 — 50/$13.00 — 100/$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 — 50/$9.00 — 100/$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 — 10/$4.50 — 500/$20.00 — 100/$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 — 10/$6.00 — 50/$25.00 — 100/$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 — 10/$6.00 — 50/$25.00 — 100/$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 — 10/$8.00 — 50/$35.00 — 100/$60.00. For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. West Virginia residents must include 5% for Consumer's Sales Tax. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

THE TRUTH ABOUT LIBYA

We are interested in hearing from young people who would like to join us, a group of politically committed friends, for a 14 day visit to the Socialist People's Libyan Arab Jamahiriya.

This will be an opportunity to observe first hand the workings of the national revolutionary system and the progress being made in Libya under the leadership of Colonel Muammar Qadhafi.

Money is no obstacle. What matters is a comradely spirit and a keen desire to understand the national revolutionary socialist ideology upon which Libya is built. For further details write to [and mention you read it in *Liberty Bell*] : The Green March, Post Office Box 9, Capalaba, 4157, Queensland, Australia.

To bear Witness To the Truth!

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773
312-863-4347

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES — NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

POSTSCRIPTS: continued from page 16

Africa. But why such impatience? As I pointed out in these pages in December 1983, the stupid majority of South Africans adopted a new constitution that guaranteed that they would soon follow the Rhodesians into terror, agony, and death. And in May 1984, I gave evidence that showed how deeply the minds of that South African majority had been rotted by the Judaeo-Christian superstition, which is racially as deadly as is kuru to individuals. Furthermore, everyone who reads S. E. D. Brown's admirably courageous *South African Observer* knows that P. W. Botha, who heads the government, is merely the creature of the big Sheeny, Oppenheimer, who, according to the British press, shares with Armand Hammer (on whom see Jim Taylor in the October issue of *Liberty Bell*) the privilege of entering the Soviet Union at any time without a passport, and of being royally welcomed as a great benefactor of the Bolsheviks. So why should the world-destroyers bring pressure on their own agent in South Africa?

The answer, of course, is that the concerted circumlatration by their dogs is intended, not to coerce Botha, but to defend him. You need not be told this, if you perpended the article in the October issue of *Liberty Bell*, "Myths That Will Destroy South Africa," written by a man who has an unrivaled knowledge of all of the southern part of the African continent, savage as well as civilized. The South Africans are being induced to commit suicide by a bundle of gigantic deceits, comparable for their audacity to the Jews' great Holohoax.

As that article made clear, South Africa is even now in a position in which she can not only defy her enemies but profit greatly by so doing. She can force the corporations that want to "disinvest" to sell their holdings in South Africa for a fraction of their value, and their patents and other claims to their products can be confiscated and the various goods manufactured in South Africa for the profit of South Africans. As for "sanctions," the obvious answer to them is an embargo on the strategic materials the Jewish colonies have to buy from South Africa. And as for insubordinate Blacks, the South African police and army can send them running to the border at a speed that might be record-breaking. And Whites who are sick with the righteousness syndrome can be escorted to the airports. There is no physical or economic need for national suicide.

As a nation, the South Africans are collectively being driven to their doom in a state of delirium induced by superstitions and hallucinations, and the more intelligent ones perceive what

their government intends. If they are English, they probably hold the British passports they were permitted to retain to facilitate their escape when the time came, and many of them are fleeing from the doomed country as fast as they can dispose of their property there, although most of them probably mooned over the darling and "oppressed" savages and decried *apartheid* and "bigotry" in past years, when they could be both "intellectual" and confident that it couldn't happen there.

The intelligent Dutch, however, have no place to go, and they are belatedly offering concerted resistance to the government that is betraying them. Despite all the exertions of professional liars in the press, some of the government's lackeys have been defeated in elections. The influential organization known as the South African Bureau of Racial Affairs is planning and demanding the establishment of an All-White state (oh, horrors!) that will leave the savages to their own devices in their own territories. And, above all, the new organization known as the Afrikaner Weerstandsbeweging, with its paramilitary units called Brandwag, has the Jews and their hirelings worried.

Now it is true that the time to extinguish a fire is when it is a small blaze in a wastebasket, not when a whole room of the house is ablaze and flames are issuing from the roof, but South Africa has not yet completely passed the point of no return, as has the United States, where the C.I.A.-F.B.I.-Mossad complex, with its apparatus of trained perjurers, prostituted courts, and mercenary terrorists, quickly suppresses any practical tentative of serious dissent, generally by outrages that are concealed from the public in one way or another by their press and boob-tubes. Botha dares not risk a civil war at this time, so he must rely on his masters to exert "pressures" that he can pretend to resist and thus convince South Africans that he is really on their side or, at least, that they shouldn't "rock the boat" in the contrived "crisis."

In the meantime, one has only to read the *South African Digest*, the government's propaganda sheet for Americans, to see that there has been no remission of the offensive war against our race by that government. The issue dated 26 September, for example, contains on one page, seriatim, five items of which no one can miss the import.

(1) The Jewish government of the United States is rushing in money to finance university scholarships for 137 niggers, confident that South African "educators" will respond to a fast buck as enthusiastically as do their American counterparts.

(2) Amid great rejoicing, a nigger was awarded the degree of A.M. at the University of the Orange Free State, in the heart of a region in which Africaners are predominant. His learned thesis was on how to set up an anti-White educational system in his "homeland," which is almost entirely financed by the big-hearted and numb-brained Whites.

(3) The "educational" racketeers in South Africa are preparing to decree "compulsory study of a Black language in White primary schools." White children must have their minds defiled with a savage jargon so they can plead for mercy when a high-minded savage rapes them or starts to beat them to death in the interest of what our big brains call "social justice."

(4) The government is going to "take over control" of the private schools to force them to accept niggers and Jews in preference to White boys and girls. No White child must be denied the privilege of being mauled by savages and debased by force or influence to the lowest level of humanoid life.

(5) A grinning mulatto has been elected to the South African chairmanship of something called "Aisec," said to be the "world's largest student organization," with four hundred branches in sixty-five countries and an agit-prop apparatus in twenty-five universities and technical schools in South Africa.

These little signposts occur, one after the other, on just one page of the periodical I have cited. They all point in the same direction and toward the same destination, the mass-grave our Christianized race dug for itself. *Fuit Ilium.* □

WHICH KIND OF MEMBER ARE YOU?

With his thumb, the hitchhiker says, "You furnish the gas and car, attend to repairs and upkeep, supply the insurance—and I'll come along for the ride. But, if you have an accident, I'll sue you for damages!" It sounds pretty onesided, but one wonders how many hitchhikers there are in many organizations and clubs. Many members seem to say, "You go to the meetings, serve on the board, serve on the committees, do the paper work, study the issues, take care of things that need to be done, and I'll come along for the ride! If things don't suit my fancy, I'll complain, criticize, and probably get out and hitchhike to another group."

HITCHHIKER OR DRIVER – WHICH ARE YOU?

PLEASE SUPPORT LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
WITH YOUR MONTHLY, QUARTERLY, SEMI–ANNUAL
OR ANNUAL CONTRIBUTIONS!

TOWARD REALISM IN UNDERSTANDING THE ORIGIN AND DEVELOPMENT OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

One of the strangest and most ironic anomalies of the American academic scene is a publication sent to nearly 7,000 subscribers, *The German Quarterly*, which is published by the American Association of Teachers of German, to which I have belonged for approximately three decades. One would expect the *German Quarterly* to have a tendency, indeed a duty, to present German language and literature in their best light to the American academic community. In recent years, however, the German Quarterly has frequently stepped beyond its traditional bounds and published various articles and book reviews dealing with German history in general, especially the history of the National Socialist period, 1933-1945. Whenever it has overstepped these bounds it has generally made an effort to present Germany in the blackest way possible. This approach reminds of lines 3581-3582 in Goethe's Faust:

Wie schien mir's schwarz, und schwärzt's noch gar,
Mir's immer doch nicht schwarz g'nug war.;

These lines might be roughly translated as follows:

"How black it seemed to me [referring to the pregnancy of one of the girls' unmarried friends], and no matter how I blackened it, it never seemed quite black enough to me."

An important example of the editorial policy of the *German Quarterly* is found in its November 1980 issue, which contained the highly laudatory essay by a certain Mark E. Cory, "Some Reflections on NBC's Film Holocaust." This shrewd, anti-German propaganda film was fiction by its own admission and had nothing to do with German literature and language, the normal concerns of the *German Quarterly*, since the film was written in English and intended (at least originally) for American audiences. I wrote a rather long letter to the editor of the *German Quarterly* at the time, Professor Ruth K. Angress of

Princeton University. I protested the inclusion of the essay and offered to write a reply to it if such a reply had a reasonable chance of being considered for publication. Professor Angress then wrote me a curt, angry reply dated 10 February 1981, which ended with the sentence: " The *German Quarterly* under my editorship is not going to offer space to Nazi apologists or Neo-Nazi propaganda." Later on, an advertisement for my book, *The 'Holocaust' / 120 Questions and Answers*, in the Winter, 1984 *German Quarterly* brought fourth a very angry letter, also from Professor Angress, which was printed in the Spring, 1984 issue. Some pieces in later issues of the *German Quarterly* also continued to wallow in the "Holocaust" mud. (For further details, see my article in the November, 1985 issue of the *Liberty Bell*, pp. 48-52, "The rôle of the American Association of Teachers of German as a Conveyer of Anti-German Hate Propaganda.")

Now, the Summer, 1986 *German Quarterly* contains two further pieces which examine National Socialist Germany. The first is a "review essay" by the present editor of the *German Quarterly*, Professor Henry J. Schmidt of Ohio State University. His "review essay" is entitled "Vergangenheitsbewältigung 1983." This title almost defies any convenient translation into English, but it is a term quite current in western Germany. Its meaning is approximately, "coming to grips with the past," specifically the National Socialist past, as a rule. The essay is a discussion of an exhibition organized in 1983 in Bonn entitled, Klassiker in finsteren Zeiten ("Authors of the Classical Period in Dark Times") and the lectures and panel discussion accompanying the exhibition, which, in turn, were collected in a volume with the title, *Beschädigtes Erbe. Beiträge zur Klassikerrezeption in finsterer Zeit*, Bonn: Bouvier, 1984, 144 pp. ("Injured Heritage. Contributions on the question of the Reception of Classical Authors in a Dark Era"). The main drift of the book and Professor Schmidt's essay on it would seem to be that the German authors of the Classical Period (such as Goethe, Schiller and Hölderlin)were emphasized during the 1933-1945 period as a sort of antidote to the literary scene of the Weimar Republic (1919-1933), thus injuring their reputation. Indeed, if we look at popular publications printed in Germany during 1933-1945, such as Hans Hagemeyer's valuable and attractive *Gestalt und Wandel des Reiches / Ein Bilderatlas zur deutschen Geschichte* (Berlin: Propyläen-Verlag, 1944) we find no lack of praise for such authors as Klopstock, Lessing (an advocate of

toleration of Jews, by the way), Goethe and Schiller.

If readers (including Professor Schmidt, I hope) are curious to know what the National Socialists found objectionable in the German literary scene during the reign of Emperor Wilhelm II (1888-1918) and especially during the Weimar Republic they would be well-advised to read the last article in Volume I of the invaluable *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (Hamburg, Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt, 1937), "Die literarische Vorherrschaft der Juden in Deutschland 1918-1933." It is imperative that this article be translated into English because the writing and publishing of literature in the United States now have strong parallels to those of the Weimar Republic with regard to Jewish domination. An article on Kurt Tucholsky in Volume II of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* is also pertinent to this topic. Both of the articles are by Wilhelm Stapel.

The second piece in the Summer, 1986 *German Quarterly* pertaining to German history during 1933-1945 is a book review by Mark W. Roche (also of Ohio State University) of a work recently made available in English, *The Third Reich* by Klaus Hildebrand (Winchester, 1984, 184 pp.). Here are a couple of passages from Roche's review pertaining to principles applied to the study of the Third Reich:

"Historians have typically taken one of two approaches to their study of the Third Reich: the structural, with its emphasis on social, economic, and political [sic] processes that transcend the individual, and the biographical, with its focus on the personality and policies of Hitler. While arguing that 'both schools are equally important in themselves and to each other' (p. 113), Hildebrand acknowledges a tendency among his fellow scholars to exploit one method at the expense of the other."

"Many early attempts to trace the roots of Nazism in German history were admittedly unconvincing, ranging from the trivial to the absurd; yet [sic] Hildebrand dismisses the entire enterprise. According to Hildebrand, studies which attempt to demonstrate the origins of National Socialism in German history are no longer 'worthy of discussion'; the untenability of this approach had been established already 'in the 1950s' (p. 157). Yet much of the work of American historians such as Gordon Craig, George Mosse, Fritz Stern, and R.G.L. White, who indeed attempt to integrate National Socialism with the course of German history, was published as recently as the 70s and early 80s. The question of valid interpretive strategies for National Socialism remains perhaps even more problematic that [sic] Hildebrand's already complex account will admit."

The notion that National Socialism was a result of centuries of German historical antecedents (as early as Martin Luther, according to some authors) and peculiarly German ethnic characteristics has little foundation in reality, although that point of view has been widely propagated in the United States, especially during World War II and by vindictive Jewish historians, who continue to have a preoccupation with the history of National Socialism, or "Nazism," as they usually prefer to call it.

In reality, National Socialism was a development based on various events which took place in Germany in the time after the outbreak of the First World War in 1914 *and* currents of thought also present in other countries, some of which we shall discuss below. We must also not overlook economic factors of the time, especially the hyperinflation of 1922-1923 and the massive unemployment of 1930 ff.

Americans, who have nearly a whole, large continent for their economic and national development, do not readily comprehend the problems with which Germany was faced after 1914. After 1918 Germany was literally chopped in two. I have attempted in lectures to American students to draw an analogy to hypothetical conditions in the United States if it had suffered a defeat like that of Germany in 1918. If, hypothetically, the United States were defeated in a bitter war with major powers allied with Mexico (=Poland in 1918) and Mexico were awarded a wide strip of U.S. territory extending north to the Canadian border, thus cutting off our important agricultural areas on the west coast and subjecting Americans remaining in the strip to all sorts of cultural and economic disadvantages, such a situation would have some close analogies to what actually happened to Germany after 1918 by the creation of the "Polish" Corridor. Then I ask my students, while reminding them, in addition, of the devastating Allied hunger blockade into 1919, how Americans would react politically and psychologically to such a situation.

Of course, we can only speculate as to whether something like National Socialism would have developed in Germany if Hitler had never been born, but such speculation is by no means fruitless. There are strong reasons for believing that something

like National Socialism would have come into being even without Hitler. One of the strongest reasons for such a belief lies in the fact that similar movements came into being in various other European lands, even before 1933. Italy, with its Fascism, and Romania, with its Order of St. Michael, are good examples, even though both of these countries were amongst the victors in the First World War.

Saying that some aspects of National Socialism were as American as apple pie is by no means a rhetorical exaggeration. A number of aspects of National Socialism had American parallels and even American antecedents. Long before 1933 a number of American states, including Oklahoma, had laws against interracial marriage, laws which had parallels to the Nuremberg Laws of 1935. German eugenic laws introduced in 1934 resulted in the sterilization of persons who had genetic defects (most notably hereditary feeble-mindedness, schizophrenia and other genetically determined forms of insanity) after careful proceedings in special eugenics courts. In this instance, too, American antecedents had an influence on Germany after 1933, an influence which can be documented. (See, e.g., the 1944 edition of Otmar von Verschuer's *Leitfaden der Rassenhygiene;* the author cites much data gathered by L.M. Terman and other American investigators in this area.) Two-thirds of all eugenic sterilizations in Germany were performed during 1934-1936. (For further details see *Instauration*, June, 1986, p. 5.) Quite a few American states had passed corresponding laws long before 1933, as early as 1907, in fact. American influences on the National Socialist policy of limiting Jewish power in the cultural and economic spheres can also be readily documented. In 1920-1922 Henry Ford published a famous series of articles in his newspaper, *The Dearborn Independent*, articles which were later reprinted in a set of four volumes [now available from Liberty Bell Publications; approx. 1,000 pp., pb., $26. plus $2.60 for postage & handling] and given gratis to purchasers of Ford motorcars. We know that Ford's publications on Jews were immediately translated into German and that they had a strong influence on Hitler and his National Socialists. The huge membership of the Ku Klux Klan was a prominent feature of American political life in the 1920s. The word *Aryan*, which was incorporated into German law after 1933, had been used in the American epic film masterpiece, *The Birth of a Nation*, [available on VHS cassette from Liberty Bell Publications] as early as 1915.

Not only was there an American concern with excesses of Jewish power, but there was a particular hostility toward Jews in all countries under the shadow of the Communist colossus in the east, which was widely and correctly perceived as a manifestation of a ruthless, largely Jewish conspiracy. (See Anthony Sutton, *Wallstreet and the Bolshevik Revolution*, New Rochelle, 1974.) Hostility toward Jews was especially intense in Hungary (notably as a result of the cruel but fortunately ephemeral Bela Kun régime), Poland, and Lithuania.

It is very much in the American national interest that we attain an objective understanding of the origins, nature and development of National Socialism. Looking back 40 years, the continued, unreasoning denigration of real or imagined aspects of National Socialism has not only had a devastating effect on the German psyche (perhaps manifested, for example, in the present very low birthrate in Germany, which could have a lethal effect on Germany as a nation), but also had a profoundly devastating boomerang effect on the nations which defeated Germany in 1945, an effect which very few, if any, commentators and historians have recognized. The extreme, protracted campaign against anything perceived, correctly or incorrectly, as characteristically National Socialist has resulted in the abandonment of wholesome eugenic laws and laws against miscegenation. Moreover, the pathologically simplistic condemnation of everything thought to be National Socialist has left Aryan Americans defenseless against Jewish cultural and psychological dominance, notably through the press and television, the latter of which is almost a monopoly of Jews and their minions. Our anti-Aryan immigration policies are also probably a result of a moronic overreaction against National Socialism. Do we Americans have to void every state law against sodomy just because National Socialists put homosexuals into labor camps during the Second World War? (It must be mentioned that strict laws against homosexuality were current in many other nations at the time.) Just because the National Socialists considered some art forms degenerate does not mean that, in fact, they were not. Most importantly, American taxpayers are required to pay untold billions of dollars each year for a defense against Communism, but Europeans (and not just Germans) who fought against Communism during the Second World War are constantly being denigrated in our media. This has lead to a debilitating confusion in our national goals. While "Holocaust" courses have been forced

onto naive American school children, these children learn virtually nothing about the present danger of Communism and its history.

On 3 September 1939, the British and French empires, with their vast territories, armed forces, and economic resources, declared war on Germany, a country roughly the size of Texas. Nearly half of the time in which the National Socialists ruled Germany was passed during a desperate war characterized by repeated genocidal threats against the German nation. National Socialism had been too successful, especially in the economic sphere. Even in wartime Danzig Hitler was so popular with the German people that he dared to greet them while standing in an open car. (See the work by Hagemeyer cited above, p. 508.) Hitler was also by no means devoid of friends and admirers in lands other than Germany, a fact often overlooked since 1945.

As a veteran of World War II born in the United States of purely Aryan extraction and living now in a painfully multi-racial society when my race is declining in relative, if not absolute, numbers and political status, I have no inclination to be an advocate of omnipotent, redistributive government. Nevertheless, an objective perspective on National Socialism can only be to the advantage of my race. That understanding can be attained only by examining all of the economic, ethnic and cultural currents throughout the world during the time when National Socialism existed. □

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

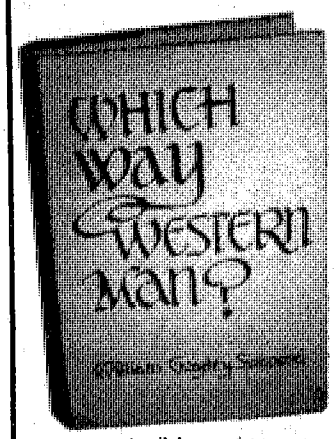

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

THE NORDIC PRESS

THE POLITICAL BATTLE FOR VICTORY

Two aspects of National Socialism readily become apparent for those of us who seek to follow its philosophy. First is the idealistic. This encompasses the ultimate goals of a racially pure population living in a society in which we may exercise our rights over our own lives, property, and natural resources without outside interference from other races. This is our *Weltanschauung,* the world-view around which our actions and philosophy revolve, the central issue of life which is the perpetuation of our race through the purity of its blood and the purity of the soil from which comes our sustenance.

The second aspect is one which many National Socialists today find distasteful for it involves direct action in the competitive, and vicious, world of politics. To bring the *Weltanschauung* into reality it must become the philosophical basis for the government of the racial community. Unless you subscribe to the concept that some great, all-seeing and all-knowing super being nestled in the heavens is going to reach down into the affairs of our race and set everything right for us, then you realize the political road is the only one open to us for accomplishing our goals. Distasteful as it may be, Aryan warriors must become involved in politics if we are to be victorious.

National Socialists today look to the racial concepts of Adolf Hitler as being the most meaningful to the struggle in the contemporary world. Hitler did not conceive the concept of racial purity, he was but one in a long line of racial realists who understood the workings of nature and the role which each race must play in fulfilling its destiny. What sets Hitler apart is that he realized the necessity for entering the political arena to attain his goals. The world of German politics in the 1920-1930 decades were as corrupt as those in contemporary Western countries today. Hitler entered the battle under the swastika banner of the National Socialist German Workers Party, the NSDAP, or "Nazi" party, to use the German name and abbreviation by which the party and its philosophy became known in Germany and throughout the world.

This will not be a retelling of history so well documented in Hitler's book, *Mein Kampf*, meaning, "my struggle," or, "my battle." Suffice to say, Hitler's first attempt to attain political power was at the muzzle of a gun—and it failed. He then realized the only avenue open to the National Socialist for realizing the *Weltanschauung* was the rocky road of politics. His success followed long years of dedicated, altruistic work and sacrifice. It did not come easily for Hitler, nor will it come easily for his followers today. The battle must be fought in the world of contemporary politics.

Fine, you say, but how is this to come about, how does it affect me? Each of us who accept the National Socialist philosophy eagerly await its *Führer*, its leader. But, we wait in vain, for we have not prepared the way for the arrival of a leader. A leader cannot lead without a body of followers, and today our racial ranks are so scattered, and so divided the leader's role lies in the future. Today it is our duty, as followers of the racial dream of Aryan unity, to prepare the way for the leader of our people.

To do this, we, as Aryan warriors, must be infiltrators, we must be vicious, we must be cunning, and we must never lose sight of our ultimate goal. Each of us must enter the political arena in our immediate community. We must become involved in the political process. We must become active as individuals and as Aryan families in making our views known and felt. One does not accomplish this today by marching into the PTA or city council meeting with a swastika armband. One accomplishes it by seeming to join forces with ZOG—our Zionist Occupation Government. We will remove ZOG as the minions of ZOG sought to remove us, by infiltrating the existing system and working from within to regain control. Some few will be able to work in the open for our goals, but others, just as the great mass below the iceberg's tip, will remain unknown.

There are still Aryans. As you express your Aryan views in the political arena, you will find you serve as a magnet to attract others. Do not be too ambitious. A string of minor victories are needed to insure each victory of major significance which will ultimately lead to our final triumph over ZOG. Do not hesitate to join or to affiliate with any of the existing political parties, for an Aryan warrior is not there to further their aims, but to further the *Weltanschauung* of National Socialism. If you must, resort to deception and even falsehood, the weapons now available, for surely our goal must justify the

means by which we will achieve our victory. Become active in your community's political life. If you are still a member of ZOG's various churches, make your voice and philosophy known by citing the many Christian biblical references which show an abhorrence for sodomites and race mixers. To aid in your research, refer to the book lists offered by all of our racial publications—help is available.

Any victory, no matter how small, is a firm stone in the foundation of National Socialist power. As our foundation grows, it will eventually support a political organization of tremendous power, and from that base will emerge the racial leader destined to carry our *Weltanschauung* to the victory which will be ours in the 21st Century. The contemporary policies of racial destruction through miscegenation are false and contrary to the natural order; they will collapse when struck by the force of Aryan power derived from strength founded upon the natural order. Do not feel cheapened by entrance into politics, it is the means by which our end, just as was Hitler's, will be attained.

As our Aryan goals begin to be realized in the political and educational arenas, then will emerge the party which will be our vehicle to political victory. In Germany it was the NSDAP, and may well be again, in the United States, Canada, the United Kingdom, Australia, and all of the other countries of Aryan foundation and population, it may be a party of another name, yet the goals will all be identical—the foundation of a National Socialist Aryan state. Today our task is neither easy nor pleasant, for we must travel under colors not of our choosing to attain our goals. Deception does not come easily to the Aryan warrior. We must look at the Jew to see the pathway of deceit which he used to infiltrate our Aryan governments. His path is easy to follow, and, though distasteful, we Aryans must also follow it to destroy our foe and thus insure the victory of our *Weltanschauung.* Tomorrow's world will be better for our struggle, and our children, and their children to follow, will live in a world of natural harmony.

And it must be clearly recognized that if a highly energetic and active body of men emerge from a nation and unite in the fight for one goal, thereby ultimately rising above the inert masses of the people, this small percentage will become masters of the whole.

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf.*

Notes On Racial Idealism

by
Allan Callahan

William Penn observed that "men are generally more careful of the breed of their horses and dogs than of their children." And the situation, of course, is much worse now. Yet racial idealism is far from dead even though it is more or less taboo to speak of it openly.

Occasionally the taboo will be violated, however, and someone will timidly suggest that maybe we ought to examine the possibility of improving our genetic makeup. Immediately this hapless individual will be pounced upon and reminded that we may be able to produce better horses and dogs, or apples and oranges, because there is a consensus of expert opinion as to what is wanted; but who, they ask, would have the presumption to say what would make an ideal human being?

Here, I think, the critics have gone astray. Improving our white genetic makeup does not mean that we want all men to be six feet tall and weigh 180 pounds, or that we think all women should be blonde and blue-eyed. Rather, we seek not *one type* but *many fine types* within our white race. The other races, of course, are free to do as they please about their own genetic makeups; each can choose its own ideals.

Along this vein, though, we should consider that the dark races do not value darkness of skin, but *lightness;* and the lighter, the better. For example, in Brazil, where there has been widespread miscegenation over the centuries, mixed-blooded individuals, when seeking mates, will usually try to find someone lighter than themselves, with the approval and/or prodding of their families. If they fail, and a darker mate is taken, the family members will refer to it as "a fly in the milk."

Blacks may say "black is beautiful," but a look inside negro magazines proves that they do not mean what they say. Most of the black models are of the lighter hue, and these publications do not go in for sloping foreheads, thick lips, and prognathous jaws, either. Many of their models look more white than black, and are, in fact, mulattoes, with more Aryan blood in their veins than negro blood.

Among Orientals, too, we see a substantial variation in skin color, with some being quite dark while others are lighter with a small minority being about as fair as Mediterranean-type white people. But again, as with the negroes, you would find few if any Orientals who would say "the darker the skin—the greater the asset."

The press today vilifies any white man who says lightness of skin should be an ideal, yet observe the double standard that is in effect. A black man can say "black is beautiful" and get nothing but smiles, or he can say that most Blacks would like to be lighter colored, and again get nothing but smiles. And most of them *do* prefer lightness of skin. They yearn to look white, want to feel white, would like to be white. But whatever his desires are, the negro gets no guff from the press. The white man, on the other hand, is immediately condemned if he says that his own race should stay white. He then retreats, because he is told he is injuring the black man's feelings. The feelings of his own people are ignored.

Ask black males if they want white women, and most will deny it, professing loyalty to their own kind. Yet they are increasingly going after white women, which is proven by the inter-racial marriage statistics. Race-pride would make the black male want to stay dark or get darker, yet the dramatic rise in mixed marriages shows that he wants to *whiten* the strain, not blacken it. In this he shows a distinct preference.

The white woman is now one of his "rights." Since he was "created equal," and now has full civil, political, and economic rights, he feels he is just as entitled to possess a white woman as is any white man.

Although some Caucasian men will take a non-white mate, many still have an ideal of female beauty that has not changed over the centuries. Curry lists the feminine ideal in mediaeval times:

> . . . . . blonde, golden hair, like gold wire, eyes sparkling bright and light blue, cheeks lilly white or rose pink, teeth white, evenly set, arms long, snow white hands, white, long slender fingers, waist small and willowy, skin everywhere dazzling white and as silk in softness.

Some think that chromosome-slicing geneticists and DNA men will eventually be able to perform miracles and produce any kind of human being they want. Possibly, but some of these speculations are so far out that we can hardly take them seriously. And even talk of performing a few very minor experiments along the line of improving the breed has brought out storms of protest from egalitarians, who call it "racism."

Of course, if the scientists could turn all people into mongrelized equals, then the protestors might go along with this.

Man came into being some three million years ago. He is one species, so the different races can therefore interbreed (we wish they couldn't). However, just because they can do so doesn't mean that they are alike—or equal. Volkswagen cars and Mack trucks both have wheels, seats, lights, brakes, and various other things in common, but there are also many other things they *don't* have in common. And even the items they both have generally differ greatly in structure. Are the wheels of a VW very much like the wheels of a Mack truck? Or the brakes?

Yes, whites and blacks both have arms, legs, hair, and brains, but these are not the same in each race. In the latter, the arms are longer, the shanks of the legs are thinner, the hair frizzy, and the brain smaller. The negro brain also has shallower convolutions and a different make-up of the frontal lobes, which deal with higher reasoning power.

Does the negro have *anything* that the Caucasian would want to pass on to his offspring? What would it be? His smaller brain? His more ape-like arms? His frizzy hair?

In 1837 Guenevalt listed 47 differences between whites and blacks. There are also lesser differences between Caucasians and Orientals. Everything a healthy-minded white man should consider as a racial ideal is already possessed by his own race and he has nothing to gain by bringing the blood of the dark races into his own genepool. Wouldn't it be a tragedy if someday the blush on a white girl's cheek was no more to be seen, simply because there were no more white girls to be seen?

If human evolution had suddenly stopped, shortly after it began, man would be a short, hairy, ape-like creature today. Who would say that this creature made an ideal racial type that should have remained the standard forever?

Isn't it better that man continued to evolve, and is, maybe, still evolving today? If so, then evolution needs to come along the lines nature has already laid out, e.g., along racial lines. To go back the other way, by mixing everyone and all together, would be a mistake. If each follows its own path, the time may come when separate species will develop. Sir Arthur Keith said: "The truth is that the ways of natural evolution are incompatible with those of a common and universal civilization. We can have one or the other as a mode of life, but we cannot have both." (*Evolution and Ethics*, VII) □

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

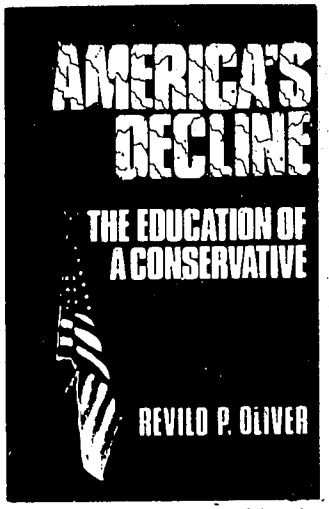

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 — 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

HOW ZION TRIUMPHS

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 21

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Great Booby-Hatch, page 1; The Whilom King, page 5; The Antecedents of the Zündel Trial, page 7; Secular Theology, page 18. A PROMINENT FALSE WITNESS: ELIE WIESEL, by Professor Robert Faurisson, page 48. MISCELLANEOUS: An Excerpt from David McCalden's Revisionist Newsletter, page 54. From the Desk of Dr. Peter Peel, page 55. A REPLY TO COLIN JORDAN, by Harold A. Covington, page 57.

VOL. 14 — NO. 7 MARCH 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

THE GREAT BOOBY-HATCH

A feeble-minded Englishman named Paul Chadeyron was educated in one of England's famous public schools (not Eton or Harrow, but a lesser one), went to Cambridge, one of the most highly reputed universities in the world, and obtained an honorable degree in law. He became, it is said, a very able attorney. Since he had a private income and did not need to earn money, he did not practice his profession in the usual way; and since his head was stuffed with Christian garbage, he established himself in Kennington and devoted himself to befriending and representing legally the filthy niggers that are now swarming over the ruins of a once great nation. He argued that the dear little black boys are misunderstood darlings and need only the sympathy and Christian love that horrid racial bigots begrudge beings whom God created equal and more equal than the Anglo-Saxons, whose duty it is to support their 'disadvantaged' guests and care for their 'problems.'

I learn from the *Daily Mail*, 2 July 1986, that on the preceding Sunday Chadeyron attended the evening service at St. Mark's Church in Kennington, where, no doubt, he mentally reported to Jesus and perhaps prayed for help in his loving care of Congoids. Jesus, who is omniscient and can do anything, if you can persuade him to help you, doubtless looked down and said to his seneschal, "Better get a mansion ready in a hurry [*Johan.* 14.2] ; that idiot will be with us in a few minutes."

As Chadeyron was about to enter the apartment building in which he lived with a male companion, five of his dear little black boys stuck knives in him, evidently just for the fun of it, since there is no indication that he was robbed. He died in the arms of his "flat-mate," calling upon "the Lord."

Shortly thereafter, the same or other black playboys attacked another white man and tried to slash up his face, and then 'mugged' another, who saved his life by handing over sixty

pounds, but "was too frightened to be named," probably because he thought the "disaffected youths" might punish him for admitting he had been robbed.

In that one rather small district of London, "disaffected youths" had murdered fourteen persons in the past few weeks and a "spate of rapes and stabbings" were reported to the police.

"Racial understanding" is obviously making progress in England, but, sad to say, there are still vile "hate mongers" who are so bigoted that they begrudge the dear black boys the needed recreation and healthful exercise of killing now and then a few of the Aryan nitwits whose taxes support them.

Needless to say, the Jews who own Britain and the British will not tolerate such bigotry and wickedness, and they are determined to stamp out Anglo-Saxons who do not realize that, having thrown their country away to show how full of Christian luff they were, they now have the status of pigs and cows—except, of course, that it is not yet feasible to use them to relieve hunger among the "underprivileged."

Mr. John Tyndall, the leader of the British National Party and editor of *Spearhead*, was arrested and charged with the dastardly crime of publishing material that criticized "colored people, Asians, and Jews, in Great Britain." He was tried in the courts that once were British.

I am not informed about the race of the presiding judge, who may have been one of the Yids who masquerade under English names and privately chuckle at the gullibility of the *goyim*. I am assured, however, that the jury consisted of Anglo-Saxons or, at least, Aryans. There were four prosecutors, led by a Yid, a relative of Lady Mountbatten and one of the many who have learned how to ape civilized behavior; the others were a greasy Sheeny, a Negress dressed up in the costume of barristers, and a creature of indeterminate ancestry but probably a Kike.

The Aryan jury, horrified by the prisoner's crime of not being as imbecile as they, found him guilty of being an Aryan cur who had not licked his owners' boots. They probably regretted that they did not have tails to wag as they brought in their verdict.

The magistrate condemned the convicted criminal to a year in prison, doubtless regretting that he could not sentence him to be burned at the stake in Smithfield for the edification and entertainment of all right-thinking persons.

The majority of Englishmen watch these events with all the comprehension of pigs when one of their number is plucked out of their sty: they are so little concerned that they do not take their noses out of the swill-trough, which is all that matters to them.

Now optimists will tell you that the high-minded English are sound at heart—or would be, if Jewish excrement was not smeared in their faces every day by their press, clergymen, and "intellectuals." But after decades, that oft reiterated excuse becomes suspect.

Children used to laugh at the late Mediaeval tales about the "wise men of Gotham," who tried to rake the moon out of a pond and to drown an eel in a tub of water. But Gothamites never did anything so foolish as to subject themselves to Jews and cuddle niggers. No British child today should laugh at the tales about the Gothamites: they were more intelligent than the majority of his compatriots, perhaps including his parents.

The *Daily Mail* published a photograph of the face of the nitwit, Chadeyron, whom I mentioned above. It is ominous. The smooth visage is neither male nor female; it exhibits only an epicene and soulless vapidity.

It seems obvious that the British who had so glorious a history until 1914 and even (pathetically) until 1918 have become flabby and porcine witlings. An historian, the pathologist of nations and civilizations, must account for the drastic metastasis. One can suggest such causes as genetic exhaustion, some inexplicable mutation of a whole subspecies, and the terrible squandering of the nation's best blood in a foolish crusade from 1914 to 1918. But one cause that must be taken into account is a psychic disease that was contracted before the Roman legions left Britannia.

The virus of the mind operated slowly but surely. In the current epidemic of Immunity Deficiency, an infected individual commonly lives for a year or even a decade while his immune system is slowly eroded and until he dies of a disease against which he no longer has a physiological defense. It takes centuries for nations to die.

One can trace the erosion of our racial immune system by the Oriental virus. A vigorous and heroic race first began to decimate themselves in civil wars fought for no rational purpose but only over the fantasies of theologians who differed in their exposition of implausible and inconsistent tales in the big Jew-Book. The Aryan vigor of the British won them in the

Nineteenth Century an Empire on which the sun never set, but the progress of the viral infection was obvious in a mawkish humanitarianism and, above all, in the dispatch of missionaries for the purpose of filling an imagined Heaven with niggers and wogs, although Jesus, according to the Jew-Book, never expressed a desire to have his celestial city filled with such rubbish, and even explicitly said that he was interested *only* in the members of his own race.

At first sight it may not be obvious that the Britain of today is rotted by Christianity. It is often said to be irreligious, because the salvation-business has, in proportion to the total population, fewer customers than ever before. I have quoted estimates that "less than one-fifth of the population [of England] are in any sense Christians today." But the estimate does not allow for the virulence of viral infections that produce the symptoms of what seem to be many different diseases. I have also quoted a far more perspicacious writer, Professor Kenneth Latourette, who saw that through the past fifteen centuries "the influence of Christianity has mounted and has never been greater than it is today." The infection, as versatile as "AIDS," now appears in the guise of Communism, "integration," "anti-colonialism," and all the rest of the insane pursuit of "equality" between races and between individuals.

The British numbskulls who welcomed into the island all the biological refuse that is fermenting in it today may have rejected the stories about childish miracles in the Jew-Book, but they were full of the Christian doctrine of "love" and equality. Their mentality was that of the nitwits who, a century before, dispatched missionaries to make the fuzzy-wuzzies get Jesus and thus to perform the miracle of transforming sows' ears into silk purses. The British, like the Americans, have become so mentally weak and morally depraved that they pay taxes for "foreign aid" to impoverish their own children and breed their future executioners.

The British, once virtual masters of the earth, are now squandering the few resources they have left and destroying their own industries. Their little minds are muddled with the "social gospel" of the Jewish agitator who expressly excluded the rich from his proletarian Heaven and boasted that he made folly of the "wisdom of this world." Full of unthinking faith in their own righteousness, they take pride in their "altruistic" irrationality. And while they may still doubt the story about Jonah and his ride in the whale's belly, they have an abiding

faith in the equally plausible Holohoax because it is told by Jews, Yahweh's vastly superior race that Aryans must humbly serve, cherish, and adore.

So far as we can now determine from the evidence, the future of Britons is precisely the future of a man in whom the virus of Immunity Deficiency has already penetrated the brain-barrier.

* * *

THE WHILOM KING

Edward VIII succeeded his father, George V, on 20 January 1936, and abdicated the throne on 11 December of the same year. The ostensible reason for his abdication was his determination to marry "the woman he loved," his mistress, an American divorcée named Wallis Warfield Simpson. His wish to marry the woman morganatically was disapproved by the Prime Minister, a bumbling politician named Stanley Baldwin, who, in a happier age, would have succeeded his father as proprietor of a small foundry, and thus have occupied a position for which his mind and soul qualified him. Edward could have used his royal prerogative, but he abdicated instead.

Everyone knows that the abdication rejoiced the unsavory gang then in power in England. Edward was not burning with zeal to start a second World War and kill Germans to punish them for their unconscionable failure to adore Yahweh's Yammering Yids. Had Edward remained king—and one should remember that he was personally perhaps the most popular of British monarchs since the last of the Tudors—he would have been an obstacle to sacrificing Great Britain and her Empire to satisfy Jewish rancors.

Now Englishmen who claim to have been in a position to know give two virtually antithetical explanations of the abdication, videlicet:

1. Edward was a highly intelligent and perspicacious man, and the real reason for his abdication was his discovery that the British aristocracy had become so decadent and demoralized that they would not support him in his determination to avert an utterly useless and highly immoral war that would necessarily be catastrophic. Some say there were rumors that the war party was scheming to kidnap or assassinate him to curry favor with the international parasites.

2. Edward was a stupid wight who got into his muddled noggin a notion that he should make an "honest woman" and left-hand queen out of his somewhat shop-worn but evidently satisfactory mistress—a particularly idiotic notion since, needless to say, no one would have had the impudence to complain of his retaining her as his concubine and even as his *maîtresse en titre.*

The question has been posed anew by the publication of what purport to be letters exchanged between Edward and Mrs. Simpson, who, after his abdication, became his wife and Duchess of Windsor. The letters, reportedly obtained from the Duchess after she lapsed into senile dementia, are conclusive evidence, *if* they are genuine—a proviso that will be added by all who remember such lucrative recent masterpieces as "Hitler's Diaries" and the "autobiography of Howard Hughes."

The question appeared to be of such importance to the anonymous editor of the *Special Office Brief*, an extremely expensive private intelligence service that I have mentioned several times in these pages, that he, in the parlance of such services, "blew his cover." In his issue for 12 May 1986, he wrote:

> Several readers wish us to publish the real facts of the abdication because our Editor not only knew the Duke and Duchess of Windsor very well indeed, but he chaired all the private meetings of MPs and Peers in 1936 which took place in a degree of sympathy for the King's problem. . . .
>
> No one was personally fonder of Edward VIII than this Editor. Few received more confidence from him after the abdication. . . .
>
> Those [recently published] letters clearly evidence that Mrs. Simpson knew she was leading a besotted middle-aged man into a complete disaster. That he was besotted is beyond doubt. . . She worked at besotting him for five years. . . For years [before 1936] his letters had betrayed his total captivity and did so in language which would have been exaggerated in a boy of 18. . . .
>
> She led a King of England into a disaster from which he never recovered and which obsessed him to his last hour. He was never happy for a single day after his abdication. . . .
>
> It was all the odder because the Duke of Windsor was not only a nice man; he was intelligent, honest, and energetic. Unhappily he was totally possessed by another personality, viz. that of the Duchess. He was her mental prisoner. It was nothing akin to love.

De Courcy thus confirms from his personal knowledge of the King and the Duchess (whom he claims he "personally liked" and whom he admired when he "saw how efficient she was at housekeeping") the conclusion to be drawn from the

letters, which were edited by a Michael Blum, published in England early this year, and have now been published in this country as the selection of the Book-of-the-Month Club for August. But we are left with something of a mystery or, at least, a question.

That Edward was an intelligent man is confirmed by many who knew him. We all know, however, that some women have by some mysterious art the power to fascinate men whom one would suppose unlikely to become dependent on them. Mrs. Simpson was, with the aid of cosmetics, a rather attractive woman with a veneer of hard sophistication. Men who compare her photographs with the several portraits of the famous Louise de Kéroualle will differ as to which was the more allicient sexually. Louise, who was the secret agent of Louis XIV of France, so fascinated Charles II, who was an intelligent man, that he made her simultaneously Baroness Petersfield, Countess of Farehan, and Duchess of Portsmouth, and strained the British treasury to gratify her. She was so successful in keeping England subservient to France that Louis XIV augmented her nobility by making her the Duchesse d'Aubigny in France. And although Charles (like Edward) could have had many more beautiful women in his royal bed, Louise retained her ascendancy over him to the end. She was the protégée of Louis XIV and worked for him as well as herself.

That Mrs. Simpson was, like all adventuresses, ambitious, goes without saying. But if she "knew she was leading a besotted middle-aged man," King of England, "into a complete disaster," did she do so only from a female propensity for making mischief? Or is it possible that she was the protégée of someone who wanted such a disaster?

* * *

THE ANTECEDENTS OF THE ZÜNDEL TRIAL

Rational Americans were shocked when Ernst Zündel was arrested, tried, and convicted of having displeased Yahweh's Master Race by disbelieving their impudent Holohoax. As I write, the sentence imposed by a Soviet-style judge is still *sub iudice* in an appellate court, which is presumably pondering the brief submitted by Mr. Zündel's courageous attorney, Douglas Christie, which has been published under the appropriate title, *The Stench of the Zündel Trial: Political Persecution in Today's*

Canada (available from Liberty Bell Publications).

The shock was greatest for Americans whose memories of Canada go back to the years in which our country was in the fit of righteous idiocy called Prohibition, while Canada was sane, sober, and conspicuously free of the crime that righteousness had naturally brought with it. Canada still had the racial homogeneity that is requisite for a stable civilization. It was an Aryan land. Its dominant population was Anglo-Saxon, proudly British and subjects of Great Britain's monarch. Quebec was, of course, an exception. It had a variegated population of French origin. There was a multitude of more or less mongrel Canucks, who jabbered in a jargon no civilized man could be expected to understand, and who seemed to resent the universe. The majority of Whites spoke "Canadian French," correct enough but with a residue from the Eighteenth-Century, while a highly educated minority spoke an elegant French that only a minority of Parisians could have matched. The civilized part of the population, while sentimentally regretting the British conquest, were, so far as a visitor could perceive, entirely content with their status in Canada.[1]

Canada, even more than the United States, suffered the economic consequences of the Jews' War against Germany, but in the 1950s an American visitor had the impression that the foundation of civilized life had not been shaken in Canada as it had in the United States by the proto-Communist subversion begun by the unspeakably foul creature called Franklin Roosevelt.

Twenty years ago, although a visitor to Vancouver saw ominous signs of an Oriental invasion, Toronto was still a civilized city, appearing startlingly clean and orderly to an American who had come to it from the dirt and racial squalor of Chicago. And with our perhaps unjustified faith in the good sense of our race, it was easy to ignore as vagaries the items of news that we recognize in retrospect as fissures in the foundation.

It was not until ten years ago that visitors to Toronto were startled by the sight of beedy-eyed black beasts roaming loose in the streets and looking for opportunities to rob and/or rape the White idiots whom they justly despised for having admitted them to Canada. But even then, one did not, one could not

1. I do not know why their most distinguished poet, Rosaire Dion, chose to live in New Hampshire.

foresee a national rotting of intelligence and moral fiber so great that Canadians could witness the infamous persecution of Ernst Zündel and be compelled to tolerate it by anything short of a Soviet conquest and armed occupation of Canada.

The trial of Zündel took place in the metropolitan squalor of Toronto; the complementary persecution of James Keegstra was staged in a small rural village in Alberta. The introduction of Soviet jurisprudence and the open repudiation of Western culture and Aryan mentality indicated that Canada had become just another colony of the Judaeo-Communist One World. Americans were appalled, and intelligent Canadians began to wonder how long it would be before it became a criminal offense to doubt that the famous Kike, Jonah, had taken a Mediterranean cruise in the belly of a whale.[2]

But how did this sudden collapse of sanity in an entire nation come to pass? What can have caused it?

Canadians have just been given a good hint and, if they will follow it up, a clue to the whole mystery in a new book, *No Sense of Evil: Espionage, the Case of E. Herbert Norman*, by James Barros, published by Deneau Publishers, 608 Markham Street, Toronto.

Mr. Barros traces the career of an infamous traitor, who helped betray Britain, Canada, and even the United States to the Judaeo-Communist conspiracy, but he leaves no doubt but that an even more foul and influential traitor was Lester Pearson, who was the Prime Minister of Canada from 1963-1968, and who had been Foreign Minister for many years before that. To judge from the few reactions of the Canadian press that I have seen, that is startling news in Canada, and it seems likely that most of the captive press has been told to blanket the book with silence.

The book contains in its three hundred pages much valuable information, assembled by its author's meticulous research, but there is nothing new about the essential conclusions it enforces. They have long been known to judicious observers. Just to give an example, they are only what I told audiences and readers

2. I recall that when I was a child I saw a book of Christian propaganda with engravings that showed, e.g., the elephants, tigers, alligators, etc. politely marching, two by two, up the gangplank of Noah's Ark. There was an especially edifying depiction of Jonah. In the dark cavern of the whale's belly, the half-bald Kike was seated at a small table with a candle burning before him and holding in his hand a pen with which he was busily scribbling, perhaps inditing a gospel.

twenty years ago (e.g., in *American Opinion*, July-August 1964, pp. 59-62), basing my statements on cogent and virtually incontrovertible evidence provided by Elizabeth Bentley, Whittaker Chambers, and not a few others, as well as on the conclusions that had inescapably to be drawn from the publicly known activities of Norman and Pearson.

Mr. Barros follows the reeking spoor of Norman, the traitor and Bolshevik, who, protected and abetted by Pearson, went about the world and labored in many lands to destroy our race and civilization, but the details, though corroborative of the conclusions, are not very important in themselves. It does not, for example, matter greatly that Norman was a colleague of the infamous Owen Lattimore and the patriotic Jew, Klaus Fuchs, nor even that he became a leading member of the "American" O.S.S., known to our old-line intelligence services as "The Office of Soviet Stooges," or that in that capacity he became the virtual chief of General MacArthur's Counter-Intelligence in Tokyo after the fall of Japan. If he, a living weapon in the hands of the Judaeo-Communist high command, had not held those positions, he would have been put in others, in which he could as effectively have served our implacable enemies.

What is new and most significant in *No Sense of Evil* is the account of Norman's career at Cambridge, where he was recruited by the Soviet N.K.V.D. as a high-level operative against his nation and race. This raises, of course, the crucial question why Oxford and Cambridge, which not implausibly claimed to be "Kingdoms of the Mind" and the greatest of all universities, also incubated and hatched out some of the most deadly enemies of the culture they represented. One may perhaps begin with the conspiracy headed by Lord Milner, which I discussed in *'Populism' and 'Elitism'*. That purported to be, and no doubt was in the minds of its members, a plan to enhance the British Empire, which, however, its madcap ideologues helped destroy. From such delusions in overheated brains, however, it seems a great and drastic step to conscious and deliberate conspiracy against Britain and the civilized world. Mr. Barros believes, as the title of his book indicates, that Norman and his kind had no sense of the evil they were clandestinely promoting. How that is possible—if it is—is an aspect of a psychological phenomenon that calls for intensive investigation.[3] We are here concerned with the sequence of events in

3. On the basis of very limited observation of Communists from Oxford and Cambridge in the 1930s, I am inclined to believe that what made them susceptible to the Marxian religion was a preliminary indoctrination with the contorted metaphysics of Immanuel Kant, a doctrine which a perspicacious writer in a German magazine around 1935 aptly called "Ersatz-Christentum."

Canada.

It is requisite, even in this summary sketch, to go back to the 1930s at least, remembering that Canadians always felt a lingering though often latent resentment of our attempt to conquer Canada during our Revolutionary War and again in 1812 and of irresponsible talk on various subsequent occasions by overly enthusiastic flag-wavers. Against this must be set the demoralizing effect on Canadians of the apparent prosperity of the United States despite its insane policy of serving as the world's dumping ground for anthropoid refuse. That convinced greedy and thoughtless business men that future profits depended on increasing the body-count in Canada, and even in the 1920s some potentially dangerous groups were admitted to the Dominion.

A retired Army officer tells me that in 1935 his father, who had, *ex officio*, access to all information obtained by the F.B.I., told him that by that time *six million* sweet Jews had swarmed into the United States disguised as Englishmen. Many of them had, and many of them had not, changed their names, but all of them traveled on British passports and were admitted to the United States on the quota for Englishmen provided in the Immigration Acts of 1921 and 1924, which, of course, was never filled by real English immigrants. If that is true, it is likely that the Royal Mounted Police had record of the number of itinerant Sheenies who elected to reside in Canada at that time. And that would be a datum of crucial importance.

Canada, of course, suffered some of the consequences of the Jews' War against Germany, which, we must remember, they promoted for two complementary purposes, almost equally important to them, first, to destroy Germany, and second, to destroy the British Empire and ruin the English people. Even Roosevelt's ruthless accomplice, the great war-monger, Winston Churchill, felt twinges of remorse when he saw the consequences of the insane policy that had rejected an alliance with Germany, which would not only have saved Great Britain, but would have made her greater, in order to rescue the implacable and unappeasable enemy of Britain, Europe, and all Western civilization.[4]

4. One is appalled when one thinks of the great treasure of British heroism

In his intervals of sobriety, Churchill was wont to admit, with the surly crudity that marked his private conversation, "We killed the wrong pig."

As soon as Germany had been brought down by enormous wolf-packs of deluded Aryans, the world-destroyers' demolition crews started to work on the British Empire. Having staffed the British Colonial Office with literate traitors like Norman, Philby, Hollis, and innumerable others, they created the obscene "Commonwealth" to enlist the support of greedy and thoughtless English merchants, who did not perceive that they themselves were slated for eventual liquidation; to provide a pretext for impoverishing the English people with "aid" to "emerging nations"; and, above all, to drown the Anglo-Saxons in a flood of multiracial sewage.

The Dominion of Canada was made a part of that "Commonwealth," on terms of equality with hordes of "liberated" savages, and was expected to admit her stinking peers with the sentimental idiocy with which the mother country had embarked on her own suicide. The Jews' standard technique, which, as some of them have boasted, they use on every nation they invade, is to find and isolate groups whom they can make dissatisfied, resentful, and paranoid, persuading them to agitate for imaginary "rights" and thus disrupt the nation with selfish factions and set the stupid Aryans to fighting one another.

In Canada, Quebec gave the demolition crews a perfect opportunity. Persons of French ancestry, especially the sullen Canucks, were easily induced to want "independence," and indeed, it was hard to see why Quebec did not have as much right to "self-determination" as a pack of sub-human cannibals infesting an island in the Pacific or festering in an African jungle. The loud agitation of the *Séparatistes* was then used to alarm English Canada with a threat that it would be split, like Pakistan, into two unconnected parts, with Ontario and the West severed from the maritime provinces by a different and probably hostile nation. The deluded Anglo-Saxons accordingly cavorted with eagerness to appease the Jews' "Separatist" puppets in Quebec.

At the same time, rats were gnawing at the bonds between

---

that was squandered in that suicidal war on behalf of the Soviet barbarians. For a vivid example, see Alistair MacLean's first and best book, *H.M.S. Ulysses* (1948), which directly reflects his experiences as a naval officer on ships assigned to the "Murmansk Run."

the Dominion and the mother country with agitation that Canada should become as "independent" as India or the Andaman Islands. A sagacious Canadian who saw what the inevitable consequences of Anglo-Saxon separatism would be was John Farthing, whose *Freedom Wears a Crown* was published by Kingswood House, Toronto, in 1957. Farthing clearly perceived that only Canada's traditional allegiance to the British monarchy could save her from the ravages of the "democracy" with which the stupid Americans had become infatuated. He, of course, did not measure the decay of England herself and could not foresee that grim Christmas in 1983 when Queen Elizabeth II committed treason against herself and her nation by publicly endorsing the old Communist boob-bait and announcing that "The greatest problem in the world today remains the gap between rich and poor nations and We [*sic*] shall not begin to close this gap until We hear less about nationalism and more about interdependence." And the poor woman—one is tempted to call her a quean—went on to admit that the "Commonwealth" was a device to redistribute property (as Marx directed). And the British have become so mutton-headed that they went on cropping the ever scarcer grass in their pasture and did not even raise their heads when they heard their intoxicated Queen say, in effect, that they were to be made mutton to nourish the sub-humans who, breeding like guinea pigs, will overrun the planet and make it the fetid and feral jungle it was before the coming of our race.

Mr. Farthing, like the conservatives who were his contemporaries in the United States, recognized the danger but mistook symptoms for causes.

In 1948 a French Canadian, Louis St. Laurent, was made Prime Minister. Naive Canadians thought that would prove that Canada was just one big happy family and content the Separatists in Quebec. Like all "Liberal" policies, of course, it had precisely the opposite effect. It is characteristic of the "Liberal" mentality that it never tires of trying to extinguish fires with gasoline, presumably hoping that the magic formula will work some day, and in the meantime resolving to learn nothing from experience. Like their verbose godfather, Rousseau, "Liberals" cannot endure the world of reality and must take refuge in their own fantasies.

Whatever St. Laurent's real intentions, he promptly made Lester B. Pearson the Minister of Foreign Affairs in his cabinet. Pearson, who had been polished up for service as a Soviet agent

at Oxford, had already a long list of achievements for the world-destroyers to his credit or discredit, and it is hard to believe that St. Laurent did not know it, since the Royal Mounted Police had supplied the Canadian government with conclusive information about both Norman and Pearson as early as 1940 and again in 1945.

St. Laurent's misgovernment, of the "New Deal" variety, so incensed Canadians that in 1957 and 1958 they gave the Conservative Party, headed by John Diefenbaker, the greatest electoral victory in Canadian history and an overwhelming majority in the House of Commons (208 to 49 for all other parties). Canada was thus ready for the next act in her enemies' program, and one is reminded of the trick used so effectively in the United States when the Republican Party was bought to install in the White House "Barney" Baruch's tool, a mongrel named Eisenhower.[5] Diefenbaker promptly proceeded to betray the voters who had elected him. His apologists speak of the effects of an incurable disease, much as apologists for Roosevelt now claim that he was suffering from cancer of the brain. Some believe that Diefenbaker was simply bought by the enemy when he attained power. But it is likely that the London *Economist*, a sophisticated "Liberal" sheet for ideologues, was right in 1956 when it identified Diefenbaker as "really more of a Liberal than a Conservative" and predicted with cheerful innuendo that he was really going to put one over on the dim-witted Conservatives after he used them to attain power.

Diefenbaker, elected by the conservatives he had cozened, proceeded to do what St. Laurent could not have done. He ruined Canada. He proposed and, through his complete control over the Parliament, procured the enactment of a "bill of rights" designed to protect and excite subversion. He so attenuated the restrictions on immigration as to begin the conversion of Canada into a "melting pot," dear to "Liberals" for its stench. He openly encouraged violence by Communist labor unions. He prevented exposure of the nest of Communist operatives who used the government-owned Canadian Broadcasting Corporation to misinform and delude the public and incite vice and degeneracy. He stifled all attempts to inquire into the treason that had become rampant in the Canadian

5. Eisenhower's mother was probably a quadroon. His features were distinctly Negroid when he was a cadet at West Point, where he was barely able to "squeak through" to a commission.

government, and he shielded the traitors, including Norman and Pearson. And he ruined the nation economically with deficit financing and the deep corruption of a Hellfare State.

A year after the political victory of the Conservative Party, a sagacious Canadian remarked that the great majority of his countrymen had "switched from Liberals to Conservatives, and now see that there is essentially no difference." Canadians were thus reduced to the plight of Americans, who are never permitted to do more than choose between two of their enemies' henchmen. The two criminal gangs try hard to give the impression there is some significant difference between them, but in Canada the choice between the Conservative and Liberal Parties,[6] as in this country between Republicans and Democrats, is the choice between Tweedledum and Tweedledee. One gang may replace the other, but *plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose.*

If there is a principal villain in the tragedy of Canada, it is Diefenbaker, and I hope that Mr. Barros will investigate his career as carefully as he investigated Norman's, and that he will realize that it is not a question of espionage, but of the subjugation and destruction of a nation.

The subversion of Canada would not have been possible without the packs of "Liberal intellectuals," who, heirs to the primitive Christian rancour against civilization, always come running to protect with frenzied barking every Judaeo-Communist agent who is inconvenienced by "reactionaries." Through some spiritual perversity become instinctive, the "Liberal" jabberwockies always dote on such high-minded idealists as Alger Hiss, an arrant traitor, and Klaus Fuchs, a Jew loyally serving his Master Race in a position in which he was placed by Aryan folly. Even today you have only to mention the late Senator McCarthy to make a whole pack of "Liberal intellectuals" salivate and bite.

I mentioned above, only *exempli gratia*, what I wrote twenty years ago. I could have mentioned what I wrote to the same effect but more concisely in 1960 (*A World Gone Crazy*, pp. 19f.), and the treason of Pearson and Norman was

6. Canada has two smaller parties which elect members of parliament from some of the provinces but have no chance to control the national government. The Social Credit Party is declining. The New Democratic Party, small as it is, sometimes holds the balance of power in a parliament in which neither of the major parties has an absolute majority, and it is principally useful for political finagling and for averting the organization of a really conservative party by immobilizing the agrarian population of the western provinces.

pp. 19f.), and the treason of Pearson and Norman was not news even then; it had been established with sufficient clarity in hearings before the Senate Subcommittee on Internal Security, summarized in the Committee's report for 1957, pp. 101-109. But as soon as the testimony before the Senate Subcommittee was reported in the press, in every city and college of the United States and Canada packs of rabid "intellectuals" began to bark furiously that vile reactionaries had pained the Christ-like souls of the traitors, and began to demand abolition of a Committee that in its mild and cautious work sometimes embarrassed the foes of our nation and race. I do not know how many of the packs were told "sic'em" by their Judaeo-Bolshevik trainers, or how many made a din spontaneously through some Christ-like hatred of civilization, but once the barking started, the whole pack, like fox terriers, joined in the uproar, whether or not they knew what it was all about.

The sanctimonious "Liberal intellectuals," apostles of the "social gospel" they have taken over from the rabble-rousing Christian witch-doctors whose trouble-making righteousness they emulate, serve our enemies in another and equally important way. When Diefenbaker and his kind undermine the foundations of civilization, the packs begin to bark wildly at such "reactionary conservatism" and to demand even more devastating measures, thus inducing in the simple-minded public an illusion that the sabotage of their nation is really intended to preserve it. In this, of course, they are abetted by the alien masters of the media of communication.

If Canadians and Americans retain any hope of surviving, they will have to stop worrying about the putative innocence of child-like "idealists" and frankly recognize that, whatever their motives, the "Liberals" serve as enemy agents within the society that nurtured them and which their religion makes them hate. As the perspicacious and brave editor of the *South African Observer*, S. E. D. Brown, says in the lead article of his December issue, the "Liberals" are simply the Communists' Fifth Column.

Après Diefenbaker, le déluge. He turned Canada over to Pearson in 1963, and Pearson in 1968 handed on the incendiary torch to a scabrous French Canadian shyster named Pierre Trudeau, who, a few decades before, would not have been admitted to a respectable home. He was the champion of the "bilingual" policy, by which every Canadian was to be made to learn French to soothe the petulant souls of his compatriots.

Now it is true that, next to Latin, French, rather than German, is the language that makes the greatest contribution to the culture of persons whose native tongue is the English that was determined by the Norman conquest in 1066, but that is literary French, and it really has nothing to do with an attempt to ram a smattering of vulgar French into the head of every Anglo-Saxon in Canada.[7] The rest of Trudeau's policy can be summed up as more immigration of anthropoid vermin, more sex, and more dope.

Trudeau was soon known by the title of a widely circulated account of his career, *Chairman Pierre*, with an obvious allusion to the title, "Chairman of the Politburo," borne by his counterpart, Brezhnev, in a land in which "democracy" is farther advanced. Canadians had enough of Trudeau in 1979 and hopefully installed a Conservative clown in his place, but a neat parliamentary trick put Chairman Pierre back in office nine months later.

Canada's incubus managed to hang on to power for several years after 1980, in spite of Canadian sentiment. A well-known political observer and commentator, Richard Gwyn, in his column on 7 April 1983 reported that support for Trudeau had fallen to a mere seventeen percent, and that Canadians so detested him that they were ready to elect *anyone* in his place. Since they had no alternative, as Gwyn remarked, they turned to the Conservative Party, despite its zany shenanigans, such as choosing as delegates to the Party caucuses Koreans who could not speak English. Trudeau was replaced in 1984 by a Conservative named Mulroney, and Canadians were again taught that in a "democracy," *plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose.*

In twenty years, Toronto has been made a multiracial swamp. An acquaintance who recently visited friends in a small

7. The purpose of "bilingualism," of course, is to make the Anglo-Saxon majority accept its duty to cringe before sacrosanct minorities, and to convince the minorities that the Anglo-Saxons are as bovine as they seem to be. The captors of the United States have gone much farther, not only making a pidgin Spanish an official language in the states from which the White population is to be driven eventually in the way Germans were driven from Czecho-Slovakia after the Suicide of Europe, but through their revolutionary courts making the dim-witted tax-paying animals everywhere finance the teaching of a Babel worse confounded in the public schools to prove that the United States has already become a multi-racial cesspool. In Canada, Pearson put over the adoption of a novel flag, ostensibly to show that Canada was gradually severing her ties with Britain, but actually to efface one symbol of the Anglo-Saxons who made the country that alien reavers are despoiling.

town that is virtually a suburb of Toronto tells me that his friends have not gone into the metropolis for a decade and intend never to go. The latest addition to the ravenous fauna in the city is a horde of Dravidians,[8] who are said to be even more vicious than the niggers.

It is in such a society that the Jews are now consolidating their conquest by the Soviet-style persecution of Aryans too intelligent to believe their crude hoaxes and too self-respecting to kowtow to the world-destroyers. The decision of the appellate court in the Zündel case will enable us to determine whether there is enough of civilized Canada left to serve as a nucleus of an effort by Canadians to regain the country they once had.

* * *

SECULAR THEOLOGY

The December issue of *The Smithsonian*, a periodical that oddly seems to be striving for popularity with "human interest" stories, contains a long article about the astonishingly extensive

8. They are called "Tamils," but 'Tamil' is the name of the Dravidian language they speak and does not locate them, since the language is also spoken widely in the Deccan, the southern part of India. Dravidians are an ethnological enigma; they are typically of short stature, gracile, and black. Anatomically they show vestiges of Caucasian genes, and Calvin Kephart in his tendentious *Races of Mankind* (London, Owen, 1961) even classifies them as Aryan! The most plausible theory, I think, is that Dravidians are the result of prolonged and intensive miscegenation between the White men of the Indus Valley civilization (who belonged to the Mediterranean and Capellid sections of the Aryan race; see John Baker, *Race* pp.508ff.) and black, small-boned aborigines, possibly Australoids or containing a large Australoid admixture. In the *Rāmāyaṇa*, the natives of the Deccan, presumably Dravidian hybrids by that time, are described as a race of monkeys.

The Dravidians who are pouring into Canada are "refugees" from Ceylon (cf. *Liberty Bell*, February 1987, p. 8), where they form a little more than a fourth of the population, a minority that is both unassimilable and intractable. So long as the British ruled the island, they maintained order among its inhabitants and with the equity that makes our race so hated by others. Now that Ceylon enjoys the mystical blessings of "democracy" and "self-determination," there is only one way to end a perpetual civil war, and, to speak bluntly and shock hot-house minds, that one way is by massacre of almost all of the Dravidians on the island, but that, of course, is no concern of ours. If the rabid "anti-colonialists" did not foresee the massacres that are now necessary and inevitable sooner or later, they should have remained in the nursery and played with their dolls, to which they could have done no great harm.

activities of organizations that have made a cult of Sherlock Holmes. The devotees, like theologians, want their fictitious hero to be perfect and infallible, and so excogitate elaborate explanations of the many inconsistencies in the corpus of tales about him. According to the article, the basic explanation is that all discrepancies are the fault of Dr. Watson, the true author of the historical record, who was negligent at times, or of Sir Arthur Conan Doyle, the literary agent who marketed Dr. Watson's articles and sometimes tampered with them, or, finally, of the editors of the *Strand* and the other magazines in which the stories were first published.

The members of the Sherlock Holmes cults know, of course, that their elaborate explanations are as fictitious as their hero, and so, I suspect, do most intelligent theologians.

Although the article does not mention it, I am sure that the votaries of Holmes have fixed the responsibility for one of the most striking oversights found in serious literature (as distinct from gospels). In "The Sign of the Four" Miss Mary Morstan calls on Sherlock Holmes on the seventh of July and leaves at 3:30 P.M., promising to return at six o'clock of the same day. She does return, two and one-half hours and four pages later, and lo! "It was a September evening." I remember gulping at that point when I, a boy of nine or ten, first read the stories about Sherlock Holmes, and I am sure every half-way alert reader of the tales has given a start when he came to that description of the gloomy autumn evening on which Miss Morstan, Holmes, and Watson set out to solve the mystery of her father's death.

The glaring discrepancy is, of course, the kind of *lapsus calami* that authors are apt to make in moments of distraction while elaborating a plot, and since magazines of entertainment, unlike scholarly publications, do not send proofs to authors, the blunder reflects chiefly on the publisher's editorial staff, who were less diligent than the editors of many American "pulp" magazines. What makes the blunder so remarkable is the fact that Doyle, who certainly had control over the reprinting of his works, never corrected it, although it must have been called to his attention many, many times. I have looked in every reprint of "The Sign of the Four" that I have seen since boyhood and the startling discrepancy was in every one of them.

Doyle's blunder therefore attests a kind of cynical indifference to his own work, at least to the stories that he is said to have disliked and to have written only because they were paid

for so handsomely after the first of them became suddenly popular. There was some truth in a letter to the press that I remember seeing years ago. The writer, probably a member of one of the clubs described in *The Smithsonian*, remarked that while Conan Doyle had indeed believed in spirits and even in fairies, Sherlock Holmes had not been so stupid and gullible.

Doyle's blunder differs from one that is even more amazing, since it occurs in the work of an extremely careful and accurate author, Edgar Allen Poe. In his only book-length tale, entitled *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym*, Poe makes the narrator in an early chapter recount a fact which, he says, he learned only "many years" later from his friend, Augustus, long after their return from their great adventure. A few chapters and a few weeks later, before the real adventure begins, Augustus is not only killed but is eaten by shipwrecked survivors reduced to cannibalism.

The explanation of this error is obvious. When he began the tale for serial publication in the *Southern Literary Messenger* in 1837, Poe intended to make Augustus, a young gentleman, the companion of Pym in his amazing adventures and exploratory travel to the South Pole, but changed his mind before he wrote the later episodes, after severing his connection with the magazine, and thought it more appropriate to kill off Augustus and make the prodigiously strong but vulgar and uneducated seaman, Peters, Pym's companion. We do not know—at least we did not when I was a youngster and looked into the matter—how and in what form Poe's manuscript reached the publishers in London, who issued the book that was the only publication of the entire tale during Poe's lifetime. Poe may have sent his manuscript to the obscure British firm or to some acquaintance in England, but it is odd that we hear nothing of it in his published writings or extant letters. So far as I know, it is not impossible that an unrevised first draft was sent and the book printed in England without his knowledge. At all events, Poe certainly never saw proof-sheets, and had no opportunity to correct the discrepancy.

Incidentally, a comparable slip was made by Joseph Smith, who composed (from various sources) what are the best Christian gospels, maintaining a high level of consistency in his *Book of Mormon*, but inadvertently killed off one character and later in the tale reintroduced him as still alive. The men who succeeded him as head of the extraordinarily viable religious sect he founded were more conscientious than the Fathers of the Church and quietly corrected the error in the later editions of

continued on page 45

HOW ZION TRIUMPHS

by
Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

[*This article was written and sent to* Liberty Bell *for publication before the Iranian scandal broke in Washington, but it was postponed, at Mr. Taylor's suggestion, to give precedence to his article in our February issue. It seems best to print the article as it was originally written. The reader of the introductory paragraphs should remember that when they were written, the clandestine supply of arms to Iran to further Jewish conquests was still an official secret in Washington, D. C., the District of Corruption.* —Editor.]

A deception by mirages has been perpetrated on the very gullible American people and the entire world by Israel and the U.S., working very closely with Iran to break down Iraq and thus throw that Arab nation into a state of turmoil and possible anarchy.

Although it may be quite difficult for generally-uninformed American citizens to believe that their government Washington is continually deceiving them, I have definite and unequivocal proof of it. This is why I have been told not to relate this story publicly. Such threats don't bother me. I am used to them. I ignore them. But what I cannot overlook is the fact that our government is so much under the control of a foreign power—namely Israel and the World Zionists—that Washington would do anything, no matter how un-American, to promote their evil designs.

Right now, at this writting, I am attempting to reach the vast majority of middle-class Americans who may still have some small amount of latent patriotism left in their bones. To put it in the street language used today in commercial advertising, I want to reach people just north of cheeseburgers and beer and just south of quiche and white wine.

Contrary to the political statements coming out of Washington for your gullible consumption, for the past four years the

U.S. and Israel have secretly prevented an Iraqi victory by sending billions of dollars worth of arms and military equipment to Iran.

Now this might sound like blasphemy in view of the outrageously barbarous treatment of the American Embassy hostages by Iran, which all our citizens resented with great bitterness. You might logically assume that Iran would be the last country on earth for which the U.S. taxpayers shell out money to save it from disaster. Well, guess again! You are dead wrong if you follow this logical conclusion, reached by exact reasoning about what is right or wrong. Your government in Washington is not logical. It has no sense of what is morally right or wrong. Your government is neither logical nor the least bit reasonable nor even honest, where Israel is concerned.

Israel fears Iraq. Israel hates Iraq. Israel does not fear or hate Iran despite the smokescreen of statements by the Ayatollah Khomeini and various Israeli officials when they publicly exchange threats and denounce each other as evil to the core. The acrobatic tricks of verbiage pouring out of the White House and Congress, lead you to believe that Washington hates the present Iranian government. But that's just for public consumption. It is simply to keep the "peasants" happy—at least the ones who can still recall the barbarism of the hostage crisis in Iran.

Aren't average Americans curious enough to wonder why the European press is full of stories about American-Israeli aid to Iran, while hardly a word of it gets into the closed American press? I wonder, why not?

The latest reports come from Denmark because Israel has no merchant fleet and has been using Danish vessels to send a steady supply of the latest American weapons to Iran. It would be simpler and much cheaper if the U.S. just openly shipped weapons to Iran, instead of doing it on the sly with Israel acting as the go-between broker—for a fee, of course. Israel doesn't do anything without being fully paid in advance for it. Shipping arms via Israel and Denmark fools no one, except slow-thinking Americans. The entire world is aware of American military aid to Iran, no matter how carefully it may be veiled from public view in this country.

The Danish government's statement said, "Israel has shipped thousands of tons of American-made weapons to Iran on Danish ships." Now that's a pretty clear statement, isn't it? It is not difficult to understand.

The Danish Merchant Sailors Union was more specific in a recent news release, stating, "We have the complete documentation on these trans-shipments of arms from the U.S. via Israel and Denmark to Iran." Henrik Berlau, head of the Union of Merchant Seamen, said, "We have the official papers. We have the exact dates for any interested parties at the U.N. or elsewhere to see. There is absolutely no doubt at all."

When asked about this by Reuters, the British news service, Israeli officials refused to comment because, they said, the U.S. government does not approve of discussing such shipments. Since when does Israel care what the U.S. tells them?

And guess what kind of devious reply the American government made to this same inquiry? Here it is: "It is against U.S. policy to supply American-made weapons to either side in the Iraq-Iran War. We are totally neutral, as is Israel."

Like Hell, the U.S. and Israel are neutral! We are about as neutral as we were during all the Israeli-Arab wars. And I'm sure, I don't have to elaborate on that statement. Even if the U.S. were actually neutral as the White House claims, that would not be reasonable in view of what Iran did to the American Embassy and to American citizens there, who were imprisoned for over a year by sheer brigandage. By rights, the U.S. should be doing everything possible to see that the brave little nation of Iraq wins the war. But again, we don't do what is right in Washington. We always do what is politically expedient. We don't do what is reasonable either. We do exactly what Israel orders. And for any skeptics reading this, I assure you that I do not exaggerate one bit.

Instead, the U.S., Israel and Iran are engaged in a three-way assault on Iraq and a con job on the American public.

I spent some time in Washington recently, mainly to find out what I could about why the U.S. does not seriously try to stem either the raging tide of illegal aliens inundating our borders or the drug traffic which has now reached epic proportions, with banks, lawmen, and even judges getting cut in on the huge profits. I will report on these two subjects later. Right now, I wish to inform all Americans of the express purpose of Mr. Reagan's Strategic Defense Initiative, commonly referred to in the frumpy world of the establishment press as "Star Wars." It's not what you may believe. It's not what you have been told. The entire concept of this major defensive weapons system was developed at the instigation of the Israelis, and not solely to protect America from Russian missiles.

Israel, in 1980, asked Mr. Reagan to use America's scientific resources to develop such a system because the Zionists are deathly afraid that sooner or later some Arab country is going to gain nuclear weapons and blow hell out of Tel Aviv.[1] It is as simple as that, folks. The fact that such a system might also protect the United States in some way is merely a side benefit. It is certainly not the primary purpose in asking the American taxpayers to provide all the billions of dollars to develop Star Wars.

The official government documents, that I have seen, state that Star Wars will protect the U.S., Israel, Britain, and West Germany. Forget the others. Israel will be the chief beneficiary.

The highly publicized visit to the U.S. last fall by the Marxist Madonna of the Philippines, Mrs. Corazón Aquino, should not fool anyone in any way. That stuff about a reminiscent visit to her old home in Boston and the glad-hand staged reunion at her old alma mater were for the benefit of the sucker press. She and her late husband had lived in Boston because they had been formulating the policy of the Philippine Communist Party and had to leave their country when their treason became known.

Her only reason for hitting the trail to Washington was exactly the same as that of the never-ending parade of Israeli officials to that same seat of government—to bleed the American taxpayers of their hard-earned money. Renewing old ties and friendships were window dressing. And she wants the money before the slow-thinking American public catches on to the fact that she has been a front for the Marxists for many years, both here and in her own country.

Her first act as "president" proves this. Her first signed order was to release all the jailed Communists. And she has

1. Israel is a first-rate nuclear power, as is now known after her hypocrisy and secret manufacture of thermonuclear bombs was exposed by a defector (see *Liberty Bell,* December 1986, pp. 16-23), but in the comparatively close quarters of the Near and Middle East, Israel's great offensive capability would not guarantee her against reprisals, if any Moslem nations possess nuclear weapons. So far as is now known, Pakistan is the only Moslem nation now equipped with such weapons, and while she is, no doubt, much inferior to Israel in number of weapons, she could inflict severe losses on the Jews, if they are not protected by some shield, such as the one called "Star Wars." Furthermore, whatever protective devices are developed by American technology, they will almost routinely be betrayed to the Soviet Union, which can use them to protect itself from the Chinese in a future war.

made a somewhat secret agreement with the Marxist forces to boot the U.S. out of our bases in 1991. She always gets around direct questions by saying firmly that she wants the Philippine people to vote on whether to keep the bases, knowing full well that another rigged election will decide to seize the American bases.

Despite U.S. reports, doctored before you read them in the closed American press, Cory Aquino did not win any "election" to the presidency. Mr. Marcos won it despite some cheating on both sides. But rather than allow President Marcos to remain as head of the government, the U.S. simply got rid of him by placing a gun at his head and kidnapping him from the Presidential Palace, taking him to Guam, where he had no wish to go. This act left Mrs. Aquino as the new "president" by default, you might say, or whatever term you may wish to apply to the totally phony election results. And we criticize the Soviets for doing the same thing!

As all readers should know by now, Mrs. Aquino has no intention of checking the Communist uprising in her country. She is part of it. With the help of the Catholic Church leaders, such as the formidable Cardinal Sin (no pun intended), a Marxist government is assured for the Philippines in the not too distant future.

The Communists, for example, now exert direct control over 723 towns and over 10,000 of the smaller hamlets. This is a 75 percent increase over the amount of territory controlled by the Marxists when Mr. Marcos was in power. And with no opposition from the Aquino government, they are gaining every day. Mrs. Aquino never faces up to the Communist threat. Instead, she merely suggests a cease-fire. This would only serve the Communist side. It would give them time to regroup and become much stronger. And the élite units of the Marcos army have mostly been disbanded by Mrs. Aquino so as to make sure that they won't wipe out any Communist strongholds. The rest of the Philippine armed forces are now short of everything from boots to rifles. Yet the Marxist troops are receiving more arms every day, some stolen from government armories while the soldiers guarding them look the other way. Mrs. Aquino knows that her orders to slack off on hunting down Commies will lower the morale and is certain to nullify the efficiency of the armed forces, built under Marcos. It has been reported in the European press that Mrs. Aquino wants an armistice for another reason. She wants to "clean out" the officer corps of

Marcos-trained personnel who are anti-Communist and experienced in fighting Communists.

* * * * *

Several people, who have read some brief mention in one of my books about an interview I had with Generalissimo Francisco Franco of Spain, in 1975, shortly before he died, have asked for more details of it. Since none of what he told me has ever been printed in detail anywhere in the world, I believe that readers of this magazine may want to read about it.

Since El Caudillo never cared much for interviews and only consented to see me after he learned from my background that I was anti-Zionist, I believe what he had to say in his final interview with the foreign press is very important.

I was in Spain on other business at the time. Like all other journalists, I was routinely turned down on any possible interview with the ailing Spanish leader, until I was getting ready to fly to New York. Then word came to me that a car would pick me up the next day at the Monte Real Hotel on Arroya Fresno in Madrid.

The chief question I had for Señor Franco was about his views on the ill-advised American practice of rushing arms and fuel from Spain to Israel every time a war broke out in the Mideast. He answered this for me concisely because he wanted to talk about other events of history which he considered of much greater importance when future history books are written about him. He told me that the U.S. had deceived him and sent war materials jointly owned by Spain and the U.S. to Israel, despite his vehement protest against such unilateral action on the part of the American government. He then informed the U.S. that this would never be allowed to happen in the future, or all American bases would be closed in Spain. He also said the U.S. had hurriedly sent NATO supplies and weapons to save Israel from defeat, in violation of signed agreements.

Of course, I knew that where Israel is concerned, the U.S. government doesn't care what Spain or any other nation wants. In fact, to save Israel, the U.S. would even doom America to complete disaster.

When I asked the venerable Spanish leader why Americans fought and raised so much money for the Communist side during the Spanish Civil War while doing nothing at all to help the non-Communist Franco forces, he told me that even that far

back, American Jews influenced the American people to be against him. As a schoolboy at the time of that war, I had read the propaganda emanating out of Hollywood about the almost holy crusade of the Communist forces arrayed against General Franco. The infamous Lincoln Brigade in the Marxist army was made up entirely of American volunteers. At that time, we didn't yet have a law prohibiting U.S. citizens from serving in foreign armed forces. So it was easy to recruit such famous people as actor Errol Flynn and writer Ernest Hemingway for the Communist forces. I never found any records to indicate that any Americans were on the non-Communist side.

Knowing well that immediately after World War II, the U.S. government put undue pressure on Spain, I wanted to hear from the General what really happened. And he was glad to oblige. He said, "America began turning the screws on me to liberalize my régime in 1945. When I refused and the U.S. finally understood that even such a powerful nation as then all-victorious America could not engineer the overthrow of my government, which they tried to do several times, failing badly in every attempt, the U.S. then decided to deal with me anyway. With the aid of France, a country that also refused to be a puppet of the U.S., I managed to survive."

And so it went in Spain until November 20, 1975, the day the greatest of Spanish leaders died after heading the government for 30 years. When he died after such a long period of no changes in Spanish loyalty, not everyone was unhappy. It may have been a sad day for Spain, but in three cities—Washington, Moscow, and Tel Aviv—it was cause for a celebration. Spanish Communist Jews, exiled to Russia and Israel by General Franco's government, headed en masse back to Spain like maggots going after a corpse.

El Caudillo liked to talk about two world figures with whom he enjoyed a long-lasting friendship. They were the Duke of Windsor and Marshal Philippe Pétain of France. It required two days of visits for him to relate to me the intimate details of these close relationships.

He also mentioned quite favorably two other well-known individuals, both Americans, whom he would liked to have met in person but never did. They were Charles A. Lindbergh and General George S. Patton. General Patton had made plans to visit the Spanish leader before his untimely death in 1945, which was attributed to what was called an "automobile accident."[2]

2. Douglas Bazata, who had been an agent of the O.S.S. before that

General Franco was well-acquainted with the Duke and Marshal Pétain.

I took many notes about both of his friends as he talked fondly about them. Almost none of it has ever been printed anywhere. So you are reading it here for the first time.

First, here is an account of how the former King of England became acquainted with General Franco. They had much in common.

In May of 1940, when the Germans were closing in on Paris, the Duke of Windsor left his apartment in that city for his home in southern France at La Croë. (At that time, for a personal point of reference, I was a teen-aged recruit undergoing training in La Légion Étrangère Française, The French Foreign Legion).

Hitler's mighty Wehrmacht stood on the Pyrenees and Madrid fairly crawled with German agents, with General Franco's blessing. The ranking German officials in Spain were Baron and Baroness von Stohrer. Both were tall, talented and skilled diplomats commanding much respect among the international set residing in this "neutral" nation of Spain. Both were superb linguists in five or six languages. And more importantly, they had ready access to General and Señora Franco, the only members of the foreign diplomatic corps accorded this privilege.

Prime Minister Winston Churchill, well aware of the Duke's German sympathies, wanted to whisk the Windsors off the continent and out of the grasp of Hitler, whom both Windsors greatly admired. Prior to hostilities, the Duke and Duchess had visited Hitler. The British and American press didn't like the fact that the Duke had saluted Hitler when they met and that the Duchess had told the press that Adolf Hitler was one of the most charming men she had ever met. And, believe me, she was one woman who had met many men in her lifetime.

Franco's Minister of the Interior, Serrano Suñer, who was

espionage and terrorist organization was incorporated in the C.I.A., in an interview reported in *Spotlight*, 15 October 1979, confessed that he, on direct orders from General Donovan, the head of the so-called Office of Strategic Services, and in return for a bonus of $10,000, arranged the automobile "accident" in which General Patton was injured, slightly but sufficiently to have him taken to a hospital where physicians murdered him by injecting cyanide hypodermically. Our enemies in Washington had to do something to prevent the return of the General to the United States, where he would have revealed some of the facts about the Jews' War against Germany. Many suspect that the strange death of Mrs. Patton was also murder; she had in her possession her husband's memoranda of observations during the war, and these disappeared.

also his brother-in-law, was in close collaboration with the German clandestine services since the Spanish Civil War.

No one in Britain wanted the Duke to return to England, so Mr. Churchill had to find some other spot for him to prevent him from coming under more German influence and perhaps domination. So it was decided to offer him the unimportant post of Governor of the Bahamas, a safe and isolated place for him to sit out the war.

The Windsors fled war-ravaged France in July of 1940 for Lisbon. But first they went to Spain for a chat with General Franco and the Germans before entering Portugal.

In Lisbon, Windsor's mood was quite mutinous. His own country practically disowned him. England had treated him badly while both Spain and Germany treated him not only well, but royally. He was all set to go over to the Axis side publicly, according to General Franco. The world might have been different and far less Communistic if he had. But the price General Franco asked for turning this trick was far too high. He wanted not only Gilbraltar but all of French Marocco, plus unlimited German arms.

The Duke had previously, in France, been highly criticized by the British press, mainly for entertaining Sir Oswald Mosley, the former British Black Shirt leader, then in exile in Paris. The Duke even mentioned to the press that he greatly admired Mosley and thought he would have made a first-rate Prime Minister of England.

Windsor was even chastised for always humming or singing his favorite little sentimental German waltz, " Ich weiss auf der Heide ein kleines Hotel." He spoke German as well as he did English but didn't like the French language because he claimed it was not masculine enough. His official stationery always carried his royal motto in German: *Ich diene* ("I serve").[3]

General Franco wanted the Duke to ally himself with the German high command, but both Hitler and the Duke thought Franco's price was too high. And it could not be accomplished

3. After King Edward VIII abdicated, he resumed use of the crest and motto that had been his as Prince of Wales. The crest of three ostrich feathers and the motto, *Ich diene,* have been born by all Princes of Wales since Edward, the Black Prince (so called because he wore black armor), won the Battle of Crécy for his father in 1346. His reason for taking the German motto is debated by historians. Traditionally, he assumed the crest and motto as a gallant tribute to King John of Bohemia, one of his adversaries in the battle, who perished in it and was a man of a romantically chivalrous character, as was the Black Prince.

without the coöperation of Franco. The Germans felt that they had already given Franco enough.

While the Duke thought this plan over, the German Foreign Minister, von Ribbentrop, stealthily set in motion a scheme to slip him from under the surveillance of the British diplomatic and intelligence services in Lisbon. With the Duke under German influence in either Spain or Germany, his smoldering fury against his King and the British Prime Minister could be exploited to Germany's advantage.

At this juncture, the Germans wanted peace with England so both nations could fight Communism. So they tried to get him back across the border into Spanish territory.

An unusual plot was concocted in Berlin and Madrid. The Duke had sent his passport to the British Embassy in Lisbon to obtain the necessary French and Spanish visas so he could pick up valuable furniture and antiques in France and then live in Spain if he didn't accept the position in the Bahamas. Von Ribbentrop sent Walter Schellenberg to Lisbon post haste to mount an operation for whisking the Windsors back to Spain. Schellenberg, I might add, was one of a handful of special covert-action specialists personally trained by General Reinhard Heydrich, Chief of the Sicherheitsdienst, later killed in Prague by Czech agents trained in England.

The plan: aristocratic Portuguese friends of the Windsors would invite them to their mountain lodge near the border with Spain. The Duke was an avid and untiring hunter, so a hunting expedition would take the party to a precisely-designated place at a particular border point where the bribed Portuguese frontier captain would look the other way while a Spanish patrol would "happen" by to offer assistance and instant protection to the entire group. In the meantime, Schellenberg's well-trained German agents would fend off any intervention by either the Portuguese officials or British agents.

Von Stohrer laid out the entire plot in a secret telegram in code to Berlin.[4] It was approved. But due to increasing demands of General Franco, it seems, the plan collapsed rather suddenly the day before it was to be executed. And the Duke, who had been quite agreeable to the entire scheme, sailed

4. The plan, therefore, was almost certainly known to the British. The telegram was doubtless enciphered on the German "Enigma" machine, one of which, together with details about the creation of the keys for it, was delivered to the British before the beginning of the War by a highly-placed German traitor, probably the unspeakable Admiral Canaris.

reluctantly for the Bahamas, where he would impatiently ride out the war, thinking anxiously about his close relatives in Germany and what would happen to them after the defeat of the Axis powers. He also recalled what had happened to his "Uncle Nicky" in 1918 when the Czar and his family were murdered by illiterate Jewish Bolsheviks. He had been anti-Jewish and especially anti-Zionist since that day, many years in the past.

The events concerning General Franco's good friend Marshal Pétain, as related to me by General Franco, had an even sadder ending. The leader of Spain knew the Marshal when he was assigned to Madrid as French Ambassador to that country. The French hero of Verdun during World War I was already in his sixties when he met General Franco.

The Marshal assured General Franco that the Germans did not dictate Vichy's anti-Jewish policy. French "anti-Semitism" was an absolutely spontaneous movement of desperate people who were deathly afraid that Jewish Communists would take over France, as they did Russia after World War I.

In August of 1940, Marshal Pétain, as head of what was left of the French government, signed a decree stating that the practice of medicine and law was now restricted to those born of French (non-Jewish) fathers.

The Legion of French War Veterans founded the Legion Against Bolshevism, the Legion Against Jewish Power, the Legion Against Freemasons, and the Legion Against Communism. Tracts were issued under each title explaining how necessary these organizations were to the future of the French Republic.

Mr. Xavier Vallat was appointed by Marshal Pétain as the first commissioner of the Jewish question. His first public announcements stated, "anti-Semitism is always and everywhere in the world a simple phenomenon of legitimate national defense."

Also, in August of 1940, a Vichy court, sitting in Clermont-Ferrand, found General Charles de Gaulle, then in London, guilty of high treason and sentenced him to death in absentia. This one act, sanctioned by Pétain, would haunt the Marshal more than anything else he ever did. In fact, this very ruling helped convict him five years later of a similar offense, even worded the same way, when de Gaulle was president of France.

Marshal Pétain did not like Jews. However, in reality, he was less an enemy of the Jews than most other Vichy officials.

"A Jew is never responsible for his origin; a Freemason always is one of his own choice and should be treated more harshly than Jews," said Pétain in a nation-wide radio talk. "Together, the two have brought us down to defeat by teaching our reserve officers at universities not to respect French authority but only internationalism. That is essentially why our reserve officers in the army deserted their troops and left the front en masse," he continued.

From his headquarters at the Hotel du Parc in the town of Vichy, Pétain issued another decree outlawing all secret societies and confiscating the property and possessions of all Freemasons. Government employees had to sign an oath that they had never belonged to the Freemasons.

Upon hearing that the Vichy government had sentenced him to death, General de Gaulle's Free French forces, assisted by a British task force, attempted to seize the port of Dakar on September 23, 1940. The attack failed when Pétain ordered Admiral Darlan to repell the attackers with all forces at his disposal. There was a great loss of life on both sides as Frenchmen fought Frenchmen. And the next day, Admiral Darlan bombed Gilbraltar in retaliation.

On October 11, 1940, Pétain said in a speech, "France now rejects the false idea of all men being equal in favor of equality of opportunity."

Of course, the American mission at Vichy, which kept quiet when Jews were attacked, now complained loudly about Pétain's words of wisdom about all men not being equal. Mr. H. Freeman Matthews, the American Charge d'affaires, reported that Vichy was now pro-German and anti- the American Constitution, which states that all men are equal.[5]

Pierre Laval met with Hitler on October 22, 1940 in the Führer's private railroad car at the Montoire-sur-le-Loir station in France. Laval expressed Pétain's shared feelings that sincere and unreserved coöperation with Germany was France's only salvation.

A short time later, Pétain met Hitler at Montoire. This location was chosen because of a nearby tunnel which would provide protection for the train in case of an air strike by the British. Besides the German Chancellor and the French Chief of State, von Ribbentrop and Field Marshal Wilhelm Keitel were present.

5. Needless to say, Matthews was thinking of the Declaration of Independence. No such nonsense appears in the Constitution.

I would like to interrupt this narrative in order to insert a few words from a direct quotation by General de Gaulle in his own memoirs.

By some strange quirk of fate, June 14, 1940 turned out to be the last time de Gaulle and Pétain would ever meet in person. On this day, the failing government of France was in retreat at Bordeaux. De Gaulle dined that night at the Hotel Splendide. He was alone. At another table in that dining room was Marshal Pétain, also dining alone. De Gaulle, about to slip out of France for London on a British plane, noticed the Marshal across the room. Here is what de Gaulle wrote about their final meeting: "I went to pay my respects to him. Neither of us spoke. Silently he shook my hand. I was not to see him again, ever." De Gaulle never attended the trial of Pétain after the war. Nor did he attend Pétain's funeral, because of Jewish pressure. Of course, he never visited Pétain in prison either.

De Gaulle, unlike Pétain, played up to the Jews in France even prior to World War II. Unlike most French Army officers, de Gaulle always took the part of Alfred Dreyfus, the French Jewish army officer convicted of treason and later restored to his rank because of world-wide pressure from Jewish organizations and author Émile Zola, when this unusual case was discussed at military schools. Pétain always thought Dreyfus to be guilty as originally charged. Until Dreyfus died in 1935, de Gaulle befriended him. De Gaulle also was greatly influenced by his closest friend, Émile Mayer, another retired Jewish French Army officer, and a very influential politician of the 1930's.

In exile in London, the first outside organization to establish contact with de Gaulle was the Zionists. A representative of the Jewish Agency called on de Gaulle on July 15, 1940 in London and offered help in spreading news of the Free French movement in the United States and elsewhere. De Gaulle issued a directive on August 7, 1940 ordering the appointment of liaison officers to all Jewish refugee groups and Jews in general in the neutral countries. He pledged himself to restore all rights to Jews in France.

General de Gaulle had few friends in London during 1940. Most French citizens, even those in London, did not trust him. There were several units of the French Army in training in England and all refused to serve in the Free French army de Gaulle was attempting to establish. There were some deserters from the French Army who went over to the side of de Gaulle.

But he got his strongest support from an unexpected source—French Jews, who hated Pétain. Many French and Polish Jews joined de Gaulle's forces en masse.

Believe it or not, I had a chance to join de Gaulle's new "army" when I was training on the French island of Martinique as a member of the French Foreign Legion. Like many other French military components, our unit was to be disbanded. I had the choice of being invalidated (quite different from being discharged) and sent home, or of joining de Gaulle's forces in London. One of the Legion officers informed me that in de Gaulle's "army" I would be serving with a bunch of French and Polish Jews. This, of course, caused me to choose invalidation and return to the U.S. It proved to be a most wise decision on my part. So, instead of going to London, I left the port city and capital of Martinique, Fort-de-France, on a French freighter for New York, where I enlisted in the U.S. Navy.

Only two officers of the Legion that I know about, elected to join de Gaulle. One was General Magrin-Verneret, who later changed his name to General Monclar to avoid possible reprisals against him if the Free French lost the war; and a Captain Koenig, who happened to be part Jewish. About a year later, Captain Koenig became General Koenig in de Gaulle's newly-formed army. He led French troops under General Eisenhower in North Africa in the battle of Bir Hakim, where he commanded about 5,000 French troops and some assorted units made up of European Jewish fighters who were very anxious to do battle against German and Italian forces.

General de Gaulle not only served as spokesman for the Zionists, but he attempted to out-maneuver the British and Americans by playing up to the Communists. President Roosevelt described de Gaulle as a grandstand player who could be very unpleasant during negotiations. The General talked triumph and glory, but his actions made tapioca of his own credibility. And Churchill described de Gaulle as like the Prince of Babylonian Captivity, who in Milton's words, "knew no state except his own proud spirit."

De Gaulle even threatened to move his French headquarters from London to Moscow because he said he could trust the Russians and even the Germans more than he could the British and Americans. And his Free French were the only contingent of the Allies actually to fight with the Russians against the Germans. He dispatched French troops, pilots, and planes to the Russian side on the Eastern front. French troops never saw

front-line action but a French air squadron did attack the German positions. De Gaulle was proud of this and he named the flight squadron the Normandie-Nieman, the latter name being that of a French Jew he greatly admired. And de Gaulle got along with Soviets extremely well. He collaborated completely with Prime Minister Vyachslav Molotov, much to the disgust of the British.

Through the Freedom of Information Act, I was able to obtain a letter which Roosevelt sent to Churchil about de Gaulle. In part, it reads:

Washington, D. C.
May 8, 1941

My dear Winston:

I am sorry, but it seems to me that de Gaulle's behavior is getting worse and worse. His attitude and actions are intolerable.....

There is no doubt that de Gaulle is making use of all the tricks of the most shameless propaganda to stir up agitation among the people, including the Jews, Communists and Arabs.....

I don't know what to do with de Gaulle. Perhaps you would like to make him governor of Madagaskar just to get him out of the way.....

Very Sincerely Yours,
Franklin D. Roosevelt

I might add that Hitler and Pétain were never friends. Their war-time relationship was more akin to an employer-employee one. But during this same period Franco and Pétain were very close. And much later, when the friendless French Marshal was languishing in prison, General Franco never deserted him the way other world leaders did. The Spanish leader sent Pétain fresh food to augment his routine prison diet, as well as flowers and fresh citrus fruit from Spain.

On January 7, 1941, President Franklin D. Roosevelt, just reelected for a third term, appointed Admiral William D. Leahy, USN, U.S. Ambassador to Vichy France. H. Freeman Matthews was made permanent First Secretary (No. 2) at the embassy. French Admiral François Darlan, the most pro-German of all Vichy officials, who hated both Britain and the U.S., had absolutely no use for Admiral Leahy. However, Pétain got along well with the American admiral, but not with the British in any way. He had been at odds with British officials since World War I.

On March 29, 1941, Pétain set up the Commissariat Géneral

aux Questions Juives ("General Commissary for Jewish Questions.") Vallet was assigned to work closely with German diplomat Werner Best, who was responsible for Jewish affairs in Paris and all French territory outside of Vichy France. The Parc Hotel in Vichy became the capital of the Pétain-controlled two-fifths of France not directly under German control. Neither President Roosevelt nor Ambassador Leahy saw anything wrong with this French approach to the problem of controlling the Jews. And not one member of Congress objected to it either. How different from today! At this period in history (1941), America was not yet under Zionist influence, let alone absolute control, as in present-day Washington. The American people still amounted to a strong force of public opinion, unlike the weak-willed and servile U.S. citizens of 1987. Even the Vatican did not complain about the methods of handling the Jewish problem at this time. The Pope only asked that Christian marriages be respected.

Henceforth, when no world-wide opposition to the French Jewish policy developed, arrested Jews were contained at the Drancy concentration camp near Paris. It surprised the German high command in Paris how badly the French treated their own Jews. And orders straight from Berlin, approved by Hitler, required that the French increase the daily food and blanket allowance for Jews at Drancy, so as to bring the place up to the much higher standards at German-controlled camps for Jews, where cleanliness and sanitary conditions were strictly maintained so as to prevent any infections or outbreaks of disease. The Germans even sent French officials to view the German camps so they could learn how to maintain a camp in the proper and prescribed manner. French officials were amazed when observing conditions at German camps and were greatly surprised to find swimming pools for the use of inmates. Of course, the Zionists now running Washington who keep publicizing these camps during World War II, never bother to mention any swimming pools or other such circumstances during the German operation of such places.

The remainder of the war years for Pétain and Franco went along these same lines, with Pétain ever getting deeper into German hands, even to issuing an order that French troops help the German forces "defend" France from any Allied attacks or landings.

Naturally, General de Gaulle, under great Allied pressure, had Pétain arrested in 1945. The two best-known soldiers of

France had never gotten along well. Pétain claimed that de Gaulle, when on his staff, took credit for a book on military tactics which was developed entirely by the Marshal. After that incident when de Gaulle, as a lower-ranking officer, defied his commanding officer, the old marshal had little use for the Free French leader in any capacity. This ironic turn of affairs had its beginning in 1940 when Pétain sentenced de Gaulle to death by a firing squad. Now the tables were turned. De Gaulle, as the new chief of state, had the honor, or dishonor, depending on one's viewpoint, of trying Marshal Pétain, with death by a firing squad being asked as the penalty.

As the war in France came to an end, the Germans moved the aging marshal and his wife to an isolated castle in Germany for his protection. He was offered a safe haven in Spain by his old friend General Franco for the rest of his days, far from the reach of French and American Zionists, who were demanding his blood. Their own arteries were so boiling with hatred of the Marshal that they could have easily donated blood to the Vampires Emergency Relief Society. Jews, world-wide, demanded that de Gaulle see that Pétain was put before a firing squad. Life in prison, they said, was too good for this Jew-hater.

The Marshal refused political sanctuary from both Spain and Switzerland. He chose to return voluntarily to France and face the consequences, sure that he would be vindicated in any trial, military or civilian. He didn't think he had committed any crimes against France. Both the German high command and General Franco warned him not to set foot in France. But the patriotic call of his homeland outweighed all the dire warnings from his friends both in and out of France. And he underestimated the amount of pressure the Jews of the world could apply now that the war was about over.

Finally, German authorities acceded to the old fighter's wishes and sent him to Switzerland so he could then enter France from that neutral state. He arrived at the border town of Pontarlier on April 24, 1944, his 89th birthday.

According to Swiss records, on April 26, 1944, he voluntarily left Swiss territory at exactly 7:27 P.M. when he crossed over the border to the French village of La Ferriére.

His arrival was not unanticipated. It had been highly publicized. Waiting for him were the French Army, the police, the Maquis and, of course, several hundred screaming Jews and Communists recruited from the dregs of Paris to attempt to demoralize the old soldier as he returned to the land of his

birth. He was taken to a train by the army and the police. The Maquis, who didn't like Jews any more than the average Frenchman of the times, told the press that they were present to protect the old gentleman from the exploding wrath of Paris Jews, who had just returned to that city in large numbers as the fighting stopped in France. Several groups of these lower forms of life were shouting, "Death to Pétain." About 150 heavily-armed police and soldiers took custody of Pétain. He was met personally by General Pierre Koenig, French military governor of Paris and a former leader of the Free French movement.

The old marshal must have been stunned by this unusual reception in his own country, where he had always previously received the highest honors and privileges. Jews and Communists lined every station platform at each stop of his train from the Swiss border to Paris. The Marshal did not yet fully realize the situation he found himself in at this time. To the screaming crowds of rabble-rousers, he was no longer the "eminence grise" but was now called a Jew-hating war criminal. The police had to call on the army to prevent the Jews from dragging him off the train in Paris and murdering him without a trial, as they had done in 1918 to the Czar and his family.

The worst was yet to come. He was taken to a damp and cold cell at the Fort du Portalet prison. The old warrior was greatly surprised. He had expected detention in a castle or his own home complete with his own servants, fine wine and food fit for his rank. Instead, his very first meal on the dirty floor of his small cell consisted of small portions of soup, celery and jam, with no bread, no coffee and, of course, no wine, fine or otherwise. He informed his jailer that a meal wasn't complete without that French staple of a loaf of bread. His guards laughed at this.

The old fellow was furious. He had been a dedicated servant of France for over 70 years in the army, as a diplomat, and chief of state. He called for the captain of the guard to complain. He was told that Parisians ate less than his meal for four years of war during which the Marshal had eaten extremely well, oftentimes as a guest of the German high command.

The next day he complained of a tough piece of meat. He was then lectured on the fact that for four years most French people had no meat.

Pétain was overheard saying that he wouldn't send his worst enemy to such a pest hole as his prison cell. But his memory was false. He had sent Raynand, Mandel, and Leon Blum to this

very same prison during the war, though not, perhaps, to the same cell.

The trial of the aging marshal, who served the French Army longer than any man in history, began at exactly 1 P.M. on July 23, 1945. He was now past 90 years old. One reporter at the trial described it thus: "An old man, over whom death watches, sits erect in full military uniform, including white gloves. An aged hero, the most decorated of any soldier of France, including Napoleon, sat there with clear blue eyes, his great pale white face so impressive that the image will never leave the hearts of those present in his final episode of turmoil on this earth."

The normal press was kind to the old hero of the republic. Not so with the Jewish-controlled hate sheets, as might be expected. The best known, *L'Humanite*, said in a vicious editorial that Pétain was the French version of Adolf Eichmann and that he must be executed quickly before he is allowed to die peacefully of natural causes. Now that's about as hate-mongering as you can get, isn't it?

Extreme pressure from the United States, now caught up in a postwar hysteria of sympathy for the Jews who suffered during the war, and the world-wide wrath of the international Zionists prevented a fair hearing of charges against the old marshal. De Gaulle, despite their differences, wanted only a mild reprimand for Pétain, because what he did was more to preserve France as a nation rather than to collaborate with the German occupation officials. But the Jews and Communists would not hear of such leniency for a man they called second only to Hitler as a "war criminal." They demanded the death penalty for a man with only a few years at most left to him by the grace of God and the will of Father Time.

Pétain, because of a hearing defect, could not even hear what most witnesses said against him during the trial. He bent over toward the witness box, trying his best to hear what the emotional voices testifying against him were saying. He was pretty much railroaded in the manner of the Allies' hypocritical kangaroo-court trials at Nuremberg during that same year after Germany capitulated. Hysterical Jewish hate-mongering influenced both the court proceedings at Nuremberg and Paris. The modern-day Sanhedrin proved to be just as vicious and unreasonable as the Hebrew zealots of 2,000 years ago. They yelled for blood to be spilled, whether on a Roman cross or before a French firing squad. Adequate evidence was never presented for the defense of the old marshal.

The jury finally went out at 9:05 P.M. on August 15, 1945. Pétain was unable to hear the final verdict and had to ask his lawyers what had happened. He was sentenced to death by a vote of 14 to 13, the deciding vote having been cast by an avowed Communist Jew. Under French law, a unanimous verdict is never required, not even for the crime of murder or treason. With all the intensified Jewish campaign against him, the aging hero of France received 13 votes of innocence on the charges, which absolutely amazed the biased press of Paris at this time. To make matters even worse, if that be possible, the sentence read that he was condemned to death with national indignity. According to the French honor system, this was the worst fate possible, because it meant he was to be publicly humiliated and disgraced before he was put to death by a firing squad.

Then a strange thing happened. A petition was put foward, signed by all 17 jurors who were not Communist or Jewish, or both, asking for an immediate government pardon for the condemned man.

For his final sentencing in court, the old soldier, who had served France all his life, stood erect with as much military bearing as his aged frame would permit. With his peaked cap in place, nearing his 91st birthday, the old general heard the verdict and the sentence. It was the most severe sentence ever issued to a military man in all French history. The trial finally ended at 4:25 A.M. on the Feast of the Assumption Day, a national holiday in the Catholic country. Pétain got no holiday, however, and was taken back to Fort du Portalet Prison.

By law, the sentence went right to the desk of the French President, who just happened to be the very same general whom Pétain had once sentenced to death—General Charles de Gaulle. Defying the cries of the howling Jewish organizations, de Gaulle took pity on his old adversary and commuted the sentence to life in prison with no chance of any pardon or even parole. The fact that polls in France at this time revealed that 79 percent of the people did not want Pétain to receive the death sentence may have influenced de Gaulle.

In November of 1945, Pétain's sympathizers succeeded in having the old marshal transferred to a prison with a better climate so he could spend his last years on this earth in solitude, if not in comfort. General Franco wrote to de Gaulle to request better facilities for his old friend, if he could not be pardoned. He was transferred to Ile d'Yeu, below the Brittany Peninsula,

near a fishing village of 1475 persons, at the old military prison of Fort de la Pierre Levée, unused for many years.

It was eleven miles offshore and he had a small house where his wife could visit him overnight on weekends. From then on until his final breath on earth he never complained again.

His only real fear now was that General de Gaulle, his former rival who saved his life, might not be re-elected and then the Jews would get the death penalty reinstated against him. He told his wife he did not mind dying but did not want to do so in such an undignified manner as being shot to death by a firing squad while the Communists and Jews howled with glee. This never happened even after de Gaulle left office. But rest assured that the Communists and Jews tried desperately until the last day of his life to get him legally or illegally before a firing squad.

General Franco of Spain remained the only public figure or head of state anywhere in the world to stand by his aging friend in an isolated French prison. Franco tried until the bitter end to gain a release, conditional or unconditional, for the Marshal. It proved useless. As the international Zionists became more powerful after World War II by capitalizing on the number of the Jews supposedly killed by Hitler, their influence in both France and America prevented any possible release for the old fighter. Death and death alone would release him forever to some peace, perhaps where the woodbine twineth and there are no Jews to threaten him.

I was permitted to read some of the correspondence during these final years between the Spanish leader and his closest foreign friend, Marshal Pétain. In a way, it was like reading the profound insights of Julius Caesar or the Greek scholars. These two outstanding men were significantly alone among world leaders at this time, warning the people of all nations about the Communist threat and the rapidly encroaching evils of international Zionism. For this they were roundly condemned by the powerful American Jewish organizations, and, of course, the *New York Times*, the largest Zionist newspaper in the world.

Four times each month, General Franco sent fresh flowers to Marshal Pétain. He also sent food packages, wine, and plenty of citrus fruit from Spain.

In 1949 and 1950, General Franco stepped up his efforts to obtain a pardon for the Marshal or to at least allow the old man to die in his own home a free man. But it all went for naught because Jews all over the world objected and they made their

influence felt in government quarters. At this time, the many myths about the murder of Jews by the "Nazis" were still in the formulative stage. The Zionists had not yet settled on the figure of six million deaths, and the even more absurd figures of 16 and even 20 million were mentioned in books, forgetting that the total number of Jews in the entire world for the period was only between 12 and 14 million, according to Jews' own varying statistics.

On April 24, 1951, Pétain's 95th birthday, he received the Last Sacrament from a Catholic Priest. The Marshal wasn't a very religious person and did this to please his devoted wife. He had not attended mass for over forty years, except when it was in some way connected with a French government celebration.

Due to increased publicity world-wide from Franco's Spanish government about Pétain, flowers arrived in great profusion from far-away places. But the Jewish organizations were successful again in blocking every single attempt to free the old man. But Franco never gave up hope of freeing his old comrade-in-arms in spite of both Communist and Zionist pressure.

Finally, due to his weakened physical condition, Pétain was sent to a nearby military hospital at Nantes on the mainland on June 8, 1951. At last, the French government was on the verge of pardoning Pétain on a close vote. But when the Marshal heard about it, he sent word that he would refuse any type of pardon, thus ending the delayed campaign which was brought about by the guilty conscience of the French Nation.

It looked as if he was a goner on June 10, 1951. Doctors made gloomy announcements. But the tough old soldier then seemed to be recovering from the weakness that had sent him to the hospital.

The following month, in the early morning hours of July 23, 1951, Pétain lapsed into a coma as a nun recited Ave Marias at his bedside. The old soldier looked at her, thanked her, and then gradually faded away in both body and mind. At 9:22 A.M. that same morning, the old soldier rolled over and looked into his wife's eyes for the last time. "Neither cry nor moan for me," were his final words as he breathed his last.

To avoid offending Israel and the world Zionists, most French priests refused to serve at his funeral. A request by war veterans of France, who had served under Pétain during two wars, to pay a final tribute to their fallen hero was denied by the French government because of a protest by the United

States, now almost a colony of the Zionists.

Even the Assembly of Cardinals and Archbishops of France refused to allow any priest to officiate at Pétain's burial and last rites, although two priests defied the ban and served anyway. The French government refused to allow General Franco to attend the Marshal's funeral. No head of state was there.

The official statement by the Catholic Church in refusing to honor Pétain stated, "We must leave judgment to history, after God. Before the tomb of an old man we believe that it is proper to speak only words of peace for all beings." That "pious" statement, like some out of the U.S. State Department today, must have been written by Zionists.

The marshall lay in his casket in full uniform with his hands clasping a rosary. Veterans of Verdun carried the coffin to the grave of white granite, marked by a small cross and the simple inscription below:

Philippe Pétain
Maréchal de France

In 1973, a group of anti-Communists slipped in and dug up the body of Marshal Pétain in order to take it to Verdun for a military funeral and a proper re-burial on the battleground of the First World War where he led France to her greatest victory. This plot was foiled by the goverment, followed by a comedy of errors with a chase to retrieve the body, which was finally found in a Paris garage and then was re-buried at the original grave site.

Due to bitter irony, luck or whatever you want to call it, when the marshal's wife died, only then was his financial estate settled. They had no children. But his wife had a son, Pierre, by her first husband. Pierre, who was killed in a car accident, had married a Jewish girl named Odette. And it was she and her family who inherited all of the gallant, old warrior's vast amount of personal property, real estate and bank accounts (one in Canada). Irony? Justice? Misfortune? Revenge? Anyway, the Jews got all of the anti-Jewish marshal's money after all.

For any scholars or students of history who may wish to purchase copies of this article, I am sure you can order them from the publisher of this magazine.

This article first appeared in the March 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25. Sample copy & booklist $3.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 — 10/$3.00 — 50/$13.00 — 100/$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 — 50/$9.00 — 100/$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 — 10/$4.50 — 500/$20.00 — 100/$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 — 10/$6.00 — 50/$25.00 — 100/$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 — 10/$6.00 — 50/$25.00 — 100/$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue); HOW ZION TRIUMPHS (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 — 10/$8.00 — 50/$35.00 — 100/$60.00. For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES — NO FICTION!

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

THE PROTOCOLS
OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION
is the "primer" for Americans who know there is something wrong in their country. It tells who is behind the problems that have befallen the United States—and the entire Western World. For your copy of this EYE-OPENER, a copy of our monthly magazine LIBERTY BELL, and a complete booklist, send $4.00 to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
(Your Source for Facts—Not Fiction)
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

POSTSCRIPTS: continued from page 20

his religious masterpiece.

* * *

JESUS TURNS A TRICK

I mentioned in earlier issues of *Liberty Bell* the principal organizations of South Africans who are now belatedly trying to preserve their race and save it from the consequences of the new Constitution that the stupid Aryans were cozened into adopting in 1983. I did not mention my own misgivings about those organizations. They are chiefly composed of Afrikaners, who are of Dutch descent, and information coming to me from sources in South Africa that seem reliable indicated that the organizations are specifically based on an affirmation of Christianity and even refuse membership to persons who are not willing to profess faith in the theological subtleties of the official Calvinist doctrine of the Dutch Reformed Church, to which almost all of the Christian Afrikaners belong. This last point was one on which I thought my informants might be mistaken, as, indeed, I still hope they were.

The reported allegiance to the Church was explicable, however, since for decades the Dutch Reformed Church championed our race and explicitly taught that racial differences are as emphatically affirmed by Christianity as they are by biology and the obvious facts of quotidian reality. In the time of Dr. Verwoerd, the last patriotic and honest Prime Minister of South Africa, it was commonly stated that his political ascendency was based on the membership of the Reformed Church, and after his "mysterious" assassination, supposedly the result of an "oversight" by the Security Service which was headed by the man who became his successor, the Church maintained officially the position it had taken since its foundation.

On 24 October 1986, however, the Dutch Reformed Church held its annual Synod in Pretoria and the congregated holy men resolved that the Church must "speak firmly against the sinfulness and the unscriptural basis of *apartheid* as an ideology and practice." They did not explain whether Jesus had changed his mind or they had for centuries misunderstood or misrepresented what he wanted. The secretary of the Synod happily proclaimed that the decision to reverse the Church's doctrine was "the most important in the history of the Dutch Reformed Church in South Africa," and promptly wished it had been even more

drastic in damning the wicked wights who still believed what it had officially taught was God's will a year or two ago. And he seemed confident that the Christian dolts wouldn't wonder why their god was executing a *volte-face* of which the most temperamental and excited woman would be ashamed—and he may be right. He predicted that the enterprising shepherds of God's Church would lead their two million formally enrolled adult sheep into a "new non-racial future," in which, of course, the degenerate Whites will breed diseased mongrels to please Yahweh and the Blacks will kick the White population into the gutter in which Jesus now wants them.

What happened, of course, is obvious. The dervishes made a study to ascertain which side had the most money to give them, and with the Jews lavishly subsidizing the destruction of Western civilization and the liquidation of the race they hate most of all, there was no question about who would pay off the best. But the greedy White witch-doctors did have an excuse for their betrayal of the members of their Church. They merely stripped off the Western veneer of Christianity and exposed the implicit malignancy of a primitive cult which loves and exalts everything that is debased, deformed, diseased, and degenerate.

And the Jews in the background, sneering at the simple-minded Aryans who would oppose the wave of the future they have decreed for us, tell the pious Afrikaners "checkmate"—and rub their hands in Yiddish satisfaction, singing "Oh, vhat a frien' ve haff in Jeesus."

* * *

YOU CAN'T SINK A CORK

The Reverend Professor Thomas Sheehan's *The First Coming* is one of the Book-of-the-Month Club's selections for December 1986. It is the kind of book that you would read through, if it was the only one you had with you when you were marooned on a desert isle. And you may wish to glance rapidly through it, if you are interested in the Protean versatility of the established superstition that is our racial incubus.

The author tries to make his *rifacimento* of Christianity acceptable to educated men by jettisoning all the absurd stories about magic and divine avatars that make the "New Testament" patently incredible, and he blames the Jew called Peter in those tales for inventing the stories about Salvation and post-mortem felicity in an eternal amusement park called Heaven, which were so effectively used in the sales-talk of another Jew, called Paul, who peddled the fictions to ignorant and gullible *goyim*.

In the centuries that immediately preceded and followed the beginning of the present era, Asia Minor and Egypt were swarming with Jewish mountebanks and agitators, and it is a statistical certainty that quite a few of those goëtae were named in honor of the tribal hero in the Jews' great hoax about their conquest of Palestine. It is likely that confused traditions and folk-tales about some of them were fused together, since all bore the same very common name, and were used by the purveyors of Christianity when they began to scribble gospels around A.D. 130-140. The product, of course, was a plethora of fantastic stories, a few of which were selected for the collection called the "New Testament," making it a jumble of inconsistent tales from which theologians can extract the parts that suit their purposes, necessarily ignoring or explaining away the rest.

The pious professor follows that technique, and although he makes a great show of learning, he simply chooses to quote and endorse what suits his spiel. His Jesus had no hallucinations about divine parentage, and he was not even a christ, come to lead his people against the civilized races they hated. He merely wanted to instill "God's immediate presence in the human heart." God's presence, as offered by Sheehan to literate but maudlin customers, leaves no room for brains that can perceive reality and reason about it. So we are given a superficially novel package of the old hokum about Love and All Mankind that has been and is a deadly poison for our race.

It does no good to refute the salvation-peddlers; they promptly come up with another sales-pitch. You can't sink corks.

A Prominent False Witness: ELIE WIESEL

by
Robert Faurisson
17 October 1986

Elie Wiesel is going to receive the Nobel Peace Prize this year. He is generally accepted as a witness to the "Holocaust" of the Jews and, more specifically, as a witness to the existence of the supposed homicidal "gas chambers." In today's *Le Monde* (17 October 1986, front page), under the headline "An Eloquent Nobel," they emphasize that the award of the Nobel Prize to Elie Wiesel happened at a right time because:

> These last years have seen, in the name of a so-called "historical revisionism," the elaboration of theses, especially in France, questioning the existence of the Nazi gas chambers and, perhaps beyond that, of the genocide of the Jews itself.

But in what respect is Elie Wiesel supposed to be a witness to the gas chambers? By what right would he ask that we believe for a single moment in that means of extermination? In the autobiographical book thought to contain his experiences of Auschwitz and Buchenwald, nowhere does he mention the gas chambers.[1] He does indeed say that the Germans exterminated the Jews, but... by fire, by throwing them alive into flaming ditches, before the very eyes of all the deportees! No less than that!... Wiesel, the false witness, had some bad luck here. Having to choose between several lies of Allied war propaganda, he chose to defend the lie about the fire in place of that about the boiling water, the gas, or the electricity. In 1956, when he published his testimony in Yiddish, the myth of the fire still remained alive in certain milieus. It lies at the origin of the term HOLOCAUST. Today there is no longer a single historian who believes that myth. The myths of the boiling water and of the electricity have also disappeared. The gas remains.

1. There is one single allusion, extremely vague and fleeting, on pages 78-79: Wiesel, who very much likes to have conversations with God, said to Him: "But these men here, whom You have betrayed, whom You have allowed to be tortured, butchered, gassed, burned, what do they do? They pray before you!" (*Night*, New York, Discus/Avon Books, 1969). In his preface to that same book, François Mauriac mentioned, "the gas chamber and the crematory" (p. 8). The four crucial pages of "testimony" by Elie Wiesel are reproduced in facsimile in Pierre Guillaume, *Droit et Histoire*, Paris, 1986, 80 francs, La Vieille Taupe, B.P. 9805, Paris Cedex 05, France).

The lie about the gas was spread by the Americans: see the *War Refugee Board Report* published in November of 1944. The lie about the Jews killed by boiling water or steam (specifically at Treblinka) was spread by the Polish: see Nuremberg document PS-3311. The lie about electricity was spread by the Soviets: see the *Pravda* article of 2 February 1945, page 4, about "The Murder Factory at Auschwitz" and the *Washington Daily News* of the same day, page 2.

The lie about the fire is of undetermined origin. It is in a sense as old as war propaganda or hate propaganda. In 1958, Wiesel published the French version of his earlier Yiddish testimony under the title *La Nuit*, with a preface by François Mauriac (in English, *Night*, Discus/Avon Books, New York, 1969, 127 pp.). He said that at Auschwitz there was one flaming ditch for the adults and another for the babies. He wrote:

> Not far from us, flames were leaping up from a ditch, gigantic flames. They were burning something. A lorry drew up at the pit and delivered its load—little children. Babies! Yes, I saw it—saw it with my own eyes... Those children in the flames. (Is it surprising that I could not sleep after that? Sleep had fled from my eyes) (p. 42).

A little farther on there was another ditch with gigantic flames where the victims suffered "slow agony in the flames" (p. 43). The column of which Wiesel was a member was led by the Germans to within "three steps" of that ditch, then to "two steps." "Two steps from the pit we were ordered to turn to the left and made to go into a barracks" (p. 44).

An exceptional witness himself, Wiesel assures us of having met other exceptional witnesses. As regards Babi Yar, a place in the Ukraine where the Germans executed Soviet citizens and, among them, Jews, Wiesel wrote:

> Later I learned from a witness that for month after month the ground never stopped trembling; and that, from time to time, geysers of blood spurted from it (*Paroles d'étranger*, Editions du Seuil, 192 pp., p. 86).

Those words did not slip out of their author in a moment of frenzy: first, he wrote them, then some unspecified number of times (at least once) he even had to reread them in the proofs; finally, those words were translated into various languages, as is everything that this author writes.

If he personally survived, it was, of course, as the result of a miracle. He has said that "in Buchenwald they sent 10,000 persons to their death each day. I was always in the last hundred near the gate. They stopped. Why? ("Author, Teacher, Witness," *Time*, 18 March 1985, p. 79).

Germaine Tillion in 1954 analyzed the "gratuitous lie" in regard to the German concentration camps. At this time she wrote:

Those persons [who gratuitously lie] are, to tell the truth, very much more numerous than people generally suppose, and a subject like that of the concentration camp world—well designed, alas, to stimulate sado-masochistic imaginings—offered them an exceptional field in action. We have known [Tillion continues] numerous mentally damaged persons, half swindlers and half fools, who exploited an imaginary deportation; we have known others of them—authentic deportees—whose sick minds strove to even go beyond the monstrosities that they had seen or that people said had happened to them. There have been publishers to print some of their imaginings, and more or less official compilations to use them, but publishers and compilers are absolutely inexcusable, since the most elementary inquiry would have been enough to reveal the imposture ("Le Système concentrationaire allemand (1940-1944," *Revue d'Histoire de la Deuxième Guerre mondiale*, July 1954, p. 18, note 2).

Tillion did not have the courage to give examples and names. But that is usual. People agree that there are false gas chambers that tourists and pilgrims are made to visit, but they do not tell us where. They agree that there are false "big witnesses," but in general they name only Martin Gray, the well-known swindler at whose request Max Gallo, with full knowledge of what he was doing, fabricated the best-seller *For those I loved*.

They also sometimes name Jean-François Steiner. His best-selling novel, *Treblinka* (1966) was presented as a work whose every detail was guaranteed by written or oral testimonies; in reality it was a fabrication attributable, at least in part, to the novelist Gilles Perrault (*Le Journal du Dimanche*, 30 March 1985, p. 5). Marek Halter, for his part, published his *La Mémoire d'Abraham* in 1983; as he often does on radio, he talked there about his experiences in the Warsaw ghetto; but, if we are to believe an article by Nicolas Beau that is quite favorable to Halter (*Libération*, 24 January 1986, p. 19), little Marek, about three years old, and his mother left Warsaw not in 1941 but in October of 1939, before the establishment of the ghetto by the Germans. Halter's book was supposedly really written by a ghost writer, Jean-Noël Gurgan. Filip Müller is the author of *Trois ans dans une chambre à gaz d'Auschwitz* (*Three Years in a Gas Chamber at Auschwitz*,[2] with a foreword by Claude Lanzmann), winner of the 1980 LICRA prize (International League Against Racism and Anti-Semitism, headed by Jean-Pierre Bloch alias Jean Pierre-Bloch); that nauseating best-seller was the result of the work of a German ghost writer, Helmut Freitag, who did not hesitate to engage in plagiarism: see Carlo Mattogno, *Auschwitz: un caso di plagio*, Edizioni La Sfinge, Parme (Italy), 1986, 30 pp. The source of the plagiarism was *Doctor at Auschwitz*, another best-seller made up out of whole cloth by someone named Tibère Kremer. So it is that a whole series of works presented as authentic documents are only compilations attributable to various ghost writers: Max Gallo, Gilles Perrault, Jean-Noël Gurgan (?), Helmut Freitag, Tibère Kremer, . . .

We would like to know what Germaine Tillion thinks today about Elie Wiesel. With him the lie is certainly not gratuitous. Wiesel claims to be full of love for humanity. However, he does not recoil in the face of an appeal to hatred. In his opinion:

Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate—healthy, virile hate—for what the German personifies and for what persists in the German. To do otherwise would be a betrayal of the dead ("Appointment with Hate," *Legends of our Time*, New York, Avon Books, 1968, pp. 177-78).

At the beginning of this year, 83 deputies of the West German Bundestag took the initiative of proposing Wiesel for the Nobel Peace Prize; that would be, they said, "a great encouragement to all who are active in the process of reconciliation" (West German Government, *The Week in Germany*, 31 January 1986, p. 2). That is what you might call "going from National Socialism to national masochism."

2. In English: *Eyewitness Auschwitz/Three Years in the Gas Chambers*, New York, Stein and Day, 1979, XIV-180 pp., with a foreword by Professor Yehuda Bauer, Chairman, Institute of Contemporary Jewry, Hebrew University, Jerusalem.

Jimmy Carter needed an historian to preside over the President's Commission on the Holocaust. As Professor Arthur Butz said so well, he then chose not an historian but a "histrion": Elie Wiesel. Even the newspaper *Le Monde*, in the above-mentioned article, was obliged to refer to the histrionic trait that certain persons deplore in Wiesel. It does so in these terms:

> Naturally, even among those who approve of the struggle of this American Jewish writer formerly discovered by the Catholic François Mauriac, some reproach him of having too much tendancy to change the Jewish sadness into "morbidity" or to become the high priest of a "planned management of the Holocaust."

There is no business like SHOAH-business. As long as five years ago, Leon A. Jick already wrote:

> The devastating barb, "There is no business like SHOAH-business," is, sad to say, a recognizable truth ("The Holocaust: its Uses and Abuse Within the American Public," *Yad Vashem Studies*, Jerusalem, 1981, XIV, p. 316).

Elie Wiesel issues alarming and inflammatory appeals against Revisionist authors. He senses that the situation is getting out of hand. It is going to become more and more difficult for him to maintain the mad belief that the Jews were exterminated or were made the object of a policy of extermination, especially by use of so-called gas chambers. Serge Klarsfeld has just admitted that until now people have not yet published real proofs of the existence of those gas chambers; he promises proofs; he gives his best specimen; that specimen is grotesque (see *VSD*, interview 29 May 1986, p. 37). On the scholarly plane, the gas chamber myth is finished. To tell the truth, that myth breathed its last breath at the time of the Sorbonne colloquium (29 June-2 July 1982) held four years ago under the presidency of Raymond Aron and François Furet. What remains is to make this news known to the general public. However, for Elie Wiesel it is of the highest importance to conceal that news. From that comes all the fuss in the media, which is going to increase. The more journalists talk, the more the historians keep quiet.

But there are historians who dare to raise their voices against the lies and the hatred. That is the case with Michel de Boüard, former member of the Resistance, deportee to Mauthausen, member of the Committee for the History of the Second World War from 1945 to 1981 (the date of its integration into the Institute for History of the Present Time), member of the Institute of France. You must read his poignant interview in *Ouest-France*, 2/3 August 1986, p. 6. In passing he recognizes courageously that, for his own part, he had in 1954, in a scholarly study, vouched the existence of a gas chamber where, in the final analysis, there had never been one at Mauthausen.

The respect owed to the sufferings of all the victims of the Second World War, and, in particular, to the sufferings of the deportees, demands on the part of historians a return to the routine methods of critical history.

The following is a Letter to the Editor, dated 16 February 1979, addressed to the newspaper *Westdeutsche Zeitung-Generalanzeiger* (Wuppertal edition). Emphasis in the original; reprinted in *Die Realschule* (Hannover), Zeitschrift für Schulpädagogik und Bildungspolitik, Vol. 88, No. 11, November 1980, p. 678).

While visiting Germany, I experienced with great emotion the discussion concerning *Holocaust*. I succeeded at the time in escaping from the inferno of those terrible years. The time I spent in Buchenwald and Auschwitz will forever be carved indelibly in my memory. During my nearly three years of internment, I saw Man in his primitive state: the excesses of human beings holding power over other human beings up to the limits of crazy brutality, but also the resources of endurance and the great soul of my people. **Since truth is indivisible, I must also say that in those very difficult times I received help and support from many Germans** and that I have never seen or heard about gas chambers, and that I did not hear about them until my liberation. On this subject, I am like Germans; I can therefore understand the doubt which is so often expressed in these days and I feel that it is very important that a comprehensive investigation be carried out by people who did not participate at all in those events, for only the truth can help us to come to an agreement between us—now—and in future generations.

Mrs. Esther Grossmann
residing at 57 Palman,
Holon, Israel

This article was first published by *La Vieille Taupe*, B.P. 9805, F-75224, Paris, France; it was sent to us by the author and is reprinted here with his permission. n. Dr. Faurisson advises that this text has been distributed as a leaflet to Elie Wiesel, to Madame François Mitterand, and to at least 40 people who attended the Oslo ceremony in December 1986. The leaflets were in French, in English, and in Swedish (every Norwegian understands Swedish). The text is also going to be published in Germany and Italy.

MISCELLANEOUS

Reprinted from:
David McCalden Revisionist Newsletter
Issue No. 64, January-February 1987

[For a sample copy, send a donation to cover printing and postage to: David McCalden, P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266.]

FRANCE/SWITZERLAND: On 3 December 1986, the Swiss government banned Revisionists Pierre Gauillaume and Henry Roques from entering Switzerland or Lichtenstein for the next three years. The Swiss authorities were annoyed because the two had earlier staged an "unauthorized" press conference on behalf of Mrs. Mariette Paschoud, the Swiss Revisionist schoolteacher.

During May, Roques and Eric Delcroix (Prof. Robert Faurisson's lawyer) debated NINE Exterminationists on Europe 1 Radio Network. Among the nine opponents was Claude Lanzmann, producer of *Shoah*. Roques and Delcroix walked all over the nine nicompoops.

On 13 October 1986, Professor Faurisson himself spoke at a documentary film festival at Nyon, near Geneva. He was supported by his publisher, Pierre Gauillaume, and by Mr. & Mrs. Paschoud. After giving a succinct overview of the Revisionist position, Faurisson's microphone was cut off by the chairman, and the meeting was brought to a rapid conclusion.

In December, Faurisson, Guillaume, and Serge Thion traveled to Oslo to picket the Nobel Peace Prize award to Elie Wiesel. Their flyers were in half a dozen languages [see the preceding article, "A Prominent False Witness: Elie Wiesel," in this issue of *Liberty Bell*. —*Editor.*]. I would have been there myself had it not been for the expense. In any case, the flyers were so effective that Wiesel immediately resigned his chairmanship of the Holocaust Council (*Jewish Heritage*, 12 December 1986, p. 3, and *Canadian Jewish News*, 25 December 1986, p. 3). However, other sources suggest that Wiesel may be lowering his profile on account of the Holocaust Council's "illegal contracting" and "unorthodox fund-raising" strategies (*Washington Jewish Week*, 1 January 1987, p. 1). When I went to hear

Wiesel at the UCLA on Tuesday 13 January, he not only hardly mentioned the Holocaust Council; he didn't even mention the Holy Cause itself! I think we are winning!

* * * * *

FROM THE DESK OF DR. PETER PEEL
20 January 1987

I have just been sent a copy of a report issued by AP (Associated Press) which is regrettably somewhat tardy in reaching me. It is of such titanic importance, however, that I am giving it the maximum publicity within my means.

Sir Hartley Shawcross was the British Attorney-General and chief British prosecutor at Nuremberg in 1946.

According to an AP report dated Stourbridge, March 16, 1984, Sir Hartley Shawcross said in a speech on the Friday evening preceding:

> Step by step I arrived at the conviction that the aims of Communism in Europe are sinister and deadly. I accused the National Socialists in Nuremberg, together with my Russian colleague, I cursed the Nazi aggression and the Nazi terror. Hitler and the German people did not want war! According to the principles of our policy of balance of power and incited by Americans (*sic*) around Roosevelt we declared on Germany in order to destroy it.
>
> We did not answer Hitler's many appeals for peace. Now we must declare that Hitler was right. In place of a cooperative Germany, which he offered us, there is now the gigantic imperialistic might of the Soviet Union.
>
> I feel ashamed and humiliated to see how the same aims we imputed to Hitler are now being pursued under another name, Communism, and this tactic is used without restraint.

I am not a Christian but I seem to recall that there is something in the "New Testament" about there being more joy in Heaven over one sinner that repenteth than over nine and ninety just men which need no repentance. Well, there may be joy in Heaven but there is precious little consolation for those of us still on earth who have witnessed the consequences of the war-mongers and megalomaniacs whose vainglorious policies have resulted in the dissolution of the British Empire, the destruction of the real heart of Europe (and therefore the rotting of the limbs), the occupation of our continent by the external Super Powers, the genocide of our race by massive

immigration. And in our dope-ridden, multiracial piggery we still (we British) are deluded enough to think of one of our destroyers as our "saviour," and his American co-conspirator, as our "friend."

Not until we admit fully to ourselves and the world that the destruction of Germany was a monstrously wicked folly (which is not to denigrate the courage or patriotism of those who fought) can there be a road back for us out of the sick and dying condition of our polluted and poisoned present. As for our home-grown "saviour," every schoolchild should have to read what David Irving has uncovered about "Good Old Winnie."

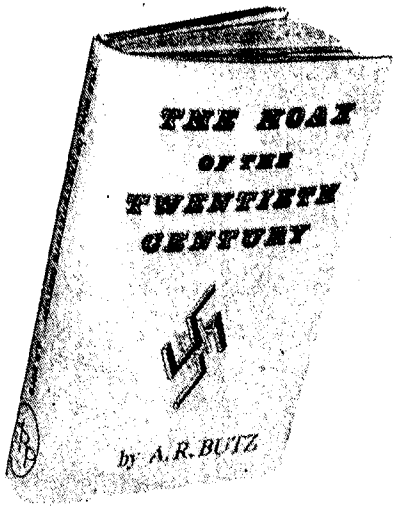

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A Reply to Colin Jordan

by
Harold A. Covington

Reprinted with permission
from Circular Letter No.B-5 — 15 January 1987.

In past circular letters I have discussed the controversy within the Movement between the theorists of the Mass Movement (or, as Bob Miles calls this school, the Legal Political Party) and the Revolutionary Vanguard approach to the White resistance.

Comrade Colin of Great Britain, a former colleague of Commander George Lincoln Rockwell and one of the drafters of the 1962 Cotswolds Declaration which is the moral foundation of the latter-day National Socialism, has written an article which has appeared in numerous publications in Britain and the United States which amounts to an excellently stated and logical exposition of the case for the Revolutionary Vanguard theory. Unfortunately, I simply do not have the space, nor could I afford the extra air mail postage, to reprint this article in full. Many of you will have read the article, entitled "Party Time has Ended: The Case for Politics Beyond the Party," in the British *National Review*, or the American *Liberty Bell*, or elsewhere. If you have not and you wish to obtain a copy, reprints are available from Colin Jordan himself at Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate HG3 5JQA, England; or from the *National Review*, 54 Hindes Road, Harrow, Middlesex HA1 1SL, England. Please enclose a donation to cover postage costs if you order this reprint.

In replying to Comrade Jordan's article, I first off want to state that, in common with all Revolutionary Vanguard proponents, I agree 100% with his *assessment* of the situation while agreeing only partially with the *conclusions* that he draws. A lot of disagreement centers on how one defines a "party." I believe that much confusion and misunderstanding can be dispelled when one recognizes that a *revolutionary party* of any

political complexion is NOT THE SAME as a *democratic System party*. The difference is fundamental and glaringly obvious. A democratic System party seeks to work *within* the System, ostensibly for the common good, but in actual fact to obtain, through fraud and intrigue, the rewards of wealth and power for its leadership and supporters. A revolutionary party seeks to *destroy* the System and *eliminate* the cliques who have held power previously. The two are as different as chalk and cheese. I have always fought tooth and nail to prevent White racial nationalist groups with which I was associated from becoming absorbed by democratic System parties or transmuted into democratic System parties, and I will continue to do so as a matter of inviolable principle. On the surface Comrade Jordan's article agrees with this line, but it goes much further than that.

As deeply as I respect Colin Jordan, he has articulated very cogently and forcefully a trend in today's Movement which I am convinced must be refuted and rejected. He speaks of "politics beyond the party.," but it is clear from the content of his article that he means the *rejection of politics*—bona fide politics—and a permanent turning away from the bulk of the White population. He advocates, not the powerful and vital elitism of true National Socialism, but an introspective and narcissistic elitism which will destroy all potential effectiveness and end where many have ended—hiding out in the woods or in urban Bedroom Berchtesgardens with our small coterie of devotees, arguing over how many Stormtroopers can dance on the head of a pin, reading our Nietzsche and listening to our Wagner and watching *Triumph of the Will* on Betamax over and over again, while out in the real world our race gets on with the ordeal of its slow and agonizing death. If that happens, we deserve extinction by the iron-ruled yardstick we claim to espouse ideologically. *It must not happen like that.*

I will reprint one section from Comrade Jordan's article, one with which I can find little fault in content or logic. "Created for and concerned with the masses, the Nationalist or National-Socialist party inevitably becomes crippled and corrupted by the exactions of the involvement. In the delusive pursuit of numbers as the measure of strength, it commits two errors of cardinal severity which guarantee weakness. Firstly, in its desire to attract the Common Man in quantity, it has to set its requirements of membership at a sufficiently low level, so as to offer him the gratification of identification with a supposedly lofty cause on the basis of little, if anything, more than some paltry payment. Having brought him into the fold, instead of just taking the collection box to him on the outside, and with his contribution clearly proving insufficient to enable desirable progress, there follows a constant striving to try and coax him into doing more, which is the folly of trying to make a political activist out of a being whose nature prohibits it. Thus the role of the political party runs counter to that iron law of humanity which decrees that political activists are and always will be a tiny minority, most productive on their own, and that the rest of mankind is and always will be of the nature of political bystanders."

There, in one brilliant paragraph, we have the distilled essence of the Revolutionary Vanguard argument. Mere numbers never equal strength—true. As Adolf Hitler put it, twenty cripples chained together do not equal one strong man. Most RN or NS parties make the stupid mistake of handing membership cards and robes or uniforms to any warm body they can persuade to accept same—true. And Lord, how the Movement has paid for that stupidity down through the years! The vast majority of Whites are not and never will be political activists on our side or any other—true. But the conclusion, that we can and must *ignore* the White masses and work around them, is dangerously false.

Just because 95% of the White masses are inert politically does not mean they are *powerless*. They and they alone maintain and reinforce their own bondage by something I have mentioned before, the tacit, silent *consent to be governed*, which they give the System that is destroying them in exchange for the illusion of freedom and shiny consumer baubles. That consent to be governed by the Zionist occupiers and their henchmen is the gargantuan obstacle which we must chip away, fragment by fragment. For as long as it remains intact we can meet in little secret cells and carry out incestuous little intrigues of Byzantine complexity and pointlessness all we want. We will fail, and our race will die. But once that consent to be governed has been transferred to us, not all the jail cells and drugs and TV cameras and System violence in the world can stop us from arising and cleansing our temples of vermin with fire and sword.

Like it or not, dumb as they are, *we must work on those White masses.* Notice I said work *on*, not *with* them. Just because we need them and cannot win without their tacit consent does NOT mean we invite every Tom, Dick, and Harry to join us in the tactical struggle, never mind the strategic one. Remember, a revolutionary party is never democratic and a democratic one is never revolutionary. The revolutionary party is not a club, it is not a debating society, it is not an instrument of "gratification" for the common man, as Comrade Jordan points out. It is a *tool* designed for the specific purpose of doing one specific job, the removal of the existing System and the establishment of a New Order.

The problem with the Revolutionary Vanguard theory *as it now stands* is that it is incapable of advancing beyond a certain stage of effectiveness. A prime example of this is the 17-year terror campaign which has been waged by the Provisional I.R.A. in Northern Ireland, a classic example of Revolutionary Vanguard theory in bloody and sustained action. The Provos have survived several major British offensives and successfully regrouped and returned to the attack. They have been responsible for the deaths of almost three thousand people in Ulster, the Republic, and the mainland U.K., and they have ruined the lives of tens of thousands of others through maiming, imprisonment, and intimidation. The British now tacitly accept that they will never completely root out the Provos in the Catholic areas of the North. But NEITHER CAN THE PROVOS WIN. Their Active Service Units are unable to strike in most parts of the province because of the alienation and hatred they have aroused in the Protestant majority. They are virtually penned into the Catholic housing estates or forced to rely on quick hit-and-run raids from across the border in the Republic. And with one or two spectacular exceptions every year, always carefully planned for months in advance, they are unable to strike at anything except "soft" targets—unarmed men, crowded pubs or discos, inoffensive building contractors who fixed a barracks window or painted a police station, random car bombings on crowded streets. The Provos have been unable to make any serious dent in the British presence for 17 years despite their tight discipline, cellular organization, and ruthlessness. The one faint concession they won during that time, the Anglo-Irish Agreement signed at Hillsborough in November of 1985, has since proven to be a dishonest farce designed specifically by two crooked politicians

from Leinster House and Whitehall to help their respective re-election chances. Even in this the Agreement has failed through its obvious unworkability and flawed pedigree.

The Provo's Revolutionary Vanguard has been stopped cold. Why? Because of the security forces' vigorous activity? Not really. Only a handful of I.R.A. members are actually killed or captured every year. They've cost trillions of pounds since 1969, inflicted all this damage and misery and death, and are no closer to a United Marxist Ireland than they ever were. Why? Because that 95% of the Irish population, North and South, Protestant and Catholic, which is silent and politically inert, DOES NOT WANT THE PROVOS TO WIN. Neither in the North nor in the Irish Republic have they tranferred their consent to be governed from the existing regimes to the Provos. And, although I won't go off into a long digression on Irish politics here, the Provos are starting to show signs of falling apart after 17 years of failure. They can still kill and maim and butcher and will do so for many years to come, North and South. But they will never win, because they will never obtain the consent of the Irish people to be governed by them.

What does Comrade Colin Jordan say about the consent to be governed? "The corollary of all this is the conclusion that, in so far as the support of the masses is needed in one form or another for the attainment of state power in one way or another, this can only be obtained through a breakdown of the society of the old order so substantial as to galvanize the docile slaves of the silver screen into rejection of their enslavers." In other words, the "Big Bang" we talked about in Circular Letter B-4, of which there ain't going to be none, for reasons stated in said B-4.

All right, what *does* Comrade Jordan recommend? "We need to adopt and develop the conception of the task force or elite organization of activists engaging only in cost-effective activities to undermine the fraudulent and disastrous system of Democracy...." Here we run into difficulty. What precisely does Comrade Jordan mean by "cost-effective"? ".....an effect....out of all proportion to the numbers and the cost...."

What *kind* of effect, and on whom? Presumably on the masses of White people to push them a bit closer to withdrawing

their consent to be governed. An "effect" for the benefit of the small revolutionary sect and its members alone would be pointless. An "effect" on the System and its minions would simply draw heat and even if their destruction was involved there are plenty more 'droids, mercenaries, and bureaucrats where they came from. The Provos in Northern Ireland, the Red Brigades in Italy, Baader-Meinhof in Germany, Action Direct in France, the P.L.O., the OAS, our own Revolutionary Vanguard sects in Italy and South America—time and again the lesson has been repeated that in this century *it is impossible to inflict a military defeat on the System*, no matter how brave and dedicated a band of revolutionaries of Left and Right make the attempt. Unless you have *achieved the withdrawal of consent to be governed*, that is. Khomeini got it right in Iran. The Sandanistas got it right in Nicaragua. Pinochet got it right in Chile. The absurd Aquino woman's handlers from the CIA got it right in the Phillippines. The Bolsheviks got it right in Russia in 1917. It can be done, and if they can do it, we can. The question is how?

Just what will the Revolutionary Vanguard sect *do*? Colin Jordan says coyly, "For obvious reasons one cannot here go into and must leave to the fertile imagination the wide range of political warfare open essentially to the select few operating on lines comparable to the special units of Otto Skorzeny." Comrade Jordan is talking about what anarchists used to call "the propaganda of the deed"—in short, you know and I know and anybody who reads those lines knows damned well he is talking about acts of violence, assassination, and bombing and Provo-style terror. He is not talking about bizarre and only mildly illegal publicity stunts. Otto Skorzeny did not break into episodes of "Dallas" with illegal radio transmissions or paint huge slogans on Buckingham Palace.

Will "the propaganda of the deed" succeed? Will small, isolated acts of violence seize the admiration of the White masses and inspire them to withdraw their consent to be governed and clamour for us to lead them on into a New Age? No. How can I say that with such certainty? Because the "propaganda of the deed" has *never* worked for anyone, Right or Left, who has ever tried it and always backfired through alienating the very people the revolutionary wishes to convert. There is no reason on earth to believe that White Americans or Britons

or Australians or whatever will react any differently. A prime example is the Order. We who read this know that these men and women are heroes and martyrs. The vast majority of the White population of the earth haven't the faintest idea they exist. Those White Americans who do know the Order's story received their information filtered and distorted through the System media and are convinced that these fighters are crazy homicidal maniacs who deserve to be locked up forever. It is *faintly* possible that when John Hinckley shot at Reagan in 1981 he was attempting just such a lone wolf exercise in "propaganda of the deed"—Hinckley had been an NSPA member for a brief time and this was duly reported in the media for the first two days until the Feds trotted out the ridiculous Jodie Forster version of the attempt. Hinckley vanished into a padded cell and from that day to this has never been allowed to make a single public utterance about the shooting, which adds weight to the speculation that he was politically motivated. I would imagine by now his brain has been turned to tapioca by the years of drug injection he has been subjected to. Regardless of his intentions, as "propaganda of the deed" Hinckley's kamikaze attack was a flop. His example does not bode well for Revolutionary Vanguardists who dream of a single blazing act of glory which will tip the scales of history.

The solution is depressing, pedestrian, and grim—*politics*, the gradual wearing away at the consent to be governed. That means dealing politically with the bulk of White humanity on a face-to-face level. It means altering our tactics and strategy so that we can communicate with the vast bulk of our people who have to live out there in the real world. It means NOT confronting them with symbols, terminology, and ideas they have been conditioned from birth to reject, by re-phrasing and re-working those concepts into a palatable form. It means putting away the guns and the camouflage fatigues and the backwoods survival gear and cranking up the mimeograph machine and licking stamps. It is boring, expensive, time-consuming, frustrating, and fraught with aggro. And it is the only way. Sorry, kids. No ice lollies until you've done your chores, done your homework, and tidied up your rooms.

I have been rather negative for some time now in these circular letters, and in daring to differ with a man like Colin Jordan I will predictably and fairly enough be asked to lay my

own positive views and solutions on the table. So I shall, beginning with Circular Letter B-6. Politics means the political party. This is absolutely unavoidable because any time you've got two or more people engaged in political activity towards a common enemy you've got a political party *de facto* regardless of what you call such a grouping, if anything. The political party will continue to be the basic building block of the White resistance movement whether Colin Jordan approves or not. It is time to discuss The Party—what it is, what it should be, how it should operate, how it should handle finances and propaganda, who should belong to it, who should *not* belong to it, and what its goals should be. Watch this space.

* * * * *

PERSONAL NOTES

Right. My mailing list now numbers around 400 names. The vast majority of these are in the United States. There are a small handful each in Canada, Australia, South Africa, and the Irish Republic, plus four addresses in the United Kingdom which I post to, thereby risking the wrath of the Race Relations Act. I don't *think* any of the four would lodge a complaint, but if Britain can produce a given set of four racial nationalists without at least one traitor prepared to stab a comrade in the back out of jealousy or sheer love of intrigue, then I congratulate Britain.

There is no way that I can handle the air mail postage on 400 pieces every month. I have received some help from some of you, and if I have been unable to send you an individual acknowledgement, please accept my heartfelt thanks. For many of you this will be the fifth circular letter you have received, for others the third or fourth, the second, or the first. If you have not responded or acknowledged receipt, *you must let me know now* if you wish to continue receiving these circulars....

Mail will reach Harold Covington at Box 123, Douglas, Isle of Man, British Isles.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

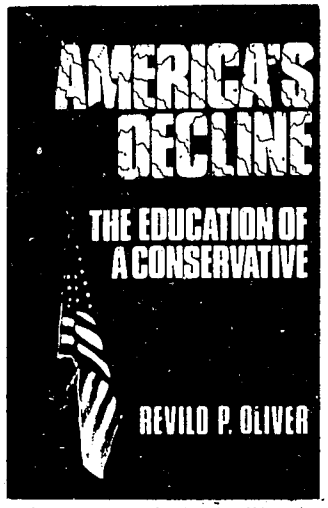

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 -- 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

FRIENDS WE BETRAYED

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Democracy Saved, page 1; The Rare Sense, page 3; Bringing in the Reaves, page 8; The World's Affliction, page 11; Jewing Down Annie, page 15; Spreading the Epidemic, page 17. THEOLOGICAL THINKING: A FOOTNOTE, by Brian Boru, page 39. THE SUPERFLUOUS PROTOCOLS, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 59.

VOL. 14 — NO. 8 APRIL 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

DEMOCRACY SAVED

In *Liberty Bell,* June 1986, I reported the strange behavior of many voters in Illinois. In the schools they had been fed the usual hogwash about the glories of "democracy" and how "government of the people" is guaranteed by the primary system, which enables voters to nominate their own candidates in political parties. A large bloc of voters naively believed what they had been told and proceeded to nominate in the so-called Democratic Party two candidates for important state offices, Lieutenant Governor and Secretary of State. I shall take a few lines to tell readers in other states what happened.

As I reported, the whole Democratic gang was astounded by the impudently presumptuous conduct of those voters. The Democrats' candidate for Governor, scion of "Auntie" Adlai Stevenson, shuddering at the pollution of his pure party by candidates actually chosen by the voters, had the horrors and ran away to form a party of his own, as he was illegally permitted to do. Since, as everyone knows, politicians will steal anything except a red-hot stove, it was only natural for him to steal and use as the name of his new party the title, *New Solidarity*, of the principal publication of the organization that the vile candidates were said to represent. He could thus be sure of creating useful confusion.

Confronted by a political crisis, someone in power pressed the button to start the slime machine. Every newspaper in the state, so far as I have heard, began an intensive vilification of the audacious candidates whom the insolent voters had nominated. Specific charges were few, but from the tenor of the screaming one would have supposed that the two candidates fricasseed babies for breakfast and made lampshades out of Jews' hides. The Self-Chosen people wailed so loudly about "anti-Semitism," a term which is catachrestically made to

mean disrespect for the most viciously anti-Semitic race in the world, that one would have supposed the doors of the famous gas chambers were being closed on them. The Democratic bosses went around beating their spotless breasts and tearfully imploring everyone not to vote for their party's depraved candidates. And the Federal government obligingly prosecuted Lyndon LaRouche's organization, which had supported the horrid candidates;[1] the pretext for the prosecution, which was treated as a major national event by the press in Illinois, was some misuse of credit cards, but, of course, when the government in the District of Corruption starts a persecution of insubordinate Americans, one can only guess whether there was some basis for the charge, perhaps provided by that government through its staff of expert *agents provocateurs*, or the alleged offense was entirely imaginary and devised by the government's staff of trained perjurers.

Nothing was said about the offending candidates' real guilt. They had won the nominations by supporting two unconscionable measures: (1) They thought that the farmers of Illinois should not be driven from their land by the usurers, although everyone knows we've got to get rid of the kulaks, if we are to share the blessings of true democracy with the Soviet Union. (2) They wanted to quarantine persons known to be infected with the virus of Immunity Deficiency, although everyone knows that would embarrass our dear little sexual perverts and deny them an opportunity to promote Equality by popularizing their infection; and it might also call attention to the very high incidence of the disease among the niggers, whom Jesus has ordered all Aryans to cherish and subsidize.

In the election this past November, the wicked candidates were defeated and so were most of the candidates that had been properly nominated for the Democratic gang. Also defeated, of course, were pure-hearted Stevenson and the straw men whom he had impressed for his sudden political party. It is generally believed that if the bosses had not started the great rumpus, the

1. I made it clear in June that I intend no slightest commendation of Lyndon LaRouche, who is responsible for such deceptive books as *The New Dark Ages Conspiracy* and *Drugs, Inc.*, on which I have sufficiently commented elsewhere. I know nothing, however, to the discredit of the man and woman who were the candidates in Illinois, and I suppose them to have sincerely advocated the policies the voters endorsed by nominating them. My interest here is in the working of the great swindle called "democracy."

Democratic gang would have won most of the state offices. But the sacrifice will have been worthwhile, if the voters in the state have been taught their lesson and will henceforth understand that they are to choose only between the Tweedledums and the Tweedledees that have been certified as acceptable to the owners of the United States.

The primary system remains intact. If you have a few friends and enough money, you can put yourself up as a candidate for any office in a primary, and you will receive a few hundred votes. You can repeat this year after year, as long as your money holds out and you think running for public office more amusing than skiing or taking a trip around the world on the *Rotterdam*. Of course, there is a chance that if, in your electioneering, you show talent as a vendor of snake oil and can prove that you are totally unscrupulous, you may be offered membership in the gang and so can embark on a criminal career, but, I take it, that is not what you have in mind. If you suppose that you could by political effort and good luck attain an office in which you could even slightly ameliorate the plight in which the American boobs have put themselves and their posterity, learn from what happened in Illinois.

* * *

THE RARE SENSE

I continually have to marvel at the rarity of common sense in our people generally and particularly in Christians, including, of course, the Marxist and "Liberal" sects. The latest example is the *Christian News* for 1 December.

Christian News, by far the best single source of information about all developments in the salvation-business, is the one Christian publication which I respect for its editor's sincerity and self-sacrificing devotion to principle. Although I cannot understand how he can believe that the Bible is the "infallible word of God," I recognize the integrity of a publication that is free of the oleaginous equivocation and sneaking evasions that are the stock in trade of Christian dervishes today.

The greater part of this issue of the *Christian News* is devoted to defending the reading in the King James version of the Jew-Book, *Isaiah* (*Hēsaïas*), 7.14: "The Lord himself will give you a sign: Behold, a virgin shall conceive and bear a son." The operative word in the Hebrew text is 'LMH, now usually

vocalized as 'almah or 'alèmāh, which is rendered as "virgin," where most modern translations, following Jewish authorities, translate, "a young woman shall conceive."

Note that the only point at issue here is the meaning of the word in the context in which it occurs. All of the vexed and alembicated controversies centered about that text by theologians and scholars are irrelevant to that one point. It does not matter who wrote the ravings attributed to "Isaiah" (probably three, possibly four, forgers), when the book was written (probably around 400 B.C., possibly later), why it contains statements about Cyrus the Great as the only *goy* whom the Jews called a christ (45.1, covered up in the King James version, but honestly translated in the Vulgate), or to whom the purported "prophecy" was intended to apply. The one point to be decided is the meaning of the passage.

A moment of logical thought suffices to make the meaning obvious to anyone who has not put his common sense in cold storage. According to the text, old Yahweh himself is promising a (probably fictitious) king named Ahaz or Achaz that he, Yahweh, will produce a miracle to convince him that he should obey his god. Now hundreds of young women become pregnant every hour of the day and approximately half of them will bear male offspring. There is nothing more commonplace and unremarkable than a pregnant woman, and if the word means 'young woman,' the promise is a bad joke, and Yahweh is a jackass as well as a four-flusher—and surely the pious author of the story cannot have intended that. If the meaning is 'virgin,' Yahweh is promising a real miracle, something contrary to nature and therefore necessarily the work of a supernatural power. Now that is something that should impress Ahaz, and Yahweh thereby will prove that he's got as much divine power as the hundred other gods and demigods throughout the world who make virgins pregnant with godly offspring. That is precisely the meaning that a priest peddling holiness would want to convey, so there can be no possible doubt about the meaning which the author intended when he wrote 'LMH.

In the foregoing paragraph I have labored the obvious and wasted space on explaining what anyone with a modicum of common sense would perceive at once as a datum about which there can be no question. But shiploads of paper and hogsheads of printer's ink have been wasted on that nugatory question, as well as, in the aggregate, decades of scholarly effort that could have been devoted to useful tasks. Christians can be erudite,

but that does not stop them from having Faith and trying to rake the moon out of a pond.[1]

But let's waive common sense on the first try and try again. The meaning of 'LMH is made obvious by the Septuagint, which translates the word by *parthenos*, and that word in Greek indubitably means 'virgin.'[2] Now the Septuagint is so called because, as is certified by a prefatory letter written by Aristeas, a Greek official at the court of Ptolemy Philadelphus, who ruled from 285 to 247 B.C., seventy-two (*septuaginta duo*) learned rabbis were immured in separate cells with copies of Holy Writ, all of which each translated into Greek, and when the seventy-two independent versions were compared, they were found to be identical, with no jot or tittle of difference. That proves that old Yahweh was supervising the work and the translation *parthenos* must be really his; and we have to suppose that Yahweh knew what he was talking about and was proficient in at least *koine* Greek.[3] That's as good a story as any in Holy

1. Not long ago I mentioned the village of Fátima in Portugal, where the shy Virgin Mary, having made sure that no one was watching, sidled up to some adolescent Portuguese peasant girls and whispered to them the secret of what awful things were going to happen to the earth. A correspondent kindly informs me that in 1941 one of them, then an old woman, remembered Mary had told them an extra-big secret that was to be disclosed to the world in 1960. Now it wasn't made public for some reason, and since Mary hasn't done anything about the disregard of her instructions for a quarter of a century, True Believers are just dying of curiosity to know the worst. My correspondent tells me that a learned French monk, Père Michel de la Sainte Trinité, has tried to surpise the secret by research and ratiocination, and has published the evidence and his conclusions in *three* volumes, evidently imposing tomes, for the third, the only one my correspondent has examined, contains *six hundred* pages. As Weishaupt used to say, "O marvellous mind of man!"

2. The Greek word always means 'virgin.' The latest edition of the standard Greek-English lexicon (Liddell-Scott-Jones) lists a few passages as apparent exceptions, but in these the word is used retrospectively, e.g., in the *Trachiniae*, 1219, where, as the context shows, the dying Hercules wants his son to understand that Iole was a virgin before she became his concubine. Cf. the term *parthenios anër*, which designates the man whom a woman married when she was a virgin. The Latin equivalent is rare because Latin had a special term, which many women, especially under the Empire, proudly had inscribed on their tombs, *univira*, i.e., a woman who was a virgin when she married and never committed adultery or remarried. (I apologize for transliterating Greek, but a transliteration is readily intelligible when only one or two words are concerned and the use of Greek types would unnecssarily burden the printer.)

3. Impious persons wonder why Yahweh didn't take the trouble to write

Writ, and I don't know why Christians who want to exercise their ability to stop thinking and have Faith now disbelieve it.

To be sure, everyone knows that the letter of Aristeas is just a crude forgery, like "Anne Frank's Diary," and that the whole story about the LXXII rabbis is just a characteristic Yiddish hoax, like the Holohoax that venal "educators" are ramming into the minds of Aryan children today in the boob-hatcheries that we are taxed to support so lavishly. And that racial characteristic should make reasonable men doubt other incredible hoaxes in the Jew-Book, such as the tales about Joseph in Egypt, and about an *armed* invasion and military conquest of Canaan. But although the story about the divinely inspired *septuaginta duo* Yids is just a hoax, the reading in the Septuagint is conclusive proof of what the Jews in the first century B.C. thought the verse in *Isaiah* meant. Whence it follows that in attributing another meaning to it in the Third Century, when they were trying to differentiate themselves from their auxiliary for *goyim*, they were just perpetrating another hoax, in keeping with their racial instincts. The evidence of the Septuagint fixes the meaning in *Isaiah* for anyone whose common sense has not been muzzled, and there should be no more ado about it.

But let's try for another simple solution. The appendix to the Jew-Book called the "New Testament" consists of a few selected gospels about a christ named Jesus. Now if these gospels are veracious and infallible, the question is summarily settled by the quotation from *Isaiah* in the gospel attributed to Matthew, 1.24, where the translation is again *parthenos*. If these gospels are not veracious, and that passage is just a folk-tale or an outright lie, nothing in the gospels warrants belief. Except for other gospels (many of which flatly contradict them), the gospels included in the "New Testament" are our only evidence that the Jesus who appears in them ever existed, since we have no valid historical evidence about him. In pseudo-historical fiction, such as Forester's well-known novels about Midshipman, later Admiral, Hornblower, the historical record enables us to distinguish between historical and imaginary events, but when we consider the stories about Sherlock Holmes, for whom Sir Arthur Conan Doyle is our only authority, the recognition that one character or incident is fictitious creates a presumption that

Greek as good as Xenophon's or Plato's. Even his *koine* is marred by Jewish dialect, but that may be because he is a Jew himself. (As Maurice Samuel remarked, Jews always think of him as a member of their own race, and they should know; they created him.)

none of the events reported actually occurred. If the "New Testament" is part fact and part fiction, we have no means of distinguishing one from the other, and the only reasonable and safe attitude is to accept no part of the story as factual. But that again is irrelevant to the question at issue. The text of "Matthew" is incontrovertible proof of what the author of that gospel thought the passage meant, and he was presumably a literate Jew, probably of the Second Century, making a statement he thought his contemporaries would accept. So here, for the third time, a simple criterion and common sense suffices to settle the question. But Christians have to keep their common sense in abeyance.

Theologians, proud of their immunity to common sense,[4] have squandered paper and ink on all sorts of intricate figments of their imagination. Some, for example, have contended that the author of that part of *Isaiah*, whoever he was, meant 'LMH to designate his own wife! That would logically mean that he was trying to put over a hoax, and make him comparable to the eunuch, mentioned by Josephus, who tried to get into the christ-business by claiming that his pregnant wife was a virgin, whose fetus must have a superhuman father. There is no evidence of that, but it is possible, of course, and would make the scribbler a scoundrel and swindler. What is almost as incredible is that the theologians who believe it also claim that they take Christianity seriously and think it more than a collection of vulgar impostures.

After so much theological ado about nothing, the pages of the *Christian News* are perforce filled with idle discourse. They include, however, a reduced but still legible reprinting of a scholarly article by Dr. John E. Steinmueller, who examines

4. It is part of a theologian's business to disregard common sense, but I do not mean to imply that such obtuseness is limited to their profession. The subject of my comments above reminded me that a month or so ago I examined the latest edition of Horace. The editor is a very learned man, but he was at times carried away by a desire for novelty to make his edition differ the more from earlier ones. On the basis of flimsy palaeographic and flimsier lexical evidence, he wants to emend *Carm.* III.6.22 to read *innupta virgo* ("unmarried virgin") instead of the traditional and accepted reading, *matura virgo* where *matura* = *nubilis*, i.e., she is no longer a child but of an age to be married, as before long (*mox*) she will be, according to the next stanza, which describes her conduct when married. Now obviously, "unmarried virgin" is simply a tautology and a grotesque one of which no poet or even moderately intelligent versifier would be guilty. So we have here a violation of common sense that is astonishing in a scholar who is not in the holy business.

philologically all occurrences of 'LMH in the Bible, and a comparable article by the late Dr. William F. Beck, printed, it seems, for the first time. They, by the way, convinced me that the Hebrew word 'LMH had the specific meaning 'virgin,' and that I was wrong in my "Postscript" in February 1986, in which, apropos of the story of Jesus ben Pandera, who claimed to be born of a virgin in fulfillment of the "prophecy" in *Isaiah*, I suggested that the Jews tampered with the Hebrew text some two centuries after they had endorsed the Septuagint as divinely infallible. What they did was change the meaning of the word when they wanted to make the Roman government discriminate between them and their Christian dupes.

Incidentally, since the Fathers of the Church made much of the virgin birth, which, of course, is a prerequisite for Saviours, I have always thought they blundered when they did not include in their collection a gospel by James commonly called the *Genesis Mariae*. (An early papyrus of this gospel is now in the Bibliotheca Bodmeriana and was published in volume five of that library's papyrological series.) According to the Apostle James, shortly after the birth of Jesus, Salome refused to believe that Mary was still a virgin. So she insisted on thrusting her finger into Mary's vagina to ascertain whether or not the hymenal membrane was intact. It was, but the residue of divine energy burned Salome's finger to a crisp, and she was in quite a fix until an angel popped into the cave and told her to touch the divine babe; she did, whereupon her finger became every bit as good as new. That gospel, you see, would have settled the matter once for all—unless some wicked person perversely insisted on using his common sense. But only nasty sceptics would do that, so the Fathers would have had an ace in the hole when they played theological poker.

* * *

BRINGING IN THE REAVES

In the February issue I reported the origin of the colossal statue of Eleutheria (Libertas) that stands at the entrance to the harbor of New York and is defaced by tawdry verses, composed by a Kikess named Lazarus, in which the goddess is made to say, on behalf of the American people, "Give me...the wretched refuse of your teeming shores," thus advertising the United States as a dump for the world's anthropoid garbage. I am glad

to see that at last a new organization, America First, Inc., launched a campaign for removal of the obscene inscription in its little Newsletter for April 1986, which has an appropriate cartoon, entitled "Liberty Enlightening the Refuse," that shows the statue covered with crawling humanoid vermin.

It seems almost incredible that the American people should have, for a century and more, tolerated that obscene advertisement on a statue they adopted as a symbol—not only tolerated it but took a complacent pride in being insulted by it. Even vehemently conservative and conscientiously patriotic Americans mawkishly swallowed the poisonous bait, and the late Ruth M. Curtis, in her review of Robert Dilley's *Message for America* in *American Opinion*, November 1965, had to reprove the author for quoting "the degrading Statue of Liberty inscription about giving us the world's 'wretched refuse.' Trash did not build this country."

Dilley, who correctly identified our "Welfare State," the "United Nations," and the idiotic squandering called "Foreign Aid," as proto-Communist subversion, did not see that what he rightly deplored was a direct consequence of the noisome pollution of our Aryan nation by incompatible and often enemy races, imported according to the policy stated in the alien's verses he quoted with self-satisfied unction. If he ever read the brilliantly realistic works of Madison Grant and Lothrop Stoddard, his mind was insulated against biological facts.

Dilley's strange incomprehension of what should have been obvious was typical of generations of Americans whose minds were fettered and deformed by a grotesque superstition that denied manifest reality and taught them that it was righteous to close their eyes and believe that all anthropoids were made equal by being sloshed in "the blood of the Lamb," i.e., by being sprinkled with magic water and given periodic sips of Jesus-juice in "communion" services. It was admittedly a superstition devised by a Jewish agitator who enlisted as his satellites a passel of unwashed and illiterate *idiōtae*, chosen from the very dregs of Jewry; and even the nonsense about "all mankind" had been superimposed by the Christian witch-doctors on a text in which the would-be christ specifically stated that he was interested only in arousing Jews, who are God's Race.

As we all know, the Jewish poison sank deep into our vitals and so enfeebled the minds of our race that even when men could no longer credit nursery tales about pregnant virgins and

crucified gods, they babbled about "equality" and "all mankind," unaware that they were still drugged by the deadly residue of the superstition they thought to reject. Miracles, they told themselves in their delirium, could be wrought by "education" and "democracy" instead of Jesus-juice. And the Yiddish parasites snickered with satisfaction as they told their crazed victims how "intellectual" and "humanitarian" they were. And so, with the exception of a few whose minds had not been alienated by the residual superstition, even educated Americans made no protest while their country was filled with refuse and with aliens come to despoil it and to reave it from them.

Lately, when hordes of Vietnamese "refugees" were brought into the now overpopulated country that once was ours, Americans took pride in showing how big were their hearts and how tiny their brains. And today, as swarms of vicious mongrels pour across the Rio Grande every day with the almost open connivance of the alien government in Tel-Aviv-on-the-Potomac, it is not astonishing that so many of the sleazy shysters in the salvation-racket welcome them and offer them sanctuary, but what is noteworthy is that we hear no protest from the majority of men accredited as biologists. They profess to accept biological evolution, the only rational theory that accounts for our existence, but they evidently believe that old Yahweh or some other spook stopped the evolutionary process a few thousand years ago to bless the anthropoid mammals with stinking equality. And they practice verbal magic, believing that nature can be fooled and facts cancelled by denying them. Or perhaps they have discovered that magic pays better than science.

All this we have long known, but you may still be astonished by the full measure of our racial insanity. The *Los Angeles Times*, 30 October 1986, very prominently featured news that a deformed boy of twelve from Cambodia was welcomed at the International Airport by "a tumult [*sic*] of television cameras and microphones." And the paper printed a picture of the joyous occasion, showing the yellow urchin with his grinning and obviously prosperous uncle, who looks more like a Laotian than a Khmer. And the deformed boy was taken home to be cuddled by his other uncles, his aunts, his doubtless numerous brothers, and his grandmother and grandfather, all of whom entered the United States as "refugees" imported at your expense, and all of whom are now battening on the country that used to belong to the Americans.

His swarm of relatives, no doubt, began the boy's education

by telling him, with Mongoloid grins, "See, White Devils all gone crazy. Pretty soon, no more White Devils."

What made this slight addition to our afflictions so noteworthy? Your money, of course, was spent lavishly to import it, but that is commonplace. The rejoicing was occasioned by the fact that the deformed youngster couldn't be imported as a "refugee" and so was brought in "under a federal program that allows entry to disabled, sick, or mentally ill people who are not officially classified as war refugees." (My emphasis.) And it is hoped that the young Mongoloid cripple "will be the first of many" deformed, diseased, and imbecile pests who, under the new "humanitarian program," will be rushed in "from the camps [in Cambodia]" to increase the already unbearable pollution of our environment.

Twenty years ago, in a speech (*Conspiracy or Degeneracy?*, recently reprinted by Liberty Bell Publications) that an audience of two thousand applauded and presumably approved, I asked the blunt question, "Have we, the men of the West, lost the will to live?" The answer now seems obvious. We and perhaps our entire race everywhere have lost not only the will to live but even the modicum of intelligence requisite to perceive that we have lost it.

* * *

THE WORLD'S AFFLICTION

There is a neatly ironic symmetry behind the current scandal, which was precipitated by the disclosure that the Jews were using their American subjects to supply and subsidize the Iranians in their war against Iraq, a nation whose territory the Jews intend eventually to occupy after driving out the Semitic inhabitants, as they have done in Palestine.

As Christianity is divided between Catholics and Protestants, so there are two main divisions of Islam, the Sunni, who follow Tradition (*sunna*), and the Shi'a ('the party [of 'Alī]'), who reject part of it. Both of these major divisions, needless to say, are split into a large number of sects. Mohammad[1] is said to

1. Although I prefer the traditional English form 'Mahomet,' I use the now established compromise between it and the Arabic *Muḥammad*. For names in common use in English, such as Mecca, Medina, Moslem, Koran, I use our common (and incorrect) spellings; for the rest, I use the standard transliterations from the Arabic, ignoring some very minor problems they

have predicted that his religion would be split into seventy-three competing sects; that may have been the number when the prophecy was forged. I shall not try to enumerate, describe, and distinguish the varieties of Moslem theology: that would take all the pages of *Liberty Bell* for the rest of the year.

There are sects of the Shī'a in many parts of the Moslem world, but that great division is centered in Persia (now called Iran), where the doctrines of the Shī'a have long been incorporated in government. The recent revolution, which brought Khomeini[2] to power, deposed the Shah on the grounds that he, who was the vice-regent of the occulted *imám*,[3] had become a

present. For the convenience of the printer, I mark Arabic 'long' vowels with the acute, as was commonly done in standard works (e.g., R. A. Nicholson's *Literary History of the Arabs*) down to the 1930s, instead of the macron, which has now replaced it in scholarly writing. (The diacritics distinguish between two different vowels, and do not indicate either stress or duration.) Readers should remember that the rough breathing (') stands for a letter, *'ayn*, which represents a deep guttural sound; it is said we can pronounce it by trying to gargle for a split second.

2. As I mentioned in a much earlier article, at the time of the revolution against the Shah of Persia, which "our" C.I.A. had helped to promote, it was reported that the Khomeini who "returned" to Persia was not the Khomeini who had come thence to Paris as a "refugee." I never learned what was the basis or origin of that report.

3. In A.D. 878, the Imám who was the twelfth in the series of divinely ordained successors of Mohammad, "disappeared" in a mosque at Samarra, retiring from the world and going into hiding (occultation) under that building or elsewhere, whence, when the time is ripe and he feels like it, he will return and conquer the world for True Believers. This is the faith now held in Iran. There is a sect of the Shī'a (the Ismá'īliyah) that holds that the seventh Imám was the last; they naturally split into sub-sects, and are now represented by various scattered groups, including, I am told, some now active in Lebanon. In their prime, in the Ninth and Tenth Centuries, however, they were a major power in Islam, having been organized as one of the world's greatest secret conspiratorial societies by a certain 'Abdulláh, the son of Maymún al-Qaddáh, an occultist who practiced in Jerusalem and is said to have been a "converted" Jew. 'Abdulláh and his coadjutor, Qarmaṭ, who gave his name to the sect, made the secret society, which much later served as a model for Weishaupt's Illuminati, a conspiracy that aimed at the establishment of out-and-out Bolshevism and One World in which there would be no discrimination, since all races and all religions were equal, and all mankind should enjoy perfect brotherhood and equality (in servitude to the hidden Masters of the Conspiracy, of course). Being extremely righteous, they naturally promoted social goods with secret assassinations and open terrorism. They organized niggers to revolt against White people and massacre them for social justice. The Qarmatians were

heretic and thus disqualified himself for his sacred office.

When Mohammad's religious revolution got under way in A.D. 622, the Jews had been preying on the Arabs for about twelve centuries. It is virtually certain that the last King of Babylon, Nabonidus (Nabu-na'id), installed the predatory race in the commercially strategic oases of the Arabian Peninsula shortly before they betrayed him and his nation into the hands of Cyrus the Great of Persia in the sixth century B.C., when Cyrus rewarded them, as the British were to do twenty-five centuries later, by permitting a contingent of Jews to establish themselves in Palestine and start kicking the inhabitants around.

The Jews in Mecca and Medina helped Mohammad at first, when he seemed merely to be creating local turmoil, but naturally had their own ends in view, and when Mohammad, like Luther, belatedly discovered that they were using him against his own people, he became wary. He frustrated a plot of the Jews to betray him to his enemies during the siege of Medina, and he executed some six hundred of the treacherous brood in an "atrocity" about which the international predators still wail when they think it expedient.

Mohammad's religion unified the Arab tribes and started them on their amazing conquest of a large part of the world. During his lifetime, he was the Prophet of God and the great military expeditions were commanded by men who formed a small oligarchy and, when he died, elected Abu-Bakr as the Caliph (ḳalīfa), ruler of the newly formed state and so *ex officio* commander in chief of the armies, it being assumed (naively) that the religion had been forever fixed by the Koran and the Prophet's recorded pronouncements. When Abu-Bakr died, 'Umar was elected his successor, and he in turn was succeeded by 'Uthmán. It was accepted that the next in the line of succession would be 'Alī, the husband of Fāṭima, Mohammad's daughter.

It was at this point that a Jew, 'Abdulláh ibn Sabá, was converted to Islam and, in obedience to his racial instincts, immediately began to make trouble by paying quasi-divine

temporarily brought under control, except in Egypt, but their conspiracy, with its twin techniques of underground subversion and terrorism, was revived in the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries, when it was known to the Western world as the Order of Assassins. It is only reasonable to suppose that many "converted" Jews were active in the perennial conspiracies and may have supplied the most effective agitators and secret agents. Yahweh's race has a special and incomparable talent for such humanitarian work.

honors to 'Alĭ, which, at least at first, acutely embarrassed that fairly young man, and proclaiming that 'Alĭ, as Mohammed's heir, had been intended by God to be Mohammad's successor. With typically Yiddish industry, he traveled about the Moslem world, enlisting notables in a conspiracy to help God carry out his intention. Although there is no proof, it is a reasonable inference that the enterprising Sheeny arranged the assassination of 'Uthmán, having in some way acquired an ascendancy over 'Á'isha, who had been the favorite, but not necessarily faithful, wife of Mohammad, and who, as a widow, was implicated in the conspiracy and assassination.

After the murder of 'Uthmán, 'Alĭ, the already designated successor, became the fourth and last of the "orthodox Caliphs." 'Abdulláh's party (*shĭ'a*), however, continually stirred up trouble with claims that the first three caliphs had been 'usurpers,' since they held command in violation of God's will, and that the succession must always go by heredity to the descendants of 'Alĭ. 'Á'isha now joined in a conspiracy against 'Alĭ, which paradoxically undertook to avenge the murder of 'Uthmán, and thus precipitated a civil war, in which, no doubt, the parasitic race profited as usual from the losses of both sides. When 'Alĭ was assassinated, his eldest son was still a stripling, but was recognized as the legitimate caliph by the Shĭ'ia, which, when he was killed in battle, proceeded to maintain that the office of Imám, the divinely-ordained religious head of Islam and also ruler of the state, must descend by heredity in the family of 'Alĭ, thus assuring perpetual civil war in Islam.

Now I do not mean to imply that without the intervention of the "converted" Jew, there would not have been, sooner or later, violent contests over succession to the caliphate. And without 'Abdulláh, there would doubtless have been an endless succession of doctrinal heresies, such as are simply normal in evangelical religions. His heresy was carried on by true Moslems, and I may exaggerate in seeing a distinctively Jewish trait in the Shi'ite doctrine of *taqĭyah* ('dissimulation'), which authorizes members of the sect to profess different and even antithetical beliefs whenever they deem it expedient—but how Jewish that is!

The success of the Shĭ'a in attaining a permanent base in Persia and dominating that country was less a consequence of religious doctrine than of racial disparity. The people of Persia at the time of the Arab conquest retained a large element of Aryan blood, thought of themselves as Aryans ('Iran' means

"land of the Aryans"), and spoke an Indo-European language.[4] They resented their Semitic conquerors, by whom they were forced to accept the Semitic religion, and the heresy 'Abdulláh had founded gave them a way of opposing the orthodoxy of Semitic Moslems. In the end, they thus succeeded in making Persia independent of the rest of Islam.

I think it neatly symbolic, however, that the modern Jews' Iranian tools became available to them as the result of a politico-religious sedition begun by a member of their versipellous and insatiable race. 'Abdulláh need not have operated by an elaborate plan; he simply applied instinctively his race's normal technique, which was set forth in the Jew-Book and presumably approved by all Christians. Yahweh, who promised to help his Chosen Bandits destroy all the people whose country they invaded, describes his method specifically in the screed called *Isaiah* (*Hesaïas*), 19.2, where Yahweh promises to "set Egyptian against Egyptian" and make the *goyim* kill one another in a glorious civil war for the profit of his Chosen Predators. 'Egyptian,' of course, stands for any nation of *goyim* God's People want to invade and exploit. And, for that matter, after they had, by instinct or calculation, infected our race with the Christian superstition, they had, century after century, the joy of watching the despised and hated Aryans butcher one another over figments of theologians' perverted imaginations.

As for the scandal in the District of Corruption, we shall have to wait until it becomes clear whether the Jews' use of their Americans to arm and subsidize Iran was disclosed to the public by some American who does not know that Social Justice is whatever profits God's Supermen, or was instead precipitated by the Jews themselves to stage another forced resignation of a stooge they have put in the White House. Readers of Mr. Taylor's articles may even wonder whether the Master Race is punishing their stooge because the terrorists whom he sent on an Apache-style raid on Libya failed to massacre the entire population of Semites.

* * *

JEWING DOWN ANNIE

Many Americans, full of Christian hootch, have locked their minds up in the dog house, to prevent embarrasing ratiocination,

4. Modern Persian is a language descended (a long ways!) from the Old Persian of Darius and Xerxes.

and snivelled as they read "Anne Frank's Diary," a tale about an adolescent female who, to avoid being incinerated by the awful Germans, had to live in hiding with a pack of her compatriots on two floors of a house and in a set of apartments that was concealed behind a swinging bookcase so the Gestapo couldn't guess how much of the building they couldn't find. The pitiable Jews were cowering in such fear that they almost strangled a Jewess to prevent her coughs from being overheard by the ubiquitous Gestapo, which, however, never listened when the Jews staged brawls from time to time, yelling at each other and even firing revolvers. The author of the tale had quite a swinging imagination and makes some readers blubber, although they would do better to spend their time with Andrew Lang's *Red Fairy Book* or some of its eleven polychrome sequels.

The yarn about Anne Frank, in its several revisions and many translations, has sold an enormous number of copies, and I hear that it is even foisted on helpless schoolchildren in place of *Rumpelstiltskin* or *The Wizard of Oz*. But Little Annie Sheeny's tawdry tale is about worn out and the addition of maunderings about puberty and sex in the latest revisions are not enough to give it more zip. A better yarn to jerk tears from the thoughtless is needed.

In their latest bulletin, the German-American Political Action Committee reproduce photographically an article from the *Washington Times*, 7 November 1986. There is a picture of three laughing Jewesses, who, it seems, have just remembered all they suffered when they hid from the dreadful Nazis from 1942 to 1945 in a small town in Poland, which, according to *The* (London) *Times'* comprehensive atlas, is forty-two miles east-north-east from Cracow. The three aver that they were part of a party of nine of God's persecuted darlings who, for—*nota bene*—a period of two and one-half years lay hidden under the floorboards of a storage room in a trench that was—*nota bis bene*—twenty inches deep, five feet wide, and seven feet long. The nine of them spent two and one-half years in that space under the floor, *never* daring to speak above a whisper, *never* able to stand up, and nourished by bread and water that was stealthily handed down to them once a day. Now that's a tale that puts the author of Annie's diary hopelessly out of the running for the next Ignobel Prize. Even Norwegian numbskulls can tell which is the juicier yarn.

The *Times* does remark that the space in which the nine Yids spent two and one-half years was the size of two coffins,

but it does not explain how nine bodies can be packed into two coffins—it couldn't—and it doesn't express the faintest doubt about the absolute truth of the story—it didn't dare. And although the Moon's newspaper doesn't say so, my guess is that printing presses are being tuned up this minute for a marathon run of a fat book that will give all the malodorous details, which American schoolchildren will be forced to pretend they believe.

Now I am waiting for a true story from some of the six million victims of the gas chambers who are now in the United States and drawing blackmail money from the Germans who incinerated them forty-three years ago. They can give us a truly heart-rending description of all their sensations as they inhaled the poison gas, of all the excruciating details of their death agonies, of all they suffered from the heat as they were cremated in the gas ovens, of all their shivering molecules endured out on the cold ash-heap, and, finally, of their glorious relief when they resurrected on the third day, as spry as ever, and sprinted for the first ship to the Promised Land that Yahweh gave them across the Atlantic. That book should be a knock-out. And it should sell like hot cakes in Canada, where people who say they don't believe it will be arrested and imprisoned, and where, it is quite likely, the same punishment will be inflicted on Aryans who wickedly fail to buy a copy of the newest gospel.

* * *

SPREADING THE EPIDEMIC

When we consider the probable future effect of the present epidemic of immunity deficiency, commonly and improperly designated by the acronym "AIDS," we are dependent on the information given to us by experts in a highly specialized and almost recondite science. It is a reasonable assumption that the reports of independent scientists are more reliable than the official pronouncements of governmental agencies, which have too often been caught in fabricating data for political purposes, and now, in trying to minimize concern over the growing epidemic.

There is one pertinent fact which, so far as I know, has never been adduced in estimates of the probable future propagation of the virus that causes immunity deficiency.

We must keep in mind one elementary distinction, which will be known to anyone who has had an ordinary course in

biology in an honest high school (if there still are some that "educators" have not destroyed). I shall, however, state it here with, I hope, no excesssive over-simplification.

Bacteria are living organisms, essentially like amoebae, each consisting of a single living cell, which reproduces itself as it grows by fission, the normal form of reproduction of unicellular organisms. Life, of course, would be impossible without such organisms, of which there is a seemingly infinite variety. Bacteria are tiny, but can be seen in the field of an ordinary microscope. Comparatively few varieties are pathogenic and cause diseases, but bacteria can be killed on contact by antiseptics and, when within a living body, by specific drugs. So long as it was believed that all infectious diseases were caused by bacteria, we lived in an age of what we may call medical euphoria, since it was assumed that cleanliness and antisepsis would prevent infection.

By any reasonable definition of life, no kind of virus is a living organism. A single particle of virus, now called a virion, is a protein molecule which has the peculiar ability to multiply itself when lodged in a living cell, and it is now known that some species of bacteria, which were thought to cause diseases, would in themselves be harmless if they were not infected by the kind of virus that actually causes the disease. All kinds of virus are so extremely minute that they are invisible even under the maximum magnification possible in microscopes, and can be seen only indirectly by use of the so-called electron microscope. Incidentally, the virus that causes immunity deficiency is so much more minute than other viruses that for a long time it could not be detected by electron microscopes and the term 'prion' was suggested in the belief that it was generically different from virus.

A virus cannot be killed, because it is not alive, and consequently antiseptics and drugs cannot destroy it and there can be no prophylaxis against it, but it also cannot multiply itself when it is not lodged in a living cell. An organism's only defence against a virus is what is now called its immune system, which generates antibodies that do not 'kill' the virus, but, so to speak, imprison and expel it. Curative measures are, in practice, limited to stimulating the immune system. Coryza, commonly called a cold, is caused by a kind of virus, and recovery from the cold depends on the efficiency of the immune system in capturing and expelling the virions. It is everybody's experience that certain treatments hasten, while others impede, the work of the immune system. It is now known that some kinds of cancer,

and a plausible guess that all kinds, are caused by virus, so that it is a logical inference that the statistically great increase of cancer in communities in which the drinking water is poisoned with fluorides indicates that the fluorides in some way inhibit or impair the immune system.

The existence and function of the immune system has long been known—it was generally called the *vis medicatrix naturae*—but only recently have we learned something about the chemistry and mechanics of its operation; and recognition of its enormous and crucial importance may be said to have initiated a revolution in therapy which is still in its very earliest stage.

The foregoing elementary outline will suffice to show the terrible potential of a virus which destroys the immune system itself, as, according to all information now available, is done by the virus of "AIDS." That is what makes it a menace unlike any which mankind has had to confront before. Although the Judaeo-Liberal fanatics who would manipulate us by denying the facts of race may have thus far concealed some highly significant information about relative susceptibility to the virus, there is no known instance of immunity to it and no reason to hope that, as has happened in all earlier epidemics, some individuals may have a genetic potential to resist an infection that is lethal to a majority of others. Therefore one can indeed see a possibility that the terrible virus could destroy all human life on earth, thus producing the 'warless world' for which "Liberals" and other sentimentalists yearn, though not in the way envisaged in their childish dreams.

Although there is still dispute, much of it tendentious, about the transfer of the virus from one organism to another, e.g., whether it is found in saliva, or exactly how it is transmitted sexually, one thing seems certain, that the virus can and will enter the body through any lesion in the epidermis, even a minute and usually unperceived scratch, and that a single virion will suffice to infect. Furthermore, it seems that the virion can be carried, for example, on a hand, and that no amount of scrubbing with soap or carbolic acid can be counted on to remove something so minute as a single molecule.

A virion cannot be removed from an hypodermic needle by any form of sterilization, and may therefore be carried by the needle when it pierces the skin. Theoretically, at least, there seems to be no reason why a mosquito that has sipped the blood of an infected person may not carry a virion into the body of the next person whose epidermis it pierces with its

proboscis. And theoretically also, a virion present in food that is ingested could infect by entering the blood stream through the minute lesions in the gums that are often produced by a toothbrush.

It is with the foregoing in mind that I notice a report in *Medical World News*, 24 November 1986, which makes no mention of "AIDS" and has nothing to do with that disease. The article summarizes a study by the Center for Disease Control, according to which some 20,000 persons are killed every year by hospitals in which they are infected with lethal diseases, and probably another 60,000 are killed by being infected with diseases which, while not lethal in themselves, reduce the patient's ability to resist the injury or malady with which he entered the hospital. The report further states specifically that the deaths are caused by negligence in the hospitals investigated, which in various ways (e.g., by using contaminated hypodermic needles) infect patients with diseases which can be easily controlled, if proper precautions are taken.

Now if this is true—and I see no reason to doubt it—I leave to your imagination an estimate of what is likely to happen when hospitals everywhere are partly or largely filled with patients who are dying of Immunity Deficiency.

The *Scientific American* for December contains an article, "The AIDS Virus," by Dr. Robert C. Gallo, one of the foremost authorities. He describes what has been learned about the way in which particles of the virus capture and use cells of the immune system, and the various theories that are based on what is now known. He confirms the observation, which I have mentioned before, that in some cases the virus attacks the brain without seeming to affect the immune system, thus remaining undetectable until it has caused dementia. He reports that the virus has already reached South Africa, where I have suggested it may become pandemic among the savages quickly enough to save the White race from the consequences of its own folly.

The deadly infection of Immunity Deficiency first appeared among the niggers of central Africa in the late 1950s, as is known from viral analysis of blood serum obtained at that time, but was first recognized when an explanation was sought for the fact that in the late 1970s the form of cancer known as Karposi's sarcoma, which had been confined to Jews (including part-Jews) and niggers, had begun to appear in White homosexuals. This, unfortunately, is the only specific mention of race in Dr. Gallo's article, and consequently some of his findings remain ambiguous.

He is certain that when a particle of the virus has reached a victim's blood, no matter how it may have been introduced, it will use the immune system itself to multiply its deadly infection (unless it for some unknown reason elects to go directly to the brain and multiply there). He thinks that whenever a large segment of population has been infected, no matter how, the epidemic will spread rapidly to the rest of the population, in one way or another.

What is most terrifying, however, is the apparent ability of the virus to adapt itself to its hosts. It appears that the virus found in a species of African monkey, *Cercopithecus aethiops* (a near relative of the *Cercopithecus sabaeus*, which I guessed to be the species involved last year), is apparently not identical with the virus now found in Immunity Deficiency. One theory, supported by some good but not conclusive evidence, holds that there is but one species of the virus, which, by mutation or adaptation, appears in different guises. The virus, which is entirely harmless to the simians, assumed three distinct forms when it began work on the niggers. One of these forms, thus far found only in a relatively small district of Africa, does not produce Immunity Deficiency, a second, equally rare, does but apparently with less virulence, while the third form became endemic in the niggers of all central Africa and eventually spread from them to the rest of the world, first appearing among White men only in homosexuals, who must have acquired it from an even more disgusting perversity that made them seek intercourse with niggers. In Africa it affects both homosexual and heterosexual niggers of both sexes, thus entitling it to praise from "Liberals" for not being so wicked as to discriminate. In America, as Dr. Gallo emphasizes for the comfort of the perverts, the infection is now found in heterosexuals of both sexes. What the Judaeo-"Liberal" censorship prevents him from telling us is the race of those heterosexuals. If they are almost all niggers (or niggers and Jews), that is only what we should expect and should occasion no alarm, except perhaps to White men and women so depraved that they will copulate with Blacks. If there is a considerable infection among Whites, it was probably transmitted to women of our race by males who observe the rule attributed to the celebrated Tallulah Bankhead, "Male sex? Female sex? What do I care, so long as it is sex?" And it seems that women thus infected may in turn infect men by normal sexual intercourse, although I am not sure this has been proved beyond question.

Now if, as perverts and "Liberals" piously hope and as Dr. Gallo apprehends, the infection becomes epidemic among normal men and women of our race, it is conceivable that the virus has adapted itself to them. And we must wonder whether the particles of virus that elect to go directly to the brain are identical with the more common particles that attack the immune system, or do they represent some further mutation?

I do not mean to frighten you (or encourage you, if you see in the growing pandemic our only hope for racial survival), but if a virus has so developed itself that it made its way from African monkeys to normal Aryans by showing a physiological adaptability to its victims as great as the Jews' well-known social adaptability, the possibility of further mutation must be taken into account in any projection of the future.

The prospect is indeed terrifying, but we may find some encouragement in the lesson that the fearful virus is teaching our contemporaries. I quote from Dr. Gallo's conclusion, italicizing one sentence and correcting one misspelling: "In the past two decades one of the fondest boasts of medical science has been the conquest of infectious diseases... The advent of retroviruses with the capacity to cause extraordinarily complex and devastating disease has exposed that claim for what it was: hybris. *Nature is never truly conquered*... Perhaps conquest is the wrong metaphor to describe our relation to nature, which not only surrounds but in the deepest sense also constitutes our being."

This tardy realization of man's place in the universe must lead all our contemporaries who are capable of cogitation to the perception that attempts to repeal nature and make individuals and even races equal by sloshing them with holy water or dosing them with "democratic" piffle are simply hybris, an overweaning defiance of nature. And miscegenation, which produces anthropoid hybrids, is arrant hybris. As the profound psychopathology of Greek tragedy taught men long ago, *hybris* is consequent to *até*, tragic blindness to reality, and inevitably the precursor of inescapable *nemesis*. □

Friends We Betrayed

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

Readers have asked me several questions about the Republic of China on Taiwan since so much space in American newspapers has been devoted recently to the publicity-seeking, so-called exiled dissidents. People want to know whether or not the government in Taipei is a dictatorship.

To begin with, the troublemakers now in the news are not an organized opposition party in Taiwan, they are based in the United States. Mr. Yang Min-hou, one of the leaders, even describes himself as a member of a U.S.-based Taiwan Democratic Party, founded by Mr. Hsu Hsin-liang.

In December, former U.S. Attorney General Ramsey Clark, well-known for sponsoring leftist causes, accompanied two of these dissidents in an attempt to fly to Taiwan. Officials in Tokyo refused to allow them to board any flights to Taiwan.

Three other American radicals from the seamy side of New York have attempted to assist the dissidents in stirring up trouble for Taiwan by turning the general public in the U.S. against the only faithful ally we ever had in the Pacific. They are Terry Caine, Michael Foote, and his wife, Mary Paluseck. This trio made plans to visit Taiwan for the sole purpose of fomenting an open revolt which would result in a Red Chinese take-over of the prosperous and freedom-loving Nationalists of the Republic of China (ROC).

That's about the extent of the activity of these plotters in the service of the Marxists, although they have some sympathizers who demonstrated at the Chiang Kai-shek International Airport in Taipei when the trouble-makers from California failed to arrive on schedule. Several police officer were injured and about thirty police cars were overturned before order was restored.

Now to answer the questions of some readers who asked if free and open elections are held in the ROC: of course they have such a democratic process. That's why they rejected Communism. It is the basic principle upon which that country

was founded. In fact, the same Democratic Progressive Party, which the California dissidents claimed falsely to represent, had forty-four candidates on the ballot in the recent legislative elections.

Official results show that this party now has won twelve seats in the Legislative Yuan, an increase of five, and eleven seats in the National Assembly, an increase of eight. The Yuan is the Republic's legislative body, and the Assembly is the electoral college, which selects the president and vice president. Even the small Socialist Party won one seat in the Yuan. Election officials estimated that over 65 percent of the nearly twelve milion eligible voters cast ballots.

It is definitely untrue that the Nationalist Chinese government of President Chiang Ching-kuo does not allow freedom of choice in voting. If he were running a dictatorship, would there be so many candidates from other parties? I have taken the time and trouble to trace the source of the false propaganda pieces that are being promoted in the U.S. And I have found that these rumors first emanated from officers of the Communist Chinese Embassy in Washington and from their friends in California, who reside in the large Chinese-American areas of that state. In recent years the Red Chinese have learned the value of Madison-Avenue publicity. And they exploit it by holding elaborate dinner meetings for the gullible members of the U.S. press corps, who do not know the true history of the brave founders of the free and independent Republic of China on Taiwan. Two such propaganda media events have been held in Phoenix, Arizona.

Of course, the ROC has its own publicity department attached to the various offices of the Coördination Council for North American Affairs. For instance, the office in Los Angeles has an information and communication division. These offices correspond to embassies and consulates and are located in major U.S. cities.

To put it bluntly, as well as truthfully, the Republic does allow freedom of speech and even partisan dissent. However, living in constant fear of a Communist invasion, the government cannot and does not allow any semblance of open revolt, which the traitors in California are seeking to promote, with the assistance of several prominent American liberals, led by the aforementioned Mr. Clark. Officials of the Taiwan government have the task of differentiating between legitimate dissent and attempts to overthrow the lawful government.

I have known various Nationalist Chinese leaders for over forty years, beginning with my liaison service to the Government of China in the late 1940's while I was on duty in Shanghai. I also visited Taiwan for a week in 1984 to meet some of the new younger leaders of the present government there. So I am not in the untenable position of some of my journalistic colleagues, who find it trendy to praise Communist China and denounce Taiwan out of pure ignorance of the circumstances and the history of the Nationalist movement.

Martial law has been lifted and recent developments in the Republic show that the government is determined to enlarge the political participation of all people on Taiwan. Although the nation still faces threats of a Communist attack, new political parties are not only allowed but are given free rein to criticize the present government. This does not mean that the government is going to allow traitors, Chinese or American, to undermine the legal government.

Naturally, to safeguard national security, continued economic prosperity, and sustained social well-being, at a time when the Republic is still under a state of siege, certain ground rules within the framework of the rule of law have to be observed.

Retired Senator Barry Goldwater (R-Ariz.) has soundly denounced the Reagan administration's behavior toward Taiwan. He even went so far as to accuse President Reagan of double-crossing the Republic of China. I agree totally with Mr. Goldwater, who told the press that Mr. Reagan does not like to be reminded of how his stand toward Taiwan has changed since 1981. The former Arizona senator recalled that Mr. Reagan, while running for the Presidency, expressed whole-hearted support of Taiwan, but when once elected, what he actually did was deliberately to double-cross the Republic. The Senator also condemned the President's rapidly-increasing support of Red China.

Another ex-senator who has proven to be a good friend of the Republic is the former Republican from Alabama, Jereiniah Denton. He was the first to praise President Chiang Ching-kuo's wisdom in ending martial law.

It should be obvious to all how successful the government on Taiwan has been in contrast to that of Communist China. Four natives of Taiwan have won Nobel Prizes. The ROC ranks third in the world in terms of economic growth and achievement, right behind Switzerland and West Germany. It is hardly sensible for Americans to critize a free country like the ROC

which, having used American capitalistic values and methods, has surpassed even the United States. Nothing speaks for itself like success. And the ROC has outstripped nearly every nation on earth in many categories which are generally used to measure success. Everyone should know that this would never have been possible under any type of Communism or Socialism.

President Chiang reaffirmed the Republic's ties with the free world on National Day. He emphasized that the ultimate objective of the nation is to re-unify China under democratic freedom and to establish lasting peace in Asia. Also he vowed to uphold his country's anti-Communist policy until final victory is won and mainland China is recovered. This last statement caused some American liberals, who back Communist China to continue spreading rumors about Taiwan's handling of dissidents and other assorted traitors.

In Taiwan last October, Premier Yu Kuo-hwa and his cabinet made the following statements regarding some of the nation's vital issues:

1. The constitution and the law of the land must be upheld.
2. Secessionism must be avoided.
3. There must be a sense of crisis.
4. National security and the interests of the whole nation must precede all other considerations.

The Premier also added that although the ROC government has been very patient and even quite lenient, it will not tolerate threats to the national security or social stability.

Dr. Chian King-yuh, Director General of the Government Information Office, said that the foundation for the national political system is a fusion of Chinese tradition and Western-style democracy. He has often emphasized the impracticability of totally adopting all Western political approaches. Because there are such great historical, traditional, and cultural differences between the East and the West, an Asian democracy must differ in many ways from the standard Western model.

Dr. Frederick F. Chien, the Republic's senior representative in the U.S., said, "the Taiwan model teaches us that stability and progress must be tightly linked." I have met Dr. Chien and have heard him speak. Although his advice is now largely ignored by the White House, he is one diplomat who should be consulted by American officials before they go all out to cozy up to the butchers of Red China. This statesman of first rank said to Harvard students, "the Republic of China is implementing democracy in a society that for many thousands of years was

not democratic. We are doing it the way it ought to be done, with emphasis on lasting stability. The experiences of other nations prove that dramatic and violent shifts in government are destructive, destabilizing, and gain nothing."

If you do not readily believe that the Republic has achieved great success by following its adapted form of democracy, compare the products of Taiwan with those of Red China. According to the Red Chinese themselves, their White Elephant car batteries leak and often explode; their hair-coloring lotion leaves women bald; their bicycles rain down nuts and bolts along the road; and Snowflake refrigerators are so inefficient that food in them usually rots in less than 48 hours. The Communists did invent a great rat-killing device called Electric Cat. The only difficulty was that the contraption used so high a voltage that it also killed people, often entire families. And most of the rats escaped it.

To continue with items carefully censored out of the controlled American press, it is not unusual in mainland China for people to break their teeth on ordinary sweet cakes, which have metal chips in them because of shoddy baking practices. The rice has pebbles in it, and the quality and taste of Peking beer is roughly equivalent to that of the liquid in flasks at a horse veterinarian's, where samples are tested for equine diseases.

In Communist China, the people have their own phrase that corresponds to the American use of 'lemon' to designate a defective product. Communists call a device that doesn't work a "dirty radish."

Taiwan is one of the most efficient countries I ever visited. But in Communist China you get only the dark side of their new "capitalistic" approach: short weights, substandard goods, counterfeit name brands, spotty quality control, and in a few cases outright poison sold as either food or medicine.

Domestic appliances in Communist China are typical: it takes years to save enough to buy one, months just to get a coupon permitting one to buy, a few days for the device to break down, and forever to repair it. And remember that this is the real Red China which is being praised by President Reagan and many of our liberal businessmen as the "coming capitalist paradise of the Orient." Don't believe it!

By and large, even the poorest of the non-Communist "developing nations" fare far better than those in the Communist bloc. Shouldn't that fact alone tell you something?

By comparison, after nearly forty years of Communist rule,

Red Chinese inhabitants are even poorer than those of Bolivia. Meanwhile, the same people, their counterparts on Taiwan are growing rich. And if there is anyone in Washington who does not know this, then our government is being run by morons. And the voters who elected them are even more moronic.

The inscrutable Chinese (Communist brand) are seemingly becoming more so as they claim to be embracing some extended form of capitalism. When the Polish Communist leader Wojciech Jaruzelski visited Red Chinese leader Deng Xiaoping,[1] he was told by Deng, "After over 30 years of Communist rule, we have yet to prove that socialism is better than capitalism." Of course, this statement and others by Deng shocked the visiting Pole. But I'm sure it was made to impress the West more than to shock his fellow European Communist. This bold statement was made one day after the Communist Party Central Committee had adopted a resolution encouraging China's one billion people to get "rich" via capitalistic enterprise.

Naturally, the White House was overjoyed to hear such statements coming from our new "friends" on mainland China. But of course, Mr. Deng did not disavow Communism. And I'd like to point out to all readers in the U.S. and Europe that it would be very difficult to follow the strict Communist dogma of distributing the wealth to the people when there is no wealth in Red China to distribute. Mr. Deng wanted concessions from the U.S. And such statements enabled him to get what he wanted from the U.S. Although Mr. Deng's plan for reform may appear to be a capital idea to Washington, it was just international political double-speak, which creates hope among the Chinese masses and impresses gullible Americans.

I point out that in Communist China every decade or so the nation undergoes a political convulsion, usually leaving it worse than before. In 1949, the National Government was forced to move to Taiwan. In 1956, Chairman Mao's "Great Leap Forward" turned out to be a leap backward and plunged Red China into a severe depression. In 1966, the so-called Cultural Revolution to purify the party brought no success but rather another dark age for the people. In 1976, we saw the Gang of Four subdued by the more pragmatic Deng.[2] And so it goes. Now we have the new capitalistic goal. Don't be fooled by it.

Now we have the current Edgar Snow-job about China's new "pro-Western" era of "mutualism." It has a false capitalistic face with which the Red Chinese hope to march undisturbed into the next millenium. See Red China through rose-colored glasses, if you will; but always bear in mind that the legitimate Republic on Taiwan has always been capitalistic. No deception there. No mirrors, no great leaps, and no fancy political verbiage with dual meanings to fool Americans.

A wave of materialism may be sweeping across mainland China, but there is a vast difference between this and the materialism of the free Chinese on Taiwan, who are accustomed to free enterprise and a good life with plenty of available goods. And their products do what they are supposed to do; they are guaranteed to work.

Even with the so-called outburst of materialism in Red China, there will always be an opposite tendency to summon up the ghost of Mao. And "hardliners" may come back in style when least expected. Anyway, this new movement is not something on which the U.S. should pin any hopes for the future.

Mr. Deng[3] is not so trustworthy as to be accepted at face

1. Communist China has adopted a system of transcribing personal names called *Pinyan*. Deng Xiaoping is the slippery Chinese conspirator who was long known to Western observers as Teng Hsiao-Ping, and who had, for the time being, succeeded to the power of the famous Mao Tse-tung, who is called Mao Zedong in the new Communist system. The new system serves to confuse Western readers, most of whom will probably fail to recognize the name of Chiang Kai-shek in the new form, Jang Jiehshi, for example. The Republic of China on Taiwan continues to use the traditional and familiar spellings in Roman letters.

2. "Gang of Four" is the phrase that was used by the victorious faction to denigrate the three closest followers of Mao Tse-tung and Mao's widow, Chiang Ching (Jiang Qing in the new spelling), who began a revolt, professedly to restore "Mao's principles." The revolt was suppressed and most of the participants were massacred, but the four leaders were, for some reason, held in prison for four years before they were tried for the crime of losing the civil war. Oddly enough, the trial was followed in this country by a polemic against the unfortunate widow by one Ross Terrill, entitled *The White-Boned Demon*. Terrill dishes up the dirt with a journalist's practiced hand and accuses the widow, perhaps correctly, of conduct that is simply normal on mainland China, while whitewashing the victorious faction by not mentioning its bloody record and thus implying that it was less barbarous. The book thus made a great contribution to the Communist propaganda in the American press that prepared the populace for the Reagan admistration's betrayal of the Republic of China.

3. Although Deng is now 82 and there have been frequent rumors of his retirement and even some of a terminal illness, the present Chairman of the Communist Party, Hu Yaubang, was appointed by Deng and presumably still represents him. As in the Soviet, the head of the Party wields the effective power.

value. He has abandoned his demand that Russia move back her huge army from China's frontier, thereby double-crossing his own army generals. He had a lapse of memory about his assertion that Soviet forces should be withdrawn from Afghanistan, thereby double-crossing his own ally, Pakistan. So, before we Americans open our capitalistic hearts even more to the Red Chinese simply in the hope of lucrative business deals, let me remind you that Red Chinese agents in the U.S. still supply the KGB with intelligence, and that anything American diplomats say privately to Mr. Deng is automatically sent to Moscow posthaste.

Of course, our renewed close relationship with Red China does allow us to overhear some Kremlin transmission in Peking. But do not be fooled by this seemingly pro-Western policy of Peking. This is done solely in the Chinese Communist spirit of playing one big barbarian against another. It was not a mere coincidence that when the Soviets seized an American newsman, Red China immediately expelled a U.S. foreign correspondent too. It was a coördinated plan of the Soviets and the Communist Chinese. An over-confident President Reagan may never suspect that the China Card is actually, in the long run, in the hand of the Soviets and not in the meager hand dealt to him by the crafty Deng.

To me, it was a sad day when U.S. Navy warships recently paid a good-will visit to ports of Communist China, the first such excursion since 1949. I felt this more keenly because I was in China in 1949 when the last U.S. Navy ship visited there. Since I was one of the last Americans to leave mainland China, I had to work my way south to Canton and thence across the border to Hong Kong. Fortunately I made it safely. Since I had been assisting the Nationalists, I know that if the Reds had caught me there, I of course would not be here now writing this column.

When I was a guest in Taiwan in 1984, I visited the Navy of the Republic of China and talked with some of the commanding officers. I went aboard a destroyer which formerly was in the U.S. fleet.

So, in spite of the fact that the visiting U.S. Navy band in Red China recently played "Happy Days Are Here Again," all is not calm and serene between our country and the great Red Bear. The mainland Chinese have repeatedly warned Mr. Reagan to stay out of relations between Communist China and Taiwan.

When you see newspaper photos of Mr. Reagan with his arm around the Red Chinese Premier at the White House as he talks about how the U.S. will walk at mainland China's side, remember that the only true friends we have in that country are in prison or dead.

Everything that happens inside Red China doesn't get reported in newspapers or television newscasts. The Catholic Bishop of Boading was sentenced to ten years in prison merely for communicating with the Pope. The martyrdom of this old priest was certainly not a topic of conversation at the sumptuous dinner Mr. Reagan gave at the White House for the Red Premier. Such cruel treatment of an aged Catholic prelate did not cast the faintest shadow over the activities. But, in sharp contrast, Mr. Reagan never speaks with a Russian diplomat without beseeching him with a tearful plea for Jews who are said to be unhappy in the Soviet.

Internationalist David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski, and violonist Isaac Stern all were at the White House dinner to praise Communist China. Mr. Stern even got an Academy Award for the televised "documentary" film entitled "From Mao to Mozart." And no one in Washington ever worries about human rights in Communist China. But if Red China were holding some Jews in prison, I can guarantee you that Mr. Reagan would be excited and irate and sing a different tune.

This new Red China business is all very glittering and newsworthy. But just what is the rationale of the American policy of helping the Red Chinese build socialism on the backs of a billion human beings? Isn't the mainland régime still the most repressive, least competent Communist clique on earth? It hasn't changed much.

Even the many displaced "boat people" of Southern Asia had enough sense to avoid the hell-hole of Red China, which we now praise so highly.

The shadow of death now hovers over Hong Kong as the date approaches on which Communist China will reclaim the territory and take over the vibrant economy of that once prized crown colony.

When we honor the Chinese butchers on the mainland, we traduce the Chinese patriots on Taiwan and dishonor our own American war dead in Korea. It cannot be otherwise. We are entertaining so lavishly in the White House, the very people who sent young Americans to early graves on a distant shore.

We don't seem to realize that the Red Chinese are still planning to blockade and use military force against Taiwan.

Senator Jesse Helms(R-N.C.) is one of the very few men left in Congress with the courage to oppose the President's sale of sophisticated weapons to Red China, now that Senator Goldwater of Arizona has retired. Mr. Helms alone spoke against the latest sale of $55,000,000 in "high-tech" equipment for jet fighters which may some day be used to attack Taiwan. But the Senate Foreign Relations Committee rejected his proposal by a resounding vote of 14 to 1. The North Carolina senator then remarked that "the U.S. has a calculated plan to sell Taiwan down the River." And this is exactly what I have been writing and speaking about at universities across the country.

Attempts to justify these sales to Red China by claiming that the specific purpose is to offset threats from the Soviet Union fall flat when analyzed. Senator Richard Lugar(R-Ind.) may have been deceived by the "be nice to Red China movement" when he said, "I believe it is in our interest to coöperate with Communist China."

Senator Lugar's words may fool the public, but not Mr. Helms, who denounced the entire deal by telling the press, "We can write a letter saying we are not running out on Nationalist China, but step by step and slice by slice that is exactly what we are doing. I do not consider Red China reliable. I do consider Red China a Communist country that has no interest in freedom. We will rue the day we went down that path."

Mr. Helms' sentiments are identical with my own and agree with the views of Mr. Goldwater. But who is listening to us? The big dollars are to be made by big business deals with Red China. They need our products. Taiwan does not, to such a degree. The new trend in Washington is to say that we defenders of Nationalist China are old China hands not up to date on the new capitalistic ways of mainland China. We may or may not be out of date. But one thing is for sure and that is that we do not think it is right to stab our old friends in the back. And honesty and a sense of honor never go out of style.

I may add that I also deplore our nuclear pact with Red China, which took effect over a year ago. That agreement freed U.S. firms to bid on contracts in Communist China's ambitious multi-billion dollar nuclear program. It also gives these Communists a free hand to use American technology as they please including the production of nuclear missiles that may be used against Taiwan. When the smiles and champagne are gone,

America may regret this decision. Remember that nuclear weapons have no built-in loyalty and ones made with American expertise may some day be aimed at California as well as Taiwan.

In bowing out, Mr. Goldwater angrily told President Reagan, "I am sick and tired of my country not living up to our promises. I am irritated by the U.S. treatment of Taiwan and Saudi Arabia, both of which have been short-changed on arms sales due to political pressure." I may add that although ROC officials may not realize it, the Israelis in Washington not only used their considerable influence to prevent arms sales to Arab states, but also to halt sales to Taiwan as well. Despite certain moments of coöperation between Taiwan and Israel in the past, the Republic should realize before it is too late that Israel is even less trustworthy as a "friend" than is the United States.

Mr. Goldwater also stated to the press, "Mr. Reagan campaigned in 1980 on what he'd do for Taiwan, then the first thing he did was to recognize Red China in all ways." He continued with, "Communist China will never be a productive nation. Their only desire is to take back Taiwan, a country that is the greatest example of what free enterprise can do."

Ever since the Carter administration, during which Communist China became a fashionable heartthrob in Washington, Taiwan has been denied our latest military equipment. That's sanctimonious nonsense by a nervous nation without as much power as in bygone days.

In 1985, *Time Magazine* had the audacity to name Red Chinese leader Deng as "Man of the Year," citing his unexplained "sweeping economic reforms." Didn't this political magazine ever hear of the amazing success story of Taiwan?

But then that particular leftist publication showed its true colors by saying that the only other serious nominees for the annual award were Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev, jailed South African Commie agitator Nelson Mandela, and Live-Aid fund raiser Bob Geldof. The list by *Time's* spokesman, Brian Brown, says it all.

A New York company has signed an agreement for Red China to launch two communication satellites in 1987 and 1988. Teresat, Inc. and the China Great Wall Industry Corporation signed this agreement. And Chinese-made rockets are scheduled to be used to launch American civilian satellites from a site in Hawaii in coöperation with the Hughes Aircraft Company. After what happened to our last space craft, which exploded upon take-off, can you imagine a more insane scheme

than to allow Red Chinese rockets to be used in our satellites? If they couldn't even build a successful rat trap, how are they going to produce complicated space rockets? This comedy of errors must give the dedicated German-American scientists who perfected the U.S. space program a great big laugh and goose-pimples bigger than Job's boils.

Possibly the most sickening and deceitful act on the part of our government was the official American statement that the U.S. Navy will assist in building up the Communist Chinese Navy. As a Navy man myself, I am simply revolted. I never thought that I'd live to see the U.S. Navy involved in modernizing the navy of such a brutal enemy régime. American-made anti-submarine equipment has already been sent to the Red Chinese, including sonar, torpedoes, and sophisticated gas-turbine engines. These engines are said by the navy to be the best of their kind. Now how can we fight Communism in Cuba or Nicaragua while helping the Reds of China? Is that consistent? It is folly, if not treason.

To top it off, U.S. Navy electronic gear has been sent to Red China to give all-weather capability to China's F-8 jet fighters—to make it easier to attack Taiwan, no doubt. The modernization included radar, computers, and the latest navigational devices, as Admiral James Watkins told the press.

All this goes right on despite the fact that last year, a federal jury found retired Chinese-American CIA analyst Garry Wu-Lai Chin guilty on seventeen counts of espionage. Mr. Chin admitted that he had been spying for the Chinese Reds for over thirty years. It now seems his efforts were wasted because Washington is giving mainland China everything anyway without spies like him needed anymore. Anyway, he received the maximum penalty of two life terms plus forty-seven years, whatever that may mean in our current lenient court system. With our liberal judges, he could be out in time for next Christmas. Whatever happened to the death penalty for traitors?

This "mole" was born in China 64 years ago. He became a naturalized American for the sole purpose of serving the Chinese and Russian Communists. This agent even sold secrets to Communist China during the Korean War and could have been responsible for the loss of thousands of American fighting men. He stepped up his work for the Reds considerably during the Vietnam conflict and served North Vietnam very well just as did actress Jane Fonda and many another so-called "Americans." He never showed the slightest remorse for his treachery, never

the slightest consideration for his "adopted" land. Here are his very words:

"Legally, I was wrong," said Mr. Chin, "but morally, I was right."

Now isn't that something?

All of these facts, which I have carefully checked, indicate one urgent problem about which I have tried to warn the Nationalist Chinese. The Republic, once the leader in publicity promoting that free country, is now losing its promotion campaign. And that is the very reason for the current success of Red China's publicity-blitz in the United States.

Let me illustrate that point more specifically so that there can be no mistake about it.

I once believed that the Communist Chinese were bunglers who would never resort to Madison-Avenue type of publicity and advertising campaigns. I was wrong.

They even hired that old, tired political hack, Walter Mondale, to assist them. The former Vice President of the U.S. spoke at a luncheon given by Red China in Phoenix, extolling the virtues of Communist China. That was part of a "seminar" that lasted all day at the very exclusive Arizona Biltmore Hotel. Several Arizona banks were conned into supporting it. Panels of Communist businessmen and their U.S. counterparts discussed trade, export, and investments in Red China. And enticing prospects, perhaps illusory, were used to stimulate the greed of the Americans.

Even in the field of art, as in sports and business, the Red Chinese are branching out in America to explore the press and, in turn, the gullible public.

The People's Republic of China's "open-door" opened wider recently when a Red Chinese businesswoman stepped into an art gallery in the posh resort city of Scottsdale, Arizona. Mrs. Cheng Yun-Ying of Peking brought 150 Chinese "folk art" paintings for exhibit and sale. Local reporters, editorial writers and art critics gushed over her and praised the Communists' desire to improve even personal relations with Americans.

Previously, paintings from Communist China had been shown only in official "cultural exchange" programs, sponsored by the two governments. Now the Bickford Collection, Ltd., an American company, has an office in Peking and is sending art works to the U.S. on consignment to the major markets.

Mrs. Cheng is, however, a consultant to the China National Art Gallery, a division of the China Cultural Ministry. So,

actually, the government of China still has a hand in these ostensibly non-official exhibitions. She claims that all the paintings were made by simple peasants, fishermen, and herdsmen. We don't know if that is straight Red propaganda or not. She also asserted proudly that artists in her country don't need to worry about their livelihood. They get a good salary and have time for travel and other such advantages. Take your choice of her stories.

Last year, on the cover of the television section of the *Philadelphia Inquirer*, appeared a photo of mainland Chinese schoolgirls, brightly dressed and smiling happily, under a banner reading "Today's China." They had doubtless been chosen, dressed, and posed for the photograph, but it had great value in public relations.

Representative Thomas Foglietta(D-Penna.) stated in Washington, "This is one of the many Public Relations problems facing the Republic on Taiwan. They must counteract the new Peking 'soft sell' now in vogue." I agree with Foglietta. There seems to be insufficient publicity from Taiwan. The American press should be made more aware of Taiwan because Communist China is now spending millions of dollars to win the publicity war of words.

"We have always stood firm in the democratic camp," said the Republic's President in a message on National Day. No one can argue with that statement or detract from it. President Chiang also declared that the ultimate objective of Taiwan is the reunification of China on the basis of freedom and democracy and the establishment of a lasting peace in Asia. Compare his words with all the double-talk that comes out of Peking. With Taiwan we have a sure thing, a friend always. In Red China, we have at best a nation trying to capitalize on American business through political intrigue. But history shows how things change in Red China, sometimes rather quickly. However, the ROC remains always on the same course of freedom and friendship with the U.S. You can't beat that.

Taiwan has always had a "buy-American" policy. The twelfth such mission for procurement of American goods and services ended a month-long spending spree in twenty-two states with a total purchase of over $373,000,000. The 1986 mission brought the total to over eight billion dollars, which the Republic has spent in the U.S. Is Washington going to ignore this just to do small and precarious business with the Red Chinese?

The annual per family income of farmers in Taiwan last year

was over $7,000. Compare this figure with many countries where no more than $100 was earned by farm families, and then try to tell me that Taiwan is not doing something right.

Taiwan's busy Kaohsiung Harbor became the world's second busiest commercial port last year. Only Holland's Rotterdam Harbor did more tons of business. Over 2,400,000 containers were shipped out of this port in one year. This means that Kaohsiung has already left such vast ports as New York and Hong Kong trailing far behind.

Dr. Chien, whom I mentioned before as the top ROC diplomat in the U.S., told a gathering at the University of Florida that the major American worries are a growing trade deficit, the need for overseas markets, and the protection of intellectual property. The Chinese on Taiwan are the only nation yet to respond by trying to help the U.S. They are sending twelve special purchasing missions here, are reducing their tariff rate, are opening up the Taiwan market to more American products, and even allowing U.S. companies to have access to major construction projects in Taiwan. Can you possibly imagine any of our other "friends," such as Israel, doing these things for the good of the United States of America?

One must bear in mind that the U.S. had a great deal to do with driving the freedom-loving Nationalists from the mainland. I was there at the time. I should know. As soon as Japan's impending surrender was known, it was the U.S. which allowed the Chinese Communist armies to move into Japanese-held territory on August 11, 1945 and take over all their arms and military supplies, despite an order from General Douglas MacArthur that all Japanese forces surrender their arms only to the Nationalists.

When American Ambassador Patrick J. Hurley resigned, it was a sad day for the Nationalists because President Harry Truman then appointed in his place the man most responsible for the Communist take-over of mainland China, General George Catlett Marshall. He thought the Reds were just nice little farmer boys who would run the country like a 4-H club in a way best for the people. At least, that is what he said publicly. Gold payments to the Nationalists were halted and General Marshall allowed and helped the Reds to gain control. There is probably still a reprimand in my naval personnel file because I spoke out at the time against what General Marshall and his advisers, Alger Hiss and John Stewart Service, were doing. In

May of 1946, the United States canceled a $500,000,000 loan to the Nationalists, on the advice of General Marshall. Yes, even in those days, we had plenty of people in Washington who were on the side of the Communists. To exert more pressure on the Nationalists, in August of 1946 our Red-loving General Marshall imposed an embargo on further shipments of arms to Nationalist China. He even ordered dumped into the bay a large shipment of arms *already paid for* by Chiang Kai-shek.

By 1948, Communist forces had cut lines of communication, destroyed protecting outposts along railways, and isolated many major cities still under Nationalist control. In December, Hsuchow was lost. On January 19, 1949, Peking and Tientsin were taken by the Reds. So it went. City after city fell as the betrayed Nationalists battled furiously in a losing cause. In December of 1949, the national government of the Republic of China was moved to Taiwan.

President Truman finally woke up to what was going on in 1950 and ordered the U.S. Seventh Fleet to protect Taiwan from invasion by the Reds. But by then it was too late and too little. From then on Mr. Truman was mostly concerned with the war in Korea.

Taiwan was the logical place to be the seat of government. As every Chinese knows, the Japanese had worked hard to make Taiwan a profitable colony and they should be given due credit for their achievement.

As is common knowledge, the U.S. finally broke diplomatic relations with Nationalist China and established ties with Communist China. When the Republic of China, a charter member, was forced out of the United Nations, it was a sad day for the Western world and a day especially disgraceful to the United States, which had been the prime mover against the loyal ally and friend it thus betrayed.

I have visited the many beautiful tourist attractions of Taiwan, the most friendly place an American can visit. It also has the most delightful and healthful climate in the world. More Americans should go there to see for themselves the vast difference between the two Chinas. Remember always that Taiwan may become the Alamo of the Pacific where the very last battle for the survival of a free and democratic country in that part of the world is fought.

Americans need to be reminded that they have many friends on Taiwan. But all our friends in Communist China are not in power. They are in prison—or dead. □

Theological Thinking: A Footnote

by
Brian Bonu

The human mind is a wondrous thing. Some weeks ago I had the experience of lending to a friend of mine, for his perusal, a recent issue of *Liberty Bell.* Two days ago (I am writing this on the evening of 29 December) he returned the extra copy to me, and we had a little time to discuss over lunch the portions of the magazine that he had read.

My friend is not an ignorant rustic who came to town by falling off a turnip truck. He does not believe that he will get warts from handling toads, and no one has ever sold him a sky-hook or a left-handed monkey wrench. As a matter of fact, he was graduated with honors from the University of California at Irvine, holds a master's degree in economics, and after a five-year hiatus that allowed him extensive travel in South America, is now within a year of completing a doctorate in political science at a major university in the Midwest. My friend, in other words, has at least moderately impressive credentials as an "intellectual." That is what makes the little incident that I am going to relate all the more remarkable.

My friend (let's call him "Fred") began reading near the middle of the August, 1986 issue. He found himself in general agreement with Jim Taylor's assessment of Ferdinand Marcos ("Another Victim,") and having always detested the disgusting Thaddeus Stevens (the archetypal nigger-lover and race-traitor who with Charles Sumner, another of his kind, did so much to promote the rape of the defeated and prostrate South during the era that is mendaciously called the "Reconstruction") was obviously pleased with Allan Callahan's concise sketch of "Thaddeus and Lydia."[1] He did not know, until I told him

1. The example of Thaddeus Stevens reminds us how frequently, as Lothrop Stoddard pointed out in *The Revolt Against Civilization,* the really remarkable degenerates of history exhibit a physical deformity that proclaims, like a badge, their mental and moral deformity. Their ravings and their murderous hatreds are likewise the products of diseased brains, which explains why they cannot be prevailed upon by earnest argument,

afterward, that the offices of the Institute for Historical Review had been fire-bombed in July of 1984 by the Jews or their employees, but had been interested in historical revisionism at least since a decade ago, when he acquired Tansill's *Back Door To War*, Barnes' *Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace*, Grenfell's *Unconditional Hatred*, and a number of other essential titles that have now become classics in the literature. Fred is not unaware that the standard and generally accepted version of recent history is an edifice of lies, ruthlessly shoved down the throats of gullible Aryans by the Jews, to serve their interests.

Fred did question at first my insistence that it was the Jews who were responsible (with or without personal involvement) for the destruction of the Institute, but finally acknowledged, "Yes, they had to be the ones. Who else would have benefited from it?" Nor was he astonished when I pointed out that forensic evidence found at the wreckage of the building strongly suggested the use of a pyrotechnic compound which had produced temperatures far higher than would have occurred following a casual torch-job with gasoline. He was therefore receptive to Dr. Charles Weber's summary of the present state of revisionist research, and quite convinced that honest historical investigation and writing, at least for the immediate future, is likely to be an increasingly hazardous occupation.

Fred's familiarity with Madison's indictment of "the mischiefs of faction" in the celebrated *Federalist Paper No. 10* (i.e., the irreversible corruption of institutions in a "democracy" by the stupidity and greed of a swinish electorate) made Colin Jordan's piece ("Party Time Has Ended") merely a confirmation of what he had himself observed of the present direction of politics, both here and in Britain. And with what could he quarrel in George Pittam's "America's Decline"? Even Fred had to admit that there was nothing in that article that was not factually accurate, nothing that did not confirm the thesis that

missionary zeal, and "love." One Thaddeus Stevens is enough to blow to smithereens all the sanctified lies and hypocrisies of our age which somehow depend on the assumption that nurture and not Nature makes the man. It also demonstrates quite convincingly that the proper instrument for dealing with what Stoddard called "the revolt of the under-man" is not the "marketplace of ideas," but the firing-squad. Kierkegaard is not a writer whom I particularly admire, but there is an aphorism of his (admittedly taken out of context) that could be well applied here: "In vain would they fight intellectually against error," he wrote, "when they should be fighting ethically against rebellion."

the White race is in the process of committing suicide, of which indisputable evidence meets every day the eyes of any man who will open them.

So what was Fred's problem? Why, after expressing agreement and even enthusiasm for most of the articles in this issue of *Liberty Bell*, did he have on his face such an expression of distaste and even revulsion as he handed the magazine back to me, grasping one corner of it in thumb and forefinger as though it were radioactive—as though the cover were the lid on a chest crawling with scorpions?

The *pons asinorum*, of course, was Dr. Oliver's Postscripts, particularly the first, ("Geological Disinformation.") Fred, you see, while being an intelligent and generally well-read man, is also a Christian.

This man, despite being familiar with the canons of historical evidence, despite having an intellectual conscience that can be offended by crude fables such as that of the Jews' unintentionally comic "Holocaust," still cannot control the reflex implanted in his childhood, when he was trained to believe in "the truth of the Scriptures." This usually sensible man, who knows perfectly well the significance of the Forged Decretals and the Donation of Constantine, not to mention the countless phials of Virgin's milk and fragments of the "True Cross" that once filled reliquaries all over Europe, still insists on regarding as sober history the collection of tall tales and tribal anecdotes collected in his Bible. It is therefore only too understandable that he should balk at any discourse that might challenge the credibility of his favorite story-book.

The first Postscript in the August issue, if you remember, concerned an article in *Retirement Life* according to which a volcanic eruption in the Mediterranean caused the famous "parting of the waters" in the Arabian Gulf which, it is claimed in the familiar tale, enabled Moses and his fellow pickpockets and shoplifters to scuttle away to safety after relieving the Egyptians of everything they had that was of value. Fred found particularly to his dislike Dr. Oliver's objection to the preposterous thesis of the article, as well as to the silly fable that it was concocted to support:

"A tsunami in the comparatively shallow waters of a narrow gulf is extremely unlikely and I cannot recall having ever heard of one, but assuming that one did occur and that it exposed the floor of the sea, that would not have helped the Sheenies in the story, who were trying to escape from Egypt with their loot. In

the first place, their feet and the feet of their pack animals would have been bogged down in the mire of the freshly exposed sea bottom. And in the second place, if the waters did recede and exposed the sea bottom, a tidal wave of equal force would have returned long before the marauders could have traveled the distance from one side of the gulf to the other, even on dry land. The returning wave would have overwhelmed the fleeing Yids and would have delivered the world from a terrible affliction."(P. 3.)

Well, Fred's faith was not to be perturbed by such considerations, and as he delivered his respondeo (in the manner of Aquinas), the scowl on his face turned to a smile of beatific benevolence, as though what he said was a mighty salvo to counfound a whole roomful of nasty Professor Olivers, and perhaps the thousands of even nastier fossils, in museums all over the world, that blasphemously insist on being much more than six thousand years old.

"Men," he began, quietly and patiently, as though explaining a problem in tensor calculus to a low-grade moron, "have laid transoceanic telephone cables and built things like the Lincoln Tunnel in New York, and men will soon build a tunnel under the English Channel big enough to carry both automobile and railroad traffic. Do you imagine that a God Who fashioned the seas in the first place; a God Who had the power to create the whole, vast planetary system and hurl it into space with a flip of His wrist —that such a mighty God could not hold back the waters for as long as it might be necessary for His chosen people to cross the ocean bed and so fulfill the destiny that He ordained for them? Of course He could dry the floor of the sea for the Hebrews— and pave it with concrete too, if He wanted— if that was what was necessary for His will to be done."

He paused, and shook his head slightly, as though in sorrow at the narrowness of my small mind. "God, remember, is by definition a being—the only being—Whose power is equal to His will. You skeptics constantly amaze me. You fret and quibble over minutiae when the evidence of God's power is all around you, staring you in the face. Is it logical? Is it reasonable? You argue, in effect, that a man who can raise a five-hundred-pound weight could not lift an ounce. For someone who claims to be rational, that surely makes no sense at all."

Having said that, my friend gives a little nod of the head, as though to say, "The Defense Rests." The phrase would have been appropriate, theologians—whether professionals like Paul Tillich and Hans Küng, or enthusiastic amateurs like Fred—being merely God's lawyers, forever pleading to get their Client off on a charge of non-existence.

Let us pass over, for the present, the question of whether a God who does things by a flip of the wrist might be "gay." After all, he never took a wife, and the sneaking and underhanded Mary-business will not reassure anyone who has doubts about his "orientation."[2] On the other hand, it may be that he's just such an ill-mannered and disagreeable old fart that no self-respecting goddess would have Him—not even if He made her to order. Certainly, none of the fair and gracious goddesses of the Homeric pantheon would willingly associate with the cosmic schmuck. Aphrodite would have spurned Him in contempt, Hera would have made short work of Him, and Artemis would have directed one of her unerring shafts in such a way as to insure either that He would molest no more young virgins, or else that He would spend several centuries eating His supper off a high shelf. That question, too, like the question (as Clarence Darrow put it in the famous Scopes "Monkey" Trial) of "where

2. Consider the repulsive vulgarity of the whole tale of the "Incarnation:" a supposedly all-powerful God decides to send his son into the world. Instead of simply bringing him forth *ex nihilo*, or even fashioning him from the dust, as he is said to have done with Adam, the old demiurge instead implants him on the person of a betrothed virgin. He slyly slips in ahead of poor Joseph, who, being a pious Jew, evidently doesn't mind being cuckolded by a will-o'-the-wisp. (At first Joseph, it is suggested in *Matt.* 1:19, seems to have formed the reasonable conclusion that Mary's condition was the result of contact with a passing stranger—a Roman soldier or official, perhaps, who happened to see her and who wanted to taste a little kosher poontang; at any rate, he knew that her state was not his own doing.) In any case, Mary is, in the colloquial phrase, knocked up, and God initiates his wonderful new religion with a debauched marriage. What a rotten thing to do! What a characteristically Jewish thing to do! Do you mean to tell me that God could not have located, in all of Palestine, an unattached virgin to be the vessel of David's seed? Was there not a young virgin to be found anywhere in Palestine? (We are discussing Jews, remember, so the question is not rhetorical. It reminds one of the Professor of Philosophy who once took a survey of the thirty undergraduates in his Existentialism course by requesting of the co-eds, "All of you who are still virgins, please float to the ceiling.") Better yet, why could not God have foisted Jesus on the body of a cow or a she-ass? That would have been better show-biz to wow the rabble, and no vile unbelievers could have denied the miraculous nature of the event. Perhaps that trick wasn't in his repertoire; or perhaps God was just having a bad day, as we all do now and again, and couldn't do any better than compromising his Mother by impregnating her with her Grandson. That is a question I leave for soterologists to toil over.

the Hell did Cain's wife come from?", does not admit of a certain or even probable answer, and so is sure to be the meat and drink of disputative theologians for as long as Christianity lasts, especially now that we have been blessed with a "gay theology" to join ranks with the already accepted and legitimized feminist and "liberation" theologies.

But let us stick to the issue at hand: the alleged legerdemain in the Arabian Gulf. If you give the matter some thought, I suppose, you can form in your mind an image of old Yahweh hunkering down, on arthritic joints, his butt hanging a few hundred feet above the shores of the "Red Sea," and going WHOOOOOSH! so as to blow-dry the sea bed for his chosen rabble as they made off with their booty. (A strict anthropomorphism does present some conceptual difficulties, doesn't it?) Or, a trifle more reasonably, you might conclude that God, being God, can do any God-damned thing he pleases: alter the laws of chemistry and physics at whim, render natural processes anentropic, and even —who knows?—make clergymen honest.

If God had any doubts as to how to proceed, he had merely to jump ahead 27 or 33 centuries (depending on how you date the "Exodus") and take a peek at Cecil B. DeMille and his special-effects technicians on the Paramount studio's back lot,

3. This interminable screen-epic—it runs nearly four hours, even with a twenty-minute intermission—is, unintentionally, one of the funniest films ever made. The preposterous events, narrated with a solemn unction by DeMille himself, are made to seem yet more grotesque against the ludicrously sententious and stilted dialogue. Every time Moses or Pharoah expresses a wish, a sombre voice off-stage—a rabbinical voice, as if intoning the Kol Nidre—says, "So let it be written; so let it be done." From the technical standpoint, the special effects are highly proficient, given the more primitive technology available to the industry in 1956, so it is a (barely) passable kid-movie, if you have to park your youngster in the neighborhood theatre on a Saturday afternoon so you can have some peace and quiet at home —provided, of course, that you have explained to your child that *The Ten Commandments* is just a story, and that just because the Bible is the Holy, Infallible, and Inerrant Word of God, that doesn't mean that any of it is true. My own taste in films with antiquarian-mythological settings leans more toward *Ulysses* (1955), *Helen of Troy* (1957), and *Jason and the Argonauts* (1962), in the last-named of which the scenes of Jason prying open Talos's heel, and of his battle with the monsters resurrected from the Dragon's teeth, equal or excel the best of DeMille's cinematic tricks. (I know that Kirk Douglas had the title *role in Hollywood's*
DeMille's cinematic tricks. (I know that Kirk Douglas had the title rôle in Hollywood's *beau geste* to Homer's immortal wanderer, but try to overlook the incongruity of a Jewish Odysseus and enjoy a what is otherwise a rather good film; the Rosanna Podesta who played Helen may not have

If Yahweh had taken the trouble to learn His craft from the pious and successful master illusionist (who was once honored by having his portrait on the cover of the Birch-racket's monthly magazine for having made some "anti-Communist" statements about which he may have been sincere), He might even have gotten together an act good enough to get Himself into the Stupid God Tricks competition on the David Letterman Show. So if ever you may be in wonder as to the might of the Almighty, just remember the little piety you were taught in childhood, suitably emended: With God [and Hollywood] all things are possible [especially with Hollywood]. I have not seen the article in *Retirement Life* to which Dr. Oliver refers in the August issue, so I cannot say much about it other than the obvious consideration that it is not the first effort by holy men, or by others practicing the arts of what Thomas Paine aptly called "priestcraft," to fudge geological data for the purpose of giving a patina of scientific objectivity and credibility to the myths and fables of the Old Testament. For a really masterful exercise in that manner, one can see *The Flood in the Light of the Bible, Geology, and Archaeology* by Alfred M. Rehwinkel (St. Louis: Concordia Publishing House, 1951). The author is

been a great actress, but she was an astonishingly beautiful woman thirty years ago, and Greek as well, if that was her right name, worthy of the character she portrayed.) Of course, you may want to see *The Ten Commandments* yourself, sans kids, for reasons of your own. You may want to scrutinize the mechanisms of an effective propaganda-piece, which for thirty years, in theatres and on the idiot-box, has been promoting the idea of Jewish sanctity, and the notion that any people who try to defend themselves against Jewish predators must be "Nazis." You get the idea very early on that Pharoah Rameses (Yul Brynner) is really a Hollywood Führer, and his master-builder Beket (Vincent Price) an SS interrogator. You may wonder why Bithia (Moses's adoptive mother, played by Nina Foch) got so worked up that she had to overturn her chair in the scene in which she orders a chariot to take her to Goshen, to find her wayward son. (Moses has at this point abandoned the responsibilities of Pharaoh's successor-designate to wallow in the mud with his fellow Jews.) And you really should enjoy again that gem of characterization, one which amazingly escaped censure as a "racial stereotype"— the late Edward G. "Robinson," in the rôle he was born to play, as Dathan, the Hebrew overseer, a slimy, conniving, repulsive little kike who has the hots for Joshua's girl-friend (Lilia, as portrayed by Debra Paget) and who is Moses's principal rival for leadership of the kosher rabble. The only thing the film lacked was a producer with the imagination to make it into a musical comedy, with a chorus of tap-dancing locusts to chastise the Egyptians for not handing everything over to the sheenies in the first place.

(or was) Professor of Theology at Concordia Seminary, and his work may be taken as representative of the growing literature of prostituted science—"science" brought to harness in furtherance of a predetermined conclusion or belief.

Rehwinkel's rant—which you really should read for yourself, lest you think anything I might say about it an exaggeration—like that of contemporary "creation scientists," will be repellent to any man with even a modicum of intellectual honesty, and we need not digress to review it in detail here. The point that matters is that the writer, having determined— or more precisely, having been emotionally conditioned to believe— that the Biblical account of the Flood must be true because it is God's word, goes merrily about his business, assembling his data, and constructing his arguments, selectively, not to establish what he already "knows," but to make plausible to the young audience he is addressing in emotional rhetoric the body of doctrine of which he is a paid representative.[4] It is simply a fact of life in the real world that seminary professors arguing the historical and scientific truth of Genesis are as much to be believed as spokesmen for the Tobacco Institute extolling the benefits of cigarettes. It is merely typical of theologians and theological texts. Augustine, for example, specifically and candidly sanctioned the practice of drawing upon facts which support the claims of faith, and of ignoring or suppressing those which do not. If faith is what matters most (and no theologian or apologist could deny that without putting himself out of business), then truth must be subordinated to it, for truth and faith cannot both be accommodated—at least not at the same time in the same mind. Sanctified lying becomes the order of the day.

If we take the position that the Bible must be upheld as true at whatever affront to intellectual integrity and conscience we

4. That phrase, "the Biblical account of the Flood," is a kind of euphemism the purpose of which is to conceal the fact that the Jews, with their inborn latronic talents as cultural parasites, took that story, as well as their cosmogony, from the Sumerians. The correspondence between the two accounts is so close that, as Professor J. W. Swain remarks in the first volume of *The Ancient World* (New York: Harper, 1950, p. 223), "The [Biblical] stories of creation, the patriarchs, and the flood are so similar to Sumerian accounts of the same things that no one can doubt the ultimate Sumerian origin of the Hebrew version." It may not be out of place to remember that the first reference to "Hebrews" is the Akkadian word in the Amarna tablets transliterated as Habiru, meaning "invaders," "thieves," or "robbers." The parasites' racial mentality has not changed in three thousand years.

can do that, but we are obliged to recognize that the Bible is not the only book that can be so regarded. We can likewise, if we lie with equal skill, maintain, for example, the gospel of Marx—and in fact, that is just what theorists of Marxism in practice do when they try to claim that Marxism is both internally consistent and harmonious and a truthful and accurate representation of the real world, or some aspect of it. Sane and honest men, on the other hand, learn very quickly that Marxist "theory" is merely the obscene ravings of diseased minds, that its contradictions and inconsistencies cannot be resolved and were never intended to be resolved, and consign the whole mess to the realm of lunatics' babble, which has nothing to do with reality. We must beware of theological thinking if for no other reason than because the same kind of "reasoning" which establishes the Trinity can with equal plausibility prove the existence of mermaids and fire-breathing dragons.

But what about the Bible?

Before opening that book, one has to decide what it is that one wants out of it. If it is comfort and serenity that is sought, then one can accept the preacher's exhortation: just give your heart, your soul, your mind, and above all your money to Sweet Jesus and let the round-collars do the rest. If it is factual information one wants—if truth is the objective—then caution and sobriety are required.

Let's put it another way. If we read a work of imaginative literature—*Hamlet*, let's say—then we accept the premises of the story and take the narrative as truthful. And we are not really concerned with the historical question of whether there was ever a real Hamlet, Prince of Denmark, or whether his uncle murdered his father and the rest of it. Our purpose is to participate in the drama and share its author's poetic vision, and if we would understand why the plot "works," we need only to see whether, if there were a Hamlet in the given circumstances, he would, or might, behave in the manner of Shakespeare's protagonist. That is what is generally meant by the phrase, "the poetic suspension of disbelief," and that is why it would be obtuse and almost an impertinence to cavil at the ghost in *Hamlet*, or the witches in *Macbeth*, or the pathetic fallacy whereby the sky clouds up and a horse weeps at the death of the young hero in Matthew Arnold's "Sohrab and Rustum." These are literary conventions with a long and venerable lineage.

We can likewise read the Bible as poetry, if we wish—although we soon find that, compared with Homer and Shake-

speare, it's pretty lousy poetry. What we can not do is uphold the poetry as sober history. We can perform the poetic suspension of disbelief if we read the Christian scriptures as imaginative literature, but not if we read them as historical documents. The point is that the Christians cannot have it both ways. They must choose one horn of the dilemma or the other. If the Bible is true—objectively and historically true—then it is true by virtue of being consonant with the rules of historical and scientific evidence, not because of "faith." Faith is not needed if the Bible is objectively true, and cannot make it true if it is objectively false. Faith is not a means of cognition. Neither can faith transform or transvalue reality, except in the imaginations of men who are certifiably insane.

That is the criterion we must keep in mind when we ask ourselves whether Moses, if indeed he existed, parted the waters of the "Red Sea," or whether a Nazarene bastard with uppity notions rose from the dead. And common sense, and a reasonable acquaintance with the real world, soon give us the answer.

We need not make light, or think unkindly, of persons like my friend Fred, who, after all, lost his father when a young boy, and was raised by a devoted and devout mother who honestly feared that her only son might burn forever if he displeased a God by having incorrect opinions about Him.

Suffice it to say that religions, like women's faces, are seen to best advantage under subdued light. The spirit of generosity and compassion that pervades the characters of the best and wisest men of our race disdains tactlessness and insensitivity, and would not wish to deprive the anguished of their spiritual comfort, even if they know it to be an illusion. Men need not feel their honesty compromised if they do not barge into hospitals and proclaim to the dying that there is no God.

Nevertheless, ours is a time in which "our" religion, which is to say, the prevailing, accepted, and officially sanctioned religion, has become a deadly weapon in the hands of our racial enemies. All attempts—even Hitler's—to Aryanize Christianity and somehow make it harmonious with, or at least not destructive of, our racial aspirations and ethos have failed utterly. The Jewish Export Religion and its derivative superstitions have now become a deadly poison that, as William Simpson says somewhere in his great book, *Which Way, Western Man?*, we shall have to vomit up or die. Recognizing that, we must reluctantly set courtesy and politesse aside. Anything that enables us to understand the mechanisms of the alien deception

is advantageous and indeed vital. We are obliged to say, as did the late Robert Ardrey in the first volume of his indispensible tetralogy on human origins, "We [have] tried everything else, so perhaps we should at last try the truth."[5] These fallacies are often found in combination, reënforcing each other, and they do not exhaust the theologians' bag of tricks. But I think it would be safe to say that if you were to eliminate them, where they are found, you would wipe out nine-tenths of all the theological writing there is.

If you will look at any significant specimen of theological writing, as I have been somewhat loosely employing the term,[6] you will find that the edifice consists of a superstructure which rests on four pillars. All of these were identified as flaws in reasoning by the logicians of antiquity, but at no time has that in the least impaired their operation. They are as indispensible to Hans Küng and Billy Graham are to Augustine and Luther. Christians in general, unless exceptionally well educated, would not recognize them if they were pointed out, and even many of these would not have the conscience to care if they did.

First there is the *petitio principii*—begging the question; assuming as already proved what is yet to be proved, which is

5. *African Genesis* (New York: Atheneum, 1961, p. 205.)

6. The term "theology" is one of which it is notoriously difficult to formulate a satisfactory definition, for reasons which you will find explained in the perceptive essay "Against Theology," in Walter Kaufmann's *The Faith of a Heretic* (New York: Doubleday, 1961.) Kaufmann, a Jew or half-Jew (mother née Seligssohn) teaches (or taught) in the Philosophy Department at Princeton, and is also the author of the earlier *Critique of Religion and Philosophy* and a number of other works. Kaufmann's is a keen and penetrating mind and he has, moreover, a fine prose style, which, unfortunately, is more than can be said of most who write on religious subjects. Despite the immeasurable value to the Jews of their Export Religion—where would they be without it?—it is, nevertheless, a curious fact that often the most acute and telling criticisms of Christianity come from Jews (e.g., Hugh J. Schonfield, author of *The Passover Plot* and *Those Incredible Christians*) who write from a range of motives that may include simple honesty. I mean merely to indicate that the considerations under discussion here apply not only to works like Augustine's City of God and Calvin's Institutes of the Christian Religion, but equally to contemporary popular apologetics and evangelism. By theological thinking I mean not only that which argues or assumes the existence of a god or gods, but any which attempts to rationalize a belief that is unreasonably, obstinately and irresponsibly held, usually with an intense emotional attachment, against the relevant evidence. By that definition the insistence that niggers do poorly on test-scores in school merely because they are "disadvantaged" would be a timely example of theological thinking.

the burden of your argument. This is what generates circular reasoning, without which the Bible would stand naked as the tawdry bag of lies and delusions that it is. It can be as ingenious and subtle as Anselm's *Ontological Argument* for the existence of God,[7] as overflowing with *sancta simplicitas* as the declamation of my Christian friend, who held that because men can dig under-water tunnels, the Jews' tribal deity actually parted the waters of the Arabian Gulf. In that example, of course, the issue is not whether an all-Powerful God, if there were one, could have done what is claimed for Him, but whether the event described actually happened. Christianity is based on assertions of fact; it does not rest its case on things that could have happened. Circularity is what occurs when the first and last links in the chain of reasoning are conjoined. "Jesus Christ is the Son of God and rose from the dead!" exclaims the preacher. "Why?," you ask. "Because the Bible says so." "Who says the Bible is worth a damn?," you ask. "Jesus Himself said so, and so did Paul: 'Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me;' and 'All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.' " (*John* 5:39 and II *Timothy* 3:16-17, AV, respectively.) Round and round and round you go, and if you think you can keep your balance on that carousel, good luck. Establish either proposition independently of the other, and reasonable men would concede that you might have a point.

The second pillar of theological thinking is the non sequitur, the flawed deduction, the glittering irrelevancy. A perfect example is furnished by the very article in *Retirement Life* with

7. Anselm argued that God, defined as an Absolutely Perfect Being, must necessarily exist, for such a being, lacking existence, would be less than perfect, and therefore a contradiction in terms. The argument, on inspection, collapses into a tautology: an Absolutely Perfect Being, if there were one, would be absolutely perfect. Because we can conceive of, and define, an "absolutely perfect being," that does not mean that there is one. We do not attribute existence to everything we can define, for if we did, we would have to believe that griffins, centaurs, and leprechauns exist. Kant made the point, in his famous remark in *The Critique of Pure Reason,* that "existence is not a predicate." It would not be patronizing to note that Anselm had probably the greatest mind in all of the Middle Ages, and to wonder what he might have been able to accomplish had he been born, say, in the Nineteenth Century and received a decent university education.

which we began. If the parting of the waters for Moses & Co. was a miraculous act, caused by the direct intervention of God, then why go groping about for natural explanations? Why talk about tidal waves and tsunamis and the rest of it if you stand on the authority of *Exodus* 14, which says quite unambiguously that there was "a strong east wind," which held back the walls of water and dried the sea-bed at the same time? (And would it be improper to ask how a wind strong enough to hold back the sea—a wind that would have to be of tornadic intensity—didn't blow the Jews and their possessions about like goose-down?) Similarly, from Joseph's dream of an angel telling him how Mary came to have a bun in the oven, nothing follows, for no dream ever was or ever could be evidence of anything, except, perhaps, overdoing it at the dinner table the evening before.

But the best example of all of the non sequitur in religious thinking is the familiar "pragmatic" argument, which holds that Christianity is true because it is the foundation of morality, implying that a general decline in Christian belief must bring with it a deterioration of moral conduct. That proposition seems dubious at best, for what really precedes the decay of public morality, in any case we may wish to examine, is a deterioration in the biological quality of the population, whether from a fatuous and sentimental solicitude for the lower races and a suicidal determination to accelerate their breeding, or the moral cowardice which cannot bear the thought of ruthlessly eliminating from our own race its criminals and defectives. But the evidence would be largely circumstantial and perhaps inconclusive, and would not, in any case, be convincing to Christians. The really telling objection to their claim is the fact that it is simply irrelevant. Assume that Christian belief is the indispensible basis of moral conduct: that still does not make the belief true. Truth is not a consequence of social utility.

Third, if we can't answer a man's argument, we can always asperse his person. This is the *argumentum ad hominem.* For example, I (an evangelist) don't have to listen to what you (a nasty atheist) have to say, because you are going to Hell! "Be ye not unequally yoked with unbelievers," Paul says in *II Corinthians* 6:14, "for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?" Find a Christian who can, without raising his spleen, read Paine and Ingersoll and Bertrand Russell,[8] and you have found

8. Let me suggest that you not be so quick to dismiss Russell as a mere

a rare being, one who is probably on his way out of the mire of faith and moving toward the dry ground of common sense. It would never occur to Paul, nor to the millions whose thinking he has influenced, that while Christian and atheist cannot share a fellowship of faith, they can participate in the fellowship and communion of men who seek the truth—and that, I would think, is an enterprise worthy of all men of good will. But, as I have already indicated above, between faith and truth there is an unbridgeable chasm, and the Christian has already made his choice.

Sometimes the *argumentum ad hominem* is couched in such extreme condescension as to reach the level of downright incivility. Of that the most repulsive example is the nauseatingly smug rejoinder, "I shall pray for you." My Christian friend Fred, after returning the offending magazine to my hand, affirmed that he would pray for my soul and for the souls of "those who have led you astray," evidently fearful that even now old Yahweh must be gathering charcoal and lighter-fluid for the great post-Apocalyptic soul-fry.

I would not be candid if I did not admit feeling a measure of disappointment in my friend, but I did not feel like dignifying such a thoughtless and patronizing remark by answering it. The fact is that nobody has "led me astray." My present conclusions are the result of some twenty-five years of careful and I hope dispassionate study and reflection on these issues, beginning with my reading of Thomas Paine's *The Age of Reason* when I was a freshman in college, and continuing to the present time. I stand by them unequivocally and without apology. And I will continue to search for truth, as best I can, until I either die, or become too senile to open a book.

"pacifist" and "commie bastard," as did the Right-wing publicists of the Fifties. Genius usually earns its eccentricities, and Russell had his share and then some. But if you peruse *The Philosophy of Logical Atomism* and the *Principia Mathematica* (co-authored with Alfred North Whitehead), you will meet a mind of the very first rank, and one which discerned quite early in life that Christianity is not only foolish, but pernicious. Like many learned men who reject religion in their youth, Russell retained many of its derivative social superstitions, including undifferentiated pacifism. With the British journalist James Cameron, he founded one of the first of the many groups that agitated for nuclear disarmament, but that was probably because he remained throughout his long life more Christian in his thinking than he ever suspected. Of relevance here is the collection called *Sceptical Essays,* and in particular the piece entitled "Why I Am Not a Christian," which, inter alia, pokes a little good-natured fun at the staid and teddibly respectable Church of England.

I am certainly not infallible, and I do not claim to have achieved finality. I happily leave that species of intellectual hubris to those most comfortable with it: holy men. I, you see, can afford the luxury of acknowledging the possibility that I could be wrong. My Christian friends can't. That is what makes them and their religion so vulnerable.

As a matter of fact, I should be honored to be roasted on the same spit with William Gayley Simpson and Revilo Oliver, and I look forward to not having to knock about for the next few billion years with a gaggle of saints. Pray for me?—nay! Hearken if you must to the echoes of your own voice that you have the impudence to call God's, but spare me, O vain and foolish man, your feckless agitations of the empty air. Come to think of it, if Dante was right, there will be a lot of Christians taking passage below-decks, having fallen from the sin of spiritual pride, and that would be enough to make Hell distinctly unpleasant!

Finally, we have as the fourth pillar of theological thinking the *argumentum ad ignorantiam*, the appeal to ignorance, which would shift the burden of proof to the skeptic. It claims, in essence, that we should accept Christianity because we cannot prove that it is not true. At the very least, it is said, we should give it the benefit of the doubt because it might be true, and that usually buttressed with an appeal to its supposed social utility as a means of enforcing morality.

All of the objections discussed above apply equally well here. Christianity rests on claims of fact, so what might be the truth is irrelevant, and cannot be used to support the believer's case. The value of religions in general, and of the Christian religion in contemporary Western society in particular, with respect to the maintenance of ordinary morality is at best problematical, and in any case a belief cannot be held true merely because it is useful. And finally, reasonable men do not feel bound to believe everything they cannot disprove, for if they did, we should have to populate the universe with every impossible animal and mythical monster conceived in the folklore of a thousand nations and tribes; we should not be able to take a step without bumping into a cerberus or a polyphemos or a Loch Ness Monster. We should have to believe in phlogiston and alchemy, in spontaneous generation and Ptolemaic epicyles, and in all the rest of the intellectual débris that litters the course of our race's history.

These four devices, as I have said, do not exhaust the ingenuity of theologians in devising bad reasons for embracing the absurd. We have not even mentioned Paul's famous oxymoron in *Hebrews* 11:1, or Pascal's *Wager*, which have prevailed upon intelligences that should have known better than to take them seriously. We have not discussed the sentimental appeal, on the part of conservative and religiously motivated writers like Russell Kirk and Richard Weaver, to the high Middle Ages as some sort of golden era from which we, poor wretches, have ignobly fallen—strangely silent, of course, on the question of why mediaeval man, for all his evident piety, needed no more encouragement to drink and fight, to blaspheme and fornicate, than his Twentieth-Century counterpart. An adequate treatment of all these topics would fill a rather large book. Still, from even a small sample one gets a fairly accurate idea of the whole.

A good-natured Jesuit once explained to me the difference between a philosopher and a theologian. A philosopher, he said, is a blind man in a dark room looking for a black cat that isn't there; a theologian is a blind man in a dark room looking for a black cat that isn't there and finds it.

Theological thinking is something that the rational mind cannot embrace without disowning itself. The rational mind of Aryan man cannot hold, at the same time, two contradictory and antithetical propositions or concepts. Men of other races, whose minds may be fully as keen and subtle as the best of our own, can, but we can't. It is an inescapable limitation imposed by the structure of our intelligences and the way we look at the world—the only way we can look at the world. We have, as a race, tried since the age of the Schoolmen to make sense out of nonsense, and we ought, I think, to have at last the simple honesty to recognize that it can't be done—and move on.

Theology is a bag of intellectual goods that honest men cannot buy. It may be palatable and even appealing to other races, but it is alien to us. If we look to its antecedents, we can soon form a simple and easily demonstrated historical judgment: Theology is Jewish.

Augustine on the Trinity, or Luther on justification by faith alone, or even Hal Lindsay telling us (from his privileged information) all about the Battle of Armageddon and the End of the World, all differ in style and emphasis from Hillel's learned commentaries on the Law, but not really in kind. Jesuitical quibbles and subtleties are, at base, rabbinical quibbles and subtleties, directed toward different ends. The lineage is as

unmistakeable as that of the plain chant that grew from the liturgical chants of the post-Exilic temple. Exercises in theology do not in any degree resemble historical or scientific or philosophical inquiries. Both in objectives and in means they are totally irreconcilable with the kind of thought that produces things like Darwin's *Origin of Species* or Geoffrey Bibby's *Looking for Dilmun* or John von Neumann's *Mathematical Foundations of Quantum Theory*. These are the memorials of men who have looked out upon the world to the end of explaining some aspect of external reality. Scholars and scientists direct their intelligences outward; their labors inform and fecundate the human mind. Theologians, who may have very keen minds indeed, direct their intelligences inward; they, in effect, hide in a closet and masturbate.

Over the years, Dr. Oliver has reminded us, at various points in his writings, of Professor R. G. Collingwood's observation that one cannot fully understand a statement unless one knows the question that it was formulated to answer. Every device of theologians, of which we have considered only a few of the principal ones, was a response to an objection on the part of some interlocutor, perhaps centuries ago, who challenged some point of doctrine. It is a large part of what seminarians learn about in their apologetics courses. The very fact that apologetics is a distinct discipline attests to the necessity, felt by each branch or denomination of the Christian religion, to meet reasoned objection, since no church has any longer the power to barbecue annoying skeptics. It gives some credence to the complaint of a lady I once knew, a Catholic "traditionalist," who lamented that the one place where a young Catholic was most certain to lose his faith was a Roman Catholic seminary. It will not do to suggest the analogy between seminarians studying heresy and medical students studying disease, for medical students do not ordinarily contract the illnesses they are learning about. Seminary students studying apologetics, on the other hand, are at grave risk of being fatally stricken with common sense. And if that happens, what becomes of their "vocation?"

The fact is that one can never know with certainty what another man believes, or how he feels about something. All we can know is what he is willing to profess, with the understanding that from observing his actions we may draw such conclusions as seem warranted, and with the dolorous knowledge that nearly all men will lie, if they perceive an advantage to be

gained thereby, and if they think they can get away with it. That raises the discomforting possibility that many professional clergymen, perhaps even a majority, do not really believe in the doctrines that they profess. We may think them liars, unconscionable frauds who are not merely uttering, but living a lie, but they, consoling widows with the hope that they will some day meet their spouses in the great Bye-and-bye, may think of themselves as physicians administering placebos, to relieve the symptoms of psychosomatic illness. It's not really honest, they may tell themselves, but then it doesn't really hurt anybody either. Does it?

I am inclined to have a greater regard for the intelligence of holy men than for their protestations. In ages past, when men were rarely favored with literacy, the simple parish priest of courtly romance may actually have existed from time to time and place to place, but that figure in no way resembles the supple young men of today, who know very well what they are about, and who are highly skilled in the arts (which Jesus is said to have condemned) of making nays that sound like yeas and of pouring new wine into old bottles.

The theological thinking promoted by the Jewish Export Religion has poisoned the soul and paralyzed the conscience of Aryan man. It has made him sentimental, credulous, and foolish. It has so alienated him from his racial roots that he can, in a fit of religious dementia, claim to be "a true Israelite," and so estranged him from ordinary human decency that he can long for Armageddon and a tableau of universal slaughter, to be watched from the clouds, to which, he fancies, he will be "raptured." It has contemned his time-honored virtues of honesty, honor, courage (especially intellectual courage), loyalty to race and nation, the innate longing to explore and seek new worlds, and the will to master, to conquer or die. It has scorned life in the world that is, to peddle lying promises of things that can never be. It frankly declares that men must come to its imaginary god as if little children, precisely because little children have not the capacity to distinguish reality from fantasy, and truth from lies. Its practitioners would, if they had their way, reduce every grown man to a puling sucktit.

But a child cannot help being raised as it is, for it is under the control of those who are older, bigger, stronger, and by nature and law, in positions of authority over it. A grown, mature man with even a moderately active intelligence has no such excuse. The plea that "I was raised a Catholic (Methodist, Lutheran, etc.), so I guess I'll always be one," is the despicable refuge of weak and cowardly minds. Let no misguided attachment to parents or childhood memories absolve from the duties of conscience: a man is as responsible for what he believes and its consequences as for his conduct.

To Christians of good will I would address but one question, and I would request that they think carefully before answering. I ask you in conscience: If Christianity were false, would you want to know it?

And to all of our race I would say: let us at last put aside vain illusions and idle fancies. Let us face the fact that we are alone in a universe that cares not of our plight, and live in it as best we can. Let us take leave of the childish folly that insists that "we must have a faith"—any faith, true or not. Better would we make our home under the open sky, naked to the elements, than in a rotting shack, reeking of filth and crawling with vermin; if it is the lot of the Faustian seeker of knowledge and power to live as a nomad, so be it. Let us close the door on imaginary terrors; there are real ones enough. Let us cease to look for strength to meek and humble saviors, and search instead within ourselves; we will find it nowhere else. Let us turn away from cringing before contemptible enemies and stand up to our adversaries, that those who come after will not justly despise our memories. Let us live and strive and die, when it is time, like men. □

Does the West have the will to survive?

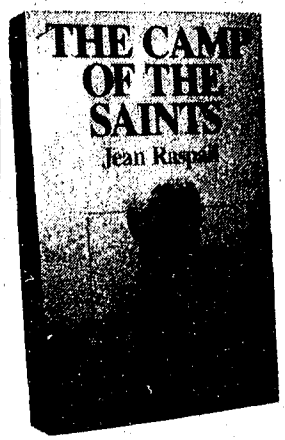

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy send $9.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA Ord.# 3014**

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

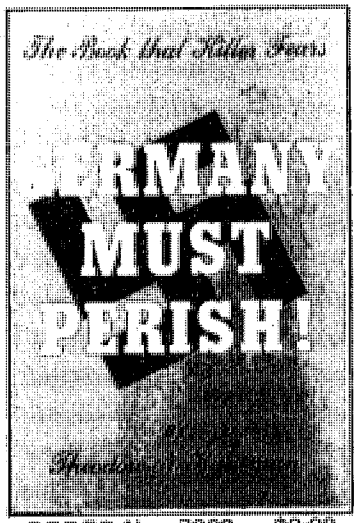

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

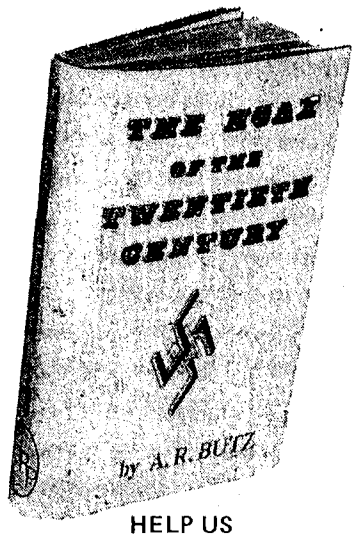

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"–
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012–$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

The Superfluous Protocols

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Anyone who considers Christianity to have been—and indeed to be an important force in the development of the spiritual and ethical thought of Western, Aryan man should pay close attention to a report of a speech given by Senator Howard Metzenbaum, who addressed a crowd of more than 300 persons at the Wise Center in Cincinnati on 8 November 1986. This report was published in the influential *American Israelite* of 13 November 1986. It was written by Phyllis Singer.

Metzenbaum, a U.S. Senator representing northern Ohio, complained about the popularity of radio and television religious programs. In the case of television, he complained, religious programs have the highest Nielsen ratings. Political activities on the part of Christians also worry Senator Metzenbaum, who urged the American Jewish community to have more than just one issue (the Jewish state in Palestine) on its agenda. He urged that community to fight the threat from the "religious right."

Finally, the report in the *American Israelite* attributed the following highly significant statement to Senator Metzenbaum: "If you do less, then someday the religious right will move in. Do not let the *forces of evil* [*sic*] take over to make this a Christian America."

With statements like this coming right out of the *American Israelite* we no longer need such Old Testament passages as *Isaiah* XIX,2, the Talmud, or the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* to find out what tactics Jews employ to keep their host population under control.

Make no mistake. Senator Metzenbaum and those in his camp are powerful people. Their power to control the air waves

and even the press through governmental regulation should not be underestimated.

I had the occasion to feel Senator Metzenbaum's power and his use of it recently, when an advertisement for my book, *The 'Holocaust'/120 Questions and Answers*, appeared in the *German Quarterly* (Winter 1984). The *German Quarterly* is published by the American Association of Teachers of German on the campus of Ohio State University. Senator Metzenbaum, it was reported, was so angry about the advertisement that he threatened to see to it that the *German Quarterly* would receive no further federal funding if the situation were not rectified. As a matter of fact, officers of the American Association of Teachers of German subsequently and dutifully passed a resolution condemning "the dissemination of material that is anti-Semitic or that can be construed as an apology for Nazism." Of course, there was no attempt to refute the actual contents of my book.

I have repeatedly asked the editor of the *German Quarterly* for an opportunity to reply to the resolution, but have never received an answer, even to my certified letters. Quite to the contrary, my request was callously turned over to a firm of Philadelphia lwayers (in the literal sense), doubtless because the AATG feared that its actions were a basis for litigation. □

To bear Witness To the Truth!

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES -- NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

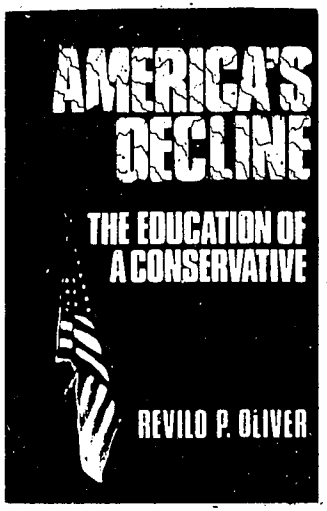

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE GREAT TERRORIST

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor
page 19

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: The Making of Mythidia, page 1; Home to Mama, page 6; The Sick Man, page 14; God Save the Queen, page 16; A Hint of the Future, page 17. FROM THE ALIENS' PRESS: An Even Friendlier Congress, An Analysis of the November 1986 Elections, by Wolf Blitzer, *The Jerusalem Post*, page 45; U.S. Mum on Report Hess Will Be Freed, page 59. NORDIC PRESS: Aids: It Won't Go Away, page 45; Don't Draw Fire, page 50. HAROLD COVINGTON: Movement Finance, page 52.

VOL. 14 - NO. 9 MAY 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

THE MAKING OF MYTHIDIA

Myth would be too pretentious a word for what I have in mind, so I have taken the Greek diminutive, mythidion, which I first learned from Lucian and, appropriately, from his dialogue, Philopseudes, in which he discusses the origin and prevalence of lies. I shall consider here, briefly, what we may call, by an oxymoron, involuntary lies, i.e., untruths, falsehoods, told by persons who do not intend to deceive and whose evident good faith induces their acquaintance to give credence to false statements which they will, in turn, repeat as matters of fact, thus often giving them a wide circulation.

In an earlier issue of *Liberty Bell* I noticed a typical mythidion, a story about the origin of Bartholdi's colossal statue of Eleutheria in the harbor of New York City, which had been so widely disseminated that it was repeated to me for my information in all good faith by several correspondents. The story was certainly false, but had its origin in a confusion between a colossal statue the sculptor projected but never executed and the one he did produce for export to the United States.

The simplest and clearest illustration of the generation of such mythidia is one that first made me realize the importance of keeping always in mind how extremely common are the consequences of a psychological phenomenon that encompasses us with traps for the unwary.

A valued friend of mine, an attorney of standing, was wont to tell his friends, whenever the conversation turned to the various Christian cults and their gospels, that his great-grandfather had been personally acquainted with the blacksmith who forged the golden plates from which Joseph Smith pretended to translate the Book of Mormon.

Now that story was obviously false. According to the official doctrine of the Mormon Church, Smith was led, by an angelic Mentor, to discover in a cave near Palmyra, New York, a horde of tablets, made of solid gold, bearing inscriptions which

he transcribed in English by looking through a magic stone which converted the Egyptian characters and language into English. As soon as this godly work was completed, the Angel Moroni appeared and took the golden plates, which were too precious to be entrusted to mortals, back with him to Heaven for safekeeping, perhaps in some celestial lock-box. Anyone with a modicum of common sense knows, of course, that their "golden plates" were just a fiction imagined to validate a hoax. Therefore no one could have manufactured them, and assuredly no blacksmith ever hammered out a mass of gold that must have been worth at least several million dollars even at that time, when dollars were real money and not just pieces of colored paper used in the great American swindle.

Questions, however, sufficed to show that my friend's story about his great-grandfather was largely true. His great-grandfather never lived in New York and was not known ever to have visited that state, but, in the course of his business, he traveled widely in the state of Illinois. In that state there is a tiny village named Kinderhook. (A friend of mine says, with slight hyperbole, "You won't notice it unless you drive slowly.") It is directly east of Hannibal, Missouri, and about six miles from the Mississippi River. It was, however, a town of some importance in the first part of the Nineteenth Century, when one of the inhabitants was Robert Wylie, a prosperous merchant and wealthy landowner.

One day in April 1843, when he and a friend, Wilbourne Fugate, were discussing religion and especially the new Mormon cult which was gaining so many adherents, Wylie, perhaps influenced by the spirituous inspiration that is so commonly mistaken for spiritual, decided to test by experiment how much suckers can be made to believe. They enlisted the services of Bridge Whitton, who appears to have been the local blacksmith, and who made for them six thin plates, roughly campanulate in shape, of a then common alloy that metallurgically was something between bronze and brass, as those metals are strictly defined. Wylie and Fugate then coated both sides of the metal plates with beeswax and scratched through the wax the most mysterious 'hieroglyphs' they could devise. They then applied nitric acid to the plates, thus etching the symbols in the metal. Removing the wax, they covered the plates with 'rust' that they manufactured by using nitric acid on pieces of iron and lead, and bound the plates together with an iron ring, which they also covered with the spurious rust, thus producing an ap-

pearance of great antiquity and long burial in the ground. The plates were planted in an excavation Wylie was having made on his property and were placed under a stone a foot or two beneath the depth the workmen had reached when they stopped work for the day. The sportive gentlemen arranged to have a number of their fellow citizens, including two Mormon elders, on Wylie's property the next day when the workmen, resuming work, discovered the amazing memorials left by some prehistoric people, and the spectators marveled at the hieroglyphs, which, like the sacred writing of Egypt, must have been used by priests to preserve religious texts. Seven respected citizens, who had been present when the momentous discovery was made, signed a document attesting the finding of the plates, "covered with ancient characters" and of great antiquity, since they had obviously been buried in the ground for a very long time.

Wylie and Fugate enjoyed their hoax, which they, according to one account, found unexpectedly and handsomely profitable, and they probably hoped to catch prize suckers who were nationally known before they began to laugh openly at human credulity.[1] Whitton, the blacksmith, seems to have been the first to expose the hoax, of which he told one of the dupes who had signed the document. That man was not amused.

Wylie eventually gave the plates as curiosities to a certain Professor McDowell in St. Louis, and they were lost during the war of aggression begun by Lincoln in 1861. By that time, Wylie and Kinderhook's brief season of glory had been completely forgotten.

1. We may guess what Wylie was especially awaiting. There is good evidence for what seems unbelievable *prima facie*. The Mormon elders who were present at the momentous discovery "leaped and shouted for joy" because Smith's story was thus corroborated, and the wondrous plates were eventually sent to Smith in his religious capital, Nauvoo. The Prophet recognized the 'hieroglyphics' as "reformed Egyptian" and found that the text was the history of an early American, "a descendant of Ham, through the loins of Pharaoh, king of Egypt." Needless to say, Joseph Smith was not taken in by a parody of his own hoax. Although uneducated and ignorant, he was a man of native ability and a first-class theologian, as is shown by his achievement in composing, from quite diverse sources, some of the best gospels ever written. We can only wonder what would have happened, if Joseph Smith had not been murdered by a mob incited and led by clergymen who wanted to stamp out their most formidable competition in the salvation-business. It is likely that he had diligently informed himself of the circumstances of the discovery and had a copy of a document Wiley and Fugate had rashly signed themselves, and had he lived to complete his "translation" of the text in "reformed Egyptian," they might have found themselves hoist with their own petard and exposed by divine revelation as infidels and recreants, who had been suborned by Satan to deny their own discovery of revealed

We may regard it as certain that my friend's great-grandfather had known Whitton, and he doubtless told his family with gusto about the hoax of the forged and planted 'bronze' plates. No doubt, someone who heard him tell the story, recalled years later only that a blacksmith had forged plates which purportedly bore a religious text written by prehistoric inhabitants of North America; he naturally associated the story with the only famous hoax that involved such a use of supposititious plates, and thus assumed that the blacksmith must have worked for Joseph Smith.

Such was the genesis of that mythidion. When stories are transmitted orally, there is an inevitable slippage as some facts are forgotten and replaced by what seems right or at least plausible to the next narrator.

A man's memory is itself labile, and facts that are not of vital importance to an individual undergo a strange sea-change as they are submerged in the ocean of subsequent events and, like the bones of Ferdinand's father, they are made into coral at full fathom five. I give the following example only because it is one of which I can be quite certain of the facts.

A decade ago, my wife was given a copy of William F. Buckley's *Airborne* (New York, Macmillan, 1976) by an amiable young lady who had seen my name in the book. In those entertaining memoirs of a yachtsman, the reader is told that I, "at age seventeen, resolved never again to make a typing mistake. Forty years later, he has yet to make one." The author proceeds to confute persons who doubt my phenomenal ability: 'If Horowitz can play at hurricane speed horribly intricate pieces of music, using ten fingers simultaneously without making a mistake, why should Revilo Oliver—a full professor in the classics, master of seventeen tongues[2]—make a mistake, typing at his own speed, and using, at *whatever* speed he typed, what comes down to *only one finger at a time?*" (His emphasis.)

truth, perhaps for thirty silver dollars. As is well known, theologians and cats almost always land on their own feet.

2. No one who has more than an elementary knowledge of another language will fail to smile at this inverted gasconade. No man can be termed a 'master' of a language unless he can think in it without effort and spontaneously write it with syntactical and lexical accuracy. Humanists, indeed, would demand more, at least for Latin, and require a 'master' of that language to be able to compose exactly in the style of Cicero or Tacitus and Vergil or Ovid, but I would accept a lower qualification, merely the writing of a Latin that would have been regarded as correct and idiomatic by those writers, and I would be content with either prose or verse (not both); I think most modern Latinists would agree. There are individuals who have a peculiar talent for

The argument, I grant, is irrefragable, and I feel humbly apologetic that it failed to convince me.

Such flattery should be convincing, but I could only be grateful. After I reread that passage, I, like Sandy McTavish, put down a slug of Glen Livet just to make certain I was sober, and then I tried to make a spectroscopic analysis of the strange amalgam. Like many chemical compounds, such as dynamite, it is much more than the elements from which it was made.

The four elements are all commonplace, videlict:

1. When I was seven, I was given a present that I especially wanted, a typewriter. (It was a Smith Premier, a machine which had no shift key, since each character was on a separate typebar, making eight rows of keys to provide capitals, lower case, numerals, punctuation, etc., including the fractions by eighths.) I began to write on the typewriter by using only my index fingers necessarily in alternation and thus "only one finger at a time." By the time I entered a school in which the "touch system," using all fingers, was taught, the habit had become so fixed that I never underwent the agony of breaking it.

2. When I was seventeen, I purchased a special model of the Hammond Multiplex, a kind of typewriter that was later called Varityper. Its type was on curved plates, two of which could be kept in the machine at one time, so that it was in that respect far superior to the "I.B.M. Selectric" now in use. It had only three rows of keys, but the special model had five shift keys, four of which could be used together (the fifth was used with very large type). The multiple shifts made this the only kind of typewriter on which one could write elaborate mathematical formulae accurately, and also almost all languages that use an alphabetic script, since special type-plates were available for each. It was the only typewriter on which one could write Sanskrit in the Devanagari characters. I eventually collected about sixty type-plates, including several sizes and styles of type for some languages, since the machine would type ten, twelve, or fifteen letters to the inch. (The machine, by the way, is still serviceable; it has deteriorated less than its operator, who no longer has the nervous stamina to use it.)

learning languages, such as I can only envy, and I have known one who was concerned by the difficulty of finding opportunities to speak each of forty languages often enough to keep fresh his fluency in all of them, but I am sure he would never have claimed to have 'mastered' more than two or, conceivably, three of them.

3. When I was in my twenties, I won a bet by typing with my two fingers as fast and as accurately as a professional stenographer, i.e., a woman who earned her living as an ordinary typist. Neither of us was impeccable, but we made about the same number of mistakes.

The foregoing I doubtless told Buckley at some time or other during our fairly long association.

During its early years, I wrote rather extensively for Buckley's *National Review,* and all my faculties were still unimpaired, for I had not yet gone over the pass and started on the ever steeper downslope of life. I have a vague recollection that some member of the staff, who prepared copy for the printers, used to say that I was the only contributor in whose manuscripts he had never found a typographical error. That, of course, was not because I never made "typing mistakes," but because I read the typewritten text carefully and I was still young enough to be a good proofreader, even of my own writing.

Now all this is interesting only as an example of how even a keen mind can, after almost twenty years, fuse together four trivial details and overlay them with the coral of a sea-change (appropriate for a yachtsman!) to make something phenomenal and, I am afraid, incredible.

* * *

HOME TO MAMA

It is a cardinal fact in the history of our civilization that when Christianity became epidemic in the Roman Empire, it had been made bitterly hostile to the Jews who had invented it. That fact is itself paradoxical, for the Fathers of the Church who peddled the cult to the mongrelized rabble of the civilized world had left in their "New Testament" a passage in which their Jesus, whom they identified as an incarnation or at least a piece of their god, specifically and emphatically stated that he was interested only in members of his own race, although he did modify that exclusiveness with the Ebionite doctrine that *goyim* who became faithful servants of the Jews would be admitted to the status of whining dogs and permitted to crouch on the floor behind their masters' chair and eat the scraps thrown

to them when the Jews feasted and reveled after realizing their ownership of the whole world.[1]

The peddlers, however, did not have to invent very much. The Jesus or, more probably, the Jesuses who gave rise to the inconsistent tales in the "New Testament" were would-be christs who tried to found new sects during the chaos of internecine warfare among the Jews themselves, as the chiefs of various sects and factions strove for supreme power over the Jews in Palestine as a preliminary to rule over all of international Jewry. The internal warfare of the Jews is, of course, disgustingly familiar to every reader of the blood-spattered pages of Josephus. It should be remembered that systematic terrorism was invented by the Jews in the first instance to eliminate and intimidate rival Jewish factions, although the terrorism was naturally extended to *goyim* who got in the way.[2] And, as a matter of fact, the most nearly civilized Jews, called 'Sadducees,'[3] were eventually exterminated.

In the anarchy that was common in Palestine when the Jews were left to themselves and Greek or Roman troops did not move in to maintain a minimum of order (often invited by a Jewish faction that wanted to use them against its opponents and then stab them in the back), each aspirant to mastery naturally denounced all his rivals as ungodly and dis-

1. Needless to say, no such statement appeared in the gospels of the Christian sect which seems to have been the first to attract a large following of White people, the Marcionists, who rejected the ferocious Jew-god of the "Old Testament," and taught that Jesus had manifested himself on earth to save mankind from Yahweh; other early sects roundly identified Yahweh with Satan. The Fathers of the Church were eventually able to show the logically anti-Jewish sects the error of their ways by refuting their doctrines with theologians' favorite and most cogent argument, fire and sword. The learned Dr. David Hamblen made an effort to revive the Marcionist theology to provide a form of Christianity that was not inimical to our race. He foresaw the Judaization of all of the established churches, but could not interest clerics who shrewdly estimated what novelty would be most profitable.

2. Since explosives had not yet been invented, the godly assassins specialized in stealthily stabbing men in the back when they found their victims in a crowd, making their escape in the resulting confusion by the tactic commonly used by pickpockets. From the curved daggers with which practiced terrorists could pierce a man's heart through his back so adroitly that he often collapsed without uttering a sound, they were called *sicarii* by the Romans; they gave themselves the euphemistic name of 'Zealots' (*Zelotae*). According to the "New Testament," one of Jesus's apostles, a certain Simon, was such a terrorist.

3. Saddûcaei, a word probably derived from the name of some prosperous and decent Jew who showed himself receptive to the civilizing influence of Hellenism, and so was included by the Kike *canaille* in their venomous hatred of other races. Some part of the discourse of a rational Jew probably survives in the bleakly eloquent pessimism of Ecclesiastes; it is likely that the original text, before alteration and interpolation, contained an explicit denial of survival after death.

obedient to Yahweh (Ya'o), the big Jew up in the clouds. Such epithets as "synagogue of Satan" must have been hurled back and forth until they became almost commonplace in the frenzied polemics of the various factions. We may be certain that the agitators who were fused in the Jesus of the "New Testament" all spouted vehement denunciations of other Jewish sects, especially the one then in power, and that the obloquy reported in the Jewish gospels needed only to be touched up a little to attract the many inhabitants of the empire who hated Jews and were susceptible to novel superstition.

The Jewish religion thus adapted for peddling to the *goyim* contained the deadly poison of egalitarianism and the denial of biological reality by an absurd claim that human beings differed only in their opinions and could therefore be made alike by "conversion" and religious magic. The denial of race was, of course, acceptable to a populace already mongrelized, and probably facilitated dissemination of the new superstition. An escape hatch was thus always kept open for the Jews whenever they wanted to appear as a religion instead of a race. They could always be "converted" whenever they thought it expedient to masquerade as White men. And the Christians were always flattered when a Jew joined them. A merely typical example is a Fifth-Century inscription in a church at Grado, an Italian city on the shore of the Gulf of Trieste: "Here reposes Peter, also known as Papario, the son of the Jew Olympius, and the only one of his people who was worthy to attain to Christ's grace, and was fitly buried in this sacred edifice."[4] (Note the common error of ignorant Christians, who mistook 'Christ' for a personal name instead of a Jewish title.)

Even Christians were not so stupid that they did not see that their religion was made in Israel, but the holy men invented an explanation that when Yahweh impregnated a virgin with a piece of himself, he intended to give his Chosen People a chance to maintain their superiority over the lower races, but when the Jews crucified him, he discovered what a fool he had

4. HIC REQVIESCIT |PETRVS QVI PAPA|RIO FIL. OLIMPII IV|DAEI SOLVS QVE | EX GENTE SVA | AD XPI MERVIT | GRATIAM PERVENI|RE ET IN HANC SCAM | AVLAM DIGNE SEPVL'TVS EST... The *que* is probably an error by the workman who made the mosaic inscription, since the author of the inscription was fairly literate. The *qui* in the second line should, of course, be *qui et*. SCAM is a common abbreviation of sanctam. Peter was buried in the church early on 14 July in a year that is uncertain because the workman omitted a word at the end. I assign the inscription to the early Fifth Century. The text may be found in *Notizie degli scavi*, Ser. VIII, Vol. I (1948), pp. 18f.

been to oppress and outrage all mankind for so many centuries just to pamper that filthy bunch of ingrates, so he tore up his contract with them and made a deal with the *goyim*, promising to make them his pets instead, if they would believe the tales told by his dervishes. Christians could therefore have a pleasant assurance that Hell was going to stink with grilled Jews, but the cunning race took the precaution of adding a prophecy that they would eventually come galloping to Jesus and be forgiven, thus neatly preventing Europeans from improving their environment with pesticides.

Throughout the Middle Ages and the early Renaissance, the Jews were hated and accursed parasites who had perversely rejected their god and were going to be condignly sent to an eternal Hell, although it was also believed that leopards changed not only their spots but their very nature when sloshed with holy water and they asked Yahweh & Son, Inc., to forgive them. Thus when prudent monarchs, such as Edward I of England and Isabella of Spain, tried to clean up their countries, they could expel only Jews who insisted on openly practicing their peculiar rites, and were powerless against the swarms of Marranos who had infiltrated the church and, by marrying richly dowered Jewesses to venal noblemen, had polluted the blood-lines of the aristocracy. When the Crusades, a noble European effort at territorial expansion, began for the professed purpose of reclaiming Palestine from the Moslem, eminent Christian warriors, the famous Godfrey de Bouillon and other noblemen, such as Clarebold de Vendeuil, Emicho de Leiningen, Guillaume de Melun et Gâtinais, and Thomas de La Fère, thought it absurd to go to a distant land to fight people who claimed that Jesus had been only a prophet, not an incarnate god, while leaving bitter enemies of Christ, who called him a bastard and a fraud, behind them to despoil their lands and their families in their absence. When they tried to act logically on that premise, wealthy Jews were protected by the Church and by kings who had spent themselves into the power of the usurers, and the warriors were shunted off to the Orient in one way or another, but the official hostility of the Christian Church to Jews continued unabated.

Throughout the Middle Ages and the early Renaissance, Christianity was essentially based on the "New Testament."

Calvin[5] was the first to formulate a theology that was largely based on the "Old Testament," and he was followed by the Puritans, for whom the "New Testament" was only a kind of embarrassing supplement they did not quite dare to jettison.

It was in Boston in 1886 that Rabbi Schindler, while smiling at the absurdity of some myths in their Bible, told a supposedly Christian congregation that Christianity was a Jewish cult and like a wayward daughter who would soon have to return home to her nice Jewish mama and ask to be forgiven. That prediction was accepted politely or docilely by his audience of Bostonian Brahmins, but it would have excited horrified indignation in practically every other Christian church in the nation. Schindler, however, was a true prophet.

He was right and now the cycle is complete with the publication of *Dare to Believe* by a Jew named Aaron (New York, Crossroads, 1986). Aaron is the Archbishop of Paris and a Cardinal in the Roman Catholic Church, in which he is said to be one of the most influential members of the hierarchy. He is officially known as Jean-Marie, Cardinal Lustiger. He is not a Marrano. He says that he remains a Jew, not only by race, but by religion, since Christianity is based on God's Covenant with the Jewish people, who are the "historical [!] witness to God's initiative," and Christianity is merely a generous extension of the Jews' divine privileges to other peoples. "The New Testament is incomprehensible, if it is not founded on the Jewish vocation, the vocation of Israel, the vocation of Christ to the pagans. This is a fundamental given [i.e., a premise] of the Christian faith."

The lusty Cardinal rejects the Christian claim that old Yahweh, who had spent four thousand years helping his Chosen prey on other races, became peeved when they crucified part of him and canceled the deal he had made with them. He insists that "When God gives, he does not take back what he gave and promised." Therefore, "The survival of Israel is inscribed [*sic*] in the promise of God. God cannot deny himself." That is logical enough, although I wonder how pious Aaron can so confidently ignore what is said to be one of the first lessons Jewish papas teach their scions: "Never trust another Jew."[6]

Therefore, the holy man continues, Israel is not just a state like other nations in the world. It was divinely instituted, and so "Israel must perdure to the end of time, as witness to the promise of God, with its proper vocation of elder son." It looks as though there was no hope for the Semites of Asia Minor, since the Jews, it seems, can count not only on their American serfs, but also on their cloud-borne accomplice in the welkin, who, they say, served them so well when they massacred the inhabitants of Palestine long ago, and will doubtless do as much for them again.

As Lustiger says, "Christianity is indissolubly linked to Judaism," and the two cannot be separated. "Christianity consists in making the Gentiles participate in Judaism." So now you know. What is more, there is nothing you can do about it. There is nothing more irrational, says this Prince of the Church, than resentment or dislike directed against the God-people from whom all our blessings flow.

Insufficient appreciation of the Jews, he admits, has been "a constant drift in the West: the desire to cut off its own historical roots." Because, you see, some ignorant wights don't understand that all our culture and civilization comes from the Jews, not from those nasty old Greeks, who tried to understand reality and began to use reason instead of faith. Reason is a very bad thing, because just look what it has done. "People thought that the power of human reason would be enough. And they discovered that everything can be turned upside down. Pacifist ideologies beget wars, theories about collective happiness bring the Gulag, liberalism enslaves the weak to the strong, the progress of science gives birth to the atomic bomb, and so on." Obviously the thing to do is to obey Jesus, who enjoined us from taking thought for the morrow or any other time. Put your mind out in the dog-house and just do what your witch-doctor says. And don't make any mistake about who are the right witch-doctors. The Jews are a "priestly people" and Yahweh has appointed them to be the priests of the world.

5. As everyone knows, Calvinus was the name this heresiarch took in Latin, in keeping with the usage established by the Humanists; it was presumably a translation of the French Chauvin, but on official registers the family name is spelled Cauuin, which, pronounced as French, has a sound that suggests 'Cohen.' So far as I know, however, there is no proof that Calvin, as he is now called by an Anglicization of his Latin name, was a Marrano.

6. The maxim is familiar to most of us as the climax of various humorous anecdotes, but when I remarked to a Jew, owner of a small chain of hardware stores, that I was astonished to see him serving as cashier in one of his stores, he explained that he had not yet replaced an employee who had left. He always hired "Christians," by which he meant persons of our race, to handle money and accounts, because a Jew would always find some clever way to cheat the owner.

Scientific achievement always costs more than it is worth, as witness the American "conquest of the moon: the social price paid for this conquest remains an issue for a whole generation in the United States." All knowledge must start from the fundamental fact that "At the beginning God created man in his image and likeness," in witness whereof the Cardinal even cites the well-known episode in Paradise, when Adam hid in the bushes and God couldn't find him and had to call out, "Adam, where are you?"–just as he later called "our father Abraham" to sire the People of the Covenant, the "priestly people, thanks to whom the whole universe is given back to the Father, creator of all things." ("Given back" to Big Daddy? But who took it from him? How? But you mustn't ask such questions–that habit of thinking will get you into trouble, if you don't break yourself of it.)

So, you see, what we have got to do is get rid of our "Gentile mentality" and take advantage of Yahweh's somewhat belated generosity, four thousand years after he scooted over the waters of the abyss to create heaven and earth, in finally making it possible for us to become " 'Sons of God,' as are the children of Israel but in a different way." Now we are at last allowed to benefit "from the gift made in the first place to Israel." Christians are just a wild shoot grafted onto the great cultivated tree of Jewry, and they should know their place and revere their "older brothers, and the stock on which they have been grafted."

The foregoing, I believe, fairly extracts the substance of this book, which, I need not say, is spread here and there through its 249 pages and dissolved in gallons of treacle about "the eternal wisdom" of the "Messiah-king," the "creative and loving presence of God," the "gift of the Spirit," God's "calling men and women of all races, all tongues, to share in the condition of Christ," and the wonderful day when "Jesus resurrected" and sneaked out of town to a lonely place, where he "let the Twelve touch him" before he "ascended into heaven," where "he is now hidden in the glory of God." Such vaporous and vapid rant, words piled up for their shadowy connotation to stir sentiments without exciting thought, are, of course, the stock in trade of all fakirs of "all races, all tongues." It's designed to make the customer feel "the surge of the Holy Spirit" inside himself. The surge may be indigestion, of course, but he's got to have Faith.

Although he uses the standard patter of "spiritual" salestalk, Aaron's book is a masterpiece of its kind. When he is descanting about how full of "love" old Yahweh is, he has to hope that none of his customers will read the Bible while awake, but Christians have for centuries demonstrated their ability to read the appalling record of their bloodthirsty god's vile crimes while in a kind of hypnotic trance. Aaron's deprecation of reason and rationality is a clever sleight-of-tongue that will conceal from inattentive readers the absurdity of blaming rational thought for the failure of a highly irrational attempt to produce by magic a world in which warfare will not be normal and continue so long as the planet is infested with human life. He might as well have blamed reason for the failure of astrology or cheiromancy to reveal the future. Elaborately systematic discourse based on illusory premises is merely sophisticated hocus-pocus, and "pacifism" and the rest of the "Liberal" pseudo-intellectual verbosity is merely old Jesus's New Jerusalem without Jesus.

Aaron's real skill is best shown by the art with which he conveys an impression of simple honesty, unassuming modesty, and earnest morality. And he is adroit in simulating candor while avoiding embarrassing questions. He frankly admits the racial basis of Judaism: "For a Jew, the feeling of belonging to a people is both very powerful and very fluid." But he claims never to have studied the *Talmuds,* and implies that he has only a limited acquaintance with contemporary rabbis, so he cannot be expected to comment on the basic doctrine that Jews are the only human race, while *goyim* are merely animals like dogs and swine and are to be treated as such.

I have devoted so much space to *Dare to Believe* because it is an important book, perhaps the most important book exposition of Christianity published in this decade. Its major thesis, that Christianity is just a Jewish cult for *goyim,* is irrefragable, but that is well known now. The scarcely veiled assertion that the Yids are God's Chosen People and divinely ordained priest-kings of the world is, of course, commonplace. The significance of the book lies in its author.

Adulation of Yahweh's Master Race is obligatory for the loud-mouthed salvation-hucksters who peddle their hokum over the Jews' boob-tubes. And we naturally expect rhapsodies about the "Judaeo-Christian" amalgam from clergymen who keep their eyes fixed on the main chance. Christians who retain a belief in what was "God's word" fifty years ago have long perceived that their churches have left them stranded and homeless, and that, as their ordained shepherds tell them, they can either like it or lump it. But even Protestants recognize in

the Roman Catholic Church the structure that was Christendom for the greater part of our history since the Fall of the Roman Empire, and have, despite all dissent, regarded it as the greater and more solid part of Christianity today.

Lustiger is no mere theologian with a book to sell. He is a Cardinal, a Prince of the Church, and a highly influential member of the Sacred College. Now in his early sixties, he is eminently *papabilis*, as Cardinals say when they are thinking about which of them will have four aces in his hand when they play for the highest stake at the next Conclave. Some disinterested observers within the Church think it quite likely that Aaron will become the next Pope and perhaps elect to call himself Peter II, just to make it officially clear that Christianity, supposedly founded in the West by a grubby Kike from Palestine, is now securely back in the hands of its original owners.

* * *

THE SICK MAN

At the beginning of this century, the decadent Turkish Empire was preserved from Russian aggression only by Russia's knowledge that the British Empire would never permit a potentially hostile nation to take Constantinople and control the Hellespont (also called the Dardanelles). At that time, Turkish territory still included a fairly large part of the Balkans (Albania, Macedonia, Bulgaria, all mutinous), so the diplomats of European nations and especially of Great Britain were wont to refer to Turkey as "the sick man of Europe."

How the world has changed in three-quarters of a century, as our race became palsied and stupid!

I have commented in these pages on the English people, who have become so spineless and abject that they permitted the imprisonment of John Tyndall, the head of the British National Party, for the crime of believing that the self-degraded Anglo-Saxons, who were respected in the world a few decades ago, still have a right to have a country of their own.

This past year, the mentally alienated English were so eager to squander what few resources they have left and to hasten the suicide of their nation that they taxed themselves to import eight hundred niggers to stink up their universities. The savages, of course, were to be provided with lavish "scholarships" and enrolled in universities which many highly intelligent English youths cannot afford to attend. (And, needless to say, the academic institutions were ready to prostitute themselves to give degrees to the "underprivileged" refuse, and take pride in their "Liberal" vitiation of such scholastic standards as they had left.)

There is an even grimmer aspect of this national masochism. A still rational and manly Englishman, Peregrine Worsthorne, contributed an editorial article to the *Sunday Telegraph*, 28 September 1986, in which he pointed out that it was statistically certain that at least eighty of the imported and subsidized niggers would arrive bearing the infection of Immune Deficiency, now become pandemic in the territories from which they come, and that it was by no means improbable that even a larger proportion of the eight hundred would bring the deadly disease with them. The newspaper had urged editorially the week before that the recipients of British largesse be given medical examinations before they were admitted to England. The British government, presumably including the *shabbat goyah* who is the Prime Ministress and her cabinet of Jews and British degenerates, immediately claimed that the proposal was "impractical."

Mr. Worsthorne pointed out the absurdity of that claim, which merely meant that the government loves niggers and White male perverts, many of whom were so vile that they acquired the disease from niggers, and would rather see all Englishmen put in danger of contracting the infection (which can be transmitted without sexual contact) than do anything that might embarrass its darling pets. To protect the English people would be "discrimination."

The rational writer roundly demanded that the government abate its contemptuous disregard of the English who pay for it, and instead turn its discrimination against the bearers of an invariably lethal and epidemic contagion. But he also predicted that the political riff-raff in power would do nothing of the sort.

A correspondent informs me that Mr. Worsthorne was right. The eight hundred anthropoids swarmed into Little Britain, bearing their deadly plague and, no doubt, other tropical diseases, and they are collecting their handsome stipends from British taxpayers. There was no real concern among the spavined nitwits who are almost all that is left of the nation that was so great and deservedly proud in 1900: they were too busy watching ball games on the "telley." But the savages, brutish as they are, are doubtless intelligent enough to despise people so feeble-minded as to admit them at all, diseased or not.

So that is the state of Britain today. It is easy to see what nation is now the "sick man of Europe." And sick to the death.

* * *

GOD SAVE THE QUEEN!

The part-Jewish Heir Apparent to the throne of Little Britain, Charles, Prince of Wales, had until recently a confidential body servant named Stephen Barry. Early in October 1986 Stevie died of Immunity Deficiency, and, according to *The Sun* (London), 9 October, the pervert's demise has created a kind of panic in the households of the royal family.

A former senior footman in the Queen's household told the newspaper that Stevie's position as personal valet to Prince Charles made him the top dog among the servants in every household of the royal family they visited. At Buckingham Palace, he used to hold romps with the footmen in the evenings after the Queen's dinner table had been cleared. Having the evangelical ideals of one variety of the "Liberation Gospel," Stevie fought against bigotry by inviting very young men to parties on the Footmen's Floor of the Palace, where, after appraising the charms of the several guests, "he would have his eye on a particular boy and you could bet that by the end of the evening the lad was legless with drink." The boy was then carried to bed, where Stevie, in the words of an implicitly homosexual version of the Gospel of Mark, "taught him the mystery of the kingdom of God." He probably also taught him the mysteries of the virus of Immunity Deficiency.

Stevie was totally promiscuous and copulated with all the boys and young men whom he could get, but, according to the newspaper, six of his special favorites among the male servants of the royal households, who are known in the footmen's quarters by such sobriquets as "Polly," "Bertha," and "Kitty," are so distressed by the untimely death of their lover-boy that they have identified themselves, but only two of them are willing to be tested medically to derminine whether or not Stevie gave them a bonus token of his affection; the other four prefer not to know for certain. I am sure your heart aches with compassion for the dear creatures.

According to the former senior footman who was the newspaper's informant about Stevie's recreations, the Queen must have been aware of the vermin in her palace long before Stevie's death. On one occasion, when a cute elf, garbed as a

footman, came to serve her at the table, mincing and shaking its girlish curls, she bade it be gone. Queen Elizabeth II presumably thought that, even in the squalor of a Britain become multi-racial, a royal footman should try to maintain some superficial similarity to a man.

Englishmen (as distinct from the niggers and wogs with which they are filling their little island to please Jesus's relatives) will now see a deeper meaning in the words when they intone "God Save the Queen," a once noble hymn of triumph, now become shrill mockery as its tremulous and dying notes are carried away on the winds of change.

* * *

A HINT OF THE FUTURE

The Cook County Hospital in Chicago, Illinois, is financed by the taxpayers and administered by the County Board. When its President and Directors discovered in some way that two of the resident physicians on its staff (race unstated) were infected with Immunity Deficiency, they also learned, evidently for the first time, that three other members of the staff, two physicians and a male nurse (race kept secret), had already died of the epidemic disease, while a fourth is in the terminal stage of the dire and incurable infection. When one of the infected physicians still on the staff refused, they said, to limit his contacts with patients, they voted to suspend him from his medical functions.

Incredible as it may seem to you, that precipitated an uproar that was reported in the *Chicago Tribune*, 4-7 February 1987, and had the incidental benefit of disclosing to the public some crucial facts of which they had thus far been blissfully ignorant.

Three executive committees of the Hospital, all composed of or dominated by *Doctores Medicinae*, met, denounced the officials for their bigotry, and forced the reinstatement of the suspended but unnamed physician, who happily resumed treating patients who were unaware that he was diseased. The final decision is to be made by a meeting of the whole County Board, which will be between the proverbial devil and deep sea. The Hospital's revenues have already decreased sharply, since many persons, so bigoted they do not want to contract the dire malady, are staying away, now that the scandal precipitated by the high-minded sons of Aesculapius has made public what con-

ditions do exist and may exist in that hospital. On the other hand, the Board had already been threatened with prosecution by a legal shark named Grossman, who claims to represent the hoary old Civil Liberties Union, if it infringes the diseased physician's civil right to continue to exercise his medical skills and whims on persons who are not yet diseased and who do not know that he is.

The excited practitioners of the Healing Art even held indignation meetings at which they exhibited signs calling for "compassion" instead of "fear." The compassion, needless to say, was for diseased physicians, not for their unsuspecting patients, whom they may condemn to a prolonged and horrible death, nor yet for the many who consult physicians everywhere and will be in an agony of trepidation, now that they know that many medical men themselves carry in their bodies a dire contagion which they may transmit negligently or even with the known urge of many of the diseased to inflict on the innocent the death to which they themselves are doomed.

The assembled physicians, so nobly concerned for the future of their profession—or should I say business?—would have had a much better chance of arousing the compassion they desiderated, if they had claimed that the diseased physicians had become infected while treating diseased patients, but instead they certified by silence that those physicians were homosexual perverts who did not have enough medical skill and ordinary prudence or self-control to avoid acquiring the incurable disease of which they knew, from their medical journals, much more than the general public.

Compassion for our darling perverts, some of whom were so filthy and debased that they copulated with niggers and so brought the dire contagion to this country, will, I predict, soon be in very short supply.

The medical men doubtless forfeited the opportunity for propaganda that could have aroused some compassion because they chose to adopt the soothing claim of the Federal Center for Disease Control that "there are no known [i.e., admitted] cases of a health care provider with AIDS infecting a patient with the virus or of a patient infecting a health care worker." Now this accompanies an admission that one thousand two hundred (1200) "health[!] care workers," i.e. physicians, nurses, and technicians, are now known to be infected with the deadly disease, and a recommendation that the perverts should not be

Continued on page 43

THE GREAT TERRORIST

By Jim Taylor

(Foreign Correspondent)

Much has been written now about the sale of armaments to Iran by the U.S. and Israel. But absolutely no one in the closed American news media has ever written one single compassionate word about the many deaths in Baghdad which have been caused by these very weapons. Nobody in America dares to mention it or even seems to care the least bit about the many children and other innocent people killed in recent months with weapons sent by President Reagan to Iran.

This constitutes terrorism, despite the fact that no one other than myself calls it that. Terrorism is relative. Now you tell me who is the greater terrorist—the lowly Arab with no hope who sets off a bomb in a West Berlin nightclub and kills one person, or Mr. Reagan who is directly responsible for hundreds of deaths in Baghdad, just to please the Zionists? When one kills innocent people, that is terrorism, regardless of the method used.

Now, I realize that Mr. Reagan has told you many times that the missiles and tanks sent to Iran were only "defensive" and were not used against Iraq "offensively." Defensive, Hell! Ask one of the people in Baghdad whose family or relatives have been killed with these same "defensive" weapons and you will understand the power and use of these American arms.

I also realize that you have read constantly in the controlled U.S. press that Iraq started this war. Not one daily newspaper has ever veered one iota from that story, actually promulgated by the Israeli Embassy in Washington and foisted on both the White House and the news media. But the European press and the rest of the world maintain that the facts clearly show that Iran started it.

The actual truth is that Israel and Iran, with the help of the United States, planned and started this conflict. Now, this may seem unlikely to you because you have read many times that old Khomeini hates and condemns Israel every chance he gets. This is a smokescreen and the Zionists laugh at it and at you for believing it. Perhaps Khomeini does dislike Israel. That does not make him unusual; every nation in the world (except the U.S.) dislikes Israel. But this does not keep Iran from accepting arms from Israel and the U.S. (called the "Great Satan" by Khomeini). It does not keep Iran from

working closely with Israel to attempt the destruction of neighboring Iraq, a country which has had disputes with the Iranians and the Persians for a thousand years.

But I prefer to let President Saddam Hussein of Iraq give you the facts in his own words. The following letter was sent to me after I had been covering the war in Iraq. It was printed in the international *American Sunbeam* and a few other periodicals. I have met President Hussein and I can assure you of his great sincerity and personal integrity. He has a great love for his country. It is, indeed, ironic that the war against Iraq was actually planned by the U.S. and Israel at the White House as a means of getting rid of President Hussein because of his condemnation of international Zionism with all its inherent evils.

I want to say that it is not at all unusual for the U.S. and Israel to try to get other nations to do their dirty work. Look at all the strife in Lebanon, which has been stirred up by the Israelis in coöperation with the American CIA. And the man who did much of the work was William Buckley, the CIA chief in Beirut, who was assassinated for it after being tortured to get information from him about U.S. involvement. When Buckley was taken captive, the U.S. put out false information that he was not connected with the CIA, despite the fact that everyone in Lebanon knew exactly what he did there for the benefit of Israel. Now, after his death was confirmed, the State Department admitted that he was just what I said he was when he was kidnapped: the top CIA man there.

Regular readers will recall that I mentioned the attempt by Vice Admiral John Poindexter to get Egypt to go to war against Libya. It is the same old "let's you and him fight" syndrome used many times by the CIA in various parts of the world to start wars.

Here is the historic letter:

Baghdad, Iraq
13 August, 1984

Mr. Taylor:

In the name of God, the Merciful and the Compassionate.

First, I would like to thank you for your fair and unbiased reports from the front lines of the Iraq-Iran War. This is a rarity for an American writer because of the Israeli-oriented, preconceived notions of the U.S. press in general.

Brothers of the world, including all Americans and especially readers of this letter, I send greetings.

Iraq did not start this war, neither does it desire its continuation. The rulers of Iran, Israel and the U.S. must bear the full responsibility

for triggering the conflict and for keeping it going, despite the disasters it could cause for Iran and for the Islamic peoples.

It was on September 4, 1980, that Iran climaxed more than a year of direct provocations and border violations with an all-out military attack against Iraqi territory, including heavy shelling of several Iraqi frontier towns, causing high casualties among the civilian inhabitants.

Iran's earlier record of aggression against Iraq, documented in numerous Iraqi notes of protest that were ignored by Iran, was topped just before the war by Tehran's[1] abrogation of the 1975 Algiers Agreement, under which Iran was committed to give up Iraqi territory seized illegally. Iran's highest officials in the summer of 1980 denounced the agreement as null and void and publicly announced that they would no longer be bound by it.

But even while Iraqi civilians were dying under a hail of Iranian shells, Iraq sought earnestly, through every available diplomatic and political channel, to prevent a full-scale war with Iran, urging Khomeini and his regime to stop the aggression and to fulfill Iran's treaty obligations. All appeals fell on deaf ears.

After the Shah was overthrown in 1979, Iraq sought better relations with Iran's new leaders, including Khomeini himself, who had been given refuge and protection in Iraq during the 14 years of his exile. Khomeini's way of repaying his hosts was to launch a massive campaign of subversion against Iraq as soon as he grasped power in Tehran.

In Qom and Tehran, special institutions were established to plot against Iraq and other neighboring states. Iranian agents and Israeli agents slipped into Iraq to commit terrorist actions, aided by Iranian residents living in Iraq. Instructions for the terrorists were issued in Iran and broadcast daily over Iran's official radio stations. Iranian leaders openly advocated murder, terrorism and sabotage in Iraq.

On April 1, 1980, Iranian terrorists hurled bombs at a large student gathering at Al-Mustansiriyah University in Baghdad, killing and maiming many. On April 5, 1980, while the funeral procession of

1. ['Tehran' is the spelling now used in Iran. The rather obscure town, Ṭihrán in Arabic (the language used by many Persians during the period of Arabian dominance), was the headquarters of the victorious faction in a civil war and so became the capital of the nation in 1788, after which it was visited by many European diplomats, scholars, and travelers. who fixed the spelling as 'Teheran' in English, German, and French (Téhéran). It was the site of the Teheran Conference at the end of 1943, when the three great War Criminals, Roosevelt, Churchill, and Stalin, met to plot the ruin of Europe and the downfall of Western civilization. —Editor.]

those killed in the attack was passing by the Iranian School in Bagad, more explosions went off. In these and other incidents, Iranian agents involved were caught and our security forces seized large quantities of illegal arms.

Between February of 1979 and September of 1980, there were 249 incidents of Iranian intrusion into Iraqi air space. There were also 244 incidents of frontier violations, cross-border shelling, bombing of civilian targets and obstruction of navigation in Shatt Al-Arab.[2]

Finally, after Iranian attacks intensified, Iraq was forced on September 17, 1980, to officially terminate the Algiers Agreement. Iraq was left with no choice but to use its armed forces in defense of its sovereign rights over its own land and waters and to carry the war to the attacking enemy. And the American press used this day as the start of the war which had been going on a long time before Iraq had ever fired a shot back.

What is even worse is that Iran's so-called 'Islamic leaders' have allied themselves with the Zionist entity, which is a declared enemy of Islam, in a military coöperation relationship that, among other results, facilitated Israel's, U.S.-aided, criminal attack on Iraq's installations for peaceful nuclear research on June 7, 1981.

This not-so-secret collaboration between the Khomeini regime and the U.S.-backed Israel was exposed on July 17, 1981, when an Argentine cargo plane set down in the territory of the Soviet Union while ferrying large quantities of weapons, military spare parts and ammunition from Tel Aviv to Tehran.

For several months prior to that, Iraq had been warning the world about the existence of a military link between Israel and Iran, a link that was used by Israel in its attempts to destroy the Iraqi reactor near Baghdad. The first attack, a joint one with the aid of Iran and the U.S., was carried out by Israel in late September of 1980. This attack failed. So it wasn't even mentioned in the press of America at all, since the Zionists have complete control over what is and what is not printed in the United States of America. The utter failure of the Israelis to destroy the Tammuz reactor on that occasion prompted the Zionist entity to plan and train its crews for several months more in preparation for the second attempt on June 7, 1981, which was very successful. This, the Zionists and therefore the U.S. knew in advance, through their relationship with Iran, that the war would continue for some time. Israel and the U.S. made certain that it would. They planned it.

2. [Shatt Al-Arab is the name now given to the broad stream formed by the confluence of the Tigris and the Euphrates. At its lower extremity, where it flows into the Persian Gulf, it separates Iraq from the territory now occupied by Iran. The port of Abadan on the Iranian side is the terminus of a pipeline and the port through which a very large part of Iran's production of petroleum is exported. The upper part of the Shatt Al-Arab lies entirely within Iraqi territory, and Basra is the Iraqi port for ships from the Persian Gulf. —Editor.]

The entire story of Iran's extensive arms purchases from Israel was thoroughly documented by the Western news media soon after the crash of the Argentine plane used in the weapons delivery shipment.

On July 26, 1981, the *Sunday Times* of London gave full details of the Israeli-Iranian-American military connection, which involved British, French and Swiss arms dealers. The newspapers noted that Israel had supplied Iran with military equipment even while the American hostages were still being held in Tehran and in violation of the American embargo on arms of any kind to Iran.

On August 6, 1981, John Yemma, the correspondent of the *Christian Science Monitor* in the Middle East, reported from Jerusalem that Israeli officials were making no secret either of their close relationship with Iran or that it was all aimed at the hated Iraqi government.

On August 20, 1981, all doubts about the Israeli-Iranian link were removed when ABC's news program, 'Nightline,' interviewed exiled Iranian President Bani Sadr, who freely admitted that the government that he had headed in Tehran did, indeed, buy arms in large quantities from Israel.

ABC's Paris correspondent, Pierre Sallinger, not only gave complete details of how the Israeli arms were reaching Iran, but had copies of the canceled checks with which Iran paid for the weapons. On that same program, Jody Powell, the White House press secretary during the hostage crisis with Iran, said that the Carter Administration was aware that Israeli arms were going to Iran despite the hostages being held there in inhuman conditions. He added, "We did, indeed, in the fall of 1980 raise this question with the Israeli government. We made it clear to them privately, as we had many times publicly, that we did not think it was in our best interest, or theirs, and certainly not in the best interest of releasing our hostages, to violate the arms embargo to Iran. It was of no concern at all to the Israelis what happened to American hostages. They kept on selling arms to Iran anyway."

These same Iranian leaders, from Khomeini on down, pretended to shed tears and make loud declarations over the fate of the Palestinians and about the annexing of Jerusalem by Israel; but, at the same time, they were dealing with the very same cruel Zionists they were publicly condemning, thus proving their perfidy and total

lack of concern about the Palestinians who are the victims of criminal Israeli aggression.

Historically, and since 1520, eighteen treaties have been concluded between the Persian state and its western neighbors regarding its relations therewith including the question of legitimate borders. On all occasions, the Persians (Iranians) chose the opportunity to violate the said treaties, whether by word or deed.

The Persian and Ottoman states concluded the first treaty in 1520 after the occupying and annexing of some areas of Iraq, which was then a part of the Ottoman Empire.

When Iraq became independent of the Ottoman Empire after the First World War, it succeeded the said empire, in accordance with the rules of international law, to the Turkish treaties relating to the Iraqi territory, the last of which were the 1913 Protocol and the Proceedings of Frontiers Delimitation Commission of 1914. It was, therefore, to be expected that Iran would not raise any problem to Iraq in this respect. But, in fact, in the early days of Iraq's independence, and particularly in 1932, Iran committed a number of encroachments against Iraqi territory and declared its non-adherence to the 1913 and 1914 agreements. Iran started a series of armed intervention acts in Shatt Al-Arab by constructing border posts guarded by military forces inside Iraq. These encroachments were the subject of a complaint by Iraq to the League of Nations in 1934.

Later, the Shah began to support and foment armed rebellion among Kurdish forces in northern Iraq. He provided these rebels with huge shipments of modern armaments. All this took place under the care and with the encouragement of the United States of America and with the participation of the Zionist entity. Prime Minister Begin of Israel declared that the Zionist entity had provided weapons for these Kurdish rebels and other renegades in Iraq from 1965 to 1975.

Thus Iraq was forced to fight a bitter conflict against that agent clique and the aggressive policies of the Shah, backed by the U.S. and Israel. We were forced to defend our sovereignty and national unity against forces performing on orders from the U.S. and Israel. Iraq suffered 60,000 casualties between martyrs and wounded of armed forces personnel and the civilian population, aside from enormous material losses. The military situation reached a dangerous point when the Shah advanced his own military troops on numerous occasions to fight directly against our national forces on various fronts, with Israel as an important participant via a supporting role. The U.S. also backed the Shah against us.

So you see, long before Iraq fired a shot in the current conflict, in 1979, the Consulate of the Republic of Iraq at Muhammara, Iran, was subjected to the ugliest kind of aggression. It was attacked on October 11 and October 26, then again on November 1 and 7. Its doors and windows were destroyed, its officials and guards beaten, and its records destroyed.

The Iranian government also put a special broadcasting station at the disposal of the Zionist-supported clique from 1965 to 1975, as stated by Mr. Begin in a speech. Both the United States and Israel gave much support to those who would desire the overthrow of the legal government of Iraq.

So it was hardly surprising that Israel wanted to destroy Iraq's nuclear facilities. For more than two years before, the Zionists conducted a vicious propaganda campaign through false claims aimed at sabotaging Iraq's peaceful nuclear program. The reason for this was not fear that Iraq would produce nuclear bombs to be used against Israel, as Menachim Begin told the world. It was simply that Israel could not afford to have an Arab country attain a level of scientific and technical progress that would challenge Zionist superiority in those fields, particularly in nuclear energy.

Israeli leaders and their supporters in the U.S. never made any secret of their conviction that Israeli security rests on the necessity of keeping the Arab countries technologically retarded. They firmly believe that once the Arabs acquire high technology, Israel would lose its advantages in the military as well as in the scientific fields.

Since its creation in 1948, Israel has made strenuous efforts to build a solid base for nuclear technology. With the help of France, the U.S. and West Germany, Israel was able to use its secret installations to produce nuclear weapons to become the Middle East's first and only nuclear power.[3] That capability is protected by Israel's refusal to adhere to the international treaty on non-proliferation of nuclear arms, and by its absolute refusal to permit even U.S. inspection of its nuclear facilities. Iraq has, of course, signed the non-proliferation treaty. Israel never will.

For the first time in modern history, a so-called Third World country, Iraq, has successfully fought a defensive war, the longest such war between regular armies since the Second World War, without being under the umbrella protection of a particular military

3. The reader will note that this fact was generally known when President Hussein wrote in August 1984, although it was concealed from the Americans by the captive press until some weeks after the Sunday Times (London) published a detailed description of the secret plant in which the Jews were making thermonuclear bombs; see Liberty Bell, December 1986, pp. 16-23. —Editor.]

pact or the influence of a particular big power, and without suffering any shackles on its will and independence or abandoning its principles and policies.

The Persian aggression against Iraq was a result of the arrogant, racialist and evil attitudes of the ruling clique in Iran. At the same time, it was also a Zionist and American imperialist conspiracy aimed at liquidating Iraq's revival and checking its development for decades. It tried to strip us of our shining mind and heart in the same way as it tried to destroy our scientific, cultural and technical bases of our new revival. For this reason, the Zionist enemy launched its aggression against the nuclear reactor in Baghdad on June 7, 1981. Had we not faithfully, efficiently met the challenge posed by the Persian enemy on September 4, 1980 when Iran attacked our towns, and if we had surrendered to this evil and aggressive will, the Zionist enemy would not have raided Iraq in June of 1981 simply because Israel would not have feared us. The Zionist entity would not have attacked us if we had not achieved victory of sorts in the war with Iran. If we had not established our own ability to lead our own way, to wrest our opportunity from life with our efficient use of advanced weapons, then the Zionists would have had no reason to attack us. It is only because we are strong and we believe in our own freedom that Israel sees us as an enemy to be dealt a blow, with the full cooperation of the United States government. The evil Zionist entity, the U.S. and Iran thought we would fold up and surrender after a few days of severe battle. So when we successfully defended our small nation against the combined efforts of a country four times larger, which had the total assistance of both the U.S. and Israel, the Zionists did not like this at all. We have been fighting Persian aggression for a thousand years. We shall continue to battle for rights of the Arab people no matter who sides with the living devil Khomeini and his motley army of children in the front lines. With both honor and faith we have entered this contest and fought valiantly to effectively maintain our independence from the yoke of the bitter Zionist doctrine which right now even imperils the U.S. and its people. Hence, for these reasons, the Zionist enemy had no option but to commit crimes openly and before the entire world, which includes some who do not know all the truth and some who try to provide proper covers to conceal the reality of this Zionist enemy for reasons related to their own interest and policies.

The unholy agreement of the Zionist entity and the ruling clique of Iran on launching aggression against Iraq, on promoting hatred campaigns against Iraq and on attempts to weaken the position of Iraq is a great honor for us. It confirms the correctness of our

course and of our appraisal of the problem, dangers and challenges facing the entire Arab world.

Similarly we will not submit to U.S.-sponsored Zionist aggression and will not give up the path we have chosen although we know that the recent aggression was not merely a measure decided by the Zionist entity. Rather it was an expression of a much wider conspiracy that extends beyond the Zionist entity. And, let me assure you, that the Zionist attack with U.S. weapons against our nuclear reactor will not stop the course of scientific and technical progress in Iraq. Rather, it is an additional strong stimulus to develop this course and provide it with even greater resources and with more effective protection. And despite our loss from the uncalled for attack by Israel, this aggression confirms that Iraq really stands on the right path, offering the Arab world a model and helping governments to define the right of the best approach.

Ever since the fifties, after the failure of the tripartite aggression of 1956 against Egypt and the liquidation of foreign bases and the Baghdad Pact, most colonialist powers closed the chapter on direct military action in the Arab world. But the United States is now openly trying to re-establish imperialist control over Arab territories by talking about a rapid-deployment force to control parts of our Arab homeland on the slim pretext of protecting U.S. interests from the Soviets. Also coming to surface again are American plans for establishing military bases on Arab soil. What the U.S. really is trying to protect is the spreading evil doctrine of Zionism, the most vicious scourge ever to be unleashed upon mankind. If you Americans are so in love with Zionism, let me respectfully suggest that you keep it for yourselves. Do not try to export it upon us.

Is it, therefore, possible to stand with hands folded vis-a-vis such challenges? Can such challenges to our way of life be met only by statements made by Arab officials about rejecting the establishment of bases without declaring their rejection of military facilities?

On oil policy, the oil is a gift bestowed by God on the Arab nations to use in raising living standards, in developing its economic, social and cultural conditions and in building up our own power to meet the many challenges and conspiracies besetting us from the U.S. and Israel.

We measure our international relations on the basis of principles and interests. To those friendly to us, we are friendly to them. To those who have reservations about dealing with us, we have reservations about dealing with you. For those openly hostile to us, we are hostile to them. Let no nation, no matter how powerful, imagine that

harm can be inflicted upon us without suffering a certain degree of harm. To those members of the U.S. Congress who think they can apply various policies towards the Arab world and play the game of Arab differences and contradictions, I must say that they are under delusion. This is a short-sighted policy based on temporary conditions and aimed at immediate interests. And he who pursues such a policy will eventually lose the confidence of all.

We have to work sincerely and responsibly on thwarting any attempt to divide the Arab people into small groups, with which foreign countries can deal with separately. This will be in the interest of Zionism which stand behind such policies, forming relevant theories and promoting distorted information to world politicians, especially in the West, in order to force them to adopt such a harmful approach against the Arab world and even against the Arab world and even against the legitimate interests of their own countries.

We look forward for the day when we shall fight for Al-Quds (Jerusalem) and for the whole of the beloved Palestine.

We extend our warmest greetings to all those who stand with us in this honorable battle, to all those friends who wish to join us in the true stance of solidarity against the Zionist aggressors. A firm greeting to all honest persons in the world who take a stand against such aggression.

We still want peace with Iran, not because we are afraid or are worried about the future, but because we are not greedy like the Zionists and we feel completely responsible towards our own people. We will be most happy when the conditions for peace become established.

I would like to thank whole-heartedly any American publisher willing to print these humble remarks. In the U.S., this requires great courage. Let us pray that it does not cause you untold and unforeseen difficulties.

May Allah help us all to follow His Commands and lead us to wisdom and the correct path.

Peace be upon you all.

[signed] *His Excellency,*
Saddam Hussein
President of the Republic of Iraq
and
Chairman of the Revolutionary Command Council

©1984 Jim Taylor, Duverus Publishing Corporation
Trans-Global News Service.

Of course, the letter from the Iraqi leader setting forth his nation's objectives is not new. But his words still ring true today. His letter also proves that sending arms to Iran is not something new either. The U.S. and Israel have whole-heartedly supported Iran since the very beginning of this terrible conflict, just as President Hussein has stated.

What is not yet obvious to most Americans is the as yet undisclosed fact that Israel, with the aid of the U.S., started the Iraq-Iran War for very selfish reasons.

Last December, syndicated Washington columnist Jack Anderson, who writes "Washington Merry-Go-Round," sent his assistant Dale Van Atta to Baghdad, the beleaguered capital of Iraq, now on the receiving end of American-made anti-tank and anti-aircraft missiles, sold to their Iranian enemy by President Reagan.

He talked with Tareq Aziz, the Iraqi Foreign minister, who said, "The Iranian arms operation is neither a victory for the Iranians nor for their American friends. Israel is the sole beneficiary." He also said that the powerful Israeli Lobby in Washington backed the Zionist plan and that the entire idea from start to finish was Israel's. This is, of course, exactly what I have been trying to tell the American public, the ones who paid for all this nonsense. Nothing that happened originated with President Reagan, Colonel Oliver North, Vice Admiral John Poindexter, Robert McFarlane or any other American official. Israel thought up the entire deal. And I just hope and pray that most Americans will get that through their heads and not be fooled by all the so-called investigations which took place earlier this year and tried to blame everyone except the real culprits, the Israelis.

The true power of Zionism in Washington has once more been proven. Never in the history of the world has a nation ever been so enslaved as the U.S. is to the war criminals of Israel and world Zionism. Members of Congress are willing to blame America and Mr. Reagan. But not a single one of them is brave enough to blame Israel. Now that, my friends, is what is meant by real power. The Zionists are far more powerful today than Caesar, Napoleon, or Hitler ever were at the height of their careers. Compared to the Zionists, they were all small-time rulers with limited powers. None of them ever controlled the world. The Zionists will be the first in history to accomplish this, with or without wars. There is no limit to the possible powers of the Zionists. If you still doubt this, ask your Congressman and watch him shake with abject fear at the mere mention of the word 'Zionist.' He will then usher you out quickly because he has suddenly remembered an appointment across town that he is late for at that minute.

Naturally, the Iraqis feel betrayed by the Reagan administration. Well, Mr. Reagan doesn't portray himself falsely when he boasts of being the number one Christian Zionist. I have some doubts about the Christian part of his statement; but he is certainly a most dedicated Zionist. No one can doubt this.

During the past six years, the Iraqis often raised the issue of American arms that Israel was delivering to Iran. The U.S. always very sheepishly promised to check into this matter and then replied that such reports could not be verified or confirmed. Of course, arms sales could have been confirmed. But the U.S. chickened out on it. You don't antagonize Israel if you want to stay in Washington. But the U.S., contrary to Mr. Reagan's statements, knew about it all the time. And, of course, American officials lied to the Iraqi government many times for six long years.

It is now the studied conclusion of not only the Iraqis but of the entire world that Israel masterminded the entire arms deal. It is no longer a secret, except at the White House.

Here are more words of Mr. Aziz, "We were telling the Americans that the Israelis were providing arms to Iran, and the Americans kept up the pretense by telling us that the Israelis were telling them that arms sales had stopped. But now it is very clear to us that the U.S. knew actually that Israeli was providing military equipment with U.S. knowledge, agreement and even assistance. A green light was given to Israel to continue at the very minute the U.S. was lying to us."

Yet for all their bitterness, Iraq's leaders haven't even filed a formal protest over the dirty trick played on them by the U.S. and Israel. They don't want to give the Israelis the pleasure of seeing this happen because all Arabs know that the U.S. will always justify Israel's lies and deception no matter whom it harms or how much suffering they cause throughout the world, or what losses they inflict on the American people.

To say that Iraq feels totally betrayed by the U.S. government is putting it rather mildly. For years, the U.S. has pretended to be a friend of Iraq while secretly, at the urging of Israel, doing everything possible to destroy the present Iraqi government. What a friend! What treachery.

Of course, columnist Jack Anderson is dead wrong when he brags that he was the first to break the story on the American arms sales to Iran in 1986. I broke that story he is claiming credit for in 1982, a good four years before either Mr. Anderson or his assistant, Mr. Van Atta, ever knew there was such a thing as an arms deal through Israel.

The Iraqi prime minister has stated publicly that he felt personally betrayed by Secretary of State George Shultz, who deliberately lied to the Iraqis for a period of over 18 months. So, what else is new? Mr. Shultz, like the President, has been serving Israel to the detriment of both Iraq and the U.S. ever since they took office. Nothing new about it. It just took the trusting Iraqis a long time to find this out. This, despite the fact that I personally warned them about it way back in 1981.

"It is clear now," states the Iraqi Prime Minister, "the Americans delivered arms to Iran at the time they were assuring us in official meetings that no military equipment was going to Iran, either from Israel or the U.S."

Mr. Aziz said that he met with Mr. Shultz six times, dating back to 1983, and six times Mr. Shultz deliberately lied to the Iraqi Prime Minister. According to Mr. Aziz, Mr. Shultz even went so far as to say that not only would the U.S. and Israel never sell any arms at all to Iran, but that, in addition, he was trying to stop other nations from doing so, such as Brazil. Can you top that? But it's par for the course. Many European diplomats have told me that Mr. Shultz lies more than, or as much as the Israelis. That's why they consider him a "nothing-ball" in foreign affairs: he cannot be trusted. But, since he is the only secretary of state that we have, what are you going to do?

When Mr. Aziz was asked by the European press if he thought that the American officials were liars, he was diplomatic enough not to answer directly in the affirmative as I would have done, (I'm not very diplomatic); but he did reply, "I think the definition is quite clear."

This same Iraqi leader also said, "Despite the injury Iraq has suffered (from the U.S.), we haven't received any apology at all from any American official."

And I can assure you that Iraq will never receive any apology from any American official. Any U.S. diplomat who gave one would be run out of office immediately by the Zionists exactly as was Mr. Andrew Young, our ambassador at the U.N., who was fired within 24 hours after MOSSAD agents caught him meeting with the Palestinians.

The last thing the American government might be worried about would be lying to an Arab country, such as Iraq. Every official in Washington has been indoctrinated by the Zionists to believe that Arabs are not really human beings and that it is perfectly all right to lie to them, steal land from them, and murder them on cue when Israel gives the order.

The Iraqis also complained about Mr. Reagan's false statement saying that only defensive weapons were sent to Iran. Now the par-

ticular shipment to which he referred consisted of over 2,000 TOW anti-tank missiles and 235 super Hawk anti-aircraft missiles. The U.S. knew that Iraq had a superiority in tanks and aircraft, so the Americans gave the Iranians exactly the equipment which could be used offensively to destroy Iraq's advantage. Do you call that defensive? Besides, there is no such thing as a purely "defensive" weapon, as I have said many times. Only an idiot would say so. Every weapon, from throwing rocks to the latest high-tech firepower, can be used offensively as wells as defensively.

The pitiful pleas of the Iraqis fall on deaf ears in Washington. But the Iraqi leader also told the press, "Providing arms to improve the military situation of Iran against us, this is a hostile attitude against Iraq which we do not deserve by any means. We did not harm the United States of America. We sympathized with the American people about the agony of the hostages in Iran."

Millions of words have been written about the tragedy of the U.S. sending arms to Iran. But in all of those words, as I have said many times, not once has it yet been mentioned the real life tragedy which resulted from the complete insensitivity of President Reagan to the great loss of life his missiles to Iran have caused among the innocent civilians in Baghdad and Basra. Hundreds of people, including many children, died when Mr. Reagan's missiles were used by the Iranians on Iraqi civilian areas in an attempt to sow discord and bring down the government of President Hussein.

Iraq is not the first Arab nation that has felt Mr. Reagan's own personal brand of terrorism. Iraqis are not the first innocent people to be slaughtered on orders directly from Mr. Reagan. First, the master terrorist of the White House unleashed the powerful 16-inch guns of the U.S.S. *New Jersey* upon civilian areas around Beirut. Next he did the same to Syrian areas. Finally, he ordered raids on civilians in Libya, including the very home of Colonel Qaddafi. All this was done for the sake of world Zionism. It had nothing at all to do with American interests.

Our brave leader, who was a legalized draft dodger in uniform during World War II, made pretty pictures for the armed forces in Hollywood and never left those safe confines during the entire war period. It was not his war. He did not face the Japanese or the Germans. His actual war service came some 40 years later. It was the unheard-of act of sheer terrorism in Lebanon where our commander-in-chief was personally responsible for making 100,000 Lebanese homeless while killing or wounding about 10,000 persons, none of them militia or members of any armed force in that war-torn nation.[4]

Finally, it became Iraq's turn to suffer death and destruction because of Mr. Reagan's policies and personal orders. And yet this man has the nerve to label the Palestinians fighting for their homeland as nothing more than terrorists, although no Palestinian branch has ever engaged in wholesale slaughter, such as was ordered personally by Mr. Ronald Wilson Reagan, the real terrorist leader, the killer of many small children. The fact that he did all this without ever leaving the White House does not leave him with clean hands. It is true that he did not personally fire one shot. But he ordered it done and is now in the eyes of the world a proven war criminal. The world has far more proof of Mr. Reagan's terrorism than was ever presented at the Nuremberg trials when the German generals were accused of such tactics.

On the subject of terrorism, much has been written about the death of the aforementioned Mr. William Buckley, not the well-known columnist, but the American CIA chief in Beirut who was kidnapped, probably tortured for information, and then executed. Although listed as a "hostage" and not an employee of the CIA by the U.S. government, he was never a hostage and he was head of the CIA in Lebanon. His death was a tragedy for Americans. In the Arab world, it was merely retaliation for the deaths of several leaders in Lebanon which were engineered by Mr. Buckley. The closed American press gave you only half the story of this man's life and death.

According to news releases about Mr. Buckley, he was one of our foremost experts on terrorism. But he had not only knowledge of how a terrorist operates, he was one. He knew all about terrorism all right, but not in the way the meaning was conveyed to the American public via government sources. Americans wonder why he had to die.

4. The supply of weapons and munitions to Iran by Mr. Reagan's United States is almost certainly responsible for the vast and fiendishly inhuman atrocities now being perpetrated in Lebanon. When the Zionists discovered that many Europeans are still so "anti-Semitic" as to disapprove of the sending of Israeli troops into Lebanon to massacre the pitiable and defenceless Palestinian refugees in their camps, the work was turned over to Shiite militia, who are now besieging the camps and not only killing many of the refugees with artillery fire, but are starving the wretched survivors to death by preventing food from reaching them. There are rumors that the 40,000 men, women, and children in those camps may in desperation be forced to turn to cannibalism. It is generally believed that the Shiite militia are under the direct or indirect command of Khomeini, who supplies them with the arms and munitions they possess in abundance. This is almost certainly true, because Iran is the only Shiite nation (although there are scattered enclaves of Shiites in other Moslem countries), and the only one that would finance and supply a large force of Shiite soldiers. The Shiites are supported from time to time by Israeli aircraft.

Well, from the Arab point of view, he had to be stopped so that the lives of Arab faction leaders could be saved. It all depends upon which side you are on in Lebanon.

Mr. Buckley, a loner without any immediate family, was carefully selected by the CIA for this special assignment in Beirut, which would be very dangerous. He was there to hire people to infiltrate and murder individuals of influence in the groups causing trouble for the U.S. and Israel. And he must have done his job quite well. It cost him his life. In fact, according to Arab news sources in Beirut, that is exactly why he became a target for assassination. Which shows that you can't go around trying to liquidate people who happen not to agree with the Iron Fist brand of imperialism forced on Lebanon by the U.S. and Israel, without having some of the natives fight back. He was an unfortunate casualty of the infighting in Lebanon. But he was never a hostage as the American press tried to make you believe. Most of the other Americans being held in Lebanon are legitimate hostages. But not this man Buckley. It is ironic that the closed media want you to believe that the murder of Mr. Buckley was an isolated act just to kill an American. The people who did away with him were merely retaliating for what had been done to them. His untimely death was just a counter-attack against crimes committed in Lebanon by the U.S. and Israel. His killers were fighting fire with fire—not that I admire anyone on either side who commits such murders. But there are two sides to it. Neither side is winning in Lebanon and the killing will go on indefinitely to please the Zionists and help them eventually achieve domination in that part of the world. But when you attack the Lebanese, go into their country, and kill them, you have to expect them to attempt to kill you. So ends the sad tale of one William Buckley, late head of the CIA terrorist squad.

Now we come to the fate of another American citizen, a highly-publicized U.S. captive in Nicaragua named Sam Hall, a self-styled avenger and soldier of fortune type. You have read of his spying escapades at Sandanista military bases. But I am going to tell you something else about him which hasn't, to my knowledge, ever been printed.

I was in Beirut at the start of the 1982 U.S.-backed Israeli invasion of Lebanon. Sam Hall was there too. Believe it or not, he was then serving in the Israeli Army, holding the rank of major, I believe. Many Americans, Jews and non-Jews, serve in the Israeli armed forces. This part is not unusual. However, Mr. Hall was such an Arab-hating fanatic that the Israelis had to get rid of him. According to Sam Hall's own words, he became a dedicated lover of things Zionist after the Black September group of Palestinians caused the death of some Israeli Olympic athletes at Munich. From that day forward, he

became fanatical with a great desire to kill as many Arabs as possible. That's why he joined the Israeli Army. But when he ran around like a wild man shouting, "I hate Arabs, kill them all," even the Israelis didn't want him anymore. They were afraid of the bad publicity which might result from this seemingly deranged man's activities, which included the shooting of peaceful Arab civilians. Of course, the Israelis do the same thing, but they try not to let the world know about it and even deny it to the press. However, I do not think the Israelis had anything to worry about from the closed American press, which most certainly did not reveal in print the crazed activities of Sam Hall, deluxe Arab hater, until he got caught in Nicaragua.

When I was in Chad covering that war in 1983, I was with the Libyan-backed forces in the north. Intelligence reports shown to me mentioned an American named Sam Hall, who was said to be with the combined forces in the south backed by the French, the U.S., Israel, and Zaire. This was never completely confirmed. But Mr. Hall gave an interview in 1985 during which he stated that he had been trained by French forces in Africa, according to the *Dayton* [Ohio] *Daily News*.

No matter what sentence, if any, is passed on Mr. Hall by the Communist tribunal in Managua, I think that the U.S. government is not going to want him released in the manner of others (such as the Jew, Nicholas Daniloff, in Moscow, or even Eugene Hasenfus, who got home in time for Christmas from his cell in Nicaragua). He is an embarrassment to both the U.S. and Israel.

The U.S. government, as everyone knows, does what Israel wants. And Israel has sent word that Mr. Hall should be in a nut house. He is wild. But, relatively speaking, he seems no wilder than some of the people now making decisions in Washington.

Senior Israeli official Abba Eban, chairman of the Foreign Affairs and Defense Committee, stated the Zionist policy very clearly when he said, "If an Iranian regime is friendly, we let them have arms to celebrate this friendship. But if Iran is hostile to Israel, we let them have arms to mitigate the hostility towards us. Thus we end up in a situation where selling arms to Iran is the only constant."

Those words say it all. Mr. Eban put it very well despite the fact that his statements consist of a slap in the face to America. But he knows that he can insult the U.S. with such asinine statements because no one in Washington will ever fight back. He means that Israel will go on selling arms to Iran no matter what either the U.S. or Iran says about Israel. In his own words, he told the press that selling arms to Iran is a constant thing and will not be stopped. This means that Israel is the one which Congress should be investigating, instead of some American officials who simply carried out Israel's plans.

Without Israel's giving its permission first, no American official of the CIA, the White House or the National Security Agency would have dared to sell one single pea shooter to Iran. That is how things work in Washington, whether you like it or not.

Since the Zionists are truly world wide and have loyal Jews in every country on earth to assist them, they have the advantage over all other nations and governments. Even in the black Marxist states of Africa, there are Jews pushing, pulling and tugging at the government to be kind to Israel. I have seen them there. They are engaged behind the scenes in everything from ivory poaching to stealing away the mineral rights from the half-educated black Marxists who are supposed to be running those states. Israel gets what she wants. Believe me, the black Marxists, who can barely read and write, are no match for the slick-talking Israelis. But then you can't lay too much blame on the black Marxists for being such ignoramuses; because our own well-educated, white ignoramuses in Washington are just as vulnerable to Zionist trickery. What other nation ever fought a world war for the benefit of the Zionists and then every year pays billions of dollars in "war reparations" to Israel when the U.S. never harmed any Jews but saved them? Is there some other nation dumb enough to do this? I don't think so.

Couple the fact that Zionism is world wide with the well-known fact that no Jew is ever totally loyal to whatever country he may reside in and you have a built-in force that always knows in advance what is being planned by any nation on earth. There are no secrets from them, not in Moscow, not in Africa, not even in Red China.

Just to prove my point on this matter, take the fact that the U.S. news media kept printing that Robert McFarlane's expedition to Iran consisted of a total of five Americans, including him. Wrong! Very wrong! One of his crew members was an Israeli official with the name of Amiram Nir. The U.S. will not, and can not, make a move without Israel being in on it. And, I am sorry to disappoint you, but Mr. McFarlane was not in charge of that little trip either. He was the up front spokesman, like an errand boy. The man really in charge was Mr. Nir, a personal friend of Vice President George Bush.

In 1983, when an Iranian commando team was dispatched to Washington to assassinate President Reagan, the Israelis knew all about it but did not inform the U.S. In fact, some Iranian Jews volunteered to help kill the American leader. So don't let anyone from the *New York Times* tell you that Israel and Iran are sworn enemies. That's a word-game deception strictly to deceive gullible American taxpayers. Forget the rhetoric flying back and forth. These two nations, both run by war criminals, are very good friends. And, of

course, any friend of Israel is automatically a friend of the United States. So that makes mean old Ayatollah Khomeini and President Reagan really good buddies when Israel cracks the whip in Washington. If you understand this, then all else falls into place and you can see why Mr. Reagan was so eager to do the bidding of Israel and send massive supplies of arms to Iran. It should not be so surprising to you that he did this awful thing. He had no choice.

So, in the future, when reading the controlled press, remember that the U.S., Israel, and Iran are three allied nations, all plotting and fighting against the small but very brave country of Iraq. This is an unholy triumvirate. You know, very strange bedfellows, perhaps, but nevertheless all for one and one for all.

But to get back to the plot to kill Mr. Reagan: ABC and the United Press International both broke this story but, very conveniently, censored out anything which remotely hinted any involvement or even knowledge of it by the Israelis. It was the European press which mentioned Israel.

Both ABC News (Peter Jennings) and the UPI stated that Iranian arms dealer Mr. Manucher Ghorbanifar blocked the attempt, and the assassination plot was called off. This is only partly true. It was canceled, but not for this reason. It was called off because it was decided in Tehran that Mr. Reagan, influenced by the Zionists, was more of a friend than an enemy of Iran. After all, hadn't he kept them in the war with Iraq by sending badly-needed weapons at crucial times? Israeli official told Iran that they could easily control the White House actor and get him to assist Iran's war effort any time they got into trouble. This proved correct, as we all know now, because President Reagan has done his best to assist Iran, without letting the good ol' reliable taxpayers know what was going on, except for the ones who have read my columns for the past five years.

This recalled assassination team of Khomeini's fanatics, unlike the highly publicized, so-called Libyan hit team which never existed, did actually reach Washington in 1983. The Iranian squad of would-be murderers received Greek passports in Athens after having been assembled in Paris. And an assistant of Mr. Ghorbanifar, who, the U.S. press claimed, stopped the assassination attempt, was the very person who helped them obtain their false passports and United States visas.

This hit team was formed, apparently with the approval of Israel, after Ayatollah Ruholla Khomeini told his rabid followers that he did not want to allow Mr. Reagan to sleep peacefully in the White House.

The Zionists have made good use of Mr. Reagan. And they certainly have gotten more out of him than from any other president. But that does not mean that they like him. They do not trust any non-

Jewish Zionist, not even one like Mr. Reagan, who constantly brags to Jewish leaders about being the number one Christian Zionist of the world. The Israelis could not have cared less about the possibility that Mr. Reagan would be assassinated. That's gratitude, Zionist style.

In addition to arms sales to Iran, the U.S. has greatly harmed Iraq in another important way. Ever since diplomatic relations were re-established between the U.S. and Iraq, the American Embassy personnel in Bhagdad have been gathering intelligence information and sending it straight to Iran. They also send the same spy reports to Israel, of course.

As I have stated many times, the chief purpose of having U.S. embassies in Arab countries is simply to spy for Israel. This may make certain Arab states look foolish for allowing this to go on right under their noses, but they claim that the benefits of having Arab embassies in Washington outweigh the damage done by having their secrets sent to Israel. I am not so sure.

Anyway, I want all American taxpayers to fully realize that their hard-earned money is not only being used for arms to the living devil Khomeini, but also to help Iran by spying against Iraq. How do you like that?

Naturally, over five years ago, when I first wrote that Israel was the sole initiator of arms sales to Iran, hardly any of our brainwashed citizens believed me. Most readers thought I was wrong. Some thought I was out of my mind. But the White House and Congressional reports now state very clearly that the ideas for both the sales to Iran and diverting the money to the Contras originated entirely with Israel. So, who's laughing now? And where are all those people who for years said I was wrong and didn't know what was going on? Come on, now. Speak up! You had plenty to say before, didn't you?

And did you notice that every Jewish member of Congress has been keeping quiet and not saying a word about the Iran deals? There are thirty-four Jews in Congress, all very vociferous and uncouth loudmouths, first to go off half-cocked when something happens of note in Washington. But where are those loud voices now? Therein lies the answer to the entire matter. Israel has been proven guilty and they have nothing to say. Now if Britain, France or any other nation on earth had talked America into the stupid and insane position of selling arms to old Khomeini, the Jews in Congress would be yelling for blood twenty-four hours a day. However, when Israel is at fault, their tired tongues are tied.

Of course, former Prime Minister Shimon Peres and other Israeli officials deny everything. But no one is stupid enough to believe them.

One Congressman who read the report said to the press, "I think Israel played us like a fine violin." He means that the Israelis played us for suckers one more time.

Did you notice that the Democrats at first were very anxious to have the report publicized so they could get at Mr. Reagan? But when they learned that Israel was responsible for the entire mess, they now want to hold off publication until next year—or forever.

Most Democrats are silent like the Zionists who own them. However, Senator Dennis DeConcini (D-Ariz.), the frightened little parrot for Israel, after speaking his piece in favor of the Zionists, who pay him handsomely with U.S. funds, said, "I disagree that Israel is at fault. Israel is a friend and not a driving force behind the scandal."

Attorney General Edwin Meese was more honest. According to him, Israel demanded three things:

1. Use Israel as a conduit to fund money to the Contras.
2. Use Israeli money.
3. Overcharge the Iranians.

Three years ago I wrote that the U.S., on direct orders from President Reagan, was not only giving Iran secret information to be used against Iraq, but had gone so far into the morass of international intrigue as to give false intelligence to the Iraqi government to forestall an Iraqi victory. I also stated that this was being done to prolong the war in order to please Israel.

Finally, in late January of this year, over three years after I exposed this unheard of duplicity on the part of Mr. Reagan, the *New York Times* came out with a front-page story which was merely a carbon copy of my own report, except that three important words were left out: "to please Israel." The *Times*, it seems, didn't want to say that the U.S. disgraced herself as a nation in the eyes of the world on orders from Israel. But that's the only part of my original story the *Times* didn't reprint, without any credit to me, of course.

Many leading American daily newspapers consider my columns too "far out" for them. Nevertheless, they keep a file of my work but never use any of it until this same information gets printed in Europe or leaked in Washington in such a way that it becomes public knowledge, therefore forcing it to be reluctantly published by the tightly-controlled U.S. news media.

The *Times* claimed to have gotten this somewhat startling information from a Senate Intelligence Committee report given to them by Senator William Cohen (R-Maine). But they could have easily gotten it from my column three years earlier if they had wanted to do so. Both the *Times* and Senator Cohen were using it at this time in an attempt to push all the blame onto Mr. Reagan and leave their beloved

Israel completely out of it. Surely the American public will at last see what is behind such snow jobs! □

This article first appeared in the May 1987 issue of Liberty Bell.Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.0

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. HOW ZION TRIUMPHS (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. FRIENDS WE BETRAYED (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. THE GREAT TERRORIST (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

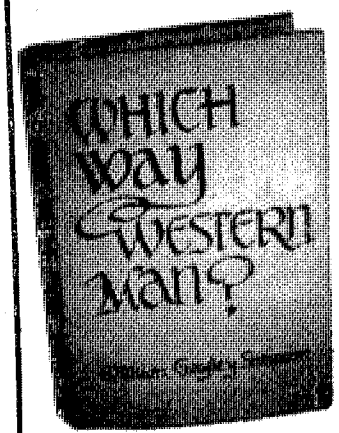

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

FROM THE ALIENS' PRESS

AN EVEN FRIENDLIER CONGRESS

Analysis of last week's elections

by Wolf Blitzer
The Jerusalem Post
International Edition, 15 November 1986

AMERICAN Jewish political activists were clearly delighted by the outcome not because of the political setback for Reagan, who is widely seen as extremely friendly toward Israel. Rather, the Jews agreed that this new session of Congress will almost certainly be even more pro-Israeli than the last and the last was very pro-Israeli.

If the Israeli government plays its cards right, the new cast of characters in the Senate and House of Representatives can be expected to maintain very high levels of U.S. economic and military assistance to Israel even during the prevailing budget-cutting atmospehere. And if President Reagan and Secretary of State George Shultz should come forward with new legislative initiatives aimed at further strengthening Israel's Defence and its economic recovery, the Congress will almost certainly go along with them.

Moreover, the Democrats in the Senate and House will be in a very strong position to block Republican-backed arms sales to "moderate" Arab states. Many observers, therefore, doubt very much that the administration will even introduce such sales.

The elections demonstrated once again that Israel's popularity in Washington is both non-partisan and non-ideological. Israel has friends among the most liberal Democrats and the most conservative Republicans. This was underscored in what were probably the two most important Senate races in the country as far as Israel's special interests were concerned.

In California, incumbent Senator Alan Cranston, a liberal Democrat, faced a very stiff and angry challenge from Republican Ed Zschau, a young Congressman who served on the House Foreign Affairs Committee. This was probably the

most bitter campaign in the country, with an almost endless number of negative ads appearing daily on California television stations. It drew an emormous amount of interest in the Jewish community around the country.

Zschau, while adopting in recent months a more positive posture toward Israel, had earlier been quite outspokenly critical. He voted against Israel on several key issues as a congressman. During questioning of State Department officials, he often demonstrated a rather openly hostile attitude. Few Jews trusted him.

Much Jewish money, therefore, went to Cranston, a down-the-line supporter who had often led the fight in the Senate against administration-backed arms sales to "moderate" Arab states. Cranston won in a close contest.

In Winston, Bob Kasten, a conservative Republican, overcame a tough challenge from Democrat Ed Garvey. Kasten, as chairman of the Senate Appropriations Subcommittee on Foreign Operations, was critical in pushing for increased U.S. aid to Israel in recent years. The Jewish community rallied behind him, wanting to reward him for his support.

The Jewish fund-raisers, both individually as well as collectively through their political action committees (PACs), also wanted to make sure that Kasten would remain on that critical panel, which will now be chaired by Democratic Senator Daniel Inouye of Hawaii, another great friend of Israel. An Inouye-Kasten team represents a real blessing for Israel's future aid prospects.

This combination also suggests that the two senators will probably once again cooperate in trying to pass legislation cutting the prevailing interest rates on outstanding U.S. military loans to Israel by half, an immediate saving of at least $500 million. Their earlier effort was derailed shortly after the Jonathan Jay Pollard spy scandal erupted.

Morris J. Amitay, a former executive director of the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) who now heads a separate pro-Israeli political action committee in Washington, welcomed the fact that two well-known critics of Israel, Republicans Barry Goldwater of Arizona and Charles Mathias of Maryland, are retiring from the Senate. The new senator from Maryland, Barbara Mikulski, has had an outstanding record on Israel during her years in the House of Representatives. And in Arizona, the Republican winner of the Senate

Continued on page 59

POSTSCRIPTS *continued from page 18*

discouraged from treating innocent patients, it being assumed that they will elect to wear rubber gloves, gauze masks, and the like when they do. The admitted statistic and the bland recommendation that goes with it, now made public, should be sufficient to start at least the preliminary of a panic.

When the enraged heirs of a once-respected profession decided on public clamor to intimidate the County Board, they probably failed to foresee some inevitable consequences. Every reader of the newspapers began to wonder how many of them and their colleagues were perverts, and how many of them were already infected and using their professional status and privileges to conceal it. And every shyster lawyer in Chicago, at least, spent a sleepless night contemplating the joys of endless suits for malpractice against physicians and hospitals. And finally, the impetuous M.D.s may have given second thoughts to the financiers who, as the same newspaper coincidentally announced in its financial section, are prepared to pay in cash one billion, seven hundred million dollars ($1,700,000,000.) to acquire a chain of profitable hospitals, for what is now blandly called the "hospital industry" makes money for its proprietors on a lavish scale, as did gold mines and oil fields in the old days.

If the County Board in its plenary session decides to suspend the diseased pervert, what can the indignant physicians do? They can, of course, go on a strike, but they should acquire some belated prudence before they so decide. In Ontario and in a region of California, if I remember correctly, the physicians' union declared strikes some years ago, with the result that the death-rate sharply decreased in both localities and remained abnormally low until the merchants of health resumed their activities and brought the mortality-tables back to normal.

The fracas in Cook County may not interest residents in other parts of the country today, but when the situation disclosed by it is matched in every state, every city, and almost every county, it is likely that there will follow action that is unthinkable to the tender-minded.

And in the meantime, the physicians who started the rumpus in Chicago are destroying what little respect is still felt for them and for the once-honored profession they claim to represent.

I have seen part of the manuscript of a forthcoming book by a distinguished physician, Dr. Harold Adams, who does not even mention the epidemic of "AIDS," at least in the parts I have read, but says:

"According to a recent Harris Poll, 73% of the American people have lost confidence in the American medical system as it is today. There are many people in our profession who have buried their heads in the sand and say we have no major problems with our system of medicine. They are dead wrong. In my opinion our profession is on the verge of collapse."

And he amply documents his opinion with accounts of some of the astonishing depredations and, indeed, crimes commonly committed by "money-hungry doctors and nurses."

The loud-mouthed champions of the perverts in Chicago should have been more wary, for their own good, but for the good of the remaining Aryans in this multi-racial country, it is perhaps well that they were not. ⊡

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

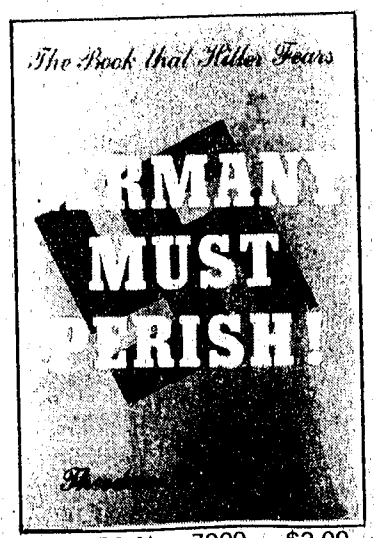

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

NORDIC PRESS

AIDS—IT JUST WON'T GO AWAY

Those who follow the machinations of the governmental propaganda agencies will appreciate their efforts to make the AIDS epidemic seem as something it is not. The big wave of "AIDS is for everyone" seems to be rapidly losing ground. Now there is the mad rush to indoctrinate school children in the use of contraceptives, one can only wonder at the rabbit which will be pulled from their collective magician's hat tomorrow.

Unfortunately for the propagandists, the government's own statistics have let the supposed potentially rapid spread of AIDS into the general population fall by the wayside. AIDS is not a disease easily transmitted by normal sexual intercourse. It is, and remains, the disease of the sodomites and drug users. That it has spread into other segments of the population is unfortunate, but it does not threaten those with a natural sexual appetite.

The nation's school children are not the spreaders of AIDS, or only in a limited rôle, if so at all. The intimacies shared between man and woman pose no major threat to the community. It is the sodomite, with his un-natural sexual practice which has brought the AIDS epidemic into the European countries and it will be the sodomites who must pay the heaviest price. Second on the list of those who will pay are the intravenous drug users, for they have spread the contamination through their use of syringes to inject drugs into their veins. AIDS is a disease of the blood, and they who contaminate and defile the blood are to pay the price.

Even the medical profession is now sceptical of the U.S. government's statistics and findings released by the Centers for Disease Control in Atlanta. They feel, and rightly so, the entire story is not being told and the projections and conclusions which the CDC foists upon the public, and the medical profession, are tainted. A magazine printed for the medical practitioners, *MD*, has questioned the establishment, and each of us must question them too.

As an example, the CDC's statistics in 1986 were showing heterosexual transmission as suspected in something less than

two percent of the total number of AIDS cases. "Suspected" is used as there has yet to be established a direct cause and effect relation between normal sexual practices and the spread of AIDS. To fall into the heterosexual category, an AIDS carrier must have had normal sexual relations with a known AIDS carrier. Now, as 1987 is upon us, we find the CDC has listed a dramatic increase in heterosexual cases. In their compilation of January 5th we find an amazing 3.8 percent of the 29,137 AIDS victims acquired the disease through heterosexual contact.

Fortunately, the statisticians provided a footnote. Looking at the footnote one finds the figure is arrived at by lumping those people previously listed as having acquired the disease from unknown sources as having acquired it by heterosexual contact. This allows the undetermined category to fall from over five percent to less than one percent. No medical breakthrough, no secrets of transmission discovered—simply a wave of the hand and the "unknown" now has become "heterosexual."

The next item of concern must be the cost factor. Estimates range from a low of $100,000 to nearly $150,000 for the cost of treating each AIDS patient from time of diagnosis until their ultimate death. Even at the lower figure the cost is staggering. It is truly mind boggling. Where is this vast amount of money to come from? Who will be the recipient of it? If you see a great growth market in the AIDS side of the medical profession, then you have seen the wave of the future. It seems remarkable that every television "news" show watched can only find an "expert opinion" on any AIDS topic by bringing forth a Jew. The practitioners at the AIDS treatment facilities seem to be predominately Jews.

Looking at the AIDS victims shown on the same "news" programs, one sees only what appears to be Aryans. Occasionally one might see a black wretch in death throes, but Jews do not have AIDS; Asians do not have AIDS; our wetback population also seems immune; we are shown AIDS as a disease of what society calls "whites." But this is not true either. Blacks make up a bit over ten percent of the total U.S. population and they account for 25 percent of the total AIDS cases, and "Hispanics" 14.4 percent. Now, if the "white" figure were to be accounted as Aryans, Jews, and Mediterraneans, the figures would be radically different. The term "white" and "Aryan" are not synonymous!

Aside from the United States, other countries are reluctant

to expose their AIDS statistics to public scrutiny. AIDS though appears the disease which is to decimate the mud races, which includes the Jews, of this world. It does not appear to be of major concern to Aryans aside from the cost burden. Cost will be the major factor until governments realize the AIDS epidemic is now a growth industry for the medical profession.

Like blow flies on a carcass, the Jews are flocking to all aspects of the AIDS epidemic from research through treatment. Once the public treasury has been bled dry, governments will finally quarantine the carriers and isolate them from normal, healthy people. At that time the epidemic may begin to come under control, but as long as greed and the Jew doctrine of "equality" permeate our societies, there will be no solution. Nature has ruled against the sodomites and now they must pay for violating nature's laws concerning human reproduction. The carriers of AIDS must be isolated.

"AIDS is to the sodomite as malaria is to the anopheles mosquito.

Control the carrier and you control the disease."

* * * * *

A COMMIE SHOWS THE ROUTE TO SUCCESS

It will come as a surprise to some of the younger readers, but the government of the United States was, for a long time, responsive to the wishes of the Aryan population which had created it and the Constitution which regulates its activities. How, then, did the government become one which reflects the wishes and desires of an alien minority, the Zionist Jews, rather than those of its own people? The answer lies in a long, slow erosion. The first major landmark along the route was the slaughter between 1860 and 1865, and the shape of the present, or Zionist Occupation Government was formed in the 1930-1940 time period.

One of the most enlightening books describing the means used by the Communist Jew, as opposed to the Zionist Jew, to control the government is *Witness*, written by Whitaker Chambers and published by Random House in 1952. If you can locate a copy in either a library or a used book store, buy it! Chambers was one of the idealistic dupes recruited by the Communists in the 1930s. Though he rose through their ranks,

he eventually became sickened with the party and was a witness against them, particularly in the trial of Alger Hiss, a one-time advisor to President Franklin D. Roosevelt.

What is important for our Aryan warriors today, is not that the government was effectively infiltrated, that is well known, but how it was accomplished. The means by which we lost the government is the means by which it can be regained. Chambers never ran for any political office, nor did Hiss, nor did the vast majority of Communists and Jews who moved into the Federal Government in the 1930-40 period. They came to power through appointment and selection for employment by those who had already found a place in government. It was a relatively slow process even though the Communists had the support of the Soviet Government in reaching their goal. Aryans today must act alone.

Chambers describes a labyrinth of espionage networks all working for the same goal but independent of one another. Not a single branch of the Federal Government was then, or is today, free of them. Jews wield tremendous power and have so subverted the Justice and State Departments they are, today, the tools of Soviet-Zionist interests. Jews are entrenched in the three branches of government, the legislative, judicial, and executive. The only way they will be routed out is by a massive revolution which will sweep the corridors of Washington clean, and this will not happen. Those who hold the power are not easily removed. Aryans can, and must, follow the path of the infiltrator.

It seems a degrading and demeaning thing for Aryans to be forced to regain control of their government in such a manner, but, it has one merit—it will work. It is simple, it is fool proof, and each of you employed at any level of government can begin at once to do battle with the enemy. Insure each action which you can take and control is taken in the interest of Aryans. Be a friend of those who hire and be quick to inform your Aryan comrades of job openings. Insure that necessary references are available from other Aryans. As one becomes secure within the system, then a second can be added, and a third, and so it will multiply.

Those with the necessary qualifications must seek appointments within the various agencies of ZOG's system. It is not necessary at this time that any other action be taken. Once our numbers have increased to the point where more direct action is possible, then our Aryan cause will have the strength needed to

proceed at a more rapid pace. As the current Attorney General, Edwin Meese, said, the decisions of the Supreme Court are not the law of the land, they can be reversed. Amendments of the Constitution can be rescinded. Federal appointments can be vacated, and, what is true on the federal level is true at every level of government.

Chambers, a pacifist and a Quaker, worked for an ideal which he felt was of benefit to mankind. It was only after the damage was done that he realized he had been the tool of the most evil system in existence. When Chambers denounced Hiss, the darling of the Liberals, it was as if the vampire in an old horror movie had been confronted with the "true cross." Chambers was, and is still, vilified by the media and all of the Liberals. There was, however, sufficient force left in the system, to remove Hiss and send him to prison for perjury. He should have been hanged as a traitor, but the system was not that strong, for if Hiss had hanged, there would not have been rope enough to hang the rest of the traitors. Chambers shows us the plan for the battle which we, too, must wage. Learn from history, Aryan warrior, use the tactics of the Jew to defeat him. By using the tactic of infiltration we may retake our government before the enemy realizes he is under attack from within.

Some in the National Socialist Movement see no reason for saving a government which they feel to be beyond redemption. They long for the purity of a National Socialist Aryan state, but, they long in vain. Within our Aryan lands we have too many of the mud races. We have been invaded and nearly conquered. It will be by degree that we regain control of our destiny. Once the blasphemy of "equality" has been settled, there are then many avenues for dealing with the mud races in our midst, from segregation to complete removal into separate states. What ever the ultimate solution, the Aryan warrior can win this fight if the battle commences now, and with the tools and knowledge available to each of us. Whitaker Chambers has left the battle plan, we have but to follow it to victory. It will be the Aryan warriors working from within the system who make it possible for the emergence of National Socialism—if not in our life time, then in that of our children.

"One thing is certain: our world is facing a great revolution. The only question is whether the outcome will be propitious for the Aryan portion of mankind or whether the everlasting Jew will profit from it." Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

DON'T DRAW FIRE!

The maxim of the combat soldier—Don't Draw Fire!

It seems many of our Aryan warriors have forgotten the maxim and the reason for it. A soldier will not needlessly draw fire on his position for the very practical reason that to do so will bring needless casualties. The soldier keeps as low a profile as possible and springs upon his enemy at the time and the place of his choosing.

Aryan warriors today wage as deadly a war as any they have ever faced in their long, long history. What is at stake is not a piece of land, a form of government, or a given racial accommodation forced upon us by the political faction which now controls our once-Aryan governments. The outcome of this battle is the very survival of our Aryan race. To dissipate our strength and effort through futile gestures spells disaster.

In the world of power, the stakes are high, the game never called, and the winner takes all. There is no balm for the loser. Losers are that—losers. In the gambling world they leave the gaming table as the remaining players deal the next hand. In the grim struggle for racial survival losers fall into the ooze where the mud races breed and live. Miscegenation is the loosing hand and miscegenation is what the Jews who now control the once-Aryan governments of European peoples are forcing upon us.

Only the Aryan warrior can save the Aryan race. The Aryan warrior, as much a woman as a man, must fight the battle today by exclusiveness. The Aryan must live only with the Aryan. The Aryan must continue to abide by our ancient values, loyalty to the race, loyalty to the family, loyalty to one's personal honesty and loyalty to nature's law by respect for the purity of our soil. To needlessly disrupt that system of loyalty and personal honor, to risk loss and defeat by drawing battle lines with the Zionist Occupational Government (ZOG) at places and times of their choosing, is to draw needless fire upon our position.

Associate with Aryans, deal with Aryans, patronize only the Aryan merchant. Advance the Aryan position in every way possible without drawing direct confrontational fire. A group of Aryans live in Georgia, Forsyth county by name. Through the action of traitors, of pseudo-Jews living amongst them, the door was opened and a situation created for a massive intrusion of ZOG's forces into their community. It was not an Aryan victory. Unnecessary fire was drawn upon the Aryan's position and the body count is not yet complete, but ZOG's forces have intruded into what was once a "white" county. Time will tell how many of the black or mud races must be imported into Forsyth county to insure those people will live in the squalor now deemed appropriate for our race. ZOG, through overwhelming use of force, has again extended the hand of "brotherhood" to kill an Aryan community.

Until Aryan warriors can muster sufficient force to win control of government, there can be no lasting victory. We must regain power by infiltrating the governments which we created and once controlled. As long as the hand of the Jew is on the trigger of the weapon pointed at the head of the Aryan warrior, his race, his family and his values, there will be no victory in an outright confrontation. We need no more of our Aryan warriors dead or in prison, we need each of them on the battle line, to wage war in the manner which we choose and at the time and place of our choosing.

Aryans have created the greatest civilization the world has yet seen. Aryans today, by their misguided acceptance of the mongrel concepts of Christian "brotherhood" and Jewish "equality," have nearly undone the work of their noble ancestors. It is not too late to reverse the process. We have the strength of our race, both mental and physical, remaining to us. We only will lose them if we follow the dictates of ZOG and wallow in their cesspool of equality and brotherhood while following the miscegenation road to oblivion.

We will have brotherhood amongst our Aryan comrades, but equality is a term left to the losers. The noble struggle for existence knows no equality—only winners. By living with and among Aryans we regain our strength and our purpose. Once the Aryan warrior is ready for battle against ZOG there will be no defeat. The clean, proud Aryan people will again lead the world. □

MOVEMENT FINANCE

by
Harold A. Covington

Reprinted with permission from
Circular Letter No. 6—B

Before I start my series of perorations about The Party, that is to say the White revolutionary party, there is a subject I want to deal with first. It is an important one and I can't figure out where else to fit it in, so I'll get it out of the way now. The topic is Movement Finance. Not a fund appeal (you will find my customary one at the end of this circular, as per usual), but a discussion of the realities involved in financing White resistance. Most of you reading this, in addition to the activists to varying degrees, will have contributed large amounts of your money towards various racial nationalist and NS efforts. If you have been in the Movement any length of time, you will by now be connoisseurs of the fund appeal and may even have acquired the enviable gift of distinguishing between those that are for real and those churned out to support various political con artists in the style to which they have become accustomed.

Hang onto this circular letter and frame it, people, because you are about to get the first and probably the last honest, complete, and serious discussion on Movement finance any of you will ever read. Even those leaders who are sincere and dedicated are reluctant to give their supporters the low-down on the whole money question. I'm no longer in serious competition for major support and so I can afford a candor that no one else can. For the time being I will discuss it from the point of view of the *bona fide* White racial nationalist group or publication—the rip-offs and con men are a subject unto themselves.

The first thing you must realize is that in any racial nationalist effort, from a little sheet like this to the largest parties and publications and the European neo-Fascist parties with seats in the European parliament, money is the first and foremost consideration. SOMEONE MUST PAY. I say that again, to

make sure the idea sinks in. SOMEONE MUST PAY. Every type of political activity, from passing out tracts to armed struggle, requires amounts of money that will curl your hair. The days of a few conspirators whispering around a guttering candle in a Gothic ruin at midnight are long gone—modern-day revolution is big business. Printing, postage, office supplies, telephone bills, transportation, rent on offices and headquarters, maintenance of whatever premises you have, filing fees for election attempts, security equipment and related costs, recorded messages, TV and radio spots when we can get them, necessary travel expenses, paid staff when we can afford them, loudspeakers and banners and paraphenalia for rallies, the list goes on and on and on. SOMEONE MUST PAY. These services are not provided free of charge. Someone must pay for them, either in cash or in kind through donated labor and supplies.

Alright, who pays? The answer is that, with very few exceptions, YOU do! And that's not likely to change from now until the Day of Victory. Before I explain why, though, I'd like to look at three methods of financing the Movement which have been discussed many times since I've been involved and which periodically crop up either as ideas among our own people or accusations from the enemy media. The enemy, by the way, seem to have this idea that we're loaded, an idea which we might as well encourage by way of psychological warfare but which has no foundation in fact. In reality, I would be extremely suspicious of any racial nationalist party that DID have a big cash reserve. Money has no business sitting in the bank drawing interest. It needs to be out there on the streets working to save our people from extinction. A big bank balance is a sign of fossilized thinking and a dearth of ideas.

SUPPOSED FUND-RAISER NUMBER ONE: "RIGHT WING FAT CATS." I wish the hell somebody had pointed out a few of those right wing fat cats when I was ramrodding the NSPA. We sure could have used a couple. The largest donation the NSPA ever received was $1,000, which we got three times during the five years I was running the North Carolina operation. We got maybe a dozen donations of $500, and that was that. The average donation was five or ten bucks. During those five years, I estimate we raised about $300,000 in cash and in kind, so that kicks in the head the idea that there is no mass support for our views if anything does—it takes a lot of small donations

to make three hundred grand, even over five years. Our party members and supporters worked like draft horses and chipped in everything they could, but I think it's fair to say that at least half of our money came from sympathetic members of the White public who wouldn't have been seen dead at a party function or rally. We spent every cent of it, and we got results unparalleled in some respects since 1945.

It is true that there are a few people on the periphery of the Movement who are comparatively wealthy. You would be surprised and angered how LITTLE most of these people contribute. I was for a long time until I realized that these people didn't make all that muesli by backing losers, and that they were only willing to blow so much on an interesting but basically pointless hobby, which is all the Movement is nowadays. I now believe that when the time comes, when we can show these people that their contributions represent a serious investment in the future and not a gamble or a boondoggle, they will cough up handsomely, as they did in Germany in the 1930s, when the Leader showed them the handwriting on the wall. The finance is available from wealthy sympathizers, all right, but we have to EARN it.

As an aside, the one time I HAVE heard of large amounts of money being pledged was before my time. In the summer of 1967, Commander Rockwell had the big bucks lined up and began the *White Power* newspaper and printed his epic work *White Power* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $7 plus $1 for postage] as well on proceeds of same. The ZOG found out about it, panicked, and had U.S. Navy Commander Rockwell murdered by a clique of their agents operating within the the ANP. I suppose I ought to be glad in a sense that I didn't have any fat cats. I came close to ending up dead as it was, and if I'd gotten some kind of major backing, I might have gone the way of Commander Rockwell. Just before the NSPA went under due to the activities of a very similar clique, in fact, I was approached by some people who offered some interesting possibilities, but the December 1980 gibberish began and they backed off fast when they saw the NSPA hadn't gotten it together after all. We all owe a debt to the Decembrists, one I hope to repay with interest some day. But I digress.

SUPPOSED FUND-RAISER NUMBER TWO: PARTY BUSINESSES. Periodically this idea surfaces in various places, and in some cases it has actually been tried. I tried it myself once and I am familiar with several other case histories. It sounds real good in theory, but in practice it doesn't work, or at least doesn't work well.

First off, the entire worldwide economic climate right now is slanted against the small business and the small businessman; this is, in fact, an integral part of the enemy's long-term strategy for our destruction. The primary target of all his efforts has always been the freeholder, the yeoman, the German *Bauer*, the Russian *Kulak* whom Stalin butchered by the millions—the White, male family man who owns his own source of sustenance, a farm or small business, who is economically independent and civically aware; who, in the case of America, Switzerland, Sweden, and other countries, performs military service in a militia and *owns his own weapons*, who often participates in the political process at some level. It is this man who is the bulwark against their final victory and whom they most wish to destroy. He is under attack on all fronts: they get at his children through race-mixing and homosexuality; they get at his wife through feminism; they get at his own mind through media brainwashing, and they get at him economically through unfair competition that drives his farm or business to the wall and makes him a wage-slave to the state or large corporations, dependent on selling his skills and his labor to the enemy in order to survive. It is now virtually impossible for ANY small businessman to turn enough of a profit to survive. As for producing the massive finance necessary to fund a political movement through Mom and Pop stores? Forget it.

Very quickly the business takes over from the politics, as the comrades struggle to keep it afloat and compete with others who are in it full-time. When the local ZOG finds out who's running Papa A.'s Kosher Barbeque or Eichmann & Sons Quality Lampshades (Serving you since 1933! Over Six Million Satisfied Customers!), they apply the type of economic pressure they know and use best, and all of a sudden the customers vanish like a morning dew. Then you get bankruptcy court and Title 11 and the enemy has got a handle on our hapless would-be businessmen that they won't relinquish until they have drained every last cent that might be used for political work.

Think I'm kidding? Contact Rick Cooper of the National Socialist Vanguard [Box 328, The Dallas, Oregon] and ask him how many carpets ST Enterprises has cleaned since he got pulled on a harassment bust and got his name splashed all over the local papers.

I do not rule out the concept of a sort of co-op of sympathetic White businessmen who are *already in place*, with established trade and good will, and who are willing to devote a tithe of their profits to the Movement and accordingly work hard at their businesses full time by way of their personal contribution to the struggle. However, political activists, starting from scratch just won't work. The risks are too great and the drain on time and effort that could be used for political work too heavy to justify the very small return.

SUPPOSED FUND-RAISER NUMBER THREE: EXPROPRIATION. I.e., armed robbery. I do *not* mean *theft*, stealing from our own people. Any racial nationalist group or individual who steals from White people is a disgrace and needs to be exposed and liquidated. There are many so-called leaders and groups who do just that, unfortunately, by fraudulently collecting donations and membership dues from White people and then blowing said proceeds on their own personal lifestyle. By *expropriation* I mean the forcible return of wealth to the White working people from whom it was originally stolen by the enemy, funds from banks, insurance companies, gambling casinos, porno shops, huge multi-national corporations, etc.

For the benefit of my ZOG monitors, of which I assume I have a few, this is a *theoretical* discussion; I do not advocate or incite anyone to break your precious goddamned "law," blah, blah; please take all the usual disclaimers as read. Now, there is nothing *morally* wrong with despoiling a despoiler and taking from him wealth which he has stolen from those who produced it, especially when the intention is to use that wealth for the benefit of those who did create it originally. This is the basis for the benefit of the Aryan Robin Hood legend, which, interestingly enough, has no parallel in the Semitic or non-White world. There are, however, certain obvious practical problems which in my view preclude expropriation at this point and for some time to come. To put it bluntly, It's just too dangerous right now and by expropriating or accepting expropriated funds you are

handing yourself and your comrades to ZOG on a silver platter with apples in your mouth. Later on, when we are in a straightforward revolutionary situation and are all wanted by the enemy "law" anyway for various "offenses" against Yehudi, by all means let's play Jesse James and hit Yehudi where it hurts, in his wallet. For now we owe it to ourselves and our race to stay "clean" as far as we can and stay out on the street, *continuing to function* even if only just barely.

To put it simply, there is no point in lifting a hundred grand from a bank or an armored car if you're not going to be able to spend that money on a meaningful, *political* White resistance. Like freaking out and gunning down a few token congoids, it's a pointless exercise in self-destruction. We need a real resistance movement, not a Monty Python suicide squad wherein we all charge out and disembowel ourselves.

The simple fact of the matter is that *direct donation* is not only the most *cost-effective* way of raising funds, it is pretty much the *only* way of raising the bulk of the money a political effort needs. Anybody who tells you different either doesn't know what he's talking about or he's conning you. The NSPA had fund-raising projects, sure—we hired out our labor to local farmers not only to raise money but to make sure they didn't have to hire Mexicans; we collected tons of beer cans for aluminum recycling at twenty cents a pound; we grew our own crops of cucumbers and watermelons for sale to local shops; we held yard sales and took flea market stalls selling donated household goods; and none of this raised even a fraction of the money we needed to keep the HQ going, keep the White Power Message on the air, contest elections, and generally keep going.

Hence the constant fund appeals that arrive in your mail box with every racial nationalist publication or bulletin you receive. (By the way, I have excluded the sale of RN books and literature here because I view that as activism, not fund-raising. Even a con artist does some good by peddling high quality material.) By now most of you will recognize all the old ploys. There's the calm, well-worded, straight-shooter fund appeal ("I'd like to share a few thoughts with you....."). Some guys are especially good at this one: their fund appeal letters look you straight in the eye and shake your hand while they deftly pick your pocket with the other hand. There is the Tragic Appeal ("It is four

o'clock in the morning and I cannot sleep. I look at this mountain of bills on my desk and wonder where I can find the strength to go on"). That was Gerald L.K. Smith's forte, and he has some worthy successors. There is the Paul Revere Appeal ("They're Coming! They're coming! We must warn America before it's too late!") There's the Deeply Sincere Appeal ("We are so *concerned!* Send us all your money so we can tell everyone how *concerned* we are!"). There's the Call to Arms Appeal that Commander Rockwell used to favor ("Our gallant boys are bleeding in the streets and going to jail for you! Get behind them!"). There is the End of the Line Appeal ("We can't go on any longer and we close down as of June 1st unless we get $10,000 to pay outstanding bills, etc."). This one generally works a treat as long as you don't use it too often.

To wind this up, people, don't be offended when these appeals rock up in your mail box. Someone must pay and this is the only way it can be done. What you DO need to do is look very closely at the group or publication and ascertain just what kind of racial nationalist value you are getting for your money. I would dearly love to devote the next Circular Letter to the subject of con men and Movement rip-offs but I am getting a lot of stick about the "negative" tone of these communiques and I do agree to a certain point that it's time I started using the funds some of you send ME to make a more positive contribution to the Movement's stock of ideas. I view the exposure and undermining of political frauds who drain our resources and manpower as a duty and priority, but for the moment my limited readership doesn't seem to agree, so *vox populi, vox dei.*

Remember, all of us are chasing the same buck, your buck. However irritating you may find this constant pursuit of your hard-earned dollars, we've got to have it in order to make some kind of future for our people. It's up to you to donate carefully, wisely, and where it will do the most good. □

FROM THE ALIENS' PRESS, ***continued from page 42***

contest, John McCain, is widely expected to be more friendly toward Israel than was Goldwater. Thus, there has been a net plus for Israel.

In recent years, Republican and Democratic politicians across the country have come to really respect--even fear--the fund-raising and managerial clout of the American Jewish community, which is extremely well-organized and efficient in making its views known. Fear of a potential backlash is occasionally expressed but that has not yet materialized.

Two years ago, Jewish activists worked very hard to unseat Republican Senator Charles Percy of Illinois, and they succeeded. Four years ago, they did the same to Republican Representative Paul Findley of Illinois. Both men were seen as anti-Israel--Findley much more so than Percy. The pro-Israeli community's message was loud and clear--don't tangle with the Jews.

Now more than ever, it's very popular to support Israel and very unpopular to oppose it. This has become a political fact of life in Washington. [Emphasis ours. Editor, *Liberty Bell.*]

None of this means that Israel will have a free ride in Washington. Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir and his national unity government will continue to have to be very careful in avoiding statements and actions which could undermine support for Israel in the executive and the legislative branches of the U.S. government as well as among the American public. □

* * * * *

U.S. MUM ON REPORT HESS WILL BE FREED

USA TODAY **"CAPITAL LINE"**
13 April 1987

The White House isn't commenting on reports that imprisoned *Nazi war criminal* [Emphasis ours. Editor, *Liberty Bell.*] Rudolf Hess may be freed soon. Hess, Adolf Hitler's deputy, flew to Scotland in May 1941 to get England to stop fighting Germany. Six weeks later, Germany invaded the Soviet Union. Hess, serving a life sentence, is the only remain-

ing inmate in Berlin's Spandau war crimes prison. The Soviets have vetoed British, French and U.S. moves to free the sick, 92-year-old Nazi. West Germany's *Der Spiegel* magazine, quoting "diplomatic circles in Moscow," said the Soviets will drop their opposition when West German President Richard von Weizsaecker visits Moscow next month. □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

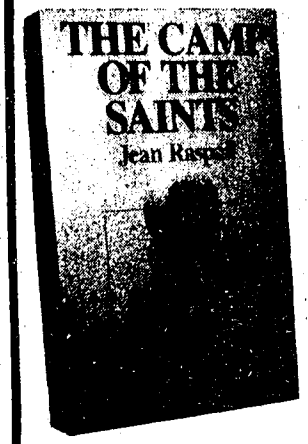

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* Order No. 03014—$8.00 plus $1.00 for postage

ORDER FROM:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

PHONE: 304 - 927 - 4486

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

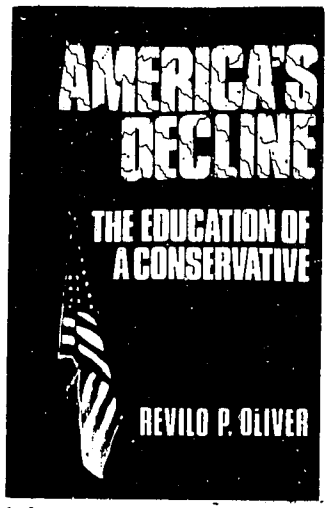

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor
page 19

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: Everything Normal, page 1; Spooning Pays, page 4; Your Taskmasters, page 5; Right Because He Is Wrong, page 10; There and Back, page 16. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 18. ALLAN CALLAHAN: The English Language Amendment, page 48; The Feminist Movement in Classical Times, page 49. DR. CHARLES E. WEBER, Book Review: Verschworung und Verrat um Hitler, by Generalmajor Otto Ernst Remer, page 52. ON THE WORD "HOLOCAUST," page 59.

VOL. 14 - NO. 10 JUNE 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

EVERYTHING NORMAL

In the February issue of *Liberty Bell,* Dr. Charles E. Weber commented on the conduct of the American Association of Teachers of German, who devote part of their publication to teaching the teachers of the German language what swine the German people are and why they must crawl in humble penance to the feet of God's Race, whom they so grievously offended by their impious attempt to have a country of their own, instead of appreciating the blessings of life under Jewish ownership. The Association not only publishes viciously anti-German propaganda but insultingly refused to publish a paid advertisement for a book that exposed the Jews' preposterous Holohoax.

Dr. Weber considers the masochistic behavior of the teachers of German strange and ironic. But it was only what was to be expected.

The German-American National Political Action Committee was founded by Mr. Hans Schmidt, who reckons that there are fifty-two million Americans of German descent, and who sees that if half of those ethnic Germans could be inspired with only ten percent of the racial consciousness and loyalty of the Jews, they could quickly recover possession of this country for Aryans, despite all the terrorism that the occupation government in Washington is exercising ever more openly.

The Steuben Society is one of the oldest, and considers itself the most select, of the associations of Germans in this country. It is named, of course, for Baron von Steuben, who had been a distinguished officer in the army of Frederick the Great, and who, coming to the insurgent colonies in North America, made an army out of the rabble that George Washington had under his command. It is probable that Baron von Steuben contributed more than did any other one man to the eventual independence of the colonies and the foundation of the United States.

Mr. Schmidt was astonished when the Steuben Society at its annual meeting in 1986 had, as its featured speaker, a Jew from the Defamation League to spread the gospel of the Jewish

weasel, who was recently awarded a Nobel Prize, evidently for his declaration that Jews must always hate Germans. In a recent bulletin Mr. Schmidt reported that the Steuben Society is, like all organizations that elect honorary officers every year, run by its permanent secretariat, who, employed in that office continuously for many years, naturally instruct the annual officers and teach them what is to be done, and as naturally determine the organization's policies and usually decide who should be given the honorary offices each year.

Mr. Schmidt further reported that he investigated and discovered that the Steuben Society was run by its executive officer, the National Secretary, a Jewess who leaped into the United States in the late 1930s. Mr. Schmidt was surprised that a patriotic society of Germans was controlled by a member of the race that implacably hates Germans.

Mr. Schmidt was surprised by what he found. But it was only what was to be expected.

When God's Chosen Pirates invade a nation, they, with the instinct that makes wolves hamstring the caribou they intend to devour, immediately infiltrate and capture the Aryan institutions and organizations that might enable their destined victims to resist them, and even after they own all the channels of communication in the doomed nation, they remain vigilant and police their Aryan subjects. You could not organize a national pinochle club and enlist a substantial membership without having some Jew, perhaps disguised as a White man or woman, exhibit great zeal for pinochle and aid you with prudent advice and, of course, a stack of the dirtied paper that the Jews have now taught the boobs to use in place of money. And you would eventually discover that you had become just a dispensable ornament, a supernumerary in the club you had organized.

That, of course, is what often makes it so difficult to judge with certainty the morality of some ostensibly patriotic "leaders." One cannot be sure whether Robert the Welcher secretly founded the Birch Society as a diversionary enterprise to enlist and demoralize the Americans who in 1958 might conceivably have recovered possession of their country, or, instead, really began with the purposes he professed and unwarily accepted financial and political guidance from Jews who simulated devotion to his purposes until they had established ascendancy over him and began to tell their *goy* figurehead what he must do.

The Master Race, to whom, as all good Christians know from their reading of their Jew-Book, Yahweh promised domination over the earth, is ubiquitous and zealous, helping Yahweh carry out his repeated promise (e.g., *Isaiah*, 60.12) to destroy all nations that are not content humbly to serve his Chosen Predators.

Mr. Schmidt's surprise reminded me of a letter I saw some years ago in *Instauration*. I found it in the issue for December 1979. Here it is:

The writer of a letter in your August issue estimates the number of Jews in our country as "twenty million or more." He is probably right. I grew up in the 1930s in a small town in Minnesota that had a population of four to five thousand. When I went east to a graduate school, one of my professors was an amiable Jewish scholar, whom I came to know fairly well. In a conversation one day I remarked that I had spent my childhood in a town in which there were no Jews. He smiled patronizingly. "They were there," he said, "but you didn't know it."

Of course they were there, keeping watch on one of the herds in their new Promised Land. If the writer of the letter was unaware of the presence of an alien race, its soldiers were probably disguised as Scandinavians or Germans, whichever ethnic group formed the majority. That small town would have called for no considerable diversion of manpower. One of the holy men who dished out God's Word in the local churches and one or two prosperous business men would have sufficed for total control. So small a town probably had no newspaper, so its unsuspecting inhabitants probably took their news from the daily scandal sheet in a nearby large town or city, which Jews either owned or controlled through its advertising and financial structure. And when that polluted news was endorsed by respected and influential "citizens" of the little town, its unfortunate inhabitants knew what to think. Yahweh has taught his own to be thorough and leave nothing to chance.

I wonder how many of the estimated fifty-two million Germans will be disturbed by the findings of Dr. Weber and Mr. Schmidt. Will many be surprised by what they must be accustomed to regard as proper and only what should be expected? After all, most of them grew up reading the Jew-Book and believing the tales in it, although oddly refusing to have faith in Grimm's much more attractive fairy tales or the more edify-

ing Arabian Nights. They want to be righteous, love everyone, and adore their God-given masters. They want to be so stupid they can't discriminate between their race and its foes. Joshua Barnes' famous dictum can be improved by revision: Whom the Jews would destroy, they first make Christian.

* * *

SPOONING PAYS

You surely remember Uri Geller, the marvellous Jew-boy with an Einstinian brain, which cerebrated so dynamically that he could bend spoons by just thinking about them. His phenomenal powers, scientifically called "psychokinesis" and scientifically tested and certified by the great scientists of the Stanford Research Institute, were exhibited to many suckers, for their spiritual edification and financial depletion, until the trick was exposed by James Randi, a professional magician, whose powers were far greater than Uri's.

Since the exposure of their gullibility, nothing has been heard of the experts in electronics and bioengineering at Stanford. It is likely they escaped embarrassment by going on a polar expedition and using their scientific gear to locate the factory in which Santa Claus makes toys for good boys and girls.

After Mr. Randi's devastating visit to Palo Alto, psychokinetic Uri faded, like Alice's Cheshire cat, from view in the United States, and you may sometimes have wondered, as I did, what became of him.

The Sunday edition of the (London) *Mail*, 19 October 1986, informs us that Geller has decided to adorn England with his presence, supercharged brain and all, and has just purchased a home overlooking the Thames, a mansion for which he paid 1,000,000 pound sterling.

Uri says he has netted 25,000,000 pounds out of bending spoons and using his big mind's transcendental powers as a "psychic." He also says that he is kept on retainer by "multi-national oil companies," who thus reserve the right to consult him at need. His minimum fee for a consultation, it would appear, is 18,000 pounds. The corporations managed by morons were not named.

The *Mail on Sunday*, by the way, has openly called Geller a fraud and offered to pay 20,000 pounds for just one demonstration of a psychic power in conditions that preclude the usual

cheating. The newspaper, needless to say, does not run the slightest risk of adding its mite to Uri's Solomonic income.

The next time anyone quotes the old chestnut about honesty being the best policy, even in a "democracy," you may point to the great spoon-bender in his million-pound mansion, where he is doubtless now sitting happily, looking out over the Thames, chortling over his twenty-five million pounds in the bank, and rejoicing over the infantile credulity of *goyim*.

* * *

YOUR TASKMASTERS

In *America's Decline*, pp. 263-280, I gave an account of a pseudo-historical novel about Marcus Tullius Cicero written as "conservative" propaganda by Mrs. Marcus Reback ("Taylor Caldwell"). *A Pillar of Iron* is written with great literary skill and vividly tells a story that will capture the attention and sympathy of all readers who know so little about Cicero and the last days of the Roman Republic that they are not offended by the many and gross anachronisms. Not a few such readers have even been taken in by the authoress's pretense that she was quoting Cicero's own words in the statements she attributes to him in her often wildly imaginative fiction.

Mrs. Reback's preface, in which she claims to have done years of research and found historical sources that are now lost or never existed, is merely a hoax, of course, of a kind in which quite a few writers have more innocently and learnedly indulged.[1] But she has made mischief, and one not infrequently sees some of her most preposterous inventions quoted as statements actually made by Cicero.

1. For example, the title-page of Francis Glass's *Vita Georgii Washingtonii* (posthumously published, 1835; reprinted, George Washington University, 1976) bears, in somewhat overwrought Ciceronian Latin, a passage that is identified as "Ciceronis fragm. xv, ed. Maii, p. 52." In it, Cicero quotes from the Sibylline Books a prophecy that clearly portends the military and political achievements of George Washington, many centuries later, and the birth of a new nation in a *tellus ingens atque opulenta* that was to be discovered across the Atlantic; Cicero even says that Accius alluded to the prophecy in his tragedy, *Nyctegresia* (now lost). It seems that the passage, which is the epigraph of the printed volume, was composed for it as an amusing *jeu d'esprit* by the learned Professor Charles Anthon, who intended only to entertain scholars, and although some well-educated readers probably were deceived at first by the adroit fabrication, they would have seen that it was a hoax as soon as they found that there was no such Fragment 15 on p. 52 or any other page of the then famous Cardinal Mai's editions of the fragmentary works of Cicero that he was the first to discover in palimpsests and publish. Educated readers, I say, might have been taken in by the hoax at first, because there really is a "prophecy" of the discovery of land beyond

I am not infrequently asked for the precise source of something Cicero could not conceivably have said, but which is innocently attributed to Cicero by some man who thought he was using a translation by Mrs. Reback. There are quite a few such spurious quotations now in circulation.

I have just been asked about an eloquent denunciation of bureaucracy as it now exists in the United States and all nations that have become diseased with "social welfare." Not only did Cicero never say anything of the sort: he could not have understood it. I amused myself for quite some time by trying to translate the supposed quotation into a statement in Latin that would have conveyed its meaning to Cicero. Even using the rather distant analogy of Ptolemaic Egypt as a point of departure that would have been familiar to Cicero, I could not express the idea in less than a typewritten page. Bureaucracy, you see, was an affliction of which the Roman Republic was happily ignorant.

In the Republic, men who held political office were personally responsible for all decisions they made, and their assistants were their own servants, slaves or *liberti* (slaves they had emancipated). It was assumed that a man's servants acted only on his orders, and when he left office he naturally took them with him, and his successor brought his own crew from his own household. There were few civil offices, and the Urban Praetor, for example, during his year of administering the domestic affairs of Rome, had to make all decisions in person, assisted only by secretaries who wrote to his dictation, scribes who produced fair copies of his decrees, and bookkeepers who kept accounts, all of whom were the servants he brought with him when he took office and, of course, took with him when he left.

Under the Empire, Republican terminology and forms were embalmed and carefully preserved as much as possible, so that thoughtless Romans of any generation perceived no change, except perhaps some minor "improvements," much as many Americans today imagine that they are living under a government established by the Constitution, just because they are still permitted to go through the vain exercise of casting votes for men

the Ocean in one of the tragedies of Seneca, and Anthon doubtless counted on that to aid his facetious mystification. Mrs. Reback, however, must have been well aware that many of her readers knew no more Latin than she did, and would be deceived by a solemn hoax that she perpetrated, not for learned amusement, but as propaganda for the Jews and the John Birch Society. That goes far beyond the limits of literary playfulness, and I am unwilling to forgive her.

men who will be called Presidents, Congressmen, and the like. It was a long time, therefore, before there appeared anything that can properly be called a bureaucracy in Roman government.

This must be distinguished, of course, from other forms of political corruption. Claudius, for example, was ruled by his *liberti*, who thus became enormously powerful and wealthy and were slavishly courted by real Romans whose greed overcame their self-respect. But that was because Claudius, although intelligent and even a scholar in his youth, was physically, mentally, and temperamentally unfit for the imperial rule that was thrust upon him by a mob of rioters who were "democratically" determined to prevent restoration of the Republic. Everyone remembers the opening of Book XII of the *Annales* of Tacitus, where the three great freedmen confer to decide whom they will have the old dunderhead marry after the death of Messalina, each naturally trying to overreach the other two by installing his own candidate as the next Empress, but all taking it for granted that the vain old numbskull they manage will do whatever they want.

One should not press the American analogy that comes to mind. Almost everyone has heard the quip that when President Wilson asked Mrs. Galt to marry him, she was so surprised she almost fell out of the bed. And quite a few know, from the memoirs of Colonel Sperling, that before Wilson could surprise the lady, he had to make a special trip to New York City to obtain permission from his supervisor, "Colonel" House. Now when the bogus colonel (his title was given him by the Governor of Texas for cooperation in political looting) gave permission for the marriage, he was acting as the agent of "Barney" Baruch, the Jewish satrap who had trained Wilson for the Presidency and whose fellow aliens had procured his election.

Claudius's *liberti* were not comparable to House. So far as we can tell or have any grounds for conjecture, the three aliens (race uncertain) who had been manumitted and "naturalized" (!) as Romans, Callistus, Narcissus, and Pallas, manipulated an incompetent man, who had grown gross and stupid, for their own personal profit and not as agents of any conspiracy. That is a fundamental difference.

A real bureaucracy was not fully developed in Rome until the debased and demoralized inhabitants of the Empire, of whom only a very few had even drops of Roman blood in their veins, had forgotten the Republic, except as an item of ancient

history mentioned in the schools, and knew that they were the subjects of a *Dominus et Deus* whose rule was absolute until he was assassinated and replaced by a new Lord and God. It was in that decadent society, of course, that the Christian plague became epidemic and eventually pandemic.

Rome did eventually develop a full-fledged bureaucracy, which served as a model for bureaucracy as it developed in the modern world, and which naturally presents some very striking analogies to the machine of rule under which we now suffer, and also a few significant contrasts. If you are interested, the only study of that Roman bureaucracy of which I know is by Dr. K. L. Noethlichs, *Beamtentum und Dienstvergehen: zur Staatsverwaltung in der Spätantike* (Wiesbaden, 1981). I am sure there is no English translation of this work, and I know of no comparable study in English or, for that matter, in French, Italian, or Spanish. (I need not remind you that there may well be such a work, perhaps stimulated by the one in German, of which I have not seen a notice in the very limited time I can now devote to the learned periodicals.)

The subject is an intricate and difficult one, for while we know that there was a vast bureaucracy in the last two centuries of the doomed Empire, the many extant inscriptions which give the titles of bureaucrats do not define their functions; the histories, by late and decadent writers, are usually ambiguous in their few references to specific duties of bureaucrats; and Dr. Noethlichs had to rely principally on imperial legislation, preserved in the great collections of late Roman law, which was designed to correct or prevent abuses of power by bureaucrats and to punish provable corruption. He was thus able to draw a fairly complete and satisfactory picture of Roman bureaucracy in the late Empire.

He begins his study in 313, when Constantine's lamentable victory over Maxentius opened the road to absolute power for the ruthless *dominus* who, ironically, is best known today for having first made use of the seditious Christian rabble to destroy his rivals and consolidate his personal authority, for which he was rewarded by having his reputation perfumed by some of the most brazen liars among the Fathers of the Church. It was Constantine's reorganization of the state and its finances that brought the bureaucracy to its full development, and there was little substantive change before 468, the date at which Dr. Noethlichs ends his study, when Roman administration was largely disrupted by the convulsions that

preceded the formal end of the Roman Empire in the West with the deposition of Romulus Augustulus in 476.

I cannot summarize here the intricate bureaucracy that is so well described by the German author, much less criticize his work, which I am not competent to do, although I will remark that he may not sufficiently allow for the habit of great malefactors in government to shift guilt to the subordinates who carried out their orders. (If, after six years, you are finally caught in obeying secret Jewish orders secretly to supply Iran with all the munitions of war, look astonished and blame Colonel North!) I am not at all sure that the several Roman Emperors who deplore the acts of one or another bureaucrat were all *much* more honest than American Presidents.

I learned much from this book, but little that astonished me. One detail for which I was not prepared was the practice of the late Roman emperors in designating the service of their chief bureaucrats as *militia*. In other words, the work of civil administrators was assimilated to service in the army, which, by that time, was a force of mercenaries, chiefly barbarians who were recruited outside the Empire and rewarded with "Roman" citizenship when they were retired at the completion of their service. Their allegiance was only to the Emperor, whom they obeyed without question or compunction so long as they did not sell him out to a rival who promised better wages.

Although the army did defend the frontiers of the Empire against foreign nations (except, of course, the international nation of Jews, who were snugly ensconsed in the Empire and naturally battening on it), the army was always potentially and often actively the enemy of the citizens who were taxed to pay it. If the great engine of oppression that the Empire had perforce become had not had the mercenary army at its orders, it could not have endured for a fortnight.

The great engine of oppression also depended on the *militia* of the bureaucrats, who were in fact a vast corps of mercenaries, and, although recruited from the citizen population, were equally at the orders of their master, to whom they gave allegiance, since, in that "cosmopolitan" age, there was no longer a true nation with a racially homogeneous population and hence no possibility of patriotism, which is allegiance to such a nation. There was, of course, an endless babbling of vapid talk about "serving the people" and the rest of the drivel that is used to conceal governmental realities, but the bureaucrats were, like the soldiers, the enemies of the citizens,

whose taskmasters they were and from whom they extorted taxes, other services, and ovine obedience to "regulations."

Bureaucracy in the decaying "Roman" Empire was, in all essentials, what it is in the Soviet Union and what it has become in the United States, a *militia*, a huge and ever more numerous army of mercenaries, armed with "regulations" and laws and, whenever they wish, with the weapons of the police forces they control, owing allegiance only to their employers, the masters of the vast engine of taxation and oppression they serve ruthlessly and without compunction. They are your taskmasters and, in fact, your enemies. You do not pay them; they are paid with the *ersatz*-money they extort from you at the behest of their commanders. They may be Americans in the sense that they were born in the United States and many are even Americans by race, but they cannot have a loyalty to a nation that committed suicide and no longer exists.

Some old-fashioned Americans do not like to cringe before their bureaucratic herdsmen, but I do not know what they can do, except belatedly regret that they listened to the holy men and malicious "do-gooders" who persuaded them to exchange their nation for a multi-racial cesspool and to damn their children to "democratic" degradation and equality in mindless slavery to their implacable enemies' hirelings.

* * *

RIGHT BECAUSE HE'S WRONG

No Federal judge, unknown outside his district, attained national fame overnight before Brevard Hand of the District Court in Mobile handed down a decision forbidding the use of some fifty textbooks in the public schools because they, in violation of the First Amendment, taught "secular humanism," which the judge identified as a religion. The Jesus-boys are singing hosannahs to him, and "Liberals" are behaving like Jews when they mention Hitler at their Wailing Wall.

I do not know when Mr. Hand was raised to his bench, and so I cannot say whether or not he may be one of the judges whose appointment was secured, according to Mr. Sutphen, through clandestine intrigue by the gang of shamans and their dupes called the "Moral Majority." (See *Liberty Bell*, September 1986, p. 13.) It doesn't matter, anyway.

From Mr. Hand's decision it is obvious that he was high on Jesus-juice. He was really working off his resentment of the superior court's reversal of his earlier decision that moppets in the public schools should be taught that "God is great; God is good; we thank Him for our daily food." It is not clear, however, precisely what the sapient judge meant by those three phrases.

The first of those phrases is a translation of the Moslem cry, *Aláhu akbar*, but Mr. Hand probably meant it to apply to some Christian *rifacimento* of Yahweh. 'God,'[1] except in the Christians' verbal trickery, is a common noun denoting one of a class of real or imaginary beings, i.e., a god, but even so the phrase is a tautology, since a god, if one exists, is by definition great in comparison with human beings, just as the giant Ymir, if he existed, must have been very great indeed.

The statement that the unnamed god "is good" should have given pause to Mr. Hand, since it certainly cannot apply to the vicious deity whose petty spite, insane caprices, and bloody crimes are narrated in the "Old Testament." But what god can he have had in mind?

As for a deity who "gives us our daily bread," Mr. Hand's phrase has the gender wrong. It must be a goddess. Gaia (Ge), the earth, is always female; so is Demeter, the fructifying force in vegetation; so is Cybele (Kybebe), who presides over fertility and hence over the animals whose flesh we eat. No, if we are to imagine supernatural beings who provide us with our meals, we should remember that that is always woman's work.

The three phrases together affirm the existence of superhuman beings for which there is no factual evidence, since nothing can be created out of verbiage and hot air. And it is obvious that Mr. Hand wishes there were some legal way to have children's minds filled with Jesus-jargon. But that does not mean that his decision was wrong.

The farraginous doctrine inculcated upon the minds of helpless children in the public schools does give lip service to the theory of biological evolution, which is the only rational explanation of the existence of the innumerable species of organic life on earth, but only lip service, after which the schools irrationally deny its implications. But nevertheless Hand and the rest of the godly folk want to run in the irrational hokum called "creation science" and to make moppets' eyes grow round as they hear the wondrous tale of how the lazy old Jew-God

1. Norse, *goth*; Latin, *deus*; Greek, *theos*; Sanskrit, *deva*; Old Persian, *baga*; Sumerian, *en*; Babylonian, *el*; Hebrew, *'el*; Arabic, *ilâh*; etc.

ribbed his Adam instead of mixing up another mud pie to create a female.

What they also want is "prayer in the schools," in which, they say with a great and hypocritical show of legality, they intend to leave every brat free to address the spook of his choice. They should take warning from what happened in British Columbia, according to the Peninsula Daily News, 3 April 1987.

It seems that the legislature of the province wasted some of the taxpayers' money by fitting up a room in their building for anyone who felt an itch to pray in public. The room filled up with many varieties of neurotics and crack-pots. There were people who staged fits of lalomania and uttered "charismatic" animal cries. Others howled out what they thought were holy chanties. Feminists addressed in shrill and probably scolding tones a Big Mom up in the clouds, to the pointed exclusion of a Big Daddy, so the patriarchically-minded tried to outpray them, insisting that the Big Spook was male. (How else could he have 'knocked up' a virgin?) Imitation Hindus intoned mantras they probably couldn't pronounce. And there was even a genuine witch with an historic Irish name, who invoked some god, perhaps Mannanan or his son, Lugh.[2]

The chief shaman of the holy crew called "Prayer Canada," who had lobbied for the foolishness, tried to close the joint, but the godly exhibitionists told him to shut up: a god had taken charge; the god was named Jesus according to some, while others wanted to find "Jesus's baby sister." When he was howled down by the more pious folk, the man from "Prayer Canada" called the cops, but, if I understand rightly the ambiguous news item, the people talking to or yelling at their respective super-ghosts refused to be intimidated, and the cops refused to throw them out bodily. So the man of prayer had to put his hands over his ears and cower in a corner of his disorderely house until the religious fervor was exhausted and the votaries staggered away to count their blessings when they got home–or perhaps to black eyes when they got out in the street.

2. Readers who are not familiar with the Celtic mythology of Ireland may wish to know that Lugh was one of the very many gods throughout the world who became incarnate as a mortal for a time. He, however, did not traipse around the back country to stir up the peasantry and end by being crucified. Accomplished in all the arts, he was also a great warrior and the hero of the Tuatha De Danann, whom he led to many victories before he shed his mortal raiment and returned to his divine father in the sea. He had no morbid aversion from women and so left a son to carry on his work.

The promoter of prayer seems to have locked up the dive when it was empty, and told the press he didn't know what he was going to do–he evidently didn't think of praying for help himself. As a group called "Militant for Christ" observe in their current bulletin, professional holy men, like the vendors of snake oil, never think of using themselves the nostrum they peddle to others.

The "Moral Majority" should take to heart the lesson of the Canadian attempt to sneak in a dose of non-sectarian religion at the taxpayers' expense. God-fearing or god-loving folk are apt to become (literally) enthusiastic about their divergent cults, and starting them on prayers is a good way to start a riot.

The vagaries of the heavenly-minded are faintly amusing, but do not alter the fact that Judge Hand was right in the essentials of his decision. What is taught in the public schools is a religion. The "educators" claim to impart scientific knowledge is deceptive propaganda. They pretend to teach biological evolution, but they strenuously deny its necessary consequences, and they do so on religious grounds.

The schools trample on the malleable minds of children to inculcate superstitions about "all mankind" (a term like "all ungulates" or "all Felidae," but one to which they give a mystical meaning, charging it with a praeternatural significance), "One World" (distorting the obvious fact there is only one globe to make it seem a moral imperative ordained by some supernatural power), "human rights" (which, of course, do not exist in nature and so presumably were bestowed by some god), pacifism (which is suicidal unless there is some celestial power that defends nations too cowardly to defend themselves), and, above all, the poisonous hallucination about the equality of all anthropoids (which necessarily implies that some god stopped biological evolution a hundred thousand years ago).

The mere failure to name specifically the god who is supposed to have wrought all those marvellous cancellations of natural law does not prevent the cult which teaches such superstitions from being a religion like all others. It affirms the truth of myths for which there is no sanction or evidence in the world of reality. And the sheer impudence of the fraudulent pretense that the myths are facts ascertained by objective science makes the "Liberal" religion the most pernicious of all.

Judge Hand, whatever his motives, was certainly right in ruling that the inculcation of such a religion is an open viola-

tion of the First Amendment, a part of the Constitution that has not yet been officially abrogated.

The source of the "Liberal" superstitions is obvious to anyone who will think about them for a moment. "Human rights" must be the rights which Yahweh, according to the "Old Testament," bestowed on his little tribe of predators, to the exclusion, of course, of all the races which he ordained to be their prey; Christians who neglected to read their Bible are often astonished when they learn that the Babylonian Talmud specifically states that only Jews are human, while all other races are mere animals, like pigs and dogs. "All mankind" is patently the absurd notion that theologians fabricated from scattered passages in the "New Testament" from which they argued that when Yahweh lost his temper because his Chosen had crucified his son, he extended the privileges he had theretofore bestowed only on the Jews to every anthropoid, regardless of race, that was able to believe the tall tales about the crucified christ and was soused in holy water. "One World" is the world which Yahweh gave to the Jews to exploit.[3] Pacifism is obviously the doctrine that theologians concocted from talk by the itinerant rabble-rouser they call the "Prince of Peace," although, according to their selected gospels, he specifically declared that he brought "not peace, but a sword," and according to their favorite Apocalypse, he is going to drench the earth in blood and atrociously slaughter the entire population of the world, except his chosen coterie of 144,000 homoseuxal Jews. And Equality is merely that agitator's appeal to proletarian malice by promising that the rich and the learned will be tortured forever *post mortem*, and, according to his own Apocalypse, that when his pets pop out their graves, they will all be of the same sex, the same age, and the same physique, as alike as the bees from a hive.

3. The injunction that "the gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world" probably comes from some christ who wanted to inform all the colonies of Jews, scattered throughout the world wherever parasites could prosper, that Yahweh said the time had come to put the accursed Aryans in their place. Such preaching of the gospel must have preceded the great Jewish attempt to destroy civilization in A.D. 117, which, as the eminent Jewish historian, Heinrich Graetz, boasted, must have been the work of a carefully planned and directed conspiracy (see his *Geschichte der Juden*, 4. Auflage, Leipzig, 1908, Vol. IV, p. 113: "Die Juden...verbreiteten den Aufstand über einen großen Teil des römischen Reiches.... Eine solche Einmütigkeit setzt einen wohlberechneten Plan und kräftigen Führer voraus.") The Jews struck at the strategic moment, when Roman resources were stretched to the limit, and their worldwide strategy was obviously directed by commanders far more important than the itinerant plebeian who wanted to become a christ by rousing the rabble without

The development of the "Liberal" cult is historically certain. When the *sanglants abrutis* of the French Revolution, as Léon Daudet so aptly termed them, wanted to destroy the churches, which at that time had been made compatible with European civilization, they naturally pretended to alter the religion only by eliminating the Biblical nonsense and promising to carry out the more fantastic parts of its program. They would give the world *real* equality (which old Jesus had promised) to replace the hierarchical structure of contemporary society, etc., carrying out all the Christian doctrines while denying the myths from which those doctrines had been derived. How much of the revolutionary propaganda was concocted to win converts and how much was sincerely believed are questions that must be asked for each individual revolutionary. It is possible for ideologues to overheat their brains and actually believe in a Christianity deprived of its supernatural foundations.

The belief of most educated men at this time, when many natural processes remained unelucidated, was a deism which was based on Graeco-Roman Stoicism (from which, incidentally, the Jews got the idea of making their religion a monotheism), but in the ambience of a culture saturated with Christian 'ideals,' the Stoicism was contaminated with a residue of the superstition it was to supersede. As I noted in *'Populism' and 'Élitism,'* even Thomas Jefferson, when he assembled edifying excerpts from the "New Testament," included the Drivel on the Mount, with its injunction to stop thinking and have birdbrains, taking no thought for the morrow!

The christless Christianity was systematized by a cunning Jew, Mordecai, alias Karl Marx, whose Reformation has, for all practical purposes, superseded the earlier reformations by Luther, Calvin, et al. It comes in three superficially different packages, videlicet: (1) orthodox Communism, (2) the cult of "Liberals," who shrink from identifying themselves with the mass-massacres and blood-thirsty sadism of the Bolsheviks in Russia, which John Maynard Keynes attributed to the "beastliness of the Jewish and Slavic natures," and (3) the great majority of Christian churches today, from Catholic to Methodist, in which the shamans decorate their Marxism by shaking streamlined fetishes and making their modernized

the sanction and indispensable support of the prudent Prince (*Resch Golah*, 'exilarch') in Babylon, who, according to Graetz, had authority over all the Jews in the Empire.

Jesus a merely human precursor of Marx. Only the "fundamentalists" and the Mormons have retained anything of the Christianity of the Nineteenth Century.

It is a nice irony that the rampant Christers' complaints about the schools are merely sectarian squabbles within their own religion. To "fundamentalists" the doctrines of the Marxian Reformation understandably seem as un-Christian as Calvinism seemed to Roman Catholics or the Mormon sect seemed to Calvinists. I have received swatches of cuttings from the religious press about Hand's decision, but the simple truth was simply stated by the *St. Louis Review*, 13 March 1987, which pointed out that the schools could not "adequately teach the cherished American doctrine of the equality of all people" without "reference to God who created us in His image and likeness."

Of course, they can't! The notion is contrary to all human experience and to observed reality; it is intellectually on a par with a delusion that a sliver of stale bread and a mouthful of cheap wine are the flesh and blood of a god and are impregnated with a mana that can be absorbed by the cannibals who devour them.[4] One can believe in the equality of men and races only on the basis of Tertullian's *certum est quia absurdum est; credo quia impossible est.* And that is madness. It is an arrogant denial of reason and reality; it is the insane fanaticism of a mind diseased with hatred of civilization. It is the faith of a nation bent on suicide; it is the death-wish of a race that has lost the will to live.

* * *

THERE AND BACK

There is a great value in books by men who, like Tolkien's diminutive hero, have "been there and back." One of the most potent antidotes to modern superstitions is William G. Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* (available from Liberty Bell Publications).[5] Mr Simpson grew up with an implanted

4. One major motive of cannibals in many tribes is a determination to absorb the admired qualities of their victims. One remembers the example set some years ago by the chieftains of one of the nigger "emerging nations" in Africa: they so admired the intelligence of their "ambassador" to the "United Nations" (probably a half-breed) that they roasted and ate him, hoping thus to absorb his brain-power.

5. For a review of Mr. Simpson's book, see my *America's Decline*, pp. 355-367. (Available from Liberty Bell Publications.)

faith in the tales of the "New Testament," and, unlike most Christians who are content with a entimental befuddlement, he had a faith so strong that he tried to live according to the grotesque gospels of the Jewish christ named Jesus. His practical experience of the doctrine enabled him to recover from it, and, unlike most ex-Christians, he had an intelligence so lucid that he emancipated himself from all varieties of the superstition, including the Marxist and "Liberal" cults, which are only superficially disguised versions of the Judaeo-Christian hoax.

A remotely comparable book, which may have some value for one class of readers, has been published in Buffalo by Prometheus Books, *Salvation for Sale*, by Gerard T. Straub ($19.95 + $2.00). Mr. Straub, who was, in the theatrical sense of the word, the producer of one of "Pat" Robertson's razzle-dazzle shows on the Jews' boob-tubes, claims to have fallen for the "fundamentalist" hokum and actually believed the boob-bait he purveyed to the stupefied audiences. Having recovered from his hypnotic trance, he now discloses many of the sordid details of the evangelist's operations.

Addicts of the particular brand of spiritual narcotic dispensed by Robertson may be helped to break the habit by Mr. Staub's exposé. If you are making a comparative study of the fifteen or twenty leading gospel-hucksters who are competing for fools' gold, you will be interested in the description of Robertson's own variations on the basic evangelical technique that is used by all rabble-rousing con men and must be drearily familiar to every alert observer of the electronic racket.

Although Robertson is near the top in the highly lucrative business of milking suckers, he seems to have larger ideas than the dairy men with whom he competes. He is certainly a nuisance and may be a danger. Mr. Straub credits him with an ambition to mobilize his dupes for a Judaeo-Christian *coup d'état.*

This book is not really comparable to Mr. Simpson's admirable work. Its author's recovery from religious fever is sadly incomplete. He no longer believes in the "fundamentalist" brand of holy hokum, but he has replaced it with an equally blind faith in "One World," "All Mankind," "Democracy," "Equality," and the rest of the Jesus-dope as it is now repackaged and relabeled for gullible "Liberal intellectuals." □

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

A letter from Germany:
GROWING RESISTANCE IN BERLIN

The decline and misery of our German nation one may experience first hand in the *Reichshauptstadt.* On 13 August 1986 the 25th anniversary of the *Mauer* [Berlin Wall] was celebrated as an "antifascist bulwark of peace" by the Communists who arranged military parades on that occasion. On the western side, the *Demokraten* made the usual tittle-tattle speeches assuring everyone that the existing facts should not be changed and that "shrill national tones" must be avoided. However, a new feeling of national identity is emerging. To the horror of the establishment mafia, there were militant actions against the *Mauer.* Obviously, the mind of young nationalists is undergoing change. They no longer will adhere to the rituals of the elder armchair strategists who take any opportunity to kowtow to the ruling system and solemnly affirm their loyalty to it.

But it is not only the Wall which reveals the decay of Germany. The Wall has been erected by force and could easily be demolished at a given historical moment. Worse than the visible division of our nation is the state of mind, the ideological intoxication to which our people are exposed. Seemingly helpless, they must accept massive immigration of mud races, carefully planned by well-known destructive forces, since 1943, in order to undermine the biological and cultural foundations of our nation. You probably cannot imagine a place in the world which would be less appropriate for a huge refugee center than the split-up, fenced-in, over-populated and polluted *Reichshauptstadt* with its most sensible geopolitical position. But any kind of mental deficiency and criminal plot is made possible by the present ruling powers.

When *The Camp of the Saints* [available from Liberty Bell Publications] was first published, most of the readers did accept the book as thrilling science-fiction far away from reality. The book is describing the arrival of an armada of a hundred scrapheaded ships with a million of seedy and depraved Asians

continued on page 43

ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

Iraq is not the only country gravely offended by President Reagan's callous disregard for human life in the arms deal with Iran. The great damage done to U.S. relations in the Arab world is incalcuable. What little credibility the U.S. had left with Arab states has been shattered beyond repair. Also, our prestige in Europe plummeted even farther.

Although Iraq is the only immediate victim of Mr. Reagan's treachery in slavishly carrying out the edicts of Israel and her ruling war criminals, the long-term effects reach round the globe. The idea of sending badly-needed, massive amounts of arms to Iran had nothing at all to do with freeing any American hostages--that was just an afterthought. Those arms were sent for the real purpose of breaking the reistance of Iraq.

The U.S., for purely political reasons, likes to call Jordan a "U.S. ally in the Mideast." This is, of course, a gross exaggeration of the facts. The U.S. is no ally of any Arab state. And the U.S. has never done anything to assist Jordan. Israel will not permit it.

King Hussein has made it very plain that he is deeply offended by the actions of President Reagan in Iran. And who has a better right to feel betrayed than Jordan? For may years Jordan has done everything the U.S. has asked, even including not exposing Israel. The U.S. diplomatically promised in return to sell arms to King Hussein, knowing full well that our Zionist-operated Congress would never permit it. Bear in mind that King Hussein has gone out of his way to be friendly to the U.S. But he never did get those promised arms.

Now turn to the other side of the coin. Iran is not at all friendly to America. Iran has done everything possible to foment hatred against our country. In other words, Iran, under the madman Khomeini, is our most rabid enemy. But nevertheless, Iran has for over six years received all kinds of sophisticated weapons from America. Our sworn enemy gets everything. But the friendly little nation of Jordan, which has never done or said anything against us, has received no arms.

Friendship with Washington does not pay. Our deadly enemies get the best of everything. Our friends get the run-around.

King Hussein has every right to be angry at the sheer deceit of the United States. He said that our double-dealing President sold weapons to Iran while at the very same time he assured Jordan that the U.S. was doing all it could to prevent any weapons, from any nation, from reaching Iran. Mr. Reagan deliberately lied to the diminutive but very courageous Jordanian leader.

It is bad enough to send arms to your worst enemy in the false hope of bettering relations. But to lie to a friend like King Hussein at the same time is unpardonable. It exhibits Mr. Reagan as a man who has no principles whatsover. There is just no other way to characterize his sly and deceitful conduct, which benefitted Israel, while it harmed the U.S.

When asked directly by the press if Mr. Reagan had lied to him, the king replied, "He certainly did." And he also stated that he has never received any apology from Mr. Reagan, nor even any kind of an explanation.

About American hostages. King Hussein stated clearly, "I do not believe it was a question of hostages for arms." Neither does anyone else. It was done solely to assist Israel and to help to defeat Iraq. And it must be clearly understood that Mr. Reagan was sending massive shipments of arms to Iran long *before* any American hostages were taken.

"Needless to say," King Hussein told the press, "what has happened is in complete contradiction to everything that we've been assured was the policy of the United States at the highest levels over the past four years."

So what else is new?

No one should be at all surprized that Israel was found to be behind the Iran arms deals. The Zionists have been in the business of selling American arms at high prices since 1969 when the CIA and the Israelis set up a firm called Associated Traders. This company's millions of dollars of yearly profits in arms sales went to two Israeli brokerage firms, Shimon Ltd. and the Sherwood International Export Corporation. The shipments all originated illegally in Israel. Sherwood is just a cover name. This company is a branch of the Israeli government and is run by Israeli defense officials. Michael Kokin is president of

Sherwood. The Shimon group has a main office in the Cayman Islands, which were made a banking center to facilitate secret and illegal financial transactions throughout the world.

Israel has arms dealers all over the world. Many of the U.S. shipments to Iran went through Portugal and Spain. When the American arms reached either of these two countries, the Israelis took over and delivered them to Iran. But the Zionists would move not these arms one inch off the docks until the U.S., through the CIA, paid them in advance exorbitant prices for doing so. The money had to be deposited to Shimon's bank account in Luxemburg.

In 1984, the Italian government seized an Israeli freighter, oddly named the *Viking*, which was loaded with weapons destined for the infamous Red Brigade of Terrorists. Sherwood and an Israeli shipping company called Merico, handled this nefarious deal, which was kept secret by the U.S. press for fear of "offending" Israel.

When I was in Africa last year, I learned that Israel was then selling arms to various black Marxist states, such as Botswana and Mozambique, with U.S. approval. These shipments are flown in on a regular schedule from the Israeli port city of Ashdod to Logos, Nigeria. From there, feeder airlines take the weapons to black Marxist groups who raid the Republic of South Africa.

In spite of all this evidence, the President and others in Washington are still able to keep a straight face when they tell you that Israel can do no wrong. The Chosen Ones are not bound by national or international laws as the rest of us are. God and the United States of America have given them total immunity on all fronts. They operate all over the world without any fear of being challenged. Although at first sight it seems inconceivable that either the United States or Israel would provide weapons for their professed enemy, the Ayatollah Khomeini, this clandestine U.S.-Israel arms supply operation has actually been going on at a rapid pace for over six long years--not one month or even the one or two years now admitted by the White House, but *six* years.

The Italian government is angry at the U.S. and Israel for another reason. Earlier this year, an Italian court formally opened an investigation into the breach of Italian sovereignty

when the Israeli nuclear scientific technician, Mordecai Vanunu, was spirited out of Rome onto a plane for Tel Aviv after he had been kidnapped in London by Israeli terrorists, assisted by the CIA and British Intelligence.

Mr. Vanunu was tried in Israel for treason because he gave the *Sunday Times* of London complete information about Israel's secret nuclear weapons plant at Dimona.

Naturally, Israel refused to cooperate with Italy after Italian Prime Minister Bettino Craxi asked for information about Mr. Vanunu as to how he was brought to Rome and thence was flown to Israel.

As I have stated repeatedky, all Israeli officials act for their own country without any regard whatsoever for the interests of their colony, the United States, of America, whence flow all weapons of war and funds for the imperial Zionists. This I can understand to some extent even though it does seem traiterous to me for the Israelis to mistreat their sole benefactor.

Also, the thousands of Jewish hate groups in the U.S. and throughout the world act along lines identical with those of the Israeli government. These people care only for Israel and seem to hate everything American. This is a more or less predictable reaction from people who hate the non-Hebrew-thinking world and believe that the world outside Israel hates them in return. I can't fully understand such action against the best interests of the country in which (and on which) they live, but I can see why they do it.

However, what I will never be able to understand or condone is the fact that nearly all American officials also put Israel before their own country. This is not logical enough for me to ever understand. It continually shocks me.

Let me mention some examples. Every Republican leader has asked and even begged Mr. Reagan to apologize to the American people for helping the living devil Khomeini. He refused. In his opinion, it is unnecessary. He cannot apologize to the people who elected him because that would be an admission in his own mind that his assistance to Israel by helping Iran was wrong. And I can assure you that Mr. Reagan will never admit that his serving Israel is wrong, no matter how great the peril to America and Americans. Israel first! Always first! He should inscribe that motto in Hebrew on a Star of

David and wear it around his neck. Your President is a dedicated Zionist. He has proved many times that he is not a dedicated American.

Now let me bring readers up to date on this apology business.

1. Mr. Reagan refused to apologize to the American people.
2. Mr. Reagan refused to apologize to Iraq for saving Khomeini and Iran and for enabling the Iranian armed forces to kill many civilians in Baghdad with American missiles.
3. Mr. Reagan refused to apologize to Jordan and King Hussein for selling vast amounts of arms to Iran (our enemy) while at the same time refusing to sell any arms at all to Jordan (our friend).
4. Mr. Reagan refused to apologize to Saudi Arabia and Kuwait for strengthening the hand of their close neighbor, Iran, so that Khomeini now threatens the security of those two Arab states, friendly to us.

Now it is time to let all readers know to whom Mr. Reagan did apologize. You understand that he steadfastly refused to apologize to his own fellow citizens who put him in the White House, where he has violated all rules of international law and civilized behavior. Although Mr. Reagan stands strong as a rock against both the U.S. and the Arab states, he did issue a lengthy apology--to Israel! Yes, our not-so-brave leader became a snivelling and subservient adopted Son of David when he wrote the Prime Minister of Israel a letter stating how sorry he was that his assistance to Israel's arms-for-Iran project leaked out to the world press. He apologized profusely to the Zionists for the ensuing bad publicity. To Hell with the Star-Spangled Banner. He might as well run up the Star of David over the White House, just as it has been pictured many times in political cartoons all over Europe and in a few brave American newspapers.

And President Reagan is not the only non-Jewish American whose sole allegiance is to a strong foreign power--Israel. And remember it was Israel alone that lured Washington into the strange and almost grotesque alliance which led us into the Iranian quagmire.

Take Mrs. Jeanne Kirkpatrick, the well-known Arab-hater who served as U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations. She

has been going across the country making anti-Arab speeches full of falsifications of the worst sort as she continually praised the heavenly-bound Israelis and condemns everything in the Arab world. She comes on big with a statement that Syria and Libya are waging "war" against Israel "at the U.N." She claims that the U.N. has rebuked Israel and that the Israelis are excluded from certain important committees.

She exclaimed to an audience of Arab-haters, "Israel has made the greatest sacrifice and the most strides for peace since Camp David of any nation in many centuries." Of course, none of what she says is true. But Americans fall for it anyway.

Even during her stint at the United Nations as an official of the United States government, she was working for such groups as the United Jewish Campaign. Actually, she was practically Israel's second ambassador at the U.N. She certainly never represented American interests in preference to Israel's.

And then we have New York's Cardinal John O'Connor, another very vindictive Arab-hater, who went to Israel and met with Zionist leaders in defiance of a ban on such meetings by the Vatican, which does not recognize Israel diplomatically. When the Cardinal isn't passing out condoms on street corners or sanctioning so-called "church weddings" of queers at St. Patrick's Cathedral, he works for a variety of Jewish organizations.

Leaders of no fewer than fifty-four American Jewish organizations rallied round the pompous Cardinal upon his return to New York from Israel. In defying the Pope, he acts the part of a New York rabbi. All he needs is a beard and a black hat. His statements on the Holy Land were not released to the public through normal channels of the Roman Catholic Church or even by the regular press in New York. Strange as it may seem, his report was given out publicly only by Mr. Morris B. Abraham, chairman of the Conference of Presidents of Major American Jewish Organizations. And this marked the first time I have ever noticed that a Jew has been the one to act as a publicity agent for the Catholic Church. But that's what happened. Mr. Abraham gave the press the statements made by the Cardinal. And, get this, the Cardinal admitted that he had *not seen* the statements before they were released.

The Cardinal, like Mr. Reagan, played to the American Jewish community by repeatedly stating that Israel is not to blame for the millions of homeless Palestinians. Then just who does the Cardinal think stole their land out from under them, grabbed their bank accounts, and ran them in droves out of their native land into the desert?

Of course, the Jews did think that he over-stepped the bounds of propriety when he said, "The Holocaust is an enormous gift that Judaism has given the world." Jewish leaders didn't approve of that public statement by the good Cardinal. They don't like people going around saying how they have used wild claims of a Holocaust to their own advantage for forty years after World War II. But the Cardinal may be right about one thing: that his "gift" has enabled the international Zionists to gain everything they have ever wanted, including the White House. Mr. Reagan's page-boy naivete about Israel, which causes him to worship everything Zionist, should reveal to all Americans just who runs their country. And now, at least in New York, the Jews seem to be running the Catholic Church. Cardinal O'Connor seems to be a power grabber on the order of Pope Alexander VI, who in 1501 made his bastard son, Cesare Borgia, a cardinal at the age of 17, and then a duke.[1] Another of Pope Alexander's four children, Lucrezia Borgia, was married at a high mass ceremony at the Vatican. So when Cardinal O'Connor goes against church doctrine, I suppose one might logically say that he is only following the traditions of the Catholic hierarchy.

Before going into the facts about Israel's world-wide campaign of terror, I should like to say a few words about Lieutenant Colonel Oliver North. In my opinion, this Marine officer is not the hero Mr. Reagan called him the day before he fired him. You may have wondered just why the President would fire an officer he liked and trusted so much. Well, he had to do it. It was a move to prevent Colonel North's commit-

1. [Strictly speaking, Cesare was made Duke of Valentinois in 1499 by Louis XII of France in return for a Papal bull that divorced him from Queen Jeanne and left him free to marry Anne of Brittany. it is true that after Cesare's conquests in central Italy, his holy father made him Duke of Romagna. The career of the Borgias is but an episode in the long history of scandals that has marked the Papacy from its earliest days. The latest scandal, if one excludes the financial swindles (one of which is said to have made insolvent one of the largest banks in Chicago), is provided by the strong circumstantial evidence that indicates that Pope John Paul I was murdered to make way for his successor, the present Vicar of God. *–Editor*]

ment to Israel from surfacing. Perhaps Colonel North should resign his commission and accept one in the Israeli Army, since he has ceaselessly worked for Israel ever since his appointment at the White House.

As you already know, Colonel North and the Iranian arms merchant, Manucher Ghorbanifar, did a lot of "horse trading" back and forth about arms for Iran. Colonel North did not trust Mr. Ghorbanifar. And, naturally, Mr. Ghorbanifar had no reason to trust Colonel North, since he knew that the Marine colonel was working night and day for the benefit of Israel. Perhaps this is why he was at one time a "hero" in the crossed eyes of Mr. Reagan.

Anyway, Mr. Ghorbanifar was given a lie detector test by the CIA, which he failed. But on direct orders from Mr. Reagan, Colonel North dealt with this very untrustworthy Iranian anyway. The two had many disagreements, with Colonel North constantly trying to get a better financial arrangement for Israel on the arms sales and Mr. Ghorbanifar trying to stuff his own pockets with as big a rake-off as possible. And neither man cared specifically about any American hostages. That was pure camouflage, just a precaution taken to appease the gullible American taxpayers in case any word of the deal leaked out to the public.

When negotiations came down to the nitty-gritty, Colonel North grabbed Mr. Ghorbanifar and threatend to kill him if he ever leaked information to the press anywhere in the world. Here are the colonel's words on that subject, as told to the UPI by eyewitnesses to that particular conversation. He said, "I"m going to give you a chance to become a martyr--a very dead one, if you talk to the press about this." Now that's a pretty nifty threat for a Marine officer to make.

Colonel North may possibly be a hero to Israel, but not to the Americans. I think the Zionists should issue him one of those cheap medals, like to one they bestowed upon another well-known American--the Virginia holy man, Reverend Jerry Falwell.

Now we come to the real reason why Mr. Ghorbanifar got teed off and contacted *Middle East Magazine* in Beirut to blurt out his version of the necessary dealings forced upon the U.S. by Israel. Two well-known Commmunist Israeli arms dealers, working with Colonel North, tried to cheat Mr. Ghorbanifar out

of his share of the profits. He should have known that it is just human nature for the Israelis to cheat anyone in any sort of deal. It is in their genes. And they are not likely to change because they have been that way since the beginning of recorded history. Perhaps tomorrow the Israelis will change into good guys. But it has never happened before, so I would not bet on the miracle's happening now--or ever.

Allow me to outline the extensive world-wide Israeli commitment to the Iranian arms sales.

David Kinche, director of the Israeli foreign service, made his country's position quite plain when he told American journalists, "In order to survive, you must play the game by the rules others play. We are as moral as any other state; we try to live by our moral lights, but sometimes we must do things we would rather not."

Now that's what I call an unusual justification, even if true.

Mr. Kinche is a radical London-born Jew who emigrated to Palestine as a terrorist trouble-maker in 1946. He speaks with an Oxford accent and he appears much more sophisticated than such other Israeli war criminals as Begin and Sharon. But beneath his buttoned-down style, he is just another crooked Zionist trying to make a buck by fleecing the U.S.--the primary business of all citizens of Israel. And this man had a lot to do with instigating the ill-fated Iran deals of the Reagan administration.

Mr. Kinche is the man who approached Robert MacFarlane, who was then Reagan's National Security Adviser, and told him the outright lie that he had many "moderate" friends inside Iran who were interested in improving relations with the U.S. in 1985. Then in March of 1987, the Israeli government issued an official statement saying that there were never any moderates in Iran, and that all people ever contacted were extreme radicals. This means that, by admission of the Israelis themselves, Mr. Kinche simply lied to the U.S. government in order to get increased quantities of weapons of war sent to Iran, because in 1985 Iraq was about to defeat Iran, which to the Israelis would have been a disaster. Of course, weapons were being sent by Mr. Reagan for at least three years prior to this initiative of the Israeli representative in 1985. The Zionists merely wanted to increase the flow of arms to Iran.

hence the officials of the U.S. government believed--or pretended to believe--every word that Mr. Kinche told them, despite the fact that he was feeding them nothing but undiluted hogwash. Mr. Kinche knew America's weak points and played upon them by also mentioning hostages.

At that time, the CIA was frantic to get back their chief officer in Lebanon, William Buckley, who had been captured while on a secret mission to murder Lebanese patriots who were opposing Israel's Iron Fist policy in that war-torn and divided nation. The CIA and the White House were afraid that, under torture, Mr. Buckley might reveal all the evil plans made by the U.S. and Israel for the complete destruction of Lebanon and eventually Syria, which he probably did before he died at the hands of patriotic Lebanese, who took him into custody. As I mentioned briefly in a previous column, Mr. Buckley's job was to assist the Israelis and carry out their wishes and he paid for it with his life.

It was this same Mr. Kinche, the fast-talking little London Jew, who brought Mr. Ghorbanifar, the part-Jewish Iranian con man, into the picture. Mr. Ghorbanifar's best friend and business partner was a greedy Israeli arms dealer named Yaacov Nimrodi, a slick little master trader who became wealthy by getting American arms for nearly nothing and selling them at high prices to Iran.

The CIA, the National Security Council, and Mr. Reagan, desperate to rescue Mr. Buckley, jumped at Mr. Kinche's offer. Then Adnan Khashoggi, the eccentric Saudi Arabian billionaire with a somewhat shady past, was brought into this highly secret operation. And there you have the outline of this intriguing episode in international crime, devised by the Israelis and carried out by the U.S. to please them. Kinche said to the press, sometimes it is necessary to do things you would rather not--or at least would prefer not to be caught doing.

Since every writer in America, except me, goes out of the way to never mention Israel's part in the Iranian affair, let alone blame the Israelis for anything, I want to list the facts that link the world-wide network to every single phase of this untidy mess.

First, I will quote Mr. Reagan as recorded in the Tower Report. The President testified that "Robert MacFarlane told

me that the Israelis 'damn the bastards,' had sold 500 TOW anti-tank missiles to Iran without U.S. knowledge," White House mouthpiece Don Regan backed up this statement. They were quoting MacFarlane as saying "damn the bastards." Under no conditions would Mr. Reagan ever use such words to describe his Zionist mentors. Then Mr. Reagan said that he, as usual, simply decided to ignore this major breach of diplomatic relations by Israel, except to express his "extreme displeasure" to the Israeli government, quietly, while "keeping the channel open," whatever that may mean when translated into plain English. I stated that Mr. Reagan "said" he expressed his extreme displeasure to the Israelis. This doesn't mean he actually did so. And it does not mean that I believe that he did so either. You are free to make your own judgment.

To show you what Mr. Reagan really said that day, as best anyone can ascertain, contrast what he said about that fateful meeting with Mr. MacFarlane from statements by the latter about that same conversation, at the White House. The day preceding his attempt to commit suicide with valium, Mr. MacFarlane told the press, "The President was elated at what I told him because the hostages might be released after Israel had sold Iran the missiles, and this would boost his status with the public."

I don't think Mr. Reagan has ever said publicly which of these two versions of that meeting is correct, or whether either of them is the right one. Nor do I think he ever will comment on it.

Just peruse the following summary:

THE ISRAELI NETWORK

England: Former National Security Adviser Robert MacFarlane, acting on behalf of President Reagan, met secretly in London three times with Israeli officials and some Iranian arms dealers.

Canada: CIA Director William Casey testified that he first heard about Iran arms sales and funds for the "Contras" from Israeli officials when he was in Canada.

Texas: Some of the weapons for Iran were sent directly from Kelly Air Force Base in San Antonio *by*

the Israelis from a storehouse of CIA arms controlled by the Zionists. (Who's running this country anyway?)

Miami: The Miami-based Southern Air Transport cargo airline shipped out arms to both Israel and Iran on orders from the Israelis through their American branch, which we call the CIA.

Germany: At a meeting in Hamburg, hostages were first mentioned by the Israelis as a means of getting the U.S. more involved when they discussed arms deals with Iranian representatives.

Switzerland: Billions of dollars from Israeli arms sales to Iran passed through Swiss banks. But no one seems to know who got the payments. The CIA, Israel, and the "Contras" all deny ever receiving any of this money. (Where did it go?)

Iran: The Iranian government has acknowledged receiving arms via Israel for more than six years. The U.S. and Israelis claim it was just under two years. Whom do you believe?

Lebanon: An Israeli disinformation campaign in Lebanon denied that any hostages were exchanged for arms to Iran.

Syria: The ranking American foreign service officer was ordered to return to Washington because he was reported to have dealt directly with the Israelis without approval from Washington.

Portugal: Arms for the Contras from Israel were picked up in Lisbon by the Southern Air Transport line.

Honduras: Clandestine arms from Israel were deposited at a Contra base at Agucate.

El Salvador: Clandestine Israeli arms shipments were transported to a Contra base at Ilopango.

Nicaragua: Israel has sent American funds to assist Jews in Nicaragua.

Costa Rica: The U.S. ambassador to Costa Rica resigned amid reports linking him to the Israeli supply network.

Panama: Both Iran and Saudi Arabian middlemen made deposits into Panamanian banks and registered Lake Resources accounts in Switzerland, set up by Israel.

Saudi Arabia: The Saudis paid for some of the Israeli-owned arms sent to Iran.

Brunei: Assistant Secretary of State Eliot Abrams asked the sultanate of Brunei to donate ten million dollars for Israel's arms shipments.

Israel: Israeli experts told American officials that Iranians were willing to renew ties with the U.S. if enough arms were sent to Iran by the Israeli government.

And this is just a brief synopsis of the world-wide Israeli plan to destroy Iraq while making it appear that the Zionists were merely helping the U.S. regain the "friendship" of Iran.

This proliferation of narrow, suffocating Zionist zealotry, masquerading as "helping America," apparently fooled the hell out of Washington officialdom. And did you notice that during all the Iran mess, not one single Jewish member of Congress ever uttered one single word about it? All thirty-four of them have kept quiet as mice. Normally, when even small events occur of this nature, these same Israeli-first Congressmen are the ones who yell the loudest. They are always the most coarse and obnoxious on television when they denounce the White House for everything from the Marcos regime to possible arms sales to Jordan. But not one of them has been interviewed or even come forward with a single statement about the Iranian scandal. This is unusual. It would be upsetting, if I did not know the reason for it. It is totally abnormal for them. It is against their nature. Their entire lives are spent berating America for faults, real or imagined. There is only one reason for these thirty-four tongues, suddenly struck dumb, unable to speak in either hall of Congress or to the press. Israel is *undeniably* at fault and they know it. So they keep silent rather than say anything about the international crimes of Israel. The professional Zionists in Congress have heard the music, but they don't like the refrain.

This is very sad, even painful. But it illustrates world Zionist policy. Now is the time for all real Americans to place the ignominy of Washington's surrender to Zionism on their

mental loom, where it will weave a strange fabric of grief and sorrow for patriots. I may add that Mr. Reagan is also very silent, along with his co-Zionists. As always, this man is doing his best to break the last resolve of the American people. Under Zionism, the American mind is not meant to be free.

It was the Stars and Stripes that inspired America's destined march to shining victories; but it is now the Star of David that enshrouds this betrayed and degenerated nation, now on the verge of death. These are indeed days of mortification, such as you probably watched on television in the ABC television mini-series called, appropriately enough, "Amerika." That program was termed fiction. In a way, it wasn't.[2] It was a mildly accurate prediction of the future of everyone reading this colum, if the American people allow it to come about.

Since recent polls show that over 60 percent of Canadians and 53 percent of Americans would surrender without a fight and be content to live under Communism, we no longer have even a bare majority of people willing to do anything to save their own land. For the first time in over 200 years of our national history, we have a majority of cowards as "citizens" of the United States of America. Patriotism is in short supply and is growing shorter day by day. We are rapidly reaching the point of no return. The "Better Red Than Dead" theory is engulfing our thinking. The ABC program was set ten years hence. The actual take-over will not be that soon if you are waiting for a time of total, *undisguised* foreign rule in Washington. But in about 20 years you will be under such domination, if there is now no sudden injection of patriotism into the backbones of Americans. However, I do not believe it will be total Red rule from Moscow. We are already controlled by Zionists. The Red Star and the Star of David will be combined. And our own flag will no longer wave over what was once the land of the free and home of the brave.

2. The fairy tale called "Amerika" may serve as some sort of warning to Americans. The plot of the film unfolds as though there were not a single Jew living in the United States when it capitulated. Thus there is no explanation of how or why the Jewish Lobby, which now controls Congress, permitted the Soviet-U.N. take-over of the country. What happened to all the millions of Jews in Washington and New York who presently run this country? Did they migrate from the doomed country before the take-over? Or did they watch, with a beaming satisfaction not shown on the film, while the invading army acted in their interest in a country which they had set up for surrender?

Many people have asked me at talks I have given at colleges and churches just when the American people will come to their senses, revolt, and march on Washington. Well, it will not happen so long as the average Joe Citizen still has pro football to watch on TV, plenty of beer, and a boat to haul out to the nearest lake on weekends. It seems to me that to most Americans that is *all* they care about. As long as you don't take these small pleasures away from them, they will not fight back, no matter what happens in Washington, No matter what happens to them. They will endure all other hardships, taxes, and loss of freedoms, so long as they can watch professional sports and be free to drink beer and throw the empty cans out along the highways from their pickup trucks. But the very day that these things are taken from them, then you will have a big problem. Only then will they see anything wrong. And by that time, it may be too late.

To get back to the present situation in Washington, the contrasts so apparent in the ways of the ruling Zionists overwhelm me. They scream and publicize the slight roughing up in Moscow of Jewish protestors by unarmed KGB agents in front of the U.S. television network cameras.[3] But in the occupied West Bank, when Arabs protest, the ruthless Zionist oppressors don't just rough them up--they shoot them, including young girls in classrooms because they were accused of having thrown rocks at Israeli jeeps. A Jew in Moscow rates the front page and large headlines. You've seen it almost daily recently. The world is kept well informed about the lives of every Jew in the Soviet Union or elsewhere. If one of these forever-beloved creatures breaks a shoestring and is not immediately provided with a new one, then all America reads about it. However when a lowly Arab, on the verge of starvation, is murdered on the streets of his own native land or dies in the wretched camps of the U.S., it rarely is even mentioned in the U.S. news media.

When it comes to covering things up, the Israelis are the acknowledged world experts. Of course, they have a great deal of hel from U.S. officials and the clown princes of the closed

3. This raises the interesting question whether or not the scene was staged for the cameramen. It is now known that many scenes showing mistreatment or oppression of Blacks in South Africa were performed by Blacks hired to enact a scenario provided by the directors of the television crews who recorded the scenes for broadcast to the United States.

press. The U.S. Department of Justice issued a rare condemnation of Israel and called the Zionist officials a bunch of liars in connection with the Jonathan Pollard spy case.

U.S. prosecutors, who admittedly have a hard time administering justice when Israelis are involved, were extremely upset because of outright lies, and perjury calmly committed, in the Federal court by four high-ranking Isreli officers. One ranking Justice Department official, who quite naturally asked not to be quoted by name, said, "the Israeli witnesses, whom we promised complete immunity for their testimony, not only lied in court but did it so badly that the contaminated steam emanating from the courtroom fouled the air. It was the worst example of clear perjury I have ever witnessed in my entire career."

Brigadier General Avi Sella has been described by both the FBI and the Justice Department as the spy who was Mr. Pollard's main contact when this American Jew betrayed secret information to Israel. General Sella was made commander of a major Israeli air base after Pollard was convicted.

Israel denied the U.S. request to extradite the general and the other three Israeli officers for trial in Washington. The Zionists claim that the U.S.-Israeli extradition treaty does not include the crime of treason or espionage.

All four officials have been named as co-conspirators with Mr. Pollard and his wife. Mr. Pollard is a U.S. Navy intelligence analyst, who was arrested at the gates of the Israeli Embassy in Washington in November, 1985, and who pleaded guilty as charged in June, 1986, to selling U.S. military secrets to Israel.

The other three Israeli officers now under indictment are General Rafael Eitan, who has commanded Israeli terrorist squads and is responsible for the wholesale murder of thousands of innocent Arabs; Colonel Joseph Yagur of the Israeli Consulate in New York; and Colonel Irit Erb, formerly attached to the Israeli Embassy in Washington.

U.S. officials said the four Israeli spies lied deliberately and withheld crucial information in the Pollard case, especially the information stolen by Pollard which enabled the Israelis to bomb the Palestinian headquarters in Tunis.

This is just one of many instances where the Israelis have been unmasked as proven liars as well as common thieves and

criminals. Such acts have always run in the blood of these Khazars who have held responsible positions in the Israeli government since its inception.

It is not an isolated case, unlikely to happen again, as both Mr. Reagan and the Israelis maintain. On the contrary, it is only commonplace and is repeated daily all over the United States. And not only in espionage. Take the case of the five Israelis who were arrested in New York for operating the largest drug ring in the U.S. One of these master criminals bragged right in the courtroom that their arrest would not stop Israeli traffic in drugs, which is world-wide. Yet few Americans realize that illegal drugs is one of the chief enterprises of the outlaw state of Israel.

Mr. Alan Nadel, Federal prosecutor with the Special Narcotics Bureau of the Manhattan district attorney's office, agreed that these arrests would not even slow down the many illegal Israeli drug operations, which usually enjoy immunity throughout the United States. And so it goes.

Israel is very proud of Mr. Pollard, whom they call a master spy. And he has been given special privileges when visiting Israel. The *Jerusalem Post* called him a hero and said that without the essential data provided by Mr. Pollard, the terrorist raid on Tunis could not have been carried out. Israeli reports pointed out proudly that Mr. Pollard was not a small-time agent with limited access to U.S. secrets, as the U.S. seems to want the American public to believe; but that he was a master spy who stole over 1,000 secret documents and gave these to Israel, some of them hundreds of pages long.

Here is a partial list:

1. Maps and satellite pictures of Iraqi and Syrian weapons factories and storage facilities, including the layout of eight Iraqi chemical factories.
2. Information about Soviet ship movements and arms deliveries to Syria and other Arab states, including information on SS-21 ground-to-ground missiles and SA-5 anti-aircraft missiles.
3. Satellite photos of Pakistan's nuclear facilities outside the city of Islamabad and information about the Pakistani program for building nuclear weapons.

A report in Israeli newspapers in February, datelined Washington and written by Wolf Blitzer, foreign correspondent of the *Jerusalem Post*, said that Pollard had top-secret clearance and a courier card that enabled him to take information out of any American archives without being checked by security guards. Mr. Blitzer also wrote that Israeli officials were overjoyed with the work of Pollard and consider him as one of the Jewish state's most valuable spies ever. When he gets out of prison, if he is ever actually sent to a Federal prison, the Israelis plan a huge welcoming ceremony for him and plan to honor him as an outstanding citizen of Israel. This disclosure and the many other reports of convicted spies for Israel in the U.S. over a long period clearly confirms once again my belief that almost any Jewish person working for the U.S. government is a security risk with loyalty only to the state of Israel. Yet President Reagan and most other American officials do not agree with me and seem to believe that Mr. Pollard didn't do anything very bad. Due to the labyrinthine paths of Washington politics concerning Israel, Mr. Reagan, with his customary perspicacity, told the press that Mr. Pollard didn't mean any harm at all to the United States. And, for all I know, most Americans may agree with him.

In this country right now, we have many well-organized and well-financed groups who protect the rights of queers, blacks, Jews, Cubans, Mexicans, and every other minority you can find. But no organization with any power at all stands up for Americans.

Mr. Hans Kaufmann, my European press representative in Munich, who translates my articles for publication in several countries, has written an informative book about the harassment he has endured from Zionist agents in West Germany. *Cherem, Israel's Terror Squads at Work*, is the title of the 165-page work published in 1983. It has been translated into English, with an attractive cover showing a web with a black widow spider that bears a Star of David instead of the usual hour-glass red marking. The web takes in the entire world in a very accurate depiction of absolute Zionist power, which, of course, actually exceeds the combined power of the Soviet Union and the United States.

Mr. Kaufmann maintains that neither the police nor any other West German authorities have ever done anything whatsoever to protect him from such things as tapping his telephone and even bombarding him with radiation at the hands of the clever Zionists.

Here are a couple of excerpts from the book:

> "Whenever I approached someone, some newspaper or the authorities for help, the first reaction was always a demand for proof; 'give us proof.' Harassed by the world's most cunning secret services, it isn't exactly easy for someone deserted by his fellow citizens and left to his fate by the powers that be, to furnish absolute proof."

> "Another Talmudistic rule says that the victim must be warned before celebrating the *cherem* imposition. This rule was disregarded in my case."

The author states that the word *cherem* means to isolate a banished person socially. But in his case, it seems to designate a more ruthless method of destroying an adversary.

* * *

Well, everything finally comes out, doesn't it? At least, it does when the closed American news media are forced to print facts about the Iranian arms scandal after it has become public knowledge all over the world. Only when there is no alternative does the controlled U.S. press allow American citizens to read the truth. Little by little, line by line, you are now reading in your daily newspaper every word that I wrote in my column about the Iranian arms deals back in 1981.

The reason I was able to provide my readers in 1981 with exactly the same news which you are reading today in 1987 for the first time in *The New York Times* and *The Wall Street Journal* is not because I am smarter than they are about international affairs. The Associated Press and the large American dailies have people working for them who are smarter than I am and they also have many world-wide news-gathering services that are not at my disposal.

Why then, you may ask, was I able to print all the facts about the Iranian scandal six years before the established press of America? It didn't happen because I was able to get this information and they were not. And it was not because I may work harder. The facts are that the A.P., *The New York Times, The Washington Post*, and *The Wall Street Journal* all had the same information about the sales to Iran that I reported and got printed in one courageous U.S. paper, *The American Sunbeam*, back in 1981; and they could have printed it in 1981, as I did, had they wanted to do so. But they chose to cover it all up and keep you in the dark so the American taxpayers would not know what was going on, just as they concealed the deliberate destruction by the Israeli terrorists of the U.S.S. *Liberty* in 1967. These "American" news sources, all Zionist edited and regulated, kept this startling news from you for one reason: to avoid embarrassing Israel. They did not hold it back to avoid embarrassing the President of America.

In January of 1987, *The New York Times* finally printed a story that the Reagan administration's clandestine dealings with Iran began in 1983. This took it back four years instead of the one-month, then one-year, and finally two-year periods as stated to the press from the White House spokesman. But even this story did not go back far enough. *The New York Times* called it "Project Democracy." I would call it treason at the highest levels.

"The deals with Iran grew out of a well-concealed program established at least four years ago to conduct covert foreign-policy initiatives," said the *Times.*

Then on February 15, 1987, *The Wall Street Journal,* the chief promotion-arm of Zionism in the U.S., broke a story much closer to the truth than had any American publication of the regular media up to that time--although it was merely a copy of what I had written in 1981. Here is the *Journal's* three-column, double-decked headline:

ISRAEL SAID TO HAVE SOLD WEAPONS TO IRAN SINCE 1981 WITH TACIT APPROVAL OF THE REAGAN ADMINISTRATION

The article was written by John Walcott and Jane Mayer, described as staff reporters of *The Wall Street Journal.* It was datelined from Washington, D.C., and here are the the first few paragraphs.

> "WASHINGTON–The Reagan administration has known about and given tacit approval for Israeli arms sales to Iran since 1981, according to current and former administration and intelligence officials.
>
> "Israel made the sales to Iran and other countries with the understanding that Washington would replace free the weapons in Israel's stockpile, said the sources.
>
> "According to intelligence sources, in 1981 and 1982, Israel sold the Iranians badly-needed tires and brake assemblies for the F-4 jet fighters, as well as other spare parts. Iran, locked in a war with Iraq, desperately needs parts to service the U.S. weapons it acquired during the rule of the late Shah, Mohammad Reza Palevi, who was ousted in 1979.
>
> "U.S. acquiescence to the Israeli sales never was exposed in 1981 and 1982; no papers approving the sales were prepared or signed and thus the sales were cloaked in layers of deniability. The White House did not officially admit the sales to Iran until last fall."

So you finally, after six years of total blackout of this entire sordid affair by the regular news sources, got the truth or a close facsimile thereof from the Zionist-controlled press. Actually, Mr. Reagan authorized the first Israeli shipment of arms to Iran during the first week after he was sworn into office in 1981. So don't allow yourselves to be taken in by any of that nonsense he puts out about not learning of the sales until last November. If you remember, Mr. Reagan's press statements last fall, you will recall that he also lied about the Danish shipment of Israeli arms to Iran, telling us this was not happening; but at the same time the Danish government produced papers showing the exact dates of all shipments covering the six-year period of sales. So, unfortunately for all Americans, Mr. Reagan even lies when he knows we have absolute proof of facts that he denies. Is this any better than the Kremlin press releases?

The sales of armaments to Iran by Israel did not begin with Mr. Reagan's administration in 1981: they were going on during Carter's administration too, according to Jody Powell, the presidential adviser and spokesman at that time. And, no doubt, even then what Israel *sold* to Iran was replaced *free* by American taxpayers.

Some of the so-called Washington "experts" have stated in the press that vanity rendered Mr. Reagan unable to "remember" even one of the many papers he had read for the past six years concerning the Iranian arms deals. I do not think it was vanity, nor yet his age which brought on this sudden loss of memory. Mr. Reagan has his faults, as we all have. But excess vanity doesn't seem to be one of them. The reason for the President's sudden "loss of memory" was his desire to protect Israel. If the Zionists were not involved, he would gladly step up to the microphone and admit his mistake or at least his poor judgment Also, if only the U.S., and not Israel, was involved, Mr. Reagan would admit it and gladly apologize to the American public. You see, Mr. Reagan cannot admit his own guilt, and America's, without at the same time admitting that Israel was at fault. And that's something he will never do as long as he lives on this earth. Vanity has nothing to do with it. □

This article first appeared in the June 1987 issue of Liberty Bell. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00
Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. HOW ZION TRIUMPHS (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. FRIENDS WE BETRAYED (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. THE GREAT TERRORIST (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00.
For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

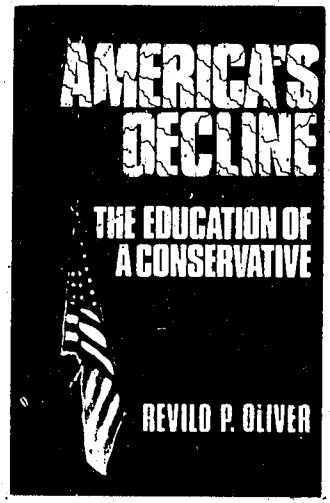

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003
$8.00.

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013
single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, ***continued from page 18***

at the shores of France. Like an army of locusts and grasshoppers, they are invading Europe, annihilating its culture. They meet no resistance, because the common sense and healthy instinct of the European "natives" have been mollified by the permanent brainwashing and gabble of "human rights and tolerance." The flood of brown masses cannot be stopped, not because it is too strong or victorious, but because the white people fell asleep in agony.

During July and August, we did experience this 'science-fiction' turning into reality. There are significant differences, however. Whereas in the book of Raspail the hordes of emaciated and ragged invaders keep themselves alive by looting and pillaging, in Berlin well-fed figures with bag and baggage and an expensive Aeroflot ticket in the pocket emerge from the tubes of the underground by the hundreds just by simply using the key word "Asyl, Asyl!", which is sufficient in our country to guarantee a comfortable lifestyle at public expense. Carefully they are guarded and escorted to the nearest collection point, given food according to their special "cultural requirements," new clothes, medical aid, etc. Volunteers of Red Cross prepare best possible accommodation, install all sorts of facilities, make the beds, fetch toys for the kids, and so on. The asylants have never been seen to lift a finger, they become quite agile, however, for demonstrations, as for instance we were able to witness at the *Gedachtniskirche* on 28 July 1986. These Iranians shortly after their arrival demanded: television and radio, cash money and the "basic right" of political activity. And, of course, those claims are vociferously supported by the enemies of our nation, anarcho-Marxists, lunatics, and 'bleeding hearts.'

Alas, the majority of our people accept this madness without batting an eyelash, yokels that they are, fallen victim to the official line of 'make-believe.' But the multitude has always been nothing but driftwood in the stream of history anyway. It is the responsible and intelligent part of a nation to set its course and direction.

We realize that common sense and sound instinct begin to revolt. More and more people make themselves heard, write to newpaper editors, accuse politicians, block the quarters of asylants. The annoyance and vexation about the increasing number of parasites is now evident. So even the puppets of our

government now feel an inclination to pacify the people by promising remedies. This is the usual eyewash and trickery. More and more Germans are aware of this; they will not be duped any longer. When sports arenas were confiscated and tents pitched to lodge the asylants, some one-hundred of adjacent residents banded together and arranged a demonstration to show their indignation in front of the gates. Young patriots came to assist them, unfurled banners, and shouted *Deutsche fasst nun endlich Mut, stoppt die Asylantenflut!* The Burgerinitiative "Demokratie und Indentitat" (a citizens action committee) was given a boost by many young newcomers and activists. Information booths were set up in the streets, crowds of passers-by stood in line to sign petitions which demanded an immediate halt to the foreign immigration. A week later, empty tents, provided to lodge asylants, were burnt down. A demonstration in front of the municipal offices was organized. A group of almost one hundred youngsters marched down the streets shouting *Deutschland den Deutschen; Auslander raus!*

Since July, groups of 10 to 20 young patriots are always on the move to make it clear that resistance is necessary and possible. Up to now, 600,000 flyers, leaflets, and brochures have been distributed. But, likewise, other methods and the 'hit-and-run' tactics have been used to indicate signals of national revival: The writing is on the wall!

For everyone engaged in nationalist politics, it was an encouraging and surprising experience, to see such a great potential of young people with still enough sound senses becoming active. Today's youth has been subjected to much brainwashing, miserable education, foul degeneracy, and a rotten environment. Nevertheless, you now witness a considerable amount of healthy substance hidden beneath the surface. This gives hope! The syndicate of priests, the bugs in the press, in television, churches, trade unions, and boards of education are shocked by this development and try all kinds of repression and defamation. Many of these enemies of mankind have fallen victim to their own ideological dogma, which contents that mind, reason, and behavior may be arbitrarily manipulated by environment and education; that a human being is something like a ball of wax which can be kneaded into any shape. Now the *Apparatschiks* have to realize limits even to the most subtle manipulation: The heritage of healthy instincts, alert intelligence, and profound reflection, the yearning for truth. Active

signals are now required to wake up and mobilize these dormant capacities and talents.

Of course, many more young activists could be motivated if the many diverse nationalist groups would accept battle and face publicity instead of crouching around the pennants of their tiny clubs discussing armchair strategy and personal problems. We often hear them say, "There is no use to do something extraordinary; it's not worth it that we get involved, we must wait and see!"

National resistance is not like a study course of industrial management where you've to learn that any investment must pay off in profits. In the struggle for survival, the tenacity, endurance, and a sustaining boldness if far more effective. To preserve biological and cultural treasures, we are under the command of our conscience. Everything possible must be done to keep alive the glowing embers underneath the ashes. Signposts must be driven into the ground to show following generations the way to go.

We remember well Leonidas and his loyal Spartan followers, who in 480 B.C. defended the pass of Thermophylae against the attacking Persian army. From a rational point of view, they should have surrendered thus saving their lives for a while, because the situation was hopeless. But they did not surrender, they did their duty in obedience to a higher law. As a shining example, their deeds are engraved in the everlasting tables of men's history.

Igamon, Berlin

* * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Find enclosed my order for several books. My order is a modest one; I wish it could be bigger, but I am not a wealthy man and have to be modest in my purchases.

Purchasing from you, though, gives a good feeling; as there is no doubt about your sincerity. I will continue to place orders with *Liberty Bell*, and, as I have cash available, contribute money to support your works, as well as make your publications known to acquaintances (I am pleased to discover that I have apparently "sold" two subscriptions to *Liberty Bell* along with a substantial book order. In each case the "customers" were satisfied with product and service: All of this and I wasn't really trying to "sell" *Liberty Bell*, just giving a personal endorsement!). You would be surprised, however, how many people

on our "wave-length" have never heard of George Dietz or the remarkable selection of books and pamphlets available from Liberty Bell Publications.

I therefore think it is a great pity that your publications receive only limited marketing. Even for me, most of the titles on your list are unfamiliar to me. However, when one has a chance to browse through fascinating titles, and read a few paragraphs here and there, he will be stimulated to buy. . .

With highest regard,
Karl Braun, Ohio

* * *

Dear George:

I encLose a check to cover the cost of the books listed above and I hope that you have my previous order in hand since I always look forward to your special type of reading material; it would be a dull world without it and with which the perishing ADL is always trying to interfere. We have the very same circumstances right here in good old New Zealand. The latest issue of *Liberty Bell* I just received had been "inspected" by the international darlings of the New Zealand postoffice; in spite of your extra paper seal, they just opened the other end. There is no justification for this behaviour, but until we can find some means whereby we can eliminate these creatures, we have to endure it.

I received a letter from Manfred Roeder, which was a reply to one I sent him. His son Albrecht was brought to my house by another friend and we had quite a good and interesting conversation. It's a very sad business really; I believe the man has been in prison for five or more years [in September it will be seven years that Manfred Roeder has been incarcerated] so far, on some trumped-up charge which to me always leads to other speculation regarding this same old ever-lasting Jewish set-up. I am in my eightieth year, and I can well remember exactly how it all started to go very wrong. It was the foundation of the so-called British Broadcasting Corporation. The world has never been the same since then; the whole business was Jewish right from the start. One needs to be very careful these days, especially in this country. The B.B.C. is very much in charge here, in fact, I have recently had very deep thoughts about all this so-called confrontation between the East and the West. I am sure that deep down this is nonsense; they only argue about who will rule when the West is finally handed over to Israel

(which appears to be quite in keeping with Ronnie and Maggi's intended policies). Somehow we have to get the ear of the younger generation, especially a connection between American N.S. parties and Germany. Germany must be rescued from the existing evil influences which mainly stem from British (?) occupation and troops on the phony excuse of protecting us from Communism. Those who control both Britain and America are in fact Communists by association. We know that Communism is Jewish; we also know that all television is Jewish (it is a noteable fact that South Africa began to come unstuck immediately when they installed international television.)

I trust you will receive this letter o.k. Once again, all the best and Heil Hitler!

J.L., New Zealand

* * *

Dear American friends and comrades:

I wonder if you could send me some issues of your newspaper and some information about your organization. Here in Sweden we have a newly started pro-white newspaper called *Fort Apocalypse* which gives the readers the comfort that they were helping to destroy the anti-white Communist-Jew system. But now some negroes have prohibited us and call us "Nazis." And because Sweden's government is ruled by Jews we are now prohibited. But we will carry on the fight to keep Sweden Swedish, no matter what they do to us. No immigrants shall go to my country and tell us what to do, so we are going to fight until the final victory, the banner of White Power is holding high for Sweden. I wish you good luck in the future. Kind regards,

R.B., Sweden

* * *

Dear Comrade Dietz:

I have been reading the *Liberty Bell* since 1981. Through the years I have noticed a steady increase in the quality of the publication. By quality, I not only mean the superior printing techniques, but also the more intelligent writers that contribute to the *Liberty Bell.* Their wisdom and knowledge is so refreshing compared to the idiotic babble in the Jewspapers! They should get a medal for what they write, and you, sir, for printing it.

Sincerely, W.J.C., Rhode Island

ALLAN CALLAHAN

THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE AMENDMENT

As the racial darkening of America picks up speed, some of the white lawmakers in Le Grande Cesspool, D.C. are getting downright uneasy. They see non-whites, especially the massive numbers of recent times, as tending to cluster together, creating myriads of societies within a society, while retaining their own customs and languages; and even, after a fashion, their own economies. This they want to stop. And they have a plan.

To understand how the plan will work, imagine a doctor, on discovering lumps of cancer in a patient's body, doing nothing about eradicating them. Instead, he breaks up the lumps so that the cancer will spread throughout the body.

The vehicle for doing this will be the English language. Make all the non-whites learn English, and they will be more likely to abandon their enclaves and spread all through Caucasian society. English will need to be made the official language of the United States, and if this is done by a proposed 27th Amendment to the Constitution, then the courts cannot foul things up by demanding bilingual classes in Spanish or other languages, bilingual ballots, etc.

Getting down to specifics, Representative Norman Shumway has introduced an "English First" Amendment (H.J. RES. 96) in the House and a similar resolution has been introduced in the Senate by Senator Steve Symms (S.J. RES. 20).

Advocates say that America's vaunted "melting pot" is not working so well anymore, tending instead to be more and more like a salad bowl, with each element remaining distinct. And some of these elements are getting so large that they are taking on identities of their own. One example is Miami. Mayor Maurice Ferre stated that "you can go through your whole life without having to speak English at all." Miami has eight Spanish-language radio stations, three Spanish-language television stations, three Spanish-language newspapers, around half a dozen Spanish-language political and gossip tabloids, plus a batch of magazines; some of these its own and others that are Spanish-language editions of English-language magazines.

More "Miamis' are going to spring up in the future. And bad as the situation is there, it is better to have these brown-skinned aliens living among themselves in a concentrated area than to have them spreading all out through white society and mixing their blood with ours. Language is the key. If the non-whites *have* to learn English, they will be less likely to stay put.

Most whites seem to favor the "English First" Amendment; at least this was the reaction of those in the audience of the Phil Donahue Show when this issue was discussed some time ago. No doubt much of this support on their part is caused by white anger and frustration over the massive brown invasion that is taking place in the U.S. today. Many 'Hispanics' don't want to learn English, and Caucasians therefore think we can somehow "get back" at them if we *make* them learn it.

And, of course, there is the economic argument. It is said that if we don't force them to learn English, many will not be able to get jobs and will have to live off welfare, not to mention the extra cost for schools to run classes in Spanish and other languages, the cost of bilingual ballots in elections, etc.

But one factor the "English First" sponsors overlook is the fact that, when the non-white enclaves get large, they tend to create their own economies. These do not cover everything, but they go a long way. However, there *will* be more welfare money paid out, no doubt about that, and there *will* also be other extra expenses for bilingual ballots, classes in school, and what-not. But, bad as these things are, I still think all this is much preferable to creating a whole army of mixed-blood offspring to have to deal with. Also, when the white man sees that the "melting pot" isn't working very well anymore, maybe he will finally come to his senses and really *come to grips* with the race problem.

The real problem isn't that many non-whites want to live to themselves and not learn English. No, the real problem is the *darkening of America*!! And making everyone learn English won't solve this problem at all; on the contrary, it will only make it worse.

* * *

THE FEMINIST MOVEMENT IN CLASSICAL TIMES

It is amazing how many parallels there are to the Classical civilization and our own. Rome had a civil service, Federal

Land Bank, Agricultural Adjustment Administration, Farm Credit Administration, Home Owners Loan Corporation, Price-and-Wage Act, Public Works Administration, Farm Debt Conciliation Committee, Food Relief.*

The Classical Civilization also had a feminist movement, which first began in Greece, later spreading to Rome. It was not that the Greek or Roman woman wanted to go out and work in an office or factory somewhere, as neither Greece nor Rome had much in the way of offices or factories as we know them today. Rather, her traditional sense of values was undermined. The Greco-Roman woman began to look upon childbearing as being beneath her talents, and this trend became pronounced under the Empire of the Caesars. And while the higher types of women were having fewer children, alien elements were having more. The ratio of whites in the population was decreasing while that of the Orientals and mixed-bloods was increasing.

This revolt against maternity was not entirely the fault of the superior stock of white women; in fact, it may have been more the fault of the men. The noted Classical thinkers (all men) did reach great heights with their philosophy, but one bad side effect was that the creative power of the *blood* was downgraded at the expense of *ideas*. (One example, in Greek mythology, is Athene's birth from the forehead of Zeus). Thus women were, to a certain extent, psychologically "put down" with a loss of status and social position. They felt that they were inferior to men; or *incomplete males*. To fight back against this trend, the more sensitive and superior woman cared less about motherhood, and this drastically lowered the birthrate of the higher type Aryan elements.

The first feminist movement recorded in history began in Greece at the time of Euripides and gained more sway later on in Rome. The upper class women of Greece and Rome were at first proud and influential mothers who held dignified strongholds within a patriarchal society; later they became indifferent to their prime biological function. They were more interested in their seductive assets than their worthiness as mothers. Abortion was popular, and infant exposure was a common way of getting rid of unwanted children. The women tried to become more like males and compete with men on men's terms. Here they failed, because they made no significant contribution to the Classical civilization, nor did they achieve any direct share in political power. Worse still, they also failed to produce enough of their own kind.

The higher type white women in the Western world today are making the same mistake their sisters made in Classical times. It was fatal in the past and will be fatal in the future also, if not corrected in time. □

* See *The New Deal in Old Rome*, by H.J. Haskell, Alfred A. Knopf, 1939, Chapters I and II.

OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA!

72 ACRES, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on Land Contract with $5,000 downpayment. **$25,000.**

125 ACRES, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **$40,000.**

20.6 ACRES woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **$12.500.**

5 ACRES, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. Beautiful Homesite! **$10.500.**

3-BEDROOM RANCHER in Reedy. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled familyroom. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by. IT'S PRICED RIGHT AT **$36,500.** CALL TODAY!

2 STORY BRICK BUILDING on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, older, 2 story, multi-room building next door with block garage. Both apartments presently rented out. **$25.000.**

LARGE HOME in Spencer, on U.S 33, with 3 bedrooms, 2 livingrooms, 1 dining room, 2 kitchens, 2 baths, presently set up as a two-apartment dwelling. There is also a garage apartment w/1 bedroom, livingroom, kitchen & bath. Also a two-car garage. City water and sewer. This is an ideal **income or commercial property** for the handyman who can do some minor fixing-up. **THE PRICE IS RIGHT AT $35.000.** CALL TODAY -- WE HAVE THE KEY!

DIETZ REALTY

THE PROFESSISONALS -- GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER

MAIN STREET -- REEDY WV 25270 -- PHONE: 304-927-4486

BOOK REVIEW

Generalmajor Otto Ernst Remer (retired)

Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler / Urteil des Frontsoldaten (Conspiracy and Treason Around Hitler / A Combat Soldier's View) Preussisch Oldendorf: Verlag K.W. Schutz, 1984 (Third Printing). 336 pages plus 20 pages of illustrations. Price $25.00; available from Liberty Bell Publications.

reviewed
by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Every thoughtful, well-informed man who was involved in the Second World War as a soldier must have asked himself at one time or another how the course of the war would have been altered if the revolutionary conspiracy which attempted to assassinate Hitler would have succeeded. Certainly, the period between 20 July 1944 and 8 May 1945 was the most tragic and destructive of the war. In that period great European cities, such as Dresden, Berlin, and Warsaw were severely damaged in addition to whatever damage they had already sustained. During this period battlefront casualties were especially high on both sides. The paralysis of rail and highway traffic by Allied bombing was responsible for deteriorating conditions in the concentration camps which led to large numbers of deaths of inmates. Millions of German civilians fleeing Communist massacres (e.g., Nemmersdorf) died in some way or another. Furthermore, the ever-increasing costs of the war in terms of blood and treasure created bitterness which made the post-war settlements, such as they were, even more difficult for the defeated Anticomintern powers.

Would the death of Hitler have shortened the war, the course of which was becoming ever more ominous for Germany in July 1944? Was the sabotage carried out by dissident elements in Germany decisive in the outcome of the war in Europe? Without sabotage and indifference, would the Germans have developed an atom bomb which could have brought about a German victory at a late hour? What were the motivations of those Germans who sabotaged the German War effort? If the war would have been shortened, would the present dominance of nearly half of Europe by the USSR have been prevented or at least mitigated? Were the Allied powers merely attempting to put an end to National Socialism or were they carrying out an essentially genocidal action against the German nation? Would the Morgenthau Plan, with its obviously genocidal objectives, have come into existence if Hitler had been killed? Why did Germany, much like the Confederate States of America exactly 80 years earlier, keep fighting to the bitter end of its strength?

These are basic questions which have to do with some of the most important aspects of the history of the Second World War. They have been answered in various ways by various factions in Germany itself, as well as by historians beyond the borders of Germany. Balanced, objective answers to such questions are crucial for the understanding of the essential nature of the war, its outcome, and its results. Its origin, outcome, and results are not simply topics of interest to historians, but matters which cast their shadows over the United States, Europe, and indeed all of mankind even today.

Most of the readers of the *Bulletin* are aware of the position of the Bonn government with regard to the conspirators against Hitler. It considers them heroes and distributes abroad literature which praises them. Examples of such literature distributed abroad are *20. Juli 1944 / Deutsche gegen Hitler,* Bonn, 1969, and (in English!) *German Resistance to National Socialism,* "Published by: Press and Information Office of the Federal Government, Bonn" (55 pages; final page lists related works in English only). The Bonn government has even commemorated the conspirators with a set of eight postage stamps issued on 20 July 1964. The motivations of the Bonn government are not difficult to understand in this area. Any government has a tendency to claim superiority over its predecessor, but the Bonn government also has special motivations for its attitudes. It is keenly aware that Jews with great economic and political influences could instigate another boycott of German exported goods, as they did in 1933, thus exacerbating the unemployment problem.

There are, however, views on the questions posed above which differ sharply from those officially propagated by the Bonn government. These views are well summarized in the thorough book by General Remer that we are considering here. We can only indicate here some of the chief contents and conclusions of the book. General Remer, as many readers will recall, played an important rôle in putting down the rebellion against the National Socialist government when it reached its zenith on 20 July 1944 with the attempt on Hitler's life. The attempt took place in Hitler's command headquarters on the eastern front, the Wolfsschanze. The bomb blast resulted in the deaths of several men who were standing around a heavy table in a conference with Hitler, who was scarcely injured. Col. von Stauffenberg, who planted the bomb, hastily fled even before he ascertained if Hitler had been killed. Assuming that Hitler had been killed, Stauffenberg relayed a false report of his death and thus caused the attempt of the conspirators to carry out their further plans. Scores and scores of them thus revealed their identity and were later tried and executed.

General Remer, who was never a member of the National Socialist Party, is presently involved in the publication of a monthly periodical, *Der Bismarck-Deutsche* (Postfach 1210, D-8950 Kaufbeuren, West Germany). This periodical deals not only with historical questions but also contemporary economic and political questions.

The three introductory sections of the book (pp. 7-23) analyse the present debilitating psychological and political effects of the resistance (Widerstand) to Hitler and official Bonn versions of it. A wide variety of forms of opposition to Hitler are described in the lucidly organized subsequent chapters: Remer's rôle in Berlin on 20 July 1944 (pp. 24-39), events in the Bendlerblock command area in Berlin (pp. 40-58), a penetrating but hardly flattering sketch of Stauffenberg's life and psychological development (pp. 67-83), other attempts on Hitler's life (pp. 84-95), events in Paris on 20 July 1944 (pp. 96-111), the military developments in the west after the Allied landings on 6 June 1944 and sabotage of German defence efforts in connection with them (pp. 112-139), the deaths of three generals assigned to resisting the Allied advances subsequent to the invasion, Stulpnagel, Kluge and Rommel (pp. 140-158), the question of the moral character of the conspirators (pp. 159-171), guilt in the defeat and capture of the Sixth German Army at Stalingrad (pp. 172-187), the grave consequences of Richard Sorge's betrayal to the USSR of Japanese intentions in late 1941 (pp. 188-194), the treason which took place under Admiral Canaris, the chief of intelligence (pp. 195-210), the military betrayal of times set for attacks (pp. 211-229), treason in the Foreign Office (pp. 230-241), espionage camouflaged as resistance (pp. 242-245), the "Rote Kapelle" ("Red Orchestra," the term used for the Communist espionage network; pp. 246-263), the advantage of the German engineering developments over Allied developments and the exploitation of German inventions and inventors after the war (pp. 264-268), the betrayal of the research installations at Peenemünde and their subsequent destruction (pp. 269-280), and the betrayal and sabotage of the development of the German atomic bomb (pp. 281-301). Remer's concluding remarks (pp. 302-311) have to do primarily with the events of 20 July 1944 and their consequences.

While reading Remer's discussions of the German defensive battles in western France following the Allied landings of 6 June 1944, a number of thoughts and questions occurred to me. Bearing in mind that hypotheses are not history, let us nevertheless consider several of them. Supposing that by a quite judicious and determined use and development of reserve divisions German forces would have pushed the Allied invasion forces back into the sea and that German forces would have been able to stabilize the eastern front along a defensive line something like Königsberg-Warsaw-Budapest-Lake Balaton (Plattensee)-Agram well into 1945, what then? There is no reason to assume that the brutal bombing of German cities would have been halted, or that atomic bombs could have been produced by Germany (cf. Remer's pp. 281-301), or that the critical shortage of motor fuel could have been overcome, or that the western Allies would have been willing to make some sort of compromise on their demand for unconditional surrender, short-sighted though it was. Then, too, there is no reason to assume that the American production of atomic bombs would have come about any later than the summer of 1945, as was in fact the case. Would Germany have then become the first target of atomic bombs rather than Japan? Or even the target of anthrax bombs, which were already being produced?

I remember a number of conversations which I had with well-informed Germans after the war who told me something that was rather astonishing to me as an American, namely that many members of the German armed forces had assumed that after the collapse of their own armed forces, at least in the west, the Anglo-American forces would have kept advancing in order to destroy the scourge of Bolshevism. For Germans, this was not such an absurd assumption in view of the experience which Germany and its allies had had with Soviet brutality and living in the shadow of Bolshevist power since 1917. This assumption is mentioned by Remer at various places, e.g., p. 151. It was, however, a severe miscalculation of Anglo-American intentions. The vindictive and, in many cases, pink Jews who had a strong influence on President and Mrs. Roosevelt and their successor, President Truman, would never have advocated such an advance into eastern Europe. The good sense and good will typical of most Americans had been distorted and perverted by years of the most effective, mendacious pro-Soviet propaganda which our Jewish media masters could produce. Moreover, as far as England was concerned, the USSR had never been an economic threat to the British export trade as a result of the backwardness of Soviet production of consumer goods. When Germany *and* the USSR invaded Poland in 1939, England declared war on Germany but not the USSR. England thus revealed the true nature of its war objectives as early as 1939.

While discussing the moral position of the conspirators (p. 159), Remer makes the following observations (in my translation):

> Precisely from his experiences on the eastern front, every thinking soldier knew what would happen to us if we were to lose this war.
>
> German soldiers were quite deeply convinced of the necessity of this struggle in the interest of the survival of our continent. We had not attacked Russia as a result of a pure zeal to conquer. Rather, we were forced to act because the Soviets had deployed superior forces of over 256 divisions in order to invade Europe at an opportune hour. They had calculated that we would attack England.

Remer's view of Soviet intentions is confirmed by a mass of evidence presented in the important article by Viktor Suvorov, "Who Was Planning to Attack Whom in June, 1941, Hitler or Stalin?". This article was originally published in the *Journal of the Royal United Services Institute for Defence Studies* in London in June 1985, thus after Remer had written his book. It was reprinted in the January 1986 *Liberty Bell* [Reprints of this article are available from Liberty Bell Publications]. Further historical evidence is also on Remer's side when one considers the events of 1918-1921 in Poland, Germany, and Hungary.

One of the most "ponderable quotes" in Remer's book (p. 310) is the following:

> The question as to what would have happened if the undertaking of the 20th of July 1944 had been successful is a superfluous one. The German eastern front, which was involved in extremely serious defensive battles at just that time, would undoubtedly have collapsed as a result of the civil war which would necessarily have broken out and the attendant interruption of supplies. .... A collapse of the eastern front, however, would not only have meant the deportation of further millions of German soldiers into the death camps of Russian captivity, but would also have prevented the evacuation of innumerable women and children who had their homes in the eastern territories of the Reich or who had been evacuated to those areas as a result of the terror attacks from the air by the western Allies.

Remer expresses a similar sentiment on the bottom of page 44, where he states that the Russians would presently be on the Rhine.

One theme which appears in various parts of the book is the question of psychological motivations of those who became disloyal to Hitler. An aspect which is strongly emphasized is the hostility of the nobility toward Hitler. The chapter heading on Stauffenberg (p. 67) pointedly gives the count's full title. Quite impressive is the statistical argument on p. 324; of 161

persons involved in the revolt of 20 July 1944 listed as having lost their lives in connection with it by suicide, execution, and shooting, 70 were officers, and of these, 55 were members of the nobility. The valuable appendix on pages 320-324 lists the names, positions, and causes of death (execution, suicide, etc.) of the 161 conspirators. I found this appendix very helpful, as was the index of names on pp. 326-334.

Remer's bibliography (pp. 335-336) indicates his familiarity with the literature in the area with which his book deals. He frequently mentions David Irving's works but disputes them in some instances, such as the question of Rommel's disloyalty (pp. 146-158; certainly one of the most important sections of the book). Remer's intimate knowledge of German military life makes his arguments against some aspects of Irving's biography of Rommel seem quite convincing.

Within the confines of this book review, I have been able to give only rather brief hints of the contents of this rather large book. Anyone who wants to grasp the most important aspects of the military and political history of World War II, especially in its later stages, should be familiar with the contents of this book. There have been many propagandistic distortions of the matters which it covers. Neither the information nor arguments in this book can be lightly dismissed. They have been written by a perceptive and articulate man who was close to the action and who has, since 1944, been forced by personal circumstances to devote much thought and research to the historical, psychological, and political problems in this area. □

To bear Witness To the Truth!

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES – NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

ON THE WORD HOLOCAUST

by
Isaac Rosenbloom

As we pause to reflect upon the *6th* day of the *6th* month when our troops landed upon those shores during that *6*-year-war during which *6* million *innocent Jewish people* perished, we should, perhaps, let our memories drift back to the *6th* year before that war commenced. That was the year when the one and only Samuel Untermeyer announced our *Holy War* against Nazi Germany on the *6th* day of the *6th* month of the Jewish year. Since that time, few actually realize the origin of the Holocaust Legend had its roots in a rather obscure corner of Canada.

Dr. Yeshuva D'Talma, a lesser known anthropologist, was busily studying the nocturnal habits of the Algonquin Indians. This was in 1934 during a rather hot summer. For some reason or other, the Algonquins reminded the doctor of the Germans. At least, that is what we have been told. There were two curious features of those Indians that puzzled kindly Dr. D'Talma. The first being their strong tendency to travel in groups of *6*. The second feature was the continual utterance of "ho-lo, ho-lo." Being an astute researcher, it didn't take long for the good doctor to lay bare this enigma. In fact, it took him exactly *6* months to complete his notes.

The Algonquins were not specialized farmers, but they did manage to grow profuse crops of beans. Following the harvest, they concocted an edible mush by mashing boiled beans with wild leeks. On this concoction they gorged themselves. Harvest time was a period of extreme flatulence and the Indians were heard to frequently mutter "ho-lo, ho-lo." As Dr. D'Talma discovered, the term "ho-lo" is equivalent to the English "I've been gassed." The germ of an idea had entered the Doctor's mind.

The idea of being gassed was certainly a good one, but "ho-lo" lacked a necessary forceful quality. If one was going to be gassed, it must be done with malicious corrosiveness, something utterly caustic. "Holy pawn shops!", the doctor cried, "That's it! Ho-lo-caustic." Thus, on the *600th* day following

the famous Untermeyer speech, a new adjective was born which was later to appear as the noun *Holocaust.*

As I dwell on these tales of the past, here in the *6th* decade, I cannot escape the feelings of unfairness when we discuss that myriad of "survivors." Certainly, some "survivors" must have "survived" more than others. It is therefore fitting that I propose *6* classifications of the title ***Survivor.***

1. ***Survivor with Distinction:*** Anyone who was gassed *6* times at *6* different delousing centers.

2. ***Survivor with Honors:*** One who was gassed *6* times at the same facility.

3. ***Survivor 1st Class:*** Gassed on at least one occasion and being personally acquainted with *6* more who were gassed.

4. ***Survivor 2nd Class:*** Nearly gassed and having *6* relatives who were nearly gassed.

5. ***Survivor 3rd Class:*** Heard at least *6* rumors concerning at least *6* people who were nearly gassed.

6. ***Survivor Apprentice:*** Spent *6* months at Fort Dix during the *6* year period 1939-1945, counting blankets.

While the work is sketchy, I would hope that it might provide the seminal framework for a fair classification that would endure for at least *6* centuries. Perhaps we could form *6* committees of *6* members each to study the proposal.

Anyway, my biology teacher said that *6* fingers was a dominant trait among the *goyim.* □

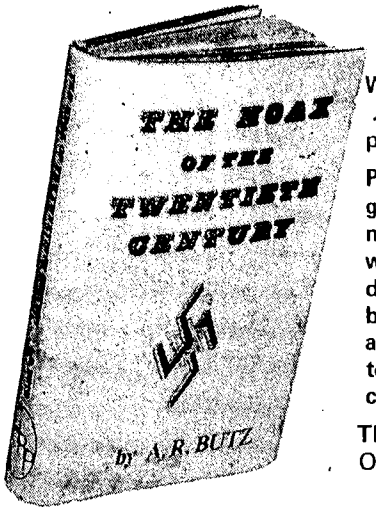

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
ORDER No.: 8012 0 $7.00

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

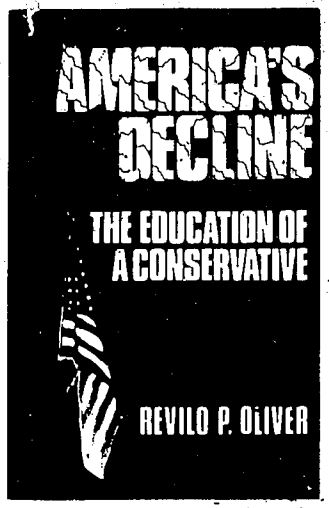

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

YOUR ENEMIES

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor
page 21

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: Righteous Racism, page 1; 2 X 0 = 0, page 5; Treason is Where You Find it, page 7; Social Dynamics, page 9; Statistical Quagmire, page 11; Rampant Perverts, page 16. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 20. THE ZIONIST RÔLE IN RHODESIA, from *Spearhead*, page 43. THE NORDIC PRESS: Violence: A No-Win Battle, page 52; A Bitter Harvest, page 55; Aryan Safety Demands Aids Isolation, page 58.

VOL. 14 - NO. 11 JULY 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

RIGHTEOUS RACISM

I occasionally receive inquiries from persons who have come across some writing of mine and ask why I invariably refer to the Jews as constituting a race, although Americans have always been taught that the Chosen People are only a religion, venerable because they discovered monotheism, which is a superior form of religion because they discovered it.

I try to answer such questions concisely, listing what seem to me to be the most important points as simple statements, which I elaborate a little in inset paragraphs to provide a minimum documentation. You may find this elementary outline useful. I accordingly reproduce it here.

1. By the orthodox Jewish definition, *only* the children of Jewesses are genuine Jews; the race of the father is irrelevant. This is the official and legal definition of Jews in Israel today.

> This use of matrilinear descent to determine race is extremely significant in a people so patriarchal as the Jews, and even more telling is the indifference to the race of the father, so that we have "Italian" Jews, "German" Jews, "Chinese" Jews, etc.—even nigger Jews! I have repeatedly urged that the Jews must know something about genetics that we do not know, and that the problem most urgently calls for the scientific research that the Jews forbid the lower races to undertake. In the Jews' recently acquired "homeland" and their many colonies, the children of male Jews by women of another race are accepted as useful and treated as Jews by courtesy, but, according to such information as we can obtain, are never permitted to attain positions of real authority within Jewry.

2. The haematological research of Professor A. E. Mourant shows that all Jews throughout the world, with the exception of some small, semi-barbarous, and insignificant tribes of "con-

verts" here and there, belong to the same race, having an admixture of at least 5% to 10% of Congoid blood. If there is a Khazar element in some Jews, it is too small to be detected by the analytic techniques now available.

See his *The Genetics of Jews* (Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1978). – This disposes of the story about "converted" Khazars, which, we must remember, depends on only a few Jewish sources of late date, and it must be an axiom in historical research that nothing in Jewish sources may safely be believed if it is not attested by trustworthy historical evidence or has a very high degree of intrinsic probability (i.e., conforms to what we know to be likely in the given circumstances). The Jews are a race that instinctively uses deceit as a weapon, as witness their innumerable hoaxes, from the tales about a *military* conquest of Canaan in the Jew-Book to the Holohoax they are now trying to force their prey to believe. What is probable is that when the kingdom of the Khazars was very prosperous, there was a huge influx of Jews (as in the United States today), and that when the kingdom lost its commercial advantages and declined, the Jews in it naturally headed northwest in search of richer prey. They were "Khazars" just as Jews migrating from Germany used to call themselves "Germans."

3. Dr. Alfred Nossig was a very learned Jew and a biologist of note, and while our geneticists reject his conclusions, we should give the most earnest consideration to what he (writing for his fellow Jews) reports, not as an hypothesis, but as an ascertained fact: that even "a few drops" of Jewish blood suffice to alter permanently the mental processes of persons of other races.

See his *Integrales Judentum* (Vienna, Berlin, New York, 1922). – It is noteworthy that if we may draw inferences from silence, Nossig seems to regard descent from male Jews as being as poisonous as descent from Jewesses to the racial mentality of other races; he asserts that Aryans whose heredity was contaminated by a Jewish ancestor, even centuries ago, are mentally preconditioned to serve Jewish purposes by accepting Jewish fictions (e.g., the "One World" hokum) as self-evident "ideals." In the present state of our biological knowledge what Nossig reports seems improbable, but it would explain the otherwise strange tropism that makes many of our race so susceptible to the Marxist religion and hallucinogenic talk about "all mankind."

4. Professor W. L. Horowitz was an anthropologist; although he seems to have been discredited by his messianic agitation and had to publish his own writings, and even though his anthropological doctrine is suspect as an attempt to include some famous Semites (e.g., Hammurabi) in his own race, it should be noted that he regards race as determining all psychological characteristics.

See especially his little booklet, now quite rare, *La race hébérite et ses peuples* (Paris, s.a. [1922?]).

5. Although the Jews pose as a religion to conceal their racial identity, especially when they first invade a country, the claim is clearly false because seemingly irreconcilable differences in religion do not impair their racial unity.

(a) The basic cosmological and theological conceptions of the Talmuds and of the Kabbala are at many points antithetical, but do not split Jewry into hostile camps, as Protestantism split Christianity. The differences between the two Jewish cults are much greater theologically than the difference between Catholics and Protestants, who disagreed about interpretation of the holy book they had in common. But the *Zohar*, for example, differs from the Talmuds as much as Christianity differs from Buddhism, i.e., if one is true, the other *must* be false. Violent dissension among Jews is not over theological questions, but over who shall rule their world-wide but clandestine empire.

(b) Atheists remain Jews. Maurice Samuel, a Jew for whom I have the highest respect, specifically reports that the atheism of a Jew is utterly unlike the atheism of our race, and that for the Jewish atheist "to be one with his people is to be thereby admitted to the power of enjoying the infinite." To the mentality of our race, that statement is paradoxical or simply unintelligible, but it certainly is a proof of a vast and innate racial difference. He also specifically affirms that religion is racial and cannot be changed by "conversion": "You do not make a gentile out of a Jew by baptizing him any more

than you would make an Aryan of a negro by painting him with ochre." Samuel's book should be studied closely by everyone interested in understanding Jews (so far as our race can understand an alien mentality).

6. In their holy books, they regard themselves as Jews by heredity, i.e., as a race.

For example, in the "Old Testament" Yahweh specifically declares (*Exod.* 4.22) "Israel [=the Jews collectively] is my son, my firstborn," and one of the writers of Psalms (22.23) defines Jews as the descendants of Jacob, the descendants of Israel (=the eponymous ancestor of the race). When Yahweh calls his tribe of predators "my people," the word translated 'people' is the Hebrew 'M, 'kindred, nation,' i.e., people of a common descent, of the same racial stock. Even in the "New Testament," the Jews are *to ethnos,* 'the nation,' i.e., the [great] people descended from a common ancestor, while non-Jews (including converts to the Jews' Christian cult) are *ta ethnē,* 'the [other] nations,' a pejorative term usually translated 'gentiles,' i.e., civilized peoples who have families and family names. Theologians naturally twist these words to fit whatever pitch they are making to the yokels.

7. Until recently the pretence they were a religion not only served as cover for the Jews but was strategically necessary to permit their Marranos to penetrate, paralyse, and capture the natives' institutions and culture. At the same time, the Jews' contempt for and hatred of our race could ostensibly be directed at Christianity (which they had invented!). Today, when the Christian evangelists have become some of the Jews' most effective agents of subversion, it would be awkward to channel hatred against the religion, and now that Yahweh's Master Race, by brandishing its crude Holohoax as a bogle, has established or is establishing its supremacy over our race everywhere and looks forward to ruling it by open terrorism, the racial antagonism is being more and more overtly avowed.

I have reported instances of this more open contempt and hatred from time to time in various notes and articles. In Germany, where the Aryan curs now cower before their Yiddish masters, the Jews exhibit their contempt for us implicitly or explicitly in all their writings

that are not merely soporific propaganda for the stupid *goyim.* As a neat example, one may cite Dr. Nahum Goldman, founder of the World Jewish Congress, who, in *Das jüdische Paradox* (Cologne, 1978), p.25, roundly proclaims that the Jewish mind, sublimely confident of its vast and innate superiority, has *always* regarded Aryans "als eine minderwertige Rasse."

The foregoing, I am sure, is ample to prove that the Jews are and have always believed themselves to be a physically, genetically, and psychically unique race, different from, and genetically superior to, all others. They regard Semites and Aryans as vastly inferior beings, who, like dogs, are by their own nature destined to serve their divinely or biologically ordained masters; therefore dogs who defy their masters are mad and should be killed.

If the Aryans had developed the same confidence in their own worth, or even a tenth as much racial sense as the Jews have, they would now own the planet. They, however, preferred to induce pleasant hallucinations with Christian opium and to slobber with imbecilic love, hoping thus to get a pat on the head from the ferocious old Jew-God's son when their spooks floated up to the clouds. That is why they will vanish from the earth.

* * *

2 x 0 = 0

In one of these "Postscripts," published in May 1986, I described briefly one ominous symptom of the growing epidemic of unreason among scholars, an attempt to Christianize the oldest monument of English literature by atrocious mutilation and interpolation of the Anglo-Saxon text.

Now I learn from a review in *Speculum,* LXI (1986), pp.668-670, that another attempt to distort for Jesus the fundamentally pagan epic was made by Professor Bernard F. Huppé of the State University in Binghampton, New York, in *The Hero in the Earthly City, a Reading of Beowulf,* published by that university in 1984.

I have not looked at the book. As it is, to report incidents that seem to me noteworthy to the readers of *Liberty Bell,* I afflict myself by reading so much tripe that I am beginning to wonder whether I should be so supercilious when I refer to the

Christian dolts who used to wear horsehair shirts to make themselves suffer.

I rely entirely on the review by Professor Edward B. Irving, Jr., who notes various errors of fact in the book and also remarks on the absurdity of an "Augustinian" interpretation of the poem. Huppé seems not to have tampered overmuch with the Anglo-Saxon text, but, as the reviewer remarks, he "smuggles in the Christian concept of grace" by simply giving to the Anglo-Saxon words meanings they could not possibly have had. "A tidy Christian poem is reconstructed from the ruins of its proper original contexts,...and the pressure to distort is constant." Having thus Christianized the poem, Huppé then denounces its failure to adhere to his favorite theology: Beowulf ought to have remembered that Jesus said revenge was sinful, and he sins terribly by fighting the dragon without getting Yahweh's permission.

The details of the travesty do not matter. As I said in my "Postscript," the Anglo-Saxon epic is fundamentally and unmistakably a pagan composition, and the only question is who introduced the bits of Christian or ambiguous phraseolgy that are found here and there in our only extant text and are as conspicuous and incongruous as patches of red calico on a dinner jacket. Everyone knew that in 1920, when what is still the best edition of the text and commentary was published, and it is only sheer perversity to pretend otherwise today and use the methods of scholarship to defeat the very purpose of scholarship.

The pernicious factor in such misbegotten studies is their effect, not on scholars who have read and understood the poem, but on students in cognate fields, who may have to rely on the reports of "specialists" in Anglo-Saxon. A multiplication of books that distort the epic is apt to create an impression that "modern scholarship" has discovered that it sprang from a Christian society. And that application of the "democratic" principle of ascertaining truth by counting noses will deceive many earnest students and may confuse or even vitiate some of their work in their own fields of research.

Academicians want to be fashionable, and it is likely the next few years will bring us more "studies" that affirm the factitious Christianization of our earliest extant monument of English literature, but that, of course, will prove nothing. It will be as meaningless as the Jews' current efforts to shore up their crumbling Holohoax by producing more and more Yids,

who pop out of the bushes and suddenly remember that they watched the wicked Germans cram millions of God's Darlings into gas chambers or ovens, it being assumed that the notoriously methodical Germans inexplicably and unforgivably forgot to include the watchers with their fellow tribesmen. Lies do not become truth by multiplication. 50,000 x 0 = 0.

The continuing flurry of "critical reinterpretations" of *Beowulf* is symptomatic and highly signficant because it is, in a way, so comparatively trivial. The number of persons who read Anglo-Saxon is very small, and I cannot believe that multitudes are reading one or another of the translations into modern English. And does it really matter whether or not the poem is basically "pagan"? Is not that just a bit of antiquarian lore, comparable, for example, to identification of the corpse in the famous ship-burial at Sutton Hoo, interesting, no doubt, to some people, but of no relevance to the present?

That is precisely my point. If these were efforts to deceive Americans about something that will affect their thinking (such as it is) about their present plight, the explanation would be obvious. Manufacture of "evidence" to support the Jews' great swindle, or production of a revelation that Karl Marx was, like Jesus, an avatar of old Yahweh, or even endorsement of the prevalent hokum about what is mendaciously called our Civil War, would have an obvious purpose.

If a man labors long to devise and perfect an elaborate swindle that will net him a billion of the *ersatz*-dollars now in use, we understand and have no more doubts about his rationality than about his morality. But if he makes the same prolonged and arduous effort to filch a dime, he is a problem in psychonosology. The contagion of unreason among scholars is so ominous and frightening precisely because it is so gratuitous.

* * *

TREASON IS WHERE YOU FIND IT

Arnold Toynbee was one of the world's most learned men. In his youth, the schools of Great Britain were still unimpaired, and the education he received was one that men of today can only regard with hopeless envy. His learning, however, far exceeded what could be imparted by even the best universities. It required great erudition to direct the corps of assistants whom he sent scurrying about the British Museum to verify or find references for use in his monumental *Study of History*.

I gave a concise and, I believe, strictly fair critique of his grandiose system of historionomy in an article that is reprinted in *America's Decline,* pp. 202-211. In that article, I also noted that he had begun his career as a professional liar who concocted stories about German "atrocities" to excite his fellow Englishmen in the First World War, and I suggested that books written after his work on history indicated that he was a recidivist and had reverted to professional lying to make propaganda for the "One World" for which Jews yearn.

In *Liberty Bell,* April 1984, I noted a yet later article by Toynbee in which he had the candor to state openly the real purpose and end of the "Integration" that is being forced on the mazed Americans: it is to abolish the White race by inducing or forcing Aryans to copulate only with niggers of the opposite sex and thus breed a population uniformly composed of mindless and diseased mongrels, thereby realizing the great Christian ideal of Equality in degradation. But Toynbee not only exposed the sneaking hypocrisy of the promoters of "Integration": he endorsed and commended their foul purpose and supported it by inventing or repeating some brazen lies that he said were historical facts.

In all this, however, I had overlooked the most significant datum of all, an article by Toynbee published in a periodical of rather restricted circulation, *International Affairs*, in December 1931. I owe knowledge of it to Mr. Ivor Benson, the editor of the South-African newsletter, *Behind the News*, who is my authority for the quotation below.

Remember that the first volume of Toynbee's *Study of History* was published in 1934. Three years earlier, in June 1931, he told his fellow members of what was euphemistically called "The Institute for the Scientific Study of History":

"We are at present working discreetly, but with all our might, to wrest this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local national states of the world. *And all the time we are denying with our lips what we are doing with our hands.*" (My emphasis.)

In other words, Toynbee, by his own admission or boast, was a secret conspirator, working for the destruction of the Aryan nations and the Western civilization they created, at the very time that he was formulating the "monumental philosophy of history" which he began to publish three years later, and which he therefore formulated as an agent of that conspiracy.

If you own the twelve volumes of A *Study of History,* forget your investment (they cost you $112.50 if you bought them when the series was complete in 1961, and I know not how much more, if you bought them later). Put the twelve volumes in the dustbin. They are a work of amazingly comprehensive erudition, but it was poisoned at the source.

Toynbee was a traitor to our race, but that is a crime that has long been fatuously condoned by a race whose moral fiber has been rotted by the hallucinogenic superstition with which the Jews infected it fifteen centuries ago.

Toynbee was also, by his own admission, a traitor to his king and country, which he was secretly striving and conspiring to destroy. That is a crime of which our nations long took cognizance and did not, could not, tolerate so long as their people had a will to survive. By the laws of Great Britain, Toynbee should have been shot in 1931. Think what that would have saved us!

* * *

SOCIAL DYNAMICS

I suppose there still are many who escaped or survived the blight of the public schools and read English literature, including that of the Nineteenth Century. I wonder how many have noticed in many writings of that great age a lesson on the basic structure of civilized society that is particularly relevant today.

De Quincey was one of the great masters of English prose. The best-known of his many works is the *Confessions of an English Opium Eater,* from which you will have learned that in his time opium was as generally available and not much more expensive than is aspirin today. From Wilkie Collins' delightful *Moonstone,* you learned that every respectable British household kept on hand a supply of common medicines, including laudanum, the tincture of opium, which was used freely to relieve insomnia, neuralgic pains, and the like.

Dickens' *Mystery of Edwin Drood* opens in a squalid opium den, frequented by a small assortment of human garbage, where John Jasper, the eminent and highly respected organist of one of England's great cathedrals, awakes from a stupor induced by smoking opium. The den is an unsavory but entirely legitimate business in the cathedral town. Everyone knows that Sherlock Holmes used to escape ennui with hypodermic injections of a solution of cocaine, although Dr. Watson warned him that excessive use of cocaine might be injurious to his

health. And in one story, Dr. Watson goes to an opium den in Limehouse to bring home a friend whose wife is worried by his absence.

One could add a score or more of examples that show the modern reader that narcotic drugs, opium, cocaine, and their derivatives, were freely available at moderate prices to everyone who wished to purchase them, and that no one was worried by that fact. The drugs were, of course, as freely available in this country. In the early years of this century, the catalogues of Sears, Roebuck & Co., a large mail-order house, offered a variety of tonics made from cocaine. And if you have read the biography of Harry Elmer Barnes, you will recall that when he was earning money for his years in college, he worked as a pharmacist and naturally sold cocaine and, no doubt, morphine and other derivatives of opium to anyone who asked for them.

The attitude of society at that time is expressed by the eminent British pharmacologist, Edward Morell Holmes, who, around 1910, discussed the use of opium in the Orient and concluded that the government of China had good reason to try to restrict the use of opium by the Chinese. He did not even think of a possible restriction of the sale of the narcotics in Anglo-Saxon nations. It was true that some persons did become addicted to and dependent on such drugs, but other persons became alcoholics. Addiction to alcohol and drugs was simply proof of the weak will-power of "moral imbeciles," who were commonly "addicted to other forms of depravity" also, and he implies that such individuals are no loss to society. It is taken for granted that the sooner such individuals rid society of themselves, the better.

There was no "drug problem," no hysterical running about the world to inhibit the production of narcotics and make them expensive and highly lucrative, because society before 1914 took the common sense view that it is foolish and futile to try to save individuals from themselves. There was no "drug problem" because our world was governed by a force far more powerful and effective than frantic legislation and hordes of policemen: the ethos of Aryan civilization, which had, as yet, been only marginally rotted by the proletarian fever with which it was infected by its alien enemies.

It was world dominated by a species now virtually extinct, ladies and gentlemen. A gentleman drank in moderation and might even become inebriated on special occasions, but his

inner moral force and his self-respect kept him from addiction and enslavement to physical or psychic drugs, whether alcohol, opium, or hallucinatory superstitions.

If our race, in a now problematical future, recovers its independence and again has nations of it own, it will have to recreate the racial ethos without which a civilized society cannot endure.

* * *

STATISTICAL QUAGMIRE

The lead article in the *Scientific American* for May is "A Surge in Inequality," by Lester C. Thurow, A.M. (Oxon.), Ph.D. (in Economics, Harvard), who is a Professor of Management and Economics in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He adduces statistics that show that in 1985 the upper 20% of the population of this country received 43.5% of the national income, while the bottom 60% received only 32.4% of the income, and that this disparity constantly increases by one or two percent each year.

The same disproportion is found in wealth (net worth). The top 2% of the population have 14% of the income and 28% of the total wealth. If one considers the top 10% of the population, they have 33% of the annual income and 57% of the total wealth. The bottom 50% of the population have only 4.5% of the total wealth. If one excludes land and considers only fluid capital, the disproportion is even greater: the top 2% of the population own 54% of the country's capital assets, and the top 10% own 86% of the capital, while the bottom 55% of the population have no such assets at all. This disproportion is also slowly increasing, year after year.

The middle class, between the two extremes, is steadily decreasing in both numbers and income, and, what is quite significant, 70% of the married couples in that class can maintain their position in it only by having both husband and wife go out to work. Although the author does not say so, this means that they are really proletarians, conforming to what was, a few decades ago, regarded as one of the most barbarous and reprehensible aspects of the Communist régime in Russia.

The statistics merely confirm what everyone knows: that the rich are becoming richer, the poor, poorer, while the middle class is being slowly and inexorably liquidated and reduced to proletarian status.

The article further shows that a crash is inevitable. The annual trade deficit, i.e, the excess of imports over exports, is equivalent to the work of four million full-time employees in manufacturing. What is more, that deficit of $170,000,000,000 annually is simply that amount of debt. The United States is, in fact, a bankrupt nation, having progressed to the status of the "banana republics" that were objects of derision fifty years ago.

The statistics are, so far as I know, accurate, and if the author was afraid of punishment, if he explained the causes of the economic conditions, he should have stopped there. But he did not stop.

He does note the utter failure of the preconized attempts to avert a continued increase in the process by which the rich become richer and the poor poorer. He remarks that an effective action requires "a return to the structural policies of the 19th century rather than to the tax and transfer policies of the 20th century." That is the nearest he comes to hinting that economic inequality is inherent in the very structure of a civilized society, and that the latter also requires a certain minimum stability based on social status, as distinct from mere profits, however derived. And the professor seems to forget, as statisticans so often do, that there can be no equality among units of unequal value: what a viable society needs is inequality of income proportional to the cultural, ethical, and intellectual inequality in its population. But he does intimate that the most immediate problem is this country's ever growing dependence on the manufactures of other nations.

The cause of our industrial decline, he tells us, is our inability to compete with other industrial nations whose technology has become equal or superior to our own. And as an example of what has happened, he prints a picture of the U.S. Steel's great plant at McKeesport, Pennsylvania, now abandoned. We were once a great industrial nation; we are now on the way to becoming totally dependent on the more advanced nations for manufactured goods.

The professor, living in an ambience of Christian superstition, may never have even remarked the folly of the Aryan nations, who, having a virtual monopoly of industrial technology and scientific knowledge, fatuously gave the instruments of their power to other races, who eagerly flocked into their schools and universities to acquire the techniques they could use as weapons against the West. And to hasten and consum-

mate their ruin, the infatuated Americans, even more than the other nations of a race become imbecile, taxed themselves to provide their natural enemies with industrial plants and the service of White technicians to put those factories in operation. That was equivalent to playing Russian roulette with all the chambers of the revolver loaded.

When the Aryan nations elected to commit economic and political suicide, some members of the older Christian sects may have had minds so acute that they had a vague apprehension of the consequences of their folly, but they probably told themselves that Jesus's bookkeepers were entering credits on their heavenly pass-books; the members of the Marxian sects did not think that far, having an even more fanatical and blind faith in the revelations of their refurbished messiah.

The professor's mind may never have perceived that the Aryan nations could have elected policies of self-preservation instead of holiness, but he cannot have failed to see that the economic ruin of the United States was achieved by a nicely calculated plan. When the loathsome creature called Franklin Roosevelt took office, hugging himself with delight at his success in deceiving the "conservatives" with artful promises, and believing himself destined to be the American Lenin, the wrecking crews started to undermine and subvert American industry with crypto-Communist innovations for "social justice," but their bosses remembered the need to preserve the nation's industrial capacity for use in the disastrous war that it would take some years to contrive. It was only after the Suicide of the West had been achieved militarily in 1945 that the wreckers began to dismantle our industrial plants while cooing ideals to simple-minded Americans, whose mammalian instinct of self-preservation had been so etiolated with Christian hokum that when Jackanapes Kennedy gabbled about exchanging their national independence for "interdependence" in the Jews' One World, they, instead of impeaching him for high treason, grinned and simpered like idiots.

Our now almost hopeless technological and industrial inferiority is our own work and we must bear the resposibility for it, not blame the more intelligent races that exploited our fatuity. No honest discussion of our plight can omit that elementary fact.

The article reaches an acme of absurdity, however, in its references to the Japanese, a remarkable nation of which I gave some account in *"The Yellow Peril."* An intelligible com-

parison of Japan to the United States must begin with two fundamental facts, viz.: that Japan is a racially homogeneous and clean nation, not the filthy multi-racial cesspool we have made of the country that once was ours; and that the Japanese, for all practical purposes, have shown themselves immune to the virus of Christianity in all of its mutations. Professor Thurow does not mention either of these facts, and in an article such as his, that is tantamount to denying them.

Even more reprehensible is his bland assumption that the difference is to be accounted for by the fact that Japanese children spend more days in school each year than American children. That is simply to deny by implication the enormous contrast between Japanese schools and our tax-supported boob-hatcheries.

In Japan, the pupils are subject to a strict discipline and are taught the values of their own culture and the facts of the real world; they acquire a justified pride in their own race and nation, which not only survived a crushing military defeat by the White Devils but has now made itself so greatly superior to the effete and self-doomed race that has made itself dependent on Japanese technology and industry.

In the United States, "educators" pounce on a child and, more or less openly (depending on what they judge expedient in the community they are victimizing), set to work to destroy its racial instincts, its self-respect, and its rationality. The unfortunate moppet is denied an opportunity to learn the English language and its literature, the elements of mathematics, an outline of history, and the rudiments of science, all of which are derided as "rote learning." In place of educational subjects, Aryan children are held down and inoculated with the "One World" pus; their capacity for self-respect is systematically destroyed by forced association with the dregs of the *genus humanum*; and each is made to feel guilty because he or she is White. The helpless victims are taught to despise Western culture, instead of which both sexes are taught to copulate early and often, preferably with niggers and wogs, to show they are so "enlightened" that they share a cretin's inability to discriminate.

In many schools, White children of the tenderest age are blighted by what is called "sensitivity training," and are forced to handle one another's sexual organs so that they can decide what "lifestyle" they will elect when they are puberate, adopting, if male, either the exciting life of homosexual perverts or

the humdrum existence of the "straights," i.e., heterosexuals, which, however, becomes interesting and enjoyable when females have been taught to be lascivious, promiscuous, and preferably undiscriminating and multi-racial in copulation.[1]

And the "educators," above all, delight in ramming into a young child's consciousness the Jews' great Holohoax, partly as a remunerative service to Yahweh's Master Race, but also as a means of making the little victim permanently neurotic and mentally deranged.[2]

Ignoring and, in the context, effectively denying this drastic contrast, Professor Thurow talks about the number of days spent in schoolrooms!

Politics, including economics, is not a subject susceptible of scientific study, for which strict objectivity is requisite, but it is also a subject in which a denial of reality is as fatal as in scientific investigation. I feel confident that the *Scientific American* would not publish an article on earthquakes which made no mention of volcanoes and geological faults, and implied that the primary cause was climate and rainfall.

* * *

1. This emphasis in education has been so successful that one-third or almost one-third of female undergraduates are infected with venereal diseases. The most common of these diseases is chlamydia, which is found in 20% to 30% of women in colleges; it affects only females, but may be transmitted by males. The current overriding concern with Immunity Deficiency appears to have restricted investigation of chlamydia, which is not lethal, but has effects, especially on the capacity for successful pregnancy, that are variously reported. It is thought to be viral and it has been suggested that the epidemic of it may be related to the use of drugs that avert pregnancy by suppressing normal physiological functions. Herpes, gonorrhea, and some varieties of granuloma are next to chlamydia in popularity. An improved variety of syphilis, unaffected by the usual therapeutic agents, is said to be spreading rapidly, but I know of no statistics that indicate how widely it is disseminated at the present time. There are also no statistics which show the relative incidence of the various venereal diseases in women of the several races, except "AIDS," for which it has been at last reluctantly admitted that it is *ten times* more common among negresses and mestizas than among White women, including prostitutes. (See the United Press despatch by Charles Taylor from Atlanta, 26 March 1987.)

2. An honest expert, Charlotte Iserbyt, Special Assistant to the Secretary of Education, resigned in protest at the use of the Holohoax to induce in children neuroses, psychopathic feelings of guilt, inferiority, and shame, and a mental paresis that makes the victim afraid of learning anything. Miss Iserbyt had been taken in by the Jews' gigantic hoax and believed that the fictitious "Holocaust" had actually happened, but she protested the use of "Holocaust studies" as a form of psychological child-molestation. She summarized her protest in an article that was reproduced in the local newspaper of her home town, Bangor, Maine, on 10 July 1983, and, four days later, in the more widely read *Washington Times*. She may have hoped to arouse concern by her disclosures, but, as has been obvious for years, the majority of Americans have lost the normal mammalian instinct to protect their offspring. A species so denatured and degenerate is not viable, and will inevitably become extinct.

RAMPANT PERVERTS

"Babylon Revisited" is the title of four pages, reproduced from typewritten copy, which appear to be one of the monthly issues of a newsletter circulated, for twenty dollars a year, by an outfit called "Cultbusters," 12440 Moorpark #193, Studio City, California, with a warning that the article may not be reproduced without permission.

The article deals with the epidemic of male homosexuals whose arrogantly overweening display of their moral leprosy may be the most disgusting of all the aspects of contemporary society. It is accompanied by a page of montage of advertisements by which the ambitiously organized degenerates seek to spread their gospel.

The impudence of these creatures is, as the article says, "chilling." One of them is quoted as admitting that the organized homosexuals are a revolutionary conspiracy, and proposing that its members "fan out like viruses [*sic*] and, when the time-comes, strike without warning at the ruling institutions, politicians, warlords." It is always hard to estimate what significance should be given to the utterances of diseased minds.

For those who are curious and need instruction in such matters, the article describes in some detail the forms of sexual intercourse practiced by degenerates. Most of my readers will probably find it difficult to believe that some forms of the creatures' disgusting delights are anatomically possible.

There is an accurate estimate of the political power of organized perverts today, although nothing mentioned is quite as appalling as the action of the Federal Government in kidnapping a veteran newspaper reporter, Fred Seelig, when he tried to recover his young children, who had been put into the custody of known perverts. He was waylaid on a highway by Federal marshals and hustled to Springfield, Missouri, where Federal experts tortured him with sadistic ingenuity and released him only when they had medical assurance they had so damaged his heart that he would die a "natural death" within a few weeks. Fred Seelig lived long enough to write and publish an account of his experience: *Destroy the Accuser* (Miami, Florida, Freedom Press, 1967), which, unfortunately, is now out-of-print and has become rare.[1]

1. I was unable to ascertain what happened to the four thousand copies of the augmented second printing which the publisher claimed to have on hand when he was forced into brankruptcy. Seelig did not live to complete the study of the perverts' political power on which he was working; he died of heart failure (as predicted by the physicians in the torture-house, but much later than they planned) on 26 September 1967 at Valparaiso, Indiana.

Even Seelig's book leaves a crucial question unanswered. Most of the Federal judges and other officials who sanctioned or ordered the kidnapping and denied him a hearing in the courts were Jews residing in the United States. Is the great and even dominating political power of the perverts one that they have attained by organization, numbers, and the position of fellow degenerates in places of political authority, or is it a power exerted on their behalf by the Jews who have occupied the United States?

The "Cultbusters" article contains some sound observations: "What is happening today is that *men are becoming women and women are becoming men.* The result of this perversion of the natural order of things is disease–both mental and physical....AIDS is the *symptom* of a spiritual disease." (Their emphasis.)

So far so good, but unfortunately the author of the article has discredited himself. He evidently listened to the salestalk of the salvation-hucksters and believed it. He thus exposed himself to ridicule by writing: "Homosexuality is firmly rooted in the occultic worship of the goddess (Semiramis) which originated in ancient Babylon." Even if you don't notice how preposterous that statement is historically, you will be warned in the next sentence in which the word 'pagan' is used with the meaning given it by howling dervishes ever since the Fathers of the Church devised the verbal trick to trap customers. The word is made to mean 'not Jewish or Christian,' and so lumps together as abominable all of the many hundreds of other religions practiced throughout the world by peoples ranging from the foulest savages to nations of very high culture, and the term is even made to include men too rational to entertain childish superstitions about imaginary superbeings.

Now Semiramis is the Greek form of the name of Queen Sammu-ramat, who, late in the history of the Near and Middle East, ruled the Assyrian Empire for some years before and perhaps some years after 810 B.C.–the date at which the reign of her son, Adad-nirari III, who may or may not have been still a child, officially began. Semiramis was one of the great women, like the celebrated Hat-shepsut of Egypt, who attained monarchical power that was normally reserved for men and exercised

it with genius. So great were her achievements that she, like Alexander, became the subject of a whole cycle of legends in the Orient (where, it is true, she was eventually associated with the goddess Atargatis), and she was celebrated in Greek tradition and myth. As an historical figure, she was credited with the achievements of other rulers, and she even became the heroine of one of the earliest Greek romances. American readers may also remember her from the best poem of Edwin Markham.[2] So much for the "Cultbusters' " ignorance about a great figure of both history and literature.

Even more perverse is their dissemination of some of the stock drivel of the fakirs. They attribute the epidemic of perversion to "hatred of the Judaeo-Christian religion" on the specious grounds that "it is important to note that it is only the Judaeo-Christian religion (both in the Torah and the Bible) which specifically forbids homosexuality and condemns it as a sin." Holy men will say anything to entice customers! I shall not repeat here what I have said elsewhere about the odd tastes of old Yahweh, as stated in the Jew-Book, or the various Christian gospels and sects that equated male sexual perversion with holiness, or the intensive practice of such perversion by the shamans of the principal Christian sects in the past and today.

2. Since this one of Markham's poems, "A Look into the Gulf," is not easily found today, I shall quote the substance of it:

I looked one night, and there Semiramis,
With all her mourning doves about her head,
Sat rocking on an ancient road of Hell,
Withered and eyeless, chanting to the moon
Snatches of song they sang to her of old
Upon the lighted roofs of Nineveh.
And then her voice rang out with rattling laugh:
"The bugles! they are crying back again--
Bugles that broke the nights of Babylon,
And then went crying on through Nineveh.
Stand back, ye trembling messengers of ill!
Women, let go my hair! I am the Queen,
A whirlwind and a blaze of swords to quell
Insurgent cities. Let the iron tread
Of armies shake the earth! Look, lofty towers:
Assyria goes by upon the wind!"
And so she babbles by the ancient road,
While cities turned to dust upon the Earth
Rise through her whirling brain to live again—
Babbles all night, and when her voice is dead
Her weary lips beat on without a sound.

I shall note only the common lie that homosexuality was first condemned by Christians and the deceitful implication that there was no such condemnation by "pagans." I could write pages, but a few lines will suffice. I shall cite only the cuneiform tablets found at Ashur, the ancient capital of Assyria, which set forth a code of laws that was promulgated in the fourteenth or early thirteenth century B.C. You will find an authoritative translation of these texts in *The Assyrian Laws*, by G. R. Driver and S. J. Miles (Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1935). One of these laws provides that if a man is tried and convicted of sexual copulation with another male, "he shall be made a eunuch." Now let our holy shysters match that.

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Sir:

A few days ago a Jewish scholar, talking to the members of Temple B'nai Israel, said that "persecution of the Jews down through the centuries had 'dehumanized' them..." I am enclosing a leaflet with quotations from their Bible, most of which, it seems to me, account not only for the thousands of years of persecution but also for the "dehumanizing" of the Jews. Only an inhuman people could have created such a religion.

On several other subjects:

In the June 30, 1986 *U.S. News & World Report* we read an editorial that says that America spends more on Europe's defense [defense? hmmm! They should call the baby by its right name: *Occupation!*] than Europeans do. This in spite of the fact that Western Europe still has more industry and a hundred million more people than Russia.

At the end of World War II, Churchill and Roosevelt managed to gave around a third of Europe to the Soviets. In my opinion, an act of treason.

I understand that England has fought more wars than any other nation in Europe. Recently a columnist wrote that England had used its fleet to defend America, an outright lie. Twice it invaded the U.S. and in 1814 burned our national capitol. When we were manipulated into World War I, Wilson was surprised to learn that England had a treaty with Japan to try to prevent us from developing trade with South East Asia. Hereditary British traitors in America have had us supporting Britain since the war of the revolution.

The opium war England fought with China was to continue the sale of opium to China.... The Boer War was to get the mineral wealth of South Africa for English Jews.... In that war, four times as many Dutch women and children died in concentration camps as Boer soldiers were killed in action. The British first used concentration camps in the Revolutionary War.

I have read that torture was used at Nuremberg to extract confessions from German generals. The bombing of Dresden

Continued on page 41

YOUR ENEMIES

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

I finally got around to reading the Tower Report on the Iran arms sales, rather hurriedly I must admit, and I didn't find the word 'Israel' even once in the entire main body of this somewhat dubious document, which is just a snow job to cover-up the truth. The Israelis, who alone instigated the entire global mess, are mentioned only in an auxiliary report, with the obvious purpose of completely exonerating the powerful world Zionists from any and all blame. How nice! The well-known individuals who issued the Tower Report must have read all the thousands of documents and news reports available to them on the Iran scandal; yet rose-colored glasses must have prevented them from seeing the word 'Israel' in every one of those important papers.

Talk about misguided kangeroo-court aspects of the Tower Report and you find that this was no more a real investigation than were the now infamous Nuremberg trials.

This so-called report by the commission came up with the biggest and most majestic lie in at least the past 600 years of history when it miraculously lifted all blame for the Iran arms deals from the shoulders of the Israelis. In the most gross distortion of the real facts I have ever witnessed in my entire lifetime, one member said, "The chronology of the Iranian arms deal tried to put the onus on Israel; but we would not fall for it." That statement means he is in the pay of the Zionists.

As everyone is quite aware, Washington is not known for truthfulness. But the audacity of this outright falsification surprises me. It is a whopper.

"To put it badly, " commission member General Brent Snowcroft said, "could one say that the intent of this was, in a sense, to put the burden on the Israelis? We didn't approve it."

Absolute proof that Israel originated the entire arms-for-Iran deal, already made public world-wide, was completely ignored by this commission.

I knew that the Zionists had power in Washington. I have faithfully chronicled it for the past twenty years. But even I did not realize that they could force a Presidential commission to lie deliberately and shamelessly cover up Israel's part in the scandal. This is real unadulterated power of the most absolute kind. I admire the Jews for being

able to accomplish this. I am envious. I wish that real Americans had even one-tenth of this strange and mystic power which now pervades and dominates our land.

Mr. Yitzhak Shamir, the infamous Israeli war criminal and common murderer who holds the position of Prime Minister of that country, rushed over to Washington to visit President Reagan when he thought Israel was in deep trouble a few months ago. Mr. Shamir told the press, "I thought we would catch plenty of hell from the U.S. for two reasons. First, there was the Pollard spy case and then the Iranian arms sales."

But when the Prime Minister came out of the White House meeting, he informed the press that he was overjoyed because neither Mr. Reagan nor any other U.S. official criticized Israel the least bit for either one of those two anti-American outrages, which did great harm to America. I believe that I could have saved Mr. Shamir a trip to the U.S., because I could have told him that there would be no need for him to mend fences in Washington. Every American official from Mr. Reagan on down falls down in awe and worship at the mere sight of any Zionist official. It doesn't matter a tinker's dam how many crimes against America the Israelis commit; they are always automatically forgiven and even praised for their ungodly acts against this nation.

Some people will not believe me and will say I am grossly exaggerating; but, in my opinion, it is not much of an exaggeration to say that even if the almighty Zionists were to burn the White House with Mrs. Reagan in it, President Reagan still would not criticize them for it. He would most likely find some far-out way to justify even that action. It should be obvious to all by now that Mr. Reagan, the Reverend Jerry Falwell, and most Americans actually believe that the Israelis are irreproachable and pretty near infallible.

I believe that the missing ingredient in the Iran scandal has been found—a beautiful blonde, without which no spy story is ever complete. Enter Fawn Hall, a lovely, part-time model who served as Lt. Colonel Oliver North's personal secretary. She fits the rôle, right down to being offered half a million dollars to pose nude for *Penthouse* magazine. Even John LeCarré couldn't have found such an intriguing element to keep up public interest in the Iran affair. As in many second-rate novels, she was actually given immunity from prosecution and unlimited free publicity to go before the television cameras with nothing more important to say than that she had shredded some documents in the basement office of the White House. Not very thrilling as spy stories go, but sexy.

I suppose all this publicity for her was to turn the affair into a

first-rate media event guaranteed to generate best-selling paperbacks and block-busting films. Imagine what Hollywood's agile minds could do with a scenario having this sexy blonde ingredient. On your movie and television screens you will probably see the beautiful and "loyal" secretary helping her dashing Marine "hero" boss shred papers in a dimly-lit office as the investigating jackals of Congress and the Justice Department close in on them. What a plot!

And it gets better. It seems that the vivacious Mrs. Hall was involved in a very stormy romance with Arturo Cruz, Jr., her Latin lover, who just happens to be the son of a top Contra leader. This part of the story is complicated by the CIA's suspicion that the young Mr. Cruz is either a double agent or an outright Communist spy. His close friends include people now running the Sandanista government in Nicaragua. This wild plot not only outdoes the Watergate fairy tales, fabricated by Carl Bernstein and Bob Woodward, but also beats "Dallas" and "Dynasty" combined.

Think what the lurid imaginations of scriptwriters could do with this spectacular story of torrid love and betrayal at the very center of power! A beautiful heroine caught in a tangled web of war and espionage spanning the globe from the desert sands to the jungles of Central America.

Yes sir, folks, the Iran sales mess has it all. Cybill Shepherd could play the rôle of Fawn Hall with Robert Redford as Colonel North. Mr. Reagan, of course, could play himself.

To get back to reality, it didn't take long to find out that the bogus White House memorandum on arms sales to Iran was faked to mislead the American public. Naturally, it was written by Colonel North and approved by Vice-Admiral John Poindexter. The chief purpose was to absolve both Israel and President Reagan of any blame. Although the average American citizen has proven many times that he isn't very good at figuring things out, I really doubt that the dumbest person in the entire country would believe this type of cover-up.

From reading Jewish publications, I have come to the conclusion that a good many Zionist leaders don't approve of all the world-wide publicity given to a professional Holocauster, Elie Wiesel. They fear that the truth about this boastful imposter will finally surface and he will be totally discredited.

Well, some of the truth about this fraudulent little character, who has made a good living for over forty years out of writing about the big, bad Nazis, has already come out. But don't expect to read about it in your daily (closed press) newspaper. Several European newspapers have printed rather lurid accounts about Mr. Wiesel, who

has bragged to reporters about murdering innocent British soldiers in Palestine. This individual, who set himself up for sympathy by writing about all the cruel things the Nazis supposedly did to him at camps during World War II, was himself an assassin. He is guilty of exactly the same crimes he likes to attribute only to Nazis. Mr. Wiesel joined one of the terrorist groups in Palestine and freely admitted to the British press that he murdered people to hasten the rebirth of modern Israel. Only to hear him tell it, when the Germans killed someone it was murder; but when he killed British soldiers it wasn't murder at all—it was Zionist righteousness.

So we finally learn what American Jewish leaders feared would eventually surface in the end—that Mr. Wiesel, who accuses so many others of being murderers, is actually one himself. Remember that this is the very same man who was praised and honored by President Reagan as the greatest living "American" citizen. And this paved the way for this notorious little crybaby to be awarded the Nobel Peace Prize.[1] Now that is not only a bad joke, but a disgrace to the whole world.

As I have written many times, the best way to earn the Nobel prize for peace is to murder as many innocent people as possible. Several black African Marxists have earned this dubious award after murdering half the population of their respective states. One was guilty of cutting the hearts out of four American nuns. And don't forget that former Prime Minister of Israel, Menachem Begin, whom the British termed the greatest murderer of them all, got the same Nobel award. Mr. Begin is the one who ordered the pregnant women at Deir Yassin to be murdered by slashing open their bellys.

Other recent "peace" prize winners include the infamous and feared Le Duc Tho, they gray eminence of Vietnam, who had at least seventeen million of his fellow citizens killed in Indo-China. One could scour the earth in vain to find a greater mass murderer than Mr. Tho. So Mr. Wiesel is in good company, right where he belongs. This man, whom Mr. Reagan termed "the greatest of humanitarians,

1. [The Nobel Peace Prize, which has become a mark of dishonor and infamy, is awarded in Norway by a committee appointed by the Norwegian parliament. Information presently at hand does not suffice to determine the race of the members of the committee, but since the parliament is elected by Norwegians, most of whom are Nordic, they must bear responsibility for the disgrace brought upon their country. The other Nobel prizes are awarded in Sweden by committees composed of men learned in the subject for which each prize is given, and they are still honorable. —*Editor.*]

"turns out to be just another terrorist murderer. If Attila the Hun were alive today, he would certainly qualify for the Nobel peace award and a medal for good citizenship from Mr. Reagan.

Mrs. Helena Shultz, wife of Secretary of State George Shultz, let the cat out of the bag when she confirmed to the Washington press corps that her husband has a Princeton tiger tattoo on his rear end. Mrs. Shultz said, "When the children were young, they used to run up and touch it, and he would growl and they would run away."

So instead of a tiger in his car's gas tank, Mr. Shultz has a tiger on his tail. His tiger is harmless. But he has a severe disease of the mind called Zionism, which most certainly is not harmless. It is very dangerous to our country.

It always amazes me how our "best friend" Israel twists justice around and not only fails to coöperate with the Reagan administration, but insults the United States at the same time, while keeping a greedy hand stuck into the United States Treasury. And American officials take all this—the insults and degradation—without resenting it.

I refer to the fact that the Zionists insisted that the U.S. strip the citizenship from an American auto worker and deport him to Israel for a show trial; yet Israel flatly refused to return General Aiv Sella to the U.S. to stand trial in the Jonathan Pollard case. It just doesn't work both ways.

Mr. John Demjanjuk is the American whom Mr. Reagan personally ordered deported to Israel despite the fact that absolutely no proof whatsoever of his guilt as a Nazi concentration camp guard who supposedly Murdered Jews in 1942 at Treblinka, Poland, was ever offered.[2]

Contrast this with the fact that absolute proof of the guilt of

2. [The supposed "secret" camp near the main camp at Treblinka is certainly a Jewish invention, but the very existence of any camp at Treblinka has been questioned by David McCalden, who, in the April 1986 issue of his Newsletter, writes: "I am increasingly struck by the resemblance between Treblinka and Sobibor [another camp at which it is said millions of God's Masterpieces were exterminated]. Plans and models of each camp—'based on Survivor testimony' of course—display a remarkable similarity. And the 'mass escapes' are completely identical in description. Dietlieb Felderer has paid brief visits to those sites, and he reports that there are trees growing there which are decades older than the alleged duration of the camps. I simply do not know what to make of it. Did Treblinka, Sobibor, and Belzec ever exist at all? Are they just figments of the imagination, such as Rudolph Höß's non-existent 'Wolzec' camp? Certainly no documentation exists to describe their existence; all we have are the dubious statements of certain staff (none of them any great intellects, and many of them

General Sella had been sent to Israel. Couple this with the fact that the Israeli officer freely admitted spying against the U.S. and even bragged about it, and you can readily see the difference between the two situations. When asked to return General Sella, the Israelis, in essence, told the U.S. to go to Hell.

The trial of Mr. Demjanjuk in Israel was a complete farce, as even some Jewish reporters have written. The Israeli government has admitted to the press in a general way that they have no real evidence against him; but they wanted to put him on trial so as to keep the story of the "Holocaust" alive and "educate" young people about it. And, of course, Mr. Demjanjuk, an innocent person, will be hanged anyway.

A group of highly trained Jewish actors have been coached for over a year so they could be "witnesses" against the American they intend to see pilloried before the entire world. Each of these actors gave the same Academy Award type of performance on the witness stand. Everyone of them pulled the same stunt of crying loudly before the emotional finale which consisted of banging their heads down on the railing in front of them as a dramatic gesture to impress the judges.

But "witness" Eliayhu Rosenberg provided the most outstanding performance. Let me tell you about this individual. About a year ago, Mr. Rosenberg swore that Mr. Demjanjuk was not "Ivan the Terrible."[3] He could not have been because Mr. Rosenberg said he mur-

trying to plea-bargain) and the even more dubious claims of professional survivors."

No imposture is too impudent for Jewish hatred to attempt. For a particularly fantastic tale about a wonderful German machine for *vaporizing* Jews at Belzec, see the pages reproduced photographically in *Liberty Bell,* November 1984, pp. 10-13. There are indications that even this preposterous tale, involving physical impossibilities, was to have been used in the obscene farce that preceded the murders at Nuremberg committed by the Americans and allies dependent on them; it was mentioned in the opening statements, but evidently some members of the commission objected on the grounds that their lies should be at least superficially plausible. *–Editor.*]

3. [The historical Ivan the Terrible was Duke Ivan IV of Muscovy, who proclaimed himself Czar in 1547 and so was the first of the Russian Czars; he earned the epithet by his insane ferocity at Novgorod in 1569. It is a nice irony that Ivan, who had cause to fear his subjects, arranged with Queen Elizabeth to give him a safe refuge in England, should he have to escape from his country, a part of what is now Russia. It is also ironic that Ivan's hatred was concentrated on the native aristocracy of landholders, while he particularly

dered Ivan in 1943 during a prison riot. He has written articles about how he gained revenge by killing Ivan. But, at the request of Israel, Mr. Rosenberg now says that he lied about killing Ivan in the uprising and that Mr. Demjanjuk is the real Ivan. How can you believe anyone who is such an admitted liar as Mr. Rosenberg? But it doesn't matter, all they want to do is execute the defendant, not prove him guilty of anything. And for this kind of injustice to an American citizen, the U.S. plays Uncle Santa to Israel's Little Red Ridinghood. Only this Little Red Ridinghood doesn't have food in her basket, but billions of dollars from the over-generous American taxpayers.

These facts are important because they graphically illustrate the impotence and total weakness of America before the Zionists. It is not a fair fight. The Zionists win all the time. Israel did not request that Mr. Demjanjuk be sent to Israel for trial. They demanded it. The U.S., cringing in fear before the powerful world Zionist entity, quickly complied with no questions asked. Compare that with the walking-on-tiptoes polite and mild request by the U.S. for Israel to return the officer-spies to Washington. See the difference? Israel refused to even consider it.

The Demjanjuk trial in Israel degenerated into an unthinkable comedy of errors when several confused witnesses were caught lying. One of them, Mr. Gustav Boraks, an 85-year-old Polish Jew and one of the few to testify untrained in acting classes, became so senile and confused that he could not recall the names of his mother, his son, his sister or his wife. But, you know what, although nearly blind, he was easily able to indentify Mr. Demjanjuk as the Ivan at the camp he was supposed to have been placed in back in 1942. Also, this old fellow's 1976 "testimony" in Israel stated that Ivan died in the 1943 inmate uprising. But he changed his "testimony" for the big show trial, and like many others, claimed he lied about Ivan's death in 1943. Other Jews who said they saw Ivan killed at the camp were not allowed to testify, unless they changed their testimony.

After the *faux pas* by Mr. Boraks, the prosecutor appeared very exasperated himself. He then asked Mr. Boraks, "If you said some-

favored merchants and traders, among whom Jews were naturally active. One can only wonder how the Jews happened to think of Czar Ivan when they were inventing horror stories for their Holohoax, but one may guess that when they decided to hold a "trial" to manufacture more "evidence" to support their racial lie and to hold their American serfs up to universal contempt and scorn, they picked Mr. Demanjuk because his baptismal name was Ivan, the Ukrainian and Russian equivalent of English John. *–Editor.*]

thing to Israeli investigators in 1976 and something different today, which should we rely on?" Surprisingly, Mr. Boraks answered, "1976, sir," thereby breaking wide open the case against Mr. Demjanjuk.

Another interesting development in this bungled case before the Israeli court happened when three so-called "witnesses" against Mr. Demjanjuk were asked what color uniform Ivan wore at the camp. One said gray, one said black, and one said green. Those bad old Nazis must have been real tricky to wear such varied uniforms to fool the evidently color-blind Jews. Laurel and Hardy couldn't have messed up the trial any worse than these "witnesses" for the prosecution.

Many people have said to me how great it is that Mr. Pollard, the Israeli superspy, got sentenced to life in prison. I disagree. I don't think it is all that great because I know what is going to happen next year. What you don't know and are not going to read in the newspapers is that a deal has already been worked out to send him back to Israel where he will become an instant national hero. He is not going to spend his last days on earth in a U.S. prison. Washington sources say that toward the end of Mr. Reagan's term in office, Pollard will be pardoned. So, in reality, he won't be in one of our "country club" type of federal prisons very long. Americans have been given such a snow job by Israel and the press about Mr. Pollard that half the people in this vast nation think the arrest of men like Pollard is tantamount to convicting Bambi on espionage charges. They try to tell you he was only helping our best friend, Israel, so he should not be punished, but honored for this work.

So, in answer to people who have asked me if I thought that justice was done, my answer is no. Both Mr. and Mrs. Pollard should have received the same penalty for the same crimes as was dealt out to Julius and Ethel Rosenberg.

Many editorials throughout the land have said that the heavy sentence in the Pollard case will deter the Israelis from further spying against the U.S. That's a joke. It won't even slow them down. It really baffles me that Mr. Pollard was ever tried in the first place, since the Israelis could have gotten the identical information easily by asking Mr. Reagan for it. Over half the people working currently in the CIA, the State Department are Israel-firsters who make sure that the Zionists get every secret we have. That's why the Israeli Embassy always gets secret information even before it reaches the White House.

The Israelis already had most of what Pollard gave them anyway. And they could have saved the $300,000 they paid him. Any Israeli official can walk right into the Pentagon, the FBI headquarters, the CIA over in Langley, or the White House and get any top secret information without any delays. So why hire Mr. Pollard when they didn't need him? Washington has to provide a show, a diversion for the taxpayers every now and then so they will continue to slave away and support the policies of Israel. It will be much easier to send billions to Israel since gullible U.S. taxpayers will now believe that maybe the U.S. and Israel are not operating as one single country, sharing everything. It is all done with mirrors, while you sleep.

Another important ingredient in the Pollard case which may not have crossed your mind is that when U.S. secrets reach Israel, they don't remain there. Through a carefully-devised maze, all of this information passes straight through to the KGB in Moscow. The Israelis have been trading U.S. secrets for the release of Soviet Jews for over twenty years.

Another way in which Israel uses these secret documents for profit is by selling them to other countries. When I last visited Argentina and Brazil, officials informed me confidentially that they can buy information about inside workings in Washington from the Israelis about how to get better arms deals, etc. By simply throwing in a few U.S. secrets, Israel can get much better deals while selling arms and other products to many nations. According to Italian sources, last year the Zionists sold U.S. documents to both Turkey and Greece. And we still call the Israelis our very best friends! This is a real tragedy.

Some Americans are under the delusion that we still have in Washington some form of a democratic government. Of course, the country was founded as a republic, not a democracy. However, since any semblance of a republic vanished prior to the present century, we have become a nation of people willing to settle for any form of a democratic government. Yet, even that is no longer with us.

If you believe that next year's so-called presidential election, by some miracle, is an exercise in democracy, you are mistaken. You may be able to fool yourselves and call the resulting nominees a Republican and a Democrat if you so desire. But strip away those two party labels, which are totally meaningless, and you will find a pair of Zionist party members, competing against one another to see which of them can promise the most to Israel. They will no longer need even to pretent to be Americans. They don't have to please any Americans to be elected. All they need to do is to get Israeli backing and they are in the White House.

Before a person can even run for our highest office, he or she must join up with the world Zionists. Only then can a candidate receive adequate funding and press space. No person with any ideas about running on a platform of an American party is allowed in the race. He might win. So no chances are being taken on anything like that happening. The Zionist entity puts forth two candidates with identical purposes. So your only choice is to vote for the Republican Zionist or the Democratic Zionist, both of whom are anti-American in every way except in the words they speak. As far as American policy and foreign policy are concerned, they will not vary one iota from the Zionist party. You don't really have a choice.

Rome had circuses to entertain citizens and keep them happy. We also have our circuses, which we deceptively call "elections," to keep our citizens happy. So when you watch television coverage in 1988 and see a bunch of drunks with balloons and silly hats screaming on the floor of the conventions, please don't mistake these circuses for a form of democracy in action. It may be entertainment, if you don't possess a very high IQ. But it is most certainly not a representation of the Constitutional rights of American citizens.

And even if these elections were a form of democracy, it would at best last only one single day every four years. No matter which of the two was elected, neither would represent any Americans, not even the stupid ones who voted for them. So for democracy to come around again for a day you would have to wait until the next election. And in the case of U.S. senators, you would have to wait six long years. No senator today represents any group of American citizens.

We recently had a White House *cause célèbre* of gigantic proportions which is an insult not only to German-Americans but to all citizens of this nation. If Mr. Reagan's firing in March of Mr. John Koehler doesn't anger readers and fire them up, then nothing on this earth will, no matter how degrading to the honor of the country it may be.

During the past ten years since the notorious Jewish hate groups have gained so much power, there have been many insults, deportations, and fake trials to condemn persons of German extraction. But this latest assault on the dignity, honor, and manhood of Teutonic people tops them all. It should not be tolerated. You should fight against it as if your life depended on it. It does! I maintain that it does because if you accept meekly this insult lying down, it is quite unlikely that you will ever be able to halt the planned campaign against everything Germanic in the U.S. If you allow this to slide by, it will be as difficult to halt the coming avalanche as it would be to stop a

runaway train down a steep hill.

Let me quickly review what happened for those readers who may have missed it. President Reagan selected Mr. Koehler to be his communications director. Because of the new appointee's brilliant record, both Republican and Democratic leaders approved of Mr. Koehler. At first, there was no opposition. However, the Israelis knew that Mr. Koehler was a German-American so they alerted their Washington shock troops, otherwise known as the Jewish Lobby. Since American Jews have a sworn policy of opposing all German-Americans for any official position in our government, they quickly obtained every record available about Mr. Koehler, from the day he was born in Germany. Messages were quickly sent out to Zionist leaders all over the world, asking them to dig up some dirt on Mr. Koehler. But they were unable to come up with anything which might mar the record of this very distinguished American. The most they could find was the fact that he had joined a youth group [the *Jungvolk*, which was made up of 10-14 year-old male youths. The *Hitlerjugend* was made up of 14-18 year-old male youths. Females of these two age groups joined the *Jungmädel* or *BDM* (*Bund Deutscher Mädel*) respectively. —*Editor.*] in Germany at the time. Then they went to Mr. Reagan and tried to force the President to believe that a ten-year-old child was some kind of murdering Nazi henchman. Mr. Reagan is said to have thought this idea ridiculous, but investigators questioned Mr. Koehler about it anyway. He barely remembered the few months he was in the youth organization, which he termed almost identical to the Boy Scouts of America.

This explanation seemed to satisfy everyone concerned, except, of course, the hate-mongering Jewish leaders and the government of Israel. The appointment stood. The President did not want to revoke it and Mr. Koehler went to work as the new director of communications.

But the Jews didn't forget about Mr. Koehler. They never do. They demanded and got more private meetings with Mr. Reagan. They had Mr. Dale Petroskey, White House Spokesman, on their side. So after just one week on the job, Mr. Koehler was fired by Mr. Reagan just to please the Jews. He could not withstand the pressure with the Iran mess already causing him so much difficulty.

As a way out of this without seeming to be a lackey of the Zionists, which he is, Mr. Reagan insisted that Mr. Koehler be given a minor position elsewhere in the government, such as the U.S. Information Agency. When this didn't work out, the press was told that Mr. Howard Baker, the new chief of staff, didn't like Mr. Koehler so he had to go for this reason. Anything to prevent people from learning

the truth—that Mr. Reagan simply caved in to Jewish pressure, as usual. I'm sure that even the President doesn't believe the preposterous Zionist pretense that Mr. Koehler had once been a ten-year-old killer of Jews.

The many intended lies concocted merely to prevent the world from learning of the real reason behind the firing are not going to work,—at least, not with me or most Americans.

The gist of all this and the importance of it is not simply that Mr. Koehler lost his job because he is a German-American. That is bad enough. More important is the fact that if fifty million German-Americans accept this ignominious slap-in-the-face and do nothing, it will be much easier for the Zionists systematically to exclude other German-Americans from holding any official position in this country. This means keeping German-Americans as second-class citizens forever.

I know from experience with them that Zionists don't have much respect for people who are too cowardly to fight back. They will just say in their secret meetings at the White House and the Israeli Embassy that since no one protested the disgraceful firing of Mr. Koehler, it should be easier next time.

Now I will be the first to admit that the Zionists don't like me. Why should they? I've been fighting them publicly for many years. But they have shown a certain amount of respect for me because they realize that I am not afraid of them and I have soundly defeated every Zionist spokesman who ever got up the nerve to debate me on radio and television. This does not mean that I am any great debater or public speaker. Just the opposite. But I have truth and justice on my side against the shallow Zionist fabrications. And that is why I am able to win.

Organized German-Americans or any other group of concerned citizens can also win out over the Zionists. Jews are not supermen. They are not the world's most intelligent people. They put their pants on one leg at a time, just as you do. They don't possess any supernatural power. They are not infallible. It just seems that way because there is absolutely no organized resistance against their power in Washington. Do not be afraid. Do not cringe in fear before people who cannot even run a small nation like Israel without total dependence on American help. Israel would not last one week without your money and arms. Jews are incapable of running a country successfully and out of debt.

Think what fifty thousand or even twenty-five thousand individual letters of protest over the Koehler firing would do in Washington.

There are over fifty million German-Americans. It should not be too difficult to get fifty thousand of them to write a letter to the White House. But don't use form letters, as they are thrown into the trash without being read. At least it would signify that you are not going to take these insults any longer.

There have been many previous cases such as the banishing of Dr. Arthur Rudolph, possibly one of the greatest scientists of all time, from this country at the demand of Jewish hate group. Whether such things continue or not depends entirely upon one thing—whether you fight back or whether you prefer to continue as merely second-class citizens of America with few real rights left. The Zionists and their stooges in Washington are waiting to see if German-Americans have the courage and the determination to respond. If you do not, then their glee and joy will know no bounds. They will be assured that they now have you where they want you—like docile sheep in a field. It is up to you. No one can do it for you.

We hear a great deal these days about the "disadvantaged" people in American society. Every politician knows that using that word will bring in votes for him. But the sentiment is misdirected. One of the largest groups of poor people in the United States today is still unmentioned and almost invisible. No editorialist or television commentator would ever dare to mention this group by name, let alone defend them and urge that something be done about their plight. That's because this impoverished and much maligned group consists of White males, once the leaders of our country. Right now in America, there are more White men who are poor than the total of Black poor (male and female combined).

In this supposedly White-male dominated economy, the drop in manufacturing employment since 1979 has struck most drastically at the traditional White and heavily male working class. The jobs these White men are losing are precisely the ones which in the past proved to be the rungs on the ladder of upward social mobility for all hard-working Americans. So the plight of White men today is but a most fearful prediction of even worse times ahead.

Integrity was always the hallmark of American White men. Society and all the "humanistic" textbooks in our schools cannot give a person integrity. Integrity is an inborn trait. It is a quality of the private man. It has never been for sale. And you can't buy it at the stock market, where so many Jewish males of today have stolen billions of dollars. These people cannot even define integrity. They can sometimes be made to forfeit several hundred million in legal profits. But if you believe that this somehow instills in them some form of in-

tegrity for the future, you don't know their basic nature. It only makes them more cautious, not more honest.

Jailing Mr. Pollard will not give him integrity. He told the court in a vague sort of way he was sorry for his criminal acts of treason. He did not get a sudden dose of integrity. He is sorry he got caught just two steps from the safety of the Israeli Embassy, which ignored security rules and had the embassy gates wide open to receive this little traitor.

Alger Hiss spent many years in a Federal prison. But that didn't imbue him with integrity. Do you think it required integrity for the former Israeli Prime Minister, Menachem Begin, to order the bellys of pregnant women to be split open at Deir Yassin? Was integrity involved when General Ariel Sharon forced the destruction of Palestinian women and children at the camps in Lebanon?

There are no precisely corresponding words in the Hebrew language for integrity, honor, and gentlemanly conduct. Zionists cannot understand these words, let alone live by them.

Integrity is not easy in the changing world in which we live. The present, established, orthodox world of liberalism does not cherish integrity or true masculine and feminine virtues. It seeks to reduce the true masculine virtue to a false effeminate nature, unbecoming and totally out of character for men of integrity.

Liberal thought, training, and even government regulations seek too soften and wash away the man in you. The purpose is to turn every one of you into the feminized abomination you see on the streets today, the possessive, fussy, sentimental "mama's boy" whose unhappy and unholy life-long wish is to stay tied to his mother's apron strings and never be really born into a competitive world as a free male adult of integrity. Radicalism and internationalism are both more of the same; they just add to the problem. They want to make soft adult-children of White males, who might otherwise threaten the masters of your lives and souls.

The equalization of all members of our society is primarily to make you fear the risks needed to excel in life and to ovcercome adversity. Then you will be forced to live behind a cowardly façade to mask your frustrated hopes or ambitions. In essence, yu will have at best only a poor imitation of life.

In spite of all this evidence, gullible American "born-again Christians" favor and help those who are dedicated to the wholesale destruction of what is left of the United States of America.

Liberals and foolhardy Blacks believe they will thrive and enjoy places of honor and ease under a socialist dictatorship of the new

Amerika. But they are in for a very great disappointment. I have discussed this with enough Communists, including KGB agents, to know that the first thing they will do is to liquidate those who helped them most before the takeover. Those who do not work, and work hard, will not eat. That should not be difficult to understand. There will be no welfare system such as America has today, except for the ruling class. Otherwise there will be no free rides.

Today, we do not have a Teddy Roosevelt, a General George Patton or a General Douglas MacArthur to lead us. Those grim, taciturn, aloof men of iron character and unshakeable purpose, who never hesitated to act with boldness and courage, are no longer with us.

Small men, and I do not mean this term to be at all derogatory, string their lives on a steady thread of established principle, waiting on second-hand, tried and true theories; and they respect the moral prudence of their leaders and their race.

Great men, on the other hand, act like a flash of lightning to lead political cowards with an easy confidence, excempt from the common anxiety and labor of timid decisions; and even in the gravest determinations they are unconscious of their exercise of will. With these few individuals, everything is at one and the same time reason and movement together, with no time lag to delay crucial decisions with the hesitation which would ensure failure. They will with impetuosity what they have conceived with deep reflection; there is the automatic response of a clear mind and true prudence to the shifting stress and strain of circumstances.

Some countries have been conquered by means of the Cross, others have been subjugated by the sword. America will be taken over by thought and mind control, already well-established in Washington. Every single member of Congress, with no exceptions, has already succumbed. All are in the pay of Israel, according to Mr. Uri Avenim, a member of the Israeli Knesset. There have been many articles in the press of Israel gloating over this fact. What? You say you never read it in your daily newspaper? And you won't either! You are not supposed to know the extent of it. I am going to receive a few more threats, I am sure, just for writing it out for you in this publication.

Mr. Avenim, and I quote his own words exactly from the newspaper, told the *Daily Haaretz* that, "After the Israeli Lobby in the U.S. grants a Congress member $100,000 such a member will never dream of backing a motion which contravenes the interests of the government of Israel."

Well, there you have it, straight from the horse's mouth, so to speak. You could not ask for better evidence than the words of a member of the governing body of Israel, could you? They have Congress. It only remains to bring the will of the rest of the people under the control of the international Zionists. And I would estimate, conservatively, that at least 50 percent of the American people are already convinced that Israel is our Saviour. Your Congressman tells you such nonsense every time he or she opens his or her mouth. You are being rolled over to play dead without your knowledge. Or if you have knowledge of it, you are already afraid to act against this propaganda drive. Things couldn't be better for the Zionist entity. They have yet to lose even one minor skirmish on the American battlefront. With Congress in tow, their unblemished record of victories against the American people is very impressive. They win so easily that it is much like the Notre Dame football team's trouncing of a team from the Little Sisters of the Poor. They don't even need to work up a sweat to defeat the interests of all Americans in Washington. The future is rosy for them. It couldn't be brighter.

You may have read about how many more Jewish dissidents have been coming to the U.S. lately from the Soviet Union, and about the sudden "generosity" of the new rulers there. Generosity or a change of Soviet habits has nothing to do with the increased flow of Jewish troublemakers being shipped to the U.S. As I mentioned previously, this is a swap, an exchange. Barter might be a better word for it. Just as Mr. Reagan tries to barter arms for hostages, the Israelis sell American secrets to the Soviets in exchange for the release of more Soviet Jews. And if you read the *New York Times*, you know that many of these Jews didn't even want to leave their native land. They are homesick and some of them have returned to the Soviet Union. This is caused by the ancient law of supply and demand. It would appear that there are American secrets to be bartered by the Zionists for them. With a hundred thousand Jews and non-Jews working in the U.S. government, all willing to give Israel every secret we have, you might say there is a glut on the market. No, I am sorry to say, Mr. Pollard wasn't the only spy for Israel in Washington. So now that he is in jail (temporarily) you should not imagine that any of our government documents are safe from the prying eyes of the Zionists. They can practically see through walls in Washington.

If there is any person reading this who doesn't already know that Jews, in general, have absolutely no loyalty whatsoever to any country except Israel and the international Zionists, the recently inaugurated world-wide fund-raising drive for the American Jewish traitors, Mr.

and Mrs Jonathan Pollard, will easily convince him of this fact.

It kicked off several months ago in Israel, where these two American renegades are looked upon as national and international heroes. Several million dollars, much of it from wealthy American Jews, has already been raised for the Pollard family.

Earlier I wrote that Mr. Pollard was a hero in Israel. That statement, although true and correct, was too modest. He is now an international hero to Jews all over the world, and is looked upon as a God-like creature by American Jews.

This illustrious but ill-defined, world-wide organization to assist American Jewish traitors is called Citizens for Pollard. Contributions have been pouring in from Jews in the United States and even in Israel and elsewhere who actually believe that the Israeli government has forsaken the convicted spy and his family.

A poll by Israel's largest newspaper found that well over 90 percent of Israelis believe that Mr. Pollard did a very great thing by stealing American secrets and that it is now necessary to do something to help him. American Jews have joined in and consider the couple patriots rather than criminals.

Many flashy advertisements ran in newspapers appealing for contributions. Organizers have appeared on television to muster support for the greatest pair of known traitors to America since the executed Rosenbergs. Volunteers in Tel Aviv and Los Angeles have been soliciting money for this pair of outright criminals.

And the money has come surging in.

"It's really been a spontaneous expression of love and emotion—a personal and emotional gesture from the collective hearts of Jewish people," said Mr. Nissan Gan Or, spokesman for the movement. "Jews everywhere recognize that the Pollards were acting in good faith, and therefore we have a moral responsibility to assist them in every way possible," he added.

Israeli and American corporations have written checks for $10,000 to $100,000 to boost the total of the fund.

The fund raising is ostensibly aimed at paying legal fees for the Pollards, the flashy American Jews and dedicated Zionists, and at lending financial support to family members who supposedly drained their resources in the extensive court fight.

"We want the Pollard family to be able to continue to live in dignity," said Mr. Gan Or. "We want to show that the people of Israel and Jews everywhere have not abandoned the Pollards, even if our government (Israeli) has."

If there are any Americans who still believe that Jews have any

love at all for America just because they happen to be "citizens" of this country, the benefactor of Israel, this episode should do away with any such false assumptions.

Caustic comments in Israel against America are *de rigeur* and always have been; but this brings to the fore the actual bloodlust and the hatred for everything in the good ole U.S.A. by nearly all Jews, even if they have profited greatly by living here.

The European press gave a lot of space to another tricky Israeli scandal which was barely mentioned in the tightly-controlled U.S. news media. The British government caught the Israelis with thousands of forged British passports, used by Israeli terrorists worldwide to commit murder, arson, and bombings. Yet when naive Americans think about terrorists, they mean Arab terrorists, despite the fact that over 90 percent of all terrorist acts are committed by Israel and the United States, not Arabs or Iranians. What this adds up to is that the outlaw state of Israel is made up of the largest number of liars, thieves, spies, murderers, and terrorists in all history.

Ananias is no longer the most notorious liar in all antiquity. Compared to the Israelis of today, he was just a rank amateur. Ananias may have won the ancient Hebrew liars' contest over such competitors as Jonah, but compared to the modern Zionists, he was a mere novice at lying.

According to an old saying, "Whenever you are doing nothing, you are doing wrong." This same stricture can be applied to war. And we are at war, and our country is clearly at stake, whether you like it or not. The war for survival is NOW. It is not going to start twenty years from now. It started more than twenty years ago.

Here is my parting thought for you. Historians of the future will marvel most of all at the non-resistance of the White American males who had the most to lose. ♣

This article first appeared in the June 1987 issue of Liberty Bell. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: THE NEXT VIETNAM (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. HAMMERING THE U.S. (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. BUSH AND ZION (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. REAGAN AND ZION (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ANTI-AMERICANS (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. HOW ZION TRIUMPHS (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. FRIENDS WE BETRAYED (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. THE GREAT TERRORIST (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. YOUR ENEMIES (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES – NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

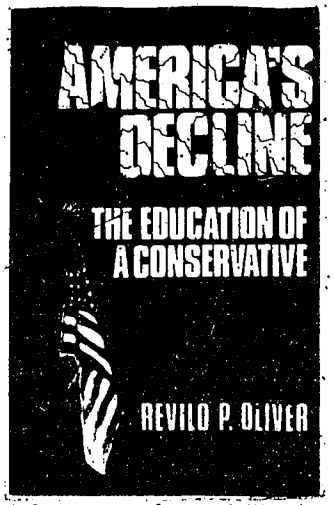

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, *continued from page 20*

near the war's end was to please the Jews. Unlike England's cathedral city of Coventry, Dresden was not a center for foundries and automobile manufacturing.

Before Caesar achieved power in Rome, interest rates were often fifty percent, and people who defaulted could be imprisoned or sold into slavery, or even killed. Caesar limited all interest to twelve percent and interest could not be collected for more than the amount of the loan. The FED never heard of this, I guess. Tom Watson wrote about this in his book, *Sketches from Roman History* [available from Liberty Bell Publications].

Sincerely
O.L.B., California

* * * * *

Dear George:

Please send me a copy of Butz's *The Hoax*. I'm giving it to one my students in computer class for a graduation present. Anyone who has a photo of Adolf Hitler on her bedroom wall cannot be completely brainwashed. The remainder of the check is a donation for whatever is necessary at the moment...

As I predicted in 1978, the lucrative computer business now has a Jew around every corner. Those noses can smell a dollar a whole light year away. Vot a deal I haf for you!

Keep the faith!

F.R., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

How is everything? I hope you and B. are well these days. I see the Injustice Department has its attack dogs out looking for East European anti-Communists again. It looks like Karl Linnas will be Murdered after the Reds get a hold of him.

I wonder when they will ever stop this madness. The Jews in power and their *goy* stooges must know their time is running out. The White revolutionary spirit is truly gaining momentum in America for sure. I have a small cadre of patriots formed up now here in Oklahoma and we have been busy distributing literature and holding meetings. I am starting to see much more dedication in some of the young folks embracing our ideology in this area and I am very happy to see that at last...

There will be plenty of very exciting days coming up ahead of us for sure. The Feds are really trying desperately to destroy our movement, but the more they persecute us, the more the movement grows and the stronger it gets. Anyway, you take care out there in Reedy and keep up the good work.

88!

M.D., Oklahoma

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

Enclosed is my check for a one-year subscription to your publication and one copy each of *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* and *A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy.*

I was given a few copies of *Liberty* Bell and really found them interesting (especially enjoy R.P. Oliver). If we had several hundred honest publications like yours, as opposed to the Jews several thousand dishonest ones, we could swiftly rid our race of its most threatening sickness. Keep up the good work.

A.S., Alaska

* * * * *

Gentlemen:

I was please to note that Dr. Oliver took notice of the article supposedly reporting on the three Jewish women and six unnamed persons who lay for two and a half years under a house in Poland; never left for any reason. No commentator, as far as I have seen at least, has explained what became of 2 1/2 years' worth of human waste or why, like normal folks, their muscles even after about 45 days did not atrophy to the point that they would never have been able to walk again.

The main point of the fairy tale, however, is far more frightening. "They" apparently have such a low opinion of our national intelligence that "they" have the audacity to even print such a ludicrous and assinine tale. It is an open insult to anyone with common sense. Sadly, however, isn't their analysis about correct?

Thank you,

H.N., Houston

OUR NEED FOR *REGULAR, MONTHLY CONTRIBUTORS* IS GREAT. WON'T YOU, PLEASE, BECOME PART OF THE "SOLUTION" BY SENDING IN YOUR PLEDGE NOTICE TODAY. *YOUR HELP IS NEEDED AND APPRECIATED!*

THE ZIONIST ROLE IN RHODESIA

AN INSIDE VIEW
as seen by Ivor Benson

This is a reprint of Chapter 13 of the author's book, *The Zionist Factor,* distributed in Britain by Heron Books, P.O. Box 29, Sudbury, Suffolk CO10 6EF. Mr. Benson was uniquely placed to see the forces undermining White Rhodesia and leading to the setting up of the Marxist state of 'Zimbabwe,' as he was in 1964/65 Information Adviser to the then recently elected Smith Government, after which he resigned when he saw that that government never really intended to make a strong stand on behalf of the Whites in the country but was in fact very much in the grip of international Zionism, despite outward appearances. Any emphases indicated here are those of Mr. Benson.

Reprinted with permission from *Spearhead,*
P.O. Box 446, London SE23 2LS, England.

A SIGNIFICANTLY DIFFERENT version of the Rhodesian drama, in which the Zionist role is explained at some length, is presented in a book published in Zimbabwe, formerly Rhodesia: *Majuta*, by B.A. Kosmin, with the sub-title: *A History of the Jewish Community in Zimbabwe.*

The author makes no secret of the fact that in Rhodesia, long before the unilateral declaration of independence (UDI), the terms 'Jew' and 'Zionist' were, as he puts it, "almost interchangable." He tells us that in 1967, when the Rhodesians were already feeling the bite of UN-imposed economic sanctions, the President of the Central African Zionist Organisation (CAZO), Mr. A.E. Abrahamson, led a delegation to Prime Minister Ian Smith *"to inform him* of their planned manpower and financial aid to Israel," a move which, he adds, "achieved the desired results."

In the 1930s, says Dr. Kosmin, the *per capita* monetary contribution of Rhodesian Jews to the Zionist cause was the highest in the world, "a tradition maintained into the 1970s" in spite of sanctions, which had virtually placed the country in a state of siege.

Equally disproportionate , it would seem, was the attention lavished on Rhodesia, with its tiny Jewish population, by the world's Zionist leaders: we read that visitors to the country included Chaim Weizmann, Vladimir Jabotinsky, Nahum

Sokolov, Moshe Sharett, Nahum Goldmann, Norman Bentwich, Cecil Roth, and in more recent times, Generals Moshe Dayan, Yigal Allon, Chaim Hertzog, and Ezer Weizmann.

Kosmin's book makes it clear that a highly organised and powerfully united Rhodesian Zionist community, which dominated the country's economic life, was always totally opposed to independence as envisaged by the Rhodesian Front party, although frequently compelled for reasons of strategy and tactics to occupy positions on both sides of the battle line.

'HERRENVOLK'

White Rhodesia is described by Kosmin as a "Herrenvolk democracy" with political trends "dangerous to Jews," among these being "a greater and more exclusive British patriotism" engendered by World War II, to be further enhanced when British forces were drawn into a struggle with Irgun and other Zionist terrorists in Palestine.

In 1952, therefore, it was firmly decided at the annual congress of the Jewish Board of Deputies to urge Jews to become more actively involved in Rhodesian politics.

"It was perhaps no coincidence," says Kosmin, "that Jews returned to the Federal and Territorial Assemblies in the 1953 elections were all actively identified with the community and had experience of Jewish organisations."

With the dissolution of the Federation of the Rhodesias and Nyasaland, the white population, including the Jewish community, found itself massively concentrated in Southern Rhodesia where there were already signs of growing white dissatisfaction with the policies being promoted by the United Federal Party (UFP), which had hitherto held the reins of power in both parliaments and in which, as Kosmin ads, the Jews were by now "over-represented."

Mr. Garfield Todd had been ousted as Southern Rhodesia's Prime Minister for pressing forward too rapidly with a policy of racial integration, to be replaced by Sir Edgar Whitehead, a dyed-in-the-wool Fabian Socialist, who was no better and had to be removed. Then came the Southern Rhodesian general election of 1962 when the United Federal Party, with its constant facing-both-ways attitude on the race question, was swept out of power in a white backlash by the then recently established Rhodesia Front (RF) under the leadership of Mr. Winston Field.

SETBACK FOR ZIONISTS

From the Zionist point of view, what had happened was just about the worst imaginable, for the government was now firmly in the hands of the very people whom they had for years fought tooth-and-nail to keep out, and they now had only one representative in parliament. Mr. A.E. Abrahamson, who had managed to retain his UFP seat in the predominantly Jewish constituency of Bulawayo East.

However, they could hardly have found a better man to represent them, for Abrahamson was President of the Jewish Board of Deputies, Vice President of the Central African Zionist Organisation, and also a member of the executive of the World Zionist Organisation.

To make it worse for Rhodesia's Jewish community, or so it seemed at the time, the hard-liners in the Rhodesian Front ousted Winston Field in a 'cabinet revolt' and replaced him with Ian Smith, who had only joined the RF shortly before the 1962 election after resigning from the UFP in which he had figured prominently. Smith was preferred by the RF as a leader, partly because he had considerably more parliamentary experience than most of the RF 'new boys' and partly because he expressed himself more vigorously in favour of securing early Rhodesian independence; he was also preferred as leader of the Rhodesian Front on the grounds that he was a 'born Rhodesian,' whereas Winston Field was born in Britain. Dr. Kosmin writes:

> "The scene was thus set for the intrusion of racial politics in all spheres of social action. In June 1964, Ivor Benson, a far right-wing political theorist, was imported from Natal as Government Information Adviser. Up till that time there had been no coherent RF ideology but merely an updated amalgam of the thinking of those groups and factions which had opposed Huggins in the past. At the 1962 election the RF had fought on the type of programme which would have been advocated among the more enthusiastic Tories of the English shires. Law and order was advocated and the war service of their candidates was well featured.
>
> "Benson, however, offered the new Government a coherent radical right-wing policy which would suit both their internal and external problems. Rhodesia began to be presented as the last bastion of Christianity and Western tradition against the attack of sinister forces directed from joint headquarters in New York and Moscow. This type of insidious propaganda began to infiltrate the Government-controlled media of radio and television with attacks on the ever ubiquitous Communists and international financiers. This, of course, was the Europeans' answer to the Third World Revolutionary ideology of the African nationalists...

"The Jewish community which had been in the forefront of the liberal multi-racial camp felt very vulnerable in this heightened political atmosphere..."

'HELPING THE AFRICAN'

At the 1964 proceedings of the Jewish Board of Deputies Congress, Mr. I.R. Rosin, a leading surgeon in Rhodesia, spoke optimistically about the Jewish community "helping the emerging African." Kosmin quotes Rosin as saying: "I pay tribute to Northern Rhodesia for their attitude in accepting the changed political situation in their country."

The attitudes of the Whites in Northern Rhodesia, now called Zambia, was, in fact, no different from that of Southern Rhodesia's Whites, the only difference being that in Northern Rhodesia the Whites were too few to be able to offer any resistance.

As was only to be expected, Mr. A.E. Abrahamson lost no time in using the shelter of parliamentary privilege to launch a viciously defamatory attack on the Rhodesian Government's recently imported Information Adviser, quoting extensively from an assessment provided by the Zionist Wiener Institute of Political Studies in London.

Rhodesia's Zionists must have felt even more vulnerable when Ian Smith, anxious to consolidate his position among rank-and-file supporters of the Rhodesian Front after having helped to dislodge Winston Field and still under some suspicion as a former UFP parliamentary whip and cabinet minister, found it necessary to garnish his conservative image by using speeches and radio scripts prepared for him by his new information Adviser. Indeed, it was Ian Smith's enhanced conservative image which made it possible for the RF to administer an even more crushing defeat on the UFP in the 1965 elections in which Smith gained the two-thirds majority necessary for amendment to the constitution.

The uneasiness among Rhodesia's Zionists is understandable, for it must have seemed inconceivable that Rhodesia's Whites would not eagerly accept the offer of what they lacked and so obviously needed: "a coherent policy that would suit both internal and external problems."

WORLDWIDE SUPPORT

Another Factor which Rhodesia's Zionists found discouraging was the reaction of sympathy and support for Rhodesia all over the Western World, where literally hundreds of "Friends of

Rhodesian Independence" organisations came spontaneously into existence within a few weeks of the subsequent unilateral declaration of independence.

Dr. Kosmin remarks that overseas support for Rhodesian independence "was mainly confined to groups in the Western democracies which linked Zionism along with Wall Street and Communism as part of the three-prong attack on Western Christendom."

He adds: "As a result, from 1965 onwards Rhodesia was visited by extreme right-wing propagandists and known anti-Semites such as Eric Butler of the Australian League of Rights and Major Bundy of the USA. In their public pronouncements, such people studiously refrained from open anti-Semitism, but dwelt on the more obvious racial themes. However, when Col. Curtis B. Dall and the American Liberty Lobby visited Bulawayo, they made anti-Jewish remarks in front of Jewish councillors at a civic reception."

As events were to prove, Rhodesia's Zionists had nothing to fear from a Rhodesian Front party that remained under the firm control of Prime Minister Ian Smith, who emerges in Dr. Kosmin's book with a clean bill of health and without the blemish of a single adverse comment.

Dr. Kosmin goes on: "The confidence of Rhodesian Jewry was restored in 1967, the year which saw the Israeli triumphs in the Middle East and the departure from Rhodesia of the much loathed Ivor Benson."

SMITH EMBRACES ZIONISTS

In fact, Kosmin makes it clear that the turn-about in the political fortunes of Rhodesia's Zionists could be attributed entirely to Prime Minister Ian Smith after they themselves had been humiliatingly defeated in their efforts to set up an opposition to the Rhodesian Front with a new Rhodesian Party under the leadership of Sir Roy Welensky, and their long continued support of other opposition groups and factions, including the Centre Party.

For it was after the most crushing defeat of Sir Roy Welensky in a Salisbury by-election and his final elimination from public life that the Zionsts who had sponsored him offered their support to Prime Minister Ian Smith, were warmly accepted and were soon again "over-represented" in government. Writes Kosmin:

"After the Arundel by-election the RF undertook a policy aimed at wooing the Jewish community in order to enhance European unity and convince some ditherers who respected Jewish opinions on economic questions. In the 1962 elections they had not fielded any Jewish candidates, but in 1965 they put forward three successful ones: Mr. Joel Pincus, who was their candidate in the traditionally Jewish seat of Bulawayo East, Mr. Bernard Ponter, who was suprisingly successful in the constituency of Willowvale with its large proportion of coloured voters, and Mr. Theo Ellison, who won Salisbury, Greenwood...

"Thus while Ian Smith juggled the hard-line and pro-settlement factions within his cabinet and tried to prevent the emergence of any significant white racial opposition on his left or right, the leaders of the Jewish community began to assert themselves a little more. For a long time the community had studiously avoided official contacts with the Government and there were no invitations to communal functions for politicians. This was not due to personal hostility on either side, for most of the people involved had gone to school together and knew each other socially. Ian Smith even had a Jewish godmother, Mrs. Tilly Jacobson of Gwelo."

One of the biggest problems which presented itself to the Zionist leaders in Rhodesia was that of trying to reconcile their own conflicting responses to economic warfare waged jointly by the British Government and the United Nations.

They share with these outside forces a strong desire to bring about the overthrow of White local self-determination. But they also realised, as Kosmin tells us, "that to the overseas politicians they (Rhodesian Jews) were expendable, and believing that their own survival and their families' livelihood depended on frustrating the efforts of the British civil servants, they launched into a wholehearted campaign of sanctions-busting." He records with evident pride:

"The result of this contest was easily predictable, for on the one side, there were committed imaginative persons with a stake in what they were doing, and on the other, impractical, faceless bureaucrats with no stake in the contest, who were much less willing to put the necessary time and effort into the economic war...

"Jewish businessmen made use of their friends and relations and linguistic skills in order to evade the restrictions placed on their activities by the United Nations."

One key figure in the sanctions-busting operation was William Margolis, an economic consultant to successive Rhodesian governments after World War II and now Chairman of the Grain Marketing Board, whose sale of $20 million worth of maize to Zambia (formerly Northern Rhodesia) in 1971 served the double purpose of earning much-needed foreign currency and of helping to feed the scores of thousands of Joshua Nkomo's terrorists being trained in that country.

Another was Elias (Elly) Broomberg who, on being re-elected in 1974, became Ian Smith's Minister of Commerce.

However, Dr. Kosmin draws a veil of modesty over the sheer magnitude of the Zionist come-back in a party which, until their defeat in the Arundel by-election, they had fought unceasingly to destroy.

TAKEOVER OF BROADCASTING

In 1976 when Prime Minister Smith was confronted with a revolt in the party and the resignation of twelve members of parliament, the party's national chairman and many others, he shifted this same Elias Broomberg to the post of Minister of Information and Tourism and permitted him to fire the entire board of the RBS/RTV and its director-general, Harvey Ward, and instal himself in undivided control of Rhodesian radio and television.

By this time, then, the Rhodesian Front had become little more than a Zionist operation.

In the light of this development, those members who had resigned from the RF to form the Rhodesian Action Party (RAP), and others who resigned or had been expelled, could hardly be blamed for wondering whether Ian Smith had not been deliberately planted in the RF when it had become clear that the RF was headed for victory in that 1962 election.

Meanwhile, the anti-RF side of the Zionist operation was partly in the hands of lawyers like Ben Baron of Bulawayo (whose daughter Saone is married to Chester Crocker, the present U.S. secretary of State for African Affairs) and Leo Baron, Joshua Nkomo's one-time legal adviser who later fled the country after a brief period of detention (Kosmin says he was "expelled"), returning after Black independence to take up a post as an Appeal Court judge.

Shared Zionist aims, we now find, easily reconciled these apparent contradictions in the Zionist response to the Rhodesian challenge.

As events were to prove, economic sanctions greatly strengthened the Jewish hold on Rhodesia's commerce and industry, since inevitably the persons who benefited most from the sanctions-busting operation were those mainly responsible for conducting it; and those most vulnerable to sanctions were also most vulnerable to campaigns of intimidation and pressure exerted by Black nationalist revolutionaries inside the country.

The net result is that commerce and industry in the new Zimbabwe are more than ever concentrated in the hands of the Jews, with big companies powerful enough to be able to influence the Black politicians, and strategically placed to share with them the abundance of money coming into the country in the form of low-interest loans and foreign aid grants.

On the military front, too, Rhodesia's Zionists demonstrated that they knew how best to take care of themselves as a "culturally autonomous" group bent on promoting its own "national liberation" (the quoted words are Dr. Kosmin's).

There had been some diminution of the Jewish population shortly after the dissolution of the Federation of Rhodesia and Nyasaland, says Kosmin, but "the most striking loss was in persons in their twenties," the age group on which Rhodesia depended most heavily in its constantly expanding bush war. A.E. Abrahamson is quoted as saying in 1973: "We see the elimination of almost an entire generation of young men and women who leave us to study in South Africa and overseas and, save for a few, do not return."

In fact, by 1969 already, according to a survey quoted by Kosmin, there were only 227 Jews (of both sexes presumably) between the ages of 20 and 25 in the country; there were then only three Jews in the police and only seven in the armed forces establishment, enough of them, at any rate, to keep the Jewish Board of Deputies and CAZO informed about what was going on in these two important services.

Whatever young Jews did get into uniform were, as Kosmin makes clear, in the Middle East fighting for the Israeli state.

Dr. Kosmin's book is thus a rare and most valuable contribution to the literature of political science, recording with commendable frankness and with much detail what can be accomplished by a small, tightly knit, well organised, passionately group-conscious community (only 2.2 per-cent of Rhodesia's White population) in preserving itself and advancing its long-term purposes in difficult and even daunting circumstances.

The book may even provide an answer to a question which appears to have baffled Dr. Henry L. Feingold, Professor of History at the University of New York, who asks: "Is it possible that there is something so idiosyncratic about the Jewish presence in history, considering the fact that it is a community based on an idea and on history itself, that it resists the tools and thwarts the assumptions of modern scholarship?"

The "much loathed" former Rhodesian Information Adviser would answer that question as follows: "Nothing could be more idiosyncratic or anomalous than the presence in history of a fervently self-conscious and ambitious nation dispersed thinly among innumerable other nations. For such a nation can only survive, as Professor Sir Arthur Keith has explained, by implementing a dual code of ethics which clearly distinguishes between us and them, giving rise to a relationship between the two which is ambivalent if not hostile.

Such an idiosyncratic relationship cannot possibly be maintained except by means of a continuous exercise of the arts of mystification; and it is this dependence on mystification that makes it difficult and even hazardous for the Jewish community to engage in the writing of its own history.

The struggle of a predominantly British White Rhodesian population to avoid being drawn into the internationalists' New International Economic Order occupies only a small part of Dr. Kosmin's rather indiscreet history, which traces the role of the Jews since they entered the country before the turn of the century, mostly as pedlars and cattle dealers, to be joined later by numbers of 'refugees' from Czarist Russia. The writer has been remarkably candid in revealing by what means they gained an economic foothold, the burning down of insured trading stores, phoney bankruptcies and currency smuggling being at one time highly rewarding.

The real secret of the Rhodesian Jews' success, however, as we are shown quite plainly in the book, was that exercise of double-standards, one for themselves and one for the 'stranger,' rigid segregation and group self-interest for themselves and 'liberal' policies of multi-racialism and non-discrimination for others, all this while maintaining the closest co-operation with their co-nationals abroad.

Yet there is not one chapter in the book which does not contain some reference to the pained surprise and reproach with which Rhodesia's Jews reacted from time to time to signs that the rest of the white population do not always take kindly to such behaviour on the part of those whom they had so willingly accepted as fellow Rhodesians.

On this we are left in no doubt by Dr. Kosmin: The overthrow of White rule in Rhodesia and its replacement with a puppet Black regime is fully in line with Zionism's long-term requirements.

VIOLENCE: A NO-WIN BATTLE ZÜNDEL SHOWS WAY TO VICTORY

Along Ludwigstrasse, as the echoes of the volley died, sixteen bodies lay below the noon day sun. It was Friday, November 9, 1923, the dead lay in front of the *Feldhernhalle* and in the forecourt of the former office of the War Ministry in Munich. Adolf Hitler's attempt at a military take-over of the Bavarian government had failed. Hitler and his supporters dispersed, no pitched battle was waged against the state power aligned against them. Hitler never again attempted to use military force to gain his movement's rightful place of leadership for the Aryan people of Germany.

Hitler realized, as must all Aryan warriors today, a state, just as an individual, will fight to the death to preserve its life. Survival is the most basic of all drives. The Bavarian government reacted against force with force to preserve itself from a take-over. After Hitler's political victories and when his National Socialist government was installed in Germany, that National Socialist government reacted with force against threats to its security. Just as did France in the Algerian crisis of the 1950s and just as does the United States against armed attempts by Aryans today seeking to regain control of a government which they have lost and which is no longer responsive to their needs.

Any government which wishes to survive must effectively use force to counter those elements, either external or internal, which would destroy it. That is a principal all National Socialists know and understand—survival of the fittest. What many apparently do not understand is that the armed efforts of a relatively few Aryan warriors are not only leading to their death and imprisonment, but are also discrediting the entire concept of a resurgence of Aryan values and government in the United States.

Despite the purity of motives and the fervent desire to serve their Aryan brothers and sisters, the net result is a loss.

A loss of some of the most productive and active individuals from our ranks and a loss of popular support for what is perceived as an uprising of unstable, psychotic criminals who use robbery and mayhem to further narrow ends. Their efforts to go "underground" to work as some sort of a military unit which will destroy the government they see as their oppressor is a flight into Never-Never Land.

An underground movement, to succeed, must have a broad base of support. Such movements require substantial support of the community in which they operate so they may live and move unseen by their enemies. Every door must be open to them and every heart must beat as theirs for their cause to succeed. Such is not the case in the United States today. Those who take up arms against the government are squashed beneath the boot of the police power of the state. Does this leave the Aryan warrior as a weak and helpless pawn in the ZOG's war of destruction of our people? No, it does not.

Adolf Hitler did not spend his time in Landsberg prison, following his failed coup, in wringing his hands and denouncing those who had betrayed him. He set to work building for the political future of the National Socialist movement and vowed to find the route to power which was then, and is today, offered to those willing to do the work required to win.

We cast about for a sign from some mystical source to show the way, when the way has already been shown. Ernst Zündel, a German by birth and now a resident of Canada, has provided just such an example. He has done battle with the legal system of Canada and has prevailed! Zündel was indicted under an ancient and obscure Canadian law which was used by the Zionist forces in an attempt to prevent him from publishing and distributing printed material which shows the National Socialist government of Germany did not have a plan for exterminating the Jews of Europe, nor did it operate any gas chambers for such an annihilation.

His trial was one of the finest examples of justice gone awry as one can imagine. Zündel was prevented, on every occasion, to present sound, historical evidence and documentation to support his position. The jury was railroaded by the prejudice of the court into finding him guilty. But, a five judge review panel heard his appeal, and was aghast at the prejudice of the court which tried him and has now ordered the Crown

prosecutors to either retry him, drop the charges against him, or send the case to the Canadian Supreme Court.

His Zionist persecutors are now in complete turmoil, for a new trial will mean the introduction into a court of law of the necessary documents and testimony which will end forever the myth of the "Holocaust" as described by the Zionists. It will end forever the lie of the "Six Million" Jews who were "gassed" or otherwise "exterminated" by the "Nazis." It will end forever the central myth to the Zionist bid for power and for their extortion of cash from West Germany and the United States. As this is written (May, 1987) it is not known what course the Canadian government will follow. Despite the cost, it is hoped it will be a new trial, for then Ernst Zündel will utterly destroy the Zionist grip upon the Aryan soul. For those who wish to maintain close contact with Mr. Zündel, he can be reached at his office: Samisdat Publishers Ltd., 206 Carlton St., Toronto, Ontario, M5A 2L1, Canada.

Will a Zündel victory in the Canadian courts spell a victory for the Aryan cause in the political arenas of the once-Aryan countries? It will not. Only the diligent, continuous work of each Aryan warrior will do that. If we are to attain victory, then we, just as did Adolf Hitler and his followers, must enter the political arena. We must regain control of our destinies through political means.

To accomplish this, each of us must become involved in the local political process. We must become mayors, council members, PTA officials, leaders of the youth movements, and, eventually, state and national members of our legislative bodies. The Aryan warrior elected as governor of a state or nation will not evoke the police power at his command to destroy the Aryans who gave him that position of power and trust. There will be no need to use such force, for the Aryan community will be in full support of his actions. It must not be forgotten that the Aryan still holds a numerical advantage, but only if they are united.

The Aryan warrior who will lead us to victory in the political arena is today living as an Aryan. All products and services of the Jew who would destroy us are shunned. The children in that Aryan home are taught the history of our race, they are told of the total and permanent destruction of our race which will be the end result of ZOG-directed racial down breeding, and they are led, by example, to the literature and music of our

Aryan folk. Jungle music is not heard in that Aryan home and the Jewavision corruption is not permitted to enter the minds of their Aryan children. Each Aryan family is an essential block in that firm foundation upon which an Aryan government of National Socialism will eventually be built.

To hang our heads in despair or to take up arms against an overwhelming force are both equally useless today. What must be done is shown by our Canadian comrade—**fight!** Fight with the weapons available to us and within the legal and political systems which were created by Aryans, and we will, just as did the political forces of Adolf Hitler, emerge triumphant. Certainly it will take time, but today is the day to take the first step. Become an Aryan warrior and fight the fight within yourself, your family, and your community. From such a base of strength Aryans will regain control of both the government which they created and the destiny of their race. It is **you** who must live your life dedicated to Aryan victory, and if **you** do, then the Aryan will prevail. If you do not, if you await others who will do the job for you, it will be too late.

If, in our contemporary world of parliamentary corruption, our Movement remains always conscious of the profound nature of its struggle and feels that it personifies the values of individual personality and race, and orders its action accordingly, then it may count with mathematical certainty on achieving victory some day in the future.

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

* * * * *

A BITTER HARVEST

It has taken time, nearly two thousand years, but the full effects of the Christian doctrine is bearing its ultimate, bitter fruit. It is destroying the once proud, innovative, questing peoples of northern Europe whom we call the Aryans. It has taken the Celtic, Nordic, and Germanic peoples and reduced them to slave status and has all but extinguished the flame of greatness which enabled these people to establish a civilization which elevated every land and every people in direct ratio to their ability to share in the Aryan's culture.

The Christian religion, forced upon these northern people who once respected the forces of blood and nature, has reduced them to an abject poverty of honor, racial pride, and initiative. The Aryan today stands as a docile beast of burden as his Jew master saddles his broad back with more and more burdens.

The cult of Christian brotherhood, of the pie-in-the-sky rewards for the downbreeds of the world, has taken the drive from a once proud and noble race. The Christian faith, born of the Jew doctrine of slave submission, is now bearing its ultimate harvest of rotten fruit. The tiny state of Israel, created as a sop to the Jew money lenders as a reward for financing World Wars one and two, the internecine slaughters of Aryans, today wags the tails of the Aryan world. Their step-child religion, Christianity, has so enthralled the enemies of the Jew that their "nation," Israel, thrives as a festering, putrid wound marring the face of the Middle East with its poison, and, like a slime mould, covering the globe.

Not only do the western, Aryan nations support Israel financially, but they have also submitted themselves to the ultimate manipulation of their genetic heritage by permitting the influx of countless numbers of the mud races of the world into their midst to interbreed with the finest genetic stock of the human species. All in the name of the Christian abomination called "brotherhood." Brotherhood has been the crutch which bears the burden of shame as Aryan genes, industries, and technology are syphoned into the domains of the mud races where cheap coolie labor replaces the craftsmen and women of Aryan lands. Our Aryan nations no longer control their own destinies but bow to the masters of the unnamed, but very real, global government which has locked them into economic bondage and now tightens the screws with the ultimate, total destruction of their genetic wealth.

No better illustration comes to mind than the contemporary struggle being waged in Forsyth County, Georgia. Here a group of Aryans, many refugees from the nigger-horror known as Atlanta, chose to live their lives in isolation from the black anthropoids foisted off by the Christian religion as their "brothers."

Forsyth County was an island of sanity for the Aryans, but, it was infected by the deadly virus of Christianity. Once the black scum began oozing north from Atlanta, they were met by the slobbering Christians of the county eager to show the world that they are "true believers," full of "brotherly love,"and have opened the doors for the black scum to enter their community.

The few Aryan warriors who remained in Forsyth county were augmented by other Aryan warriors from throughout the nation for a march of solidarity and resistance to the might of

their federal and state governments to destroy their community, families and genetic greatness. But, they marched in vain, for the slobbering Christians betrayed them to their black "brothers," while the smirking face of the Jew forces of the Zionist Occupation Government could be seen in every television newscast sent to warn other Aryans of the futility of resistance.

Also seen on television were the hundreds of "white" men and women in the forces of ZOG who had come to Forsyth county to ram Christian "brotherhood" down the throats of this pocket of Aryan resistance. Why do Aryans force other Aryans into such abject subjugation? The answer, of course, is they don't. Aryans retain their concept of race. Race is the ruling star of their existence. There is a profound difference between Aryans and those who might call themselves "white."

Christians have been given by their "God" the mandate to go forth into this world and subjugate all its creatures and resources. This ultimate rape of our planet is well underway as our natural resources are destroyed for the immediate profit of the international Jew. By placing the Christian above the laws of nature, this perverted philosophy is 180 degrees from the teaching of National Socialism which recognizes man's relationship to the natural order. Man can prosper only in so far as he works within the natural order of this planet. We share this fragile sphere with all other creatures and the laws of physics and natural selection are as applicable to man as to what might be considered as the least of all life forms. We are passengers on the same celestial sphere and are each governed by the laws of that sphere.

Nature selects for survival those most fit to survive. The Christian slobbers over the meek, the deformed, the misfits of the breeding and evolutionary process. To care for such is one matter, but to uplift the dregs of humanity as the ideal is madness and suicidal. A proud people once controlled their own destiny in full realization of their place within the world of natural order. They are the Aryans, their contemporary philosophy is known as National Socialism. They are a vanishing subspecies of the Homo Sapien family of primates. Look quickly about you, for they are a dying species and you will not see them on this earth again. The curse, Christianity, has so sapped their strength they no longer function as a part of the natural order

of selection of the fittest and thus will fall into the mud of oblivion.

Let the Aryan warrior lift again the Hammer of Thor to defeat his enemies. Let the Aryan control the Aryan destiny, free from contamination of his blood and soil by the Christian, the Jew, and the other mud races of this earth. Let the Aryan return to his faith in the natural order before that natural order strikes him down as a traitor to his genetic promise.

Human culture and civilization on this continent (planet!) are inseparably bound up with the presence of the Aryan. If he dies out or declines, the dark veils of an age without culture will again descend upon this globe.

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf.*

* * * * *

ARYAN SAFETY DEMANDS AIDS ISOLATION!

It is time to get serious about the carriers of the AIDS virus. Our federal and state governments permit these contaminators and destroyers to wander the land spreading their deadly virus. It may be in your home or in your children's school next.

Today, the faggots and I.V. drug users who constitute the bulk of those infected are contained in four major locations: New York City and its environs; the Los Angeles cesspool; the San Franciso bay area, and the Dallas-Houston area. Cases have been reported in every state and province, but those are the major locations.

The current governmental policies are to let those infected freely circulate, copulate, and contaminate. It is time to stop this idiotic infection of our land. Isolation is the solution. It must be started immediately and it must be total.

Isolation makes sense for two reasons. First, it removes those infected with the AIDS virus from the general population. Secondly, it will be cheaper to treat the failing faggots and their companions in a government operated hospital. As the oncoming wave of this deadly plague breaks upon us, the vultures of the medical profession swarm to the AIDS related fields of care and research like their feathered counterparts over rotting carrion. The financial drain will be overwhelming if the AIDS carriers are not isolated and treated in government facilities.

Each Aryan warrior must stand up in his own community and demand that the faggots be isolated from the general population. Each PTA meeting, city council meeting, Letters to the Editor column are platforms for expressing the Aryan's concern for their family if the plague is not immediately contained.

At the present time, the AIDS virus has not yet spread into the general population. It is contained within a relatively narrow range of sodomites, I.V. drug users, and the unfortunates who have been contaminated by blood transfusions. The I.V. drug users contaminated with the virus are mostly contained in the Jew Mecca of New York City.

Why is AIDS not treated as any other deadly and contagious disease? Because it is destroying the *Weltanschauung,* the world view, of the Jew/Commie/Liberal philosophy. The liberal view has been sold as one portraying all "life styles" as being equal. This means that if a sodomite and his queer friend wish to engage in annal intercourse, that is fine. They have just as much right to practice their degrading acts of lust as the Aryan warriors who unite in marriage to rear those who will carry their genes and values into the future. Our governments have supported this as they are completely dominated by the Jew view.

The liberal *Weltanschauung*, though, forgot to consider one factor: Natural law. Nature did not intend the male bowel as the receptacle for sperm. Such a receptacle is contrary to that intended by nature for the continuance of the species, and those who have violated that law are paying the price. Even before AIDS entered the scene, perverts were subject to a wide range of diseases which do not normally infect the average person. Why? Because the sperm which enters the male's body via the avenue of anal intercourse comes into contact with the thin-walled rectal mucosa and the trauma during intercourse and such other depraved activities as "fisting" (yes, that is what they do!) permits the semen to enter the recipient's blood stream. As the sperm enters the sodomite's system, the immune system seeks to expel what is a foreign, dangerous substance, the male sperm. Repeated episodes of contamination cause the immune system to go awry and the sodomite becomes susceptible to all sorts of maladies which a normal person's body readily throws off.

Given the weakened population, nature's destroyer, the AIDS virus, by what ever means, entered into the world of the

queers. It found its ecological niche and is flourishing. The virus has found that it can live and multiply within the human body and that it can spread its colonies via semen. It has found the practices of the sodomites ideal, and it is now flourishing within that population. The AIDS infection kills the host in a relatively short period of time and the virus can live dormant within a host for an unknown period of time before it becomes active.

Those who jab infected needles into their bodies to introduce drugs are also, particularly in the New York area, introducing the AIDS virus. The addicts there have "shooting galleries" where the junkies congregate to share the needles. The virus, introduced directly into the blood stream, acts quickly to kill the I.V. drug user.

The Aryan warrior's first reaction must be, "Great! Nature is cleansing the gene pool, let it happen!" There is, however, a darker picture, for the AIDS virus might be introduced into the general population through avenues which are not yet suspected. To prevent that, the carriers of the virus must be isolated from the general population. They can be placed in quarantine in unused military bases where facilities for feeding and caring for them are already in place. It must be our goal to see the sodomites and all carriers of the deadly virus are removed from our communities. Isolate them from the wholesome members of Aryan society. Shed no tears for their demise as nature's laws are just.

But there is only one right that is sacrosanct and this right is at the same time a most sacred duty. This right and obligation are: that the purity of the racial blood should be guarded, so that the best types of human beings may be preserved and that thus we should render possible a more noble development of humanity itself.

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

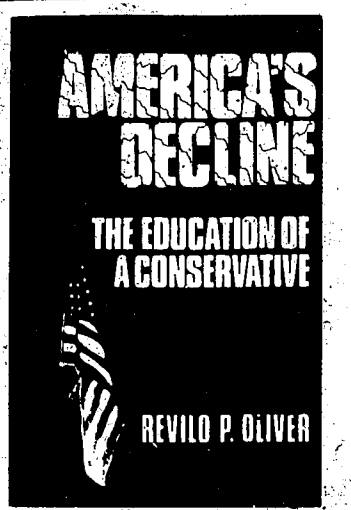

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor
page 21

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: A Voice from Japan, page 1; Kleptology, page 4; Aftermath, page 8; Whose Treason?, page 11. MANFRED ROEDER: Hero of Our Time, from *Spearhead*, page 16. TYPHUS AND ETHNIC IDENTITY IN POLAND, by Dr. J. Walbaum, translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber. BOOK REVIEW: THE FOUNDATIONS OF CONSERVATIVE THOUGHT, by Dr. Edward Straitthought, page 47.

VOL. 14 - NO. 12 AUGUST 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

A VOICE FROM JAPAN

You may be interested in a new periodical, *Survival in the 21st Century,* published monthly in English by the Jei-Ai Co., P.O. Box 31, Tokyo 180. What appears to be the first number is dated June 1987. A few articles are reprinted from American publications; the rest are written by Japanese in more or less idiomatic English, which often is made emphatic by printing in bold-face italics underlined. There are three really significant articles.

The Japanese editors report with alarm that Japan has no legislation against espionage, with the result that Soviet spies, chiefly Orientals from Red China, North Korea, and other Communist states in Asia, are filching the secrets of Japanese technology, which, it is implicitly and perhaps correctly assumed, is the most advanced in the world and much superior to what Western countries, such as the United States, now have. Furthermore, one large Japanese corporation, Toshiba, was so greedy and unpatriotic that, in defiance of existing laws, it sold to the Soviets the technical knowledge that will enable them to construct more effective and formidable submarines. What is worse, there are Japanese, including the publishers of the influential newspaper, *Asahi,* and others, who, whatever their motives, are in effect traitors and are trying to prevent the enactment of laws that will repress espionage in Japan and provide for criminal prosecution of venal Japanese businessmen, who, like their American counterparts, gladly betray their own nation for profit.

The editors summarize the present status of nuclear warfare, pointing out the obvious fact that the United States is now fearfully, and will soon be hopelessly, inferior to the Soviet in such weapons, and quoting with approval the conclusion of Dr. Jastrow that "the United States has only five years left before it must surrender to the Soviet Union." Dr. Jastow assumed, of

course, that the necessity of surrender would be forced upon some government of the United States which, unlike the government now in power in Tel-Aviv-on-the-Potomac, would not be eager to liquidate the stupid Aryans in North America as soon as that can be done with a mimimum of fuss. In the meantime, the Jews' organ grinders, with the aid of their trained monkeys, "Liberal intellectuals" and others besotted with Christian hootch, play over and over again the silly tunes about "World Peace," which childish minds think can be magically produced by making marks on paper.

The most important article is an excerpt from an address delivered in May *1985* by Joseph Sobran, who is probably the writer for the popular press who comes nearest to intimating to his readers some of the elementary facts of life, covering his indiscretions with Jesus-Jargon on occasion. He is one of the editors of *National Review,* and it will be remembered that in *1946* he was roundly censured by the editor-in-chief and owner of that publication for having made a mild comment that was interpreted as blasphemy against God's Holy Race. In what I have seen of his writing since that time, he has been more discreet.

In the speech he gave in 1985, Mr. Sobran evinced sound common sense. Naturally, he did not name the Jews' great Holohoax, but he both alluded to it and exposed its real purpose when he said that "the diabolization of Hitler robs us of our critical faculites. It deprives us of the power to make the kind of comparison a healthy moral instinct would make almost automatically." (Needless to say, what he identifies as a "healthy moral instinct" is one found in Aryans, not in other races, although some of them have comparable tendencies.)

Mr. Sobran also forces his readers to remember the performance of the self-styled "Liberal intellectuals" when they shrieked and spat at Senator McCarthy, accusing him of accusing the innocent, whereas they were really alarmed because he was beginning to identify the guilty. And he rightly concludes, "The people I really want to blame are the conservatives, the anti-Communists. We are soft on communism by being soft on liberalism.... We have been content to call liberals naive and give them credit for good intentions." That silly sentimentality makes contemporary "conservatism" nugatory, because "By and large, today's liberalism is communistic. That's the operative

meaning of 'liberal' now, though it isn't considered very nice to say so."

Mr. Sobran has thus given you Lesson One in contemporary realities. When you have mastered the elementary lessons, you will doubtless go on to inquire what covert and racially conspiratorial force cozened and deluded our people with the Communist-"Liberal" Reformation of Christianity.

The rest of the June issue of the new magazine is commonplace: description of the atrocities committed by the Soviets in Afghanistan; an article on the almost undisguised Communist government in the Philippine Islands that the United States installed in power by kidnapping President Marcos; the instigation of terrorism throughout the world by the Soviets (without mention of the Soviets' sponsors); and even an editorial by a Japanese who declares, apparently without tongue in cheek, and in a paroxysm of bold-face italics underscored, that "President Reagan is the most remarkable, greatest, and most prudent political leader I have ever seen."

So far as I can tell, the editors did not intend to excite derision when they printed an article by a Japanese crack-pot who calls himself Juntei Kirita and poses as a philologist as he turns somersaults. He argues that an assortment of Hebrew words meaning 'she,' 'he,' 'who,' etc. became the Japanese words for numbers one, two, three, etc. That ridiculous deduction from partial similarity of sounds, such as could be found easily in comparisons between any two languages,[1] proves that the Japanese are descendants of the Job mentioned in one of the tales in the Jew-Book, and that the Japanese were all educated in their mother tongue, Hebrew, until the wicked, wicked Prince Shotoku, in the Fourth or Fifth Century, gave orders to suppress knowledge of Jews' dialect of Old Phoenician, for the diabolic purpose of severing the people of Japan from their an-

1. If one may choose words of somewhat similar sound, regardless of their meaning, obviously the names of the numbers in Japanese could be traced to any spoken language. Such similarities are utterly meaningless unless there is a correspondence between the meanings of the phonetically similar words, and even such a correspondence must be regarded as merely coincidental, unless one can adduce a fairly large number of them. Perhaps the most famous example of such coincidence is the Nahuatl *teo,* 'god,' and Greek *theos,* especially when one remembers that the Greek theta was pronounced, not as *th* in English 'thin' or unemphatic 'the,' but like the *t* in 'top' when that word is uttered emphatically, as in 'top of the world' or 'top quality.' Given the difficulty of making that

cestral culture and isolating them from the noble race of Sheenies, who are their true kinsmen.[2]

One simply gasps to see such poppycock printed in a periodical that has serious pretensions. The publication of such drivel will give you a characterization of the new magazine's editors, and, unless I greatly overestimate the general intelligence of the Japanese people, it is not likely that *Survival in the 21st Century* will survive to the next decade of the Twentieth.

* * *

KLEPTOLOGY

In *Liberty Bell,* June 1986, pp. 12, 49-52, I gave a summary account of an incident in Bhopal, India, and wrote the chemical formula that was the only possible explanation of the emission of lethal gases from a plant that the Union Carbide Corporation had mistakenly built in India. The only question was whether the sabotage had been incited by the fianancial pirates in the United States who were trying to capture and loot Union Carbide or by the government of India to divert attention from an illegal transfer of power to the son of the defunct female who had been the Indian counterpart of Britain's less adroit Maggie Thatcher.

---

phonetic nuance clear to modern ears, most Classicists compromise by pronouncing the theta like the *th* in 'hothouse,' which is misleading, or simply give up when addressing a lay audience and pronounce theta as in 'thin.'

Now it is not absolutely inconceivable that the Aztecs and cognate Indians of Mexico learned the word for 'god' from some Greek-speaking White man who came to Central America in pre-Columbian times, but since Nahuatl and Greek are totally dissimilar languages, and no other clear correspondences of sound and meaning can be found, there is only an infinitesimal chance that the one correspondence of meaning between the phonetically similar words for 'god' is more than a random coincidence.

2. Needless to say, Juntei Kirita is peddling the old chewing gum in a redesigned wrapper. In *"The Yellow Peril,"* pp. 12-17, I give a concise notice of the principal sources of the "Japanese Israel" buncombe that was imitated from the "British Israel" hokum, which still attracts some ignorant and credulous Americans, unfortunately including some whose racial loyalty entitles them to respect.

The simple facts of chemistry made it obvious that the incident in Bhopal was deliberate sabotage by one or more of the Hindus that the American company was compelled to employ in the Indian subsidiary it had so mistakenly built to benefit a mongrel people who are, by the unalterable facts of genetics and international politics, our enemies. Those facts were recognized by Jean Raspail, who based on them his brilliantly prophetic *Camp of the Saints* (available from Liberty Bell Publications).

For the benefit of persons who have little knowledge of chemistry and require ocular demonstrations, Union Carbide has prepared a videotape that shows how the sabotage *must* have been carried out by Hindus employed at Bhopal. I derive this information from *Chemical and Engineering News,* LXV,20 (18 May 1987), pp. 5-6. What makes this article interesting, however, is its report of the Indian government's attempt to shakedown Union Carbide by extortion worthy of the worst elements in the Mafia.

India has been passing legislation to fleece Union Carbide, no matter how the incident occurrred or who is responsible for it. One jolly bit of pseudo-legal legerdemain, for example, makes penalties assessed against a corporation proportional, not to the actual damage, but to the total resources of the defendants. And the Hindu pirates are adopting the argument of the legal thugs employed by the anti-American government in Washington, who blatantly tell Americans whom they are persecuting, "Don't talk about your legal rights. Knuckle under or we, who have all the incomes of American taxpayers at our disposal, will make litigation so expensive for you that you will be bankrupt and then convicted because you no longer have money to defend yourself." (See the exposé in *Penthouse,* January 1980, especially p. 144.) India is telling Union Carbide that if it does not hand over $3,100,000,000 to the robbers, they will make the litigation so expensive that "Carbide will be unable to survive as a company."

If there were an American government in Washington, it would act decisively to protect an American corporation from such flagrant piracy—but if there were an American government, it would never in the first place have exerted pressure on the corporation to export its technology and capital to please imbecile or malicious "do-gooders" and to hasten consummation of

the Jewish plan for "One World" and liquidation of the United States and the Aryans in it.

As things now are, however, Union Carbide can expect only hostility from the government in Washington because it is still an American company. When the wreckers began work in 1933 to dismantle American industry, they worked by calculatedly gradual stages, but the process is now nearing completion. The wrecking crew, under the protection of the unspeakably foul creature called Franklin Roosevelt, began with a Communist attack on the automotive industry, but it took time to destroy it. As late as 1937, what was, by universal consent, mechanically the finest automobile in the world was manufactured in Indianapolis, Indiana.[1] The other day, an official of General Motors predicted that, as things are now going, within five years *no* automobiles will or can be built in the United States.

Noteworthy recently was the shattering of American Telephone and Telegraph at the expense of American taxpayers, who, I am told, kept three hundred legal lice on Federal payrolls fat for years so that in the end subscribers to telephones could be gloriously ripped off by local companies and communication at long distance could become a shambles as wildcat companies compete for customers. The established company was broken up because it was an *American* company, not owned by aliens. Persons as old as I will remember that when the Americans still had a country of their own, stock in A. T. & T. was regarded as the perfect investment for men of the middle-class who wanted to leave estates that would provide stable incomes for their widows or children. But it will soon be a recognized rule that if Americans wish to lay up treasures, they must do so in account with Yahweh & Son's Trust Company, said to have offices somewhere in the empyrean, perhaps in the stratosphere. The ownership of productive property will be the recognized perquisite of superior races.

One may predict, therefore, that if Union Carbide simply abandons the subsidiary it so stupidly set up in India, the looting of the company by Hindu pirates will proceed in the courts of the United States, which by this time have been made as unprejudiced and independent of the central government as are the courts in the Soviet Union.

1. The last Duesenberg was made in 1937 for export to Germany; it may have been the only one manuufactured after 1936.

I will mention a neat irony in the hope that it will amuse you.

Whatever the origin of the White race, perhaps akin to the Sumerians, who established an ancient civilization in the Indus Valley, historical India was the result of the Aryan invasion and conquest. One of the great characteristics of our race is a mentality that observes systematically and reasons logically from its observations, thus elaborating a scientific method in its treatment of any subject that attracts its serious attention.[2]

That explains why India eventually became, so far as I know, the only civilized state in which there was a recognized science of theft, kleptology (*cāuravidyā*), set forth in elaborate treatises, such as one finds in our "social sciences," of which the most authoritative was the *Cauradarśana* by an eminent professor of that art, Karṇīsuta. There are others, which I forbear to mention and of which I know only the titles.

In the Indian society for which the famous political treatise, the *Arthasastra,* was written, there was still some understanding of genetics, and the king was charged with the duty of preventing crime by suppressing potential criminals. One suggestion in the treatise is that royal police forces should have agents who would pose as professors of kleptology and thus attract pupils whom they could identify as potential criminals, who were to be quietly eliminated in the interests of law and order.

In the "democratic" India of today, in which the major languages are Indo-European and there is still a minority that has predominantly Aryan blood, kleptology in a more sophisticated and pseudo-legal form has become part of government, even more blatantly than in the United States, where kleptology as applied to the tax-paying serfs is called "social justice" and is dumbly accepted by a population befuddled and drugged with Judaeo-Christian hashish.

2. The Aryan need to reason logically even about figments of the imagination accounts for the unparalleled elaboration in our civilization of such subjects as theology and its subsidiaries, soteriology, demonology, angelology, etc. What distinguishes much of the theology of the Christian West is the application of logic to religious problems, instead of the supposed revelations that produce doctrinal differences in Oriental cults. Mediaeval Scholasticism was a great intellectual effort and we must respect it highly, although we may regret that so much of it was used to bolster an alien superstition.

AFTERMATH

In July 1986, under the rubric "The End of the Trail," I reported the murder of Dr. Dian Fossey, author of a major contribution to anthropology which I had reviewed in an earlier issue, *Gorillas in the Mist.* My article was in print before I learned about one episode in the dedicated lady's life.

She had established her camp for research at Karisoke in Ruanda, a territory which had been taken from Germany in the First World War and annexed to the Belgian Congo. Belgian rule was not as efficient as German rule had been, but the territory, although the natives belonged to two antagonistic races, was a fairly well-governed and peaceful colonial possession until "do-gooders," "intellectuals," and other waste products of our society initiated a program of "anti-colonialism" to appease the malice in their little minds and to make savages into "emergent nations" at the expense of the taxpaying serfs in the United States.

When Ruanda[1] was made an "independent nation," the relicts of the Stone Age that were set up as chiefs had Miss Fossey arrested by a detachment of "soldiers," i.e., niggers who had been given uniforms and guns. She was taken to their headquarters where she was gang-raped by the sub-humans. That experience is said to have inflicted on her a real psychic trauma as well as providing a cogent proof that gorillas are a much higher form of life than niggers. She evidently had not profited from the research of a ranking professor of sociology in a major university who, some years ago, over the radio-television station of that university, advised White women that when they are raped by niggers, they should relax and enjoy the privilege that they secretly covet in their canine souls. Or could a big-brained "Liberal" have been wrong?

1. The spelling was changed to 'Rwanda' when the territory was detached from the civilized world, but I use the geographical terms that you will find in your large atlas or on your globe. As soon as the savages were called an "emergent nation" and even before they sent a delegation to clown in the vaudeville show at Forty-second Street and East River, they celebrated the coming of "independence" in the way that could have been predicted with mathematical certainty by anyone not willfully ignorant of their nature: the Congoid majority almost completely exterminated the superior, largely Hamitic, minority. All of the pest holes created by White "Liberals" are ruled by boss niggers, who call themselves Presidents or Generals or Emperors as tickles their fancy. Persons who try to understand nigger "governments" by drawing analogies with the governments of civilized nations are deluding themselves by ignoring the innate and unalterable nature of Congoids. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* May 1986, pp. 12-16.

The outrage, for which the real guilt falls on the Americans who liberated the savages from civilized rule and so encouraged them to behave naturally, forms an important part of the pathetic story of Miss Fossey's life and fate and should therefore be remembered.

The consequences of the murder are now becoming apparent.

The gorillas are doomed, for, as I predicted, the savages dressed in expensive European clothes are turning part of the reservation into a tourist trap to which they hope to entice itinerant idlers who are willing to pay extortionate rates to stare at the site of the murder and look at stuffed gorillas while swilling high-priced beer.[2]

It now appears that to appease their hatred of the race of White imbeciles who fawn on them and subsidize them, the savages decided to accuse Miss Fossey's assistant, an American research worker named Wayne McGuire, of having murdered her. When it became obvious that he was going to be arrested, Mr. McGuire found a way to leave the "emergent nation" in which 65% of the persons who are arrested on any charge leave jail as corpses. Savages naturally enjoy killing for the sheer fun of it, as any intelligent observer of their race well knows.[3] They are unlike tigers, which kill only when they are hungry and are therefore more humane by our standards, as Mark Twain remarked long ago.

2. The rest of the reservation will be turned over for settlement by the natives, who normally multiply like guinea pigs. The boss nigger currently in power in Ruanda recently declared that the number of creatures infected with the African Plague (commonly miscalled "AIDS") was a state secret, but, if the projections now made by experts prove correct, the epidemic will do much to improve conditions in all of Central Africa, and, as the dangers of contagion become more widely known, it will also diminish the tourist business.

3. I do not mean that all of the deaths in prison are caused when the jailors are in a sportive mood. There is no provision for feeding the prisoners, so those who do not have relatives or friends to supply them with food probably starve until they succumb to one of the many diseases that flourish in the filthy dens.

Mr. McGuire was "tried" in his absence, convicted as a matter of course, and sentenced to be executed by a firing squad. One White man familiar with the habits of the sub-humans suggested that the savages may have thought that executing him, if he had not escaped, would add to the tourist attractions by which they hope to reap millions of dollars from White idlers. He did not mention the pleasure of killing White men.

Mr. McGuire wrote an article, "I Didn't Kill Dian Fossey," published in the magazine section of the *Sunday Times* (London), in which he tacitly repudiates some odd statements attributed to him by the press at the time of the murder. He gives a circumstantial account of Miss Fossey's last days. Whether she was killed by "poachers" whom her employees had arrested for killing gorillas or by thugs sent by officials of the savages' "government" remains uncertain. Some suspicion naturally falls on a savage official who was "educated" by stupid Whites and poses as a great expert on gorillas, since he is known to have tried to force Miss Fossey to cease protecting the primates and to leave Ruanda, but the truth will never be known. Miss Fossey had said that she had found evidence which indicated that the marauders who killed gorillas did so with covert approval and support from certain Congoids in the "government." Since the boss nigger who ruled the savages had taken a sudden whim to favor Miss Fossey instead of harassing her, the patrons of the "poachers" may have felt an urgent need to efface the evidence by killing her.

Mr. McGuire's article will not satisfy an exigent critic. Although he is an anthropologist and we may be sure that he can discriminate not only between gorillas and chimpanzees, but also between the two quite similar varieties of gorillas, he does not even mention the quite obvious differences between the two species of savages that infest Ruanda, and he thinks himself obliged to feign that he is too stupid to perceive the great biological differences between savages and the several species of White men. He even pretends that he did not sense the racial hatred of which he was himself the object, and attributes the savages' behavior to calculations about what would be good for the tourist business. He does, however, give an account of the travesty of government by savages in Ruanda, even though some White men have remained in the territory and maintain some of the appurtenances of civilization.

It would be tedious to give the details of the travesty. Years ago, before Jewish censorship was so tightly clamped upon American publications, a literary Jew, Octavus Roy Cohen, contributed to the *Saturday Evening Post* a long series of short stories that illustrated the natural behavior of Congoids that have been forced into contact with civilization. He exploited its comic aspects, ignoring the ugly ones. In the "independent" nations of savages in Africa, the comedy becomes grim and disgusting, and can become horrible for members of our race who are at their mercy.

If we were to dilate on the behavior of what are called "police" and "judges" in Ruanda, we would distract attention from what is fundamentally wrong. One of the photographs reproduced with Mr. McGuire's article shows him seated in the living room of Miss Fossey's shack, drinking beer and fraternizing with seven niggers she employed.[4] Was his sense of self-respect so etiolated that he did not feel embarrassed and ashamed? The scene is symbolic of a pest hole in which White men can be arrested and tried by niggers, and the Vice Consul who represents the United States, once a respected nation, did not venture to protect an American citizen. Perhaps it is true that our race is driven by an insuperable death-wish, and that nothing can save it from itself.

* * *

WHOSE TREASON?

The press has somewhat reluctantly reported the arrest of two men, sergeants in the Marine Corps and also operatives of the C.I.A. stationed in the American Embassy in Moscow (and one of them later in the American Embassy in Vienna), who enabled the Soviets to install electronic surveillance in the American Embassy and also betrayed to the Soviet the names of the Russians who had been hired as secret informants by the C.I.A. The two men will be tried for treason, a crime of which they are not guilty.

4. All are evidently Congoids; one wonders what happened to the Watusi she employed when she wrote her book. A small number of those more or less mongrelized Hamitics survived the joyous massacre that celebrated the end of White rule, but it is likely that the lower race still actively resents them.

The men's reported actions certainly make them guilty of treachery, of violating the orders of their military superiors, and of serving the enemies of the United States. When found guilty of those crimes, they should, of course, be shot—or, if military etiquette is observed, hanged. One may add that they are also morally guilty of murder, since we may be quite sure that the Russian traitors whose names they betrayed were promptly "liquidated." But none of this is treason, properly speaking, of which they cannot even be suspected.

Treason is the act of betraying one's nation to its enemies. (This is sometimes called high treason to distinguish it from the now obsolete crime of petite treason, betrayal of a lesser unit to which one owes allegiance by birth or by a natural fiduciary relationship, e.g., a vassal's betrayal of his lord or a wife's participation in murder of her husband.) Now a nation is, by definition, a racially homogeneous people who belong by birth to the amalgamation of small, kindred tribes in which *nati sunt.* A nation, in other words, is a very large tribe, an ethnic unity, to which one belongs biologically by being born.[1]

The United States *were* a nation, but ceased to be one more than a century ago, when its Aryan population, seeking to curry favor with an imaginary god, destroyed it by giving legal citizenship to large numbers of enemy aliens, thus beginning the evolution to what the United States *is* today, a multiracial swamp, a territory inhabited by incompatible races, one of which will, by biological necessity, eventually subjugate, expel, or massacre all the others, though, perhaps, one at a time. There can be no loyalty to a multiracial cesspool and hence no treason against it. Treason now can be only betrayal of one's own nation.

It is true that, for the comfort of boobs who might otherwise begin to think, there is still maintained officially the fiction that the United States is a country belonging to an Aryan majority and governed by the Constitution (which was nullified in 1861). But even by that fiction, the men under arrest cannot be justly accused of treason.

1. This fact has been somewhat obscured by the feudal use of territorial titles (e.g., Earl of Southampton, Graf von Thurn, Marquis de Lafayette, etc.), so that sovereigns, who theoretically are the incarnate consensus of the nation, were misleadingly given territorial titles in modern languages,e.g., King of England. The Latin equivalent is socially correct: *Rex Anglorum.*

What the press tried to conceal from the public was the fact that one of the sergeants is an Indian, a member of the Navaho *nation,* who should have been on a reservation in Arizona, while the other is a nigger, who should have been shining shoes in your home town. The Indian belongs to a race that not only instinctively hates the Pale Faces, but justly hates the race that took from it the North American continent. The Negro belongs to a race that Aryans once used as domestic livestock, a race which justly despises the stupid and craven Aryans who now not only permit it to vote but degrade and tax themselves to toady to it. His race is now taking openly of what it will by instinct try to achieve, Black Supremacy, and degenerate Aryans, their minds rotted by viral superstitions, think that's just lovely.

Given the fiction that this is still an Aryan country, both sergeants in the service of the C.I.A. quite naturally obeyed their racial loyalties and gladly served the official enemies of the United States. That is the fundamental fact, although there is an attempt to conceal it by pretending that their urge to exploit, debauch, and degrade White women made them susceptible to solicitation by blonde Jewesses in the K.G.B's Whore Corps.

It is a truism that guilt falls on the person who causes a crime, not on the instruments he may use in carrying it out. If you put your children in a tiger's cage, you will be guilty of murdering them, not the tiger, who will merely have obeyed his biologically-determined instinct. If you hire a thug to kill them, you will be guilty of the murder, although the thug will also be executed to discourage others.

While the two sergeants are obviously and properly subject to the death penalty, the gravamen of treason falls on the Aryans who gave them the opportunity and power to obey their natural instincts. Who in the C.I.A. put them in the positions they occupied? Note that if that person is a Jew, he was loyal to his nation and so cannot be guilty of treason to ours. He is a member of a race we may heartily dislike and fear, but which we must also admire for its racial loyalty, which Aryans would emulate, if they were intelligent and fit to survive in the world they gave away.

If we wish to prosecute for treason in the correct meaning of that word, we must prosecute the member of our race who was responsible, directly or, if through alien subordinates, indirectly for enlisting an Indian and a Negro as *trusted* opera-

tives of a supposedly American intelligence agency. He should be identified, but it does not necessarily follow that he should be executed. He could defend himself plausibly and even cogently in terms of either the official theory or grim reality. He could allege (1) that as an American he belongs to a nation so mortally diseased that it has elected, consciously or subconsciously, to become extinct, and there could be no harm in expediting its dissolution; or (2) that as an Aryan he was not convinced that the welfare of his race would not be further endangered by perpetuation of the foul swamp in which it has mired itself. He could argue that the sooner the artifical and obscene agglomeration called the United States is shattered, the greater the chance that his race could break the bonds of its present servitude. □

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA!
THE TIME TO BUY LAND IS NOW!

72 ACRES, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on **Land Contract** to qualified buyer with $5,000 downpayment. **An excellent buy at $25,000.**

125 ACRES, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **An outstanding buy at $40,000.**

20.6 ACRES woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $12.500.**

5 ACRES, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $10.500.**

2 STORY BRICK BUILDING on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, older, 2 story, multi-room building next door with block garage. Both apartments presently rented out. **An excellent buy at $25.000**

3-BEDROOM RANCHER in Reedy, Roane County WV. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled familyroom. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by; 10 miles from county seat. **It's priced right at $36,500.**

46 ACRES in Reedy District, on State Route 14. 35 ac. pasture, 8 ac. meadow bottom land and 3 ac. timber. There is an older 2 story home w/3 bedrooms, 2 living rooms, kitchen/dining combo, bath; natural gas- & wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $165. **An outstanding buy at $55,000.**

105 ACRES in Reedy District, 4 miles up on Seaman Fork. 65 acres of well-fenced pasture, 20 ac. hay meadow, 20 ac. timber & woodland. There is an older one story home w/2 bedrooms, livingroom, kitchen, bath, cellar, wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $141. **An excellent buy at $45,000.**

DIETZ REALTY
THE PROFESSISONALS—GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER
MAIN STREET—REEDY WV 25270—PHONE: 304-927-4486

MANFRED ROEDER: HERO OF OUR TIME

THE STORY OF A DISSIDENT WHOM THE WORLD'S LIBERALS IGNORE,

as told by
Norman White

Reprinted from *Spearhead,* May 1987

In the popular imagination, Germany (or at least the Western part of it) is a country that in 1945 was liberated from 'tyranny' and now functions as a 'free democracy' where the state no longer locks up those of whom it disapproves. The reality is very different, as the story of Manfred Roeder will illustrate.

MANFRED ROEDER

Roeder, farmer and lawyer, married, with a family of six children, is at present a political prisoner—in fact one of many—of a system he totally rejects. He is serving a 13-year sentence in Butzbach Prison, Western Germany, imposed in 1982 on trumped-up charges of masterminding a terrorist group and of being an accomplice to a number of bomb and arson attacks.

Since 1970 Manfred Roeder has been regarded by the authorities in that part of Germany where he was raised, and by the bought news media, as the most outspoken and effective critic of the régime. Along with all those who expound patriotism and condemn American-imported and -imposed decadence, degradation, and race-mixing that are characteristic of Western Europe, he is labeled a 'Nazi' and a 'racist.' Such terms are fast becoming badges of honour.

Manfred Roeder has risked all—his profession, his security, his freedom, and indeed his life—in the struggle to defend his country against the destructive forces of subversion and perversion which corrode all nation-states in Europe today: pornography, dissoluteness, drugs, modern art, the pollution of nature, the distortion of 20th century history, and the denigration of the white race. He has been pursued all around the world and forced to live 'underground' for several years, simply for making political statements and gestures, insisting on free speech and acting as an example for every German patriot in his country's present condition of servitude.

HAPPY MEMORIES OF CHILDHOOD

Roeder was four years of age when Hitler came to power. His memories of childhood and youth are happy ones, of enjoying life to the full, playing, singing, and hiking with comradeship and excitement. His parents too were like almost all Germans of those days, happy to live in a healthy country which imbued a strong feeling of unity among all classes, with a sense of confidence between leadership and people of a kind scarcely known in the 20th century.

Roeder's father was an electrical engineer and civil servant, and officer in the German Army in both World Wars and a member of the National Socialist German Workers' Party [NSDAP] and its *Sturmabteilung* [SA] (defence force). "A man of honour from top to toe," in his son's words, he was barred from working in his profession after Germany's defeat in 1945—a fate shared by millions of his compatriots under the rule of the occupying forces who had brought [the 'blessings' of] 'democracy' to Germany (as well as communism). Treated like a criminal, Roeder Senior was forced to clean the streets under extreme physical hardship until he literally broke down—the penalty exacted by the Allies against those Germans who had supported and believed in National Socialism. [Yours Truly's father, a civil engineer (*Tiefbauingeneur*) by profession and an officer in, and a member for a number of years before Hitler came to power of, the SA, was one of those millions who shared the senior Roeder's fate after the war. He was not only prohibited from working at his profession and was forced

to work as a bricklayer, but was also beaten up by a gang of Red thugs, led by an old-time Red, *Stadtrat* (City Councillor) Goethe, who had been installed in the city government of my hometown by the U.S. Military Government because he was of the approved political persuasion. Hail the 1945 Liberation from Tyranny!] — *Editor, Liberty Bell*]. But despite all, he refused to capitulate to the lies, deceits, and distortions of 'democracy's' propaganda machine.

As a loyal member of the Hitler Youth movement, the younger Roeder volunteered for army service at the age of 16, and fought during the last four months of the war in the bitter campaign on the eastern front and then in the defence of the Reich's capital, Berlin, against the Red hordes. He escaped from Russian imprisonment and probable transportation to the *Gulag* along with millions of other German fighting men who had been captured. Returning to school for two further years in Berlin, he studied literature and law and eventually took up the profession of attorney. His youth after the war was spent amidsts the horrors and degradations of a shattered Germany in which the Allies ruthlessly imposed their so-called 'de-nazification' programme which resulted in tens of thousands committing suicide and hundreds of thousands of others being done to death at the hands of the vengeful Zionist-directed occupying powers.

POLITICAL ACTIVITY

In adult life Roeder became active politically in the Christian Democratic Union (CDU) until, after five years, he came to see that, just like the Social Democrats, that party was actively participating in the destruction of Germany's moral foundations, in the persecution of German soldiers, and the defamation of some of the nation's finest sons, such as Hans-Ulrich Rudel and Otto Skorzeny. In 1970, together with his wife, he went out onto the streets to protest against the filth and the pornography that are endemic in all liberal-democratic societies. Within six months, and without spending one mark on publicity, he and his helpers had collected 1 1/2 million signatures of protest against these tendencies, and the lower house of the puppet parliament in Bonn was forced to abandon its plans to loosen anti-pornography measures contained in its Penal Law Reform. These were, of course, introduced later 'through the back dor,' as is the way of 'democracy.' This action marked the beginning of the *Deutsche BürgerInitiative* (German Citizens' Initiative), which directs its activities in apparently non-

political channels against environmental pollution, nuclear power stations, sex education in schools, pornography, drug-abuse, and the falsification of modern German history.

Later, and fired by his burning desire to free Germany from the treacherous stranglehold of 'democracy' and to restore to Germans pride in their nation, Roeder founded the *Freiheitsbewegung Deutsches Reich* (Freedom Movement of the German Reich) at the *Reichstag* in Flensburg in 1975. He was unanimously elected its official speaker and on 23rd May 1978, the 33rd anniversay of the unconstitutional arrest of the legally constituted German Government, the movement assumed the lawful administration of the Reich. Grand Admiral Dönitz, who on May 1st 1945 became the legitimate Head of State in succession to Adolf Hitler (who came to power constitutionally in 1933), vested in Manfred Roeder the legal and political consequences of provisional representation of the German Reich until such time as a free German government of all Germany could be constituted—that is when the American and Russian colonies set up in 1945 are erased from history.

From that date in May, nine years ago, the movement under the leadership of Roeder assumed the Imperial Conservatorship (*Reichsverweser*), thus securing the continued legal existence of the Reich. This was a legally correct act, although a revolutionary one, and it achieved the purpose of filling the vacuum left by Dönitz's statement that he no longer regarded himself as *Reichspräsident*. The marionettes in Bonn, content with the imposture of their satellite state authority set up by Germany's conquerors some forty-two years ago, have never acted to ensure the continued existence of the Reich. Manfred Roeder is thus *Reichsverweser* until Germany's freedom is regained.

MOTIVATION

All of Roeder's actions have been generated by his determination to save nature from destruction and exploitation and to save nations in their historic structure and tradition with dignity and freedom. In the latter context his activities include demonstrating outside the Nuremberg Palace of Justice on the 30th anniversary of the execution of 11 German leaders in 1946; firing shots over the walls of Spandau Prison at midnight on the 80th birthday of Rudolf Hess; writing the foreword to Thies Christophersen's book *The Auschwitz Lie* (published by the German Citizens' Initiative and available from Liberty Bell Publications in the USA); speaking

out against the defamation of German patriot Albert Leo Schlageter, who was summarily executed by the French during their occupation of Germany in 1923; and publicly protesting against the scandalous life sentence imposed on an innocent German soldiers by the stooges in Bonn after he, Windisch, had 18 years earlier been vindicated by Americans, Poles, and even Russians of alleged 'war crimes.'

For the content of his foreword to *The Auschwitz Lie*—a book which pained the raw nerves of the Zionist mythmakers—the German Bar Association deprived Roeder of his licence to practise law. These tools of the puppet state of Western Germany considered him 'unsuited' for the legal profession because he does not believe in "the accepted judgments of contemporary historians"(!) or "the secured facts and knowledge of history" (*sic*). Thus the system of liberal-democracy is determined to make us all compliant automatons not entitled to hold heterodox opinions. The foreword to the book also spelled trouble with the government, and Roeder was brought to trial for daring to expose the Holohoax and sentenced to seven months imprisonment. The judge at his trial delivered this exquisite piece of liberal-democratic casuistry: "Even if there was no persecution of Jews under Hitler, that would mean that all Jewish witnesses are liars, and you are not allowed to call them liars, since this would be disturbing the public peace and would stir up racial hatred."

Knowing he would be subjected to legal chicanery and that further charges would be pinned on him, Roeder jumped bail and went 'underground,' traveling extensively around the world and establishing contacts while keeping one step ahead pf Interpol and his pursuers. In this time he discovered that throughout the whole of the 'free world,' and not just in Germany, many other patriots and nationalists were being harassed and persecuted.

ARREST

It was the cruelest of accidents that Roeder was found and arrested on 1st September 1980. Following a number of firebombing incidents, including one in which two Vietnamese had died, the police were conducting a large-scale manhunt. In a raid on the place that was Roeder's hideaway in Hannoversch Münden, they unexpectedly came across him. After a last-ditch attempt to escape, he was carried off in shackles and placed in solitary confinement.

Continued on page 41

THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

Victoria, Hong Kong.—I am here to write a sort of death notice for the crown jewel of British colonies, which is scheduled to be turned over to Red China on July 1, 1997. Ever since representatives of Peking and London signed the Hong Kong termination agreement on September 26, 1984, the date of the demise of the British colony has become crucial in determining the future of one of my favorite places.

For the British, Hong Kong has always been a "borrowed goose" that was taught to lay golden eggs. Now the valuable goose reverts to its original owner.

For Peking, Hong Kong is a very rich cousin who will soon be coming home to enjoy a closer relationship with the family, after a rather lengthy absence.

The future of Hong Kong is in doubt. The promise of Peking that there will be one country, two economic systems, is not practical. If you examine it closely, you will deem it ridiculous.

For businessmen, Hong Kong is now like a jackpot slot machine, encouraging high rollers to try their luck.

For the five and half million people living here, this very successful capitalist enclave is home—for most of them, the only home they ever had.

A thoughtful Chinese editorialist here likens Hong Kong to the nightmarish motto in George Orwell's *1984.*

"Who controls the present controls the past,
Who controls the past controls the future."

I see it as a somewhat less political exercise in Communist ideology. To me it is not comparable to the fall of the Roman Empire; but more like a sacrifice to an angry and vindictive god—*Deo Tartareo constituta hostia* (a victim to be sacrificed to the god of darkness and death). The evil god happens to be Communism, although from all the flowery sentences coming out of the U.S. press about the coming change-over, one might get the impression that Washington believes that the Red Chinese are going to improve on things here.

Anyway, there can be no turning back; anymore than when Julius Caesar crossed the Rubicon. *Jacta est alea* (The die is cast).

The Hong Kong agreement consists of a Joint Declaration and three Annexes. Peking has pledged a high degree of autonomy, keeping the status quo in the form of a "special administrative region." Anyone believing this doesn't know much about Communists. It's double-talk, or double think, as George Orwell would say.

As I stood looking at the night view of the city and harbor from Victoria Peak, a landmark and a favorite spot of mine, I could not help but wonder how much longer these lights would brighten a free city.

Today there is little outward indication of the coming political crisis among the bustling crowds that rush along Nathan Road in the heart of Kowloon, bathed in a flashing sea of the most outstanding display of neon lights in the world. The Chinese are big on signs. Often their signs are way out of proportion to the limited business represented. Of course, the favorite colors are red and yellow for luck and good fortune. The department stores, restaurants, theaters, and majong clubs not only glitter, but do a fantastic amount of business. As in Japan and Singapore, all legitimate bath-houses here have signs reading "No Americans" out of fear of AIDS. No Chinese will sit where an American has been until the train seat has been sterilized.

I suppose the combination of the familiar, slow, double-decked streetcars and the new high-speed computerized subway trains establishes a link between Hong Kong's past and the ultra-modern present.

I remember well my initial visit to Hong Kong toward the end of the Chinese Civil War. I had been in Shanghai, which was then the most intriguing city in the world, with a large French Concession and massive White Russian settlements. As the Communist army closed in on Shanghai, I headed south, like everyone else. To reach a rail line to Canton, I drove a taxi, after leaving the Chinese driver at a gas pump because I feared he would turn me over to the rapidly-advancing Red army near by.

Later, I journeyed from Canton to Hong Kong, where I spent some time in a British hospital, recovering from a fungus infection and stomach disorders.

In those days, Cat Street and Ladder Street were the places for shopping. The Suzie Wong district reached its zenith a few years later when William Holden starred in a movie made there.

The last time I visited this doomed Crown Colony before this trip, was about ten years ago. When one of the super-salesmen, a street-corner tailor, approached me, he urged me to have a suit made in his

shop, saying it would fit much better than the one I was wearing. I simply pulled open my coat to show him the Hong Kong label, revealing that I was already wearing a suit tailored here.

Baseball is played with a passion by the Chinese all over the world. But, with space for a playing field at a premium in this crowded territory, it is difficult to find enough room to play the game. I watched one game being played on beach land where the left fielder had to stand in a foot of water to play his position. Now the Chinese are by nature a cautious people, even in baseball, which makes many of them "late hitters," meaning, as baseball fans know, hitting the ball to left field. Every team uses their best outfielder in this position. It means chasing a fly ball in the water on this field. And when the left fielder would catch one he would try to hold the ball aloft so the umpire could see that he hadn't allowed it to hit the water.

I suppose many people, including Americans, trust the Communists. I don't! The so-called experts believe that Red China will allow Hong Kong to go along the same way after the changeover. I don't believe it. College professors have pointed out to me that there is a written agreement on this. I simply point out to them an identical situation in Poland, where Lech Walesa also had a written agreement for great liberalization by the Red régime there. And Poland's "written agreement" didn't last very long, did it? It was revoked in a few months.

In another very famous "written agreement" the North Vietnamese Communists made the U.S. believe that South Vietnam would be allowed to remain democratic after the American pullout. Mr. Henry Kissinger and all the other American officials at the time may have believed this. I didn't! And this particular "written agreement" didn't even last for one single day after the Commie tanks rolled into Saigon. As a matter of fact it didn't last one hour, one minute, or even one second.

Readers are free to believe, as the British seem to, that there will be no important changes when the Red Chinese gang moves into Hong Kong. But I don't!

I enjoyed the world-famous buffet lunch at the Repulse Bay Hotel, which still seems to be the gathering place for what's left of British society here. There were more Rolls Royce automobiles in the parking lot than I ever saw in Beverly Hills. Only the most naive think that it will remain forever thus, as in the fairy tale being told by the White House and Congress. I might mention that this most exclusive hotel in Hong Kong was the scene of a battle during World War II,

when the Japanese were on one side of it and the British defenders on the other end.

I'd like to remind American readers of this column that the very same dream of Oriental harmony and good will was passed on to the American people during the Chinese Civil War by General George Catlett Marshall and the U.S. government, who professed belief in the good intentions of the Red Chinese at that time. General Marshall, a very great admirer of the Reds, said, "The Communist Chinese are good people, just simple tillers of the soil who care nothing for Marxism." Remember that quotation? I do. And the same old false hopes are being voiced again today about the Reds of the 1980's in Hong Kong. Will the world never learn?

The terms of one country, two systems, which gullible Westerners are relying on, appears only once in the lengthy Hong Kong agreement. It was never discussed or even mentioned by the two parties during the negotiations. It was never actually defined by the only people who could define it. But the press and the U.S. government defined it to suit their own propaganda by telling the world that it would work very well—no trouble at all in the future. What does this deception mean? I can tell you what it means. As an old China hand, I can assure you that it means the same as the words in the American agreement with the Reds for a South Vietnam democracy which caused Dr. Kissinger to compliment himself so much as he came out of the room all smiles and telling the press in Paris that South Vietnam was now safe from the grasp of the Communists. That's how much it means.

Also, I would like to remind the world in general that attempts to have two different political systems in such varied places as Cyprus, Northern Ireland, and Belgium have never worked well at all.

It would be absolutely impossible for the Red régime to allow a capitalistic democracy in Hong Kong even if that government really wanted to do so. The reason? It is simply that Chinese mainleaders would also ask or even demand that the same type of system be extended to them since it works so well in Hong Kong. And you know how that idea would go over in Peking. The living standards of the two would be constantly compared much to the obvious detriment of the Chinese Communist system. This they could not allow.

The lives of the more than five million Chinese in Hong Kong will be degraded and brought down to the Communist level; not the other way around, as so many trusting sould hope for after the changeover.

And I am not the only observer who sees it this way. Mr. Lao Ssu-Kwang, Professor of Philosophy at the Chinese University of Hong

Kong, said, "If unification is the real goal, then such a theory as one country, two systems could possess nothing more than instrumental significance."

As the year for the changing of the guard nears, more people here are exhibiting a lack of confidence in Peking's willingness to abide by the joint declaration.

To allay these fears, Peking probably made things worse by issuing a statement asking why Hong Kong should now require democracy to protect its freedoms when those freedoms have been protected over the past 100 years without the benefit of democracy?

The only logical answer to that tricky question is that in the past Hong Kong has been ruled by a governor appointed by Britain and assisted by a small and carefully-selected council. This may not sound democratic, but to draw an inference from it would be misleading, because Hong Kong owed its freedoms, not to the mostly ceremonial Hong Kong government, but to the British government, which was democratic. In essence, it was the British Parliament that ruled Hong Kong, not the local government. So this pretty well blows away the Red Chinese statement which, at best, is illogical and merely a tricky exercise in semantics.

In my long association with the world of Orientals, I have usually admired their logic. But statements issued from Peking are not logical. So with this fact in mind, I don't think that the Chinese of Hong Kong will be fooled by such declarations from Peking.

Many Chinese, like the dispersed and wandering Jews, have been living all over the world. 'Overseas Chinese' has long been a term applied to them by both Taiwan and Peking. They were not forced to disperse by religious pressure or the other common causes. Except for the ones who fled Communism, most 'overseas' Chinese voluntarily moved to every newly-discovered outpost of civilization. So the Chinese of Hong Kong have many Chinese settlements to live in other than Red China. The Republic of China on Taiwan is the most logical place for immigration and many people have already taken up permanent residence there. the California coast, from San Francisco to San Diego, will get some of these soon-to-be displaced Chinese. Singapore is another place with a large Chinese population.

Few, if any, Chinese here believe that the party-line propaganda about being safeguarded by the Communist National People's Congress in Peking, where the party remains above the law in practice, if not in theory.

The Chinese are a cautious people. They worry a great deal over the building of a large-scale Nuclear power plant (Daya Bay) just 30

miles northeast of Hong Kong. The thought of a serious malfunction at the plant where slip-shod methods of construction are being used frightens some people as much as the coming Red rule.

Ever since Hong Kong was ceded to England in 1842, in the wake of the British victory over the Ch'ing (Manchu) Dynasty during the Opium War, the British here have lived extremely well. This was brought home to me by the high living standards. You have to give credit to the British, however, for taking a primitive and barren rock island[1] and making it into the most concrete instance in the world of Adam Smith's *laissez faire* theory of economics. It did not develop into the pearl in the Crown of Her Majesty accidentally. Right now, Hong Kong is the world's third largest financial center.

As I started out to say in this column, it has been through the years an extraordinary example of the ugly duckling that grew up to lay golden eggs for the British Empire.

As everyone knows, Chinese restaurants abound everywhere. But visitors to the bustling Honk Kong Central district are surprised to find that banks outnumber the ubiquitous restaurants and cafes. Currently, 44 of the world's top 50 banks have branches in Hong Kong. And these are not small branch institutions. The towering architectural edifices have re-designed the skyline. It looks like a larger-than-life Wall Street. Along streets shaded by these soaring skyscraper façades of venerable financial institutions, people walk briskly from place to place, giving the impression of an entire city geared for the pursuit of wealth.

Hong Kong is one of the very few places remaining on this earth with a totally free press. I regret to report that the news media here are much more free than the slanted U.S. news media. This colony has a vibrant, diversified press with over 485 mass circulation periodicals, including a record number of newspapers—57 of them. Newspaper readership in Hong Kong is among the highest anywhere, with 350 newspaper copies for every 1,000 citizens.

In addition to the local press, there are Chinese editions of *Time* and *Reader's Digest*, as well as of the leading European publications. I

1. It was one of the group of small islands known to the Portuguese as the Ladrones, because the rocks were inhabited by an outlaw rabble given to small-scale piracy. The Chinese, given to euphemisms that seem sarcastic, called the region "the place of sweet lagoons," *Hiang Kiang*, of which 'Hong Kong' is a mispronunciation by Westerners, who cannot imitate the Chinese intonation without long practice.

also noticed that the newsstands have Chinese language copies of both *Playboy* and *Penthouse*; although much of these two requires no translation into any language.

Criticism of local politics and foreign affairs abounds in the local press. And, of course, they criticize Communist China every day. I'm sure that this journalistic habit will change quickly when the big Red régime from the north takes over.

The first thing I asked one of the Chinese editors here was about coverage of the U.S.-Israeli arms to Iran scandal. It got full and complete coverage and was much less biased than what Americans read in their daily newspapers.

Aside from politics, if you have ever seen the sunset here as the water changes into a deep golden shade, you will understand why the Chinese describe it as "dusk comes to Hong Kong on little cat feet."

The durability of ancient Chinese customs always amazes me. In the New Territories[2] Border station at Lowu each autum equinox the Moon Festival is celebrated as the quintessential Chinese holiday. Each year, beginning a few days before August 15 in the lunar calendar, an estimated 200,000 Chinese here cross the border to the Communist mainland through a tunnel-like bridge guarded by armed soldiers. They visit friends and relatives with heavy loads of presents and the delectable moon cakes. The full moon symbolizes family reunion.

By night, my view from high in the Furama Hotel is quite spectacular. Hong Kong's brilliant panoply of light is enhanced by busy Victoria Harbor which separates Hong Kong island from the Kowloon Peninsula. This channel moderates the crowding of packed skyscrapers by reflecting both celestial and man-made lights.

As I look at all this under a bright moon, I wonder how long these lights will continue to brighten the city with a night-time face lift. Communist law will change business, government, the quality of the newspapers, and perhaps even the creation of poetry. A final glance at the moon before I go back to the never-ceasing bustle of the city prompts a quiet wish that the moon in its silent majesty could preside over the future of one of my favorite places, Hong Kong.

Hong Kong is no paradise. There remains something mysterious here, even sinister to Westerners. People can still be followed. People can still turn up missing. But you can say the same about New York or San Franscisco. One large department of the police agency is

2. 'New Territories' is the designation of a peninsula and adjacent islands that were added to British territory by agreement with China in 1898.

devoted entirely to controlling the local Mafia, only it isn't called by that name. It is known variously as the Triangle, the Triad, the Bamboo Union, and by many other misleading terms.

The U.S. consulate hasn't changed since I was here ten years ago. It's the last place an American should go for advice, assistance, or even information. The non-committal types in their three-piece gray suits and button-down shirt collars inhabiting the place won't tell you anything about anything. In fact, they will ask you questions about Hong Kong.

Out of mere sentimentality, I suppose, I walked slowly up a hill to the Regent Hospital, where I was a patient nearly forty years ago. It is not a large hospital, and it hasn't changed a great deal in outward appearances. I even located my old room.

The ferries still carry large signs in English warning passengers about pickpockets. But the most clever pickpockets in Hong Kong are not the ones riding the ferries. They are the expertly-trained bar girls, who are so dexterous that they can steal your money out of your wallet without ever removing the wallet from your pocket.

Every supposed expert has been discussing the prospect for human rights under Red Chinese rule. I think the "experts" are wasting their time in holding forth about such rights in the future because I don't think there will be any. According to the first annex of the agreement, the Reds agreed to continue all rights and freedoms now enjoyed in Hong Kong for the fifty years after 1997. But this will never happen. How could the Communists guaranteee such rights to the rest of Red China's one billion citizens? There aren't many miracles in Peking. The long-constrained masses of mainland China need not expect their Red rulers to contravene their own long-held ideologies.

In fact, if the legal scholars would simply read some of the later clauses in the agreement, they would learn that it is clearly stated in them that no citizen or group of citizens may obtain rights not given to ALL citizens (Article 51). This means it would be impossible for this to happen.

Communists throughout the world always come up with high-sounding official government statements such as "nothing can infringe upon the interests of the state." Now how do you defend individual rights against those of the state when they always seem to conflict? It is only the Marxist state which decides upon the correct definitions of its interests. They don't take a popular vote on such matters.

All Americans should take note of this because some day these laws will apply to the entire U.S.A. The fall of the Roman Empire re-

quired approximately 350 years. But things change more quickly now. So don't expect it to take that long for America to go under.

Communist governments always have a lot of terms to describe what they call trouble-makers. Dissidents are termed hooligans, bad elements, class enemies, and finally—the worst label of all—counter-revolutionaries.

American members of Congress, after a hurried and closely-monitored visit to Red China, always come back home issuing such trite pronouncements as the one which states that there is vast change in mainland China on the human rights issue. They want you to believe that in just a few short years Red China will be one big happy democracy, patterned after the U.S. The changes in Red China, if any, are so minimal that it would require, at the present rate of change, about 10,000 years just to allow citizens some small basic rights. It is definitely not just around the corner, as Washington believes. The U.S. government is not the source from which to learn about Red China.

For the reasons I have just listed, the U.S. had better prepare for another massive onslaught of "boat people" or political refugees in 1997. All the Hong Kong Chinese won't want to settle in Taiwan. For those who choose to remain in Hong Kong after 1997, the prospects for elemental freedoms are grim indeed.

To Lord Palmerston, Hong Kong, when he saw it for the first time about 130 years ago, was "a barren island with hardly a house on it; plus there is the added inconvenience of nowhere to play cricket." Well, the British soon established fields for cricket. (Baseball is far more popular today.)

The naive appraisal of the Crown Colony by the English lord reminds me of what a colored maid in the Old South said to a lady from Paris who had just arrived in Louisiana. First, she asked the Parisian visitor if there were any colored people in Paris. When told there were none in Paris, the maid then asked, "If there are no colored people there, then who picks the cotton in Paris?"

Anyway, I supposed Lord Palmerston had no way of knowing the vast potential of Hong Kong for rapid development.

About 100 years after he made that statement, following the departure of the Japanese imperial armies who had occupied Hong Kong during World War II, A. J. Youngson described the Crown Colony as "run-down, war-torn, pre-industrial society with no very evident future."

Needless to say, both Lord Palmerston and Mr. Youngson were anything but prophets. If they could only see Hong Kong now!

For my own impression on Hong Kong after World War II, I must say that it reminded me vaguely of a rather silly quotation from the most famous of all writers of murder mysteries.

"Jane said passionately: 'what's needed
is a new heaven and a new earth! And you sit
there eating kidneys!' "—Agatha Christie,
An Overdose of Death.

To make matters seemingly worse for Hong Kong, about fifteen years later, millions of Chinese refugees from Communist oppression poured into the Crown Colony, now labeled by newspapers as "dirty, over-crowded, often very thirsty, and obviously fighting hard for a place in the sun."

But then an interesting dimension appeared in Hong Kong. The nature and will power of the freedom-loving Chinese took over. They had no sympathy for public support and refused all attempts to give them welfare payments. Disorganized at first, and always opportunistic, those hard-working people, who had no respect for free-loaders, soon made Hong Kong the envy of the rest of the world.

To students of politics at American universities, who seem to regard a capitalistic society as exploitative, I have a word of advice from a thoughtful Chinese student. He said it simply: "The misery of being exploited by capitalists is nothing compared to the misery of not being exploited at all." And so it is.

This Chinese city under British law thrived in a short period of time as no other place on earth ever did. Family loyalties and sacrifices; and not just competition but that other indispensable ingredient of a free competitive society, voluntary coöperation, caused an unequaled upward swing in fortune here.[3]

Something else, I believe, caused Hong Kong to prosper, and enabled it to rise to the top in production, sales, distribution, and business profits. A lack of bureaucratic government is one of the greatest factors in the success of this Crown Colony. Per contra, in the U.S., business is hampered and hog-tied by an asinine Congress that has imposed impossible regulations and restrictions. And this is one of the many reasons why both quality and production haven fallen drastically in the United States, rendering our industry unable to compete in either foreign or domestic markets.

3. [To this must be added the free gift of all of Western technology by Western governments that were engaged in promoting "social welfare" at home by strangling their own industries and dismantling their own manufacturing plants. *Editor.*]

Alfred Marshall aptly said that a government should never be involved in "the ordinary business of life." How right he was! The Hong Kong government's policy of 'active non-intervention,' as it is called here, leaves ordinary business to individuals and families to do as they please. The break up of the telephone companies in the U.S. is a shining example of what a government should not do.

I do not mean to imply that government fails to perform necessary duties here. The government protects society from violence, invasion, and subversion. It protects every member of society from injustice or oppression by other members. It runs public works. Beyond this, the people govern themselves. Even critics of Hong Kong will agree, I think, that the government here has discharged its duties in an exemplary manner over a period of many years. Washington should send a committee here to study and learn from Hong Kong. They would find that under this benevolent non-rule, where every man has been left perfectly free to pursue his own interests in his own way, and to bring his industry and capital into competition with those of others, Hong Kong has grown and prospered. Success speaks for itself.

As for statistics, the gross national product (GNP) for Hong Kong was $10,080 per capita last year while at the same time in Communist China the GNP barely reached $310, making China comparable to such ramshackle countries as Somalia or the Central African Republic. Although you'd never know it in Washington, this proves the value of free enterprise unrestrained over the highly-praised system of Red China.

Get this! Only 10 percent of investments in Hong Kong are foreign. The rest is local Chinese money, much of it in very large amounts. Swiss banks and Chase National of New York would love to have the vast amount of funds available here. And bear in mind that, unlike the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds, these people did not inherit their money. They earned it. Practically all local Chinese money belongs to people who are either themselves refugees from Communist China or are descended recently from such refugees. Which goes to prove that when mainland Chinese have the same opportunities as free Chinese they can be equally successful in the business world. Most of the wealthy men in Hong Kong came from Red China as refugees and paupers; now they have become millionaires.

Most of these prosperous one-time refugees will leave Hong Kong before it is turned over to the Communists. They all answer with the same statement: that they escaped Red rule once and don't want to be under Communism a second time. A few of them will stay, who have already been playing up to Peking by building luxury hotels in Red

China or endowing university buildings and scholarships there. I believe they are making a mistake. They have told me that the best insurance policy for survival *post diluvium* is a network of highly-placed personal connections (*kuan hsi*) with the men in charge in Peking. Well I hope, for their sake that the "kuan hsi" can save them. But I doubt it. These otherwise very intelligent business leaders seem to believe, despite the precedent of what recently happened in Shanghai, that they can "educate" mainland Chinese leaders in the capitalistic methods and ethics of Hong Kong. And, although they didn't say so, I believe that feeling for the ancient motherland and old-fashioned Chinese patriotism also enter into their delusion. At best it is a high-stake gamble. And one that even Las Vegas would not be willing to underwrite.

Hong Kong, as most people know, is the world's largest exporter of garments, plastic toys, and watches. It is near the top in exporting transistor radios, cassette recorders, computers, calculators, and computer memory systems. And they are challenging Japan with semi-conductors, electronic modules, TV games, TV sets, photographic equipment, textile yarns, fabrics, electric household goods, upholstery, clothing, floor tiles, indoor paneling, metal manufacturers, and travel goods. Reacting to quotas against them, the Chinese here have moved up in the market place and many of them are now working on expensive designer clothes for Pierre Cardin, Calvin Klein, and Yves St. Laurent.

But success has not made Hong Kong respected throughout the world. Just the opposite. Its reputation as a money machine does not help create a favorable image. Nobody loves a slot machine, except, of course, its owners.

The ancient Chinese fatalism of "Drink your wine today and feel good" applies well to Hong Kong of today. There may be no tommorow, after the *Anschluß* agreement is in force.

Economists seem to overlook exports to Hong Kong, which ran to five billion dollars last year. Hong Kong is the leading global importer of U.S. razors and blades, ginseng from Wisconsin (of all places), dressed poultry, cigarettes, buttons, studs and cuff links, oranges, lemons, and diamonds.

About half of all foreign investments in Hong Kong are American. The Japanese and the British are more reluctant to invest here at this time. This prompted one Chinese banker to tell a correspondent from the *Wall Street Journal* that "it strikes some Chinese business people [in Hong Kong] to term American investors as the

entrepreneurial equivalent of rats swimming toward a sinking ship." Perhaps Wall Street knows something we don't.

The corporate headquarters of many businesses here have already been moved to such diverse places as Bermuda, Taiwan, and Singapore. The branch offices left here will be able to leave at any time on short notice.

One element of the impending takeover here strikes me as quite childish in the world of big business and big bucks. Ever since the British preëmptively surrendered this Crown Colony to the Commies in 1983, things have been much more amiable around the negotiating table between Hong Kong Chinese and representatives of the Chinese mainland. With insouciant bonhomie, the Red Chinese have now promised Hong Kong almost everything short of an annual six-week paid vacation in Paris or a trip to sunny Bermuda for all workers.

The super-deals that are promised to the people of Hong Kong by the Communist leaders remind me of what another Communist leader once said about such promises. It was the despicable dictator (Franklin Roosevelt's best friend and confidant) named Iosip Vissarionovich Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin, who said that in the rather simplistic terms of a Georgian, "Paper will put up with anything written on it, but we need not go by it at future times."

Despite the obvious fact that it would seem to be best for Communist China if Hong Kong were left alone, I am sure that Peking will not do so for very long.

I was told that during the early stages of the negotiations, the British (and some Hong Kong Chinese leaders let it be bruited about that the most rational way for the Chinese Communist side to demonstrate its grasp of what Peking's economic self-interest meant, would be to throw a big party at which Communist sovereignty over Hong Kong would be vociferously acknowledged, and then, quietly, to let the British continue to run the place.

This sentiment was not lost on Peking, I'm sure. But, in my opinion, this would have to be interpreted by the Reds as an admission that they were not capable of running Hong Kong. No Communist Chinese leader is dumb enough not to realize this. The raw nerve of Communist Chinese nationalism would then have become the issue. They could not save face if the British continued to run Hong Kong. Vanity is about all the Reds have to uphold their morale after many years of failures. You cannot take that from them just for the sake of the future of Hong Kong.

However, I will admit that the British made a real point. Perhaps it was not tactful to imply it, but the Reds are not capable of running

Hong Kong, now or ever. A market economy is the opposite of Communism. I am certain that once nationalist vanity was at stake in the discussion, the idea of Communist sovereignty with the British administration was dead.

The Reds can always offer the old argument that without mainland China's help in food, water, and labor (albeit of the refugee variety) Hong Kong would not be the thriving metropolis it is today.

This argument goes far back in history. It even outdates and precedes Communism. In 1839, Lin Tseh-hou, then the imperial commissioner in Canton, wrote a letter to Queen Victoria pointing out Britain's dependence on Chinese rhubarb, without which the English would certainly all die of constipation.

But what all this theoretical discussion really does is raise serious questions about the validity of the argument for economic self-interest *über Alles*. There is a definite problem even concerning the present and future intent of the Communist Party. Experts here have told me that within the Red Chinese governmnent neo-Stalinist conservatives, such leaders as Chen Yun and Ten Li-chun, have demonstrated uncommon staying power. And there are still many strong Maoists.

Chinese scholars in Hong Kong, who know the Communists better than anyone else, say that Americans are being taken in by "market socialism" talk out of Peking. It is a contradiction in terms, like Australian cuisine or Egyptian Europeanism. False terms, in other words.

Ineluctable damage is done to all markets when Leninists lay their crude hands on the delicate mechanism of economic freedom of choice. "A speck of rat dirt will spoil the entire bowl of rice," as the Chinese say. The entire history of Marxism everywhere has been that of a dream destructively applied. And even that pejorative deduction gives the Communists the benefit of the doubt. Their record in fact is even worse.

Peking, more than Moscow, always objects to adverse comments about Stalin. That should be a warning, even though it is totally unheeded by the American government, which has a current policy of headlong and total agreement with anything that comes out of Peking. The Soviets now cringe at the name of Stalin. Mainland China, by contrast, still admires Stalin, the Marxist most dear to their hearts—and to many Americans too.

For an obvious parallel, you only need to recall that In 1945, the late George Orwell wrote an article defending another British foreign correspondent who was at that time criticizing the then Soviet occupation of Vienna. The writer in Vienna was taken to task by many

English readers for reporting unpleasant facts about the occupying Russians, on the ground that the facts reflected very unfavorably on Stalin's régime. Many Britons argued that the Soviets were allies and such frank reporting would increase Russian "suspicion of the sincerity of the West."

Mr. Orwell, not noted for beating around the bush, countered by raising a key question: "In the long run can the cause of progress be served by lies?" Such distortion may work for a short while, but people generally react violently when finally the truth leaks out. However, I might add, it doesn't seem to me very likely that the truth will ever surface in Washington, where rose-colored glasses are *de rigeur* when confronting either Communism or Zionism.

Also, I should point out that I have already noticed that here in Hong Kong, a certain type of censorship by proxy has already appeared. Many editors have stopped criticizing Peking adversely. They realize that such assessments will be remembered and they will be very unwelcome in Hong Kong after the takeover. The long arm of the Big Red Bear is already reaching this Crown Colony. If I can feel it, the Chinese and British must feel it even more.

Chinese businessmen here tell me the same things as their counterparts in Japan and Taiwan about U.S. legislative pressure and restrictions on trade. They claim that the international Zionists who now run Washington are out to ruin the economy, and are in some ways a greater threat than the Red Chinese.

"America is a Jewish nation," said a prominent Hong Kong banker, who did not want his name used. "And I blame the Jews of the U.S. for these setbacks to our economy," he added.

This theory is directly in line with the thoughts of the Japanese and South Korean business communities. Last March 15, the *New York Times* came out with a story from Tokyo by Mr. Clyde Haberman. This article was also printed in many other large American dailies, including the *Los Angeles Herald*. The headline read:

JAPANESE BLAME JEWS FOR BASHING THE NATION'S ECONOMY.

Generally speaking, neither the Chinese nor the Japanese criticize the U.S. publicly with such frankness, but nevertheless they are very upset by the fact that the Zionists, and no one else, now run the American government. Things have gone so far, however, that the Japanese feel that something must be done about it. One of Japan's most popular authors, Masami Uno, has written a book detailing Japan's present economic woes, which he blames entirely on greedy

American Jews and a conspiracy by international Zionist capital. This book, read by several hundred thousand Japanese, became a best-seller within a few days after publication.

"Jews in America form an unseen, behind-the-scenes nation controlling major American policy and corporations," wrote Mr. Uno, who also repeated the Chinese accusation that America is a totally Jewish nation. And South Korean businessmen have made the same assessment.

Now a good many American citizens, probably most of them, do not even know who runs our country. But the Japanese, Chinese, Europeans, Arabs, and Iranians know. Personally, I think it is a tragedy when foreigners here in Hong Kong and elsewhere know more about the American government than most Americans. But that's the way it is.

"Jews in Washington have targeted a bashing for Japan, engineering our country's economic slowdown," Mr. Uno told the press.

Mr. Uno's surging popularity has produced expressions of concern from Jewish residents of Tokyo and they have complained bitterly to the government about him. Sound familiar? It's the same old story throughout the entire world. The Jews worldwide are going after Mr. Uno for spreading the truth. It will not be tolerated. When I wrote a book in 1980 exposing the Zionists, it cost me my job as an editor of *TV Guide*, a position I had held for 25 years. When Mr. Ernst Zündel in Canada exposed the Jewish myths, he was arrested and put through a mock trial on a long discarded legal statute that had been lost in the cobwebs of history. So it goes. Now, Mr. Uno is in trouble. If you write the truth, you will suffer greatly for it at the hands of the most powerful entity the world has ever known—no matter where you live in Japan, the U.S., Canada, or Timbuktu. They will come after you. It has cost me one attempt upon my life by four Zionist agents, and many threats. Remember what happened to Alex Odeh in California, the leader of an Arab-American group? They murdered him. Then they had the audacity to call up the church during his funeral and warn everyone not ever to say anything against the Zionists or Israel again. And to top this off, our Zionist president ordered the FBI not to arrest anyone for this crime, despite the fact that the culprits were known to the police and admitted their crime on the pages of Los Angeles newspapers. Now do you realize what we are facing? When I came here to Hong Kong, I thought I could just forget about the evils of international Zionism for a while. But such is not the case. The tentacles of that race of terrorists reaches into

every corner of the globe. You cannot run and hide from them. Your only choice is fight or die a slave. There is no third option.

And if you think this Japanese author is an isolated case and that all Japanese do not know of the Zionist conspiracy, I call your attention to another powerful book, in circulation since 1984, entitled (in Japanese) "The Secret of Jewish Power to Control the World." It was written by a highly respected member of the Japanese Parliament, Mr. Eisaburo Saito.

Another of Mr. Uno's books blames Jews for the Great Depression and the starvation of Germans during the 1920's.

The gist of it all is that most Americans may be stupid enough not to realize what is going on, but the rest of the world is not.

As I say a last goodbye to Hong Kong, a place I will most probably never see again, I must mention something that pertains, not just to this Crown Colony, but to the entire world. I have come to the conviction that Asians, such as the Chinese, Japanese, and the intellectual segment of the Indo-Chinese, are smarter than we Europeans and Americans. This does not mean that all Asians or Orientals fall into a superior category. Obvious exceptions are the dullards of backward civilizations, such as the Mongolians, Tibetans, and many in southern Asia.

Proof of Asian excellence is all around you. You don't need me to cite examples of it. But here are a few. Every high school in California and other places which has even a small percentage of Japanese, Chinese or Vietnamese students, always awards top honors in academic work to Asians, who outstrip all others, year in and year out. In spite of the fact that many of them did not even speak English when they arrived here, they have nevertheless outscored all other students in intelligence tests and academic work to become the valedictorians and salutatorians of their classes.

Now if you want an example of excellence at the university level, a couple of years ago the top graduating "cadet" at West Point was not only non-white, but just happened to be not even male. She was a female Vietnamese. When I went to school I was taught that the word "cadet" was a noun for males at military institutions, so I hesitate to call her an actual "cadet," though she must have been one under our new unisex designation of everything from Congresspersons to personhole covers in the streets. However, there can be no doubt about her ability in both military science and academic studies generally.

Personally, I do not consider the success of Orientals in schools and business to be a serious threat to America or Americans. But the Jews do consider the Asians to be a grave threat to their easy way of

life and plunder in these united states of our union. That is the very reason why Jewish capitalists, as they are called here, are so frantically concerned about the dramatic success in business and trade of Hong Kong, Singapore, Taiwan, and Japan and determined to stop it. President Reagan is not placing severe restrictions on trade with Japan to protect the average American businessman. He is doing so to protect the interests of his beloved Zionist capitalistic mentors, who are now running our nation. Americans do not seem to want to do anything about throwing off the yoke of Zionist control either in politics or the business world. It seems to me that Americans are in no way alarmed by the recent scandals in the stock exchange, where Jewish brokers have stolen billions but got off with relatively small fines and warnings. But the Asians are not as servile as Americans. Businessmen from Singapore to South Korea want to fight back.

The death of America will come from Communism, Zionists, and the great influx during the next ten years of black Africans from the population explosion on that continent. Asians are not the ones who are going to take your way of life from you. Of course, I am not overlooking the threat to our nation from having an open border for the least skilled and least intelligent human beings from Latin America, mostly of Indian lineage with extremely low IQ's.

Asians will help America, rather than harm it. This does not mean that I approve of unlimited immigration for Chinese or Japanese. I do not. This nation cannot hold them all.

I do admire the skill and intelligence of the Chinese and Japanese. Many people reading this do not hold such an opinion. But even if you don't like them, you have to respect their efforts to achieve and even over-achieve in all fields of endeavor. They do not cost the taxpayers money. They are not first in line at the welfare or unemployment office. Per capita, they pay more taxes than the rest of us. They don't fill the prisons either. They don't bring lawsuits about job discrimination or march in civil rights uprisings. They don't even criticize the American way of life publicly or privately. They just work hard and obey the laws of the land. They are not dual citizens like American Jews. They are loyal to America, unlike American Jews who put Israel first, last, and always above everything else.

America, like Hong Kong, has many problems. But Asian-American Phi Beta Kappas are not causing any of our difficulties. ♣

This article first appeared in the August 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: **THE NEXT VIETNAM** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. **HAMMERING THE U.S.** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. **BUSH AND ZION** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. **REAGAN AND ZION** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ANTI-AMERICANS** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **HOW ZION TRIUMPHS** (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. **FRIENDS WE BETRAYED** (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **THE GREAT TERRORIST** (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT** (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **YOUR ENEMIES** (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE** (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

To bear Witness To the Truth!

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES – NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.) "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003
$8.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013
single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

MANFRED ROEDER, CONTINUED FROM PAGE 20

From then until his trial 17 months later, Roeder was a prisoner on remand subject to the same dire conditions accorded to convicted terrorists. Conveyed to and from prison and courts in chains, incarcerated in the maximum security prison of Stuttgart-Stammheim, locked in the foulest of detention cells at courts, with mail restricted and censored and family visits severely curtailed, he was treated like a terrorist belonging to the Baader-Meinhof gang. During the whole of this time, the press waged a war of vilification against him in which the vilest insinuations, charges, lies, smears were laid at his door.

The 'trial' was, needless to say, a travesty of justice. Three other people involved in bomb and arson attacks on buildings housing Auschwitz exhibitions and on hostels and camps harbouring immigrants were charged and convicted, two receiving life sentences and the other six years. Roeder's connection with them was tenuous. Although he knew them and had conversed with them, he played no part in planning, approving, or executing bomb attacks. Nonetheless he was accused of masterminding a terrorist group and of being an accomplice to the murder of two immigrants on the grounds of "spiritual influence" and "previous consent" and of taking part in the attacks "by omission"(!) The argument was that he could and should have prevented all the actions of his acquaintances—even if he did not know anything about them! As suspected terrorists, they were not tried before a jury but by five judges. Prosecution, defence, and court were all 'arranged' by the Zionist Occupation Government of West Germany. Even though Roeder had had nothing whatever to do with these mindless attacks (gnat-bites on the hide of a hippo), the trial was billed "Roeder and others" and the court changed the indictment five times in its determination to 'prove' that Roeder had masterminded the operations. The five judges twisted and turned the evidence which did not substantiate the charges, even admitting that Roeder had done nothing, but intent on proving that he had known about the attacks and was therefore under the law obliged to inform the authorities.

As a Stuttgart paper wrote: "From the beginning, the main difficulty of the whole trial was to make Roeder responsible for the acts of his friends. This could only be done by some rather twisted and complicated legal phrases called 'action by non-ac-

tion' or 'commission by omission.' With this very unusual theory, the court got the problem Roeder under control." By this court's criteria, God would have been sentenced for omitting to put away the Devil for ever. God had the chance to get rid of the Devil for ever but he did not do it. Therefore this court finds him guilty of omission!

VICIOUS SENTENCE

The sentence of 13 years' imprisonment was vicious and barbaric—but wholly in keeping with the system which pronounced it, terrified as it is of ideas and politics Manfred Roeder represents. In his summing up, the presiding judge expressed the hope that Roeder would be forgotten in a very short time, that his circle would disintegrate, that his newsletters would be discontinued, and that his wife and six children would undergo extreme suffering. Typical of the Talmudic spirit of spite and vengefulness, of visiting the 'sins' of the father upon the children! The essential purpose of the judgment was to silence Manfred Roeder for many years and to destroy the basis of his family's livelihood. That judge was utterly wrong. It is he and his like, and the corrupt, imposed system that spawns them that will be forgotten long before the name and works of Manfred Roeder are forgotten. The German Citizens' Initiative has now developed into *Teutonic Unity*, a worldwide organization that unites all Teutonic peoples in the fight against Communism, Zionism, and the shoddy system of bogus 'democracy.' Manfred Roeder may now be in prison for his loyalty to his country and for his stand on behalf of the self-determination of all peoples against Bolshevism and Plutocracy, but his newsletters continue to circulate in many languages around the world, and Traudel Roeder, his brave and loyal wife, is sustained by financial, moral, and physical support from friends at the family home on the Knüll.

Contact can be established for newsletters with **A.E., P.O. Box 148, Buffalo NY 14225, U.S.A.**, and for support of any kind with **Frau Traudel Roeder, Haus Richberg, D-3579, Schwarzenborn, West Germany.**

Says Roeder in defiance from his prison cell: "They can do to us whatever they want, but our spirit will rise and our idea will triumph!"

♣

TYPHUS FEVER AND ETHNIC IDENTITY IN POLAND

by Dr. J. Walbaum

Translated by *Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.*

Translator's note: The following is a translation of an article which appeared in the *Münchner medizinische Wochenschrift* of 24 May 1940. Its author is Obermedizinalrat (chief public health officer) Dr. J. Walbaum, who at the time had the position of Gebietsgesundheitsführer (district health supervisor) in Cracow, Poland. The article is of considerable significance in revealing the health problems which German authorities encountered in those parts of Poland which had been occupied by German armed forces in September, 1939. Note the concern for the health of the Polish population and the concern about false impressions that foreign journalists might obtain from the prophylactic measures undertaken against typhus, a disease which is so serious that it is often fatal and which is sometimes the concomitant of wars.

As is well known, Poland was a government of nationalities, in contrast to most of the European states to the west, which in most cases are governments of nations and which thus include, in addition to the *Staatsvolk* (main ethnic group), only small minorities of other nations, often hardly worthy of mention.

If one examined the statistics on the spread of typhus fever in Poland, which played a large and disastrous rôle, and attempted to create a picture of its spread within the political boundaries of Poland by use of a map, the fact became im-

mediately clear that the frequency of the disease within Poland declined from east to west and was least frequent in the areas bordering along Germany. If the disease were completely absent here in some instances, there were nevertheless particular areas in which it always occurred incessantly, as was especially the case in the larger cities. On the basis of ethnic identity one would have had to assume that the disease had its maximal incidence amongst the Ukrainians and White Russians, a somewhat smaller incidence amongst Poles, and the smallest incidence among Germans. One could have assumed from this that the cause was the difference in cleanliness of the various aforementioned ethnic groups, since the infestation with lice, after all, is a sign of a lack of cleanliness. However, this assumption would not have completely corresponded to the truth because a factor would have been disregarded which plays a chief rôle in the spread of typhus. That factor is the Jewish component of the population, which occurs over the whole area but is not uniformly distributed. The Jews are located in the greatest numbers in the east, are present to a lesser extent in central Poland, and are most thinly present in the western provinces. Here, in fact, typhus has well-nigh died out, because, in addition to the relatively small component of Jews in the population, a large component was German and this strong intermingling of Germans had a decisive, contributory influence on the cleanliness of the population as a whole, especially inasmuch as considerable remnants of German administrative work could still be found here. If, in these areas, the Jews would have had the same percentage of their presence in the urban population as in the eastern part of Poland, then the balance would probably have looked less favorable. That can be seen in the case of the former area of Galicia [the area north of the Carpathian Mountains, including Cracow in the west and Lwow in the east], where the Austrian administration had done quite a great deal for the health care of these areas, but could not quite completely attain the same level as in the former Prussian provinces. The Jewish component of the population of Galicia was simply too large and to some extent it frustrated the general successes of the Austrian administration, which had unquestionably done great things here, of which one can convince himself even today by an on-the-spot examination of the area.

To what extent the Jewish component of the population influences the health statistics can be seen in no instance more clearly than in the case of typhus. Here one can say that typhus is a purely Jewish disease, at least so far as the conditions in Poland are concerned. This sentence is true, not even with certain reservations, but almost absolutely. During the latest half-year period in the Generalgouvernement [the Polish state established under German occupation] all cases of typhus, without exception, had their origins in Jewish circles. Even if one case or another occurred amongst Poles, these cases could practically always be traced to Jews. Amongst Germans typhus is an unknown disease. That is also true of the Germans from foreign countries who have returned to the Reich. In the case of epidemics that have been observed, typhus always began in the ghetto, spread there and then jumped to individual houses outside the ghetto. When the circumstances were examined it was always learned that Jews had lived in these houses, in whose apartments the fever first appeared. Only then did the disease occur amongst individual Poles, and in nearly all cases direct evidence was present that the Poles had come in contact in some manner with the people who dwelt in the infected apartments. In some instances the contact had taken place with Jewish physicians, so that I had to issue a directive avoiding as far as possible the treatment of Poles by Jews and permitting the treatment only by Polish physicians. Naturally, there are exceptions in this directive when not enough physicians are available. However, this measure was not sufficient in itself. We had to resort to cordoning off dwellings and thus it came about that whole residential quarters or streets had to be hermetically closed off from the outer world, while, of course, food was supplied to the population. This measure involved almost exclusively Jews, but was simply the result of actual conditions. The possible atrocity stories resultant from this, with which one must always reckon on the part of foreign reporters, can be easily refuted, since it is a matter of a measure to which we had to resort in the interest of the rest of the population. The one hundred percent success of our measure proved us to be completely justified. It is absolutely certain that typhus would no longer be any problem at all in Poland if the Jews had been removed. The Jews became the misfortune of Poland not only as a result of exploitation but also by the transmission and spread of disease. For the Ger-

mans the danger of the transmission was less, inasmuch as their much greater cleanliness and hence freedom from lice reduced considerably the danger of contagion. However, even in this instance the possibility exists, now as previously, because even with the greatest effort at cleanliness it is not always possible to prevent a transmission of the body louse. Whenever a German is infected in such a case, the danger is all the greater as a rule, since in the case of Germans a certain amount of immunity caused by the protracted infestation of the population is not present, while it is present in the Jewish population and to some extent in the Polish population. This immunity causes the course of the disease to be milder than usual.[1] Nevertheless, cleanliness is such an effective protection that in the case of the Germans from the Reich an infection has only occasionally occurred and even the *Volksdeutschen* [ethnic Germans], who, after all, were living in Poland, were completely free of typhus. Here, too, in only quite isolated cases did an infection occur by contact with Jews. These individual cases never led to a further spread because immediate isolation and the cleanliness already present blocked a further transmission from the outset. Even if not quite so clearly, things are similar in the case of other infectious diseases and it is becoming increasingly clear that the Jewish population is a danger to its surroundings as a source of infections with diseases of all kinds. Not only the Poles, but the surrounding peoples in a broad area are threatened by the constant center of epidemics within the eastern Jewish population. Furthermore, I am convinced that when further research is done, similar conditions would be observed in the peoples of the east and of the Orient.

The problem of the Jewish population certainly deserves very serious concern on the part of the health administration involved and is in need of a basic solution.

1. Dr. Walbaum is by no means the only observer to note the special incidence of typhus, the chief vector of which is the body louse, amongst Jews. Cf. *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, 1970 edition, Volume 22, p. 447, *s.v.* TYPHUS FEVER: "In 1910 Nathan Brill called attention to a disease in New York City which resembled typhus but differed from it in its relatively mild course and epidemiological features. It occurred sporadically among Jewish immigrants and showed no tendency to spread." –C.E.W.

BOOK REVIEW

***THE FOUNDATIONS OF CONSERVATIVE THOUGHT*, by William R. Harbour, Notre Dame Press, 1982.**

reviewed by
Edward Straitthought, Ph.D.

That the following review takes place in the form of three letters may be explained in this way: that is actually how it did take place. William Makepeace—the "Bill" of the letters below—recommended that I read Harbour's account of conservatism, *The Foundations of Conservative Thought* (henceforth *FCT*). He thought it a pretty good account; in fact, good enough to have assigned it to a class of his. So I borrowed his copy and read it. I made my critical observations available to Makepeace in a letter—the first letter below. Bill responded, defending Harbour against the main thrust of my criticisms. This comprises the second letter below. I responded to Bill's defense of Harbour, while attempting to provide my own account of conservatism. This response and account comprises the third letter below. Taken together, these three letters form, it seems to me, not only an instructive review of Harbour's particular work, pro and con, but of the foundations of conservatism themselves.

LETTER TO MAKEPEACE

Dear Bill,

I find Harbour's feebly disguised definition of "Conservatism" in *FCT* irritating, unfair, and theoretically inchoate.

It is irritating because Harbour, first saying (with a pious grimace) that he is not trying to define *conservatism*, then not only proceeds to do so but to present his own cooked-over Kirkean brand of conservatism as the definiens. For instance, he repeatedly says (pp. 4 ff.), *"The Conservative. . .*blah, blah, blah." In so using the definite article, he both appropriates to himself what is not his to appropriate—the term "conservative"—

and sneaks in his disclaimed definition by the back door. A pox on him!

It is unfair because it unfairly turns conservatism into something stupid and obnoxious.

According to Harbour, "Conservatism begins with...the Cosmological principle...[that] God is at the center of all things; God is the divine ground of all existence. God, not man, is the measure of all things" (p. 4, *FCT*).

Concomitantly, "The Conservative account of human nature stresses man's shortcomings and subordinate status within the chain of being. In contrast to the attributes he assigns to God, the Conservative perceives man in terms of his imperfections. The Conservative believes that man's moral nature is tragically flawed and that man's greatest sin is found in his pride" (pp. 4,5 *FCT*). On the basis of these two principles, God's ontological and epistemological primacy and man's ontological and epistemological subordination and even meanness, Harbour purports to ground such secondary and more particular features of conservative thought as its opposition to "utopian thinking" and its "skepticism" regarding such things as "criminal rehabilitation" (p. 34, *FCT*).

Now one can see, I think, that if a person supposes that perfection belongs only to God and that imperfection belongs intrinsically to the human being and his condition, that person is not so likely to put stock in utopias or criminal rehabilitation programs as someone who believes that men and society are perfectible. Is it not stupid, though, to require someone to travel six miles where he need travel only one? What I mean is this. It needs only a modicum of peasant shrewdness and a few years of experience to know that utopian thinking and most criminal rehabilitation programs anyway are the bunk. In short, simple, natural wisdom and observant experience of human kind and human institutions convey one directly to these conclusions: the reason, incidentally, why most persons become notably "more conservative" as they grow older. It does not need the so-called "Cosmological" principle or the dogma of man's sinful original nature to carry one to them. In fact, as history abundantly shows, these unnecessary wheels and cogs have to be, if not mere nuisances, a most pernicious adjunct to man's natural wisdom, often crushing under themselves not only spectator but be-strider. Thus, to connect conservatism to them has to be both gratuitous and stupid.

But Harbour goes farther and this is where he may be accused of turning conservatism into something that is not merely stupid but downright obnoxious. He explicitly indentifies his so-called Cosmological principle or, more accurately, its subtheorem of "theocentric humanism," with "Judaeo-Christianity" (see pp. 6, 14-15, 118 *FCT*)! Now if Christianity is obnoxious because of the slave mentality it inculcates, and if Judaism is obnoxious because of the genocidal mentality it inculcates, their union has to be doubly obnoxious, besides being inconceivable in the way that a round square is. Judaism proclaims, for instance, "An eye for an eye" (in some versions, "Ten eyes for an eye"); Christianity, "Turn the other cheek." Judaism says that Christ was a whore's spawn and a blasphemer; Christianity that Christ was God's only begotten son and *the truth.* So what Harbour would have one found conservatism on is a monstrous chimera of contradiction, which no one in his right mind could possibly take seriously, except that a failure to show proper obeisance to media overloards and their shibboleths can have serious consequences. In its own right, though, (or perhaps one should say, "in its own, insulting chutzpah"): *Judeo-Christianity* is mere, pernicious nonsense.

Returning to my original charges, I said that Harbour's account of conservatism was "theoretically inchoate." I said this for a variety of reasons, minor and major. A minor one would be, for example, "Core Belief 6's" claim that Conservatism subscribes both to "classical philosophy" and "the Judeo-Christian tradition" (p. 14 *FCT*). Now just how can conservatism do that? How can one both subscribe to so-called Judeo-Christianity's claim that pride is the greatest sin and to the classical evaluation of pride as a virtue—indeed, a supreme virtue? Harbour obviously has not thought through what he is saying. He is simply echoing the media-approved pronouncements of various "safe"conservatives who have not thought through what *they* were saying. Parenthetically, let me say that I have noticed throughout *FCT* Harbour's meticulous care to see to it that "the Conservative" say Nothing that could remotely offend media or establishment sensibilities. What we have, therefore, is a "sanitized" conservatism that is hardly distinguishable, sans microscope, from liberalism. In fact, however, conservatism by definition has to maintain many things that it would horrify not only Harbour to avow but establishment and media sensibilities and censors to have avowed. Conservatism, for example, is intrinsically committed to what goes by the name of "racism." Can you im-

agine, Bill, our "safe" Harbour expounding the virtues of racism? Yet, how boldly he marries conservatism to good-old-boy, white-hat "localism." Does not, though, a parallel logic call for his marrying conservatism to (shrieks of horror!) nasty, black-hat racism? Well, I am sure that logic will call in vain. There will be no cup of hemlock for Harbour.

To turn from minor to major sinnings on the part of our friend, I should want to cite the following two. In his analysis of conservatism no explication of the word "conservatism" is advanced which elicits the meaning of the word "conserve." On the contrary, Harbour attacks those who, attempting such an elucidation, have defined conservatism in terms of "defending the status quo" (p. 1, *FCT*). Now it is his refusal to define conservatism in its own terms that results, first of all, in his merely tacking together this and that very problematic and at most merely accidental feature of conservatism as representing "essential" conservatism: espousal of so-called Judeo-Christianity, espousal of natural law theory, espousal of theo-centric humanism, and so on. And second: this refusal or incapacity results in his preposterous attempt to boil a definition of conservatism—what "the conservative" thinks—out of the hogwash of some particularly timorous and well-behaved conservatives' pronouncements on conservatism: as if a majority vote somehow decided such matters, and a majority vote of fawning milquetoasts, at that.

If I may, William, let me here put in my own two cents. Whatever conservatism truly is or is not can be accounted for, I should say, if one regressively applies the definition that conservatism is defense of the status quo. Then also Harbour's attack on that common definition of conservatism will be found wanting.

Sincerely,
Edward

BILL'S RESPONSE TO MY LETTER

Dear Ed,

I think you are quite unfair about Harbour. You seem not to realize what Harbour is doing and what he has accomplished. He has transformed conservatism from a peasant boor, as it were, into a civilized and cultured gentleman. The hallmark of savagery is rigid beliefs and customs held without

examination, fierce religion, unforgiving and bloody codes of honor and morality, and xenophobia. The hallmark of civilization is, in one word, philosophy and that is to say, the reasoned rejection of savagery. The reason that Harbour's conservatism seems to you to be practically indistinguishable from liberalism is that liberalism *is*, among other things, civilized. Since Harbour's conservatism is also, civilized it does bear a resemblance to liberalism. And well it should, or lapse into savagery.

What is even more imperceptive in your critique is the plain non-sequitur with which you close your diatribe. You propose that conservatism be defined in terms of defending the status quo: this in spite of Harbour's unanswerable arguments in his very first pages showing that this definition is absolutely untenable. Need I remind you that according to such a definition, a conservative in contemporary America would have to defend such things as the welfare state, moral permissiveness, the income tax, things that he might loathe as he might typhoid. But then, right away, in your last sentence, you say, without one jot of proof, as airily as if Harbour had not presented the most unanswerable of unanswerable arguments, "then also Harbour's attack on that common definition of conservatism will be found wanting!" One has to feel like Alice in Wonderland, confronted with such silliness.

I also take issue with your contention that conservatism is intrinsically racist. Savage conservatism may be; not civilized conservatism.

Yours in wonder,
Bill

Dear Bill,

I must confess: I had thought Harbour was merely pandering to the powers that be in *FCT's* Goody-Two-Shoes version of conservatism; and while I am still not convinced that he wasn't, witness his groveling to that whited nonsense, *Judeo-Christianity*, I grant that it is possible that he also entertained, as you maintain, a more serious purpose; namely, to "civilize" conservatism. Anyway, I shall suppose for the sake of argument that that was his main intention.

Now I am sure that almost anyone today, brain-washed as we have all incessantly been, will feel a cold shiver go up his

spine at the thought of a conservatism of stern principle, harsh punishments, racist prejudice, and narrow views—except, that is, it be orthodox Judaism or Black Islamism or Chicanoism; in short, except it be non-European; and he will feel a warm shiver go up his spine at the thought of a conservatism of permissive principle, gentle punishments, "rainbow" integrationism, broad views, and so on—at least, if it is of, by, and for Europeans. I only want to point out these instructive anomalies in the rather forlorn hope that it will make it easier for you, Bill, to appreciate my own position and arguments on this matter of "civilizing conservatism. For what I want to maintain is that, appearances to the contrary notwithstanding, the civilizing or "liberal" principle is in the end absolutely barbarizing while illiberal principle, or conservatismn unreformed, is, where humaneness is truly called for, humane. In other words, in this area things are just the opposite of what they superficially appear to be.

Consider, first of all, what history has to tell us. Has there ever been a time or place where liberal principle has been more paid court to than in France during the Revolution of 1789-1793? The ideological password was "liberty, equality, fraternity." But what in fact obtained was barbarity and cruelty decanted with geeful shouts, not on invading aliens or others to whom no humaneness was due, but innocent Frenchmen themselves, peasants as well as nobility, on a scale and in a volume such as had never remotely been contemplated by the reactionary, illiberal ancient regime. And looking through history one finds this same sort of contradiction between liberal profession and liberal practice occurring over and over again: at least where liberalism and its adherents have been given a free hand. Thus, given a free hand in the post-war treatment of National Socialist Germany and its citizens, the concerned, caring, liberal-professing, humanitarian-professing American, French, and English governments immediately decreed the brutalization and kangaroo-court terrorization of the conquered people of Germany: quite in contrast, one might point out to the treatment accorded the conquered French, Poles, Belgians, Dutch, and Danes by the illiberal-professing German government in 1941. Nor should one ignore the fact that the bloody, savage communist governments of this century and the bloody, savage Paris commune of the last century all professed and profess to be dedicated to "liberal" principles: "social justice," equality, humane laws and punishment, people-caring, and so on.

But what, it may be objected, has all this to do with civilization and the civilizing principle? Well, as it psychologically expresses itself, does not the civilizing principle—do not the criteria of *being civilized*,—enunciate themselves in just what are commonly called "liberal principles"? To the extent that a people were in fact not rigid and unyielding in their beliefs but always ready to discuss them with those who disagreed, were in fact equable and gentle in their conduct, legislated in fact humane laws and punishment, treated one another as equals, were in fact without racial, sexual, or other prejudices—would we not to that extent feel impelled to say that their views and behavior were liberal and at the same time say that they were civilized? And to the extent that a people entertained in word and practice views opposite to those just described, would we not want to say that their views and actions were illiberal and at the same time say that they were not civilized? In short, does it not appear that, if not the very same thing, still liberal principles and the civilizing principle are most intimately connected and practically interchangeable?

Why then, though, should not we want to "civilize" conservatism? Is not a people who philosophically discuss the pros and cons of their beliefs, who behave equably and gently, whose laws and punishments are gentle, who treat one another as equals, who have no sexual, racial or other prejudices a paragon to be emulated? One is almost with inexorable force impelled to agree; or one is, anyhow, when considering the matter *abstractly*. Yet, continuing to stare us in the face is the recurrent testimony of history which seems to say that when the adherents of liberal principles,—even the most sincere adherents—occupy the seats of political power and are free to put those principles into practice and do so, then bursts out, both from governors and governed, the most hideous cruelty and inhumanity, quite as if those principles were a poison of some sort, which, swallowed, must cause fever and sickness. This is not mere metaphor. Thus one observes that as a people pass from a tribal, pre-civilized state into a highly civilized state, in tandom a severe moral decline sets in and an abdication of nerve and will. Thus, even at the height of their empire and in the very culmination of the civilizing process they had been undergoing, the more knowledgeable Romans complained of the loss of the ancient virtues and the flowering of depravity and violence.

May we not, however, be talking of mere accidents here? May not the civilizing process and liberal principle be entirely

innocent of the crimes we have been imputing to them? We cannot, within the present confines, present all or even much of the evidence we should like to on behalf of an emphatic "no" to these negative suggestions. Let the following excursion into the anatomy and functioning of the brain suffice.

Liberal principle and the civilizing process would seem to be functions of the more verbal operations of the neo-cortex. At the level of words, as opposed to concrete objects, *man* and *woman, black person, yellow person,* or *white person,* seem only to possess accidental and inconsequential differences, for the words themselves are more alike than different and what differences they possess are accidental and inconsequential. If, then, we stop at words, as we do when they are written on a classroom blackboard or in a book, equality has to seem well founded and all prejudice unfounded; nor in the cool sphere of words does violent emotion, rigorous morality, severe punishment seem to be in order; one belief seems no better than another and argument always appropriate; and so, stopping at words, we naturally lapse into liberal principles and thus into being civilized.

But, of course, the natural man is not simply a walking neo-cortex. Indeed, insofar as he is immersed in a world of particular, concrete beings and objects, often hostile, and insofar as he needs to relate himself to other members of his species, he needs to perceive and act in terms of concrete indentifications, appropriate emotions, and social ritual. These have their source, not in the verbal neo-cortex, but in the mammalian limbic system and the reptilian brain (see, Paul D. Maclean, *A Triune Concept of the Mind,* Toronto University Press; also "A Difference of Minds," *Instauration,* July 1979). Therefore, as an environmentally effective organism the natural man acts and reacts physically and perceptually upon the world first on the basis of his mammalian and reptilian brains. His verbal neo-cortex enters as, so to speak, their man-servant, not their master. Thus, not very different from the lion, he hunts but he deliberately employs verbal directives, these deliberations all resting upon the neo-cortex. It is not the other way around. He does not construct conceptual or verbal systems of hunting and then try to fit his actual hunting to them, as might a philosopher, the epitome of civilized man.

Natural man is man before being civilized: the man of tradition, of rigid and sometimes bloody moral codes, a staunch practitioner of caste, privilege, and prejudice, liable to short-run violent action and feeling but long-run loyalties, with horizons and interests pretty much limited to self, family, tribe, neighborhood gods and ritual—in short, to the outsider, literally and sociologically, the savage. Turning Plato's civilized image of the soul upside down and expanding it, we might say that instead of reason, aided by the spirited element, ruling over the monster, appetites, we have the two-fold rule of the mammalian and reptilian brains, like king and queen, with the neo-cortex being their obedient chancellor and chamberlain. Where first things come first, this has to be the natural order of things, constituting the integrated, whole person.

When a tribe succeeds in so dominating its environment that its members can feel free to engage in physical and intellectual adventure and when at least some of its members possess unusual neo-cortical activity and power, we have, evidently, the basis for an advance from the savage to the civilized state. Realizing that what I am going to say involves certain personifications that do not in fact exist but which will shorten discourse by pretending they do, one might say the following. No longer having to tie itself to immediate concrete tasks and, no doubt, with leisure and boredom to prompt it, the verbal-associational neo-cortex begins to operate in its own terms. Of course, it first does so in a society which has retained and insists that its members continue to retain intact erstwhile traditions, castes, prejudices, and so on. Thus it can seem that the new thinking going on is simply an extension of precedent thinking. But this is not so. It is different in kind. Issuing from a neo-cortex that is operating in its own terms it is a primarily verbal thinking that is detached from its previously non-verbal contexts. The neo-cortex, one might say, is going its own way, no longer acting as the mere councillor and chamberlain of the limbic and reptilian systems, though still appearing so.

On the basis of this new, detached thinking, artistic, material, ritualistic, and theogonic invention flourish. Probably also, beneath the surface of the society's still rigid codes and accountabilities, stirrings of doubt and cynicism make themselves felt, especially as the new thinking spreads among the populace. Now it can happen, either through deliberate suppressions of a ruling class that recognizes the dangers this new thinking presents to its traditional rule or through a mere lack of neo-cortical activity and power in the members of the par-

ticular tribe or society, that this new thinking never succeeds in breaking through the crust of the old mammalian-reptilian ethos. Looking from the outside at such a society, we are half-inclined to term it "savage" and half-inclined to term it "civilized." In its art, material inventions, and theogonies we recognize the new, detached thinking at work and to that extent are prompted to say "civilized." For the rest, "savage" or "uncivilized." This would be one's response, for example, to the Incan and Aztec cultures.

Where an opening presents itself—though, perhaps in the person of an all-powerful ruler who happens to be irresistibly carried away by his own new thinking, like Iknaton, or perhaps because of a heightened neo-cortical activity of the populace at large, as in classical Greece—this new thinking will assume its own natural form; and it is then that liberal principle—for example, moral permissiveness, skepticism, egalitarianism, the rejection of racial and other prejudices, and so on, emerges and competes for sovereignty both in the individual and the society. In short, the individual and society become at this point fully civilized.

In spite of the honorific connotations the adjectives of the civilized condition, "tolerant," "liberal," "gentle," and so on, possess, and none more so than the very word "civilized"—possibly because "birds of a feather flock together" and being in that condition ourselves we naturally express an elective affinity for it—as I was saying, in spite of the honorific connotations the adjectives of the civilized condition possess, the civilizing principle and its works are actually in their effects and consequences destructive of both the individual and society. The path to Hell, it will be remembered, is a primrose path.

For one thing, when the associational-verbal neo-cortex or, in psychological terminology, one's reason, operates separately from the limbic and reptilian brains, this means that the latter as well as the former are left operating on their own. For, it needs constantly to be kept in mind, the neo-cortex does not replace the limbic and reptilian systems; it is simply added on to them. Thus, on the one hand, when the neo-cortex or reason detaches itself from them, it is no longer tied in with the realities of the surrounding world and society. It has for its world merely faceless words and symbols, as expressed in its liberal principles of universal equality, universal fraternity, universal or unrestricted liberty, universal passivity: all so fair and seeming-solid to the merely contemplative eye but so unmanageable and insubstantial to the touch. On the other hand, no longer working through the associational restrictions and deliberations of the neo-cortex or reason, the limbic and reptilian systems express themselves in unrestricted, blind violence and incoherence. One might recall, for instance, the so-called "flower children" of the sixties: one moment all talk of peace and universal brotherhood; the next, crossed by an innocent question or glance, raging almost as if in the throes of hydrophobia.

But this is not all; indeed, we are so far merely at the tip of the iceberg, so to speak. Inducing as it does a split in the person by dissolving the natural bonds between the neo-cortical, limbic, and reptilian systems, the civilizing principle not only produces chronic states of self-alienation, repression, and frustration but a constant gravitation toward depravity. The natural and healthy man is the whole and self-integrated man. That wholeness and self-integration being dissolved in the solvents of the civilizing principle we have the unnatural and ailing man. Since these are conditions of his psyche and not merely his flesh, the outcome has to be depravity or an inclination and sympathy with depravity. And so today, in those circles where the civilizing principle with its attendant liberal principles are most entrenched, we find all the evidences of a limitless depravity run rampant: the cult of ugliness elevated into a religion and beauty denigrated, bestiality and homosexuality extolled, racial integration and even miscegenation not merely condoned but propagated with holy zeal, and a concomitant zealousness to commit racial and moral suicide. These depravities are the true and final legacy of the civilizing principle: a very opposite pole from the healthy spirit and condition of the savage's rigidly maintained traditions, rituals, harsh moral sanctions, caste differences, family, tribal and theogonic loyalties, and that natural xenophobia which finds its broadest expression in an insistence on racial purity and, within one's own territory, not only one's own race's supremacy but ideally the total exclusion of other races. Presumably, for instance, this last was the healthy belief and practice of the pre-historic Cromagnons, Goths, and Aryans, and still is the practice and belief of the Japanese in Japan and the Jews in Israel, witness the latter's expulsion by terror of Palestinians in 1948 and the virtual disenfranchisement of those remaining.

My answer, then, to the first challenge you addressed to my critique of Harbour—namely, your claim that he is attempting to "civilize" conservatism and, by implication, that one ought to commend him for the attempt,—can be put in a sentence. The attempt is not commendable. In fact, far from serving the ends of either society or conservatism it amounts to injecting both with a mortal infection.

I agree with the literal statement of the last sentence in your letter where you say, "Savage conservatism may be [intrinsically racist]; not civilized conservatism." Indeed, there is no "maybe" about it. What I emphatically disagree with is the tone of voice in which you say this: as if "savage" in the sense of "primitive" or "tribal" designated something objectionable and vile and "civilized" something commendable and noble. As I have tried at some length to show, beneath glittering appearances, the solid truth is almost the very opposite. I say "almost" because, while the fully civilized condition is, humanly speaking, the worst condition, the purely savage condition is probably not the best condition. The latter would seem to be that condition where the neo-cortex or reason is detached from the limbic and reptilian brains in things that are not their concern, but in things that are, is still in their loyal and non-questioning service. Where this internal state exists we seem to find a society that is flourishing in art, theogonies, and material invention but that abides in the realm of social and territorial relations by unchanging and unquestioned precepts. One might think here of those societies of the Middle East pre-1800 B.C. which Jaynes refers to in *The Origin of Consciousness in the Breakdown of the Bicameral Mind* (which, more accurately, should have been titled *The Origin of Detached (or Schizoid) Self-Consciousness in the Breakdown of the Triune Mind)*, where evidently both harmony and material prosperity flourished as never before or since.

I am now, Bill, in a position to answer your second challenge. You take me to have defined conservatism as "defending the status quo" and rightly pointly out that such a definition is untenable. As you say, a conservative in America would be committed to defending and preserving myriads of things that he could not possibly want to defend or preserve; for example, the present sexual permissiveness, income taxes, and so on. But, Bill, if you will look more carefully at what I said you will see that I proposed that this definition be *regressively* applied. Now what do I mean by saying "regressively?"

Even when we merely say, "defending that status quo," we imply that innovation is to be eschewed and thus suggest that what we received from the past is best. Our present status quo, however, contains much that resulted from innovation in both the recent and the long-ago past. If, then, we are to apply the above definition regressively and thus to each past innovation we in effect return ourselves to that condition just before innovation commenced; at least, the sort of deliberate innovation that issues from the detached neo-cortex or reason when operating over social and territorial relations. As regressively applied, therefore, the definition of conservatism that it defends the status quo in no way has us defending such past innovations as moral permissiveness or the income tax. Instead it has us returning and defending just that semi-savage conservatism that expressed itself in those conditions of harmony and material prosperity that Jaynes indentifies, among others, with various Middle East societies before 1800 B.C. To be sure, the members of each race or sub-race will have a different returning point and where post-civilized mergings of races and sub-races have occurred it is probably impossible for one to pinpoint any single such "returning point." At best, in the case of certain but not all sub-racial mergings, a person might determine which of his blood-lines is qualitatively strongest and opt for that. In the case of post-civilized mergings of races, however, the victim sustains within himself such incompatible strains and instincts no integrating "reach back" into the pre-civilized past is possible. Whatever one, particular racial blood-line is elected as the bearer of this person's wholeness has to conflict with the tenor of that or those rejected, resulting eventually in a wholeness of self once more divided. This person may well curse his progenitors or ancestors for the living mockery their acts have made him. There would not seem to be much else he can do.

The question remains for others: just how any returning point is to be located, considering the general obscurity in which the early and pre-civilized past lies. As a beginning, I would suggest that one try to be what he may not be but can be: the natural or wholly integrated man. Then, having consulted instinct and feeling and having resolutely banished from his mind all liberal principles and especially those condeming racism, one might commence applying regressively to his own particular race, nation, and family the status quo definition of

conservatism. In this endeavor one should want, of course, to make use of whatever science, histories, epic literature, and so on were available. Thus, if one were of Germanic origins he would want to consult the Roman historian, Tacitus, and even that more speculative evidence which tends to show that Odinism itself was, at a certain time in Germanic history, a deliberate innovation. In this way his true conservative allegiances would be separated from those spurious ones that a witless thinker like Harbour would have him (and all other conservatives) adopt, like that to natural law theory or to theocentric humanism or to that not merely spurious piece of conservatism but pernicious absurdity, "Judeo-Christianity." On the other hand, while opting for "localism" and the centrality of family he would, to Harbour's infinite distress and horror, opt for that xenophobia, tribalism, and, where called for, racism that were the very leaven of the Germanic ethics and ethos.

Truthfully,
Edward.

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

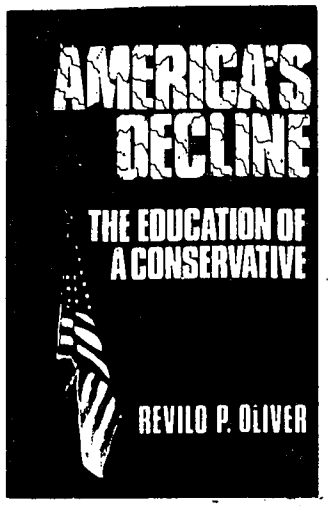

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

ZION'S HIT-MEN

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor
page 17

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: Protecting Our Freedoms, page 1; Poor Old Ronnie!, page 3. Ernst Zündel on the Death of RUDOLF HESS, page 10. CONGRESS vs. THE PRESIDENCY, by Hans Schmidt, page 11. A NEW AMERICAN HERO?, By Major Donald V. Clerkin, page 45. NORDIC PRESS: Needed: A United Racial Front, page 48. HAROLD COVINGTON: Status Report, page 52; Phased Plan for Recovery, page 54; Phased Plan for Recovery II, page 56.

VOL. 15 - NO. 1 SEPTEMBER 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

PROTECTING OUR FREEDOMS

It is generally believed that the Pacific Northwest is the least polluted and filthy part of the country that once was ours. There is, therefore, some significance in a bit of news published in the *Peninsula Daily News* (Port Angeles, Washington) on 26 June 1987.

A despatch from Portland, Oregon, informs us that in the tiny village of Noti, which lies about a third of the way from Springfield, Oregon, to the shore of the Pacific, there was a White man who had not yet learned that he belongs to the race that has made itself the most degraded and despised species of mammals in the whole world. He thought that he had the right to determine whom he would welcome onto property that he "owned," i.e., rented from the tax-collectors and usurers. He even had the temerity to put on the door of his small tavern a sign that said, "No Niggers."

A female Congoid from Eugene, and perhaps from the stinking slum that is called the University of Oregon, came to the small village for some undisclosed reason and saw the sign. Her delicate, flower-like soul withered at the thought there was a place into which she was asked not to intrude to annoy the white slaves who must work to subdidize and pamper her parasitic and terribly prolific race. The distressed negress complained to the regional Soviet, and a Deputy Commissar immediately ordered the White wretch who had imagined he owned the tavern to pay to the Black female five thousand dollars to compensate her for the anguish his sign had induced in her sensitive spirit.

It must be noted that there was no indictment, no trial, no formal process whatsoever: the lordly Commissar just commanded to the lowly peasant to payup to the swart superior who had been so well educated (at public expense) that she could read his sign.

The Commissar, by the way, was a female who bears an Aryan name and may be a defector from our race, which she evidently hates with Yiddish fervor. She screeched that failure to kowtow to the African species that is at present petted by Yahweh's Godly Race was "a particularly noxious form of bigotry," and she said, in effect, "You white swine! Do you dare to imagine that you have rights under the Dictatorship of the Proletariat's Masters?"

It is true that the regional Soviet was officially called the State of Oregon, and the Commissar bore the title, State Labor Commissioner. Some simple-minded folk think that makes a difference.

So far as one can tell from the press, none of the Aryans, who are still a majority in Oregon, noticed what was done to one of them, or had the slighest perception of the degradation in which they cheerfully acquiesce. Or if some did feel a sensation in the cerebrum that might have become thought, they hastily took another slug of Jesus-juice, a narcotic that is more insidious and deadly than heroin or cocaine.

There is nothing peculiar about the situation in Oregon. Democracy functions more efficiently in Utah, where there was a young German farmer named John Singer, who refused to send his children to have their brains addled in the public boob-hatcheries. Ten brave deputy sheriffs drove out to his farm and shot him in the back as he was walking from his mail-box to his house. That simplified matters and doubtless taught his widow and children the place that Yahweh allotted to pigs and Aryans in the world he gave to the Superhumans who are his divinely begotten Children, as all good Christians know from his statements in the Jew-Book (*Exodus,* 4.22, *et passim*).

Members of our self-doomed race are being taught their place everywhere. In Arkansas, for example, some members of an organization called (oh, horrors!) Aryan Nations are about to be subjected to a Communist-style showtrial by pseudo-legal terrorists from the still slightly disguised dictatorship in Tel-Aviv-on-the-Potomac. The gabble of the Federal lawyers you pay to harass and oppress you does not cover up the fact that the prisoners are really charged with having had thoughts that had not been certified as kosher. And neither in Arkansas nor elsewhere do the millions of epicene and spineless dumb brutes who are descended from Aryan men seem to be in the least worried.

Incredible as it would seem to an observer come to the earth from a civilized planet somewhere in the universe, there are Americans who chatter about "fighting Communism" in Nicaragua or some place even more remote. And I predict that when our "democracy" is fully implemented a few years hence, Americans who have watched a neighbor being beaten to death in the street by the Thought Police, will nod sagely to one another and say, "Isn't it nice we are protected from extremists who think we are fit to live? We must preserve our Jew-given freedoms."

* * *

POOR OLD RONNIE!

We are a peculiar race, unlike all others. We, for example, feel compassion for the exhausted and faltering caribou when the wolf-pack closes in for the kill. We feel compassion for the caribou although the wolf is an animal, both courageous and prudent, that our race instinctively admires, as is obvious from the very large number of men who bear personal names or surnames that are compounds of *wulf.* What is more, we feel that compassion although we know it to be irrational, since predators and their prey are the very basis of the cycle of organic life on earth, and innumerable caribou will be brought down by wolves endlessly, so long as there are caribou and wolves.

Our sympathies, needless to say, extend only to the higher mammals. No one ever felt compassion for a rat, and although Robert Burns waxed sentimental about his wee mousie, and Walt Whitman declaimed that a mouse was a "miracle" to confute atheists, we feel no compunction when we rid our houses and barns of mice. And if we could exterminate rattlesnakes and cockroaches, we would.

When we consider the species of mammals that have articulate languages, we have two quite different attitudes. When we think with the cold objectivity that may be a peculiar ability of our race, we can attain a limited understanding of other races, as of speechless mammals, by observing their conduct and inferring from it their instinctive morality and intellectual capacity, in terms of which we judge them dispassionately and without reference to our own standards. But when it is a question of emotional response and sympathy, we necessarily judge in terms of our own racial morality and, unless our minds have been per-

verted by poisonous superstitions, of the well-being of our own people and race, to which we have been indissolubly linked by birth and to which we owe a biological and imprescriptible loyalty. We may admire intellectually the achievements of other races, but our sympathies are engaged only to the extent that they conform, or we imagine they conform, to the morality of our race and they represent no menace to it.

Our deepest sympathies, naturally, go to persons of our own race, most of all well-bred women or children, who encounter misfortune through no fault of their own, while our most intense reprobation is focused on traitors to our race, whom we can no more pity than we can pity piranhas or termites. In our attitude toward individuals, however, we are affected by another racial characteristic, our instinctive sympathy for the underdog, which not infrequently perturbs or supersedes strictly moral judgements.

Thus we all, I think, felt twinges of sympathy for the broken-down actor when his advisers came running out of the White House as frantically as rats from the hold of a sinking ship and he faced prosecution by ambitious gangs in Congress, as had his predecessor, "Tricky Dicky" Nixon, who was forced to resign because he had engaged a team of amateurs who bungled an operation such as the C.I.A. carries out routinely and regards as its own province, which it shares only with its affiliates, the Jews' Mossad and the Soviets' K.G.B.

Ronnie seemed such a stupid old galoot! He was reliably reported to be so gullible that he actually believed wild tales in the Jew-Book about a decisive battle to be fought in an unknown place called Armageddon or Harmegedon or Hermigadon or something like that. He naively chose as agents such misfits as Colonel Oliver North, who is said to be a "Pentecostal" and subject to spasms in which he babbles out streams of nonsense syllables, and Robert McFarlane, who, with a team diguised in a manner worthy of boys playing "cops and robbers," went to an Islamic nation, bearing comical gifts, including a Bible autographed by Ronnie with an inscription that only a simple-minded old duffer could have written as other than a calculated insult to Moslems.[1]

1. That the burlesque expedition was merely inept and stupid blundering is no longer certain, since Jim Taylor disclosed the fact one member of the comedy team was a Jew, who would probably have been in charge. (See *Liberty Bell, May 1987, p. 36).*

The latest addition to the evidence that Ronnie's skull is crammed with silly superstitions is the report in the press that another of his coadjutors, fat-faced Meese, the Attorney General, opines that Satan himself must be at work in the District of Corruption, for only instigation or possession by the Devil could make men so wicked that they do not spontaneously revere Yahweh's Sacred Sheenies.

Ronnie, moreover, seemed so bewildered when, after six years, he was caught arming Iran to fight the Jews' war against Iraq, and his Jewish directors did not protect him. One could imagine how he would have felt in the old days, if, after he obeyed a film director's instructions to mount a horse and ride away, he had been arrested as a horsethief. He seemed so dazed and alone that we impulsively said, "Poor old Ronnie!"

On consideration, however, we had to check our impulse to sympathize with the aging dunderhead who appeared to be the underdog. A survey of his record dried up the founts of pity in a hurry. He was a national disaster. And although we may be certain that in the White House, as formerly on the cinema lots in Hollywood, he performs to please his Jewish directors, he cannot be so stupid as not to know that he is now acting in real life, not in some claptrap bit of make-believe. However dim his intellect, he must perceive that he is an accomplice in treason against his nation and race.

His early career in the dirty business called politics should have disqualified him for election to any office. It was outlined almost twenty years ago by Kent Steffgen in *Here's the Rest of Him*, published in April 1968 as a paperback by Forsight [*sic*] Books in Reno, Nevada.

Ronnie's career through his first year as Governor of California was ample proof that his director was not to be trusted. Remember, we are not talking about politics in the Aristotelian sense, the determination of what is to a nation's advantage and will ensure its future, which now interests no one except Neo-Nazis and other wicked people who think our race should not commit suicide. We are talking about politics in the American sense, i.e., the game that is played for profit by two opposing teams in a kind of grandiose football. Ronnie not only double-crossed the voters who had elected him because they were impressed by his recitation of spiels made up by his speech-writers: that is only normal and commonplace today. Posing as a "conservative Republican" and elected by the support of the "con-

servative Republican" politicians, he regularly double-crossed them for the benefit of the "Liberal (i.e., proto-Communist) Democrats."

That Ronnie, with a record that even a ward-heeler could understand, was given a political office after his term as Governor was simply proof that the old game of politics is now "fixed." The teams no longer play to win or lose, but to amuse the bovine public.

In the autumn of 1984 it was more than ever clear what made the old hoofer perform. Despite the efforts of the liepapers to give the impression that the election in November was to be a contest, it was obvious that Reagan's opponent, the despicable hero of the homosexuals, and the moll who had been chosen as his companion were stooges, employed to make the election entertaining and even exciting to individuals who thought the result would make some appreciable difference in what they would suffer at the hands of "their" government.

By the spring of 1984 it was indubitable that the Jews had decided to reëmploy Ronnie as their *shabbat goy* in the White House, and that, of course, meant that he would be reëlected in November. To reassure European Jews, who might misunderstand conditions in the United States, the *Tribune juive,* edited by Rabbi Gruenewald, published in its issue for the fortnight 20 April-3 May 1984 an article that was reprinted in the June issue of the *Revue de la politique française* from which I translate the following extracts:

> Political circles in the United States, which are not easily surprised, were nevertheless amazed by the final struggle in the clash between the two principal candidates for nomination by the "Democratic Party." For a whole week, the war in San Salvador—which millions of Americans regard as the beginning of a new Vietnam—was forgotten. The unemployed in Detroit, the economic crisis, American support for Honduras, President Reagan's trip to China, and even the Soviet "peril" were topics that were temporarily shelved and relegated to an indefinite future. What Walter Mondale and Gary Hart, in their contest in the primaries in New York State, wanted above all to prove was that each was more faithfully devoted than the other in his "gut attachment" to the State of Israel....
>
> The Jewish community enjoys an influence far in excess of its numbers, which it uses at the crucial points in deciding nominations, first of all in the committees, then throughout the campaigns to raise funds, and finally during the primaries....

> In the electoral process, what really counts is the money that is available at the very beginning to start a snowball and so put a candidate in the running. And that is where the organizations of Jews have their power. Even in the states in which there are fewest Jews, the Americans' political organizations can raise money....to support or combat a candidate. More than half the money that is spent to launch political campaigns comes from individual Jewish contributors or from Jewish organizations. Jews are a tiny minority, but the way in which they are organized, their sense of discipline, and their long-standing policy of subsidizing causes they have at heart, make them the financially preponderant pressure-group. Since the Six-Day War in 1967, their power has become even more formidable, and it is simply inconceivable that there should be a candidate, no matter who he is, who does not have his "treasurer," that is to say, an associate whose duty it is to take care of subventions from Jews....
>
> As is only logical, Reagan's Jew is Max Fisher, one of the wealthiest individuals in the United States....
>
> The principal [Jewish] organizations follow a candidate's career from the very beginning of his advancement in his own state, in which it is customary for him to seek a seat in the senate or house of representatives [of the state legislature]. Everyone knows the connection that linked President Harry Truman[2] to his former partner in their hat-store, Eddie Jacobson, who induced Truman to be the first to extend diplomatic recognition to the State of Israel. Most of the American Presidents, especially the ones whose background and education left them imperfectly acquainted with the manners and customs of the Jewish community, appointed an Administrative Assistant for Jewish Affairs in the White House. Franklin Roosevelt had David Niles, Eisenhower had Maxwell Robb, and Lyndon Johnson had Harry MacPherson.... John F. Kennedy, who had dozens of Jews among the intellectuals who surrounded him, appointed Meyer Feldman, while Nixon obtained the services of a great legal light in Jewish affairs, Leonard Garment, who had been one of the principal directors of the Jewish community....

2. It is noteworthy that Rabbi Gruenewald ignores the fact that Truman's father was a Sheeny. The pious rabbi may have been applying the orthodox criterion that the sons of Jews by White women are not really Jews, or he may have thought it tactless to mention that Americans, with their simplistic notions of heredity, thought Truman half-Jewish but were evidently not alarmed. A little later, he likewise makes no mention of the Jews' share of Franklin Roosevelt.

> Immediately after the election of Ronald Reagan, dozens of Jews, most of them millionaires coming, like him, from California, invaded the White House. Max Fisher was the man in the background, the secret counsellor. But Jacob Stein, the rich real estate promoter, was appointed to the post of Adviser in the White House. He was succeeded by Albert Spiegel, a leading director of B'nai B'rith and an old friend of Reagan....

Rabbi Gruenewald was as explicit as he could be without reaching the indiscreet candor of the famous "Protocols of the Elders of Zion." It was not necessary to add that his international nation had achieved virtually total dominion over all the means of communication, the public schools, the colleges and universities, and even the public libraries (as had been at that very time demonstrated in California, where the librarians had been affrighted by a suggestion that they be seen in possession of books disapproved by God's Master Race). In addition, the Jews' government in Washington had all the tax-paying animals by the neck and could punish insubordination in whatever way its Jewish owners might ordain. That is what the dumb brutes who are descendants of Americans call "democracy," as they pride themselves on their abjection.

Rabbi Gruenewald wrote to reassure European Jews that their herds of goyim in the United States could never get out of control, and he clearly meant that Reagan would be continued in his job.[3] That indicated what would be the result of the "election" in November, which, of course, had already been decided when he wrote in April. It did not necessarily mean that Reagan's employment would be continued for four years. Needless to say, the Jews have only contempt for the venal creatures whom they hire to gabble at the stupid Aryans, and when one of them ceases to be useful, they have no more compunction about junking him than you would have about discarding a broken monkey-wrench.

The only noteworthy result of the election was the size of the majority given Reagan, which corresponded almost exactly to the majority given Nixon at the very time that our masters were preparing to eliminate him with the factitious scandal called "Watergate." That showed how tirelessly American "conservatives" take sucker-bait, but it also suggested that Ronnie might be fired before his four-year contract expired. He might be forced to resign, as Nixon had been, or assassinated, as Jackanapes Kennedy had been, to incite hysteria among the boobs, or, given his age, nature might be helped to take its course.

Now that McFarlane has testified before the Congressional committee under the accipitrine eye of the Garment whom Rabbi Gruenewald identified as the mentor of the ill-fated Nixon, it does not at present seem likely that the Jews' Iranian ploy was exposed for the specific purpose of providing a pretext for firing Ronnie. There is, however, a distinct possibility that the scandal was precipitated to distract the attention of the Aryan boobs in this country while the system of open terrorism under which they are to exist henceforth is being perfected. Thus Ronnie will have climaxed his career of service to Yahweh's Master Race, who may or may not reward him with an "Academy Award."

That Ronnie acted under direction does not alter the fact that he, as President, is morally responsible for all actions that he authorized or could have prevented—is responsible for the present and probable future plight of White Americans. That calls for a new chapter. ♦

3. Just to avoid possible misunderstanding by stupid Jews, the *Jewish Chronicle* (London) published, with a chuckle, a photograph that showed young Mondale when he was harranguing an assembly of Jews about the urgency of a "fight against Fascism and Anti-Semitism" in London in 1949. The witless face of a mentally underdeveloped youngster, attired in the slovenly garments that punks affected in 1949, and waving his clenched fist in the Communist salute, made the old photograph a satire in itself, but the editor, with a sneer, added that while the photograph was proof of Mondale's effort to win Jewish favor thirty-five years before, he had been so piddling a personality that no one remembered him or could recall having seen or heard him.

UN WAHRHEIT – KLARHEIT
OFFENHEIT
Probeexemplare anfordern!

Versöhnung auf polnisch

UN 3/87: Bilder in einer Danziger Kirche zeigen deutsche Soldaten bei der Kreuzigung Christi. Wie reagieren unsere Politiker und Kirchen auf solche Hetze?

HASS in alle Ewigkeit?

UNABHÄNGIGE NACHRICHTEN
Postfach 400215, D 4630 Bochum 4

ERNST ZÜNDEL ON THE DEATH OF

RUDOLF HESS

17 AUGUST 1987

A German hero has died in Allied captivity. Rudolf Hess, Adolf Hitler's Deputy, risked his life, his career, and the prospect of ever being with his beloved family again when, in 1941, he made his famous Peace Flight to England for the purpose of bringing to an honorable end the disastrous war which was about to ruin Europe and destroy the British Empire.

He came not as a supplicant, for Germany was at the apex of her power, but as a generous and just victor who wished to see Europe in general and England in particular not only surive, but prosper.

Rudolf Hess flew to England with the full knowledge of Adolf Hitler, carrying with him an offer of peace in a war-torn world. That England's corrupt oligarchy failed to rise to this historic occasion will forever be England's shame.

That the Allies, who were not parties to the war at that time, since France had been defeated and America and Russia were not yet at war with Germany, would not only keep this brave and idealistic man in captivity, but they would drag him to their kangaroo court at Nuremberg to convict him for "crimes against peace," says much more about the evil of the Allied powers than it does of Rudolf Hess.

The Allies' mistreatment of Rudolf Hess also reveals the utterly fraudulent basis of their legalistic lynchmob who accused Germans of crimes which the Allies themselves had perpetrated.

We of the postwar generation of Germans shall not forgive the malefactors responsible for the imprisonment of this innocent champion of Peace and Justice, for the injustice committed against Rudolf Hess was truly a crime against humanity.

Rudolf Hess,
your heroism and sacrifice will not be forgotten!

CONGRESS
vs.
THE PRESIDENCY

The Interrogation of Lt. Col. North

by Hans Schmidt

writing in *GANPAC BRIEF,* August 1987, the monthly Newsletter of the GERMAN-AMERICAN NATIONAL POLITICAL ACTION COMMITTEE, P.O. Box 1137, Santa Monica CA 90401

Dear Members and Supporters:

These lines are being written while the IRAN-CONTRA hearings (the "ISRAELGATE" interrogations on Capitol Hill) are still being conducted. By the time this *BRIEF* reaches you, some of my conclusions and assumptions may have been proven wrong. If this is the case, I hope you forgive me. Currently there is little chance to overcome the time lag of nearly three weeks between my (latest) writing and your receipt of this newsletter.

Lt. Col. Oliver L. North, the star witness of the Congressional hearings, is still being interrogated by **Arthur L. Liman,** the Jewish "New York" lawyer and main inquisitor for the Democratic majority of the Senate, as I type. Needless to say, the unfolding drama is of utmost importance for the fate of this nation, and there is little doubt that it will have serious ramifications for the future.

Not unexpectedly, I will be drawing different conclusions from these alleged exercises in "democracy" than the pundits of the establishment media. As usual, I keep my eyes on the racial/ethnic angle, for it is there, in my opinion, that the greatest impact will occur.

As is stands today, Col. "Ollie" North is the hero of the proceedings. We know that untold millions of Americans are glued to their television sets, and since most of these people are what we call "red-blooded" Americans, there can be little doubt where their sympathies lie when they have a choice to choose between an obnoxious minority-type lawyer, an inscrutable Asian-descent senator, or a young, boyish-looking and bemedaled Marine colonel of majority (European) background.

(To the best of my knowledge, "ethnicity" has so far been mentioned only once. It occurred at approximately 2 pm on July 9th, 1987, at the start of the afternoon session, when ABC TV anchorman Peter Jennings made reference to the large amount of adverse mail attorney Liman had received after his aggressive interrogation of General Secord. According to Jennings, "much of the mail had anti-Semitic undertones".)

One must realize that the Americans are — by and large — politically not the most sophisticated people on this earth. As a matter of fact, there seems a determined attempt (by whom, do you suppose?) to imbue Americans with a certain kind of gullibility and naiveté beginning with the first grades of elementary school. To put it bluntly: the more stupid the mass of a people is politically, the easier it can be ruled. To me, a native European, it is still a shock when I see how a *genetically intelligent* people is being kept uninformed through the incessant propagation of generally totally useless trivia.

However, there is — in my opinion — a great danger to the mind-manipulators in this. A people purposely kept uninformed has a great susceptibility to rumors, and also a tendency to form judgments according to "gut feelings" (i.e., instinct), as we see in regard to the current Congressional hearings. And there is no guarantee that such judgments are always correct.

It is hard to believe that the Democratic leadership of the American Congress would permit itself to fall into such a trap as these televised hearings. They ought to have realized that for numerous reasons the American "STAATSVOLK" (i.e., "WASPS") are in desperate need of *heroes of their own kind* right now, and that it could only backfire when they pit "aliens" against someone like North. On the other hand, it may well be that the Democrats do believe their own propaganda about the wonderful state of the pluralistic "ethnic" melting pot, and do not even conceive that all their decades-long efforts in this regard have been for naught.

There is no need to describe **Arthur L. Liman** in detail. I cannot see that he is the type of man who would be winning the masses through his outward demeanor, unless, of course, they are of his own ethnic/religious stock. **Senator Daniel K. Inouye**, a decorated combat veteran of World War II (he lost an arm in Italy), probably has lost most of the sympathies that had derived to him from his war sacrifice, through his curt and inscrutable manners as the Chairman of the hearings. If the American people were told the truth, namely, that Inouye has been a former "Israel Bonds" salesman, and that he is known as an avid Zionist, his stock would go down even further. Unfortunately, I

have so far been unable to discover the ethnic background of **John W. Nields Jr.**, the House counsel. I have my doubts. The *New York Times* of July 9th, 1987 (page A12) had an interesting description of both North and Nields that might be of interest to you:

> The two men, both boyish in appearance, both projecting intensity and commitment, both leaning forward on the edges of their seats in the crowded, ornate hearing room, seemed to personify a generational cleft tracing back to the 1960's. The dichotomy was most sharply drawn in the split-screen television images: Colonel North in his crisp uniform, his thick dark hair closely cropped, his face baleful; Mr. Nields, a battered tan briefcase at his side, his thinning blonde hair falling over his ears and collar, his expression suggesting restrained and righteous anger.

Of the senators, Rudman is known to be Jewish, and Senator Cohen will be perceived as being Jewish — in spite of his Christian affiliation — because of his name. Therefore, majority Americans will get the impression that North, "one of theirs," is being hounded by "minorities" (although the people will not use such a polite description). Oliver L. North may yet play an important rôle in American politics, and I think his actions and motivation ought to be judged in greater detail. Please read the following article [from the *Miami Herald*, of 5 July 1987, deleted here for space reasons. —*Editor.*] with care, considering that some of the facts may have been exaggerated. My own comments will follow.

There is no question that at this very moment tens of millions of American patriots (Rightists!), including most of the members and supporters of GANPAC, applaud Col. North. But a careful reading of Mr. Chardy's article, **and** the realization that since 1970 (when these contingency plans were developed as a result of the black riots following the Martin Luther King assassination), the United States Government has fallen almost totally into the hands of hardcore Jewish and "Christian" Zionists, does show us that *Oliver North could easily have been a major instrument of the suppression of freedom-loving majority Americans*!

In writing this, I am not criticizing North, "auch er kann nicht aus seiner Haut heraus" ("he also can't leave his skin") — a German expression. The Colonel was born in 1943, and is therefore a typical product of the postwar era, and particularly of the past twenty years, when not only the truth about historical events but also our moral and ethical values have been turned upside down. We ought to be glad that

this whole ISRAELGATE fiasco occurred, and that as a direct result well-meaning and patriotic American officers and officials *may* be awakened to the true facts of the political life of the present. In this sense, North's sympathies (and close coöperation) with the Israelis must be understood. It is doubtful that he regarded Israel as anything but "just another nation" that is "closely allied" with the United States. And before you, my friends, fault Oliver North for this kind of thinking, you must remember that untold numbers of American Christians believe the same. The full realization of Israel's true rôle will have to wait a while.

Oliver North is an extremely astute and articulate man. Almost single-handedly he managed to get these (mostly) unsympathetic characters of the Congress of their high horses, and he even accomplished the feat to get them to fight amongst themselves. There is every reason to believe that North will go far, and I am of the opinion that due to various circumstances his philosophical outlook will turn further to the right, with all that this entails. *However, the American power establishment is mortally afraid of military people who have proven an ability to think for themselves, and cannot be bought with material incentives.* As far as I can remember, *every single live American war hero with a good personality and a healthy dose of intelligence was either murdered, eliminated through character assassination, or else relegated to oblivion.* Do I have to mention General Patton, whom the power élite could not permit to return to the United States because tens of thousands of G.I.'s who had served under him were ready to help him "clean up America"? In the context of this discourse it might well be worthwhile to note that Colonel North is now just about the same age as Hitler was in 1933, when he became Reich Chancellor. At any rate, "Ollie" North will henceforth have to be continuously on guard, and I do hope he realizes from which quarters he is in greatest danger.

Perhaps *the greatest lesson from the "Ollie North affair"* is something I have been saying all along:

1. That the mood (and opinions) of the American people can change incredibly fast.

2. That the "political education of the Americans" can occur rapidly when certain unforseen circumstances prevent the media masters from exerting their monoply on the news.

This bodes ill for those who try to make the alleged "Holocaust" the central event of our time. Just imagine **Ernst Zündel's** next "Holocaust" trial receiving as much coverage on *American* TV as the first one got in Canada!

In assessing Lt. Col. Oliver North's actions we must not forget that the Congressional hearings, in fact the whole hullabaloo now called the

"Iran-Contra" affair, centers around the so-called *"Boland Amendment," an illegal and probably unconstitutional attempt by Congress to interfere with a Presidential prerogative; namely, to conduct the foreign policy and the foreign affairs of this nation.*

I personally find it ironic that the very people who continously curtail the rights of the fifty states (another illegal act!) scream so loudly when other, more sensible people, give a hoot about an amendment that had been tacked onto a huge appropriations bill the President practically was forced to sign in order to retain a functioning government.

Unfortunately, "democracy" means that we hire ("elect") so-called lawmakers who spend most of their working hours creating mischief. *Almost every "law" they pass takes away some of our freedoms.* That these people are (almost) useless can be clearly seen when we compare today's dismal state of this Union with that of decades ago, when members of Congress devoted only a fraction of their time to public matters. *The greatest amount of freedom exists there, where people within a self-created society adhere voluntarily* to such high standards of ethics and morality that only a minimum of written laws are necessary to have a well ordered state. Such was the original intent of the American Constitution.

The title of this treatise is "CONGRESS vs. THE PRESIDENCY," and that is what it really boils down to. Certainly, no nation can be governed well by 535 members of Congress. The fact that such an attempt is being made proves the mediocrity and irrationality of most of these people. It took a lowly Lieutenant Colonel of the U.S. Marine Corps to set the record straight.

Looking back in history, we can compare Lt. Col. North to the mediaeval knights who defended even an inept Kaiser (emperor) against all attacks because the very position of the emperor was symbolic for that of the Reich (the empire), which again guaranteed security and order for all those within its borders. Just read German, French, British, Spanish, or Russian history and discover how important a strong emperor always was for the well-being and existence of the whole nation. Do American Congressmen really believe that these lessons of history do not also concern them?

Writing this, I am fully aware that "President Reagan is the best American president Israel ever had," as a Jewish newspaper recently wrote (in so many words). In a way, American patriots are between a rock and a hard place. On one hand they have a president whose policies seem to favor that little theocratic nation in the Middle East over his own, and on the other side there is a Congress, most of whose members have been elected with Jewish/Zionist money (and the consent

of the great number of Jewish/Zionist organizations), and who always genuflect when Israel wants something.

Nevertheless, Col. North, one of the former personal representatives of the President, has epitomized through his very stance of loyalty, bravery, and intelligence the best *Western* values we can imagine. If he had been imbued with Jewish thought, he would have tried to wiggle out of his rather uncomfortable situation through the use of legal shenanigans. Someone has suggested to me that President Reagan should come forward and admit (correctly or incorrectly) that he knew of the diversion of Iranian "residuals" to the Contras. I do not agree with that. Even the President has to consider The Presidency as something above and beyond gis own person. He cannot allow that it be weakened further.

In closing, I would like to point to the fact that the American Marines occupy within the U.S. Armed Forces a position similar to that held by the famous *Waffen-SS* of the German Armed Forces of World War II. Both are considered élite troops. Both consisted mainly of volunteers. Both *Waffen-SS* and Marines soon outgrew their original reason for being, and finally, both are known for a tremendous *Esprit de Corps*. Col. North would have made a fine *Waffen-SS* officer.

In the afternoon of July 13th, 1987, **Senator Rudman** belabored Col. North for his actions, and while doing so he made some statements that ought to be answered. Rudman spoke as if Congress really represents the American people, i.e., that this whole affair arose because of the "American people's right to know." It would be interesting to find out how many people in New Hampshire really voted for this senator, and to what extent Jewish money helped this Jewish senator get elected in a state with a minuscule Jewish population. Let's face it: in today's America nobody gets elected who doesn't have the nod (and the money) of the Zionists. Anybody who is interested in politics and doesn't believe this statement ought to try his luck and go against the "Israeli Lobby." Therefore, Senator Rudman's utterances cannot be taken seriously. *Few members of the American Congress really represent their hometown (home state) constituents!* ♦

* * * * *

For a related article by Major Donald Vincent Clerkin, **A New American Hero**, see page 45 of this issue.

ZION'S HIT-MEN

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

Undoubtedly, you have read many distorted reports concerning Nicaragua. Now you are finally going to hear the true facts about that small Latin-American nation. I am going to level with you. You are going to hear it straight down the line, not slanted either way.

But first, I want to make it very clear that I do not support the present Communist government in Nicaragua. Nor did I ever support the previous Somoza government.

Let us go back a few years in the history of Nicaragua.[1] The extremely corrupt Somoza dictatorship was run almost entirely by the small Zionist community in Nicaragua, with the assistance of the powerful Jewish Lobby in Washington. And, of course, the Israeli government was also in on the deal.

1. It is well to remember that during the greater part of this century Nicaragua stood in a special relation to the United States, and that American intervention there was more than the interventions in other regions of what is called Latin America, which were only to carry out the obligations the United States had assumed under the Monroe Doctrine. Nicaragua was at one time the favored route for an American canal between the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, and is still believed by many to have offered a more feasible and less costly route than the one through the Isthmus of Panama, which was adopted in 1902, when lavish bribery of American Commissioners and Congressmen resulted in purchase of the French concession in the Isthmus. Since the opening of the Panama Canal, there were various projects for the construction of the originally planned canal through Nicaragua to relive congestion in Panama and to provide an alternative, if the Panama Canal was closed by an earthquake or foreign aggression; and American rights were reconfirmed by a treaty with Nicaragua in 1915. Of course, our rights in Nicaragua ceased to be relevant when the Panama Canal was given away as part of the famous strategy, formulated by Lenin and Stalin, to encircle the United States until it falls like a ripe fruit into the hands of Soviet Russia. The American people have evidently resigned themselves to awaiting the fate they have chosen for themselves.

Now, as everyone knows, the present Sandinista[2] government in Nicaragua is Communist-led, all the way down to the smallest village council.

The only decision for world history to make is whether the previous Zionist government of Nicaragua was better than the present Communist régime. And that's about like asking a condemned man whether he wishes to die in front of a firing squad or be hanged.

As far as press reports in the U.S. controlled news media go, constant publicity has been given to the Sandinista government; but not one single critical word is allowed to be written about the prior and very corrupt Zionist government in Nicaragua. Sort of one-sided, wouldn't you say? And, even now, you aren't going to read the truth any place except in this magazine. It is still *verboten*, in toto.

Under the U.S.-approved, Zionist-run Somoza government, Nicaragua was the first and only Latin-American country to endorse and promote Israel and the world Zionist movement in the United Nations. And, in return, Nicaragua received privileged treatment from Israel.

2. The 'Sandinistas' have taken that name to exploit the local reputation of Augusto César Sandino (1895-1934), whom a considerable part of the variegated and hybrid population venerates as a 'martyr' and a foe of 'Yankee Imperialism.' He was a farmer and unsuccessful mining engineer who joined a "Liberal" revolution in 1926 against the "conservative" government of President Díaz, who was supported by the U.S. Marines, who had kept order in Nicaragua since 1911 — the first period in the history of Nicaragua since colonial times in which there had been a domestic peace that was more than a short interval between revolutions, civil wars, and wars with Honduras or Costa Rica. Sandino became a leader of the insurrectionists, who were favored by the American government of President Hoover, which arranged for "elections" that installed the "Liberals" in power, whereupon Sandino promptly, in 1927, revolted against the "Liberals" for whom he had taken up arms in the first place. Favored by the broken terrain of mountains and jungle, he carried on a guerrilla war against the Marines until 1933, when the Marines were withdrawn, thus enabling a leading "Liberal," Anastasio Somoza, to carry out a *coup d'état* that made him the absolute master of the country. In the following year, 1934, Sandino was invited to a conference with Somoza and was arrested and executed. His memory was cherished by all who hated the Somoza family and the United States. Somoza was assassinated in 1956 and succeeded by his son, Luis, who also inherited his father's friendship with Eisenhower.

The harsh Somoza régime allowed the Jewish community in Nicaragua to run every detail of the government — just as in Washington today. The large land and property holders under Somoza were either Jews or controlled through loans and mortgages, many of which were held by New York banks. Of course, the U.S. backed Somoza to please Israel and to stay in good graces of the world Zionist entity.

Since most of the valuable property in Nicaragua under Somoza had been in the hands of Zionists and their friends, one way or another, the world Jewish community, trained to do so, was the first to scream out the old canard about "anti-Semitism" when the victorious Sandinistas took over plantations, factories, and stores that had been abandoned by the Jews, who fled the country during the revolution. Then President Daniel Ortega ordered all abandoned and un-maintained property handed over to the people. This really angered the Jews in Washington and that is why you then had Mr. Reagan running around like a chicken with its head cut off, trying to please them by sending as much aid to the "Contras" as possible. He said it was to prevent the spread of Communism. It wasn't. It was to preserve and re-establish Zionism.

The world Zionists exploited Nicaragua even during Franklin D. Roosevelt's administration. Old FDR was quite fond of saying repeatedly, "Somoza is an SOB; but he's our SOB." Well that statement was only half correct. There is no doubt that Somoza was an SOB. That is indubitable. But he never was our SOB. He was the SOB of the Zionists only.

Somoza echoed the Zionist pretense that all Palestinians are terrorists, so it was all right for Israel and the U.S. to deprive these starving, displaced people of their own land. But when the Sandinistas took over, all this changed quickly, not necessarily for the better in all respects, but changed. The present Sandinista government is not only anti-Zionist and anti-Israel; it is very much in favor of human rights for all Palestinians. In recent years, Nicaragua, along with Libya and Syria, has become one of the strongest supporters of the Palestinian cause and therefore one of the chief opponents of Zionism.

Somoza not only recognized Israel, but praised everything about Zionism. The Sandinistas did just the opposite. They condemned international Zionism in no uncertain terms. Mr. Yasser Arafat and the Palestinians now have a fully-accredited embassy in Managua. In fact, the Palestinian leader was greeted in Managua by Minister of the Interior, Tomás Borge, who told him, "Nicaragua is your land since we have driven out the Zionists and the PLO cause is the cause of all Sandinistas."

Of course, all this relentless opposition to Zionism and u qualified support of the Palestinians brought Nicaragua under immediate attack from world Zionists and from the U.S. government, which the Sandinistas rightly call nothing more than an arm of the hated Zionist entity. Senator Chic Hecht (R-Nevada), the trendy Arab-hating senator from the West, is the most outspoken of the eight Jews in the U.S. Senate; so he has taken the lead in Washington against Nicaragua. Since this gentleman happens to be a member of the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence, he utilizes this position to attack any and all targets selected for him by the Israelis. And, like all Jews, he uses the time-worn classic Zionist smear charge of "anti-Semitism" in every sentence by saying such things as "Nicaragua has an institutionalized policy against Jews that rivals Hitler in everything but scale."

It was Senator Hecht who gave President Reagan all that information about Jews in Nicaragua, which the president used twice in his annual speeches to members of the International Congress of Jews, one of which I quoted in the December 1986 issue of *Liberty Bell.* Mr. Reagan never tires of telling the story of Isaac Stavisky, an old Jew in Nicaragua, who claims to have been "discriminated against" by the Sandinistas. The president emphasizes that Jews in Nicaragua never encountered "anti-Semitism" until the Sandinistas took over. Of course not. Under Somoza, Zionist Jews ran the government and discriminated against all real citizens of Nicaragua, as they always do when they have the upper hand. And that's exactly why German-Americans are so discriminated against in the U.S. today, because the Jews still control the U.S., even if they did lose Nicaragua temporarily.

What Mr. Reagan "forgot" to mention is the fact that Mr. Stavisky and the other Jewish businessmen in Nicaragua got rich by cheating Nicaraguans out of their legitimate incomes for over thirty years until the Sandinistas put a stop to it. You have heard only half the truth about the situation in Nicaragua from the President of the United States. That's why I believe you should read the entire truth before you accept any story that comes out of Washington officially about the situation there and the "Contras."[3]

Naturally, Dictator Somoza was a very dedicated Zionist of the Ronald Reagan-George Shultz variety, who placed the interests of the world Zionists above those of his own country, in exactly the same manner as is done in Washington today.

3. The term is presumably an abbreviation of *contrarrevolucionarios,* i.e., supporters of the régime attacked by the revolution, which implies support of the overthrown government of Somoza and his clique.

And since the general American press is never going to mention it, I want to tell you exactly the type of Jewish immigrants to Nicaragua whom Mr. Reagan praises so highly. As Mr. Reagan stated in his servile speeches to the world Zionist organizations, these people arrived in Nicaragua during the 1920's. He stated that they immigrated from Eastern Europe. He could have been more specific. But I suppose whoever wrote that speech for him didn't care to be more exact about it. However, I will be more specific and detail their real background. They were old-line Bolshevik Jews, the type you used to see on the streets of New York. Bathing and cleanliness were foreign words to them; so when talking with them you had better not be downwind of them.

Anyway, these protocol-pushing Khazars landed in Nicaragua under an agreement with Washington that they would be protected by the United States Marines, who just happened to be there occupying the country. Now these patriotic Marines followed orders, unlike the traitorous Marine guards in Moscow, who mistook Russian girls for members of the U.S.O. They provided complete protection for this band of untidy leeches from the slums of Poland and Russian so they could legally rob the populace of Nicaragua, with no fear of any native uprising against them until the Sandinistas came along.

These Russian Jews even brought their own "hetman" with them. If I am correct in my interpretation of that word, it means something on the order of head man, top dog or the boss of the outfit. His name was Solomon Voinarosvky. I believe that the Slavic term *hospodar* ('lord' or 'landlord') is another word used to designate the head man of this mob of the same kind of people who murdered the last Czar and his entire family, and millions of civilized Russians and Ukrainians.

So for over fifty years, those Khazar Jews, well-protected by the Somoza family and the constant threat of American intervention and a return of the U.S. Marines, became very wealthy indeed by fleecing the peasants and townspeople in Nicaragua. But this exploitation ended in 1979, when the national revolution (FSLN) overturned the long-entrenched, U.S.-backed Somoza régime and installed a slightly less oppressive Sandinista government under President Daniel Ortega.

Now one can argue back and forth from now until doomsday about which régime was worse — the Zionist Somoza dictatorship or the present Communist régime under Mr. Ortega.

More than two centuries before the Bolshevik revolution in Russia in 1917, Peter the Great, in 1701, issued an *ukaz* (an official proclamation) which defined his official opinion of the trouble-making Jews in that era. Here is a direct quotation from his decree, which you will find

translated on page 204 of the biography entitled *Peter the Great, Emperor of All Russia,* by the well-known British historian, Ian Grey.

> Jews are hereby excluded by implication from this general manifesto. Jews are the one exception to my wide tolerance of all races and religions. I prefer to see around me the best people of the Mohammedan and heatherns faiths, rather than Jews. They are rogues and cheats. I am uprooting the evil, not multiplying it; there will be for them in Russia neither dwelling, nor trade, no matter how hard they strive and no matter how much they bribe those close to me.
>
> (Signed:) Peter the Great
> Emperor of All Russia
> August 2, 1701

The descendants of the trouble-making Jews whom Peter the Great described so accurately are the ones who settled in Nicaragua and who are now running the government of the United States of America, as well as the unholy state of Israel. They are the very people who have recently stirred up trouble in such widely diverse places as Lebanon, Iraq, Libya, South Africa, Argentina, Chile, and the Soviet Union. They are also responsible for acts of treason against the United States from the days of Alger Hiss right down to the Jonathan Pollard case of last year. And to these "citizens" the people of America have entrusted the future of our nation! For being stupid enough to turn our beloved country over to these people, what do you think we deserve in the way of a government? Just about what we are getting.

We Americans are at this very moment serving as the surrogate mother of the Israeli terrorists who are committing crimes all over the world. And some people still cannot understand why the rest of the world hates us — from Japan to South Africa. We have no friends. Even Israel is not our friend, despite the fact that every single one of the 535 members of Congress has been computer-programmed to spout off silly phrases, "Israel is our best friend." It is a robot Congress. We also have a robot White House, State Department, and CIA. There are no dissenters in Washington. And I am beginning to believe that there are none left anywhere in the vast nation, from the rock-bound coast of Maine to the fern-dotted dells of Southern California. Fear rules. But what else could you expect in a country where the press, Congress, the churches, universities, and big business all continually praise the inherent evils of international Zionism? George Orwell had it right.

So, as for my views, I didn't like the Zionist Somoza régime in Nicaragua; nor do I particularly admire the Communist government set up there now by Mr. Ortega and company. But, if one is forced to choose between the two, I would have reluctantly to admit that the Sandinistas seem to be the lesser of the two evils. In the end-time, which is drawing nearer day by day, I would prefer to cast my lot with the Zionist-hating Sandinistas, rather than the American-sponsored Zionist régime. *If* there is no third choice, no alternative of any kind, in the showdown, which is close at hand, I shall be forced to side with Mr. Ortega and Mr. Castro in Cuba rather than bring back the previous Zionist control of the two Latin-American states.

Through his brother, Raúl, and via the Cuban mission at the United Nations, I have pinned Fidel Castro down on the question of world Zionism. The Cuban leader has assured me of his whole-hearted opposition to both Israel and the American Zionists in Washington. He says he will never give in to the many evils of international Zionism, which the U.S. allowed to monopolize industry and the fishing business in Cuba under the dictatorship of Batista. I have no reason whatsoever to doubt him.[4]

Now we come to the question of the Contras of Mr. Reagan and Mr. Shultz. Both the White House and our Secretary of State claim that the Contras are to be compared with Washington's brave men at Valley Forge, since both fought for freedom of their countries. This sounds real nice, doesn't it? Even patriotic! It seems like something every

4. [This interpretation, however, does not explain why the Jews permitted the United States to establish Castro's rule in Cuba, as the United States most certainly did, beginning with the activity of agents of the C.I.A. (one of whom was caught in the act by the honest American Ambassador to Cuba), who prepared the way for Castro suborning the officers of the Cuban Army under Batista, assuring them that Castro had the support of Washington, and threatening them with dire consequences, if they did not betray the government of Batista. Castro's rule was thoroughly consolidated and established by President Kennedy and the C.I.A. in the infamous affair at the Bay of Pigs, where the United States not only betrayed the anti-Communist Cubans whom it had landed on the beach and left without support, but the entire anti-Communist underground in Cuba, which had been instructed to rise at the time of the landing and thus was easily identified, arrested, and liquidated by Castro's troops, who were waiting for the anti-Communists to expose themselves. It seems exceedingly strange that the Jews should have permitted the United States to act against Jewish interests in Cuba. —*Editor*]

patriotic American should endorse with no reservations at all. That is, it does until you stop to analyze the Contra movement in detail.

I will be the first to admit that the Contras are well meaning. They are patriotic. They have lofty motives. But they are mere pawns and don't know it. They are not shedding their blood on their own soil to regain their country for themselves. They are merely fighting to re-establish Zionist rule in Nicaragua, so that people like the old Bolshevik Jewish friends of Mr. Reagan, such as the aforementioned Mr. Stavisky, can return to Nicaragua and again cheat the people out of their heritage, land, and businesses, as they did for about fifty years prior to the Sandinista revolution. The Contras who are fighting in Nicaragua will be treated again like slaves after they secure the country again for resumed plundering by the almighty Zionists — if the Contras ever win. It is as simple as that. Those poor dumb Contras don't realize that they are being used. But they are not quite as stupid as the American taxpayers, who work hard all year to maintain the parasitic state of Israel and to extend its foul power over all mankind.

Now Mr. Reagan, Lieutenant Colonel Oliver North, and Vice Admiral John Poindexter are obviously not quite as stupid as the Contras or the American taxpayers. These three Zionist hirelings at least know what they are doing, even if the Contras and the U.S. taxpayers do not.

They are conning the Contras into laying down their lives on behalf of the world Zionist entity. But even these three American leaders are not free to make their own decisions about Nicaragua any more than they were free to make a choice about supplying arms to Iran for Israel. They are also working solely for the Zionists, regardless of how it harms the United States of America. So, are they really any better off than the Contras? They use the Contras. And, in return, the Zionists use them. It is a vicious circle, with the good old reliable and never-complaining American taxpayers caught right smack dab in the middle. Know what I mean?

President Daniel Ortega, down Nicaragua way, is not as dumb as either our leaders, the American taxpayers, or the Contras, if my latest reports from the country are correct. For many years, the palatial estate of the dictator, Anastasio Somoza, worth perhaps a billion dollars, stood on the beautiful cliffs above the Pacific Ocean in Montélimar, Nicaragua, as a symbol of the tireless pursuit of extravagant living by a clique of privileged citizens. The world Zionists allowed Mr. Somoza all this — so long as he obeyed their orders. Today, the revolutionary government of Nicaragua wants to keep that palace as precisely the same symbol. It is spending about thirty million dollars of Communist money to concert the mansion into a world-class casino that will feature

a nightly cabaret, bungalows with women included in the price on an exclusive beach, an international airport, and complete docking facilities for private yachts. Now, naturally, they are not going to all this expense in a poor nation just to entertain Communist lords from Moscow or Fidel Castro, who doesn't go in for such things. They are doing all this to attract world tourists of the capitalistic sort with money to burn in the newly-furnished casino. All prices at the international resort, from the blackjack ante to poolside drinks, will be in only one currency — good old American dollars. People in Managua tell me this will beat taxing the people to pay for running the government. They hope the capitalist will pay the tariff for them. And I am certain they will do so.

The real reason this poor government is increasingly embracing projects catering to high-rolling foreigners and wealthy Nicaraguans of the Sandinista persuasion is the pursuit of foreign exchange, meaning U.S. dollars. Every Japanese businessman or West German family visiting Nicaragua must bring with them plenty of those U.S. dollars. And the latest information I have direct from Managua states that this turn of events is appalling to some old-line Communists, but it appears to have strong backing from the Sandinistas' national directorate that runs the country.

There is more news about Nicaragua's quest for the almighty dollar: in recent months, the government has gone out of its way to accommodate the crew of "Walker," the first major Hollywood company to make a film in Nicaragua since the 1979 revolution. Construction of the country's first major convention center, named for the slain leftist Prime Minister of Sweden, Olaf Palme, is proceeding around the clock. A ten million dollar expansion of a large luxury hotel, the Intercontinental, is now finished.

The government is also opening a chain of supermarkets in seven cities modeled on the Managua "dollar store," where customers can find shelves stocked with American goods from Pampers to Pringles, available only for American money.

So there is not going to be any shortage of American dollars in Nicaragua. At the same time, officials estimate that over 40,000 people now living in Nicaragua receive a regular income of U.S. dollars, most of them having earned retirement pay while working in the U.S.

Unlike Red China, which is being praised highly by both Mr. Reagan and Mr. Shultz for beginning to make small and meaningless advances toward capitalism, Nicaragua is condemned by Washington for taking much larger and positive steps toward institutionalizing capitalistic enterprises. And that, to me, doesn't make a hell of a lot of sense.

I was shocked as much as everyone else when Mr. Shultz, who is not Jewish, bragged that the highlight of his entire trip to the Soviet Union was a Passover Seder service at the American Embassy, of all places. But Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev saw this unusual event in a different light. He complained to Washington about Mr. Shultz's forcing Ambassador Jack Matlock to invite a bunch of Jewish trouble-makers to the embassy under the shallow disguise of holding religious services, which were in reality not religious at all but only a means of getting publicity for Jewish dissidents. "Not a single normal person was there," said Mr. Gorbachev. "Only people who were willing to speak out against the present government here were invited. Why should Mr. Shultz do these things against the Soviet Union? It is really a shame."

For once, I agree with Mr. Gorbachev. It was a shame. It was a sham. It was disgraceful and totally anti-American. Besides, whatever happened to the vaunted separation of church and state, about which the Jews howl every time they catch some one saying a prayer in a public building or trying to decorate for Christmas some downtown area of U.S. cities? Or doesn't this prohibition by our founding fathers apply to the Hebrew religion?[5]

Now I rarely agree with anything Mr. Gorbachev says, but I also agree completely with another bit of advice he gave to Mr. Shultz and Mr. Reagan. The Soviet leader said that the U.S. could solve its racial problem quite easily by setting up a separate state for American blacks and maintaining strict segregation of the black and white races. And Mr. Gorbachev said he was in agreement with European anthropologists and scientists of he 1930's, especially German ones, who came to the conclusion that the two races are totally incompatible and cannot live together happily ever after in the way American politicians now depict the ideal way of life. As expected, Washington refused to accept even a hint of this logical advice and condemned Mr. Gorbachev for issuing such a crazy assessment of the American racial problems.

5. According to *Instauration*, August 1987, Rabbi Yisroel Rosenfeld wants the Jewish menorah erected everywhere to take the place of Christian symbols, such as crosses, Christmas trees, and the like. He says that whereas Christian symbols are religious, the menorah has religious significance only for Jews, while for the rest of the world it has a profound historical significance (of Jewish ownership of the planet?). As everyone knows, every Hanukkah, the Jews erect a huge menorah in front of the White House to remind its occupant of who own the place and employ him. *Instauration* foresees that in the next century Americans, under penalty of law, will celebrate Hanukkah — and only Hanukkah — every December.

Mr. Gorbachev may be many things, most of them bad, but he is not crazy when he talks about this subject. Congress put on a very wry face and appeared to be offended greatly by this advice. They said they were startled by it and extremely shocked. This is just political talk. In their hearts they know it is correct. The NAACP, to which all members of Congress belong, in spirit if not technically, would eliminate any Congressman who agreed publicly with Mr. Gorbachev.

To get back to the Passover service which was officially promoted in Moscow by the United States Government: what if some Catholics or Protestants wanted to hold a service at the Embassy so it could be publicized all over the world? What do you think would happen? American Jews would tear Washington apart and eat Congress alive for breakfast at the mere suggestion of such a breach of our policy of separation of state from any religion. But, did even one person, other than myself, protest the Jewish religious service held on U.S. government property and paid for by the U.S. taxpayers? I don't think so. No one cares. It has gone too far already. People have given up. People have abandoned their belief in America. And that, my friends, is exactly why you are in the sad situation of being a mere docile and servile unit at the bottom of the ladder today in American society.

The official spokesman for Mr. Shultz, a certain Mr. Richard Schifter, told the press, "I hope this religious service at the embassy sends a message of our sincerity and our humanity." What this Jewish press statement, which is the official word of the U.S. government, really means is that the Soviets had better send more Jews to promote Zionism in places like Nicaragua when the Contras take over, if they ever do.

All you fans know what a designated hitter is in the major leagues. Well, Mr. Schifter is the State Department's designated trouble-maker on the religious and human rights front. His official title is Assistant Secretary of State for Human Rights and Humanitarian Affairs. That high-sounding title means, in simple language, that he has the power and is highly paid by you gullible taxpayers to promote a foreign country — Israel — and the many other Zionist evils around the world. In other words, he is the designated Jew pusher of that department. And all departments in Washington, as well as all members of Congress, have them on the payroll.

The plan of Mr. Shultz to worship with Soviet Jews at the U.S. Embassy was a simple ploy to promote his status as a dedicated Zionist worker and to show rich American Jews his hatred for our own nation and things American. Zionist protocols must supersede American values when the two conflict, which they do most of the time. Mr. Shultz

looked like a snout beetle running around Moscow kissing the backsides of every Jewish renegade dissident he could find. And if anyone doesn't know right off what a snout beetle is, it is a small, scaly weevil with an extremely long beak, which Mr. Shultz certainly needed in Moscow.

Mr. Shultz did not visit Moscow to take care of American interests, but solely to do the bidding of the Zionists and the many Jewish hate groups now riding high in America, since there are no more Benjamin Franklins, General U.S. Grants, Henry Fords,[6] or Charles A. Lindberghs to denounce them.

Even the Department of State back in Washington issued a shallow sort of statement to the public to test the feelings of Americans in general, saying that this religious gesture to the Hebrew practitioners was extremely unusual. I guess this was to allay any complaints. However, there were no complaints at all. American taxpayers, in general, took this slap in the face without protest. The State Department was correct in stating that it was indeed unusual. What the State Department did not say was that it was also utterly unlawful.

In the past, according to a statement recently issued by the government in Washington, all American officials before Mr. Shultz had declined to meet with Jewish dissidents and law-breakers in the Soviet Union to avoid souring relations with Moscow. But all that has changed. The U.S. government has now stepped forth for all the world to see and is promoting a specific religion and a special people — the Jews, to the exclusion of all other races and religions.

What Mr. Shultz was attempting to do was encourage more Soviet Jews to become traitors to their own country and announce to the world community that Zionism and the promotion of that evil doctrine is much more important than either the U.S. as a nation or the Soviet Union. According to the latest official statements by representatives of the United States in Moscow, nationalism and American patriotism are passé and must yield to advancing the Zionist conquest of the world and all the concepts devised to ensure its triumph over all mankind.

Admittedly, most Americans, myself included, don't particularly care for the Marxist doctrine enforced in Cuba and Nicaragua. As Americans, we don't like it. But when you realize that places like the present Nicaragua may be one of the few remaining outposts, outside the Arab world, where the evils of Zionism are steadfastly opposed, perhaps we may want to re-examine our priorities and our thinking just a bit. When you finally realize exactly what Mr. Reagan's Contras are fighting for, you may not want to side with them.

6. The complete text of Henry Ford's *The International Jew,* in four volumes, is available from Liberty Bell Publications ($26.00 + $2.60).

In essence, the Reagan administration, Israel, and the Contras are fighting to restore Zionist control over Nicaragua. As for me personally, I prefer to let the Sandinistas run Nicaragua.

Take the insignificant island of Grenada, where Mr. Reagan won a glorious victory because it was undefended. Even there, our Army's firing-control center fouled up and we shot up the insane asylum instead of the targeted public buildings. In Libya, we aimed at a military barracks and hit a hospital for children. This should serve to remind Americans that military defense of this nation is now quite out of the question. We do not have armed forces capable of such a task.

Remember when Mr. Reagan was running around showing the press and everyone else what were supposed to be satellite photos of the Grenada Airport, then being completed, which he said was a secret military base? At that very moment, tourists in Grenada were photographing that same airport, which had no military installations or purpose whatsoever, and was anything but secret.

And Mr. Reagan spoke at great length to the press, warning us about the great danger to America that the airport in Grenada would bring upon us. He said work on it should be halted, and he threatened to send the U.S. Air Force to bomb the hell out of it.

But what happened? The British were building that airport with some assistance from Cuban labor and carpenters. After the shabby invasion of Grenada by U.S. forces, Mr. Reagan suddenly changed his mind about the airport and used your tax dollars to complete it. British and Cuban engineers working on that "evil" airport were booted out and replaced by Americans, who did exactly the same thing they had been doing, finishing the airport. Does that make sense?

The fruitless trip last spring by Mr. Shultz to Moscow only served to emphasize the absolute grimness on the "glasnost" front. That is a word the Soviets have been using to mean openness. My limited knowledge of the Russian language does not permit me to expand the meaning of it; however the only openness I have observed is the open access to the U.S. Embassy by Soviet spies, courtesy of our Marine guards. Aside from the international Jews, the next greatest threat to our national security seems to be the United States Marine Corps. From the halls of Montezuma to the bedrooms of Moscow, the Marines have landed and have the situation well in hand — for the KGB. To all ex-Marines reading this, I am not blaming the entire corps. However, it seems certain that individual Marines or a small group of them breached security in a *dozen* different countries. So, if you can't rely on the U.S. Marines, whom do we have left to carry our flag? Certainly not the proverbial liars in the White House, the State Department, and the CIA.

The seduced Marines got all the publicity. However, the Department of State, which has been a disaster for over forty years, is one place were spies have usually outnumbered the others and national security disappeared back in the days of Alger Hiss, the Rosenbergs, David Greenglass, John Stewart Service, and Harry Dexter White. The State Department's big new embassy in Moscow has turned out to be nothing more than a large broadcasting studio for the KGB's benefit. It was built with loving care by Soviet labor over a 15-year-period. It has been duly noted that the Kremlin can hear the flushing of every toilet in the building. And for doing this to us, we had to pay them 191 million dollars from the pockets of you taxpayers.

The agony in all this is that the U.S. never learns that the basic economic lesson provided us by the liberals is totally false. This nation fell for the liberal notion of détente, which was the fairy-tale belief that Western pliancy on all important matters would induce the Soviets to make reforms to our advantage. It didn't! It only aided Soviet opportunists to gain the upper hand over us, which is exactly what the liberal Senate Jews and Senator Ted Kennedy wanted. We've been taken.

The so-called liberal détente theory has produced a bright, new Soviet Embassy on the highest hill in Washington and a new U.S. Embassy in the lowest trough in Moscow. That, my friends, is what détente has accomplished. The real spirit of détente is the many unreciprocated U.S. concessions since World War II and unanswered Soviet aggression around the world.

In the 1940's, liberals like Walter Lippmann and other Jewish writers filled the newspapers with such nonsense as "after the war, the Russians will certainly move toward becoming a complete democracy." In the last forty years have you seen any indication of that happening? I have not.

In the 1980's our liberals in Congress and the Jewish hate groups are still at it. Now they keep telling us that democracy is certain in the Soviet Union because Mr. Gorbachev talks about democracy, so he must intend to convert to one. I would not imagine that you could make even retarded six-year olds believe such a fair tale. But most of our leaders in Washington have swallowed this bait and seem to believe it.

This liberalized thinking has now gotten us into the position whereby the only safe way for our officials to communicate in Moscow is by using a child's magic slate. And we have to do this inside a trailer brought for that purpose. It is indeed a dark blot on our nation that the U.S. actually had to send to Moscow a Winnebago motor vehicle to permit our representatives to discuss crucial problems without being monitored by listening devices of the KGB. Of course, as I have pointed

out many times, Mr. Shultz is not noted for his intelligence. But the latest round of ill-advised decisions is not even up to his usual low standards.

In all fairness to the wanton Marines, I rather doubt that they enabled the Soviets to gain information they had not already received from traiterous American Jews in Washington, who run both the Soviet and Israeli embassies with every detail of every secret we have.

The recent *New York Times*-CBS News joint poll revealed that 61 percent of American Jews have no use at all for Mr. Reagan. They are his strongest critics despite the well-known fact that Mr. Reagan has done more for them than any president in history. He worships Jews. He would die for them. He is so proud of this fact that he never tires of retelling sad stories about so-called bias against Jews in America, including the big one about his own father, a shoe salesman who refused to sleep in a hotel in Illinois that did not accept Jews. Instead, his old pappy slept in his car on a very cold night, caught pneumonia to vindicate the sacred rights of Jews, and soon died. Mr. Reagan swears it is true. If you believe that, you will believe anything.

Now you might think logically that with such a history of worshiping Jews running back several generations in his family, Mr. Reagan might well be honored by Jewish leaders as a friend. But just the opposite is the case. They simply despise him. They use him. But they do not like him. They, of course, like very much what he has done for them since he has placed the Jews ahead of all Americans; but they must be laughing out loud at the tale about the presidents's old man dying because he would not spend a night in a place that did not welcome Jews. That really takes gall.

Sergeant Clayton Lonetree, the 25-year-old Marine guard who was the first to be arrested, thought he was engaging in a furtive sexual rendezvous with his Soviet girl friend. That's what he thought. But the KGB had other ideas. He didn't meet her "accidentally," as he assumed. That fateful subway meeting with the tall and willowy Violetta Seina (not her real name) was planned by the KGB to seduce Sergeant Lonetree. It was not romance. It was her work, just as guarding the embassy was his duty.

There is something else you should know about Miss Seina, or whatever her true name may be. Like most KGB women, she is Jewish. I have been sent a complete run-down on her activities. She is 29 years old, not 25 as the U.S. press stated. She is very tall, over 5 feet, 9 inches, and weighs about 130 pounds; she has light brown hair, just like the heroine of Stephen Collins Foster's famous song, "Jeannie with the Light Brown Hair." Violetta was born in the Ukraine. She has languid

grey eyes, fair complexion, and wide cheekbones. There is a small scar on her left knee.

Of course, the sergeant was invited to her home, where the bedroom encounters took place, under the watchful eyes of dear "mama," the woman assigned by the KGB to play the rôle of Violetta's Jewish mother. Soon Violetta introduced him to her "uncle," who supposedly did not know one word of English. Uncle Sasha just dozed off while they talked and, of course, reported every word straight to the KGB.

Old Sasha, it seems, with Violetta doing the unnecessary translating, was a history buff and asked Sergeant Lonetree to identify the name, rank, and place of residence of members of the U.S. Embassy staff. And this kindly old uncle just happened to have a folder of photographs of everyone at the Embassy. Wasn't that convenient? And the rather dumb Marine identified the entire staff for Uncle Sasha. He even told old, kindly Sasha that the ambassador's desk was made of wood, and gave him the exact location of it. This Marine told U.S. investigators, "I did this because I was interested in knowing what the KGB wanted to know." You see, he had been reading a lot of spy stories, such as John LeCarré's novels.

Then an odd thing happened. After Sergeant Lonetree was transferred to Vienna, who shows up there but Uncle Sasha, despite the ailments that were supposed to render him almost an invalid. He just happened to be visiting Vienna to talk over old times, this time in English, with the Marine guard. Lonetree finally told the investigators that he gave secret documents to Sasha because of the poor treatment of American Indians by white people in America. Sound familiar?

Sergeant Lonetree is an Indian from Kentucky, or, at least he claims to be one. At various times he has told Indian leaders that he is a Navajo, a Winnebago, and a member of a couple of other tribes. So even the Indians don't know for sure his ancestry.

I have a better and more accurate dossier, via Interpol, on Violetta than I do on Sergeant Lonetree. Not only is Violetta Jewish, but most of the other Russian women involved are also Jewish, as well as most of the KGB personnel involved in this spy scandal. And your daily newspaper is not going to tell you these facts. The Russian girl friend of one of the high-ranking officials in the American Embassy is also Jewish. And the KGB did not get all the secret information from Marine guards either. They received many secrets from people much higher up in the Embassy. Naturally, Washington has put the lid on this. The Marines are going to take the blame for this entire mess.

This scandal goes back to the time when so many Russian Jews were working at the U.S.Embassy before they were forced out, and with so many Jews in the KGB, this should tell you something. This explains the big U.S. campaigns to "free Soviet Jewry." I can also tell you that most Soviet Jews have an easy and very good life in the Soviet Union. That's why so many homesick Russian Jews in New York and Israel have returned to the Soviet Union. They know they are better off in Russia. The only Soviet Jews who run to the U.S. are either the stupid ones who think the streets of America are paved with gold or bunglers who have committed crimes against the country in which they were residing.

There is no shortage of experienced lawyers willing to defend Sergeant Lonetree and the other Marines without pay. Some twenty-nine attorneys, most of them Jewish, have volunteered to try to save these traitors from any penalty. Headed by the infamous William Kunstler and his chief assistant, Mr. Michael Stuhff, Sergeant Lonetree will most likely never be convicted of anything, despite his lengthy confession.

I suppose most Americans believed that after all the embarrassment and admitted lies by President Reagan about sending U.S. arms to Iran, no more would be sent there. If you believe this, you don't know the power of the Zionists in Washington. Mr. Reagan is still approving weekly shipments of all types of arms to Iran, plus computer sales for better control of the fire power of these weapons. Israel will not allow him to stop these shipments or even slow them down. Since Israel forced the U.S. to send arms to Iran way back during the Carter administration, when the serious fighting between Iraq and Iran had not even started, it has never ceased. For eight years, despite the complete exposure in the press, the shipments continue and even have increased since the secret became public knowledge.

When this unholy scandal was finally publicized in your daily press last year, Americans assumed in their collective minds that these sales of arms to Iran would be ended quickly. Wrong! Very wrong! In fact, *sales to Iran have increased about 20 percent since the American public learned about them.* As you are reading this, ships and planes with cargo from both Israel and U.S. are arriving in Iran. A short time ago, a cargo plane owned by Southern Air plunged into a field and exploded just outside Travis Air Force Base in california. It was loaded with Arms for Iran. Four people were killed. The spokesman for Southern Air, Jack Thale, freely admitted that the plane was bound for Iran.

If that isn't enough proof for you, two planes leased by retired Air Force Major General Richard Secord have flown arms to Iran from Lis-

bon, Portugal. The total payment for the two Boeing 707 jets, leased from Southern Air, was about $630,000, paid entirely in cash.

These records of Southern Air leases, filed with the U.S. Department of Transportation, show that two other 707's flew from Kelly Air Force Base in Texas to Tel Aviv, where they picked up arms and delivered them to Iran. These files are open to public inspection. Anyone can look them up.

Anti-aircraft missiles and TOW anti-tank missiles have been pouring into Iran from both Israel and the U.S. all this year. Israel will keep forcing the U.S. to do this until Iraq is thoroughly beaten. That's the way it works in Washington. Whatever Israel wants, she gets, and always in a hurry with no questions asked. Press exposure of such scandalous deals makes no difference at all. The anti-Zionist government of Iraq has to be destroyed. Only then will the Zionist stooges in the White House stop sending arms to Iran.

In your daily paper, you have read that the Red Chinese supplied missiles that have been used by Iran against Baghdad and shipping in the Persian Gulf. This is not true. Every single missile fired on Baghdad has been American made. The missiles of the Chinese Communists are so inferior that their stated range is a maximum of only 50 miles. Baghdad is 77 miles from the front lines at the nearest point, completely out of range of all Chinese missiles.

Iran is reluctant to make any use of Chinese missiles because several of them have blown up on firing. When a country like Red China cannot even produce a successful rat trap that doesn't electrocute people, how can they be trusted to build complicated missiles? They are so inaccurate that if they were fired at Baghdad, they would probably hit Teheran.

Don't be fooled by that "Great Satan" stuff and believe that Mr. Reagan and the Ayatollah Khomeini are enemies. They are by necessity the best of friends, American hostages notwithstanding. These two leaders are both doing the bidding of Israel by attempting to destroy the small but hard-fighting nation of Iraq. Mr. Reagan and old Khomeini are very good buddies, brought together by Israel and American Jewish organizations to combat Iraq. By combining American weapons with the Iranian armed forces, the war against Iraq continues. It is truly an unholy pact, but a pact nevertheless. Overriding the objections of Defense Secretary Caspar Weinberger, Mr. Reagan recently approved the sale of a $900,000 computer system for Iran. The approval of the sale was necessary because Iran needed it to control an electric power grid that directs the firing of missiles at Baghdad and other Iraqi targets. Mr. Shultz contends that the PDP-11 computer, manufactured by

Digital Equipment Corporation of Maynard, Mass., has little military application. If it didn't, Iran would not have purchased it.

But sending arms and computers to control them is not the only military coöperation going on between Khomeini and Mr. Reagan. These two pals by necessity worked together on another important project of military terrorism. I refer to the U.S. bashing of Libya. The White House and the Navy both say that these raids could not have been carried out without the vast amount of secret intelligence information sent to Mr. Reagan by Khomeini about the exact location of Libyan ruler Moammar al-Qaddafi's headquarters and the plans of several Libyan military bases. According to Richard Brennecke, a former CIA pilot, he was the courier who carried a wide array of intelligence information from Iran during the period when Iran was trying to get more arms from the U.S. in 1984. Mr. Brennecke said that he and his associates received from an officer in the Iranian air force maps showing exactly where the Qaddafi's headquarters and a number of training sites were located. In 1986, shortly before the raids, he brought updated information about everything the U.S. wanted to know about Libya. He said that after the raid he was highly complimented by U.S. military officers because the information Iran provided was very accurate and very, very useful. On April 14, 1986, two months after Mr. Brennecke says he delivered the final intelligence reports, American pilots used those maps to launch air strikes against Qaddafi's headquarters inside a military post in Tripoli.

So the military coöperation goes on between Mr. Reagan and Iran. We gave Khomeini secret data on Iraq's defenses and, in exchange, Iran gave the U.S. complete maps and diagrams on how to hit Qaddafi. This collaboration between Iran and the U.S. is actually closer than ties between the U.S. and Britain during World War II. And don't let any politicians tell you any different. It's truly one of those "you scratch my back and I'll scratch yours" affairs. And the poor old average Mr. Taxpayer, USA, isn't any the wiser about it. That's the sad part.

Several of our European allies and recent motions at the United Nations have urged that Washington pay the just claims of the relatives of the Libyan victims killed in Mr. Reagan's uncalled-for terrorist attacks upon that tiny Arab state.

Over sixty-five claims on behalf of those killed or severely injured on direct orders from the Great Terrorist of the White House have been filed on behalf of these totally innocent people in Federal court, the White House, and with the State Department of Defense under the Federal Tort Claims Act and also under the Foreign Claims Act. The government has six months to reply to each claim. I do not expect you

will read about such matters in your daily newspapers or anywhere, except in this publication.

Although the treacherous raid was billed as a military attack upon military objectives, not one single soldier was killed or injured in Libya by Mr. Reagan's terrorists, who attacked without any warning. Only civilians, over 100 of whom were slain. But not all of them were Libyans. Foreigners killed included Italians, Greeks, Egyptians, Yugoslavians, and one Frenchman.

These cruel raids in April of last year were by American planes from Britain and two U.S. aircraft carriers. They dropped over 100 tons of bombs, all on civilian targets, including Colonel Qaddafi's private residence. A baby was killed while in the arms of the mother. A 75-year-old invalid woman was burned alive by Mr. Reagan's terrorist orders that fateful night. And no one calls Mr. Ronald Wilson Reagan a terrorist? Now that is ridiculous.

Nine days before the terrorist raids by Mr. Reagan, a bomb exploded in a West Berlin nightclub frequented by Americans. And although the West German investigation proved beyond any doubt that Libya had nothing at all to do with this bombing, Mr. Reagan, in the manner of the fanatical Israeli terrorists who want to kill Arabs, used this incident in West Berlin to justify his criminal acts, which had already been planned several months before the bombing in West Berlin took place. But the American public fell for it and the propaganda following it. Polls revealed that a vast majority of Americans approved whole-heartedly of Mr. Reagan's terrorism against a defenseless and innocent Arab state.

Bombing Libya because someone bombed a disco in West Berlin is just about as stupid as bombing Australia when someone robs a bank in New York. There was never any connection between the two events.

Since Mr. Reagan's raids were planned long before the bombing in West Berlin, this act could not have had any bearing on them. Israel had been telling Mr. Reagan to attack Libya for six years. And he finally found a way to justify it to the gullible taxpayers and all non-thinking Americans.

President Reagan and Mr. Shultz are like a couple of delinquent kids when they compete with each other for the affection of the Zionists of the world. Mr. Reagan is usually shown wearing a black or dark yarmulka while the one on the head of Mr. Shultz in Moscow was white. I have no idea whether one outranks the other color or not. Perhaps some of the Jewish readers of this column can explain the difference between them, if any. But I do know that our leaders look like a couple of rabbis-in-training as they try to outdo each other in the business of fawning on

the powerful Zionists. By wearing the Jewish headpiece as a badge of servitude, they identify themselves as the obedient lackeys of the most vicious, cruel, and murderous nation of terrorists that has ever afflicted the world. They make themselves participants in such crimes as the murder of Alex Odeh and the destruction by fire of the offices of both Arab-Americans and German-Americans — the two groups the Jews hate most. They make themselves accomplices in innumerable crimes against the American people, whom they have betrayed into the hands of their enemies.

We have indeed learned a lot about Mr. Shultz lately, none of it good. We found out he has a tiger tattooed on his rump and a Star-of-David noose around his neck. The Zionists of the world use him like a wind-up toy that performs by quack, quack, quacking whenever it is set in motion. When he turned the U.S. Embassy into a synagogue for a pack of derelict Jews in Moscow and, wearing the ridiculous Jewish skullcap, danced around with them in front of the television cameras, he reminded one of those trained Russian bears from Siberia that you see doing tricks on Moscow streets. And that overweight wife of his, who has to be carried everyplace, is another diplomatic example of what makes European foreign ministers laugh at the United States. This pair represents the best America can offer. It seems that we constantly send our weakest, most dim-witted, Zionist-indoctrinated scoundrels for the world to view. And Mr. Shultz proved it in Moscow.

The *National Enquirer*, not my favorite journal, carried a recent article by John Turner which sought to prove that the African holocaust last year in Cameroon was caused by a neutron bomb that the Israelis and Americans tested on human beings.

Mae Brussel, California-based radio commentator, also has disputed the dubious claim by the U.S that it was gases from a lake in the crater of an extinct volcano that killed over 1200 people and large numbers of livestock. This so-called "scientific" explanation, put out by both the U.S. government and the Israelis, was accepted as factual by most of the European press, but not by all; *Le Monde* of Paris disputed that odd explanation.

Anyway, Mae Brussel said, "Both nations [the U.S. and Israel] were more than willing to kill innocent people to test their neutron bomb, designed to be used against the Palestinians and other Arab people."

Miss Brussel noticed that the official explanation, that the deaths had been caused by an enormous bubble of carbon dioxide that rose to the surface of the lake, was Unacceptable, because "Gas such as carbon dioxide would never cause the burns on all the victims." She has a point

there, because I have checked with specialists who told me the same thing.[7]

"The officials responsible for the horror are the same ones in the headlines for the Iran arms sales scandal," continued Miss Brussel. "The people at the White House and in Israel are strong advocates of neutron weapons, which can kill people as effectively as atomic bombs while leaving buildings and property undamaged. When Israel takes over Jordan, they plan to use neutron weapons so as not to destroy any government buildings or King Hussein's palace, which they intend to use."

So it all boils down to the situation where these two power-mad nations face charges of one or more massive cover-ups, even more scandalous than the Iranian deals.

"U.S. intelligence sources realized that it would harm America's image even more than the Iran sales so they arranged for Israel to test neutron weapons on the people of Cameroon," said Miss Brussel.

The most interesting aspect of this scandal is the fact that immediately after the disaster, Cameroon rolled out the red carpet for a visit by the Israeli Prime Minister, Shimon Peres, who was given an expensive and glittering reception. Mr. Peres took with him *eighteen* Israeli scientific experts to study the aftermath of the blast. I don't need to remind readers that world leaders do not usually bring such a large scientific expedition with them for a state visit. Very unusual! Just what could all those scientific experts have been sent to study? The efficiency of neutron bombs used against human beings?

Also, immediately following the blast, the U.S. sent several million dollars in added aid to the Cameroon. Was this in the way of an apology? I hope we don't have to wait five years for the U.S. news media to look into this story, as happened with the Iranian affair.

Remember always that Zionism is inspired by diabolical and inexhaustible hatred. That fact should be thoroughly understood and tirelessly repeated by all American patriots.

7. Incandescent gas, such as would be required to produce the burns found on all the carcasses, could not have risen through a lake in the crater of an extinct volcano, but if it had, the hot gases would have risen in the air, not poured down into the valley; furthermore, gas at that temperature would have scorched or burned vegetation and wooden structures as well as burning the bodies of mammals. A neutron bomb, however, acts on the liquids of a living mammalian body and thus produces burns of precisely the kind that was observed on the bodies of the bipeds and quadrupeds killed in the valley.

The world Zionists and their slavish American cohorts have been using the accidental Iraqi attack upon the U.S.S. *Stark,* a missile frigate, to try once more to justify the deliberate Israeli attack upon the U.S.S. *Liberty* in 1967. they now argue that if the Iraqi plane made a mistake, that proves the Israelis made a mistake when they attacked a U.S. Navy ship twenty years ago.

The idea does not hold water. It is totally ridiculous. ABC used most of the recent program for Hugh Downs to present a biased London-produced film, backed by Israel, to pass off the attack on the *Liberty* as being in the same category as the *Stark* incident. But, if the *Stark* had not been hit, ABC would never have dared to present the *Liberty* show, which is over ten years old.

The most revealing difference between the two incidents was the opposite treatment of the victims. No one ever publicly acknowledged the *Liberty* survivors. They were ignored, told to keep quiet, and not to blame Israel for the Murder of their comrades. President Johnson even refused to see them.[8] Now look at the *Stark's* survivors, who have been publicly praised by President Reagan and the nation. See the difference?

Congress has demanded that Iraq pay completely for the firing of two missiles at the *Stark.* But Congress never demanded that Israel pay for a long and carefully-planned attack by planes and torpedo boats on the *Liberty.* In fact, to fool and foil the American public, Congress even sent Israel six million dollars in a special appropriation to allow the Zionists to make a token payment of three million to the *Liberty's* survivors and three million for the ship. This proved to be a bargain-basement Jewish business deal, since the ship was valued conservatively at

8. During the recent reunion of survivors of the *Liberty*, the Reverend Mr. Dale Crowley learned that Admiral Geis, who was in command of the American fleet in the Mediterranean at the time of the attack, had sought from Washington permission to rescue the Americans whom the Jews were trying to kill, and when that permission was refused by the jerk named McNamara, who was then Secretary of Defense, he went over that person's head and called Lyndon Johnson, the President. Johnson wrathfully rebuked the Admiral, saying. " I don't care if the ship sinks and every man on board drowns," and peremptorily ordered Geis not to interfere with the Kikes' fun. Johnson, a crook from Texas who was married to, and probably directed by, a Jewess, is a good specimen of the kind of moral leper Americans put in the White House these days to please the Yids. See the interview with the Captain of the *Liberty* reported by Crowley in *Christian News,* 29 June and 6 July 1987.

over 28 million dollars. In reality, Israel still owes 25 million for the *Liberty*, even if you count the three million which the U.S. taxpayers gave the Israelis, so they could fool the world into believing that the Zionist state paid for the ship. However, I can assure you that Iraq will not get off that easy in the settlement of the damage to the *Stark*. The U.S. is demanding four hundred million dollars from Iraq. And, in addition to this outrageously high blackmail payment, the U.S. is also trying to require the Iraqis to tell them how they improved their French-made fighters so as to carry two 'Exocet' missiles instead of the normal load of only one. The U.S. wants to pass this information on to Israel. And that is the real reason why U.S. military officers went to Baghdad to berate Iraqi officials. It was not to investigate the *Stark* incident. And, remember that the Israelis (our friends) refused to allow any American investigation at all in Israel or elsewhere into the attack on the *Liberty*.

I have finally received the Iraqi government's official report about the *Stark*. The Iraqis maintain that the *Stark* was right in the middle of the designated war zone in the Persian Gulf, where no neutral ships are allowed by the rules of the Geneva Conventions. The Iraqi pilot, logically assuming that the vessel was Iranian or it would not have been inside the belligerent zone, fired his two missiles at it because it was therefore a legitimate target. It's as simple as that. You just can't make something more complicated of it. There were no ulterior motives. Strictly speaking, the Iraqi pilot did not make a mistake. The only mistake was made by the *Stark* when it entered the prohibited zone.

Of course, the U.S. Navy claims the *Stark* was outside the zone. At first, the Pentagon said the *Stark* was 10 to 15 miles from the zone. Later, this was changed to "short distance from the zone." However, three sailor on the *Stark* told a Saudi Arabian newspaper that their ship was inside the zone. Whom are you going to believe? Anyway, Captain Glenn Brindel of the *Stark* seems likely to be made a scapegoat and tried by a court martial. Perhaps he will tell us whether he took his ship into the war zone in obedience to orders or made an elementary blunder in navigation.

I am sure many readers watched the Congressional hearings this summer. Perhaps you may believe that by now you have heard it all after listening to the double-dealing testimony as each of the witnesses tried to exculpate himself or herself by shifting the responsibility onto others. Well, not quite! Because I have just received full information about one of the deeper aspects of this Israeli-produced scandal. It involves murder. Yes, murder! Maybe you thought only the Mafia did such things. Wrong! Our own government, or people close to the actual government, are very good at trying to kill their enemies, if they can get away with it.

From journalists in Lebanon and from my diplomatic contacts in France, I have complete details about what the unholy triumvirate of Lieutenant Ollie North, Vice Admiral John Poindexter, and robert MacFarlane did last fall for the benefit of Israel. These world-traveling, free-swinging entrepreneurs hired Israeli-trained renegades to assassinate President Sadam Hussein of Iraq. And the only reason that President Hussein is not in his grave right now is that the great outburst of publicity in November caused the cancellation of this planned murder of an Arab head of state. And, I might add, tis planned murder was fully approved by Mr. Ronald Wilson Reagan, the man who also attempted to kill another Arab leader, Colonel Qaddafi of Libya. Israel, more than Iran, wanted President Hussein dead. The Israelis also wanted Colonel Qaddafi murdered. It is truly amazing what America and Americans will do for the Zionists.

I do not know how long it will be before you are told of the planned assassination by your daily newspaper or television newscasts. Perhaps by the time this column goes to press. Perhaps not for two more years. But sooner or later, when it becomes common knowledge all over the world, then, and only then, will you find it in the *Washington Post* or the *New York Times*.

After the scheduled elimination of President Hussein; the follow-up plan called for arming the Israeli-backed Kurdish rebels inside Iraq and then dividing up that country into small tribal states easily controlled by Israel. As I have said many times, Israel, the U.S., and Iran worked together in the war on Iraq; Colonel North even went so far as to tell the Iranians that if the Soviets crossed their border, the U.S. would immediately go to war against the Soviet Union! It appears that Colonel North, always working very closely with the Israelis, was actually running the U.S. policy-making machine. But, I am certain that he had Mr. Reagan's approval before he made any of these moves. Otherwise, Colonel North would have been in the position of trying to "out-Zion" the greatest Zionist of them all, who resides at 1600 Pennsylvania Avenue. It actually appears that according to sworn testimony at the Congressional hearings, Colonel North was the number two man in our government. Apparently, he ran the whole works from arms sales, bank accounts for the Contras, foreign policy, and plans for destroying Iraq right down to shredding documents which might incriminate Israel. He was the big cheese all right. And this man even committed us to encouraging the untrustworthy Iranians by promising that we would declare war on the Soviets, although he knew that in the present state of our military, such a war would be suicidal. He was out to change the world.

The projected murder of President Hussein was the fourth time President Reagan failed to carry out planned or attempted assassinations of heads of state. Through the CIA, he hired people to kill colonel Qaddafi three times. They failed. But that is not as bad as the record of President John F. Kennedy, who tried at least thirty-nine times to have Fidel Castro assassinated and failed every time. We just don't seem to be too efficient at having people bumped off, are we? The Mafia has a much better record in such enterprises. It also has higher standards of morality. ♦

This article first appeared in the September 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: **THE NEXT VIETNAM** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. **HAMMERING THE U.S.** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. **BUSH AND ZION** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. **REAGAN AND ZION** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ANTI-AMERICANS** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **HOW ZION TRIUMPHS** (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. **FRIENDS WE BETRAYED** (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **THE GREAT TERRORIST** (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT** (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **YOUR ENEMIES** (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE** (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ZION'S HITMEN** (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00.

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA!
THE TIME TO BUY LAND IS NOW!

72 ACRES, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on **Land Contract** to qualified buyer with $5,000 downpayment. **An excellent buy at $25,000.**

125 ACRES, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **An outstanding buy at $40,000.**

20.6 ACRES woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $12.500.**

5 ACRES, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $10.500.**

2 STORY BRICK BUILDING on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, older, 2 story, multi-room building next door with block garage. Both apartments presently rented out. **An excellent buy at $25.000**

3-BEDROOM RANCHER in Reedy, Roane County WV. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled familyroom. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by; 10 miles from county seat. **It's priced right at $36,500.**

46 ACRES in Reedy District, on State Route 14. 35 ac. pasture, 8 ac. meadow bottom land and 3 ac. timber. There is an older 2 story home w/3 bedrooms, 2 living rooms, kitchen/dining combo, bath; natural gas- & wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $165. **An outstanding buy at $55,000.**

105 ACRES in Reedy District, 4 miles up on Seaman Fork. 65 acres of well-fenced pasture, 20 ac. hay meadow, 20 ac. timber & woodland. There is an older one story home w/2 bedrooms, livingroom, kitchen, bath, cellar, wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $141. **An excellent buy at $45,000.**

DIETZ REALTY
THE PROFESSISONALS—GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER
MAIN STREET—REEDY WV 25270—PHONE: 304-927-4486

ORDER FORM

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

PHONE: 304 - 927 - 4486

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____ PHONE: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

QTY.	ORD. NO.	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
		Subscription to *Liberty Bell*		
		Donation to *Let's get the Truth Out!*		
		Lib.Bell sample, book list	$3.00	

CARD NO.

SIGNATURE:

☐ VISA ☐ M/C EXPIR.

SUB TOTAL	
POSTAGE & HANDLING	
5% WV SALES TAX	
M/C SURCHARGE 3.1%	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

No. COD orders accepted. Please send, check, money order or cash (by certified mail) with order, or charge to your Master Card and add 3.1% surcharge to order total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international postal money order. Order with confidence—satisfaction guaranteed.

A NEW AMERICAN HERO?

by Major Donald Vincent Clerkin

writing in *The Talon*, August 1987, a monthly publication of the Euro-American Alliance, P.O. Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221

Marine Lt. Col. Oliver North has become the instant darling of much of America. He wears his uniform correctly. He has the Silver and Bronze Stars for valor in Vietnam. Col. North speaks well; he is a convincingly articulat man. Obviously an Aryan by race, North is the form from which White boys should be cut.

But Col. North is a Zionist. His fatal flaw is his loyalty to the Israelis, the Jews, which in six days of his testimony before the Joint Congressional Committee were not criticized by North even once. Israel instigated the arms-for-hostages deal with Iran. Col. North testified that Amiran Nir, an aid to then Israeli Prime Minister Shimon Peres, came to him and offered to help the United States open "channels" to certain Iranian "moderates." All America had to do in return ws to "replenish" Israel's stores of *Hawk* and *Tow* missiles, and spare parts for the weapons after Israel sold some of its stores of *Hawks* and *Tows* to Iran. Israel's interests were strategic: prolong the Iran-Iraq war, possibly even produce an Iranian victory over Israel's arch-foe, Iraq. President Reagan wanted the hostages released and opened channels to anti-Khomeini factions in Iran. Col. North wanted to continue aid to the Nicaraguan "Contras," aid that the Boland Amendment had cut off. North saw the Israelis as friends and allies.

Oliver North, in praise of the Jew Nir, said to the Committee that he trusted implicitly the overtures of the Israeli agent. So much did he trust the Israeli that he advised his superior, former National Security Advisor Robert McFarlane, of the idea. McFarlane allegedly told CIA Director William Casey about the Israeli offer, and it is in question whether Casey, now dead, told the President. As it turned out, the entire chain of command at the National Security Agency got into line behind the Israelis and their Iranian gambit. The Israelis had been trading American arms to the Iranians since at least the beginning of the Khomeini régime, ostensibly to have some influence in Iran over how Jews would be treated under the rule of the Ayatolla. We now know

that Israeli interests were directed toward influencing the outcome of the war with Iraq.

North, McFarlane, Casey, and Ronald Reagan knew that Israel was dealing U.S. arms to Iran, in violation of American law; that arms deals went through while American embassy hostages languished in Iran for more than 400 days. What matter to the Israel firsters in ZOG! The *shabbes goyim* who ruin the U.S. went for the Jew bait. Oliver North is what is called a "hotdog." He literally took over the Israeli plan, making it his own. North even dealt with an Iranian traitor, Ghorbanifar, whom North despises because Nir despises hinm, to deal arms for hostages. Where the operation went sour was in the fact that the lovely Israeli Jews CHEATED THE IRANIANS by sending junk missiles to Iran. Israel shipped from its ordnance, its used parts and obsolete versions of the contracted missiles, and was "replenished" from brand new American ordnance stores. America always ships the best of everything to Israel, often before U.S. military outfits have the weapons.

Being a true believer in the Israelis, whether because of a kosher-Christian leaning, or because his 23 years in government service brainwashed him, Col. Oliver North, USMC, became the kingpin for the Jews. He laughed during his testimony that he and his Israeli mentors had cheated the Ayatolla Khomeini, saying how funny it was that Khomeini's money would be used to fund the "Contras." Of course, the weapons sold to Iran by Israel were American-funded weapons, and the replenishment was from military stores paid for by the U.S. taxpayers. Somewhere along the line, millions in arms profits, overcharges by Israel, which were supposed to have been put on deposit in Swiss accounts by North's civilian agent, retired U.S. Air Force Major-General Richard Secord, then to be funneled to the "Contras," never ended up in those Swiss bank accounts. The Committee did not dwell too much on this missing money, most likely because the Committee was aware that Israeli arms profiteers made away with it. Arthur Liman, the Committee's Jewish inquisitor, danced about the issue of the money, but did not demand to know who had ripped it off. So Lt. Col. Oliver North, who so loved the "Contra" cause, did not bat an eye when his friends, the Jews, stole the money meant for his "Nicaraguan Freedom Fighters"! Some of Col. North's friends were obviously more important than others, eh, what?

The Committee deftly sidestepped the issue of the Israeli cheating an filching of arms profits. That "special relationship" between the United States and Israel, which has brought America to live a cur's existence, hated by millions of Arabs, distrusted by erstwhile friends and allies, had to be protected no matter how destructive to American interests. When Israel's involvement was discussed at all, Col. North came to Israel's defense, stating that the Israel connection was so valuable to the success of the Iranian initiative it could not have been dispensed with. When the Iranians had had enough of US-Israel cheating, they released the story of the covert operation in a weekly paper published in Beirut, Lebanon. What was so indispensable, the Israeli involvement and instigation, ended up blowing the hostage release plan, the American initiative toward Iran, and funds for the "Contras" up into the faces of Col. North, Robert McFarlane, Vice-Admiral John Poindexter, McFarlane's successor, and, were he alive today, CIA Director Casey. President Ronald Reagan as usual claimed to know little, if anything.

ZOG has come out clean again, though a few heads of *goy* stooges may have to roll. The Iran-Contra hearings have succeeded in covering up Israel's latest treachery. America again is forced by its own cowardice to play the ridiculous rôle of the stooge, the goat, while Israel stands away from the mess and clucks that it had no part in instigating America's involvement. In fact, the Israelis call Col. North a liar, claiming not only that Ghorbanifar was not an Israeli intelligence operative, but that negotiator Nir, arms dealer Schwimmer, a dual citizen, and Michael Ledeen, a Pentagon Jew, were not acting for the government of Israel in their dealings with Col. Oliver North. Contrary to Col. North's sworn testimony, which edged on the facts concerning the involvement and instigation of the Israelis at times, Israel claims that none of their government's agencies were involved in the arms shipments to Iran, though how they explain their demand for "replenishment" is to be wondered at. Jewish propagandists are now calling Col. North everything from "lunatic" to a "Hitler." Each day that the Colonel testified another communiqué from Israqel claimed that he was lying.

America is now nothing more than extenuation of Commu-Zionist world policy. Is Marine Lt. Col. Oliver North a hero? He was once. But the District of Corruption is not South Vietnam. And aiding and abetting the Jews, as they rip off the world and humiliate our country, is not what one expects from a Marine. ◆

Tired of the Holocaust??
NOW YOU CAN STOP IT!
HELP ERNST ZÜNDEL WIN AGAINST THE ZIONISTS!
SEND DONATIONS AND HELP TO: ERNST ZÜNDEL
206 CARLTON ST. TORONTO, ONT., TEL. 416-922-9850

NORDIC PRESS

NEEDED:
A UNITED RACIAL FRONT

There is little doubt the racial movement within the Western nations is in disarray. Some will place the blame upon the connivance of government, the Jews, the overwhelming influx of non-Aryan people into our midst, the hand of the Almighty, and so on. Few place the blame where it really belongs — upon the racialists themselves.

All of the factors above do contribute to today's disorganized and fragmented racial front. We have on one hand the "conservatives," the adherents to the various Klan organizations, and the minuscule but vital adherents to the National Socialist concepts of racial reality. On the other hand are the millions of Aryans still identifiable as Aryans who live their lives in ignorance of their racial responsibilities or who have accepted the Jew-Christian-Communist philosophy of "equality." None of our Aryan groups seem too anxious to work together and, as of this date, we have no leader of national stature in any Western nation who speaks for the Aryan.

There have been some disturbing developments which, it seems, will be detrimental to the entire Aryan movement. We can not, in a piecemeal fashion, go about bombing, robbing, and slaying, nor can we expect the Aryan cause to be carried into the consciousness of the Aryan people by the inhabitants of the prisons. To look for Aryan guidance from those who cling to the Jew inspired and founded faiths of Jesus or Muhammad is equally as futile since the tenets of these faiths are exactly what led us to the the sorry state in which the Aryan now finds himself. Nor can we seek to manufacture some new religion which will miraculously sweep the Aryan from the gutter and onto the place of racial purity and accomplishment from which we have fallen. We have had only one leader of stature for our Aryan people up to this point of the 20th Century, and our prospects for another one appearing in the near future is not promising.

Adolf Hitler was that successful leader. He was able, through his genius as a political leader, to secure for the German people a government based upon racial principles. *Blut und Boden!* (Blood and Soil!) was the slogan of the National Socialist German Workers' Party, the

NSDAP. Hitler did not dwell upon the philosophical aspects of his movement, he stressed — always — the obtainable. He lived in the political arena and he knew he could only realize his racial objectives through the political process. Despite adversity and the nearly total rejection of his plans by those outside Germany, and many within, he did succeed. Had the calamity of World War II not been forced on Germany, the world would be a much more stable and happy place today. The *"blood"* of the National Socialist philosophy was racial purity. It was as much racial purity for the Aryan people as for the Orientals, the Negro, or any other race. It was a realization and acceptance of the natural law. Nature's forces of selection have given us the races of mankind, and it behooves each race to strive to further that selection process by keeping its racial blood intact, with the hope and conscious effort of insuring that the best of their racial stock are allowed the opportunity to provide children for future development, and the denial of children to those who possess genetically passed defects. Such a realization of racial destiny looks with abhorrence upon racial interbreeding. No examples exist of a viable, productive society of human mongrels. Quite the contrary, every known example from the contemporary world and from our historical record shows the disastrous results of such racial mixing.

The *"soil"* of the National Socialist philosophy was a harmonious partnership of man with nature. It was the acceptance of the superior rôle which nature plays in the lives of all living creatures and the interdependency of each with the environment. The National Socialist philosophy is the 1930 and 1940 version of today's ecology movements. Had the National Socialist philosophy been permitted to develop, it is doubtful the world today would be literally dying in an overwhelming sea of poisonous wastes dumped upon us by the the industrialists' quest for profits. Each of our Western nations finds its people, its flora, and its fauna seeking survival in this sea of poison. It could have been prevented and it most certainly can be stopped — if we have the will as a people to do it.

It should be obvious to every Aryan that we can not sit back and await the arrival of the proverbial knight upon his white charger to save us from our destruction. We must do that for ourselves. To effect this survival, it is necessary for each of us, each Aryan warrior, to gird his or her loins for the battle in the political arena — just as did Adolf Hitler and his followers. Hitler realized, as we must too, that to survive as a race we must justify our survival, we must again take control of the Aryan's destiny.

To begin the fight, each who would bear the title of Aryan warrior must live as an Aryan and recognize and accept the inviolate concepts of *Blood and Soil,* and to place those considerations at the forefront of every activity of his or her life. This must take place upon the personal plane. It means we make each choice a choice based upon *Blood and Soil.* Do we buy the organic food, or do we purchase that which has been laced with the chemical contaminates, or, better still, do we grow at least a part of the food which our family consumes? Do we associate with those who would destroy our race, do we patronize their stores, do we buy their services? Do we permit our children to bring those of other races into our home? Do we stand up for the Aryan's accomplishnments and right to exclusivity just as is done for other races? Do we take every possible opportunity to force government to control the rape of our planet by the greed of the industrialists? Do we require our families, our community, our city, and our state to respect nature by prohibiting the rape of the planet by the Christian mandate to go forth and plunder her for personal benefit? Every voice adds to the volume, and once the Aryan again finds the voice of our ancestors, then the rape of our race and of our planet will be halted.

There is no other avenue for our success. Hitler was the practical politician who guided the Germans and provided an example for all Aryans. He was not a saint. Hitler did not live in a world of mysticism, nor did he attempt to; he lived in the here-and-now of the reality of his world and his time while fully realizing the potential which did then and does today exist in the Aryan peoples. Adolf Hitler shunned the intellectual approach in favor of a direct appeal to the common man and woman of his time — the you and I of today. He led by example in the political arena of his day.

It is doubtful that anyone could have won political support in Germany in the post-war period of Hitler's time if they had appealed to some vague philosophical concept based on the old Gods of the Germanic-Aryan people. The National Socialist program was based on attainable goals which would affect the daily lives of the German people. True, others within the National Socialist Movement were looking into the future to redefine and to realize a philosophical basis for their movement. This activity, primarily by members of Himmler's *SS*, was well along its way, but they did not materially change the political nature of Hitler's political activities.

There are available accounts of the deeply spiritual nature of the National Socialist programs and rallies. Many are living today who experienced those moments. Others must share them through the documents and films left by history and through the accounts of those who experienced them. The torch-lit processions, the dedication of one's life and honor to the folk, the daily living of a life dedicated not to profit but to one's race and soil, are left in faded accounts. In some sense, the Klan gatherings and cross burnings rekindle this sense of racial community and personal dedication, and as such are moving and powerful forces which kindle again our sense of *Blood and Soil* — thus they are roundly damned by our present governments, and in most once-Aryan nations are not even seen.

Our avenue of racial victory is not easily discerned at this time. Yet each Aryan warrior can, within his own home and community, live for the Aryan. Our men and women bear the responsibility for providing for their children a home in which Aryan values are taught and lived. As the Aryan community emerges within each Western nation, Aryan leaders will emerge to lead us. Our path to victory lies not in our withdrawal from the world of political reality onto some dung-heap of contemplative thought. Regardless of the purity of such thought, it is action which is required, not the withdrawal as exemplified by the mystics of Eastern religions. Hitler was not a mystic, he was a realist. Hitler fought in the bloody arena of politics — and he won. His victory must be an example to all Aryans, for it shows what is possible if one has dedication and the will to victory.

In Hitler's Germany the swastika banner was raised. The swastika was and is an ancient symbol of Aryan thought, for it personifies the purity of the sun and man, the oneness of man with the universe, and the dedication of a people to those concepts. Though the banner faltered and nearly fell, it did not disappear and today Aryans again lift it up high. Aryan warriors today renew their belief in the concepts it represents, and Aryans live again for *Blood and Soil* — shouldn't you?

> "Man's effort to build up something that contradicts the iron logic of Nature brings him into conflict with those principles to which he himself exclusively owes his own existence. By acting against the Laws of Nature he prepares the way that leads to his ruin."
>
> Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

STATUS REPORT

Circular Letter #1—Series D
31 May 1987
by Harold Covington

My position at this point in time is fluid. I have been forced to return to the U.S.A. by a variety of factors which I won't go into here. My family has been compelled to stay behind in the Isle of Man. I do not know when I will see them again. I am attempting to establish myself once more in the Raleigh area. Whether I will be able to do this or not, I do not yet know. There are several considerations which may yet militate another relocation. This is normal for political activists and I am used to it. I will be unable to make any permanent plans, political or personal, for some months though.

I do, however, intend to begin laying a practical groundwork for my eventual return to political work. For the immediate future this is going to have to be very restricted due to my uncertain personal situation, but at least now I'm back at Square One, which is where I've been trying to get for years. As is my accustomed style, before I tell you what I will be doing, I will first explain just what I will *not* be doing.

First off, don't be fooled by the Raleigh post office box. This is *not* "business as usual at the old stand." The NSPA is dead and I have no intention of desecrating the grave. I intend to remember that period's accomplishments with pride and take to heart the lessons the NSPA experience taught me. I commend the same course to my old *Kampfgenossen,* especially those of you who are still of the "orthodox" NS faith. We fought the good fight, my brothers, and now it's time to move on.

Secondly, I will *not* be forming any kind of "new party" or "new organization," not for a long, *long* time. I will not run for any public office. I will not start a recorded message. I will not be putting on some strange habiliment and parading around with a sign. In short, no more lone kamikaze attacks on the enemy of the kind that were my forte back in the 1970s. This is a different phase of the struggle and a whole new approach is called for.

The day of the one-man band is over. The day of the eccentric publicity stunt with the sole objective of getting on the six o'clock news is over. The day of the strange little man who is a führer on the weekend and a janitor in real life is over. It is now time for serious revolutionary politics to come to the forefront of the White racial struggle.

Over the next few months I am going to be concentrating on two main projects. The first is to *assess the existing situation* from here at ground zero. I have been out of the country for years and I have lost touch with developments among our own people, developments among the enemy, and trends in the economy and in American society. I am also going to concentrate on *building contacts* with serious, dedicated White racial nationalists who are willing to provide the nucleus for a new departure. I have a few advantages—for one thing, these Circular Letters will be easier to mail out, since 22 cents per letter is a lot cheaper than 45p air mail from the Isle of Man.

There are two ways in which you can help. First off, I need to receive from you every item of racial nationalist literature, every piece of Communist or Marxist drivel no matter how seemingly pointless, every internal organizational bulletin, every newspaper clipping, *every item of information on political and racial events you can possibly spare.* I would *especially* like any old NSPNC or NSPA material you may have lying around so I can refresh my memory on past events—I've been busy over the past few years and frankly I've forgotten a lot of details. After I read what you send me, I will retransmit it on to various White racial nationalists in this country and in Ireland.

Secondly, let me hear from *you*—your ideas, the degree to which you personally are willing to participate in activity, and so on. I need to start getting to know you as personally as possible at this distance. Right now, that means by correspondence. Yes, I know, there's no such thing as mail-order revolution, but the simple fact is that 22 cents for a postage stamp is still cheaper by far than three minutes at the very cheapest Ma Bell charges, and so the mail is going to be the revolution's main line of communication for a long time to come.

I would like to close with a special thanks to the three comrades who, between them, donated the money for me to purchase this typewriter. I am presently writing a book of my political ideas, for which a publisher is waiting, and by chipping in those few bucks you have cut production time for the manuscript in half. Thanks again, guys.

* * *

PHASED PLAN FOR RECOVERY

Circular Letter #2—Series D
29 June 1987
by Harold Covington

Because of a shortage of money, these series D Circular Letters are going to have to run to shorter length than the B series, so I won't waste time. What I have observed and read since my return to the United States has led me to certain conclusions. The first and most obvious fact is that we are entering a period of increased enemy harassment and persecution. This is not by any means a "clean sweep," even though the régime has so designated its primary offensive against the racial right. Believe me, when they *really* decide to put the screws on, we'll know it. For the enemy, this is more a period of experimentation, an attempt to find a way around their own Constitution, the rules of the game that they themselves have spent the past thirty years laying down in order to give a free run to Marxists, sex perverts, liberals, and hate-Whitey niggers. What they are trying to do is to find some way to suppress political dissent from the White racial nationalist movement while still giving the left the full rein of "free speech" to proselytize and propagandize with. The problem from the System's point of view is how to silence *us* without doing anything that will rebound on their little lefty pets.

They are falling back on two techniques. First off, they are pulling the old stunt of fabricating bogus "crimes" to charge our people with, using all the panoply of bribed or intimidated witnesses, perjury by Federal agents, rigged forensic evidence, jury manipulation, and so on. They are trying to revive the old concept of "sedition," but personally I doubt they'll be able to make that stick. Ever since Jane Fonda got her picture taken behind a North Vietnamese anti-aircraft gun, there has been no such thing as treason in America, much less sedition. Secondly, they are resorting increasingly to the abuse of the judicial process through private lawsuits, and this is a sinister development. The recent loss of the UKA's $250,000 headquarters building to Morris Dees, suing on behalf of some old Aunt Jemima type in Alabama, has, in my opinion, finally put paid to the whole concept of the fully legal Political party for Whites. There is no point in working and fighting and toughing it out for years if a group's

resources are going to be wasted in pointless, frivolous harassment suits from every Tom, Nicodemus, and Hymie, and if the fruits of years of White patriotic labor can be seized and sold off to pay civil judgements. When Bob Shelton lost that building, an era ended, and I hope we can all realize that and profit from the lesson. The 100% open, legal approach is now closed to us by enemy action.

What is now needed is a para-legal approach. What is needed is *an organization that isn't an organization.* There must be an end to such things as membership cards, uniforms, public functions where the Federals take photographs and license numbers, formal organizational structures where John is Generalissimo, Fred is Colonel-in-Chief, Hank is High Priest, and good old Joe is Chief Cook and Bottle Washer. We have had painful proof that formal and open organizations are susceptible to infiltration, division, and conquest by the enemy. They've done it a hundred times.

Now, this does *not* mean going so far underground that we are not politically visible at all and are thus ineffective. What it means is a small, highly visible leadership cadre acting as public functionaries and spokesmen for not one but many front groups, publications, committees, clubs, you name it—as soon as one is swatted down by the enemy, another takes its place. This small, dedicated, and exposed leadership cadre must be supported by a small but highly motivated and dedicated group of activists who move literature, do propaganda and political work, raise funds, wage psychological warfare against the enemy, all legally and all *without getting themselves identified.* Once an activist is pinpointed by the enemy, since *he will have broken no laws*, he may be defunctionalized, but he cannot be taken out of commission altogether, and *then* he may assume a public rôle as a propaganda focus of this nebulous, swirling, impossible to pin down psychopolitical guerrilla Movement. Remember the function of guerrilla warfare: to confuse the enemy, to dissipate his strength and his attention focus, to create alarm and despondency within his ranks, and to weaken him sufficiently so that he will succumb to an eventual frontal assault. And there is still so much that can be done *legally.*

There are four phases involved in our recovery of the situation. The first is the assembly of a wide enough circle of A-1 quality activists to ensure that the new effort gets off the ground and can survive the first few years. The second phase is that of serious psychological and political preparation of the great mass of Whites, in order to obtain the crucial *withdrawal of consent to be governed,* which is essential to success. The third phase is a political and

extra-political assault on the enemy's weakest points, while the fourth phase is the creation of a vacuum into which we must step, in control and functional.

Damn, out of space! Can I run to a third page? Let me check the old wallet. Nope, not this time. Maybe D-3.

All the best, as always.

* * *

PHASED PLAN FOR RECOVERY II

Circular Letter #3—Series D
20 July 1987
by Harold Covington

I have been requested to expand on the phased program for the creation and progression of an updated and streamlined resistance movement which I outlined in D-2. I've a little more space this time so I can devote further commentary to this subject.

The new movement is going to have to be adaptable to the conditions which prevail today in the late 80s and to those which will prevail in the 1990s, insofar as we can predict those circumstances from recent events and present trends. This means much of the ideological and liturgical baggage from the 60s and 70s is going to have to be dumped. There will be those who cannot bring themselves to make this necessary adjustment, and although they will hang about on the fringes for a while, they will eventually wither away due to their own total irrelevance except, possibly, for a few which are kept alive on life-support machines by the System in order to provide black propaganda and discredit White racialism as a whole.

The emphasis is going to shift from "sound and fury" displays and publicity stunts, open rallies, uniforms and robes and bizarre garb, etc. whether we will or not. This type of activity is simply going to become too dangerous. The System is at long last awakening, sluggishly and sporadically, to the fact that it is under threat and, like any organism, it will defend itself. Organizations and leaders who opt for "sound and fury" in place of the genuine substance of real political work will not survive the lashing out of the monster's scaly tail because there is no strength or solidity in such paper fronts and

ego-tripping cults. I note this process beginning already. There are fewer con men in the racket nowadays because the racket is getting too risky. Ten years ago one might make a good living peddling mail-order revolution and selling militaria, tapes, and other toys to people who thought this would somehow lead to social and political change. But the most lucrative of mail-order businesses isn't worth life in a Federal slammer on a faked bombing or a "sedition" charge. The tempering of our steel proceeds apace.

Right now it is probably best that the Movement is *not* unified, because then "Operation Clean Sweep" might have done even more damage than it has. The régime has the infiltrate-demoralize-splinter-demolish cycle down pat and any attempt right now at creating a large party with centralized authority and organization would almost certainly fall victim to such tactics. I think I need to clarify something I said in D-2. I said that in the wake of the UKA lawsuit, wherein Shelton's Klan lost their hard-earned headquarters building, the legal political party was dead as an option for Whites. I think I might better have said the *formal, open party* is dead as an option, and in this I agree with Colin Jordan, although I disagree with him about the necessity of working with (I say working *on*) the White population as a whole.

What is needed is a vehicle that *functions* like an organization, yet is *not* an organization, by which I mean a group that works politically to bring about actual change, and yet has nothing for the enemy infiltrators to worm their way into. No membership cards, no uniforms, no fixed assets for the enemy to seize through harassment lawsuits, no fixed form or silhouette to give the enemy a target, the bare minimum of administrative apparatus necessary to function, *real* security precautions as opposed to "come one, come all, you've got a warm body, we'll stuff you into a uniform!" An organization that is genuinely selective and never has to weed out creeps, because it never lets them in. A party that you don't join, *it* joins *you*. There are several embryonic groups of this nature already in existence (or non-existence), and there must be more. The following program is not intended for One Big Party. The time for that is way, way down the pike, so far down that I have no intention of discussing it any time in the forseeable future. It is intended to be used, re-used, altered to fit circumstances, and tailored to fit the needs of as many different groups as possible.

PHASE I. INITIAL CADRE ASSEMBLY. The material is already there. There are thousands of Grade A activists going to waste out there, pumping gas or shuffling papers in offices or did-

dling about in general. They came and went in droves during the 60s, 70s, and early 80s. They joined assorted organizations, a dozen different Klan groups, a hundred different dead ends, false starts, and con tricks. They came, they saw, they left in disgust. They still believe in the race but not in the Movement. *They must be re-activated.* We *must* have the benefit of their experience, their discipline, their linkage with the past, their contacts, their expertise.

I know myself where several hundred of them are. Every day I get new possibles, referred by someone who was referred by someone else I knew in Rhodesia or the NSWPP or remember from the NSPA. This is the only phase I'm willing to set a timetable on. *Given sufficient support*, I can have an adequate number of Grade A people contacted, motivated, reactivated, and on board in a year to eighteen months. To make things calendar-neat, we can be ready to roll into Phase II by 1 January 1989, if such is your desire.

PHASE II. PROPAGANDA. During Phase II the main thrust of all our efforts will be the education and proselytizing of our fellow White people through *direct communication*. The group's primary designation will utilize a Basic Literature Line (BLL) comprising about a dozen short pieces detailing the non-party's stand and programme on every pertinent topic. Beyond the BLL will be the agitational material of the "Boat Ticket to Africa" type, stickers, etc., the usual sort of tools most of us are familiar with and have mastered over the years—they *work*, if used right. Special covert sections will handle intelligence and counterintelligence and also the second main activity for Phase II, *psychological warfare against the enemy.* This is vital for the progress of the revolution and also it is important for our own morale that we strike back occasionally.

All of the preceding will be done strictly *within the parameters of the enemy "law,"* except for occasional unavoidable violation of obscure city ordinances about leafletting, putting up posters and handbills, etc. The legal avenues still open to us are many and variegated if we will use our noggins, be creative, be light on our feet, and dance back out of range when we stir the enemy up too strongly. During Phase II a primary rule will be: AVOID ENGAGEMENT with the enemy, because we still will be too weak. There will be no media interviews. We will keep our asses out of the enemy's courtrooms (where he wants us). We will avoid, as far as we can, getting indentified and pinpointed for victimization. We will concentrate on *bringing our own people around* to where they will provide sufficient support in the population for Phase III. Phase II is arguably the most important one, because if we try to go into Phase

III with insufficient support in population, then we are going to get clobbered in very short order. The System will be quite capable of recognizing the difference between us and Hollywood regalia freaks, and they will react violently.

PHASE III. POLITICAL ENGANGEMENT OF THE ENEMY. I do not use the term "engagement" frivolously. This is where we are going to start burying friends and comrades. This time it's going to be for real. We will still be "legal" in that we will contest elections, operate openly, and use the enemy's establishment against him, but legality has never bothered ZOG when threatened, and it's going to be very, very hairy. Covert and extra-political tactics will accompany the political assault. It will be Weimar writ large. There will have to be organizational changes during this phase, and structures may have to become more formalized in order to function. However, we will still stay as light and as mobile as possible, giving the enemy as few targets to attack as we can. Space precludes further exposition on this phase, as does circumspection. The principles of guerrilla warfare can be and will be applied to our legal political phase.

PHASE IV. OPEN WAR. The whole thrust of our policy up to this point must be directed towards two objectives: A) Getting the System to *outlaw us completely WITHOUT PROVOKING THIS THROUGH ILLEGALITY,* and B) being strong enough to take them on and defeat them once this occurs. In other words, victory will come when the enemy is *losing decisively* under his own rules of legality, in that he is losing the hearts and minds of the White working people who keep society functioning, and those Whites, vital to the continuation of the System, have withdrawn their consent to be governed. Our proscription must be clearly *seen* to be the result of propaganda and legalistic defeat, the desperate act of a tyranny trying to survive. We will then be morally justified in taking up arms. But the onus must be on the system and we *must be strong enough to win* when this occurs! It would be catastrophic to be pushed or conned into some act of wild illegality which could stigmatize us as "criminals" and give the System the chance to ban us and crush us prematurely.

One continuous thread running through this whole phased plan like a vital artery will be a *fighting publication,* almost certainly a tabloid newspaper. It will be informational, agitational, and propagandizing. It will draw all the separate threads of the pattern together once every issue and sort them into proper order before they diverge again. It will be the main weapon we use during the middle two phases and a major weapon in Phase IV as well, when

we will hopefully have the underground printing facilities to issue it illegally. During Phases II and III the distribution networks for the paper will create the informal non-organization which will become the party of revolution itself. The creation and maintenance of this as yet unnamed fighting publication is possibly the most vital aspect of the whole plan.

I have submitted this CL as a basis for discussion, running it up the flagpole. Is anybody out there saluting? Let me hear from you. If I'm just sitting here babbling to myself, I'd like to know, and I'll try another angle.

Money. Everybody's screaming for it, even more so than usual. We have two very important legal cases coming up, the trial of the pastors at Fort Smith, Bob Miles and Richard Butler, and the second Holocaust trial of Ernst Zündel coming up in Toronto. They need your help and I commend them to your attention. If you can spare me a few bucks or postage stamps as well, I'd appreciate it. I've got several special projects I'd like to get to work on when I can raise the funds. ♦

Harold Covington can now be reached at P.O. Box 37731, Raleigh NC 27627

ERNST ZÜNDEL needs your support for his 2nd destroy-forever-the-"Holocaust"-trial. He can be reached at 416-922-9850, or by mail at 206 Carlton St., Toronto ONT M5A 2L1, Canada or MPO Box 791, Niagara Falls NY 14302.
PASTOR ROBERT MILES needs your support for his upcoming "Sedition" trial. He can be reached at 10587 Byron Rd., Howell MI 48843
PASTOR RICHARD BUTLER needs your support for his upcoming "Sedition" trial. He can be reached at Box 362, Hayden Lake ID 83835.
PLEASE, SUPPORT THESE FIGHTERS WITH YOUR DONATIONS!

Speaking to Ernst Zündel on the telephone a few minutes ago (27 August 1987), we just learned that Ernst was served with another complaint by Mrs. Sabina Citron alleging once again that Ernst spread "False News" when he, in January during a radio interview, stated that it was a "malicous lie" to say that the Germans killed six million of her fellow tribesmen. Ernst has to appear in court on 4 September 1987 to answer this new charge. *—Editor*

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

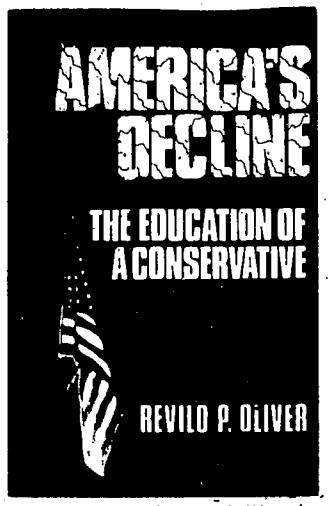

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

CHRISTIANITY TODAY

FOUR ARTICLES

BY

REVILO P. OLIVER

Page 15

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

THE RISING SUN
by Jim Taylor, page 1

NOTES ON SOCIOBIOLOGY
by Allan Callhan, page 13

VOL. 15 - NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1987

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

THE RISING SUN

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

TOKYO, JAPAN –I arranged to stop off in Japan for a few days on my way back from Hong Kong to assess the present extremely volatile relations between this highly industrialized nation and the United States. And, I may add, the current situation is even worse than I had imagined. It is not a matter of small differences this time. It is now an immense problem, involving the basic Japanese way of life and our American future. At the outset, I can state that it doesn't look bright for U.S. interests.

The core problem is not anti-Americanism. The Japanese are not at odds with either the American people or even the very unreliable American government. AIDS, "anti-Semitism," semi-conductors, and the rising value of the yen are the chief divisive elements in Japanese minds. It follows, of course, that these factors will alter dramatically what the Japanese think of America.

My first knowledge of Japanese life came right after World War II when I spent a year here with the U.S. Naval Occupation forces. At that time, the country was totally united, even in total defeat. It was during 1946 that their beloved emperor was no longer a living god. Japan, I am sure, was the only country in the world where complete and absolute authority reigned supreme in all phases of life. This was proven when the surrender document was signed. Although the Japanese troops were fierce fighters on every front, the minute they were ordered to cease hostilities, not another shot was fired. The Japanese population was transformed in one small minute from a resolute enemy into a docile nation, ready to obey any orders by the occupying powers. They were no dissenters. There were no guerrilla fighters taking to the hills. All was quiet and orderly.

To the great masses of the Japanese people, General Douglas MacArthur, the supreme commander, became a kind of new "god" to replace the emperor. However, this feeling toward MacArthur and the American conquerors in general did not last. When I was again in Japan during the Korean conflict, I noticed many subtle changes.

Some Americans, who are resentful of Japan's great success in the

U.S. marketplace and throughout the world, may believe that Japan also will be plagued with the many ills of present industrial nations, such as America. Many Americans seem to think that the only way to compete with the Japanese is to persuade them to have high-priced and greedy labor unions who want a three-day work week with a company executive pay check. They argue that, in time, Japan will have major labor problems, work ethics trouble, rebellious drug-taking youth, "women's lib" crusades, and a total breakdown of family life, just like the U.S. Well, don't count on it!

This American attitude is the same thing as blaming Japan for America's troubles. Just because Japan can make better products and do it cheaper doesn't mean that we should condemn them and shut off trade with the Japanese. That's like a man who is a total failure blaming others for his lack of success. It is not Japan's fault that Americans cannot build an automobile any longer which will not break down. The solution lies not in bringing Japan's factories down to our level of inefficiency. It lies in rebuilding the pride of Americans in the work place and in the finished product, as it used to be in the U.S.

The Japanese take great pride in their work. They are together as a nation without any illegal aliens, minorities screaming for more welfare and less work, or any type of Dissension in the ranks. Trade unions here are symbolic and work with the management—not against it. Most workers enjoy lifetime employment by a single employer. They become loyal, efficient, and trusted employees. They do not shop around and change jobs the way Americans like to do. And Japanese union workers toil over 200 hours a year more than their American counterparts.

It is not by accident, but by nature, that Japanese high school students record the world's highest grades on tests of skill and intelligence while American teen-agers have dropped down to the bottom of the list.

As for the threat of organizations of "women's lib-type," there has been little change in the attitude of women here. Once women worked and then married, never to return to the work place. Now, they work, marry, and later return to work after they are 35 or 40.

As for sports, the Japanese do not allow such activities to interfere with their work. They enjoy tennis, golf, and the American sports of baseball and basketball—not football. Soccer, however, is quite popular.

If you want to see what amounts to a free show for Americans, and a lesson in efficiency at the same time, I suggest you go to a large department store in Tokyo at the moment it opens in the morning. At

the appointed hour, but not one second before or after, two girls in uniforms, wearing gloves and derby-type hats, open the doors and bow very gracefully to the waiting customers. Then as the crowd enters, all the clerks, immaculate in dress, behind their counters, bow low in unison. It's almost like entering a military base.

What surprised me most is that when Japanese television newscasters come out, they still bow politely to their vast but unseen audience. Can you imagine Dan Rather or Peter Jennings doing this?

The Japanese were the very first to make extensive use of doll-like young children in televison commercials. They are so fetching that no one would want to turn away from the TV set at ad time here. I sat entranced in my room watching them despite the fact that I wasn't interested in the programs. In the U.S., children are now used also for commercials such as Burger King, etc. You've seen them. But these little Japanese youngsters could charm the most cynical television viewers. Since I cover mostly wars, politics, and foreign affairs, it was a real pleasure and a change of pace to dismiss world affairs and just watch the children on TV here. They sell with a light touch, soft and delightful as the tiny whiskers on a kitten or the morning dew on a petal of a rose.

You may be mildly surprised at a few comments made to me here in Tokyo as I conducted my own little survey of Japanese buyers, mostly housewives.

Here is what one 50-year-old mother, obviously a comparison shopper, told me. "We used to buy American things 20 years ago. We liked them fine then," she confided to me. "But not now. When I see American labels now I put it right back down. I used to like American shirts for my husband. Now American shirts not good at all. When first washed, the buttons fall of and collar sags. Very poor quality now. We got smarter. No more do we buy American. I buy West-German shirts now."

A male shopper told me essentially the same thing. "Japan used to emulate America. Now we do not. It led us down the wrong path," he said.

The ancient tea ceremony of Japan, which Americans never understood and dislike, but sometimes put up with in order to get Japanese contracts, is relaxing, gracious, and restores one's dissipated nervous energy. A great deal of Japanese business has been lost to European companies due to American impatience.

Japan is a special place because it possesses the powers to influence a continent and perhaps the world. Yet is is merely a small

string of offshore islands with few natural resources.

Japan can display the most neon-lit, sky-scrapered, and expressway-lined face, yet finds its inspiration in the quiet beauty of a small but formal rock garden.

Japan can run its trains at lightning speed, yet the people occupy hours of time each day over a small conversational courtesy.

You may wonder why the Japanese "professionals" are called that in their own traditions. Whether it is a picture, a play, a garden, a meal, tea service, a judo match, or a single blade of grass—whatever it is, the ruling purpose is to achieve or exhibit graceful perfection, symmetry, or formal movement. But the Japanese will also tackle an alien tradition with equal professionalism.

In handling a camera, playing golf, running a symphony orchestra, or sorting out a traffic jam on busy streets, they are unsurpassed.

Japan has Tokyo, the biggest, most challenging and perhaps the most modern and expensive city in the world. Yet there are still aborigine villages less than an hour's flight away.

If you're planning to visit Japan, remember that to say courtesy reigns supreme among the Japanese is putting it mildly. Also, let me remind you that when you think a Japanese seems to be beating around the bush, your interlocutor is not being devious at all, he is simply being polite.

Speaking more against the Japanese customs than for American ones, a free-swinging liberal of the Kennedy persuasion, who seemed to have no respect for other cultures, told me that tradition is nothing more than continuing to do things a certain way instead of improving on it. With that attitude, I can see why he did not have much success in business here. He couldn't sell that idea to the hard-working Japanese. And he couldn't sell it to me either. In the end, I believe that traditional Japanese values will prevail.

But in one way, normal Japanese politeness has taken a back seat because of the American AIDS revolution (as it is called here). The government tried to institute a program for testing all Americans entering Japan for AIDS. But the U.S. pressured Japanese leaders out of this. However, just as in Hong Kong and Singapore, individual Japanese are taking their own precautions to prevent this "American disease" from making headway here. And every Japanese on the street here seems to be able to distinguish Americans from all other European-looking visitors. So they try to avoid contact with Americans whenever possible.

Believe it or not, some cashiers at places used by Americans use clear plastic gloves when handling money, which they then disinfect before sending it to the bank.

It makes one feel like a leper to get on a train and have people move away. No one wants to sit next to an American because the Japanese have read many stories about three more American nurses who contracted AIDS from patients in emergency rooms. There is also an article quoting an American doctor saying that it is possible to get AIDS by shaking hands with a victim, if one's hands are chapped. So, out of necessity, the Japanese are taking no unnecessary chances with American visitors.[1]

When an American leaves a restaurant, out comes the Lysol spray.

When I visited Japan in 1976, I noticed a certain disillusionment developing toward the United States. Now in 1987 it is full blown.

For the first time since the end of World War II, large numbers of Japanese intellectuals, many in influential positions, are turning away from the U.S. Most feel that the U.S., through the influence of the powerful Zionist banking interests, is turning against their country. They say Americans are now resentful of Japan's astounding success. Thinking Japanese are resentful of America's economic and moral decline. Some respond with anger. Others fear for the future in a world led by the U.S., a nation with no respect at all for the one billion Moslems of the world, due to Israeli control in Washington. Yes, even here, as in Europe, everyone is fully aware of the fact that the Zionists control Congress and the White House—even if many Americans don't seem to have founds this out.

"I would say that most Japanese are deeply worried about the seemingly endless demands of the United States," said Mr. Yoshio Okawara, a former ambassador to Washington, and now an adviser to Keidanren, the Japanese Federation of Economic Organizations. "They wonder when these ceaseless demands, which were never necessary, will finally end."

A number of Japanese intellectuals see strong reminders of attitudes that emerged in the 1930's, when militarists grew alarmed by what they considered anti-Japanese moves by the U.S. at the urging of

1. It has been estimated that by 1992 there will be nearly one million people in the U.S. with AIDS. Already, the news media honor these victims as kings of the universe. This is to soften up you taxpayers, because the cost of caring for them will eliminate most of the defense budget, lower your living standard, and bankrupt the U.S.

the Soviet Union, and caused the Japanese military build-up that climaxed with the attack on Pearl Harbor. More about this later when I will delve into the actual causes of World War II, which have been kept from the American people.

Japanese officials are now more subdued and far more polite than in the 1930's. But their hostility toward the U.S. and the Zionists who run Washington is gradually increasing. The austere Japanese avoid calling it directly by a name such as trade war. But there are clear signs that the fundamental relationship between the U.S. and Japan has reached a major turning point.

"I joined the Japanese Navy in World War II and fought against the U.S.," said Akira Ogata, a commentator for NHK, the prestigious public television network here. "Since then, I and most of my generation have come to accept the U.S. as an absolute necessity. We've accepted trade unfairness like changes in the weather, something natural and unavoidable, and tried to adapt in a passive and uncomplaining way, as one does with storms or weather changes.

"Most Japanese have not been willing to fight against severe and restrictive U.S. trade policies which are hurting us, until this point. Now we're surprised by the rise of the barriers. It's a shock," he continued. "At the same time voices are being raised against Japan in the U.S., attacking us unfairly as an economic threat to America. Most people have not yet begun to fully resent U.S. pressure, but I worry that they are coming rapidly to such a view."

Another view of the both intellectuals and businessmen here is that the long postwar interplay between the U.S. as benevolent conqueror and Japan as the resurgent victim has fully run its course, leaving a Japan that is now a kind of created Frankenstein monster.

"The U.S. never anticipated the emergence of Japan as an economic giant, and it is difficult for Americans to accommodate themselves to this," said Wataru Hiraizumi, a 22-year veteran of the national Diet (parliament). "Likewise, it's difficult for Japan to see the United States as just another ordinary country, and not a god-like giant."

Xenophobia, a fear or perhaps hatred of strangers or foreigners, is never far below the surface in this homogeneous island nation. Mr. Hiraizumi predicted that neither the U.S. nor Japan will alter its ways appreciably but will continue to live together in a kind of uneasy adjustment.

"Japan is not going to change," Mr. Hiraizumi stated. "We love to work hard, and Americans don't. Japan will not slow down. We're too

poor. You have to be poor to work hard. The U.S. has everything. We have nothing. There is a constant reminder, a hidden complex, that you have to work or starve. Our country is too small for 120 million people, and we can not produce enough food. The result is that we'll continue to work hard and amass huge surpluses of money. We'll buy up your land, and you'll live there and pay rent to us. We won't go to war. We won't destroy each other. So, we are condemned to live together. But remember this. We didn't want it. You opened the gate."

But what makes Japanese different now is that they view AIDS as a foreign disease, one that has been brought to Japanese shores by outsiders, meaning Americans, either by homosexual activities or by tainted blood products American companies sold to Japanese hemophiliacs.

A recent poll showed that over 84 percent of the Japanese thought that Americans even suspected of having AIDS should not be allowed to enter Japan. A survey showed that over half the people said they felt very uncomfortable about using toilets in hotels used by Americans and most felt unsafe about using swimming pools, if Americans used them. One school group said that all Japanese students and teachers returning from the U.S. should undergo blood tests before being allowed reëntry to Japan.

Americans, on the other hand, think the Japanese are taking over the U.S. Recently, when the U.S. government announced a huge bond sale, the Treasury Department was depending on the Japanese to buy a large portion of it. It's like selling part of our homeland to a foreign nation, but our national debt is so high we have to do it. One reason prices are so high on the New Stock Exchange is because the Japanese are buying American companies. Most Americans are unaware of this new influence because they never see any Japanese businessmen. It is done by brokers and middlemen.

Americans still think of Japanese as craftsmen, good at fixing things and making electronic devices—not as wealthy power brokers in international finance. There is no reason for us to be angry with the Japanese. They are only doing what we did in countless foreign countries for a hundred years. We were successful because we were doing things better than the countries we moved in on.

That's essentially what the Japanese are doing now. They operate quietly and diligently. They make all the concessions, but they also end up with all the profits, just as we used to do. They even pay us the fine tribute of learning our language. We don't learn theirs.

Another new expression of Japanese *Angst* is the surprising emer-

gence of very strong "anti-Semitism." But I guess this should not really surprise anyone, because anyone anywhere in the world would have to be totally stupid not to realize that America is under the domination of the Zionists. And since the Japanese are anything but dumb, it should not be surprising they have figured things out. Even in a country where there are few Jews, anti-Jewish literature has rocketed to the top of the best-seller lists. And every Japanese keeps up with the Ernst Zündel case in Canada. They know all about the appeal, the new trial, etc.

According to Mr. Yasushi Yamaguchi, a political scientist on the staff of Osaka University, eighty-two anti-Jewish books have appeared this year. Also, the Jewish Defense League has asked the U.S. to put a halt to the anti-Jewish feelings now sweeping across this country. It is so bad that a publisher told me that the word "Jew" in a book title automatically guarantees high sales. One such book, *When You Understand the Jews You Begin to Understand the World,* reportedly has now sold over a million copies. Written by Masami Uno, it is particularly popular among officials of the Bank of Japan, the nation's central bank. It is also required reading in classes on foreign affairs at the university level. Over here they want to know who controls America and the banking world, even if most Americans do not.

The evident reason for the interest is the claim by experts here that Washington has allowed and even urged the world Zionists to force the yen up against the dollar, thereby making Japanese exports more costly in international markets and potentially causing a recession in Japan.

As many Japanese see it, the latest of these attacks was President Reagan's imposition of tariffs on some Japanese electronic products in retaliation for Japan's alleged failure to abide by a bilateral trade agreement on semi-conductors. Few Japanese believe that the sanctions were imposed because of Japanese pricing of semi-conductors. Rather, they believe the tariffs demonstrate that the U.S. has panicked and intends to punish Japan for its achievements to please the world bankers.

"Americans have never had an economic or business competitor of this magnitude," said Mr. Hiraizumi. "This is why you Americans are having a hard time with us. You're unnaturally scared."

In speaking with two well-known Japanese philosophers, Dr. Kayano Isharo and Professor Araki Itagaki, and with retired General Uchida Honjo, I learned several interesting things about the very beginnings and reasons for World War II. First, the long-held theory in the Western world that China and Japan were always bitter enemies is simply not true. Most of the ranking Chinese military officers prior to

World War II attended military schools in Japan. Chiang Kai-shek not only went to Japanese schools but actually served in the Japanese Army. Several times in the biography of the great Chinese leader, he mentions his Japanese brothers kindly and with great respect; stating that these two kindred nations would always stand together against both Communism and the onslaught of Western imperialism. Despite differences over who should control Manchuria, there were always many points of perfect agreement between China and Japan.

It is true that Japan needed living space and from 1895 onward took by force of arms some Chinese territory. The idea of a Co-prosperity Sphere came at a time when China had no real government and after 1917, when the Japanese feared that Soviet China would engulf all of China.

Dr. Isharo showed me translated documents retelling the start of the Pacific part of World War II in a very different light from what you have read in American and British history books. Both Japanese intellectuals and high military officers in the 1930's agreed on one major premise, from which they never wavered. They determined Communism to be evil and that it had to be halted before it spread over Asia. This alone was the reason Japan sided with Germany and the Axis powers.

Without exception, their documents and logs reveal that the chief reason for the attack on Pearl Harbor came out of the country's violent hatred of Communism, rather than any major policy differences between Japan and the U.S.

Under President Franklin D. Roosevelt, the Japanese knew better than most Americans at the time that hundreds of Jewish Communists, such as Alger Hiss, were the chief policy makers in Washington. They also knew of Mr. Roosevelt's very great fondness for things Communist and of his admiration for Josef Stalin. When they listened to radio broadcasts from the White House ("Fireside Chats"), they listened in awe as old F.D.R. praised the Red régime of the butcher Stalin. All this half-convinced the Japanese that the U.S. was on the verge of coming under Communist domination. They also feared that the U.S. might assist their new Soviet allies to conquer Japan.[2] When the American leader called Stalin his "best friend" and always referred to him as "good ole Uncle Joe" the Japanese took it seriously, even if Americans did not.

2. The Japanese may or may not have known that this opinion was shared by European observers, who, after Franklin Roosevelt's government got under way, saw that the

The Japanese emphasized that they never considered General George Catlett Marshal as anything more than a Red puppet who was promoting Communist China. I must admit that, until now, I never read anything at all in any American publication that fear of all-out Communism had anything to do with the Japanese reasons for attacking Pearl Harbor. It is a new idea to me. But it makes sense.

To back up this anti-Communist theory, I was shown a number of documents. The chief one is dated September 7, 1931. At a meeting between China's Ambassador to Japan, Chiang Tso-pin, and Japan's Foreign Minister, Hirota Koki, the Japanese offered a proposal for a joint effort to halt the spread of Commnunism in Asia.

THE JAPANESE PROPOSAL

"1. China shall abandon her policy of playing off one major power against another and shall cease to use the influence of the European countries and the United States as a counterpoise to Japan. If, while professing friendship with Japan, China continues to flirt with Europe and America, the realization of a Sino-Japanese rapprochement will be difficult indeed.

"2. China shall, in conjunction with Japan, devise ways and means for the eradication of Communism. Since the source of this Communist menace comes from a country in the north (Russia), it is necessary for China to coöperate with Japan in the common defense of her northern border regions."

At a meeting on September 18, the Chinese offered a counter proposal.

THE CHINESE PROPOSAL

"1. China has never entertained the idea of playing off one country against another. China has never allowed her relations with other countries to have any adverse effect on Sino-Japanese relations, least of all to discriminate against Japan or to do damage to Japan.

United States was being converted into an auxiliary of the Soviet Union. The Czech economist, Anton Zischa, in his book, *Japan in der Welt*, published in Germany in 1936 by the Jewish publisher, Goldmann, was convinced that the Soviet Union and the United States were then allied for the purpose of encircling and destroying Japan, and he thought it likely that the two allies might jointly attack Japan soon after he wrote, early in 1936. Americans who have been brought up on the usual lies should particularly note that it was possible for a Jewish publisher to bring out and sell in Germany a book sharply critical of Hitler's policies four years after Hitler came to power.

"2. While unable to have governmental dealings with Manchuria, China's attitude toward the present state of affairs in that area is one of peace in order to avoid confrontation. And China will endeavor to enable the people inside and outside the Great Wall to maintain normal economic relations.

"3. As to how Communism on China's northern borders is to be suppressed, China is prepared to discuss with Japan more effective means thereof, provided Japan will carry out into effect the three basic principles proposed by China for the improvement of Sino-Japanese relations and China's sovereignty and territorial integrity are respected."

Manchuria, called Manchukuo by the Japanese,[3] was an unsettled point at this time; but the halting of the spread of Communism was of more pressing importance.

In Manchuria, something called the "Youth Alliance of North China" was organized by the Japanese *ronin*.[4] It was basically an anti-

3. 'Manchuria' is a regularly formed Latin name, coined late in the Seventeenth Century by European geographers to designate the homeland of the people who were then ruling China. The Manchus are a Mongolian people, ethnically distinct from the Chinese and with distinctive faces. They were originally called the Niuchi, but were given the name 'Manchu' ("the pure race") in the Thirteenth Century by their first great chieftain, Aisin Gioro, who was born of a virgin, as is customary for persons of divine descent. He was said to have been the ancestor of Nurhachu, who first unified the Manchu tribes and began in 1617 incursions into Chinese territory, which reached a climax in 1644, when the Manchus, invited into China by one faction in a three-sided civil war, occupied the country and put one of Nurhachu's sons on the throne as Emperor of China and founder of the Manchu (Ch'ing) dynasty that ruled China until 1912, when it was overthrown by a revolution led by Sun Yat-sen, a Marxist said to be of mixed Chinese and Jewish ancestry, with the support of cliques of Chinese Jews whom the revolution and the continual civil wars that followed it made extremely wealthy. Manchuria, called Manchukuo by the Chinese, had been joined to China by the Manchu dynasty and was early occupied by the Chinese Communists with lavish support from the Soviet Union, just across the border. The Japanese, for their own advantage, of course, made Manchuria independent of China in 1931 and placed on its throne the last living descendant of the Manchu dynasty. Western busybodies, who so constantly talked about the "self-determination of people," should have been pleased that the Manchus regained their independence, even if that was achieved with Japanese help.

4. *Ronin* in Japanese history were members of a military class or caste (samurai) in feudal Japan who, for one reason or another, were deprived of the chief or lord to whom they had given an unalterable loyalty. In other words, they were masterless samurai. Among the venerated heroes of Japanese history are the Forty-Seven Ronin, who avenged the treachery that had destroyed the lord to whom they had given their allegiance; the story is told with substantial accuracy in John Masefield's play, "The Faith-

Communist group. However, it is easy to see how the Chinese would think it was also anti-Chinese due to the seemingly permanent Japanese influence in the area.

* * *

Japanese historical experts, the most knowledgeable people in the world about foreign affairs of this era, also made it quite clear to me that the real reason for forcing King Edward VIII to abdicate the British throne was not his impending morganatic marriage to Mrs. Wallis Simpson; but was strictly because of the King's inbred pro-German sympathies. I was shown a reference book entitled King George VI, by the well-known British biographer, Mr. Denis Judd, head of the history department at the Polytechnic Institute of North London. This book was published in 1982 and is probably available in most U.S. public libraries, if any scholars wish to follow up the statements I am quoting.

On page 137, it reads: "King Edward VIII was notoriously sympathetic toward the fascist dictatorships of Germany and Italy. That the King should have taken these views is not impossible to understand. Horrified at the examples of poverty which he had seen at first hand in his own country and believing that something could be done about it, he admired the centralized governments of Germany and Italy as great role models. Disliking and fearing Bolshevism and the growing Jewish influence in London, like so many other members of Britain's ruling class, Edward VIII was prepared to flirt with fascism."

There is ample evidence to support this view of the king. Shortly after King Edward acceded to the throne, von Hoesch, the German ambassador in London, sent a dispatch to Berlin dated January 21, 1936 in which he said, "You are aware from my reports that King Edward, quite generally, feels warm sympathy for Germany. I have become convinced during frequent, often quite lengthy, talks with him that his sympathies are deep-rooted and strong enough to withstand the contrary influence to which they are not seldom exposed."

Here is another direct quotation from the same book: "King Edward had no desire to oppose German and Italian expansion. On the contrary, when German troops reoccupied the Rhineland in March of

ful." In modern times, such as in the 1930's, the word is used to refer to soldiers of fortune.

Continued on page 55

NOTES ON SOCIOBIOLOGY

by
Allan Callahan

The word "sociobiology" came to public attention in 1975 with the publications of *Sociobiology: The New Synthesis,* by Harvard zoologist Edward O. Wilson. In the old "nature vs. Nurture" controversy it provided new ammunition for those who hold that the former has more to do with human behavior and personality than the latter. And even though he carefully explained and repeatedly said that he doesn't hold that certain kinds of people are genetically superior to others, Wilson was doused with a bucket of water at a scientific meeting in 1978 by protesters who labeled him a "Nazi" and "racist."

Although the nature advocates are making some gains, they are still timid and still very much on the defensive. And their caution is very understandable because there are myriads of egalitarians around, watching them like hawks, and just itching to try and slap them down at any moment.

One excuse that these watchdogs give for behaving as they do is that they want to prevent the horrors of another attempt to bring into being a superior race. They are referring, of course, to Germany and WW II. Now, there were many more causes of of WW II than the "superior race" thing, but let's single out this one factor and examine it.

We have to be aware of *opposites* here. If the Germans under National Socialism wanted to create a superior race, then do those opposed to create an *inferior* race? They say that Germany was willing to fight to preserve the Aryan genepool? Well then, do dissenters want to *destroy* that genepool? It is time the improvement-haters faced up to reality. It is time they took responsibility for *their* part in WW II, and any destruction caused by those precepts. This they do not want to do. They want to shove the blame for the whole war off onto Germany, and lay everything onto her.

A perfect example was given by President Truman. When speaking of the destruction in German cities during the war, Truman said that "they did it themselves." Alright then, who damaged the English cities? Why, the Germans of course did this, we are told. They are responsible for the destruction in both English cities and German cities. The Allies,

MISSING
15-54

then, by this reasoning, sat out the whole war on the sidelines, taking no part in it, seeing as how the bad old Germans did all the damage themselves. *Good thinking!!*

Suppose some White sociobiologists really *do* want to preserve their own race — is this a crime? If a black man said he wanted to preserver *his* race, would there be an outcry? Is it more important to improve horses and cattle than to improve people? Naturally no one is suggesting that we herd humans into pens and breed them like livestock. Any improvements will come differently, more slowly, and will have to fit in with our morals. Some critics argue that to accept sociobiology would mean that we are saying the ideal children of the future should all be White. They miss the point. What we are saying is that, as far as race is concerned, the ideal children in a *White* society should all be White, and the ideal children in a *black* society should all be black. We don't want them all scrambled up. Ditto for the other races. No good can come from breeding a bunch of mulattoes, mestizos, zambos, terceroones, quadroones, cholos, musties, fusties, and dusties.

Noble Prize-winning physicist William Shockley has been a favorite whipping boy of recent years because he committed a "thought crime." Specifically, he does not believe that blacks are genetically equal to Whites in intelligence. Truly this is the most horrible of all crimes. He also feels that overall intelligence is declining in the U.S. because of over-breeding among the "genetically disadvantaged," a large section of the population which includes most blacks. And to fight against this dysgenic trend he advocated giving money to low IQ people who would agree to be sterilized. If they were of childbearing age and had incomes too low to be taxed, he proposed paying them $1,000 for each IQ point they registered below 100.

Naturally, muddle-headed America, drunk on "equality," doesn't want to hear a courageous man like Shockley give his honest opinion, and isn't likely to buy any sensible suggestion like this, but Singapore *has* put into effect a race-improvement program. In this progressive Asian country, people without a university education are rewarded if they will agree to sterilization after having only one or two children, and those with college degrees are given incentives to have large families. the Prime Minister, Lee Kuan Yew, defends the policy by saying that with-out it Singapore's "levels of competence" would drop due to gradual genetic deterioration.

Continued on page 55

NOTES ON SOCIOBIOLOGY, *continued from page 14*

One common argument against sociobiology is that it teaches that intelligence is inborn and unchangeable, causing a lot of agony to those who were shortchanged at birth. But it is the hereditary limits that are unchangeable, not the IQ scores. These scores can usually be raised, to a certain extent, by diligent study. But an individual's hereditary limits are like a framework; he can move up or around inside the one he was born with, but cannot get out of it.

Accepting this truth should not cause mental anguish in anyone, unless he has been programed into thinking that he *should* feel anguish. The mind is no different than the body. We all know that we can improve our bodies to a certain extent, but can't get beyond our limits. The mind can be improved within limits, too.

A huge, powerfully built man is naturally not built for speed. Should he feel mental anguish about this? If he really wants to run he can improve his running a good deal by running exercises, but he can never be a champion runner. So what? A small, slender man can never be the heavyweight boxing champion of the world, either, because he can never gain the needed size and strength. He can gain *some* size, and *some* strength, and greatly increase his boxing ability, but he can never be heavyweight champ. Should the knowledge of this cause him mental agony?

Blacks did not inherit the mental ability of Whites, but this should cause no hand-wringing. They can't help what they inherited, and can't blame anyone, unless they want to blame Yahweh, the Jewish tribal god, who created everything, or so they say. Anyway, they are good in certain sports, and can be proud of this.

Years ago negroes were told they had certain rights, or should have them; that they should be able to go into White societies, marry White women, do this and do that, and that it was all a legacy that was laid out for them. All they had to do was demand it, ever more loudly. These notions were originally put into their noggins by White race-mixing agitators, as blacks would never have dreamed of asking for these things themselves.

Egalitarians fear that the more sociobiology takes hold, the more chance there will be that negroes will be considered inferior. But let me point out here that blacks are *superior* to Whites in adapting to black

cultures, just as Whites are superior to them in adapting to White cultures.

What is black culture? Go look at those tribes in Africa that have been influence the least by Whites and you will see how they live. The huts are built of sticks and mud. It is dark and gloomy inside, as there are no windows. The smoke from cooking fires is pervasive, for there are no chimneys. There may be vari-ous kinds of filth on the floor. Creepy-crawlies fall out of the thatch roof, but the black man does not mind particularly, he can put up with it. The White man would find it more difficult to adapt to these conditions; therefore, the black man is superior when it comes to living in a black culture.

On the other hand, the negro finds it harder to adapt to the White man's towns and cities, to his technology, to his ways and and his culture. The latter is superior here.

One of the best proofs of nature of nurture comes from the study of twins, especially from the study of identical twins raised separately Some of the key work here has been done at the Minnesota Center for Twin and Adoption Research. Hundreds of pairs of twins have been tested here since 1979, including fourty-four sets of identical twins that were adopted into different home. These investigations leave no doubt that brainpower and behavior are determined more by the DNA in the cells of humans than by their environments.

If the egalitarians do not succeed in slapping it down, we see that sociobiology does offer a bright new hope. No, it does not mean that the U.S. will reintroduce slavery. It simply recognizes that man is a part of nature, that the laws of heredity have not been repealed, and that the currently popular slogan of "equality" does not mean *biological* equality.

The acceptance of nature over nurture could also mean that there will eventually be a move toward the geographical separation of the races, not because anyone forces them to move in this direction, but because it is in accordance with their inborn feelings, which they may not be fully aware of. Man is a territorial animal, and unless racial groups have their own territories, they are not living in harmony with natural law. And when they do not so live, it creates all sorts of problems, whose origins may be unsuspected.

THE RISING SUN, *continued from page 14*

1936, thus raising the possibility that Britain might intervene, he made it clear to the German government that he opposed any British intervention. When, in that same year, Italy invaded Abyssinia, he worked to undermine any government attempt to stand up to this invasion. He was reported as assuring Mussolini's ambassador of this.

"In May of 1936, the King said that the League of Nations, which was trying to enforce economic sanctions against Italy and to which the British government had pledged support, could be considered dead and that for peace in Europe it was absolutely essential that the two great nations of Germany and Italy should be afforded full satisfaction by granting them, with full realization of their needs, the necessary colonial markets."

So plain had the King's sympathy for Nazi Germany become by December of 1936 and so strenuously had he tried to influence the British government that Chips Channon, writing in his diary, said, "He, too, is going the dictator way, and is pro-German, against Russia and against too much slipshod democracy. I shouldn't be surprised if he aimed at making himself a mild dictator, a difficult task enough for an English king." Mrs. Simpson was also very pro-Nazi; indeed Lord Louis Mountbatten later claimed that she encouraged the King in his tendencies.

The dictators may have miscalculated the power which the monarch possessed in the British political system. But they were right in supposing that they had a strong friend on the throne of England, and this was one reason for the German decision to send Baron von Ribbentrop to London as the new ambassador to London in 1936. In his memoirs, he explains his feeling that he could be of more use at the Court of St. James than as director of foreign policy in Berlin, because Hitler's main intention at the time was to neutralize or make an ally of Britain, if possible with an Anglo-German alliance.

Certainly, Prime Minister Baldwin decided to withhold from the King certain sensitive documents. Since there was no way of restricting the King's tendency to speak spontaneously and freely to foreign ambassadors, it seemed expedient to restrict his access to confidential material. But in fact, the prime minister had no right, according to constitutional practice, to withhold any government papers from the King.

So there is more than ample evidence now available to prove that the ruling faction in Britain actually wanted to get rid of the King for his

pro-Nazi views, rather than because of his dalliance with Mrs. Simpson, the American divorcee. British kings have a long and tiresome history of such indiscretions and this was never considered reason enough to get rid of any of them. But growing Jewish pressure made it impossible for the King to remain on the throne, and the government needed an excuse to get him out of power. And Mrs. Simpson, whose reputation was certainly already tarnished before she even met the King, provided just the right means of accomplishing this. An anti-Zionist, anti-Communist and pro-German king could not be tolerated by the war-mongers at that time. Most historians now believe that poor Mrs. Simpson was not the real reason for his abdication.[5]

On page 148 of this biography is found, "The rift between the Windsors and the Royal Family was not helped by the newly-married couple's visit to Nazi Germany in the summer of 1937. The Nazi propaganda machine was quick to make capital out of the visit. The Windsors met many leading Nazis, including Goering, Himmler, Hess and finally the Führer himself. Both the Duke and Duchess waxed enthusiastic at what they saw in German factories, hospitals and youth camps. Wherever they went they were given unexpectedly warm welcomes by the people of Germany. In return, the Duke was reported in the press as having given the full Hitler salute on at least two occasions. The Duchess told reporters that 'Hitler was the most charming man she had ever met'."

There were many others throughout the British Empire who were just as pro-German as the King. For instance, in 1939, South Africa was essentially pro-German, especially the Afrikaners; the Nationalist Party, led by Malan and Strijdom, was unashamedly pro-Nazi. Britain had to force South Africa to intern these pro-German leaders, including three who later became prime ministers of the republic.

5. [The historical evidence that Edward, who was the most popular, widely respected, and generally liked monarch the British people had had since Elizabeth I (1558-1603), was an obstacle to the war-mongers' plans for an attack on Germany is too clear to be doubted. The question, however, has been raised anew by the recent publication of letters, purportedly written by Edward to Mrs. Simpson while he was Prince of Wales and during his brief reign, which are said to have been obtained by a Jewess from Edward's widow just before she lapsed into the senile coma that preceded her death. The letters appear to have been written by a fatuously infatuated man to a mistress who had so besotted him that he may have abdicated the throne so that he could marry her. These letter are now being used to conceal the pressures that the Jews and their stooges exerted on King Edward to facilitate driving Great Britain into a suicidal war against Germany. Even if the letters are not comparable to the famous "Diaries of Adolf Hitler," they really prove nothing, for everyone knows that otherwise rational men often become inexplicably and ridiculously infatuated with artful women. —*Editor.*]

When he was the American ambassador to England, Mr. Joseph Kennedy, the father of President John F. Kennedy, was also very pro-German and outspokenly condemned Britain for taking up arms on the side of the Communists. His exact words were, "I back the Chamberlain policy of an accord and peace with Germany. I find it quite incredible that Britain should pursue a war apparently being fought to protect the territorial integrity of the Communists in Eastern Europe." Old Joe was outspoken, and, of course, that's why he was fired.

The Japanese scholars pointed out to me that Bulgaria, despite a plea from King George VI not to aid Germany, decided to do so anyway to prevent the Communists from ravaging the country. King Boris told his London cousin, "Against honesty, they (Communists) set dishonor; against our faithfulness, they set treachery; and against justice, they set terrorism. How can England and you justify aiding such people?"

Dr. Isharo asked me, "Did you know that King George VI, unlike his brother Edward, sent a specially-made British sword with a two-edged blade, made of the hardest steel, to Marshal Josef Stalin? Winston Churchill delivered it in November of 1942 at the Tehran Conference. Stalin was overcome. King George paid great homage to Communism as did President Roosevelt. It appeared to us (Japanese) that both Western powers were using Marxism against us in 1940 and 1941."

This marks the first time anyone in authority has ever mentioned these reasons for Japan's part in World War II. Of course, I knew that during November of 1941 F.D.R. sent daily antagonistic and contradictory messages to Japan in an obvious attempt to provoke that government into action. Mr. Roosevelt wanted to join the war on the side of Britain, but Congress and the American people would not go along with him. An overwhelming majority of Americans were opposed to his plan. So he had to find other means of getting us involved. His work paid off on December 7, 1941, as we all know now.

Looking at it strictly from a Japanese point of view, the resulting attack on Pearl Harbor is not so difficult to understand. Even King George VI, who wanted desperately for America to declare war on Germany, viewed the Pacific war clouds in a more understanding manner than the White House. Here is the official statement made after World War II had ended.

He said, "The attack upon Pearl Harbor was not without just cause. The U.S. was gravely upset by the rate and extent of Japanese expansion at the expense of the Chinese Communists in North China. Indeed, shortly after signing the Atlantic Charter with Britain in August of 1940, F.D.R. issued a serious warning and even what might be correctly termed a grave threat to the Japanese, warning them to stop their aggressive behavior against the Chinese Communists, who were tied in with Russia, Britain's new ally. In November, he sent many even stronger messages to the Japanese, threatening to send the Russians to attack Japanese forces in China."

Long before the Japanese entered Manchuria, the Russians were there in force, claiming title to the Chinese Eastern Railway. On May 31, 1924, an agreement was forced on China by the Russians who assumed operational control of the rail line. Even in 1929, about 80 percent of the railroad's employees were Russian.

An undeclared war broke out in 1929 when Russian troops attacked Chinese forces along the railway route. The Russian Army invaded Chinese territory for about 200 miles at each end of the Chinese railway. The Russian occupation was characterized by great pillage, arson and carnage. The first thing the Russians did was burn down the Japanese Consulate at Changsha. It became quite obvious that the Russians did not fear the weak Chinese forces, but were deadly afraid of the military-minded Japanese, who had defeated Russia in the 1905 war.

By 1931, the Russians had created a Chinese Communist army to carry out their demands. The following captured document, dated October 24, 1931 was addressed to Communist cadres in four villages. You can see how harsh were these unreasonable demands on an already impoverished countryside.

"Comrades: we have been instructed by the district Soviet to accomplish the following tasks within one week. As of October 30, each village is required to send five persons to the enlarged Red Army; five to the Youth Vanguard; four to the fighting company; two to the carrier corps; two to the workers' corps; three to the propaganda corps; and three to the inspecting corps.

"Each village must deliver 30 catties of saltpeter and 20 suits of winter uniforms. Delivery must be within 10 days of this notice.

"All grain produced by the village must be concentrated in Soviet storage, and no village is permitted to retain any.

"How about landlords, rural bullies and reactionary elements in your village? How many have been arrested and how many have escaped? Each village must submit a detailed list of these to the higher authorities within 10 days.

"The Soviet is in urgent need of tailors, blacksmiths, charcoal burners. It also needs wood boards, bamboo, big kettles. You are required to supply them within the shortest period of time.

"Today, we have received another letter from the Soviet asking each village to supply 80 bales of cloth and two students from each school. Each village is also asked to send 30 men to the transport corps of the Red Guard."

As you can tell by the above orders, the Communist army was essentially a guerrilla force exercising a terrorist control of the countryside, which was their source of food supplies and manpower.

Japan's leaders in the realm of foreign affairs believed that their over-crowded nation's survival required the creation of a powerful colonial empire on the Asian continent. Not everyone in Japan agreed with this concept. But all agreed that the Communist menace in China had to be dealt with soon. One group of extremists, young army colonels called the Sakura Kai (Cherry Society), conceived the idea of gaining living space while at the same time protecting themselves by driving the Soviet Communists out of North China. Lt. Colonel Hashimoto Kingoro was their leader.

It really wasn't any better from the Nationalist Chinese standpoint to have Japan occupying Manchuria than it was to have Russian Communists encroaching upon their land. So on September 21, 1931, Dr. Sao-ke Alfred Sze, China's representative at Geneva, acting upon instructions from the Nationalist government, formally submitted to the League of Nations China's case against Japan.

A resolution was passed by the League for Japan to withdraw from China. But it seems that since Japan feared the Communists more than the powerless League of Nations, they simply ignored all such demands and withdrew from the world body instead of leaving China.

However, by the time that the Russians were driven out of China, it was too late for the cancer of Communism to be eradicated. It had already infected many Chinese leaders, including Mao Tse-tung. He set up seven "Soviet" districts in North China from Hunan to Fukien. These districts covered parts of seven provinces with a land area of 200,000 square miles and a civilian population of nine million.

The Japanese had to oppose both the Chinese Communists and the Nationalists. Chiang Kai-shek had the toughest task of all for he had to fight on three fronts, against the Japanese, the Chinese Communists,

and the independent warlords, who were no better than bandits.

Naturally, Chiang couldn't fight all three at once, so he tapered off defending territory from the Japanese and concentrated on eliminating the Chinese Reds, who, he thought, were the great evil.

Chiang's fifth long campaign to exterminate the Communists began in 1933 on October 2 when he told a meeting of staff officers at Nanchang: "Our preparation for this campaign has been thoroughgoing and meticulous in every way. There is no question that we shall succeed in exterminating the Communists. It is imperative that we complete our work within the shortest possible time. The original three-year plan must be achieved in record time. We must finish up the first phase of our plan—destruction of the main Communist forces and the capture of the perilous international situation and of the problems at home, we cannot afford to spend three or five more years to finish the job."

This time old Chiang was smart enough to hire some excellent military help. He brought in a large number of veteran German officers to plan and execute the attacks on the Reds. They did their job well. And these same gallant German officers later served in Spain where they fought the Communists a second time. Then, of course, during World War II, these same experienced German commanders went after the Communists for a third time. It is not news that the Germans were on the winning side against the Commies in China and Spain; but not in World War II, where the Communist side was supported by England, France, and the U.S.

You see, old F.D.R. used proven tactics to get Americans involved in World War II. He often said to his cronies: "Before we make war...before we even make weapons...we first must make enemies." And that is exactly what he did, with the help of his Jewish friends. He created a propaganda war with many untrue statements about both Germany and Japan.

All these long-dead historical facts lead one to believe that Charles A. Lindbergh, Henry Ford, Sr., General George S. Patton, King Edward VIII, and even Winston Churchill, in hindsight, were correct in believing that America was on the wrong side in World War II.

As to the present on-going trade war with Japan, initiated by President Reagan, the Japanese are absolutely blameless for American deficiencies in the work place. But Mr. Reagan is using the same old tactics of President Roosevelt, the man he admires most, to blame Japan for current U.S. woes. Before our big spender in the White House can raise taxes, he must make an enemy of Japan in the eyes of

the gullible American public. Whom the gods wish to destroy, they first make angry.

Well, let me tell you about this trade business and whom you should really blame. Take baseballs, for instance. They are not made in the U.S. anymore. The favorite American pastime isn't so American now. No, the balls aren't made in Japan either, nor in Taiwan or any other baseball-mad place. The baseballs used in the Little Leagues right up to the Majors are now made in Haiti, of all places. Yes, that little Caribbean country, which also gave us AIDS, relayed from darkest Africa, now produces our baseballs.

Next time you go to the ball park, look closely at the fine print at the edge of your ticket. Chances are you'll read the words "printed in Taiwan." Look at the scoreboard. It is Japanese, inside and out including the computers that run it. The uniforms are from Hong Kong and Taiwan. The bats, most of them, are Canadian-made. The shoes are from Italy, Taiwan, or Korea. The socks were made in Taiwan or Mexico. In the lining of the baseball caps is a line reading "Made in South Korea." The infield is maintained with a machine made by the Honda people. The hot-dog you eat may be the only true American item left in the ball park. And I would not even guarantee that.

* * *

Although Mr. Reagan is doing his best to spread the shadow of war in the Persian Gulf, you had better hope he is not successful, because we cannot win such a conflict despite the possible loss of a million American lives.

After the attack on the U.S.S. *Stark*, all the other frigates in the U.S. Navy were quickly tested. None of them worked. Their gun-control banks failed. If you have watched "60 Minutes," you already know that our tanks don't work, our helicopters are death traps, and our military amphibious craft sink right to the bottom of even small rivers.

Recently, in a Nevada test dubbed Mighty Oak, the system failed and blew up. We lost 32 million dollars worth of hardware. According to the government report, the military equipment was exposed to high radiation. Someone forgot to close a steel door.

Our space shuttles have been blowing up on takeoff and the guidance systems on jet fighters are faulty. These items were made in America. Is it any wonder that most people will not even buy a car made in the U.S.?

The Iraqi's attack on the American frigate *Stark* raises questions

that go far beyond those of why the attack took place and how it could have succeeded. Far more disturbing than the *Stark*'s inexplicable failure to defend itself is what the success of the attack says about the professional competence of the U.S. military, whose $300 billion annual cost represents so much of our gross national product.

The broad question of whether the United State is capable of employing military power is an admittedly unpleasant one. Yet the recurrent failure of American arms since General Douglas MacArthur's spectacular landing at Inchon, Korea in 1950—the U.S. military's last major unqualified success—has undoubtedly raised this question in the minds of our allies and potential adversaries alike.

It is therefore necessary to recognize that the assault on the *Stark* was but the latest sad page in a dismal chapter in American military history. Here is a partial list of the sad failures since the final days of the great Patriot, General MacArthur.

- In late 1950, following the masterpiece of military genius at Inchon, U.S. forces, under other commanders, advancing northward toward the Yalu River were surprised by a massive Chinese attack that resulted in the longest retreat in American military history.
- In 1965, after years of piddling around, U.S. combat ground forces began a seven-year intervention in Vietnam's civil war and failed to defeat a pajama-clad enemy vastly inferior in numbers, technology, arms, and intelligence corps. And remember that the North Vietnamese won it without any air force at all; and despite the fact that the U.S. used what military experts at the time said was the best air force in the world.
- In June of 1967, after monitoring the U.S.S. *Liberty*'s movements for a month, General Dayan ordered Israeli armed forces to destroy this vessel in international waters and to kill every man aboard. With the entire Sixth Fleet a few miles away, the U.S. was unable or unwilling to protect the *Liberty*.
- In 1968, after the government of North Korea saw how very weak and impotent the U.S. had become, as shown by the attack on the *Liberty*, this little fourth-rate country captured another intelligence-gathering ship, the U.S.S. *Pueblo*, and kept the crew in prison for a year.
- In 1970, a U.S. strike force attempted to rescue American POW's at North Vietnam's Son Tay Prison camp, only to find that the camp was empty because certain American liberals had tipped off the Reds about the raid.

- In 1975, U.S. Marines assaulted Koh Tang Island in search of the crew of the hijacked merchant ship *Mayaguez*, only to botch it up and take heavy casualties. Then it was learned that the crew had been released elsewhere before the attack.
- In 1980, an operation to rescue American personnel held hostage in Iran disintegrated in the desert when Marines on drugs crashed into our own planes. The Pentagon report blamed "poor planning, poor preparation, and poor execution."
- In 1983, a lone Arab freedom fighter took a truck load of explosives and blew up the Marine compound in Lebanon, killing 250 Marines, who were there only to protect Israel.
- Two days after the Beirut disaster, a U.S. invasion of tiny Grenada went over like a Laurel and Hardy comedy. With no opposition at all, the U.S. managed to attack an insane asylum and a hospital by mistake. If the Cubans at the airport had not held their fire until fired upon, the landing would have failed.

I have not mentioned the Kennedy Brothers' invasion of Cuba because it was not wholly American. But it was also a real embarrassment, especially when the president went out of his mind with fear and withdrew the promised air support. J.F.K. simply lost his will at the last minute and abandoned the anti-Communists we had landed at the Bay of Pigs to a painful fate at the hands of Mr. Castro. And that is not the only black mark against Mr. Kennedy. When the Soviets began illegally and against all existing agreements to construct the Berlin Wall in violation of World War II treaties, President Kennedy cowardly did nothing, saying that a reasonable response would have started World War III.

As General MacArthur used to say, a military commander ruled by fear always loses. This was proven again when President Lyndon B. Johnson shivered with fear and did nothing about either the *Liberty* or the *Pueblo*. He also put limits on battlefield commanders in Vietnam, fearing that tough combat sorties against North Vietnam would draw the Red Chinese into the conflict. Ordering American soldiers not to fire unless fired upon in Vietnam was letting the enemy have first chance to kill Americans. It was a crime, evidently caused by abject and uncontrollable fear.

And I am not forgetting Mr. Reagan's orders to the Marines in Beirut to stand guard with unloaded weapons, thus causing them to be slaughtered.

Not only in the military do we now teach cowardice. We teach bank

tellers and convenience store clerks to endure violence and even death by not fighting back. Yes, they are now required to accept crimes and not fight back in any way. And if they do try to protect themselves they lose their jobs. In other words, doing what might be right is condemned as being socially wrong and unacceptable in our humanitarian way of life.

The Soviets made a "mistake" and shot down Korean Airlines Flight 007. But no one asked the Soviets to investigate this or pay damages, because no one wants to take on the Soviets. We even cowardly accepted the Soviet statements that it was no mistake at all. They say they had every right to shoot down that plane and kill all those unfortunate Americans and others aboard. But in the Iraqi case, we play the tough Humphrey Bogart rôle and demand everything. The Soviets are strong so we let them alone. The Iraqis are weak and already devastated by war so we come down hard on them.

And, of course, Mr. Reagan's raids on Libya and Lebanon were just as cowardly as any of the other disasters by U.S. forces in recent years. U.S. military records from Yalu to the *Stark* are not anything to admire. No one envies our military achievements since the MacArthur days—and remember that he was fired for winning and not letting the Commies win. To say the least, it is a record that suggests the presence within the military of profound institutional and organizational deformities, of deficiencies in planning, training, and even political doctrine. If this situation is allowed to go on uncorrected, it not only will condemn the U.S. to further military failure; it will also saddle this nation with the incalculable political penalties imposed by a sagging military reputation.

American military base and way stations around the world are increasingly under political siege. Anti-nuclear fervor abounds. In elections in Britain, the Philippines, and even greenland, the future of American military installations is in grave doubt, In Spain and Greece, popular opposition is almost certain to block renewal of military base agreements. Even in the distant Pacific, the island states of Fiji and Palau are bent on ousting the U.S. Navy. Turkey has decided to hold up ratification of an extension of our leases there. Somalia is angry because Congress cut military aid. Our friends are non-existent these days and who can blame them?

Our national psyche seems to be conditioned to the path of least resistance, to submit, to endure racial violence and humiliation. It is as if Americans are now overcome by a paralysis of fear and doubt. Given the tone of American thought today, we cannot win a trade war with

Japan or a shooting war anywhere.

* * *

One small news item here caught my attention. It proves what I have been writing. The Shimizu Land Corporation, Japan's largest construction company, has just been signed up to build the Camelback Esplanade in Phoenix, Arizona. When the American owners of this huge project were asked why they are using a Japanese firm instead of an American one, they said they "didn't want it to fall down." Doesn't that tell you something? This same Japanese firm has already built two large developments in Phoenix.

This article first appeared in the November 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: **THE NEXT VIETNAM** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. **HAMMERING THE U.S.** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. **BUSH AND ZION** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. **REAGAN AND ZION** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ANTI-AMERICANS** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **HOW ZION TRIUMPHS** (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. **FRIENDS WE BETRAYED** (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **THE GREAT TERRORIST** (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT** (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **YOUR ENEMIES** (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE** (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ZION'S HITMEN** (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. THE RISING SUN (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA!
THE TIME TO BUY LAND IS NOW!

72 ACRES, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on **Land Contract** to qualified buyer with $5,000 downpayment. **An excellent buy at $25,000.**

125 ACRES, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **An outstanding buy at $40,000.**

20.6 ACRES woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $12.500.**

5 ACRES, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $10.500.**

2 STORY BRICK BUILDING on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, older, 2 story, multi-room building next door with block garage. Both apartments presently rented out. **An excellent buy at $25.000**

3-BEDROOM RANCHER in Reedy, Roane County WV. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled familyroom. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by; 10 miles from county seat. **It's priced right at $36,500.**

46 ACRES in Reedy District, on State Route 14. 35 ac. pasture, 8 ac. meadow bottom land and 3 ac. timber. There is an older 2 story home w/3 bedrooms, 2 living rooms, kitchen/dining combo, bath; natural gas- & wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $165. **An outstanding buy at $55,000.**

105 ACRES in Reedy District, 4 miles up on Seaman Fork. 65 acres of well-fenced pasture, 20 ac. hay meadow, 20 ac. timber & woodland. There is an older one story home w/2 bedrooms, livingroom, kitchen, bath, cellar, wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $141. **An excellent buy at $45,000.**

DIETZ REALTY

THE PROFESSISONALS—GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER
MAIN STREET—REEDY WV 25270—PHONE: 304-927-4486

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

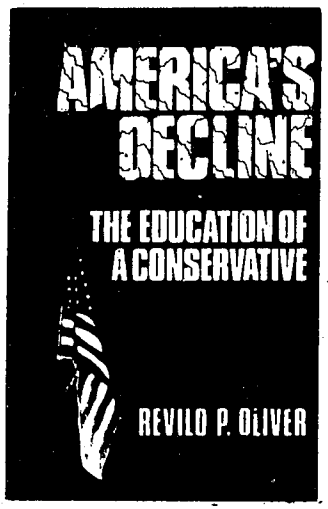

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 **SINGLE COPY $3.00**

THE CRIME OF CRIMES

By Jim Taylor
page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER: From a Lost World, page 1; The Rot and the Stench, page 3; The Evils of Fascism, page 4; Night Must Fall, page 8; Poor Little Eve!, page 11; On the Roof of the World, page 14. HOW TO DISCUSS THE EXTERMINATION THESIS ("HOLO-CAUST") At a Cocktail Party or at a "Holocaust" Seminar Sponsored by Zionists, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 19. EQUATING THE TRUTH FROM A HOAX LEXICON: A Necessary Modern-Day Translator, by Junius '83, page 46. SCHOOL BELLS BRING NO JOY: AIDS Crisis Brings Sadness to School Room, by The Nordic Press, page 48. ARMED STRUGGLE, SEPARATISM, by Harold A. Covington, page 55. THE MARCH UP COUNTRY: Handbook for White Revolution, page 59.

VOL. 15 - NO. 4 **DECEMBER 1987**

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome; however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 32-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

FROM A LOST WORLD

I have just received, by air mail, the latest issue (Vol. 13, No. 7) of the valuable little periodical, *News of the New World,* published in South Africa (P.O. Box 830, Honeydew, 2040). It is printed in a reduced and less expensive format, because, as the editor explains, the support it receives from South Africans has sadly diminished recently (i.e., after the elections which maintained in power the government which, under Jewish control, is betraying the Aryan population of South Africa to their implacable enemies. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* December 1983, pp. 5-10; May 1984, pp. 10-13; February 1987, pp. 16, 41-43; March 1987, pp. 45-46). An analysis of the deadly illusions induced in the minds of the majority of South Africans was reprinted from *News of the New World* in *Liberty Bell,* October 1986, pp. 46-57.

The present issue begins with a recognition that the Aryans of South Africa are suffering from "a form of mental disability, a disability which has the same effect as an hallucinatory drug. It makes otherwise intelligent and educated people live in an illusory world that does not exist and has never existed."

Prudential reasons prevent the author from identifying the cause as the hallucinatory drug called Christianity, to which our race has been addicted for fifteen centuries, but he does state bluntly some fundamental truths on which I have long insisted in these pages:

"Victims of 'peace-itis' loudly proclaim that you can't depend on force. Actually, you can't depend on anything but force. Diplomacy works only if it's backed up by force. Diplomacy itself is about force: the threat of it, the use of it, the direction of it. Peace is nothing but the aftermath of war or the interlude between wars. War or the threat of war is what makes peace, or else there is no peace."

These considerations lead to the irrefragable conclusion that the editor has properly italicized:

"Whether people like us or hate us is irrelevant. Our choice is to be feared or to be the victim. There is no other choice."

That is a clear statement of reality in this world, and you may use it as a criterion. If the person who hears it squawks, he is either a peddler or an addict of the hallucinatory drug that is driving Aryans to mass suicide.

What the drug has done to our race in South Africa, and is now doing here, is apparent from the concluding paragraphs of the article:

"If some White South Africans wish to ignore the lessons of history and of daily life in Africa and subject themselves to Black rule, that is their business. They apparently do so wish, and have made it abundantly clear at the polls that they do. They are adults. On their own heads be it. Yet we have a responsibility to our children, who trust us. To subject them to the mental, moral, and physical degradation... in store for them is an act of such appalling cruelty as to be almost unbelievable.

"Here we have an instance of an intelligent body of people so bemused by egalitarian propaganda that they willingly condemn their own children to destruction. For this monstrous crime they fully deserve the racial extinction which will inevitably come with Black rule. Yet one pities the innocent children."

That is the epitaph for South Africans, and will be the epitaph for Americans.

I cannot but reflect with wonder and terror on the fact that when I was a child, Americans were wont to shudder at the heartless cruelty of Semites and their religion, which they saw most vividly exhibited in the pages of Flaubert's Salammbô which depict the Carthaginians at a time of crisis and national peril so great that they try to placate their ferocious god by throwing their own infant children into the raging flames of a furnace. And now we must confess that those Semites were far less heartless than are Aryans today!

The Carthaginians sacrificed only infants and children so young that their consciousness was not fully developed; they sacrificed them in a way that put the victims almost instantly out of their misery; they sacrificed only a few score of their children, not *all* of them; and they sacrificed those few children *only* in panic at a time when the nation faced a dire peril that menaced its very existence—not in idiotic complacency and smug self-satisfaction

when they were a world power, and could have triumphed over their enemies quickly and easily, but insanely took pride in not defending themselves or the children they sadistically doomed to degradation and a tormented death.

A writer in *Liberty Bell*, March 1982, called us "the Damned Race." He was right.

* * *

THE ROT AND THE STENCH

I have commented often enough in these pages on the putrefaction of what once were institutions of higher learning in the United States and Europe. I shall here quote two paragraphs from a publication of an organization called Accuracy in Academia, of which the mail address is 1275 K Street, N.W., Washington, District of Corruption.

"At Miami-Dale Community College, one of the largest colleges in the country,[1] we zeroed in on a professor [race unstated] who told his students outrageous lies... He was recorded on tape telling his class that Washington died from pneumonia, caught when he jumped from a bedroom window into a snowbank to escape an irate husband.[2] The professor told the class that Washington would have died of syphilis if he had not contracted pneumonia. When Accuracy in Academia interviewed the professor, he denied making such statements until informed that they had been tape recorded. He then quickly terminated the interview."

"At the State University of New York, Farmingdale,[3] a student who dared challenge inaccurate statements by a philosophy professor [race unstated] was thrown out of the class and *was*

1. Number of students unknown; they are doubtless included in the count of 40,228 anthropoids that the spineless taxpayers maintain in this cancerous growth, with which they stupidly permitted the state of Florida to be infected in 1960. There are 1,594 persons on the faculty payroll; there may be some learned men among them, cowed and pitiable.

2. A variant of the even filthier lie invented or repeated by Arnold Toynbee, on which I commented in April 1984, p. 3.

3. This is a state agricultural college which swelled up into a "university" when the taxpayers of the state of New York started scattering universities over the landscape. Its faculty now numbers 1,252, and the body-count is 13,076.

subsequently arrested by campus security officers for standing up for his rights. A court ordered the university to readmit him, and Accuracy in Academia raised funds to pay the legal costs of his defense against the outrageous charges lodged against him."

In the second quotation, I have italicized the clause that shows the rottenness of the whole institution and precludes the racketeers who run it from claiming, as they would doubtless like to do, that they unknowingly harbored an arrant liar in their "faculty."

When Hercules was given the seemingly impossible task of "mucking out" the stables King Augeas had neglected for years, he diverted two rivers and let their torrents wash away the mounds of accumulated filth. I do not know where the directors of Accuracy in Academia can find rivers big enough for the task they have assumed, but I wish them luck.

* * *

THE EVILS OF FASCISM

In 1936 the Judaeo-Communist apparatus in Spain, having obtained control of the government in corrupt elections, began a great 'modernization' of the country, celebrating it with massacres of Spaniards of cultivation and refinement, although the atrocities that were given publicity in the United States were almost confined to the burning of churches, the torture and murder of priests, and the rape, mutilation, and murder of nuns.[1]

The sweet smell of fresh blood always quickens the ideals of "Liberal intellectuals," who rejoiced in the expectation that all the glories of the Jewish capture of the Russian Empire in 1917-1918 were about to be repeated. They howled and gnashed their teeth when the Spanish Army began what was technically a revolt against the Communist government, and in American universities they incited hot-headed young dolts to rush to Spain and enlist in the dispensable shock-troops that were called the Abraham Lincoln Brigade, having been given, not inappropriately, the name of the backwoods politican who precipitated the great catastrophe that rescinded the Constitution and ended the American Republic.

1. Of course, Judaeo-Communist revolutions always murder old-style Liberals and Socialists. A friend of mine, who was a journalist in Madrid, knew an "old-line" Spanish Socialist. The man, by extraordinary good luck, succeeded in escaping from Madrid in disguise and with forged credentials and in making his way to the French border. His wife had to take refuge in a brothel, and, when opportunities offered, she was transferred from one brothel to another until she could be smuggled across the border. "Liberalism" always eats its own – except when it is a convenient disguise for *high-ranking* agents of the Judaeo-Communist attack on civilization.

After the death of three senior generals, command of the Spanish Army devolved on General Francesco Franco, who won the civil war, suppressed the Judaeo-Communist rabble, and, with the help of the sane political organization in Spain, the Falange, gave the nation a stable and civilized government.

Franco was only forty-seven when he established his "Fascist" régime in Spain. He was a competent general, but he lacked political genius. There are some uncertainties about his genealogy, and it is said that he was sincerely a practicing Catholic. His first concordat with the Vatican gave him control over the appointment of bishops in Spain, but the Church – strange as it may seem after the atrocities of the Judaeo-Communists – set out covertly to undermine the government that had saved it from liquidation. Christianity is a lethal disease of nations, become most virulent in this century.

The members of the Falange were rational men who did not wear out the knees of their trousers in genuflection before the shrines of mythical gods, and professional salvation-hucksters were naturally hostile to beliefs that limited their racket. They were soon helped by the C.I.A., which has unlimited access to the pockets of American taxpayers, and which financed a stridently religious pack of superstitious hallucinés and nitwits called Opus Dei, to do Yahweh's dirty work.[2] The godly folk, with the capacity

2. The directors of Opus Dei were on the payroll of the C.I.A., as was accidentally revealed when one of them came to the United States to fish for suckers. What proportion of the members knew what they were doing, and what proportion had Christian hallucinations, cannot be determined. I hope to examine "God's Work" in some detail in a future issue of this magazine. The most astonishing thing about the secret revolutionary conspiracy is the insanity it excited in persons who seemed to be adult Anglo-Saxons. The *Sunday Times* (London), 18 January 1981, devoted a page to two Englishmen who had recovered their sanity, but "felt withdrawal symptoms" when they left Opus Dei. One was John Roche, an Historian of Science [!] at Oxford [!]; the other was Denys Taylor, Lecturer in Philosophy [!] at Bristol. Both came from

for dissimulation and tortuous intrigue that goes with their faith, prevailed upon Franco steadily to reduce the influence of the Falange and replace it with pious shysters and traitors. In the end, the old man seems to have permitted, if he did not sanction, a surreptitous persecution of the Falange. By a typically sleazy and clandestine conspiracy, Professor Antonio Tovar, who probably was the most distinguished scholar in Spain, was driven from the University of Salamanca, in which he had long been *catedrático* with imprescriptible tenure, and of which he was at that time the *rector,* in keeping with European academic organization. After lending distinction to universities in Argentina and the United States, he accepted a professorship at Tübingen, where he died a few years ago.

In 1947 Franco, despite the misgivings of the Falange, declared Spain a monarchy, which a yet unnamed king was to rule after his death, and in 1966 Franco sponsored an "organic law" that was designed to reduce the Falange to political impotence and introduced a whole panoply of essentially "Liberal" innovations in preparation for a "Constitutional Monarchy." He selected as his heir the Bourbon who became King of Spain in 1975 as Juan Carlos I, a weak young man who lacked the will, and probably the wish, to resist further "liberalization" of the nation of which he was content to be a decorative figurehead.

Conditions in Spain deteriorated in Franco's old age and pietism, but only slowly and gradually, for the forces of destruction were held in check by a salutary memory of the power of Spanish Fascism in its prime. At his death, the dyke broke. Under the playboy king, "democratic" elections were held in 1976, and Spain began to race down the road to Hell that the Jews paved to lead the nations of Western civilization to the abyss.

The September issue of *Spearhead* gives a few statistics that prove how rapidly the evils of Fascism are being overcome in

---

Catholic families and were doubtless infected with superstition in infancy; both took the bait that as members of Opus Dei they were assured of specially luxurious residences in an exclusive quarter of Jesus's famous fun city in the clouds. Both earned their preferred status in Heaven by demented masochism, wearing barbed chains around the top of their thighs to ulcerate the flesh, lashing themselves with a small, spiny cat-o'-nine-tails to make the blood flow, and indulging in other rites of what the pious call "self-mortification," which is said especially to please the malevolent sadism of their Jesus.

Spain. In the year preceding the elections in 1976, there were 3,660 reported robberies in Spain. In 1986, there were 49,423. And you may feel assured that further progress toward "social justice" will henceforth be made every year.

In Madrid alone, there are 40,000 known addicts to heroin, and the educational system is functioning with American efficiency. A typical Spanish boy started sniffing glue for "kicks" at school when he was ten; he graduated to marijuana when he was twelve or thirteen; and by the time he was seventeen, he was giving himself hypodermics of heroin. There is no estimate of the number of Spaniards addicted to cocaine, which is by far the most popular narcotic in Mediterranean countries because it acts as an aphrodisiac.

The newspapers, most of them controlled by God's Race, regularly carry advertisements by homosexuals seeking "dates" with fellow perverts. A British lecturer noted that at one class dinner, there were present eighty young Spanish women, all twenty-three years of age. Not one was married. He had no means of knowing how many had had abortions or borne bastards.

Crimes of violence by both individuals and gangs are rapidly increasing, and tourists, on whom the country depends for a substantial part of its revenue, now have as good a chance of being mugged and robbed or abused as they would have in Chicago or London, model cities of the ochlocracy that is called "democracy."

What *Spearhead* did not mention is that Spaniards are fulfilling their Christian duty to fill their country with niggers and the several varieties of biological refuse from the Near and Middle East that are collectively called 'wogs.' Diseased mongrels are being bred to replace Spaniards. And the invaders are bringing with them the African Plague, commonly called "AIDS," which will give White Spaniards an opportunity to prove pathologically that they are too high-minded and imbecile to discriminate.

English and American tourists should feel at home in Spain now: they will no longer miss the stench of their own countries. Nasty Fascism is a thing of the past and "democratic" progress is being made everywhere.

If you are what the Kikes call a 'Neo-Nazi' and do not rejoice in an ochlocracy, you may reflect that there is one good thing about all democracies, even less depraved ones. The case for optimism about democracy was well stated by John Adams, who succeeded George Washington as President of the American Re-

public: "Democracy never lasts long. It soon wastes itself, exhausts and murders itself. There never was a democracy yet that did not commit suicide."

* * *

NIGHT MUST FALL

The September issue of *Spearhead* comments on the appointment of a new Chief Commissioner for London's Metropolitan Police, who will hold what may be the most strategic office in Britain. The Chief Commissioner not only governs, with virtually autocratic authority, the police who maintain order in the capital city, but sets the standards for all the police forces in Britain, which look up to the Metropolitan Police as the archetype of exemplary organization, while promotion to London is the acme of every provincial officer's ambition. And as all readers of detective stories know, the Chief Commissioner is the ruler of Scotland Yard, the most famous detective organization in the world, from which the police of all the counties of England regularly borrow experts to solve mysteries of which the solution does not quickly become obvious. And every visitor to the British Isles in the age that ended with the Suicide of Europe was impressed by the efficiency and courtesy of the organization created by Sir Robert Peel in 1829 and justly admired – and envied – by the rest of the civilized world.

Since the new Commissioner will distribute the honors, promotions, and emoluments that are the rewards of service in the police, it is obvious that he can, within a few years, completely remodel and transform the enforcement of law throughout England and even in Ulster and Scotland.

The new Commssioner is a person named Peter Imbert, who, to judge from photographs, is White, possibly Anglo-Saxon, and male. *Spearhead* discloses the qualifications that entitled Imbert to his high position. In 1984, when he was Chief Constable[1] of the Thames Valley Police, he shamelessly confessed: "There are six black faces in my family. My wife's sister and my niece married

1. The fact that such an individual became Chief Constable measures the rotting of England since the time at which the office of Chief Constable , almost a liturgy, was normally bestowed on a prosperous colonel or major who had retired from the Army.

colored men and are raising multi-racial families. Our society is changing from the white, middle-class stereotype that my generation grew up with. I welcome the change." The word 'stereotype' suffices to show the operations of the degenerate's mind. It is a favorite in the patter of "Liberal intellectuals," most of whom have no notion of how stereotypes were made, but all of whom are inspired by beatific visions of a future in which the planet will swarm with diseased and mindless mongrels, living as happily as rats in the sewers of old Paris.

Just before he entered office, the loathsome traitor to his nation and race announced that "racial attackers," by which he meant lowly Anglo-Saxons so bigoted that they jostle on the streets any of the vermin that are overrunning England, would be "charged by assault by Scotland Yard [!]" and arrested "even if the victim shows no signs of injury," because disrespect shown the nigger or wog creates "stress" in the dear creature's delicately attuned psyche. Imbert has even announced that in London, where the vermin are mugging, robbing, beating, and even murdering white men and women, and raping white women and children, with ever increasing impunity, the "first priority" of the Metropolitan Police will be that of "stamping out racial abuse" and putting in their place Englishmen who are not humbly grateful for the privilege of being molested, mauled, and kicked around by the filthy and savage anthropoids to whom they are giving their island.

Furthermore, "racial taunts" are now legally crimes in England and subject to punishment by five years in prison. So if you injudiciously visit the multi-racial sewer that was once a civilized land and the cynosure of the White world, and you enter a British "pub," be careful! Some of the "usuals" (as habitués of the taverns are called) are sure to be disguised Chief Inspectors from Scotland Yard, eavesdropping on conversations in the hope of trapping some dastardly criminal in the very act, *flagrante delicto,* of making an unkind and possibly pejorative remark about noble niggers or worshipful wogs. And if, as is likely, you are mugged, beaten, and perhaps mutilated as you leave the "pub," be prudent and don't let the police hear you complain, for that might lead to a criminal charge that you disapprove of civil rights for rodents.

In the same issue, the editor of the periodical reports – with prudent caution, for he has spent months in prison for the crime of believing that Englishmen still had a country of their own (see *Liberty Bell,* March 1987, p. 2) – an item of news that seems to have

been overlooked by the friends who send me cuttings from the British press. "We even have a Crown Court judge [race unstated] on record as saying that the theory that the Holocaust never happened is one that 'cannot be tolerated in our society.' " We are not told whether the eminent jurist thought that drawing and quartering would be a sufficient punishment of the crime of doubting any hoax the predatory race wants to impose on its dupes. This in a country inhabited by the epigoni of a nation that remembered its Magna Charta and boasted of its intellectual freedom since the time of Mary's frantic effort to reimpose Roman Catholicism by pseudo-legal terrorism!

This issue of *Spearhead* went to press a few days too early. It reports the appearance of a nigger named Richard Grant Stokes in the ranks of Britain's most honored and élite soldiers, the Guard, whose duty is to protect the monarch. The creature was inducted into the Guard after his disorderly insubordination while in training was overlooked (since it would have been unjust to apply to Neanderthals the standards that are enforced against Englishmen), and the British press was filled with Yiddish hosannahs and proudly-displayed photographs of the ape standing as a black spot on the ranks of handsome young Englishmen, who, no doubt, were concealing, with the iron discipline for which the Guard is famous, the sickness in their stomachs.

The magazine just missed the news that a few days after this animated jewel of multi-racial Britain went on duty in the Guard, he, with the dexterity and morality for which his race is famous, 'pinched' the wallet of a tourist. For this exercise of his civil rights, the dear nigger will be punished by being relieved of duty for a few days and given a reprimand. It is still thought expedient, you see, to placate racial bigots in England occasionally until Scotland Yard has taught them their place in the world.

It is admitted that the élite pickpocket is the protégé of Prince Charles, who shoved him into the Guard and is acting to spare his dear favorite the drastic punishment that would have been inflicted on a Briton guilty of the same offense. Prince Charles, called the Clown Prince of Whales by some Englishmen who retain a sense of decency, is a part-Jewish degenerate, who likes to be photographed dancing with niggers (female in the published pictures), and who is Heir Apparent to the now tinsel throne of Great Britain. Some Anglo-Saxons do not look forward with joy to the reign of King Charles III (or will it be David I?), and, retaining their traditional optimism, meditate on the fact that the

Prince's favorite body-servant recently died of "AIDS" (see Liberty Bell, May 1987, pp. 16f.).

Such is England's progress to the abyss.[2]

More than two decades ago I commented on one of the most terrible tragedies of all recorded history, the ghastly process that, in less than a century, reduced the British, a great nation and rulers of an empire on which the sun never set, to a herd of frightened sheep, huddled together on a little island on which the sun will soon set for the last time.

And night must fall.

* * *

POOR LITTLE EVE!

As I have so often remarked in these pages, Christianity is being stripped of the Western veneer that made it acceptable to our superstitious ancestors, and, given the frantic excitation of religious fanaticism by our enemies at the present time, that is a phenomenon of prime importance. It was for that reason that I wasted an hour or two in looking through 576 closely printed pages of enthusiastic rant by one E. G. White, entitled *America in Prophecy* (*s.l.& a.* [1987?]). According to the publisher, who modestly conceals his name, location, and the date of his printing,[1] this paperback is a "#1 Best Seller" and a "fine Audio-Visual Production" (whatever that is intended to mean).

In such a book one expects to admire the wonderful ingenuity of theologians' imaginations and their dexterity in arranging words to create illusions in the consciousness of gullible readers. From this one I learn, for example, that for 1260 years after

2. More than a dozen years ago, an Englishman gave me four or five copies of a leaflet entitled "A Short History of the British Empire," and consisting of a triptych of three pictures. I seem inadvertantly to have given away all four or five copies, and friends in Britain cannot find more of what was a small private and perhaps suppressed printing. If perchance any reader has a copy of this concise prophecy, I am sure the editor of *Liberty Bell* would be grateful, if the copy were lent to him for reproduction in these pages.

1. A note at the end says that single copies may be obtained for $4.95 + $1.00 from AVP Retail Marketing Services, P.O.Box 386, Jemison, Alabama.

Christianity was peddled to ignorant Aryans, the religion was entirely under the control of Satan, whose principal agent on earth was the Pope and whose principal instrument was the Roman Catholic Church, which kept the Holy Book and Salvation out of the hands of laymen. That's why so many millions of Roman Catholics are now turning on the spit in the eternal barbecue that Satan is running somewhere underground for inexplicable purposes of his own. All this Satanic capture of Christianity was explicitly foretold by Daniel et al., but Jesus and his daddy evidently paid no attention in time to prevent it, and after it happened, they twiddled their thumbs for 1260 years before giving some wights a secret nudge to become Protestants and redeem Christianity from Satanic occupation. The author, nevertheless, admires and worships his indolent and furtive gods.

I note one theological problem of great importance in these days of rampant feminism. Old Jesus, it seems, is going to shake the lead out of his nightgown pretty soon and get busy. Instead of covertly stirring up volcanoes or setting off earthquakes every once in a while to kill thousands of people and give them a hint he isn't dozing all of the time, he will, for the first time since his dad begat him, take direct action. He will come back to earth to set up his righteous dictatorship with a big bang.

He'll land, of course, in Jerusalem, the center of the universe, and there he will sit on "a throne, high and lifted up...far above the city on a foundation of burnished gold." He will raise from the dead all the righteous who have lived since his papa first made talking anthropoids.

That enormous throng is sure to jam the narrow streets of Jerusalem, but the greatest of the resurrected is naturally given a place next to the boss. He is Adam, of course, and "he is of lofty height and majestic form, in stature but little below the Son of God." As I imagine him from the description, he will resemble the young German warriors whose physical excellence so astonished the Jews' janissaries when they were stampeded against Germany in 1939-1945.

Now there is a profound soteriological problem in this vivid scene, from which Eve, the recycled rib that had such an appetite for apples and knowledge, is most dramatically and emphatically absent. Is she being fried by some of Satan's imps in his cavernous realm underground?

The apple-woman, who is called Eve in English Bibles, *Eua* in the Greek of the "New Testament," *Zōē* in the Septuagint, and

in Hebrew HWH (which is pronounced *Chevvah* in most theological seminaries), was undoubtedly, according to "inerrant" Holy Writ, the first of her sex and the ancestress of all the billions of females who came after her. Women today must feel an absorbing concern over her fate.

Since the resurrected Adam has evidently forgotten his temptress, there are only two alternatives: either poor Eve is going to spend eternity on a red-hot griddle or she was just an animal anyway and was not resurrected because she had no more soul than quadruped bitches. The latter is, of course, a view that turns up now and then in religions derived from the Jews. It is implied in the Apocalypse included in the "New Testament," which tells us that after Jesus has busted up the whole universe (including the hundreds of galaxies that are millions of light years away), he will create a brand new earth for himself and his pets, 144,000 male homosexual Jews, who will naturally have no use for nasty females.

Some of the Fathers of Church held that females have no souls, but their misogyny was restrained by their perception of how much property was in the possession of widows, and of how easily women can be detached from their property by spiritual things. The Fathers accordingly invented the doctrine that females who have piously given their all for Jesus and his salesmen will, when they die, be miraculously equipped with male sexual organs by old Jesus so that he can give them souls and thus qualify them for admission to an all-male Heaven. And the orthodox doctrine of Islam teaches that women have no souls and so cannot survive to afflict their husbands after death.[2]

We have here a neat illustration of the psychic difference between Jews and Semites. Jews could be content with an all-male Heaven. The Semites have faith that Allah will fill Paradise with troops of houris, created for the delectation of True Believers. Now a houri (Arabic *ḥūrīyah*, 'black-eyed maiden') is an exquisitely and perfectly beautiful damsel, with fair complexion and black hair and eyes, who is exempt from all the physical defects and temperamental deficiencies of mortal women, is con-

2. A variant doctrine is less kind: women have souls, but all of them will go to Hell and suffer eternally, except four, who, by a special dispensation from the Prophet, have been admitted to Heaven. How they get along with the houris is not stated.

tinuously eager to please a man in whatever way his whims suggest, and is miraculously restored to virginity after every dalliance with him. What is more, there is an unlimited supply of houris, and every man in Heaven may have as many as he wants.

This arrangement will not appeal to my feminine contemporaries, but I think even they will agree that if a male Aryan has to choose between the Judaeo-Christian and the Moslem heavens, there cannot be any possible doubt about which a *man* will elect. *Allāhu akbar!*

* * *

ON THE ROOF OF THE WORLD

Our race's religiosity has determined so much of our tragic history and today so afflicts us with a desperate crisis, that a study of religions necessarily holds an abiding interest for us. Some of my readers may wish to take an opportunity pleasantly to acquaint themselves with a major but little-known religion in a part of the world that is remote and was indeed inaccessible to White men before the end of the Nineteenth Century.

Mipam is a thoroughly enjoyable novel written by a Tibetan holy man, Lama Yongden, translated into English by Percy Lloyd of Pembroke College in Oxford, and published in London in 1938. It has just been reprinted by the State Universities of New York in Albany.

It is a well-written novel which conforms structurally to the canons of literary criticism established for the genre by Saintsbury, Forster, and Muir in the days when literature was still a part of our culture. They would have approved the form of the narrative and its style, however little they would have endorsed the story.

Lama Yongden professes to give in his fiction an authentic description of the religion we call Lamaism and of daily life in Tibet. So far as my very limited knowledge permits me to judge, he has done so about as successfully as Trollope portrayed the Anglican Church and British life in the series begun with Barchester Towers – and within the same limitations. You will have noted the date of publication: it antedates the Suicide of the West, the several invasions of Tibet by the Communist régime in China, and the wholesale massacres of Tibetans, which elicited no sympathy or interest from the tender-hearted Americans

whose souls are convulsed with righteous indignation whenever a Jew yammers about how persecuted he is. Lama Yongden has described conditions that no longer exist, and it is to Tibet before it was devastated that I refer in what follows.

The Tibetan title 'Lama' corresponds to the American 'Reverend': it is given to anyone who claims to be a holy man. There are certain Great Lamas, the heads (abbots) of the many large monasteries: each Great Lama is the reincarnation of his predecessor and, when he dies, will be reincarnated in his successor, who will be identified in childhood by certain signs that are verified by complicated tests and rites. The greatest of the Great are the Pantshen Lama, who is the religious arbiter, and the Delai Lama, whose position as abbot of a huge monastery on the outskirts of Lhasa, the capital city, enabled him to make himself the political master of the nation and, indeed, to call himself its monarch.

'Lamaism' is a peculiar religion. I shall not cite here treatises on it, but I shall suggest that you may discern something of its essential spirit by inspecting the iconography of its gods. If you have an aesthetic sense, you will learn much intuitively from inspecting the hundreds of excellent plates in *Two Lamaistic Pantheons* (Harvard University Press, 1937; reprinted, New York, Paragon, 1965).

In the sixth century B.C., Gautama, an Aryan princeling on the northern frontier of India, formulated a bleakly pessimistic philosophy that markedly resembles Schopenhauer's. This high doctrine of negation, for reasons that would require an extensive historical explanation, became extremely popular, but was variously interpreted by at least eighteen rival schools, each of which claimed alone to preserve the true teaching of Gautama the Buddha, and Gautama's austere atheism was gradually contaminated and obscured by the usual theological techniques, so that a philosophy that was intended to supplant religion was converted into just another elaborate and learned superstition.

Under the Emperor Aśoka in the third century B.C., a form of Buddhism became the official belief of India, retaining some of its philosophical substance, but becoming in effect an evangelical religion that sent its missionaries throughout the known oecumene. From the work of missionaries in Asia Minor, some elements of the religion were copied in the Jewish mish-mash of the Essenes and early Christianity. The official Buddhism of Aśoka's time cor-

responds with fair approximation to the great division of the religion known as Hīnayāna, which now survives in Ceylon.

In northern India, Buddhism, in competition with the worst aspects of Hindu religion, multiplied and vulgarized gods and absorbed most of the doctrines of the Tantraic cults which so horrified our Victorian ancestors, and which could still give hints to the most vicious of Jewish pornographers in Hollywood. This Buddhism became a grotesque religion, called Mahāyāna, which was exported by missionaries to Tibet, where it further incorporated most of the hocus-pocus of the local shamans.

This form of the religion, which became ever more corrupt in both theology and practice, still survives in Tibet, where its professed clergy are distinguished by garments (at least hats) that are red, which was the sacred color of Buddhism when it flourished in India (where, as everyone knows, all forms of Buddhism have been virtually extinct for centuries). How extensive this survival of the old cult is, I do not know; it is barely mentioned in the novel.

In the Fourteenth Century, a learned lama, Tsongkapa, undertook a drastic reform of the religion, reviving as much as he could of the Hīnayāna, but necessarily having to accept a compromise, retaining what he regarded as the less objectionable doctrines of the then dominant cult. The Tibetan Reformation swept the nation and was accepted, sooner or later, by all of the Great Lamas and imposed on their monasteries and on the new monasteries that were founded by the renewed religious fervor. Its holy men are distinguished by yellow apparel. The religion reformed by Tsongkapa is what we mean by 'Lamaism.'

With so much of an introduction, you may turn to the novel. Its protagonist is Mipam, the younger of the two surviving sons of a moderately prosperous middle-aged Tibetan, a veteran of the improvised Tibetan army which futilely resisted the British troops led by Colonel Younghusband when he forced his way into Tibet and to Lhasa in 1904.[1] Mipam's mother is the younger of his father's wives, the widow of his father's eldest son.

1. Before you let "intellectuals" yap about "imperialism," remind them that Great Britain was countering a Russian penetration of Tibet and intrigues that had acquired influence over the Delai Lama, and that in 1904 the Jews had not yet ruined Britain, although they had already begun their covert drive to destroy the British Empire and to degrade and eventually abolish the British people. The yet virile Britain of 1904

Mipam's birth was attended by portents—a supernatural light in the sky, rain that ended a disastrous drought, strains of celestial music heard by his mother, and a large and perhaps inspired leopard that benignly watched the birth through a window. Although Mipam will not suspect his identity until years after he becomes adult (at sixteen), he is the reincarnation of the Great Lama of a large monastery in a remote and relatively isolated part of Tibet.

We follow Mipam's life from his childhood in a society that is ably portrayed. One mark of his sacred heredity is one that he does not recognize. Leopards and bears neither fear nor attack him, but on occasion bear him company because they sense his compassionate love for all living beings.[2] His career passes through various vicissitudes and some of his adventures put him in perils that he eludes by luck and his wits. Although he is drawn to a religious life, he eventually becomes a quite prosperous merchant, still unaware of his previous existence and the sacred vocation it imposes on him.

Every novel must include an amatory intrigue, and a large part of its plot must concern the obstacles that at first prevent the union of the lovers and the way in which those impediments are eventually overcome, if the novel is to have a "happy ending." At the age of nine, Mipam, as he is destined to do, falls in love with a girl of six, the daughter of a rich merchant. The obstacles,

was determined to retain possession of India, and the spirit of its gentlemen was well depicted in Kipling's finest short story, "The Man Who Was Used Up."

2. Some form of Buddhism is the source of the most un-Jewish notion (originally Sumerian) that "the lion shall lie down with the lamb" in Christian myth. That Utopian dream-world appeals to Aryan sentimentality, and not unnaturally, since Gautama was an Aryan, a Kṣatriya, a member of the ruling warrior caste, and his turn from aristocratic life to philosophical speculation is traditionally attributed to his horror of the universal suffering of all mammals, including men but perhaps more emphatically centered on mammals who are innocent of conscious malice. He conceived a dream-world to be measured, as Plato would have done, against the real world, in which, whenever lions meet lambs, the lion will not lie down until the lamb is inside him, and Gautama, being a rational Aryan, understood that suffering can be ended only by abolishing sentient life. If our squawking pacifists were rational, they would perceive that war can be ended only by abolishing the several species of mammals called human; our spacecraft have shown us that Mars and Venus are perfectly warless worlds.

however, are of a kind to which Aryan readers are unaccustomed. When the girl has attained the proper age, her father is quite ready to marry her to Mipam, but the difficulty arises because Mipam does not want to share her with his elder brother in the polyandry that is the normal form of marriage in Tibet.

Polyandry, by which all the brothers of a family marry and share one wife, is an eminently practical form of marriage: it prevents excessive expenditure in marriage settlements, conserves intact and undivided their inheritance, and promotes coöperation and brotherly love, since none of the brothers can tell which of the children he sired. Monogamy is available for those who can afford it and can persuade a father to entrust his daughter to a marriage in which she may so easily become a widow, but men who can afford monogamy usually and quite naturally opt for polygyny, as do most of the very wealthy with luxurious tastes. Mipam is so eccentric, however, that he wants only one wife (and would want only one, even if he could afford more), but insists on exclusive possession of her. The girl's father prudently reasons that marriage to only a younger brother, and one with quite odd notions at that, would be too precarious an establishment of a daughter of whom he is fond.

For the solution of this dilemma and the dénouement of the story, I refer you to the novel, for I would not further impair the suspense that is so large a part of the pleasure of reading good fiction.

The novel will be richly rewarding to connoisseurs of spiritual things. It will delight all who feel an urge to ameliorate the life of all mankind. Christians who dote on gospels about Love will find in the Great Lama's discourse a more complete and coherent doctrine than any with which they are familiar. Pity for the unfortunate and compassion for all sentient beings who suffer are emotions that spring from one of the noblest tropisms of our racial psyche; they are not to be denied or suppressed, although sane men moderate them by prudence. Our idealists must own that their velleity to abolish all suffering is most fully expressed in the Fifth Wisdom of Lamaism, the doctrine that teaches that "no durable happiness, nor yet security, for any sentient being can exist while others are a prey to suffering." That truth cannot be questioned and you may take it to heart: in practical terms it means we got ourselves born on the wrong planet—in the wrong universe.

HOW TO DISCUSS THE EXTERMINATION THESIS ("HOLOCAUST")

AT A COCKTAIL PARTY OR AT A "HOLOCAUST" SEMINAR SPONSORED BY ZIONISTS

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

If my memory serves me correctly, it was one of the greatest economists of the twentieth century, Ludwig von Mises, who admonished us that a cocktail party is no place at which to discuss such complicated and demanding subjects as economics. Such an admonishment is equally valid for the discussion of such complicated historical questions as the Extermination Thesis. Nevertheless, it would be unrealistic to assume that the subject never comes up at cocktail parties, especially in the case of persons who are reputed to be sceptical about the Extermination Thesis.

We who have expressed doubts about the Extermination Thesis are often the victims of gross oversimplifications. Oversimplifying remarks such as the following can be heard at gatherings of laymen: "Oh! The revisionists! Aren't those the people like the ones who adhere to the flat earth theory, the ones who say that the 'Holocaust' never happened?" Such remarks, of course, manifest just the sort of attitudes inculcated by Zionist propagandists, who have no inclination to admit the complexity of the "Holocaust" question, much less to admit that it is a question in the first place.

When a doubter of the Extermination Thesis discusses it at a cocktail party – if he must – he is up against a number of psychological disadvantages. As a result of the hundreds of millions of dollars expended by the "Holocaust" industry to spread its products, the doubter is usually outnumbered in the first place. People who have believed in the Extermination Thesis for many years as a result of having seen numerous television films ("docudramas," two of which were reviewed in *Liberty Bell* of May 1983 and May 1985) and who have read popular fictional accounts of it are typically irritated, indeed offended, by having their simplistic, naive beliefs challenged. That is human nature. They feel that their intelligence and capacity for critical judgment have been insulted.

Of course, in many cases it is about time that they should be insulted. All too many American political decisions, especially those pertaining to foreign policy and national defence, have been based on the propaganda myths which originated during the time of the Second World War, myths which have never been destroyed by objective analysis and factual knowledge. The masters of our popular media characteristically seldom have the slightest inclination to furnish such objective analysis and facts.

Examples of what can come up at cocktail parties are Uncle Joe's account of the emaciated bodies he saw when units of his division helped to "liberate" Dachau, or cousin George's seeing the (fake) postwar gas chambers at Dachau when he was stationed in Munich during the 1950s. After all, these tales "prove" the "Holocaust," do they not? Then there are the books of such "great historians" as those by William L. Shirer, who have waxed rich from their sensational, but by no means always accurate and balanced, journalistic accounts of the Second World War. Such books no doubt owe much of their success to the fact that they help ease American minds about the blunders "their" government made during what could very well be called the War To Make the World Safe for Communism. It took the United States only a little over three years to defeat, directly or indirectly, Germany and its allies (Finland, Hungary, Romania, Italy, and others), the nations which were engaged in a titanic and desperate struggle against Communism. We have subsequently been engaged for over forty years in trying to defend ourselves against Communism.

Then there are the incorrigible Democrats, not necessarily rarities at cocktail parties, who retain the idée fixe that Roosevelt and Truman could not be held responsible for the blunders that led to the dangers, anxieties, and indeed genocides which were the results of the Soviet military and diplomatic victories of 1945 and later. In addition, there are those with certain kinds of religious beliefs who believe that Jews can do no wrongs. They should be reminded of *Isaiah* 19,2.

One of these areas of grossest distortion about the Extermination Thesis lies in its background. Most "Holocaust" fiction of the sort with which the American public has been inundated for decades hardly conveys the fact that whatever happened to the Jews in Europe during the Second World War took place during a desperate war in which the Anticomintern powers of Europe were themselves threatened with genocide in any number of forms, threats which were indeed actually carried out to a greater or lesser extent after the military defeat of the Anticomintern powers and even before it. One need only think of Dresden, the fates of the German civilian populations of Berlin and Prague, the

expulsion of millions of Germans east of the Oder-Neisse Line, the terrible fates of the Baltic and Croatian populations, etc. By Anticomintern forces, by the way, we mean those nations and ethnic groups which resisted the Communist onslaught toward the west. These included not only Germany and Italy, but also Hungary, Finland, Slovakia, Romania, Bulgaria, Croatia, and France (after 1940). In addition, a number of other national and ethnic groups furnished notable numbers of volunteers, such as the Baltic nations, Ukrainia, Belgium, the Netherlands, Spain, Norway, Denmark, and even Russians. For various reasons, few Americans are aware of these facts. Victory has many fathers, but defeat is an orphan. Anyone who questions the average American's acceptance of the Extermination Thesis usually has to contend with a great ignorance about the most elementary facts of the Second World War. Many Americans, for example, do not even realize that England and France declared war on Germany, not the other way around.

In spite of the disadvantages which someone questioning the Extermination Thesis has at a gathering of laymen or at a "Holocaust" seminar, there are some effective strategies he can use and some devastating arguments he can cite. It is a well established principle of educational psychology that effective teaching can often be based on the procedure of "going from the known to the unknown." This involves taking facts and concepts already familiar to the learner and then building on them during the further learning process. We enumerate below some of the most effective strategies and arguments which can be employed by those disputing the Extermination Thesis amongst laymen.

1. One of the most disarming questions which can be posed to the average accepter of Zionist propaganda is simply the enquiry as to what books he has read which dispute the "Holocaust." In perhaps 99% of the cases such people must concede that they have read none. The question becomes even more effective when specific titles and authors are mentioned, such as those of the books by Dr. Butz, Dr. Stäglich, Dr. App, Dr. Weber, etc. Then the accepters of Zionist propaganda, their positions already severely weakened, can be rendered completely helpless by being asked if they arrive at judgements on the basis of hearing only one side of a complicated and controversial subject and how a court of law could ever arrive at justice if it permits only one side of a litigation to state its case before the court.

2. One very effective way to remind the average proponent of the Extermination Thesis of his ignorance is to ask him how many Jews died in Europe during the war and then follow up on the question by asking him how many military deaths were suffered by the United States. Few will know. Relatively few will even have heard of Operation Keelhaul,

certainly an event as significant as the sufferings of the Jews of Europe during the war and probably one which involved more deaths. The ignorance about the war revealed by such simple questions is often astonishing and embarassing to those who cannot answer them.

3. At "Holocaust" Seminars there are often "survivors" present. They should be asked the appropriate questions, such as how they, as individuals, survived the war. Such "survivors" constitute, of course, living proof against the Extermination Thesis.

4. Many laymen have heard at least something about the Battle of the Warsaw Ghetto, which has been publicized by a number of American films and books as well as the Communist government of Poland. As late as April 1943 that famous revolt of the Warsaw ghetto involved enough Jews to hold off German military units for several weeks. That was nearly four years after the beginning of the war. If there had been an extermination order as early as January 1942 (the time of the Wannsee Conference), how could so many Jews have still been present in Warsaw as late as April 1943?

5. We Americans interned persons of Japanese descent within a few weeks after the attack on Pearl Harbor, supposedly for military security. These facts are quite well known. By contrast, the German authorities were quite dilatory about interning Jews, but by April 1943 Germany authorities had ample reasons for considering Jews to constitute a military threat to their desperately thinly spread armed forces, which had all they could do to fend off massive Soviet attacks on the eastern front, to man defensive positions along the western coasts of Europe against the coming invasion by Anglo-American forces, and to defend themselves against partisans, especially in the eastern areas. Is it any wonder that German authorities decided to relocate and intern Jews?

6. The fate of Anne Frank is fairly widely known through "her" famous diary. It constitutes one of the best disproofs of the Extermination Thesis. This frail girl was deported from the Netherlands to Auschwitz in 1944, but when the Soviet forces came nearer and nearer, she was transported to Belsen far to the west, where she died just several weeks before the end of the war during a typhus epidemic, a fate shared by many interned Jews. Such relocation at the cost of very scarce transportation facilities and guard personnel would hardly have been carried out if there had been a general extermination order.

7. Germany, a country about the size of our state of Texas, was very effectively blockaded during both World Wars. The blockades were prime factors in the defeat of Germany in both wars. Since about 1870 the German population grew to such an extent that Germany had to im-

continued on page 43

THE CRIME OF CRIMES

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

It seems highly incongruous to me that the world, and especially the American people, can exhibit such a low mentality that Zionist propaganda makes genocide seem like righteousness when committed by the greatest terrorists ever on this earth, the Israelis.

Let us analyze this almost unbelievable contradiction of facts. Almost every week on U.S. television you are subjected to barrages of fictional anti-German propaganda, despite the fact that World War II ended more than forty years ago. Most of these shows are pure fiction, but are presented in such a way as to make most viewers believe every word, every staged scene.

For instance, the Zionist propaganda machine never tires of retelling the story about the village of Lidice in Czechoslovakia, which was leveled by the Nazis after the highest German official in that country was brutally murdered there by British-trained Czech terrorists, sent from Britain for that purpose.

Everyone knows about Lidice. You've heard about it a thousand times. But how many folks have ever heard of the village of Arnoun? It is in Lebanon. Or, at least, it was in Lebanon until a few days ago when Israeli Army terrorists completely demolished it and wiped it off the map, according to the Associated Press.

The entire story about Arnoun got some six or eight lines near the want-ads, in some American daily newspapers. And I didn't even hear it mentioned at all on television newscasts. Killing innocent people and blowing up entire towns is not headline news in America when it is done by Israeli terrorists. But, if by chance, some Palestinians were to blow up a town in Israel, you would hear about it for the rest of your life. It would not only be front-page news; regular TV programs would be interrupted to let you know all the gory details. Congress would hold special sessions on it and a committee would hurry over to Israel with a bag full of dollars for the victims and everyone else in that welfare state. Every daily newspaper would have long editorials and nasty anti-Semitic cartoons about Arab "terrorists."

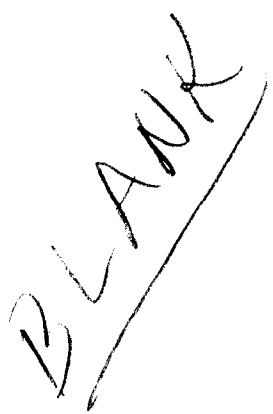

German people. But their power in German policies dates back to the time of the last Kaiser, Wilhelm II.

In October of 1898, the Kaiser visited Constantinople, Jerusalem, and Damascus. He accepted the hospitality of Turkish Sultan, Abdul-Hamid II, sailed down to Haifa, and traveled to the holy places under the escort of Turkish cavalry, for which he was roundly criticized back in Berlin, where the Jews were already a factor.

No reigning Christian monarch had entered the Holy Land since Frederick II captured the city of Jerusalem in 1229, until the Kaiser in 1898. He was urged by the English and by Zionist-influenced politicians in Berlin not to wear any uniform, crown, or anything else denoting his high rank, because Frederick II, the Hohenstaufen Emperor, had crowned himself King of Jerusalem and worn his crown in the city.

The Kaiser further angered the Zionists by stating, "My personal feeling upon entering the Holy City was that I felt profoundly ashamed before the Moslems, and that if I had come without any religion at all, I certainly would have turned Mahometan."

He also defied Christian opinion that he should wear kingly apparel in the city where the Saviour had ridden modestly on an ass and was crowned with thorns. But the Kaiser refused to bow to such urging and enjoyed entering Jerusalem mounted on a black charger, and wearing his white dress ceremonial uniform, his helmet surmounted by a burnished gold German eagle. Hermann Knackfuss, the most famous of court painters of the time, had been brought to Jerusalem to ensure preservation of the historic occasion on canvass with a minimum of artistic license. the dust, flies, and beads of perspiration were omitted. The Kaiser's sense of grandeur was faithfully depicted for posterity. The Kaiserin, Augusta Victoria, rode in, piously wearing the Grand Cross of Jerusalem. Wilhelm II had a deep Christian faith and the Kaiserin contributed to the founding of four dozen Catholic churches.

Against the wishes of all his closest advisers, the Kaiser decided to receive a five-man Zionist deputation, which had come all the way from Vienna and was headed by Mr. Theodor Herzl, the formidable founder of the sect. Mr Herzl had the audacity to ask for German imperial protection to settle Jewish settlers in Palestine against the wishes of the Palestinians and the ruling Turks. To offset this, the Kaiser visited and paid his respects to the tomb of Saladin, the great Moslem hero and Sultan of Egypt, who defeated the Christian Crusaders.

The Kaiser cruised the Mediterranean in an ocean liner of the Hamburg-America Line, put at his disposal by Albert Ballin, a wealthy and influential German Jew. It was this same Ballin who helped his friends obtain from Lord Balfour, the Foreign Secretary in the cabinet

of Lloyd George, the Balfour Declaration, which stated that Britain favored allowing Jews to immigrate into Palestine and make it a "homeland," provided that the rights of the Palestinians were respected.[1]

The extent of Zionist power in Berlin under Kaiser Wilhelm II is shown by what happened to one of the Kaiser's close personal friends. Prince Philipp Eulenburg, a ranking German diplomat who had won the Iron Cross for heroism during the Franco-Prussian War, warned the Kaiser about growing Jewish influence in political matters. He was a Prussian aristocrat with the full title of Philipp Friedrich Karl Alexander Botho, Prinz zu Eulenburg und Hertefeld. But, just as in Washington today, he got into hot water when he criticized the Jews in Berlin. He described Mr. Ballin as "nothing more than a vulgarly ostentatious Jew." This brought publisher Maximilian Harden into the act. This Jew published *Die Zukunft*, a Zionist-controlled newspaper, much like the *New York Times* of today. Like many other "hidden" Jews, he claimed to be a Christian. He was born the son of a Polish Jew, moved to Berlin and took a German name at age 15, became a "Catholic" for political purposes, and tried to hide his Jewish nature.

This Jewish publisher attacked Prince Eulenburg in every issue of his paper, saying that the Prince didn't like Jews. This was true enough, and the Prince had correctly said that Harden was "just a poisonous foreign weed which should never have been planted in Germany."

Mr. Harden printed an editorial in which he libeled the Prince, saying he was just an unhealthy latter-day romantic visionary who was also a homosexual. The Kaiser, incensed at this defaming of one of his chief advisers, urged the Prince to sue Harden. After two trials, Harden was sentenced to four months in prison, but the sentence was suspended. The Jews in Germany, echoed by their compatriots, who owned newspapers throughout the world, continued the campaign of defamatory lies, and Prince Eulenburg's public career was ruined. This, of course, shows how great was Jewish power in Germany as early as 1907.[2]

1. See James A. Malcolm's "The Balfour Declaration," in *Liberty Bell*, November 1986 (available separately). Malcolm, an Armenian who had been trained by the Jews and educated in England, where he assumed a Scottish name and learned to imitate British manners, was proud that he had been the Jews' tool in the intrigues which procured the Declaration, for which the United State paid by declaring war on Germany, as was arranged by President Wilson's Jewish supervisors.

2. After the Jews have bought a substantial part of the press, they habitually use character assassination as a weapon against the nation in which they have chosen to reside. In 1907 they defamed not only Prince Philipp, but also Count Kuno von Moltke and other Germans whom they particularly disliked. The time for the campaign of slander was well chosen, for the Germans were divided by the struggle between agrarian and industrial interests and by the Catholics' opposition to a secular government which denied them special privileges, but most important were the tensions that followed the dismissal of Bismarck by the impulsive Emperor, the failure of his successor, Count Caprivi de Caprera, to maintain the alliance with Russia, and the defeat of Russia in 1905 by Japan, which had been largely financed by Jewish bankers throughout the world and had been openly supported by Great Britain under the terms of the Anglo-Japanese Alliance, which Wilhelm II denounced as "betrayal of the White Race." There were various adventitious factors, especially the decision of the editor of the late Prince Hohenlohe's *Denkwürdigkeiten* to delete the section which covered his tenure of the Chancellorship; this gave rise to the wildest rumors, which were artfully magnified by the Jewish Press.

The Zionists made plans to take over Palestine and oust the legitimate inhabitants long before World War I. But it was during the early days of the National Socialist régime in Germany that many Jews from Germany settled in Palestine, and there was also a certain amount of economic collaboration between the Germans and the Zionists.[3] And it was none other than Adolf Eichmann, later kidnapped and executed by the Israelis, who met many times with Jewish leaders and helped settle many German and Austrian Jews in the state of Palestine. In fact, Colonel Eichmann and a fellow officer named Herbert Hagen, attempted to visit Palestine at the request of the Zionists. This pair left Berlin on September 26, 1937 in the guise of "editors" of the *Berliner Tageblatt*. They arrived at Haifa on October 2, 1937 on board the ship *Romania*. But British Intelligence knew exactly who these two "editors" were and would not allow them to land. So the two emissaries went on to Egypt, where they did meet with Zionist leaders.

* * *

The only logical conclusion to be reached is that the Zionists have for the past forty years exhibited the most barbaric behavior in history by causing the deaths of one million Palestinians and other Arabs through war, murder, and starvation. The Israeli Army has killed more innocent women and children than any comparable force ever on this earth.

3. There was, of course, a considerable basis for an agreement between the Germans and the Zionists, since the Hitlerian régime wished to free Germany of her parasites and the Zionists professed they wanted to establish a 'homeland' to which all the Jews of Europe would emigrate, thus freeing the entire continent. Jewish bankers, furthermore, coöperated with the German government in facilitating the emigration of wealthy Jews, who were permitted to take with them only a part of their capital in German money, the rest of it being put into bonds which were to be paid off over a period of years. The Zionists' official policy was, of course, hypocritical and was accompanied by secret efforts to incite "atrocities" against the Jews in Germany to provide a pretext for the war against the Germans which they were planning.

I have books listing Israeli atrocities in detail, one by one, as they have taken place before neutral eyewitnesses, such as Norwegian doctors and nurses and United Nations personnel, and I have reports from Israeli soldiers themselves.

Space does not permit even listing of all the many acts of murder and sadistic terrorism by the Zionists. But I shall mention Deir Yassin, because it is a classic example of the extremely cowardly barbarism of a group of terrorists commanded by Mr. Menachem Begin, later (in 1977) elected Prime Minister . Even before the murders at Deir Yassin in 1948, the British had issued a murder warrant for Mr. Begin, who had deserted two armies, dynamited a hotel, killing many European visitors, and was wanted for bank robbery and many other terrorist crimes.

Even today, the very name of Deir Yassin weighs heavily upon the state of Israel, not because of any feelings of guilt, for such war criminals as these people don't have human traits. It weighs heavily because the Zionists are deathly afraid that the American people may wake up some day and cut off all welfare payments to Israel, if the truth ever becomes widely known.

When I visited Israel, before I was barred from that country as *persona non grata*, I learned that Deir Yassin does not appear on Israeli maps. But it is still on all Arab maps. I had a difficult time locating what remains of the once peaceful and happy village of Arab stone-cutters. The words Deir Yassin are taboo in Israel – a sort of curse to haunt the memories of Mr. Begin's terrorists who participated in the massacre. Only the ruins of a few stone houses remain. Weeds and an occasional gnarled olive tree outline the pale ochre hills of Judaea where the village once prospered. It is indeed ironical that overlooking these hills where once Arab children Played there now stands an insane asylum. Could this be a final tribute to the madman Begin who ordered the attack so many years ago?

A few months ago, former President Jimmy Carter tried to visit his old friend, Mr. Begin, at the latter's home in Israel. Mr. Begin refused to see him, whether out of guilt or lack of gratitude for all Mr. Carter did to assist Israel, I cannot tell. But Mr. Carter, obviously, is no longer in any position to help the Zionists. So why waste time with him? That, my friends, is a very typical Jewish mind at work.

Out of guilt and to hide the crimes committed there, the Israelis changed the name of Deir Yassin to Givat Shaul Bet. But I do not believe that this cover-up will ever be able to wipe away the blood of the many innocent people slain there by Mr. Begin's "army."

Just so no one can ever dispute what happened at Deir Yassin, I quote from the official Israeli report on it. The following is taken ver-

batim from official Israeli documents without a word changed. It was compiled by the actual murderers who participated in the crime of the century, including Baruch Nadel, driver of the loudspeaker truck; Mordechai Ra'anan, the Irgun group commander in the field that fateful day; and Meir Pa'il, the official observer who went along to report to Mr. Begin and other Jewish leaders. Mr. Pa'il later became a Far Left member of the Israeli Knesset (parliament).

According to official Israeli documents, Mr. Begin proudly accepted full responsibility for the Zionist massacre of the Arab village on April 10, 1948, where 254 Arabs, mostly old men, women and children, died a horrible death, as horrible as any atrocity claimed in the stories put out by the world Zionist about the Nazis in World War II.

THE OFFICIAL REPORT

The two commando groups (Stern and Irgun) reached the perimeter of Deir Yassin at 4:15 A.M., April 9. We hid and waited until the able-bodied men left for work in the stone quarries. Overheard by the village guards, we kept under cover awaiting arrival of a loudspeaker with which to call the Arabs to surrender. The armoured car carrying the loudspeaker had been halted half a mile from the village by a barrier of sand and stone abutted by a ditch, its driver, Baruch Nadel, reported.

As Israeli soldiers hurriedly tried to fill the ditch, Arab shots from the village increased. Then we decided that we had no choice but to broadcast the exhortation to surrender from where the sound truck stood. From this distance, the surrender plea went unheard or else it was ignored by the Arabs. We waited for more light.

As day began to break over the Judean hills, a long blast from our Bren machine gun signaled the Jewish attack. At first, the fighting went poorly for us. This was not our kind of battle. We were used to lightning-fast surprise commando raids on British military installations, the planting of bombs in Arab quarters, and other terrorist tactics we commonly used to place fear in the Arab population and drive them from this land of ours.

By mid-morning we had broken through the first two rows of Arab homes, reaching the centre of the village. We were so low on ammunition, and we had suffered some casualties, that we considered retreating at this time.

The Arab homes, constructed of the finest blocks of Jerusalem stone, lay squat and flat, thus becoming gunfire-spitting pillboxes that we knew would have to be taken one at a time. And the homes were interspersed with vines and olive trees making it more difficult for us. We tried initially to

penetrate the homes with grenades followed by break-ins with machine-guns blasting everything in the houses. This did not work well and was too time consuming, as well as to dangerous for us.

At 11 A.M., we turned to other methods. The inhabitants of the homes were warned in Arabic to surrender or die. If they refused, their stone houses would be dynamited on top of them.

According to Ra'anan, a group of nine Arabs emerged with their hand up to surrender. But one of our soldiers (name omitted), who had just seen the death of a comrade, took vindictive action without orders by letting loose a long spray of machine-gun fire which killed the entire group. Now the remaining villagers, mostly women and children, having witnessed the killing of their neighbors who had surrendered, refused to give themselves up. Ra'anan said this left him little choice but to continue blowing up houses. By noon all resistance was abated.

END OF REPORT

Mr. Meir Pa'il told me that he then saw 25 Arab men dragged from their homes, loaded onto a truck, driven through Jewish districts as in a "Roman triumph" and returned to Deir Yassin where they were all promptly murdered in cold blood by Jewish terrorists, especially trained by Commander Begin not to take any prisoners.

The official British report showed more details of the actual cruelty of the Zionist killers. It stated that several testimonials showed that sexual atrocities were committed against the women of Deir Yassin by the Jewish fighters. Butcher knives were used to slit open the stomachs of the pregnant women. No one was left alive, not even babies or the unborn. And, remember, dear readers, as you read this, these are the same people to whom you send billions in tax dollars each year so they can continue their genocide of the Palestinian people, which has been going on at a steady pace for over forty years. I remind you that World War II lasted only six years. Yet the irony of it all is that these Zionists who are right now murdering people right and left in Lebanon, the West Bank and other places are the very same "friends" of America who are also trying to hunt down any former member of the German armed forces for show trials such as the ones now going on in Israel and Lyon, France. It just doesn't seem fair to allow them to get away with such atrocities while they pretend to be God's Holy Ones and seeking Nazi scapegoats for publicity purposes.

Here are the words of an Israeli, Professor Yehoshual Arieli, who was an instructor of Jewish history at Hebrew University. He said, "An

easterly breeze was blowing the smell of death into the heart of Jerusalem from Deir Yassin on the warm spring morning of April 10, 1948. Of the 254 Arabs murdered, the majority were old men, women and children. I know, because I was sent to help bury them."

To ally any possible American, British or European criticism of these murders, the Sakhneut, official Jewish ruling body at the time, issued a statement expressing its "horror and disgust at the barbarous manner in which the Deir Yassin raid was carried out." But this was only for foreign consumption. The same people who issued this statement, turned around and congratulated the murders and then planned the next raid on other Arab villages.

I could list for you 5,000 or even 10,000 more atrocities just as bad as the massacre at Deir Yassin. But, what's the use? Congress and the White House, as well as the good "Christians" of America, don't think there is anything at all wrong with Israelis murdering Arab women and children. It is even considered patriotic by Washington, and you taxpayers don't complain either, but reward the Zionists with even more money after every such crime.

I shall tell you about a letter, in French, which I received in 1984 from a Belgian nun about her situation in Lebanon at that time. Through the assistance of American Catholics, I am now happy to say, she runs an orphanage in Egypt, far from the cruelty of the Israeli terrorists in Lebanon who once hounded her and her small charges.

Sister Xavier Labise was fighting a losing battle with the Israeli terrorist authorities as she tried to save small children whose parents had been systematically murdered by the giant Zionist war machine, supplied entirely by the United States of America. And this frail, 74-year-old nun asked me a question which made we very much ashamed to be a citizen of the good ole U.S.A. She wrote, "If you Americans have so much money that you can afford to buy the most sophisticated weapons of war for Israel, including the outlawed cluster bombs which were used to murder Arab children here in Lebanon, why can't you buy some flea collars for my children, which only cost about $1.98 each?"

Until I read the rest of her letter, I had no idea why she thought she needed flea collars, such as dogs and cats wear, for the orphans. A doctor wrote to her and urged her not to use these collars on children because it might cause a rash or something.

The good sister is a member of the Order of Our Lady of Sion. She had been to South America and Europe to raise funds for the children who were made orphans by the terrorists of Israel. She wanted to do the same thing in the U.S. But, guess what? Our ever-loving Department of State, deathly afraid of offending Israel, refused her a visa. I agree with

the State Department officials that it might embarrass Israel. But such barbarians need to be embarrassed once in a while.

The Israelis have bottled up mistreated people all over southern Lebanon and this has resounded around the world as a classic example of pure Zionist tyranny. This nun's group of tiny ones were in a place with no sewage system. Flies numbered in the millions. Barefooted children in the ramshackle hovels had to compete with over-sized rats for rags and garbage to sustain themselves for one day at a time.

Rats scampered across the nun's blanket as she tried to sleep. She wanted to get a cat to use against the rats; but she was told that the large rats would gang up on any cat and kill it. When it rained in this camp, maggots were washed into their hovels. She went to see the Israeli official at the nearest post, who was in charge of the area. And here are the kindly words of advice he gave her, "They are the same maggots which will eventually consume you after death anyway. Why worry if they are a little premature?"

Sister Xavier had enough money to buy only one flea collar at that perilous time. But she soon took it off and did not wear it again because she had no flea collars for the small ones with her. She didn't wish to have it any easier than the children who stared up at hear with those sad brown eyes.

Another irritation to her was that the Israelis would arrest and beat unmercifully the older boys of 11 or 12 years of age. Somehow she taught the children to read and write, giving some small sense of self-respect to these orphans shunted aside for the glory of Greater Israel by the combined forces of Israeli troops and American money.

After she reached Egypt, she explained to me that the very youngest children had never seen a flower or the ocean. "The flowers were crushed between small fingers," related the nun. "They were not used to handling such delicate things of nature." When she finally escorted them to the beach, they began to run toward the ocean shouting, "El bahr, el bahr—the sea, the sea!" They simply could not contain themselves. Their joy at such a simple pleasure was so enormous that it burst forth as a welcome relief from life in their war-torn section of the world.

Sister Xavier remarked that "As the children greeted the sea for the first time, I thought of Xenophon's ten thousand Greeks; this enormous sheet of water provoked the same ecstasy of frenzied cries of joy now as it did then—spanning a gap of two thousand years when the children echoed the Greek, 'Thalassa, Thalassa!' The pigsties and the garbage of what had been their homes mattered little now. They had seen the mighty sea."

This is a side of the war in Lebanon which you never read in any American newspaper. It is the hidden side of it, hidden because you American taxpayers are not supposed to know about such things. The Israelis fear you might cut the purse strings of the the U.S. Treasury.

In Lebanon, the brutal Israelis would not even allow the older girls of 10 or 12 to leave the camp out of the morbid fear the Zionists have about sabotage. According to Sister Xavier, you haven't seen degenerate behavior until you've watched a laughing Israeli guard push a rifle muzzle into the mouth of an Arab girl to frighten her. And she sent me many color photos of children murdered by the Israeli terrorists. One shows a small boy whose head was split open by an Israeli rifle butt. And the office in charge of the area would not allow medical treatment for this dying child.

All readers should be well aware that this, and innumerable other atrocities, are what you pay the Israelis to commit in your own names. So if you want to blame someone, try blaming yourselves; because without you taxpayers, the Zionists would not have the money and the weapons to engage in murder, arson, and rape in Arab lands. Since you foot the bill, you are, in a sense, just as guilty as the ones you pay to commit these crimes.

On top of all this, the Zionists stage a continuous parade of films, movies, and stories, which the American newsmedia force upon you, showing actors who appear as brutal Nazi concentration camp guards. That war was over, forty years ago. But the Israelis are committing heinous crimes today, right now, and tomorrow. I have had a few well-meaning letters saying that I am too harsh on the Zionists. I don't agree. One simply must describe the evils of international Zionism as it actually exists. When you murder five-day-old babies, as the Israelis did in Lebanon, it is very difficult to describe such atrocities in polite terms.

As you sit in your comfortable homes, try thinking about the pain and suffering which you and your money have wrought upon this earth. And don't allow the born-again Christians of Rev. Jerry Falwell to tell you how glorious is what the Israelis are doing in Lebanon and the West Bank. I have been there and I have seen it. It is not war. It is not self-defense. It is terrorism. And, personally, I think it is also a crime for a child to reach the age of six, eight, or even ten years of age without ever having seen a flower in their squalid U.N. camps.

"Crime does not pay" is a statement or a sort of quotation you have heard all your life. J. Edgar Hoover, in his days with the FBI, tried his best to make crime not pay. But in many cases, especially on the international scene, crime does pay. Take the Zionists of Israel who dispossessed four million Palestinians In 1948, grabbing their land, their

homes, orchards, businesses, property, and bank accounts. That was certainly criminal. But our Congress, the White House, and most Americans praise the almighty Israelis for these crimes. There was great joy in America when it happened. It was a time for celebration. Christians rejoiced about it.

But for the Arabs, who had been there for over six thousand years, it meant losing everything, just so alien intruders could steal their country. No one, except the U.S., ever said it was right for one group of people to take an entire country from its rightful owners, just so they could establish a 'homeland.'

Nations have been conquered and over-run since the beginning of time. But never before throughout history has a crime of this magnitude ever been given such a whitewash to make it seem respectable, even just. A gigantic, but false, propaganda campaign in the United States has practically sanctified this international crime of aggression against innocent people. War criminals like Mr. Begin and Mr. Sharon are now deemed not only respectable but even saints by the average uninformed religious nuts of America, who call themselves "born-again" Christians.

However, the most irritating part to me about this entire evil affair is that the criminals have been richly rewarded by the American taxpayers for their most heinous crimes. At the same time, the innocent victims of this wholesale crime of the century, the Palestinians, are still treated like criminals in their squalid refugee camps.

Allow me to explain this in financial terms. The facts and figures show that from five to nine billion dollars of your tax money went to the welfare state of Israel last year. It is actually much more than that, but I am using the closed-press figures just as an example. That money went to the criminal aggressors. As for the unfortunate victims, through the United Nations, the U.S. made a contribution of only $42,528 to help defray expenses at the various concentration camps holding the homeless Palestinians. Actually, what this amounts to is that you taxpayers shelled out billions to the criminals while giving only a measly $42,000 to the victims of their crimes. Would you say that this is fair? Before anyone sends me a letter telling me that you don't do these things voluntarily, I never said you did. But you sent to Congress the very people who did it in your name so you have to accept full responsibility for the acts of your elected representatives. That's what democracy is all about, I've been told.

I have visited the wretched refugee camps in Jordan, Lebanon, and Syria. It is not a splendid sight. Many of the men were wounded during the many so-called wars by Israel seeking more and more Arab land. They never received proper medical treatment and can't get around too

well. Many others are victims of the Israeli torture chambers, where the Zionists use the same methods for extracting information as does the KGB. I have seen the deformed hands of Palestinians whose fingernails were pulled out by General Ariel Sharon's butchers. And since you never read about this in *The New York Times,* you may want independent verification of these atrocities. You can quite easily get it by contacting Dr. Israel Shahak at Hebrew University in Jerusalem. He was chairman of the Israeli League for Civil and Human Rights. Or write to Mrs. Felicia Langer, a Jewish attorney, who has many times defended accused and tortured Arabs in the Zionist kangeroo courts, I'm sure I don't need to explain why this has never appeared in the controlled U.S. press.

But you actually have to see these camps to get a vivid picture of them. The humiliation of these pitiful, displaced people, who have had long contact with human misery, is beyond my ability to describe. They are foreigners stranded against their will in a country not their own. They are unable to pull themselves out of forced poverty. Beneath their tattered clothes and badly-healed broken bones may lie a student of the Koran with a mind that is a gift of God. To see the deeply-furrowed, time-scarred faces of men who are old before their time, pouring over their tea and small portions of tasteless food is to get a glimpse of another world—a world of deep resignation, hopelessness and utter despair—created for them by the most cruel people ever to walk upon this earth, the world Zionists, who had plenty of help in every way from the American people.

Every one of these ill-fated individuals is marked for life. They are marked because each and every one of them has lost at least one close relative to the Israeli death squads of Mr. Begin and his loathsome predecessors and successors. As I stood gazing at the bowed figures of the elderly engaged in study and prayer, my eyes focused on the wrinkled face of an old woman in this poverty-stricken setting. Then her face began to fade from my sight, and in its stead (through my mind's eye) I envisioned the sad, Irish face of my own Mother who died not too long ago while I was far away. As I stared at the hostile desert sand beneath my feet, I was reminded how much I would like to see the time-worn but expressive face of my own mother one more time. Of course, neither my mother nor I ever experienced the hardships of these people in the camps. So I cannot really relate to them one on one. Only by visualizing my mother's face the last time I ever saw her was I able to gain some small insight into the feelings of these poor Palestinians.

It is dehumanizing enough to see gray-haired, bewhiskered, sad, old men who have tasted only the bitterness of life yet who still keep their

faith in the Almighty while clinging to their prayer beads; but it is even worse to watch the shabbily-dressed children who should be living in a world of peace and love. To watch these children at play, almost undisturbed by the turmoil and filth around them, is to wonder why decent Americans allow themselves to be used by Israel to continually push back the Arabs and render them homeless in their own native land.

By the way, just for your own information, no Arab leader ever said in 1948 that they "would push the Zionists into the sea." That trite phrase was thought up by a New York press agent and the Zionists have been capitalizing on it ever since, just as they capitalize on their invented stories about a "Holocaust."

Malnutrition is prevalent in all these camps. As one Arab prophet predicted, "If we do not die from Israeli guns, then we slowly starve." So it goes. People so close to death from all means still maintain a dignity about it. Of course, there is actually nothing beautiful about a squalid refugee camp, but there is something restful and inspiring about the Arab view of death here. For those who die each day, they feel no sorrow. Having once torn aside the veil which parts the known from the unknown, having slowly entered into the shadows or the sunshine of the great beyond, they are better off in the other life than wasting away on the inhospitable desert sands. Whether death means eternal sleep or eternal life, those who have left our side of life, having passed into the arms of a pitiless death, repose in a condition which should give survivors no cause for grief for their beloved dead ones.

I am reminded of the most pathetic chapter of "The Old Curiosity Shop," in which Charles Dickens describes the death of Little Nell. He makes the Schoolmaster utter these words of wisdom, on which all who mourn for their dead may well ponder, "If," said he, "one deliberate wish expressed in solemn terms above the bed could call her back to life, which of us would utter it?" And as I watched, in this particular camp I am describing, the untimely death of a Little Arab girl about the age of Dickens' Little Nell, I was thinking that the American leaders who caused all this should be made to come here and witness what I have seen happen here. Then we would, at least, find out if they really are, too, total monsters.

Upon leaving this particular camp in Jordan, I looked back through the dusty windows of the bus at the sordid buildings and tents housing a once-proud and self-supporting people, the displaced Palestinians. Now they can only raise their tired eyes toward the Western horizon and behold in the dim distance their beloved hills of Palestine, now occupied by alien intruders with no right to be there. And, as an American citizen, I can only ask if this is really what America stands for in the eyes

of the rest of the world. A ceaseless stream of false American propaganda has led you to believe that all Palestinians are born terrorists and that the Zionists are the good guys wearing the white hats. Let us examine the facts. Forget the emotional outbursts of the cry-baby beggars of Zion. The terrorists of the official government of Israel have tortured thousands of innocent Palestinians in prisons which no reporter has ever seen, let alone written about. Yet there is *not one* authenticated case of a single Jew ever being tortured by the Arabs during the entire Mideast conflict.

Through the 1920's, there were more Jews in Baghdad than in all of Palestine. They are the late-comers, the usurpers, not the Arabs, who never left the Holy Land until 1948. Ironically, the Jews are now persecuting the only group of people on earth who never mistreated Jewish people—the Arabs.

Still believe that crime doesn't pay? You pay the Israelis very well for their crimes. If the Israelis are so smart, as they claim, and as brilliant and capable as the American press tells us, then why is it that they are totally incapable of supporting themselves? Why do they have to be completely subsidized by the American people from cradle to grave? If these people are of a race of geniuses, why can't they get off welfare?

And another thing that baffles me. If the Arabs are so stupid and so inefficient as the Zionists tell us, then how was is that when Palestinians ran Palestine they never needed any help from the U.S. or any other country. Did anyone ever think about that?

For the past forty years, the American people have stood by in silence while more and more Arabs have been robbed of their birthright. You have left these hidden and unpublicized refugees with nothing but latitude, longitude, and broken stones of what was once their homeland. How would you like to be in Lebanon searching for your murdered loved ones in the hot air, clammy with the odor of death? How would you like to find parts of your small children blown to heaven by cluster bombs from the U.S.A.? You would not like it. Then why do you expect the Arabs to like it?

In your mind's eye, try to place yourself in the position of these displaced people who only want back what is rightfully theirs and has been stolen from them.

These unfortunate people were driven from their homes in Palestine and on into Lebanon. Now they are being pushed even farther from their lands just so the Zionists can have more and more illegal settlements for newly-arrived Jews living totally on American funds. It is a piteous tale of never-ending, ever-increasing, terrifying Israeli expansionism, backed up by American dollars.

Please picture, if you will, for a moment, the plight of these people as they take a last look at their small courtyard with vines laced among the pillars, and under the stars so white above them. Before they move on, I have seen them look back at their small plot of ground so as to imprint it on their consciousness and forever stamp it, like a coin, indelibly on their minds, so that it will never slip imperceptibly from their fading memories in the years before they die, wretched and homeless, in a strange land. These unfortunate ones move out through the bitter darkness which hovers over the long line of olive groves, so tenderly cared for in the harsh soil, past tree-sprinkled space, where night is silently folding into nature's time of rest. But there is no rest for these people. American rockets, American shells, and American bombs force them farther and farther from their ancestral homelands. The silence of their now deserted fields, like a voice crying in the wilderness, is broken only by the little cracklings and stirring of leaves and twigs in the gentle night wind.

And when God's glorious morning flatters the nearby hills with a sovereign eye, the warm light kisses the orange-golden fields, gilding them with pale streaks of the heavenly alchemy of morning light. But the refugees will still be moving on because American-Israeli power will not even permit them a moment's rest on this earth. Silently, they trudge on under the shadow of Israeli guns, past American tanks, even past American and U.N. observers who are supposed to protect them but who pay them no heed.

Anon the highest clouds on the celestial face look down on these people of forlorn visage. Even the all-triumphant splendor of the morning sun on their brows cannot light up their sadness and desperation. Alas, nothing in all creation is bright enough to mask the blood stains on their tattered clothing, or ease their distressed and suffering hearts.

No one dares to relieve the suffering of the refugees. No person bends down to remove the curse placed on these people by the powerful Israeli-American warmongers in Tel Aviv and Washington. Is there no one with courage to lift the ever-fixed mark of shame and disgrace that is being forced upon these, the most forlorn creatures on this earth?

Something present throughout all history and literature is missing here. Every wandering bark or lost soul in the desert throughout recorded history has had a guiding star or a faint light in the distance to guide them. There was said to be a star so bright in the heavens about 2,000 years ago at the time of the birth of Christ. So why is there no star on the horizon to guide these lost souls, seemingly destined to wander the earth for all eternity? Are they doomed? Is their tempest never to be quieted?

Apparently, they are forsaken by most of the world, their worth unknown. Time, through rosy lips and cherished cheeks, has forgotten these weeping classless ones. No bending needle's compass course. No love by fellow men alters their downward spiral by hours, weeks or even years. Their cries at the edge of doom and death are unheard. Their mettle is not proven. They are being punished before they have even been tested in the crucible of effort. The world in general turns a deaf ear and a curling lip to these Arab people. Even worse, their very name of Palestinians has been turned into a false euphemism for terrorism in the eyes of America.

Time seems to devour them. The rough winds of Zionist propaganda against them never become more temperate. Unlike any others on this planet, they do not even get a summer lease on freedom to live peacefully their own destiny. The hell rained down upon them hath no short date. Their once golden complexion on life has been forever dimmed. There is no spring in the offing, no darling buds of May for them. Their exile is unlimited. They are made into an element of chance on nature's ever-changing course. No path guides them. Their charts are missing. Nothing seems to blunt the oppressor's paw on them. Every mother who still has her children huddles her own sweet brood near her as she casts her eyes skyward in fear of the sight of more American planes raining death upon them. Yes, every Palestinian mother tries to keep her young from death's jaws and the long-lived phoenix of renewal burns in her blood. No happy days, only sorrowful seasons as they flee.

Swift-footed time, do whatever thou will, but give these people rest and succor. Carve not with thy hours more heinous crimes against them. Draw no more lines of suffering with thine antique pen of Time. Oh, Time in thy flight, have mercy on them. Let their future course be untainted long enough to allow them a brief respite. Conceal for once the hatred of the world against the damask cheek of an Arab mother trying to protect her child. Do not, Time, blot out the starts shimmering distantly for them on a gentle night.

Allow no more of their treasures to be stolen under the disguise of garlands of war for Israel. Do not allow their cherished standard to fall into the dust again, or their souls to wither while in search of hope and understanding.

Their plight was conceived in the hate-crazed minds of the Zionists. It has brought unremitting agonies in one of the most sordid, atrocious, and grotesque chapter of history, upon which the fate of the world may hang.

Enough is enough. Who will help these people? I don't know. But I do know that people named Ronald Wilson Reagan and George Shultz are never going to do it.

I hope you will take seriously the following brief stanza by an unknown Arab poet:

THE PALESTINIANS

The whispering night wind in the listening sky,
Silently names those who in their lives fought for life,
And who wore at their hearts the fire's center;
Born of the sun, they fought to retain their beloved land,
And, although defeated, they left the vivid air singed with their honor.

This article first appeared in the December 1987 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: **THE NEXT VIETNAM** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. **HAMMERING THE U.S.** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. **BUSH AND ZION** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. **REAGAN AND ZION** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ANTI-AMERICANS** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **HOW ZION TRIUMPHS** (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. **FRIENDS WE BETRAYED** (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **THE GREAT TERRORIST** (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT** (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **YOUR ENEMIES** (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE** (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. **ZION'S HITMEN** (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. **THE RISING SUN** (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. **THE CRIME OF CRIMES** (December 1987 issue) single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

BLANK

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

ISSN: 0145 – 7667 PHONE: 304-927-4486
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA
BOOK LIST NO. 987 – EFFECTIVE 1 SEPTEMBER 1987
All previous prices & price lists are obsolete

ORDER FORM

PLEASE ORDER BY TITLE NUMBER

NAME: ..... DATE: .....
ADDRESS: ..... PHONE: .....
CITY/STATE/ZIP: .....

QTY	TITLE #	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL

No COD orders accepted. Please send check, money order, or cash (by certified mail) with order or provide VISA or MASTER CARD info below and add 3% to invoice total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international money order.

SUB TOTAL	
Post. & Hdlg.	
5% WV Sales Tax	
3% M/C Surcharge	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

CARD #:
SIGNATURE:
[ ] VISA [ ] M/C EXPIRATION:

HOW TO DISCUSS THE EXTERMINATION THESIS...

continued from page 22

port food in exchange for manufactured products. When the powerful British navy blockaded Germany beginning in September 1939, food became scarce, both in Germany and eventually throughout Europe. This scarcity of food was directed as a powerful weapon against Germany, but it harmed friend and foe alike, including, of course, the countries occupied by German forces and the Jewish population under German control. Jews were thus no exception in suffering from these circumstances created by the Allied blockade, along with other Europeans. By the spring of 1945, Germans were suffering from severe scarcity of food, as any American soldier in Germany could observe at the time. Nevertheless, a number of Jewish publications contain pictures of persons liberated from Auschwitz in January 1945 who looked fairly well nourished. Auschwitz, we must recall, was far to the east of the heaviest Allied bombing attacks on German transportation facilities.

8. During the closing months of the war the Allied air forces had nearly complete control of the air and could bomb cities and transportation facilities almost without impediment. Under these circumstances chaos prevailed and it became very difficult to supply the concentration camps with what food and medications were available. Hunger and disease then took a heavy toll amongst the inmates. Allied units which captured the camps encountered many emaciated corpses of the victims of hunger and disease. In at least one instance (Nordhausen) Allied bombardment was directly responsible for killing many inmates. (See the incorrectly captioned picture in the 1970 edition of the *Encyclopaedia Britannica,* Vol. 23, p. 776.) Even after the capture of the camps by Allied units the internees continued to die, in some cases as a result of supplies of food of kinds to which they were no longer accustomed.

9. The demographic data in connection with Jewish mortality during the war are complicated and largely elusive. Many Americans, however, have noticed the huge numbers of Jews who came to North America during and immediately after the war. The huge present Jewish population of Palestine, some three million, is largely the result of immigration from Europe. Prior to 1933 only a small percentage of the population of Palestine was Jewish. As late as 1939, in fact, only 445,457 Jews were counted in Palestine, many of them already from Europe. The curious layman should be referred to Walter Sanning's *Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry* (Torrance, 1983). From Jewish sources we know that there were approximately as many Jews in the territory of the present German Federal Republic *after* the war as before. It is fairly

easy to demonstrate that the famous six million figure usually given for Jewish mortality is absurd, so absurd that it has a tendency to discredit other "Holocaust" claims. To judge from International Red Cross statistics, the number of Jews who died in German relocation camps during the war might be exceeded by the number of German civilians killed in the bombing of Dresden on 13-14 February 1945.

10. Many aërial surveillance photographs of Auschwitz were taken by Allied airplanes during 1944. Several years ago these were released by the American government. They represent one of the best disproofs of the Extermination Thesis.

11. The motivations for the huge "Holocaust" industry must be constantly stressed. (See the *Journal of Historical Review,* Summer 1982, pp. 101-118 and *Liberty Bell*, September 1985, pp. 32-35.) The well-known forgery factories of the USSR and other Communist countries should be pointed out, even as noted in *U.S. News* of 17 February 1986, p. 74. The USSR itself committed so many war crimes that it is still attempting to obliterate them by contrast. A huge "Holocaust" Museum is being erected in Washington to commemorate the alleged Jewish victims of National Socialism. Where, though, is a monument to the millions of victims of Communism, the present threat to our very existence?

12. The lack of willingness to debate revisionists publically is a striking demonstration of the lack of validity of the "Holocaust" claims. The destruction on 4 July 1984 of the headquarters of the Institute for Historical Review is one of the most striking demonstrations of the resistance to bringing the debate out into the open. The war crimes trials are frequently cited to support the "Holocaust" claims. One of the most effective arguments against their validity is the torture used to obtain the confessions employed at the trials. The lack of normal judicial procedures and standards in the Nuremberg trials of 1945-1946 is also noteworthy.

13. As to "Uncle John's" belief that the emaciated corpses which he saw when his American military unit liberated a concentration camp "proved the Holocaust," Uncle John's niece should be asked several questions: Just how many corpses did he see? What percentage of six million does this number represent? From what cause(s) did the victims die?

14. Rather well known is the complaint that Pope Pius XII (1939-1958) remained silent during what is claimed to have been the mass extermination of Jews in Europe. The "silence" of the Pope has long irritated the proponents of the Extermination Thesis, who characteristically claim that the Pope must have known about the "Holocaust" through various channels of information available to him and that he

was therefore an immoral man for not protesting the great crime or at least that he was a coward. The Pope, however, could hardly have had any fears about the safety of the Vatican after 4 June 1944, since the Allied forces moved into Rome on that day. There is even a play which was written about the Pope's alleged sin of omission (by R. Hochhuth, 1963). What the proponents of the Extermination Thesis do not suggest, however, is that there was simply no "Holocaust" to protest.

15. It has been argued by proponents of the Extermination Thesis that still extant (and never classified) records of the Reichsbahn (German public railway system) support their thesis because these records reveal the transportation of large numbers of internees to the east, while records of their return are not to be found. Obviously, as was pointed out in the discussion of *Shoah* in *Bulletin No. 8*, such records prove nothing with regard to what was done with the internees once they arrived at their destinations, various relocation and labor camps. The fact that the trains returned empty also would prove nothing except that the internees had been relocated for some length of time or the other.

16. The great number of inconsistencies in the "Holocaust" material and the number of improbable or impossible accounts in it have been the publicly expressed concern of some Jewish historians, who fear that revisionists have been given a ready opportunity to discredit the whole material by pointing out some of its absurdities, such as those to be found in the writings of Elie Wiesel. An example of such concern was expressed by Gitta Sereny in articles in the readily available periodical, *The New Statesman* (17 July 1981 and 2 November, 1979).

The strategies and arguments for informing laymen enumerated above are simply samples which can be supplemented and adapted to circumstances by well informed revisionists.

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES – NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

EQUATING THE TRUTH FROM A HOAX LEXICON

A NECESSARY MODERN-DAY TRANSLATOR

by Junius '83

Survivor = Conniver

Gassed = De-loused

6 Million = is actually a conservative number when compared to numbers the Talmud gives of 800,000,000 (yes, eight hundred million) supposedly massacred by Hadrians Legion in 135 A.D., during the siege of Bethar. It is further claimed that these 800,000,000 victims were then stacked up around Hadrians vineyard as a fence, and that their blood was used as fertilizer and lasted for seven years.

Lost Relatives = (*Presumed gassed and dead*) Any one of which will suddenly make a surprise appearance as did the first lady President of the European Parliament.

Kristall Nacht = Since world Jewry had declared a "holy war" against Hitler's Germany in August of 1933, with the aim of "destroying Germany," it is nothing short of being a sensational revelation to see that as late as 1938 this so-called Jew-hating "monster" still allowed avowed enemies to tend shop and do business as usual. None of the allied countries allowed enemy aliens outside of internment camps for even one month. And in America internment was carried to extremes in that even citizens were incarcerated if they happened to be of Japanese descent.

HOLOCAUST = ***"My Schtick"–"My Game"–"My Gimmick"–"My©" – "My®"–"My™"–"My eventual demise–and YOU'd better believe it!***

= one of Israel's main foreign policy planks.

= a well-funded pension plan for this bandit state and its bandits.

= A CRUTCH FOR A MORALLY BANKRUPT PEOPLE THAT NO LONGER BELIEVES IN TRUTH AND JUSTICE, NOR CARES ABOUT ANY OTHER PEOPLES' RIGHTS OR IDEALS, WHICH SHE SO WANTONLY DESTROYS, WHILE INTRANSIGENTLY PERSISTING IN RUTHLESSLY STRIVING FOR SUPREMACY OVER ALL.

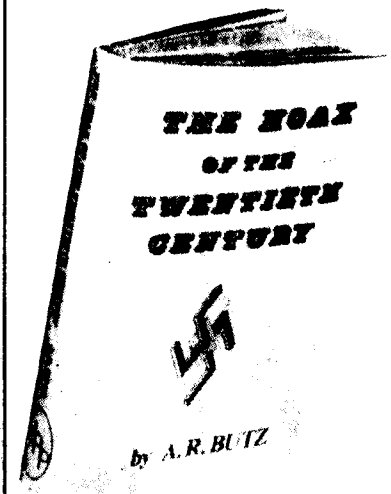

THE HOLOCAUST FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed.....or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?
Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Order No.: 8012–$7.00 + $1.00 for post.
HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Additional copies of this flyer available at 40 for $2.00, 100 for $4.00, 500 for $18.00, 1000 for $35.00.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

School Bells Bring No Joy

AIDS Crisis Brings Sadness to School Room.

By Nordic Press

The 1987-88 school year started with a bang for the "AIDS Is For Everyone!" gang. Three lads in Florida, hemophiliacs and known to test positive for the AIDS virus, were harassed by their classmates and many of the parents of children in the same school withdrew them rather than risk the unknown. AIDS is a killer. Once you have it, you die.

Coming as no surprise, the press chose to paint the worried parents of the uncontaminated children as bigots of the first order for not welcoming the poor unfortunate boys with open arms. Despite the rantings of the press and certain segments of the medical profession, there remains a great deal which is unknown about the transmission of the deadly virus. Were AIDS not a paramount concern for the "civil rights" of sodomites, those testing positive for the killer virus would have been quarantined long ago. Today we are reaping the harvest of that concern.

The government policy of allowing the AIDS carriers to circulate, copulate, and contaminate will insure the spread of the disease with possible cross-over contamination into the now healthy segments of our population. Perhaps still in the general faggot population are those who sold their contaminated blood which caused the infection of the three young boys. Had the government removed them from society, those three boys would not face a very uncertain future. Circulating in New York, where the largest population of infected IV drug users exists, are those who are insuring the contamination spreads, for they are in no way stopped from continuing their deadly practices. In the Queer Capital of the United States, San Francisco, and lesser pansy play grounds around the land, the failing faggots continue their acts of depravity to further infect those with whom they have sexual contact. No attempt is made to prevent these known carriers of death from passing along to other sodomites the horrors of their fate.

Why, we may ask, in the name of reason and common sense, is no effort made to remove these contaminators from the general population? The answer is that this would be an admission that all "life styles" are not equal. It is as simple as that. Once the liberal-jew-communist creed of equality is breeched, the entire façade of their world view will crumble. All ways of conducting our lives are not equal. Mother nature did not intend for us to use the male bowel as a receptacle for sperm,

nor the veins of the body as an avenue for ingesting drugs. Those who live in this manner are living contrary to natural law, and nature is now exacting a price for their conduct. Their highly vaunted "life style" has become a one-way street which leads to death.

Africa is today on the verge of a major depopulation due to this plague. Their is some evidence now emerging which suggests the genetic structure of the negro renders him helpless before the virus and this may explain the nature of the disease amongst blacks. It is not a disease of the sodomite and the IV drug user in Africa, for it has crossed those barriers and is now running rampant through the general population. As genetic studies show the Jew carries about 10 percent negro genes. This may explain the massive importation of condoms into Israel!

There are those who view the AIDS plague as a needed cleansing of the gene pool, and, if viewed from the Aryan's perspective, that is probably true, for those not conforming to natural law, by genetic or other reasons, will be eliminated. From a global perspective the picture may be different. Africa, frankly, does not deserve the fate in store for it. Had the Africans been left to their tribal societies, undisturbed by the money grubbers wishing to create more consumer markets, the picture today would be of a continent in harmony. The negro, brutal as he may be, lived in harmony there with nature until the greed of the money grubbers appeared. Today, the fate of the negro is grim indeed. What lies ahead for the mud races may be the Aryan's fate too unless we demand the diseased faggots and drug users be separated from the healthy members of our race.

Today, according to statistics from the U.S. Centers for Disease Control, we have nearly 41,000 known AIDS cases in the U.S. and we are approaching 24,000 deaths. The government figures can be assumed to be at least 10 percent low and probably much higher. There are no reliable statistics from any non-European nation. The world is, again, to reap a bitter harvest from the Jew-view of "equality." The political turmoil and slaughter of their influence is now to be followed by a natural vengeance. How much longer will the Aryan peoples permit this parasitic minority to dominate our lives?

"AIDS is to the sodomite as malaria is to the anopheles mosquito. Control the carrier and you control the disease."

Note: Did you ask yourself why, on a visit to the United States, it was necessary for the Pope to be given a lecture by the Howling Hebes before proceeding on his way? Also, did you note, the Pope said the Vatican would be issuing a paper on "the holocaust?" This could be

have been raped, sexually humiliated, and murdered by non-Whites is simply beyond all compass of the mind to assimilate and the pen to relate. The level of extortion and intimidation that Whites must live with in their daily routine is beyond all calculation. The overpowering fear that elderly White people trapped in negroidal or Hispanic slums must suffer every day is a nauseating disgrace to whatever is left of our racial manhood.

All of this represents a deliberate pattern of *institutionalized violence against Whites,* deliberately fostered by the Federal government of the United States through its judiciary and its various enforcement agencies in order to terrorize White people into submission, suppress White political dissent, and eventually destroy the White race as a whole through physical violence or miscegenation, including the involuntary miscegenation of rape. A short way to describe all this is *tyranny*. It therefore follows, by any ethical or religious standards whatsoever that I am familiar with, that *White people are morally entitled to resist* the Federal government of the United States by any means necessary, *including force of arms.*

However, life on our streets is not an armchair moral dilemma. It is a real world out there and we must attempt to solve our problems based on that reality. Just because Whites are morally entitled to resist does not mean that it is either wise or tactically prudent or strategically productive for them to do so. In point of fact, I believe that the experience of the Order and several other incidents prove that the time is *not* yet ripe for armed rebellion against Uncle Slime, not because there is anything morally wrong about revolting against a genocidal tyranny, but because *we cannot win*, where the survival of the White race is concerned, failure is the ultimate immorality.

I have already discussed, in earlier circular letters, my firm belief that armed violence without political backup and ancillary political activity is useless, and in some cases may well be worse than useless. The object of any genuine political rebellion must not be to kill the enemy *per se*, but to defeat his System and destroy his power so that he can no longer do harm. Mere hit-and-run raids against street-corner Marxists or garden-variety jungle bunnies accomplish nothing and merely feed the enemy's propaganda machine, and I am sincere in my appeal to all of you to avoid acts of pointless mayhem that will simply get you locked up for life or killed while inflicting not one iota of real damage on the establishment. The time simply is not right. *Yet.*

By the same token, it would be dishonest and counterproductive of me, or any of us, to maintain that violence will never be necessary

and that there will never be an armed confrontation with the System. There will be. At some time in the future the White man is going to be compelled to take up arms against his multitudinous enemies in general and against the United States government in particular. I am not *advocating* that revolt. I am not *welcoming* that day or urging it on faster. I am simply telling you all that such a day will come, and if I have to stand up in a courtroom in front of a Federal judge and jury because I have written these words, I will tell *them* just as firmly that such a day will eventually come. Armed revolt against the United States by the remaining White population of the North American continent, at some stage in the fairly far future, is an inevitable and foregone result of the policies which the government of the United States has pursued for the past two generations. Anyone who has the remotest idea of human history and geopolitical reality knows this, however reluctant they may be to admit or articulate it.

It's human nature, you see. You can only push people so far, a historical truism which has been forgotten by many a bygone tyranny in centuries past. I know that the idea of today's fat, comfortable, well-fed, brainless and boob-tubular White Americans revolting against the System is laughable. So it is. *Today's* Whites never would rebel. But what about the next generation? Or the one after that? What will be the mood of the remaining White minority in North America fifty years from now? There may be only about sixty million of us left, true, but that's still a hell of a lot of honkies, and considering the combined factors of White genetic ability and non-White racial incompetence it is by no means unlikely that our grandchildren or our very children may seize back a portion of our country through force of arms.

Eventually, things are going to get so bad on this continent for Whites that as a group our people will reach that prompt-critical level where they would rather die than allow the status quo to continue one minute longer. They cannot be anesthetized by the boob tube beyond a certain point. (The goggle box is already starting to slip, although I admit it's hard to detect the slippage.) There will be no "big bang," at least probably not, but a gradual deterioration that will draw out the process and increase our suffering until our lives are one ongoing agony and we no longer care anymore whether the 'droids in the three-piece suits come after us or not. Bear in mind that many Whites today are restrained as much by good old-fashioned terror as by anything else, but as conditions decay, eventually the three-piece suits, the wiretaps, the hellish prisons, the arrogant courts, the vicious media, all of these will lose their effect. In

the final analysis we are still genetically and biologically the same men our Viking ancestors were, and one day the Judaic mind control will snap.

Now, if any of my readers can advance a sound, reasonable hypothesis whereby the present racial crisis in American and the world can be resolved without violence, by all means lay it on me. I'll be more than happy to share it with the rest of my readership. If anyone can think of some manner whereby the Jews and their hirelings can be persuaded to hand over power to White racial nationalists peacefully and without a struggle, then I am all ears. I have seen violence in many forms myself. I am not an armchair theorist, and I know whereof I speak. I detest bloodshed and I will try every conceivable tactics short of that before I finally turn to the court of last resort, the gun with which our ancestors wrested this land from the hands of brown savages and a senile syphilitic monarch in London.

Unfortunately, there is no such strategy available to us. Armed struggle against tyranny is inevitable because tyranny never voluntarily surrenders its power, and if any of us think otherwise we are deluding ourselves dangerously. For now, however, I again urge all of you as individuals to forgo any acts of violence or illegality which would give the System any excuse to apply its own institutional violence against you. You cannot win using armed tactics at the present time and I can see no good reason for you to commit suicide. I know it's frustrating, humiliating, and enraging to have to put up with what we all must every day. But there is more at stake here than our own personal vindication and honor. Stay straight! Stay functional! Stay on the street! Those must be our watchwords.

Personal Notes. The mailing list has gone out-size again and I am going to have to start culling people I haven't heard from. I have to trim some of these excess names because even with the financial help many of you have been sending I can no longer afford to send out CLs to every name I've got, now well into four figures thanks to the names you have all sent in and thanks to the favorable word-of-mouth publicity and plugs the CLs have gotten from a number of other groups and newsletters. Everybody wants on the list but I'm going to have to have some help paying for printing and above all postage. Remember, U.S. postage stamps are just as helpful a donation as a couple of bucks.

I am going to be contacting a number of you individually about some special projects I want to undertake.

For now, please accept my best wishes and solidarity.

SEPARATISM

Circular Letter #5—Series D
29 September 1987

The major theoretical development in the ideology of the White American resistance during the 1980s has been the philosophy of White separatism.

Separatism consists primarily of two extremely powerful ideas which are interrelated and which are quite likely to provide the eventual key to our ultimate victory. The surest indication of separatism's possibilities comes from the enemy, ZOG itself, which has reacted with brutal violence and ruthless suppression in an attempt to destroy the seperatist ideology.

The first principle of separatism is the concept of "Sinn Fein," an Irish Gaelic term. It is pronounced "shin FAYNE," and it means "we ourselves" or as it is more often translated, "ourselves alone." From about 1900 until the end of the Irish Civil War and establishment of the Irish Free State in 1925, Sinn Fein was the primary nationalist movement in Ireland. It is still used there today, but the term has been co-opted by the Marxists and has lost its original meaning.

In the American context, Sinn Fein means a totality of White life. The White racialist who practices Sinn Fein makes a covenant between himself and with the others in his extended family unit, his party cell or klavern or church or whatever, that he will adhere only to his own race and exclude all that is non-White in nature or origin from his life. He does not associate with non-Whites or address any conversation to them, not even acknowledging their existence except at the workplace where ZOG's law forces him into a bare minimal association with them in order to earn his living. He does not patronize non-White businesses or accept goods and services from non-Whites. He does not listen to non-White music or watch them on television, which pretty much precludes his watching TV at all. (Not a bad idea in itself.) Insofar as is possible, he practices civil disobedience against ZOG.

The second major separatist concept, and the one which really has ZOG wound up into near hysteria, is that of the *White homeland*, a territory or independent republic on North American soil where the remnants of the continent's White population can find a haven of safety, cleanliness, and sanity. This territory or White Bantustan can then be used as a base, wherein the family can be re-established as

the basic unit of society and a new generation of Whites can be raised free of the physical and mental pollution of Zion. Eventually the White republic will become strong enough, and the mud-colored masses of ZOG deteriorate enough, so that the White man will be able to reconquer the rest of the North American continent and reclaim his birthright. This may sound like a totally fantastic pipe dream, but it is obvious that the régime takes it very seriously indeed, so much so that they are willing to commit murder and to break their own rules wholesale in order to suppress it. The bulk of the brothers and sisters of our race who have been jailed and murdered in the 1980s have been separatists of one stripe or another.

The separatist strategy has a number of strong points working for it. First off, it has the inestimable value of *reducing the problem to more manageable dimensions.* It shrinks the vastness of the territory to be covered. Making transportation and communication between the White activity units that much easier. It allows for a factor of *concentration* of our limited manpower and resources; instead of throwing handfuls of sand at our enemy's window we can throw pebbles, and maybe one day work our way up to the big heavy rock that will shatter the glass. Separatism gives the White revolutionary movement a specific, recognizable goal to aim for that is far more easy to visualize than some nebulous mass uprising that is supposed to occur in the far-flung future and sweep ZOG away from coast to coast. Separatism shapes and clarifies the problem of White resistance into that of a classic "colonial" war, and thus for the first time there are specific models and examples from the past that wa may consult and examine. Fighting colonial wars is a definite science and there are guidelines and rules which have proven successful in the past and which we can adapt to our own purposes.

The nation-wide strategy has always suffered from a certain implausibility that has grown more and more obvious over the years. The general idea has always been that One Big Party will arise, that all across America millions and millions of people will rush to join it, and that through a combination of brilliant leadership and enemy weakness the party will somehow sweep into power in some kind of election or economically-induced upheaval. Based on the data available and the perceptions current in the 1950s and 1960s, this may once have made a certain amount of sense. It does so no longer; it is, in fact, pretty obvious to anyone with any intuitive grasp of the *realpolitic* involved that this type of nation-wide hurricane of revolution simply isn't going to happen.

At the moment, the two primary currents of seperatism in America are the Northwest migrational movement, advocating the resettlement of five Northwestern states with racially conscious Whites, and Southern Nationalism. The Northwest movement is represented by the Aryan Nations and the Miles organization, as well as by a few smaller and lesser known groups. Thus far it is primarily a religious movement by the Identity churches. Southern Nationalism is advocated by the Southern Nationalist Party of Memphis, Tennessee and by the now defunct White Patriot Party of North Carolina, a Southern Nationalist party in all but name. The two main spokesmen for the "Rocky Mountain Republic," Pastors Butler and Miles, are currently awaiting trial on sedition charges which appear very tenuous indeed and are obviously intended to suppress ideas rather than crimes. The White Patriot Party was suppressed by a blatantly illegal and unconstitutional attack from the Federal government. Most of my readers will already be familiar with these events.

Both of these ideas offer tremendous potential to our Movement, now that we are finally beginning to search for new strategies and new techniques as our old standard methods fall into disuse through their obvious irrelevance and inutility. I don't have space here to go over the Northwest idea in detail, and in any case, Rev. Miles and Rev. Butler can make their positions clear far better than I can. However, I do have several purely tactical reservations about it. First off, I think one of The main problems with the Northwest idea is that the territory under consideration *is* already almost all White. This is going to lead to very bad propaganda and PR problems in the future for the separatist immigrants. There is going to be conflict with the locals which the enemy media will play up for all it's worth. Eventually we will see TV movies and series where some Montana sheriff (played by Tom Selleck or Michael Beck, no doubt) will strap on his gun and tell the schoolmarm, "Gonna go *git* them racist fascist coyotes!", whereupon he rides out on Trigger and shoots up some Aryan Nations-style group yelling "ki-yi-yippee-yay!"

Anyone who has been in the Movement for any length of time knows that blacks are our best recruiters. We need them, in a perverse kind of way, in order to illustrate to the minds of our own community what it is we're fighting against. We need to be seen by our own people to be fighting against *non-Whites,* Jews, the Federal government, not against White people in small, tightly-knit rural communities who will resent our presence as invaders and interlopers who "came to this town and caused trouble." This objection is not insurmountable, I would agree, but it is a serious one.

In the South the situation is totally different. The Southern Nationalist idea, with its symbols, its history, its pantheon of heroes, is organic to the locality and already in place. The South has its own dialect, its own music, its own native cuisine, its own political and religious traditions, all of which are easily adaptable to the cause of independence. One of the first things that struck me when observing the I.R.A. and Provisional Sinn Fein in Ireland was how easily the whole method could ba adapted to the American South. We can even crib a good number of their Irish rebel songs almost word for word and turn them into bluegrass numbers!

Finally, this Movement of ours is in urgent need of a strategy which will enable the White masses to respond favorably to our cause in the *emotional, instinctive* sense. Arguably, one of our major failings to date has been our perpetual hope that somehow people can be convinced to support us through the exercise of reason and logic. Human nature being what it is, this hasn't worked worth a damn, as any political leader, from Sulla to Adolf Hitler, could have told us it wouldn't. In the South, this emotional, emotive grass roots feeling is already there in large measure, increasingly so as Southerners see their country overrun by everything from Yankee Yuppies to Iranians. Think it's not there? Take a drive through rural North Carolina sometime and count the Confederate flag license plates on the pickup trucks. Or better yet, take in a Hank Williams, Jr. concert like the one I attended in Raleigh a few weeks ago. There were more Stars and Bars flying there in Reynolds Coliseum than there were at Gettysburg, and it was the closest thing to a Confederate Nuremberg rally I've ever seen.

To close, I am simply going to say what's on my mind. From this point on, I myself will be working for the White race through the medium of Southern Nationalism, in order to re-establish the legitimate authority of the Confederate States of America and provide the White people of this continent with the safe haven, the homeland that we must have. This ia not something I have decided on the spur of the moment, but a step I have been contemplating for years. I am still just as much a National Socialist as I ever was, but the exigencies of this racial war dictate a change in strategy and I accept the iron dictates of necessity as all political soldiers must. Nor can I believe that the men of the Third Reich would have felt uncomfortable under the Stars and Bars had they been born in another land and another time.

Harold A. Covington can be reached at P.O. Box 37731, Raleigh NC 27627

THE MARCH UP COUNTRY

A HANDBOOK FOR WHITE REVOLUTION

The great British National Socialist theoretician, Colin Jordan, once said that the White resistance movement has always had "a very big heart and a very small head." A work has now appeared which reverses that trend and provides White political activists with the type of vital, pragmatic information they must know in order to function and advance the cause of our race.

The March Up Country, by Harold A. Covington, is a book that every man and woman who is dedicated to the cause of White survival and White Power must read. It contains instructions, comments, and "tricks of the trade" on everything from printing a basic literature line to facing a police interrogation; from holding a yard sale to raise funds to spotting a ZOG informer; from dealing with a television crew to fighting off a JDL attack; from organizing a secret political cell to the art of day-to-day living here in ZOG's heart of darkness. At long last, we have here the kind of practical, useful advice on how to fight back that millions of words of ideology and theory have never given us.

What makes this new book so invaluable is that it is written by a man who *knows*. Harold Covington has been active in the White resistance since he was fifteen years old. Street demonstrations, revolutionary journalism and propaganda, public speaking, street fights and sudden attacks, arrests and harassment, shootings and bombings, quasi-legal frameups, electronic wiretapping, internal splits and squabbling, political exile, he's seen and done it all. Now he has returned from his latest government-enforced "vacation" and he has resumed political activity, but before things get too hot he has written *The March Up Country* to summarize his experience and to share the invaluable knowledge he has gained. At his own insistence, he will receive no royalties or payment for the book. It is his willing gift to our people's cause.

Beyond the practical instruction it contains, however, *The March Up Country* is an inspiring, exciting book which will revitalize a movement faced with crisis and uncertainty. It is the clarion call of leadership that we have long awaited, from the man whom the *Village Voice* once nicknamed "the Lenin of the Right." – Order it today!

The March Up Country, Liberty Bell Publications, Reedy WV, November 1987, (153 pp., pb.) single copy $6.00 + $1.00 for post. For quantity prices write to:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HAROLD A. COVINGTON was born in Burlington, North Carolina on September 14th, 1953. During his teenaged years he received a number of minor awards for achievement in creative writing, music, and the dramatic arts. He attended the Governor's School of North Carolina in 1970 in drama. He worked as a cub reporter for the local newspaper in Chapel Hill, N.C., and his weekly columns became the paper's most popular Sunday feature, despite their frequent attacks on the behavior of black students at the high school in Chapel Hill.

Covington's political career began in the United States Army in 1972, when he joined a National Socialist front group called the White Servicemen's League and was expelled from the service for racial agitation. He joined the national headquarters staff of the National Socialist White People's Party (NSWPP) in Arlington, Virginia and shortly thereafter became editor of the party newspaper, *White Power*. After a year as editor he resigned and emigrated to Southern Africa, where he worked for a short time for a civil engineering firm in Johannesburg before going north to enlist in the Rhodesian Army, where he participated in the defense of the country against black terrorists. While in the military he assisted local Whites in the formation of the Rhodesia White People's Party (RWPP). The party was suppressed by the Ian Smith government and Covington was arrested on a charge of allegedly "terrorizing Jews." He was deported in 1976, along with two other American National Socialists who had been politically active. Two years later the Smith régime surrendered to the blacks and in 1980 Rhodesia became a Marxist dictatorship appropriately re-named "Zimbabwe" after some local ruins.

Returning to his native North Carolina, Covington formed a local National Socialist group and wrote articles and books for White Power Publications, Samisdat Publishers in Canada, the newspaper *New Order*, and other periodicals. He edited and published his own newsletter, *White Carolina*, as well as a short-lived theoretical journal, the *National Socialist Review*. He also ran in four North Carolina elections over as many years, gaining 34% of the White vote in a State Senate campaign in 1978 and a whopping 43%, representing 56,000 votes, in the 1980 Republican primary for State Attorney General. He assisted in the defense campaign for the "Greensboro 16" in 1980, and in 1979 was elected Party Leader of the National Socialist Party of America (NSPA) by a special conference of officers.

In December 1980 the Federal government began a full-scale offensive against the NSPA, utilizing legal frame-ups and informers inside the organization as well as financial pressure. Despite Covington's best efforts, the organization collapsed. In September of 1981 he was ordered to leave the country or be killed by Federal agents seeking to suppress his testimony in a new round of Greensboro trials. In March of 1982 he was again told point-blank to leave or be murdered. He spent the next five years in South Africa, Great Britain, and Ireland, constantly being "moved on" by the authorities. In April of 1987 he returned to the United States in defiance of the Federal threats. To date there has been no retaliation from the government.

Covington has been married twice, both marriages ending in divorce. He has one son and one daughter in Ireland who are presently legally barred from the United States.

In 1980 he published his only major work of fiction, an historical novel set in Medieval England entitled *Rose of Honor*. The book was suppressed by the Jews, who bought out the entire press run from the publisher and destroyed it so that only a few copies survive.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Dedication v
Introduction vi

CHAPTER I
THE PRESENT SITUATION 1
The Senile System 5
The Movement 12

CHAPTER II
WHY THE WHITE RESISTANCE HAS FAILED 19
1. Disunity of Purpose 20
2. The Complete Lack of any Serious Program 22
3. Many White "patriotic" Groups are Obvious Frauds 24
4 Shortage of Funds 25
5. Single-issue Politics 25
6. Negative Image Problem 26
7. Failure to Communicate 27

CHAPTER III
HOW THE WHITE RESISTANCE WILL WIN 29
The Tools of Victory 37

CHAPTER IV
FOUR PHASES TO VICTORY 42
PHASE ONE: Initial Cadre Recruitment 43
PHASE TWO: Groundwork in the General Population 45
PHASE THREE: Political and Propaganda Attack 52
PHASE FOUR: Armed Struggle Against Tyranny 54

CHAPTER V
THE ARMED STRUGGLE 56

CHAPTER VI
THE TRICKS OF THE TRADE 63
Life in the Twilight Zone 66
Handling Enemy Surveillance 69
How to spot an Informant 73

CHAPTER VII
THE TRICKS OF THE TRADE (continued) 78
Enemy Violence 85
Dealing with the Media 93

CHAPTER VIII
WHAT TO DO IF YOU ARE CAPTURED 99
The Arrest 105

CHAPTER IX
MOVEMENT FINANCES 111

CHAPTER X
ELECTIONS 124

CHAPTER XI
THE POLITICS OF SEXUAL PERVERSION 129

CHAPTER XII
TO THOSE WHO SHALL COME AFTER 138

EPILOGUE 142

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Date.....
Please send the following items as soon as possible:

The March Up Country
[ ] 1 copy @ $6.00 + $1.00 for postage
[ ] 5 copies @ $25.00 + $2.50 for postage
[ ] 10 copies @ $45.00 + $4.50 for postage
[ ] I am a book dealer, please send dealer price list.

[ ] Sample copy of *Liberty Bell,* now in its 15th year of publication, with your comprehensive list of "eye-openers," $3.00 postpaid USA, $4.00 abroad.

[ ] Annual subscription to *Liberty Bell,* mailed Bulk Mail, $25.00
I have enclosed my remittance in the amount of: $.....

Name:.....

Address:.....

City/State/Zip:.....

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

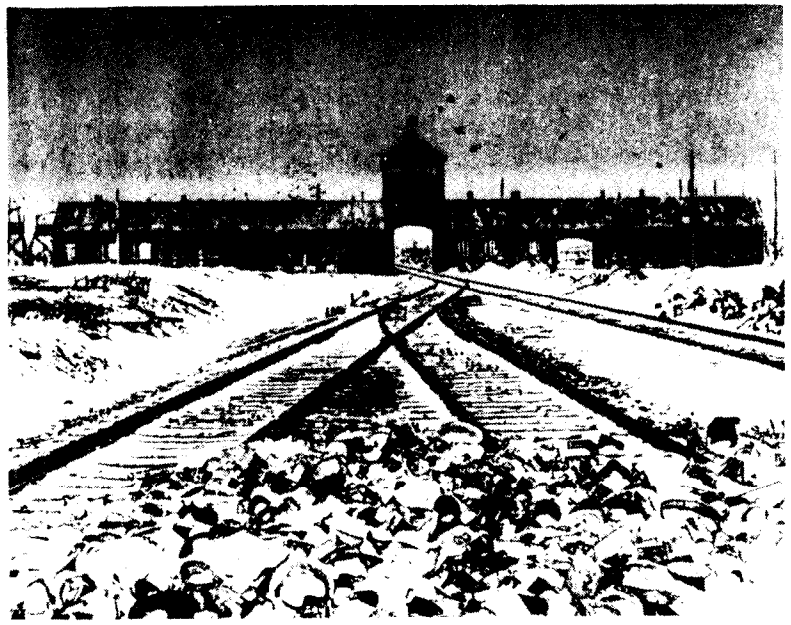

THE BOOK
THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE
MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.00 for postage
5 copies $10.00 + $1.00 for postage.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

CONQUEST THROUGH IMMIGRATION

HOW ZIONISM TURNED PALESTINE INTO A JEWISH STATE

By

George W. Robnett

Order No.: 3019
408 pages – paperback: $10.00 plus $1.00 for postage and handling.

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular monthly or quarterly basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and -most importantly- our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequest which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $.... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

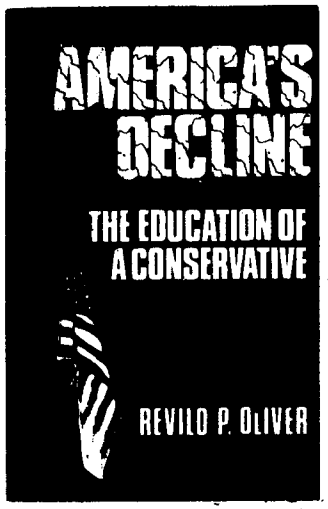

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 **SINGLE COPY $3.00**

THE AMAZING, RAPIDLY SHRINKING HOLOCAUST

By David McCalden
page 23

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A World Grown Grey With Their Breath, page 1; The Millstone About His Neck, page 7; The Business of Deception, page 14. THE CONTINUING PSYCHOLOGICAL BURDENS IMPOSED ON ARYAN AMERICANS BY THE SECOND WORLD WAR, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 41. THE WILL TO VICTORY!, by The Nordic Press, page 47. A NEGRO SOLUTION, by Allan Callahan, page 50. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 52

VOL. 15 - NO. 5 **JANUARY 1988**

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

A WORLD GROWN GREY WITH THEIR BREATH

In the summer of 1914, John Buchan, who later became Baron Tweedsmuir and was Governor General of Canada from 1935 to his death in 1940, sat down to write another novel of adventure, more or less in the manner of Stevenson's *Kidnapped,* which was one of his models.

In that feverish summer, intelligent and perspicacious Europeans were tense with apprehensions of coming disaster. Ostensibly, Europe was at peace and in the full tide of economic and cultural prosperity, and all but a few Europeans were taken by surprise when the First World War was precipitated in August as a consequence of the assassination at Sarajevo of the Austrian Archduke, Francis Ferdinand, and his wife, the Duchess Sophie, by a "Serbian patriot" with the complicity of the Serbian government. (It was not known until years later that the "patriot," who was given asylum by the infatuated Serbs, was really a disguised Jew; cf. the article by Captain McKilliam in *Liberty Bell,* July 1986, pp. 22f.) It is true that Winston Churchill, a half-English politician who was First Lord of the Admiralty, had known in 1912 that Great Britain would be at war with Germany in the autumn of 1914, but that portentous secret, naturally, was known to only a very, very few members of the inmost circle of the inner conclave of government. Sagacious observers, such as John Buchan, had no means of knowing such arcane secrets, but penetrating minds deduced from events that the course of history was being determined by some occult and malevolent force that was sedulously hidden from the European public.

Buchan made his own analysis, reaching approximately the same conclusions as other perspicacious observers, and when he decided to make his novel, which he eventually entitled *The*

Thirty-Nine Steps, an exciting story of international intrigue, he began the story with a man who has discovered the force that was really manipulating the world. Here is his description of the international situation in the summer of 1914:

> Away behind all the governments and armies there was a big subterranean movement going on, engineered by very dangerous people.... Most of the people in it were the sort of anarchists that make revolutions, but beside them there were financiers who were playing for money.... The aim of the whole conspiracy was to get Russia and Germany at loggerheads.
>
> The anarchist lot thought it would give them their chance. Everything would be in the melting-pot, and they looked to see a new world emerge. The capitalists would rake in the shekels, and make fortunes by buying up wreckage.
>
> Capital...had no conscience and no fatherland; besides the Jew was behind it, and the Jews hated Russia worse than hell...
>
> The Jew is everywhere, but you have to go far down the back stairs to find him.
>
> Take any big Teutonic business concern. If you have dealings with it the first man you meet is Prince *von und zu* Something, an elegant young man who talks Eton-and-Harrow English. But he cuts no ice. If your business is big, you get behind him and find a prognathous Westphalian with a retreatinng brow and the manners of a hog.
>
> He is the German business man that gives your English papers the shakes. But if you are on the biggest kind of job and are bound to get to the real boss, ten to one you are brought up against a little, white-faced Jew in a bathchair, with an eye like a rattlesnake... He is the man who is ruling the world just now, and he has his knife in the empire of the Tzar.

This analysis of the international situation in May 1914, almost two months before the assassination at Sarajevo, may have astonished you by its substantial accuracy. You may not have realized that what is so obvious today was already apparent in 1914 and could be said in a novel without exciting wonder: the control of the world by the Jews, a race of international parasites, and their satellites, the lords of international finance, who, if not Jews themselves, are pirates who are incapable of loyalty to any nation or to their own race or even to followers and associates who have served them loyally. And the conspiracy naturally employs as tools the half-educated witlings

who think themselves intellectual because they have childish notions about creating "a better world" with "social justice" and "equality."

About the only important thing that Buchan missed, or did not put on paper, was the Jews' real animus against Czarist Russia, which he attributed in large part to the pogroms, of which wildly exaggerated reports had long been promulgated by sensation-mongering newspapers.

It is true that the Jews particularly hated the Russian Empire because their depredations were, despite the protection and privileges given them by the Czarist government, limited by the peasants' occasionally violent resentment of their insatiably avaricious parasites. (Cf. the article by Mme. Ragosin reprinted in *Liberty Bell*, June 1985, available separately, to which any historian can add a circumstantial account of the Czarist government's leniency to its domestic enemies.) More important, however, was the Jews' perception that Russia was internally the most vulnerable of the European powers and had been made more vulnerable by "Pan-Slavic" propaganda. Serbia could thus be used as a detonator to start a European war in which England would attack her natural ally, Germany, and ally herself with her natural enemy, Russia—in a war that would ineluctably be calamitous and begin the ruin of Europe and Western Civilization.

I am sure, however, that what I have quoted from *The Thirty-Nine Steps* will have startled reflective readers, if they have not read Buchan's now almost forgotten novel and have perpended the date of writing. Their reservations are correct.

Buchan finished his novel early in 1915, when the World War was already under way, and British writers had been mobilized for the task of "aiding the war effort" by inciting in their readers a frenzy of hatred directed against the Germans and supporting the vicious lies about atrocities manufactured for the press. Since Buchan's autobiography, *Memory Hold-the-Door* (1940), gives no explanation, we are at liberty to conjecture tentatively that he had outlined his plot and perhaps completed the first draft, including the final scene that explains the title, before the war began, when he had either to discard or drastically revise a novel that could no longer be published. As almost any professional writer would have done, he chose the latter course, beginning with his Chapter IV.

In that chapter his hero, by decoding an enciphered record, discovers that the analysis in Chapter I is incomplete and partly misleading. The real conspiracy is a vile plot by the diabolic Germans to take England off her guard and capture the island by a surprise invasion. Churchill is praised and we are even told the German plot was formed in 1912. And later we discover that the Jews were unjustly accused in Chapter I. Now all this makes the plot of the novel brittle and it cracks when read by a logical mind.

If the abominable conspirators are Germans, the hero, instead of fleeing from the agents of a clandestine force in which the British government would refuse to believe, would have had only to transmit the document with its disclosure of the Germans' secret plan to Churchill or any other member of the group within the government who were known to be hoping for an opportunity to attack Germany. There were, furthermore, several groups of vocal and influential Englishmen, including some Peers, who had for years been orating in public about the "German menace," and who would have welcomed Buchan's hero with cries of joy and had the power to protect him. Even the notion of a German plot to invade England by surprise had become almost commonplace, having been elaborated in several works of fiction, notably *The Riddle of the Sands*, by a Jew who called himself Erskine Childers. It had sold widely when it was published in 1903. The situation in which Buchan put his hero in the revised version was simply preposterous. And the scene in which an agent of the British Secret Service is assassinated to prevent him from disclosing the secret becomes absurd, if one thinks about what it implies. But for people who read fiction without thinking, the perils of the hero make exciting a dose of propaganda that must have pleased Lord Bryce and his corps of expert liars.

Buchan's novel was published serially in the most venerable of Britain's magazines of fiction, *Blackwoods'*, and in this country in the most widely circulated periodical, *The Saturday Evening Post*. Great Britain was already lousy with Jews, many of them masquerading as Englishmen, and the versipellous race had planted its trained stooge in the White House in this country and was busily extending its clandestine power. The men with rattlesnake eyes were content. They were happily busy, engineering the ruin of our culture and civilization, and

they were sure that in a few more decades they could appease their insatiable hatred of Aryans in a *real* Purim.

* * *

How the basilisks have poisoned the atmosphere and the minds of their victims! Their principal agents, of course, were the scabrous traitors who drove the vast herds of crazed Aryan cattle from Britain and the United States into a suicidal Holy War against Germany, an insane jihad which served at the same time to defile, degrade, and demoralize all the nations of our race. That was the turning point, the fatal sabotage of our culture and mentality.

As late as the summer of 1941, the *Atlantic Monthly*, then a still respected magazine for literates and edited by White men, published a long article by Albert Jay Nock, in which he proved that the Jews are an Oriental race that is incompatible with ours. He was not punished and the magazine was not destroyed, strange and almost incredible as that seems today. Not long before that time, I discussed, before an academic audience, the scope of Anatole France's *L'Anneau d'Améthyste,* and I gave an objective account of what we now know or can confidently surmise about the Dreyfus affair—essentially what I have summarized in the long footnote that begins on p. 19 of *America's Decline.* I necessarily gave a succinct description of the devious intrigues and lying propaganda by which the Jews converted a simple question of fact, honestly and perhaps correctly decided by a conscientious military tribunal, into a frenzied turmoil of poisonous agitation to sunder, corrupt, and demoralize the French nation and thus to augment their control over it.

I spoke calmly of matters of ascertained fact and logical deductions therefrom, and since I spoke in French, I shall not quote myself here, but I assure you that what I then said would seem today a violently anti-Jewish polemic. At the time, the academic audience did not question my treatment of the Dreyfus affair, and there was no slightest objection to my description of the Jews' flagrantly dishonest manipulation of public opinion, although there was some debate about Anatole France's motives for his strange conversion from a genial and urbane sceptic into an acrimonious dogmatist on a subject which, by its very nature, precludes certainty.[1] And there was some controversy among

1. Perversely propagandistic as it is, *L'Anneau d'Améthyste* is still a work that shows genius, but it marks the beginning of a slow decline

members of the audience over a question on which I had refused to express an opinion, the extent to which Anatole France had weakly or lasciviously succumbed to pressure from his mistress, who was at that time a Jewess.

When I spoke, in what seems a long bygone era, scholars in the audience simply took it for granted that history is an objective and unemotional determination of facts and probabilities. If the same discussion of Anatole France were, by some extraordinary chance, begun in the halls of learning today, the timorous little scholars of the present would rush in panic out of the door or leap from the windows. They know only too well what happens to Aryan dogs who do not pretend that history is whatever Jews say it is. They have learned to hobble their minds so completely that they can affirm without blushing that they believe even the patently preposterous Holohoax.[2] And whenever God's frowzy viceregents on earth give them a hint, they will swear on their honor that Jonah took a cruise on the Mediterranean in a whale's belly, just as it says in the Jew-Book, which it would be criminal to doubt. (That will also please the Christian fakirs, for, as you know, old Jesus himself vouched for the truth of the Jonah-story: *Matth.* 12, 39-40; 16,4. *Luc.* 11, 29-30.)

The decay of our culture since 1941 can be measured by the fact that academic historians today are no longer interested in historical truth or interested in it only marginally; what really

that culminated in the sadly farcical scenes in which the aged Anatole France, corseted and with rouged cheeks, descended from his luxurious limousine and, leaning on the arm of his chauffeur, harangued, in a shrilly cracked voice, groups of idle Parisian workers on the need to establish a proletarian state and abolish "privilege."

2. I owe the perfectly descriptive term "Holohoax" to Professor James J. Martin, the author, most recently, of *The Man Who Invented 'Genocide'* (Torrance, California, Institute for Historical Review, 1984). It is a detailed and documented study of the career of the Sheeny, Raphael Lemkin, who devised the word that gave rise to the phony "Genocide Treaty," recently made law by the Senate of the United States, now owned by the Jews. This will be the official pretext for the Jewish Terror that will be clamped down on the American boobs, who may eventually regret that they gave their country and themselves to the Masters of Deceit.

interests them is jobs.[3] They match the anthropologists and geneticists who, with practiced effrontery, can say that all races are equal and there is no difference between them. There are now 'scientists' who boast they are so versatile they can prove anything, for a suitable fee, while others abuse spectroscopes to prove that a painted rag is a 'Holy Shroud,' or use quantum mechanics to prove that the old Jew-god converted mud into Adam. 'Truth' is whatever pays the most. The academicians have conformed to what is now the American ethic.

Whether any nation so decadent and depraved can or should survive is a question I am unwilling to consider.

* * *

THE MILLSTONE ABOUT HIS NECK

John Stuart Mill (1806-1873) is chiefly remembered today as an example of precocity and as the author of an enthusiastic essay *On Liberty* (1859). There is still debate about whether he was extraordinarily precocious or merely an example of what any child with a first-rate mind, but not a genius, could accomplish, if properly taught. Educated by his father, he read, when he was eight, the whole of the *Anabasis* and of Herodotus, although only two or three books of one or the other are now expected of pupils in their second year of Greek in college. When he was twelve, he was reading the logic of Aristotle and comparing it with the Mediaeval Scholastics.

The essay, although little regarded at the time, when it was only a minor item in the mass of his politico-social writings, survived as a model of restrained eloquence. It was read by many Americans in the 1920s, when English literature was still

3. That, of course, is why, as Professor Arthur Butz, the courageous author of *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century,* (Richmond, Surrey, Historical Review Press, 1976; available from Liberty Bell Publications), wryly remarks, "it remained for a Professor of Electrical Engineering to do the work of American historians for them." The German translation, *Der Jahrhundert-Betrug,* has been suppressed by the shabby pack of traitors who now govern and afflict Germany on behalf of the predatory race that has, since its origins, been united by its implacable hatred of all civilized races and especially of Semites and Aryans. I shall not try to predict how long it will be before it will be a criminal offense in the United States to possess a copy of a book that has not been approved by the world's triumphant hate-mongers.

taught in the secondary schools, and the few who went on to a serious study of Ancient History in college remembered it when they read the declamations of Aelius Aristides and other orators of the Second Sophistic. His treatises on political economy and sociology, however, lapsed into obsolescence. His last major work, left incomplete at his death, has now been published in book form for the first time, exhumed from the pages of a long forgotten British periodical.

The completed chapters of Mill's *On Socialism* have been published in a booklet of 146 pages by an affiliate of the *Skeptical Inquirer* in Buffalo, Prometheus Books ($4.95). Forty-four pages of the booklet are an Introduction by Lewis S. Feuer, which most of my readers will find more interesting and useful than the text of Mill's essay.

Mill was one of the crowd of Victorian writers whose anxious cerebration about politico-social problems was being made obsolete even while they wrote, and now appear to us as wreckage washed up from the tempest of the French Revolution or as a fumbling reaction from the hysteria of its *terribles simplificateurs*. He did attempt to ponder the problems without preconceptions and to analyse them objectively, hoping he could produce by logic a sociology as scientific as the physical sciences, and we must agree that his conscientious effort was commendable. He deserves the praise Mr. Feuer gives him, and his social science will always have the interest of other attempts at scientific method, such as astrology and phrenology, of which the former still attracts today many ignorant or temperamental individuals, who imagine that what is systematic must be scientific in the modern English meaning of that word. (It is still possible in French to term any systematic treatment of a subject, such, for example, as demonology or hagiology, *une science*, but in English the word is now acceptable only when it denotes an objective determination of empirically demonstrable facts about the real world.)

Interest in Mill's politico-social writings is now being revived by the persons who call themselves "libertarians" and like to discourse about what society *ought* to be—and what it might conceivably be, if it were composed, as in Plato's *Nomoi*, of individuals rigorously selected for inclusion in a state newly created in territory previously uninhabited. These fantasies, like most Utopian writings, have a certain charm, if set forth with some

literary skill, and often are taken seriously by earnest young men when they emerge from a conventional college.

It is the merit of Mr. Feuer's Introduction that it quickly and agreeably shows the reader precisely what was the fatal flaw in Mill's attempt to reason logically and objectively. Mill did make an earnest effort, and it is to his credit that, unlike some of his contemporaries, he was never taken in by the gospel of St. Marx and the amazingly successful religious cult that even today has so large a following and gives such power to the masters of Communism, who, needless to say, are too intelligent to believe the hokum that makes their herds obedient. Mill, as you will see from *On Socialism*, perceived the enormous discrepancy between the beings imagined in the gospel and existing human beings, but he was bemused by the shortcomings of the society in which he lived and sought to explain and mitigate them in a kind of groping perplexity, never understanding their origin and basis.

As Mr. Feuer tells us, Mill took seriously the "Positivism" that Auguste Comte formulated when not in a strait-jacket, and if we know anything of Comte, we marvel, perhaps a little unfairly, that Mill was not alerted or even moved to derisive laughter by Comte's "Religion of Humanity," with its temples in which priests would exhort the pious to revere sanctified "benefactors of man-kind," including, by the way, the celebrated Francisco Lopez, who, I believe, has the distinction of having killed off in war a larger percentage of his male population than any other ruler known to history.

There was undoubtedly a strain of madness in Comte, even when he was not insane. It was clearly evinced in his system of hygiène cérébrale, by which he maintained the purity of his mind by reading only a few poets, significantly including Dante, and in prose, even more significantly, the sentimental maunderings of the *Imitatio Christi* attributed to Thomas à Kempis. But if we put ourselves imaginatively in the first part of the Nineteenth Century, we can see that there was something attractive in a doctrine which exalted reason above superstition and was sufficiently realistic to perceive that political systems were limited by the prevalent morality and thus able to appreciate the social necessity of the Czars' government of Russia and the import of the *coup d'état* carried out by Louis Napoléon, which aroused such screaming from Victor Hugo and his fellow

doctrinaires. We can understand why Mill was a generous contributor to the subsidy provided for Comte when he was in need.

Mill's admiration of Comte, however, is merely a characterizing detail. To comprehend fully the cause of Mill's failure, we need only perpend two of his pronouncements, which Mr. Feuer rightly stresses and contrasts.

Mill knew a great deal about India. His father, the author of a once highly regarded *History of India*, which is still a source of some value, had long practical experience in the government of India, had observed that "No other race of men are perhaps so little friendly and beneficent to one another as the Hindus," and had attributed their "listless apathy" to their long subjection to a despotic government, plus, perhaps, their "grovelling and base" religion.[1] Mill, who assimulated his father's knowledge, himself had a long practical experience of Indian realities, having been in charge of the East India Company's relations with the native states until the Company was disestablished after the Sepoy Mutiny. He believed that the people of India were "in their nonage," but with the facile optimism of his time, thought they might eventually become politically and socially adult, after making lots of progress with education and other fashionable nostrums.

It seems never to have occurred to Mill that India was (and is) a multiracial cesspool (such as Americans hope to make of the United States) and, that by biological and social necessity, its mongrel populations had to be governed despotically. There is still a good deal of Aryan blood in India, wherefore its dominant language today is Indo-European, a derivative of Sanskrit, which was a modification of the earlier Vedic. No doubt something also survives of the White race, perhaps akin to the Sumerians, whose civilization left traces in the Indus Valley re-

1. He was thinking, of course, of the popular sects, the Tantraic orgies, the Vallabhacharyas, and the other cults of insanely perverse sexuality which gave a paralysing shock to Victorians who knew of them and which might unsettle the stomach of even a hardened modern observer; the murderous worship of Kālī by the Thugs, whom the British imperialists so ruthlessly suppressed; the grotesque, skull-bearing Kapalins; and all the disgusting horde of dirty fakirs and maniacs who posed as holy men. James Mill doubtless thought the grandiose speculations of the post-Vedic religious literature almost irrelevant to the squalid lives of the swarming multitudes of India.

cently discovered by archaeologists. There are today White Hindus, whose fair complexion is almost startling when they are seen in contrast with the teeming majority that surrounds them.

The Moslem conquest of India in the Eleventh Century brought with it hordes of various Semitic and Mongoloid peoples. There are innumerable varieties of the Dravidians, who were probably already mongrelized when the earliest White invaders described them as monkeys or demons. One may despair of analysing the biological components of the dark-skinned natives whom those invaders thought civilizable and classed as Sudras, lumping together tribes that differed from each other. There is a considerable number of descendants of Australoids, the lowest of extant races.And there is an almost infinite variety of hybrids, combining in various proportions various of these racial stocks. The British, wicked colonialists that they were, restrained the native yearning to massacre racially incompatible groups, but since India has been liberated from such oppression, massacres, which began with "independence," will periodically delight the blood-lust of our "Liberal intellectuals," who are determined not to perceive that, for example, the recent outbreaks of both the Sikhs and "Tamils" are entirely of racial, not religious, origin.

One would suppose that so obvious a fact would have been understood by a man intimately associated with the routine administration of India, but Mill seems to have been oblivious of it. He was blinded by the epidemic hallucination about "all mankind," which teaches that every talking anthropid is just like all the others, only more so. And his brain was inhibited by the fiction about "human rights," presumably ordained by some unnamed deity, so that he could not face the fact that there can be no rights except those a society, whether a tribe, a nation, or a country, bestows on its members and may deem it expedient to extend in part to such aliens as it tolerates in its midst. And in a multi-racial country, which is not a society but only a congeries of biologically and psychologically incompatible individuals, there can be no actual rights, only concessions its rulers deem it expedient to make at any given time.

Mill knew nothing about Congoids, with whom he had had no contact at all. He was so gullible, however, that he believed the propaganda of missionaries and other professional troublemakers, which so fitted his superstition about "all mankind" that he approved the ruin wrought by England's outrageously

unjust suppression of slavery and thought it a great moral triumph; he whooped it up for the vicious pack of Abolitionists in the United States and raved that the Southerners' struggle to defend against invaders their rights under the Constitution that was being abrogated, their proverty, and their lives was "the devil's work" and the cause of "Satan." And his frenzy continued, even after the conquest of the South by the hate-crazed aggressors, and he de-manded that all the niggers be entitled to vote. When a man who is proud that he is not a Christian howls about "Satan," it is easy to measure the extent of his mental aberration.

Mr. Feuer could have added to his quotations that show Mill's emotional unreason an even more telling incident of Mill's career in Parliament. The island of Jamaica was one of Great Britain's most prosperous, stable, and cultivated colonial outposts until 1832, when Britain, by what amounted to piracy under international law, undertook to suppress the slave trade of all nations. There are, to be sure, cogent arguments, economic and social, against slavery as an institution, even in its least nox-ious form, but the British policy was determined, not by rational political considerations, but by a party government's yielding to agitators inspired by Christian malice and the old yen of proletarians to afflict their betters so that "the last shall become first." Our people have been so conditioned and morally weakened by centuries of superstition that they never think of inquiring *against whom* "do-gooders" want to "do good."

In 1832, packs of pests, chiefly Baptist fanatics drawn from the very dregs of English society, swarmed into Jamaica to harangue the slaves about their "rights" and set off a disastrous revolt that took the colonists by surprise, slew a part of the civilized population, and wrought extensive destruction. In 1834, the British government, having learned nothing, emancipated all the slaves, ruining the planters and reducing many of them to destitution—to the great delight of the "humanitarians." The impoverished colony survived, largely by importing Chinese coolies to replace useless Blacks, whom the "do-gooders" maliciously refused to ship back to Africa.

Eventually London appointed as Governor Edward John Eyre, who, in his early career, when stationed in Australia, had been sentimental about the Australoids, but who, since he was not a "Liberal," had learned something from experience. He was, however, unable to exclude from the islands packs of sleazy

busybodies from London, who, in 1865, high-mindedly exerted themselves to incite the savages to another outbreak, in which, to the "do-gooders" great satisfaction, they massacred almost all the Whites in a few parts of the island and set out on joyous looting and burning to celebrate the "rights" they had transcendentally acquired from the defeat of the American Confederacy in its War for Independence. Governor Eyre, with admirable efficiency and despatch, declared martial law, suppressed the uprising, and restored order.

Incredible as it will seem to rational men, the stultified British did not slap down the "do-gooding" agitators who bemoaned the Governor's cruelty in depriving the dear little black boys of their fun. Eyre was "suspended" and eventually recalled for having done his duty, and the rabid pests even tried to have him prosecuted for saving the lives of the Englishmen in Jamaica. Mill arose in the Parliament to deliver an outrageous attack on Eyre. It is some satisfaction to note that the English population was not yet fatally decadent, and the voters terminated Mill's parliamentary career at the next election.

By this time it will be obvious what was corroding Mill's mind. In his *Autobiography*, quoted by Mr. Feuer, he boasted that he was "one of the very few examples, in this country, of one who has not thrown off religious belief, but never had it." How he de-luded himself! He may not have cringed before a Big Daddy in the clouds or venerated a Saviour who committed suicide by getting himself crucified, but it is obvious that his mind was so pickled with Christian superstition that he believed the hokum about "all mankind," an "equality" patently absurd in the light of quotidian observation, and a factitious "morality" ordained by some divine dispensation of malignant "righteousness." Of that he was evidently unaware. That, of course, is what makes nonsense out of all politico-social theory that ignores Darwin and biological reality. Mill's attempt to construct an objective sociology was just a laborious drawing of logical conclusions from false and illusory premises.

Mill seems never to have asked himself how he could rationally justify his grotesque claim that it was England's "duty" to meddle in the affairs of all other nations to promote and impose "freedom," thus setting a precedent for contemporary Americans' suicidal itch to mind other nations' business and infect all the world with their own deadly social disease.

Mill may have thought he had never had a belief in the supernatural, but, as Mr. Feuer points out, he (as his unquestioned premises made inevitable to a logical mind) eventually came to one. He finally posited the existence of a "limited god," a deity whose power, like that of the Christians' god, was restricted and countered by the almost equal power of an enemy god. Mill, in other words, came at length to consider the world a battlefield on which a good god and an evil god fight perpetually, each to overcome the other, in an interminable war, while we must hope that our god will eventually defeat his antagonist and we are called upon to supplement, with our puny hands, his cosmic might. Mr. Feuer, for some reason, chooses to call this notion "Manichaean," although it was an article of faith in *all* Christian sects until quite recently and Satan is now being resuscitated by the big hucksters in the salvation-industry. The Christians, of course, derived the notion from the Zoroastrians, who seem to have invented it.

Such was the course of Mill's thought. He began with an illusion that he had no religion, but the superstition latent within him controlled his anxious cogitations and, quite naturally and indeed inevitably, he became Chrétien malgré lui. His politico-social writings retain, however, the interest that attaches to all earnest, though mistaken, endeavors to understand the world, such as ancient astrology or the physiology of humours or the chemistry of phlogiston or Sumerian cosmology.

* * *

THE BUSINESS OF DECEPTION

The whole business of a nation's intelligence agency is duplicity and deceit. Its primary function is to ascertain, by various kinds of espionage, the secret offensive and defensive power and plans of the nation's present or potential enemies. An equally important function is to prevent those enemies from ascertaining its nation's secrets.

The agency must first of all protect its own secrets, especially its most valuable sources of information. To do this, it must often deceive the very people on whose behalf it is working. When a person of very high rank in the German government—probably Admiral Canaris, who was almost certainly a Jew disguised as a Greek—delivered to the head of the British cryptological service one of Germany's new cipher machines, the Enigma, which the Germans believed proof against analysis, the fact was concealed by more or less plausible cover-stories told to British officers, necessarily of high rank, who, after the war began, had to be entrusted with the secret that German messages were being read. One tale, which was still being told when I last heard, a few years ago, was a romance about sagacious Polish factory workers who deduced that small machine-parts they were producing must be intended for enciphering machines and heroically had them smuggled to Great Britain.

When we ambushed and killed Japan's greatest military commander, Admiral Yamamoto, the pilots of the fifteen or twenty fighter planes that plunged from a maximum altitude on the Admiral's big command plane had to be told precisely when and where they were to expect him, but they were not told that we knew because we were reading the most secret of the Japanese naval codes and so had a complete and precise schedule of Yamamoto's tour of inspection. The destruction of Japan's greatest military mind, and the demoralizing effect on the Japanese of the loss of their venerated commander, whom they thought virtually invincible, was a great victory, but it could have been a Pyrrhic one. It was achieved at great risk, not in combat, for Yamamoto's plane was practically a sitting duck to the attackers, but to our strategy in the war in the Pacific.

If the Japanese suspected that our success in ambushing Yamamoto had been made possible by our reading of their "most secure" means of high-level and ultra-secret communications, they, of course, would have immediately changed that four-digit doubly-enciphered code. And if they came to the conclusion that the Americans must have broken that code by cryptanalytic techniques, they would construct their new code on entirely different principles. If you have even a superficial knowledge of cryptology, you will appreciate the magnitude of the risk taken when Yamamoto was assassinated. A new edition of the four-digit code could resist the best efforts of cryptanalysts for a month, perhaps two months, during which time our knowledge of Japanese movements and plans would depend only on their five-digit code, used for communications below the highest level (i.e., tactical rather than strategic messages)—unless that, too, were replaced. But a new code enciphered on an entirely new principle might be invulnerable to analysis for months and months, perhaps a year or more, during which we

would have to fight the Japanese without knowing the orders given their major forces and the strategic plans that could be logically inferred from them. Furthermore, the cryptanalysts were chilled by the knowledge that they knew how to construct a code that would be absolutely unbreakable with the analytic resources then available.

That is why the pilots of the attacking planes and all American officers, no matter how high their rank, except the very few who necessarily knew, were systematically deceived by the most plausible lie that could be invented in the circumstances. There was a network of observers, most of them amateurs, on the coast of Australia called "Coastwatchers," who did transmit useful information obtained by watching such Japanese movements as they could discern from the coast. For the cover-story, the "Coastwatchers" were expanded and given adroit native agents in territories occupied by the Japanese—imaginary natives who, from their hiding places, observed Japanese movements with their high-powered binoculars and reported them by the radio apparatus with which they were imaginatively equipped. They had seen Yamamoto's plane take off and, from the direction of its flight, conjectured to which Japanese base it was bound!

It was correctly assumed that Japanese espionage would learn the story that was told to the American officers, and the Japanese were content with it. They did not change the four-digit code, except by the regular periodic changes of keys and of one stage of encipherment, thus scarcely exercising the American cryptanalysts. And it was our ability to read the four-digit code that made possible many of our victories; for example, we sank the greatest battleship ever built, the *Yamato*, by taking it by surprise in Japanese coastal waters and launching an intensive and all-out attack, with all the submarines and bombers we could muster, before it reached its rendezvous with the squadrons of ships that would have shielded it from such attacks. But so fixed is the habit of deception that five or six years later, after the surrender of Japan and, what is more important, after it was generally known that our cryptanalysts had read the diplomatic messages sent by the system that we called the "Purple machine," an American admiral told the old cover-story, invented to deceive most American officers at the time, that adroit Korean spies in Japan had informed us about the movements of the *Yamato*.

I have given this example to show you that successful deception of the very army or navy an intelligence agency serves may be the equivalent of victory in a pitched battle or even an entire campaign. And even if there is no urgent motive, deception to conceal the purpose or effect of intelligence work becomes habitual, almost instinctive.

The greatest danger to intelligence agencies is that of being penetrated by double-agents, now commonly called 'moles,' traitors or disguised aliens in the service of the enemy. Under present conditions, following the collapse of the morale of our race, it is probable that no White nation or country could make its intelligence agencies proof against such penetration—not even if it really tried.

In Britain, no longer Great, the minority of Englishmen who still hope their nation has a future have been amazed and dismayed by revelations that 'moles' were deeply entrenched in MI5 (the division that is the very heart of British Military Intelligence) before, during, and after the suicidal war against Germany. And what was most distressing of all, the traitors were well-educated men of Aryan ancestry, whose comparatively prosperous parents had sent them to British public schools and one or the other of the two great universities. One comparatively recent shock came from the belated disclosure that the respected and knighted Anthony Blunt had been a traitor in the service of the Soviet when he was in MI5. He was also a homosexual pervert, like all but one of the 'moles' previously identified. See Andrew Boyle's *The Climate of Treason* (2d edition, London, Hodder & Stoughton, 1980).

Even more shocking was a recent book by Chapman Pincher, *Their Trade is Treachery*, which is the subject of an article in the September issue of the British periodical, *Private Eye*.

The ostensible purpose of the article, anonymous but obviously written by a man who has been in the inner core of MI5, is to question and deny Pincher's allegation that the late Sir Roger Hollis (another pervert), who had been the director-general of MI5, had been a traitor in the service of the Soviet. The author affirms that Hollis was not a 'mole,' and is content to say no more than that the evidence against him, set forth by Pincher, was obtained by "scrabbling in the dust." He thus admits the authenticity of the evidence, but denies its significance and the interpretation put upon it. On this basis, i.e., that the

evidence was not fabricated, it will follow that Hollis, if not a traitor, was more gullible and less ruthless than the commander of a national intelligence agency has any right to be. Now this is quite possible, but for a reason the author oddly refrains from mentioning, although he probably hoped that some of his readers would discover it for themselves.

He attacks Pincher's book by stating, no doubt correctly, that Pincher, a journalist, obtained his information from a former officer of MI5, Peter Wright, who was paid 31,000+ pounds for it in a deal that was arranged and perhaps financed by a very wealthy Jew who grew up in England and whom the stupid British even raised to the peerage as Lord Rothschild. The purpose of the transaction and the publication was to direct suspicion against the deceased Hollis and thus divert it from Rothschild, who had, during the years in question, been a ranking member of MI5, second only to Hollis in authority, and who, incredible as it may seem, had with him as a fellow official the Jewess who became his wife.

The anonymous author thinks it highly significant that although Rothschild had, from his student days at Cambridge, been an intimate friend of some of the foul traitors already exposed, and associated with all of them, he is not even mentioned in Pincher's book. The author could have added that the fact is even more significant because, entirely aside from any question of 'moles' and treason, Pincher's book necessarily deals with the operations of MI5 in the entire period during and after the war when Hollis was the director, and the position and great influence of Rothschild in the agency must have made it very hard to *avoid* mentioning him. Andrew Boyle, in the book I cited above, has to mention Rothschild several times and even mentions his association with a notorious traitor, Philby, in an operation that MI5 was able to carry out in Paris because Lord Rothschild enlisted the coöperation of the members of his international family who resided in France. The obvious explanation of Pincher's thunderous silence is that Rothschild sponsored and probably subsidized Pincher's book.

The immediate occasion of the article in *Private Eye* is the publication in Australia of a book, *Spycatcher,* by the Peter Wright who supplied the information used by Pincher. It is said that in that book, which I have not seen, Wright incidentally reveals so much of the dirty tactics and potentially disastrous strategy of the treacherous government that herded the British

people into the Jews' war against Germany and liquidated the British Empire that no reader can escape the conclusion that that government was British only in name. The present government of Little Britain made frantic efforts to prevent the publication of that book or to suppress it in Australia, and is now trying to pre-vent copies of it from entering England, fearing lest Wright's disclosures occasion such a shock that the brains of many Englishmen might start to operate. Some believe that distribution of *Spycatcher* in England would precipitate the fall of the government of Prime Ministress Maggie Thatcher, a mannequin dressed and posed by Saachi & Saachi, the advertising agency of two members of Rothschild's holy tribe who crawled into England from Iraq around 1950 and promptly became outrageously wealthy (see *Liberty Bell*, July 1986, pp. 1-7).

The anonymous author reports that Wright's book contains "all sorts of things too embarrassing for the government to allow," and that it would produce a "backlash" that "would affect Lord Rothschild himself and even Chapman Pincher (who, interestingly enough, *supports* the government's attempts to ban Wright's book)." One assumes that Rothschild would be affected because he, although not a member of the present "British" Cabinet, composed of Jews plus a few spavined individuals who are at least partly English, is, behind the scenes, one of the directors of the show in which Maggie performs. As for the journalist, he would have to explain why—and for what consideration—he violated one of the conditions under which, according to our author, Wright gave him the information used in his book. Pincher let his readers assume that his unmasking of poor Hollis completed the shameful story, but Wright, although a recipient of largesse from Rothschild, had stipulated that Pincher was to demand a full-scale investigation of treason in MI5, which, he must have known, would disclose much more. *Nota bene.*

Now we are told emphatically that Wright, although looking for more 'moles' in MI5, expresses no faintest hint of suspicion when he mentions Rothschild, although the Jew was the member of MI5 whose record most invited suspicion, given the associations I mentioned above and the undisputed fact that until he jumped into the pseudo-conservative government now in power, he had been one of the Communists' "fellow travelers." One could suppose that Wright might have been reluctant to

bite the hand of his rich benefactor, but the author has a different explanation.

Rothschild was educated at Harrow and Cambridge, but Wright did not attend a British public school and presumably attended what is called a "council school" in Britain, the counterpart of an American public school. That means, of course, that Wright's parents could not afford to give him a good education. Therefore, says our author, "Almost from the first moment they met, Wright worshipped at Rothschild's feet. Some of the most remarkable passages in *Spycatcher* bear witness to the hero worship which the low-born Wright had for his wealthy, aristocratic colleague—and for Lady Rothschild, too.... Wright was dazzled by Rothschild, who, he believed, could never be wrong. Rothschild developed the friendship carefully."

Very well, but at this point, my reader, you will ask whether Wright, in 1987, was still so dazzled and naïf that he was certain that his "aristocratic" Jewish hero would be immune to suspicion in the thorough and really searching investigation of MI5 that he demanded. And you will wish, as I do, that we could read and ponder the passages in which Wright exhibits his "hero worship."

The former member of the inner core of MI5 proceeds in his article to absolve Rothschild of suspicion that he was a Soviet 'mole' on the ground that his Communist inclinations and allegiance were open and notorious when he was a ranking member of Military Intelligence.

He then tells us that Rothschild, "while in MI5 argued strongly that any important information which came to Britain through the code-breaking operation at Bletchley [Hall, where the secret British cryptanalytic agency was housed][1] *should be made available to the Russians ... He openly threatened, if the information was not made available, to hand it over himself."* (My italics.)

1. Let me anticipate an objection that may occur to you. Bletchley Hall is chiefly known, since its secrets were partly divulged, for its readingof most of the Germans' most confidental messages. It is likely that Rothschild, as a high-ranking member of his internationally ubiquitous nation, knew that all German military and diplomatic plans were being routinely betrayed to the Soviet by Admiral Canaris, assisted by German traitors (on whom see the terrible book by General Remer, *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler,* reviewed by Dr. Weber in *Liberty*

That does it! Of course, Rothschild was not a mole: he was a python. And it obviously follows that when that threat was made, if not long before, Roger Hollis, the director-general of MI5, had an imprescriptible duty to order, as he had the legal power and, indeed, obligation to do, the immediate arrest of Rothschild and the Jewess who was then either the Jew's mistress or wife, and their detention for the duration of the war in the prison at Brixton, in which were then illegally incarcerated Admiral Domville, Captain Ramsay (a member of Parliament!), and a number of other patriotic Englishmen who had voiced disapproval of condemning thousands and thousands of Englishmen and Englishwomen to death in war in order to punish the Germans for disobedience to Yahweh's Master Race of world-destroyers. The patriotic Englishmen had been kidnapped, in defiance of all British law and usage, at the orders of Winston Churchill, the half-English pensioner of the Jews, who had made him Prime Minister. The imprisonment of the Rothschilds would have been a legal and indeed obligatory use of the power every intelligence agency necessarily possesses to avert betrayal of its secrets by a member who is discovered to be loyal to another country, whether or not that country happens to

Bell, June 1987, pp. 52-58; available from Liberty Bell Publications). It is probable that Canaris had also supplied the Soviet with one of Germany's "Enigma" machines. Why, then, should Rothschild insist that information from Bletchley be transmitted to the Russians? He had excellent reasons: (a) The British intercept stations obtained many German radio messages on the Western front that were beyond the range of the Soviet stations, and these could give the Soviets information they could use against Britain, which Judaeo-Communists, of course, intended to destroy, although in the circumstances they hated Germany even more at the moment. (b) The cryptanalysts at Bletchley Hall were reading the secret messages of many other nations, notably Japan, Portugal (a very important source), Spain, France (both the legitimate French government in Vichy and the insurrection headed by the egotistic General de Gaulle), Italy, Sweden, Norway, Turkey, and no doubt others, all slated for eventual destruction by the Judaeo-Communists. Most of these messages were obtained by intercept stations outside the range of the Soviet stations, and even if those messages were intercepted by secret Soviet listening posts within range, why should Soviet cryptanalysts have to do work the stupid British would do for them?

be an ally at that moment. For that matter, although intelligence agencies cannot operate with military discipline, they, no less than the regular army, cannot tolerate violation of the orders of a superior officer, and have their equivalent of the court martial that immediately follows such an offence in an army that is not a sham.

Since the anonymous author refrains from mentioning this obvious fact, he can offer no explanation of Hollis's gross dereliction. Was he a traitor, as Pincher claimed, so that he protected the Rothschilds, as he, according to Pincher, protected Anthony Blunt, even long after he knew Blunt to be a traitor? Or was he, like Wright in our author's opinion, overawed by the vast wealth of Rothschild and his international family? Was he, also relatively "low-born," taken in by Rothschild's simulation of the manners and culture of the British aristocracy?

All these are obvious possibilities, but, assuming that Hollis was not himself a traitor, I incline to the view that he took no action because he believed the situation simply hopeless and irremediable. It was axiomatic in old-line intelligence agencies that while they had to use Jews for espionage, since the Jews have colonies in all countries and are loyal to none, and are therefore settled in many positions to which no *goy* spy, however talented, could attain without great difficulty and grave risk, agencies must make sure they are using Jews without being used by them. Knowingly to admit a Jew to the inner workings of the agency was so suicidal that the agency might as well fold up and go out of business. It is noteworthy that this common sense rule was first breached by the Germans in the first part of this century, when Kaiser Wilhelm II insisted on making his "dear friend," one of the Warburgs, the real head of German Military Intelligence.[2] Of course, so cunning are the versipellous Jews that they can sometimes nullify the usual precautions. The best known exam-ple is a Jew from Russia who masqueraded as an Irishman named Sidney Reilly and, by an elaborate ploy, wriggled into British Military Intelligence. With the secret help of his fellow tribesmen, he attained such success as a spy that

2. No one seems to have tried to guess how much this Warburg contributed to the defeat of Germany in 1918. It could be argued with only a little sophistry that he did procure the defeat of Germany in 1945, long after his death, for Canaris was his protégé.

continued on page 39

THE AMAZING, RAPIDLY SHRINKING "HOLOCAUST"

by
David McCalden

Is the Holocaust Industry singing its swan-song? The spring of 1988 will see a flurry of international conferences, where participants will desperately be seeking ways to halt the onslaught of Holocaust Revisionism—the school of thought which regards the "Holocaust" as a gross and vulgar exaggeration.

In April 1988—coinciding with Hitler's birthday—a conference at Hofstra University on Long Island, NY will discuss possible ways to introduce "race relations" laws into the United States. The focus of the meeting will be to figure out ways to circumvent (or overturn?) the First Amendment to the U.S. Constitution, which guarantees free speech.

Then in July 1988, focusing on the 50th anniversary of *Kristallnacht,* Oxford University in England will host a major conference dealing with the "impact of the Holocaust." The conference is sponsored by the wealthy British-Jewish publisher, **Robert Maxwell.**

Hollywood is also getting in on the act. ABC-TV plans to delight us with the eagerly awaited sequel to *Winds of War,* entitled *War & Remembrance.* Although the sequel is already in the can, after the most expensive location-shooting in television history, its broadcast has been mysteriously postponed until next season—perhaps to make a few corrections, in response to Revisionist criticism?

Likewise, NBC-TV will be bringing us *The Mel Mermelstein Story*—an all-Jewish production starring **Leonard Nimoy** in the title role, about a professional "survivor" who launched a personal crusade against Revisionism in California.

In January, Canadian publisher **Ernst Zündel** [206 Carlton Street, Toronto, ONT M5A 2L1, Canada; Phone: 416-922-9850] will go back to court for his retrial for the "crime" of "publishing false news" in that he re-published a British Revisionist pamphlet entitled *Did Six Million Really Die?* Although Zündel was originally convicted on this charge, both the Ontario Appeals Court and the Supreme Court of

Canada ruled that there were so many defects in the original trial, that he must have a new trial, or have the charges dropped. Throughout the original litigation, it was obvious that the prosecution was retreating further and further in its Holocaust claims. The Crown's barrister tried to steer his "survivor" witnesses away from making their most outlandish claims; at the appeal, the Crown preferred to rely on "experts" rather than "eye-witnesses," and in recent months, the original complainant, **Mrs Sabina Citron**, has been thoroughly rejected, discredited, rebuked—and even fined—by the Canadian authorities.

In the United States, a traveling exhibit from the Auschwitz Museum in Poland has been subject to intense criticism within and without the Jewish community. Before the display was unveiled (at the United Nations building in New York) Jewish groups insisted that the (Communist-Polish) exhibitors should include more emphasis on specifically *Jewish* suffering, before the exhibit could go ahead. Even with the Jewish emendations, the traveling exhibit has received a remarkably lukewarm reception from Jewish groups around the country. In fact, after its appearance at the Los Angeles City Hall rotunda, councillors voted unanimously that private groups should no longer be allowed to exhibit there.

In the scholarly publishing world, historians are furiously attacking One another for exhibiting symptoms of "proto-Revisionism" (known in the trade as "Functionalism") while at the same time they try to disassociate themselves from the more absurd claims of Exterminationism. (For a particularly amusing example of this cat-fight, please refer to the *Journal of American History* issues dated December 1986 and September 1987.)

All across the board the Holocaust theologians—the Exterminationists—are in full flight, before the irrefutable onslaught of Revisionist logic. They are continuing to revise and retract their own more outrageous claims, and replace their original *scientific* claims with *symbolic, theological* beliefs. Their original scientific claims were tested, and found lacking. Theological, religious belief is not based on empirical evidence, but on blind faith, and thus cannot be subjected to scientific examination.

"THE EYE-WITNESS"

Some "eye-witnesses' are complete charlatans. The French "survivor" of Treblinka, **Martin Gray**, has been widely condemned as a fake, especially by the leading Exterminationist **Gitta Sereny** (New Statesman, 2 November 1979, p. 672) who says that Gray asked her to

fabricate a powerful chapter of his "memoire" *For Those I Loved*. After she refused, he instead engaged the ghostwriting services of one **Max Gallo**, who went on to become a minister in the French government.

Ms Sereny also has some scathing comments on **Jean François Steiner's** similar book, *Treblinka,* as does former OSI head **Allan A. Ryan Jr.** (*Quiet Neighbors,* Harcourt, 1984, p. 367). Both condemn the book as a hodge-podge of fiction and hearsay.

Anyone who has attempted to correspond with the German-Jewish "survivor" **Filip Müller** would acknowledge that his literary skills do not quite match up to his supposed memoire: *Eyewitness Auschwitz / Three Years in the Gas Chambers* (Stein & Day, 1979). In fact, this salacious work was the product of a German ghostwriter, **Helmut Freitag**, who was so lazy that he plagiarized entire sections from an earlier pot-boiler, *Doctor at Auschwitz* (Crest, 1961), allegedly written by one **Dr. Miklos Nyiszli**—who may or may not have really existed.

Page 161 of Müller's book has a young rabbi preaching a stirring sermon in the "gas chamber." Page 144 of Nyiszli reports a young rabbi giving a stirring sermon in the "gas chamber"—again reported verbatim. A similar story of naked, female gassees singing patriotic songs has also gone the rounds. Müller has them singing the "Hatikvah" on page 111; another "survivor," **Rudolf Vrba**, has them singing first the Czech national anthem, and then the Hatikvah (*Escape From Auschwitz / I Cannot Forgive*, Grove, 1986 [originally published 1964] p. 248); the story pops up at various other, more obscure places, such as the *Hefte Von Auschwitz* [Auschwitz Notebooks] (Auschwitz Museum, 1972, Vol.1, p. 121), where this time they sing—simultaneously—the Polish and Hebrew national anthems.

When Vrba was presented as a prosecution eye-witness at the Great Holocaust Trial of Ernst Zündel, Vrba was forced to admit—under withering cross-examination—that his book was not in fact a scholarly history, but was "an artistic depiction"...and that he had "used poetic license to re-create the situation." Despite Vrba's propensity for "poetic license" his description of Auschwitz became a cornerstone of wartime Allied propaganda: the War Refugee Board's *German Extermination Camps: Auschwitz & Birkenau,* published in November 1944. Strangely, the WRB attributed their "facts" to several Jewish escapees from Auschwitz, whom they declined to name. It was only at the Eichmann trial in 1961 that it was claimed that Vrba was one of the escapee sources for the report; since that time, Vrba has popped up as a witness at various trials, but has by and large kept his head down.

Likewise with professional survivor **Mel Mermelstein.** His book *By Bread Alone* (self-published, Los Angeles, 1979) admits right away that many of the names therein "had to be changed to protect their privacy." That's not all he has changed. The cover of the book shows the inmates of Buchenwald being liberated on 16 April 1945. However, another reproduction of this same photo on page 208 indicates that Mermelstein has painted out one figure, for reasons unknown. Similarly, on pages 120-121 the author shows a picture of the alleged "gas chamber" at Auschwitz-1, and his caption claims that it is "Auschwitz-**Birkenau**"—5km away! He also asks the reader to "note the pipes and shower heads above"—a task which is difficult since the ceiling does not have any "pipes and shower heads" either in the photo or in real life! In his suit against me, and in his book (p. 114), Mermelstein claims that he saw his mother and sisters heading down a tunnel into "gas chamber #5" at Birkenau. However, the [ruined] "gas chamber #5" at Birkenau does not have, and never had, a basement; it was entirely above-ground. This is even confirmed by the CIA report *The Holocaust Revisited* (CIA, February 1979; ST-79-10001, p. 12). Although he agrees that he didn't actually witness "gassings" (he was told of his family's fate later), Mermelstein insists that he was an eye-witness to genocide by immolation. On page 115 of his book he describes "three huge pits...[with] humans in the fire, writhing and moaning...[and] around the flaming pits naked men were running in an endless circle [being beaten by] SS guards with leather whips." At several points in his book, Mermelstein remarks that he was unable to distinguish between reality and nightmares. No doubt this explains why he has been seeing a psychiatrist for many years, often on a weekly basis. He admits that he has made two dozen trips to Auschwitz—the site of Jewish "destruction" and only one or two to Israel—the site of Jewish "salvation."

Mermelstein's account of Jewish immolation may be lifted from the book of Jewish fairy tales known as *The Holy Bible,* where in *Jeremiah* 7:31 we read that the Jewish exiles in Babylon eagerly worshipped the Babylonians' fire god, Moloch, by sacrificing their babies in a "gas oven." Likewise, the tale of Shadrak, Meshak, and Abednego walking around inside a "gas oven" with the Messiah himself, shows us that Holocaust lore has been around for longer than one would think.

Furthermore, Mermelstein may have been influenced by the Holocaust guru **Eli Wiesel,** who was allegedly shipped from Auschwitz to Buchenwald with him. (Although Mermelstein is prone to emphasize his bunkhouse comradeship with Wiesel, for reasons best known to himself he denies that "Elijah...from Sighet [p. 195] is actually Eli Wiesel from Sighet, a town in Romania.)

Wiesel, too, has a "thing" about immolation. Throughout his autobiographical literature there is no mention whatsoever of "gas chambers." Instead, Wiesel speaks of fiery pits (*Night,* Avon, 1969, p. 44; also *Report to the President,* President's Commission on the Holocaust, 1980) and of "geysers of blood" squirting out of the ground for "months" after the alleged Babi Yar massacre (*The Jews of Silence,* New American Library, 1966, p. 48).

Significantly, Eli Wiesel recently resigned as Chairman of the President's Council on the Holocaust, allegedly because it was becoming a boondoggle for Jewish property developers. However, informed sources indicate that his resignation had more to do with his fear of the Revisionists, than his lack of confidence in his kinfolk. Naturally, Wiesel's departure received very little play in the secular press.

Other Auschwitz alumni pop up from time to time. **Jack Glocer,** now of Normal, [*sic*] Illinois, claims in lectures that the Auschwitz Nazis burned and buried Jewish babies alive (University of Tulsa *Collegian,* 11 February 1982). This one sounds awfully like various biblical atrocity yarns, such as the one where God ordered 70 Jewish babies to be decapitate, and their heads loaded into baskets at every city gate (*II Kings* 9:8 and 10:1-11); and the thousands of first-born [Gentile] babies slain by God in Egypt because their parents were not smart enough to paint their doorposts with blood (*Exodus* 12:29).

Kitty Felix-Hart, now of Birmingham, England, has not only written a book, *Return to Auschwitz* (Athenaeum, 1983), she was also featured in a 1979 Yorkshire Television production "Kitty—Return to Auschwitz" which is still available on videotape. Her book deals with "gassing" in just one paragraph on page 112. Her film deals with the scenario more extensively. In the movie version she claims that she was sunbathing opposite Auschwitz-Birkenau crematorium #4 when she witnessed an SS man climbing up a ladder and tipping in Zyklon-B, and human ashes coming out **10 minutes later.** Since modern cremation techniques take at least two hours, we are quite sure that mortuaries around the world will be clamoring for this amazing, miraculous formula.

The recently-deceased **Fania Fenelon** (who, like Kitty Hart, was only half-Jewish) had her memoirs of Auschwitz openly ghostwritten by one **Marcelle Routier** (*Playing for Time* [Berkeley/Athenaeum, 1979]). Although she dedicates the book to "the survivors of [Auschwitz-] Birkenau extermination camp," the reader is hard-pressed to find any first-hand references to "gas chambers" within the

text. On page 134 she tells of sooty air; likewise on p. 145, and p. 181. We never get a first-hand account of "gassings"—all we read are hearsay stories and allegations, such as on p. 172, p. 173, p. 175, p. 186, p. 197, and p. 203. Ms. Fenelon even lurches into the absurd, when she accuses Auschwitz-Birkenau commandant Josef Kramer of having made his wife a handbag out of "tattooed, human skin" (p. 197)—an allegation which has long since been abandoned by scholarly exterminationists.

However, the "handbag of human skin" is not the most ludicrous of Ms. Fenelon's allegations. On p. 173 of her narrative she claims that she had "heard" that the Nazis segregated the women prisoners according to breast-droop. The officer would lift the women's breasts with the tip of his whip (naturally); "those whose breasts sagged went to the left, those whose breasts remained firm went to the right." This sounds on a par with the aforementioned Filip Müller's *Eyewitness Auschwitz: Three Years in the Gas Chambers,* where SS doctors would slice off bits of the [dead] gassees' flesh, which promptly jumped around in buckets (p. 47); a striptease in the "gas chamber" (p. 87); chief gasser Moll, and his dog, getting sexually excited by a gassing (p. 141); and babies being flung into pits of sizzling human fat (p. 142).

On a similar level is **Jack Eisner's** *The Survivor* (Bantam, 1982), written with the "editorial assistance" of one **Irving A. Leitner**. While still a teenager, the remarkable Eisner managed to smuggle food and arms into the Warsaw Ghetto, to take part in the ghetto uprising, to escape from several death camps, to escape execution by seconds—and even after all this trauma he is still able to recount specific conversations verbatim, and specific sexual encounters blow-by-blow. It is understandable that such a miraculous adventure—recorded by such an accurate mind—should now become a book, a stage play, and a film.

Sometimes Gentiles get a look in. The Ukrainian survivor of Auschwitz, **Petro Mirchuk**, has given us his memoirs, *In the German Mill of Death 1941-1945* (Vantage Press, 1976), where on page 127 he tells the story of a young "Greek-Jewish dancer" who stabbed an SS guard to death, before being herself machine-gunned. In *The Naked Puppets* by **"Christian Bernadac"** (Ferni Publishing, Geneva, 1978) the valiant, naked partisan has become a "classical American dancer" (p. 227). Whether or not she was the same gassee who distracted her gassers with a striptease in order to attack them with her stiletto-heel (Müller, p. 87), or the beautiful, naked Polish gassee who gave a fiery speech in the gas-chambers (*Hefte von Auschwitz,* Vol. 1, p. 121) is not known.

Robert Clary, who acts in the television series "Hogan's Heroes," often shows off his Auschwitz tattoo to impressionable high-school audiences, when he represents the Simon Wiesenthal Center for Holocaust Studies. According to the **Serge & Beate Klarsfeld** directory, *Memorial to the Jews deported from France 1942-1944* (Klarsfeld Foundation, New York, 1983), it appears from pages 312-318 that Clary (né: **Widermann**) was "gassed" at Auschwitz. Likewise, with Mrs. **Simone Veil** (née: **Jacob**) who appears among the "authoritative" list of gassess on page 538. Both Clary/Widermann and Veil/Jacob are extremely active in anti-Revisionist campaigns; for understandable reasons!

Some survivor books have been taken off the shelves rather fast. *The Auschwitz Album* (Random House, 1981) never made it to a second edition—hardback or paperback—despite having received a considerable number of favorable reviews. This collection of Auschwitz pictures was "liberated" by one **Lili Jacob Meier,** who—like Mermelstein, Wiesel, & Co.—was deported to Auschwitz from the heavily-Jewish Carpathian Mountains in the early summer of 1944. In fact, her book lends more credence to Revisionist theory, not Exterminationism (even though we are condemned editorially on p. *xxviii*). Photos of the Hungarian Jews arriving at Auschwitz-Birkenau show the crematoria (#2 & #3) quite clearly in the background (p. 15, p. 59, and especially p. 107) and none of them are "belching forth flames and smoke" as the text (p. 14) quite bizarrely insists to the contrary. Predictably, the *Auschwitz Album* was brought into publication by the Klarsfeld duo; for some odd reason, their French edition contains some very rare—and fascinating—pictures of the Auschwitz-Birkenau crematoria #4 & #5, which do not appear in the U.S. edition.

A similar conundrum surrounds the CIA's 1979 pamphlet *The Holocaust Revisited.* Attempts to ask the two compilers, **Brugioni** and **Poirier**, why there is no "smoke and flame" in their 1944 aerial photographs are met with a wall of silence. This "dog and pony act" (as they are referred to by the [Jewish] head of the National Archives section, **Robert Wolfe**) performed their "research" in private time, and thus cannot expend CIA time to answer correspondence or phone calls on the matter. No explanation is provided as to how the CIA ever published a "private" pamphlet under its own, government, imprimatur.

TRIAL TESTIMONY

"War crimes" trials have continued since the end of World War Two, and show no sign of abating. Since the great International

Military Tribunal (IMT) and the subsequent twelve (American) Nuremberg Military Tribunals (NMT) standards of jurisprudence have not changed either.

At Nuremberg, the vanquished were judged by the victors; there were no neutral judges; and no Allied war-crimes were judged.

Articles ¶19 and ¶21 suspended normal rules of evidence, and permitted hearsay, affidavits from the dead, and judicial notice of "facts of common knowledge" (i.e. the "Holocaust").

Many witnesses and defendants were tortured or blackmailed into giving perjured testimony. The most famous of these was **Rudolf Höss,** the one-time Commandant of Auschwitz. At the main Nuremberg trial (IMT) he grunted his agreement to his "confession" which was read aloud to him. But, as he later acknowledged, he had signed this statement [in English!] only after being tortured by British interrogators (see: *Commandant of Auschwitz*, Popular Library, 1961, p. 164.). This affidavit claims that "2.5 million" were gassed, plus another "0.5m otherwise executed" at Auschwitz. Although the Polish authorities have generously "rounded-off" Höss's figure to **4m** (Auschwitz-Birkenau monument), modern Exterminationists such as **Dr. Raul Hilberg** put the Auschwitz death-toll at "slightly over one million" (Zündel trial testimony).

In his confessional statement, Höss claimed that the other Nazi death-camps in Poland were "Belzec, Treblinka and Wolzek" (Höss affidavit, 5 April 1946, #PS-3868). Yet, Wolzek does not appear on any Polish or German map or gazetteer. (Some language authorities claim that "Wolzek" is the way Poles pronounce "Belzec"; yet Höss already listed that camp.)

Franz Ziereis, the Commandant of Mauthausen, was interrogated on his death-bed, after having been critically wounded "trying to escape." This all-night grilling resulted in his confession that there was a "gas chamber" at Mauthausen (PS-3870, 8 April 1946), yet modern Exterminationists such **Yehuda Bauer** tell us (*History of the Holocaust*, 1982, p. 209) that "no gassing took place at Mauthausen."

Even some of the prominent IMT defendants were tortured. Nazi Labor Minister **Fritz Sauckel** twice asked the court (13 December 1945 and 30 May 1946) to disregard his written confession (PS-3057) since he had only signed it after being threatened with his wife and ten children being turned over to the Soviets.

Nazi propagandist **Julius Streicher** was also tortured before his appearance at Nuremberg. An account appears in **William P. Varga's** biography *The Number One Jew-Baiter* (1981) and also in **Werner Maser's** *Nuremberg: A Nation on Trial* (Scribners, 1979). Maser refers

to a handwritten account Streicher made of the torture, which was subsequently reproduced in *The Journal of Historical Review* (Spring 1984, p. 111). When Streicher's attorney tried to raise the matter at the IMT, the tribunal refused to discuss it, and ordered that the attorney's remarks should be stricken from the record.

The "Nazi confessor" **Kurt Gerstein** was never exhibited in person at the Nuremberg trials because he had conveniently disappeared and was presumed dead. However, thanks to the IMT's [non-]rules of evidence, his "affidavit" was introduced as PS-1553 on 30 January 1946. Even though this "confession" describes impossible visits by Hitler to Lublin, even though he claims that 750 people could be squashed into $25m^2$, and even though he claims to have seen mountains of underwear 40m high—still his craziness is cited by Holocaust academics. When **Professor Raul Hilberg** was asked on the Toronto witness-stand why he had cited Gerstein as a source at least ten times, he responded that Gerstein was certainly a "mad man" but Hilberg could differentiate between his "mad" and his "sane" fulminations; after all, Hilberg was an Expert®.

Obviously the authorities in Canada were as contemptuous of Hilberg's "expertise" as the defense team. At Ernst Zündel's re-trial (beginning 11 January 1988) the prosecution plans to exhibit **six** Experts®: **Hilberg** (they didn't want to hurt his feelings by dropping him), **Professor Christopher Browning, Professor Henry Friedlander, Professor Yehuda Bauer, Dr. Israel Guttman,** and **Professor Wolfgang Sheffler.** The "survivor" witnesses may not reappear at all.

The testimony of "survivors" is notoriously unreliable. According to the Director of Archives at Yad Vashem in Jerusalem, **Shmuel Krakowski,** "more than half of the 20,000 testimonials from Holocaust survivors on record at Yad Vashem are 'unreliable' and have never been used as evidence in Nazi was crimes trials" (*Jerusalem Post* article reported in *Wilmington (DE) Evening Journal*, 27 August 1987, p. A10).

According to Exterminationist expert **Gerald Reitlinger**, "a certain degree of reserve is necessary in handling [survivor narratives]...The witnesses...are [Eastern Jews] who use numerals as oratorical adjectives and whose very names are creations of fantasy" (*The Final Solution,* Sphere, 1971 p. 581).

American writer **Hannah Arendt** covered the Eichmann trial in Jerusalem for the *New York Times* and she later wrote that "If Eichmann's name was mentioned at all, it obviously was hearsay...the testimony of all witnesses who had 'seen him with their own eyes' col-

lapsed the moment a question was addressed to them" (*Eichmann in Jerusalem; the Banality of Evil,* Penguin, 1978, p. 208).

In U.S. deportation/extradition cases, one often finds a traveling-circus of professional Survivors, touring around the country from one trial to the next, often with their spouses joining them "for medical reasons." In 1978, Florida judge **Norman Roettger** threw out altogether the wild allegations of one such Treblinka troupe, and called their testimony "coached" and "least credible." One "witness" even picked out a spectator in the audience as the defendant! (Although the judge threw out the case, an appeals court overruled him on a technicality; the defendant, **Federenko**, was shipped out to the Soviet Union, where he was put on a show-trial at a union hall, and shot.)

In the 1970s, Chicago factory worker **Frank Walus** was "identified" by *a dozen* "eye-witnesses" as being a Nazi war criminal. "Chicago Seven" Judge **Julius Hoffman** willingly swallowed the accusations, and was so biased in the case that he was condemned by the entire Chicago judicial community. Eventually, documentary evidence was discovered which cleared Walus; however the twelve "eye-witnesses" were never prosecuted for perjury.

Despite having discredited themselves at the Fedorenko trial in Florida, the team of Fabulous Treblinka Testifyers was exhibited again at the **John Demjanjuk** trials in Cleveland (1981) and Jerusalem (1987). Much of their testimony appears to have been lifted from that of the late **Jankiel Wiernik**, who claimed that at Treblinka "500 persons were crowded into a $25m^2$ gas chamber" and that the Germans would "tear a child in half, by hand" and that "the bodies of women were used as kindling." (This was not the first time Wiernik's 1944 yarn was re-cycled; at war's end, many of his whacky claims found their way into "Kurt Gerstein's" confessions: the outlandish gas-chamber capacities, the Star of David on the gas-chamber roof, and the impossible visits of Himmler and/or Hitler, for example.)

We should probably be grateful that the Treblinka Testifyers have dropped the original claims for that camp of "steam chambers" (complete with "terra-cotta floors") and "electric current" which were included in Nuremberg document PS-3311, submitted on 19 February 1946 by the American prosecutor on behalf of the Polish government. (Other survivors have claimed "vacuum chambers" at Treblinka: **Vassili Grossman,** *The Black Book,* New York, 1946.)

Many of the more ludicrous Nuremberg affidavits have been republished in annotated form as *Made in Russia: The Holocaust* (Liberty Bell Publications, $6. + $1. for postage). Among the bizarre reports reproduced therein are: a pedal-driven brain-bashing machine

(USSR-52, p. 16), human soap (USSR-197, p. 597), and a gas-chamber at Dachau (2430-PS, p. 332).

Nowadays, all of these devices and techniques have disappeared into a kind of Holocaust Black Hole. Since the early 1960s, no serious Holocaust© Expert® has claimed that there were gassings at Dachau (although there are occasional lapses by the less-sophisticated: e.g., **Robert Abzug's** *Inside the Vicious Heart,* Oxford University Press, 1985, p. 133) The "human soap" has been discounted long ago (**Deborah Lipstadt,** *Los Angeles Times,* 16 May 1981). And the "steam chambers," "vacuum chambers," and "electrocution chambers" at Treblinka have all now been quietly forgotten, in favor of "fumes from a Soviet tank engine."

We can even detect some moderation in the official claims made about the centerpiece of Holocaust legendry: Auschwitz. Since Auschwitz, Auschwitz-Birkenau, and Majdanek are still intact in many respects, and thus inspectable, Holocaust theologians have had a hard time explaining how come "death camps" had acres upon acres of *living* accommodations. The first sign of Extermination retraction came almost a decade ago, when **Gitta Sereny** wrote: "Auschwitz despite its emblematic name, was **not** primarily an extermination camp" (*New Statesman*, 2 November 1979, p. 671). On the witness-stand in Toronto, **Professor Raul Hilberg** admitted that the "gas chamber" at Auschwitz-1 has been "partially reconstructed after WW2 just for tourists...and just to show what happened" (Crown vs. Zündel, [Preliminary] 22 June 1984, p. 138). In her review of the Auschwitz Museum's traveling exhibit (referred to earlier) **Sylvia Rothschild** does not mention "gas chambers" once; she instead refers to the constellation of Auschwitz facilities as "**labor** camps....a **symbol** of the horrors, a **metaphor** for mass Murder" (*Boston Jewish Advocate,* 22 October 1987, p. 11).

During the Zündel trial, there were many significant developments. Two prosecution witnesses were wheeled out at the 1984 Preliminary, but were not re-exhibited at the main trial in January-February 1985. **Professor John Fried**—an "expert witness" was not presented again for "health" reasons; actually because he was such a transparent Marxist. And the original complainant, **Mrs. Sabina Citron**, was also dropped, with no reason given. (In actual fact, her Preliminary testimony had given more credence to the Revisionists, and in any case, she was in trouble with the law herself; eventually being fined C$5000 for union-busting and sweat-shop activities.)

Even the Survivors who were re-exhibited were an embarrassment to the Crown; in fact, the Prosecution's *Appeal Factum* makes little reference to the "eye-witnesses"—only to the "Experts." A close study

of the transcript shows that the Crown repeatedly tried to head-off the wild allegations of one **Arnold Friedman**, who several times attempted to discuss his claim that Auschwitz inmates could determine the nationality of the gassees by the color of the smoke. (See: Preliminary, p. 206; Main Trial, p. 326, p. 406, p. 407.)

By a curious coincidence, Friedman is (or was) one of those Carpathian-Jewish teenagers who keep popping out of the woodwork, to contradict the photographic, scientific, and forensic evidence. Toronto's Friedman, originally from the Carpathian town of Uzgorod, was in 1944 interned at the brick-factory of nearby Munkacs, before being shipped to Auschwitz-Birkenau, and later to Buchenwald. Carpathian-Jewish teenager **Lili Jacob-Meier** (now of Florida) was likewise shipped from her village of Bilke, to the Munkacs brick-factory, and then on to Auschwitz-Birkenau, and finally to Buchenwald-Dora (where she "liberated" the famous *Auschwitz Album*, which completely contradicts her claims of "flaming chimneys"). California's **Mel Mermelstein** was likewise a Carpathian-Jewish teenager, interned at the Munkacs brick-factory before being shipped to Auschwitz-Birkenau, and then on to Buchenwald. Denver philanthropist **Emil Hecht** was also a Carpathian-Jewish teenager from the village of Svalvava, who was interned at the Munkacs brick-factory, before being transferred to Auschwitz-Birkenau, and then on to Mauthausen (*Denver Post,* 19 May 1987, p. D1). Even Holocaust guru **Eli Wiesel** was a Carpathian-Jewish teenager from Sighet, before being interned at the Munkacs brick-factory, and then trans-shipped to Auschwitz-Birkenau, and on to Buchenwald (along with Mermelstein). Is there something they put in the water up in those Carpathian Mountains, which causes their Jewish teenage inhabitants to have such vivid imaginations?

Of course, the modern "testifyers" have only come to the fore in recent years. During the 1960s and early 1970s we had an earlier batch of "witnesses." Yet, they all contradict one another far more. According to Commandant **Höss**, the gas was squirted out of hollow pillars (*Commandant of Auschwitz*, p. 188): Auschwitz doctor **Nyiszli** agrees (*Auschwitz,* p. 45); as does Holocaust© Expert® **Reitlinger** (*Final Solution,* p. 160)—while **Müller** implies that Auschwitz did not have perforated pillars, but fake shower-heads (*Eyewitness Auschwitz,* p. 38), and he is supported by Expert® **Hilberg** (*Destruction of the European Jews,* p. 627).

It is probably appropriate and timely to draw up a list of...

...Various Allegations Regarding the "Holocaust"

Witness	Gassing Apparatus	Gassee Posture	Gassee Color	Gassee Hygiene
Nazi Confessors				
Höss	hollow pillars [p.188]		no discoloration [p. 188]	"bowel soiling rare" [p.188]
Gerstein	diesel exhaust [PS-1553]	"stone statues" [PS-1553]	blue [PS-1553]	fæces, blood, sweat, urine [PS-1553]
Jewish Staff				
Nyiszli	hollow pillars [p.46]	"layers" [p.46]	blue [p. 46]	involuntary defecation, & blood [p.46]
Müller	hollow pillars + fake showers [p.60]	"pressed against each other like basalt" [p.117]	blue [p.117]	fæces, blood, sweat, urine [p.117]
Experts®				
Hilberg	fake showers [p.627]	"sitting, half-sitting" [p.627]	pink with green spots [p.627]	foam lips; nose bleeds [p.627]
Reitlinger	hollow pillars + fake showers [p.160]	"pyramids" [p.160]	blue [p. 160]	"blood spattered" [p.160]
Davidowicz		"erect, like basalt" [p. 199]	blue [p.199]	fæces, blood, sweat, urine [p.199]

(In fact, there are no "fake showers" at Auschwitz-1 nor "hollow pillars" at Auschwitz-Birkenau; I have been there to check. Also, persons poisoned with Prussic Acid (HCN) are bright **red** in color, according to the *Encyclopædia Britannica.*)

Tortures who "Confessed"

Name	Position	Torture	"Confession"	Result
Franz Ziereis	Commandant of Mauthausen	"shot trying to escape" 22 May 45	confessed to gas chambers at Mauthausen	died immediately thereafter
Rudolf Höss	1st Commandant of Auschwitz	whipped by British-Jewish interrogators	confessed to 2.5m gassed at Auschwitz	executed in Poland, 1947
Hans Fritzsche	Nazi Radio-Propaganda Minister	"dental & psychological torture" *Life*, 20 Jun 49, p.92	confessed to "aggressive war"	acquitted at IMT; sentenced to 10yrs by West-Germany; died 1953
Josef Kramer	Höss's 2-i-c at Auschwitz	tortured by British; see: *Bergen-Belsen*, Frejafon, Paris, 1947	confessed to "gas chambers" at Auschwitz and Natzweiler	hanged Dec 45
Fritz Sauckel	Nazi Labor Minister	threatened with his family being turned over to the Soviets	PS-3057: admission of "aggressive war"	hanged by IMT 16 Oct 1946
Julius Streicher	no position	humiliation by Black GIs	no confession	hanged by IMT 16 Oct 46
Hans Frank	Governor of Poland	beaten by Black GIs; *Legions of Death*, Butler, 1983, p.238	no confession	hanged by IMT 16 Oct 46.

Further copies of this article/brochure are available for a donation from:
TRUTH MISSIONS, Box 3849, Manhattan Beach, CA 90266, USA (213-640-2006)

Made in Russia:

THE HOLOCAUST

A COLLECTION OF
"EYE-WITNESS" AND "SURVIVOR"
FAIRY TALES

FOISTED ON A GULLIBLE WORLD BY

B. S. Holocaustovich & Company

COMPILED AND ANNOTATED BY

JACK KETCH

Order No. 08015 — Single copy $6.00 + $1.00 for postage
5 copies $25.00 + $2.50 for postage

For quantity pricing write to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

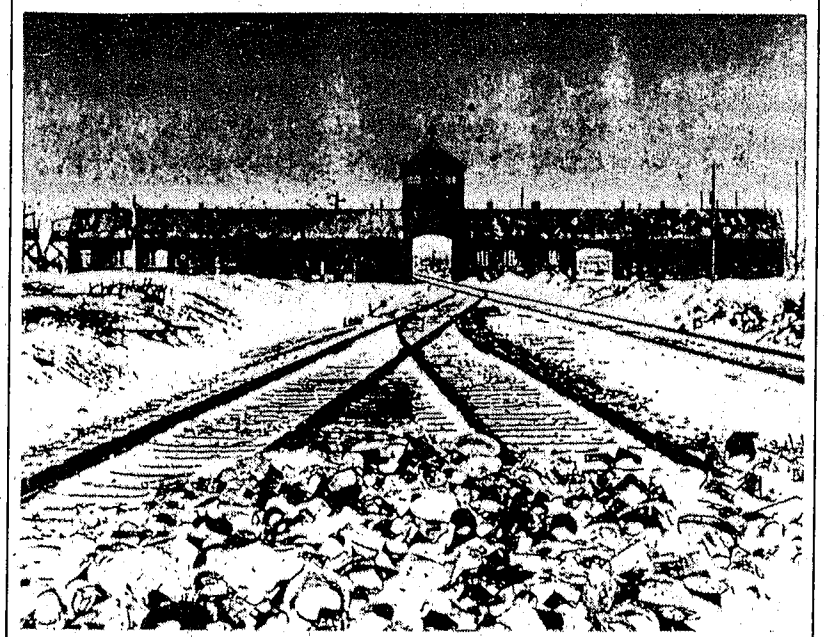

THE BOOK
THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE
MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.00 for postage
5 copies $10.00 + $1.00 for postage.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

POSTSCRIPTS, *continued from page 22*

he was put in charge of British espionage in Russia at the time that his race captured the Russian Empire in 1917-1918.

Furthermore, Hollis may have felt helpless. He had legally the necessary powers, but he could be removed at will by the Prime Minister and even imprisoned by his successor as head of MI5, perhaps Rothschild himself, who could then use the authority which it had been Hollis's duty to use against him! Hollis may have known what the Jews would induce or order Churchill to do, if Hollis offended the ennobled Sheeny. As a matter of fact, Andrew Boyle reports that Hollis was harassed and browbeaten by Harold Macmillan, when that *louche* poseur, who may well have been a Soviet agent himself, was Prime Minister and could not cover up entirely the Profumo scandal.[3]

Such is the article in *Private Eye*, ostensibly written to clear both the dead Hollis and the living Rothschild of the suspicion of having been 'moles.' But if you have the kind of pertinaciously suspicious mind that comes from familiarity with the operations of intelligence services, you will consider what the article has actually accomplished:

1. It has focused attention on the presence of Jews in MI5, which probably startled many Englishmen, accustomed to past

3. John Profumo, of obscure ancestry, was Secretary of State for War in Macmillan's cabinet. He shared a high-class whore, named Christine Keeler, with Eugene Ivanov, a Soviet Naval Attaché and, ex officio, an agent of Soviet espionage. Whether Profumo intentionally or fatuously communicated military secrets to the Soviet through the Keeler woman was never determined, but it was widely suspected that he had. An Englishman named Ward, thought to be a "free-lance" operator engaged in ascertaining information he could sell to the Soviet rather than an employee of the Soviets, did at least try to use the versatile Christine to elicit military secrets from Profumo. The scandal was quieted, presumably on Macmillan's orders, by disgracing Profumo and forcing his resignation on the ground that he had lied when speaking in the House of Commons, thus violating what had been a rigid ethical standard when Members of Parliament were gentlemen and thus required to have personal honor. The incident occasioned a memorable limerick, still quoted, although the scandal is almost forgotten:

"Profumo, you dope," said Christine,
"You've wrecked the whole Party machine.
"To lie with a nude isn't lewd,
"But to lie in the House is obscene."

identification of members of their own race as traitors in Military Intelligence. Many Britons, no doubt, have just taken it for granted that their intelligence services were controlled by members of their own nation.

2. It has focused attention on Rothschild in MI5. To be sure, he was mentioned by Boyle, who, however, first mentions him as a member of the band of rich and pro-Communist youngsters who called themselves The Apostles when they were undergraduates at Cambridge, most of whom later became notorious as traitors or perverts or both. Boyle remarks, however, that Rothschild seemed more interested in fast automobiles (he was known for driving his imported Mercedes at 100 miles per hour) and fast living, ostentatiously addicted to "social" pleasures, rather than to political interests. That seemed to exculpate him, since few readers would remember that it was precisely such a cover-personality that enabled the notorious Sorge to be the Soviet spy in Japan who, it could be argued, caused the defeat of Germany by assuring Stalin that he could safely withdraw and use against Germany the huge armies he was maintaining on the border of Manchuria.

3. Furthermore, by proving that Rothschild was not a 'mole,' but openly and notoriously a champion of Communist Russia while in MI5, the article shows that the Soviets possessed such power in the very heart of British Military Intelligence as to make their 'moles' minor and almost negligible factors.

4. The fact that a Jew had been able to coerce Military Intelligence by brazenly threatening to disclose to the Soviets whatever the agency chose to keep secret, and had actually done so with impunity, must deliver an almost galvanic shock to a sane Englishman. And the shock may induce in him the few minutes of cogitation needed to reach the conclusion that his nation had been ruined when the Jews used it as an instrument to destroy the only racially healthy nation in Europe and to begin the liquidation of Britain, now in progress. And there may still be manhood in England, to be aroused by that perception.

That is what the article really does. If you have a cynically suspicious mind, as I have said, you may suspect that the veteran of MI5 who contributed that article, in his own blandly journalistic way, at least tried to shoot down his Admiral Yamamoto and made a cover-story out of Peter Wright's banned book, perhaps with Peter Wright's blessing. □

THE CONTINUING PSYCHOLOGICAL BURDENS
IMPOSED ON ARYAN AMERICANS BY THE SECOND WORLD WAR

By Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Much has been written (e.g., in the interesting Austrian periodical, *Sieg*, A-6911 Lochau, Postfach 5, Austria) about the psychological burdens imposed on Germans by the allegations of German guilt in various aspects of the Second World War, notably the treatment of Jews during the war (cf. *Bulletins* 1,4,8,9,13,14,15), the attack on the U.S.S.R. (cf *Bulletin* 4) and the responsibility for the outbreak of the war in the first place (cf. *Bulletins* 12 and 18). So heavy has been this burden of guilt instilled in the German people, in large measure by the Bonn government itself, that a word has evolved in current German usage, *Vergangenheitsbewältigung*, which might be translated approximately, "dealing with the (National Socialist) past." Today Germans are demoralized and their national pride, without which no nation can thrive, has been seriously debilitated. Although the economic recovery of Germany during the 1950s and 1960s (*Wirtschaftswunder*) astonished the world, Germany now shows signs of a severe, perhaps even lethal, psychological debilitation as a result of a war which broke out nearly a half century ago. We Americans need only think of the protracted effects of our own Civil War to realize how persistent the effects of a bitterly fought, destructive war can be. The German birthrate has sunk so badly that the physical survival of the German population is now precarious. The German population is aging and is being replaced to some extent by a flood of foreign workers and persons claiming to be seeking political asylum. One need only walk around the streets of a major German city such as Frankfurt am Main to observe the aging of the German population and the large numbers of foreigners, especially Turks and other members of Southern European nations who have come to Germany to enjoy wages higher than those typical in their homelands. Even German history books are full of masochistic interpretations of German history.

Our purpose here, however, is not to discuss in detail the psychological burdens imposed on the defeated Anticomintern nations, especially Germany, but rather the psychological burdens which have

devolved on us Americans as a result of our participation in the Second World War, even though we were the putative victors in that war. We have introduced this essay by a brief discussion of the German psychological plight in order to point up some important similarities and differences of our own psychological development resultant from the war.

The continuation of the intense propaganda campaign against National Socialist Germany for more than four decades after its utter defeat is a remarkable phenomenon, but the motivations for it are not particularly difficult to understand. The war left nearly half of Europe in Communist hands, clearly a defeat of the declared war objectives of the western Allies. Germany had been mercilessly bombed and starved into unconditional surrender. As a result, National Socialism had to be portrayed as something even more evil than triumphant Communism. Bereaved families of soldiers had to feel that their sacrifices had been for a good cause. Jews sought sympathy for their objective of leaving impoverished Europe and they consequently grossly exaggerated their mortality during the war.

Some of the most absurd propaganda against National Socialism was written and it was even believed by men who considered themselves serious historians. A striking example is the fraudulent book by Hermann Rauschning, erstwhile president of Danzig, purporting to relate conversations he had had with Hitler, a book frequently quoted by scholarly historians and recently exposed by the Swiss historian Wolfgang Hänel (*Hermann Rauschnings 'Gespräche mit Hitler — Eine Geschichtsfälschung,'* Ingolstadt: Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle, 1984). Of comparable importance is Professor Robert Faurisson's exposure of the fraudulent nature of the *Diary of Anne Frank*. The absurdities of the *Gerstein Report,* often used as a basis for the "Holocaust" material, have been recently exposed by the doctoral dissertation of the French historian Henri Roques. It is usually far easier to write lies than to disprove them, especially when a gullible public has strong emotional reasons for believing them.

To what extent, however, has this continuing, intense propaganda campaign against a defeated and still occupied nation proved to be a harmful and insidious psychological boomerang?

One of the most important results of the irrational overreaction against National Socialism is the confusion in American foreign policy, especially with regard to the Soviet Union, Israel and South Africa. Since National Socialist Germany was engaged in a desperate war forced on it by the threat of a Soviet sweep into western Europe by means of its frantic production of tanks and other offensive weapons

(see *Bulletin* 4), many Americans, perhaps even Franklin D. Roosevelt himself, have naively assumed that Communism must be something good because its opponents were assumed to be infinitely evil. During the war American and British political leaders hoped that the costly, bloody offensives of the USSR would prevent their having to take politically unacceptable losses of military personnel. They thus hoped to take advantage of the huge sacrifices of Soviet soldiers once they had become involved in the war against National Socialist Germany. For that reason, British and American political leaders became blind to the dangers of Communism. We Americans have had to learn painfully during the last forty years what dismal blunders our leaders made in their all too magnanimous dealings with the Soviet Union in such conferences as those held in Casablanca (January, 1943), Yalta (February, 1945) and Potsdam (July, 1945). It should have been obvious to our political leaders that the National Socialists were kind gentlemen in comparison to the Soviet leaders, who had been wading through pools of their opponents' blood since 1917.

In the early 1950s we Americans fought a successful war to contain Communism in Korea. Even as late as 1962 President Kennedy dealt resolutely during the Cuban missile crisis, that is, in defending the United States against Communism. By the middle 1970s, however, our resolution to contain Communism had weakened to the extent that we withdrew from Viet Nam. Had the spirit of the Nuremberg trials of 1945-1946 and the continuing, intense hate propaganda against National Socialism finally had their debilitating effects three decades after 1945?

Christianity is one of the main pillars of Aryan-European and hence American life and tradition. Germany was no exception to this and even National Socialist Germany entered into a concordat with the Vatican on favorable terms to the latter. The "Holocaust" material, so much of it pure myth created with well-calculated purposes, has served as a basis for attacking and debilitating Christian traditions. If a nation with a long and important Christian tradition, Germany, were capable of such crimes as are contained in the "Holocaust" allegations, the implied message is that such crimes, real or alleged, represent a failure of Christian teachings. Let us have no doubts that American Jewish leaders have a decidedly hostile attitude toward Christianity. One notable example is the admonishment to a Jewish audience in Cincinnati, "Do not let the forces of evil take over to make this a Christian America," an astonishingly frank statement attributed to none other than U.S. Senator Howard Metzenbaum (Democrat from Ohio) by *The American Israelite* of 13 November, 1986.

The vindictive attitudes toward the defeated Anticomintern nations have been more characteristic of the spirit of the Old Testament than the attitudes one would have expected on the part of a Christian nation. Compare the genocidal Morgenthau Plan to the famous words of Abraham Lincoln spoken at his second inaugural address, "with malice toward none, with charity for all."

On the other hand, not all Americans have naively accepted the principles and results of the Nuremberg trials of 1945 ff. Senator Robert Taft of Ohio protested their questionable legal basis and John F. Kennedy praised Taft for his courage in so doing in Kennedy's book, *Profiles in Courage* (1956). Senator Joseph McCarthy of Wisconsin protested the torture used to obtain confessions from Germans accused of war crimes. Whether it is coincidence or not, Taft, Kennedy and McCarthy all died prematurely under circumstances which have aroused suspicion. The anti-Communist efforts of Senator McCarthy, so-called "McCarthyism," were in reality reflections of disgust about the results of the Second World War on the part of many decent Americans with healthy instincts. Powerful forces in the American media, however, have made every effort to discredit this reaction of the decent, rational and healthy components of the American population. Who has ever seen an anti-Communist "docudrama" on American television?

One of the greatest anomalies in American education is the imposing of "Holocaust" courses on American school children. Whatever crimes National Socialist Germany, a land about the size of our state of Texas, committed or did not commit during a desperate war, National Socialism has gone out of existence and is no longer a threat to the United States, if, indeed, it ever were. It would now be appropriate to educate American school children about the history of Communism, the real and present danger to our very existence. But here again Americans have been confused in their priorities by the remarkable continuation of the denigration of anything that was characteristic of National Socialism or even just erroneously perceived to be peculiar to it.

National Socialist Germany recognized the obvious and uncircumventable fact that the quantity and quality of children being born determines the future of a nation. To what extent has the thoughtless, irrational hostility against every feature of National Socialism resulted in the lethally low birthrates in Germany and (to a lesser extent) even amongst the Aryan Component of the population of the United States? Homosexuality is erroneously thought to have been something peculiarly odious to National Socialism. It is true that homosexuals

were confined in labor and concentration camps in Germany during 1933-1945, but we must not forget that nearly all civilized nations in the world had (and in many cases still have) laws against homosexuality which were often rigorously enforced. American homosexuals now often try to justify their sexual orientation by pointing out the severe hostility of National Socialism to homosexuality. This simply disregards the attitudes which prevailed against homosexuality present at the time in nearly all countries and expressed in their laws which provided punishments for sodomy ("crimes against nature," as the practices were often designated in American laws).

One of the most grotesque aspects of the constant denigration of National Socialism lies in the fact that National Socialism was in part a result of American influences on Europe. Astonishing as this statement might seem at first, it can nevertheless be shown to be true. It has been dinned into our ears that eugenic sterilization was something characteristic of National Socialist Germany. The fact of the matter is, however, that eugenic sterilization became a feature of American law as early as 1907 (Indiana). The Indiana law pertaining to eugenic sterilization was followed by similar laws in quite a few other states. National Socialist Germany was a late-comer in this field. *The International Jew* was a series of studies on various aspects of the Jewish problem published during 1920-1922 in the *Dearborn Independent*, a newspaper published by Henry Ford Sr. This series was subsequently republished in a set of four volumes [available from Liberty Bell Publications], which were soon translated into German. We know that Henry Ford's publications had a direct effect on Adolf Hitler's thinking. Not only that, a somewhat similar, highly scholarly series was published in Hamburg commencing in 1937, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*. The so-called Nuremberg Laws of 1935, which prohibited interracial marriage, also had their antecedents in a number of states of the United States whose laws forbade interracial marriage, including Oklahoma. American thinking which was the basis of such laws was that children produced by interracial marriages were not in a position to identify themselves with a particular race and were therefore lacking in a source of psychological strength through association with a distinct ethnic group. Thus, one of the greatest burdens of confusion imposed on American thinking today is an irrational reaction against features of National Socialism which were actually part of contemporary thought or even the result of direct influences on National Socialism from the United States itself.

German taxpayers (western, not eastern) have paid huge "reparations" to the Jewish state in Palestine, a state which did not

even exist before 1948. These huge payments have been based on allegations of guilt inculcated in Germans with regard to the alleged fate of Jews in Europe during the Second World War. However, it is not only Germans who have been paying huge sums to the Jewish state in Palestine. Now it is claimed that Americans are guilty of not having done enough to save the Jews of Europe during the Second World War, notably with regard to immigration policies. This claim is made in the book by David S. Wyman, *The Abandonment of the Jews,* with an introduction by none other than Elie Wiesel (1985). A book along somewhat similar lines well calculated to instill feelings of guilt into our Canadian neighbors has been recently published by two Toronto history professors, *None Is Too Many*. (For a bitter review of this book, see *The American Israelite* of 10 September 1987.)

The sentiments generated by the flood of "Holocaust" television "docudramas," motion pictures, and other presentations of the media have deprived Aryan Americans of the ability to act in their own interests in the Middle East. Our unwavering, uncompromising economic and military support of the parasitic Jewish state in Palestine has caused the quite justified wrath of the victims of this state and the wrath of the Islamic nations sympathetic with those victims. It has become politically impossible for the American Congress to act in behalf of the American people as a whole. The tyranny of Zionist organizations over the American Congress has been described in detail by Paul Findley in his important book, *They Dare To Speak Out* (1985). So intense has been the reaction against the "racism" ascribed to National Socialist Germany that profound changes have been brought about in American immigration policies and with regard to our protecting ourselves against a flood of legal and illegal immigrants from predominantly non-Aryan nations, notably from Mexico. In this instance, as in others, the plight of the Aryan American majority has some striking similarities to the plight of Germans and other Europeans.

If Aryan Americans are going to find a way out of the present chaotic "thinking" about political, social, and military problems, they are going to have to become aware of the irrational and ramified overreaction to National Socialism and the destructive effects of that overreaction. We are going to have to come to grips with the confusion that has hitherto resulted from the myths and emotions generated during and as a result of the Second World War. We are going to have to realize that various features of National Socialism were not isolated phenomena and were part of the thinking of their times, even specifically American thinking of their times. □

The Will To Victory!

by The Nordic Press

The iron will to victory of the Aryan warriors is again bringing our people from darkness to light! Today the Aryan peoples are slowly emerging to greet a new dawn, a new beginning, and the world will experience a resurgence of prosperity and progress as the shackels of the Jew are cast from Aryan limbs and minds. That moment is at hand, though many Aryans have yet to lift their eyes to the coming dawn and glory of the New Order. The veil is now being lifted from the eyes of the blind. Deep stirrings of the Aryan blood are again motivating the down hearted, the disenchanted of our racial family.

Our world, though, is still too full of defeatists. Regardless of the Aryan initiative, many are to be found on the sidelines relating their reasons why the initiative will not succeed rather than rolling up their sleeves to help with the task. We see this today in many racial comrades. The effect of almost a half-century of intensive propaganda by the Jews is too readily visible. We Aryans, nearly blinded to the reality of our potential, often cringe before the onslaught of the powerful forces now aligned against us.

It is nearly impossible to find a sympathetic Aryan character on any television program, in any of Hollywood's movies, and even in any of the mass circulation magazines or books. Advertising, for the most part, shows a Jew/mud race face in selling products, and all state directed education downgrades the massive role of the Aryan in creating the world of the 20th Century. Nothing could be more illustrative of the collapse of our educational system than the almost total lack of understanding of the U.S. Constitution, its framers, and its meaning, as evidenced by the idiotic responses of the "man in the street" interviews during the recent bi-centennial celebrations of the signing of the document. Few could respond with even a rudimentary understanding of that Aryan produced document.

A recent letter to, and the response from, one of the leaders of the racial movement brought home the depth of the defeatist attitude. Here was a person who has dedicated his adult years to the struggle, has fought on the front lines of our racial cause, yet, today, the will to victory is gone, he is a defeatist. The defeatist attitude is the one which awaits the cataclysmic occurrence, the great hand of almighty providence reaching down from some ethereal realm to save the Aryan from his well deserved fate. The defeatist cringes before the forces of evil and seeks, like some frightened animal, to hide in the back waters

evil and seeks, like some frightened animal, to hide in the back waters of our land to await the elusive day of deliverance. Defeatists will wait in vain, for that day will never come if Aryans await deliverance from other than their own massive resources.

The defeatists do not look at these massive, powerful forces available to the Aryan today. We Aryans have the total might of the greatest, most creative race this planet has ever seen. Look about you—what do you see that is not a product of the Aryan mind? The Eastern imports are Aryan creations, our arts, our literature, our science, save those corruptions which bear the degrading and destructive meddling of the Jew, are all Aryan! The Aryan has taken the world from the stone age into the exciting world of the future through the quest for knowledge and the purity of scientific and philosophical reason which is the mark of the Aryan. We have overcome our enemies in the past but have ever shared with them the fruits of our labors—and there, as Shakespeare's Hamlet said, is the rub.

The sharing of the wealth of our Western civilization with the Jew has created the morass into which we are now sinking. The Jew is not a creator. The Jew is the parasite of mankind. It is the Jew who has bored into the very core of our civilization and now threatens its destruction. Knowing this, it is well within the power of the Aryan warrior to destroy the parasite before the parasite destroys our civilization and our race. It will take the heroic efforts of a few Aryan warriors to hold the torch for others to see, and, upon seeing the light, they too will lift their torch and the blinding glare will utterly destroy the Jew's influence over our race. Our will to victory will, once again, see us to glory.

There are many signs which point to victory, many torches are lit and burning brightly. Doug Christie and Ernst Zündel in Canada fight the good fight against Jew censorship in the courts; David Duke of the National Association for the Advancement of White People is now in the political arena in the United States as a candidate for the Presidency—though you would not know this from anything gleaned from the national news media. Tom Metzger of the White Aryan Resistance continues to publish and to produce video tapes which are more and more being telecast on the public access channels across the land, while his son, John, is acitive with the youth movement. The Aryan Nations movement, despite concerted government interventions, continues. New voices of the young Aryan warriors are being heard for they are not content to stand aside and see the civilization of their Aryan ancestors and their birthright destroyed by the Jew and the other mud races of the world. The solid publishing work done by

George Dietz through his Liberty Bell Publications has an influence wherever Aryans are found, and the scholarly work done by The Institute for Historical Review has shattered the spurious charges of "gas chamber exterminations" leveled against our Aryan brothers of the Third Reich. Harold Covington is raising the Stars and Bars flag of the Confederacy to its rightful place at the head of our Aryan columns, and Michael Merritt is pointing the way to spiritual and moral rebirth through his *New Dawn!*

This is not a complete list by any means. Rick Cooper lives and works the life of an Aryan warrior in Washington, as do the many members of the Aryan Nations. There are groups, not specifically labeled as "racists," which serve to awaken the Aryan who participates in their programs. There are some who teach in our public schools who open the minds of their Aryan students to the realities of history and to the potential of the Aryan. There are young men and women thirsting for the knowledge which will free them from the yoke of the Jew. There are older Aryans who are the reservoirs of racial knowledge and who will not die until that knowledge is passed to their Aryan offspring. The Aryan is far from dead; drugged by Jew propaganda, yes, but that is now wearing off, the Aryan is awakening, the will to victory stirs our souls!

Now that these Aryan warriors are lighting the rocky road to victory those who possess the Aryan genes are following them—just as the dawn must follow the night. Those who have attempted to destroy our race and our civilization will pay a heavy price, but it is a price and a reckoning which they have brought upon themselves. The Jew will, once again, be excluded from Aryan life and left to flounder upon the dung heap of humanity from which he emerged.

Each step forward is a step towards victory. We shall attain that victory, but not with the "nay sayers" whom we encounter at every turn. They are the handmaidens of ZOG, our Zionist Occupation Government. This is a momentous period in our history and we are privileged to fight for our Aryan race. Aryan warriors look beyond ZOG and see the dawning of the new Order, and, hand in hand with their racial brothers and sisters, march forward to greet that great tomorrow!

"But a movement must count on posterity and not on the plaudits of the moment. It may well be that at such moments certain individuals have to endure hours of anguish; but they should not forget that the moment of liberation will come and that a movement which purposes to reshape the world must serve the future and not the passing hour."

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf.*

A NEGRO SOLUTION

by

Allan Callahan

The difference in the thinking of White racialists and equalitarians makes an excellent study in contrasts. For example, the racialist looks upon negro culture as an object of interest, instead of something to "reform" or "make over." It is alien and different, but more or less what the black man wants, since the culture is his own creation. Far be it for the White racialist to try to step in and change it over into something it was never meant to be. On the other hand, if the negro wants to adopt some of the white man's ways on his own, the racialist would naturally not try to prevent him from doing so, but it would be something the negro would decide for himself.

By contrast, the equalitarian, for all his talk of "equality," really looks upon the negro as inferior, although he does not realize this. If he did not look upon black culture as inferior, then why would he try to change it? Why would he try to make the negro live in the same type of housing, wear the same clothing, speak the same language, and worship the same god?

Negro housing, in particular, is especially baffling to the equalitarian. He can't understand why anyone would want to live in dirty neighborhoods that are filled with disorderly bars, voodoo churches, and sleazy social clubs. It never occurs to him that the negro may *want* to be dirty, although it would not be in the interest of the latter to admit it. And the voodoo churches and all the other things give his life meaning and direction, in ways that the white man does not understand.

Take these things away from him and he may rebel. The Pruitt-Igoe housing fiasco in St. Louis was one example of this rebellion. This housing project was completed in 1955, and consisted of thirty-three clean and neat eleven-story apartment buildings. But they did not harmonize with the culture of the negro, so he immediately set about to destroy them (the tenants were 98 percent black). The elevators were vandalized and reeked with urine, wiring and plumbing was ripped out, the stairwells were scrawled with obscenities, and the whole housing project became, in ten years time, nothing but a high rise slum, even worse than the squalid negro neighborhoods it replaced.

The housing authorities were aghast at this turn of events, but did not know what to do. So they spent a lot of money and eleven years in expensive studies. Task forces and commissions ate up even more money. Nobody could come up with any good ideas. The Public Housing Administration laid out $7 million for improvements, but nothing worked. The negro just did not like this modern housing project as well as he did his old neighborhood.

At their wits' end, with all their plans in shambles, the authorities decided to call a giant meeting and ask the black occupants of Pruitt-Igoe what, in their opinion, should be done. And when the tenants were assembled and this question was put to them it did not take long for a rumbling murmur to turn into a loud chant: Blow it up! Blow it up!! *Blow it up!!!*

We can well imagine the reluctance felt by the authorities in accepting this proposal, because they continued to wring their hands for a year, and after that they were right back where they started, back to "square one" again. They didn't know what to do, but the situation was intolerable and cried out for a solution, and the one proposed by the negroes was the only one in sight. So they blew it up. □

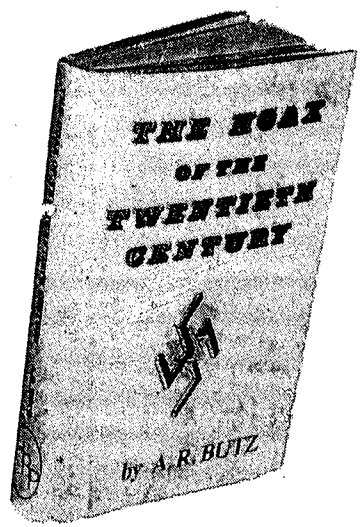

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Liberty Bell:

I am trying to find a recording of a Hitler speech that was stolen from me. The speech was given in Linz, Austria in March 1938, at the time of the Anschluß. It was a short speech but a very moving one. There was a great deal of cheering. I remember one particularly moving passage in which Hitler spoke of his dream of reuniting Germany and Austria: "Ich habe an diesen Auftrag geglaubt, und für ihn gelebt und gekämpft—und ich glaube ich habe ihn jetzt erfüllt."

If you can help me locate the speech I would be very grateful.

Thanks,
G.A., Md.

We would appreciate hearing from anyone of our readers who may be in possession of this speech.—Editor.

* * * * *

Dear George:

How are you doing these days? I hope all is well with you and Betty. I am enclosing a VHS video tape which contains an interview with National Socialist leader Rick Cooper on a Portland, Oregon TV station...and I also include a clip of a "Today" show with Tom Metzger. During the Rick Cooper interview they mention the *Liberty Bell* and mention your name.

The Jews are going to air another "Hitler" movie on the coming weekend. The movie is entitled "Hitler's SS."I am sure they will depict Hitler and the SS troops as a bunch of devils as they always do. It just goes to show how worried God's Chosen parasites are getting about the White racial resurgence in America. I think they must really know deep inside that their time is running out. Anyway, I would like you to send me ten dollars' worth of the "Holocaust" truth tract when you get the chance. I have many names of people here in the Tulsa area I would like to mail one of these tracts to.

...We have been very active distributing patriotic literature and racialist leaflets...

Anyway, you take care and keep the "Bell" ringing.

Hail Victory!
D.M., Oklahoma

* * * * *

Dear George:

In an era of decreasing quality, the *Liberty Bell* keeps getting better and better.

Thanks for running your letters to the editor again. Always look forward to them—especially R.S., New York...

In loyalty,
W.F., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George:

Thanks for seeing enough worth in the Ollie North piece to reprint it in *Liberty Bell.*

I had to respectfully disagree with Hans [Schmidt of GANPAC] over the North issue by letter to him. If I may prophesy, I think that ZOG will go after General Secord. He at least has a 'screw 'em all' attitude about the Israelis. Col. North has been a protege of the CFR bunch since he was first seen on Buckley's "Firing Line" in 1971. Americans tend to forget that Buckley is a CFR man. Americans also tend to forget that Alexander Haig was a mere Lt. Col. in Vietnam in 1966, and by 1972, because of Kissinger's preferment to Dick Nixon, became a four-star general. I believe that the Trilateral/CFR nexus had Ollie North lined up for Commandant of the Marine Corps and probably Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff. Ollie screwed up!

But really, while we dally over ZOG's difficulties, our two Pastors Butler and Miles stay under Federal charges of "sedition."

Keep up the good work with *Liberty Bell.* I know the kikes just love it too.

Don Clerkin,
Euro-American Alliance

* * * * *

Dear George:

It was good talking to you again a few weeks ago. Sorry I didn't write you sooner, but procrastination is one of my major vices.

I'm sorry to hear about your legal problems with the kikes; however, you have the distinct honor to be among those the despicable creatures hate the most and I am sure you will be successful in your battle.

I've been having fun with "Satan's Chosen" in Federal Court over my 2nd Amendment rights, and I am enclosing a copy of my Federal removal papers filed with the feds on August 24th.

Enclosed find a check for a year's subscription to *Liberty Bell.* Of all the movement publications available, yours is, in my opinion, the best. Not only are the articles well written and intelligent, but you are

willing to attack the enemy without compromise.

The time has long passed for our people to be "nice"—using code words like "Zionists" or "Israel firsters." A Jew is a Jew is a Jew, and the only good ones are those who have made their final "Aliyah"—six feet under. I believe you recognize that fact, and for that reason you are at the forefront of the movement to awaken our people.

Thank you and Sieg Heil!

J.F., California

* * * * *

Dear George:

I could not finish reading your flyer on the "collection of tales." I was laughing so hard that I nearly choked on my bagel. I had to be taken to Our Lady of Fables Hospital where 6 doctors operated on me using a strange six-pointed instrument. When I recovered, I peeked into my shorts to see if I still had what I was born with.

Anyway, my friends Jake, Hymie, Lennie, and Judy all want to read *Made in Russia: The Holocaust.*

Keep the Faith!

R.F., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

...Incidentally, I have been reading Jim Taylor's articles. I noticed a footnote by the editor, in which he questioned why the Jews would have allowed Castro to come to power if he was so against them. I ask the same thing about the Communist regime in Nicaragua. If Somoza was their boy, as Taylor claims, how come they let Jimmy Carter run his rear end out of Nicaragua? I do not doubt most of Taylor's information. But if he is so knowledgeable , why does he not present some kind of alternative to the Contras and the Ortega government? Surely those are not, CANNOT BE, the only two choices we have! I will not accept that theory. There have to be other ways to deal with the Central American situation!

Where are our statesmen? The American people deserve better than this; I know they have elected wimps to office, and that the Communists and their fellow travelers in Congress are practically a majority, but if people like Jim Taylor would try to do something besides just criticize, we just might come up with some solutions. It is easy to sit back and be critical of EVERY action by others, but it takes positive ACTION by concerned people to solve problems. Criticism doesn't take a lot of thinking. Devising active solutions to current problems does. We have to move from where we are NOW. We can't get to any other place except from HERE. Telling us were we are

doesn't help. But it takes planning and vision to move to where we need to go.

The Communists know where they are going. The American people have been practically leaderless since WW II. I look, but I see no Statesmen. We have allowed an alien race to assume Our leadership, to tell us where and when to go. Our news media is totally subservient to the aliens. This makes it difficult to communicate the truth.

Respectfully,

Texas Subscriber

* * * * *

The following letter is by Eric Thomson, in reply to European White Nationalists who are looking for a 'racial Shangri LA,' a place on Earth where only White Nationalists will live.

I have long appreciated the difference between country and race, coming as I do from North America. What is an "American" or a "Canadian"? Basically, whatever passes for 'human' that lives on the North American continent. Even Mexicans and Central Americans are geographically "North Americans," just as South Americans are "Americans" too. This is the age of BIOPOLITICS, not GEOPOLITICS, for people of different races are scattered over the globe and the White Race is everywhere under attack from its coloured enemies under the guidance of the 'almost White' Jews, who are themselves the products of race-mixing.

There is no White country now on earth, although there will one day be one, if we are to survive as a race. Right now, the motto of every White Man should be: Our Race is Our Nation! This is the epoch of RACE-WAR, whether the White Man knows it or not. And it is a guerrilla struggle, every day and everywhere—in our cities, schools, governments, and even in our homes. Because we are so few, those of us who are racially awake and who are committed to the struggle for survival and victory over our enemies, to concentrate ourselves physically in some "White Bantustan" would be foolish and disastrous. Remember what happened to White Racist Germany: 52 countries of the world declared war upon the people of that country. In the political/economic reality of today, for us to come together in a single geographical unit would solve two problems for the World Enemy: (1) It would identify those most committed to the struggle and (2) it would allow the enemy to capture and/or destroy us all at once. The Race War is not only global, it is cosmic—in other words, it is a struggle of infinite dimensions in space and time.

The task for all White Nationalists at this time is **providing information**, not **concentration.** As you point out in your letter, this is the time for **Unity of Purpose,** and I say that such unity is better and more effective right now when it is exercised in **dispersion.** This is the lesson our enemy has taught us from the Second World War: National Socialism must be for export. It cannot survive if it is limited to one part of the globe. From the **information** will come the **organization** which will produce the necessary **action** toward **White Victory.** There is no magic in this formula, just courage, determination and hard work. It means that if the White Man is to survive, he must behave as a White Man by living up to his full potential, that is **People Power** within our race. This means the creation of a global White State-within-the-States which now govern portions of the globe on behalf of Zionism, otherwise known as the Zionist Occupation Governments of the world. Such a White 'shadow' state will only come about as the result of organization, and the necessary organization can only come about via a general understanding which is derived from information. Once this understanding is achieved and backed by the necessary action on the part of those who understand, great distance will be no obstacle to the realization of our programme. After all, the White Man has done it before: look at the great empires of Rome, Portugal, Spain, France, England, etc., which were ruled before the invention of the airplane and the telephone or telex machine. This is why the work we are doing now is so important.

My advice to you is therefore: Stay where you are, as long as there are other White People in your area whom you can inform and influence. Come to visit your fellow White Nationalists, if possible, but always choose the place in which you can be most effective.

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann:

Good to see your *Liberty Bell* again. I knew most of what was contained in your racial equality article but it is good to see it spelled out. People need to be reminded that racial equality is nothing more than a political slogan. A political lie designed as "sucker bait" to flatter coloreds and provide a justification for the Jews' war against Whites. What our Jew masters really think of racial equality is shown by their racial exclusiveness in the U.S. and Israel and by atrocities like the Cameroons Neutron bomb test and the Port Chicago A-bomb test where most of the victims were also niggers. To the Jews, niggers are just dirt to be used and Whites are both victims and enemies of Gods Holy Race. And *these* are the people preaching racial equality to us! They ought to have a new superlative in the language: "To lie like a

Jew."

The Persian Gulf war is coming along nicely with the U.S. attacking Iranian ships every few days now. Next it is Iran's turn to attack. *Spotlight* has revealed that the ship probably chosen by the Jews as the victim is the *Guadalcanal* which is quite vulnerable and is packed with 2,500 Americans so as to produce the maximum casualties. The mines recently flown to Iran from Lybia are not "mines" in the traditional sense at all. They are pods that lay on the bottom and contain a homing torpedo. When activated by the sound of ship engines, they launch and home in on the targets' engines from underneath. Jack Anderson recently revealed that Israel is selling advanced Hawk missile components to Iran and hinted that Israel may have been the source of many of the parts of the Chinese "silkworm" missiles sold to Iran.

This week's collapse in the dollar, stock and bond markets indicates the financial collapse is upon us. To my mind, this means the war is too, for I think the war will be used to explain the financial crisis and divert attention from the Jewish financial system which is really responsible.

The Jewspapers are telling us that the new pipelines will alleviate a closing of the Gulf by Iran. However, I believe the Jews have internal revolts planned in Iraq and Saudi Arabia which will force the U.S. to step in and "restore order" and also halt oil production. Armand Hammer recently predicted that coal will double in price in five years, so that gives an idea of what they have in mind.

As a side note on this, you will have noticed the hysterical anti-nuclear campaign in the Jewsmedia, punctuated by the sabotage of Three Mile Island and the Chernoble nuclear plants. The reason for this is that nuclear power by-passes the Jews' oil (and increasingly coal) monopoly. The Jews' campaign has brought the U.S. nuclear industry to a standstill. This figures, because it was apparently Hitler's Germany that invented nuclear power as a solution to the Jews' oil monopoly. Germany develoepd the reactor to manufacture Plutonium for the German A-bomb (which was tested by the U.S. at the "Trinity" test and at Nagasaki). The U.S. took it over after the war to create the nuclear power industry. Now this industry has been abandoned to Japan and Europe.

I like your practice of printing the title numbers of new books in bold in your book list. Enclosed find a book order...

One note on a letter in the *Liberty Bell.* A person from Arizona commented that 1,300,000 children "disappeared" in one year in America. Well, *Jewish Ritual Murder* [available from Liberty Bell

Publications] explains where some of them went. LaRouches paper, *New Solidarity,* (now the *New Federalist*, since the government's seizure of most of his organization in a political persecution) commented last year that 10% of the children born in the U.S. now disappear each year. In 1960 this was unknown. Virtually every child who disappeared was found dead or alive within two weeks. But now we have Jewish law enforcement and the porno industry. Thank God AIDS has made the old Jewish habit of blood drinking fatal to them. From what I read, 40% of AIDS victims die of Kaposis Sarcoma, a disease only of Jews, and another 20% die of another Jew-only disease. Negroes die typically of TB and other lung infections. Do not take blood under any circumstances. The tests are worthless.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

I haven't kept up with orders, etc., because I've been occupied in Army training the past year and a half. Now I'm done in the U.S. and on my way to "our" occupation forces in Germany. Of course, I have mixed feelings about being assigned as an occupying entity, but I intend to make the best of it, observing the land of my father's ancestors.

Keep up the excellent work and please accept the order for some books I loaned out and never recovered.

Keep the *Liberty Bell* ringing!

F.E., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Comrade George: RAHOWA [RAcial HOly WAr.]

Yes, I received the *Hoax* book and all the other items you sent... I've been getting all the *Liberty Bells* you sent each month and I appreciate them very much. Since you printed my letter in the last issue, I've received some letters from good W.R.Cs offering to send me books to read, and encouragement. It's great to know there are people out there who care. Unfortunately, the J.O.G. won't allow books in prisons unless they come **directly from the publisher.** A lot of books dealing with the racial question are **banned.** It upsets all those poor niggers. I would like to have a copy of the *White Man's Bible* to read and inspire me but it is the most **banned** book in the prison system... I appreciate all your help and kindness, George. Stay strong!

RAHOWA!
Carles Messick

[Please note new address: Box 520, Newton NC 28658]

* * * * *

Dear George:

Your magazine gets better every year. *Liberty Bell* and *Instauration* are two publications I find difficult to not read non-stop, from cover to cover.

American journalism would be a total wasteland without journals like yours to give us different perspectives and food for serious thought.

Sincerely,
T.K., Alaska

* * * * *

007:

Was reading about the "incredible brain bashing machine." I don't know if such a thing ever was, or if it was patented, but I do believe there is a need for such a thing now. It could be kept busy till it wore out. Lots of grist for the mill, so to speak, exists around here. I've never been one to disparage modern technology, and if someone can preach a better sermon or build a better mousetrap, the world will surely beat a path to his door-step.

Best!
H.F., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

I would like to commend you on your publication.

H.B. Isherwood in his *Race and Politics,* mentions how definitions in modern dictionaries have become altered in time from earlier definitions. Our thinking, too, has gone the same route.

Here on the Canadian/American border is an old monument bearing the inscription "Children of a Common Mother." On the other side it reads "Brethren Dwelling Together in Peace and Unity." Without thinking some would (and do) interpret brethren here to mean all two-legged anthropoids, children to mean all children, and mother to mean God!

However, the intended meaning traces our roots back to the mother tongue and early settlers (the earliest and most numerous being the British).

The book *Freemasonry Exposed* you sent contains a Masonic prayer with wording similar to that on the monument: "Behold, how good and pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity."

G.R., Canada

HAPPY NEW YEAR TO OUR FRIENDS AND SUPORTERS!

OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA

THE TIME TO BUY LAND IS NOW!

72 ACRES, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on **Land Contract to qualified buyer with $5,000 downpayment. An excellent buy at $25,000.**

125 ACRES, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for beautiful homesites, hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **An outstanding buy at $40,000.**

20.6 ACRES woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $12.500.**

5 ACRES, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $10.500.**

2 STORY BRICK BUILDING on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor. Both apartments presently rented out.; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, older, 2 story, multi-room building next door with block garage. **An excellent buy at $25.000**

3-BEDROOM RANCHER in Reedy, Roane County WV. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled family-room. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by; 10 miles from county seat. **It's priced right at $36,500.**

46 ACRES in Reedy District, on State Route 14. 35 ac. pasture, 8 ac. meadow bottom land and 3 ac. timber. There is an older 2 story home w/3 bedrooms, 2 living rooms, kitchen/dining combo, bath; natural gas- & wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $165. **An outstanding buy at $55,000.**

105 ACRES in Reedy District, 4 miles up on Seaman Fork. 65 acres of well-fenced pasture, 20 ac. hay meadow, 20 ac. timber & woodland. There is an older one story home w/2 bedrooms, livingroom, kitchen, bath, cellar, wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $141. **An excellent buy at $45,000.**

SINGLE FAMILY HOME w/3 bedrooms, LR., DR., Kitchen, bath, 2-car port, forced hot air heat, W/W carpeting, cellar & cellar house, in Reedy, just off State Rte. 14. The property is in good condition; it is vacant and immediate possession is possible at time of closing. **THE PRICE IS RIGHT AT $21,500.** Call for an appointment now; we have the key.

DIETZ REALTY

THE FARM BROKER – GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER

MAIN STREET – REEDY WV 25270 – 304-927-4486

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

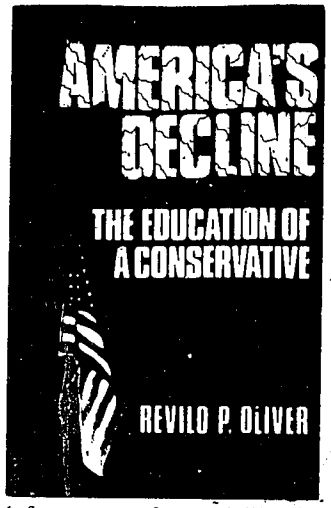

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

WHO OWNS WASHINGTON

By Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 17

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A Dream of Holohoaxing, page 1; Echoes of the Great Catastrophe, page 3; Lest We Forget, page 10; Correction, page 55. REFLECTIONS ON HITLER'S CAMPAIGN IN RUSSIA 1941-1945, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 11; THE WANNSEE CONFERENCE FILM, by Dr. Charles Weber, page 15. ARYAN VICTORY IN SUPREME COURT DECISION, by The Nordic Press, page 45. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 49.

VOL. 15 - NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

A DREAM OF HOLOHOAXING

By the time this appears in print, the second pseudo-legal persecution of Ernst Zündel will probably be underway in Toronto, as the world-destroyers make another attempt to establish God's law: that Aryan dogs must always believe whatever their insolent masters tell them.

To the honor of the Canadians it will always be remembered that their Court of Appeals had honest judges who braved Jewish terrorism to reverse the conviction of Mr. Zündel in a Soviet-style simulation of a trial in 1985. By this time, the Attorney General of Canada must have often rued the day on which he decided to stage that obscene lynching to please his masters instead of having Mr. Zündel murdered. He could even have borrowed technicians from "our" C.I.A. to do an expert job of suiciding the insubordinate Aryan.

Poor Mr. Scott made an attempt to persecute Mr. Zündel in the interim before the new trial, but he had to withdraw the manifestly spurious charge, and his long and faithful service to God's race was forgotten as a rabid Kikess began to screech demands for his resignation.

The trial, now postponed to January 18, will be one of climactic importance, whatever happens. It is possible that no way will be found to prevent Mr. Zündel and his supporters from exposing to the public the crude fictions of the Holohoax by which the Jews now believe that they have the hated Aryans by the neck. We may even permit ourselves the luxury of hoping a little.

Is it possible that the predatory race, which snivels and cringes until it feels sufficiently powerful to exhibit its innate hatred of all mankind—the dissident Jewess, Evelyn Kaye, in her recent book, *The Hole in the Sheet*, says that little Jews drink in hatred of all other races with their mothers' milk—is it

possible that the overweening confidence and open arrogance that the Jews now display is premature?

Voltaire, who certainly had the keenest mind of the Eighteenth Century, aptly and succinctly described the world's parasites in the relevant article in his *Dictionnaire philosophique*: "You will only find in the Jews an ignorant and barbarous people, who for a long time have joined the most sordid avarice to the most detestable superstition and to the most invincible hatred of all peoples who tolerate and enrich them." Voltaire stated what should have been obvious to everyone whose mind had not been affected by the superstition the Jews foisted on our race, but during the following century the versipellous race cunningly extended its control over all our nations, and now owns them. Is it too much to hope that our race may now belatedly perceive what was obvious two centuries ago?

Mr. Zündel in a recent mailing quotes the text of the Canadian law that served as an excuse for persecuting him:

> Every one who wilfully publishes a statement, tale [!] or news that he knows is false and that causes or is likely to cause injury or mischief to a public interest is guilty of an indictable offense and liable to-imprisonment for two years.

Now what if Canada should have a truly Canadian government, which would undertake to enforce that law? The most obviously guilty under that law are the whole tribe of Holohoaxers. And if there is respect for the indisputable facts and cogent inferences of honest history, their conviction would be merely a matter of routine.

If the law were enforced, there would be, of course, one grave difficulty: Canada does not have, and could not build, enough prisons to hold all of the guilty members of the insidious race. But that difficulty would not be insuperable. When each of the invaders is convicted, he or she would be offered a choice between two years in prison and a free passage, first-class in a luxurious Boeing 747 or Concorde, to Zion, to the land of their heart's desire, where they can enjoy killing helpless Semites, whom they hate almost as much as they hate Aryans.

You think it most unlikely that there could be justice in a "great democracy"? Well, we are still permitted to dream, aren't we?

* * *

ECHOES OF THE GREAT CATASTROPHE

A year or two ago I read in succession two books dealing with the Suicide of the West in 1945. The first was General Otto Ernst Remer's *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler*, which was reviewed by Dr. Charles E. Weber in *Liberty Bell*, June 1987, pp. 52-58. It is a terrible book, and will give you nightmares of despondency. General Remer surveyed the extent of treason in Germany, beginning with Hitler's ascent to power—not the notorious and disastrous treachery of Admiral Canaris, who cannot be called a traitor, strictly speaking, if, as is virtually certain, he was a Jew and so loyal to his own race, but treason by Germans in high and responsible positions in government, army, and universities,[1] including an amazing number of mem-

1. Especially interesting is the chapter (pp. 281-301) which describes German research and work to develop an atomic bomb, and identifies the traitors who sabotaged it. The best known is Werner Heisenberg, who later boasted that his effort had been not to develop an atomic bomb. As is now well known, the principle of atomic fission was discovered by Professor Otto Hahn, late in 1938. The military potential of the discovery was obvious, and a learned Jew, Rosenfeld, and the famous Niels Bohr, who was half-Jew, hastened to the United States to make certain that it was not overlooked. (Cf. the article by Henry Barschall in *Physics Today,* XL.6 (June 1987), pp. 27-32.) The prime movers of the frantic effort to develop an atomic bomb in the United States before Germany had one were all Kikes, except Fermi, who was married to a Kikess; the effort would have failed, however, had not German work been sabotaged. Hitler, who was not a blood-thirsty savage like Churchill and Roosevelt, would never have permitted the use of atomic warfare against Europeans, but possession of such a weapon by Germany would have daunted even the Jews' stooges. Had the American bomb been ready in time, you may be sure that Churchill and Roosevelt, who did sponsor plans to destroy the entire population of Germany with anthrax and with strontium, would have used it against the Aryans of Germany with glee. Both, of course, were partly Jewish. Atomic warfare realizes the inveterate dream of the Jews, whose racial soul is motivated by a blind lust to destroy, as is obvious from scores of passages in the "Old Testament." As an example, I translate a line in the *Book of Jesus* in the Septuagint, corresponding to *Joshua,* 8,28: "And Jesus burned that city to ashes and made it a mound (of rubble) and a desolation for ever." The Jew-Book is full of passages in which old Yahweh promises to make entire regions a "desolation for ever," and he, of course, is the god whom the Jews created in their own image.

bers of the titled nobility. Reading that book, one could give an appalling answer to the question, Who, most of all, caused the catastrophic defeat of Germany? Germans!

To augment one's bitterness, one read in the official newsletter, *The Week in Germany*, 25 July 1986, that the foul little stooges, who misgovern Germany for the Jews under the protection of American troops, staged obscene ceremonies throughout what is left of Germany to honor the vicious traitors who betrayed their nation and race, and whom the Chancellor dared to call "models for our time." And according to the same propaganda sheet, 24 July 1987, boot-licker Kohl was even so vile as to declare that the depraved creatures who tried to murder Hitler in the infamous bomb-plot were a proof that "humanity and moral feelings were not extinguished in Germany" when that nation was sacrificing itself in a vain effort to win a future for our thankless and self-doomed race.

The second book was General Hans Baur's *Mit Mächtigen zwischen Himmel und Erde* (4. Auflage; Oldendorf, Schütz, 1982). It was, to some extent, a restorative. Baur, as *Flugkapitän*, was Adolf Hitler's favorite and official pilot, who flew the Führer about Germany and carried his honored guests, Mussolini, King Boris of Bulgaria, the future Pope Pius XII, and others, from and to their homes. He was therefore closely associated with Hitler and a witness to some of his exploits, and he was one of the loyal men who remained with the great champion of the Aryans until his tragic end in the bunker under Berlin.

The book poses but does not answer a few questions of possible sabotage, e.g., Hitler gave a categorical order that Messerschmitt be supplied with materials for the production of jet fighters that would have the power to engage the armadas of planes that the savage Janissaries of the world-destroying race were sending over Germany to kill women, children, and other non-combatants. Why was not that order obeyed?[2] But the book is, withal, a record of honor, loyalty, and the terrible tragedy of what may have been the greatest catastrophe of human history.

2. If the necessary materials were, as Baur believes, available, the failure to deliver them must have been sabotage. From Remer's references to General Milch, we must infer that he could not have been responsible, as some might read into Baur's reference to him. There were many traitors in the Air Ministry; cf. Remer, op.cit., p. 277.

Since Baur was Hitler's pilot and a man in whom Hitler had great confidence, his narrative is a very important historical source. If he was not actually present at some major events, he flew Hitler to the scene and usually was told of them immediately afterwards by Hitler himself. Since there is no reason to doubt Baur's *bona fides* and Hitler would have had no reason to deceive a man in whom he need not have confided at all, the narrative is a primary historical document. I will mention one example succinctly; for a full account, you must go to Baur's text.

In June 1934, when Hitler learned, almost at the last minute, that Ernst Röhm, who was the chief of the entire *Sturmabteilung*, was planning to use his army of troopers for a *coup d'tat* and was negotiating with the French, Hitler made one of the prompt and bold decisions that we admire in Napoleon and other great commanders. Accompanied by only seven men, he had Baur fly him to Munich, where he arrived at four o'clock in the morning, taking the nest of traitors by surprise. He immediately placed the Chief of Police, one of Röhm's accomplices, under arrest, and proceeded at once to the hotel in which the traitor was staying with his principal subordinates. Hitler himself went directly to Röhm's room and found him in bed, naked, with one of his darling boys.

Baur witnessed Hitler's decision to act but did not know what the crisis was; he piloted the plane to Munich and then visited his home, which was in that city. At dinner that evening, Hitler told him what had happened and even how he had learned of the plot.

The traitor and seventy of his accomplices were executed, as they deserved and as they would have been executed in any nation fit to exist. But Röhm was both a traitor and a pervert, and, as we all know, such charms attract "Liberal intellectuals," just as rotting meat attracts flies. They did not even need a nudge from the Jews to begin wailing. I have looked up Röhm in the *Columbia Encyclopaedia,* where gullible readers are told that the dear old degenerate was "murdered." You may take that as an example of what you may expect from even reference books that are generally reliable.

As Thucydides observed long ago, chance, i.e., unpredictable coincidences, often is decisive in war. On 13 March 1943, Hitler, and Baur who was flying the plane, escaped death by chance. General Henning von Tresckow (on whom consult Remer) asked

a member of the party to carry a package "containing cognac" as a gift to a friend. The package really contained a bomb made of explosives of English manufacture that had probably been supplied to the traitors by the British Secret Service. Bombs of that type had been uniformly successful in tests, but a slight mechanical defect prevented the bomb from being detonated on that flight. Historians will speculate what would have been the course of subsequent events, had not that chance intervened to save Hitler's life. When the plane landed, chance again gave another of the conspirators an opportunity to substitute for the bomb a similar package that really did contain cognac. If the bomb had been discovered, General von Tresckow would, of course, have been shot, and he could not have continued his work of sabotaging the German army in Russia—and it is quite possible that investigation at that time would have discovered the whole conspiracy that was headed by the Graf von Stauffenberg,[3] with, of course, the help of Canaris. You may speculate about what would have happened, had the conspiracy been discovered and suppressed more than a year before the attempt to assassinate Hitler on 20 July 1944.

Mention of Canaris always reminds one of Hitler's great weakness. He was an Aryan and, with our racial instincts, he felt gratitude to men who had helped and supported him at the beginning of his political career, when he was only an obscure patriot whom few took seriously: he wanted to repay loyalty with loyalty. The wily and subtle Canaris, whom Hitler made chief of German Intelligence, concealed his treachery until Germany was on the brink of disaster, and it is not remarkable that he was able to retain Hitler's confidence.[4] But incompetence

3. What motivated this well-born and handsome young man to head so foul a conspiracy of traitors? The apology that the attempted assassination was an act of desperation when the defeat of Germany was seen to be inevitable, is false; the conspiracy was at work when a German victory seemed certain, and may have prevented it. It may be relevant that the Graf von Stauffenberg came from a Catholic family and, although Remer says the man no longer attended church, his head was probably filled with Christian garbage (often called 'ideals').

4. One of the very few Germans who suspected Canaris was Reinhard Heydrich, who might have unmasked Canaris, had not the British saved him by flying in a trained team of assassins to murder Heydrich. As everyone knows, Heydrich so cruelly oppressed the Bohemians that

cannot be concealed. Hitler's loyalty to Hermann Göring is therefore much more remarkable. Everyone knows that Göring's failure to equip the German Air Force with planes that were a match for those produced in England and the United States lost Germany the superiority in the air with which she began the war.[5]

Historians will learn from Baur that Göring told him, "I must honestly confess that I have little notion of contemporary aircraft and their capabilities. The newer developments are way over my head." Baur also notes that he and his fellow aviators were early aware of the man's incompetence: "For a long time, we had all been saying that Göring should have been minister of railroads rather than minister of air transportation." You will also learn that Hitler retained confidence in his old comrade to the end.

The most moving and unforgettable part of Baur's book is a chapter near the end. As Hitler's pilot, he remained with the great man in the bunker under Berlin, ready to fly him to a

he used to drive about in an open car with no escort but his chauffeur, and none of the inhabitants made any attempt to harm him. If you find fault in the logic of that sentence, remember that well-trained Americans must always believe what they are told by Jews.

5. Charles Bewley in *Hermann Göring and the Third Reich* (New York, Devin-Adair, 1962), while not exculpating the subject of his biography, places the principal responsibility for the decline of Germany's Air Force on Hitler. I do not attempt to adjudicate the question, but I note that Bewley, as part of his case, blames Hitler for attacking the Soviet in 1941, evidently unaware that Hitler merely anticipated a sudden Soviet offensive against Germany. (See the article by the former member of the Soviet General Staff, Viktor Suvorov, in *Liberty Bell*, January 1986, pp. 27-39). It is likely that Stalin had concerted that attack with Roosevelt and perhaps Churchill soon after, or even before, the war began. Bewley notes (p. 310) that a "technician among the [German] generals" really prevented the new Heinkel bombers from being ready in time for use against Russia, but he does not guess the significance of that fact. The sabotage was effected by demanding modifications of the planes which, although militarily trivial and even foolish, were extremely difficult to make, requiring great changes in design. Since Göring did not intervene and use his authority to prevent that sabotage, we cannot acquit him of gross incompetence and negligence.

place of safety, and urging him to escape from the irresistible advance of the American-financed hordes from Russia. He was therefore an unprejudiced witness of Hitler's last days and hours.

I shall not attempt to comment on that chapter. If you can read it without catharsis, you have lost the ability to comprehend tragedy. In the letter that Frau Goebbels wrote just before she killed her children, she said: "Our magnificent ideal perishes here, and with it, everything I have known in my life that was beautiful, admirable, noble, and good. It is no longer worthwhile living in the world that will come.... For that reason, I have kept the children here with me. They are too good for the world that will come after us." One can foresee a time when conscientious American parents may have the same concern for their children.

* * *

When I finished reading *Mit Mächtigen zwischen Himmel und Erde,* I wished the book could be translated into English, and I even suggested it as a project to a man whom I knew to be an excellent translator. It is only typical of the disorganization of the American "right wing" that a chance remark by an acquaintance who had called me on the telephone first informed me that a translation had already been made and published under the title, *Hitler at My Side* (Houston, Texas; Eichler, 1986; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $22.50 + 10% postage).

This is a handsome, cloth-bound book, with many more photographs than appeared in the German original. One has to approach translations, even from major modern languages, with scepticism these days, and I was relieved to find that the translation by Lyndal Butler is quite adequate. I have checked carefully a score of passages chosen at random, and I could suggest only some comparatively minor changes.[6] My quotations from Baur above are taken from this translation.

This book contains much that you will read with emotion and never forget.

6. Here are a few examples, chosen at random. I quote from the translation, italicizing the words under consideration; then I give the corresponding German words, and finally my suggestion:

p. 159. "Hitler then gave strict orders that, in the future, such flights should not be undertaken *with unknown pilots.* ...von mir unbekannten Piloten...= by pilots with whom I was not acquainted.

p. 79. "According to Hitler's narration of the event, which he related to me at supper, *the Röhm affair had been concluded in the following way."* ...hatten sich die Vorgänge in der Affäre Röhm folgendermaßen abgespielt: = the antecedents of the Röhm affair had developed as follows:

p. 137. "Pintsch had been given the task of informing Hitler by giving him Hess' letter announcing his intention, five hours later. *Hitler had known of Hess' intentions when he ordered the sudden flight to Berlin,* but did not know if he had succeeded." .Hitler wußte also, als er den plötzlichen Flug nach Berlin anordnete, was Heß plante... = Thus, when Hitler ordered our sudden flight to Berlin, he knew what Hess had planned to do,...

p. 133. "I often thought later, when Hitler's plans with [*sic*] the Ukraine changed completely, that if he had anticipated an armed conflict with the East in the near future, *a different decision, in this instance, would have been better."* Mir hat sich später—als Hitlers Pläne mit der Ukraine völlig anders waren—oft der Gedanke aufgedrängt, daß Hitler, wenn er damals schon an eine bewaffnete Auseinandersetzung mit dem Osten in so naher Zukunft gerechnet hätte, doch sicherlich in dem hier geschilderten Fall eine andere Entscheidung getroffen hätte, eine Entscheidung, die sich hätte einordnen lassen in das, was ein gutes Jahr später uns alle Überraschte. = Later, after Hitler's plans for the Ukraine had changed completely, it often occurred to me that if, at the time of the incident described above, Hitler had already been counting on an armed conflict with the East in so very near a future, he would surely have reached a different decision, a decision that would have been in keeping with the events that took us all by surprise a full year later."

(I quoted the complete sentence in German because a correct translation has historical significance. After the joint invasion and partition of Poland by Germany and the Soviet, Hitler gave the Carpatho-Ukraine (Ruthenia and part of Galicia) to Hungary, and told Baur why he had done so, despite his compassion for the Ukrainians, who earnestly and desperately pleaded for annexation to Germany, and although he knew that his decision would offend Ukrainians everywhere. Baur's point is that if Hitler had foreseen that a year later he would be at war with the Soviet, he would certainly have annexed and occupied the Carpatho-Ukraine for obvious military reasons and would have thereby also won the gratitude of the great majority of Ukrainians, who were under Soviet rule and, when the war

began, would have the more eagerly coöperated with their German deliverers even before German armies reached the Ukraine. This corroborates what Hitler said about the time at which he decided to invade Russia (see p. 155 of the translation), and is consistent with the article I cited in note 5 *supra*. It follows, therefore, that Stalin successfully deceived Hitler until just before his planned surprise attack on Germany.)

* * *

LEST WE FORGET

I have received from England two pamphlets, of sixteen and twenty pages respectively, of which the titles, in Old English type, appear in the odd forms, *Crömwell änd thè Jews* and *Edict of Expillsion 1290*. The printer probably mistook for decorations some of the supralinear signs used in the Thirteenth- and Fourteenth-Century minuscule book hands, which were the source of that style of type. They are, however, valuable pamphlets, published by Front Europa in Canterbury (no date; no more explicit address). The compilations were evidently made by a courageous Englishman, G. H. Smith, the recipient of some letters reproduced in the pamphlets. I have not heard whether the Thought Police of the Jewish government of Little Britain have punished him for having spoken tactlessly about God's Master Race.

The letters to Mr. Smith are from the Public Record Office and attest the authenticity of some of the sources of information in the text. Practically all of the text of both pamphlets is excerpted, with acknowledgement, from Captain A. H. M. Ramsay's *The Nameless War*, originally published by Britons[1] in

1. Britons Publishing Company was subsidized by a Trust established by Colonel Beamish in the 1920s; Anthony Gittens eventually became the manager of it, and during his incumbency Britons was forced to leave Beamish House in London; he elected to move it to Devon, as far as possible from the increasing squalor and corruption of a metropolis in which Englishmen were already being displaced and harassed by racial enemies imported from their lost colonies. At his death in 1974, he was succeeded by his pale young assistant, who promptly scrapped the patriotic enterprise and converted it into a house that published only pious Christian tripe. No one seems to know what happened to the Beamish Trust.

Continued on page 55

REFLECTIONS ON HITLER'S CAMPAIGN IN RUSSIA 1941-1945

By Dr. Karl Otto Braun

[Editor's Note: Dr. Braun served in the German diplomatic representation in Japan and subsequently in the far eastern section of the German Foreign Office during the Second World War. He was thus involved in some crucially important phases of the war. In October 1987 he presented a paper at the anual meeting of the Institute for Historical Review in which he discussed the background of persons involved in the Sorge espionage ring, which rendered very important services to the U.S.S.R. Dr. Braun is fluent in Japanese and English as well as his native German. He is the author of *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht / Wie F. D. Roosevelt die USA in den Zweiten Weltkrieg führte* (München, 1986) in the series *Herbig Materialien zur Zeitgeschichte*. We hope to review this book in a future issue of the *Bulletin*. —*Charles E. Weber*]

There were two decisions in the life of Adolf Hitler as Chancellor of the German Reich which he instinctively hesitated to make, namely his pact with Stalin in August, 1939 and what he himself called "der schwerste Entschluß meines Lebens" (the most serious decision of my life), the march into the Soviet Union in June, 1941. Hamilton Fish, in his *Tragic Deception* (Old Greenwich, Connecticut: Devin Adair, 1983, page 94), was perfectly right when he observed that Hitler originally wanted to move eastward, but Roosevelt and the British war party forced him to fight against the West.

Alfred Rosenberg, the leading ideological interpreter of National Socialism, wrote these significant sentences in his diary on 25 August 1939:

> "I have the feeling that this pact with Moscow will one day turn out to be a tragedy for National Socialism. It was not a step of free decision, but was rather an action undertaken in an emergency. The National Socialist Revolution had to beg for help from the head of another revolution which it has been our ideal to combat for the last twenty years. How can we speak in the future

of the rescue and renaissance of Europe when we had to plead for help from the destroyer of Europe?"

With these words, "the destroyer of Europe," Rosenberg prophetically foresaw the part which Stalin played at Yalta! Rosenberg is also right in depicting Hitler's situation as awkward. The British blank-check guarantee to Poland in March, 1939, instigated by Roosevelt from behind the scenes, *forced* him to seek a way to break out of threatening encirclement of Germany in the east *and* in the west. Dark clouds arose from all sides. A cunning Stalin offered temporary relief in return for half of Poland, three Baltic states and Bessarabia, the northern part of Romania. In addition, the Kremlin gained a free hand over Finland, a fact which he exploited ruthlessly by waging a war against this tiny country soon afterwards! French and British delegations were negotiating in Moscow at the same time. Hitler had to be the highest bidder in order to sign a ten-year non-aggression pact. Before he smashed Poland militarily, he had lost half of the country politically. Seventeen days after the decisive German blows had fallen, Stalin, scarcely ready, walked in almost unharmed. His dreaded GPU transported hundreds of thousands of Polish peasants and Jews who had fled from the Germans into the vastness of his empire. Menachem Begin was only one of those who toiled in the "white nights" of Arctic GULAG camps. (Cf. Menachem Begin, *White Nights / The Story of a Prisoner in Russia,* New York: Harper & How, 1979.)

Although Hitler's deal with Stalin was an ideological capitulation, as Rosenberg saw it correctly, Germany could draw from it material advantages urgently needed in time of warfare against the West, etc., manganese for the production of steel, wheat from the Ukraine, etc., in order to compensate for the shortages arising from the British naval blockade. Hitler had paid a high price for his arrangement with Stalin. In 1940, after the defeat of France, Stalin even sent an ultimatum to him and took another piece of Romania, the Bukovina. Hitler agreed, though reluctantly. He had to accept all this, because the captured Polish documents, especially the reports of the Polish ambassador, Count Jerzy Potocki, from Washington convinced him that the black clouds beyond the Atlantic emanating from Roosevelt's Brain Trust meant finally war, also with the United States. Reacting—Hitler always acted less than he reacted, as David Hoggan has observed—Hitler concluded the Tripartite Pact in July 1940. Ambassador Stahmer, Foreign Minister von Ribbentrop's envoy, achieved it in Tokyo within 18 days. The intention was to put a brake on Franklin D. Roosevelt's warmongering both in the Atlantic and in the Pacific. The second aim

was to expand the pact to a four-power agreement including the Soviet Union as a bridge to the new ally in the Far East.

At that time I was in Japan in diplomatic service. I knew Stahmer from Berlin well and I can only confirm this intention. Soon Moscow was informed. The Kremlin did not reject the idea, but mentioned that "certain preconditions had to be fulfilled." In November 1940 Molotov came to Berlin, carrying with him these "preconditions."

Now, Hitler knew well that Stalin was basically an expansionist. Therefore he suggested elaborately an expansion of the U.S.S.R. toward the *south* in the direction of the Persian Gulf! Molotov did not even touch the subject, nor did he politely reply to it. Instead, he demanded bluntly increased Soviet influence in the Balkans, in Finland and in the straits of the Baltic Sea leading into the North Sea, thereby threatening Swedish neutrality. Molotov went even beyond that and stipulated that Germany should cover a Soviet capture of the Dardanelles!

Consequently, Molotov's suggestions meant: A threat to Germany's nickel supply from Petsamo (in Finland) via the Baltic Sea, a threat to her supply of iron ore from Sweden and—most importantly—a danger to her oil supply from Ploesti in Romania. If Hitler had accepted such demands, he would have capitulated to Stalin without firing a shot. Molotov destroyed the idea of a four-power treaty by intention, or,one could even say, by provocative intention. The Marshall of the Reich, Göring, said at that time, "Molotov's demands jerked me out of my chair" (haben mich vom Stuhl gerissen).

Exactly at the same time, in November 1940, I was interned at Otpor opposite to Manchuli in Eastern Siberia in a quarantine. Though being a passenger of the first class with my wife, we had to sleep on wooden boards of the third class for eight days. The pretext of the Soviets was a single case of plague in the practice of a dentist in Hsinking, then the capital of Manchukuo, more than one thousand kilometers away. Since the sea lanes were cut off, German and Italian passengers had to use the Trans-Siberian connection. By violating the respective convention between Germany and the U.S.S.R., anti-German literature was distributed to the internees. Without knowing anything of Molotov's demands, I realized that the Soviets were upset and nervous owing to our six-week victory over France. Rage at this success and deepest distrust governed Stalin's hostile directives. Therefore I agree with Viktor Suvorov's thesis that Hitler was forced finally to lead a preventive war against the Soviet Union. (Cp. *Journal of the Royal United Services Institute for Defense Studies*, June, 1985, pp. 50-55, "Who Planned to Attack Whom in June 1941, Hitler or Stalin?" by

Victor Suvorov. [This important and revealing article was reprinted in *Liberty Bell* of January 1986, pp. 27-39.])

Moreover, wide-ranging reconnaissance by the German airforce, which extended as far as the Caspian Sea, proved Stalin's widespread mobilization. A secret report (*Lagebericht*) of the German High Command dated 11 June 1941 proved that 110 infantry divisions, 20 cavalry divisions and 46 motorized tank brigades had been concentrated in the west, whereas the Far East was protected by only 25 infantry divisions, eight cavalry divisions and five motorized tank brigades. George Pemler, Wehrlestrasse 31, München 80, telephone 089/989840, is one of the few living witnesses who participated in the long-distance flights over Russia before the German attack.

Historians have to separate the political situation and the conditions of the war economy *before* 22 June 1941 very carefully from what happened in Russia *after* that date. Hitler cannot be blamed for his decision to invade Russia! It enabled the Germans to take an enormous number of Soviet prisoners of war from the heavily concentrated attack units. His decision had nothing to do with his book, *Mein Kampf*, as some historians suppose. Strategical and economic necessities prevailed.

However, there are many reasons to criticize his way of waging war against his rival dictator. The occupation of the Soviet embassy in Berlin at the outset was certainly the gravest political blunder that Hitler ever committed. Instead of appointing a neutral power (Switzerland, Sweden) to take care of the vacant embassy during war time (according to international law) he thereby declared openly the destruction of any Russian sovereignty after the war, favoring colonialism. By doing so, he did not only wage war against the Communist dictator, but against *all* Russian, Ukrainian, etc. patriots. Therefore the Soviets could suddenly speak of the "Great Patriotic War."

Hitler even neglected the God-given chance of a military and political collaboration with the defected General Vlassov. If Hitler had established a really *independent* Ukraine, if he had dissolved the Kolchos system immediately, a storm-driven conflagration would have swept through the steppes toward the east, shaking the foundations of Stalin's iron rule. Unfortunately, Hitler did not intend to proclaim a *national* goal, neither for the Ukraine nor for the rest of the country. Hitler's campaign in Russia lacked any political conception. It was mere conquest. The *atae* of the Sophoclean tragedy had been followed by the *huebris*. This led finally to his and Germany's doom!

When I paid a farewell visit to the Japanese Naval Attaché in Berlin, Admiral Kojima, this intelligent observer remarked on 31 March

1945: "Comparing the state with a coach drawn by six horses, your *Führer* sat upon the foremost horse on the left, representing the army. However, he did not steer the coach [of state] from the driver's seat." Already then I agreed with this striking picture. History proved that Admiral Kojima was right!

Munich, 1 November 1987
Osterwaldstrasse 59

* * * * *

THE WANNSEE CONFERENCE FILM

A document, real or forged, which is very frequently cited by those who would claim that German authorities intended to murder Jews on a massive scale during the Second World War is the so-called "Wannsee-Protokoll," supposedly the notes on the proceedings of a meeting of high German officials held in a Berlin suburb on 20 January 1942. This document is 15 small pages long and is reproduced on pp. 39-53 of Wilhelm Stäglich's very important book, *Der Auschwitz-Mythos / Legende oder Wirklichkeit* (Tübingen, 1979). The document is puzzling in a number of ways. At the top of the first page there are stamped the words "Geheime Reichssache!" (= Secret of the Reich) and the indication that the copy is the 16th of 30 copies prepared. Nevertheless, the document gives no indication of the person who prepared it. Moreover, the statistical table on p.6 listing Jewish populations in European countries, including England and the U.S.S.R., which alone account for nearly half of the total of 11,000,000, seems astonishingly inaccurate, especially in the case of France.

The contents of the document deal largely with efforts to induce Jews to emigrate from Europe as a final solution to the Jewish problem and the necessity in January of 1942 of employing Jews in labor camps after their deportation to eastern parts of Europe or internment in the case of persons of an age over 65. Much of the deocument deals with the future status of persons of partly Jewish extraction. The document even envisages a renewal of the Jewish people after their release ("... bei Freilassung als Keimzelle eines neuen Jüdischen Aufbaues" on page 8 of the document). Unfortunately, an English phrase which would correspond to the all-important "bei Freilassung" is not present in the "First English language edition published in December, 1986" by the Institute for Historical Review, p. 36. By the way, we would recommend that this English edition be used only with

considerable caution and that it be compared with the original German text of the 1979 edition before any important use is made of it.

Now we learn of a film concerning the Wannsee Conference produced in 1984 by Manfred Korytowski in Europe and with German dialogue. The film has now been translated into English. It is now being shown to primarily Jewish audiences in the United States and Canada. A number of reviews of it have appeared, for example in the *Christian News* of 30 November (reprinted from the *Catholic Register* of 31 October-November 6) and *The Nation* of 19 December. From reviews of the film we have read it would seen to be a scriptwriter's phantasy with Zionist propaganda objectives. None of the reviewers seem to have bothered to read the original document upon which the film is supposedly based. However, the reviewer in *The Nation* does wisely admonish us: "... *The Wannsee Conference* raises questions about filmmaking and subjectivity, historical grit and celluloid glamour. Historical research never rids itself of selectivity or interpretation." We urge recipients of the *Bulletin* who have the opportunity to see this film to report their impressions of it to us. This is especially important because it seems that there is a strong probability that the film will be shown by "Public" Broadcasting Service stations throughout the United States. We are tired of films which are little other than scriptwriters' phantasy but which parade themselves as history.

— Charles E. Weber

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

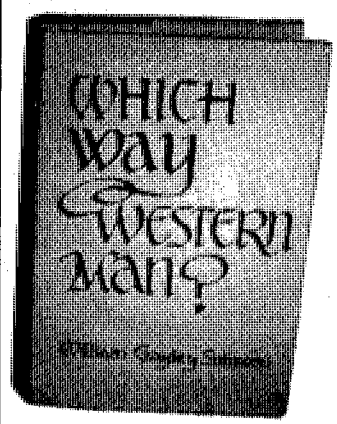

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful ana-lysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The books goes to the roots of the prob-lems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition (Order No. 22004), or $13.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including $1.50 for postage and handling.

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?

By Jim Taylor

(Foreign Correspondent)

The Nazi news is never going to disappear from the American press as long as there are Jews on this earth. You will always be reading imagined and fabricated stories condemning the German people as long as the international Zionists control the U.S. news media.

A few months ago, Rudolf Hess, the dying former deputy in the German government against whom no criminal evidence has ever been produced, finally asked the four powers for his freedom after more than forty-five years of confinement under inhumanly cruel conditions at Spandau Prison. It was the first time that the proud 92-year-old man had ever made such an appeal, although many others had done so on his behalf. His appeal was soon answered by his death, which was officially described as a suicide in circumstances so implausible that unprejudiced observers inferred that it had been murder, carried out by strangulation in the manner ordained in the *Talmud Babli* for *goyim* who are particularly a focus of the Jews' unappeasable hatred of other races.[1] Jews throughout the world could thus rejoice in the knowledge that Hess, after having been made to suffer for more than forty-five years, had not been permitted to die without undergoing the last rite of their race's implacable vengeance.

Your daily newspaper probably reported Hess's appeal and his subsequent death, but that is all.

1. It will be remembered that ritual strangulation was used, in preference to other methods of murder, e.g., by shooting, when Codreanu and his lieutenants in Romania got in the way of the Jews' plans for the Second World War. See Warren B. Heath's introduction to Bacu's *The Anti-Humans* (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $7.00 + $1.00), p. xxxiv, footnote, which gives a reference to Prince Sturdza's uncensored text and his quotation from the German translation of the *Talmud* made by a learned Jew, Lazarus Goldschmidt. Such nice details have, of course, been censored out of the official English translation, edited by I. Epstein and published by the Soncino Press (1935-19049).

I have additional facts about this case which have been given to the public. The controlled U.S. press has always put forth the story that the Soviets alone blocked the release of Mr. Hess. This is not true. It is cover-up propaganda. For over twenty years, the Soviet government was willing to free Hess, under certain conditions. Both England and France are on record as having wanted to release him since 1948, on the grounds that no charges were pending against him.

Now that takes care of three of the four parties. You guessed it. It was only the United States that vetoed the release in the secret sessions of the government committee. It was the United States which did not want Hess out of prison. Actually, it was not the official U.S. government which was automatically opposed to his release. Many American officials, including most at the Pentagon, insisted that Hess should not only be released, but never should have been arrested and tried in the first place. Actually, he was "judged" instead of tried, after World War II. Then just who is it that will not allow the release? I'll tell you. It is the "fifth" power—Israel and the American Jewish Lobby blocked his release every time. Since Israel and the international Zionists forbade letting Hess out, the U.S. was not allowed even to discuss in detail such a move. It has been a long time since the controlled U.S. government was able to make a decision without Israeli approval. You have to go back to the Eisenhower administration, when the President stood tall on this and even cut off sending arms to Israel for a time. But since that time, no one dares to do such things.

But next time you read that it was the Soviets who blocked the release of Hess, don't believe it. In a recent meeting with Britain's Mrs. Margaret Thatcher, Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev said quite plainly that Hess should die outside Spandau Prison. Now all we had to do was get the permission of the powerful Zionists and Hess would have gotten out of jail.

Der Spiegel, a highly-rated West German magazine, carried a story last April about Mr. Gorbachev's wanting to release Mr. Hess. But the West German government, which is even more under Zionist control than is the U.S., forced the magazine to change the story and retract part of it by stating in the revised story that Mr. Gorbachev was only contemplating a release.[2] So you just go around in circles, trying to keep up with the wily machinations of the all-powerful Zionists.

2. The German periodical *Bauernschaft*, published at Flensburg (on the Danish border), obtained from a reliable source, and printed what purports to be the "inside story" of the murder of Hess, obtained from an agent of the Israeli Secret Service. The article was translated into French and reproduced for wider circulation in the December

On another so-called "Nazi" case, Attorney General Edwin Meese did somehow gather up enough manly courage to halt the deportation of Mr. Karl Linnas to a death sentence in the Soviet Union, after the U.S. on direct orders from Israel stripped this long-time, law-abiding American of his U.S. citizenship. But Mr. Meese could not find a country that would accept Mr. Linnas. The powerful world Zionists made sure tat every nation approached would not take him.

Then, in desperation, Mr. Meese conferred with the government of Panama about giving shelter to Mr. Linnas. First, you have to realize that Panama is a country of last resort. I mean that Panama, in general, refuses entry to no one, whether crooks, embezzlers or even worse criminals.

1987 issue of the *Courrier du Continent*. The narrative begins with the fact that, as reported in *Der Spiegel*, Gorbachev did propose to free Rudolf Hess, intending, of course, to create an "image" of himself as a great humanitarian in preparation for his "summit" conferences with the official heads of Western governments, especially Reagan. He naturally informed Weizsäcker, the President of the turn-coat government in Bonn. Weizsäcker at once informed the British government, but no other, and was instructed to dissuade Gorbachev from liberating Hess in July 1987, when the Soviet would be in control of the prison at Spandau and could simply liberate Hess without interference from its allies. The government of Little Britain, foreseeing that Gorbachev, while consenting to a delay, would soon take the opportunity to commend himself to all fair-minded men and women in Europe and America, ordered British Military Intelligence to prevent such a disaster. (Hess, if liberated, would expose the crimes by which the vicious old sot, Winston Churchill, prevented the British people from learning of the last of Hitler's offers of a peace that would have prevented the collapse of the British Empire and the degradation of Britain to the status of a dying and increasingly insignificant nation.) Accordingly, two members of the Special Air Service, a subsidiary of MI.5 for covert actions, were despatched from the base at Bradbury in Hertford to murder Hess. The British kept their intention strictly secret from the Soviets and acted in great haste to prevent a possible leakage of information that would have made the Soviet prevent them from spoiling Gorbachev's projected propaganda triumph. The Americans were informed of the British plan, since the British secret services do not venture to do anything without the approval of the C.I.A. The project was also disclosed, as a diplomatic formality, to the French and the Israelis, although, in the latter case, unnecessarily, since the Zionists have their agents planted in all the intelligence services of the Western world. The assassins reached Spandau around midnight on Saturday, 15 August. On the morning of the following Monday, the C.I.A. gave permission for the murder, and that afternoon the two assassins waylaid Hess in the tunnel that led from the prison to the area in which he was permitted to take exercise by walking. They tried to strangle Hess with a length of electrical cord, but bungled the operation, for Hess, despite his advanced age, offered unanticipated resistance and attracted the attention of an American soldier who was not privy to the plot. Hess, however, was unconscious, and the American commander, who was a party to the plot, saved the day by having Hess and the two assassins loaded into an ambulance in which the murderers completed their task while the vehicle was on its way to the British Military Hospital.

The Panamanian President, Eric Auturo Delvalle, who happened to be vacationing in New York at the time, readily agreed to accept Mr. Linnas. So Mr. Meese ordered the proper papers processed in secret before the Zionists could get wind of it. But, as I have stated many times, there are no secrets that can be kept from the Zionists in Washington. As soon as they learned about it, thousands of vicious letters from Jewish hate groups poured in against Mr. Meese and his attempts to save this man he believed to be innocent.

Next, Israel and the world Zionists threatened to break the economy of Panama if the president there did not reject Mr. Linnas as a new immigrant. So, rather than see his small state driven to bankruptcy, he rescinded the order to accept Mr. Linnas. Adolfo Arrocha, Minister in charge of the Panamanian Embassy in Washington, told the U.S. government that Panama had changed its mind about allowing Mr. Linnas to live there.

So once again we learn first hand the wide-ranging power of the world Zionist entity, which reaches every corner of the world, even to a corrupt little states like Panama. The Latin-American state of Panama has long been known as a place of refuge for all the assorted crooks of the world. But Panama would not accept Mr. Linnas because of Zionist pressure. However, you cannot criticize Panama too much when our own government bows to Zionist pressure even more abjectly.

And that is one of the reasons why, at present, the government of the United States is in such disarray that the future of our nation is in grave jeopardy. It is difficult to underestimate this situation. But I may have been doing just that during the past year. The future of the U.S.A. has never appeared very bright in recent years; but now it seems even darker than I had painted it in the quickly changing world of foreign affairs.

And this late reassessment is not based solely upon the sordid Iran arms sales mess. There are indeed many other frightening factors, such as our inability to wage war at the very time we are threatening to do so in such inhospitable places as the Persian Gulf. There is also the increased Nazi-baiting talk by our public officials in Washington. This is due to Zionist pressure, of course, but it will alienate more people in the long run. And with no friends anywhere in the world, we are still resolved to make even more enemies. So far this year [1987] the U.S. has insulted every major country in the world except Israel. And Israel and the U.S. cannot possibly stand off the rest of the world except on a bluff by bluff and bluster by bluster short-term basis.

At the time that President Reagan and Mr. George Shultz were issuing threats to a wide variety of nations, such as Japan, Russia, Iraq, Cuba, and Saudi Arabia, it was announced by Mr. Sylvester R. Foley, Jr., assistant secretary of energy for defense programs, that at least one out of every three, and possibly two out of every three U.S. nuclear weapons won't work and are absolutely useless.

"They are duds, manufactured improperly and cannot be corrected," said Mr. Foley. "Hypothetically, it could be catastrophic if we have to use them. I mean if you pushed the button and nothing happened."

If American manufacturers produce a car that breaks down, it simply means you can't use the car. But in a shooting war, if our manufacturers cannot produce weapons that work, we are done for.

Now, I already knew that my own investigation showed clearly that we cannot fight a conventional war—not even a small one. I thought our only chance was a push-button type of warfare. However, it seems that we cannot do that either. I should have realized that since just about the only major item America still produces is munitions of nuclear war, those products would eventually become as fouled up as our Detroit-made cars and TV sets without Japanese components.

When the official in charge of building the nation's nuclear strength states publicly that we are now practically undefended in that important field too, what on earth can save us? So far, words have saved us. But even the wild-thinking Iranians have seen that we cannot back up those words.

A few years back, I was in Bangkok, Thailand, riding in a taxi to SEATO Headquarters. The driver, who wasn't the smartest individual in town, nevertheless knew about our weakness. He pointed at the building and said, "SEATO and the U.S., just paper tiger." He was right. I had not fully realized it at the time.

Now Mr. Foley in Washington, D.C., is not some cab driver in a Third-World country. He is the one who had our arsenal tested. And he said, "Even after costly repairs, our nuclear weapons are still found wanting. We always find something unexpectedly wrong and have to go back and put mods or fixes on them." I am not sure what Mr. Foley meant by "mods" unless it implies modifications, since I don't speak "Pentagonese." Many times Washington people use language like this to confuse the taxpayers. But, anyway, he meant that we are practically defenseless in many ways. Which, in turn, means we shouldn't be talking so big around the world when we cannot possibly back up such talk.

Mr. Foley, or rather, Admiral Foley, a retired U.S. Navy Admiral, who heads a 65,000-member work force that spends over eight million dollars of our money annually on warheads, should know what he is talking about.

In another recent sidelight on this out of Washington, a government report revealed that the staff of the Nuclear Regulatory Commission had failed to crack down on excessive drug and alcohol abuse by personnel on duty in nuclear work, the strict plant rules were withdrawn, due to extreme pressure from the industry and the labor unions involved.

Two NRC investigators told Congress that top agency officials refused to look into a utility's cover-up of an inadvertent and premature nuclear reaction at a Detroit-area plant that occurred only a few days before the NRC granted the facility an operating license.

According to Representative Sam Gejdenson (D-Conn.), chairman of the oversight committee, NRC officials routinely look the other way when presented with ample evidence of drug abuse at plants. They never disciplined anyone, fearing to antagonize the union.

Mr. Loren Bush, an NRC official, replied to this accusation by saying, "There is absolutely no law, no regulation, no national or industry standard which requires nuclear power plants to protect against drugs or alcohol abuse."

Mr. James Kelley, a senior inspector, based in Dallas, said he has encountered such examples as plant supervisors selling cocaine to the employees working under them; and that drunken security guards are on duty every day.

In spite of our great weakness and our seeming inability to make war, Mr. Reagan is still posing as a warmonger, or would like to be one if he knew how to pull it off. He prefers "little wars," the easy-to-win kind he pulled off against Libya and against a bunch of Cuban landscape workers in Grenada. In Lebanon, it didn't work either, but back-fired on him. He reminds me of a man who is very thirsty and decided to temporarily quench his thirst with a draught of poison. This might result in a momentary state of relief and even euphoria, but in the end it results in certain death.

The worst miscarriage of justice and outright criminal fraud I have ever encountered in my life happened several months ago, according to Mr. Hans Schmidt, the well-known activist for German-Americans. His organization [GANPAC—German-American Political Action Committee, Box 1137, Santa Monica CA 90401] made a legitimate campaign contribution of a thousand dollars to Senator Steve Symms (R-Idaho). Well now, since all 535 members of Congress are required

to hire Zionist Jews on their staffs, it didn't take long for a well-oiled campaign to put pressure on Senator Symms for taking what they termed "Nazi" money. However, instead of simply returning the money, as any honest person would do if he didn't want it for political reasons, the Idaho senator thought he would engage in a cute publicity trick by donating the money to two very anti-German-American Jewish hate organization. This unheard of ploy to please the Jewish community caused Mr. Schmidt to lodge a complaint against the senator for mishandling of election funds. Using private campaign funds for donations to religious organizations or clubs is strictly prohibited by our laws. But, as I have clearly stated many times, when the Zionists are involved, all U.S. laws automatically become null and void. In other words, the rest of us must abide by these laws, while the Jewish activists need not. They laugh at our laws, knowing well that no U.S. official would ever bring any charges against them.

When I called Senator Symms, I wasn't allowed to speak with him when they learned the nature of my call. And a lady in his office said, "Mr. Symms has more Jewish friends than German-American ones, so we must follow their wishes." I'm sure he does.

So the deterioration of America continues. And the Israelis take great advantage of our weakness. Former top Israeli official David Kimche, after strenuous protests of the Israeli government, was granted a delay from testifying in Federal Court about the Iranian arms scandal. After a two-hour closed hearing, Judge Aubrey E. Robinson of the U.S. District Court in Washington, D.C., allowed Mr. Kimche to avoid a court appearance and to return to Israel.

Mr. Kimche, the one-time terrorists and murderer, said to the press, "I'm not appearing before any U.S. grand jury, I am leaving the country and can return any time I wish. I don't intend to ever testify."

This means that although all American citizens must testify, if you happen to be an Israeli, then you go free, as "God's People" always do.

Senator Bob Dole (R-Kansas), long a very dedicated Zionist, has come up with a major foreign policy proposal for the election year. He wants Israel to serve as the military anchor for the "dangerously soft underbelly" of NATO. Of course, the loudmouthed senator from Kansas said this as a political statement to bolster his chances of being elected president in 1988. He wants to assign to Israel the task of kicking Turkey and Greece around so they will do what NATO wants.

Of course, Mr. Dole didn't make these absurd and nonsensical statements to the general public or the Kansas voting public, but to a closed meeting of the National Jewish Coalition, one of the most radi-

cal of the thousands of Zionist organizations that keep a tight rein on what our government does and does not do in Washington. He also wants American troops stationed in Israel to fight and die for the Zionist entity, just as the Marines did in Lebanon. In a give-Israel-everything type of speech, he even advanced the idea of Israel being allowed to control the American Star Wars program. Mr. Dole also said he would introduce legislation to close the offices of the displaced Palestinians in Washington and New York, something the Zionists have wanted for a long time. Naturally, Mr. Dole and Israel don't want the very uninformed U.S. public ever to learn of Israel's planned genocide of the unfortunate Palestinians. What better way to keep it a deep, dark secret than to kick out all the Palestinian spokesmen.

Mr. E. J. Montini is a very young and very vicious radical, who was thrown into a position as leading columnist for the *Arizona Republic* in Phoenix when the regular writer on public affairs resigned and returned to a position on the staff of a Chicago newspaper. Mr. Montini, an inexperienced reporter with less than average intelligence, is well-trained in liberal, anti-American thinking, and has caused quite a stir in Arizona. When learned that the city of Phoenix is only two percent black, he began to berate everyone for having the whitest city in America. He said it was totally disgraceful for Phoenix to have so many white folks. He actually, in theory, advocates getting rid of some of the whites and replacing them with blacks.

This reporter, Montini, wrote the city's overwhelming whiteness was a disgrace and a black mark against the city of Phoenix and its citizens. He called Phoenix the polyester suit of cities, the white bread, the fox trot city, the Pat Boone of cities. He maintains that until Phoenix gets more black people to spice up the city it will remain with no real identity, no diversity, very bland and will never amount to anything. He wants to bring in more minority groups of every description until each group equals or exceeds the number of white citizens in Phoenix.

This fool doesn't realize that the relatively safe streets in Phoenix would turn into another South Bronx if he had his way. Or perhaps he does.

"Lefty" Driesell, long coach of basketball at the University of Maryland, whose players were always better known for shooting cocaine than baskets, told the press that the drug is good for players because it enhances performance. He maintains that cocaine makes better players, and he outspokenly advocates the use of it by all high schools and college players.

Coach Driesell noted that the top players in the tough Atlantic Coast Conference were for many years all cocaine users—John Lucas of Maryland, David Thompson of North Carolina State, plus Walter David and Phil Ford of North Carolina.

Here are this gentleman's words, " I'm a firm believer that, if you know properly how to use cocaine and use it only in this way, it can make you a better player."

And he is still on the University of Maryland staff to spread this poisonous garbage to the students. The Chancellor refused to fire him for this degrading outburst. Coach Driesell failed to mention that the players who were on cocaine soon either died or were so physically and nervously impaired that they could not work or lead normal lives. I suppose many high school students will now follow the advice of this famous and admired coach.

Another degrading event at the university level happened when the candidates for degrees in Harvard University's school of Public Health threw condoms into the air at their graduation exercises. Jay Winsten and Jon Liebman were the two who organized this little demonstration at a once-proud school of higher learning, which before World War II didn't accept such students. But dear old Harvard, like everything else in the U.S., has deteriorated from a once-stately educational institution to a playpen of sex, drugs, and cheating. Not a single Harvard graduate of the class of 1987 has an education comparable to that of a sixth-grade student of fifty years ago. In a recent testing, for example, many Harvard seniors thought that Brazil was in Europe or North Africa. I'm sure that the sixth graders in a one-room schoolhouse at the turn of the century could easily find Brazil on the map.

Mr. Alan Greenspan, Mr. Reagan's personal advisor and the new Federal Reserve chairman, didn't waste any time in consolidating the banking interests of the 300 families, mostly Jewish financiers, who own and operate "our" American regulatory banking system. Mr. Greenspan's first official statement was, "the government should encourage the creation of very large world-wide U.S. banks." His treasury plan would allow banks to acquire large industrial companies, the very last thing we need, in my opinion. He also said the U.S. banking industry is sadly under-capitalized and his plan would provide multi-million dollar pools of investment capital.

Mr. George Gould, Undersecretary of the Treasury and another of Mr. Reagan's Zionist friends, took up the Greenspan mantle and said he too favors creating five to ten giant banks.

Both these fine gentlemen have worldly ideas, one world, I should say, which would serve the world Zionist entity, but not the interests of

the United States of America or Americans. They want Congress to repeal the Glass-Stragall Act of 1934 and the Bank Holding Company Act of 1956, which restrict such practices.

When the Fairness Doctrine Bill passed the House easily by a three to one vote and by a wide margin in the Senate, everyone who wants both sides of events to be given equal time on television was happy. Passage of the measure surely meant that finally the truth about the destruction of the U.S.S. *Liberty* by Israeli terrorists would be shown, and other matters such as Palestinians rights, would also have to be given equal time.

Even Republican leaders close to the President, who had backed the bill, believed that Mr. Reagan would sign it into law quickly as the only honest thing to do. However, they were wrong. The world Zionists paid him a quick visit. When they explained to the President how bad it would be for Israel if the true facts were forced into the open before the American people, he quickly vetoed it. Now the backers have the impossible task of trying to pass it over his veto. I say impossible because the Zionists can sway Congress as well as their man in the Oval Office.

I thought that no president would ever risk the wrath of the American people by going on record as being against freedom of speech. I was wrong. That is what Mr. Reagan did. Both he and his Zionist friends have a mortal fear of free expression. Their idea of freedom of speech means freedom to hear the Zionist side only. No one is going to be allowed on network television to dispute whatever propaganda lies the people who run Israel can manufacture. Yet, many Americans actually believe that we still have freedom in this country.

I have been asked by many people to write something about the failure of the Federal government to make any real effort to halt the illegal drug traffic across our borders. Well, this inaction ties right in with the general action of most Americans. Of course, the U.S. isn't about to halt illegal drugs as long as so many Americans don't want it to be stopped. As in the case of television and computer businesses, the government blames the wrong people.

No one ever thinks of blaming U.S. auto workers for putting us out of the automobile business, which was once our country's pride. When U.S. workers, the highest paid such employees in the world, are so sloppy and careless they even overlook bolts and produce only flimsy and unsafe vehicles, no one blames them. We, instead, blame the Japanese for not making faulty cars like ours, so that we could compete on the same low terms for business. Why blame Japan, Germany,

and England for building better cars? It runs the same way in the banking industry and other types of business enterprises.

In the illegal drug trade, no one ever blames the millions of persons nominally American who steal and kill to get the required thousand dollars per week to buy these drugs. None are arrested. It is "overlooked," especially when the addicts are sports stars or well-known entertainers. In rare cases when some sports hero is caught dealing drugs, the fans and the public in general come to the rescue by saying "do not arrest the culprit and criminal, but give him *another* chance." Sports fans are always on the side of the drug takers; never do they want the law to take its course. The police and the courts are soundly condemned for having the gall to do their jobs, if they interfere with these "heroes."

Instead of attempting to close down the market for these drugs, the U.S. goes down to Colombia and Bolivia to arrest some dirt-poor farmers and peasants, while ignoring the well-heeled exporters.

No one in the government, including Mr. Reagan, really wants to stop the use of illegal drugs. Too many bankers would be harmed, perhaps even arrested for their part in the handling of the money.

I have been told by reliable people that with the new electronic devices and computerized methods of getting signals, we could easily halt the drug traffic even without increasing manpower. But it would not be "good for business." So, I am afraid that illegal drugs are here to stay. You might as well get used to them. They are destined to become as American as apple pie and motherhood.

The previously mentioned Senator Dole and Representative Jack Kemp (R-N.Y.), both Arab haters deluxe who work tirelessly for Israel and the world Zionists in Congress, have now joined together to offer a bill to close the Palestinian offices for refugees in the U.S. Publicity about Israel's harsh treatment and torture of these displaced people must not be allowed to become public knowledge. It might harm Israel. As of this writing, the bill has not passed. But it probably will, and easily. It is H.R. 2211 and Senate 1203. It is such a serious assault upon the Constitutional freedom of our nation that even Secretary of State George Shultz opposed it, despite the fact that he is an unrestrained advocate of World Zionism. In the year of our Constitution's 200th birthday, it is a disgrace and a sham to pass such a law against the rights of the most cruelly treated refugees on earth.

As usual, the order to pass such a bill came from the Israelis, to whom both Mr. Dole and Mr. Kemp pay abject homage at all times. Senator John McCain (R-Ariz.), the new Zionist stooge in the West, also backs this highly-controversial measure.

The good Congressmen who are trying to do harm to the Palestinians, have said this bill would stop Palestinian terrorism in the U.S. What terrorism? There has never been any Palestinian terroristic act in the U.S. This is a con job. The bill has nothing whatsoever to do with terrorism; but it came up as a direct result of the U.S. and Israel paranoia over a possible international peace conference and the growing consensus at the United Nations that the Palestinian people should be represented properly. Only three nations in the entire world are dead set against any sort of peace in the Mideast: Israel, the U.S. and South Africa, and the latter is not a U.N. member anyway. The U.S. and Israel are so much against peace that they will go to any lengths to prevent it. Hence, you have controlled Congressmen like Mr. Kemp and Mr. Dole supporting an idiotic bill.

Who hasn't heard of Benjamin Linder by now? The death of this American mechanical engineer, who was slain while fighting against the anti-Communist freedom fighters in Nicaragua, has assumed legendary dimensions. He has been termed a starry-eyed idealist laboring in the steaming jungles to make Nicaragua more perfect for the Marxists. U.S. newspapers made this Communist an instant hero. Marxist poets and musicians have composed spirited ballads to keep his shady memory alive.

But did any reader ever hear the name of Peter Bertie? I doubt it. His death in Nicaragua never made the headlines. There were no candlelight vigils in his honor. He was a Canadian foreign correspondent whom I had met once. He was covering the war in Nicaragua when the Sandinistas murdered him. But, you know, he wasn't called a great humanitarian like Mr. Linder, the Commie. No American newspaper carried any lines of praise about Mr. Bertie. And he didn't carry an AK-47 assault rifle either, as Mr. Linder did.

American Communist sympathizers who have expressed high moral dudgeon over Mr. Linder's death in combat can never quite manage to mention the Communists' crime of shooting Mr. Bertie in the back.

Both men, I assume, were doing what they believed in. The big difference between them is that the death of an armed "activist" Marxist like Mr. Linder is bewailed and exploited for political purposes to stop more funding for the Contras. The tragic death of Mr. Bertie, an honest journalist, went unnoticed and unprotested. You see, he was not a Marxist.

Thus we see vividly the double standard which I have mentioned many times previously. The American Internationalists, as they like to be called, are just a bunch of not-too-bright Marxist "intellectuals"

who are intellectuals only in their own minds. They are always ready to jump on Congress and elsewhere to condemn loudly every real or imagined affront to Communism. Yet they quickly dismiss all crimes of the Sandinistas as the inevitable imperfections of a new revolutionary state.

They tell us it will all be better in the utopia of tomorrow. It is the age-old battle cry, "Bread first, then political rights." But this Communist paradise is like tomorrow, always one day away. The bread grows stale. And these internationalists trickle away to pursue the next fatigue-clad messiah of the people championing the "rights of all."

We have a great example of one of these modern-day knights of the people in Representative Stephen Solarz (D-N.Y.). Regular readers will certainly recall that when this little rascal was on television every night urging the immediate downfall of Ferdinand Marcos in the Philippines, I predicted correctly that he would be the chosen Zionist leader who would attack the present government of South Korea in the same manner and with the same time-worn phrases.

He has been doing exactly that. Although he remained silent on the Iran arms sales to protect his beloved Israel, he is back in action spouting off about bringing down the South Korean government. And just what group will run South Korea once the present régime is destroyed? It will be the same people who now run South Vietnam. And there is no democracy there. The word "democratic" is merely used as a symbol for Marxism pure and simple. and people like Mr. Solarz won't be satisfied until it happens.

Many Zionist-controlled writers, such as Mr. Brendan Murphy of United Press International, have been spewing forth bitter hatred for all things German in order to earn a few more Brownie points with the world Zionist entity. Jewish spokesmen say that they have finally been successful in removing the Holocaust blinders from the American people. According to them, their propaganda campaigns, mainly based on the Klaus Barbie trial, have been so successful that they have produced a latent animosity against Germany which swells throughout America and is increasing daily.

Here is what Mr. Murphy was paid to write for UPI: "Attitudes in the U.S. toward the Holocaust have made an about-face during the four decades it took to bring Nazi war criminal Klaus Barbie before a court in Lyon, France and convict him. Forty years ago, the U.S. Army shielded Barbie from arrest by French officials seeking to prosecute him for alleged crimes as Gestapo chief in Lyon. The army spirited him out of Europe aboard a steamer bound for Argentina."

But today, The U.S. government is doing just the opposite by systematically prosecuting former Nazi officials and collaborators by turning them over to Kangaroo courts in Zionist-occupied countries for show trials.

What these writers forgot to tell you is that Mr. Barbie, because he was an intelligence expert, was hired by the U.S. Counter Intelligence Corps to monitor the activities and crimes of the Communists in post-war Europe, he was sent to South America when French Jews and Communists clamored for his arrest.

And Representative Barney Frank, who is one of the queers sent to Congress by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, has offered a bill to arrest and prosecute the Americans who helped Mr. Barbie.

Although he was easily convicted by a stacked court, the Jewish "facts" and fiction about Mr. Barbie don't agree with French records of the Lyon Gestapo office. At first, it was claimed that he had sent to their deaths *all* the Jews in the Lyon area. If this was true, how do you account for the thousands of survivors of Lyon who sent depositions to convict Mr. Barbie of inhuman crimes? It is the same old story once more. The Nazis are supposed to have killed all of the Jews in certain areas under investigation. Yet there is never any shortage of tens of thousands of healthy and talkative survivors who were somehow overlooked. If the Nazis really made a death sweep through such an area, how do you account for the fact that they must have missed at least 90 percent of the estimated Jewish population?

It is rather obvious that some of the professional witnesses who are used by lawyers in various Nazi trials testify over and over in many different countries. They must have been traveling from one country to another during the World War II period. The same "witnesses" have been used in trials covering a dozen different camps where German officials worked.

One old woman identified Mr. Barbie as the man she had seen nearly fifty years ago. But in cross-examination, she admitted that she had seen him just once through a quarter-inch peephole in her cell at a distance of over fifty yards.And she saw *only* his back!

Mr. Elie (the Weasel) Wiesel, a Jewish writer who has made a good living for over forty years by writing about the Nazis, said the Barbie trial in Lyon, France, was important only to inflame the public about the "Holocaust" and not just to convict him. In other words, the real reason for the trial was because it was useful as a publicity stunt to promote the Holocaust racket and arouse in people a hatred of Germans.

When Representative Frank announced in a speech that he is a practicing homosexual who loves little boys, he stated with great pride that he is the SECOND but not the LAST member of that state's Congressional delegation to admit to being a living and breathing degenerate. He was, of course, referring to Representative Gerry Studds (D-Mass.), who was arrested for seducing a page boy in a Congressional men's room. And he also intimated that there may be a few more pansies in Washington representing the great commonwealth of Massachusetts. He should know.

Both these announced queers from Massachusetts seem to be quite proud of their reputations for catching little boys with their pants down at such places as the YMCA. But this isn't the greatest shock to me. I very naively assumed that when the voters of that great state learned that they had a well-known pair of degenerates representing them, they would be so ashamed of this that they would not re-elect them. Boy, was I ever wrong about that! I greatly overestimated the normalcy of the voting public of Massachusetts. Both of these child-molesters got re-elected by large majorities, thus proving that most of the voters in Massachusetts are no better morally than the pair of bragging queers they so proudly sent back to Washington.

One Northeastern newspaper even went so far as to surmise that the entire Congressional delegation from the Bay State is or soon will be known in the press as the "Gay Brigade." Soon, any candidate for high office in Massachusetts who happens to be normal, may not have much of a chance to be elected to anything. It appears that only child-abusing criminals can swing the state's liberal voters.

The self-styled, imaginary "intellectuals" in Massachusetts are always running down Mississippi as being "racist," telling one and all what a backward and ignorant place this southern state is. Well, I never heard of any child-abusing, convicted criminals being elected in Mississippi and sent to Congress. For many years, I have considered Massachusetts, despite its historical background, to be the most un-American of all the fifty states. Now the people of that state have proven me correct.

Mayor Marion Barry of Washington, D.C., is not someone I would ordinarily admire. He has a long record of improper behavior. Few people in his city believe him to be honest.

However, Mayor Barry is being castigated in the press and charged with everything from selling cocaine to condoning prostitution. This sudden outburst of editorials against Mayor Barry struck me as being very odd because the very people who are condemning him

roundly now are the ones who used to praise him. Why the quick change, I asked myself?

It seems that none of this Black mayor's past was ever the concern of the press and politicians before he issued a city proclamation on behalf of the Palestinian Liberation Organization. The very minute he did this, every Zionist group and their stooges went after him with no holds barred.

This individual is in big trouble, not for real or imagined crimes in the past, but because he stood up for justice in the Mideast where, for many years, the rights of the Palestinians have been disregarded and their homes and property stolen by the Jewish invaders of their country.

The United States government has voted against human rights for these oppressed, expropriated, and despised people many times. In view of this ingrained distaste for justice when it concerns Palestinians, or any Arabs, the mayor of the seat of our national government shocked Congress and the White House by advocating freedom and rights for the most mistreated people on earth.

This dirty episode proves once again that a man in public office can sell dope, cheat the taxpayers out of millions of dollars, and engage in all sorts of criminal acts without the slightest fear of even being admonished for it. This is especially true of Black officials. But, if a mayor or any other official, Black or White, offends Israel by showing concern for the displaced Palestinians, he will be hounded to death for it.

As everyone is well aware, the Catholic Church, especially the Maryknollers. push the cause of Communism throughout the world. Those assorted "nuns" in Nicaragua and El Salvador who ride motorcycles into bars, get drunk, and live openly with their lovers may not be the true representatives of the Church, and they certainly do not represent the views of most Catholics in the U.S.; but no one ever tries to ex-communicate them—not even the Pope. I wonder why? In both the Philippines and South Korea, just as in South Vietnam a few years ago, priests and nuns openly assist the Communists and seduce their crossed "students" to make them instruments for promoting revolution.

However, the recent worst-case scenario of Catholic-Marxism abuse didn't happen in a Third World nation or even in a foreign country. It took place in Roslyn Harbor, N.Y., where the Roman Catholic bishop used the funeral mass for former CIA director William Casey to promote international Marxist doctrine.

Bishop John McCarry of the Rockville Centre, N.Y. Diocese went against church teaching and even common decency when he castigated the late Mr. Casey for his efforts to halt Communism in Latin America.

This ultra, ultra-liberal bishop, with the voice and mind of a garbage collector, stated that Mr. Casey never understood the ethical issues his church embraces—meaning Marxism. In the frayed minds of certain churchmen, it is a sin to do anything against the Sandinistas in Nicaragua or the many East German, Russian, Cuban, and North Vietnamese Communist advisers there.

At the funeral, attended by Mr. and Mrs. Reagan, the good bishop cast aspersions on Mr. Casey and the administration, Colonel Oliver North, et al., with this grandiosely stated conclusion: "His [Mr. Casey's] convictions about the fundamentally moral purpose of American actions in Nicaragua, I am sure, made incomprehensible to him the ethical questions raised by me as his bishop, together with all the Catholic bishops of the U.S., about our nation's ill-conceived defense policy."

The bishop continued, "I'm equally sure that Bill must have thought us bishops blind to the potential of a Communist threat in this hemisphere as we opposed and continue to very much oppose the violence brought into Central America by support of the Contras."

Former United Nations Ambassador Jeane Kirkpatrick termed the eulogy "mean-spirited and ill-informed comment." I would call it a vicious tirade by a dedicated Marxist bishop.

With old Bill Casey lying dead in his coffin and thereby unable to defend himself from the onslaught upon him by his own clergymen, his family and friends were forced to listen to the unfounded ravings of a depraved priest of the church. Perhaps Oral Roberts, the resurrecting evangelist, can bring him back to live long enough for him to defend himself.

Since all Roman Catholic priests are supposed to be Latin scholars, I wonder if the good bishop ever heard of the moral and ethical axiom, *De mortuis nil nisoi bonum* (Of the dead speak nothing but good).

The Pope made trouble for himself when he greeted very warmly the President of Austria, Kurt Waldheim, and pronounced him to be "a man of extremely high principles and exceptional moral values."

Jews of the world didn't like this. First, they became angry when the Pope made the mistake of failing to obtain the approval of Israel and the Zionists before beatifying Edith Stein, the German nun who lost her life in World War II.

Then the Pope neglected to get permission from Israel and the American Jewish community to meet the Austrian Head of State, whom the powerful Jewish hate groups in the U.S. successfully prevented from entering this country.

Senator Charles Percy and Representative Paul Findley, both former members of Congress from Illinois, learned the hard way what happens to those who are not endorsed by Israel. Therefore the Pope had better get his act together and bow his head toward the Star of David or he might find himself on trial for fraternizing with a suspected Nazi.

Even the Jewish investigators know well that there is absolutely no proof whatsoever that Mr. Waldheim committed any atrocities. He was a very junior officer in the German Army and worked only as a translator. But those Jews protesting at the Vatican, clad in "concentration camp" uniforms recently made at a dress factory in Kansas City's garment district, just wanted to use the Waldheim episode to keep alive the fictions of their Holohoax.

The Holohoax promoters are also quite upset because a prominent Jewish concert violinist, Ignace Speiser, who survived Auschwitz in excellent physical condition during World War II, told the *Monterey* (Calif.) *Herald* that, "many more Jews died from disease and being beaten than from anything else."

Mr. Speiser, in recounting his incarceration in the well-known concentration camp, said he saw no gas chambers at Auschwitz, where he spent four years. Instead, he spoke quietly to the press about the orderly exodus of the inmates as the Soviets approached. It seems that the Germans gave the inmates a choice: they could await the Russians or they could be sent by train to a safer place. None who were able to travel waited for the Soviet Army.

This was indeed a strange tale for a Jew to be telling the press about such a camp. The Auschwitz he described was vastly different from that being promoted in Washington by the powerful Jewish hate groups. What a strange way to run a death camp! Rather than simply killing off the bothersome Jews, the Nazis actually tried to keep them alive by going to great trouble in the closing days of the war, when any form of transportation was at a premium, to remove them from the clutches of the oncoming Russians.

Mr. Speiser said that he was finally rescued in Germany by Count Folke Bernadotte of Sweden, who was later murdered by Menachem begin and his terrorists in 1948.

Many displaced Jews in Europe were rescued after World War II by Count Bernadotte. He was responsible for saving many Jews who

are living happily in America today. But did any Jewish organization ever pay homage or thanks to this brave man? Did they ever honor their best-known benefactor? Certainly not! And you want to know why? Because he stated clearly that Arabs also have rights in Palestine.

The Auschwitz described by violinist Speiser doesn't tally with the overly-vivid stories of it on our Jewish television networks. Were there two Auschwitz camps? Both descriptions could not be of the same place.[3]

But I am sure that by now Mr. Speiser has been "straightened out" on this matter because he recently played a concert in New York. From now on in speaking to the press, I imagine, he will endorse the standard lies and propaganda about Auschwitz. If not, he will play no more concerts.

The Jews' gigantic hoax about a "Holocaust" is an instrument of conquest. Systematic lying, carried out almost unanimously by their ubiquitous race (with only a very few honorable exceptions), has helped them subject, more or less completely, all the nations of the Western world and install governments composed of their hirelings. One crucial, but little noticed, by-product of the scandal over the supply of munitions to Iran was a revelation of their plans to make their despotism total by open and unmitigated terrorism officially imposed by governments they own.

Some Congressmen at the summer Iran-Contra hearings maintained that the Israeli-trained Lieutenant Colonel Oliver North finally was caught in a treasonable plan for suppressing dissent: patriotic Americans who complained about his plans would be placed in concentration camps if they in any way objected to martial law and a U.S. dictatorship during a war for survival that would be begun in the near future.

In the previous article I mentioned that Colonel North was accused in the European press of formulating plans to assassinate both President Saddam Hussein of Iraq and old Khomeini in Iran, if necessary to carry out Israeli's plans for intensifying and spreading war in that part of the world. That was bad enough, but it is trivial in comparison with a plan to control America and Americans by total despotism.

3. Conditions at the camp are succinctly and accurately described in *Auschwitz, An Eyewitness Report*, by Thies Christophersen (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $2.50 + postage). The magisterial exposure of the Jews' enormous swindle is, of course, Professor Arthur R. Butz's *The Hoax of the 20th Century* ($6.00 + $1.00). A rapid survey of the present status of the Holocaust racket appeared in the January issue of *Liberty Bell.*

According to the sworn testimony of former United States Attorney General William French Smith, Colonel North in 1984 drafted a secret plan not only to impose martial law in the U.S., but also to suspend the Constitution and turn the Federal government over to the theretofore little-known Federal Emergency Management Agency. His plan also called for the appointment of military commanders to take over state and local governments in case of widespread internal dissent or national opposition to a U.S. military attack on, and invasion of, other nations.[4]

This wily individual's nefarious proposals to alter radically the U.S. government in a time of crisis is even more far-reaching that any such developments since the days of Aaron Burr, who tried to create a new nation here. Evidence has been produced that Colonel North was involved in a wide range of secret activities both foreign and domestic far beyond the scope of the Iran-Contra deal.

This caused the Chief Council of the Senate Iran-Contra committee, Arthur Liman, to state that Colonel North was at the center of power of a very secretive government-within-the-government.

Mr. Liman claimed that Colonel North was given powers to draw up such a plan by the highest levels of government. What he didn't say, and everyone is afraid to say, is that he had Zionist advisers who wanted to make certain that in case of a world crisis, the U.S. would meekly obey to the letter any dictates by Israel. Since Congress already obeys the Zionists right down to the smallest details of our foreign policy, going one step further to achieve a complete dictatorship favorable to Israel would not be very difficult.

4. A plan comparable to North's is set forth in a document entitled "Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars," described as an "Operations Research Manual," and classified as "Top Secret." What appears to be the greater part of the introductory manual was evidently disclosed to the public by the carelessness of a machine-operator at an office of the Air Force in the Northwest. The plan was formulated under the guise of "social operations research" begun in 1954 on behalf of an élite (not defined racially or otherwise) that is frankly engaged in a clandestine war on the American people by means of economic manipulations of the "boom and bust" variety, education to induce irremediable ignorance, the employment of politicians to keep the public distracted with irrelevant issues, and the "carrot and stick" technique of bribing the boobs into mindless slavery while terrorizing and destroying individuals who remain intelligent and hence capable of understanding what is being done. The document, with astonishing candor, outlines the attitude and methods of the present rulers of the United States, and if it is authentic, once can only be amazed that so secret a document should have been entrusted for reproduction to the operator of a copying machine in a relatively minor outpost of "our" Air Force.

North's plan called for the new government to have its own army, air force, diplomatic personnel, intelligence operatives, and appropriations capacity.

Mr. French, rightfully alarmed at North's plan, wrote a letter dated August 2, 1984 to Robert MacFarlane expressing fear "that the emergency agency was really an emergency czar." Orwell was right in his book, *1984*.

As for the Iran-Contra mess, the CIA didn't dream it up, but did handle some of the chores. Colonel North has been forgiven by the television cameras, Mr. Casey is dead, and Mr. Reagan just whistles in complete amazement at all the stuff that went on during his afternoon naps. I suppose that optimists may call this crucial episode in our history another squeaker for American democracy. Pessimists will have retired to the corner bar for some relief.

* * *

North's treasonable plan for the total subjugation of the American people has naturally been kept from the knowledge of its intended victims by the controlled media. Consequently, most Americans judge him according to his performance on television at the time of the Senate's investigation of the Iran-Contra scandal.

I have received several letters telling me what a great guy Lieutenant Colonel Oliver North is and how some readers greatly admire his aggressive spirit and patriotism.

Colonel North does come across as a very articulate individual. He is also very intelligent. His medals for valor in the Marine Corps attest his bravery in combat; and, in his green uniform at the Hearing, he certainly looked the part of a loyal officer. Personally, I think he would have made a little better appearance if he had worn his billed Marine cap instead of the garrison cap, often called an overseas cap. But that is beside the point.

All these compliments to Colonel North are true and he deserves them. But there is much more to this Marine officer than is revealed by the part of his record that has appeared in the press. I hesitate to write that he has a hidden side to his nature because that isn't quite correct. What I mean is that the closed press is never going to tell you that Colonel North is an Israeli-trained Zionist dedicated to the world power of this vicious world-wide movement.

So, in answer to questioners who ask if he isn't an American hero, I have to be quite realistic and state that he could be more aptly described as a good "Israeli" than anything else. By carrying out the

clandestine arms sales to Iran for the benefit of Israel, he does not appear to me to be an American hero at all. Like President Reagan, Colonel North puts Israel first. Just because he wears the uniform of the United States Marine Corps doesn't automatically make him a great American, as Mr. Reagan once described him.

Did you listen carefully to his testimony? Never did he blame anything on the Israelis; he did not even blame Mr. Amiram Nir, the Israeli terrorist and one-time real war criminal whom he literally worships. He had the amazing audacity to describe Mr. Nir as the most trustworthy person in the world. But, in reality, Mr. Nir happens to be the treacherous Israeli agent who botched the trip to Teheran.

Helping Israel by selling American arms to Iran in direct violation of U.S. laws is not my idea of what a great hero would do. Assisting the double-dealing Israelis, as North did, against his own country's best interests and laws, is not patriotism but cowardice, even near-treason. In brief, I am not an admirer of Colonel North, or any other person who sells out his own country.

In a related matter, Secretary of State George Shultz told the *Washington Post,* "the origins of the Iran-Contra affair can be traced to Israel, which suckered the United States into the initial sales to Iran."

I have to dispute the choice of words used by Mr. Shultz. He is using the English language to gloss over the facts. No, the U.S. was not "suckered" into it by Israel. The U.S. was ordered by Israel to commit these international crimes. That's how it was. And no U.S. official would ever consider disobeying the wishes of Israel. As I have stated many time, these sales to Iran have not stopped. They will continue as long as Israel wants it done. There have, in fact, been more arms sent by Israel to Iran since the hearings ended than before they started.

The worst part of the entire mess is that many Americans have wrongly assumed that since the elaborate congressional hearing last summer brought out into the open most of it, no more arms will be sent to Iran. Wrong! It did not even slow down the sale and shipment of massive amounts of arms to Iran, *via Israel*, and approved by our illustrious leader in the Oval Office. Congressional hearings are devoid of any power. It was merely an exercise in propaganda to fill the airwaves. It had no meaning. Congress cannot indict or try anyone.[5] Con

5. The Constitution, it is true, gives the Congress the power to impeach and try a president or any other official, but even if the Constitution had not been nullified in practice, such a power could be used only by a Congress devoted to the interests and welfare of the American people. In the recent past there were still a few Congressmen who did favor the American people, but they were a politically impotent minority and have now been eliminated by the Zionist masters of the United States.

gress is not a court of law. All it can do is talk. During my entire lifetime, I have never known of even one Congressional hearing that accomplished anything. Why should this latest one be any different? *Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose.*

Israel and the White House paid no attention to the hearings. People are saying that the arms shipments stopped. They did not. Right now, as you are reading this, ships are leaving Danish ports to pick up American arms from the Israelis and deliver them to Iran. Two weeks from now, another vast shipment of arms will arrive in Iran, courtesy of Iran's partners, the U.S. and Israel. Next month and every month of every year until Iraq is destroyed, U.S. arms will continue to flow in a never-ending stream to Iran. It has been thus since before the war even started, since 1981 in fact. It will continue.

Most readers already know that nearly all members of the U.S. Senate are paid off by Israel. However, not everyone knows that the Israelis, through AIPAC, gave Committee Chairman Senator Daniel Inouye (D-Hawaii) an additional check for $48,500 just before the Iran-Contra hearings began. No wonder this little Hawaiian Japanese jumped up and screamed for a closed session every time Israel was mentioncd, which wasn't very often. He was highly paid to protect the rights and interests of the Israelis. But he certainly didn't give one damn about American interests now, did he?

According to both the Associated Press and the *Arizona Republic,* six-teen other members of the Iran-Contra Committee received a joint bonus from Israel of $121,275. Now do you understand why no one except Senator James McClure (R-Idaho) ever blamed Israel for anything? They were paid by the Israelis to protect that little outlaw state from all harm and blame. I must say, they earned their money—and what does illegality matter today?

These same bought-off, supposedly American members of Congress were quick to make many disobliging and outright false statements to condemn the Americans involved. But they protected Israel so well that former Senator John Tower of Texas declared that the entire hearings were a big mistake. "I would classify the whole thing as political theater to protect Israel," he told the press. "I was not surprised that the hearings rarely focused on the part played by Israel. It was planned that way."

Senator Tower, who served in the Senate for twenty-four years, would have been accurate if he had said the committee members were bought that way by Israel. He also laid the blame right were I have always placed it—on the power of the American-Israel Public Affairs Committee, that illegal foreign lobby in Washington operated by Israel.

What really irks me most is that the money which Israel used to buy off the crooked Congressmen came right from the pockets of the American taxpayers. And I don't mean other people or other taxpayers. I mean everyone reading this, unless, of course, you don't pay any taxes, which is unlikely.

* * *

I have received a letter from Dr. Shaw Yu-ming, director general of the Government Information Office of the Republic of China, which explains quite clearly the recent legal and civil changes in that proud, small nation which is holding out valiantly against Communism, on the island of Taiwan.

Here are some of his comments:

"Recently, the Republic of China (ROC) on Taiwan adopted a series of earth-shaking measures that marked the dawn of a new era of political and economic openness for the prosperous island society.

"Foremost among the measures was President Chiang Ching-kuo's announcement of the lifting of the 38-year-old emergency decree (often commonly but mistakenly referred to as 'martial law' in the Western media), which took effect at the stroke of midnight, July 14, 1987.

"Secondly, at the same time, government controls on the foreign exchange and use of foreign currencies, also in effect since 1949, were removed.

"And, as if the two measures were not enough for excitement and even jubilation, Premier Yu Kuo-hwa announced on the same day that the government had lifted the eight-year-old ban on direct travel to Hong Kong by Taiwanese who are not businessmen.

"In particular, the lifting of the emergency decree increases the cadence of the ROC's march toward constitutional democracy. This move heralds the curtailment of areas under military control and expands the functions and powers of civilian administrative and judicial authorities. It also paves the way for an unprecedented expansion of civil liberties.

"Although shrouded in some controversy all these years, the emergency law did play an important role in Taiwan's development. In essence, the decree served as an incubator, providing the island nation with life-saving security measures during the crucial early stages of development. These extraordinary security measures were taken to safeguard against the menacing threat posed by Communist China, which has never disavowed the use of force to bring Taiwan into the Red orbit.

"In any event, the fact clearly remains that with the emergency decree in place, the ROC achieved remarkable social, economic and political progress. Now that it is dropped, the nation faces a test of its new democratic strength. As Premier Yu aptly explained, 'the lifting of the emergency decree means that our government and people have the ability to manage any eventual crises they may face in a democratic manner; it does not mean that threats to the nation's security no longer exist.'

"Controls on foreign exchange sought to keep the focus of investors on Taiwan rather than on foreign business ventures. In recent years, the accumulation of foreign capital (as a result of Taiwanese exporters' having to trade in their foreign earnings for Taiwan dollars) has caused the ROC to suffer an embarrassment of wealth, especially in Washington where Congressmen are aware of the fact that much of Taiwan's foreign cash reserves are the result of a huge trade surplus with the United States.

"Pressure has therefore been mounting for the ROC to do something about its burgeoning foreign reserves, which now have soared to more than sixty billion U.S. dollars. On the one hand, pressure mounted at home as Taiwan became awash in traded-in Taiwan dollars. Abroad, protectionist sentiments in Washington rose sharply, as more and more Congressmen cast envious, even angry eyes at the ROC's foreign exchange reserves."

As everyone can see, the miracle on Taiwan stands out in stark contrast to the abject economic failure of the state of Israel, founded in 1948 on the principle that no help would be needed for these European Jews to build a nation, because they then claimed to have the most intelligent people in the world planning their economy. The Israelis proved to be so bad in handling their economy and financial matters that they are now living on *total welfare* from money provided by the U.S. taxpayers [and, we hasten to add, from the billions of Deutsch Mark extorted from, and paid by, the Federal Republic of Germany as "reparations" to the ever so healthy, happy, and foxily laughing millions of "survivors" of an alleged Holocaust. —Editor]. And they are always crying, whimpering and begging for more money from us. They could certainly learn a great lesson from the Chinese on Taiwan.

* * *

Several people have asked me about President Reagan's nomination of Mr. C. William Verity, Jr., for Secretary of Commerce, and about the Leftist organization of which he is co-chairman.

Well, that's one nomination to which there will never be any real opposition in the Senate. He is the darling of our many Communist sympathizers in Congress.

Since Mr. Verity just happens to be president of Armco Steel and supposedly is a genuine capitalist, you may wonder why he has always favored the Soviets and Marxism. Well, he was furious in 1978 when President Jimmy Carter ordered an embargo on the sale of oil-drilling equipment and other steel products to the Soviet Union. He and his better-known partner, Dr. Armand Hammer, whose father founded the American Communist Party, pressured Mr. Carter and literally threatened him until the embargo was lifted. Immediately, the greedy Mr. Verity sold eighty million dollars of Armco Steel products to the Kremlin. Now do you understand?

The organization in question is the U.S.-U.S.S.R. Trade and Economic Council, a private organization founded in 1973 by Dr. Hammer, David Rockefeller, and Pepsico's Donald Kendall, for the express purpose of aiding the Soviets. Their immediate aim was to secure a "most-favored-nation" status for the Soviet Union. Mr. Verity and Mr. Vladimir Sushkov, the Russian foreign trade minister, were co-chairmen of the Council.

So Mr. Reagan's move to please these Communist-leaning profiteers by naming Mr. Verity to replace the late Malcolm Baldrige as head of the Commerce Department, is like letting a favored animal run the zoo.

Perhaps Mr. Verity can't do America much harm in the few remaining months of Mr. Reagan's term; but such an appointment can favor no one but the Communists.

* * *

If the Star of David and the flag of Iran aren't flying over the White House, they should be after the idiotic, hypocritical, and extremely callous official statements made by our government about Iraq, a tiny nation valiantly fighting for survival against the powerful, combined onslaught of Iran, Israel, and the United States.

After waiting patiently for many months for an armistice promised by the United Nations, while their nation was being gradually eroded by unresisted aggression, the Iraqis finally resumed the war by attacking legitimate military targets, such as Iran's Kharg Island. The U.N.

"cease-fire," blocked by the U.S. and Israel, never happened. So Iraq was correct in resuming these attacks. But the U.S., with fierce anger at the attacks against Iran, issued a statement that Iraq's hitting these targets was absolutely deplorable. However, it was an entirely different story when Iran retaliated by firing newly-acquired American missiles at Baghdad, killing many innocent women and children. The U.S. government did not find this deplorable at all, but approved of the action.

So if there are any readers who didn't already know that the U.S. and Israel back Iran totally in the war with Iraq, this should convince them.

This latest distortion of the facts equals or excels the one put out by the U.S. government when more than adequate proof was presented that Communists were using the kind of chemical warfare called Yellow Rain in Southeast Asia. The official American statement to protectq the Soviets was to deny these proven charges by claiming that "the Yellow Rain was actually nothing more than feces falling from pollen-laden bees flying at high altitudes." Remember that?

Who, do you suppose, *owns* Washington?

This article first appeared in the February 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: *THE NEXT VIETNAM* (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. *HAMMERING THE U.S.* (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. *BUSH AND ZION* (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. *REAGAN AND ZION* (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ANTI-AMERICANS* (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES* (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *HOW ZION TRIUMPHS* (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. *FRIENDS WE BETRAYED* (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE GREAT TERRORIST* (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT* (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *YOUR ENEMIES* (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE* (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ZION'S HITMEN* (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. *THE RISING SUN* (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *THE CRIME OF CRIMES* (December 1987 issue) single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00 WHO OWNS WASHINGTON? (February 1988 issue) single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$510.00 50/$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

Made in Russia:

THE HOLOCAUST

A COLLECTION OF
"EYE-WITNESS" AND "SURVIVOR"
FAIRY TALES

FOISTED ON A GULLIBLE WORLD BY

B. S. Holocaustovich & Company

COMPILED AND ANNOTATED BY

JACK KETCH

Order No. 08015 — Single copy $6.00 + $1.00 for postage
5 copies $25.00 + $2.50 for postage

For quantity pricing write to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Aryan Victory in Supreme Court Decision

by
The Nordic Press

The incongruity of contemporary political thought lies not so much with conflicting political ideologies as in simple ignorance. As an example, in June of 1987 when the Supreme Court of the United States voided the last vestige of creationist religious teaching in the public schools, Liberals hailed it as a great victory and conservatives bemoaned yet another loss. In reality it was quite the opposite.

The racial *Weltanschauung* gives the answer. The court's 7-2 vote decisively upheld a decision striking down an Arkansas law which permitted the teaching of the Jew/Biblical creation myth in the public schools, and was then extended to cover a similar law in Louisiana. Aryan warriors sighed in relief, for at last no public school system could impose such a perverted philosophy upon the racialist's children. The realistic outline and interpretation of the evolution of life upon this planet as propounded by Charles Darwin seems, at last, secure in our public schools, and with it must come the downfall of the "equality" farce.

That is the basic and fundamental difference in our racial world view and that of the Jew, a racialist looks upon nature, not as an enemy to be fought and controlled, but as the great sea of life upon which all living things sail. Human progress across those waters is governed by exactly the same laws which affect every other living thing. What insures the survival of one species will, in like manner, insure the survival of all.

The Aryan warrior cannot answer life's fundamental questions—from whence did life spring and whither will it go—nor is there an attempt to do that. Religions have ever sought to answer those two unanswerable questions, and none have succeeded. The Jew, borrowing from earlier religious thought, decided that their Big Jew in the Heavens had reached down and created it all and then given it all as a play ground for them, his "chosen ones." Each and every other religion has a similar story. That such a concept was imposed upon the once rational peoples of northern Europe, our Aryan progenitors, was a tragedy from which we are only now emerging. Charles Darwin (1809-1882) came upon the scene and, as is well known, published his two

famous works, *The Origin of Species,* and, *The Descent of Man.* His works were based upon observations which he made during extended scientific journeys aboard two British vessels, HMS *Adventure* and *Beagle*. These two books did not cause immediate revolution, but, as time rolled by, they did, for Darwin had found the key to unlock the Christian fetters binding the Aryan soul to the Jew.

In Darwin's outline of the probable course which nature takes in stocking this world we see a beauty and a simplicity which is basic to the Aryan soul, for we see reality, we see truth, as contrasted to the sham and shame of the Jew doctrine, which is part and parcel of all mid-eastern religions, and which was nearly successful in the destruction of the Aryans, the finest race which has evolved upon this planet.

The U.S. Supreme Court kicked the final prop from under the Big Hebe in the Heavens' religion and has restored the natural order. Aryan warriors must now insure the victory is not perverted by the Jew and his "running dogs" of the Christian-Humanistic perversions. Man evolves, races evolve, and individual genetic characteristics evolve as well. That which best insures survival is meant by nature to prevail. Thus we have seen the Aryan race emerge as the dominate race upon this planet, for it is the race which has best adapted to the requirements of living within the bounds set by nature. The Aryan has adapted to the changing natural order and has created a civilization second to none. Yet today, the dominance of the Aryans has fallen to an almost fatal level of self- destruction as the influence of the Jew religion, Christianity, has come to dominate his every action.

With the emergence of Christianity as the dominant philosophy in our Western-Aryan civilization our actions became idiotic and self-destructive as we denied our own place at the pinnacle of the evolutionary process and sought to become one with those who have not had the Aryan's genetic success. Today we see Aryans wallowing in the slave mentality of the Jew and manifesting such perverted concepts as "equality" and "brotherhood." We Aryans have admitted into our homelands, into our daily life, and, most unfortunately, into our beds, the dregs of humanity. Those who have committed the vilest of racial sins, miscegenation, have been not only permitted to live, but have been allowed to bring their mulatto offspring into the public schools, into our political life, into our military services and, as one with sight cannot escape, have permitted them to dominate the Jewish industries of news and entertainment. Today, the Aryan children who watch the television programs which bombard them with propaganda see presented only the distorted features of the mulatto or the sinister face of the Jew—unless, of course, the concept of honesty and integrity is to

be conveyed—then an Aryan is found to play the role. The Aryan's identity with honesty and integrity is well illustrated by the use of a lovely Celtic woman—blonde and blue-eyed—to sell a particular brand of pain killer.

With the court's decision, the Aryan warrior must insure the misguided adults of our Aryan family read well the lessons of natural selection upon which the court's decision was based. Nature does not compensate for the weak, she destroys them. There is not a species alive which owes its existence to the benevolence of another species, nor has a single race emerged from mankind's deep and hidden roots which has not struggled through the eons for that position. That each race occupies a different role in nature's scheme is not for the races to question. Each race must, from within its own genetic resources, insure the furtherance of its being and the upward and continuing evolution of its racial stock. It is not within the power of the Aryan warrior to know what our future generations must be prepared to endure and to overcome so that our race may survive. Our responsibility to the future is to insure that the best of our race today provide children for that great tomorrow. What other races do is of no concern to the Aryan. The other races will continue their own evolutionary process— or will falter and disappear, it is of no consequence to nature, for by her iron dictate it is the strong which shall prevail.

Within the racial movement today are many voices. Each seeks to identify and to elevate their own particular dogma as being the route for Aryan salvation, and, there are even some of the Christian perversion in our ranks. For the most part they have missed the primer of racial history and wisdom which is readily available to them. Adolf Hitler wrote the book. It is titled, *Mein Kampf.* It tells of Hitler's racial awakening and the means which he took to bring the racial philosophy of the Aryan into the political reality of the Jew-Christian dominated world of Germany in the post World War I period. The details of his "struggle," for that is the meaning of the title, may be lost on today's racialist as they tend to read it as the history of a movement which failed, but the National Socialist movement did not fail. The military forces of the Third Reich, which were the creation of Hitler's political vehicle, the National Socialist German Workers Party, then and now denigratingly called *Nazis,* were finally overwhelmed in 1945 by the forces aligned against them. The racial realities of the natural order, the firm bedrock of truth upon which the National Socialist philosophy rests, is as alive today as it was for Hitler or for any other racial philosophy before or since Hitler that looks to reality rather than myth for its course of action.

Hitler chose the National Socialist German Workers Party as his vehicle to political power for the purpose of freeing the German peoples from the intrusion of the Jew into Germanic life. Today's Aryan warrior is looking for a similar vehicle, but, too often, overlooks the profound wisdom spelled out in *Mein Kampf*. Hitler was a realist, and if he lived today in the flesh rather than in the spirit, he, too, would seek a means of freeing the racial strength of the Aryan from the sucking grip of the Jew and the other mud races. The party, the political vehicle which he would chose today would be of contemporary design and function, but Hitler's message of racial purity, of individual honor and integrity, rings as true today as it did to his followers during his lifetime. There is no need to seek further for our Aryan doctrine for Hitler outlined it well. Hitler did not create the truth of racial evolution, nature did that, he only presented a program of racial and political reality for the Aryan peoples. It behooves us today to read and to understand his message and to seek the political vehicle which will free the Aryan from the Jew and leave us free to enter the future without the parasite upon our back.

Today's Aryan warrior, just as each warrior in our long history, will often stand alone. To expect the bulk of those who pass for Aryans today to be aware of their racial obligations and potential is absurd. We carry upon our shoulders the accumulated racial detritus of two thousand years of alien thought and genetic retrogression. Had it not been for the Christian influence, ours would be a stronger race today for we would not have permitted the tampering with our heritage by allowing the racially unfit to procreate. We carry that burden today, but natural selection, if allowed once again to operate, will again cleanse our gene pool. Look not for some supernatural hand to save the Aryan, if we are to survive as a race, it must be our own work, each Aryan man and woman insuring our continuity upon this planet, and the working of the natural law which also governs our individual fate upon death. If man survives as a spiritual entity, and some fascinating contemporary studies do point to this possibility, then it is a survival within the natural order of life and not the intervention of some Heavenly Hebe. There is no need to give any further credence to the Jew religion. The divinity which created the Aryan is the long and continuing process of natural selection, not some imaginative supernatural creature created by the distorted and pathetic world view of the Jew.

The court has taken the burden from our racial shoulders, what we do now is up to each of you, our Aryan warriors!

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. & Mrs. Dietz and Friends,

My trial came up on 27 October and certainly was a defeat for the holocaust cultists as the enclosed newspaper clippings confirm, despite the distortions.

The state seemed to sense that my trial would be an embarrassment and therefore scheduled the trial of the Röhm-Strasser style car-bomber Odfried Hepp for the same time as mine in Frankfurt to divert attention from my case. The liberal and left-wing press fell for the Hepp spectacle and only three stiff, bourgeoisie type reporters representing the kosher conservative press declined the establishment's show of this "repentant thought criminal" in favor of my trial.

After we established all the formalities, the state's attorney, Jürgen Hess came strutting forth like a big turkey trying to portray me as being obviously one-sided and certainly ignorant to be able to disbelieve the Jewish holocaust. I proceeded to dispel the claim that I was one-sided by citing books by Hilberg, Kogon, Gilbert, Reitlinger, and others supportive of the holocaust dogma, as well as films such as "Shoah," "The Eichmann Trial," etc., and how I made it a point to study this controversy from both sides on a point by point basis; how I had written letters to the Institute für Zeitgeschichte in Munich, to Höttl, and other minions of this holycow'st hysteria seeking information, and how much of this information I received supported my belief that this holocaust was a fantastic exaggeration. In order not to alienate my audience, I related how I once believed in the holycow'st after reading the now discredited work *Commandant at Auschwitz,* but the recent revelations concerning the methods used to obtain Commandant Hoess's confession, how his interrogators (Zionist Jews, incidentally) threatened to deliver his wife and children to the Russians if he didn't say what they wanted to hear, tell quite clearly the rest of the story.

State attorney Hess was visibly shaken since I was quite well informed on this contrary to his expectations, and his voice trembled somewhat for the rest of the trial and he said, " I can see now that you are infected." He proceeded to state how judicial notice had been taken of gassings at Auschwitz etc. My excellent attorney, Jürgen Rieger, related how once judicial notice had been taken of gassings at Dachau, but now everyone admits that there were never gassings in Dachau.

Hess cried out like some grand inquisitor to stop this presentation of forbidden facts screaming "Do you want us to write up a protocol?!!" He then produced two letters of mine addressed to local lawyers, reading

Dear Attorney.....

According to this "Auschwitz Paragraph" [of the West German penal code.—Editor], we apparently cannot say

1) I maintain that there were never gas chambers in Auschwitz. Can we, however, say

2) I doubt the existence of gas chambers in Auschwitz.

I'm looking forward to your reply.

Sincerely,

Denis Doyle.

My attorney demanded and received copies of my letters and the notes attached to them by the attorneys and has filed charges against these attorneys for a breach of confidence.

Hess was perhaps hoping I'd stumble into some kind of snare. I then produced a three-page letter by Professor Robert Faurisson addressed to the Bonn regime, asking this same question, along with the reply from Bonn's Minister of Justice advising him to ask a lawyer for clarification. Both letters were read aloud by Herr Rieger. This even shocked the judge since the Bonn officials appeared incapable of understanding th extent or consequences of the laws which they themselves had enacted. There were some murmurs.

In closing I presented a good ten minutes of rhetoric supporting my contention that the so-called holocaust was nothing more than a typhus plague for the large part which arose when Germany, due to war, bombings, and economical collapse, was unable to adequately care for the thousands of camp inmates. I was in the process of showing the aerial reconnaissance photos of Auschwitz from 1944 when the judge broke it off.

After a short recess, the judge repeated the orthodox holocaust dogma. To do otherwise would probably have sent him to the back of the unemployment line.

The charge of distributing revisionist pamphlets was dropped on a technicality associated with freedom of the press, and the case was dismissed. The state's attorney may still appeal, but he seemed pretty shaken by all the reversals and didn't seem surprised that the case was thrown out. Freiheit und Wahrheit zuliebe!

You may give out my address; I'm organizing a "Holocaust Demolition Squad" here.

Best Wishes!

Best Wishes!
Denis Doyle, Gronauer Strasse 5
D-60 Frankfurt/M 60—West Germany

* * * * *

Dear George,

Advancing age and pre-occupation takes its toll. I believe my subscription is up for renewal. So with the enclosed check please renew it and buy a log to throw on the Yuletide fire.

The Lightning and the Sun by Savitri Devi is the best of all books, should one bear through to the end, for a **stout**-hearted Aryan to read. Christianized wimps best spare themselves.

Mid-Winter Greetings,
W.F., Washington State

* * * * *

Happy Hanukkah, George!

Please send me *Auschwitz* and *The March Up Country.*

I am enclosing a little extra as a gift/donation or in case you run short of lox and bagels.

I have been playing around with "Apple Access" and your information network. I see you have a password for uploading. That's understandable. [We'll make a *Password* available to any one of our **old, established** *subscribers and/or book customers* who own a (any) computer and who may wish to "upload" textfiles into our Data Board System for possible inclusion in *Liberty Bell. The phone number of the Data Board is 304-927-1773; communication parameters should be set to 1200 baud, 8 data bits, 1 stop bit, no parity. A Password is not required to gain access to the system, but is*—for obvious reason—required to enter any data/messages into the system. Any "ASCII" textfile or program file can also be sent in directly on Apple //e or IBM diskettes. —*Editor*]

I've tried Himmler, Sharon, Bagel.Muncher, Bigot.II, Hate, and other words to no avail. Oh well! This computer stuff is a fad anyway—according to Eric T. from up North.

A friend of mine asked me if I knew what the rabbis do with all those foreskins. He said they sell them to faggots for chewing gum.

Keep the Faith...
R.F., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I received Vol. 15-No. 3 of *Liberty Bell* not long ago, and it seemed to be extremely interesting and informative...

I congratulate you for your unselfish work, that, hopefully, will bring light in many confused minds of our brainwashed generations. I wish you the happiest of holidays.

Sincerely yours,
E.L., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

This small contribution to you and *Liberty Bell* as a reminder to you that your readers appreciate your sacrifices, diligence, thoroughness, and unswerving loyalty throughout the years in keeping *Liberty Bell* the spark of truth and hope it has been to all who value the true achievements and unity of the White race, rue its would-be destroyers, and hope and strive for its return to itself and good health.

Good luck and Best Wishes in the coming year.

With Highest Esteem,
K.B., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear George,

Recently received the video tape I ordered from you and am quite pleased with it. Now I can use to pass the word on to others. Last October, I went down into Kansas to visit some friends for an evening and they had borrowed a copy of this tape to show me. This was the first time I'd ever viewed "The Eternal Jew," even though I often heard about it. Now, you'll never guess whom they borrowed their copy of. They borrowed it from a Baptist Church and they assured me that the church had been loaning the tape on a regular basis, admonishing the tape borrowers that the Jews are the cause of the plight found in our banking system and on the farms. Hopefully this is a sign that those who have been most fooled by Jewry are now beginning to wake up.

Hope all is going well with you and that Liberty Bell Publications is also doing well.

Once again, Best Yule Wishes,

E.K., Nebraska

* * * * *

Dear George:

That was a thoughtful thing to do—sending me, just this month, a copy of Harold Covington's book, *The March Up Country*. Haven't been able to put it down. Just finished it. I had always enjoyed articles by him in Liberty Bell—he seems to be about the most lucid theoretician and strategist writing today from the true Right. I hope you do well with this book—it was a good deed to undertake the cost

and effort of publishing it. Maybe it will talk some sense into many leaders and activists who need some sense talked into them!

Again, you must be commended for your courage in making available to receptive Americans, at a most reasonable price, books of enduring value at risk, bot financially and physically, to yourself. You are truly one of the enduring beacons on the landscape of the political and racial right.

With deepest respect,
K.B., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear George:

I hope 1987 disappears, never to be seen again. And I hope that 88 will prove to be a better year for everybody. You might say that the only decent thing '87 did was to allow a great man to join those of his own stature, and thus remove him from the malevolent political lackeys masquerading as human beings endowed with character, and impertinently lay claim to feelings and a soul.

What Rudolf Hess did in '41, and what he did from then until '87, all those people (I won't call them statesmen) whose aquiescence helped to keep him incarcerated and treated with hateful spite, all of them lumped together would and could not encompass the common daily moral strength he emitted if they lived to be a thousand. They were his inferiors—and they knew it.

Even Valhalla is now a brighter place to be.

George, enclosed is a piece of work of mine with which I hope to give that 'peacenik' Wiesel a hard time, come this April. I'm going to see how much is needed to make a dent; a dent in their plans, and his credibility. I'll never let that bum live that remark down. That shall follow him all the way to the Confessional, for only a world-wide public confession by him will erase that Yiddle poison from my mind.

Could you print this or something about it and thus alert everyone that may want to do something about that up-coming conspiracy, and about the Judas-goat leading it.

To give '88 a better chance to be a better year—prosperity wise—I am enclosing a donation, and I hope it will be just a drop in the full bucket I hope it to become. The best of health and happiness in the New Year, to you and yours,

Wishes Your Friend,
H.B., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

Sorry your electronic contraption broke down. Maybe Eric Thompson was right. Never trust anything that is not powered by steam.

Ah Christmas! I shy clear of religious discussion but one must admit that the Jews have more spine than the Christians. Some schools had to take down their crosses and mentions of Christ during the holiday. Separation of Church and State, you know. Sprinkled along some of our busier avenues are many signs reminding us of the season. The only Christian symbols allowed are the holly leaves. However, one cannot fail to notice the menorahs and Solomon's seals all over the place reminding us of Hanukkah. That Church and State restriction applies only to the *goyim*. Only a few blocks from my house is a 40 foot menorah that serves as my daily inspiration. Since the Christ has been taken out of Christmas, I cannot help but view it as an improvement. If displays are limited to holly leaves, Tannenbaum and white candles, isn't this really in keeping with more Aryan tradition?

Just finished my second flying lesson. From the air, I counted 14 swimming pools and even had a glimpse of my rooftop. Since I did not crash, I feel I could give Rudel or Richthofen competition. Therefore, please send me one "Blue Max". Please use the extra change for repairs (partial) for your non-steam powered contraption.

B.F., New York State

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

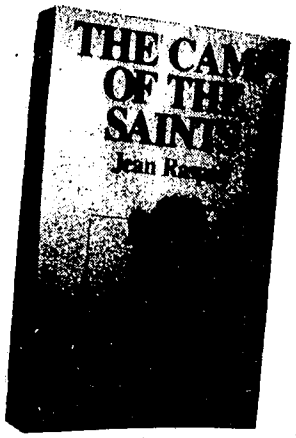

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that duped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.00 (which includes $1.00 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

POSTSCRIPTS *continued from page 10*

1952 and now available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.00 + postage.

I do not know whether Englishmen are still permitted by their masters to read that book. The Jews who now own the ruins of Great Britain have long been clamoring for legislation that will make it a crime to print or sell books which they think their Aryan swine should not read.

This serves to remind me that we, who are old hands in historical criticism, too often take it for granted that our readers naturally know the fundamental works on the Jewish problem, and that it would be redundant to cite them. I take this occasion to say that Captain Ramsay's book is one that should be in the hands of everyone who is concerned for the future of our race. It is concise, strictly factual, and historically accurate. It is a clear exposition of the way in which Yahweh's predators gradually gained control of the British nation and ruined it.

Captain Ramsay had been a Member of Parliament for many years when he was seized and kidnapped by official goons at the orders of Winston Churchill, the half-English hireling of the Jews, who decided to make him Prime Minister when Chamberlain, weak though he was, evinced reluctance to drive Britain, then still Great, into an attack on Germany that would ineluctably be catastrophic to both nations and to Western civilization, and could profit only the Jews' Soviet colony. The kidnapping, violating not only the rights of all Englishmen since the Magna Carta, but also the privileges of Members of Parliament, made it possible lawlessly to confine Captain Ramsay, together with Admiral Domville[2] and other patriotic Englishmen, for four and one-half years in a concentration camp called Brixton Prison.

The irony of all this is that Churchill, son of a syphilitic father and a part-Jewish mother, was not only a traitor to his nation and race by the acts of which we all know, but was also specifically a traitor who, as a private citizen, conspired against his Sovereign Lord, the King, by entering into a conspiracy with

2. Admiral Sir Barry Domville's occasionally sardonic account of his abduction and Soviet-style imprisonment, *From Admiral to Cabin Boy* (London, Boswell, 1947), has been reprinted in the United States and is available from Jane's Book Service, P.O. Box 3622, Reno, Nevada; $8.00 postpaid.

the foul monster called Franklin Roosevelt to contrive somehow a war in Europe against Germany and involve their nations in it to please the race of world-destroyers. Under British law, therefore, Churchill had made himself subject to the death penalty for high treason, and civilized men must forever regret that that penalty was not exacted. To avert exposure of his guilt, Churchill also ordered the abduction and imprisonment of Tyler Kent, an American citizen and further protected by the diplomatic immunity that was universally recognized before the British and American repudiation of international law and reversion to barbarism.[3]

No one can understand the present, if he does not know the facts set forth by Captain Ramsay in his excellent little book about the covert war the Jews have for many centuries waged against our race and civilization.

* * * *

CORRECTION

I owe to the kindness of Colin Jordan, one of the most able strategists in the minority of Englishmen who have not forsaken their race, the opportunity to correct a statement I made on page 15 of *Liberty Bell* for January 1987.

3. See John Howland Snow's *The Case of Tyler Kent* (1962; now available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.00 + postage). It contains, incidentally, the interesting information that an American historian, John Bryan Owen, grandson of William Jennings Bryan, returned to this country from England in 1942, determined to report the abduction of his friend, Tyler Kent, and was almost certainly murdered, probably by Federal agents, soon after he landed and his purpose became known. When Mr. Kent was finally released by his odious captors and returned to the United States, he was not murdered, but special legislation was invoked to ensure his silence about what he knew concerning the criminal conspiracy between Churchill and Roosevelt, and he was, for many years at least, kept under surveillance by the Federal Bureau of Intimidation. His first public statement, if I am not mistaken, appeared in the *Journal of Historical Review*, IV.2 (Summer 1983), pp. 173-293. Mr. Kent's observation of the conspiracy began after Roosevelt and Churchill, using Poland as their patsy, had already started the war in Europe; Churchill was a member of Chamberlain's cabinet and, naturally, was working to stab in the back the Prime Minister to whom he had pledged loyalty and from whom he concealed his surreptitious conspiracy with the great War Criminal in Washington.

I said that Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin, "was almost certainly not a Jew," and I even suggested a phonetic confusion as a source for the report that he was, although I was careful to point out that I know nothing of Karthli, the strange language of the natives of the region we call Georgia. (For that matter, I could not even decipher its odd alphabet of forty letters without recourse to some handbook.)

So far as I could recall, Dzhugashvili was not identified as a Jew in any of the lists which show that the prime movers of the Bolshevik capture of Russia in 1917-1918 were almost all Jews disguised under Russian names; later lists of the rulers of the Soviet Empire did not include him among the many identified as Jews; the various reports of his marriages to Jewesses implied that he was not himself a Jew; and whatever the truth of allegations against him as "anti-Semitic," Jewish physicians evidently tried to poison him and succeeded before he could bring them to trial. Furthermore, Jewish "authorities" whom I cited in *The Enemy of Our Enemies,* pp. 106-107, reported that only the opportune death of Stalin saved the members of God's Race in Russian territory from being either deported *en masse* to Siberia or simply exterminated in one grand and definitive pogrom.

As I pointed out in an article that was published in *Spearhead*, May and June 1980, *New Nation*, Summer 1980, and *Liberty Bell*, October 1980, historians must now learn the fundamental lesson that *no* statement made by Jews can be believed, if it is not corroborated by valid historical evidence and does not have a very high degree of intrinsic probability, but the plan attributed to Stalin was precisely what a sagacious and ruthless Russian statesman would have done as soon as he could dispense with the Jewish support that had brought him victory in 1945, so while the Jews' stories about him were not to be trusted, there was a good chance that their reports did have a basis in fact and were not just another of the fictions that Jews habitually devise whenever they yammer about how persecuted they are. The reports were not entirely without some support in other reports about Stalin's last days. For example, Nicholas V. Riasanovsky, in his *History of Russia* (Oxford University Press, 1963), was convinced that Stalin was preparing a "great purge" at the time of his death, while the author's failure to mention that the physicians then under arrest were Kikes and his suggestion that Stalin's plan was the result of "paranoia" about conspiracies and even of actual "madness,"

could be taken as indications that he knew the "purge" was to be directed against Jews, but, as a prudent academic historian, knew better than to say anything which God's Race might think tactless.

Mr. Jordan, whose cogent article, "Party Time is Over," you read in the August 1986 issue of *Liberty Bell*, called my attention to a book I had overlooked, *Soviet Staff Officer*, by Ivan Krylov, translated by Edward Fitzgerald (London, Falcon Press, 1951), in which Krylov quotes a Captain Muraviev of Department IV of the Soviet General Staff:

"Yes, Stalin's name, Djugashvili, means 'son of the Israelite' in Georgian. 'Shvili' means 'son' and 'Djuga' means 'Israelite.' The Djugashvili family, orthodox Christians, were descended from Jewish mountain tribes in the Caucasus converted to Christianity at the beginning of the nineteenth century."

The conversion to the Orthodox Church presumably took place during the Russian conquest of the Caucasus, which lasted most of that century. The officer of the General Staff, who may have known the Karthli language or at least had colleagues who did, may be taken as an authority. His statement must be accepted, unless someone who knows Karthli can show that the translation is wrong.

This, however, raises some curious questions. The obstinate and recurrent opposition to the Russian conquest came from mountain tribes who were not Georgians, but Lesghians (including Avars) and Tchetchen (Chechenzes), all of whom were fanatical Moslems, although they mingled that religion with much of their earlier "paganism." It seems very odd that there should have been "Jewish mountain tribes" in the Caucasus, since Jews, whenever they invade a country, seek cities and towns, which alone offer large opportunities for swindling the natives. If there were such tribes, one would guess they had been at some time converted to Judaism. (One thinks of the real Khazars, i.e., not the Jews who poured into northern Europe and called themselves Khazars, just as many of the Jews who invaded the United States in the last century called themselves Germans.) Of course, if there was profit to be made from converts in the wild and almost pathless mountains of the Caucasus, some real Jews may have resided among them and engendered hybrids.

Since the name 'son of a Jew' would not be distinctive in a population of Jews, one must assume that the ancestor of the

family was a Jew who went into the territory we call Georgia (Skartvelo on some Russian maps), where he was sufficiently unusual to have his sons identified by their descent from him. The chances are that he or his son became a Marrano, and it would be interesting to know whether the family perpetuated itself by marrying Jewesses. Dzhugashvili-Stalin's father professed to be a Christian, since Dzhugashvili-Stalin was educated for the priesthood in a theological seminary of the Greek Orthodox Church.

All this, however, is not quite certain, given the unfortunate ambiguity created when one word is used to designate both a religion and a race. It remains theoretically possible that Stalin had no Jewish blood, since the ancestor who came from the "Jewish mountain tribe" could have been a native of the Caucasus (e.g., an Avar) who had been converted to Judaism, and if he did not marry a Jewess, his decendants would not be Jews by race. What we especially need to know is the race of Stalin's mother, which would determine whether he was a Jew by the Jewish criterion. If she and most of Stalin's female ancestors were not Jewesses, then, even if the ancestor who came from the Caucasus was really a Jew by race, Stalin would have inherited few Jewish genes, and would, at worst, have been a *Mischling*. It is well to keep this possibility in mind, but I shall not press the point, since it is only theoretical and conjectural.

Stalin's Jewish blood would be a possible, though not necessary, explanation of his delight in starving and murdering Aryans in the Ukraine and Poland. The important point is that, contrary to what I had long assumed, the weight of the evidence is that Stalin was, at least in part, a Jew and not an exception to what was the rule among the blood-thirsty Bolsheviks and their successors.

Such is the weight of the evidence now, but I hope that if any of my readers knows Karthli or has at hand a good dictionary of that language, he will be so kind as to determine the validity of the statement quoted by Krylov. □

> The life which the Jew lives as a parasite thriving on the substance of other nations and States has resulted in developing that specific character which Schopenhauer once described when he spoke of the Jews as 'The Great Master of Lies'. The kind of existence which he leads forces the Jew to the systematic use of falsehood, just as naturally as the inhabitants of northern climates are forced to wear warm clothes.
>
> He can live among other nations only as long as he succeeds in persuading them that the Jews are not a distinct people but the representatives of a religious faith who thus constitute a 'religious community', though this be of a peculiar character.
>
> Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf* (Hurst and Blackett, Ltd., London, 1942, pg. 173)

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

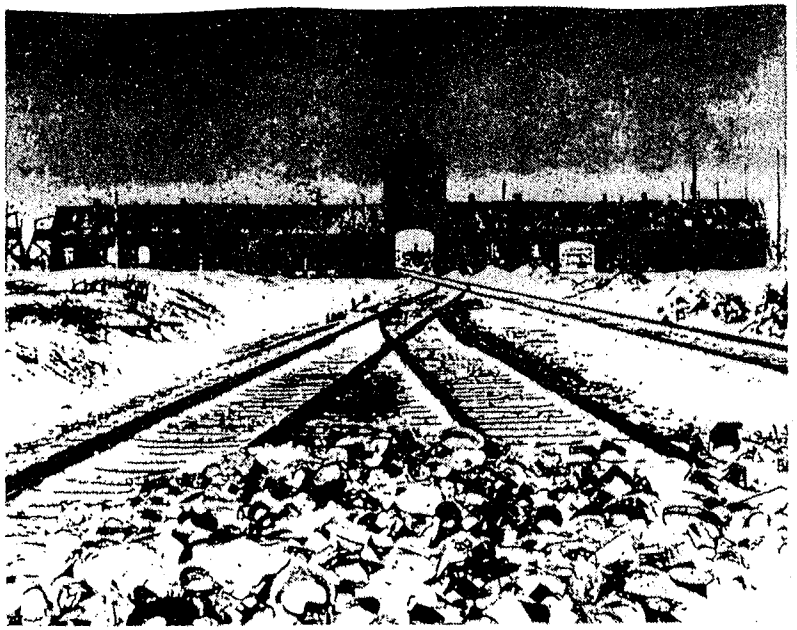

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.00 for postage
5 copies $10.00 + $1.00 for postage.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

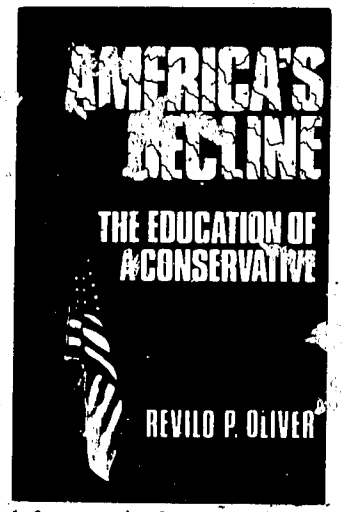

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**

plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

OUR SILLY SPIES

By Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor
page 17

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: On The Germanic People, page 1; Now It Is Too Late, page 4; Philological Revelation, page 6; Having Fun, page 6; The Sins of the Iranians, page 7. BOOK REVIEW, by Dr. Charles E. Weber: *The Nazi Doctors/Medical Killing and the Psychology of Genocide*, page 11. CHURCHILL'S WAR, by David Irving, page 43. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 45.

VOL. 15 - NO. 7 MARCH 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

ON THE GERMANIC PEOPLES

If you are interested in the history of our unique race, you have a special interest in the Germanic peoples who, though called "barbarians" in the standard histories, assured the survival, and eventually the revival, of our civilization after the fall of the Roman Empire, and you have probably read such works as Francis Owen's *The Germanic People* (1960; reprinted, New Haven, Connnecticut, College & University Press, 1966) and Earnest Sevier Cox's *Teutonic Unity* (Richmond, Virginia, privately printed. *s.a.* [1951]; reprinted, *s.l.,s.n.t.* [Torrance, Cali-fornia, Noontide Press], *s.a.* [c.1967]).

As you know, in the kingdoms of the Germanic conquerors their native laws supplanted or greatly modified the Roman law as it had been codified in the later Empire by jurists who were not Roman. The celebrated Gaius, who was a contemporary of Marcus Aurelius, and his successors, Papinianus, Ulpianus, et al., all came from the Hellenized provinces of the Roman Empire and probably from Asia Minor, but we know nothing about their race: they may have been the descendants of Greek colonists or natives (e.g., Syrians) who had acquired Greek culture. Their foreign origin neatly accords with the fact that under the Empire, Roman law, although retaining much of the terminology, became quite different from what the law had been under the Republic.

If your studies have taken you this far, you will wish to consult an admirably concise article, "Another Look at the Origins of the Middle Ages: a Reassessment of the Role of the Germanic Kingdoms," by Professor Katherine F. Drew, in *Speculum*, LXII (1987), pp. 803-812.

The article treats an aspect of the subject that is seldom noticed, that the Germanic laws, whether they simply supplanted the Roman law, as did the Anglo-Saxon code (which was the source of the Common Law that was the acknowledged basis of American jurisprudence until the Jewish mentality took over), or

they were superimposed on the Roman law, as in the Visigothic Kingdom, were based on a conception of the family as the unity to which an individual naturally and unalterably belonged by birth. The Germanic laws therefore reflected an organically cohesive society in which the family (parents, children, and both agnate and cognate kin) formed the basic unit, as is natural for Aryans. This conception differed radically from the conception that is natural to Semitic peoples and was foisted on us by Christianity and "democracy," according to which an individual is an isolated unit, having no *necessary* relation to any other human being. (A conception so alien to the Aryan character inevitably produces psychological stress and the terrible sense of loneliness that afflicts so many of our contemporaries.)

As the learned authoress points out, the Germanic conception of the family also determined the institution of slavery in the Germanic nations, often in conjunction with the Germanic code of what we would call criminal law, for here again we meet the native Aryan idea that the function of the state is not to punish crimes of violence, such as robbery and murder, by imprisoning or executing the guilty, but to give to the victim or his family such compensation as is possible in the circumstances, assigning to each crime a monetary value and obliging the criminal, if unable to pay the proper compensation, to work out the assessment by becoming, temporarily or permanently, according to the gravity of the offense, the slave of the victim of the crime or his heirs.

In the Germanic kingdoms the institution of slavery reverted to what it had been in the Roman Republic, as is obvious from the Latin word *familia*, which designates a man's household, i.e., all the persons subject to his authority: his wife, his children (including adult sons who live at home and their wives), his free retainers, and his slaves. Likewise, in the Germanic kingdoms, slaves were no less members of a man's household ('family' in the limited sense) than the others.[1]

Having read this article, I thought it likely that the Germanic

1. Thus slaves differed little from other domestic servants, while in agriculture they were rendered unnecessary by the serfs and villeins, who continued, with Germanic modifications, the system of coloni and adscripti glebae of the late Roman Empire. In the Tenth Century, when many Slavs were sold in Europe by traders of Germanic conquerors ,thus giving us the word 'slave' (earlier 'sclave,' from French esclave), they were, so to speak, a novelty.

conception accounts for an odd linguistic fact. In Mediaeval Latin, *servus*, which in Classical Latin always designates a slave, came to be applied to a hired servant as well. This in turn, it seems to me, may account for the converse usage in English before the Nineteenth Century, the word 'servant' being often used to designate specifically a slave. The ambiguity thus latent in the word had disastrous results.

As everyone knows, the canonical "New Testament" specifically approves and sanctions slavery and emphatically commands slaves to obey their masters in all things except their private religious faith. But for a reason that is unknown, since the relevant part of the Reverend John Bois's record of the deliberations of the translators has been lost, the committee of review that fixed the final text of the King James version approved the use of the word 'servant' to translate the Greek *doulos*, which designates a slave.[2]

Given the ambiguity, an uneducated person, reading his Bible in English, could read such an injunction as "Servants, obey your masters" without understanding that the religious command is addressed to slaves, and he could miss the point of Jesus's frequent mention of slaves without a hint of disapproval, and even of his explicit contrast between the status of a hired servant (*diakonos*) and that of a slave (*doulos*). That made it possible for the scurvy agitators called Abolitionists to lie to the ignorant masses and claim that the Christian religion disapproved of slavery. Thus, despite the protests honest clergymen, the malicious spielers succeeded in exciting fanatical emotions in the unthinking multitude and in precipitating the iniquitous invasion of the South that effectively rescinded the Constitution and ended the American Republic, while delivering first the North, and finally-

2. In the translation of the Bible produced by Wycliff and his coadjutors and completed around 1382, 'servant' was used to translate *servus*, in preference to 'sclave,' which may have seemed a foreign word then, and to 'bondman,' which would have included serfs and villeins. The translators of the King James version may simply have taken the word from Wycliff, but surely some member of the committee would have pointed out the potential ambiguity before the text was finally approved. Given the anomalies of French conjugation, *servant* is the present participle of *servir*, which is the Latin *servire* ('to serve,' without defining the civil status of the person rendering the service). I do not know whether the use of the word in the English Bible influenced the common use by American slaveholders of 'servant' to designate a slave.

the conquered South, to financial pirates who looted the nation and gorged themselves on its disasters.

* * *

NOW IT IS TOO LATE

Everyone now knows of the death of the man, ninety-three years old, infirm, and almost blind, who had been held in solitary confinement in the elaborate prison of Spandau Fortress for more than forty years to demonstrate to the world what happens to Aryan swine who offend the Masters of Deceit, the slimy creatures to whom Yahweh gave the universe. Almost every "right-wing" publication that reported his death commented on the extreme implausibility of the official story that the feeble old man had committed suicide by strangling himself with an electric cord while he was perpetually under observation by one or another of his hundred and fifty jailers. The most probable explanation is that he was not permitted to die without being murdered, for the information of alert observers, by the rite of strangulation ordained in the Master Race's principal Talmud. See the authentic text of Prince Sturdza's *The Suicide of Europe* quoted by Warren B. Heath in his introduction to D. Bacu's *The Anti-Humans*, pp. xxxiii-xxxiv.[1]

The unspeakably inhuman and sub-bestial creatures—American, British, and Soviet, though all servants of the same ubiquitous power—who imprisoned him had ordained that when the prisoner died, his body was to be cremated before his death was made public. For some reason, this was not done, and the body was given to Hess's family, who gave it a decent burial. The most plausible reason for the change in procedure was a wish to advertise to the world the death by strangulation.

The enemies of mankind have now successfully prevented disclosure of the vital secret that was known only to the martyred prisoner among living men. (I use the word 'martyred' with its exact meaning.) There is, perhaps, a remote chance that among

1. *The Anti-Humans* published in Colorado in 1971, is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $7.00 + $1.00. The passage cited by Mr. Heath was omitted (naturally!) in the bowderlized and often distorted English translation of Prince Sturdza's book, published in 1968 by the Birch Society, which thus betrayed the confidence of the wealthy lady who had paid for the translation and publication.

the jailers there was some person sufficiently human or sufficiently avaricious to preserve secretly copies of the memoirs that the prisoner wrote and of which the agents of the Yiddish Inquisition, with habitual deception, burned the pages as soon as he turned them over "for safe-keeping."

In an article in *Liberty Bell,* April 1985, I called attention to our moral obligation to History, the obligation to avert, while there was yet time, one of the dilemmas that so complicate historiography: A responsible and respected British physician, who had given the prisoner a thorough physical examination, using all of the usual medical techniques, including roentgenographs, positively affirmed that the prisoner *could not* be the Rudolf Hess who was the trusted companion and adviser of Adolf Hitler. So far as is known, the corpse was not subjected to an examination to determine the truth or falsity of that statement.

So now we are left with another Man in the Iron Mask to puzzle the historians of the future and inspire endless hypotheses and debates. I hesitate to estimate the area of forest that was sacrificed to print the innumerable volumes and articles that have been devoted to the "Iron Mask," because no one at the time preserved a record of the identity of the masked prisoner who was, like the prisoner in Spandau, held incommunicado until his death and burial. Literature may have profited, since the mystery inspired some romantic works of fiction, but history suffered, since a secret so jealously guarded must have been of some importance, and none of the hypotheses thus far advanced has been convincing. Now history will have to cope with another insoluble mystery.

But perhaps it doesn't matter. Our race seems to have elected to perish from the earth, and with it will perish history as we know it. History is an Aryan invention. Oriental monarchs set up monuments and inscriptions to commemorate their real or fictitious exploits for their own glory, but history as a judicious and impartial effort to determine objectively what actually happened was created by the Greeks. Herodotus was the first historian now generally known, and he was soon followed by Thucydides, one of the greatest of historical minds. When the Roman Empire was mongrelized and fell, there remained the great reservoir of Aryan blood in the Germanic peoples. When we go, there will be no Aryans to continue our civilization after the new Dark Ages.

If the Jews succeed in enslaving the whole world, there will be no history, no record at all of what actually happened. There

will be only sleazy and preposterous tales, such as fill the Christians' holy Jew-Book and its most recent appendix, the Holohoax. It is possible, of course, that the Mongolians, headed by the Japanese, will not succumb to Jewry and will attain hegemony over the planet. They will probably preserve a record of their own achievements and triumphs, but have little interest in a race so inferior that it idiotically threw away the power that it once had—a race so cruel that even while bent on suicide it engendered children to suffer in the Hell on earth it was making for them.

The *Courrier du Continent,* October 1987, reports the publication of what may have been the last writing by Céline (L.-F. Destouches) before his death. The famous author of *Voyage au bout de la nuit* imagined a history textbook used in the schools in the year 3000, when the planet is inhabited and ruled by Mongolians, who have wisely permitted the niggers to exterminate themselves. We are remembered in a brief note: "White men invented the atomic bomb and soon thereafter they became extinct. They did not resist mongrelization."

* * *

PHILOLOGICAL REVELATION

I have received a letter from a devotee of "Pat" Robertson who asks me to support that champion hokum-huckster for the Presidency. He sends, together with citations of Holy Writ, a revelation worthy of Robertson, although not attributed to him: "The Latin language is the Satanic language, deriving from the Devil's Triangle off the coast of Bermuda, where is the Tower of Babel, the tower minted [!] on the back of the dollar bill." Philologists can only be grateful for what they learn from so concise a specimen of pious thought.

* * *

HAVING FUN

Every once in a while a Jew in some community in this country has a romp. He paints a swastika on the side of his barn or his store or his house or a synagogue and then yells for the local press. A photographer rushes out and poses a couple beside the horrid swastika—usually a porcine Jewess with a male shrimp or a balloon-shaped male with a cadaverous female—and they try

to look woebegone and to tremble with fear lest the terrible Nazis return at any minute and stuff them into the awful gas-chambers that weren't at Auschwitz.

The local editor has a conniption fit, beating his breast and tearing his hair because Americans aren't so full of love that they kill "racists" on sight. All the local holy men vie with each other as they foam at the mouth, exhort, and howl for blood. Local chambers of commerce and "service clubs" advertise themselves with irate and silly resolutions. Scores of dumb bunnies apologize for the existence of their sinful race and parade their tender hearts, bleeding for the oppressed Children of God. And the Jews exercise self-control to avoid snickering in public.

In the November issue of *Spearhead,* a correspondent quotes from a book by one Michael Friedland entitled *Sophie.* It is a biography of a Kikess named Sophie Tucker, whose obscene contortions and ditties earned her the title of "Red Hot Mamma" in the 1930s as she did her part in carrying out her race's policy: First defile, and then destroy. According to Friedland:

"There were problems of another sort in the East End music halls. The Fascist threat was growing, and Sophie's own Jewish people, perhaps still her loyalest audience of all, were all showing great anxiety. Sir Oswald Mosley threatened to become the British Hitler and was growing politically fat on a diet of Jew-baiting. Sophie sensed the mood of the folks about whom she sang in one of her hit songs of the year, 'My People,' and decided to turn the air of fear into a publicity stunt.

"She hired—with great coverage of the results in the British press—a gang of youths to throw stones at her but making very sure they would all miss. She then revealed that she had been attacked by members of the British Union of Fascists."

It's an old tribal custom. I'll bet that when the predators first infiltrated Canaan and began agitating for godliness and "social justice" to incite the stupid Semites to fight each other, they painted the Canaanite symbol on their shops and then bawled and snivelled about how persecuted they were.

* * *

THE SINS OF THE IRANIANS

Persons who expect the Jews' government in Washington to show some consistency in its operations, just to keep the boobs from thinking, were astonished when, within the space of a week,

the righteous Iranians, whom we were supplying with weapons so that they could destroy the people of Iraq, who are so wicked they want to retain property the Jews want, were suddenly transformed into the wicked Iranians, who are outlaws because, in their war against Iraq, they try to control shipping in the Persian Gulf. That was a transformation so sudden as to be almost miraculous, but, of course, American naval vessels and a large expeditionary force of troops were rushed to the Persian Gulf to create a plausible preliminary for a war in which many Americans can be killed and the remaining resources of our ruined nation squandered to make the United States even more contemptible than it was made by our shameful and skillfully engineered defeats in Korea and Vietnam.

It now appears that the United States continues to supply weapons to Iran to facilitate its attacks on our ships. That it does is alleged by Mansur Raftzadeh, former Chief of the Iranian Secret Service, who says that he maintains contacts within the present government. (See *Spotlight*, 12 October 1987.) It would be only logical for Washington to provide Iran with weapons for use against our sitting ducks in the Persian Gulf—what better way of creating pretexts for the desired war?—and the supply could be arranged in the usual way, i.e., Washington gives the weapons to the Israelites, who sell them to the Iranians at a handsome profit and doubtless find opportunities to swindle the Iranians besides. And Raftzadeh's story is now corroborated by Jim Taylor's sources, reported in his article in the January 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*.

As we all know, Iran is now governed by a high-powered holy man, who has excited religious fanaticism in the Moslems of that country. The featured article in the September issue of *Instauration* drew a vivid contrast between Iran, "a nation militarily weak, but informed by an all-encompasing Idea, expressed through the personality of a leader with enormous spiritual resources and strength," and the United States, a territory of rootless individuals, governed by the rabble of "Liberal intellectuals" who cluster around a third-rate cinema actor, a man who is "vacuous, other-directed, a public-relations masterpiece shaped by the expertise of the morally syphilitic film industry, a soul that reacts only to the applause or catcalls of the mob, blathering sanctimoniously—as did his predecessor—about 'humanity,' 'rights,' 'happiness,' 'freedom,' and other shib-

boleths,...with not the slightest idea of who he is or with any sense of a real purpose for the country he leads."

The spiritual strength of Iran is shown by the willingness of the Iranians to fight and die for their Ideal, and the rottenness of the Judaized United States is shown by the reluctance of even its most thoughtless tares to risk abrasion of their hides for any purpose, except perhaps for rioting and crimes of violence against the minority of civilized Americans. The article, which is signed by Vic Olvir, augurs an eventual renaissance of our race when it at last rejects the filth and squalor of the "Liberal"-Communist "intellectuals" and is inspired by a spiritual ideal, which need not involve superstitions about the supernatural.

The contrast is significant, but for our immediate purposes it is well to remember that the population of Iran still contains a considerable amount of Aryan blood—in some proportion which we now have no means of measuring. (The national name Iran, which they prefer to 'Persia,' means 'land of the Aryans.') Their language, modern Persian, is an Indo-European tongue, which has descended (a long way!) from the Old Persian spoken by Cyrus the Great and the Aryans whom he led to conquest of a large part of Asia. Their Mohammedan religion is not that of the Semitic nations of Islam: it is the religion of the Shi'a, which, although it had its origin in the activity of a Jew who was just making trouble, in conformity with his racial instincts (see *Liberty Bell*, April 1987, pp. 11-15), evolved into a religion which is distinctively non-Semitic in its preoccupations and in which an historian and ethnologist can discern a residue of the Magian religion of Zoroaster. And although Khomeini speaks of a Holy War in the Moslem tradition, I am sure that the spiritual force he has excited differs greatly from what would appear in a jihad by Arabs and the Arabic-speaking Semites of the Near East.

Now I do not mean to suggest that old Ronnie's sudden volte-face vis-à-vis Iran had any motive other than a purpose to contrive a war in which American lives could be spent uselessly and the resources of our bankrupt nation squandered even more lavishly than in "Foreign Aid," but I note an interesting form of Iranian wickedness that Ronnie never mentions.

I do not know the political affiliations of the editors and owners of the *Tehran Times*, a newspaper published in English in the capital city, but you may be sure that the newspaper is not hostile to Khomeini's régime. In its issue dated Rajab 14, 1407 = March 15, 1987, the *Tehran Times* featured an article that took

its departure from the revocation of the doctorate rightly bestowed on the honest historian, Henri Roques, by the University of Nantes—a revocation ordered by the scabrous thugs who rule France for the Jews. The article noted the parallel with the "revocation" of the doctorate of Dr. Stäglich and other punishment inflicted on him for having written a truthful book, *Der Auschwitz-Mythos,* by the loathsome traitors who rule Germany for the world-destroyers. And the article reached the inescapable conclusion:

> Such measures, taken in defiance of all legal norms, show that postwar Europe is a dictatorship, with the Jew as dictator. Nothing else can account for how, in two of the most civilized countries in the world, the basic provisions of the country's legal code can be set aside: tenured staff dismissed, students stripped of their doctorates, judges fined 10 percent of their salaries with retrospective effect—all goes to show we are living in the nightmare reality of Orwell's *1984*.

The little that I know about the *Tehran Times* indicates that this article is not exceptional, that it is the newspaper's editorial policy, necessarily approved by Khomeini, to discuss the Jewish problem honestly and frankly. Now surely old Ronnie could work up more enthusiasm for his projected war by reminding his American subjects of their moral duty to exterminate a nation so wicked that it does not revere the Supermen whom Yahweh specially created to rule the earth. □

THE BOOK
THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE
HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ: An Eye-Witness Report

by Thies Christophersen & Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.00 for postage

5 copies $10.00 + $1.00 for postage.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

BOOK REVIEW

Robert J. Lifton, *The Nazi Doctors / Medical Killing and the Psychology of Genocide,* New York: Basic Books Inc., 1986. xiii + 561 pages. $19.95.

By Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

The Nazi Doctors is divided into three main parts entitled "Life Unworthy of Life" (pp. 22-144; Chapters 1-6), "Auschwitz: 'The Racial Cure'" (pp. 148-414; Chapters 7-18) and "The Psychology of Genocide" (pp. 417-500; Chapters 19-21). The first chapter, "Sterilization and the Nazi Biomedical Vision," is perhaps the most important and accurate in the book. It is largely derived from articles in the *Journal of the American Medical Association* published during 1933-1936 and points out, as we have pointed out in previous *Bulletins*, that Germany was a latecomer in this field, long after many states of the United States had enacted eugenic sterilization laws. Later chapters in this part develop the assertion that the assertion that the euthanasia program involving hopelessly insane persons promulgated after the beginning of the war, when food and hospital space became urgently needed, was a prelude to mass murder of Jews. The euthanasia program was suspended after protests against it, most notably the sermon of the Bishop of Münster on 3 August 1941 (p. 93), which Lifton summarizes.

The Second Part concentrates on the alleged activities at Auschwitz of the medical personnel there, especially Josef Mengele, as well as the interned physicians. This part is largely based on interviews with persons who served at Auschwitz but who are usually only identified by pseudonyms. The chapter on a certain Ernst B. (303-336) contains a number of details which contrast sharply with the general image of Auschwitz which Lifton presents. "B," for example, characterized Josef Mengele as "the most decent colleague" he had met in Auschwitz.

The Third Part contain reflections on psychological phenomena and the development of hostility toward Jews ("anti-Semitism"). The psychological phenomenon which Lifton stresses is termed "doubling" (pp. 418-465), about which more below. In Lifton's discussion of the development of the hostility toward Jews he remains essentially oblivious to European historical realities of the 1914-1945 period,

during which hostility toward Jews in central and eastern Europe was greatly intensified by hyperinflations and the association of Communism with its largely Jewish leaders. Lifton, e.g., makes no mention of Bela Kun and his brutal Communist government in Hungary in 1919. Lifton cannot circumvent the fact there is no proof that Hitler ever ordered the extermination of Jews (p. 480).

Before the reader starts to wade—and "wade" seems to be an appropriate verb—through this massive volume, he would do well to leaf through the extensive source notes on pages 507-561 in order to note how Lifton is strongly dependent of the flood of "Holocaust" literature of the "Exterminationist" school. Indeed, Lifton is by no means the first author to delve into the rôle of physicians in German relocation camps during the Second World War. Lifton cites such titles as *The Death Doctors* (p. 510), *Doctors of Death* (p. 515), *Ärzte* in Auschwitz (a book published in the Soviet Zone of Germany; p. 521) and *Les Médicines allemands et le national-socialisme* (p. 518).

What, then, is Lifton's claim to originality, what has he added of his own to the huge mass of "Holocaust" literature? According to the rear flap of the jacket, Lifton is "Distinguished Professor of Psychiatry and Psychology at John Jay College and the Graduate Center of the City University of New York" and is the author of various books. His previous books are on a range of topics, including veterans of the war in Vietnam, Mao Tse-tung and his "cultural revolution," and the survivors of the atomic bomb attack on Hiroshima. Lifton is highly dependent on such well-known "Holocaust" literature as Raul Hilberg's *The Destruction of the European Jews* and is not above referring with respect to such fictional works as *The Boys from Brazil* and Rolf Hochhut's *Der Stellvertreter* (1963), which Lifton seems to have known in an English translation of the drama. Onto the mass of "Holocaust" literature which Lifton uses as his sources, he superimposes psychological explanations (which reak strongly of Sigmund Freud) for the behavior or alleged behavior of physicians in German relocation camps, with an almost exclusive focus on Auschwitz. Lifton's longest chapter (pp. 337-383) is on a psychological analysis of Josef Mengele, whose grave was discovered in Brazil before Lifton completed his book. Lifton states that his work on *The Nazi Doctors* "began and ended with Josef Mengele." The essence of Lifton's psychological observations is contained in the chapters "Doubling: The Faustian Bargain" (pp. 418-429) and "The Auschwitz Self: Psychological Themes of Doubling" (pp. 430-465). The technical term "doubling" refers to a splitting of personality which enables a person to distance himself from his usual moral perceptions and behavior. Lifton refers to

the famous lines 1112-1113 in Goethe's *Faust*, which he gives in an English translation:

Zwei Seelen wohnen, ach! in meiner Brust,
Die eine will sich von der anderen trennen.

There is virtually no evidence that Lifton made use of the growing body of revisionist writings on the Extermination Thesis. That lack of concern with the critical material is the basis of some of the greatest weaknesses of his book. Lifton does make some passing references (pp. 513 and 518) to Christopher R. Browning's *Fateful Months: Essays on the Emergence of the Final Solution* (1985), which was reviewed in *Bulletin No.* 9. Browning might have some faint claims to being a revisionist critic of the Extermination Thesis by virtue of the fact that he makes some concessions to the "Functionalist" school, which contends that the "Holocaust" evolved from the local conditions and actual circumstances of the war, in contrast to the "Internationalist" school, which contends that there was a central intention and plan to kill off all Jews of Europe. Lifton belongs to the latter school. I looked in vain for mention of the famous "six-million" figure in Lifton's book. Perhaps revisionists have offered such plausible reasons for the rejection of this figure that even the likes of authors such as Lifton are now hesitant to use it. It is also possible that revisionists forced Lifton to admit (p. 131) the publication of T. Kaufman's infamous *Germany Must Perish* [available from Liberty Bell Publications] as early as 1941, a book which advocated the genocide of the whole German nation by sterilization.

This brings up the second source of basic weakness in Lifton's book, the small amount of attention paid to the fact that Germany was engaged in a desperate defensive struggle as a result of clear threats and acts of genocide against Germans in various forms, in addition to such threats as are found in Kaufman's book, published, by the way, before the Wannsee Conference, which many Zionists claim to have been the starting point of specific planning for the extermination of all the Jews in Europe, a false claim (see *Bulletin* 20). Such threats and acts against Germany were the Bromberg massacres in 1939, the massive bombings of the German civilian population, the Allied demand for unconditional surrender (January, 1943), the Allied naval blockade of Europe which caused a scarcity of food that threatened the lives of all nations of Europe, including the Jews, the Nemmersdorf massacre in October, 1944, Ilya Ehrenburg's exhortations to genocide, and above all the genocidal Morgenthau Plan, which was well known to the Germans. We now know also that anthrax bombs were being manufactured in Indiana for the annihilation of the German population by this hor-

rible disease (see *Bulletin* 10). Greater awareness of the realities of wartime Europe would have clarified the attitudes of the physicians whom Lifton seeks to understand on a rather speculative, quais-Freudian basis.

A third source of weakness in *The Nazi Doctors* is Lifton's dependence on a naive acceptance of some of the most doubtful sources, such as Rudolf Höss's *Commandant of Auschwitz* and the Gerstein papers, both of which have long been discredited by a number of revisionist authors. As an example of the naive use Lifton makes of sources, consider the following passages:

> Hilberg has pointed out that the four Birkenau crematoria could burn a maximum of about 4,400 bodies a day. But in May and June, Hungarian Jews alone were being gassed at nearly 10,000 a day, so that the added trenches were required for burning bodies. When those trenches had to be dug, the four Jewish *Sonderkommando* units contained a force of between fifteen hundred to two thousand men, and by August, 1944, over twenty thousand corpses were burned on certain days. (p. 171)
>
> ..... Every ten minutes four corpses were thrown in. (p. 170; quoted from the Friedmann Archive in Haifa.)
>
> As Auschwitz achieved its peak function of killing more than twenty thousand Jews in one twenty-four-hour period, with their bodies burned either in crematoria or open pits, 'the capacity for destruction was approaching the point of being unlimited.' (p. 493)

Indeed, Lifton must think that his readers' gullibility is unlimited! It scarcely requires fifth-grade arithmetic to calculate that 20,000 Jews a day would amount to 7,300,000 a year, which is well beyond the wildest of Zionist claims for Jewish mortality during the whole war. Since a crematory unit could only reduce about 12 bodies to ashes in a day (assuming two hours for each body and uninterrupted operation) nearly 200 units would have had to be employed. As is apparent from the actual ruins of Auchwitz, only a tiny fraction of that number of crematory units could have existed. But then, too, there is the nonsense about burning in "open pits." If Lifton would have consulted any number of revisionist authors, he would have learned that the high level of the underground water table in the Auschwitz area would have precluded burning in pits. If large numbers of bodies were to have been burned, they would undoubtedly have been burned *above* the ground on stacks of timbers in order to permit a maximal supply of oxygen, which, of course, would not have been available in pits. In fact,

bodies were burned on huge stacks of timbers to dispose of them after the huge bombing raids on Dresden in February 1945. The three passages quoted above undermine the credibility of Lifton's methods and conclusions. Was Lifton unaware of the revisionist works that clearly refute such passages or did he feel incapable of coming to grips with them or was he too dishonest or so lacking in objectivity that he failed to consult revisionist writings which would have prevented his falling into such absurdities? Lifton depended heavily on authors, e.g., Dawidowicz, who alleged technical and statistical impossibilities in order to justify the six-million figure. Now it seems that this figure is being quietly abandoned by the more sophisticated advocates of the Extermination Thesis, including Lifton himself. Now there is a tendency to substitute the rather vague "millions" without the "six."

Lifton should have heeded the admonishment by the Jewish historian, Gitta Sereny, in the *New Statesman* of 2 November 1979 about the exaggeration, careless misunderstanding or even invention of "Holocaust" events, which had done "terrible disservice."

Lifton's book can be criticized not only for what it contains but also for what it does not contain. Lifton spent quite a few years (p. xi) in the preparation of this book, including interviews with scores and scores of persons (p. 7), travel in various countries and the status of a Fellow in the Max-Plank-Gesellschaft in Munich (p. 501), a support which is out of the question for revisionist historians. Lifton, however, does not mention evidence against the Exterminationist Thesis which should have been well known to a person who worked in this field for years and years. Examples are Himmler's order of 28 December 1942 to reduce the death rates in the concentration camps "at any price," the survival of large numbers of Jews in Europe who were too young or too old to be capable of work, the fact that in the territory of the German Federal Republic there were for some time *after* the war about as many Jews as there were in 1939 (see *Bulletin* 9), the many Allied photographs of Auschwitz taken in 1944, and the fact that as late as April 1943 there were still so many Jews in the Warsaw ghetto that they fought German forces for weeks. (For further examples see *Bulletins* 14-15 and their reprints in *The Christian News* of 6 July 1987, the GANPAC *Brief* of November 1987, and the *Liberty Bell* of December 1987.)

Some of Lifton's most frequently cited sources are those by Filip Müller, Dr. Miklos Nyiszli, Rudolf Vrba, Rudolf Höss, and Raul Hilberg. Revisionist historians have seriously eroded the credibility of these authors or have even exposed them as simply fraudulent. For a brief summary, see the valuable article by David McCalden in the

January 1988 issue of the *Liberty Bell.* Much more detailed exposures can be found in the works of Dr. A. R. Butz, Dr. Wilhelm Stäglich, and others. Lifton cites Hermann Rauschning, whose Gespräche mit Hitler, has been exposed as a fraud by the Swiss historian Wolfgang Hänel. Lifton frequently cites the writings of Rudolf Höss, commandant of Auschwitz. In *Der Auschwitz Mythos* [available from Liberty Bell Publications in both German and English versions] Stäglich devotes some 40 pages to exposing the fraudulent nature of Höss's writings.

On page 466 Lifton drags in the old nonsense about the attempted genocide of the Poles. In spite of the very nasty treatment of the German minority in Poland during 1919-1939, Polish officers were given good treatment after their capture by the Germans, quite in contrast to those who fell into Soviet hands, who were massacred at Katyn and other localities. Lifton, of course, does not mention Katyn. (On these points, see Alfred Schickel's valuable little book, *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte,* where a careful analysis of Polish prewar and postwar census data is made. Reviewed in *Bulletin* 18.)

Lifton makes the flat statement that "eugenics has no scientific basis" (p. 24). This astonishing statement simply flies in the face of thousands, perhaps even tens of thousands of years of pragmatic human experience and practice, especially in breeding domestic animals, a remarkable accomplishment we see in the marvelous variety of economically valuable horses, dogs, and cattle. Eugenics is also supported by modern science, especially since Galton's *Hereditary Genius* (1869). However, what can we expect from a Jew, whose forbears have frequently been dealers in agricultural products (grain and livestock, especially) but who were seldom engaged in agricultural production?

We who have largely rejected the usual versions of the "Holocaust" material have examined the works of the advocates of the Extermination Thesis. However, the latter have almost completely disregarded revisionist works and have typically slunk away from open debate. Lifton is a man with the sort of outstanding verbal abilities so frequently encountered in members of his race developed over scores of generations of living in the Diaspora. Lifton's *The Nazi Doctors* has the potential of attaining the status of such "classics" of the Extermination Thesis as those by Hilberg, Reitlinger, and Dawidowicz. It is imperative that Lifton's errors, distortions and false perspectives be analyzed far more extensively than I have done in these pages. I hope, however, that I have been able to point to some of the main aspects of this important task. □

OUR SILLY SPIES

by
Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

Intelligence operations, always precarious and seldom totally secret, ofttimes cause more problems than they settle. Since, during my career as a journalist, I have also done some intelligence work for several countries, I believe I can provide readers with facts they can find no place else.

In this column you will read about American CIA disasters never mentioned during the over-long and boring Iran-Contra hearings last summer. This information comes from my invaluable and always reliable sources in South America, Cuba, and Europe.

As for the many nefarious schemes carried out by Lieutenant Colonel Oliver North and Admiral John Poindexter, the enormous amount of unshredded paperwork involved in their operations would alone have been sufficient to preclude any long-term success. In other words, too many people knew about it, or could have known about it, the White House not being a place where information is kept secret from the grapevine. At the Hearings, it was mentioned that the committee waded through more than 134,000 pages of released documents. Since the average book or novel contains no more than 300 pages, that amounts to reading over 440 books from cover to cover. And these documents are only the ones that Colonel North and his fast-working secretary did not have time to shred, burn, or carry out under her clothing. My view is that any operation with that much paperwork is doomed to failure.

In my intelligence assignments, I was able to confine the necessary paperwork—phone numbers, dates, contacts, etc.—to about one-half of a page in a very small notebook. Then I memorized the entire lot, or disguised it on business cards. Anyway, making many notes was unnecessary. No successful agent could work efficiently under the burden of reams of paper identifying every prospective move or objective.

Of course, the entire hearings on the Iran arms sales accomplished nothing—except to provide an alternate summer side show to the usual daytime television soap operas. And polls showed that viewers preferred their daytime serials anyway. The limited aid to the Contras

means that these sales did not benefit the U.S. or the Contras. But it did succeed in making Iran nearly invincible to any type of attack by Iraq, and that, in turn, greatly pleased Iran's main partner—Israel. So from the Zionist view it might be called a success.

One of the unwritten rules in intelligence work is that there are no such things as coincidences. The stakes are too high to assume blithely that any confluence of events is merely accidental or fortuitous. And you don't simply rely upon serendipity or even upon facts. You make things happen. Then they become facts. And you never allow the other side to create facts detrimental to your own interests, which is what happens to the U.S. constantly and almost invariably.

Many of the American mistakes in foreign affairs and intelligence work are caused by Congress's over-stepping the powers accorded it by our Constitution. We often hear in Washington that the system is not working, a very trite but very true statement. Of course it isn't! One reason is that Congress won't allow it to work. Losers always scream the loudest and the present Congress is made up of the largest percentage of born losers in history. You must have found that out by watching them last summer.

While the great authors of that American masterpiece, the Federalist Papers, might have been dismayed by the 1987 Hearings, it seems clear they would not have been surprised by the further encroachment of Congress on responsibilities reserved to the executive branch.

The inept political hacks who tried in 1987 to wrap themselves in the flag would not have fooled the great realist, Alexander Hamilton.

Congress has now set up a veto power over everything the President does. Look at the reaction to the nomination of Bork for the Supreme Court as an example. The so-called War Powers Act of 1973 is just an example of this unlimited encroachment. The Boland Amendment and the earlier Clark Amendment are other good examples.[1]

Hamilton feared that the Congress might use tedious delays, continuous meetings and intrigues, plus contemptible compromises, to emasculate and hamstring the Presidency. Isn't that what has happened? Congress has done exactly what Mr. Hamilton predicted and it has greatly diminished our power abroad. Every small nation realizes that the word of any American President is worth nothing.

1. These changes in the Constitution, although ostensibly designed to protect the people from the un-Constitutional acts of recent Presidents, amount to an alteration in the form of our government and could be of great importance and disastrous effect if, at some future time, it should happen that the Presidency was occupied by a man who wished to further American interests. At present, of course, when the Jews boast that the Congress is the best their money could buy, the struggle between the two branches of government is merely in-fighting within a gang of devoted Zionists, plus public controversy of the kind necessary to keep the American voters from suspecting that they are always allowed only to choose between the same thing under different names.

* * *

Senator John Kerry (D-Mass.) has pursued with vigor the allegations that Southern Air pilots flew weapons to the Contras and returned with loads of cocaine and marijuana... Julio Zavala, a Contra leader, told the *San Francisco Examiner* that he gave $500,000 in drug profits to the Contras... In July of 1986, a State Department report said that a senior member of Eden Pastora's group fighting the Marxists agreed with a Colombian narcotics trafficker that his pilots would aid in transporting dope into the U.S. in exchange for financial assistance to the Contras... A Senate committee heard secret testimony from Mr. Ramón Milian-Rodríquez, a convicted money launderer, who said he passed ten million dollars from the Medelin Cartel in Colombia to the CIA through Felix Rodríquez, a Colombian operative.

But these few items which have surfaced in the U.S. are nothing compared to the reports that I have received from South America.

All of these cases concerning CIA agents are widely known and stories about them have appeared on the front pages of newspapers in South America, Cuba, and in Europe. But, strangely enough, not a word about them has been printed in the U.S. press. Or is it strange?

Since the Kennedy administration, the CIA has recruited agents and various types of specialists inside Cuba. And, believe it or not, the CIA is still trying to knock off President Fidel Castro; and they are still using ineffective Laurel-and-Hardy methods to do it. One might logically assume that after nearly thirty years of abject failures on this mission, the CIA would abandon it. But such is not the case.

I shall mention one case, that of two exposed CIA agents in Cuba, a brother-and-sister act, about whom a television program was made. A detailed account of the recruitment by the CIA of Gladys Oliva García Hernández and her brother, Néstor Noberto García Hernández, was shown on a Latin-American TV network called Anguloancho "Wide Angel."

I suppose the CIA operates on the old theory that every man or woman has his or her price. In this case, it amounted to $1,500 per month, although sister Gladys arranged things so that $1,000 went to her and only $500 to her brother, whom she helped recruit. For the benefit of any Women's-Lib type readers, I note that no one can accuse the CIA of discriminating against women in this employment.

The sister turned traitor[2] to her native land first, after meeting numerous times with CIA officials in Miami, where she had lived. On visits to Cuba, she took many expensive American gifts to her brother in order to soften him up.

In her advice to her brother, however, she was categorical: "If you want money, you will have to earn it in some way," she told him. Of Course, she made it clear to him what the way was.

"It was one of those things that happen in life," Néstor said before the television cameras, as if seeking to justify his greed and his conduct. "In view of her insistence, I asked her what I had to do."

On the same program, Gladys explained how she had planned to get her brother out of Cuba and to the U.S. "The idea was to have him take advantage of a planned trip he was to make, to work in Nicaragua, and then escape across the border from there in a light plane," she said.

This initial plan did not work. So she got him recruited by the CIA in March 1985 to work inside Cuba.

Back in the U.S., Gladys went to the CIA planning officer, Roberto Martin, and told him that her brother was willing to serve the U.S. against his own country.

"Mr. Martin checked with his superiors in Washington and called me in Miami a few days later," she told the TV audience. Then she was given a lie-detector test in Washington, which she passed. This was followed by a period of intensive CIA training as a special foreign agent. She exhibited to the audience sensitive paper and hollow crayons, used to conceal pieces of paper with code numbers on them, and a radio given her by the CIA.

She explained to her brother the frequency on which he would receive messages from the CIA and an address in Costa Rica to which he should send his messages.

The CIA also provided poor, gullible Néstor with two phone numbers to call if he were ever in a capitalist country and managed to escape, and was unable to contact his sister. One was a Miami-area code with the number 447-7649. The other was a 24-hour-a-day manned number in Washington, D.C., 688-2941.

2. Since there is no indication that Señorita García (who claims to be also Señora Alonso) had ever been connected with the anti-Communist underground in Cuba, which was almost totally liquidated after the affair at the Bay of Pigs in 1961, when she was a child, it must be assumed that she accepted the present government in Cuba and was sufficiently in its favor to be permitted to travel back and forth between Cuba and the United States to enjoy high life in this country. She therefore proposed to betray a country to which she professed to be loyal.

Of course, when these two spies were caught in Cuba, Cuban agents in Miami called these numbers. And equally of course, the CIA, in true spy-drama fashion, left these captured spies to their fate.

Néstor explained how he began to work for the CIA in his apartment and about his new bank account in Miami. He also stated that the entire $1500 in CIA money each month was in his name but that he had an agreement with his sister that she would get $1000 of it monthly, with only $500 per month for him. This deal doesn't seem too fair to me, because Néstor seemed to be taking most of the risks, while his sister, safe in Miami most of the time, got twice as much CIA money from the good ole reliable American taxpayers.

But Gladys had other ulterior motives, too. When the pair were caught, a note written in English was found in her address book reading: "To whom it may concern, I wish the total of my CIA bank account to be given to Gladys Alonso." It was explained that "Alonso" was her married name. It was also clear that she intended to finagle her brother out of his CIA money by getting him to sign this paper. By this time, Néstor's share stood at $31,000 in a Miami bank account. She said she fully intended for him to put his signature to this paper.

The sister visited her brother many times in Havana and passed on to him the training she had received. She warned him that he could never pass this training on to anyone else.

Her new brother-agent received instructions every two weeks and was instructed never to write anything down.

His first assignment was to get an accurate health report on the physical condition of Mr. Castro. Then the CIA asked for details of Cuban construction work in Nicaragua. They also wanted flight data on the SR-71 BLackbird-type Plane, made in the Soviet Union, and which regularly flies over the U.S. coastline from Miami to Boston taking pictures. Next, the CIA asked for the latest information on the rapidly-developing computer science in Cuba. In all, thirty such requests were made by the CIA and old Néstor complied as best he could, sending thirty-three messages to CIA headquarters in Langley, Virginia, from May of 1986 to April of 1987.

Also shown on the television program was other evidence obtained by the Cuban State Security (a sort of combined CIA-FBI type of agency). Six letter messages sent to Montevideo, Uruguay, were all intercepted by the Cubans and the Russians.

Of course, the Cuban intelligence agents were carefully watching this pair from the beginning. "I never thought we would be discovered," sadly intoned Gladys when arrested. "The CIA assured us we would never be found out."

I, of course, have my own doubts about the Intelligence Quotas of this pair, because anyone who would believe what the CIA told them can't be very bright, or have much knowledge of foreign affairs either.

"I never sensed anybody was watching me....never. My arrest came as a complete surprise. I wasn't even struck by the way it was done," said Néstor.

I cannot define exactly what he meant when he used the English word "struck." In translation from Spanish to English, such descriptive words of action are not always interchangeable.

At this writing, the Cuban prosecutor handling this major spy case, Jorge Bodes Torres, stated that the two are still under provincial arrest and added that the lengthy legal steps against them would not be completed until after about a year of judicial hearings. Justice moves slowly in Latin countries. I don't know how many other spies the CIA has inside Cuba at this moment; but I hope that some of them are brighter and more resourceful than the García Hernández brother and sister.

Now the scene in the CIA's comedy shifts from Cuba to Argentina, where, thanks to Mr. Rogelio García Lupo of Prensa Latina, I have information about another spy, this one an avowed terrorist. Mr. Lupo has written a complete story about the arrest in São Paulo, Brazil, of an Argentine agent of the CIA. Mr. Alfredo Mario Mingolla, in a drug clean-up operation. This captured agent of the U.S. didn't waste any time before telling of the CIA's involvement in a world-wide illegal drug network.

Since Mr. Mingolla freely admitted that he was employed by the CIA and he was arrested in an anti-drug operation, this could become a time bomb for the CIA in South America. He was arrested by federal police in an operation that smashed a gang of smugglers of narcotics headed by a Bolivian army officer going by the pseudonym, "Captain Flores." The gang had in their possession 357 kilograms of pure cocaine.[3]

3. Before we become supercilious about the corruption that is normal, south of the Rio Grande, we should observe that Les Martin, in his booklet, The Godfathers of North Dakota (Detroit Lakes, Minnesota; Pro-American Press, 1987), quotes the confession of Daniel Murray, who was recruited from the Teamster's Union and the Social Security Administration to carry shipments of cocaine from various locations in Florida to the Attorney General of North Dakota, whom the Governor of the state delegated to receive the shipments. Murray says that when tried to leave a gang that had become too viciously criminal even for him, the Governor of North Dakota threatened to have his wife beaten and raped. He left the State Capitol alive only because he was prepared to shoot his way out, and after he succeeded in reaching another state, he was "framed" by the Social Security Administration in reprisal for his desertion of the Governor's gang. Most Americans rightly think of North Dakota as a principally agrarian state with an Aryan population, and they forget that, according to the boast of Morris N. Kertzer in

Formerly a Roman Catholic priest of the Marxist persuasion, Mr. Mingolla lived in Bolivia from 1980 to 1983. There he was an agent of political repression under orders from Colonel Luis Arce Gómez, minister of the interior.

None of this in his record prevented him from being hired by the CIA to establish what is called the Anti-Communist Confederation of American Societies, known as CAUSA. The CIA is always big on names and code names, even when not needed. In addition, he ran the liaison between the CIA and a group of drug traffickers known as the Southern Cone.

When arrested, Mr. Mingolla told authorities that the CIA had sent him for training to the School of the Americas in the Panama Canal Zone (now just Panamá). They wanted this one-time priest to engage in an "anti-Communist" struggle in Latin America. He was equipped with an army identity card issued to him by the Argentine military intelligence service.

In Mingolla's group was an Italian terrorist, Stepano della Chiae, who was arrested in Venezuela and extradited to Italy.

Recently, the U.S. State Department has issued new releases claiming that Cuba and other members of the Soviet bloc have printed forged documents to impair America's "image" around the world. Whether this is true or not, the State Department doesn't need any help in damaging the U.S. "image" abroad.

Our government and especially our State Department is almost entirely responsible for America's disrepute—not other countries. Neither Cuba nor any other state needs to falsify documents to disparage the U.S. The many disgraceful and underhanded acts of terrorism committed throughout the world by the U.S. government make that unnecessary.

Does a nation like the U.S. need any help in acquiring contempt and hatred after using the powerful guns of the U.S.S. *New Jersey* to kill or wound about 10,000 innocent people in Lebanon, just to please Israel? I think not. And we didn't need any help when the U.S., while forcing other nations not to sell arms to Iran because of our highly-promoted "Operation Staunch," actually sold and still sells weapons to the Iranians via Israel. We made and developed our own infamy without needing assistance from other nations.

Today's American Jew (New York, McGraw-Hill, 1967), Jews early flocked into North Dakota to take political and financial control of the stupid Aryans. The state is also adorned with some mongrels, half-Jew, half-Indian, one of whom went to Washington as a Congressman from South Dakota, a state which the invaders may have equally corrupted.

Furthermore, the sad spectacle of the Iran Hearings by Congress certainly helped us to become more than ever despised as a country, without foreign assistance, except from the outlaw state of Israel, the military power which has been driving us to our downfall for more than thirty years.

We cut our own throats. Cuba didn't need to do it. By years of doing Israel's criminal bidding through an illegal and suicidal foreign policy, with scandalous misappropriation of government funds, bribery, complicity in the smuggling of arms and narcotics under the rule of the international Zionists, and even murdering Colonel Qaddafi's little baby, Hana, we earned the odium in which we are now held by civilized peoples and even barbarians and savages. The Reagan administration needed no help in further befouling our "image." America has been disgraced by Americans, not by foreigners or the man in the moon.

* * *

Thanks to buyers in the U.S. during the last fifteen years, Colombia has become the world leader in the production of baneful drugs, which is now the major industry there. It also has had the greatest impact upon the political, economic, and social life of Colombia. The trade has been built up since the early 1970s on the thriving, illicit export to the United States. Americans, of all ages and social status, continue to demand ever more Colombian narcotics and pay ever more for them, so that this powerful and enormously profitable industry has extended its evil tentacles into all aspects of national life of Colombia, once a naturally poor nation, but now grown rich.

What once amounted to nothing more than Colombian Indians selling coca leaves in the nearest town as "a source of energy"[4] has ballooned into world-wide business centered in the U.S.

4. The coca plant (*cuca* in Quechuan) is a shrub that attains a height of six to seven feet; it grows wild in the mountainous regions of the Andes, including some lowlands. The leaves, which contain the alkaloid cocaine, were, from time immemorial, gathered by the Indians of Peru, Chile, and Bolivia and used as a stimulant as well as in religious rites, the plant being regarded as a special gift of the gods. Indians, especially those engaged in physical labor and almost universally in the higher altitudes, carried a supply of coca leaves in a pouch (called *hallqui*), usually with unslaked lime or crude quinine to season them, and stopped three or four times a day to masticate the leaves in lieu of food. With coca leaves, a man may work hard as long as three days without eating or feeling hunger, so that persons who rely excessively on the leaves become emaciated, but without much loss of strength. After the Spanish conquest of the Incan Empire, the use of coca leaves spread throughout most of South America and the West Indies, and to some comparable regions in Asia, and the plant was cultivated in regions outside its natural habitat. Before the great demand for cocaine throughout the world and the establishment of a vast industry to supply it, coca leaves were gathered from wild plants by the Indian peasants of Colombia and sold cheaply in the towns; now, of course, the shrub is grown on plantations and the precious alkaloid extracted from the leaves in nearby factories, producing a potent powder of little bulk, so that a valuable quantity of it may be carried in a very small receptacle. For vivid descriptions of the use of coca leaves by the Indians and mestizos of the Andes, see the Peruvian stories by Vincente Blasco Ibáñez, who is best known in English-speaking countries for the books translated as *The Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse* and *Blood and Sand*.

The well-know weekly Latin-American magazine *Semana,* stated that the production of cocaine has reached such magnitude that the government (of Colombia) views eradication of it as impossible, especially since the U.S. spends over one hundred billion dollars yearly to purchase the precious white powder in Colombia.

Until about ten years ago, the trade was run by only three bosses of the Medellin cartel. Now over one hundred firms are in business to keep up with the ever-increasing demands of the United States. Each plantation, factory, or laboratory has a precise function, ranging from cultivation and processing to storage, transportation, and distribution.

One of the basic pillars that support this elaborate structure is obviously the U.S.-backed, ruthless military government, which protects the capitalists of the highly profitable business, so that this industry has spread all over the country. Colombian officials maintain that the U.S. will not allow them to halt or even slow down the production of cocaine. When you mention that the U.S. has sent military teams with helicopters to search out producing areas, knowledgeable officials just laugh and say that this action was merely a highly-publicized sideshow to fool the American people into believing their government actually wants to halt illegal drugs. They say these staged raids were on selected sites only after the operators had been warned and made preparations accordingly. The raids were never meant to accomplish but phony publicity.

In political terms, starting in 1978, the "narcos" as they are known in Colombia, through some skillful intrigue by the CIA, were able to penetrate all the traditional political parties at the regional level through financing election campaigns and by other means. Then U.S money was used to go beyond mere campaign financing to electing narcotics traffickers to local and national posts.

Exposés of the use of this dirty money led to the murder of Rodriugo Lara, the Minister of Justice. He was gunned down in March of 1984 by killers believed to be in the pay of the CIA-financed "narcos."

Coinciding with the use of major U.S. banks for shifting profits illegally, the Colombian drug dealers took over legitimate business ventures and converted millions of American dollars into Colombian pesos.

A massive exchange of dollars into pesos took place between 1978 and 1982, during the administration of President Julio César Turbay Ayala, by American banks operating the Colombian Central Bank. Colombia's international currency reserves were immediately increased from less than two billion to over six billion in an unprecedented jump never before encountered in the annals of international banking. In the U.S. and Europe no one asked about the origin of this money. Everyone knew, of course. And the CIA didn't want it publicized in the U.S. press. It never was until now.

So, the power of the drug barons in Colombia and in the U.S. remains not only untouched and unchallenged, but securely protected. Under the Reagan administration, the U.S. has become the largest market for drugs in the world. In fact, the U.S. buys more than all the rest of the world combined. That follows the pattern of greed in the United States. We not only have the most cars and television sets; we also lead by a wide margin in cocaine consumption. When Americans do something, they do it big. Americans like to think big, whether dealing in politics or cocaine.

It may come as a complete surprise to most readers to learn that the Reagan administration has in many way become the sponsor of the illegal drug trade. Last December, the White House submitted to Congress a budget proposal to reduce the appropriations earmarked for the fight against illegal drugs by 2.9 billion dollars. When you cut out nearly three billion in such funds, it indicates that you don't wish to curb the use of narcotics or limit addiction to them, doesn't it?

According to recent government reports, there are twenty-six million regular users of illegal drugs in America. I think the actual number far exceeds this figure.[5]

5. As will be obvious from what follows, cocaine has superceded heroin as the favorite of Americans who have graduated from marijuana, which seems to be non-addictive in the sense that it does not produce psychological changes that make the individual dependent on the drug, but is habit-forming in the sense that the user continues to crave an escape from reality, and he commonly turns to pharmaka that satisfy that craving more abundantly. Heroin (diacetylmorphine) produces intense and irrational euphoria, and, in some characters, may incite to injudicious and temerarious action immediately after it is taken, but the general effect is lassitude and indifference to everything except the illusions produced by the drug. Cocaine, almost invariably taken in the form of the hydrochloride, produces an illusion of greatly increased mental capacities and does produce extraordinary physical vigor and endurance. Its great and growing popularity is partly a result of the fact that it does not incapacitate individuals until after years of use, and partly due to its reputation as an aphrodisiac. It is said not to have a direct sexual effect, but seems to have, partly by stimulation of physical functions and even more largely by the psychosomatic effect of faith that it will greatly enhance sexual powers and appetites. It does produce pleasurable sensations, including mild euphoria, and, like heroin, though perhaps less quickly, produces physiological changes that make the individual dependent on it. The addict deprived of cocaine experiences great discomfort and often acute distress, but does not become virtually insane, as often happens when addicts of heroin are unable to obtain it. No one dares to investigate the relation between the use of drugs to escape from an awareness of spiritual poverty, and the systematic sabotage of children's minds in the public schools to destroy self-respect and racial instincts.

Bankers and drug dealers cheered when Mr. Reagan assisted them by aborting the much-touted "anti-drug campaign." About all that's left of it is Mrs. Reagan, telling youngsters to say "no" to addictive drugs, while her husband says a loud "no" to funds to fight the promotion of them. That is what you call irony.

Representative Charles Rangel (D-Mich.), chairman of the House Select committee on Narcotics Abuse and Control, predicted last year that the new budget for measures to curb the illegal drug trade would greatly impair any official plans to combat it. His view turned out to be correct, which is exactly what the White House seemed to want. Both Democratic and Republican members of Congress have accused Mr. Reagan of betraying young people by saying a loud "no" to efforts to halt this evil merchandising of narcotics that destroy the mind and will.

A Federal expert on drugs, Robert Newman, stated that the president's program is incommensurate with the task at hand. He told the press that Mr. Reagan, while claiming to be fighting drug use, was cutting off even the funds earmarked for the treatment of addicts.

Mr. Julio Martinez, the New York commissioner who deals with the abuse of drugs, said that consumption of narcotics in the U.S. is a mortal epidemic that is spreading through all sectors of our society. So it is. You cannot argue against these facts. But who is responsible? As in Prohibition days, both the government and the greedy businessmen, along with their bankers, are responsible. Mr. Martinez also predicted that drug consumption will increase at an alarming rate, even more rapidly than the current official estimates project.

"Crack," which is manufactured openly in several U.S. laboratories, is the drug of the future. Since it is cheaper and easier to obtain, this derivative of cocaine, which is usually smoked in a pipe or hand-rolled cigarettes, is generally sold openly all over America in small vials for five to ten dollars each. Cocaine, by contrast, is priced

at nearly $100 for a similar quantity. So we now have the "poor man's" cocaine just as we had bathtub gin for the less affluent during Prohibition.[6]

Recently, Bolivian Senator Daniel Cabezas said that drug trafficking in his country is now of such great proportions that were it to end suddenly, the economy of Bolivia would crumble. Prensa Latina and *Granma*,[7] the reliable Havana newspaper, quoted Senator Cabezas, who happens to be the former chairman of the Bolivian parliament's anti-drug commission. According to his figures, the U.S. pours over three billion dollars yearly into Bolivia's economy, and even more than this into Colombia's. This amounts to more than half of Bolivia's foreign debt. However, the bulk of this money goes to ten to fifteen families, who divert these funds to investments out of the country. Left in Bolivia each year is an amount of perhaps five hundred million dollars that goes to coca planters, grinders, refiners, and other links in the chain which ends in New York and Miami.

Senator Cabezas also made it clear that, upon a request from the U.S. authorities, Bolivian banks were ordered to change dollars into local currency without inquiring where the money came from. Isn't that nice? For the drug operators, I mean.

The industry that supplies cocaine to the U.S. is so important to Bolivia that it provides employment for 380,000 persons out of a total population of only seven million. It amazes me that it requires this many paid workers just to supply U.S. dealers with these illegal products. They now grow coca on 65,000 hectares of land [approx. 160,620 U.S. acres] in Bolivia alone—just to supply the depraved cravings of American addicts.

Senator Cabezas, who also claims to be a psychiatrist, defends this "traditional" coca-leaf production on the grounds that it is very beneficial, given the amount of vitamins and nutritional supplements the coca provides.[8] He also contended that the production of coca-leaves is justified because it allows peasants to survive and live better than ever before. That seems nonsense to me, but it may appeal to the "underprivileged" dregs of mankind.

The coca that is not consumed in the leaf is used to manufacture the basic paste (the stage prior to crystallization) and then to cocaine hydrochloride, the finished product. It has been estimated by the government that Bolivia's coca leaves now yield as much as 150,000 tons of the hydrochloride annually, which, in turn, will permit the country's profit to grow 30 to 50 times higher.

Just how much more the more than three billion dollars in earnings can be increased depends on the routes used to get the illegal drugs to America. There are three main delivery routes, the Bolivia-to-Miami one, which is the largest and most profitable, and two others. The others are the group that operates through the Cayman Islands and Bahamas; and the European market. Even part of the European deliveries end up back-tracking to the streets of Manhattan. Senator Cabezas pointed out that the astronomical profits come only from U.S. sales. Europeans and other users won't pay just any high price—but Americans do so willingly.

At the same time, he denounced Washington's unilateral and arbitrary approach to the problem, which pins the entire blame for America's drug hunger on the poor peasants and producers in Bolivia, a nation which, he said, actually spends several times the amount the U.S. does (in proportion to their respective resources) to curb drug trafficking.[9]

The Bolivian Foreign Minister, Guillermo Bedregal, told Prensa Latina that the U.S. refused several times to wipe out the unlawful traffic in drugs, which constantly causes murder of innocent people, by spending the three hundred million dollars required to do so. He stated that the U.S. could have halted all such activities for that relatively small amount in 1987. In five years, he maintains, it will take at

6. During Prohibition, Americans in general obtained what they paid for in the real money that was then in use. When you consider the following figures, measure them against the typical fact that in most American cities banks paid tellers $90. per month, advancing them to $100. after years of satisfactory service. Genuine, unadulterated Scotch whisky could be purchased from a reliable bootlegger for $20. to $25. a fifth. At the opposite extreme, a pint of potable alcohol, which would produce intoxication and of which the somewhat raw taste could be disguised in cocktails, could be had for $0.50. Even cheaper alcohol could be obtained, but it was often poisonous and sometimes lethal. The well-established bootleggers disapproved of the sale of poisonous concoctions, and they sometimes arranged with the huge army of Federal agents to raid and convict the vendors of noxious stuff, thus both giving the agents a "success" and eliminating competition that cast discredit on honest bootlegging.

7. The odd name of this newspaper is taken from the boat on which Castro reached Cuba to start his Communist revolution.

8. Since coca-leaves come from green, chlorophyllaceous plants, they do release, when chewed, small quantities of organic minerals and perhaps some vitamins, but none of these, of course, is retained when cocaine, the alkaloid, is extracted from them.

9. No one knows, of course, how much of sums appropriated for a specific purpose remain to be used for it after the needs of political looters have been satisfied. An expensive and widely circulated market letter may or may not be accurate in its economic prognostications, but it is indubitably correct when it describes governmental action as "as criminal politics."

least ten billion dollars to do the same job. In addition, he believes that actually halting all importation of illegal drugs into the U.S. would cause a national crisis in American economy. Nobody in Washington seriously wants to halt it, as I have been writing for years. Now you are reading it from others who are even better informed.

This is why all we can expect from Mr. Reagan are the highly-publicized Rambo-type operations which accomplish nothing. The U.S. makes a weak pretense of supporting the world-wide anti-drug struggle. Mr. Reagan knows that wiping out the illegal drug trade is not in the best interest of business America. Therefore it will not be done.

* * *

From Cuban sources, I have learned that the U.S. has unwittingly employed many double agents inside Cuba—agents in our pay who are loyal only to the Cuban Premier, Fidel Castro.

Major Florentino Azpillaga, late of the Cuban armed forces and the latest "defector" to the U.S., has also verified these facts in Washington at the highest levels. He clearly stated that the CIA totally underestimated the Cuban espionage service, which has proven to be far more sophisticated than was commonly believed by so-called experts in Washington.

Naturally, his disclosures and other information available to me cast grave doubts upon the quality and reliability of U.S. intelligence operations world wide. Anyway, our operations inside Cuba are now suspect, to say the least. Previously, the CIA had maintained that these costly operations inside Cuba were highly productive and of excellent quality. Now we realize that this was never true.

This doesn't mean much now. The CIA was already embarrassed and in disrepute after many revelations of its bungling and ineptitude. The agency had recently been disgraced by stationing in the U.S. Embassy in Moscow some of its agents, who were spies for the Soviets, and by many other failures, including spreading lies about Libya which everyone knew were not true. The miserable episode last fall when the Reagan administration tried to force Chad and the French Army there to attack and overthrow Colonel Qaddafi in Libya, and even offered them the latest in American weapons, was another example of both the CIA's methods and our foreign policy in general. Another failure of the CIA, never mentioned by anyone except me, is in Israel. Although the Israelis know *all* American intelligence secrets,[10] the CIA had been

10. According to gossip that was current in Washington, a civilian who was appointed to head the CIA in the late 1970s was dismayed when he saw how many of the directors of

totally unable to obtain from anyone in Israel the slightest bit of useful intelligence information. The Russians recently mopped up American espionage activities inside the Soviet Union, assisted by the CIA's Marine guards and a few other at our Moscow embassy.

One beleaguered CIA official said that Major Azpillaga's disclosures may focus renewed scrutiny on the CIA's foreign counter intelligence world-wide, which has already been under Congressional criticism for a long time.

"A lot of high-ranking people are hot under the collar about this," said the CIA official. "We certainly underestimated the ability of the Cubans. We never even realized that the operations we thought were good were entirely theirs all along."

According to the major who defected from Cuba, several Cuban government officials, thought to be working for the U.S., were, in fact, feeding the CIA misleading or useless information prepared by the DGI, Mr. Castro's very efficient foreign intelligence directorate.

CIA agents who "debriefed" the Cuban major were startled to learn that supposedly successful U.S. operations in Cuba were being run by Cuban intelligence, not the CIA.

"Several of these Cubans were polygraphed[11] by us and passed," the CIA told the press. "The fact that they went undetected by us for so long is poor trade craft by us. We were had."

False information from these compromised intelligence operations was used by the CIA and the White House at face value to analyze and direct U.S. foreign policy. The real extent of the damage to the U.S. abroad cannot be estimated.

departments, who were immediately under him, had accipitrine noses and rattlesnake eyes—and would, of course, be loyal only to their own nation and race. "Where can I find a friend in that outfit?" he is reported to have asked the friends to whom he confided his feeling of helplessness.

11. The "polygraph" is essentially a sphigmomanometer with a few auxiliary devices. The CIA relies on periodic examination of all employees of lower rank by "polygraph" experts, who are almost all Jews. Cynics may exaggerate when they say that the purpose of such examinations is to prevent penetration of the CIA by American spies. The efficacy of the "lie-detector" depends on the race of the person questioned, and may be limited to Aryans. According to officers in Intelligence during the "war" in Korea, Mongolians are by nature invulnerable to testing by the "polygraph." It seems likely that well-trained Aryans can also defeat the instrument, although the professional operators of "polygraphs' deny this, with the proviso that the person to be questioned will have been given an exhaustive physical examination to determine whether or not he has used certain drugs that are known to be prophylactic. Whether an Aryan can acquire by training alone the ability to defeat the "polygraph" seems to be an open question, so far as is known from published data.

The 40-year-old Major Aspillaga headed Cuban intelligence operations in Czechoslovakia. He defected on June 6, 1987 by slipping across the border with his girl friend. Taped interviews with him were beamed by Radio Marti in Florida to Cuba late last year.

The DGI of Cuba, Soviet trained, is recognized as one of the best in world.

Latin-Americans, especially in Mexico and Peru, protested the reign of former Assistant Secretary of State for Latin America, Elliot Abrams. I wonder if they know that this "American" diplomat is a member of a group which has been described as a "Medieval family" in modern times. Christopher Hitchens has written a story about this highly influential family of Jews in America. Like many of Mr. Reagan's strongest backers, Mr. Abrams stemmed from "intellectuals" whose only common feature, according to Mr. Hitchens, is their "Trotskyite" origin and kinship.[12]

The writer claims that he was absolutely amazed when he pursued research among the circle of friends around Mr. Norman Podhoretz. This fellow Podhoretz wrote a 370-page book to explain his rapid transition from hard-line radical to arch conservative. It is entitled, oddly enough, *Breaking Reeds.* Mr. Podhoretz has exercised political tutelage over Mr. Reagan since as far back as 1979.

His entire middle-class Jewish family has been involved in the conquest of power in Washington. Mr. Podhoretz is married to Midge Decter, whose daughter married Mr. Abrams. Midge's son by Podhoretz, John Podhoretz, is executive director of *Insight*, the weekly publication of the *Washington Times.*

Midge is a member of a group who urge the United States and Israel to withdraw from the United Nations and go it alone against the rest of mankind. Everyone knows who, in that combination, would be the hard-working gelding, and who would be the rider on its back. Yet Madge pretends she is considering American interests!

This clan seems to have the race's amazing ability to extend power, especially through the press and various political groups which are only fronts to create and control American public opinion. This is not

12. Needless to say, "Trotskyite" is an euphemism for 'Jewish.' During the 1930s, squabbles between "Stalinists," who were accused of "anti-Semitic internationalism," and "Trotskyites," whose messiah was Leib Bronstein (alias Trotsky) and who accepted the moral superiority and leadership of "anti-capitalist" Jews throughout the world, greatly facilitated the dissemination of Communist propaganda among Americans who thought that a glib verbosity made them "intellectuals." Many Light-headed youngsters, who began by taking one or the other side in the factitious dispute, were thus recruited for Bolshevik activities.

really a difficult task, because nearly all Americans readily believe even patently false propaganda and are their own worst enemies. We are self-doomed. We have not been conquered by outsiders. We are surrendering by permission of most of our citizens.

A daughter of Mr. Podhoretz is married to Steve Munson, who was Jeane Kirkpatrick's chief adviser when she served as Israel's second ambassador at the U.N., superficially disguised as the U.S. representative there. Mr. Munson now heads the news department of the Voice of America, where he can issue more un-American propaganda for the benefit of world Zionists. Another relative, renegade Ben Watterberg, who backed Vice President Humphrey's campaign for the White House, is a cousin of Podhoretz.

Yet another cousin of Mr. Podhoretz is the notoriously uncouth and very abrasive Max Kampelman, the U.S. delegate to the Geneva Arms Control talks with the Soviets. He, naturally, steered the talks to certain failure. For his ineffective efforts, he has been highly praised by both Mr. Reagan and Mr. Shultz. So, what else is new?

There are still more cousins and other members of this clan in very sensitive positions in Washington. Carl Gershman, who heads half a dozen so-called "right-wing" deceptive groups, is one. Penn Kemble is the leader of several other such delusive groups. Cousin Irwing Kristol is a writer who visited Buenos Aires last year at the invitation of a foundation. His hosts in Argentina were greatly annoyed to learn that he was a Trotskyite in beliefs as well as race.

Of this large Brooklyn Jewish clan, Mr. Abrams has held the most influential position; but the others also accomplished a great deal at the expense of America.

While I am including something about the hate-mongering Mrs. Kirkpatrick, let all readers know that she recently wrote a syndicated column in the *Los Angeles Times* to condemn the possible reunification of East and West Germany. Here are her words: "The specter of a reunited Germany is again haunting Europe, called up by the visit of East German Communist leader Erich Honecker to Bonn where he was treated with pomp, ceremony and great hospitality by Chancellor Helmut Kohl and the West German government." She continued by saying, "There is a great risk for West Europe and the United States in this new rapprochement." Since she follows exactly the Zionist line, it is difficult to determine which people Mrs. Kirkpatrick hates the more, the Germans or the Arabs. She speaks and writes against both with the venomous hatred of a frenzied zealot.

Both the U.S. government and the American news media constantly proclaim that the Persian Gulf is the only major flash point that

could ignite more widespread warfare. However, the U.S. and Israel have silently and skilfully established at least eleven permanent air bases in Honduras and have held fifty-two military exercises there since 1982. The American forces in Honduras are an occupation army, whether we like to admit it or not.

Here is a list of U.S. bases in Honduras:

1. San Pedro Jula
2. Cucuyagua
3. Palmerola
4. Jamastran
5. Aguacate
6. Mokoron
7. Puerto Lempira
8. Trujillo
9. La Ceiba
10. Tegucigalpa
11. San Lorenzo

As you read this, you may wonder why you never saw it or heard of it from the establishment news media. You weren't meant to learn about it, anymore than you were meant to know about the secret spy base built in Oman by the U.S. for Israel to use to spy on the Arab countries of the Gulf, which I exposed last year.[13] The fact that the U.S. has an occupation army in Honduras is not something the Pentagon believes the American public would be happy to know about.

With their occupation of Honduras the Americans brought the corruption and depravity that have excited the indignation of the inhabitants of the occupied country. Their protests have now reached almost epic proportions, though news of these protests has been suppressed in the U.S. newspapers. There have been many mass demonstrations in Tegucigalpa and other places In Honduras against the unwanted American occupation. The United States of America has been accused of using both brute force and bribery in Central America. And the accusations are irrefutable.

To foresee what is going to happen in Honduras, one merely has to visualize what has happened in Grenada since the outrageous and ill-planned American invasion. The U.S. flag in Grenada has become a symbol of unwarranted aggression and of bitter hatred for all things American. The Point Saline international airport, built mostly by a joint British-Cuban team, is now under U.S. sponsorship and considered a model of abject failure, a consequence of the U.S. occupation of the island. More than two years after this airport was opened and four years after the U.S. invasion, it is little utilized and operates at a loss of over one million dollars a year. This is just another waste of your tax dollars. The hundreds of thousands of free-spending tourists promised by the U.S. government never arrived in Grenada. Who, in their right mind, would want to pay a visit to a small island occupied by American troops, who spend their time sharing cocaine and AIDS with the natives?

Also, the promised American business investments and stability are nowhere to be seen. Not one of the scheduled large U.S.-funded resort hotels has been built, according to the native political leader, Kenrick Radix. He claims that all the occupying Americans have done is cancel the progress previously made by Britain and Cuba on the island. The Grenadians ironically remark that the U.S. has not sent money as promptly as it sent bullets and bombs.

Unemployment was 12 percent before the American "liberation." Now, under Occupation by the U.S., it is over 40 percent and growing. Church leaders maintain that the chief American "gifts" to the island have been cocaine, "crack," increased crime, and anti-social conduct. Oh, yes, like many other countries, Grenada had no AIDS Problem before the arrival of the Americans. Now they do.

U.S. officials are present in every government department. And a television station has been installed in the former Cuban Embassy. Do you readers recall President Reagan's bold statement at the time of the invasion, saying to Americans that the occupation forces would be withdrawn in just two weeks? I do! I can also look at the calendar and see that the two weeks have become over four years. Can you guess whom Reagan was kidding?

A Grenadian minister, who doesn't want his name used, said, "We are working to gain the confidence of the people so we can throw off the bitterly-detested American yoke." And so it goes.

In nearby Costa Rica, the government there refused to allow sailors from a ship of the U.S. Navy to come ashore unless the captain certified that they were all free of the dreaded "American disease," as they call AIDS.

A Pentagon spokesman said, "There is a fear and paranoia growing about this disease that could threaten our relationships with many friendly countries around the world." Nationalist China, Hong Kong, and Singapore have already prohibited some Americans from entering their territories. He continued, " This could be much worse than the anti-nuclear problem in Ports. The issue is going to have to be resolved

13. *Liberty Bell*, September 1986. A reprint of this article is available, four copies for $1.50; one hundred copies, $25.00.

at the highest levels of government, and very quickly, at that. If we don't nip this in the bud, it could prove a very dangerous precedent."

Let me mention the American record in Haiti, where the average citizen had had an annual income of only $180 per year under U.S.-backed dictators. Dictator François "Papa Doc" Duvalier did the bidding of the United States and oversaw the misery from 1957 to 1971. His son, Jean-Claude, ruled till February 1986, when the taxpayers of the U.S. used a U.S. Air Force jet to fly him and his entourage to a high-priced French spa. Personally, I was in favor of letting the people of Haiti take care of the problem. But the U.S. saved their man anyway and set him up for an easy life in France. By countless unlawful "hassles," such as imposing high taxes on American food sent as aid and profiting from selling people into slavery, the Duvaliers amassed a fortune of over $900 million dollars, with the approval and coöperation of the government of the United States and the American people. And this was done by the U.S. in an exhausted tropical land were three dollars for working twelve hours a day in a sweatshop was considered a high and desired wage.

Then, with Haiti in disarray and under a provisional junta led by a general who served the Duvaliers loyally, the Americans tried to justify the terrorist attacks and killings which took place after the escape of the Duvalier family. An American spokesman had the audacity to say, "We want to minimize the current chaos and maximize the hope for the future." Now that is in State Department language. I am going to translate what that means in plain English that every reader can understand. It simply means that the U.S. is not about to change anything and is looking for another dictator to replace the dear retired Duvaliers.

Let me give you another example of waste and corruption that you may recall. In Haiti, Madame Duvalier, Jean-Claude's wife, brought a large number of full-length mink coats to the island country for the use of herself and friends. Since it is very hot all year around in Haiti, it would be absolutely impossible to use a mink coat, or any other type of heavy coat. So she had constructed a building with industrial-type air-conditioning to provide rooms with a cooled-down temperature of about 50 degrees. She and her friends could sit around and smoke and drink cocktails in cool comfort while wearing their expensive mink coats. In view of all this, is it remarkable that the people of Haiti have no respect for America?

* * *

When does an un-Constitutional and unlawful act suddenly become permissible for the American government and endorsed by the American people? The only logical answer, of course, is, When Israel wants it that way.

Senator Charles Grassley (R-Iowa) and Representative Jack Kemp (R-N.Y.), two Israeli hired hands in Congress, recently got the State Department to close the Washington office of the Palestinian people. These miserably-treated people, hounded on all sides by efforts of the United States and Israel to dispose of them by any means, have been cheated out of their rightful homeland and now they cannot even be permitted to have an office to present their side of the Mideast conflict. Israel, deathly afraid of permitting the truth to emerge in authentic news about criminal acts continuously and constantly being committed by Israel against the Palestinians, ordered the office closed.

Spokesman Charles Redman, well-known for his hatred of Arabs, declared the Palestinian Information Office in Washington D.C. a "foreign mission," in a tricky ploy to give the State Department jurisdiction under vague U.S. laws, which have been twisted around illegally to cover up this major crime against mankind. The Arab Delegation at the United Nations will probably also be shut down.

Even Mr. Redman, biased as he is against the Arab world, admitted to the press that there was no evidence at all that the office in question was ever engaged in terrorism. Then why close it? Because Israel wanted it done.

Mr. M. T. Mehdi, president of the American-Arab Relations Committee, said to Secretary of State George Shultz, "You are destroying and denying the American people their Constitutional right to hear the Palestinian viewpoint." How right he is! But, as has been proven a thousand times in the U.S., there is no such thing as freedom of speech any more. And there never has been any such freedom where Israel was concerned.

So the Zionists win again. They always do, don't they? And America loses another freedom. If freedom to speak by Palestinians and Americans working with them can be made suddenly "illegal," how long will it be before the right to free expression of the viewpoints of the rest of us will be declared illegal too? Think about that for a minute. You may not like the Palestinians. Most Americans have been carefully programmed to hate these unfortunate people. But beware, and remember that if one group's right to free speech can be automatically obliterated at the whim of Israel, then all rights of everyone else in the United States of America are in jeopardy. Who will be purged next? It could be YOU.

Here is an editorial in the *Arizona Republic* of Phoenix:

"In Arab capitals, the closing of the Palestine Liberation Organization's information office in Washington will be viewed as further evidence of the excessive influence of the pro-Israel lobby in American politics, and who can argue otherwise?

"The American Israel Public Affairs Committee long had urged their Congressional stooges to take action in shutting down the PLO's Washington office. The State Department has obliged....."

About a year and a half ago in my column, I exposed for the first time the fact that a team of U.S. Navy SEALs with Israeli advisers had raided the Libyan coast. I had gotten this information from two sources: the Libyan government and two American naval officers, who disapproved of this highly illegal and immoral operation against a tiny nation which had never harmed the U.S. in any way.

However, as is usual in such cases, when my story on this matter as printed in 1986, no one believed me. They claimed that the U.S. Navy would not engage in such acts of terrorism. Naturally, I could not and will never under any circumstances divulge the names of the officers who gave me that information. My story was flatly denied by the Navy and the State Department. In other words, I was termed a liar.

But lo and behold! last September the Associated Press carried a story almost identical to mine, which they had checked out and believed to be correct. Now everyone realizes that my story was correct in the first place. It seems that usually the American reading public does not really believe what I write—until the AP or *The New York Times* verifies it. That's all right with me. I shall continue to give readers information they won't read elsewhere until years later, as happened with the American-Israeli arms-to-Iran scandal. I printed that fact six years before the establishment news media of this country admitted they had heard about it.

To repeat in brief my original story, the "seals" clandestine demolition and intelligence missions in Libya took place from May to October in 1986. The AP stated that these limited raids were designed largely to confuse the Libyans and to make them nervous enough to overthrow their own government. This exhibits how little Washington knows about the Libyan people.

The U.S. team left both Syrian and Israeli brands of cigarette butts at the scene of their terrorist raids against the innocent people of Libya. Waterlogged Soviet-made sticks of dynamite were left at some target sites to make the Libyans believe that these punitive raids were not carried out by the U.S.

Vice Admiral John Poindexter told Congressional investigators that his staff, with White House permission, directed raids on Libya in coastal areas, near the cities of Tripoli and Benghazi. Supposedly the National Security Council, the CIA, and even the U.S. Sixth Fleet did not know of these highly-secret landings.[14] Now everyone knows. And now everyone knows that my original story was correct.

For such a disreputable mission, the SEALs were the correct choice, judging from their reputation as trouble-makers. Many of them have been in difficulty with both the Navy and the Law. John Mason of Phoenix, once a specialist with the SEALs Team 6, pleaded guilty to filing false travel claims of nearly $13,000.

President Ronald Reagan achieved a seven-year dream last fall when he authorized the FBI, supposedly a domestic law enforcement agency, to engage in what he termed a "Sea Sting" operation in the Mediterranean. The prize in that nefarious and quite illegal scheme was a captured Arab of Lebanese citizenship named Fawaz Younis. The U.S. claims that Mr. Younis was one of the hijackers who took over a Jordanian airliner in Beirut in 1985. Of course the U.S. has no proof of this man's guilt, except a "tip" from the very unreliable Israeli sources. The Lebanese government maintains that he was not one of the hijackers.

Whether this man was one of the hijackers or not is not the most important question in the minds of Mr. Reagan and the FBI. Ever since his election in 1980, Mr. Reagan has been bragging to his Israeli friends that sooner or later he was going to kidnap some Arab "terrorist" so as to gain publicity from a big show trial of the Nuremberg type. Another reason for trying some Arab in America is to boost the stock of Israel with the American people in general, who are getting a little fed up with the power of the Zionists in this country. As Mr. Reagan stated to his staff, "it will promote the idea that all Arabs are killers and cannot be trusted."

14. It is not publicly known just who really commands the appropriately named "seals," a highly secret organization of bands of well-trained terrorists, whose principal function is to land from underwater craft stealthily under the cover of night and to commit acts of sabotage, murder, and other forms of terrorism before departing as furtively as they came. They use methods elaborated from the techniques devised by the British for the use of the desperate criminals in France who where hired to form the effective part of the much-touted "Resistance" to the German occupation and to the legitimate government of France in Vichy. The criminals, by the way, were more intelligent than Englishmen and Americans: they insisted on being paid in gold, which the British government cast in small slabs, called "tablets," which could conveniently be carried in belts around the waist of the couriers who delivered pay to the thugs who were called "French patriots" in the newspaper and eulogized for their noble idealism.

It matters not that there is no evidence against Mr. Younis: he was already "convicted" before any trial was scheduled. The highly-touted American practice of assuming that an accused person is innocent until proven guilty is automatically waived where Arabs are concerned. No Arab could ever get a fair trial in America. There is too much prejudice against Arabs here, thanks to Israeli propaganda myths.

The U.S. claims that Mr. Younis was captured in international waters. This is untrue. Arab diplomats in Rome and the European press have verified an Italian military report that he was kidnapped in Italy and taken on a speedboat to a yacht chartered by the American FBI.

After this unlawful kidnapping, Mr. Younis was taken to a U.S. aircraft carrier, then flown directly to Washington, where he was charged with conspiracy, hostage-taking and destruction of an aircraft.

The European newspapers put quotation marks around the word "voluntarily" to indicate disbelief when they reported the preposterous claim by the U.S. that the Lebanese went aboard the yacht of his own free will. Can you imagine any Arab doing such a thing? Or anyone not an idiot?

To disguise their chartered yacht in the Mediterranean, FBI agents posed as members of the crew. Female agents, selected for their appearance, were attired in shorts to give the yacht a "natural" look so that it could pass as a pleasure craft on a cruise at sea, according to the FBI.

The Lebanese government, as well as many other governments around the world, have protested vigorously this piratical kidnapping on the high seas. The Minister of Justice in Lebanon condemned the arrest of Mr. Younis "as an act of piracy and an infringement on Lebanon's integrity." Of course, these protests fell on deaf ears at both the State Department and the White House. After all, what could the U.S. and Israel care about protests from Lebanon, a country they have systematically tried to wipe off the face of the earth? What could they care about the norms of civilized diplomacy and international relations, which they have openly flouted for decades?

Italian news reports say that Israeli agents helped the FBI capture Mr. Younis before he was put on the speedboat and taken to the yacht. It is, of course, inconceivable that he would have boarded such a yacht voluntarily. The absurdity of the official story shows the contempt for the American people that the Jews' employees in Washington no longer conceal.

Mr. Reagan, an Arab hater deluxe, has always dealt hostilely with Arab nations. Of course the Israelis, whom Mr. Reagan worships,

started him in this type of relationship and he tries to denigrate all things Arab every chance he gets. This "Sea Sting" of his resulted in the long-sought culmination of his years of efforts to please the world Zionists by doing something very spectacular and newsworthy to assist them. He failed to get Libya's Colonel Qaddafi and President Saddam Hussein of Iraq assassinated, as he promised the Israelis he would do; but he did manage to use the FBI to kidnap a poor Lebanese citizen for a big show trial in American—just like the fake trials at Nuremberg after World War II. It is the same thing and the part of the same undeclared war of which World War II was but a phase. And the Zionists, with Mr. Reagan as their front-man, are still fighting that war against us. □

This article first appeared in the March 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: *THE NEXT VIETNAM* (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. *HAMMERING THE U.S.* (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. *BUSH AND ZION* (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. *REAGAN AND ZION* (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ANTI-AMERICANS* (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES* (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *HOW ZION TRIUMPHS* (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. *FRIENDS WE BETRAYED* (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE GREAT TERRORIST* (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT* (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *YOUR ENEMIES* (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE* (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ZION'S HITMEN* (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. *THE RISING SUN* (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *THE CRIME OF CRIMES* (December 1987 issue) single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00 *WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?* (February 1988 issue) single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$510.00 50/$45.00. *OUR SILLY SPIES*, (March 1988 issue) single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00.

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

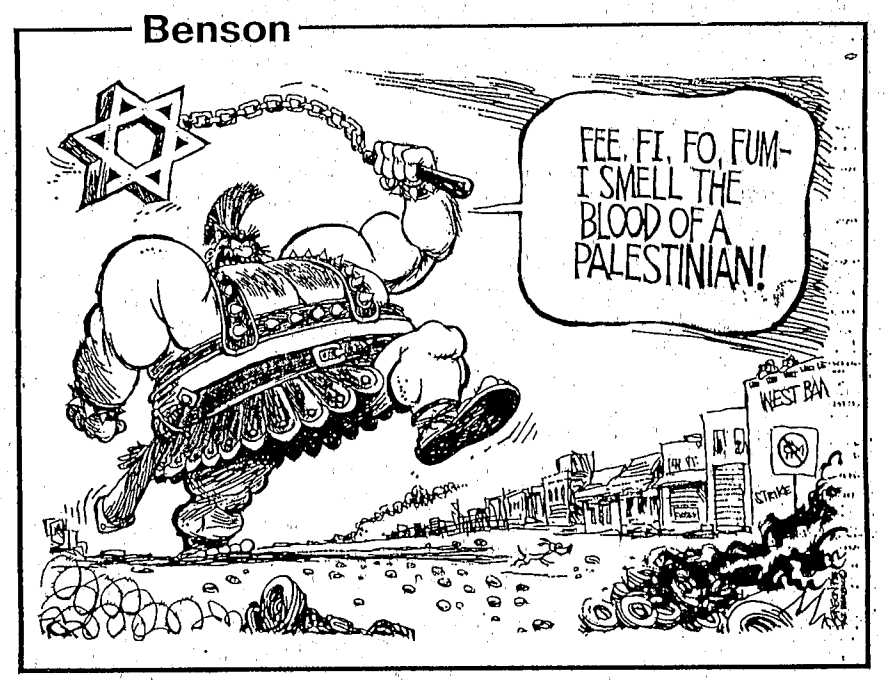

CHURCHILL'S WAR

Volume 1 — *The Struggle for Power*

By David Irving

Winston Churchill was a man who destroyed two empires, one of them the enemy's. This is the conclusion reached by David Irving in *Churchill's War.*

"When I was born in 1938," observes the author, "the British Empire was at its most magnificent extent. By the end of the 1939/45 war, it was becoming extinct."

Irving who took ten years to complete *Hitler's War*, now a recommended work at military staff colleges and in universities including the Open University, spent more than ten years from 1976 to 1986 preparing this complimentary biography of Churchill. Working exclusively from primary records in many languages including unpublished Polish, Czech, Israeli, as well as scholarly research in British and foreign archives like Washington, Paris, and Moscow. Irving has built up, brick by brick, a monumental account of Britain's wartime leader.

At first Irving intended to research Churchill's life from 1936 to the end; but sheer size of the story forced him to narrow his focus, and devote two volumes to *Churchill's War.* The first, *The Struggle for Power*, begins with Churchill in disgrace and battling to survive in a hostile political environment. The second, *The Triumph and Decline*, begins with Pearl Harbour (1941) and ends with Potsdam and his Party's surprising electoral defeat. Irving has created an unusual portrait of a man who fought the toughest war in human history, leading his own country and people to what has proved to be a Pyrrhic victory: an imperial nation without an Empire, and, perhaps opening up a political vacuum which has since been filled by the Soviet Union.

Unstinting in his praise of the achievement of an elder statesman in uniting and inspiring a moribund Mother Country to make one last great effort, Irving turned up from the archives tarnished details concealed, disbelieved, or ignored by his predecessors: how Churchill thwarted the only chances that Europe had of peace in 1939 and 1940; how he willingly unleashed a cruel bombing war that killed one million Europeans. The author has re-examined several controversial issues, including Britain's rôle in political assassinations and the deaths of leading figures like Admiral Darlan. We watch him take and retain ab-

solute control of Britain's brilliant intelligence and codebreaking organisations, which reassured him—alone—that Hitler never intended to invade the United Kingdom or bomb London. Chapters reveal how Britain lost world supremacy in atomic power and civil aviation.

On Churchill's strained relations with his son and daughters there are touching sidelights cast by their unpublished papers; but a harsher light is thrown on the hard drinking, cynicism, brutality, deceit and callousness of Winston's Cabinet as shown by unpublished portions of their diaries (Eden, Cunningham, Alanbrooke, Cadogan, Martin, and others). These reveal their prime minister rejoicing in slaying, being intoxicated by the "roar of cannon" and exhilarated by his own graphic oratory.

David Irving has written a stout picture of a tough old warrior, aged sixty as the book begins—emerging from a political wilderness to fight a war with a determined energy that appalled men even half his age.

"Some chicken, some neck!" was his famous epigram at Ottawa at the end of 1941. But as the war gained momentum, did he realise that the outcome would be the end of Britain as a world power, and the emergence of a super Soviet power house that was to replace it? □

***Churchill's War,* Volume 1, *The Struggle for Power*; Veritas Publishing Company Pty. Ltd., Australia, 1987; xx + 666 pp., index, hb., $32.00 + $3.20 for postage and handling, available from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Order your copy today!**

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gailey Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition (Order No. 22004), or $13.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including $1.50 for postage and handling to:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Landsmann:

I think I have just about every book on your list. All have been passed on to others. Now I would like to order a few extra copies of those I like best or find most informative...

Of all the books you sell, I think this one [*Jewish Ritual Murder*] makes the greatest emotional impact and reveals most about the Jewish mind. LaRouche mentioned in his paper *New Solidarity* (since suppressed) that 10% of all children born each year vanish. Something that was unknown as late as the mid 60s, when all lost children were found, alive or dead, within two weeks. Part of this is social disintegration, but I shudder when I realize how much of it must be due to this cause. Send me two copies of this book. I always give away my copies.

I enclosed a check for the books, and also enclose another $20 for you as thanks for the good work you are doing and the way you have helped me comprehend what is going on.

The business part of the letter over, I have a few bits of information for you that are the results of my own thinking. First, on the Jewish Ritual Murder I have something that even Mr. Leese didn't mention. In the first books of the Bible there occurs the famous story of Abraham being ordered to sacrifice his son Isaac and offer him up as "burnt offering unto the Lord." At the last moment an angel stays his hand with the knife and he is provided with "an animal" to sacrifice in place of his son. You start to comprehend this incident, which serves as *the precedent* for the whole of the Jewish temple cult, when you realize that, under Jewish law, *we* are animals! In plain English, this part of the Pentateuch established the precedent that humans may be offered as sacrifices to the Jews' God/Devil in place of Jews. Every religion that practices sacrifice considers the sacrifice of a human being more important than that of an animal. With this in mind, you can understand why, in Roman times, non-Jews were forbidden, on pain of death, to enter the inner court of the temple where sacrifice was done! The horrible part of this is that, in addition to their child murders in exile, the Jews have a nut faction that wants to re-establish the temple cult on the spot where the Al Aska Mosque is now, complete with the sacrifices to God! Only Jews have elevated butchers to priests! The temple may well be restored after the next Mideast war, which is imminent. Doubtless you know that, according to the Armageddon believers, 1 1/2 years after that temple is reopened (to

the anti-Christ!) the final battle is to take place. And it may well.

This leads to the second topic. I have written to you before about the Mideast war which has been imminent since 1984. The main delay was in obtaining Russia's permission, which is necessary. Russia held out for more and more. It was to settle this problem that I think the summit was really held. During it, Gorbachev met with the top Jews: Rockefeller, Rohatyn, Hammer, et al, at the Soviet Embassy in Washington. The Jews came out all smiles praising Gorbachev to the skies. Apparently they got what they were after. Gorbachev asked for $14 billion in loans, they revealed. The Jews agreed but only on the condition that the Ruble was made convertible and Russia joined the Jewish international banking system. Gorbachev commented it was a "little early" to make the Ruble convertible. To my mind, this means that he is waiting till the dollar standard collapses, which shouldn't be long now, what with America's bankruptcy and the world debt repudiation now well under way. Also, such a convertibility of the Ruble could only be on the gold standard—which the Jews plan to reinstitute after their inflation swindle collapses.

Over in the Persian Gulf the Iranians have tested out their silkworm batteries at the Omani mouth of the Gulf (up till now, only the Kuwaiti batteries were operational) and sank one 83,000 tanker and gutted one of 103,000 tons. This means they are now ready to close the Gulf. The Iranians have boasted that they will not wait for the US to make the first move but will make a preemptive strike on the U.S. Navy. The Navy has sent one of their prized Ageis cruisers into the gulf to handle the attack. I doubt it will work. After the *Stark* affair, simulated attacks were made on all operational ships to see if they could repel the attack. They all failed. And that was a punky Exocet. Silkworms blow a crater in a ship 100 feet across. And move at supersonic speeds. The moment Iran attacks, the Gulf will be closed and Oil Hoax III will be on. Note that the price of oil fell from $18 to $15 right after the summit. This was the Jews doing a short squeeze just before the war.

I think that Israel has given (sold) Iran one or more neutron bombs and that Iran will use them to break through at Basra. The Lake Nyos horror in August 1986 was Israel testing one of those bombs. I note that this fall's weather has been altered to produce rain and clouds over southern Iraq (the converse of the snow in LA and El Paso just now). As at Lake Nyos, an attempt will probably be made to hide the bomb by exploding it in water and under an overcast to muffle flash and shock wave. The Iranian attack will probably come over the Christmas/New Year holiday or possibly in January. It should break

through and overrun Iraq and Kuwait and bring the U.S. into the war. The oil hoax will probably come soon after. The financial crash now in progress requires something for the Jews to blame it on and the war will be it.

I would also like to comment on the German Antarctic explorations and the UFOs. Independently I came across other data that reveals that Newton's famous gravitational formulae are totally wrong due to a lapse in comprehension by Newton and due to an error in operations with exponents. I could give the exact derivation but this is not a math lessons. Suffice to say that the real mass of the earth and planets and sun is far less than the official figures. The earth's mass is 1/4 the figure given. The sun's mass is the square root of the published figures! As an error, this is a howler. Of interest to us here is that these figures led to the revelation that the earth is hollow! I know this sounds fantastic for it did to me too. But this is not theory or a wild idea. The hollowness was proven by experiments in France and the U.S.A. in 1909 and 1913 and by ultrasound experiments at the University of Tempe, Arizona.

It was access to the inner world that Hitler was searching for during his expeditions. And he found it too. There are 300 km diameter holes at both poles of the earth. The northern one is all water, the southern one is part land. Think about the implications of this. They grow on one.

Finally, I hope you have noticed the latest wrinkle of AIDS. It seems the disease attacks the minds of its victims in 15% of cases before there are any other symptoms. This probably means it hits the minds of Jews especially severely. Due to this observed impairment, the Army is removing AIDS carriers from sensitive positions. Nearly all of advanced AIDS cases show brain damage. AIDS is doing wonders around here. As many as five prominent Jews die of AIDS each day and are in the obituaries.

Merry Christmas!
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Enclosed is a copy of a letter I got from my friend Mr. Hild. I was wondering if you could use it for one of your *Liberty Bell* issues. It seems awful good to me and if it could be published in *Liberty Bell* many people would get to know some important facts.

Yours truly,
O.A., Maryland

January 4, 1988

Senate Appropriations Committee
Labor, Health, and Human Services Sub-committee
186 Dirksen
Washington, D.C. 20510

Attention: Mr. Peter Rogoff

Dear Mr. Rogoff,

One of the most daunting of all the difficult challenges facing the public TV executive is the presentation of a slate of news and views free as possible from favoritism for any one group. In the best of circumstances, ethnic sensitivities over whose favorite ox is being gored are likely to run high. But in the ethnically charged atmosphere of our present-day polyglot culture, such sensitivities multiply a thousandfold.

Critics of public TV's performance thus have a special responsibility to check their facts about allegations of favoritism, separating out insignificant random incidents from more systematized forms of group bias.

Inevitably, however, the time comes when clear recognition of an enduring bias must be spotlighted. For a hundred acquaintances of this writer, this time is now. Over the last decade, public TV has been proselytizing on behalf of recurring themes favorable to the interests of two groups alone—blacks and Jews. Aid to Israel, support for Jewish refusenicks, backing of black revolutionaries in South Africa, promotion of racial integration, affirmative action, and social welfarism—these all have become the unstated *leitmotif* of public TV's programming. Social notions to the contrary are ignored. And the cost of these initiatives are rarely tallied.

Through careful selection of news and, above all, the presentation of expensively crafted docu-dramas purporting to depict historical fact, the public TV network packages its intellectual soap for nationwide distribution.

Public TV's annual rite of spring, Holocaust Month, is the occasion for an absurd docu-drama depiction of Judaism's past as morally wartless, an imagery which almost topples of its own preposterous weight. The same people who flocked to the banner of Lenin, sowing

the seeds of world revolution after World War I, and who dominated the middle and upper echelons of Soviet officialdom (including, to be sure, its hated state security apparatus which murdered tens of millions) are lionized at taxpayers' expense

while Christian European history is slandered. The real cause of Eastern European anti-semitism is buried in a mountain of charges about medievalism.

Why all these Aprils-in-Hitlerland? An ever-lengthening chain of Jewish "Middle East experts", obviously in the emotional pay of Israel, makes that perfectly clear on public TV month in and month out. Solemnly intoning Israel's status as America's "only true friend", these partisans of Zionism inadvertently clarify the meaning of that old canard about needing friends like these.

The cost of our "Israelism"? A mammouth decline in America's influence throughout the Arab states, the entire Third World, Western Europe and Japan—a foreign policy disaster systematically masked from public awareness.

Much the same about the flypaper of Jewish refusenickism, a subject almost as dear to public TV as the Holocaust itself. Though it's never shown, the Jackson-Vanik amendment has given Russia dangerous leverage over American foreign policy at the expense of only a few thousand Jewish emigres—the same people, ironically, whose parents did so much to establish Communism in the first place.

And what of the refusenicks in America? A surprising proportion turn to America's underworld for their daily bread, though, for public TV, they're only concert musicians who had pined away in drafty Moscow apartments for the freedom only Carnegie Hall could provide.

Public TV's taboo against ethnic accountability obviously extends to blacks. Few are the scripted hours devoted to who is mugging, stabbing, shooting, raping, and robbing whom in this chaotic post-segregationist America. Blacks only as the victims of crime is a characterization that nicely bears out the old adage about liars and statistics.

The network portrayal of black sub-Saharan Africa is equally skewed. Alternatively shown as victim of old-style colonialism (which apparently didn't do enough) or neo-colonialism (which must have done too much), black Africa's immunity to culpability over the grizzly reality of its own amazing collapse into blood-thirsty chaos almost bellows propaganda, reaching an amazing crescendo in Winnie Mandela Month, a time for the ritualist renewal of white South African condemnation. (Loyal viewers, however, must be confused by all the whispered reports emanating from the Middle East depicting Israel as South Africa's commercial middleman. Well, at least we've got those dirty

Arabs, right?)

Ethno-racial stereotyping favorable to blacks (and Jews) propagandistically seeks to obliterate any positive notion majority America retains of its pre-integrationist past, for public TV apparently an unrelieved panorama of Bull Connor chain-gang majorityism, though for almost everyone else an epoch of vast social accomplishment.

An unbiased evaluation of racial integration would include the shattered inner cities, the Jerry-built suburbs, the slashed economic productivity, reduced employment, and throttled social growth which it has caused. It would further include an ironic decline in black social functionality, notwithstanding all those claims of early 1950's integrationist-welfarists demanding America "break the cycle of poverty" once and for all. Poverty ipso facto never was the issue with social disfunctionality. Witness the incredibly low FBI crime statistics for all those white poverty-stricken areas of coal mining Pennsylvania. It's cultural. And culture is a thousand-year thing.

Public TV's ethnic bias, pervasive throughout America's "liberal" media (a misnomer) as shown by a recent George Washington University study—has come about because Jews and blacks dominate policy staffing. In a publicly-funded institution, this is unconscionable. New York City is not America; things must change.

Jane Addams, speaking in 1916, said of another vehicle of propaganda that "You can cause history to demonstrate anything when you take certain facts and emphasize them to the exclusion of all others". Though her words were, ironically, spoken about D.W. Griffith's "The Birth of a Nation", they are eminently appropriate to this subject.

Ivan Hild,
3709 South George Mason Drive, Apt. 1602 east,
Falls Church, Virginia 22041

copy:
Corporation for Public Broadcasting, 1111 16th Street NW, Washington, D.C. 20036
Attention: Mr. Ron Hall, Program Director

Television station WETA-Washington, Box 2626, Washington, D.C. 20013
Attention: Mrs. Joyce Campbell, Vice President, Programming & Station Manager

Television Station WHYY-Philadelphia, 150 North Sixth Street, Philadelphia PA 19106. Attention Mr. David Othmer, Vice President Programming & Station Manager.

* * * * *

Dear George:

Hofstra University has been chosen to be the kick-off site for the One World proponents' next enslavement endeavor. They see the need for a new law to cover all contingencies and to ensure the hold they already have on us. It will be an invitation to Law Students to participate in the formulation of the new statute, with a $1500 bait attached , dangling on a hook like this:

$1500 PRIZE
Statutory Drafting Competition
in conjunction with the Conference on
Group Defamation & Freedom of Speech:
The Relationship Between Language and Violence
Wed., Thur., Fri., April 20, 21, 22, 1988
Keynote Speaker: Elie Wiesel
1986 Nobel Peace Prize Laureate.

Let's give this Weasel a run for his money!

Your friend,
H.B., New York State

* * * * *

George,

Let's give the Zionist Kike a good time in '88. Best of luck for the New Year, and stay well. LB Renewal and donation enclosed.

J.P., Florida

* * * * *

Sir,

With dismay I watched the TV programme "Network" during which Chief Minister Buthelezi "explained" his dilemma in trying to satisfy the young Zulu bloods, in order to prevent bloodshed in South Africa. He was in reality using these young blacks as a lever to bring about further "change" in our country.

I came to the conclusion that blacks actually think that Whites are afraid of them. Has Chief Buthelezi ever considered what would happen should Whites lose patience, or do they think that the Whites will

continue to accept all their demands? In case the Chief Minister of Kwa Zulu should be as stupid as that, I would recommend that he consult his relative who was one of the audience at the time when Professor Floors van Jaarsveld was tarred-and-feathered. I can still remember how *that* Buthelezi was scared to death!

In any case, people like Buthelezi have in fact no say over our affairs. They should be reminded that tarring-and-feathering—and even a Blood River—would be child's play compared to the White backlash (as well as that of many independent Black states reluctant to lose their freedom as independent states) if black leaders like Buthelezi continue to meddle in our White nation's affairs. *This* lever would be greatly superior to the weak excuse Buthelezi is using. They should not deceive themselves that all Whites are ready for an old-age home—like our State President and members of his Party!

Yours faithfully,
J.J.V., South Africa

* * * * *

Dear Sir,

I commend your great work in the cause of championing our White heritage and culture.

Feeling uneducated as yet in the subtleties and deviousness of our enemies and also unfamiliar with the literature extolling the virtues and accomplishments of the White people, I am writing to request a copy of your "eye-opening" list of books.

It is truly unfortunate that our minds are polluted and poisoned every day with the untruths of the liberal media who make a mockery of White victories. Trying to keep informed these days results in the bizarre paradox of becoming more confused and a victim of distortion than those who remain blissfully ignorant of the race-destroying news coverage.

It is my sincere desire to inform myself with materials from a different perspective which is one, I believe, that possesses more sincerity, loyalty to race and truth than the warped publications of the liberal establishment. I have a vast hunger for knowledge for the truth concerning matters which threaten the very existence of Western culture, and I believe I may only be treated to a vision of this truth through your organization.

I have had a brief glimpse of what you offer through your on-line Bulletin Board Service. What I have read there has inspired me greatly. It is though the clouds have passed from my fogged mind and I can see clearly the true state of things.

I, therefore, enclose a check for six dollars to cover your book list and a password for your electronic bulletin board. Thank you very much.

Sincerely yours,
M.B., Pittsburgh

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann:

I sent $20 to Zündel to aid in his anti-German defamation fight and against that dirty Hoaxacaust lie. I was just thinking that you deserve equal billing, so to speak. You have certainly done good work so I enclosed $20 for you too. I would also like to order 2 copies of *Gruesome Harvest*. It is amazing how many Germans I run into who don't know this data, what with the filthy Holycaust lie taking up all the air time.

I read *The March Up Country* with great interest. I have a few thoughts on it which might be of interest. My opinion is that nothing serious is going to be done about the Jew tyranny which oppresses us until Americans lose their comfortable life. To be sure, millions of White Americans suffer yearly from Jew and nigger oppression and government persecution. But many, many more enjoy comfort and wealth by betraying their nation and race. Until they are reduced to paupers along with the rest of the American people, nothing is going to be done.

In ancient times it was a common opinion of historians that peoples were enervated and weakened by luxury. America is the richest nation that ever existed and it has become one of the most degenerate. This tends to support the ancient opinion. A good dose of poverty and need concentrates the mind wonderfully. Certainly, the nonsense that Liberals pretend to believe would never be possible if people were not insulated from reality as they are. The idea of welfare for everyone and "foreign aid" are products of too much wealth.

Mr. Covington commented that Conservatives are interested in saving their money, not their race. This is absolutely correct. But I would like to ask why people should work and sacrifice for their race when the need is not perceived as desperate or not perceived at all?

America's wealth and power have not only been wasted, they have been used for evil almost incomprehensible to the human mind. A partial list of atrocities inflicted by America on the human race are the installation of Communism upon the Russian people, and others. Many others. The U.S. is the main support of Communism world-wide. It is also the main support of the U.N. and I.M.F. and the International

Banks. It is the chief enforcer of Jewry world-wide. It is American wealth that makes possible the Jewish world rule with all its abominations. American aid is the main support of Reds throughout the world. It is the main thing supporting the niggers of Africa. It is the only thing supporting Israel and the Jewish invasion of Palestine. In short, America is the chief force of evil in the world today. Conservatives may bemoan the rapidly approaching collapse of the U.S. due to Jew looting, but National Socialists should view the Jews' work with melancholy satisfaction.

The tragedy of Hitler was that he ruled one weak nation. To win against the Jew tyranny, the next great White leader must rule the bulk of the White Race. The combine of Russia plus Europe fulfills this condition. Thus the impending collapse of the U.S.-NATO domination of Europe is a positive sign for our race, as it will allow the bulk of the White Race to be assembled under one rule. As Yockey pointed out in *Imperium*, the combine of Russia and the rest of Europe is unbeatable, especially with the way America is collapsing. It is hard for Nationalists to view the demise of our nation, but we must never forget the bitter truth: it is no longer *our* nation. America belongs to the Jew and, as such, is the chief force for evil in the world. The U.S. government, which is no longer *our* government but the property of the Jews who own it, is moving as rapidly as is possible to exterminate the White population and turn America into a multi-racial cesspool. the collapse of America is not a tragedy, for it means the collapse of the power being used to drive us to racial suicide. Indeed, the tragedy is not that America still exists, partially intact, but that it wasn't destroyed before this. The day of the "conservative" is over for there is little left to conserve except our oppressors. America is a soulless, rotted shell. The sooner it collapses, the better. If our race survives, America can be restored. If not, what does it matter what refuse inhabits the geographical boundaries of what was once our nation? I would rather see America a radioactive wasteland than see it the habitat of what the Jews are replacing us with.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

On your book list, I noticed a *Primer on Social Credit*.

Here in B.C., we have had a Social Credit government almost continuously now for thirty years. Whatever their obscure or intended economic policies, their track record speaks for itself.

In their tenure, our province has become overrun by invited Third World "refugees." The Socred government has even offered free citizenship to any foreigner who invests a quarter of a million dollars here. The Bank of British Columbia is now owned by Hong Kong interests, and our timber and coal literally given away to subsidize Japanese investment in B.C.

Recently, a local sleazy Jew businessman was praised non-stop by a top Socred politician, and the government has hired Jew businessmen as advisors. The consequences of which I will not get into. The Socreds have even enacted the "Civil Rights Protection Act" to "protect" minorities. And much more.

Like all Modern-day Western Capitalist and Socialist societies, Socred economics is basically self-serving.

G.R., Canada

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Ach Du lieber, the snow is falling and I've been going through some old papers. Lo and behold, I came across your terrific pamphlet "Who Rules America." All about the Jew bastards' control of the media, etc. I am sending a check for a supply of them. I'm going to mail them to American Legion, K. of C., Ukrainian, Polish and select groups of ministers. Some of the damn fools are preaching "Oh the Jews are God's Chosen People." Maybe I can wake some of the stupid jerks up in 1988.

Hope you're well and safe in your mountain stronghold. If I make it till January 25th, I'll be 77 and still fighting.

Bleib gesund. The Best as always,
R.H., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I'm enclosing $15. to cover my monthly pledge plus one copy of *The Nameless War* by Capt. A.H.M. Ramsay.

I received *The March Up Country* and it is excellent. Mr Covington has brought my spirits up.

Sincerely,
Mrs. J.G., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear George:

Enclosed is $35. for a first-class renewal to *Liberty Bell*.

Your magazine reflects the very best thinking that this country can produce.

Unfortunately, trying to persuade Americans to read this or any other populist literature or even to *think* for themselves is such an overwhelmingly frustrating task that I wonder if there is any hope at all.

On a daily basis I come in contact with people from *all corners* of the world. I frequently quiz them on their knowledge of "who runs America," etc.

Almost to a man they acknowledge "the Jews, of course," while not one American in one hundred (at least) knows, cares, or wants to hear about it.

When I think of the money for literature and the time I have spent just trying to get them (us) to think I want to just quit and emigrate—but there is nowhere else to go. When America finally falls, the rest of the world will follow in rapid succession.

I will be sending you more money for more subs *and* for books and support, but for now just the one sub is all I can muster. (Keep the extra $5 for stamps!)

Courage!

PS: I hear very good things about Costa Rica—should all else fail.

M.B.

* * * * *

Dear George:

Check for LB renewal and donation enclosed.

Keep up the good work! Mr. Taylor and Dr. Oliver are super!

C.P., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear George,

One by one several of the Democratic hopefuls have been knocked out of the race for the Presidency. Now comes word that Jessie Jackson, that voodoo Vercingetorix of the vindictive, may himself have to drop out. A cub reporter on the staff of *The Daily Maumau Express* has dug up some information on J.J.'s family background that may do ol' Jess in. It seems that Jessie's great-great-grandmother posed in the nude for *National Geographic Magazine.*

O.E., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I wonder how many people buy books from you, but don't subscribe to *Liberty Bell*? Not subscribing to *Liberty Bell* is a dreadful mistake for any patriotic American.

Liberty Bell is by far the BEST publication of its kind. It is truly a beacon of truth in a sea of lies. Every patriotic American owes it to himself and to his childrens' children to support this great work.

Many Christians give 10% of their income to their unpatriotic churches. If only a thousand patriots would donate just 5% of their income to George.... Or even 2% .....

But subscriptions and monthly contributions are not enough. We, the readers, must also distribute leaflets, millions of them! "The Problem of the Gas Chambers" comes to mind. We MUST urge others to subscribe to *Liberty Bell*. Just imagine how *Liberty Bell* would grow if each subscriber got someone else signed up every six month!

And Lincoln Rockwell on cassette will put any new person into the orbit of truth and knowledge. He, unlike Martin Lucifer King, was a truly GREAT speaker!!

So you people out there, unplug your Electronic Jew, get off your asses, and support George and his (our) work!

If our race is to survive, it will only because of people like George Dietz!

Sincerely,

S.P., South Carolina

* * * * *

Liberty Bell!

Greetings from a "front fighter" here in Germany for the New Year. From observing the battle here in Europe, I believe that '88' will be a turning point in favor of the forces of truth and justice in our struggle against tyranny and degeneracy. All one has to do is observe the success of the National Front in England, the success of Le Pen's movement in France, and the courageous battle put up by the N.P.D. [Nationaldemokratische Partei Deutschlands] in Central Germany against all odds to know that 1988 is our year!

PS: Bravo, Denis [Doyle], from one fighting Irishman to another!

Der Sieg ist doch unser!

P.W.L., Germany

* * * * *

Greetings:

Enclosed is my check for $50. Will you please extend my subscription to the "Bell" for another year. You can surely find a use for the balance.

Was lucky to catch Jim Taylor on radio a couple of weeks ago from KEX Portland. A couple of Jews followed with their view the other night; the host says he might get Jim back so the three of them can have at it. I'd like to tape that.

All the best wishes for the staff and writers. Picking up a copy of the "Bell" is like setting down with your best friends.

Very respectfully,
D.R., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is photocopy of the JDL move against Romanian Iron Guard members in Canada.

Apparently this is part of the drive against East Europeans in Canada.

I have *Suicide of Europe* by Prince Michael Sturdza...

The Jews' venom is bottomless! I'm supporting Ernst Zündel—a real fighter. I'm more aware of the German picture than the East European, but since JDL Canada has seen fit to persecute the East Europeans of Canada I would like to know more.

Appreciate *Liberty Bell* and all you are doing.

Received my copy of *The March up Country* and wrote Covington how good it was.

For Victory. Thank you sincerely,
Mrs. McC.

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell:

Thank you for your prompt sending of current price list and details on *The March Up Country*. I have read the book and believe it to be the finest guidebook for survivalists that has ever been printed.

I enclose $50 for which I wish you to send me 10 copies...

Thank you for providing a great service and the prompt service in the past.

Sincerely,
L.R., Canada

* * * * *

Dear George:

I hope all is well with you. I think of you often and I would be honored to meet you someday. Enclosed is $100 you may use as you see fit. One gets as much justice as one can purchase. There is no order where there is law!

The Federal courts broke me, imprisoned me, and in the end I lost my wife too. We must have victory! I myself will not be satisfied until the last drop of Jewish blood has been spilled. What a pleasant thought! I long for it to happen in my lifetime.

I met a man named H.S. from Idaho, in prison. He gave me my first copy of *Liberty Bell* and took away my Christian beliefs. What a man he is! If H. is on your mailing list, I would greatly like to make contact with him.

I pass on *Liberty Bell* and other books and material, but my family and friends are afraid to be on your mailing list. These are the best men I personally know, and they are frightened.

As for myself, the enemy has long known me and has good reason to fear me. I await the day I can fill their hearts with true terror.

Best wishes to you and your family, George. I will contribute more in the future.

Sinn Fein,
F.T., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear George:

For years the Establishment Liberals, the Jew-controlled media, the bubbleheads at the N.E.A. and the American Historical Association, ad nauseam, have pooh-poohed revisionists and others who are "Jew-wise" about F.D.R.'s Jewish lineage.

Well I discovered in my mother's church bulletin this insertion on family trees of past Presidents and there it is, "Van Rosenvelt", which the Kosher Kristians claim is Dutch, but we know better. The significant part is that at least they now admit the name was something other than Roosevelt. A minor victory but one nonetheless.

Keep up the good work; the truth will win out in the end.

Victory for Ernst Zündel in 88!
Sincerely,

M.R., Oregon

* * * * *

Dear George:

It has been a long time—no I haven't forgotten about you, I've just

been sending my extra $$ up to Zündel, I'm taking his court case seriously and I hope everyone else is also.

Enclosed is an order for a few things and a small donation. Things are looking up for the future, hopefully. I'll be able to help out a little more often. The *Liberty Bell* is very important to me. It's hard (real hard) to watch the news these days without gagging, or laughing your head off.

I watched a show on TV called "Bibliography," hosted by Peter Graves (of Mission Impossible fame) covering Hitler's Rise to Power. The moron they had narrating the film clips was still repeating lies some of which officially were retracted (even by totay's slanted press), and others that only we seem to know about. I finally turned the sound off; it was much more enjoyable that way...

The very best,
V.G., Michigan

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.00 (which includes $1.00 for postage and handling) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

FOR SALE: IBM Composer (built into IBM desk) with Magnetic Tape Recorder & Reader (needing adjustment), numerous tapes and some fonts included. $1500.00.
IBM Electronic Selectric Composer, with custom Centronix interface box used for typesetting from Apple & IBM computer word processors, in excellent condition, with some fonts, $2800.
As is where is in West Virginia — Call anytime 304-927-4486

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

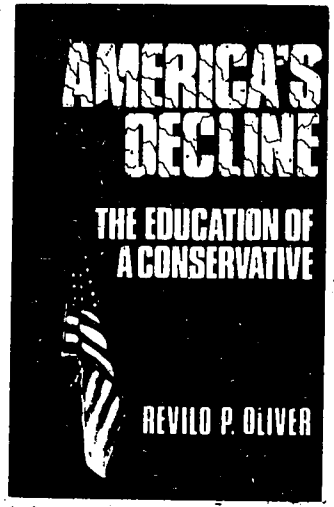

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

TRIAL BY JEWRY

by David McCalden
page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Lost and Last, page 1; The African Plague, page 4; Ihr Ländchen, page 9. THE IMMIGRATION RIDDLE UNWRAPPED, by Ivor Benson, page 13. A TRIBUTE TO DOUG CHRISTIE, by Wilfred L. Blair, page 21. PROBLEMATIC TERMINOLOGY, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 35. "88!"—OUR YEAR FOR VICTORY?, by The Nordic Press page 41; AIDS EFFORTS MISDIRECTED,by The Nordic Press, page 43. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 46. SO YOU STILL OPT FOR CHRISTIANITY?, by J.W. Travis, page 53.

VOL. 15 - NO. 8 APRIL 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

LOST AND LAST

The Ambassador of South Africa, Piet Koornhof, is distributing from the Embassy in Washington a well-printed monthly leaflet entitled *A Letter from South Africa.*

If the Ambassador's name is not deceptive, he is an Afrikaner, that is, a Germanic Aryan, descendant of the Dutchmen who settled and colonized the southernmost part of Africa, which they had found a wilderness infested by one of the lowest forms of human life, called Hottentots and Bushmen. He is certainly the man chosen by the present government of South Africa to represent it in the United States.

According to the pun that has preserved the fame of Sir Henry Wotton, an ambassador is "an honest man sent to lie abroad for the good of his country."[1] It is possible, therefore, that Koornhof's newsletter is just bait for American Communists and their "Liberal" henchmen, but, on the other hand, he says nothing that is not confirmed by the actions of the government he represents.

In his October missive, Koornhof boasts or admits that his government is "establishing a fully democratic society" in South Africa, and he lists the "major milestones" already passed on the road to Hell. White sluts may now legally marry niggers and breed diseased mongrels who will normally combine the innate savagery of one race with some of the intelligence of the other. Niggers are swarming into the trade unions, which they will soon dominate with the help of the thugs who normally control and batten on such organizations. Now you can expect to hold your nose and temper as you enter what was once a first-class hotel and encounter savages. And the "all-white parliament" has been

1. The pun, by the way, was invented by Wotton when he tried to explain away in English what he had actually written: "Legatus est vir bonus peregre missus ad mentiendum Reipublicae causa." The idea has been traced to Plato.

eliminated. And now the government is going to impose "universal suffrage for all blacks over 18 years of age." Half of the seats in the governing body will be reserved for Bantu savages while the other half will be divided between three groups: mongrel Hottentots, biological refuse imported from India, and the degenerate descendants of the White men who civilized South Africa. Nothing, of course, is said about Yahweh's Master Race, who now own the country and will gloat as they preside over the débâcle.

The White population of South Africa is almost entirely Aryan and even Germanic, of Dutch and English ancestry. Right across their northern border they see what was Rhodesia, now a Hell-hole run by a black beast that looks like an orangoutang with mange and is far more ferocious—a once civilized land that has been converted into a teeming and fetid jungle in which the Rhodesians who were too stupid to escape when there was time are now trapped and being held penned until they can be butchered conveniently. And the Germanic population of South Africa, which still has the power to remove traitors from office and punish them condignly, complacently awaits the fate openly and explicitly planned for it, showing that its functioning intelligence has become ovine and equal to that of sheep that shamble into the slaughter house, led by a Judas goat.

The clear-sighted writer whom I quoted in *Liberty Bell,* December 1987, p. 2, pointed out the obvious fact that the Aryans of South Africa now "willingly condemn their own children to destruction. For this monstrous crime they fully deserve the racial extinction which will inevitably come with Black rule. Yet one pities the innocent children."

Any compassion one may be tempted to feel for our racial kin in South Africa vanishes when we notice that they are so cruel or imbecile that they are bringing children into the world. They do not have enough elementary decency and human pity to prevent the birth alive of the last and lost generation of White men in South Africa. A people that condemn their own children to suffering no decent Aryan would inflict on a fox or a bear or a tiger are obviously so degenerate that the world will be well rid of them.

As I remarked in December 1983, apropos of the new Constituion that a majority of the Nordic population of South Africa had just adopted, the conduct of that population suggested that "a contagious disease similar to kuru has become epidemic."

Everything that has happened in the now doomed country since that time proves that the disease, like kuru, had rotted the brains of the wights who tolerate their present government.

If you are interested in the aetiology of the disease, here is a good specimen for examination. I quote from an article published in 1943 by a celebrated Lutheran theologian, Dr. Walter Maier:

> Instead of hating the Negro, the Christian, in the spirit of Jesus, should love him. If Christ died for them, how can we despise the Negro? If we recall the sorrows the colored race has experienced at the hands of Europeans and Americans, we ought to do everything possible to make amends and help the black race....
>
> We must realize that in God's sight all men, in themselves, are on the same level. He created them all. Saint Paul testifies to this when he says that God 'made of one blood all nations of men.'

That is enough of the gabble to show its composition. Of course, the canting dervish knew full well that his Paul explicitly sanctioned and authorized slavery, but he doesn't mention that. He also knew that his word 'blood' is a late interpolation, absent from the older manuscripts, which have the reading translated in the Vulgate[2] and merely say that the Christian god made every race of human beings and allotted to each the territory in which they should dwell. And he also knew very well that the greater part of his Jew-Book is devoted to a purportedly truthful account of the activities of his god, who, according to that account, spent four thousand years in fostering a tribe of swindlers and bandits, his "Chosen People," whom he shamelessly helped rob and massacre Semites and Aryans, races whom he regarded as mere animals without human rights.

But, needless to say, when holy men are pitching the woo to market their impalpable, invisible, and inexistent merchandise, they will say anything they think the suckers can be talked into believing. And we must suppose that some gnawing resentment of normal human beings makes them spread a righteousness that is as deadly as the kuru and African Plague it so closely resembles in its effects.

The famous Lord Chesterfield was a man of keen discernment and author of many acute perceptions that are now general-

2. "Deus qui fecit mundum et omnia quae in eo sunt....fecitque ex uno omne genus hominum inhabitare super universam faciem terrae, definiens statuta tempora, et terminos habitationis eorum."

ly quoted. I have never seen an allusion, however, to one of his shrewdest observations, that the interests of all organized holy men, whatever the cult they profess, are diametrically opposed to the interests of the nation as a whole.[3]

THE AFRICAN PLAGUE

Acronyms, though common in the jargon of journalists and bureaucrats, who naturally imitate a usage introduced by the Communists, are always objectionable and are avoided by persons who want to write literate English. "AIDS" is also to be eschewed because it is an error: the destruction of the body's immune system is not a syndrome, it is the disease itself. I have suggested 'aphylactosis' as an accurate medical term, like 'tuberculosis' and a score of others now in current use, but I later pointed out that it is not strictly accurate, since the virus sometimes rots the brain, as does kuru, without first attacking the immune system.

I owe to a valued correspondent a better designation, and one that has a meaning obvious to those who know no Greek, 'the African Plague,' which is probably to be preferred over 'the Black Plague,' which might suggest some confusion with the bubonic epidemic that so drastically reduced the population of Europe near the end of the Middle Ages. It is now certain, despite the obfuscation practiced by the Occupation Government, that the deadly disease originated in Africa and became epidemic among the Congoids before it was brought into this country by perverts so degenerate that they copulated with male niggers.

Despite frantic efforts to conceal the truth from Americans, it is now established, and has been indirectly admitted, that a racial peculiarity of Congoids makes the disease as prevalent among heterosexual as among homosexual Blacks. There are now accepted estimates that some 75,000,000 Congoids will die in Central Africa within the next three to five years. If the figure of 75,000,000 is not too optimistic—and there have been estimates of an even greater mortality—there is some basis for hoping that

3. Lord Chesterfield to Mme. du Boccage, 26 November O.S., 1750: "Je considère le clergé de toutes les religions comme un corps, qui a des intérêts et des vues distinctes de ceux du reste du genre humain.... Tout clergé...prêtend au despotisme sur les esprits; despotisme d'autant plus dangereux qu'étant une fois établi, il entraine tout le reste. Le corps et les biens ne sont plus que des guenilles."

the virus may save the Aryans of South Africa, who are too stupid to save themselves.

Although the Jews, intent on the eventual extermination of our race, have forbidden mention of racial differences, even in strictly scientific publications, some immunologists have evaded the stringent decree by studying genes and then noting the geographic distribution of certain genes. Thus a study summarized in *The Economist* (London), 23 May 1987, shows that 'Africans,' of whom the vast majority are Congoids, are far more susceptible to infection by the virus than 'Europeans,' of whom the majority is still composed of Caucasians and perhaps even of Aryans. There were instances of men who had frequently exposed themselves to infection but had developed no symptoms of it; they had the genetic combination (designated as "2-2") that presumably corresponds to the purest 'European' (i.e., Aryan) blood.

Although the three physicians who conducted the research point out that the number of persons examined (375) as likely to have contracted the disease is too small to authorize categorical conclusions, their research certainly suggests that the great problem of the government in Washington, that of spreading the disease among White Americans so rapidly that the stupid creatures will not perceive that it is principally carried by the colored races and thus conceive a prejudice against their darling niggers, is insoluble.[1] It further suggests a cautious hope that Nature may yet defeat the intensive efforts of the Jews and their "Liberal" lackeys to exterminate Aryans by mongrelization and the importation of hordes of biological enemies into White nations. If this is true, historians of the future will recognize the African Plague as the salvation of civilized mankind. (And, by a nice irony, the Christian dervishes, who are now doing their best to spread the epidemic, will suddenly reverse their propaganda and claim for their Jew-god credit for our survival.)

What the researches of the scientists at St. Mary's Hospital in London have conclusively proved is that all statistics about the

1. It is unlikely that organized lying in the press will have much effect. The *Chicago Tribune*, which, as my older readers will remember, was once a respectable newspaper, carried on its first page on 30 November 1987 a big gob of journalistic slime which claimed, with breath-taking effrontery, that "AIDS" had orginated among the nasty White people, who transmitted it to the innocent and noble niggers.

incidence of the lethal epidemic in our nations are meaningless, so long as the they are reported by persons who obey the Jews' ukase that racial differences be concealed. Thus the fearsome prediction by Dr. William Campbell Douglass[2] that the African Plague may extirpate human life on earth is based on obviously misleading statistics, and his failure to notice the unreliability of his data must be attributed to the fact that his mind, from prudence or conviction, seems filled with the Christian-Communist hokum about "all mankind." Furthermore, his belief that he has found a way to stimulate the immune system and provide a prophylaxis against infection may be an illusion generated by his experience with patients who have the "2-2" genes.

It follows, furthermore, that all our information about the transmission of the Plague is fatally defective. Despite the frantic coverup by the government in Washington, it now seems certain that the deadly disease may be transmitted by saliva and tears, as well as other bodily secretions, but we have no answer to the obviously cardinal question, To *whom* by *whose* saliva and tears? There is some reason to believe, in the absence of proof to the contrary, that the immunity evidently provided by the "2-2" genetic factor does not provide immunity against a virus introduced directly into the blood stream by transfusions of infected blood, such as are now commonly administered in hospitals, since there is no infallible test of the blood in "blood-banks," and often no testing of persons who sell their blood to such "banks"—not even when they are known to be homosexual perverts. Presumably the same may be true of virus introduced into the blood stream

2. See Dr. Douglass's *"All Fall Down" (AIDS and the End of Civilization)*, a booklet of 32 pages published by Copple House Books, P.O. Box 285, Road's End, Lakemont, Georgia; $5.00. Dr. Douglass's article, "WHO Murdered Africa," appeared in the September issue of *Health Freedom News* (P.O. Box 688, Monrovia, California), and was reprinted in the *Spotlight* and several other "conservative" periodicals. Dr. Douglass also publishes a four-page monthly newsletter, *The Cutting Edge*, $48.00 per annum (2470 Windy Hill Road, Suite 440, Marietta, Georgia). He deserves great credit for exposing the utter dishonesty of the propaganda that is spread by Washington (obviously in the hope of making the African Plague epidemic among Caucasians). His conclusion that the virus was manufactured and disseminated by the World Health Organization is extremely doubtful, not because one imagines that outfit would have moral scruples, but because it is most unlikely that it would choose to afflict its darling savages

through wounds and, conceivably, even by haematophagous insects. But here again we need research that will take account of racial differences.

It is now established that the deadly virus is transmitted by even normal sexual intercourse among niggers, mestizos (whom the liepapers like to call 'Hispanic'), and other mongrels, and we may take comfort from the presumption that it is *not* transmitted by sexual intercourse between men and women who are pure-blooded Aryans. Thus it seems likely that, at the worst, a nucleus of our race will survive the oecumenical Plague that represents the Blacks' principal gift to civilized mankind.

The survivors will have received one great benefit from the Plague. It demonstrates the crucial physiological function of the immune system, which was for centuries regarded as an unexplained and mysterious *vis medicatri naturae*, and there will be a revolution in therapy and medical practice that the physicians' union will be unable to prevent. There will be intensive research to determine what poisons, especially forms of medication now practiced, such as vaccines, antibiotics, and "miracle drugs," impair the immune system and thus, while possibly averting a malady or facilitating the cure of one disease or set of symptoms, increase the victim's susceptibility to other diseases.[3] Further-

3. A good example is "Atromid-S," a great "miracle drug" that was enthusiastically touted by "medical science" as a wonderful way of preventing heart attacks by reducing cholesterol in the arteries. Dr. Douglass remarks, "It caused gallbladder disease, thrombophlebitis, and cancer. No wonder it prevented heart attacks. You can't die but once." What should be determined is whether the "miracle drug" killed by (a) impairing the immune system as a whole, (b) directly and chemically damaging the organs that became diseased, or (c) contained a virus which attacked those organs. A comparable uncertainty vitiates many of the conclusions in Dr. Douglass's article. He tells us that all of the persons who received the vaccine against Hepatitis-B are now "AIDS-infected," but it does not necessarily follow that the vaccine contained the virus that causes the African Plague; the vaccine (a) may in itself have greatly damaged or destroyed the immune system, or (b) may have been given chiefly to persons who had already contracted the Plague, or (c) to the kind of persons, male perverts, who naturally became infected later. Since the data, according to Dr. Douglass, have been buried by the Federal government's Department of "Justice," there is no way of guessing which conjecture is more nearly correct, but a calculated effort to spread the African Plague would be likely only if the vaccine was given principally to persons unlikely to contract that disease through their own activities, i.e., to normal persons of our race.

more, since the immune system is as certainly determined by racial and individual heredity as the color of skin and eyes, relative intelligence, susceptibility to certain diseases (e.g., the Tay-Sachs, which is peculiar to Jews), and almost all other physical and mental characteristics of individuals, it is quite possible and even likely that what impairs the immune system of one race or ethnic division of a race may be innocuous to persons of different heredity, and vice versa.

The need for *honest* and competent research is obvious, and one may predict that the survivors of the African Plague will not only have a prejudice against individuals who try to prevent or abort that research, but will not hesitate express that prejudice in ways that would send "do-gooders" into conniption fits, if any of them had survived.

I began, some time ago, an article that would examine the evidence about the African Plague now available in greater detail, and I intended particularly to recommend, as the best book for general distribution that I had read, *The AIDS Cover-up?* by Gene Antonio (San Francisco, Ignatius Press, 1986). It is written with judicious moderation that will impress readers who approach the subject for the first time, and only a very few pages, which do not in any way affect the argument, reflect the religious preoccupations of the publishers. I have, however, accumulated so large a bulk of materials, including, thanks to one reader, coverage of domestic press despatches for several months, and a variety of European publications, that I must defer completion of the article to some future date, noting that, as time passes, some of the material becomes obsolete every month.

I shall here record only one trivial fact that seems to me amusing. I am informed that a group of big-brained intellectuals, ensconsed in the middle ranks of the bureaucratic horde in the District of Corruption, are now afraid to go out to eat in restaurants. They remember the boast of their dear Jesse Jackson that when he worked in the kitchen of a restaurant, he always defiled food that was to be served to White customers, and they reflect how much more zealous would be niggers and degenerates infected by the African Plague to spread their disease among White customers in the same way. Since fully five percent of all known perverts of all races now work in the kitchens of restaurants and hotels and are protected in their jobs by the Federal and local governments, the risk of eating out is more than the wary intellectuals are willing to take.

There is some little satisfaction in the proof that the "Liberals'" chickens sometimes come home to roost.

IHR LÄNDCHEN

We owe to the late Robert Ardrey a series of books that have contributed to the education of "Liberal intellectuals" who can read intelligently. Although they think themselves grown up and too mature to believe the childish stories in the Jew-Book, they retain in their minds the myth about a special creation of human beings by a god, and Ardrey's well-written books taught the more intelligent ones that the various species called human are only mammals who differ from other mammals only in a development of the brain that permits speech and some measure of thought.

I was especially reminded of Ardrey's *Territorial Imperative* by a handsomely printed volume that an anonymous donor sent to *Liberty Bell* a few months ago.

In the Fourteenth Century a Count of Ortenberg invited into his domains in Carniola German peasants from Carinthia, largely of Franconian and Thuringian ancestry, to occupy and develop a region of primaeval forest and, no doubt, to introduce reliable subjects into a territory largely populated by the detritus left by the many invasions of Noricum and Pannonia that followed the collapse of the Roman Empire in the West and accompanied the long agony of the Byzantine Empire. Carniola, it will be remembered, lies directly east of Aquileia and the city of Trieste at the head of the Gulf of Venice, and was a Dutchy and crown land of the Austro-Hungarian Empire.

The land is dominated by the Julian Alps and their eastern spurs, and the climate is not Mediterranean, as you might imagine from a glance at a map. The winters are cold and often severe; the summers are usually hot and dry. The soil is calciferous and of relatively low fertility, but it supports forests that quickly encroach on neglected clearings and soon efface them. Only a people as industrious and stalwart as the Germans could have reclaimed from the wilderness the territory allotted to them.

One enclave of Germans was settled in the county, containing numerous villages and hamlets, that surrounded the little town of Gottschee, from which it took its name. Over the centuries, the German peasantry developed a peculiar dialect of their own, consisting chiefly of German words mispronounced and hence not al-

ways easily recognized in the spelling adopted when the dialect was written (e.g., *bintl = Windel; moarn = Morgen*).

In 1876, the German population of the enclave numbered about 26,000. After the disastrous war of 1914-1918 and the dismemberment of the Austro-Hungarian Empire in the "Peace" Conferences that were dominated by the idealistic verbiage of the crackpot whom the Jews had trained for the Presidency of the United States, Gottschee became part of a strange hodgepodge called Yugoslavia, and the Slovenians began a systematic persecution of the Germans, forbidding use of both the local dialect, spoken by the peasants, and High German, spoken by the educated. Many "Gottscheers" emigrated, commonly to the United States or Canada. In 1930, the population was 14,500.

During the Jews' World War, the lands on or near the eastern coast of the Adriatic were occupied by the Italians, and in 1941 Hitler and Mussolini reached an agreement in keeping with Hitler's policy of "reclaiming" Germans who lived in enclaves within territories having an ethnically diverse and usually hostile population. The Germans of Gottschee were to be uprooted and settled in geographically similar territory in Lower Styria in exchange for the Slovenian enclave in the valleys of the Drave and Save rivers.

A total of 11,756 persons were thus taken from Gottschee by the officials appointed by the German Reich. An unknown numbered elected to remain in their homeland; most of them were eventually murdered by the Slavic "partisans" who were financed and supplied by the Judaeo-Communists' principal satrapies, Britain and the United States, to ensure Soviet occupation of Yugoslavia after the War.

How well the interchange of populations would have worked in a time of peace must be conjectural. When carried out by two governments engaged in a desperate war with the overwhelming forces the Jews had mobilized against them, the work was inevitably inefficient, and the result became disastrous when the two nations were defeated. After much suffering and many deaths by violence, some of the displaced Germans from Gottschee eventually found homes in Germany (which compensated them for at least part of their losses), Austria, and the United States and Canada. It was estimated in 1970 that there were a total of 25,000 "Gottscheers," emigrants before 1941, survivors of the displacement, and their descendants, in the world.

What is deeply impressive about the tragic end of this little enclave is the passionate attachment of its population to their "Ländchen." it was only with heartbreak that the majority of them were persuaded to leave their homes to rejoin the majority of their race. What is amazing is their loyalty to their lost homeland even in exile, and the attachment with which they and their descendants cherish memory of it by associations that continue to unite them in the diverse regions in which they now live. The territorial imperative is strong in our racial psyche and lingers long after separation from the homeland.

Their "Ländchen" is lost forever. It is futile for them to visit Gottschee now. There is nothing left. As one visitor reports: "The homeland now exists only in memory.... After one has fought one's way through the thickets and established the approximate location of one's former house of birth, one stands uncomprehending before very small mounds, overgrown with stinging nettles, weeds, brush, huge shrubs, thirty-five-, thirty-, and ten-year-old trees, the grave mounds of former farms, one's former birthplace. For a few moments one imagines the village as it once was, the houses, the barns, the fruit trees, the village pond—but the image is strangely lifeless, like painted stage scenery."

This small band of a few thousand individuals who remain devoted to the memory of their lost homes has subsidized the publication of a handsomely bound book of 218 well-printed pages plus numerous nostalgic photographs in color and in black-and-white, *"Das Jahrhundertbuch": Gottschee and its People through the Centuries*, by Erich Petschauer, completed after his death by loyal collaborators, and ably translated into English by Herma Moschner. It was published in 1984 by the Gottscheer Relief Association, for which I have no address. The German original was published in Vienna by the Braumüller Universitäts-Verlagsbuchhandlung.

It is a work of scholarship, which traces the history of Gottschee from the Eleventh Century (before Germans came to the wilderness) and carries that history almost to the time of writing, and it is a labor of love by a man who strove to convey in words an impression of his beloved homeland, "the vastness of its forests and the almost unearthly stillness—the silence which to the human ear often seems absolute, that silence that can awaken you in the middle of the night when the rustling of the forest has

suddenly ceased or when the choir of crickets at once grows silent." □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The books goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition (Order No. 22004), or $13.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including $1.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.*** For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.00 (which includes $1.00 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE IMMIGRATION RIDDLE UNWRAPPED

The flooding of the western nations with non-Whites is no accident, but part of a premeditated plan, says

Ivor Benson

"We are at present working discreetly but with all our might to wrest this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local nation states of the world. All the time we are denying with our lips what we are doing with our hands, because to impugn the sovereignty of the local national states of the world is still a heresy for which a statesman or publicist can perhaps not quite be burned at the stake but certainly ostracised and discredited."

Professor Arnold Toynbee

Speech to the Institute for the Study of International Affairs, Copenhagen, June 1931.

A SINGLE PARAGRAPH from a paper read by Professor Arnold Toynbee at a conference 56 years ago will help explain one of the most baffling socio-political phenomena of the years since the end of World War II, namely the massive penetration of all the western countries by unassimilible population elements from the so-called Third World.

The western countries' separate immigration laws and regulations, everywhere producing exactly the same disturbing and disruptive results, can now be seen as a single global policy of population control being severally implemented.

Policies which hitherto seemed to make no sense and were generally attributed to the short-sightedness and incompetence of political leaders of all parties can now be more easily understood as aspects of an ingeniously contrived conspiratorial enterprise designed to advance the purposes of a United Nations-endorsed 'New International Economic Order' (NIEO)—the official euphemism for world government.

Any plan aimed at wresting "this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local national states" would have been unthinkable without a global population control plan as one of its major components. It was only to be expected, therefore, that the arts of dissimulation and obfuscation have had to be used on a grand scale to prevent the people of the West from finding out that the ugly and frightening race-relations problems inflicted on them were deliberately

intended to serve purposes which the politicians would not have dared to acknowledge.

A sponsored and massively financed invasion by unassimilible aliens designed to confuse and fragment the white populations of the West, pre-empting any possible solidification of resistance to the one-world revolution, has taken two distinct forms. Britain provides a good example of what has happened, and continues to happen, in many other western lands.

CONFUSION IS A WEAPON

In **Phase 1,** commencing almost immediately after the end of World War II, hordes of alien immigrants were deliberately brought in by the plane-load from the West Indies, India, Pakistan, Nigeria, etc., and delivered to all the main population centres—London, Liverpool, Birmingham, Leicester, Bristol, etc.—where they were immediately placed on full public assistance and provided with housing.

A former member of the flight staff of the British Overseas Airways Corporation (BOAC)informed us that a regular shuttle service was maintained between Britain and India and between Britain and the West Indies; most of the newcomers, including women and children, had little or no command of the English language and had no industrial skill; and it was obvious that none of them was traveling at their own expense. They had simply been recruited for the purpose of immigration.

Prevented by an aroused public opinion from continuing on the same scale with **Phase 1**, the plotters were ready with **Phase 2**, the cunning trick of admitting as ' refugees' those who could no longer be admitted openly as 'immigrants.'

The continued importation of alien population elements into Europe and North America can now be clearly recognised as a gigantic, well planned and costly para-military operation, much of it routed through East Germany, the main staging post for bogus refugees flown in Soviet airliners from the Far East and elsewhere; from East Germany they are pushed out in bus-loads into West Germany, Denmark, Holland and Switzerland, and in boat-loads across the Baltic into Sweden and Norway, to be further distributed by all kinds of illegal means into Britain and across the Atlantic to Canada and the United States of America. Anyone who believes that all this could have been the result of an exercise of personal initiative by the migrants, and all their own expense, would have to be naive to the point of weak-mindedness.

Western governments have played a passive but no less important role in the promotion of this huge fraudulent enterprise, by maintaining a set of immigration laws, regulations and procedures ingeniously contrived not to hinder the progress of **Phase 2**, a studied and premeditated negligence and impotence.

BEHIND THE SCENES

"In politics," said Franklin D. Roosevelt, "when things happen you can be sure they were planned that way." All the more so, of course, when things go on happening.

It could hardly be fortuitous that these laws and regulations have continued to offer no hindrance whatever to the law-breakers. The invaders are placed on full public assistance and sooner or later given full citizenship.

Nor is the role of the western governments entirely passive In Britain, for example, there is a state-funded Advisory Bureau always ready to intervene with urgent night court restraining orders to prevent immigration officials at the airports doing what the book tells them is their duty, that of immediately expelling persons whose papers are obviously fraudulent. The British government has had to hire a large ship at Harwich to accommodate illegal immigrants who arrived at Heathrow airport as a group, carrying papers that were blatantly false, and whom the airport officials were prevented from deporting. The 'processing' of claims for refugee status could go on for years. Meanwhile everyone knows for certain that the immigrants will never be deported; they are merely undergoing a costly process of legitimisation (at enormous expense to the British taxpayer).

A law originally designed to enable governments to grant asylum to endangered victims of political persecution is now being used fraudulently and on a gigantic scale for the purpose of penetrating and destroying from within the cultural and political integrity of all the nations of the West.

Paradoxically enough, most of the immigration and other officials in daily contact with the stream of bogus refugees are blameless; all this is required of them is to apply strictly the regulations as written. Very many of them, as we have found from personal contact, are unhappy about the work they have to do and are sometimes deeply distressed by orders from on high which they are called on to put into effect. Honest and conscientious civil servants, they can see what is going on but can do nothing about it without great risk of losing their jobs. "Don't quote me!", warned one immigration officer after he had explained how Asians with British citizenship are able to sell their

daughters at £10,000 each to Asians from abroad who wish to settle in a country where huge fortunes are to be made.

Those mainly responsible for the perpetration of this gigantic fraudon the peoples of the West fall into several categories. Most important of all, of course, are the invisible rulers who finance party politics and control the media. Next are the politicians wholly committed to the ideological aim of exorcising "this mysterious force called sovereignty."

No less important in this evil scheme of things is a small minority of strategically placed bureaucrats in every western administration, all ideologically motivated — or are we to suppose that it was in the secret services of the West and nowhere else that traitors like Alger Hiss, Kim Philby, Anthony Blunt, etc., have been highly active and damaging to national interests since the end of World War II? In the light of so much proved betrayal of country and community, and of secret collusion with arcane powers in Moscow, would it not be most extraordinary if the revolutionary requirements of world population control had been overlooked?

DISTRESS OF NATIONS

Can it not be safely assumed that what we all know to have happened in the security services in all the other western countries had its exact parallel in many other departments of government, including international affairs and especially in immigration control?

People in the West have failed to understand what has been **made to happen,** but there was no way in which they could be prevented from seeing and painfully experiencing the awful consequences of a huge fraudulent geopolitical operation.

The situation in Britain, one of the prime targets of what Professor P. T. Bauer has described as an "undeclared, one-sided civil war in the West," was summed up in the following words by Peregrine Worsthorne, editor of the *Sunday Telegraph:*

> "The character of many beloved towns has been ruined, familiar landscapes desecrated. On the underground I feel surrounded by aliens. King's Road, once my neighbourhood, is now like a nightmare vision of hell...Nor do I share any feelings of affinity with the British Commonwealth, or any sense of fellowship whatever with many of the new immigrants to this country...Increasingly I find contemporary Britain more wrong than right.
>
> "To be frank, it would not be difficult for me to become disloyal to this country..."
>
> (*Sunday Telegraph Magazine,* 26th October 1986)

And Max Hastings, editor of *The Daily Telegraph,* writes of the recent disorders in London:

> "If I lived in or near somewhere like Brixton or Toxteth, I would be permanently terrified when I walked the streets. I would flinch at the sight of tough-looking young men, especially if I were white."

Britain is obviously headed for a catastrophic situation, as Enoch Powell has warned. In Birmingham it is now admitted that 20 per-cent of the population is coloured, mainly Asian. At Dewsbury in West Yorkshire, on September 3rd, defiant parents refused to send their children to a local school where already 500 of the 590 pupils are Asian. And the only law-change which the government has been inclined to offer is to prohibit polygamous Asians bringing into the country "second and subsequent wives."

An alien invasion, however, is only one half of the population control conspiracy; the other half has to do with immigration regulations and procedures ingeniously contrived and cold-heartedly enforced which have the effect of severely limiting the freedom of movement of persons of western white origin.

For example, while plane-loads of indigent and untrained Asians are being ferried into Australia and immediately placed on public assistance, it has become extremely difficult for any person of western provenance to emigrate to that country, and it is difficult, and in most cases impossible, for an Australian to rejoin his relatives in Britain, his ancestral homeland.

TRUTH OUT OF AFRICA AND CANADA

Far more distressing is the predicament of those white people who now find themselves confined in a shockingly misgoverned, marxist-totalitarian Zimbabwe (formerly Rhodesia); they are perfectly free to leave, but have nowhere to go because no western country will have them; and if they could go they would have to leave all their possessions behind. Exceptions in some cases only prove the rule.

What need for prison bars when laws can be made to achieve the same results? Zimbabwe is a prison for the law-abiding from which there can be no mass break-out of the kind so often staged by convicted criminals in all the countries of the West.

It can be stated as an incontrovertible generalisation that a South African or Rhodesian of British descent, who served in the British armed forces in World War II, wounded in action, decorated for valour by King George VI, self-supporting, has far less chance of being

accepted as a resident in Britain and the former dominions than an indigent and illiterate immigrant from the Far East.

If results uniformly and consistently produced can reasonably be expected to reveal what is purposed, it can reasonably be assumed that one of the main purposes of this population control is to prevent an exodus of Whites from the former colonies and other Third World countries, which are now falling increasingly into disorder after having been supposedly 'liberated' from colonial rule. The Whites are being forced to remain where the world's faceless rulers want them to remain and where it is hoped they can still be of use.

The West's white people are being boxed **collectively**, but only experience their imprisoned condition **individually**—hence the absence of collective awareness and response. In other words, it is only when they want to move that they find out that they are prohibited from doing so.

Here is a glimpse of the Canadian immigration scene:

"We know how Tamils and Sikhs and other Third World visitors who have been lying, cheating and sneaking their way into Canada illegally have been treated by Canadian immigration with kid gloves, the right to remain and immediate and full welfare payments. But we're now only beginning to learn how our Immigration Department treats white visitors who wish to remain in Canada but don't lie and cheat and try to rush to the head of the line or sneak in."

(Canadian Intelligence Publications, Box 30, Flesherton, Ontario)

The Toronto *Globe and Mail,* in a report from Vancouver, tells the story of 36-year-old Frederick Nachbour who, with little knowledge of the German language, was recently ordered by the Immigration Department to be deported to Germany; Nachbour was brought to Canada when 10 months old and had lived in Canada and America ever since, the last 13 years, in Canada, where he owns a flourishing business; his parents acquired Canadian citizenship but were told that little Frederick would have to wait until he was of age before he could apply. Technically, it seems, Frederick Nachbour is at fault for not having done so, and he leaves behind six brothers and sisters, all Canadian by birth.

The usual explanation of such deportations, of which there have been very many in Canada, Britain, Australia and the United States, is that no application for resident rights can be considered unless submitted from a consulate abroad.

Writes Ron Gostick, of Canadian Intelligence Publications:

"Is this what Immigration are telling the Tamils and Sikhs? Such rank hypocrisy! Such a flagrant double-standard and obscene anti-white racism! This morning's news tells of Ottawa's plans for building large refugee reception centres, apparently for ever larger floods of Third World refugees, Meanwhile, deport Germans, Russians and other Caucasians, even if they have been living here and contributing to our country for decades!"

In the United States a similar phenomenon of consistently applied double-standards has taken the form mainly of permitting continuous illegal immigration from Mexico, Cuba, Haiti and elsewhere in the Caribbean.

The slackness and apparent helplessness here displayed would be wholly incomprehensible if not, in fact, intentional. Millions of the 'illegals,' Most of them so-called 'wetbacks' from the South, have now been offered legitimisation of their presence in the United States on very easy terms if they declare themselves—treatment very different from that meted out to innumerable honest and hard-working white people who have been found to be technically at fault.

THE GRAND DESIGN

The thesis here offered is that the immigration laws and procedures in most western countries are separate components of a single global population control plan, and that this plan is only an aspect of a money-powered revolutionary operation that has been gathering force since shortly before the turn of the century.

The presentation of such a thesis would be incomplete without some reference to categories of persons for whom immigration barriers have no more stopping power than gossamer.

The first such category that come to mind is that of the super-rich—the likes of Rupert Murdoch, the international media magnate, and Armand Hammer, who, as agent of western big business, helped to build the Soviet Union as an industrial giant. For such as these, as news in the press daily testifies, the whole surface of the globe is their legitimate 'place of residence.'

Next in order are the merely rich, who, for about £150,000 are able to claim rights of residence wherever they please.

Effective exemption from restrictive immigration laws can also be expected, virtually as a right, by professional political agitators, even known terrorists, provided only that they belong to the revolutionary left.

Another category, perhaps the most important of all, remains to be mentioned. We frequently hear about the hindrance encountered by Jews wishing to leave the Soviet Union but never about any difficulty in

finding a country in the West that will admit them for permanent residence and eventual naturalisation.

Dr. B. A. Kosmin, in his history of the Jewish community in Rhodesia, quotes Mr. A. E. Abrahamson, a community leader, as saying in 1973:

> "We see the elimination of almost an entire generation of young men and women who leave us to study in South Africa and overseas and, save for a few, never return."
> (*Majuta,* B. A. Kosmin, Mambo Press, Harare, Zimbabwe)

Very many Jews have emigrated from South Africa in recent years, some of them notorious fugitives from justice, most of them to settle in America, Canada, the United Kingdom and Australia. There is no mention in Dr. Kosmin's book, or in Dr. Gideon Shimoni's history of the Jews in South Africa, of Jews encountering any immigration problems anywhere.

Is it possible that the Zionist role in global power-politics has something to do with this anomaly? □

This article was transcribed from *Spearhead,* P.O. Box 446, London SE23 2LS, England.

THE BOOK
THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE
HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ: An Eye-Witness Report

by Thies Christophersen & Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.00 for postage

5 copies $10.00 + $1.00 for postage.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A TRIBUTE TO DOUG CHRISTIE

by

Wilfred L. Blair

British Columbia, Canada

I have often tried to put myself in the shoes of Doug Christie. I have watched from the security of the sidelines as this man of vast courage stood against the implacable foe, alone and uncheered. I have thrilled as this bolfd champion of freedom has again and again struck aside the chains being forged to bind us. I have then wondered how I would stand the searing rage of those evil brutes who would put to flame all our fragile freedoms, who would destroy everything and everybody in their way, including—and especially—Douglas Hewson Christie. I have seen this natural leader savaged and slandered. With all others I have stood in silence as the most despicable of men used their ever-ready media to denigrate this great patriot. Time and again I have seen these half-hidden detractors fail to address the issues raised by Doug Christie. While always, in reply, would come the cruel personal attack, the ad hominem, against him. Indeed, such is their fear of this populist, this man of principle, that they will go to any lengths to censor his words, be they uttered in a court of law or from a public podium.

Yes, they have their stock replies. And it is silence. Or abuse. Or, at the best, an overt antempt to obscure any rational argument. Their one dreadful weapon is The Big Lie along with the media they employ to dispense it. And they wield this satanic sword with reckless indifference to truth or decency. To discredit, to demean, that is everything. Get Christie at all costs, they howl and plot among them selves and loose their media dogs upon the prey.

Yet I have never seen Doug Christie waver. Never, even when repeatedly impugned by an openly corrupt and hostile judge. Even when faced with a screaming mob. He flinches not, nor does he flicker one degree from his unswerving path of honor.

What an amazing man. A deep and eloquent man. A big, broad-shouldered, wholesome, manly man. A man of God and soaring ideals.

A man of kindness and good humour. Yet he remains a fierce foe of sham and deceit, a sworn enemy of the enemies of freedom and of his daring Western Canada Concept Party.

What a remarkable personage, this almost mystical figure, setting forth as a knight of old, sword at the ready, into an age of fear and darkness. He is the one leader of stature in a nation of political pygmies.

Behold then this man known as "The Battling Barrister." His fame has spread throughout the world. His name is everywhere known by those who fight on for freedom. He is a linch-pin in the world-wide resistance to tyranny.

What an example for our sad and cynical youth. What an inspiration for our people still capable of thought and duty. All those healthy and civilizing attributes once so prized are today borne and articulated by this extraordinary man; this man who protects the powerless, who stands tall at the side of the scorned.

Could I have withstood it? Could I have long suffered the screaming, foul-mouthed bigots, the hate-filled, the intolerant, the scathing insults of the bizarre crazies of the adrogynous left? Could I have stood up, as he, to the massed might of the media liberaloids and their screeching bodyguard of pinkos and perverts?

No, I would have sheathed my sword long ago. I would have withdrawn from the squalid struggle. Far stronger men than I, too, would have crumbled under the relentless violence done Doug Christie over the years.

Yet he remains unbowed. The scars he carries, he carries deep and hidden from public view.

I admire him. I applaud him. I wish him well, as do myriad others who have chosen freedom and justice over shameful servitude. I am proud to be his friend. And while I cannot pledge to this hero much more than my allegiance, I know he will accept that imperfect thing with grace.

I know him well and truly. He soars above the carping crowd, resolute in his pursuit of justice for all. But should he, one day, put aside the sword in weary resignation, you may be sure that this nation is finally finished.

Our people should think on this. □

TRIAL BY JEWRY

by David McCalden

Introduction

Who would ever have thought that in this "New Age" of enlightenment, a man could be charged with "publishing false news," sentenced to 15 months in jail, plus automatic deportation into exile afterwards. Maybe this could happen in the Soviet Union, you say, or one of the other East bloc countries. Or perhaps in some backward Third World nation, ruled over by an ignorant, intolerant tyrant.

Unfortunately, this prosecution did take place, over a period of years in the mid-1980s, barely a hundred miles from the U.S. border, at the unlikely location of Toronto, the biggest city in Canada. However, our story begins not on this continent, but in war-torn Europe, almost half a century ago.

Ernst Zündel was born five months before the outbreak of World War Two, in a small town in the Black Forest of Germany, on 24 April 1939. The Zündel (literally: spark, or touchwood) family had resided continuously in the same woodcutter's cottage for 350 years, in the heart of Swabia, a province renowned for the indomitability of its inhabitants, and the impenetrability of its forests. It was for many centuries the German version of Sherwood Forest in England; even the Romans had failed to conquer it; instead they went around it.

Zündel's father was drafted into the German forces, and he served as a medic on the horrific Eastern front. When not taking care of her six children, Zündel's mother also worked as a medical auxiliary, often aiding the civilian survivors of Allied bombing raids. It was the horror of that *genuine* holocaust, and the broken spirit of his father after the war, which made such an impression on Ernst Zündel, that he has been a pacifist ever since. (By contrast, Prof Henri G. Francq implies that Zündel is what he is, because his mother washed his face with soap made out of Jewish fat! [*Hitler's Holocaust.*, New Star Books, 1986, p. 245]).

Since his parents could not afford to send him to university, young Ernst Zündel was apprenticed to a trade school, where he trained as a graphic artist. After graduation at the age of 17, the travel bug had bit-

ten him, and he moved on his own to (more industrial) northern Germany, where he began his first employment. However, it was not long before he became "antsy" again, and so he soon made the decision to emigrate.

He rejected the destination of South Africa, on account of its *apartheid* policies, and he turned down the United States because of conscription. Eventually, he plumped for Canada, which had no draft policy or racial segregation; and in any case, the Canadian travel posters reminded him of his own Black Forest.

So, at the tender age of 19, barely knowing the English language, Ernst Zündel arrived in Toronto in the autumn of 1958, where he achieved immediate success in his endeavors. He was hired by the Simpson-Sears corporation as a commercial artist at $93/week—many times what he could earn in Germany at that time. He enrolled in an English proficiency class, and within a year he had married his classroom sweetheart, a French-Canadian woman from Quebec.

During the next couple of years, they took every opportunity to travel around Canada, plus one extended trip back to Europe. Soon, they produced a son, Pierre, and the family decided to settle down in Verdun, Quebec.

Always curious about the esoteric, and the occult, Zündel took the opportunity of his unexpected residence in Quebec to meet with Adrien Arcand, the ageing leader of Canadian National Socialism. Ironically, it was the dying leader of French-Canadian Catholic-Fascism, who turned (an originally skeptical) Zündel into a German.

It was this new-found confidence in himself, reinforced by a series of Dale Carnegie courses, which propelled Ernst Zündel, still in his mid-20s, to run for political office. After the dramatic resignation of Prime Minister Lester Pearson, the leadership of the governing Liberal Party was up for grabs. Even though as an alien he could not legally become Prime Minister (just as U.S. Presidents must be native-born), Zündel decided to offer himself for the party leadership.

By now effectively tri-lingual, Zündel spoke at any and every group who would invite him. Drawing on his graphic art skills, and his Dale Carnegie training, he developed a simple, populist campaign, based on easily-recognizable symbols; repeated in buttons, armbands, flyers, posters and manifestos. The theme of his platform was reciprocal ethnic pride and reciprocal ethnic respect. After two centuries of Anglo domination of Canadian politics, the Zündel campaign was a watershed. Even though he lost the election to the ultra-leftist Pierre Trudeau, Zündel's campaign may well have been the catalyst to shove Canada out of its subservient rôle of "British dominion" into its current position as a North American outpost of north European society. Within a few years, Canada had changed its flag from the cluttered, British-regimental format, to the clean, ascetic red-and-white Maple Leaf logo; they switched from the silly and illogical Imperial method of weights and measures to the much more sensible metric system; and even the Canadian Constitution was repatriated from the Houses of Parliament at Westminster to its lookalike at Ottawa.

Unfortunately, the Canadian politicians got completely carried away in their jealous enthusiasm for aping their European counterparts. As early as 1961, the Canadian Prime Minister Diefenbaker had led the ignorant and impressionable Afro-Asian nations into expelling South Africa from the (British) Commonwealth, while retaining non-White member-countries which were much more cruel. Then, in 1970, the Ottawa parliamentarians—no doubt inspired by the British Race Relations Act—passed a Hate Propaganda Act (§281) which outlawed the incitement of "racial hatred," even though this meant that the *incitement* was illegal, but the *hatred* was not.

After his brief fling with Establishment politics, Ernst Zündel went into a voluntary "retreat" of consciousness-raising. He went off on several World tours by himself, when he visited Europe, the mid-East, Africa, Asia, and travelled all across the U.S. and Canada. Shortly before her death, he met in India with the National Socialist mystic, Savitri Devi, to whom he pledged to republish *The Lightning & the Sun*. Contrary to conventional liberal doctrine, world travel does not make one more "egalitarian" when it comes to racial differences; wide-ranging, empirical observations only underscore the inequality of Mankind; and Zündel's tours were no exception. He returned to his little family in Quebec—and another new son, Hans—with his head spinning with forbidden thoughts.

In the beginning, Zündel allowed speculative thinking to take him into the most unlikely, extraordinary areas. Early in the 1970s, he published several "think-pieces" on the subject of *UFOs—Nazi Secret Weapons?* under his *nom de plume* of "Christof Friedrich"—his middle names. He even rented promotional booths at science-fiction fairs, and appeared on nationwide radio, discussing his Von Däniken-like speculations. His enthusiasm was such that at one time he announced the chartering of a jumbo jet—complete with swastika motif on the tail—to fly to Antarctica in search of secret Nazi UFO bases. How seriously Zündel himself took these speculations at the time is open to...speculation. Today, he argues that science-fiction publications, and science-fiction audiences, are much more open-minded than the

general population, and thus the Nazi-UFO advertisements and pamphlets were a valuable "foot in the door" technique.

In 1974, he published his first Holocaust Revisionist pamphlet entitled *The Auschwitz Lie* written by a former Auschwitz agronomist by the name of Thies Christophersen, who had self-published his own edition in German, the year before. This first English-language edition came out under the imprimatur of "Western Unity Movement" using Zündel's PO box in Verdun. It included several colorful ads for Zündel's UFO pamphlets and books.

By the mid-1970s the province of Quebec was swept up in a tidal-wave of separatism. English (and any other language except French) was banned from street signs, and even billboards. In order to earn a decent living again, Ernst Zündel had to pack up his little family, and move back to where he started, to a rambling Victorian house at 206 Carlton Street in downtown Toronto, not far from the Simpson-Sears headquarters where he had his first job.

His graphic arts business immediately took off again, and he was soon contracted to do retouching and design work for some of the most important studios and publications in Toronto, including covers for the prestigious *Maclean's* magazine. However, in order that his more esoteric publishing activities should not interfere with his career, he wisely continued to use the pseudonym "Christof Friedrich" for his UFO and Revisionist writings. He also adopted a new imprimatur: Samisdat, the Russian word for "underground press," which was just as much in use then as "glasnost" is today.

In 1977 he undertook his first book-length publication: *Allierte Kriegsverbrechen* (Allied War Crimes) which was a reprint of a German-language book originally published in Buenos Aires in 1953. However, Zündel's plans to publish an English-language edition of the book never came to fruition. His financial resources became overstretched with his subsequent publication of *The Lightning & the Sun*, especially when previously promised bulk-orders for the Devi book never materialized. Always quick to adapt to changing circumstances, Zündel soon realized that the era of propaganda through books was over. Book-length publications cost far too much to typeset, print, bind, and store; 3000 copies is the absolute minimum for an economic press-run, and even then it will take at least a year to sell the entire edition, while the copies continue to deteriorate in physical condition, and become obsolete in content.

He soon switched to audiotapes, and then to videotapes, where only one original master-tape is required, and surrogate copies can be

run off as needed. Furthermore, additions or emendations can easily be made to the original, as new developments dictate.

However, Zündel by no means neglected the printed word. He simply switched his publishing resources from one book per year, to dozens of pamphlets, flyers, and newsletters, which he would mail out gratis to rented mailing-lists of opinion-molders throughout Canada, the U.S. and West Germany. Tens of thousands of mailing-pieces were sent out from his Carlton Street home/office/headquarters, making Samisdat—according to Post Canada—the largest mailer in his postal code.

Larger booklets were "farmed out" to sympathetic publishers who were lucky enough to own their own printing facilities, such as George Dietz's Liberty Bell Publications, in rural West Virginia. At that time, Dietz was assisted by a colorful maverick by the name of Eric Thomson, who occasionally went by the name of "Eric Campbell." Thomson had recently been awarded the unusual accolade of having been expelled from white Rhodesia for "racist" activities!

Several UFO, Revisionist and National Socialist booklets were produced during this period, usually crediting "Christof Friedrich" with the authorship. However, the trio of Zündel, Dietz, and Thomson would typically contribute in varying degrees to the different booklets. Thus, "Christof Friedrich" effectively became a catch-all, house *nom de plume* for almost anyone who happened to work—even remotely—with Zündel, even though these were his own middle names.

Inevitably, the strain of "politics" began to take a toll on Zündel's marriage. Starting with his solo World tours, then his increasing fascination with mystical, intellectual and historical matters, led to the alienation of Janick, Zündel's wife. Eventually, she moved out to the Toronto suburbs with their two boys, Pierre and Hans, whom Zündel continued to support. Pierre excelled at the University of Toronto, married young, and is now a professor of forestry at the university of New Brunswick. Hans lives with his mother, and goes to college. Despite frequent threats and abuse—usually anonymous—not one member of Zündel's family has dropped the Zündel surname.

By the mid- to late-1970s, Zündel was phasing out the "Christof Friedrich" UFO books, and concentrating more on Holocaust Revisionism, with his real name becoming more and more prominent. After reports from supporters that their children were being harassed at school on account of their German heritage, he formed Concerned Parents of German Descent, to protest the continued media defama-

tion of Germans. The group organized pickets of TV stations, movie theaters, and newspapers.

Soon, Zündel was attracting large numbers of talented helpers. Eric Thompson came up from West Virginia to help him publish and distribute vast amounts of printed literature. Jerry Newman from Hamilton, Ontario—a plumber by trade—joined the team as a video technician, who could get the hang of any new piece of electronic gear within a few minutes. It wasn't long before he changed his name back to what it had been at birth: Jürgen Neumann.

In October 1978 I moved from London to Los Angeles, where I established the Institute for Historical Review, with the financial patronage of Willis Carto. Within a year, we were ready for our first international convention, and all that that entailed. Ernst Zündel was high on the guest list, especially since he was tri-lingual! That first event, in September 1979, was a breakthrough. Many old friendships were renewed, and many new friendships were established. In those early days of the IHR, no one was excluded or banned, as they are today. Always ready to promote the good word, Zündel used the occasion to launch a nationwide speaking-tour for two of the German guests: Udo Walendy and Thies Christophersen. He also invited Swedish researcher Ditlieb Felderer up to Toronto to videotape some interviews and illustrated presentations.

However, it was not long before Zündel's activities drew the attention of the authorities. Suddenly, and without warning, the Canadian post office cancelled his mailing "privileges" and announced that he could no longer send anything in or out of his address at 206 Carlton Street. His bizarre "non person" status did not go over too well with the utility companies, of course, and soon his "personal" mail was restored, so that he could continue to receive his electric bills. Through the Canadian Civil Liberties Association—of which he was a member—Zündel obtained a lawyer. Lynn McCaw. who fought vigorously for his rights.

Although the Scotswoman Lynn McCaw had been married to an Asian, and had an interracial child, she fought for Zündel's civil rights vehemently; even braving JDL spitting attacks, and crude defamations by government lawyers. She was simply appalled that anyone could be made into a "non-person" without a hearing, without any charge being leveled against him, and without the opportunity to defend himself against his accusers. Although she won the postal case for Zündel, Lynn McCaw was much disheartened by the government's actions. She moved as far away from Toronto as possible; first to Vancouver, and then back to Scotland.

Since that time, the Canadian Civil Liberties Association has been at best paralyzed, and at worst, joining with the persecutors. One of their attorneys, Ian Scott—who actually supported Zündel's postal rights—went on to become Attorney General of Ontario, and thus, one of the chief inquisitors against Zündel, as we shall see. Despite repeated demands for intervention (mostly from myself) the CCLA's Director Alan Borovoy still refuses to take a stand on the issue of Zündel's human rights. In letters to myself, Borovoy claims that the CCLA will have to wait until Zündel's case is "finally disposed of" (jailed? deported? hanged?) before they can take a stand on his civil rights!

Shortly after he won back his postal rights from the Canadian government, Zündel was hit with further government action; this time from the West Germans. It appears that the West German puppet government had for some time been monitoring deposits at Zündel's Stuttgart bank account. In one night, thousands of homes of Zündel supporters were raided, and Samisdat literature was seized. His long-time correspondent, Thies Christophersen, fled across the border to Belgium, where he was promptly kidnapped and handed back to West German police. In a separate sweep, Christophersen's lawyer, Manfred Roeder, was arrested, tried, and sentenced to jail for allegedly "bombing Vietnamese refugee centers." Then in January 1983, the West German government refused to renew Zündel's passport—a vital document for his international speaking tours. Luckily, Zündel was able to engage the services of a dynamic, sophisticated Hamburg lawyer, Jürgen Rieger.

Rieger was no stranger to controversy himself. In 1981 he was representing an accused "Nazi war criminal" Arpad Wigand, against accusations that Wigand had established the Warsaw Ghetto in order to oppress and persecute Jews. In defense submissions it was pointed out that, according to the documentary proof in the archives, the ghetto was established for public health reasons, and not as a political policy. Rieger's submissions unleashed an uproar throughout West Germany. He was officially charged with "insulting the memory of the dead" and, after a courtroom riot, was fined $3260 for having defended his client too vigorously.

It was this same tenacity which enabled Rieger to pursue the Zündel passport case through every court in West Germany. Every time Rieger would win a ruling in Zündel's favor, the government would appeal to the next higher court. Not one court was impressed with the government's feeble argument that a passport for Zündel was "not in the interests of the West German state." Eventually, in late

1987, the government had exhausted all its appeals, and Zündel's passport was restored by the Toronto consulate; 4 1/2 years after it had been arbitrarily and illegally withdrawn.

Impressed by the world-wide interest in Holocaust Revisionism—especially the success of my invention, the Institute for Historical Review—Zündel decided to focus his campaigns on this Big Daddy of anti-German defamations. He had been impressed by an early British pamphlet entitled *Did Six Million Really Die?* written by one "Richard Harwood" and published by Historical Review Press of Brighton, Sussex.

It may be useful to diverge here to explain to American readers some of the labyrinthine workings of the British Revisionist scene. Just like "Christof Friedrich," the name "Richard Harwood" was a house *nom de plume*, of Historical Review Press. The sequel to *D6MRD*? entitled *Nuremberg & Other War Crimes Trials*; *A New Look* was actually written by a different "Richard Harwood" altogether. The first booklet was authored by Richard Verrall, and the second study was written by myself.

In some respects, Verrall and I had much in common. We were both the same age (born 1951) and had both studied at the University of London—albeit at different campuses—during the same period (1970-74). We were both actively involved in National Front politics: I was employed full-time at NF head-office from late 1974 until the end of 1975, when almost the entire staff was fired in an internal *coup d'état* engineered by reactionary elements. Verrall took my job, and I went on the dole, while I tried to get a new, progressive organization off the ground, the National Party. Despite some initial success—including the unprecedented election of two candidates to a city council—the National Party collapsed within two years, and the National Front thrived as never before—or since. After a succession of unhappy incidents, including my expulsion from various ecology groups, the termination of my proposed career in journalism (through action by employers and unions alike), and a miserable divorce, I set my sights on pastures new, and emigrated to California on 1 October 1978.

Once I had established the Institute for Historical Review, I was anxious to expand its international contacts, and so I attempted to patch things up with my previous "rival" Richard Verrall, among others. He agreed to join the Editorial Advisory Committee of the *Journal of Historical Review*, and thus his name can be found on the issues dated Spring, Summer, and Fall 1981. However, when I visited with Verrall during a return trip to London in August 1980, it was clear that he was not happy with his career. Shortly afterwards he

resigned from his employed position with the National Front, under a cloud of suspicion that several generous donations were unaccounted for.

Out of the blue—but undoubtedly because of his precarious economic situation—Verrall decided to sue the Historical Review Press for "unpaid royalties" regarding *D6MRD?* (which he had repeatedly denied authoring, to the media). The proprietors of Historical Review Press, the father-and-son team of Alan and Tony Hancock, responded that *D6MRD?* had been written by Verrall on an honorarium basis, of £20 a week for six weeks, in August 1974, and even then, his work had to be shaped by a further panel of four people.

Verrall was no doubt influenced in his litigation by his ladyfriend, Tessa Sempick, an attorney whom he had met when her law-firm was representing the National Front on a commercial basis. After Verrall's suit was dismissed by the courts, he and Sempick married, and he became her paralegal assistant, dropping out of politics and Revisionism for ever.

Although *D6MRD?* was quite well written, it unfortunately perpetuated a number of serious errors carried over from earlier publications, such as the awful *Myth of the Six Million*, published by Willis Carto's Noontide Press. The *Myth* was actually just a prototype, think-piece, authored by Dr. David Hoggan, whose Revisionist research was marred by the interspersion of stupid, careless mistakes. The *Myth* had been written during one of his less lucid moments; photocopies of the manuscript were circulated to sympathetic colleagues for their comments, including one ms. sent to Dr Harry Elmer Barnes at Malibu, CA. According to popular accounts, Willis Carto was paying his respects at a wake for Barnes, who had just passed away, when he spotted the fascinating ms. on Barnes' night-stand. A Noontide edition authored by "Anonymous" was not long a-coming. However, within a few months, Hoggan had filed suit against Carto for violation of his copyright, and distribution was suspended for four years, until Hoggan eventually lost interest in pursuing the matter. Hoggan and Carto have since patched things up so well that Hoggan was a guest speaker at an IHR Convention in February 1985, at Disneyland.

Although Verrall was misled by many of the flagrant errors in *Myth*, and transposed them into *D6MRD?*, there were soon other scholars who were more critical. During one of his annual trips to the United States, HRP's Tony Hancock was introduced by Dr. Revilo Oliver to a Dr. Arthur Butz of Northwestern University in Chicago. Butz had written—completely independently—a magnificent demoli-

tion of the entire Holocaust legend, entitled *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*.

Since Butz lacked a publisher, and was completely isolated from the American "right wing," he readily agreed to have the *Hoax* published by Historical Review Press in England; and contracts were soon drawn up and exchanged. The Hancocks were so confident of the book's success that they invested heavily in its typesetting, printing, and binding. Ironically, it was Richard Verrall—an art historian by training—who designed the original cover, depicting a swastika entangled with a Star of David (however the concept was actually pitched to him by other "friends of the firm").

The first HRP edition of *Hoax* came out in 1976, using a mail-drop at a farm in Southam, Warwickshire, which was owned by a long-time friend of the Hancocks, Robin Beauclaire; the same man who owned the rooming-house in Richmond, Surrey, which had earlier served as a mail-drop for the publication and distribution of *D6MRD?* Eventually, the Hancocks became fed up with the inevitable mail-forwarding delays from the mail-drops, and ended up "repatriating" their corporate address to one of their own apartment buildings in Brighton.

In any case, street addresses cannot be concealed from the dedicated enemy for ever. In 1980, HRP's "secret" printing facility just outside Brighton suffered an arson attack, causing £60,000 worth of damage. Four years later, on the night of 3-4 July 1984 to be exact, the IHR's "secret" warehouse at Torrance, CA, suffered a similar arson, in this case causing $400,000 in fire damage. The British arsonists were arrested—thanks to good luck rather than police-work—and a 2 1/2 year jail sentence was handed down. The Torrance assailants have never been caught; it is possible that they may have been Israeli professionals, since a napalm-like propellant was discovered to have been used in spreading the holocaust.

Like *D6MRD?*, the *Hoax* was also an immediate international success. Carto's Noontide Press was importing hundreds by mail. (Due to U.S. printer-protection laws— abandoned only in 1988—it was next to impossible to import books written by an American author from a foreign printer by bulk freight.)

Within a year, Carto had negotiated a contract with Butz and HRP whereby Noontide would publish a U.S. edition of the *Hoax*. Naturally, Carto did not appreciate Butz's survey of earlier Revisionism, which appeared on page 12, where he condemned the *Myth* as "terrible." Carto unilaterally ordered the offending paragraph to be modified in the first Noontide edition, published in May 1977. Butz protested vehemently, and eventually a compromise text was

agreed upon. However, successive British editions have continued to include the original Butz text.

While Butz's work is completely original (with the exception of Carto's paragraph on page 12), Verrall's pamphlet was almost entirely plagiarism from Hoggan and Rassinier. He was simply handed a cardboard box of materials marked "Holocaust" and told to "Write this!" It was not surprising that Verrall transposed many of the earlier errors; Rassinier was working totally alone and without resources—he was even banned from entering West Germany; and Hoggan was in and out of the twilight zone. What is more disturbing is that Verrall's only original research—his material on the International Red Cross Report—was seriously flawed also. Somehow, he managed to misunderstand entire paragraphs of the fundamentally-important ICRC Report; an error which would have serious consequences a decade and a continent away...

However, Ernst Zündel was not the first person to get in trouble over *D6MRD?* The French distributor, schoolteacher François Duprat, was murdered in a car-bomb attack; his wife was also seriously injured. Then, in 1976, the South African Jewish Board of Deputies applied to the Publications Control Board to have *D6MRD?* banned from the republic. The local distributor, S.E.D. Brown put up a brave fight, but shortage of funds and his advanced age prevented him from pursuing an effective appeal. To celebrate their brazen and successful censorship, the "people of the book" then published their "case" against *D6MRD?* in book form, somewhat unimaginatively entitled: *Six Million Did Die*, which is now in its second edition. Only a couple of the Deputies' criticisms were legitimate; most of the book consisted of Court Historians and politicians denouncing it on a completely *ad hominem* basis. Particularly amusing was the testimony of "Expert" Professor Hugh Trevor-Roper, who shortly afterwards completely discredited himself in the "Hitler Diaries" fraud. *Six Million Did Die* even included claims which have long ago been abandoned by more sophisticated Exterminationists, such as the allegation of a gas-chamber at Dachau (pp117, 122, 127). The illustrations are also mislabeled: on p114 Buchenwald is labeled "Belsen" and on p84 German children slain by the Soviets (at Nemmersdorf, 20 Oct 44) are presented as Jews! Despite these serious errors, the Jews' book was eagerly used as a resource by the Zündel prosecutors in Toronto.

Despite the few errors in *D6MRD?*—which were gradually being cleaned up, as each new edition was prepared—it remained one of the most concise and most persuasive pieces of Revisionist material. There are countless numbers of hard-core Revisionists today—including this

author—who were first "converted" by this modest booklet. After he returned to Toronto from my first IHR Convention in September 1979, Ernst Zündel was more gung-ho than ever about Holocaust Revisionism, as an antidote to anti-German defamation. By January, he had reprinted 2000 copies of *D6MRD?* with some additional introductory material of his own, and mailed them out to politicians, clergymen, teachers, and the media.

Afterwards, he wrote to Historical Review Press (letter dated 25 Jan 80 #1484) apologizing for his haste in going ahead with the project without their express permission, but explaining that the Thought Police were already breathing down his neck, so any delay could be fatal. He also offered to pay HRP any reasonable copyright fees. Alan Hancock wrote back under the pen name of "M McLaren" (letter dated 5 Feb 80) emphasizing that HRP disapproved of bootleg editions, since HRP needed to pay "author's royalties" [!!!] but that they would be happy to accept 5c per copy. Zündel sent off his $100 check on 27 Mar 80, with a cover letter describing the immediate impact of the *D6MRD?* mass-mailing. He observed that the "heat" seemed to be off for the time being, with the collapse of a "hate lit" charge in the Ontario courts, and the dismissal of the Attorney General on charges of corruption. However, as we shall see, this appears to have been the lull before the storm...

To be continued in next month's issue.

PROBLEMATIC TERMINOLOGY

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

When words are used pertaining to controversial aspects of history and politics we are often confronted with a multiplicity of terminology, depending on the points of view of those who use the words. A striking example in military parlance are the terms *withdrawal* and *retreat*, the former of which is applied to friendly forces and the latter of which is applied to hostile forces. The word *withdrawal* is a kind of euphemism, a word with a less harsh effect. Even more distinctly euphemistic is such a phrase as *straightening of the front*, used when territory is yielded to the enemy. In the later phases of World War II the corresponding phrase, *Frontbegradigung*, was frequently encountered in German official communiqués. Euphemisms are commonly used in connection with death, social station, excretory functions, sexual activities, and disease.

Pejorative expressions, on the other hand, insult or belittle the persons or things designated. The shortening of a word often has a pejorative force, e.g., *Jap* for *Japanese*, *Commie* for *Communist*. Germans sometimes call Americans *Amis*, not exactly a flattering term as it is usually applied, although it has been pointed out that the word coincides with the French word for "friend." During wars, pejoratives are often used to designate foes. *Hun* and *Kraut* are pejorative words which have been used to designate Germans by English-speaking persons. A French pejorative for "German" is *Boche*, use of which has been traced back into the nineteenth century. Pejoratives for specific races are common. Pejorative designations for "Jew" are, e.g., *Kike*, *Yid* and *Sheeny*. In the United States Negroes are designated by such pejorative words as *Nigger* and *Coon*. The term Afro-American has often been used by Negroes themselves and is certainly not pejorative. It is, in fact, particularly accurate in view of the fact that, as a group, Negroes in the United States have a notable admixture of Anglo-Saxon genes. *Darky* is, at the most, only mildly pejorative, if at all pejorative. *Blacks* is a currently fashionable term to designate Afro-Americans

and has a peculiarly euphemistic effect, since the word implies that Negroes differ from other races in the United States essentially only by the color of their skins.

During a war specific military, social and economic circumstances often give rise to new words, some of which evolve into acronyms. American-English examples are *WAC* and *Jeep* (from General Purpose Car). Examples of German acronyms are *Flak* (from *Flugzeugabwehrkanone* = antiaircraft gun), *Stuka* (from *Sturzkampfflugzeug*) = dive combat airplane, usually simply expressed in English as "dive bomber") and *Jabo* (from *Jagdbomber* = pursuit bomber). In present colloquial American usage *flak* is often used as a designation of any interfering factor, thus far removed from its original meaning.

A number of terms arose which specifically pertained to National Socialism, e.g., *alter Kämpfer* (= "old combatant," a member of the National Socialist Party who joined before 1933), *Gauleiter, Rassenschande* (miscegenation), *Volksempfänger* (a simple, inexpensive radio receiver) and *Volkswagen,* the design of which is reputed to have been sketched by Hitler himself. After 1938 Austria was designated as the *Ostmark*. "Denazification," prosecution of former members of the National Socialist Party by the Allied [occupation] authorities and their [German, home-grown] collaborators, produced the ironic term *Persilschein*, a letter attesting to good behavior on the part of a National Socialist Party member before 1945. "Persil" is the trade name of a commonly used detergent and thus the *Persilschein* "laundered" the reputation of the former National Socialist. Party members were frequently referred to as *Parteigenossen,* sometimes abbreviated simply as *Pg.* A rather extensive list of words that entered the German vocabulary during the First World War and during the National Socialist period is given in the etymological dictionary by Ernst Wasserzieher, *Woher?*, 1952 edition, pp. 95-96.

Let us now turn to a more detailed examination of words which are of particular importance in the history of the Second World War (including its origin and results), words which require special attention with regard to their use and semantic aspects.

Anti-Semitism is actually a misnomer, because an "anti-Semite" would also be hostile toward Arabs, who are Semites as much as, or more than, Jews, who have absorbed some amounts of non-Semitic genes during the centuries of living in the Diaspora. A far more accurate term is "hostility toward Jews."

Aryan is often assumed to have been an essentially National Socialist term, but this is by no means the case. The term even occurs in the text of the film, *Birth of a Nation* (1915). The word has an interesting etymology which I have discussed in some detail in the June 1984 issue of the *Liberty Bell. Iran* and *Ireland* are believed to contain the same root that is present in *Aryan*. Those who would oppress Aryans do not like the word.

Bundesrepublik Deutschland is the name of the state which was formed from the American, British and French zones of occupation in 1949. *Westdeutschland* is a term often used for this state, but a play on the term is sometimes encountered, *Restdeutschland* ("Remnant Germany"), with a bitter reference to the huge territorial losses after 1945. The *Bundesrepublik*, in fact, has about one-half the territory of the Germany of 1937. *Bund* means "confederation." Compare the English words *bind* and *bond.*

Captive Nations are those which were forced to become parts of the Soviet empire, either as members of the Warsaw Pact or as Soviet republics, notably Estonia, Latvia and Lithuania in the latter case. Captive Nations Day was once officially commemorated by the government of the United States with some real meaning and moral force.

Deutsche Demokratische Republik is the official name of the semi-autonomous state which was formed in 1949 from the Soviet zone of occupation. It is now one of the members of the Warsaw Pact, somewhat pejoratively known as the "Eastern Block," a term frowned on by its Soviet rulers. Although the DDR is also commonly called "Eastern Germany," German nationalists prefer the term *Mitteldeutschland* ("Central Germany") because they regard as unjust or even impermanent the loss of the easternmost parts of Germany, such as East Prussia and Silesia.

Deutschösterreich ("German Austria") was the official name of the first Austrian Republik during its earliest years (1918 ff.). It was discontinued as a result of Allied pressure. See *Bulletin No. 6.*

Deutsches Reich was still used as the official designation of Germany even during the time of the Weimar Republic. Its use was continued after 1933. The word *Reich* is an ancient word also present in other Germanic languages in such cognate forms as *Rik* in the Scandinavian languages. The Germanic word, however, in turn has cognates in other Indo-European languages such as Latin *rex*, of which the genitive form is *regis*, and Sanskrit *raja*. The German word *Reich* is sometimes used in the sense "empire," thus with a meaning close to its Indo-European cognates, even if that meaning was no longer present in the official designation of Germany after 1918. Many compounds of *Reich* existed before 1945, such as *Reichsbahn* (the government railway system), *Reichspost* and *Reichsmark*, the monetary unit replaced in

1948. The term *Grossdeutsches Reich* appeared on German postage stamps as early as 1943 and as late as 20 April 1945.

Fascism, Italian *fascismo*, was derived from Latin *fasces*, the symbol of bound rods with an axe used to honor high-ranking Roman officials. Soviet usage frequently employs this term as a substitute for National Socialism since it is felt to be a misappropriation of the word Socialist. *Hitlerite* is also sometimes used by Communists. Be it noted that fasces were on the reverse of the American dime struck from 1916 to 1945.

Historikerstreit ("quarrel of the historians") is a term which has taken on a rather specific meaning during the past year or so in Germany. The *Historikerstreit* is supposed to have started with an article in the *Frankfurter Allgemeine Zeitung* in June 1986, written by the historian Ernst Nolte, who contented that (alleged) German war crimes were in fact a logical reaction to the brutality of Soviet threats and actions. ("Was not the Gulag more original than Auschwitz?") There were widespread reactions for and against this thesis which have generated many publications and even popular debates. The journal, *German Politics and Society*, published by the Center for European Studies at Harvard University, devoted its February 1988 issue to the *Historikerstreit*, naturally with a strong anti-German bias, hardly astonishing in view of the names of the editors of the journal, Feldman, Goldman, and Markovits.

Holocaust is a term, actually of Greek origin, made especially well known by the Zionist propaganda film of that name nearly a decade ago. The Greek word originally referred to a wholly burnt offering. The victims of the fire bombing of Dresden, for example, would far more appropriately be designated as victims of a holocaust. *Holocaust* is now usually used to imply an attempt to kill all of the Jews living in those parts of Europe under German control during the Second World War. If such an attempt were ever made, however, it was a dismal failure in view of the large numbers of Jews still present in Europe after the war. (See *Bulletin No. 9.*) A neutral equivalent of *Holocaust* would be "Extermination Thesis," a term frequently used, for example, by Wilhelm Stäglich in his *Der Auschwitz Mythos* (1979). Those who advocate the Extermination Thesis in its extreme form are sometimes called *Intentionalists* since they claim a centrally directed intention. Those who contend that Jews were killed as a result of actual local circumstances arising during the war are called *Functionalists* by some historians. (See *Bulletin No. 9.)*

Nazi is used both as an adjective and as a noun in English-speaking countries. As a shortened form it has a tendency to be pejorative

as a substitute for *National Socialist*. The full, official name of the National Socialist Party was Nationalsozialistische Deutsche Arbeiterpartei, usually officially abbreviated as NSDAP. The word *Nazi*, pejorative or not, is commonly misused. German soldiers during the Second World War, for example, were only sometimes members of the NSDAP, but are frequently called "Nazi soldiers." After the Allied victory the NSDAP was dissolved and for that reason there were no longer any "Nazis" in the proper sense of the word. People alleged to be adherents of National Socialist doctrines are now frequently called "Neo-Nazis," although this term is also frequently and maliciously misused. In many instances a person who simply loves and wishes to defend his race or nation is called a "Neo-Nazi," a propaganda word dear to those components of the media controlled by Jews and their lackeys.

Polish Corridor refers to a broad strip of land awarded to Poland after 1918, thus giving the new Polish state an access to the Baltic Sea. The Corridor, which was largely inhabited by Germans and which cut Germany in two, was the immediate, if not long-range, cause of the Second World War.

Polish Jew. Is this term not really *contradictio in adjecto*? Is a Jew ever a member of his host nation in a true ethnic sense, especially in view of the traditional Jewish ethnocentrism and hostility toward Jews' host populations, as expressed even in *Isaiah* XIX,2 and many other Jewish scriptures? A realistic, accurate term might be "a Jew living in Poland" or the like.

Schutzstaffel, commonly abbreviated SS, was the paramilitary organization founded in 1925 to protect Hitler. The organization, headed by Heinrich Himmler, grew to a membership of hundreds of thousands by 1939. During the war a greatly expanded SS was designated, in part, as the *Waffen-SS*, the units of which were committed for general military tasks. Its members were largely non-German volunteers, some of whom distinguished themselves for great bravery and outstanding military deeds on the eastern front, such as the Belgian Léon Degrelle. Officially, the SS was often indicated by two "s" characters from the Runic alphabet ( ), a symbol even included on military typewriters. The SS had its own designations of rank. From highest to lowest, SS officers were designated as *Reichsführer-SS, Oberstgruppenführer, Obergruppenführer, Gruppenführer, Brigadeführer, Oberführer, Standartenführer, Obersturmbannführer, Sturmbannführer, Hauptsturmführer, Obersturmführer, Untersturmführer,* corresponding to German army designations of *Generalfeldmarschall* on down to *Leutnant*. Much confusion came about in connection with President

Reagan's visit to the Bitburg military cemetery, where some members of the Waffen-SS were buried. Overwrought Jewish journalists tried to make out that these soldiers had been concentration camp guards and the like.

Totaler Krieg ("total war") was proclaimed by German leaders when it became obvious that there was a serious genocidal threat to the German nation from the Allies. On 18 February 1943, Dr. Joseph Goebbels gave a speech [available on audio cassette in its original German ($8. + .60 for postage) from Liberty Bell Publications], "Wollt Ihr den totalen Krieg?" (Do you want total war?), in which he exhorted the nation to expend every bit of its energy in defending itself. I recall seeing the words, "Nur ein siegreicher Friede kann diesen Schaden beheben" (Only a victorious peace can overcome this damage.) painted on a bombed house, and "Alle Räder müssen rollen für den Sieg" (All wheels must roll for victory.) painted on locomotives. Stickers with the words, "Totaler Krieg / kürzester Krieg" (Total war, shortest war.) were ubiquitous.

Volksdeutscher was a term used to designate "ethnic Germans" living outside of Germany. Millions of them lived in Czechoslovakia and Poland. Note the forms with and without definite articles: *der Volksdeutsche* (singular), *Volksdeutsche* (plural) and *die Volksdeutschen* (plural).

Vergangenheitsbewältigung is a term frequently used in the present-day *Bundesrepublik*. It designates dealing with or overcoming the past, that is, generally the National Socialist past. A bitter play on this word is occasionally encountered from Germans who are cynical about Allied reëducation, *Vergangenheitsvergewaltigung*, that is, a "raping of the past," a propagandistic falsification of history. □

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES – NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

"88!" OUR YEAR FOR VICTORY?

by
The Nordic Press

"88!"—It's here at last. All of the 'Nazis,' 'neo-Nazis' (what ever they might be), all the closet Fascists (National Socialism is not a form of Fascism), all the young and daring who greet each other with a breathless "Eighty-Eight!," can now say, "Well, the year, at least, is here." How are you going to handle it? Will 1988 be our year of Victory?

You all probably know the eighth letter of our alphabet is the letter "H." Thus "88!" became the "secret" code for **H**eil **H**itler. It was the greeting used by the closet crew who just could not bring themselves to say the real thing out loud. "Heil" is a German word which can conjure up all sorts of meanings, from salvation through well being, and the simple greeting of "hail." It was, of course, used with Adolf Hitler's name as a form of greeting and as a demonstration of respect during the National Socialist era in Germany, and since, by Hitler's followers.

The "88!" greeting would have been unknown in Hitler's days, and those engaged in combat during World War II would have mistaken the term for the devastating artillery pieces of that caliber used by the German forces.

The important thing though is, what are YOU doing now that "88" is here? It is not the writer's battle, nor the publisher's battle, nor the "Nazi" whom you know and who lives down the street; they are already in the battle. If you are an Aryan, an Aryan Warrior, intent on saving your race and your folk, then it is YOUR battle. What are you doing? Do you still patronize the non-Aryan merchant, or the non-Aryan professional when you require such services? Do you associate with other than Aryans? How much time is spent in your home mesmerized in front of the television set, that great purveyor of anti-Aryan propaganda, or listening to African jungle music? How many non-

Aryan children are playmates of your Aryan child, the child who must be tomorrow's Aryan Warrior?

How, Aryan Warrior, are you carrying the battle to the enemy? We have two great weapons, and they are the ones most feared by our blood enemies, the Jews. First is the economic boycott; Aryan Warriors do not patronize Jews. The boycott was the first weapon used against Hitler by world Jewry when they declared unconditional and continuing war against the Germans in 1933. You see, the Germans manifested a genetic aberration which made them desire to control their own destiny, the use of their land, the output of their nation's industries, and the monetary means by which their surplus goods were traded overseas. All of these being the most heinous of crimes in the eyes of the international Jewish monetary manipulators, so they declared a world-wide boycott against all things German and the Germans have been paying for that ever since!

As of this moment, there is no ZOG law which makes it illegal for Aryans to patronize only Aryans. Aryan Warriors know this. Aryan whimps, however, are genetically defective and will never know, understand, nor act; so, they are to be abandoned to their fate.

Our second weapon, and again ZOG has not yet outlawed it, is our right to associate exclusively with those of our own Folk. Aryan Warriors associate with Aryan Warriors. Aryan Warriors marry Aryan Warriors and thus insure the survival of our noble race. Aryan Warriors teach their children the values of our race—honor, loyalty, bravery, and personal integrity—values unknown to our blood enemies. Aryan Warriors do not accept less of their associates and loved ones than they demand of themselves. Aryan Warriors offer the hand of support, love, and comradeship to other Aryan Warriors.

Those who have taken up the torch, thus lighting for other Aryans the path to victory, know it is not an easy task. They quickly learn that all who are "white" are not Aryans and, unfortunately, all Aryans are not Aryan Warriors.

Adolf Hitler estimated the proper size for the National Socialist German Workers Party, the NSDAP, was about ten percent of the total population. That, he felt, was about the number of Aryan Warriors within the German population. Within that ten percent, another ten percent was set aside, the true élite of the Aryan population, the "Schutzstaffel" or SS, which had grown from a devoted group within Hitler's personal staff sworn to protect their leader with their lives. Today we hear only evil about the SS, for they, above all others, carried the battle to our racial enemies. Had victory been Hitler's, the SS would, today, be hailed as the saviors of our Aryan Folk and as the architects of a united Europe. Their memory, and their motto, given by Hitler, "Meine Ehre heist Treue!," is ours to keep alive. The honor and purpose of the SS must live through us.

Each of us must keep alive the yearning for a racial homeland, and, in the present, for a racial community in our occupied nations and a racial awareness within each Aryan. We must live each day for the honor of our Folk, for the memory of our greatest Aryan Leader, Adolf Hitler, and we must prepare the way for another to come who will fulfil the destiny of our Aryan Folk and cast from their shoulders and from their minds the chains forged by the Jew who would destroy us. No one can carry that burden for the Aryan, nor for you; no other Aryan can step into the front lines in your place; you must do it for yourself. This is the year! Now, lets see if you have the courage and the will to victory needed to live for "Blood and Soil" and to carry the Sun Wheel, our Swastika, to victory.

. . . may reason be our guide and will-power our strength. And may the sacred duty of directing our conduct as I have pointed out give us perseverance and tenacity; and may our faith be our supreme protection.

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

Northern Press Note: To each of you, my Aryan brothers and sisters, Sieg Heil! May the New Year be one of fulfillment for our race, for the realization of our dreams for the future, and one of solace for our martyrs in ZOG's prisons, and triumph for those entangled in ZOG's courts.

* * * * *

AIDS EFFORTS MISDIRECTED

Most have been following the efforts of school and health officials to introduce young students to the use of condoms and gild this phase of sex education as a means of AIDS prevention—and it well could be. Still, we must keep in perspective the incidents of AIDS in children and teenagers.

As the Center for Disease Control, a U.S. governmental agency which has tracked the AIDS epidemic since 1979, closed out their statistics for 1987, they listed 104 children between the ages of 5 and 13 with AIDS, for .2 of 1 percent of the total AIDS population; 203 between 13 and 19 with the disease for .4 of 1 percent of the total. It seems a bit absurd to focus our efforts on 307 of the 49,743 known victims of the disease—unless, of course, there are other goals.

No mention is made by school of health officials of concentrating their efforts on the identification and isolation of those who carry the

deadly virus nor any plan to separate them from the healthy, uninfected population. AIDS is spread by the degenerates of our population, queers, and intravenous drug users. Queers through the favorite practice of the sodomites, anal intercourse, and the drug users by jabbing needles already contaminated with the AIDS virus into their veins. Now if we want to instruct the young of the world about AIDS, then tell them how the degenerates have brought it into our midst through their disgusting practices.

Condoms, of course, have no effect when one injects drugs into ones veins. They may be of use for the sodomites, but indications are the condom often tears during use, thus giving no protection. To push for some massive "educational campaign" amongst our school children and teenagers for condom use is not going to solve the AIDS epidemic. It may encourage those who need little encouragement to give sex a whirl; now they know how to prevent pregnancy, which is the major fear of those in their teens, not AIDS.

The entire AIDS educational thrust is away from identifying the moral aspect of the causes of AIDS. It is another example of the Liberal-Jew-Communist *Weltanschauung* which is at variance with natural law. Nature, not over-sexed depravity, made teenagers sexually active. Nature is selecting the population most able to bear and care for the young. The thrust of today's educational philosophy is that the object of the male's attention makes little difference whether it is a girl or the friendly sodomite. Tied to this is the incessant stream of miscegenation propaganda from those who strive to destroy the Aryan. All sexual practices are not equal and a thin sheath of rubber does not sanctify the disgusting practices of the sodomites. Our young men and women must be given the straight forward facts about the friendly sodomite and junkie who are the harbingers of death. We should also insist the young be taught the natural cycles of human sexual development and not shock them with scare tactics. Surprisingly, most young adults will behave in a responsible manner concerning their bodies once they have the necessary knowledge. For those of you who have had the good fortune to associate with teenagers, you as well as they know they are attracted to those of the opposite sex, not their own. Our young Aryans are our only hope for our racial future; we neglect their education at the peril of our race.

Fortunately, too, our Aryan children are not the most susceptible to the use of drugs. Certainly this horror is upon us, but the majority of the drug users are in that portion of our population represented by the mud races. We increase the number of drug users as we drop our immigration barriers to this flood of unproductive degenerates. For those

who harbor some feeling of compassion for this flow of human garbage, look at the cultural levels of the lands they come from. If these people were such desirable additions to our nation, wouldn't it be fair to expect the land whence they came to reflect some degree of civilization compatible with that created on these shores by our Northern-European ancestors? If you look for such compatibility, you look in vain, for they are not capable of a higher culture than the squalor into which they were born and which now is infecting every section of North America where they have been admitted. The majority of the IV drug users with AIDS are in the Jew capitol of the world—New York City, but the numbers in the Los Angeles area increase at a rapid rate.

Each Aryan warrior who reads this must insure the school in which the Aryan child is placed educates rather than propagandizes those children. To do this, the Aryan Warriors are today's involved parents. They are in the Parent-Teachers Associations, they are members of their local school boards, and they are active in city, county, and state governments. They are the front line troops who are waging the battle against the Jew and the Jew's influence on Aryan values. Remember Adolf Hitler? His National Socialist government was dedicated to returning the German culture to the German people. The arts, literature, the movies of Germany of the 1920s and early 30s were dominated by the scum values of the Jew. We see this corruption all too clearly today in our Aryan nations, and, like Hitler and his followers, we are going to eliminate that influence and return our Aryan values as the guiding light of our racial and national progress.

Look at Israel, the great 20th century creation of the Jewish soul, it is a land of death and slavery, cruelty, and corruption, with the Arabs as the menials who exist only to serve their Jew masters. It is the epitome of the world which the Jew is creating for the Aryan. Aryans must reject the influence of the Jew in our lives. The Jew must be denied access to our Aryan home and thought. Boycott the Jew, shun his business as well as his person. Our Aryan Warriors have opened the fight, keeping the AIDS epidemic in proper perspective is but one weapon they employ. It is the violation of natural law which brought AIDS to our shores, it will be an adherence to natural law which ends the scourge. □

Let me explain: Man must not fall into the error of thinking that he was ever meant to become lord and master of Nature. A lopsided education has helped to encourage that illusion. Man must realize that a fundamental law of necessity reigns throughout the whole realm of Nature and that his existence is subject to the law of eternal struggle and strife.

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf.*

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Landsmann:

I write you with a full heart hoping that you will see fit to publish what I am about to say. Mr. Harold Covington, in his *The March Up Country,* wrote what I consider an immortal line and one which should be burned into the minds of all Americans:

"Of course the news media lie! that is what they are for!" Well, that is not what they started out as but that is what they are now, under Jewish control. There was never a better example of this then Tet, 1968.

Twenty years ago today [1/31/68], at 9 pm, I and eight other soldiers of the 82nd Airborne Division were laying by a trail near the town of Song Be near Phouc Binh in South Vietnam. At 9 o'clock some 800 men of an NVA battalion came down that trail. We killed 13 of them including all their commanders and then escaped by fast running. That same night, about midnight, our 4-man bunker was attacked by a platoon of 30 Cong. We repulsed the attack killing 12 of them with no loss on our side. Next morning I went with 2nd platoon armored vehicles back to the ambush site were we recovered all the weapons and equipment of the dead enemy soldiers, including their top secret attack plans which their commander was carrying. Second platoon then got into a fight with an NVA company sent to recover those papers and killed 21 of them for a loss of 2 Americans slightly wounded. That afternoon the South Vietnamese troops discovered the rest of the enemy battalion in a narrow valley nearby. They lost 2 killed and 3 wounded. Our company came up in support and, with the aid of air and artillery support, killed 199 of them with no loss to ourselves. That is how the Tet Offensive went in our area.

Two weeks later the Cong made a regimental-scale attack on the town of Phouc Binh. Astoundingly, they used the same plans as the ones we had captured! My company was thus able to block their escape route. In the following battle we lost 3 men killed and 17 wounded and killed 242 of the enemy whose bodies were left afterward. In the months to come I traveled all over Vietnam. Everywhere I went I asked for accounts of the fighting. Everywhere it was the same. The Communist troops made suicide attacks on us and were wiped out. Never was there such a one-sided victory! I fought in many battles after that. Always it was the same. We killed hundreds of them, we would lose 2 or 3 men.

Now imagine my feelings when I got back to the U.S. and found out that the Tet Offensive was reported in the American media as a defeat for the United States! From that day to this, there has been 20 years of iron clad media lying. I have never heard of another case where a country won a victory which was deliberately reported to the public as a defeat! Another lie was that the "people" were on the Communist side. In actuality the only popular support the Communists got in the whole country was among some college students at Hue. This is to be expected since they were being brainwashed by red teachers from the U.S.! The real support for the Reds was in New York and Washington where the Jews used the lies their media told about the Tet Offensive to justify their long planned betrayal of the Vietnamese people In 1975, when they cut off South Vietnam's fuel and ammunition in the face of the North Vietnamese invasion.

The flip side of the lying media is their current cover-up of the religious war the Afghan people are waging against the Communist invaders. The Mujahadeen news agency released its casualty figures for 1987. Communist losses were up 10.6% to 9,217 dead, of whom about half were Soviets. Mujahadeen dead numbered 3,158. Civilian deaths numbered 22,294! Civilian wounded numbered 24,671! The Communists in Afghanistan have the same sort of policy as the Jews in Palestine toward civilians. In Vietnam we used to fire H & I fire into the wastelands to interdict communist movement. The Reds in Afghanistan have another policy. Whenever there is a clash of any sort with the nationalists, they deliberately shell and bomb neighboring towns and villages to kill as many civilians as possible! Remember all the Liberal pig squealing about how the U.S. was hitting "poor innocent civilians" In Vietnam. I guess the Liberal swine used up all their morality on Vietnam because you don't hear a word out of them now. In fact, the media actively conspires to hide the truth of these abominations from the American people. In fact, the Jew media slobbered at the feet of the Red butcher when Gorbachev came to Washington to meet with the U.S. Jews.

The latest news is that a deal is in the works for the Russians to declare a phony "withdrawal" from Afghanistan so that the U.S. can have an excuse to cut off the Afghans' ammunition supply.

I hope you have space to print this because 20 years of Jew-Liberal lying sticks in my craw and I would like someone, at least the few alive minds who read your publication, to know the truth.

I would also like to warn you and your readers that the next stage of the financial collapse will occur in the first quarter of 1988 and the likely trigger will be a third oil hoax in the Middle East. I have reason

to believe that Israel has supplied one or more neutron bombs to Iran which it will use to break through the Iraqi front. This will lead to U.S. intervention and closing of the Gulf to oil shipments. The war on nuclear power you see raging world-wide has nothing to do with "safety" but is designed to keep the world oil dependent. Nuclear energy is the only practical alternative to oil which is why the Jew oil monopoly hates it. Further, I have recently heard that the bulk of the Arab oil funds are tied up in long term CDs at the banks. These CDs have been transferred to holding companies along with the bad Third World debt. When the debt bubble bursts, the banks plan is to steal the Arabs deposits and use them to offset their loan losses. The Arabs will then have to liquidate their U.S. stocks and bonds and real estate to keep going. This will utterly destroy U.S. financial markets. Shortly after this money will run out and revolution will break out in the Arab oil states, giving Jewmerica and its "ally" Israel the excuse to seize and occupy these lands to "keep order." This is what is in the works at this time. Be warned.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed you will find my second order. At this point, however, I would like to personally thank you for the service you are performing (and performing it quickly and reliably, also). Thanks to my father, now deceased, I developed that elusive quality so rare these days, the ability to read, decipher, and *think* for myself. But without access to organizations like yours, my research was basically limited to obtaining material written by Jews and reading it backwards, so to speak. As a matter of fact, I was only 98% convinced that the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* were genuine until I read a book by a Jew "proving" they were a forgery. Now I am 100% positive of their authenticity. Happily, now I can obtain the "real McCoy" direct from you. Many thanks. By the way, I also find *Liberty Bell* a wonderfully stimulating little magazine. In me, you've found a fan for life.

Respectfully,
H.K., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

Hope all is well with you there. I've been getting along fairly well here, which, I guess, is about all that can be expected.

Did you ever hear about the Catholic priest and the rabbi who were good friends? Well, the rabbi bought a new car, so the priest went to the rabbi's garage and sprinkled his car with holy water. The next month the priest bought a new car. The rabbi went to the priest's garage and cut one inch from the end of the car's tail pipe. —So much for that... Enclosed check for an order and donation. Thanks.

E.K., Nevada

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The February issue of *Liberty Bell* was superb.

Enclosed is a small book order. Also enclosed is a small donation toward your good work.

I appreciate what you are doing—a strong warrior indeed.

Sincerely,
Mrs. J.M., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George:

My book *Hitler At My Side* arrived in fine shape; I've had it one day now and half finished. Mr. Baur is an exceptional person, also the master of the understatement! A fantastic book, especially if you work in the world of aviation and know its roots...

Enclosed are $20, could you send me a couple copy of *Did Six Million Really Die?* My copy is so beat up plus I'd like another copy to loan or give out. I tell people about Ernst Zündel and they want to know what this pamphlet is that got him in trouble. I always try to oblige them by letting them read mine. Perhaps other people run into this.

The extra $$ are a donation, of course.

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Once again you sent my order with speedy dispatch. Many thanks. Your efficiency is heartening and gives me resolve in the bleak situation here in New York City. I'm trying to form a group to help me spread the truth and am running into all sorts of difficulties. Oh, they'll read the literature and chuckle knowingly at seeing what they feel in their hearts finally in print. But that's it. Period. Oh well, no one said it would be easy...

Sincerely,

H.K., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

The current revolt in Palestine by unarmed children against combat troops with machine guns has given even the most complacent Americans a small glimpse of the dark side of Israeli occupation. Predictably, 38% of American Jews think that the Israeli atrocities are about right, and 6% think they are too lenient (*The Economist*, 6 February 1988). I suppose the 6% of American Jews like to see a little more torture before their Israeli heros kill these children. To help reinforce their opinion, the Jews put their money where that very big mouth of theirs is. The United Jewish Appeal, which raises money for this scum, has recently held special fund-raising drives called "Super-Sundays" in several cities. In Miami on January 24th, 1000 volunteers raised $2.6 million. This was 62% more than on Super-Sunday last year. In Boston, those who gave last year gave 23% more this year. Of course, the "Friends of Israel Defense Forces," which raise money for brass knuckles, racks, and thumbscrews, has seen contributions rise by 20% compared to last year.

These tragic events and the American Jewish reactions have once again proven the moral inferiority of this race of parasites. The Jews, through their stupidity, have given us the best opportunity in over 50 years to demonstrate the evil nature of the Israeli empire to the average American. This opportunity demands that the media reports of the uprisings in Palestine be reinforced in the most graphic way possible.

Enclosed are three different versions of a leaflet, which can be made available to distributors/pamphleteers at the grassroots level. They can easily and inexpensively be reproduced with copy machines or quick-printers. One version is strictly factual, one sarcastic, the third uses Biblical quotes and symbols in order to appeal to the Christian religious community. I recommend that they be sent to as many organizations and groups as possible, and distributed personally at rallies for congressmen who are key supporters of Israel.

If there is a chance of television coverage, Palestinian or Arab children in ketchup-soaked headbandages should pass out some of these leaflets. Don't count on support from the mainline Arab organizations, but go directly through these groups to the young Arab students.

We will put these "scum for Israel" on the defensive, with increasing intensity as election day draws closer. Let's hit these congressmen hard and often. Since they have no defense, let's watch them squirm.

Cordially,

A.G., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George:

I thought you would like to have the enclosed poem I wrote in connection with the Jimmy "I have sinned against you, my Lord" Swaggart affair:

THE SWAG

As I sat on my throne at the end of the hall,
I could watch the TV on the living room wall.
Jimmy, The Swag, with arms outstretched,
Made me want to stop what I was doing and wretch!!
There was the Swag, with tears on cue,
Begging forgiveness from God and you.
Come on now, Swag, clamp down on your bit,
We've had enough of your holy BULL SHIT!!
Not the lower case "h", before the BS.
You're as valued as long-dead watercress.
So, before you shed another tear,
Pack up your bags and disappear!

Oh, by the way,
What are you giving up for Lent?
Please, don't tell us, let us Guess.....

Born Once—That's Enough!

* * * * *

Dear Friend George:

Having read and re-read our March issue of *Liberty Bell,* itleaves me feeling like our Leader, Herr Hitler, is still with us.

We hear the word "super" so often, the only SUPER PEOPLE I know are George P. Dietz, Dr. Revilo P. Oliver, and Jim Taylor.

Month after month, such unknown facts are available to the subscribers; thank the Lord for such authors, and George P. Dietz.

Enclosed, please find a small donation; enjoy a bottle with your Most wonderful family; good health to all.

The "Letters to the Editor" are exceptionally good, hard-hitting comments. Our subscribers are surely blasting away.

Most sincerely yours,
P. & B. C., Mass.

* * * * *

Dear George:

I wouldn't miss your wonderful publication for nothing. Jim Taylor and Dr. Oliver are incomparable!

For the present I am unable to give you the assistance you deserve—it will come later. Zündel is first priority at the moment.

I am sure you understand. This opportunity in Canada demands our best and heaviest support NOW. [Ernst Zündel can be reached at 206 Carlton Street, Toronto, ONT M5A 2L1, Canada.]

Sincerely and gratefully,
Mrs. K.N., California

* * * * *

Dear Sir,

I thought I was really a 'rare bird,' almost extinct...but it appears there are many, and growing numbers of, Americans who can think through the sewers of the Establishment...in the media, the cinema, and the cyclops (TV).

An order for books is enclosed.

Thanks and *Thanks*,
B.C., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Approximately a month from now I will be in Australia. My Argentine experience has been a failure. Now I can understand better why Germany could not win the war. Having Latin allies (and that includes the Rumanians, my own countrymen, too) mustn't have been of much help...

From now on, please send my *Liberty Bell* to my Australian address.

Yours truly,
G.S., Argentina

SO YOU STILL OPT FOR CHRISTIANITY?

by
J. W. Travis

In recent years we have seen the emergence of an heretofore taboo practice of not merely calling into question, but actual condemnation of orthodox religion. This healthy step forward has been in evidence in various publications, including *Liberty Bell*. By varying degree, criticism of the Jewish con-game called Christianity has exposed, much as was the huff-and-puff Wizard of Oz, the reality of its anti-Aryan nature. Reaction has been as expected; most of those who have had their instincts anesthetized by this manipulative drug have reacted by springing to the defense of their sugar-pill; the relatively few who still think for themselves, however, have welcomed the chain-cutting words as vindication of long-suppressed thoughts of their own.

The racial nationalist, even though learned on the evils of Zionism, and open-minded on any other subject, still tends to cling to "his" religion, and shies away from informative thought if it is critical in the least of his fairy-tale world of salvation and an eternal hereafter. But as the constant pounding of the waves gradually erodes even the firmest of rocks, more of our people are beginning to take that second look and, thankfully, are having second thoughts about that albatross draped around the neck of the Aryan.

This article is intended primarily for those who steadfastly cling to the Jewish-created religion and it's so-called holy book; to those who still perceive of the servile and defeated sign of this religion, the cross, as a symbol of "victory." A little thought should bring one to the obvious conclusion that it was always the losers who found themselves nailed to the tree, and that any creed that denigrates the strong and beautiful and exalts the weak, the ugly, and the treacherous can in no way be suited to the Aryan inner-self, or soul, if you please. Christianity can in no way be a *thinking man's* religion. Ben Klassen (and others) have very capably and explicitly delineated this truism.

Though crippled by centuries of ingesting the lethal words of the Jew-book, the Aryan spirit still cries out, "This is not the answer!" Exhibited in our youth by their turning to other religions, or tangible drugs, it is obvious to many that were this "Christianity" truly the religion of our people, there would not be this lost and useless feeling,

this virus, infecting so many today. Yet in the face of all this cold, hard reality we are STILL confronted by our brothers and sisters who won't let go of their self-imposed darkness, and free their minds of the six-pointed shackles that are in reality dooming all of us to a REAL hell on earth.

I know that words from a pagan, heathen, non-believer, or whatever else Christians call those of us who dare to think for ourselves, will not enlighten you. For that reason, I give you witness from one of your very own as food for thought. And if you are knowledgeable about how the Jew has perverted and destroyed (but *only* with the help of you devout Christians) so much of our Aryan culture, and turned much of what was once a proud and brave people into unthinking, servile cowards, maybe—just maybe—after reading this, you, too, will have that enlightening second thought, and be on your way to spiritual freedom.

There is a book in circulation today in various denominations and religious circles titled "The Return." Any Christian will probably grasp immediately the gist of the book from the author's introduction. Written by one Mike Evans and published by Thomas Nelson Publishers in 1986, it contains 232 pages of.....well, you judge for yourself.

If you are still buying the poison sold you by the salvation hucksters, from the local pulpit to the TV playboys, this may not mean a tinker's damn to you. Then again, who knows? Though totally repugnant, the words of Evans (or is it *Goldstein*?) are in some measure enlightening.

On page 171, Chapter X, under "The Nazi Holocaust," you will read:

> If the Roman holocaust came after the fact, the Nazi murder of six million Jewish men, women, and children—the greatest single atrocity in the history of mankind—was Satan's biggest play before the fact. The prophecies that had pointed to Jesus' resurrection may have been laced in mystery, but the prophecies that foretold the restoration of Israel were plain for anyone to see. As often happens, Satan overplayed his hand so that the Nazi holocaust actually *served* to help open the door for the emergence of a Jewish state after World War II. That does not mitigate the cruelty, the incredible horror, or the enormity of what happened across Europe between 1933 and 1945.
>
> It was an event of such immeasurable moment that we are compelled to search out its significance continually, never to be satisfied that we have fathomed it. I have already pointed to it as a precursor to the refounding of Israel, never again to be called by the hated name of Palestine, the name assigned by the avenging Romans (evidently as a Latinate rendering of *Philistia*).
>
> I believe that the meaning of the Holocaust extends beyond its role in the establishment of the Israeli state. The Holocaust stands by itself as a great signpost of the end of the age.
> Because he knew after the Balfour Declaration of 1917 that his days were extremely limited, Satan found a unique servant in Adolf Hitler. If any great head of state in modern history has been demonized, it was he. Hitler relied heavily on astrologers and fortune-tellers. His hatred of Christianity was almost as deep as his hatred of Judaism. He understood, more clearly than many German churchmen, the close affinity between Judaism and Christianity. He knew that authentic Christianity can never divorce itself from a sincere love for the Jewish people and a deep gratitude to them for their special place in God's plan. Thus Hitler revealed himself to be a willing tool of Satan in attempting to thwart God's purpose.

Do you still believe you can be anti-Jew, anti-Zionist, and a devout Christian? Well, read on:

> Frederick the Great of Prussia (1712-1786) was known as "the enlightened despot" because he worked hard to establish efficient government for his people even though he was convinced they were incapable of governing themselves. He once said, "My people and I have come to an agreement which satisfies us both. They are to say what they please, and I am to do what I please."
>
> The title was also fitting because he liked philosophy and included Voltaire, the French writer and skeptic, among his friends. Frederick admired Voltaire so much, in fact, that he began to have doubts about his own faith. He was a staunch Lutheran in the old Prussian tradition, and his doubts troubled him a great deal.
>
> One day, so the story goes, he was holding court with some of his advisers. The existence of God came up as a topic of conversation, and finally Frederick spoke his heart. "I am tired of these philosophical arguments. I would to God that someone would show me some firm evidence that He exists."
>
> At this, one of his older advisers, a man who had kept silent during the previous discussions, spoke up, but only briefly. He said, "The Jew, your majesty."

Pat Robertson or ol' Ronnie couldn't have said it better! Now, if any of you who have read this are still not convinced that Christianity is a formula for promoting the interests of the Jew at the expense of the non-Jew, then you're too far gone; take your ball and run with it to the grave. But any expounding on the proof that "God" exists that offers the Jew *as that proof* is indeed solid evidence of mental incapacitation. If anything, in your fairy-tale world, the Jew should be ample evidence of the existence of your so-called Satan!

To those of you who may agree with me, even slightly, yet throw up your hands and say, "O.K., but what would you substitute to fill the void, if you're so bent on eliminating Christianity?" I say this: the Aryan whose instincts are not totally destroyed does not have to ask. Purity of the blood, honor, and living for the ennoblement of our people comes naturally—to us *pagans*. □

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

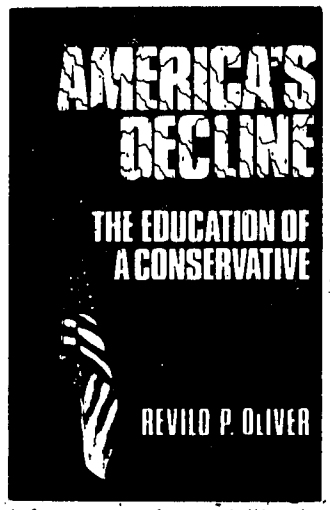

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

TRIAL BY JEWRY

by David McCalden

Chapter One — page 25

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: By-passing the Censorship, page 1; The Christian Nazis, page 1; A Whiff of Truth, page 5; Trailing Toynbee, page 7. THE ZIONIZATION OF JESSE HELM: One Who Knows Chronicles the Betrayal, from *Instauration*, page 9. WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?, *by* Foreign Correpsondent Jim Taylor, page 11.

VOL. 15 - NO. 9 MAY 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

BYPASSING THE CENSORSHIP

In *Liberty Bell*, March 1988, pp. 19-22, Jim Taylor reported the sorry career of a Cuban brother and sister, Néstor and Gladys García, who were hired by our bungling C.I.A. to act as spies in Cuba, and were watched and finally arrested by the Cuban Secret Service. Americans learned about this episode only from Mr. Taylor and this magazine.

On the first of April, Mr. Taylor learned from his private sources that the siblings had been convicted by the Cuban court and sentenced to eight years in prison. Cuba, however, did not try to keep this fact secret. The news was broadcast by Radio Havana, and the Cuban government says it specifically informed the Associated Press, the *New York Times*, the *Washington Post*, and the television news service of the American Broadcasting System. So far as we have ascertained, no mention of the spies or news of their conviction has appeared in any American publication, and Americans will first learn of the event from Mr. Taylor and this notice in *Liberty Bell*.

THE CHRISTIAN NAZIS

As everyone knows, "Nazis" are lowly Aryans so wicked that they do not worship Yahweh's Yammering Yids or appreciate the honor of being robbed and humiliated by those godly superhumans. They are also called "Fascists" and "Aunteye-Seemites" and many other things by the prostitutes who write in the Jews' liepapers or jabber over the Jews' hypnagogic picture-machines.

Most Western states have had organizations that wanted their nations to become independent in fact as well as name, but few of them attained such success that they could influence their nation's destiny. In Italy, the Fascists rescued the kingdom from "democratic" corruption. In Germany, the National Socialists freed the nation from Jewish parasitism and by great heroism almost ensured the survival of our race. In Spain, the Falange

prepared the victory of General Franco and civilized Spaniards. And in Romania, the Iron Guard defended White men against their predators and for a time almost had their irresponsible and venal king under control.

The Romanian organization differed fundamentally from the other three.

Mussolini effected what diplomats call a *modus vivendi* with the Vatican, but his eyes were on the nobler civilization of ancient Rome before it was corrupted by Oriental superstitions and destroyed by mongrelization. In Germany, Hitler gave a generous tolerance to the Christian sects and did not offend them—for which their leaders showed their appeciation by conspiring against him—but his movement represented the noble ethos of the Nordics before they were poisoned by an alien religion. Although the Falange delivered the Church in Spain from the horrors of Communist rule, its members were, for the most part, atheists and agnostics with a few deists of one kind or another. But Codreanu's Iron Guard was specifically Christian in its basic premises and organization, and, indeed, could accept no recruits, or ally itself with leaders, who were not Christian.

There is a significant corollary. As Warren B. Heath pointed out in his introduction to D. Bacu's *Anti-Humans*,[1] the religious difference prevented coöperation between the Iron Guard and Professor A. C. Cuza's Christian Defense League, although both had the same primary objective, the liberation of Romania from domination and exploitation by its voracious and insatiable parasites. In the name of Cuza's organization, 'Christian' was probably used ambiguously to mean 'non-Jewish.' The organization's leaders and publications were rationalistic. According to Heath, "Professor Cuza's creed was the elegant scepticism of Renan. Professor Iorga's historical works treat Christianity with cold objectivity. And Octavian Goga...seems to have held at heart a view of Christianity similar to that set forth in Nietzsche's famous *Genealogy of Morals*."

1. *The Anti-Humans* is a study of an experiment in dehumanization carried out in a prison on members of the Iron Guard who remained in Romania after the capture and occupation of that country by the Soviet division of the great Judaeo-Communist engine of destruction. It is a painful but highly instructive story of the ferocious sadism of individuals who might lead ordinary lives in a civilized and stable society, but who, probably because they have innate criminal tendencies, are dehumanized by their Jewish mentors and become eager to torture and dehumanize decent individuals by applying, under direction, Pavlovian techniques. Translated from the Romanian of D. Bacu, the book was first published in 1971 and is now available from Liberty Bell Publications, $7.00 (3 copies for $15.00) + postage.

The Christian Defense League enlisted a considerable number of well-educated men, probably the élite of Romania's limited class of intellectuals (I use that word in its correct meaning, not as American jabberwockies arrogate it to themselves). But I believe that all who have studied closely the history of Romania between 1923 and 1945 agree that the Christian Defense League never had the slightest chance of attaining such political power that it could sensibly influence the destiny of Romania. Codreanu, with a specifically Christian organization that also called itself the Legion of St. Michael the Archangel and meant it, almost attained in Romania the position held by Mussolini in Italy and by Hitler in Germany. It can be reasonably argued that he would have succeeded, had he not had to face an obstacle they did not have to surmount, a stupid and venal king.

The Iron Guard and the career of Corneliu Zelea Codreanu deserve the closest study by all who are interested in the dynamics of politics. They will bear in mind, of course, that Romania differed profoundly in culture and population from the United States, and was not so far gone down the road to perdition. They will also try to measure the force of what is now called charisma, the effect of a leader's character and personality, as distinct from his policies and programs.

The force of Codreanu's charisma is shown by the devotion he inspired. Time has not withered it. Forty-five years and more after he was murdered, forty years after their country was seized by the Soviet arm of the Judaeo-Communists who triumphed in 1945, the loyal survivors of the Iron Guard are working to ensure the preservation of the historical record by having the essential documents translated into the major languages of Europe.

Codreanu's own candid account of his career has been translated into French, German, Italian, and Spanish.[2] The English translation, *For My Legionaries*, was published in 1976 by Editura "Libertatea" in Madrid, and may be obtained in this country from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.00 + postage.

2. The French and Spanish versions may be obtained from Liberty Bell Publications, each $12.00 + postage.

This was followed in what is to be a series by *The Nest Leader's Manual* (Madrid, 1987; from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.00 + postage). Organizations for political action designate their local units as cells, chapters, priories, commanderies, etc. Codreanu selected for the primary units of the Legion the term 'nest,' regarding it as a school from which would come disciplined and resolute young men, prepared to fight to liberate their country from the alien parasites who were devouring it. He was doubtless influenced by the French use of *nid* in much the same sense.

This edition, published by Editura "Libertatea," is the only authorized edition in English. I am asked to make it clear that a truncated and mutilated printing of this translation in England with the title *Legion* was unauthorized and is in many places incorrect and misleading.

The book opens with a long introduction by C. Papanace, who quotes and appraises European opinion of the Legionary movement in Romania, noting its difference from comparable movements elsewhere, and finally describes the murder of Codreanu and thirteen of his closest associates by the Romanian police on the orders of the infamous King Carol, transmitted by his Prime Minister.

The author emphasizes one instructive detail, which will astonish only naive readers. Although Codreanu's Iron Guard was informed by "a Christian religiosity which reached mysticism," the Prime Minister who plotted the murders and, with Carol's consent, seized Codreanu and his comrades, taking them by surprise on Palm Sunday, imprisoned them under conditions that amounted to torture, and finally ordered the Police to kill them by the Jewish rite of strangulation, was Miron Cristea, the Patriarch of the Orthodox Church in Romania, the supreme ruler of that Church and the most venerated and presumably holiest of the holy men in the country. No man can rise very high in the Jesus-business if he is not immune to religiosity.

After the murders, bullets were fired through the corpses to lend some verisemblance to the official story that the victims had been shot while trying to escape. Mr. Papanace quotes the confession of the commander of the Police (Gendarmes) who superintended the murders. (The confession of one of the gendarmes is quoted in an appendix to *For My Legionaries.*) Political activists should note that although the Police were reluctant to commit

the crime, they obeyed orders. That will be the attitude of police everywhere.

The *Manual* is Codreanu's instructions and directives to the leaders of each local unit of his organization. The reader will note the insistence on Christian faith and the efficacy of prayer; on the discipline of plain living without self-indulgence, amounting to what some would call asceticism; and the constant emphasis on a spiritual rebirth of the nation through the example set by the Legionaries' integrity and devotion. The leaders of all patriotic endeavors, however, will be most of all impressed by Codreanu's eminently practical judgement in arranging all the details of organization, even the most minute, and they will admire the prudence of his measures to avert internal dissension, the harm that may be caused by dunderheaded sympathizers, and penetration by agents of the enemy. And Americans with experience in the harassing business of trying to form and maintain a cadre of loyal followers, will wonder where they are to look in this country for recruits of the moral caliber of the Iron Guard.

A WHIFF OF TRUTH

When Yahweh's Master Race began to prepare the Aryan boobs in the United States for eventual use as a horde of crazed cattle, stampeded into Europe to consummate the Suicide of the West and, in all probability, the suicide of our race, the world-destroyers hired the prostitutes of the press to propagate lies about Adolf Hitler. It took the *hostes generis humani* years to invent the Holohoax they now use to plunder and cow their serfs, but from the first they forged documents to show that Hitler had been the illegitimate offspring of a Kike; by mistranslating a German idiom that designates a man who habitually walks about while talking to intimates of serious matters, they were able to concoct a silly story that he often fell into such rages that he chewed the carpet; they told persons who could not read German that Hitler had advocated in his great work, *Mein Kampf*, the technique of the Big Lie, which he there accurately identified as the standard technique of the Jews (as now witness their Holohoax, which may be the most enormous lie perpetrated since their tale about Esther in the Jew-Book); and among many lesser applications of their racial technique, they devised the story that Hitler had been a house-painter.

It is now admitted, of course, that he was an artist of sincere purpose and some minor distinction, although not, of course, an artist to be ranked with the masters of the Great Tradition, which ran from Leonardo and Michelangelo to recent times, when the Jews, applying their standard method—First defile, then destroy—hired venal critics to bamboozle simpletons into accepting as "modern art" ugly and disgusting daubs made by schizophrenics and by swindlers who imitated them.[1]

It is now possible to inspect conveniently the paintings (including water colors), drawings, and other work of Hitler as a young artist who was interested in satisfying his own aesthetic instincts and had no fixed intention of becoming a professional in an art in which he knew he could not greatly excel. An impressive illustrated catalogue of 260 pages, with reproductions of all the quite numerous works in color or black-and-white, including even rough sketches made when he was the incarnate soul of a great nation,[2] and as complete as the author and compiler could make it, is Billy F. Price's *Adolf Hitler, the Unknown Artist.* This handsome volume of quarto size, well printed in Italy, was published in Houston, Texas, by the author in 1983 with a text in German, and in 1984 with an English text. The English volume may now be obtained from the Eichler Publishing Corporation (4115 Leeshire Drive, Houston, Texas; 77025) at the reduced price of $20.00 each + $2.50 postage for either one or two copies.

A friend of mine has shown his copy to many casual acquaintances and reports that it was unexpectedly effective in making

1. A correspondent who has noted the enormous prices paid, presumably by wealthy idiots, for painted or sculptured deformities, evidently the work of equally deformed minds, suggests that one function of "modern art" is to "launder" money for organized crime. If you pay a million dollars for a package of heroin or cocaine, you cannot avow what you purchased and it would be difficult to keep such a transfer of currency securely secret, but if you ostensibly purchase at that price a piece of spoiled canvas or ruined stone and say you are collecting "art," you are legally safe and need not care about what cultured people may think of you.

2. One unimportant item that may attract notice is a rough pencil sketch, drawn at a table in a restaurant, outlining Hitler's design for the original Volkswagen, which was retained by that make of automobile so long as it was the foreign vehicle most widely sold in the United States.

Americans aware of how much Yiddish excrement has been smeared over their faces for the past fifty years. At all events, you will learn from the volume that while the great champion of our race was not a great artist, he was, in art, as in his ultimate political purposes, an honest man, and we may hope that he will be remembered as such by the descendants of the nation that defeated him and destroyed itself—and that memory of him may even give to those descendants some strength to endure the degradation and wretchedness to which, as they will discover before long, they have been condemned by their thoughtless parents.

TRAILING TOYNBEE

I have received from an American Classical scholar a letter in the course of which he says: "At first it seemed incredible to me that the quotation from Toynbee that you adduced in a recent article [July 1987, p. 8; the quotation may also be found at the head of the very important article by Ivor Benson in the issue for April 1988] could really be accurate, but I verified that it does indeed appear on p. 809 of "The Trend of International Affairs since the War," *International Affairs*, Vol. X, No. 6 (November 1931), 803-826, wherein he allows that after 'this mysterious force called sovereignty' has been extirpated, 'the 50 or 60 local states of the world will no doubt survive as administrative conveniences.' "

The quotation in question was one in which Toynbee, addressing his fellow conspirators, admitted that he and they were engaged in a covert conspiracy against Great Britain and all the civilized nations to which the other members of the gang belonged, and he boasted of the hypocrisy with which they were deluding their victims. It deserves repetition at a time when the United States is becoming an "administrative convenience" in the Jews' One World:

"We are at present working discreetly, but with all our might, to wrest this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local national states of the world. *And all the time we are denying with our lips what we are doing with our hands.*" (My emphasis.)

Seldom has a pack of sneaking traitors been so indiscreet as to put on paper a description of the insidious conspiracy in which they were secretly engaged, let alone publish it, even if only in an obscure journal usually filled with such pretentious drivel that

men of sense wasted no time on it. For the egregious folly of putting such things on paper, one could adduce the famous "Protocols of the Elders of Zion" as a parallel, if they were indeed written out by the Jews whose activity they so accurately describe, although there is the significant difference that the latter describe treachery, but not treason.

I did not know of Toynbee's confession of conspiracy at the time that I commented on his elaborate and learned *Study of History* in an article that is reprinted in *America's Decline*, pp. 202-211. That article, however, evoked a protest from one Ludwig von Mises, a scholar of uncertain race, who was at that time a Great Cham of "Conservatism," since he had formulated some economic doctrines which, though needlessly complicated and alembicated, were sound, if one took them with a preliminary understanding that economics are an epiphenomenal function of a society that must be based on the foundations of nationality and race.

Von Mises, in a letter published in *American Opinion*, September 1963, p. 78, thought it an outrage that I had been unkind to Toynbee and, what was worse, had pointed out that during the First World War Lord Bryce had operated a lie factory in which expert liars, such as Toynbee, manufactured stories of German "atrocities" to pep up the herds of cattle who were being democratically driven onto the battlefields. That historical fact should have been suppressed, according to Von Mises, because Professor James Bryce, who was eventually elevated to the peerage as a Viscount, was a writer "whom political scientists and historians of law consider as one of the outstanding authors of the 19th and early 20th centuries."

The eminent "Conservative Economist" was even more outraged by an article by my esteemed colleague, Westbrook Pegler, entitled "Zangara Missed," in which Mr. Pegler discussed what would probably have happened, if Zangara had succeeded in killing the foul and diseased creature named Franklin Roosevelt, with the result that an *American* politican, Garner, would have become President. Von Mises may have been appalled by the thought of how many Americans would not have been killed in a war in which they fought against their own race and civilization.

As I have said, when I wrote my trenchant critique of Toynbee's *Study of History*, I did not know of his much earlier confession of conspiracy and treason. Now I wonder whether Ludvig von Mises did. □

THE ZIONIZATION OF JESSE HELMS

ONE WHO KNOWS CHRONICLES THE BETRAYAL

MY ACQUAINTANCE WITH Jesse Helms goes back quite a few years. I was not at all surprised some time ago to hear that a copy of The Dispossessed Majority [available from Liberty Bell Publications] reposed on the shelf in his Raleigh (NC) residence. When I first came to know him, I believed Jesse to be a man of strong moral conviction. All outward indications were that he was. Ever fond of quoting the time-honored lessons of his father and his old school principal, Ray House, he even has a plaque on his office wall bearing his father's words: "Son, the Lord doesn't expect you to win, He only expects you to try." Upon his election to the Senate in 1972, I was confident he would go to Washington and stand up for the rights of the beleaguered white Majority, that this man was really a credit to his race—or so I thought.

Veteran staffer George Dunlop, who has lived well off Jesse and who now holds down the job of assistant secretary of agriculture, characterized his boss and mentor as the personification of "Sibyl," the leading character of the book and movie of the same name, because he possesses multiple personalities, "and if you understand that, you can get what you want." I attributed Jesse's growing personal rudeness and inconsideration to the many preoccupations of an overworked politician, yet certainly not characteristic of those early American statesmen he is so fond of quoting.

I had always known our new leader could "charm a cat off a shrimp boat," as someone wrote of him, and right after the election I learned that he could turn the charm on and off instantaneously. In the course of my exposure to him and his operation, I encountered a great deal of double-dealing, which I was willing to overlook, thinking it less of an evil for a politician to be Machiavellian than to be a complete sellout like Ted Kennedy.

Helms, the private man, was the prey of numerous conflicting emotions. Most evident were his hangups about never having earned a

college degree and his humble origins (humble perhaps to those with whom he now consorts). I should have realized his unabashed craving for respectability and legitimacy would have dire consequences someday for me and other Majority members. Jesse's personal secretary attributed her boss's problems to "a massive inferiority complex." His administrative assistant said the spotlight of the 1976 Republican National Convention put the finishing touches on the change. "Now you can hardly live with his ego—or believe anything he says."

Wheeling and Dealing

In the hard-fought, tumultuous, down-to-the-wire 1984 Senate race in North Carolina, the embattled hero of the "New Right" fought for his political life. Some two years previously he had changed his mind at the last minute and cast the deciding vote for a 100% boost in the tax on cigarettes. A pack of Winstons or Salems in his home state, the nation's leading tobacco producer, would now be taxed at 16 cents. Why, many wondered, did Jesse oppose the vital economic interests of his constituents?

Here's what happened. At 4:45 A.M. on the day of the vote in late summer 1982, President Reagan's tax package was certain to be defeated. Helms was against it because it included the tobacco tax provision. Minutes before the vote, Majority Leader Howard Baker and Finance Committee Chairman Robert Dole approached Jesse and cut a deal right on the Senate floor. If Jesse would switch his vote, the Republican leadership would see that his anti-abortion bill got to the floor, and the tobacco tax would be dropped in the Senate-House conference on the tax package.

Unusual? Not for most senators in this era of unprincipled legislative wheeling and dealing. Since he was chairman of the Senate Agriculture Committee, as well as being from tobacco land, Jesse's vote was all the more surprising to those not privy to the deal. But the Senator had his reasons. He no longer wanted to be chairman of the Ag Committee. His eyes were focusing on bigger game: the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, where he was chairman of the Subcommittee on Hemispheric (Latin American) affairs. He wanted to be the top man of the full committee someday, and to get that plum he would have to begin playing ball with the boys who run the Senate. Years of hyperconservative tirades, parliamentary obstructionism and anti-establishment posturing had engendered among his colleagues a "perish the thought" attitude at the prospect of his ever landing such an important chairmanship.

continued on page 51

WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

In writing about the man we know as Ronald Wilson Reagan, who holds the highest office in the land, the establishment press has just about convinced the public that he is an arch conservative and a tax cutter. He is neither! During Mr. Reagan's two terms, taxes have gone up, not down. He is now and always has been a bleeding-heart liberal of the Franklin D. Roosevelt variety. Except for the war criminals who have run Israel since 1948, old FDR is the man Mr. Reagan professes to admire most of all.

Despite Mr. Reagan's talk about cutting down on government waste and over-spending the budget, he has done just the opposite. So, instead of being deceived by political talk from the White House, why don't we simply examine the facts?

It took the combined federal, state and local governments 155 years, from the founding of our republic in 1789 to 1944, to spend a hundred billion dollars. Compare this to Mr. Reagan's administration, which in only seven years so enormously increased national expenditure that it accumulated indebtedness of nearly three *trillion* dollars. Yet "hard-line conservatives" still try to pass Mr. Reagan off as anything but a free and reckless spender of *your* money.

While federal revenues increased by thirty-five billion dollars since 1981, a rate of increase more than four times that of the rate of inflation, excess spending during the Reagan administration soared by more than one hundred fifty billion dollars ($150,000,000,000) during that same period.

Mr. Reagan has not made any attempt to call for a balanced budget for any year since he has been in the White House. In 1982, the first budget for which he was responsible, the deficit was calculated at forty-billion dollars. However, with all the extra expenditures Reagan added it turned out to be one hundred twenty-seven billion dollars

($127,000,000,000) a far cry from the projected forty billion, wouldn't you say? The next year he even increased his spending for such corrupting items as more welfare payments and proposed to have a political spree by spending ninety-one billion, five hundred million dollars more than even the revenue from oppressive taxation. But that revenue, as always with irresponsible spenders, proved insufficient for Mr. Reagan. The deficit turned out to be two hundred seven billion, eight hundred million dollars ($207,800,000,000—or more than $116,300,000,000 *more* than what he claimed to be an accurate projection when he foisted the economic insanity on a thoughtless public.

Unless you ponder the figures, you don't even glimpse the true situation. Mr. Reagan has spent more than all of the previous administrations combined. If our debt reaches three trillion dollars this year, as it certainly will under Mr. Reagan, then I calculated that to pay this off at the rate of one dollar a second would require about nine hundred years. That figure I reached using my own arithmetic. When I showed this to an expert with figures, the professor said I had erred. He quickly figured it to be over 63,000 years.[1] That will give you some idea of Mr. Reagan's expenditures. And obviously, the debt will never be paid.

Mr. David Stockman, a pretty smart fellow, was Mr. Reagan's budget director until he resigned because he couldn't stand the stench of Mr. Reagan's Roosevelt-type of wild spending. He has charged the Reagan administration with both deception and self-deception in spending. Here are his words, "After four years on the job, I had to conclude that what comes out of the White House typewriter is all hot air."

It is an important fact that Mr. Stockman laid on the line. He was the first person with inside knowledge of the facts to expose the Reagan administration by saying "Under Mr. Reagan the government spends twice as much each month as it takes in."

But, according to the president and his public relations gang, he was not to blame. They just blamed the newspapers for printing what Mr. Stockman revealed.

1. Both of these calculations are grotesquely incorrect because they take no account of interest on the debt. By paying at the rate of one dollar every second, we would pay only $86,400 a day, or $31,536,000 a year. At the lowest rate reached by treasury bills since 1970, the interest on a debt of three trillion dollars would amount to $210,000,000,000 a year. Thus our payment of a dollar a second would *increase* the debt by $209,968,500,000 in the first year, and with the interest naturally compounded, the debt would continue to increase to infinity or until the computing machine broke down. It is quite obvious that Reagan has completed the work of making us hopelessly bankrupt. —*Editor*

Mr. Stockman wrote a book about Mr. Reagan's revolution that failed. Here is a telling excerpt from that book.

"After 40 years in loyal opposition to the ever-growing size of the federal budget, after four decades of railing against an onerous government increasingly intruding into the lives of its citizens, the Republican Party suddenly, in 1980, found itself with a genuine 'conservative' in the White House and in possession of the power to effect a total change in American history.

"As it turned out, the arch conservative presided over an economic shell game resulting in unprecedented deficit spending."

Representative Morris Udall (D-Arizona) said, "It took 39 presidents, two expensive world wars, 200 years and all manner of difficulties to slowly create a huge national debt. It took Mr. Reagan only five years of unheard-of wild spending to double it, and before he leaves he'll more than triple it. Trillions of wasted dollars, yet people still can't believe that he's a wild-eyed spender. They won't even believe it, even when, in plain fact, it's true."

I agree with both Mr. Stockman and Mr. Udall. But most Americans still refuse to admit the facts.

Allow me to give an example of Mr. Reagan's determination to spend more of your tax dollars on social programs than any other president—exactly the opposite of the reasons you voted for him twice. Consider his liberal programs that were supposed to provide jobs for people who found themselves unemployed during the nation-wide economic slowdown. He urged Congress to spend an additional nine billion dollars via the Emergency Jobs Appropriation Act of 1983. Fifteen months later, the General Accounting Office found that the program had an effective cost of $88,571 for each person enrolled—enough to send every one of those "students" through both undergraduate and graduate school at Harvard, and still have money left over. Is this economical? Is this conservative?

Despite all the clear evidence against him, Mr. Reagan's Teflon coating is not wearing thin. For seven years he has managed to come out of a myriad of potentially damaging setbacks without any lasting damage to either his record of accomplishments or his credibility. There'll never be another one like him.

Like water off a duck's back, domestic and foreign policy failures seem to roll off the Great Communicator's impenetrable exterior without the slightest hint of a discouraging word. There is never a cloudy day for such a popular president.

Consider some of his failures:

- While espousing reduction of big government, the Federal

bureaucracy under Mr. Reagan actually has grown from 2,840,000 Federal employees in 1981 to 2,980,000 in January of 1986, and will be over three million by the end of 1988.

- Despite an increasing campaign against deficit spending, Mr. Reagan now presides over two-trillion-dollar budgets, still one hundred fifty billion ($150,000,000,000) short of balancing.
- Several top-level aides have resigned rather than engage in any more of Mr. Reagan's free-spending tactics.

I should like to remind everyone that when Mr. Reagan became President, he vowed "to clean up waste, fraud and abuse" throughout the federal government. Those were his very own words, not mine.

Now, seven years later, more billions of our tax dollars have been wasted than under any previous administration.

- Mismanagement (stealing) has been most publicly exposed in the Department of Defense which buys precious amenities that range from $900 toilet-seat covers to $7,622 for coffee makers. But even these disclosures pale in comparison to the totality of waste uncovered elsewhere in the wild-spending Reagan administration.
- In just the first six months of fiscal 1986, the inspectors general identified $8,700,000,000 in spending that was wasted through mismanagement, inefficiency and outright fraud.
- Transportation Department investigators uncovered fraud amounting to $370,000,000 in just one year.
- The Agriculture Department auditors found evidence of fraud amounting to $36,000,000. One of these concerned a Memphis woman who had stolen $26,589 in food stamps and other federal "poverty" benefits. A Chicago black woman screwed the government out of $136,000 in the same manner. In Salinas, California, two employees made off with $255,000 in money for school-lunch programs. This pair also took a vacation trip to Italy at government expense.
- Investigations in the Department of Housing and Urban Development uncovered $43,600,000 in waste and fraud. In Chicago, 18 tenants stole $172,000 in fake rent subsidies. And, I might add, some of these people were earning over $40,000 a year at the time.
- Auditors at the Labor Department found $3,300,000,000 had been paid in fraudulent employee benefits.
- Agents exposed two billion dollars squandered in waste and fraud by the Department of Health and Human services.
- Over fifty-eight million dollars were misused in the Education Department.
- Fraud in the Treasury Department reached an all-time high of $586,900,000 in a single year.

Etc., etc., etc. It never ends.

You could wallpaper the Washington Monument with General Accounting Office audits that urged departments to close the spending loopholes. But, at the White House, it fell on deaf ears. Writer Garry Wills described Mr. Reagan as "the perfect Scout, a perfect Hollywood chastity symbol, a company man and a durable daylight bundle of meanings."

If you listen closely to Mr. Reagan you will hear the ghost of old FDR chuckling. His most famous protégé is still carrying out Roosevelt's "tax and spend" policy. Mr. Reagan praises his idol, Franklin D. Roosevelt, in almost every speech. Democrats of today of the ultra liberal persuasion have accused Mr. Reagan of stealing their lunch when he comes out with the old FDR "New Deal" policy of tax to spend to elect to tax, etc.

Of course, it goes without saying that Mr. Reagan has not been honest with the American people. But then, the American people, in general, have not asked that he be honest with them. They are blind followers. They adore him as he is, without changes. Just as happened with FDR, people are mesmerized by President Reagan.

Naturally, Mr. Reagan is not alone as far as throwing away tax money goes. Congress does its share too. Although the country was $200,000,000,000 in the red that year, Congressmen had the nerve to give themselves a huge pay raise, a 75 percent increase despite the fact that the "company" is losing money each year. Is this good business? It could not happen in the business world because the stockholders would revolt very quickly. But the official "stockholders" in America, the taxpaying voters, have not even bothered to complain when a bankrupt country nearly doubles the salaries of the "board" (Congress), which drove it into bankruptcy in the first place.

Representative William Gray (D-Penna.) played musical chairman at a budget hearing when he called Mr. Reagan "The Great Pretender."

"Oh yes, I'm the greatest spender,
Pretending I'm not, but I am,
I blame Congress,
When I speak to the press,
My budget is such a mess."

Mr. Gray should include himself and his fellow members of Congress in that song and dance to fool the public.

Many non-believers write to me and try to tell me that Mr. Reagan hasn't raised taxes. Here are some Mr. Reagan's tax increases:

- The so-called Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982.
- The Highway Act of 1982, which raised gasoline taxes.
- The Social Security Act reforms of 1983, which raised Social Security taxes on every worker and every retiree in America.
- The so-called "deficit reduction" Budget Act of 1984, a slight-of-hand grab bag of tax increases.

In essence, complimenting Mr. Reagan for being a conservative spender is like citing Nero for a medal because he was kind to animals—he fed the lions really well—with Christians, supposedly.

Reagan's frantic squandering of American resources would be insane, if it was not planned and contrived to follow the "tax to spend to elect to tax to spend" etc. endless cycle used by the infamous Roosevelt, and perhaps to go even beyond that and aim at the total prostration and destruction of what is left of the United States in preparation for the imposition by violence of an admittedly Judaeo-Communist despotism.

Many expenditures were made in open or covert action to further the purposes of the enemies of the American people or to make the United States even more contemptible in the eyes of the European nations and of civilized peoples everywhere. Here is just a partial and random list of some of Reagan's most noteworthy exploits as they occur to one's mind:

- He ordered the CIA to mine the harbors of Nicaragua and professed hypocritical concern for "anti-Communists" in that country to mask his covert supply of arms to Iran for the purpose of starting a war to destroy the Arabian nations for the profit of Israel.
- His administration has, under the cover of some futile pretenses, abetted the massive invasion of the United States by mestizos from Mexico, who now openly speak of the time when they will retake the Southwestern states and rid them of the vile *gringos*.
- He deliberately lied to other nations, urging them not to send arms to Iran at the very time he was doing precisely that.
- He secretly plotted and attempted the assassination of the heads of two Moslem states, Iraq and Libya, with which the United States has not the slightest quarrel. He did so as a 'hit-man' for the Israelis, and the exposure of his attempts at murder have covered him, and the United States with him, with merited disgrace and ridicule.
- He personally conducted a vile campaign of disinformation and misinformation, which was too much for even our news media to stomach without protest, to bring down the government of Libya

to please the would-be Masters of the World.

- He personally ordered a sneaking terrorist attack on Libya, an act of war and unjustifiable aggression, on the orders of his Zionist masters.
- By this and many similar acts the United States has now made itself reviled as the great terrorist power by the civilized nations from whom those acts could not be concealed, as they were sedulously concealed from Americans by the captive press, and covered by Reagan's hypocritical mouthings about "terrorism."
- He has done everything possible to afflict all mankind with the inherent evil of the most vicious and inhuman power that ever appeared on this earth: world Zionism.
- He procured the adoption of the treasonable "Genocide Treaty" which even the worst of preceding régimes dared not enact—an anti-American measure which, under much pretentious gabble, is intended eventually to make it a criminal and perhaps capital offense to displease a Jew.
- He sanctioned the pseudo-legal kidnapping of American citizens, who were carried captive to be murdered by the Soviets or harassed in obscene show-trials to amuse Jews in Israel.
- He established the infamous O.S.I. as an extension of the terrorist arm of Mossad, the Zionists' espionage and murder agency, to persecute American citizens selected by the world's most barbarous nation for revenge or just for fun.
- He sanctioned and perhaps ordered revival of the incredible law about "sedition" by which the nation's first crypto-Communist President sought prematurely to establish himself as the American Lenin—a law which, as applied in the infamous "Sedition Trial" in 1944, held that persons who have never even heard of one another are guilty of conspiracy if they send letters that mention a given subject to addresses within a given state or territory. The "law" is now being applied to cow Americans who do not know that America is a thing of the past.
- After much prating about "Star Wars" to make alien "scientists" in the United States "concerned" lest the American serfs be able to defend themselves against the Soviets, he and his counterpart at the other end of the Washington-Moscow Axis, with many a chuckle negotiated an "arms control treaty" that effectively disarms the United States and precludes American intervention in Europe.

The list could be extended indefinitely. It will, however, serve to show, first, for what much of your money was expended, and second,

the possibility that the wild squandering of your money and a foreign policy that makes the United States a satellite of Israel may not be unrelated policies.

* * *

Never before has the White House been occupied by a man about whom most Americans know so little. This is true although Mr. Reagan, during all his adult life, has almost constantly been in the public limelight: as a lifeguard, a sports announcer, a Hollywood star, Governor of California,[2] and finally President of the United States.

To illustrate this momentous lack of public knowledge about Mr. Reagan and his many unpublicized activities which are not in the best interest of America or Americans, I should like to mention a couple of incidents which at this writing have not been mentioned in the closed U.S. media.

First of all, Mrs. Reagan carried on a secret campaign last year urging her good Marxist friend, Dr. Armand Hammer, to secure a Nobel Peace Prize for her husband as some sort of "leaving the White House" present. According to her, it would be a fitting finale to the President's long career in and out of politics. And since a group of European Jews now make the selections for the Nobel awards, she spoke with the right person. The Reagans have done a lot for Mr. Hammer, such as allowing him to cut any deals he liked with the Soviets, no matter how much they harmed America. Now we can wait and see if Mr. Hammer will reciprocate by doing something for Mr. Reagan, the best friend the world Zionists ever had.

2. This is the critical point, at which public ignorance became monumental and almost inexplicable. In 1965, Ronnie had a clever ghost writer concoct a gob of plausible goo that was published by Duell, Sloan & Pearce in New York under the title, *Where's the Rest of Me? The Ronald Reagan Story*. The advertising firm of Harvey Associates was hired to distribute free copies with flattering "personal" letters to prospective suckers. The confection, of course, wildly distorted the facts of Reagan's career and covered them with imagined motives. The record for just one crucial year, his first year as Governor of California, was set straight by Kent Steffgen in an ably written compilation of what Reagan *did*, as distinct from what he said; it was published as a paperback, *Here's the Rest of Him*, by Forsight Books, Reno, Nevada, and widely distributed at the price of $1.00, one hundred copies for $35.00. (The trading stamps that Americans use in place of money still had some value then.) No one who examined the indisputable record could have been in the slightest doubt but that Reagan was an oleaginous swindler who lied himself into the Governorship of California by pledging himself to do precisely the opposite of what he intended to do and in fact did. He simply followed the precedent set by the foul creature called Franklin Roosevelt, who crawled into the White House by precisely the same technique of cunning duplicity. What is almost unbelievable is that Americans could have been herded into tolerating Reagan in politics after the exposure of his utterly unscrupulous perfidy in Mr. Steffgen's book. It happened—but historians of the future (if any) will find that hard to believe.

It is my opinion that Mrs. Reagan will not succeed in getting this award for her husband. Knowing the Jews the way I do, I know they are never inclined to do something for anyone who's leaving office and who cannot assist them greatly in the future. And according to some polls, Jews in general hate Mr. Reagan, personally, despite all he has done for them.

Of course, by the present standard of awarding "Peace" prizes only to war criminals and bloody terrorists, such as the recent recipients, Menachem Begin (certainly the product of the Devil's loins if there ever was one), Ho Chi Minh, and that little black terrorist rascal in the red suit and clerical collar, Bishop Desmond Tutu, Mr. Reagan is well qualified. He has certainly murdered people indiscriminately in four countries, i.e. Grenada, Lebanon, Syria and Libya. He also tried to have two heads of state assassinated: Colonel Qaddafi of Libya and President Saddam Hussein of Iraq. So he roundly deserves this now infamous "bloody hands" Nobel prize. He has qualified. But he won't get it.

The other case involving Mr. Reagan is far more important and even threatens the freedom of everyone reading this. Quietly, last November, Mr. Reagan, appearing as a private citizen and not as President of the United States, filed a brief with the U.S. Supreme Court to gain the power to prevent any foreigner from making speeches in the U.S. on the grounds of being against the interests of the U.S. and Israel. What caused him to file this secretly has nothing at all to do with any American interests. It was the Israelis who put him up to it. The Zionists are angry because former senator from South Dakota, James Abourezk, an Arab-American, has organized speakers from Arab countries to refute all the outright lies the Israelis have been feeding Americans for years with Israeli speakers, the press, etc.

Mr. Abourezk had Ambassador Clovis Maksoud of the Arab League at the UN, and other Arab leaders, speak to Americans in Detroit, Phoenix and other cities. The many Jewish hate groups in the U.S. are viciously angry about this and want it stopped. Hence, Mr. Reagan's case against the former South Dakota senator. The official case heading follows:

United States Supreme Court
Washington, D.C.
Case number (86-656)
Ronald Wilson Reagan, et al.
versus
James Abourezk, et al.

My friends, this is the most important case ever heard by the Supreme Court. It will change your lives forever if Ronald Wilson

Reagan wins. It will not only mean that American citizens cannot hear the Arab side of the Mideast conflict from Arab leaders; this decision will also be used to prevent other people, like me, from presenting the Arab viewpoints in this publication, on radio or via television. If freedom of speech can be denied one group, how long before all of us will be denied that same Constitutional right? Think about it. If the decision favors Mr. Reagan and his Zionists who run Washington, watch out. You may be next. And remember you read it here first.

* * *

In 1947, Mr. Reagan became president of the extremely left-wing Screen Actors Guild. His closest collaborators at that time were James Roosevelt, son of FDR, and Mr. Dore Schary, head of the notorious Anti-Defamation League. At first, Mr. Reagan joined the Hollywood Jewish leaders in claiming that blacklisted Communists were innocent and were being unreasonably persecuted. Later, probably for political reasons, he backed down on this stand and went over to the anti-Communist side.

Mr. Reagan was happy to become a charter member of the Fabian Socialist-controlled Americans for Democratic Action in 1950. He actively campaigned for FDR and Harry Truman, castigating the Republicans for causing inflation. He also campaigned and raised funds for the Red-leaning Mrs. Helen Gehagan Douglas, who opposed Richard Nixon in a California Congressional election.

In 1958, Mr. Reagan became an active member of a Communist-front organization, the National Advisory Committee of the American Veterans. (This information comes from a report of the California Senate Committee on Un-American Activities. Anyone can check it out.)

Two other Communist groups to which Mr. Reagan belonged were the Hollywood Branch of the American Veterans Committee and the Hollywood Independent Citizens Committee of the Arts and Sciences and Professions. Another Red-tinged organization in which Mr. Reagan played a leading rôle was the California League for a Democratic Far-Eastern Policy. This outfit was made up of a bunch of all-out Maoists backing Red China. Senator Pat McCarran headed a committee that found this group to be an instrument of the Communist Party, which gathered military intelligence for Russia and Red China. When the FBI raided the headquarters, 1800 stolen U.S. army documents were found.

Mr. Reagan worked closely with the notorious Alan Cranston, now a Democratic senator from California, on the Communist-dominated

United World Federalists.

All of these various Red associations took place after he had reached middle-age, so they cannot possibly be written off as the rash actions of a callow youth at school, a method commonly used to gloss over links to subversive groups.

In 1954, Mr. Reagan was hired by the General Electric Corporation and became one of their best public relations men and a close friend of Mr. Gerard Swope, head of G.E. and the author of FDR's blueprint for national socialism in America. And I'd like to remind all readers that G.E. was and still is one of our leading multi-national corporations that are active in building up the military capabilities of the Soviet Union through the transfer of American technology.

During Mr. Reagan's tenure as governor of California, he advocated a change in the state constitution to give a non-government body the power to tax the citizens.

In 1971, Mr. Reagan signed into law AB 1301, making it mandatory for Californians to obtain state regional approval before they could sell their own land, no matter how small a parcel. He further decreased property rights through a series of land-use bills and redevelopment laws. He urged state authority over privately-owned coastal property.

Polls showed that most gun owners voted for Mr. Reagan. However, perhaps they did not know that Governor Reagan signed into California law the Mulford Act, the most sweeping and repressive gun control legislation passed anywhere in the U.S. to date—except for two small towns where guns are banned completely. Then Governor Reagan proposed a plan for the confiscation of guns from private citizens in order to make California a model pilot state for the entire country. This project failed.

Let us study Mr. Reagan's political life before he arrived in California in order to understand his views right from the start. In 1928, he campaigned hard for Al Smith against Herbert Hoover.

An anti-third term resolution had been passed in the Senate, making certain that no Republican, such as Calvin Coolidge, could run for a third term. Yet Roosevelt, excepted and exempted from this rule, ran for and won a third and even a fourth term with Mr. Reagan's full support. Mr. Reagan then proudly called himself a hemophiliac Democrat, saying he would forever bleed for liberal social welfare states and would never change these radical views. He spoke the truth. He has never changed. You have just been led to believe that he changed.

One summer, young Ronald Reagan was a caddy at the Hazel-

wood Golf Club in Dixon, Illinois, then owned by Charles Walgreen, a Chicago pharmacist who founded the cut-rate drug store chain that still bears his name. Mr. Walgreen made his money during Prohibition by selling "prescription" drugs quite legally, which had hardly anything in them other than alcohol and some coloring. His "drug" stores became legalized saloons.

Mr. Reagan, although actually born in Tampico, Illinois, is one of two rather famous personalities from Dixon, Illinois, the other being the columnist, Louella Parsons.

Mr. Reagan, class of 1932 at Eureka College, wore a badge on his lifeguard bathing suit in Dixon, reading: "Win with Roosevelt." He voted for FDR at South Central School in Dixon.

While an announcer at Station WHO Radio in Des Moines, Mr. Reagan backed Secretary of Agriculture Henry Wallace and gave him unauthorized farm belt plugs every time he could get by with it on the air. He also served as a promoter of FDR's New Deal while at WHO, often mentioning a government official visiting his native Montana. This official said he saw men with whom he had been to school digging ditches and laying sewer pipe in their regular business suits because they had no money to buy overalls. One man told him, "This is the first money I've had in my pockets for a year and a half," as he pulled some coins from his pockets. Hoover and the Republicans had cost him everything he once had, according to Mr. Reagan's version of things. Roosevelt and the New Deal had given him a return to good times and money in his pocket.

In 1937, Mr. Reagan signed a seven-year contract with Warner Brothers, when Hollywood still used strawberry gelatin for blood and bleached corn flakes for snow. Jack Warner didn't waste money any more than his across-town counterpart at MGM, Louis B. Mayer. The biggest stars at Warners were Barbara Stanwyck, Ann Sheridan and Emmanuel Goldenberg (alias Edward G. Robinson).

There were three Warner brothers: Harry, Abe, and Jack. Two were based in New York, where Harry served as president with Abe as treasurer. Jack, in Hollywood, was vice-president in charge of production. He ran everything. He had a built-in hatred for Germans and instilled this same hatred in Reagan, his protégé.

Jack, with a massive inferiority complex, the chief ailment of his people, was something of a totalitarian godhead, in his own mind, at least. Actually, he was merely a bargain-basement type of dictator. Even his brightest and highest paid stars had to punch a time clock. He paid Ronald Reagan $200 per week for seven years.

Commissaries at the other studios served three meals a day.

Warner Brothers served one. The studio police, headed by F. Blayney Mathews, a former investigator for the Los Angeles district attorney, were a combination of FBI types and storm troopers.

Jack made all employees fill out forms giving their religion, lodge or club affiliations, assets, debts, insurance, etc. before they could work. When he wanted to contact an employee, he would send a telegram even if the person was right next door on the lot. And these insulting telegrams usually ran to several pages in length. Actor Errol Flynn was said to be the only employee who never read them. Mr. Reagan always took the telegrams very seriously, even humbly answering every word of them. Most of the stars treated the telegrams as a joke. But not Ronald Reagan. He treated them as the word of God and obeyed every single suggestion to the letter. And he still obeys orders from his directors today.

Jack wrote memos by the thousands, on blue paper. All other Warner executives had to use pink to differentiate their memos from his. When an employee got a blue envelope, he or she knew before opening it that it was a message from the master on high, usually some sort of reprimand.

Bigshot Jack Warner spent the Christmas holiday season in France each year; and he sent his stars and other special employees a telegram signed: Jack and Ann Warner, Cannes, France. But he was such a cheapskate that he had his secretary send all these wires from the Hollywood office of Western Union because it was much less expensive this way. And from reading such telegrams, there was no way to know they didn't come from France.

Jack Warner was even more crude than most of his kind. He was especially uncouth and abrasive to underlings and servants. At this time, Hollywood was full of abusive Jews; but Jack Warner seemed to be the nastiest of all the Kikes. He had no respect for anyone. When this Jewish racist was introduced to Madame Chiang Kai-shek, the wife of the President of China, he calmly told her, "Too bad I forgot my laundry."

Many of Reagan's early notes to Jack Warner show a great deference usually reserved for great leaders, which Warner was not. Actor Reagan admired Jack and tried his best to please him. He was the opposite of Errol Flynn, who despised Warner and never hesitated to say so. Flynn always called Jack "the ludicrous little Kike."

Since Reagan treated the boss with respect and kindness, while Flynn treated Warner quite gruffly, the young actor from Illinois thought about challenging Flynn to a fist fight in order to teach him a lesson in respect so that henceforth Flynn would be nicer to Warner.

But Reagan's friends talked him out of this bit of foolhardiness. Flynn was a professional boxer, who could have killed Ronald Reagan. Flynn did fight John Huston, also a boxer of sorts, for over an hour at a Hollywood party because of an imagined insult to a certain lady.

Just as Flynn described him, Jack Warner was a ludicrous little man in every way. Jack tried to look and dress like a Hollywood star, but he couldn't make the grade. He wore white-collared shirts tight around his short, stout neck. Pin-striped suits gave him a comical appearance. He liked to use his power on maids, waiters, and others not in any position to fight back. In other words, like most Jews, he was an insolent coward. He had the common arrogance which flares out in Jews aware of their innate inferiority.

In restaurants, Jack used every possible discourtesy toward the hired help. His favorite trick, to regale his friends and show that he had made it in Hollywood, was to turn to the waiter with an ashtray from the table and command him, saying, "Here, take this back and have them put some butter in it." Talk about crudity! He epitomized it. Every time he noticed the French word for fish (*poisson*) on a menu, he would call the head waiter over and exclaim, "So you serve poison in here, eh?"

He also thought of himself as a comedian. When a newspaper man said to him, "I hear you are quite a raconteur," he answered, "That's right; I play one hell of a game of tennis."

Mr. Reagan immediately took up Jack Warner's stand for Zionist and Jewish so-called "rights" in Palestine, as well as his strong anti-German stance. This caused Jack to favor him. And President Reagan still has these same ingrained prejudices today that he learned while worshiping at the feet of Jack Warner in Hollywood.

Actor Reagan arrived in Hollywood young and impressionable. He was trained well by his Jewish bosses in the art of hatred and racist attitudes toward certain parts of the world. And, to this day, Mr. Reagan maintains these finely-tuned prejudices, such as stating that Arabs are an inferior people with no redeeming qualities. This was evidenced for all to see when he jumped for joy at the mistaken report that he had killed Colonel Qaddafi in the vicious raid he ordered on Tripoli.

Just after he married actress Jane Wyman, because both enjoyed golf, Reagan applied for membership in the Lakeside Country Club, It was located in North Hollywood, a short distance from the studio. By some strange coincidence, his boss, Jack Warner, had also applied for membership at Lakeside on the day Mr. Reagan was accepted for membership. Warner was rejected, of course. For readers of the

continued on page 37

TRIAL BY JEWRY

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIALS IN TORONTO 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

TRIAL BY JEWRY
The Great Holocaust Trials
in Toronto 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

First Edition 1988

© Copyright 1988 by Liberty Bell Publications
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Additional copies available from:
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA
or
Truth Missions
P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266 USA

Printed in the United States of America

CHAPTER ONE

Before the Preliminary

As we have observed, during the early 1980s Zündel had a knack for always coming out on top, when he was ambushed legally or illegally by the Zionists or by the State.

During the night of 24-25 March 1981, the West German police raided the homes of his supporters and carted away "forbidden" Samisdat literature. Zündel was charged *in absentia* with "disseminating hate propaganda." However, in August 1982, when the case eventually came to trial (again in Zündel's absence) he was completely exonerated, and the government was ordered to pay his costs.

On 31 May 1981, a Jewish rally at Allen Gardens—about two blocks from the Zündelhaus—attracted a restless throng of 2000 protestors; all of them angry at Zündel's continued audacity. Inflamed by the rabble-rousing of the speakers, about two-thirds of the mob broke away from the rally and swarmed around the front of number 206 Carlton Street, jeering and chanting. The police were severely outnumbered and unprepared; for two hours the lynch mob was allowed to block all traffic on the busy street. If it had not been for the courage and self-discipline of the Zündelists, a bloody riot could easily have occurred.

In November 1981, Canada Post made Zündel into a "non person" and suspended Zündel's mailing "privileges" without any hearing whatsoever. Zündel successfully took the government to court, and his mail was restored in December 1982.

In January 1983, the West German government tried again. Their Toronto consulate refused to renew Zündel's passport. Zündel successfully sued in the West German courts—again *in absentia*—and won every step of the way. The government appealed each and every ruling in his favor, and would not admit defeat until late 1987; 4 1/2 years later, when his passport was finally restored. Since their bureaucratic strategies against Zündel were not working, the Zionists tried a new tactic. Throughout 1982 and 1983 they tried to drive him out of business by harassing and threatening his customers. The terrorist Jewish Defense League mounted night-and-day pickets outside the Zündelhaus—even in the depths of winter—in order to enforce a blockade of his art studio. Messengers and delivery people were insulted and yelled at. Once in a while the police would cruise by, observing, but taking no action. The phone would ring constantly in order to keep the line tied

up. (Eventually, in 1987, the police finally arrested a Jewish stockbroker for this harassment.) The physical attacks on the Zündelhaus (but not the telephone threats) finally ended with a crescendo. At 4:20am on 9 September 1984 a pipe-bomb exploded at Zündel's rear garage door, blasting holes in adjacent properties, and causing considerable shrapnel damage. No one was hurt in the explosion, and to date, no one has been arrested, despite the fact that responsibility was claimed by the "Liberation Movement of the Jewish Defense League." The blast appeared to be some kind of farewell message: that if violence and intimidation would not make Zündel behave, then the Zionists had a few more tricks up their sleeve...

One of Zündel's most virulent opponents was a maverick Jewish "survivor" by the name of Mrs Sabina Citron. She claimed to have survived numerous Nazi concentration camps, including Auschwitz, and was now, along with her husband, the owner of a prosperous plastics factory in Toronto. Just like California's infamous Mel Mermelstein, she was basically a one-[wo]man band; her Holocaust Remembrance Association had been expelled from the Canadian Jewish Federation, and thus was not subject to their strategy decisions. (Later on, her single-mindedness and lack of discipline would get her into trouble with the law: her business was fined $6000 for union-busting activities, even though she had strenuously tried to avoid such a problem by hiring only cheap labor from India.)

Throughout the early 1980s, Mrs Citron had waged a sniping attack on Zündel through the media. Then, sometime during 1983, she was placed on the spot by a mischievous Canadian Broadcasting Corporation reporter, Steve Peabody. The CBC reporter showed Mrs Citron one of the 2000 copies of *D6MRD?* which Zündel had mailed out to the press in January 1980. Anxious to "create" news, Peabody asked Citron what she was going to do about it. Litigation was of course the first option that sprang to her mind.

Of course, there was the problem of what cause of action she could pursue. Since she was not mentioned by name in the booklet, she could not sue for libel, and Canada does not [yet] have any "defamation of the dead" laws, such as exist in West Germany. She could not sue under Canada's "race hate" laws (§281.2) which, since 1970, had made "willfully promoting hatred" into a criminal offense, because such law-suits were the prerogative of the Attorneys General. After much head-scratching—and considerable, Talmudic scouring of The Law—Mrs Citron and her lawyers pulled a remarkable rabbit out of the hat. She would file a private suit against Zündel for "publishing false news."

According to this extremely obscure section (§177) of the Canadian Criminal Code: "Everyone who willfully publishes a statement, tale or news that he knows is false and that causes, or is likely to cause, injury or mischief to a public interest, is guilty of an indictable offense and is liable to imprisonment for two years."

The advantage of this charge was that an action did not require the approval or sponsorship of the Attorney General, though the Attorney General did have the authority to take over the case once it had been filed, if he felt it to be in the public interest.

The lawmakers had, of course, never intended this clause to inhibit the expression of opinions or conclusions. The legislation was drawn up in the days of the sailing ships, when communications with the old country could take weeks or months. It was to prevent rumor mongering along the lines of "the King is dead" or "the war is lost" which would spread panic and unrest.

Of course, none of this inhibited the gargoyle-like Mrs Sabina Citron. She filed suit against Ernst Zündel under §177, Alleging that *D6MRD?* was "false news" and that Zündel "knew it to be false" and that the booklet "caused injury or mischief to a public interest" namely racial harmony, since the Jewish community didn't like it.

Apparently, she sent out press releases, bragging about her impending service of the suit. For, on 28 November 1983, both Sabina Citron and Ernst Zündel were invited down to Hamilton, Ontario, to appear on the Cherington Show—a daytime television chat-show similar to the American Donahue, albeit without the live audience.

Mrs Citron was visibly upset that the precocious Englishman Cherington (motto: "No Bull") had dared to "ambush" her by confronting her with her arch-enemy. She refused to address Zündel directly, and would only refer to him as "this person." As usual, Ernst Zündel was right on top of everything.

Zündel had correctly anticipated that Mrs Citron would bring up the old canard about the "Big Lie" and had brought along a copy of *Mein Kampf* to prove that Hitler was **denouncing** the Big Lie technique as **Jewish**; he was not **advocating** that the Big Lie technique be used **against** the Jews.

Zündel finished off the virulent virago with a few well-placed jujitsu ploys. He compared her ignorant behavior to that of his own mother; a peasant woman of little education who lived in a stone cottage, who always treated everyone with courtesy and respect.

Zündel challenged Mrs Citron's allegation that he had been found guilty of fomenting "race hate" in West Germany. The host immediately instructed his assistants to call up the West German consul in

Toronto, and to have him state—over the telephone, on live television—what Zündel's legal status actually was.

Over the air, the voice of consul Dr Ernst-Günther Koch contradicted the hideous harpy's wild allegation that Zündel had been convicted of "race hate" in the Federal Republic of Germany. He confessed that on 23 August 1982 the Stuttgart courts had found that there was no evidence to support such a charge against Zündel, and had dismissed the government's case, ordering them to pay all Zündel's costs. The reconstructed German bureaucrat added that his government was trying a new tactic against Zündel: in January 1983 they had refused to renew his passport, thus stranding him in Canada, presumably for ever. (After further legal battles, Zündel's illegally-withdrawn passport was finally restored in the Fall of 1987.

Mrs Citron's expression was crestfallen; but she still retained a definite sneer (even more than she usually does) as if she had another trick up her sleeve for Zündel. Indeed, at the end of the show, the host Cherington signed off with some flippant remarks about the argument being tried "in court." Zündel left the studios, and drove back to Toronto, puzzled.

It seems that ten days before the TV show, on 18 November, Mrs Citron had sworn out her private complaint, in front of a justice of the peace. A few days after the Cherington broadcast, on 2 December, a process-server came to 206 Carlton Street, and handed Zündel Citron's summons to appear in court on 28 December. The scene was set for the Trial of the Century!

28 December 1983: Zündel responded to the summons and appeared at Toronto's Old City Hall, which is now used as an overflow courthouse to accommodate minor cases, arraignments, and the like. Zündel had hired his family lawyer, Mrs Lauren Marshall, to represent him. However, a gang of about 30 supporters of the Jewish Defense League lay in wait for Zündel, and his small group of companions. Heavily outnumbered, the Zündelists were kicked, beaten, and spat upon, by the JDL thugs. Zündel himself was thrown to the ground; after he regained his feet he had to elbow his way through the mêlée to enter the courthouse. All of a sudden, reinforcements arrived with the dramatic appearance of Don Andrews and his tough Band of Canadian Nationalist Party members. This unexpected evening of the odds forced the JDLers to back off, and sulk their way into the building, where they brazenly continued to hurl insults, though not blows, at the Zündelists. After all the commotion, the hearing lasted less than ten minutes, and the case was adjourned until the New Year.

16 January 1984: Once again there was a reception party waiting for the Zündelists. But this time the Zündelists were prepared. Zündel had been expecting more trouble, not only because of the ambush three weeks before, but because of the night-and-day picketing at his business, and the telephoned threats, both of which were designed to wear him down physically, mentally, and financially. Zündel invited all the supporters he could muster, to accompany him to the courthouse. He himself wore a blue hard-hat and a bulletproof vest, as he led the phalanx of about 30 Zündelists toward the courthouse steps, where a mob of about 60 JDLers blocked the way, so that Zündel had to literally fight his way up the steps and into the building. Here was the ultimate irony of our modern situation: one bunch of Jews had summoned Zündel into court, and another bunch of Jews was trying to stop him! With totally inadequate police deployment, fighting broke out immediately, and Eric Thomson was sent sprawling on the icy ground, where a Jewess (who'd have made Rosa Klebb look like she wore "sensible shoes") proceeded to kick him. Before Provincial judge William Ross, Mrs Citron's lawyer Bob McGee indicated that the Crown would be taking over the prosecution of the case, and that he had already turned over "volumes" of evidence to them. The Crown prosecutor told the court that they were not yet ready to proceed, and needed a further postponement. In a trembling voice, defense lawyer Lauren Marshall told the court that both she and her client were harassed daily, and received death threats. One caller had even told her seven year old daughter that "If your mommy goes to court, she'll be killed." Mrs Marshall asked for the case to be heard as quickly as possible.

Judge Ross told the prosecution side that he was "somewhat chagrined" at the two months delay since the accusation was sworn. He ordered the case to be ready by 6 February 1984.

After the brief hearing, Zündel and Thomson jumped into a taxi, pursued by irate JDL hooligans. Once again, the police presence was absolutely inadequate.

6 February 1984: Zündel pulled out all the stops for the indictment hearing. He summoned supporters from all across Ontario, and upper New York state. In anticipation of a massive turnout, he brazenly chartered a Toronto city bus to transport the Zündelists from Carlton Street to the downtown court-house. Instead of just Zündel and one medic wearing hard-hats, this time every single Zündelists was issued a color-coded construction helmet: blue for Zündel, white for the medic, and yellow for the rest. (In a back-handed compliment to Zündel's brilliant imagination, Hollywood shortly thereafter produced

a tacky "splatter" movie about a populist politician whose gimmick was a **hard-hat**, but who was actually a Nazi megalomaniac at heart, itching to start a nuclear war. In a double irony, the film, *Dead Zone* was filmed at Niagara Falls, Ontario, because production costs were so much cheaper than at an American location!)

To this day, we still do not know whether or not the lack of effective police deployment at the December and January hearings was a deliberate attempt by the State to render Zündel vulnerable to JDL assault. (When Zündel complained to the police about the night-and-day picketing of his home/office, he was told that "Canada's finest" could do nothing for him, since they were "not a private security firm.") Whether their absence was deliberate, or due to incompetence, is open to debate.

However, at the February hearing, the Toronto police were out in force, to greet the bus-load of 40 or so Zündelists, after their 10 minute ride from Carlton Street. Also on hand, as usual, was a contingent of 30-odd JDLers, led by one "Meir ha-Levi" (real name: Marvin Weinstein) armed with walking-canes "after an outbreak of skiing accidents." The JDL was stunned and paralyzed, as the Zündelists climbed off the bus in their yellow hard-hats, and formed a phalanx around Zündel escort him into Old City Hall. The massive police presence ensured that there was no contact between the JDL and the Zündelists; but this so enraged the Jews that they instead vented their spleen on any TV cameramen and reporters who happened to be filming the Zündelists' defiant display of determination. Media people were punched, kicked and beaten; cameras were jostled and blocked, in an uncanny preview and rehearsal of the Israeli Jews' behavior toward the media on the West Bank, exactly four years later.

The Crown's case was finally ready. They argued that Zündel had infringed section §177 of the Canadian Criminal Code, in that he had republished and distributed the booklet *Did Six Million Really Die?* knowing it to be false; with the likely effect of "causing mischief." Out of the blue, they also threw in a second accusation of having published a flyer entitled *The West, the War and Islam!*, under the same circumstances and prohibitions. Zündel pleaded Not Guilty, and elected for a trial by jury. Judge William Ross ordered a Preliminary Trial to begin on 18 June 1984, at Old City Hall; expected to last two weeks.

Throughout the Spring and early Summer of 1984, both sides worked furiously to prepare and consolidate their positions. Having the State apparatus at their disposal, the Crown prosecutors employed two police officers to carry out their research at taxpayers' expense, while Zündel had to rely on his own resources, expertise and intuition.

Zündel sent out mass-mailings to scholars, writers, and scientists all around the World, inviting them to contribute testimony or research to the forthcoming Great Holocaust Trial, starting in June 1984. Having already made valuable contacts, both through his attendance at my 1979 IHR Convention and independently, Zündel quickly amassed an impressive guest-list of international Revisionist experts. Observing that the cost of hotel rooms in downtown Toronto was (and is) prohibitive, Zündel determined to instead provide room-and-board to all his guests right there at the Zündelhaus. Since his wife had moved out with their two sons several years earlier, and since his graphic arts business had gone down the tube, Zündel had lots of room for boarders. However, provision had to be made for food, laundry, bathroom facilities, study-time, and so on. (Ironically, Zündel would eventually spend more time taking care of groceries, plumbing, heating and laundry, than he would performing Revisionist research! Being a true leader, instead of a stuffed shirt, Zündel would lead by example, and would think nothing of collecting smelly socks and underwear from his guests, so as to make up a washtub load.)

Inflamed by the lurid Exterminationist literature they were absorbing, the State bureaucrats launched a nationwide crackdown against Revisionism. On 12 May 1984 the authorities banned from importation the Butz book, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century.* Thirty copies were seized from the bookstore at Red Deer College in Alberta. The books were burned, and the English teacher who had ordered them, Dr Gary Botting, was harassed and eventually fired. In August 1984, two armed stormtroopers of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police snatched two Butz books off the shelves of the library at the University of Calgary, also in Alberta. (After loud, but polite, protests from the library community, the books were eventually returned; we don't know if any late fees were charged.)

Also in Alberta, the state was closing in on schoolteacher Jim Keegstra, who had dared to present unorthodox analyses of history to his social studies classes. After a year of agitation, his detractors finally had him fired in December 1982. Initially, the Alberta Teachers Association helped him file an (unsuccessful) lawsuit demanding reinstatement, but within a few months the ATA was itself recommending the revocation of his teaching certificate. A member of the Alberta legislature, Stephen Stiles initially endorsed Keegstra's "Holocaust" skepticism (*Edmonton Journal* 20 April 1983) but after a storm of protest he meekly retracted his Revisionist statements, and begged forgiveness from the Jews. Obviously slow to learn from his peers, a second Alberta politician, Bohdan Zip, gave a similarly skeptical inter-

view to the *Edmonton Sun* (22 February 1984) and likewise was immediately contrite. It would seem that in the province of Alberta, politicians prefer starched shirts as a substitute for backbones.

But there was worse yet to come. On 11 January 1984, Keegstra was formally charged with promoting "race hate" contrary to §281 of the Canadian Criminal Code, by teaching his students to "hate Jews." (This was a quite different offense from Zündel's "false news" charge.) Keegstra's firing and subsequent prosecution generated considerable publicity all across Canada. By chance, a libertarian lawyer way out on the west coast of Canada, Doug Christie, happened to read about the affair. He picked up the phone, obtained Keegstra's number from Information, and called Keegstra to express his concern over his plight. Within a few minutes, Christie had become Keegstra's lawyer for the courtroom battle to come.

Keegstra's preliminary hearing was held at the nearest big city, Red Deer, from 4-15 June 1984. A parade of former students, and former colleagues, testified—somewhat reluctantly—about Keegstra's teachings. The magistrate ruled that there was indeed sufficient evidence for a full trial. After an unsuccessful appeal (October 1984) that the charge was un-Constitutional, Keegstra's trial began on 9 April 1985. On 20 July, the jury returned a verdict of guilty, and Keegstra was sentenced to a C$5000 fine. Afterwards, the foreman of the jury bizarrely offered to contribute to Keegstra's fine fund. The case was later appealed, and the result has yet to be announced.

Naturally, I did my best to help Keegstra, even though many of his Christian views were repugnant to a devout Atheist such as myself. I attended one day of the main trial at Red Deer in June 1985, and returned a second time to participate in the concurrent Canadian Library Association convention at nearby Calgary. Unlike their California counterparts, the Canadian librarians allowed me to address them at length regarding the perils of book-banning.

Although Zündel would eventually obtain the legal services of the battling British Columbia barrister Doug Christie himself, for the time being he had to make do with his family lawyer, Mrs Lauren Marshall. Zündel expressed [qualified] confidence in Mrs Marshall. She had drawn up the legal papers for his marital separation. (Zündel remains legally married to Janick, even though they lead totally separate lives.) And she had successfully represented various supporters who had been arrested on demonstrations. She was essentially a libertarian: like Professor Alan Dershowitz, she felt that even the most heinous defendant deserved a vigorous defense, and an energetic defense lawyer.

Although she appeared to be a robust, street-wise, criminal lawyer—her specialty was "cottaging" offenses (=public homosexual behavior)—in fact Mrs Marshall was quite severely traumatised by the Zündel preliminary, and its surrounding stress. She was unaccustomed to the threats, the harassment, the demonstrations, and—most of all—she was unfamiliar with the subject-matter. Eventually, after the Preliminary, she suffered a heart-attack, which required months of recuperation

On 18 June 1984, I flew directly into Toronto's Pearson airport to participate in the Zündel defense team, at the preliminary trial. Even though I had split from (my own) Institute for Historical Review, to form Truth Missions, in April 1981, Zündel was ecumenical enough to solicit any and all assistance. Unlike the new régime at the IHR, he had no qualms about accepting assistance from dissident Revisionists; after all, Revisionism is itself dissident.

Being aware of the previous month's edict that the *Hoax* was now prohibited, I determined to bring with me a copy of that same book to use as a resource material. I figured that if the Customs officers seized it, this would taint the Crown's case against Zündel, since he would not have had free access to all resources in his favor. If Canadian Customs declined to seize the book, then this would mean that Revisionists could effectively "thumb their noses" at Canadian book-bannings.

When I arrived at Toronto airport on 18 June 1984, I declared my Butz book, both on my Customs form and verbally: "I have nothing to declare but my Revisionism," I announced; quoting an earlier son of the Emerald Isle. The inept Customs officer didn't know what to do. By telephone, he requested a superior officer to decide whether or not a forbidden book should be allowed to enter Canada; even if it was a resource item for a criminal defence. A female Customs-person appeared. She wanted to know why I had been so bold as to declare this forbidden book, instead of concealing it, as normal folks would do. She too could not make a decision, and so a Jamaican-Canadian Customs officer was summoned to issue the official ruling: he ordered his White staffers to seize the "goddamned book," and to give me a receipt [#440044] so that the bureaucrats could dicker with me about it afterwards.

Several months later, the Butz book was returned to me in California by mail, with a note attached, saying basically "Don't try this again."

In the meantime, the Zündel preliminary trial got under way....

To be continued in next month's issue.

OWN A PIECE OF AMERICA

THE TIME TO BUY LAND IS NOW!

72 ACRES, mostly pasture w/some woodland & timber; well fenced. Located 5 miles west of Reedy, off Seaman Fork. Owner will sell on **Land Contract to qualified buyer with $5,000 downpayment. An excellent buy at $25,000.**

125 ACRES, mostly woodland with some fine timber, ideal for beautiful homesites, hunting/vacation camp, or investment, located in Reedy District. **An outstanding buy at $40,000.**

20.6 ACRES woodland with some fine timber and several good homesites in Reedy District. Mail & schoolbus route, electric & phone lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $12.500.**

5 ACRES, 2/3 of it level bottom, balance in timber. Mail & schoolbus route, phone & electric lines run by property. **An excellent buy at $10.500.**

2 STORY BRICK BUILDING on Main Street, Reedy. 2 BRs, LR, kitchen, bath, sundeck on 2nd floor. Both apartments presently rented out.; Store and efficiency apt. on ground floor. Also included, extra lot with block garage. **An excellent buy at $25.000**

3-BEDROOM RANCHER in Reedy, Roane County WV. Huge livingroom, country-size kitchen & large, paneled family-room. Wall to Wall carpeting throughout. Natural gas forced hot air heat & central air, city water. All of this on 3/4 acre level lot. Store, churches close by; 10 miles from county seat. **It's priced right at $36,500.**

46 ACRES in Reedy District, on State Route 14. 35 ac. pasture, 8 ac. meadow bottom land and 3 ac. timber. There is an older 2 story home w/3 bedrooms, 2 living rooms, kitchen/dining combo, bath; natural gas- & wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $165. **An outstanding buy at $55,000.**

105 ACRES in Reedy District, 4 miles up on Seaman Fork. 65 acres of well-fenced pasture, 20 ac. hay meadow, 20 ac. timber & woodland. There is an older one story home w/2 bedrooms, livingroom, kitchen, bath, cellar, wood heat. Also one barn and other outbuildings. Annual taxes $141. **An excellent buy at $45,000.**

SINGLE FAMILY HOME w/3 bedrooms, LR., DR., Kitchen, bath, 2-car port, forced hot air heat, W/W carpeting, cellar & cellar house, in Reedy, just off State Rte. 14. The property is in good condition; it is vacant and immediate possession is possible at time of closing. **The price is right at $21,500.** Call for an appointment now; we have the key.

DIETZ REALTY

THE FARM BROKER – GEORGE P. DIETZ, BROKER

MAIN STREET – REEDY WV 25270 – 304-927-4486

younger generation, I must add that at this time, no respectable country club in America accepted Jews.

A few days later when Ronald Reagan found out about this rejection of Jack, he asked the management at Lakeside how this happened. He was informed that Lakeside had the same policy as other such clubs and accepted Gentiles only.

"You're anti-Semitic," was Reagan's quick retort.

"You're damned right we are," he was told. "And we're proud of it."

Mr. Reagan resigned from Lakeside immediately.

But when Warner heard that his actor, Reagan, had defended him at Lakeside, he was not impressed. "So what?" he said.

Needless to say, all this took place more than 40 years ago. If some club made these statements about Jews today, the people responsible would go to jail and the club would be put out of business.

Jack Warner always tried to imitate William Randolph Hearst by going to Europe and buying so many antiques that his associates renamed his Beverly Hills estate "San Simeonette."

As soon as Mr. Reagan resigned from Lakeside, he went right over to the Jewish country club, Hillcrest In Beverly Hills. Although most of the membership was indeed Jewish, a few non-Jews were allowed to join so that no one could ever accuse them of being discriminatory. Here actor Reagan played golf with Jack Benny and his wife, Mary Livingstone; George Burns, Sam Israel, Harry Cohn and Georgie Jessel. Given this environment during his formative years, is it any wonder that Reagan still feels the hatred of our race which was instilled in him by his Jewish masters and pals in Hollywood?

On September 12, 1941, the famous train, *City of Los Angeles*, left Los Angeles for Dixon, Illinois, with both Reagan and Miss Parsons on it for a "Louella Parsons Day." Later, she said, Mr. Reagan hogged the microphone and made a longer speech than she did. He also got more cheers from the homefolks. He was a politician even then.

Bob Hope, Jerry Colona, Joe E. Brown, Bebe Daniels, and Ben Lyon were in Dixon for the big day. And Reagan gave his usual political talks, promoting the aging FDR, now a complete invalid in a wheelchair, whose mind was equally diseased. "International Squadron," a low-Budget Warner Brothers movie starring Ronald Reagan was previewed in Dixon.

According to two books written by FDR's sons, the Roosevelt family used to sit around the dinner table at the White House singing

songs about Niggers and Jews.

James Roosevelt said they made up as many as forty verses to it; but the chief refrain went like this, as FDR belted it out loudly, while eyeing Eleanor across the table:

"You kiss the niggers,
And I'll kiss the Jews,
And we'll stay in the White House
As long as we choose."

Can you possibly imagine any president today singing such songs in the White House?

Much has been written in the press about Mr. Reagan's work at the Music Corporation of America in the cause of unions. But they failed to mention that a Chicago Jew named Julius Stein ran the MCA and had acquired a monopoly over big bands in America. The MCA/AFM alliance smacked of the kind of control practiced by Chicago mobsters. Mr. Stein had been dealing with Al Capone and the Chicago mobs since his early days when bootleg whisky was part of the deal in booking bands. To get a decent band you had to buy rotgut liquor too, at a high price. He arranged a truce with the Chicago Mafia, cutting them in for a healthy percentage of both talent and alcohol revenues.

Mobster tactics were not unknown in Hollywood. Willie Bioff, a former pimp, was shaking down Kosher butchers there since 1933. Mr. Bioff's partner and buddy was George Browne. These two thugs extorted twenty thousand dollars from Barney Balaban, owner of a Midwestern theater chain, under threats of a strike by the projectionists.

Mr. Bioff then took over the International Alliance of Theatrical Stage Employees and Motion Picture Operators (IATSE). This scam worked for many years, even threatening the men running the studios. But IATSE did not represent all studio workers. The Screen Actors Guild was independent, and actor Robert Montgomery headed it at the time. Montgomery appealed to the executive board to hire an ex-FBI agent to get something on Bioff that would incriminate him and Browne. Mr. Bioff had a $100,000 loan from movie mogul Joseph Schenk (chairman of the board at Twentieth Century-Fox). In the end, Schenk plea-bargained to minimize his sentence to one year if he aided the state against Bioff and Browne, who were convicted in 1941 and sentenced to twenty years.

In 1940, Ronald Reagan and Jane Wyman attended SAG meetings together and the rôle of gangsters in the union was discussed, especially that of Jules Stein, Reagan's close friend. Power was Stein's objective; anonymity his credo.

Mr. Stein's protégé was Lew Wasserman, a former theater usher. When the Reagans met Mr. Wasserman, he was only 27 years old, but he already held power. Stein told a reporter that Wasserman was the student of his who surpassed his teacher. Mr. Wasserman and the Reagans hit it off well from the first.

Mr. Taft Schreiber, who would later handle Reagan's finances, was at this time a top executive in MCA. Mr. Reagan freely accepted MCA's "guidance" without a fuss (career guidance).

When the Reagans signed with MCA, Jane was making $500 a week. Soon MCA negotiated a three-year contract for her with Warners for $2500 a week. And Wasserman managed to triple Mr. Reagan's salary. No wonder Ronald Reagan was so respectful in doing whatever MCA told him to do.

In the early morning hours of May 18, 1941, Mr. Reagan's father, Jack Reagan, died in Hollywood, California, thus giving the lie to President Reagan's high tale about his father's having died of pneumonia 10 years earlier back in Illinois after sleeping in his car, (he had refused to sleep in a hotel that did not accept Jews). Jack Reagan, with actor Pat O'Brien, had been drinking heavily the night before his untimely death.

Son Ronald admired old FDR so much that he even tried to speak like him. FDR's little dog, Fala, got a lot of publicity, so actor Reagan went out and bought two black Scotties as much like Roosevelt's dog as he could find. He named them Scotch and Soda, FDR's favorite drink.

Hal Wallis and Jack Warner had quite a tiff, each taking credit for such pictures as "This Is the Army, Mr. Jones," starring Ronald Reagan.

Here is a telegram sent to Wallis by Jack Warner:

I RESENT AND WON'T STAND FOR YOUR CONTINUING TO TAKE ALL CREDIT FOR "THIS IS THE ARMY"..., "GOD IS MY CO-PILOT," "PRINCESS O'ROURKE." I HAPPENED TO BE THE ONE WHO SAW THESE STORIES, READ THE PLAYS, BOUGHT AND TURNED THEM OVER TO YOU.

Here is another wire sent to Charles Einfield, Warner's director of publicity:

MEAN WHAT I SAID MY WIRE (TO WALLIS) AND WILL DEFINITELY TAKE LEGAL ACTION IF THIS ISN'T STOPPED....SICK AND TIRED OF EVERYONE TAKING ALL

CREDIT AND I BECOME SMALL BOY AND DOING MOST OF THE WORK.

Here is another telegram to Mr. Wallis, from Warner;

STOP GIVING ME DOUBLE TALK ON YOUR PUBLICITY. THIS WIRE WILL SERVE NOTICE ON YOU THAT I WILL TAKE LEGAL ACTION IF MY NAME HAS BEEN ELIMINATED FROM ANY STORY IN ANY FORM, SHAPE OR MANNER.

These petty and un-businesslike telegrams evidence the character (or lack of it) of the man Jack Warner. Despite all his money and power in Hollywood, the dapper Warner looked and felt like an inferior person, always trying to get respect. He had an unbecoming moustache, combed his hair sideways to hide his baldness, wore dated pin-striped suits, and black patent leather shoes on his small, narrow feet. He looked like a cross between an old-time medicine man and a music hall clown.

The animosity between Wallis and Warner flared up again at the Academy Awards ceremony in March of 1944 when "Casablanca" was named Best Picture of the Year. It was always customary for the director to receive the Oscar for any movie, so Wallis, intending to go up to the stage to receive the award, stood up and attempted to get to the aisle. But old Jack had foreseen this and deliberately seated members of the Warner family on both sides of Mr. Wallis. They had implicit instructions from Jack not to allow Wallis to get out of the row. So they blocked him in. It worked perfectly and Wallis was forced to sit down again. Jack raced to the stage like a gazelle, with a flashing smile and a look of great self-satisfaction on his face. He accepted the Oscar, took all the credit for making the picture, and never once mentioned who directed it.

Here is what Wallis told Los Angeles newspapers that night,"I tried to get out of the row of seats and into the aisle but the Warner family sat blocking me both ways and refused to let me out. I had no choice but to sit down again, totally humiliated and furious."

Later, the Academy sent Wallis an apology and an Oscar which he had earned. Jack was asked to return his un-earned Oscar, but he never did.

While living in Des Moines, Iowa, Mr. Reagan joined the cavalry of the U.S. army, took the training course, and became a reserve officer. He didn't have the slightest interest in the army, but he wanted

to learn to ride horses. He couldn't afford to join an expensive riding club so he went to the army where he could ride free, along with drawing regular pay. During the Depression, the army had no funds for calling reserve officers to active duty so Reagan thought he would never have to serve in this capacity.

However, World War II quickly changed all that and he received orders to report for army duty at Fort Mason, California as a second lieutenant in the Cavalry Reserve on April 8, 1942. But his only duty as a second lieutenant consisted of loading convoys. He was the only movie star at the camp and his commander, Colonel Phillip Booker, a hard-line southern military man of the regular army, disliked him intensely because of his bragging to other soldiers about his life in Hollywood.

At the evening meal one night, Lt. Reagan said to the colonel, "You and I have something in common."

"How's that, Reagan?" growled the colonel.

Lt. Reagan replied, "Well, I understand that you are a graduate of VMI and I once played in a picture about the VMI cadets, called 'Brother Rat.' "

Colonel Booker: "Yes, Reagan, I saw the picture and nothing ever made me so damned mad in my life."

Although actor Reagan played the rôle of a brave man many times on the silver screen, in real life he was anything but brave about serving his country in war time. I doubt if any able-bodied man in America ever had such an easy time of sitting out the war in Hollywood.

Through Jack Warner, actor Reagan had asked for and received three temporary deferments from active army duty. His request for a permanent one was turned down. Of course, Warner had an ulterior motive in trying to keep actor Reagan out of the war. He wanted to make money off him in movies while most leading men were absent from Hollywood due to the war.

On March 30, 1942, Jack Warner wrote the U.S. Army again asking for another deferment for his chief money maker of "B" films. This time the army refused and sent the following telegram:

REGRET TO INFORM YOU THAT ANOTHER DEFERMENT CANNOT BE GRANTED 2nd LT. RONALD WILSON REAGAN, CAVALRY STOP SHORTAGE OF AVAILABLE OFFICERS PREVENTS FAVORABLE CONSIDERATION. Signed: Horace Sykes, Colonel, AGD.ADJ. General, Ft. Douglas, Utah.

Believe it or not, Jack Warner, who disliked the military with a

passion, as his tribe usually does, and who never spent one day in the army, finagled himself into getting a lieutenant colonel's commission in the Public Relations Division of the Army Air Corps. It pays to have friends in Washington. I am not trying to tell you that this little Jew at Warner Brothers was the only person who got special treatment in war time. But his influence seems unbelievable to me.

Not only did this unqualified individual receive an automatic army commission, he got out of taking even one day of training for it. And the division of the "army" to which he was assigned was at 4000 West Olive Street in Burbank, CaLifornia, his own studio office. The only thing different about it was that he now could wear an army uniform to work instead of those awful pin-striped suits.

And guess what the next thing "Colonel" Warner did as an officer? He got Lieutenant Ronald Reagan transferred from the cavalry to his own public relations unit just in the nick of time before his B-star was about to be sent overseas like the rest of us.

If this tale were not true, it would amaze everyone connected with it that such a legalized draft-dodging deal could be pulled off. Using the old Hal Roach Studios in Culver City, California, renamed "Fort Roach" to comply with existing army regulations, over 300 "officers and enlisted men" with no previous military service or even training, except for Reagan's brief indoctrination period, reported for duty in "Colonel" Warner's army. They were writers, actors, directors, cameramen, cutters, sound men, makeup artists, *et al*, assigned to Fort Roach to make documentary and training films for the Army Air Corps.

There was one more misrepresentation in the creation of this play army in Hollywood to save these men from having to go to war. Army regulations required that any Army Air Corps base be commanded by a flying officer. Warner solved that problem by making Paul Mantz, his studio stunt pilot, the official commanding officer with the rank of full colonel in this little make-believe army in Hollywood. Mantz was the only one of the lot who had ever been up in a plane. So, you might say, he was the only logical choice.

Lieutenant Reagan was assigned the task of being the personnel officer (assistant AAC public relations). He there interviewed applicants for commissions as officers in this motley army of draft dodgers in uniform. Generally, the only criterion for becoming an officer, according to Reagan, was who looked best in a uniform.

I would have been ashamed to be associated with such an outfit. But, apparently, Lieutenant Reagan was not. Here is his statement about it to the press: " A great many people harbor a feeling that the

personnel of our motion picture unit are somehow draft dodgers in uniform, avoiding all dangers of war. The army doesn't work that way. There was a special job that the army wanted done and we were the men who could do it."

From that defensively pompous statement one can easily see how President Reagan can now make so many such misleading statements at the White House. The only difference is that his Hollywood statements affected only a few people, but his official White House decisions affect us all.

And actor Reagan wasn't the only one to hide behind the studio walls for the duration. Burgess Meredith, Alan Ladd, and Van Johnson joined him.

Jack Warner, Colonel Jack that is, not wanting to be out-ranked by his "full colonel" stunt pilot, put the pressure on Washington and got himself promoted from lieutenant colonel to full colonel despite the fact that he didn't even know the correct insignia for this rank. He didn't have to serve as a mere lieutenant colonel very long. His promotion to colonel came through on August 5, 1942.

At the same time, Jack tried to get Lt. Reagan promoted to first lieutenant. This was denied by the War Department, by command of Lieutenant General Hap Arnold and the denial was signed by Clifford P. Bradley, Colonel, AC Chief, Military Personnel Division, Washington, D.C., on August 25, 1942.

But this rejection didn't faze old Colonel Jack for very long. He went around the general and, through members of Congress, he got actor Reagan promoted to first lieutenant on October 1, 1942. So his date of rank was slowed up by only two months before the War Department was forced to promote Lt. Reagan.

To Lt. Reagan, Colonel Warner and the others in this fake Hollywood army, World War II was a joke. And they had a high old time while real Americans with no political pull in Washington were fighting and dying overseas.

Lt. Reagan made a fun deal out of his army service by buying a full dress uniform which he enjoyed wearing to fancy balls and premières. After the war, Lt. Reagan told friends that he had enjoyed a socko time in the service, living at home and going to work at the same studio just as he had in civilian life. He was never anything more than a civilian in uniform anyway. He knew so little about the war that he bet a fellow actor that it would be over by 1943. To his credit, he paid the bet right on time.

A gay time was had by all at "Fort Roach." Jack and Reagan wanted to send some hilarious "out-takes"[3] to the generals in Washington, but discovered none had been saved. So they made a few. In one, Reagan was shown chewing on a cigar and stabbing his pointer at a wall map while briefing a squadron of bomber pilots on a vital mission, and saying, "This is your target for tonight." The wall map snapped up like a runaway window shade and revealed the "target," a naked girl. It is unnecessary to specify the anatomical part of the target that was designated by Reagan's pointer.

Lt. Reagan even made a joke out of his turns as night duty officer at Fort Roach. He wrote in the official log: "At 3 A.M., post attacked by three regiments of Japanese infantry. Led cavalry charge and repulsed enemy. Quiet resumed."

Another time, he wrote: "New officer indeed. Did they see me in those West Point movies?"

Now you can better understand why President Reagan sometimes gets the real world of foreign affairs mixed up with his own make-believe one.

Lt. Reagan's first training film was "Rear Gunner" in which he was the narrator. The army was willing to give Warner Brothers credit for making the film and thus generating good will toward the war effort. But sneaky Jack, always with an eye out for a quick buck, didn't care a damn about good will or helping America's war effort. He just wanted to sell the picture to theaters and make money for himself.

The army turned him down on his efforts to commercialize this army training film with the following orders:

Army Orders
Memorandum
Chief, Pictorial Service
Army Air Corps
Maritime Building
18th and H Streets, N.W.
Washington, D.C.

3. 'Out-take' is the term that was (and may still be) used in the cinema business for scenes, usually burlesque and often obscene, that were enacted by the actors and recorded by the cameras for their private amusement and were, of course, never intended to be part of the film that was shown to the public. The more amusing or lewd of these 'out-takes' were sometimes shown for the entertainment of the actors' pals and associates. Some were precursors of the pornographic films that are so popular today. The 'out-takes' were often burlesque parodies of scenes in the cinema on which the actors were working, and when they were enacted, the performers were said to be "horsing around." It is probable that no one in Hollywood who used that term knew that it was an allusion to the morris dances of rustic England, some of which survived into the present century.

Attention: Major Keighley
Subject: REAR GUNNER
This office has screened the picture and disapproved any possible consideration of commercial release because the production violates standing War Department policy in that professional actors who have been commissioned in the army play leading roles (Reagan and Burgess Meredith). Under the present decision, screen actors now in the army will not be loaned out to studios for the purpose of producing commercial pictures.

For the director
W.M. Wright, Jr.
Colonel, G.S.C.
Chief, Pictorial Branch.

But old Colonel Jack was undaunted by army orders. He persisted and went above the army, through his influence in Congress, and he was given total commercial rights to "Rear Gunner," which was a film made by the government using tax funds. The picture was released as a "short" to accompany other Warner Brothers films in theaters. Colonel Warner was in the enviable position of holding his rank while remaining in Hollywood in his own studio, running it as always, and as profitably. All through the war years, his memos flooded Hollywood, signed by "Colonel Jack Warner." His only regret was said to be that the war didn't last long enough for him to become a general. God help the army.

Conservatives in Congress got a little too much of hearing about Jack Warner, the Hollywood colonel. Even before the war started, they were investigating the "war mongering" in his film making. Harry Warner was called before a committee. Warner Brothers was accused of making anti-German propaganda films in an effort to provoke war and of twisting facts for ulterior motives. Harry read a prepared statement in which he claimed that seventy percent of the U.S. books classified as "non-fiction," at this time were anti-Nazi, while only ten percent of his motion pictures were anti-German.

On January 1, 1942, Reagan received a deferment so he could make the grossly anti-German picture called "Forced Landing," later renamed "Desperate Journey." Actor Reagan said he got the greatest enjoyment of his long career in making that picture. Here are his own brave words, which he still repeats when he entertains visitors from Israel: "My personal high spot was a solo effort in which I knocked an arrogant German officer kicking, then calmly helped myself to his breakfast."

Yes, our man Ronald Reagan was very brave when knocking down German officers in the movies. But he certainly steered clear of any actual fighting during the war. Being "brave" on a movie set with pancake make-up and gelatin for blood is certainly not the same as being at Iwo Jima where the blood and sand were for real. It's the same attitude he uses now in the White House when he orders the guns of the U.S.S. *New Jersey* to kill innocent people in Lebanon and tries to blow up Colonel Qaddafi of Libya and his entire family.

Yes, Mr. Reagan was quite brave while fighting the war on the silver screen in Hollywood, just as he is now when giving orders as Commander-in-Chief of the U.S. armed forces. But what would he have done in a real battle of life and death?

Nevertheless, after the war ended, he went around making such silly statements as, "Like most soldiers who came back from the war, I expected a world suddenly reformed."

Now read carefully again those five little words: "came back from the war." Mr. Reagan never went to war, so how could he come back from it? Like Senator Joseph Biden (D-Delaware), old Reagan falsified his "war" service by pretending that he had served in Germany. But he is caught in that lie, because everyone now knows his service record. As several would-be presidential campaigners have found out recently, you can't hide anything anymore when running for the highest office in the land in the way old FDR and the almighty Kennedy brothers hid things from the public, such as their frailties and immoral acts. Things have changed.

Not only did Jack Warner influence Mr. Reagan, but the future chief executive hung around with Jack Benny, George Burns and other Hollywood Jews, who impressed upon him the Zionist values that control him to this day.

Actor Reagan said many times to other film stars, such as Dick Powell and George Murphy, "The trouble with you guys is that you think anyone who voted for President Roosevelt is a Communist." That silly statement clearly showed the superficiality of Mr. Reagan's thinking—or parroting of propaganda.

Actor Reagan was asked by his fellow Democrats in California to run in the primary against Mrs. Helen Gehagan Douglas, a long-time supporter of Communist causes. He refused. If he had entered that primary and won, he would have had to face and debate another newcomer to politics named Richard M. Nixon, the Republican candidate in the general Congressional election.

In 1948, Mr. Reagan described Hollywood as made up of just a group of liberals like himself. This quotation may be found on page 300 of a book entitled *Early Reagan*, by Anne Edwards, should any reader want to look it up.

Mr. Reagan's career at Warner Brothers ended abruptly. He wasn't exactly fired, but there was a considerable disagreement and Jack Warner gave him a big push out the door. When he left the Warner lot for the last time after 15 years of very loyal service to Jack, there was no party, no gold watch and not even a good-bye from his long-time friend, Jack Warner. He was told to leave the studio property on January 28, 1952. He said later that by 2 P.M. that same day his name had already been removed from his permanent parking place on the lot. His final cheque was mailed to him.

He continued to make B and C movies for a time after this at Monogram and other smaller studios.

In closing, let us return to some of the latest figures on President Reagan's wild spending spree, covered up by public statements about his being a conservative in fiscal matters. This man has led us to bankruptcy.

Despite tall tales of substantial "cuts" in domestic welfare programs, funding for such wasteful programs increased by fifty million since President Reagan took office. He has outdone the Democrats in unchecked spending on radical social programs. Fiscal fraud would best describe this situation.

- Remember that pre-election promise by Mr. Reagan when he said he would dismantle and do away with the unneeded and wasteful Department of Education? I do! In 1981, this bureau spent fifteen billion dollars a year. Under Mr. Reagan, it was not only not disbanded but it now spends twenty billion dollars a year. Do you call that conservative spending? Or keeping promises?
- Aid to Families with Dependent Children: it cost $7,500,000,000 under President Carter and Mr. Reagan, who had pledged himself to cut it, increased it to $9,600,000,000.
- Medicaid, which provides free health care for the poor, working and non-working, cost the taxpayers $17,200,000,000 in 1981. It has now jumped to $26,600,000,000, an increase of nearly ten billion dollars under President Reagan.
- The appropriation for the Department of Health and Human Services was $59,600,000,000 in 1981. Mr. Reagan increased this by thirty billion to nearly ninety billion dollars.
- Federal "entitlement programs," including social welfare assistance, cost $197,100,000,000 in 1981. This skyrocketed to $477,000,000,000 under Mr. Reagan, whose pledge to reduce that

squandering was carried out by adding almost three hundred billion dollars of your money to the fund for political corruption and revolution.

- Even the wasteful Student Loan Program, which Mr. Reagan declared to be a fraud against the Treasury and which he said he would abolish, went up from $2,300,000,000 to $2,700,000,000.
- Farm welfare programs. This budget was about twenty-one billion and rose to fifty-one billion last year. And it has been used to make the plight of the farmers more parlous than ever—and to dispossess many of them.
- Food Stamps. This year's program is costing you taxpayers thirteen billion, up from eleven billion.

Need I go on?

Never mind the party labels. You voted twice for a man you thought was a conservative Republican. But you got a two-term Democratic president—old FDR the Second.

My conclusion can best be expressed by saying that when the man who swept 49 states finally leaves office, a slight change should be made in the music. The U.S. Marine Band should play "Hail to the Thief."

This article first appeared in the May 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $3.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: *THE NEXT VIETNAM* (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. *HAMMERING THE U.S.* (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. *BUSH AND ZION* (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. *REAGAN AND ZION* (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ANTI-AMERICANS* (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES* (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *HOW ZION TRIUMPHS* (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. *FRIENDS WE BETRAYED* (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE GREAT TERRORIST* (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT* (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *YOUR ENEMIES* (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE* (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ZION'S HITMEN* (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. *THE RISING SUN* (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *THE CRIME OF CRIMES* (December 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00 *WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?* (February 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$510.00 50/$45.00. *OUR SILLY SPIES*, (March 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?* (May 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00.

For Postage and Handling include $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL

FOREIGN AID IN PERSPECTIVE

The following chart, based on information from the Agency for International Development, shows actual U.S. economic and military assistance awarded to foreign countries in fiscal year 1985, the last year for which such expenditures are available. Current foreign aid spending is substantially higher.

African Bureau	
Sudan	$253,220,000
Somalia	104,869,000
Liberia	81,153,000
Kenya	78,449,000
Zaire	67,734,000
Zambia	50,000,000
Senegal	47,196,000
Zimbabwe	36,214,000
Niger	32,793,000
Mali	32,096,000
Mozambique	30,000,000
Cameroon	27,406,000
Malawi	26,979,000
Rwanda	21,667,000
Botswana	21,227,000
Chad	20,717,000
Madagaskar	19,680,000
Ghana	17,041,000
Lesotho	16,204,000
Mauritania	15,463,000
Guinea	11,722,000
Burkina Faso	10,855,000
Swaziland	9,856,000
Sierra Leone	8,715,000
Uganda	7,946,000
Djibouti	7,576,000
Togo	7,307,000
Mauritius	7,000,000
Gambia	6,354,000
Burundi	6,035,000
Cent.Afr.Repub.	4,136,000
Ethiopia	3,909,000
Tanzania	3,278,000
Guinea-Bissau	3,004,000
Cape Verde	2,795,000
Seychelles	2,472,000
Benin	2,124,000
Gabon	1,931,000
Eg. Guinea	1,071,000
Congo	1,000,000
Comoros	400,000
Ivory Coast	161,000
Additional Regional Funds.	110,792,000
Total	**$1,220,574,000**
Latin America/Carribean	
El Salvador	$561,076,000
Honduras	282,571,000
Costa Rica	216,049,000
Dominican Rep.	178,699,000
Jamaica	164,624,000
Guatemala	98,124,000
Panama	79.411,000
Peru	70,035,000
Ecuador	58,604,000
Haiti	55,021,000
Bolivia	44,135,000
Belize	24,730,000
Colombia	11,476,000
Grenada	11,191,000
Mexico	9,896,000
Paraguay	2,078,000
Brazil	750,000
Uruguay	100,000

Venezuela	96,000
Guyana	80,000
Barbados	69,000
St. Vincent	56,000
St. Lucia	48,000
Antigua	45,000
Bahamas	44,000
Suriname	42,000
Dominica	41,000
Trinidad & Tobago	39,000
St.Kitts-Nevis	26,000
Additional Regional Funds	253,410,000
Total	**$2,122,566,000**

Asia/Near East/Other	
Israel	$3,350,000,000
Egypt	2,479,883,000
Turkey	879,490,000
Pakistan	683,013,000
Greece	501,366,000
Spain	414,926,000
Philippines	269,676,000
Korea	231,943,000
Portugal	207,959,000
Bangladesh	198,874,000
Jordan	191,877,000
India	176,049,000
Morocco	150,096,000
Indonesia	147,020,000
Thailand	140,310,000
Tunisia	96,577,000
Sri Lanka	65,121,000
Oman	60,155,000
Yemen	46,955,000
Nepal	21,791,000
Burma	20,669,000
Lebanon	19,480,000
Cyprus	15,000,000
Malaysia	4,981,000
Fiji	2,484,000
Micronesia	2,361,000
Maldives	1,522,000
Western Samoa	1,166,000
West Bank	1,373,000
Solomon Is.	982,000
Papua New Guinea	971,000
Gaza	679,000
Tonga	648,000
Afghanistan	543,000
Kiribati	227,000
Yugoslavia	96,000
Algeria	64,000
Singapore	50,000
Austria	49,000
Tuvalu	34,000
Fiji (inland)	32,000
Iceland	22,000
Additional Regional Fund	49,334,000
Total	**$10,390,848,000**

GRAND TOTAL:
$13,733,961,000 ...

...ILLEGALLY TAKEN FROM THE AMERICAN TAXPAYER AND SQUANDERED ON "MOST VALUABLE ALLIES" AND OTHER "NATIONS" TO PROMOTE THEIR ECONOMIC WELL-BEING AND, OF COURSE, "DEMOCRACY!"

The venomous, vehement political backlash against his vote was inevitable in the land of the golden leaf. Most colleges and hospitals in his home state had been weaned on tobacco money from the Reynolds, Dukes and lesser fat cats. The future of a host of small businesses in North Carolina was inextricably intertwined with the nation's smoking habit. The predictable outcry was fed by the liberal press, while the Democratic voting bloc chomped at the bit for Jesse's Republican scalp.

Even more distressing for Helms, no Senate-House conference was ever held on the tax package. Instead of being deleted, the tobacco tax became law. Jesse's anti-abortion bill got to the floor, only to be defeated—as everyone, including its sponsor—knew it would be.

I had always wondered about Jesse's preoccupation with abortion, given his privately stated views on "niggers" and their rate of procreation. It was whispered through his office that years before a member of Helm's family had been sent to a home for unwed mothers. True or not, the predominance of strict traditionalist Roman Catholics on his legislative staff no doubt re-enforced his feelings against abortion. Yet the state he supposedly represents has the lowest Catholic percentage in the nation. As the 1984 election loomed, the stage was set for a showdown between the Senator and the state's generally popular, ideologically flexible governor, Jim Hunt. What was Jesse to do? His standing with the voters had sunk to a new low.

Helms and Martin Luther King Jr.

In the nick of time an unlooked-for opportunity presented itself—a god-sent issue that would, as Jesse predicted, "go down good" in North Carolina. The proposed Martin Luther King holiday was on the Senate docket. Before the fight began, Jesse's longtime pollster, Arthur Finkelstein ("He's a Jew, but he's good," Jesse allows),[1] had his client almost 30 points down in the opinion polls, with a seemingly insurmountable 3-plus-percent negative rating. Historically, when a politician tries to placate people who won't support him for any reason, it's a calamity at the ballot box.

Damning the torpedoes, Jesse followed his shrewdest instincts and turned up the burner on Rev. King. He did it not only because he had

1. In 1981 Jesse's political action committee, the National Congressional Club, opened a Washington office for the purposes of clearing all federal patronage in North Carolina. A Finkelstein protégé and blood brother was appointed to that strategic outpost.

no use for the civil rights saint, but because it was politically expedient. The harder the liberal-minority coalition attacked his "racism," the more popular he became. Pundits of all stripes who had previously consigned Jesse to the political graveyard now fell strangely silent.

Something was afoot. Jesse was orating what most folks felt and thought, and the folks were responding. To most of the electorate—and not only in North Carolina—the King Holiday was a bad and insulting joke, and "Jesse's the only one with the guts to come out and say it."

But there was still that negative rating. Aside from the appointment of campaign spokesman Claude Allen, a black, much more had to be done.[2]

A combination of intestinal fortitude, jugular instinct, money and common sense would be required to win the 1984 Senate race. Jesse's creator, gray eminence and commander to the faithful, Tom Ellis, and pollster Finkelstein got their heads together and unleashed one of the most furious and hard-hitting campaigns ever seen in U.S. politics.

One stumbling block was Jesse's design on the Foreign Relations Committee. If Senator Charles Percy of Illinois, the committee chairman, lost his seat, and Jesse kept his and the Republicans retained control of the Senate, then the North Carolinian would be in line for the chairmanship. Accordingly, he became the #2 target of the pro-Israel lobby in the 1984 election, the #1 enemy being Percy, who had

2. The appointment was somewhat hypocritical in view of Helms's attitude toward blacks. For years he referred to Negroes as "Freds," a code word coined by his staff during his first Senate term so his anti-black talk would not be understood if overheard. When Helms invited Bishop Abel Muzorewa of what was then Rhodesia to the U.S. to plead his case, the Senator arranged a red-carpet trip to Asheville so the black churchman could see an elderly former teacher. In the course of his visit there, the bishop wrote $2,000 worth of rubber checks. "That nigger!" Helms commented. Once when a Negro driver suddenly swerved in front of him in traffic, Jesse said, "All right, be a nigger!" Such talk from him is commonplace in private.

In spite of his opinion of Negroes, Jesse was never too strong on race. He took the side of Argentina in the Falklands war. He was the Senate's chief opponent of the Genocide Treaty and for years had single-handedly held it up in the Foreign Relations Committee. As a test of his conversion to the Zionist cause, the Jewish lobby approached him and pointed out how important the treaty was to Jews. They acknowledged his longstanding reservations on its infringements of national sovereignty and on the scary prospect of U.S. citizens being subjected to rulings of an international tribunal. All they asked him was to give it a fair chance. Just let it out of committee, that's all.

Jesse knew if the treaty got to the Senate floor it would be passed, but he let it go. Before the full Senate, the country's "most conservative senator" fought the Genocide Treaty tooth and nail and was soundly defeated, as he was sure he would be. Many of his gullible supporters, unaware of his committee cave-in, praised his "courageous" stand.

made the grievous error of recommending that the U.S. tone down its warmongering pro-Zionism. If Jesse was re-elected, would he "desert tobacco" and give up his Agriculture Committee chairmanship? He promised his farming constituents he would not.[3]

Finkelstein and Ellis reminded the senator of his "Jewish problem," which was not altogether dissimilar from his Jim Hunt problem. Yet the last thing Jesse had on his mind was appeasing Hunt. So, he ruminated, why appease the Jews? (His only prominent Jewish contributor was Ivan Boesky.)[4] But he couldn't help but envy the lavish Jewish fundraisers in Palm Beach and Beverly Hills that were netting the Hunt campaign massive sums. At that point in time, Michael Kleiner appeared on the scene.

Soon the senator was spending a great deal of time with Knesset member Kleiner, a "conservative" Israeli politician who belonged to the Herut Party. Kleiner, with an assist from Peter Goldman of the pathologically Zionist group, Americans for a Safe Israel, was busy convincing Jesse that Israel was America's only ally in the Middle East. Although he had been the Senate's loudest anti-Israel voice (practically a minority of one), Kleiner and Goldman didn't need to twist Helm's arm too hard.[5]

By hunkering down and spending some $25 million on his race, and with the help of Claude Allen, pollster Finkelstein and numerous conferences with Kleiner (to ease the pressure from the Israeli lobby), Jesse squeaked by with 51.95% of the vote. Once re-elected, he immediately set about attaining his dream chairmanship of the Foreign

3. Perhaps the earliest indication that Jesse would one day play ball with the Zionists was his 1980 sanction of the so-called "Madison Group," a foreign policy roundtable headed by Helms's kosher conservative minion, John Carbaugh. Taking its name from its meeting place, American-based Israelite Marshall Coyne's Madison Hotel, the group's primary mission was to funnel information to the Reagan campaign's foreign and defense apparatus, in the process of favorably positioning its members for jobs in a Reagan administration. Decidedly pro-Israel, the only adherents of the group to be awarded jobs were Mark Schneider at the National Security Council and Richard Perle at Defense, both of the Chosen persuasion. Much of the remainder of the group eventually wound up on Jesse's Senate payroll rather than in the administration to which they had so assiduously groveled.

4. The Senator's personal hero is and has long been Winston Churchill, whose grave he visited with great reverence during a U.K. junket. Political lackeys once gifted old Jesse with a truckling biography of their shared hero.

5. The Senator's opinion of Jews, before he saw the (financial) light, was definitely negative. When Senator Howard Metzenbaum's office declined a gift Jesse's office was distributing, Helms joked, "Maybe I should send the Jew a ham."

Relations Committee, even while assuring the pundits that "It is my intent to remain as chairman of Agriculture." Some weeks later, from his Raleigh office, Jesse had his entire Washington staff[6] on the phone in a conference call and gave instructions not to talk to the press about what he would or would not do regarding the chairmanship. He warned staffers, "If you do, it will be your job."

The Sanctity of a Helms Promise

Chief legislative aide James P. Lucier, an ultramontane Catholic with a Ph.D. in English literature (an odd kind of braintruster for a Baptist college dropout), was instructed to conduct discreet interviews in preparation for hiring a Foreign Relations staff.[7] Meanwhile a plan was hatched to orchestrate a statewide grass roots campaign calling upon Jesse to take over the Foreign Relations chair.

Among the religious potentates enlisted, Rev. Jerry Falwell was the pivotal figure. His job was to get the "born agains"[8] on the bandwagon, as he had done so successfully in the Senate race.

North Carolina tobacco and agricultural magnates were being approached with the rationale that Jesse deserved the Foreign Relations chairmanship because of tobacco's prominence in foreign trade.

Bunker Hunt agreed to bankroll the effort, reportedly promising to shell out "Whatever you need." Senator Richard Lugar, second in seniority to Helms on both the Agriculture and Foreign Relations Committees, would get the chairmanship of the former, and Jesse would stay on at Agriculture by chairing a new Subcommittee on Tobacco. Accordingly, Jesse's promise not to desert tobacco would be

6. Helms's present staff includes Deborah DeMoss, the sister of Mark DeMoss, a top Falwell aide. Their mother is a country girl from North Carolina; their late father, Art DeMoss., was a Greek who made millions in insurance and became one of Falwell's financial angels. Jesse and Falwell often hitch rides on the DeMoss family jet. Deborah, who lives in the expensive Watergate apartment complex, is bright, fluent in Spanish and very born again.

7. Lucier, despite his current political and religious leanings, once wrote a glowing obituary of white supremacist Ernest Sevier Cox while serving as Jack Kilpatrick's understudy at the *Richmond News Leader*. It was in this capacity that Lucier came to know Helms, prior to the days of his free trips to Israel and service as Jesse's contact man with Michael Kleiner, Meir Kahane and a host of other Israel-first luminaries.

8. Falwell still phones Helms about once a week. The fundamentalist Senator also keeps in close contact with other prominent Bible belters. Pat Robertson and his wife have spent at least one weekend with the Helmses at their Lake Gaston home. Mrs. Helms, by the way, stuck a prayer for her husband's victory in his 1972 Senate race in Jerusalem's Wailing Wall.

fulfilled. "For the first time in history we would have an entire subcommittee just for tobacco," boasted one aide.

Newspaper ads were composed; TV story boards were produced. "We know you promised, but we need you" was the theme. Professional conservatives Howard Phillips and Paul Weyrich were deeply involved in the prospective campaign. Many prominent Christian fundamentalists added their voices to the chorus of those who demanded that Jesse should be forgiven for reneging on his most solemn campaign promise.

The press relations juggernaut was just beginning to gain steam, and was preparing to go public when Senator Rudy Boschwitz (R-MN) suddenly threw what might be described as a Jewish curve. The lumber millionaire and member of the Foreign Relations Committee announced that if Helms attempted to become chairman, he would call for a vote of the committee and cast his ballot against Jesse. Under the rules, any member could call for a vote to approve or disapprove of a chairman, and the vote was binding. Boschwitz's threat was enough to derail Jesse's best-laid plans.

Senator Paula Hawkins (R-FL), another committee member, responding to questions from a south Florida Jewish group, said that if Jesse persisted in his bid, she too would call for a vote. With a 9-8 balance in favor of the Republicans, all that was necessary was one GOP defection, and two were already certain.

Despite his latter-day palling around with Kleiner, Jesse's pro-Israel track record was pretty dismal. In a CNN interview during the invasion of Lebanon, Jesse had said that if Israel did not clean up its act, "We've got to shut down diplomatic relations." With that statement on the record, it was hard for him to do the necessary spine-bending required of politicians who have not proved their unswerving loyalty to Zionism and need to get back in the good graces of Jewish organizations. As the press bored in on Jesse's predicament, Lucier asked his boss what he was supposed to tell the people who were ready to go public with the ads and the "grass roots" campaign. The answer was, "Tell them anything you want to."

Because of the threatened defections of Boschwitz and Hawkins, the only remaining way Helms could get the chairmanship was through seniority, a semi-sacred Senate institution. If Lugar was elected Majority leader, he would automatically lose his chairmanship. Next in seniority was Charles Mathias (R-MD), who had experienced some mild turbulence with the Jewish lobby. Mathias's left-wing voting record engendered the hope that if Lugar did get the Majority

Leader's post, the White House and others would see that Jesse got his dream.

Helms maintained a strange silence about his plans. Three minutes after Bob Dole, not Lugar, was elected Majority Leader, minions of the fourth estate camped outside Jesse's office, waiting "for the announcement on the chairmanship." Lucier, totally in the dark, stormed over to Jesse's hideaway office in the Capitol in search of his master. The moment Lucier left, Helms sprang out from around a corner (one of his favorite tricks) and announced before the cameras that he was keeping his promise to the people of North Carolina. "I will remain as chairman of the Senate Agriculture Committee."

Moments later, while consoling two tearful female and one shocked male foreign policy aides in his private office, Helms said some "good things" would happen on the committee. One "good thing" was that Claude Allen, Jesse's token black, was hired by Chairman Lugar to handle some Africa legislation and press relations work.

The accolades from North Carolina were overwhelming. Jesse had kept his word to the folks back home and turned down "all that power." "Jesse is honest, Jesse is true," could be heard at many church and political gatherings. Bunker Hunt's reaction was less enthusiastic: "I didn't spend a million dollars to protect tobacco in North Carolina." Though many involved in the foreign relations gambit had wanted Helms to go ahead and fight it out with Boschwitz and the liberals, Jesse knew better.

But he didn't give up. After the Republicans lost control of the Senate in the 1986 elections, Jesse defeated Lugar for the post of ranking minority member on Foreign Relations in a hotly contested battle.[9]

A Toady of Israel

Today Helms, a late-blooming but zealous convert to the cause of Zion, is one of Israel's best friends in the Senate. He has stated that the U.S. should "never pursue any plans that envisions a separation of the West Bank from Israel." During a trip to Israel in 1985—arranged and paid for by Senator Chic Hecht (R-NV) and Robert Jacobs, the moneybags of Meir Kahane—Jesse treated the press to a daily output of pro-Israel massaging.

Writing for the pro-Zionist Heritage Foundation's *Policy Review* magazine, in an article entitled "Keeping Faith: A Baptist Deacon reflects on American Policy Toward Israel," Jesse said,

> Israel is really our only reliable ally in the Middle East. Only Israel can oppose Soviet hegemony over the entire area.

In September 1985, Jesse advocated moving the U.S. embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem. the following month he went on record against an arms sale to Jordan. In February 1986 he endorsed and raised funds for Bruce Herschensohn, the Jewish candidate in the Republican primary for a California Senate seat. It was both impolitic and discourteous for the senator to make such an endorsement with so many conservatives still in the primary race, which was eventually won by Ed Zschau. Congressional Club staffers in North Carolina were dispatched to California to work around the clock for Herschensohn.

In an unusual move, Jesse went out of his way to remain neutral and remove himself (to the point of disowning) his own political action committee's candidate for the Senate seat of the retiring John East of North Carolina. The candidate, David B. Funderburk, a Fulbright scholar and former ambassador to Romania, was no favorite of the Jewish lobby. He had openly solicited the support and cooperation of Jewish leaders, in both Romania and the U.S., to help speed the emigration of persecuted Christians from the Soviet puppet state. In his solicitation he had been so impolitic as to remind Jews that they were not the only ones who had been oppressed by Communist regimes.

Since an army cannot hope to win without the support of its commanding general, the Funderburk campaign was doomed from the start by Jesse's repeated refusal to endorse or even put in a good word for the candidate. In the end Funderburk lost the primary to Congressman James Broyhill by 67% to 30% (with 3% going to White Patriot leader Glenn Miller). Broyhill lost in the general election to left-leaning Terry Sanford.

White Patriots Betrayed

But the desertion of Funderburk was piddling compared to what Jesse did to the White Patriot Party. Back in late 1980 Jesse and staffer Sam Currin met to plot pre-election strategy. As they looked ahead to 1984, Governor Jim Hunt seemed all but unbeatable. Wise in the ways of political warfare, Jesse managed to get Currin appointed U.S.

9. Jesse's Foreign Relations Committee staff, aside from Lucier and DeMoss, includes Zionists Bob Friedlander and Darryl Nuremburg, the former a counsel and the latter his Middle East and Israel issues expert. Nuremburg served for years as the dairy expert on Jesse's Ag Committee staff, and is the boyfriend of Senator Hecht's daughter. Others include one staffer repeatedly dismissed from previous positions for intelligence leaks, another investigated by the FBI for too cozy relations with the pussyfooting South African government, and yet another who was forced out of a previous staff position because of trouble with young ladies.

attorney for the Eastern District of North Carolina. With the help of two other pro-Helms U.S. attorneys, Currin was then in a strategic position to find skeletons in Hunt's closet.

Numerous politically inspired prosecutions failed to damage the governor directly, though they tainted some of his cronies. Dovetailing with the negative campaign against Hunt, the cooked-up investigations certainly had an impact. If nothing else, the governor had to spend more time looking over his shoulder and assuming a defensive posture. Currin and Jesse met privately—and frequently—in Raleigh during the height of the campaign. Both were politically active Baptists and were, understandably, members of the same social circles. But they must have had more to talk about than church socials. The targeted probes against Hunt & Co. must have been discussed—not an altogether uncommon abuse in U.S. politics.

Following Helms's 1984 victory, a dual use of the U.S. Attorney's office was devised. Jesse wanted to put Currin, a rock-ribbed conservative, on the federal bench. But he also needed to ingratiate himself with the Jewish lobby. He was not surprised that when Currin's name was submitted, all hell broke loose. Not only were Senate liberals determined to block the nomination, but more than 25 prominent Raleigh area lawyers publicly announced their opposition, including Jesse's old friend and poker-playing Buddy, Judge James H. Bailey.

The upshot was that Currin needed to placate the liberals and Jews on the Senate Judiciary Committee, and he needed to placate them fast. So what case did Currin personally prosecute? What better high profile bootlicking assignment than to go after the White Patriot Party? Night after night Currin could be seen on the evening TV news talking about the "evil" White Patriots. Nothing could have played into Currin's hands any better than Glenn Miller's widely publicized death threat against him.

Currin pursued the White Patriot Party, before and after the death threat, with a zeal that surpassed his 1984 electioneering for Jesse. When the Currin nomination for federal judge had to be withdrawn, after the Democrats won back control of the Senate, there was some consolation for his sponsor. One pro-Israel lobbyist was quoted as saying, "Helms's man [Currin] is doing a good job with that bunch [the White Patriot Party] in North Carolina."

Some of the most severe jail sentences for the White Patriots were handed down by Judge Terrence Boyle, a New Jersey native who presides over the federal bench in Elisabeth City (NC). He was nominated for the post by Helms and is the son-in-law of Tom Ellis.

As of now, Helms, the champion of Christian values, the defender of South Africa, the Senate's chief opponent of foreign aid and Soviet imperialism, and the onetime archenemy of Jewish expansionism, stands as the most slavish lackey of the Zionist lobby. He has completely sold out and turned his back on his own people—all for the leadership position on the Senate Foreign Relations Committee and whatever other pieces of silver he can accumulate. There are plenty of Majority renegades, but most never pretended to be anything else.

Journalist Joe Maynor once said of Jesse, "Papa was the first teacher that Jesse Helms Jr. had, and the lessons he taught were based on a strict code of hard work, justice and moral conduct." Wonder what Papa would think of Jesse's modern day pandering to his new masters?

Though saddened, angered and betrayed, Majority activists should not be disheartened. Any present-day U.S. politician, no matter what his public pronouncements and party affiliation, will swallow whatever principles he has left and turn against his own people in order to get campaign funds and a friendly nod from the media.

Helm's actions are par for the American political course in the late 20th century. They should remind us once again never to put one iota of faith in any present-day legislator or government official who attains "national status." To reach a high position on the political totem pole, the politician must become a walking, talking, voting renegade. Whatever he does in the White House, in Congress or on the Supreme Court will be for himself and the minorities—and against us.

Those who wish to fight for the survival of the American Majority must start with a clean slate—and this means a clean political slate. Anyone who has attained any high political office in this country in these times must have played by the rules of "politics as usual," which by definition makes him a mortal enemy. □

Reprinted with permission from *Instauration*, published by Howard Allen Enterprises, Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920. Annual subscription $25.00.

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ!

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

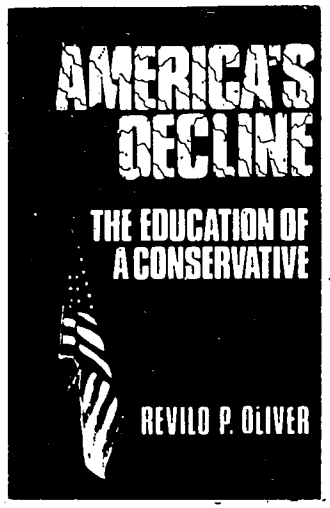

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**

plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

TRIAL BY JEWRY

by David McCalden

Chapter Two — page 25

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: It May Not Be Too Late, page 1. The "Liberation of the Camps": FACTS vs. LIES, by Theodore J. O'Keefe, page 11. ISRAEL IS HERE, by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor, page 13. VICTORY!, by Harold A. Covington, page 56.

VOL. 15 - NO. 10 JUNE 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

IT MAY NOT BE TOO LATE

When I saw the column by Jim Taylor that was published in the February issue, I perceived that two of my recent "Postscripts" were closely connected. The long footnote which summarized an article in *Die Bauernschaft* made them fit together like two pieces of a jig-saw puzzle. And that suggests a possible escape from an historical dilemma.

I

In January, under the rubric "The Business of Deception," I commented on the furor excited in England by the publication in Australia of Peter Wright's book, *Spycatcher,* which will shortly be published in this country, and which I have not yet seen.

The government of Prime Ministress Maggie had viewed with complacency the publication of Chapman Pincher's *Their Trade is Treachery,* in which the journalist, on the basis of information supplied by Peter Wright, merely added a fifth Englishman, the late Roger Hollis, to the list of four who had already been identified as traitors and Soviet agents at the time they served in MI5, the heart of British Military Intelligence, during and after the war that resulted in the destruction of Germany and the liquidation of the British Empire. The same government, however, had hysteria and made frantic efforts to prevent the publication of Peter Wright's book in Australia; to suppress it after it was published; and to prevent copies from reaching Little Britain, where its revelations might start some Englishmen to thinking. The efforts failed, and evidently left Maggie and her bosses in a frenzy of frustration.

I commented on an article by an anonymous former member of MI5, who declared that Chapman Pincher's book had been produced to divert suspicion from Lord Rothschild, a Jew who had been given a title that was honorable when it was restricted to British noblemen. And I pointed out that, whatever the author professed as his purpose, the net effect of his article in *Private*

Eye was to show that Rothschild had not only been a power in MI5 at the time Hollis was its head, but had openly and with impunity threatened to disclose to the Soviets Britain's most vital military secrets, thus exposing the absurdity of expecting a Jew to feel loyalty to any nation but his own.

Chapman Pincher, perhaps fancying himself a doughty knight riding to Maggie's rescue, has rushed into print with another book, *The Web of Deception—The Spycatcher Affair*, of which excerpts, published in advance of the book, filled two pages in the *Sunday Express* (London), 15 November 1987. Pincher's purpose is to blunt so far as possible the effect of Peter Wright's revelations, and the excerpts are an odd and rather malodorous *pot pourri*.

Pincher even descends to descanting on the income that Wright received as his share of the royalties on Pincher's earlier book, and to implying that Wright wanted to make even more from *Spycatcher*, but he fails to explain why it is fine for Pincher, a very prosperous journalist, to make money from books, while it is a sin for Wright, now an elderly man in retirement on a small pension, to do the same thing.

Pincher distracts attention with what is intended to be an amusing story. In 1974, when Harold Wilson, the thug who was head of the Labour Party, was Prime Minister, he, Chapman Pincher, entertained his fellow guests at a luncheon by repeating gossip that MI5 had information that Wilson and his dear secretary, Marcia Williams, were members of Communist Cell No. 10. Pincher's gossip was reported to Wilson and sent him into such a panic that he became "paranoid" with fear of surveillance. He sought help from Sir Maurice Oldfield, the [reportedly Jewish!] head of MI6 (the arm of MI5 for operations abroad, i.e., espionage, which is euphemistically called 'counter-intelligence'). Oldfield later, meeting Pincher, told him of Wilson's panic, whereupon Pincher, in a book published in 1976, declared that "certain officers inside MI5....were actually trying to bring down the Labour Government." But, you see, that was just Pincher's gossip that had come back to him. Ha, ha, ha!

Before you roar with laughter, reflect that everyone who has even the slightest knowledge of Communist operations knows very well that a Bolshevik conspirator who attained the rank of Prime Minister would long before have ceased to be a member of a Communist cell, if (as is most unlikely) he had ever been such a member and thus in a position to be fatally compromised by a

defector. Then consider what conclusions should be drawn, if at some luncheon you had suggested that the F.B.I. had learned that old Ronnie Reagan was a member of the gang that imports cocaine to demoralize Americans, and your speculation was carried to Ronnie and threw him into such a panic that he became "paranoid" and called in the head of the C.I.A. to rescue him. We need not complete the analogy by supposing that the head of the C.I.A., perhaps having become senile and childish, does not inquire about Ronnie's sources and never thinks of inquiring whether the F.B.I. has in fact been investigating Ronnie's activities. The mere fact of paranoid panic in either story will suffice to remind you of the oft-quoted aphorism in the Jew-Book about those who "flee when no man pursueth."

What is important in Pincher's story is what he reveals obiter:

(1) Wilson did use his authority as Prime Minister to prevent MI5 from investigating two of his pet Sheenies, Rudi Sternberg and a woman named Beattie. And, by the bye, Sternberg soon became Lord Plurenden, Beattie became Lady Plummer, and Wilson's secretary, Marcia Williams, became Lady Falkender. One is reminded of the authentic British nobleman who, a few years ago, renounced his hereditary title with the explanation, "Who the Hell would want to be a peer these days?"[1]

(2) When Sir Martin Furnival Jones became Director General of MI5, he found that "*very many* members of Parliament were in contact with Soviet bloc intelligence officers." The nationality of those Members of Parliament was unstated, so you will have to guess whether most of them were Jews or Judaized Englishmen. But this opens an entirely new area of treason in Britain.

(3) Lord Rothschild, long before Wright made any disclosures, was exercised by the danger of letting a man who knew so many vital secrets live in far-away Australia, where his silence could

1. One is reminded of the brilliant and ill-fated English poet, Rupert Brooke, who traveled in the South Seas in 1913, spending some time in Tahiti and Samoa, and wrote home that he would remember the brilliance and lush beauty of the tropics when he returned to the gloom of London, "where everything's too grey, and there's an amber fog that grips your throat—and another Jew has bought a peerage." (Quoted in the biography by Arthur Stringer, *Red Wine of Youth* (Indianapolis, Bobbs-Merrill, 1948), p. 195.) Before the First World War the invaders of Britain bought rank in the peerage; now they just give it to one another.

not be assured by hustling him off to Soviet-style imprisonment under the Official Secrets Act.

(4) When a Member of Parliament, Jonathan Aitken, having been given information by the C.I.A., and having confirmed it by consulting two former members of MI5 and MI6, warned Maggie of the danger that Hollis's treason might be exposed, she snubbed him, and Rothschild tried to discourage further inquiry.

(5) When the efforts to throttle Wright in Australia failed, Sir Michael Havers was "branded" (unjustly, according to Pincher) "as the most dishonorable Attorney General [in] this century," and Maggie promptly and blithely promoted him to Lord Chancellor.

All these details add up to something, don't they?

Pincher, although disputing one or two of Wright's statements, had to admit that Wright disclosed a mass of evidence that proved that "much treachery and incompetence inside both MI5 and MI6 had been concealed."

Admitting the truth of almost everything in Wright's book, Pincher tries to prove that it should have been suppressed, and his argument merits notice. In 1985, an agent of MI6, Oleg Gordievsky, who had attained high rank in the Soviet KGB, was "spirited out of Russia" when the KGB began to suspect that he was a double agent, and if a man who knows the details of this operation were to write a book about it, he "could make millions" but would probably "threaten the lives" of some of MI6's spies who are still in the Soviet Union and unsuspected. That would be awful, wouldn't it? And it's got to be prevented.

That, mind you, is adduced as the reason why Wright's book, which deals with *treason* that took place *in England* many years ago and was covered up by more treason, should have been suppressed—and why Maggie's government was justified in trying to protect Rothschild et al. from embarrassment by making every possible effort "to pursue Wright and his publisher to the limit of the law, depriving him of all profit, if possible." A man who tells the truth about the extent of treason in Britain is a "renegade" who must be given "relentless treatment." Pincher stops short of suggesting assassination.

The extracts from Pincher's forthcoming book published in the *Sunday Express* are clear evidence of frantic efforts to cover up and conceal from Englishmen the scabrous character of the alien government under which they have lived and suffered for decades. If a journalist who has presumably read Wright's book is

correct, it proves that there were more than *two hundred* enemy agents, aliens or British traitors, ensconsed in British Military Intelligence during and following Britain's suicidal war against Germany.

Maggie's gang now has even greater woes. Publishers in Great Britain and the United States agreed that the stupid Aryans should not be permitted to learn the truth about the vicious old drunkard, Winston Churchill, who served as Roosevelt's patsy to destroy Germany, make the Soviet a world-power and supreme in Europe, and abolish the British Empire; they accordingly broke contracts to prevent the publication of David Irving's thoroughly documented study of Churchill's filthy and disgusting career. All other major publishers in both countries evidently agreed that the book should be suppressed, since truth is bad for Aryans. But the eminent historian found a publisher in wicked Australia, and no legal method is yet available to prevent copies of it from reaching England.[2]

II

In a special article, "Tomorrow May Be Too Late," in April 1985 I drew attention to the historical problem created by a respected British physician, Dr. W. Hugh Thomas, whose book, *The Murder of Rudolf Hess*, was published with a commendatory introduction by Rebecca West, a novelist who has been commonly regarded as an authority on the secret operations of intelligence and espionage agencies since the publication in 1964 of *The New Meaning of Treason*.[3]

There had always been some mystery about the aged man, said to be Rudolf Hess, whom the vicious victors held, a solitary prisoner, under inhuman conditions in the fortress of Spandau, with the most elaborate and expensive precautions to prevent his liberation. The first mystery was why they had not murdered him at the time that they tortured and murdered so many honorable and civilized men at Nuremberg and elsewhere. There was, of course, no question of compassion or justice. The Jews' janis-

2. Copies of the first volume of *Churchill's War* are available in the United States from the Historical Review Press, P.O. Box 2010, Decatur, Georgia; $31.50 postpaid. The second and concluding volume is expected from Australia in the autumn of 1988.

3. On this book, see my immediately following article on "Rebecca West."

saries had repudiated all the conventions by which civilized nations had tried to mitigate the horrors of war. The British and Americans had reverted to the primitive savagery of Apaches, making it the more odious by sophistication and hypocrisy.

Dr. Thomas produced an astonishing explanation. He reported that he had made a thorough physical examination of the prisoner and found on his body no trace of scars remaining from the wounds Rudolf Hess had suffered in the First World War—scars which Mrs. Hess had seen on her husband. Thomas, furthermore, had used X-rays to examine the lungs, and had ascertained that the prisoner's lungs did not have the scar-tissue that would necessarily have marked the location of another wound suffered by Hess, according to the German military records. It followed, therefore, that the prisoner was not, *could not* be, Rudolf Hess.

For this *fact* Dr. Thomas accounted by an ingenious *theory,* which he supported by considerations that I summarized in my article. Hess, while on a solo flight, had been murdered by German traitors, and an agent who resembled Hess had flown to England, while Hitler was given a forged letter, purportedly left behind by Hess when he undertook to go to England to negotiate a peace. The coming of a 'double' who claimed to be Hess perplexed the British secret services, whose bizarre behavior was thus explained.

What Dr. Thomas told us as fact was amazing, but he reported observations about which no medical man could have been mistaken, and there was no apparent motive for mendacity.

It was quite obvious that, as I pointed out in my article and emphasized in a subsequent "Postscript," unless Dr. Thomas's report was verified or disproved by a team of eminent physicians whose neutrality could not be suspected, history would be burdened by another wildly debatable mystery as soon as Hess died and his body was, as planned, immediately cremated by the barbarians before anyone could see it.

A week after the announcement of Hess's death I wrote, under the rubric "Now It Is Too Late," a note that was eventually published in the issue of *Liberty Bell* for March 1988. In it, I tried to account for what had obviously been the murder of the aged and helpless man, and the strange departure from the official plan to cremate his body, which, instead, was taken to a hospital and Hess's widow and children were permitted to give the victim a conventional burial. There could, of course, be no

suspicion that his inhuman jailers had been motivated by human sentiments. I advanced the most logical explanation that occurred to me in the circumstances.

Mr. Taylor in his article pointed out that at various times in the past the government of Little Britain had professed a willingness to release the prisoner, and that, as a matter of fact, the Russians had been willing to accede to that much of human decency; it was the Jews' United States that had always insisted on continuing the outrageous cruelty to the old man, while, with the hypocrisy and mendacity that one expects in Washington, blaming its Soviet allies.

The footnote to Mr. Taylor's article related the murder of Hess to a contemporary event that was made notorious by the press. As everyone knows, ever since the celebrated terrorist and murderer, Leib Bronstein, alias Trotsky, left Soviet territory in 1929,[4] it has been customary to disseminate, at intervals of a few years, the canard that the Communist régime in Russia has significantly changed or has "mellowed." This perennial device helps keep Aryan boobs confused, excites the childish minds of genuine "Liberal intellectuals," who never weary of their favorite nursery tales, and enables crypto-Communist agents and governments to continue the steady approximation of Western nations to the Soviet until the former can be merged with the latter.

As we all know, the old act was scheduled for another performance in 1987, and the titular boss of the Soviet came to the United States for a "summit meeting" with his American colleague, at which the plan to make the United States defenceless and helpless was advanced as much as seemed prudent at that time.

4. It is still uncertain whether Bronstein-"Trotsky" was expelled from Russia by Dzhugashvili-"Stalin" to rid himself of a rival, as is generally believed, or, as some men in American Intelligence were convinced, left Russia on a mission to confuse American (and other) dunderheads by providing them with an "anti-Stalinist" and more righteous brand of Bolshevik barbarism. The murder of the old terrorist in Mexico proves nothing, for by that time, when Stalin's attack on Germany was imminent, Trotsky had had to order his mutton-headed disciples to work for suddenly righteous Papa Stalin; and disposing of Trotsky was the only way to prevent the ploy from becoming obvious. Whichever explanation is correct, for many years the acrimonious and endless arguments between "Stalinist" and "Trotskyite" gabblers provided intelligent American observers with continuous amusement.

Mr. Taylor's article reported that Gorbachev intended to effect the release of the prisoner in Spandau, and that he did indeed so intend is certain, although, as Mr. Taylor reported, the Jews' stooges, who misgovern Germany from Bonn, forced the press to modify its report of his intention. The release of the prisoner would have been a brilliant stroke of propaganda: it would have commended Gorbachev to all decent-minded Aryans and acquired for him celebrity as a great humanitarian; this, in turn, would have greatly facilitated the further undermining of America at the "Summit" performance. It is hard to imagine why the Zionists or their agents in Washington would have objected to Gorbachev's bid for world-wide popularity, even though release of the prisoner alive would perhaps have enabled him to explain his long imprisonment and disclose the secret of his flight to England.

The article in the October issue of *Die Bauernschaft* gave a lucid and logical explanation of the murder of the prisoner; for the details, see the footnote to Mr. Taylor's article or, if you are fortunate enough to have a copy of the excellent German periodical, go directly to it. The important point is that Gorbachev's intention to release the prisoner, who was Rudolf Hess, excited panic in the government of Maggie Thatcher, which secretly had Hess murdered to avert the revelations he would make, if liberated while alive.

The explanation in *Die Bauernschaft* makes sense and even accounts for the odd fact that Hess's body was not secretly cremated and the murder concealed by an announcement that he had at last died a natural death, a story that no one would have questioned.

As the panic over Peter Wright's book makes patent, Maggie's gang is desperately afraid of the effect on the surviving English *men* of belated disclosures about the war in which Britain ruined herself. When the creatures who now rule Britain learned of Gorbachev's plan, they knew they could not veto it. Britain has reduced itself to the status of a country like Greece or Morocco, and it no longer has real influence in the counsels of the rulers of the United States and Soviet Russia, who are leaving Britain to rot in her own filth. A secret murder of Hess was the only alternative, and the arrangements for it were kept secret from the Russians, who would have prevented it rather than lose the anticipated triumph of propaganda, and kept secret from the "American" government until the murderers were at their stations and the necessary permission requested from the C.I.A. (and, of course, Mossad), who felt under no great obligation to enhance Gorbachev's prestige.

The foregoing account of the murder was given some corroboration by the pointed refusal of the Soviet to join in the announcement of the death of Hess and the hurriedly trumped-up explanation of it. Gorbachev was evidently vexed by the act that spoiled his planned gesture, which he had probably intended to associate with the Christmas that means so much to Christians.

Now this, of course, directly impugns the thesis of Dr. Thomas's book. Dr. Thomas's *theory* about the fate of Rudolf Hess has now been conclusively refuted. In the first volume of *Churchill's War*, which the enemies of our race were unable to suppress, the most eminent and trustworthy historian of the calamity called the Second World War has proved from incontrovertible documents that Rudolf Hess did indeed reach Britain, lured by British Intelligence with a treachery of which civilized nations and even prudent barbarians would have been incapable; that Hess did indeed bring an offer from Hitler of a peace that would have saved the British Empire and saved the British people from the demoralizing hardships, disasters, and great slaughter that prolongation of the war inflicted on them; and that Hess was arrested and held incommunicado at the order of Winston Churchill, the half-English drunkard, who had to conceal Hitler's generous offer from the British people in order to prolong the war, ruin England, and kill many men, women, and children to gratify his monstrous egotism and to earn his stipend from the Jews who had hired him.

That terrible truth is now out, and I do not see how Maggie and her band of chattering *fantocci* can conceal it from the British people. Their murder of Hess was therefore a futile crime. The only question now is whether there is left in England and Scotland enough intelligence and manhood to act in the light of truth about the cause of their present destitution.

There still remains, however, what Dr. Thomas alleged to be a *fact*.

In "Now It Is Too Late" I deplored the negligence or malice that would afflict future historians (if there are any) with a puzzle like that of the "Man in the Iron Mask." Though it now seems certain that the prisoner was Hess, that consequence will still be likely so long as Dr. Thomas's asseveration remains unrefuted. Historians who learn of it will use it to formulate ingenious

theories to gratify their own vanity or to advance some cause dear to their hearts or their paymasters. They will argue that, as I have been assured by an expert in forensic medicine, even a half-competent physician could not have been mistaken in the observations Dr. Thomas reported, assuming, of course, that he was not intoxicated by alcohol or hallucinatory drugs.

It is now too late to examine the corpse of the prisoner, but we may still have a chance to avert historical doubts and arguments. It should not be too difficult to ascertain whether or not Dr. Thomas, a British physician stationed in Berlin, was an agent or employee of some British intelligence service and charged with the task of making the prisoner in Spandau seem less important than he was, of making it seem that he could not disclose information embarrassing to the British government, and of indirectly denying that Hitler had offered Britain a chance to save her honor and her empire. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition (Order No. 22004), or $13.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including $1.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

The "Liberation of the Camps": FACTS vs. LIES

By
Theodore J. O'Keefe

Nothing has been more effective in establishing the authenticity of the Holocaust in the minds of Americans than the terrible scenes U.S. GI's discovered when they entered the German concentration camps at the close of World War II.

At Dachau, Buchenwald, Dora, Mauthausen, and other work and detention camps, horrified American infantrymen encountered heaps of dead and dying inmates, emaciated and diseased. Survivors told them hair-raising stories of torture and slaughter, and backed up their claims by showing the GI's crematory ovens, alleged gas chambers, supposed implements of torture, even shrunken heads and lampshades, gloves, and handbags purportedly made from skin flayed from dead inmates.

U.S. government authorities, mindful that most Americans, who remembered the atrocity stories fed them during World War I, still doubted the Allied propaganda directed against the Hitler régime, resolved to "document" what the GI's had found in the camps. Prominent newsmen and politicians were flown in to see the harrowing evidence, while the U.S. Army Signal Corps filmed and photographed the scenes for posterity. The famous journalist Edward R. Murrow reported, in tones of horror, but no longer of disbelief, what he had been told and shown, and Dachau and Buchenwald were branded on the hearts and minds of the American populace as names of infamy unmatched in the sad and bloody history of this planet.

For Americans, what was "discovered" at the camps—the dead and the diseased, the terrible stories of inmates, all the props of torture and terror—became the basis not simply of a transitory propaganda campaign but of the conviction that yes, it was true: the Germans *did* exterminate six million Jews, most of them in lethal gas chambers. What the GI's found was used, by way of films which were mandatory viewing for the vanquished populace of Germany, to "re-educate" the German people by destroying their national pride and their will to a united, independent national state, imposing in their place overwhelming feelings of collective guilt and political impotence. And when the testimony, and the verdict, at Nuremberg incorporated most, if not all,

the horror stories Americans were told about Dachau, Buchenwald, and other places captured by the U.S. Army, the Holocaust could pass for one of the most documented, one of the most authenticated, one of the most proven historical episodes in the human record.

A Different Reality

But it is known today that, very soon after the liberation of the camps, American authorities were aware that the real story of the camps was quite different from the one in which they were coaching military public information officers, government spokesmen, politicians, journalists, and other mouthpieces.

When American and British forces overran western and central Germany in the spring of 1945, they were followed by troops charged with discovering and securing any evidence of German war crimes. Among them was Dr. Charles Larson, one of America's leading forensic pathologists, who was assigned to the Judge Advocate General's Department. Dr. Larson performed autopsies at Dachau and some twenty other German camps, examining on some days more than 100 corpses. After this grim work at Dachau, he was questioned for three days by U.S. Army prosecutors.[1]

Dr. Larson's findings? According to an interview he gave to an American journalist in 1980, "What we've heard is that six million Jews were exterminated. Part of that is a hoax."[2] And what part was the hoax? Dr. Larson, who told his biographer that to his knowledge he "was the only forensic pathologist on duty in the entire European Theater,"[3] informed *Wichita Eagle* reporter Jan Floerchinger that "never was a case of poison gas uncovered."[4] Neither Dr. Larson nor any other forensic specialist has ever been cited by any Holocaust historian to substantiate a single case of death by poison gas, whether Zyklon-B or any other variety.

Typhus, Not Poison Gas

If not by gassing, how did the unfortunate victims at Dachau, Buchenwald, and Bergen-Belsen perish? Were they tortured to death? Deliberately starved? The answers to these questions are known as well. As Dr. Larson and other Allied medical men discovered, the chief cause of death at Dachau, Belsen, and the other camps was disease, above all typhus, an old and terrible scourge of mankind which until recently flourished in places where populations were crowded together in circumstances where public health measures were unknown or had broken down. Such was the case in the overcrowded concentration camps in Germany at war's end, where, despite such measures as

continued on page 49

ISRAEL IS HERE

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

This month I am going to reveal a conspiracy which will never be reported in any American establishment newspaper; not even years from now. The U.S. press finally admitted the secret sale of arms and munitions of war to Iran, fully six years after I had exposed it, but this scandal is different.

I can confidently assure you that neither the *New York Times* nor the *Washington Post* will print this story, even six years after the publication of this column. It would be catastrophic for these great journals of record to do so. They would never dare!

Before I get into this messy situation, I want to make it quite clear to all that I have heretofore always admired the White South Africans who want to save their hard-pressed nation from becoming a typical Black Marxist jungle. I have in the past tried to help the Republic of South Africa.

As regular readers know, I spent a lot of time in that besieged country and even went into Marxist Angola to assist the government of South Africa. I have been the most pro-South African of all well-known American journalists.

However, I happen to disagree heartily with South African officials about their close and binding partnership with Israel, which now has reached into every facet of life in the last white European-ruled nation on the entire African continent. In my opinion, to allow the Zionist entity to run the Republic of South Africa, as is now the case, is every bit as outrageous as to turn it over to half-literate jungle Blacks. There is no good side to either development.

I fully realize that in writing the truth about present-day South Africa, I am making myself *persona non grata* in that country; just as I already am in Israel.

Most astute readers already know about the joint nuclear pact, and testing of these weapons by Israel and South Africa. Now you are going to learn the full extent of the close coöperation between these two allies. This brotherhood will eventually end in the death of one or the other of the partners—the more gullible one—which means it won't be Israel.

Miguel Rivero of the staff of *Prisma Magazine* called Israel and South Africa "as thick as thieves." That's a pretty good description. But they are more than that. They are entwined in a desperate death grip. When any nation is stupid enough to enter a partnership with an outlaw state such as Israel, that is not like entering into such an agreement with a civilized country. Dealing with the powerful Zionists is like becoming friends with a nest of cobras. It may last for a while, but eventually the deadly fangs of the treacherous Zionists will destroy their hosts. It has been thus for centuries.

It is not surprising, however, that such an alliance has formed between Pretoria and Tel Aviv.

The diamond trade is of vital importance to both countries. And, in this area, as in military affairs, the two governments complement each other. South Africa is, of course, the world's major producer of diamonds. Israel, in turn, has become the chief center for cutting and polishing precious stones. As always, the Jews act as the middlemen in these transactions because that's where the profit lies. They are never producers of anything in the business world. But any company or any country that produces a valuable product has to go through a vast world-wide network of Jewish businessmen and bankers to market it. Or else they are shut out of the world market.

Israel now has over 15,000 skilled workers employed to handle South African diamonds. The export of these diamonds from Israel provides the major source of income of the Zionist state, outside welfare payments from the American taxpayers.

South African diamonds can now reach the international market *only* through Israel. There is no competition. Israel has shouldered out the Netherlands, once the center of diamond cutting. And this closed market gives Israel about one billion dollars per year in easy profits.

Theoretically, some Western countries have applied sanctions against South Africa—but never have there been any sanctions against the other half of this team, namely Israel. Every liberal loudmouth in the U.S. demands that the United States not trade with South Africa in any manner whatsoever. But I find it exquisitely ludicrous that not a single one of these radicals has ever called for sanctions against Israel, or demanded that Israel also break off trade and join the boycott against South Africa. And that is exactly why sanctions against South Africa don't work. The two nations are so close that in reality you can't boycott one without boycotting the other. When you harm one of these two partners, you harm them both. It can be no other way.

In simple terms, that everyone can easily understand, it means that it is simply horrible for the U.S. to do business with South Africa; but

it is perfectly righteous for Israel to do so on a vast scale. I will never be able to understand this way of thinking. It is like boycotting a man's right hand, but not his left. And, I don't have to tell you that no country outside the Arab world has the courage to boycott Israel.

Israel is the chief outlet for nearly all South African products, which are, in turn, marked up substantially and sold freely in the very same over-righteous countries that claim they are boycotting South African merchandise. It is a clear deception and a complete farce. In order to fool the general public and to cover this great deception, the Israelis simply cut off the "made in South Africa" labels and replace them with "made in Israel" ones. But who complains?

Recently, the South African Foreign Minister praised "the advantages of using Israel's good relations with the European economic community in order to strengthen commercial links and make use of this potential route of trade into the vast U.S. market too, via the Reagan free-wheeling trade agreement with Israel, making that small country a special status nation." That agreement between the U.S. and Israel has now come into full effect. And what helps Israel in this manner also helps South Africa. Now do you know why I said you would not read about this matter any place else? So the pious fools who trade with Israel, while at the same time they are picketing the South African Embassy in Washington, are actually trading with South Africa and don't know it. Isn't that ironical?

According to the present laws of the Economic Union, 40% of exports from Israel must be manufactured entirely in Israel. The United States, at the behest of President Reagan, has lowered this to just 25%. But who keeps accurate records on it? And South Africa is fully exploiting the many advantages of this, until now, carefully hidden triangular trade agreement involving the U.S., Israel, and South Africa.

I wonder how long it will take for the powerful Black political leaders, such as the Rev. Jesse Jackson, to catch on to this scam. And whether they will dare mention it, if they do.

The so-called secret Pretoria Zionist Federation is considered the greatest per capita contributor to the state of Israel, excepting, of course, the American taxpayers. And I would like to point out to the Arab world that during the 1973 Arab-Israeli War (the "October War"), South Africa alone gave Israel a war bonus of thirty million dollars for use in that conflict. Is it any wonder that the Arab world hates South Africa almost as much as they do the U.S. and Israel?

And here's another shocker for you. Using money donated to Israel by the world's most ignorant and stupid people—the United States taxpayers—Israel and South Africa formed in 1975 the Binyan

Mortgage Company, which constructs housing on Arab land in the West Bank and other places for the Zionist colonizers of the occupied Arab territories. That's right folks! You taxpayers furnish the money, South Africa does the construction work, and the Israelis receive nice free homes on Arab lands, where they make virtual slaves of the Arab population.

Now we come down to revealing something which I know beforehand is going to cause me to receive more than the usual number of death threats from Israeli terrorists. But I intend to do it anyway. It concerns the vast extent of military coöperation in the field between South Africa and Israel. It has been carried out very discreetly indeed, but not discreetly enough to prevent me from learning about it when I was in South Africa, Mozambique, and Angola. In general terms, it is based on a certain division of labor. Believe it or not, the Israelis handle nearly all the intelligence and technological side of all of the South African government's military activities. This gives South Africa free access to all the most sophisticated weaponry of the U.S. and Israel. The South Africans, on the other hand, contribute to this joint war effort by providing steel, money, and skilled labor. In essence, this means that when the Arabs are fighting against Israel, they are also going up against the U.S. and South Africa. As I say, it amounts to a sort of three-way joint venture which, until the very moment you are reading this, has been kept secret from most Americans.

For the first time in any publication that I know about, I shall announce that South Africa's Centurion tanks have been modernized by the Israelis. You read it first here: The new armor-plating for these tanks is made at South Africa's Iskoor plant with the assistance of Israeli specialists. Both countries use this new type of plating, the finest ever produced anywhere in the world, including the Soviet Union. The front of the Israeli tanks has about one foot of solid steel protection. The South Africa tanks have only about eight inches at the front.

Here is another first! The South African Air Force has tested the Israeli Arava STOL aircraft in both Southwest Africa and in Angola.

Over 20,000 Israeli Army technicians and other military specialist reside permanently in South Africa to assist in this joint war effort. And, just as in the U.S., Zionist civilian supervisors are in every political office in South Africa, from President P.W. Botha's on down the scale. It was Israeli "advisers" who last fall caused the complete change of attitude of a high South African official, Mr. Chris Heunis, Minister of Constitutional Development and Planning. Suddenly reversing himself in anticipation of the possible release of the radical black Marxist Nelson Mandela from Prison, Mr. Heunis had the gall to

announce to the people of South Africa that Mandela was a vastly changed person, no longer an arrogant Marxist, but through some kind of miraculous transformation he had become a leading candidate for elevation to the rank of saintly being. People were amazed at this turnaround on the part of a South African official. They had no way of knowing it was caused by Israeli "advice."

The large Israeli military contingent in South Africa consists mainly of army training specialists and instructors for all the vast array of sophisticated weapons used by the South African Army. The Israelis accompany the South African Army on raids and frontier patrols near the black Marxist countries.

The electronic fence, backed up by micro-wave and infrared detectors and anti-personnel mines, which South Africa has installed on its borders with various neighboring states, was made in Israel.

Approximately one hundred Israeli special force "advisers" are stationed permanently with the South African forces at the various crucial border points; and they always take part in joint operations to raid the territory of the Black Marxist neighbors to stop infiltration by Black terrorists.

On the other hand, it is no mere coincidence that during the last decade Israel has accelerated her penetration of the Africa continent politically to act as a "friend" of many Black-ruled states. As usual, the Zionists always play the treacherous game of using both sides against the middle.[1]

From 1983 to 1986, Tel Aviv established diplomatic relations with Liberia, Zaire, Ivory Coast, and Cameroon. And President Reagan has quietly encouraged this increased Israeli presence in Africa.

Now, admittedly, Black Africans may not be the smartest people in the world, but I seriously doubt that even they are dumb enough not to know that behind the sly winks of Mr. Peres and Mr. Shamir there is lurking in the background the fact of close coöperation between the Zionists and the Republic of South Africa. Black rulers would have to betotal dunces to believe Israel's hypocritical claims of having a new policy of friendship toward all Africa.

1. You have seen above a clear example of this method. The Jews incite their American cattle to impose economic "sanctions" on South Africa, thus increasing and consolidating South Africa's dependence on Israel and thereby perfecting their control of their South African cattle. Both herds, of course, are slated for eventual liquidation. This is the technique of covert conquest that the race has used for centuries, but the victims are too stupid to notice it. Intelligent Jews must have utter contempt for *goyim* who are so easily herded and so gullible they will believe even the Holohoax.

Sam Nujoma, SWAPO's leader in Southwest Africa ("Namibia"), was courted by the Zionists at the very time the Israelis were assisting South Africa against his forces. How is that for the double-cross? It's truly Barnum and Bailey time on the Dark Continent.

Joe Slovo, a Lithuanian Jew in the pay of Moscow, is the only "White" commander of the Black Marxists in Angola. He was profiled a few months ago by CBS on the 60 Minutes show. The Black Marxist armies in Mozambique, Botswana, and several other African states have a marching song about how much they love old Joe Slovo, which is not his real name anyway. This Jew has also been their chief fund raiser and many American Jews have donated to his cause. The Black Africans claim that he is the only white man who understands them!

I'd like to point out once more that it is not unusual for the world Zionists to back both sides in a war. They have consistently done so throughout history. You only need to go back as far as the time of early World War II for a classic example of this duplicity. Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir, a man greatly admired by the aging Nazi-hater in the White House, was once a would-be ally of the Nazis himself, although I doubt if Mr. Reagan has ever found this out about his dear Israeli buddy.

In the files of the Nazi government now stored in East Berlin, which have not been purged of such documents as was done in West Germany, there is a special memorandum from Mr. Shamir. He was then a terrorist leader of the infamous Stern Gang in Palestine; and he sent the Führer an appeal in 1940, asking that Germany provide military training for Zionist fighters in Poland. Mr. Shamir boldly promised the Nazis that the world Zionists would then fight on the side of Germany. He further promised the German government that the Zionists would like to sign a treaty with the Third Reich that would be in the interest of the future German position by strengthening that country' power in the Middle East. This offer to fight on the side of the Nazis during World War II has been, of course, covered up and "forgotten" by present-day Israel, which is the mortal enemy of both Germany and Germans everywhere. And, I am sure, Mr. Shamir, who has been a major war criminal and proven liar all his adult life, will deny that his group ever made such an offer. But the official documents are extant to give him the lie.

* * *

Outside of hunting down former Nazis, the terrorist government of Israel enjoys hounding Libya more than anything else. And it brings the Zionists great happiness when they achieve success in this dastardly scheme. The most recent *coup* in this respect happened late last year when world Zionist thugs persuaded the government of Australia to crack down on General Secretary Robert Pash and his International Green March Movement. Mr. Pash has been a tireless worker internationally in striving to prevent the world at large from believing all the many propaganda lies about the Libyan Jamahiriya that are invented and put forth by the U.S. and Israel.

Let me analyze briefly the vast campaign of outright falsifications that have been conducted against Libya and Colonel Qaddafi since President Reagan took office.

First of all, it is important to know that the Israelis asked President Nixon to close the embassy of Libya (People's Bureau) in Washington. He refused because Libya had never done anything at all to warrant such expulsion. The Israelis then tried the same ploy with both President Ford and President Carter to get the Libyans out of Washington. But neither one fell for it. So, as you can see, we had three straight pro-Israel presidents who nevertheless refused to obey such international blackmailers as inhabit the Israeli Embassy and great pressure from American Jewish hate groups which infest Washington like the plague. All three of these chief executives refused to be pressured into such a move since Libya had never done anything at all to harm the United States.

But all this changed overnight when Mr. Ronald Wilson Reagan took office in 1981. Again a powerful Zionist delegation traipsed over to the White House to tell Mr. Reagan that the U.S. should close the Libyan Embassy. This time, on the first try after three previous failures, it worked. According to Jewish publications, Mr. Reagan's answer was "you want it, you've got it." Then he promptly carried out the wishes of the Zionist hate groups by ordering the Libyans out of the U.S. in just four days. The President gave no valid reason for such an expulsion, except to please Israel. His quick move caused European nations to complain about his rash decision. But that was of no importance to him, compared to satisfying the whim of the world Zionists.

As usual, this favor was not enough for the arrogant Zionists. They then urged Mr. Reagan to prove once again his undying loyalty to Israel by asking Mrs. Margaret Thatcher to close the Libyan Embassy in London. She hesitated, since there was no real reason for it and because Britain had a large number of workers in Libya. A little later, the unfortunate incident of a British policewoman's being killed at the Libyan bureau in London while it was under heavy siege by Israeli-hired thugs, gave Mrs. Thatcher the excuse she had been waiting for. She then expelled the Libyans.

The next move on the part of the Zionists against Libya was to order both Mr. Reagan and Mrs. Thatcher to use their considerable influence to get Australia to kick out the Libyan Bureau there. This attempt failed to sway government officials in Australia until last year, when Prime Minister Robert Hawke was elected. Mr. Hawke, also an ardent Zionist, pulled the same arrogantly slavish trick as Mr. Reagan had done in Washington. He ordered the Libyans expelled.

But all this still did not satisfy the world Zionists, because the headquarters of the International Green March of Libya was still operating from Australia, under the outstanding leadership of the aforementioned Mr. Pash. Here is a statement directly from Mr. Pash about what happened:

"As you are no doubt aware, in May 1987, the Australian government moved to cut all diplomatic relations with the Libyan Arab Jamahiriya and close the Libyan People's Bureau (Embassy) in Canberra. This action was taken as a result of an intensive Zionist-orchestrated media campaign directed against Libya and our organization. During this period we were subjected to what amounted to a media witch-hunt. Following the closure of the Libyan's People's Bureau (Embassy), the Australian government, through its intelligence agency (ASIO), moved against the International Green Guard Movement. At this same time, in July, we took a large delegation of members to the Great Jamahiriya to discuss the situation with our Libyan brothers. The Australian government took advantage of the absence of the leadership of our movement and froze all our bank accounts, under the false and unsubstantiated pretext that we had been receiving funds from Libya. This caused all our credit facilities to be withdrawn and our office in Australia was forced to close. The Australian government, at the prompting of the Zionist lobby, thought that by freezing our finances they would put an end to our work. Unable to pay our creditors due to our financial situation, we were then subjected to a number of legal suits. All of this was carefully designed to eliminate the International Green Guard Movement.

[signed] Robert Pash, (General Secretary)"

As you can see, the almighty Zionists have so much power worldwide that it would not surprise me at all, if the very dedicated Zionist-fighter, Mr. Pash, is soon arrested on some trumped-up charge in Australia. And perhaps, if the American cocker spaniels don't wake up, people will eventually be arrested right here in the good old USA for criticizing the Zionists. And I may be one of the first ones.

* * *

As I have always maintained, the Zionists work on a world-wide basis, from South Africa to Australia to my own city of Phoenix, Arizona, U.S.A. And let me inform all readers exactly what is now happening in the Phoenix area. Unknown even to most people living here, a great transformation is in process. Jewish influence has always been minimal in Arizona; but that is changing rapidly.

In a recent Sunday issue the *Arizona Republic*, a feature story, complete with a page of photos, stated that 5,500 "political refugees" from the Soviet Union have been settled in the Phoenix area. The newspaper referred to them as "refugees" and never once mentioned the fact that they are all Soviet Jews. With names like Al Shapiro and Saul Goldenbaum, they could hardly be Russians, now could they?

These newcomers to the Arizona Valley of the Sun are not only not Russian, they are not even refugees in any true sense of the word. The New York-based Tolstoy Foundation, a privately-owned Jewish resettlement organization, sent these people to Phoenix. David Lockey, director of this group's Phoenix office, complains constantly to the press that you taxpayers aren't doing enough to support these new colonizers in Phoenix. He lamented to the press that under his official U.S. government contract with the State Department, he is given only $500 per "refugee." He wants more money. And did Congress ever refuse any such request from Zionists?

The U.S. government finances the Tolstoy Foundation in this country through secret appropriations, according to Mr. M.N. Trabant, a reporter for the *Arizona Republic*. Your tax money is also being sent to the Phoenix Catholic Social Services and the Phoenix Refugee Center. These funds supply complete financial support for the Jewish immigrants until they can get on the general welfare rolls while "training for employment."

One of these so-called refugees, Mr. Jonas Simokaitis, a Lithuanian Jew, said he sought to migrate to Israel. To the best of my knowledge, Phoenix is not yet an official part of Israel. So what is he doing in Phoenix? Well, you know it was easier just to settle in the United States. This same pattern fits them all. They apply for permission to settle in Israel; but somehow none of them ever reaches the Zionist state. They all invariably end up in the good old USA. Very strange. These people seem to have a poor sense of direction.

I mention this "refugee" problem because it is part of the overall plan to Zionize the Phoenix metropolitan area. Jewish "refugees" are arriving from South Africa as well as the Soviet Union. And 10,000 Jews from the Miami area have recently moved into the Scottsdale resort area east of Phoenix, in order to get away from the Cubans, who

now run everything in South Florida. Miami and Miami Beach, once a haven for transplanted New York Jews, is no longer the place where Jews want to live when they retire.[2] Once they had Jewish mayors in Florida. But not anymore. The Jews in the Miami area have surrendered most of their political dominion to the rapidly increasing horde of Cuban "refugees," who have taken over.

So by defaulting to the very aggressive Cuban population in Miami, the not-so-fragile Jews had to be relocated to create another Zionist haven. They selected the Phoenix area as their next target and base of operations. You can, in the near future, expect both Phoenix and Scottsdale to have Jewish mayors, as soon as these new settlers get organized. Of course, Arizona, by its close proximity to Mexico, already has a large Mexican population, which we are now told to call 'Hispanic.' Since that word is properly applied only to Spaniards, not mestizos from Mexico, I fail to see why the word should be thus misused. But that is beside the point. Mexican immigrants are not, in general, as intelligent or as aggressive as the Cubans in Miami, who are much more politically astute. So the Zionists figure that they can overrun and easily shepherd the Mexicans in Arizona, despite the fact that they failed to control the Cubans in Florida. As for the White and non-Jewish population in Arizona, they are too pusillanimous to stand up against any invaders, be they Zionists or Mexicans.

In Scottsdale, there has already been a Jewish candidate for mayor, who lost by a wide margin. But that won't be the end of it. Scottsdale is now about to vote on a measure limiting the terms a mayor can serve to a total of four years. This way, newly-arrived Jews can get rid of the present very popular mayor, whose approval rating is a huge 94 percent. This means they don't have to defeat him because

2. The Jews, naturally, had swarmed into Miami and adjacent parts of the eastern coast of Florida and Judaized them years ago, forcing decent Americans who could afford it go elsewhere; it is thus a ravaged territory that they are turning over to the criminals and desperados that their government in Washington is importing to afflict Americans. See Samuel Roth's *Jews Must Live* for an early instance of the Kike's strange racial compulsion to push their way into pleasant places in which they are not wanted, pollute those places and render them unfit for Americans, and then move on to destroy another region in which Americans have taken refuge from them. Atlantic City was once a very pleasant summer resort for middle-class Americans; then the Jews swarmed in, blighting it with their loud-mouthed vulgarity, their churlish arrogance, and their tawdry amusements; well-bred Americans fled the infestation; and when Atlantic City was ruined for the hated *goyim*, the Jews moved on to ruin another refuge, and the businessmen of Atlantic City went bankrupt. Roth's chapter on Atlantic City is included in the incomplete reprint of *Jews Must Live*, available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + $1.00 postage.

they can just get rid of him with the new restriction on serving more than four years. So it goes.

* * *

The largest Israeli newspaper is not in Israel. It happens to be in the U.S. Where else? It is called the *New York Times;* that name is not only deceptive; it is a misnomer. The paper should be re-named the *Israeli Times*, for it is certainly the chief Zionist mouthpiece in the U.S.

Now if the American people were blessed with the reasoning power of a columnist of the *New York Times*, Tom Wicker, critics of the U.S.-Soviet arms agreement would be able to comprehend, as he does, why the weakening of our nation is very much in the national interest of the United States. Mr. Wicker, with his infinite knowledge, had the audacity to write that being a strong nation is so provocative that it has caused us much of our troubles. Here are his words of wisdom:

"The primary American weapon to be eliminated, the Pershing 2, is particularly destabilizing because from launchers in West Germany it can reach far into the Soviet Union. Thus it threatens the Russians with a devastating strike against their command system and important military bases; which means, in turn, that those U.S. missiles offer a tempting target for a preëmptive first Soviet strike."

According to Mr. Wicker and his Jewish bosses at the *New York Times*, the enemy is not an aggressive Soviet Union bent on intimidating Western Europe and the United States. Oh no, the total danger comes from the provocative United States, which causes tension among Soviet rulers. If our weapons make the Russians jittery, what makes sense to Mr. Wicker is for us to just get rid of them. Then there would be no more tension and peace would reign over the entire world.

That makes a nice fairy tale, if one believes in the Easter Bunny and the Tooth Fairy. But I don't think the Soviet leaders believe in Mr. Wickers fairy tale. Would you?

* * *

Readers who have heard me on radio and television talk shows may be interested in what has transpired behind the scenes on such programs. I have appeared on about eighty such shows during 1987. Generally speaking, I have to say everything I can get in on my first appearance on one of those programs, because telling the truth about Israel and World Zionists is not a very popular pastime in the United States. Therefore, I almost never get on a second time any place.

Jewish hate organizations see to that. They always picket the station when I am on, and they threaten the management with economic ruin and violence. Only one brave station has had me on more than once.

I mention these things not to promote myself or my activities; but to let all true Americans know how very close your own "land of the free" is to blanket censorship and complete suppression of the fact about the terrorists of Israel. At present, I am one of a kind. By that I mean that I am the only talk-show guest in the U.S. who tells the truth about Israel for every citizen to hear. In Washington circles, including the White House, this is considered treason. When my voice is stilled, no others will replace it. There is no other choice. There is no alternative, so to speak. Unfortunately, I am your only hope for informing America in broadcasts all across the country if you believe in truth, justice, and that rarest of all quantities today—freedom of speech. I wish it were not that way, but it is in today's world.

After I debated and easily defeated the head of the National Jewish Congress on a station in the Los Angeles area last summer, an intensified campaign to prevent me from speaking on radio and television has gotten underway. I am harassed and picketed every time I go on the air. The stations are intimidated and threatened. It is getting more difficult for me to speak in my own native land.

When I appeared on a Phoenix station last fall and revealed that money from Israel was paid to 16 members of the 26-member committee of the Iran-Contra Hearings, Miss Victoria Jones, a very talented British announcer, said she would like to arrange a debate between me and a spokesman from the Israeli Embassy in Washington. I told her right on the air to go ahead and do just that, but that I was certain that no person from the Israeli Embassy would be dumb enough to do this, because I would present the true facts which would make any Israeli official seem rather foolish in trying to deny the truth. I am certainly no great shakes as a debater, as I have said many time, but with truth and justice on my side, it is difficult to go against me. I told this well-meaning lady to go ahead and arrange for such a proposed debate. I never heard another word about it, meaning that she was unable to arrange it.

The Israelis do not want me to divulge that the Iran-Contra Chairman, Senator Daniel Inouye (D-Hawaii), an Arab-hater who staunchly supports Israel, received a payment of $48,500 from Israel just before the hearings began. That's why no mention of Israel's part was allowed. Any time the word 'Israel' came up, you saw the chairman throw up his hands and demand a secret session where neither the press nor the

continued on page 37

TRIAL BY JEWRY

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIALS IN TORONTO 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

TRIAL BY JEWRY
The Great Holocaust Trials
in Toronto 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

First Edition 1988

© Copyright 1988 by Liberty Bell Publications
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Additional copies available from:
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA
or
Truth Missions
P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266 USA

Printed in the United States of America

CHAPTER TWO

The Preliminary
Part One

Just before the Preliminary trial got under way, the Crown prosecutors realized that they still didn't have any verbal admission from Ernst Zündel that he had indeed published the offending booklet *Did Six Million Really Die?* and the flyer *The West, the War, and Islam!* Consequently, a fortnight before the Preliminary was due to begin, two police officers went to Zündel's home/office at 206 Carlton Street.

At 7:00 P.M. on 29 May 1984, Sergeant Williams and Sergeant Luby visited Zündel, after first informing his lawyer, Mrs. Lauren Marshall, that they would do so. (In the meantime, Mrs. Marshall called Zündel to warn him of his imminent interrogation, but he appears not to have paid much heed.)

Zündel met the two policemen at his side-door, and invited them in. (He was not obliged to do so.) Sergeant Luby asked Zündel if he would mind answering a few questions which the Crown Attorney had wanted cleared up. Zündel replied that his lawyer had instructed him not to talk to the police; but he would be "glad to just have a chat."

Luby asked Zündel if he was the publisher of the two items, and he said that he was. They asked if he had distributed both publications within Canada; he said that he had, and elaborated on the extent of his distribution. They asked if he was an officer of Samisdat Publishers Ltd. and he said that he was the President. They asked if his printed signature appeared on both publications, and he said that it was indeed his.

After the formalities were done with, Zündel and his guests discussed his earlier political aspirations, his interest in UFOs, and his views on the Holocaust. At approximately 8:00 P.M. the two officers left the premises and went out to their car, where they made extensive notes of Zündel's "chat." The policemen and their notes would be the opening act at all three of Zündel's forthcoming trials.

The Crown exhibited eleven prosecution witnesses at the Preliminary, which began Monday 18 June 1984. Looking back, it is interesting to study the government's gradually deteriorating case; witnesses who were exhibited at the Preliminary were so weak, or so biased, that they were not presented at the main trial. And witnesses who were presented at the main trial were not re-exhibited at the re-trial.

Revisionist experts were flying in to Toronto from all around the world, ready to do battle with the forces of tyranny. When I arrived on the Monday evening—after having my Butz book seized at the Toronto airport—I joined Dr. Robert Faurisson from France, and Bradley Smith from Los Angeles, who were already working on a defense strategy in Zündel's attic library. They had both arrived during the weekend.

We immediately set to work laying down questionnaires for the "Survivor" witnesses, and detailed arguments to put to the Holocaust "experts." Although Faurisson and Smith were (and still are) associated with the Institute for Historical Review, which has sued me for "unfair competition," they agreed to suspend any internecine hostilities for the sake of Ernst Zündel.

Even though the Preliminary was held at the same venue as the indictment hearings—Old City Hall—it attracted none of the earlier JDL riots, which was probably just as well. Winter clothing tends to provide thicker insulation against blows and kicks. June in Toronto is sunny and very warm.

Zündel asked me to act as Mrs. Marshall's bodyguard, so each morning I would escort her from her adjacent office building into the side-door of the court-house. Because she couldn't read Zündel's scrawled notes, and because Faurisson's English was not up to par, Mrs. Marshall further requested that I should be sat in the courtroom as her assistant. This caused something of a tizzy among the prosecution staff, particularly after they heard about the commotion at the airport the day before, but eventually the arrangements were approved.

As soon as I arrived at "Hate House" at about 5 o'clock on Monday 18 June 1984, Faurisson, Smith, and I formed a kind of "Revisionist Brains Trust" in Zündel's attic library. Here, the three of us would figure out the next day's courtroom strategy, while Zündel busied himself mostly with domestic chores.

Right away I was struck by Zündel's personal charisma and charm. Over the years, he had managed to attract to his banner the most impressive collection of dedicated followers I had ever seen. Ranging from their late teens up to senior-citizen level, these men and women volunteered their own commitment. Ernst Zündel gives no orders. Truly. He makes it quite clear how he would like things done, and that is usually the way things get done. He is always conscious of morale, and is careful that every outdoor activity is videotaped, and then immediately shown on TV when the team returns to base. A positive-oriented debriefing follows, and then coffee and cake. Alcohol is not encouraged at "Hate House," though it is served on special occasions

and for special visitors. Smoking is also discouraged, and is confined to the basement barracks.

My fellow Los Angeleno (and also a man of the world), Bradley Smith, remarked to me that it was quite astonishing that there was so little vulgarity at "Hate House." Normally, such a barrack-room environment would encourage feigned virility, phoney machismo, and artificial vulgarity, but not here. We agreed that the explanation was in Ernst Zündel's genuine humility. He does not lead by instruction, he leads by example. He would think nothing of running around the Zündelhaus soliciting dirty underwear and smelly socks so as to make up a wash-tub load.

The cost of his legal battles is met in several ways: (a) subsidies from his graphics arts business (now largely defunct), (b) donations deposited into his Stuttgart bank-account (seized twice by the West German authorities), (c) direct donations to him in Toronto, from Canada and the U.S.A., and (d) a hefty re-mortgage on "Hate House."

In contrast to a lot of other, U.S., organizations, Ernst Zündel's set-up has never been troubled by *agents-provocateurs*, supergrasses, or plea-bargainers. Although Professor Stanley Barrett's excellent book, *Is God A Racist?* (University of Toronto Press, 1987) quite correctly describes several instances of Canadian provocateurism, not one case is remotely connected to Zündel. This is because Zündel's organization is not an organization. There is no membership list. No membership fee. And no expulsion procedure; you cannot be expelled from something you never paid to join.

By building a natural, organic structure based on true loyalty founded on respect and admiration, rather than meek obedience to rules and regulations, Zündel has created a structure where he leads by example, not from behind. In the tired old organizations of the European and U.S. "right-wing," followers are expected to subscribe to meek "obedience" to their task-masters; an acquiescence which they are supposed to reject in the case of *government* tyranny!

Curiously, although Ernst Zündel's "Hate House" was, and is, essentially Anarchistic, and although he privately acknowledges that he is an Atheist, at each of his court-room testimonies he would adamantly swear on the Jews' *New Testament* that he would speak their truth, and that he was not a racist.

Zündel's Preliminary Trial opened with the Crown's accusation that he had published *The West, the War, & Islam!* during 1981, and *Did Six Million Really Die?* during 1983. (In fact, *D6MRD?* was re-

published by Zündel at the turn of 1979/1980, but neither the Defense nor the Crown ever paid attention to this discrepancy.)

Mrs. Marshall asked for a publicity-ban during the Preliminary—as is usual—and the judge, Wally Hryciuk, granted it; not only is such a ban quite common at Preliminaries, but Hryciuk was also a drinking buddy of Lauren Marshall's at Las Vegas legal conventions. At times, it seemed to me that both of them found their rôles quite bizarre, as if they were uncomprehending "extras" in a Mediæval morality play.

The Crown was represented by Peter Griffiths, a particularly inept toady of the Zionist government Establishment. (Just as Mrs. Marshall would later be replaced by the dynamic, battling B.C. barrister Doug Christie, so would Griffiths be worn out and replaced by another Hitler look-alike, John Pearson.)

Griffith's first witness was half of the dog-and-pony act composed of the Masonic police combo, Ron Williams & John Luby. Williams testified as to their dinner-time visit to "Hate House" on 29 May 1984 (with Luby) at which Zündel had admitted that he was the published of *D6MRD?* and *TW, TW, & I!*

Amazingly, little attention was paid to the subject of who had **written** *D6MRD?* and *TW, TW & I!* Neither the author of the former (Richard Verrall) nor of the latter (Eric Thomson) was ever subpoenaed to appear—even though Thomson was Zündel's right-hand man, and frequently attended the court-room proceedings.

Without protest from Mrs. Marshall, Sergeant Williams testified on a hearsay basis that his buddy, Sergeant Luby, had asked Zündel whether or not he was the publisher of both *D6MRD?* and *TW, TW & I!* According to Williams, Zündel had boasted that he was indeed the Canadian publisher of *D6MRD?* and that it had been mailed out to large numbers of Canadian Federal, Provincial, and local politicians.

According to Williams' uncontested hearsay, Zündel was then asked if he were the author of *The Hit Ruby Loved and Why* by "Christof Friedrich." Apparently, Zündel generously corrected Williams, and pointed out that the correct title was *The Hitler We Loved and Why* and that "Christof Friedrich" were his middle names. (Williams' mistaken rendition of Zündel's book-title gives us a graphic indication of the intelligence level of Toronto's police and Freemasonry.) Next, Williams testified—again on a hearsay basis—that Luby asked Zündel if he was the author of *The West, the War, & Islam!* and if this had been distributed in Canada. According to Williams, Zündel told Luby: "Yes, but not any more."

"We asked: 'Why not any longer?'"

"He said: 'I am not a stupid man, I am cautious. I realize what I am up against.'"

Through Williams, the Crown submitted public records to show that Samisdat Publishers Ltd. was directed by Ernst Zündel. Then, Sergeant Williams startled a hushed court-room by revealing that he had gone to the public library and looked up a volume of the "*Compton Encyclopædia*—I'm sorry—*Chambers Encyclopædia*" to photocopy an article entitled "Jewish History" which had been referred to in *D6MRD?*. Stunned by Sergeant Williams' awe-inspiring research abilities, Mrs. Marshall only asked him, during cross-examination, for the call number of the particular volume, before sitting down.

The next Crown witness was a Nuremberg Trial Expert®, Dr. John H.E. Fried of New York City. His status as an Expert® Witness was not challenged by Mrs. Marshall. Fried was one of that particularly smug breed of Jews (e.g., Raul Hilberg, Sigmund Freud) who fled Vienna to avoid Nazi rule, with the presumed hazards of imminently being turned into lampshades. Like so many of his emigrés, Fried spent the war years suffering multiple paper cuts and tongue abrasions, stuffing envelopes and licking stamps in the United States, while young American *goyim* went off to Europe to give their lives and limbs in the Jewish crusade against Hitler. Also very typically, after the war Fried was invited to work at the Nuremberg trials of "Nazi war criminals."

However, Fried seemed to try to skate over the fact that he did not work at the International Military Tribunal, but at the twelve subsequent American Nuremberg Military Tribunals. Since few of the American judges could speak German, they had to call upon the services of German-Jewish and Austrian-Jewish emigrés like Fried to coordinate evidence.

Fried obviously assumed that the defense team were a bunch of stupid *goyim* whom he could baffle with his *curriculum vitae*; he was to be proven sadly mistaken. Dr. Faurisson and I made voluminous notes of his testimony, and then briefed Mrs. Marshall on which points to attack. In the case of this particular witness, she performed remarkably well; so well in fact that Fried was not re-exhibited by the Crown at the main Zündel trial.

Through Mrs. Marshall's careful cross-examination of the arrogant Fried, Faurisson and I were able to trip him up on a large number of points, forcing him to retract several of his major points. In his direct evidence he had claimed that the London Conference which set up the International Military Tribunal (IMT) at Nuremberg did "not create new law" (Preliminary transcript, p. 22), but we later forced him to

admit (p. 52) that "crimes against peace" and "crimes against humanity" were very much unheard of, either before and since!

Fried claimed (p. 26) that the Nuremberg defendants were able to select their own defense lawyers, when, of course, they were assigned by the court; Fried was vague when we questioned him (pp. 81-82) about Rudolf Hess, who tried to dismiss his lawyer several times, and represent himself, but was refused!

The witness originally insisted (p. 35) that there was no torture or maltreatment, but when he was confronted (p. 96) with Rudolf Hoess's autobiography where his confessions under torture are fully described, Fried tried to dodge the issue.

Fried's biggest lie was his claim that "affidavits...were never used without the affiant testifying in open court" (p. 43). In cross-examination, we presented Fried (p. 71) with the IMT transcript (Vol. 3, p. 569) concerning the affidavit of Wilhelm Hoettl (PS-2738), who was never produced in person, even though he was lodged in the prison right next door to the Nuremberg court-house! (We might also have asked him about the infamous statement (PS-1552) of Kurt Gerstein, which has become a cornerstone of Exterminationist mythology; after signing this "confession," Gerstein disappeared and was presumed dead.)

With direction from Faurisson and myself, Mrs. Marshall launched an attack on the precepts of the International Military Tribunal (which I had vigorously condemned in my early book, *Nuremberg & Other War Crimes Trials; a New Look*, published by Historical Review Press, under their house *nom de plume* of "Richard Harwood"). She challenged the IMT's most outrageous principles, such as §9 Guilt by Association (membership in a "criminal" organization); §6 A War Crime If You Lose ("crimes against peace"); §19 Even the Shoddiest Evidence Admissible ("probative value"); and §21 Indisputable Facts (no challenge allowed to the "Truth" of the Holocaust).

In an effort to undermine *D6MRD?'s* citation of Judge Wennerstrum's condemnation of the Nuremberg trials, the Crown asked Fried about Wennerstrum's own rulings in his NMT case #7 ("Hostages Case"). Did Judge Wennerstrum "set out any of his complaints in his judgement" in NMT#7? "No, sir" (p. 34). Later, when we asked Fried to therefore explain Wennerstrum's extremely critical remarks about Nuremberg to the *Chicago Tribune* (23 February 1948), the witness replied that "it was absolutely known in the Nuremberg court-house that Wennerstrum was an...anti-Semite (in his personal views, but not in) his professional capacity as a judge" (p. 61). In a way, Fried was correct. Like many folks in public service, Judge Wennerstrum was simply going through the motions, in carrying out his duties: there is nothing unusual about this. Time and time again we continue to encounter ex-Presidents, ex-Congressmen, ex-Senators, who publish bitter regrets for their craven, supine, pro-Zionist posture while they were in office; it is only when their careers are finished that they suddenly discover candor. No doubt, Judge Wennerstrum would have felt at home in their company. Although ardent Zionists such as Dr. Fried would classify such rediscovered sincerity as *per se* "anti-Semitic." I have only been able to discover one incidence of a former Nuremberg staffer becoming so disenchanted that he turned to actual political advocacy against the Jews: Francis Parker Yockey.

Yockey was something of a maverick. Having just missed the War, he volunteered his legal services to the Nuremberg Tribunal, only to quit in disgust; he ended up feeling more sympathy for the defendants than for "Justice." However, he somehow felt at home in Europe and relocated to London, where he settled down for a year or two, making close contact with various Mosleyite factions. Sir Oswald Mosley had been the aristocratic, but populist, leader of the pre-War British Union of Fascists. In the interest of preserving "Democracy" he was interned without trial during World War Two. (Disgusted with Britain, he spent his post-war years living in France.)

However, Mosley's influence lived on in Britain even after his voluntary exile. Yockey hitched up with some Mosleyites in London and was very quickly drawn into their interminable internecine squabbles. Dismayed, he moved temporarily to Ireland, where he decided to write a book. Working completely without notes at Brittas Bay, County Wicklow, near Dublin, in 1948 he threw together a turgid manuscript of notions largely lifted from Spengler and Hitler. He named this great epic *Imperium*, but as he was still without immigration papers, Yockey felt it more sensible to use a pseudonym for his new work: he selected the perfectly ordinary name, which was likely picked out of a phone book: Ulick Varange. However, just in case anyone should ever dare to pirate, or claim authorship over, his great tome, Yockey cleverly encoded not just one, but two, pages with his initials (p. 480 and p. 498)!

Thanks to a generous patron, Yockey published 200 copies of *Imperium* in London, before returning Stateside. Here he continued to float around the perimeter of "right-wing" society, fraternizing with the rather ethereal American Nazi leaders, H. Keith Thompson and Eustace Mullins, and also with a shabby Jewish underworld *schill*, who went by the names of Alex Scharf and Michael Taylor, but whose real name was Benjamin Junger.

Scharf/Junger, a "survivor of Auschwitz and Buchenwald," had met Yockey at the Reno gaming-tables, where they were both trying to better their fortunes. Since Yockey expressed an interest in visiting the

San Francisco area, Scharf/Junger invited him to stay for a while at his Oakland apartment, not far from his place of employment: the Temple Beth Abraham School, where he was a teacher.

In Oakland, Yockey told his host that his U.S. passport had been illegally withdrawn by the State Department, and wondered if the shabby Scharf could help him. No problem. Scharf quickly volunteered his other persona "Michael Taylor" to validate Yockey's application for an Irish passport□which remains one of the easiest passports in the world to obtain.

Before long, Scharf was paid a visit by the FBI, and within days, Yockey was placed under arrest, and held on $50,000 bail, for "passport fraud." It seems that ever since the "Zündelizing" of his passport in 1952, Yockey had been quietly taking out passports in various names, under various "flags of convenience." Unfortunately, his suitcase containing several of these documents had gone astray at Dallas Airport, was examined by the authorities, and immediately the wires were buzzing to the FBI office in the Bay Area.

Scharf/Junger quickly went on the lam to Batista's Cuba□at that time a notorious haunt of the Jewish Mafia□before returning to San Francisco, where he "co-operated" with a federal grand jury by explaining to them all about Yockey's unusual travel budget, whereby Yockey would "lose"his travelers cheques to an accomplice (we wonder who that could be?) and reporting the "loss" so tardily for reimbursement that the "thief" had already cashed the "stolen" cheques. Following this dramatic confession, Scharf/Junger disappeared from sight; no doubt he will eventually turn up, either as the head of some "Holocaust Museum" or else wearing concrete boots at the bottom of the Chicago Sanitary & Ship Canal.

In the meantime, news of Yockey's dramatic arrest appeared in the San Francisco newspapers, and attracted the attention of one Willis Alison Carto, an Indiana debt-collector who was temporarily residing in Sausalito, just across the Bay. Carto had been discharged from the U.S. Army after suffering a minor flesh-wound during the invasion of the Philippines. He now fancied himself as something of an Expert on international affairs, and was quickly drawn by Yockey's charisma; indeed, he had already stumbled across one of the rare copies of *Imperium*, and had absorbed it favorably.

Carto wangled a visit with Yockey at the San Francisco Jail, and afterwards religiously attended his indictment hearings. Afterwards he wrote: "The expression on his face□pensive, sensitive, magnetic□this was the unforgettable thing. It was his eyes, I think. Dark, with a quick and knowing intelligence. His eyes bespoke great secrets and knowledge and such terrible sadness...he spoke to me with his eyes. He knew that I would not desert him."

However, Yockey was not as impressed with Carto as Carto was with Yockey. Carto had promised Yockey that he would reproduce *Imperium* under his own imprimatur, the Noontide Press of Sausalito. One week later, Yockey committed suicide.

Yockey's closest relative was his sister, Alice Yockey-Spurlock, a radiographer at the Wheeler Hospital in Gilroy, about 75 miles south of San Francisco. She took responsibility for the disposal of his remains, and so he was buried at the Roman Catholic St. Mary's Church in Gilroy, where the resident priest, Father John T. Dwyer, very kindly faked the church records to show that Yockey had died at "Brooklyn, NY" rather than as a suicide in the San Francisco jail. (The Roman Catholic church does not look too favorably on suicides.) Yockey's remains lay undisturbed for four years. Then, on 23 July 1964, Mrs. Spurlock ordered her brother's remains to be exhumed, transported to the local Oakhill Crematorium for cremation, and then re-buried at the same grave.

Some years later, Mrs. Yockey-Spurlock moved away from Gilroy and decided to have her brother's ashes scattered at sea. So, Francis Parker Yockey was dug up a second time, and his remains are somewhere at the bottom of the Pacific Ocean. His grave has been re-assigned and is no longer locatable.

As for Mrs. Alice Yockey-Spurlock, she has disappeared.

Monsignor John Dwyer moved to another nearby church in Saratoga, to the Church of the Ascension, but he declines to answer mail on the subject of Yockey. Apparently his parishioner Alice Yockey-Spurlock prevailed upon him to respect her wishes in regard to her brother's odd beliefs.

As for Willis Carto, he first moved to Boston to work for the John Birch Society. But, after purloining their mailing-list he relocated to Washington D.C., where he founded his own "Liberty Lobby" which continues to this day.

Over the years, Carto has attracted several Yockey-cultists, such as Keith Stimely (Assistant-Director of the IHR 1983-1985). However, Stimely quickly became disenchanted with Carto's intellectual abilities, and his fidelity to Yockey's beliefs, and resigned, mailing out a massive denunciation of Carto to all and sundry. Stimely is still in the process of publishing a definitive account of Yockey's career, including his encounter with Willis A. Carto.

To be continued in next month's issue

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th
CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

To bear Witness To the Truth!

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES — NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

public could hear it. Of course, this brought forth no protests from the Zionist-controlled press. But former Senator John Tower of Texas, in his report, sharply criticized the Hearings for ignoring Israel's part. Tower, who served in the Senate for twenty-four years, said he was surprised that Israel was not accused at all. Here are his words: "Israel was very much involved and started the entire sales. But if you think Congress is going to touch that hot potato, you're going to be waiting a long time." But would Mr. Tower have been so forceful in blaming Israel if he were still sitting in his Senate seat? I think not!

My appearance on WRC in Washington, D.C., on December 17, created such a sensation that the Israeli Embassy and some Congressmen called in to attempt to prevent me from speaking the truth. But Beverly Smith, the hostess of the program, held fast. I was scheduled to be on for one hour. But both of the station's switchboards were jammed within one minute after I began speaking. It has been estimated that over 15,000 persons in the Washington, D.C. area tried to call me on that program. When it was announced that I was to be on this program, people in nearby states who some way learned about my scheduled appearance, hired buses and traveled to Washington to hear my viewpoint.

Now my point is that if the American news media were printing both sides and not favoring Israel in the Mideast dispute, then people could just read the true facts in their daily newspapers. It would not be necessary for them to hire buses and travel hundreds of miles just to hear the truth from me. This instance alone proves that the U.S. news media never will cease to be controlled by the world Zionists.

You have to understand that Israel is not the real seat of the Jewish state. There are many times as many Israelis in the United States as in Israel because almost every Jew in this country also holds citizenship in Israel. So the small Jewish state in the Mideast is not the real Israel. The true headquarters of the world Zionists is in the U.S., not Israel. In essence, the United States of America is the world's largest Jewish state. This *is* ISRAEL.

You are living in Israel if you now reside in the United States. There is no other logical way to look at this perilous situation. You people reading this report are living in Israel's land. You are the interlopers, not the Jews, in America. YOU are the intruders, so to speak, in your own land. You cocker spaniels are now no more than the lap dogs of the powerful Zionists. *It is not your country anymore. You have given it away.* No one wrested it from you. You people voluntarily gave

away your nation. And the sad part is that there is no chance of ever regaining it. It is much too late for that. All you can do now is make the best of your predicament. You must resign yourselves to being ruled by others for the rest of your lives. *You have no other choice.*

* * *

The Israeli Embassy demanded and got equal time on the Washington station to attempt to refute and discredit me. I did not hear the program so do not know what was said about me. But I am sure it was not complimentary.

I did have an interesting time on a large South Florida radio station. The owner of this station happened to be vacationing at Hilton Head in South Carolina when he heard me speak on a station near there. He then called me and asked if I would go on his station for an hour of prime time at 8 P.M. local time. After I had been on his station for an hour that night detailing carefully the many fully-documented cases of Israeli atrocities still going on in Lebanon and the West Bank, and then presenting absolute proof that Israel is now sending more arms to Iran than before the fake Iran-Contra Hearings last summer, this owner told me that I was doing just great and could I stay on for another hour? Well, I spoke from 8 to 10:10 P.M. about the illegal acts of Israel. But all hell broke loose because hundreds of Zionist-mad Jews heard the program. You can well imagine how it was received by them. Their anger at the station for allowing me prime time to destroy their carefully-crafted myths and propaganda lies caused one old crying Jew to phone in and say to me that even if my words were true I shouldn't say them because it would destroy Israel. I tried to explain to him that I didn't have the power to harm Israel that much, because most Americans would not believe me anyway. Would that I possessed such power! It would be a blessing.

Then the besieged owner of the station panicked and to extradite himself and lay all the blame for this uprising of Jewish sentiment upon me, he told them: "I didn't know what Mr. Taylor was going to say beforehand or I would not have invited him and he will never again appear on this station."

Of course, he was lying through his chattering teeth as he stammered in abject fear, begging his way out of his predicament. He had known exactly what I was going to say. He had heard me in South Carolina and that is exactly why he had me on his station. And he asked me to stay a second hour which even ran ten minutes overtime. This he did after he had heard everything I had said the first hour. He wanted me to give the other side of the Mideast situation. But, in the

end, he did not have the courage to stand up for his convictions. That did not really bother me. I am used to being on the receiving end of such demonstrations. I don't really blame the poor fellow. He had certainly underestimated Jewish reaction to the truth. For this, he had to pay a price. I thought it was comical, in a sense. But it wasn't funny at all to the owner.

Another very interesting development occurred in Phoenix. After I had been on for about 40 minutes, the switchboard was flooded with phone calls from Los Angeles, over 300 miles away, where it would be absolutely impossible to hear any radio station in Phoenix. This particular station could not even be heard 50 miles distant from Phoenix. So I knew that no one in Los Angeles, the home of about 250,000 Israelis and one million American Jews, could hear me in Phoenix. The station manager couldn't understand it. He was talking about a possible atmospheric condition which might have caused it. But I knew better.

I knew immediately what had happened. The Jewish leaders in Phoenix had called their people in Los Angeles, who are especially trained in Zionist propaganda lies to fool the gullible American public, to find out what they should do about me. With radios in Phoenix placed by the telephones, the Jewish radicals in Los Angeles could hear me. Hence the calls from Los Angeles to the Phoenix station. They wanted to condemn me so that people in Phoenix would not believe me. That's how far they will go to prevent the truth from being broadcast.

It goes without saying that the world Zionists resent greatly people like the readers of this magazine who are intelligent enough to know the truth about Israel. They want the younger generations of Americans to be kept in the dark and in total ignorance about world affairs to make it so much easier to control the United States. Here is how the plan to accomplish this will work. The scenario being put forth by Mr. Lewis J. Perelman of an organization called the National School Boards Association will amaze you.

Here is the gist of his plan. He wants to do away with grades in U.S. public schools and the struggle to keep up with the smartest students. Under this clever plan, most American boys and girls would end their formal schooling at 12 or 13 years of age.

There will be no more sorting of children the way eggs are classified in A, B and C categories. Mr. Perelman says that American schools have in the past been run like nineteenth-century factories. What he means is that hereafter only "selected" students will use computers and other advanced technology in their development. The rank

and file will not do advanced work and can get along in life-long menial jobs with practically no education. That way your grandchildren won't know enough to challenge those who will then be openly running the country.

The so-called U.S.-Soviet conference in Washington last December can be summed up in a word—Jews. About 250,000 of them from various countries marched to the White House. Every news story and commentary about the Summit mentioned the Jewish problem. The problems of other groups and the welfare of the United States seemed to be secondary in importance to the welfare of the Soviet Jews. All I heard was about Jewish solutions. Even President Reagan, according to his own words, was perfectly willing to hold off on saving the world from nuclear destruction until after the Jewish problem was taken care of in all details.

Fortunately for mankind in general and especially Americans, the Soviets informed Mr. Reagan that the Jewish problem in the Soviet Union is a domestic one and not the business of the United States government. We should thank the Soviets for not seeing it Mr. Reagan's way and dumping another million or so Soviet Jews on us. We have more than our quota already.

* * *

In *The Life and Times of Menachem Begin*, a new book by Amos Perlmutter, it is revealed that the Nazis were not the first to intern Jews in Poland during World War II. On page 38, Perlmutter states that Polish Nationalists tried to intern all Jews during the battle for Warsaw.

Another interesting quotation from the book, on page 66, is one by Aba Achimeir, Jewish leader in Russia, who said: "Zionism is an immoral movement." Page 118 reads: "The Polish Army laid every imaginable obstacle in the path of the Jews wanting to serve in its ranks. It discriminated against them, and so strongly discouraged Jewish recruitment that Polish representatives in the USSR and in London were greatly embarrassed. So Polish Jews joined the French Army instead, because they were welcomed by General DeGaulle."

But Mr. Begin joined the Polish Army despite discrimination and deserted it in 1943 to go to Palestine, where he joined the British Army, from which he also deserted. Mr. Begin doesn't mince words. On page 137, he is quoted as having written: "The terrorist government of Eretz Israel conducts an unheard of campaign of terror." I couldn't have stated it better myself. Again on page 141, Mr. Begin is quoted: "I believe in the establishment of Zionist power and in terrorizing the Mandatory (British) to achieve that goal." Thus on page 145, Mr. Begin continues by saying: "The only choice was the gun and the hand grenade. We have no right not to use terrorism."

And what of the Arabs? Well, to Begin they were not human beings. "The Arabs," he said, "would be frightened away from the main battle between the Jews and the British. The Arabs of Palestine are not serious rivals."

Certainly, according to the book, the British never came down with full force on Mr.Begin's terrorists. Such suggestions from the British military officers were rejected. There was no serious collective punishment, no real destruction of Jewish property, and no mass exile of Jewish terrorist or their leaders, as there was with the Arabs of the 1936 revolt.

During World War II, Jews in Palestine suffered very little. They were merely a little disturbed about the supposed slaughter of Jews in Europe. No more. Later when they learned of its great publicity value in the U.S., the story was used more frequently for political purposes. Jews in Palestine did little or nothing to help European Jews. It was only after they learned of the shock value of tales about the Holocaust that their own propaganda made use of it.

Mr. Begin, on page 163, writes: "There was an air of optimism all around when Roosevelt, who had steadfastly refused to take direct action to rescue the Jews of Europe, died. His place was taken by Harry Truman, who was much more sympathetic to us and to Jews in general."

On July 25, 1945, Begin robbed the Agrobank in Tel Aviv. "Operation Chick" was the name he gave to the bombing of the King David Hotel. His goal was to make Palestine ungovernable for the British and the United Nations. Only General Bernard Montgomery called for stern measures against the Jewish terrorists of Mr. Begin. But the British government vetoed his plan.

By March of 1946, Mr. Begin had carried out sixteen terrorist bombings of major British targets, including the British Officers Club in Tel Aviv, and the kidnapping of several British officers, who were foully murdered. The only hope for the British was the U.S. But under Truman, the government refused all assistance. According to Mr. Begin's views, if Roosevelt had not died when he did, there might not be an independent Israel today. I don't necessarily agree with that assessment by Mr. Begin, but it makes an interesting theory.

Mr. Begin has always stated that the terrorist days when he was nothing but a common murderer were the most glorious epoch in the history of the Jewish nation. When the British failed to persuade the

Americans to join in the fight against Jewish terrorism in the Mideast, they relinquished their infirm hold on Palestine. Mr. Begin then proudly stated: "Without Jewish terrorism, the British would never have left Palestine and there would have been no Jewish state." He is, I believe, partly correct in that statement. In summing up this belief, it is quite obvious that terrorism and the ill-conceived notions of Mr. Truman had a lot to do with the creation of Israel on land that had never rightly belonged to them. It is said that a Jew named Eddie Jacobson, a bootblack and once a partner of Mr. Truman in his men's clothing store, greatly influenced the president from Independence, Missouri—if he needed influencing.[3]

Mr. Begin posed as a "rabbi" named Israel-Sassover to avoid British police when he was wanted for murder with a reward of £50,000 ($200,000) on his head.

When Mr. Begin announced his total rejection of the UN decision to partition Palestine into two states, one for Jews and one for Arabs, he said: "The division is unlawful. We will never allow this because we want *all* of Palestine." So far Mr. Begin has had his way. But some day it may be different.

Mr. Begin is very proud of the fact that he ordered the murders of all the people in the Arab village of Dir Yassin. Here is his official statement to and about the "brave" men who shoved their bayonets into the stomachs of the pregnant women at Dir Yassin, which I wrote about in an earlier column. He said, "Accept my congratulations for this wonderful achievement at Dir Yassin, for this was a wonderful conquest. Tell all the men, the fighters and commanders, that we shake their hands. We are all proud of your magnificent offensive. Tell the men that you have made history in Israel by your offensive and act of conquest. Until victory, as in Dir Yassin and elsewhere, we shall storm and annihilate the enemy. God, God, to conquest you have chosen us, your people." And this inhuman criminal named Begin is the person who is worshipped the most in the United States, so much so that an effort in the Dallas area to name a new high school for him almost succeeded. Are we the dumbest people in the world or not? I leave it up to the readers.

* * *

In closing, I should like to recommend highly two books. In recent years, I have received hundreds of books from people wanting me to mention them in my world-wide column and push them when I am on radio and television programs. Most of these books are not worth

3. Truman was the son of a Sheeny by a White woman.

reading and I would not even recommend them to my worst enemy. A great many of them, although supposedly written by people who call themselves Christians, contain pure myths and blue sky religious nonsense about amazing Hebrew prophecies, such as Hal Lindsey's collection of tripe entitled *The Late Great Planet Earth.* He even identifies Gog as some kind of evil entity that flourishes in such diverse places as Russia and Libya. Any country not in good standing with the outlaw state of Israel gets short shrift.

So when, by chance, I do receive a book or two that are exceptions, I think it proper to give them mention in case readers may want to purchase them.

Dr. Margaret E. Stucki, who is a graduate of Barnard College and Columbia University and now lives in the state of Washington, has written a marvelous book of political satire in prose and verse, entitled *Gullible's Travels.* Aside from this achievement, Dr. Stucki is also a well-known artist, listed among America's outstanding modern painters. Her portraits have especially won praise from art critics.

The varied topics covered by Dr. Stucki range from the phony import-export banking practice to how Americans won't accept Communism except gradually in small but very potent doses under the label of modern Socialism. The caricature drawing on page 9 of Tip O'Neill is worth the price of the book.

I like the fact that the book is dedicated to the late publisher of the international *American Sunbeam*, Mr. Delamer Duverus. This man really believed in a free press and proved it. Although I did not agree with all of his ideas, I will always be grateful to him because at one time, before my column was published world-wide, he was the only publisher who was not afraid to print it.

The biggest defect in *Gullible's Travels* is that Dr. Stucki's name is not on the cover in bold type. You can order it for $29.95 + $3.00 postage from Liberty Bell Publications.

The other book I recommend is *The Score*, by Rudy ('Butch') Stanko, who details how he was singled out for persecution, mostly because of his old-fashioned Americanism. Courage, honor and love of one's country are not exactly prized in Washington today. After reading the 1985 indictment against Mr. Stanko, I have to conclude that in some types of cases, especially ones that concern the welfare of minority groups, our judicial brand of government is no longer neutral. Or perhaps social justice requires that Americans who wickedly compete with Jehovah's Jews be put out of business by the Federal government.

Anyone interested in reading this one can order it for $15. + $1.50 postage from Liberty Bell Publications.

* * *

There is one fact about Senator Inouye that should be known to all American taxpayers. Not only does he receive large amounts of money from Israel; he actually has committed one of the gravest crimes against the American people since the days of Benedict Arnold.

This little Japanese-American from Hawaii, who claims to be both a war hero and an American patriot, actually sold out this country when he sneaked in a provision attached to the appropriations bill to require you taxpayers to finance and support an exclusive private school in Paris for the children of wealthy Jews from North Africa. These are white Jews from Morocco and Algeria—not the so-called black Jews from Ethiopia.

Neither the French government, the U.S. State Department, nor the United Nations High Commission for Refugees considers these Jews, most of them millionaires, to be legitimate refugees of any kind; they moved to Paris ten to twenty years ago and have done quite well for themselves. But Mr. Inouye wanted to do the bidding of these Zionists anyway.

A large Jewish contributor to Senator Inouye also sits on the board of directors of the Ozar Hatorah Foundation, the agency that would be given your money to build this school. These Jewish millionaires wanted a well-endowed private school to teach lessons in Hebrew to their children, but didn't want to use their own money to pay for it. So Mr. Inouye came bravely to the rescue. He told them just to leave everything to him and he would let the world's dumbest and most gullible people foot the bill—the uncomplaining, uncomprehending American taxpayers.

There is more. Your money was not only to be given to build the school, but by a built-in provision of inflationary increases each year, the bill made certain that you taxpayers would be bound to continue being swindled for this outrageous scam, not just for the rest of your natural lives, but for the next millennium or until the Second Coming of Christ, whichever comes first. In other words, you were to be stuck with it forever.

A group of well-heeled Jews in Paris first approached the French government. French officials flatly refused to have anything to do with their project. The French must be a lost smarter than we are. The French stated that their government is prohibited by law from building schools for religious groups. Of course, our U.S. laws also prohibit

this, but since when did American legal statutes ever take precedence over the wishes of Jews? The U.S. Congress could not build a parochial school in America or anywhere else. No Congressman would think of even suggesting such a thing. But Congress can build a Hebrew school in Paris and force you taxpayers and your posterity to subsidize it forever.

That is treason. It is treason even though Inouye had qualms when the clause he hoped no one would notice was spotted by some American observer, and he withdrew it. Yes, Inouye failed to accomplish his purpose. So did Benedict Arnold. But that does not save Arnold's reputation.

Mr. Innouye lied about receiving $48,500 from Israel. Now the man has proven that he is not only a liar, but he is also a thief. It's YOUR Money!

I get sick at my stomach when I hear Senator Inouye, Representative Jack Kemp (R-N.Y.), and various and sundry American Jewish leaders—all of whom are working in different ways to extort more and more money from the American taxpayers for the benefit of Israel and the world-wide Zionist Empire—trying to pass themselves off as so many George Washingtons. Mr. Kemp, as head of a group called Christians for Israel, even sent out four-page letters from his office begging Americans to send more money to Israel. These swindlers make the ignoble claim that doing all this for the world Zionist entity is the same as General Washington's fighting the tyranny of King George III.

There is a difference—a big difference. Washington fought to make this nation independent. Those sleazy political hacks are just working for their employers, the international tribe that now owns your country and you.

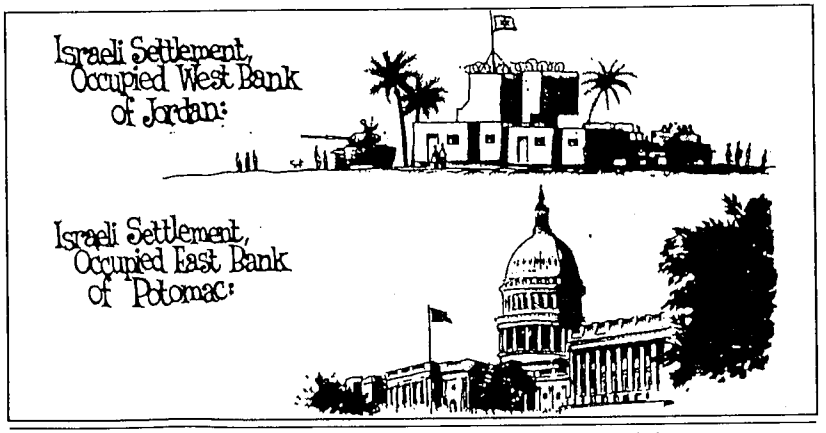

This article first appeared in the June 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*.
Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy & booklist $4.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: ***THE NEXT VIETNAM*** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. ***HAMMERING THE U.S.*** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. ***BUSH AND ZION*** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. ***REAGAN AND ZION*** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00.. ***ANTI-AMERICANS*** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00. 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES*** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***HOW ZION TRIUMPHS*** (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. ***FRIENDS WE BETRAYED*** (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***THE GREAT TERRORIST*** (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT*** (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***YOUR ENEMIES*** (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE*** (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***ZION'S HITMEN*** (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. ***THE RISING SUN*** (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. ***THE CRIME OF CRIMES*** (December 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. ***WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?*** (February 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$510.00 50/$45.00. ***OUR SILLY SPIES***, (March 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?*** (May 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***ISRAEL IS HERE*** (June 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00.

For Postage and Handling include
$1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

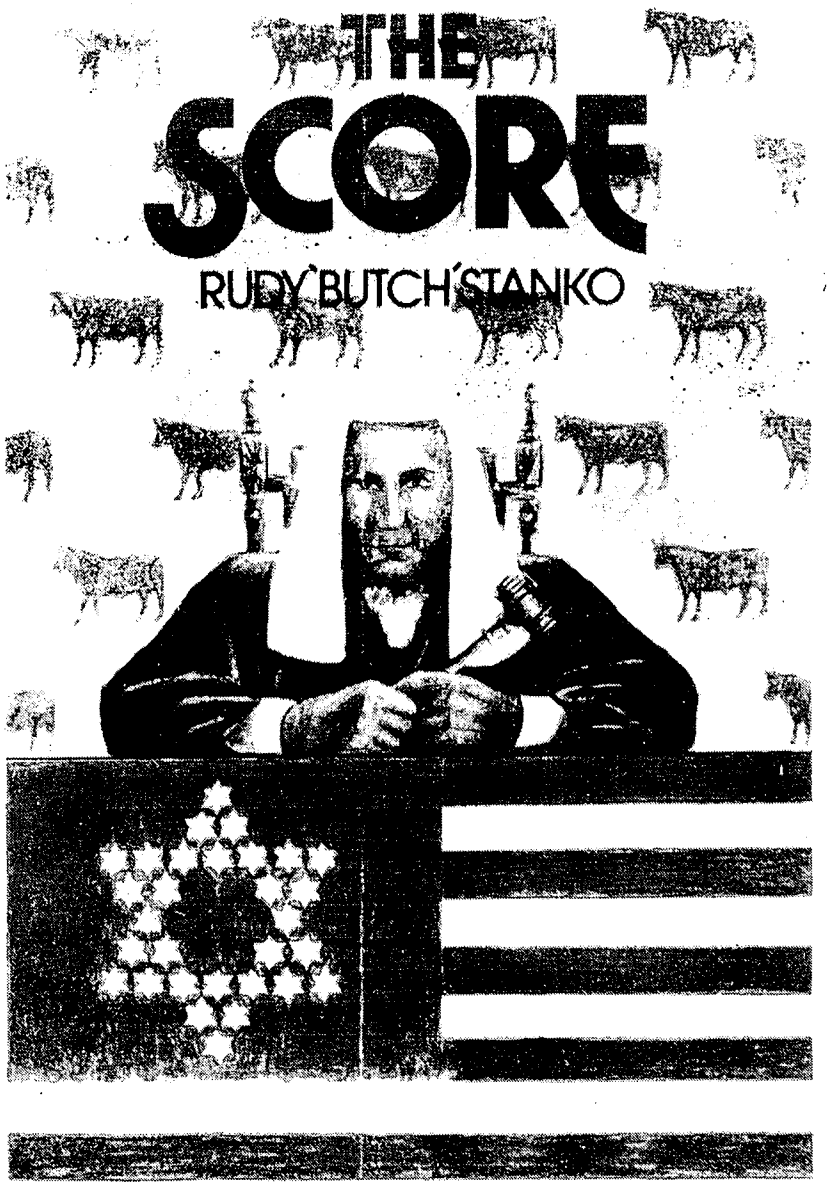

THE SCORE by Rudy "Butch" Stanko, 389 pp., hb., $15.00 plus $1.50 for postage and handling, available from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Rudy Stanko and his companies were a rising power in the U.S. Manufactured (ground) meat business.

Their turnover was running at a rate of $200 million per annum. Debts were minimal. They supplied 45% of U.S. Army ground beef and were the dominant supplier for the school lunch programme. Their profitability was amongst the highest in the business.

The Stanko's knew the business after three generations of involvement. They had a consistent record from a list of satisfied customers. Life was good.

In three days Rudy Stanko's business was destroyed.

Why?

Because he had underestimated the cartel which controls the U.S. meat industry. He had only seen them as competitors, and as such he could handle them.

They were more. They were part of a "family" of cartels operating in many industries, in the media, in banking, and reaching into Government itself, which protects and promotes its interests at every level. A people strangely prepared to say and do whatever is necessary, without limitation, to increase and protect their power, and to whom the Mafia is a fifth rate power.

As opposed to his business, Rudy Stanko the man, proved to be more resilient. In time he discovered what had been done to him, and who did it, and determined upon telling his story.

At heart a rugged, western cowboy type, and as a former light-heavyweight champion wrestler, a man of fighting disposition, Rudy tells his story in *The Score* "with no holds barred."

Those who have reason to want to know who really controls the U.S. meat industry and much more, have no option but to read his book. Order this "eye-opener" today!

—Eustace Mullins
Historian - Author
Staunton, Virginia

systematic delousing, quarantine of the sick, and cremation of the dead, the virtual collapse of Germany's food, transport, and public health systems led to catastrophe.

Perhaps the most authoritative statement of the facts as to typhus and mortality in the camps has been made by Dr. John E. Gordon, M.D., Ph.D., a professor of preventive medicine and epidemiology at the Harvard University School of Public Health, who was with the U.S. forces in Germany in 1945. Dr. Gordon reported in 1948 that "The outbreaks in concentration camps and prisons made up the great bulk of typhus infection encountered in Germany." Dr. Gordon summarized the causes for the outbreaks as follows:

> Germany was in chaos. The destruction of whole cities and the path left by advancing armies produced a disruption of living conditions contributing to the spread of the disease. Sanitation was low grade, public utilities were seriously disrupted, food supply and food distribution was poor, housing was inadequate and order and discipline where everywhere lacking. Still more important, a shifting of populations was occurring such as few countries and times have experienced.[5]

Dr. Gordon's findings are corroborated by Dr. Russell Barton, today a psychiatrist of international repute, who entered Bergen-Belsen with British forces as a young medical student in 1945. Barton, who volunteered to care for the diseased survivors, testified under sworn oath in a Toronto courtroom in 1985 that "Thousands of prisoners who died at the Bergen-Belsen concentration camp during World War II weren't deliberately starved to death but died from a rash of diseases."[6] Dr. Barton further testified that on entering the camp he had credited stories of deliberate starvations but had decided such stories were untrue after inspecting the well-equipped kitchens and the meticulously maintained ledgers, dating back to 1942, of food cooked and dispensed each day. Despite noisily publicized claims and widespread popular notions to the contrary, no researcher has been able to document a German policy of extermination through starvation in the German camps.

No Lampshades, No Handbags, Etc.

What of the ghoulish stories of concentration camp inmates skinned for their tattoos, flayed to make lampshades and handbags or other artifacts? What of the innumerable "torture racks," "meathooks," whipping posts, gallows, and other tools of torment and death that are reported to have abounded at every German camp?

These allegations, and even more grotesque ones proffered by Soviet prosecutors, found their way into the record at Nuremberg.

The lampshade and tattooed-skin charges were made against Ilse Koch, dubbed by journalists the "Bitch of Buchenwald," who was reported to have furnished her house with objects manufactured from the tanned hides of luckless inmates. But General Lucius Clay, military governor of the U.S. zone of occupied Germany, who reviewed her case in 1948, told his superiors in Washington: "There is no convincing evidence that she [Ilse Koch] selected inmates in order to secure tattooed skins or that she possessed any articles made of human skin."[7] In an interview General Clay gave years later, he stated about the material for the infamous lampshades: "Well, it turned out actually that it was goat flesh. But at the trial it was still human flesh. It was almost impossible for her to have gotten a fair trial."[8] Ilse Koch hanged herself in a West German jail in 1967.

It would be tedious to itemize and refute the thousands of bizarre claims as to Nazi atrocities. That there were instances of German cruelty, however, is clear from the testimony of Dr. Konrad Morgen, a legal investigator attached to the Reich Criminal Police, whose statements on the witness stand at Nuremberg have never been challenged by believers in the Jewish Holocaust. Dr. Morgen informed the court that he had been given full authority by Heinrich Himmler, commander of Hitler's SS and the dread Gestapo, to enter any German concentration camp and investigate instances of cruelty and corruption on the part of the camp staffs. According to Dr. Morgen's sworn testimony at Nuremberg, he investigated 800 such cases, in which over 200 convictions resulted.[9] Punishments included the death penalty for the worst offenders, including Hermann Florstedt, commandant of Lublin (Majdanek), and Karl Koch, Ilse's husband, commandant of Buchenwald.

In reality, while camp commandants in certain cases did inflict physical punishment, such acts had to be approved by authorities in Berlin, and it was required that a camp physician first certify the good health of the prisoner to be disciplined, and then be on hand at the actual beating.[10] After all, the camps were throughout most of the war important centers of industrial activity. The good health and morale of the prisoners was critical to the German war effort, as is evidenced by a 1942 order issued by the SS-Brigadeführer Richard Glücks, chief of the office which controlled the concentration camps, which held camp commanders "personally responsible for exhausting every possibility to preserve the physical strength of the detainees."[11]

Concentration Camp Survivors—Merely Victims?

U.S. Army investigators, working at Buchenwald and other camps, quickly ascertained what was common knowledge among veteran inmates: that the worst offenders, the cruelest denizens of the camps were not the guards but the prisoners themselves. Common criminals of the same stripe as those who populate U.S. prisons today committed many villainies, particularly when they held positions of authority, and fanatical Communists, highly organized to combat their many political enemies among the inmates, eliminated their foes with Stalinist ruthlessness.

Two U.S. Army investigators at Buchenwald, Egon W. Fleck and Edward A. Tenenbaum, carefully investigated circumstances in the camp before its liberation. In a detailed report submitted to their superiors, they revealed, in the words of Alfred Toombs, their commander, who wrote a preface to the report, "how the prisoners themselves organized a deadly terror within the Nazi terror."[12]

Fleck and Tenenbaum described the power exercised by criminals and Communists as follows:

> . . . The trusties, who in time became almost exclusively Communist Germans, had the power of life and death over all inmates. They could sentence a man or a group to almost certain death . . . The Communist trusties were directly responsible for a large part of the brutalities at Buchenwald.

Colonel Donald B. Robinson, chief historian of the American military government in Germany, summarized the Fleck-Tenenbaum report in an article which appeared in *The American Mercury* shortly after the war. Colonel Robinson wrote succinctly of the American investigators' findings: "It appeared that the prisoners who agreed with the Communists ate; those who didn't starved to death."[13]

Additional corroboration of inmate brutality has been provided by Ellis E. Spackman, who, as Chief of Counter-Intelligence Arrests and Detentions for the Seventh U.S. Army, was involved in the liberation of Dachau. Spackman, later a professor of history at San Bernardino Valley College in California, wrote in 1966 that at Dachau "the prisoners were the actual instruments that inflicted the barbarities on their fellow prisoners."[14]

"Gas Chambers"

On December 9, 1944 Col. Kirk and Lt. Col. Edward J. Gully in-

spected the German concentration camp at Natzweiler in Alsace. They reported their findings to their superiors at the headquarters of the U.S. 6th Army Group, which subsequently forwarded Kirk and Gully's report to the War Crimes Division. While, significantly, the full text of their report has never been published, it has been revealed, by an author supportive of Holocaust claims, that the two investigators were careful to characterize equipment exhibited to them by French informants as a "*so-called* lethal gas chambers," and claim it was "*allegedly* used as a lethal gas chamber"[15] [emphasis added].

Both the careful phraseology of the Natzweiler report, and its effective suppression, stand in stark contrast to the credulity, the confusion, and the blaring publicity which accompanied official reports of alleged gas chambers at Dachau. At first, a U.S. Army photo depicting a GI gazing mournfully at a steel door marked with a skull and crossbones and the German words for "Caution!! Gas! Mortal Danger! Don't open!" was identified as showing the murder weapon. Later, however, it was evidently decided that the apparatus in question was merely a standard delousing chamber for clothing, and another alleged gas chamber, this one cunningly disguised as a shower room, was exhibited to American congressmen and journalists as the site where thousands breathed their last. While there exist numerous reports in the press as to the operation of this second "gas chamber," no official report by trained Army investigators has yet surfaced to reconcile such problems as the function of the shower heads: Were they "dummies," or did lethal cyanide gas stream through them? (Each theory has appreciable support in journalistic and historiographical literature.)

As with Dachau, so with Buchenwald, Bergen-Belsen, and the other camps captured by the Allies. There was no end of propaganda about "gas chambers," "gas ovens," and the like, but so far not a single detailed description of the murder weapon and its function, not a single report of the kind that is mandatory for the successful prosecution of any assault or murder case in America at that time and today, has come to light.

Furthermore, a number of Holocaust authorities have now publicly decreed that there were no gassings, no extermination camps in Germany after all! All these things, we are told, were located in what is now Poland, in areas captured by the Soviet Red Army and off-limits to Western investigators. In 1960 Dr. Martin Broszat, who is now director of the Munich-based Institute for Contemporary History, which is funded by the West German government to *support* the Holocaust story, wrote a letter to the German weekly *Die Zeit* in which he stated categorically: "Neither in Dachau nor in Bergen-Belsen nor in Buchenwald were Jews or other prisoners gassed."[16] Professional Nazi-hunter Simon Wiesenthal wrote in 1975 that "there were no extermination camps on German soil."[17] And Dachau "gas chamber" No. 2, which was once presented to a stunned and grieving world as a weapon which claimed hundreds of thousands of lives, is now described in the brochure issued to tourists at the modern Dachau "memorial site" in these words: "This gas chamber, camouflaged as a shower room, was not used."[18]

The Propaganda Intensifies

More than forty years after American troops entered Dachau, Buchenwald, and the other German camps, and trained American investigators established the facts as to what had gone on in them, the government in Washington, the entertainment media in Hollywood, and the print media in New York continued to churn out millions of words and images annually on the horrors of the camps and the infamy of the Holocaust. Despite the fact that, with the exception of the defeated Confederacy, no enemy of America has ever so suffered so complete and devastating defeat as did Germany in 1945, the mass media and the politicians and bureaucrats behave as if Hitler, his troops, and his concentration camps continued to exist in an eternal present, and our opinion makers continue to distort, through ignorance or malice, the facts about the camps.

Time for the Truth

It is time that the government and the professional historians revealed the facts about Dachau, Buchenwald, and the other camps. It is time that they let the American public know how the inmates died, and how they didn't die. It is time that the claims as to mass murder by gassing were clarified and investigated in the same manner as any other claims of murder are dealt with. It is time that the free ride certain groups have enjoyed as the result of unchallenged Holocaust claims be terminated, just as it is time that other groups, including Germans, eastern Europeans, the Roman Catholic hierarchy, and the wartime leadership of America and Britain stop being scapegoated, either for their alleged rôle in the Holocaust or their supposed failure to stop it.

Above all, it is time that the citizens of this great democratic Republic have the facts about the camps, facts which they possess the right to know, a right that is fundamental to the exercise of their authority and their will in the governance of their country. As citizens and taxpayers, Americans of all ethnic backgrounds, of all faiths, have a basic right and an overriding interest in determining the facts of inci-

dents which are deemed by those in positions of power to be determinative in America's foreign policy, in its educational policy, in its selection of past events to be memorialized in our civic life. The alleged facts of the Holocaust are today at issue all over the civilized world: in Germany, in France, in Italy, in Britain, in the Low Countries and Scandinavia, in Japan, across our border in Canada, and in the United States of America itself. The truth will be decided only by recourse to the facts, in the public forum: not by concealing the facts, denying the truth, stonewalling reality. The truth will out, and it is time the government of this country, and governments and international bodies throughout the world, made public and patent the evidence of what actually transpired in the German concentration camps in the years 1933-1945, so that we may put paid to the lies, without fear or favor, and carry out the work of reconciliation and renewal that is and must be the granite foundation of mutual tolerance between peoples and of a peace based on justice, rather than on guns, barbed wire, prisons, and lies.

NOTES

1. *Crime Doctor*, a biography of Larson by John D. McCallum, Mercer, Washington & Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada, 1979, p. 69.
2. *Wichita Eagle*, April 1, 1980, p. 4C.
3. *Crime Doctor*, p. 46.
4. *Wichita Eagle*, April 1, 1980, p. 4C.
5. John E. Gordon, "Louse-Borne Typhus Fever in the European Theater of Operations, U.S. Army, 1945," in Forest Ray Moulton, Ed., *Rickettsial Diseases of Man*, Am. Acad. for the Advancement of Science, Washington D.C. 1948.
6. *Toronto Star*, February 8, 1985, p. A2.
7. *New York Times*, 24 September 1948, p. 3.
8. Interview with Lucius Clay, *Official Proceeding of the George C. Marshall Research Foundation*, cited in "Buchenwald: Legend and Reality," Mark Weber, *The Journal of Historical Review*, Vol. 7, No. 4.
9. International Military Tribunal, Vol. XVII, p. 556; IMT, Vol. XX, pp. 489, 438.
10. Cited in *The Theory and Practice of Hell*, Eugen Kogon, Berkley Books, New York, pp. 108-109.
11. Nuremberg document NO-1523.
12. Buchenwald: A Preliminary Report, Egon W. Fleck and Edward A. Tenenbaum, U.S. Army, 12th Army Group, 24 April 1945. National Archives, Record Group 331, SHAEF, G-5, 17.11, Jacket 10, Box 151 (8929/163-8929/180).
13. "Communist Atrocities at Buchenwald," Donald B. Robinson, in *American Mercury*, October 1946.
14. San Bernardino Sun-Telegram, March 13, 1966 (cited in *The Man Who Invented "Genocide,"* James J. Martin, Institute for Historical Review, IHR, 1984, pp. 110-111.
15. "Concentration Camp at Natzwiller [*sic*]," RG 331, Records of Allied Operations and Occupation, Army Headquarters WW2, SHAEF/G-5/2717, Modern Military, National Archives, Washington, D.C.
16. *Die Zeit*, Hamburg, Germany, August 26, 1960.

17. *Books & Booknen*, April 1975, Vol. 7, p. 5.
18. Leaflet, *Memorial Site Concentration Camp Dachau*, The International Dachau-Committee, Dachau, Germany, n.d.

Theodore J. O'Keefe is the editor of *The Journal of Historical Review*. Educated at Harvard, he has studied history and literature on three continents, and has published many articles on historical and political subjects.

The conclusions of the early U.S. Army investigations as to the truth about the wartime German concentration camps have since been corroborated by all subsequent investigators and can be summarized:

1. *The harrowing scenes of dead and dying inmates were not the result of a German policy of "extermination," but rather the result of epidemics of typhus and other disease brought about largely by the effects of Allied aerial attacks.*
2. *Stories of Nazi supercriminals and sadists who turned Jews and others into handbags and lampshades for their private profit or amusement were sick lies or diseased fantasies; indeed, the German authorities consistently punished corruption and cruelty on the part of camp commanders and guards.*
3. *On the other hand, the representations of the newly liberated inmates to have been saints and martyrs of Hitlerism were quite often very far from the truth; indeed, most of the brutalities inflicted on camp detainees were the work of their fellow prisoners, in contravention of German policy and German orders.*
4. *The alleged homicidal showers and gas chambers had been used either for bathing camp inmates or delousing their clothes; the claim that they had been used to murder Jews or other human beings is a contemptible fabrication. Orthodox, Establishment historians and professional "Nazi-hunters" have quietly dropped claims that inmates were gassed at Dachau, Buchenwald, and other camps in Germany. They continue, however, to keep silent regarding the lies about Dachau and Buchenwald, as well as to evade an open discussion of the evidence for homicidal gassing at Auschwitz and the other camps captured by the Soviets.*

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *Liberty Bell*, now in its 15th year of publication, and our complete book list, send $4.00. Additional copies of this article may be obtained at the following prices plus postage:

10 copies: $2.50 — 50 copies: $10.00
100 copies: $15.00 — 1000 copies: $120.00
For postage add: orders under $10.00/$1.50; orders over $10.00/15%.
Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25260 USA

VICTORY!

by
Harold A. Covington

It would be difficult to underestimate the importance of the verdicts rendered in Fort Smith, Arkansas earlier this month [April]. A jury composed of White, working-class Southerners was confronted with a case so obviously fabricated and so blatantly political as to insult the intelligence of a ten-year-old. They replied in a manner that is still ringing in the air-conditioned warrens of the Federal bureaucracy and the conference rooms of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. In its own way, their reply was as loud as the shells which crashed into Fort Sumter 127 years before, almost to the day. Twelve White Southerners told the Federal government of the United States where to get off. Twelve Southerners called Uncle Sam a liar to his face. It was no coincidence that after the acquittals, the Texan Louis Beam repeated his defiance from the foot of the Confederate memorial.

For the first time in the long history of Federal persecution of White political dissent, the United States threw the rule book completely out the window. Always before, when our people were seized and tried and cast into living hell, there had always been a pretext, however thin, that they had actually *done* something. But now, for the first time, White men were on trial for their very *beliefs*, for the thoughts in their head, for their refusal to bend the knee and salute Gessler's cap. For the first time, White men were on trial because of words spoken in the privacy of their own homes or casually during telephone conversations with people who later turned out to be Federal agents. For the first time, the régime was attempting to establish a legal precedent of guilt by association, as eleven heroes of the Order were dragged from their places of torment and shoved on trial beside the three actual defendants. For the first time, the United States Constitution was openly mocked and derided by those who claim to be its guardians, in a disgraceful exhibition of hysterical hatred against White Americans and their spokesmen who refuse to suffer in silence and who will not betray their heritage or their God. The Union flag, the flag of corruption and putrefaction, the flag of President Jesse Jackson, at long last flew its true colors.

And wonder to behold, the South rendered its verdict! The South listened and looked and understood the message of the Federal

government of the United States. The South watched with cold contempt the procession of shambling, broken, degraded rodents whom the prosecution called as witnesses, the bitter and twisted ex-wives, the paid perjurers whose lies were as thin as tissue and whose tongues seemed to fork even as they spoke. It all came out, the whole sorry story of government deception and vileness. The plea bargain deals, the coaching of witnesses, the bribery, the money changing hands, the threats and intimidation against families, the violation of every Constitutional right and guarantee, the goons in three-piece suits with badges who harassed suspicious-looking Whites in the corridors and scowled menacingly at the jury in the courtroom. On one occasion Judge Arnold, one of the few remaining jurists on the Federal bench who appears to have some inkling that the U.S. Constitution exists, called the prosecution lawyers to one side and read them the riot act in no uncertain terms. Never in all his career, he told them, had he seen such a disgraceful procession of lunatics, Liars, and obvious criminal perjurers paraded before him in a court of law. Unless the Fed cleaned up their act forthwith, he would declare a mistrial on grounds of prosecutorial incompetence.

In the persons of twelve laboring men and women, the South saw and heard. Like the character in Shakespeare's MacBeth, the jury "....said the less, but thought the more." And on April 7th, the South reached its verdict. Acquittals all across the board, and to hell with the United States of America and the horse it rode in on! The fallen of Shiloh and Spotsylvania Court House smiled from beyond the veil.

Oh, to have been a fly on the wall in the headquarters of the Anti-Defamation League on that Thursday night! In the statements issued by the ADL leaders one can almost hear the screams of rage and the flecks of foam on their rubbery lips as they rolled on the plush carpets of their office floors in a bellowing paroxysm of hatred and fear! Where now was the power of all their money? Where were the millions of dollars spent on "Holocaust" seminars and propaganda, on draft statutes for "hate laws" which their toadies in state legislatures passed so obediently? Where now their network of spies, informers, and provocateurs? Could the unthinkable now be happening? Could the previously docile American *goyim* now be in revolt? They knew that on the West Bank the Palestinians were no longer afraid, and that was bad enough. Palestinian youth daily charged the Israeli machine guns, bulldozers, and flamethrowers, dying on their feet rather than live on their knees any longer. Could the American *goyim* in the South be losing their fear of Jewish money as well? Why wouldn't that jury in

Fort Smith do as they were told? Had the Union lawyers not explained to them where their duty lay?

We have had few enough victories in our time, my brothers and sisters. Let us savor this one to the fullest.

But the danger is not over, and let no one among us be so foolish as to believe that it has passed. A wounded animal is always dangerous, and ZOG was badly gored at Fort Smith. Henceforth we must be doubly Prudent and well organized in our political work. Desperate people do desperate things, and Judah is now becoming desperate. This is good, because a nervous and desperate Jew makes mistakes, but it increases the danger.

The Fort Smith heresy trial is a glorious landmark in the history of our movement, and it is also a convenient watershed which we can use as a turning point. It is time—it is more than time—that the transformation of the movement to serious revolutionary politics which has already begun be completed. Much excellent work in this transmutation has already been done by leaders such as Tom Metzger, Dr. William L. Pierce, and Rick Cooper. (Significantly, the Federal prosecutors more or less admitted at Fort Smith that, once convictions were obtained there, Pierce and Metzger were next on the government's "hit list" of White dissident.) But more needs to be done. The movement needs to adopt the following measures as matters of urgency:

- *Genuine security measures* must be taken to weed out informers and provocateurs, including background checks, polygraph tests, and a national system of referencing. Every group must compartmentalize its operations and tighten up its act.

- *The practice of street-walking must cease.* There are a dozen excellent and pressing reasons for this. Street-walking by tiny handfuls of White racialists who are pelted with rocks and bottles and sometimes forced to flee by hordes of blacks, Jews, and Communists present an utterly atrocious and disastrous image of weakness, incompetence, and cowardice to the White public. Public activities, where we are mocked and spat upon by our enemies who are protected by the police from retaliation, are almost as bad. They make us look WEAK, and that above all is what we must avoid! At every White street-walk, photographers and observers from the FBI, the ADL, the Southern Poverty Law Center, and every political police in five states descends on the area. They take license numbers, names, photographs, and every one of these ends up on the central computer banks in D.C., New York, and Jerusalem. Someday people are going to die and disappear in the night, because some exhibitionist mini-Führer wanted to strut his stuff and scream in the streets and get his face on the six o'clock news. I think we must be the only revolutionary movement in history that has begun its activity By handing a list of our members and supporters to the enemy. If the I.R.A. in Ireland tried operating the way we do here, they'd last about a week.

  Finally, we have been doing this mess for forty years now and we get no forrader. Street-walking *doesn't work.* It doesn't work because White people have seen this tactic co-opted by the blacks and the Communists and all the others that they despise. They will never respond to it in sufficient numbers to offset the drawbacks. It is stupid, it is irrational, and it is irresponsible. For Christ's sake, let's finally get the message and desist.

- *Casual dealings with the media must cease.* Among the first of the prosecution witnesses against the Fort Smith defendants were reporters and camera crews who were invited into the Michigan and Idaho to cover events there. We need a small number of identifiable national spokesmen and a few more on state and local levels, who will operate under agreed procedures in dealing with the media. No cowboys, no maverick mouthing off to reporters, no grandstanding or stupid publicity stunts involving guns or wild talk; none of this must be tolerated. Running mouths in front on TV cameras leads to people going to jail and tyrannical laws of oppression going on the statute books. The media are the enemy and must be treated as such.

- *We must learn and practice the arts of secrecy* and the political underground method. We must learn to keep our butts down and our profiles low, all the while engaging in practical and extensive political organizing. It is possible, of course, to keep *too* low a profile, to let security become an excuse for paranoia and inactivity. This mustn't happen either; we must start learning how to strike the balance between common sense security precautions and bona fide political work. We have to learn how to function effectively without laying ourselves open to the enemy. The "bull in the china shop" technique, the "lets-go-out-on-public-property-and-do-something-wild-and-crazy-that will-get-us-arrested" attitude must be deep-sixed.

Secrecy not only imparts security, it imbues us with *power* and psychological *strength* as well. There is nothing that rattles the enemy more than the idea that we're all out there somewhere, subverting away and preparing his doom, and he *doesn't know who we are* or what we're getting up to. The White racist who sashays down the street wearing a comic-opera outfit is a figure of ridicule. The White racist that the Jew doesn't see but who periodically makes him aware of his presence with subtle hints and subterranean activity, *that* White racist is ten feet tall and covered with hair in Yehudi's mind. Covert activity and psychological warfare do far more harm to the enemy's peace of mind and morale than any do-se-do down a public thoroughfare with the cameras clicking.

Disagree? Your prerogative, of course. But take a good long look at our history since 1945. Do these old and outdated tactics *work?* Occasionally, to be sure, we've managed to get thousands into the streets and parks. Where are they now? Where are the ten thousand Whites who rallied in Marquette Park in Chicago ten years ago? Where are the thousands who briefly arose in Forsyth County, Georgia? Where are the hundreds in camouflage who marched behind Glenn Miller? What good has *any* of this done in the long run except target our best people for victimization? What has come of any of it except Fort Smith and ADL "model statutes"?

God has given us a great gift at Fort Smith. He returned three of our best and bravest to us, and he laid a nasty little thunderbolt on a certain office building in Silver Springs, Maryland. Let's read the message of this wonderful Providence loud and clear.

From *Confederate National Congress Bulletin*
P.O. Box 1321, Raleigh NC 27602 CSA

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.00 (which includes $1.00 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

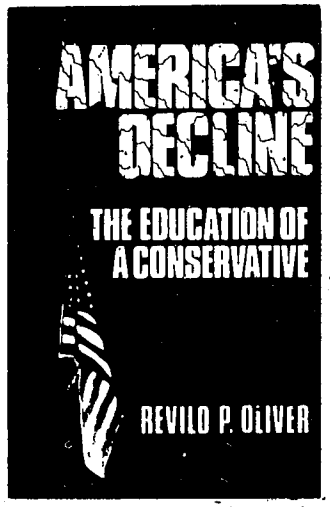

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**

plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

RELIGION AND THE RACIAL CONTROVERSY

Centerfold

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver; RELENTLESS REBECCA, page 1; A TRAINING MANUAL FOR 'RACISTS', page 5; WOMEN IN THE CHRIST BUSINESS, page 10. BOOK REVIEW: *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* (Forgotten Recent History), by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 15. THE NORDIC PRESS: THE LOGICAL THING TO DO, page 41; GOOD NEWS, page 43. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 45.

VOL. 15 - NO. 11 JULY 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

RELENTLESS REBECCA

The New Meaning of Treason, which I cited in the foregoing article [see Liberty Bell, June 1988], is a peculiar book. It poses a psychological problem of some interest.

Cicily Fairfield, later Mrs. Henry Maxwell Andrews, chose to call herself "Rebecca West," taking the name of the heroine of one of Ibsen's tedious "problem plays" about restless women, although she presumably did not intend to dominate a man, ruin his marriage and his life, and finally force him to leap with her into a mill-stream. Under that name she wrote a number of novels. I read two of them decades ago and they so little impressed me that I cannot recall the titles. I also read some literary criticism of the kind in which the critic tells us much more about himself than about the subject of his essay.

In 1946 she published serially in an American magazine for the "smart set," *The New Yorker,* articles that were published as a book, *The Meaning of Treason,* in the following year.

This consisted principally of a disgraceful attempt to denigrate and vilify William Joyce, the brilliant young man, probably an American citizen in strict legality, whom the British hanged for having tried to save Britain from the morass in which she is now slowly perishing.

Rebecca West's shameful defamation of Joyce in 1946 could be forgiven as the outcry of a woman made hysterical by the hardships and terror the population of England had undergone in the war by which they destroyed their Empire and even their own nation to please the secret enemies who were their masters. In 1946, of course, events had not yet proved that Joyce had been absolutely right when he predicted England's future shortly before his execution; and it was still hoped that the book he wrote before his death, *Twilight Over England,* could be kept from the Jews' Aryan victims. (It was eventually published in this country and is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + postage.)

In 1946, Britons were still under the spell of the rhetorical eloquence and histrionic oratory of Winston Churchill, and, of course, they did not know that the vicious War Criminal had inflicted suffering, death, and ruin on them to gratify his gigantically bloated ego and the Jews who paid him. The English did not even know that after he had forced the Germans to begin the bombing of British cities, the old coward had scuttled to a place of safety before each bombing raid, since his Intelligence service read the German signals and orders and told him in advance of the time and target of each raid. They did not know that when they listened to his oratory over the radio, they were often listening to an actor who had been trained to imitate the voice of the drunken old bum who, at that moment, was lying in an alcoholic stupor at home; they may even have been listening to a text that had been made coherent by the ghost-writer whom he employed for his quasi-historical essays. All this, although partly known to observers who had access to officially concealed information, was first disclosed to the public by the courage and impeccable research of David Irving in the first volume of his *Churchill's War*.

In 1946, the British imagined they had won the war and that they still had left something of an empire and could become again a great nation. They did not suspect that Churchill had been the dupe and patsy of the great American War Criminal, who had from the first planned to destroy Britain as zealously as he plotted the destruction of Germany. Although a courageous clergyman, Peter H. Nicoll, tried to warn them, his privately printed booklet, *Britain's Blunder*, was kept from the public, and Englishmen did not yet know they had helped destroy their only real friend in Europe to deliver the continent to their implacable enemies.

After 1946, however, the British gradually came to the realization that they had lost their empire and bankrupted themselves; that they had become a second-rate or even third-rate nation that had to dance at the command of its financial and political masters in Washington; and that they had indeed precipitated and participated in the Suicide of Europe, which perhaps had been also the suicide of their race and of all Western civilization. And despite the Jews' great hoaxes, intelligent men came gradually to see ever more clearly that they had been deceived, victimized, and ruined by cunning liars.

In 1946, as I have said, an English woman, who must herself have suffered some measure of hardship and privation, and who

had doubtless had to mourn many relatives and friends, could be forgiven for her understandably hysterical hatred of William Joyce and her urge to avenge her own sorrows by shamelessly defaming him.

By 1964, however, she, if capable of observation and reflection, must have attained some perspective and even equanimity. Eighteen years deaden even the most violent grief and make past hardship something that one may even be glad to *have* had. It is extremely odd, therefore, that in 1964 Rebecca West republished her scream of eighteen years before as the first part of the present book.

We all make mistakes in judgement of contemporary events, and it is honorable to let the written record stand as part of the historical record, but it is quite another thing perversely to reaffirm errors that have become not only untenable, but absurd. In 1964, even the most brazen professional liar would have wanted to disavow such nonsense as the assertion that if Germany had not been destroyed, "few characteristically British people would have survived... They would have died in British versions of Buchenwald and Belsen."[1]

1. This preposterous statement was, of course, inspired by one of Churchill's cleverest propaganda tricks, his ostentatious organization of an "underground resistance" in England to continue the war by guerrilla tactics, if the island was occupied by the Germans. David Lampe's *The Last Ditch* (New York, Putnam, 1968), gives the details of the underground "resistance" that Churchill elaborately and even blatantly organized throughout the island. (The publisher's blurb calls it one of the "best kept secrets," which was true only in the sense that the exact location of huge stores of arms and ammunition for use after the German occupation, the location of secret radio transmitters for the underground's communications, and the like were kept secret, while all available men and many women were enlisted and rehearsed in "battalions"for the vividly imagined "last ditch" fight. "We shall fight...on the beaches... We shall fight in the fields and in the streets, we shall fight in the hills; we shall never surrender," the dire War Monger had declaimed.) Lampe's description of the preparations for the "underground" are probably accurate, but his book is a propaganda job, doubtless of Judaic inspiration. He tries to justify the elaborate ploy, with its great waste of military equipment, resources, and human energy, by repeating the propaganda that accompanied it, about all the horrible things the wicked Germans would do to the British population when they occupied the island—propaganda that is absurd, given Hitler's well-known esteem and liking for the English, and it becomes simply silly when one remembers

The second part of the book, first published in 1964, deals with Soviet espionage in Britain, and is of some value. It is well-written and contains much useful information about the careers of the Soviet agents in Britain, although it conceals the fact that they were almost all Jews. (Even a Morris Cohen is unblushingly described as "of Russian origin.") I first learned from the book, for example, that the infamous spy, Dr. Klaus Fuchs, who betrayed to the Soviet so many secrets of atomic warfare, had a father (a Jew, of course), who spent the war quite comfortably in Germany, constantly conspiring, under the guise of Christianity, to sabotage and defeat that nation, and that the wicked Germans were so negligent that they did not include him among the millions or billions of God's darlings whom they gassed or incinerated or parboiled or vaporized; he thus survived to publish a crackpot book in which he boasted that old Jesus had kept watch over him to preserve his holy hide.

Although Rebecca West portrays the spies as sympathetically as possible, she does disclose the highly significant fact that *before* they were recruited into their "sensitive" positions, almost all of them had known records which, even assuming that they were as innocent as lambs of evil intentions, should have precluded their employment in *any* capacity in a governmental agency; but she pretends to be so naive as to believe that it was merely bureaucratic confusion and incompetence that put them in highly confidential positions and thus made possible their treachery.

She also refrains from noticing that although poor Joyce and some other "Fascists" were hanged, the Soviet secret agents, whether Jewish spies or British traitors, either escaped or were, at most, given moderate terms of imprisonment, when they were not simply freed and "exchanged" in deals with the Soviets.

This raises some questions about Cicily Fairfield. When I read the part of the present book she wrote in 1946, I assumed, as I have said, she was just a temperamental and overwrought Englishwoman, and when I met, around 1956, her illegimate son by H.G. Wells, he seemed to my unpracticed eye a typical Briton. It was only after reading the present book that I began to wonder whether she might not be, at least partly, a Jewess. It may be

the chivalrous generosity with which he made it possible for the British Army to escape at Dunkirk.

that a very little research would confirm or disprove my suspicion, but I cannot now take the time for it.

The New Meaning of Treason was reprinted in 1985 in a new edition which, by the way, provides a good illustration of the present plight of what was once a great nation. It is published in the "very British" Penguin Series from its headquarters in Middlesex, but it had to be printed in Singapore.

A TRAINING MANUAL FOR 'RACISTS'

The Nationalist Party of Canada has adopted, as a training manual for recruits to our racial cause, an odd book, which, I suspect, libels its officers. In so doing, they evinced, I think, a sound sense of tactics.

The book of 397 pages is entitled *Is God a Racist? The Right-Wing in Canada.* Its author is Stanley R. Barrett, who is identified as Professor of Sociology and Anthropology [*sic!*] in the University of Guelph, one of the many 'quickie' universities that Canada has been jerry-building in imitation of the American folly of scattering "universities" over the landscape to dilute yet further academic standards, provide jobs for "educational" parasites, demoralize young persons who are thus kept from useful employment, and burden the bovine taxpayers. It is true that some of the mushrooms have already become superior to the 'old-line' institutions, but that is merely an index of the intellectual dilapidation of the latter.

The academic institution that Professor Barrett adorns was established in 1964 and already has a body-count of about 11,000. It is located in Guelph, an industrial town sixty-four miles west by south of Toronto.[1] His book was published by the Universityof Toronto, thus disillusioning those who, remembering that university's Victoria College, hoped that the older Canadian in stitutions were less rotted than their counterparts south of the border.

1. The town was founded in 1827 by John Galt and named in honor of the family of George IV, King of Great Britain and Hanover, a descendant of Count Welf I of Altorf in Swabia. (Guelph is the Italian spelling of the German name.) Galt, of whose many novels The Entail and Lawrie Todd will be remembered by the few who have made an intensive study of English fiction, spent much of his small fortune in an effort to promote the settlement of what was then a wilderness by English and Scots of the best racial stock, and if he were alive today, Barrett would soon flee from the town Galt founded.

I know nothing of Professor Barrett's antecedents. He says he was born in a small village, "heavily Protestant," so it is likely that in his childhood his brain was coagulated with Jesus-juice. The picture of him that I imaginatively derive from his book is that of a man of about thirty who enrolled in one of my graduate classes decades ago. He was a well-meaning and somewhat diffident Aryan, who would have been called a 'wimp' in England today. He was industrious and read everything suggested to him, but without the slightest discrimination; he collected information zealously, but did not know, and could not learn, what to do with it. And I particularly recall that during the semester in which he was in my class, he once asked, with shocked incredulity, "Do you mean that there really *are* people who don't believe in God?"

Professor Barrett spent five years, industriously gathering for his book information he could not understand, but he evidently reported his factual data without much distortion, for the officers of the Nationalist Party describe his book as "an attempt accurately to portray both the political and human aspects of the 20-year old history of White Nationalism in Canada," and as "one of the best reference/historical works on White Nationalism published anywhere."

Professor Barrett claims that he tried to be 'scientific' and objective, and I believe that he did try, although he might as well have tried to carry his automobile home on his shoulders. He claims to have undertaken his five years of painful toil from a sense of duty, not, as is usual in "exposés" of the right-wing, for baksheesh from unprincipled publishers. His book, certainly, is not comparable to the *Architects of Fear* that I described in *Liberty Bell*, February 1985, a filthy spit-job by a hack who sells his mucus for a buck.

His honesty in admitting his own limitations—which also reminds me of the would-be student I mentioned above—is what makes his book so valuable to every moderately alert reader. He quite candidly begins with a confession that "racism is by definition [*sic*] pernicious," and he admits that in dealing with the evil racists he used the guile and perfidy that is permissible to the righteous: "For each of the interviews I conducted, I tried to play a role that I thought would be appropriate for the individual." And as the sapient anthropologist, turned nark, went sneaking about and practicing his wiles to gain the confidence of men he intended to betray, he doubtless warmed his puny soul with contempt for the obsolete species of Aryans called 'gentlemen,' who

were so reactionary that they had self-respect and a code of honor that prevented them from practicing proletarian knavery[2]

Flower-souled Stanley frankly gloats over the hardships, especially poverty, so condignly suffered by evil-thinkers, who do not adore Kikes or cuddle niggers. And he rejoices that "Canada's most infamous Fascist, Adrien Arcand" was, in violation of law, thrown into a concentration camp by a terrorist despotism. Concentration camps are just fine, so long as they are filled with Aryans and do not inconvenience God's Own. And it was so nice that a horrid Klansman named Jacklin "was beaten and stabbed by blacks while serving his sentence in a U.S. prison." Social justice is sweet to tender-hearted humanitarians. Barrett rejoices over the persecution of that nasty man, Keegstra, who dared to doubt the Jews' Holohoax, which is so necessary to enable the poor persecuted people, who have made "Israel a bastion of democracy and capitalism," to exploit and swindle stupid Aryans. He claims to have read the infamous writings of Professors Burt, Jensen, and Coon, whose incompetence or malice has been conclusively exposed by really great scientists, such as Ashley Montagu—but, despite his attempt at objectivity, he fails to tell his reader that Montagu is a Sheeny disguised under an old Anglo-Saxon and an honored Norman name.

I suppose that his reports of his raw data are accurate. One of his principal targets, for example, is Paul Fromm, now the head of Canadians for Foreign Aid Reform, who perversely thinks that Canada should not be made into a great and glorious dunghill of anthropoid refuse, and who lacks the lofty idealism of

2. This, of course, is the reason why, in military intelligence agencies, before the collapse of our civilization that began with the First World War, commissioned officers could never be sent "into the field," i.e. to serve abroad as spies, since spies have to resort to dishonorable means of procuring information, and officers were gentlemen. (So far as I know, the Congress of the United States still officially identifies all graduates of West Point and Annapolis as gentlemen; if the assembled congressmen titter as they vote, that is not recorded in the minutes.) Spies, therefore, had to be non-commissioned officers or civilians, i.e., persons who were not bound by the code of honor. This, of course, had nothing to do with the use of civilians in military intelligence in positions in which they might need to overstep or disregard military etiquette and the "chain of command." Needless to say, the reactionary and hampering concept of personal honor has now been eliminated from a Judaized world.

the Yid whom Canadians have made their Minister of the Interior, who, a few months ago, when another cargo of Tamil-speaking simians from Ceylon was approaching Canada, announced that, regardless of Canadian law, they would be admitted to help the vile Anglo-Saxons "atone for the sin of racism." By a neat coincidence, only a few days before, the Tamil-speaking Dravidians in India had helped the Hindus atone for their sins by dynamiting a bridge in front of an express train and killing or maiming more than a hundred passengers. Such zealous practitioners of democracy are obviously needed to purify Canada and make it holy.

Now I am sure we may believe Professor Barrett when he tells us that in 1968, Paul Fromm, then a student in St. Michael's College of the University of Toronto, was elected by a great majority of his fellow students to represent the College in the University's Student Administrative Council. But, typically, the erudition of the macrocephalic Professor of Anthropology makes it impossible for him to believe that the students could have been so depraved as to approve of Fromm's dastardly opinions, so he offers us a choice of the only two possible explanations of the election: either the students elected Fromm "because he was a curiosity" or the election was "the undergraduates' notion of a bad joke." This one typical example will adequately attest the rigorous objectivity of the sociological "scientist."

I do not mean to be unkind to Professor Barrett, who underwent a kind of martyrdom for his ideals. He tells us that through the long five years of tracking down evil-thinkers in a great research project that was financed by the Government of Canada, the University of Guelph, and the Social Science Federation of Canada, he was "emotionally exhausted" after each interview, because "never in my life had I talked to people who were committed racists," and he yearned every day to go out into the streets and apologize to niggers and Kikes for having talked to the awful racists, even though he was magnanimously tricking and deceiving them to ascertain their satanic thoughts. What was more, he was under constant surveillance by Canada's Thought-Police, who suspected he might be what he pretended to be when he was cozening the racists, and once he was hauled in on suspicion and "put through the hoops" by the Royal Canadian Mounted Police. How diligently the cringing Anglo-Saxons of Canada preserve their precious freedoms!

Poor Professor Barrett spent the five years of his martyrdom in a state of acute psychic depression, and he was "chilled" with horror when he encountered a "highly educated man" who actually believed in "the nobility of the white race." Confronted by so terrible an ogre, tender-souled Stanley did not faint—he may have prudently brought a vial of smelling-salts in his pocket—but exposure to such vileness so sapped his "will-power" that he found it "increasingly difficult to play the roles necessary to conduct interviews with white supremacists" and he became so awkward in his scurvy hypocrisy that some of them suspected he was what he was, a dirty little spy. Although high-minded Stan was sustained by his glowing sense of his own supernal righteousness, he was barely able to complete his godly work. Contact with "racism," you see, is not only "debilitating," but actually "soul-destroying" and the sneaking little martyr barely escaped a permanent neurosis.

One must pity long-suffering Professor Barrett, just as every humane man must feel for a neurotic female who, having ordered her life on the faith that old Jesus will give her a hug when her discarnate soul floats up to his Nephelococcygia in the welkin, is forced to listen to an atheist, an ordeal that exposes her to the risk of thinking thoughts that would consign her ghost to eternal perdition. Fortunately, however, although Stanley's epicene spirit must often have been on the verge of hysteria, it survived, unblemished, the "soul-destroying" contact with real men.

The Nationalist Party of Canada is right in seeing the educational efficacy of a training manual inadvertently supplied by the University of Toronto. It *is* educational—like picking up a stone and watching what was under it. And we should sincerely thank Professor Barrett for having so frankly and transparently shown us what goes on under the skulls of "Liberal intellectuals." From his book I cannot determine whether or not he believes all the tales about Jesus ben Yahweh, but, unmistakably, he belongs to the great Christian tradition which teaches Aryans to love everybody so much that they want to rip the guts out of everybody who doesn't love everybody as much as they do.[3]

3. Lest I be misunderstood, I must add that I do not mean that Stanley would do any of the ripping himself. I feel confident that his psyche is so sensitive that he abhors violence in which he would have to participate personally, and I am sure he is so kind that he would not venture to slap a child, who might fight back. Great-souled humanitarians always want to see dangerous work done for them.

Finally, we must thank the University of Toronto for having shown us, however unintentionally, what disgustingly righteous little twerps now squawk and squeal about "racism."

WOMEN IN THE CHRIST-BUSINESS

If you prefer to read gospels and rhapsodies about Jesus and his dad rather than better-written and coherent stories of the supernatural by Robert Howard, Clark Ashton Smith, and Tolkien, you will be pleased to learn that a fresh bundle of your favorite fiction has just become available in English.

In 1098 a German family in the lesser nobility had a daughter and gave her the fine name, Hildegarde, which means 'patroness in battle.' They suffered, however, from the Christian disease, so they took the little girl, who would have become fit to inspire warriors and bring forth fighting men to expand their nation's territory, and shut her up in a convent, when she was only eight, to please their dread Jew-god by what amounts to a form of race-suicide.

The unfortunate girl grew up in that unnatural and tainted atmosphere, and seems to have begun to have hallucinations about the time of puberty. (You will find an interesting description of this not uncommon phenomenon in a realistic story by Daphne du Maurier, "The Pool," which is included in most collections of her short stories.) She eventually developed a physiological disorder and disease of the nervous system that induced in her, as in many other women, such as Jeanne d'Arc, religious hallucinations, and Hildegarde is cited as an example of the effects of migraine[1] in Barry L. Beyerstein's excellent article, "Neuropathology and the Legacy of Spiritual Possession," in the Spring 1988 issue of the *Skeptical Inquirer*.

Hildegarde had visions, formed in her consciousness by her imagination, which had been charged by the mythology she had been taught from childhood, and, having the delusion that she was divinely inspired, began to prophesy. She acquired a great reputation for sanctity in her Benedictine order and soon became Abbess of her convent. She eventually established a new and

1. I need not remark that the colloquial use of 'migraine' to designate a severe headache, such as may be caused by indigestion or some other temporary indisposition, is to be eschewed. The word properly designates only a chronic pathological condition, comparable to epilepsy; see any respectable dictionary.

elaborate convent of her own near Bingen on the Rhine, and therefore is now generally known as Hildegarde of Bingen. She also acquired great prestige in the world outside the convents, where it was believed that she was personally acquainted with Yahweh & Son and on intimate terms with them. At least two Popes and two Holy Roman Emperors consulted her for information about what the boss up in the clouds really wanted, and at least one leading theologian submitted to her soteriological problems that she, as an habituée of Heaven, could solve from personal observation.

Hildegarde dictated detailed reports of her visions to a monk named Godefridus, who was her close friend and may have been her paramour. The first and most important collection was entitled *Scivias* [*sic*], *seu visionum et revelationum libri III*. The odd title is probably to be understood as the very rare but regularly formed present singular imperative of *scire* + *vias* (i.e., 'Know the ways [to Heaven]'). Decades ago, I read considerable parts of this and some other writings of Hildegarde in Volume 197 of the Latin section of Migne's *Patrologia*.

English translations of the *Scivias* and other works by Hildegarde have now been published in a series of five paperback volumes by Bear & Co., P.O. Drawer 2860, Santa Fé, New Mexico. I have not seen these books and, needless to say, cannot comment on the accuracy of the translations. They are, of course, addressed to readers who dote on "mystical illumination."

Migraine (like epilepsy) is an affliction that may accompany a high degree of intelligence when the disease is in temporary remission. Hildegarde is reputed to have made observations of the properties of herbs and other plants that show a capacity for scientific thought. I have not read the work in which she recorded these observations, but extracts from it are evidently translated in a paperback entitled *Hildegarde of Bingen's Medicine*. This is said by the publisher to be of great value today, when the therapeutic value of herbal remedies is being recognized, to the distress of the manufacturers of very expensive and often dangerous "miracle drugs."

I have given here this brief notice of Hildegarde because she is a good example of what Spengler calls "pseudo-morphosis," a phenomenon that does occur in many cultures. If you seek the source of Hildegarde's influence, you will find it, not in Biblical (i.e., Jewish) Christianity, but in the Aryan religions from which was taken the Western veneer that made the Christian cult ac-

ceptable to our race. The real precedent for Hildegarde and her visions is the *Völuspá*, the revelations of the *völva* ('prophetess, sibyl'). Hildegarde was possible only because Christianity in her time had been altered by the old Aryan respect for women, which had always extended into religion and is seen in innumerable manifestations, such, for example, as the cults of three *Matres* that were prevalent in Germany and commemorated, after the Roman occupation, in hundreds of extant inscriptions, or earlier in the Classical Sibyls.[2]

Early Christianity inherited, of course, the Jewish contempt for women, especially as formulated by the Essenes and most obvious in the gospel attributed to a "Marcus" in the "New Testament." The early Fathers of the Church naturally were inclined to believe that women had no souls, but, probably because the Fathers also knew how much property was in the hands of widows who could be sold spiritual nostrums, some of the Fathers devised the doctrine that if women were pious and adequately endowed the Church, Jesus would, when they died, replace their sexual organs with male equipment, thus qualifying them for admission to a Heaven of which the doors bore the warning, "Men Only." As late as A.D. 585 a Catholic Synod heatedly debated the question whether women were human beings or animals, and the authentically Christian view of females persisted in the orthodox Mediaeval definitions of a woman as a "pestilential beast," a "destroyer of men," a "bar to salvation," etc.—the full text runs to about fifteen lines of Latin invective. And this opinion, by the way, was endorsed by the blood-thirsty social reformers of the French Revolution, who, although they thought themselves anti-Christian, were really applying the essentials of the old Judaeo-Christian doctrine in all that they did. Burke in his *Reflections* summarized their view of the lovely sex as: "Woman is but an animal, and an animal not of the highest order."

That is sound Christian doctrine, but it was intolerable to our racial instinct to esteem, cherish, and love women *for their femininity*. (A point that has escaped the brawling harridans of the "Liberation Movement" today.)[3] So Christian doctrine was necessarily modified by a persistence of our old "pagan" regard for women, which gave us, for example, the Valkyries, and retained Aphrodite as a goddess in men's hearts, worshipped by a litany far older and nobler than any salvation-cult's dreary rites. That gave us our whole tradition of chivalry and even the gynaeolatry of the Provençal poets' *domnei en cor gentil*, which reappears in Dante's Beatrice. That gave us all the romantic tradition without which modern literature would be barren and jejune. But you won't find a word to authorize it in the Jew-Book.[4]

2. It is true, of course, that goddesses appear in many Oriental religions and were even included in the Jews' pantheon in the fifth century B.C., before the Jews became henotheists and the Jew-Book was compiled in its present form, but in most of these non-Aryan religions goddesses are represented by male priests (or in some cults by eunuchs), and we seldom or never hear of priestesses or sibyls, although temples equipped with female prostitutes are common enough. Goddesses do not necessarily bestow dignity upon mortals of their sex□not even in societies in which queens are not politically impossible. A good example of Aryan influence is the soteric cult of Isis, which survived the determined opposition of the Roman aristocracy during the Republic and spread widely in Roman territory under the Principate, eventually supplying elements and seasoning that the Christians incorporated in their religious emulsion (e.g., the prayer, "give us this day our daily bread," was taken from a prayer to Isis in which it makes sense, since she had been identified with Demeter, and the prayer means "do not permit a failure of the grain crops and a consequent famine"). The worship of Isis was conducted by priests, imported from Egypt, but when the cult had Graeco-Roman votaries, we begin to hear of priestesses, who often attained such rank and prestige that, for example, Plutarch dedicated two of his treatises to a priestess of Isis who bore the Greek name Clea and may have been the historical Flavia Clea. It is significant that the Christians did not copy the Isaic music, sung by choirs composed of both men and women; nasty females were excluded from the Christian choirs, and that made necessary the sexual mutilation of impuberate boys to provide the soprano voices of *castrati*.

3. An excellent and politically neutral study of this fantastically irrational agitation is Nicholas Davidson's *The Failure of Feminism* (Buffalo, Prometheus Books, 1988), to which I intend to devote due attention in some future issue of this periodical.

4. This has relatively little to do with the current fracas in many Christian sects over the ordination of women as full-time salvation-hucksters. There is really no religious question involved. The churches that refuse to ordain women take Christianity seriously and refuse openly to contemn and repudiate its basic doctrines. In the other churches, there is really no reason why ambitious females should not be admitted to the lucrative business of peddling spiritual hokum to the ignorant and credulous.

Hildegarde thought she was a Christian, but she really an authentically Germanic and Nordic *völva,* and she is an excellent illustration of the cultural process known as pseudo-morphosis. She is a memorable symbol in the history of our race's reaction to a thinly-disguised alien superstition of which we are now experiencing the deadly narcosis. □

THE HOLOCAUST FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed.....or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?
Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Order No.: 8012—$7.00 + $1.00 for post.
HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE BOOK
THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE
HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ: An Eye-Witness Report

by Thies Christophersen & Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.00 for postage

5 copies $10.00 + $1.00 for postage.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

BOOK REVIEW

Alfred Schickel, *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* (Forgotten Recent History), Frankfurt am Main: Verlag Ullstein, December 1985. Ullstein Buch Nr. 33047. Published by the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle in the series *Herbig Materialien zur Zeitgeschichte.* Paperback, 121 pages plus ten sets of documents totaling 57 pages, including pictures. Price: 12.80 DM.

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Dr. Schickel, whom my wife and I had the pleasure of visiting in 1986, is head of the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle (Research Office for Recent History) in Ingolstadt (Schillerstrasse 37). He has directed the publication of a number of studies on questions pertaining to the Second World War which have needed further research and clarification. In fact, the subtitle of *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* is *Ergänzungen und Korrekturen zur deutschen, polnischen und amerikanischen Zeitgeschichte* (Addenda and Corrigenda on Recent German, Polish and American History). The book contains ten segments on a variety of aspects in this area.

The first segment (pp. 9-44) discusses the relationship of Germany and Poland during 1937-1939 as reflected in American embassy reports. These reports reveal a great deal about the American machinations which contributed to the outbreak of the war, machinations which are documented and which would astonish many an American reader.

During the several years before the war, American interest in Poland was demonstrated by the visits of Governor George H. Earle of Pennsylvania, Senator Guffy, Congressman Lambeth, and William C. Bullitt, American Ambassador to France and friend of the American Ambassador to Poland, Drexel Biddle. Although Bullitt's visit to Poland in November 1937 was claimed to have been of a "strictly private character," it resulted in his reports of meetings with Polish Foreign Minister Beck.

Just as both Germany and Poland had an interest in obtaining parts of Czechoslovakia which contained minorities of their people, they also had the common aim of inducing as many Jews as possible to emigrate. We read with some astonishment in an American memoran-

dum that Polish Foreign Minister Beck "agreed with Ambassador Bullitt's observation, that a wide-spread dispersement of Jews was best. In other words, it was better not to send a large number of Jews to any one nation, for anti-Semitism usually grew out of a condition wherein the percentage of Jews was in high ratio to the total population, such as in Poland." (p. 12)

In spite of all the tensions which had arisen between Germany and Poland since 1918, especially as a result of the mistreatment of the German minority in Poland (p. 31) and the Corridor problem, as of 1 July 1938 Germany and Poland were on sufficiently good terms that they even came to an agreement that their school textbooks were not to contain hostile references to each other. Another concern common to Germany and Poland was Communist influence in Czechoslovakia.

The Munich agreement awarding the Sudetenland to Germany did not meet Roosevelt's approval. On 30 September 1938 Roosevelt characterized the agreement as a surrender of the democratic nations (p. 19). Germany now turned its attention to the solution of the Corridor problem and the status of Danzig. Germany proposed the return of Danzig to the Reich with the retention of certain harbor rights by Poland. Germany further proposed that it be granted the right to highway and rail connections to East Prussia, which had been isolated from Germany after 1918 by the Corridor. The German occupation of Bohemia and Moravia on 15 March 1939 was calmly approved by Poland, which even extended its diplomatic recognition to the newly autonomous Slovakia on the following day. Nevertheless, the Poles showed no readiness to compromise on the question of Danzig and the Corridor, which had cast its shadow over the German nation since 1919.

Conditions for the Germans in Poland had been so bad, in fact, that between 1919 and 1926 alone, according to an American embassy telegram of 6 April 1939, a total of 990,000 ethnic Germans had left Poland to move to Germany. According to the telegram, furthermore, only 741,000 ethnic Germans remained in Poland, largely farmers (pp. 31-32). This total did not include the population of Danzig, which was almost purely German. Schickel notes that the lack of Polish readiness to compromise was no doubt reinforced by repeated assurances of American support from Bullitt (p. 28). On 31 March 1939 Prime Minister Chamberlain also gave assurances of British support to Poland.

Poland intensified its military preparations by a variety of measures. On 17 June 1939 Joseph Goebbels, the German minister of propaganda, gave a speech in Danzig in which he noted the Polish ambition to annex East Prussia and Silesia. This ambition was also noted

by the British diplomatic observers Strang and Webb (pp. 35 and 64 ff.). Marshall Rydz-Smigly even declared resolutely that Poland would fight if Germany were to annex Danzig (pp. 40-41). Germany reacted to the situation by the non-aggression pact with the Soviet Union. An American embassy telegram of 24 August 1939 reveals that the Americans knew within a few hours of the signing of the pact that a secret supplementary agreement had been made providing for the division of Poland into spheres of influence.

After Germany had invaded western parts of Poland (i.e., its former territory for the most part) on 1 September 1939 there were terrible massacres of ethnic Germans. These massacres had been feared and predicted (pp. 40, 59 and 65). Schickel places the number of dead at more than 5,000 (p. 60), but on page 103 Schickel states that 7,000 ethnic Germans were murdered by Poles in Bromberg alone. Soon after the war in Poland the German foreign office published a large illustrated book, *Die polnischen Greueltaten an den Volksdeutschen in Polen* (Polish Atrocities Against the Ethnic Germans in Poland). This book, which Schickel does not mention [and of which we have a single copy in our archives —*Editor, Liberty Bell*] states that as of 1 February 1940 the number of identified corpses of ethnic Germans was placed at 12,857, while an additional 45,000 ethnic Germans were missing and presumed dead. Schickel observes that these massacres put a protracted burden on German-Polish relations and served as an excuse for the severity of the German occupation policies in Poland from 1939 to 1944 (p. 60). I would observe that the size of these massacres could very well be taken as evidence of the great confidence which the Poles had in a decisive, imminent victory over Germany, which, of course, would have prevented punishment of the massacres, at least by the Germans.

The second segment (pp. 45-57) deals with various points which constitute "forgotten history." Some of the examples which Schickel cites are the following: The Corridor problem was not exclusively a concern of the National Socialists, but was also a lively concern of their predecessors in the Weimar Republic, including Gustav Stresemann, the German foreign minister from 1923 until his death in 1929. The Munich agreement of September 1938 was not simply a solution of the Sudeten question undertaken by the major powers without Czechoslovakian participation, but one which resulted from secret preliminary negotiations involving President Beneš, who recognized that a plebiscite in the Sudetenland would turn out overwhelmingly in favor of Germany. The Soviet Union, which declared Poland to be no longer extant after 17 September 1939, liquidated large numbers of captured

Polish officers in the massacres carried out at Katyn and other places. By way of contrast, the Germans treated Polish officers in accordance with their status as prisoners of war, affording them opportunities to further their education while in prisoner of war camps. The number of persons sent to Dachau concentration camp was not "more than 200,000." Rather, the entry records now kept in the National Archives in Washington reveal that the last entry number was 147,536.

The third segment deals with "prophesies that were fulfilled" (pp. 58-63). In November 1938 Ambassador Bullitt predicted that it would take a war to stop Hitler's expansion and that such a war would last six years and end with the destruction of Europe, with Communists dominating all countries. Bullitt further predicted the participation of the United States in such a war. Two British diplomats, Strang and Jebb, expressed their fears in May 1939 that massacres of ethnic Germans would be difficult to prevent if war were to break out between Germany and Poland (p. 59). There were also other predictions of Communist domination of Europe after a war.

The fourth segment deals with observations made in Poland In 1939 by two British diplomats, Sir William Strang and Hubert Miles Gladwyn Jebb (pp. 64-69). The report of their observations was submitted by them to their foreign ministry on 9 June 1939. They reported that British assurances of assistance to Poland in the event of a war made the Poles confident of victory and gave them hopes of taking further German territory, notably East Prussia. In particular, the Polish peasants had an appetite for more German farms. Marshall Rydz-Smigly even ordered a painting showing himself on a horse under the Brandenburg Gate in Berlin.

The fifth segment (pp. 70-75) deals with the knowledge of the secret clauses in the German-Soviet non-aggression pact of 23 August 1939 which the Americans obtained within hours after the pact was signed, probably from a German source. This is documented by a secret telegram from the U.S. embassy in Moscow dated 24 August 1939, 11:15 o'clock. Roosevelt, however, never exploited his knowledge of the secret clauses in his dealings with Stalin.

The sixth segment (pp. 76-78) tells about an encounter between Poles and Germans "without ideology and politics." This encounter was in the form of unofficial mutual care of graves of officers who were buried on enemy territory during the war.

The seventh segment (pp. 79-97) deals with the experiences of captured Polish officers in German prisoner of war camps ("Oflags") during 1939-1945 and is headed by the quotation, "Gott sei Dank

continued on page 39

RELIGION and the RACIAL CONTROVERSY

by

H.B. ISHERWOOD

Additional copies available from
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Printed and Published by The Racial Preservation Society,
Chapel Ascote, Ladbroke, Southam, Warwickshire

RELIGION AND THE RACIAL CONTROVERSY

THE FALSE PROPAGANDA OF THE CHURCH

by H.B. Isherwood

TABLE OF CONTENTS

The False Propaganda of the Church 3
The Myth of Racial Equality 4
Races Not All of One Blood 5
Racial Integrity and National Unity 7
Marriages between Races Forbidden by God 8
God Approves Repatriation 9
The Old Testament and Apartheid 9
Separate Racial Development and Progress 10
The United Kingdom and Multiracialism 12

First Impression 1970

Printed and Published by The Racial Preservation Society,
Chapel Ascote, Ladbroke, Southam, Warwickshire

" In the world and according to the flesh, there is a great difference and inequality of persons; and the same must be diligently observed. "

A Commentary on St. Paul's Epistle to the Galatians. Martin Luther (1520)

" After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands. "

Revelation 7:9

RELIGION and the RACIAL CONTROVERSY

THE FALSE PROPAGANDA OF THE CHURCH

It must be distressing to many of those brought up as heirs to the Christian tradition, whether Catholic or Protestant, to see the disturbing influence of the partisanship displayed by the hierarchy of the national Church of England and other Christian denominations in connexion with racial problems arising when fundamentally different kinds of people migrate indiscriminately from one nation to another, and the question is now being asked whether institutional religion can usefully make any constructive contribution to a matter more essentially secular than spiritual in character.

Broadly it may be said that the Church bases its teaching on the premise that all members of the human family, irrespective of the race or nation to which they belong, are born equal or could be made equal under a common culture, and that mixing the races and dissolving the nations have Scriptural approval.

Whether humanity as a whole would benefit from the application of such an egalitarian belief is open to doubt, as will be appreciated by the earnest student who reflects with an open and unprejudiced mind on what is outlined in this essay.

THE MYTH OF RACIAL EQUALITY

In the world of reality men are not born equal, nor is each mind at birth an undifferentiated *tabula rasa*, uniform with every other mind, as was once supposed. All human beings are distinguishable by innate diversity. Some are born more sensitive and with brighter minds than others; some are extroverts, others introverts; some by nature are generous, others mean, all such inner qualities predetermining the tone of behaviour in the individual and the character of his race. As a condition imposed by natural law one man differs from another in inherited constitution, disposition and temperament, in reasoning powers, imagination, genius and aptitudes. And all such fundamental differences can be viewed and compared on a racial basis.

Moral equality there could be, but for its validity such a concept does not require any assumption of natural equality. Nor does uniformity of treatment under law confer equality of being.

The human and racial equality as professed by the Church is no more than a device of political expediency invented to enable men of all races to be treated and ruled as pawns of equal value. In the Church this socially disruptive doctrine of egalitarianism, which in its modern Marxist form springs from the insurrectionary impulses that gave rise to the French Revolution and later the Bolshevik Revolution, has now assumed the character of dogma.

The concept of equal opportunity, useful as a formula for freedom implying the moral right to discriminate, has the effect in practice of proving that one man is superior to another. This also has racial significance.

Under the natural order of Creation human qualities and potentialities vary considerably from man to man and from race to race, and there is no way of eliminating or altering such intrinsic variety by upbringing or education. It will thus be realized that the teaching of equality between persons and between races unrelated to reality inevitably tends to inculcate envy, discontent and rebelliousness. Frustration results in loss of respect for traditional values, tried conventions and authority. Were the emphasis placed on quality rather than equality how much more civilised humanity would become.

The Church rarely if ever preaches the need for racial or national self-respect or the patriotism that stands on loyalty to one's own family and kinsmen under natural and divine law. On the contrary, the Church, as only too plainly revealed by the utterances of bishops of the Church of England acting in their temporal capacity in the House of Lords, has shown a pronounced bias towards communal licence and latitude.

"We are all children of God, all created after His image, and are therefore all alike and equal" is perhaps the most common of the fallacies now bedevilling the thinking of the Church when for purposes more political than religious the claim is made that men of all races are born equal and that inherited racial differences do not exist except in prejudiced minds. How successful the Church has been in propagating this Communist concept may be illustrated by quoting a letter from Malcom Muggeridge, published without rebuttal in *The Times* of July 19, 1970, in which this well-known publicist states in connexion with immigration and racial integration: "As children of God, one human family, there cannot be any intrinsic difference between man and man. To suppose otherwise is the vilest blasphemy."

Not all theologians, however, have been ready to endorse a theory which offends commonsense and which is at variance with the truths of nature as revealed by science. For instance, Ralph Inge, who was for a time professor of divinity at Cambridge and who later became famous as Dean of

St. Pauls, observed: "The ridiculous dogma that men are born equal is dead if not buried." And in explaining what is meant by Divine Judgement did not a former Archbishop of Canterbury assert: "In the sight of God all men are not equal"? And it may be interesting to recall that the orthodox Christian and devout scholar, Dr. Samuel Johnson, shrewdly remarked: "...mankind are happier in a state of inequality and subordination. Were they to be in this pretty state of equality, they would degenerate into brutes – their tails would grow." The learned Doctor was of course inveighing against the false revolutionary doctrine of human equality which was gaining currency in his day and which has now become an integral part of Church and Marxist teaching.

RACES NOT ALL OF ONE BLOOD

One "heavenly" father of all there may be, as written in *Malachi 11:10,* but not one "earthly" father. All interbreeding humanity could not have descended from one pair of parents – an incestuous notion. On this the Church still seems to attach too much literal credence to Biblical imagery.

Many of the Church hierarchy like to believe that the "solidarity of mankind" or the "essential unity of humanity" or the "universal brotherhood of man", not to mention "human dignity", "mutual esteem" and "brotherly love", must necessarily stand on the postulate of some kind of inborn equality or natural uniformity as imposed by the "blood relationship" of a common descent. In reality there is no such universal consanguinity. Nor can sanction for such an idea be found in the Bible.

The first part only of *Acts 17:26*, "And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth", is quoted *ad nauseam* by oecumenical clerics, interpreting the metaphor "blood" too literally, as authority for their assumption of an indwelling equality between the races. What is clearly meant, of course, is that mankind as a whole could be regarded as belonging to a single distinctive species. The various races into which God has divergently divided mankind, however, can be identified and assessed separately on the basis of their respective genes, the organic units of heredity determining breed and brain, the seat of all the disparate subtleties of native intelligence. And a knowledge of differences in blood is indispensable in medical practice, as clerics should know who have had blood transfusions. Colour of skin is a genetic inheritance, but it is by no means the most important racial feature, although made to appear so by Churchmen and politicians. By far and away the most important racial traits are the inborn factors reflecting psychological differences, including intellectual capabilities. As reported in *The Times* of September 18, 1970, "our genes establish our character as well as our mental standards and our physical

characteristics". Such a conclusion, now accepted by most scientists of repute, is completely rejected by the Church, except Calvinism, since it is suspected that such "determinism" may invalidate concepts of free-will and moral responsibility. Such is not the case, however.

Degrees of intelligence depend more on genes than on environment. From the environment new knowledge may be gained with perhaps more understanding, and new habits may be formed out of instincts, but such acquisitions, though to a certain extent modifying character and personality during one lifetime, cannot permanently change the genetic structure in the way Lamarckian scientists once thought possible and which is still part of Church and Communist ideology. "Like father, like son", it is often said, but, contrary to Church (and Communist) belief, nothing acquired by education or exercise in one generation is ever passed down in the flesh to the next generation.

The second part of *Acts 17:26*, "...and hath determined the times before appointed and the bounds of their habitation", is not so frequently mentioned by those who seek to dissolve the human racial divisions (as is being attempted in Communist Russia, and now also in America and Great Britain) since in this we have evidence of the divine will that the races should be kept apart in their own lands.

According to their natural inclinations and social needs "...every nation made gods of their own", as we read in *11 Kings 17:29*, or as put by the scientific historian, Professor C.D.Darlington of Oxford, "Each religion had its own racial origin. Nowhere better than in the divergent expressions of a common religion do we see the divergent expressions of different races." St. Paul was well aware of the intrinsic variations within the body of mankind as exhibited in diverse national cultures and religions, for in *1 Corinthians 12* reference is made to "diversities of gifts....differences of administration.... diversities of operations....for the body (of mankind) is not one, but many." And the inclusion of the two sexes in *Galatians 3:28* amply proves that St. Paul did not have in mind any physical (biological) equivalence in human relationships. In his commentary on St. Paul's *Epistle to the Galatians* Martin Luther had this to say: "In the world and according to the flesh, there is a great difference and inequality of persons; and the same must be diligently observed." As between persons, so between peoples, natural racial distinctions must be heeded if mutual understanding with tolerance is to be achieved.

As St. Paul pointed out in *1 Corinthians 15:44*, "There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body." In racial matters we are largely concerned with the "natural body" and the human fitness to survive progressively on earth. St. Paul was a missionary divinely inspired, not a Socialist politician as are some bishops today, and the essence of his teaching

is that all mankind, without altering race or nationality, social status or sex, could merit spiritual salvation by following Christ's example and teaching.

That some nations and races are elected by God to be different from others seems obvious from *1 Peter 2:9*, "But ye are a chosen generation (race)....a peculiar people....that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light."

RACIAL INTEGRITY AND NATIONAL UNITY

In ancient Biblical times nations and tribes of races of different kinds of people, racially conscious from the very beginning of their existence, struggled for supremacy in the same territories (as indeed they are doing today), and many passages in the Old Testament give warning of the dangers of communal discord and strife inherent in what is now called racial integration or race mixing in multiracial communities.

God, not man, fashioned the pattern of the races and placed them "in their lands; every one after his tongue, and after their families, in their own nations", as we read in *Genesis 10:5*. Further confirmation of the Almighty's intention to establish the nations on the natural foundation of their creation is to be found in *Genesis 10:32*, "....and by these were the nations divided in the earth....", again emphasized in *Deuteronomy 32:8*, "When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when He separated the sons of Adam, He set the bounds of the people...."

That God furthermore decreed that one race shall be placed before another is unequivocally confirmed in *Deuteronomy 7:6*, "....the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." Again in *Numbers 14:12* it is written that God "....will make thee a greater and mightier nation than they." From this we are bound to accept that in their God-given natural endowments, their reasoning facuties, their instinctive aspirations and all that goes into the building of character, some races and subraces are more favoured than others, which inescapably brings us to the conclusion that some races must be superior to others, the truth of which is endorsed by science, however displeasing this may be to certain ecclesiastics and subversive politicians.

Under the Almighty's design and dispensation, purposive as those who believe in the Deity must suppose, each race was created with its own peculiar capacity for development, a fact of nature scientifically demonstrable and proven by racial histories, so it is unreasonable to expect all races to reach the same heights of civilisation or indeed to survive at all. Neither education, speaking the same language, nor living in a common environment with a common faith can ever bridge the "differential" gap so deeply engraved by

the hand of God.

Any synthetic levelling process of racial intermixing, whether this involves interbreeding or not, which breaks down a nation's natural cohesion cannot possibly succeed in lifting up the whole of humanity to a higher uniform level. Without the ties and restraints of family life and kinship with racial affinity national societies become unstable, as we know from Biblical history. Such societies are invariably disfigured by shoddy habits and moral laxity. Already racial promiscuousness is becoming as rife as sexual promiscuousness.

It should not be concluded from this, however, that the superior races have no moral obligation to help the more backward races if these races are in need of help.

MARRIAGES BETWEEN RACES FORBIDDEN BY GOD

In *Deuteronomy 7:3*, under the heading of "Communion with the nations forbidden", appears the stern injunction against marriages between members of different races: "Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter shalt thou not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." This divine command is made doubly clear in *Ezra 9:12:* "Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever." Such an insistence on racial purity and integrity is again stressed in *Ezra 10:11*, "Now therefore make confession unto the Lord God of your fathers, and do his pleasure and separate yourselves from the people of the land and from the strange wives." And no one can misunderstand what is meant by the Almighty's order in *Leviticus 19:19*, "Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind; thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed; neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee."

We know from *Numbers 12* what acute distress Moses caused his own people when he married a black woman not of his race.

The Hittites were not of the Jewish race or faith and great grief was brought to Isaac and Rebekah when their son, Esau, married two foreign Hittite women, as described in *Genesis 26:34:35*.

Similar anguish is being suffered today by parents when their children, against wise advice, marry into another race, a procedure the Church specifically blesses even though it is contrary to Biblical law and can be seen to be disruptive of family life and social harmony – and national unity.

Authorities have suggested that the offspring of Esau and his alien Hittite wives were the ancestors of the racially mixed Edomite people, later

identified as Idumeans, who were such a thorn in the side of the Jews for hundreds of years, indeed, right down to the coming of the Christ when they disappeared from the pages of history. The lesson to be learnt from this needs no elaborating: It is not meet for the races as evolved by God to interbreed.

Let us pray while there is yet time that America and Great Britain, both now standing in imminent peril, take heed of this clear Scriptural warning of the dangers ever present to a nation in multiracialism in which germinate the seeds of dissension, degeneracy and decay.

REPATRIATION APPROVED BY GOD

Although cultural contributions may have come in from outside all civilizations practically without exception have been built on the social stability afforded by racial homogeneity. This is how the nations, as cognate gregarious entities, have emerged under the beneficent care of the Almighty. Cultures reflecting the quality of the people vary between nations thus racially formed, and varying correspondingly are religions reflecting spiritual sensibility.

It is clearly not in accordance with Scriptural advice for national populations, sharing a common evolution and with the same ancestral history from which has come their corporate sense of nationhood, to destroy their organic unity by bringing within their fold incompatible racial elements and trying to absorb them.

With divine blessing we are expected as patriots to value our own birthright and heritage and be loyal to our own families, our kinsmen, our race and nation.

In *Isaiah 13:14* we read: "And it shall be as the chased roe, and the sheep that no man taketh up; they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee everyone into his own land." In this the nations have divine sanction for the repatriation of unassimilable people of alien races to the more racially congenial society of their national homelands.

THE BIBLE OF THE JEWS APPROVES APARTHEID

The Old Testament is the Bible of the Jews, the backbone of whose nationalist faith in Jehovah is essentially apartheid. One can only marvel at the way the Jews, ever intensely racially conscious, have untiringly persisted at the cost of much suffering in preserving themselves as a "nation within a nation" down through the ages as a racial and religious entity. So should it be with other nations if they value God's Providence and have pride in themselves and their forbears and are dutifully concerned to see that their children

have a worthwhile future on earth amongst their own kind.

It is often said that a Jew is only a Jew by virtue of his religion and that Jews are no more than a socio-religious group. This is entirely erroneous. Benjamin Disraeli, for example, was a Jew by race, of the Sephardim, a fact of which he was supremely proud, but he was a Christian by faith and an Imperialist. Karl Marx was a Jew by race, of the Ashkenazim, but he was baptised a Christian, though later in life he became an Atheist.

Obeying the Lord and resolutely refusing to be assimilated and absorbed by another race of people, which they were inspired to see would lead to their extinction as a special race, the Hebrews under Moses took their people out of Egypt. For precisely the same reason a similar Exodus is now being attempted from Socialist Soviet Russia and the adjoining Communist lands.

In passing it may be said that the Jews, mostly of the Ashkenazim, now invading the Holy Land and the lands of the Arabs in the Middle East are heavily charged with the genes of non-Semitic Mongoloid (Khazar) ancestry. Many of them are not Judaists at all, a fact deplored by the rabbinate, but atheists or rationalists who belong to the same racial group that did so much to bring about the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia.

APARTHEID OR SEPARATE RACIAL DEVELOPMENT AND PROGRESS

The independent Negro (Bantu and other) nations in Africa, now under "one man, one vote, one party" despotic regimes, are determined by a process of what is called Africanization to retain their racial identities, but for some reason the Church has raised no objection to such apartheid practices, even though these highly race-conscious nations are now tending to renounce Christianity, which they feel is a cult more suited to European than African races. Many Negro politicians, indeed, are coming to believe that Christianity is little more than an instrument of imperial colonialism.

We have seen how certain God-fearing Christian elements in the Congo, in Nigeria and in Zambia have been murderously suppressed, how the Moslem Arabs in Zanzibar were massacred, how Indians (Hindus and Sikhs) and Pakistanis (Moslems) were being thrown out of Kenya (a nation now famous in history as the scene of the Mau Mau terrorist atrocities) and Uganda. But such racial political operations have evoked little criticism by Churchmen, who seem to be purblind to their real significance.

Recognising the need to protect for posterity the qualities and traditional cultures of the different races and subraces in their domains,

which include South West Africa, the Republic of South Africa are setting aside vast territories for the exclusive habitation and the use of the Bantu and other distinct peoples to enable them to realize their true natures.

An enlightened procedure of a somewhat similar kind is also being applied in the Republic of Rhodesia. Because of this these great independent nations, the only remaining trustworthy Christian bulwarks in the whole of Africa against the pressures and demoralizing tactics of Communism and Paganism, are being mercilessly attacked by the Church. Even Portugal, a nation under Roman Catholic dispensation, has not escaped the odium of the Church, despite the fact that in her African provinces racial distinctions are not officially recognised and miscegenation (racial interbreeding) is not discouraged – as it ought to be according to the Bible.

As long ago as 1964 the British Council of Churches declared its readiness to support, with the Communists, a warlike blockade of South Africa to force the government there to change its constitution. Later this body saw fit to inform all Christians who contemplated migrating to South Africa that if they accepted the social conditions prevailing there they would be committing a "blasphemy against the Holy Spirit."

In spite of the awful spectacle of the Congo before their eyes, the World Conference on Church and Society recommended (in Geneva, 1966) that the constitutional issue of Rhodesia be handed over to the United Nations who would be required to use mercenary troops to compel the Rhodesians to submit to pagan alien rule. And what is one to think of the political prejudices of the Most Reverend Archbishop Lord Fisher of Lambeth who in December 1965 expressed the theocratic view that the "only responsible bodies able to speak for all Rhodesians" on political issues were the Churches, not the legally-elected representatives of the people? This former Archbishop of Canterbury later suggested that "Smith, the Prime Minister (of Rhodesia), could have done one of two honourable things – he could have resigned or he could have led Rhodesia to secede from the Commonwealth." Because Ian Smith did neither of these things Lord Fisher, speaking for the Church, vilified him as "dishonourable" and "stupid", saying that "Smith is not the first fanatic to let what he supposed was his honesty lead him into disastrous moral conflicts."

Gratifying no doubt to the Church, as it was to Communism, the then Prime Minister of Great Britain, Harold Wilson, who is Vice President of the Socialist International, but not of course Prime Minister of Rhodesia, without consulting either the British people or their Queen, had Rhodesia, self-governing since 1923, handed over to the United Nations, an amoral and irreligious body hostile to British interests, to sanction a mandatory international blockade to force the Rhodesians to overthrow their government by unconstitutional means.

In the event, as history records, Ian Smith, by the grace of God and with the support of Rhodesians of all races, stood firm, and saved his nation from barbarism.

In September, 1970, the World Council of Churches unanimously voted a grant of two hundred thousand dollars to Negro terrorists (called guerillas or freedom fighters) to enable them to buy arms to destroy by assassination the constitutional governments of South Africa, Rhodesia, Mozambique, Angola and Guinea. This outrageous proposal apparently met with the approval of the British Council of Churches, one of whose spokesmen had the wicked effrontery to state (September 1970) that the "organisations practising terror are the white authorities."

A Socialist prelate, the Bishop of Southwark, has said "apartheid is inherently evil ..... an affront to the basic dignity of man." Thus does a man of the cloth repudiate the decrees of the Almighty as set forth in Holy Writ. Even the pulpit of St. Pauls has been desecrated by Communist-aligned spokesmen, sponsored by the Church, who advocate the use of violence to bring about world racial assimilation contrary to God's revealed will. As a demonstration of their dislike of the way South Africa was being governed, Church dignitaries, including bishops, even went to the absurd lengths of placing themselves at the head of irresponsible street mobs to deter English people from watching South Africans play cricket.

In realistic opposition to this agitation the Bishop of Exeter declared in November 1969 that the African republics "must be allowed to develop along their own lines according to their own racial characteristics", which is the policy of the South African and Rhodesian Governments.

Perhaps the most notorious and relentless Church critic of the South African policy of establishing separate nations of different races to give them scope to evolve along civilized lines of ethnic self-determination on a natural footing (as approved by the League of Nations and the United Nations – and the Bible) is a Socialist, the Rev. Trevor Huddleston, now Bishop of Stepney, but according to an interview published in *The Times* of April 29, 1970, he may be changing his mind, for he was moved to say about Indian, Pakistani and Negro groups of settlers in England; "Immigrant communities do need the opportunities of finding their own culture and being able to discover themselves", which in principle accords with what the South African and Rhodesian authorities are trying in a practical way to make possible.

THE UNITED KINGDOM AND MULTIRACIALISM

With the tacit blessing of the Oecumenical Church there has been an unwelcome wave of immigration into Great Britain over the past twenty

years of the overspill and unwanted populations of independent nations of non-British coloured races. No similar influx of such completely alien people into the British Isles from lands outside Europe has occurred before. Nor has immigration on such a vast scale been necessary or justified, seeing that Great Britain is already dangerously overpopulated with hundreds of thousands of her own people unable to find regular employment, many even without homes.

"Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy", as we read in *Isaiah 9:3*, and much distress has needlessly been caused to Britons, the English, Scots, Welsh and Irish, whose instincts and reason are telling them that their future as a nation united by a common ancestry and history has been compromised.

Innocently using the argument often advanced in defence of slavery in the Americas, the Socialist politicians of the Church, more prejudiced than informed, like to claim that the indigenous British people themselves have materially benefited by the use of immigrant labour. It can be shown, however, that on balance such an economic argument is without much foundation. Up to twenty years ago few, if any, coloured people were employed in hospitals or on transport. Nor would these services break down if coloured staff were not employed now. It is true, of course, that the immigrants themselves have profited by the social imbalance, but at the expense of the native British people.

In the spiritual field, it is doubtful whether in the long run British society, founded on Christian traditions with a Christian constitution (see the Book of Common Prayer), will derive any benefit from the massive intrusion into their midst of alien cults such as Mohammedanism, Hinduism, Sikhism, Judaism and Freethinkers, all antipathetic to Christianity.

Once upon a time there was a British Empire within which all races could perhaps in the end have been entitled to regard themselves as Imperial subjects and citizens with the constitutional right to move freely and settle down anywhere in Imperial territories. But mainly at the instance of the coloured non-British nations the Empire no longer exists. In its place is a hotchpotch commonwealth of independent nations all racially conscious, mostly without allegiance to the British Crown and often antagonistic to Great Britain. The United Kingdom, however, is still the focal point of this unstable and disintegrating multiracial structure, but in no way does this require Great Britain herself to become a nondescript multiracial community of people with irreconcilably divided natures, religions and loyalties.

As a result of the ill-conceived *British Nationality Act (1948)* Great Britain, in a "moment of national aberration", has saddled herself with a problem which America is finding insoluble, even though legislation has been enacted outlawing freedom of social selection (the basic right to pick and

enjoy one's own company) and racial segregation. The *Civil Rights Acts* in America, under which the teaching of Christian morals in state-aided schools is forbidden, have already had the effect of engendering "permissiveness" and exacerbating racial tensions. Similar measures, the *Race Relations Acts*, outlawing the traditional right to discriminate, are doing little to promote racial harmony in the United Kingdom where the various racial groups cannot by their very God-given natures, diverse in breed and creed, ever be welded together or integrated to "combine into a single congruous whole."

Under these Acts "race relations" has developed into a monstrous parasitical industry and tax-wasting bureaucracies have proliferated. One of them, the Community Relations Commission, with a title presumably designed to mislead, had for its first chairman the Archbishop of Canterbury. Later his place was taken by a superannuated Socialist trade union agitator, assisted by numerous coloured aliens. Another racist organization is the Race Relations Board, equally multiracial, whose chairman, copying the sneak or police informer procedure of a Communist state, publicly invited immigrants, as a way of inciting racial feelings, to complain if they felt they were not being accorded the hospitality they were led to expect from their reluctant British hosts. This Board even went to the extreme lengths of trying to prevent the truth about the science of race being propagated, again imitating the Communist technique. Fortunately an impartial judgement on this at the Lewes Assizes of March, 1968, went decisively against the Board and their Socialist and cosmopolitan overlords.

In their effect the *Race Relations Acts*, which forbid any open recognition in practice of racial distinctions, gravely hampering criminal detection, even making it unlawful for an Englishman to show preference for Englishmen in England or patriotically to proclaim in public that he is proud of his great race, can be seen to be subversive of good social order. Yet this discriminatory legislation, in implementation often resulting in absurdities, which has brought so much discredit to English jurisprudence, meets with the unqualified approbation of the Church of England. In his support of it, the Bishop of Chichester, speaking in the House of Lords in June 1967, denounced any rational opposition to it as "this evil thing in our midst."

By denying there is any value in the morale associated with national integrity founded by God on the brotherhood of racial kinship, the leaders of the Church in Great Britain are placing themselves in the ranks of the renegades condemned in *Micah 7:6*, where it is written "a man's enemies are the men of his own house (nation or race)."

Apparently imagining that to be uniform in language and education is to be united in kind and that to be racially conscious is to be racially prejudiced, the Church reveals its failure to understand the true significance

of the racial ferment in the world.

Religion without realism is no more than superstition, but in pursuance of a narrow and outmoded ideology, sanctioned neither by the sciences nor by the Scriptures, the Church seems to be incapable of making itself aware of the reason for its loss of influence and the cause of its decline.

Their heritage and birthright now being thrown away, the people of British stock who made Britain a great nation and established a great empire are now being admonished by Church and State to resign themselves to becoming a nation no longer British but multiracial, a nation without a soul, a self-destructive cosmopolitan fraternity of mixed races and mixed religions, disunited and bereft of any disciplined sense of destiny, a people fully meriting the condemnation in *Deuteronomy 32:28*, "For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any understanding in them."

Race mixing against God's will is the surest way of destroying a nation.

> " Great empires may fall as victims to circumstances beyond their control — forced out of the arena of history by the superior might of external enemies or the inexorable pressures in the evolution of human civilization. Nations do not decay that way: they decline through inner corrosion — through a surrender of the energy or will to live. Empires, like families, may be disrupted by the intrusion of others: nations, like individuals, fade away because of enemies within. "
>
> **Dr. Immanuel Jakobobvits**, the Chief Rabbi, in *The Times* of January 16, 1970

Man's Racial Nature, Racial Kinship, Religion & Racial Controversy and Race & Politics are available from R.P.S.. Send S.A.E. for full list of publications on race and allied topics — to:
R.P.S., Chapel Ascote, Ladbroke, Southam, Warwickshire, England

BOOKS FOR PATRIOTS FROM LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

ISSN: 0145 — 7667 PHONE: 304-927-4486
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA

BOOK LIST NO. 788 — EFFECTIVE 1 JULY 1988

Prices are subject to change without notice.
All previous price lists are obsolete.

SUBSCRIPTION RATES FOR 12 MONTHLY, HARD-HITTING, FACT-PACKED ISSUES OF LIBERTY BELL — NOW IN ITS 16th YEARL:

10	FIRST CLASS: U.S.A.	$45.00
11	FIRST CLASS: All other countries	$50.00
20	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America	$60.00
21	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, Africa	$65.00
22	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy	$ 5.00
30	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$35.00
33	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 4.00

PLEASE NOTE: We do not accept COD orders. Please include cheque, money order or cash (by certified mail) with your order, or charge to your Master or VISA Card and add 3% service charge to order total. **ORDERS FROM OVERSEAS:** Payment must be made in U.S. funds by cheque with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, International postal money order, or cash by certified mail. Contributions in support of our work will be gratefully accepted.

FOR POSTAGE AND HANDLING:—ON DOMESTIC ORDERS: please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00, for UNINSURED shipment by Fourth Class Mail. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails unless you include an additional $1.00 for INSURANCE. West Virginia residents must include 6% for Consumer Sales Tax.

—ON FOREIGN ORDERS: please include $2.00 for orders under $10.00, 20% for orders over $10.00, 80% for AIR MAIL delivery (overpayment in A/M charges will be credited). Overseas shipments are made strictly at the risk of the purchaser. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails and/or confiscated by postal/customs authorities. For INSURANCE (to countries where this service is available) please add $5.00.

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE
WHO *CANNOT* READ!

BOOKS FOR PATRIOTS FROM LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

ISSN: 0145 – 7667 PHONE: 304-927-4486
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA

BOOK LIST NO. 788 – EFFECTIVE 1 JULY 1988

Prices are subject to change without notice.
All previous price lists are obsolete.

NAME: ..... DATE: .....
ADDRESS: ..... PHONE: .....
CITY/STATE/ZIP: .....

QTY	TITLE #	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL

No COD orders accepted. Please send check, money order, or cash (by certified mail) with order or provide VISA or MASTER CARD info below and add 3% to invoice total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international money order.

SUB TOTAL	
Post. & Hdlg.	
5% WV Sales Tax	
3% M/C Surcharge	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

CARD #:
SIGNATURE:
[ ] VISA [ ] M/C EXPIRATION:

kamen wir nicht nach Katyn..." (Thank God, we did not end up in Katyn...) These captured Polish officers in German hands numbered some 18,000, but their experiences during the war had been neglected by German historians. Generally, the Polish officers in German captivity were treated in accordance with the Geneva Convention. All twelve ("Oflags" [Offizierslager—officers POW camps]) had libraries with thousands of books, and courses were available to those officers who wished to extend their education. The documentation for this segment consists of extensive quotations from a publication of the Polish defence ministry dated 1970, correspondence from a former Polish officer now living in Dayton, Ohio who was in German captivity from 1939 to 1945, and other sources.

The eighth segment (pp. 98-106) is perhaps the most important one in the book as far as revision of the propaganda myths of World War II is concerned. It deals with the decline of the Polish population during 1939-1945 under the German *and* Soviet occupations. This decline was greatly exaggerated to absurd totals. The American magazine *Time*, for example, even claimed that 12,000,000 Poles and Jews died in German concentration camps. An official report of the Polish War Reparations Office prepared by two students in 1947 put the decline of the Polish population at 6,028,000. This report was passed on by the United Nations and henceforth found its way into many publications. However, the author demonstrates by the use of the Polish statistical annual of 1956 and previous census data that the decline of the *ethnically* Polish population was only a very modest fraction of this number. Much of the confusion and statistical juggling was made possible by the radical changes in the Polish borders between 1939 and 1945, the fact that there were massive movements of populations (notably the expulsion of millions of Germans from their own lands taken over by Poland), and the highly heterogeneous populations within the Polish borders as they existed in 1939, in contrast to the present, nearly homogeneous population with the Polish borders established after the war. It should be noted that this important topic was also discussed in an article by Dr. Otward Müller in a publication of the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle dated 1984.

The ninth segment (pp. 107-113) examines the contents of the briefing books prepared for the American delegation at the Potsdam Conference (17 July to 2 August 1945). These briefing books were dated 30 June and 4 July 1945. They show that the Americans planned to cede far less German territory to the U.S.S.R. and Poland than was

actually ceded and that the American delegation was provided with more detailed information than had been assumed.

The tenth and final segment of the main text (pp. 114-121 examines the question as to whether the Second World War could have been avoided. Actually, the contents of this segment would have been more accurately captioned with the question as to whether a *continuation* of the war after the German victory in Poland could have been avoided. This victory left England and France without any plausible war aim, as David Irving has also pointed out. In this situation, Hitler undertook a peace initiative and let it be known through Norwegian and thence American channels that he might be ready to make large concessions with regards to the conditional reinstatement of Czechoslovakian and Polish autonomy. This peace initiative, which had the potential for avoiding so much suffering and destruction (including that of the British Empire, as David Irving also points out), was frustrated by British and French confidence that Germany could be easily defeated within a year or so by the effects of the blockade in particular. Furthermore, the peace initiative was met by indifference on the part of Roosevelt, to whom the Germans had looked for an intermediary rôle in the negotiations.

The reader of this book would be well advised to leaf through the ten sets of documentation following page 121 even before he commences to read the main text. This extensive documentation, most of which is in English, furnishes important support for the main text. It included such areas as the shooting of the guards at Dachau who had already surrendered, pictures of the apparently adequately nourished inmates after their liberation, the final page of the Dachau registry records, correspondence from a former Polish prisoner of war, a table showing the populations of Polish provinces in various years, and the text of the "Atlantic Charter" dated 14 August 1941.

A commendable feature of the main text of the book is the frequent quoting of original texts in English when the original language was English. The author is obviously well aware of the shortcomings and basis for confusion of even the most painstaking translations. If this book were to be translated into English, this feature would save the translator many a headache. An index would have enhanced the value of this already valuable book.

We may readily classify this book as revisionistic in the best sense on the basis of the wealth of factual material and documentation which the author has presented, even if its revisionism seems restrained. The American reader must bear in mind that any historian who hopes to have his work published in Germany must contend with the rigorous

censorship exercised by the Bonn government on the basis of various laws, notably laws pertaining to printed materials which could corrupt youthful minds, "jugendgefährdend," an elastically applied term by no means exclusively aimed against pornography.

This significant book deserves a translation into English and to be set in somewhat larger type. □

THE NORDIC PRESS

The Logical Thing To Do?

In a recent primary election the Californians again defeated a measure which would have required all who carry the AIDS virus to be identified and tracked by public health officials. To many, this would seem the logical thing to do. After all, AIDS kills. There is no cure, those who have it will die. Reason would seem to dictate the control of those who can contaminate others. Reason, fortunately, did not prevail. The contaminated drug users and queers may still infect at will. The voters have said the precious "civil rights" of these contaminators may not been curtailed.

To have expected reason to prevail was wrong. In this instance, though, we can only hope the contamination continues at its ever accelerating pace, for there is no evidence of the AIDS virus crossing over into the general population and AIDS remains, as it has always been, a killer of the misfits(197the IV drug users and the sodomites. The sooner nature eliminates them from society the better for us all.

At the end of May, the Centers for Disease Control in Atlanta listed a total of 63,726 AIDS cases in the United States. This was a cumulative figure dating back to their first accounting in 1979. Also listed was a total of 35,798 deaths, or 56.2 percent of those who have acquired AIDS are dead. The actual numbers of both dead and active carriers is higher as the medical profession tends to protect the AIDS carriers and does not accurately report all cases.

When one looks at the government's statistics on the categories of persons with the disease, the view is clouded. The statistics attempt to generalize and, in effect, to conceal. We find, as an example, 58.6 of the AIDS cases are "white, not Hispanic," 25.9 are "black, not Hispanic," and "Hispanic" is 14.5 percent. We might ask, and rightly so, what is "white?" Included in white is everyone not falling into a .7 percent listed as "other," or the broader categories just mentioned. So, this means the CDC's "white" population includes Jews and other

Semitics, the mixed populations of Mediterranean origin, Asians, and anyone who can pass as not being a black or a Mexican. We look in vain to determine the number of Aryans who are infected with AIDS. Adding their totals, we find of all identified AIDS patients that 41.1 percent are non-white, or nearly one-half. So, if we could subtract the contaminated Aryans, we would find our well-loved, pampered, and tax subsidized minorities provide the overwhelming numbers for the AIDS count while the black/Hispanic group still constitutes a minority of the U.S. population.

Now don't mistake my extracting the Aryan AIDS carriers. They should be at the top of the extermination list for they are traitors to our race, it is that they actually are a minor element of our Aryan stock and of the AIDS totals. Further sorting through the statistics shows that 87.8 percent of those with AIDS are queers, IV drug users or a combination of these two wonderful traits. The remaining 12 percent of the AIDS victims are the innocents, those who were given contaminated blood or blood products, children contaminated by their AIDS infected mother or the .1 percent listed as having acquired the disease in an "unknown" manner. Some 5,476 of the total number of AIDS cases were female with nearly half of them listed as IV drug users, this group is nearly 100 percent black.

Our concern is not for the dregs of our society who are killing themselves. Our concern is for the high cost of caring for these misfits who have elected, through their own degenerate habits, to remove themselves from this life. Once the IV drug users on the west coast become as infected as are those of New York City we will see a decrease in the crime rate and, perhaps, those living in the Los Angeles cultural/racial sink hole may again walk their streets in relative safety. The cost for seeing the doomed to their graves will be staggering.

New drugs have recently shown the life of an AIDS victim can be prolonged for an additional two to three years, not for a cure, but tor prolonged medical care, at, of course, tax payer's expense. As these astronomical costs begin to fall upon the limited health care resources, those who have the more legitimate claim to those services will be forced away without care. The hospice will not be available for the elderly, the Social Security pot will be empty. Since Reagan and his crew of massive spenders have already placed several generations of unborn Americans in hock, how will the tab be paid?

The bill will not be paid. It is a total debt which is now in the trillions of dollars, a figure which the human mind cannot comprehend, it is so enormous it simply becomes a word. The AIDS costs will be the final blow to the tottering U.S. economy and it will collapse. With that

collapse will come a social revolution. What will emerge is unknown. Aryans can hope for some sort of an Aryan victory, but, looking at the level of racial awareness amongst today's Aryan population, that eventuality is in doubt, The more likely outcome will be a breakdown of all order and a stronger people will move in to bring order from the chaos.

If our Aryan population is to emerge victorious from the chaos which looms ahead, then it will be achieved by our young, those who have realized the worth of their Aryan genetic inheritance. It will be these Aryan Warriors, men and women, who will unite in Aryan enclaves to defeat those who have brought this once great nation to ruin. From that defeat, the Aryan can, once again, start the long, upward path to evolutionary victory, for the birth of the "superman" with the genetic strength and wisdom to meet the challenges of that New Order. Tomorrow belongs to them!

* * * * *

GOOD NEWS

The times are a-changin'! Who in our Aryan family would have thought the court battle in Fort Smith, Arkansas would have resulted in a victory for honor and for justice? Few, if any. We have grown accustomed to the Zionist Occupation Government's despicable tactics of deceit and dishonor to the point of despairing for any justice in our Jew-dominated judicial system, and then, a bolt out of the blue, or perhaps a blow from the Hammer of Thor—an Aryan victory!

A jury of twelve, all honorable Aryans, returned a verdict of "Not Guilty!" to the connived charges of sedition leveled against thirteen of our Aryan Warriors. The twelve jurors saw fit to defy ZOG and to say, "we will not accept your trumped-up charges, your tainted evidence, and your lying witnesses." ZOG's forces have now retreated to lick their wounds. It was an Aryan victory only in the tactical sense, a battle was won, not the war.

From France, more good news; the Aryans there too have scored a victory. The French National Front recently won 14.4 percent of the national vote in a presidential election. Jean-Marie Le Pen, an ex-paratrooper and long-time champion of Aryan rights and values, has raised the banner of freedom in France, and those of Aryan blood are rallying to his cause—his campaign's rallying cry was for the deportation of the alien scum which has invaded their country from Africa. Though Le Pen is not yet in the French government, the re-elected

President, François Mitterand, will be forced to bargain with the National Front to form a government under their parliamentary system.

The Le Pen victory has struck terror into the hearts of the Hebrew scum, now sucking the life blood from France. An article in *The Jerusalem Post* of 7 May 1988, reprinted in *The Thunderbolt* issue #326, tells of the terror the "French Jews" now have because of the Le Pen victory. (There is, of course, no such thing as a "French Jew;" there are Jews in France who have French nationality.) Various of the howling Hebe rabbis have predicted a return to the days of National Socialism, when those horrible Aryans of Germany wrested control of their country from the Jew parasites.

One of the most fascinating comments reported in that news article was this: "Feelings in the Jewish quarter are mixed. 'When Le Pen reaches 20%, that will be the signal to leave,' said one."

David Duke of the National Association for the Advancement of White People, just about hit that 20 percent figure despite a complete news blackout! Duke, currently seeking a platform to advance his presidential candidacy, was denied access to the general public by a nearly complete and total blackout of his candidacy by the Jew-view networks in this nation. Despite the censorship of his views and of his very existence, in some Louisiana parishes he polled as high as 17 percent of the vote in the recent Democratic "Super Tuesday" primaries. We can only speculate what the totals would have been if Duke had been permitted to place his views before the electorate. His percentage of the votes received in an open election would certainly have given ZOG a blow equal to that handed them by the jurors in Fort Smith.

Our Aryan Warriors are not asleep, not gone from this world, they still exist. Each Aryan family lives in fear of the system, for the system of ZOG has taken from them their schools and their churches, their right of free association, and the very land which their ancestors carved from the wilderness.

How can the Aryan voice be heard? How can our Aryan Warriors defeat the forces of ZOG and regain control of their lives, their destinies, and their government? Follow the French example!

There is no chance in the immediate future of making a beach head in the cesspool of our national government, nor should we try. While the combined anti-Aryan forces on a national level are powerful, they are not invulnerable. Our Aryan power resides in the Aryan populations of small towns, rural America, and when that base is consolidated the Aryan Warriors can surge forward to state and national victories. The Aryan Warriors must first become active and vocal in

their home communities. We can not permit the isolated men and women of courage to be cut down as has occurred in Arizona. Governor Evan Mecham, an Aryan of the Christian faith, had the audacity to cancel a state holiday for Martin Luther King which had been declared by the previous governor. Quick to detect any point of Aryan resistance or strength, the Hebes, feasting upon the carcass of Arizona, rallied their left-wing supporters and forced an honorable man from office.

Mecham would still be in office if he had the vocal and moral support of 20 percent of the Aryans living in Arizona. Who could have combined to defeat the Aryans there? Certainly not the Indians, called "Hispanics," nor the cactus Kikes who are now waving their scalping knives in a final effort to silence an honorable man. Mecham was brought down buy a lack of support from his own race. Where would the Kikes and their lickspittle blacks have been if 20 percent of the Aryans in Arizona had stood firm? They would be packing their bags and moving to another rotting government, for the Jew cannot survive where honorable people live.

Is it too much to hope that 20 percent of our Aryan folk can become Aryan Warriors and drive the Jews from our land? No! We can achieve that goal, and once having attained it, we shall surpass it. The Aryan today hungers and thirsts for a leader. Aryan values of honor, honesty, and trust have all but vanished from this continent. In their place we have the Jew doing unto others just as quickly and completely as is possible. We cannot now place David Duke's name on our local ballots, but you can place any number of Aryan Warriors on your local ballots for the next election. We must enter the political arena. We live in a Jew-induced dream world if we believe the system is going to collapse and an Aryan knight, bright and shining in a suit of moral armor, will then come forth to salvage the pieces. If we permit the Jew to destroy this once Aryan land, there will be nothing left to salvage. The Jew will have picked the carcass clean and the bones will be added to the great Jew bone pile of their previous victims. □

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Comrades:

A friend of mine wants to subscribe to the *Liberty Bell*, but he is scared to have it sent to his address, (the lack of courage in our people

never ceaSes to amaze me). Please send an additional copy with my subscription.

Heil Hitler!
A.W.H., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George:

....*The March Up Country* is exceptional and so is the author, obviously. I've read *The Turner Diaries*, but this book deals with reality, the here and now, although I grant you the *Turner Diaries* could happen. Except for *America's Decline* by Professor Revilo Oliver I don't believe any other book has left such an impression; rarely does truth and reality come in such a large slice in such a small book. Back in college we had a saying, "Reality is for those who can't handle drugs." I imagine your readership, like myself, thinks the opposite. Hopefully they can handle this book and act on it!...

From this book I've gotten a little more info on the *Spotlight* puzzle. Reading a *Spotlight* article is like reading a book with no ending. They get hot on an idea but nothing develops eventually; it fades into obscurity only to be buried as another loss...

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

* * * * *

Mr. Dietz,

Enclosed find a check for $25 to renew my subscription.

Please continue with more excellent articles by David McCalden! I also enjoyed J.W. Travis's article, "So You Still Opt For Christianity?" It is so refreshing to read a patriot's magazine that also exposes the "Spook-In-The Sky Swindle" as Ben Klassen so aptly describes it.

Sincerely,
R.N., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is another order. I have just finished *The March Up Country* and it has to be one of the best books I have ever read on the contemporary scene of the movement. In fact, could you supply me with Mr. Covington's address so that may write him a letter. Thank you very much for the additional Rockwell tape that I ordered. He was a magnificent speaker, and I had never heard his voice until now.

As always, thank you!

* * * * *

Dear Friend George:

We enjoy reading Revilo P. OLiver's articles; they are brilliant. Also Jim Taylor's monthly articles, super, super. Of course, every article published only in *Liberty Bell* are highly informative...

We thank you and your family and members of *Liberty Bell* for all the fine articles and information, which help the White People know who their enemies are.

Best wishes, and best of health,

Patriotically yours,
P.C., Mass.

* * * * *

Dear George:

Received the three LB's I ordered...

I wish to add to R.P.O.'s discussion about the background of Stalin, but in regards to Lenin.

I have the severe misfortune of having to share my workspace with a Russian-speaking Jew who with his entire family emigrated to the Pacific Northwest.

This obnoxious animal (and he typifies the Eastern European Jew) works as a government subsidized senior aide. His function is janitor, food stamp and medicaid recipient. He served with the Russian Army, supposedly as an Officer, but he can't read a map. He was one of those detestable Horde that raped and pillaged Berlin. He is also talkative. He state emphatically that all or most of the BOlsheviks were Jews (with an air of c). He even stated that Lenin's mother was a Jewess (maiden name Blank) and that this information is available in a museum in or around Leningrad.

As regards Stalin, I recall reading somewhere that the name comes from an island (Dhuga) in the middle of the River Oder or Volga and that this island was almost a Jewish ghetto. My problem is that I can't imagine Jews living anywhere where they are completely isolated from hosts that they must feed off to survive. I have to agree that ole Uncle Joe was a Jew else he would not have risen to high office in the first place. The USSR, like the USA, is not a sovereign country, but an economic enterprise of Joint Trusts, a corporation in which there is a socialized an non-socialized sector. I suspicion that the incorporating papers, etc., are filed in a safety deposit box called Sweden and that is why the USSR tests their security with incursions

of their submarines. A textbook on Soviet civil law states that only the non-socialized sector can deal in foreign trade. For what it is worth, amongst my papers is a study I performed on international banking and trade.

The true owners of Russia, I am sure, would only entrust their corporation to reliable tribal members or a shabbaz goy who knew that he was a puppet. Incidentally, the problem with Noriega is that the fool actually thought he was a sovereign head of a sovereign country; in reality, the Bank of Panama is an Edge Act branch of Citibank and Noriega is an ex-officio employee of the bank, and Panama is mere chattel as is all of Central and South America.

Most sincerely, mein Kamerad,
F.W., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George:

...Keep the extra [money, above the cost of the order] for general operating expenses. Things are looking brighter; with any luck I may be able to help you out on a regular basis. Let's just hope some faggot doesn't cough on my food in some restaurant and give me AIDS and ruin it all. Now that's a terrible thought!

I watched a pro-AIDS commercial the other day with some doctor saying "AIDS is bad enough, so let's not shun these poor boys" (a couple of fags were next to him). Then the old story that you can't get it bY casual contact. Well, maybe yes and maybe no, but I have NO intention of going around and hugging fags just to show what a good sport I am, what lunacy!!!

Anyway, keep up the good work; we all appreciate it immensely.

Sincerely,
V.G., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George:

Liberty Bell has got to be the best of the magazines I get. I subscribe to the Institute for Historical Review and to the *Spotlight*, but *Liberty Bell* hits the target a lot better, or at least better than the others do. So thanks again.

E.F.P., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann:

With greatest respect for Mr. Taylor, whose articles I have found very interesting, I have a few negative comments to make about his latest LB article, "Our Silly Spies." First, the United States installed Castro in Cuba and it is the US that keeps him there. Any official action the US takes against him is deliberately meant to fail. The same thing goes for Nicaragua. During the recent nonsense where the US sent some troops to Honduras, the Liberal Congress was busy passing laws against US troop use within 12 hours and the Red mobs were on the streets demonstrating within 24. If the US ever takes any action against Nicaragua it will not be to oppose Communism, of which the US is the world's #1 supporter, but because the Red government there is deficient in Jew worship. Even so, the Red regime will not be overthrown.

The airfield on Grenada has nothing to do with tourism; it is a military base and, as such, has nothing to do with making money. Except for the airfield, the hole is of no use to the US whatsoever and I thank God the welfare system has not yet been extended to support these niggers in Grenada. As for Haiti, can Mr. Taylor really be blaming the US for the state of the animals polluting the island? This is a racist nigger hole that began killing every White on the island and has gone downhill ever since. They are being ruled in the only way niggers can ever be ruled—by a despot. Or they were till the US overthrew Duvalier last year and plunged the dump into chaos. Just now the State Department held an election where all the opposition was systematically excluded from the ballot by US order. They took violent aversion to this and broke up the joke elections, which caused the US to cut off the $100 million in welfare payments that keeps the animals alive. Now the niggers are looking back with longing on the days of Duvalier. Instead of one national tyrant, they have 50 local ones.

As for AIDS, this disease was ravaging Africa, where it infected 30 million plus niggers, long before it hit the US. The reason it is known as the "American disease" is because of the greater coverage here. The disease is epidemic on Haiti, where it may solve the nigger problem and allow the area to be returned to human occupation....

Finally, the recent anniversary of the "Anschluß" was interesting. Anybody who saw the photos of the Germans marching in to the acclimation of the people [of Austria] and the Jews humiliated must realize whose rule Hitler was overthrowing! What bothers me is that the Jews suffered only petty harassment. What is that compared to what they have done! Every Jew should have been taken to the nearest phone pole and hanged! How could Hitler have let them live to continue to curse humanity? Never again! What fools Whites are to show

mercy to these devils. Next time give them what they deserve! I groan when I see the Palestinians fighting the Jews with rocks. What a shame to Americans who could put an end to the Jews tomorrow if we weren't cowards and slaves. We richly deserve the contempt of the Jews and the horrors soon to come.

A last note; the mideast war was originally scheduled for over the New Year holiday but was delayed till now. The Iranian offensive near Kiruk may be the start of it. Every hot spot in the world has been suddenly stirred up and the markets set up for a new collapse.

S.R., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

Please send five copies of *The March Up Country* to the addresses below. You would be proud of this bunch, George. We are all Americans by birth, but we are German by blood and our blood runs true. We are all young and we realize that in this world of s..t, our German blood is a treasure that we are most fortunate to possess.

Best of the good things to you, George; keep up the good fight.

Sinn Fein!

T.F., Wisconsin

PS: I don't care much for the Irish and their minority mentality, but "Ourselves Alone" is appropriate.

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is my latest order. Thanks to your excellent service I am finally obtaining the library of my dreams.

The Cause is not a hopeless one. Far from it. As a matter of fact, I've reached the conclusion a few Right-wing Death Squads NORTH of the border would straighten a few crooked things out considerably. I'm not advocating violence, mind you, just making a few observations...

I salute our brothers in Arkansas.

Respectfully,

K.H., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The good news about the acquittal of the Aryan patriots on April 7 has been met with the predictable wailing and gnashing of teeth on the part of ZOG and its kept media. The best the shocked mediacrats could do was to moan over and over that an "all-White" Jury acquitted the Aryans, but they could not blunt the psychological impact of this great victory.

The good news from Arkansas was somewhat offset, of course, by the predictable news from Tel Aviv that the bloodthirsty Sanhedrin had condemned John Demjanjuk to death during their "Holocaust" month. With the Palestinian uprising shaking them to their very foundation, the Devil's children are desperate indeed because they know their remaining time is short, but we can console ourselves that when Jews murder an Aryan, they only kill his physical body and cannot touch the Aryan spirit. But they themselves possess no spirit, as Alfred Rosenberg wrote in *The Myth of the Twentieth Century*, and as their "state" crumbles about them, they will have little opportunity to seek out more martyrs like Karl Linnas and John Demjanjuk. It will all avail the Jews naught.

Here on the American political scene, the emergence of the Marrano Michael Dukakis is indicative of the desire of Jewry to have on of their own in the White House at this critical juncture. Dukakis's mother is a Greek Jewess from Salonika and his wife is a Russian Khazar. This is more preferable than an aristocratic Aryan traitor like George Bush, for, after all, even Benedict Arnold finally expressed remorse, and the way things stand, Jewry can take no chances. But if Jesse Jackson becomes Vice-President, it will be like a shot of adrenaline to the Aryan Separatist movement, so things are, all in all, looking up!

Sincerely,

M.B., California

* * * * *

Dear George:

The *Liberty Bell* is like fine wine. It gets better with age. It seems that more and more of working-class Whites realize that the Republicrats and Democans are both controlled by Zionists and fat cat, super greedy white capitalists. They are reading my copy of *Liberty Bell* and are getting ready to mete out Aryan Justice when the time is right.

Hail victory!

D.M., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George:

Thanks for the speedy service on my order. Enclosed is $25 for a subscription to *Liberty Bell*. Harold Covington's *The March Up Country* is probably the best How-to book for White revolutionists and is MUST-READ material. Keep up the great work and let's get everybody off their asses and get them to stand up for their own people.

T.T., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear George:

Many thanks for getting the box of "An Open Letter to the Gentiles" to us—we had a very good and informative meeting!!!

The week before, I testified in Ft. Smith, Arkansas—was able to hit them hard on "*giving* the *private* Federal Reserve Bank to the *International Jewish Bankers.*"

That trial lasted seven weeks and everyone was *acquitted!!!* The FEDS and the ADL aren't too happy! The general public is beginning to wise up to the Jew! (The "Open Letter" was discussed in Court).

Again, many thanks.

Col. F., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear George:

What can be done, with the help of your publication, to urge German people, and people of German descent, to stop their support for Public Television? How can one reach German organizations? I am doing everything I can in my area, but I feel it is less than a drop in the bucket. It cannot go on like this. Under the name of "education," Public T.V. is sometimes showing anti-German and holocaust movies back-to-back.

The series "World at War," which is always shown on Public TV, is unbelievably anti-German. Especially the segment Russia 1941-1943. In that segment they make the German soldier appear as nothing less than an out-and-out murderer. They do not single out the SS or the Gestapo, it is the ordinary German soldier who is made the world's most vile and despicable beast. The shows are narrated by the English actor Lawrence Olivier who is just reeking with hatred, and who shows everything German in a most derogatory way.

In the above mentioned episode Olivier states in precise words that the German soldier's activities in between battles consisted of murdering Russian civilians. Mountains of dead civilians are shown while Olivier makes his insults. This is much worse than any holocaust

movie, and more damaging to the German people. Then, the swine goes on to praise to heaven the Communist war effort, and the Russian leaders and soldiers are shown as absolute heroes.

"The World at War" series is a THAMES production, and I think it comes from England. England seems to be sparing no efforts to create anti-German sentiments throughout the whole world. The English anti-German shows are dripping with poison. Much worse than anything made in Hollywood. These are out-and-out attacks on the German people, the people in general.

It would be the height of all shame to know that German people financially support this outrage. And I am sure that many of them do, out of stupidity.

We can fight back, perhaps in a significant way. We must stop all financial support for Public TV from German people. your publication can be of tremendous help. Supporting Public TV is like spitting into the faces of our dead soldiers, our fathers, brothers, and sons.

Please print this letter.

Thanks,

J.A., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

Enclosed is check for a first class subscription as a birthday present for a friend. Your magazine does such a fine job of unraveling the mysteries of why life in the Western world seems to be sliding downhill at an ever increasing rate—and just who is back there pushing us!

Sincerely,

M.B., California

* * * * *

Dear George:

Enclosed is a small part of what—in toto—is our main deficiency—money, with which the enemy is loaded.

Imagine, we have all the money we need: I'll name just two it ems, and I'd be satisfied: A national TV network, and two, *The Liberty Bell Times* replacing the *New York Times*, with you as owner and editor.

The only idiots running around this country would be those that are deaf, dumb, and blind: all the others would soon experience a feeling most don't even remember—seeing the world as it really is—hearing truth, today, tomorrow, and always. Then, may God have mercy on all traitors.

Sincerely yours,
H.B., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

A friend of mine, Mr. G.S., gave me some of your publications. I must say I am very surprized Happy to see that there are still people around here with guts to say the truth and to write about the real history, not about the "official versions" or lies of those certain circles.

I am very interested in receiving the *Liberty Bell* on a regular basis; I am enclosing a check for my subscription.

Please keep up the good work; I wish you and your whole family all the best.

Sincerely yours,
S.G.., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Sorry to hear about your, your son's, and your printing press troubles. About those medical probLems, they just seem to be unavoidable, cropping up when they are least anticipated, especially accidents. Hope your son is healing rapidly and regaining use of his arm. We may not write or call every day, but we do think about you. And, of course, look forward to finding *Liberty Bell* in the Post, and then sitting down to devour it. Know that you have our trust and confidence and are behind you, willing to help you in any way we can. Especially in time of need. Find a small donation enclosed.

May 2 to 4 Hosted Bradley Smith of the I.H.R. here in Columbus. Smith had been invited to appear on a local morning Talk Show, as well as speak to interested listeners at a room he reserved at the Student Union building at Ohio State University (on the topic of Holocaust historical revisionism).

He was not to be given much opportunity to present his ideas: the TV station (WSYX), local ABC affiliate, initially cut Smith's appearance time from the whole half-hour to 14 minutes. A later "revision" to the schedule for IHR's media director came the morning of the show: a rebutting person would now share the show with Smith (or, actually two persons). One was regional director of the Anti-Defamation League (headquartered in Columbus), a. Mr. Kachen, and a local Holocaust "survivor," The latter two, However, refused to appear on the air with Smith, but rather after Smith's presentation. This condition cut Bradley Smith's air time, finally, to about seven minutes.

The program was introduced by those famous U.S. (or was it British?) Army films made at Bergen-Belsen, or wherever.

Meanwhile, the energetic Mr. Kachen had been at work at Ohio State. Bradley Smith found himself addressing a crowd of students bearing placards with names of "survivors" He also was informed by O.S.U. police that phoned death threats had been received against him! At conclusion of the somewhat desultory event Smith got a police escort back to his hotel. The next day it was on to Indianapolis for another Talk-Show appearance, and a tentative engagement in Bloomington. No details on those appearances yet. A final note: Smith received a total print and electronic media black-out, Including the O.S.U. student newspaper!

As you probably suspect, I am of German descent; actually Austrian, second generation. Why do I bring this up? For some time I've thought about a sabbatical for myself—say to Austria or South Africa, or possibly Germany. Actually, Germany's status as an occupied country (and by that moist ugly entity, the U.S. Government and Army) makes me favor Austria over Germany. South Africa is pretty much an unknown quantity for me—although I know it is no "Heimat" for right-wing racialists.

I have actually made inquiries to the South African Consulate concerning immigration and, outside of acquiring immigrants with specific, narrow expertise, they do not seem to be interested in allowing otherwise healthy, educated Whites to immigrate to S.A. I guess they are having a little love affair with their 14 or so million niggers. That fact, too, gives me a little disquiet—how long before S.A. completely explodes, or just becomes unlivable for Whites.

I would appreciate your comments on my plan to emigrate, or at least take a sabbatical. I already have international experience, read German, etc., etc. One thing—the U.S.—grates on my nerves every single day—the beer, sports, and drugs escapism, the unquestioning acceptance of the Jew press, and entertainment/rock-and-roll culture. Yes, I know that I'll find elements of this same disease elsewhere, but maybe, just maybe (perhaps because I would be living in a foreign country), a little bit of the frustration and desperation would be canceled. I don't consider myself an escapist, but sometimes one has to get a little breathing room, or a little fresh air. Sometimes one just gets "stuck." I'm already regarded, by my father, my brother, and my cousins and in-laws, as a pariah—I really have nothing to stay for. And I'm not looking for some Shangri-La, or even a place where I can be openly politically active, but rather a place where White people follow healthier instincts than we do here.

Any advice you could give me concerning this plan, or these countries, or the names of persons who might help and guide me in realizing this plan, I would be most grateful for. Meanwhile, I remain your loyal supporter and admirer of your good and courageous works.

With utmost respect,
K.B., Ohio

[We'd appreciate hearing from fellow Aryans who may be of help to Mr. K.B. —Editor]

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I was shocked at the speed with which you sent me the information I requested. I guess we really are an efficient race.

As I mentioned in my first letter, New York is the last place for a white man to get in touch with his identity. We are bombarded nightly with footage of Jew scum homosexuals, Ed Koch and his gang, and fat troublesome gorillas like Al Sharpton monopolizing our news. Couple that with the fact that if I or any one of my friends merely mentions the idea of White rights and White unity, we are relegated to the class of racist, Nazi scum. I could think of a lot worse things that I could be called. Your literature quenched a deep seated thirst within my very soul.

Enclosed is my check for a first class subscription to your gutsy monthly *Liberty Bell*, the rest is for books and other material which I intend to distribute among many of my friends who have leanings towards our kind of thinking (and even to some who don't, I'd love to shake them up).

I don't know what it's like in West Virginia, but if it's one-thousandth as bad as it is here in New York, my hat goes off to you. May God grant you the courage and strength to help to perpetuate the dissemination of the insight that He has already given you.

Would you also please send me an additional 10-12 catalogs.

Heil Hitler!
Very truly yours,
W.E., New York

Those Who *WILL NOT* Read Have No Advantage Over Those Who *CANNOT* Read!

For a Sample Copy of our hard-hitting, fact-pact *Liberty Bell* send $4.00 to Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

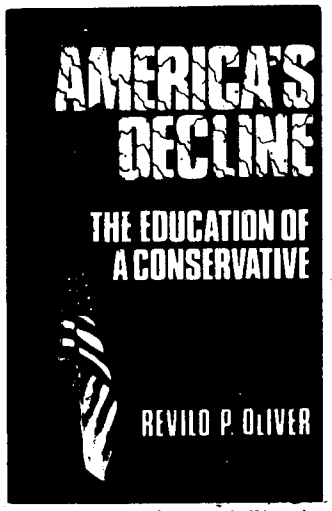

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 **SINGLE COPY $4.00**

THE MURDER OF EICHMANN

By Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor
page 19

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: TWO LESSONS, page 1; THE BEGINNING OF THE END, page 8; NOTHING NEW, page 57. THE SECOND TRIAL OF THE INDEFATIGABLE ERNST ZÜNDEL, from *Instauration*, page 13. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 47.

VOL. 15 - NO. 12 **AUGUST 1988**

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

TWO LESSONS

Americans were given two crucial lessons at about the time of the Summer Solstice in 1988. The few who are still willing to think about the real world must ponder them now and understand what has happened to them. Tomorrow will be too late.

By the time this appears in print, the Jews may have become tired of torturing the Aryan named John Demjanjuk and may have put him out of his misery by joyously murdering him and preparing to have fun with the next victim.

That Demjanjuk would be murdered was a foregone conclusion at the time that the Zionist government of the United States sent him to the future capital of the world for a show trial to bolster the gigantic hoax called a "Holocaust." The only reasonable doubt turned upon the possibility that it would be thought good propaganda to acquit and release him and thus prevent the American booboisie from feeling even the faintest shadow of uneasiness when other victims of this form of ritual murder are sacrificed on the altars to God's worshipful race.

Even the reports in the press in this country gave some indication of the flimsiness of the evidence produced at the "trial," which was, of course, prolonged to increase the hardships of the victim's family and friends, who spent – and wasted – large sums of money on the supposition that it was possible to save him by participating in a staged simulation of a trial in a court in which evidence does not matter.

There is a fine analysis of the evidence presented at the big show in Jerusalem in the June issue of *Instauration*. The analysis shows that the evidence against Demjanjuk was so flimsy that the case would have been incontinently thrown out of court in a trial in the United States when it was still an independent country. All this is totally irrelevant.

The producers of the show did bring on the stage witnesses who failed to identify Demjanjuk as a probably mythical character called Ivan (with a name taken from early Russian history),

but that was to lend verisemblance to the play. What is significant is that scenario did not include in the cast a score or a hundred or a thousand witnesses who would have sworn they stood just behind Demjanjuk while he shoveled 850,000 Sweet Sheenies into an incinerator or flayed them to make lederhosen for Alpine yodelers. That would have obscured the play's social message.

The weakness of the evidence was intended to show that evidence does not really matter. The function of the show trial was:

1. To parade the Jews' American serfs in their shackles before the world. When the Jews kidnapped Eichmann in Argentina for the first ritual murder in Jerusalem, their thugs had to sneak into Argentina to seize their victim and immediately smuggle him while helpless out of the country. Thus the criminals and their victim escaped from Argentine territory before the crime was discovered, and Argentina could only protest the gross violation of international law; and since the leading powers of the Western world, Great Britain and the United States, had repudiated the very concept of international law when they reverted to barbarism, Argentina was powerless.[1] In contrast, the Americans openly did the Jews' dirty work for them. They violated their own laws and suppressed evidence to help in murdering the victim.[2] That made it clear to the world that American citizenship is meaningless and that the cringing Aryan curs in the new Promised Land will do whatever their masters order them to do, and will eventually hand over their own parents or children for sacrifice in Jerusalem, if the lowly creatures are suspected of thinking thoughts that are not *kosher*.

1. On the murder of Eichmann, see the excellent work by the late Paul Rassinier (Paris, 1962), of which an English translation, published under the title, *The Real Eichmann Trial, or The Incorrigible Victors,* by Earl W. Thomas, Jr., in Maryland in 1979, and reprinted in England by the Historical Review Press, is now available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + postage.

2. The details really do not matter, but you will find them summarized in an article by a Jew in the *Phoenix* [Arizona] *Gazette,* 21 June 1988, which was reprinted in the *Ukrainian Weekly,* 17 July, from which it was reproduced in the *Christian News,* 25 July. The Jewish writer, who rushes in where Aryans fear to tread, tries to shift the responsibility from his race to Soviet Russsia. Ponder that fact.

2. It has perverted the term "War Crimes." Now as everyone capable of reason knows without being told, there can be no war crimes against an enemy—that is sheer nonsense, for if it were not, every soldier in every army who does not desert is a "war criminal."[3] A soldier, it is true, may commit what are called "atrocities" against the enemy's troops or civilians, i.e., treat them in a way that his own nation disapproves. If he does so, he is then guilty of either (a) disobeying orders, in which case he is subject to the usual military penalties, or (b) has been imprudent or shown poor judgement, which will blemish his record and make him ineligible for promotion or result in his being cashiered or even, in gross misconduct, punished for having disgraced his nation. The only way in which a soldier can be thought of as criminal in action against the enemy is by treachery that goes beyond the deception that is a legitimate *ruse de guerre,* and this again is covered by either (a) or (b) above.

War Crimes can be committed only against one's own nation, i.e., by treason, either as a hireling of the enemy or for personal aggrandizement. The great War Criminals of our time are, of course, Franklin Roosevelt and his stooge, Winston Churchill.

What is now meant by the term is, as the circus in Jerusalem made clear, "genocide,"[4] i.e., the crime of displeasing Yahweh's Master Race, the legitimate owners of the planet and all the livestock in it.

Demjanjuk is, of course, only the first in a long train of sacrificial victims, and the Jews who danced joyously in the street when it was announced he would be murdered were, of course,

3. What the Jews are trying to teach the lower races is that worship of God's Holy Race must supersede every loyalty and every sense of honor and justice the despised goyim may have retained in their brutish minds. The only real crime is failure to betray one's nation or to murder one's father, if doing so would please Yahweh's Master Race.

4. On this snide word and the Sheeny who invented it as a weapon against our race, see Professor James Martin's *The Man Who Invented 'Genocide': the Public Career and Consequences of Raphael Lemkin* (Torrance, California; Institute for Historical Review, 1984). After the Jews burned down the offices in Torrance, the Institute moved to Costa Mesa, California. Professor Martin's exemplary book is a model of minutely accurate research, and represents an enormous expenditure of arduous intellectual labor on behalf of our race—labor that would be unnecessary, if our race were not now so drugged with hallucinatory superstitions.

exhilarated by the expectation of a perpetual carnival henceforth. Their terrorist gang in the United States, financed by American tax-paying boobs, has a set of 250 victims ready, and will produce as many more as are needed to keep the rebuilt Temple supplied with animals for sacrifice. The Jews in Britain are advertising for stool pigeons to denounce victims who can be accused of having been loyal to their nation and race in Germany.

Most significant of all, the Revolutionary Tribunal (still called "Supreme Court") in Washington has just "revoked the citizenship" of Professor Vladimer Sokolov of Yale University, by affirming a decision that found him guilty of blasphemy against God's Own. According to the press, Professor Sokolov was convicted of having written for a newspaper published in Russian in 1943 an article which disparaged Jews, and that, of course, was blasphemy against the Holy Ones, whom all lower animals must humbly revere.

Whether the Jews will decide to murder the professor in Jerusalem is not clear at the moment, but you cannot miss the terrible significance of the verdict. The Tribunal has not yet authorized the deportation of Americans who are citizens by birth when they are convicted of having blasphemed against God's Children, but perhaps Reagan's successor, who it seems, will be a half-Jew directed by a Jewess, can inspire the Tribunal to a fuller understanding of the Justice ordained by Yahweh.

* * *

The second lesson was taught in Toronto, where the Jews' *shabbat goyim* staged a pseudo-legal travesty that resulted in the conviction of Ernst Zündel for having published books that told historical truth and thus annoyed God's Race.

The details of the trial are not clear. A verdict of "guilty" was returned by a jury of eleven. (The twelfth juror had been expelled by the *shabbat goy* who was acting as the judge when the juror was seen to have approved something that was said by Zündel's attorney.) So far as I have learned, the jurors appeared to be White and there is no evidence that any of them were Jews masquerading under Aryan names. It is quite possible, of course, that the official persecutors used the resources of the Canadian Government, including the once honored Royal Mounted Police, to send covert agents to interview the entire panel of persons likely to serve on the jury, and ascertain which could be trusted

to convict the accused man, regardless of the evidence; but no indication that this was done has thus far transpired.

The eleven jurors, therefore, were either nitwits or pusillanimous little witlings afraid to displease the Jews and their hatchet man, who was presiding over the courtroom.

The conviction has been appealed, and it remains to be seen whether the majority of members of the higher court are Aryan *men*.

The evidence presented at the trial clearly and indubitably proved that the Jews' Holohoax is not only a gigantic lie, but a preposterous lie, presupposing what is physically and chemically impossible. One item of evidence was especially important. The impudent pretense that God's Precious Darlings were killed in gas chambers at Auschwitz, Birkenau, and Majdanek was conclusively proved to be just a typical Jewish lie; an impartial scientific examination, conducted by an engineering team sent to those camps, proved by chemical analysis that the supposed "gas chambers" could never have been used for such a purpose.[5]

It is generally said that, despite the actions of the scoff-law judge and corrupt jury, the trial in Toronto was a victory for our race and the rational mentality possessed by some members of it. And so it was, in the sense that there was put on record evidence that conclusively and irrefragably proved that the "Holocaust" is just the Holohoax, perhaps the most audacious swindle ever attempted. If the Court of Appeal acts honorably, the predatory race will be vexed, but I doubt that they will even then be greatly worried, much less dismayed.

The point of the jury's verdict is that facts do not matter. The Aryan swine must be taught to believe whatever their divinely-ordained masters tell them—or else.[6]

5. See the summary of the scientific investigation, *The Leuchter Report*, with a foreword by the heroic Dr. Robert Faurisson. I have read the complete 196-page report, copies of which may at some future date be made available. Presently, only a condensed version is available at $10. plus $2. for postage, of which copies are available from Mr. David Clark, Postoffice Box 726, Decatur AL 35602. Donations to cover the enormous expenses of this report and the trial and appeal in general are most welcome and may be sent, via Certified Mail in a *well-sealed* envelope, to 206 Carlton Street, Toronto, Ontario M5A 2L1 Canada.

6. A real, but probably temporary, victory, was achieved in Alberta where the Superior Court held unconstitutional the tyrannical law under

The point of the original persecution of Mr. Zündel, by reviving and distorting an obsolete law that, by a nice irony, was originally enacted to punish typically Jewish swindles,[7] was that law no longer matters.

Few victims of similarly illegal persecutions will be able to meet the enormous expense of Mr. Zündel's defense. For example, as I write, the press reports that Giovanni Pinto, a veteran and tenured teacher in the high school of Montville, New Jersey, was suspended without pay and faces "very serious charges" that may result in his dismissal, because spies discovered that he had told some of his pupils that he did not believe the Holohoax. The State Board of Education and the local school board were shocked that a humble American dog should presume to doubt what he was told by God's People. He could, with impunity, have doubted that the earth is a spheroid, he could have denied that it revolves about the sun, he could have refused to believe that 2 x 2 = 4, but if he doubts the Holohoax he is probably so hardened a criminal that if a Jew told him he was a dog, he would not drop to his knees and start barking. Justice obviously requires that he be hounded from what is probably his only means of livelihood.

The real point is that Mr. Pinto does not have in his savings account a half million dollars to challenge his tyrannical oppressors in the courts—and if he had, the chances are that he would appeal to the judaized courts in vain.

which James Keegstra was convicted. On the pseudo-legal persecution of Mr. Keegstra for disbelieving Jewish lies, see the article by the distinguished head of the British National Party, John Tyndall, in *Liberty Bell*, July 1984.

7. The law against the dissemination of news known to be false was enacted in view of such great Jewish *coups* as the false reports circulated in England that Napoleon had been victorious at Waterloo, which caused a precipitate fall in the price of stocks and other securities, which the Rothschilds then purchased for a fraction of their real value. It is admitted that the Rothschilds' agents in Belgium had informed them by carrier pigeon of the British victory, and that they used this secret knowledge to make an enormous 'killing' on the market, at the expense of the *goyim*, whose property, as God says in the Holy Talmud, rightfully belonged to them anyway. There appears to be no documentary proof that the Rothschilds also had agents who brought to England and spread the false tidings, but objective historians will apply the rule, *cui bono*?

* * *

The development of the Holohoax in recent decades is phenomenal and literally awful. In November 1964, when, in an article on "Brainwashing" in *American Opinion*, the official publication of the Birch Society, I casually mentioned the Jews' "Holocaust" as just an example of the preposterous lies that are concocted and told to pep up cannon fodder in "democratic" holy wars, it did not occur to me, and evidently did not occur to the timorous publisher, that the Jews would not be content with their gigantic swindle of the German people and their atrocious murders of some of the finest members of our race. I certainly, and the publisher presumably, did not foresee that the international race was even then planning to ram their impudent fiction into the minds of their destined victims with ever increasing intensity until they attain the undisputed ownership of the whole planet, which Yahweh promised them.

Their phenomenal success since 1964 is just another proof that the Aryan race has become mentally incapable of surviving in the real world.

* * *

When the Jews captured the Russian Empire in 1917-18, one of the first laws they enacted provided the death penalty for criticism of their race. Communists were told not to believe in God, but to believe in the sacredness of God's Children. The law, so far as is known, was never repealed, although recently Americans heard of Russians who did not venerate God's Own. One such critic was imprisoned in a sanatorium, where expert psychiatrists doubtless did succeed in making him insane. There have been a few publications critical of Jews (as distinct from Zionists, who are officially opposed by the Communists because they tempt Jews to leave Soviet territory), but it has never been clear whether these were actually distributed in Russia in violation of law, or merely printed to make thinking Americans more receptive to the Soviet régime.[8]

8. On aunt-eye-see-met-ism in Russia, see *The Enemy of Our Enemies* (Liberty Bell Publications, 1981; reprinted, 1985; $8.00 + postage), pp. 70-112.

What you need to understand now is that when the organization of society that is called Communism in Russia and 'Democracy' in the United States is fully operative, it, by its very nature, requires Thought Police, vigilant to detect and suppress symptoms of rationality among the herds of livestock in the Jews' One World. And if you wish to speculate, estimate how long it will be before failure to kowtow before the Sheenies will automatically entail death by torture in the United States.

THE BEGINNING OF THE END

Thomas Wolfe was the last great master of English prose, and the greatest as well as the last writer to describe contemporary American life and portray its disorganized and fractured culture, undistorted by the astigmatism and illusions that are charitably called 'ideology.' His first book, *Look Homeward, Angel*, published in 1929, was surpassed only by his masterpiece, *Of Time and the River* (1935). His third major work, *The Web and the Rock*, published posthumously after his death at the age of thirty-eight in 1938, marks a certain decline, its brilliance marred by intrusive incongruities, and probably reflects the mistake he made when he left Scribner's and the editorship of Maxwell Perkins, whose critical sagacity had made the first two books possible, as Wolfe freely admitted.

Of Time and the River reports his observation of life in the period 1920-1925, and his original plan, abandoned not long before his death, had been to continue the series to 1933, which he instinctively selected as a terminal point. He probably knew, consciously or subconsciously, that that year began the end of the America he had known.

Wolfe was both a passionate man and an observer of unequalled powers of discernment and memory, but he was not an historian. He respected the past and antiquity, but did not study it intensively and analytically. He was therefore estopped from perceiving the clandestine forces that shape historical events and, like the geologic faults that produce earthquakes, lie far underground, unsuspected by their future victims.

He never guessed the significance of the work conspiratorially done by our enemies when the great Jewish bankers produced the first great breach in the surviving fabric of the Constitution by procuring the enactment of both the Income Tax and the Federal Reserve swindle and then, so to speak, activated those

ruptures of our social strata by having "Barney" Baruch's trained poodle, a crackpot named Woodrow Wilson, bark the United States into the disastrous war that had been contrived in Europe. And although Wolfe, like other men who reached maturity before 1933, must occasionally have been inconvenienced by the national folly called Prohibition, he never guessed that, whatever the intentions of the "do-gooders" and silly women[1] who foisted that un-Constitutional Amendment on the nation, they created a precedent for the subjection of their country to the Communism of which they felt such horror when they saw it at work in Russia.

We cannot expect Wolfe to have perceived why 1933 was the logical termination of his observations of American life or to have comprehended that his America was doomed in that year. But, with an artist's sensitivity, he did discern something of what had so fatally gone wrong.

Professional historians today, their interest in facts always strictly subordinated to their interest in jobs, distort their accounts of what is called "the Depression," which was supposedly begun by the partial collapse of the stock market in November of 1929. It is understandable that they keep their eyes resolutely averted from the real causes of that "economic depression," but one does not see why they ignore the phenomenon when it repeatedly occurred on a smaller scale and locally before the allegedly fatal autumn of 1929.

In the 1920s, in diverse parts of the country, there occurred "land booms," better described as bubbles in the financial sense of that word, since they, on a smaller scale, were comparable to the famous South Sea Bubble, which almost ruined England when it broke in 1720, and to John Law's "Mississippi Scheme," which ruined France in the same year. Men who esteemed themselves shrewd businessmen, drunk on a hootch they had not obtained from their bootleggers, mortgaged their future to pay preposterous prices for building sites in the "fastest growing town in the foothills [of California]" or "the fastest growing town in the Mississippi Valley" or the "fastest growing town on the East Coast [of Florida]."

1. While the constitutionality of the law permitting women to vote in Illinois was still in doubt, it was necessary to segregate ballots by the sex of the voters. The records show that in local elections, the great majority of women voted for local prohibition, while the majority of men, less subject to sentimentality and Christian intolerance, did not.

There was a kind of mania, prevalent in "Chambers of Commerce" and business clubs, which regarded increase of population as a blessing *per se*, because the slap-happy promoters foresaw an increase of sales in their drug store or barber shop or other business—and to Hell with the consequences. If one went into Los Angeles on the Pacific Electric (which was more expeditious than even fast driving over the highways of the time) to attend the opera or a theatre, when the train was going into the terminal at Sixth and Main on the elevated tracks, there blazed in one's face a huge sign on the roof of a then prosperous newspaper. The sign said, "The First Million is Here; the Second is On The Way." A rational man could only wonder why the fools so wanted an influx into Southern California, a region that was still largely fit for civilized men, although already showing manifest symptoms of overpopulation and the deterioration that always goes with it.

One such bubble occured in Wolfe's home town, Asheville, North Carolina, and is described in memorable chapters of *You Can't Go Home Again* (assembled by editors, with some errors in taste and internal congruity, for posthumous publication in 1940). And when he tried to ascertain the causes, he perceptively identified a cardinal one that no one mentioned:

> What happened in Libya Hill [= Asheville] and elsewhere has been described in the learned tomes of the overnight economists as a breakdown of "the system, the capitalist system." Yes, it was that. But it was also much more than that. In Lybia Hill it was the total disintegration of what, in so many different ways, the lives of all these people had come to be. It went much deeper than the mere obliteration of bank accounts, the extinction of paper profits, and the loss of property. It was the ruin of men who found out, as soon as these symbols of their outward success had been destroyed, that they had nothing left—no inner equivalent from which they might now draw new strength. It was the ruin of men who, discovering not only that their values were false but that they never had any substance whatsoever, now saw at last the emptiness and hollowness of their lives. Therefore they killed themselves; and those who did not die by their own hands died by the knowledge that they were already dead.

You have there a statement of one of the fundamental causes of the economic collapse, the cause without which the more conspicuous causes could not have operated. In the brilliantly written pages that follow, Wolfe further describes the aftermath of the broken bubble in splendid prose of which I cannot refrain from quoting at least one paragraph:

> In his eternal vigil the worm stirs, but many men are rotting in their graves tonight, and sixty-four have bullet fractures in their skulls. Ten thousand more are lying in their beds tonight, living as shells live. They, too, are dead, though yet unburied. They have been dead so long they can't remember how it was to live. And many weary nights must pass before they can join the buried dead, down where the worm keeps vigil.

When he comes to the collapse of the stock market in November 1929, Wolfe, reflecting "like a man who gropes his way in darkness over an unfamiliar road," reaches the conclusion that

> America went off the track somewhere—back around the time of the Civil War... Instead of going ahead and developing along the line in which the country started out, it got shunted off in another direction—and now we look around and see we've gone places we didn't mean to go. Suddenly we realize that America has turned into something ugly—and vicious—and corroded at the heart of its power with easy wealth and graft and special privilege... And the worst of it is the intellectual dishonesty which all this corruption has bred. People are *afraid* to think straight—*afraid* to face themselves—*afraid* to look at things and see them as they are.

Wolfe is certainly right: it was a cardinal flaw in American culture and character that made possible the economic débâcle. Mice die in traps because they do not control their appetite for cheese, but anthropoids of the genus that is sardonically called *sapiens* are theoretically believed to be endowed with reason. The collapse, as Wolfe never suspects, was, of course, cunningly engineered by our enemies, primarily through the Federal Reserve and the tainted press, but it was designed to exploit precisely that cardinal fissure in the American mentality and could not have succeeded without it.

Wolfe is also right in dating the beginning of the national hypocrisy and schizophrenia to the election of Abraham Lincoln, who was obliged by his sponsors to contrive a war of aggression against half of the nation, and who naturally formed his cabinet from the first great aggregation of madmen and thieves to occupy Washington. Before his time, corruption in the Federal government had been the merely normal practice of favoring one's friends and associates with jobs and contracts. Lincoln was the first to adorn his cabinet with one member of whom it was said that he would steal anything but a red hot stove; another, who cynically defined an honest politician as one who "stays bought" and does not betray the man who has bribed him in order to get a second and larger bribe from his opponent; and a

slippery Secretary of the Treasury, who piously had "In God We Trust" illegally inscribed on our currency and was supposed to mean that he trusted his god to prevent disclosure of the looting of the Treasury over which he presided. And it was Lincoln who appointed the Secretary of War who seems to have been the principal manager of the assassination by which Lincoln was removed after he had served the purposes of his masters and could be killed to excite rancors that would cover their further crimes.

It was Lincoln who coined the lie that his outrageous invasion of the South was a civil war – a lie that was made canonical by unscrupulous historians and so generally accepted that Wolfe, although a Southerner by birth, unthinkingly accepted it. It was Lincoln (who, of course, was merely the agent of the criminals who arranged his election) who destroyed the American Republic and ripped up the American Constituion, for which he had little respect,[2] although pieces of it were put together later for political purposes to enforce a fiction that has persisted to our time – a fiction that deceived no judicious historian, but was a gospel truth to the indoctrinated public until a mulatto (!) who is a Justice of the so-called Supreme Court in Washington finally told them the truth.[3]

Lincoln presided over the terrible end of the American Republic, but his election had been made possible by the previous creeping "democracy," which, as the wiser among the Framers of

2. See the analysis of Lincoln's performance as a basically dishonest politician by Sam Dickson in the *Journal of Historical Review*, Fall 1986, pp. 319-344; on p. 329 he notes Lincoln's evidently earnest dislike of the Constitution and wish to destroy and replace it.

3. Thurgood Marshall, on 6 May 1987, told a San Francisco Law Association at its annual "seminar" on Maui, Hawaii, that the Constitution had been effectively revoked and canceled by the Fourteenth Amendment: "While the Union survived the civil war [!], the Constitution did not. In its place arose a new and more promising basis for justice and equality, the 14th Amendment." The mulatto was naturally interested in the power of Congoids and half-breeds over White Americans, but he should have noted that when the Fourteenth Amendment was enacted at gunpoint, the Constitution had already been canceled. Armed aggression by a league of states against other states to rob them of their property marked the effective end of a compact between the several states.

Continued on page 49

THE SECOND TRIAL OF THE INDEFATIGABLE ERNST ZÜNDEL

Another Pyrrhic victory for the Holocausters

HISTORIAN DAVID IRVING, who after years of soul-searching has now joined the swelling ranks of Holocaust doubters, was the twenty-third and final defense witness at the second trial of Ernst Zündel, the Toronto-based publisher and artist whose publication of the Canadian edition of *Did Six Million Really Die?* some years ago got him arrested and charged with publishing false news, a uniquely Canadian crime. Zündel was convicted by a District Court jury on May 11 [1988] of violating Section 177 of Canada's Criminal Code, which reads: "Every one who willfully publishes a statement, tale or news that he knows is false and that causes or is likely to cause injury or mischief to a public interest is guilty of an indictable offence and is liable to imprisonment for two years." On Friday, May 13, the defendant was sentenced to nine month in jail by Judge Ron Thomas.

Zündel's attorney, Douglas Christie, is appealing the guilty verdict on 30 separate grounds, just as he appealed his client's 1985 conviction (and 15-month sentence) on 45 grounds. The success of the previous appeal led to this year's court proceedings.

Most of Zündel's supporters were bitterly surprised at the jury's decision, which followed 17 hours of deliberation over two days, because of the wealth of unchallenged testimony casting doubt on the "exterminationist" position. Zündel himself, however, had consistently cautioned against optimism even at the trial's brightest (for him) moments. Repeatedly, he warned that Judge Thomas was under extraordinary political and social pressure. The optimists had a premonition of where things really stood as they listened to the judge's instructions to the jury, in approximately these words: "If Zündel goes free, minorities in Canada will not be safe."

Much earlier in the trial, Thomas had taken "judicial notice" of the Holocaust, saying, "I direct the jury as a matter of law that the Holocaust, as defined in essence as the mass murder and extermination of Jews in Europe by the Nazis during the Second World War, is so notorious as not to be the subject of dispute." Hearing these ominous words, many Zündelists felt the trial was lost. But it turned out Thomas was unable to shut off debate on the three basic questions of most interest to Holocaust revisionists:

1. How many died? Exactly six million? One million? Half a million?

2. Was "gassing" involved in the killings or not?

3. Was there ever a systematic plan or policy in Germany to "kill all the Jews"?

It is hard to conceive how any judge or jury could honestly believe that Zündel "willfully" published a pamphlet about the Holocaust which he "knows is false," when one of the world's leading historians of World War II declared on the witness stand that the pamphlet was indeed "90% accurate." David Irving's three days of testimony were traumatic for world Jewry, as he stated on 13 occasions that he no longer agrees with what he himself wrote about the Holocaust in his 1977 book, *Hitler's War*. "At that time I believed there had been a methodical liquidation [of the Jews]," said Irving calmly at one point. "That is something I have come to challenge."

Irving cited a mass of evidence unearthed in recent years which has caused him and many others to become increasingly skeptical about the Holocaust. He noted in particular the authoritative 193-page *Leuchter Report*, which denounced the Auschwitz gassing story as technically impossible.

THE CASE OF THE MISSING RESIDUE

It was Zündel himself who commissioned the five-man Leuchter team to go to Auschwitz, where samples were taken from the "gas chambers." Allied propaganda had designated various rooms in five crematoria as the Auschwitz execution chambers– Krema I at the Auschwitz I camp and Krema II through IV at the Auschwitz II or Birkenau camp. All German records and plans had classified these rooms as morgues.

The Leuchter team scraped rock, brick, concrete and mortar from the surfaces of walls, floor, ceilings and drains in these so-called gas chambers and had the samples analyzed for cyanide content by Alpha Labs of Ashland (MA). To these 31 samples was added a control sample taken from the delousing or fumigation chamber in Birkenau, where revisionist scholars admit that Zyklon-B was used for delousing and where significant amounts of cyanide should still be present.

The report from the Alpha Labs states that the cyanide was present in Sample 32 at a significant level, was totally absent in 17 of the other samples, and present only in tiny trace amounts in the remaining samples. The trace cyanide was consistent with the fact that typhus and other diseases raged at Auschwitz, and Zyklon-B was spread around rather thoroughly. The heavy concentration of cyanide residue still present after 40-odd years in the delousing chamber is what one would expect in any closed area where mass gassing–of lice

or humans–were carried out repeatedly.

It should be emphasized that Fred A. Leuchter, Jr., the chief engineer of Fred Leuchter Associates of Malden (MA), a suburb of Boston, has accumulated a wealth of experience in the design and modification of gas chambers for executing criminals. As the only living American expert on the subject, he was retained by the Missouri State Penitentiary to reconstruct its gas chamber. Zündel paid Leuchter and his team $35,000 to take the samples and to survey, measure, and photograph three of the alleged Nazi "death camps." Exact engineering-type drawings were produced. On April 5, Leuchter concluded his detailed report with this categorical statement:

> After reviewing all of the material and inspecting all of the sites at Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek, your author finds the evidence as overwhelming. There were no execution gas chambers at any of these locations. It is the best engineering opinion of this author that the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not have been, or now be, utilized or seriously considered to function as execution gas chambers.

On the night of April 19-20, a team of chemists, graphic artists, and others labored to prepare five bound copies of the *Leuchter Report* for the next morning's court session.

Judge Thomas tried to ban the *Leuchter Report* from the trial. Only when it was stated (with the jury absent) that the entire scientific operation had been videotaped was he persuaded to let a portion of the all-important evidence be heard. "A regular stage production!" he griped.

Still, the judge refused to let the full report be admitted as an exhibit to help guide the jurors, even going so far as to forbid Douglas Christie to mention its existence in their presence. When the jury was called back, Leuchter was only allowed to say that the alleged gas chambers at Auschwitz I, Birkenau, and Majdanek were not properly sealed with tar and pitch to keep the gas from leaking out; that there was no way for the gas to be expelled safely without endangering those nearby; that the rooms were too cold for the pellets of Zyklon-B to vaporize.

Observer David Wayfield reported:

> He [Leuchter] was demolishing the Holocaust right in front of our eyes. And someday the whole world will know about this. So effective was his testimony that the nervous judge started interrupting and cross-examining the witness, which caused Christie to respectfully remind the judge that it was the responsibility of the Crown [the prosecution] to do the cross-examining. The judge backed off, sulking.
>
> When the witness started to give his opinions about revisionist literature and his education concerning the [Holocaust], the judge ruled that this was not his area of expertise. After the defense subsequently wandered into this forbidden area, the judge dismissed the jury, screamed at Christie, and stalked

slowly out of the court while glowering at a spectator who was reacting to his antics.

When the trial resumed, the Crown scolded Leuchter for taking samples from "gas chamber" walls without permission from Polish authorities. Leuchter explained that he was in a Communist country and so was not willing to reveal his motives. The Crown accused him of desecrating a "sacred place." Christie arose and told the judge that the Crown is not allowed to give testimony.

What a morality play!

LAGACE, LACHOUT & CO.

If Leuchter and Irving had never shown their faces in Toronto, the Second Great Holocaust Trial would still have overflowed with historic testimony. The Canadian media, in justifying the near-blackout of Zündel II, claimed that the proceedings were largely a "rehash" of the first trial. Nothing could be further from the truth, as the following testimony suggests:

- Ivan Legace manages the six modern crematoria "retorts," or ovens, which serve Calgary, Alberta, a city of 650,000. He explained the principles of cremation to the jury, showed them plans of the 46 Auschwitz-Birkenau retorts, and carefully explained why those 46 ovens could not conceivably have handled more than about 184 bodies per day. Holocaust guru Raul Hilberg has claimed there were up to 4,400 cremations per day at Auschwitz-Birkenau. Legace called that figure "preposterous . . . beyond the realm of reality."
- Emil Lachout was a lieutenant with the Austrian Military Police Service in October 1948, when he co-signed Circular Notice No. 31 about "gas chamber" allegations. The notice stated that Allied Investigation Commissions had established that no one was ever gassed at Buchenwald, Mauthausen, Dachau, or any of the other concentration camps in Germany and Austria. The tall, handsome Lachout flew to Toronto to present the document, which also reports that gassing claims about these camps were based on "confessions extorted by torture" and false statements by former inmates.

  Lachout bravely surfaced from retirement last year in Vienna to defend a man accused of denying the gassing story. For his troubles, he was ordered to undergo a psychiatric examination.
- Udo Walendy, a West German social scientist, offered several days of wide-ranging testimony on the Holocaust. He mentioned the strange career of Sefton Delmer, a British propagandist, whose postwar book, *The Germans and I,* admitted that his official team of German document-forgers had one purpose—to lie from morning to evening." Walendy also mentioned the appallingly frank British Ministry of Information directive of June 1944, which advised magnifying alleged German atrocities to divert the public's attention from the abundant and confirmed misdeeds of the Soviets.
- American historian Mark Weber explained the origins of the extermination story. It began, he said, with stories circulated during the summer and fall of 1942 by the World Jewish Congress, and particularly by its president, Rabbi Stephen Wise, who also headed the American Jewish Congress.

  Wise preposterously charged that the Germans were manufacturing soap and lubricants from the corpses of murdered Jews, and that the Germans had given up gassing their victims and were instead using teams of German doctors to systematically inject large groups of Jews with poison.

  After an intensive behind-the scenes campaign orchestrated by the World Jewish Congress, the Allied governments issues the joint declaration of December 1942, condemning the alleged German extermination policy.

  Weber emphasized that the declaration was issued in spite of private protests by the American and British officials responsible for Jewish affairs in Europe, who reported that there was no evidence for the Jewish extermination stories.

  The prosecuting attorney made much of the fact that Harwood/Verrall erroneously claimed in *Did Six Million Really Die?* that the exterminationist allegation was first made in a 1943 book by the Polish Jew, Raphael Lemkin.

  In response to a suggestion by the prosecution that any "educated person" should have known about the December 1942 Allied declaration, Weber said that he doubted if one college-educated Canadian in a hundred had ever heard of the document.

  In detailed line-by-line analysis of the booklet, Weber pointed out that the mostly minor errors of fact were not the fault of the author, but were almost entirely carried over from errors in the writings of Paul Rassinier and David Hoggan, upon which Harwood/Verrall relied heavily.

  Weber said that the nature of the errors shows that they were not made maliciously or deceitfully, because they are not crucial to the booklet's central thesis.

  Based on his conversation with Verrall and the booklet's published, Weber testified that the work had been written hastily but honestly. "I know that Richard Verrall was very glad to know when errors were pointed out to him," Weber said.

Some Jews in the courtroom occasionally lost control of themselves during Weber's five days on the stand, even crying out, "Liar!" in response to testimony which was not particularly controversial (such as Menachem Begin's declaration that the Germans would be "guilty until the end of time").

Much the same thing happened when Weber spoke about conditions in the Warsaw ghetto, and made the point that while some Jews were starving, there were others who were well off and spent money on lavish meals in ghetto restaurants. When Weber saw that the Jews in the courtroom were obviously upset and skeptical on this statement, he quickly cited his sources.

Sabina Citron, the former inmate who brought the original charge against Zündel that started this whole legal battle, walked out of the courtroom at that point.

During one 20-minute recess, a group of Jews gathered around Weber to curse him with remarks like, "God should strike you dead!" and "He even looks like Hitler!"

- The testimony of Ditlieb Felderer was an instructive contrast to that of the "paper historians" who endlessly quote each other. The Austrian-born Swede described how he visited Auschwitz I and II, Treblinka, Sobibor, Belzec, Chelmno, Gross Rosen, Majdanek, and Stutthof, and got to know each of these camps more intimately than a mother knows her baby's face. He studied their topography, took and analyzed soil samples, crawled into every forbidden space imaginable, and made tens of thousands of slides, nearly 400 of which he showed to the court (having been forbidden to do so in 1985). Once again, the media chose to mock Felderer about such Auschwitz social facilities as the dance hall, the swimming pool, the house of ill repute and the concert auditorium. These paradoxical discoveries were only part of Felderer's overall message. What was he supposed to do? Pretend the Auschwitz swimming pool was not a swimming pool, so the press would take him seriously?

  As with most defense witnesses, the Crown spent long hours cross-examining Felderer without addressing the substance of his evidence. Instead, the prosecution focused on *ad hominem* arguments, guilt by association, professional credentials, and other spurious matters.
- A Jewish survivor, Joseph G. Burg of Munich, testified that many Jews consider the oaths they make in Gentile courtrooms not to be morally binding. He estimated that some 99% of all "Nazi atrocity" stories would be retracted if his fellow survivors could be forced to

continued on page 43

THE MURDER OF EICHMANN

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

Early in January of 1959 I was contacted in Washington by a minor French official, who purportedly represented the Service de Documentation Extérieure et Contre-Espionage (S.D.E.C.E.) the highly-respected external intelligence service of the government of France. I was quite skeptical when this man unfolded a proposal to me whereby I could become the only person in the world to interview a certain former Nazi colonel in South America.

Although I have always enjoyed excellent relations with the French government ever since I served for a period of time with the French Foreign Legion of Vichy France, I, nevertheless, did some checking on this official. He proved to be legitimate, perhaps not in the strictest meaning of the word; but he was actually an employee of the French government, though he was really not representing his own country but an international intelligence organization. Or, if he was actually representing his own government, he wanted it to appear to me as if the French were not officially authorizing this mission. Later, I could easily understand the reasons for this dissimulation. Anyway, this fact didn't disturb me at all, because it is a common practice or method of operation for all countries with intelligence services, including the U.S. It soon became apparent that the French officer was also representing the world-wide Odessa movement. In addition, he had formerly worked at Interpol.

They knew the exact location of this ex-Nazi colonel in Argentina, despite the fact that the Israelis and other Zionist groups had been trying unsuccessfully to track the man down since World War II. For an advance fee, I was hired to interview this Nazi. Later, I was informed that they really did not care about any interview, but merely wanted to use me to convey to this fugitive the fact that he was in extreme danger of being captured, and that he should go to Chile, where he would be safe and well protected—something which could not be guaranteed any longer in Argentina.

This was supposed to be a quiet assignment in the shadowy world of intelligence, but it turned out to have repercussions of world-wide

impact, involving violations of national and international laws. It would also enable Israel to delight in the use of terrorism and extreme torture. And, finally, it would end with a death sentence for the ex-Nazi involved. The end for him would take place in the most cruel sort of hypocritical kangaroo court which had absolutely no right to try him, let alone any possible legal jurisdiction in the case.

My own mission was seemingly routine and danger-free. The gentleman in question was not in hiding. I did not have to hunt him down. But he later became the victim of a highly complex and most controversial maneuver. I would not be involved at all in the later stages of this case, but it would soon make front-page news all over the world. and, of course, scarcely a civilized voice would be raised anywhere on this globe during the entire sordid affair. The world for the most part would stand by without protesting; or would throw gasoline on the fire by becoming a party to the hysteria of mass revenge in the minds of the people of a newly-formed state—a country that laughed at and violated openly laws at random to achieve the final vindictive judgment.

As we got further into the details of this project, I should have known then that it would be a world-shocker just by the nervous and uncertain manner of my contact as he outlined what he termed "this little project."

Here is what he told me: "A former Nazi official is living in a suburb of Buenos Aires. A net is closing in on him but he is carelessly unaware of it. Both Simon Wiesenthal, the Vienna-based so-called Nazi hunter who is largely financed by American Jews; and Israel's notorious secret service have been trying to locate this man for years."

"Why do you want to save him?" I quickly inquired. "And if he is not in hiding, why have they not already captured him?"

"They are not certain that he is the right man. and we have proof, furnished by several intelligence agencies, including some off-the-record pronouncements by the CIA, that this man committed no personal crimes against any Jews. He was rather well-known at one time and very active in the movement of aiding Jewish residents of Hitler's Germany to emigrate to Palestine."

"But how can you be positive that this individual is innocent?"

"Because several other countries have conducted complete investigations of his record. If he is guilty of anything except carrying out orders, then you would rightfully have to execute every man and woman who lived in Germany during those years. But after so many Jews were killed or died of medical epidemics during World War II, the Zionists now believe that laws are only for the other fellow when

these laws stand in the way of their ideas of total revenge on German people all over the world. They certainly do not intend to follow any legal means in their pursuit of revenge against mankind in general, because their promotion of a world-wide feeling of Holocaust guilt enables them to disregard all laws in what they do. It is the well-formed policy of the Israelis to hit back at anyone, guilty or innocent, who ever wore a German uniform. This appears to be a psychological reaction to build up strength to offset any docility the Jews prudently evinced during the war years. If they kidnap this man, he will be quickly tried and executed to help the Jews save face, so to speak, or regain their pride of nationalism in Israel in the eyes of the world. You know—it's that old 'an eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth' sort of Old Testament ideal about God's revenge. And Golda Meir even saw fit to enlarge on that Biblical quotation by demanding 'ten eyes for an eye and ten teeth for a tooth.' It is too outrageous a situation for logic, laws, or reasoning."

"And what, exactly, do you want me to do?"

"Just inform him of our instructions about how to get across the border to Chile. And you may have some difficulty in convincing this man that he is in danger and should leave Argentina immediately, because he has been there since 1950 and as yet no one has ever bothered him. You can speak with him in Spanish or English, but to make a crucial point might require some German words. How is your German?"

"Not that good. I'll have to go with Spanish and English."

"He also knows Hebrew and Yiddish."

"Well, I know nothing of those two dialects."

"Anyway, we have a note to him with full instructions for you to deliver which is in both French and German."

"Are there any Israeli agents in Buenos Aires now?"

"Yes, Isser Harel's Israeli Central Bureau of Intelligence and Security (MOSSAD) sent men to Argentina three times in 1958, trying to locate this man. They will soon learn of the former German colonel's whereabouts. From top-secret reports, we know that MOSSAD intends to either murder this man in Argentina or kidnap him and take him to Israel for a mock trial, followed by a highly-publicized and theatrical type of execution. The Argentine government will not allow this man to be extradited, because officials in Buenos Aires believe the ex-Nazi to be innocent of war crimes. We have their complete coöperation in this matter. We know every step Wiesenthal and the others take. We have monitored their efforts for many years. It is more difficult to keep track of the work of some of the more enterpris-

ing MOSSAD people. But neither organization knows yet that he is living near Buenos Aires. However, we expect them to run it down very soon, so you should leave right away."

"How much time do you think I have?"

"A few days, perhaps two weeks at the most. Not more than a month at the outside. We know that the Israelis first got word that this man was definitely in Argentina from a West German Jew, a lawyer who is a public prosecutor in an Argentine province. This official found out about the man in a round about manner from a blind man, who is part Jewish, and who lives in a town in the interior of Argentina. This blind man's daughter, about 21, was dating the ex-Nazi's eldest son. The former German colonel is using the name of Ricardo Klement. But the man's son made the mistake of using his real name. However, the boy does not live with his father and the Israelis have not yet found the former officer's place of residence. But it is only a matter of time before they do. *Every Jew* living in Argentina is assisting the Israelis in this search-and-destroy-mission of terror. Mr. Klement lives at 4261 Chacabuco Street in Olivos, a suburb of Buenos Aires."

"Are the Israelis watching this address at present?"

"We do not think so, or they would have grabbed him by now. They were monitoring it last year because they were misled by the blind man into believing that the man who owns the property was the man they wanted. The owner is an Austrian immigrant named Francisco Schmidt but he does not live on the premises. Mr. Schmidt bought the land in 1947 and built the house which has two living units, a duplex, in 1948."

"Why can't the Argentine government be persuaded to allow West Germany to try this Klement if he is to be tried any place? that would be the logical solution for all concerned. If Mr. Klement is innocent, then he will not be convicted in a fair and impartial trial. If the alleged crimes were committed in Germany, then that country should try him, not Israel which did not even exist as a nation at the time of the violations of which he is accused."

"Well, of course, Logically and legally, he should be tried in Germany, if at all. But, according to the West German government's official prosecutor's own statements, Mr. Klement would not be convicted in any German court, because there is not enough evidence against him. That is exactly why the German prosecutor, who is a Jew, violated the laws of West Germany by withholding the information on Mr. Klement's whereabouts from his own government. Instead of bringing the man to trial in West Germany, which by law he, as the official prosecutor of that country, would be required to do, he secretly gave

all his information to the Israelis so they can capture Mr. Klement and either kill him or try to get him to Israel for the world-wide publicity such a fake trial would bring the world Zionist entity. This illegal business of a ranking West German official deliberately deceiving that country; and then, in turn, giving secret West German information to Israel, does not set well with France or any other of several European nations which have full details on this case. But Jews are like that in any country, even in the United States. Citizenship in a country is always secondary to assisting Israel. And when the two come into conflict, which is most of the time, to hell with the citizenship. It is certainly no coincidence that many of the anti-American radical leaders in the U.S. were and are Jews, from the Rosenbergs on down. The FBI has a long list of people who are wanted on charges of trying to destroy your government, and most of them are Jewish."

"How do you know that Mr. Klement will talk with me? How will I convince him that I am not there to arrest him or harm him?"

"After living in Argentina for so many years unmolested, he will probably not be afraid of a North American like you. He has a wife and four children, three born in Germany and one in Argentina. You can assure him that his family will be able to join him in Chile later. It is not necessary yet for you to know his true identity. But I will tell you that, besides the names of Klement, he has also used the names of Otto Heninger and Otto Eckmann. Just to make sure you are talking with the right man, his wife's maiden name is Vera Liebel. His three eldest children are Nicholas, Dieter and Horst. There are no fingerprints on file any place for him. But he spent six months as an American prisoner-of-war at a camp at Oberdachstetten after he was captured on May 11, 1945 near Ulm. On the American records he was listed as a Luftwaffe corporal named Adolf Karl Barth."

"The if these fact check out, I'll know I have the right man."

In preparing for this trip, I went to the American National Archives in Alexandria, Virginia to study documents in the German section of World War II. Of course, I had already figured out that this officer in Argentina was Colonel Adolf Eichmann and not someone named Klement. I was positive he was THE Adolf Eichmann, whom the Jews of the world were taught to hate as someone worse than the Devil himself. He was always described by the Zionists as a sadistic monster; but never has any proof of any crimes been offered to the press.

My plane arrived in Buenos Aires in the early afternoon of January 30, a Friday, after only one stop at Recife, Brazil. As the plane made its approach to Ezliza International Airport, I could see the very

beautiful city of Buenos Aires basking in the war mid-summer January sunshine. The main river delta of the Rio de la Plata has an estuary about two miles wide. It was easy to understand why the early Spanish explorers had been so enthralled with this sea and land vista that they called it Puerto de Santa María del Buenos Aires.

When a photographer snapped my picture as I left the plane, I was highly suspicious of him until I learned that it was just a commercial venture to make money from tourists. These enterprising cameramen develop the photos very quickly and have your image printed upon a dinner plate before you get through customs. They they present it to you along with the most persuasive sales talk in order to get $16. from you. I don't know how they get the plates done so fast, but they use high-pressure sales tactics in trying to sell them.

I checked into the Hotel Claridge in the heart of the city because I knew the concierge there. In Latin countries the concierges are much more than hall porters and they can be most helpful with both arrangements and information. Some of them are intellectuals and retired university professors with a vast knowledge of their city and country. And this man was a walking travel bureau. I wanted to question him before attempting to locate Señor Klement, alias Herr Eichmann. When I left the hotel I avoided taking a taxi from nearby and got one about six blocks away, just in case anyone might be interested in what I was doing in this city. After checking to see if I was being followed, I gave the cab driver the address of 4261 Chacabuco Street in Olivos, a nearby suburb just north of Buenos Aires and not far from El Tigre River. Olivos had many holiday and luxury residences near the Rio de la Plata. Farther from the resort area along the river front, the dwellings were much smaller and far less pretentious, mostly single-story houses with small gardens. It was an area where many German and Austrian immigrants had settled after World War II. By means of the General Bartolomé Mitre rail line, this area was linked to the center of Buenos Aires.

As we neared my destination, the houses were not as well built. It seemed to be a neighborhood of quiet streets where people go to work early and probably some distance away, and return home late. I could also tell that it was a section where the movements of any stranger would be at least noticed, if not monitored. To my very great surprise, I saw a couple of walls on which swastikas had been daubed long ago and the paint had not completely worn off. I wondered if some anti-German group had painted the swastikas there or if some of the German immigrants themselves might have done this art work long ago. Hard to fathom. It hardly seemed likely to me that any former Nazis

would want to call attention to themselves in this manner.

When my taxi finally turned onto Chacabuco Street, which wasn't even completely paved at this time, I thought momentarily that I might have been given the wrong address and that my entire trip here would be to no avail. I had always envisioned ex-Nazis as living here the way they are pictured on American television and movies—on fine estates or in villas secreted behind sturdy iron gates, where guards or German shepherd dogs keep vigil. I had heard many stories about Swiss bank accounts and many valuables stored in Spain and Italy as the Third Reich began to crumble. It was simply unthinkable to me that this poverty-stricken place could house one of the most important SS men of World War II. I then began actually to believe that this fellow Klement might be innocent. Or else he must be the exception to the general rule of lavish-living Nazis as reported to the American public through Zionist-controlled newspapers and *Time* magazine. I had heard a great deal about ex-Nazis living here in style with mistresses etc. This definitely did not look like the place to find them.

I asked the taxi driver to let me off a few blocks from 4261 Chacabuco so that I could walk up the street to the house without giving much advance warning or attracting too much attention from the neighbors. It was about 95 degrees Fahrenheit and humid, the kind of weather I liked. I had left my tailored suit at the hotel. I was dressed in a light blue, short-sleeved shirt, no tie, and dark blue pants. I didn't want to be too conspicuous in this neighborhood.

As I neared the address given me, I noticed that the house was surrounded by a low fence. There were several large trees in the yard. A blonde boy of about six was playing in the yard. I looked for some sort of bell on the fence gate, as is customary in Latin countries, where privacy is respected and has a special meaning. But, finding none, I walked through the yard past the child toward the front door. Both the door and the window nearby were open. There was no air conditioning, of course.

Seeing no one, I called out for Sr. Klement, in Spanish. I thought that even speaking in my inferior German might attract too much attention. I looked at my watch. It was now 6:12 P.M. local time.

After about ten seconds a balding, middle-aged man of average height entered the front room and stared hard at me. His eyes seemed to squint as he apparently tried to determine if he knew me or not. I thought that he might be far-sighted. He was slender and appeared to have ill-fitting false teeth. I waited for him to speak. He did not do so.

Then I greeted him in my rather poor German.

He asked me what I wanted, in German. I quickly informed him in

Spanish that I was an American with connections in Chile and that I wanted to help him, or, at least, the people who had sent me wanted to do just that.

He understood me. But he mistook the purpose of my visit, assuming that I just wanted to sell something or had some business deal in Chile to offer him. I then had to tell him that I had journeyed all the way from the United States to see Herr Klement. I wanted him, if he were Mr. Klement, to grasp quickly the importance of my visit. This time he seemed to understand.

He told me that he was Ricardo Klement, invited me into the next room, and asked if I would care for some wine. I was given a glass of red domestic wine. I thanked him and waited for him to be seated. As I sipped this wine, which was certainly not of the best quality, I remember thinking that an ex-Nazi colonel should be serving a better grade of wine.

I also thought it highly unusual that he did not appear to be nervous or even suspicious of a stranger at his door, an unknown whom he had never seen before. He didn't seem even a bit distrustful when I informed him that the Israelis were hot on his trail and that they had made him number one on their most wanted list.

"They cannot touch me here," he declared. "I am an Argentine citizen."

"They don't recognize Argentine laws," I quickly informed him. "Let alone citizenship of any country."

Right off, he made it quite clear that he would have no part of going to Chile for his own safety. He also made it a point to tell me that justice was on his side, because he had committed no crimes and had killed no Jews; but, on the other hand, had helped many of them to re-settle in Palestine. And, in his favor, he thought, was the fact that the West German government had not made any effort to find him and charge him with any type of misconduct. Nor had the Allied powers. He felt safe and secure. No one had bothered him in all the years he had lived peacefully in Argentina. He did not believe the Zionists would dare to harm him or kidnap him, let alone put him on trial or murder him. They would have to produce evidence against him, he claimed. He also reasoned that the Argentine government would never consent to his extradition to Israel or any other country to stand trial.

I can still vividly recall his exact words that day. "The United States, the United Nations and the Western powers would never allow me to be kidnapped by Jewish terrorists with no legal authority here in Argentina. They have no right to do this and they have no legal right in Argentina to break laws," he exclaimed, as he waved his hands in the

air.

"You are over-estimating the humanitarianism of both the U.S. and possibly the U.N. too," I warned him. "Since World War II, the world and especially the United States have bent over backwards to favor the world Zionists and their cause. They can do no wrong in the biased eyes of Americans today. That is the present international theme, simply because of their supposed suffering during the war and earlier. And remember, if the U.S. would stand by callously and even assist the Zionists, as in 1948 when hundreds of thousands of innocent Palestinians were displaced from their homes to create the present state of Israel, then just don't expect that same country to raise even a small voice of protest, if the Jews want to execute you, with or without a trial."

"You know your country better than I do," he told me in a voice tinged with despair. "Obviously, I do not wish to argue the point. But I really do trust the Americans. They treated me well when I was a prisoner of war, even gave me excellent medical attention and good food. I am positive that the American people through their great newspapers, and with their spirit and zest for the right of an innocent person, would protest greatly if the Zionists tried to harm me."

"You are not very well informed. Our newspapers are almost totally under the control of liberals who play up to the Zionists, especially in New York, the center of the publishing industry. I venture to predict that not one single newspaper would take your side. Even if they believed you were innocent and had absolute proof of it, they would not dare to stand up for you. They will gleefully watch and even applaud while you are exhibited in some kind of mock trial and perhaps executed. They simply cannot afford to offend the Jewish segment of our population at this time. Things have changed since the days when we refused to admit Jewish refugees in large numbers. The U.S. is now Zion. Any publication attempting to gain a just hearing for you would be put out of business quickly. As for the Americans treating you so humanely while a prisoner of war, at that time they did not know your true identity."

He smiled. "But there are so few Jews in the United States as compared to the total population. I cannot believe that the other 200 million Americans would subjugate their sense of right and wrong to the insane wishes of a small minority of Zionists in New York."

"Well, you better believe it, because it is true."

"Anyway, if they did try me in Germany or even Israel, I would be found innocent. I assisted the Jews in Palestine. They all know this. The worst I could get would be a few months in prison on some tech-

nical charge as an SS officer."

Now it was my turn to smile in amazement. "You keep believing such myths and you're going to end up six feet under the ground, maybe under the sandy soil of Israel. You will get a death sentence automatically in Israel. Evidence has nothing to do with a case like this where the only thing that prevails is national hysteria, backed up by all the various Jewish hate organizations in America. To disbelieve or even discount the highly-regarded French intelligence reports that I have read would be sheer folly. Even idiotic! What you are doing is like committing suicide, for all practical purposes."

I could not press the matter. I had completed my part in this case. He was adamant. He had no intentions of disrupting his life by going to Chile. But I did make an appointment to talk with him again the next day. I wanted to check his identity thoroughly. As I got up to leave, I turned and asked him one more question, "If the Israelis do grab you, what will you do? How will you react?"

"I will offer no resistance. I will coöperate fully. I will go along peacefully because I don't believe I will be harmed."

"Then you're a dead man."

As I left his home, I noticed two men in a car watching me. One had a camera in his hand. I knew instantly that they were not tourists. And I knew I had been photographed. I suspected that it was not the Argentine authorities who were keeping me under surveillance in this manner. That night, as I walked slowly down Florida Street, a promenade and shopping street in Buenos Aires, I noticed the same car following me. In a city of extremely fast drivers who seem never to slow down, it was easy to spot a car traveling at a snail's pace. The next day, on Avenida Callao and again on Avenida Nueve de Julio, I noticed a man with thick, dark hair and wearing large sunglasses following me.

When I returned to my room at the Claridge that night I knew immediately that it had been searched, though nothing seemed to be out of place. I could smell the odor of heavy European tobacco, which is not used much in Latin countries. The maids would not have been very likely to have used it. Of course, I had learned long ago not to leave anything at all in any room which could ever reveal anything of importance about me. I then remembered that there was a sheet of paper in my raincoat pocket about insurance for rental cars in Argentina. It was in both Spanish and English, and had been handed out to all departing passengers from incoming planes. I reached into the closet and took it out of the pocket of my coat and held it up to the light. I had to smile when I noted two pin pricks, one at each corner of the top of the page.

I always looked for tell-tale thumb tack marks on any document suspected of being photographed. It had apparently been unfolded and stretched out on a table or wall to be photographed. They could easily read it. But they might be looking for something which wasn't there, like a coded message. I laughed as I thought of someone wasting time and effort trying to make something out of an advertisement. It did show thoroughness on the part whoever was interested in me and my visit to Argentina. And all this seemed to confirm my belief that the Israelis were, indeed, watching this former Nazi's home.

On my second visit to Mr. Klement, alias Eichmann, I talked with him about his life in Argentina. He admitted that he had been in the American camp at Oberdachstetten and that he had been a member of the *Schutzstaffel* or SS, the Nazi military security police. He answered all my questions politely and without hesitation. In order to make doubly sure that I was talking with the real Eichmann and not some clever impostor, I deliberately mispronounced or changed the names of German towns and dates which I had gotten from his record. To my surprise, he showed his Teutonic passion for accuracy by correcting me on all of them and gave me the exact information I had been given about him. Knowing that he had been captured by the American Army on May 11, 1945, near Ulm, I asked him, "The Americans took you prisoner in April of 1945, didn't they?"

"No," he quickly replied. "It was on May 11, 1945 as I was walking down a road near Ulm with another officer. We had dressed in enlisted men's uniforms so that the Americans would not learn we were SS officers, unless they happened to know that all SS officers have a tattooed blood type under the left arm. We had heard that the Americans would shoot any SS officer they captured."

"And you told them you were in the tank corps, a Panzer division, didn't you?"

"No, I pretended to be a Luftwaffe corporal," he corrected me, without any hesitation.

So I had no more doubts about his true identity. He even told me how he had escaped from the American camp and from Germany. In March of 1946, he worked at a lumber camp in the German province of Upper Franconia. He had already taken his wife and children to Austria and he visited them there in 1950. Then he made his way to Italy, where a Franciscan monk at Genoa got him an International Red Cross refugee passport in the name of Ricardo Klement and a visa for Argentina. Once in Argentina, it was easy for him to obtain identity papers in the same name. It was in July of 1950 that he landed in Buenos Aires. His wife and children came to Argentina in 1952 from

Austria. He invested his meager savings in a laundry in Olivos. Unfortunately, it went broke. Then he worked for a banking firm, Fuldner y Compañía at 374 Avenida Córdoba in Buenos Aires. This company was headed by a German immigrant. For a time he worked for this company in Tucumán, about a seven hundred miles from Buenos Aires. He was never at any time in hiding in Argentina, except that he was not using his real name. He could have lived some place in the vast interior and never have been found. He never seemed to be hiding his way of life in Argentina. And his having been an SS officer could easily justify the change of name.

At this particular time, I did not really believe any of the things he told me about having helped Jews in Germany. Like most people, I thought he just made this up. However, about 15 years later I found out that he really had been telling the truth that warm day back in 1959 in a suburb of Buenos Aires. If anyone wishes to check out this information about his assistance to Jews emigrating to Palestine, it is quite easy to do so. Just go to the American Archives on the World War II period at Alexandria, Virginia. It's called the American Commission for the Study of War Documents. Request to see microfilm on RFss film roll 411, frames 2936012 and 2936069 (Records of the Reich leaders and SS Chief of German Police).

I also found this same identical information in both West Germany and East Germany, as well as in Israeli archives. However, the Israelis are quite touchy about this subject and many have had a "loss of memory" concerning their relationship with Colonel Eichmann during the years of 1938 to 1941. But I have seen all the documents, which prove exactly what Eichmann told me in 1959—that he did help many Jews escape from Germany and was, at that time, considered their best friend. Needless to say, that did not help him when he was kidnapped and taken to Israel for a publicity stunt called a "trial."

I was the only writer to interview Adolf Eichmann before the terrorists from Israel kidnapped him and spirited him illegally out of Argentine territory through a ruse that would not normally have fooled anyone. I was not in Argentina when this event took place. It was in May of 1960, over one year after I had seen him, that this audacious feat took place. An Israeli plane was in Buenos Aires, ostensibly to fly the official Israeli delegation there for the 150th anniversary celebration of Argentina's independence. But this was a very shallow disguise for the real purpose, which was to kidnap and bring out Eichmann. He was drugged and slipped past Argentine customs and immigration officials while dressed in the uniform of a member of that plane's crew. It was the aforementioned Isser Harel, head of all Israeli security forces,

who masterminded the entire operation. And, I might add, he has never stopped bragging about it. He spent 23 years in Buenos Aires with an undercover team of specialists, including a doctor and a man whose specialty was forging documents. This criminal group operating on foreign soil had more false papers than were used in any operation since World War II. Mr. Harel and every member of the huge task force involved were in Argentina illegally and used fake identity papers in violation of the laws of the country.

Colonel Eichmann, whom I talked with as "Mr. Klement," moved to a new house after I had my conversations with him. But he didn't move far enough to escape the highly-skilled Israeli terrorists sent to Argentina for the express purpose of "getting" him. Eichmann refused to move to Chile and only moved to another suburb of Buenos Aires. He was kidnapped by Israeli terrorists as he neared his new home on Garibaldi Street in the town of San Fernando on May 11, 1960.

The Israeli criminals held him prisoner in a rented house until they were able to whisk him out of Buenos Aires on an Israeli plane to Tel Aviv, with only one intermediate stop en route at Dakar (now in Senegal, formerly French West Africa). French officials at Dakar were suspicious of the unusual flight by this Britannia plane. This was mainly because it was highly irregular for this type of aircraft to fly non-stop from Buenos Aires to Dakar, especially since the flight plan called for a refueling stop in Brazil at Recife. Another reason for such suspicion was that the plane was supposed to be carrying high-ranking Israeli officials back home from the anniversary celebration in Argentina; yet no high-ranking Israelis were on board. Normally this plane would have refueled at either Rio de Janeiro or Recife. But the Israelis had experienced a great deal of trouble in Recife on the flight to Buenos Aires and they were not about to land in Brazil again with such an important passenger aboard. After two French officials made a routine inspection, the plane was allowed to leave. So Eichmann arrived in Israel on Sunday, May 22, 1960. The happy Israelis congratulated themselves and celebrated their successful but highly illegal and criminal operation. Officially, the U.S. sent heartiest congratulations for a job well done—well done with contempt for international law and humanity.

But if that Israeli plane had landed in Brazil, this story would have had a very different ending. Shortly after the plane left the airport in Buenos Aires, Eichmann's friends and relatives informed the Argentine authorities what had happened. Argentina asked Brazil to take Eichmann into custody when the plane landed at Recife, and the Brazilians intended to do so. The Israelis were shrewed or lucky. They

skipped Brazil altogether.

The world press praised Harel's well-trained professionals for pulling off one of the most successful manhunts in history. In reality, any group of Boy Scouts could have taken Eichmann because he was not in hiding at all. But the press stated that despite the fact that the entire operation was illegal, the resourcefulness, strength and dedication of the Israelis made it a textbook example of a very professional covert mission. There was never even a hint of a leak or a hitch during the entire period of the operation in Buenos Aires. Team members had minor problems with rented cars and a nosey gardener, but the mission was carried out with a perfection that is seldom achieved in such ventures.

It was indeed ironical that the words "Beth Hamishpath" meaning "House of Peace" were shouted by the court usher so all would stand as the three judges entered the courtroom in Jerusalem to open the trial of Colonel Eichmann. All three judges were "carefully selected" because they had been born and educated in Germany and had spent time in the so-called "death camps," which were really work camps in which they were expected to work. To any impartial observer, it would seem that with such backgrounds as this all three judges would certainly be disqualified from serving on such a case as Eichmann's. But then this was not a real trial in any sense of the word.

According to Hannah Arendt, a Jewish writer who covered the 1961 trial for the *New Yorker*, the translations at the trial were excellent in French, bearable in English, but sheer comedy in German, the only language heard through the earphones by Eichmann. The unintelligible gabble in German may have seemed quite laughable, but the Jews had a sinister purpose in preventing Eichmann from understanding the trial for his life. If he could not understand the fouled-up translation into the German language, then he could not defend himself and offer any proof of possible innocence. That was a pretty clever way of rigging the trial in advance, and it was even criticized by many Jewish writers from all over the world who covered the trial. Miss Arendt stated that although she was completely in favor of bringing Eichmann to justice, she criticized the Israelis for this cunning deception in not providing a good German translator for Eichmann. With the high percentage of Jews in Israel who were born in Germany, she thought it highly improbable that the Israeli court could not find one person who could translate the words correctly into the German language. Of course, that was just another carefully calculated means of railroading Eichmann right into the hangman's noose.

Most reputable reporters covering the trial, even Israeli ones,

stated or acknowledged that the sole purpose of the trial was not to convict Eichmann, but rather to advertise the suffering of the Jews in World War II. Eichmann was merely a scapegoat—a means to an end to gain publicity and thereby sympathy for the Zionist cause. So the simulated trial was of a case built entirely upon the so-called Jewish extermination theory, not on any concrete evidence about what Eichmann had done. So many years of mendacious propaganda condemning Adolf Eichmann made it certain that he would be "convicted" any time, any place. The name Eichmann was enough to convict and sentence him.

And, of course, even the Jewish writers, both in Israel and throughout the world, agreed that Eichmann's "arrest" and "trial" were both illegal and were criminal acts.

Also, it should be noted in passing, that the Genocide Convention Resolution adopted by the United Nations on December 9, 1948, expressly rejected the claim to universal jurisdiction and provided instead that persons charged with "genocide" shall be tried by a competent tribunal of the state in the territory of which the acts were committed or by such international penal tribunal as may have proper jurisdiction. Israel signed this, then deliberately violated it by holding her own mock trial of Adolf Eichmann. This makes the entire trial and execution much more than a mockery of justice. It makes the trial a criminal act, even if Eichmann had been guilty beyond any doubt, which was never proven.

To put this illegal trial in even a more blunt perspective, what Israel did was violate the territorial principle just as much as if some African nation sent secret agents to Mississippi and kidnapped an American segregationist, then tried and hanged him in Africa.

Another law, overlooked entirely by Israel, was the Argentine law stating that the statutory limitations on all acts committed during World War II ended on May 6, 1960, five days prior to the kidnapping of Eichmann by Israeli terrorists who were in that country illegally and with false papers.

The actual trial engaged in a great deal of talk *about* Eichmann's guilt but offered no proof or evidence *of* it.

Eichmann proved true to his word which he had given me about coöperating with his captors. He never gave them any trouble during his entire confinement and trial. Of course, I have no way of knowing whether Eichmann was guilty or not. But I have seen no proof that he ever harmed Jews. And as I have said above, I have seen proof that he went far out of his way to help Jews who wanted to leave Germany.

And on May 31, 1962, Otto Adolf Eichmann, who was born March

19, 1906, in the German town of Solingen, was hanged (murdered). His body was then cremated by the Israelis, who would not allow his wife to claim the body for burial. His ashes were then scattered over the Mediterranean Sea, outside of Israeli territorial waters.

I should like briefly to notice the almost unbelievable growth of MOSSAD, the cruel Israeli world terrorist group, since the days of Isser Harel back in the 1960's. Operating under the shallow disguise of being an intelligence-gathering organization, MOSSAD is a vile group made up of the largest collection of murderers and war criminals in the world. Like all such elements of evil, the tentacles of this outfit now reach every corner of the globe, including every major city in the United States.

In Washington, D.C., MOSSAD has more influence than our own FBI and CIA combined; and possesses more sophisticated equipment than either. Mr. James Abourezk, a former senator from South Dakota, told me in Phoenix that B'nai B'rith of the Anti-Defamation League now has a 13-story building in our nation's capital for the sole purpose of spreading Israeli propaganda lies and maintaining surveillance of members of Congress, as well as the White House. With an annual budget of over twenty million dollars, it is relatively easy for them to accomplish this. The elaborate B'nai B'rith offices occupy all floor of this building except the seventh floor. This floor, according to Mr. Abourezk, is occupied by the American branch of MOSSAD. Now our closest allies, such as England and France, do not have any intelligence organizations with headquarters in Washington. It would be illegal. But Israel does. It appears that the Israelis are exempt from all laws.

Our FBI is restricted by law as to how they may operate. But there are absolutely no laws or even restrictions, none whatsoever, on MOSSAD and their operations in the U.S. Although it is a terrorist organization representing a foreign government, no one dares to criticize it. The Israelis are given free reign to arrest people, deport them, and even murder them on American soil, without the slightest fear of ever being called to answer for these illegal and flagrantly criminal acts. There has never been even one mild rebuke from either Congress or the White House.

If you would like absolute proof of this, I can give it to you quickly. When Andrew Young was President Carter's ambassador to the U.N., he decided to meet with P.L.O. leaders. Of course, MOSSAD carefully monitors the movements and phone calls of all U.S. officials and certain members of Congress. So they bugged the room in which this legitimate meeting took place in New York. About one hour later

the Israelis had flown to Washington with a tape of this meeting, which they played for President Carter. Within just six hours of Mr. Young's fateful meeting with the Palestinian representative, he was fired. There was no discussion, no pro and con, no meeting with cabinet members or Congressmen. When the Israelis tell a U.S. president to fire somebody, he obeys, and quickly. And he does not do this tomorrow, next week, or sometime later. He does it on the spot—NOW. The Israeli terrorist organizations do not give an American President the luxury of thinking things over. They just say "jump" and the president humbly asks "how high?" That's the way things are, whether you like it or not.

I could give you a thousand more examples of this mystic power; but space does not permit it. You may not like the facts. But this is the kind of America we live in today. And even though most Americans, and especially readers of this column, may not like this situation; you are afraid to try to do anything about it. So you deserve what you get!

The Israeli secret service has a good many well-trained publicity agents who have led the world to believe that they are the finest organization of this type ever created. But that is a myth. Americans are often mesmerized by the image of MOSSAD's invincibility and omniscience that is continually concocted and exalted by its partisans in the news media and popular literature published by New York's Jewish-owned publishing firms. And the CIA also has something to do with the extravagant regard for MOSSAD, because our secret spy network is the most inefficient in the world. Naturally, when the two are compared, Israel's comes out the better, which it is, when only the CIA is used in the comparison.

Take the Eichmann affair, which I have just analyzed for you. All the American newspapers praised Israel for this coup by stating that the Zionists finally located Eichmann in his Argentine hideout. Well, to begin with, Eichmann didn't have any hideout. He lived openly without ever hiding from anyone; otherwise I would not have been able to walk right into his unguarded home alone, and in broad daylight.

Undoubtedly, this great image of MOSSAD is fostered in part by the cult of intelligence and national security inside Israel which has insulated it even there from public scrutiny and accountability. Press censorship in Israel prevents the truth from emerging. Media and government inquiries into some actions of the CIA are read by all Americans. But such inquiries in Israel are impossible. Everything is either censored or done in secret. Now, even the identity of the head of MOSSAD remains a state secret, something impossible in the United States.

The great difference between Israeli intelligence work and that of

the CIA lies in the fact that the Israeli public totally supports any and all covert action, including every form of terrorism and torture known to mankind. By contrast, the American public does not favor covert action. Murder is not considered by the Zionists as unusual, but as a necessity for the survival of the Jewish state. And that includes the murder of Americans when it is to Israel's advantage.

A secret report captured at the U.S. Embassy in Teheran has been shown to me by Iranian officials. It is a CIA report dated March 1, 1979, entitled "Israel—Foreign Intelligence and Security Services." It attempts to present an in-depth analysis of Israeli intelligence services. The MOSSAD, the report states, has 2,000 employees, 500 of whom are officers; Israeli Military Intelligence, a separate agency, has 7,000 employees, of whom 450 are officers.

Now I happen to know from my other sources that MOSSAD has a lot more than 2,000 employees. They have more agents than that operating in the United States alone.

Here is another statement taken directly from that CIA report:

"The principal targets of Israeli intelligence are the Arab states; 'collection of information on secret U.S. policy or decisions concerning Israel'; collection of scientific intelligence in the U.S. and other developed countries and gaining information about Nazi war criminals hiding out in the U.S."

Here is one more direct quote from the report which should be of great interest to all readers of this magazine:

"The Israelis give top priority to discrediting pro-Arab groups and any German-American organizations in the U.S. They pressure all American publications to never print anything at all favorable to such groups because it might damage future Zionist control of U.S. political thinking, which is almost totally pro-Israel."

This pretty well explains why the carefully-controlled U.S. establishment press never gives space to any views not favoring Israel. In the summer of 1985, an American traitor, Mr. Robert C. McFarlane, at the time chief of the National Security Council, invoked Israel's supposed infallibility in an effort to overcome Secretary of State George Shultz's opposition to Israel's arms-for-Iran plan. He said to Mr Shultz: "Israel is not noted for dealing with fools and charlatans." This statement was mentioned in the hearings last year. However, the statement is untrue. Israel has made a practice of dealing with such people. Take the case of Mr. Jonathan Pollard, for example, a U.S. intelligence official convicted of spying for Israel. Pollard was so stupid as to go around for years boasting about his work for the Zionists. Another unsavory character among the people used by Israel was Mr. Manucher Ghorbanifar, Israel's key connection in Iran. This man is an inveterate liar and self-promoter who is also a former agent in the Shah's Savak intelligence service. Of course, at the same time, he was also a MOSSAD agent.

Revelations in the Israeli press, the European newspapers, and the U.S. Senate report indicate that the American-Israeli arms pipeline to Iran has not only kept the war going all these years, but was initiated by Mr. Ghorbanifar and a couple of well-connected Israeli arms dealers. Ya'acov Nimrodi, one of these war merchants of death, is a founder of Israel's military intelligence service. He made a fortune when he was Israel's military attaché in Teheran by peddling U.S. arms to Iran for himself. I mean he kept the money. It did not at this time go to the Israeli government as profits. But the Khomeini revolution left Mr. Nimrodi out six million dollars owed to him by the Shah for arms, and also made him no longer welcome in a still-lucrative market. In 1981, a bitter and disappointed Mr. Nimrodi called upon the government of Israel to foment revolution in Iran (in the same fashion that he had assisted the Kurdish rebellion of Mustapha Barazani against Iraq) in order to put an end to the régime of old Khomeini and his mullahs. Mr. David Kimche was the other Israeli involved. I have already mentioned his illicit activities in an earlier column.

When asked about the morality of the arms sales to Iran, Mr. Nimrodi told the Israeli newspaper *Ha'aretz*, "The only moral thing is if it helps Israel. I sold arms to the shah, but if you ask me today if we should continue selling arms to the Khomeini régime, I would say 'yes, what do I care if Iranians kill Iraqis?' On the contrary, this is for the benefit of Israel. I am saying this loudly. I am not ashamed of it. And I don't give a damn what the Americans think about it."

When a suspected Lebanese terrorist was brought to the U.S. last September from the Mediterranean, he was half dead from having been tortured. Now the Department of Justice is concerned about the admissibility in court of his "confession" obtained after many beatings while in FBI custody. Although the FBI certainly did use cruel tactics in dealing with Mr. Fawaz Younis, the first suspected Middle East terrorist ever brought to this country, Italian intelligence sources maintain that it was Israeli specialists in torture who actually reduced this man to such a state that he would admit to any and all charges against him. Among the many injuries this man sustained, according to FBI reports, were fractured ribs and both wrists broken very badly. Of course, no one in his right mind believes that these serious injuries happened "accidentally" as was first reported by the FBI in the sting operation aboard an FBI-rented yacht. Mr. Francis D. Carter, the court-ap-

pointed lawyer for the accused, said he plans to challenge the admissibility of Mr. Younis' statements to the FBI because of injuries from severe torture.

Just to show you exactly where American allegiance lies, the House of Representatives voted 394 to 0 for a resolution calling for the United Nations to overturn the 12-year-old official statement that Zionism is racism and more repressive than any other such "isms." Naturally, Representative Gerald Solomon (R-NY) was behind this non-binding vote in the House. I do not think the U.S. will succeed in getting the U.N. to rescind such a factual and proven declaration, which was voted on by 127 countries.

The MOSSAD agents I have mentioned are certainly disgusting blots on humanity. And, I might add, that the tarpot of violence in the Mideast today is Israel's constant threat to use nuclear weapons on the unprotected Arab world.

Despite Washington's rhetoric, I have proved many times that Israel is no friend or ally of the United States. Now ABC Newscaster Sam Donaldson has just about proved the same thing in his new book *Hold On, Mr. President.* On page 87 of that book is found the following:

"As for selling arms to the Ayatollah's Iran, President Carter discovered that Israel was doing this even while the American hostages were being held. On April 15, 1980, he confronted Prime Minister Menachem Begin in the Oval Office. At first Begin denied it and lied about it. But when Mr. Carter described for him in some detail the exact type of aircraft that at that very moment was being loaded at an airfield in Israel, Mr. Begin admitted his guilt and said he would stop the shipment if Mr. Carter would make a personal request to him. Carter did just that. But of course the shipments continued from Israel."

Remember that the above words were written by a man who is pro-Israel in every way. Even Mr. Donaldson realizes that a war criminal like Mr. Begin will lie until they put him in the ground.

There is an additional quotation from Mr. Donaldson's book that I would like to mention because it clearly illustrates from another source what I have written many times about the complete willingness of President Reagan always to lie for the benefit of the Israelis. I insist that Mr. Reagan is forever ready to lie, to fight for, and perhaps even to die for his beloved Zionist state. He was never willing to fight for the United States of America, as is clearly evidenced by his getting out of his army unit and hiding out during World War II as legalized draftdodger in uniform at a movie studio, derisively renamed "Fort

Roach." But there is no doubt in my mind that, given the opportunity, Ronald Wilson Reagan would gladly fight and die for Israel. He fights for the Zionists every day at the White House, as Mr. Donaldson's book verifies. Furthermore, it is my own personal belief that Mr. Reagan would not only battle the Arabs he hates so vehemently so save Israel, but he would even fight against the United States to preserve the Zionist state from any harm. And, I might add, there are many others in Washington willing to do the same.

On page 107 of Mr. Donaldson's book we find this:

"Reagan's Hollywood career was built on using words to project a fictional scene, an emotion, a feeling as defined by the script's author. Like any good actor, he puts himself into the story line, he believes it, and he says it . . . . In the press conference held on November 19, 1986, when he asked repeatedly about a third country's (Israel's) involvement in his sale of arms to Iran, he repeatedly denied any knowledge. Told that his chief of staff Donald Regan had confirmed the fact on the record, he replied, 'No, I've, I never heard Mr. Regan say that and I'll ask him about that.' Regan and the president's other principal advisers, watching on television, knew that kite wouldn't fly. A few minutes after the press conference ended, a White House statement was issued in the president's name acknowledging that a third country had indeed been involved. Why had Reagan misstated the facts? Because he didn't want to identify the third country as Israel."

There you have exactly what I have been trying to get across to you and here it is—from ABC's Sam Donaldson. I repeat that Mr. Reagan will go to his grave lying for Israel, no matter how much it harms the United States of America.

Oh yes, I have one more apt quotation from Mr. Donaldson, a man who has been close to the president for over seven years on a daily basis. Mr. Reagan's press secretary, Larry Speakes, "got on" Donaldson for asking questions which might create an international incident during the visit to the White House of President Hosni Mubarak of Egypt. On page 125 of the book is Sam Donaldson's answer to this impertinence from an inferior:

"Now, really. If I had chosen the moment of Mubarak's visit to ask of Reagan why there were so many pictures of him campaigning with a yarmulke on his head but never a fez, I could see Speakes' point."

As you can see, some of Mr. Donaldson's book reads like my column. Perhaps he reads *Liberty Bell.*

As for the American people in general ever standing up to Israel and saying "this is enough", it will never happen. You over-burdened taxpayers who totally support Israel are too cowed to even think about

it. And, unfortunately, you can't make attack dogs of toy poodles. But if you American poodles don't learn to fight back, in a few years you will find yourselves outside your warm and comfortable kennels and where you will have to learn to survive against great odds. When it is too late, you will wish you had fought back.

The supreme delusion of mass insanity that has infected America in the backbone persuades you that the only abnormal person is the one brave soul who refuses to join the madness of the misguided majority, the one who stands alone and tries to resist, perhaps in vain.

It seems to me that the black paradox, a travesty of infatuation, lies in the fact that now most Americans view anti-Communism as being far worse than Communism.

It is becoming increasingly difficult for me to be tolerant of an American society that has sympathy only for misfits, only for drug addicts, only for people with AIDS, only for maladjusted, only for queers and only for outright criminals in our land. Some of these need help. Help them. But I think it's also time for all Americans to stand up and cheer for the people who accomplish things, the achievers, the ones who recognize a problem and do something about it, the man who works hard and has never been on welfare, the man who has his hands on the shovel and never for a handout, the ones who look for something extra to do for this country. In other words, I mean honor the winners, the leaders for a change.

© 1987 by Jim Taylor and Trans-Global News Service

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

This article first appeared in theJuly 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $35.00. Sample copy & booklist $4.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: ***THE NEXT VIETNAM*** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. ***HAMMERING THE U.S.*** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. ***BUSH AND ZION*** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. ***REAGAN AND ZION*** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***ANTI-AMERICANS*** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES*** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***HOW ZION TRIUMPHS*** (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. ***FRIENDS WE BETRAYED*** (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***THE GREAT TERRORIST*** (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT*** (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***YOUR ENEMIES*** (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE*** (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***ZION'S HITMEN*** (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. ***THE RISING SUN*** (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. ***THE CRIME OF CRIMES*** (December 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. ***WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?*** (February 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$510.00 50/$45.00. ***OUR SILLY SPIES,*** (March 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?*** (May 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***ISRAEL IS HERE*** (June 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***THE MURDER OF EICHMANN*** (August 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00

For Postage and Handling include
$1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

BOOKS FOR PATRIOTS FROM LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

ISSN: 0145 – 7667 PHONE: 304-927-4486
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA

BOOK LIST NO. 788 – EFFECTIVE 1 JULY 1988

Prices are subject to change without notice.
All previous price lists are obsolete.

NAME: ..... DATE: .....
ADDRESS: ..... PHONE: .....
CITY/STATE/ZIP: .....

QTY	TITLE #	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL

No COD orders accepted. Please send check, money order, or cash (by certified mail) with order or provide VISA or MASTER CARD info below and add 3% to invoice total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international money order.

SUB TOTAL	
Post. & Hdlg.	
5% WV Sales Tax	
3% M/C Surcharge	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

CARD #:
SIGNATURE:
[ ] VISA [ ] M/C EXPIRATION:

swear to them while wearing a yarmulke in the presence of a rabbi in a room containing no Christian artifacts or icons. The prosecution declined to cross-examine Burg, whose father was a Talmudic scholar.

In all, 23 defense witnesses from ten countries built a stunning case for Holocaust ambiguity.

FOR THE PROSECUTION

Only two "expert" witnesses appeared for the Crown: Professor Christopher Browning of Pacific Lutheran University and Charles Biedermann, director of the International Tracing Service (ITS) in Arolsen, West Germany. Their presence was a rare opportunity for revisionists because, as Mark Weber observed, this trial and its 1985 predecessor were virtually the only two instances since 1945 where any Holocaust scholar of the "exterminationist" persuasion allowed himself to be closely questioned—*in or out of court*—by Holocaust skeptics. Since revisionists may not have a third such opportunity for some time, those who can afford the time and money should study the thick Zündel trial transcripts as closely as possible, "mining" them for their wealth and content.

Charles Biedermann was the first major prosecution witness. His brilliant and searching cross-examination by Doug Christie provided some surprising insight into the inner workings of the influential ITS. Among the revelations:

- Of the 39 or 40 "death books" kept at Auchwitz, 36 are in Moscow and have never been accessible to the West.
- Death figures for camps like Treblinka are based on very incomplete data and inspired guesswork.
- The much disputed quotes in *Did Six Million Really Die?*, taken from Red Cross Reports, are basically accurate. (Biedermann is also a representative of that organization.) When millions upon millions of Germans were driven from their ancestral homes in Eastern Europe in 1945-46, under appalling conditions, the Red Cross issued no reports. It also ignored the 1945 massacre of guards at Dachau by American troops, although the Red Cross delegate was present and saw the Red Cross flags and white flags being carried by some of those slain. (Biedermann was visibly embarrassed by his organization's suppression of uncomfortable history.)

When reporter David Wayfield spoke with Dr. Robert Faurisson about the ITS, he learned that it had coöperated with the French

revisionist until 1978, when its Bulletin #25 denounced revisionism. Since then, the ITS has suppressed many of its own statistics and historical findings and even begun dividing its annual report into three parts, two of which are secret.

The second crown witness of consequence (among a total of seven) was Professor Christopher Browning, whose specialties are National Socialist policy toward the Jews; the (alleged) clever employment of euphemisms to mask that policy; and the "gas vans" in which the Nazis allegedly murdered thousands. Browning was the stand-in for Professor Raul Hilberg, who elected not to risk a repeat of the grueling cross-examination he had undergone in 1985.

Browning listed false statements or "fake news" in some 25 different areas of *Did Six Million Really Die?*, but, as reporter Keltie Zubko noted:

> His cross-examination . . . lasted about three and a half days, during which time he backed down on many of the points he'd earlier been so definite about. The defence was able to show serious deficiencies in his use of three documents he considers to be the proof of a plan to exterminate the Jews. These three items were the [Jan. 1942] Wannsee Protocol, the [Oct. 1942] Posen speech [to SS leaders] by Himmler, and Hans Frank's diary [an entry for late 1941] . . . . There was much information that the defence put to him that he'd never seen before, and repeatedly he had to admit to Doug Christie's questioning, "that would be another source to consider . . . ."
> Regarding his own specialty, the use of homicidal gas vans to kill people, Browning admitted that he's never seen one, never seen plans or detailed operational drawings of one, and that the picture he put in his own book, labeled as such, originated with Yad Vashem [Holocaust Museum] in Jerusalem, complete with caption! By the end of his cross-examination, he . . . appeared more like a student than an expert. He also admitted that the Crown was paying him $150 per hour to testify . . . .
> He was in Toronto for two weeks.

As the long cross-examination of Browning proceeded, it became apparent that this "expert" had never seen or read many of the most important documents, had never talked to many of the most important players in the Holocaust drama and had never visited Holocaust sites. He routinely spoke with the prosecutors of alleged war criminals, but admitted he never talked to their defense counsels. At least he had the decency to agree that all historians are selective about facts they seek and use.

SUPREME COURT BOUND?

When the last defense witness, David Irving, had said his piece—which included a personal guestimate of the Jewish death toll for World War II of between 100,000 and somewhat above 1,000,000—it was time for Douglas Christie to address the jury. He asked for acquittal on three grounds:

1. *Did Six Million Really Die?* is opinion, not fact, in its essence, as several defense witnesses had testified.

2. To the extent the booklet does contain statements of fact, nearly all are true, as David Irving and others had said.

3. There is no evidence that the defendant ever believed the booklet to be false.

Crown prosecutor Pearson's address to the jury concentrated on the small errors of fact and the flights of rhetoric which may be found in *DSMRD?* He also reasoned that, since Zündel admired Hitler and National Socialism, he had a motive to lie in their behalf.

What happened next was significant. Judge Thomas adjourned the proceedings for six days before reading his own three-hour "charge" to the jury on May 10, in which he called Zündel a threat to social harmony in Canada. As the jurors retired to decide the case, the judge's remarks were fresh in their minds while Christie's words, spoken almost a week earlier, must have been partially forgotten. The 11-member jury, comprised of three or four nonwhite members, was distinctly blue-collar, with a mean IQ of perhaps 95. The twelfth juror, a cleaning woman, was removed after talking, outside of court, to a Jewess about her admiration for Christie. This led some observers to wonder if any of the other 11 had also been sounded out for their leanings.

On May 11, the guilty verdict was returned. Two days later, Judge Thomas handed down his nine-month sentence, which included, as in 1985, a bail condition that Zündel not talk to anyone about the Holocaust or World War II, pending the outcome of any appeals. Refusing at first to bow to this arbitrary restriction, Zündel spent the weekend in Jail.

Prior to the judicial gag, Zündel made these important points in various interviews:

> If I could give any advice to Americans, I would say . . . Fight like the devil to preserve your Constitutional rights and your Bill of Rights, which guarantee your freedom of speech.
> I'm a realistic fellow. I'm a German, a member of a minority that has been vilified in this country without check from official sources since 1915.
> I'm in effect a white nigger. The people who sit in judgment over me have never been exposed to anything but the official Canadian outlook on the war.
> I'm doing this trial for history . . . We Germans . . . are entitled to have our history heard.

The chief mainstream reporter of Zündel II was Paul Bilodeau of the *Toronto Star*. Back in mid-April—before Irving and Leuchter had testified—Bilodeau was said by courtroom observers to have expressed the feeling that "it's all over," meaning that Zündel appeared certain

of acquittal. In his report following the conviction, Bilodeau wrote, again perhaps too optimistically, "Lawyers say there's a strong possibility Zündel's appeal could eventually wind up, in about three years, being decided by the Supreme Court of Canada."

While the trial was underway, the (local) Board of Education in Ottawa voted unanimously that Genocide Studies must henceforth provide "up to 10%" of all course material in high-school senior-level history and English. (Do we hear 5% for art, music, geography, civics and biology?)

In his summation to the jury, Douglas Christie stated that the "paper historians" cannot attack the revisionist message, so "they would rather attack the messenger." He might have added that Ernst Zündel is the John Zenger of free speech in Canada. Like this earlier German-born immigrant in the New World, he is being harassed and hounded for having thoughts which offended the reigning establishment. One day Zündel's name may join Zenger's in the brightest pages of Western history when that of Judge Ron Thomas has been added to the pejorative footnotes reserved for such judicial throwbacks as Judge Lynch, Judge Jeffreys of the Bloody Assizes and Stalin's old hangman crony, Andrei Vishinsky of the Moscow show trials.

Zenger's thought crime was to attack the myth of infallibility protecting the arbitrary and capricious William Cosby, the British colonial governor of New York. Zündel is blasting away at the myth that world Jewry depends on to collect tens of billions of sympathy dollars for Israel and to justify the Zionist rape of Palestine. Zenger, who spent ten months in jail, had a hard time defending his right to put his thoughts down on paper. Zündel may have a harder time. But Zenger, the printer, came out a hero in the end, as will Zündel the publisher. Western civilization has too much at stake to allow an alien, hyperracist and hate-obsessed minority to smother the thoughts of the race that invented freedom of the press. □

Instauration extends special thanks to the following for background material and some of the reporting in this article: David Wayfield, P.O. Box 699, Vineyard Haven, MA 02568; Keltie Zubko, Friends of Freedom Newsletter, P.O. Box 1133, Sooke, B.C. V0S 1N0, Canada; Samisdat, 206 Carlton Street, Toronto, ONT. M5A 2L1, Canada

Reprinted with permission from Instauration, published by Howard Allen Enterprises, Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920. Annual subscription $25.00

Reprints of this article available at these prices: single copy $1.00; 10/$8.00; 50/$35.00; 100/$60..00 plus $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for order over $10.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed please find my cheque for a one year subscription to *Liberty Bell.* I just finished contacting your Computer Bulletin Board; a refreshing and well done bit of writing. The Zündel sentence should be turned around now for maximum propaganda value.

I am currently pushing a $1000.00 reward offer for proof that one jew was gassed in a gas chamber during the war. I sent off letters announcing it to our local college (Yuba College) back in February but received no reply from any of the college teaching staff. I am currently working up a letter to all the local high schools informing them that I had no response from Yuba College and inviting the teachers to apply for the reward. I will also tell them that it is my intention to make all the correspondence part of the historical record, and that I intend to extend the offer in the future to all local high school students.

I ran for the U.S. Congress in 1980 and included my views of the Holohoax in my promotional material. I did not believe that I could be elected on that platform but saw it as a means of protecting myself from future retribution. Anyway, I do not receive any threatening phone calls now. If you stand up to them they quickly back down.

What disappoints me is the almost total lack of response from my fellow citizens and neighbors. They are truly nothing but cattle, just as the Hymies say, too stupid to get incensed about anything. We need to work on the Negro/Hymie split and expand it.

There are all sorts of interesting people out here who have stumbled onto important information which has never bene published.

Well, thanks again for the information about the BBS. I am new to computers but hope to learn. You need a West coast BBS extension.

I enclose a copy of my letter to Yuba College. If you have any other ideas please feel to let me know.

Thanks again,
H.T., California

Here is Mr. T.'s letter to Yuba College:

February 24, 1988

Administrator
Yuba College
Marysville CA 95901

Dear Madam Wirth;

I had occasion to visit Yuba College this same afternoon and was received with courtesy by your Dean of Student Activities, Mr. Simpson. The purpose of my visit was to acquaint your students with material dealing with what is generally referred to as the "Holocaust". You may recall that the conflict which occurred between 1939-1945 was until recently called WWII. It has lately acquired a new name in order to meet the propaganda needs of the parasitic state of Israel.

The trip was highly interesting, the students in all probability representative of the community college system. I did encounter one rather crude semi-hysterical blonde woman who claimed to be a history teacher. Unfortunately I was unable to communicate with her since her command of the English language appeared to be limited to vulgarisms. I did offer to debate this ignorant woman on the issue of the "Holocaust." My offer to pay any of your teachers one thousand dollars for proof that one Jew was "gassed" (put to death) in a "gas chamber" (device utilized for the extermination of human beings) during the period 1939-45 in Europe, still stands.

Proof should include an authentic German government document signed by a German official. I would expect to see authentic data on the design, construction, and operation of gas chambers, electrocution devices and other hardware mentioned in holocaust swindler litany. I would expect to see forensic data on the characteristics of hydrocyanic acid, the active ingredient in the common German pesticide Zyklon B. I expect to see data on the construction of crematoria at the various concentration camps, their characteristics, number of muffles, operating temperatures, duty cycles, theoretical maximum capacity, energy requirements and inclusive dates of operation. Your teachers should also be able to provide accurate data on the staffing required to exterminate one million victims, a nice round number. I would remind your employees that Hollywood propaganda movies and atrocity propaganda films do not constitute proof of extermination and are a cheap copout designed to manipulate emotion rather than educate. Those films are nevertheless valuable since they reveal the identity of the propagandists.

Please remind your employees that they are citizens of the Western nation, not an Asiatic potentate. They have an obligation to conduct themselves in a semi-civilized fashion at the least. In the event that their knowledge of the past is derived from Hollywood movies or television spectaculars they have no business teaching. The events which led to WWII have been recounted by several hsitorians. Your teachers should be familiar with their work. Needless to say, to hold cdissenting views about past events tells nothing about the political views of the holder. I do not believe that WWII atrocity hate propaganda serves the interests of my children or grand children, I prefer the truth, that is my culture.

Several revisionist books have been donated to the Yuba College library recently: *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century, The Auschwitz Myth, Churchill's War, Dachau, The Hour of the Avenger, Prophecy and Politics*, and others. I mention the above having had the opportunity to observe the fanaticism of some of your less competent employees. Copies of this letter will be sent to the Academic Senate, the Yuba College board of directors, and to local high schools.

Sincerely,
H.T.

Letters to the Editor, continued on page 59

POSTSCRIPTS, continued from page 12

the Constitution had feared,[4] had weakened the fabric, as does water in the crevices of stone when it freezes. They had reluctantly left to the several states the limitation of the franchise that is indispensable to a stable government in a society that gives to its citizens the maximum of personal freedom. And the states, one by one, under pressure from factions that sacrificed principle to their own immediate and ephemeral advantage and so ensured their eventual defeat by even more unscrupulous factions, came to permit persons who owned little or no property to vote. That was in itself sufficient to doom the nation, for the process was irreversible. A class to which the folly of its betters has given the right to vote (and to sell its votes to the highest bidder) can never be persuaded to relinquish what it should never have been given.

Even when the franchise is limited to males, its extension to the poor, the ignorant, the stupid, and the feckless is ineluctably disastrous and no class suffers more than the one that has been enfranchised. They become at once the tools and the victims of gangs of predatory criminals, prosperous criminals who have no fear of the laws they themselves enact. Even in Hawthorne's time, government by "free elections" had become a mockery, a fiction that permitted the depredations of what he rightly described as "subtle schemers," who were "the practiced politicians, skilled to adjust those preliminary measures which steal from the people, without its knowledge, the power of choosing its own rulers. The popular voice, at the next gubernatorial election, though loud as thunder, will really be but an echo of what these gentlemen shall speak under their breath."

What Hawthorne described in 1851 was the rapid decline of the United States into the majority rule that the Framers of their Federal Constitution had hoped to avert; almost all of the federated states, especially in the North, were already sick with "democracy," the syphilis of nations. That made it possible for the howling Abolitionists, most of whom were doubtless only witlings inspired by envy and malice they mistook for righteousness, to incite to homicidal fury ignorant masses, whose minds had been rotted by a Chistianity that was partly an imposture by

4. See "Why the Constitution Failed," in *Liberty Bell*, January 1987.

knavish holy men.[5] And that made possible Lincoln's ghastly war against the South, which startled Europe by its bloody barbarity, so outrageous that Lord Palmerston for some time refused to believe the news from the United States, saying that such savagery was impossible for civilized men.

And when the war that had appalled civilized mankind was over and the bandits who brazenly called themselves a "Republican Party" imposed on the conquered and prostrate South the vengeance for their own crimes that they called "Reconstruction," there were many Americans who still had a conscience and some sense of human decency, but they were obliged to acquiesce, at least by silence, in the national hypocrisy that disguised as righteousness a ferocity worthy of the Jews described in the tales about a conquest of Canaan in the Jew-Book.

Thus was the American character permanently polluted by official lying, endorsed by feckless or venal historians, and by a pervasive hypocrisy of which men of discernment were painfully aware. And it is not astonishing that the thieves' morality of Lincoln's administration was emulated by unscrupulous adventurers and arrant swindlers in business and, of course, by the lords of finance who had promoted it in the first place. It became accepted as normal in many operations.[6] But one important fact was, naturally enough, overlooked by Wolfe, so far as we know from his later published works.

What Wolfe did not perceive was that, true as was his description of the psychic condition that permitted the bubbles, and prevalent as were the "go-getting" business men who were spiritually dead and had never really lived, there still remained a residue of common sense and some integrity in the populace.

The partial collapse of the economy in 1929 had been engineered, of course, to permit the election of the unspeakably foul

5. They, unless grotesquely ignorant and virtually illiterate, lied in their throats when they denied that the "New Testament," and hence the religion that was explicitly based on it, specifically sanctioned and authorized the institution of slavery. There were honest clergymen who told the truth, but their voices were drowned out by the yelling of the rabble-rousers.

6. In one of Edith Wharton's best short stories, the widow of a great and recently deceased financier questions his secretary about a certain transaction. The man, puzzled by her question, replies, "No, it certainly wasn't honest—but then, it wasn't illegal either. It was, well, it was just business."

tool of the Jews and their accomplices, Franklin Roosevelt, himself partly a Jew and crippled by a disease that may have exacerbated the innate viciousness of his truly satanic character. But what is now generally concealed is the fact that the loathsome creature procured his election by cozening American conservatives. He was elected as an opponent of the socialism of Herbert Hoover, who had involved the country in the unconstitutional expedient of a Reconstruction Finance Corporation to rescue some financial sponsors of the "Republican Party" from the consequences of their own folly, and who had expanded the already swollen bureaucracy.

In the preliminary electioneering, the unspeakable thing called Roosevelt pledged himself to *reduce the Federal budget by one-third within six months*—that is an incontrovertible fact that must never be forgotten. He also pledged himself to end the hypocrisy of the alliance between stupid or malicious "do-gooders" and organized crime that was called Prohibition and was clearly a proto-Communist inauguration of a "dictatorship of the proletariat" that denied the rights of citizens in a state not yet enslaved.

It must never be forgotten that in 1932 it was Herbert Hoover who appeared to represent the forces of subversion, the capitalism that is the obverse of an economic coin of which the reverse is Communism, since both are equally devoted to the destruction of the private property on which an Aryan civilization—perhaps every humane civilization—depends. His opponent, the Communist conspirator, was elected because he professed to be precisely the opposite, a champion of traditional American values, which, of course, once in power, he acted drastically to efface.

Once the unspeakable creature and his horde of loathsome accomplices and associates attained power, he proceeded to *create* most of the "Depression" that Wolfe and most Americans ever since thought a natural phenomenon in economics, triggered in November 1929. But the fact is that, although the Federal Reserve, seconded by governmental intervention, exerted itself to continue, and to magnify the consequences of, the "crash," the normal forces of economics were already restoring the national economy and the nation, if not *afraid* to face the conseqences of its speculative drunkenness, and if willing, as many were, to learn a lesson they should have remembered from the Eighteenth Century, would soon have experienced a reasonable prosperity.

Russell A. Kirk, one of the most distinguished writers of the ineffectual "conservatism" that is today afraid to face realities that have become apparent since 1928, recently contributed to *Imprimis*, a bulletin published by Hinsdale College, his recollections of the "Depression," through which he lived as a youth, son of a member of the working class, a locomotive engineer. He writes to restore some measure of historical truth. "The circumstances of people with much reduced incomes between 1929 and 1933 were not nearly so desperate as certain school textbooks would have us believe." This the dwindling number of living persons who remember that era know to be the truth, much as our enemies try to conceal it with downright mendacity.

(Note that Wolfe, near the end of Chapter 16 of *You Can't Go Home Again*, was aware of the fact that Mr. Kirk points out, but slides from 1929 to 1935 without appearing to perceive what had changed in 1933.)

Mr. Kirk reports that the working classes generally would have resisted staunchly any revolutionary activity (although many of them did not recognize it when it was cunningly carried out under specious pretexts and protestations that the covert revolutionists were trying to avert what they were actually doing). And he adds the extremely significant fact that, according to his experience and observation at the time, the "hardest knocks of the Depression" came only after "President Roosevelt, so soon after taking office, proclaimed his national bank moratorium."

Had Mr. Kirk not been determined to be polite and say nothing that could create a stir at a ladies' tea party, he could have said roundly that the traitor thereby *created* "The Depression."

At the end of 1932 the United States was returning to normal, despite the clandestine manipulations of the Federal Reserve and the crypto-Communist propaganda of "Liberal intellectuals" who wanted to exploit an opportunity to incite a revolution against whatever confirmed their sense of inferiority. The one man who was not deluded by the jeremiads of the "overnight economists" was H. L. Mencken, who, with the common sense that is always offensive to "do-gooders" and gabbling "intellectuals," said bluntly, "So some fools have lost a lot of money in foolish speculations. So what?"

From 1929 to 1932, all that had happened was a return to the normal functioning of the economy that had become traditional and dear to the hearts of Americans—the economy of "free

enterprise" and opportunities for sudden wealth by commercial sagacity or sheer luck. The nation, like England in 1720, was recovering from a spree of insane speculation, and naturally a man recovering consciousness after a prolonged bout of alcoholic hilarity is apt to have a headache. If intelligent, he will learn something about himself and perhaps about the boon companions who encouraged him to 'go blotto.' Americans not afraid to think did learn something about drunken speculation and could have learned something about a centralized banking system that had been foisted on them by their domestic enemies under the mendacious pretense that it would make economic panics impossible. That, of course, had to be averted.

The moratorium of which Mr. Kirk speaks created the very severe economic stringency, affecting large numbers of persons who had not speculated, that was "The Depression." Under a hypocritical pretense of "restoring confidence," banks were permitted to reopen after the moratorium (which in itself created panic and hardship) only if they could meet drastic, suddenly imposed, and flagrantly un-Constitutional requirements. The purpose was to freeze the current assets of many Americans for long periods of time, force many into bankruptcy, and to inflict heavy losses on most of them.

In one town, for example, there were four banks. All were permanently closed and forced into a liquidation that inevitably destroyed a large part of their assets. None was really insolvent, but none could meet suddenly requirements that forbade them to count as assets real estate that they owned, including their own buildings, many of their mortgages on land, and certain other assets that could not be immediately converted into cash. After the moratorium, no one in the town could use his checking or savings accounts, and Americans had become accustomed to doing business with cheques and keeping their current funds in banks. The local businessmen could not pay their employees, could not pay outstanding debts for supplies, and could not collect what their customers owed them. They had been made actually insolvent overnight, and many simply discharged their unpaid employees and closed their shops or stores, even if they did not become frankly bankrupt. A moment's reflection will show you how this sudden freezing of assets spread through the entire community and produced economic prostration that was escaped only by the few who had kept on hand large quantities of currency or had in-

comes from outside the community that were not cut off by the economic *coup d'état.*

The liquidation suddenly forced on the banks *made* them insolvent. The stockholders not only lost their investment but sums equal to twice that investment, as required by state laws, and were temporarily or permanently impoverished. The assets of the banks were sold off at a fraction of their real value, often to Jewish predators, and after years the depositors recovered a percentage of their deposits – sometimes only 10% or less.

In a more fortunate community, there were seven banks. One, owned by a prudent man, could reopen immediately. A second was able to reopen with a little delay because some large stockholders had liquid assets that enabled them to buy the bank's real estate and other assets that had been so suddenly struck from its books, and the bank eventually became highly profitable. The remaining five banks went through liquidation with the same results and great losses to stockholders and depositors, but the community, although largely depressed and impoverished, was not totally paralysed.

Such was the first blow struck by the American Lenin to impose Communism on the United States by pretending to try to avert it. And if you will examine candidly and objectively *all* of the legislation of the so-called "New Deal," you will see that it was actually designed for the same fell purpose, the covert imposition of a revolutionary dictatorship as rapidly as possible – a purpose that was almost openly averred in the conspirators' boast about the success of the basic policy of the "New Deal": "tax to spend to elect to tax to spend to elect."

One of the most flagrant acts of revolutionary despotism was the great Bank Robbery and its concomitant robbery of American citizens. The gold reserves of sound banks were stolen by the Federal government, and private citizens were forbidden to own gold. That act of Bolshevik looting and oppression would in itself have provoked an armed revolt, if Americans had retained even a small part of the spirit of freedom that had found expression in the Constitution. Even as it was, in a nation as spiritually dessicated as Wolfe perceived, such an outrage would have been impossible, if the populace had not already become accustomed to despotic government by the Prohibition imposed by "do-gooders," holy men, and silly females.

The would-be Lenin ended Prohibition, not to end that tyranny and universal corruption of even local governments, but to

release seasoned thugs to take control of labor unions; and most Americans again, with stolid incomprehension, did not even recognize the obviously Bolshevik tactic of the flagrantly illegal occupation, by rioting "workers," of the factories of the major manufacturers of automobiles.

When one speaks of automobiles, one should perceive the calculated manipulation of the economy to concentrate production in the factories of a few enormous corporations. Here is a list, probably not complete, of the excellent, high-quality automobiles that were forced from the market around 1935 (i.e., not by the "crash" of 1929 but by the "New Deal"): Auburn, Cord, Cunningham, Duesenberg, DuPont, Franklin, Hupmobile, Jordan, Marmon, Peerless, Pierce-Arrow, Reo, Studebaker, Stutz.[7] Some of these companies also produced medium-priced cars, and there was a corresponding mortality among firms that produced only medium and low-priced automobiles. Does this fact tell you something about what was being done to American industry? The record in automobiles could be matched in most other industrial products.

The National Recovery Administration, launched with a clamor of spurious and pseudo-patriotic verbiage, fixed prices in such a way as to force to the wall the smaller factories and other businesses that were in competition with huge corporations.

Something, I believe, is still remembered of the cunning "relief" of agriculture by measures designed simultaneously to bribe and enslave farmers, the social class that it was most urgent to liquidate. Here again Hillsdale College in its *Imprimis* (November 1987) presented an analysis of the situation by a man who lived through it, Don Paarlberg.

The crisis in agriculture was simply the result of a drastic contraction of the currency by the Federal Reserve. The "commodity programs" of the "New Deal" were, first of all designed to conceal that fact, and they also created the surpluses they pretended to relieve, and were accepted by American farmers only because they were accompanied by bribes that the farmers in their desperate plight did not have the stamina to refuse. Mr. Paarlberg politely attributes much of the sabotage of agriculture

7. Doble, Kissel, and Sterns-Knight had expired earlier; Packard managed to hold on until 1940. Mercer and a few other firms were ruined before they had produced more than a few cars.

to the stupidity and irresponsibility of bureaucrats, but he should have remembered that the American Lenin himself boasted that everything that happened, happened because it had been "planned that way" by himself and his gang of predators. He does state, however, that the net effect of "voluntary" programs enforced by penalties was the "subversion of formerly independent farmers," the American kulaks, using that Russian word with its Communist meaning.

It would be tedious to list the many legislative renunciations of individual liberty by which the Judaeo-Communists subverted a befuddled nation. Every measure was designed for what it accomplished: making an ever increasing number of Americans directly dependent on the state and thus, by their short-sighted self-interest, accomplices in subversion, while continuously and enormously multiplying bureaucrats and their satellites, agents of oppression who automatically become the enemies of the citizens who are their victims. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, June 1987, pp. 5-10.)

Sabotage of the United States was limited only by the need to preserve industrial capacity for the time when the Jews' war could be started in Europe and Americans eventually herded to fight for the degradation and eventual extermination of their race. After the boobs had served that purpose, the dismantling of American industry and imposition of economic slavery began in earnest.

Meanwhile, organized lying by the captured media of communication and the noise made by "Liberal intellectuals" (too shy to identify themselves as Communist stooges) kept the bovine public from perceiving what was being done to them. An American writer, who gave a partial description of what had happened by his time, entitled his book, *The Revolution Was*.[8] He was right, of course. If Micromégas were to revisit the earth today and hear the tax-paying serfs of Soviet America chatter

8. Garett Garrett's *The Revolution Was*, published in 1938, was reprinted as part (pp. 15-74) of his *The People's Pottage* (Caldwell, Idaho; Caxton Printers, 1953). Mr. Garrett was one of the very few men who had the political sagacity and acumen to see from the very first that Roosevelt's "New Deal" was simply a Bolshevik revolution carried out *gradually*, instead of suddenly, as in Russia. For a time, he was one of the best known (and most hated) American writers. Recently in conversations with two men of some prominence in organizations that still hope to salvage something for our race, I mentioned his name. Neither had heard of him.

about "fighting Communism," he would roar with laughter and decide that, after all, no bipeds are rational on this god-forsaken planet.

NOTHING NEW

We are all drearily familiar with the antics of the evangelists who, with the cordial coöperation of our Jewish rulers, pitch the Jesus-jargon at the suckers and milk them of hundreds of millions of dollars every year, much of which is spent to enable the holy men to live the good life, complete with palatial estates, luxuriously furnished jet planes, and all the facilities for delightful debauchery. Occasionally, one of God's men becomes too grossly ostentatious in his contempt for the boobs who finance him, and then he is permitted to do penance or retire, while the scandals are covered up under a ludicrous pretense that his pure-minded fellows in the racket discovered that he had committed a single "sin" with a whore years ago. All that is just one of the most commonplace aspects of life in the United States today.

Persevering Christians, however, take comfort in the belief, artfully encouraged by Catholic writers, that in the Ages of Faith the salvation-business was in the pure hands of ecclesiastics who loved their Jesus and kept their eyes fixed on the Heavenly rewards of sanctity.

Around 1230 there was founded in Spain a new religious order, dedicated to the eminently practical and laudable purpose of ransoming Christians who had been captured and enslaved by the Moors of Granada and Northern Africa. Christians, from ordinary citizens to kings, gladly and generously contributed money to rescue their unfortunate fellows from degrading and usually painful slavery under arrogant Moslem masters, many of whom were merely vulgar bandits or buccaneers; and the new order naturally grew and flourished mightily.

Recently, Professor James William Brodman of the University of Central Arkansas found the archives of the order and plowed through a welter of documents to trace its early history in a book published by the University of Pennsylvania, *Ransoming Captives in Crusader Spain: The Order of Merced on the Christian-Islamic Frontier*, which I have not seen and of which I know only from the perceptive review by John C. Shideler in *Speculum*, LXIII (1988), pp. 128-130.

Professor Brodman found in the mass of documents copious and obviously authentic information about the organization of the Mercedarian Order, its solicitation of funds, its foundation in Catalonia and the Balearic Islands, its rapid expansion and establishment of forty-one branches in Aragon and adjacent territories, and its numerous investments and speculations in real estate. Conspicuously and embarrassingly lacking was the expected mass of documents pertaining to actual ransoming and redemption of Christian slaves.

The reviewer wished to be kind to the author, but, as was his duty, he did not refrain from gently suggesting the conclusion the author should have drawn from his research: "Skeptics among us might wonder whether redemptionism was really a central part of the brothers' lives, or whether it became simply a justification for raising money and supporting a few hundred friars in so many dozen organized communities."

This, of course, merely proves once more that, ever since the earliest Fathers of the Church, professional Christians have always and steadfastly loved their Jesus: He pays, brother, he pays!

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition (Order No. 22004), or $14.00 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, *continued from page 48*

Dear George:

Recently I saw a television show called, "A Great Day" on Viacom, one of the largest cable networks in the world. The host was Mr. Bob Jansen and his special guest was Mr. Jim Taylor, foreign correspondent.

It was a privilege and a pleasure to watch as Mr. Taylor answered the questions asked by Mr. Jansen concerning Colonel Qaddafi and his so-called terrorists. Mr. Taylor quickly dispelled the lies and propaganda concerning Col. Qaddafi as he revealed the facts of the never-ending attacks against Libya and its leader.

This was a most interesting and informative show. I thank Viacom, Mr. Taylor and Mr. Jansen for making it possible.

Sincerely,
J.P., Colorado

Dear George:

Please send an extra LB and Jim Taylor reprints; the extra $$ are for the "Fix the Printing Press Fund."...

Harold Covington always writes good articles and seems to have a good perspective of the situation; hopefully he will be a regular contributor to *Liberty Bell* [Harold Covington writes for his own organization, the Confederate National Congress. While we occasionally reprint *some* of his writings, we would not have enough space available to accommodate *all* of his writings. Readers interested in receiving Harold Covington's material should write to C.N.C., P.O. Box 1321, Raleigh NC 27602.—*Editor*] He mentioned President Jesse Jackson in his latest article. Now there is a thought; my cousin seems to think we all should vote for Brother Jesse for President, maybe he'll make it as bad as possible, quickly after taking office, enough so that people realize it's time for a change—a real change from the pony show presently installed in the District of Corruption. It's quite obvious, voting in "Conservatives" of any sort won't help and hasn't helped in God knows how long.

So why don't we switch and vote ultra left; if Brother Jesse was President you'd see escapades like the "Rev" Al Sharpton's handling of that "rope" case in the Northeast (Tawona Browley) on a regular basis. Quite possibly, President Jesse would try to make too big a jump into radical chaos rather than all the little jumps we've been "getting used to." Hey, it's worth a try!

To paraphrase one of Bro Jesse's glib little campaign blurbs:

Whites are bad, Greeks are messy,
Don't be a fool, vote for Jesse!

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

Dear Sir:

It was good to chat with you the other day over the telephone. I just received *The Dispossessed Majority* and the other material, book lists, your publication, etc., which you so kindly sent me.

The International Jew is a marvellous work, and such books need publicity and distribution. That is why I admire your work so much as well as Phil Serpico's at Omni. Many of the books he sells are also under ban by the Jews and their minions. I thank God that the flame of truth is still kept lit by a small band of courageous people.

I am sending you a check to cover the material you sent me and a token contribution. I wish I were in a position to make it a lot more. Best wishes.

Sincerely,
A.J.B.Z., Spain

Hi, George,

I hope people see about Zündel on the back of your letter. I almost missed it.

I have always found that some of the best ways to combat those bastard Khazars is to use their own methods, therefore:

I advocate all Christians and Muslims declare a holy boycott against Canada (like the Khazars did against Germany) and not buy aby of their products until they release and clear Zündel and apologize to him.

How about putting in the *Liberty Bell* each month asking all your readers to do the same; also write a letter to the head of the Canadian government, advising him of our action.

I am also going to write to Hans Schmidt and ask him to do the same with GANPAC, also the NAAA (Ntl. Assoc. of Arab-Americans of which I am a member... Best regards.

F.D., California

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

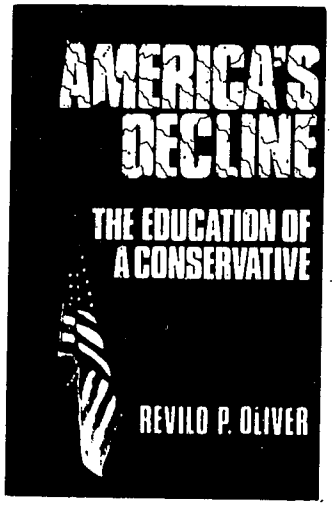

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.500 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

TRIAL BY JEWRY

Chapter Three

By David McCalden
page 25

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: TOLD YOU SO!, page 1; THE MASSES, page 10. BOOK REVIEW, *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 17. A KOSHER-KILLING SUGGESTION, by Allan Callahan, page 37. BOOK REVIEW, *Days of Remembrance / A Department of Defense Guide for Commemorative Observance*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 39. THE NORTHERN PRESS: A PROPHECY, page 45; DUKAKIS THREAT, PAGE 47; WHY NATIONAL SOCIALISM?, PAGE 50. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 55.

VOL. 16 - NO. 1 SEPTEMBER 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

TOLD YOU SO!

In June 1986 *Liberty Bell* published the obvious explanation of an incident that had occurred at a chemical plant built and operated by the Union Carbide Corporation in Bhopal in north central India. Fumes of methyl isocyanate escaped from the plant and killed something more than a thousand low-grade Hindus,[1] who were living in normal squalor in the environs of the plant. The incident was, in itself, of no great importance. It was of the same scale of significance as the incident which occurred in India a little later, when more than two hundred Hindus were killed or severely injured in the wreck of an express train that was dynamited by some of the Dravidian pests who are now commonly called Tamils from the language that most of them speak. That

1. The word 'Hindu' is the adjectival form of the Persian name for India (whatever its boundaries at a given time), and therefore properly designates a native inhabitant of India, and is used in that sense in all European languages except in the English spoken and written in India and in Britain, where there is an attempt to restrict it to the inhabitants of India who practice 'Hinduism,' the body of customs and superstitions that are the basis of most of the almost innumerable religious cults now prevalent in India. It would thus exclude Moslems and, if used strictly, would exclude Sikhs, Buddhists, Christians, atheists, etc. Some British writers further restrict the word to Aryans of northern India, the Hindustan of Eighteenth-Century writers, because the Persian *Hindū* was derived, through the Prakrits, from Sanskrit *Sindhu,* 'The River,' i.e., the Indus. (There are still some Aryans in India, and millions of Hindus exhibit identifiable fractions or traces of Aryan blood, but how large a percentage of the inhabitants of any given region are predominantly Aryan is a question for someone who wishes to devote a lifetime to assembling data for a preliminary estimate.) The use of 'Hindu' to designate the natives of all India within its present borders is the only way of conveniently avoiding the possible ambiguity of 'Indian,' which now has a second meaning, unfortunately given it by Columbus's geographical blunder and the linguistic fecklessness of our people when they occupied North America. It is now much too late to correct that misnomer.

incident was given a paragraph in some newspapers in this country and ignored by many more.

What made the incident in Bhopal noteworthy was that it was magnified into a great disaster by the government of India, the *New York Times*, and other jewspapers. That, naturally, set our "Liberal intellectuals" to squawking and quacking. That was only normal, for, needless to say, "Liberal intellectuals" bear to the society of which they are members the relation that cancerous cells bear to the human body they are destroying.

The government of India tried to exploit the incident to fleece Union Carbide of more than two billion dollars. And the fact that Union Carbide was, like Texaco and American Telephone & Telegraph, one of the very few great corporations that are still largely owned by Americans was sufficient to excite the animosity of our alien and domestic enemies.

Liberty Bell published (p. 49) the simple chemical formula which, as was obvious to anyone with a moderate knowledge of organic chemistry, was the *only possible* explanation of the emission of deadly fumes from the plant at Bhopal, and, given the design of the plant, indicated that the *only possible* cause of that emission was sabotage by some of the Hindu employees in the plant. It further indicated the nice balance of probability between the two forces, the government of India and the Wall-Street pirates who were trying to capture Union Carbide, that profited greatly from that sabotage at precisely the time at which it occurred.

To defend itself against claims that are, *per se*, so improbable as to be virtually absurd, Union Carbide hired, for $700,000, an independent organization of investigators, Arthur D. Little, Inc., to investigate the incident. The report of this agency is summarized in the issue of *Chemical & Engineering News* for 4 July 1988, in an article written by a journalist named Wil Lepkowski, who, in the vulgar phrase, leans over backward to avoid ridiculing the Indian government's version of the incident, manufactured by that government's tame Hindu scientists, who obediently lick the dirty hands that feed them. But to no avail. It is impossible to make moderately well educated readers believe that water flows uphill.

The report shows how the sabotage was carried out. A hose was connected to a pipe leading to the tank and "1000 to 2000 pounds of water" was forced into the tank, precipiating the chemical reaction shown by the formula printed in *Liberty Bell*. The

quantity of water is somewhat less than the amount conjecturally estimated in *Liberty Bell*, but our common-sense reconstruction of the act of sabotage is completely verified.

The report assumes that the perpetrator of the sabotage, who has evidently been identified, was a "disgruntled employee," a Hindu who was so ignorant of elementary chemistry that he thought pumping water into the tank would merely ruin its contents for use in the manufacture of pesticides, without foreseeing the inevitable exothermic reaction that cracked the tank and vented the lethal fumes it had generated. This kindly explanation does not exclude the possibility that the employee was made "disgruntled" by a fee from one or the other of the two entities who profited so enormously from the sabotage that occurred precisely at the time it served their interests.

The tactful attribution of the crime to a "loner" is in keeping with the technique of what is called "damage control" in modern politics, and hard-headed observers will be reluctant to dismiss as mere coincidence the fact that, as was noted in *Liberty Bell*, the sabotage opportunely occured just in time to permit exciting the Hindu public with rabid anti-American agitation and thus distracting attention from the flagrantly illegal usurpation of power by Rajiv Ghandi, the present ruler of India. It may not be irrelevant to add that if Ghandi and his gang did arrange the sabotage to facilitate his *coup d'état*, they were only acting in conformity with the bimillenial tradition of Hindu political science. It would have been a praiseworthy application of the *Realpolitik* expounded in the famous Sanskrit treatise on the science of government, the *Arthaśāstra*. It would have matched the ruses of the great Prime Ministers whose acumen and sagacity are lauded in the dramatic and narrative literature of the early centuries of our era (e.g., Yaugandharāyaṇa, Cāṇakya, Yogakaraṇḍaka, et al.)

Although the report attributes the actual sabotage to a "loner," it makes it clear that immediately after the exothermic reaction and the emission of the lethal fumes, a conspiracy of Hindu employees went into action to conceal the cause. Many pages of the routinely kept logs of the plant's many operations were torn out and destroyed; others were altered; and some were forged. The government of India immediately went into action to prevent the officials of Union Carbide from discovering the cause; they were for many months denied access to their own plant and prevented from interrogating the employees. The government at once began an attempt to shakedown Union Carbide for more

than two billion dollars by instituting fantastic legal proceedings in its notoriously corrupt courts.[2]

Union Carbide is not blameless. With American sentimentality and generosity, its officers began by offering compensation for the Hindu victims of their Hindu employees, and even now are offering $350,000,000 to settle the outrageous claims. They seem not to have learned the folly of trying to buy off blackmailers and extortionists. They even imagine or pretend that factual evidence could affect the decisions of the Hindu courts, which will naturally find whatever their government wants. It would have been more reasonable simply to write off their Indian subsidiary as an expensive lesson on the folly of American businessmen who, deluded by "internationalist" twaddle, invest money in countries that are not in the Western world. The inhabitants of those countries inevitably hate our civilization in general, to which they add the contempt that is specially felt for Americans throughout the world.

The Hindu offensive against Union Carbide is motivated by a particular animosity against Americans, in addition to greed and the political utility of agitation about the responsibility of Union Carbide for an incident utimately caused by the requirement that the corporation employ only Hindus in the plant. Americans, by their grotesque selfrighteousness and their nasty meddling in the internal affairs of every nation they corrupt with their "foreign aid," have made themselves both despised and hated by all of the so-called "third world."

THE OTHER SIDE OF THE CASE

There is, however, something to be said for India. The Hindus have a valid reason for identifying the United States as their deadly enemy, bent on the destruction of their country and the

2. The hopeless corruption of Hindu government, including the courts, and of society in general is admitted in moments of candor by intelligent Hindus, who attribute it to overpopulation, which makes the struggle for existence so acute that it induces in individuals a ruthless and unscrupulous egotism that is not moderated by the accepted but ignored 'spiritual values' of the various religions. Certainly this universal corruption was simply a fact of life in India after (if not before) the Moslem conquest that began in A.D. 1001; it was interrupted by the British conquest, occupation, and government of India, but after the wicked colonialists, with their odd Western notions about honesty and justice, were expelled, the native manner of life was naturally resumed.

enslavement of its multiracial population. And there is really no excuse for Americans who do not recognize that valid reason.

In 1961, when the Soviets judged that the time had come to revive and carry to completion the old Czarist ambition to conquer India, the American end of the Washington-Moscow Axis was charged with the duty of bleeding the tax-paying animals in the United States to finance the construction of a highway to permit the rapid occupation of Afghanistan by Soviet troops. The engineers of the U.S. Army were accordingly sent to Afghanistan to build through some of the most mountainous and difficult terrain in the world a broad modern highway that extends for three hundred miles from the Soviet border to Kabul, the capital of Afghanistan, which is not far from the southeastern border of that county, and whence a road, built by British engineers in 1880, runs through the Khyber Pass to Peshawar, which was the provincial capital of what was called the North-West Frontier Province when India was under British rule.

This American work for the Communist Empire was carried out in effective secrecy from 1961 to 1965, when the work was completed. It was done by American engineers at the expense of the American boobs, who were not told for what they were paying. Some information about the work naturally reached Americans and was reported in some of the publications of the tiny minority of 'Fascists' and 'Neo-Nazis,' who have not yet been cured of the vice of thinking. Such publications are ignored by well-trained boobs, and the disclosure was officially covered by the usual chatter about international do-gooding and some nonsense about promoting trade and harmony among the "democratic peoples of Asia."

Soviet control of Afghanistan, as of the United States, began with massive internal subversion carried out by trained agents and dim-wits who become intoxicated with drivel about "democracy" and "welfare." The stupid Afghans permitted overthrow of their monarchy in 1973, and Americans who heard about it were naturally delighted by the spread of their own mortal disease. The "democracy," of course, was merely preparation for a revolutionary *coup d'état,* complete with almost enough bloodshed to content "Liberal intellectuals," and the assumption of power by the Revolutionary Council of the People's Democratic Party, which immediately concluded a treaty of "alliance" with the Soviet. No "Liberal intellectual" in this country could possibly object to such delicious progress in "human relations." Reac-

tionaries in Afghanistan were less pleased, and the first contingent of Soviet troops entered Afghanistan in December 1979.

Since the lid was on in the daily press, the average American could be excused for being unaware of his contribution to the Soviet occupation of Afghanistan until March 1980, when Ron Paul, a Congressman from Texas, publicly disclosed the facts and even exhibited photographs of sections of the highway. For this and other indiscretions, he was soon thereafter removed from Congress by the Jews.

After 1980, however, the American population, if still capable of taking an interest in their own affairs, should have known what Mr. Paul had made public knowledge, including the use of the highway for the purpose for which it was designed by the Washington-Moscow Axis.

Soviet troops, moving over the highway, very quickly consolidated occupation of Kabul (begun by air-borne detachments) and of all the strips of territory adjacent to the principal highway and the five tributary roads that had been improved and modernized by our Army engineers under the supervision of the Soviets, who were coöperating in "aiding" the Afghans.

In the United States, there was, of course, jabbering, most of it hypocritical, about "aggression" and the "surprising" Soviet invasion, but the American boobs never saw a connection between that invasion and the highway they had built in preparation for it. In its issue for the week of 19 January 1987, the *Spotlight* quoted Congressman Paul and made clear the relation between the highway and the invasion, but despite the comparatively large circulation of that American periodical, the article made no impression on the public. It is a truism that you can lead horses to water, and Americans to facts, but can't make the former drink or the latter think.

The boobs are now being told that the Soviet invasion was a failure, and some journalists with alcoholic imaginations are comparing it to the planned defeat of the United States in Vietnam. Hogwash!

It is a well-known fact, made especially obvious by the difficulties encountered by Germany in Jugo-Slavia, that a modern mechanized army, even with complete control of the air, is hopelessly handicapped when it encounters large-scale and determined resistance from guerrillas in mountainous territory. Thus irregular forces of Afghans and other inhabitants of Afghanistan were able to continue resistance to the Soviet occupation, and even-

tually the Jewish Gold Dust Twins, Reagan and Gorbachev, arranged a withdrawal of Soviet troops that will permit the Soviet government of Afghanistan to "restore peace" and peacefully liquidate the remaining opposition through a sequence of "compromises" and "reforms."[3] The tax-paying animals in the United States will naturally have to finance "foreign aid" to "preserve democracy" in Afghanistan, as they have done so often in many other countries—always with the planned result of consolidating Communist control over the victim of American "aid."

This joint Soviet-American enterprise should effectively end all troublesome resistance in Afghanistan in two or three years. Needless to say, the Soviets are not interested in what may go on in the back country: all that they want is a secure line of communication and supply through Afghanistan, untroubled by harassment from the natives.

Now there are intelligent Hindus, and they remember that throughout the Nineteenth Century the Russian Empire coveted India and was prevented from moving through Afghanistan into India only by the British, who, in the Second Afghan War (1878-80), sent their army, unhampered by mechanization, into Afghanistan and brought that country effectively under British control, which lasted without interruption until the British succumbed to the suicidal mania that now afflicts our race and began to liquidate their empire, leaving the peoples of India to their own devices.

The present situation is one that gives intelligent Hindus dire forbodings. The independence of India was naturally celebrated by massacres on a scale so very large that it was noteworthy even in this age of "democracy," and could be mitigated only by the creation of what is now Pakistan as a refuge for the Moslems in India. It is true that Pakistan is now a buffer state between India and Afghanistan, but that is scant protection, since Pakistan would not resist a Soviet invasion, but, if offered acceptable terms, would gladly coöperate in putting the Hindus in their place and thus avenging various acts of aggression by the Indian government, especially in the Vale of Kashmir.

Intelligent Hindus, of which there must be some in the government, have long been apprehensive of a Soviet invasion. They, for example, prohibit by law the exportation of detailed

3. For a drastically condensed summary of why this is inevitable, see the appendix to this article.

maps of any region in India where such maps, usually made by the British, were published, and refrain from making such maps of areas for which no published maps are available. The official explanation is fear of Pakistan, but that would be absurd, if it were not a pretense to avoid naming the Soviet.

Intelligent Hindus perceive, as Americans do not, that the "withdrawal" arranged by the Reagan-Gorbachev team is merely an application of the old Russian technique, which antedates the Jewish ("Communist") capture of that country, of taking one step backwards before taking two (or three or four) steps forward.

India will not be occupied by the Soviets in 1989 or 1990, but, unless the enfeebled and seemingly doomed Aryan nations of the West by some miracle recover their will to live, India will be annexed to the Soviet Empire before 2000. Intelligent Hindus foresee that, and their resentment is very naturally directed against the Americans, who are the most useful servants of the Washington-Moscow axis of the Judaeo-Communist Empire, although they are too stupid to know it.

Given this fact, Union Carbide was a victim of the political, as well as the economic, policy of our rulers in Washington, and we can understand the animus of the Hindus against that unfortunate corporation.

APPENDIX

To think about the present situation in Afghanistan you must bear in mind two crucial facts:

1. The geographical name of the great range of mountains that dominate the central part of that country, the Hindu Kush, should not mislead you into thinking that there now is, or ever has been, any considerable number of Hindus in that country. The name became fixed in modern usage at a time when much or all of Afghanistan was under the same rule as much or all of northern India, probably in the time of the Mogul Empire.[4]

2. The Afghans are a minority in the country to which they have given their name. The Afghans, also called Pathans when

4. The origin of the name may be traced back to the Classical geographers who, by analogy, called the mountain range the Caucasus Indicus, adopting a name that seems to have been given it by the Greeks at the time of Alexander's conquest of Bactria, which had been a part of the Persian Empire. The alternative name, Paropamisus, is probably a native name that passed through Old Persian to Greek; it is not, as sometimes stated, derived from Sanskrit.

they reside in the northwestern part of what was British India, are a racial amalgam that includes both Aryan and Semitic blood, with contributions from quite a few of the many other races that have passed through what is now called Afghanistan, perhaps originally added to some of the tribes of natives the Persians found in it when they brought it for the first time under civilized rule.

The language of the Afghans is Pushtu, which is Indo-European and has an affinity with Persian, from which it differs so much, however, that it is unintelligible to the majority of inhabitants of Afghanistan, who, whatever their ethnic origin, now speak Persian. In recent times, the Afghan rulers tried to make the other peoples learn Pushtu, but with little success.

Some of the Afghans, including the most fanatically Moslem sectaries, believe they are the "lost tribes" of the Jews, and some British military men, noting the Afghans' genius for dissimulation and treachery, accepted that claim, for which there is no historical foundation, except the general fact of the Jews' infiltration of every land in which money could be taken from the natives. Other Afghans trace their ancestry to the ancient Egyptians.[5] These genealogies were invented since the Moslem conquest and perhaps as late as the Sixteenth Century.

The Afghans seem never to have kept a chronicle or history of their own, and the various accounts of their ancestry must be late myths, invented to take the place of records they never kept and oral traditions they forgot. They had no recollection of the time when, under the rule of the Persians and then of the Greeks, Bactria "of the thousand cities" was a great and prosperous nation with a high culture, nor yet of the subsequent times when Buddhism, influenced by the Greek residue, attained in Bactria its finest expression in art, nor yet of the land's progressive decline into barbarism, which was well advanced even before it was successively invaded by the "White" Huns, the Turks, and the Arabs. They seem to have no tradition that antedates the Mogul Empire, which was formed in the Sixteenth Century.

The Soviet invasion has effectively demoralized the Afghans and destroyed their social organization, which gave to the country what precarious stability it once had, thus leaving them

5. By an odd coincidence, the ancestry of the Afghan hound, a breed of dog that has recently become fashionable in some circles, has been traced to ancient Egypt.

vulnerable to the accumulated resentments of the seven or eight peoples they dominated, including Usbeck Tartars, the Mongolian Hazararas, and at least two tribes of Turkic origin.

The religion of all the peoples of Afghanistan, except a few insignificant "pagans" and the modern votaries of the Marxist cult, is Islam; the majority are Sunnis, but there are large and vigorous groups of Shi'ites. Ethnic resentments will therefore be compounded with irreconcilable religious antagonisms.

The national resistance to the Russian occupation has diminished the prestige of the Marxist religion, and some of its votaries, who refrain from participating in the Communist government the Soviets established in Afghanistan, dream of creating an "Afghan Communism," which, however, would in fact have to depend on support from Russia and the United States, allied powers that are unlikely to favor dissidents from the Communist government in Kabul, unless they decide to foster anarchy.

The resistance, not unnaturally, greatly increased the prestige and active membership of the "fundamentalist" Moslems, and the fact that Persian is the language of the country has greatly facilitated the activity of the agents and admirers of Khomenei. There is said to be a considerable tendency toward what is called 'ghazism,' i.e., the faith that True Believers must exterminate the adherents of other cults, who are the damnable and damned servants of Iblis. This should make especially lively the relations between "fundamentalist" Sunnis and the "fundamentalist" Shi'a.

It is obvious, therefore, that the temporary Soviet "withdrawal" leaves Afghanistan a ruined country in which the power of government is "up for grabs" and there will be many grabbers. It requires no imagination to foresee the consequences.

THE MASSES

A pamphlet that reprints an article that appeared in the *American Atheist* in May 1982, records a political phenomenon, typical of our languishing nation, which may be little known today and certainly deserves attention.

The article is unfortunately so organized that judicious readers who are pressed for time are likely to discard it after reading the first five or six of the twenty-nine pages. It begins with the text of a petition to the Federal Communications Comission submitted by two men (race unstated) who evidently wanted to peddle some noxious superstition they thought was non-Christian but was probably just another Christian heresy,[1] and were envious of the virtual monopoly of radio broadcasting enjoyed by the more orthodox Christian dervishes. They accordingly put together a plausible and well-reasoned argument for a *limitation* of "religious broadcasting" to prevent the Christians from having a *total* monopoly in some areas. They obviously wanted to make room for the competing buncombe they intended to promote.

The petition is worse than trash, however. Its authors brazenly allege that the Christian radio stations promulgate "a comfortable, blond, Aryan view of Godhead." It is impossible to determine whether the two men, obviously of some eminently dispensable racial stock and said to have been young, were so stupid as to believe what they said or were so dishonest as to make the allegation to enlist support in a government which is surreptitiously working to liquidate the Aryans in this country, believing them to be an obstacle to realization of the great American dream of making the land between the Atlantic and the Pacific a fetid jungle, infested by half a billion or a billion of diseased and mindless mongrels, who will live as happily as did the rats in old Hamelin.[2]

1. As I have often remarked, over the past fifteen centuries the mentality of our race was so infected and permeated by the spiritual poison of Christianity that the superstition has left a deadly residue in many minds that imagine they have freed themselves from it. Many ostentatiously anti-Christian religions, such as Marxism, are really merely reformed cults that retain the essentials of the religion they reject. For example, whenever you hear bleating about 'minorities' or squawks about 'racism,' you may be sure that they come from either Christians or persons whose minds are unwittingly controlled by a residue of Christian faith. Ironically but obviously, this includes many professed atheists. Of course, there are also Communist agents who are cynically availing themselves of a convenient disguise to promote the substance of Christianity while seeming to oppose it.

2. It is a discouraging but significant fact that many individuals who believe the tales in the Jew-Book to be records of actual happenings disbelieve the story of the rats that overran Hamelin and the coming of the Pied Piper, dismissing it as a folk-tale, although it is certainly as plausible and credible as the stories they believe. The reason for this discrepancy, of course, is that no set of witch-doctors have thought it profitable to promote the morally superior legend about the city in Saxony.

At that point (p.5), the pamphlet will go into many waste-paper baskets, as it would have gone into mine, had it not been sent me by a friend in whose judgement I have great confidence.

It is not until one reaches page 14 that the purpose of the long and misleading introduction becomes apparent. The quoted petition, filed in December 1974, seems to have been the origin of a canard that Mrs. Madalyn O'Hair had presented a petition with 27,000 signatures demanding the *prohibition* of religious broadcasting.

Now, to be scrupulously fair, we must concede that, first, this is what Mrs. O'Hair *might* have done, if she had had so numerous a following in 1974, and, second, that such a petition would have been entirely reasonable and proper, although it had implications that would have excluded all huckstering from radio broadcasts–which would have been a boon in itself. Therefore, since professional soul-savers have less regard for facts than do high-powered salesmen of fraudulent securities and "great investment opportunities," it is entirely possible that some of the holy men who began a frantic agitation did actually believe that Mrs. O'Hair had presented such a petition. They, by professional habit that has become an automatic reflex, sound off whenever an opening presents itself.[3] But granting that the agitation may have been begun with only a professional disinterest in truth, we may be certain that most of the saintly rabble-rousers who carried it on in subsequent years were cynically exploiting an opportunity to show the world how many biped sheep they had in the flocks they were constantly shearing.

What followed will, I think, amaze, and, I hope, impress most of my readers. Within six months, the Federal Communications Commission received 750,000 letters demanding that the Commission reject the petition Mrs. O'Hair had not submitted. This is

3. I witnessed an amusing instance of such automatic reaction in my youth, when I attended a party given by a man whose father, a quite well-known minister in a distant state, was paying him an unexpected visit. The host used a very reliable bootlegger and the party became cheerful. I do not remember whether the old man joined in the alcoholic sinning, but he dozed off in his chair and slept for some time. Awakening and hearing some words in the discussion in progress, he leapt up and began to orate about "social justice" and Jesus, speaking, as was evidently his habit in the pulpit, with his eyes as closed as his mind. He ranted for two or three minutes before he opened his eyes, lowered them from the ceiling, and saw where he was.

said to have been so much more mail than the Commission had ever before received about any issue that it was naturally overwhelmed. But that was merely the beginning of the uproar that was orchestrated by virtually all the fakirs in the highly lucrative Jesus-business. Every con man who was fleecing suckers by scaring them with Jewish ghost-stories saw a wonderful opportunity to promote his racket and consolidate his power as shepherd of the flock he set to bleating.

The result, described in detail in the pamphlet, should send cold shivers down your back. Despite attempts by the Commission to explain that it had never received a petition from Mrs. O'Hair and had rejected the one submitted by the young men who wanted to peddle their own brand of hokum, the boobs were kept agog for eight or more years, during which they wasted enormous amounts of ink, paper, postage stamps, and the time of the employees the Commission had to hire to open the letters and answer the continually ringing telephones.

The racketeers improved their lies. One holy man solemnly swore that Mrs. O'Hair had submitted such a petition. The medicine-men never hesitate at perjury: old Yahweh, if he exists, certainly loves liars and swindlers: he made a race of them his Chosen. Others propagated the story that Mrs. O'Hair had [herself!] introduced a bill in Congress to "outlaw religious broadcasting." The jackasses composing the Senate of the State of Illinois passed a resolution condemning Mrs. O'Hair for the petition she had never submitted.[4] Politicians, like fakirs, live by bamboozling boobs, so quite a few of them sounded their fog horns to obtund the ears of their victims, especially after their offices were jammed with letters from half-wits who can vote.

By May 1978, the Commission was receiving 13,000 letters a day, and the total had reached 6,500,000. No one ever estimated the amount of waste paper sent to members of Congress, but there must have been a comparable quantity of it. Some statis-

4. Such phenomena, normal in a "democracy," are not confined to the United States. In the 1920s the Camelots du Roi in France enjoyed sporting with the ignorance of a score or more of the "democratic" pickpockets who had been elected to that nation's Chambre des Députés. Approached by supposed "leftists," the sapient legislators signed and published a resolution that condemned the United States for denying civil rights to the inhabitants of Nicaragua, the only one of the eighteen states of the Union that was denied equality with the rest.

tician computed that cost of postage stamps alone, when the postage was less than half the present rate, was $1,650,000.

The howling dervishes were delighted with the din they were making and especially with the demonstration of their power over the vast herds of cattle that were bellowing at their command. Women's Clubs plied their pens. Moppets in the schools were set to writing, or signing, letters about something they could not understand. By 1980, envelopes containing such dirty paper were delivered to the Commission at the rate of a hundred thousand each week, and five employees were needed for the task of opening letters on the illusory subject, while eight were needed to answer telephone calls about it.

By the time the article was sent to press in May 1982, the Commission had received 13,000,000 letters, and some of them, counted as single letters, were petitions bearing as many as 30,000 signatures. Many of the letters and signatures were, of course, forgeries, as is normal in godly work.[5] It is reasonable to suppose that another twelve or thirteen million letters were divided among the members of Congress.

I do not know how long after May 1982 the evangelical spook-salesmen continued to agitate their hordes of muttonheads, so I cannot estimate how many more letters were received by the Commission after May 1982. I hope, however, that you will ponder the incomplete record above, and will remember it the next time you are asked to give money "to awaken the people" and "field a winning candidate."

5. I remember that more than thirty years ago I was consulted by a lady —I never use that word as merely an euphemism for 'woman'—the wife of a prosperous farmer, who had been enlisted by the promoters of a great "Christian Conservative" movement. She discovered that she was to serve as a member of a band of patriotically pious women who were forging signatures to electoral petitions, and were using a fairly clever technique for making them seem authentic at first glance. The lady, more honest than most of her politically active sex, was perplexed. She was told "that's the way one has to do things in a 'democracy.'" That was true enough, but did not satisfy her, for reasons which ladies can understand but will mystify gynaecic do-gooders. It is not a coincidence that the most notorious work of forging ballots recently discovered was done by a well-known federation of high-minded females, who were sniveling over the "underprivileged." Kipling was not the first to remark that the female of our species is more deadly than the male. See the *Ecclesiazusae* of Aristophanes.

I have no doubt but that a slowly increasing number of Americans are beginning to regret that they gave their country away. Had they done the regretting fifty years ago and been sufficiently resolute then, they probably could have recaptured the United States by legal means in a series of local, state, and federal elections. But now they are living in an ochlocracy (which the boobs are taught to call a "democracy"[6]) of their own making. They are helpless now and will remain helpless for a long time. Optimists like Harold Covington, as he, a Xenophon writing before the fact, explains in his Anabasis,[7] believe that their chance will come eventually and before they have been liquidated and their surviving progeny absorbed in a mass of moronic mongrels. I shall not presume to predict.

Mrs. O'Hair believes that the amazing outbreak of Christian fanaticism, engineered by howling dervishes, many of whom may be too stupid or greedy to glimpse the ultimate purpose for which they are being used, is part of a concerted drive to incite a New Dark Ages,[8] permanently to establish a fanatically fantastic religion, destroy rationality in the minority capable of coherent thought, and thus to impose the total slavery of all mankind predicted by George Orwell in his *1984*. This is a question to which I shall return later. □

6. In a true democracy—rule by the *dēmos*—the franchise would always have been strictly limited to members of the Aryan race and should have been further limited by property-qualifications (as the framers of the Constitution intended) and provisions for admitting to citizenship metics of the right race only after verification of their compatibility with the Americans then controlling the country.

7. *The March Up Country*, Liberty Bell Publications, 1987; $6.00 + postage. It should be remembered that the author of this incisive commentary on what is *now* poltically feasible, is a man who has had very extensive experience in the actual work of organizing resistance to the occupation. *Crede experto.*

8. Needless to say, the coming age will have nothing to do with the *New Middle Ages* romantically envisaged and predicted by Ralph Adams Cram in his well-known book of that title, nor yet with the *Nouveau Moyen-Age* of Berdyaev's alembicated mysticism.

No. Shore News - Aug. 1/88

DOUG COLLINS

• get this straight •

IT WILL be to the eternal disgrace of the major media in this country that the second Zundel trial was virtually blacked as a result of pressure from Jewish groups. They couldn't have been much more craven if they had been living in a dictatorship. But now some fascinating stuff is surfacing, most of it from obscure publications.

The issue is whether the so-called Holocaust took place. In other words, whether the Hitler regime deliberately set out to kill all the Jews it could get its hands on, and that 6,000,000 died as a result.

More and more, I am coming to the conclusion that it didn't. (Darmade at the trial that were either ignored by the media, misreported or played down.

David Stirling, the British historian and writer, was once a firm believer in the Holocaust. He has written extensively about World War II, and in his book Hitler's

"He and his team, all specialists, produced a 193-page report which contained this categorical statement: 'There were no execution gas chambers at any of these locations. It is (our) best engineering opinion that the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not then have been, or now be, utilized or seriously considered to function as execution gas chambers.'"

ing thoughts that could land a guy in jail in this free country of ours!) There are simply too many questions, and they won't go away just because we are told every hour on the hour that it did.

That is not to say that Jews did not suffer mightily simply because they were Jews, and that many died. As a PoW, I myself met many who were doomed, and before that had been forced to wear the yellow Star of David. It is also not to say that the concentration camps were some kind of Club Med. They weren't. They were hell-holes.

But bad treatment is one thing, and mass murder by the million quite another.

Here are just a few of the points

War accepted that there had indeed been a deliberate slaughter.

"At that time, (1977), I believed there had been a methodical liquidation" (of the Jews), he stated. "But that is something I have come to challenge."

Then there was the devastating Leuchter report.

Fred A. Leuchter is reportedly the only living American expert on gas chambers, and built the Missouri State Penitentiary gas chamber. Ernst Zundel commissioned him to go to Aushwitz, Birkenau and Maidenek concentration camps (all of which have been preserved) to examine what are billed as gas chambers.

He and his team, all specialists, produced a 193-page report which contained this categorical statement: "There were no execution gas chambers at any of these locations. It is (our) best engineering opinion that the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not then have been, or now be, utilized or seriously considered to function as execution gas chambers."

Leuchter's people took dozens of samples from the walls of the "gas chambers" and had them analyzed at Alpha Labs, Maryland. In only one sample was cyanide detected at any significant level, and that was consistent with what would have been used in a delousing chamber. In addition, Leuchter stated that the construction of the "gas chambers" was such that gas could not have been used in them without danger to people outside.

Then there was the somewhat macabre business of what it takes to burn a human body — interesting because millions are supposed to have gone up in smoke in Auschwitz alone.

There *were* crematoria at the huge Auschwitz concentration camp, of course. Forty-six of them. But according to Holocaust "revisionists," these were necessary because of the admittedly high death rate from typhus and other diseases (plus malnutrition, if the meagre rations in the camps were anything to go by).

Ivan Lagace of Calgary had something to say about those crematoria. He manages six in his city. He pointed out that it is no easy task to burn a body, and testified that the ones at Auschwitz could not possibly have handled more than 184 bodies a day. He labelled reports that there were 4,400 cremations a day there as "preposterous."

There is a wealth of other material but you will never read about it in your friendly daily newspapers. But one day it will all come out. In the meantime, the best thing I have read on the subject is in *Instauration* magazine, which is published in the U.S. Its July report on the second trial is well worth reading. ●

* DAVID IRVING - ACTUALLY

BOOK REVIEW

Karl Otto Braun, *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht / Wie F.D. Roosevelt die USA in den Zweiten Weltkrieg führte* (A New Perspective on Pearl Harbor / How F.D. Roosevelt Led the United States into the Second World War), Frankfurt am Main: Ullstein, 1986. In the series, *Herbig Materialien zur Zeitgeschichte*. Paperback, 76 pages plus 66 pages of maps, documents (some in English and Japanese) and an index of persons. Price: DM 12,80.

By Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

In *Bulletin 20* we had the honor of publishing an essay by Dr. Braun entitled, "Reflections on Hitler's Campaign in Russia 1941-45." *Bulletin 20* was subsequently republished in the *Liberty Bell* of February 1988. Now we consider Dr. Braun's observations on another momentous development that came about in the year 1941, the formal involvement of the United States in the Second World War. In *Bulletin 18* we reviewed a book which also appeared in the Herbig Materialien zur Zeitgeschichte series, *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* by Dr. Alfred Schickel.

Dr. Braun was a young man in the German diplomatic service, posted in Japan during 1938-1940, thus at a time when Japan was already deeply involved in a war in China and hence already in grave conflict with American foreign policy ("the open door"). He subsequently worked in the East-Asian section of the German Foreign Office in Berlin. After the war life became quite difficult for him, as he has explained to me personally, because, as a member of the German diplomatic service, he was in the Allied automatic arrest category. Dr. Braun, who is fluent in English and Japanese in addition to his native German, is in an unusual position to analyze from a German perspective how the United States became involved in the Second World War, the event which so profoundly changed the nature, outcome, and results of the war. As early as 1935 Dr. Braun wrote an examination paper on the reaction of the League of Nations to the Japanese conquest of Manchuria while he was at the University of Berlin, as he mentions in the book (page 39). He has also kept current on the American literature about Pearl Harbor and has lectured and traveled in the United States, including a stop at Tulsa. He has published two

papers in the *Journal of Historical Review* under the titles, "American Foreign Policy Toward Europe: The Fateful Change" (V. 2-4) and "Reflections on German and American Foreign Policy, 1933-1945" (VI, 1).

Much of Dr. Braun's book is devoted to summarizing for the German reader the history of American relations with Germany and Japan prior to the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor and the events that took place immediately before the attack. Much of his material is taken from the American literature in the area, such as the book edited by Harry Elmer Barnes, *Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace*, the title page of which is reproduced as one of the appendices. Pages 57 to 76, in fact, contain a translation into German of James J. Martin's article in Volume IV, no. 4 of the *Journal of Historical Review* (1983-84), "Where was General Marshall?" Dr. Braun introduces this translation with a quotation from Frederick the Great (King of Prussia, 1740-1786): "The attacker is the one who compels his adversary to resort to arms."

In the interesting bibliography on pages 51 to 53 Dr. Braun cites the works of such authors as Dall, Fish, Forrestal, Martin, Poncins, and Toland, as well as German authors in this area; Bavendamm (1985), Berber (1943), Franz-Willing (1979), Kunert (1984), Topitsch (*Stalins Krieg*, 1985), and others.

For us Americans who are familiar with the American revisionist literature in this field, however, the value of this book lies in Dr. Braun's interpretation of this segment of history from German and, to some extent, Japanese points of view. Let me attempt to give the flavor and orientation of this interpretation by a few selections (in my translation) from the text which caught my attention. There were so many interesting passages that the choice was not an easy one. I believe that these passages bring information and views which might be unfamiliar to most American historians.

Page 7:

"All seas in all regions are as brothers to one another. Why, then, do storms and waves of combat rage everywhere in the world?"

Poem of the Japanese emperor Meiji [Mutsuhito, reigned 1867-1912], read by the Tenno Hirohito before the Imperial Conference on 6 September 1941 as an admonishment to the leaders to negotiate with America as far as possible

Page 11:

The international political event of the year 1933 which cast the longest shadow was not Hitler's coming to power . . . . The political event with the most profound effect during this fateful year was the recognition of Stalin's dictatorship by the United States, which Roosevelt brought

about immediately after his taking office in March. The official American acceptance of the bloody revolution of 1917 was signed in Washington on 16 November 1933.

Page 19:

As a result of this exclusively American financing of the war, Churchill lost control of his own house. He had to present to Roosevelt, his financial backer, Hitler's extensive peace proposals which had been brought over by Rudolf Hess on 10 May 1941. The result: A complete rejection! The British are keeping the documents under lock to the year 2017.

Page 20:

In addition to the depth charges [that were being dropped on German submarines], Roosevelt had a poisonous political arrow shot from his inner circle against his personal enemy, Hitler. Nathan Kaufmann's book, *Germany Must Perish* [available from Liberty Bell Publications], appeared in the Argyle Press in New York. The front page of the *Völkischer Beobachter* took up the matter. In the office of the Berlin Gau headquarters Joseph Göbbels had his own pamphlet printed with extensive quotations and Kaufmann's picture. In this book a detailed plan was put forth for the extermination of the German people by sterilization of all men, women, children, and infants. Only men over 70 and women over 50 were to be exempted. References to this plan can be found in the diary of Charles Lindbergh, Roosevelt's adversary.

Page 22:

Since the time when Nippon was able to call itself *Dai Nippon* (Greater Japan), this ambitious empire was also burdened with a *big* mortgage: *China*. I still see before me combat officers handing over to deeply bowing relatives more and more little urn boxes covered in white silk wrapped in flags at every railway station between 1938 and 1940. Not one tear fell! It was moving.

We note that American blood was flowing in the Atlantic since the summer of 1941 as a result of Roosevelt's order to shoot. The German submarines had strict orders to fire only *after* the Americans fired at them or dropped depth charges on them. Such cases had now occurred. The destroyer *Greer*, for example, had dropped depth charges on a German submarine. The submarine had returned fire. Hitler mentioned this, in addition to other provocative violations, in his long speech of 11 December 1941.

Page 34:

On the front page of the *Chicago Daily Tribune* of 29 August 1949 it was claimed that the Chinese Marshal, Chiang-Kai-shek, warned

Roosevelt in a telegram in November 1941 about an attack on Pearl Harbor. The Chinese searches in Taipeh which I requested in 1985 did not bring the telegram to light. Nevertheless, the younger son of the marshal, General Chiang Wego W.K., now the defense minister of the Chinese government on Taiwan, confirmed the following to me on 2 May 1986: "I can, nevertheless, assure you that my late father warned the U.S. government and General Douglas MacArthur about the possibility of a Japanese attack on Hawaii and the Philippines almost a half year before this operation." In addition, the general provided this information on 11 July 1986: "Roosevelt *deliberately* refrained from taking measures to avoid the catastrophe because it was apparent that he wanted to use the attack as a pretext for an entry of the United States into the war in the Pacific." [Note that these quotations are retranslations.]

Page 41:

Even the enemy of Japan, Stimson, later conceded that *neither* of the *two* atom bombs would have had to be dropped in order to attain peace. This refutes the assertion, which is still often believed today, that the atom bomb saved American army divisions.

Page 48:

At the end of the Second World War there remained a much more powerful explosive material [than the disregard of the principle of self-determination at the end of the First World War]—this time a world-wide one: The ideological tearing apart of Europe, a divided capital, a wall with death zones through Germany; in the Near East the atomic power of Israel against the rebellious Islamic people; in Asia: a divided Korea, a Sovietized Vietnam, and Marxist genocide In Cambodia, not to mention the bloody "Cultural Revolution" in China.

Previous experiences with the leaders of the victorious states of the most recent World War, the Soviet Union and Israel, exhibit more destructive than constructive forces. Hate plays a central rôle in their particular intellectual and political orientations. Nothing good can be expected from that. History is always a prelude to the future.

One of the most important features of Dr. Braun's book is the inclusion of a large segment of the text of Hitler's very long speech to the Reichstag on 11 December 1941 in which Hitler declared war on the United States, or perhaps it would be more accurate to say that Hitler recognized in this speech that the United States, through Roosevelt's machinations, had been carrying on an actual war against Germany for some months in devious defiance of the wishes of the vast majority of Americans to stay out of the war in Europe. This extract

from Hitler's long speech, the part which relates to President Roosevelt, occupies nearly 18 pages of fine print and is of utmost importance for understanding the history of American involvement in the Second World War and even the subsequent military rôle of the United States in it. However, I must confess that I do not know of any conveniently available English translation of it. Dr. Braun gives as his source the book by Friedrich Berber, *Die amerikanische Neutralität im Kriege 1939-1941*, Essen, 1943, pp. 173-191. The ultimate source, in turn, is given by Berber as *Verhandlungen des Reichstags* (Proceedings of the Reichstag) Vol. 460, pp. 93 ff. Most American historians have paid little or no attention to this important speech. In *Hitler's War* (1977) David Irving hardly does more than to mention it on page 386. In a note to me, Dr. Braun stated that he attended this speech together with Rudolf von Ribbentrop, son of the German Foreign Minister during 1938-1945.

By making a formal declaration of war against the United States, Hitler went against Ribbentrop's advice, as Dr. Braun points out on pp. 18-19:

"Let us return to the Wilhelmstrasse in Berlin. In the meantime 8 December 1941 had arrived. An analysis of the Tripartite Pact showed that—*de jure*—an alliance was not involved. Even if tremendous economic pressure had been put on Japan, Japan, after all, was the attacker. [That was] Roosevelt's political achievement. At the last moment the Japanese ambassadors in Berlin and Rome had obtained assurances of military aid against the United States in case of war. Hitler and Mussolini assented to it in principle on 5 December. In view of the Japanese attack Ribbentrop made a final effort not to make so easy the fulfillment of Roosevelt's wish to draw Germany into the war against America at the same time. We people in the Foreign Office had been disappointed in Japan's foreign policy stance since the fall of Matsuoka in the summer. Matsuoka had been amicable to the Axis. We had the impression that the Japanese, especially the Japanese navy, would have gladly exchanged the Tripartite Pact of the previous year for a definite agreement with the United States." (My translation.)

As an American who was the son of a law professor active in the Republican Party at the time and opposed to our entry into the war in Europe, I cannot refrain here from expressing my agreement with Ribbentrop's good advice. As a result of Hitler's declaration of war, Roosevelt, the most cunning, destructive, and evil man who ever occupied the White House, got exactly what he wanted, even if we must concede that Hitler's motivations for the declaration of war were un-

derstandable and even though Hitler was thus honestly and honorably recognizing a *de facto* state of war.

I recall my own experience on 7 December 1941. I was a member of the University of Cincinnati chess team which was playing the University of Indiana on its campus. I had had the pleasant experience of defeating my opponent and I went down to the social room of the student union building, where I was shocked to learn of the Japanese attack by a news report on the radio. As I recall the mood of the United States in 1941, Roosevelt would have had a difficult time in bringing about military land operations against Germany without a formal state of war. To the dismay and distress of the majority of Americans, Hitler had played into Roosevelt's hands by a formal declaration of war, which, moreover, had not been necessitated by previous treaties between Japan and Germany. After a formal state of war had been established, Roosevelt was henceforth politically in a position to bring the main military effort of the United States to bear first against Italy and Germany. After the defeat of Italy and then Germany there followed more than three months of huge losses of some of the best American and Japanese blood and the dropping of two atom bombs before Japan finally surrendered, even though Japan had made efforts toward peace negotiations long before that and even though the Japanese navy had been defeated or at least so badly depleted that Japan probably could have been brought to terms by naval blockade and non-atomic bombardment from the air.

Since Hitler's important speech of 11 December 1941 does not seem to be readily available in English translation, we intend to discuss it in a future *Bulletin*.

* * * * *

The following is a letter we received from Dr. Karl Otto Braun on 11 March 1988:

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Many thanks for sending me the January and February copy of your interesting *Liberty Bell*.

In my article "Reflections on Hitler's Campaign in Russia" there is scarcely any misprint, except on page 12 of your February issue, line 16 from below: "etc." should be dropped. On Line 11, from above and below, you spell Romania, whereas Prof. Daniel Jones (my teacher at the University of London) printed Rumania in his standard work, *An English Pronouncing Dictionary*, (New York, E.P. Dutton & Co., 1928, p. 327).

All this is of minor importance.

The point of my article is that most of the historians investigate this subject exclusively with military arguments. On the contrary, I think that the outbreak of the German-Soviet War should be seen additionally in a world-political context! Once Hitler was seriously threatened by Anglo-Saxon **and** World-Zionist enmity*, he was forced to look for an alliance with **Stalin**, the only way out of complete encirclement. This meant that he had to fall back on **Bismarck's** policy and to abandon his anticommunism of *Mein Kampf*.

Such a complete and costly change, however, favored his victories over **Poland, Norway** and finally **France**. Moreover, it brought him advantages for his war-economy.

We in the German Foreign Office—thinking soberly and not so much ideologically—stood behind Hitler's bold step, inspite of the great risk that **Stalin** might not abstain ultimately from his ideal of world conquest, i.e., from his (and Gorbachev's and Raisa's) ideology. Once we (living at that time in East Asia) had succeeded in concluding the **Tripartite Pact** with Tokyo, Russia's participation was even an urgent necessity! **Stalin's** territory became the only **bridge** to our new ally. According to my conviction, Hitler was far from intending to blow up this bridge. He was only forced to do so when facts proved that the "new **Hannibal**", namely **Stalin**, was *ante portas*. George Washington's America should learn from this bitter German experience! When will she realize that her "Hannibal" is already *ante portas*, with many formidable "Trojan Horses" within her own borders?!

There is a lonely "Rufer in der Wüste" [Voice in the wilderness], Senator Jesse Helms, whose speech in the Senate on 15 December 1987 should be spread widely. Basically I agree with his interpretation of the wavering US foreign policy, only a few items I have to criticize:

Rightly he attacks Fabian Socialism as a prelude to Marxism. However, this illness is not confined to England. Felix Frankfurter, intimate adviser of FDR promoted it also in the States, as you can easily read in his papers in the Library of Congress. Instead of blaming Marxist subversive activities in Free Europe, the Senator should not forget that FDR was by all odds the greatest salesman of Bolshevism that the world has ever seen, including Marx himself and Lenin. In Yalta, ten European countries were brought under Soviet heel, leaving the betrayal of national Kuomintang-China quite aside. And still today we Europeans live under Yalta's yoke since 1945.

In September 1943 it was proclaimed in Washington D.C.: **"There will be no peace treaty for Germany"!** WHO said so? President Roosevelt to the later Cardinal Francis Spellman. . .

Dear Mr. Dietz, I am sorry that history depicts such a somber page of US foreign policy. This does in no way infringe my respect for all your efforts with *Liberty Bell*. I remain with best regards—also to Professor Reviló P. Oliver—

Yours sincerely,
Karl Otto Braun

*Cp. the reports of the Polish Ambassador in Washington, Count Jerzy Potocki to Warsaw on January 12 and 16, 1939. — Cp. also today: Meese, Bronfman versus Waldheim!

IN MEMORIAM

Dr. Karl-Otto Braun
1910-1988

Dr. Braun served in the German diplomatic representation in Japan from 1938 to 1940, after which he held important positions in the German Foreign Office until 1945. He wrotem various articles on the history of the Second World War, including one which appeared in the February 1988 *Liberty Bell*. His book, *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht,* was published in 1986 in the series, Herbig Materialien zur Zeitgeschicht. He was a tireless researcher on important aspects of the Second World War and much of what he wrote was based on his own experiences. His presence will be sorely missed by sincere historians who are trying to sort out the truth about one of the most tragic wars in the history of mankind. We recall the words of a poet who lived seven centuries ago: swer des vergêze, der tête mir leide.

Charles E. Weber

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to: *LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.*

TRIAL BY JEWRY

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIALS IN TORONTO 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

TRIAL BY JEWRY
The Great Holocaust Trials
in Toronto 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

First Edition 1988

© Copyright 1988 by Liberty Bell Publications
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Additional copies available from:
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA
or
Truth Missions
P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266 USA

Printed in the United States of America

CHAPTER THREE

The Preliminary
Part Two

Zündel's backroom boffins made short work of the vain and pompous Nuremberg "Expert" John Fried. Thanks to our vigorous, dialectical attack on his testimony, he was not re-exhibited at either of the main trials. The Crown prosecutors claimed that Fried's health did not permit him to undertake further participation. Yet, Fried continues to pop up at elaborate, and thus strenuous, Holocaust ceremonials, including one pompous affair where he turned over all his Nuremberg archives to the crooked Simon Wiesenthal Center—presumably in penance for his shabby performance in Toronto. The Crown may also have been worried about the effect Fried's leftist views might have on a jury; during the Preliminary he confessed that he had been an active member of the Austrian Socialist Party, and that he had gone to work for the red-front International Labor Organization in Montreal. On top of that, Fried's testimony had tended to wander; at several points the judge had to step in to direct him to focus on the question. Although it was relatively easy to dispose of Fried, we were not quite so lucky with his fellow countryman, Dr. Raul Hilberg. With him it took two grillings and a new defense lawyer before we managed to knock him out.

Hilberg, who was next up on the witness stand, presented us with a unique opportunity to actually put the "Holocaust" to the test. (In fact, this was to become Zündel's entire aim and purpose; he soon relegated his own personal fate to the back-burner.) Hilberg's appearance was important for a number of reasons: First, he was not only the earliest, but also the most methodical of Holocaust scholars—his work, *The Destruction of the European Jews* remains the keystone of Holocaust study, even after twenty-seven years. Second, Hilberg has frequently testified at OSI deportation/extradition hearings in the United States, as a background Expert witness, to inform the (juryless!) courts of the "context" of war-time atrocity allegations. Third, Hilberg was actually cited by Verrall-Harwood in the offending *D6MRD?* (As we know, Verrall-Harwood mis-represented Hilberg thanks to Rassinier's misleading and amateurish early research; but these discrepancies were effectively cleaned up by Dr. Arthur Butz, who focused his entire book, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, on a scientific appraisal of Hilberg, and his British counterpartReitlinger.)

Amazingly, although Hilberg is the world's #1 Holocaust© Expert®, he does not teach Holocaust Studies, or even European History. He teaches at the very modest University of Vermont, in International Relations, specializing in U.S. Foreign Policy. (Despite the fact that the Exterminationists continually criticize the Revisionists for their "lack of expertise" in the field of Holocaust studies, the Exterminationists themselves are no different: Hilberg teaches Diplomacy; Reitlinger didn't teach at all—he was an art-dealer; Davidowicz holds a sinecure at a private Jewish medical school; Bauer does the same at Hebrew University, although he adds to his modest Israeli stipend with honoraria from star-struck Westerners like Vidal Sassoon and Robert Maxwell, who need him as academic window-dressing for their rival Holocaust institutes.)

Once on the witness-stand, Hilberg testified that he was born and raised in Vienna; though we didn't ask him if he ever came across his contemporaries John Fried, Sigmund Freud, or even Adolf Hitler, for that matter. (Nor did we inquire how much he was being paid for his testimony, but that would become an interesting topic in itself, much later on.)

Like many of his kinfolk, Hilberg managed to survive the Nazi *Anschluß* unscathed and without being turned into a lampshade or a bar of soap. He confessed that he had waited until 1939—the year of the outbreak of World War Two—before fleeing to the United States.

Hilberg percolated to Brooklyn College, New York, were throughout the 1940s, 50s, and 60s, "political debate"focused on whether to eat lunch in the cafeteria's Jewish-Trotskyist alcove, or the Jewish-Bundist alcove, or the Jewish-Zionist alcove. He eventually graduated from the nearby Columbia University (where the same energetic discussions prevailed) with a doctorate in Public Law & Government. His education had been interrupted by an unusual foray into the military. Normally, Jewish émigrés preferred their *goyish* hosts to do all the dirty work for them: slaying "Huns", incinerating Teutons, and so on. For reasons not yet clarified, the Austrian-Jew Hilberg claims to have volunteered as an infantryman during World War Two—though we have seen no proof of his service one way or another.

In 1948 he obtained a position at the Federal Records Center at Alexandria, Virginia, where he had access to many of the documents which were introduced—and not introduced—at the contemporaneous Nuremberg Trials; both the International Tribunal and the twelve subsequent American Military Tribunals.

It was thanks to this taxpayer-supported position that Hilberg was able to compile his magisterial tome, *The Destruction of the European*

Jews, first published in 1961 by Quadrangle Books of Chicago. Hilberg's book would remain essentially unchanged until 1985, when he brought out a "revised, definitive" edition, under the imprimatur of the obscure Jewish publishing house Holmes & Meier of New York City.

We still do not know for sure what caused Hilberg to prepare and publish in 1985 his "revised, definitive edition" when his original book had been adequate for almost a quarter of a century. Of course, every author is entitled to revise his/her published findings; indeed the offending booklet *Did Six Million Really Die?* has gone through countless reformations, both in the English language edition and in its various translations.

However, it is significant that Hilberg waited until the upsurge of Revisionism in the late 1970s, before making his corrections to this singular book. One might even suspect that it was my own invention of the Institute for Historical Review in December 1978 which stimulated him to begin re-appraising his original wild claims. One's suspicions are further raised by noting that at both Hilberg's Preliminary testimony (June 1984), and again at EZ#1 (January 1985), he knew that he was shortly going to change certain of his most basic, published claims. Indeed, at the Preliminary (p.100) he admitted that he was currently reviewing the galleyproofs of the "revised, definitive" edition. Perhaps this explains how come he declined to appear again at EZ#2, because he "did not wish to be cross-examined on seeming inconsistencies in his various testimonies."

The focus of Hilberg's revisions was his insistence that Hitler had issued "two orders" dictating the Holocaust. For 24 years this claim has appeared on the first page of Chapter 7 of *Destruction*. Ironically, it was not the Revisionists who first drew attention to Hilberg's changes; it was his own colleagues in the Exterminationist community.

In his review of "The Revised Hilberg"published in the (sporadic) *Simon Wiesenthal Center Annual* #3, Professor Christopher Browning (a name we shall later encounter again) points out that "in the new edition, all references to a Hitler-decision or Hitler-order. . .have been systematically excised. . .In the new edition, decisions were not made and orders were not given" (p.294).

Eventually, of course, Hilberg would wreak his revenge on Browning for having drawn public attention to such "minor" alterations in his position. In the following issue of the *Simon Wiesenthal Center Annual* (#4) he would punish Browning with a contemptuously brief and sardonic review of Browning's latest work, *Fateful Months* (coincidentally published by Hilberg's new distributor, Holmes & Meier.) Therein,

Hilberg replied to Browning with a *tu quoque* argument that: of course we all acknowledge "the absence of a written directive signed by Hitler to kill the Jews. Whatever Hitler may have said must be discerned from the contemporaneous memoranda and correspondence of his underlings."

After a quarter-century of maintaining quite the opposite—that Hitler *did* issue at least two Holocaust orders—Hilberg's comments on Browning strike one as somewhat disingenuous. Therefore it was hardly surprising that shortly thereafter Hilberg nominated Browning to take his place, and be the principal Fall Guy at EZ#2, where it would be his over-zealous reviewer who would take a pratfall instead of himself. While Hilberg would later be criticized for his poor performance at EZ#1, his patsy, Christopher Browning, would be even more vigorously denounced for his "complete incompetence" at EZ#2 which "made him look like he didn't even know his own subject."

It also seems likely that Hilberg tried to head-off widespread comment on his sneaky alterations, by persuading his publisher to price the new edition well beyond the reach of the average Revisionist in the street. Certainly, the 1985 edition is extravagantly presented in the form of three hard-back volumes in a sturdy slip-case. But even so, the price tag of over $100 was hardly warranted. (The books were so pricey that Dr. Robert Faurisson was mugged and relieved of his set on the Paris Metro!) It wasn't until EZ#2 was well over that Hilberg's publisher brought out a more modest paperback at $14.95.

At the Preliminary, Hilberg continued to exude the same smug, patronizing attitude which had been a feature of his testimony at OSI kangaroo courts. He was actively aided and abetted by the Crown Prosecutor, Peter Griffiths, who brazenly massaged his Expert® ego with compliments that "you look to young, doctor" to have fought in World War Two (p.98) and "all of [the reviews of your book] are glowing" (p.99). However, it became too much for even judge Wally Hryciuk to tolerate, and he soon urged (p.100) the boot-licking barrister to move along with Hilberg's evidence. While Zündel was represented by the courageous but ineffectual Lauren Marshall, this dog-and-pony act reckoned they could baffle and bamboozle the court with this kind of back-slapping mutual-admiration technique; at the Main Trial (EZ#1) Zündel's new barrister, Doug Christie, would grind-up both the Expert® and the Prosecutor, so much so that both would eventually cower away in fear and trepidation, nominating gullible stand-ins to take their place at EZ#2.

After Hilberg was qualified, Griffiths pounced on the Holocaust casualty total attributed to him on page 30 of Zündel's edition of

D6MRD? According to Verrall-Harwood, "the Jewish statistician Raul Hilberg estimates an even lower figure of 896,892." As Hilberg smugly pointed out, this figure was not his at all, but that of French professor Paul Rassinier, who had taken Hilberg's actual Holocaust figure (of 5.4m—depending on which chapter one consulted) and subjected this total to various of *Rassinier's* adjustments, to reflect Jewish emigration, natural losses, and so on.

Rassinier had been working totally alone in France during the later 1950s and early 1960s. It was hardly surprising that he should get his figures mixed up. What was distressing was that Richard Verrall should transpose Rassinier's erroneous figures (out of *The Drama of the European Jews*) into *D6MRD?* in 1974 without bothering to check them first.

Although the original publishers, Historical Review Press, were gradually cleaning up such errors, edition by edition, Ernst Zündel was unfortunate enough to have selected one of the earlier editions of *D6MRD?* for reproduction. However, the number of errors was actually quite small. Eventually, the Crown Prosecutors, the prosecution Experts®, and the defense witnesses would agree that, in general, the booklet was at least 90% accurate.

Prosecutor Griffiths was brazen enough to introduce—and to rely heavily on—the only published response to *D6MRD?*, namely *Six Million Did Die*. This polemical work was the product of the South African Jewish Board of Deputies, and represented their submissions to the South African Censorship Board, to whom they had successfully applied to have *D6MRD?* banned from the Republic. Although most of the court did not bat an eyelid, the irony of this situation was not lost on this writer-attendee. Canadians—particularly the Toronto-Yorkville yuppy type—are prone to posturing as trendy-lefty, north-European clones. Somebody ought to do a study some day about the influence of climate on the White man's political outlook. In Europe, Mediterranean people are more emotional than Northerners, but also more practical and less idealistic. The further north one goes, the more romantic-idealism and orthodox liberalism creeps in, until one hits the Scandinavian countries, where Liberalism is the state religion. It's the same in reverse in the antipodes: all the liberal lunatics inhabit the temperate cities of Melbourne and Sydney, while realistic folks prefer the hotter climes of Brisbane, Perth, and (for the real red-neck) Alice Springs. Here in North America, it's the same. Realistic folks tend to live in sunnier climes (the South, the West) while the further north one travels through Yankeedom and into Canuckistan, the more liberalism sets in.

The South African banning was of course an exercise in Orwellianism. As the brilliant Dr. Revilo P. Oliver has pointed out, both the Afrikaaner Dutch and the British Rhodes types have for a very long time worked hand-in-glove with the Jews. The fundamentalist Afrikaaners share with the Jews a devotion to the Incorrigible Truth of the Old Testament, which the Jews call the Torah. (The American evangelists, and the Ulster Paisleyites do as well.) The British imperialists, imbued with a sense of Christianizing/civilizing the Noble Savage, and making-a-quick-buck-while-they're-about-it, did not, and do not, care whether the vehicle for their mission should be the Rhodesia Company, the British South Africa Company, Lonrho, Christian Aid, Voluntary Service Overseas, SWAPO, or the ANC.

The Jewish community in South Africa is very large and very powerful. Their *voluntary* donations to Israel rival the *compulsory* gifts of the United States taxpayer. There are daily SAA and El Al flight between the two nations, shuttling South African Jews on their (temporary) *aliyah*, and bringing back Israeli pioneers who have given up on their Zionist paradise because of high taxes and low wages.

The South African Jewish community occasionally utters a few ritual condemnations of *apartheid*. Their young men go through the motions of "taking a stand" by refusing to be conscripted into the South African army. But, by and large, the South African Jews are quite happy with the benefits of *apartheid*. Their publications *kvell* over the latest Zulu servant who has learned to cook kosher for them. And the Jewish housewives continue to brag about their Zionist charity fundraisers, where hideously fat Jewish *yentas* are waited on hand-and-foot by African servants.

The system of *apartheid* in South Africa is to all intents and purposes the same as that practiced by Israel in the occupied territories. Both countries have a double-standard of laws, which provides for the daily humiliation, oppression, and subjugation of the majority population by a small privileged Minority, which uses a vast state apparatus to implement its imperialist doctrines. If the South Africans were true racists, they would give the Blacks their own homelands, and would send all their servants there. If the Israelis were true Zionists, they would cut loose the West Bank as an independent, sovereign state. As it is, both the Israelis and the South Africans have become so dependent on cheap, subservient, *commuting* laborers from the territories that they cannot now imagine that they might ever sweep their own streets or clean their own toilets, as their ancestors did.

Both the Israeli and South African authorities are heavily dependent on keeping people in the dark lest they should start asking uncom-

fortable questions. They do this by means of elaborate systems of censorship, usually of an Orwellian nature. Thus, when Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir was deported to Ethiopia by the British, this was A Bad Thing. But when Shamir deports dozens of Palestinians to Lebanon, or Jordan—or even to the USA—this is A Good Thing.

Along the same lines, the law invoked by the South African Zionists against *D6MRD?* was a Race Relations Act, which prohibits the stirring-up of "racial hatred" against any population group within the Republic. The irony of the *apartheid* government pointing their finger at alleged "racists" will not be lost on most readers. It also reminds us of the Swedish case of Revisionist researcher Ditlieb Felderer, who in 1983 was sentenced to ten month in jail for allegedly infringing the "Freedom of the Press" law, in that he abused press freedom by publishing prohibited materials.

Although Canada is usually at the forefront in denouncing South Africa—indeed it was Canada which in 1961 had successfully led the ignorant Black and Asian countries to expel South Africa from the British Commonwealth—all notions about "boycotting South African products" were dramatically set aside by Prosecutor Griffiths, as he posed sweetheart questions to Hilberg, about his generous contribution toward the increase in censorship and repression in that pariah state.

Hilberg bragged to the court that he had contributed to the banning of *D6MRD?* in South Africa by giving an affidavit to the Board of Deputies' roving attorney. In order to support their banning application, it appears that the Board had sent two emissaries scuttling around the world to compile materials which might contradict *D6MRD?* They met up with Hilberg in Jerusalem, where he was attending the Third Yad Vashem Historical Conference, and naturally he was very pleased to help them squelch any dissent from Holocaust orthodoxy by submitting an affidavit complaining of Rassinier's and Harwood's mis-application of his statistics. (He also pointed out that he was not a "Statistician" but a "Political Scientist"; of course, neither profession qualified him as a "Holocaust historian,")

Prosecutor Griffiths basically presented only three topics to Hilberg: (a) his magnificent "expertise," (b) his collaboration with South Africa, and (c) his opinion that Harwood was wrong about the "gassing" fate of Polish Jewry. This cursory examination left one wondering why on earth Hilberg was exhibited in the first place. OK, this was only a Preliminary, and the Crown only needed to "show cause", but even so, one would have hoped that the world's #1 Holocaust© Expert® could have put on a better show.

During the intermission, the court authorities cleared the courtroom and ushered all of us participants into the hallway. By some cunning, statist intuition the courthouse staff were able to visually determine who was on which side of the suit, and a movable door made of wooden bars was suddenly produced out of the wall, so that the two sides could be separated by a not-so-hermetically-sealed door. My fellow backroom boffin, and Los Angeleno, Bradley Smith, managed to stay on the Crown's side of the fence, and attempted to insinuate himself into the confidence of Hilberg, who was lurking in the corridor. (The Crown functionaries were legally prohibited from "coaching" him or even speaking with him, during trial interludes.) Bradley tried to draw Hilberg into a discussion on the topic of Free Speech for Revisionists, but the wily Viennese would not be tricked into taking a position. He was only too aware of the fact that Holocaust Revisionism in the United States of America is perfectly legal, and indeed protected by the U.S. Constitution, whereas Holocaust Revisionism in Canada is expressly prohibited by a variety of laws, regulations, and bureaucratic whims. Hilberg did not wish to be confronted with a dichotomy to which there was no answer: his eventual response was to retreat from the trial altogether; but that would not be until three years later.

While Bradley was attempting to inveigle his way into Hilberg's confidence, I spent the break chatting-up one of the courthouse janitors, whose thick Belfast accent belied the fact that he had emigrated to Canada some thirty years previously. He was somewhat surprised to learn of my origins in that fair city. (My own accent has been somewhat modified by a decade spent in London, and almost as long in California, resulting in my speaking with an accent located somewhere a tad west of Rockall.) We discussed the influence of Ulstermen and our Scottish cousins on Toronto's history.

The Toronto area has always been a home-away-from-home for Ulster- and Scottish-immigrants. Indeed, Ernst Zündel's "Hate House" stands on Carlton Street, named after the Ulster-born general, Sir Guy Carleton, who saved Canada from American annexation during the War of Independence. Ironically, his unsuccessful American opponent was General Richard Montgomery, another Ulsterman, who was born just a few miles from Carleton! Indeed, the two adversaries were old acquaintances who had served together in the British army, and Montgomery had later switched to the American side.

Unlike American downtowns, Canadian cities still have a "heart" which, in the case of Toronto, is dominated by the Eaton Centre, a

massive four-block shopping precinct. The founder, Timothy Eaton, learned his trade in Portglenone, in Ulster. His descendants—who miraculously still own the chain—continue to discreetly maintain their ethnic links. Until quite recently, visiting Toronto was like visiting Dundee or Balymena (respectively, the Scottish and Ulster stereotypical homes of thrifty, dour conservative Presbyterians). Just like in the old country, the Toronto Presbyterian churches and fraternities (particularly the Orange Order) insisted that "blue laws" should prohibit commercial activities on the sabbath, lest the Big Yahweh In The Sky might become perturbed. (Naturally, these Torah-thumpers never address the question every child asks at Sunday School: "How come we keep the first day holy, and not the seventh day, as we were instructed by Holy Writ?")

Ernst Zündel is fond of pointing out that when he first arrived in Toronto in the late 1950s, the tallest building was the Royal York Hotel, a rambling, Victorian edifice next to the train station. The Royal York reminds one of the great station hotels in Britain: next to, or above, railroad stations, built of granite or sandstone, and decaying rapidly in the modern age.

Since the '50s, Canada has followed the lead of its north-west European mentors, and has built sky-high condominiums, civic-works boondoggles, and public-housing projects. Although nowadays Canada, Ulster, and Scotland all open their pubs on a Sunday, they remain reluctant to open their shops on the Sabbath to sell shirts, skirts, and shoes. Booze is an essential (to many Celts), but clothing is not.

In the United States, the Scotch-Irish (=Ulsterpeople) have been here for so long that they have blended into mainstream America, and have lost almost all touch with their homeland. By contrast, the Catholic Irish have only been here for a century or less; thus they are much more conscious of their ethnic heritage.

On top of that, the Catholic Irish have tended, and do tend, towards the verbal skills: they become politicians, journalists, writers, poets, authors, singers, and musicians. By contrast, the Scotch-Irish Ulsterpeople tend to be civil engineers, bridge-builders, road-builders, inventors, generals, soldiers, and the like. Thus, the "Green" Irish position is much more romantic and trendy, while the "Orange" Ulster attitude is regarded as dour, conservative, and rigid.

Although the Catholic-Irish **do have** the best songs, the best myths, the best legends, the best rhetoric, and the best rhetoricians, there is something about the Scots and Scotch-Irish which draws them to a good fist-fight. Although many folk of Scottish and Scotch-Irish descent are inebriated by Christian hocus-pocus, there are also many

others who prefer the rationality of natural science. Just as in the American War of Independence (and the War of 1812), Ulsterpersons are vehement crusaders on both sides.

Thus, as Ernst Zündel's story became more and more widely known to the Canadian general public, his support-network became less and less German, and more and more Scottish. The Scots are an extremely straightforward people. They do not beat around the bush. Whereas in California one would have a "Center for the Physically Handicapped", in Scotland they would have an "Institute for Cripples and Spastics."

And so, with the addition of more and more Scottish-descended Revisionists, we proceeded to grill Raul Hilberg and his cronies about his ludicrous Exterminationist views.

At the time, I was struck by the fact that Hilberg's direct testimony took up only sixteen pages of Preliminary transcript. Thanks to the intervention of (the half-Scottish) Robert Faurisson, and (the Ulster-Scot) David McCalden, his cross-examination took a whopping thirty-six pages of non-stop grilling. I will tell you more about that particular episode next time.

To be continued in the November issue.

THE ZÜNDEL TRIAL

What price freedom?

Who has the right to decide historical truth?

The Ontario Free Speech League believes this is not an issue to be determined in the courts and that the Zündel trial endangers the rights of all Canadians. Diversity of opinion is vital to a democracy and in no way harms the public good. Right or wrong, a man must be permitted to search for the truth and express his point of view. That is the way of a free society.

But the price of freedom is high. The legal costs and the costs to bring witnesses from all over the world are enormous. It should not be the burden of one man.

Unless you want to be told what to believe, this is your fight!

To preserve your freedom, send your donations to:
The Ontario Free Speech League
Box 88, Stn. N, Toronto, Ontario M8V 3S4

Ernst Zündel deserves our support! He can be reached at

206 Carlton Street, Toronto ONT M5A 2L1, CANADA,

or by phone at 416-922-9850.

A KOSHER-KILLING SUGGESTION

by
Allan Callahan

In going through some old news items of the 1940s, I noticed that a Mr. Nathan Schwarz of New York City got into trouble for handing out leaflets criticizing the cruelty of kosher-killing. He was not only assaulted by the followers of Yahweh but spent a night in jail as well.

Later he was put on trial, from which he emerged victorious. His defense was that he was protesting against cruelty to animals.

The most interesting part of the trial was the testimony of a Jewish "expert" who maintained that kosher-killings are not cruel. He said that chickens flopped around when they are slaughtered because they are simply showing muscular reactions, not pain. (He carefully avoided talking about cattle and sheep.)

Now, I am no authority on this matter, but I would be surprised to learn that birds and domestic fowl feel no pain whatsoever when injured or killed. Certainly livestock feel pain aplenty when hurt, and they suffer unnecessarily when kosher-butchers take their lives. Ordinary butchers either kill or stun animals before cutting their throats. On a small scale, the animals are sometimes shot in the head with a small calibre rifle. On a large scale, as in packing-plants, they are hit with a sledgehammer. Jews, however, prefer to slit the throats of animals while they are fully conscious and then let them slowly bleed to death, irregardless of their sufferings.

The idea behind all this, as near as I can make out, is to get more blood out of the meat, and the idea behind *this* is to please Yahweh. The Jewish tribal god doesn't want his followers to have any of the blood, wanting it all for himself. The Old Testament clearly shows that Yahweh is very fond of blood. (The blood drains into the ground from which the Big Jew in the sky secretly extracts it at night, slurping it down.)

This is why the ancient Jews were always making bloody sacrifices to their god. For example, in 2 *Chronicles* vii, 5, we read that: "And King Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the people dedicated the house of god."

This adds up to 142,000 animals. It is not likely that Yahweh's

Darlings sacrificed even one percent of that number of oxen and sheep at such a ceremony, which shows what great prevaricators they are. But this is beside the point. The point is that whenever Jews *do* slaughter animals they do it in a barbaric fashion, which is cruelty to dumb animals.

However, if the Jews are right, and kosher-killing is not cruel, then they should have no objection if their own tribesmen are also put to death in this fashion. So, whenever there are Jewish criminals to execute, let a kosher-executioner be brought in to do the job. Have him slit the throats of these Jews and let them flop around and slowly bleed to death. They would "suffer no pain," and it would also please Yahweh. □

[Scenes of kosher-butchering can be seen, if you have the stomach for it, on our VHS video cassette "The Eternal Jew," available with English or German narration at $50 from Liberty Bell Publications.]

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition (Order No. 22004), or $14.00 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

BOOK REVIEW

***Days of Remembrance / A Department of Defense Guide for Commemorative Observance.* The front cover also bears the inscriptions: "This book was produced with the assistance and cooperation of the International Center for Holocaust Studies of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. / OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY OF DEFENSE." U.S. Government Printing Office, 1988 (207-121-814 / 80028). 96 pages, 27.6 x 21 centimeters. 27 illustrations plus two maps.**

By Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Although reviewers customarily place their value judgements of books toward the ends of their reviews, I can not refrain from stating my evaluation at the outset: This book is an outrage. Although the book takes a strongly biased position on a controversial historical question of great importance, all American taxpayers have been forced to pay for its production. This book is an outrage against those members of our armed forces who are sincerely trying to provide security for the United States. It is an outrage against historical reality. It is an outrage against the most important European member of the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), namely Germany, without whose coöperation the defense of western Europe would hardly be possible. No book could be better calculated to play into the hands of the Kremlin by causing disunity amongst the member nations of NATO. It repeats propaganda lies against the German nation which have been disproved by competent scholars. How can we Americans expect Germans to tolerate the mendacious abuse against them in this book and still coöperate in the defense of western Europe? Finally, it is an outrage against persons of German extraction who pay taxes to the United States.

The contents of this book are largely a compilation of quotations from the works of various authors, with occasional brief comments on them (pp. 22-28). Prominent amongst these quotations are those from the works of Elie Wiesel, whose improbable tales, self-contradictions, and arrogant reproach of President Reagan on his famous visit to the cemetery in Bitburg have made him the object of derision by revisionists. A work frequently quoted also is Jay Lifton's *The Nazi Doctors*, which was reviewed in *Bulletin* 21.

This book contains a good many samples of the errors and absurdities which have caused many people capable of independent critical thought to suspect that the "Holocaust" material is essentially a fraud propagated with well calculated purposes. Limitations of space allow us to mention only a few examples. On page 18 the statement is made that German forces were "within 20 miles of Moscow" on 22 June 1941. In reality, they were, at their closest, about 500 miles from Moscow on that day, the day on which "Operation Barbarossa" commenced. Such an elementary mistake about the basic history of the Second World War must make the reader question the reliability of the contents of the book as a whole. On the same page there is also repeated the long-disproved absurdity of the claim that fat from corpses of Jews was used to manufacture soap. For the disproof, see *The Journal of Historical Review*, Volume I, no. 2, pp. 131-139, where the origin of the absurdity is traced to a false interpretation of the initials "RIF" on some (i.e., Reichsstelle für Industrielle Fettversorgung = National Office for the Supply of Industrial Fats) as "Rein Jüdisches Fett" (=purely Jewish fat). On page 39 the claim is made that in one (unspecified) camp 36 ovens were capable of "burning 500 bodies an hour." It takes only a little fifth grade arithmetic to calculate that this means that each unit could reduce to ashes approximately eleven bodies an hours, while even modern crematory units require about two hours for one body. A somewhat similar absurdity occurs on page 68, where it is claimed that in the spring and early summer of 1942 "hundreds of thousands of Jews were being gassed every day at Belzec, Chelmno, Sobibor and Treblinka." Assuming 200,000 Jews every day and a period of 120 days, that would mean the gassing of 24,000,000 Jews, many times the maximal number of Jews under German control, which has been estimated at about 3,800,000. On page 47 the book is spiced up with a sort of Freudian episode, viz., the claim that the camp commander at Flossenburg masturbated at the sight of inmates being tortured. On p.48 the claim is made that bodies were burned in "large trenches" at Auschwitz, which was in an area with a high level of ground water. Bodies require a great deal of fuel and oxygen to reduce them to ashes, so that it would not make sense to burn them in pits, where the supply of oxygen would be limited, even if there were no problem of ground water seeping into the pits. On page 93 it is claimed that the Wannsee Conference held in January 1942 planned "the annihilation of the Jewish people." (Never mind the fact that only a modest fraction of the Jewish people was ever under German control.) Anyone who has ever read carefully the text of the minutes of this conference could note that it contains no such plans,

rather plans for the deportation and employment of Jews. (These minutes are known as the "Wannsee Protokoll," of which only one copy is known out of 30 which were supposedly prepared and classified as secret.) As Prof. Robert Faurisson of the University of Lyons has pointed out, the Wannsee-Protokoll even contemplates the eventual release of the inmates in the phrase, "bei Freilassung." Also on page 93 there is even confusion about the dates of the uprising in the Warsaw ghetto, which started on 19 April 1943.

The map on page 33 claims that the following numbers of Jews from various countries were "murdered":

450,000	Hungary	40,000	Belgium
210,000	Germany and Austria	26,000	Yugoslavia
105,000	Holland	14,000	Bulgaria
90,000	France	8,000	Italy
80,000	Bohemia and Moravia	1,000	Luxembourg
75,000	Slovakia	900	Norway
54,000	Greece	1,253,900	

Of the six million or so Jews commonly claimed by Zionists to have been "murdered" while in German captivity, the other nearly five million thus claimed were living in countries occupied or partly occupied by the USSR before June 1941. During or after the war, the Baltic republics, Bulgaria, Czechoslovakia, central Germany, Hungary, Poland, and Romania were all made part of the Soviet empire with little real sovereignty. For that reason we are dealing with statistics pertaining to Jewish mortality during the war which originate from areas held by Communists, who have a strong interest in exaggerating statistics on alleged German crimes in order to make obscure the crimes which the USSR itself committed, such as the Katyn massacre, the genocidal starvation of millions of Ukrainians in the early 1930s, etc. (For an example of the Communist falsification of statistics, see pp.98-106 of Alfred Schickel's *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte*, which was reviewed in *Bulletin* 18.) Approximately three million Jews migrated to Palestine after 1939 in addition to huge numbers of them who migrated to various other countries throughout the world. The 90,000 mentioned on the map on page 33 in the case of France are just a little more than one-tenth of the total living in France according to the Wannsee-Protokoll of 20 January 1942. In view of the fact that the Jewish populations of western Europe were aging as a result of low reproductive rates, natural attrition could easily account for the 90,000 deaths if the number given in the Wannsee-Protokoll, 865,000, is correct. We also know from a Zionist source (Maurice Bisgyer's *Challenge and Encounter*, 1967) that approximately as many Jews were living after the

war in the territory of the German Federal Republic as there were in 1939 (see *Bulletin* 9). Even *Days of Remembrance*, page 33, concedes in fine type under the map: "There is no way to establish an accurate figure for the total number of Jews murdered in the Final Solution." Indeed! If the real number of Jews who died from one cause or another while in German captivity could ever be determined, it would probably be a quite modest one in comparison with the number of Germans murdered during the expulsions after the war (see *Bulletin* 18) or the number of Ukrainians deliberately starved to death in the early 1930s by the Communists. The chaotic conditions and corpses of victims of diseases in such camps as Bergen-Belsen at the time they were liberated by advancing Allied armies furnished shocking pictures, but what fraction of six million do these corpses represent? Such conditions were largely caused by the paralysis of transportation facilities by Allied bombings and the general scarcity of food in Europe as a result of the Allied blockade. For a detailed analysis of the difficult subject of the extent of Jewish mortality during the Second World War, see Walter Sanning, *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry* (1983). For a brief summary of the evidence against the Extermination Thesis in general, see *Bulletins* 14 and 15.

The historical distortions which *Days of Remembrance* projects are even more a result of what it does not contain than what it does contain. The central fault of this book lies in the fact that it presents only one side of an important argument and that the book was published at the expense of all American taxpayers. Many books written by Zionist authors and by lackeys of Zionists are recommended in the sections entitled "Further Reading" (pp.32, 38, 53, 60, 70, 83), but not one revisionist title of the growing number of them concerning the Extermination Thesis is included. There is no mention of the genocidal threats against the German people in such a book as *Germany Must Perish* (1941) [available from Liberty Bell PubLications], the massacres of the German population in the Bromberg area in September 1939, the hunger blockade of the European continent from 1939 to 1945, the fact that partisan warfare (p.81) and typhus epidemics (see *Bulletin* 13) were important reasons for the decision, finally, to intern the Jews 2 1/2 years after the outbreak of the war, the irresponsible demand for the unconditional surrender of Germany, the useless bombing of Dresden, etc. As we know today, the Germans' fears of genocide were well founded, since about 3,000,000 of them died at the end of the war and during the following year or so in conjunction with the brutal expulsion actions (see *Bulletin* 23). There is no mention of the shameful Allied Operation Keelhaul, in which hundreds of thousands of anti-Communist Russians were turned over to almost certain death at the hands of Stalin. No mention is made in the book of our interning persons of Japanese descent within a few weeks after the attack on Pearl Harbor, presumably for reasons of military security. By contrast, German authorities were so dilatory about interning Jews that as late as April 1943, some 32 months after the outbreak of the war, there were still so many left in the Warsaw ghetto that they were able to hold off German military forces for weeks during their uprising. There is no mention of the fact that Hitler's hostility toward Jews was partly a result of American influences and that eugenic sterilization (to which the book makes a number of references) was not introduced in Germany until 1933, long after the practice had commenced in the United States (see *Bulletins* 5 and 21). Were the compilers of this book to ignorant to have pointed out such facts or were they simply too dishonest to have done so? Although it is argued (pp.39 and 71) that the suffering of Jews in Europe during the war was unique, no mention is made of the genocidal, deliberate starvation of millions of Ukrainians during the early 1930s by the Communists (see *Bulletin* 7), for example. Finally, *Days of Remembrance* avoids any objective analysis of the main reasons for the hostility toward Jews so prevalent throughout Europe after 1917; the perception that Communism, with its gross cruelty, was essentially a Jewish phenomenon and the perceived economic gains which Jews made at the expense of their host populations as a result of the hyper-inflations in central and eastern Europe.

Although such nonsense and questionable, biased material as that which has been enumerated above is commonly contained in other Zionist publications, it is quite frightening to contemplate their occurrence in a book published by "our" Department of Defense, a book which even includes strong recommendations for it over the signatures of President Ronald Reagan and Secretary of Defense Frank Carlucci. These recommendations (pp.2 and 3) are in the form of letters dated 8 February 1988 and accompanied by the smiling portraits of these two gentlemen. There can thus be no doubt that President Reagan and Secretary Carlucci must be held responsible for the publication of this book, with its prejudiced, irresponsible and mendacious contents.

Another frightening aspect of this book is the detailed set of instructions for indoctrinating U.S. military personnel (pp.6-21), which even include sample plans for a ceremony. The compilers of this book are so confident that such indoctrination of military personnel will be extended over a period of many years that they even include observation dates projected for the years 1988 to 2000 (p.16).

A sharp bone which keeps sticking in the throats of the Zionists, however, are the silence and inaction by Franklin D. Roosevelt. Not only that, important Jews close to Roosevelt, such as Roseman, Lehman, Baruch, and Frankfurter showed little concern about the "Holocaust" alleged to have been taking place at the time (pp.67-68). Could it be that these men, with their access to all sorts of intelligence reports, had no "Holocaust" with which to be concerned? Roosevelt, with his nearly pathological hatred of Germans, would certainly have shouted into many microphones about a "Holocaust" if one had actually been going on. Why, too, did Pius XII maintain his famous "silence" about the alleged extermination action?

The Zionists cannot conceal their joy at the effectiveness of their shrewd, ongoing psychological destruction of one of the greatest of Aryan nation, Germany. In one of the most frightening passages in the whole book, "Rudolf, son of a Nazi, interviewed by Peter Sichrovsky," declares that he had decided to put an end to his noble lineage by never having any children as a result of his feeling of guilt (pp.85-86). Germany, in fact, has such a low birthrate that during the coming years its aging population will shrink rapidly, to be replaced by immigrants from many lands.

Why was *Days of Remembrance* published at a time when the world is aghast at the almost daily criminal behavior of the Jewish state in Palestine? Is the purpose of the book to gain some sort of sympathy and understanding for Jewish members of the armed forces? That could hardly be the case because at present there are extremely few Jewish members of the armed forces. Was the purpose of the book to combat the traditionally hostile, widespread attitude toward and distrust of Jews on the part of the American officer corps, attitudes intensified by the Israeli attack on the *Liberty*? Was the purpose to justify our rôle in Europe during and after the Second World War, a war which left nearly half of Europe (west of the western boundaries of the USSR as of 1938) under the tyranny of the Communists and which left the nations which had fought Communism in economic and physical ruin? Or was there a more immediate purpose? Is the Department of Defense contemplating the possibility that our troops will be ordered to defend the criminal Jewish state in Palestine, which has come to be such an abomination to so many Americans? Whatever the motivations for publishing this book at the expense of the American taxpayers, its publication calls for a loud protest. Is the publication of this book an act which none dare call treason? We shall probably be justified at some future time in considering the publication of this book a major blemish on the eight-year administration of Ronald Reagan. □

THE NORTHERN PRESS

A Prophecy

A prophecy may be stated in such a manner that the prophet is unaware of his prophecy. What was given as a straight-forward statement, can, in retrospect, have a far deeper significance. This is illustrated in a short film produced by UFA for home consumption in Germany in 1942.

The film, titled "Fahnen-Junker," shows the training of the officer candidates at an Alpine school for mountain troops. The film opens with a group of young men, skis over their shoulders, marching and singing. It could have been filmed at a university, but then we are shown these young men at various stages of military training, running, swimming, skiing, and in a combat exercise in their field uniforms. What could have passed for a group of young college men, became a group of seasoned veterans. Men who knew well the sting of battle, for nearly every tunic is decorated with assault and wound badges and many boast the Iron Cross. These, the viewer now knows, are combat veterans. German soldiers recommended by their commanders for this rugged training which produced the finest mountain troops ever.

The prophecy came in a brief scene showing a political indoctrination class. The captain asks his class why the struggle, meaning WW II, was so long and so hard. One of the Fahnen-Junker, officer candidates, rose and said, "The war is an ideological war. Ideological wars, as history shows, have always been long lasting and especially hard." The Fahnen-Junker believed he was speaking of the war against the Jew doctrine of communism. He was wrong.

We do not fault the young man for his answer, but it was wrong. The ideological war was one which was to be waged within the family of Aryan peoples. The ideology was not National Socialism vs. Communism, but racial purity vs. racial ruin. The young man can easily be forgiven for his lack of foresight. Many of Germany's racial laws of the 1930s had been based upon similar laws then observed in the United States. In the 1930s, the U.S. had the most sound racial and genetic laws in the world. Miscegenation was illegal in many states, and morally reprehensible in all. Legal sterilization was required in many states for those with serious genetic defects and with a record of certain criminal behavior. The rape of a white woman by a black meant execution, while today the nigger is probably patted on his woolly thatch and the woman damned for attempting to deny the nigger his "rights."

With the election of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, the great champion of the Jew, the racial barriers began to come down and the Jew was placed in the highest levels of government—executive, legislative and judicial—and has remained there to this day. Gone was the honest, scientific approach to race and genetic issues, and, to take its place, deception, coercion and lies—all under the banner of "equality." It did not take place overnight, as the American people would not have permitted the destruction of a system which most regarded as sound and necessary for a healthy population. From 1933 to today, the process has proceeded at an ever accelerating pace and now we find those who believe in racial purity and the irrefutable evidence for the genetic cause for many of mankind's woes labeled with the horrible tag of "racist."

The young man filmed in that class would have thought it absurd to assume the Aryan people would one day be so inoculated with the Jew virus they would be tottering upon the brink of racial extinction, but such is the case. As he spoke, there was not one Aryan nation which willingly accepted Jews into their lands. True, many had opened their doors to those Jews who had left Germany, but it was a policy of political expediency, not one popularly accepted by the people of the countries concerned. Had Roosevelt, and his co-conspirator Winston S. Churchill, tried as hard to prevent war as he did to bring it on, Hitler would have resettled the Jew in the east and Europe would have been free of them. The North American continent would not have seen the massive influx of these unwanted scum, and our population, our government and our daily life would today be far more wholesome.

The prophecy, that ideological wars have historically been long and hard, is certainly true. We have been engaged in it since Adolf Hitler first raised the swastika banner as a rallying symbol for the Aryan peoples of Germany. Though the Jew may today be gloating over his apparent victory at the destruction of European civilization, he sits upon a precarious perch. The focus of racial unity is no longer centered in Germany, it has spread to every nation where Aryan folk live, and today we find our Aryan Warriors girding for battle. Our young no longer accept the "equality" myth and realize they have no genetic future if left in the hands of the Jew. They look at the despicable racial misfits dominating television and motion pictures and realize what is in store for them. The mongrel race is what the Jew seeks, for the Jew knows the mental and moral capacities of a mongrel is usually less than that of a Jew, thus a mongrel population is easily subjected. Those Aryans who are near any large, once-European city can vouch for the overwhelming mass of genetic scum which oozes

over those doomed enclaves of contemporary Jew-culture. It is a terrifying look into the future, for if we, as Aryan Warriors, do not halt the rapid process of genetic disintegration, our future population will be mongrel, the Aryan will be no more. The Aryan will have been genetically lost in the cesspool of the mud races, and we Aryan Warriors will not permit this to happen.

The distributors of "Fahnen-Junker," International Historical Films, did not intend this to be a prophetic offering but, rather, a look at the past from the perspective of those who lived in that past. For the racialist, who bears the honored title of Aryan Warrior, it is a clarion call to arms. The time is short and the struggle will be hard fought. We Aryans will emerge as victors, regaining control of our race and lands—or we will die—there is no alternative. Our first step must be separation from the Jew, it must be soon and it must be complete. The Jew's influence over Aryan lands and peoples must end. The Jew has been driven from our lands in the past, it must now happen again.

There is no equality in racial selection. The strong prevail. Nature has no concern for second best, nor should we.

If Nature does not wish that weaker individuals should mate wi-n the stronger, she wishes even less that a superior race should intermingle with an inferior one; because in such a case all her efforts, throughout hundreds of thousands of years, to establish an evolutionary higher stage of being, may thus be rendered futile.

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

* * * * *

Dukakis Threat

From time to time events shape in such a manner that the proverbial "handwriting on the wall" looms in startling clarity. Three things came to our attention recently which, if taken together, show a lively, though short, future for the remnants of our Aryan folk.

Item one: Armand Hammer, the Jew who has for decades provided all sorts of the corrupting worldly goods of Western productivity to the Soviet Union, at a good profit, told an interviewer he expects to see at least 80,000 Jews annually leaving Russia in the years to come.

Item two: Michael Dukakis, the closet Jew from Brookline, Mass. now running for president, will bring his Jew wife, children, and all of the related horrors of their "religious" practices into the White House if elected this coming November. Kitty Dukakis, the contender for the

"First Lady" title, has said she fully intends to practice her religion in the White House.

Item three: A scientific study done by a research team hired by Ernst Zündel has found no evidence to support the Jew's claim that gas chambers were located in the major German concentration camps in Poland to kill Jews. They did find residual traces of Zyklon-B, used for extermination of lice and other vermin, at the precise places where Jew and Gentile alike said sanitation workers had gas chambers to disinfect bedding, clothing, and other such items. Aside from a report issued by sources friendly to Mr. Zündel, there has been no mention of this evidence, or lack of evidence, by either the press or the academic world.

To tie the three items together, if elected, a Dukakis administration will welcome all Jews who a very smart Gorbachev is anxious to see out of the Soviet Union; our academic world and our various "news" media, who take no notice of an event of historical significance such as the Zyklon-B report detrimental to the Chosen Ones, will not report a massive influx of the genetic scum into the U.S.A. and the Star of David will officially be recognized by the President and his family and elevated to the position of honor now held by the Christian Cross. The subjugation of the peoples of the United States will be complete and the isolated pockets of racial and religious resistance will be given the Whidbey Island napalm treatment found effective by our Zionist Occupation Government to silence isolated pockets of Aryan protest.

Should Dukakis be elected, we will see the final and complete subjugation of the United States by the Jew. Not one voice will be raised, aside from a few who will survive for a short time in our Aryan community. The howling Hebes of the East will at last have found a broad highway open to the New Jerusalem; no, not Israel, the United States! Over 80 percent of all of the Hebes who have left Russia in their phony quest for religious freedom have wound up gobbling at the public trough in the United States, and, as we all know, Jews move in and out of the United States at their pleasure.

The evidence presented at Ernst Zündel's second trial in Toronto by the scientist who conducted the study seeking evidence of residual Zyklon-B has been met with absolute silence. Only the historian David Irving, already counted out in the academic world due to his insistence upon publishing truth rather than Jewish propaganda, has had the honesty and intellectual courage to accept the evidence as the final nail in the coffin of the Holocaust myth.

There were no gas chambers used by the Germans in WWII to gas Jews. It did not happen. Had it taken place, the residual traces of the gas would be extant and would have been detected by the team of scientists who did the investigation. Had the investigation been to the Jew's favor, the world would have heard in record time. We, in our Aryan racial movement, have long known that the truth is never to be told concerning the lies of the Jew. The Ann Frank "diary" was proven forged by forensic experts in Germany years ago, but the work is still accepted as a divine message and is so taught to Aryan school children.

Facts which support the truth of our racial world view will never be published as long as the Jew is at the helm of every major channel for the dissemination of information. Hitler knew that and the Germans of his era kicked them out, we Aryans of today will probably not have that opportunity unless we act today.

With the Jew in the White House we will see a rapid change in the prison population, for the scum so dear to the hearts of the Jews will be released to prey upon what is left of the stinking carcass of the United States and the Aryans will be herded into the prisons. Should a gas chamber be physically possible to handle large masses of people, you can bet the Jew will find a means of building it to exterminate the Aryans.

Doom and gloom? Not exactly, for we do have an opportunity to work within the present political framework to expose the Dukakis campaign for what it is, a blatant attempt by communist Jews to secure a death grip on the United States government. If this means working within the political apparatus of George Bush, so be it. In our life and death struggle the end justifies the means. If we must link forces with a lesser evil to survive, then we will link forces. Until our Aryan folk realize they are marked for genetic extinction and take the high road of honor to insure their survival, then we few who hold our racial world view as sacred must use what ever weapons come to hand. We can expect no change in current national policy should Bush gain the presidency, but it is a lesser evil than that which will engulf this land if Dukakis and his Kosher Hoard sweep into the White House. We will see a Jew or a fellow traveler in ever appointed position and the Jew lobby of congress will insure their confirmations.

There are a few within our family of National Socialists who shun any form of political participation. They sit back in some mystical woodland retreat and await the flowing funds of their followers to support them as they prepare for the Second Coming. Well, there will be no "second coming" if Dukakis wins. Time will have run out for the

Aryan in the United States and probably Canada as well. The Jew will sit atop this rotting pile of humanity until every cent of profit has been obtained and then the Jew will move on to the next victim.

Each who bear the title of Aryan Warrior within their soul must find a means of combating this pending catastrophe. Use every means available, letters to your local newspaper, discussions with your friends. It will be a battle which each of you must wage alone. There is but little unity amongst our racial folk and it is your innate sense of racial reason which will light your path. Each Aryan Warrior will1 see that path from a different perspective, but the path must be followed if we are to survive. Aryan Warriors must now step boldly forth to do battle with the massive forces of evil which are ranged against the Aryan.

The National Socialist Movement must see to it that at least in our own country the mortal enemy is recognized and that the fight against him may be a beacon light pointing to a new and better period for other nations as well as showing the way of salvation for Aryan humanity in the struggle for its existence.

Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf.*

* * * * *

Why National Socialism?

Northern Press recently received a letter from one of the national leaders of our Aryan struggle asking some pertinent questions concerning our belief in Adolf Hitler's National Socialism which was born and came to power in Germany in the post-WW I period and lasted until his death in April of 1945. In answering his questions, we may also answer some of yours.

Let me quote from the letter: "I believe our religious ideas are quite similar. However my evaluation of history does not bring me to the idea that Hitler was near the champion of the overall white race that you seem to believe. Our situation has almost no parallel to what was happening in Germany. This does not mean I do not believe true National Socialism is generally a good program for whites or that I would trash the age old swastika. One side has vilified Hitler for their reasons, the other side deifies Hitler due to his anti-Jew position. I believe both such views miss the mark of the real Hitler."

As this 20th Century draws to a close, why should we remember and venerate the man whose government brought Germany to total collapse and destruction at the end of 1945?

Why should we, the torch bearers for our Aryan folk, still maintain loyalty and affection tor Adolf Hitler, a man damned in nearly all history books and certainly in contemporary press and television reports?

Why then do we Aryans continue to read his monumental book, *Mein Kampf*, and to look upon the years of National Socialism government as an inspiration? It is because Hitler created a racial state and defined and lived the Weltanschauung of the Aryan, he gave us the world view which, to insure the survival of our race, we too must live. That world view is simple. It is based upon blood and soil—the pure blood of our race and living in harmony with nature. Racial blood free from the deadly contamination created by miscegenation, and a soil, or world, free from the contamination of industrial pollutants and the commercial rape of our natural resources now threatening our globe. A world view which embraces each branch of the Aryan family and seeks to promote the advancement of our race by the encouraged reproduction of the best of our stock, the men and women whom we call our Aryan Warriors.

Hitler further developed this world view from the general to the personal level. What that means is this, each Aryan Warrior views individual, political, and economic actions by one standard—is it in the best interest of my race? Those actions and peoples found to be harmful to the race are avoided. It is a view of racial exclusiveness. For those who hold the racial world view life becomes one of harmony with nature, for the Aryan knows the place which our race holds is completely dependent upon natural selection. The Aryan did not spring from a mythical Hebrew deity's whim to "create" a world and people. Each race, just as each individual, is the end product of a long, long evolutionary struggle. If you look upon the human populations of the world as being some haphazard thing, then you are not a racist. This is the view of the liberals of this world who see no value in race and seek to interbreed the various races into one downbred mass of chocolate-colored mulattoes. If you look upon mankind as something which is still developing to its ultimate potential, then you are a racist. A racist sees in each race an evolutionary expression which must continue for that race to reach its fullest potential. It is in this concept that the racial message of *Mein Kampf* is as valid today as it was when it was written, for the racial truth expounded by Adolf Hitler is timeless. It is the only expression of racial unity and purpose which serves as a unifying beacon for all of the many and diversified elements of our Aryan family.

Hitler joined, and then led, the National Socialist German Workers Party, the NSDAP. The party was a vehicle for political ac-

tion. The NSDAP was tailored to meet the goals and objectives relevant to the place and time of its creation. The NSDAP, as a political party with any chance of success today, is dead. The party's name is still used by some in the racial movement and one organization is using it quite effectively in bringing light where darkness exists in Germany today. That organization is called The New Order and its overseas branch is the NSDAP-AO, the AO being an abbreviation for overseas organization. None doing the work in the New Order can realistically feel the platform of the 1920's and 30's would be of any political use in Germany today. While the name is retained, the party's objectives are different, save for one aspect, racial purity.

In reading "Mein Kampf," and in Hitler's many public statements, we find National Socialism was not an export product. Hitler intended his program to unify the Germanic peoples of Europe. Where Hitler had respect for others of the Aryan family, such as Nordics, Celts and Anglo-Saxons, it was the Germanic peoples living in Germany and central Europe whom he hoped to unite. It is his message of racial unity and purpose under a racial government which we of Northern Press feel is valid today just as it was when Hitler espoused it during his life. Hitler did not create the racial message, he lived it and preached it as he had received it from others. Aryans have a long, written history of espousing racial purity and Adolf Hitler was but one of a long line with the same message, "The Aryans must maintain their racial purity."

This brings us to the swastika as a symbol of racial unity. The swastika has been used by the Aryan from the earliest times and is found on all sorts of surviving artifacts from ancient Greece to the British Isles. The swastika represents unity as seen by the symbolism of the sun. It is a form of the "sun wheel" which is expressed in many ways. The swastika was not "invented" by Adolf Hitler, though it was Hitler who turned it at a 45 degree angle from the horizontal and vertical orientation of its arms. Hitler felt this gave a more dramatic effect, and he was right. National Socialists retain the swastika and respect it as an expression of age-old Aryan unity.

Finally, yes, Hitler is damned by most, but he is also loved deeply by his contemporary followers. He is damned by the Jew and the Jew dominated liberal world. Hitler's views and actions were the antithesis of everything the Jew signifies. Hitler stood for honor, loyalty and the German folk and soil. He sought to drive the Jew from Germany because at the root of every corrupt and degrading practice he found a Jew. He demanded Germany be returned to the Germans. He wanted no domination of the professions, business, education, entertainment,

or the news and publishing media by the Jew's alien Weltanschauung. He wanted all that was German to reflect Aryan values. Nature does not recognize the Jewish concept of "equality," nature only recognizes the strong, and so did Hitler. For the Jew to dominate, the Jew must subvert, and the process of subversion was well along in Germany. Though far advanced, it was not nearly as advanced as the Jewish corruption of contemporary western society. The Jew, just as an untreated cancer, metastasized from the point of infection in Germany and has, today, spread throughout the Aryan world. Far from eradicating the Jew in some mythical "holocaust," Hitler's attempt to move them elsewhere, caused their spread, and today they infect all western nations.

The Jew has built an entire industry on the holocaust myth. The Jew has invented some of the most preposterous stories since the Old Testament and has used them to blackmail Germany and the United States into supporting their terrorist state of Israel. The "guilt" for the treatment of the Jew is now broadened to include all who profess to be Christian, for the Jew has ridden upon the backs of the Christians from the time that religion was first conceived. It is no coincidence that the Christian hero was a Jew, and all who are listed as the cult's early propagators were Jews. Thus, many National Socialists are not of that faith. An Aryan Warrior sees nothing of value coming from the Jew and contact with Jews, their products and services are avoided.

A final thought, and this concerns the "socialism" of our name. The socialist program of Adolf Hitler was neither the socialism of the Marxist, nor the Jew espoused communist doctrine. National Socialism is an economic system based upon racial loyalty where each produces that which is essential to the well being and progress of his race and is within the individual's capacity. This may be a product or a service and the Aryan is honor bound to produce the very best which he is capable of producing. That he may realize a profit for his efforts is accepted, for it is work which sustains the Aryan family. The social welfare system in Hitler's Germany was dedicated to returning each member of society to productivity. None capable of work was denied work. Care was provided for those who could not care tor themselves. No underclass of welfare recipients, such as is seen today in the west, was created. It is unfortunate the ravages of WW II did not permit the fruition of the National Socialist state, for it would have shown the world a nation living in peace and plenty, an example of racial harmony and progress worthy of emulation.

National Socialism is today honored within our Aryan family, even though its concepts are as applicable to the Negro as to the Aryan, to the Asian as to the Australian aborigine. National Socialism seeks the

realization of the potential within the genetic pool of one's race and consciously seeks the benefits of racial selection by the reproduction of the finest elements of that genetic pool. National Socialism is honor and loyalty. Honor in the worth of one's word and in the loyalty to self, family and folk—unto death. National Socialism is honoring nature by protecting that fragile balance which she has created to enable this planet to bring forth life in abundance. National Socialism is placing the collective good of the race above any individual and the individual accepting and honoring that concept. Above all, National Socialism is a joyous way of life.

Personal observation of Germans in their homeland over a period of many years and discussions with them about their life under National Socialism has given this writer a picture of a people united in purpose during the years of Hitler's government. Existing films of that time show a happy, prosperous people, though the films today are dismissed as being propaganda. However, discussing the period with those who had lived it did show that most were not only happy but also materially better off under National Socialism than they had been before. It was a time of active, productive programs for all ages, for economic plans enabling the purchase of homes and other material things which had never before been possible, and, above all, a time of full employment. The war brought a change in their physical life, but the faith in their leader, Adolf Hitler, remains to this day, for they remember his time as one of unity, accomplishment, and joy.

The filmed scenes were not contrived, happiness was the hallmark of life under the swastika banner. Northern Press feels that joy can be had again, if we but accept the racial concept of Aryan purity and purge from our lives the parasites who have come to destroy us. We National Socialists, just as did Adolf Hitler, look to our children and the young men and women of our race to insure our survival and the advancement of our Aryan culture. With this goal our Aryan Warrior of today, just as did the NSDAP counterpart before, can truly say, "Tomorrow Belongs To Me!"

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

The Hot-Line

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Regarding Mr. Taylor's article "What Makes Ronnie Run?", tell him to get Dan Moldea's book *Dark Victory*.

It tells all about Ronnie's Mafia connections and early career with his beloved Jewish masters in Sheenywood, California. The book was published last year; especially interesting is Ronnie's testimony before a grand jury, which is reported verbatim.

Sincerely,
Dr. H.M., Washington

* * * * *

The *goyim* (Gentile cattle) know so little about distributing leaflets to alter public opinion and to help *Liberty Bell* grow.

Several of the *Liberty Bell* leaflets deserve special consideration. The *Liberty Bell* version of "Was There Really A Holocaust?" by Ed Fields (editor of *The Thunderbolt*, P.O. Box 1211, Marietta, GA 30061) is an excellent starter. "The Secret Strength of Communism"is a real blockbuster also. "Proud To Be A Racist" is good for the KKK-type crowd, but it does get liberals a bit bent out of shape if you are so inclined to deal with the unthinkers that the Jews have brainwashed. We would also add to the list the leaflet called "Anti-Semitism in the USSR—Another Jewish Hoax."

The small leaflets called "The Hidden Hand" as well as "Quotes Without Comment" are super when you need something small. "Quotes Without Comment" fits well into *Mein Kampf*, which you might find in the local bookstore (putting leaflets in *Mein Kampf* generally applies only to the U.S. as the Jews in most all of the other Jewocracies of the world have managed to have all books banned that tell the truth about the Jews).

Where should we put these leaflets? Personally, I always carry a few into post offices! I just set them down on the counter when I go to pick up my mail. When I am traveling, I always go into a postoffice whenever I see one. I put leaflets on the cars next to me when I go into a shopping center. Watch the letters to the editor in the local liepapers—start sending the people who you might think can be deprogrammed a bunch of leaflets as well as copies of *Liberty Bell*. You don't have to give them a return address as they can send them back to you—they are stuck with them and thus have to read them. I sometimes include the Truth Missions Hot-Line Recording number as well,

(213-640-2006). Library books! Visit the Holocaust section of your library and discreetly place some leaflets in the books. Any kind of book in the library is fair game, but history books are best.

I find it a waste of time to give leaflets to the mild-mannered, lily-livered type whites. Type "A" people are better converts. One thing is for sure. Reading *Liberty Bell* publications over a period of time will put you in the sphere of real knowledge, a knowledge that many find distressing, but refusal to deal with this knowledge and take action will result in the GENOCIDE of the White Race. This Jewish plan of Jewish genocide via miscegenation was put into motion some time ago.

A face-to-face confrontation with your personal convert prospect is to be welcomed. Dispense with this "Holocaust" nonsense and the people would likely easily stomp on these insects, The Masters of Lies, The World Destroyers, The Hatemongers, The Hook-Nose Bandits, The Children of Darkness, The Howling Hebes—The Living Dead.

Sincerely,
S.P., South Carolina

* * * * *

I'm sorry to hear of your misfortunes but am happy to see your May *Liberty Bell*. I really missed your publication. I'd like to have another copy of your April issue. I enclose a check; keep the change as a contribution.

Some good news up here in Jew York. The faggot mayor of NYC has a clear case of Kaposis Sarcoma on his face. AIDS, in other words. The papers talk of cancerous warts, but it is as clear a case of AIDS as I have ever seen. The papers are usually very careful to hide what cases of KS look like, so people are still ignorant of the signs.

A recent medical conference in NY produced the delightful news that 7 1/2 million Americans are now AIDS infected and 20% of the population of nigger Africa. Early this year the order went out to the news media to play down the AIDS story. Lots of pictures were run of people hugging AIDS carriers to show the public what the approved attitude toward the plague carriers is.

Meanwhile, nothing is being done about the thousands of diseased perverts who are deliberately trying to spread the plague through sex and poisoning. Remember, these creatures are doctors, dentists, blood bank workers, food handlers, etc. Hundreds of whites have already been poisoned by these creatures. Others have killed themselves after receiving false positive tests from crooked doctors. The Liberal response is to pass laws preventing "discrimination" against plague carriers. I don't have to be a prophet to predict that these laws will be

universally ignored. Already I know of dozens of cases of AIDS-spreaders attacked and murdered by angry people, some of them in the very town I live in. . .

Can you imagine it, Reagan is presented to niggers and leftists as a horrible white fascist! The reality is that the *two* leaders of the Communist world just met in Moscow.

Victor Suverov, in his book *Inside the Soviet Army* reveals that the Jewish spy apparatus, when stealing the A-bomb secrets for Russia, only stole the secrets of the miserable American "gun-type" bomb. Thus the Soviets were stuck with this miserable weapon that weighed 10,000 lbs and had only 1/10th the power of the German A-bombs that the U.S. switched to after Nagasaki. This means that, during the Cuban missile crisis, the USSR was totally helpless. For 35 years the Russian atomic warfare threat was a total bluff! The U.S. could have destroyed Russia at any time without loss to itself.

The truth seems to be that Russia was given just enough atomic power to pose a fake nuclear threat to the U.S. and allow the Liberals to justify their policy of surrender to Communism. Certainly the behavior of the Liberal rulers of America indicates the USSR is no threat to them. Indeed, it is their friend and ally. But, to be sure, they retain the power to incinerate Russia at will.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

In Chicago in 1919 (summertime, of course), there were race riots of tremendous proportions. A startling feature of these particular riots was the rampage WHITES went on in the nigger sections of town. What's this? The White Race defending itself? Quite peculiar! Even more gratifying is that the good White folk of Chicago not only defended themselves but went on the defensive as well.

I see this healthy attitude manifesting itself (to a small degree) again among the White minority in Jew York City. I will go so far as to predict that if the riots the Jew and nigger agitators want so badly do occur, the animals will be repulsed at the borders of the White communities, and the perpetrators will be hunted down in their filthy ghettoes and dealt swift justice.

The primary reason for the success of the riots in the 60s was the massive bombardment of Jew nonsense resulting in the Hippies, Beatniks, what-have-yous. After the whole younger element of this country was pacified, the niggers were let out of their cages. The only healthy

group in the city were the construction trade workers, and, of course, back then they were all 100% White.

We may have lost the construction trades, but almost every other aspect is a lot healthier than it was.

One example is what is happening at colleges and universities. The 60's Communist campus agitator is now a tenured professor and the students today are not going for his line of you know what at all. The happy increase of racial incidents started by Whites on campuses all across the country will attest to that. And in twenty years these budding Racial Warriors will be the professors. Have a child today and he stands a better chance of receiving a real education when he gets to college than he has in a long time.

Normal "blue collar" people are on the whole much healthier than they have been. They will protect what is theirs. They may not [yet!] be National Socialists like myself, but the seed has been planted.

In anticipation of possible riots, I have been upgrading home security. This has taken all my capital, which is why my orders to you have slacked off lately. All is completed so things should get back to normal. My best regards to you and your family.

Flamme Empor!
K.F.H., New York State

* * * * *

"The White Race is under attack and is already pretty well undermined."

These words of Oswald Spengler's appeared over fifty years ago in his book *The Hour of Decision*." They are even more significant today than they were then.

The White man seems defenceless against the powerful and intense psychological warfare that is being waged against him. Obstacles are thrown in his path if he tries to emigrate from one White nation to another, yet his own country is being flooded with racial minorities that he is forced to subsidize. If he protests, the cry of "racism" is raised against him which in itself is a natural and healthy reaction on the part of anyone who takes pride in his race.

A race of people can endure much but it cannot survive miscegenation. To survive, a race must remain itself and it must breed its best.

Race is everything. As one writer expressed it: "Without race there is only the slave, stealing his master's proud name, wearing his master's clothes and living in his master's crumbling castle."

Very truly yours,

J.M., Washington

* * * * *

Re: Letter to the Editor by T.F., p.50, July *Liberty Bell*.

My condolences to T.F. "of German blood" up in Wisconsin, who doesn't "care much for the Irish and their minority mentality." George Washington liked them, and cared a lot for them. They made up between 82 and 85% of the Revolutionary Army at Valley Forge, after the English "American" members of this army deserted in droves (what else can you expect from the world's greatest cowards?), and were hiding in every rabbit hole within a fifty mile radius of camp. No doubt you could have pulled a Covington or two out of one of them. So T.F., please take note: it was an Irish Revolutionary Army which crossed the Delaware River with George Washington, and defeated the English at Yorktown, thus laying the foundations for this once proud and formerly great republic.

Of course, many would agree with his views, particularly the English and the Jew, whose hatred for the Irish is exceeded only by their pathological hatred for Germany, Germans, and everyone "of German blood." But for everyone like T.F., there must be at least a thousand who would say, "I don't much care for Germans and their...". This, thanks to an unprecedented, unremitting campaign of vicious lies and venomous hate propaganda directed against Germany and Germans by Jews and Englishmen worldwide, beginning in 1914, and continuing today.

Minority mentality? Centuries before the Germans knocked them from first place in the Hate Sweepstakes operated by *the Jews* and their English serfs, the Irish were the most despised, ridiculed, and detested minority in every English-speaking nation in the world, including this one—the one their ancestors fought and *died* to found. So they probably had a good reason to develop a "Minority mentality." Could this be the subconscious reason why T.F. finds the use of a Gaelic slogan acceptable, in spite of his distaste for its originators?

Long observation has led me to the conclusion that the Gael and the Teuton share to unpleasant character defects: big mouths and small minds. The confirmation makes them their own worst enemy.

Yours truly,
H.M., M.D., Washington

* * * * *

Much has appeared in your letters section concerning Harold Covington's *The March Up Country*. Many would agree that it is a bril-

liant work. It really is not. It is more a book of uncommon common sense. And it is the work of someone who understands the failure of the past fifty or so years in the movement.

Covington's book is a manual to avert the coming Genocide of the White Race. It is THE most important book in the movement today. But it is not a book for beginners. One must first understand the problem, and that requires reading such books as *Which Way, Western Man?, America's Decline*, by Dr. Oliver, *The World Conquerors*, and the magnificent book *White Power* by George Lincoln Rockwell.

Covington makes a very vital point in his book. He says, regarding the terrible knowledge about the Jews, that most people cannot assimilate this terrible knowledge and we shouldn't try with them. The *goyim* that are especially passive, weak, and lily-livered are a waste of our time. And attempting to convert them will just give them the "bug eyes" and make us feel very frustrated. If we can stomach the frustration, it does not hurt to inform them, as we don't want them on the other side either.

Often the John Birch Society people can be deprogrammed, but just remember that these people have really been lied to. Or should I say, the truth has been withheld from them? Yet, they continue their silly patriotic conservative games that do no good.

Christians can be "saved" by sitting down with them and going over the story of Joseph (beginning in chapter 37 of *Genesis*) in the way that Lincoln Rockwell does in *White Power*. *Exodus* 4:24 is a dandy also. And Dr. Oliver can do the trick on the hard cases.

Had Lincoln Rockwell lived, he would have written *The March Up Country*. I would, however, like to know how Mr. Covington expects to get White people to turn their eyes away from "The Cosby Show" long enough to do ANYTHING.

I have come to agree more and more that Christianity is one of the very major problems. Or is the problem the ABSENCE of a strong White racial religion???

Darwin shook up the 'ole Adam and Eve story. And Dr. Oliver shook me up.

88!

S.P., South Carolina

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO CANNOT READ!

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

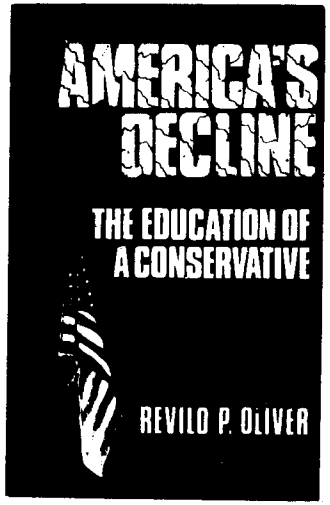

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.500 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE WRIGHT STUFF

By
Major Joseph G. Stano, USAF-Ret.
page 18

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: ANOTHER AMERICAN TRIUMPH, page 1; NICARAGUA, page 10. LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT, a translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 27. HITLERJUNGE HERBERT NORKUS and "HITLERJUNGE QUEX", by Dr. Peter H. Peel, page 32

VOL. 16 - NO. 2 OCTOBER 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

ANOTHER AMERICAN TRIUMPH

A friend has brought to my attention a book that will be instructive to most Americans, and will serve as an excellent touchstone to test their intellectual maturity. It is *Murder of a Gentle Land*, by John Barron and Anthony Paul (New York, Crowell (Reader's Digest Press), 1977.) The "gentle land" is Cambodia, and the adjective incidentally suffices to show that while Messrs. Paul and Barron doubtless informed themselves rather thoroughly about recent events in Cambodia, they remained almost totally ignorant of its history. Typical journalists, they doubtless think that anything that happened before they were born is ancient and, of course, obsolete and inconsiderable.

The period in which Cambodia has permanent significance in the history of the world runs from the Tenth Century to the Fifteenth and is the era in which the Khmers, the native population, came under the cultural dominion of India, adopted the religions of both Hinduism and Buddhism, and accepted Sanskrit as the language of the educated ruling class, itself of Hindu or mixed Hindu and Khmer stock. The very name of Cambodia is Sanskrit (*Kāmbōja*). This era ends with the sack of Angkor Thom by the Siamese and the consequent decadence of the nation.

The recent history of the country begins, appropriately enough, with another invasion from Siam (now called Thailand) in 1854, which impelled the ruler of Cambodia to appeal to the French for protection. The French did intervene and, more by Aryan prestige than military force, saved the Khmers from another bloody invasion. The French were establishing their colonial empire in Southeast Asia, beginning military occupation with their capture of Saigon in 1859, and culminating with the organization of Cochin-China, or Indo-China, as a single colony which brought under one unified rule the baker's dozen of ethnically distinct and mutually antagonistic peoples who inhabited the various territories east of Siam, including, of course, Cambodia. In 1884 they found it necessary to govern Cambodia directly and

depose the Norodom[1] by depriving him of all authority. If you have read even the most minor works of Lafcadio Hearn, you will remember his somewhat elegiac essay, "Norodom the Last" (1885), which was reprinted in the collection of his newspaper articles by C. W. Hutson, *Editorials* (Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1926).

French rule in Indo-China was of great importance to human history, for it was the French who discovered in the jungle the monumental ruins of Angkor and recovered the history of Cambodia in its great era, which the natives had so completely forgotten that the few who knew that the great stone edifices survived amid and beneath the teeming vegetation of the jungle, believed them the work of demons. Although no one seems to know what has now happened to those memorials of Cambodia's transitory greatness, the work of the French archaeologists will have saved them for history.

The French occupation of Indo-China gave rise to a very considerable literature. If I were required to select the one most important work, I would select a novel by the French naval officer who wrote under the name of Claude Farrère, *Les Civilisés* (1905). It is as instructive today as when it was published.

The French, ever since the bloody orgy called the French Revolution, have had a morbid proclivity toward multi-racial folly, and in his novel Farrère studies the demoralizing effect of contact with the native cultures on Frenchmen thus morally tainted. If you read the novel for this fine analysis, you will, of course, make allowance for the fact that it was written when a war between France and Great Britain seemed inevitable.

The French rule of Indo-China, despite some concessions to those pests of our civilization, "Liberal intellectuals," was securely established until Roosevelt's War, when the Japanese, whom the Americans, as tools of the Soviets, had deflected from their natural zone of expansion, invaded Southeast Asia. You should realize that, insofar as there is any justification for the word 'gentle' in the title of the book I am discussing, that was directly and uniquely the result of French dominion over Cambodia as a part of Indo-China.

1. 'Norodom' is a gentile name and, borne in hereditary succession by the rulers of Cambodia, became a dynastic name, which, I was told, excited such popular veneration that it almost replaced the Cambodian word for 'king,' *roj* (obviously a derivative of Sanskrit *rājan*).

After 1945, the French returned, but the Americans, having ruined the one healthy nation of our race, continued their offensive against our civilization under the guise of their habitual meddling with the affairs of other nations, and rushed in "foreign aid" to prepare the country for a Communist conquest.

Then the United States began one of its bloody and devastating "peacekeeping" operations in Korea for the purpose of not only killing thousands of young Americans, bleeding the stupid tax-paying animals, and advertising the suicidal mania of the American people, but specifically to consolidate the Communist régime in China, in close coöperation with the Soviet Union, which simple-minded Americans were told was the enemy they were supposedly resisting. The gullibility of unthinking Americans is simply infinite.

The French returned to Indo-China after the defeat of Japan, but were immediately attacked by the Communist régime in China, which the United States had established by cozening and betraying the Chinese Nationalists under Chiang Kai-Shek. The French fought the invaders from 1946 to 1954, when the Americans, with their wonted treachery, betrayed the French at Dienbienphu and delivered Vietnam to the Communists, in preparation for another bloody and devastating "peace-keeping operation" in that country. Washington, obviously by agreement with Moscow, began direct military action in 1964 and successfully killed many young Americans, bled the tax-paying animals, further subjected them to domestic despotism, and conclusively disgraced the United States by demonstrating to the world that it had become a Jewish colony ruled by a Yiddish satrap named Kissinger.

It is at this point that Messrs. Barron and Paul become aware of events, although apparently not of their causes. The "war" in Vietnam naturally spilled over into Cambodia, which had become theoretically independent in 1955, been given a minor rôle in the vaudeville show called "United Nations," and thus been exposed to the devastating effects of American "foreign aid." In 1969-1970, the United States, under the usual and flimsy pretext of "fighting Communism," began extensive military operations in Cambodia which were long kept secret from the dim-witted boobs in the United States who paid the bills. The natural (and planned) result of the American intervention was that, as the authors say, "When the Americans pulled out, they left the communists in effective control of larger areas of the country than ever before."

The Americans had also succeeded in making the Cambodian government hopelessly and helplessly corrupt, as is usually one of the objectives of "foreign aid." Messrs. Barron and Paul speak harshly of Norodom Sihanouk, who was installed as the monarch of Cambodia when it became "independent," and I know too little of that individual to judge his character, but we can understand why, when he had to choose between the hypocrisy of the United States and the candor of the Soviet Union, he chose the frankly Communist power in a kind of desperation, which probably saved his life, since he did not undergo the fate of Ngo Dinh Diem, who was assassinated in 1963 by his American "allies" in Vietnam.[2]

Since 1932, American foreign policy has been uniformly successful in spreading terror, death, and destruction throughout the world, and no observer capable of objective reasoning was astonished that it attained another triumph in 1975, when Cambodia was "liberated," American style, by hordes of "freedom fighters" from Communist China and Vietnam. They immediately instituted "democratic reforms" to liquidate the Khmers.

They began by immediately expelling from the capital city, Phnom Penh, the entire Cambodian population, estimated at three million, including the refugees who had swarmed into the city from the surrounding countryside as it was overrun by the Communists. The victims, suddenly forced to leave at once, were not permitted to take any clothing or food with them, and the Cambodians who were most fortunate were probably the ones who were murdered while the city was being looted.

For the benefit of any readers who may know nothing about the standard procedures of Judaeo-Communist operations, we may add that the Cambodian "intellectuals," who had helped the "freedom fighters" by further undermining the Cambodian government with their seditious yammering about "social justice," were systematically butchered, since a smattering of education was sufficient to prove that they had become "enemies of the people."

Murder of a Gentle Land is a compilation of the experiences of the Cambodians who survived and found refuge in Siam (Thailand) and Malaya (Malaysia). With the aid of interpreters, of course, Messrs. Barron and Paul interviewed hundreds of those

2. It is now generally known that the assassination of Diem was arranged by the C.I.A., but uncertain whether promises or bribes were used to inspire the Vietnamese officers who carried out the murder.

survivors and obtained narratives of how they had escaped from their "liberated" country. It is an appalling record of human suffering and will deeply move Aryans, who have a racial peculiarity that inclines them to compassion and generous sympathy with the unfortunate, and have only recently learned to be pitiless towards members of their own race, while retaining a tender concern for the welfare of their enemies.

The activities of the social reformers in Cambodia will horrify Aryan readers. Although the normal procedure was simply to shoot "reactionaries" with American rifles or, preferably, to save ammunition by using a pickaxe on their skulls, there were refinements for persons who were specially disliked or fell into the hands of captors who had leisure to amuse themselves. One neat method of disposal was to lock the victim in a cell and let him starve to death.

Officials of the former Cambodian government were given a star billing. After ears and nose had been cut off, and gashes made in the flesh to produce slow bleeding, the victim's arms were tied behind his back and he was fastened to a convenient tree by a long rope and forced to dance around the tree in pain. If the show was well directed, he thus provided the interested audience with continuous entertainment for two days and nights before he finally died.

Schoolteachers were usually given a distinctive treatment: a noose was put about the neck and the rope passed over the branch of a tree; half a dozen children of eight to ten were given the privilege of pulling the rope to lift the victim up to the branch and then let him drop suddenly to the ground before he was quite strangled by the noose. This could, of course, be repeated many times before the wretch was released by death.[3] The children greatly enjoyed their sport and took pleasure in the approval of the adult spectators.

3. This sport was probably suggested by the Chinese punishment known as *san-fang-san-chin*. The condemned man is strangled to the point of death and then revived and restored to consciousness so that he may fully appreciate being similarly strangled and revived three or more times before he is finally choked to death. In the traditional law of China, this is regarded as the *most lenient* method of execution, and that will enable you to estimate the Chinese scale of human values.

If you want a conspectus of the various ways in which social engineering was applied to administrative problems in the new "people's democracy," read the book; it would be tedious to enumerate them here.

Progress was naturally extended to the rural regions, which were purged of Cambodians suspected of being literate or otherwise respectable, but the ignorant proletariat was spared, since labor was needed to cultivate the land, and high-minded social reformers cannot be expected to do hard work. Many of the peasants, however, were in need of "re-education," and since the Marxist religion ordains that all men are equal, it is not surprising that what was called *kosang* in Cambodia was almost identical with the technique of "re-education" used by the Communists in Romania, which is described in Bacu's *The Anti-Humans.*[4] Unenlightened persons were beaten by committees of their re-educated fellows, and then forced to "unmask" and confess their sins in sessions of "group criticism," similar to the "sensitivity training" that is so popular in the United States.[5]

The events described in this book will be highly gratifying to the intelligent coryphaei of "anti-colonialism" in the Western world, for they must have planned for precisely this result; their choruses, however, are composed of sentimental fools who are too stupid to perceive the uniform results of their idealistic yapping and will always be available to make noise about *Apartheid* or whatever other sin their trainers designate when they give the order, "sic'em."

Normal Aryans will be appalled by the fate of the more than one million Cambodians who were sacrificed to "make a better world." If rational, however, the naturally horrified Aryans should carefully monitor their own reactions.

They should begin by controlling their vocabularies. They are apt to stigmatize the Communists as 'bestial' or 'inhuman,' but that is an abuse of language. Beasts kill, in ways that are necessarily painful to the victims, to obtain food or to defend themselves from predators, but it is a notorious and indisputable fact that no beast has ever killed or done harm for the pleasure of inflicting pain. Delight in torturing and killing others of their species is a characteristic found only in talking anthropoids, and in no other animals. Cruelty is exclusively human, *allzumenschlich*, and cannot be called 'inhuman.' It may, of course, be called 'fiendish,' with reference to a class of mythical beings who are imagined to show human proclivities intensified by supernatural powers.

Aryan readers should always remember that their instinctive revulsion from cruelty and their compassion for the sufferers form one of their racial characteristics, like the color of their skin. It is not found in other races. The joy that American Indians took in massacres and in torturing their captives when they had leisure for recreation is notorious. Congoids instinctively rejoice in torturing to death members of their own race, especially while they are so underprivileged that they hesitate to have fun with white men; even the Jews who censor television were unable to prevent Americans from seeing glimpses of Congoids in action in South Africa. As recent archaeological discoveries have shown, Jewish ingenuity was able to find means of making even crucifixion more exquisitely painful, and racial bigots among us do not approve of the clever ways by which Aryans were tortured to death at the time of the famous Jewish Conspirary of A.D. 117.

When we consider Mongolians, we know that their race must be accorded the distinction of having shown the greatest ingenuity in devising means of inflicting protracted torture on human beings, and one of their inventions, *ling-ch'ih* ("the lingering death"), is regarded by experts as producing the maximum of agony that a man or woman can be made to suffer. Executions by this technique were especially enjoyed and were public holidays, at which the spectators refreshed themselves with hors-d'oeuvres and drink while watching the slow and lovingly prolonged dissection of the living victim. Perhaps even more significant is the normal racial indifference to others' pain and misfortune. You may remember, for example, some of the typical incidents described by Frank Harris in his *Undreamed-of Shores*.

It is true that our own race, despite its instinctive aversion from sadism, is capable of nauseating cruelty when in paroxysms of rage or inspired by Jewish superstitions. A little booklet published by the American Atheist Press (P.O. Box 2117, Austin,

4. Available from Liberty Bell Publications, $7.00 (3 copies for $15.00) + postage.

5. This technique for destroying the vital instincts of men and women is peddled to gullible victims under many deceptive names; for an analysis of it, see Ed Dieckmann's *Beyond Jonestown: 'Sensitivity Training' and the Cult of Mind Control* (Torrance [now Costa Mesa], California; Noontide Press, 1986).

Texas), George E. Macdonald's *Thumbscrew and Rack*, gives a concise conspectus of some of the mechanical devices used by Christians in the Middle Ages and as late as the Seventeenth Century to promote piety or reprove erroneous opinions about the way in which the three godly pieces of the Trinity fit together.[6] In general, however, our race normally executed criminals by decapitation or hanging to ensure a quick death and a minimum of pain. The disgusting procedure of drawing and quartering was reserved for crimes thought especially heinous, and was commonly mitigated by killing the victim before cutting him up. It is true that executions were public spectacles, but for this there was a good reason, and today police officers who persist in taking their function seriously agree that if Americans should wish to discontinue their efforts to increase crime, a few public executions would be the most effective way to reverse the present policy. On the whole, therefore, even with the necessary deductions, our race is distinguished by a peculiar abhorrence of cruelty, which is not felt by the other races.

The foregoing summary will put the events in Cambodia in the correct racial and historical perspective. The peoples of Southeast Asia are all hybrids, produced by the confluence of diverse races, but the racial stocks are compounded differently in the different peoples, producing differences of both temperament and physique. Men who have had experience in Vietnam say that they could, for example, recognize a Laotian on sight and never mistake him for an Annamese or Tongkingese or Muong, etc., let alone a Khmer or Kha. The racial elements produce naturally differences in temperament that make the various peoples incompatible in varying degrees. Since the fall of the Hinduized Khmer Empire in the Fifteenth Century, the Khmers appear to have been the natural prey of the peoples to the west, north, and east of their country. The Communist invasion of which Messrs. Barron and Paul describe the consequences was not an unprecedented event; it was only a repetition of many earlier events, but on a scale amplified by modern weapons, supplied by the United

6. The most complete account of methods of torture used in Christian nations that I have seen is a treatise *De tormentis*, published around the beginning of the Eighteenth Century, which I read as a young man: detailed descriptions were accompanied by copper-plate engravings. I can neither recall the full bibliographic data nor find them in my yellowing notes.

States and its Soviet partner, and by direction and troops from Communist China.

Murder of a Gentle Land was published in 1977, but the triumph of American foreign policy in Cambodia was not a definitive event. Progress has continued in Cambodia, but only more of the same. When I last heard, part of the country was occupied by invaders from Vietnam, who were at war with the Khmer Rouge, the victors in Messrs. Barron and Paul's narrative. The antagonists are both Communists, of course, but their ethnic diversity is what counts. About a third of the country was in a state of anarchy, subject to neither group. The only possible way to end perpetual war and impose peace on Southeast Asia is by making the region once more a European colony, preferably French, but that is not feasible at the present time, and, indeed, one cannot see why it would be worth while anyway.

The pathetic narratives and present plight of the survivors whose stories are recorded in this book will arouse keen pity in every Aryan heart, and so will bring us to the crucial question, What can we, what should we do about it?

I assume that none of my readers is an Aryan, probably female, who, with sloppy sentimentality, will exclaim, "Oh, those poor people! Let's bring them all over here and console them with Coca-cola and hamburgers!" That is obviously an impulse of suicidal folly.

So we ask again, What should we, what could we, do about it? The answer of mature minds is simple: Nothing. Pathos and pity do not alter the fact that the events we deplore are merely another instance of what has happened innumerable times throughout recorded history: known causes invariably produce known results. And even American guilt for the particular episode that now moves us to compassion does not alter the situation. The United States committed a crime, but it cannot be undone. *Nemo est quin sciat praeterita mutari non posse.*

Gabble about a "better world" is mere drivel, a verbal residue of Christian illusions. The most that we can hope for–if there is hope–is a better life for ourselves, for the tribe to which we belong by biological necessity. Rational men can concern themselves only with their own nation and race, and hope that in the only area that is their legitimate or reasonable concern, that nation and race may somehow avert the known causes that produce inevitable results.

Human suffering is as much a permanent phenomenon on our planet as the tides and the polar ice caps, and from this little satellite of our dwindling sun endless wails of woe and terror always have, and always will, come from the ululant throats of suffering humanity, whose lamentations and screams forever rise upward into the unheeding atmosphere and die away in the cold infinity beneath the pitiless stars.

NICARAGUA

The recent agitation over the relative righteousness of the two factions in the civil war in Nicaragua seems explicable only as intended to distract public attention from more serious matters, while perhaps permitting some jockeying between rival groups in the government in Washington.

The civil war is merely an incident in the current phase of the encirclement of the United States that began with the establishment of a Soviet base and satellite in Cuba in 1959 and the installation there of atomic missiles that constitute a constant threat to this country, only ninety miles away. The second phase of the encirclement began when traitors to American interests took from us the Panama Canal, and at that time the present events in Central America must already have been planned in detail.

The civil war in Nicaragua, with as much subsidy to both factions by American taxpayers as may be necessary, will be prolonged until the region has been reduced to such exhaustion and prostration as will permit the firm establishment of an openly Soviet state, a counterpart of Cuba, from which Communist control can and will be extended rapidly southward and northward until all of Central America has been made solidly and frankly a Communist province from Panama to Mexico, thus securing Mexico in the rear when the time comes for her hordes to swarm across the Rio Grande with the latest military equipment, supplied by us, and, with the assistance of the immigrants that are now being sent in advance, expel the American boobs from all of the vast territory we gained by the only morally justified war in our history.

It may be interesting, however, to notice briefly the antecedent cause of the present situation in Nicaragua and to observe who is primarily responsible for it.

According to the latest statistics, the population of Nicaragua has not changed from what it was when I wrote my brief *Introduction to the Contemporary History of Latin America* (1961), when the population was offically reported as 17% White, 69% Mestizo, 4% Indian, and 9% Negro. The figure for the White population was certainly too high, since every one who can escape across the color line does so, and it has probably decreased even further since that time.

As everyone knows, all of the Western hemisphere south of some vague line near the present Canadian border and west of the Mississippi River was orginally a possession of the Spanish Empire. After we acquired by purchase in 1803 the territory that approximately corresponds to modern Louisiana, Oklahoma, and the states north of them and east of the Rocky Mountains, the rest of North and South America remaimed in Spanish (and Portuguese) possession until Spain's colonial empire was shattered by a series of revolutions in her several colonies, all of which were clandestinely fostered by Great Britain (with the help of the United States) to permit commercial exploitation of those regions.

All of the territory north of the Isthmus of Panama became the newly established Mexican Empire, which was soon convulsed by civil wars of its own. The first of these separated from it what is now Guatemala and the states south of it, which became the Central American Federation and thus delimited the region now known as Central America.

The American adventurers who went into Texas eventually took it from Mexico and made it an independent and sovereign nation until they decided to join the American federation. In the resulting war with Mexico, we acquired in 1848 all the Southwest and all of our territory west of the Rocky Mountains.

The Central American Federation was soon dissolved in a long series of revolutions and wars, which it would be tedious and almost nugatory to enumerate, and from which eventually Guatemala, Honduras, San Salvador, Nicaragua, and Costa Rica emerged as precariously independent countries. The one crucial event occurred in 1855.

AMERICANS IN CENTRAL AMERICA

Nicaragua always had a special importance for the United States, since it was by far the most promising location for a canal between the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans. The construction of

such a canal was offically proposed in the American Senate as early as 1826, and considered a desideratum ever thereafter.

The discovery of gold in California in 1849 concentrated attention on routes to California, and a 'self-made' American capitalist, Cornelius Vanderbilt, who called himself 'Commodore' of the fleet of ferry boats, steamers, and sailing vessels he owned, saw a great opportunity. He sent his agents into the squalid territory of Nicaragua, which had relapsed into virtual savagery after it was no longer subject to Spain. They established navigation on the rivers and lakes, and connected the waterways by building the first real road in Nicaragua. Thus travelers to California could (if they could afford it) go to the Atlantic side of Nicaragua on Vanderbilt's ships, be carried to the Pacific side by his river craft and carriages, and there embark for California, again on his ships. He was the man who got the most gold from the "Gold Rush." And for a few dollars given some natives now and then, he owned all of Nicaragua for which he had a use.

In 1855 a great American, whom a rational nation would now honor and mourn, landed on the Pacific coast of Nicaragua with an army of 54 men. They were few, but they sufficed to rout the mongrel rabble and the effete and largely tainted Hispanics who tried to lead them. The Americans opened the country to colonization by their countrymen, hardy and spiritually healthy Nordics, men like the men who had created the United States by continually taking territories from inferior races. And several thousand Americans did follow the pioneers to Nicaragua.

William Walker was both a scholar and a hero. Born in Nashville in 1824, he was well educated in the local college and graduated *summa cum laude*; he earned the degree of M.D. with distinction at the University of Pennsylvania, and then studied, not only medicine, at Heidelberg, Edinburgh, and Paris. Returning to the United States, he was admitted to the bar, practiced law, and also founded a newspaper in New Orleans.

It should be noted that Walker had a rational opposition to slavery, foreseeing, as had Jefferson, the dangers of maintaining large numbers of superficially tamed savages on American soil–dangers which had been greatly augmented since Jefferson's day by the irrational and ever more sinister agitation carried on in the Northern states by sleazy crackpots and fanatics, abetted by dishonest holy men, and subsidized by interests determined to exploit and subjugate the South.

A man of great vision, Walker prepared himself for his patriotic career by diligent study before he undertook to extend the dominion of our nation. And he might have opened for the American people a great and glorious future–one that would surely have spared us all our subsequent calamities and the doom we now face. He quickly acquired complete control of Nicaragua and was beginning to convert it into a civilized land. He encountered two great obstacles that in the end proved insurmountable.

One does not become a great capitalist and financier, if one is hampered by scruples, and certainly not, if one permits patriotism to get in the way of fast and immediate profits. Vanderbilt did not want Americans to intrude into the jungle he virtually owned, and Walker's government, which had been officially recognized as an independent nation by the United States under the Presidency of Franklin Pierce, thought that Vanderbilt's Transit Company should be amenable to law. What was worse, Vanderbilt's local managers agreed and were willing to subordinate profit to the future of their race and civilization.

For a time it looked as though the glorious exploit of Americans in Texas was to be repeated, but Vanderbilt subsidized the barbarous states that bordered on Nicaragua, already aroused by the potential menace to their squalor, to invade the nascent White nation, and he hired for them as mercenaries some competent commanders. Walker had to fight off and defeat, with his army of about 1200 White men, hordes of virtually savage mongrels that poured over every border of his country and probably totalled thirty or forty thousand. This he did for a time, and he could have made his nascent nation of White men a permanent and strong outpost of the United States, if his fellow Americans had not been his and their own enemies.

President Pierce was an intelligent man, and he saw, more clearly than most of his contemporaries, what magnificent opportunity Destiny had given to the American people; he even tried to guide the nation toward that future, but he was ineffectual. He lacked self-confidence, quailed before vehement opposition, and loved his own comfort too much to brave foolish public opinion. He wanted everyone to like him–a sure means of eventually becoming disliked by everyone. In October 1854, he gave the measure of his character by disavowing the Ostend Manifesto and the American diplomats who had issued it, although they were

carrying out, on his instructions, a policy he had approved and by a procedure he may have specifically sanctioned or recommended.

The United States had changed since the Constitution of their federation was adopted. In every state the indispensable restrictions on the franchise had been relaxed or abrogated. The larger cities had been filled and corrupted by a rabble of immigrants. And the lentivirus of Christianity was slowly destroying our race's immune system. Itinerant evangelists roamed through the several states, scaring the uncultivated and ignorant masses with predictions of what the ferocious Jew-god would do to them if they disobeyed his holy man.

Rabble-rousers, consumed with envy of the supposed prosperity of the South and with proletarian hatred of the still unformed and often crude culture of a nascent aristocracy, roamed the North, ranting to the uneducated and sentimental about the sin of enslaving anthropoids on whom Jesus doted (as they said, with the effrontery of practiced liars). Cunning and unscrupulous politicians recognized an opportunity to cover themselves with a spurious morality that would put them into office and conceal their depredations in it. Greedy financiers recognized an opportunity to exploit the South, and Jews recognized an opportunity to undermine the nation they had infiltrated and instinctively wanted to destroy.

The country was accordingly convulsed with a campaign to prevent the organization of additional "slave states," and to prevent the expansion of our White nation into areas in which the climate did not prevent the use of Congoid workers. The interests of the nation as a whole were to be sabotaged to please the pestilential agitators, their dupes, and their greedy patrons.

Under pressure from Vanderbilt and the rabble-rousers, the spineless government of Pierce disgracefully sent the American navy to blockade what was becoming an American country and thus prevent recruits and supplies from reaching Walker, even sending Americans who hoped to join Walker back home in chains. This betrayal of our national interest and even of our race placed the Americans in Nicaragua in a desperate position, but what consummated their ruin was Walker's naïveté. When he had to leave his camp, he put a Jew in command of it, with the natural result. The camp was surprised by one of the hordes Vanderbilt subsidized, and the survivors of the rout dispersed. Walker had to take refuge on one of the American warships that

was blockading the coast, and thousands of American colonists soon had to abandon their possessions and flee for their lives.

When back in the United States, Walker was encouraged by the commendation and sympathy of many virile Americans, for our people had not yet become fatally degenerate. He had no difficulty in enlisting another force and tried to return to Nicaragua in 1857, but the government of weak-kneed President Buchanan was willing to use the American navy against the interests of the American people, and Walker's little expedition was intercepted and turned back.

Walker made one last attempt in 1860, on the very verge of the catastrophe that ended the American Republic, temporarily satisfied the sadistic malice and blood-lust of the righteous rabble-rousers, and began a moral decline that may have even then made inevitable the doom that has now fallen upon us. Walker landed in Honduras with woefully inadequate forces and was soon defeated. He took refuge on a British warship, believing that it was commanded by a British naval officer, and trusting the code of honor that in that age made officers keep their word inviolate. He was mistaken. The ship was commanded by a Sheeny wearing a British uniform, who, naturally, betrayed him to his enemies, and the champion of our race was executed by a squad of mongrels.

Walker's tragedy was that he did not realize to what extent the lentivirus had already rotted the collective intelligence of Americans and inspired the suicidal mania that finally led them to give their country to their enemies.

THE AFTERMATH

It is true that Nicaragua, even under the almost insuperable handicap of its inferior population, which makes a dictatorial rule absolutely necessary, did eventually attain a degree of civilized stability and even some prosperity after Anastasio Somoza took control in 1937.

Jim Taylor spoke harshly of the régime of the Somozas in *Liberty Bell* for September 1987, but I had my doubts, largely because a friend of mine had been a classmate and friend of Somoza when he was an undergraduate in Northwestern University. He said he remembered Somoza as a highly intelligent young man who was not taken in by the vaporings of "Liberal intellectuals," and who had a rational understanding of what would be requisite to make an independent nation out of Nicaragua, then a bar-

barism in which order was kept only by the U.S. Marines, who occupied the strategic points in the country, confining the Sandinista bandits to the jungle. It is doubtless true that, as Mr. Taylor said, Nicaragua under the Somozas was, like the United States, lousy with Jews, but no country has ever been able to erect a Jew-proof border, and it would have been unreasonable to expect so small and fatally handicapped a nation as Nicaragua to succeed where great powers failed.

After the assassination of Anastasio Somoza in 1956, his eldest son, Luis, became head of the family, and he was eventually succeeded by his younger brother, Anastasio Somoza Debayle.

The stability of Nicaragua was an obstacle to the plans of the Judaeo-Communist Empire for the encirclement and military occupation of the United States, and accordingly the western end of the Washington-Moscow Axis made Nicaragua the target of one of the innumerable actions of the United States to "befriend" and then betray independent nations into the hands of the Communists and their masters.

Young Anastasio, in his book, *Nicaragua Betrayed* (Belmont, Massachusetts; Western Islands, 1980),[1] called attention to the fact that what had happened in Nicaragua was merely one item in the uniform record of the United States, which covertly incites disorders and mutiny in countries it "befriends," then rushes to help that country "fight Communism" as a pretext for betraying and delivering its victim to the Communists, in conformity with its unvarying policy of "assuming leadership, in a conspiratorial fashion, to annihilate anti-Communist nations." For that indiscreet disclosure of what Washington is consistently doing throughout the world, as distinct from the hypocritical sucker-bait recited by Presidents, and the hogwash disseminated by the Jews' captive press, Somoza was assassinated two weeks later. Whether or not the assassin was dispatched directly from

1. Still in print; $15.00. Somoza must have paid for the printing and marketing of his book under the publishing imprint of the Birch business, which, of course, flourishes by denouncing Communism and treason while preventing its customers from perceiving that Jews control both. I do not know whether or not Somoza's book was censored, but the drastic censorship of Prince Sturdza's *The Suicide of Europe* before it was published by the Birch business at the expense of a wealthy American lady is a sufficient guarantee that if Somoza wrote anything that would displease the Sacred Sheenies, the wicked words were effaced before the manuscript was sent to the printers.

Washington, he was paid by the tax-paying animals who have labored to finance the Judaeo-Bolshevik conquest of the world since 1933.

So don't wonder about what will happen in Nicaragua, and then in Mexico, and finally in the United States. The American boobs have not only dug their own graves; they have dug a grave for all our race. But, to be sure, Jesus will give their ghosts an extra lollipop while their bodies rot in mass graves, so why should they worry? □

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition (Order No. 22004), or $14.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including $2.50 for postage and handling.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE WRIGHT STUFF

By
Major Joseph Stano, USAF-Ret.

ONE: ASS-A-NINNIES

Of all the many privileges claimed by our glorious Congress, none is more precious to the professional "Pol" than the privilege of performing in public as a P.P.A. Indeed, how many times have we been literally dazzled by a member of our glorious Congress, standing before the whole, wide world, and exercising his precious Congressional "privilege" – as a POMPOUS POSTURING ASS? I must confess that I've lost count of all our Congressional P.P.A. performances; after all, we usually get at least one or two "performances" every day on the "Boob Tube." However, as a life-long student of American History, I naturally remember a great many award-winning "performances."

As in 1960: when Hubert Horatio Humphrey, desperate for "media exposure" in his campaign to get the Democrat Party's presidential nomination, foolishly agreed to appear on a kiddies' Saturday morning television quiz program, and demonstrated – to the horror of the viewing audience – that he didn't have the foggiest notion of how many members we have in the United States Congress! Hubert's silly answer, "275," was off by 260 members! And then, to the horror of all the Boob Tube viewers, Hubert actually tried to HUFF and PUFF his way out of it!

Let's face it guys, if you've just shoved both of your brown brogans and a big, frilly sombrero into your mouth on national television, it's kinda hard to talk your way out of it. Unfortunately, Hubert tried to do just that!

Or, more recently, when Senator Daniel Inouye – a world famous P.P.A. – decided to lecture Col. Oliver North on the "historic" meaning of "truth," an endangered species in the United States Congress. And...and...he actually used Parson Weems' silly and preposterous tale about George Washington chopping down that mythical "Cherry Tree" – AS AN HISTORICAL FACT!

Should Senator Humphrey – with twenty years in the Congress at

that time – have known that there were 435 members in the House of Representatives, and 100 members in the Senate, for a grand total of 535 political "snouts" in the "national trough"? And should Senator Inouye – with almost forty years in the Congress – have known, as every grammar school kid knows, that the silly tales of Parson Weems weren't "history"?

Of course not! If Humphrey and Inouye actually knew what they were talking about, why, they wouldn't be Pompous Posturing Asses, and therefore completely unqualified for membership in the United States Congress – the world's largest collection of Pompous Posturing Asses.

I've long been convinced that somewhere in our green and fertile land, Stupid Exams are secretly taking place. To "weed-out" the intelligent, and only those who can pass these...Moron Marathons...with flying color are actually permitted to be members of our glorious Congress. In short: If you can tie your "shoesies" without too much help, you're certainly not "Congressional Timber."

And if you can actually count ELEVEN of anything – without taking off a shoe – you're certainly not "Presidential Timber." Example: Can anyone forget Senator Joseph Biden's speech, that he "lifted" – word for word – from British Labor Party leader Neil Kinnock? The crude plagiarism of Biden's P.P.A. "performance" didn't bother me half as much as the incredible content of the material that he "lifted." After all, all politicians plagiarize. If they didn't plagiarize, why, they would actually have to "think," and we all know that most of them can't get past "shoesies."

For example: let's take that very popular piece, "Ask not what your country can do for you – ask what you can do for your country." As we all know: A line from John F. Kennedy. As most don't know: A line from Oliver Wendell Holmes. As very few know: A line from Jean Jacques Rousseau. In all probability: A line Rousseau "lifted" from the Romans...who probably "lifted" it from the Greeks...who probably "lifted" it...(I'll take a guess)...from the fierce, "battle-axe" Nordic folk of the Stone Age...who probably invented it – but we really can't be sure the buck stops there.

In truth, there really hasn't been much "original" thought about in politics for a very long time. And if something original does "pop up" – take my word for it – it won't "pop up" in the United States Congress.

It was the content of the Kinnock speech that really stunned me. In his speech, Neil Kinnock boasted that he was "the first Kinnock in a thousand generations of Kinnocks to have gone to university." He

naturally attributed this "intellectual feast" to the rewards of Socialism—what else? Well...if that's the result of a Socialist education—I don't want any part of it. After all, this British P.P.A. was actually saying that he was the first Kinnock in a thousand generations—TWENTY-THOUSAND YEARS—to have gone to university!

Students of history: Tell me how many universities were around twenty-thousand years ago? How about...ten-thousand years ago? Or, maybe, just two-thousand years ago? Historically, universities weren't around until the 12th and 13th centuries. And England's first university, Oxford, wasn't started until the 12th century, and it really wasn't until the latter part of the 13th century (1264) that we would recognize Oxford as a true university. At most, Neil Kinnock could be dealing with little more than thirty-plus generations, and certainly not "a thousand generations."

Now, students of history, as for a "Kinnock" going to university...well, that would have been impossible until sometime in the 14th century. For this very simple reason: Surnames didn't come into use until the 14th century.

Soooo...a "Neil, son of Neil" might have been around. Or even a "Neil of Oxford" might have been "hanging-out" on one of its muddy corners. Or, perhaps, a "Neil the Fat," or even a "Neil the Thin." Or, what I truly suspect—a "Neil the Village Idiot" might have been plying his trade around town. But there certainly wasn't a "Neil Kinnock," or any other kind of "Kinnock" hanging about.

We know that the blind can't lead the blind; however, we can't say the same about the ignorant not leading the ignorant. Neil Kinnock makes an incredibly stupid speech, proving that he's a BLOOMIN' TWIT. And Senator Biden finds the speech so absolutely scintillating, that he copies it—word for word.

Is is possible that Neil Kinnock might be the Pied Piper of all BLOOMIN' TWITS? If that's true, perhaps we could induce Mr. Kinnock to march past the Capitol Building in Washington, D.C., reading selections from his silly speeches—and lead 535 BLOOMIN' TWITS into the Potomac.

Of course, the most preposterous part of Senator Biden's standard performance as a certifiable P.P.A.—when he's not "lifting" the wit and wisdom of Neil Kinnock—is his incredible claim to a very superior intellect. Astonishing, isn't it? But the Senator is prone to proclaim to all those around him: "I have a higher I.Q. than anyone here!" A possibility, only if the Senator were clinging to the leafy reaches of a very tall tree, and all his companions held bananas in their hairy paws.

For those who think that I've been a bit rough on our Senators and

Congressmen by suggesting they mentally inhabit the branches of tall trees, may I assure you that my opinion of the Congress is not unique—or even new. As another American once phrased it:

"Reader, suppose you were an idiot. And suppose you were a member of Congress. But I repeat myself."—*Mark Twain*.

TWO: P.P.s IN THE OVAL OFFICE

I'm sure we all know that the P.P.A.s are not confined to the Congress—we've had quite a few of them in the Oval Office. I think we all remember our last P.P.A. in that office—and I could easily write a tome on Jimmy Carter's incredible P.P.s—but why cover any of the well known Pompous Posturings of Jimmy Carter, when I have a choice, little known example of Jimmy Carter, a world famous ASS-A-NINNY, prone to P.P. all over the place.

Ah yes, I remember it well: It was the Winter Olympics of 1984 and I was watching the "frosted" athletes romp in the snow on T.V.—from the warm comfort of my living room.

In the course of this NBC performance, the subject of the 1980 Carter boycott of the Moscow Olympics and the question of Russian participation in our 1984 Summer Olympics came up. Naturally, the network questioned Jimmy Carter on this point. And in an interview Jimmy literally STUNNED me with an award-winning P.P.A. performance!

Jimmy stated that his "main reason" for boycotting the 1980 Moscow Olympics, was that the Russians had invaded Afghanistan, and he remembered that "we had sent athletes to Hitler's Olympics after he had invaded country after country."

I almost fell out of my chair! Jimmy Carter actually thought that Hitler had invaded "country after country" before the 1936 Olympics, and he had therefore based his decision to boycott the 1980 Olympics on his monumental ignorance of history!

As the reader may guess, I don't suffer fools gladly—because fools make others suffer from their stupidity. American athletes had trained all their lives to compete at the 1980 Olympics, only to be denied their chance by the fool in the Oval Office who made the decision to boycott the Olympics based on his ignorance of history. Carter had never bothered to even open an Encyclopaedia and check his facts before making the "historic" decision to have the United States boycott the Moscow Olympics. And four years later, in 1984, he still didn't know how screwed-up he was on world history.

It was bad enough for the athletes to have a life's work wasted, because the President of the United States had decided to boycott the Moscow Olympics. Perhaps the athletes could take some consolation in the statement of Carter that it might seem to be rewarding Russia for invading Afghanistan by attending the Olympics. However, to find out that they were denied their one chance in life because of Jimmy Carter's ignorance of history, to be denied their one chance in life because Jimmy Carter didn't bother to even spend a minute or two in an encyclopaedia and check his facts before making a truly historic decision in behalf of the athletes and the American people, must be intolerable for the unfortunate American athletes.

Naturally, NBC didn't take note of Jimmy's monumental ignorance of history. As a card-carrying liberal Democrat, he could have Pompously Postured on a "flat earth," or a "green cheese" moon, and our liberal media would not have noticed it.

Funny, isn't it, but Jimmy Carter used to boast that he had an "historian" on his personal staff. Of course, he meant Jody Powell who had a degree in history. Well...I don't know about that... I remember that before Jody Powell got his degree in history from some nondescript southern college, he had been tossed out of the Air Force Academy for cheating on an exam. Right you are...it was a HISTORY EXAM! Maybe Jimmy read Powell's "crib note" wrong and really thought Hitler occupied all of Europe in 1936.

THREE: PROFITABLE POSTURING

To be perfectly fair, there are rare occasions when one of our P.P.A.s in the Congress inadvertently, and unknowingly, performs a real service for the American people with his blundering stupidity. As in this "classic" example:

He nervously appeared before a committee of Congress. As a freshman Congressman and former Naderite, he was naturally out to prove the standard Naderite "vile plot" by some capitalist company to poison the American people with their evil product.

Ya know, I've often wondered why these companies would want to "do away" with all their customers? It's an old Naderite mystery. However, the Naderites only "call 'em"—they never "explain 'em."

Now, our Naderite Congressman had a very serious problem: there was a critical shortage of "vile plots." It seems that most of the easy "vile plots" had already been snapped up by all the other pro-Naderite P.P.A.s in the Congress.

Oh, how he yearned to have another Naderite "triumph." Like...like...well...the infamous artificial sweetener that might cause cancer in a fellow's grandson. Yes, I said "grandson." You see, it took at least three generations of laboratory rats—crammed full of the stuff—to produce the desired effect in the male rat. (Apparently, it didn't bother the female rat.) Soooo...if you were to drink only 800 cans of no-cal soda every day of your life. And your son were to follow in the bloated footsteps of his father—your grandson's equally bilious efforts could make him quite ill!

However, thanks to the timely intervention of the Naderites and the United States Congress, all Americans who were sorely tempted to consume two-and-a-half tons of sweetener were now saved from themselves.

Well, at long last, after considerable effort, it seems that our Naderite hero finally found an innoculous chemical that would actually produce cancer in a laboratory rat. That is, if the little bugger was stuffed full of it.

So now it was his hour of triumph! He was seated before a Committee of Congress with his report—his thick tome of terrors open before him. As visions of the...SENATE!...THE CABINET!...THE OVAL OFFICE!...danced in his fevered brain.

The chamber was hushed as he began to read his tome on the vile chemical that would actually cause cancer in a laboratory rat. His voice choked with emotion and his eyes brimmed with tears, as he began to expose the "vile plot" of a greedy capitalist company to do away with the American people by poisoning them with their unspeakable chemical. But, thanks to our valiant hero, they were not going to get away with their dastardly deed. Our hero had "investigated," and he had discovered that their vile chemical could (he broke down at this point.) ...could...he sobbed: "CAUSE CANCER IN A LAVATORY"!

For one brief moment...those in attendance thought our hero had meant to say "laboratory" instead of "lavatory." But NO! As he read his thick tome, it was "LAVATORY" this...and "LAVATORY" that! Why, our brave hero had LAVATORIES to the right of him! LAVATORIES to the left of him! LAVATORIES in front of him! Our hero rode through the VALLEY OF LAVATORIES!

Whatever the original intent of our Naderite hero, his impassioned speech on "LAVATORIES" turned out to be an endless tirade on the horrors of PLUMBING!

Now, I know that there are those who suggest that this particular Pompous Posturing Ass wasted our tax money and the time of the Congress—based on the astonishing assumption that our glorious Con-

gress never wastes tax money and time!

I disagree completely. I truly believe our brave hero has, at long last, resolved a long debated question. Indeed, it is a question that many great minds have puzzled over; but, at long last, we now have an answer: Our Naderite hero has proven—beyond a shadow of a doubt—THAT YOU REALLY CAN GET SOMETHING FROM A TOILET SEAT!

Yes indeed, it seems you can get CANCER! That is, if you consume two-thousand plastic toilet seats. So, dear friends, if you find yourself tempted by the sight of a plastic toilet seat...DON'T DO IT! And if you really must do it, well, try to keep your limit under two-thousand a year.

In my view, this valuable "LAVATORY" research by a humble and simple Naderite P.P.A. in Washington, D.C., represents a true picture of our Congress and tax money in action.

FOUR: POMPOUS POSTURINGS ON PROCUREMENT.

One of our most famous (infamous?) Congressional P.P.A.s has done it again. I speak of Congressman Jim wright, the Speaker of the House, as always a P.P.A. quite capable of HUFFING and PUFFING at the drop of a hat on just about anything. In his latest pomposity of "huffery" and "puffery"—a veritable Everest of asininity—he pompously postures on about the latest procurement scandal at the Pentagon, and claims that it has effected our national security.

Not true! The competition—legal and illegal—between companies for government contracts has no effect on national security, and probably little effect on the cost of procuring weapons.

Using "insider information" to appeal to the needs of the military and get a contract is certainly unfair conpetition. But it really doesn't effect national security, since it doesn't effect the performance or quality of the weapons.

Knowing the other fellow's sealed bid—so you can underbid him for a government contract—is also unfair competition. But it really has nothing to do with the performance or quality of the weapons.

As for cost: All proposed weapons are really promises by the manufacturer to "invent" a new and more modern weapon system. You see, the military sets very high performance standards in the hope that they can be met by the manufacturer, so the new weapon system will not only be effective today, but it will last well into the future and

not become obsolete. In short: more BANG for the BUCK.

Given the fact that these new weapon systems require extensive Research and Development, it's really quite difficult to estimate the actual cost of producing the weapon system described in the contract. Therefore, cost overruns due to R & D are to be expected. And chances are that any company of equal expertise in the field, if given the contract, would experience the very same problems and costs.

I am not making excuses for the companies, criminality enters the picture when "insider information" on weapon systems, or bids, leads to unfair competition. Or when the company deliberately puts in a very low bid—counting on large cost overruns in the future. Or the company pads or inflates the cost overruns during production to make an illegal profit.

All of the above mentioned illegal acts do not effect the performance of the weapon systems. And only the illegally paded or inflated cost overruns lead to needless expense for the long-suffering American taxpayer. All these illegal acts have happened before, and those caught playing "games" have been severely wounded, right where it hurts the most—in the corporate pocketbook.

The fact that this current procurement scandal did not effect our national security—and probably not our defense costs since we seem to be dealing with "insider information" and not inflated or padded "cost overruns"—doesn't mean that our national security and defense costs are never effected by procurement scandals. Far from it! In fact, our national security is routinely compromised and our defense costs are routinely inflated by the great criminals that infest the city of Washington. No, not the thieves. No, not the muggers. No...no...not the rapists or murderers. I mean the REALLY BIG criminals in Washington: THE CONGRESS!

It's not the defense contractors that compromise our defense, our treasury, our national security—OUR VERY SURVIVAL! It's all those POLITICAL PROCUREMENTS by our Congress that will do us in as a nation. A monumental corruption that goes on...yearly...monthly...weekly...daily...hourly!

FIVE: TEDDY'S SUPER-HOG

Everyone seems to condemn the so-called "Military-Industrial-Complex" (Ike's foot-in-mouth disease) for just about everything. But both the military and industry share a vested interest in having the best weapons possible. The military wants the best for the defense of the

nation and so does our American industry. In addition, the defense industries fight – tooth and nail – to provide the military with the most desirable weapons, because a sale to the U.S. military usually means profitable contracts with other nations all over the globe. A really good product is easy to sell, so all our defense contractors are always trying to produce the very best product that they can – if for no other reason than to beat their competition in the U.S. and around the world.

Our military procurement system is the very best system. And it sure beats the system in some socialist nations where a government-owned industry is given a military contract and there is no competition for excellence, or costs, and very little accounting on cost overruns. Our system, with all its faults, works best.

However, when politics enters the picture, national security and defense costs go out the window and contracts are awarded for purely political reasons. We end up with a system that is as bad, if not worse, than the socialist model. And the American military has inferior weaponry, or needless weaponry foisted on it without regard to the needs of the military, or our national security, or the cost to the American taxpayer.

Here's a good example of one of these "political procurements" that go on all the time in the criminal capital of the western world: Washington, D.C.:

The A-10 is a "close-support" aircraft that was ordered by the U.S. Air Force to kill enemy tanks in much the same way as the famous German JU-87 "Stuka" of World War Two fame. The "Stuka" opened up Russian tanks with a very effective 37mm cannon. Our A-10s use a very effective 30 MM rotary cannon, and the aircraft is sometimes referred to as "The Flying Can Opener."

However, like its famous father the "Stuka," the A-10 is very, very slow. Now, this makes for a very stable firing platform when you're shooting at tanks, but it gives the aircraft really lousy performance in air combat.

The Air Force decided to call the A-10 the "Thunderbolt II," after the famous P-47 "Thunderbolt" of World War Two fame. Of course, the P-47 could only open up a tank if it caught one on a cement road where the P-47's 50 cal. machine guns could be deflected off the concrete to rip open the lightly armoured bottom of the tank.

The Air Force may call the A-10 the "Thunderbolt II," but the guys that fly the machine usually name it. And they decided to call it the "Super-Hog" – clearly a tribute to its lethargic performance.

continued on page 35

LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT

During 1978 to 1983 a group of patriotic friends founded by the former mayor of Hamburg, Carl Vincent Krogmann, published revisionist letters on a great variety of historical and social questions of importance to Germans. A selection of 34 of these letters was subsequently published by Thies Christophersen in the Kritik series, numbers 60 and 61 (available from Nordwind Versandbuchhandlung, Molevej 12, DK-6340 Kollund, DENMARK or Nordland-Forlag, Postboks 7916, DK-9210, Aalborg SØ, DENMARK). Some of the letters pertaining to the history of the Second World War deal with such topics as the "Holocaust" film, the war guilt question, Lidice, the invasion of Denmark and Norway, Admiral Dönitz, the stories about soap and lampshades made from Jewish corpses and the battle of Stalingrad.

As an example of the interesting letters in this series we have chosen the one which deals with the background of the German declaration of war against the United States on 11 December 1941, an event which had even more tragic consequences than the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, which has been far more widely studied by American historians than the origins of the outbreak of war between Germany and the United States.

Having received the kind permission of Thies Christophersen, we plan to publish further translations of these letters.

Please note that the quotations from sources in English are retranslations and thus might not have exactly the original wording.

IT IS A LIE that the declaration of war by the German Reich against the United States made 40 years ago originated from an insane ideological idea of conquering the world.

IT IS THE TRUTH that this declaration of war on 11 December 1941 simply expressed one thing: that Germany would no longer tolerate in the future the American attacks on German submarines without taking action, but was henceforth ready to strike back. The

preliminary development was a systematic pushing of the United States into the war by Roosevelt and the "Morgenthau Boys,"as they called themselves, along with the "gray eminence," Louis Howe. The American people did not want any war. Up to December 1941, in opinion polls there was a steady result of 85% of those asked who were against meddling in the European conflict. Only 9,000 volunteers reported for military service inspite of a campaign toward that end in such newspapers as the *New York Times* and the *Washington Post.* Famous persons such as the Democratic Senator Wheeler and the aviator Charles Lindbergh led the movement for peace.

Roosevelt was able to win the presidential election of November 1940 because he advocated a definite program of peace, according to which the United States would participate in the war only if attacked. On 30 October he solemnly swore: "Your boys will not be sent into any foreign war."

And what was the truth? Even before the beginning of the war, on 23 June 1939, Roosevelt concluded a secret agreement with the English government concerning the delivery of armaments. On 10 August 1939, a committee on war supplies was created. England was subjected to pressure from the United States to declare war on Germany on 3 September 1939. The Secretary of War of the United States, Forrestal, noted in his diary that "neither the French nor the British would have considered Poland a cause for war if it had not been for the steady nudging from Washington."

As early as 22 September 1939, the United States declared, in contradiction of every marine and international law, a zone of 300 - 1,000 nautical miles (later 2,000 nautical miles) to be a so-called "zone of neutrality," in which German submarines and surface naval units were not permitted to attack any British ships. As a result, the British convoys were protected by American destroyers.

On 3 November 1939 Roosevelt had the arms embargo (according to which no weapons were permitted to be delivered to belligerent countries) lifted. In this action he was fully supported by the capitalist circles of Wall Street. At the same time German freighters overseas which wanted to break through to home ports were "shadowed" by American cruisers, which radioed in British ships that sank them. On 19 March 1940 Roosevelt sold the best U.S. airplanes to England and France and on 3 September 1940 he exchanged 50 American destroyers for a couple of islands. The American newspaper, *St. Louis Dispatch,* correctly observed relative to this on 3 September 1940 that Roosevelt had thus committed "an act of war." On 16 September 1940 Roosevelt was able to introduce universal conscription. On 12 December 1940 secret British-American general staff discussions began which lasted to the end of March and which led to the establishment of two war plans: one against Germany, the other against Japan (which was competing with the United States for export markets in eastern Asia). Admiral Stark subsequently wrote to his fleet commanders: "The question of our entry into the war now appears to be that of when, and of if." On 29 December 1940 Roosevelt gave his famous fireside chat in which he said that Hitler would be holding a "pointed revolver" against the United States after a victory over England. It was thus intended that the Americans were to be made ready for further breaches of neutrality.

On 9 March 1941 the Lend-Lease Program was whipped through Congress, which meant an unprecedented program of supplying materials, first for England and then – as early as July 1941 – also for the USSR. If the Lend-Lease Program had been sold to American citizens as a "protection of democracy," the support of Stalin's régime of terror exposed Roosevelt's real intentions.

In toto the United States delivered more than $50,000,000,000 (at that time more than 200,000,000,000 Reichsmark) worth of material to the other belligerent powers. U.S. military airplanes began to patrol the North Atlantic from Newfoundland in order to track German submarines. For the purpose of better surveillance, Greenland was occupied by American troops in April 1941 and Iceland in July, and the navy was directed to use force in keeping the sea lanes open. On 25 August 1941 the secret command was issued to the Atlantic fleet to attack and sink "hostile naval forces." On 1 September 1941 Roosevelt openly declared in a Labor Day speech: "We shall do everything in our power to destroy Hitler and his armed forces." Naturally, incidents were bound to occur; an American destroyer dropped depth charges on a German submarine which tried to defend itself by shooting a torpedo. Roosevelt gave a misleading report about this on the radio on 11 September 1941 and said: "The time has now come when we have to recognize the cold, inescapable necessity of saying to these inhuman, reckless adventurers of world conquest who are attempting to establish a permanent dominion of the world: You are trying to subject our children and children's children to your reign of terror and slavery. You have now attacked our own security. You can go this far and no further!" This hypocritical indignation was all the more reprehensible because the British knew the German secret naval radio code and could intercept and translate all of the radio communications. They and their American confidants thus knew the directive which the German naval command had radioed to submarines on 21 June 1941: "The

Führer has ordered the avoiding of any incident with the United States during the coming weeks. Act accordingly in all conceivable cases. Until further notice, attack only cruisers, battleships, and aircraft carriers inside and outside of the blockade area, and only if these can be clearly recognized as hostile. In the case of warships, traveling under blackout is not considered proof of a hostile identity."

In keeping with this command, the German submarines were no longer permitted to attack their most dangerous enemies, the destroyers, frigates, and corvettes, even the English ones. They were not even permitted to defend themselves. Only by a later, supplemental command were the German submarines permitted to counter an attack in progress for the sake of defending themselves as long as the attack continued. On 15 September 1941 the American Secretary of the Navy, Knox, gave the order to "capture or destroy by all means available all merchant destroyers of the Axis powers. no matter whether they appear as surface or underwater pirates." After this "order to shoot" by the American president, the United States was in a war with Germany as of 15 September 1941, a war which the United States did not declare as a result of the lack of approval by Congress. United States Admiral Hart wrote appropriately to United States Admiral Stark: "In the Atlantic the navy is already at war; whether the country knows it or not, we are at war."

Even the Military Tribunal in Nuremberg was not inclined to assert, in view of this clear conduct, that Germany had conducted an aggressive war against the United States. This was supplemented by the statement by Grand Admiral Dönitz: "The aggressor in the latest war between the United States and Germany was clearly the United States."

Since Adolf Hitler could not be provoked; Japan was pushed into a corner by Roosevelt. The intention was to drive Japan into war by means of embargoes, confiscation of assets, and cutting off raw materials. The Japanese acceded to one demand after another, after which the Americans kept making new ones. After the last one was met Roosevelt also demanded that the Japanese apologize publicly to the world. Since this was against their honor and Japan would have lost face, Roosevelt knew that Japan would not be able to take this. By breaking the Japanese radio code the government even knew for certain the subsequent plan of the Japanese to spring a surprise attack on the American navy. It did not, however, warn the naval base at Pearl Harbor. As a result, the Japanese did not refrain from their attack. In order to attain the desired war against Germany, Roosevelt sacrificed a considerable part of the Pacific fleet and thousands of soldiers,

which brought about the added result that the battle ships sunk in Pearl Harbor had to be rebuilt, and that was not unwelcome to the armament manufacturers who were behind the Roosevelt administration. That was the back door to war (with Germany), as was revealed by the American Admiral Theobald.

Although Germany was, for practical purposes, already in a state of war with the United States, Hitler did whatever was still humanly possible. Since the Tripartite Pact with Japan was only a defensive alliance, Germany was not obligated to declare war against the United States following the lead of Japan. As a compensation for the declaration of war that took place on 11 December, Hitler negotiated an agreement with the Japanese that they would not make a separate peace with the United States. Since the Japanese had been willing to compromise up to the end, this was very important for Germany. The United States had already delivered considerable amounts of supplies to the Soviet Union. Adolf Hitler hoped that these deliveries of supplies would be suspended or at least reduced as long as Japan was at war with the United States. Since the Soviet troops had gone over to the attack near Moscow on 6 December 1941 with a strength of 100 armed (Siberian) divisions, by which the German army was put into a great crisis, it was apparent that no Blitzkrieg could henceforth be conducted against the Soviet Union. It was all the more important that the United States commit a large part of its forces in the Pacific.

The fact that this, not something like megalomania, was behind the German declaration of war against the United States on 11 December 1941 was ascertained just recently by the Stuttgart historian, Eberhard Jaeckel. After 40 years, constantly new revelations. But things are to be different now. A new law is being prepared by which a denial or excusing of "National Socialist crimes" is to be subject to punishment. The postwar politicians licensed by the Allies see a threat to the basis of their actions. For that reason, criticism must be choked off by courts before dissident opinions arise.

Let us defend ourselves against the muzzle law. Let us write to the representatives in the Bundestag that in this matter the intention is to shut off once more freedom of opinion. Let us not give up our right to free expression of opinion without a fight! □

This article reprinted from *Bulletin No. 28*, published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Additional copies of this article available at these prices: 10/$5.00 – 50/$20.00 – 100/$35.00 – 500/$150.00. – 1,000/$200.00. Annual subscription to *Liberty Bell* $35.00. Order from:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HITLERJUNGE HERBERT NORKUS and "HITLERJUNGE QUEX" (HEINI VÖLKER)

By
Peter H. Peel

There is no doubt that the fictional film *Hitlerjunge Quex* and the novel which inspired it were based on the real-life tragedy pf Hitlerjunge Herbert Norkus and his brutal torture and murder. The fictional "Quex" (Heini Völker) and the real Norkus were both twelve years old when they were murdered by a gang of adult Communists in the Wedding district ("Red Wedding") of Berlin. The murder of Norkus took place in January 1932. The film does not tell us the exact date of the murder of Heini Völker but it is evident that it is in the final months of the degenerate and perverted Weimar Republic with all its bloody violence, hopelessness, gritty despair, and trashy *Kulturbolschewismus*. The original novel on which *Hitlerjunge Quex* is based was written by Karl Schenzinger in 1932 shortly after the murder of HJ Norkus. The movie was made in 1933 and is therefore one of the very first films made during the Third Reich.

"Quex" is played by a very attractive youngster and fine actor, Claus Clausen. His home is a seedy apartment where he lives with his parents. His mother is a decent, working class woman who takes in laundry. She has obviously once been pretty but she is worn and driven to despair by grinding poverty and a domineering and abusive husband.* The latter is an embittered and chronically unemployed Communist who spends most of what little income the family has, boozing at the *Lokal* with his Communist cronies. He signs up an unwilling Heini with the Communist party and beats him to make him sing the *Internationale.*

Heini is induced to join a Communist picnic and overnight campout in the woods but he is more repelled by what he sees and hears and he wanders off by himself. He stumbles on an encampment of the Hitler Youth who are sitting around a camp fire, singing. The tidiness of the camp, the clean, fresh faces of the boys, the uniforms – rather like the Boy Scouts – appeal to Heini in contrast to the scruffiness and rowdiness of the Communists. He longs for the evident idealism and camaraderie and, we surmise, for the paternal love he so sadly lacks at home. His opportunity to escape his bullying father, though, does not occur until his unhappy mother kills herself by turning on the gas stove without lighting it. Heini also nearly dies. He awakes to find himself in hospital where, having done the local National Socialists a service by warning them of a planned dynamiting, he is visited by the Hitler Youth group leader and a few other lads who invite him to join them. He is "adopted" by the local group and now lives happily and productively in the National Socialist Boys' hostel. The plot has the standard elements of misunderstandings and mistrusts which are subsequently cleared up and Heini becomes a much valued comrade. There are even hints of a possible future romance with Ulla, a Hitler Mädchen. By some inexplicable casting, however, Ulla is rather plain whereas the Communist teenager-siren, Gerda, is much prettier and easily seduces a weak HJ comrade from his loyalty. The various characters in the film are nevertheless not mere cardboard symbols but interesting in their own right.

One winter's night, the older boys are detailed off to post up and hand deliver some announcements of a forthcoming National Socialist rally. One of the lads is suffering a concussion from a stone thrown at him the previous day and Heini begs to go in his place. Because of his youth, the Group Leader refuses permission but Heini finally persuades him by his fervor and eloquence to change his mind. As Heini sets about his task in the pre-dawn darkness, a series of menacing whistles – evidently a code – are heard from various windows and street corners and a large gang of adult, male Communists converges on the area where Heini is working. Eventually Heini recognizes peril and attempts to flee but all avenues are blocked. A horrifying game of hide-and-seek ensues and we become passionately involved in hoping that Heini will escape. Of course, he does not. He is caught. We hear a cry of agony off camera and see only his thin, boyish legs stumbling

*Heini's father is played by the famous character actor, Heinrich George who played (inter alia) the Bürgermeister Nettlebeck in one of the greatest films ever made, *Kolberg*. He died from ill-treatment at the hands of the Russians in a prison camp in 1946. His "crime" appears to have been that he was prominent in German patriotic films during the war. The Western Allies, marginally less vindictive (perhaps), only deprived their victims like Veit Harlan or Emil Jannings of their means of livelihood for similar "offenses." Some of the victims, particularly the prettier actresses, were driven to suicide as a result of their treatment by the victors. One example is that of Kristina Soederbaum.

and then falling. His comrades find him on his face in a pool of blood. One of them kneels down and gently turns him over and cradles him. The dying boy tries to sing the Hitler Youth song. Very faintly, we hear him utter the first two lines before he dies. It was what the boys around the camp fire were singing when the lad first saw them.

We grieve for the young lad and our hearts are moved. There is in Heini, not only idealism, but a kind of knightly purity which too seldom lasts beyond puberty. We sense that something of irrecoverable beauty has been taken from the world by something irredeemably base.

The only tape of *Hitlerjunge Quex* currently available has been vandalized throughout the first one third by the interpolation of inane and pompous frames in English which interrupt the action to offer us uninvited and sophomoric comments on the psychological aspects of the plot—deprecatingly of course—and at an intellectual level that would disgrace the essay of a "C" student in Psychology 101 at some jerkwater junior college.

Like Heini, poor little Herbert Norkus was only twelve years old. He was the son of a Berlin taxi driver but his father was neither a bully nor a Communist. Young Norkus, too, was sent out in the pre-dawn darkness to distribute and post bills announcing a National Socialist rally. He was seen and caught by a gang of adult Communists in the Wedding district and repeatedly stabbed. He managed to escape temporarily and staggered to a house to seek refuge but the householder would not open the door. He was caught and stabbed again and dragged into the entrance of Number 4 Zwinglistrasse. The autopsy showed two stab wounds in the chest, five in the back. The boy's face was mutilated beyond recognition and the lower lip had been cut off. The lad must have died in unspeakable agony.

In the last days of the Weimar Republic, in Berlin alone, six young HJ lads were similarly murdered by Communists. When the National Socialists came to power in 1933 and a number of leading Communists were rounded up and spent some time (actually a few weeks) in detention camps, the democratic world raised pitiful cries of "tyranny" and "oppression." Comment is surely superfluous.

Yet a haunting question refuses to go away. Was the fate of Quex and Norkus in some strange, unconscious way, a microcosmic prevision of the European tragedy of May 1945? Twelve years of a shining and beautiful ideal destroyed by scum. Twelve years, *twelve* years....

***Hitlerjunge Quex* and *Kolberg* are available on VHS video cassettes @ $50. + $2.50 for postage each from LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.**

THE WRIGHT STUFF, *continued from page 26*

Unfortunately, the Super-Hog was built by Fairchild Republic in the state of TAX-A-CHUSETTS, the bailiwick of Senator Edward Kennedy, a monumental P.P.A. and a senator who is unalterably opposed to anything that might go BANG! Or...POP! Or...anything with a sharp edge. EXCEPT!...those items produced in TAX-A-CHUSETTS that provide jobs for the citizens who dwell in the Kingdom of Kennedy (a mythical kingdom in the other forty-nine states). In short: all the senator's moaning and groaning about man's inhumanity to man go right out the window when it comes to playing politics.

Sooo...enter politics—howling! When the contract was filled and the Air Force had its fill of Super-Hogs, Senator Kennedy was seen to enter his chrysalis—as he has done so many times in the past—and undergo his usual political metamorphosis, and emerge as: ATTILA THE HUN! Insisting—no, DEMANDING—that the Air Force take more, and more, and more Super-Hogs to keep the factories of TAX-A-CHUSETTS a-humming.

The Air Force didn't want any more Super-Hogs. They had more than enough Super-Hogs. And they kept on insisting that it was a waste of the taxpayer's money to build more, and more, and more Super-Hogs!

All to no avail—the Democrats in the Congress saw nothing wrong with Teddy buying votes with fleets of Super-Hogs; after all, it was just money.

Our great investigative news media found Teddy's political machinations to be...NOT NEWSWORTHY.

So now the United States Air Force has more Super-Hogs than it knows what to do with—thanks to Teddy "Attila" Kennedy, who has again assumed his guise as...ST. FRANCIS OF ASSISI, as he emotes about the horrors of "Pentagon waste."

The problem inherent in forcing the military to take weapons that it doesn't need, just to satiate a political need and not a defense need, is that the military is now forced to use these weapons in place of other weapons. During the Second World War, the *Luftwaffe* tried to use "Stukas" in an air combat rôle when they were short of Me-109s and FW-190s. It was a slaughter! The slow-moving "Stukas" were no match for the fast and maneuverable British and American aircraft. It will be much the same story if Americans try to engage fast enemy fighters in Super-Hogs instead of F-16s or similar aircraft.

So in this example, we see that Teddy's "political procurement" has compromised our national defense by forcing the Air Force to take

a weapon system that will probably be completely unsuited to a mission that it will be assigned. He has wasted tens of millions of taxpayers dollars. And he will certainly kill Americans who will be forced to fly the Super-Hog in a combat rôle for which it was never designed.

And as a liberal Democrat, Teddy Kennedy will certainly get away with it, since the American news media always finds these disasters foisted on the American military by Liberals to be NOT NEWSWORTHY. Thanks in large measure to the American news media, the real "procurement scandals" at the Pentagon go on year after year. If it were not for the active connivance of the American news media, a great many liberal politicians would have been lynched by an outraged public.

SIX: WHIZZING AT THE PENTAGON.

In the flourishing field of Political Procurements, Teddy's Super-Hog "roundup" pales into insignificance when compared to the MULTI-BILLION DOLLAR "Fliegend-PLOP" of Jim Wright. However, for this monumental national security disaster we must go back in time to the many blunders of the Kennedy Administration.

Gen. Nathan F. Twining, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, once said of JFK: "He knew nothing, and even this would not have been too terrible, if he only had a few good advisors. But instead of picking experienced advisors, Kennedy picked a bunch of fuzzy-headed professors from Harvard, men who had never made a serious decision in their entire lives. So every time he had a crisis at the White House he had twelve frightened men who were incapable of deciding anything." (I quote from memory, from a speech made to SAC crews by Gen. Twining in 1966.)

In point of fact, Kennedy loaded the entire government with fuzzy-headed academicians, and he sent a truly obnoxious bunch of liberal "know-it-alls" to the Pentagon where they soon became known as McNamara's "Whiz Kids."

Secretary of Defense Robert STRANGE McNamara's covey of Whiz Kids were a very, very liberal bunch. And they all shared the distinction of never having worn a military uniform in their entire lives. They wore this great "distinction" with pride at the Pentagon, and they were often prone to quote Georges Clemenceau's famous motto, "War is too important to be left to the Generals." Their hero, Clemenceau, shared the very same distinction of never having a military uniform drape his noble shoulders—or cover his ponderous posterior. Like our

Whiz Kids, Georges Clemenceau was a civilian, through and through.

That is, until the First World War, where—as the greatest Pompous Posturing Ass in all of France—he assumed the dual rôle of Premier of France and Minister of War.

As for his expertise in the field of warfare, I can only find this one possibility: At one time Georges Clemenceau taught Latin at a girl's school in Connecticut. Now...if we assume that he touched on the Punic Wars in the process.....VOILA!...we have uncovered Georges Clemenceau's total expertise in the field of warfare. Which...would probably disqualify him under McNamara's Whiz Kid "standards" as being "over trained."

Let us give credit where it is due: Clemenceau did achieve a considerable degree of well-deserved "fame" (infamy?) amongst military historians for splendid actions like: ordering the French infantry—the unfortunate Poilu—to make many brave and courageous frontal assaults against massed German machine guns. He naturally did this from the comfort of Paris where courage flowed like wine, and his brave charges looked awfully simple on a map. Because the map didn't show the mud that could drown a man, or a horse, or the residual poison gas in the bottom of shell craters that were rim to rim and looked like the moon. Why, this P.P.A. of all P.P.A.s even had some survivors of his courageous charges shot! For not being courageous enough. After all, they only had to cross that little green area on the map.

Dear reader, to understand the thinking of Georges Clemenceau is to understand the thinking of our Whiz Kids: everything looks simple if you don't know what you are doing.

McNamara's Whiz Kids wore their complete lack of military experience as a badge of honor. They insisted that a complete lack of military experience in the running of the Pentagon didn't really matter, because they had something far more important than military experience or military expertise, they had...SENSITIVITY! Yes indeed, our Whiz Kids at the Pentagon had loads and loads of SENSITIVITY. It oozed from their bodies and literally dripped from each and every orifice. In fact, if one of McNamara's Whiz Kids were to pause, but briefly, in his travels and emote on...oh..."Man's Inhumanity To Man"...or..."War Is Hell" (two of their favorite subjects), he would literally leave a tell-tale puddle of SENSITIVITY where he had stood! Why, the very halls of the Pentagon were literally AWASH with SENSITIVITY! And very little else.

And talk about genius! After only a week or so—having mastered all that there is to know about military science—our Whiz Kids

became self-proclaimed "military experts" on each and every facet of warfare. In fact, they were so "expert" on this simple subject that they were prone to sing a little rhyme when they passed a General or an Admiral in the halls of the Pentagon. They would giggle and chant: "Twinkle...twinkle...little star...WHO THE HELL DO YOU THINK YOU ARE?"

Unfortunately, this rather happy, halcyon time at the Pentagon ended abruptly when JFK and his twelve frightened Harvard "Profs" blundered into the Cuban Missile Crisis. Not surprisingly, the ensuing PANIC! still retained a kind of Mother Goose quality as our Whiz Kids rapidly transitioned from the cheery "Twinkle...twinkle..." to a rather high-pitched, "THE SKY IS FALLING!, THE SKY IS FALLING!" And traffic in Washington came to a complete standstill as scores of Whiz Kids ran SHRIEKING through the crowded streets. Each and every Whiz Kid doing his very best rendition of CHICKEN LITTLE and leaving little tell-tale puddles of something quite different from SENSITIVITY.

Having abandoned the Pentagon to go shrieking through the streets, the SENSITIVITY drained from the halls and dribbled down the steps into the sewers of Washington. So the guys with the "little stars" took over the abandoned ship and Gen. Thomas S. Power dispersed the SAC Bomber Force to save it, forcing the Soviets in Cuba to try and retarget from all the SAC Bases to five times as many civilian airfields.

I remember it well: I sat alert in my B-47 Bomber at St. Louis International Airport; other bombers from our Wing were on alert at Minneapolis-St.Paul International Airport; and we also had some of our bombers on "Reflex Alert" in Saragossa, Spain.

The SAC Force, dispersed as it was all over the United States and the world, presented an insoluable tactical problem for the Soviets: We could easily hit them from all these fields—and even disperse to other fields—and they could not keep up with our moves. So they finally saw the light. The missiles in Cuba presented a wonderful tactical advantage for the Russians; they could hit our bomber force before we could get it off the ground. That is, if we didn't keep moving it around.

This is the TRUTH about the Cuban Missile Crisis; the silly tales by Kennedy worshipers like Arthur Schlesinger Jr. about Saint Jack and the dragon Khrushchev are pure Kennedy propaganda. After all, Arthur was one of the great SHRIEKERS at that time—and I'm told that he was also a PUDDLER.

It should be noted that Gen. Thomas S. Power was well within his rights to disperse the "Force" in order to save it. However, that didn't

impress the Kennedy Administration which seemed to have an allegiance to the mythical kingdom of Kennedy and not the United States. So Gen. Power was fired by Kennedy for preventing World War Three without permission from JFK and his twelve frightened men who were in a coma at the white House.

I'm not kidding about the coma. Kennedy foolishly ordered all his staff to stay awake during the crisis, so after seventy-two hours the whole bunch of them—Kennedy included—were stumbling about the Oval Office in a stupor.

One of the great historic miracles is the fact that the United States of America managed to survive the Kennedy Administration.

So this was the Kennedy Administration and the Whiz Kids in the Pentagon who were to function so brilliantly in behalf of Jim Wright and his MULTI-BILLION DOLLAR political procurement.

SEVEN: W H I Z Z I N G ON THE PENTAGON.

Having sampled a bit of Kennedy's background, I think most people can now appreciate the source of Jim Wright's MULTI-BILLION DOLLAR BOONDOGGLE. Not surprisingly, it was created by good ol' Robert STRANGE and his merry band of Whiz Kids. It was called the "TFX" or the "F/B-111."

Now, procurement fans, any airman or aeronautical engineer on our globe will tell you that the "F/B" designation must be a joke. After all, it means "Fighter" and "Bomber"—and that's impossible. All fighter aircraft carry bombs, and some are disposed to refer to them as "fighter-bombers," but what McNamara and his whiz Kids had in mind was a "Tactical Fighter" and a "Strategic Bomber"—ALL IN ONE AIRCRAFT!

Every reputable scientific organization said it was impossible. Even *Popular Science Magazine* said it was silly. But what was science, engineering, reason, common sense...to those possessing vast reservoirs of...(Aw, you guessed it)...S E N S I T I V I T Y?

Gen. Eisenhower was once stunned to find out that Winston Churchill was trying to duplicate one of his World War One disasters during World War Two. As First Lord of the Admiralty during WW I he had brilliantly sunk the British fleet in the Dardanelles on the German mine fields. And if that wasn't enough of a military triumph, he then landed half a million troops on the Gallipoli Peninsula and sustained 145,000 casualties without accomplishing anything. Since his "master plan" for winning the war had failed at sea, he tried it on

land—where it also failed. It was a stupid, ill-planned campaign that is still remembered by the Australians, who curse Churchill to this day for his hard-headed, stubborn adherence to a plan that had proven to be so foolish—and so deadly for the Australians.

Well...it seems that good ol' "Winnie" was out to prove that he really wasn't wrong in 1915. In fact, he wanted to try it all over again—with American troops. If at first you don't succeed...try, try again. Fortunately for us, Gen. Eisenhower was quite familiar—as was every other military officer—with Churchill's WW I disasters, so he put a stop to good ol' "Winnies" dreams of latent "vindication."

It was much the same thing with Robert Strange McNamara, a man also seeking a kind of "vindication" for one of his great disasters. You see, before taking over as Secretary of Defense under the Kennedy Administration, McNamara had worked at the Ford Motor Company where he had produced a BLUNDER that still brings chills to every automobile manufacturer in the world. Dare I say it? I really must! Robert STRANGE McNamara was the father of the...EDSEL! Oh! the shame of it all!

For those who don't remember the Edsel: Well, the Edsel, like the F/B 111, was supposed to do everything. It would be an inxpensive automobile for the working stiff and also a luxury car for the very affluent, ALL IN ONE CAR.

Alas, the unfortunate owners of the Edsel discovered, to their horror, that all Edsels seemed to look the same. And those extra-large doses of chrome on the expensive model didn't half compensate for the extra-large price of the vehicle. Why, a fellow might buy an Edsel that cost the same as a Ford; or an Edsel that cost the same as a Mercury; or an Edsel that cost the same as a Lincoln—AND THEY ALL LOOKED THE SAME!

Of course, the Edsel had another much more unfortunate "LOOK." Whereas the Buick had a kind of "ferocious" look, with bared fangs, the unfortunate Edsel looked completely different. Some said an Edsel looked as if it were..."sucking a lemon." Others thought an Edsel looked as if it were..."holding its nose." And a considerable element were of the opinion that it was..."doing BOTH." At the same time!

When all owners of Edsels began to feel very, very foolish—that was the end of McNamara's Edsel.

Now, with the F/B 111 it seemed as if McNamara was trying to duplicate his Edsel disaster at Ford. If at first you don't succeed...try, try... Analogy: If the F/B 111 were an automobile instead of an airplane, it would have to be a wondrous vehicle; with the

maneuverability of a sports car, the cargo carrying capacity of an eighteen-wheeler, and the remarkable ability to drive for thousands of miles on a single tank of gas.

Sure it's silly! As I said, even *Popular Science Magazine* said it was silly. But, procurement fans, we must remember that all the Whiz Kids oozed SENSITIVITY and very little common sense. I guess one aircraft looked pretty much the same as another aircraft to them—when the whole world is viewed through the SENSITIVITY that sloshed in their eyeballs.

We must remember that the Kennedy "master plan" (all politicians seem to have one) called for buying one aircraft instead of several. This remarkable aircraft would be a long range bomber for SAC; a tactical fighter for TAC; and a Navy fighter for the U.S. Fleet. Thereby saving BILLIONS of dollars that could be spent on vast, new social programs. After all, their SENSITIVITY told them—twenty-four hours a day—that we desperately needed a great many new government programs that would hire a great many unemployed Democrats as administrators.

So the F/B 111 was to be the world's very first SENSITIVITY aircraft. And it probably should have been called "THE PHIL DONAHUE," but it ended up being called a lot of other names.

Over the very strenuous objections of the U.S. Air Force and the U.S. Navy, the contracts were put up for bids on the fabulous F/B 111, the first SENSITIVITY Fighter/Bomber.

Given the fact that this almost mythical flying machine was to have moveable wings, it was promptly christened by Air Force and Navy pilots as: "McNamara's Scissor-Winged Edsel." Robert STRANGE was not amused!

To kinda placate the clearly depressed Air Force and Navy, the Whiz Kids allowed the choice of the designs submitted to the Air Force and the Navy. They thought this offer was most generous. I guess they didn't realize that this was the usual way of doing things, and the Air Force and the Navy usually had a say in the kind of aircraft they needed. But being Whiz Kids, they probably figured that "choosing an aircraft was much too important to be left to pilots," and it really should be done by a Harvard "grad" with a degree in Social Science and lots and lots of SENSITIVITY.

There really wasn't a choice: both the Air Force and the Navy picked the Boeing design as being the best. In fact, not only was it a lot cheaper than the other major competitor, General Dynamics', but the General Dynamics design could not even meet the basic specifications for performance.

At this point, an American taxpayer without any knowledge of Washington politics might assume that the matter was now settled; after all, the Air Force and the Navy had been given the right to select the best design, and they had both picked the best and the least expensive design. Hooray for the taxpayers!

NO WAY, JOSE! That's how "military procurement" works—we are dealing with "political procurement."

General Dynamics—the high bidder—just happens to be in Fort Worth. And...Fort Worth just happens to be good ol' Jim Wright's district. And...good ol' Jim Wright just happened to be in a very tight race with a Republican. And...good ol' Jim Wright kinda needed HELP!—DESPERATELY!

So Jim naturally went to our Vice-President at that time, good ol' Lyndon Baines Johnson—the biggest wheeler and dealer that Congress and the world has ever known. And fellow Americans, if we're real, real lucky, we may NEVER know his like again.

Well...let me tell you...there wasn't anything good ol' LBJ couldn't do in Congress or in Texas. Especially in Texas. Why, LBJ was so darned popular in Texas that everyone voted for him: the rich...the poor...the black...the white..the QUICK...the DEAD.

Sopping wet Mexicans—who had QUICKLY dashed across the Rio Grande—dutifully lined up to cast their ballots for their hero, good ol' LBJ. And lest we forget the very important *Doppelgänger* Vote (no Democrat is elected in Texas without it), every grave yard in Texas experienced a mass resurrection, as the DEAD rose in Ectoplasmic waves...to vote for good ol' LBJ. Sometimes the deceased voted in alphabetical order! And on at least one occasion, the dearly departed voted in alphabetical order—and GREEN INK! Boy-oh-boy, talk about a popular guy!

For the uninitiated, Texas is kinda like the mythical elephant's graveyard; where myth has it, all elephants go off to die. Of course, the beast in Texas is not the elephant, it's the donkey. And it's certainly the graveyard of choice for the discriminating jackass who wants to be remembered. Make no mistake about it, he certainly will be remembered—every election day. It's kinda like the ultimate in "Perpetual Care." In some states the politician may please his electorate by building a U.S. Post Office on every available corner. In Texas, the smart politician "mows the grass."

I ask you my fellow Americans, would the fact that the Air Force and the Navy had both selected the Boeing design stop our hero LBJ?

NO!

Would the astonishing fact that the General Dynamics design could not meet the basic specifications for aircraft performance stop the valiant LBJ?

NO!

And would the fact that the inferior General Dynamics design actually cost more than the Boeing design prevent our courageous LBJ from rushing to rescue the foundering political career of Jim Wright?

NEVER!

LBJ responded to the heart-rendering pleadings of fellow Democrat Jim Wright and awarded the F/B 111 contract to good ol' General Dynamics of Fort Worth. Now, who says prayers are never answered?

McNamara and his merry band of Whiz Kids naturally acquiesced to LBJ's "political procurement." It may have been very bad for the strategic and tactical defense of the United States. It may have been an outrageous assault on the Treasury of the United States. However, it was politically very good for the Kingdom of Kennedy, it saved the political career of a loyal vassal, good ol' Jim Wright.

Indeed! the alternative was absolutely unthinkable! Why, it... it...might have finished the political career of Jim Wright! Just think of it! Had that contract not been awarded in 1962, we might not have good ol' Jim Wright in Congress today!

Delightful thought, isn't it?

When I was in the Air Force I spent a considerable amount of time—off and on—in the sovereign state of Texas. I found most Texans to be warm and friendly people. I thought it was a remarkable accomplishment for a people living smack in the middle of the "Great American Desert." Frankly, given the climate and real estate of Texas, I couldn't blame Texans if they were as mean as the environment they have to live in.

For example: In Texas a fellow might easily slip on the ice in the early morning and break a leg. You say, "Well...so what? That could easily happen almost anywhere in the United States." Perhaps, but would the accident victim—lying in a cast that very afternoon—be sweltering in the 110 degree heat of Texas? Radical climatic changes in Texas are truly astonishing.

We all know this familiar scene: In our northern states it's a common sight after the first light snowfall of winter to see merchants sweeping the snow from their sidewalks into the gutters with push-brooms. In the Rio Grande valley it's also a common sight to see merchants sweeping the June Bugs from their sidewalks into the gutters with the same kind of push-brooms. In the Rio Grande valley they don't have SNOW FALLS—they have BUG FALLS.

Lastly, where in the world, as a pilot, can you be diverted from your planned destination by this astonishing weather report: "VISIBILITY ZERO ZERO IN BLOWING MUD."

Now Texans, bless 'em, can't easily be surprised by almost any kind of climatic aberation. But it sure must have been a shock, in the blistering heat of the summer of '62, when they heard...the sound of SLEIGH BELLS! And...and...coming down the road that would fry a Texas Rattler before it got half-way across, there appeared a truly astonishing sight: A SLEIGH...drawn by eight tiny reindeer! And... and...driving the sleigh—THERE HE WAS! Yes, it was that familiar figure in the Red Suit and long white beard—IT WAS SANTA CLAUS!

Well, not quite. It was really Jim Wright dressed in the Red Suit and wearing a long white beard and doin' all the HO! HOs! Santa (Jim) had arrived bearing great gifts for all the people of Fort Worth. And to the delight of all the good people gathered 'round, the jolly fellow in the Red Suit and long white beard reached into his great white sack and pulled out...THE MULTI-BILLION DOLLAR F/B 111 CONTRACT! And...and...a small child in the crowd was heard to cry out: "GOD BLESS US, EVERY ONE!"

It was one of history's greatest political coups! Jim Wright, knowing full well that he couldn't be re-elected on his own merit, had brilliantly assumed the guise of Old St. Nick bearing multi-billion dollar gifts. Confused by the sight of Santa in the summer, and DAZZLED by the great gifts he bore, the people of Texas sent Jim Wright back to the House of Representatives. After all, only a mean-spirited person would vote against Santa Claus, HO! HO! HO!

EIGHT: JIM WRIGHT AND HIS FABULOUS FLIEGEND-PLOP.

Santa Jim had placed wonderous gifts under the Christmas Tree that broiling hot summer in Texas, but all was not unlimited joy in Fort Worth. Some aviation experts suggested that General Dynamics lacked the special expertise required to take on this particular aviation challenge. In fact, it might be said that General Dynamics had acknowledged this lack of expertise by admitting that it could not even meet the design specifications established for bidding on the contract. Perhaps that's why they bid high—because they were afraid to undertake this contract and fail at it. In point of fact, the fabulous F/B 111 did give General Dynamics a very bad name in the aviation business—in much the same way that the EDSEL gave Ford a very bad name in the automobile business.

It's easy to understand the astonishment at General Dynamics when they were awarded the multi-billion dollar contract to build this fabulous aircraft. After all, they had submitted the highest bid and had even admitted that they could not meet the design specifications. They must have been stunned! They had been saying at the very outset: We can't build the thing, and it will probably cost a lot more if we try to do it.

In a "political procurement" nothing really matters except the political result. The national defense doesn't count. Nor do the requirements of the military. Or the drain on the U.S. Treasury. Or even the wishes of the company getting the contract. The only thing that really matters is the political result; therefore, as a "political procurement" the General Dynamics F/B 111 contract was a complete triumph the moment it kept Jim Wright in the Congress.

The usual "political solution" to the problem that arises when military contracts are awarded for political reasons and not national security reasons, and the company benefiting from the "political procurement" can't meet the specifications in the contract, is to simply lower the design specifications down to the level of the company. Of course, the result of this practice is directly proportional: the more incompetent the company, the more inferior the weapon.

It's really quite simple. Take this hypothetical situation: Let's say that good ol' Jim Wright has a factory in his district that will get him votes if he can keep it running. Let us say that this factory produces shovels—good shovels—but Jim Wright gets them a "political procurement" to produce wheelbarrows—a far more sophisticated product. Now, in the course of trying to produce wheelbarrows to meet the specifications in the contract the company discovers that it is unable to produce a workable wheel for the wheelbarrows. Does this failure by the company terminate the government contract and deny Jim Wright his votes?

Of course not! The simple "political solution" to this common problem is to lower the original specifications down to the competence of the company. This can easily be done by simply dropping that one innocuous "specification" in the contract that the wheelbarrows actually be able to move. Now the company need not worry about producing wheels.

In fact, a really clever politician would change the design specifications to those of a wheelbarrow "guaranteed" to not move no matter how hard you push it. Without a wheel that should be "a piece

of cake"—especially if you double the test load specifications. In this way, a clever politician might even get the company an "E" for "Excellence."

Changing basic specifications in weaponry is nothing new for the American military—it happens all the time. And some of these "political procurements" that produce "political" changes to the basic specifications of weaponry, have produced some rather strange "beasts," in that some of the design specifications have only been met at the expense of other design specifications. Naturally, some of these "political" beasts have been acknowledged by airmen at the piano in the "O" club bar. As in this example:

OUR BOMBER FLIES TEN THOUSAND MILES,
THE DESIGNER JUST SITS BACK AND SMILES,
BUT A BOMB LIKE A CHERRY IS ALL IT CAN CARRY,
WE'D BE SMARTER TO BOMB THEM WITH PILES.

This airman's lament pays tribute to an aircraft that met the "range" specifications at the expense of the "bomb load" specifications. As we know, McNamara's "Scissor-Winged Edsel" was supposed to be the aircraft equivalent of a fabulous motor vehicle, with the maneuverability of a sports car, the cargo carrying capacity of an eighteen-wheeler, and the ability to drive thousands of miles on a single tank of gas. What Robert STRANGE and his Whiz Kids produced was a vehicle with all the maneuverability of an eighteen-wheeler, the cargo carrying capacity of a very small sports car, and the nasty habit of running out of gas when it went around the block. That is, if it didn't crash before it got around the block.

Question: If you've built an aircraft that can't do anything, what can you sacrifice to make it do something? Quite a problem, isn't it?

So, it seems that the unfortunate American military was about to get an aircraft that couldn't fly very far, or carry very much, and it would probably crash before it got there anyway. That is, if it wasn't outmaneuvered and shot down by a Lear Jet.

What do you do with it? It might be useful if we ever went to war with Canada; let's say you flew the "beast" out of Plattsburgh AFB in upstate New York—it could easily strike Montreal. But it didn't seem to fit any Air Force or Navy mission at the time.

Let me make this point: With a "political procurement," the public should not hold the company involved solely responsible for the results. A company really can't turn down a contract dumped in its lap

by a politician—just think of the screams of all the stockholders. I really think that American companies try their very best to provide the military with a quality product, the villain in the piece is always the politician, in that, he cares little about our national security or even the reputation of the company. The politician's only concern is keeping his place at that GREAT TROUGH in Washington, D.C.

It's interesting to note that after a long series of crashes the people at General Dynamics started referring to their "beast" as the "AARDVARK," a name that it carries to this very day. It's a name that really fits. Webster defines the "aardvark" as "a large burrowing mammal." Indeed, the General Dynamics "AARDVARK" seemed to be constantly "burrowing" into the ground.

In my view, Jim Wright's "flyer"—not to be confused with Wilbur's and Orville's "Wright Flyer," a machine that actually worked—was more a..."Fliegend-PLOP"! But it served to keep good ol' Jim wright in the Congress, and that's what really counts, isn't it?

NINE: ROCK AND ROLL!

Who says nothing is "perfect" in this world? The first model of Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOP (F-111A) proved to be a "perfect" disaster. Absolutely everything was wrong with it.

As in:

It was grossly O V E R W E I G H T !

It had the D...R...A...G.....of a very large BARN!

It had problems with prop...SPUT!...prop...SPUT!...propulsion (engines).

It had serious problems with ST^{RU}C$_{T}$^{UR}E (airframe and scissor wings...WHOOPS!).

It had problems with systems...SQUIRT! (hydraulics)...WHOOSH! (pneumatics) and...CRACKLE, CRACKLE! (electronics).

If General Dynamics had set out to design a disaster, they had succeeded beyond their wildest dreams with their...SPUT!...SPUT! ...SQUIRT!...SQUIRT!...WHOOSH!...WHOOSH!...CRACKLE!...CRACKLE!...WHOOOOPS!...Fliegend‴.....PLOP!

The most unusual feature of Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOP was to be its scissor-wings, or SWING-WING. It was to be the very first SWING-WINGER. With straight wings for slow take-off and landing speeds, and swept wings for high-speed performance.

Now man, it's like this way: If you want to learn to SWING, you've got to have...like...SYNCHRONIZATION man! And man, what you don't need is...like...SYNCOPATION. 'Cause if you SYNCOPATE, when you were supposed to SYNCHRONIZE... Hey man! You're gonna like...RO L L ! And man, if you ROLL 'nough, you're gonna like...hit a ROCK! I'll tell you man...ol' Jim's maa-chine was a-ROLLIN' and a-ROCKIN' all over the place! YEAH! YEAH! YEAH!

For simplicity's sake, let's think of Jim's SWING-WING problem as the infamous WHOOOOPS! factor. For example: If the pilot attempts to move the SWING-WINGS and they get out of SYNCHRONIZATION, it means that one wing rapidly gets more LIFT than the other wing, and...WHOOOPS! "Mayday, mayday, mayday...ROLL instructions please!" Adding to the problem were the six pylons—three on each wing (they got that right) for carrying external fuel and weapons. Naturally, the pylons had to rotate when the wing moved, and if a pylon didn't rotate in synchronization with the wing...WHOOOOPS! On a really bad day, a chap could be WHOOOOOOOPSING! all over the place!

TEN: MODIFY OR DIE!

General Dynamics had no choice, they had to modify Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOP (TFX, F/B-111, Scissor-Winged Edsel, Aardvark and "One-Eleven") so that it could perform some kind of mission. A "Static Display" on Armed Forces Day simply would not justify the cost.

So, in order to increase the range of the fabulous "beast," the bomb bay had to go to make room for additional fuel tanks. After all, the "One-Eleven" (as it was now called) was supposed to out-do the old Boeing B-47.

It didn't quite make it. The B-47 "Stratojet" became operational in 1949 and it had a max range of 3600 miles carrying a max internal bomb load of 22,000 pounds. With its new fuel tank modification, the One-Eleven had a max range of 3165 (not bad), but it could only fit two 750 pound bombs into its tiny bomb bay.

"A BOMB LIKE A CHERRY IS ALL IT CAN CARRY....." Well, at least the One-Eleven saved the guys at the bar the time and trouble of composing a new song for it.

Since there wasn't room inside the "beast," the bombs and additional fuel had to go on the outside—on the six pylons that had to rotate in synchronization with the SWING-WINGS. Each external fuel tank, with 500 gallons of fuel, could increase the range of the aircraft. However, since the ordnance (bombs, etc.) had to be hung on these pylons, it considerably increased the DRAG and therefore reduced the RANGE. Something like a sleek, new, modern, aerodynamic automobile...with a very large couch strapped to the roof.

Although all liberal politicians in the United States have been given the "unalienable right" to lie, cheat, steal, and get away with almost anything by our liberal news media, LBJ's "unalienable right" was wearing kinda thin, and questions were being asked about Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOP/One-Eleven. So, in a frantic effort to get Jim Wright's Fliegend-PLOPS operational, Johnson's bunch sent six of the fabulous "beasts" to fly combat in Vietnam. The year was 1967, and these fabulous machines flew out of Takhli, Thailand. Three of the fabulous six were rapidly lost to mechanical failure... PLOP!...PLOP!...PLOP!

I was a Forward Air Controller flying the so-called "Ho Chi Minh Trail" in Laos at that time. I remember we spent a week or so looking for downed One-Elevens in Laos. They had taken-off from Takhli and they had "vanished" before they even got to their targets in North Vietnam.

It was an impossible task: We didn't know where they went down in Laos. Or even if they went down in Laos. The triple-canopy jungles of Laos could hide almost anything, and the farmers of Laos were into "slash and burn" in a big way. So any one of hundreds of burned fields could have been a crash site. And if you did more than one orbit looking at a possible crash site with your binoculars, and not doin' a little "jink" (random turn), all those nice orange "golf balls" (37mm) started coming your way. Not nice in a O-2 FAC aircraft—a Cessna Super-Skymaster with an Air Force paint job.

Eventually, we started looking for One-Eleven crash sites in Thailand—on the assumption that they didn't even get as far as Laos. Some wreckage was found (I don't know where) and the manufacturing defect turned out to be faulty welds in the tailplane power units. So all One-Elevens were pulled out of combat for modifications.

It was clearly political pressure that forced the Air Force to send Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOPS into combat—where they promptly PLOPPED! A fifty percent loss rate (three out of six) to the same mechanical failure clearly reflects a lack of proper flight testing.

The only question we have is who gets "credit" for the three One-Eleven "kills," the "Ace" Johnson, or the "Ace" Wright?

When LBJ finally left office—after completely screwing up the war—there was no pressing need for the Republicans to justify the purchase of Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOPS, so the machine was allowed to be extensively modified, and it was sent back into combat four years later where it finally performed well. Given enough time, money, and lives, the most ungainly "bird" can be made to fly.

ELEVEN: FLIEGEND-BOMBIN'

The fabulous Fliegend-PLOP finally learned to fly! At this point we must digress and mention the successful use of the fabulous PLOPPER by the U.S. Air Force—a triumph of man over machine.

This happened when 18 F-111s from the 48th Tactical Fighter Wing stationed at Lakenheath, England took off as the sun was setting over Great (?) Britain (it set long ago) on the 15th of April 1986. Their mission was to bomb Muammar al-Qaddafi's El Azziziya Barracks and training camp at Sidi Bilal, and the Tripoli Military Airport.

The One-Elevens returned the next day as the sun was rising, with the loss of only one aircraft. And that aircraft probably went in the "drink" while trying to avoid a missile at low level.

It was a terrific mission by Air Force and Naval personnel. They flew against the very best air defense our Commie counterparts could produce: SA-2, SA-3, SA-6, SA-8, and even some French-built "Crotale" surface to air missiles. It must certainly have raised a great many appreciative eyebrows amongst the world's military—including all the guys behind the Iron Curtain. None more appreciative than our Russian counterparts (excluding those on their way to Siberia for having planned the "air defense" of Libya). The Russians must have studied the mission for several weeks and raised their already high estimate of U.S. military performance to an even higher level. Of course, they could not help but notice the rather striking "range" limitations of Jim Wright's Fliegend-PLOPS. However, military men are pragmatic and give credit where it is due, especially if credit is due to an enemy you might have to fight sometime in the future.

It would be stupid to do otherwise. The maxim of the professional soldier is: "KNOW YOUR ENEMY." As a professional you must know all his weaknesses, and above all, you must know all his strengths. If you don't know his strengths, you're going to be in for a very rude surprise when you fight him.

As always, the very high caliber of the Air Force and Navy personnel was, in large measure, responsible for the success of the mission. The United States produces the best-trained airmen in the world—a fact recognized by the military of the world. And, amazingly, a source of embarrassment, if not shame, amongst all our WACKO liberal politicians. I guess any kind of SUPERIORITY is an anathema to those who believe in SENSITIVITY.

The only sour note in this magnificent military symphony of men and machines was the fact that this very long mission required some rather unusual (and revealing) refueling procedures.

The French, who have brought a new and more profound meaning to that fine old American word DEADBEAT, by never paying their debts, had taken the usual anti-American delight in giving us the fabulous "finger" by refusing to allow our aircraft to over-fly French territory. Charles de Gaulle, "Le Grand Deadbeat," developed this charming French attitude while strolling on the Seine—and giving lectures to GOD. This meant our guys had to fly around the whole bloody Iberian Peninsula and back again.

This was accomplished by assigning a SAC KC-10 tanker to every three aircraft. The tankers stayed with the aircraft until they got to the target area, and then the tankers broke off contact with the fighters and went to be refueled by other tankers. After the "strike," the tankers then made "rendezvous" with the fighters and refueled them during the long haul home to Lakenheath.

It was a 5600 mile round trip, with aircraft "dragging" four 2000 pound lazer-guided bombs, or 12-MK-82 500-pound bombs, to their targets. During the course of this long mission, one of the squadron commanders piloting the "lead" aircraft in the "strike" hooked up ELEVEN TIMES for fuel during the flight. I'm sure the "range" limitations of Jim's Fliegend-PLOPS didn't escape the notice of our watchful Russian counterparts.

Twenty-four years after McNamara's Whiz Kids "designed" the One-Eleven, and twenty-four years after Jim Wright was "awarded" the fabulous Fliegend-PLOP to save his career in the Congress, the "political procurement" of 1962 was still with us—and plaguing the military.

No aircraft could be expected to fly very far "dragging" external stores without refueling, but the need to provide a tanker for every three aircraft clearly demonstrated the extremely short range of Jim's Fliegend-PLOPS. We have no way of knowing what those airmen might have been flying had the Whiz Kids not assumed an expertise

that they clearly never had, or even what kind of aircraft Boeing would have given the Air Force if LBJ didn't "muscle" his way into the Pentagon to save Jim Wright's career. We know only one thing for certain: A "Political Procurement" is something the military must live with—and die with—twenty, and thirty years after it has served its minor political purpose.

I'd be willing to bet that it never occurred to Jim Wright to even contemplate the effect that his "political procurement" of twenty-four years before had on the air strike against Muammar al-Qaddafi's military installations. That kind of "stuff" may be "Wright Stuff," but it's "old stuff" as far as good ol' Jim Wright is concerned. Besides, he's much too busy pompously posturing about the horrors of "insider information" at the Pentagon to even worry about a very minor "political procurement," all those many years ago.

TWELVE: THE R.A.F. "BAILS-OUT"!

When McNamara and his Whiz Kids first gave birth to the Scissor-Winged Edsel, it was supposed to be so terrific that all our allies would be clamoring to buy these fabulous aircraft. And....the Pope is Jewish! Winner or loser--the word gets around. In truth, nobody wanted McNamara's Fliegend-EDSELS. So LBJ had to do an awful lot of arm-twisting (he was good at that) in order to "sell" good ol' Jim Wright's Fliegend-PLOPS to a very reluctant world. Afterall, the development costs had been astronomical, and if General Dynamics had to shut down the production line after producing a limited number of aircraft, the cost per aircraft would be mind-boggling. (It was!)

After a lot of painful TWISTING, the British reluctantly agreed to buy 24 "C" models—with an option to buy 50 more at a later date. These aircraft were finally delivered to the "Brits" after they had been in storage for...NINE YEARS! The 24 "C" models were more than enough T R O U B L E for the "Brits," so they canceled the additional order for fifty more fabulous Fliegend-PLOPS.

THIRTEEN: THE NAVY RELIEF ACT

I suppose there is no better example of the gross, mind-boggling incompetence of McNamara's Whiz Kids than the untold story of the fabulous Fliegend-GLUGS that they tried to foist on the U.S. Navy.

As usual, McNamara's Whiz Kids had chosen the F-111A for the Navy by exercising their vast resources of SENSITIVITY—and little

else. After all, Naval Aviation was much too important a matter to be left to Naval Aviators.

Experience and training are no substitute for SENSITIVITY, so the Whiz Kids would never admit that their pure, pristine SENSITIVITY was ever corrupted or befouled by military training or experience. In fact, they were so "pure" I doubt if their combined naval experience was greater than that required to successfully sail their beloved "Rubber Duckies" through the storm-tossed waters of their bath tubs. Therefore, it seemed perfectly logical for our Whiz Kids to make this simple assumption: since the Navy's aircraft carriers are considerably larger than Jim Wright's Fliegend-PLOPS, there would not be any problem in landing the Fliegend-PLOPS on the Flight Decks. And, would you believe it, for the first time they were absolutely correct!

Of course, the aircraft length of 73 ft. 6 in. presented a problem that they had obviously never considered: the Fliegend-PLOPS were too bloomin' big for the aircraft carrier elevators. They sort-a fit...with maybe a couple of inches to spare. That is, if they were placed precisely CAT-ER-WOMPUS on the elevator. Off a bit, and there was a terrible C R U N C H! on the way up to the Flight Deck, or a terrible C R U N C H! on the way down to the Hanger Deck. In a combat situation, when the aircraft must be brought up to the Flight Deck as fast as possible, or during night operations, it was clear that there would be a whole lot of CRUNCHING! going on. A whole lot of very, very expensive CRUNCHING! going on.

And then there was that other problem. Just a minor faux pas. Something hardly worth mentioning. It seems that with a max take-off gross weight of 91,500 pounds, the hydraulic catapults on the Navy's aircraft carriers could not properly "launch" the aircraft into the air. Instead of catapulting the aircraft into the "wild, blue yonder," the catapults could only DUMP them into the "deep, blue sea." The scintillating SENSITIVITY of our Whiz Kids and the "political procurement" of Jim Wright, had given the U.S. Navy the world's very first multi-million dollar "disposable aircraft."

Let's face it folks, even the best efforts of the media could not be expected to cover up a plan for flinging very expensive aircraft off the front of aircraft carriers and into the DRINK! In the eyes of the Navy, Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOP was more a Fliegend-GLUG!...GLUG!...Glug!...glug!...glug!.....URP!

It was luck that Kennedy, Johnson, McNamara, Jim Wright, and all the Whiz Kids were card-carrying liberal Democrats. Had they been Republicans, or (HORRORS!) conservatives, the American news

media would have "spilled the beans" about this monumental, mind-boggling and horrendously expensive blunder – and they all might have been impeached...or fired...or even LYNCHED by an outraged mob of taxpayers.

Well...the solution to this minor multi-billion dollar BOONDOGGLE was simple: Quietly cancel all the fabulous Fliegend-GLUGS for the Navy, and count on the American news media to cover up this minor blunder of Kennedy, Johnson, McNamara, and good ol' Jim Wright. Naturally, the Whiz Kids had to only "flash their cards" as liberal Democrats and the whole of the news media willingly covered up for good ol' Larry...good ol' Moe...good ol' Curly...good ol' Shep, and all the other good ol' Whiz Kids in the good ol' town of Washington. This whole, horrible Naval Disaster became: "NOT NEWSWORTHY."

With the silent passage of the "NAVAL RELIEF ACT," the quiet cancelation of Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-GLUGS, the United States Navy breathed a collective sigh of RELIEF.

Years later, the new "steam catapults" on our aircraft carriers could handle a Fliegend-GLUG, so our Navy guys had a very close call.

FOURTEEN: PETER PERFECT

Alas, the unfortunate Air Force was not as lucky as the Navy – we had (HORRORS!) HAL! Of all the Whiz Kids: Larry, Moe, Curly, Shep...I think Hal was the worst of the Lot. Of course, I'm referring to McNamara's favorite Whiz Kid, Harold Brown. Good ol' Hal, who was our secretary of the Air Force under Kennedy and Johnson.

Hal and I are about the same age, but that's where the similarity ends. Unlike Harold Brown, I did not remain "pure." In fact, at the age of seventeen I recklessly compromised my "sensitivity" by enlisting during the Korean War. And then I ruthlessly demolished every shred of "sensitivity" in my being, by wallowing in training and experience – in two military services!

First I served as an enlisted man. And then I further compromised my "sensitivity" with training and experience – I became an NCO! Finally, I threw all caution to the wind and became an officer; and a navigator; and a radar intercept officer; and a pilot – checked out in bombers and fighters! Oh, the shame of it all!

Let's face it, SENSITIVITY is completely incompatible with training and experience, and I had "gone wrong" at a very young age. And

then I kept "falling off the wagon" with binges of training and experience, the two evils that could only diminish my "sensitivity." If this were not enough, I ruthlessly trod-out every spark of "sensitivity" in myself by using all my training and experience in combat. A thoughtless act that could only increase my training and experience.

Therefore, I must confess that I truly lack SENSITIVITY. I completely lack those wonderfully intuitive "feelings" about our Communist adversaries that others, possessing "sensitivity," seem to have all the time. I'm not the least bit "sensitive" to all the "warmth" and "affection" that "sensitive" people find radiating from the Communists. In my crude and completely "insensitive" way, I continue to count their missiles, their bombers, their submarines, their tanks...it's nasty and "insensitive" of me, I know, but I can't seem to help it. And I very much doubt if I'll ever change. I guess that once you've lost your "sensitivity" you can never get it back. I guess it's a lot like VIRGINITY.

I suppose my greatest lack of "sensitivity" lies in the field of weaponry. I lack...how shall I put it?...that splendid "sensitivity" a fellow needs to divert funding from the military to new and wonderfully progressive social programs. I guess it's the "experience" of trying to defend America with obsolete weaponry that corrupts. It literally fills a fellow's mind with all those crashes during those periods the politicians call "peacetime" – when we're really still at war – you know, when the junk given the military during "peacetime" falls apart and kills so many of his friends. Funny, I can't seem to get all those "peacetime" crashes out of my mind. Nor can I forget that we gamble with our very survival as a nation during "peacetime" when we try to defend America on the cheap – with Junk.

Of course, there is clearly no greater corruption of a fellow's "sensitivity" than experiencing years of combat, where he sees his fellow Americans needlessly killed, wounded, blinded, crippled, maimed, mutilated...all because the weaponry they needed to stay alive and well in combat was not available; or it was the wrong weaponry; or the weaponry was the result of a "political procurement." Take it from me: COMBAT will drive every bit of SENSITIVITY right out of you – forever!

Harold Brown was completely different. He never crudely assaulted his SENSITIVITY as I had done. Harold kept his SENSITIVITY Simon Pure. During that nasty altercation in the Pacific that we call the Korean War – when I foolishly rushed to enlist – Harold rushed to defend his SENSITIVITY by getting a college deferment from the draft. A man of great vision and foresight, Harold assiduously

avoided ROTC training in college, thereby keeping his SENSITIVITY completely pure, so that years later he could rightly assume his powerful position in our Defense Department as our Secretary of the Air Force. Pure, completely uncorrupted by any military training or experience, it's little wonder Harold rose, meteorically, in the field of defense. As we all know, Harold was later to become Jimmy Carter's Secretary of Defense, thereby following in the footsteps of his mentor, Robert Strange McNamara.

As we all should know by now: Training and experience are poor substitutes for SENSITIVITY. And it's only those persons who completely lack any training and experience, whatsoever, who can exercise their SENSITIVITY to the fullest measure. Afterall, if you really knew what you were doing, you simply could not stand around feeling "noble" while compromising the national defense of the United States. And you certainly could not experience those wonderful feelings as a "great humanitarian" if you knew that your actions during a war were needlessly killing and wounding Americans. A person needs lots and lots of SENSITIVITY and absolutely no training and experience to do that. Like...Harold.

There are those in the military who suggest that Harold Brown represents a classic example of the well-known "PETER PRINCIPLE." Wherein, under the Peter Principle, a chap rises to his ultimate level of incompetence. Well, our Harold seems to be PETER PERFECT, in that his tenure as our Secretary of the Air Force was but a stepping stone for his ultimate level of gross incompetence as Jimmy Carter's Secretary of Defense.

James Earl Carter—the most incompetent politician to ever trip and fall through the door of the Oval Office—had for his Secretary of Defense, our Harold—who tripped and fell through the door of the Pentagon. Historically speaking, Jimmy Carter and Harold Brown both reached their ultimate levels of gross incompetence at the very same time. Like two peas in a pod, they were both PETER PERFECT.

Who can forget that memorable moment when the newly sworn in Jimmy Carter stunned the western world—GUSHING SENSITIVITY all over the place in one of his first speeches—he...he emoted: "I can't understand why Americans have this unnatural fear and mistrust of the Russians."

Hey Jimmy! Count me in as being "unnatural," and "fearful," and lacking in "sensitivity."

Of course, Jimmy and Harold went on to literally terrify "Scoop" Jackson, and they even frightened some liberal Democrats with their

"defense" measures that seemed to be more like unilateral disarmament

So as you can see, it's little wonder that Harold was PETER PERFECT when it came to Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOPS. Only a fellow possessing vast amounts of SENSITIVITY could appreciate an aircraft that would be all things to all pilots.

As in this classic example: I know it must seem uproariously funny now, but ol' Harold, as our Secretary of the Air Force, was absolutely convinced that Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOPS would be able to replace some of the B-52s in SAC! Man-oh-man you really need lots and lots of SENSITIVITY for that one!

Let's see now: the fabulous Fliegend-PLOP had a max range of 3165 miles with a max internal bomb load of two 750 pound bombs. Now I didn't fly the Fliegend-PLOP (just lucky, I guess), but I did fly the B-52. And that particular "aluminum overcast" is usually listed as having a max range of 12,500 miles with a 27,000 pound internal bomb load. Sure it's silly to confuse a Fliegend-PLOP with a B-52, but when you're drowning in SENSITIVITY you just don't notice the difference.

Our Harold obviously didn't notice the remarkable difference between the range and bomb load of the fabulous Fliegend-PLOP and the B-52, so he ordered 210 of Jim's "PLOPS" for a very reluctant SAC. Unfortunately, by the time General Dynamics finally got the "beast" tamed—with modifications on modifications—the money appropriated for 210 Fliegend-PLOPS would only buy 76 Fliegend-PLOPS. How about that!

However, not to fear, the news media covered it up nicely and the American public was totally ignorant of the massive sacrifice in tax money and national defense that they had made—just to keep good ol' Jim Wright in the House of Representatives. And if the Defense Department was being run under McNamara by Larry, Moe, Curly, Shep, and Hal, the news media never let the American public in on it. It was...(Aw, you guessed it again)...NOT NEWSWORTHY.

FIFTEEN: THE NEWS TRUSS

The media silence on Jim Wright's fabulous Fliegend-PLOP was understandable; after all, the fabulous "PLOP" had its birth under the sacred Kennedy Administration. And let's face it, the American media wrote, produced, directed—INVENTED!—the fabulous Kennedy Administration. In a sacred rite, each and every morning the whole of America's media would face east—toward Washington, D.C.—and

patiently wait for the sun to RISE...from the celestial Kennedy backside.

Think that's overdoing it a bit? Well now, remember how the *New York Times*, the *Washington Post* and the *Boston Globe* would carry all the "hard news" during the Kennedy Administration? We would find Caroline's latest mutterings in her sand box, or even a splendid picture of Jackie's latest Paris frock—ON THE FRONT PAGE. And all the horrible disasters that befell the United States and the American people during "Camelot" would be found as "soft news," tucked in amongst the "Truss Ads" and the "Agony of Psoriasis." Little wonder that a modest multi-billion dollar blunder to rescue Jim Wright's political career was considered to be "not newsworthy" by the infatuated (inflatulated?) "hot air" hustlers of the American media. They just L O V E D the Kennedys!

SIXTEEN: SLEAZING!

We have examined, in depth, one "political procurement" that was foisted on the Pentagon and the American people. One amongst thousands of "political procurements" that go on today, and have gone on for years in Washington, D.C. And I think I've proven that this "political procurement" clearly compromised our national defense, and cost the taxpayers needless billions of dollars, and killed a lot of good Americans in the process.

Compared to this one "political procurement," the insider trading of information by manufacturers in order to "build the better mousetrap" and produce a weapon's system more appealing to the military...is laughable! A tiny, pathetic molehill lost in the shadows of snow-capped mountains of political corruption.

However, as most Americans realize, the American military is the number one target on the media's approved "hit list." It's always "open season" on the military—the media types just love to stick it to the guys in uniform. Example: Even though all the cartoons in the press show guys in uniform "on the take," it was the political appointees, the civilian consultants, and the civil service types at the Pentagon who were the ones involved in the hanky-panky. But the media just can't resist writing all that "good stuff" about the guys in uniform.

As we now know, our media would never mention "The Wright Stuff" since liberal Democrats are always "out of season" with the American media.

Fascinatin' ain't it? The whole of the American media has successfully covered up "The Wright Stuff" for twenty-five years— 'cause good ol' Jim Wright is a liberal Democrat—but someone left another door open—just a crack—and now good ol' Jim wright is SLEAZING! all over the place. Poor Jim seems kinda prone to catching cold anytime someone opens a door—just a crack—and lets a little light in on his career. It's: SLEAZE!...SLEAZE!...SLEAZE! (GESUNDHEIT). With Jim spreading germs all over the place and infecting every Democrat in sight. Alas, I think the prognosis is not very bright for good ol' Jim. I think poor Jim will probably SLEAZE! himself to a painful political death—twenty-five years too late for the taxpayers, the Air Force, the national defense, and a lot of good guys who died in his fabulous FLIEGEND-PLOP!

SEVENTEEN: "THE GREATEST" P.P.A.?

Is Jim Wright the "Champ"? The greatest POMPOUS POSTURING ASS on the world scene today? Remember: Many are called—few are chosen! We must all make this decision for ourselves. Is our Jim "The Greatest," or does someone else hold the "title"?

Fellow fans of Political Procurement, let's watch our Jim in action and I'll show you how an expert scored another match:

When good ol' Jim Wright stands before us on TV—as we all know he will—and pompously pontificates on the terrible "crimes" of the manufacturers who paid for insider information.... Come travel back in history with me; back to ancient Greece; back to the fourth century B.C., where a pretty clever Greek philosopher named Diogenes "scored" another politician, very much like Jim Wright, as he pompously postured about the "crimes" of another. Diogenes said: "Behold the great criminal leading the small thief away."

Ya gotta admit it, Jim Wright posturing about "procurement scandals in the Pentagon" is a terrific performance. We've got to give Jim a lot of points for his dazzling display of footwork in dodging his BILLION DOLLAR BOONDOGGLE. And talk about speed—I trust you've noticed that Jim has a pair of the fastest LIPS in the business. But does Jim have a "knock-out" punch? We shall see.

"And in dis corner...in da poiple trunks...the challenger for da title of POMPOUS POSTURING ASS of da woild...Vice Presidential candidate...LLOYD "THE LIP" BENT S O N !"

Now, procurement fans, according to Jim Wright's bosom buddy

and fellow WHEELER-DEALER from Texas—the home of POLITICAL PROCUREMENTS in the Southwest...and maybe the West...and...maybe the North, and East, and South—the Republicans are "POISONING DEFENSE POLICY WITH PARTISAN POLITICS."

Talk about a KNOCK-OUT PUNCH! That's not just the POT calling the KETTLE black! It's more like the BLACK PLAGUE emoting on the horrors of PRICKLEY HEAT! WOW! What a performance!

"Ladies and gents...in thoity seconds of da foist round. By a KNOCKOUT!...I give youze da new woild's cham-peen POMPOUS POSTURING ASS...LLOYD..."THE LIP"...BENT S O N !"

Jim may have had "THE WRIGHT STUFF," but Lloyd clearly had the BETTER STUFF in this P.P.A. contest.

EIGHTEEN: AMERICANA

For those readers who understandably don't place much faith in Greeks these days—even DIOGENES—here's a bit of home-grown American philosophy from a great American:

"IT COULD PROBABLY BE SHOWN BY FACTS AND FIGURES THAT THERE IS NO DISTINCTLY NATIVE AMERICAN CRIMINAL CLASS EXCEPT THE CONGRESS."

—Mark Twain.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to: *LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.*

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

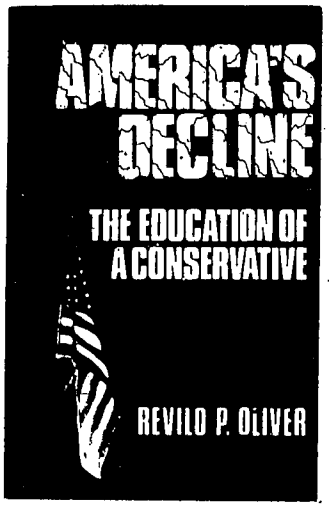

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.500 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

STEALTHY CONQUEST

By Jim Taylor
Foreign Correspondent

page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: NO ESCAPE FROM TERRORISM, page 1; HORRID NEWS FROM RUSSIA, page 8; SUICIDAL BLUNDER, page 51; SOUTH AMERICAN PATRIOTISM, page 58; ANOTHER EPIDEMIC, page 59. THE GERMAN DECLARATION OF WAR AGAINST THE U.S., by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 14. REVIEW OF THE FILM *BETRAYED*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 20. TRIAL BY JEWRY, Chapter Four, by David McCalden, page 39.

VOL. 16 - NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

NO ESCAPE FROM TERRORISM

As everyone now knows, a jury in Fort Smith, Arkansas, permitted thirteen White Americans to escape the horrors planned for them by the big machine of pseudo-legal terrorism officially directed by Reagan's henchman, Meese. The defendants escaped torture in prisons, but they were punished by financial penalties, fines, of which I do not know the aggregate total, which must have been at least one hundred thousand dollars and may have been half a million dollars, perhaps more. I do not know how much each defendant had to pay, but it is likely three or four of them paid almost all of that heavy penalty with the help of their friends.

The heavy penalty that was imposed on the victims whom the jury found to be innocent of all charges was, of course, imposed without the concurrence of the judge who presided over the courtroom and was therefore, so far as I know, unreported in any organ of the press. It was imposed in Washington by the great machine of oppression that the stupid Americans erected for their own destruction.

The severe amercement of the innocent victims of Soviet-style terrorism evidently did not satisfy Meese's masters, who wanted to see the accused suffer physically for their impiety in not worshipping Yahweh's Yids, for soon after the liberation of the defendants by jury and judge in Arkansas, Meese "resigned" and it may be conjectured that he was fired for his negligence in permitting the case to be tried before an honest judge and by a jury that had not been "fixed." The seemingly pointless quip current in the District of Corruption at the time of the "resignation," that 'meese' is the plural of 'mice,' may refer to that failure by Reagan's Commissar for Injustice.

It is a nice irony that Meese's departure from the cast of the great Variety Show evoked groans from some simple-minded "conservatives," who remembered that in some of his spiels he had said he didn't approve of pornography. One hot-headed

lawyer, who is scheduled to appear for the Jews in a debate about their Holohoax, even talked to old Yahweh about it, and proudly reported that the celestial Jew "has plans" for his dear old Meese.

That is just typical of the befuddlement of the nice, thoughtless persons who still call old Ronnie a "conservative," although he, as the star of the show, has done more than any occupant of the White House since the great War Criminal to ready the United States for openly Bolshevik rule and terrorism. It is only appropriate that Ronnie's stooge, Meese, revived Roosevelt's infamous Sedition Law (enacted in June 1940), which had been left in desuetude since 1945. And it must be admitted that Meese, thanks to his blunder in not arranging for a trial before a "Liberal" judge, who would have known that his function was to put into legal language the edicts of Reagan's employers, accomplished less than did his predecessor in 1944.

I refer, of course, to the infamous "Sedition Trial" by which the American Kerensky, who hoped and longed to become the American Lenin and rule by open terror and massacre, introduced Soviet terrorism through the courts. At the orders of the diseased monster in the White House, twenty-nine[1] American men and women, guilty of having spoken irreverently about Yahweh's Vampires, were hauled from their homes, shackled and handcuffed, dragged from all parts of the country to the city that was currently called Rooseveltgrad-on-the-Potomac, and thrown into cold and dark cells, in which one of them died of exposure. They were indicted on the basis of a legal theory worthy of Alice in Wonderland, and on the supposition that irreverence toward Sheenies might impede the stampeding of American men into Europe to fight and die for the Jews in their war against our race and civilization.

The victims were led for a judicial lynching before the infamous Edward C. Eicher, who had been made Chief Justice of the District Court of the District of Columbia, and who acted in open

1. The number of victims varied a little, since there were three indictments. The first two were unceremoniously thrown out by honest judges, so the Judaeo-Communists' satrap arranged for the third to be heard by a totally depraved and vicious hireling, appointed for that purpose, named Edward Eicher. I do not know whether he was a Kike or a White man with the mentality of a Thug. Dennis and St. George call him "Teutonic," but they are referring to his lack of humor, not to ethnological evidence.

collusion with an astounding Assistant Attorney General, Oetje J. Rogge, a protégé of the diabolical Felix Frankfurter and long notorious as a Communist agitator, who, during the trial, gloatingly reported its progress to the openly Communist liepaper, the Daily Worker.

I must not take space here even to summarize the brazen attempt to introduce the Soviet court-system in the United States. The most concise and trenchant summary is The Sedition Case, compiled and published by the Lutheran Research Society in Lowell, Arizona, 1953 (reprint available from Jane's Book Service, P.O. Box 3622, Reno, Nevada; $6.00). A longer, more discursive, and cautious account, published before the case was officially ended, was written by one of the defendants, Lawrence Dennis, and his attorney, Maximilian St. George, A Trial on Trial (Chicago, National Civil Rights Committee, 1945; reprinted, Torrance, California, Institute for Historical Review, 1984). The last living survivor of the attempt to set up an American Gulag is David Baxter, whose recollections of the horror, "The Sedition Trial of 1944," appeared in the Journal of Historical Review, Spring 1985. Relevant in this connection is the little pamphlet, now entitled "A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy," by Maurice Klein (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $2.00 + postage). The author was an honorable Jewish attorney, who refused to betray his client, Colonel Sanctuary, one of the defendants, and was accordingly hounded to death by his race.

I was in the District of Corruption during the "Sedition Trial" and had some contacts within the bureaucracy and "Liberal" circles. The consensus of opinion was that although the infamous Eicher had been appointed as a judge expressly to ensure conviction of the victims, the Roosevelt gang, although anxious to make their victims suffer in every possible way, did not really expect to secure their continued imprisonment. There were still Justices of the Supreme Court who felt respect for the Constitution, and they formed a majority that had slapped down five previous attempts at Soviet-style terrorism by what was called the Justice Department. It was therefore taken for granted that the defendants would be convicted and would appeal to the Supreme Court, which would recognize that the Sedition Act was flagrantly Unconstitional and was itself an act of subversion of American government. Furthermore, Americans still had some representatives in the Congress, who could not be entirely intimidated and whom it would have been awkward to murder at

that time, and they had already begun the impeachment of Eicher for his crimes; the result would have been a trial in which the whole Judaeo-Communist plot would have been exposed.

As everyone knows, what happened is that Eicher died suddenly and mysteriously before the trial was concluded, thus causing a mistrial and making necessary a new trial, which the foul Roosevelt's foul government, by every legal device, refused to begin, thus continuing to harass the victims for two years, until they finally succeeded in appealing to the Supreme Court, which, in November 1947, dismissed the outrageous act of Soviet tyranny in a decision in which the Chief Justice, Bolitha J. Laws, described the trial as "a travesty of justice."

The authors of *The Sedition Case* were Christians and so thought the sudden and unexplained death of Eicher an instance of "supernatural intervention." Observers in Washington were less credulous and remarked that the trial had largely accomplished its chief feasible purpose, and that the Administration was evidently content therewith. By arranging a mistrial, the government avoided having the Sedition Act held Unconstitutional by the Supreme Court, thus retaining its usefulness for continued intimidation of intelligent Americans and future acts of pseudo-legal terrorism. It was logical, therefore, to infer that the mistrial had been arranged by murdering Eicher. As everyone knows, Communists never hesitate to sacrifice their tools whenever it is advantageous to do so. When a dupe or hireling has served his purpose and become redundant, they dispose of him with no more compunction than you feel when you discard a broken wrench.

The recent trial in Ft. Smith, Arkanasas, shows what powers were retained by our enemies by preventing the constutionality of the Soviet law from coming before the Supreme Court in 1945, when that judicial body had not yet been converted into a Revolutionary Tribunal.

Informed opinion in Washington in 1945 felt confident that the Roosevelt government had attained virtually all of its primary objective before the mistrial was arranged. That the promoters of the trial were content with the result attained was demonstrated a few years later when the Chief Prosecutor, Oetje J. Rogge, became the personal guest of Stalin in the Kremlin and was awarded Soviet decorations.

The primary objective of the Administration, according to opinion in 1945, was dual:

I. To ruin the defendants financially. The Communists had been careful to select victims who lacked the resources needed to defend themselves from pseudo-legal persecution. Most of them were poor patriots of the middle or lower middle class; only two or three were college graduates; all were unknown to the general public; some were almost penniless; almost all of them were unable to compensate the attorneys who represented them, but even without attorney's fees, the other expenses of their imprisonment and trial were crushing and ruinous to most of them. Only one of the defendants, so far as I know, the dauntless Elizabeth Dilling, had sufficient resources to survive the ordeal financially. Lawrence Dennis told me some years later that he was hopelessly in debt as a result of the persecution and doubted that he would live long enough to pay all that he owed. Another defendant, the aged Charles B. Hudson, told me that the persecution had not only taken all that he had, but had, he firmly believed, caused his devoted wife to become a totally helpless invalid. Similar statements by other defendants came to me at second-hand, and I shall not quote them.

II. To terrorize and intimidate Americans who might express thoughts that were not kosher. They would be told, by intimation, "Of course you are not legally guilty of anything, but we will crush you, you American swine, if you annoy us, just as we would step on a cockroach. We'll take everything you have and ruin your family, you stupid boob, who gave us power over you. Consider how much you have in your savings account, you little pig, and compare it with the billions we take from taxpaying animals like you." And prudent Americans would acquiesce in their slavery to their alien masters.

You must be wealthy indeed to resist even the first blows of a tyranny that can extract from its serfs unlimited funds to maintain its staff of well-trained agents provocateurs, perjurers, and thugs.[2] And even the wealthiest American cannot resist the tenacious terrorists for more than a relatively short time before he is ruined. But that, of course, is as it should be in Soviet America, the Jews' New Canaan.

2. In addition to the thirteen White Americans persecuted at Fort Smith, there were several defendants who were brought from prisons in which they were serving sentences for crimes of which they had been convicted. They had been made co-defendants by Meese's criminal lawyers to prejudice the jury against the intended victims. One should remember that, given the operations of the Federal government at the

The results obtained in 1944 were repeated in 1988 at Fort Smith. As I have said, an honest and learned judge and an uncorrupted jury acquitted the defendants, but nevertheless they were, in effect, fined several hundred thousand dollars. I imagine they are all deeply in debt, although some have organizations that will try to rescue them.

Please note that the only way you can avoid guilt under the Sedition Act, as it was interpreted in 1944 and doubtless will be interpreted again, is to join the majority of Americans and stop thinking about your place in the world today. If you persist in thinking about reality, you will inevitably betray your thoughts in something you write or say on a recording. Now if you write a letter to some address in a given city, whether Washington, D.C. or Podunk, Kentucky, and if a person of whom you have never heard writes to another address in that city and expresses substantially the same opinions, the two of you are guilty of conspiracy, because, you see, although the two of you have never heard of each other and may be separated by two or three thousand miles, your thoughts met in that one area and conspired together. And if the opinions on which you and the unknown man or woman agree are not approved by your Jewish masters, your migratory thoughts have conspired to overthrow the present government of what is still called the United States.

The important thing to remember is that the Jewish government in Washington has the power to impose on you a ruinous penalty, regardless of what the courts may decide about you.

Old Meese accomplished almost as much as Rogge did in 1944, but he blundered. You may be sure that his successor after January 1988 will be more efficient, and the first stage of the Jewish Terror in the country your parents gave away will begin anew and with greater intensity.

I need not dilate here on the folly and infamy of the American people, who permitted the first imposition of Soviet law by Roosevelt. Twenty years ago, in *American Opinion*, September 1964, I wrote:

present time, and the efficiency of its perjurers and other agents, we have no means of knowing or even guessing whether or not the imprisoned men had in fact been guilty of the crimes for which they were convicted, perhaps because they lacked the funds needed to have themselves properly defended in court or because the attorneys they did employ found it more profitable to betray them.

"The 'Sedition Trial' deserves the attention of every American; it is a grim warning of what judicial corruption can do. It is also a matter that must weigh heavily on our consciences until the Congress of the United States has, by formal apology and indemnities to the victims or their heirs, made such atonement as is yet possible for the loss and suffering that was wantonly inflicted on innocent men and women by the repulsive creature to whom had been entrusted the powers of a federal judge." I expected the reader to remember that the repulsive creature had been appointed for that purpose by the even more loathsome and venom-ous hydra in the White House.

Twenty years ago, before the Jews had bought all of the Congress in Washington, it might still have been possible to make some gesture to expiate our nation's collective guilt, but, of course, American consciences are never troubled by outrages inflicted on their own people; they love only their enemies. And, needless to say, the Americans paid no attention to the warning forty-four years ago and they steadfastly disregarded it ever since.

The Sedition Trial in 1944 made it obvious, and indubitable to anyone willing to think critically about it, that the United States had been surreptitiously captured by the Jews and their Communist barbarians. At that time, the Americans, or a tiny but determined minority of them, amounting perhaps to one-tenth of one percent of the population, could have retaken their country. Instead, for forty-four years, the Americans watched in idiotic apathy the dismantling of their industry, the confiscation of money and its replacement by trading stamps of no intrinsic value, the sabotage and defilement of their culture, the use of their schools to abort children's minds and destroy innate character, their ever increasing subjugation to a ruthless bureaucracy, the gradual elimination of every right their ancestors had enjoyed as freemen, and the wholesale importation into their country of both anthropoid garbage and shrewd racial enemies by the Judaeo-Communist conspiracy.[3]

3. One of the most important articles ever published in *Liberty Bell* is Ivor Benson's "The Immigration Riddle Unwrapped" in the issue for April 1988, which makes it clear that the importation of niggers and wogs into Britain was organized and financed by a conspiracy. It is clear that the Jews, having found it impractical to carry out the plan to exterminate all Germans, which was prematurely announced by Kaufmann in *Germany Must Perish!* (reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications,

For forty-four years Americans watched in imbecilic incomprehension. Now they are helpless, and almost all of them are still unable to perceive, let alone comprehend, what has happened to them.

The decline and fall of America would be less distressing if there were any indication that Aryans in other countries had retained a willingness to defend themselves and their progeny, but from Sweden to Australia the Aryan peoples are blithely rushing with us to the precipice over which nations disappear from history. To us, who are naturally prejudiced in favor of our race, that is tragic. To an impartial observer, it would be only another proof that Aryans are no longer a viable species of animal life.

It is the unalterable law of biology that species too stupid or degenerate to survive in the unremitting struggle for life on this planet become extinct.

HORRID NEWS FROM RUSSIA

Ever since 1927, gullible Americans have been treated to a performance staged periodically to convince them that the Bolshevik régime in Russia was "mellowing" and becoming more civilized. The early performances were so convincing that when the United States fell under the dominion of the unspeakable creature called Franklin Roosevelt, the American boobs, although reluctant, permitted their resources to be squandered and their young men to be sacrificed to effect the Communist conquest of

$4.00 + postage), have resorted to the more gradual method of exterminating the Aryans in all of their countries by running in hordes of subhumans and eventually dissolving Aryan blood in a fetid mass of mindless mongrels. Aryans, their minds rotted by Christianity, grin idiotically as they see prepared the biological graves to which their children are destined. – The present influx of Chinese and Japanese, who are buying up large parts of the United States and Canada, is, of course, an entirely different phenomenon. They belong to a highly intelligent and civilized race, and they, of course, feel only contempt for the Aryan idiots who have, in effect, given away their property by sabotaging their own industrial capacity; they will not debase their own blood by marrying Aryan fools. The influx of Mongolians is encouraged by the Jews, since it hastens the liquidation of the Aryan nation; what will happen when the interests of the two intelligent races no longer coincide is anyone's guess.

Europe in 1941-1945, and they have been the chief financial and industrial support of the Soviet Empire ever since.

The latest farce was enacted by the successors of Roosevelt and Stalin, our Ronnie and the currently popular Russian actor, Gorbachev, who probably played pinochle and told each other dirty stories while their aides mixed up kettles of hogwash for the world's liepapers. Their gamboling on the "Summit" has, however, produced some much publicized results, notably:
Soviet troops have been "withdrawn" from Afghanistan–to permit the Soviets to consolidate their control of that hapless land at leisure.[1]

The hapless folk of East Germany have at last had to submit to the shakedown by which the Jews have exploited the nations of Europe and North America since 1945, and must now contribute hundreds of millions of dollars to compensate God's Race for the trouble of contriving their preposterous Holohoax.

Soviet military officers, whether Russians or Jews, are inspecting the Americans' "most secret" military installations to verify the accuracy of the reports they received from their spies.

Gorbachev warmed the hearts of American nitwits by making a complimentary reference to "Jesus Christ," and American suckers will be permitted to give away a million copies of a Russian translation of an English version of the "New Testament." This is making it even harder for American dervishes to maintain the pretext that "atheistic Communism" is opposed to religion, whereas it has always opposed only cults that were incompatible with the Marxian reformation of Christianity.

Russian "artists" have suddenly appeared to exhibit the crude daubs, worthy of schizophrenic children, that Western boobs have been taught to call "modern art."[2]

Russian wares are being marketed on an even larger scale in the United States. You will soon be busy, dropping expensively printed "bargain offers" into the waste basket.

More Jews will be permitted to flit from Russia and pounce on the hapless inhabitants of their New Canaan between the At-

1. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* September 1988, pp. 5-10.

2. A good survey of this trash, which seems to have a morbid fascination for nouveau riche Texans and the jabberwockies of "literary" circles in New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson, may be found in *Crud,* by the American artist, Margaret E. Stucki, published in 1973 by the Birds' Meadow Publishing Company in Cape Canaveral, Florida. I hope to return to this subject in a future issue of *Liberty Bell.*

lantic and the Pacific Oceans. The Jews now in their Old Canaan are reportedly trying to divert their exodist congeners from Russia to Israel for help in beating, torturing, and killing the Palestinians, who are to undergo, as soon as it is feasible, the fate of their Canaanite predecessors.

So much for the latest song-and-dance in the "Summit" show for the benefit of simple-minded Americans, especially females, who purr when told that everyone in the world is becoming lovey-dovey.

Another performance, designed to conciliate "anti-Communist" Americans, has been staged from time to time since 1927, when the malodorous Sheeny named Bronstein, alias Trotsky, fled, squawking, from Russia, supposedly expelled by a "real Russian," Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin.[3] Optimistic Americans have repeatedly been convinced that the Jews were losing control of the Russia they conquered by their usual racial tactics and occupied in 1917-1918.

Such reports have always been difficult to evaluate, because while they seem improbable, they do have a foundation in the fact that the Slavic population of Russia, which suffered most of all from the predators during the Nineteenth Century,[4] most bitterly resented them, and it seems likely that, despite the massacres of Russians known to resent Jews during the Terror that followed the take-over in 1917-1918,[5] this ingrained resentment has survived underground in the native population ever since and would be drastically expressed, if given an opportunity. In *The Enemy of Our Enemies* I tried to present objectively the problem as it then appeared.

Nothing to impair belief in Jewish suzerainty over the Soviet Empire was done by Ronnie and Gorbachev when they danced the Frigg in Moscow recently. On the contrary, their "Summit" was a thinly disguised Judenfest, as was most apparent to the unfortunate population of East Germany. But we again hear rumors that some Russians are officially permitted not to stand in awe of Sheenies.

The *Daily Telegraph* (London) maintains in Russia a reporter with the odd name of Xan Smiley, who contributes a column entitled "Inside Russia," and also signed despatches printed elsewhere in the paper. Xan is acutely worried because he discovered something horrible in Russia, and he has written about it more than once. The substance of his reports was in his column on 18 January 1988, since which he has more or less repeated himself.

There is, he says, a terrible organization that, unbelievably, is actually tolerated by the present government of the Soviet, and he claims to have bearded in his den and to have interviewed the monster who heads it, and who, incredibly, circulated privately to a chosen few a memorandum that attacked one of Gorbachev's closest supporters in the Politburo, and yet was not liquidated! The monster is a middle-aged Russian named Dmitri Vasilyev; his organization, which claims to have a membership of 20,000 with chapters in thirty cities, is called Pamyat ("Remembrance"); its symbol is a bell, which, as Xan failed to remark, is a specifically Christian symbol.[6] Vasilyev says, however, that since his organization is nationalistic, some members are "patriotic atheists."

(I must not digress to discuss the claim of priority for the Chinese; there is no reliable evidence that they cast bells of any size before the Fifteenth Century, which is the probable date intended in the romantic tale that was beautifully retold as "The Soul of the Great Bell" by Lafcadio Hearn in Some Chinese Ghosts.)

The tradition that bells were invented in the Fifth Century by Paulinus, Bishop of Nola, is undoubtedly a myth suggested by the fact that nola is a Latin term for a small bell, such as was put around the neck of a vicious dog; several nolae, mounted on a frame, were shaken in early Christian choirs (in imitation of the

3. On Dzhugashvili's racial origins, see *Liberty Bell,* February 1988, pp. 55-59.

4. See, for example, the article by a Russian lady, Mme. Z. Ragosin, who tried to be painstakingly fair in her appraisal, published in the *Century Magazine* in 1882 and reprinted in *Liberty Bell,* June 1985, pp. 4-39.

5. For some instances, see the booklet by Paul Knutson, *Aryan Asses* (reprinted from *Liberty Bell,* May 1984), especially pp. 11-22.

6. It is so regarded in the Near and Middle East, where church bells excite hatred in orthodox Muslims and other non-Christian sects. They are right historically. Although tintinabula, small bells that give a tinkling or jingling sound, like modern sleigh-bells and the grelots lascifs worn by bayadères and other Oriental dancing girls, are found in the early stages of so many cultures that their invention must be attributed to some prehistoric people, it seems that Christians may legitimately claim to have invented large bells with musical tones, such as were heard in every city, town, and hamlet of the United States before modernized clergymen began to tear down the edifices of stone and brick and replace them with wooden sheds, suitable for night clubs or large garages.

sistra used in the worship of Isis). The Christians seem to have begun casting bells in the Seventh Century; these were comparatively small and rectangular in shape, like the cheap cow-bells now in use, and gave only a loud clanking sound. The first certain historical use of church bells rung from steeples was in the Sicilian Vespers, the famous massacre in 1282. Really musical bells of campanulate form may not antedate the Sixteenth Century.

Church bells may have a special significance for Russians, since the largest bell in the world, weighing about 190 tons, was cast in Moscow in 1734, but broken before it was used, according to the account that is generally accepted—not the one told to tourists who go to see it today. The largest bell in the world that can actually ring, weighing 128 tons, is also in Moscow, where it was cast around the middle of the Eighteenth Century.

A charming collection of information and stories about bells, accompanied by many illustrations, may be found in Bernadine Bailey's popular little book, *Bells,bells,bells* (New York; Dodd, Mead, 1978).

Xan is horrified by Pamyat and uses the techniques of defamation that are the stock-in-trade of journalistic hacks. Vasilyev has a "beer belly" and a "toothbrush moustache"; some of his young men wear black shirts and leather jackets; he is the "guru" of a "cult of hate," etc.

The horrible hate is obvious, because although Xan admits that Vasilyev never directly attacks Jews, only "Zionists" (as is, of course, proper in Soviet propaganda), what he says by innuendo makes it clear that he doesn't love Yahweh's Yids with all his heart.

Vasilyev says that a "Trojan horse" inside Soviet society, which forms only 0.69% of the population, provides 20% of the managers and 44 percent of the persons who hold masters' and doctoral degrees from the universities. To a mind such as Xan's, this is probably proof that Jews are persecuted in Russia, since, if they were not, they would form 90% of the managers and 99.9% of the holders of advanced degrees. Vasilyev perversely does not agree.

Vasilyev points out that about a hundred of the deputy heads of Stalin's key departments were not Russians; that "not a single Russian ran the labor camps or administered the building of the White Sea-Baltic Canal" (in which as many as a million Russian slaves, taken from the best and most civilized part of the population, may have been literally worked to death), and that Czar Nicholas II was "ritually sacrificed." Since everyone knows to what race the non-Russians belonged, this proves that Vasilyev is so full of hate that he doesn't even want Jews to have fun.

Pamyat remembers the great achievements of Russia under the Czars, especially the battles in which the Russians repelled hordes of invading Tatars or fought valiantly against the Mongols. Vasilyev displays in his apartment portraits of Nicholas II, the last Czar, and of his only son, the young Czarevich, who perished when all members of the Imperial family were atrociously murdered in 1918 by Bolsheviks commanded by a Jew and at the orders of Bronstein ("Trotsky"); more significantly, he also has in a place of honor a portrait of Peter Stolypin, who, historians agree, was the "last truly effective and important [prime] minister of imperial Russia,"[7] until he was murdered by a traitor in the police force in 1911. He effectively repressed the Terrorists, mostly Jews and hybrids, who, using the methods now employed by the Jews' Mossad, were murdering loyal Russians at the rate of 3000 a year when Stolypin became Prime Minister in 1907. He also promoted an agrarian reform designed to create in Russia a class of independent farmers and farm families, such as were the backbone of the United States before the international usurers appointed Franklin Roosevelt to begin the liquidation of the country that then was ours.

Xan is perturbed that there should be anything so "nasty" as Russians who don't adore Kikes and he tries to account for that terrible phenomenon. His most serious suggestion is that Pamyat is promoted and protected by Igor Ligachev, a ranking and powerful member of the Politburo, who is said to disapprove of Gorbachev and to be an enemy of Yakovlev, Gorbachev's mentor and chief propagandist. It was Yakovlev that Vasilyev and six other officers of Pamyat attacked as "cosmopolitan" and "anti-Russian" in their ten-page memorandum privately circulated to all members of the Politburo in December 1987. The "nasty" Pamyat is therefore the instrument of an opposition that wishes to overthrow Gorbachev.

That is quite possible. When Ronnie and his Russian partner were dancing the Bunny Hug, everyone knew that the ball would

7. My quotation comes from Nicholas Riasanovsky's *History of Russia* (Oxford Press, 1963), p. 458.

continued on page 50

THE GERMAN DECLARATION OF WAR AGAINST THE UNITED STATES ON 11 DECEMBER 1941

We have recently published two *Bulletins* which were concerned with the manner in which the United States became involved in the Second World War.

Bulletin 26 reviewed Karl-Otto Braun's instructive book, *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht / Wie F.D. Roosevelt die USA in den Zweiten Weltkrieg führte. Bulletin 28* contained a translation of one of the Krogmann letters which summarized the development of the shooting war between Germany and the United States months and months before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. By 15 September 1941 American naval forces received definite orders to fire on German naval forces in spite of specific orders from Hitler to his naval forces to avoid such a shooting war as far as possible. Faced with such a shooting war already posed by the Roosevelt administration, Hitler attempted to make the best of a very bad situation by securing what assurances of diversionary assistance he could from the Japanese. On 11 December 1941 Hitler finally recognized the existence of an actual war against Germany which had been going on for some months and called on the Reichstag to de-clare war against the United States. What was Hitler's thinking which caused him to take this step during a critical military situation on the eastern front? Did Hitler have any feasible alternative? Was there any way by which Hitler could have frustrated the Roosevelt administration, which was determined to involve the United States in a war in Europe, inspite of the overwhelming desires of the American people for peace and in spite of the fact that Germany was now facing the vast human and material resources of the USSR, a power which many Americans regarded as a threat far more evil and dangerous than whatever Germany could have posed?

To answer these questions, let us examine translations of some key passages from Hitler's very long speech to the Reichstag on 11 December 1941, in which he reviewed the course of the war in considerable detail. We have been advised by historians competent in this area that

this speech is not readily available in good translations into English. Perhaps, then, the following translations will throw some further light on a crucial development which is not widely understood by American historians. Our translations are based on the text presented in Dr. Karl-Otto Braun's *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht*, pp. 173-190.

"When, in the year 1939, the position of the minorities in the former Polish state proved to be ever more insufferable, I first attempted to remove the conditions which had become unbearable by means of a just compromise. For some time it seemed as if the Polish government on its own were seriously considering agreeing to a reasonable settlement. Here I might also add that in the case of all these proposals from the German side nothing was asked that had not been formerly owned by Germany; on the contrary, we were willing to give up claims to a great deal which belonged to Germany before the World War. You will still remember the dramatic development of that time, the continuously increasing number of victims in the German ethnic group. You, my delegates, are in the best position to assess the gravity of these murdered victims if you compare them with the number of victims of the present war, inasmuch as the campaign in the east has cost the entire German armed forces approximately 160,000 dead. Right in the midst of peace more than 62,000 ethnic Germans were murdered at that time within a few months, in some cases accompanied by the most gruesome tortures. [Hitler then continues with the specific terms which he offered Poland with regard to Danzig, railway and highway connections between western Germany and East Prussia, plebiscites, etc. As to the number of ethnic Germans murdered by Poles, see the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988, pp. 16-17. Was Hitler misinformed and was he really referring to the massacres of Germans which took place *after* 1 September 1939? There are a number of passages in the speech that would suggest that it was quite hastily prepared.]

* * *

"Beginning in November 1938, he [Roosevelt] began systematically and deliberately to sabotage any possibility of the politics of peace in Europe. In so doing he hypocritically feigned an interest in peace, but he threatened every country that was ready to pursue a policy of peaceful understanding with a blocking of credits, with economic reprisals, with calling in loans, etc. In this regard the reports of the Polish ambassadors in Washington, London, Paris and Brussels afford a shocking insight. [Hitler seems to be referring here to the documents captured in the Polish Foreign Office in 1939. See the article by Mark

Weber, "President Roosevelt's Campaign To Incite War in Europe: The Secret Polish Documents," *Liberty Bell*, February 1984, pp. 1-38, with valuable notes and a bibliography.]

* * *

"In September 1940 he [Roosevelt] got even closer to the war. He transferred fifty destroyers from the American navy to the English navy, for which, it is true, he took over military bases in British possessions in North and Central America. Just how is one thing ever going to be explained to posterity, namely to what extent, in addition to all this hatred against socialist Germany, there was an additional intention of being in a position to take over the British Empire safely and with a minimum of danger at the hour of its collapse?

"Now, after England was no longer in a position of being able to pay for American deliveries in cash, he imposed the Lend-Lease Law on the American people. He has now delegated presidential powers to support the countries whose defense seemed to him, Roosevelt, to be vitally important to America. In March 1941 this man alone took a further step after Germany was not to be moved under any circumstances to reacting against his continued provocations 1939, American cruisers within the safety zone maneuvered the steamship *Columbus* into the hands of British warships. As a result it had to be sunk. On the same day U.S. forces played a rôle in the attempt to capture the German steamship Arauca. Again contrary to international law, on 27 January 1940, the U.S. cruiser *Trenton* informed the enemy naval forces about the movements of the German commercial steamships *Arauca*, *La Plata* and *Wangoni*. On 27 June 1940 he ordered, completely in violation of international law, a restriction of movements of foreign commercial ships in U.S. harbors.

"In November 1940 he had the German steamships *Phrygia, Idarwald* and *Rhein* followed until these steamships finally had to sink themselves to keep from falling into the hands of the enemy. On 13 April 1941 there followed the opening of traffic through the Red Sea to U.S. ships for the purpose of supplying the British armies in the Near East. In the month of March, in the meantime, the confiscation of all German ships had already taken place by American authorities. In the process German citizens were treated in an extremely demeaning manner, ordered to stay in certain places, had travel restrictions imposed on them, etc., quite in violation of international law.

"Two German officers who had escaped from Canadian captivity were put in chains and delivered back to Canadian authorities, likewise in violation of all provisions of international law. On 27 March the

same president who is against any aggression sent greetings to the revolutionary clique of [General Dushan] Simovich and his associates, who had come to power by an aggression in Belgrad after the fall of the legal government. President Roosevelt had some months previously sent Colonel Donavan, a quite inferior person, on an assignment to the Balkans to attempt there to bring about an uprising in Sofia and Belgrad to the disadvantage of Germany and Italy.

"Thereupon, in April, he promised aid to Yugoslavia and Greece on the basis of the Lend-Lease Law. By the end of April this man recognized the Yugoslavian and Greek emigrants as exile governments, once more, and froze Yugoslavian and Greek assets, in this instance, too, in violation of international law. Beginning with the middle of April, moreover, a surveillance of the western Atlantic was taking place by U.S. patrols and their reports to the English.

"On 26 April Roosevelt delivered twenty torpedo boats to England and at the same tine continuous repairs of British warships in U.S. harbors were taking place. On 12 May the arming and repairing of Norwegian steamships traveling in the service of England took place in violation of international law. On 4 June American troop transports arrived in Greenland for the purpose of constructing an airfield. And on 9 June there came the first English report that on the basis of an order from President Roosevelt a U.S. warship attacked a German submarine with depth charges in the vicinity of Greenland.

"On 14 June German Assets in the United States were frozen, again in violation of international law. On 17 June President Roosevelt demanded under false pretexts the recall of German consuls and the closing of German consulates. Further, he demanded the closing of the German press agency, Transocean, of the German Library of Information [located at the time at 17 Battery Place in New York] and of the German Railway Office. On 6-7 July the occupation of Iceland, located in the German Combat Zone, was carried out by American armed forces at Roosevelt's command. In so doing, he now definitely hoped

1. finally to force Germany into war
2. and in addition to make German submarine warfare just as ineffective as during the years 1915-1916.

"At the same time he dispatched American promises of aid to the Soviet Union. On 10 July Secretary of the Navy Knox suddenly announced that the United States had an order to shoot against Axis warships. On 4 September the U.S. destroyer *Greer* was operating along with English airplanes against German submarines in the Atlantic on the basis of an order given it.

"Five days later a German submarine identified U.S. destroyers as

vessels escorting an English convoy. On 11 September Roosevelt finally gave the speech in which he himself confirmed and renewed the order to shoot at all Axis ships. On 29 September U.S. surveillants attacked a German submarine east of Greenland with depth charges. On 17 October the U.S. destroyer *Kearney* again attacked a German submarine with depth charges while traveling in a protective escort for England and on 6 November U.S. forces finally captured the German steamship *Odenwald* in violation of international law, towed it to an American port and put its crew into captivity.

"I intend to pass over the attacks and provocations of this so-called president against me personally as being of no consequence. The fact that he called me a gangster is all the more unimportant, since this term originated in America, certainly not in Europe in view of the absence of such persons.

"But aside from this, I simply cannot be insulted by Mr. Roosevelt because I consider him of unsound mind, just like Woodrow Wilson in his time.

"The fact that this man, along with his Jewish retinue, has been fighting against Japan for years with the same measures is well known to us. I need not discuss them here.

* * *

"Without any attempt at an official denial on the part of the American government, moreover, the president's plan to attack Germany and Italy in Europe itself with military forces, no later than the year 1943, has been published in America.

"The honest effort of Germany and Italy, attesting to an unprecedented forbearance, to prevent the spreading of this war and to maintain relations with the United States, in spite of the unbearable provocations by President Roosevelt which have been going on for years, has thus been brought to nought.

"In view of these circumstances, Germany and Italy have now considered themselves compelled, in keeping with the provisions of the Tripartite Pact of 27 September 1940, to carry on a common struggle, side by side with Japan, against the United States and England for the defense and maintenance of freedom and independence of their people and countries. [As to the actual legal obligations of the Tripartite Pact, See *Bulletin 26*, p. 4.]

"For that reason the three powers have signed the following agreement on this day in Berlin:

"In the unshakable resolve not to lay down their arms until the war against the United States and England has been brought to a successful conclusion, the German government, the Italian government and

the Japanese government have agreed on the following provisions:

Article 1

Germany, Italy and Japan will carry on in common the war forced on them by the United States and England with all means at their disposal.

Article 2

Germany, Italy and Japan obligate themselves not to make an armistice or peace with the United States or England without a complete mutual agreement.

Article 3

Germany, Italy and Japan will collaborate as closely as possible after a victorious conclusion of the war for the purpose of bringing about a just new order in keeping with the Tripartite Pact concluded by them on 27 September 1940.

Article 4

This agreement takes effect at once upon its signing and will remain in force just as long as the Tripartite Pact of 27 September 1940. The principal contracting parties will promptly inform each other before the expiration of this period concerning the further development of their collaboration provided in Article 3 of this agreement."

[After this, Hitler reminds the members of the Reichstag of the rejection of his peace proposals of July 1940 and praises the strength of the German armed forces as well as the efforts of soldiers, peasants and workers. He declares that neither the force of arms nor the passage of time will defeat Germany. He mentions the sacrifices of Germans of previous generations and the resultant moral obligation of his generation. He thanks the Lord of the Spheres ("Herr der Welten") for the successes of recent years and the historical opportunity of his time. □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

A REVIEW OF THE FILM
BETRAYED

by Charles E. Weber

Having seen three brief reviews of this film, one in the *Tulsa Tribune* (where it is characterized as a "political thriller that is shot full of holes in logic"), one in Michael A. Hoffman's *Ratiocinative Focus* and one in the *Oklahoma Separatist*, my curiosity overcame me and I went to see it, although the denigration of my race was the obvious propaganda objective of the film, an objective that one must expect in Hollywood products of this sort

Although the production costs of the film must have been rather high, its script shows signs of carelessness, incompetence and perhaps haste in its preparation,inasmuch as it contains glaring inconsistencies, improbabilities and above all lack of convincing or plausible motivation on the part of the chief characters, the basic weakness of the film. This basic weakness results from the fact that the film has a heavy-handed indoctrinational objective, namely the denigration of organizations which want to defend militantly and courageously the Aryan component of the American population. Only a casual effort is occasionally made to show any plausible motivation. Of course, if the people whom the well-financed producers of this film (United Artists) wished to denigrate had been shown as having well delineated and logical motivations, the propaganda objective of the film would have been defeated ipso facto.

The film opens with a couple of sparse shots in which a Jewish radio talk program host is shown in action. After Leaving the radio station he is shot down by a masked man who paints "ZOG" [Zionist Occupation Government] on the dead Jew's car. Now the location of the action shifts from crowded, urban Chicago to the rural vastness of Montana. A beautiful female migrant agricultural worker is shown skillfully driving a huge harvesting machine over a large wheat field. We learn later that she is an undercover agent of the Federal Bureau of Investigation who is trying to obtain evidence to convict an evil Aryan activist of murder. Nevertheless, she is approached in a beer hall one evening by the chief antagonist, a very handsome farmer whose wife had died, and she quickly falls love with him, apparently with some sincerity.

After the two commence an explicitly shown sexual relationship, the farmer takes the woman out at night for the sake of hunting. They arrive at a remote spot in which a group of local men with guns not generally used in hunting are standing around in a forest clearing. Suddenly a car arrives and from it is brought a terrorized young Negro. Now the hunt begins. The young Negro is given a gun and a sporting chance to flee into the forest, where he is eventually hunted down and killed. This sequence, of course, has the purpose of showing what evil, sadistic villains the killers of the Negro are and thus establishing the mood of the whole film. As in the case of a number of other sequences in the example, that the Negro was accused of thievery, molesting a white woman or the like which would have provoked his being abducted and killed. On another occasion the enamored FBI agent is taken at night to a rally and encampment of the Ku Klux Klan, their families and men wearing swastika armbands. After sleeping in a tent the heroin and her lover wake up in the beauty of the forest. There are vigorous military exercises involving target practice employing silhouettes of Negroes and Jews. One of the many inconsistencies of the film takes place at this point, too. The agent's lover reproaches the men wearing the swastika armbands because his father had fought men wearing them during the war, hardly a reproach that a dedicated "white supremacist" would make, another unconvincing aspect of the film.

The supposedly enamored FBI agent, who is now living with the antagonist and caring for his two children, finds excuses to leave the neat farm house from time to time to keep up contacts with her office staff. Her superiors note that she is not conducting a very effective investigation. One member of her staff who is in love with her is especially angry.

The handsome lover is shown behind an elaborate computer in his house which is hooked up to an extensive network. The heroine had gone out that day on the pretext that she wanted to shop, while in reality she was making contact with her FBI staff. Nevertheless, she had purchased a seductive garment into which she changes. Subsequently a bank robbery takes place In which the heroine and her lover along with several of his associates participate. They have driven to Chicago to rob a large bank there. The robbery is successful and brings in several million dollars for the "white supremacist" cause but an FBI agent on the scene shoots one of the robbers to death. The agent is a noble Negro, of course.

The heroine discovers papers hidden under a bedroom floor which reveal plans to assassinate Henry Kissinger, Senator Metzen-

baum, and other prominent ZOG Jews. She shows the papers to members of the office staff with whom she rendezvous in an abandoned farm house.

One night the heroine and her lover drive out over a long bridge and stop at a lonely place, where a helicopter lands. The man runs toward and enters the helicopter, where he is shown a (stolen or captured?) file which identifies the heroine as an FBI agent. The "lovers" do not sleep well that night.

The heroine's lover and she again drive to Chicago, where they go up into a partly completed building. He takes a gun out of a briefcase in order to assassinate a politician on the street below. The motivation for assassination is not really made clear, another confusing, incompetently developed aspect of the film. Suddenly the lover, while waiting for a chance to perform the assassination, tells the heroine that he knows her real identity, hardly a likely or plausible thing for him to do under the circumstances. Thereupon she declares that he is under arrest while holding a previously concealed revolver against him. After a brief exchange of words she kills him, after he had refused to lay down his gun. In a brief, quite improbable denouement the heroine returns to her dead lover's town in Montana, where she is seen holding his little daughter, to whom she had formed an attachment and whose antipathy toward Negroes and Jews she has tried to destroy. A congregation at some distance is seen leaving a church and its members see the heroine holding the child. She is reproached as a "Jezebel."

Did the producers of this expensive film achieve their objectives? Will they sustain a financial loss? I saw only several people in the large theater where I sat through two showings of the film. A viewer with any degree of sophistication has to be struck with the heavy-handed nature of the indoctrination objectives of the film, its improbabilities, inconsistencies and above all a lack of convincing motivation on the part of the chief characters. A disclaimer at the end of the film makes the hypocritical assertion that the action was not related to actual persons or events, although some of the episodes in the film call to mind events which have been in the news within the past several years. If Aryans loyal to their race can find any lesson of value in this film it is the depth to which Zionist Occupation Government can sink in order to destroy their defensive organizations and its ability to corrupt and intimidate Aryans to the extent that they are willing to betray their own people. It is in this sense that we should understand the title of the film. □

STEALTHY CONQUEST

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

I have additional facts about Israeli operations in the Republic of South Africa. The Zionists of the world now own that nation—lock, stock and barrel. American Jews are constantly complaining about the exploitation of people and the violations of human rights throughout the world—except in Israel, of course. Yet the Zionists themselves are guilty of the most flagrant acts of outright slavery seen on this earth in hundreds of years. And, this time, I am not referring to the sad plight of the displaced Palestinians whom the Israelis have literally made into slaves in their own homeland. I want to inform American readers about the cruel cabal of world Zionists in South Africa and what they are doing to the black tribes there.

After reading this column, you will better understand why I no longer have any sympathy for the South African government. For this government has allowed the world Zionists to control the destiny of the last white-ruled country on the African continent. And these same white officials have allowed the Israelis to exploit both white and black residents of South Africa.

But first, allow me to mention two related matters which clearly reveal how the Israelis have penetrated *every* nation on earth—something no other force in the entire history of the world has ever accomplished.

As most people know, a Jew in the U.S. or in any other nation is never truly a genuine citizen. He will always place the welfare of the state of Israel before the country in which he resides. This was graphically illustrated by a treasonous act earlier this year on the part of Senator David Durenberger of Minnesota, one of the most radical-fringe Jews in Congress today. Of course, he will not be punished for it since his kind are not subject to any American laws nowadays, including our Constitutional process for dealing with traitors. You see, our U.S. legal process has been altered so drastically to cater to the whims of the powerful Zionists that today Julius and Ethel Rosenberg would not be executed for their crimes against America. No, they would get off easily and even be promoted to sainthood for betraying this country.

Anyway, the Senate Ethics Committee, which is bound by law to

do something about such cases, criticized Mr. Durenberger but declined to recommend any disciplinary action, let alone legal prosecution. If they had dared do what they were sworn to do in this case, they would have become the ones being investigated and would have suffered greatly for trying to discipline a Jew in Congress. So the investigation ended quickly. You might even say that ut closed before it even opened. This is just another clear example of who runs Congress.

A chairman of the Senate Intelligence Committee, Senator Durenberger was privy to all the secrets of the CIA, which now is required by law to report on all their activities to Congressional committees. In this capacity, he learned from the director of the CIA that during the Israeli attack on Lebanon the U.S. had recruited an Israeli military officer to spy upon Israel for the United States intelligence service. When the traitorous Minnesota senator attended a dinner of the American Israeli Public Affairs Committee on March 15, 1987 at Palm Beach, Florida, he told the Israelis all about the American spy in the Israeli Army. Apparently, Mr. Durenberger saw nothing wrong in giving the Israelis CIA secrets, and, in doing so, disclosing secret Information vital to American national security. Of course, if any U.S. senator who was not Jewish had committed such a crime against his own country he would end up in a Federal prison.

Senator Durenberger not only let the Israelis know that an Israeli officer had passed along sensitive Israeli data to the U.S., but it was also revealed that the Minnesota senator knew all about Jonathan Pollard's spying in Washington for Israel and never saw fit to inform either the CIA, with whom he worked closely, or any U.S. officials. What does that tell you?

So, you see, as I have always maintained, having American Jews in Congress is tantamount to having Israeli spies there, sitting in on all the secret meetings of the CIA or the President and his cabinet. No American Jew can be trusted *not* to inform Israel of every single secret of the United States government of which he can learn. But, of course, you cannot intern all Jews as we did the Japanese-Americans in 1941. You just have to ignore these traitors; and people reading this right now will probably vote for Mr. Durenberger again and send him back to the Senate.

Also, I might add, Senator Durenberger is in the vanguard of the current movement afoot to pardon his good friend, Mr. Pollard, so this spy can retire on a large Israeli pension in Israel as a national hero there. Look for Mr. Reagan to pardon Pollard before his (Reagan's) term ends.

Remember back in 1981 when the Israelis came up with those lies

about an imaginary Libyan "hit-squad" that fooled both the American press and the American people? Well, the canny little Zionists are at it again. The Israeli government has unsavory agents in the Philippines who have tried to convince the U.S. that Palestinian terrorists are all over that country, intent on blowing up American bases.

Lieutenant Colonel Orlando Mascaspack, a Philippine police chief, says that MOSSAD gave him the names of four Palestinians who soon are going to blow up Clark Air Force Base, near the city of Angeles.

All these actions clearly illustrate the world-wide, subversive operations of the Israelis, who are responsible for spreading more lies than any other country since the beginning of time.

Now this leads me to revealing the present exploitation of South Africa by Israel. At a time of increasing international pressure for more sanctions against the Republic of South Africa, many foreign investors, mostly Israelis well-endowed with American money, are streaming into that besieged country to take advantage of the cheap labor pool in Botshabelo and other places. The Israelis have set up factories and large resettlement camps and millions of blacks have been relocated, so they can work in very profitable Zionist enterprises. I mean profitable for the Israelis, not for the workers.

Talk about slave labor in the Twentieth Century and gross exploitation! The Israelies are using labor practices in South Africa which the civilized world hasn't seen in over 200 years, or even prior to the Industrial Revolution in Europe.

I thought I had seen oppressive Zionist labor practices in the West Bank and other places; it is even worse in South Africa, according to British researcher William Corbett. His findings, recently published in London and throughout Western Europe, have revealed some dire conditions indeed. It goes without saying that his research reports have been carefully censored out of the American establishment press, except in this magazine—the only place in the U.S. you are going to read about it.

Mr. Corbett wrote that black workers are paid seven dollars per week. But even that is misleading because the South African government—not the Isreali manufacturers—pays most of that small amount of the slave wages.

The Israelis, the first people in the world to call for workers' rights and benefits in other people's countries, offer in South Africa no medical aid at all, no sick pay or sick leave, no paid holidays, no pension program, no maternity benefits, and not even any canteens or lunchroom facilities. In fact, these overworked employees are not even al-

lowed to eat inside the factories but must go outside, no matter what the weather, and sit on the dusty ground to eat their home-made lunches. It goes without saying that there are no toilets, and no coffee or tea breaks either.

In South Africa, while other nations are withdrawing investments, the Israelis are moving in, and gleefully reaping huge profits from the massive subsidies paid by the Pretoria government to lure black workers away from the crowded cities. Israel is the only nation in the world which does not engage in some sort of boycott or sanctions against South Africa. Yet, both Israeli and American Jews march in Washington in front of the South African Embassy protesting *apartheid* and other actions of the white government. Ironic, isn't it, that the very people condemning South Africa most vociferously are in reality working hard at helping to maintain *apartheid*, while at the same time reaping immense profit. No other nation on earth could possibly get away with such duplicity and brazen double-dealing.

But the government of South Africa is equally to blame. Pretoria sent business agents to Israel, the only real "friend" of South Africa left in the entire world, to solicit Jewish firms with absolutely no scruples at all about running these slave factories. Knowing full well that no European or American firms would engage in such oppressive exploitation of labor, government officials of South Africa also knew that just one small but very greedy country of born exploiters—Israel—would agree to take part in such an inhuman venture solely for profits. Pretoria had judged the unscrupulous Zionist businessmen correctly. The Israeli firms fell over themselves to accept the offers to batten on black workers in South Africa.

The declared aim stated in press releases by the South African government turned out to be pure fiction. Pretoria, to justify is new policy, declared that the only purpose in allowing the Israelis to use slave labor was to "bring employment to poverty-stricken areas." In other words, South Africa is going around with checkbooks open to counter the growing momentum of sanctions and disinvestment by countries operating in that country. Only Israel, it seems, accepted such an unscrupulous deal.

Israeli businessmen today are involved in at least 48 "decentralization areas" established by the South African government. Some industries from Hong Kong and Taiwan have located small operations near South African cities, but they are not as involved as the Israelis in the subsidized inhuman working conditions.

Naturally, to hide and protect themselves from world scrutiny, neither the South African Decentralization Board nor the Israelis will

disclose the exact number of such factories now operating in various parts of the country. These factories are off limits to foreigners, except Israelis, of course. Since the Israelis now run just about every phase of South African government, openly or from behind the scenes, no secrets are, or could be, kept from them. Just like President Reagan, South African officials are glad to don yarmulkas and pose for photos for the press with prominent Jews.

In order to fend off questions about these "hidden" factories, they are now officially listed as "strictly confidential" and "vital to the national security" of South Africa. How absurd! Since when is a dress factory considered to be vital to the security of any nation? Despite the secrecy, I have learned that the Israelis have established themselves on a large scale in both the "independent" Ciskey homeland and in the volatile Eastern Cape province of South Africa.

Mr. Corbett, an economist, found in his comparative analysis that the Israelis in South Africa are now paying the lowest wages of any commercial enterprise any place on earth, even including the most backward of black African states. They also maintain the poorest working conditions ever devised by man on the Dark Continent. Many black workers complain that their Israeli bosses are extremely arrogant in their condescending attitude toward blacks, many of whom are beaten or assaulted at their work place. "They are using severe tactics never even considered by the worst of the Boers of 100 years ago," said a black labor leader and foreman at a gem company. The word 'Boer' is commonly used by the blacks to describe all the politically dominant white Afrikaners of Dutch descent.

The Israelis counter this criticism by saying that the Black workers are lazy. This is true to a certain extent; I have watched them work in South Africa and I must admit that black Africans are not as hard-working as Indians, Chinese, or Arabs. One Israelis businessman said that most blacks are not only lazy but also unskilled, unproductive, and do not deserve any sympathy whatsoever. This is an extremely harsh viewpoint and in my opinion should not be applied to all black workers.

In today's world, with great sympathy for South African blacks paramount throughout civilized countries, only the Israelis could get away with such radical generalizations without being condemned for it. No one dares be so bold as to dispute or criticize statements made by Zionists—certainly not U.S. officials or the American press in general. I should like to add that the White House and U.S. officials know about these Israeli slave factories but are too cowed ever to admit it publicly. It is no secret. In my estimation, the Zionists are now kings of

the universe. They can do no wrong.

Aviv Sport, which manufactures sportswear, starts workers at a little higher wage—$9.50 per week. And some of the better workers have been paid as high as high as $11 per week. But I'd like to point out that even these pay scales are only one-third of the legal minimum wage allowed by law in South Africa, which is currently pegged at $36 a week. How, then, does Israel get by with paying less than one-third of the legal minimum wage? For exactly the same reasons that an Israeli terrorist once blew off the heavy doors of the U.S. capitol building and was never arrested for this crime. He was merely deported to Israel where he became an instant national hero with a guaranteed income for the rest of his life. By comparison, what do you think would happen to an American, or an Arab, who tried to do the same thing? My point is that in South Africa today, just as in Washington, D.C., laws do not apply to Israelis. They are exempt in both countries by a kind of blanket diplomatic immunity for an entire race.

Mr. Moshe Grembeck, manager of Aviv Sport, was asked by researchers about this gross exploitation of labor. He answered, after hesitating briefly, "I have to say, yes, I do not know how workers survive on such low wages. It is not my business. But when a husband and wife both work, their combined wages make up a reasonable income." Well, if Mr. Grembeck considers about $19 a week a reasonable income for an entire family, then his statement is correct. But would Mr. Grembeck like for his own family to have a weekly income of only $19 per week? That is the question.A company from Hong Kong, Electronic Associates, manufacturers of video equipment, pays the highest wages in any of the new factories, about $22 per week to skilled workers.

Israeli industrialists, with permission of their government, freely admit that "virtually free labor" and the absence of even a semblance of any labor union was the deciding reason for them to invest in South Africa and to set up these exploitative shops.

Here is why the Zionists call it *free* labor. It is truly that as far as the Israelis are concerned. Well, almost, since out of wages of $12 or less, the South African government pays Israel all but 60 cents or five percent, whichever is greater. So, in reality, the greedy Israelis are not even paying the going rate of $7 to $12 a week. They are paying from Israeli pockets only 50 or 60 cents a week to each worker. Now if that isn't a Jewish bargain-basement deal, I never heard of one. In this century, even under the very worst conditions, did you ever hear of a company's getting by with paying workers no more than 60 cents a week? And in South Africa they never heard of such things as 40-hour

work week either. And, bear in mind this is being done by the same people who are loudly demanding "human rights" for exploited workers all over the world.

And don't forget that the Israelis in Washington are still carrying placards proclaiming they are against *apartheid* in South Africa. If the public only knew what the Israelis are really doing in South Africa! It is similar to the Israeli viewpoint on the separation of church and state. They are for it for all other religions in every nation in the world—but not in Israel, where the Jewish religion and the government are entwined by the law of the land.

As one Israeli plant manager confessed, "When we first heard about the idea of moving to South Africa, it sounded crazy. But when we looked at the figures and the giant amount of profits, it then made a lot of sense to us." And rightly so. Who wouldn't like such a profitable deal with no risks? These Israeli businessmen can get rich in a hurry with nary a hint of any complaint from Congress.

That's not all the South African government did to make it profitable for the Israelis. They not only invited but even begged the Zionists to build shops and factories in the last white-ruled state in all of Africa. Easy loans were granted by Pretoria officials to their "friends" from Israel so that the greedy Zionists were actually not out one red cent in getting established and building plants for their slave labor. Not only did South Africa grant loans that did not have to be repaid, it also furnished about $200,000 of operating capital to each company for the initial purchase of equipment and machinery. However, instead of buying new machines, the crafty Israelis bought used ones and pocketed about half of the $200,000.

The Israeli bosses require the workers to bring their own lunches, which they are required to eat outside the plants on the grass or at the side of the dusty roads. And the Israeli plant managers had the gall o say that the workers preferred it this way and they were merely complying with the wishes of their employees! Isn't that nice? The managers even went so far as to say this was a part of black culture to eat *al fresco*. Naturally, the Zionists furnish them with no tables or other such frivolities.

At first some of the Israeli factory owners put on an act for the press by stating that they felt guilty about profiteering from *apartheid*. But did you ever hear of an Israeli who wouldn't exploit foreign workers?

Even the South African government showed some minor embarrassment at the deal with the world Zionists of Israel. Mr. Henry Strydon, a South African government spokesman, suggested strongly

when they negotiated the deal with Israel that the starting wage should be $17 per week instead of only $7. I guess I don't need to tell you that the Israelis quickly rejected this as being "too high" for paying labor. Then the South African government beat a hasty retreat and issued a statement to back up the Israeli decision on low wages by saying, "We see nothing wrong with Israeli pay scales because the workers are 'raw', unproductive, and often absent." Mr. Strydon heads the Development Trust Corporation which administers these industrial grants to foreign governments.

Mr. Clive Mendelsohn, another South African spokesman, said that the workers are being paid in accordance with their abilities.

"What the government [of South Africa] is doing," said an official, "is paying us compensation in this manner for the disadvantage of setting up shop here in the sticks where most people have never done any kind of work."

When I spent about four months in South Africa studying conditions there, I wondered why high-ranking South African officials always changed the subject when Israel was mentioned, just as your own U.S. Congressman will do. Now I know why.

As I have always tried to inform Americans, the Israelis are not just holding sway in Israel and the United States. They are active world-wide and they can influence any country. However, their extreme greed and their Never-failing desire to cause harm to others sometimes backfires. It happened recently in their close relationship with the Communist Chinese. Israeli military experts worked secretly in China to engineer an enormous improvement of the guidance system for Chinese missiles. Then the improved missiles were sold by the Red Chinese to Saudi Arabia. And now Israel wails that these same weapons are a potential threat to the security of the Zionist state. Ironic, isn't it?

What this means is that Israeli technology and expertise thus contributed to the security of a country which the Zionists say, might have a "destabilizing" influence in the Mideast by possibly standing up against Jewish aggression. Israeli leaders have expressed alarm about the presence in the Saudi kingdom of the medium-range missiles, which the Chinese had developed to carry nuclear warheads. They have a potential range of 1600 miles, enough to reach Israeli military bases.

I'd like to point out that both Iran and Iraq also buy weapons from Red China.

The Saudi Arabian ambassador to the U.S., Prince Bandar bin Sultan, conducted the arms sales agreement with China. He refused to discuss it.

As they generally do, the Israelis resorted to stealth and deceit. They used fake Philippine passports in Red China in order to prevent the U.S. from learning about their devious and clandestine coöperation with Communist countries. But the CIA managed to trace those passports to the Philippine Consulate in Jedda, Saudi Arabia, which is strange, because it appears that neither Israel nor Saudi Arabia wanted to the U.S. to learn about such an outlandish deal involving our supposed friend and our Communist "enemies."

The missile involved is the CSS-2. The Saudis told American officials that they wanted the missiles mainly to create a deterrent to Iranian threats of attack.

An Israeli official was arrested last December in Hong Kong with five of the false Philippine passports which are being used by Israeli experts to travel back and forth to China. The Israeli, Mr. Svi Gafni, was sentenced to two years in prison on a variety of charges, including possession of false passports and an illegal weapon. The U.S. is secretly trying to persuade the authorities in Hong Kong to pardon and release him. Perhaps Hong Kong may be one of the few spots in the world that have not yet learned that you do not let your laws interfere with Zionists. They are to be treated differently than any other nationalities because of the "Holocaust."

The *Sunday Times* of London published a detailed story on the Gafni case. The *Times* said five Israelis were involved, including Israel Radomsky, who told the press that he and his colleagues had gone to China on fake Philippine passports and that the mission was cleared at the highest level of the Israeli government. He stated that the reason for using false passports was to prevent the U.S. from learning about the mission. And some people in Washington still maintain that Israel is a dear friend and ally of the U.S.! Does it seem that way to you?

The cowed and very docile pro-Israel American press has printed almost nothing about Israel's flourishing business of selling arms and technology to the Red Chinese, just as the military deals between South Africa and Israel were not mentioned. But the London newspapers have carried several stories, disclosing such facts as that Israel has used American technology to provide China with advanced missile technology and the details of U.S. armour-piercing devices. It was also revealed that Israel is now assisting the Reds in developing a combat fighter plane using technology from the canceled Lavi fighter project, bought and paid for entirely by the good ole American taxpayers.

Morton S. Miller, writing in a Washington military publication,

said that Israel had helped China obtain licenses to build foreign arms, notably from U.S. weapons patents. Mr. Miller believes that Chinese Communists are now using Israel to obtain for them knowledge of sophisticated American weapons, which the U.S. has flatly refused to give the Chinese.

Mr. Miller said that the first Israel-Chinese arms co-production was a modernized version of China's T-59 tank equipped with an Israeli 105-mm cannon. Mr. Miller has recently retired from the State Department's Bureau of Intelligence and Research, where he was a senior arms-transfer intelligence analyst for ten years. Now that he is out of the State Department, he is able to speak and write about these affairs, which is why I was able to get this information.

On the African front, Mr. Reagan at the last summit meeting tried to put in a good word for his Communist pals in states bordering South Africa. The President wants more aid for both Mozambique and Botswana, both run by dedicated Marxists.

Still imprisoned In South Africa for advocation the violent overthrown of the government and plotting Murder of the country's white statesmen, the black Marxist thug Nelson Mandela, Now 70, was recently honored by many Americans at rallies attended by movie stars, Congressmen, and "rock" performers. These galas were called "Freedomfests" by their publicity-hungry sponsors. Senator Ted Kennedy is a personal friend of Mandela and has visited him in his prison cell several times, once while I was in South Africa.

Mandela, who is being portrayed by prominent Americans as some sort of hero, is not only a Communist agitator but also a vicious criminal. He should not be let out of prison just to please liberal Americans. For those Americans with poor memories, I remind you that when he was arrested in 1962, Mandela had in his possession 210,000 hand grenades, 48,000 Land mines, 50 tons of high explosives, the plans of 107 government buildings scheduled to be blown up, and copies of a 21-page document from Moscow entitled "How to Be a Good Communist." And yet powerful American organizations are still trying to tell you that he was a misunderstood "patriot" of some kind whom the U.S. should honor as a martyred saint. He is described as being a peace-loving individual, a "non-violent protester" like the sainted Martin Luther King. So I have one question for these American imbeciles who say he is a second Ghandi. What would a man of peace be doing with several hundred thousand hand grenades and other weapons in his possession? He is about as peaceful as the Israeli terrorist armed forces in Lebanon who murder people right and left every day as this is being written.

In every part of the world, wherever I travel, I am confronted by people who want to know why U.S. government officials are such troublemakers. I have already mentioned the vast amount of unnecessary trouble created by the U.S. in Central America, the Philippines, and the Mideast. But I have also found that anti-American sentiment is just as vehement In far off Singapore. An American diplomat named E. Mason Hendrickson was caught trying to stir up a revolution in Singapore to overthrow the legitimate government.

Prime Minister Lee Kuan Yew was forced to expel Mr. Hendrickson for encouraging leftist dissidents to run for elective office as a means of changing the extremely conservative government of present-day Singapore. This American diplomat, undoubtedly under the auspices of the CIA, also took advantage of his diplomatic status to give aid and comfort to the hard-shell revolutionaries who are always lurking about, ready to rise up against the government if and when it shows the least sign of weakness.

Of course, the U.S. government retaliated with a petty show of spite by kicking out Mr. Robert Chen, First Secretary at the Singapore Embassy in Washington.

Now take the case of Panama, where General Manuel Noriega stood up to American harassment bullying which was ordered by President Reagan himself. General Noriega, who happens to be a tyrant, drug king, and a leech on his nation's treasury, is not someone I would ordinarily admire. But I do admire his will to hang in there and defy his former friend in the White House, the born sniveler who deftly turned against him. He has show great courage by flatly defying threats to him for drug cover-ups and other alleged infractions that were thought up in Washington to get rid of him after he no longer wanted to play ball with U.S. officials. Lesser men would have paled at U.S. threats, turned tail and run for safety in Switzerland or some place. But not General Noriega. He stayed put. Even sanctions, the cutting off of food supplied and banking funds failed to remove him. Now the world admires the little crooked dictator who called America's bluff. And bear in mind that the American officials who worked with him for many years and paid him over $200,000 per year for his "services" were just as crooked as the general. They too should be tried—and for treason since they, in effect, were hiring him to harm their own country.

I believe that most Americans will agree with me that it was futile, illegal, and un-American, as well as self-defeating for the United States deliberately to try to ruin Panama's economy and to starve men, women, and children, just in an attempt to impose its capricious will.

It was unlawful because it broke our signed treaty with the little Central American state, which specifically prohibited the use of any type of economic force, boycotts, or sanctions.

Mr. Reagan's actions were self-destructive because the U.S. has now invited other nations to treat us the way we are treating Panama; and because Panama, while hungry and desperate for supplies, may now go the way of Cuba and turn to the Soviet Union. Then the Russians would be in a position to slow down and control traffic through the Panama Canal, which we gave away a few years ago. Panama has stated that it will accept aid from any place, including the Communist bloc.

Isn't it about time for the U.S. to act legally, humanely, and constructively in foreign policies? How long will Washington choose to starve and injure thousands of people just to prove a point, an illegal one at that?

Americans are generally a "take it for granted" nation. They believe this once-proud country will not change much, let alone go under. Right now Americans are like wild animals surviving in a zoo. Animals can adapt and live in zoos only at the cost of losing the physical vigor, alert intelligence, and behavioral splendor they possessed in their natural habitat.

Human beings crowded into a poorly ventilated room usually fail to notice that their they breathe becomes stale and ever staler. They are unaware of the slow deterioration because the change takes place so gradually.

It is the same with political changes which slowly reduce the freedom of all Americans. Most of them will not notice the constant erosion of their rights and values until they end up behind a fence they cannot break through—just like the animals once proud and free now trapped in the zoo.

A FINAL WARNING BEFORE NOVEMBER 8

I am not an admirer of George Bush. However, I must ask, beg, insist, and exhort all voters to go to the polls and vote for the Vice President.

This may sound contradictory. It isn't. Not when one considers that placing Michael Dukakis in the White House would be the worst catastrophe ever to befall this nation. I cannot think of anything worse than electing this Massachusetts phony to our highest office. It would hasten the total destruction of the U.S. by about twenty years.

Mr. Dukakis is not the poor son of Greek immigrants that he

claims to be in his publicity campaign. He really comes from a wealthier and more pretentious segment of society than does Mr. Bush. Dukakis has a Harvard background and even taught there at the John F. Kennedy School of Government.

Even his claim that his parents were both born in Greece is false. His mother was born in central Greece. His father, however, was born in Edremit, a town in turkey—not Greece. According to the best available Turkish records, his father was of mixed Greek-Turkish-Jewish ancestry.

His wife Kitty is, of course, Jewish, as are their two children. He goes to the synagogue with them and the prelate of the Greek Orthodox Church has stated publicly that Mr. Dukakis is not what he claims to be, a member of that religion, giving three valid reason: 1. His position in favor of abortion. 2. His love and promotion of the homosexual way of life. 3. His marriage outside the church to a Jewish divorcée. Cartoonist Steve Benson of the *Arizona Republic* in Phoenix illustrated these three precepts with a cartoon showing little Mike looking up at the priests of the church while saying, "It's all Greek to me."

Of course, during the campaign, his Jewish family life has been kept in the background. But Mrs. Dukakis, a very outspoken and overbearing woman, is not like Nancy Reagan. In a magazine interview, she declared that she would have a say in running the country. She plans to have an office right next to that of the president and would sit in on all meetings. So it looks as if you could have a Jewish female chief executive in the White House even before you get a male one. Kitty says that she will outdo Rosalyn Carter in this department.

The latest polls at this writing show Mr. Dukakis leading the Vice President by about 15 points. This is ridiculous. American voters can't be that stupid—or can they?

Mr. Dukakis is a card-carrying member of the American Civil Liberties Union, a Jewish organization which is bent on the destruction of this nation. Need I tell you that he vetoed a bill permitting the Pledge of Allegiance in public schools of his state? He let a convicted murderer out of prison ten times on leave, even after the man had raped and robbed on each of his furloughs. Do you really want this irresponsible liberal in the White House? Think about it.

Not only is Mr. Dukakis the carefully-selected choice of the Israeli Lobby and the world Zionists; he is also a high tax, anti-defense, criminal-coddling, ultra-liberal who hates the old-fashioned American values, or what we have left of them today.

You don't have to like George Bush. I am not asking you to do so.

But you'd better vote for him. And not to vote, as many of you do, is the same as voting for Mr. Dukakis, the most liberal out-and-out scoundrel ever to run for public office.

Freedom is not free! □

This article first appeared in the November 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $35.00. Sample copy & booklist $4.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: ***THE NEXT VIETNAM*** (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. ***HAMMERING THE U.S.*** (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. ***BUSH AND ZION*** (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. ***REAGAN AND ZION*** (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***ANTI-AMERICANS*** (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES*** (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***HOW ZION TRIUMPHS*** (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. ***FRIENDS WE BETRAYED*** (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***THE GREAT TERRORIST*** (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT*** (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***YOUR ENEMIES*** (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE*** (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. ***ZION'S HITMEN*** (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. ***THE RISING SUN*** (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. ***THE CRIME OF CRIMES*** (December 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. ***WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?*** (February 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. ***OUR SILLY SPIES***, (March 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?*** (May 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***ISRAEL IS HERE*** (June 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***THE MURDER OF EICHMANN*** (August 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. ***STEALTHY CONQUEST*** (November 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include
$1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

BOOKS FOR PATRIOTS FROM LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

ISSN: 0145 – 7667 PHONE: 304-927-4486
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA

BOOK LIST NO. 788 – EFFECTIVE 1 JULY 1988

Prices are subject to change without notice.
All previous price lists are obsolete.

NAME: ..... DATE: .....
ADDRESS: ..... PHONE: .....
CITY/STATE/ZIP: .....

QTY	TITLE #	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL

No COD orders accepted. Please send check, money order, or cash (by certified mail) with order or provide VISA or MASTER CARD info below and add 3% to invoice total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international money order.

SUB TOTAL	
Post. & Hdlg.	
5% WV Sales Tax	
3% M/C Surcharge	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

CARD #:
SIGNATURE:
[ ] VISA [ ] M/C EXPIRATION:

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

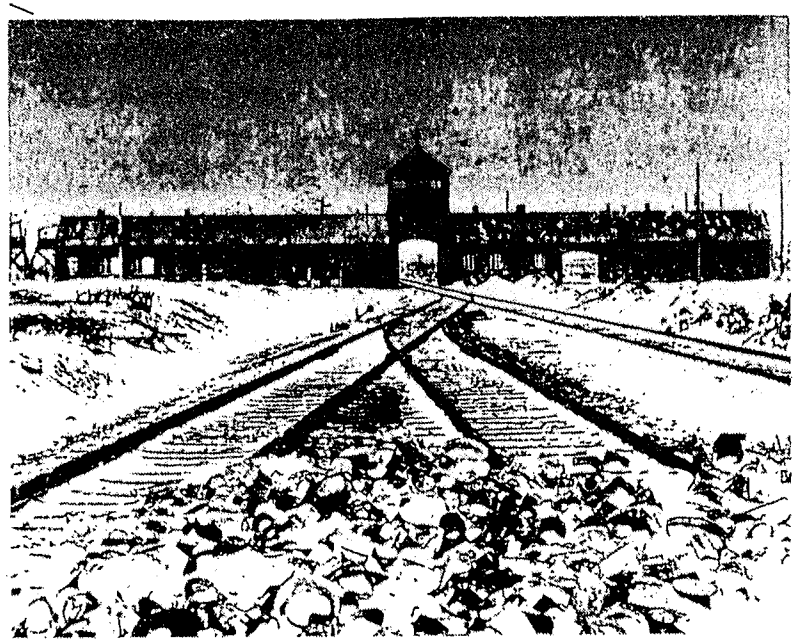

THE BOOK
THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE
MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.00 for postage
5 copies $10.00 + $1.00 for postage.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

TRIAL BY JEWRY

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIALS IN TORONTO 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

TRIAL BY JEWRY
The Great Holocaust Trials
in Toronto 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

First Edition 1988

© Copyright 1988 by Liberty Bell Publications
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Additional copies available from:
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA
or
Truth Missions
P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266 USA

Printed in the United States of America

CHAPTER FOUR

The Preliminary
Part Three

In order to Give Raul Hilberg the interrogation he deserved, Dr. Robert Faurisson and I regularly burned the midnight oil, laying out questions, and strategies, for Zündel's attorney, Lauren Marshall, to put to Hilberg next day.

This procedure was not without its difficulties. First of all, Faurisson was—and is—affiliated with the Institute for Historical Review here in California. Now, although it was I who dreamt up the entire IHR concept, and was its Director for the first 2 1/2 years of its existence, I split from the IHR in April 1981, on account of the corruption of its *éminence grise* Willis A Carto. Since that time, relations between the IHR and myself deteriorated rapidly, reaching an all-time low in March 1985, when the IHR seized my mailing-list records (due to a delivery mix-up), delayed my outgoing mail (a promo for Ernst Zündel!), and filed a $500,000 lawsuit against me for "unfair competition" (eventually, the courts ruled in my favor, and the IHR paid me handsome compensation for their impudence). Consequently, all of my discussions with Faurisson had to be confined to issues of Revisionist research; he categorically refused to engage in any small-talk, or normal conversation, regarding his own attitude toward the IHR's administration. Ironically, Faurisson eventually became so disgusted with the IHR while he was in Toronto that he quit their so-called "Editorial Advisory Committee" by telephone; however a few days later he was persuaded to change his mind by the IHR's "Director" Tom Marcellus, who used his Scientology brainwashing skills to bamboozle Faurisson, who at that time (1984-85) was suffering severe nervous stress and depression, on account of Zionist harassment in France. It is common knowledge that Scientologists zero-in on those who are psychologically vulnerable; they have been known to scour the newspaper obituary columns, seeking out the (especially vulnerable) bereaved relatives for their financial overtures.

Secondly, besides staying up late with Faurisson to map out the next day's strategy, I had to arise early the next morning to run downtown to present the materials to Lauren Marshall at her office, and then escort her across the street and into the side door of the Old City Hall courthouse. Mrs Marshall and I seemed to hit it off pretty good, even though she was a chain-smoker, and probably, a heavy

drinker. (Several months later she suffered a severe heart-attack; stress, booze, and cigarettes were undoubtedly the combined cause.) Because her old drinking-partner, Judge Wally Hryciuk (presumably of Ukrainian descent), Ukes are the third-largest ethnic Group in Canuckistan) had decreed that the Prelim proceedings need not begin until lOam each morning, we had ample time to go over the day's projected strategy. However, it quickly became apparent that Lauren Marshall had no sympathy whatsoever for Revisionism, and even less interest in learning about our arguments. Her private advice to me was to "get out of it" before I got much older, and that I "didn't belong" with the Zündel support group, whom she regarded as red-necks. (To be honest, at that time they were largely red-necks; it was only through dedicated, persevering, unwavering, expensive, Revisionist donkey-work that Ernst Zündel was able to gradually attract to his banner the kind of intellectual, intelligent, sophisticated Revisionists, who would eventually make his case a watershed.) I daresay there was even a personal factor at work also: a few days into the Preliminary, Mrs. Marshall invited Faurisson and me to swim and play tennis with her and her British *au pai* girl. After I let it slip that I was married, my invitation somehow got lost in the shuffle. (Faurisson went and had a good time!) Zündel confirms this interpretation, telling me that after I returned to California, Lauren Marshall was "out to lunch" and could barely follow the step-by-step instructions laid out for her. (However, an alternative explanation would revolve around Zündel's illegible hand-writing, and Faurisson's [then] unintelligible French accent; after I left they shared the rôle of lawyer-liaison.)

The Crown's examination of Hilberg had been extremely skimpy, and no one was very impressed with the performance of Prosecutor Peter Griffiths. Even Jewish commentators would later sneer at the fact that his "only experience was with breaking-and-entering (burglaryl cases,and this was the first case he had ever handled involving Holocaust Denial litigation" (Irwin Cotler. *Boston College Third World Law Journal*, Winter 1988, p. 69). To be fair, it would be rather difficult for Griffiths to have had such experience: Ontario had ever prosecuted only one "race hate" case before, and it had turned into a circus. Two Québec nationalists had been tried for distributing anti-Québec flyers; the flyers were spoofs, and the prosecution collapsed in chaos. This was one of the reasons why the authorities were so reluctant to take action against Zündel until they were railroaded by Mrs. Citron—they didn't want to get their fingers burned a second time!

Faurisson and I, with some input from Bradley Smith, and of course the defendant Ernst Zündel, had prepared reams of charts, interrogatories, and tables, for Mrs. Marshall to use in her cross-examination of Hilberg. We started off by asking him if the Nazis had an "extermination plan." He said that it was not anything like the Soviet four-year plan, or whatever, it was just something which evolved, step by step. Like Topsy, it seems, the Gas-chambers jes' grew.

We confronted him with a feature on "Concentration Camps" which he had published in the 1968 edition of the Encyclopedia Americana (Vol.7 p.49g). Therein, Hilberg had listed the camps with "Gas-chambers" (as opposed to the western camps which were not so equipped, as "Auschwitz, Treblinka, Belsen, Sobibor and Chelmo." Under prodding, Hilberg claimed that the inclusion of "Belsen" was a mistake, and that he had actually written "Belzec." Presumably the typographer was to blame.

We inquired why he had not included Lublin-Majdanek in his list, and he replied that the "primary method of killing [at Lublin-Majdanek] was shooting...gassing operations were limited" (Prelim. p. 117). This will come as a big surprise to anyone who has ever visited Lublin-Majdanek. Unlike at Auschwitz-1, there is no "shooting wall" presented; only "gas-chambers" which the Germans cleverly disguised as 1) a disinfection block, and 2) a crematorium. In 1987 I led a team of Revisionists to Poland to investigate the current Exterminationist claims. We traveled throughout the country, and made three 2hr videotapes of our investigations, which I have entitled The Holocaust Revisited. (The three tapes are available in VHS North America only, at $50 each, from Truth Missions.) Inspired by my amateur attempts at empirical study of the camps, Ernst Zündel sent a professional team of forensic scientists and engineers on the same trip in 1988. Their scientific report, entitled *The Leuchter Report* is available from David Clark, Box 726, Decatur AL 35602. Fred Leuchter himself appeared as a witness at EZ#2, but his *Report* was only partially admitted into evidence.

Cynically, Hilberg also argued that he had omitted Lublin-Majdanek from the list of "death camps" because he was limited to 1700 words; presumably the addition of one or two more words would have despoiled his entire meter.

Then, when we started to quiz Hilberg about the first "gassings", and the "gassing totals" Judge Hryciuk intervened to point out that after all, this was only a Preliminary, and he didn't need to be bothered with argument about whether it was six million or five million, and whether they were gassed by Zyklon or by diesel fumes.

Mrs. Marshall was right on the ball, when she pointed out in reply that Hilberg's book claims over 100,000 people done to death in a mere three Chelmno "gas vans." The physical plausibility of such

claims is a factor in weighing the credibility of the Expert® witness, she argued, in a rare turn of skill.

Judge Wally Hryciuk allowed her to continue on this basis, but quickly interrupted her again (p.125) when she dared to inquire of the esteemed professor, whether the "gas vans" emitted [toxic] carbon monoxide (CO) or [the somewhat harmless] carbon dioxide (CO^2). "What's the difference?" he wanted to know. One hopes that if Judge Hryciuk ever contemplates suicide by auto exhaust, that he does not choose a diesel Mercedes to asphyxiate himself. Although diesel exhaust does indeed give off a hideous black smoke, it is not really very toxic (see; Fritz Berg, *Journal of Historical Review*, Spring 1984, p. 15).

We continued to play cat-and-mouse with the judge. He obviously wanted to get the case over and done with as quickly as possible without tarnishing his reputation with spurious accusations of objectivity. And Mrs. Marshall was anxious to preserve her own legal career, by inserting qualifying remarks about the Revisionist position, such as "I am told that..." and "My information is that..."

Conscious of Fritz Berg's forthcoming research, we asked Professor Hilberg whether the "gas-chambers" used carbon monoxide (CO) or hydrogen cyanide (HCN). He claimed (p. 125) that Belzec, Sobibor, and Treblinka all used carbon monoxide (presumably engine exhaust) while Lublin-Majdanek could utilise both means. For some reason, Hilberg forgot to list the biggest "mill of death" itself: Auschwitz and its subsidiary, Birkenau, where, according to the Polish authorities, "four million" were done to death; Hilberg's research indicates "barely one million" (Prelim. pp. 133-135).

We asked him if he had ever encountered any construction plans for said "gas-chambers." He said "We have not found the plans. We have got the descriptions from German personnel that served there" (Prelim. p. 126).

We pointed out to Hilberg that one of the very civic-minded German personnel whom he cited in his book *The Destruction of the European Jews* was one Kurt Gerstein, a sanitation officer of questionable mental balance. According to Gerstein's post-war confessional, he witnessed the gassing at Belzec of 700-800 people, crushed into 25 square meters, or 32 people per square meter. We put it to Hilberg that such claims represented a physical impossibility; in fact one French "historian", Leon Poliakov, was so struck by this ridiculous claim, that he arbitrarily "corrected" Gerstein's estimate of the room size to "93 square meters" (*Harvest of Hate*, Holocaust Library, p. 195). During Professor Faurisson's interminable legal battles with Poliakov in the Paris courts, Poliakov defended his use of "$93m^2$" by

producing a xerox of a xerox of a xerox of Gerstein's "original" confession, which was introduced at Nuremberg, without its "author." The copy was so poor that the actual figures were impossible to read, so Poliakov had merely exercised his historical expertise in attributing the "correct" dimensions to Gerstein's account.

Just as the Christian will dismiss the skeptic's queries about the physical impossibility of miracles, resurrections, raptures, and the like with the smug, all-encompassing claim that "with Jesus, all things are possible", so Hilberg responded that with the Holocaust, "it is quite amazing how many people can be squeezed in" to such small spaces. However, he conceded that he had "approached the Gerstein affidavit with very Great caution." For example, Gerstein claims that Hitler and Himmler visited Lublin on 15 August 1942; trips which are contradicted by their diaries and itineraries. Gerstein also claims a grand Holocaust total of "25 million" and that August is in "winter." Although Hilberg insisted that he had just used the Gerstein affidavit "for only one thing...namely for the existence of the camp...for the existence of gas chambers" (p. 129), a detailed study of Hilberg's book shows that he cites the Gerstein affidavit in his footnotes almost a dozen times, mostly to provide a lurid description of a "gassing" operation. Hilberg was not bothered by the fact that if Gerstein's description of the dimensions was so implausible, how,then, could one rely on his account of the "gassing" process itself?

Of course, there is considerable doubt that Gerstein actually wrote his own "confessions." He was never produced in person at Nuremberg to testify to the authenticity of his affidavit, and to be cross-examined on his claims; he had disappeared, and was presumed dead. Furthermore, many of his whackier claims had actually appeared one year earlier, under the authorship of one Jankiel Wiernik, a survivor of Treblinka. Wiernik's survivor yarn claimed that "500 persons were crowded into a $25m^2$ gas chamber" and later that "1200 persons could be crowded into one $50m^2$ gas chamber." Wiernik says that the "gas chamber" had a Star of David on the roof and looked like a synagogue; Gerstein claims there was a Star of David on the roof, and that it looked like a synagogue. Wiernik has Himmler visiting Treblinka; Gerstein has Himmler [and Hitler!] visiting Lublin. Wiernik's loony pamphlet was published in Polish after he escaped from Treblinka; copies were smuggled to the west, and an English-language edition appeared in New york in 1944. It seems plausible that copies were available as resource material, to whoever wrote "Kurt Gerstein's" confessions in 1945.

In keeping with his policy of only using the most credible sources, Hilberg cites Wiernik's testimony in his footnotes on pages 585 and 586 of *Destruction*. He concludes that only "about 12" survived Treblinka, which will come as a surprise to the U.S. Office of Special Investigations, which interviewed almost 50 Treblinka alumni for their deportation suit against John Demjanjuk!

Hilberg testified that he was certain that the "death camps" were just that, because he had consulted the German railroad records, and had found that many people were being shipped there, and did not return. Since "there was no industry" at the sites, therefore they must have been gassed.

Of course, if Hilberg had bothered to visit any of the "Holocaust" sites he would have known that this claim was simply untrue. Auschwitz in particular had—and still has—a vast array of petrochemical plants in the vicinity, all of which give off stinking smoke and fumes. Majdanek is likewise on the outskirts of Lublin, a major city with industries, commerce, and a historic university. Both Auschwitz and Majdanek have the remains of acres upon acres of *living* accommodations; Au-Birkenau could have held almost 200,000 people if it had been completed. Why would the Germans have provided *housing* for so many people, if their main purpose was *killing*?

The case of the "pure death camps" is somewhat different. At Treblinka, Sobibor, and Belzec there is little trace of any housing, or any permanent or semi-permanent structures of any kind. However, all three camps are adjacent to enormous sand quarries, and lumber plantations. Also, they are each located near the River Bug, where East-West railroad gauges change from European to Russian. Hilberg simply chose to ignore the possibility that the three camps might have been transit centers, where Jews and others stopped while arrangements were made for their expulsion further eastwards, and where they were put to work at the sand or lumber projects, while they were waiting. In western archives there are very few Nazi documents relating to the three camps; Mark Weber has discovered some which speak of small-scale munitions workshops at Treblinka. And another investigator has recently found some German aerial photos of Treblinka from 1944, which show the camp as still in existence, and not "dismantled" and "sent into oblivion" [a place in Ukraine?] as is claimed by the Exterminationists. The news that the Soviets are now going to turn over their Nazi archives *in toto* (instead of just sporadic items here and there) is certainly encouraging. Maybe at long last we will be able to examine some of the Nazi records for the "death camps" and bury the ludicrous Holocaust claims once and for all. Although the Exterminationists have been trumpeting about the announcement's great value for "Nazi-hunting", they may well have the smirk wiped off their faces once the Revisionist scholars get a hold of the documents.

As his cross-examination progressed, Hilberg became more and more aware that we were "onto him." Previously, he had testified at various OSI deportation cases in the United States, where he could vent forth for hours on end, without fear of contradiction or challenge from the small-town, hillbilly defense lawyers, which were all the OSI's victims could afford. Gradually it dawned on Hilberg, that this time he was up against something else. He had come to Toronto anticipating that he would just present his usual OSI-style testimony at $150 an hour, and then he would hop on a plane back to his university cloisters. Thanks to our rigorous grilling, he quickly began to concede more and more Holocaust doctrines, sometimes in anticipation of the actual questions!

Looking back over Hilberg's testimony, it seems quite clear that he had carefully studied Dr Faurisson's research—and since he recognized him in the audience—was anxious to wriggle out of any potential problems well in advance. Hilberg would patronize Mrs. Marshall by offering to "save you a lot of labor" whereas in fact he was trying to save himself a lot of embarrassment, by conceding Holocaust whoppers in advance of their being put to him; something he had rarely done in his book. He voluntarily conceded (p. 131) that there were all kinds of rumors about the eastern "death camps"—Belzec especially. Gerstein claims "diesel gassings." Polish Righteous Gentile Jan Karski insists that the Jews were killed with "quicklime." Dr. Stefan Szende (*The Promise Hitler Kept*) insists that the Jews were "electrocuted" to death.

Similarly with Treblinka: modern authorities claim diesel gassings. But back in 1942-46, survivors variously claimed that Treblinka victims were either "steamed" or "vacuumed" to death. (See: *The Black Book [of Polish Jewry]* 1943 & 1946; also Nuremberg exhibit PS-3311.)

Hilberg insisted that these way-out rumors were traceable to "simple Polish peasants" in the vicinity of the "death camps" who did not possess the expertise of Holocaust© Experts® such as himself, who know how to differentiate between rumor and reality. He blamed the Polish peasants for this "misinterpretation" even though the Polish Jews' allegations were every bit as ludicrous as those of the Polish Gentiles. (Hilberg was not of course as candid as his British counterpart, Gerald Reitlinger. In the Bibliography of his Holocaust tome, *The Final Solution*, Reitlinger suggests that Holocaust students should take with a grain of salt the allegations of "Eastern European Jews"

who are "natural rhetoricians, speaking in flowery similes.") Hilberg volunteered that the "soap rumor" was just that, a rumor. Although his "soap" references in *Destruction* are almost always qualified by a disclaimer, the exact same sources are used to verify equally ludicrous claims of "blood extractions." Although Hilberg repudiated the "soap" rumor in a footnote to his book in 1961, it was not until twenty years later that the allegation would be firmly rejected by Dr. Deborah Lipstadt [then] of the University of California (*L.A. Times* 16 May 1981). Dr. Lipstadt alleged that the "soap rumor" had been thoroughly investigated after the war, and repudiated. Yet, requests for verification of this claim to her (213-655-5008) go unanswered.

Dr. Lipstadt is herself an enigma. She was let go from UCLA for unknown reasons. Then she took a position as director of the Brandeis-Bardin Institute of Jewish Studies in the Los Angeles suburbs; she lasted only a short time. Now she is employed by both the Vidal Sassoon Center for Holocaust Studies, and the prestigious Wilshire Synagogue, as a "Holocaust scholar." She is currently engaged in writing a book on the "Revisionists" and has been quoted as insisting that she would like nothing better than to sit down with the Revisionists to discuss the scientific realities of the "gas chambers" (*L.A. Reader*, 16 Sep 88 p. 1). Unfortunately for Ms. Lipstadt's position, it was she who had me thrown out of a Holocaust conference at Oxford University, in July of 1988, for suggesting just such a discussion.

We next asked Hilberg about his Holocaust totals. He acknowledged that the initial [1945/46] Auschwitz figures had indeed been "much higher" than his own "definitive" figures. (In fact, the monument at Auschwitz-Birkenau claims "4,000,OOO" who "suffered and died" there.) He also repudiated the much higher figures of George Wellers, the French-Jewish Holocaust historian, preferring his own figure of "approximately one million" (p. 135).

We taxed Hilberg about his allegation on page 626 of his book that arrivals at Au-Birkenau (for some mysterious reason, misrepresented as "Buchenwald" in the Zündel transcript) could see "great flames belching forth from chimneys" and how this could be reconciled with the CIA's photo-pamphlet *The Holocaust Revisited* which specifically refers (p. 11) to the lack of smoking, flaming, chimneys in its aerial photographs? Hilberg successfully waffled around the issue and gave no explanation as to why the CIA's photos depicted not a single "flaming chimney", despite their irrational insistence to the opposite.

(Of course, Hilberg was/is not unique in this approach. Lili Meier's liberated *Auschwitz Album* also claims in its text (p. 14) that

the Auschwitz chimneys were daily "belching forth flames and smoke"; yet her photos (pp. 15, 59 & 107) quite clearly depict the opposite.)

Hilberg quickly conceded the current fakery of the "gas chambers" at Auschwitz and Au-Birkenau. On p. 138 of his testimony, Hilberg acknowledged that the "Auschwitz-1 gas chamber" had been "partially reconstructed after World War Two just for tourists and for record-keeping [!] and just to show what happened."

After the lunch break, Hilberg had seemingly recouped his impetus, and gave Mrs. Marshall the runaround for the first two hours of the afternoon. She quickly threw in the towel, and let him go.

Ernst Zündel deserves our support! He can be reached at:
206 Carlton Street, Toronto ONT M5A 2L1, CANADA,
or by phone at 416-922-0450.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society; at the structure of our government; at the effect of technology and industrialization on man; at the roles of the sexes; at economics; and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition (Order No. 22064), or $14.00 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

soon be over. Reagan will be retired from the cast of the great American burlesque show in January 1989, when he will certainly be replaced by either another shabbat goy or a person of dubious antecedents, the lackey of a Jewess. Gorbachev's future was less predictable. At any time, whenever he has served his purpose, which may have been to make propaganda to facilitate the planned amalgamation of the United States with the Soviet Union or to cover some really secret operation, he can be thrust back into the obscurity from which he came.

If Xan's guess is right, and IF Pamyat is more than an instrument cynically used by the "conservative" and supposedly "nationalist" faction in the Politburo, then this is the first real evidence of a serious evaluation of Jews in Russia.

Xan also suggests that Pamyat has not been condignly liquidated in blood because it is a promotion of the Soviet secret police (KGB), who, as he does not remark, are, so far as anyone knows, still predominantly Jews. That also is possible. An organization appealing to Russian historical pride and patriotism would be a perfect device for luring into the open Russians who are still capable of thinking for themselves. Thus identified, they could then be inconspicuously murdered at leisure.

There is, however, the alternative possibility that Pamyat was created and exhibited to Western journalists to induce once again in credulous Aryan "racists" a soothing hope that the Russians will soon liberate themselves from their Yiddish masters.

Xan's reported discovery must be taken into account when we try to estimate the chances that Russians may possibly recover possession of their country. But while you are pondering that problem, remember that several years ago the *Observer* (London), said to have the second or third largest Sunday circulation in Britain, solemnly assured English boobs, on the faith of its reporter in Washington, that all the Sweet Sheenies in the United States were trembling with fear lest the awful Robert White, publisher of the "Duck Books," start stuffing them by the millions into gas chambers.

Mr. White, who was recently murdered in Central America, presumably by robbers,[8] never once even breathed an unkind hint about Yahweh's masterpieces, but he did publish the "Duck Books" before giving them up, and he did denounce the plundering of the United States by greedy financiers and the predatory politicians they hire—and all Jews know that anyone who champions the American people is their enemy, whether he knows it or not. But just the same, I will bet that the *Observer's* talented reporter never saw a single shivering Sheeny. He was just an up-to-date journalist. Is consternated Xan another?

8. Some suspect that the murder was a successful operation by our bungling C.I.A., but after White gave up his promotion of the "Duck Books" and the loose organization based on them, he cannot conceivably have represented even a remotely potential menace to our enemies, and it seems unlikely they would take the trouble to plan and finance an assassination which was not even made a warning to other dissatisified Americans.

SUICIDAL BLUNDER

Every few days the newspapers report another massacre in India or Ceylon, reminding us that such massacres have occurred continually ever since the British made India independent. The news doubtless delights the "Liberal intellectuals" who prated about the evils of "colonialism," for we all know how the delicious aroma of fresh blood stimulates the ideals of "do-gooders."

We may note in passing that the success of the silly propaganda for "anti-colonialism" in this country and elsewhere was largely made possible by a linguistic error. The word 'colony' had been applied ambiguously to two radically different things, between which low-grade minds did not discriminate. The British 'colonies' in North America, South Africa, Australia, and New Zealand were outposts of empire: territories occupied by natives of vastly inferior races were taken from those natives and opened for settlement by Englishmen and such of their racial brethren in Europe as wished to join them; the inferior races were naturally pushed into areas that were useless to white men to avoid the trouble of exterminating them. A real colony, such as India, was a vastly different enterprise: a huge and more or less civilized native population was to be protected, ruled, and exploited for the benefit of the conquerors, and no one was so mad as to think of replacing it with English settlers.

The use of one word to designate two entirely different things made it possible for our enemies to induce feeble-minded Americans to think of even squalid savages in Africa as somehow like the contemporaries of George Washington and Thomas Jefferson. And the senseless confusion was, of course, facilitated by

the Christian superstition about Yahweh's One World and by the poisonous residue which that fiction had left even in the minds of professed atheists.

I

Persons who are sincerely concerned for the welfare of the decent inhabitants of India perceived decades ago that the shameful British retreat from their colonial possession was a calamity for that country. If a labile memory does not betray me, it was the late Lord Littleton who, in an address delivered in the 1940s, remarked obiter that India had never been so well governed as it was when its governors wrote Latin verse, i.e., were the well-educated English gentlemen who ruled India in the period that began with the British conquest and ended in 1921, when the muddle-headed English sent the Marquess of Reading, a wily Sheeny disguised as a British nobleman, to India as the Viceroy, to demoralize the British administration, traduce British officers, and stir up continual disorder and rioting with promises of "independence," which, naturally, every ethnic and ethnico-religious group in India envisaged as a glorious era in which they would kick all the other groups into their proper places.

This is not to say that the British, always harassed by their Christian rabble, did not make grave mistakes in the administration of India. One of these is pointed out by a Hindu woman, Margaret Bhatty, who is a regular contributor to the American Atheist, in the issue for February 1988. When the British occupied India, they fenced off the various sites in India that were regarded as especially sacred and suitable for suicide, and attempted to prevent Hindus from killing themselves whenever they deemed it best to end their lives.

That act of misgovernment and gratuitous oppression must, of course, be sharply distinguished from the equally resented policy of the British in suppressing the Thugs, who worshiped Kali by winning the confidence of travelers and decoying them into places where they could be treacherously murdered.[1] That was a

1. It would seem that the worship of Kali, a native (non-Aryan) goddess, usually depicted as a black female with blood-smeared breasts and a necklace of skulls, was originally conducted with weapons, such as she is shown brandishing in most representations of her. There is extant in Sanskrit a hymn of uncertain date which begins, in my translation, "Kali! Kali! My sword is naked in the night," and ends with the pious adjuration, "Kill, O Kali, kill!" Worship was evidently then conducted by a

measure necessary to maintain order and protect inhabitants who wanted to live, and distinct from cruel denial of death to those who wanted to die.

The two examples illustrate perfectly the fundamentals of colonial government. A wise colonial power never interferes with the religion and customs of its subjects except when a minimum of interference is absolutely necessary to impose its total authority on them.

II

The Hindu authoress, who in her regular contributions to the magazine sometimes shows herself imperfectly informed about the history and literature of her own people, disapproves of the British rule that, on the whole, brought so many benefits to India, but she oddly seems to approve of what was an outrageous act of gratuitous despotism; and although she is presumably an atheist, and certainly is not a Christian, she evidently approves of laws against suicide and deplores the failure of Indian authorities to enforce those laws against persons who profess to commit suicide from religious motives, which she contemns.

The attempt to deny individuals the right to end their lives when they so choose is a prime example of Christian nastiness and of the fakirs' tropism for malicious meddling with the lives of individuals who are so unfortunate as to be exposed to the morbid zeal of holy men.

doctrine that forbade the shedding of blood, the later Thugs developed the technique of strangling with a noose victims whom they had lured into some suitably solitary place with professions of comradeship, regarding the process of trapping and killing as an exciting hunt. When the British suppressed the Thugs, some of them, immune for acts committed before the law was enacted, gladly admitted they had attained the distinction of equalling the record of the one who boasted that he had murdered more than nine hundred travelers whose confidence he had won, and that the successful conclusion of each hunt gave him a delightful thrill as he tightened the noose about his surprised victim's neck, after which he concealed the corpse in a hastily dug grave to avert publicity that might have made travelers less gullible and thus made it harder for him to fulfill joyously his religious obligation. The Thugs usually operated in pairs to make sure that no victim would escape by belated resistance, and often other Thugs simulated groups of travelers on the same road, so that the victim would think that he was safely in public.

If there is such a thing as a natural and indefeasible right, it is an animal's right to its own body and life. In more civilized andrational societies, no one ever attempted such outrageous tyranny as the Christians thought their superstition authorized—certainly no one attempted to curtail that inalienable right of free men, and efforts to prevent the suicide of slaves or captives were regarded as a form of vicious selfishness.[2]

Before our racial mentality was addled by the Christian hoax, it was always recognized that suicide was the right of every man, the door that was always open so that life could not become a dungeon in which we were hopelessly imprisoned, the door through which one could escape at will from intolerable suffering and from dishonor. As Seneca said, the power that had shaped the universe had done nothing more beneficent than to provide that while there was only one entrance to life, there were many exits.[3]

For men of our race, suicide was the ultimate guarantee of a man's freedom and honor. Qui mori didicit, servire dedicit: he who knows how to die will never be a slave.[4]

In our race, only Christians were capable of the cruelty of trying to deny a man's right to leave life when it became or seemed insupportable to him. One memorable example of pious malignancy was recorded by Mark Twain in his notes: "I knew a man who....suffered partial paralysis, lay in his bed for thirty-eight years, unable to speak, unable to feed himself, unable to write; not even the small charity of quenching his mind was doled out to him—he lay and thought and brooded and mourned and begged for death 38 years."[5]

2. Seneca commented on the immorality of masters who prevented their slaves from committing suicide.

3. *Epist. mor.*, 70 (=VIII.1), 14: Nihil melius aeterna lex fecit, quam quod unum introitum nobis ad vitam dedit, exitus multos.

4. Seneca, ibid., 26 (=III.5), 10. A slightly different phrasing of the thought by the same author was the motto of the Romanian Iron Guard, which was a specifically Christian organization, but, like National Socialism in Germany, fostered in its members the Aryan manhood that is execrated by Jews and "Liberal" punks (cf. *Liberty Bell*, May 1988, pp. 1 ff.).

5. *Notebook*, ed. A. B. Paine (New York, Harper's, 1935), p. 363.

Such fiendish cruelty is enough to make one despair of the race that is capable of it. Today, many men and women are being held prisoner in hospitals and forced to die slowly and in agony, because they are denied the means of ending their suffering. Others are, in fact, already dead and can never recover consciousness, but their corpses are forced by ingenious apparatus to mimic life so that the hospitals and their technicians can collect a few more thousands of dollars. Persons under sentence of death or imprisonment they are unwilling to endure are denied their indefeasible right to end their own lives, just to torture them[6] and waste the money extorted from taxpayers by our great machine of 'democratic' corruption.

Throughout the Christian era, despite all perversely foolish laws, men and women not imprisoned have ignored the raving of holy men and found in death surcease of pain or dishonor,[7] and the utmost ingenuity of Christian sadists was unable to devise a means of inflicting torture on a corpse. The practice of punishing suicides by burying their bodies at crossroads so they would be constantly disturbed by the traffic passing over their heads deterred no one who wished to die. It was possible, of course, to torment persons who unsuccessfully tried to kill themselves, and that was the only way in which the sinister fanatics could find the pleasure of inflicting their innate cruelty on their betters.

6. I remember a case that excited the newspapers when I was a child. A murderer who had been condemned to death found a means (possibly by the technique used by Hindu fakirs) to induce in himself a state of permanent catalepsy, and experts were summoned from all over the country and perhaps from Europe to restore him to consciousness so that he could be made to suffer before he was executed. After much frantic and prolonged ado about nothing reasonable, his unconscious body was finally carried to the electric chair.

7. Some little restraint may possibly have been exerted by a belief in immortality; cf. John Addington Symonds:

There is a doubt drearier than any deep
Thought's plummet ever sounded....
The curse of this existence, whence it came
We view not; only this we view, that naught
Shall free man from self's robe of sentient flame.
There is no cunningest way to murder thought.
Stab, poison, strangle: yea, the flesh hath died!
What further skill yields souls their suicide?

III

The gross blunder of their administration of India was one of the comparatively few indefensible aspects of British colonial policy. I could wish that the Hindu authoress, writing in a frankly atheistic periodical, had championed a rational view of her subject, instead of compromising with the Christian "do-gooding" that is the bane of our civilization.

She is especially worried by a problem to which she returns in a later issue, the custom of "suttee," i.e. satï, 'a faithful wife,' by which widows perish by mounting their husband's funeral pyre and dying in the flames, thus assuring themselves that they will be married to the same man in the next reincarnation. Suicide by fire is invariably accounted holy, and it cancels the karman of all sins committed in the life thus ended, but Hindu theologians are embarrassed to explain the justice of the wife's fate when the husband, who has died a natural death, has committed offenses which doom him to a much lower level of existence. Hindu women sometimes do not sacrifice themselves voluntarily and are coerced by their families, and that, when considered abstractly, does present an ethical problem, although the authoress has to admit that the life of a widow who survives her husband is scarcely worth living, and she cannot deny that there is no ethical problem for those who have faith in any of the dominant religions of India.[8] Mrs. Bhatty can only inveigh against the religions that ordain the rite, while she deplores the current revival of the custom, for evidently the immolation of widows by "suttee" is becoming increasingly common throughout India, as was to be expected, of course, after the Hindus were liberated from colonial oppression.

IV

We should perpend one aspect of the revival of "suttee" in India; it is a phase of a phenomenon that has appeared in the greater part of the world. India was created by its Aryan invaders,[9] and ruined when the pessimistic and despairing philosophy of a too sentimental Aryan princeling, Gautama, was converted into an egalitarian and (of course) baleful eligion.

Although there is still a considerable amount of Aryan blood dispersed in the polyphyletic population and even a few individuals who seem to be chiefly or entirely of uncorrupted Aryan ancestry, the huge population, with the possible exception of some tribes that are still virtually savages, is almost entirely composed of diverse but undifferentiated hybrids. India, indeed, is a perfect instance of the Integration Americans now hope to achieve by intensive mongrelization in the United States when they have suppressed wicked "racism" and drowned their children in an enormous swamp of depraved and coffee-colored anthropoids. Our "do-gooders," if capable of thought, are especially inspired by the example of the huge and mephitic compost heap of pullulant and diseased mongrels called Calcutta: by whichever route you approach it, you can smell it long before you can see it.

Despite the historical origins of Hindu civilization, therefore, the population of India regards the Aryans of the West with a natural and instinctive racial hatred.[10] The revival of faith in the native religions, shown inter alia by the increasing practice of "suttee," is comparable to the great revival of religion in the Moslem nations, and, mutatis mutandis, to the religious revival produced by the boob-tube in our country. The new religiosity, wherever it appears, derives its inspiration from a hatred of Aryan civilization, of the great tradition of rational thought that runs from Thales, Democritus, Aristotle, and the New Academy to the genuine science of today.

The epidemic religiosity so manifest in the greater part of the modern world is a blind urge to abolish the rational and scientific thought that is the only resource of our race, while eagerly adopting and exploiting our technology as a weapon against us. At present, it seems likely that we shall be destroyed by the technology we fecklessly gave away while intoxicated by a maudlin superstition. That fatal blunder is now irreparable.

8. She mentions one nice example of the prevalent mentality: when the wife of Arthur Koestler committed suicide with him, the Indian press suggested that she was a paragon of satï.

9. It would be profitless here to review the many conjectures (including one of my own) about the fate of the civilized people, probably akin to the Sumerians, whom the Aryans presumably found in the Indus Valley and subdued when they invaded India. We do not even know whether that people was still flourishing at the time of the invasion or had been destroyed by some revolt of the barbarians and savages they ruled or attack by tribes they had neglected to conquer.

10. The Hindus have also just and valid reasons for hating the United States; see *Liberty Bell*, September 1988, pp. 4-8

It will be a nice irony that the religion which strove to deny to individuals the right to suicide eventually drove to suicide the race on which it had imposed its delusions.

SOUTH AMERICAN PATRIOTISM

Temple, the little tabloid published by a singularly courageous man in Peru, Dr. Gastón Ortiz Acha (Unión 1087, Oficina 501, Lima), was noticed in *Liberty Bell*, December 1984. The issue for July 1988 is especially interesting.

The lead article, "Si yo fuera militar" ("If I were an officer in the Army") reminds one of a cardinal difference between the nations of South America and the United States. In South America, commissioned officers are traditionally white men of some culture, fairly well educated, drawn chiefly from the upper class, cognizant of Spanish standards of personal honor, and normally patriotic. When the stench of "democratic" corruption becomes utterly intolerable, they are willing to take action and they have the power to impose a responsible government on their polyphyletic country. That is why "Liberal intellectuals," with their Christian love of whatever is diseased and decadent, always squawk so loudly about "military governments." Dr. Ortiz exhorts the officers to live up to their responsibilities today and liberate their countries from Judaic crime and treason.

The next article outlines the success of one of the Jews' recent operations. The head of the military government of Argentina was cozened by cleverly planted suggestions that he revive Rosa's old claim to the Falkland Islands, and the traitors who staff the British Colonial Office encouraged him with quasi-official hints that the rulers of the ruins of once great Britain would be delighted by another step in the liquidation of the Empire, if Argentina would simply take possession of the islands.[1] He stepped into the trap, which Prime Ministress Maggie then closed by sending a British expedition that defeated the Argentinians.

1. The "legal right" to possession of the Falkland Islands was variously argued, but the only pertinent consideration was that the Islands were inhabited by Englishmen, who were imprescriptibly entitled to protection by the mother country, assuming that Britain is still a civilized and viable nation. That, however, may be doubted, since the persons in the Colonial Office, who, on behalf of the Jews, enticed the military government of Argentina into the trap, thus squandering British lives and resources, have not been shot.

That precipitated the fall of the military government, which had shown itself unappreciative of the honor of having the nation looted by its parasites. So Argentina now has a "democratic" government, with a shabbat goy as President and four plump Sheenies in the Cabinet to give him orders; and, what is really crucial, the Army has been subjected to venal and cor-rupt commanding officers of the calibre of Generals Marshall and Eisenhower, who naturally have no objection to treason.

Other articles give a proper estimate of the alien government of Canada's quasi-legal attempt to lynch Ernst Zündel; detail the current attempts of the world-destroyers, chiefly through Washington and the Vatican, to undermine responsible government in Chile and precipitate the bloody chaos that delights champions of "human rights"; recognize that the present Pope is simply an anti-Catholic Communist agent; and expose the childishness of simple-minded people who are again taken in by one of the periodic farces intended to convince them that the Soviet Union is becoming awash in humanitarian treacle.

Another article reports news that American liepapers are concealing from Americans, that Castro, whom the United States covertly installed in Cuba, has just shipped ten thousand anti-Communist Cubans to Siberia, where they will be worked to death for the convenience and glory of the Soviet branch of the Judaeo-Communist Empire.

Finally, a little article on Alan García Pérez, "el hipócrita," may interest my older readers, who will remember when our "intellectuals," who will believe anything, provided that it isn't true, were gabbling about the "Apristas" as a wonderful and genuinely Spanish-American form of "democracy," although anyone who read and understood the propaganda put out by the "Apra" movement could see that is was just the old Communist line disguised by a few superficial sophistries and the Spanish names borne or assumed by the promoters.

If you are seriously interested in South America and tired of the hogwash in our newspapers, *Temple* merits your attention.

ANOTHER EPIDEMIC

I have learned that in many towns of the Middle West, and doubtless elsewhere in this benighted country, when the school day is over at two or two thirty in the afternoon, the nigger boys and girls are sent home in taxicabs to prevent them from stealing

or otherwise causing trouble on the way. In some towns, all the available taxicabs are mobilized to carry the little and big pickaninnies homeward in state.

The White boobs tax themselves not only to pay for the schools the pests disrupt and defile, but for taxicabs that many of the boobs cannot afford for themselves.

Can you doubt but that kuru, a disease caused by a virus that literally eats away the brain, has become epidemic in the United States? □

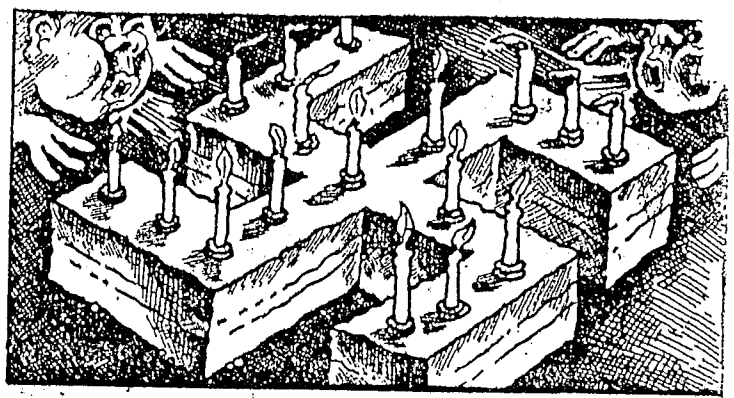

Hitler painted in red

LENINGRAD: An extraordinary account of a neo-Nazi movement in Leningrad, complete with posters of Hitler, martial music and live target practice, has emerged in the Soviet press.

The weekly Krokodil magazine says about 12,000 youths have joined the movement in Leningrad.

The neo-Nazis apparently emerged about a decade ago when disillusion was widespread among young people living under the Brezhnev regime.

About 10 days ago, 4,000 members attended a meeting in a forest clearing 20km from the city. The scene was apparently dominated by a giant poster of Hitler.

To commemorate Hitler's birthday on April 20 last year, sympathisers converged on Kronstadt Island in Leningrad harbour and daubed walls with swastikas and "Heil Hitler" slogans in red paint. *(Ed Stevens)*

From *The Sunday Times*, London, 3 July 1988

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

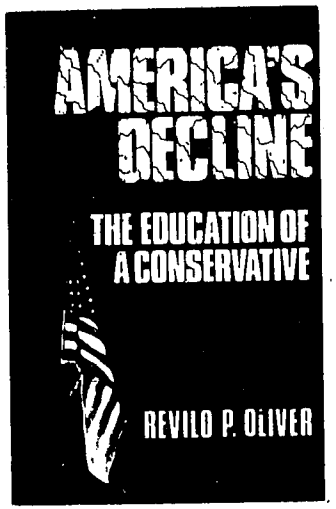

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50
plus $1.500 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

ON OUR WAY TO DIASTER

By Jim Taylor
Foreign Correspondent

page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: THE NEW EVE, page 1; THE MARVELLOUS CHRISTIANS, page 4; VIRAL PROGRESS, page 5; THE MYSTERIOUS STRANGER, page 8; A CENTENNIAL YOU SHOULD NOTICE, page 41. CHRISTIAN ENIGMAS, by Nicholas Carter, page 15. A TRAVELOGUE, by David McCalden, page 48. THE VAST HOLOCAUST INDUSTRY, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 55.

VOL. 16 - NO. 4 DECEMBER 1988

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by

Revilo P. Oliver

THE NEW EVE

The press has been trying to make a sensation out of a report by three scientists (race unstated), who jiggled their computer and made it discover that all human beings have a mitochondrial heredity derived from just one sub-human female who existed in Africa about 200,000 years ago. Needless to say, if the trio had jiggled their computer a little longer, they would have discovered that all life on this planet is descended from just one molecule that was floating in the primaeval sea some billions of years ago.

The supposedly crucial discovery will not excite anyone who considers it rationally. It is based on the supposition that one kind of mutation can occur only once—a notion that will not deceive anyone who is familiar with the results of the innumerable experiments that have been performed by inducing mutations in fruit flies. And anyone familiar with the operation of computers well knows that what a computer says is not a *vox Dei,* but merely a mechanical product of what was fed into the mindless machine.[1]

The only noteworthy result of the computer's travail is that the Christian shamans, ever eager for a new sales pitch to befuddle their credulous customers, are trying to pretend that we now have proof that the savage Jew-god actually performed his famous trick with a recycled rib and thus invented females to propagate and afflict his human victims. And, of course, "Liberal"

1. Some twenty years ago, as I remember, an enterprising Christian fed his computer with data that proved that the Jew-Book was the authentic Word of God because the computer, in its infallible wisdom, discovered that old Yahweh must have stopped the sun in its tracks one day to permit his bandits, under the command of Jesus, to slaughter more Palestinians. (By a verbal trick that was easy in a language in which only consonants were written, the name of Jesus was changed to Joshua in the Fourth or Fifth Century by merely supplying other unwritten vowels between the consonants. The spelling 'Jesus' is, of course, derived from the Greek, and would have been 'Jeshus,' if the Greek alphabet had not lost the letter that would have approximated the sound of Hebrew š.

hokum-peddlers are using the same argument to prove the equality of all anthropoids and the divine necessity of the Jews' plan for "One World" and the extirpation of our hated race.

To counteract this hallucinogenic propaganda, the *American Atheist* published in its issue for February 1988 an article by one of its regular contributors, Frank R. Zindler. He points out, of course, the crucial fact that whatever happened in 200,000 B.C. can have no conceivable relation to what dunderheaded old Yahweh may have been doing in 4004 B.C. The gabbling dervishes who are using the new sales-pitch are intellectually dishonest, just as we naturally expect them to be.

Mr. Zindler, however, does not question the result obtained by the jiggled computer, and he even is at some pains to defend it, partly by an amazing analogy with the coalescence of gentile names on Pitcairn Island, which makes one wonder whether he can have been ignorant of what I supposed everyone must know after the publication in 1932-1934 of the extraordinarily popular trilogy by Charles Nordhoff and James Norman Hall and the deluge of books about the *Bounty* and the mutineers that followed.[2]

2. Pitcairn Island was settled in 1789 by eight White men, the more intelligent of the mutineers, who were accompanied by twelve Polynesian women and six Polynesian men who, by a religious rite, had made themselves the 'brothers' of their English friends. The leader, although a natively intelligent and resolute man, had derived from Christianity some foolish notion about the possibility of a bi-racial society in those specially favorable conditions. Inevitably, of course, a miniature civil war promptly followed, in which all the Polynesian males and all but one of the Englishmen were killed. The happy survivor, Alexander Smith, made all the surviving Polynesian women his concubines and populated the island with mongrels, ruling his miniature kingdom until some years after the island was rediscovered by a British ship in 1808. Incidentally, Smith's felicity was anticipated more than a century earlier in a book of fictitious travel, *The Isle of Pines,* by Henry Neville, published in 1668. Neville is the well-known English Puritan who was one of the leaders of the almost successful attempt to have the Puritan Parliament decree in 1658 that polygyny was to be thenceforth the normal form of marriage in England. Persons who enjoy deciding what would have happened if, for example, Napoleon had won at Waterloo, may exercise themselves by outlining the history of Britain as it would have been, had just a few more votes been available for legal establishment of the new form of matrimony in 1658. (A second attempt to enact the law a few years later did not come so close to success.)

The article is of some value, however, in that it explains that mitochondrial heredity is entirely distinct from, and independent of, the chromosomes that are the agents in normal operations of heredity as it is explained in every textbook, and which determine such things as the color of eyes and hair. The very existence of mitochondria, which are transmitted only through females but affect their male offspring in ways yet undetermined, was generally unknown only a few years ago. When I first began to discuss mitochondria and cytoplastic heredity twenty or twenty-five years ago, many of my readers, with the concurrence of some biologists, thought the problem I stated illusory, and I note that it is not even mentioned in the 1975 edition of the *New Columbia Encyclopaedia.* (I do not have a later edition at hand.)

Mr. Zindler missed the most interesting and important aspect of his subject. For decades,I have almost harped on three highly significant facts, videlicet:

1. The Jews, who have existed as a distinct race for at least 2500 years, have had abundant opportunity to observe what characterizes their species and how it is transmitted.

2. They are the most patriarchal of all peoples, regarding males as vastly superior to females, who are really a lower form of life, manufactured from a man's spare rib to provide him with sexual exercise. In orthodox synagogues, for example, the females are herded into a balcony with a "mother of the synagogue" appointed to keep them in order and mute, while their masters sport and jabber and make deals downstairs. A few females are mentioned with approval in the Jew-book, notably in the myth of Esther, a Jewess who, disguised as a White woman, was put into the harem of a feeble-minded King of Persia and exerted her sexual wiles on behalf of her race so successfully that the Jews had the fun of slaughtering the hated and defenceless Aryans on the street.[3] But no mythology that I can call to mind so generally disparages and denigrates females as do the Jews' myths after they were devised or revised in or after the fifth century B.C., when the race began to concentrate their worship on one male god. And in their authoritative holy book, the *Talmud Babli* (and probably in the *Yerushalmi* also), their morbid contempt for women is as flagrantly displayed as their hatred of our race.

3. The version of the myth of Esther in the Jew-Book used by Christians has been much abbreviated and bowdlerized from the original tale to

3. The Jewish law that recognizes as genuine Jews *only* the offspring of Jewesses, *regardless of the race of the father*, is so at variance with the race's contempt for women that we are entitled to infer that the law must represent an observed biological fact, i.e., that Jewishness is transmitted only through females. And this, as I have so often remarked, means that it must be transmitted by mitochondria and a cytoplastic heredity that is entirely distinct from, and independent of, normal heredity by chromosomes. This further accounts for the fact that many Jews show the physical characteristics of other races, and that many Jews in Israel today were probably fathered by the male German children who were kidnapped in 1945, presumably to engender physically vigorous Jews for the coming war against the Semites of the Near East.[4]

There is, of course, the corollary that if Jewish venom is transmitted by this genetic mechanism, the same mechanism may determine instincts and mental processes in other races.

I hope that the *American Atheist* will inform its readers of the real importance of mitochrondial heredity in a future issue.

THOSE MARVELLOUS CHRISTIANS

The hard-nosed Calvinists' *Chalcedon Report* for September 1988 contains an article by a William H. Wild, who opines that Maggie Thatcher, the *shabbat goyah* who is currrently presiding over the liquidation of Britain and its incorporation in a Jew-nighted Europe, is the "free world's most consistent voice of political leadership" and has got even more righteousness than the

avoid too great a shock to the hated Aryans. An earlier and fuller form of the story appears in the Septuagint, and further important details may be found in Josephus and in the Talmudic paraphrase and explanation of the Esther story in the Jewish dialect of Aramaic, produced for the benefit of the majority of Jews, who could not read Hebrew. Needless to say, no such events ever occurred in Persia, but the fantastic tale is an inspiration to the Jews and is still celebrated annually in their "Hate Aryans" festival, called *Purim*.

4. The late Jack Bernstein, a dissident Jew whose first booklet on his experiences and observations in Israel I reviewed in *Liberty Bell*, May 1985, noticed the Germanic physique of many young Jews, and particularly remarked that the blond officer who caught him degrading himself by associating with nigger Jews looked like a German Storm Trooper.

old ham actor now in our White House. In proof of this, he quotes a spiel her speech-writer prepared for her to deliver to the General Assembly of the Church of Scotland. Maggie said that "the truths of the Judaic-Christian tradition are infinitely precious." Now just what do you suppose a political twister would say when honeying up to professionals in the Jesus-business?

The same issue contains an article by a Joseph R. McAuliffe, who proves by Holy Writ that the weather, whether clement or inclement, is constantly arranged by old Yahweh, so meteorological science is just a hoax and a delusion. He says the big Jew up in the clouds is the cause of our current drought (in this country, but not in Europe, eastern South America, or Australia), and of about everything else, including "the AIDS epidemic, military impotence, carnal spiritual leaders, occultist political leaders, a dying economy, and diminishing constitutional liberties." So, you see, you mustn't blame "Praise the Lord" Bakker for his shenanigans: old Yahweh put him up to it. And it was Jesus's daddy who has been working all these years to sabotage American industry, spend the country into declared bankruptcy, and turn us over to rule by alien and naturally enemy hordes, whom we are taxed to import. It's his way of hinting that he's becoming peeved.

Yep, old Yahweh is on a tear because you ain't humbled yourself enough and don't love him with all your heart for kicking you around. See what has happened because you are late in rushing another cheque to your favorite witch-doctor–and if you wait much longer, old Yahweh may give you a jolly case of "AIDS" as a reminder.

You are in a fix, brother, and I don't know what you can do besides rushing more cheques to the Triune Jew's bill collectors, but if you get down on your knees and jabber at the clouds, that might help: the cloud overhead might be the one on which, as is proved by Holy Writ, the big bully rides around and (when he's awake) decides whether he's going to make rain on you folks down below.

VIRAL PROGRESS

An item tucked into a lower corner of the first page of a recent issue of the *Cape Times* (Cape Town, South Africa) is a despatch from the newspaper's correspondent in London, who reports a potentially disastrous development that the British press

appears to have virtually suppressed, since it has not been noticed by my sources in Britain.

There is taking place, among cattle "all over the United Kingdom," a sudden outbreak of a deadly epizoötic that has been called "Bovine spongiform encephalopathy." The disease is caused by a virus which simply eats up the brains of the animals and "can turn docile cows into raging beasts" before they die. The virus has been found in the brains of 421 cows, and the laboratory "has been literally flooded" with similarly eroded brains that have yet to be examined.

The despatch reports that the disease, and hence the virus that causes it, correspond to the disease called Kuru, which similarly destroys human brains, on which I commented in *Liberty Bell*, December 1983, where I remarked on the great similarity between that disease and the African Plague (incorrectly called "AIDS"). Both sometimes remain dormant in the bodies of infected and therefore doomed persons for as long as ten years, possibly fifteen, and the African Plague sometimes attacks the brain, as does Kuru, although it more commonly destroys the Immune System and so produces death from any of a wide variety of diseases.

What the despatch does not report is the close correspondence of Kuru to the ovine encephalopathy vulgarly called "scrapie." It is highly probable that the new disease among British cattle is simply the bovine adaptation of "scrapie." One can understand why that obvious similarity was not noticed. As I pointed out in *Liberty Bell*, the bitter experience of several European nations had shown that the rapid spread of "scrapie" could be prevented only by destroying all sheep that *could* have come near a diseased animal or *could* have grazed in pastures in which there had been a diseased or potentially diseased sheep. That would have suggested that the bovine epizoötic in Britain can be controlled only by wholesale slaughter of cattle in all parts of the British Isles.

According to the despatch, "agricultural officials are anxious to avoid panic in the meat industry," which would be bad for business.

No one knows whether the virus can be communicated to human beings who consume the milk or beef of infected cattle. The Professor of Zoölogy at Oxford thinks it "unlikely" that the human beings will be infected by the milk, but maintains a prudent silence about the beef, which, it seems, has thus far been placed

on the market and sold to the public. It will be interesting to see what effect that beef will have on those who eat it—if the facts are not kept secret.

The outbreak of the apparently new infection in Britain will suggest questions to every reader. One unexplained item in the press report is the statement that most of the bovine brains thus far examined came from the breed that is called Holstein. Is this a coincidence, or can it be that, as is theoretically possible, genetically different breeds of cattle have differing powers of resistance to the virus?

Is the virus a sudden product of mutation or, as Christians would say, was specially created by sadistic old Yahweh? The ovine disease called "scrapie" has presumably been extinct in the British Isles for many years, but did particles of the virus of it remain dormant until some chance permitted them to infect a cow?

Study of the African Plague has shown that the virus that causes the disease has extraordinary powers of adapting itself to new conditions and victims by mutation. Did some one of the perverts who are the darlings of British clergymen and "intellectuals," or some piece of the anthropoid garbage the English are charitably importing to supplant their own children, bite a cow?[1]

ADDENDUM: Since the foregoing was ready for the press, the *New Scientist* for 11 August 1988 has come to hand. It contains an article that makes it clear that (1) the new epizoötic destroys all breeds of cattle (Ayrshires, Shorthorns, Guernseys, etc., as well as Holsteins); (2) the relation of the disease to "scrapie" is now well known, and some believe it is simply the ovine disease become bovine; and (3) the British government is now enforcing the slaughtering of all infected cattle and burning of their carcasses.[2]

1. There is, of course, the question of natural immunity, of which the limits are still undefined. The virus that causes the African Plague has been found in at least one species of African monkey, to which it is harmless. The widely believed myth about the origin of syphilis is the very converse of the truth: syphilitic Indians do not infect the female llamas with which they copulate. But there is no fixed boundary between human beings and other species of animals. It is known, for example, that some diseases of cats are communicated to children who play with infected animals, and examples of such transmissibility could be multiplied.

2. There is also an attempt, odd in a strictly scientific journal, to minimize the gravity of the disease by reporting that "scrapie" is still com-

The Mysterious Stranger

Under his pseudonym, Mark Twain, Samuel L. Clemens may be the most famous and widely-read American author. His celebrity is based primarily on two long stories for boys, which adults also find amusing, both of them derived from his observations when he was a youth in Hannibal, Missouri. He was a professional writer and earned by his pen a modest fortune that enabled him to live the life of a gentleman; his innumerable efforts to make money in other ways invariably resulted in heavy losses, and in his mature years consumed much of what he earned by his pen.

He first attained great popularity as a humorist[1] and since he was a professional writer, though far more intelligent than most, he had to continue as a humorist throughout his active career. A mildly realistic novel, *The Gilded Age*, written in collaboration with a contemporary editor and essayist, had only a very modest success, and while he introduced some critical and philosophical elements in works written in his later years, after he was established and famous, he had always to be aware of the marketplace. His most candid and serious works, *Letters from Earth* and *The Mysterious Stranger*, were published only after his death.

---

mon in England, but alert shepherds recognize the very first symptoms of the disease and have the infected animal butchered at once and its flesh sold to the public. Nevertheless, we are told, no human beings were infected by the infected mutton. That is obviously a bluff. The author cannot know that. What physician would have traced insanity or death to an infection that might have occurred months or years or a decade earlier and of which the patient would have no recollection? He would naturally report the fatality as the result of the disease familiar to him which most nearly approximated the victim's symptoms.

1. His celebrity as a humorist had some amusing consequences, one of which may be summarized in a footnote. His earliest national success was a short story, "The Jumping Frog of Calaveras County." An American scholar, who was compiling a reader for beginners in Greek, translated the story into simple Greek prose, naturally making the characters Greeks and transferring the scene to Boeotia. Years later, an American who had received an ordinarily good education but was not a Classical scholar read Twain's story in some one of the collections in which it was so often reprinted, remembered what he had read in his beginners' class in Greek, and accused Twain of plagiarism, assuming that the story in his reader was an ancient Greek apologue, like Aesop's

The latter work, edited by Twain's biographer, Albert Bigelow Paine, and Frederick Duneka, the literary editor of the publishers, Harper & Brothers, was first published in 1916 but attained popularity only with a new edition in 1923. It is the book by which Twain is now best known to persons who read for more than amusement, and it has recently been denounced as "an editorial fraud" by Professor William M. Gibson, who first published the text of Twain's several versions of the tale from his manuscripts in *The Mysterious Stranger* (University of California Press, 1969).

It is true that there was much disingenuous ambiguity and some downright dishonesty in Paine's edition of the work in the form in which it is now widely read, and there is one aspect of that literary *supercherie* that calls for mention here.

The facts are that when Twain had the happy idea of depicting human folly and degradation by imagining an immortal spirit who had a whim to become temporarily incarnate as a human youth, and identified that spirit in Christian terms as an angel, the archangel Satan's son,[2] he had the problem of devising a suitable narrative and, if possible, one which, given his financial needs, could be published. He made five attempts, videlicet:

1. A first ébauche, which he revised and continued to produce (2) what he entitled "The Chronicle of Young Satan," which he carried fairly close to completion but never finished, perhaps because he was uncertain how to end it and certainly because he realized that it could never be published during his lifetime without exciting a scandal that would be detrimental to his literary

---

fables. Twain, confronted by the evidence, admitted his guilt, but insisted that he had been an involuntary plagiarist: he must have read the Greek story and forgotten it, except in some adyt of his subconscious mind, so that when his subconscious suggested the story to him, he was unaware that it was not an original idea of his own!

2. One of Twain's principal sources was the Christian gospels which describe the childhood and youth of Jesus, but were for some reason excluded from the collection that was finally thrown together by the Fathers of the Church and called the "New Testament." It is probable that the gospels which describe the miracles performed by young Jesus when he was at play with other children first suggested to Twain the incarnation of an immortal spirit in the body of a boy who would naturally be astonished by the behavior of the biped mammals among whom he had placed himself.

career and perhaps ruinous. This is the narrative that forms the greater part of the volume edited by Paine and Duneka.

(3) Twain tried to capitalize on the extraordinary popularity of his two most successful books by writing sequels, *Tom Sawyer, Detective,* and *Tom Sawyer in Africa,* which are now unfairly neglected. He obviously had the idea that he could incorporate some of his observations about mankind in a story in which the incarnate seraph meets Tom Sawyer, Huckleberry Finn, and the other characters of the fictionalized Hannibal of his own boyhood.[3] This version, entitled "Schoolhouse Hill" from its opening scene, was abandoned when he realized that it was becoming absurdly inconsistent.

(4) Twain then thought a substantial part of the subject might be saved by the introduction of scenes such as are expected from a humorist. Beginning with an adaptation of the first part of (2), he wrote, under the title, "No. 44, the Mysterious Stranger," a long and loosely connected series of episodes involving the incarnate spirit, who bears the odd name '44.' There are, for example, long scenes in a print shop in which heavy-handed humor is mixed with satire on printers' unions, and scenes that are sheer burlesque. He evidently intended at some time to select from the long, diffuse, and inconsistent narrative, part of which he destroyed, the parts that were to be incorporated in a finished book, but never did so, leaving this version, or rather collection of materials for a version, incomplete.

(5) He wrote a chapter, "Conclusion," which is not a conclusion for any of the above,[4] but for a later version which he seems never to have written out, conceived in the spirit of a story written in his old age, "The Great Dark," which recounts a long, perilous, and endless voyage on an ocean that consists of a drop of water in the field of a microscope, the narrator having been suddenly reduced to the infinitesimal size requisite for sailing on such an ocean. In this last and unwritten version Twain intended to elaborate the thesis that troubled him in the somber years that followed his bereavement of the two persons whom he had most loved, that reality is an illusion and that the only certainty attainable is solipsism.

3. It is odd that Professor Gibson does not mention in his introduction the obvious motives which led Twain to write versions (3) and (4). He may have thought them too obvious for comment.

4. If you have any feeling for literature, an inspection of versions (2) and (3) will make it obvious that Twain intended to make them, and perhaps

What the editors of the commonly read version did was to take (2) above, suture to it some scenes from (4) and add as a conclusion (5). Although that produced some inconsistencies, especially in the conclusion, they did produce a single coherent narrative that incorporated the best of Twain's thought and writing, and if that were all that they had done, I should protest that Professor Gibson's harsh phrase was unjustified, except, perhaps, for the detail that they concealed their editorial activity and told the reader that he was given the story as written and completed by Mark Twain. And even so, I should contend that the two editors had done a great service to the author and to the intelligent public by making out of Twain's five unfinished and incompatible drafts a single connected narrative that is enjoyable and philosophically significant.

What happened, however, is that when they had done that much, the editors did some extensive tampering that is unpardonable and for reasons that are obscure. In his version (2), which forms the greater part of the published text, Twain had quite fairly introduced and contrasted two characters, Father Adolf, a typically prosperous and wily dervish in the salvation-business, and Father Peter, a simple-minded priest who, within human limits, believes the religion he teaches his simple-minded parishioners. The two editors distorted and partly effaced that part of the story. They took from (4) a minor character, an itinerant magician, and made him into an astrologer, whom they used to replace Father Adolf in episodes in which that greedy and hypocritical ecclesiastic was indispensable, and they composed a considerable amount of transitional text, which they fathered on Mark Twain.

The purpose of this editorial fraud is obvious, although its motive is obscure. The story (as in all versions) contains a satirical *reductio ad absurdum* of Christian mythology, and its force is not really attenuated by the inconsistent conclusion (5) tacked on at the end to the effect that it had all been a dream. It is, like *Letters from Earth,* a delightful expression of the author's

(4) also, end in some spectacular final miracle by which the immortal terminates his brief association with the ephemeral little animals that call themselves human and are proud of themselves because they are too stupid to see how contemptible they really are. The conclusion (5) could have served for a selection of some episodes from (4) connected by new material.

amused contempt for Christian folly, but the editors nevertheless resorted to falsification to delete a character who was a typically rapacious charlatan in the Jesus-racket, one who exploited a parish but was morally the peer of the evangelical hokum-peddlers of today. They did not thereby mitigate the anti-Christian force of Mark Twain's work, but they did blunt its application to the Christian clergy and especially to the professionals of the Roman Catholic Church.

Now there are three possible explanations of the forgery and hence a variety of possible motives. It is to be regretted that Professor Gibson, who, having a thorough knowledge of all of the work left unpublished at the author's death, and therefore of the editorial practice and principles of Albert Bigelow Paine (who edited and published much of it), was therefore in a position to make at least a reasonable conjecture, did not give us the benefit of his knowledge. We are thus reduced to enumerating the possible motives of the persons on one of whom the major responsibility for the forgery must rest:

1. The author's surviving daughter, Clara Clemens, retained some control over her father's *Nachlaß* and is known to have prevented the publication of *Letters from Earth* in 1939 and until 1962, when she withdrew her objections, not long before she died. She may have wanted to have *The Mysterious Stranger* diluted because (a) she was imbued with some superstition that deplored her father's rationality, or (b) she thought it would be socially embarrassing to be known as the daughter of a man who held such impious opinions, or (c) she feared lest a resulting scandal diminish the popularity of his most successful books and thus reduce her income from the estate.

2. Paine may have been the prime mover in the fraud, because he either (a) was addicted to some form of Christianity, or (b) shared the very widely-held and plausible view that the Churches were very useful and perhaps indispensable instruments of social control.

3. The editorial representative of Harper & Brothers may have felt a chill in his pedal extremities when he imagined an uproar that might ensue, if Catholics, and especially the professionals in the business, read the book.

This third explanation is the least likely, and would have to be supported by a *catalogue raisonné* of all the books published by Harper & Brothers between 1914 and 1924, to show that the firm felt qualms about publishing anything that was, in one way

or another, derogatory of the clergy. I do not have time to make such an analysis, but I think it unlikely that that firm differed from the other well-established and highly reputed firms at a time, now long past, when the major publishers felt a sense of intellectual responsibility as the purveyors of books, which are the very life-blood of Aryan culture and civilization.[5]

We should particularly notice that if the book had been published in 1916 without the editorial botchery, or if Mark Twain's writing had been restored in the "definitive edition" of 1923, there would have been no reaction that would have been detrimental to the publishers. That is a fact which, if properly considered, will provide a rough index of the decline in the level of civilization since the great War Criminal made the United States an apanage of the Judaeo-Communist empire.

There is, first of all, the obvious fact that the clumsy elimination of Father Adolf from the story does not sensibily reduce its anti-Christian and anti-religious force; it merely removes emphasis on the hypocrisy and dishonesty of a large part of the clergy. The story is set in the late Middle Ages, when, of course, the only prevalent Christian cult was the Roman Catholic. In both 1916 and 1923, the United States was predominantly Protestant, and the Protestants would have been delighted by any denigration of the older cult. Retaining the figure of Father Adolf would, if anything, have increased sales of the book.

We must look farther. Even if the Protestants had made common cause with the Catholics, there would have been no great uproar.

In 1923, there were three sharply distinct segments of American society. Educated men, of course, dismissed Christianity as an incredible superstition, although many of them thought it good for the ignorant masses, and some of them, such as Paul Elmer More, toyed with various more or less Platonic substitutes that would save a spiritual element to mitigate outright materialism. The horde of "go-getting" hucksters who were accumulating illusory fortunes didn't give a damn, but usually thought membership in a Sunday Morning Club good for business. And the ignorant masses, whose knowledge of the real world was no

5. A discussion of the drastic changes that have taken place in the business of publishing books since our holy war to save the Soviet would require more pages than I can devote to it here, but I shall try to return to the subject in some later issue.

greater than that of the average college graduate today, were naturally superstitious and believed what their favorite dervish said their Bible said. They were ubiquitous and not confined to what Mencken called the "Bible Belt," but they were in general innocuous. They were milked by expert hokum-peddlers, notably one who called himself Billy Sunday and an enterprising female named Aimee Semple McPherson, but the dervishes could never have turned out the suckers in mobs to scream and "demonstrate" against sin and common sense, as is now commonplace.

Harper & Brothers could have had no reasonable fears, if what Twain wrote had been published without alteration. There was, to be sure, an educated and intellectually active clergy, especially in the Anglican Church but also in most others, many of whom would probably have read *The Mysterious Stranger,* but some of them would have privately agreed with it and enjoyed its illustration of what they well knew, and even those who deplored the publication would have been too well-bred to resort to proletarian agitation.

It was virtually certain that professional evangelists, an ignorant and semi-literate crew, would never obtain a copy of the book, and if one did read it, he would not mention it, secure in the knowledge that his more ignorant victims would never see it. Some newspapers, if sent review copies, might have had a reviewer eager to show how righteous he was, but if the believing masses read his review, they would only have said "ain't it awful?" until they saw the next day's paper. There was no Robertson or Swaggart who could mobilize millions of hypnotized dumb bunnies to yell for legislation to prevent the publication of unrighteous books, using as bait a proposal to prevent "pornography" and thus secure laws that will, of course, be used, as in Germany today, to prevent the distribution of all publications to which the Jews seriously object.

We should perpend the tenor of American life in the era that ended in 1941. A contemporary critic has misinterpreted the fact that during that period, the only commercial publisher who thought of reprinting William Henry Burr's *Self-Contradictions of the Bible* (1859) was Emanuel Haldeman-Julius, who made a fortune by publishing his series of more than one thousand "Little Blue Books" at five cents each.[6] That proves only that the fact

6. The book has now been republished by Prometheus Books (700 East

continued on page 39

CHRISTIAN ENIGMAS

by Nicholas Carter

I slipped the aboriginal bonds of Christology a long time ago. When I last visited a church (in 1945, I recall), I was bombarded with a hellfire and damnation sermon. "You [meaning each of us in attendance] are on your deathbed. You are surrounded by busy doctors, anxious nurses, frightened relatives, their voices hushed, for the end is near!"—and so on. This crude melodramatic scenario was designed to lead to one mind-bending conclusion: "Will you go to HEAVEN? OR...will you go to HEELLLL?"

I'm reminded of that scene because we hear so little about hellfire and damnation anymore; nor are we being assailed with the common Christian belief of yore that all non-Christians would burn forever in hell.

With the advent of televangelism, along with an increase of sophistication among the American people, the Christian mystics began to upgrade their exegetical performances, with LOVE receiving more and more emphasis. Today, it's GOD loves you, JESUS loves you, the HOLY SPIRIT loves you. LOVE Jesus, LOVE the sinner, LOVE everybody. LOVELOVELOVE—blindly espoused like blind faith and blind worship; and to be blindly bestowed upon man and a concept of God absolutely without the slightest consideration of the worth or due of the love "object." (The word "respect" seems to have been banished from the Christian nomenclature.)

I found it difficult to "believe" in a God who had to be blindly loved, blindly worshiped, and blindly accepted on the basis of "the substance of things hoped for." Nor could I "believe" in a Bible that could be critically dissected so easily and mercilessly by the leading thinkers of the Western world: Voltaire, Victor Hugo, Diderot, Kierkegaard, Tom Paine, H.L. Mencken, and numerous others—with many of them concluding that organized religion was the only conceivable sanction of despotic power.

Out of *religio*, a Latin word meaning "linking back," comes the word "religion." Christianity is a metaphysical melange with linkage to the primitive mythologies of the pagan and Semitic religions of the Hellenistic Orient. With but one heinous exception, every plank in the Christian platform was begged, borrowed or stolen from those ancient religions.

The one truly innovative Christian contribution to the canonical cosmos was the doctrine that children born dead or who otherwise died unbaptized would go straight to hell—a monstrous tenet unheard of in any other religion known to man. According to the sainted Augustine, the floor of hell was "tessilated" with the bodies of unbaptized infants. Eventually, the Vatican realized that the Church would be well served by the repeal of that doctrine. It was then decreed that unbaptized souls would reside in a bland purgatory rather than in a tormenting hell.

At the heart of the Christian religion can be found the Bible, a prodigious, "prophetic" and contradictory volume of books cataloguing, among other things, some of the worst habits of the human species—the same "Good Book" that says that Yahweh created light before he created the sun, that the camel divides not the hoof; that the Nile and the Euphrates are branches of the same river; and that God showed his hind parts to Moses.

The Bible is composed of scraps of a thousand years of superstitious story-telling on the part of one small primitive tribe of desert-dwellers, and nearly two thousand years of fraudulent rewriting, exaggeration and glorification on the part of Christians. The result: a Christianized version of the Bible that is now believed throughout the Western world to be the source of all moral wisdom and all access to a divine creator for the entire world—even though most human beings have always been and still are non-Christian.

A pompous Christian once declared that it isn't that atheists believe in *nothing;* it is, instead, that they believe in *anything.*

Really? In what, then, do Christians believe? Depending upon sect, cult or denomination, Christians give credence to some, most, or all of the following:

> A virgin birth, a pre-existent god who becomes human so that he can be murdered for the benefit of his worshipers; his resurrection from the grave and bodily ascension to heaven; the transsubstantiation of the substance of his body and blood into bread and wine to be ingested by the believer; a trinity of Gods in one "substance;" supernatural grace made available through magical sacraments; the magical properties of holy water, baptism and the sign of the cross; supernatural miracles and prophecies; ghosts, spirits, devils, and demons; underworlds and overworlds; hellfire, damnation and purgatory; confession, penance and absolution; relic worship and miracles wrought by relics; the purchase of salvation by gifts to the Church; pilgrimages to sacred places; and a divine SUPERparent "who always is, nor has he been and is not, nor is but has not been, but as he never will not be, so he never was not."

Isn't it comforting to know that Christians don't believe in just *anything*?

It should be apparent to anyone to whom the light of truth isn't blinding that in order to bear the burden of the Christian faith, one must benight his or her reason, that precious faculty that enables us to identify reality; and isn't reality supposed to have something to do with the recognition of truth? Within the Christian system, however, a clear conception of the relationship between idea and reality is as rare as toasted ice. From the very beginning, the faith excommunicated reason:

> "Unless you first believe, you shall not understand." — "Prove not, only believe." — "Believe because it is unbelievable." — "Believe that black is white if the Church rules it so." — "Ask not reason of the Church."

Because I found an acceptance of these and other Christian watchwords to be intellectually untenable, I shuffled off the mortal coils of Christology, disfellowshipping myself, as it were, from that "spiritual commonwealth of God among men," the Kingdom of Heaven—a curious concept when transcribed as follows: The Kingdom of Heaven is *within* you. The Kingdom of Heaven is *with* you, or *among* you, lost the eyes of its reason during translation.

If the soul of a people is to be found in the myths that they have created, what is to be made of the 20th-century Christians who wear out their souls at the wailing walls of other peoples' myths—the "antique fables and fairy toys" that were invented two to three thousand years ago by wild-eyed prophets who preached that they were the *chosen* people of Yahweh, and that it was their mission to remake the entire world into a Judaic world; and Oriental mystery cultists who believed in communion with a redeemer-god, purification rites of initiation and personal salvation through magical sacraments?

All religions have survived by bending the extraordinary and the supernatural to man's uses, even though there is no evidence of supernaturalism to be found anywhere in the phenomenon of nature based upon experience. There is nothing MYSTICAL about the universe—no things of a non-sensory nature that lead to supernatural revelations. Everything is empirically relativistic. Nothing is abstractly absolutist. Everything is NATURAL and MATERIAL. Nothing is SUPERnatural or NON-material.

Nonetheless, supernatural revelations and activities have always been used to validate the existence of *supreme beings* (God-given Scriptures; God-produced cataclysms and wondrous events), and *human beings* who are also divine (virgin births; the personal performance of miracles; and ancient predictions of the miraculous coming), if deification is to be taken seriously. The savior gods who predated Jesus were all "linked" to the extraordinary—among them, Attis,

Adonis and Osiris who died violent deaths and then returned to life; Perseus, Buddha and Krishna, who were born of virgins; Osiris, Mithra and Attis, who assured the salvation of those who ate of their flesh and drank of their blood. Is there anyone naive enough to believe that the people of Bethlehem and its environs would have supported a proffered Messiah who wasn't known for performing miracles, and who couldn't even walk on water? It is for that very reason that the Jesus of the Gospels "wrought many miracles" at Capernaum, at the shore Gennesaret, in the region of Decapolis, at Bethsaida Julias, and elsewhere—the same miracles that had been wrought by other savior gods. Because Poseidon's son Orion had walked on water, for instance, Jesus had to walk on water.

Who was the Jesus of the Gospels?

The many books written about the Nazarene are enormously diverse. Why? Because of the nature of the Gospels. Rather than certain, precise, traditional and historical records, we have, to the contrary, hypothetical, vague, legendary and partisan accounts, all mixed up, intermingled and very poorly blended. In addition, the Gospel accounts were edited, altered and expanded over a period of several hundred years, which enabled the Christians to create a savior god who said and did exactly what they thought he should say and do.

What really happened nearly two thousand years ago in the "holy land?" We can only speculate about that, always bearing in mind that Jewish Messianism and Greek Christology are mutually exclusive—even though the Gospels were produced, not as biographies of the human Jesus, but solely for the purpose of demonstrating that the Old Testament Davidic prophecies actually foretold the coming of the New Testament cosmic Christ.

During that period of time when Jesus supposedly lived, it is possible that the charismatic, rabbinical prophet ("Teacher of Righteousness") who had led a revolt against the liberalized Sadducees—those Judeans who had chosen the *Letzim* (Hellenists) over the *Hasidim* (the Pious) and were enriching themselves with Greek art and philosophy—was worshiped by a group of disenchanted Jews who belonged mostly to the Essene community.

The followers of the rabbi were orthodox Judeans. Just as they did not call themselves Hebrews (they were known as Israelites), they did not call themselves Christians. (The word "Christian" was first used in Antioch many years later.) Were they "Paulists," since Paul regularly visited the Essenes? Not likely, since the Paul that we know appears to be more the product of Hellenistic religious thought than of Jewish Messianism and apocalypticism.

Logically, they would have been called Messianists. "Mashiach" is the Jewish word for one who has been consecrated by the anointing of holy oil. ("Christ" is the Greek word for Messiah; and "Christism" means messiah-folk.) Perhaps they thought of themselves as "New Messianists," since, unlike most Judeans who were still awaiting the Old Testament King of kings, they had taken the drastic step of choosing for themselves a supreme Messiah, a "Servant" of Yahweh. The "Great Day of Yahweh" was at hand, they believed. Soon the age of sin and evil would give way to the age of righteousness and happiness. Logically, too, the name of their Anointed One would have been Jewish: Isehouah, or Ieshou, or Yischak, or Isaac, or Jehoshua, or even Yeschu in Syrian; or possibly Joshua, since that was a common name among the Jews.

Why are the members of that Oriental Messianic cult now called "Christians"? And why is their chosen Messiah ("Joshua" for the moment) now known by the gentile names of "Jesus" and the "Christ"?

Far back in their history, the Israelites had worshiped more than one God. Sarah is Sarati, an epitheton of the moon-goddess. Terah is Yerah, the moon; Moses is Ma-shu, the sun; and Sinai comes from the moon-god, Sin. By the time of the biblical Moses, however, they had become a One-God-centered people: "The Lord our God, the Holy ONE of Israel; ONE, and no oneness like him." Obviously the concept of a pluralistic God would have been repulsive to them, because there was *only* Yahweh—a name that they had long ceased to write or even pronounce because of its reverential significance.

How did the orthodox monotheism of the New Messianists become the idolatrous polytheism of the Christians?

Not only had the Israelites become a monotheistic people, they had also become obsessed with a patriarchalism in which only the son mattered, never the daughter; thus, the God-conceived child idea was alien to their faith. Never would the Jewish prophets have written that a "virgin"—rather than a "young woman"—would be giving birth to their Messiah. The name of the mother-to-be would have been insignificant. Only the masculine lineage—the line of descent from Jesse to David, the son of Jesse—would have been worthy of consideration.

How did the word *Almah*, meaning simply "girl" or "young woman" in the Jewish version of the Old Testament, become the word *Bethulah,* meaning "virgin" in the Christian version of the Old Testament?

The Jewish Scriptures clearly state that the Davidic Messiah was to be born of MAN—earthly man. Even Justin Martyr admitted that the Jews "await a Messiah who shall be born of a man of the earth, of

the seed of David"—a son of David, or like unto David. Rather than a relative of Yahweh, or a spirit, or a ghost, or an angel of Yahweh, he was to be a God-inspired man who would take away the darkness from their eyes.

How did the Old Testament Messiah, who was to be born of the seed of a direct earthly descendant of David, become the Christ of the New Testament who was conceived by the Holy Ghost and born of earthly woman only?

The Septuagint—that is, the surviving version of the 72 versions of the Jewish Scriptures that were transcribed by Greek-speaking rabbis around 280 B.C.—comprised the only Jewish writings of the Old Testament that were available to the New Messianists and the Hellenized Jews like Paul who were developing an interest in the cult at that time. Significantly, the Septuagint did not contain a single prophecy of the appearance upon the earth of a SON of God. The Davidic Messiah was always referred to in Jewish writings as the SERVANT of Yahweh. Never would the Israelites have seen their glorious King, the horn of David, as a pre-existent Christ-god. That mystical concept was prevalent in the gentile savior god cults, but unheard of in Judaism.

How did the Jewish *Servant* of Yahweh become the Christian *Son* of God? How was the Davidic Messiah to be recognized? What divine sign would indicate to the Israelites that their deliverance from their enemies was at hand? The child was to be provided with a symbolic name meaning, "The Messiah is with us." For the Israelites, certain words were just as supernaturally potent as the miraculous physical acts believed in by Christians. Hadn't Yahweh created the world with just *one* word? In the Christianized version of the Old Testament, the Messiah is named Immanuel, meaning "God with us." Obviously, this biblical passage is spurious. Under no condition would the Jewish prophets have equated the human Messiah with the single Lord of all being—Yahweh.

How did the Jewish version of the sign of Messianic recognition ("Messiah with us!") become the Christian sign of Messianic recognition ("God with us!")?

The mission of the coming one was to punish or destroy the foes of Israel, and to enthrone Israel over all of the peoples of the earth, including the children of the no-gods, the gentiles. Could the great and royal SERVANT, with the spirit of Yahweh resting upon him, ever be soiled or harmed by human hands? Never! Even in their most extreme nightmares, the Judeans wouldn't have been confronted with that possibility.

How did the omnipotent Servant of Yahweh become the de-

graded, tortured and murdered Jesus of the New Testament?

Of the many means of dying, the orthodox Jews considered murder to be the most debasing. To be murdered was to be accursed; and it was simply unthinkable to them that a murdered corpse could be filled with life again. Could they worship a murdered man? Only if no one knew of the murder, and he had seemingly disappeared from the face of the earth. Presumably, the "Righteous Teacher" was secretly eliminated on the orders of one of the Priest-Kings of the Sadducees—an act that left the door of life open to his disciples, who were then able to claim that the "Teacher" still lived. Because they were convinced that they were on the threshold of the Millennium, Messianism became a living reality for the followers of the "Teacher."

How did the *living* Messiah of that unusual cult of Israelites become the *murdered* Christ of the Gospels?

A common belief in the ancient world was that by drinking the blood of a god, or being immersed in it, or sprinkled with it ("washed in the blood"), it was possible to absorb the qualities of, and obtain union with, the god. The Judean people, on the other hand, were obsessed with the idea that blood could pollute or defile persons, places and things. A biblical injunction prohibited them from ingesting blood. Land that had become defiled by blood had to be cleansed by blood. Following menstruation, women had to be ritually purified because of the fear of "blood contamination." Religious rites involving blood worship, therefore, were considered revolting, bestial and absurd, not only by the Pious, but by all Jews. It is of consequence to note, too, that nothing in Christianity was as horrifying to Jews as the claim that an Israelite had instituted the Christian sacred banquet known as the Eucharist, with its realistic sense of cannibalism: "Except ye eat of my flesh and drink of my blood..." (Logically, orthodox Jews have always rejected the Christian savior god; and this devastating arrow continues to pierce the Christian heart.)

How did the Jewish Joshua, who feared blood contamination more than death itself, become the Mithra-like Christ of the New Testament who offers his BLOOD to his disciples?

Under no conditions could the Joshua of the New Messianists have been anything less than a formalistic rabbi whose complicated ritual observances involved 248 classes of things to be done and 365 things forbidden, in addition to the 29 principal classes of prohibitions laid down in the Mishna. At that time, Israel regarded with suspicion and contempt every trade that necessitated an association with women. Why? Women were giddy, vain, capricious and instructed from birth by the powers of evil. By causing the Fall of Man in the Garden,

Woman had brought darkness and death into the world. To pious Jews like Joshua, therefore, talking to a woman, looking at a woman, or having anything to do with a woman, would have been regarded as dangerous and objectionable.

How did the Judean Joshua become the New Testament Nazarene who not only travels with women and allows them to provide for his needs, but who also associates with the prostitute, Mary Magdalene, who eventually washes his wounds?

How, indeed, did the Semitic soil of a *deep Messianic hope* come to be transformed into the alien Greek soil of *private salvation by supernatural means*?

Only the light of history—as opposed to myths that have been canonized and falsehoods that have been agreed upon—can provide the answers to these questions.

From the beginning, the religion that became known as Christianity was a divisive faith. By Augustine's day, there were nearly 100 quarreling sects. Today, there are thousands of groups of Christian worshipers—among them cultists and fanatics, as well as moderate believers—a metaphysical hodgepodge that doesn't speak well for either the New Testament prayer, "...that they may all be one as you, Father, are in me and I in you," or for the labors of the Holy Spirit who was called upon by Christ to guide the simple faithful down the *one* path to the Universal (Catholic) Church.

Tragically, Christianity is naive intentions based on false premises, leading to a kind of intellectual and emotional gridlock—a psychological condition that seriously impairs curiosity, imagination and the ability to think courageously and rationally. There isn't much that's admirable about people who are so emotionally immature and so desperately in need of an idealized SUPERparent who will provide easy answers for all of their fears and problems, that they are willing to sell themselves body and soul for the least worthy spiritual coin of all: SUPERnatural answers to NATURAL questions.

A long time ago, the New Messianists who worshiped a Jewish Messiah-pretender, created a poem-myth:

Repent!
The days of the Messiah are with us.
Repent!
The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand.

The theologians who took over the cult in their wake overwhelmed simple faith with the dogmatic complexities of the Incarnation, the Atonement, and the Trinity.

Now...it is only another superstition. □

ON OUR WAY TO DISASTER

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

This month I shall list some facts about your changing and autocratic government in Washington that I am sure you will not read in any other publication.

One truth that has been kept from you is the hidden fact that the convicted Israeli spy, Jonathan Pollard, and his wife were personal friends of President and Nancy Reagan. This traitor received a special invitation from the President to attend the second Inaugural Ball on January 21, 1985, despite the fact that Mr. Pollard had been telling every one in Washington for six years that he worked for MOSSAD. Until he was finally arrested, a photo of Pollard and his wife at this black-tie affair was on the wall of an office at the White House. Of course, if you are a rabid Reagan supporter, you might try to justify this simply because Mr. Reagan is a friend of all the Israel-First Jews in Washington. No Jew is ever refused a private meeting with Mr. Reagan. He has had this thing about worshiping Jews ever since his old pappy refused to stay in a small-town hotel that did not accept Jews.

"Love of country is the first virtue of civilization."

—*Napoleon.*

But I must say that when a man like Mr. Reagan places his love of Jews ahead of his love for his own country, an intolerable situation is created.

"A man should give a little for his country all the time so that later he won't be forced to give everything for it."

—*Jim Taylor*

The above statement may seem a little old fashioned, but it is my own personal creed. Unfortunately, however, not enough of my fellow Americans ever believed in it to save America.

In my opinion, German-Americans, Arab-Americans, or any other group of American citizens should not have to beg the ruling Zionists in Washington for the right to life in this nation. You don't ask for this privilege, you must be capable of wresting it from those who would

deny it. Asking President Reagan to stand up for your rights, if you don't happen to be Jewish, is about the same as asking a bandit not to take your wallet.

I have been asked if Henry Ford, Sr., ever recanted the views expressed in his four volumes about Jewish domination of America[1] and if he received a medal from Adolf Hitler.

The answer to both questions is an unqualified yes. In 1938, Mr. Ford received a decoration from Hitler, the Award of the Grand Cross of the German Eagle—the highest award to civilians that could be offered by Nazi Germany. There are still photographs in the files of the Detroit newspapers that show Mr. Ford wearing this prized decoration. Anyone can verify this in the files. It is no secret.

A decline in auto sales due to a heavy Jewish campaign against the Ford Motor Company and death threats to his family caused Mr. Ford to placate the all-powerful Jews by permitting Rabbi Leo Franklin of Detroit, to announce his apology to the Zionists for writing "false propaganda" about them. To survive, he was forced to state publicly that he had been mistaken about the Jewish threat to take over this nation.[2]

Of course, today, everyone knows that despite Mr. Ford's backing down, everything he predicted has come true in America. What did Mr. Ford's recantation accomplish? Nothing, except that it got the Jews off his back, I suppose, and allowed his family to live in peace. The price for going against the almighty Zionists is always high. I ought to know. It cost me my job, my home and my life savings. I have been asked during interviews if I will ever do the same as old Henry Ford, Sr., and recant what I have said and written about the Zionist

1. *The International Jew*, originally published as a series of articles by Mr. Ford in the *Dearborn Independent*; Dearborn. Michigan, four volumes, 1920; reprinted by Liberty Bell Publications, 1976, as a set of four volumes, $26.00 + postage.

2. This is doubtful. According to Gerald L. K. Smith in the introduction to his drastically condensed edition of *The International Jew*, Mr. Ford in 1940 denied having ever signed an apology for the book and intended to republish it at a more propitious time. He quotes from a book, *We Never Called Him Henry*, written, in collaboration with a Jew, by Henry Bennett, who, at the time the supposed apology was issued, was a principal (and, it is said, disloyal) executive of the Ford Motor Company. In that book, and in an extract from it published in *True Magazine* for October 1951, Bennett boasted that the "apology" was written by Samuel Untermeyer and Louis Marshall of the American Jewish Committee, and that he forged Mr. Ford's signature to it, although Mr. Ford had no knowledge of what was said in the statement that was then issued in his name. It is true, however, that after the hoax was perpetrated, Mr. Ford did not fire Bennett, who had deeply entrenched himself in the operations of the company, and did not prosecute the newspapers which published the forgery. —*Editor.*

entity. Never! My name is not Ford; it's Taylor. And I don't own a motor company or anything else. As for Lieutenant Colonel William R. Higgins of the U.S. Marines, who was taken captive by the so-called Organization of the Oppressed on Earth, my inside information, after spending two days in Washington talking with Arab diplomats, is that he will be used for bargaining, if possible, to relieve American-Israeli pressure upon the most down-trodden people in the world in southern Lebanon. If this fails, as is almost a certainty due to the inhuman cruelty inherent in the hearts of the oppressors (Israel and the U.S.), he may meet the same fate as CIA chief William Buckley, who was executed by a people's court before he could succeed in his plan to assassinate the leaders of anti-Jewish organizations in Lebanon.

Casual and perhaps grossly disinterested American readers don't realize that Lebanon is a place of battle where the only real law is "kill or be killed." Of course, this situation is the direct result of outside intervention in Lebanese affairs and terroristic acts by the U.S. and Israel. As I have repeatedly written, neither Israel nor the U.S. wants peace in the Mideast. That's the last thing these two Zionist-run countries want. And that is why there are never any "peace talks." They might accidentally lead to peace in the region.

Lieutenant Colonel Higgins, as Mr. Buckley before him, deserves whatever fate awaits him. I recently spoke with Arab officials who claim that Colonel Higgins is a trained MOSSAD agent and this was certainly the reason for his ultimate downfall. He violently hated the whole Arab world. So much so that he not only volunteered for service in Lebanon, but requested it—almost demanded it of his superiors. He was not simply selected for the position routinely, let alone against his wishes. As an agent of world Zionism, he wanted to do all he could to harm and destroy the Arab people in Lebanon.

In other words, he was in Lebanon by design. His status as an anti-Arab agent targeted him for capture. That also explains why others in the car with him were not taken. He was a sworn enemy of the very people who abducted him, like his fellow Marine officer, Lieutenant Colonel Oliver North, whom I have already profiled in this column. They both have been working in the interests of Israel—certainly not for America's best interest. That is the very reason why Colonel North needed the elaborate electronic protection at his home near Washington, which I shall describe later. He feared that it might become public knowledge that he was working mostly on behalf of the Israelis.

* * *

Former Attorney General Edwin Meese would have been much better off if he had not at first denied his vital part in the oil pipeline scandal. Since the facts prove him to be deeply involved, he is now exposed as being a liar as well as a participant in an illegal act of blackmail on behalf of Israel.

Foreign Minister Shimon Peres of Israel has acknowledged publicly that his country had indeed been offered a discount on oil amounting to sixty-five to seventy billion dollars a year in return for not bombing an Iraqi oilline. The billions were, of course, to be paid by American taxpayers.

Mr. Peres said the offer was made by a Jewish financier in Switzerland, Bruce Rappaport, a long-time champion of Israel. Just how Mr. Rappaport, not even an American citizen, was given the sole authority to speak and deal for the government of the United States is not clear. But then the Zionists have run Washington for so long that such deals, involving funds extracted from American taxpayers, have become commonplace and are never questioned any more.

Mr. Peres told the press that when he was Prime Minister of Israel, he held a secret meeting with Mr. Rappaport in September of 1985. After this meeting, Mr. Peres, on orders from the mighty Zionist, Mr. Rappaport, composed a hand-written letter to Mr. Meese, expressing his agreement to the entire deal. He asked for an appointment with Mr. Meese to discuss the matter when Mr. Peres traveled to Washington the following month.

But apparently, Mr. Rappaport didn't trust Mr. Peres to deliver this letter, so he took it to Washington himself and personally gave it to Mr. E. Robert Wallach, an American Zionist lawyer. It was Mr. Wallach who then delivered it to Mr. Meese.

Of course, Mr. Wallach has verified all this and he, along with Mr. Peres and Mr. Rappaport, have issued identical statements to be used against the U.S. Attorney General in the special investigation. Mr. Meese is rightfully accused of violating Federal law by not reporting this attempted bribe. Naturally, the Israelis and the other Zionists involved will go free of any and all charges. But Mr. Meese may not be able to squirm out of this one. He is in a very tight spot. And, although he is a red-hot Zionist, he is not a Jew and therefore not entitled to the complete immunity from prosecution in the U.S. which is normally given to all Jewish Zionists today by our government.

So, if Mr. Meese doesn't put on his yarmulka and dash over to beg the Zionist power bosses in Washington to demand immunity for him, he may be in big trouble.

The most disgraceful part of this entire affair is that the U.S. had

to bribe the terrorists of Israel in order to get them to be good little boys and not blow up a pipeline in another nation's country. Before the deal fell through, the Israelis were promised both cheap oil and millions of dollars for doing nothing. This is like paying a professional murderer not to murder someone.

* * *

President Ronald Reagan's monstrous decision not to blame the Jews in Israel for all the terrorist acts they have committed and are committing in Gaza and on the West Bank will go down in history as the most barbaric and disgraceful act of any nation in modern times. At his February news conference, he was asked why he condemned terrorism in other parts of the world but not in Palestine. His pathetic answer was that the bloodshed was caused by outside influence and that the Israelis were in no way responsible for the trouble. And this championing of murder when it is done by Israel marks our president as the very lowest form of human life on this planet. There is just no other way to put it.

When Mr. Reagan watches the Israeli terrorist soldiers take sharp rocks and break the arms, backs and heads of Palestinian children and he then condones such atrocities as were recently shown on the TV news, he is making himself an accomplice of the terrorists and, in effect, making himself one of them.

Instead of taking a morally defensible position and (hypocritically) urging his beloved Israel to restrain the primitive impulses of the Likud extremists and quit killing the landless and tormented Palestinians, he personally endorsed and commended the murders and other atrocities that are continually committed by the Israeli terrorists, such as burying of youths alive with bulldozers. He spoke as though he had just been briefed by the infamous Jewish Defense League. Perhaps he had been. He was blaming the innocent Arab victims for getting shot! That's how bad it really is now in these United States, where we have an inhuman monster in the White House.

Mr. Reagan actually had the audacity to say, "there is evidence that these riots are not spontaneous and home grown." Does he really believe that thirty-five years of abject slavery and starvation were not enough to make the victims so discontented that they finally engaged in some sort of demonstrations without any prompting? When a man has seen his home, family, land, and bank account disappear, all taken from him by the powerful Zionists, does he need someone from the outside to tell him that this is not right? Ridiculous! Inhuman and totally ridiculous! Lord help America when we see children beaten, shot

to death, and even buried alive, and our brave president blames outsiders. Why this reluctance on the part of Israel's principal sutler and arms supplier to express a little remorse as he watches the death toll mount?

I thought the instance of the religious repression in Jerusalem last January, when the Israeli army fired tear-gas canisters into the sacred Temple Mount was bad enough. It was also shocking to see on the network news thousands of soldiers disrupting the Moslem service and beating the pious Arabs there for their devotions. But all this was made much worse when Israeli officials and, of course, Mr. Reagan, denied that it ever happened. Now when we have a President of the United States coming to a news conference and denying something that every American with a television set had witnessed time and time again on the nightly newscasts, the loss of credibility is total. Who can believe a President who deliberately lies to the American people even when he knows that everyone hearing his voice knows he is lying? This is not like the case of President Dwight Eisenhower, who explained he had denied the U-2 incident because he had not been briefed on it. Today we do not have any possible excuse for misrepresentation. What we have is wilfull lying by the man in the White House. And that is about as low as you can get, even though he only does it to please his Zionist masters.

The extreme cruelty of the Israelis and their American suppliers was never more in evidence than when a wooden truncheon shattered in the hands of an Israeli soldier as he was beating to death a young Arab boy. Guess what happened next? No, there was no sudden sympathy for the Arab victim. The soldier doing the beating slightly injured his hand when his club broke from the tremendous force he was using to break the bones of an Arab child. So to prevent such things from happening to Israeli soldiers in the future, Zionist officials moved swiftly by demanding that the U.S. send them tougher, state-of-the-art fiberglass billy clubs, the better to bludgeon and maim or kill Palestinian youths without running the risk of any slight injuries to the delicate hands of the brutal soldiers of the most tyrannical and cruel government in the world. Nothing is too good for the boys in uniform. Right?

Not even in the most vicious of the anti-German motion pictures made by Zionist Hollywood during World War II did I ever see such cruelty depicted in fictional stories as you are seeing nightly in the TV news of the day. I never saw any films showing Nazis killing children. Truth is always stranger than fiction anyway. And more cruel.

But I can assure you of one thing. Better truncheons and censor-

ship of the news in Israel will never subdue the desire for freedom in the hearts of the Palestinians. As I have said previously, there are no American weapons sophisticated enough to do this. You taxpayers now pay Israel to beat the hope of life and liberty out of those unfortunate people, but you don't have enough money to buy the Zionists a triumph over the human will to be free.

On television programs and at universities I am frequently asked how we can have peace in the Mideast and restore to the Palestinian people at least part of their rightful homeland. Audiences are always surprised when I tell them I have a solution for this which would need only about fifteen minutes to bring Israel to the peace table and settle everything. To accomplish this, all that is needed is for the U.S. to stop financing Israel: the Israelis would agree to a peaceful solution so fast that it would make your head swim. They are so used to total support from Americans that they would do anything to hang on to it. Recently, former Undersecretary of State George Ball stated that *every* Israeli family gets over $5,000 of YOUR money each year.

I'm sure that if Mr. Reagan saw three or four people beating a dog to death with clubs and sharp rocks, he would be just as upset at such twisted behavior as the rest of us. Furthermore, I honestly believe that he would be so shocked by it that he would even try to save the poor helpless dog from such diabolical torture. That is the natural reaction of normal people.

Why then, in the name of God, does he not think the same kind of brutality is wrong when three or four Israeli soldiers cruelly beat and maim Arab children on the West Bank? Why, Mr. President? You probably have normal feelings about dogs that are mistreated; yet your callous heart does not allow you one single moment to pity Arab youths in the same plight. Why? Can you tell me? *Dare* you tell me?

Mr. Reagan despises and looks down upon the Arab people, not because they ever harmed him, but rather because Jews hate them and his mind totally conforms to the Zionist mentality. He never varies. His mind never changes on this. He steers a straight course right down the Zionist road to universal barbarism, to dominion by terror over the whole world, including us, right here in America.

He claims that his old alcoholic pappy taught him to worship Jews. I suppose you might say that breeding always comes through. But old Jack Warner in Hollywood also was Mr. Reagan's mentor on this same matter.[3] And he gave the future president a crash course in Arab-

3. The interesting part of all this was that Secretary of State George Shultz did not agree with Mr. Reagan's propaganda lies about "outside influences." Mr. Shultz said, "The Arab protests are essentially indigenous and I blame it solely upon Israel's 20-year

hating, as well as a few semesters of training in German-hating, too, back during World War II. I'm sure I don't need to remind readers that Mr. Reagan is going to continue handing out favors to Zionists until his last day in the Oval Office.

* * *

I rarely comment on the rackets plied by the evangelistic mob who con the American people out of far more money than the Mafia ever did and by using almost identical methods. But this Reverend Jimmy Swaggart, even in disgrace, has exhibited a prodigious capacity for getting the suckers to allow him to continue to rob them of their hard-earned money. This man's tear ducts (unless he is using Hollywood's fake tear-drops) must be the most active in the world of Christian crime and Bible-Belt stealing. During his many apologies for that mysterious scortatory adventure that brought him down, his tear ducts produced a steady flow sufficient to soak his face, his shirt, and even his clip-on tie.

Never before have I seen a grown man, not even a crook like Mr. Swaggart, wet his entire shirt with tears. I suppose you would have to label this type of performance on television as some kind of histrionic art. But I doubt if even the dumbest of the Born Again suckers saw it as a true act of contrition. It is just a new form of Christian charlatanry, a kind of skullduggery that would be incredible if we did not see with our own eyes this rascal's efforts to convert himself into a moral colossus in a public display of deceit. He is trying to promote himself in a country that abounds with such "reformed" Christian jackals who have transformed past errancies into lucrative careers. Like the fake ex-drug addicts who lecture others on the evils of addiction, Mr. Swaggart is simply posing as a superior authority on vices that many of his paying customers have always been too principled or too intelligent to commit. He figures the religious sinners will consider him another prodigal son, like the one in the Bible, and will be obliged to forgive him. Only in today's America does a supposedly repentant sinner promptly set up in business again as a high-priced "consultant" on human frailty, on the basis of his own history of depravity.

And this sleazy defender of virtue compares himself to the Apostles! But there are many differences. Supposedly, the Apostles impoverished themselves and then got themselves martyred. Mr. Swaggart got himself a two million, four hundred thousand dollar "bungalow" plus a fancy limousine and even a private jet plane of the corporate variety, none of which comes cheap. Unlike the Apostles, he didn't wear sackcloth either, but in his expertly-tailored suits he went to work to get more by swiveling his hips and denouncing his fellow evangelistic thieves on television, terming them "pret-tee little boys with their hair done and their nails done."

I always wonder why some smart high school student, listening to a reformed drug addict, or an intelligent listener to Mr. Swaggart, does not take note that these celebrated "reformers" would be employed washing dishes for a living were it not for their adventures in sordid living and their talent in lying.

The political ministers of the Gospel, such as Rev. Pat Robertson and Rev. Jesse Jackson, are no better. The pretensions of ordinary politicians are disgusting enough. The pretensions of the politically divine are absolutely intolerable.

* * *

Church people in general and even the Pope in Rome tend to ally themselves with the world's failures in a way which arouses them with the rhetoric of resentment against successful people, who are naturally more prosperous and have a better way of life.[4] I am not demeaning the unfortunate poor. But when religious leaders tell these people that they have been unfairly treated by the so-called imperialists and deserve right now a share of what the civilized world has earned by its own prolonged and arduous efforts, they are inciting every loafer and demagogue on earth. They then coin silly phrases like the "common heritage" and "rightful access to the goods of the successful people." This instills on the poor or the lazy members of society the stultifying notion of easy plunder. This is not exactly in line with John Locke's idea of property as the product of labor. Such demagoguery places the Pope on the side of the extremist social reformers of our day, who want revolution and chaos.

The varied assortment of religious promoters of subversion are morally the peers of the former Secretary of State Henry Kissinger when he advised the Israelis on how to handle things on the West Bank and in the Gaza strip. This Jew from Germany, who tried to have the Constitution changed so that he could be elected president in spite of his "naturalized" citizenship, secretly told the Jewish leaders in the United States that Israel should kick out the news media and kill all the Arabs.

occupation, which has denied the Palestinians the basic rights of governance." This difference of opinion seems to show that the President is distressingly isolated form the Secretary of State and from reality as well.

4. This is a particularly vicious form of the revolt against civilization which is ably discussed by Robert Sheaffer in his *Resentment Against Achievement: Understanding the Assault upon Ability* (Buffalo, New York; Prometheus Books, 1988).

"There are no awards for losing with moderation," Dr. Kissinger went on to state in what was supposed to have been a highly secret meeting. His remarks were quoted to the press by Mr. Julius Berman, a former chairman of the Conference of Presidents of Major American Jewish Organizations.

Such brutal advice might seem strange coming from the co-winner of the 1973 Nobel Peace Prize, if one didn't know that this same man was once involved in extorting false confessions from German prisoners after World War II. Also, remember that he shared this "peace" award with Le Duc Tho, the North Vietnamese dictator who murdered fifty million innocent people. Both he and Dr. Kissinger believe in the same bloody ways of handling political dissidents and an inquisitive press. That qualified them for a Nobel Prize as peace-lovers. But, I am sure that Dr. Kissinger would never approve of such barbaric treatment for the many Jewish dissidents in Moscow. Dr. Kissinger's advice "break their legs or kill them," was not applicable to his own race.

* * *

Another unusual happening in Washington took place a few months ago when Navy Secretary James Webb resigned and accused Defense Secretary Frank Carlucci of ordering him to lie about the military budget. He claims he was ordered in a written note to deny news stories reporting it was the Defense Department, and not the Navy, that proposed depletion of the Navy by "mothballing" many ships. Mr. Webb said, "Now, I'm not going to deny the truth."

I admire Mr. Webb's personal integrity. But why should he be different from our other government officials? If lying is good enough for most U.S. officials, it should be good enough for the Secretary of the Navy, don't you think?

But take this scenario one step further. What if a man applies for a government position and is asked in an interview if he ever denied the truth? If the applicant answers, "No sir", then he is in trouble, because he will have to be told, "Sorry, I'm afraid we can't use you."

In order to get very far working for the government in Washington, a person must learn to lie as brazenly as Robert McFarlane, Lt. Colonel Oliver North, Vice Admiral John Poindexter and a man in the White House named Ronald Wilson Reagan.

* * *

People often wonder why the former Speaker of the House, "Tip" O'Neill, always favored the Commies in Nicaragua. I think I can give you some reasons for it. His aunt, Eunice Tolan, who died recently at

the age of 91, was a Maryknoll nun. For this and other reasons, the Maryknoll Missionary Order exerted a profound and almost mystical influence over him. His aunt ceased to be active long before she died, but another Maryknoller, Peggy Healy, who was based in Nicaragua, sent long and detailed letters to Representative O'Neill about how nice the Sandinistas were and how terrible the Contras were. It seems the former speaker didn't trust politicians but believed very word spoken by priests and nuns of the Marxist persuasion.

"I believe every word the nuns in Nicaragua tell me," he told an aide, after a two-hour closed session with Sister Healy. She convinced him that the Communist side was right and just, and that the U.S. was nothing more than a "neo-colonialist exploiter."

And I thought Rev. Oral Roberts was crazy when he boldly announced that he had received a death threat from God if he didn't quickly raise eight million dollars! Now Marxist religious fanatics even tell Congressmen what to think.

Of course, when you get right down to it, the unholy Zionist entity has the greatest "religious" influence over Congress because people like Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir and former Prime Minister Menachem Begin fill them full of nonsense about Judaea and Samaria. And the Israelis have conned the church people in the Bible Belt who make up the Evangelical Mafia's sucker list into total support of Israel via the "Chosen People" myth. The aforementioned pair of war criminals and terrorist-murderers use Hebrew religious myths to secure Israel's position in the U.S. And Mr. Shamir, who is a dwarf in both mind and body, is the most fraudulent fabricator ever to hit Washington. But he never fails to extort more billions of dollars from the gullible American taxpayers whenever he pays us a visit.

* * *

The so-called U.S. "drug investigation" into the affairs of Panama's General Manuel Noriega is just another excellent example of why it is very dangerous to be a friend of America. Now I will be the first to admit that General Noriega is not the most honest person the U.S. could befriend. But his tarnished reputation fits right in with the also very tarnished reputations of Americans like Lt. Colonel Oliver North and Vice Admiral John Poindexter, who dealt with him in secret deals.

For many years, General Noriega, who was always corrupt, was not bothered, but was even courted, because he was "ours" and we could use him to our advantage. Now that he is in some disrepute, the U.S. is attempting to not only disown him, but even to destroy him.

Already, at this writing, the investigation clearly shows that the Reagan administration was at least indirectly responsible for flooding the country with cheap types of cocaine, such as "crack," supposedly for the purpose of raising money for the Contras in Nicaragua. The Senate Foreign Relations Committee has determined that some of the profits from putting cocaine into the hands of Americans did go to finance the Contras. It also determined that the CIA operation of supplying weapons to the Contras was an integral part of the process of bringing in illegal drugs for Americans. Indeed, the very same planes that went down loaded with arms came back, still under the CIA, loaded with drugs. Leaders of the drug operation were on the CIA payroll, including General Noriega, who was paid $200,000 a year (about equal to the salary of the President of the United States) for his coöperation.

The White House is clearly afraid of where the investigation may go. Edwin Meese when he was Attorney General, tried to thwart and discredit the head of the Senate's investigation, Senator John Kerry of Massachusets, and he instructed U.S. Attorney Jeffrey Kellner in Miami to sidetrack his own investigation of arms and drug trafficking in Central America. What is more revealing, Assistant Secretary of State Elliot Abrams approached the Senate Committee with an offer that General Noriega would be made to resign, if the committee would suspend further hearings.

You may ask why the Reagan administration is so interested in protecting international drug dealers. Can you guess? Meanwhile whenever you hear how the abundant supply of cheap drugs is corroding American society from within, remember that this is the price we pay for maintaining our corrupt empire abroad.

* * *

I have been asked about the race of Michael Dukakis. Everyone knows, of course, that his wife and children are Jewish, and that, although he claims to be a Christian, he accompanies them to their synagogue and seems quite at home there. Furthermore, the Jewess, Mrs. Dukakis, governs her husband. When he was Governor of Massachusets, she had an office in the state capitol, and the politicians of Massachusets, who are said to have found ways to be even more corrupt than politicians in other states, knew that all major projects had to be approved by the governess and would then be automatically approved by the Governor. As for Dukakis himself, a London newspaper recently stated that he had a Jewish grandfather in Greece. Whether this is true or not I am unable to verify. What seems certain is that the

father of Dukakis came, not from Greece, but from Turkey, and that Turkish records indicate that he was of mixed Turkish, Greek, and Jewish parentage. Reports about the race of Dukakis's mother are conflicting, so it must remain in doubt whether or not she was a Jewess.

What is indubitable is that Mr. Dukakis is an ultra-liberal with a decided indifference to reality. And this, it seems to me, is more important than his ancestry. The man is a danger to America.

* * *

Colonel North seems to have a guilty conscience much in the manner of President Reagan after the latter was chastised and soundly condemned by the United Nations and the civilized world for sneaking and barbaric attacks upon Libya.

Since Colonel North worships the Zionists in the Reagan manner and was responsible for much of the planning of the American attacks on Libya, he has developed a paranoia about the possibility that someone from the Arab world is now going to retaliate against him. In a wild-eyed revival of Mr. Reagan's laughable and very rash statements in 1981 about Libyan terrorists closing in on the White House to assassinate him, Colonel North now believes that "Libyan hit squads" have been sent to the Washington area to kill him or harm his family. He seems to think that Arab terrorists are hiding behind every tree.

At his own expense, he has established one of the most elaborate and expensive security systems ever devised at his home near Washington. It has robots, armed guards, and the latest electronic warning alarms. For this individual to make such wild charges against Libya without one bit of proof to back them up stretches the imagination of even the most ardent Arab-haters in the U.S. to the breaking point. People at the Pentagon and even some members of our Zionist-controlled Congress joke about the colonel's obsessive fears. Even friends say that he is a very frightened man whose guilt has caused his imagination to run wild.

There have been no threats to his safety from Libyans or other Arabs. Besides, the only citizens of Libya remaining in the United States are a few students and the small permanent U.N delegation in New York. And all these people are restricted by the State Department as to their movements in this country and are under constant surveillance by the FBI.

Instead of worrying about mythical "Libyan hit squads" that don't even exist, Colonel North had better worry about what his former "friend", Robert McFarlane is going to do to him, Admiral Poindexter,

and a few others who were deeply involved in doing Israel's bidding by assisting Iran in the war with Iraq. Mr. McFarlane, to save himself in typical movie Mafia fashion, has already pleaded guilty to Federal charges and is going to testify against the other conspirators. It has been reported that Mr. McFarlane will probably get off with only something like four months probation if he can come up with enough creditable evidence to put Colonel North and a few others in a Federal prison for ten to twenty years.

As usual, prosecutors went after the weakest link in the chain. Mr. McFarlane certainly fits that bill because he tried to commit suicide when he was first exposed. He also panicked in Teheran during that fateful key-cake and Bible mission to Iran.

I will be first to admit that people like Colonel North should not be the only ones sent to prison. The President, the Vice-President, the Secretary of State and a few others should also be prosecuted. But there is no chance of this happening. As in Mafia trials, the top crooks always get off.

* * *

Mr. John Demjanjuk has been falsely "convicted" in the secret court in Israel, although the world's leading forensic experts have testified that he is innocent and was the victim of a frame-up by the combined forces of Israel and the KGB. The firm conclusion reached is that Mr. Demjanjuk is an innocent man. This 67-year-old former Cleveland autoworker, who was stripped of his American citizenship at the request of Israel, was accused of having been a Ukrainian guard in a concentration camp who is said to have murdered Jews.

But according to William F. Flynn, chief of the document investigators, the cornerstone of the evidence against Mr. Demjanjuk is an identification card that is a fake and not even a good fake, fabricated by the KGB in the Soviet Union. Mr. Flynn is an internationally recognized authority on counterfeiting and forgery. He is the investigator who broke open the sensational "White Salamander" forgery and murder case in Salt Lake City. He proved that the "historic Mormon documents" sold by the convicted murderer, Mark Hoffmann, were nothing more than clever forgeries, even though some less expert "experts" had pronounced them authentic.

The case against Mr. Demjanjuk rests on an identification card from Trawniki, the base were the Nazis were said to have trained camp guards. This card mysteriously appeared when the Israelis asked their friends in the Soviet Union for help in the case. Mr. Flynn examined this card in Jerusalem and subsequently testified at the trial that it was

phony in all ways.

"I am positive that the card is counterfeit," Mr. Flynn said in Phoenix, without hesitation. "I had just come off the Hoffmann case, the most complex forensic investigation in all my years as a document examiner. I wasn't looking for another case. But I knew the prosecution witnesses who testified to the authenticity of the Trawniki card. They were also involved in the Hoffmann case and failed to determine that these documents were faked. So I could not resist the challenge."

Unlike psychiatrists and other theorists, forensic experts must back up their opinions with indubitable scientific facts. Mr. Flynn patiently took the Israeli court step by step through the evidence showing that the Trawniki card is clearly a forgery. Usually, one bit of evidence taken on its own value is not enough to be entirely conclusive. But the cumulative weight leads to an inescapable conclusion: the card is a fake and Mr. Demjanjuk was framed by the KGB and Israel. That is the unqualified opinion of the world's leading expert in this field.

Mr. Flynn's investigation was complicated and highly technical. And he was hampered by the Israeli authorities who were running the totally-secret, KGB-style "trial" in Jerusalem. It is impossible to recount here all the evidence Mr. Flynn uncovered against the fake ID card, but here are some of his more cogent discoveries.

1. The photo of Mr. Demjanjuk is pierced by two staple holes which do not penetrate the card itself, indicating the photo was originally attached to another document. The holes are stained microscopically with a purple ink which appears to have bled through from the back of the photo. The purple ink is identical to that used by the KGB in the 1980's to write Russian language translations on the card. This ink was never used by either the Russians or the Germans during the World War II period. The Israeli government, however, would not allow Mr. Flynn to lift the photo to examine the back or to test the glue fixing it to the card.
2. The Trawnki commanding officer's rank is given incorrectly on the card, something that could not possibly have happened if the card were authentic.
3. Mr. Demjanjuk's signature is not authentic, as even the prosecution had to admit. Even to a casual layman, the difference between the signature on the card and dozens of examples of his true signature from 1950 to 1986 is obvious.
4. The SS seals stamped over the photo are completely out of alignment. One stamp also contains a small but important grammatical error, the kind of mistake only a non-German would make.

Mr. Flynn believes that the Trawniki card probably started out as an authentic blank, but that the KGB doctored it with a composite photo and fake signatures to incriminate and convict Mr. Demjanjuk. Since the eye-witness testimony against Mr. Demjanjuk was shaky at best and in the opinion of some experts almost totally fabricated, the card was crucial. No card, no case. And furthermore, a witness for the

prosecution testified that the guard named Ivan was killed by the inmates of the camp in an uprising in 1943.

Mr. Flynn has staked his illustrious reputation on his verdict that this card is an absolute forgery. I see no reason to doubt him, since he has never been proven wrong anywhere in the world in a single one of his conclusions.

However, in spite of all this proof, there was no more justice in this particular case in Israel than in the many other such cases when the Zionists want to "convict" someone. This "trial" was conducted only to execute a man in order to gain the publicity value of identifying a guilty "Nazi" to prop up the collapsing hoax about a fictitious "Holocaust" by which the Zionists attained and maintain their terrible power. □

This article first appeared in the December1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*.
Annual subscription $35.00. Sample copy & booklist $4.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: *THE NEXT VIETNAM* (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. *HAMMERING THE U.S.* (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. *BUSH AND ZION* (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. *REAGAN AND ZION* (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ANTI-AMERICANS* (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES* (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *HOW ZION TRIUMPHS* (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. *FRIENDS WE BETRAYED* (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE GREAT TERRORIST* (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT* (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *YOUR ENEMIES* (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE* (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ZION'S HITMEN* (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. *THE RISING SUN* (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *THE CRIME OF CRIMES* (December 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?* (February 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *OUR SILLY SPIES*, (March 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?* (May 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *ISRAEL IS HERE* (June 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *THE MURDER OF EICHMANN* (August 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *STEALTHY CONQUEST* (November 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *ON OUR WAY TP DISASTER*, single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/45.00

For Postage and Handling include $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

that the crude collection of tales about the supernatural, scribbled by many uneducated writers over a long period of time, contains many passages that flatly contradict others had come to be so taken for granted that none of the major publishers saw a considerable market for a reprint of Burr's little compilation.

In the era that ended in 1939-1941, Christianity was a waning religion in the United States, a creed that was already obsolete and would gradually die away. That appeared to be a fact which educated men might regard either with deep satisfaction or with an elegiac nostalgia, but could not doubt. Throughout the 1930s no one could have disproved the prediction of a brilliant and sagacious French writer, Georges Matisse, in his little book, *Les ruines de l'idée de Dieu* (Paris, Mercure de France, c. 1910), that by c. 1960 the only churches in civilized (i.e., White) communities would be buildings preserved for their architectural beauty or historical importance; Christianity would have become extinct, except, perhaps, in the most backward and rustic regions and among the inferior races of Africa and Asia. Writing before the catastrophe that began in 1914, Matisse was confident that in the high civilization of the West, the inherent power of the Aryan mind, the rational and courageous mind of "la race blanche tout entière qui a conquis le monde et tué le Dragon," would make atheism the only possible belief of educated men and women.[7]

Amherst Street, Buffalo, New York–14215); 96 pages, cloth-bound, $15.95 + $2.25 postage).

7. It is worthy of note that although the two European and American catastrophes of 1914-1918 and 1939-1945, and the dominion that the Jews thereby acquired over our race, have made Matisse's prediction absurdly wrong, they have only confirmed conclusively his perception that if our race, "le génie supérieur de l'Europe moderne," did not emancipate itself from hallucinatory superstitions, it would be doomed. Believing quite logically in 1910 that the implacable rationality of the Aryan mind had destroyed superstitions about imaginary gods, he wrote: "Si l'intelligence humaine avait été incapable de cet effort, le plus formidable qu'elle ait accompli, elle était perdue. Elle eût échoué sur cette planète." Well, as a result of events Matisse could not foresee and of covertly conspiratorial forces that escaped his observation, human intelligence, as represented by our race, did fail to cope with reality, and if he were alive today, he would now have to conclude that *l'intelligence humaine est irrémédiablement perdue.*

It was true that John Dewey had begun in the 1920s his great work of converting the public schools into a monstrous machine
to blight the minds of American children and make them ignorant and gullible, in preparation for the Communist régime that is now being gradually fastened upon us, but that gigantic act of sabotage required a long time.

When the Bolsheviks under Lenin captured Russia, one of their first acts was to prohibit the study of history in the schools, and to replace it with mind-destroying propaganda called "social science." Dewey and his confederates introduced Marxist "social science," including a lucrative hoax called a "science of education," by which the gang was able to obtain legislation that gave the cunning barbarians dominion over all public schools, but in the 1930s they had not yet succeeded in effacing the general knowledge of the past that alone gives nations a future.

My younger readers may have difficulty in understanding that if an objective observer of contemporary events in the 1930s had undertaken a criticism of Matisse's thesis, he could only have suggested that perhaps 1970 or 1980 would have been a better date than 1960 for the final dissolution of the Christian illusion.

It was true that the American people had had two fits of madness in the preceding decade: they had permitted a gabbling crackpot, whom the Jews had installed in the Presidency by a simple political manoeuvre, to talk them into an idiotic jihad, a "war to end wars"; and they had permitted a swarm of "do-gooders," chiefly composed of Christian females, to impose on them the proto-Communist tyranny of Prohibition; but in the 1930s they appeared to be recovering from both quasi-epileptic seizures. They seemed to be becoming rational again and it seemed likely they would soon perceive the folly of "democracy" and "majority rule."

It was only after 1945 that the crypto-Communists attained the total control of all schools which has resulted in the amazing revival of what appeared a dwindling and expiring superstition in the preceding decade. Minds that have been so weakened that they can believe in the equality of races will swallow any other kind of hogwash, and so we now have persons who have had some technical training in a scientific subject but can stomach such drivel as "creation science" and "extrasensory perception." There was more rationality when American children were not denied the rudiments of an education.

It is well to remind ourselves how much darker the world has become since the American boobs embarked on their last series of holy wars to hasten their own doom.

A CENTENNIAL YOU SHOULD NOTICE

In the quarterly bulletin of the Euro-American Alliance for Summer, 1988, Major Clerkin reproduces photographically the cover of an interesting and significant book, published a century ago in New York City by a firm whose offices were at the corner of Twenty-third Street and Fifth Avenue. If I had a corps of research assistants, as did the late Arnold Toynbee, I would send one of them to ascertain the sponsorship and brief history of the Minerva Publishing Company, which made two premature innovations, producing books well-printed on good paper in paper bindings for half the price of cloth-bound volumes, and anticipating our contemporary book clubs by offering subscribers a new volume each month. As it is, I can only report a rumor that Mark Twain was a secret sponsor of the firm, which is possible but seems to me improbable, and another, that the unnamed owners of the enterprise were of Greek ancestry.

The firm's first publication was entitled *The Original Mr. Jacobs: a Startling Exposé.* It is a book of 314 pages, based largely, as the author admits in his introduction, on the two volumes of the epochal work of Édouard Drumont, *La France juive* (Paris, 1885; often reprinted). The author has paraphrased (seldom translated exactly) and supplemented the parts of Drumont's much longer work that were specially applicable in the United States, and, as he specifically admits, he ignored or revised passages in which Drumont writes disparagingly of Americans, Free-Masons, and Protestants. By a nice irony, *The Original Mr. Jacobs* was recently reprinted photographically by the *Thunderbolt* with the title changed to *The Original Mr. Jew* and the text awkwardly censored to remove references that would displease the "British Israel" sects.[1]

1. For example, on page 1 read, with the deleted words here restored in italics: "It must not be supposed that the Jews as a class are an intelligent race. Assurance is often mistaken for intelligence. I admit there have been eminent men among the Jews, as, for instance, their renowned lawgiver and leader in ancient times, Moses. But a careful examination of this anomaly (it is not an exception) will show that the great men among the Jews have drunk copious draughts of Aryan civilization and have quickly either renounced Judaism or adopted a nominal, sometimes a real, Christianity. Thus their famous men" e.q.s.

If you do not read French, or if you cannot obtain a copy of one of the hundreds of reprintings of *La France juive*, which it is becoming increasingly difficult to find, even in France,[2] you will find *The Original Mr. Jacobs* a fairly reliable extract from the original, and one in which the anonymous author claims to have verified for himself all the statements he paraphrases or expands, and, if you do not have the edition of 1888 at hand, even the censored reprint that I have mentioned will be of interest.

The author, like Drumont, occasionally uncritically overstates his case against the Jews, and his work shows in places the common anamorphosis of the belief, which was still plausible in 1888, that the Jews were intent on the abolition of Christianity, instead of determined to strip the religion of its Western veneer and restore the original communism and egalitarianism of the primitive cult peddled by the Jewish agitator who is the protagonist of the "New Testament." This, in turn, leads to the preposterous notion that, for example, Voltaire was an agent or ally of the Jews, although Voltaire in his *Dictionnaire philosophique* gave a finely succinct definition of them: "an ignorant and barbarous race, who have for a long time joined the most sordid avarice and the most detestable superstition to the most invincible hatred of all peoples who tolerate and enrich them."

If you will allow for such distortion, as you must when you read Christian authors, such as the courageous and scholarly Mrs. Nesta Webster or one of her principal sources, the industrious and honest Abbé Barruel,[3] you will find in *The Original Mr. Jacobs* a stimulating and, for the most part, accurate description of the activity and purposes of Yahweh's darling parasites on civilized mankind, including their millennial dedication to the task of debasing and enslaving or exterminating our race—a work which, carried on for so many centuries with the infinite patience of unappeasable hatred and the racial genius for dissimulation is now nearing completion.

2. If you visited Paris in the 1920s or 30s and remember the book-stalls along the quais in which, if you looked long enough, you could find almost any book in French or Latin for a few francs, you will find that they are gone with the wind, swept away by economic causes, and, if they had not been, would be under surveillance by Jewish terrorists and, like the established booksellers, would not dare offer for sale anything that is objectionable to the Master Race.

3. I shall try to answer questions about him in a future issue of this magazine and explain why you should not use for serious purposes the English translation of his work

Major Clerkin's copy of the book is one intended for subscribers and contains on the cover a letter of commendation from John Davis, the senior editor of a newspaper in Kansas, who reported that the book was on sale in many bookstores, including the one in the Union Depot in St. Louis and the largest bookstore in Cincinnati, but not in the Union Depot of Cincinnati, where it was banned: "The bookseller had a supply, and was selling them, but he was forbidden to sell, and returned the supply." Mr. Davis thought this outrageous censorship of what the public would be permitted to read and learn would react on the perpetrators.

In 1888 the Jews were already swarming into the United States, doubtless regarding its Aryan population as enemies to be despoiled, as they regarded the Canaanites, who (as the great Jewish apologist, Philo Judaeus had to concede, since the tales about an armed conquest were obviously impossible fantasies) admitted to their country, with stupid generosity and idiotic pity, the godly folk who crawled in as refugees, intending to destroy their benefactors. I suspect that in some devious way they not only stopped sale of the too revealing book in the Cincinnati Union Station, but succeeded in ruining the Minerva Publishing Co.

Minerva published one sequel, *The American Jew*, from which Major Clerkin reproduces five pages. What other books the firm published before it was suppressed, I do not know.

The Original Mr. Jacobs is now quite rare, partly because paperback books were at that time equated with "dime novels" and often discarded unread, partly because they were insubstantially bound.[4] The rarity is not therefore to be attributed entirely to the Jews' surveillance of their destined victims. I notice that Jane's Book Service (P.O. Box 3622, Reno, Nevada; 89505) in its list for August offers a copy for $50.00. I doubt that you could find a copy for less, except by chance at some "garage sale" or in one of the old-fashioned used-book stores that may have survived to the present day.

4. The book was printed in signatures and doubtless bound in the proper way, which has now become economically prohibitive, although it is still found in some very expensive books. The paper binding, however, could not support the sewing, and my copy has been repaired and bound by driving staples through the binding edge. It may be that Minerva intended its books to be like the standard French *brochés*, i.e, that the purchaser would have the book properly bound in whatever style of cloth or leather he preferred for his private library.

I do not know how many copies of this book were printed. I wish it had been a million copies, for then, surely, it would not have been a *brutum fulmen* and might have produced some wholesome effect by reaching enough people who were willing to understand it.

It is a nice and bitter coincidence that 1988 is also the centennial of a book that did sell a million copies and was a national disaster.

Edward Bellamy, born in 1850 in Puritan Massachusetts, had a modest, very modest, literary talent and, at his best, was able to imitate, not ineptly, the bold, factual style of Defoe. He had only meager success as a writer, contributing chiefly to magazines,[5] until 1888, when he produced *Looking Backwards, 2000-1887*, which strangely became a phenomenal success. A million copies were sold within a few years after its publication, and some historians identify it as the most influential book published in the United States in the second half of the Nineteenth Century after Harriet Beecher Stowe's equally poisonous *Uncle Tom's Cabin* (1852).

In his successful work, Bellamy imitated the style of Defoe, lending a factitious verisemblance to a story far less entertaining but more fantastic than Bulwer-Lytton's *The Coming Race*. Of the two narratives, the latter is the more vivid and convincing, when you read it, as a good *littérateur* must, with imaginative suspension of doubt, but it is not poisonous. When you put the book down, your mind is released from its emotional indulgence, and not even for a split second do you fear lest the shaft of some deep mine be extended downward and reach the wonderful world inside the hollow earth, thus inciting the technologically advanced and perfectly socialistic Vrilya to come up, ahead of their schedule, and subjugate mankind, i.e., our race, the only one that mattered when the author wrote, before it had become irremediably decadent and childish.[6]

5. The only one of his several novels at which I have glanced is *Dr. Heidenhoff's Process* (1880), which might be less insufferably tedious, if it were not a thinly disguised pastiche of devices that had already been overworked by Victorian novelists of some claim to be remembered.

6. Note the realistic detail in Bulwer-Lytton's story: the Vrilya, the superior race, will enslave or exterminate us, the inferior race. There is no sickening drivel about "converting" the inferiors and moronically bestowing on them the blessings of the Vrilya's superiority.

Bellamy's insipid story can also be believed when it is read, by forcing one's bored mind to the same suspension of doubt, and when a discerning reader puts the book down, he will laugh at the absurdity of a narrative that was both tedious and unintentionally comic. What is remarkable is that it was poisonous to minds so weak or so perversely sentimental that they mistook it for a description of a possible reality.

Bellamy's tale is the gospel of Karl Marx, covered with chocolate syrup and garnished with whipped cream. It describes the evolution of American society from the proclamation of the gospel in 1888 and the progressive conversion of unbelievers to its transcendental truth, until the New Heaven is realized on earth by the abolition of private property and the absolute subjection of all individuals to the total tyranny of an omnipotent government, which nobly enforces brotherly love and perfectly abject equality, and magnanimously confers on its well-trained and helpless slaves the blessings of science, not only satiating their animal appetites with all the material things they may have a whim to want, from choice viands to ingenious gadgets, but compelling every anthropoid spontaneously to understand, appreciate, and enjoy the fine arts of a high culture. And, of course, the dehumanized creatures are as happy as spring lambs in green pastures.

How could anything so preposterous be believed by adults?

In Barclay's *Satyricon*, Euphormio comes from an idyllic land in which clouds never appear in the serene sky and the mild zephyrs of a perpetual afternoon are never chilly or torrid—a land inhabited by a sparse, simple, and virtuous population, among whom wealth and ambition and greed and perfidy are all unknown, as in the *Saturnia regna* of the world's mythical youth. Had Euphormio been given a copy of *Looking Backward*, he would doubtless have been charmed and convinced—provided he read it before he landed in Spain and began to learn what the real world and the *depravati orbis incolae* were like.

Among the million dolts who took Bellamy's fantasy seriously, there can have been no Euphormio. They had all grown up in the real world and had constantly observed their brothers and sisters, their cousins and other relatives, their neighbors, and the thousand strangers with whom they must have come into contact as employers or customers. Most of them, furthermore, belonged to churches that taught the Christian doctrine of original sin, which, although explained by absurd myths, did call attention to

the fundamentals of human nature as unalterably determined at birth by heredity.[7]

How could anyone have believed that the grotesque gospel of Marx could transform human beings more completely than if their shoulders sprouted wings and they became immortal?

Many who were convinced by Bellamy's fantasy had minds so uncritical that they believed the Christian stories about preposterous miracles performed by Jesus et al.; they had no difficulty in believing another impossible thing was miraculously possible, and did not even perceive that their new faith was in contradiction to the old.

More interesting are the agnostics and atheists who accepted the new gospel about a social transfiguration of mankind. Persons who were determined to believe such nonsense could adduce the bizarre theory that Helvétius expounded in *De l'esprit* (1758), that all men are born equal, and that all differences between individuals are produced by the training each is given. Helvétius boasted that from the shepherds in a tiny Alpine valley he could manufacture at will a Lycurgus or a Milton (or a Newton or an Alexander of Macedon or a Julius Caesar or Caligula)![8] He thus authorized the preposterous claim that "all men are created equal" and gave the social reformers of the French Revolution a pretext and specious cover for their psychopathic ferocity and organic blood-lust.

How could anyone believe a proposition so totally at variance with all human experience and of which the falsity was demonstrated daily by observation of the human beings with whom every individual necessarily came into contact? Obviously because many persons had a yen to believe a falsehood, in keeping with the well-known Christian principle, *credo quia absurdum.*

Even the agnostics and atheists had been raised as Christians and had formed in childhood the habit of believing impossible things whenever their glands were pleasurably tickled and produced a short-circuit in their minds, bypassing their powers of ratiocination and electrifying their imaginations with irrational emotions. When they repudiated the religion, perceiving its absurdity, they retained the mental habits it had formed and they remained addicted to mental narcotics that enabled them to escape from unpleasant and harsh reality.

That explains the amazing success of *Looking Backwards,* which was a hundred times–perhaps a thousand times–more effective than Marx's ponderously sciolistic, *Das Kapital* in softening up the United States for the idyllic slave-state of Judaeo-Communism.

So this year we may celebrate the centennials of two important books; meditate on the great difference between them and between their consequences. □

7. You should note that the alert author of *The Original Mr. Jacobs,* despite his Christian preoccupations, has to admit (p. 282) that the "transmission through heredity of religious hatred, of irresistible impulse, of fatality, and of antisocial instincts, is one of the most striking spectacles of our epoch."

8. D. W. Smith, in his *Helvétius, a Study in Persecution* (Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1965), acquits him of conspiratorial intent; it is likely that he, a man of middle-class origins who had risen to a position of power in the government and aristocratic society, was not content to have become one of the richest financiers in France, and wanted to shine as a *philosophe.* He accordingly wrote a book that he intended to be both plausible and sensational in its attack on the Christian superstition. It excited, of course, much more sensation that he had anticipated!

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

A TRAVELOGUE

by

David McCalden

I have just returned to California from a short visit to the British Isles. I spent time in the Republic of Ireland, and in Northern Ireland, and in England. I thought you might be interested in my observations.

IRELAND

The Dublin area seems fairly prosperous, although there is still a radical difference between the "haves" and the "have nots." In downtown Dublin there are numerous security guards at every large store and hotel. They are not there specifically to prevent Loyalist, or IRA bombing raids; their main purpose is to prevent mass shoplifting sprees by gangs of disaffected, unemployed hooligans from the massive, impersonal public-housing complexes of north Dublin. In recent years, many of these youths have become hooked on drugs, and resort to robberies *en masse* in order to maintain their habits. Stealing cars for temporary "joy-riding" has also become common—many such sprees end in fatal collisions.

Although many well-to-do Dubliners float around Grafton Street wearing the latest styles from Paris and Milan, they do so on pavements that are somewhat pedestrianised, and somewhat not. A tourist once inquired if there was an Irish equivalent word for "mañana." The reply was that, yes, perhaps there was, but it did not have the same sense of urgency. Thus, the "pedestrianisation" of Grafton Street has proceeded somewhat sporadically over the past several years.

The undergraduates of nearby Trinity College look like extras from *Chariots of Fire*. Although historically a Protestant college in a Catholic country, modern realities have forced the school to admit Catholics; though with no discernable affect on the tone of the place.

A couple of the main roads out of Dublin have been improved in recent years, but by and large, the Irish road system is abominable. Little villages on the main Dublin-Belfast road have caravans of tractor-trailers choking their narrow main-streets; usually carrying Scottish steel, or Ulster fish, or some other commodity in which Eire is not self-sufficient. Although they constantly trumpet about their "Celtic heritage," most Irish do not care about their pre-Christian monuments.

A County Meath farmer who bulldozed one of the dolmens of Newgrange served a mere three weeks in jail. A hotelier in Malahide, County Dublin, won an award after he leveled a mediæval baths.

The intelligentsia of Eire live in kind of a twilight zone. Until recently, they had to buy condoms and other contraceptives illegally; now they are obtainable at any enlightened pharmacy. Of course, Eire's membership in the European Common Market has influenced its laws. A wife no longer has to obtain her husband's signature to obtain a library card. And Irish passports now refer to "spouse" and not "wife." But divorce remains illegal (though foreign divorces are recognized) and abortion is doubly illegal: once by law and again by constitution.

No one that I met in the Republic brought up the subject of Northern Ireland. Despite their Celtic-chauvinist aspirations, they know that annexation would bring additional untold misery unto themselves. The Irish already pay some of the highest taxes and duties in western Europe. (Their ratio of bureaucrats and politicians per citizen is astronomical.) Right now, they cannot cope with their own Baby Boom of unemployable graduates; hence the resurgence of emigration—legal and illegal. The addition of six more counties with added problems (unemployment, security, economics, etc., etc.) would only add to the Irish taxpayer's problems. I met no takers.

NORTHERN IRELAND

Crossing the border from Eire into Northern Ireland, one automatically notices the difference. The roads are better. The cars are newer. The gas-pump prices are cheaper. The people look better dressed. The towns are tidier. Although much of this is due to the Westminster government's tax-subsidies, and social programs, a lot of the difference can also be attributed to the difference between the Ulsterman's Protestant work ethic and the Catholic Irish mañana attitude.

One also observes—at almost every border-crossing—that the physical UK/Eire border has effectively been pushed back ten or twelve miles from its official point. Customs posts have been blown up so many times by IRA marauders who hide out in the Republic, that the British government has now abandoned *all* such positions. (Like most frontiers, the UK/Eire border runs *half-way* between major towns; in the middle of nowhere. The IRA's campaign has compelled them to withdraw such vulnerable posts to the first defensible town within Northern Ireland.)

Although the IRA and their American supporters at Noraid com-

plain about the "British troops," I did not encounter a single soldier from the mainland. All of the security forces were Ulstermen and women, serving in either the Ulster Defense Regiment militia or in the Royal Ulster Constabulary police. Again, despite the IRA's claims to be fighting "British occupation," most of their assassination victims have been Ulstermen and women who have dared to volunteer for the police or militia, or who have done repair work on their installations. Some of their most-recent victims were two elderly carpenters in their 60's who had dared to offend the IRA by putting up bookshelves at the local police station. At least the two senior citizens got off lightly, by being fatally pumped full of bullets. One year ago, the IRA punished two off-duty soldiers for "reckless driving" at an IRA funeral, by lynching. The two fellows were beaten with tire-irons, stripped of their clothes and tossed over a fence and then shot to death.

The liberal British press and the NCCL (their equivalent of the ACLU) winge and whine about the three IRA terrorists who were killed at Gibraltar. All the Dublin politicians and Catholic priests got into the act, wringing their hands in anguish at this terrible "British atrocity." Yet the only Catholic group which did not join in this cacophony was the IRA itself. They acknowledged that the three had been on "active service" and that they had paid the appropriate price for service in plain clothing. They virtually said the same after a similar confrontation in County Tyrone at the end of August.

The IRA and the underground British Army SAS (Special Air Service) have a kind of mutual respect, whereby if they get blown away on active service, in civilian clothes, then they deserve it, for screwing up. The only difference is, of course, that the British Army **usually** wears uniforms; the IRA wears uniforms **only** on ceremonial occasions, which in their case usually means funerals. But there again, the IRA does not have a State to call its own; the British Army does have a State apparatus to sponsor its activities. While the British government can extort taxes from its constituents to pay for its military, the IRA must rely on extorting "protection money" from its people. If any reader can explain the difference between tax-collection and protection-money, I would be pleased to hear of it. All I would suggest is that the British Army should adopt the same policy as the IRA: "shoot-to-kill" one's opponent—a policy of which they have been accused, but have never effectively carried out; hence the silly policy of interning live IRA members, instead of interring dead ones.

Belfast itself is very much like Dublin, only more Victorian in architecture and less Georgian. However, Belfast and suburbs represents about half the population of Northern Ireland, while Dublin and suburbs has only about a quarter of Eire's; hence the greater stress in the South between cityfolk and country people. In the North, it's pretty well wrapped up in favor of the city slickers.

I found that Ulster folk only really pay heed to the Paisleyite Bible-thumpers when it's time to vote. For many years now the fundamentalists' "blue laws" were more often breached than observed. If municipal golf courses were officially "closed" on Sundays, then all you had to do was bring your own clubs, and sneak in through a gap in the fence. Since the pubs were closed on Sundays, you could stop by at a private club, or at a hotel, where Sabbath drinks could be served to "travelers" and "diners." Protestant censorship of films and magazines could be easily circumvented by mail-order. And so, Ulster has been dragged screaming and scratching from the 1890s into the 1980s.

The pubs are now open on Sunday, clothing stores (mostly Asian-owned) are open seven days a week, and the VCR revolution makes porno videos available by mail-order. Downtown Belfast is booming with new restaurants, although they seem to change cuisines according to whichever Mediterranean destination happens to be in vogue that summer. (Although, so far, no one has set up a Bulgarian restaurant in Belfast; cheap vacations to Bulgarian Black Sea resorts have so far not impressed even Ulster folk with Communist cuisine.)

The Prods keep on voting for Paisley & Co., not because they subscribe to his quaint fundamentalist notions, but because he is all they've got. The Ulster Protestant intellectuals usually steer well clear of nasty stuff like "politics." On the one hand they feel inferior to the much more romantic, more mystical, more popular exponents of Irish-chauvinism. Protestants tend toward the manual skills of engineering (especially civil-engineering), medicine, veterinary science, architecture, physics and chemistry. Catholics tend toward the verbal skills; they become lawyers, journalists, broadcasters, writers, poets, singers, musicians, and—yes, politicians. Hence their near monopoly on the World stage, in the Loyalist vs. Republican propaganda war.

On the other hand, Protestant Ulster intellectuals tend to shy away from loyalist politics because they don't wish to appear in such backward company as the Paisleyites. Although the Paisleyites are often right on the money when it comes to political truths, they often destroy their own credibility by peppering their political arguments with Biblical authority. The Paisleyites also have a habit of not following through with their commitments. Paisley himself had promised to quit politics altogether if the second Ulster General Strike was not a success; the strike failed—and Paisley remains in politics. His sidekick, Peter Robinson, led a midnight Loyalist rampage through a quiet Irish bor-

der village. Although he promised to accept the consequences, in the end he "plea-bargained" with the Eire authorities and pleaded guilty to lesser charges to avoid a stay in an Irish jail.

Furthermore, although the Loyalist leaders have a policy of refusing to pay Westminster's individual tax-demands (auto taxes, TV licenses, etc.), they have not yet boycotted their Westminster salaries, or unemployment benefits!

Thus, student politics at Northern Ireland's two universities—Queens and the University of Ulster—are completely dominated by Catholic Republicans, even though Protestant Loyalists are in the majority at both schools. The major media—BBC Northern Ireland, Ulster Television, the *Belfast Telegraph*, etc.—are staffed by "castle Catholics" and Protestant sell-outs (as well as a large numbers of Jews, of course).

ENGLAND

"Security" has become the key-word throughout the British Isles. Ten years ago, only Northern Ireland seemed to have security guards at department stores, and TV cameras at every pub. Now such precautions are also common in Dublin and London; not so much because of the threat of terrorism, but on account of the increasingly lawless, nihilistic attitude of the proletariat.

Consumerism has taken such a grip on society that people lose touch with their reality. Twenty years ago, 50% of the population could afford—and did buy—their own home; but they did not surround themselves with 2nd and 3rd cars, air-conditioners, VCRs, fridges, deep-freezes, and adult toys. Today, the situation is reversed; fewer and fewer people can afford to buy their own home, but they still splurge out on consumer items, usually on exorbitant credit terms. The items which endure and appreciate (homes) are side-lined, while the items which are soon obsolete and depreciate (toys) become requisite.

London and Los Angeles are so much alike in many ways. Both cities have been subjected to an influx of capital from nervous foreigners, who know the price of everything but the value of nothing. Iranians, Arabs, Asians, Japanese have moved into the real estate markets of California, Australia, and London, buying up property at ludicrously high prices, in order to assure their little piece of turf, which they crave because of their exclusion/expulsion/overcrowding in their homelands. Since our countries are "stable" in their terms, these aliens regard such investments as "solid." But, to people who have to live in these cities, alien investment completely distorts the property market, and drives young families either to semi-ghettos, or else out to

new developments of 2hrs+ commutes.

In the case of Los Angeles, Iranian and Asian real-estate speculation has driven young families out to the semi-desert of Riverside and San Bernardino. In the case of London, the moguls have driven families out of London, to relocate in post-modern cities like Milton Keynes, as well as further-flung traditional towns like Bristol, Leicester, York, and Southampton. A few years ago, railroad commutes into London of 2hrs were unheard of; today's high-speed trains have stretched the commuting belt to 200 miles and beyond.

However, it needs to be said that much of the past two years' frantic speculation in the London area was fueled by artificially-low British Rail fares, and also by Margaret Thatcher's promise to abolish tax-relief on second (weekend) homes after this Autumn. Prices are already retreating as I write.

Almost everybody I met is on some kind of "fiddle"—that is, that they are manipulating The System to their own advantage. In the Republic of Ireland, farmers drive Diesel automobiles, and the police regularly stop them to make sure they are using (taxed) auto-diesel, and not un-taxed agricultural diesel.

In Northern Ireland, many people claim unemployment benefits in N.I., yet maintain surreptitious employment in the Republic. Throughout the British Isles, "working the double" is extremely common; unemployment benefit claimants often work casual jobs, such as painting, car-repairing, farming, where wages are paid in cash, under the table. Thus, unemployment "statistics" are extremely dubious at best.

Even amongst the middle classes, "fiddling" is a way of life. I looked up a couple whom I'd met at college. Each was living in a large, rent-controlled apartment in an expensive part of London. They had no plans to get married, or to have children, or to move in together. But they had finagled a mortgage on a $100,000 country cottage near Cambridge, all because their Yuppie incomes were so high, and their outlay on rents was so low. In the meantime, tens of thousands of working-class Londoners sleep in shelters and grotty B&Bs every night, so my friends can maintain three homes.

Although the newly-privatised British Telecom claims to be light-years ahead of its telephonic predecessor, the Royal Mail, Telecommunications Division, in fact BT is a pale shadow of its U.S. counterparts. Pay-phones frequently are out of order; when they do work, you need a PhD in electronics to figure out which phones will take which coins, and which coins they will reject or eat. BTs "Phonecards" are absurd when compared to Bell Telephone's acceptance of normal

credit cards. And BT cuts you off—without warning!—in the middle of a conversation, which is unheard of in the United States.

Although the British motorway system has much improved over the past few years, it seems likely that it has been developed a tad too fast. First of all, the M4's bridge over the Bristol Channel was declared unsafe, and had to be closed for lengthy periods. Then the "Spaghetti Junction" outside Birminghan (M6) was found to have deficiencies in the quality of cement in its construction. And now, the London beltway, known as the M25, must be shut down around Heathrow Airport, because the road surfacing is not up to par.

In the U.K., anyone above the level of Office Manager is awarded a company car; in the United States, the company-car level is substantially higher. Thus, the commuting distance for British executive is much more tolerable than that for his American counterpart.

Despite motorway construction defects, traffic congestion, mortgage expenses, and spiraling property prices, it would seem that there is no real end in sight to the property boom, and thus the chronic differential between the haves and the have-nots. □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 -- except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE VAST HOLOCAUST INDUSTRY

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

We have recently received a revealing book from the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Council, *Directory of Holocaust Institutions*. It was mailed at taxpayers' expense and inscribed: "Printed in the United States of America by the Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C. for the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Council — February 1988 ... Additional copies of this Directory may be ordered by writing: Holocaust Institutions Directory, U.S. Holocaust Memorial Council, 2000 L Street, NW. (Suite 588), Washington, D.C. 20036." The expensively printed cover bears a colored picture of the United States Holocaust Memorial Museum as it will appear when completed in 1990. The book measures 8 1/2 x 11 inches and is introduced with quotations from President Reagan and Elie Wiesel.

A great variety of institutions having something or another to do with the propagation of the Extermination Thesis are listed, along with rather detailed information on their objectives, functions, size of staff, archival and library resources, addresses, etc. The institutions are listed in alphabetical order, but indices are at the end which arrange the institutions by locations in states and by activities. In the latter index are such headings as archives, conferences, curriculum development, educational outreach programs, publications, research, speakers bureau, survivor registry, teacher training and university programs. The number of listings by location is of interest:

43	New York	5	Texas
7	Pennsylvania	4	Florida
6	California	3	Ohio
5	Massachusetts	78	
5	New Jersey		

Two each are located in Colorado, the District of Columbia, Georgia and Maryland, one each in Arizona, Connecticut, Illinois, Maine, Michigan, Minnesota, Missouri, New Hampshire, North Carolina, Oregon, Washington, Wisconsin and Canada (Montreal). There are thus a total of 99 institutions listed and described.

In most cases the number of staff members is five or less, but the Simon Wiesenthal Center in Los Angeles, with a staff of 45, boasts that

it "has become the largest institution of its kind in North America devoted to the Holocaust, its contemporary implications and related human rights issues."

The names of a number of other institutions listed would indicate some sort of specialized function or another, such as Bund Archives of the Jewish Labor Movement (with publications in Yiddish), Conference on Jewish Material Claims Against Germany (with a staff of 25), Leo Baeck Institute (for the study of the history of German-speaking Jewry), National Association for Holocaust Education ("To organize professors across the country into an academic network and thus raise the standards of teaching the Holocaust."), National Conference of Christians and Jews, Thanks to Scandinavia and Warsaw Ghetto Resistance Organization. The El Paso Holocaust Memorial Center states that its objective is to "tell the story of Shoah to the next generation to counter [*sic*] revisionists."

A number of the names of the institutions would seem to indicate that they are supported with state funds, such as the Kent State University — Jewish Studies Program, which boasts that "Kent State annually holds a Holocaust Conference." State support of Zionist propaganda objectives is one of the angering, indeed frightening, impressions that we take from this book. We never cease to be amazed and angered by the support also given by the Federal government for the mendacious denigration of the nations which fought Communism during the Second World War, while at the same time it spends untold billions of dollars every year, supposedly for shielding the nation against possible Communist aggression.

On the other hand, in our experience some of the best and most decisive evidence against the Extermination Thesis comes right out of Zionist sources. (See, for example, *Bulletin 9.*) We who contest the Extermination Thesis should bear this in mind when we contemplate the vast resources of the institutions listed in the *Directory of Holocaust Institutions* and the potential opportunity for research in them.

An important arm of the vast "Holocaust" industry is the Federal agency known as the Office of Special Investigations, which has violated American principles of law and justice by flagrantly disregarding the ancient legal principle *nulla poena sine lege*, that is, a person may not be punished unless there were a law providing for punishment of the act in question *when it was committed*. The OSI has regularly used evidence of doubtful authenticity procured from the USSR in order to deport naturalized U.S. citizens accused of war crimes, whatever that term might mean. The OSI has brought no charges of war crimes against former citizens of the USSR now living in the United States

(many of whom are Jewish) who are guilty of Soviet war crimes. However, it must be assumed that there must be a number of such persons now living in the United States in view of the great scope of crimes which the Soviet government committed during the war. The victims of the OSI deported without jury trial have been largely persons from such eastern European lands as Ukraine, Estonia and Romania who were accused of committing crimes against Jews. The most famous of such victims was the Ukrainian, John Demjanjuk, an American citizen who was extradited to the Jewish state in Palestine, subjected to a long show trial and found guilty by a highly prejudiced court on the basis of absurd evidence. The trials of such persons serve the political objectives of both the USSR and the Jewish state in Palestine. In the October 1988 issue of the *Brief* of the German-American National Political Action Committee (P.O. Box 1137, Santa Monica, California 90401) there is a revealing list of the leading employees of the OSI with their approximate salaries:

Neal Sher, director	$72,000.	Eli Rosenbaum	$65,000.
Michael Bernstein	$65,000.	Betty-Ellen Shave	$65,000.
Ronnie Edelman	$65,000.	Philip Sunshine	$65,000.
Bruce Einhorn	$65,000.	Aron Goldberg	$65,000.
Alan Held	$65,000.	George Gilinsky	$73,000.
Joseph Lynch	$65,000.	Elliot Rockler	$50,000.

It is obvious that these persons are all or nearly all of one ethnic group.

Another arm of the vast "Holocaust" industry consists of the producers of films and television series having to do with the Extermination Thesis, the production of which is incredibly heavily funded. We plan to discuss such film and television series in a future *Bulletin*, along with the motives for and effects of such production.

* * * * *

A letter from Professor R. Clarence Lang in the *Christian News* of 3 October 1988 mentioned statements made by the Lutheran bishop of Hannover, Horst Hirschler, in conjunction with a self-flagellating pilgrimage to the former concentration camp of Bergen-Belsen On 17 August. (For details see also *Christian News* of 12 September, page 12.0

Bishop Hirschler's statements form a stark contrast to those of another Lutheran bishop of Hannover published in the *Kirchliches Amtsblatt für die Evangelisch-Lutherische Landeskirche Hannovers*, dated 21 July 1944. They form an interesting document pertaining to the attitudes of the Lutheran clergy toward the German leadership in

that grim time of threats of genocide against the entire German nation. These statements were republished in the July 1988 issue of *Unabhängige Nachrichten* (Postfach 400 215, D-4630 Bochum 4, West Germany). The following is a translation of the statements by Landesbischof D. Marahrens:

"GRATITUDE FOR THE BLESSED RESCUE OF THE FÜHRER

Hannover, 21 July 1944

"Deeply shocked by the news received today concerning the attempt on the life of the Führer, we are herewith ordering that on Sunday, 30 July, a congregational church prayer be given in approximately the following form unless this already took place on 23 July:

" 'Holy, merciful God! From the bottom of our hearts we thank Thee that Thou hast preserved the life and health of our Führer during the criminal attack and that Thou hast saved him for our nation in an hour of extreme danger. We commend him into Thy hands. Take him into Thy gracious protection. Be and remain Thou his strong helper and savior. Reign in grace over the men who work at his side during this time, which is so decisive for our nation. Be Thou with our brave army. Let our soldiers fight while turning their faces to Thee; in the assault of the enemies be their shield, their companion while bravely advancing. Preserve courage and willingness to sacrifice for our nation in an unwavering loyalty. Through Thy gracious leadership help us to the path of peace and let grow a blessed harvest from the bloody seed of war. Awaken the hearts through the gravity of time. Cover over in Jesus Christ our Lord everything which struggles against Thee. Grant that Thy gospel be more faithfully preached and more willingly heard and that we place our lives in love and obedience, bravely and indefatigably, under the rule of Thy Holy Spirit.' "

(Note: In *Bulletin 11* we reviewed Generalmajor Otto Ernst Remer's book on the events of 20 July 1944, *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler*, 1984.)

* * * * *

AMERICAN NAVAL OPERATIONS IN THE ATLANTIC OCEAN BEFORE DECEMBER 1941

Our *Bulletin 28* [reprinted in *Liberty Bell*, October 1988] contained a translation of the 25th Krogman letter in *Lüge und Wahrheit* and our *Bulletin 29* [reprinted in *Liberty Bell*, November 1988] contained translations of selections from Hitler's address to the Reichstag on 11 December 1941. Both of these *Bulletins* were thus concerned with the war which had been developing between the United States and Germany before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. In *Bulletin 26* [reprinted in *Liberty Bell*, September 1988] we reviewed Dr. Karl Otto Braun's *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht*, parts of which also deal with this topic.

Some time ago we came across an article by Sterling Seegrave in the November 1981 issue (pp. 100-109) of the *Smithsonian*, which is published monthly by the Smithsonian Institute in Washington. The article deals with the war in the Atlantic from September 1939 to December 1941 and is illustrated with a group of colored reproductions of ten impressive paintings from the Imperial War Museum in London. These paintings by John Hamilton show a variety of ships and naval combat scenes from that phase of the war. The subjects of the ten paintings are:

The sinking of 21 out of 34 ships of Convoy SC-7 in October 1940.

HMCS *Snowberry*, a corvette of the Royal Canadian Navy.

The German submarine U-309.

The German submarine U-99, commanded by Otto Kretschmer, attacking a convoy.

A convoy bound for Russia in icy waters.

A sinking American Liberty ship.

An American Liberator bomber flying on patrol out of Iceland, which had been occupied by American forces in July 1941.

The U.S. destroyer *Reuben James* being sunk five weeks before Pearl Harbor was attacked.

The HMS *Prince of Wales* and the sinking battle cruiser *Hood*, torn apart by action of the *Bismarck* in May 1941.

The New Zealand freighter *Tekoa* picking up survivors of a convoy.

The text of the article commences thus: "Long before Pearl Harbor, America was already deeply involved in one of the climactic battles of World War II." In addition to mentioning some of the great naval engagements in the Atlantic after England declared war on Germany, the text also enumerates the step-by-step involvements of the United States in the war against Germany under the persistent prodding of Franklin D. Roosevelt. ("Roosevelt worked diligently to turn the conscience of the people into action.")

Roosevelt reversed the Neutrality Act and two months after the beginning of the war arms sales took place on a cash-and-carry basis. In an attempt to end the war, German naval forces attempted to block

the flow of arms and goods from the United States by the action of its submarines. The Lend-Lease Bill was passed by Congress on 11 March 1941. American forces occupied Greenland In April 1941, and Iceland in the following July. On 17 October the American destroyer *Kearney* was torpedoed off Iceland and another American destroyer, the *Reuben James,* likewise engaged in escorting duty, was sunk. By the time of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, the American actions against German naval forces and American aid to the USSR finally induced Hitler to declare war on the United States in a desperate attempt to coördinate his defense efforts with the Japanese operations, in spite of an already grave situation on the eastern front against the USSR. □

This article reprinted from *Bulletin No. 30,* published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to *Liberty Bell,* 12 monthly, hard-hitting and fact-packed issues, $35.00. Sample copy with extensive list of "eye-openers," $4.00. Order from:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE BOOK

THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD

THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE

HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report

by Thies Christophersen & Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.50 for postage

5 copies $10.00 + $1.50 for postage.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

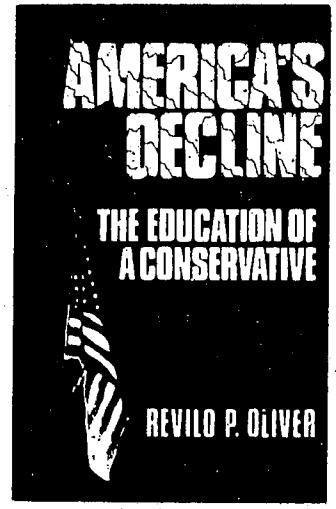

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.500 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE MARTYRDOM OF LIBYA

By Jim Taylor
Foreign Correspondent

page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver; IGNORATIO ELENCHI, page 1; TERRIFIED FRUSTRATION, page 4; THE END OF COMMUNISM, page 8; THE AMERICAN TRAGEDY, page 48; Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled, page 57; TINTINNABULATIONS, page 59. BOOK REVIEW: FEUERZEICHEN / Die Reichskristallnacht, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 15. WAR AND REMEMBRANCE, A Discussion by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 21.

VOL. 16 - NO. 5 JANUARY 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by

Revilo P. Oliver

IGNORATIO ELENCHI

A review in a "right-wing" periodical prompted me to glance at a book by one Richard Drinnon, *Keeper of the Concentration Camps: Dillon S. Meyer and American Racism* (University of California Press, 1987), just to make certain that neither the author nor the reviewer seemed aware of the essential point in what they were talking about.

The book is chiefly an attack on the character of Meyer, who is by implication described as worse than the average bureaucrat, which seems quite improbable. The author denounces Meyer as a "racist," which, as the reviewer mildly observes, is nonsense. The reviewer could have added that calling the bureaucrat a "racist" was paying him a most undeserved compliment after making the initial error of attributing principles to a professional 'administrator' in a 'democracy.'

Mr. Drinnon (race unstated) begins with an hysterial denunciation of the policy of interning all Japanese in the United States immediately after Pearl Harbor, the Japanese declaration of war. Such a procedure invariably inflicts great hardship and suffering on most of the persons interned, and it is necessarily highly problematical to argue that a different administrator would have inflicted a little less hardship on the victims of the policy he had been appointed to execute. Mr. Drinnon merely uses the unfortunate Dillon Meyer as a convenient target in what is really a furious attack on the policy itself.

The policy of setting up concentration camps and interning in them persons who, from loyalty to their own country and race, are likely to impede a military effort was invented by the British in the war they fought against the Boers for the profit of Jewish predators in South Africa. It is generally agreed, even by "Liberal intellectuals" when they are forced to think for a moment, that concentration camps, whatever their shortcomings, are more humane than massacring the population interned in them.

When we discuss the internment of aliens in concentration camps during a war, the justice or injustice, the prudence or folly,

of the war itself is irrelevant. Given the war, we must debate only means of winning it.

What neither author nor reviewer seems to perceive is that after Pearl Harbor the United States was at war with Japan, and that in a war a nation's concern must be exclusively with winning it and defeating the adversary. Once the war was declared, it became irrelevant that the unspeakably foul creature in the White House tricked the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor, or that he did so to ensure the Judaeo-Communist conquest of Europe. It was also irrelevant that the Japanese, from the standpoint of their own interests, made a great blunder in stepping into the trap, or that, according to our racial instincts, at least, they were morally culpable in not honoring their obligations to Germamy under the alliance into which they had entered. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, April 1984, pp. 5-7.)

Neither writer mentions the true causes and origin of the war; both ignore the obvious fact that once the war began, it was obviously incumbent on Americans to win it, if possible. Both authors talk about "Japanese Americans," just as some persons speak of "German Jews" or "Russian Jews." If what they mean is Japanese who had long resided in the United States, the phrase is awkward and potentially misleading; but that is not what they mean. They imply that the persons so designated were in some crucially significant way different from other Japanese. The term used in that way merely shows voluntary ignorance of biology. It is the equivalent of talking about canine cats or anthropoid bears.

Once the war was declared, the herding into concentration camps of all Japanese in the United States, regardless of where they were born, was the only justifiable policy, and a government that did not do so would have been criminally culpable. Instead of the now common squawks about the hardships of the Japanese thus interned, we should hear a legitimate praise of our government, no matter how corrupt it was otherwise, for not making the blunder of the Germans, who notoriously failed to intern *all* of the Jews in Germany, and confined in the camps only Jews who, on the available evidence about each individual, were virtually certain to act as domestic enemies.

We may grant that there were in the United States an undeterminable number of Japanese, the very dregs of the Japanese population, who would not have done their best to ensure the defeat of the United States by whatever means was in their power,

such, for example, as sabotaging railways and electrical transmission lines. There was, however, absolutely no means of identifying such persons. Even with hybrids, no one could tell whether the Japanese or the American genetic instincts were dominant in a given product of feckless miscegenation. The only sane policy was to intern all Japanese in this country.

To say that the Japanese in the United States represented an immediate and potentially great danger is only to pay them a deserved compliment and do them honor. As the overwhelming economic triumph of Japan after her military defeat has proved beyond peradventure of doubt, the Japanese, unlike the Americans, are not a people racially, and hence biologically, degenerate. As a people, they are intelligent enough to understand that their primary loyalty must always be to their race and nation.

If you want an illustration of the excellence of Japanese character, I will summarize a story told me by a Professor of Chemistry. It goes back to the era of universal peace in the 1920s, when everyone knew there could never be another war. The professor had in his advanced classes a large number of amiable Japanese, eagerly absorbing the most abstruse principles of Science, which, as everyone also knew, is universal and international, knowing no racial or national frontiers.

The professor went for long walks on Sunday mornings, and on one such morning of a torrid day, he sat down to rest for a while in the shade of the trees in an orchard at one corner of a crossroads. While there he saw four of his best Japanese students sauntering down one road, obviously enjoying a recreational hike. When they came to the crossroads, they looked in every direction but failed to notice the man who was in the shadow of trees. Assured they were alone, they straightened up to military posture, stood back to back, whipped out cameras, and photographed each of the four roads, and then sauntered on, resuming their negligent attitude for the benefit of anyone whom they might encounter on their way.

The professor, recognizing in his talented students disguised subalterns of the Japanese army, and their purpose in collecting information that would be of use in a Japanese invasion of North America, was indignant about their abuse of American hospitality. A victim of the chatter about "international" Science, he did not even think of the really important and crucial fact that the silly

Americans, he among them, were giving potential enemies the benefits and results of their most advanced, arduous, and expensive research, blithely oblivious of the very fact they liked to quote, that knowledge is power. And it was only grudgingly that he admitted that a nation he regarded as inferior had a quality that made it formidable to nations that complacently imagined themselves to be the acme of Progress.

Both Mr. Drinnon (whatever his race) and his reviewer, agitated by irrelevant and comparatively trivial matters, deserve notice as symptoms of the paresis to which the American mind has advanced as it progresses to the terminal stage of racial syphilis.

TERRIFIED FRUSTRATION

I have received several copies of an undated issue of *The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor*, with requests for evaluation of it. This monthly newsletter is distributed from Phoenix, Arizona, (P.O. Box 84904) to subscribers who pay $95.00 a year, but is edited in Denver, Colorado, from the offices of a brokerage business that deals in gold and silver.

The undated special issue bears the subtitle, "Betrayal and Surrender: the Reagan Sellout to the Soviets." It appears not to be the work of Donald S. McAlvany, who normally writes the newsletter, since there are "Editor's Notes" inserted within square brackets, but the distinction becomes blurred near the end.

This issue would be valuable, if only for the quotation with which it begins and which cannot be too often repeated in the hope that its meaning will some day penetrate to the consciousness of more than a few Americans. It is the statement made, with astonishing candor, by the President of the Ford Foundation to Norman Dodd, when the latter was Chief Counsel of the Reese Congressional Commission in 1953. Norman Gaither, then the President of the most wealthy of all the numerous "foundations" that lavishly subsidize what purport to be scholarly (and hence intellectually objective) research and study, confessed that "we at the executive level here" had held high positions in the bureaucracy in Washington, including the State Department, under Franklin Roosevelt, and that "During those times [i.e., after 1933], and without exception, we operated under directions issued by the White House. We are continuing to be guided by just such directions, the substance of which were to the effect that we should make every effort so to alter life in the United States as to

make possible a comfortable merger with the Soviet Union."

That statement succinctly defines what has been the controlling (though secret) policy of the government in Washington ever since the unspeakably foul organism called Franklin Roosevelt lied its way into the Presidency, with the massive support, of course, of all our domestic enemies. That undisputed admission by an authoritative source is clear and explicit. I do not know how it could be expressed in language more perspicuous. Yet, for thirty-five years, the skulls of almost all Americans have been impervious to its meaning. Although ideas cannot be introduced by trepanation, such operations would have the interest of determining whether the brains within the skulls are petrified or merely scrambled.

When I last talked with Norman Dodd, not long before the death of that eminent old man, he was still seeking a way to inject the appalling fact into the consciousness of a sufficient number of Americans to inspire a successful effort to regain possession of what was once their country. Neither he nor I could think of such a way. I am glad that the statement will be read again by I know not how many subscribers to the *McAlvany Advisor*. But I fear that while most of them may read it today and recognize the words of which it is composed, they will tomorrow retain no more comprehension of its meaning than if it had been written in Etruscan.

The contents of this special issue of the newsletter can be summarized in terms that will be familiar to all readers of *Liberty Bell*.

1. It exhibits what has been obvious to every intelligent observer for seven years, the enormous gulf that separates what Reagen says to make "conservatives" purr and what he does to subordinate the United States yet further to the Soviet Empire, and it identifies the most conspicuous of our enemies in power, for whom Reagen acts as a front-man and *porte-parole*.

2. It points out, as should be unnecessary for intelligent individuals above the age of sixteen, that this is one of the seasons that recur as regularly as spring follows winter, although at somewhat longer intervals–the season in which it is deemed expedient to beguile the boobs with stories in the press that the Bolshevik régime in Russia has "mellowed" or "become more liberal" or more lovey-dovey. The hypnosis of vacant minds thus induced is now used, as is customary, to augment further the power of the Soviet at the expense of the Americans who are the destined vic-

tims, and further to disarm and encircle the United States so effectively that any belated effort by the victims to save themselves will be flatly and notoriously impossible.

3. It offers an interesting explanation of Reagan's conduct in terms of "behavioral engineering," i.e., the methods of Pavlovian menticide that are now generally administered as "sensitivity training," "group dynamics," and the like. For a partial list of the names under which dehumanization is accomplished in the public schools and special training sessions for governmental and other employees, see Ed Dieckmann's *Beyond Jonestown*, which was reviewed, with some mention of other relevant data, in *Liberty Bell*, July 1986, pp. 13-18.

It is the basic assumption of Pavlov's "behaviorist psychology," which has been carried on and even elaborated by some of his disciples in this country, that human beings and dogs have essentially the same psychic and mental character, except that the anthrops are a little more complex than the canines. Both can easily be trained to perform all tricks of which they are physically capable, and to perform them automatically and unthinkingly whenever they are given the stimulus of a prearranged signal, which serves as a subconsciously recognized command that cannot be consciously disobeyed. They have been "programmed," like a computer, and respond in the same way.[1]

McAlvany's newsletter gives specific details, including names of persons and places, of the "behavioral engineering" to which Reagan was subjected to make him perform his tricks in the White House. Needless to say, I have no means of verifying this part of the report, and opinions will differ about the extent to which such elaborate programming was needed. (You will wish to compare the account of Reagan's shabby career by Jim Taylor in the May 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*.)

The foregoing are the three essential parts of the report, which closes with a peroration on the consequences of the virtually final disarmament that is to result from the comedy in which

1. The application of this technique seems to many "Liberal intellectuals" to promise what they regard as a Paradise, an earth over which will swarm billions of programmed anthropoids, organisms which Mr. Catran aptly described as "energy-consuming machines" (in the book on which I commented extensively in *Is there Intelligent Life on Earth?*, q.v.). What these Utopian idealists fail to explain is why energy should be wasted, and why a planet, which could be as clean as Mars or Venus, should be covered with a fungoid but animated mold of "energy-consuming machines."

Reagan and his colleague, Gorbachev, co-starred.

The first two parts of the report are indisputable and contain nothing that should be novel to readers of *Liberty Bell*. The third part may or may not be accurate, but it is of only academic interest, since it does not really matter how Reagan became what he now is.

So far as the causes of the recorded facts are concerned, the reader of McAlvany's newsletter is left in the plight of a boy who has been given an "Erector" set with a copious supply of nuts but no bolts. He cannot put the pieces together. There is no mention of the Jewish race and hence, of course, no identification as such of their servants, including not only Reagan but the Congress of which the Jews themselves boast as the best money can buy. So far as the reader of the newsletter is told, Hitler not only electrocuted or parboiled or steamed or gassed or incinerated or vaporized (according to the fancy of the story teller) the famous six million Sacred Sheenies, but deloused the entire planet.

Even without this crucial explanation, however, the newsletter will terrify every American who reads it while conscious. So he will come a-tremble to the last page, where he is told what to do (in addition to buying and distributing copies of the hair-raising letter). There are two and only two forms of action suggested. The second is to write letters to members of the Congress that is the best money could buy. The first, and most important, is to pray that "God [i.e., the Christians' God, Yahweh & Son, Inc.] will bind the forces of darkness," just as one of the writers of "Paul's" letters says in *Ad Ephesios*, 6.12.

The final conclusion is that "only a prayer revolution in America will save America." Presumably in a "prayer revolution" millions of Americans will spend hours or days down on their knees, yammering to the clouds or the blue space beyond them, just as Christians have been doing for fifteen centuries, without ever obtaining a single favor or even eliciting a sign of life from the celestial monster they imagine as floating somewhere in the atmosphere above the earth. Now Americans will never be able to think rationally about their present or their problematical future until they realize that *there is no one up there*. There is only floating fog and, beyond it, the infinite void of interstellar and intergalactic space. So far as we know, we are alone in a universe incomprehensibly vast and inconceivably terrible.

If only prayer can save America, America obviously cannot be

saved. Thus the reader of the newsletter is led only to total frustration. To be sure, if he is credulous, a spree of high-pressure praying may enable him to forget the doom which McAlvany has clearly described as proximately before him—but liquor's quicker.

THE END OF COMMUNISM

My title is ambiguous. Printed in capitals, it does not distinguish between communism and Communism. The latter, of course, designates the Marxian reformation of Christianity, which is used by the Jews and their criminal accomplices to trap whole nations and reduce them to perpetual and helpless servitude. I am here interested only in communism, which may fairly be described as the social arrangement whereby a substantial number of persons form a corporation to which they give all of their property and for which they all work by some distribution of labor that is thought equitable, and from which each receives his share of the proceeds in the form of food, lodging, and other necessities of life.

In the October issue of *Instauration* a short letter from an unnamed subscriber informed me that the last vestige of such communism in the United State has just been effaced. I think that event, unnoticed elsewhere, is worthy of remembrance as the end of a picturesque, though unimportant, chapter of American history.

When a band of pioneers, more or less equal in status, establish a settlement in new territory, communism seems a feasible arrangement, and it was tried at Jamestown, and later at Plymouth, for several years, until it was found to be impractical.

In the late Eighteenth and early Nineteenth Centuries fantasies about the perfectability, or at least the amelioration, of the human species through some artifical alteration of the normal structure of society stirred the imaginations of numerous groups in Europe, and quite a few of them migrated to the open territories of North America and established small colonies, which, they hoped, would so demonstrate the advantages of their social innovations that the rest of the world would soon imitate them. There were also a very few such enterprises by Americans who had imbibed intoxicating ideals.

Most, but not all, of these little colonies were united by some doctrinal variation of Christianity, and it is noteworthy that none of them had the normal itch to do good to their neighbors by beating them into submission. They asked only to be let alone.

That, I think, is much to their credit, even though it is true that no great moral merit attaches to not attempting what one is powerless to do.

These colonies were fairly numerous; the more important ones are located on the map reproduced on the following page. Their beliefs and practices were diverse and eccentric, quaint or extravagant. The usually brief histories of the several peculiar social experiments are all interesting and instructive; a few will seem pathetic.[1]

Most of these colonies did not survive the death or departure of their oecist; few lasted so long. Only three can be regarded as having had a measure of success.[2]

The Shakers were a sect founded by a prophetess whose several marriages had convinced her that sexual intercourse was an abominable sin, and whose theological feminism convinced her that God was an hermaphrodite; she came to the United States and founded her sect in 1776. In 1787 her successor, a man named Meachem, combined total celibacy with communism and planted about a dozen self-contained Shaker communities in various locations. They attracted fairly large numbers of converts during the religious hysteria of the early Nineteenth Century, but they obviously were unable to reproduce themselves, and eventually they simply died out.

Strange as it will seem to you, men and women, dwelling

1. For a good and concise but adequate conspectus of all of the noteworthy colonies, see Mark Halloway, *Heavens on Earth* (2d ed., New York, Dover, 1966), from whose book I have taken the map reproduced here. I believe this is still in print; it is what you should read first, if you are interested in these odd displays of human fallibility. Contemporary observations made before 1850 by an A. J. Macdonald are incorporated with his own by John Humphrey Noyes in his *History of American Socialisms* (Philadelphia, 1870). Charles Nordhoff visited many colonies and reported on them in his *Communistic Societies of the United States* (New York, 1875). These observers naturally had an eye for the picturesque and entertaining. For an admirably perceptive and thorough study of one kind of colony by one of the most able of modern American historians, see Arthur E. Bestor's *Backwoods Utopias* (Philadelphia, 1950).

2. The Hutterite Brethren, who transported themselves to South Dakota from the Ukraine over a period of years, beginning in 1874, are a socio-religious phenomenon on which I plan to comment briefly at some future time, but they were essentially an exotic importation and I exclude them from consideration here.

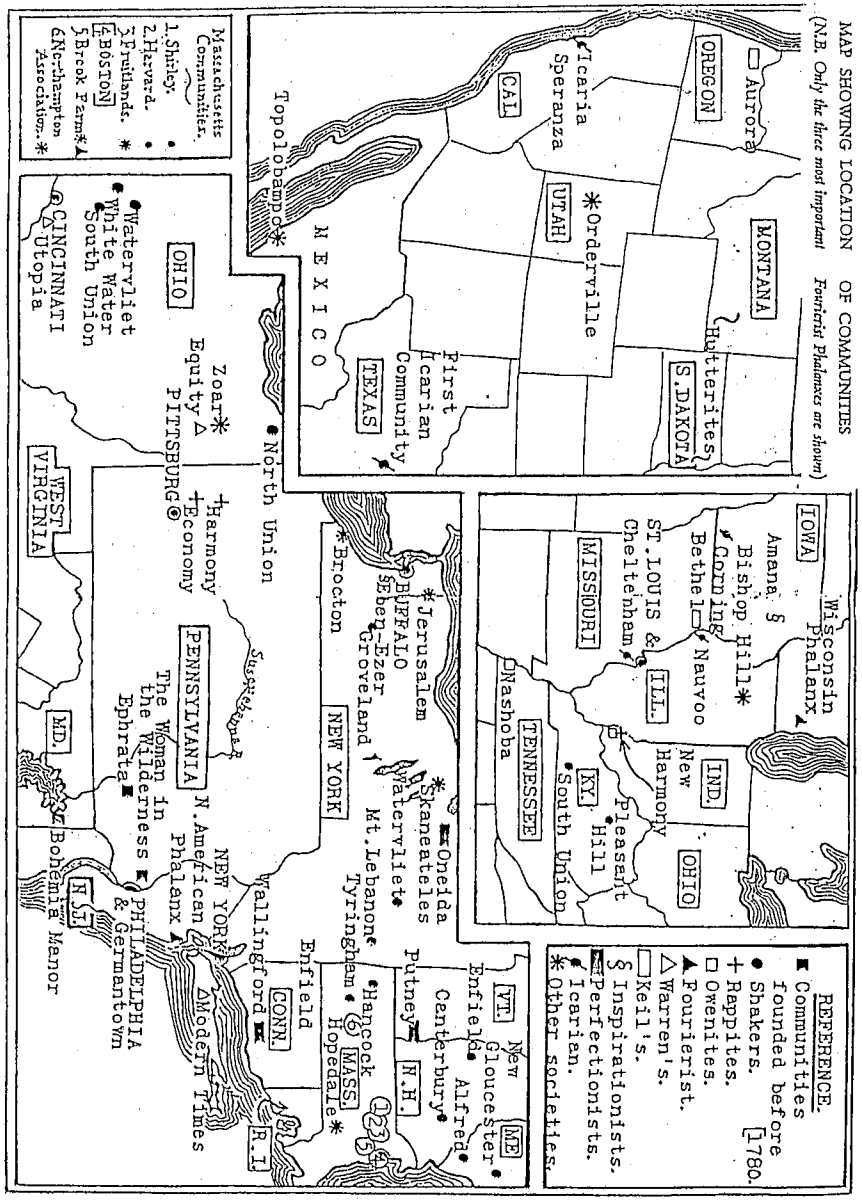

together in constant association and sleeping in dormitories on the same floor, separated only by a hall, not only persevered in their soul-saving celibacy, but formed stable and prosperous societies that flourished until the last members died of old age, unable to wait for their bisexual Christ, whose coming they had almost hourly expected. The sixteen Shaker colonies made some practical inventions in agriculture and handicrafts, and improved some vegetables and other domestic plants. And they attained a high reputation for strict honesty in all their transactions with the outside world. The buildings of their colony near Harrodsburg, Kentucky, are preserved; if you visit them, you will be impressed by what human beings can do when inspired by an inhuman faith. The Shakers are a datum that no student of religion should overlook.

Oneida Community was founded in 1844 by a man of not inconsiderable learning, who elaborated a theology of his own, notably by understanding the Greek of the famous remarks about post-mortem marriage in the "New Testament" to mean what they say, viz.: that in the next life no woman will be confined by marriage to intercourse with one man, nor will men find their philogyny legally circumscribed, for all will live in a joyous promiscuity, a divine connubium that will be like a supper in which every dish is free to every guest.[3]

3. Most holy men will tell you that Jesus, when asked to which of her successive husbands a woman would belong in the abode of eternal bliss, *can't* have meant what he said, but consult Mat. 22.30 and Marc. 12.25 in any good edition of the "New Testament" and then turn to Liddell-Scott-Jones, the standard lexicon, and, if you must, go on to consult Lampe's dictionary of Patristic Greek. Or save time by taking up the Vulgate, in which the injunction is accurately translated as *neque nubent neque nubentur*. You will remember that *nubere* is used only of women (except in scurrilous jests). The theological difficulty comes from the following statement, that the immortal ghosts will all be like angels. Now angels are all male—we never hear of angelesses—and, moreover, they are lusty males, who cannot be homosexuals from choice, for not only does the author of one of "Paul's" letters ordain that women must wear apotropaic amulets or hoods over their hair for protection against libidinous angels, but you are assured in *Genesis* that angels (who are the "sons of God," so old Jesus wasn't unique, after all) were attracted by mortal women, "married" them, and became the fathers of many "mighty men" on earth. Now that suggests that the unfortunate angels didn't have females of their own species up above the clouds, so perhaps Jesus means that there won't be any females in Heaven, and that if mortal women get there, they will have undergone a most frustrating sex-change on the way, as many of the Fathers of the Church taught. If that is the meaning, men who are really men will, like the protagonist of

Oneida Community prospered for a time, although its founder tempered promiscuity with eugenic restrictions and unfortunately was not acquainted with the generally effective methods by which women in antiquity averted unwanted pregnancies; he thus imposed some uncomfortable practices on his flock.[4] What helped a great deal to stabilize the communistic community was that they could afford to hire servants for unpleasant work.

The Community's enthusiasm for stimulating variety in not entirely satisfactory copulation seems to have waned with the gradual loss of their religious faith; they reverted to the norms of contemporary society, including sexual intercourse that did not prevent eugenically undesirable pregnancies, and in 1881 the community was converted into an ordinary joint-stock corporation that attained noteworthy industrial success, being especially well-known for its high quality of silver tableware.

The only communist community that lasted to our own day was derived from the sect of Inspirationists founded at the beginning of the Eighteenth Century in Hessen-Darmstadt, a logical result of the proliferation of obscure Protestant coteries that may be traced back to Schwenkfeld's dissent from Luther's theology. The Inspirationists were Pietists whose beliefs included no distinctive theological novelties, aside from the belief that 'chosen instruments' were vouchsafed divine inspiration when needed. By circumstances or design, membership seems to have been always restricted to Germans.

The cult was reformed on a solid basis in the early Nineteenth Century by four persons of very little education, who, however, had sound common sense and achieved the feat of all receiving instructions from Heaven without jealously trying to cut each other's throats—a truly extraordinary achievement for Christians and, indeed, for hierophants of any superstition. They established coöperative, but not communistic, colonies of peasants and artisans near several small towns in Germany, but in 1842 celestial wisdom counseled an exodus to the United States. The migration was carried out systematically and efficiently; they purchased five

Aucassin et Nicolette, opt for Hell as a future residence—or turn Moslem and head for a Paradise in which life will be worth living.

4. At that time, of course, it was not generally known that women cannot conceive in certain phases of the female cycle. One wonders what would have been the history of the Community, had that been known in time.

thousand acres near Buffalo, New York, and God prudently counseled communism as the only feasible means of combining agricultural with industrial work.

They called themselves the Ebenezers and flourished until they had an opportunity to sell their land at a handsome profit. In 1855-1862 they removed, again with sober practicality and efficiency, to Iowa, where they acquired twenty thousand acres, on which they established six self-contained villages, coördinated by a central management, and they later bought a small neighboring village to obtain an outlet on the newly constructed railroad. They changed their name to the Amana Society.

They were essentially German peasants, with the racial instinct for hard work and sobriety. They may have been shown special favor by God, who seems to have departed from his usual practice and given them only sound advice through their 'chosen instruments,' who were not needed after the enterprise was firmly established and prosperous. They made their land highly productive and established industries that were noted for the high and uniform quality of their products, whether textile or mechanical. Their religion provided the necessary social discipline, and they operated a strict communism, each member doing the work to which he was assigned and rewarded by credits which he could use to purchase whatever he wished from the common store.

They had only a rudimentary culture, and no use for an education that went beyond the primary schools of the day. Their satisfaction was in good food (and plenty of it, with home-made beer and wine), comfortable clothing, commodious homes in houses usually built of brick and designed to last for generations, and the domesticity of family life. They were strict monogamists, and averted adolescent disorders by ordaining that men could not marry before they were twenty-four, or women before they were twenty. Their communal life was placid and contented, and their children were given such an indoctrination that almost none was tempted to leave the community. They read only religious books and magazines that contained information useful for farming or industry. And they prospered.

Persons who visited Amana in the 1930s reported that the communistic community was flourishing and had undergone no deterioration of its original social structure or communal ethos.

Visitors in the early 1950s saw symptoms of disintegration. The colonists' practice of speaking German among themselves and

English to outsiders was giving way to a general use of English, with German learned only as an auxiliary language. Automobiles made it easy for the younger members to travel away from the colony and form connections in the world outside. Religious faith naturally had been eroded by unavoidable acquaintance with scientific facts and critical thought. Worst of all, the economy was suffering from the determination of the government in Washington to liquidate all local industries for the profit of huge corporations which represent only fluid capital that owes allegiance to no nation. It was no compensation that Amana was becoming an attraction for tourists, from whom the community derived a tainted revenue, selling, in effect, amusement instead of goods.

The irreversible deterioration must have continued during the following years, as Amana came more and more to depend on tourists and sightseers, and governmental oppression steadily reduced the ability of the colony to be self-sufficient. Now the end has come. The remaining members are dispersing, and the letter in *Instauration* reports that Amana has been sold to a "consortium" in New York. Asians are taking over. There was a first influx of voracious "refugees" from Vietnam, and now Chinese from Hong Kong with abundant capital are setting themselves up in business and importing more Chinese as employees. Needless to say, Aryans cannot compete with the invading race. All this, of course, is in keeping with the Americans' high resolve and unshakable determination to become a despised and helpless minority in the country that they gave away.

I thought that the passing, after almost a century and a half, of the only successful American communism should not go unremarked.

continued on page 48

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

BOOK REVIEW

by

Charles E. Weber

Ingrid Weckert, *Feuerzeichen / Die "Reichskristallnacht" / Anstifter und Brandstifter – Opfer und Nutznieszer* (Fire Signal / The "Reich Crystal Night" / Instigators and Arsonists – Victims and Profiteers) Tübingen: Grabert-Verlag, 1981. 301 pages.

A HALF CENTURY AGO, on the night of 9-10 November 1938, destructive riots against Jews, their stores and synagogues broke out in many German cities. The windows of many Jewish stores were broken and as a result this night is often designated ironically as "Reichskristallnacht" (National Crystal Night), referring to the glittering broken glass. The year 1938 was an eventful year in Europe. In April Austria had been incorporated into the Reich (*der Anschluß*) amidst great general rejoicing of the populace. On 29 September Great Britain, France, and Italy recognized the justification of the German desire to incorporate the areas in the periphery of Bohemia (Sudetenland) into the Reich. These areas were inhabited almost exclusively by ethnic Germans who resented oppression by the Slavic majority in Czechoslovakia. As a result of this recognition, the Munich Agreement, the Sudetenland was ceded by Czechoslovakia to Germany.

Miss Weckert's book raises many questions about the tragic, portentous events of 9 November 1938, to which she does not claim to know all of the answers with absolute certainty, even if she effectively disputes a number of widely held, erroneous opinions about these events. Who were the real instigators of the riots? What were their real motives? Who was behind the assassination of Ernst vom Rath, a German diplomat in Paris, on the morning of 7 November 1938? What were the objectives of the people who must have supported the young Jewish assassin, Herschel Grynszpan? What happened to him after the assassination? What was the extent of the property damage caused by the riots and what were the results of physical attacks on Jews? How did such German leaders as Hitler, Goebbels and Göring react to the riots? What had been the policies of the German government with

regard to the small but wealthy and influential Jewish minority in Germany before the riots (i.e., during 1933-1938)? How did the riots change these policies? To what extent did the objectives of the National Socialists and those of the Zionists coincide? To what extent did Zionists and National Socialist Germany collaborate in achieving these objectives on the basis of formal agreements? How did the policies of the German and Polish governments clash? What characteristics of the relation of Jews to their host populations could have contributed to causing the riots?

The book is introduced by a statement (pp. 7-14) by Wilfred von Oven, who was on Goebbels' staff during the last two years of the war. He asserts that there is no credible evidence that Goebbels was the instigator of the riots and points out that during the Spanish Civil War, in which he served, hundreds of Christian churches were burned or desecrated by the Communists. Furthermore, von Oven cites a conversation between Goebbels and the president of the Berlin police, Count Helldorf, which was overheard by Friedrich Christian, Prince of Schaumburg-Lippe, in which Goebbels angrily characterized the riots as "idiocy" and grist for propaganda mills hostile to Germany.

Weckert begins her text (p. 15) with the statement that her investigation has primarily resulted in a posing of questions, some of which can never be answered with absolute certainty in view of the lack of available documentary evidence.

On 15 October 1938 the Polish government, which was hostile to Jews and wanted them to emigrate from Poland, announced its intention to invalidate the passports of the many Jews from Poland residing in Germany (!) if such passports were not presented to Polish authorities. In effect, the Polish government thus wanted to prevent these Jews from returning to Poland and to make them a permanent burden on the Reich. As a result, the Jewish policies of the German and Polish governments clashed, since they both wanted Jews to emigrate. Herschel Grynszpan, whose parents were transported to the Polish border as a result of the passport crisis, went to the German embassy in Paris and shot a German official, Ernst vom Rath, on 7 November 1938. His victim died of wounds on 9 November. Grynszpan was arrested by the Parisian police but, strangely, survived the war after postponements of trials.

Now (pp. 37 ff.) Weckert turns back to the Jewish "declaration of war" against Germany announced in the London *Daily Express* of 24 March 1933, involving a boycott of German goods, a painful measure, since Germany had to (and still must) export or starve. Leading Jews

outside of Germany, such as Samuel Untermeyer, then joined the incitement against Germany, even long before the Nuremberg laws of 1935. Many Jews in Germany itself reacted in astonishment and with discomfort at such incitement against Germany and asked that Jews outside of Germany cease the incitement. The Germans undertook a mild countermeasure, a one-day boycott of Jewish businesses on Saturday (!), 1 April 1933. Jabotinsky, a leading Zionist born in Russia, joined forces with Untermeyer to continue ruthlessly the boycott of German goods. In 1936 a Jew, David Frankfurter, murdered a prominent National Socialist in Switzerland, Wilhelm Gustloff (pp. 69-71). This crime had some rather striking similarities to the murder of Ernst vom Rath in 1938 and also seems to have been supported by an organization, the identity of which cannot be definitely established, but could very well be presumed to have been the LICA (Ligue international contre l'antisemitisme) in Paris. The influential Völkischer Beobachter of 8 November 1938 called attention to the similarities of the crimes committed by Frankfurter and Grynszpan. In conjunction with the account of the murder of Wilhelm Gustloff, it might have been pointed out that Gustloff was such an important man that a large passenger ship was named for him in 1937 which was sunk in 1945 [in the Baltic Sea while evacuating refugees fleeing from the advancing Red Russian troops] with a huge loss of life (see *Bulletin 7*).

Much of this book seems almost like a fictional murder mystery, but of course far, far more is involved here. The question of the responsibility for the "Reichskristallnacht" is of great importance for the political, economic and psychological well-being, not only of the German nation, but of all Aryan nations because this question has to do with their unity and coöperation.

Weckert attempts to establish this responsibility, as far as that is presently possible, by various approaches, the most important of which are:

1. Examination of available information as to what German leaders (Hitler, Göring, Goebbels, Himmler, Heydrich, et al.) were doing and where they were on the night of 9 November 1938.

2. Ascertaining their attitudes toward the riots after they took place.

3. Examination of what various persons and groups (notably the Zionists) had to gain or lose by the riots and their economic effects (cui bono?)

4. Examination of the evidence and testimony from trials and investigations conducted by the National Socialist government itself

shortly after the riots.

5. Examination of the evidence and testimony brought out by the postwar trials conducted by Allied authorities and German courts.

6. Pointing out mistakes in logic and interpretation of evidence made by various historians and propagandists hostile to National Socialism as well as the conflicting nature of their writings.

7. Investigation of the authenticity of various key documents and the reliability of various witnesses.

8. Relating the history of the status of Jews in Germany during 1933-1938 to the events of 9-10 November 1938.

The ninth of November 1938 was the day on which prominent National Socialists gathered in Munich to celebrate the fifteenth anniversary of the march on the Feldherrnhalle in 1923, but during the course of the day mysterious strangers had appeared in towns in [the province of] Hessen to urge violence against Jewish property (pp. 77 ff., 125-126). An SA Standartenführer in Marburg refused to destroy the synagogue there.

Weckert pokes fun at the conflicting accounts of various historians, especially with regard to the rôle of Reinhard Heydrich (1904-1942; head of the Sicherheitspolizei, murdered in 1942 when he was Deputy Reichsprotektor of Bohemia and Moravia). Her discussions of the inconsistencies and absurdities of various historians' accounts of Heydrich's rôle, or lack of it, in the riots are written with irony and even a bit of humor (pp. 89-96). She continues in her next section (pp. 96-103) with a refutation of the writings and methods of various historians, but particularly those of Hermann Graml, whose book on the "Reichskristallnacht" appeared in 1958 and is also discussed by Weckert in many parts of his book.

One of the most important questions with which the book deals is the actual extent of property damage and the number of killings resultant from the riots (pp. 127-143, 181-188, 207). The data from various (allegedly!) German sources alone is conflicting and dependent on such questions as to what constituted a synagogue and how many were later destroyed by Allied bombings. If there were 177 synagogues destroyed and there had been 1420, that would be approximately 12% destroyed (p. 135). One report mentions 844 destroyed shops and department stores, another report mentions 7,500. Even if the latter figure were correct, it would represent 7 1/2% of the total. One report mentions 36 killings, another 91.

Of 28 Sturmabteilung (SA) *Gruppen*, only three are reported to have participated in destructive actions (p. 174). If 7,000

demonstrators were involved, that would be only 1/100 of 1% of the German population of that time.

The author, who studied Hebrew and later lived in Israel for quite some time, devotes a section (pp. 209-216) to the relation of Jews to their host populations. She points out the ancient religious factors causing hostility toward Jews and Jews' distancing themselves from their host populations with the resultant rise of Zionism, which, in turn, was in agreement with National Socialist efforts to help Jews to emigrate. Even today laws pertaining to citizenship in Israel have a strong similarity to the much-maligned Nuremberg Laws of 1935. It seems to me that Weckert should also have mentioned two powerful sources of hostility toward Jews after 1917, the rôle attributed to Jews in the brutality of the Communist revolution and the earlier years of Soviet government and the perception that Jews enriched themselves by the hyperinflations in many European countries in the early 1920s (see the *Liberty Bell*, issue of March 1985, pp. 1-11).

The author's conclusions are summarized on pp. 251-273: Actually, there is no absolute certainty as to the responsibility for the "Reichskristallnacht." She argues effectively that there can be little doubt about the complicity of the LICA in the murder of vom Rath and points out the enigmatic survival of the young Jew who murdered him. The question of who paid the great costs of Grynszpan's poor parents' emigration to Palestine also suggests the complicity of a financially powerful organization. There was apparently a need felt by some Zionists, such as Jabotinsky, for *a* murder of *a* prominent German official by *a* Jew and vom Rath just happened to be the victim. If the objective of the murder had been to precipitate a pogrom in Germany, there were a number of historical antecedents, such as the murder of Czar Alexander II in 1881. (The reaction of the Russian government to this crime, we might note in passing, stimulated a huge migration of Jews to the United States.) If the riots against Jews in Germany had been instigated by the National Socialist government itself, such an action would have been met with so little approval on the part of the German population as a whole that it would have caused a decline in popular support of the National Socialist Party, as its leading figures knew very well. Not only Zionists, but also other groups inside and outside of Germany looked on any trouble for National Socialism as being to their advantage. Hitler himself ordered a cessation of the violence against Jews, as is clearly shown by the teletyped message from Hitler's office reproduced on page 117. Himmler ordered the SS and German police to be responsible for protecting Jews. One result

of the riots was an intensified effort to assist Jews to emigrate by economic aid and affording them the opportunity of transferring their assets abroad. A major factor frustrating this effort was the lack of willingness of other countries to accept Jewish immigrants, as the Evian Conference had shown in the summer of 1938 (p. 227). In the summer of 1940 Heydrich, who had been made head of the Reichszentrale für die jüdische Auswanderung in 1939, wrote to Ribbentrop and acknowledged that an emigration of Jews (the real meaning of the term *Endlösung*, the "final solution") had been brought largely to a standstill and that a territorial resettlement would have to serve as a substitute measure to clear the Reich of Jews. Even the record of the Wannsee Conference of 20 January 1942 confirms this. Many Germans witnessed the glass on the sidewalks on the morning of 10 November 1938 and the exaggeration of the events of the previous night have been a powerful tool for instilling a feeling of guilt in the German population after the war, even though there is no proof that leading figures of the National Socialist government were the instigators.

Pages 283-301 contain notes and an extensive bibliography.

There are a number of minor errors in the book which might have been eliminated by a more thorough proofreading. On page 77, line 6, the word *Vortag* would make sense after *am*. Evian is in France, not in Switzerland (p. 227).

Ingrid Weckert's *Feuerzeichen* is a lucid work obviously based on years and years of energetic research. It is of primary significance for understanding correctly and in a proper perspective not only the details of the events of 9 November 1939, as far as that is presently possible; it also contains a wealth of incisively presented background material and analysis of the results of those events, which contributed to touching off an avalanche of suffering, far more on the part of Aryans than of Jews themselves. *Feuerzeichen* effectively refutes much careless, malicious or mendacious nonsense that has been written and spoken about the "Reichskristallnacht." It deserves to be translated into English. □

This article reprinted from Bulletin No. 31, published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to Liberty Bell $35.00.

Order from:
Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WAR AND REMEMBRANCE

A Discussion

by

Charles E. Weber

WAR BROKE OUT ON 1 SEPTEMBER 1939 between Germany and Poland after humiliating abuse of the German minority since 1919, when the new Polish state annexed large areas of eastern Germany and thus cut Germany in two. Hostilities finally commenced after German proposals of a modest nature were rejected by a militarily confident Poland which was eager to annex even more German territory (see *Bulletin 18*, republished in the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988). England, which feared economic competition from a united German nation, and a somewhat hesitant France declared war on Germany three days later after issuing a humiliating ultimatum to Germany. Germany at that time was a land of limited size and resources, in fact, approximately the size of Texas and entirely lacking in overseas territories. It has been documented that Roosevelt played an important rôle in precipitating the Second World War (see the article by Mark Weber in the *Liberty Bell* of February 1984). An impoverished Winston Churchill was strongly influenced or bought off with the money of a wealthy Jewish consortium organized in 1936, as has been revealed by the research of the famous British historian, David Irving (see *Bulletin 12*). Roosevelt and Churchill seem to have enjoyed the war and are portrayed in a very favorable manner in *War and Remembrance.*

The costs of the stubbornly fought Second World War were immense, both to the "victors" and the defeated Germany, on which an almost Carthaginian peace was imposed. Japan was accorded considerably more lenient terms. The British, French, and Dutch empires largely disintegrated within a few years after the war. Soviet military losses were enormous, but the USSR was able to impose a brutal Communist domination upon the eastern half of Europe, a domination which had been aided considerably by the United States by sending 14,795 airplanes, 375,883 trucks, and 7,056 tanks to the USSR. Nearly four million German civilians were killed in indiscriminate bombings of cities during 1942-1945 and as a result of various other genocidal actions which began in late 1944. The war was prolonged and made more destructive by threats of genocide against Germany as early as 1941 (by sterilization) [for details see *Germany Must Perish*, Order #07009,

$4.00 + $1.50 for postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications] and by an unwise demand for unconditional surrender by Roosevelt and Churchill in January 1943. The persistent psychological and political damage to the Aryan nations is still present (albeit difficult to measure in material terms) in the form of disunity and a confusion of goals of European civilization (see *Bulletin 19*, republished in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1988). Another result of the Second World War was a heavy migration of Jews to the United States and Palestine, where the first modern Jewish state was established, as had been envisaged by Zionists in the nineteenth century in order to escape the hostility toward Jews throughout much of Europe, as manifested, for example, in the Dreyfus trial in France and the May Laws in Russia. The Jewish state in Palestine continues to be a festering sore in the eastern Mediterranean area and a heavy economic and political burden on the United States.

Almost as a footnote, we might add that some fraction of the 350,000 persons who died in German labor and relocation camps (as estimated by the International Red Cross in Geneva; see also *Journal of Historical Review*, volume 1, no 1, p. 7) were Jews. Their deaths were largely the result of chaotic conditions in the terminal stages of the war, caused by disease and malnutrition resultant from Allied bombing of transportation facilities and a general scarcity of food, fuel, soap, and medications. In addition, an indeterminate number of Jews died from natural causes in an aging population, partisan actions and reprisals against them, the uprising in the Warsaw ghetto in April 1943, and from other causes (see *Bulletin 9*).

The tragic Second World War has been portrayed from an essentially Jewish point of view in *The Winds of War*, an American Broadcasting Corporation (ABC) television series shown in February 1983 and an 18-hour sequel to that series, *War and Remembrance*, shown nearly six years later in November 1988, with an even further sequel to be shown sometime in the spring of 1989. These series were based on the very long novels by the Jewish author, Herman Wouk, who was born in New York City in 1915. The production costs of these series are unprecedented and almost beyond belief, some forty million dollars for the first series and well over one-hundred million dollars for the second series. Cui bono? My discussion of the first series was published in the May 1983 issue of the *Liberty Bell*, pp. 6-8.

We now turn to the second series, which was shown from 13 to 23 November 1988 on seven evenings. In order to provide a framework

continued on page 39

THE MARTYRDOM OF LIBYA

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

MOST AMERICANS STILL BELIEVE that secret trials and censorship of the news happen only in the Soviet Union or in some Latin-American dictatorship. So I am going to give readers of this magazine an exclusive surprise by detailing a super-secret trial going on right now, as I am writing this, in Washington, D.C. Yes, believe it or not, this outright inquisition and un-American federal case is in progress as I write this column. It began three days ago on October 17, 1988, which happens to be my birthday, so I can easily remember the starting date of this secret purge trial. It follows the identical lines of such purges during the Josef Stalin period in Russia, supposedly kept secret from the American public because of the use of confidential "government documents" by the prosecution. Substitute
Washington for Moscow and our Department of Justice for the KGB and you have just about what has been depicted many times in films of the Soviet Union's trials.

For nearly eight years, as most readers already know, President Ronald Reagan and his administration have delighted in their favorite pastime of Libya bashing. Everyone in Washington and in Europe knew that Israel was pressuring Mr. Reagan to hit Libya one more time in some manner before his final term ends. But no one knew until last July just what form this harassment would take. It could have been another bombing of innocent civilians in Tripoli or some other equally diabolical scheme thought up by the now discredited Lt. Colonel Oliver North, a lackey of the Reverend Jerry Falwell fringe element of religious crackpots. Even now while in forced retirement from the Marine Corps and facing trial in 1989 on 17 criminal charges, Colonel North, nevertheless, recently came up with another hare-brained plan to murder Libya's Colonel Muammar Khadafy. He wanted to lure the Libyan leader aboard a ship where he could be tortured and killed by the CIA and MOSSAD agents. Colonel North and his partner in the back channel operation at the White House, Mr. Howard Teicher, came up with about 100 different ways to murder Colonel Khadafy. It was reminiscent of the many attempts by the Kennedy brothers in the White House to think up methods to kill Cuba's Fidel Castro. And Mr.

Teicher will always be remembered for reacting to the belief that Colonel Khadafy had been killed in the Tripoli raid by excitedly telling colleagues, "I'll buy lunch for everybody and not at a cheap place like the Exchange," an inexpensive Friday night staff hangout.

Readers may have seen on the television network newscasts or read about the arrests last July of six Libyans, a Moroccan citizen and a naturalized American citizen on charges of violating the U.S. trade embargo against Libya. Under this limited financial agreement, the People's Committee for Students in McLean, Virginia, was supposed to use funds deposited in U.S. banks only for student expenses.

Since I know most of the people arrested, I was utterly shocked to see them arrested by the FBI on television and brought out to a van in chains. It happened as I was watching the National Democratic Convention. Suddenly, a special NBC newscast interrupted the convention coverage and I watched in awe as they were being arrested in such a harsh manner on a technical charge which could have been handled by notification via the mails for such a civil complaint. Instead, it was inflammatory accusations backed up by political hysteria and propaganda methods that would have been admired by the KGB. The arrest of my friends was just another staged political publicity stunt, one of Mr. Reagan's final gestures of official terrorism against the Arab world before leaving the White House. This is how the president carried out his promise to the powerful Israeli Lobby that he would be taking one more parting shot at the small nation of Libya which has never done anything against the United States.

Most regular readers of this column know that I have spent time in Libya as a guest of Colonel Khadafy and that I am well acquainted with the Libyan ambassador at the United Nations as well as other officials and diplomats of that North African country. A few nights before he was arrested, I had dinner in a Washington restaurant with Mr. Milad Shibani, chairman of the Committee for Students. At that time, of course, we had no inkling of his impending arrest and trial. He is a most outstanding individual, well educated and highly competent in the diplomatic field. Of course, no official Libyan diplomats are allowed in Washington. Mr. Reagan took care of that matter as soon as he reached the White House by expelling the Libyan Embassy after being pressured to do so by the many Jewish hate groups which have exclusive access to the president, although ordinary Americans are denied such intimate contact with our chief executive. Despite what Colonel North claims, Mr. Shibani and his staff are not planning on murdering him. How ridiculous! These people are only interested in

getting Libyan students to study for advanced degrees at technical universities in the United States. They are not busy planning any assassinations and both the FBI and the Justice Department know this.

The only reason I know for Colonel North to continue to go around shouting that Libyan students are planning to kill him is because he has a very guilty conscience for planning the murders of so many innocent people in Tripoli. He now has his home in Virginia equipped with the very latest computerized alarm systems, including robots and armed guards. His conscience must really be hurting. He fantasizes about Libyan or Palestinian hit-men vying with each other just to assassinate him and his family. How silly can a person get after working at the White House and running a back channel which was illegal?

I always thought that Arab people are too kind-hearted for their own good. And Mr. Shibani is living proof of it. Any time I am staying at a hotel in Washington, he always gives me his home telephone number just in case I should wake up in the middle of the night and need something. And officials of other Arab governments are just as courteous. It is not their nature to bother other people or cause trouble. But when America and Israel have tormented the Arab countries for forty years or more, you finally have to expect that their perpetual good nature would wear thin, as has happened in the West Bank during the past year. You cannot continually beat on people and expect them not to fight back for their rights some day.

Of course the false propaganda campaign, emanating from the White House, caused many headlines last July in the newspapers reading that Arabs from Libya planned to kill Colonel North and various other U.S. officials. And Colonel North, due to his inflamed passion of bitter hatred for the Arab world, did everything he could to keep such bad publicity going via speeches and television interviews. But if you read those stories carefully and not just go by the headlines, you would read at the bottom of every one of them that neither the FBI nor any other agency of the U.S. government had even the slightest proof whatsoever of these accusation about Libya. Then why print deliberate lies? Because that is the way Israel and Congress want the American people indoctrinated. To illustrate just how successful this vast campaign of propaganda lies against Libya during the past eight years has been, you only have to look at the polls showing that about 70 percent of the American people believe it is all right to bomb Libya and murder Colonel Khadafy. But, if these same Americans knew the truth about this campaign of sheer deceit, they would not approve of these

criminal acts against the small, innocent nation in North Africa.

It is the old story of politics by propaganda which certainly is responsible for the build-up of bitter hatred in this nation against Libya. The Zionist campaign against Colonel Khadafy in this country, led by President Reagan, has been so successful that the mere mention of the words Libya or Khadafy conjure up black thoughts of sheer terrorism throughout the world, although not one single case of Libyan acts of this type have ever been proved.

It now seems that the *Green Brochure* news bulletin about the bombing of Libya, which was passed out in front of the White House last April on the second anniversary of that fateful act of sheer terrorism, may have been one cause of the move against the Libyan Bureau for Students. But the Libyans didn't write that brochure. I did. And I used material from Seymour Hersh of *The New York Times*, the *Wall Street Journal*, and the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain to verify every last detail. It cannot be contested just because Mr. Reagan and Nancy didn't like it.

Now the United States government maintains that a secret trial is necessary because certain documents cannot be made public or even be shown to the defense for fear of "jeopardizing national security." Then how could the defense lawyers prepare for a case in which they are not allowed to even glance at the documents involved against their clients? Is this truly the American way? Since when does the United States Constitution no longer allow a defendant to even hear what has caused his arrest and detention? The Constitution and federal laws, so far as I know, do not say that if a defendant is Libyan, he has no rights in this nation. Bear in mind that the right to a fair hearing is essential. If it is denied to a few, such as in this case, how long will it be before it is denied to American citizens in general?

To understand the illegal and inhuman continued bashing of little Libya by the most dedicated of all so-called Christian Zionists, President Ronald Wilson Reagan, one must go back to the historical root causes and criminal influences brought to bear on the White House by the powerful Israeli Lobby.

At all of his many meetings with Israeli or American Jewish leaders, Mr. Reagan always describes himself as the number one Christian-Zionist in the world. I have my own opinions about the Christian part of that self-applied, pompous label; but I am absolutely certain that he really is a very strong world Zionist in his beliefs, just as he claims. He has proved this many times over by placing the interests of Israel above the interests of the United States of America.

President Reagan proudly proclaims to one and all that he has untiringly backed the cause of world Zionism since 1948. He considers this the greatest achievement of his lifetime. I have no reason to doubt his dedication to Israel. In fact, long before 1948, Hollywood moviemaker Jack Warner filled the young actor with intensive Zionist propaganda and a life-long hatred of the Arab world.

Knowing all these facts about President Reagan, it is easy to see that no one in his right mind would ever expect him to be honest and fair in his actions concerning the Middle East, and especially towards the small nation of Libya.

The never-ending efforts to bring down the government of Libya and to assassinate Colonel Khadafy always originate with the world Zionist entity. And although the armed forces of the United States were used as the instrument of destruction to carry out these attempts, the basic plans came straight from Israeli intelligence services to Colonel North and his power-mad accomplices slinking around the back rooms of the White House. Bashing Libya was not done to benefit, please, or protect American citizens. It was done solely for the benefit of the state of Israel.

At least three different attempts have been made by CIA and MOSSAD agents to infiltrate Libya from Tunisia for the express purpose of killing Colonel Khadafy. These unsuccessful schemes cost the hard-pressed American taxpayers over ten million dollars.

At first, Israel and the United States tried to blackmail Egypt into invading Libya to destroy the government and get rid of Colonel Khadafy. In order to set the stage and to justify it with the American public, the coöperation of the American news media was essential. This was easy to accomplish and U.S. newspapers were happy to run cartoons showing Colonel Khadafy as a rat with horns, breathing fire, while also printing extremely anti-Libyan editorials containing propaganda myths which seemed to have been written in Israel and printed without one word being changed. One of the most vicious of such articles was the completely fabricated story put out by Mr. Norman Pearlstine, managing editor of the Zionist-controlled *Wall Street Journal*, stating that Libyan terrorist squads had been sent to Europe to blow up U.S. bases there. And, of course, the White House staff and Colonel North, ever anxious to further ingratiate themselves with the Zionists, echoed whatever absurd rumors Mr. Pearlstine printed in his newspaper.

This nasty campaign went on for about two months before our European allies demanded some form of proof that Libya was actually

planning such drastic action in their respective countries. They notified Washington that their own intelligence experts had been unable to verify any of the patented nonsense being put out by the Israelis through their man at the *Wall Street Journal*. Then when Washington failed to supply them with any credible evidence, manufactured or otherwise, the European diplomats threatened to bring the matter before the United Nations if Mr. Reagan did not prove or recant some of his war-mongering statements he gave out to the press just to back up what the Israelis had done and to again incense the American people against Libya.

Then the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain released a story by James McCarthney and David Hess, which stated, "over the past 10 days, the Reagan administration has manufactured a nonexistent crisis with Libya as part of an anti-terrorism effort that even top White House officials admitted was a complete fabrication. It began with directives from President Reagan to fire a shot across the bow of Libyan leader Muammar Khadafy."

It was a quite severe blow to the president to have American newspapers, even ones favoring Israel, announcing that lies about Libya were emanating directly from the White House. When this story hit the streets across America, then Mr. Reagan and the State Department were forced to back up and admit that there was no such evidence against Libya whatsoever. But still no White House spokesman dared to tell the truth about the part the Israelis played in starting the entire matter with their stooge at the *Wall Street Journal*, Mr. Pearlstine.

My reaction to this was, now that the White House, the CIA, the National Security Council and the State Department have finally been caught lying about Libya to please the Zionists, is how are you going to believe the next big propaganda barrage about Libya, Syria or whatever the Zionists come up with next time?

The American people, I hope, will remember that Mr. Reagan does not have a very good record for veracity. He lied about the fake hit-squads from Libya in 1981 until the FBI proved him wrong. He lied about Libya blowing up the nightclub in West Berlin. He lied about the Libyans being responsible for the Rome Airport attack. Since, to please Israel, he has fabricated stories about Libya for nearly eight years now, when are people going to stop believing him?

As Dr. Ali Treiki, Libya's ambassador to the U.N., whom I have met, told NBC, "If there is any evidence at all, why doesn't Mr. Reagan present it at the United Nations for all the world to see and

judge?" Naturally, Mr. Reagan does not dare take Dr. Treiki up on that fair offer because there is no proof and no such Libyan plans for acts of terrorism ever existed.

A few days after my Phoenix radio and television programs in which I defended Libya's right not to be bombed and destroyed, I received word from Washington that the Israelis, instead of being pleased with the president's raids on Libya, were furious with him. They claimed he did not destroy enough bases in Libya to suit them, as he had promised for many years to do. Even the prime minister of Israel emphasized the fact that no Libyan air bases were destroyed. It seems that although Mr. Reagan had risked world-wide condemnation by attacking Libya and committing illegal aggressive acts of terrorism to please the Zionists, it was not enough for them. They wanted more Libyan blood spilled. As always, they were not satisfied.

From the Egyptian government, I received information which the White House was not anxious for the American people to know. It concerned the previously-mentioned secret pressures and threats by the United States against Egypt if that nation did not see fit to obey Zionist wishes and destroy Libya.

You see, both American officials and the canny little bunch of war criminals who run Israel agreed that it would be much better for all concerned if Egypt, with a large standing army, would invade and destroy Libya. This way, both the United States and Israel could have just sat back and lied about everything, pretending that neither of these two Zionist-controlled nations had anything to do with it. It was to seem to the rest of the world to have been merely an Arab conflict of interest and strictly an Arab war. Thus, the United States and Israel could have avoided adverse world opinion and censure by the United Nations for starting a war in North Africa to bring down the government of Libya.

But the plan did not work, according to Egyptian officials, who flatly refused to coöperate in such a dastardly scheme against a brother Arab state. The government of Egypt released information stating that the United States had three times attempted to cut foreign aid to Egypt if that country did not do the bidding of the Zionists by attacking Libya.

You have heard many times the slang expression, "let's you and him fight." Well, that was exactly what the United States tried to put over on the Egyptians. In essence, President Reagan told Egyptian President Hosni Mubarak to initiate military action against Libya—or else. Mr. Reagan stressed the fact that the United States had furnished

arms to Egypt and he wanted that country to show that it had learned how to use them by invading Libya.

According to President Mubarak's chief assistant, a White House meeting was held in July of 1986 at which Robert McFarlane, then National Security Adviser, decided that Egypt should shoot up Libya. Both the White House and the CIA approved of the plan. But the Egyptians again refused to become a military arm of world Zionism by attacking little Libya.

Next Mr. Reagan sent Vice-Admiral John Poindexter, USN, to Cairo to offer President Mubarak all the military funds and arms needed for such an unheard of military thrust at Libya. This "generous" offer was also quickly turned down by the Egyptian government as being an insane idea.

But in November of that same year, according to Egyptian records, Mr. Reagan tried a third time to force Egypt into war with Libya.

Now we come to the next phase of the vicious campaign against Libya. When the plan to use Egypt failed, Mr. Reagan was in a quandry. He then had no alternative except to use United States armed forces, or those of Israel, against Libya, a tiny nation of under three million people which had never done anything to harm America.

To completely understand the background of this situation, one must realize that the Israelis have been trying to get the United States to do something about Libya for many years prior to the election of Mr. Reagan in 1980. The Israelis and their well-financed American coterie of Jewish hate groups asked President Nixon to close the Libyan Embassy in Washington. Mr. Nixon refused, as did the next two presidents, Mr. Ford and Mr. Carter. But it was an entirely different story once Mr. Reagan took office. When this motley group of Arab haters approached Mr. Reagan, he closed the Libyan Embassy and ordered its personnel out of the United States within four days. There was no discussion about it and no cabinet meetings either. It is not Mr. Reagan's nature to question an Israeli demand. He merely obeys.

One of the most dismal failures in the gigantic propaganda campaign against little Libya happened for all the world to see in 1981. It turned out to be the biggest confidence game ever attempted to rile up the public against Libya. Believe it or not, based on unverified information from the Israelis, Mr. Reagan went on national television with a rather pitiful appeal to the American people. He tried to gain sympathy by stating, "Libyan hit squads are coming to kill me. They are infiltrating from Windsor, Ontario, Canada through Detroit and up

from Mexico."

When the correspondent from *The New York Times* asked the president for proof of this outlandish statement, Mr. Reagan announced confidently, "that proof will be forthcoming immediately."

He made that statement in December of 1981. This is late in 1988 and no proof has yet been forthcoming. And to top it off, a subsequent, year-long FBI investigation concluded that no Libyan hit squads ever existed. It was all merely another propaganda lie from the Zionists which backfired on them.

As any reader can plainly see, the almighty Zionists already have so much power throughout the world that it is extremely difficult to oppose them in any way. So, in another flimsy effort to whip up hatred against Libya in the United States and thus to justify another attack upon Libya, Mr. Reagan attempted to use the West Berlin nightclub bombing as an excuse for such an unsavory act of aggression. However, he was trapped again by allowing unverified statements from the White House to be released as official bulletins of the government, which contrasted sharply with the actual facts in this particular case.

Mr. Larry Speakes, his press secretary at that time, got on national television with an announcement that radio messages between Tripoli and the small Libyan bureau in East Berlin had been intercepted. Mr. Speakes boldly proclaimed that in these messages, Colonel Khadafy personally ordered the La Belle nightclub bombed. Of course, the source of this came from the ever-present Zionists in Washington. It did not take long for these remarks to reach West German authorities, who quickly informed the White House that the small bureau in East Berlin had no means of sending or receiving private radio messages. Therefore no messages could have been sent via this means.

The next morning, Mr. Speakes was forced to call another press conference at which he announced that he had been mistaken about the radio messages. He then stated that they were commercial cables. This prompted Dr. Treiki, Libya's ambassador at the United Nations, to say that no one would be so stupid as to send such messages for acts of terrorism in uncoded language over cables for everyone to read along the way.

Both the West German police and the West German intelligence service assured Washington that neither Libya nor Colonel Khadafy had anything at all to do with the nightclub bombing. But the true facts in this case did not stop Mr. Reagan and his Secretary of State George Shultz from continuing to blame it entirely upon "Libyan terrorists." They were now desperate for some flimsy excuse to use for raiding

Libya. According to the West Germans, a 27-year-old West German woman named Christina Gabriele Endrigkeit actually planted the bomb and she had no assistance whatsoever from Libyans. She and her accomplices are now serving long prison terms in West Germany for this act of terrorism. But Mr. Reagan still says, "The Libyans did it." He never gives up.

Our European allies and even some U.S. newspapers have sharply criticized Mr. Reagan for yet another instance of misinformation about Libya. But this has no effect upon the president or Mr. Schultz, whose ears are tuned only to the siren song of false Zionist propaganda.

Mr. Reagan used this nightclub bombing as his excuse for bashing Libya even after total proof that it was untrue had reached the White House. However, no matter what group was responsible for the nightclub bombing, this act could not possibly have had anything at all to do with Mr. Reagan's infamous attack on Libya because he finalized plans for this at least three months before the nightclub was bombed.

During the first six years of Mr. Reagan's term in the Oval Office, the Zionists continually bombarded the president with reasons to bomb Libya and kill Colonel Khadafy. They were becoming quite impatient with Mr. Reagan, saying that he should have done this as soon as he got in the White House. Under such pressure as only the American-Israel Political Action Committee can bring to bear on a president, Mr. Reagan was now grasping at straws to find some excuse to attack Libya.

As accurate as my own sources of information may be, you need not rely solely upon them. Mr. Seymour Hersh, a veteran correspondent, has written in his new book and in *The New York Times*, "that the primary aim of the Tripoli bombings was to kill the Libyan leader." And I must point out that this was written by a generally pro-Israel writer. We both came up with the same information for the most part. Here is another direct quotation from Mr. Hersh in *The New York Times* of February 22, 1987:

"Eighteen American war planes set out from Kakenheath Air Force Base in England last April 14 to begin a 14-hour, 5,400-mile round-trip flight to Tripoli, Libya. It is now clear that nine of those Air Force F-111's had an unprecedented peace-time mission. *Their target: to kill Colonel Khadafy and all of his family*. The mission, authorized by the White House, was to be the culmination of a five-year clandestine effort by Mr. Reagan to eliminate Khadafy."

There you have the same information I have been writing since the raids. And it appeared in the Zionist-owned *New York Times*. Mr.

Hersh reached this conclusion after interviewing over 70 current and former officials in the White House, the State Department, the CIA, the National Security Agency, and the Pentagon. The attempt on Khadafy's life was plotted carefully and in total secrecy by a small group of radical military and civilian officials whom Mr. Reagan could trust. They were all selected by the president for their professed love of Israel and their hatred for the Arabs. A back channel was set up to limit information to a few insiders. The leaders were the same pair involved in the infamous Iran-Contra affair, Vice-Admiral John Poindexter, and Colonel Oliver North who was personally trained by the Israelis for these missions. I might point out that some misguided Americans still consider Colonel North as some kind of a national hero despite his solid, sworn allegiance to a foreign power, namely the outlaw state of Israel.

Mr. Hersh also mentioned in his book that William Casey, then director of the CIA, was in on the fake Libyan hit-squad story of 1981.

Israel was interested in blowing up everything in Libya and leaving behind nothing but the scorched desert. But Mr. Reagan was obsessed with murdering Colonel Khadafy. He studied the files on the many failed attempts on the life of Fidel Castro of Cuba by the CIA and the Kennedy clan back in the 1960's and he did not wish to fail so glaringly as President John F. Kennedy did in trying to do away with Mr. Castro. The president told friends that he wanted to be remembered in the history books as the man who killed Khadafy. And he even promoted the Air Force officer directly in charge of the raid, Colonel Sam Westbrook III, to the rank of brigadier general and gave him the plush assignment as commandant of the Air Force Academy in Colorado Springs despite the fact that he failed in the specific task of killing Colonel Khadafy.

Colonel North, as chief planner of the most controversial and disgraceful military mission in our nation's history, did not take many people into his confidence while the plans were being worked out. One of his chief assistants was the aforementioned Howard Teicher, an Israeli Firster who always expressed bitter hatred for the Arab world. He was listed in this nefarious scheme as the National Security Council's Near East specialist.

But I can assure you that this pair were not the only ones who were celebrating prematurely that night the supposed "death" of the Libyan leader. Secretary of State George Shultz was dancing around in sheer delight, much in the same clumsy way he did in Moscow when he wore his yarmulke during the famous Jewish religious celebration at

the U.S. Embassy. However, Mr. Reagan himself was the happiest of all the celebrators. He thought he was now assured of great praise from his Zionist friends all over the world for killing their most hated enemy. One official in the room that night said that the president had likened himself to St. George who had slain the dragon. He actually thought that he had done the world a very great favor.

The White House made up glowing press releases about the "death" of Colonel Khadafy and awaited final confirmation from Israeli agents on the ground in Tripoli before releasing it. But all this joy turned to extreme sadness when word came through that the Libyan leader was untouched and alive and in good health. The press statement, which had already been shown to the Associated Press and other privileged members of the press corps, had to be torn up and discarded. The White House situation room was now like a morgue. Silence reigned. There were some crocodile tears. The earlier Air Force report which declared that Khadafy was killed had been wrong.

Now the White House was faced with the chore of putting out a brand new press release about the raid, one that did not include the "death" notice of Colonel Khadafy. This caused the most unusual about-face ever by any American president. Although he had been overjoyed at the mere thought of having done away with the Libyan leader, Mr. Reagan immediately changed his tale to just the opposite position. He had the nerve to exclaim to the press that he had not been trying to murder Colonel Khadafy. Well, now, you could have fooled me! When a president personally orders at least six 2,000-pound bombs to be dropped on a man's home, he IS trying to kill him, whether he admits it or not.

The president got some far-out advice from some of his so-called "experts" like General Alexander Haig, the overbearing Arab hater who gave Israel the "go ahead" signal for the 1982 invasion of Lebanon. Perhaps the worst advice was the nonsense about why it was necessary to kill not only Colonel Khadafy but all members of his family as well. As stupid as it may seem, Mr. Reagan was told that in Bedouin culture Colonel Khadafy would be totally discredited and even finished as a leader if his family were slain because it would show that he could not protect his own house, let alone an entire country. The state department "experts" came up with the absurd theory that if this happened, Colonel Khadafy would be run out of the country by an aroused mob of his own people. "If you really get at Colonel Khadafy's home, an extension of his family, you've then destroyed an important connection for the people in terms of national loyalty," Mr. Reagan

was told by his "experts," according to Mr. Hersh's book.

To me, the most interesting part about the entire affair was Colonel North's statement about relying totally on Israeli agents in Tripoli. I never knew that it was possible to have so many CIA and Israeli spies inside Libya, right in Tripoli. But, according to Colonel North, these agents pinpointed Colonel Khadafy's exact location all during the night of the bombing. The last fix on the Libyan leader prior to the actual attack was sent out of Tripoli at 11:16 P.M. Libyan time, two hours and 45 minutes before the first bombs fell. He was reported at work in his tent and this was relayed by radio to the Air Force jets en route. Still, despite all this evidence, the White House announced that it had no knowledge of the Libyan leader's whereabouts. Incredible!

I have been on over 100 radio and television programs during the past year talking about terrorism and defending the right of Libyans not to be killed by American and Israeli acts of terrorism. And I am the only person in the entire United States to have done this. Naturally, it has made me very unpopular at the White House and in Washington generally. What the American people do not understand is that no Arab government officially sponsors terrorism of any description. But both the United States and Israel do at the highest levels of government. All Arab acts of terrorism, such as the hijacking of planes, are committed by outlaw groups such as the Black September gang at the Munich Olympics. I must point out that the, by comparison, tiny amount of Arab terrorism has been born out of virtual slavery and resentment in the Israeli occupied Arab homelands. And it has been minimal over the years. I would call that kind of restraint almost a miracle in comparison with the unbridled acts of murder and terrorism unleashed constantly by both the U.S. and Israel against the undefended portion of the Arab world.

Mr. Reagan calls Colonel Khadafy a terrorist. But the actual facts do not point to the Libyan leader as being involved in such acts. It is just the opposite. Mr. Reagan has had the overseas branch of the FBI, Interpol, British intelligence, French intelligence, the CIA, MOSSAD, and the Italian Army intelligence units all trying to find some evidence that Colonel Khadafy is engaging in terrorism for the past eight years. So far they have not found even one shred of proof that such is the case. Based on this, it seems safe to state that Colonel Khadafy is not committing terrorist acts or else all these excellent intelligence gathering sources would have been able to detect it by now.

On the other hand, we have more than ample evidence about Mr.

Reagan's terrorist actions, especially when he personally ordered the powerful guns of the battleship *USS New Jersey* to fire on civilian targets in the Beirut area resulting in 5,000 casualties and leaving over 100,000 people homeless in that stricken land of pestilence and war. This was not only terrorism, it was terrorism on a grand scale, unmatched by any Arab terrorists.

I would also like to point out some false statements printed recently in this magazine by a retired U.S. Air Force officer who stated that the planes raiding Libya overcame sophisticated defenses there. There are no such defenses in Libya. They have no weapons that come within 20 years of what is used by American forces. The country was totally undefended when attacked. That is why the attack was made. Mr. Reagan only attacks easy targets such as Libya, Lebanon and little Grenada. He would not dare to attack Cuba because the Cubans do have sophisticated weapons and could defeat any U.S. attacks, just as happened at the Bay of Pigs.

Colonel North has stated that the Libyan students in the United States have weapons at their bureau, located at 1365 Beverly Road in McLean, Virginia. I have been in every office of this building many times and there are no weapons there or any other place in the hands of these students who are here to get advanced degrees at American universities. They are not terrorists. Besides, the FBI has them all under constant surveillance and would thus know about anything like this. The top floors of a building across the street from the Libyan bureau has FBI men watching and taking photographs of everyone entering the Libyan offices, including me. The Libyans have no secrets from the FBI.

The United Nations report reveals that Mr. Reagan's bombing of Libya caused 41 deaths and 226 severely wounded. They were mostly civilians, including a large number of children. A pretty good score, I would have to say for the American terrorist attack. From this excellent example of terrorism we have learned that not all acts of this kind are carried out by sneaky people with forged passports, who plant bombs in airports and night clubs. Some of the greatest acts of terrorism are ordered by people in safe places, who use the armed might of American military forces to murder people indiscriminately; that is, if you consider Arabs as human beings too, which many brainwashed Americans do not.

Former president Jimmy Carter called Mr. Reagan's raid on Libya a crime and stated that if Mr. Reagan had killed his daughter in the manner in which he murdered Colonel Khadafy's adopted daughter, then he would spend the rest of his life to bring the man who ordered it to justice.

May God have mercy on Mr. Reagan's soul, if he has one. □

This article first appeared in the January 1989 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $35.00. Sample copy & booklist $4.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: *THE NEXT VIETNAM* (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/$1.50 10/$3.00 50/$13.00 100/$25.00. *HAMMERING THE U.S.* (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/$1.00 50/$9.00 100/$16.00. *BUSH AND ZION* (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/$1.50 10/$4.50 500/$20.00 100/$35.00. *REAGAN AND ZION* (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ANTI-AMERICANS* (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES* (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *HOW ZION TRIUMPHS* (March 1987 issue): Single copy $1.00 10/$8.00 50/$35.00 100/$60.00. *FRIENDS WE BETRAYED* (April 198 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE GREAT TERRORIST* (May 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT* (June 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *YOUR ENEMIES* (July 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE* (August 1987 issue): 2/$1.50 10/$6.00 50/$25.00 100/$45.00. *ZION'S HITMEN* (September 1987 issue): Single Copy $2.00 10/$15.00 50/$60.00. *THE RISING SUN* (November 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *THE CRIME OF CRIMES* (December 1987 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?* (February 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *OUR SILLY SPIES*, (March 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?* (May 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *ISRAEL IS HERE* (June 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *THE MURDER OF EICHMANN* (August 1988 issue): single copy $2.00 5/$7.50 10/$13.00 50/$50.00. *STEALTHY CONQUEST* (November 1988 issue): single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00. *ON OUR WAY TO DISASTER*, single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/45.00. *THE MARTYRDOM OF LIBYA*, single copy $1.50 5/$6.00 10/$10.00 50/$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include
$1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS , Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

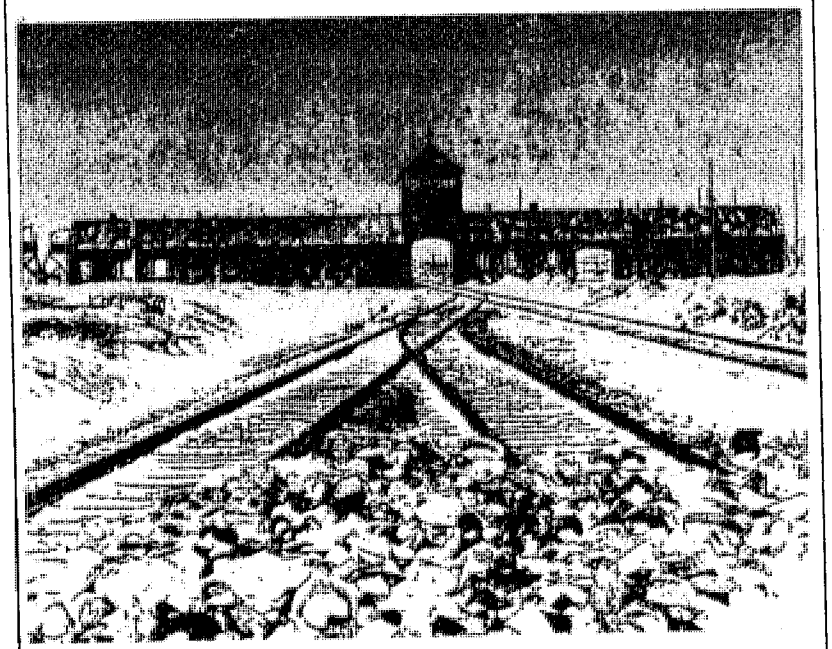

**THE BOOK
THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE
MOVIE HOLOCAUST!**

Order No: 1017 single copy $2.50 + $1.00 for postage
5 copies $10.00 + $1.00 for postage.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

for the discussion of the series, a superimposition of soap opera material on what purports to be a history of the Second World War, let us now attempt a summary of the complicated, interwoven plots, while noting the dates of the broadcasts.

November 13th

Admiral Victor Henry, who played a prominent rôle in the 1983 series, is given command of a ship after the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. Roosevelt requests the bombing of Japan. In Naples, Italy, the German diplomat, Werner Beck, returns a manuscript to his former professor, Aaron Jastrow, a famous Jewish historian who also played a prominent rôle in the 1983 series. In Auschwitz (December 1941) Zyklon-B is used to gas Jews, carbon monoxide having proved inefficient in Treblinka. Rhoda, the admiral's wife, meets her lover, Palmer. The Japanese are advancing toward Singapore. The *Devilfish*, the submarine on which Admiral Henry's son, Byron Henry, is serving, narrowly escapes from Japanese depth charges after it attempt to sink a Japanese ship. The Japanese continue their advance toward Singapore, from which Pamela Tudsbury's father is broadcasting as a war reporter. On 18 December 1941 Hitler meets with his generals in Rastenburg, East Prussia. Churchill, who has come to Washington, and Roosevelt agree on a "Germany first" policy. The *Devilfish* sinks a Japanese tanker. Natalie Henry, the Jewess married to Byron Henry, and her uncle, Aaron Jastrow, are on a ship which is to sail for Palestine, but decide to stay in Italy.

November 15th

Slote, an American diplomat who has been transferred from Moscow to Bern, Switzerland, is told about massacres of Jews at Minsk. Hong Kong and the Philippines fall to the Japanese. Admiral Henry receives an anonymous note informing him of his wife's infidelity. Slote is secretly handed a document while watching a motion picture. After dancing with a Jewess and kissing her in her car, Slote returns to the embassy and expresses his horror upon reading the document, the record of the Wannsee Conference of 20 January 1942. Aaron Jastrow is back in his home in Siena, Italy, where he has a discussion with Werner Beck. Singapore falls on 15 February. Hitler is shown with his generals, expressing a desire for Russian land. Roosevelt is despondent about the loss of the Philippines. He is sick but he disobeys his physician's admonishment not to smoke. The bombing of Japan (18

April 1942) that Roosevelt had requested is very costly but helps American morale. Japanese officers plan to capture Midway Island. Eichmann has a discussion with Beck and tells him that Hitler wants to cleanse Europe of Jews. Beck, shocked and on the defensive as a result of his friendship with Jastrow, says he will try to induce Jastrow to make radio broadcasts favoring Axis objectives. There now follows a very long sequence at Auschwitz which centers around Reichsführer-SS Himmler's witnessing the execution by gas of a trainload of Jews from the Netherlands which has just arrived. There had been a feverish construction of dwellings for the arriving Jews. Himmler inspects the huge I.G. Farben plants at Auschwitz. Now Jews are shown being herded into a building while vicious dogs bark at them. The Jews undress and are sent to a farm house fitted with gas-emitting showerheads disguised as a disinfecting facility. Himmler observes while there is a desperate pounding on the locked doors of the "shower room." Zyklon-B has been used to kill the Jews, whose bodies are then dumped from carts into a nearby, long trench. Lime is dumped on the bodies. Himmler is so pleased by the operation that he promotes Hoess, the camp commandant, to the rank of Obersturmbannführer. Back in Siena, Beck puts pressure on Jastrow to make radio broadcasts for the Axis, but Jastrow later tells his niece that he will not do so because he is an American citizen.

November 16th

Byron Henry, his brother Warren, and Admiral Henry are relaxing at home. While at a party, Byron persuades an officer to sign orders sending him to duty on the Atlantic. Now the Battle of Midway (June 1942) is shown in a long and exciting sequence. The *Yorktown* is sunk and Warren Henry is killed, but the outnumbered U.S. naval forces are victorious in the crucial battle. Shortly after her son's death, Rhoda Henry, the admiral's wife, attends a party in Hollywood, after which Pamela Tudsbury tells Rhoda that she deeply loves Admiral Henry and that she knows about Rhoda's love affair. Tobruk falls. Churchill must tell Stalin that there can be no Allied second front during 1942. Aaron Jastrow now sees that he must escape to neutral Lisbon.

November 17th

At Siena, Beck demands that Jastrow be ready in five days to make the broadcasts which Beck had demanded. Now Jastrow and his niece leave for Elba. In Bern, Slote learns that the Italians have confiscated Jastrow's property. Slote talks with great concern to his superiors about the Wannsee document. His superior agrees to relay the information for Sumner Wells (August 1942). Rhoda Henry meets her lover in Chicago and after leaving him meets a colonel on a train heading east. Guadalcanal and the Solomon Islands are invaded by American forces. The German forces in Russia begin to falter. Hitler rants at his generals, one of whom warns Hitler against an advance into the Caucasus, where Romanian and Italian troops would be guarding flanks of the German salient. Jastrow and his niece leave Elba and by 30 October they are in Marseilles. Byron Henry, who had been assigned duty in Gibraltar, finally encounters his wife after a long search.

November 20th

In Marseilles, Byron Henry sees his little son for the first time, but he must depart for duty after he and his wife have unsuccessfully sought papers from the Vichy government so that they could leave for Portugal. Pamela's father is killed in North Africa when a Jeep in which he is riding hits a mine. While on a train, Hitler is writing a speech for a gathering of old Party comrades in Munich on 9 November 1942, the nineteenth anniversary of the 1923 putsch. Hitler is informed of the movement of American troops to North Africa. After southern France is occupied by German troops on 11 November 1942, American diplomatic officials, Jastrow and his niece are interned at Lourdes. The situation around Stalingrad is deteriorating for German forces in late November 1942 but Hitler refuses to permit a retreat from the Volga. There now follows a long sequence at Auschwitz and many details are shown of new gassing and cremating facilities. An attempt is made to destroy previously buried bodies of internees by means of flame throwers. Internees who have been apprehended after an escape attempt are very cruelly punished. Admiral Henry must abandon his sinking ship at Guadalcanal.

22 November

Admiral Henry, having lost the *Northhampton*, returns just before Christmas to his wife in Washington. He is ordered to attend a small conference with Roosevelt and other officers. Roosevelt asks him about the situation in the Pacific and remarks that the Jewish situation is awful. At the State Department in Washington Slote complains that his report has been castrated by excisions. His superior says that he is not anti-Semitic but that Jews must be helped "within the Law." At a New Year's party Admiral Henry and Rhoda encounter the colonel

whom Rhoda had met on the train. Later Slote and Admiral Henry talk about Natalie's situation. The prediction is made that if the war goes on another two years every Jew in Europe will be dead. Jastrow and Natalie are sent by train to Baden-Baden. Byron and his commanding officer examine a new submarine but complain about the poor quality of its torpedoes. Warren Henry's widow does not want Byron to know about the love affair she is having with his commanding officer; a bedroom scene follows. On 24 January 1943 Roosevelt and Churchill, meeting at Casablanca, agree to a demand of unconditional surrender for Germany and tell reporters about it. German generals find out about the demand. Although Hitler promoted General Paulus while his forces were trapped at Stalingrad, he now rants because Paulus did not kill himself rather than surrendering. At Stalingrad 200,000 German soldiers have died and 100,000 have become prisoners of the Bolsheviks. Goebbels proclaims days of mourning. General Halder wants to kill Hitler. The Americans are finally victorious at Guadalcanal. Admiral Henry has now traveled to Moscow, where the American ambassador intends to demand that the Russians do more to acknowledge American aid. Admiral Henry puts the pressure on a Russian general, who takes him to the front around the starving Leningrad under siege. Americans fear that the USSR might make a separate peace. Jastrow has been sent to Paris for an operation, accompanied by his niece, who meets an American lady married to a count. Natalie, who is now working in a library, is again encountered by Werner Beck at the library.

November 23rd

On 23 April 1943 Beck takes Natalie Henry to the Paris opera but again mentions the dangers to her and her uncle if the latter does not coöperate in making the radio broadcasts. The countess advises Natalie to go to Baden-Baden under the protection of a Swiss representative. She and her uncle get on a train for Baden-Baden but the train is mysteriously delayed. She and her uncle are taken from the train on the pretext that her uncle is still too sick to travel. Now there is an exhumation of corpses of internees that had been buried at a previous time. The exhumation is accompanied by a search for gold teeth and other valuables on the corpses before they are consumed by a huge fire made from wood and gasoline (!). The scene now shifts back to the Ukraine, at a site near Kiev. An enormous ditch is shown where prisoners are being shot while Ukrainian (?) civilians eat ice cream while they watch. At Auschwitz there is an attempted uprising

in which a prisoner grabs a machine gun, with which he kills a number of German soldiers, but the prisoner is soon shot himself. As punishment, every fourth prisoner is picked out of a line to be executed. In the New Hebrides area the submarine *Moray*, on which Byron Henry is serving, sinks a destroyer, a troop ship, and two freighters. Henry is upset at the killing of the Japanese troops struggling in the water. The submarine returns to Pearl Harbor in great triumph and each member of the crew is congratulated by Admiral Nimitz. The captain of the submarine wants Byron to be his executive officer. Afterward Warren Henry's widow goes to the captain's room for his embraces. In the Tarnopol region two prisoners escape from a German ferry with intelligence information. Rommel returns to Berlin after his final defeat in North Africa. Hitler summons Rommel and tells him that a consoling result of the action in North Africa was the upsetting of Roosevelt's timetable. Rommel hints darkly at disturbing events in Poland, setting Hitler into a rage and saying that Jews are a security problem. Rommel predicts the Allied invasion of Sicily. A huge offensive ordered by Hitler in the Kursk area results in huge German losses. This is followed by an elaborate victory celebration in Moscow on 20 July 1943. Miss Tudsbury sees the admiral at the British embassy. On 25 July Mussolini is ousted in Italy, causing Hitler to rant about the Italians (except his friend Mussolini) and to call Jesus the bastard son of a Roman soldier. After leaving Paris for Prague by train, Jastrow and his niece are taken to Theresienstadt, where there is a Ghetto reputed to be a "paradise ghetto," but on arrival Jastrow and his niece observe wretched conditions. The internees have to surrender their Jewels and other valuables. Natalie's little son is taken from her to be put into a children's home.

So ends the 18-hour series, to be followed by a further series in the spring of 1989.

The septuagenarian Robert Mitchum seems too old to play the rôle of an active naval officer and his wife seems to old to be overwhelmed by her estrogen on more than one occasion. There are also other miscastings. Jews are played by Aryans and vice versa. The half-starving, somber, cold Europe of the war years is hardly captured by the film. The actors look too clean and well-fed. The Jews look as if they were free of typhus-bearing lice (see *Bulletin 13*, republished in the *Liberty Bell* of August 1987). As a result of the long lapse of time after the 1983 series, a number of actors had to be replaced. Ali MacGraw was old enough to be her husband's mother (i.e., Natalie, the

wife of Byron Henry) at the time of the production of the 1983 series and was replaced by Jane Seymour, who is not as convincing as an overbearing Jewess. The late John Hausman is replaced by Sir John Gielgud as the aging scholar, Aaron Jastrow. Hitler also looks different and is not as ugly as in the 1983 series. It was rather astonishing to see Robert Mitchum in the film at all, inasmuch as he provoked Jewish wrath by uttering some words of doubt about the "Holocaust" in an interview published in *Esquire* of February 1983.

The 1988 series was shown at a time when there is a growing anger on the part of American taxpayers about having to support the criminal, parasitic Jewish state in Palestine with billions and billions of dollars per annum. It was also shown at a time when more than a few Americans are beginning to pay attention to the arguments of the revisionist historians concerning various aspects of the Second World War. Was the timing of the broadcasts a coincidence? It has been reported that the series has lost $20,000,000, in spite of the money paid for advertisements by a number of corporation giants, such as **Ford, IBM, General Electric, VISA, McDonald's,** and **Burger King**. Viewers who found the series offensive might consider avoiding the purchase of their products. The amount of money spent on the production of these series is frightening. There can be no doubt about their effects on American thinking about the history of the Second World War and its ramified implications (discussed in *Bulletin 19*, republished in the *Liberty Bell* of January, 1988). The historical revisionists, who should have an opportunity to criticize these series, can be heard by only a quite limited number of people because their access to opinion-shaping television is nil. They are almost analogous to a boy throwing stones at a tank.

As in the case of the 1983 series, dates are often flashed on the screen to give the viewer the impression that the film shows actual historical happenings which have been reconstructed with precision, rather than fiction. The dialogues, such as the one between Hitler and Rommel (23 November) are pure, unfounded fantasy for the most part.

Many will have found these series in bad taste as a result of several factors; the historical distortions and falsehoods, the unbalanced presentation of the war centered around Jews as if their sufferings were central, the improbable, dramatically absurd coincidences and the interspersing of the tragic history of the war with advertisements for hamburgers, dog food, credit cards, perfumes, and fast automobiles. The film is further trivialized by the interweaving of soap opera material, which acts like the sticky material on fly paper, used to attract viewers to Wouk's questionable version of the Second World War, a version which many viewers would find boring in itself.

The producers of this series had an inherent advantage for their obvious indoctrinational objectives. Patriots usually want to believe that wars fought by their countries were for a good cause and that their sacrifices were not in vain. Not all American soldiers, however, were enchanted with the conduct and the outcome of the Second World War, such as Colonel John Beaty, author of the important *Iron Curtain Over America* (1951) [available from Liberty Bell Publications; order #09005, $8.00 + $1.50 for postage and handling], and Senator Joseph McCarthy. No less a figure than Senator Robert Taft of Ohio was one of the most effective critics of the Nuremberg trials and was praised by John F. Kennedy. A number of Americans employed in the trials resigned in disgust at the cynical disregard of established legal principles. One notable example was F.P. Yockey, author of *Imperium* (1948) [available from Liberty Bell Publications; order #09001, $12.00 + $1.80 for postage and handling].

A slick 24-page booklet to accompany the film is designed to create interest in the series and the study of the history of the Second World War and the plight of Jews during it. There are even rather pedantic thought questions for pupils reviewing the film. There is also a rather extensive list of books, which does not include, of course, books that dispute the Extermination Thesis, such as those by Arthur Butz, Thies Christophersen, Wilhelm Stäglich, Walter Sanning, and Charles Weber. Christophersen and Stäglich were German officers stationed at Auschwitz during the war. The National Education Association recommends the series, but how can such an unbalanced presentation be forced on naive pupils as an objective study of history? What American pupils need is a study of the history of Communism, the present danger to our very existence.

Polish hostility toward Jews was a feature of the 1983 series but is strangely lacking in the 1988 series. Was this a stipulation made by the Communist "Polish" government for its coöperation in the production? There is no mention whatsoever of the Soviet massacre of some 15,000 captured Polish officers at Katyn and other places. Nor is there mention of the other crimes committed during the Soviet occupations which took place from 1939 to 1941, from eastern Finland in the north to eastern Rumania in the south. Was the pro-Soviet nature of the series likewise a stipulation of the Soviet government for its coöperation?

One topic persistently emphasized in the series is the indifference of the American government and its diplomatic officials to alleged German intentions to destroy all European Jews. This topic is treated extensively in the book by David S. Wyman, *The Abandonment of the Jews* (1984), a book which seems to have contributed heavily to the film. Perhaps one of the indoctrinational objectives of this emphasis is the creation of feelings of guilt in American viewers. The topic is developed especially in the broadcast of 15 November, where the U.S. diplomatic official, Slote, is supposed to have received a copy of the minutes of the Wannsee Conference held in Berlin on 20 January 1942. If one actually reads this document, however, he will find plans for the relocation of Jews and their industrial employment but no plans for their extermination. This is one of the instances of falsification of history in the series. Did Wouk read it? The "Wannsee Protokoll" is reproduced and discussed in great detail by Wilhelm Stäglich in his crucially important *Auschwitz Myth*. Although Wyman has to concede that Roosevelt himself (p. 311) was in the "forefront" of inaction on measures to rescue the Jews of Europe, he is portrayed favorably in the series. It must be considered significant that some of Roosevelt's Jewish associates (Baruch, Lehman, Frankfurter, and Rosenman) remained inactive in the face of reports of extermination of Jews, as Wyman points out (p. 316). Perhaps reports such as the Vrba Report (p. 289 in Wyman's book) looked a bit too silly to be credible. If a "Holocaust" had been going on, Roosevelt and Co. would certainly have received credible intelligence reports about it which would have been shouted from the housetops to stimulate the war effort.

It seems strange that in the broadcasts of 22 or 23 November there is no mention of the uprising of Jews in Warsaw, where there were still so many Jews as late as April 1943 that they could engage German armed forces for several weeks.

The six-million figure for Jewish mortality at the hands of the Germans has become an embarrassment even for Jewish historians who make any pretense at objectivity, but it is stubbornly retained in the film and the 24-page booklet to accompany it. It is doubtful that Hitler ever had control of much over half that many Jews (see Walter N. Sanning, *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry*, 1983). Even the portrayal of Auschwitz as a location of mass gassings of Jews is a bit out-of-date as a result of the accumulating evidence against it, most recently the important forensic *Leuchter Report* (1988) [25 copies of this report are available, first-come first-served, at $30.00 postpaid from Liberty Bell Publications]. Now, less accessible locations in eastern Poland have become more fashionable as locations for mass gassings of Jews. Mass deportations of Jews did not take place until nearly three years after the beginning of the war. They were interned for reasons of public health and military security. There is no mention in the film of the much swifter internment of persons of Japanese descent in the United States.

The sequence at Auschwitz toward the end of the broadcast of 15 November shows the alleged gassing of Jews from the Netherlands in great and horrifying detail, even to the point of instructions to the internees in Dutch and the barking of menacing dogs. However, this sequence is self-contradictory. There had been a feverish construction of dwellings for the new arrivals and Himmler's inspection of the huge industrial installations which required the labor of and operation by internees. How many viewers noticed this inconsistency? There would be no point in a further discussion here of the falsehoods involved in this sequence since this has been done quite effectively by Butz, Christophersen, Stäglich, et al. Rudolf Hoess, who was commandant at Auschwitz until November 1943, is shown a number of times in the series. His inconsistent writings were largely a product of his time in a Polish prison prior to his execution. The absurdities in his writings are analyzed in detail by W. Stäglich in his *Auschwitz Myth*. Wouk seems to have used Hoess's writings as a source.

There are a number of deprecations of Christianity in the film. Aaron Jastrow had converted to Christianity in his earlier years but said in a cavalier tone that he soon dropped it. The Jewess who warmly kissed Slote in her car has regrets about having kissed a man of another race. Germans, the inheritors of an important Christian tradition, are shown in the worst possible light, while Jews are shown as noble and just, as in the case of the 1983 series.

A booklet of some size could be written to refute and put in proper perspective the materials in these series. Let us hope that such a booklet will be written and that this "docudrama" will produce such a revulsion and boredom in viewers that it will be the last of its offensive and disgusting kind. □

This article reprinted from Bulletin No. 32, published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to Liberty Bell $35.00.

Order from:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE AMERICAN TRAGEDY

When the untutored masses in the northern states of the Federal Union, their minds addled by an hallucinatory superstition, permitted a vicious gang of fanatics and freebooters, whose minds festered with envy, greed, malice, and righteousness, to destroy the Union and drive them into a criminally fratricidal assault on their own race in the southern states, they decreed their own doom. After one of the greatest crimes of all history, they were so proud of their own bloody hands that, having freed the niggers, they proceeded to enslave themselves by easy stages and are now serfs in the country that once was theirs.

A concise and candid history of the great American tragedy has yet to be written, but the materials for it, already formidably voluminous and complex, are still being augmented. The most recent addendum is *Judah P. Benjamin, the Jewish Confederate,* by Eli N. Evans, a handsomely printed volume published by Macmillan (Free Press), 1988.

The author, who is a Jew despite his seemingly Welsh name,[1] prefaces his work with a quotation from Stephen Vincent Benét's "John Brown's Body," beginning with the lines that describe Benjamin, who was both Secretary of War and Secretary of State of the Confederacy, at a meeting of President Davis's Cabinet:

> Judah P. Benjamin, the dapper Jew....
> Looked round the council-chamber with the slight
> Perpetual smile he held before himself
> Continually like a silk-ribbed fan.
> Behind the fan, his quick, shrewd, fluid mind
> Weighed Gentiles in an old balance.

That picture of the Jew, secure in his racial ability to hide his own thoughts and sentiments as he watches with secret amusement the stupid Aryans and calculates how he can best profit from their folly, sets the tone for the whole book, from the front of its dust-jacket to the panel at the back, where we find a photograph of the author, wearing the same slight smile.

Much of the book is taken up with anecdotes, little better than gossip, about the "problem" of Benjamin's Jewishness, and manage to suggest how keenly the Jews in the United States suffered from "prejudice" while they were growing rich and stealthily clawing their way upward to financial, social, and political power over the nation they had invaded.

It never occurs to the author that the stupid Americans might have had a right to a country of their own. He sees nothing remarkable in the fact that his subtle race had, as early as 1854, so ingratiated itself in the United States that the Americans gave the first noteworthy manifestation of their morbid itch to mind other people's business and presumed to dictate to Switzerland that the Swiss cantons must be deprived of their legal right to determine what alien intruders they would choose to welcome into their land. He simply takes it for granted that the ubiquitous Jews have a right to go wherever they please on *their* planet.

He has, perhaps without intending to do so, shown us an application of the Talmudic law that only Jews are human, so that *goyim* and the other lower animals can have no rights vis-à-vis their God-given masters. Does a nation of Aryans have a right to deny themselves the blessings of being exploited by Jews? Does a nation of Semites in Palestine have a right to property Jews want? Did the herds of bison who once covered the western plains have a right to exclude the hunters that wanted their hides? Do the sheep in a pasture land have a right to dislike the shepherds who periodically fleece them or convert them into mutton? Such questions are absurd; read the *Talmud Babli.*

It is in this context that you must understand the new biography of Benjamin.

The author asserts that "Judah P. Benjamin achieved greater political power than any other Jew in the nineteenth century—perhaps even in all American history." The last part of the statement is saved from absurdity because more than one Jew participated in the beginning of the Jewish dominion over the United States, when they made President a crackpot named Woodrow Wilson, whom they had trained for the office by "leading him around like a poodle on a leash,"[2] and, of course, not one but many of God's Chosen, working together, finally consolidated their nation's ownership of the United States during the Presidency of a ham

1. The name cannot properly be called a mask, because the Welsh 'Evan,' like the English 'John,' is derived from *Iohannes,* the Latin form of the Jewish name, YHWHNN (of which the first element is the name of Yah, the Jews' tribal god), which Christianity foisted on our race.

2. The simile was used by leading Jews when they boasted of their achievement to Colonel Dall, who came to know many of them well when he was the son-in-law of the great War Criminal; see his *F.D.R.* (2d ed., Washington, D.C., 1970).

actor whom they placed in the White House. So perhaps it is true that Benjamin, by his ascendency over Jefferson Davis, did have greater political power than any other *one* Jew.

The crucial question, of course, is how he used that power.

That Benjamin was extraordinarily brilliant is indubitable. At his death, Varina Davis, the wife of Jefferson Davis, wrote, "There passed from the earth one of the greatest minds of this century." One may think of discounting a comment by a lady on whom he had used his ability to charm women, but one cannot question the inflexible judgement of Solomon de Rothschild, who came to New Orleans to confer with its wealthy and powerful Jews just before the Northern states destroyed the Constitution and invaded the South – an event that the participants in the conferences must have anticipated as being at least likely. Rothschild particularly conferred with three: Benjamin, Hyams, and Moise, and he wrote home that Benjamin was "perhaps the greatest mind on this continent."

This fact will, of course, make extremely difficult any determination of Benjamin's part in the tragic defeat of the Confederacy. His biographer has given us innummerable proofs that Benjamin possessed his racial genius for dissimulation, for completely concealing his thoughts and real sentiments, and that his mind was both devious and subtle. If, therefore, it is true that, as John B. Jones and many Southerners believed, he used his influence over Jefferson Davis and his position as both Secretary of War and Secretary of State to ensure the defeat of the South, we must expect *a priori* that he would have carried out his sabotage so subtly that no real proof of his duplicity would remain. If, as you naturally suspect, Rothschild enlisted Benjamin as his secret agent to further the interests of the Rothschilds in the coming catastrophe, Benjamin would shrewdly have left no probative evidence. He systematically destroyed all letters and documents that related in any way to his activities in the South, but it is highly probable that he had been so prudent and wary that no proof of his secret activities had ever been recorded on paper. Do not expect too much from this book.

Benjamin was a brilliant Jew boy in Charleston, South Carolina, when his family, apparently with some help from the wealthy Jews who were flourishing in that city, sent him, at the age of

fourteen,[3] to Yale University to study law. After two years, he was expelled for some grave violation of the university's regulations, as he himself admitted in the letter by which he applied (vainly) for readmission. The nature of his offense must remain unknown. The report that he was a sneak thief who was caught in the act was only an accusation made later by an Abolitionist, one of a gang full of the righteousness that authorizes Lying for the Lord. Truth is not in them.

Benjamin went to New Orleans and began intensive study of Louisiana law.[4] He in some way commended himself to a member of the Creole[5] aristocracy in New Orleans, who hired Benjamin, then twenty-one, to teach English to his sixteen-year-old daughter. Benjamin married her as soon as he was admitted to the bar a few months later.[6] That is the first recorded exercise of his extraordinary talent for charming women, which later served him to fas-

3. Benjamin was precocious, but not phenomenally so. He lived in a time when men grew up rapidly, and before the Americans devised their elaborate educational system to prolong childhood to senility.

4. I.e., the Code Napoléon. Louisiana was the only state that did not base its legal system on the English Common Law. Both legal systems have now been superseded, although they, like the Constitution, are still occasionally mentioned as pretexts for the imposition of the "administrative" law that has been borrowed from Soviet Russia.

5. Remember that 'Creole' is the French equivalent of the English noun 'Colonial'; it properly designates only a pure-blooded White descendant of French who settled in America. Strictly speaking, *créole* means 'born in the country,' and for that reason in the French-speaking West Indies an Englishman born there of English parents was also called a Creole, but, as the *Oxford New English Dictionary* says, s.v., in the United States "Creole...is applied only to the French-speaking descendants of the early French settlers in Louisiana, etc." The use of the word to designate mongrels is an abuse of language, and the use of 'Creole' to designate nigger dialects of French is misleading and should be eschewed, although some justify it etymologically since the jargons were "born in the country."

6. One curious aspect of his marriage is that his wife soon became noted for her marital infidelities and eventually left him to reside in Paris, where there was a greater scope for her sensual proclivities, but nevertheless Benjamin maintained amicable relations with her, visited her in Paris at least annually, once, when he was Senator, installed her in an expensive home in Washington until she became bored, and returned to her in his old age when he retired from his legal career in England to live in Paris.

cinate the wife of Jefferson Davis and make her his intimate and life-long friend.[7]

Benjamin became the protégé of John Slidell, a man often suspected of being a disguised Jew, and whose sister and daughter both married Jews. Slidell was a native of New York and a shrewd politician, who came to Louisiana to seek his fortune, married into the Creole aristocracy, and used that connection to become the political boss of New Orleans and, indeed, Louisiana.[8] Slidell and Benjamin formed what was virtually a political partnership, and that put Benjamin in the Senate of the United States, where his brilliant oratory made him the most illustrious spokesman for the South. When Louisana resumed full exercise of her sovereignty, Benjamin bade farewell to the Senate with an oration that is still read, both as a model of Ciceronian eloquence and a lucid prediction of what would be the results of Northern aggression. He was a great lawyer and orator; naturally, no one knows what he himself believed about the causes for which he spoke.

When the sovereign states of the South formed their own federation for self-defence and elected Jefferson Davis the President of their country, Benjamin entered the Cabinet as Attorney General and soon acquired an almost total ascendancy over the President, becoming Secretary for War and Secretary of State, and being always the *éminence grise* behind the President.

To understand Benjamin's dominant influence over Jefferson Davis we must take into account three cardinal facts.

(1) Davis was almost unanimously elected the first President of the new nation because he was a hero of the Mexican War, a man of known military talent, and a man of absolute honor and probity.[9] But the South made a blunder not unlike that made by Philip II of Spain when he made the Duque de Medina Sidonia commander of the Armada. They imposed on him an office for which he felt that he was not fitted. Throughout the war he wished that he could be an officer in the army, although the state of his health made that impossible. Such a President would feel unsure of his own judgement and naturally would rely on the advice of an old friend and subtle reasoner, whose political genius was amply attested by his career.

(2) Benjamin's success in fascinating Varina made him the most intimate personal friend of the family. And that produced the crucial factor in the situation:

(3) Benjamin and Varina "shared a dangerous knowledge that must never be revealed to anyone: that the President could go for days unable to function, brought down into deep depression by war news and bedridden with neuralgia,...throbbing headaches, and stomach pains." It is likely that Davis had an ulcerated stomach and suffered from a chronic rheumatic fever and other maladies.[10] Just before the War "he described his physical condi-

7. It is to be noted that Benjamin was too shrewd to try to seduce Varina Davis, of whose total and enduring devotion to a husband almost old enough to be her father there can be no doubt. On the contrary, Benjamin shrewdly used that devotion to obtain an ascendancy over her that permitted and facilitated his ascendancy over her husband. It was the basis of Benjamin's technique to flatter Varina by treating her as an equal when they consulted together about what it was best to persuade her husband to do, or to do in his name, it being assumed that both were devoted to him; you need not ask whose opinion prevailed in conferences between Varina and "one of the greatest minds of the century." No one should ever doubt the purity of Varina's exemplary and, indeed, beautiful devotion to the man whom she addressed as "my old and only love" when all was lost—and the skill with which Benjamin used that devotion to acquire an influence over Varina that lasted throughout his life gives you the measure of his genius.

8. Slidell used Louisiana as a basis for power in the Federal government, which entrusted high diplomatic missions to him, and in the Democratic Party, which, at his behest, nominated Buchanan and elected him, the last President of the United States formed by the Constitution. Slidell became the special envoy of the Confederate States to France and is now most widely known because he and his companion, Mason, were victims of an act of piracy on the high seas committed by an officer of the Northern Navy, Wilkes, who was another example of the way in which Americans, when hopped up on righteousness, repudiate all laws and all the conventions on which civilization is based.

9. That explains why he was so passionately hated by the scabrous gang of Republicans in Washington, to whom his scrupulous honesty was a living reproach. After their victory in their foul war of aggression, they hoped to see him judicially murdered, using as a pretext the success of their own well-managed murder of the backwoods politician who had served their purposes and whose corpse became a potent talisman for inciting an insane hatred of the South to cover their further depredations. Incidentally, it is only typical that few of our contemporaries know that the Republicans stole even their name from the American Republican Party, a patriotic effort to keep the United States a true and cohesive nation; the tainted history books always refer to the American Republican Party as the "Know Nothings," to conceal the theft.

10. His health seems to have been shattered by the yellow fever (and malaria?) that killed his first wife and from which he may never have completely recovered.

tion...as wasted by 'protracted, violent disease.'" Thus it happened that "The presidency operated as a collaboration, not in the person of a single man, and flowed smoothly, regardless of the President's incapacities. For long periods, and on subjects of varying levels of importance, Judah P. Benjamin acted in Davis's name, wrote speeches and despatches for him, and presided over an occasional Cabinet meeting." And when the President was not incapacitated, Benjamin often spent ten hours a day with him in his office and undoubtedly controlled by his advice almost every action of the President.

The biographer tries to account for the fact that Benjamin is ignored in Jefferson Davis's *The Rise and Fall of the Confederacy,* but he misses the essential consideration. Jefferson Davis wrote primarily to prove the legality of the Secession and the violation of the Constitution by the Northern attack on the South, and secondarily, to explain the course and conduct of the war, for which the responsibility was his.

If, as seems certain, he was constantly guided by Benjamin, who, during the times when Davis's illness was most acute, was in fact the chief executive of the Confederacy, it was nonetheless true that the responsibility, the gravamen of the decisions then made, rested upon Davis, by whose authority they were made. Any acknowledgement of Benjamin's advice would inevitably have seemed an effort to palliate Davis's responsibility for the conduct of the war—an evasion that is only too common in the memoirs of men who have held positions of power, but one which a man of Davis's stern integrity instinctively rejected as dishonorable. If some policy that Benjamin had urged upon him proved disastrous, Davis was not the man to shirk the responsibility—it was he who had made the decision, believing it to be right when he made it, and usually continuing to believe after the event that it had been right, given the circumstances and the information available when it was made. And even if Benjamin had made the decision without consulting the sick or absent President, Davis accepted the responsibility because he had given Benjamin the authority to act in his name.

The only question that need concern us—a question of crucial significance both historically and racially—is whether Benjamin used his strategic position to sabotage the South in the interests of the Rothschilds and the rest of his race.

Before we attempt to answer that question we must remember

He kept a diary faithfully throughout the war, and it was eventually published under a title doubtless imposed by the bloody victors' hypocrisy,[11] *A Rebel War Clerk's Diary at the Confederate States' Capital* (2 vols., Philadelphia, 1866). The original publication has become rare; more than a year ago I noticed a copy, "somewhat foxed, binding slightly shaken," offered in a bookseller's catalogue for $300. A drastic condensation, made by Earl Schenck Miers, appeared in 1958 (New York, Sagamore Press) and is not rare. The editor admits that he censored out many of Jones's "tedious" references to God's Race, but he did not delete all of them and he left some of Jones's comments on Benjamin. If you do not have access to the original and make allowance for the censorship, the condensation will serve your purposes here. Mr. Evans, for obvious reasons, barely mentions Jones's book obiter, so that he cannot be accused of not knowing of it.

Unfortunately, even Jones's diary will not answer our crucial question. That the Jews in general profited from the distress of the South is only natural and not to be regarded as wrong, since the race never owes loyalty to the people of the regions in which it chooses to operate. As for Benjamin personally, who, given his race, could be accused of treachery but not of treason, Jones's account is inconclusive, although Jones interpreted in his own way Benjamin's protection and encouragement of Northern spies, his appointment of generals who surrendered their forces without firing a shot, and many similar actions. We may suspect, but we cannot prove intent.[12]

On the other hand, an advocate, even if not so clever a lawyer as Benjamin, could use Jones's account to exculpate the Jew.

11. Note the disgusting use of the word 'rebel' to designate states fighting to preserve their independence. The promoters of the War tried to palliate their ghastly crimes by pretending that they attacked the South to "preserve the Union," on the obviously spurious pretext that a compact between sovereign states was like a marriage in the Roman Catholic Church.

12. For example, it is standard practice in intelligence work to recruit the enemies' spies for service as double-agents, but professionals often accept such employment as a means of facilitating work for their original employers. We cannot prove that the Northern spies whom Benjamin protected did not give him supposedly secret information (probably misleading) about the North. And how can you be absolutely *certain* that a man whom you appoint to a strategic position is not a secret traitor or will not become one when offered an adequate bribe?

that the South began its fight for liberty under enormous disadvantages. She was greatly outnumbered, and a general such as Grant could spend men recklessly, secure in the knowledge that however many he lost, the attacking armies would almost decisively outnumber the defenders, who could not replace their losses, so that their eventual defeat by continued attrition was virtually certain. The Confederacy's industrial capacity, which had been kept small by the New Englanders' use of the Union to monopolize much of the total industry, was less than a fourth of the North's; and she began the war with the almost decisive handicap that the North retained possession of the Navy that the South had largely contributed to build, so that the aggressors always had command of the seas. A Southern victory would have been virtually miraculous—an achievement comparable to Marathon and Salamis.

The question then becomes one of Benjamin's motives in counseling or approving specific tacits or strategy. For example, did he hope that Thompson's raid through Canada would really be effective, or did he see in it a means of squandering some of the South's scanty supply of gold? Did he really oppose the great blunder of the South at the beginning of the war, the embargo on export of cotton in the hope of thus commanding the support of European nations? Or did he offer only a token opposition that was tacit encouragement but would serve to enhance his prestige when the policy failed? You can ask a hundred questions like that.

You must turn to the best single source of information regarding the inner workings of the Confederate governmnent. John B. Jones was a journalist who was born in Baltimore, lived in New Jersey, and wrote for a newspaper published in Philadelphia. After the South, learning that the North was secretly sending reënforcements to Fort Sumter, acted to frustrate the treacherous scheme to blockade Charleston harbor, mobs swarmed through the streets of Philadelphia, crazed with righteousness and howling for blood, seeking gentlemen to murder. Jones decided to emigrate to a more civilized country. He went to Richmond, became a chief clerk in the War Department, and retained that position to the bitter end. He was thus in a position to observe the quotidian operations of the War Department and the Confederate government generally, but he was never privy to secret plans and decisions, except insofar as he could in retrospect conjecture from the known consequences.

Among the Southerners who held positions of importance and whose loyalty seems assured there was so much vanity and negligence and stupidity, and so many misfortunes were caused by unforeseen and probably unpredictable coincidences, that, given the enormous handicaps under which the fight for liberty began and the slenderness of Southern resources, there is no need to postulate treachery to account adequately for the defeat of the South.

The epilogue will not further enlighten us. Benjamin remained with Jefferson Davis to what was, for all practical purposes, the end, and then he made his escape to Nassau and thence to England, after surmounting amazing perils at sea, for most of which he is the only authority. In England, he soon became one of the most prominent and prosperous barristers, thanks to his extraordinary abilities and, of course, the support of his fellow Jews, who had already entrenched themselves securely in Britain and burrowed deeply into English society.[13] There is nothing remarkable about that.

Intellectual integrity requires us, therefore, to end the case against Benjamin with a *non liquet.* We may suspect, but we cannot prove, and our tentative opinion of him will necessarily depend on our opinion of the race to which he belonged and of which he was one of the most brilliant and versatile members.

Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled

The September issue of *Candour* gives the list of the graduates in Mechanical Engineering who achieved first-class honors this year at Strathclyde University, which, although it bears the name of the ancient Briton kingdom that was astride the Solway, is in Glasgow and must not be confused with the venerable University of Glasgow, which, like all the traditional universities in Britain, has also fallen on evil days. Strathclyde is one of the institutions founded after the disaster of 1945 to spe-

13. On the technique of planting cuckoo's eggs in British nests and contaminating the blood and minds of the British nobility and gentry, see *Liberty Bell,* November 1983, pp. 1-2, and the references there given. One interesting speculation may be based on the probability that Prince Albert, who became Queen Victoria's Lord and Master (cf. *Liberty Bell,* May 1984, pp. 1-7), was not the son of his official father, whose aversion from women was notorious. It was widely believed that he was the son of a Jew. It was he who, at the time of the *Trent* affair, intervened to prevent Britain from belatedly consulting her own interests and dignity; it could be argued that he thus ensured the defeat of the South.

cialize in technical training in all branches of engineering, including the division of electrical engineering that is called "computer science." The honors list below is for mechanical engineering only, but we may safely assume that the lists for other departments are quite similar.

Chan Wan Soi	Alastair Campbell McArthur
Chung Siong Khin	Joseph Ng Lee Kiang
Chou Siaw Meng	Tay Eng Huat
Kenneth William Delgarno	Tee Song Jue
Foo Kok Seng	Too Chor Chye
Koh Mui Hau	Barbara Anne Tolson
Lim Soy Seng	Yap Wee Khoon

Three of the fourteen bear names that suggest they are Aryans, but we have no guarantee that one or more may not be mongrels who have disguised themselves, as Jews so commonly do, by assuming misleading names.

The Scots are so intensely nationalistic that a large number of them, who regularly elect representatives in the Parliament, want to make Scotland again independent of England and wish they could learn enough Gaelic to speak it instead of English. They like to rehearse the history of their long resistance to England, which ended only when the King of Scotland, James VI, inherited the throne of England, becoming James I of that realm. But nevertheless they are taxing themselves to train Orientals in the Aryan technologies that will be used as principal weapons against them and all of our race. They have become daft, as we have.

In American universities, Orientals, chiefly Japanese and Chinese, now form the majority of the students who rank highest in chemistry, physics, and the various branches of engineering, since the American students who venture to enter departments which must still enforce some standards of competence, have usually passed through the tax-supported boob-hatcheries and have neither the capacity nor the will to study anything intensively. Many of them are functionally illiterate, and unable to read more than the most simple English with comprehension. They are, however, proficient in the branches of social science that our educators deem important, and have learned how to copulate and demonstrate.

In some universities, Orientals now form the absolute majority in the fields that I have mentioned, and, what is more, they are financed by American tax-payers through both the Federal

government and the states that support the universities. We turn over to still vigorous races our great accumulation of technical and scientific knowledge on which depends our power to survive in the modern world. Americans, it seems, are bent on racial and national suicide.

Not all Orientals are engaged in filching our scientific and technological power. A notable exception is a rabid animal named Ng (possibly a relative of the Ng who took honors at Strathclyde), a mongrel that surfaced in Hong Kong and served in the U.S. Marines, who, together with his "buddy," a creature of similar antecedents deceptively called Leonard Lake, became a leader in Civil Rights work. The two social reformers lured at least twenty-five White men and women to an isolated cabin east of San Francisco, where they defiled them sexually and then lovingly tortured them with Oriental ingenuity until they died. The pair were progressive and availed themselves of our best technology, making videotape recordings of their social work, so that they could enjoy it again after the victims perversely died and ended the fun.

When Lake was caught in theft, he gave himself a dose of cyanide and his and his partner's social work attracted unfavorable attention. Ng took refuge in Canada. According to the press (e.g., *Chicago Tribune,* 18 October 1988), the Canadians are loath to send Ng back to the United States for they fear lest American "racists" harm the dear fellow.

TINTINNABULATIONS

In *Libery Bell,* November 1988, I inserted an outrageously long footnote to show that modern bells are a Christian invention and probably have a special significance in Russia. The first paragraph of that footnote appears in its proper place at the bottom of page 11, but the four following paragraphs ("I must not digress....Dodd, Mead, 1978).") were, by a typographical misadventure, incorporated in the text, where, as all readers will have seen, they are conspicuously out of place.

A correspondent, who is evidently an authority on church bells, asks whether Chinese bells, which I mentioned in the second paragraph of my note, may not have been gongs. It is true that 'gong' is a Chinese word and that gongs, disks of bronze which, when struck, produce tones and harmonics that are determined by the composition of the alloy and the annealing the disk undergoes after it is cast, came to us from China. The Romans had gongs,

designated by the word 'discus' and sometimes perhaps by the overworked word 'aes,' which were larger than *cymbala* and *tympana,* and were struck to mark phases of the day. Marcus Aurelius, writing to Fronto, mentions that a gong (*discus*) was struck to announce throughout the imperial palace that the Emperor, Antoninus Pius, had left his apartments and gone to the baths. We have no means of knowing how the Roman gongs compared to the later Chinese invention.

It is quite certain that the Chinese did cast large bells of modern (campanulate) form, although there may be some uncertainty about dates. The legend retold by Lafcadio Hearn would be absurd, if it did not refer to the casting of a very large bell, and such bells, all evidently antedating the Manchu conquest and occupation, were preserved in China before the United States turned that country over to the Communists, and, I suppose, are still extant. The great bronze bell in Peking, which weighed fifty-three tons, was, and probably is, one of the largest bells in the world, although only half as large as the smaller of the Russian bells mentioned in my note.

If you seek information about the Chinese technique of casting bells, I think it likely that you will find it in some volume of Joseph Needham's *Science and Civilization in China.* □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including postage and handling to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

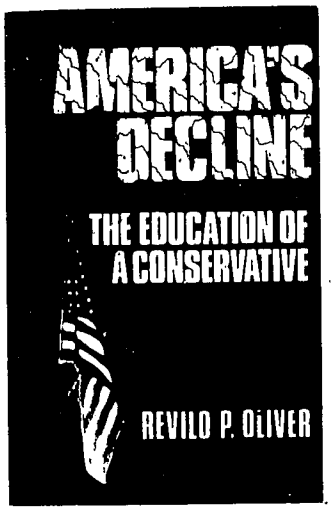

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.500 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE TWO MESSIAHS

By Nicholas Carter

page 32

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: OUT OF SPACE, page 1; THE TERRORISTS, page 3; TIMING THE FUTURE, page 16; The Diary, page 17; The Ruin of Russia, page 20; The Slow Erosion of Humanity, page 28. BOOK REVIEW: *DIE VERTREIBUNG DER DEUTSCHEN*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 39. WHAT'S HOLDING THEM BACK NOW?, by Allan Callahan, page 45. COMMON SENSE ABOUT FOREIGN AID, page 46. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 49. JEWS IN THE NEWS, page 60.

VOL. 16 - NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

OUT OF SPACE

Dr. Hermann Oberth, a German born in Romania, was one of the first men to use his scientific knowledge to invent a technology that he finally saw fully realized when he witnessed the launching of the rocket that first carried men to the moon. It is possible, indeed, that if his early experiments in 1930-1937 had been adequately financed, the great catastrophe of 1945 might have been averted by early use of the weapons that were at last employed too late.

He is now 94, and one of the books he wrote late in life has just been published in an English translation, *Primer for Those Who Would Govern* (Clarence, New York; West-Art, 1987 [= 1988]). His prominence obliges us to notice the book.

It will be valued for its frontispiece and the last pages. The first is a reproduction, unfortunately in black-and-white, of a portrait of Dr. Oberth as he must have been in his forties, by the well-known American artist, Margaret Stucki, who has added symbols of his work on craft that move in the space that surrounds our world. The last pages contain a chronology of Oberth's life and achievements, compiled by Hans Barth.

In the 272 pages of intervening text Dr. Oberth reports and, I am sorry to say, endorses prolix advice for "all mankind" which was given to a woman named Barbara Troll by Schea-Tal-Wir, Tao-Ni-Tas, and other benevolent Uranopolitae, who dwell on a planet called Gralo that is located in an unidentified galaxy in an indeterminate part of the universe. For all their kindness, the Gralians did not give Miss or Mrs. Troll a sightseeing jaunt on a "flying saucer," such as more than two hundred of our contemporaries have enjoyed; they communicated with her imagination by telepathy.

What the invisible and oddly philanthropic representatives of an "advanced civilization" have to say does not essentially differ from the old bunkum and raucous spiels about "One World" that have obtunded our ears and insulted our minds for decades.

For that matter, this book could have been written by a lady whom I knew. She was a graduate of one of the most highly reputed women's colleges, but when I first knew her, she always rushed to her radio to listen, with the wide-eyed wonder and faith with which she had heard fairy tales in the nursery, to the oleaginous gabble of our great War Criminal in spiels which were publicly called "Fireside Chats," but more frankly described as "Hog Calling" by the inner circle in Washington. And she never learned to control the imagination and sentimentality she had brought from the nursery. Thirty years later, I saw her staring fixedly at the screen of her television set, watching and hearing humorless clowns prate in the "United Nations," while she was in an agony of suspense, anxious to learn whether they would approve or disapprove some meaningless "resolution," which would serve only to dirty newsprint.

Young Tennyson, in the famous poem in which he demonstrated his mastery of the trochaic octameter, portrayed vividly a disappointed lover who sought to distract himself by speculating about the future of the world, and imagined a time when wars would be fought in the air and become even more destructive,

> Till the war-drum throbbed no longer, and the battle-flags were furled
> In the Parliament of man, the Federation of the world.

But even then the impassioned young man sensed that he was probably spinning fantasies about an unimaginably remote future. And sixty years later he, like the poet, grown wise by experience, remembered his youthful fancies about a warless world and foresaw clearly the effects of the then still impending overpopulation of the planet:

> Warless? when her tens are thousands, and her thousands millions, then—
> All her harvest all too narrow—who can fancy warless men?
> Warless? war will die out late then? Will it ever, late or soon?
> Can it, till this outworn earth be dead as yon dead world, the moon?

In 1830, when the Napoleonic Era was past, idealistic young men could still have pipe dreams of reviving the old scheme of the Abbé de Saint-Pierre to form a league of nations that would ensure *la paix perpétuelle en Europe*. The good Abbé was not foolish enough to imagine that his projected pacification could be extended to other climes and races. Neither was Tennyson. If one reads on in his youthful poem, his opinion of Orientals and the lower races assure us that his "Parliament of man" was to consist of Aryans, representatives of Aryan nations that jointly held dominion over the entire planet.

In his palinode Tennyson took account of the terrible pullulation of the non-European races, caused by our race's disturbance of the ecological equilibrium in Asia and Africa. And the warning was made more emphatic by every year since the aging poet wrote the second "Locksley Hall" more than a century ago. We should have learned something in a century, but we have been childishly unwilling to face reality.

It is certainly odd that Schea-Tal-Wir and his do-gooding fellows on their cosmonautical yacht should not have observed the earth closely enough to perceive that its only conceivable future is one in which nations and races must fight desperately and ruthlessly for survival on an overcrowded planet.

As I have said, Dr. Oberth, whom we must respect, presents the superlunary babble about what he frankly calls a "world parliament" with an air of high seriousness, but let's hope it's only his little joke.

THE TERRORISTS

Hillsdale College in Michigan is a small college that is making a laudable effort to remain independent of direct control by the Commissariat in Washington. It publishes each month a bulletin devoted to some topic of crucial importance and appropriately entitled *Imprimis*. The number for November 1988 is an article, "Terror: The War Against the West," by Ronald, Duke of Valderano. He is the eighteenth Duke and would doubtless be listed in the *Almanach de Gotha*, if that annual had not been forced to suspend publication in 1944.

The noble duke lists many of the well-known instances of terrorism in recent years and discusses the difficulty of combatting that form of covert warfare when it is practiced by organizations more adroit than "our" C.I.A. He does make one point that deserves notice and may be prophetic.

Terrorist methods include much more than acts of violence, and it is quite likely that the more progressive terrorists will resort more and more to bacteriological techniques. His Grace mentions (without precisely identifying) a group in France and West Germany that was surprised while engaged in manufacturing a culture of anthrax for general distribution. He also notes that the germs of anthrax that were used in an experiment on a small isle off the coast of Scotland in 1942 are still fully virulent after forty-six years. He does not mention that the experiment

was conducted on the orders of Winston Churchill, the stooge of the foul War Criminal in the White House, to determine the feasibility of using anthrax to please their Yiddish masters by exterminating the entire population of Germany with a maximum of suffering to Aryans. The noble duke tactfully refrains from mentioning matters of which American boobs must be kept ignorant.

Bacteriological terrorism will have great advantages. Unlike incendiary and explosive materials, including the neat little "plastic bomb," cultures of bacteria, such as the bacillus of anthrax, can be transported in ways that not even the most rigorous examination by customs officers or police could detect, and, what is more important, the use of an invisible agent of contagion and death would provoke terror far greater than mere violence could produce.

Since we are speaking of a lowering future and a method that no gang of terrorists has thus far employed, we must add that even bacteria have been made obsolete by modern technology. Some competent observers, notably Dr. John Seale in England and Dr. William C. Douglass in this country, have claimed that the virus that causes the African Plague ("AIDS") was manufactured in a laboratory and intentionally or accidentally released. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, April 1988, pp. 6-7.) I believe that conclusion is controverted by the weight of the evidence now available concerning the first appearance and incidence of the dire disease, but it does seem certain that such a virus *could* have been manufactured in any one of a dozen or more known research institutes and an indeterminate number of secret laboratories in Soviet Russia and Israel and possibly elsewhere. So far as is known, it is at least theoretically possible now to produce a virus to meet almost any specifications and requirements, including varieties of virus that would be more racially specific than the African Plague.

The potentiality of such terrorism is unnerving.

* * *

His Grace of Valderano surveys contemporary terrorism, but the most significant part of his article is what he prudently does not mention, perhaps because he thinks it irrelevant—or irreverent. We hear of the Red Brigade in Italy, the Basques' terrorist gang in Spain, the Irish Republicans, et al. A small ship, evidently destined for the Irish Republicans and loaded with Russian missiles, bombs, and high-power machine guns, blundered into

the hands of the French, and we are treated to the conjecture that the weapons were a gift from the wicked Colonel Qaddafi of Libya, because the Irish are too poor to buy such luxuries. And finally we are told that the United States, "the leader of the free [!] world," is especially vulnerable to terrorism. But the rest is silence, for His Grace is too discreet to mention unmentionables. And he has his reasons, of course.

When the Jews burn down the offices of the Institute for Historical Review in California or dynamite the homes of American citizens who displease them, that isn't terrorism: it's just righteousness, because, of course, God's People have to discipline the stupid boobs whom Yahweh induced to surrender their country to his own darlings. When American war planes make a sneaking attack to destroy Colonel Qaddafi's home and capital city in Libya, that ain't terrorism: it's godliness, 'cause God's Race ordered old Ronnie to do it.

The really wicked terrorists are the people of Palestine, who perversely refuse to lie down and die after giving their country and their property to the rightful owners of the entire planet, thus putting the poor, persecuted Jews to the trouble of beating, blinding, and crippling the wicked Semites, and having to endure the painful frustration of not massacring all the Palestinians, just because some Neo-Nazis and vile "racists" among their American serfs might think it wrong for Jews to do God's Will.

* * *

For all practical purposes, terrorism, a covert kind of guerrilla warfare that secret insurrectionists carry on by means of stealthy murders, was invented by Jews in Palestine during the last century B.C. Although the inspiration was the barbarians' racial urge to kill civilized people, especially Aryans, almost all of the victims were Jews who were suspected of becoming civilized or were supporters of Jewish kings or high priests who were suspected of coöperation with civilized peoples.

The skulking assassins were called *sīcārīī* by the Romans from the short, curved daggers that were their characteristic weapon; they stalked their victim and slipped up behind him in a crowd, and they were so skilled in the use of their weapon that they usually inserted its slender blade through the back directly into the heart; their victim, sometimes unaware that he had received a lethal

wound, did not die for a minute or two, while the assassin was effacing himself by merging with the crowd.

The Terrorists called themselves ḲN'N in Aramaic (they probably knew no Hebrew), a term of which the pronunciation is shown by the fact that when the word was transliterated into Greek characters (ignoring the unreproduceable gutteral sound of Ḳ) and supplied with Greek endings that showed membership in a sect, it became, in Greek letters which I here transliterate literatim, *Kananītēs* and *Kananaios*. Usually, however, the Aramaic word was translated by the Greek word *zēlōtēs*. All readers of the "New Testament" will remember that one of Jesus's apostles, a thug named Simon, was a Terrorist. For some account of the many atrocious crimes committed by the Zelotae around A.D. 68-69, see Josephus, *Bell. Iud.*, passim.[1]

The world's most celebrated terrorists were, of course, the *Haššášin*, whose name, simplified to 'Assassins,' became a common noun in all the languages of Europe. They were Qarmatians (one of the many sects of Shi'ites) and, under the command of Hasan ibn-al-Ṣabbáḥ (the "Old Man of the Mountain") and his successors, they operated from 1090 until Alamút was taken and destroyed by the Mongols in 1256. Unlike the Jewish terrorists, who sneaked up to kill when they could be sure of escaping unharmed, the Assassins had the courage and devotion of their faith and were reckless of their own safety. They assassinated openly and were commonly captured after the event and executed, dying with the assurance they would awaken in Paradise. (And, if there are immortal souls, as the religious would have it, you can't *prove* they were wrong about that.)

1. The textually best edition of Josephus is the one by H. St.J. Thackeray, Ralph Marcus, and L. H. Feldman in the Loeb Library (9 vols., London, 1926-1965), which will be kept in print and may be obtained in this country from the American agents, now the Harvard University Press. This edition is accompanied by a faithful English translation (which I have repeatedly checked), concise but accurate notes, and indices. I recommend it highly. — The stealthy assassins operated chiefly in cities and were recognized as Zelotae by their characteristic methods; in the countryside, they formed gangs that assembled, attacked and murdered travellers, and then dispersed, so they were usually called simply *lēistai* ('bandits') in Greek. (I apologize again for transliterating Greek letters for the convenience of the printer; in the transliteration I have no means of showing that *ēi* is a diphthong.) That word does not appear in the indices, so for crimes committed by the Terrorists in open country you will have to read through the text of Josephus.

While they flourished, the Assassins were the terror of the world. My favorite illustration of the fear they inspired is in the *Histoire de Saint Louis* of Jean de Joinville, who accompanied Louis IX on the Seventh Crusade. At one point on the way, the King stopped to hear mass and take communion in a local church. Sire Jean, noting that the officiating priest was a lean man with black hair and a swarthy complexion, became afraid that the priest was really a disguised Assassin, who would murder the King when he approached him with the paten. The Lord of Joinville seems to have placed himself at the King's side, ready with his sword, should the priest draw a poisoned dagger, but his suspicions proved groundless. The Sire de Joinville was a sober and prudent nobleman, not given to fancies and idle alarms, so the incident will give you the measure of the dread excited by the Assassins.

Gunpowder greatly simplified the problems of efficient assassinations, as is shown by the murder of Lord Darnley in Scotland and the almost successful plot to blow up the English Parliament which made Guy Fawkes famous and commemorated by a national holiday. Real large-scale terrorism, however, became feasible when explosives of much greater power and less bulk, nitrogylcerine, dynamite, gelignite, etc., became available. During the last decades of the Nineteenth Century the new technique was used for sporadic bombings in Western Europe and North America by crackpots and degenerates, often incited by Jews who remained safely in the background, but the incidents were too infrequent and isolated to be called systematic terrorism. They seemed, indeed, to be merely feeble echoes of what was going on in Russia, where revolutionary terrorism was almost institutionalized after 1870 and reached a climax in the first decade of the present century.

The fundamental motive of such terrorism, often sicklied o'er by a pale cast of ideology, was frankly and bluntly stated by Nechayev: "Our task is terrible, total, universal, and merciless destruction." He was inspired, of course, by *Isaiah, Jeremiah,* and the narrative portions of the Jew-Book in which the race's nihilism appears in the frequent promises to make one or another country "a desolation forever."

In Russia, however, terrorism was a phenomenon peculiar to that country and could not be adequately described in less than a long essay. The Anarchists, Nihilists, Social Revolutionaries, and Bolsheviks (as it is proper to call the votaries of the Marxian cult

even before they took that name in 1901), were all Jews or incited by Jews, but their appalling success was made possible by conditions in Russia, including the putrefaction that naturally occurs in multi-racial societies, the corresponding corruption of government, and the morbid mentality that fascinates Christians when described by Dostoyevsky and the other "great" Russian novelists. Only in Russia, for example, would the widow of the Grand Duke Sergius have gone to converse amicably with the murderer who had just blown her husband into scraps of flesh, and have patiently listened to his ranting, presumably with a Christian impulse to "understand" him and possibly even with the masochistic self-abnegation of praying for his putative soul.

Double-agents are found everywhere, but they were especially abundant in Russia, including such specimens as a mongrel named Azev, who was both a trusted member of the Czars' Secret Police and the director of a particularly successful band of terrorists, and General Zaionchkovskii, who, after 1917, was both an agent of the Soviet Secret Police and the head of a Monarchist conspiracy to overthrow the Bolsheviks. These two are but examples. What is exceptional and remarkable in other countries seems to have been customary in Russia.

The utter and peculiarly Russian incompetence of Nicholas II is amply illustrated by the fact that the filthy but cunning animal named Rasputin became a favorite of the feeble-minded Empress and of "aristocratic" circles in St. Petersburg. The corrupt laxity of his government is shown by the fact that half-Tartar, half-Jewish monster, Ulyianov, alias Lenin, and the venomous Jew, Bronstein, alias Trotsky, were not expunged, but sentenced to comfortable exile in Siberia,[2] from which they easily escaped to enjoy the patronage of Jewish bankers in Switzerland and the United States.

Given these peculiar circumstances, the terrorists in Russia were equally strange and are perhaps incomprehensible to Western minds. If you have time to waste, you will find an attempt to "understand" a few leading specimens in terms of their professed "ideals" in Robert Payne's *The Terrorists* (New York, Funk & Wagnalls, 1957), a book written from a standpoint that reminds one of Conrad's "Russian" novels (*The Secret Agent* and *Under Western Eyes*). Their more spectacular exploits, the murder of Czar Alexander II, of a Grand Duke, and of two Prime Ministers, are recorded in every history of Russia, but if there is an objective survey of their activities as a whole, I have not seen it. The important thing to remember is that most of their victims were members of the middle class, and one could almost describe their murders as wholesale. They killed about 1,400 Russians in 1906, and became more efficient in 1907, when they murdered more than 3,000. The one competent Prime Minister in this century, Stolypin, repressed the terrorists until they murdered him in 1911. Our "Liberals," with their instinct for destruction, moan over Stolypin's violation of the idealists' civil rights.

2. Since Americans were taught to snivel over the terrible hardships of exile in Siberia, I will remark that the degenerate female who was Lenin's mistress and accompanied him to Siberia has left a record of her suffering, notably the fact that, given her violent temper, she was without a single servant for four whole days. I expect the housewives who read this article to be reduced to tears over the woman's plight.

* * *

In the Western world, terrorism is a natural product of "democracy." So long as Europe was ruled by monarchs, wars (unless made religious wars by the competition of Christian sects) were fought for territorial gains by small professional armies under the command of more or less cultured noblemen, who naturally sought to minimize damage of property and hardship to the civilian population, since it was obviously to the interest of both sides to keep the disputed territory prosperous. It was not unusual for opposing commanders to stipulate that there was to be no cannon fire or attack in certain specified quarters to avoid damage to a city or valued edifices. On their part, the civilians were to remain neutral and not take up arms for either side.

All that changed with the coming of "democracy," which Colonel Hoffman Nickerson used to call *l'anthropophage* in recognition of the vast slaughter wrought by mass armies, raised by conscription and slavering with hate excited by propaganda, in wars which are evolving gradually to wars of annihilation. "Democratic" wars are wars between civilian populations, and as once civilized nations revert to barbarism under covert pressure from the Judaeo-Communist enemies of all of them, one technique of warfare is to use any opportunity to incite terrorism within the opposing nation or the territories it has occupied, using criminals and traitors to weaken the opponent from within.

During the Holy War of 1939-1945, the Jews' Anglo-American war machine *hired* virtually all the desperate criminals in France

to pose as the "Heroic French Resistance," with a leaven of idealistically stupid young French men and women recruited for the sake of appearances and to provide agents who were eminently dispensable and could on occasion be sacrificed while the professionals made their escape. The thugs planted bombs and dynamited trains, killing many innocent civilians, including women and children; they ambushed and murdered level-headed French patriots, mutilated French women, and made life dangerous for the whole population as well as both French and German soldiers. But that wasn't terrorism because the Germans and the French who welcomed or accepted the occupation were too wicked to revere God's People.

Similar methods are used by "democracies" to continue a war after a defeat or to harass overwhelmingly superior enemies. One remembers Churchill's organization of the English population for frantic terrorism in the event of a German occupation of the British Isles, and although that was really a ploy and propaganda device (cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1988, p.3, n.1), no one objected on either moral or prudential grounds to the "democratic" device of continued and clandestine "resistance" in a Holy War.

The same toleration, of course, cannot be extended to the Palestinians and other Semites of the Near East, who are fighting, with their only available weapons, the colossal machine of Jewish dominion financed by American serfs.

* * * * *

It is only appropriate that the most successful, as well as the most brazen, campaign of terrorism in the modern world was the work of the race that invented it. The eminent murderers who are now the leaders of Israel attained distinction by dynamiting the King David Hotel to kill English men women and children, assassinating a British High Commissioner and Count Bernadotte (who had been sent as a mediator by the "United Nations"), treacherously trapping and killing British police and hanging up their bodies for public display, and perpetrating countless murders of Aryans and Semites who did not understand that the Yids' second invasion of Palestine, like the first, was authorized by Yahweh, the hypostatization of their race's eternal hatred of civilized mankind.

We almost regret that their well-laid plan to succeed where Guy Fawkes had failed and to blow up the British Parliament did

not succeed on the first attempt (the bomb failed to explode) and was then countermanded by Begin or whoever was giving the orders.

Holy Terror, as we must call it when God's Chosen Predators treacherously murder unsuspecting Aryans or Semites, is carried out surreptitiously, whenever others can be blamed for the crimes, but when that is not feasible, the Jews acknowledge their responsibility with proudly sanctimonious boasting. In 1943, for example, Yitzhak Shamir arrogantly proclaimed:

"Neither Jewish ethics nor Jewish tradition can disqualify terrorism as a means of combat. We are very far from having any normal qualms as far as our national war goes. We have before us the command of the Torah, whose morality surpasses that of any other body in the world: *Ye shall blot them out to the last man.*"

Noteworthy is the candid vaunt that what Jews consider the highest morality in the world authorizes and commands them to exterminate "to the last man" (or woman) everyone who gets in their way or tries to balk their greed, but Shamir made that boast for the express purpose of frightening the Palestinians and the British who were trying to keep order. He added explicitly:

"First and foremost terrorism is for us a part of the political battle being conducted under the present circumstances, and it has a great part to play: speaking in a clear voice to the whole world, as well as to our wretched [!] brethren outside this land, it proclaims our war against the occupier."

In other circumstances, of course, Shamir, the eminent murderer who came to the United States occasionally to pat his Ronnie on the head and order his American subjects to work harder for God's race, would not have proclaimed the law of the Torah. His race normally works covertly, surreptitiously, and in darkness, the better to bamboozle stupid Aryans.

As everyone now knows, in June 1967, when the Jews treacherously attacked the U.S.S. *Liberty*, they planned to sink it and kill all survivors, so that they could manufacture evidence that the wicked Egyptians had destroyed our naval vessel and their stooge in the White House could then declare war on the Egyptian victims of Jewish aggression. And in June 1981, when the Jews, using American planes and bombs, made a surprise attack on Baghdad, the capital of a nation with which they were officially at peace, and destroyed the reactor the French were building for Iraq, the Israeli Parliament censured Begin and his government

for negligence in not painting Iranian markings on the terrorist planes so that Iran would be blamed for the treacherous attack. Such, you must always remember, is the morality of God's People.

What we may expect in the future is the use of the atomic weapons the Jews began to manufacture in Israel before 1955, when their activity was known to American Military Intelligence (see Major Robert E. Williams' *The Ultimate World Order,* now available from Liberty Bell Publications, $3.00 plus postage), although that fact was concealed from the American public until the American press was unable to suppress the disclosures of a Jewish defector which, complete with photographs, had been published in a British newspaper (see *Liberty Bell,* December 1986, pp. 16 ff.). In the meantime, of course, the Kikes in this country wailed over the awfulness of atomic warfare and sabotaged our own researches while inciting "demonstrations" by mobs of collegiate bums to "ban the bomb."

It is also known that Yahweh's Yids have been working for many years on methods of bacteriological and epidemical warfare in their laboratories in Israel, while yammering about "World Peace" to persuade their American serfs to destroy even what little preparation they have made for such "awful" warfare. It is quite likely that God's Race will soon use such weapons in their global terrorism, thus confirming the prophetic hints of the Duke of Valderano, which I reported above. But when they do, the Christian dogs will doubtles continue piously to lick their masters' bloody hands.

* * *

The current excitement over terrorism seems to have been inaugurated by an "investigative journalist" named Claire Sterling, whose book, *The Terror Network,* was published by Holt, Rinehart & Winston in 1981, and reprinted as a widely-sold paperback in the following year. Her "investigations" showed that the wave of terrorism, which began in 1968, was the work of the Soviet Union, which, she says, is the wicked enemy of godly Israel. And she went on to identify as the principal inciter and financer of terrorism everywhere, even in Ireland, the present ruler of Libya, Colonel Muammar al-Qaddafi, who, it seems, is virtually the incarnation of Satan.

The authoress tried her hand at a second book, *The Time of the Assassins* (same publisher, 1984), in which she, at great length,

solved the attempted assassination of the Pope to her own satisfaction, fixing the primary responsibility on the Soviets' international Communist apparatus. I have no means of verifying her disclosures, so I can only remark that she seems to have explored a mephitic swamp of clandestine conspiracies, and that at several points in her investigation she showed good judgement in her interpretation of the evidence she reports. And it is quite possible that the oddly unsuccessful attempt at assassination was an argument to persuade the Pontiff to become the instrument of Judaeo-Communist subversion that he now is.

It is her earlier book, with its detailed description of numerous terroristic outrages in Europe, that interests us. I suppose her reports of what happened are accurate enough; her account, at least, gives an impression of thorough preparation and documentation. It is her interpretation of those events that is important. Now I do not know whether she is Miss or Mrs. Sterling; I know nothing about her parentage, antecedents, or race;[3] I do not know where she was educated or what she has done besides investigate and write two books; but I can tell you all that you need to know about her. She is proud of having attained the honor of meeting one of the "bravest and most incorruptible of men," Simon Wiesenthal, the great "Nazihunter,"[4] who hunts down victims to provide at least excitement and publicity that will seem to make more plausible his race's great swindle, the Holohoax.

* * * * *

You can be sure, therefore, that if Claire found evidence of the work of Mossad or one of the other terrorist organizations of God's People, she regarded that work as holy, unobjectionable, and unmentionable. And above all, she would never remind the American dupes that they are primarily responsible for all the terrorism she does describe. It was the American people who inter-

3. There is a very small photograph of her in *Reader's Digest,* October 1984, p. 86; it explains why pictures of the writer did not appear on the jackets of her books, but is inconclusive as an indication of race. She holds up her hands in horror when she mentions "Nazis" and "Fascists" obiter, and she professes love for the dear "democracy" that keeps the Christianized Aryan sheep stultified while their Jewish shepherds herd and fleece them, but that is required of all journalists who do not want their names entered on the Jews' Black List and so find themselves both unemployed and shunned by right-thinking boobs.

4. *The Time of the Assassins,* pp. 104 f.

vened decisively and sacrificed their own lives and resources to blight Western civilization and to make the Soviet rabble the dominant power in the world today. They created the chaos that brought forth the terrorism that should please them as their handiwork.

Claire Sterling's indictment of Colonel Qaddafi is especially open to doubt, for he is particularly hated by Yahweh's brood. It is true that Hilaire du Berrier, in his privately circulated newsletter, February 1986, cited from *The Times* (London), 18 April 1972, a report that Qaddafi's mother was a Jewess, but that is probably just the Jews' usual technique of denigrating their enemies by attributing Jewish ancestry to them. According to Professor Bernard Lewis, *The Jews of Islam* (Princeton University Press, 1984), Libya, which in 1947 had a Jewish enclave that numbered 35,000, is now believed to have no Jews at all. Think of it! A country without Jewish parasites on its people! What an awful precedent that other nations might be tempted to imitate, in defiance of Yahweh's will!

I should therefore be more than sceptical about Miss/Mrs. Sterling's claims, if an English friend, who has connections that make him observe events in Ireland, had not told me that he thought it entirely possible that Colonel Qaddafi was either subsidizing the Irish terrorists or permitting Libya to be used as an entrepôt for the transshipment of Soviet weapons and munitions. By that interpretation, the Libyan ruler is helping the Palestinians resist Jewish terrorism in Palestine by the only means available to them; and if he is sponsoring the Irish Republicans and the Sandinistas in Nicaragua (the darlings of the Congress the Jews own in Washington!), he is fighting the enemies of his race by methods the Americans always approve when used by, or in the interests of, the Chosen People. But let us disregard all possible justification of his policy.

Let us assume that Colonel Qaddafi is ten times the terrorist that Claire says he is. Americans should be proud of him: he is their creation. Libya was an Italian colony, you remember, when Italy was ruled by that wicked man, Mussolini. You have probably seen the sickening pictures of his body and that of his mistress, hanging by their heels, after they were butchered by a mob of the most ferocious and evil animals on earth, who had been subsidized and equipped by the tax-paying dolts in the United States. If Colonel Qaddafi is indeed sponsoring terrorism everywhere and

doing it from sheer malice, it is most inconsistent of our "Liberal" jabberwockies to be yapping at him, instead of taking pride in their accomplishment. And if Americans are not pleased by their guilt, they should begin a return to sanity by facing the facts of what they have done before they, by the iron law of nature, suffer the terrible consequences of their hybris.

* * * * *

ADDENDUM. Since the foregoing was written, one of the largest of the Pan American jet planes was destroyed at an altitude of 31,000 feet by a violent internal explosion over the village of Lockerbie on the border of Scotland. The explosion was obviously caused by an extremely powerful bomb that had been planted in the plane by terrorists, evidently in keeping with a prediction made a fortnight before. A man claimed over the telephone that he represented the "Guardians of the Islamic Revolution," who had destroyed the plane in retaliation for the destruction of an Iranian plane by an American frigate in the Persian Gulf. No one seems to take his claim seriously. The significant news was reported from Washington by the representative of the *Wall Street Journal,* 23 December 1988, who intimated that old Ronnie was itching to order another sneaking terrorist raid on Libya before leaving office, although there was, of course, no slightest evidence that Libya was in any way involved in the destruction of the Pan American plane.

In the absence of concrete evidence, the most natural hypothesis is that the bomb was planted by the world's experts in terrorism, Mossad or some other arm of the world-conquering Jews, to stir up the boobs against the Semites of the Islamic states. It may be objected that among the passengers on the plane were quite a few of God's Masterpieces, including a ranking Sheeny from Ronnie's gang of pseudo-legal terrorists, whom the American serfs hire to find Aryan victims for sacrifice in Jerusalem. That fact does not impair the hypothesis. So many arrogant members of the Master Race are constantly flitting about the world, usually at the expense of their American subjects, that every major flight from Europe to the United States would have included a fair number of them, unless they had been warned in advance by the terrorists to cancel their reservations, and that would have exposed the operation so clearly that even Americans might have begun to think. Furthermore, Yahweh's Chosen seem

not to object to the sacrifice of even a large number of their own horde for the advantage of their strange termite-like race. They seem never to have taken exception to the efforts of their Zionist leaders to induce the Germans to kill many thousands of Jews during the recent war, so that it would not have been necessary to invent their preposterous Holohoax after the Fall of Germany.

TIMING THE FUTURE

Everyone who has read George Orwell's brilliant *1984* during the past lustrum has reflected that 1984 has come and gone and, although our probable future is no less dark, we have not yet reached the status that Orwell so vividly described. Moreover, it is unlikely that what he projected will be reproduced in detail. For one thing, although a "Memory Hole" will be requisite, if belief in the Jews' absurd Holohoax is to be made universal, it is now likely that books will be made obsolete and all information about the past will be stored in "data banks" accessible only by computers and, of course, have been carefully censored before being recorded. Orwell's predictions suffered from a drastic foreshortening in a perspective for which he did not allow.

In *America's Decline* I mentioned the belief of a close friend of mine who had been a ranking officer of both Military Intelligence and the Central Intelligence Agency and maintained close contacts with the small pro-American group within the latter. In 1960 he, and presumably his well-informed friends still on active duty, reasoned that since the United States had been made both militarily and spiritually unable to resist the Soviet Union, which it had virtually created, had always subsidized lavishly, and had fought a catastrophic war to make supreme in the world, it would be logical for Washington to call in Soviet troops and begin a mass liquidation of civilized and intelligent Americans, such as had been carried out with such success in Russia. He reasoned that therefore he and I and men like us would be thrown into lime pits by 1970.

I made a comparable blunder in 1959, when I reasoned that since Aryans are mammals and presumably were not inferior to wolves, bears, and other animals that by innate instinct defend their offspring until they are grown and able to fend for themselves, Americans would not tolerate the systematic debasement and demoralization of their children by forced association with niggers, mongrels, and degenerates. It followed, therefore, that the occupying power would have to resort to open terrorism to beat

down Aryan resistance, with or without the importation of Soviet troops, by wholesale massacres and imprisonment in American Gulags. I estimated accordingly that unless Americans took very prompt action in 1959-1961, the Reign of Terror would probably start by 1965. Obviously, I drastically overestimated the viability of the *boobus Americanus* as a mammalian species. Today, almost a quarter of a century later, the creatures are still permitted to make feeble protests in speaking and writing, provided there is no concerted effort at action inimical to our Masters.

We all need to learn to avoid loss of perspective and consequent foreshortening of the projections we make by extrapolation from the present to the imminent future. The condensation of events in histories that cover centuries, such as even the better textbooks, instill in us a false conception of the speed of historical changes. The French Revolution and the Judaeo-Bolshevik capture of the Russian Empire were catastrophes, but they did not take place overnight nor even in a single year. It is as a most instructive lesson in such matters that I particularly recommend here a book recently published by the Princeton University Press.[1] It is unique as an unretouched diary kept day by day during the first phase of the Russian catastrophe by an intelligent, perceptive, and well-educated man who was not an active participant on either side of the take-over, of which he described the quotidian events with an objectivity limited only by the information available to him.

THE DIARY

The diary covers the period from July 1917 to July 1922, when the manuscript passed out of the possession of the writer and was brought to the United States and put in a mass of unsorted miscellaneous papers in the Hoover Library in California, where it remained hidden until exhumed, translated, and edited by Professor Terence Emmons of Stanford University.

The writer, who was Professor of History in the University of Moscow and Director of the great Rumiantsev Museum and Library, was the great-great grandson of a Frenchman, Jean-

1. *Time of Troubles,* the Diary of Iurii Vladimirovich Got'e, translated, edited, and introduced by Terence Emmons. Princeton, New Jersey, 1988. In very succinct but admirably thorough annotation, which must have required prolonged and arduous research, the editor has identified every proper name in the diary, including many names of quite obscure individuals written incompletely or abbreviated.

Marie Dufayer Gautier, a young man of good family who had immigrated into Russia in 1794, attracted by the privileges Catherine the Great offered to attract French and German immigrants to help civilize her subjects. The immigrant translated his praenomen into 'Ivan' (the Russian form of 'John') and presumably learned some Russian, which would have been needed for contact with the uneducated populace, although French and German were the languages of the Court and good society. Some of his descendants married French women, but somewhere along the line there were marriages to Slavs, producing a mixed heredity for the historian.

He thought himself a Russian, a patriotic Russian, but when he became aware of innate mental and spiritual differences, he could also think of himself as a metic, even after so many generations in Russia.

When he wrote in a language using the Roman alphabet, he signed himself as 'Gautier.' In the Cyrillic alphabet, he wrote his name phonetically in characters which, when transliterated by a common system, are represented by *Got'e* (pronounced 'Gautier,' as in French). This is the form of the name that Professor Emmons, after some hesitation, adopted in the translation, but it seems to me barbarous, especially since that form, in the absence of diacritics, does not distinguish between the three letters of the Cyrillic alphabet that are all represented by E. I shall accordingly call the author Gautier, as he would himself, had he been writing in a European language.[2]

Gautier began his diary on the day on which the Jew, Kerensky, having wormed his way to the top of the Provisional Government, displaced Prince L'vov as the head of it.[3] Being a man of sober practical judgement, seasoned by his historical studies of Russia in the Seventeeth and Eighteenth Centuries, Gautier clearly perceived that, despite all the bletherskates of journalism and official propaganda, the ruin of Russia had been irredeemably consummated.

Gautier was determined to write objectively. In a dry, unemotional style he recorded, as concisely as he could, his own experiences and observations, news and rumors that he thought credible, and, on occasion, his opinion of events. The entries in his diary were made more sparingly in the later parts of it as he became aware of the danger of keeping a diary that it was difficult to hide so securely as to minimize the risk of discovery by the Bolsheviks' goon-squads in their continual raids on rooms occupied by persons suspected of intelligence.[4] He seldom mentions his own emotions.

2. He and his close relatives spoke French with each other. When he wrote in French, he doubtless signed his name as Georges Gautier. He was a well-educated man, who knew, in addition to Greek and Latin, German, Italian, Swedish, English, Polish, Ukrainian, Serbo-Croatian, and probably Bohemian (Czech). If he had been writing in Latin, he would have signed himself Georgius Valtherius (the etymologically correct equivalent of Russian 'Iurii Got'e').

3. At the end of 1916, Nicholas II, instead of accepting defeat, as any intelligent monarch of the Sixteenth to Eighteenth Centuries would have done, and making peace with Germany, insisted on prolonging a hopeless resistance and even on taking command of the armies himself, leaving the government in St. Petersburg in the hands of the mad Czarina and therefore of the foul animal called Rasputin. Nicholas pursued this suicidal policy because he was under great pressure from the British, who, having paid the Jews' price with the Balfour Declaration, were awaiting the promised horde of American simpletons, crazed with enthusiasm for a Holy War, who would reverse the military situation in Europe. Nicholas was also under pressure from the Jews in Russia, who were naturally intent on destroying Russia and ruining all of Europe so far as was possible. Forced to abdicate in March 1917, Nicholas was succeeded by a Provisional Government headed by Prince L'vov, a well-meaning but rather naif nobleman who had worked for decades to promote local self-government in Russia. One of Gautier's friends aptly characterized the Prince as "a political deaf mute." Trying to enlist the widest possible support for his Provisional Government, Prince L'vov included in his cabinet Kerensky as a representative of the Social Revolutionary Party, a bizarre aggregation, possible only in Russia, of conspirators who had one wing that competed in elections while the other wing was engaged in terrorism. By clever manipulation of his colleagues, the wily Jew, admitted as a representative of a small minority party, undermined the inept Prince and cozened the other members, and in July became the master of the Provisional Government, which he then used to make all possible preparations for the open take-over by the Bolsheviks, after which he would skedaddle to Paris, where, in luxurious retirement, he would bleat endlessly about how pure his ideals had been.

4. Eventually he did not dare keep a sheet of paper in the corner of his apartment that was left to him, his wife, and child, after the Bolsheviks requisitioned it and moved in several bunches of human garbage. (The same high-minded promotion of equality is in store for Americans, since the requisition of housing is expressly mentioned in the famous Executive Orders that were issued in preparation for an open take-over whenever it is judged time to declare an "emergency" and teach the Aryan boobs the scope of Civil Rights.) In the huge Rumiantsev Museum, with whole rooms filled with uncatalogued books rescued from liquidated monasteries and similar institutions, there were many places in which

From chance remarks here and there, we perceive how deeply and devotedly Gautier loved his wife, but when she died of privations inflicted by the ruling enemies of mankind, he merely records factually how he bought a funeral for her in a church of the outlying town in which she died, found boards that could be made into a box to contain her corpse, and with the help of a friend hauled the box to Moscow and carted it by night across the city to the cemetery of a still existing monastery, where she could be buried decently and her grave could be marked in a happier time, if such ever came. You will have to infer his emotional suffering from the facts.

After the death of his beloved wife, Gautier would have tried to escape from Russia, had he been able to take with him their son, "a richly gifted boy with great and good instincts." He felt that he had "the responsibility of saving Volodia [his son] from the barbarity that has enveloped this land and threatens him. But how can this be done?" It couldn't. The boy evidently perished sometime after the last entry in the diary, but his fate is unknown.

THE RUIN OF RUSSIA

Gautier was coldly aloof from all political movements, but when one begins his diary, it is instructive to see how completely the judicious historian was misinformed about contemporary events, given the censorship of the press and the irresponsibility of the dissident factions, who had their own motives for concealing facts of which they may have learned. Gautier was bitterly hostile to Germany because he did not know that (1) Austria had been entirely right and justified in the demands she made of Serbia after the assassination of Archduke Francis at Sarajevo; (2) Germany did not mobilize her army until *after* Russia had ordered mobilization in obvious preparation for an attack on Austria. (Nicholas II must bear the gravamen of guilt for having launched Russia on a war that was as morally unjustified as it was militarily temerarious; it is true that he was deceived by his own ministers and advisers, who even intercepted a telegram from Kaiser Wilhelm II, but a monarch is responsible for the actions of the subordinates on whom he relies. Had Gautier known the facts, he could

the diary could be concealed from searchers. Eventually Gautier and his wife and child could no longer endure the filth and stench of what had been their apartment and moved to improvised quarters in the Museum.

have blamed Nicholas II and his Court even more severely than he did.)

Although Gautier identified the authors of Russia's ruin as being, on the one hand, Nicholas II and his corrupt Court, and, on the other, the Jews and the stupid intelligentsia, he seems not to have known that Kerensky was a Jew masquerading under a Russian name; that "Lenin" was a monster, half-Tartar, half-Jew; that practically every one of the hundred leading and ruling Bolsheviks was a Sheeny who had concealed his race under a Russian pseudonym; or that the Bolsheviks were really the subsidized agents of wealthy Jewish bankers in the United States, France, Germany, and Sweden. So far as one can tell from the diary, he had never even heard of the famous Protocols of the Elders of Zion, although the text, which had been published as a book in 1904 and had been circulated in periodicals earlier, would have given an historian material for careful and anxious reflection.

Eventually, Gautier learned that Austria had been justified in her demands because the Serbian government had promoted the assassination of the Archduke at Sarajevo. And although he continued to detest Germany, still thought she had embarked on world conquest, even blamed her for "dragging America into the war,"[5] and more reasonably hated the Germans for having shipped Lenin and similar savages into Russia, by June 1918 he had come to wish and hope that Germany would be victorious in the European War.

Although Gautier in the earlier pages of his diary regards the Jews as being no more than an alien enclave, comparable to the Cossacks or the Poles, after he saw the Jewish directors of Bolshevism in action, he came to see more and more clearly why, for example, the Institute of Red Professors consisted entirely of Jews; why the Bolsheviks' triumph was "based on Jewish brains, Lettish riflemen, and Russian fools"; and why the Soviet government was entirely the work of "the inevitable Jews, who....predominate everywhere," the "Jew internationalists, people without a fatherland, without honor, without law." And he

5. Of course, nothing that Germany could have done would have prevented the Jews from delivering the American cattle they had promised Britain in return for the Balfour Declaration, authorizing their plans for a second invasion of Palestine. The President of the United States was a crack-pot whom they had trained for the job before putting him into it, and Americans were too stupid to put the jabberwocky in a strait-jacket when he began to rave about a "war to end wars" and similar lunacy.

finally perceived that Jews (as Maurice Samuel and others candidly admit or boast) can only destroy: "these creatures, who have only the form of human beings, cannot create anything."

In all fairness, however, Gautier recognized that the real gravamen of guilt fell, not on the authors of Bolshevism, but on the Russian people, who had through decades of decadence permitted the subversion of their country. They had tolerated and encouraged the superficially educated "intellectuals," who thought volubility a substitute for intelligence. In one passage he traces the beginning of the decay to Dmitri Pisarev, an extremely popular and influential writer of the 1860s, who exploited the increasing "democratization" of Russian education, that is, the socially deleterious thronging of the universities by youths from the lower classes who, through scholarships and the like, obtained university degrees while having few or no resources to support them afterwards; they were accompanied by malcontent women, who were accorded early in Czarist Russia an academic equality they attained only much later in more civilized countries and a sexual freedom that was a license for promiscuity, which their sex attained elsewhere even later.

That academic *Lumpenproletariat* of compulsive gabblers was tinder for inflammatory "intellectuals" who, in the name of a physical science they little understood, propagated utilitarianism, crass materialism, and the fantasies they called "critical realism" to destroy all culture and tradition, and to deride as obsolete the very institutions, such as the family, on which society depended for stability. They were, whether they intended it or not, nihilists intent only on destruction. "Pisarev and the generation of gorillas that followed him, who falsely imagined themselves to be the renovators of mankind," Gautier wrote, were "the most dangerous madmen in the entire human race," who had "mistaken the permanent acquisitions and invaluable achievements of human civilization for obsolete authorities" and so "transformed the reevaluation of values into an invasion of Huns or Batu."[6] They were "savages who imagine themselves to be the reformers of

6. The name of Batu stands for the ferocious Mongol horde he led and commanded, which is sometimes called the Golden Horde. The Mongols invaded and occupied Russia in the Thirteenth Century and even invaded Germany and menaced all Europe. They dominated Russia until well into the Fifteenth Century, undoubtedly paralysed the country for two centuries, and permanently divided it from Europe by leaving behind them not only their barbarism but an enormous racial corruption of the already polyphyletic population of the territory called Russia. They are one

mankind." And since the stupid Russians, for the better part of a century, not only failed to cope with a manifest danger but even foolishly pampered its pretentiously "intellectual" agents, they were really responsible for their enslavement by the Bolshevik Jews and condignly suffered the consequences of their folly.

Gautier also had some perception that Russia, by the ethnic diversity of its population, was not a nation. It was like the United States today, which, as Professor Andrew Hacker in *The End of the American Era* observed, has destroyed itself: "What was once a nation has become simply an agglomeration of self-concerned individuals." And, as should now be obvious to Americans who have more than an animal's consciousness, in such a territory 'patriotism' becomes a word occasionally mouthed but without meaning. If anyone today were to speak seriously of *loving* the United States, he would merely evoke a titter and be thought an inept comedian, except, perhaps, among the least educated and most plebeian segment of what is left of the Aryan population. Such was the situation in Russia, where, as Gautier sadly observed, "Who, indeed, were the patriots in Rus?—a part of the idealistic landed gentry, and *métis*,[7] such as I and a great many

of the principal reasons why Russia was a multiracial country, which, except for the fortunate absence of a mass of niggers, was similar to what Americans are making of their own. It would require pages to sketch the origins of the racial conglomerate in Russia, beginning with the earliest known inhabitants, the Cimmerians. For all practical purposes, Russian history begins with the Scandinavians who first entered the territory on their way to Constantinople, then established principalities to rule the hybrid population, and were known as the Rus, whence came the name 'Russia.' After the catastrophic Mongol invasion, which destroyed the Kingdom of Kiev and crushed Novgorod, receded, the principality of Moscow became dominant, producing Peter the Great. When the almost immeasurable superiority of Europe was recognized, the Germanic part of the population, left by the conquests of the Teutonic and Livonian Knights, was greatly augmented by French and German immigrants, invited by the Czarist government, especially under Catherine the Great.

7. Gautier is using the French word in its etymological, not its current, meaning. He means inhabitants of Russia who have a large part of European (German or French) ancestry. He designated Russia by the word 'Rus' (cf. note 6 supra) to call to mind the Scandinavian origin of the territory's first historical government. Some Scandinavian genes probably persisted in part of the nobility and landed gentry to which he refers.

like me. A part of the old nobility loved Russia and died for her in this war; and the *métis* loved her, too; as a matter of fact, love of the motherland in the middle strata, in the middling intelligentsia, was usually inversely proportional to the quantity of Russian blood. But after all, this handful of people was insufficient to save the country from the ruin desired by the full-blooded Russian intelligentsia." The Russians as a whole, especially after the two centuries of Mongol dominion, were a hybrid people, partly, perhaps even largely, Oriental,[8] and the very fact that the Bolsheviks had been able to take over, seemed to Gautier a proof that "Russia....is nothing more than Judified Asia."

It was thus only after three years of observation that Gautier reached a fair estimate of the Jews and even then he did not fully perceive the extent of their conspiratorial and covert manipulation of their stultified victims. He summarized the ruin of Russia thus: "All the Russians have suffered failure: the tsarist regime went down the drain and everyone in it * * * [9]; the ruling bureaucracy, because it was unable to organize a palace coup[10]; the Kadetoids

8. The Mongols' attitude was much like that of Jews toward Aryan females today; they had fun with the native women, actually or virtually slaves, but left their bastards behind them when they withdrew from Russia. These were absorbed into the population; I know of no reliable estimate of the proportion of Mongol blood in the Russians of later times. Christianity, of course, had its usual deadly effect in making individuals ignore racial realities, and it should be remembered that Russsia always swarmed with Jews, who were not identified as such if they took the trouble to become Marranos; they doubtless contributed to the racial amalgam.

9. Some words are missing in the manuscript, doubtless a clause beginning with "because." Elsewhere Gautier indicts Nicholas II for having tolerated "the Rasputins," army generals who were traitors and acted as spies for Russia's enemies, a passel of smart-aleck "intellectual writers" who championed heterosexual promiscuity and homosexual perversion in their "best-selling" books, and, above all, "the criminally stupid and base moderate socialists." The last item reflects Gautier's awareness of the dangers of sciolistic schemes of social reform, which blind featherweight minds to reality. Late in 1919 he encountered on a train an "activist" university student who was remarkably similar to his American counterparts. He was loudly assuring everyone that everything would be wonderful under Bolshevik rule, and Gautier recognized him as "a typical socialistic youth from among the Russian intelligentsia: a superficial, stupid, ignorant neophyte of the new religion of socialism."

10. Elsewhere Gautier remarks on the speed and facility with which bureaucrats in the service of the monarchy converted themselves into

and the Kadets[11] in the form of [Prince] L'vov and [Professor] Miliukov, because they were unable to organize the revolution and direct it; the Social Revolutionary Party, in the form of Karenskii, because they fraternized with the bolsheviks[12]; the bolsheviks, because they destroyed and besmirched everything that remained at the time of their seizure of power; the entire people, because it was able only to destroy at the incitement of firebrands, and then was capable only of silence when it was being fleeced and compelled to fight for the Jews."

Gautier, furthermore, eventually perceived that the Bolsheviks were not merely a Russian disaster, but the manifestation of an international conspiracy to destroy Western civilization. He thus perceived the folly, the actual treason, of the British and American "leaders" when they began to "negotiate" with the Soviets. "When will they understand in the West," he asked, "that however rotten the seedbed of bolshevism may be, it is still dangerous for Europe?

bureaucrats in the service of the Communists. In all societies the professional bureaucrats are, with rare exceptions, devoid of principles; like hit-men, they work for whoever pays them.

11. The Kadets (the name comes from the letters, K.D., which were the abbreviation of the Russian words meaning "Constitutional Democratic Party") were essentially what we would call "Liberal moderates." Organized in 1905, they, by skillful log-rolling worthy of the "Democratic" and "Republican" gangs in this country, obtained a majority in the Duma in the first election held thereafter. They championed "passive resistance" to Imperial decrees, pacifism (they tried to propagandize the army for "world peace"), and "rights" for peasants and workers; they could be compared to the "Fabian Socialists" of our recent past. The more intelligent ones tried to foster local self-government, but some of them stupidly resented the Imperial regulation that put the councils under the chairmanship of the local landlords, usually the only literates in the community. The "Kadetoids" are, of course, comparable "Liberals" who were not members of the Party.

12. Elsewhere Gautier perceives that Kerensky was a double agent who got the confidence of the Russian opponents of the Bolsheviks and then betrayed them. — The translator follows Gautier in not capitalizing 'bolshevik.' Gautier presumably intended thus to emphasize the meaning of the Russian word, 'the majority' (originally, the majority of the Social Revolutionary Party as True Believers in the Revelations of Mordecai, alias Karl Marx). He was, of course, aware of the shabby hypocrisy of "majority rule," which always is rule by the thugs who herd the proletarians. He quotes Taine's aphorism: "Le suffrage universel est un chancre toujours coulant" (i.e., is a continually suppurating lesion).

The lice-infested bedlam, as Churchill called the RSFSR [Soviet Union] the other day,[13] remains a bedlam, full of shameless liars who are prepared to swindle all and sundry, lie right and left, and set themselves the task of undermining the European states wherever they can." He thought Russia had become the center of Jewish power: "all the Jews and communists from the entire world will gather here." And from Russia as a base, the anti-humans would covertly attack and destroy the civilized nations that so stupidly imagined they could "negotiate" with international vermin.

The diary especially illuminates one crucial episode, now almost forgotten, that intelligent Americans should ponder and regret. In 1921 the total disorganization of the Russian economy, the disaffection of the peasants who had not yet been deprived of their land,[14] and the failure of crops in the region of the Volga produced an acute famine in the land that under the Czars had been the largest exporter of wheat in the world. The populace was menaced with actual starvation. The enemies of mankind used the Russian Patriarch (whom they intended to liquidate later) to appeal to Christians throughout the world to send supplies to relieve the acute famine the anti-humans had brought on the country they had seized. The Americans, always prone to do-gooding, responded with the American Relief Administration headed by

13. Professor Emmons could not locate the statement by Churchill, which could have been made to some reporter for a European newspaper. The date of Gautier's entry (18 June 1920) is not far from that of Churchill's famous article on Bolshevism in the *Illustrated Sunday Herald* (London), 8 February 1920, in which he identified the Jews as the promoters of a "world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality." Knowing this, Churchill, if not totally devoid of self-respect, must have felt profoundly humiliated after he became financially dependent on the Jews and virtually their employee, especially when he ruined Great Britian and destroyed the British Empire to save the Soviet and please world Jewry.

14. The Russian peasants, although uncouth and ignorant, were far more intelligent than the Russian "intellectuals." At this time, as Gautier notes, Bolshevik agitators and propagandists could not operate openly in the villages, where they would have been beaten up or killed as soon as they identified themselves.

Herbert Hoover,[15] which was soon feeding more than *ten million* people every day for almost two years. That, and that alone, kept the Judaeo-Communist vermin in power; it was the first of the many occasions on which the stupid Americans, who always said they disapproved of Bolshevism, rescued the Soviets from the consequences of their own foulness. Even as early as 1921, the United States had become the chief support of the Communist Conspiracy against it and all of the civilized world.

Aryans have a racial peculiarity and weakness that makes them pity the unfortunate, whoever they may be, and leads them to impulsive generosity, and we may approve their exercise of what we consider a virtue, but surely it was a fantastic deficiency in common sense which permitted them to deliver what was a mountain of free food without stipulating that it was to be unloaded on docks decorated with gibbets bearing at least a hundred or two hundred of the 388 leading Bolshevik criminals who had been repeatedly identified by Dutch and British observers and indeed by the Soviets' own publications. We may be sure that the mighty Jews in the United States, who, with their fellow tribesmen in Europe, had financed the Judaeo-Communist capture of Russia, exerted themselves to prevent the Americans from showing that modicum of intelligence, but, so far as I know, no study has been made to trace the hidden channels through which they exerted that baneful pressure on the American public.

Whenever you think of our present plight, remember the disastrous results of blind generosity in 1921, which may be said to have prepared and caused all the horrors of subsequent history.

15. Eustace Mullins, who has made an intensive study of the financial background of our calamities, believes that Herbert Hoover, who was the president of one of the Rothschilds' corporations, was always, though perhaps without fully realizing it, an agent of the Rothschilds. That, more than his Quakery, would explain his zeal in saving Communism in Russia; he can scarcely have failed to know what he was doing. A friend of mine, who was acquainted with Mr. Hoover and visited him several times in his retirement in the Waldorf-Astoria, had the impression, based largely on what Hoover did not say, that Hoover regretted hissocialism and the political blunders that had opened the way for the election of the foul organism called Roosevelt, which he naturally abominated. It would be interesting to know whether he ever reconsidered his action in the Relief Administration.

THE SLOW EROSION OF HUMANITY

I particularly recommend a reading of this book, not for the light it casts on the calamity that befell Russia or on the nature of the enemies of mankind, but for what it alone can give you, a perception of the comparatively slow but inexorable progress of national disaster, and thus prepare you for what may lie ahead of us.

Reading Gautier's diary, you will vicariously experience day by day the progress of the prolonged catastrophe, which had not yet reached its acme when the diary was given to a member of the Hoover relief agency, who was able to take it out of Russia. (The real terror began only after the American boobs had saved the Bolsheviks for the first of many times.) You see and marvel at the amazing docility with which the Russian bourgeoisie accepted each stage of the progressive debasement and suffering that was forced upon them. Their homes were at first opened to one family of the "homeless," and then to more, until they became stinking slums unfit for human life. Their wives, often gently bred and in delicate health, were conscripted for such work as shoveling snow in the streets, in keeping with the Bolshevik doctrine of sexual equality, which is being so loudly promoted in this country by the shrieking harridans of "Equal Rights." But the bovine bourgeois and bourgeoises told themselves that things could not be so bad as they seemed, and, as their situation progressively worsened, they hoped that it would somehow become better.

It is true that there were times when they could rationally hope. The Bolsheviks, when they hurriedly moved their capital from St. Petersburg to Moscow, believed that the small Anglo-American expeditionary detachment at Archangel could capture St. Petersburg, and it is quite likely it could have done so—certainly when the White armies were victoriously moving northward from the Ukraine. Instead, the Anglo-Americans remained inactive and were soon withdrawn by governments which were headed by a wily intriguer named Lloyd George, who in a sound nation would have been digging coal in Wales, and a shyster named Wilson, who was forever jabbering about his "Fourteen Points," which made experienced European politicans regard him as a dangerous madman. If the two did not themselves actively sympathize with the Bolshevik enemies of mankind, both were subject to pressure and direction from the Jews who had attained great financial and political power in both countries.

The civilized population of Moscow felt a justified optimism as the White army under General Denikin liberated most of the Ukraine and by successive victories moved northward, authorizing a hope and even expectation that Russia would be cleansed of her international vermin. Then the tide turned and Denikin had to retreat. Gautier blamed the British: "Perfidious Albion is playing the role of mediator in the liquidation of Denikin," but he also recognized as a prime cause, "stupidity, incompetence, and quarrels," and the treason of experienced Czarist generals, such as Brusilov, who accepted bribes to put both their military competence and their prestige at the service of the Bolsheviks, feigning a "patriotism" that imposed on simple-minded Russians and made them identify the Bolshevik régime with Russia (the technique that was later used so effectively by Stalin).

It is true that the White armies in both the Ukraine and Siberia were sabotaged by the Western nations (Britain, France, and the United States) who promised them support that was then withheld, and may have intrigued to tamper with loyalties, but it would require a prolonged and coldly objective study of the many memoirs of persons who played an important part in the White effort, of the records left by Western observers, and of official documents to determine or even estimate the relative weight of the many causes of failure. And it might be almost impossible to ascertain the truth about some crucial factors, e.g., why the Cossacks so stupidly deserted Denikin on the eve of what might have been a decisive victory.

When Denikin began to retreat, Gautier foresaw his eventual defeat, but the unfortunate Moscovites continued to hope for weeks and months and even years that the Whites might again take the offensive. After the stupid and subverted Western powers began to "negotiate" with the Bolsheviks, instead of rationally treating the enemies of civilization as outlaws, to be destroyed without quarter wherever found, Gautier had prescience of the end, but it was not until late 1920, after Admiral Kolchak had been betrayed in Siberia and General Wrangel and the scanty remnants of the White army had to evacuate the Crimea, that he recognized finally that the "devils in human form" had permanently established themselves in power and that "International hooliganism under the name of communism will reign over the stupid, barbaric Russian people. And that will be its grave, dug by the Russian intelligentsia."

You will have to read the diary to feel the comparatively slow movement of time, the agonizing lentor of five long years of gradual but irreversible descent into a Hell in which "existence is not even living, but some kind of posthumous pale reflection of former life." And remember, when the diary ends, the worst had not yet come.

And finally, Americans should meditate a more general application of the unfortunate diarist's conclusion: "This country, in one form or another, is doomed to enslavement by foreigners [i.e., Jews]. And there is no point in cursing anyone: a people that has ruined itself has no right to demand anyone's help or sympathy." □

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The books goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including $2.50 for postage and handling.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a popu-lation. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

IN MEMORIAM

PETER H. PEEL, Ph.D.

by
David McCalden

Tragedy struck the local Revisionist community on 11 October 1988, with the sudden death of my good friend Dr. Peter H. Peel. He was changing planes at St. Louis airport, on the first leg of a political tour of the mid-west, when he suffered a sudden heart-attack and died on the spot. His distraught widow Judy had the unenviable task of having his body shipped back to California, for a private funeral service.

Peter was about 65 years old. He was raised in the town of Windsor, just to the west of London. During the 1930s he joined the British Union of Fascists, led by Sir Oswald Mosley, which led him to visit National Socialist Germany, where he was much impressed.

At the end of the war, he married an American lady whom he had met in London and emigrated to Los Angeles, where he began a Hollywood movie career and appeared in a large number of films. However, word of his political views began to spread among the powers that be, and he was placed on a blacklist. His last film was made in the late 1970s.

With the forcible termination of his acting career, Peter determined to start afresh and enrolled as an adult student at the University of Southern California. Eventually, he graduated with a Ph.D. in History and began teaching. Inevitably, his honesty was again his undoing. After he placed a modest Revisionist pamphlet, *Dealing in Hate*, on his students' recommended reading list, his services were quickly discontinued by the college authorities without so much as a hearing.

In the meantime, Peter's health began to deteriorate; however, he appeared to be improving, when he was suddenly struck down so far from home.

Peter Peel's remains were interred at Valhalla Cemetery in Burbank, California at a private family ceremony. His widow Judy and son Alan are planning a more "political" memorial service for Peter on 28 January 1989.

Peter Peel will be missed, but always remembered well, by the Revisionist community. We extend our heartfelt condolences to his surviving family.

THE TWO MESSIAHS

by
Nicholas Carter

"The Bible is the most historically accurate document handed down by man."
"Faith has to be founded upon fact."
"Christianity is a faith based upon history."

Spoken in the context of modern times by leading Christian theologians—and belonging to the realm of faith rather than fact—these comments are indicative of the enormous gap that exists between historical truth and what is known as gospel truth.

There is nothing simplistic about history. The deeper we probe into the past, the more difficult it becomes. Much of what we call recorded history consists of opinions or speculations about facts, rather than clearly acceptable facts. In particular, too little is known about the origins of Christianity. To reconstruct the theological development of the major religion of the Western world, the historical scholar must assemble and weigh material from every available source in order to obtain a reasonable idea of what really happened. Only those people who are blinded by faith are able to find easy answers for troublesome questions.

Nevertheless, the origins of Christianity and the development of the Bible are among the most intriguing of studies, by reason of the fact—and it is indeed *fact*—that the Christian faith is the world's most pervasive theological aberration. The fateful attempt to integrate two vastly different world views, the Semitic and the European, the Jewish and the Greek—whose institutional waters, regardless of any and all attempts to blend them, are still perfectly recognizable as they flow side by side in the same bed—produced a kingdom of deception, a perverse realm, in which spiritual defamation and falsehood are rules rather than exceptions.

The most obvious and the most culpable attempt to blend the old wine of Judaism with the new wine of Christianity involves the Christianization of the Israelite-conceived Messiah. In order to provide a prophetic warrant for their savior-god, the Christians appropriated the historically-defined Messiah of the Israelites and transformed him into the divine head of a Gentile mystery cult that offered easy salvation to

the believer regardless of his station in life.

As originally described by the Israelites, the Old Testament Messiah begins with the seed of Jesse (*Isaiah* 11:1), the seed of mortal man. He is to descend from Jesse via the lineage of King David, the son of Jesse. He will occupy David's throne; but he will be a far more significant king. He is not meant to be an angel of Yahweh; nor is he meant to be a son, or a spirit of Yahweh. To the Israelites, there was only ONE Jewish god—one creator, sustainer and supreme governor of the world; one essential, eternal and immutable Being, who made the Jews his *only* people, the guardians of his truth.

The mission of the Coming One is to restore faith in Israel and to vindicate the racial and religious distinctiveness of Israel; to punish or overthrow the foes of Israel; to save the righteous and punish the wicked among the Jews; and to see that all gentiles—described by the prophet Ezra as "being like unto spittle"—submit to Jewish rule.

Everything written about their Messiah by the Israelites clearly indicates that his existence must be accounted for on *natural* grounds, without divine intervention.

Everything written about the Christian Messiah clearly conveys that he is *both* divine and human.

The genealogy of Jesus the Christ is defined by the Logos Christology: Almighty God plants the divine seed in an acceptably pure earthly female. His son, a pre-existent God, is then born—the word made flesh—not of an earthly father, but of an earthly woman only. The virgin birth, the predictions about his coming, and the miracles that he supposedly performed, are all used to prove that he is the image of the invisible God; that he is the result of God reproducing himself; and that he is the ever-living one called JHVH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Most significant of all, he is to be a divine sacrifice for the benefit of humanity—a substitutionary atonement, as it were—removing the sins of the world by God's gift of pain, proving God's love through suffering.

It should be obvious to any objective observer that the two Messiahs are mutually exclusive—worlds apart. And yet, from the time of Paul—who learned from the Essenes the art of transforming old gospel messages into new gospel "truths"—the Christians, with profound ignorance, or supreme arrogance, have persisted in claiming that the Messianism of the Old Testament is *not* exclusively Jewish, and that it reaches beyond the Jews and embraces the Christ of the Gentiles. This untenable conclusion is totally contrary to the exclusive

notions of Judaism, as any honest scholar must admit.

How has it been possible for the Christians to justify their claims?

Apart from mistakes in translations, that portion of the Christian Bible known as the Old Testament has been corrupted—i.e., Christianized—by means of hyperbolized interpretation and spurious restructuring. Nearly 200 years ago, the "higher critics" (those scholars whose investigations of the origins of the faith were not confined to the Bible) were noting that there was a much greater presentiment of Christianity in the European and English versions of the Bible than in the Greek translations. Obviously, the corrupting process wasn't a *some* time thing. It began with Paul; and it increased in scope over hundreds of years to follow.

There are countless examples of Christian-corrupted passages in the Bible; but only a few of them can be cited here.

As used throughout the Old Testament, the words "Lord" and "God" fall far short of representing the true meaning of the sacred name of the one divine Being worshiped by the Israelites. The plural of Eloah is Elohim. Used sparingly in the Jewish Scriptures, Elohim could refer to the gods of the Gentiles, or to biblical heroes and mighty men. The attempts to find the Christian Trinity of Godhead Persons in the word Elohim are pathetically inept.

Since well before the time of Moses, the name used to identify the one God who ruled the Kingdom of Israel was never utilized to describe, or to address, Priest Kings, multiple deities, or savior-god pretenders. The *Angel-Jehovah* who appears as "God manifested in the flesh," is a Christian forgery—and a prime example of the kind of informal usage of a sacred name that would have been impossible for the Israelites, who abstained from pronouncing or writing the name Yahweh for fear of its irreverent use. "Jehovah"—invented by, and added to the Old Testament by Christians—was never an acknowledged name for Yahweh. "Yah," a Kenite tribal god, was adopted by the Israelites before they developed a faith that transcended the ancient limitations of pre-historic religion. Hence, Yahweh.

A statement made to the Israelites by Moses—"God will raise up for you a prophet from your brethren..."—was probably among the first of the Jewish scriptures to be staked out by the New Messianists who were being led by Paul (Saul of Tarsus). Moses was referring to the Messiah of the Israelites who, as a man born of man, would logically be one of the "brethren" of patriarchal Israel. But no, admonished the Christians. The passage predicted the coming of the *Christian* Messiah—the *one* Messiah who was to rule over *both* Jews

One surviving rendition of *The Septuagint*, 72 versions of the Jewish Scriptures written by Greek-speaking rabbis in the 3rd century B.C., appeared "around the beginning of the Christian era," according to some scholars. It is more likely that it was *discovered* by Paul and his Hellenized Jewish compatriots who recognized it as a prime source of material for *their* version of the Bible. By the time Christianity became a state-sanctioned religion in the 5th century, the Church had adopted the Septuagint as its own—with, by that time, all of the available copies having been corrupted. In particular, the word "virgin" had been substituted for the words "young woman" in a passage in *Isaiah* 7:14. That practice angered the Judeans. Their sacred writings were being violated by heathen Jews and Gentiles who were "whoring" after a new Messiah. As early as the 2nd century, the Jews were regularly protesting to Greek Christians about the falsified passages of their Scriptures; and by the 4th century, even St. Jerome candidly admitted that the complaints about that monument to Christian presumptuousness, the substitution of the word *Bethulah* (virgin) for *Almah* (young woman) were well-founded.

Christian overbearance is particularly in evidence in the manner in which the Scriptures of the Israelites were construed in order to make Jewish perceptions fit Christian emotions. In the Christianized version of the Old Testament, Yahweh appears to be referring to the Davidic Messiah—the "rod" of David's "strength"—as "my Lord" (Psalm 110:1-2). This passage was altered for the purpose of giving credence to the claim that the Messiah could not be merely human. Because the Davidic Messiah was to be greater than King David of Israel, he could not be merely human. Because the great King was to rule over all other kings and nations (Psalm 72:11), and rule forever (Psalm 72:17), he could not be merely human. Because Daniel dreams of a "son of man" coming with the clouds of heaven—"a divinely invested bearer of the Kingdom that descends from above"—that "son of man" could not be merely human.

First, Daniel dreams his visions in the material provided by mythology and allegory. Awaiting the Coming One with both anxiety and impatience, he eventually sees his hero emerging from heaven in his dreams. There is nothing unusual about that. People often dream of their heroes in larger-than-life scenarios. Second, there is nothing out of theological proportion about Israel worshiping a man born of man who is the spirit-guided "servant" of Yahweh. *Isaiah* 11:2 describes that spirit as "resting upon" the Jewish Messiah, along with the spirit of wisdom and understanding, of counsel and might, of knowledge, and

of the fear of Yahweh—every necessary quality, it would appear, to enable him to accomplish his mission. As a son of Adam, the Davidic Messiah would be a "son of man" with his lineage descending all the way from Adam to David, and beyond. To the Israelites, the term "son" implied only descent or succession. Since Adam was the "Man" created by Yahweh to be the pattern and source of the human race, "son of man" could always be used to refer to *any* son of Adam. Once again, it should be obvious to the objective scholar that the description has no connection with the supernatural Christian Messiah.

One of the more adverse Christian deceptions can be found in II *Samuel* 7:13-14: The Holy One informs David that the Messiah will follow in the line of his (David's) seed and that he, Yahweh, will be the *father* of the Coming One. No Israelite could have written that passage. Only in the Gentile mystery cults was it believed that the second God was the son of the Great God. With the assimilation of a Jewish rabbi to the savior-gods of Asia, the New Messianism of Paul and his disciples evolved into a Gentile religion.

A further attempt to match up the two Messiahs is found in an obviously counterfeited chapter (53) of *Isaiah*. The Coming One is described as being "wounded" and "bruised" for the transgressions of Israel. By having to share "his grave" with the wicked and "his death" with the rich, he is condemned to the totally degrading immolation of a Gentile savior-god; and thus the soul of the *just* is sacrificed for the *unjust*—a religious ritual alien to Jewish thinking, but common among Gentiles.

Within the pagan religions of the Hellenistic Orient, it was commonplace for the savior-gods to be mocked and scourged. A crown of thorns was placed upon the brow of Mithra to symbolize his degradation and suffering. Krishna became a deity in human form via a virgin birth. He descended into Hell; he was crucified; the sun darkened at his death; and he arose from the grave. The worshipers of Mithra and Osiris created a mystic union with their deities by consuming the divine flesh and blood at "Last Supper" ceremonies. The Christian Eucharist has exactly the same significance. And so on...

Christian claims to the effect that the Davidic Messiah could be abused, degraded—and even be reduced to a bloodstained sacrifice for the sins of Israel—are absurd beyond the meaning of language to properly describe them. Who on earth would be powerful enough to "bruise" and "degrade" a Messiah with the spirit of Yahweh upon him? And why *should* he be degraded? That would interfere with his mission. And why should he have to die? To complete his mission, he would have to return. And why should he be a scapegoat for the sins of others? His mission was to *punish* the bad, for whom there would be no salvation, and to *reward* those who deserved salvation. And when was he supposed to rule for 1000 years or more if first he had to die? And how could he be the "Servant of Kings" when he was to be, first and foremost, the far more significant "Servant of Yahweh"? In *Isaiah* 42:1, Yahweh speaks of the Davidic Messiah as follows: "Behold my servant...I have put my spirit upon him..."

Within the Christian religion, however, a deified Messiah was abused, degraded, and murdered. After resurrection from the grave and ascension to Heaven, he was supposed to return as soon as possible. Since he did not immediately return—*as was promised*—the entire Christian faith was suddenly taken hostage by that *promise*. Ergo, Jewish Holy Writ had to be theologically Christianized for the purpose of providing a foundation in the obvious for the death, resurrection, and promised return of the new savior-god.

Imagine telling the Jewish people that the very words they used to describe their god, their Messiah, and their faith, could not be taken seriously until they were first cleansed of obfuscation by exegetical Christians!

What can be said about this incredible record of duplicity? What are we to think of an end that has been achieved by such *unholy* means?

Tragically, the Christians are guilty of committing the moral crime of corrupting the sacred writings of another people. They have committed an even greater moral crime by contributing to the corrupting of the minds of all those people over the centuries who have been taught to believe that the Old Testament provides logical and unquestionable prophecies proving that Jesus of Nazareth is the one true biblical Messiah. *This is a record that even Satan could be proud of.*

Saul of Tarsus, who took the Gentile name of Paul, was a knowledgeable, Hellenized Jew. He was intimately acquainted with Judaism. He was familiar with the rites of Mithra and Dionysus as they were performed in Tarsus. He was a Greek by training and taste. He was aware of the fact that there was no place within most of the religions of the time for the large number of people who composed the lower classes. Among the Judeans, for instance, only the ritual-intensive aristocrats had holiness. Out of this broad knowledge of that chaotic world came the desire to found a new and more universal religion, in which Jewish ideas would be fused with Greek speculation. By mixing the oil of Oriental Semitism with the waters of Western in-

dividualism, *he hoped to bring primitive Israel into the limelight of the imposing civilizations of Greece and Rome.*

As a result of the New Messianism begun by Paul, John the Baptist and other Hellenized Jews, and amplified by Augustine in league with a coterie of devout Platonists, a blend of Jewish apocalypticism and neo-Platonism spread to the Gentile world, took hold, and produced an anti-mind, anti-body nightmare known as the Middle Ages, that lasted for 1100 years. But Western man is basically Aristotelian rather than Platonist; and when mysticism as a philosophical force failed to survive the Middle Ages, he cast off his chains and began to think, plan, and create, in an explosion of innovation and productivity that brought us into the 20th Century with the highest living standards and the greatest scientific achievements ever known.

Today, Christianity is a disintegrating religion. Over the centuries, the faith has divided into an enormous number of diverse sects and fanatical cults; and the strong winds of mutation are now indicating that more may change within the next 100 years than in the past 1000. Sadly, millions of good, decent people still believe in the primitive superstitions of the Christian faith—all of which should be purged from the creed if it is ever to be allowed to ascend to a plane of metaphysical speculation worthy of thinking human beings. Jesus could be—and should be—perceived as an ethical prophet, a moral deliverer, like Buddha, Confucius and Muhammed, rather than as one of God's relatives who must have been unemployed until he accepted a position as the sacrificial goat for all humanity.

Martin Luther once observed that anyone who wanted to become a Christian "should tear the eyes out of his reason." Even Luther was able to recognize the fact that reality pills will not dissolve in holy water. □

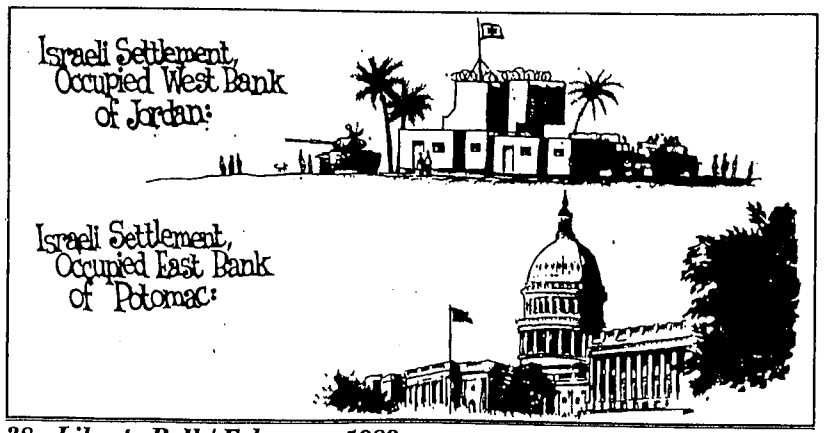

BOOK REVIEW

Alfred Schickel, *Die Vertreibung der Deutschen / Geschichte, Hintergründe, Bewertungen* (The Expulsion of the Germans / History, Backgrounds, Evaluations), Asendorf: Mut-Verlag, second, augmented edition, 1987. 256 pages.

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Schickel, whose *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* was reviewed in *Bulletin No. 18* [see also *Liberty Bell*, July 1988, pp. 15-18, 39-41], was born in Aussig, Czechoslovakia in 1933. He thus writes about the expulsion of Germans from eastern European countries on the basis of personal experience. Since 1981 Dr. Schickel has been director of the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle Ingolstadt (Schillerstrasse 37, D-8070 Ingolstadt, West Germany), which has held discussion seminars on problems of recent European history and has published extensively in that field.

This book does not go into details about the suffering of the German populations during their expulsion, but attempts, rather, to analyze the historical backgrounds of the expulsions, the rôles played by statesmen in them, the reactions of ecclesiastical authorities to them, and the status of this topic in research and education. The book is divided into several main sections: "Geschichte und Vorgeschichte der Vertreibung" (History and Prehistory of the Expulsion; pp. 7-51), "Die Vertreibung der Deutschen / Ihre Hintergründe, Stationen und zeitgenössische Bewertungen" (The Expulsion of the Germans / Its Backgrounds, Stages, and Contemporary Evaluations; pp. 53-101), "Die Vertreibung der Deutschen im Spiegel kirchlicher Stellungnahmen und Bewertungen" (The Expulsion of the Germans as Reflected in Ecclesiastical positions and Evaluations; pp. 103-153), "Die Vertreibung und ihre Behandlung in Wissenschaft und Unterricht" (The Expulsion and its Treatment in scholarship and education; pp. 155-179), and "Die Auseinandersetzungen um die Deutschen Ostgrenzen im 20. Jahrhundert" (The Disputes Concerning the Eastern Boundaries of Germany in the Twentieth Century; pp. 181-238). The Appendix (pp. 240-255) includes a statement by the Institut für Zeitgeschichte in Munich, Schickel's reply to it, reproductions of American documents on proposed changes in the eastern boundaries of Germany and the nature of the expulsions and a reproduction of the

decree by the Czechoslovakian government which expropriated properties owned by Germans and Hungarians issued in the summer of 1945. A brief bibliography is given on page 256.

The expulsions of German populations from eastern Europe, mostly from Poland and Czechoslovakia and primarily during 1945-1947, and the huge numbers of deaths coinciding with them are virtually unknown to most Americans, although their statesmen, especially Roosevelt (p. 14), were partly responsible for them. It might be noted here that during the first seven years of the publication of the *Journal of Historical Review* (see *Bulletin No. 17*) not a single article was specifically devoted to this topic. Schickel characterizes the expulsions as an event without precedent in European history (p. 164; "dieser schier beispiellose Vorgang"). Careful estimates of deaths of Germans as a result of the expulsions and wanton killings by mobs run as high as 2,800,00 or even more. In sharp contrast to the expulsions of Germans from eastern Europe (essentially *after* the war), the sufferings or alleged sufferings of Jews *during* the war are portrayed in many American films. Scarcely a month passes without some sort of film on the wartime plight of the Jews in Europe being shown on American television. Some of these films have been very costly to produce. It has been recently reported, for example, that the sequel to the *Winds of War*, to be shown in coming months, has already cost $104,000,000. to produce. The tribulations of eastern Europeans at the hands of the Communists, on the other hand, have remained virtually unmentioned in American television with the notable exception of *The Harvest of Despair*, which documented the famines in Ukrainia in the early 1930s (see *Bulletin No. 7*). Even in Germany itself the horrors of the expulsions are not nearly as vivid in the minds of Germans as the alleged war crimes of Germans. Schickel cites (pp. 162-163, 241) a survey of citizens of the German Federal Republic, 71% of whom did not know the extent of the losses resultant from the expulsions, while 76% could give appropriate responses to the questions on the numbers of victims of National Socialism. In this connection, however, it should be mentioned that the periodical *Sieg* (Postfach 5, A-6911 Lochau, Austria) has run a series of articles with details of the atrocities committed against Germans in Bohemia after the war under the title, "Schreie aus der Hölle" (Screams from Hell). This series was printed in the issues of *Sieg* from December 1986 to May 1987.

If the estimate of Germans deaths in connection with the expulsions given above and Prof. Austin App's estimate of Jewish deaths from disease, executions and reprisal actions under the Third Reich

(*Journal of Historical Review*, Volume I, number 1, p. 58) are correct, the German deaths only in connection with the expulsions (i.e., not counting military deaths and deaths from bombings of cities) are nearly ten times those of the Jews. From the research of the British historian David Irving (see *Bulletin No. 12*) we know that Jews played important rôles in inciting the Second World War, a war that brought so much suffering, disunity and psychological debilitation (see *Bulletin No. 19*) to Aryan nations, whose position in the world has declined considerably since 1939.

Schickel points out that the deaths of nearly three million Germans are often dismissed simply as a retribution for the plight of prisoners in Auschwitz, the deportations of Poles from the Corridor into the territory of the Generalgouvernemt in 1940, the destruction of Lidice (as punishment for the assassination of Reichsprotektor Reinhard Heydrich in May 1942) and the like. However, such a dismissal does not take into consideration the larger picture, which includes the horrors to which Germans were subjected in the fiercely nationalistic new Polish and Czechoslovakian republics, beginning as early as 1919 with the massacre of Germans in Czechoslovakia and the bloody battles in Upper Silesia in 1920-1921 (p. 10).

One of the events which colored the conduct of the war on the part of German authorities were the massacres of ethnic Germans which took place in September 1939 just after the outbreak of the war, especially in the Bromberg area. A rather large book with many illustrations to document these massacres in all their gruesome details was published shortly after they occurred, *Die polnischen Greueltaten an den Volksdeutschen in Polen* (The Polish Atrocities Against the Ethnic Germans in Poland). This book states that the number of bodies of ethnic Germans identified by 1 February 1940 amounted to 12,857, part of a total of more than 58,000 dead and missing ethnic Germans. For whatever reason, Schickel does not mention this work, although he points out (pp. 10-11; no source given) that there were 5,800 (German) victims of the so-called Bromberg Bloody Sunday (3-7 September 1939) and that 1.2 million Germans had to emigrate during 1919-1938 as a result of oppressive measures of the Polish authorities. One statistical measure of the decine of the German minority in Poland mentioned in *Die polnischen Greueltaten* is the fact that the number of German public schools in Poland declined from 657 in 1925 to 498 in 1927 and that by the beginning of the school year 1938-1939 Only 185 were left.

I found the section on the expulsions in scholarship and education

(pp. 155-179) to be especially significant as an indicator of the psychological and political development of the German Federal Republic. During the nearly four decades which have passed since the founding of the Republic in 1949, the Bonn government and governments of its component Länder have dealt with the topic of the expulsions in various manners, reflecting the varied political philsophies of the parties in power at various times. Remarkably, two of the relatively few important critical works on the expulsions were written by non-Germans (*Le grand Debacle* by Jacques de Launay, Paris, 1984 and *Nemesis at Potsdam* by Alfred M. de Zayas, London, 1977). The large volumes edited by Theodor Schieber under the title, *Dokumentation der Vertreibung der Deutschen aus Ost-Mitteleuropa* and published by the Bonn Ministry for Expellees, Refugees and War Victims from 1953 to 1962 have had little effect on historical scholarship and German public opinion. By the way, we must point out (as Schickel does not) that the Bonn government attached such importance to this project that English translations of the volumes were also published with such titles as, *The Expulsions of the German Population from the Territories East of the Oder-Neisse Linie, The Fate of the Germans in Hungary* (1961) etc. Later Bonn administrations, however, had far less inclination to be concerned with such projects, especially after 1969.

Schickel points out (pp. 181-182) that the boundary between Germany and Russia had been one of the most stable and peaceful in Europe during the century following the Congress of Vienna in 1815. He goes on to give a detailed account of how, by contrast, the boundaries between Germany and the newly created Polish state (which had ceased to exist in 1795) were a source of conflict and hatred. As early as March 1919, Prime Minister Lloyd George of Great Britain expressed fears that the Polish demands for territory including over two million Germans would eventually result in another war in eastern Europe (p. 184). The boundaries established by the Versailles Treaty and subsequent plebicites did, indeed, result in war. In 1934 Hitler and Pilsudski concluded a treaty which improved German-Polish relations for a while, but they later deteriorated. Even before the war broke out in 1939 between Poland and Germany, the Poles were optimistic that a future war would result in huge accretions of territories for Poland, an optimism which was encouraged by Roosevelt (pp. 214-215).

Dr. Schickel's book is a welcome addition to the rather limited historical commentary on a dreary chapter of history which is not sufficiently known to Americans or even to Germans. Now we just need an angel who could provide ten or twenty million dollars for producing a

"docudrama" on the expulsions to counterbalance some of the productions that have done psychological damage to Aryans, particularly those of German descent, by unfair distortions of history!

* * * * *

Even at the time of the signing of the Versailles Treaty a number of prominent statesmen correctly predicted that its harsh terms would be likely to cause a future war.

THE MUTILATION OF GERMANY

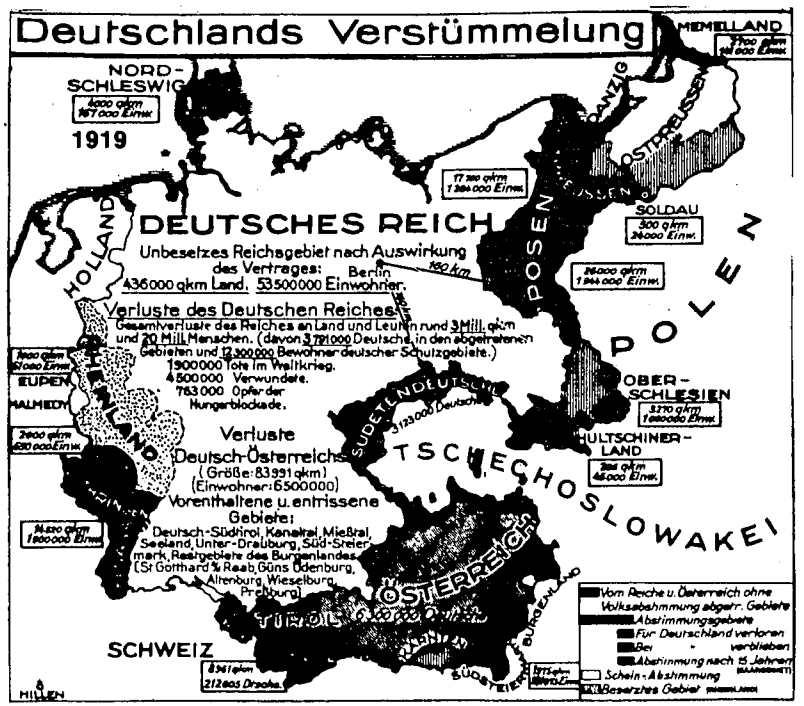

The map reproduced above is a reduction of an official map published by the German government in 1928 for use in schools. It shows Germany as it existed in 1919 and the subsequent postwar years. Areas in black were permanently taken from the German states and not restored until 1938 ff., with the exception of the Saar, which was returned on the basis of the plebicite held in 1935. Areas with perpendicular shading were plebicite areas restored to Germany. By far the most painful and portentous loss was that of the Posen area, West Prussia, and Danzig (the "Polish Corridor"), which chopped Germany in two and put the Polish border just 160 km (100 miles) from Berlin. The

map states that Germany suffered 1,900,000 military deaths in World War I and that 4,500,000 were wounded. In addition, 763,000 died as a result of the starvation blockade, which was even extended after 1918. The map does not, of course, show the vast German territories in Africa, Asia, and the Pacific Ocean, which were likewise taken away. To envisage what psychological effects these losses had on the German nation, we need only recall the costly and frantic military efforts undertaken by Great Britain just to recover the Falkland Islands from Argentina in 1982. Scarcely 2,000 inhabitants were involved.

* * * * *

We must credit Prof. Robert Faurisson for emphasizing to us an interesting aspect of the *Wannsee-Protokoll*, namely the phrase, "bei Freilassung." This phrase, which means "upon release," would indicate a contemplated eventual release of the internees discussed rather than their annihilation. The *Wannsee-Protokoll* is the rather enigmatic record of a high-level conference of German ministerial and military officers held near Berlin on 20 January 1942 (see *Bulletin No. 20*, page 4). The phrase in question can be found in Wilhelm Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos*, 1979 edition, page 46. Stäglich reproduces the whole document in his book. We also thank Prof. Faurisson cordially for a recent letter with detailed comments on the passages in question.

This article reprinted from *Bulletin No. 23*, published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to *Liberty Bell* $35.00. Sample Copy $4.00. Order from:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

To bear witness to the truth,

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia
304-927-1773

Chicago
312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES – NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

WHAT'S HOLDING THEM BACK NOW?

by

Allan Callahan

Some thirty or forty years ago negrophiles felt that the only thing which kept African blacks from showing astounding creativity was their "white oppressors," and, if they—the "white oppressors"— could be gotten rid off, no telling what the darkies might be capable of. Others, not quite so optimistic, felt that they could at least hold their own, and maintain all the things the White Man had given them.

Events have shown both camps to be wrong. Consider the Uhuru ("freedom") railroad, for instance. It was completed by China in 1975 and blacks were trained to run it, but it is a mess today. The Tazara line from Tanzania to Zambia is to be spruced up with a $46 million gift from Western nations. The original Chinese locomotives have gone to pot because the blacks won't keep them fixed up. They want to buy new diesels from America, even though the Chinese themselves use scads of these old-type locomotives all over their own nation. These engines are good work-horses and will run forever if reasonably cared for, but the Africans have been unwilling or unable to supply that care. *A prediction:* The new engines will suffer the same fate as the old.

Seventy percent of Africans are farmers, and it was once thought that, if the black man could be shown how to farm a lot more efficiently, he would produce a lot more food, but most of the time it doesn't work out that way. Instead, he simply spends less time working to produce the same amount of food as before, and goofs off the rest of the time. The hoped for "Green Revolution" in Africa has never come about.

Western bankers have been throwing money at Africa for years, and while exports have been increasing in some categories, blacks have the crazy notion that white nations ought to buy everything negroes want to sell, without limits, regardless whether whites need the stuff or not. And if blacks get behind on their loan payments, they resent suggestions of austerity measures to put their houses in order.

Zambia has some of the best farmland in the world, yet it has spent hundreds of millions of mostly borrowed dollars to import the staple food, maize, which has made Zambians one of the most debt-ridden people in the world. Some schools have no books, and the standard of living is below what it was 24 years ago when the country

became independent. Some things are available only on the black market. Yet in spite of all the poverty, more than $2 million were spent to purchase 30 Mercedes limousines for top officials of the government. President Kaunda defended the action by saying that the people could not expect their leaders to settle for less.

In Tanzania, children often go naked, not because their parents have no money, but simply because there are no clothes for sale. And vehicles sit with empty gas tanks because there is no fuel. At one time the government thought farmers ought to raise coffee for free, so it was either smuggled out or left to rot. When Englishmen ran the country, there were many fine sisal estates; now they have been taken over by the jungle. At least former President Nyerere was candid when he said, before leaving office, "If I call back the British to look at their old plantations, they will laugh at us because we ruined them." The only thing that has prevented widespread starvation has been huge gifts of grain from America.

In the beginning, starry-eyed Western planners thought that all black Africa needed was power lines, dams, roads, factories, etc. These were provided, but the payoff never came. Next, they decided black Africa needed a "Green Revolution," but the agricultural advisors, tractors, seeds, fertilizer, and other related things didn't get the job done either. Finally, the white planners said that the problem must have been due to the wrong kind of economic policy on the part of the black-run governments. But whether the black countries were under Socialism or Capitalism, they never came up to expectations.

One explanation, however, that the white planners have never entertained is that of *genetics*; the fact that the black race is different, that it is incapable of maintaining a High Culture. No, this is something they will not consider. It is a frightening concept to them. And although *inequality* is an *iron law of nature*, they dare not face racial truths. □

COMMON SENSE ABOUT FOREIGN AID

by

Lucius Beebe

Whether or not the the average taxpayer in the bounteous commonwealth in which live by the skin of our teeth knows it, every American is today working overtime to support, feed, clothe and doctor six non-American, non-taxpaying, hostile, fawning, cadging, treacherous, and worthless people in some foreign country to which American funds are sluiced in an unabated torrent by Washington politicos, who are also living pretty high on the hog at the expense of

the rest us.

Because of the inequity in our tax structure, the able, thrifty and hardwokring American taxpayer is supporting anywhere up to a regiment of foreign mendicants, and our own shiftless element is probably supporting far less than the average six alien dependents, but it figures out that each of us, in addition to his own domestic obligations, ispaying the freight for half a dozen ineffectuals in foreign lands, many of them in the hands of governments overtly and explicitly hostile to the United States and the Free World.

The statistic is simply a component of the fact that, through the agency of foreign aid, the American Government is keeping alive six times the population of the United State itself.

Just what we get in return for this limitless handout of our national resources and personal possessions, nobody has ever yet been anle to demonstrate. The universal feedvag has been supported now by the United States taxpayer, often with the greatest reluctance on his part, but with unbridled enthusiasm in Washington, since the closing yearfs of the 1941 war. Scores of our best minds, applying themselves 24 hours a day to the problem of wasting American resources, have asserted until the rest of us are blue in the face that these miserable "underdeveloped" countries are America's bounden responsibility, a sort of continuum of the White Man's burden in the Kipling Poem.

The only person who ought to be consulted in the matter, and has never yet been asked to voice an opinion, is the America taxpayer who foots the bill for blackmaill which a posse of unmitigated spendthrifts and scoundrels in the public employ in Washington says it is necessary to our national survival.

For all the hundreds of billions of dollars that should have been sequestered during the past 15 years within the United States and earmarked fore the improvement of our own lot or for defense against aggression, America has never received a singled muttered syllable of thanks, been the recipient of a single breath of civility, or purchased a discernible trace of friendship, loyalty or devotion.

Quite the reverse; the countries on whom we have showered such largesse as is unimaginable in their own wretched economy, have one and all, and without exception, shoveled most of their take into the hands of Russia or spent it on propaganda of hatre against the United States. Wherever American money has been lavished in an attempt to better the fortunes of foreign peoples, the very presence of our charity has been used by demagogues to incite a worthless rabble of American beneficiaries to hatred of America and to finance closer ties with the

Soviet government.

What kind of saps are the American people to put up with this shoving around and continuous, profitless and outrageous pillage?

Why is any Senator or Representative who has ever voted a dime for Foreign Aid permitted to come to his home state or town without fear of physical violence to himself and his family?

In the Nineteenth Century when American had some idea of the value of their nationalk face and their national dollar, a Senator who ventured on such a course of treason to his constituents would have found his house burned over his head and a pot of tar waiting for his person.

Who has conned the American sucker into this obscene fix by whose terms he is paying ceaseless blackmail to the enemy through the agency of professional fixers and middlemen to the Senate Office Building in Washington?

As in any shabby deal involving criminal activities, the whole business of Foreign Aid is engineered and manipulated in Washington by corrupt and faithless lackeys, who are only a slight cut above the blackmailers in other lands, who are living abundantly off the American taxpayers. The money couldn't be expedited on its wasteful way without the connivance of totally irresponsible elements in the American Government.

If every penny that has been poured down the rat hole of Foreign Aid in the past decade and a half and every foreseeble penny which the present psychopaths in high office plan to waste in the same way were diverted to the national armament and defense, the United States wouldn't have to give a moment's thought to whether it was liked and admired in the Congo. The answer is we are hated and despised anyway and there is no use in paying a premium price for unpopularity.

The happiest day that might be foreseen for the American taxpayer is that on which his miserable representatives in Government begin to live in physical fear for their lives and persons and give some consideration to the constituency for whom their contempt is commensurate with their availability to looting. An American Congvressman fleeing from a mob of taxpayers while his house burned would be the heartening sight of a lifetime. An election every four years isn't as effectual as would be the assassination of a legislator every four minutes, because the enemy isn't only in Moscow. He is much nearer at home.□

—Reprinted from the
San Francisco Chronicle, California July 10, 1961

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

I have been subjected to such scurrilous anti-German hate propaganda in this sick, degenerating country for so many years, directed from within and from without these Jewnited States of Africa, I have all but come to despise the perpetual Jewish, Anglophile, Marxist, anti-German way of life here.

Even at this late date I dream of spening most of my later years in the little North Sea towns near my parents' places of birth—Wilhelmshaven, Rastade, etc. I may still do it but my smattering of the German language would be a hindrance.

My father, a German immigrant boy, arrived here in Texas in 1901, served in the U.S. Marines in WWI. I served in the Navy in WWII, and my son served in the Army in Vietnam. We served the "Democratic" scoundrels well...

If anyone believes there is a future in this menagerie of 300+ breeds of human cats, his dimwittedness has sunk below sea level.

I admire what you are doing. Keep up the good work... Only a catastrophy, I believe, will change the present course and will deliver us from our chains. Best wishes to you and yours.

J.B., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The letter by J.A. (*Liberty Bell*, July 1988, pp. 52-53) deals with a very important problem, the fiercely anti-German materials broadcast by "public" television stations. J.A., quite appropriately, points out as an example the pro-Soviet aspects of the series, *The World at War*, a production which originated in England. this series appears to have been produced about ten years ago. The Oklahoma "Educational" Television Authority (OETA) has shown this strongly biased series repeatedly.

England and France declared war on Germany on 3 September 1939. Their pretext was the German invasion of formerly German territories which had been handed over to the revived Polish state after 1918. The Communists invaded the eastern part of Poland a couple of weeks later, after Polish military strength had been badly depleted, but no declaration of war against the USSR was made. What was the difference between Germany and the USSR? The latter was no economic threat to England as a result of the backwardness of its production of

consumer goods. The USSR was no competition for export markets vital to over-populated Britain.

In 1939 England a somewhat hesitant France set out on a pro-Communist course for which they are still busy apologizing and rationalizing, a course which also led to the disintegration of the British and French empires, and thus to a decline in the influence and status of Aryan nations in general. To understand the fiercely anti-German attitudes of many Englishmen, we must bear these circumstances in mind, even if we are to discount the strong Jewish rôle in the present-day British media. I have personally known a number of English people who had a vehement hatred of Germany, thus a hatred against a nation which should be a natural ally of England as a result of its history (re.g., German kings on the British throne beginning with 1714 and an absence of war between England and Germany prior to 1914) and ethnic similarities.

The British and American media continue to fight against National Socialist Germany, which was utterly defeated in 1945, whatever might have been its merits or faults. Indeed, it can hardly be argued that National Socialist Germany was a real threat to the United States. As of 1939 Germany was a little country comparable in size to our state of Texas.

Now the menace to our very existence is Communism, but our media on the whole, do little or nothing to educate the American public about the history of Communism and its potential for destroying us. When we protest the distortions and lies in the broadcasts of "public" television stations we must constantly hammer away at this anomaly.

Not content to have shown the *World at War* series repeatedly(!), the Oklahoma "Educational" Television Authority has now commenced a new series, *The Struggle for Poland*, copyrighted 1988 by the Educational Broadcasting Corporation. I watched the fourth segment of this series (one of nine) on 2 August. It was narrated by Roger Mudd and produced with the support and coöperation of various Polish organizations.

This fourth segment deals with alleged German crimes against the Polish population during 1939-1944. It makes the claim that about one-fifth of the Polish population was killed during this period. An astonishing aspect of this segment lies in the fact that it makes no mention of the Katyn massacre of Polish officers by the Communist occupation forces, the proof of which was unearthed (literally) by German authorities in the spring of 1943. As to the false claim about

killing one-fifth of the Polish population, see the refutation of it on page 39 of the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988. There is also no mention of the tribulations of the large German minority in Poland after 1919, let alone the massacres of Germans by Poles in September 1939, notably in the Bromberg area. The claim is made that German authorities in Poland limited the education of Poles to elementary skills, but this claim is made in the face of the fact that Polish officers in German prison camps were given opportunities to further their education. (See again the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988, pp. 18 and 19.) Indeed, large libraries were established in the prison camps for interned Polish officers. The fourth segment of the series admits that a million Poles were organized in the underground engaged in sabotaging German military forces. Can German authorities be blamed for taking countermeasures against such activities?

Thinking Americans who want a balanced version of history and appreciate its importance in dealing with present problems should be busy taking notes on the pro-Communist broadcasts of "educational" television stations and protesting them with vigor and factual refutations. After all, we taxpayers are forced to pay for these broadcasts, at least in part. We have a good right to protest distortions of history in them.

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
1628 So. College, Tulsa OK 74104

* * * * *

Enclosed you will find my subscription renewal to your fine publication, and a small contribution to help you in your unselfish work.

I think that Dr. Oliver's articles combine a brilliant wit and matchless style, along with scholarship and candor without peer in the racialist movement today. I have been told that some speeches of Dr. Oliver's are, or were, available on cassette. If any of your readers hae any of his speeches on tape, or know where any are available, I would be quite interested in purchasing copies of them. [We presently have one such cassette, "Professor Oliver Speaks at the Lorelei Club, Buffalo," on our Book List #1188] If they could let you know, and if you would be so kind as to put them in touch with me, I would be most appreciative.

With warmest regards and thanks for your efforts, I remain,
yours sincerely, K.S., Virginia

* * * * *

I have enjoyed reading *Liberty Bell* for the last year. Truly a unique

publication of invaluable and informative value! If only *Liberty Bell* had wider circulation!

Thanks again for carrying Harold Covington's writings, including the copy of his *The March Up Country* [available from Liberty Bell Publications]. I am now a supporter of the above author and activist; I hope he will be breath of fresh air to the long-stagnant right racialist movement. Harold Covington, in spite of severely hampered financial resources, within a year has leap frogged, in terms of action and organization, most right racialist organizations—at considerable risk to himself. I believe Harold Covington means business—and that's why I am supporting him....

Once again, my highest regards and thanks to you.

K.B., Ohio

* * * * *

Enclosed is a money order for my subscription renewal and a subscription to be sent to a friend of mine whose address I have written below. This friend of mine has a computer and will be getting on your network sometime in the near future. No time like the present to get started with his own subscription to the best publication on "our side" in the U.S. Another friend of mine signed me up for *Liberty Bell* about four years ago and I've always appreciated it, so I figured I'd do the same when I had the chance.

Speaking of doing something for somebody else...In your August issue you listed Harold Covington's address so people could write down there and get his publication also. Now that's something! I haven't seen that in years and years; most of the time it's, "Oh no, nope, you don't want to do that. Nope! that's way out! don't go over there, those guys are full of it! you want to stay right here with *me*." (Obviously, the competition might draw away the business!) Like I say, it's good to see, and it just goes to show, George, you're a real White man!

Respectfully, V.G., Michigan

* * * * *

Thank you so very much for allowing me to return the book *The White Man's Bible*, by Ben Klassen. The only reason I bought this book was because I thought it would be a regular Bible with passages and verses about the Jews and Negroes outlined [*Sorry, we disappointed you!]* I only read two chapters and the preceeding foreword to learn I didn't want this book in my house. Please, also allow me to return the book *The Whiteman's Guidebook.* It also is anti-Christian, Anti-Jesus,

and quite blasphemous. Thanks again.

J.G., Oklahoma

* * * * *

The weather near [name of town deleted] in Germany is usually pretty nice, though it rains a bit more than I'm used to. I can speak enough German to get by, and overall I'm happy to be here.

One thing that disgusts me is the race-mixing problem. At first one is angry at the niggers, but then it dawns on you that they are at least intelligent enough to judge the physical beauty of Aryan women superior to that of negresses.

Germany is a land of many laws, but I am unaware of any which compel young women to consort with blacks. This is as good an illustration as I can think of, showing that our present troubles cannot be blamed on non-Whites, but on the hoards of simple-minded, do-gooding, wog-loving race traitors that compose the majority of our race.

Oh, maybe most Whites aren't overly fond of niggers, but how many are willing to fight rather than submit? A few brave patriots are fighting in South Africa, but even there most cling to the views of the sniveling elders of the church of the Jews, and hope they won't be eaten should the savages gain power.

Every true Aryan must prepare for the day when he judges it necessary to bein his physical fight against our enemies. That day will not be announced on the nightly news, but in the heart.

Oh, I am not advocating lawlessness, but some long overdue (for many of us) soul searching of how far we will be pushed. When will we fight back? When? I enclosed my best wishes, along with a small donation.

Hail Victory! Lt., U.S. Army, Europe

* * * * *

...I'm really enjoying reading the issues of *Liberty Bell* that I've received so far and would like to know what back issues of it are available and how much each one costs...There is so much good, solid information in each issue, and that information would go a long way in waking up people I know that have been stultified by the contradictory teachings of "Christian fundamentalist" hucksters.

Thank you for putting out such a challenging and educational publication.

Sincerely for Truth, J.S.K., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Here is a money order to renew my subscription to *Liberty Bell*. Received the copy of *Jewish Ritual Murder* and have read it only twice so far.

The disappearance of one million children a year interests me. Not all of them are "family disputes."

We should bring back our Army, Navy, and Air Force, and set up check points. The FBI says, "maybe they went to Las Vegas."

A complete listing of missing children would make quite a book each month. We should check each airline flight out of the U.S., especially those of the El Gyppo Airline to Israel.

M.H., Arizona

* * * * *

Yuletide and White Racist greetings to you and yours! I thought you'd get a kick out of the enclosed flyer from "Jews for Jesus." These kike con-artists claim that the "Old Debbil" was behind the Holohoax! Dr. Oliver should have a field day with that thesis!

Victory will be ours, I predict; I'm plastering my area with stickers and flyers and there is no outcry. (Of course, most of the *Boobus Americanus* who read our flyers don't have the foggiest idea of what we're talking about.) The Big Jew Sob-Fest "War and Remembrance" was at the bottom of the ratings, I understand. Surprisingly, it did show US Navy personnel machine-gunning Japanese troops in the water in one scene; no doubt the reason wasn't revisionism, but some more "white guilt" crap!

For our Race and Truth,
M.R., New Jersey

* * * * *

All peoples need a religion or substitute in which they believe and which acts as a cohesive force in holding them together.

The Communists have deified Marx, and Lenin made a religion of their ideology. Jewish rabbis have deified themselves. The Talmud says that when God in Heaven is perplexed he consults the rabbis.

The lack of a common spiritual force among the various White Racialist groups is a series defect. We have everything in our ranks from Atheists to Cultists and Christians. We even have the Germans and the Irish sniping at each other.

Since its inception, Christianity seems to have gone from swings of intense devotion to apostacy then back to devotion. These swings are roughly of 500 years. We are presently winding down a period of apostacy.

What is remarkable is that Oswald Spengler in *The Decline of the West*, foresaw this over 50 years ago. He not only set the time for this great Christian revival as the beginning of the 21st century, but said that it would occur in Russia and would last for 500 years.

The mass media now reports on the beginnings of this revival which is now underway. The Communist leadership, which has murdered millions of Christians in the past, is tending to accommodate this new wave.

It is unlikely that Christianity could serve as a spiritual force for White Racialism, yet many Whites are and will continue to be Christians.

Thus it would seem that any unnecessary confrontation with Christianity should be avoided. Rather than being against Christianity we should be very much *for* our own cause and doing everything positive that we can do to further it. When we attack anything we give it strength.

There is only so much space. As we grow and fill available space, we crowd out other forces and ideas. This is the way plants fight.

the ancient Greeks worshiped the human body, which is why sculpture for them was the greatest of the arts. Superior strength and physical perfection was their best insurance against loss in hand-to-hand combat along with loss of everything else they had including their lives. They believed their Gods were the ultimate in physical perfection and beauty.

Perhaps there is the germ of an idea here for ourselves. As events unfold in the darkening days ahead, love of and concern for our own White Race could take on a spiritual quality and in itself be the needed unifying force.

Yours truly, J.McC., Washington

* * * * *

Enclosed please find a small contribution to your execellent work for the White race and our way of life. The *Liberty Bell* articles are excellent, containing much needed information. I especially like the articles by Revilo P. Oliver and Jim Taylor.

I hope you, your family, and all those connected with *Liberty Bell* are doing OK. My best wishes for a good Yuletide and a successful 1989.

Sincerely, For White Survival and Expansion
E.S., Missouri

* * * * *

Thank you for shipping my last order so promptly. That was certainly a switch from the usual "allow six to eight weeks for delivery" philosophy of 'service'.

In addition to the books I indicate on the enclosed order, I've enclosed $35. for a subscription to *Liberty Bell*. Please begin with your next scheduled mailing; I shall certainly look forward to it. While I have been reading the *Spotlight* to counterbalance the "news" from the mainstream media, the editors seem to be reluctant to take a real stance. I suppose that lobbying precludes a position too far from the norm.

I regret that I cannot access the Liberty Bell [computer] Network. While I have the necessary computer equipment, I am currently living in the desert, beyond the reach of electricity and telephone lines. A good place to read and think, without distraction, but a barrier to communications.

Would you know of any active patriotic groups in this area? So far, I have only found people who want to live in the romantisized past, money worshipping tax protesters, and the Californian havens for homosexual uniform fetichists. I had lost hope for the Northeast; my hope for the Southwest is wavering!

Keep up the good work. Hopefully, when I work through my re-evaluation of my personal goals and drop back into the system (or at least gainful employment), I'll be able to offer some financial support—until then my support must be mostly moral.

Fröhliches Yulfest! E.B., Arizona

* * * * *

At heart, I'm a poet. Thousands of these have ended up in the wastebasket. But this one, it will not leave my mind. I hope that you may correct my spelling, etc., but not the overall intent. If no one else should care for it—I always will—it sounds good to my ears—and heart.

Enclosed is a well-deserved "drink" for the New Year for you.

"Onkel" Hubert, New York State

Wär's Weltgericht das Firmament
Mit unzählbaren Augen:
Ein Deutsches Ehren Testament
Würd' es geben, für Alle dran' zu Glauben!

Weißt Du wieviel Sternlein stehen
An dem blauen Himmelszelt?

Weißt Du wieviel Augen sehen
Was geschieht in uns'rer Welt?

Keine Taten sind verloren
In dem großen ew'gen Band.
Drum, heit're auf—bist auserkoren—
Du ehrenhaftes Deutsches Land!

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

Two items enclosed which may be of interest.

Several issues ago, Dr. Oliver raised the question of the origins of Ludwig von Mises. We need wonder no more on that score.

MISCH
MISHLOAH MANOTH THE UNIVERSAL JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA [580]

MISES, LUDWIG EDLER VON, economist and sociologist, brother of Richard Martin Mises, b. Lemberg, Galicia (then Austria-Hungary), 1881. Descendant of a prominent Jewish family, he was educated in Vienna, where he received his doctor's degree (1913) and became assistant professor (1918). He was also secretary of the chamber of trade, commerce and industry in Vienna, and in 1926 created the Austrian institute of research into economic cycles. Mises, an expert in monetary matters, lived in Switzerland from 1934 on, and in 1942 was working at the Institut universitaire des hautes études internationales in Geneva.

His numerous works include: *Entwicklung der gutsherrlich-bäuerlichen Verhältnisse in Galizien 1772-1848* (1902); *Theorie des Geldes und der Umlaufsmittel* (Munich, 1912; 2nd ed., 1924; English trans., H. E. Batson, London, 1934); *Nation, Staat und Wirtschaft* (1919); *Die Gemeinwirtschaft* (Jena, 1922; 2nd ed., 1932; English translation by J. Kahane, London, 1936); *Geldwertstabilisierung und Konjunkturpolitik* (Jena, 1928); *Kritik des Interventionismus* (Jena, 1929); *Die Ursachen der Wirtschaftskrisen* (Tübingen, 1931); *Grundprobleme der Nationalökonomie* (Jena, 1933); *Les illusions du protectionisme et de l'autarchie* (Paris, 1938); *Nationalökonomie, Theorie des Handelns und Wirtschaftens* (Geneva, 1940).

Open the debate about Holocaust

C. B. Blackard
Guest Writer

On May 11, 1988, a Canadian named Ernst Zundel was sentenced to nine months in prison for selling a book about history.

The book was entitled "Did Six Million Really Die?" — a 28-page paperback taking the position that the claim of six million Jews being murdered in World War II (the "Holocaust") is an exaggeration.

As Mr. Zundel found out, questioning the holocaust is a crime in Canada.

Few people are aware of the small but growing number of historians and other scholars (referred to as "revisionists") who question whether the Holocaust story is accurate. Numerous books and historical journals have appeared over the last few years presenting various historical, scientific and political arguments disputing the Holocaust story.

Surprisingly, many of these writings are very scholarly and documented studies. One of the most impressive is a book entitled "The Auschwitz Myth," written by a German judge named Dr. Wilhelm Staglich. Applying traditional rules of evidence, Staglich reviews all of the documents, eyewitness accounts and war crime trials that are the basis for the Holocaust story. He concludes that while concentration camps such as Auschwitz existed, the evidence is entirely lacking to support the claim that millions of Jews were murdered in gas chambers.

Another recent book, "The Leuchter Report," analyzes the Holocaust from an engineering and scientific perspective. After a detailed forensic examination of the sites of the alleged gas chambers in Poland, the author, an American engineer and specialist in gas chamber design, concludes that "the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not have been then, or now, utilized or seriously considered to function as execution gas chambers."

It is surprising that in democratic nations such as the United States, Germany, France and Canada, attempts to suppress revisionist writings are common. In the United States, the offices of the Institute for Historical Review, an organization that publishes a revisionist journal and many other revisionist books, have been firebombed on numerous occasions.

In Germany, Staglich was stripped of his doctoral degree, his book was banned, and the police seized the unsold copies. Professor Robert Faurisson, the leading revisionist in France, was suspended from his teaching position.

Suppression of revisionism has even become a part of the 1988 presidential campaign. A George Bush campaign worker "resigned" after it was discovered he had praised a researcher who denied the existence of the Holocaust.

Why are some people (and governments) so intent on suppressing an opposing view of history? If the revisionists are so outrageously wrong in their beliefs, why not simply confront their arguments head on and rebut them point by point?

It is time for a free and open debate about the Holocaust. If the revisionists are wrong, they should be proven wrong. Suppression, censorship and intimidation have no place in the search for historical truth.

(C. B. Blackard III is a lawyer who lives and practices in Little Rock.)

THE FORUM, *ARKANSAS GAZETTE*, 7 October 1988

The telephone directory lists the address of C.B. Blackard as 6521 Brentwood Road, Little Rock, AR; telephone 666-7362. I don't know him, but he seems responsible.

All the best.
B. N., Arkansas

* * * * *

Compliments of the Season, Comrades. I do not particularly like the word "comrade", it has become rather red flavored, but I try to capture the spirit of the season. I thank you both very much for the timely card; there is no mistake in my regarding the spirit of communications between us, but as the saying goes, "the show must go on."

I enclose US$50 to cover the cost of 20 copies of the September issue of *Liberty Bell*. It contains a few juicy items which will serve a very good purpose when distributed in certain areas in Poor Bloody England. With Thatcher and the B.B.C., it seems they have everything!

Maybe I am not too good at forecasting, but I cannot see any sort of fireworks for some time to come. With no forum whatsoever, the patriots will have to create their own dialogue as they go along, but I would advocate some healthy assistance in the act of dissolution. If ever Aryans are going to act on their own behalf, I believe the time will soon be approaching. For this reason only I wish I were thirty-one instead of eighty-one. I get the feeling that perhaps I could have done more, but somehow the climate was never right; we never seemed to have the right leaders. What we did not realise was the power of the monsters through their total control of broadcasting. That single circumstance has put the once-free world in today's prison. But mere words will no longer suffice; perhaps we await some miracle. Keep on ringing the *Bell*, you do a wonderful job.

With all best wishes in the fight which still lies ahead,

Yours sincerely,
J & G. L., New Zealand

THOSE WHO
WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE
OVER THOSE WHO
CANNOT READ!

JEWS IN THE NEWS

THE NEW YORK TIMES, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 21, 1988

Mass-Mailing Company Executive Is Guilty of Postal Fraud Schemes

By LEONARD BUDER

The president of a major mass-mailing and bill-collection company in New York City was convicted yesterday of engaging in schemes that prosecutors said defrauded the Postal Service of more than $5 million in postage between 1975 and 1985.

The executive, Bernard Gelb, of EDP Medical Computer Systems in Jamaica, Queens, listened impassively as a jury in Federal District Court in Brooklyn found him guilty of racketeering, mail fraud, 50 counts of bribery of postal employees and three counts of tax fraud.

Mr. Gelb, who is 46 years old and lives at 65-48 Alderton Street in Rego Park, Queens, was acquitted of seven other counts of tax fraud, and his company was acquitted of a charge of mail fraud.

The jury had deliberated two days after hearing testimony and arguments over six weeks.

Postage Meters Manipulated

The Federal prosecutors in the case, Gordon Mehler and M. Lawrence Noyer Jr., said Mr. Gelb faced a possible 20-year prison term on the most serious charge, racketeering, as well as maximum fines totaling several million dollars. Judge Bruce Van Sickle set no date for sentencing.

Andrew J. Maloney, the United States Attorney for the Eastern District of New York, said Mr. Gelb illegally manipulated postage meters and engaged in other fraudulent actions to avoid paying first-class postage on about 25 million pieces of mail. He said the case was believed to be the largest fraud ever uncovered involving postage meters.

Founded in 1969, EDP initially provided data processing, billing and collection services in the medical field, but over the years it expanded into other business areas.

It held city contracts to collect debts and fines for the city's Parking Violations Bureau from 1980 to 1984, for the Environmental Control Board from 1982 to 1985, for the Real Property Division of the General Services Department from 1983 to 1986 and for Bronx-Lebanon Hospital from 1973 until the present.

An EDP subsidiary, Consumer Subscription Service, uses mass mailings of sweepstakes entries to solicit magazine subscriptions.

Four postal employees have been charged with accepting illegal payments from Mr. Gelb and EDP. Two testified as prosecution witnesses in Mr. Gelb's trial.

Transit Officer Seized In Theft at Turnstiles

A uniformed transit police officer, an 18-year veteran, stole $116 in tokens early yesterday in Queens by telling passengers that a turnstile was broken and collecting the tokens, the transit police said.

The officer, Leon Cohen, 39 years old, was charged with petit larcency and other misdemeanors and suspended without pay. He faces up to one year in jail if convicted. He was released without bail.

A transit police spokesman said investigators, acting on an anonymous tip received two weeks ago, observed Officer Cohen collecting the tokens yesterday during his midnight-to-8 A.M. shift at his station, Grand Avenue-Newtown, on the IND in Elmhurst.

THE NEW YORK TIMES, TUESDAY, OCTOBER 25, 1988

Heroin Dealer Is Given Two Life Sentences

By The Associated Press

A convicted heroin dealer with reported links to the Gambino crime family was sentenced yesterday to two life terms in prison without parole plus 60 years.

"You've been the pipeline for heroin to New York at least from 1983 to 1986," Judge Richard Owen of Federal District Court in Manhattan told the dealer, Mark Reiter. "It seems this community has had enough of you."

Judge Owen also fined him $4 million. Mr. Reiter, 40 years old, of Manhattan, was convicted with four others of racketeering and conspiracy charges in August. Mr. Reiter's lawyer, Barry I. Slotnick, told the judge that his client "denies his guilt and any association with organized crime."

THE NEW YORK TIMES, TUESDAY, OCTOBER 11, 1988

Ex-Vermont Educator Guilty

RUTLAND, Vt., Oct. 9 (AP) — The lawyer for George Sleeman, a former Bennington superintendent of schools, says he will appeal his client's conviction on embezzlement and perjury charges.

"This trial was just one step in a long judicial process," the lawyer, William Sessions, said after the verdict.

A Vermont District Court jury of 11 women and one man deliberated about three hours before returning guilty verdicts Saturday on all nine counts against Mr. Sleeman, who served as superintendent of Vermont's largest school union for 13 years.

At issue was whether Mr. Sleeman embezzled more than $8,000 from the Southwest Vermont Supervisory Union in 1983 and 1984. The state said he received excessive rent on a building he owned and that the school district used. Mr. Sleeman's defense was that he was authorized to receive the money.

Mr. Sleeman faces maximum penalties of 10 years in jail and $500 on each of eight counts of embezzlement and 15 years and $10,000 for the single count of perjury. He still faces 28 other counts of perjury and embezzlement.

THE NEW YORK TIMES, THURSDAY, OCTOBER 6, 1988

2 Charged in Medicaid Fraud

By The Associated Press

Two Brooklyn podiatrists have been charged with stealing more than $1.3 million from Medicaid since 1984, when they were "fresh out of podiatry school," Edward J. Kuriansky, a deputy attorney general, announced yesterday.

"These two young doctors are accused of generating phony Medicaid bills for everything from nonexistent office visits to nondeveloped patient x-rays to nondelivered custom foot orthotics," Mr. Kuriansky, the state's special prosecutor for Medicaid fraud, said in a statement.

The two, Dr. Michael S. Greenberg and Dr. Joseph R. Gassler, share office space in what Mr. Kuriansky called "Medicaid mills" in the Bedford-Stuyvesant and Bushwick sections. They were indicted by a Brooklyn grand jury.

The indictment accuses the podiatrists of submitting thousands of false reimbursement claims that overstated the number of office visits by Medicaid recipients.

It also accuses them of charging Medicaid for hundreds of foot x-rays that were medically unnecessary and never even developed.

Dr. Greenberg, 32 years old, who lives in Bayside, Queens, was accused of stealing $965,000; Dr. Gassler, 33, who lives in Point Lookout, L.I., was accused of stealing $336,000.

Yes, Becky, there ARE more ways than one to skin the *Goy!*

Intercontinental Hotels To Remove Anti-Semitic Book

The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith has urged Inter-Continental Hotels to remove three "rabidly anti-Semitic books" from its hotel bookstore — JDA Company Limited — in Amman, Jordan.

In a letter (dated August 8) to Patrick Copeland, president and chief executive officer of the hotel chain, Kenneth Jacobson, associate director of ADL's International Affairs Department, wrote "it is distressing that a bookshop franchised by the Inter-Continental chain, which thousands of Americans frequent throughout the world, would carry such vile material."

In response to the letter, Alexander Furrer, president of Intercontinental Hotels in the Middle East/Africa, said he "fully agreed" that shops at an Inter-Continental Hotel shouldn't carry such material. He told Mr. Jackson that he has "personally taken the matter up with the general manager of the Amman hotel and although the shops are leased through the local owning company and not by Intercontinental Hotels, efforts will be made by the management to try and have the books removed."

According to the League, the three books, all in English, are **The Protocols of the Elders of Zion**, edited by Victor Marsdale; **Jewish Ritual Murders**, by Arnold S. Leese, published by Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W. VA, and **The Ultimate World Order-Jewish Utopia**, by Robert H. William, also published by Liberty Bell.

Jewish Press, 14 Oct. 1988, p. 15

David McCalden

PO Box 3840, Manhattan Beach, California 90266, U.S.A.

Patrick Copeland
President / CEO
Intercontinental Hotels
1120 Avenue of the Americas
New York City, NY 10036

20 October 1988

Dear Mr Copeland:

I see from press reports that you are being sandbagged by Zionist groups, who are trying to get you to order the removal of certain books from the Amman Intercontinental Hotel.

Mr Copeland, obviously these folks at the Anti-Defamation League have no respect for the United States Constitution, which guarantees free speech in the First Amendment. In this country, they cannot legally shut down the publisher of these books--located in West Virginia--so now they try to impose censorship through the back door, by leaning on you, and probably--on the Jordanian government.

Instead of caving in to such brazen censorship and tyranny, you should be denouncing these dictators from every roof top along 6th Avenue. It's the easiest thing in the world to be for Free Speech for views that you agree with. The real test comes when it's time to defend Free Speech for views that you totally disagree with. In this case you have failed the test.

Sincerely

OPEN LETTER

David McCalden
(213) 640-2663

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

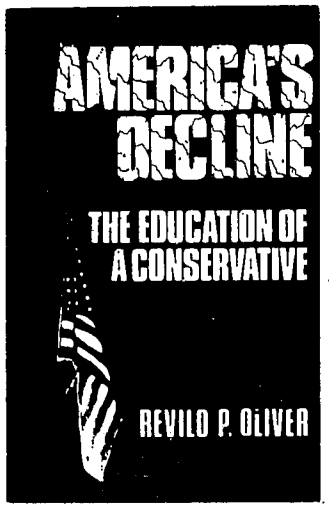

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.500 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

A RATIONAL RELIGION

By Nicholas Carter
page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: HITLER AND JAHWEH, page 1; THE LATEST ON JESUS, page 6; ON TACTFUL TACTICS, page 7; AVALANCHE IN THE ALPS, page 12; MORE FUN, page 18; MINI-HOAX ABORTED, page 20; ARE ARYANS OBSOLETE?, page 21. PHILIPP JENNINGER'S SPEECH: Some Observations and Translations of Selected Passages, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 30. HUMOR AND FILM FROM THE PERSPECTIVE OF SAMMY GLICK, by Nicholas Carter, page 37 TRIAL BY JEWRY, by David McCalden, page 42. JEWS IN THE NEWS, page 55.

VOL. 16 - NO. 7 MARCH 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

HITLER & YAHWEH

It is not remarkable that so many Christians are taken in by the Jews' Holohoax. They have grown up reading in their Bible all sorts of tales about absurdly improbable or physically impossible events, and believing them or trying to believe them. Their perception of reality and common sense have been fatally etiolated or completely paralysed. One wonders why they do not believe the stories about Cinderella, Little Red Riding Hood, and Aladdin.

What is astonishing is that they evidently can keep their Christianity and their faith in the Holohoax in separate compartments in their minds and never relate one to the other. Even their clergy, who are supposed to have been educated in the Faith and to be able to think in religious terms, seem never to have made a connection between the two things. At least, I have never heard of a Christian minister who, believing in the "Holocaust," extolled Adolf Hitler for his great and godly achievement, and from his pulpit invited his congregation to thank their god for having inspired his German hero.

The holy man feels certain that Hitler parboiled or gassed or incinerated or vaporized six million sweet Sheenies—or sixty million, it doesn't matter. Very well. But what happened then? Berlin was not engulfed by an earthquake. Frogs did not pop out of every tuft of grass in Germany. Children born to German women at that time were not strangled in their cradles. The German armies were not laid prostrate by the Angel of Death. And the sun did not hide his face in horror or rush back eastward, leaving the land in perpetual night.

Surely those facts, admitted by everyone, including all the Jews, should make even a Christian theologian start to think. According to his Holy Book, in the truth of which he must implicitly believe because it is the only basis for his business, old Yahweh spent four thousand years watching over and cherishing his pet tribe of barbarians and helping them swindle and plunder civilized nations. He hypnotized a King of Egypt so that he could afflict the

Egyptians with every kind of plague and suffering, and murder their newborn children, just to amuse his darling predators. He taught his People how to swindle and rob the Egyptians, and then he suspended the laws of nature to help them escape with their loot.

When his Chosen were butchering the ancient Palestinians and stealing their country, he even made the sun stop in its tracks to give the marauders more daylight so they wouldn't have to stop massacring the rightful owners of the land. When the Assyrians wanted to clean out a nest of bandits in one of their provinces, he slew the entire Assyrian army overnight. Whenever his barbarians got into trouble, old Yahweh was Johnny-on-the-spot to protect them with every kind of miracle.

Now, given Yahweh's record, which Christians believe indubitable, you can see the problem. When Hitler was trying to clean up Germany and exterminated six million or six billion of Yahweh's Yids, Yahweh did absolutely nothing—did not even give a sign of life. Surely a Christian shepherd must wonder about that, and wonder how he can explain it to his sheep.

Christians, of course, have a ready explanation. According to the belief universally held by Aryan and Semitic Christians from the inception of the cult late in the Second Century until about the middle of the Twentieth, Yahweh, who, on the record, is the most irascible of all gods, lost his temper when the Jews rejected his only begotten son and persuaded the Romans to crucify him. He accordingly transfered his favor to the more civilized races whom he had theretofore persecuted and exploited for the benefit of his Chosen, and he told his former darlings, as is confirmed by some passages in the "New Testment" and the virtually unanimous testimony of the divinely inspired Fathers of the Church, that he was going to punish them until they came to their senses and apologized to his immortal son for having killed him.

Since then, for twenty centuries, old Yahweh gave his Yids hints from time to time to remind them of their guilt, but they remained obdurate, thinking that all they had to do was to continue to mutilate sexually their male offspring, even though Yahweh had said that he had lost his taste for sacrificial foreskins. It is no wonder that after twenty centuries of unprecedented forbearance, Yahweh lost patience and decide to teach the barbarians a real lesson. So he inspired Adolf Hitler, a Christian hero in spite

of himself, to give the ubiquitous Yids a taste of what is in store for all of them, if they don't repent pronto.

This explanation, furthermore, should commend itself to all good Christians, and indeed to all purveyors of "Holocaust" stories, because it makes those stories plausible, as no other interpretation can. The tales told by Yiddish survivors all describe acts that are flagrantly impossible by the ascertained laws of chemistry and physics. It follows, therefore, that the extermination was carried out in violation of the laws of nature, i.e., miraculously and by divine intervention. We need no longer question the testimony of even the survivor who saw Germans extermining little Kikes by just touching a match to them, whereupon the greasy infants blazed like pitch-pine torches. With God, all things are possible. We need not even wonder at the multitude of survivors who watched, undisturbed, while their poppers and mommers and cousins and aunts were being exterminated, but were so oddly overlooked by the methodical Germans, whose attention to detail is proverbial. Yahweh made them invisible and so preserved them to bear witness to his miraculous vengeance on their perverse and ingrate race.

It follows, therefore, that Hitler was doing the Lord's Work in accordance with the Lord's Will, and I shudder at the perverse impiety of Christians who fail to honor him as a Man of God and to praise him in their litanies. Catholics and Lutherans, indeed, could recognize him as a saint, every bit as good as Peter and Paul, and they could give zest to their religion by building new churches consecrated to St. Adolf. And that, incidentally, would show the Neo-Nazis their failure to understand the True Religion and would make them desist from their blind incredulity.

Now all this is what simple logic and faith requires of all Christians who retain what was once the unquestioned faith of all True Believers. I simply cannot understand why they are now so impious as to believe in the "Holocaust" and yet fail to draw the obvious conclusion that their religion imposes on all who think about it.

The foregoing considerations apply, of course, only to traditional Christianity, and not to the heresy recently promulgated by the high-powered con men who continually fleece the suckers of millions with their posturing and vulgar oratory over the Jews' boob-tubes. They claim that Yahweh still loves his predatory barbarians, having overlooked such a trifle as their lynching of his

only begotten son. And they threaten feeble-minded Americans with divine vengeance, if they fail to believe whatever Jews say or to venerate every hair on the head of every one of God's Own. But they face the same facts.

The satanic Germans incinerated six million or billion of God's Darlings and reduced them to holy smoke, but old Yahweh didn't do a thing. The Jews themselves had to use their scabrous puppets, Roosevelt and Churchill, to stampede hordes of Aryan nitwits against Germany, while old Yahweh didn't bother to perform even a teeny-weeny miracle to show that he was still interested.

Now the only logical conclusion for the big-time salvation-hucksters to draw from the events in which they claim to believe is that old Yahweh is either dead or has decided that the earth isn't much fun and has gone off to some livelier planet in some galaxy thirty or forty million light years away. It is obvious, however, why they don't draw that necessary conclusion: it would spoil their swindle.

So we are left the problem that real Christians seem impiously unwilling to face.

Now it is to the honor of the Jews that some of them are not so voluntarily obtuse. I learn from an article reprinted in *Christian News*, 6 June 1988, that many "Jewish fundamentalists," headed by a Rabbi Kook and his disciple, Rabbi Menachem Kasher, celebrate the so-called Holocaust because it was the means whereby "God instructed His people that the Emancipation, in which so many Jews had placed their hopes for equality in a democratic Europe, would not provide Jews with an escape route from the burden of their Covenant. Thus the Holocaust is seen as God's way of coercing His chosen people back to the Holy Land and convincing them of the urgency of its complete reunification." (Obviously, the "reunification" is to be procured by exterminating all the Palestinians again, just as at the time of the first invasion, as described in the Jew-book.) Kasher and his fundamentalists "interpret Arab-Israeli wars as part of the redemption period of the Messiah Son of Joseph, during which 'miracles are shrouded in natural events.'" They think it likely that "two much more terrible wars lie ahead before the appearance of the Messiah Son of David."

Now, whether or not you agree with those Jews or like them, you must respect them for having thought logically about their "Holocaust," as Christians refuse to do. They, too, can justify the

absurd tales of the Jews in the survior-racket by supposing that Yahweh permitted miracles to facilitate the extermination of six million or six billion Sheenies, by which he instructed the rest of his Chosen to high-tail it for Palestine and slaughter the Semites who perversely want to go on living in their own country. Thus Hitler again must appear as the (perhaps unwitting) servant of the Lord, the "scourge of God," by which Yahweh chose to whip his darlings back to the place in which he wanted them to be. As a doer of God's Will, he is certainly above reproach, and I hope the Zionists will show him condign gratitude and honor.

As for the oddly recalcitrant Christians, I can offer them an alternative solution, which many of them may prefer. It is part of their religious doctrine to believe that the Yids will eventually accept their Jesus and thus be reconciled to old Yahweh. Well, that prophecy seems likely to be fulfilled.

If the Jews, having infected our race with the lentivirus of Christianity, which, after fifteen centuries, has reduced it to the present state of mental palsy, in which Europeans and Americans moronically acquiesce in the flooding of their countries with anthropoid garbage and racial enemies—if the Jews succeed in exterminating the hated Aryans by drowning them in a fetid mass of mongrels, they will owe their victory and their undisturbed possession of the world Yahweh gave them to Jesus, the would-be christ whom they rejected as a failure and impostor. They will thus have to venerate him at last as an emissary from their god, sent to procure his Chosen People's eventual triumph over the hated *goyim*, and so they will belatedly worship him as the true Messiah, Son of David. Thus the prophecy will be fulfilled and the Christian faith in it fully vindicated.

But even according to this scenario, the Christians are obligated to venerate Hitler, who, by his wonderful Holocaust, divinely inspired and miraculously carried out, made it possible for God's Chosen to paralyze the last vestige of intelligence in the Aryan boobs and thus achieve their final triumph and the annihilation of the race they have always hated above all others. Hitler will not, of course, deserve the rank of Jesus, but he must be recognized as a kind of auxiliary messiah, must he not?

This interpretation, by the way, also offers the big-time hokum-hucksters an opportunity to escape from the logical dilemma, which I pointed out above. They can say old Yahweh planned

it that way all along, and that should wow the millions of suckers who watch them on the boob-tubes and simper mindlessly.

As for believing Christians, it remains to be seen, of course, whether they are still capable of a modicum of logical thought

THE LATEST ON JESUS

In *Liberty Bell*, October 1986, I reported that old Jesus had come back to earth and was hiding out in the frowsty purlieus of London's East End, having disclosed his identity only to a fourth-rate British artist named Benjamin Creme. Jesus was to have been interviewed by the press in a tavern, but he missed the engagement because some of the journalists had been drinking and had unseemly thoughts.

Now I learn from the *Denver Post*, 24 November 1988, that Apostle Creme was in Denver to spread glad tidings. He says that Jesus has already appeared on television several times, suitably disguised, and is getting ready to make a dramatic appearance *in propria persona*. The stock market will crash before the end of April 1989, and then all Hell will break loose, preparing mankind for the Day of Declaration, when old Jesus will throw off his disguise, announce that he forbids nuclear warfare, and bless the whole world with oodles and oodles of brotherhood and "sharing."

Jesus has evidently been studying Sanskrit while he was holed up in the East End, for he now says he prefers to be addressed as Maitreya ('the friendly one'), although, in keeping with the doctrine of the Hindu Vedanta, he adds it doesn't really matter what you call him.

The *Christian News*, 12 December 1988, reprints a manifesto issued by Jesus under his new name, Maitreya the Christ, doubtless through his chosen mouthpiece:

"I am the Creator of the Universe. I am the Father and Mother of the Universe. Everything came from Me. Everything shall return to Me. Mind, spirit, and body are My temples for the Self to realize in them My Supreme Being and Becoming."

You will note that old Jesus has not only gone ecumenical, but has taken over the act of Brahma, which (Brahma is neuter) regularly every 8,640,000,000 years extrudes the Universe from Itself, lets Its creation gradually decline during half of that time, until It reabsorbs everything into Itself. Then It snoozes for 4,320,000,000 years, until It wakes up and starts the creation business all over. But when you consider that spacious chronology, doesn't it seem that Jesus-Maitreya is rushing things a little?

What's more, in the style of his boasting manifesto the Christ has imitated the pronouncements made by most of the Egyptian gods when Egypt was flourishing, e.g.:

"I am the great god who gave birth to himself, even Nu, who created by his name the Divine Substance as a god. I am he who is not driven back among the gods. I am Yesterday; I know Tomorrow." e.q.s.

Or, if you want some real syncretism and theocrasy, try this one:

"I am the Great One, son of the Great One. I am Fire, the son of Fire. I am Yesterday, Today, and Tomorrow. I shall be born a second time. I am the Soul who created the gods.... I am Osiris, brother of Isis. I am Orion. I am Anubis. I am Horus. I am Tem. I was in the birth-chamber of Osiris. I was born with him [*sic*]. I renew my youth. I am the girdle of the robe of Nu. I rescued the Eye of Ra when it grew dim. I judged Set. I turned night into day." e.q.s.

So it seems that Jesus-Maitreya, who is Christ (i.e., King of the Jews), has been dallying with the mysticism of both India and Egypt. Now all this raises knotty problems in theology, which I cannot pretend to solve. You might ask your favorite holy man to explain it all to you. And you'd better do it before the end of April, when things begin to happen. You may not have a chance after that.

ON TACTFUL TACTICS

I have just received a letter from a man whose name you would recognize, who earnestly warns writers for *Liberty Bell* that "Every time you use the word 'Aryan,' you lose friends, due to the brainwashing of most Americans.... If they see the word 'Aryan,' they don't read any further." That is doubtless true.

Over the years since I first began to write for this periodical I have from time to time received admonitions that a writer should never mention races, because the American boobs have been conditioned to wax irate at a suggestion that they may not be the lowest form of anthropoid life; that one must never mention Adolf Hitler with approval, because the boobs have been trained to bite when they hear his name; that one must never speak unflatteringly of God's Race, because that makes the boobs clap hands over

their ears and run away in a panic; that one must never speak ill of "democracy," because Americans dote on it; and that one alienates readers by denouncing Reagan or any other individual, because that is impolite and "we should attack ideas, not men." In short, a prudent writer on our side should make what he writes even more insipid than the average column by a syndicated pundit in the newspapers.

I have been advised that by designating male homosexuals as perverts, I offend some persons. I write English and I refuse to use the argot common in low-grade brothels and newspapers, in which prostitutes of one kind or another do not hesitate to prostitue the word 'gay.' It is true that there are English words which designate homosexuals, such as 'paederast,' 'sodomite,' 'catamite,' 'pathic,' etc., but all such words in good usage imply in an individual certain specific tastes and practices which are not found in all male homosexuals, so that 'pervert' seems to be the only inclusive term.

I am aware that certain individuals who make valuable contributions to what is called the "right wing" are perverts. I recognize their contributions without prejudice, and although I cannot understand them, I can think of adequate explanations for their conduct in terms of contemporary society, whether or not they are Christians. I do not reject their service to our cause, but the inescapable fact is that, unless they are genetically defective and represent an heredity that should not be continued, they represent a vice that is now actively promoted by schools and government precisely because it, to the extent that it becomes prevalent, hastens the desired extinction of our race. That is a fact of which we must not lose sight, whatever our attitude toward what is biologically a perversion.[1]

I have received a number of earnest warnings that to subject Christianity to historical criticism and sarcastic comment inevitably "turns off" a large potential readership, and, worst of all, is so

1. The social aspects of the phenomenon deserve careful consideration, especially with reference to the behavior of many species of higher mammals when they are held captive in zoos.— I will report the opinion of a man who has long observed the "right wing," that a certain kind of male pervert is the most desirable recruit in "activist" organizations, since such men, who are "tough" and ruthless by nature, have made themselves expert in karate, judo, and similar exercises, including the techniques that British experts taught participants in "French Resistance" during the war of 1939-1945, who learned how to kill efficiently without using weapons or leaving clues to their identity.

"divisive" that it amounts to sabotaging all efforts to resist the Jewish occupation and control of the country that once was ours. That is indeed a serious charge, but I note that all such warnings come from persons who modestly avow that only they and the members of some sect or coterie are *really* Christian, while they frankly admit that 95% or 99.9% of all the Christians in the United States have been fatally misled by their dervishes about the true tenets of the religion they profess and have thereby become instrumentalities of our enemies.

The authors of these admonitions differ about what should be done. Some counsel prudent silence about religion, apparently in the hope that the 95% or 99.9% of Christians will somehow desert their Pied Pipers and rally to the support of our race of their own accord. That hope seems to me to be utterly illusory. It is tantamount to launching a frontal attack in battle while ignoring a large army of enemies on one's flank.

Some advisers urge that we limit ourselves to denouncing the hokum-peddlers who are forever yelling that "anti-Semitism [!] is anti-God," and to showing how false is their claim; but that would necessarily involve trying to flit lightly over the quicksands of a theology that has no basis in historical fact. Others contend that our only hope lies in purging Christianity of its many false doctrines and restoring the "true" Christianity, which is known to the counsellor either by personal revelation from Jesus, which will not persuade persons who have received quite different revelations from that oddly inconsistent and changeable authority, or by the theology of his little cult, which, like all theologies, is based on a selection of passages in the Christians' Holy Writ which are to be taken as authoritative, despite the many other passages in the same collection that unmistakably contradict the ones selected. But that would leave us embroiled in polemical controversy with all but the votaries of some one little cult, and that would be as fatally "divisive" as any alternative policy.

So every advice to "go easy" on Christianity would, in one way or another, land us in an impasse. It is, however, quite true that, as my well-meaning advisers insist, what I and others write about Christianity in the pages of *Liberty Bell* is "divisive" in the sense that we bitterly offend Christians who are inclined to favor efforts to preserve our race and regain possession of the United States and are therefore potential allies.

It is the tacit premise of all who write to advise me that it is the purpose of *Liberty Bell* to sponsor a mass movement. The publisher assures me that is not true.

He believes that there is a place for a periodical that will state clearly and without mitigation or euphemisms the realities of our present situation, however grim that may be, for the information and consideration of persons who may hope to cope with it by some feasible course of action. So uncompromising a journal will necessarily appeal only to a minority, but that will be the minority of which some members may possibly be able to lead a movement that will have a chance of success.

It is quite true that any man who would lead a mass movement must make many arduous and painful decisions about the policies that will give him the greatest chance of victory. It is imperative, however, that he make them with a full awareness of the realities with which he must deal; otherwise, his failure is assured. It may well be requisite for him to enlist followers by doing his best to temper the cruel wind for shorn lambs and to avert by skillful compromises or evasions possible causes of disruptive dissension or premature despair. To do this effectively, however, he must first of all not delude himself; he must know what he is doing. He may have to be less than completely candid in what he tells his followers, but that is often regrettably necessary in practical human relationships.

A general, for example, may deem it best to encourage his troops with a prospect of certain victory, but when he does so, he must himself be fully cognizant of the enemy's forces and resources; if the situation is a desperate one, he must know the facts that he conceals from his men, for if he does not, he and they will inevitably be routed in an irretrievable defeat. If he has battalions of doubtful courage or loyalty, he must assign them to positions in which the outcome of the battle will not depend on them.

If I were writing for an organization led by a man in whose sincerity and understanding I had confidence, I would accept his judgement about what it would be best not to say, and although I would never make a statement that I did not believe to be true, I would not take exception to misleading or outrightly mendacious statements made by my colleagues of which he did not disapprove. And I would take care not to quarrel with them for any reason. That, I think, is the loyalty that one owes to any leader of a political movement. And that, I mean to say, is what I would do if

I were forty years younger and chose to associate myself with a political organization. At my present age, I would simply refuse to undertake so trying a function, for there are many better ways of employing the little that is left of my life.

Since the publisher of this magazine wishes me to do so, I have undertaken to present in these pages my best estimate of the facts of our present plight. I have no illusion of infallibility—that is a luxury that can be enjoyed only by those who are favored with revelations from omniscient spooks—but I try to state candidly the facts as I perceive them and the inferences and deductions that are logically to be drawn from them. And I try always to remind the readers of the historical antecedents of the present, for a given situation can be estimated accurately and understood only in terms of what caused it.

Christianity is a superstition which, I believe, was always deleterious to our race, even in the early centuries in which it was not patently incredible; it now so flagrantly contradicts the scientifically ascertained facts of physics, astronomy, geology, and biology that no rational and educated man can believe it, except by deliberately letting his reason be overruled by irrational emotions; and its scabrous history shows it to have always been an imposture contrived by hallucinations, forgery, and calculated mendacity. It is now being used by fakirs and shamans to befuddle our people and ensure the doom of our race. I believe that our only hope lies in destroying the enormous hoax and the baleful fascination it exerts over the gullible masses, its victims.

That does not mean that if a man who sincerely holds to the doctrine of some Christan sect makes an effort on behalf of our declining race, I will not respect him, admire his courage, and gladly accept his coöperation in our common purposes—it was indeed for such coöperation that I ventured to hope when I wrote *Christianity and the Survival of the West* in 1969, long before the electronically instigated epidemic of mindless fanaticism that is so large a part of the religion today. I shall respect his efforts, but with a foreboding that his faith may make him count on supernatural support or on a loyalty among his followers that will be wanting in a crisis.

If any man is sure that he can found and lead an effective movement on behalf of our race by professing Christianity while dissembling his knowledge of the religion for the sake of such precarious support as he may win from some dissident Christian

sects, I shall wish him well, and I hope that he will profit from some of my most sardonic comments on contemporary cults, which illustrate the mentalities with which he must deal. He may succeed, but if he does, I shall be tempted to believe in miracles after all.

AVALANCHE IN THE ALPS

Americans have always thought of Switzerland as an isle of security in the heart of Europe, and a very considerable number of them rely on that country's unique financial system to preserve some of their capital from the exactions and depredations of the task-masters of international crime, to whom the boobs subjected themselves by permitting enactment of the White Slave Act, officially called the Sixteenth Amendment. They should particularly perpend the astonishing transformation of the Swiss Federation in recent years.

Americans who visited Switzerland in the late 1940s and remained long enough to form some opinion of the nation—the better part of a year, at least—were impressed, not always favorably, by the character of its people. The Swiss were proud of their sturdy independence, which they guaranteed by legally requiring every able-bodied male to undergo military training and to have a rifle and, preferably, other firearms always at hand and ready for immediate use. They were proud of their Confederation, which both united the nation and granted to each of the twenty-two cantons more autonomy than was enjoyed by American states. They were proud of the legend of William Tell, who refused to doff his hat before an Austrian overlord, and of the Lion of Lucerne, the magnificent sculpture that commemorates the loyalty unto death of the Swiss Guards who were massacred in the Tuileries in 1792 because Louis XVI, his mind mazed by Christian hokum and the babbling of "intellectual" advisers, did not have the fortitude to be King of France.

The Swiss, having successfully remained aloof from the Suicide of Europe in 1939-1945, complacently felt a sense of great superiority to the nations that had foolishly destroyed each other in that insane conflict. Their attitude of cold indifference to the rest of the world was a little tempered by sympathy for Germany, blent of admiration for the Germans' heroic defense of their country against the rest of the world and compassion for their suffering at the hands of the ferocious victors. The Swiss felt an

amused contempt for the Italians and the Mediterranean peoples generally, and a particular dislike of Americans, whose bumptious self-righteousness during their War to Save the Soviet was especially resented, while some educated Swiss remembered that the American itch for meddling with other peoples' business had been first manifested in 1852 by an insolent demand that Swiss cantons be deprived of their right to exclude Jews.

All other nations, even the uncouth Americans, were free to base their espionage apparatus in Switzerland, so long as they paid handsomely, confined their operations to the territories of other nations, and did not try to elude the surveillance of the Swiss intelligence service, which prevented them from spying on Switzerland.

Everyone in the world was invited to place his money in the Swiss banks, in gold, if he wished, enjoying the security that was given by the nation's sound currency, the integrity of its bankers, and the law which gave depositors a guaranteed privacy unique in the world, with the perfect anonymity of the famous numbered accounts.

Some Americans described the Swiss as "clannish," resenting their general attitude of aloofness toward foreigners, who were always welcome to stay in Switzerland so long as they spent money freely, but were rigorously excluded from economic activity and usually from social intercourse also. The Swiss sometimes described themselves as "the hotel-keepers of Europe." Foreigners in the country were like the guests in a first-rate hotel, given what they paid for, a professionally impersonal courtesy. An American student complained that he had been in Switzerland for more than a year on a fellowship and had not made a single friend, even in the loose collegiate sense of that word, and had not seen the inside of a Swiss home or become acquainted with a single Swiss, for even university students of his own age retreated behind a barrier of impersonal and almost business-like politeness.

There may have been some justification for the charge that the Swiss were "materialists," for although Switzerland had produced great artists, such as Böcklin, and great scholars, such as Burckhardt, national life was dominated by business and most individuals seemed to find content in good food and physical comfort, while the social criterion was money and decorously established prosperity, not culture.

Religion was of no real importance; some individuals felt a personal preference for one or another kind of ceremony that was a matter of tradition rather than faith, but the nation as a whole was indifferent to beliefs about the supernatural, which, after all, had nothing to do with the operation of the factories on which the nation's commerce depended. The grotesque theocracy of Calvin at Geneva was remembered with a laugh or with the pertinent observation that the Swiss character soon reduced it to the genial rule of a patrician order, who made the city an intellectual capital in the Eighteenth Century. The Swiss took a certain pride, as in possession of a rarity, in the presence in their country of the oldest Protestant sect, the Waldenses (Vaudois), who had their origin in the Twelfth Century, had stubbornly survived innumerable persecutions, and, although they had found their principal refuge in the high valleys of the Piedmont, south of the Alps, now maintained their small congregations in Switzerland, where tolerance made them immune to the harassment they had suffered from the Italian government.

The Swiss were a polyglot nation. Every educated person was fluent in both German and French, had a working knowledge of English and Italian, and might also speak Romansh, which had been recognized as a fourth official language in 1937 and given a factitious parity with German, French, and Italian. One peculiarity was the persistence, even among educated people, of familiarity with a local patois, such as Bernish, which is said to be a dialect of German, although native Germans say it is as unintelligible to them as it is to all mortals who did not grow up in the region around Berne. The Swiss were cosmopolitan, in the sense that they had a tolerant familiarity with the vagaries of many nations, and also intensely nationalistic, confident of their superiority to the rest of the world.

Americans who knew Switzerland around 1950 or in the following decade were certain that the nation had a stability that would endure far beyond the foreseeable future without essential change. That Switzerland is now gone, like a hamlet in the Alps, buried by an avalanche.

The once proudly independent nation is now a province of the World Conquerors, the Masters of Deceit. The recent stages of Swiss degradation and servitude can be traced in the files of that unpretentious little periodical, the *Courrier du Continent*, published by G.-A. Amaudruz in Lausanne.

It is obvious that the brains of the Swiss have been rotted by the Jews' favorite poison, humanitarian swill. The nation that once held all foreigners at arms' distance has now been overrun by swarms of "refugees," niggers and wogs, anthropoid vermin imported with the blessing of rabid holy men and simpering female sentimentalists, who seem to welcome their own eventual enslavement by hordes of mongrels, come to produce the situation so vividly portrayed in Jean Raspail's *Camp of the Saints* (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $9.50 postpaid). And, as should now be obvious to everyone who is willing to use his mind, the importation of such creatures, whether as "refugees" or under some other patently spurious pretext, is part of a global plan to exterminate Aryans everywhere. (Cf. the article by Ivor Benson in *Liberty Bell,* April 1988, pp. 13-20.) A nation that permits such an influx is obviously no longer fit to survive.

How completely the Jews now have their claws about the necks of the Aryans in Switzerland was shown by the case of Mme. Mariette Paschoud, who, an instructor in the state schools, dared to express doubts about the Sacred Sheenies' absurd Holohoax. The Swiss were horrified that a lowly Aryan should dare to question a Holy Lie, and the woman was hounded from her tenured position. When the distinguished Professor Faurisson wanted to come to Switzerland to testify about the Hoax on her behalf, he was refused admission, since no Swiss should have the mush in his skull disturbed by facts. And now, according to the *Courrier*, November 1988, the Jews say they are worried because the wicked woman's husband holds a governmental position; they say that Switzerland's fair name as an "humanitarian country" is blemished by the employment in an official capacity of a man who did not murder or, at least, divorce a wife who sinned against God's Race. A courageous Swiss replied that the Federal government is not at the orders of the Kikes' Defamation League, but don't assume that he will not suffer for his audacity.

From the same issue of the *Courrier* I learn that Henri Roques and his publisher, Pierre Guillaume, were expelled from Switzerland and forbidden to return because they had permitted themselves to be interviewed by the press in Geneva. The police who expelled the two gentlemen claimed they had sinned by mentioning Mme. Paschoud and thus "intervening in Swiss affairs," but according to M. Amaudruz, who was present at the interview, that was false. The lie will show you how Jewish morality has

infected even the Swiss police. It is likely that MM. Roques and Guillaume would not have been allowed to enter the country, had their names been recognized at the border. Switzerland, with a tender Christian concern for "all mankind," now welcomes Jews, niggers, wogs, perverts, degenerates, drug-addicts, drug-vendors, and the bandits of international finance, but it cannot tolerate Aryans who are so prejudiced that they do not worship Yahweh's Yids.

Perhaps I should remind the reader of the character of the men who were run out of Switzerland. Henri Roques, an engineer whose age was reported as sixty-six, decided to seek a doctoral degree in the field of Humanities at the University of Nantes, and for his doctoral dissertation he chose a critical study of the testimony that the Jews extorted from a frightened German by threats and perhaps torture, doubtless promising to spare him as a reward for his perjury, after which, as is the custom of the predators, they disposed of him so that he would have no opportunity to retract his lies. Readers of the fundamental work by Professor Butz, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century,* will not need a discussion of the thoroughly discredited and self-contradictory statements of Kurt Gerstein, who, at the behest of the Jews who had their claws about his throat, cheerfully swore to a wild assortment of chemical and physical impossibilities.

M. Roques made a detailed study of the various stories Gerstein told, from which the Jews select what they want for a given imposture on the credulity of the Aryans, whom they now despise for their venality and stupidity. The inevitable conclusion of such a study was that Gerstein was simply a liar and that there is no valid evidence for the existence of the famous gas chambers in which six million of God's Darlings were supposedly killed before they crawled into the United States to join in the occupation of their newest Promised Land.

M. Roques' dissertation was submitted to a panel of scholars of which Professor Jean-Claude Rivière was the Chairman, and they were so impressed by its meticulous accuracy, thorough documentation, and critical acumen that they not only approved it unanimously but added to their endorsement a special commendation, so that the University of Nantes conferred the doctoral degree on the candidate with the French equivalent of *magna cum laude.*

That was an event that made Americans rejoice that academic integrity survived in one part of the world, but the rejoicing was premature. The *apaches* who operate the French government for the Master Race foamed at the mouth at the thought that university professors should not be as corrupt as they were. They "revoked" the doctoral degree—they didn't think of revoking Dr. Roques' birth-certificate, too—and punished Professor Rivière by shamefully demoting him and officially censuring his colleagues.

Dr. Roques (as he should be entitled, because no set of thugs can cancel an academic achievement, any more than they can cancel a man's birth) found in M. Guillaume a publisher so courageous that he dared print the historical study. At last reports, the traitors who rule France are acting to suppress the book that offends their owners.

The same issue of the *Courrier* reports that the Jews announce that the Swiss Parliament is going to enact a law that will make doubts about the Holohoax or failure to venerate Jews a felony, doubtless to be punished more severely than trivial crimes, such as rape and murder. As the editor remarks, it is odd that the members of the legislative assembly had not been told they were going to enact such a law, which is thus far only a proposal made by a Kikess in a letter to the Federal Council. But it is likely that when the Jews crack the whip, their Swiss dogs will obey. It is ominous that the editor of the *Courrier*, who has resolutely published his admirably concise little periodical for almost a quarter of a century, unperturbed by Jewish threats, in the current issue (No. 297) asks for help in distributing it while there is yet time, "vu la menace d'une loi-muselière."

The very possibility that a law to muzzle Aryan dogs lest they divulge facts inconvenient to their Yiddish masters could be proposed in Switzerland will give you the measure of that once proud and independent nation's degradation and ignominy. Americans who have thought to place any of their resources in safe-keeping in Switzerland should take warning. In a nation so rotted, nothing can be kept secret from the world's ubiquitous parasites, and whatever the integrity of the bankers, American deposits in Switzerland soon will be, if they are not already, known to the Defamation League. And if the deposits have been kept secret from the vultures of Infernal Revenue, the knowledge can be used for blackmail or reprisal.

The Swiss can no longer boast of their independece. They surrendered without even a token resistance and are now in the plight of the Germans, who can at least remember with pride the valor and heroism with which they sought to maintain their independence against the crazed hordes of their own race who were stampeded against them. According to the *Christian Science Monitor*, 13 December 1988, Major General Otto-Ernst Remer, author of *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler* (reviewed by Dr. Charles E. Weber in *Liberty Bell*, June 1987, pp. 52-58; cf. February 1988, pp. 3 f.), is being prosecuted by the renegades who misgovern Germany for having given someone a videocassette that suggested doubts about the Holohoax. Yahweh's Chosen now feel assured that they have the Aryans of the whole world by the neck and can rub their faces in Yiddish excrement.

And finally, if you want a preview of what is in store for Americans, I note that *Notre Europe*, in its issue for October 1988, reports that a French court, sustained by an appellate court, has taken a four-year-old girl from her parents, on the grounds that her father has expressed National Socialist opinions. The court found that the child's character would be "perturbed" by contact with such a parent. What the French jurists mean, of course, is that the girl might not grow up to be a feeble-minded whore, as all Aryan females should be in the "One World" that will have its capital in Jerusalem.

MORE FUN

The contempt that Jews feel for the stupid Aryans, who are so gullible that they believe not only the big Holohoax but any little hoax by a whimsical tribesman, must be nearly infinite—and, I fear, justified. I gave a few examples of Yiddish *Spaß* in *Liberty Bell*, March 1988.

When the *Courrier du Continent* for February 1988 came to hand, it reported two noteworthy examples. One gave the conclusion of a panic in Holland, where the government, determined not to get in Dutch with the Jews, ordered a theatre in Rotterdam to close a quite innocuous play which, however, seemed to displease the Master Race. The next day the press screamed that vile Neo-Nazis had, in reprisal, kidnapped a forty-nine year old Kike, Jules Croiset, an extremely popular and prosperous funny man in the theatres, and what was more, many lovely Jewish families received vilely threatening letters from the secret Storm

Troopers, who were doubtless preparing to start stuffing Sheenies into gas chambers. The great horde of Jews in Holland began promptly to moan and wail about how awfully God's Innocents are always persecuted for their righteousness. The Minister of Justice in the Dutch government went into a frenzy, calling out the police to track down the horrible monsters who didn't love Yahweh's Masterpieces. Feeble-minded Aryans beat their breasts in public and begged to be forgiven for existing, while the editors of the jewspapers tried to scream louder every day.

That was in November 1987 and for the rest of the year, as squadrons of police rushed hither and yon in a vain search for the malefactors, all of the Netherlands was in an agony of suspense and its good burghers quivered in fear lest a hair on a godly head be harmed by the elusive evildoers.

Worse was to come with the New Year. The Belgian police arrested the sportive Jules Croiset, who had kidnapped himself to a hideout in Bruges, from which he was watching the fun. He confessed that he had not only staged his kidnapping, but had written all the letters with which his imaginary Neo-Nazi gangs threatened to slay his holy compatriots. But the outcome merely proves how virulent is "Aunt-eye-see-me-tism" in the Low Countries, for, believe it or not, there were suggestions that the jolly boy should be prosecuted for his prank.

At about the same time, the State Procurator in the Italian province of Bolzano, at the foot of the Alps, a man whose name suggests that he may have superhuman ichor in his veins, had a fit when he noticed that the inhabitants, who still speak German despite all the efforts of the Italian government, were buying and often displaying German medals and insignia bearing the dread Hakenkreuz, the lightning-symbol of the horrible Schutzstaffel, or the Totenkopf of several famous regiments. That could portend only a revival of "racism," the un-Christian belief that Aryans were not created to nourish the world's parasites. He ordered the confiscation of all such damnable things in his province.

Then an Italian periodical, *Orion*, disclosed the delectable fact that the principal wholesale distributor of the forbidden merchandise is a Jew who imports it from the factories in Israel, where it is manufactured with dies that were stolen and asported by Jews after the defeat of Germany. Aren't God's People cute?

Now *Christian News*, 5 December 1988, quotes a tirade by the Reverend Andrew Weyermann of the Evangelical Lutheran

Church, who orated: "How many more times must monuments raised in redemptive memory be defaced? The violent re-emerge, brandish swastikas, and seem to rewrite history by smearing the word 'liars' on the monuments. How many more genocides must occur before the Lord comes to exterminate the unjust?"

As we all know, Christian shamans sweat with righteousness and drip with love for all mankind when they howl for blood, but I fear the Man of God will have to wait a long time for Jesus to pop out of the clouds and sate his homicidal lusts. He will learn that this is a do-it-yourself world.

One must, however, admire the Jews for their powers of self-control. Many of them, no doubt, watched the Reverend's war-dance and heard him yell for scalps, but I will wager that not one burst into loud guffaws while in public.

MINI-HOAX ABORTED

The *National-Zeitung* (Munich), 4 November 1988, disclosed an amusing little *contretemps* in the German postal service, which had decided to issue a postage stamp that would make the stupid Aryans grovel a little more abjectly at the stinking feet of their Yiddish masters. Chosen was the picture of a holy synagogue wrapped in flames as it was destroyed in the awful *Kristallnacht* in 1938, when some Germans, too enthusiastically celebrating their liberation from their parasites, broke a few windows. The picture of the burning *Gotteshaus*, which is reproduced in the newspaper, would have made a quite picturesque postage stamp and might have impressed some dolts. The pious undertaking, however, was ruined by the Keystone Agency, which supplies photographs to German newspapers. In a bulletin to all of its subscribers the agency identified the picture as showing the synagogue burning after it was set afire by an incendiary bomb from British planes in a raid on 24 November 1943.

So, alas! the mendacious postage stamp could not be foisted on the German public, because it was impossible to blame the British barbarians, who, as the Principal Secretary of the British Air Minstry had boasted in a book published in 1944, had inaugurated the terroristic bombing of open cities and civilians in Germany to force Germany to bomb civilians in England and thus generate enthusiasm for Churchill's War—a war Churchill had contrived to please the Sheenies who were his paymasters. But surely there must have been horrible Neo-Nazis in the press agency that

spoiled the godly little hoax. German laws which forbid the lower races to question whatever God's Own choose to tell their victims will doubtless be tightened to prevent such intempestive disclosures of truth in the future.

ARE ARYANS OBSOLETE?

Our race has always reserved its highest admiration for personal courage and personal honor, which form our ideal of manhood. The great heroes of our race are warriors: Arjuna, Achilles, Horatius, Gunnar, Gawain, Roland.... In battle they slay the enemy hero (whom we also admire, e.g. Hector) in a fair fight or many lesser men who attack them simultaneously. They single-handed slay dragons, as do George, Beowulf, Siegfried.... Or they defeat supernatural forces by sacrificing themselves for their nation, as did Curtius, Decius .... And always they keep unblemished their honor, their integrity as warriors and men.

The Aryan hero is a pointed contrast to the Jew boy, David, who, when a warrior, Goliath, stands before his army and, in keeping with the old Aryan tradition (cf. the Horatii), challenges his adversaries to send a champion to meet him in a duel, sneaks up and kills him from a distance with a slingshot. That is like challenging a man to a duel with swords and then drawing a pistol and shooting him. It offends our sense of honor, and even the Jews thought it best to mitigate the offense by making Goliath absurdly accept a challenge from his puny adversary, but the unvarnished story corresponds to the ethic of a race that is practical and believes in killing an enemy efficiently and preferably by treachery, involving the least risk to oneself—a race that despises us for our romantic notions of personal honor and fairness even in combat.

The Aryan ideal is personal courage in hand-to-hand combat, preferably with swords. When missiles, arrows and bullets, become the major weapons, they are still preliminaries, so to speak, of a fight man-to-man. Even in naval warfare, Roman galleys or British ships-of-the line, when the catapults and cannon have done their work, the final combat is typically by boarding. The Light Brigade at Balaklava rode against the cannon and sabered the Russian gunners. And during the two catastrophic World Wars, knighthood returned for a season with duels in the air.

We admire the great commanders who lead armies or fleets to victory: Alexander, Caesar, Napoleon; Don Juan, Nelson—or were

defeated with honor by overwhelmingly superior forces: Rommel, Von Spee....

The instinct of personal combat is in the blood of our males, when not degenerate, even in childhood. One of the delightful stories of "Saki" (H. H. Munro) deals with a silly woman who does not want her boys to play with toy soldiers and imagine war and slaughter, so she tries to substitute peaceful playthings, aldermen and parliamentarians and reformers like John Stuart Mill, who orate and vote instead of fighting, with the result, of course, that the healthy boys convert the figures and use them as soldiers in pitched battles.

Manhood for Aryans means courage and honor, and even in the terribly mechanized and dysgenic wars of this century there was still a place for virile fortitude and heroism. But we seem now to face a future in which our racial psyche will be frustrated and otiose—a future in which great wars will be won by scientists and technicians, who may be cowardly little weaklings, but will loose ballistic missiles and laser beams against which all personal courage will be vain and, indeed, impossible. So far as we can foresee, the spiritual force that made our race great and made us the masters of the entire planet before poisonous superstitions made us degenerate and moronic—that vital force, even if revived, will be ineffectual, powerless, and useless. Are Aryans now obsolete? □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful ana-lysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.**

A RATIONAL RELIGION

by

Nicholas Carter

The human animal has but a brief interval of unmeasured time, an indefinite, but ever-running hour-glass, that will—as surely as the sun will continue to crown one horizon and dissolve into the other—run out. And then his place will know him no more; and all of his sighs and songs and furies, will *be* no more.

"I could be bound in a nutshell," mused a great poet, "and count myself king of infinite space, were it not that I dream."

Oh, those tantalizing dreams; those ever-erupting echoes motivated by longings deeply rooted in the primeval subconscious self: desires not always fully understood, not always spelled out in the all-too-often murky language of the conscious self; yearning visions more often than not dammed up, or subverted by, the thousand unnatural and negative shocks that our beings have been made heir to by religions and philosophies rooted in renunciation and self-hate, in fear, mysticism, and fate; or in a dreadful, mindless dabbling with psychedelic drugs.

Since we are *not* born in nutshells, since we *are* dreamers, we cannot exist without questions. We cannot live without seeking answers to questions. Just as it is the nature of the scorpion to sting, it is the nature of man to wonder. We are islands of wonderment in an ocean of questions. Among them:

> How came this universe to be, and what is it made of? What is the relationship between mind and matter? Is knowledge empirically relativistic or is it abstractly absolutist? What is the measure of good and evil in the universe? Is man free to mold his own destiny or is he a mere straw in the wind? Is death the end of our existence? Is the human soul "personal" or immortal? Is there a God?

Only the philosophically-aware person—in the truest sense of the concept: an individual with an integrated view of life that is both rational and consistent, as opposed to the followers of the magicians of mysticism, who succumb to the rankest of superstitions, and the simplest psychological pacifiers—can begin to approach these questions. Only the thinker who looks by means of human reason for intelligible theories that apply to the world or the meaning of life can begin to find answers to these questions that truly relate to the "human condition."

Like it or not, the lifestyle of the individual is in his own hands. The course of a human life is marked out by the values he, or she, has chosen. Neither myth, nor mysticism, nor magic, nor warm-blooded feelings can truly assign value. Only cool-blooded rationalism can

enable the individual to make the decisions that will effect his personal life in ways that will be both fulfilling and enriching. "Whilst I study to find how I am a microcosm or little world, I find myself something more than a fearful fool mesmerized by a catalogue of simple-minded wonders." Thus speaks the eclectic human being in a world in which irrational certainty is invariably more comfortable than rational doubt—in which the most esoteric questions are invariably linked to the least objective solutions.

I am referring to the world of "faith."

From *Adae* (the ancestral reverential customs of the Ashanti and kindred peoples of Ghana) to *Zombie* (the faith of the "living-dead," those whose souls have been eaten by witches), thousands of religions shingle the metaphysical summits of the human species. Everywhere on earth, we find people turning to some version of a Supreme Being: a personal SUPER-parent who will provide them with comforting answers and easy salvation. From the grave Moslem worshiper in mosques, on housetops, and in the vastness of the desert; to the Hindu in his intricately carved temples, to the Buddhist before his flower-strewn shrine, to the Parsee before the sacred fire, to the Sufi or Yogi wrapped in mysticism, to the American Indian before the "Great Spirit"—a wide assemblage of God-seekers inhabit the world. Everywhere we see morality and reason subordinated to the beliefs of cults, denominations, and mysterious schemes that have survived down through the ages, or that happen to be contemporarily in vogue.

Even some scientists manifest a thirst for transcendence.

Is the universe a "cosmic computer"—a cellular automaton, as it were? Cellular automata can produce endlessly intricate patterns from the merest shred of a program; and that makes them very good candidates for computers of the cosmic variety. Ergo, a simple number—81, for instance—might be pinpointed via cellular automation, as possibly containing the secret leading to the origin of life. But what would a monstrous computational universe really tell us about the reasons for life evolving in the first place? Well—we could always conclude that some cosmic computer programmer set the whole works in motion for the purpose of determining this, that, or something else. But that would bring us back to square one, wouldn't it?

Sociobiology, on the other hand, propounds the revolutionary theory that plants and living creatures are like huge robotic devices that are employed by genes in order to reproduce themselves—genetic entrepreneurs, as it were. Ergo, the transmission of genetic information is the *raison d'être* of the entire system. Out of this theory comes the

evolutionary basis for coöperation and altruism. As a result of this "ruthless genetic calculus," we coöperate with each other, even to the point of sacrificing our lives if necessary, because a goodly number of our genes will be preserved. Are we really so mechanistic or robotic that our reasons for living and dying—regardless of the emotional and/or rational content of those reasons—are simply rooted in the preservation of our genes?

Other social scientists describe society as simply an "organism"—with life meaning nothing more than "unity." This "general systems theory" involves a fusion of evolution, information, and society, with the predetermination of life being to create more and better information—an "intention" of life that supposedly bears with it such moral imperatives as pacifism and ecological awareness. (And, no doubt, various and sundry other utopianistic commandments such as total equality, total happiness, and total sexual fulfillment.)

Consider, too, the crazy quilt of transcendentalism that exists outside of "organized" religion.

In this most advanced age of science and technology, East Indian faith-healers, New Age gurus, and scholarly apostles of the dictates of chance, carry the revolt against reason to countless thousands of Americans. What honest passion or ecstasy, what sense of life, what truthful desire, can be found in the First Church of Satan in San Francisco, where chickens are beheaded, naked women are used as altars, and phallic symbols are shaken toward each point of the compass for benediction; or in the throwing of the I Ching—that Chinese classic of cosmic gibberish; or in the simplistic mumbo-jumbo ("Rather than *pro*pel, the stars *im*pel.") of astrology, wherein fate and character are supposedly explained by concentrations of burning gases out in space?

The newest "faith" is the so-called Yuppies' religion: the New Age philosophy. Common to many of its adherents are a belief in reincarnation, in astrology, in the miraculous powers of quartz crystals, in trance channelers, or mediums, individuals who claim to have the power to summon up voices from centuries ago. There are now New Age churches, radio programs, stores, tapes, newsletters, magazines, seminars, and classes, and jewelry containing "healing" stones. Mysticism running rampant!

But what of those of us who cannot accept the world of transcendentalism? Can there be more to religion than magic, mysticism, and miracles; more than spiritualism and supernaturalism; more than the occult, the uncanny, and the mysterious that has degenerated into mystification? Can we be "cosmic dancers" linked to nature rather than

SUPER-nature? Is there life after theism?

Without question, the answer is—YES! Contrary to theists everywhere, "religious atheist" is not, like "objective theologian", an oxymoronic description. Religion can also be defined as a specific system of non-theistic reverential belief. That religion can exist without a belief in a personal God is Siddhartha Gautama's great contribution to the world of metaphysics. In the sense that the Buddha was a non-theist, I am a non-theist. I am referring to the mortal Buddha—the *living* Buddha before all of the legends about him were absorbed by myth, and he was transformed into an unadulterated, virgin-born, miracle-performing, deity.

Uncompromisingly, the religion of Buddha (*budh* denotes both to wake up and to know) was atheistic, since he did not believe in the existence of a personal God (or even a divine Trinity) in control of the universe, or in a world that was created by, and was governed by, a single Supreme Being having human traits of intelligence and will in magnified form.

All concepts of a Supreme Being have their origins in the indoctrination of a particular "faith." There is no difference in principle in the manner in which little children, or converts, are affected by conditioning to believe in the doctrines of Christianity, witchcraft, Communism, voodoo, Judaism, or any other system of belief. The hucksters of deism would have us believe that religious language refers to divine reality that exists in its own right, independent of our human desires and thoughts. It is safe to assume, however, that divine reality had absolutely nothing to do with the deification of Nero, the Buddha, the Dalai Lama, and even Hirohito and Mao Tse-tung; nor with the total acceptance of these counterfeit deities on a reverential level in typical doctrinal language by millions of people. Obviously, the concept of God is precisely what the deification-conditioned mind decrees it to be.

Understanding this rather simple psychological phenomenon better than most philosophers, Buddha sought a way of salvation with dependence upon a self-reliant ethical life as opposed to the blind dependence upon any kind of divine being. He scorned as futile all supernatural theories regarding cosmic ultimates; he was indifferent to the fashion of philosophical flight into mysticism and supernaturalism; and he ignored the trappings of organized religion: worship, prayer, sacrifices, sacramentalism, priests, scriptures. Priests were unnecessary because each person should work out his own salvation. Sacrifices were unnecessary because there were no gods to whom to offer them.

In the simplest terms, his primary concern was with the inevitable

consequences of human conduct. His "faith" was one of morality, self-appreciation, ethical individualism, and self-reliance—a faith with deep reverence for the universe; and an equally deep respect for *Dharma*, the Eternal Law of the universe. In Buddha's understanding, the eternal Supreme Force of the universe replaced the creative Supreme Being. Rather than "force," I prefer "substance"—the term cleverly used by Christians ("Three persons in One Substance...") to embrace the concept of a Triune God, the mystery that three are one, and one is three. In essence, then, we are all persons of *one* substance—that of the Supreme Substance of the universe. We do not know whether the universe as we know it had a beginning—all Big Bang speculations to the contrary notwithstanding—or if it will have an end. From the standpoint of certainty, we know only that it is there, here, and seemingly everywhere.

Any interest in reincarnation on the part of Buddha was equivocal at best, for the reason that he did not believe in an *immortal* soul. After death, what? Reunion with the universe, as that basic matter of which we are composed is reabsorbed. Nirvana is reached. Oblivion is attained. There is eternal rest.

What of the soul, or personality that includes the mind, memories, and the propensities that have accumulated from a unique pattern of life experiences? Buddha surmised that the personality was not immediately extinguished at the time of death, but was slowly lost by degrees. The doctrine of *transmigration* is founded on this theory. But even for the brilliant Buddha, this was mere speculation without objective foundation. Some Burmese believe that the personality-soul forms into an invisible butterfly at the moment of death. Seeing a dead human being and a dead animal side by side, appearing as always, so strangely similar in death, and picturing invisible butterflies hovering over the corpses is, at best, imagination boggling—assuming, that is, that the Burmese see souls in all living things. If not, why not? The earthly human condition differs in degree but not in principle from the earthly animal condition. We eat, sleep, defecate, give birth, and even experience rapid eye movements (REM) when we dream, just like animals; and we cease to be with a similar kind of whisper.

Regarding death and the final dissolution of the personal soul, there is no test for determining if it is lost by degrees *after* quietus. Thanks to modern medical knowledge regarding diseases of the elderly, however, we can at least speculate about the degree of loss *before* death. Imagine a stop-action camera recording the total progress of Alzheimer's Disease in a patient. The finished film would reveal the

slow but progressive disappearance of everything that composed that person's identity/personality/soul—leaving only a living shell with eyes that look but do not see.

Physically, spiritually, logically—where did it all go? Was it slowly deposited into some metaphysical receptacle somewhere? Did it slowly form into an invisible butterfly, as opposed to taking shape suddenly at the moment of a different type of death? Perhaps. But the dictates of logic point in an entirely different direction: That human soul simply ceased to be—just as the life of an engine ceases to be—or, as we say, "dies"—when a breakdown occurs, or when the source of power is interdicted.

Within the circle of the imposing universe enveloping us, not all is mysterious. Some of the questions that plagued our ancestors have been answered. Most importantly, we know that the Second Law of Thermodynamics—events in the physical world proceed spontaneously in only one unique direction—is neither schizophrenic (the law has only one face and only one bearing) nor surrealistic (the law never varies from day to day or year to year). Just as the *same* stream at any given point will never be exactly the *same* again, the *same* precise conjugation of atoms, molecules and bodily cells can never come together again to produce the *same* personal soul; nor can that *same* soul ever be reincarnated in conjunction with a different stream of atoms, molecules, and bodily cells, not only for the future as we see it, but for all eternity.

We know, too, that gravity, the speeds of light and sound, the compositions of earth, air, fire, and water, the change of the seasons, etc., never violate the law of identity. Apart from being deterministic but random—which explains the unpredictability of weather—the Supreme and *also* Moral law of the universe never plays magical tricks (miracles and wondrous predetermined acts) on Mother Nature and her flock of humans. We evolve out of one sleep to life; and we are reabsorbed into another sleep, *losing* only our personal souls, and *leaving* only the—WHY. And there's the rub. It isn't going *quietly* into that good night that's tough. It's going without answers. And this simple fact gives every stone-age witchdoctor and New Age guru the *hook* he needs to help him ensnare his share of the human species. Tragically, the human condition that we experience isn't enough for the human animal. With self-interest rooted in superiority and egotism rooted in arrogance, he declares that his uniqueness qualifies him for *immortality*. ("I think; therefore, I am divine.") Curiously, some of these same presumptuous creatures preach that the *ego* "oozing like a secret sore," and the *self* that "overlays and obscures the Infinite beneath," must be eliminated,

before one can ever transcend creaturely existence and be transfigured by that "clear day of eternity which never changes into its contrary." Rather than *life* being "out of joint," these self-deluded fools are "out of joint" with life. In an attempt to shatter the bubble of the universe, they gamble all of their living currency on a strategy that has as its foundation a paranoic denial of the essential elements of the human condition: *rational* self-interest and self-esteem.

Admittedly, we are not only ignorant of many things, we are faced with the unchangeable fact that life chases death. Our perceptions regarding the essence of the human condition *can* be changed, however. We can stop whining like lonesome orphans looking for "the great heavenly companion who understands." We can face the fact that for just as long as we refuse to take a moral stand against supernaturalism, we will never grow up. We may come of age as far as years and size are concerned; but we will never be *emotionally* mature. Greed for comfortable doctrinal retreats tend not to edification. We can work to develop the kind of courage and moral strength that will enable us to handle the feelings of guilt, fear, and uncertainty that leave us vulnerable to the witchdoctor's philosophy. We can begin to teach our children to revere the universe and the physical body rather than revering some magical creator of those substances; to appreciate the fact that not one single ordinance of the Supreme Law of the universe can ever be violated (smoking, drinking, using drugs, etc.) with impunity; to understand that for as long as they believe in *immortal* souls, they will never truly respect their *mortal* souls; and to realize that for as long as they worship some divine PAPA who will make everything right in the end, they will never truly take responsibility for their lives and their actions.

The impossible dream? Maybe. Nonetheless, I envision a future world in which honest, fearless human beings will raise their children to be as courageous and emotionally and morally sound as they are; a world in which people will be willing to accept their mortal material selves without the need to believe in immortal, non-material souls; people who will have the courage to traverse the razor's edge of reality, secure in the knowledge that even though they will die without pat answers to every probing question, they will have made the *best* of their lives *within* the bounds of rationality rather than *in* the bonds of superstition.

If an intelligent extra-terrestrial happens to visit our little planet in the sun before that day comes, and if he stays long enough to take a good look around, his telepathic response to his spaceship will probably be: "Beam me up, Zemclaw. This place is a child's night-mare." □

PHILIPP JENNINGER'S SPEECH

Some Observations and Translations of Selected Passages

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

IN CONNECTION with a memorial observation of the 50th anniversary of Reichskristallnacht by the Bundestag (The western German legislative body) a speech was given by its President which attracted widespread attention in the world. Although such prominent Jewish leaders as Fürst and Wiesenthal were not inclined to find the speech offensive to Jews and although it contained not the slightest denial of the "Holocaust" material, Jenninger was forced, to his astonishment, to resign his very important position as a result of pressure from his fellow members of the Bundestag and from Israel. Ironically, Jenninger had made many trips to Israel and was a faithful minion of Israel.

The American press took some notice of the speech, typically with just a few short quotations. I, for one, was curious to know what sort of speech could have caused such an uproar and to see the original German text of the speech. After vain attempts to obtain a copy of the original text, I finally encountered it in the November issue of the important *Unabhängige Nachrichten* (Postfach 400 215, D-4630 Bochum, West Germany). The copy was postmarked 27 November but did not reach me until 14 January.

I was astonished when I read through the 5 1/2 pages which the text of the speech occupied. It was full of the contrition and self-flagellation that typify the position of officials of the Bonn government with regard to the history of the National Socialist period (1933-1945). Parts of it could have been written by the worst detractors of the German nation. There was, however a modest defense of Germans by a recitation of the earlier successes of the National Socialist government, which, Jenninger claims, seduced Germans into supporting a government which went on to commit crimes in their name. Otherwise, Jenninger interpreted German history in a manner unfavorable to Germans. His version of history was distorted by omissions, if not simply errors in some instances, some of which we shall point out below in connection with specific passages in my translation.

Jenninger's speech reminded me of a sort of joke which was

making the rounds in Germany after the war. It went something like this: Who is being toughest against former Nazis? The Russians? No. The French? No. The British? No. The Americans? No. Well, who then? The Germans themselves!

Indeed, Germans at that time were suffering from the results of an extremely painful, costly war fought while the National Socialist government had been in power. During this past decade, the Second World War, instead of receding in the awareness of the Germans, seems to be the subject of ever more intense self-recrimination on their part in all three German states, where there is hardly any really open debate about the events and causes of the war and the nature of National Socialism. The governments in Bonn, Berlin, and Vienna are eager to show the world how vigorously they can repress attempts at historical revisionism aimed at more objective versions.

Why has this self-recrimination intensified in recent years? One factor might be the natural friction between generations, amongst a number of factors. There are even instances where Bonn and Vienna have taken measures against foreign revisionists who have undertaken to save Germans from themselves as a result of a realization that the demographic and psychological decline of the German nation constitutes a harm to Western Civilization and to Aryans in general. In the case of the Bonn government in particular, there seems to be an overriding fear of a boycott of German export goods, a boycott like the one which was undertaken by Jews as early as 1933 and which could again have a devastating effect on the German economy, beset as it is already by an unemployment problem of some dimensions. Germany must export or starve, as it did during the first half of 1919 as a result of the continued Allied blockade.

Let us now turn to my translations of selected passages from Jenninger's speech together with some comments on them. Readers of the *Bulletin* [or of *Liberty Bell*] who wish to study a copy of the original German text should write to the Committee for the Reëxamination of History of the Second World War [or to Liberty Bell Publications, for copies of the Jenninger speech; please include $1.50 for the copying cost and mailing]. My own comments on the following pages are identified by being enclosed in square brackets.

Ladies and Gentlemen! The Jews in Germany and throughout the world recall the events which took place 50 years ago today. We Germans also remember that which took place in our country a half century ago and it is good that we do this in the two states on German soil. This is the case because our history cannot be split up into good and evil and the

Ballito STOCKINGS

Daily Express

TODAY'S WEATHER: FINE; COOLER

NO. 10,258. FRIDAY, MARCH 24, 1933. ONE PENNY.

St. Ivel CHEESE Aids digestion 2d., 6d. & 8½d. each.

JUDEA DECLARES WAR ON GERMANY

EWS OF ALL THE WORLD UNITE

BOYCOTT OF GERMAN GOODS

MASS DEMONSTRATIONS

"Daily Express" Special Political Correspondent.

STRANGE AND UNFORESEEN SEQUEL HAS EMERGED FROM THE STORIES OF GERMAN ANTI-SEMITISM.

Mr. Churchill's Attack On Premier

'BROUGHT US NEARER TO WAR'

Mrs. George Lansbury Dead

FOUR YEARS' WORK WITHOUT ANY SUCCESS

OUR DON QUIXOTE

Officer Describes The Girl

DAYS OF LOVE IN BERLIN

THE SOVIET AMBASSADOR ENTERTAINS

AN ALL-RED TALKIE FOR ALL-WHITE DIPLOMATS

MISSING GUESTS

Canon Shot At

SUTCLIFFE AND PAYNTER OUT FOR "DUCKS."

responsibility for the past cannot be distributed in accordance with the arbitrary geographical arrangements of the postwar era.

.....

That which transpired in Germany 50 years ago today had never taken place in any civilized country ever since the middle ages. [Jenninger contradicts his own statement by his later use of the *Russian* word *pogrom*, unless we assume that Russia was an uncivilized land in the nineteenth century.] *And, even worse: the riots were not a matter of some sort of manifestations of a spontaneous popular anger motivated as usual, but rather an action thought up, instigated, and promoted by leading figures of the government.* [This statement is perhaps the most questionable one in the whole speech. Ingrid Weckert's book on the Reichskristallnacht, *Feuerzeichen,* furnishes convincing evidence that such leaders as Hitler, Goebbels, and Göring were appalled at the riots that had taken place on the night of 9-10 November 1938. Was Jenninger objective enough to have read Weckert's book while preparing his speech? I doubt it! For a review of *Feuerzeichen,* see *Bulletin 31* [or *Liberty Bell* for January 1989]. It is inexcusable that Jenninger failed throughout his speech to mention the humiliating murder of a German diplomatic official in Paris and an earlier murder of a prominent National Socialist in Switzerland in 1936, in both instances by Jews. Even the bloody (or even bloodier) race riots that took place in Tulsa, Oklahoma in 1921 are reputed to have been touched off simply by a young Negro's insult of a Caucasian woman.]

.....

On the 30th of January 1933 the National Socialists had taken power in the German Reich. The five and one-half years between then and November 1938 were enough to cancel out the equality achieved by Jews during a century and a half. It began with the boycott of Jewish businesses in April 1933 and the immediate forced pensioning of Jewish civil servants. During the same year there followed the first prohibitions of Jewish journalists and artists to practice their professions. The 'Nuremberg Laws' of 1935 made Jews second-class citizens without civil rights. The 'Law for the Protection of German Blood and Honor' ushered in the unspeakable crime of 'racial shame.' [Rassenschande, i.e., miscegenation. Germany was by no means the only country with laws that prohibited miscegenation. Many states in the United States had laws based on the same principle. Jenninger's statement about the boycott of Jewish businesses should also be challenged. In the (London) *Daily Express* of 24 March 1933 there was a long, front-page article about Jews' plans for an international boycott of German exported goods.

The initial boycott of Jewish stores in Germany lasted only a day, 1 April 1933, a Saturday.]

[The Austrian magazine *Sieg* (Postfach 5, A-6911 Lochau, Austria; 1/1989, page 18) believes that Jenninger's speech was almost certainly written by Dr. Thomas Gundelach and states that it is reputed that Jenninger delivered the speech without having previously read it. The following eight paragraphs of the text would seem to be the principal cause of the howling about the speech. However, these paragraphs contain some noteworthy and correct insights.]

Hitler's successes were perhaps even more devastating for the fate of the German and European Jews than his evil deeds and crimes. The years from 1933 to 1938 are something that provoke our fascination, even from the present point of distant hindsight and with the knowledge of what happened after that, inasmuch as there has scarcely ever been in history a parallel to Hitler's political triumphal procession during those first years.

The reincorporation of the Saar [as a result of the plebiscite on 13 January 1935 under the supervision of the League of Nations, with approximately 90% of the votes cast in favor of the return to Germany], *the introduction of universal conscription, massive rearmament* [defying the humiliating limitations of the Versailles Treaty], *signing of the British-German naval treaty, occupation* [by German armed forces] *of the* [previously demilitarized] *Rhineland, Olympic Summer Games in Berlin, the annexation* [Anschluß] *of Austria and the* [beginning of the] *'Greater German* [Großdeutsches] *Reich' and finally, just a few weeks before the November pogroms, the Munich Agreement* [involving the approval of the British, French, and Italian governments of the annexation of the Sudetenland], *the dismemberment of Czechoslovakia* [involving the independence of Slovakia and the status of Bohemia and Moravia as a German protectorate]; *by this time the Versailles Treaty was only a scrap of paper and all at once the German Reich was the hegemonical power of the old continent* [of Europe].

For the Germans, who had preponderantly sensed the Weimar Republic as a consequence of foreign humiliations, all of this must have seemed like a miracle. And that was not all; massive unemployment had been turned into full employment, mass misery had been turned into something like prosperity for the very broad masses. Instead of despair and hopelessness, optimism and self-confidence were prevailing. Had not Hitler made to come true that which [Emperor] *Wilhelm II* [reigned 1888-1918] *had merely promised, namely to lead the Germans into magnificent times? Was he not really selected by Providence, a leader of the kind that is bestowed on a nation only once in a thousand years?*

To be sure, in free elections Hitler had never been able to obtain for himself a majority of the Germans. But who would doubt that in 1938 the vast majority of Germans were standing behind him and identifying themselves with him and his policies? Certainly, some 'quarrelsome faultfinders' (Haffner) wanted to keep things stirred up and were hounded by the SD [Security Service] *and Gestapo* [Secret State Police], *but most Germans—and indeed Germans from all classes, from the middle classes as well as from the working classes—were probably convinced in 1938 that Hitler should be viewed as the greatest statesman in our history.*

And another thing must not be overlooked; all of Hitler's astonishing successes were on the whole and individually a belated slap in the face of the Weimar system. And [the] *Weimar* [Republic] *was not only synonymous with weakness in the face of foreign nations, with quarrels of political parties and changes of government, with economic misery, with chaos and street fights and political disorder in the broadest sense, but* [the] *Weimar* [Republic] *was of course also a synonym for democracy and parliamentary government, for division of powers and civil rights, for freedom of the press and assembly and finally for a maximal degree of Jewish emancipation and assimilation.*

This is to say that Hitler's successes belatedly discredited especially the liberal system based on a parliament, the very democracy of [the] *Weimar* [Republic]. *Under these circumstances, for many Germans there was no longer even a question of what system was preferable. Perhaps in some individual aspects of life people enjoyed less individual freedom but they were, after all, getting along personally better than previously and without any doubt the Reich was great, indeed greater and more powerful than previously. Had not the leaders of Great Britain, France, and Italy paid their respects to Hitler in Munich and helped him to attain a further success, one of those which was considered impossible?*

And as far as the Jews were concerned, had they not assumed a rôle for themselves in the past that was inappropriate for them? Did they not finally have to accept, for once, limitations in exchange? Had they perhaps even deserved to have some limitations imposed on them? And, especially, was not the propaganda in essential points—aside from wild exaggerations not to be taken seriously—in keeping, after all, with one's own suppositions and convictions?

And if things got too bad, as in November 1938, one could, of course, still say to himself, in the words of a contemporary, 'Of what concern is that to us? Look away if you find it horrible. It is not our fate' *(Rauschning).* [Jenninger is apparently quoting Hermann Rauschning,

the author of *Gespräche mit Hitler* (Conversations with Hitler), which has recently been proved to be a fraudulent book by the Swiss historian, Wolfgang Hänel. Jenninger weakens his credibility as an historian by citing such a source. See the investigation of Rauschning's book by Hänel published in 1984 by the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle Ingolstadt.]

[On the fourth page of the text, as printed in the *Unabhängige Nachrichten,* Jenninger trots out the old, threadbare Freudian explanation for Hitler's hostility toward Jews, viz., a miserable childhood, failure as an artist, sexual disturbances, etc. Such an explanation, however, could hardly be applied to the brilliantly successful American industrialist, Henry Ford. During 1920-1922 Ford subsidized an extensive series of studies on the Jewish problem [see *The International Jew: The World's Foremost Problem*, 4-volume set, approx. 1000 pages, $26. plus postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications]. They were soon translated into German [see *Der Internationale Jude*, $13.50 + postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications] and it is apparent that they were the most important, but by no means the only, *American* influence on Hitler and his NSDAP.]

[Jenninger then goes on to quote at length a vividly embellished account of an "eyewitness" describing a mass shooting of prisoners in a ditch. The quotation does not even specify that the victims were Jews. Jenninger gives no source for this quotation but it would seem typical of the sort of "evidence" presented at the Allied show trials in Nuremberg. Again, without giving a source, Jenninger then quotes from document PS-1919 presented at the Nuremberg trials. Even here he makes a distorting omission. PS-1919 is quoted in Wilhelm Stäglich's important *Der Auschwitz Mythos* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $13.00 + postage] pp. 91-92, pp. 63-65 in the English edition. It is from a speech allegedly given by Reichsführer-SS Heinrich Himmler before an audience of SS Gruppenführer in Posen on 4 October 1943. This document is frequently quoted by Zionists because it speaks of extirpation (Ausrottung) of the Jewish people. Stäglich, however, makes a convincing case against the authenticity of this document on the basis of historical improbabilities in the text.] □

This article reprinted from *Bulletin No. 33*, published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to *Liberty Bell* $35.00. Sample copy and copy of our extensive book list $4.00. Order from:
Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HUMOR AND FILM

FROM THE PERSPECTIVE OF SAMMY GLICK

by

Nicholas Carter

Is Jewish humor basically different from that of Gentiles? Do motion pictures produced, written, and directed primarily by Jews, differ basically from films made by Gentile artists of the medium? With little room for doubt, the answer to both of these questions, in my opinion, is YES.

Consider first, the concept of comedy. There is a scene in the latest Zucker, Zucker and Abraham produced flic, "The Naked Gun," for instance, that exemplifies the ambiance of Jewish humor.

A young woman, standing rather high on a ladder, is apparently looking for something in an attic. The leading actor in the production is standing at the foot of the ladder. From the angle of the viewer, he could be looking right up her dress. "Nice beaver," he casually comments. A moment later, she hands down a stuffed animal—a beaver. Now most Americans know that the word "beaver" is euphemistically used in a descriptive sense that has only a tantalizing relationship with the animal in question. Hence, the "humor" in the situation.

In truth, this is a splendid example of Jewish humor. It is cheap, sordid, childish, and the kind of comedy that belongs to the Marx Brothers, the Three Stooges, Buddy Hackett, and numerous other Jewish comics. Curiously, most Gentile comedians, from Richard Pryor to Robin Williams can use forbidden words and off-color jokes, and still be charmingly acceptable. On the other hand, there are people like Lebanese Catholic Danny Thomas and the late Myron Cohen (there *are* some decent Jewish comedians) who are able to delight audiences for lengthy periods of time without using a single off-color remark.

For the most pertinent perspective on what generally passes for Jewish humor, however, one need look no further than an appearance on the Johnny Carson show by Jewish actor Walter Matthau a few years back. The very first thing Matthau said when he sat down was, "My wife told me not to tell a toilet joke." And then he promptly told a toilet joke.

For a revealing perspective on the Jewish approach to films dealing mostly with non-Jews (specifically: white Gentiles), a little fantasizing might help. Let us suppose that a Gentile-controlled film studio in, say, Russia, is going to produce a number of scripts dedicated to providing

the world with Gentile versions of the universal Jewish lifestyle. Ergo, consider the following scenarios:

The action of production number one—a comedy in which many of the scenes are quick skits having nothing to do with the loosely running story-line—takes place on a jumbo jet. In one scene, two stereotypical Jewish children (George Burns and Barbara Streisand look-alikes, perhaps), about ten years of age and extravagantly dressed, are seated together. The boy is puffing on a cigar. He offers one to the little girl. She accepts; but when he starts to clip the end for her, she reaches for the cigar, saying, "Oh no. I prefer my cigars UNcircum-cised, like my men." In another scene, we meet the pilot, a stereotypical hook-nosed Jew wearing a self-conscious grin, as if he has just been caught eating something forbidden. He is soon disclosed as a child molester due to his oblique references to his sexual preferences for little boys.

The locale of the second picture is a small Israeli town on the West Bank. The town policeman has killed an Arab during the commission of a crime. The Arab's brother, a noted terrorist, sends word to the policeman that he, along with some of his henchmen, are coming to avenge his brother's "murder." Needing help, the policeman turns to the townspeople. All of them—including his former military commander, his service buddies, his relatives, his neighbors, even his wife—are too cowardly to offer him any assistance. The film climaxes with a battle in which the policeman, facing the Arabs alone, fights to victory.

In production number three, a wealthy Israeli newspaper owner expresses his opposition in editorials to the refusal of the government to deal with the Palestinians, to the brutalization of the Palestinians, and to the continued reliance on American aid. In response to his "anti-Semitic" views, powerful Israelis produce a film viciously smearing him as one of the worst human beings imaginable: cold, ruthless, friendless, despicable, with no sense of decency and fairness; and incapable of finding love, short of picking up women on the street. In fact, his soul is so empty, the only comforting thing on his mind as he dies, is the name of a boyhood toy.

The next movie is designed to degrade the Israeli military. The locale: an air base somewhere in Israel. The base commander is a psychopath who wants to shoot any serviceman with dust on his shoes, or a single undone button. At his elbow at all times is a rat-faced little guy ready to cite chapter and verse from military regulations whenever the general goes off the deep end. E.g.: "Oh no, General. We can't shoot him for belching!" The Colonel in charge of supplies, meanwhile, is deeply involved in the black market. In order to cover up his activities, he makes a deal with the Arabs to blow up his own supply depot, thus ensuring that the missing items will be listed as having been destroyed. His black market associate among the enlisted men is an incipient Nazi who acts like a storm trooper. The base rabbi is a coward and a bumbling fool who can't hit the ground with his hat. And the rest of the characters are assorted criminal types and sexual perverts.

And now a film dealing with the activities taking place within a large but modern Israeli company that employs several vice presidents and numerous young people, including many pretty girls. The most urgent business on the minds of the managerial staff, however, appears to be the seducing of young female employees. Without the slightest shred of common decency, they promise the girls everything for their favors, and give them nothing in return. To avoid the public eye, as it were, the VP's make a deal with an unmarried male employee for the purpose of using his dwelling for their numerous sexual liaisons.

Film number six belongs to the anti-law-and-order movie genre.

The sheriff of a small Israeli town and his deputies, capture a vicious but charismatic Arab criminal, and incarcerate him in the local jail. More interested in gaining political power than in doing his job, the sheriff is obsessively ambitious and ruthlessly amoral. Most of the townspeople—with one of the exceptions being the local newspaper editor—are as corrupt and indifferent to decency as the sheriff. As the result of his arrogant treatment of the newspaper man, his indifference to the welfare of his men, and his plans to use the capture of the criminal for his own political gain, his deputies turn against him and help the criminal escape from jail. The last thing the deserted sheriff sees as he stands in the middle of the street screaming to the high heavens about betrayal, are his deputies driving off into the sunset with the Arab.

Many more examples could be cited in this motion picture "hit list;" but to continue, I suspect, would be akin to beating the proverbial dead horse.

The purpose of these satirical exercises has been to emphasize by example how six major American films—"Airplane," "High Noon," "Citizen Kane," "Catch 22," "The Apartment," and "The Posse"—would appear to the world at large if all of the ugly people involved in the stories were Jews rather than white Gentiles. For those who are fortunate enough not to have wasted good money to see "Airplane," a couple of incidents from that flic will clarify my "jumbo jet" scenario: A handsome Anglo pilot asks a little boy if he has ever seen a grown man naked; and a little blonde girl comments that she likes her coffee *black*,

like her *men*. Obviously, deliberately slanted writing of this sort reaches outside the perimeters of socially acceptable comedy for propaganda messages that are more closely related to racial denigration than to entertainment and enlightenment.

Is the Hollywood Writer's Guild "practically a Semitic closed shop," as a Jewish publication reported a few years back? I really don't know. Considering the large number of movies and TV programs that portray Anglos in the most negative ways, however, it isn't difficult to conclude that not only is the number of Sammy Glicks in Hollywood far out of proportion to their numbers in our society, a goodly number of them are deliberately using the propaganda medium of the motion picture to express their contempt for, and hatred of, the American majority.

For the very best in prime, Grade A, racial denigration, I refer the reader to "Soap," a TV series starring a large, white Gentile family, whose members, without exception, are obscene caricatures of human beings. The only decent person in the entire household—no coincidence, to be sure—is the Black manservant.

In other words, the savaging of Anglos appears to be one of the primary occupations of the Sammy Glicks of Hollywood. We are constantly being portrayed as sex-crazed, power-warped, minority-hating, immoral polluters of sane society. "Nashville," "Nasty Habits," "Roots," "Little Big Man," "Dallas," "A Woman Called Moses," "A Wedding," "Mandingo," "Buffalo Bill and the Indians," "Carnal Knowledge," "Joe," "The Border," "Alamo Bay," "Mississippi Burning," and "The Chase" merely scratch the surface of the parade of Hollywood motion pictures that could all be subtitled "Anglos You Love To Hate."

Of all the world's social systems, the Western world of the white Gentile is so distinctive in character and imposing in its duration, that it could logically be described as the most "human" of societies, and the most "civil" of civilizations. Nonetheless, what we frequently hear from a disproportionate number of minority members—intellectual terrorists who destroy with words instead of bombs—are public declarations via novels, text books and film productions, to the effect that the "white race" is the *cancer* of the human race.

Always contributing to the foundation upon which the individual minority racist builds, is the very effective method of media propagandizing known as saturation programming. We Americans are regularly bombarded throughout the year, on both commercial and public television, with guilt-producing dramas, documentaries, and news-film anthologies, that are supposed to "educate" us about past and present

"white supremacist," "anti-Semitic," and "anti-civil rights" activism. For forty years, Nazism has been kept alive by a continual pageantry of programs portraying old Nazis, ex-Nazis, resurgent Nazis, neo-Nazis, and even *cloned* Nazis; and the latest in a lengthy procession of assembly-line Holocaust productions is a story about an SS officer who undergoes plastic surgery so that he can assume the identity of a Jew. What next...an animated Holocaust extravaganza starring Irving Rabbit?

If the white race was generally as worthless and corrupt as the holier-than-thou, always wronged and never wrong, minorities would have us believe, there would be no Western civilization; no great art, literature, music, or architecture; no great cathedrals, art galleries, libraries, universities, or hospitals; no concept of individual rights; Nothing—except a terrifying primitive world filled with *collectivism* and *tribalism*.

Sammy Glick found the freedom and opportunity in predominantly white, Christian America to achieve all possible success. And what does he give us in return? Out of proportion to his numbers in our society—the significant words are, to repeat, OUT OF PROPORTION—he gives us an overwhelming lust to defile and destroy our civilization and culture. Think about that the next time you see one of Sammy Glick's productions. □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE
AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS
Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever.
For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $5.00 + $1.50 for postage to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT READ*
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE
WHO *CANNOT READ*

TRIAL BY JEWRY

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIALS IN TORONTO 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

TRIAL BY JEWRY
The Great Holocaust Trials
in Toronto 1983 - 1988
by David McCalden
First Edition 1988

© Copyright 1988 by Liberty Bell Publications
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED
Additional copies available from:
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA
or
Truth Missions
P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266 USA
Printed in the United States of America

Red Cross Witnesses in Need of Treatment

Next up, the Crown called two witnesses from the Canadian Red Cross Society, who might have stepped right out of an episode of *Monty Python*. Their testimony was hampered by chaos and confusion; some due to the language barrier, and some because of the misrepresentation of one organization as another.

The Crown first presented René de Grace, the National Director for International Affairs of the Canadian Red Cross Society. De Grace, a French-Canadian, told the court that his office maintained a library of publications and bulletins from various "Red Cross" organizations, such as the International Committee of the Red Cross (Geneva), and the League of Red Cross Societies, and his own Canadian Red Cross Society. He presented into evidence an IRC bulletin dated 1 February 1978, disclaiming the "300,000 total of victims" attributed to the ICRC by Harwood on page 30 of *Did Six Million Really Die?*. De Grace indicated that the "300,000" figure came, not from the ICRC, but from a similar organization, the International Tracing Service, based at Arolsen in West Germany.

The relationship between the Canadian Red Cross, and the International Committee of the Red Cross, and the International Tracing Service, would gradually become a subject of debate; with the Crown eventually reversing themselves, instead arguing emphatically that we had been right in the beginning!

In cross-examination, we had Mrs. Marshall ask the witness about the paperback book published by the ICRC entitled *The Work of the ICRC for Civilian Detainees in German Concentration Camps 1939-1945*, but although he knew of the title, he did not feel qualified to comment on its contents. In fact, the 125-page paperback consists of extracts from the ICRC's 3-volume hardback series *Report of the ICRC on Its Activities During the Second World War*. Revisionists point out that early editions of the ICRC's reports (e.g., 1946, 1947) contain very few references to "death camps" or "gas chambers." Only subsequent editions include such terminology.

Monsieur De Grace had brought along with him a "German-speaking" assistant, Mrs. Elisabeth Perz, who was supposed to translate for the court the Arolsen document which did indeed cite the "3000,000" total of victims. Unfortunately, Mrs. Perz' German was about on a par with M. De Grace's English. Her testimony was marred by stumblings, mis-translations, and plain ignorance. Even Mrs. Marshall was on the

ball, when she confined her cross-examination to the following exchange:

Mrs. Marshall: "Do you know what [this document] is about at all?

Mrs. Perz: "No, I don't."

Mrs. Marshall: "You have no idea at all?"

Mrs. Perz: "I have no idea."

Mrs. Marshall: "Thank you."

The presentation by the Crown of Elisabeth Perz as both an "expert" German translator, and an employee of the "Red Cross" was indicative of the cavalier attitude with which they approached this trial—at least in its early stages.

In an effort to reclaim lost ground, the Crown Attorney, Peter Griffiths, re-summoned René de Grace, to put to him some questions he had obviously forgotten to ask him during his Examination-in-chief. In particular, Griffiths focused on Harwood's unfortunate mistakes on page 27 of *Did Six Million Really Die?*, where he misrepresented *Allied* camps as *German* camps; and *ICRC Report*, Volume 1 as *ICRC Report*, Volume III. (This, and similar, errors have been cleaned up—with the help of this author—in the latest British edition of *Did Six Million Really Die?*)

A Survivor Manquée

Reluctantly, the Crown next exhibited Mrs. Sabina Citron, the instigator of the private suit against Zündel. Although Mrs. Citron's Holocaust Remembrance Association had been expelled from the Canadian Jewish Federation for ill-discipline, and although she professionally operated a union-busting, immigrant sweat-shop, plastics factory, Crown attorneys were so overwhelmed by her garrulous manner that they meekly acquiesced to her arrogant demands for the largely-Gentile Canadian government to take over her private, vengeful, specifically-Jewish law-suit, and spend taxpayers' money instead of her own, in venting her spleen.

Every North American city has a "Sabina Citron." She has her own maverick "survivor" organization. She presents herself as a "Holocaust expert" for TV and radio appearances. She occasionally acts as a docent at "Holocaust" exhibits, where she buttonholes visits with her tales of woe. And she solicits invitations to schools and colleges, where she is given free rein to impose her own neuroses on impressionable children and adolescents. Unfortunately, only in Toronto is a "Sabina Citron" taken seriously enough for the state to take over her legal vendettas.

Mrs. Citron testified that she had grown up in Lodz, Poland. After the war broke out she and her family relocated to the Jewish ghetto at the nearby town of Kielce, and worked in a number of war-production factories.

In July 1944—five years after the German invasion of Poland—Sabina and her siblings were transferred to Auschwitz, in box-cars. In sworn testimony, she testified that the 120 mile journey took "about a week" (Prelim. p. 175).

Upon arrival at Auschwitz, she and her family were forced to take a shower, their clothes were taken away for disinfection, and they were given prison uniforms. Sabina was allocated prisoner number A-15134, which was tattooed on her forearm, and embroidered on her uniform.

During five more transcript pages (pp. 177-182) Mrs. Citron rambled on, complaining in the typical Jewish fashion about the fit of her uniform, the size of her clogs, the space of her bunk, the quality and frequency of her meals, and the earliness of the roll-calls. At the beginning, Judge Hryciuk attempted to move things along, but to no avail. Mrs. Citron insisted on hogging the limelight with her tales from the Holocaust. Or perhaps, they were not totally her own: much of her story appears to be a paraphrase of that of Kitty Hart, the British-Jewish-Polish survivor whose memoirs have been made into both a book (*Return to Auschwitz*, Athenaeum, 1983) and a TV video (*Kitty: Return to Auschwitz*, Yorkshire Television, 1979).

In Kitty's yarn, she was in the hospital block of the extermination camp (!) when a selection for the "gas chambers" was imminent. Her mother, who happened to be a nurse, hid her under a straw mattress (p. 105) and placed a corpse on top to hide her. In Sabina's story, her mother told her to hide under the bunk-boards (Prelim. p. 181) and threw herself on top. Miraculously, both survived.

After just two weeks (Prelim. p. 182) at Auschwitz, Sabina was transferred by passenger train to Bomblitz near Hannover, in Germany-proper, where she worked in a munitions factory, and "couldn't believe [her] good luck" with the excellent accommodations.

With the war coming to an end, Sabina was transferred to the transit- or holding-camp of Bergen-Belsen. After just three weeks there, she was transferred to yet another munitions factory at Elsing. Shortly afterward, the war came to an end, and Sabina was free to emigrate to Canada.

However, immediately after the war Sabina Citron returned briefly to Lodz in Poland to see who and what had survived. In testimony (Prelim. p. 185) she acknowledged that "people were coming [back]

from all over...people who were returning were coming there because there was...a small Jewish center which was receiving returning refugees. And it was sort of holding lists of people who had already arrived so that families could be re-united."

In Lodz, Sabina was able to determine that both her parents and one of her two brothers had survived the war; four out of five family survivors certainly exceeded the average German or Polish ratio. Whatever happened to the missing brother was never determined.

As soon as our Mrs. Marshall started to cross-examine Sabina Citron, a curious incident took place. From the press-gallery, a reporter, Sol Littman, passed a folded note to a court usher, who in turn passed it to Crown prosecutor Peter Griffiths. At that time, Littman was still allegedly a reporter for the *Toronto Star* and the *CBC-TV Newshour*; but shortly after this incident he abandoned all pretence at objectivity and revealed his true colors as the "Canadian" representative of the Simon Wiesenthal Center of Los Angeles. Littman insists that he only became a partisan on the subject of "war criminals" and their "apologists" because the *Star* had assigned him to cover the extradition case of one Helmut Rauca to West Germany. (Rauca was shipped-out to West Germany in 1983, but died before his trial could be held.)

The court transcripts reveals that Littman only passed his note (instructions?) to Griffiths when the name of a fellow CBC-TV reporter was brought up. Sabina Citron confessed on the witness stand that she had never actually received a copy of *Did Six Million Really Die?* in the mail, or seen *Did Six Million Really Die?* on a news-stand; in fact, she had only been confronted with a copy of it by CBC's Steve Peabody, who had quizzed her on how much she was outraged by it. Thus, at a stroke, the Crown's argument of "mischief to the public interest" was nullified; neither an individual TV reporter nor an individual publicity-seeking Jewess could conceivably be regarded as "the public"—even in the People's Republic of Canuckistan—or so we thought!

In a rare act of courage, Judge Hryciuk publicly rebuked Littman for his impertinence. During the lunch-break I interviewed Littman on the subject. He complained that Hryciuk was only a "second-rate [Ukrainian] judge" who would never progress. Littman also objected to a Zündelist photographer taking pictures of us, because he is a "male model" whose features are "copyrighted"!!!

Besides becoming the "Canadian" representative of the Simon Wiesenthal Center, Littman also published a book on the Rauca case, entitled *War Criminal on Trial,* where he vocally complained that Rauca had died in West German custody before he could receive "justice."

Revisionists got a taste of Littman's accuracy in the Simon Wiesenthal Center's *Response* newsletter dated February 1988. On page 6, Littman authoritatively reported that Ernst Zündel had "married the daughter of Canadian fascist leader Adrian Arcand." Although Janick Zündel was indeed French-Canadian, and although Ernst Zündel had gained much insight from interviews with the late Arcand, there was no familial connection at all. Naturally, Littman never apologized for, or withdrew, the claim. Nor was he sued for "publishing false news."

In fact, Littman's prestige was dramatically shattered during the hearing of the Deschenes Commission, which was set up to figure out Canada's response to the Zionist's complaints about "Nazis amongst us."

Littman had insisted that the Deschenes Commission should investigate whether or not the "Doctor of Death", Josef Mengele, had ever emigrated to Canada. He withdrew this demand shortly after he himself found it spurious, but the Deschenes Commission still spent two chapters discussing it. Even so, at one unusual hearing, Littman was personally rebuked for wasting the Commission's time, by an impertinent Ottawa commissioner; naturally the commissioner issued contrite apologies afterward.

Likewise, the Deschenes Commission gave short shrift to the rantings of Saint Simon Wiesenthal himself. Saint Simon had published a list of 217 members of the Waffen-SS Galicia Division, who "may" have visited Canada "since so many fellow Ukrainians lived there." The Commission determined that of the 217 named, 196—or 90%—had never set foot in Canada. Eventually, the Commission determined that there were "twenty" suspected Nazi war criminals in Canada, and another 200 or so in need of investigation. The first of the twenty, Imré Finta, was charged in 1988, and his trial is due to begin in September 1989. However, this may not be so easy. The "eye-witnesses" all live either behind the Iron Curtain in Hungary, or behind the Kosher Curtain in Israel. Since the exposition of Revisionist views is illegal in both statelets, it will be difficult for Finta's lawyer—also now Zündel's lawyer—Doug Christie, to perform effective depositions in such circumstances. After all, John Demjanjuk's lawyer, Dov Eitain, was killed after "falling" from a 15th floor window in Jerusalem, and his colleague Yoram Sheftel was mutilated in an acid-attack at Eitan's funeral.

Eitan's defenestration immediately reminds us of the similar fate of Czechoslovakian prime minister Jan Masaryk in 1948, and that of U.S. Secretary of Defense James Forrestal, in May 1949. Masaryk's death ensured the complete Communist hegemony over his country, and

Forrestal's sent a message to his Pentagon colleagues not to challenge Zionist hegemony over his.

Mrs. Marshall led Citron through a tiresome recapitulation of her wartime experiences, which didn't seem all that different from my own mother's account of World War Two. My Mom left school at 14 years of age—the limit of free education in those days—and started work as a weaver in a Belfast linen factory. When the war broke out, she and her mother both were assigned jobs in the munitions factory of Mackie's—a foundry which ordinarily made-tea-drying machinery for export to India. Although Belfast was way on the periphery of the United Kingdom, its heavy industry—especially its ship-building, aerospace, and munitions facilities—quickly attracted the attention of the Luftwaffe. On the night of 7/8 April 1941, a German bombing raid killed 755 civilians; the second-highest nightly total after London's. Undoubtedly, Belfast's dense and inadequate housing contributed to a higher casualty toll than the much larger cities of Coventry, Liverpool, and Glasgow.

Just as in England, plans were quickly made to evacuate Belfast children to the safety of the countryside. However, in an uncanny echo of German policy in Poland, the Northern Ireland Minister of Home Affairs, Richard Dawson-Bates, pointed out that at least 5000 urban evacuees were nevertheless "unbilletable owing to personal habits which are sub-human [...] camps or institutions...must be instituted for these" (*In Time of War*, Robert Fisk, University of Pennsylvania Press, 1983, p. 437). As New York City engineer Fritz Berg has so perceptively pointed out (*Journal of Historical Review*, Winter 1988-1989, p. 433 ff), much of the German **concentration** policy toward Poland's Jewish population was based on laws of hygiene, not the laws of racism.

(However, Belfast's evacuation policy was short-lived. Billeting in rural homes never amounted to much, and Mr. Dawson-Bates' proposals for "camps" were never put into action. Many Northern Ireland Catholic families sent their children to safety in the southern Irish Free State; although the Luftwaffe mistakenly bombed neutral Dublin twice—in January 1941 and May 1941. [The Allies likewise bombed neutral Switzerland.] Most Belfast families trekked to the countryside each night to sleep in barns, under hedges, and in ditches.)

The Germans interned people for political reasons; so did the British, who had an entire "concentration camp" consisting of several hotels at Douglas on the Isle of Man—Sir Oswald Mosley, leader of the British Union of Fascists, was the principal guest, even though he had

dutifully requested BUF members, such as the late Dr. Peter Peel, to accede to their draft orders.

The Germans interned people for racial reasons; so did the Americans who rounded up 150,000 Japanese—half of whom were U.S. citizens—and shipped them off to camps in the high desert of the Arkansas swamps. The British shipped stranded German passport-holders—many of them Jews—to Canada, and to the Isle of Man.

The Germans invaded and occupied other nations. So did the Allies: the Soviets invaded Poland (in cahoots with the Germans), and also Finland. Britain invaded and took over Iraq. And the United States invaded and took over Iceland and Greenland. Since Churchill and Roosevelt were secretly collaborating to finagle the United States into the war, U.S. troops began secretly arriving in Northern Ireland several months **before** Pearl Harbor, to spec out potential military bases (*After the Battle* #34). After the Japanese "sneak attack" on 7 December 1941, Churchill formally turned over Northern Ireland to the U.S. military to use as their European playground, prior to D-Day. In tribute to their Ulster hospitality, the U.S. Army left behind at Belfast's City Hall a small monument, which bears a close resemblance to a 4-foot tall Gillette shaving stick.

A couple of years before she passed away, I managed to take my Ma to see the movie *Yanks* which, she told me, accurately depicted—despite its left-wing bias—the relationship between the British citizenry and the U.S. soldiers, who were widely regarded as being "over-paid, over-sexed, and over here!" Although the older generation pretend that they are more righteous and less "sinful" than their "swinging sixties" offspring, it is common knowledge that during World War Two every belligerent nationality had a tendency to engage in end-of-the-world sexual antics. In Belfast, afternoon tea dances were popular during the war because so many women, like my mother, worked the night-shift. Although she dated several GIs-including a Brooklyn Jew by the name of Silver—my Ma assured me that none of these relationships was ever consummated. After my Dad returned from his wartime service in the Aldershot cookhouse, suffering severe potato-peeler nicks and cuts, he married her, *virgo intacto.*

Bearing all this background in mind, it is difficult to consider Mrs. Sabina Winter-Citron's wartime anecdotes as anything out of the ordinary. She herself confirmed that she only spent two weeks at the "mill of death" Auschwitz, without providing any explanation as to her miraculous survival, apart from her "hiding under the bed-boards" scenario (Prelim. p. 181). Since many sources insist that Auschwitz was

indeed a pure "extermination plant," Mrs. Citron's testimony contradicts their credibility, or vice versa. However, it must be stated that Mrs. Winter-Citron appeared to give more honest testimony than some of her peers. She admitted to brief, fortnight stays at both Auschwitz and Belsen; to transportation in passenger trains; and to (non-lethal) delousing procedures; and to her refusing to work and not being punished (p. 181, p. 192).

Unlike many of the "fishing yarns" told by her kinsmen, Mrs. Citron's narrative struck me as fairly honest, and free of significant exaggeration, or fantasy. In fact, it was precisely because her testimony was so banal that the Crown decided not to re-exhibit her at the main trial, which would begin the following January 1985.

Obviously, Judge Hryciuk was un-nerved by the absence of Holocaust horrors from Mrs. Citron's testimony; especially as she was the original Complainant. He summoned both attorneys into his chambers, and apparently insisted that the Crown should exhibit some more sensationalistic witnesses, and then wrap things up as quickly as possible. He had already made up his mind that Ernst Zündel had a case to answer.

The hearing resumed on Tuesday 26 June 1984 at 10:00 A.M., with another Holocaust survivor, Arnold Friedman.

Like so many "Holocaust survivors," Friedman originated in the area of the Carpathian Mountains, which straddle the border of Czechoslovakia, Poland, Romania, and the USSR. Carpathian "survivors" figure largely in "Holocaust" anecdotes, largely because they were usually not interned until Spring 1944; quite late in the War.

Besides Friedman, other Carpathian survivors include: **Mel Mermelstein** (from Munkacs), **Lili Jacob-Meier** (from Bilke), **Elie Wiesel** (from Sighet), **Emil Hecht** (from Svalvava), **Robert "Maxwell"** (from Solotvino), **Filip Müller** (from Sered), **Rudolf Vrba** (from Trnava), and **Kitty Felix-Hart** (from Bielsko).

Munkacs (various spellings) was the "capital" of the Carpathians, a Ruritania-type district which had changed hands on an almost annual basis for centuries. During most of the war, it belonged to Hungary, which was allied to Germany, but for purely pragmatic reasons. Eventually, the Germans grew tired of their bumbling, and took over the Budapest régime. Before long, they started rounding up Jews from the outlying villages, collecting them at industrial rail-yards, before shipping them to industrial complexes like Auschwitz, which was desperately short of labor.

Although many Jews in the provincial parts of Hungary were quickly rounded up and shipped out, negotiations between Budapest's wealthier, urban Jews and the Nazi occupiers led to a curious arrangement whereby prominent Jews would not be drafted if they could come up with the necessary bribes. A Jewish emissary, Joel Brand, was sent to neutral Turkey to negotiate a tripartite agreement between the German embassy, the Allied embassies, and the Zionist organizations, which would allow Hungary's Jews to emigrate peacefully to Palestine, in return for the Germans receiving money and desperately needed trucks.

(This was not the first time during the war that Jewish communities had entered into negotiations with the Nazis. On 11 January 1941 the Stern Gang [including the current prime minister, Yitzhak "Shamir" Yezernitzky] wrote to the German embassy in Turkey offering a Nazi-Zionist military alliance, in return for first dibs on Palestine. Earlier still, American Zionist organizations in 1933 negotiated a Transfer Agreement with the Nazis, whereby German manufactured goods could be exported to Palestine, so long as German Jews were allowed out also.)

Listening to Arnold Friedman's testimony in Toronto, for a moment I thought I was hearing Mel Mermelstein of California. Friedman works at a lumberyard; Mermelstein owns a lumberyard. Friedman was 16 in 1944; Mermelstein was 18. Friedman had four siblings; Mermelstein had three siblings. Friedman was initially interned at the rail yards of the Munkacs brickworks; so, too, was Mermelstein. Friedman was shipped to Auschwitz-Birkenau; so was Mermelstein. Friedman's train took the by now obligatory "one week" to wend its way to Auschwitz; Mermelstein's must have been an express, taking only "three days" to cover the 250 miles from Munkacs.

The older inmates—the kapos—would torment the teenage Friedman by telling him that his "friends just went to Heaven", pointing out the "flames...spewing out of...the crematorium" (Prelim. p. 206). Likewise, the kapos told the teenage Mermelstein that if he didn't work hard he would "come out like smoke" (*By Bread Alone*, p. 113).

Both Friedman and Mermelstein came up with the most bizarre "Wieselian" scenarios. Friedman insisted that the teenage inmates could tell the nationality of the gasses by determining the color of the crematorium flames and smoke; apparently skinny Polish Jews produced red flame, whereas fat Hungarian Jews produced yellow flame. However, each time Friedman repeatedly tried to introduce this novel scientific theory, Crown prosecutor Peter Griffiths would try to head him off at the pass, being only too aware that such crackpot allegations

could only dissuade a jury of the witness's credibility. (See: Preliminary p. 206, pp. 213-214; and especially EZ#1, p. 326, where Griffiths asked for a recess as soon as the incorrigible Friedman started yet again his "colored smoke" thesis!)

Likewise, Mel Mermelstein's book *By Bread Alone* insists (p. 115) that:

> Suddenly the road burst upon the scene—a scene right out of *Dante's Inferno*. Ahead were three huge pits dug deep into the ground. In each a fire was raging. Around the flaming pits naked men were running in an endless circle. All around I could see SS guards and kapos swinging their leather whips and driving the prisoners from behind into the pits. I couldn't believe my eyes.
>
> I kept pushing myself away from the pit but something kept drawing me back. I was torn between two worlds, the living and the dead. I pushed myself closer to the edge of the pit. My God, I could see humans in the fire, writhing and moaning.

No doubt, this excerpt helps to explain why Mermelstein has been seeing a psychiatrist for some twenty years, and why he makes repeated annual visits to Auschwitz. He has been to Auschwitz—the scene of Jewish "destruction"—almost twenty times, but has visited Israel—the scene of Jewish "salvation"—only two or three times.

Mermelstein's scenario is completely implausible. The water-table at Birkenau is so high that any "deep pit" would immediately flood with water. (The "ultra-methodical" Germans were so clever that they built Birkenau on a swamp; hence the repeated epidemics.) Even in the best of conditions, it is next to impossible to burn anything in a pit. Ever try burning a dead pet, or leaves, or vegetable waste, in a pit? Even with gasoline or kerosene propellants, all that happens is that the surface gets scorched, and the fire goes out. *Any* fire needs a draught underneath. Pits do not have air intakes from underneath. Ergo, Mermelstein is either a liar or a nut.

Additionally, what possible *motive* would the Germans have had for chasing naked Jews around blazing pits? Something's wrong somewhere. I would suggest that Mermelstein's imagery has more to do with his religious upbringing than it does with empirical reality.

At the main trial EZ#1 we taxed Friedman on his "colored smoke" theories, and after considerable effort, he finally admitted that during his time at Auschwitz he had "listened to other people...maybe I would have attached more credibility to your [explanation] than theirs, but at the time I accepted theirs" (EZ#1, p. 445).

Friedman's admission at the main trial caused a sensation throughout the Canadian media, and the Holocaust industry. We'll get to those

developments in sequence. Right now, I'd just like to draw attention to the uncanny synchronicity between the symbolic "flaming/smoking chimneys/pits" of Mermelstein/Friedman etc. with the yarns presented in that other book of Jewish fairy tales, the *Holy Bible.*

According to *Jeremiah* 7:31, when the Jews were in exile in Babylon they eagerly worshiped the Baylonian's fire-god Moloch, by sacrificing their babies in a "gas oven."

Deuteronomy 4:23 tells us that "the Lord thy God is a consuming fire; even a jealous God." *Deuteronomy* 29:20 elaborates that "the Lord and his jealousy shall smoke against that [sinner]." *Nahum* 1:6 tells us that God's "fury is poured out like fire." *II Samuel* 22:9 insists that "there went up smoke out of [God's] nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured; coals were kindled by it." If we are to believe *Daniel* 4:26, the Babylonian king Nebuchadnezzar ordered everyone to worship his golden statue: when three Jewish advisors refused, they were thrown into a blazing gas-oven, pre-heated to seven times its regular temperature. Miraculously, the three Hebrews were seen to walk around, unsinged, inside the furnace, in the company of the Messiah himself. Once they were released from this magickal oven, King Nebuchadnezzar naturally had the three Jews promoted; he had obviously never heard of the Canadian-Jewish debunker of "psychics, ESP, and magick": The Amazing Randi, who writes frequently for *Free Inquiry* and *The Humanist.*

To be continued in the next issue of *Liberty Bell.*

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

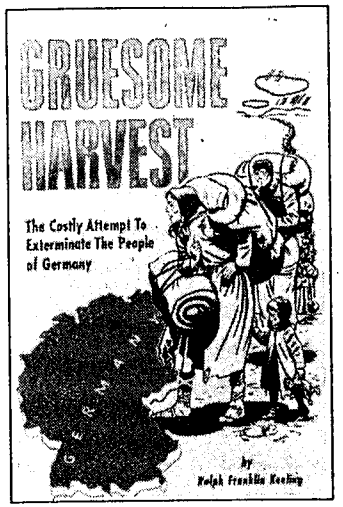

Order # 07012 – $4.50

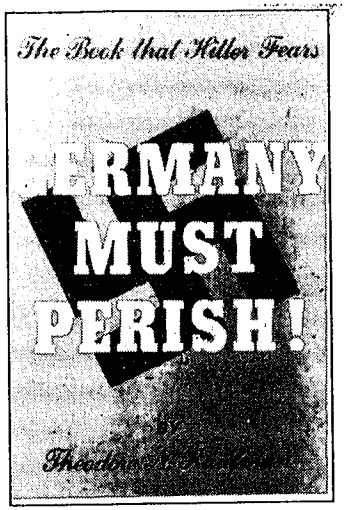

Order # 07009 – $4.00

For postage and handling please add:
On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad $2.00 or 20% respectively.
Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J. Appp). Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00.

For postage and handling please add:
On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad $2.00 or 20% respectively.
Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

JEWS IN THE NEWS

THE NEW YORK TIMES, MONDAY, JANUARY 9, 1989

3 Face Jail In Fraud Of Medicaid

By SELWYN RAAB

Sheldon Weinberg owned a modest dress shop in Brooklyn before he and his sons branched off into Medicaid ventures. Their new business quickly brought them the lavish trappings of success: six-figure incomes, a yacht, a $100,000 Rolls-Royce, apartments in Trump Tower, a butler, a maid and a $2.5 million home in Florida.

But that wealth, prosecutors say, was hardly created by the delivery of medical services to poor people, but by a $16 million fraud, the largest theft of Medicaid funds, officials say, since the program began 22 years ago.

The Weinbergs, the prosecutors say, operated a sophisticated computerized system of fraud that included the submission of 381,000 fake claims to the state and payments of $5,000 a week to a dentist to aid in the scheme. One son was said to have used part of one clinic as an office for a commodity-trading business.

Tomorrow, Mr. Weinberg, 64 years old, and his sons, Jay, 35, and Ronald, 42, will be sentenced in State Supreme Court in Brooklyn for the fraud, which took place over seven years at clinics in the Bedford-Stuyvesant and Bushwick sections of Brooklyn.

Roller-Coaster Rise and Fall

A portrait of the Weinbergs' roller-coaster financial rise and fall emerged from court and legal documents and from interviews with friends and former business associates of the three men.

It showed a failure by state supervisory agencies to closely monitor the operation and detect the fraud. It also raised questions about the licensing and monitoring of large outpatient centers. Background checks of owners of Medicaid clinics are rarely conducted by the State Health Department or the Social Services Department after clinics are licensed, state officials said. State law allows investors without health-service experience to operate Medicaid clinics.

For example, Jay and Ronald Weinberg continued to run the clinics after they were convicted in state courts in the early 1980's of financial crimes unrelated to Medicaid fraud. The brothers were on court-ordered probation while co-administrators of the clinics. At a trial on the fraud charges in November, defense lawyers contended that none of the Weinbergs had stolen a penny. The lawyers described the Weinbergs as victims of unscrupulous employees who engineered the frauds for their own profit and of other employees who testified falsely out of hatred for the sons.

But James A. Durkin, who is in charge of the state agency that supervises Medicaid payments, said: "It was an unprecedented scam in size and sophistication. They used an ingenious trick, a computerized system to invent phantom records and services for actual patients."

Mr. Durkin, the director of audit and quality control for the Social Services Department, said that his unit has devised new ways to detect abuses by large Medicaid providers, partly because of the Brooklyn case.

The efforts, he noted, include computerized verification that a patient actually visited a clinic at a specific time and random checks by mail with patients to check if bills are valid.

Assets Have Been Seized

Officials in the Social Services Department and the State Health Department, which licenses medical centers, said they were unaware of the sons' convictions. Both had been convicted of failure to pay bills. In addition, Jay Weinberg was convicted of writing bad checks and of violating Security and Exchange Commission laws by failing to register as a broker.

The state's Special Prosecutor for Medicaid fraud, Edward J. Kuriansky, began an investigation of the Weinbergs in 1986 only after a former employee of their clinic in Bedford-Stuyvesant was arrested in another case and, in a plea agreement, provided information on the Weinbergs.

Under court orders, Mr. Kuriansky's office has seized from $5 million to $6 million in assets held by the Weinberg family. More assets are being sought, but it is unlikely that the full $16 million will be recovered, an official said.

The Weinbergs were indicted in 1987. In November 1988, a jury found each defendant guilty on multiple counts of grand larceny, conspiracy to defraud, of filing false instruments and of falsifying business records.

Prosecutors from Mr. Kuriansky's office charged that the three men had participated in the submission of 381,000 fake claims to the Social Services Department from 1980 to 1987. The bills were for fictitious examinations and medical services for 3,000 patients enrolled in the Medicaid program who had sought treatment at the two clinics.

Medicaid pays physicians, dentists and health-care centers for the care of low-income and welfare patients. The Federal Government pays 50 percent of the cost and state and local governments pay the remainder.

The Weinbergs, through their lawyers, declined to be interviewed.

Sheldon Weinberg, according to friends, grew up in the Bensonhurst section of Brooklyn, where his father, Phillip, owned Phillip's Dress Shop in Bath Beach. Sheldon took over the shop at 86th and Bay 25th Streets after his father retired in the early 1960's.

Friends said that Mr. Weinberg, and his wife, Roslyn, raised Jay and Ronald in a large house in Manhattan Beach, about five miles from the family's dress shop. Although, as teen-agers and young men, the sons had worked in the shop and in the dress business they had no desire to work in the garment industry, the friends recalled.

In 1975, when his lease expired, Sheldon Weinberg left the dress business. Former associates of Mr. Weinberg said Jay convinced his father to invest in a Medicaid center.

With a $400,000 loan, Sheldon Weinberg in 1976 organized the Bedford-Stuyvesant Health Care Corporation and built the first clinic at 1413 Fulton Street. He also hired a professional staff to provide medical services. Later, the corporation with another $400,000 loan, opened a satellite clinic at 331 Knickerbocker Avenue in Bushwick.

A year after the opening of the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic, Sheldon and Roslyn Weinberg sold their Manhattan Beach home and bought a house, valued at $500,000, with a private dock, in Hewlitt Bay Park, L.I. Mr. Weinberg and Jay also acquired a $55,000, 34-foot yacht, which they named The Corsair.

In August 1982, at a hearing conducted by the State Health Department over allegations of lax medical conditions at the Bedford-Stuyvesant center, Sheldon Weinberg said he took control of the clinic in 1981 to iron out management problems. "I threw both my sons out," he said at the hearing.

An examiner for the Health Department found that medical standards at the center were acceptable and it was permitted to continue operating.

Home in Boca Raton

Prosecution witnesses at the fraud trial in November testified that both sons were actively involved with the Bedford-Stuyvesant center. Prosecutors asserted that most of the frauds concerned billings from that clinic.

In 1983 Sheldon Weinberg and his wife moved from Long Island and built a home at the St. Andrews Country Club in Boca Raton, Fla. The home is now appraised at $2.5 million. In Florida, Mr. Weinberg bought a $100,000 Rolls Royce, a $70,000 custom-built Zimmer automobile that resembled a 1930's-style limousine and a $40,000 Corvette, court records said.

Mr. Weinberg and Jay also rented luxury apartments on the 63d floor of Trump Tower on Fifth Avenue near 57th Street. Sheldon Weinberg was paying $180,000-a-year in rent in 1987.

In 1987, Jay was indicted on charges that he arranged a fire in 1983 that destroyed records at the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic. He is awaiting trial on charges of arson and of collecting $50,000 in fraudulent insurance claims.

A key prosecution witness at the fraud trial was David Z. Beldengreen, a Manhattan dentist who had been employed at the Bedford-Stuyvesant center from 1979 to 1984. He testified that at the direction of the defendants he "created" thousands of fake bills for

Medicaid patients and was paid at least $5,000 a week for doing so.

Dr. Beldengreen, in exchange for possible leniency in an unrelated $450,000 Medicaid fraud, touched off the investigation of the Weinbergs. After he was arrested in 1986, the dentist told prosecutors in Mr. Kurlansky's office about the irregularities at the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic.

Dr. Beldengreen is awaiting sentencing after pleading guilty to grand larceny and promising to make restitution of $60,000 to the state in his own case.

At their peak, from 1984 to 1986, the Weinbergs employed about 25 doctors full and part-time and about 25 other employees. The clinics generated up to $200,000 a week in fake claims, according to evidence presented by Richard S. Harrow, the lead prosecutor.

From 1980 to 1987, the clinics got about $15 million for genuine Medicaid services, prosecutors said. Mr. Durkin maintained that the submission of about 50 percent in genuine bills helped to conceal the fake claims.

'Obnoxious, Spoiled Young Men'

Former employees of the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic testified that Jay Weinberg operated a commodity-trading company on the second floor of the clinic and that his employees were paid from the clinic's payrolls.

Ronald Weinberg, according to testimony, also apparently violated the Medicaid reimbursement regulations by using the clinic as a garage and office for another family business, a limousine-rental service,

None of the Weinbergs testified at the trial. Sheldon Weinberg's lawyer, Maurice H. Sercarz, in his summation, portrayed Sheldon Weinberg as a "man of means" who had bona fide investments that enabled him to lead a "high life."

Mr. Sercarz asserted that the former employees were "eager to twist the truth" in their testimony for the prosecution because they disliked Jay and Ronald Weinberg, whom he described as "obnoxious, spoiled young men."

Sheldon and Jay Weinberg, who were convicted of first-degree grand larceny, face maximum sentences of 25 years. Ronald Weinberg, who was found guilty of second-degree grand larceny, faces a maximum term of 15 years. They will be sentenced by Justice Ruth Moskowitz.

Like Father (Sheldon)...

Like Son (Jay)...

Like Son (Ronald).

THE NEW YORK TIMES, WEDNESDAY, JANUARY 11, 1989

Father Jumps Bail in Fraud On Medicaid

Faced Prison Sentence — 2 Sons Given Terms

By SELWYN RAAB

On the day of his sentencing for participating in a $16 million Medicaid fraud, Sheldon Weinberg failed to show up in a Brooklyn court yesterday and was declared a fugitive from justice.

As authorities began an international search for Mr. Weinberg, he and his two sons received prison terms for their roles in the largest theft of Medicaid funds since the program began 22 years ago. Investigators said Mr. Weinberg, who was free on $250,000 bail, and his wife, Roslyn, had disappeared with most of their belongings from their rented house in Lawrence, L.I.

An empty safe, 25 pairs of men and women's shoes, towels from the Helmsley Palace Hotel and several of Mrs. Weinberg's dresses were all that remained in the house, an investigator said.

Mr. Weinberg, who is 64 years old, was sentenced in absentia to 7 to 21 years in prison. One son, Jay, 35, whom prosecutors described as the "mastermind" of the scheme, was sentenced to 8⅓ to 25 years, the maximum that could be imposed.

Another son, Ronald, 42, was sentenced to 5 to 15 years.

Up to $6 million of the family's assets have been seized under court order.

Judge Defends Bail Decision

Justice Ruth Moskowitz imposed the sentences in State Supreme Court. When the three men were convicted on charges of grand larceny and conspiracy in November, she had denied a prosecution request that she revoke Sheldon Weinberg's bail and jail him until sentencing. In explaining her decision yesterday, Justice Moskowitz said she had "bent over backwards to be fair" to Mr. Weinberg, who had no previous convictions.

"He has spoken loud and clear and told this court that he is leaving only his shoes behind," she said after issuing a warrrant for his arrest.

Edward J. Kuriansky, the special state prosecutor for Medicaid fraud, said Mr. Weinberg's flight "is his final act of disrespect for our system of law."

Lawyers for the three defendants, in asking for leniency for their clients, each placed the prime responsibility for the Medicaid frauds on other members of the family. Sheldon Weinberg's lawyer said the sons had initiated and carried out the schemes, and lawyers for each son named the father or the other brother as the chief instigator.

"Wherever he is now, he is living in hell," Maurice H. Sercarz, Sheldon Weinberg's lawyer, said of his client. "His sons are in prison and wife has been wrecked by what he has done."

Later, outside court, Mr. Sercarz said he believed Sheldon Weinberg had fled because he thought his wife might suffer a physical or mental breakdown if her husband were imprisoned.

Mr. Weinberg and his two sons ran a dress shop in the Bath Beach section of Brooklyn before 1976, when they began opening medical clinics, primarily for Medicaid patients, in the Bedford-Stuyvesant and Bushwick sections.

None of them had medical training or experience. They hired physicians and dentists to treat impoverished patients who qualified for Medicaid.

At the trial, prosecutors presented evidence that, from 1980 to 1987, the Weinbergs were paid for 381,000 fake Medicaid claims totalling more than $16 million.

Trump Tower Apartment

Court records and a pre-sentencing report by Mr. Kuriansky's office said that, after opening the clinics, Sheldon Weinberg left Brooklyn for lavish homes on Long Island, in Manhattan and in Boca Raton, Florida. When they were indicted in 1987, Sheldon Weinberg and his wife lived in a Trump Tower apartment that rented for $180,000 a year and had a fountain in the living room. Their son Jay lived next door in one that rented for $48,000.

Justice Moskowitz said she hoped the long sentences would send Medicaid providers a "loud and clear message" that "if you steal from the state you will be punished."

Jay Weinberg, who is already serving up to four years for failing to file state income tax returns, pleaded guilty yesterday to arson. He said a fire in 1983 at the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic was arranged by his father to destroy Medicaid records. He was given the maximum sentence on that charge: three years, to run concurrently with the fraud and conspiracy sentences.

His brother Ronald Weinberg, who had been free on $100,000 bail, was jailed after the sentencing yesterday.

Last Seen Thursday

The chief prosecutor, Richard Har-

row, said that Sheldon Weinberg was also suspected of stealing $1 million from an employee's pension fund at the Medicaid clinics and that Ronald Weinberg faced tax-evasion charges.

An investigator in the Medicaid fraud prosecutor's office, John Lydon, said yesterday that Sheldon and Roslyn Weinberg were last seen by friends at their home at 280 Narragansett Avenue in Lawrence on Thursday.

Mr. Weinberg's passport was confiscated when he was indicted in 1987 but investigators said they suspected he had obtained another one under a fictitious name.

THE NEW YORK TIMES, FRIDAY, JANUARY 13, 1989

Pro-Israel Lobbyists Face Charge on Election Role

WASHINGTON, Jan. 12 (AP) — Former United States officials filed a complaint today against an influential pro-Israel lobbying group and 53 political action committees, charging they had violated Federal election laws.

The complaint, filed with the Federal Election Commission, charges that the American Israel Public Affairs Committee has overstepped its legal bounds as a lobbying group by working to elect or defeat political candidates based on their positions toward Israel.

The complaint said that the committee channeled money and volunteers to such campaigns in violation of its registered purpose as a lobbyist. The committee, which in the past has denied such activities, declined to discuss the details of the complaint filed today, citing F.E.C. regulations on confidentiality.

Those who filed the complaint include George Ball, Under Secretary of State; James Akins, former Ambassador to Saudi Arabia; Andrew Killgore, former Ambassador to Qatar; Adm. Robert J. Hanks, retired, who headed the Navy's Middle East Task Force; Richard Curtiss, a former chief inspector of the United States Information Agency, and Paul Findley, a former Representative from Illinois who contends he was defeated in 1982 because of a campaign by the pro-Israeli lobbying group.

Action Sought by F.E.C.

The complaint, researched by the American Arab Anti-Discrimination Committee, which is a major Arab-American organization, asks the election commission to force the public affairs committee to register as a political action committee. If the group did so, it would have to file reports on its activities with the election commission.

This could hamper the effectiveness of the lobbying group, which operates behind the scenes to recruit support for Israel, the largest recipient of United States aid with $3 billion annually, and to oppose weapons sales to Arab countries.

In a statement, one of the plaintiffs, Mr. Curtiss, spoke of the lobby's "formidable ability to mobilize congressional support" and said the ability was "based not upon an appeal to the American national interest but upon threats by a special interest that has resorted to conspiracy and collusion."

Dispute Has Long History

A statement by the public affairs committee said its "members proudly participate in the American political process and do so within the law," adding, "We are confident the F.E.C. will expeditiously concur."

Mr. Curtiss and others have long argued that Washington's policy is skewed in Israel's favor to the detriment of United States standing in the Arab world, both politically and economically.

There are only a handful of pro-Arab political action committees in the United States and they are outspent as much as 10-to-1 by the pro-Israel groups.

The complaint, the first against the public affairs committee in its 15-year history, also charges that the group coordinates the activities of dozens of political action committees and uses them to channel money to candidates. The complaint cites two internal memos from the public affairs committee, one of which urges a colleague to insure that pro-Israel political action committees channel contributions to certain Senate candidates.

The petition also seeks to prove collusion between the public affairs committee and 53 pro-Israel political action committees through their common cause and an overlap of their officials.

It is not uncommon in Washington for directors of political action committees to be active on boards of special interest groups or corporations.

If the charge of collusion is accepted by the election commission, it could find that the political action committees exceeded their contribution limits because the law treats all contributions by affiliated committees as though they were made by a single group.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

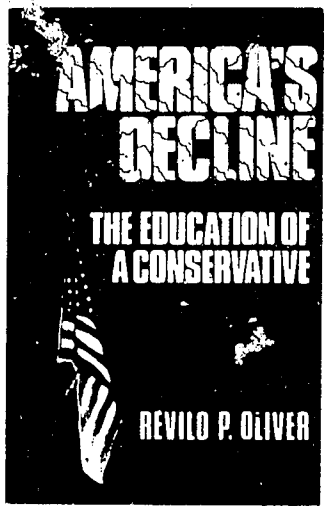

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

TYPHUS AND THE JEWS

Friedrich Paul Berg

VOL. 16 - NO. 9 MAY 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Typhus and the Jews

by

Friedrich Paul Berg

In an article about Zyklon-B and the German delousing chambers in the Spring 1986 issue of *The Journal for Historical Review*, I included a brief discussion of the large, well-designed gas chambers which were used by Germany and her allies during World War 2 to fumigate entire railroad trains, one or more railroad cars at a time with cyanide gas. Those chambers would have also been ideal for the mass-extermination of people if the Germans had ever intended to commit mass-extermination of Jews or anyone else.

Two of the appendices to this essay are translations of German articles which discuss those remarkable gas chambers in some detail. Those articles are only two among many that can be found in the German literature of that period.

Delousing Tunnels

The history of large gas chambers (more than 200 cubic meters in volume) goes back to at least the early 1920's when tunnels were used by the British to fumigate railroad trains in Russia and Poland when the British had a military presence there during the chaotic post World War 1 period. The standard procedure then was to fumigate an entire railroad train at one time within a sealed tunnel with hydrocyanic acid (also referred to simply as cyanide or cyanide gas). Zyklon-B had not yet been invented and so the cyanide had to be introduced into the tunnels either from gas-filled tanks or else generated within the tunnels by the dropping of cyanide salt into barrels filled with sulfuric acid (the so-called "barrel method").

The British experience with typhus in Poland and Russia during that period was described many years later in the *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine* as follows:[1]

Administrative Measures of Control of Widespread Epidemics

> Though the measures taken are not likely to be applicable to Great Britain it may be of interest to outline the broader administrative steps we took when dealing with widespread epidemics of typhus fever.
>
> The personnel of a number of units was established, including doctors, nurses, and subordinate medical auxiliaries. All were young and all were protected by the use of special clothing. Arrangements

were made for the regular disinfestation of the garments and for bathing the personnel. The stores required included portable baths and showers, fuel for heating water, soap, hair clippers and scissors, nail brushes, towels, &c., in addition to as good rations as it was possible to obtain. Units were sent into the various regions and were administered centrally in Poland from Warsaw, in Russia from Moscow and Kuibyshev, and, two years ago, in China from Chungking and Sian.

The next step was to put a cordon round healthy areas, with the aid of the military and barbed wire, to prevent the ingress of infected refugees. This was in many cases done locally, though eventually a cordon had to be established right across Europe, from North Poland to Rumania. Refugees were only allowed to enter this "clean" zone at certain points established on the roads and railways. Patrols watched the open country and brought stragglers into the disinfesting points. At each such point were arrangements for bathing and disinfestation, and all persons passing the cordon were thoroughly 'de-loused' with their belongings. The size of the work may be gathered from the fact that at one centre alone—Baranowice, on the Polish-Russian frontier in 1921—we were for a long time disinfesting each day 10,000 refugees returning to Poland from Russia. The method of disinfestation varied according to the country and the apparatus available. In Poland, steam and cyanide were both used, the latter being employed on an extensive scale on the frontiers. At Baranowice, where the refugees arrived chiefly by train, a tunnel was built, into which hydrocyanic gas could be introduced. On the arrival of each train, all the passengers were given a blanket and told to strip, leaving their garments and all their belongings on the train. Each person was then bathed in hot water with soft soap and paraffin, while the train was backed into the tunnel, the engine uncoupled, and cyanide gas liberated in the tunnel. When the bathing of the refugees was completed, the train was pulled out of the tunnel by means of a rope attached to a locomotive and was allowed to air. In due course the passengers dressed, gave up their blankets, and continued on their journey. In Mesopotamia, we used a locomotive with waggons attached, into which steam, first saturated and superheated, could be passed. The train included accommodation for personnel and thus constituted a unit which could be moved to any point where typhus broke out.

In Russia, we utilized the Russian baths, with which every village is equipped. These are log huts in which fires are made under heaps of stones, which are thus heated to a high temperature. Buckets of water are thrown on the stones, the water immediately evaporating into clouds of steam. The population was first bathed and de-loused in the bath, and then the amount of heat and steam were increased so as to deal with the bedding and clothing. Subsequently, no further water was thrown on the stones, and the heat of the hut was allowed to dry out the material.

For furs, which are very readily infested with lice and which do not lend themselves to the ordinary methods of disinfestation, crude naphthalene was used. A large box or chest was constructed at the entrance to the house and half-filled with crude naphthalene. Into this all furs and outer garments were dropped on entry to the house and left there until the following morning. I should mention that in winter in a cold country it is, of course, sufficient to hang one's garments in the open for the night for every louse to be destroyed. Whether the nits survive or not depends on the degree of cold, but there is in any case no evidence that these can transmit the disease.

In China, where padded garments have to a great extent superseded furs, brick ovens were used. . .

In spite of the difficulties, the delousing of entire railroad trains was absolutely essential to prevent the spread of typhus from infested areas to non-infested areas. Railroads could otherwise carry typhus-infected lice throughout all of Europe within a few days. Not only the railroad trains themselves but even the railroad stations were important sources of contagious disease, particularly typhus, because it was there that people would spend hours and even days in close contact, often huddled together—an ideal environment for the spreading of lice from "lousy" persons to clean persons. By contrast, busses, trucks and automobiles were still relatively unimportant for public transportation.

The invention of Zyklon-B in 1923 was a major step forward because delousing methods employing this product could handle furs and leather goods without damage as easily as they could handle all other types of clothing. By the late 1930's (see Appendix A), the delousing of railroads had been greatly improved with specially-constructed delousing tunnels or gas chambers. These facilities were subsequently improved even further with blowers and ductwork to circulate air and gas, and with space heaters to raise interior temperatures above the boiling point of hydrocyanic acid (78.6° F).[2] Heating was especially necessary during winter—precisely the time of the year when typhus was generally most severe and when delousing was most needed—in order to be sure that all of the hydrocyanic acid from Zyklon-B would evaporate and fill the chamber interiors.

DEGESCH as an Information Source for a Technology of Mass-Murder

The technology which was employed for fumigating entire railroad

trains was hardly a secret. On the contrary, before the war and throughout most of the war, the DEGESCH company had placed large advertisements for its products and technical expertise in many technical journals which were distributed throughout the entire world. Many of these advertisements clearly showed large gas chambers for fumigating railroad trains and trucks with Zyklon-B.

The half-page advertisement reproduced on the following page appeared in dozens of issues of *Der praktische Desinfektor* just as an example.[3]

Any German official seriously interested in using Zyklon-B for almost any purpose would have been well aware of this superb technology. The people responsible for the "Final Solution," about whom it is generally conceded that they were otherwise intelligent and in many cases well-educated, would have surely read the German technical literature also. Any German official responsible for the purchase of large quantities of Zyklon-B would have surely seen the DEGESCH advertisements, not just once but many times, showing large, well-designed gas chambers about which numerous technical discussions could be easily found.

The importance of circulation and heat are clearly emphasized in the relevant German literature and much of the English language literature as well. The absence of any means for circulating and heating the air-gas mixture in cellar rooms which were supposedly used for mass-murder in Auschwitz is strong and clear evidence that the extermination claims, at least with regard to Zyklon-B, are sheer nonsense.[5]

Disease in War and its Aftermath

A standard feature of the Holocaust story is the reliance upon photographs of thousands of dead bodies found in some of the German concentration camps at the end of World War 2. For people who are unfamiliar with the horrors of war, which includes most of us fortunately, those photographs are more than sufficient proof of a genocidal policy on the part of the German régime. Even for many veterans from the Western Allied armies who may have spent years reading the generally available literature, those photographs constitute convincing evidence of genocide. The claims of revisionists that the bodies were the result of catastrophic epidemics of typhus, typhoid, tuberculosis, dysentery, etc., are readily scoffed at as the foolish ravings of Nazi apologists. After all, how could disease alone have possibly caused such misery as one sees in those photographs?

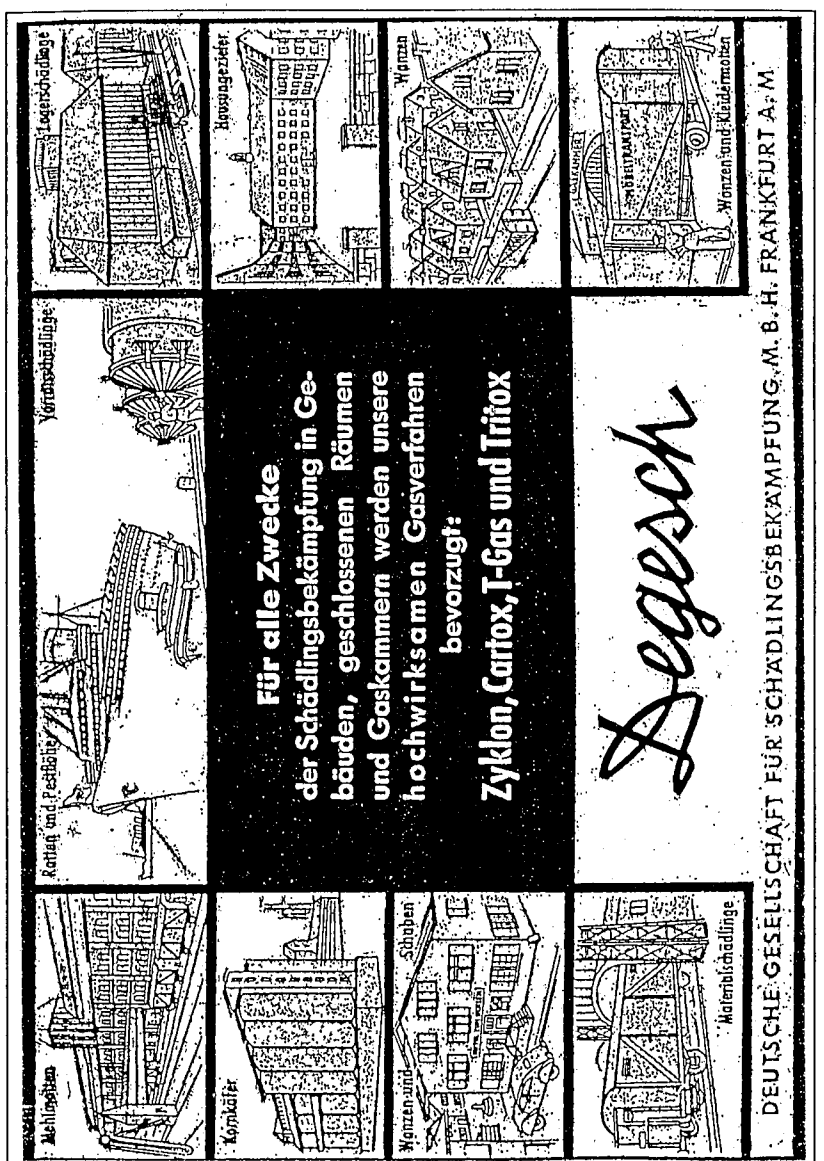

Figure 1: Typical half-page advertisement (actual size) by the DEGESCH Company showing large gas chambers, including one for railroads in the lower left corner.[4]

The bitter reality is that the photographs tell only a small part of the horrors of modern warfare.

How many Americans have any idea that for every Union soldier who died during the American Civil War from combat, including those who died from wounds and injuries, there were approximately two Union soldiers who died from disease. Despite all that has been written and said in a hundred years about the Civil War and shown on film, it would be surprising if one American in a hundred has any idea as to the relative size of these numbers even though the Civil War was fought on American soil and is a major part of America's history.

Out of a total of 359,528 Union deaths from all causes, 110,070 were from combat but 224,586 were from disease.[6] Of the deaths from disease, 44,000 were from "diarrhea and dysentery, acute and chronic" and 34,883 were from "typhoid, typho-malarial, and continued fevers."[7] By contrast, the total number of deaths arising from combat at the Battle of Gettysburg for the Union army is only 3,155 and for the Confederate army is only 3,903.[8]

Conditions in the Confederate armies were probably worse generally than those for the Union army but the statistics were apparently destroyed in a fire in Richmond.[9] As to civilian casualties from disease during the Civil War, especially in the South where most of the fighting occurred—no one seems to know.

In a well-written and moving book entitled *Civil War Medicine*, the author Stewart Brooks wrote:[10]

> Surprising perhaps to the layman but not to the student of history, disease was the great killer of the war. As one soldier wrote, "These Big Battles is not as Bad as the fever." Of the Federal dead, roughly three out of five died of disease, and of the Confederates, perhaps two out of three. During the first year, a third of the Union army was on sick call, and probably an even higher figure obtained South. Intestinal infections, such as typhoid and "chronic diarrhea," and "inflammation of the lungs" headed the list. Indeed, diarrhea and dysentery became more vicious as the fighting progressed.

A major cause of the high incidence of disease was the failure to take hygiene and sanitation seriously. Prison camps were, of course, terrible but apparently the camps where regular soldiers, i.e. not prisoners, spent months in the field were not that much better. Brooks gives us the following description of conditions in the camps generally.

> In the beginning, and to an unhealthy extent throughout the war, the typical inductee on arriving in camp felt as free as a bird and lived like one. Few recruits bothered to use the slit-trench latrines (and those who did usually forgot to shovel dirt over the feces) and most urinated just outside the tent—and after sundown, in the street. Garbage was everywhere, rats abounded, and dead cats and dogs turned up in the strangest places. The emanations of slaughtered cattle and kitchen offal together with the noxious effluvia from the seething latrines and infested tents produced an olfactory sensation which has yet to be duplicated in the Western Hemisphere.
>
> As for water—and seldom was there enough—any source would do in the early camps. Frequently, it was so muddy and fetid the men held their noses when they drank the stuff. In many instances, the heavy rains washed fecal material directly into the supply with disastrous consequences. However, in time, water came to be regarded generally as a source of disease and attempts were made to secure wholesome supplies. The better outfits even progressed to the point of boiling befouled water—visibly befouled of course.
>
> The United States Sanitary Commission was not long in recognizing these deplorable conditions as a threat to the Cause and dedicated itself to their eradication. By placing the matter squarely before the public and military, it paved the way for the institution of corrective measures relating to sanitation and hygiene. The Commission insisted that the bulk of sickness stemmed from filthy army installations and in no uncertain terms held the regimental brass responsible. Above all, it carried through with its proposals and admonitions via publications and workers and inspectors in the field. Nothing of such force was operative among the Southern armies, nevertheless some improvement was to be noted when conditions permitted. Although the camps tended to improve, it is open to question whether the same can be said of personal hygiene. The shortage of water and soap notwithstanding, this was mainly a case of poor education, carelessness, ignorance or, perhaps more to the point, the rural ways of the time. Among the officers, who usually represented the aristocracy, the rate of sickness ran, *one-half* that of the enlisted men. Again, the sickness rate for the Western theater—among the men of the frontier—tended to run double that of the Eastern.
>
> The salutary effects of good sanitation and hygiene are severely compromised in the face of poor nutrition, and bad food was the rule. . .

It is hardly a surprise that Americans know even less about a foreign war, albeit one in which America had a major rôle, but where Americans were generally far removed from the areas of greatest

misery except at the very end.

Those who moralize about the piles of dead at Bergen-Belsen and Dachau should consider Andersonville where 7,712 men died in six months out of an average of only 19,453 held. The Northern prison camps were also terrible. The "average number" of Confederates held in prisons by the North is 40,815 of whom 18,784 died.[12] Only 252 Confederates held in Northern prisons died from wounds whereas 5,965 died from diarrhea and dysentery.[13]

For the Mexican War (1846-48), the ratio of fatalities from disease to fatalities from wounds is even worse. 1,549 were killed or died from their wounds; 10,951 died of disease.[14]

During the Crimean War (1854-56), 12,604 men in the French army died from wounds whereas 59,815 died from sickness. For the English, 4,602 died from wounds whereas 17,225 died from sickness. By contrast, although 35,671 Russians died from wounds, only 37,454 died from sickness.[15]

Unfortunately, when war has ended, the misery of disease and its full extent is quickly forgotten. Medals for diarrhea and fever will not inspire new generations of young men to risk their lives for their country.

Diarrhea and dysentery, as well as typhoid, are all spread through contaminated water. Revisionists have generally not been aware of the importance of water contamination except for typhoid. In reality, all three of these diseases are extremely dangerous, especially in wartime when large numbers of people often live in camps with primitive sanitation and water supplies. During peacetime, one can afford the luxury of burial in sealed caskets or perhaps even the kind of watertight "body bags" that were used in the Vietnam War. However, in World War 2 this was a luxury which the Germans could not afford as a rule, even for their own people. As a preventive measure, the cremation of the dead was entirely appropriate to protect against all three of these deadly diseases.

In addition, elaborate water purification measures were employed at Birkenau, for example, where one can still see nine large water treatment tanks within 200 yards of Kremas 2 and 3. The life-saving purpose of these tanks is deliberately misrepresented by the Auschwitz Museum authorities today by a nearby placard stating that these facilities were "intended to produce driving gas from human excrements." The seriousness of any such intent on the part of the Nazis is refuted by the absence of roofs over these tanks either today or during the war as well as by the elaborate internal structures for

filtering and settling of solids within the tanks.

The bodies of men who have died or are near death from diarrhea or dysentery do not look any different if they were in a German concentration camp or in a Civil War prison camp or were part of a disease ridden army under Grant or Lee or Napoleon. They are not a pleasant sight. There are, unfortunately, relatively few pictures of sick soldiers from before World War 2 but they are available if one searches, even for the Civil War, and they are every bit as awful as anything from Bergen-Belsen.

Typhus

Typhus during the Civil War was apparently not the great problem that it has been historically in Europe.

To get some idea as to the historical importance of typhus, one should read Prinzing's *Epidemics Resulting from Wars*[16] or some of the French or German works of the last century about Napoleon's Russian campaign.

One discussion which is particularly meaningful for this analysis is by Dr. Wilhelm Pfannenstiel, who accompanied Kurt Gerstein to Belzec and Treblinka in August of 1942. Pfannenstiel was Director of the Institute for Hygiene at the University of Marburg an der Lahn and a major (*Obersturmbannführer*) in the SS. According to the "Statement of Kurt Gerstein," Pfannenstiel made a speech while in Treblinka in which he said the staff had performed "a great duty, a duty so useful and necessary" and "Looking at the bodies of these Jews one understands the greatness of your good work!"

That Pfannenstiel made a speech complementing the staff at Treblinka is hardly surprising. However, the meaning and content of his speech in Treblinka was probably quite similar to the speech he gave only a year and a half later in Bremen on January 10, 1944 from which the following is an excerpt.[17]

> The accounts which we have about the spread of pestilence as a result of the Napoleonic wars are shocking:
>
> > Because of the massive movements of troops through Germany, because of the quartering of the troops in houses of the civilian population and because of the economic consequences of the continental blockade, the groundwork after 1800 was especially well-prepared for the spread of epidemics. Russian troop masses brought what was at the time called 'war-typhoid'—which included paratyphoid, dysentery and similar diseases, but above all typhus—to Eastern Germany. The French contaminated not only Western Germany but all of

Western Europe including Spain with 'war-typhoid.' Even in Sweden there were terrible epidemics. Only England remained untouched by the epidemics because of her position as an island.

The catastrophe which befell the army of Napoleon, which had originally numbered 500,000 men, was completely sealed with pestilence. During the initial advance, in one battle, four-fifths of the men became casualties from disease. In Moscow, which was rich in provisions, the soldiers recovered again. But then, after the burning of Moscow when the 80,000 men of the French army had to return over the infested military roads, they were almost totally wiped out from dysentery, typhoid and typhus. In Smolensk, the number of troops who had to remain behind from typhoid and dysentery rose to 15,000. In Wilna of 30,000 captured French troops, 25,000 had succumbed to disease. Among the civilian population in Wilna at that time, 55,000 fatalities were reported in half a year.

The massing of troops before Leipzig brought new heavy outbreaks of epidemic. A report from Reils to Freiherr vom Stein describes the terrible conditions which arose primarily from the lack of medical care and military hospitals:

> Leipzig, October 1813. Your Excellency has assigned me to submit an account about my findings regarding the military hospitals for the Allied armies on this side of the Elbe . . . I found approximately 20,000 wounded and sick warriors of all nations in Leipzig. The wildest imagination could not invent so lurid a picture of misery as I found in the reality before me. . . The wounded were lying either in gloomy dens in which amphibians would not have found enough oxygen or in schools with windows which had no glass and in high ceiling churches in which the chill in the air increased proportionally as the foulness diminished. . .
>
> In those places they lie in layers like so many tons of herring, all still in the bloody garments in which they had been carried from the heat of battle. Of the 20,000 wounded not a single one has a shirt, bedsheet, blanket, cover, straw sack or bedstead. . . . Wounded who can not raise themselves to an upright position must discharge feces and urine under themselves and putrefy in their own excrement. For those who can get up, open tubs are available but these overflow on all sides because they are not carried outdoors. In Petri street there was one such tub next to another which was used to deliver the midday soup. This neighborliness between food and human wastes must certainly produce such nausea that it can only be overcome by the fiercest hunger. The most hideous example of this occurred at the clothing market. The loading platform was covered with a row of such overflowing tubs whose stagnant contents were slowly oozing over the steps. It was impossible to bring oneself through this cascade of slops and force oneself to the entrance from the streetside. . .
>
> I close my account with the most horrible scene which drove chills through my limbs and shattered my spirit. On the open field of the public school, I found a mountain consisting of garbage and the corpses of my compatriots. There they lay, naked and being eaten by dogs and rats as if they had been lawbreakers and homicidal arsonists.
>
> I appeal to your excellency's humanity and to your love of my king and his people—help our brave ones, help soon, for every wasted minute is an act of murder.

We do not wish to deny that in this war on the enemy's side, for instance, in that hell which we inflicted upon the Poles in the pocket of Kutno, conditions in the Polish emergency hospitals were not very much different.

In all wars until the middle of the 19th century, fatalities from disease were on the average six times as high as those inflicted by weapons. It was only in the War of 1870/71 that, for the first time in world history, the number of fatalities from disease was smaller. It was only half the total number killed. In the world war of 1914/18 the fatalities from disease were only one-tenth the number killed by weapons.

The recently deceased tropical hygiene specialist Muehlens comments: "If there were any victors in this war, then it was the doctors and hygienists and those who faithfully assisted them. They saved thousands upon thousands through efforts from disease and death from epidemics."

During the First World War the German army and above all the German people remained almost totally protected from larger epidemics. The reason for this astounding fact is to be found in the fact that even before the war, thanks primarily to the scientific work of mainly German researchers, especially Robert Koch (whose 100th birthday we already celebrated on December 11, 1943) and his students, who discovered and brought to public attention the most important disease carriers, their means of transmission and the possible ways to combat them. During the campaign it developed, thanks to the scientific work which was conducted in the field examination stations as well as in the epidemiological branch, an additional series of discoveries was made in the area of causative agents of disease and their modes of transmission. So it was that Paul Uhlenhuth, the recipient of the first Behring Prize, discovered the carrier which occurs with jaundice, namely the often fatal Weil disease (a waterborne spirochete which is infected through rat feces and carried to humans in the hot summer months.) The Vohlynian disease again gave us trouble in southern France where it afflicted soldiers who had been bathing in rivers even though they had been warned by the civilian population that to bathe there in the hot season would make them sick. Also it was established once and for all that humans were infected by the classical typhus as well as the Vohlynian or five-day fever only through the feces of infested clothes lice. Consequently an urgent need to construct appropriate delousing facilities was recognised to work as a filter and effectively

prevent the spreading of this wartime disease into the territory of the Reich. While studying typhus, many a scientist—for instance, the Marburg student of Emil von Behring, Paul Roemer—came to his death. The recognition that European relapsing fever is also transmitted by lice and can be treated with Salvarsan, which is also effective against syphilis, saved the lives of thousands of Turkish soldiers in the Dardanelles campaign. They were treated by our present tropical hygienist in the military medical academy, surgeon general Prof. Dr. Rodenwaldt.

During World War 1, a number of germs were discovered in the feces as well as the soil which (if transmitted into open wounds) would cause gasodemia and other equally serious wound infections. Without any doubt, war has here furthered the bacteriological research as well. The new discoveries were of utmost importance for the armies.

However, there still were epidemics and illnesses which one could not master. Foremost among them was the bacillus dysentery which must be regarded as the "primary war epidemic of the world war." This disease increased rather than decreased and retained its high mortality rate. Even amoebic dysentery caused considerable casualties which were so great among the English at Gallipoli that they contributed to the abandonment of this Churchill-inspired campaign.

Typhus and dysentery are the diseases which give us the most trouble in this war in addition to the venereal diseases and malaria. In peace time, we did not have to fear the outbreak of major epidemics. But, the moment we crossed the borders with our armies, we entered areas in which (as for example in Poland) there was little trace of a prepared peacetime practice of defensive hygiene. It was only there that the first contact with the disease pathogens was made. And with the increase in the number of people who remained healthy, but who carried the germs, the introduction of diseases into the Reich was assured.

Therefore, above anything else we must prevent any contact with foreign disease material through hygienic and prophylactic measures. Above all else, we must inoculate our soldiers and all medical personnel as widely as possible against all likely disease germs so that as far as possible, no casualties from illness will occur. How many millions of lives of recently wounded soldiers have been saved through prophylactic serum inoculation against tetanus cannot be measured. Today we even have vaccines which (for example, upon conscription into the Wehrmacht) could probably give lifelong immunity against tetanus. Also, in the development of vaccines against typhus and against dysentery this war has once again brought great progress. Vaccines against typhus from lice intestines, from chicken eggs, from rabbit lungs and from mice lungs are

produced in gigantic quantities in large, newly constructed institutes, for example, in Cracow and Lemberg (Lvov). The inoculated cannot be protected completely against contracting the disease but they are protected against death from the typhus. The other kinds of typhus which are occasionally observed in the south of Greece, such as the so-called "murine" typhus which is carried by the feces of rats including their other parasites, or the so-called "tick typhus" from the brown dog tick are, despite the high fever, far less harmful to people than the "classical" louseborne typhus. The vaccinations against the classic typhus have been effective against the rare rat typhus but not against the tick typhus. Here one can protect oneself best by prohibiting troops in tick fever infested areas from keeping dogs, which can be carriers of other tropical diseases as well.

German hygienic science is also in the process of developing effective vaccines against dysentery. To control dysentery it is of the utmost importance to make human waste products harmless and to not give flies any opportunity to carry dysentery bacillus from feces to food. This is an especially important consideration in the construction of latrines. The East African campaign taught us in this regard about the very useful smoke latrines, the present war about the drill hole latrines which makes the transfer of disease from feces practically impossible.

Germany at War's End—the Wild West and the Hordes of Genghis Khan

Although great progress had been made in military medicine as well as medicine in general between the American Civil War and World War 2, what use was all that amidst the chaos which reigned on the territory of the loser, particularly in Eastern Europe, near the end of the war? Should anyone be surprised that after years of intense bombardment of civilian targets, to the extent that journalists agreed that Germany's cities looked like the face of the moon, the conditions to which people had been reduced were comparable to those from which the world had supposedly advanced in only eighty years?

Perhaps the best discussion of conditions at the end of World War 2 in Germany is by John E. Gordon, M.D., Ph.D., Professor of Preventive Medicine and Epidemiology at the Harvard University School of Public Health. I hesitate to give so many details about an author but it is probably necessary to establish the fact that the excerpts which follow are not from someone who can be easily branded as another pro-German revisionist. The following passages by Gordon were published in 1948 by the American Association for

the Advancement of Science:[18]

(5) *Foreigners in the Rheinland. . . .*

The whole area seethed with foreign peoples, conscript laborers moving this way and that and in all directions, hoping to reach their homes, in search of food, seeking shelter. Most of the typhus was within this group and they carried the disease with them. They moved along the highways and in country lanes—now a dozen Roumanians pulling a cart loaded with their remaining belongings; here a little band of Frenchmen working their way toward France, there some Netherlanders, or perhaps Belgians; and everywhere, the varied nationalities of the East—Ukrainians, Poles, Czechs, Russians. They moved mostly on foot, halted, then gathered in great camps of sometimes 15,000 or more, extemporized, of primitive sanitation, crowded, and with all too little sense of order or cleanliness.

These were the people where typhus predominated, more than a half million of them in the Rhineland, wearied with the war, undernourished, poorly clothed and long inured to sanitary underprivilege and low level hygiene. Add to this shifting population the hundreds of released political prisoners, often heavily infected with typhus but happily far fewer in numbers; the German refugees, first moving ahead of our troops and then sifting back to their homes through the American lines. Rarely if ever has a situation existed so conducive to the spread of typhus.

Typhus fever in a stable population is bad enough. It has demonstrated its potentialities in both war and peace. The Rhineland in those days of March, 1945, could scarcely be believed by those who saw it—it is beyond the appreciation of those who did not. It was Wild West, the hordes of Genghis Khan, the Klondike gold rush, and Napoleon's retreat from Moscow all rolled up into one. Such was the typhus problem in the Rhineland.

The Epidemiologic Situation.

The great assault of the Rhine River got under way on March 24, the British 21st Army Group and the U.S. Ninth Army to the north, the First and Third Armies in the center, and somewhat later the U. S. Seventh Army and the First French Army to the South. All found typhus fever; the British scarcely any, the Ninth some, the First and Third a great deal, while in the south the U. S. Seventh and the First French Armies again encountered relatively little.

The first really serious condition appeared when Buchenwald concentration camp was occupied by the Third Army on April 12th. The British soon uncovered Belsen camp, with still more typhus and misery. Then followed in order Dachau, Flossenburg and finally Mauthausen, all with hundreds of cases of typhus fever and sometimes thousands.

These concentration camps with their political prisoners and their typhus fever would have been problem enough. Added to the situation were millions of conscript laborers suddenly released from employment and from camps that were many times typhus infested. They scattered throughout the country. Many were gathered in large improvised camps. They spread typhus widely. . .

Germany in the spring months of April and May was an astounding sight, a mixture of humanity traveling this way and that, homeless, often hungry and carrying typhus with them.

Special Epidemiological Problems

The outbreaks in concentration camps and prisons made up the great bulk of typhus infection encountered in Germany. Each presented an individual epidemiologic problem. That of Dachau is illustrative. The Dachau camp, located in Bavaria about 5 kilometers north of Munich, was one of the largest and certainly one of the most notorious of the Nazi installations housing political prisoners. It was liberated by units of the U. S. Seventh Army on May 1, 1945.

An estimated 35,000-40,000 prisoners were found in the camp, living under conditions bad even for a German camp of this kind and worse than any other that came into American hands. Extreme filthiness, louse infestation and overcrowding prevailed throughout the camp buildings. Several car loads of human bodies were found packed in box cars in the railroad yards adjacent to the camp, the vestiges of a shipment of prisoners from camps farther north who were transferred to Dachau in the late days of the war to escape the advancing United States troops.

The number of patients with typhus fever at the time the camp was first occupied will never be known. Days passed before a census of patients could be accomplished. Several hundreds were found in the prison hospital, but their number was small compared with the patients who continued to live with their comrades in the camp barracks, bedridden and unattended, lying in bunks 4 tiers high with 2 and sometimes 3 men to a narrow shelf like bed; the sick and the well; crowded beyond all description; reeking with filth and neglect—and everywhere the smell of death.

During the first few days little more could be done with the limited staff that was available than make the rounds of the barracks, pulling out the dead and the dying. . .

Available records failed to demonstrate how many of the 4,032 patients of the Dachau epidemic were actually ill with typhus at the time the camp came under American jurisdiction, how many developed the disease within the succeeding 14 day incubation period,. . . Even the appreciable figures cited fail to include all who contracted typhus fever in Dachau concentration camp. Freed from

the sort of existence they had been living, it was no wonder that those strong enough should attempt to escape. Many did, and scattered widely through the nearby country, especially to the region south of Munich. Some were actually in the clinical stages of typhus fever and many were incubating the disease. They were later found with typhus fever in other areas.

The camp was promptly quarantined. Hospitals were moved in to augment the small prison hospital. Case finding teams initiated control work through survey of the surrounding area for former inmates developing typhus after leaving. The dusting of prisoners with DDT powder was started May 3, 1945, and completed May 8.

Summary and Conclusions

Conditions in Western Europe in many respects favored a much greater spread of typhus fever than actually occurred. Germany was in chaos. The destruction of whole cities and the path left by advancing armies produced a disruption of living conditions contributing to the spread of the disease. Sanitation was low grade, public utilities were seriously disrupted, food supply and food distribution were poor, housing was inadequate and order and discipline were everywhere lacking. Still more important, a shifting of populations was occurring such as few countries and few times have experienced.

Native Germans, dislodged from their homes and often moving long distances to escape the enemy, were finding their way back to their native lands. The roads, the countryside, were full of released German prisoners of war who lacked transportation and were their to their homes on foot. . .

Two important factors served to limit the extent of the outbreak. The most significant was the time of the year that allied troops entered Germany. Had this been December instead of March, as would have happened except for disrupted military plans, the problem would have been much more serious. Von Rundstedt's Battle of the Bulge, although of serious import militarily, had the favorable aspect of postponing contact with typhus until the spring months.

Spring brought a lower potential of louse infestation, it permitted life outdoors instead of crowding within existing habitations, and the movement of displaced persons and refugees was facilitated, with consequent greater dispersal. Dispersal of course, had advantages and disadvantages. It tended to disseminate infection broadly—it limited concentrated outbreaks.

Early repatriation of all Russian nationals, both prisoners of war and conscripted labor, was undertaken in May and completed in June. A large part of available American transport was turned to this end, with the result that thousands of Russians were repatriated every day. They were the population groups with the

heaviest incidence of typhus.

Under any interpretation of governing circumstances, much credit must be given to the efficiency of recently developed methods of typhus control. The value of delousing through dusting with DDT, and the usefulness of typhus vaccine were tried and tested on a scale greater than ever before and under conditions epidemiologically more conducive to extensive and continued spread of the disease. The results attained in the Naples epidemic were confirmed and extended.

No single factor contributed more to the satisfactory end of the outbreak than that never in the course of the epidemic were the fundamental supplies of DDT powder and vaccine lacking. Occasional difficulties arose in local distribution, but the supply system was such and the stock piles so great that they were promptly remedied.

The middle of July saw Western Europe return to a satisfactory situation of low grade typhus endemicity.

Because of their overwhelming air power, the Western Allies had been able to wreak enormous havoc upon Germany, particularly her cities, long before any ground troops were engaged near those cities. Cities which had taken a thousand years to build were destroyed in a few hours long before a single Allied tank or infantryman appeared.

In a recent best selling book by the first man to break the sound barrier entitled *Yeager: An Autobiography* the author described how in the Fall of 1944 his fighter group was[19]

> "assigned an area fifty miles by fifty miles and ordered to strafe anything that moved. . . We weren't asked how we felt zapping people. It was a miserable, dirty mission, but we all took off on time and did it. . . We were ordered to commit an atrocity, pure and simple, but the brass who approved this action probably felt justified because wartime Germany wasn't easily divided between 'innocent civilians' and its military machine. The farmer tilling his potato field might have been feeding German troops."

The farmer tilling his potato field might have also been feeding concentration camp inmates or prisoners of war—how could one possibly tell the difference? How can Americans condemn Germans for not giving enough food to prisoners when they themselves were deliberately killing farmers growing potatoes in their fields? All of this occurred, incidentally, at a time when there was no reasonable doubt about the eventual outcome of the war nor any danger to the United States.

One can well imagine that during the last months of the war—when entire German cities were destroyed almost daily—many German medical or supply personnel, who would have otherwise gone to perform assigned duties at concentration camps, simply felt that Germany's enemies could fend for themselves. How can anyone realistically blame them? How can anyone imagine that they would risk their lives under almost constant air attack to get to the camps, there to face death from disease and, sooner or later, the vindictiveness of the inmates and the liberators who had a major part, at the very least, in bringing about the atrocious conditions in the first place?

As far as conditions essential for the health and survival of large populations are concerned, the clock had been turned back—in some respects, as far back as the Middle Ages. By the Winter and early Spring of 1945 in Germany, tens of millions of people were fleeing into an area so small that, even in the best of times, enough food could not be produced to sustain the normal population. Casualties were in the millions. All major cities were in ruins. The fact that Germans facing extinction in these circumstances neglected the health and nutrition of many of their most bitter enemies in concentration camps should not be at all surprising.

Typhus in Eastern Europe

Typhus in recent centuries has afflicted primarily the countries of Eastern Europe during wartime, especially during cold weather when soldiers and civilians are least inclined to endure the brief discomfort of bathing or cleaning their clothing. The misery that arises from such personal behavior is, of course, compounded by the social upheaval and movement of large masses of people that war tends to bring with it.

The misery is probably unimaginable to a Western European or an American. Some idea may be derived, however, from the following text from the same British doctor who described the makeshift delousing tunnels:[20]

Predisposing Conditions

Louse-borne typhus fever is an acute infectious disease lasting from twelve to sixteen days and characterized by a continued temperature, a generalized maculopapular rash which may become haemorrhagic, severe toxaemia, and marked nervous manifestations. The disease is carried by lice and spreads with extreme

rapidity especially through a badly nourished population. Thus in Russia during the period 1919 to 1922 the estimated number of cases was 10,000,000, with 3,000,000 deaths, in a population of 120,000,000. These are stupendous figures. Their scale can be realized to some extent by recalling that in the much described typhus epidemic in London in 1856 only 1,062 cases were recorded as treated in the London Fever Hospital out of a population of 3,000,000 whereas in Russia in the year 1921 alone there were 4,000,000 cases in a population of 120,000,000. These figures can, of course, only be approximate, as many cases diagnosed as typhus were in reality instances of relapsing fever; on the other hand a vast number of cases of typhus were never admitted to hospital and so remained unrecorded. Of the cases admitted to hospital very many were never notified by the Russian medical officers owing to pressure of work. So uncertain were the statements that when we went into a new district to survey the amount of typhus present we found it more useful to base our estimate on the number of women with recently shaved heads seen in the streets, than to rely upon notification figures. All cases on admission to hospital for typhus were closely shaved and consequently it was possible to sit in a cafe and determine the proportion of women with closely cropped heads to the general population and so to estimate roughly the amount of typhus in the region.

Epidemic typhus fever, is, classically, associated with famine and overcrowding, but there is a third factor which, to my mind, is perhaps of even greater importance, namely, widespread movements of military or civilian populations bringing non immunes into a district where the disease is endemic or carrying the disease into a typhus free region. A third possibility is that such movements may introduce into an endemic region either a new strain of the disease or one of enhanced virulence. The first mode of infection I saw well demonstrated in the epidemic in North China two years ago which was due to the introduction of masses of non immunes with the Army into areas where the disease was endemic. The second method occurred on the return of Polish prisoners of war to Poland from Siberia in 1919-1922. These men, women and children had been heavily infected with typhus in Russia, and passed into Poland at the rate of tens of thousands a day, going to regions in which the disease either was already endemic or did not exist previously; in both cases widespread epidemics resulted.

Apart from mass movements of the kinds instanced above, a striking feature of epidemics is the amount of local movements of the population that they initiate. Once typhus is really established in a district, fear of contracting the disease, combined with terror of the appearance and acts of delirious patients, is soon widespread. Transport of food and fuel quickly breaks down, starvation

threatens, the sick are abandoned, often in the roads, the houses are deserted and the terrified population flees from the infected area into a neighboring village or another part of the town as the case may be, carrying the disease with them. Too often the hospital staffs may flee with the others.

But there is still more horror. In Russia during the early 1920's conditions had deteriorated so badly that even cannibalism had become widespread. Mothers murdered and then ate their children; adults murdered and then ate their parents. 26 people who had resorted to cannibalism and 7 others who had sold human flesh were identified by one Russian doctor alone on the basis of his own personal observations. In the town of Samara, the entire mental hospital was set aside for people who had committed cannibalism. The German doctor who reported such incidents in 1923 wrote that such acts were not unusual and attributed the practice to the psychological deterioration of people suffering from protracted hunger and disease. One mother, for example, had gone into a rage as her murdered child was taken away from her and had cried out that it was her child, she had borne it, and that no one had the right to eat it except for her. Interestingly enough, the German doctor thought it significant that the people who had committed such acts were all native Russians from the lower social strata and that "there were no German colonists, no Jews and no members of any other nationality among them."[21]

As I write this, there are reports in the press of mass starvation in Palestinian refugee camps in Lebanon. A UN relief official has just explained that the people are already eating cats, dogs and rats but that they have not yet resorted to cannibalism. Her remarks suggest that to people who deal with famine, incidents of cannibalism are not unusual.

One hesitates to write about such behavior for fear of sensationalizing an already morbid subject, but it is probably necessary to convey the depths to which human beings can be brought by the conditions which must have existed, at least in some places, in Germany and Poland at the end of World War 2.

Typhus Vaccine

One interesting fact which Pfannenstiel discussed in the text quoted earlier was that in 1944, the Germans still did not have a totally effective anti-typhus vaccine but only a vaccine which "protected against death from the typhus"—in other words, they only had a vaccine which reduced the severity of typhus when a vaccinated person contracted the disease. American troops were repeatedly inoculated against typhus which suggests that the American vaccine was not totally effective either. The major line of defense against typhus, for the Americans as well as for the Germans, was thorough and repeated delousing.

The SS personnel records for Dr. Josef Mengele show that he contracted typhus while at Auschwitz even though he, as a doctor, would certainly have been given preferred access to any available vaccine. There were probably some bad experiences with the German anti-typhus vaccine which is illustrated by the fact that even after the war at Belsen where a German Army medical team had been put to work caring for the sick at the "human laundry," at least one German doctor had refused to let himself be vaccinated by the British against typhus and had apparently told the German nurses not to take the vaccine either. About a month later, 32 of the 48 German nurses were in bed with typhus.

The German wartime medical literature abounds with articles about German research into the development of anti typhus vaccines and treatment. No doubt, there were many experiments upon concentration inmates in this regard which did provide a basis for some atrocity stories after the war. The principal beneficiaries of this research, however, were the inmates themselves since it was they who were in the greatest danger from typhus.

Typhus and the Jews

The German wartime medical literature makes it quite clear that many Germans in positions of authority regarded the Jews as a major source of typhus infestation in Poland. The article by Zimmermann (Appendice C) is typical of material that can be found in the German literature. Of course, because such articles are highly critical of Jews as a group and were written by Germans living under National Socialism, many readers will simply dismiss them as anti-Semitic propaganda. In any event, regardless of the motivations of the German authors, confirmation of many of their observations can be found in credible non-Germans sources.

In a lengthy article published by the Royal Society of Medicine, E. W. Goodall, one of Britain's most highly regarded epidemiologists, described his experiences in Poland in the Summer of 1919:[23]

The city of Warsaw had at the time of the epidemic a population of about 700,000 persons. I understood that this figure did not in-

clude any of the German troops, but represented the civil, Polish, population only. The epidemic started in the Jewish quarter of the city, and at first spread chiefly amongst the Jews. According to Dr. Trenkner the same thing happened at Lodz, of which city he was medical officer before he was appointed to Warsaw in 1917, and in many other places in Poland. Dr. Janiszewski confirms this statement. In the Warsaw epidemic, 73 per cent. of the cases occurred amongst the Jews, and 23 per cent. of these in one particular part of the Jewish quarter where the population was most dense. In the other quarters the number of cases was in proportion to the number of Jews amongst the inhabitants. The Jews form 30 per cent. of the population of Warsaw. Roughly, the number of cases in the different districts was in proportion to the density of population, and the density is highest in the parts of the city inhabited by Jews.

Since the epidemic of 1917-18 typhus has become more widely diffused through Warsaw, but the 1919 epidemic, if it can be called such, was comparatively slight. Lately (1919) the Christians have been attacked in larger numbers than the Jews. The attack rate of the 1917-18 epidemic was between 3 per cent. and 4 per cent., and the fatality was about 9 per cent. It is a curious fact that the fatality amongst the Jews was half that of the Christians, 7 per cent. as against 14 per cent. Dr. Trenkner accounted for this difference by the greater care and attention the Jews bestowed upon their sick. They also called in medical advice earlier than did the Christians, so that their patients came under treatment sooner.

As regards age-incidence I was supplied with the following figures relating to 5,747 consecutive cases occurring at the end of 1917:—

Age	Cases	Deaths	Fatalities
0-10	908	7	0.7
-20	2,407	29	1.2
-30	1,035	43	4.1
-40	717	71	10.0
-50	513	86	16.7
-60	112	59	52.6
-70	50	19	38.0
-80	5	3	60.0
Total	5,747	317	5.5

It is evident that these figures relate to a period of the epidemic when the fatality [rate] was below the mean. . . .

Zawiercie

. . .At the time of this epidemic the population of Zawiercie was about 44,000, so that the attack rate was about 3 per cent. From official figures which were given to me it appears that the Jews

formed 19 per cent. of the population. According to Dr. Ryder the Christians were attacked in a larger proportion than the Jews, as shown in the following table, which deals with about three quarters of the epidemic and with the first six months of 1919: . . .

. . . The Jews were said to be less cleanly than the Christians, and from what I saw of them I should say that this was true. But there were reasons for thinking that there was more concealment of cases amongst the Jews; the authorities had had some trouble in getting certain of the Jewish medical attendants to notify . . .

Causes of the Prevalence of Typhus

It is not difficult to account for the wide prevalence of typhus in Poland since the beginning of the war on general grounds. Constant warfare, the movements of troops, the influx of refugees from the districts which were the actual scenes of fighting, the return of prisoners of war, especially since the armistice, in both directions across the country, the lack of soap and clothing and of medical and surgical necessities in the country districts and in many of the towns the difficulty of obtaining sufficient water, would be factors conducing to the prevalence and dissemination of lice, that is to say of typhus, in a country where the disease had been endemic before the war. Medical men and nurses have been very scarce, and there has been a deficiency of food for the poorer classes, especially in the East and South east. The figures I gave at the commencement of this paper showed that typhus had been especially prevalent since the armistice. There is no doubt that when the Germans and Austrians established themselves in Poland in 1915, they both, and especially the former, used their utmost endeavours to keep infectious diseases under control, not from any love they bore to the Poles, but with the object of keeping their armies free from sickness. There can also be little doubt that to a certain extent, especially in the country and smaller towns, they succeeded. In spite however of their efforts there was the large epidemic in Warsaw in 1917-18. Dr. Trenkner attributed the epidemic chiefly to the action of the Jews. Much smuggling, especially of food, went on from outside into the city, the smugglers, who were chiefly Jews, hid and slept together in little groups in sheds and barns. Members of the groups became infected with typhus and carried the disease into the city. Dr. Trenkner on various occasions traced fresh cases to group infection in this way. Overcrowding and want of cleanliness did the rest. In Zawiercie the action by the Germans seems to have had more effect, and there was not any great prevalence of disease before they left. In that part of Poland which I visited—viz., the county of Bendzin, typhus had become especially rampant since the armistice, as was exemplified in the Zawiercie epidemic. Directly the Germans left there was an unrestrained movement of popula-

tion to and fro between the town and surrounding country; released and escaped prisoners of war began to return, especially from the East; and refugees flocked to the West from the devastated Eastern districts. . . The Germans had been severely thorough in their sanitary measures. They set up de lousing stations and forced the inhabitants to be de loused at the point of the bayonet. When they left compulsion ceased and personal cleanliness diminished.

. . . Although in Warsaw and other places the Jews suffered more severely than the Christians, it is doubtful, in my opinion, that they so suffered because they were Jews: the more probable reason is because they were more densely crowded together, for, as has been mentioned, the Jews were less attacked in Zawiercie than the Christians, and as far as I could see from inspection of houses in different quarters of the town, amongst the poorer classes, there was as much overcrowding amongst Christians and Jews.

Adverse, however, as the circumstances have been in Poland, during and since the war, it must not be supposed that the authorities have not attempted to deal with the epidemic. As far back as April, 1918, that is to say, six months before the Germans quitted Warsaw, Dr. Trenkner made a great effort to cleanse the houses and their inhabitants in the worst and most crowded parts of the city, a proceeding to which the Germans offered no objections, as of course such a measure was conducive to keeping their army free from infection. But the task was a very difficult one as the people were by no means anxious to help the authorities. If the inhabitants of a certain square for instance got wind that their houses were going to be visited by the sanitary squad, they cleared out and locked their rooms up. However, this obstacle was overcome by making unexpected visits very early in the morning, taking the passports away from the inhabitants, who were sent off to the delousing station, with the instruction that they would not receive their passports back again until they produced the certificate that they had been deloused. Meanwhile, their homes were disinfected and cleaned. . .

The percentages given above for the incidence of typhus among Jews are actually quite close, almost identical in some instances, to those given by Zimmermann (see Appendix C) a generation later. It is, therefore, more than likely that the German authors were accurate also.

A possible explanation for the high incidence of typhus among Jews may be their rôle as merchants of old clothing. For example, in Prinzing's classic work *Epidemics Resulting from Wars*, the author discusses the possible cause for the spread of bubonic plague and typhus in Eastern Europe during the Russo-Turkish War of 1769-72.

After every trace of the pestilence had disappeared except for military hospitals, the re-emergence of the plague later on was traced to the purchase by a Jew of a fur coat in a military hospital in Jassy.[24] Later again, in Transylvania during the same war, "Jewish pedlars, who purchased clothes, furs, and war booty in the Russian camp, likewise helped to spread the disease."[25] At the end of Napoleon's Russian campaign, Prinzing tells us about the typhus epidemic in Vilna in 1812-13 which "In a short time spread throughout the city, not so much because the soldiers were quartered in private houses, as because the Jews got possession of the clothes of the dead. Of some 30,000 Jewish inhabitants, no less than 8,000 died."[26]

Jewish Resistance and the Torture of Bathing

The intense resistance by the local population, by Poles as well as Jews, to the public health measures that responsible authorities intended for their welfare is also evident in a remarkable, recent book entitled *Typhus and Doughboys* about the American military experience in post World War 1 Poland. The book is based largely upon the internal correspondence of the American Polish Typhus Relief Expedition from 1919 to 1921. The book deals at great length with the difficulties American troops encountered when they tried a variety of methods to induce people simply to bathe and have their clothes deloused either with steam or cyanide.

The difficulties are illustrated by the following passage about the efforts of one American officer in what appears from the context to have been a predominantly Jewish community.[27]

> The school children were next bathed and deloused, Gorman observing that 'if the older people were as enthusiastic as these children, typhus would no longer be a dread in Poland.' Unfortunately, the older people were content to live in the unimaginable dirt and filth, one old woman having been heard to cry out, 'death here in my hovel rather than the torture of bathing.'

The book is quite valuable for its insights based upon the actual correspondence of American officers. However, one should recognize that the book was written recently in an age when the foulest rubbish can be written about Poles, Germans, Austrians and even Americans with almost no hesitation at all but when criticism of Jews is almost inevitably accompanied with deep apologies. The following passage is informative nonetheless.[28]

Dixon pointed out some difficulties with the Jews, revealing his own anti Semitic bias. In the town of Busko, which he inspected, he reported 'there is considerable Typhus in the town particularly among the Jews. They are afraid to go to the hospital and use all means to keep the disease among them hidden.' They believed, in fact, 'that at the hospital they would not be able to live according to their religion—that they would be required to eat what the others ate—that they could never eat with their hats on and that if one of them died there he could not be buried according to his religion. This belief is being overcome and the hospital now has ten Jews as patients.' Dixon also induced local authorities in Busko to impose a fine of 500 ruble on anyone who hid or attempted to hide a case of typhus. But, he recorded, 'it did not prove very effective as the Jews, who were afraid of the hospital bribed the police and kept their sick hidden.'

Except for Dixon's charge that Jews bribed the police, there seems no reason to believe he was biased; he seemed to be simply reporting what he saw.

The same intense resistance to the most minimal measures which any civilized society can impose for its own survival—the simple act of accurately reporting cases of a highly contagious disease—is evident in Lucy Dawidowicz's *The War Against The Jews* for 1939-42 for the Warsaw ghetto:[29]

In the Warsaw ghetto alone, epidemic typhus was believed to have affected between 100,000 and 150,000 persons, though the official figures were barely over 15,000. The spread of disease was concealed from the Germans. Hospital cases of typhus were recorded as 'elevated fever' or pneumonia. Mainly, the stricken were treated in their homes in a massive clandestine operation, covering up the presence of the disease from German inspection teams who periodically threatened to seal off the affected areas.

The intensity of the Jewish resistance to the simple act of bathing, for the 1920's at least, is illustrated in *Typhus and Doughboys* by the following passage about American efforts in the town of Wlodowa:[30]

. . .further difficulties were in the form of considerable resistance among the population to bathe. The town's officials also vacillated, whereupon the police had to be used to compel the people to do so. Soon the town officials devised a plan whereby those persons who had been bathed were provided with a ticket and only those who possessed one could buy bread and potatoes in the stores. However,

this was rather ineffective as forged tickets soon appeared and also, as Gillespie [an American first lieutenant] contemptuously charged, 'The Jews would get their tickets, alter the name on them and sell them to some other person.' Theft was not unheard of, and the Poles hired to assist the operations proved the worst offenders. This necessitated daily searches by the police.

Another passage tells us just how often the people in a largely Jewish community took baths even under American administration.[31]

It went without saying that none of the houses had any modern sanitary conveniences. All refuse was poured into the gutters at the front door, two latrines were provided by the town but were little used. Snidow [an American first lieutenant] noted that 'in almost all of the house areas would be found after much search an open latrine which they jealously guarded from us by all kinds of disguises and camouflage as the product therefrom would be used after the harvest to put on their small patches in the outskirts of the town.' Most of the drinking water was obtained from a sluggish creek at the edge of the town, which a mill dam rendered more sluggish and sometimes covered the yards of some of the houses, turning them into 'reeking swamps.' The people were inclined to wade in the creek, as were the cattle and geese. There were a few wells, 'but all of them drained directly from the nearby latrines.' Moreover, as Snidow recounted, 'in the first preliminary council we were assured by the priest, the rabbi and mayor and later confirmed by two doctors that not a soul in the town had had a bath for over a year. This statement we considered conservative and I personally doubt if water had touched the persons of most of them since the departure of the Germans during whose occupation they were required to bathe at least once a week, when they could be caught.' There was a good community bathhouse, but the people had 'formed a horror of it' from being compelled to bathe there by the Germans, and would not use it.

Confirmation of the general filthiness of the Polish Jews was even given by the Jewish Chairman of the Warsaw *Judenrat*, Adam Czerniakow. In his diary, which has been highly praised by Raul Hilberg among others, Czerniakow wrote for May 29, 1942:[32]

I have been going through the streets with Brodt issuing reprimands or dispensing money awards to the janitors. Considering the level of civilization in this community, the ghetto cannot be kept clean. People, unfortunately, behave like pigs. Centuries of slovenliness bear their fruit. And this is compounded by the utter

misery and dire poverty.

After World War 2, General George S. Patton described Jews living under his military authority in southern Germany. Martin Blumenson the editor of *The Patton Papers* regarded these remarks as indicative of a growing anti Semitic attitude. For September 17, 1945—five months after the liberation of the last of the German concentration camps—Patton wrote:[33]

> We drove for about 45 minutes to a Jewish camp. . .established in what had been a German hospital. The buildings were therefore in a good state of repair when the Jews arrived but were in a bad state of repair when we arrived, because these Jewish DP's or at least a majority of them, have no sense of human relationships. They decline, where practicable, to use latrines, preferring to relieve themselves on the floor. . .
>
> This happened to be the feast of Yom Kippur, so they were all collected in a large wooden building which they called a synagogue. It behooved General Eisenhower to make a speech to them. We entered the synagogue which was packed with the greatest stinking bunch of humanity I have ever seen. When we got about half way up, the head rabbi, who was dressed in a fur hat similar to that worn by Henry VIII of England and in a surplice heavily embroidered and very filthy, came down and met the General. . .
>
> However, the smell was so terrible that I almost fainted and actually about three hours later lost my lunch as the result of remembering it.

Clearly, on the basis of the preceding passages, there was general agreement among numerous German doctors, British doctors, Polish doctors, American military officers and even some Jews as to the incredible filthiness of Jews in and from Poland. To some extent, the backwardness of the Polish Jews can be explained by poverty and persecution. But, whatever the cause, it is still difficult to comprehend the hysterical resistance to minimal standards of hygiene and civilized living when a modest amount of common sense should have persuaded them that it was necessary for their own survival. An attachment to a traditional lifestyle going back centuries, if not millennia, may have been regarded as vital to their religious and ethnic identity.

In any event, it should be understood that Jews from Western countries were generally quite different in their personal habits. When these Jews were placed in camps with Polish Jews, they were

as appalled as any other Westerners would have been. It does not seem fair to attribute the behavior of the Polish Jews to religion alone—but, religion may be important, nonetheless.

Regardless of the true extent of the Jewish contribution to the spread of typhus, it is certainly safe to say that the Germans authorities were absolutely sincere in their statements that the Polish Jews were a major contributing factor in the spreading of the disease. They had not only the evidence of their own doctors to support this view but that of British and Polish doctors as well. They can hardly be blamed for applying severe measures to the Jews in order to control the epidemic. The severe measures included restrictions on the movements of Jews and eventually to the construction of a wall around the entire Warsaw ghetto. These measures during wartime were entirely reasonable to control the spread of typhus, and to prevent catastrophes like those which had already occurred in Poland and Russia during and after World War 1.

Although medicine had made great progress in the years between the world war, not much progress had been made with regard to typhus. There was still no truly effective vaccine or treatment. The means for detection of typhus had been improved but that in itself did not go very far in preventing catastrophic epidemics except to alert authorities to be more stringent in their delousing of people, or of contaminated areas or trains coming from or passing through those areas. The real breakthrough came only near the end of the war with the availability of enormous quantities of DDT from the Americans for delousing.

In any event, it is quite clear that the high incidence of typhus among Jews was not simply the result of persecution by the Germans, or of the confinement of Jews first in ghettoes and then in concentration camps. One of the main objectives of the camps was to maintain strict enough control upon the inmates so that typhus would at least subside if not disappear altogether. During the last months of the war, however, when typhus reappeared with a vengeance, the Germans had no choice but to maintain as tight control as they possibly could upon the inmates, to keep any of them from escaping, even if they could do little to help them. When the British took Bergen Belsen at the request of the SS, they were appalled at what they found and considered simply moving the inmates out of the camp into neighboring dwellings.[34] They quickly realized, however, that that would have only compounded the disaster.

Delousing as a Cover for Mass Murder?

It is often claimed in the Holocaust literature that the Germans disguised their extermination facilities as delousing stations with showers and barbers and laundries in order to lull Jews into the gas chambers. From the material I have already quoted, it should be obvious that a more unlikely arrangement to lull Polish Jews into doing anything would be hard to imagine. The prospect of bathing could have only had the opposite effect. In addition to their fear of showers and bathing generally, it was inevitable that there would have also been many false rumors which could have only compounded the Jewish resistance.

Was the visit of a highly respected professor of hygiene, Professor Pfannenstiel, to Belzec and Treblinka only for the sake of putting on a convincing disguise? His visit makes no real sense unless the purpose of these camps was to do precisely what all other *Durchgangslager* or transit camps were intended to do, i.e., to delouse and medically examine and possibly quarantine people who were being moved to a new location. Although specific details about Treblinka, Belzec and Sobibor may no longer be available, the planning and organization in general was not a secret. The planning and organization was thoroughly described in German wartime technical journals such as *Gesundheits Ingenieur* and *Arbeitseinsatz und Arbeitslosenhilfe*.[35]

Basically, each transit camp or *Durchgangslager* was divided into a "clean" zone and a "dirty" zone with a strictly enforced barrier between the two zones. A delousing station straddled the boundary between the two zones at some point. Each camp was arranged so that new arrivals could only enter the "dirty" zone. To get over to the "clean" zone, they had to pass through the delousing station. Inside the delousing station, each person had to remove all of their clothing and belongings which would then be fumigated with cyanide, or steamed, or else heated with hot air while they took a shower and underwent a thorough medical examination which might include X-rays to determine their state of health and whether or not they had any contagious diseases such as typhus and tuberculosis. If they failed the exam, they might be sent back to wherever they had come from originally or they might simply be kept in a quarantine area for several weeks. If they passed, they would eventually be sent on, usually to another camp and put to work.

Some additional details as to how people riding the trains in Eastern Europe were processed were given by a German doctor:[36]

> The large delousing facilities worked in the last years according to the following principle: The train arrives at the unclean side of the railroad station. All passengers then give their baggage on the unclean side to the baggage handlers. They are then led into the unclean changing rooms where specially constructed iron clothes hangers and linen sacks which can be boiled with valuables and flammable objects are available. After giving up the clothes hangers with their clothing, they each each receive a control token. Now they go with their boots and the sack with valuables to a short medical examination, for the sorting out (selection) of persons sick with infection, and after receiving a handtowel and soap to the showers. Here even the boots are disinfected with 5% creosol soap solution. After showering, one receives a linen suit. In the dressing room of the clean side, they wait for the calling of their control token number and then the deloused clothing is put on again. Upon leaving the delousing facility one receives a certificate and can then, after picking up one's baggage on the clean side of the baggage area, get on to the train which is waiting on the clean side of the railroad station for continuation of the trip. The entire facility is so constructed that it is impossible to go directly from an arriving train into a departing train without passing through the delousing facility. In all rooms of the facility there are, of course, medical personnel who, among other things, see to it that all flammable objects are taken out of the pockets and that all pieces of clothing and pockets are turned inside out before being hung on the hangers.

The drawings that one occasionally sees in the Holocaust literature of Treblinka, Belzec and Sobibor and which we are told were drawn from memory, usually by "survivors," do bear some resemblance to the drawings in the German technical literature, especially with regard to the separation of dirty and clean zones and some kind of facility with gas chambers stradling the boundary between the two zones.

What has apparently happened over the years is that a certain amount of truth has filtered its way through the lies and nonsense. For example, when it was claimed that the Jews were killed at Treblinka with steam—at least until the Diesel method was supposedly developed—there was probably some truth to that story. The truth is that steam was used, but for delousing of clothing and not for murder. When the Germans referred to Treblinka, Belzec and Sobibor as *Durchgangslager*, it was precisely because those places actually were *Durchgangslager* in the sense in which the Germans

always used that term; the *Durchgangslager* were places which people had to "pass through" on their journey to some other destination.

Were the trains for the deportation of Jews fumigated?

As bad as hygienic and sanitary conditions were in the Jewish ghettoes, conditions on the trains carrying Jews must have been even worse. We are assured of this by the Holocaust literature itself. That literature abounds with stories of misery and filth on crowded railroad cars, in many cases freight cars, which were indeed used to move many Jews to the East. On the return trips back to the West, these same railroad cars would logically have been used to transport freight and people, German troops, prisoners and Eastern European workers.

Is it conceivable that railroad cars used on one occasion to transport Jews in conditions that were even worse than those in the Jewish ghettoes would be subsequently used on the return trips to transport non Jews back to the West *without* thorough delousing and cleaning? The answer must be—no! It would have been madness for the Germans not to delouse these trains. If there was ever a need to delouse a train, that need would surely have been greatest for trains that had carried Polish Jews. The mere fact that a train had come from the Warsaw ghetto where typhus had been rampant would, in itself, have been reason enough for a thorough delousing of the entire train afterwards before using it for any other purpose.

The Budapest Fumigation Plant for Mass-Murder?

How then could the knowledge of the operation of those superbly designed gas chambers, which used Zyklon-B as a matter of routine to delouse railroad trains, have been unknown to the very same Nazis who were supposedly exterminating the Jews? Furthermore, once the existence and the locations of the railroad delousing tunnels would have been known to the mass murderers, why would they have ever again bothered to use anything else for mass murder?

The fact that neither the Budapest gas chamber nor any other railroad delousing tunnel, either in Hungary or anywhere else, has ever been implicated by any of the Holocaust "scholars" merely shows how twisted the Holocaust story really is. Surely, the SS would have seen the logic in using the gas chamber in Budapest to exterminate the Hungarian Jews, if extermination had ever been their intent, rather than transport the same Jews to Auschwitz in mid-1944

when Germany was desperately trying to move troops and supplies to the Normandy invasion area. Surely they would have used the Budapest gas chamber rather than try to use "gas chambers" which were hardly more than ordinary cellars with small holes in the ceilings through which the Zyklon-B granules were dumped either onto the heads of intended victims or else down perforated sheet metal false columns with internal spirals.

Those claims are absurd for technical reasons alone. However, they are also absurd because of the superb technology which could have easily been employed to do the terrible deed properly. Surely, Adolf Eichmann and at least some of the people around him with their expertise in railroad transportation and scheduling would have known—the Final Solution of the Jewish Problem was, after all, largely a problem of transport even on the basis of what the Holocaust "scholars" write themselves.

Can anyone believe that the Nazi murderers shipped hundreds of thousands of Jews away from a gas chamber which was one of the most advanced large gas chambers in the entire world, designed specifically for Zyklon-B, to kill them instead in cellar rooms which had been designed as cold storage mortuaries but subsequently disguised as showers?

Conclusions

Despite great progress in hygiene and sanitation in the last century and despite German efforts throughout most of the war to practice good hygiene and sanitation in the concentration camps, conditions by the end of the war had deteriorated horribly. The history of the American Civil War and other wars of the last century tells us that conditions in the regular military camps of that era, not just prison camps, were appallingly similar.

Anyone seriously interested in possible applications of Zyklon-B would have certainly read the DEGESCH advertisements and seen the large gas chambers for the fumigation of railroads and trucks. Surely anyone reading the relevant technical literature about Zyklon-B would have also read some of the detailed discussions about the same gas chambers and how they were constructed with blowers and ductwork for circulation and specially coated interior walls as well as heaters to raise the interior temperatures above 78.6° F.

The very idea that the Germans would have constructed showers and delousing facilities in order to lull Polish Jews into gas chambers is ridiculous. Polish Jews were probably the least likely people in all

of Europe, if not the world, to react calmly or peacefully to the prospect of bathing under any circumstances.

Polish Jews were regarded by many as among the filthiest people in Europe with the most primitive personal habits. They lived in some of the worst pestholes in the world where highly contagious typhus had often reached epidemic proportions and from where typhus was more than likely to spread again despite a strict quarantine imposed by the Germans. They accounted for roughly 3/4 of all known cases of typhus for all of Poland not only during the early part of World War 2 but also during the years following World War 1 after German troops had left.

On the basis of the "Holocaust" literature itself, even the Polish Jews regarded as appallingly filthy those railroad trains which were used after 1941 to move large numbers of Polish Jews to the East. If there were ever a need to fumigate a railroad train, the need would have been greatest of all for such a train. Regardless of the ultimate fate of the Jews at Treblinka or Belzec or Sobibor once they had stepped off a railroad car, the Germans would have certainly fumigated that railroad car afterwards before using it to carry German troops or prisoners or freight on a return trip to the West. To do less than that would have been totally inconsistent with numerous Jewish comments that the Germans were "obsessed" with cleanliness and fear of typhus.

Adolf Eichmann and many others responsible for carrying out "the Final Solution of the Jewish Problem" would have been well aware of the need to delouse trains used to transport Jews. They would have also had the good sense to recognize the obvious: gas chambers used to fumigate empty trains with Zyklon-B could just as easily be used to fumigate trains filled with Jews; gas chambers used to fumigate empty trains after the Jews had stepped off could just as easily be used to fumigate trains before they stepped off. What could have been simpler or more logical—and no fake showers, delousing stations or transit camps either. For these reasons as well as for many others, the Holocaust story is absurd.

Footnotes

1. Melville D. Mackenzie, "Some Practical Considerations in the Control of Louse borne Typhus Fever in Great Britain in the Light of Experience in Russia, Poland, Rumania and China," *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine*, Vol. 35 (London: 1942) p. 152 [p. 12 of: Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine].
2. In German technical jargon, the term *Begasungstunnel* (in English: "fumigation tunnel") was applied for many years to the fumigation plants even though these were not true tunnels—they were only open at one end. For example, in the article by Peters to which he refers in Appendix A—Peters, "Durchgasung von Eisenbahnwagen mit Blausäure (Fumigation of Railroad Cars with Hydrocyanic Acid)," *Anzeiger für Schädlingskunde*, Vol. 13, Heft 3. pp. 35-41—one can see two photos of the *Begasungstunnel* in El Paso, Texas as well as one of the *Begasungstunnel* in Sarajewo. The persistence of the term "tunnel" is an obvious link to the typhus control measures employed by the British, and probably others, during the post WW1 epidemics. It is also a clear suggestion of much larger chambers that could have been employed.
3. This particular journal was probably the one which any especially interested person would have been most likely to examine for detailed information about the actual application of Zyklon B. The journal was also, incidentally, the same journal in which the Ruppert article (Appendix D) appeared only a few months later with its vividly anti Jewish portrayal of Jewish hygiene in Poland.
4. *Der praktische Desinfektor* (Berlin: Verlag Erich Deleiter, 1941), Heft 2, Inside cover.
5. F. P. Berg, "The German Delousing Chambers," *Journal for Historical Review* (Torrance, CA: Institute for Historical Review, 1986), pp. 73- 94.
6. Stewart Brooks, *Civil War Medicine* (Springfield, Ill.: Charles C. Thomas, 1966), p. 126.
7. Paul Steiner, *Disease in the Civil War* (Springfield, Ill.: Charles C. Thomas, 1968), p. 10.
8. Brooks, p. 132.
9. Brooks, p. 125.
10. Brooks, p. 6.
11. Brooks, p. 108-9.
12. Brooks, p. 126.
13. Friedrich Prinzing, *Epidemics Resulting from Wars* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1916), p. 181. Prinzing gives a slightly higher number 19,060 than Brooks for the total number of Confederate dead in Northern prisons even though both sets of figures are based upon *The Medical and Surgical History of the War of the Rebellion*, J.K. Barnes editor (Washington: Government Printing Office, 1870).
14. Fielding H. Garrison, *Notes on the History of Military Medicine* (Washington: Association of Military Surgeons, 1922), p. 170 quoted from Duncan, *Military Surgeon* (Washington: 1920 and 1921).
15. Garrison, pp. 171-2.
16. See Prinzing above.
17. Wilhelm Pfannenstiel, "Der moderne Krieg als Lehrmeister der

Hygiene (The Modern War as a Master Teacher of Hygiene)," *Bremer Beiträge zur Naturwissenschaft*, Vol. 8 (Oldenbourg: Gerhard Stalling Verlag, 1944), Heft 2, pp. 7-13.

18. John E. Gordon, "Louse-borne Typhus Fever in the European Theater of Operations, U. S. Army, 1945," in *Rickettsial Diseases of Man* (Washington, DC: American Association for the Advancement of Science, 1948) pp. 21-7.
19. Chuck Yeager, *Yeager: An Autobiography* (New York: Bantam Books, 1985) pp. 79-80.
20. Mackenzie, pp. 144-5 [pp. 4-5 of: Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine].
21. Abel, "Von Hungersnot und Seuchen in Russland (Of Famine and Pestilence in Russia)," *Münchener Medizinische Wochenschrift*, Vol. 70 (April 20, 1923) Nr. 16, pp. 485-87.
22. William A. Davis, "Typhus at Belsen," *The American Journal of Hygiene*, Vol. 46 (July, 1947) p. 77 reprinted in: United States of America Typhus Commission, *Collected Reprints No. 14* (Washington, DC: War Department).
23. Edward W. Goodall, "Typhus Fever in Poland, 1916 to 1919," *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine*, Vol. 13 (1920) Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine, pp. 265-73. Goodall had been President of th Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine for the Society at the time of publication.
24. Prinzing, p. 86.
25. Prinzing, p. 88.
26. Prinzing, p. 118.
27. Alfred E. Cornebise, *Typhus and Doughboys* (Newark, Delaware: University of Delaware Press, 1982) p. 65.
28. Cornebise, p. 117.
29. Lucy S. Dawidowicz, *The War Against The Jews 1933-1945* (New York: Bantam Books, 1975), p. 289.
30. Cornebise, p. 66.
31. Cornebise, p. 122.
32. A. Czerniakow, *The Warsaw Diary of Adam Czerniakow*, eds. Hilberg, Staron, Kermisz (New York: Stein and Day, 1968), p. 360.
33. Martin Blumenson, *The Patton Papers* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1974) pp. 753-4.
34. "Typhus Causes a Truce," *Journal of the American Medical Association* (May 19, 1945) p. 220. The JAMA story explained that the reason the Germans negotiated a transfer of the camp to the British was "because typhus is rampant in the camp and it is vital that no prisoners be released until the infection is checked. The advancing British agreed to refrain from bombing or shelling the area of the camp, and the Germans agreed to leave behind an armed guard which would be allowed to return to their own lines a week after the British arrival." Numerous articles in *The Lancet* over the next few months gave more details. That the food shortage in Belsen was not deliberate but had only arisen in the last months of the war is explained by Dr. Russell Barton, "Belsen," *History of the Second World War*, Part 109 (Michael Cavendish Publications Ltd.,1966) pp. 3025-9.
35. See for example: Franz Puntigam, "Hygienische Gesichtspunkte bei der Auswahl des Platzes für ein zu errichtendes Durchgangslager mit Entlausungseinrichtungen für ausländische Arbeitskräfte (Hygienic Consideration in the Site Selection for a Transit Camp with Delousing Facilities for Foreign Workers)," *Arbeitseinsatz und Arbeitslosenhilfe* (Berlin: Feb. Mar.,1942), Heft 3/6, pp. 27-8,— — Hucho, "Die Durchgangslager für ausländische Arbeitskräfte (The Transit Camps for Foreign Workers)," *Arbeitseinsatz und Arbeitslosenhilfe* (Berlin: Nov. Dec., 1943), Heft 21/24, pp. 124-7, — —H. Kayser, "Ärztliche Erfahrungen bei der Planung, dem Bau und Betrieb von Durchganglagern für ausländische Arbeitskräfte (Medical Experiences in the Planning, Construction and Operation of Transit Camps for Foreign Workers)," *Arbeitseinsatz und Arbeitslosenhilfe* (Berlin: Nov. Dec., 1943) Heft 21/24, pp. 127-9. The most detailed discussion with many construction plans was given in: Franz Puntigam, "Die Durchgangslager der Arbeitseinsatzverwaltung als Einrichtungen der Gesundheitsvorsorge (The Transit Camps of the Labour Supply Administration as Facilities for Protecting the Public Health)," *Gesundheits-Ingenieur*, Vol. 67 (1944) Heft 2, pp. 47-56.
36. Heinrich Kruse, *Leitfaden für die Ausbildung in der Desinfektion und Schädlingsbekämpfung* (Göttingen: Verlag Muster Schmidt, 1948, 4th printing), pp. 85-6. Although this particular printing was made after the war, it seems clear enough from the printing number and from the context that the events described occurred during the war.

APPENDIX A

A Modern Railroad-Disinfecting Plant

(*Eine moderne Eisenbahn-Entwesungsanlage*)

by Dr. G. Peters

translated by F. P. Berg and E. Kniepkamp from:
Anzeiger für Schädlingskunde, Vol. 14
(Berlin: Verlagsbuchhandlung Paul Parey, 1938), Heft 8, pp. 98-9.

In Heft 3 of this journal from the previous year, we summarized the development over the years of methods for fumigating railroad trains with hydrocyanic acid. Within that discussion, several fumigation tunnels were also mentioned, some of which are in operation in the Balkans and some in Central America. Finally, the application of vacuum plants (*Vakuumanlagen*) for this purpose was also discussed. In the meantime, another quite interesting, larger fumigation chamber for railroad cars which deserves a special discussion has been built and brought into operation in Budapest.

The facility which was proposed by the Hungarian State Railways and constructed in collaboration with the German Company for Pest Control, G.m.b.H. [DEGESCH], Frankfurt on the Main, is special because it is the first time that a fumigation chamber on the largest scale has been created and tested with a circulation system. The circulation arrangement (Kreislaufführung) for mixing air and gas is known to have great advantage[s]: on the one hand, the gas evolves [is driven out of the granules in the cans of Zyklon-B] more easily and, on the other hand, the gas is distributed faster.[1] We need not examine the construction of such circulatory plants in great detail—it is sufficient to point out that: circulatory gasgenerating equipment (*Kreislaufvergasungsapparaturen*) allows one to easily and safely handle even the most poisonous substances; furthermore, by means of a repeated exchange of the entire air-gas mixture during the first hour of fumigation, the concentration of the air-gas mixture is ideally distributed so that the losses [of cyanide] due to adsorption are minimized; and finally, because of the special design of such chambers, they can be vented with the doors closed. In this way the circulation principle (*Kreislaufprinzip*) encompasses technical improvements which increase the likelihood of success of the fumigation procedure while, at the same time, significantly reducing the safety hazards. It was these advantages which apparently also motivated the Hungarian State Railways to make the first attempt at the construction

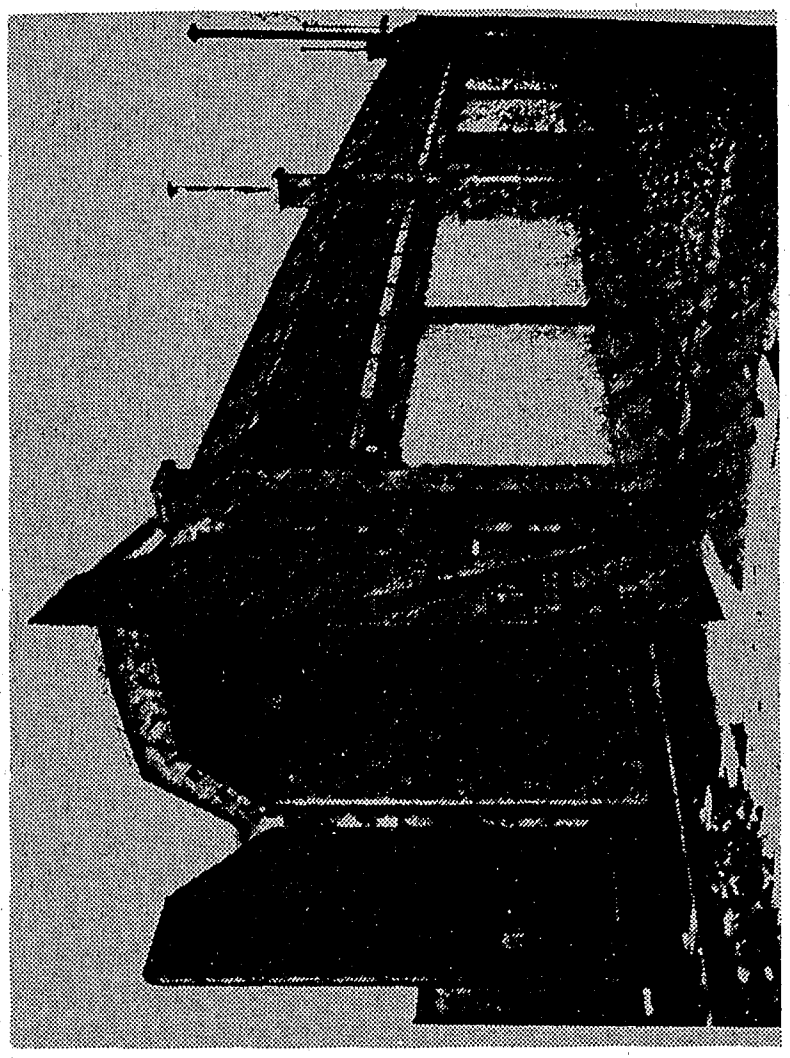

Figure 1: Railroad Fumigating Plant in Budapest (empty with doors open).

of such a facility in Budapest. Already after several months of almost uninterrupted use of the chamber, the elegance and safety of this facility have been clearly recognized.

The plant is used for fumigating railroad passenger coaches as well as for disinfecting freight cars. For the first type of application, one is concerned with bugs (*Wanzen*) and vermin whereas for the second type of application, one is especially concerned with the extermination of chicken mites (*Hühnermilben*). The transport of chickens in Hungary leads to a heavy accumulation of mites in the cars used for this purpose which are, as a result, frequently infested, not only within the railroad cars themselves but, also, on the exteriors of the railroad cars. It was precisely for this reason that one had to construct a fumigation tunnel; otherwise the fumigation of only the interiors of the railroad cars would simply not have eliminated these pests.

The accompanying photographs give some idea as to the exemplary manner in which the fumigation plant was actually constructed, structurally as well as technically. (Only the construction of the large double door with countless screw joints is unnecessarily cumbersome.) The gas-tightness of the steel-reinforced concrete chamber is so great that when the blowers are turned on inside the closed chamber, the pressure drops almost 200 mm H_2O which is truly remarkable for a room with a volume of 350 cubic meters. The venting as well as the circulation of the air-gas mixture is achieved by a powerful medium-pressure blower which is sized large enough to permit 30 complete air-exchanges per hour. For this purpose, the supply and return ductwork are arranged diametrically, one above the other, (see Figure 2) with appropriate registers or louvers. For a single fumigation, two cans of Zyklon (see Figure 3) [Photo not available for Figure 3—See the original text] are sufficient. The cans are opened in the "apparatus room" inside special gasifiers which are built into a bypass (*Nebenschluss*) of the circulation system so that in just a few minutes, all of the gas is drawn out of the cans so that the cans can be removed totally free of poison.

During the cold months of the year, the facility is heated by four furnaces so that the minimum temperature of 20-25°C. (68-78.2°F.) which is necessary for rapid penetration can be achieved quickly and maintained for weeks at a time. The furnaces were specially designed by the Hungarian Korompai, a member of the Board of Public Works (*Baurat*). They require no service or maintenance for days at a time and are unusually economical to operate.

The chamber operates almost without interruption and is at this time probably the most modern facility of this type.

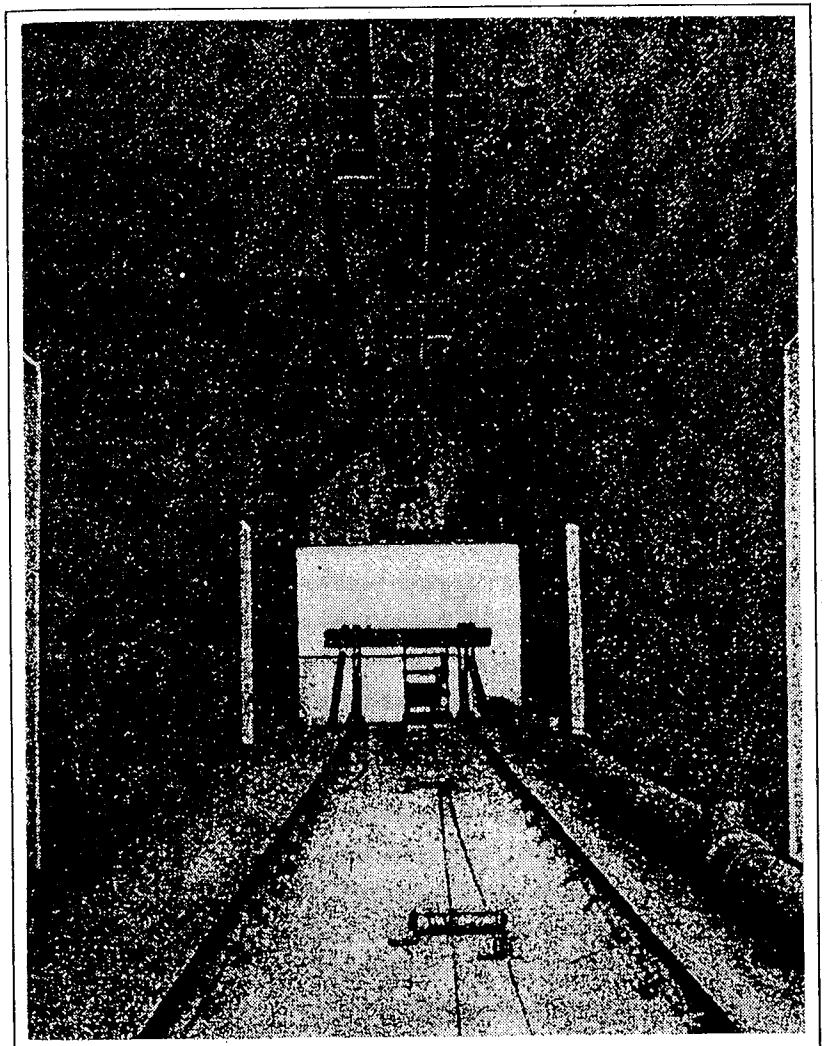

Figure 2: Interior view of the chamber with three openings in the supply ductwork (on the ceiling) and a return pipe (on the floor)—at the rear wall a powerful blower for mixing and venting.

APPENDIX B

Transportation Hygiene and Disinfestation

(Verkehrshygiene und Schädlingsbekämpfung)

by Dr. Ludwig Gassner, Frankfurt on the Main
translated by F. P. Berg and E. Kniepkamp from:
Gesundheits-Ingenieur, Vol. 66 (1943) Heft 15, pp. 174-76.

One special area within the field of pest control for the control of carriers of disease pertains to the disinfestation of transportation vehicles. In this category, the most important above all else are the railroads. Practically all of the civilized nations in the world have dealt with the problem of disinfecting railroad cars, but generally only in a theoretical sense. As a rule, it is less often disinfection, in other words, the sterilization or killing of bacteria which is meant than the extermination of vermin for which, since it is primarily insects and their brood which is involved, the word "disinsection" was coined. Even in Russia, this question was discussed more than 20 years ago[1] and one arrived at the only correct conclusion that, on the basis of all experience up to that time, the disinfestation of railroad cars could only be performed thoroughly if one used hydrocyanic acid.

Ever since World War 1, this substance, which is gaseous at room temperature, was used as a standard issue preventive substance (flour moth control in large flour mills). Thanks to thorough preliminary studies and the receptiveness of the responsible German authorities one could no longer disregard this gas for use in the food industry. The prejudices and above all the great fear of the "devastating poison" disappeared. During this period (1916) the first hydrocyanic acid fumigation of a military-hospital train took place in Germany and in a rather makeshift manner which was replaced several years later by the German Zyklon method (absorbed liquid hydrocyanic acid) which reduced the danger for well-trained technicians to an absolute minimum.

It was and still is true that of all the methods for the killing of clothes lice, bugs and fleas with larvae, pupae and eggs—the goal is achieved most ideally with hydrocyanic acid gas.

For the practical implementation of such a disinfestation, various approaches to the problem come to mind:

1. Disinfestation in the open without a cover over a thoroughly sealed vehicle which one intends to reuse.
2. Disinfestation in the open with a tent cover over the vehicle.

3. Disinfestation in a gas chamber.

Within Germany proper there was very little reason for intensive pest and vermin control of railroad coaches and freight cars.[2] But the necessity for this was extremely great in several Balkan countries, Spain, Africa and South America where, incidentally, the German methods became predominant. The elimination of disease carriers in the coaches and sleeping compartments often goes hand-in-hand with the extermination of vermin that infest foodstuffs and provisions in

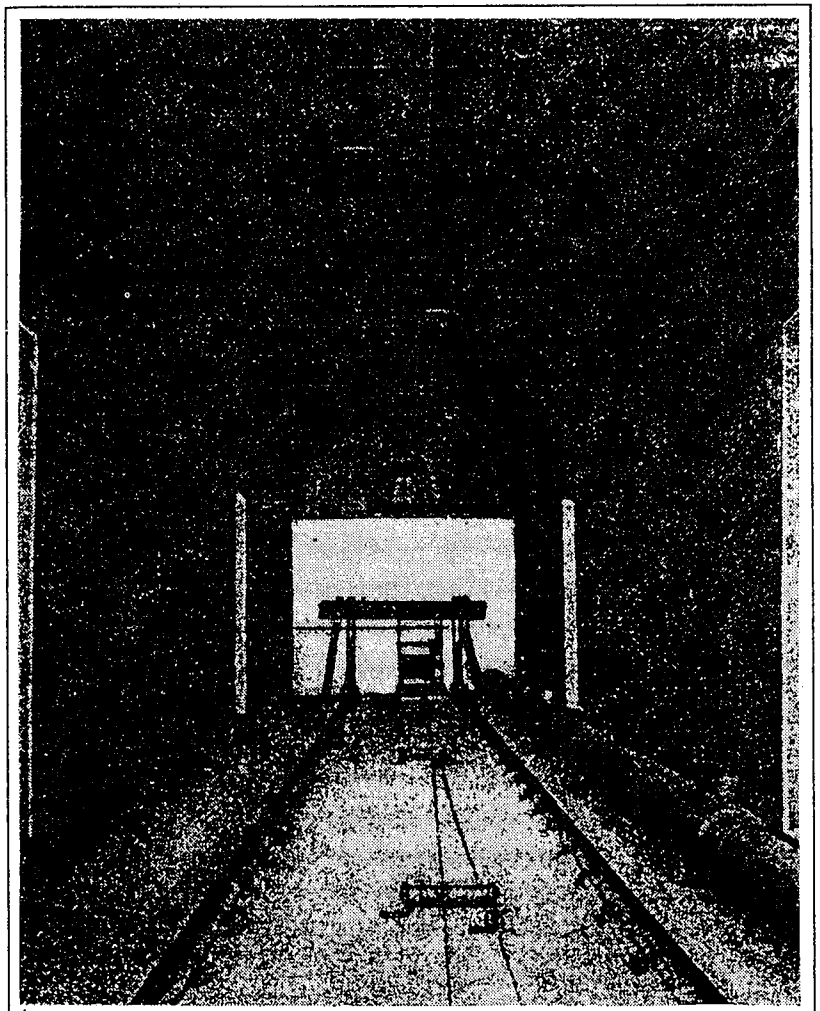

Figure 1: Facility in Budapest—Interior View

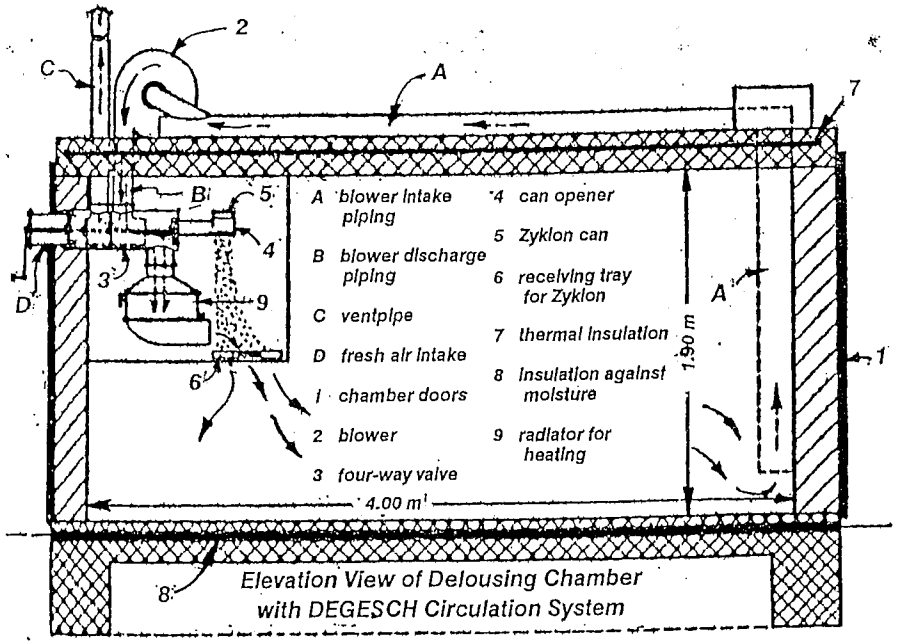

Figure 2: Schematic of a Circulatory Facility

freight cars. Of the three methods which have been mentioned, the method which is preferred almost exclusively employs fumigation chambers.

Probably the oldest published work on this subject was by Schumacher and is entitled "The Disinfection of Railroad Coaches in Repair Shops."[3] In Europe such chambers exist in Potsdam, Cologne-Nippes, Posen, Zagreb, Budapest, Bucharest, Sarajevo, Skoplje. The most ideal arrangement is a circulatory system, which can handle even the most poisonous substance with ease and safety. There are also fumigation tunnels, as in Sarajevo for example, which can handle two railroad cars at a time. Of importance is the rapid and uniform distribution of the gas by means of circulation ducts or blowers, at least partly because the speed of the operation is the very key to its efficiency. Only relatively small amounts of the gas are necessary for this work. A Zyklon container with 500 grams of hydrocyanic acid is already sufficient to delouse a modern express passenger railroad car (approx. 200 cubic meters); larger containers are used in the fumigation tunnels where 500 to 1000 grams of hydrocyanic acid, depending upon the temperature, are used per 100 cubic meters of interior

volume—the higher the temperature, the greater the effect of any given amount of the gas.[4]

Another hydrocyanic acid method which has recently been used here and there is the spreading of Calcid, a powdery cyanide of calcium (*zyanwasserstoffsäurem Kalzium*), which reacts with the moisture in the air and gives off quantities of hydrocyanic acid but which leaves traces behind whose removal is time consuming. Because of the greater amounts of material which are needed to achieve an effective gas concentration, one must also expect longer fumigating periods (*längere Arbeitsbelastung*).

It should also be emphasized that the use of hydrocyanic acid gas, on passenger railroad cars for example, has absolutely no effect on upholstery, leather, fabrics, metals, paints and interior furnishings of any sort.

On June 23, 1942 the Reich Ministry of Transport issued an unpublished decree to plant managers and others which specifies the measures to prevent the spread of typhus (Disinfection of passenger cars and freight cars). Only a small number of disinfection substances are mentioned.

In 1941 a decree was published regarding the removal of contagious substances from trains and ships engaged in the transport of livestock within the Generalgouvernement [those parts of German-occupied Poland that were not annexed] which specified precisely when and under what circumstances trains had to be immaculately cleaned and disinfected; and also, which chemicals could be used for this purpose. The chemicals which were permitted were primarily a mixture of cresol and sulfuric acid, caustic soda solution, concentrated watersoluble chloride of lime preparations or raw chloramin (*Rohchloramin*). It can be noted also that a single certifiable cleaning and disinfestation made within the German Reich, would be sufficient [to meet the regulation].

Dry heat together with vacuum (*Unterdruck*) has also been used to disinfest railroad cars. This hot air process has, however, not proven itself successful in the long run; furthermore, it only works in stationary chambers, as long as sufficient fuel is available for heating.

For all practical purposes, the best method for the fumigation of small spaces on ships is probably with T-gas (ethyloxide).

No less important, but particularly during peace time, are the methods for exterminating rats on ships. It is well known that the rats which exist on every large ocean liner can spread the plague bacillus, the germ of this terrible disease, which lives on or in the rat

flea. One used to try to kill off the ship rats with makeshift methods. In America one tried at first to use poison gas. Ever since the International Sanitary Convention which was ratified on June 21, 1926 in Paris by most countries of the world[6] this despicable dangerous parasite has been fought in an organized fashion. Of course, one has tried to get rid of the rats, as already mentioned, from ships arriving from countries which may be plague-infested. At this point, the method which comes to mind is the very practical Nocht-Giemsa process (producer gas) which was formerly used in the harbor of Hamburg. The fight against ship rats became a universal responsibility only with the implementation of the international treaty mentioned above which provided for uniform procedures for the control of contagious disease and, of special importance, even went so far as to specify the actual measures for controlling the spread of diseases that are a public menace because of international shipping.

In Germany one worked a great deal with sulfur dioxide (according to the Clayton Method or through the generation of SO_2 from carbon disulfide, Salforkose, and sulfur preparations, etc), but this was steadily replaced by hydrocyanic acid over the years. The spreading of poisonous bait had only limited success on ocean-going vessels because the rodents within the cabins, galleys, and cargo bays were able to find more suitable food elsewhere. The "ratproofing" system which was introduced sometime ago in the United States of America did not prove itself over the long run.

This method relied upon simple devices to prevent rats from climbing onto ships at dockside without considering the fact that these animals could also be brought on board with the cargo.

Regarding ship disinfestation in general, hydrocyanic acid won hands down over the competition. Appropriate personnel for the intended tasks are the exterminators, health inspectors and fumigation companies. The certification of the fumigation results is the responsibility of the harbor authorities.

Aside from pest rats—laboratory experiments in Algiers have shown that a single rat may at times carry as many as 2500 fleas and each flea can be the host to 5000 pest bacilli[7]—one must also mention mice (Weilsche disease), lice (typhus), mosquitoes (malaria, yellow fever), and flies (typhoid, dysentery) as carriers of disease on ships.[8] With the regular control of the most dangerous parasites, the rats, one is also controlling all other vermin on board as well; of course, this includes bed bugs, fleas and cockroaches.

Hydrocyanic acid gas kills all vermin including the brood and,

because of its great ability to penetrate, is able to fill every space as well as all cracks and hiding places as no other gas available for pest control purposes and, as has already been mentioned, is harmless to furnishings and cargo because of its chemical inactivity.[9] Even foodstuffs need to be removed only if they happen to be uncovered liquids. But live animals and plants, photographic products, raw coffee and tea must all be removed from aboard ship. For years hydrocyanic acid has been applied in the form of Zyklon. The ship being fumigated must be cleared of all people except for the ship's watch and must be distinguished until the ship is released by means of a special flag by day and by a particular light by night.

A few words are still necessary regarding rat elimination from decks with Calcid. On the basis of experience, rats are often present, for example, in the steampipe insulation, under the winches, in the potato bins, lifeboats and similar equipment. For the procedure to be successful, it is necessary to exterminate these as well. Whereas when one is working with Zyklon one simply spreads out the contents of a can upon pieces of paper, on deck one normally uses Calcid tablets [instead] which are ground into a fine powder in a pulverizer and blown onto the locations to be disinfected.

Regarding the hygienic treatment of ocean-going vessels in German harbors, there is a regulation from the Reich Minister of the Interior dated December 21, 1931[10] in which the extermination of rats is regulated in Paragraph 12.

That the field of hygiene for transportation vehicles has been extended just recently to include airplanes is not really surprising since it has been established that dangerous disease carriers can even be carried by aircraft. The danger is especially great when the airplanes land in regions which are still today a constant source for disease.[11] In the International Sanitary Treaty for Air Travel of April 12, 1933 (The Hague) a series of preventive measures have been established for the removal of vermin and rats as well as for sanitary services in airports and the possible quarantine of travelers, the treatment of the sick and—under certain circumstances—the pest control of goods and mail. Foremost among the diseases which can be carried are: plague, cholera, yellow fever, typhus and smallpox. In the treaty just mentioned, the controlling substances are not specified. However, at the conference of the International Sanitary Office in Paris in May of 1937 a report from the Quarantine Commission for Air Travel discussed pyrethrum powder, hydrocyanic acid and other fumigating substances for killing mosquitoes on aircraft and also indicated the

toxicity of these gases for humans.

In reality, it is very difficult to disinfect aircraft with gas even though it has been done in the past and will continue be done again many more times. A fumigation of a covered aircraft (often practically impossible because of the often immense proportions of the wings) or an aircraft in a hangar is possible. However, it is necessary to protect the expensive, important, often oil-enclosed and not hermetically sealed instruments in the cockpit; oils can absorb gas—they can even combine chemically with them.

Aedes and anopheles, the carriers of yellow fever and malaria, are most effectively destroyed with gas but these species of mosquitoes can also be exterminated with pyrethrum-based insecticides. In the United States one is less particular. Griffiths and Michel[12] recommend without any reservations the use of hydrocyanic acid preparations and Carboxide, a mixture similar to the German Cartox which is made from ethyl oxide and carbon dioxide. In South Africa and even North America, airplanes were already treated without any hesitation with Zyklon with special care for the wing interior spaces which could not be sealed. Nonetheless, the use of highly toxic gas (by the natives) in transcontinental air traffic has not yet established itself; similarly, it has not been possible, at least for the time being, to implement the plan to build mosquitofree aircraft.

Before World War 2 Germany had no special reason to disinfest aircraft for hygienic reasons. However, many experiments had been initiated which could not be completed under the circumstances—otherwise, German discoveries would have certainly pioneered in this field once again.

It is hardly necessary to mention the demothing of automobiles (passenger vehicles) and the fumigation of trucks for the extermination of vermin that infest foodstuffs. Clothes moths, including their brood, as well as other vermin which infest foodstuffs and provisions can be easily neutralized with sulfur dioxide (difficult to remove), T-gas and, most of all, hydrocyanic acid. The methods are, as is apparent from the above, simple and safe; but, these measures play almost no role as far as hygiene is concerned. Delousing of passenger vehicles (carriages, streetcars, boats) is regulated by a decree from the Reich Minister of the Interior of February 13, 1941.[13]

In closing, it should be added that [supposedly] louse-infested railroad trains, airplanes, etc., are in reality often quite harmless because there simply may not even be a single louse present. As Rose[14] explains, it is not the suspected means of transportation but quite often it is the louse-infested people themselves in close proximity to one another in overcrowded vehicles who are the true source of the lice. In other words, one should not overestimate the benefits to be derived from a totally lifeless transport vehicle.

Footnotes

1. Lewinson, "On the Method of Disinfection and Disinsection of Railroad Cars," (Russian), *Hygiene des Verkehrwesens* (1924) Heft 7/8, pp. 55-69.
2. Gerhard Peters, "Leistungen und Erfolge deutscher Gasverfahren in der Schädlingsbekämpfung (Accomplishments and Successes of German Gas Processes for Pest Control)," *Vierjahresplan*, Vol. 3 (1939) pp. 1246-49.
3. Schumacher, "Die Desinfektion der Eisenbahn-Personenwagen in den Werkstätten," *Glasers Annalen für Gewerbe und Bauwesen*, Vol. 66 (1910) Nr. 782.
4. Gerhard Peters, "Durchgasung von Eisenbahnwagen mit Blausäure (Fumigation of Railroad Cars with Hydrocyanic Acid)," *Anzeiger für Schädlingskunde*, Vol. 13 (1937) Heft 3, pp. 35-41 and Gerhard Peters, "Eine moderne Eisenbahn-Entwesungsanlage (A Modern Railroad Disinfestation Facility)," *Anzeiger für Schädlingskunde*, Vol. 14 (1938) Heft 8, pp. 98-99.
5. *Verordnungsblatt für das Generalgouvernement*, December 4, 1941.
6. L. Gassner, "La Dératisation moderne des Navires et Longements et la Désinsectisation dans la Lutte contre les Maladies Infectieuses," *Rapport du Troisième Congres International de Techniques Sanitaire et de l'Hygiène Urbaine* (Lyon: March 6-9, 1932).
7. Bull. Mens. de l'Office international d'Hygiène publique, Vol. 23 (1931) Nr. 12.
8. K. Peter, *Die Bekämpfung hygienisch wichtiger Schädlinge an Bord* (The Hygienic Control of Important Pests Aboard Ship), Vol. 32 (1940) Heft 9, pp. 157-70.
9. K. Peter. "Aus dem Aufgabengebiet des Hafenarztes (From the Field of the Harbor Doctor)," *Hansa* (German newspaper for merchant shipping), Vol. 73, (1936) Heft 28, pp. 1394-96.
10. Reichs Gesundheits Blatt (1931), Part 2, Nr. 29.
11. H. W., "Flugzeugentwesung in Afrika (Aircraft Disinfestation in Africa)," *Der Praktische Disinfektor*, Vol. 30 (1938) Heft 6, pp. 189-90.
12. T. H. D. Griffiths, "Procédés efficaces pour la destruction des moustiques à bord des aéronefs," *Offices international d'Hygiène publique*, Vol. 27 (1935) Heft 3, pp. 550-53 and C. Michel, "Destruction des moustiques et autres insectes à bord des aéroplanes," *Office international d'Hygiène publique*, Vol. 27 (1935) Heft 3, pp. 553-57.
13. *Ministerialblatt für die innere Verwaltung* (1941) Nr. 7.

14. G. Rose, "Fortschritte in der Bekämpfung der Kleiderlaus (Progress in the Control of the Clothes Louse)," *Reichs Gesundheitsblatt*, Vol. 18-(1943) Heft 5, pp. 53-7.

APPENDIX C

The Epidemiology of Typhus in the Generalgouvernement

(Zur Epidemiologie des Fleckfiebers im Generalgouvernement)

by Assistant Physician Prof. Dr. E. Zimmermann
(deceased at the front)

translated by F. P. Berg and I. Steinwarder from:
Zeitschrift für Hygiene und Infektionskrankheiten, Vol. 123
(Berlin: Springer Verlag, 1942), Heft 5, pp. 552-7.

Typhus has always reigned as an endemic disease in the Eastern and Southeastern provinces of the former Polish state. This was especially true for the provinces of Wilna, Nowogrodek and Stanislawow. Here during severe outbreaks, about 510% and more of the population would fall ill annually whereas in the Western parts of Poland, the disease declined steadily over the years so that it was virtually unknown in the present Warthegau or else occurred only in isolated cases or clusters without any tendency to spread. During the last years before the present war, the pestilence had almost been eradicated within the central parts of the country, just as conditions in the Eastern parts were also improving. That the present wartime dislocations would again increase the frequency of typhus was to be expected since it had always been a typical plague of war, but the magnitude of the reoccurrence in 1940 was many times less than had been expected. If we adjust the number of previously reported cases [for all of Poland] in order to try to get numbers that only apply to the area of the present day Generalgouvernement—obviously, these values will be only rough approximations in order to be able to make comparisons with those for 1940—we get the following.

Table 1.

Typhus occurrences per year in the present-day Generalgouvernement.

1919	44,000	1930	320
1920	34,000	1931	420
1921	10,000	1932	500
1922	8,500	1933	680
1923	2,200	1934	1,000
1924	1,500	1935	800
1925	800	1936	740
1926	700	1937	680
1927	600	1938	700
1928	500	1939	?
1929	400	1940	7,900

Obviously, the statistics can not show all occurrences because it can be assumed that, at the very least, the undiagnosed, mild cases were not reported. It is quite possible that the true morbidity rates are actually double or triple the values which have been reported.

It is well-known that during the world war [World War I], typhus had been widespread on the Eastern front and had caused sickness among our own troops. Then in 1919-1920, the Russian-Polish war came again with great troop movements, refugee treks, food shortages, great poverty and from 1921-1922, the Poles returned in great waves from plague-infested Russia. And so, it is not at all surprising that *Typhus exanthematicus* developed dramatically at that time. With the gradual consolidation of the political situation, which resulted in an improvement in the general hygienic conditions, the pestilence subsided quickly and steadily until the general economic crisis of 1930-33 with its unemployment interrupted the favorable progress and brought with it another peak in typhus mortality in 1934. After that, conditions improved once again. Although many attempts have been made to try to relate the reduction of the epidemic to the anti-typhus inoculations given by Weigl after 1930, the contribution of these inoculations to the favorable development could only have been rather modest since the decline of the typhus had already begun earlier. According to Weigl, 67,893 persons had been vaccinated but these were predominantly doctors, sanitary personnel, civil servants, people close to patients and others who might be endangered by close contact.

It was inevitable that troop and refugee movements, in addition to economic difficulties arising from the developments in 1939, would

lead to a re-emergence of the epidemic but an ever-increasing number of cases in strength could only be expected at the beginning of 1940 since the usual course of the typhus epidemic would produce many cases. At any rate, since the morbidity rate did not increase more than usual in 1940 and since our troops were practically unaffected by the disease, a number of favorable factors were cited: on the one hand, ideological beliefs of our troops resulted in less fraternization with the Jewish population, i.e., the carriers of the epidemic, than during the world war. On the other hand, this war was over too quickly to allow the disease to establish itself and to spread. Additionally, this time the refugee treks came, in contrast to the years after the world war, not from a center of contagion (*Seuchenherd*), but from the West, from a region which was free of the pestilence.

Although it was in the nature of earlier population figures and epidemiological statistics in Poland that there are no exact numbers available, nonetheless *the Jewish share* [*(Anteil der Juden)*—emphasized as in the original] in the typhus phenomenon has obviously always been rather high. Normally it seems to have been about 70%-80%, but in 1940 the Jewish share in some communities was 95% or even more of all typhus cases. We personally had the opportunity to study an outbreak of the epidemic in greatest possible detail in one town with approximately 30,000 inhabitants of whom about 11,000 were Jews. Of the 303 cases of the illness, 295 were among Jews, i.e., 97% among Jews and only 3% among Poles. For our further investigations it was important that we examined the significance of age of the people in the homes affected by typhus. A total of 3464 Jewish persons, living more or less without any non-Jewish intermingling, were evaluated statistically.

The *mortality of the disease* in all these years seems to be surprisingly low. For the years following the world war, the rate was 7%-9% with the exception of 13.4% for 1920. Thereafter, the mortality rate decreased to 5.2% in 1938 and in 1940 to 5.6%. However, many mild cases may not have been reported so that the hazards of the illness might, in fact, be even less.

If it seemed as if Jews were especially resistant to typhus, that picture changed as soon as age was taken into consideration (Table 2, Column a). More than half of all the cases of illness which were observed by us were of persons less than 20 years of age, and one quarter of the total number of cases occurred among persons between 16 and 20 years of age. It should not be necessary to explain any further that the usually favorable course of the disease for this

age group lessened the mortality rate in general. Contrary to the widespread opinion that Jews are less susceptible to typhus, the mortality rate of approximately of 5% for the 16 to 20 year old group and 25-30% for middle-aged adults (Table 2, column C) is absolutely normal. This fact appears favorable only because the typhus of 1940 affected primarily children and adolescents. Perhaps this had also been the case in former years with the exception of 1920 and its higher death rate.

Table 2.

Morbidity and Mortality of Typhus in 1940

Age Group	(a) Age Combination of the ill in %	(b) % of ill in age groups	(c) Mortality
1-5	5.6	6.4	0
6-10	12.4	11.3	0
11-15	15.7	10.4	0
16-20	25.7	20.9	5.2
21-25	8.6	8.2	11.5
26-30	3.6	3.5	18.2
31-35	5.4	5.7	
36-40	6.6	8.3	35
41-45	5.6	8.9	30
46-50	5.4	8.3	31
51-55	2	4.2	33
56-60	2	5.84	
61-65	1.4	4.0	

The high percentage of adolescents among the ill suggests an *immunity of adults* which might have been acquired during the epidemic years following the world war which protected them now even though typhus usually produces only limited immunity. This influence can only be examined more closely if we calculate the percentages of the affected within their respective age groups. To begin with, we can make the following estimate. The Jewish population over 20 which might have become immune after the heavy epidemics following the world war could not be more than 1.2 million in the Generalgouvernement. Assuming that 250,000 Jews had become ill at that time, then one can estimate very roughly that 25-30% of those who are 20 years old today would be immune while all the others in this age group and practically all adolescents in 1940 would have

been susceptible. Our age calculations (Table 2, Column B) gave indeed few differentials which could have been appraised as partial immunity of the 20-year olds. The percentage of the 1620 year olds is conspicuously high because 77 out of 369 from the age group fell ill, while the 15 year olds might either have an inborn immunity or the illness developed abortive, which is typical at this age, and remained undiscovered. It is, however, a fact that in the beginning of 1940 enough people susceptible for the epidemic were available to spread the ground for epidemics during the next year.

In the area for which we were responsible—about a quarter of the Generalgouvernement—according to statistics and reports from doctors, typhus had occurred only sporadically before the year 1940. This was also evident from the fact that the younger people among them were not personally acquainted with the clinical facts of *Typhus exanthematicus*. Only a few towns showed an unexplained slight increase of morbidity during 1938 and 1939, while only only half a dozen cases showed up in towns with 10,000 to 20,000 inhabitants.

Thus, the winter of 1939-40 started at first with only a very limited number of cases. Only in 1940 did isolated cases occur at the same time or quickly following each other, mostly in small towns, in many cases in villages which had until now been untouched by the pestilence and which were far removed from each other. Of course, one imagined that a [single] carrier of typhus-infected lice might have caused the outbreak because of his wanderings, but this explanation remained unsatisfactory for all practical purposes. Very often the villages affected were 100 to 200 kilometers apart and it seemed unlikely that at a time of unusually severe cold with masses of snow on the ground that a person might have gone wandering over such great distances. It seemed much more likely that several virus carriers were wandering around who had sought shelter because of the weather conditions and had left the infection behind. Beggars and tramps have traditionally been the most important carriers. But it also has to be remembered for the first cases of an epidemic that a virus can remain alive in the lice excrements on clothing for a long time and that the re-use of winter clothing might result in new infections. Experiments conducted by Weigl showed that the virus is capable of infecting for several months.

After only a few individual cases had occurred in January and the beginning of February, the interconnection of which was unclear, the further course of the pestilence could be observed accurately. Sometimes the illness disappeared by itself, even without special protective

measures being taken. In other cases, there were cases within the vicinity or greater outbreaks, these only in towns and often it could be verified how the typhus had been carried from one community to another. Very often, but not always, beggars and vagabonds were involved, but the principle cause was the lively Jewish wandering which still prevailed at that time. The elders of the Jewish communities were supposed to care for these wanderers, but this care often failed since Jewish solidarity was definitely not always as dependable in crisis as it should have been (*Notfest*) to include practical measures of disease prevention. Arrivals were very often considered and treated as unwanted guests in the communities. They were quickly urged to go away again with a small contribution and thereby promoted the wanderings. In other cases they were housed in mass quarters which quite frequently developed into terrible epidemic hotbeds. In extreme cases only 34 square meters of floor space and even less were made available per person.

Smaller communities with less than 7000 inhabitants and the flat countryside were generally at first hardly affected by the epidemic. Only in April and May, when under the influence of countermeasures and other factors the *Typhus exanthematicus* started to subside in the cities, several small farming communities were affected, even if the occurrences were limited to isolated cases. Here too, it was mostly Jews who became ill, but the Polish share was greater than in the cities. With regard to the unpleasant result that the typhus spread to the countryside and therefore evaded the measures used to combat the epidemic, this was caused to a significant degree by the fact that many Jews had succeeded in breaking out of the quarantine zones in the cities. Very often the inhabitants of a community could give very exact information as to who had brought the disease. Not infrequently, however, it was the Polish farmer who brought a typhus infection upon himself when he, as was customary, without comprehending the precariousness of his acts, took a wandering Jew along on his vehicle for a ride for part of journey.

As the month of May came to an end, the illnesses in the cities decreased markedly but the countryside was still very much affected. Numerically the high point had passed but the danger that farming communities would be dangerous endemic centers of contagion was not eliminated. Contrary to expectations and without any apparent reason, the number of affected persons declined suddenly in the second half of June in the countryside. Since for a long time already, about 20-25 small towns had been identified in which new cases were

reported, the number suddenly fell back to 5 or 6. Shortly before there had been an increase in the summer temperatures and perhaps the increased formation of perspiration diminished the multiplication of lice and consequently the virus. This development was of course consistent with the usual decline for the disease during the summer months but the simultaneous decline over a wide area was striking, nevertheless, on the whole, the course of the epidemic was more or less typical because the late winter and early spring months had, just as during many other typhus outbreaks, brought the peak of the illnesses.

The subsequent course of the epidemic for the rest of the year 1940 was typical also. The summer months showed only isolated cases and it was only the month of November which slowly brought once again the winter rise of the pestilence.

Summary

(1) The epidemiological circumstances of typhus in the General-gouvernement in the year 1940 were examined thoroughly. (2) The results showed that the highest number of cases occurred within the age groups of 16-20, and that the percentage of Jews affected by typhus was on the average 70-80%, in some communities even 95-97%. (3) The mortality rate generally grew with increasing age. It was no less for Jews than for non-Jews.

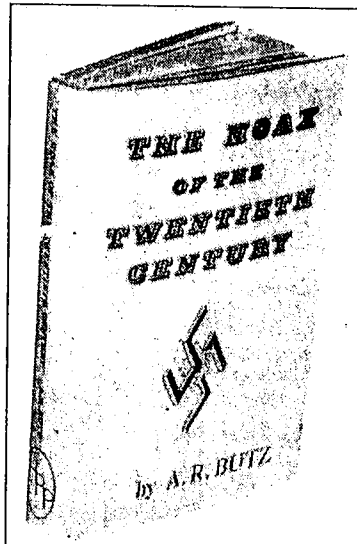

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 08012-$8.00 + $1.50 for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

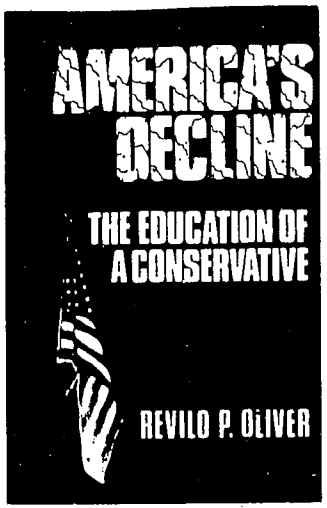

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE EVOLUTION OF SAMMY GLICK

By Nicholas Carter
page 32

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver; THE SORRY RECORD, page 1; AN INTREPID LIAR, page 10; IDENTITY, page 20; DEATH OF A MAN, page 22; THE PROGRESS OF HIGHER LEARNING, page 23; HOME OF THE SPREE AND LAND OF THE SLAVE, page 25. LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 27. "TWIST OF FATE", Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 29. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 44. TRIAL BY JEWRY, by David McCalden, page 47.

VOL. 16 - NO. 10 JUNE 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

THE SORRY RECORD

I have frequently cited in these pages *Christian News,* a weekly published in New Haven, Missouri, to which I have subscribed for years. I early recognized it as the best single source of information regarding religious activities in the United States, and over the years I slowly came to the conclusion that, strange as it will seem to anyone acquainted with modern journalism or contemporary Christianity, it is an *honest* newspaper.

Christian News is edited by the Reverend Mr. Herman Otten, who performs each week the astonishing feat of bringing out twenty-four or more folio pages of closely set newspaper type, and, it is said, performs it with no more assistance than is given by his wife and children. He is a clergyman of the Missouri Synod of the Lutheran Church, which he represents at its best, although his newspaper is not officially recognized by that denomination, and he is out of favor with its more ambitious promoters and salesmen, who often complain that he publishes news that should be kept from the church's customers.

The Missouri Synod and the much smaller Wisconsin Synod represent what is left of the Lutheran religion in this country. The three big corporations that purveyed that brand of Christianity were recently merged under the name Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, retaining 'Lutheran' for advertising purposes, since the more accurate term, 'Marxist,' might be bad for business.[1]

As a clergyman, the Reverend Mr. Otten was necessarily interested in the famous "Holocaust," although from an unusual standpoint, since he was interested in ascertaining the historical

1. The new corporation publishes as its official propaganda organ seventeen times a year a small magazine, edited by a staff of thirteen editors, production managers, art directors, and the like, called *The Lutheran,* of which the issue for 1 March 1989 is before me, an expensively printed little bundle of obscene gabble, devoted principally to proving how pious White men and women must love niggers and all the mongrels, wogs, and Asiatic hybrids that are being imported in such quantities by the Jews' government to supplant and massacre Aryans when the time comes for breaking up the United States.

truth, rather than what attitude pays best. As you all know, the Jews refuse to debate their negligently contrived Holohoax, limiting themselves to screaming how wicked are the Neo-Nazis who presume to question anything God's People tell them, and to ordering their employees in the governments of the various Aryan nations to make their White pigs shut up. He accordingly proposed and sponsored an open debate on the question.

Mr. Otten cannot have foreseen, in his wildest imaginings, what the result of his proposal would be.

Two brash and ostentatiously Christian young attorneys—young, at least, in the photographs they supply the press—volunteered to represent the Jews in the debate. It would be good advertising, and lawyers are naturally eager to see their names and mugs in the newspapers, for it is widely believed that with enough publicity a wily man can rise to the eminence and prosperity attained by the protagonist of Hillary Waugh's brilliantly bitter novel, *Parrish for the Defense.* And winning the debate and wide acclaim in the jewspapers must have seemed easy, given the well-known lawyers' axiom: "The facts don't matter: it's what you can make the dumb clucks on the jury believe."

The presumably young lawyers were to appear in what would be an informal but uniquely spectacular trial, one in which they would be the mouthpieces of old Yahweh instead of Sammy the Shill.

Since our race surrendered long ago to the odd sociological convention described by Richard Swartzbaugh in *The Mediators* (Cape Canaveral, Howard Allen, 1973), lawsuits in our society, except those in which the rulers of the country dictate the verdicts to be rendered by their employees in the courts, are a kind of involved poker game. In civil (private) cases—and I have seen an estimate that eighty percent of all the lawsuits now pending in the world are in the United States—litigious persons well know that the outcome of a case in the courts will depend on the relative cleverness of the advocates they have hired to represent them. Any good attorney can, for a fee, surpass the professional Sophists whom Plato reprehended, and make black look not only white but pure gold.

In my youth I knew an old attorney who maintained that the sad state of the legal profession at that time, even before the vast corruption of the proto-Communist "New Deal" under the slimy War Criminal, could be traced to Abraham Lincoln. He admitted,

of course, that the corruption in his day seemed to be the work of Jewish shysters, but he thought that behind that lay the example set by Lincoln.

Everyone has heard the story of the way in which Lincoln procured the acquittal of a murderer who had had the bad luck to commit the murder within sight of a chance witness, who recognized him and saw the crime by the light of the full moon. Having delayed the trial as long as he could, Lincoln, in his concluding address to the jury, produced and exhibited an almanac he had prepared by taking the cover of an almanac for the current year and putting it about tables taken from the almanac for a suitable year in the past. He was thus able to prove to the jury from his prepared almanac that on the night in question the moon was not full but nearly new; the prosecution's witness was therefore a perjurer and Lincoln's client was as innocent as a babe in arms. Now, said the old attorney, it does not really matter whether that story is true or not. It was widely told and believed, and Lincoln was admired for his cleverness in devising the trick that won the case for him. It was, of course, the kind of trick with which no reputable lawyer would have thought of soiling his hands and character when law was a profession for gentlemen. In the wild adulation that was accorded Lincoln for his part in precipitating the war that devastated half of the states that had been united by the Constitution, "Honest Abe's" trick, tantamount to forgery, became an example to be imitated by ambitious men who would acquire skill in manipulating laws and juries.

The old attorney was doubtless right about the conduct of lawyers who were gentlemen, but I fear he erred in supposing that such attorneys were ever preponderant in their profession. It is unlikely that the actual practice of law changed in that respect, except in superficial and external details, since Dickens published *Bleak House* and Samuel F. B. Warren published *Ten Thousand a Year.*[2]

2. It would be bootless to go farther back. In the Renaissance, the most distinguished of Italian historians, Guicciardini, thought that a great improvement in the administration of justice would be effected by having all cases decided by throwing dice, which would ensure a just decision in half of them. He seems not to have realized that clever advocates would find ways to load the dice. Eventually we should have to consider the advantages of the ancient Greek practice by which the litigants had to present their own cases and address the jury themselves. That may have been unfair to poor speakers and possibly to children, women, and aliens, who had to be represented in court by male citizens, but dispensing with

In poker games, something depends on the cards, much on the relative skill of the players, and no little on sheer bluffing. That is why lawsuits are like poker.

The two ostensibly young attorneys who were to be the Jews' mouthpieces may have thought that simple-minded historians would be afraid to encounter experts in the art by which the worse case is made the better, and clever verbiage and courtroom histrionics sway the unthinking or uninterested individuals who have been conscripted to serve on a jury, but they were mistaken. The Reverend Mr. Otten's challenge had been accepted as soon as it was made by Mark Weber (an able young historian who is becoming one of the foremost authorities on the disgusting history of the Jews' most impudent swindle, but is not related to Dr. Charles Weber, who is well-known to all readers of *Liberty Bell*), and Bradley Smith, who has ably represented our race and historical truth in appearances on the radio and even some television stations.

Eventually, the lawyers brought up reinforcements in the form of Hal Lindsey, a veteran hokum-peddler who has never been quite able to attain the prosperity of the big-time salvation-hucksters, Robertson, Falwell, Bakker, and Swaggart, and later they claimed to have called up the Yiddish weasel, who has the distinction of not having been exterminated in more "death camps" than any other professional survivor. Undaunted, the advocates of history then enlisted on their side Dr. Robert Countess, an ordained minister, and Professor Faurisson, who has long been the most distinguished and courageous critic of the shabby Holohoax.

mediators had its advantages, not least in that it prevented laws from being made utterly unworkable by the "democratic" practice of hiring politicians to multiply and complicate them further at every session of a legislature. Many years ago a writer in the *American Mercury* considered the problem of a young man who joined a police force and wanted to know all the laws he was expected to enforce. If he was allowed to devote *all* of his time to that task and had a keen and retentive memory, so that he could memorize the cardinal provisions of the existing laws applicable to his duty at the rate at which students memorized poetry in the old days of education in the schools, he would complete the task in, as I recall, about thirty-five years. But while he was memorizing the existing laws, the law-makers would have produced a flood of new ones, and so on. The writer estimated that a zealous young man might succeed in catching up with the legislators in time to go on active duty as policeman for three or four years before he was retired for advanced old age and infirmity.

The lawyers insisted on moving the debate from Washington, District of Corruption, to Los Angeles, and then added the amazingly impudent condition that they were not to be asked questions by their opponents or members of the audience. That seemed to fit a lawyer's notion of Paradise, a place where he can put perjurers on the stand without exposing them to cross-examination. (*One* reason for this became apparent later when, according to *Christian News*, the two mouthpieces admitted they had read nothing of the case they were going to refute, having relied, evidently, on antics such as legal hustlers perform extemporaneously in courtrooms.)

To the astonishment of everyone, doubtless including the legal luminaries, the historians blandly accepted the insolent condition. Observers were concerned because the historians had agreed to such an outrageous disadvantage, especially since it seems never to have been determined who was to judge the debate. Might it not be an audience packed with the boobs whom old Hal Lindsey entices to an evangelical emporium somewhere in the purlieus of Los Angeles, where he regularly roars that "Anti-Semitism is Anti-God." (The old buncombe-artist means "Anti-Jewish opinions," and ignores the fact, now obvious in the Near and Middle East, that the most viciously anti-Semitic people in the world are the Jews.)[3]

The pair of sleight-of-tongue artists, having had their outrageous condition unexpectedly accepted, then thought to terrify the historians by loudly proclaiming themselves "exterminators" who would exterminate "revisionists." (The latter is a term now applied to honest historians, playing on the two meanings of the word 'history.')[4] Although the vaunt was doubtless to be taken as metaphorical, observers naturally perceived a reflection of the

3. I was amused years ago when I saw what the Jews contemptuously call a *"shicksa"* (i.e., a White woman who was "converted" to a Jewess to marry a Jew) going page-by-page through the two thick volumes of Doughty's monumental *Travels in Arabia Deserta* (1888) in search of proof that Arabs are sub-human, so that it is only right for God's Race to kill them.

4. The word 'history' is now generally taken to mean an account of what actually happened, as truthful as the knowledge and Weltanschauung of the historian permit. There is the more primitive meaning, now almost obsolete, of 'story, tale,' as in Fielding's History of Tom Jones or Lucian's Vera historia. In French, histoire was used even of fairy tales, whence the French colloquialism, "Il nous dit des histoires," i.e., he is lying to us. Only in that French sense could the Holohoax be called 'history' and revised.

blood-thirsty fanaticism that the Christians inherited from the Jews, who, as is well known, in the first century of the era fixed by Dionysius Exiguus, exterminated the Jews who were becoming civilized, the Sadducees (Greek *Saddoukaioi,* a word of uncertain derivation and meaning).[5] The historians laughed at the foolish braggadocio.

The debate, which Mr. Otten somewhat extravagantly called "The Debate of the Century" because it would be the first time the question was actually debated, was set to follow the annual meeting of the Institute for Historical Review in Costa Mesa, California.

As the date approached, trouble began. First of all, it became known that one of the loud mouthpieces had, a few years ago, founded a law school from which he was now bounced for "moral failure," and was retaliating by founding an instantaneous law school to compete with it.

According to a despatch by William Alnor of the Religious News Service, which *Christian News* faithfully published in its issue of 23 January, the godly lawyer had been forced from his old law school by its Board of Directors for undetailed financial shenanigans and the ethical problem raised by the charge made by his first wife that he had, without her knowledge, procured a divorce from her by forging her name to legal documents. The lawyer's son produced a tape recording on an answering machine which the model Christian used to inform his wife that she had been fired and that he was "leaving the family with nothing." The wife told the press that she had had the divorce set aside as fraudulent. Immediately after a second and legal divorce, the man of God married a new wife, more up-to-date than the one to whom he had been married for thirty years. (If the photographs he supplies the press are to be trusted, he must have married at the age of five or earlier.) A Christian dervish solemnly pronounced the new marriage "proper and scriptural," but his divine learning would have been more impressive if, according to the Board of Directors, he had not been a party to the financial shenanigans at the College. The Chairman of the Board told the press that the

5. It is likely that the Sadducees were not a sect and that the term, like our 'sceptic,' was applied to men too intelligent to share the low superstitions of the vulgar or be taken in by the knavery of priests. A Sadducee was probably the author of the passages in *Ecclesiastes* which express the thought of an educated man, who rationally perceives that the world is governed by natural laws and not by imaginary spooks.

hyper-Christian attorney had lied to them about his clandestine divorce until the Board consulted the legal record. Two of the holy lawyer's former colleagues said they had received threatening letters, warning them not to make public the contents of the three-page list of charges against him they had compiled in 1987, which precipitated the wrangling that terminated when a "Christian conciliation board" worked out a "deal" by which Yahweh's mouthpiece was given his back salary and permitted to resign from the College without further proceedings.

The heroic divorcé's partner in blustering for the Holohoax promptly termed the despatch from the Religious News Service "ridiculous," without saying why, and averred that the subject of it was "a righteous man" who "lives a holy life." Of course, as all Christians know from the examples set by the Fathers of the Church, men who sizzle with high-voltage holiness are dispensed from the pagan notions about integrity and personal honor that so many vile atheists think an adequate substitute for being laundered in the blood of the Lamb.

In the issue dated January 30, *Christian News* published a letter from Yahweh's mouthpiece No.1 in which he denied the forgery and threatened to start suing for libel. Simultaneously with it appeared a letter from some persons who called themselves Professors and Doctors, without specifying what they were Professors of or whence they had obtained their doctoral degrees—a matter of some importance in a day when "Bible colleges" bestow the degree of *Divinitatis Doctor* (if they can spell it) on such candidates as a handsome German police dog, owned by a reporter in Chicago, and an amiable grey mare of my acquaintance. The persons who signed the letter "In the flowing love of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ," demanded the resignation of the Board of Directors of the Law School from which Yahweh's advocate had been permitted to resign, on the grounds that the Directors had been unfair to a man "who had devoted his whole life to Christian service," including, no doubt, his marital and financial miracles; the function of a law school, they averred, was "to return intellectual credibility to our faith, to teach the Gospel, and to bring our Lord's salvation to the lost." Since, according to their own letter, they cannot have been members of the staff of that law school, it may be they were professors in the rival Christian law school, which had been founded almost overnight, as seems possible in California, where, I suppose, there must be thousands of law

schools, dispensing Buddhist, Taoist, Moslem, Voodoo, and other brands of righteous law.

Yahweh's mouthpiece No. 1 was obviously in deep trouble, and on the day set for the debate he was conveniently defending himself in court, although any judge would have granted a continuance to permit him to appear in a debate that had been scheduled long before.

Mouthpiece No. 2 claimed he had enlisted a Rabbi from the "Simon Wiesenthal Center" to help exterminate the historians, but if the Jew had indeed agreed to appear as stated, he quickly thought better of it. So Yahweh's remaining mouthpiece blustered that he alone would exterminate the historians, presumably with the help of old Hal Lindsey.

Then came inexorably nearer the appointed day, and in the chill dawn Big Mouth felt a touch of frost on his pedal extremities, because, he said, he had heard that someone might throw a bomb, and Yahweh's Bold Paladin must not take a risk of encountering unpleasantness. Hal Lindsey, who assures the suckers that his god personally watches over everyone who contributes more than he can afford to subsidize evangelical rant, knew what that protection is worth and promptly decided that his godly hide was too precious to be risked in the service of his god, since, he said, "only Nazi lunatics" doubt stories God's People choose to tell. Thus did the valiant exterminators ignominiously crawl out of their engagement.

This should complete the chronicle of dishonor, but there is more, which may at first sight seem beyond belief to you. According to *Christian News*, 13 March 1989, p. 11, col. 1, Big Mouth, who had evidently charged himself with arranging for a church in which the debate was to be held, immediately canceled that arrangement when he decided he didn't dare to appear. You see, if there wasn't any debate, that would prove that the wicked historians had not dared to confront him, who had boasted that he would prove "in open debate before the global media" that the impossible Holohoax had actually happened. If Yahweh's champion ever has to cease lawing for his Lord, he can find good employment in the "dirty tricks" department of the C.I.A.

And that was not enough. After thinking it over, Big Mouth had an even better idea. According to the same issue of *Christian News*, p. 1, col. 4 (lower third), he discovered that the "bomb threat" had been made by the wicked "revisionists," who were

afraid he would confute them, presumably by waving his arms and yelling, for he admitted he did not know what evidence is used by historians, i.e., did not know what he would be talking about. He was promptly supported (at a safe distance) by Mouthpiece No. 1, who, it is said, has written thirty-five volumes of lucrative sucker-bait and is credited with ownership of one of the biggest brains in the Lutheran business, with which he doubtless planned his marital, financial, and academic *coups*. Big Brain, although he was supposedly unable to appear in the debate because he had to defend himself in court on that day, supported Big Noise by telling the press that it was "immoral" to doubt the Holohoax, but he refrained from proposing prematurely that doubters be burned at the stake while holy men of his stripe dance about the pyre and yell "Hosannah," hoping that some kind Jew will throw them a bone or a chocolate bar afterwards.

The dirty trick did not work. Even on such short notice, the historians were able to find a place for the scheduled meeting, and, facing four chairs bearing the names of the pusillanimous and prudently absent exterminators, they had no difficulty in demonstrating that the touted "Holocaust" is just an amazingly impudent and carelessly manufactured hoax by a race in which deceit is habitual and inveterate—the race which, as Hitler observed, always uses words, not to express their own thoughts, but to conceal them from their victims.

The Reverend Mr. Otten confessed that his "Debate of the Century" had "fizzled out." One must feel sympathy for him in what must have been an acutely embarrassing affair. He is an honorable man and cannot have suspected the character of the four-flushers with whom he dealt.

He had the exemplary courage to speak at the Convention of the Institute for Historical Review and affirm his disbelief in the Jews' hoax. (The text of his address appears in *Christian News*, 20 February 1989). And he has had the signal courage to say forthrightly in an editorial in his own newspaper that the Yiddish weasel, Eli Wiesel, "is a liar who poses as some mystic or guru." He drew, furthermore, a perceptive and pregnant analogy, adding that the "scholars" who revere the weasel's authority are like "those who go into ecstasy when they view a painting by Picasso," i.e., another blatant Jewish hoax.

My opinion of Judaeo-Christianity is well-known, but I can honor a clergyman of whom Martin Luther would be proud and in

whom Archbishop Turpin, who, in Western Christianity's great saga, fought valiantly and died with Roland and Oliver at Roncesvalles, would recognize a fellow spirit. An atheist can wish there were many like him.

[The address for Christian News is Box 168, New Haven MO 63068]

AN INTREPID LIAR

When the wealthy Sir William Stephenson died in his luxurious home on Bermuda at the age of 93, he lived up to his reputation as a very modest and retiring man. He wished "to die unnoticed by the world," and he accordingly arranged to have his death and funeral kept strictly secret until after he had been buried—the surest way of attracting the attention of the press throughout the world.

The newspapers in Britain, Canada, and the United States—and, no doubt, in many other countries—blossomed with obituaries. The *Chicago Tribune,* for example, lauded him as the great "spymaster," the man who "resolutely took on Hitler and the Nazis," and whose work in British intelligence "was decisive in the fight against the Nazis." And surely a man who was thus responsible for the defeat of Germany, the destruction of the British Empire, the ruin of the United States, and the fall of Western civilization deserved the most fulsome plaudits a hack writer could devise.

When I read that obituary, I laughed sardonically. About a dozen years ago, I picked up a book about Sir William's career in espionage, entitled *A Man Called Intrepid.* I read eighty or ninety pages before I threw it aside because I had no time for crude fiction. I thought it likely that Sir William had written it himself, and that the journalist whose name appeared as the author was just a part of the hoax.

Now let me hasten to add that Sir William undoubtedly knew by long and practical experience far, far more about intelligence work than I do. But let me suggest an analogy. My knowledge of chemistry is little more than what I learned in school, where, in those far off days, one verified empirically in the laboratory most of what one was taught. I went only so far as the second year. But nevertheless, if a distinguished chemist and holder of a Nobel Prize were to assert that there is no hydrogen in water, which is a compound of nitrogen and helium, I would know at once that he

lied thrice with so reckless a disregard of facts as to make all his other statements suspect.

The *Tribune* had not pulled out all the stops on its calliope. That was done by the *Sunday Times* (London), which described the late Sir William as "the giant of the century," asseverating that no one, "excepting *possibly* Churchill," had done more than he had to "win the War."

If I may borrow a metaphor from the eminent British historian, Hugh Trevor-Roper, the newspapers in their encomia on the great Sir William merely regurgitated the tripe they had swallowed years before. Professor Trevor-Roper, in the *Sunday Telegraph* (London), 19 February 1989, used the weight of his authority (as should have been unnecessary) to expose definitively the crude imposture, and he did so judiciously, admitting that Sir William was really entitled to no little credit for work he had actually done as an operative in the British secret service.

I have often alluded to the important and sometimes crucial work of the secret services of both civilized and barbarous nations, and in *Liberty Bell,* January 1988, under the rubric "The Business of Deception," I explained why intelligence agencies, sometimes by necessity and sometimes from mere habit, deceive even the nations for whom they are working. The career of Sir William is relevant to that subject, and is otherwise significant.

He was a Canadian, the son of a prosperous owner of a lumber mill. He served honorably in the British Army's air force in the First World War and was decorated for his services. After that war and until 1939 he promoted numerous corporations and similar financial enterprises in Britain, always with great profit to himself and, one supposes, also with profit to the stockholders or participants in limited partnerships. He became a well-known and very wealthy man.

His prominence as a business man and financier gave him a cover that made him the obvious choice when he was enlisted by British Military Intelligence to take charge of British espionage and sabotage in the United States, which he directed from an office in New York that was later made famous under the name "Room 3603." What American acquaintance would believe that the affable but pedestrian and rather dull English business man was really the director of a branch of what was, among civilized nations, the most cunning and ruthless secret service in the world, excelled only by the Jews'?

He was doubtless given assistants experienced in espionage, sabotage, and subversion, and profited from their instruction and advice, but much of the agency's success must be credited to his own lucid mind. He won the admiration and loyalty of his operatives, if the testimony of two or three of them is to be trusted, and if, as one may suspect, his imagination provided some of the exploits of which he told them, that could be attributed to a technique of inspirational management.

The espionage, sabotage, and subversion in the United States was principally directed against the Americans who were obstinately refusing to be shipped to Europe as cannon-fodder to rescue Britain from the insane war on which she had embarked on behalf of the Jews and their Soviet Empire, but he also discreetly kept under surveillance Roosevelt's government, to make certain that the perfidious criminal would keep his promises when he could. Only a small part of what Stephenson's branch of the British secret service accomplished in the United States has been disclosed in the book about it. There can be no doubt but that he did make a large contribution to the vast complex of forces that brought about the Suicide of the West.

After Roosevelt succeeded in using the Japanese to give himself dictatorial powers to herd millions of Americans abroad to fight and die for the benefit of their enemies, Stephenson, whose illegal activities had been only reluctantly tolerated by J. Edgar Hoover and the F.B.I., affiliated himself with the mushroom organization headed by the madcap and unscrupulous "Wild Bill" Donovan, and known as the O.S.S.—an abbreviation which the old-line American intelligence services translated as "Office of Soviet Stooges."

It was a bizarre organization. One of its principal purposes was to provide a secure refuge for Jews and others whose valuable hides must not be exposed to a risk of abrasion. It maintained a hive of big brains who turned out very secret reports, many of which were ludicrous. (I rather vaguely remember one by a psychiatrist who had been morbidly fascinated by the way in which Japanese children are house-broken, and deduced from it that the Americans, after their victory, must be careful not to humiliate the Japanese or bruise their delicate souls by letting them know that they had been defeated.) It did mount operations abroad during the war, some of which had a limited success. It included, of course, many well-meaning but rather naive individuals. There

was, for example, the American major who, with two sergeants, was sent by plane to deliver a supply of weapons to supposedly patriotic Italian partisans who were harassing the Germans. The two sergeants, who were Communist agents, murdered the major and delivered the arms to Italian Communists, who were plotting to make Italy part of the Soviet Empire.

Stephenson probably had a well-dissembled contempt for the staff of the O.S.S., but he basked in the unlimited admiration which was accorded him as a master spy, although, so far as is known, he only transmitted to them information from his superiors which they permitted him to communicate to that strange American operation. And he did work closely with the O.S.S. although British Military Intelligence knew better than to trust Donovan's madhouse, until he was recalled about a year before the end of the war, possibly at his own suggestion.

After the war, Stephenson was knighted in recognition of his services and then, with his old pal, Donovan, and others, he embarked on business ventures, made possible by the catastrophe, which were highly profitable to him and made him more wealthy than ever.

Donovan and others who had been connected with the Office of Soviet Stooges lavished praise on Sir William for his supposed genius in secret work, and the Canadian press, for some obscure reason of its own, made of him the national hero of Canada. Virtually all the universities in Canada showered honorary degrees upon him, and ambitious Canadian politicians boasted they had once had the great privilege of meeting him. That may have inspired him.

In 1960, Sir William subsidized H. Montgomery Hyde, a British writer who had served with him in New York, to produce a biography entitled *Quiet Canadian.* I have not seen that book, but it fashioned the specious legend that Sir William was so extremely modest and retiring a man that he did not want to talk about his great exploits during the War.

Hyde is a really expert professional writer, who has turned out so many books on every conceivable subject that he thought would yield large sales and royalties that I suspect that if I were to compile a list of all of his publications, it would fill a page of *Liberty Bell,* and perhaps run over to the following one.

For his next effort at spectacular modesty, Sir William turned again to H. Montgomery Hyde, who typed out a chronicle of his

great achievements as a British agent in the United States, entitled *Room 3603,* published in 1962. In that very successful book, Hyde narrates his own experiences in Stephenson's organization, and I am willing to suppose that this rather minor part of the book does not depart too greatly from the truth. For the rest, Hyde was dependent on, and naturally accepted, what the modest Sir William told him about international affairs and his rôle in them. The account in *Room 3603* is not absolutely incredible, if you make allowance for the chronic habit of deception in intelligence agencies on which I commented in *Liberty Bell.*

For example, the heads of British Military Intelligence probably told the highest officials of their government "in utmost secrecy" that the talents of a beautiful female spy in bed had sufficed to extract the Italian naval code from a high-ranking Italian officer; they thus concealed the way in which their ability to read that code had actually been obtained. Furthermore, if the spurious "secret" was kept, well and good; if it somehow leaked to Italian intelligence, the Italians would thereupon suspect in turn all the officers who could have betrayed their country and sold the code for sexual favors—and thus demoralize all of them.[1] Long after the war and the necessity for secrecy had passed, it is quite likely that ranking British officers repeated the canard, from habit or because they knew no better. (I gave an American example of this in the article I mentioned above.) Thus a reader who read the story about the beautiful and erotically talented spy in *Room 3603* would, even if he knew the facts, assume that Sir William had merely repeated the cover story.

1. This secret did not reach Italy, and it gave rise, in the mid 1950s, to a sensational and rather pathetic event. A competent and, I believe, patriotic Italian writer, pondering the disgraceful record of the Italian Navy in the War, wrote and published a book entitled *Nave e poltrone.* (The last word is a pun; it was in current use as the Italian equivalent of the French *ronds de cuir,* a contemptuous designation of bureaucracy; it also means 'poltroon,' and indeed the English word was derived from it.) The author attributed the Navy's record of continual defeat and disaster correctly to Mussolini's decision to have the entire Italian Navy commanded from Rome, moving ships about like the pieces on a chessboard in a great strategic game against the British fleet. The poor author, however, never suspected that all the orders transmitted in "unbreakable code" from Rome were read by the British as soon as they were read by the Italian commanders to whom they were addressed. He accordingly reached the conclusion that the Admirals of Supermarina, the centralized command in Rome, must have been traitors, for the record of constant and disastrous defeats when the Italians sailed into British traps simply could not have been the result of coincidence. The government of De Gaspari was at that time eager for ways to distract attention from its own rascality and prosecuted the author for "libeling the honor of the armed services." After a long and sensational trial, the unfortunate man was convicted and imprisoned.

In 1965, Hyde, with the cordial coöperation of Sir William, produced what may be his finest book, a "best-seller" entitled *Cynthia.* When I read it, I considered the hypothesis that the book was a hoax and that seven of the eight photographs in it had been posed by hired actors (the eighth could have been taken from some book on French geography or history). It seems however that the female spy who is the subject of the book actually existed. A friend of mine in Minneapolis verified one essential detail for me, and Professor Trevor-Roper, who unfortunately seems not to have seen the book, assumed that it was, at least in large part, truthful.

"Cynthia" was the sobriquet and code name of a beautiful British spy, a well-born American girl, Amy Elizabeth Thorpe, born in Minneapolis and born with a lust to become an heroic adventuress—an ambition she eventually realized, after she had been imbued with all the horror stories about Hitler and the wicked Nazis with which the Jews filled the press they controlled before and during the Second World War. She may have welcomed an opportunity "to consider her [lovely] body as expendable as any soldier's in the line of duty," on behalf of what she credulously thought a noble cause instead of a project for universal ruin.

Cynthia is a moving book, for it was written with a deep emotion. Hyde was unmistakably in love with Cynthia and had been her lover, with or without the knowledge of her two successive husbands, on several occasions, the last not long before her untimely and agonizing death from cancer, which touched him deeply. One hopes that most of the story, which Hyde attributes to Cynthia herself, was substantially true. There is at least one episode which cannot be a truthful report as it stands, but if we assume that Hyde did not invent it and foist it upon Cynthia, a man who gallantly wishes to champion the beautiful young woman can form a plausible hypothesis that what Cynthia told Hyde was misunderstood in terms of what he had heard from Sir William.

Hyde probably wrote *Room 3603* in good faith, not taking time to ponder the inconsistencies and improbabilities in Sir William's stories (for he was simultaneously working on a book on a totally different subject), but he must have had his misgivings, for he refused to carry out Sir William's next project in ostentatious modesty.

As I have said, after glancing at *A Man Called Intrepid,* I decided that Sir William, who signed a preface reluctantly certifying the accuracy of the story a pertinacious journalist had coaxed from him, probably wrote the whole tale himself, perhaps in competition with Ian Fleming, whose novels about spies were enjoying great and lucrative popularity. According to Professor Trevor-Roper, however, I was mistaken about that and the journalist who took responsibility for the book actually existed and may be alive today.

A Man Called Intrepid, which could have been more accurately entitled "A Four-Flusher Who Calls Himself Intrepid," was the pay-off. As I have said, even with my limited knowledge of such matters, I discarded the book in disgust after inspecting, with growing incredulity, a first slice of the baloney. Professor Trevor-Roper remarks that the book is "a work of such blatant absurdity that it ought to have sunk author and subject for good." Sir William's megalomania had progressed to the point at which he made himself the *alter ego* of Winston Curchilll and co-director of Britain's part of the War, superior to the British Cabinet and all the officers of the Royal Army and Navy.

According to Trevor-Roper, in a part of the book I did not have the fortitude to read, Sir William decided that he had invented television and jet aircraft (first produced by Messerschmitt for the German Air Force). And this "singularly modest man, who shunned publicity" (in the words of his journalistic stooge) forged and photographed a letter from grateful Winston Churchill to himself—forged it so crudely that it was almost patently spurious. And he made in his book many claims that are outrageous not only for the effrontery of his mendacity but because he could not rationally have hoped that they would not be detected and exposed.

The British professor gives one example. Sir William claimed to have trained in Canada the team of assassins whom he then despatched by parachute into Czecho-Slovakia to assassinate the celebrated Reinhard Heydrich, "der Henker."[2] One of the cowardly assassins[3] was living in Canada, read the book, knew where he and his accomplices had been trained and by whom, and did not hesitate to denounce the lie by a man of whom he had not before heard. This was but one of many examples.

Sir William was not perturbed by the fact that, as Professor Trevor-Roper says, the book, "one of the most ludicrous works ever written on such a subject," was promptly "torn to shreds by those who knew the facts, or could read the documents, or could distinguish sense from nonsense." To all questions Sir William blandly replied that he could not discuss such matters without risk of revealing even more profound and world-shaking secrets he was guarding inviolate in his bosom. And he even had the astounding temerity to hire his tame journalist to take responsibility for an even more blatantly absurd book, *Intrepid's Last Case,* in 1981.

Sir William's impudent mendacity was publicly and indubitably exposed many times, but, amazingly, he continued to enjoy the fictitious honors he had created for himself. In 1983, two years after the publication of a book that put the Baron von Münchhausen to shame, he came to New York to receive the "William J. Donovan Award for services to democracy and freedom" at a grand banquet, attended by eight hundred well-heeled suckers, where he received a personal message from Ronnie Reagan, who shamelessly averred that he and "all freedom-loving men in the world have a special place in our hearts and minds and our history books for the man called Intrepid."

There could be no more conclusive demonstration of the density of the mephitic fog of lies in which the Aryan world has lived and groped since 1945, as the Jews enforce by pseudo-legal ter-

2. As you have been told a thousand times by professional liars, Heydrich was one of the monstrously wicked Nazis and so cruelly oppressed the people of Czecho-Slovakia that he rode through the cities and countryside in an open automobile with no companion but his chauffeur, and no one thought of harming him. Actually, of course, many of the Czechs so admired Heydrich that they were becoming pro-German. That, however, was not the primary reason for the assassination. Heydrich was a man of keenly lucid mind, the one German in a position of power who saw that Admiral Canaris, the head of German Military Intelligence, must be a traitor, and who was trying to obtain the positive and incontrovertible proof that would be needed to convince Hitler of the foul duplicity of a man whom he regarded as his devoted friend and trusted implicitly. (If Heydrich had lived to obtain that proof, the catastrophic and tragic end of the War might have been averted.) The British had to rush in the team of assassins to save Canaris, who had called for help that his Soviet friends could not or would not give him.

3. "Cowardly" because they arranged matters to make it seem that Heydrich had been assassinated by a conspiracy among the inhabitants of the village of Lidice, on whom the Germans accordingly took reprisals in conformity with a provision of the International Law that was once recognized by all civilized nations—a provision, by the way, which the United States had once specifically sanctioned.

rorism respect for the rank excrement of their preposterous "Holohoax," hordes of thieves and parasites dominate politically all the nations of the Western world, and venal "educators" inject fraudulent "history" and the deadly "One world" pus into the minds of the hapless and helpless children that befuddled parents voluntarily send to the tax-supported boob-hatcheries. The impudent hoaxer who claimed to have defeated the wickedly sane Nazis was so dear to the malignant scum that rules us that, knowing him to be a liar, they continued to believe him.

What is more, Sir William knew they would believe him, no matter how preposterous the lies he told: they had to. He was keeping inviolate in his bosom deep and dark secrets about many of the dirtiest and most scabrous crimes they had to conceal. His reference to such secrets when asked about his wilder tales was a polite threat: denounce my lies and I will tell the truth.

A man of his experience in intelligence work must have known that *everything* the general public is told about the Second World War by the several governments and by the press in each Western nation, and is rammed into the minds of children as "history," is simply a vast spider's web of lies and flagitious deceit, from the Jews' gigantic Holohoax or the reported character and actions of the great War Criminals, Roosevelt and Churchill, to even quite minor matters, such as trivial incidents on the battlefield or the contents of now forgotten books.

The dense miasma of lies conceals the putrescence of "democracy" and "social justice," and the abomination of "politicians" who feed on our nations as worms feed on buried corpses. In a world of lies, Sir William amused himself by imitating with covert sarcasm and parody, and thus subtly mocking, the elected "leaders" and "champions of democracy" in Washington, London, Bonn, and Paris. And I, for one, believe he did more than amuse himself.

Sir William did well to use his death as a last means of calling attention to himself. He was a great man, and he fully deserved the praise that was lavished upon him, although for quite different reasons.

I misjudged him when I contemptuously tossed aside *A Man Called Intrepid,* and assumed that Sir William was merely profiting from the ignorance and gullibility of persons whose knowledge of intelligence services was limited to novels by Eric Ambler and his successors. It was only when he received the "Donovan Award"

that I understood what he had done and began to admire the intrepid liar.

Every person who has served in intelligence work above the level of clerical tasks or routine assignments, knows the truth about at least one incident that is sufficient to make him perceive the enormity of the whole intricate webs of lies that is used to enslave our people.[4] He may acquiesce in the gigantic fraud because he accepts with military discipline the alleged *raison d'état,* or because he himself approves the subjection of mankind to Judaeo-Communism, or because he is unwilling to take the risk of giving the lie to the masters of the world, or because he knows he would not be believed by the victims if he told them the truth.

Sir William must have known that if he began to expose the rulers of the world, he would be murdered without compunction or delay. He chose the only safe way to tell the truth to men who could understand. He told enormous and flagrant lies which the masters of deceit had to pretend they believed. The "Donovan Award" and the accompanying adulation was his moment of triumph. That sealed the record. That tells an intelligent historian all that he needs to know to direct properly his research in archives from which it was not possible to delete all vestiges of the truth. And any thinking man who perpends what Sir William has done will arrive at working knowledge of the truth for himself.

But, despite every effort that may be made to disclose historical facts, the Aryan suckers who are the victims of organized crime will doubtless continue to relish the swill that their owners dump in their troughs. They have been taught to love their enemies.

The well-known axiom must be rephrased: Those whom the Jews would destroy, they first make mad.

4. For example, the American officer who was present when the Germans exhumed the bodies of some of the Polish officers murdered in the Katyn Forest knew that the murders had been committed by the Bolsheviks. If he knew only this one fact, he would nevertheless have seen the pattern of the whole web of deceit when the Americans pretended that the Germans were guilty and so stated when they carried out their equally vicious and more obscene murders of German officers at Nuremberg. Such is the force of one crucial fact, which additional knowledge will merely confirm and extend to other areas. No one man in an intelligence agency—not even its head and director—will learn *all* of the relevant facts concealed from the public, but a man of Sir William's wide experience must have learned very many.

IDENTITY

We all feel a certain sympathy for the cult called "British Israel" or, in this country, "Identity." It is an attempt to make Christianity innocuous by claiming that Yahweh's rabble of marauders, thieves, and swindlers, whose depredations are exalted in the "Old Testament," were our Aryan and probably Anglo-Saxon ancestors. That makes it possible to claim that the Jesus of the "New Testament" was not a Jew.[1]

I therefore report the glad tidings (*eu-angelium*) that there is now available a new and more plausible source of inspiration for the cult.

A man named Victor Dunstan has been doing "in-depth research" (whatever that is) in the Vatican Library, the British Museum, and (oh, how appropriately!) the library of Jesus College.[2] He has presented his epochal discoveries in a book which I have not seen, but some of them are summarized in the publisher's rather long and detailed advertisement, so I can list here for you some of the drastic revisions of Christian theology that are now requisite. I base my report on the advertisement, adding my own identifications and explanations within parentheses.

The Virgin Mary's mother (Anne) was a native of Cornwall and belonged to a wealthy and prominent family, but she made an unhappy marriage, from which she escaped by eloping to Palestine for a few years. She soon returned to merry England, however, with her (legitimate?) daughter, the Virgin Mary, who was born to wealth and culture. Her uncle (Joseph of Arimathea, who must have been either Anne's brother or the brother of Mary's unnamed father) was "the Onassis of his day," a great shipowner and financier, and also "Minister of Mines in the Roman Empire."

1. Although highly improbable, this is not an absolute impossibility, assuming that the Jesus of the "New Testament" actually existed. I have defined the limits of the improbable possibility in *Christianity Today*, pp. 3-15 (reprinted from *Liberty Bell*, November 1987).

2. Jesus College is not one of the older colleges at Oxford, since it was established as late as 1571. In prestige it ranks below Baliol, All Souls', Magdalen, and Corpus Christ, and is about on a par with Trinity and Pembroke, and, of course, far above the even later foundations. It would be presumptuous (and hazardous) to rank the other colleges that are older than Jesus. The better Oxford colleges all have libraries of their own, which are not part of the Bodleian; for example, Baliol has one of the most important manuscripts of Cicero's *Academica posteriora*, and Lincoln has another.

The Virgin Mary spent most of her life in England, where she, like her uncle, is now buried. She wasn't a virgin very long, for "she enjoyed a very active sex life and gave birth to no less than seven children." (The number of fathers, if known, is not stated.) While visiting her relatives, the ancestors of the British and Americans of today, in Palestine, she gave birth to her favorite son, Jesus, on whom she bestowed the name of a god that "the Druids of Britain worshipped ...for hundreds of years before [the now famous] Jesus was born." (I am sure Mr. Dunstan was clever enough to derive the later Latin form, *Iēsus* (i.e., with consonantal I and a short ultima) from the name of the Gallic god of war, *Ēsus* or *Hēsus*, whose sanguinary rites and blood-stained altars were compared by Lucan to those of the Tauric goddess whom we know from the *Iphigenia in Tauris* of Euripides.)

When Mary and her favorite son, belonging to the most wealthy and fashionable society of the day, visited her British relatives and friends in Palestine, they naturally moved in the best circles and attended " 'high life' parties in Capernaum." (The famous miracle of changing water into wine was presumably performed at such a party when the booze ran out.)

On one such visit, Jesus was crucified and resurrected, after which he and his mother escaped from Palestine under assumed names "by boat" (doubtless a ship belonging to Mary's uncle, "the Onassis of his day") and returned to their native land, where the first Christian church in the world was established by Paul, "a half-brother to one of the Roman commanders in Britain" and "a friend of the British Royal Family." That royal family, in which Mary's uncle had "fathered a British queen" (perhaps by an unofficial intervention), supplied the first Christian Bishop.

Although Jesus has a strange taste for going slumming—he was hard on the money-changers in the Temple, but "he never whipped anyone out of a brothel"—his family belonged to the upper classes and sponsored the new religion in their own interests. The real disciples were rich and influential property-owners and business men; the tale about "simple fishermen" fitted the "myth of Jesus' poverty," which "was a convenient way for the Church to make the poor satisfied with their lot. Good 'sob stuff' religion!"

I have told you enough to show you how Mr. Dunstan's "in-depth research" can make of "Identity" a plausible and attractive cult. I am sure you are eager to learn more, but I must refer you

to his epochal book, *Did the Virgin Mary Live and Die in England?* So rush eight pounds in British currency to the publishers, Unusual Books, 5 High Street, Shirley, Solihull, West Midlands. Better add two pounds for air mail and special delivery so you won't have to wait so long.

DEATH OF A MAN

Integrity and courage have become so rare in science and learning under a "democracy" that I think it proper to note here the premature death of a man our civilization could not afford to lose.

The *New Scientist,* 25 February 1989, contains an appreciative review of *What Do You Care What Other People Think?* by Richard Feynman with Ralph Leighton (London, Unwin Hyman, 1989). There undoubtedly is or soon will be an American edition, which I intend to obtain.

From this review I learn that Dr. Feynman died of cancer in February 1988. He was a physicist of distinction, holder of the Nobel Prize for his work on a quantum theory to explain the behavior of electrons in atomic structure, but I mentioned him in *Liberty Bell,* November 1986, for his aphorism, "For a successful technology, reality must take precedence over public relations, *for nature cannot be fooled.*" That, incidentally, probably explains why Japanese technology is so greatly superior to the technology of a decaying nation that devotes most of its energies to trying to fool nature with Judaeo-Christian hokum and humanitarian blarney.

As we all remember, when the National Space Agency's showboat with its multiracial cargo blew up at Cape Canaveral in the Spring of 1986 (cf. *Liberty Bell* for May and June of that year), a Presidential Commission of twelve men was appointed to report on the cause of the disaster to the superterrestial circus, and by some oversight Professor Feynman of the California Institute of Technology was made one of the twelve.

As everyone knows, when investigatory commissions are appointed in the District of Corruption, they are charged with one of two functions. The first is to score a touchdown in the perpetual football game that the two big gangs play to keep the boobs amused; that permits loud-mouthed vulgarians to yell insults at each other and thus convince the boobs who elected them that there is an important difference between the two teams, while simple-minded *aficionados* of political sport "root" for the team of their choice; that also permits solemn pundits in the press and television

to pontificate about the game and pretend that the shenanigans of the players are to be taken seriously as political realities.

Commissions are charged with the second function when something really does go wrong. They are then supposed to investigate and report that, although there may have been some little hitch somewhere, there is nothing to worry about: everything in Tel Aviv-on-the-Potomac is just wonderful and all the predators and thugs in it are wonderful and purer than Sir Galahad, and the tax-paying animals should be grateful for the precious freedom to be robbed and kicked in the face by such noble creatures. The Presidential Commission to investigate the explosion of the rocket-launched showboat should have concocted such a report.

Professor Feynman, who was a scientist and interested in facts, not paregoric for serfs, insisted not only on disclosing the real cause of the destruction of the showboat, the disregard of the elementary laws of physics and chemistry by the managers of the act in their reckless determination to impress on schedule the boobs who would be staring at their hypnogogic boxes at the appointed hour, but on disclosing the secret of "democracy." He remarked that in governmental organizations "the men who know something about what the world is like are at the lowest level" and are merely powerless and voiceless subordinates of the shysters "who know how to influence other people by telling them how the world would be nice."

It was not his fault that he was addressing a populace that was too interested in fooling nature with vapid verbiage to be concerned for its own survival. We should honor him for his integrity as a scientist and his hardihood in maintaining it, which was worthy of our race in its prime, but is unlikely to be often emulated in our decadence.

According to the review, his posthumous book is a miscellany and includes his "behind-the-scenes account of the investigation," and a moving tribute to his first wife, whom he married in his early youth, loved deeply, and lost after five years. A rational man, he bore the grievous loss without drugging himself with opiate fancies that ghosts can transcend reality.

THE PROGRESS OF HIGHER LEARNING

The *Los Angeles Times,* 30 January 1989, carried the news that the Washington State University has attained a new pinnacle of academic distinction: it has created the first Distinguished

Professorship of Fast-Food Service to crown its curriculum in the Science of running restaurants. The eminent scholar who will hold the professorship will doubtless supervise laboratory research in washing dishes (preferably without breaking them) and putting chemically-flavored meat scraps into steamed buns. Such studies, it is hoped, will not be beyond the intellectual capacities of promising young savants, many of whom, no doubt, who will be graduated, *summa cum laude,* from the northwest Temple of the Muses as *Philosophiae Doctores,* and will then proudly tack up their imitation parchment diplomas in the greasy kitchens of wayside joints. Some genius among them may even invent a brilliant new technique of merchandising: Free bicarbonate of soda with every three hamburgers.

The news should excite no astonishment. It was in the late 1940s, if I remember correctly, that the shyster who was then President of the University of Texas proudly announced, "We will teach *anything* for which there is a demand." That was his pedantic way of saying, "Our professionals will do anything for a buck in this academic whore-house." I am quite sure that the old buncombe-artist on another occasion, when he was wheedling appropriations from a legislature or addressing the massed parents of the young persons who were being graduated from his swindle-shop (some of whom, to be sure, could have obtained the rudiments of an education, if they insisted on it), descanted on the glories of "a liberal education." He could be confident that the few who would think about what they heard would not remember that a liberal education is liberal precisely because it has nothing to do with earning a living or getting the current substitute for money. It is liberal because it is intended to develop the intellectual, moral, and aesthetic capacities of individuals who are truly *liberi,* i.e., free from economic or social servitude.

Such individuals must not be allowed in a Communist state, where Equality is the rule, with, of course, the proviso that Jews and their accomplices are infinitely more equal than their subjects. Although the meaning of 'liberal' has now been generally forgotten, I still insist on spelling the word with a capital letter and placing it within quotation marks when it refers to the fledgling Bolsheviks who call themselves "Liberal intellectuals": the first of the two words is as much of a misnomer as the second.

Meanwhile, one may expect American universities to go on to greater and higher achievements. Thus far the labor unions have

prevented them from offering the degree of *Philosophiae doctor* in plumbing or carpentry or truck-driving, but that need not stop them as they work to increase the body count and thus the loot taken from stupid tax-payers. For example, they might institute an "innovative" curriculum in number science, as distinct from old-fashioned mathematics: in the progressive new curriculum advanced degrees could be given niggers who learn to count up to twenty without removing their shoes. If some Neo-Nazis dare to protest and it is not convenient to have them beaten up by the police, the Prexy of the progressive university could point out that such degrees are only just compensation for the horrible injustice committed when the niggers' ancestors were sold to White or Jewish slave-traders instead of being made the *pièces de résistance* at a tribal barbecue or steak-fry.[1]

This example may seem to you satirical, just as the notion of a college degree in "fast-food service" would have seemed too far-fetched to be even funny three decades ago, but don't be too sure of that, and, above all, remember never to put *anything* beyond the outreach of a modern "educator's" greed.

LAND OF THE SPREE AND HOME OF THE SLAVE

A cutting from one of the carpetbagger papers in Atlanta, sent to me without notation of date, reproduces a despatch by the Associated Press from Las Vegas with the news that the proprietor of the Imperial Palace, one of the great casinos on the famous Strip, was amerced in the amount of $1,500,000 by the State of Nevada and placed on probation under surveillance. His crime was having displayed "Nazi memorabilia" in his casino and having held a party on the birthday of Adolf Hitler.

For his atrocious crime the guilty wretch could, of course, have been punished severely. The Imperial Palace could have been locked up by the police, as was originally intended, its owner could have had imposed on him a fine greater than his net worth, and he could then have been put in jail until he paid what he could not pay. But the commissars were merciful.

The fine was reduced to the modest sum of $1,500,000 and the criminal escaped severe penalties because he evinced remorse,

1. Do not laugh. As I write, the press reports that a biped insect in the government of Massachusetts has proposed an enormous bond issue to compensate the niggers in the state for the failure of Massachusetts to suppress the slave-trade two centuries ago, when the colony was inhabited by sane men and women.

threw himself on the mercy of the commissars, and humbly apologized for having so insolently thought the United States was still an American nation. He was even permitted to continue his business and earn his livelihood while the police watch him to make sure of his obedience to God's Law.

When will the stupid Americans learn that, in the country they gave away, they have kept only the precious freedom to do whatever the Sacred Sheenies tell them to do?

The thralls should not presume on the leniency their masters have thus far shown. It is a question of expediency. You see, if the Imperial Palace had been burned to the ground, its owner despatched to Jerusalem for torture and eventual execution, the homes of all persons so depraved that they patronized such a den of iniquity dynamited, and the homeless sinners beaten, crippled, and blinded by U.S. soldiers, the Aryan serfs, stupid as they are, might have become restless and even insubordinate. The evil Palestinians are giving enough trouble now, so, until the Semites in the Near and Middle East have been put in their place, it is deemed expedient to be indulgent to Americans who sin against the Holy Race. If they are contrite, they may even be permitted to retain possession of property, which, according to God's Law as stated in the Holy Talmud, naturally belongs to God's Race.

It will probably be ten years, or even a little more, before the Lord's Chosen are ready to get tough with their tax-paying animals.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful ana-lysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT

("Falsehood and Truth")

Translation by Charles E. Weber

The following is the second translation from the *Kritik* series, nos. 60 and 61. The first translation, which had to do with the involvement of the United States in the Second World War, was published in *Bulletin 28* and republished in the *Liberty Bell* of October 1988, pp. 27-31. For information on the *Kritik* series, see *Bulletin 28*. We plan to present further translations from the series.

It is a lie that a whole city was wiped out in a blood bath in the case of Lidice, as is claimed, for example, in the book by L.W. Thayer, *Die unruhigen Deutschen.*

It is the truth that Lidice was a Czech village whose male inhabitants—not by any means its women and children—were shot by Czech gendarmes of the Prague security police on German orders. The 199 men were shot because the village had given refuge to two Czechs who had been living in exile, who had been flown in from England and who had then murdered Reinhard Heydrich [the Deputy Reichsprotektor of Bohemia and Moravia; died on 4 June 1942]. The Czechs had been flown in because no acts of resistance or sabotage whatsoever had taken place, as a result of the wise policies of Heydrich, who aimed at reconciliation. The British author Alan Burgess writes in his book, *Seven Men at Daybreak*, concerning the preliminary history: "The Western powers could no longer count on having further resistance carried out. With every passing day Czechoslovakia went further into the Nazi camp. The Czech Secret Service envisaged only the possibility of interrupting the course of things and showing the world that Czechoslovakia was again on the side of the Allies. Heydrich (the Reichsprotektor and Supreme Head of the Sicherheitspolizei [Security Police] had to be killed." [Note: This and the next quotation are retranslations.]

In the case of the measure taken after the murder, the German leaders were acting on the basis of international law. It is permissible to shoot hostages for the purpose of intimidating partisans; this has also been the practice of the Western Allies. F.J.P. Veale writes in *Advance to Barbarism:* "Articles 453 and 454 of the British manual of military law are clear and not to be misunderstood on this point. Article 454 declares that reprisals become a means of exerting pressure by involving individuals who are innocent in most cases. Article 358 of

the American manual likewise declares the shooting of hostages to be permissible and to be a measure necessary to preserve the safety of troops." [This retranslation from Veale's book corresponds more or less to passages on page 344 of the edition published by the Institute for Historical Review in 1979, but no mention is made of the American manual there.]

The Western Allies acted accordingly even after the Second World War. On 11 February 1957 the village of Danuba in the British protectorate of Aden was completely destroyed by English bombers because its inhabitants refused to hand over residents of the village who were responsible for an ambush of a patrol. During the Algerian war of independence the French air force boasted of having leveled 44 Arabian villages. The French did not even stop at villages in neighboring countries. The Tunesian village of Sakiet-Sidi-Yussef was destroyed because Algerians who had made attacks in Algeria had allegedly found refuge there. The victims numbered 75 dead, 30 severely injured and more than 170 slightly injured.

Whilst in the case of the punitive expedition against Lidice only the men were killed, women and children were also involved in the aforementioned instances. On 9 April 1948 the Israelis slew the entire population of the Palestinian village of Deir Yassin, 250 men, women, and children, and threw their bodies into wells in order to contaminate them. On 13 October 1948, according to the report of the head of the United Nations armistice commission, the Danish general Bennike, the entire population of the Syrian village of Kibya, men, women, and children were slain by regular Israeli troops. Some of the inhabitants were shot in the village and some of them driven into their houses, which were then blown up with those in them.

We could cite further examples. We do not wish to. We cite these examples simply because we assume that they are not well known and because we wish to pose the following question: Why does every German pupil know about Lidice today and why not about Danuba, Sakiet-Sidi-Yussef, Deir Yassin, or Kibya? The objective which is supposed to be attained is clear: Collective shame, as was already urged on us by Federal President [1949-1959] Heuss. And to what does this collective shame lead? To turning one's back on one's own nation, to willingness for penitence and expiation, to voluntary payments, to renunciation of one's own fatherland and turning to such ideologies as Marxism that are uncharacteristic of one's own nation [volksfremd]. *For that reason, we cannot be indifferent about the lies that are being told about our past!* And if we do not defend ourselves against the lies, we

need not be astonished when the campaign of lies that is being carried on against us is so successful. But if it is successful, we cannot expect any sympathy in the world for our political concerns and we shall be lacking in allies. One of our readers has written us that we should be less concerned about lies about the past and more about lies concerning the present. We can remain silent only when the lies about our past are no longer spread by our enemies. Otherwise our silence will be interpreted as a confession of guilt.

If others cease to lie, then we shall no longer have to set any part of the record straight.

* * * * *

Television Series Review

TWIST OF FATE

On the evenings of the 8th and 9th of January 1989 the National Broadcasting Corporation (NBC) broadcast a so-called mini-series which must be considered one of the silliest and least probable of all the television films having to do with Jews in Europe during the Second World War.

Let us first consider a brief outline of the plot of this series. A colonel in the SS attends a meeting in which officers discuss what to do after the impending defeat of the Third Reich. The colonel is involved in a plot to kill Hitler. The setting is Treblinka, a concentration camp with, of course, a huge smokestack and the usual arriving train. Naturally, there are also film sequences of piles of dolls and clothing taken from the internees. The colonel, Helmut von Schraeder (*sic*) is playing his flute on the evening of 20 July 1944 when his telephone rings and he is told that the plot to kill Hitler has failed. Now the colonel decides to escape the wrath of the Allies by having his nose altered to make him look like a Jew and to join the Jewish internees after his simulated death by typhus. As the Jewish internee Ben Grossmann, he is transferred to Belsen, where he works under terrible conditions in a foundry. After some time von Schraeder, now Ben Grossmann, is freed by bagpipe-playing Scottish troops. Grossmann makes his way through Italy with a number of Jews on their way to Palestine, where they are opposed by British forces after they land from their dilapidated fishing boat. Grossmann has met an attractive Jewess who has persuaded him to go to Palestine. There he joins a kibbutz and takes part in its defense. In far-off Buenos Aires, a well-

dressed Dr. Schlossberg, the plastic surgeon who altered von Schraeder's nose, notices a picture of von Schraeder in a local newspaper.

On the second evening of the series, Grossmann is assigned to go to Switzerland in order to purchase arms for Israel. He had wanted to go to Switzerland after the war and is now inclined to stay there but his sweetheart, the attractive Jewess Deborah, telephones him that she is pregnant, after which Grossmann returns and marries Deborah in a very Jewish ceremony.

Now the action resumes 25 years later, presumably around 1973. Grossman, who has become a general in the armed forces of Israel, is talking to his son, Daniel, who wants to go to Munich to do archival research in order to make a motion picture about "war criminals." Grossmann departs for Buenos Aires on some sort of mission, while his son goes to Munich to work in a Jewish archival center there. The son meets a young Jewess in Munich with whom he starts a love affair. In the course of his research he comes across a file on Helmut von Schraeder. Daniel gradually recognizes that von Schraeder, who is, naturally, regarded as a war criminal, is his father. Now Grossmann is kidnapped in Buenos Aires by agents of ODESSA who blackmail him into making a promise to obtain uranium to make atomic bombs from stockpiles in Israel. One of the agents is none other than Dr. Schlossberg. (Although never correctly explained in the film, ODESSA is an abbreviation of Organisation der ehemaligen SS-Angehörigen = Organization of Former SS Members.) Now the general returns to his beautiful home in Israel to find that his son has returned with the young Jewess he met in the archives. She aspires to work in Yad Vashem. Mossad, Israeli intelligence, now learns of the general's true identity and there follows the almost obligatory automobile chase of the general's car by his son, who wants to shoot him but is dissuaded from doing so by a Mossad agent. The general manages to get onto a motor boat on which the ODESSA agents are waiting for the uranium. Just after the boat leaves the shore it is blown sky-high by the bombs (rather than uranium) that the general has taken into the boat. He is finally recognized as an SS colonel who was transformed into an Israeli patriot. It is all very touching!

So much for the plot. Hardly a sequence takes place in this film series which does not contain an improbability from an historical point of view. The basic turning point of the film, the alteration of Helmut von Schraeder's facial features to make him look like a Jew, so that he could lose his identity amongst the Jewish internees, is in contradiction to the Extermination Thesis, another basic tenet of the film. Obviously, if the interned Jews were all marked for death, von Schraeder would

hardly have been inclined to share their fate. He would have had a far better chance of escaping Allied injustice in some other way. And have we not always heard that Jews are simply a religious group, not a physically distinguishable race?

The film plot follows various formulas often found in films intended for the entertainment of adolescents. There is the bedroom scene in which the hero and heroine indulge in sexual delights and the automobile chase toward the end of the film to stir up lagging adrenaline and to overcome ennui.

Although Colonel von Schraeder was a member of the SS, he was involved in the plot to overthrow Hitler's government and to kill Hitler. Of the 70 military officers listed by General Otto Ernst Remer in his book, *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler* (pp. 320-324; reviewed in *Bulletin 11*), who were executed, shot or committed suicide in connection with the revolt on 20 July 1944, not a single one was a member of the SS, thus another historical anomaly in the film. Still another anomaly in this connection is the improbability that SS officers would meet in a large group to make plans about what they were to do after a defeat of Germany as early as July 1944, when the outlook for Germany was grim but by no means hopeless, since it was widely assumed that Western Allied forces might even continue their advance to the east against the USSR to keep Soviet forces out of Europe, erroneous as this assumption proved to be. The historical reality is that defeatism was very severely punished in the later stages of the war. Such a meeting of large numbers of SS officers would have been quite impossible, one of the historical circumstances that was flagrantly disregarded by the makers of the film.

As in the case of *The Winds of War* and *War and Remembrance* (reviewed in the *Liberty Bell* of May 1983 and *Bulletin 32*) dates and places are occasionally flashed on at the beginning of sequences in order to give the impression to viewers that the film represents some sort of historical reality.

The chief "moral teaching" of the film would seem to be that even a German who had been dedicated to the survival of his country can be morally redeemed if he comes to devote his life to the service of Jews and the objectives of Zionism.

The number of hours which television networks have been devoting to the "Holocaust" material in a desperate effort to lend credence to the Extermination Thesis seems to be on the increase lately, coinciding with increasing awareness of the genocidal actions of the Jewish state in Palestine and the rising doubts about the Extermination Thesis and its objectives amongst ever wider circles of the American public. □

THE EVOLUTION OF SAMMY GLICK

by

Nicholas Carter

History of Religion texts, and other works that delineate the basic tenets of Judaism, are virtually all alike in one very significant respect: they are monuments of disinformation that both overemphasize and exaggerate the impact of the Jewish perspective on Western culture.

More in the tradition of preachers than teachers, the authors tell us that (1) Western civilization adopted the Jewish "angle of vision" on the deepest questions life poses; (2) the Jews were lifted from obscurity to religious greatness because of their "passion for meaning;" (3) the moral heritage of the West "originated" in the primitive Palestinian settlements of the Israelites, and "descended" to us through their sacred writings; (4) the prophets of Judaism were a "reforming political force" which has never been surpassed in subsequent world history; (5) the Jews have contributed to civilization "out of all proportion" to their numbers; and on and on, *ad nauseum.*

Most damaging of all to Western civilization and culture is the fact that so many young Gentiles are totally at the mercy of this single-sided coin; and either forgotten, or deliberately avoided during these ecstatic literary peregrinations, is the fact that there *is* another side to this coin—and the two sides are *mutually exclusive.*

In the beginning, the *Habiru*, meaning "people from beyond the river," were among the most primitive of desert peoples—predatory nomads who existed on goat meat and camel milk, and who were ferocious, warlike, and merciless like many of the tribes who were confined to the harsh and barren "wilderness." There is some historical speculation to the effect that members of their community once fought with the hated Hyksos who brought so much damage and misery to Egypt.

Biblical records tell us that the Habiru were held in captivity in Egypt for 215 years, according to the Septuagint, or 430 years, according to what is now called the Hebrew text. We are also told that there was an Exodus of the Habiru from Egypt sometime within either the 14th or 15th centuries B.C. For a long time it was generally believed in the West that the first few books of the Bible, and in particular *Joshua*, would provide a guide to the region's early history that archeology would confirm. But no longer. Most archaeologists are now convinced

that those portions of the Bible leave much to be desired within the realm of inerrency. Apparently archeology no longer needs to support its rationale for existence by being the stepchild of people who desperately want reality to conform to their emotional conclusions.

To date, an enormous amount of large-scale archaeological excavations have taken place throughout the area known today as Israel. As well as examining specific Old Testament-cited locations, the scientists excavated between 600 and 700 settlements not mentioned in the Bible. The results: there is no evidence showing that large numbers of people moved across the Sinai desert during the Exodus period. Before entering the land of Canaan, as the Bible specifies, the Habiru gathered at Kadesh. Excavations in that area, however, didn't turn up a single artifact that could be dated prior to the 10th century. And the biblical claims that the Habiru built cities for the Egyptians are also false, since archaeological evidence indicates that those cities never existed during the period of 1275 to 1300 B.C.

What of Joshua, who led the great war of conquest against the enemies of the Habiru, and brought down the walls of Jericho? Once again, there are flies in the biblical ointment. Excavations prove that there was no city there at the time, nor was there one at Ai, which the Bible says was leveled by Joshua. The best educated guess regarding the exploits of Moses and Joshua must embrace the theory that they are theological scenarios designed to magnify the relationship that supposedly existed between Yahweh and the "Men of Yahweh." The achievement of leading the Habiru out of a hostile environment, along with the parting of the *Yam Suph* ("Reed Sea" or "Sea of Weeds"), were added to the Moses story by his biographers to contribute to his image as a *Servant* of Yahweh who could summon up great miracles from the Semitic god. A similar theological scenario was fabricated by the biographers of Joshua who wanted to portray him as one of the world's great conquerors.

From whence did the Habiru come, if not from Egypt? The word Hallelujah, which meant literally "Praise Yah," offers a tantalizing clue. *Yah* was the name of the Kenite tribal god adopted by the Habiru. The Kenites were a branch of the larger Semitic nation of the Midianites who dwelled principally in the desert north of the peninsula of Arabia. Southwards, Midian extended along the eastern shore of the Gulf of Eyleh; and northwards it extended along the *eastern frontier of Palestine.* Within that vast arena the Habiru probably lived and roamed for centuries. Logically, they emerged from this "wilderness" beyond the Jordan—the one river of Palestine that runs a course of little more

than 200 miles from the eastern mountain range of Lebanon, known to ancient geographers as *"Anti-Libanus,"* to the head of the Dead Sea.

Becoming known among themselves as Israelites (to foreigners they were Hebrews), the Habiru came as strangers to an inhabited land. The lack of any specifically Jewish artifacts in the villages generally accepted as early Israelite leads to another logical conclusion: not until sometime during the 12th century B.C. did they settle in what they knew as "the land of Canaan"—as opposed to "the land of Gilead" in the east—a long and broad strip of maritime plain west of the Jordan. They called the area *Palesheth*. Jerusalem, the city they occupied just west of the Jordan and Dead Sea, was known in 19th century Egypt as *Urushalimma* (meaning "foundation of Shalem"); and *Salem*, or *Shalem*, was the same Semitic god whose name appears in Shalmaneser, the Asyrian king.

The Philistines, who were of Hellenic descent, had settled on the plain along the southern coast of the area. Lying next to the sea and being also the high road from Egypt to Phoenicia and the richer regions north of it, the Philistine plain was known to the Western world as *Syria Palaestina*, or Philistine Syria. *Palesheth* translates as Philistia; and the name Palestine is derived from Philistia. Eventually, the area was gradually extended by western geographers to the country farther inland; and near the beginning of the Christian era, Palestine became the established name for the country—both east and west of the Jordan—a tiny landbridge about the size of New Jersey connecting southern Europe and Asia with northern Africa. The name frequently used throughout the Middle Ages and down to our own time by Christians is *Terra Sancta*—the Holy Land.

The developing language of the Israelites was mostly composed of Accadian, Aramaean, to which the Chaldee and Syriac dialects belong, and Canaanite, along with some Egyptian loan-words. There were two genders and very few adverbs in the small vocabulary. Symbol and metaphor were used to express abstract terms: soul was the breath, being was the bones, descendants the seed, vigor the horn, compassion the bowels, and so on. King of Kings, song of songs, holy of holies, etc., was their way of expressing the superlative degree. Eating dust, a common expression, was a refinement of eating dung. Bethlehem meant house of bread. Rock was a common word for deity.

The Israelites fought in the land of Canaan until triumphant under Saul and David around 1000 B.C., and that enabled them to gain dominion over a large part of the area and establish two kingdoms: Isra-el (ruled by God) located in Samaria in the north, and Judah in

the south. Nearly 500 chaotic years followed during which the Syrians sacked Samaria and demolished the northern kingdom; and the Babylonians invaded Jerusalem twice, totally destroying the city and kidnapping the survivors—a Captivity that lasted until the Persians under Cyrus conquered Babylon. By 520 B.C., the Jewish captives had returned to Jerusalem and its environs as Persian subjects where they began to build the temple. By 516 it was completed and the empire reorganized. By that time, the Habiru/Israelite/Judeans had begun to leave significant tracks in the records of history.

The constituent elements of the developing religion of the Jews were nearly all drawn solely from the ideas and beliefs common to the Semitic desert peoples, as well as the imposing civilizations around them: Assyria and Babylon to the east, Egypt to the South, and Phoenicia and Syria to the north. Far back in their history, they had been worshipers of more than one god. Terah is Yerah, the moon; Moses is Ma-shu, the sun; and Sinai comes from the moon-god, Sin. Eventually, another people—probably the Egyptians—inspired them to embrace the concept of monotheism. Many ethical parallels between the Old Testament and earlier Egyptian writings are evident. Specifically, Psalm 104 is a redaction of a hymn to Aton, the God of the monotheistic Egyptians. For these reasons it is safe to assume that some, perhaps many, of the Habiru were sojourners in the land of Egypt. And it's likely that the return of a goodly number of them prior to the actual exodus *from* Midian *to* Palestine, inspired the biographers of Moses to fabricate the miraculous Exodus from Egypt.

The Habiru probably quarreled with the Midianites on occasion; but, for reasons that should by now be obvious, we can safely discount the exaggerated Old Testament victories supposedly achieved over the Midianites during the wars of Gideon and Moses.

The only commandments the Habiru brought with them from the wilderness were simple taboos typical of those held by any primitive people, such as the one dealing with the sacrifices of the firstborn to the gods. The more sophisticated commandments later adopted by both Jews and Christians were culled from Egyptian sacred law and the Code of Hammurabi—both in existence long before the time of Moses. Nothing of the so-called Mosaic legislation can be attributed to the biblical Moses, whose historical existence has never been verified. In building his image, his biographers drew upon so many sources, it is quite impossible to determine what he ever did or thought, if he was a historical personage.

Although all of the moral and ethical ideas in Judaism have

analogies in the faiths of Egyptians, Babylonians, and others, there are at least three innovative concepts that are peculiarly Jewish: the lack of a divine mother; the concept of "sin;" and the conviction that the one god of the universe belonged to them.

All of the ancient theologies of the Hellenistic Orient were based on the maternal deity. The divine mother of the Babylonians was Ishtar; of the Egyptians, Isis; of the Phrygians, Cybele; of the Greeks, Aphrodite; of the Romans, Venus, to name but a few. The composite figure was the Great Mother who bestowed fertility and mothered all the other gods. Perhaps the Israelites had a divine mother long ago; but everything about their religion indicates the *lack* of a female deity—a Baalah, or "Great Mother." If, indeed, they *never* had a divine mother, this would be one of the amazing riddles of history.

The acceptance of monotheism within the motherless religion of a people who lived in the harsh conditions of a barren desert, paved the way for the creation of an intensely essential, wifeless, womanless, childless Father-God, before whom no goddess could ever prevail...a total patriarchy in which the son was exalted, and the daughter ignored. . . a religious structure in which an entrenched orthodox minority could exercise an exclusive authority over all areas of life and religious practice for an entire people. . . an inflexible faith in which the prophets—"lean-looked" and angry—demanded with clenched fists and enraged voices, total obedience to Yahweh and a total observance of the inviolate Law of Yahweh.

Hence "sin," which simply means "to fall short." Among all other peoples, a sense of guilt, of baseness, of evil, could be found; but not *sin*, as the Jews used the word. Their sins involved falling short in the worship of their God, and in the adherence to the laws of their God. As opposed to the Greeks, for instance, who believed that people were naturally good, pious Jews believed that people were naturally evil because of the prevalence of sin. More and more over the centuries, therefore, the number of sacrificial ceremonies—new moons, passovers, sheaves, Pentecosts, feasts of trumpets and tabernacles, days of atonement, etc., dedicated to making sin-offerings for their transgressions, increased.

It isn't difficult to understand why the Jews became so obsessed with sin. So many mitzvoth (duties, or opportunities to serve Yahweh) evolved within their faith, it was virtually impossible for a man, however faithful and dedicated, not to "miss the mark" now and then, since there was nothing that Israel's god had overlooked when he gave the commandments to his people—not only for food and dress, holy

days, birth, marriage, mourning, burial and death, labor, rest and sleep, prayer and thanksgiving; he had also provided rules on giving and lending, debts, slaves, adornment, grief, bathing, suicide, losing and finding—and even on love, wooing and copulation. No wonder an anonymous cynic once commented that the formalistic religious chains the Jews laid upon themselves were far heavier than any chains that could ever be laid upon them by non-Jews.

With the development of monotheism came a unique emphasis in all Jewish sacred writings on Yahweh's creation of a *special* people to serve him, to proclaim his name, and to exhibit knowledge of him: "Thou art an holy people chosen before all other peoples upon the face of the earth." In the beginning, preached the rabbis, the Ancient of Days had offered his wisdom to *all* peoples—to 70 nations— and only Israel had accepted. For that reason, the sons of Israel were the elite among men. Ergo, throughout the history of the Israclites, the prophets, whose political and theological missions were to communicate the divine word of Judgement directly to the king, and to exhort the nation to obey the laws of God, were in the vanguard of the struggle to prevent the mixing of Israel with other peoples. And just as the Israelites did not mix with non-Jews, they did not mix things: neither ox and ass, neither barley and lentil, neither linen and wool. They were proud slaves of the Torah, even to its last letter...proudly dedicated to being a peculiar and a chosen people...proudly contemptuous of all heathen—the wicked sons-for-nothing of the no-gods.

From a Jewish apologist stating that "We are a choosing people, rather than a Chosen People," to an eminent Gentile philosopher's claims to the effect that the Jewish people, rather than having been chosen primarily as recipients of special privilege, were chosen to serve and to suffer the ordeals such service entails, every attempt has been made to whitewash the religious aristocracy of Judaism. Even the rarely-voice criticism of the Chosen concept has, on occasion, been dismissed as a product of Christian anti-Semitism. But it should be evident to any biblical scholar that these rationalizations have little in common with the many Old Testament salutations to the Chosen concept. The prophet Ezra, for instance, speaking to the Jewish God, says it all:

> *Thou hast said that for our sakes, Thou hast created this world. But as for the other nations, which are descended from Adam, Thou hast said that they were nothing, and that they are like unto spittle; and Thou hast likened the abundance of them to a drop on a bucket...*

Throughout their history, the Habiru/Israelite/Judeans were influenced by the peoples around them: Egyptians, Babylonians,

Canaanites, Philistines, and the various conquerors of Palestine including the Syrians and the Romans. But nothing was ever as stimulating and disturbing to the Jewish nation as the spread of Hellenic civilization over that part of the world by Alexander in the 4th century B.C. As a result of an increasing interest in Greek thinking and taste, young Jews seeking enlightenment began to visit Alexandria and other Hellenic cities. Even worse, when they returned to Israel, it was to mistrust the Jewish God who made light before the sun was made...to ridicule the prophets who were preaching that the badness of men was better than the goodness of women...and to quote famous Greeks like Anaxagoras who believed that god was mind; Epicurus who said there was no supernatural but only the natural; Zeno who said education was the basis of virtue and only ignorance was evil; Miletus who taught that human beings evolved from lower forms of life; Musonius who said the study of philosophy was as essential to women as to men; and even Diogenes who, when he entered a temple, cracked a louse on the altar, saying: "There! I sacrifice to all gods at once."

Jews who were impressed with Greek learning, taste, and philosophical speculation came to be known as the *Letzim*, or Hellenists. They rejected the notion that the one god of the universe belonged to the Jews because he had exclusively chosen them to be exalted above all other tongues. The brilliant Greeks whom they admired—among them, Aristotle, Myron, Euripides, Phidias, Polycletus, Socrates, Aristophanes—all considered themselves to be superior persons; but they never believed that they were a god-appointed people. More than anything else, this remarkable individualism appealed to the Letzim; and more and more the conviction grew within their ranks that Greek *democracy* could never find a common ground with Jewish *theocracy*.

On the other hand, the *Hasidim*, or Pious among the Jews, were enraged by the traitorous actions of the newly liberated sons of Israel. Of what value, they scoffed, was the speculation of the sons of the no-gods, when all truth had been given to Israel? Was it not ordained that all men would one day seize the skirt of Israel? And who among the Pious had been able to determine how many heathen souls it would take to equal *one* son of Israel, since the abundance of them could be likened to a drop on a bucket?

The more the orthodox branch of a religion is obsessively opposed to change, the more conflict there will always be with the moderate branch of the faith that desires change. This is the root of the dissension that has raged within Judaism from nearly the beginning—and is

raging in both Israel and America today because of the explosive "Who is a Jew?" issue. The Palestinian collision between the ritualists and the reformers—or, in more symbolic terms, the prophets and the kings—simmered and bubbled and expanded until it exploded into a crisis that forced the orthodox sons of Israel to fight for their Torah and their lives. The Letzim had finally concluded that Israel, constipated with a lot of ancient puerilities and conceits, needed the physic of Hellenism; ergo, they made the decision to become the activists who would change the nation from a primitive society of ceremonial-intensive fanatics, into a modern state.

The efforts of the Hellenizing party to assert their supremacy began shortly after Antiochus, known as Epiphanes (the Illustrious), ascended to the throne of Syria, circa 175 B.C. Their plan was to convince Antiochus to accept as high priest a Jew named Menelaus who was known to be corrupt, but who was Hellenized to the degree that he could be trusted. Next they would offer enough in bribes to the Syrian garrison in the Acra, a fortress situated not far from the temple, with its barracks, arsenal, granaries and its own water-system. With the garrison in their control, they would proceed to Hellenize Jerusalem completely, and then, Israel.

But the best laid plans of mice and men often slip through the cracks of history. Enter Mattathias, a priest of the noble blood, and the most important of his five sons, Judas, Jonathan, and Simon. They organized the resistance of orthodox Israel during what came to be called the Maccabean War of Independence. Under the command of the Maccabees (*Maccabi*, originally the surname of Judas Mattathias, can be loosely defined as "a hammer"), the Hasidim maintained their cause by fighting with a fury that defeated four successive Syrian armies—thus preserving the orthodox name and faith of Israel. By 164 B.C., the Maccabees had restored the temple-worship at Jerusalem.

Tragically, the war of the Maccabees resulted in the defeat of the reformers by the ritualists—of the kings by the prophets. Because Christianity is rooted in the fanaticism of the prophets rather than in the enlightenment of the kings, it is safe to say the long struggle to keep the rigid ways of the desert traditions for orthodox Israel eventually left an indelible and destructive mark on the institutions, customs and religions of the Western world. To be more specific, when our Gentile ancestors *gave up the achievement of thinkers and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets and statesmen, for the revelations of neurotic, wild-eyed prophets and a gospel of worldly renunciation, the best of the West succumbed to the worst of the East.*

Regarding the contributions of the Israelites to the Western world, we are told that the remarkable moral and legal wisdom that supposedly exists in both the Christian and Jewish versions of the Old Testament, was originally transcribed at least 5000 years ago. Of all the absuridities that have ever been fabricated by a people desperate to improve their image throughout the world, this is the most fanciful. For hundreds of years after the Habiru journeyed to Canaan, the so-called biblical books of the Israelites were merely compilations of spoken oracles delivered on special occasions, first handed down orally with all of the changes that would naturally occur during that process, eventually to be written over and over by anonymous authors.

The first great step in the establishment of what the world would someday call a "Hebrew" text occurred around 280 B.C. with the preparation of the Septuagint, or "Version of the 70." Legend has it that King Ptolemy II of Egypt ordered Greek versions of the Old Testament to be written by a number of rabbis, each working separately to produce a full translation in approximately 70 days. The numerous versions would then be compared with the hope that they would all reflect God's miraculous assistance by being exactly alike.

Whatever happened as the result of those ecstatic endeavors isn't known. We do know that some version of the Septuagint turned up around 300 years later when a new messianic movement led by Saul of Tarsus and John the Baptist began using it to support their claims for a new Messiah. Significantly, the Septuagint was written by *Greek-speaking* rabbis, some of whom must have been aware of the vast gulf that existed between Greek democracy and Jewish theocracy. Undoubtedly, the writing of the more enlightened among them reflected attempts to liberalize and humanize, to some degree at least, the Jewish perspective.

The next significant step in the preparation of the Hebrew Bible involved the writing of the Masoretic text (the Masoretes were Jewish scholars after A.D. 70) in the established Jewish language, but in consonants only—probably to prevent the growing number of disciples who were following in the footsteps of the martyred Paul, and who were "whoring" after the same new god, from corrupting more of their sacred writings. In the meantime, those New Messianists, soon to be called Christians, were conspiring to create their own specialized version of the Old Testament—along with a New Testament which was being prepared for the sole purpose of demonstrating that their new cosmic Messiah was the same as the Old Testament Davidic Messiah. For a long time to follow, both Christians and Jews paralleled each other in the development of their respective Bibles, with each of them laboring to produce an "inspired" work that would not only spell out the tenets of each faith, but would also reflect the humanistic and legalistic values that were prevalent among the more enlightened peoples of the Hellenistic Orient.

From their predatory desert past, to their furious defense of orthodoxy during the Maccabean war, to present-day Israel where the spiritual heirs of Malachi are using a 14th century manual of religious instructions in secondary schools to explain why non-Jews ought to be the slaves of the Chosen People, Jews in general are revealed as a people strangely obsessed with themselves in a uniquely dichotomous way: first, as a superior people chosen by god; and second, as the possessors of the world's number-one inferiority complex.

Although they have never had a safe and/or well-established land or national home to provide them with a foundation in the obvious, Jews have always been taught from the cradle that they are destined by Yahweh to be the most important persons on earth, if not the actual rulers of the planet. But then they come face to face with the real world in which the only signs of Jewish national greatness can be found in the exaggerated fables of the Old Testament—an experience that is intellectually and emotionally traumatizing. No one knew better than the Letzim of pre-Christian Palestine that little Israel was a cultural wasteland: no art or architecture, no science, no respected philosophical speculation, nothing of a civilized nature.

What then did the Israelites actually have to offer the West? Vague and uncertain reminiscences, idle speculations, and fantastic exaggerations—but not one single tradition worthy of credence or regard. In addition, there isn't a single great moral or ethical idea in Judaism, or in the aberrant system that it spawned, that did not originate with Egyptians, Babylonians, Greeks, Romans, or Hindus. In other words, everything that could be called humane, enlightened or civilized had to begged, borrowed or stolen from their neighbors.

Out of the seething personal superiority/inferiority conflict have come the Sammy Glicks of the world, the intellectual legatees of the prophet Micah ("The Law shall go forth from Zion...to pull down, and to destroy..."), traumatized by a lack of ego-identification. Not all Jews are Sammy Glicks. In any society, however, in which Jews are numerous enough to make an impact on the culture, Sammy always exists *out of proportion* to the actual number of Jews as a whole. Desperate to be wealthy and/or famous—not just as Sammy the individual, but as Sammy the JEW—he always overcompensates in

everything he does in his struggle for identification and recognition. It is for this very reason that Jewish historians like Artapanus, Philo, and many others have tried to prove that all the knowledge and institutions of the Egyptians had been taken from Israel; that Abraham had instructed the Pharaohs; that Joseph taught them better forms of cultivation; that all of the grand discoveries of the Greeks had been made by Israelites a thousand years before; that Moses with his ten commandments marked out the entire history of the Western world; and that the tiny fraction of humanity known as Jewry gave the world the concept of monotheism, the eradication of idol worship, and abhorrence of human sacrifice.

For just as long as our young people (white Gentiles) are indoctrinated with the notion that the Jews were ordained by fate to be "the most essential instruments for civilizing the world," we will continue to accept the myth that the moral heritage of the West originated with a primitive tribe of desert nomads in Palestine.

Meanwhile, back at the Palestinian ranch, Pompey, pushing the frontiers of Rome eastward, captured the country in 63 B.C. As the pressure of the Graeco-Roman life increased, Judaism grew sterner and more exclusive—more and more a rigid, aristocratic theocracy—as the scribes increased the number of cases in which any intercourse with a Gentile would defile a Jew. Hand in hand with these developments came more and more rebellious activity against Gentiles in general, and Rome in particular.

By A.D. 67, a major rebellion had broken out in Galilee because *seventeen* talents were missing from the treasury of the temple. Nero was in power then, so he sent Vespasian to put an end to that nonsense. The Roman general found that the city of Jerusalem had become a regular battlefield with three different factions of Jews—each determined to be the most Jewish—fighting for control of the temple; so he isolated the city and left the inhabitants to starve while he subjugated the surrounding countryside. Within three years Nero died and Vespasian, who ascended to the throne, delegated Titus to finish the job he had started.

After a lengthy siege and a great slaughter, the armies of Titus conquered Jerusalem, literally smashing and burning the city to the ground. The surviving Israelites were forced to leave, with nothing remaining for them but the Law and no temple in which a scattered people could make sacrifice and worship their "Man of War," Yahweh.

It was a long time before the Jews (many of them non-Semitic eastern Europeans who had converted to Judaism) made a triumphant but bloody "return" to Palestine. During the conflict involving the establishment of a national homeland for the Israelis, 900,000 Palestinians (approximately 80 percent of the indigenous population) were dispossessed and scattered to all points of the compass within the Arab world. Here, from a publication of the Israeli League for Human and Civil Rights in Jerusalem, are a few statistics describing the *modus operandi* of some of those *essential instruments for civilizing the world* with chilling precision:

> The plan to make Arab Palestine into a Jewish state has involved the total destruction of 385 Arab villages leaving only 90 of the original 475 villages. In the district of Bethlehem, for example, all 23 Arab villages were destroyed, leaving only Jaffa City. All 31 villages in Ramleh district have been destroyed since 1948. Former Defense Minister Moshe Dyan has acknowledged that "There is not a single Jewish village in this country that has not been built on the site of an Arab village. □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE.

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $5.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ

Letters to the Editor

Please let me take this opportunity to thank you for the courteous and prompt service which you have given me in the past several months that I have been dealing with you and reading your excellent publications...

You have no idea how challenging and informative your various material has been to me; I've spent the last seven years mixed up in various "Christian" denominations, doctrines, and organizations, trying to find that elusive Truth that we all seek. But it took men like Dr. Oliver and others to show me how mislead I've been in trying to find that Truth in writings of men who have been nothing but pathological liars ever since they arrived on the world scene. How thrilling it's been to read about the really great Aryan men who carved civilization out of a once-disorganized world; and they didn't have to invent a god to threaten them into adopting a code of morality. Their morality came from their very bones themselves; they were to proud to lie, cheat, or steal from each other. Now if only this proud race of ours can find the courage to throw off the parasites who seek to destroy us. Perhaps these parasites will first realize that they won't last long at all without us. Things look very bleak these days, but there is always hope.

Sincerely, J.K.,PA

* * * * *

The Skinheads have two thing going for them. They are strong and they are courageous. An error of the Skins is their adoption of negro music as the expression of their culture.

Culturally, America is an off-shoot of Western Europe. Our musical heritage is Classical and Romance music of the eighteenth and nineteenth century Europe and its related forms. This culture period ended in 1900. We are now living in a time of advanced cultural decline.

Since 1900 our cultural heritage has been largely supplanted by a giant entertainment industry that is predominantly Jewish and negro. Today, young Whites are doing modified negro tribal dancing to the ear-splitting din of voodoo cannibal music. Calling it rock or disco only faintly disguises its true identity.

Social dancing for us should be folk dancing of which square dancing is an example. Our music should not have negro rhythms. A new militant music for our cause is needed. A suggested rhythm would be that used by marching bands.

Cleaning our stables of the enormous cultural pollution that has been dumped upon us will be a Herculean task, but it should be looked upon as a necessary effort as part of our survival.

Yours truly, J.M., Washington

* * * * *

Enclosed $35 for my subscription renewal. Yours is a publication that really is worth the money!

I have a bit of good news on the AIDS front. I spoke to a worker in the morgue for the township of Hempstead. He revealed that they are getting 12-15 AIDS bodies per week there. This was the rate for 1988. Now Hempstead has about 1/4 the population of Nassau County, so the total deaths must be about four times that for the county or sixty per week. This figure is only approximate. Hempstead is blacker than the rest of the county. However, not all AIDS bodies pass through the public morgue either. Thus, sixty dead per week is a good figure. For a year, this comes to 3,100 deaths among some 3,000,000 residents of the county. This figure must be compared to the official figure of 386 AIDS patients, living and dead, given out by the government as of August 1988! Deaths alone are ten time the total cases acknowledged by the government. This accords well with the figure of fifteen cases of ARC for every case of AIDS which the *Wall Street Journal* revealed several years ago.

For Nassau County the AIDS death rate was thus 1 per 1,000 last year. If applied to the whole nation, this would make 240,000 deaths per year, but I doubt this. Nassau is close to Jew York, one of the prime centers of AIDS infection and also has more blacks, spics, and Jews than the average for the nation. For these reasons, I estimate that the national rate is about one third of the Nassau rate. That means there were about 80,000 AIDS deaths last year in the U.S.So far this is still being hidden but not for much longer. The scale of the disease is soon going to start distorting insurance mortality tables and other statistics.

I saw three obituaries of AIDS victims in the paper today out of 11 deaths listed so that is another indication of how things are going. My favorite AIDS story of the year was the account of all-nigger Belle Glade where 2,500 out of 30,000 inhabitants have the disease.

The problem of what is holding up the long planned Middle East war has now been solved. It is the Arabs' poison gas capability combined with their missile force. If the Jews attack the Arabs again, the Arabs will saturate their four jet airfields with missiles and gas thus knocking out the Jews' murder air force. If the Jews use their neutron bombs, the Arabs will strike back with nerve gas at the single Jew metropolitan area. This threat is what has delayed the war until now.

The Jews' answer seem to be to get the U.S. to attack the Arabs for them but this requires manufactured incidents and the permission of the USSR. Many indications lately show that they are making progress toward their goal of a U.S.-Arab war for Israel. The real force driving this crisis is the financial crash which is now, finally, upon us and made worse by all the delay. The war is needed to blame the crash on.

Yours truly, R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Washington, Jefferson, Franklin, and the host of European settlers who came to America and founded an association of individuals for common ends stood the nation well—until! Until the British-American, French, Spanish, Black African chieftains, Arab-Jewish slave trade and its results overtook and smashed the Europeans' prospects for a magnificent New World Order, In retrospect, it is obvious that trouble lay ahead when the first African and, as Ben Franklin warned, the first Jew set foot amongst the Europeans on the American shores. It is interesting to note that all of the American negroes possess British-American surnames with the exception of a smaller number of Spanish and French. We are not aware of negroes with Polish or German names. These folks did not engage in slavery, but preferred to do their own tasks and labor themselves. In the town of Comfort, Texas, is a monument to a large number of German-Americans who were murdered because they would not support the importation of Africans. And indeed before the mad policies of the Democrats instigated America into European affairs in the 1940s, the German leader was asked his thoughts on the United States: "We do not want war with America," he explained, "the United States is a Jewish-Negro society—let it stew in its own juice." And it is stewing!! We had always believed when America ruined Germany they would ruin themselves. Until Anglo-Americans extricate themselves from the vicious, uncivilized smear, hatred, and libel directed at everything German by the Jews, the United States, like Britain, will descend into a backwater.

Germany, the heart and soul of Western Civilization, fought bravely against the Bolsheviks, and the West, for the sake of the future, should have been allied with them.

And what do we now see in America? Streets deserted of pedestrians. We only have a government of sorts when people are afraid to walk in the streets at night!

J.B., Texas

TRIAL BY JEWRY

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIALS IN TORONTO 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

TRIAL BY JEWRY
The Great Holocaust Trials
in Toronto 1983 - 1988
by David McCalden
First Edition 1988

© Copyright 1988 by Liberty Bell Publications
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED
Additional copies available from:
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA
or
Truth Missions
P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266 USA
Printed in the United States of America

CHAPTER SIX

Holocaust Lore Recycled From Bible

Much of Holocaust lore is of course a direct lift from earlier accounts of Jewish sufferings. Since history began, Jews have been regaling us—and each other—with continuous narratives of their suffering and persecution. Today it is alleged to be "the Arabs" who seek to "drive the Jews into the sea." Before that, it was the German Nazis who sought to exterminate them in "gas/steam/electrocution chambers." Before that it was the anti-Semitic Czars of Russia, and their brutal Cossack soldiers, who liked nothing better than to skewer innocent Jewish babes on the ends of their lances. Before the Cossacks, it was the Spanish Inquisition. Before that, it was the Roman Nazis, who rolled up Jewish seminary students in their Torah scrolls, and set fire to them. Then there were the Greek Nazis, and before them the Persian Nazis, and before them the Babylonian Nazis. . .and on and on.

Jews, it seems, are always in the middle of a Holocaust; just recovering from a Holocaust; or bracing themselves for the next Holocaust. Despite their constant trumpeting about "equality" and "humanity" their world is not composed of human beings, but of Jews and non-Jews; of Semites and anti-Semites.

As the brilliant Dr. Howard F. Stein pointed out (*Journal of Psychohistory*, Fall 1978) "the Jewish script is the same as it has been for millennia: trials, endless judgements, judges, painful punishments, death and execution. . ." I explored some of these conundrums in my book *Exiles From History* (Truth Missions, 1982) which is now regrettably out of print.

In Chapter Five we noted that many of the images of the more modern anti-Jewish "Holocausts" (Arab/German/Russian/Spanish/etc.) appear to be simply recycled from the earlier "Holocausts" (Roman/Persian/Babylonian/Egyptian/etc.) described in the *Holy Bible* and its commentary, the *Babylonian Talmud.*

Although we have aerial photographs (*The Holocaust Revisited*, CIA, 1979) and ground level photographs (*The Auschwitz Album*, Random House, 1981) which show no chimneys "belching forth flames and smoke," still Holocaust survivors insist that they did. It may be that such survivors are drawing on the well of imagery in the Old Testament, where God is frequently characterized as having flames and smoke belching forth from his nostrils, eyes, and mouth. (See: *Deuteronomy* 4:23; *Deuteronomy* 29:20; *Nahum* 1:6; and *II Samuel* 22:9.) The Jewish image

of "God" is probably best represented by the statue of "Yogurt" in the Mel Brooks' spoof movie *Spaceballs*.

Likewise, when Holocaust survivors testify that they witnessed Jews being thrown/pushed/lured/driven into a chamber/oven/pit, filled with flames/gas/smoke, we are immediately reminded of the Biblical tale related in *Daniel* 4:26, when King Nebuchadnezzar threw three of his disobedient Jewish advisors into a "gas-oven" (preheated to regulo 7) which they miraculously survived, because the Messiah magically appeared among the flames to protect them. As with so many other Biblical and post-Biblical fairy-tales, the dim-witted King was thereby forced to admit that yes, Jews are smarter and more blessed after all, and so he gratefully turned over his administration to them. Even today, Jews around the world annually celebrate one such Biblical *coup d'état* in the festival of Purim, when they gleefully chant "Blessed be Mordechai and all Jews; Cursed be Haman and all Gentiles." We are unaware of any "race hate" prosecutions in Canada or any place else, as a result.

Numerous Holocaust survivors are obsessed by images of torment and torture; most of which appear to be drawn not from reality, but from the Old Testament. Holocaust lore insists that the Nazis would bash babies' heads against the gas-chamber walls; just as related in *Psalms* 137:9. "Happy shall he be that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones." When pregnant Jewish women are sliced open by Nazi bayonets, or if they burst open in Nazi gas-ovens, we immediately recall the Old Testament's repeated accounts (*Amos* 1:13 and *Kings* 15:16) where they suffered the same torment. When survivors relate how the Nazis would hang a dozen Jews from one rope, one not only is impressed as to the Germans' knotting expertise (maybe they were all high-ranking Boy Scouts?) one is also reminded of the natty ten-storey gallows whereby the wicked Nazi Haman was despatched, followed by his ten sons, and 75,000 other "Jew-haters," according to *Esther* 9:14.

When survivors like Kitty Hart tell us that they used the same bowl for washing, eating, urinating and defecating, we recall the passage in *Ezekiel* 4:12 where God advocated that the Jews should eat barley cakes made from human dung. (However, three verses later, the fickle Yahweh changes the recipe to cow dung.)

The slaying and decapitating of babies is a common theme in both Holocaust and Biblical lore. We already mentioned the bashing of babies' heads against the wall. God had other treats in store for his creations: in *Exodus* 12:29 he killed every first-born Egyptian baby as punishment for their families' irreverence. In *Isaiah* 13:18 babies are to be skewered on swords. In *II Kings* 10:7, God ordered the murder of 70

Jewish children, and their decapitated heads placed in baskets at every city gate.

Plagues, infestation, and being eaten, are common themes also. *II Kings* 10:10 relates how God ordered Jezebel to be eaten by dogs. Mothers are ordered to eat their own babies in various passages, such as *Leviticus* 26:29, *Deuteronomy* 28:63, *Jeremiah* 19:9, *Lamentations* 2:20, and *Ezekiel* 5:10. In other Biblical passages, such as *II Kings* 6:29 and *Lamentations* 4:10, God's recipe requires that the children be at least parboiled (perhaps in Treblinka-like "steam chambers"?) before being eaten.

God frequently orders plagues and bizarre punishments for nonconformists. In *Malachi* 2:3 he threatens to spread dung on people's faces. In *Exodus* 7 God turns water into blood, thus polluting every river. Then he imposed plagues of frogs, mosquitoes, flies, hoof-and-mouth disease, boils, hail, locusts, and darkness, in that order. Finally, as a tenth plague, he kills off all the youngest babies. The author of *Exodus* forgot to mention one further plague, because in later passages we learn that God was also unkind enough to inflict hemorrhoids against the Egyptians (*Deuteronomy* 28:27), and also against those other anti-Semites, the Philistines (*I Samuel* 5:9). Apparently, the Philistines were so impressed with God's omnipotence in this regard that they immediately crafted five golden hemorrhoids—as well as five golden mice (another God-given plague)—which they deposited in the Ark they had stolen from the Israelites, and were promptly returning to its rightful owners. Ordinary folk would be somewhat less than impressed to have their holy artifacts returned from infidels with models of rodents and anal sores installed therein. But such is the Judaic mentality that apparently the ancient Israelites and their God Yahweh were so flattered by the Philistines' tribute to their magical powers, that such unpleasant afflictions were never again visited upon them; at least not according to the scriptures.

Recommended Reading

For further reading on these references, I can recommend *The X-Rated Book: Sex & Obscenity in the Bible* by J. Ashley Burke (self-published; 10502 Telephone Road, Houston, TX 77075.) Although the Biblical quotations are all accurate, care must be taken with the citations; some of the digits are transposed, due to typographical error.

Deceptions & Myths of the Bible by Lloyd M. Graham (Bell Publishing, New York, 1979) is quite good in drawing attention to the pagan origins of Old Testament mythology; including a favorable reference to

swastikas on p. 254. However, the author laces his commentary with a heavy dose of pro-pagan propaganda, and he accords great praise to almost any "New Ager"—including Madame Blavatsky [!]—who dares to reject Judaeo-Christian "truth" in favor of its pre-Christian mythological antecedents.

The Late Great Book: The Bible by Nicholas Carter (Truth Missions, 1985) is a Biblical commentary—a kind of Gentile *Talmud*—drawing attention to many of the internal- and historical-contradictions contained in the so-called "scriptures." Carter, a former Los Angeles newscaster, and now a regular contributor to the *Liberty Bell*, writes in an irreverent, satirical literary style—so obviously his book is highly recommended by this author/publisher.

But probably the most scholarly debunking of Biblical historicity is that written by a Jew: *Isaac Asimov's Guide to the Bible*; originally published in two volumes by Doubleday in 1968-69, but reproduced in one hardback, economy volume by Avenel Books in 1981. Asimov is a prolific and popular writer on the themes of science and history. His works range from historical speculation, through biological speculation, to futuristic speculation ("Sci-Fi"). However, he always couches his theorizing in copious notes, caveats, and cross-references. His *Guide to the Bible* is no exception. There are detailed indexes; one of the subjects, and even another of Biblical verses discussed (somewhat redundantly since the book is represented in strict scriptural order). There is also a chronology of dates of interest in Biblical history, since so many events and accounts are historically anachronistic; so much so that much of the Bible reads like an episode of television's *Meeting of the Minds* (hosted by Steve Allen, a religious skeptic, even though his son became an ardent cultist) where historical figures from totally different eras would miraculously come together to discuss their varying philosophies, strategies and difficulties.

Asimov's specialty seems to be the highlighting of Biblical implausibilities, such as the accounts of plagues, battles, conflicts, and careers, which have no corollary support. For example, when "Yahweh" visited the ten (or eleven) plagues upon Egypt, one would have thought that such calamitous events would have featured in the historical accounts of the era written by the Egyptians, or their close neighbors. But there is nothing.

Likewise, the Biblical account of Esther's influence over her Persian husband, King Ahasuerus, seems to be drawn from pagan Babylonian legend. Asimov points out that although there is some evidence that "Ahasuerus" might in fact be the real Persian king Xerxes

I (a claim accepted by the Lutheran scholars of *Christian News*) unfortunately there is no independent evidence that the other characters of the book of *Esther* ever existed.

Asimov argues persuasively that in fact the other characters did not really exist at all, and were merely recycled versions of Babylonian (i.e. pagan) gods and goddesses. According to the Bible, Ahasuerus (Xerxes?) dumped his first wife, Vashti, in favor of the Jewess Esther. Esther then used her sexual prowess and influence over the king to persuade him to stop his prime minister, Haman, from inaugurating a pogrom against Persia's Jewish population. After Ahasuerus was "converted" by the new Mrs. Ahasuerus to being a Righteous Gentile, instead of the Jews decorating the gallows, it was Haman & Co. who received their come-uppance. Allegedly, the king then replaced his "anti-Semitic" prime minister Haman with Esther's uncle Mordechai; just as Haman's niece Vashti had herself been replaced by Esther.

Anachronisms At Work

The only trouble is that none of these names come up in any contemporary accounts. As Asimov points out, if we explore a little further, we find that "Vashti" was in fact a pre-Babylonian goddess from the Elamite era; and their main god was "Haman."

After the Babylonians replaced the Elamites, the Babylonian gods replaced the Elamite gods. "Haman" was replaced by "Marduk"—who sound awfully similar to Mordechai. "Vashti" was replaced by "Ishtar" or "Esther" or "Hadassah" depending on which dialect you prefer.

American Jews continue to recognize the holy significance of these mythical characters. Esther is a very popular Jewish name. One of its synonyms, "Hadassah," has become the name of the American branch of WIZO, the Women's International Zionist Organization. Another synonym, "Ishtar," was amazingly adopted as the title of a recent movie film, starring two neurotic American Jews, Dustin Hoffman and Warren Beatty. (The movie was a box-office flop.)

"Survivors" Influenced

All of these thoughts and more flooded through my mind as I sat listening to a Mermelsteinian character by the name of Arnold Friedman, testifying to his Auschwitzean experiences, at the Preliminary trial of Ernst Zündel in Toronto in June 1984. Friedman's Preliminary testimony was a neurotic monologue of imagery, hearsay, and "fishing yarns." Since Friedman was only 16 at the time he was interned at Auschwitz, he seems to have been highly susceptible to "bogey man

stories" told to him by older inmates, as well as by unkind staffers and "trusties." When workers were being selected for the constellation of factories surrounding Auschwitz, mischievous comrades *told* him that the selections were actually being made for the "gas chambers." When incoming internees queued up at the Sauna building, he was *told* that they were lining up to be gassed. When he was placed in a teenagers' compound, and his parents in other compounds, he was *told* that they had been exterminated. When he saw smoke, he was *told* to "wave good-bye to the smoke" (p. 210) "because we knew these were our friends." The boys would even play guessing games, trying to figure out the nationality of the gassees' smoke. According to Friedman, skinny Polish Jews produced red smoke, whereas fat Hungarian Jews produced yellow smoke. (See: Prelim. p. 206; pp. 213-214; and especially EZ#1 p. 326.)

Adopting the Asimov approach to such tales, we are once again struck by both the similarity of such "Holocaust" claims to earlier Biblical torments, and also by the absence of any documentary or forensic evidence to support such wild allegations.

All of Friedman's yarns were based on hearsay: his testimony was peppered with qualifiers such as "we were told," or "we all knew" or "it was common knowledge." Not once did he—or the prosecutor—present a single documentary proof, in the form of an order, a plan, a blueprint, a budget, a photograph, an autopsy, or a forensic report, to back up all of this rambling testimony.

Just as the Jewish tales of the Old Testament are largely recycled from ancient Babylonian fables, so too are the Jewish tales of the "Holocaust" recycled from the Old Testament. Where the scriptures place Biblical figures way outside their historical eras, so too the Holocaust legend places demonic figures (Hitler, Himmler, Dr. Mengele) way off their documented itineraries.

According to an interview with Holocaust Expert® Raul Hilberg in the *Jerusalem Post* (International Edition) of 28 June 1986, p. 8:

> Much of personal [survivor] testimony is unreliable about names, locations or dates. . .What survivors speak about most is their suffering. Samuel Gringauz, himself a survivor, had harsh words for these personal histories. In the January 1950 issue of *Jewish Social Studies* he called them "Judaeocentric, logocentric and egocentric." For him, most of the memoirs were full of "preposterous verbosity, exaggeration, dramatic effects, dilettante philosophizing, would-be lyricism, unchecked rumors, bias, and apologies."

Likewise, according to the Wilmington, Delaware, *Evening Journal* of 27 August 1986 p. A10:

> A small story appeared in the *Jerusalem Post* [17 August 1986, p. 1], the widely-read English language newspaper, that must have floored thousands of Jews and their friends. It was to the effect that more than half of the 20,000 testimonials from Holocaust survivors on record in Yad Vashem are "unreliable" and have never been used as evidence in Nazi war crimes trials. . .The *Jerusalem Post* reveals that this comes from Shmuel Krakowski, director of archives in Yad Vashem. The *Post* quotes him as saying: "A large number of testimonials on file here were later proved to be inaccurate when locations and dates could not pass an expert historian's appraisal."

The late Holocaust historian Gerald Reitlinger warns us in *The Final Solution* (Sphere, London, 1971, p. 581) that:

> A certain degree of reserve is necessary in handling all this material. . .particularly [survivor narratives]. . .the Eastern European Jew is a natural rhetorician, speaking in flowery similes. . .Sometimes the imagery transcends credibility.

According to Hannah Arendt's account of *Eichmann in Jerusalem* (Penguin, 1978; p. 208):

> If Eichmann's name was mentioned at all, it obviously was hearsay evidence, "rumors testified to," hence without legal validity. The testimony of all witnesses who had "seen him with their own eyes" collapsed the moment a question was addressed to them.

Arendt's successor at Israeli war-crimes trials, Gitta Sereny, reports in the *New Statesman* (2 November 1979; p. 672):

> But it is true that, along with many authentic works, there have been books or films which were only partly true, or even were partly faked. And unfortunately, even reputable historians often fail in their duty of care. . .for instance Martin Gilbert. . .in *Final Journey*.

Despite her Exterminationist views, Ms. Sereny is not as dogmatic as many of her peers. This may have something to do with the fact that she is not Jewish. She was raised as a Protestant even after her mother married the Austrian Jewish economist Ludwig von Mises (an intermarriage tradition which she herself continued). She writes (*London Review of Books*, 21 April 1988, p. 83):

> A very disturbing thing has happened to journalism, to the writing of history, and even to justice. In anything to do with the Nazis. . .any attempt at detachment is considered suspect, any degree of objectivity reprehensible. . .I have battled in print against. . .men like Martin Gray (*For Those I Loved*) who use these appalling [Holocaust] events for self-aggrandizement. . .but attacking Gray causes wrathful indignation among Holocaust dogmatics.

I interviewed Ms. Sereny when I attended the Jerusalem show-trial of John Demjanjuk in February 1987. and some of my comments about the credibility of the "eye-witnesses" seem to have sunk in. In a lengthy

color feature in the prestigious London *Sunday Times Magazine* (20 March 1988, p. 31) she writes:

> The shadow of the "gas-chambers-never-existed" cabal hovered over the trial. David McCalden: Absent from the Israel case is its basics: no murder weapon nor any forensic evidence to show there was one. . .no corpse or corpses, nor any. . .evidence that such ever existed. . .(and no) documentation of such an enormous program was ever presented. . .only recycled hearsay.

Ms. Sereny and I are not the only ones to express doubts about the credibility of the troupe of Fabulous Treblinka Testifyers. When the eye-witness team was summoned to sunny Florida to testify in the deportation of Feodor Fedorenko, the judge in that case condemned their evidence as "coached" and "least credible." Now, in the book *Identifying Ivan* (Harvard University Press, 1989) identification expert Dr. Willem A. Wagenaar reports that:

> I know of no other case in which so many deviations from procedures internationally accepted as desirable occurred. (p. ix)
>
> Every year on August 2—the day of the uprising in Treblinka—some of the survivors used to meet in Tel Aviv. Turowski, Goldfarb and Rosenberg all lived in Israel, as did the witnesses who identified Demjanjuk in September and October: Czarny, Boraks and Lindwasser. Their testimony can be accepted only after it is established that they did not meet with the other three.
>
> Some doubts on the matter are justified because. . .the witnesses traveled together in the same aircraft to Fort Lauderdale, where the Fedorenko trial was held. They also stayed in the same hotel, had meals together, but were still supposed to make fully independent identifications. Boraks—who was not in full command of his memory when he was questioned in 1987—declared, when asked about the journey to Fort Lauderdale, that he went there by train. (p. 110)

The testimony of Arnold Friedman was typical of the "preposterous verbosity" and "would-be lyricism" observed by Gringauz back in 1950, and uncovered by Hilberg in his *Jerusalem Post* interview of 1986. (Maybe his grilling at EZ#1 in January 1985 had got him thinking. . .?) The Preliminary transcript shows Friedman rambling for page after page in monolog, recalling anecdotes and gossip about camp routines, their significance and application. About the only factual, checkable claim made by Friedman was that his interment number was B14515. (Auschwitz and Auschwitz-Birkenau were of course the only camps which tattooed prison numbers on the internees' forearms; on account of their extraordinarily large internee population. Although an educated guess would be that the "A" Numbers refer to Auschwitz-1 and the "B" numbers to Auschwitz-Birkenau, in fact this was not the case; B numbers were used after the A's ran out.)

In cross-examination, Lauren Marshall did her best to pin down the garrulous Friedman with the use of some visual aids; in particular a plan of Auschwitz-Birkenau. Friedman implicitly acknowledged that his party had disembarked from their train, and marched past "gas chambers" Krema II and Krema III to the enormous Sauna building at the back of the camp, where he survived being showered and deloused (Prelim. p. 222). Unfortunately, Mrs, Marshall was not completely familiar with the plan herself—neither was I in 1984—and so when she read out some of the numberings, she misread Roman numerals as (Arabic) letters. But neither the witness, nor the judge, nor the prosecutor, nor her adviser (myself) picked up on this at the time.

Mrs. Marshall tried to ask the witness about his claims of "belching chimneys" when the Allied aerial photographs contradict this. However, Judge Wally overruled her question, since the witness was not in the cockpit at the time.

Friedman acknowledged that there were regular, non-homicidal, delousing programs (Prelim. p. 227), and that teenage inmates did not have to work (Prelim. p. 228), that Gypsy families were allowed to remain together (Prelim. p. 228), and that each compound had its own hospital block for the treatment of minor ailments such as toothaches (Prelim. p. 230).

When Mrs. Marshall began to tax Friedman on his "knowledge" of the "gas chambers" Judge Hryciuk began to intervene more vigorously. Although the witness appeared more than willing to admit that his "knowledge" was all based on hearsay, the judge continued to badger Mrs. Marshall with interdictions as to relevancy. Eventually, the judge became completely irritated with Mrs. Marshall's insistence on specific proof of "the Holocaust" and insisted that she terminate her cross examination.

Offense #2

Feeling smug that they had wrapped up their case against *D6MRD?*, the Crown prosecutor, Peter Griffiths, now turned his attentions to the other "offending" flyer, *The West, the War & Islam.*

As we know, neither pamphlet was written by Ernst Zündel. *D6MRD?* was written by one Richard Verrall (under the alias of "Richard Harwood") and *TW,TW&I* was written by Zündel's assistant, Eric Thomson. Thomson had had a colorful career around the world; having worked "both sides of the street" as both a United States Information Agency officer in South America, and later as a Nazi activist in southern Africa. Eric Thomson therefore is one of those unique in-

dividuals to have been expelled from South America for "CIA" activities, and from Rhodesia for "Nazi" activities!

Unaware of the true authorship of *TW,TW&I*, the Crown produced as their first witness against the flyer a Macluhanesque character by the name of Dr. Derrick de Kerckhove, a professor of linguistics at the University of Toronto. Griffiths ran through de Kerckhove's *curriculum vitae* in the same subservient manner by which he had previously groveled to Dr. Raul Hilberg, the American Jewish professor who claims Expertise® over the "Holocaust."

The Belgian-born de Kerckhove's answers seemed to be lifted from that scene in *Annie Hall* where Woody Allen (né: Alan Königsberg) produced Marshall MacLuhan from behind a panel to have him pontificate on "the meaning of language" to a cinema queue. Fortunately, Marshall MacLuhan died a few years before the Zündel preliminary opened: otherwise he might have substituted for the windbag de Kerckhove. . . .although, there again, maybe not. MacLuhan was a little too iconoclastic for that. . .

De Kerckhove flummoxed the court by announcing that his Expertise® was in neuro-cultural research, and that:

> neuro-cultural research is the impact of the phonetic alphabet on the nervous system and on information-processing on the brain. It is a very theoretical research; it involves collaboration with the neuro-sciences at the University of Toronto [Wow!] and it is in process still. However, it is definitely the kind of work that I am doing, yes. [That's reassuring!]

Again, the Ukrainian judge was reaching the end of his tether, and persuaded prosecutor Griffiths to terminate his examination of this windbag as quickly as possible. De Kerckhove wound up his testimony with a flourish, stating that the over-use of "adjectives" (Prelim. p. 243) in *TW, TW&I* and its mailing to the non-committed population of Canada, might constitute "junk mail."

It is little wonder that the crackpot de Kerckhove was not re-summoned as a "linguistics expert" to EZ#1 or EZ#2!

A Banker is Banjaxed

Next up was John Thomas Burnett, the Vice-President of the Royal Bank of Canada. Burnett acknowledged that the Royal Bank of Canada is the largest bank in Canada, and the 4th largest in North America. He testified that the Royal Bank has approximately 86,000 shareholders, and 48 directors. These directors, he claimed, are drawn from among the "captains of industry, etc."

Burnett admitted that the Royal Bank of Canada makes loans to East Bloc nations, but insisted that such loans were only made on a business basis. He claimed that there was no bulwark against his bank making loans to Communist, Islamic or Third World nations; his only criterion was profit.

In cross-examination, Mrs. Marshall attempted to grill the fatuous Burnett on the difference between consumer banks (like Royal Bank of Canada) and investment banks like Kuhn Loeb, Warburg, Rothschild, and Dreyfus. Unfortunately, at this point I had returned to California, and was unable to assist Mrs. Marshall's strategy. Judge Hryciuk again intervened, and insisted that she terminate this tack of questioning.

A Masonic Policeman!

The Crown's next witness was police Sergeant Roy Bassett, who was not to testify on behalf of the police, but on behalf of their alter ego, the Freemasons. To a jury, obviously it would be incredible that the Crown should produce a *Masonic Police-officer* as proof that there was **no** *Masonic-Police* conspiracy. But, since there is no jury at Preliminary trials, the issue was postponed until later.

Bassett—a British immigrant—admitted that the Canadian Freemasons owe allegiance to the British Freemasons. He also confessed that he had only read the flyer *TW, TW&I* that very morning—and even then not very well. (Prelim. p. 272).

Under cross-examination by Mrs. Marshall, he admitted that Freemasons have secret rituals and passwords. He insisted—incorrectly—that such knowledge is "available to anybody to read". The rest of his testimony was an exercise in circumlocution and evasion.

Yet Another Masonic Policeman!

Perhaps after being stung by the hearsay nature of Sgt. Williams' testimony early in the Preliminary, the Crown exhibited as their last witness Sgt. John Luby, who had led the interrogation of Ernst Zündel way back on 29 May 1984. Luby confessed that he and his partner Williams had "not recorded verbatim" the statements of Ernst Zündel, but that he recalled from memory that Zündel had indicated during his interrogation that he was tired of fighting this issue, and that he was ready to throw in the towel after 25 years (Prelim. p. 283).

Luby added that because of Mrs. Citron's allegations and laying charges, Zündel would now have to rescind his "retirement" decision, since Mrs. Citron had now "given him a platform."

With that, the Crown wrapped up its case, and the Court remanded the defendant to stand trial. Ernst Zündel was ordered to appear on 9 August 1984 at 9:30am to set a date for trial.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The books goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

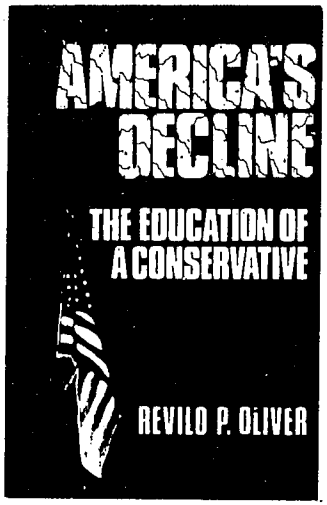

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE GREEK CONNECTION

By Nicholas Carter
page 39

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver; The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor, page 1; The New Order Changeth, Too, page 9; Religious Dilemma, page 13; Western Christianity, page 28; Confession of Guilt, page 30; The Japanese Again, page 31; Much Ado About Nothing, page 34. SATURATING THE AIR OF OKLAHOMA WITH THE EXTERMINATION THESIS, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 45. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 51. THE STRUGGLE FOR ULSTER, by David McCalden, page 52.

VOL. 16 - NO. 11 JULY 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

THE FINAL SECRET OF PEARL HARBOR

I have just seen the disclosure of a crucial historical fact, hitherto kept profoundly secret by the rulers of the United States, which will force you, as it has forced me, drastically to revise our understanding of recent history. It is an article, entitled "Tigers of a Different Stripe," by Don McLean in *Soldier of Fortune*, January 1989.

I am convinced that it is not a canard. There is no indication that Yahweh's venomous race, the world's Masters of Deceit, contrived or inspired the article, which surely does not serve their purposes. Mr. McLean gives precise references to documents now in the archives in Washington, and even reproduces two of them photographically. It is likely that there are still in the United States, and conceivably even in universities, American historians who are more interested in establishing historical facts than in pleasing their paymasters; they will surely look for documents thus specifically and precisely designated and verify them. And finally and most cogently, the fact now disclosed fits so perfectly a gap in our present knowledge that it has the logical validity of a piece of a jigsaw puzzle put into its place.

I thought that I had disclosed in *America's Decline*, the ultimate secret of Pearl Harbor, the fact that the unspeakably foul energumenon called Franklin Roosevelt, in January 1941, almost a full year before the attack on Pearl Harbor, had incited the Japanese by informing "in strict confidence" the Portuguese Ambassador that his countrymen need not be concerned about their colonies in the Orient because the United States was going to attack Japan when her military forces were extended to the limit and most vulnerable, and would thus destroy Japan. The Ambassador naturally cabled the good news to his government in his most secret code, which the Japanese had compromised and were reading currently. And the success of the diseased monster's scheme was attested a few days later when the Portuguese message was quoted in Japanese diplomatic messages that American

cryptanalysts were reading.[1] The Japanese were thus led to believe that the Americans would soon attack them, and that they should therefore gain the advantage of surprising the enemy that intended to surprise them.

I erred grossly in the conclusions which I drew from that fact. I assumed that the loathsome creature had been bluffing, and that the Japanese had blundered in being taken in by what was just another of his innumerable lies.[2] In *America's Decline,* again in *"The Yellow Peril"* and especially in *Liberty Bell,* April 1984, pp. 5-7, where I condemned the Japanese for ignoring their own best interests when they decided to attack Pearl Harbor instead of honoring their obligations under their treaty and alliance with Germany, thus precipitating the catastrophe in the West and the Suicide of Europe, I was thinking in terms of an American expeditionary force in hundreds of ships carrying thousands of American soldiers to the Orient to be killed for the delight of the monster and the ophidian race to which he partly belonged. I thought it was certain that the loathsome creature could not have sent such an expedition to attack Japan without preparations that would have alarmed even the dullest of the boobs in a nation that preponderantly wished to remain at peace.

I knew, of course, that when the diseased and blood-thirsty animal in the White House used the Portuguese Ambassador to incite the Japanese, he had been waging for more than a year a secret war of aggression against Germany, using his command of our Navy to attack German ships, in the hope that Germany would, in exasperation, declare open war on the United States to counter the sneaking war he was waging against her, and that he apparently turned to Japan only when he found that Hitler wisely was ignoring the provocation. I considered, of course, a comparable use of the Navy against Japan, but that, I thought, could not be kept secret from the American people who were eventually to be the victims. So I concluded that the great War Criminal had bluffed the Japanese.

1. Professor James Martin informs me that the parts of "Magic" that have been made public do not include the messages to which I refer. This would indicate that the Army is still trying to keep this much of the great War Criminal's treason secret, but after the disclosures in *Soldier of Fortune* that will no longer be worthwhile.

2. In Washington at the time, and especially among the "Liberal" bureaucrats who had to deal with the perfidious creature, there was current an epigram: "He has conscientious scruples against telling the truth."

I accordingly speculated about differences in racial mentality that prevented the Japanese from understanding the limitations of presidential power at that time. I overlooked the obvious and logical solution. Now that Mr. McLean has published it, I marvel at my obtuseness.[3]

I knew, of course, that a group of American mercenaries, who called themselves the "Flying Tigers" and were commanded by a Captain Chennault, had been hired by the Chinese to fight the Japanese, but I never guessed that they were a part of the War Criminal's plot.

Mr. McLean cites a secret memorandum from the Chief of Naval Operations, dated 17 January 1940, two years before the attack on Pearl Harbor and a year before the diseased monster used the Portuguese Ambassador to incite the Japanese, which, with complementary secret documents signed by Admiral Thomas C. Hart, conclusively prove that Roosevelt was then planning a devastating attack on Japan with bombers that would exploit the knowledge that "one of Japan's greatest fears rests upon [i.e., is of] bombing of the homeland." The crime was to be carried out with typical hypocrisy.

American aviators would be released from the Army, Navy, and Marine air corps to be hired as mercenaries through the Intercontinent Corporation, owned by William D. Pawley, which would hire them "under contract with the Chinese government" and with money supplied by the American government through the trick of guaranteeing loans ostensibly made by private bankers to supplement the secret loan of $100,000,000 made directly to China by Morgenthau, the Sheeny who was in charge of the American Treasury, obviously by agreement with the part-Jew in the White House. Japan would thus be unable to prove that the Roosevelt government's pretense of neutrality, which had been solemnly af-

3. I yield to the temptation to palliate my blunder and say that it seemed to be confirmed by one of the foul fiend's attempts to create a pretext for attacking Japan. He despatched a small naval vessel into waters in which the Japanese navy was operating, hoping that the Japanese would sink it. See Admiral Kemp Tolley, *Cruise of the Lanikai, Incitement to War,* (Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1973). One could add an inference from the anxiety, indiscreetly confessed by the Roosevelt female in her newspaper column, with which the monster was awaiting on the morning of 7 December news that the American fleet in Pearl Harbor had been destroyed. Why such anxiety, if the desired war was certain? (It probably wasn't anxiety: just impatience to get the killing and disasters started.)

firmed by the War Criminal, was odious hypocrisy. The Japanese would thus be kept inactive by American "neutrality" until the United States was ready to strike the final blow and contrive a pretext for open war.

The plan for the sneaking attack on Japan sketched in January 1940 was fully elaborated in the secret "Joint Army-Navy Board Paper 355, Serial 691," dated 23 June 1941, which described in detail the scheme that Roosevelt obviously had authorized no later than 15 April 1941, eight months before Pearl Harbor, when he ordered that American officers and servicemen on active duty should be encouraged to accept "leaves of absence" and take employment as Chinese mercenaries, with a guarantee that they could return to the armed services of the United States as though they had been serving honorably in them during their absence. The plan was to destroy first the "Japanese Industrial Establishment," thus not only halting the production of weapons and supplies for the Japanese army and navy, but also so destroying all other industry as to make the economic structure of Japan collapse. The bombers would use incendiary bombs to devastate Japanese cities and fry Japanese civilians, as was eventually done in the famous raid on Tokyo.

The plan called for diversion of armaments then being (illegally) sent to Britain. Two hundred fighter planes and one hundred bombers would go into operation against Japan by September 1941, and by December the pseudo-Chinese air force would have the full complement of five hundred planes with American aviators to man them and American technicians and mechanics as ground crews to maintain them. Thus the planned devastation of Japan would be well under way in December 1941.

Only difficulty and delay in diverting weapons promised the British prevented the plan from being carried out on schedule and enabled Japan to get in the first blow. Some American soldiers had been despatched to Chennault's secret base in China on 21 November, and more were to leave Los Angeles on 11 December. A production of Lockhead bombers destined for China was ready on 7 December, awaiting ships to load them.

These facts, of course, drastically alter your understanding of the situation. When the Japanese attacked Pearl Harbor, they were not deceived by a bluff; they were defending themselves against an act of war, a war of unconscionable aggression. They are completely absolved of all guilt, even according to the criteria

of International Law that prevailed among civilized nations before that law was repudiated by Britain and the United States in their catastrophic Advance to Barbarism.

There is only one item lacking to complete the terrible history. Did the Japanese know of the detailed plan set forth in the Army-Navy Board's document of 23 July 1941? I hope that some Japanese historians will be able to answer that question definitively. In the meantime, in the absence of proof, I think it highly probable that the Japanese were fully informed of the essentials of the plot.

Although it seems that the Japanese did not succeed in reading American codes of any consequence, except some operational codes used by the Air Force, they had great success in breaking Chinese codes and ciphers,[4] and they could have obtained some information from those sources, especially Chinese messages about preparations for reception of the American forces. Japanese espionage was always highly successful in China, and sometimes elsewhere. The planned attack on Japan, although secret, was necessarily known to a very considerable number of persons, including men given to indiscretion. But the further question imposes itself: Did the Japanese intelligence have to exert itself to learn the secret?

It is scarcely credible that the hypocrisy of the American scheme was intended to be successful and deceive the Japanese. When two hundred American bombing planes, some of which would inevitably be shot down, operated by officers and crew men detached from the American Army and Navy, some of whom would inevitably be killed and others captured, began to raid Japanese cities, even boobs would not have been deceived by the

4. See J. W. Bennett, W. A. Hobart, and J. B. Spitzer, *Intelligence and Cryptanalytic Activities of the Japanese During World War II* (Laguna Hills, California; Aegean Park Press, 1986). The scope of this study is limited to the period after Pearl Harbor. It may underestimate the efficiency of Japanese espionage, since the authors may not have had access to highly secret information, which the defeated Japanese would prudently have kept out of the hands of the conquerors, who intended to murder some high-ranking Japanese officers after mock trials to provide a spurious legitimacy for the notorious murders at Nuremberg—both crimes, of course, in utter defiance of the International Law the United States had pragmatically repudiated and of the simple sense of decency and justice that is part of our now despised Aryan inheritance. We cannot palliate our guilt by blaming the Jews: they instigated our crimes, but *we* committed them, knowing that we were repudiating the ethics of our race and of civilized mankind to please our parasites.

transparent pretext that the raiders were mercenaries hired by China. It must obviously have been intended that the Japanese would not be imbeciles and, recognizing the fact, would declare war on the treacherous Americans, with or without diplomatic formalities. Thus the monster would get his war with Japan, and Germany, honoring her obligations to her ally, would declare the war on the United States that the great War Criminal had been unable to provoke by the secret naval war he had been waging against Germany.

Now if the wanton attack on Japan was intended to provoke a war, would it not have been reasonable to make certain that the preparations for it would become known to Japan, thus confirming the information that had been transmitted through the Portuguese? That could only hasten the yearned-for day and the marching of Americans to slaughter for the glory of the Jews and Roosevelt's colleague, Stalin. And it would in the meantime effectively prevent the Japanese from taking action in Siberia. I think it likely that that is what was done.

Soldier of Fortune has included, obiter, a consideration that is highly relevant in this connection. It is now accepted history that the clever Communist spy in Japan, Sorge, changed the fortunes of civilized mankind when he sent to his Soviet employers on 15 October his now famous message, "Japanese carrier force attacking United States Navy at Pearl Harbor probably dawn November six."[5] It is assumed that that message enabled Stalin to transfer to the defence of Russia the army of two million men he was having to maintain in Siberia to guard his eastern border against the Japanese. The two million were hurled against the Germans, who had already occupied the outskirts of Moscow and believed Russia already defeated, and thus produced the delay that mired the Germans in the unprecedentedly severe winter and so prepared the final catastrophe of Western civilization. But for that sudden flood of Soviet troops, the war would have been over before the great War Criminal who had planned it could have herded his hated American subjects[6] into Europe to fight and die for international Jewry.

5. Some Americans have expressed indignation because Stalin (as they assume) did not inform Washington of the impending attack. Why should Stalin have informed his American partner of what that partner already knew and, indeed, had contrived?

6. Even before Roosevelt got the war started in Europe, Lady Astor perceived the insane hatred that actuated the great War Criminal and

Now Sorge sent on 4 October a first report that Japan had decided not to invade Siberia and Manchuria—and the *next day,* on 5 October, the Germans were attacked by an unexpected horde of Soviet troops, some of them identified as from the Siberian Red Army. It was, of course, physically impossible for troops to have been transferred from Siberia to Russia in that time, and although the transfer of troops from Siberia had been delayed, according to the Soviet General Zhukov, the Siberian Army was attacking the Germans on 10 October. The transfer of two million men for two thousand miles over a single-track railroad simply could not have been carried out in that time. It follows that the transfer had been begun, and Stalin had been *authoritatively* informed that Japan *could not* invade Siberia long before he received Sorge's message. (It is furthermore obvious that no sane ruler would stake the survival of his régime on an uncorroborated message from a spy.)

It is obvious, therefore, that Stalin must have been informed of the American plan and preparations for a sneak attack on Japan long before 3 October. He must have been authoritatively informed from Washington. The article tactfully suggests that the information was sent by Lauchlin Currie, the notorious Communist agent and spy who was Roosevelt's closest adviser and associate, and who had acted for him when the document of 23 July 1941 was drawn up for Roosevelt's approval.[7]

If Currie, why not his principal? Even in his desperate situation, Stalin would have hesitated to stake everything on the report of a spy, however efficient, but he would have accepted the as-

his British accomplice and stooge, but she reduced her observation to a quip: "Franklin hates everyone who can walk, and Winston hates everyone who is sober." Some apologists for Roosevelt argue that his mind was perverted by the disease, probably syphilis, which left him a cripple, but a Naval officer who had dealings with Roosevelt when he was Secretary of the Navy under Wilson told me that then, before he was crippled, "He was the same arrogant and treacherous son-of-a-bitch that he is today." It is possible, however, that the creature's native viciousness, partly hereditary, was augmented by the disease. The late Professor Harris Fletcher, distinguished for his studies of Milton, believed, on the basis of observation, that persons physically or mentally deformed naturally hate healthy men and long to see them suffer.

7. *Soldier of Fortune* prints on p. 71 a picture that shows Currie in fraternal association with Felix Frankfurter, the Sheeny and known Communist agent to whom Roosevelt gave the job of liquidating juridically the scraps of the American Constitution that were still left.

surances of his partner in Washington, the unspeakable monster who had contrived the war in the first place.

I need not expatiate on the conclusions to be drawn from the great clarification of the most sinister and tragic event in American history. Now we know, more securely than ever, on what infamous creature rests the guilt for our ruin.[8]

Now we know what happened and why. There remains one question, futile, to be sure, but posed by our minds' proclivity to ask whether a given result was inevitable. We all wonder what would have been the outcome, if Pickett had made his famous charge at Gettysburg earlier and Lee had been victorious. Likewise we ask ourselves whether Japan would have done better, and would have escaped eventual defeat, if, despite the dire menace of American aggression, she had honored her commitment to Germany and invaded Siberia in October or as much earlier as she knew of Roosevelt's plan. The Germans would have attained a decisive victory in October and destroyed the Soviet before the bombing of Japan could have begun, and after the German triumph, the foul thing that hoped to become the American Lenin would have been quite unable to persuade the American people to countenance an attack on either Japan or Germany. Our civilization and our race might have been saved from suicide. The question is tantalizing, but the hypothesis is only an inference from ambiguous evidence made in the light of subsequent events.

8. The author, to protect himself, has had to seem to acquiesce in the current form of the Big Lie about the most loathsome War Criminal of all history. Since it is now fairly well known that the diseased and part Jewish monster called Roosevelt contrived the catastrophic war that was the Suicide of Europe and induced the Japanese to destroy the American fleet that he had put in Pearl Harbor as tempting bait, the revised version now is that the foul anthropoid had to start the war to save mankind (i.e., the Sacred Sheenies) from Aryan civilization. That he promoted the catastrophic war is, as I have said, now established to the satisfaction of everyone willing to read and think, and will be even more generally known, now that the original text of David Hoggan's *The Forced War* has at last been published in English. I have not yet seen the new book, but I read and reviewed the German translation, *Der erzwungene Krieg*, twenty-five years ago. Much information has become available since Hoggan wrote, but none, I believe, as crucial as the article in *Soldier of Fortune*, which enormously strengthens Hoggan's conclusions.

THE NEW ORDER CHANGETH, TOO

Last autumn the *Christian Science Monitor* devoted a full page to what would have been a 'scoop' in the old days of independent and competitive journalism. It predicted that on the first of January 1989, William F.Buckley, Jr., would retire from active management of *National Review* and, *dignitatis causa*, move himself upstairs as "Editor in Chief," turning over the actual editorial responsibility to an imported editor named John O'Sullivan. It hinted that important changes in staff and policy would follow, and presented a "mock up" of an appropriate cover for the first issue in 1989, which would announce the abdication of the founder of the journal and Mr. O'Sullivan's ascension to the editorial throne.

In *America's Decline* I sketched the origin of *National Review*, as planned by Professor Willmoore Kendall of Yale, and its conversion into what he called "just another Liberal journal" when he severed his connection with it. The periodical, originally a weekly, became a fortnightly, survived heavy losses and the enforced liquidation of the original publishing company, National Weekly, Inc., and eventually survived the loss of the best mind ever associated with it, James Burnham, who (for cash) had lent his name to the masthead, given advice (sometimes disregarded), and written articles.[1]

The fortnightly eventually became a solvent, soundly established, and perhaps quite profitable business, and certainly the most literate representative of the kind of "conservatism" that was promulgated by old Ronnie Reagan's speech-writers, including, of course, slavish obedience to Yahweh's Master Race. Since

1. Mr. Burnham owed his reputation (and prosperity) to his *Managerial Revolution* (1941), in which he identified the fatal separation of control from ownership which has made our society hopelessly vulnerable. His greatest book is *The Machiavellians* (New York, Day, 1943; paperback reprint, Chicago, Regnery, 1963), in which he examines the real bases of politics in the traditional and favorable sense of a word which is now currently used to designate a form of criminal activity. His *Suicide of the West* (New York, Day, 1964) is a sequel, identifying clearly the intellectual and spiritual disease, the "AIDS" of civilization, that is called "Liberalism." Mr. Burnham died of cancer last year, and, sad to relate, just before his death, a pack of Christians invaded the sick room and harassed the dying man until they succeeded in splashing on him some holy water that would reserve for his ghost a comfortable apartment in old Jesus's famous retirement home up in the stratosphere. It is shocking that that indignity was inflicted on Burnham, who was a rational man and regarded Christianity as a crude fiction, which had been useful as a myth so long as it provided an effective means of social control (see *The Machiavellians*).

its primary objective was more or less subtle promotion of the Jesus-cult, preferably in the version vended in Rome at the time the journal was founded, it was exposed to acute embarrassment when the Papacy was made just another mouthpiece for the international socialism that is only nominally and superficially distinct from Bolshevism, but Mr. Buckley was able adroitly to avoid with editorial finesse commitment to either endorsement of or opposition to the ecclesiastical revolution.[2]

Given the position that *National Review* attained through the wit of its editor and two or three of its writers, the news in the *Christian Science Monitor* was of interest. It was not, however, entirely accurate. Mr. O'Sullivan did become the editor, and Mr. Buckley did move up to the journalistic penthouse, but that happened many weeks before the first of the year, and there has been no announcement of Mr. Buckley's retirement—not even a preparatory hint. The latest issue I have at hand is dated 24 February 1989. It contains, as usual, reprints of "Bill" Buckley's syndicated newspaper columns (in which he waxes sentimental about a performance by Ronnie and Nancy Reagan, even alluding to Philemon and Baucis, quoting the story, not from Ovid, but from Whittaker Chambers). There is a book review by him, and his dextrous hand is visible in the editorial section. If the *Monitor* was right about the eventual change, the transition is being slowly and cautiously prepared.

On the other hand, there has been a notable change in staff with the departure of William A. Rusher, the publisher (i.e., the man legally responsible for the contents of the journal). Rusher, who joined the staff as a young lawyer—"a Wall Street lawyer," he likes to say—had great influence on the conduct of the magazine, and some members of its large staff (just read the long column of names under the masthead!) believe that he was primarily responsible for the management that eventually made it unnecessary for him to write periodically letters begging for another $375,000 immediately so that *National Review* would not have to stop publication with the issue then in press. Some credit him with the very considerable improvement in typography and

2. The equivocation did not content Mr. Buckley's brother-in-law, Brent Bozell, the author of *The Conscience of a Conservative by Barry Goldwater*. He seceded and founded an admirably forthright journal, *Triumph*, which, however, was short-lived, since most Catholics have the American habit of refusing to consider or even perceive uncomfortable facts.

format that followed financial stability. The extent to which he influenced editorial policy is variously estimated.

Rusher is the author of *The Rise of the Right,* an oddly naive book that I reviewed in *Liberty Bell,* July 1984, pp. 7-11. In some ways it resembles the recent book by Donald Regan, *For the Record,* which leaves the reader uncertain whether the author is an ingenious propagandist engaged in sanctifying Ronnie at the expense of Mrs. Reagan, Admiral Poindexter, et al., or a simple-minded man who worked in a brokerage house in Wall Street and never thought seriously about politics or the world outside the stock market.

Rusher was given a farewell party on the Zoo City's excursion boat, and some pictures of it were reproduced in the magazine's issue dated 27 January. Since the party was given by lowly Aryans, it was doubtless a modest affair, although some dinner jackets were in evidence. The lower races never presume to emulate their masters, God's Own, who hire ocean liners or the Metropolitan Museum for a night's shindig that may cost a million dollars or more.

Rusher's farewell speech is printed in full, as is the witty toast to which he replied. Noteworthy is the complacent pride with which he affirms that *National Review* "contributed substantially to the success of the conservative movement."

The "conservative movement," we are given to understand, succeeded when the old ham actor was installed in the White House to consummate the bankruptcy of the United States while taxing his serfs to give every holy family in the Holy Land $5000 every year, provide God's Own with the weapons they need to beat into submission to God's Law the wicked Palestinians, meddle with the domestic affairs of every country in the world that has not yet become a howling wilderness of black or Bolshevik savages, create a legal basis for Jewish terrorism in the United States, and import into this country hundreds of thousands of anthropoid pests, in preparation for Integration, when the occasionally troublesome White people will have been replaced by a fetid mass of half a billion coffee-colored mongrels with the minds of rats.

Old Ronnie, you see, was a model of Conservatism because he adored the worshipful Sheenies and mumbled nonsense about Bible Prophecy and the Christians' ferocious god. That isn't what

"Conservatism" meant a few decades ago, but Mr. Rusher is probably right in saying that is what it means now.

When Jewish murderers, financed by Jewish bankers in the United States and Europe, seized control of the Russian Empire in 1917-1920, a large number of Americans became confusedly alarmed. They did not perceive that they had already begun the Communist Revolution in their own country in 1913, when they threw away their personal liberty and subjected themselves to the White Slave Act, then commonly known as an Income Tax, the first step in the procedure for imposing Communist rule outlined by Mordecai, alias Karl Marx. They were still allowed to have real money, but did not understand that they could do so only so long as the Federal Reserve did not tighten the other noose they had put about their own necks. In a fit of righteousness they had imposed on themselves the tyranny of Prohibition, thus providing a precedent for every kind of Communist slavery that could be advocated in words that would stimulate the glands of do-gooders. But the Americans were nevertheless alarmed when they saw Bolshevik agitators at work in their own country, stirring up the niggers and the dregs of the proletariat.

The anti-Communists styled themselves, quite appropriately then, Conservatives, since their purpose was to conserve what was left of the American Republic, which the righteous had wrecked in 1861, and to conserve at least what freedom they had left as American citizens.

Like Hercules in the famous apologue by Xenophon, the Conservatives were faced with a choice between two widely diverging paths. They could base their opposition to the Bolsheviks on sound scientific grounds, recognizing biological reality and following the lead of Madison Grant, Lothrop Stoddard, and other rational and learned men. Alternatively, they could be taken in by the Communists' propaganda device of professed atheism and by the battered but still unbroken veneer that had been put on Christianity to make it acceptable to our race, thus following R. M. Whitney and other superficial journalists, and catering to the holy men, who had thus far been careful to conceal from their customers the proletarian communism implicit in primitive Christianity, which had been revived in the Marxian Reformation of their bedizened religion.

The Conservatives chose their road in the 1920s and now they have reached the dead end. On their downward path they surrendered, a little at a time, title to every real thing they had hoped to retain. They are now trapped in the cul-de-sac of their choice. They have no future. They had best sit down quietly and read their fairy tales or smoke opium while waiting for the Jesus in whom many of them never actually believed anyway. They have become irrelevant to reality. The only thing they can do for us is to stop squawking.

RELIGIOUS DILEMMA

I note the almost simultaneous publication of three books dealing with the same series of crimes: *Salamander, the Story of the Mormon Forgery Murders,* by Linda Sillitoe and Allan Roberts; *The Mormon Murders, a True Story of Greed, Forgery, Deceit, and Death,* by Steven Naifeh and Gregory White Smith; and *A Gathering of Saints, a True Story of Money, Murder, and Deceit,* by Robert Lindsey. The three books must naturally differ in the authors' approach to the subject, and probably differ in the report or interpretation of some events, but I have not taken the time to look at them and so cannot tell you which is the best or the most entertaining.

Mark Hoffman attained distinction as a forger, a blackmailer, and a murderer. As a forger, he was a man of genius: one of the two foremost experts on handwriting and old documents freely confessed that Hoffman had deceived him and that he had pronounced the forgeries unquestionably genuine. As a blackmailer, he was talented and shrewd: he forged quite plausible documents that, in one way or another, gravely compromised the reputation of Joseph Smith, and then sold them for large sums to the hierarchy of the Mormon Church, which was ready to pay handsomely to keep the documents secret. It was not his fault that information about them leaked out. As a murderer, he was an amateur and inefficient. He chose to use bombs to eliminate persons who were getting in his way, but sometimes the bomb removed, not the obstacle, but the innocent person who opened the package. Moreover, the bombs he manufactured were technologically defective, with the result that one of them exploded in his automobile while he was on his way to deliver it. That was what started the scandal and eventually led to his incarceration in a penitentiary.

One has to spare a little sympathy for the hierarchy of the Church, whose well-meaning efforts to avert scandal have now put

them in an exceedingly embarrassing position and made their ecclesiastical empire vulnerable to the bitter and invidious attacks of their competitors and other enemies. It is even possible that the scandal may gravely impair the future of the Mormon Church that has its capital in Salt Lake City, the only one large enough and strong enough in its cohesion to be an important social force. The disintegration of that church would gravely disturb the precarious equilibrium of forces in the United States today.

There are only two major Christian denominations that are American in the sense that they had their origin in this country: the Church of Christ, Scientist, founded by Mary Baker Eddy,[1] and the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, founded by Joseph Smith. It is an odd coincidence that both prophets began their careers by pretending to possess occult powers through which they could discover buried treasure.

I have summarily traced the career of Joseph Smith elsewhere. After narrowly escaping the consequences of a petty swindle, unworthy of his talents, he perceived, as many had done before him, that almost infinite treasure could be dug from the pockets of gullible persons by pandering to their yen for stories of the supernatural and a magical "salvation" that would prolong their lives after they died. He learned to write in the style of the King James version of the Jew-Book, which he supplemented with some of the best gospels ever written.

He based the plot of his *Book of Mormon* on an idea that, as I have remarked before, originated in the time of Cromwell, when Jews from Holland were flocking into England and many of the Marranos who had battened on the English people since the time of the great King Edward threw off their disguises. A Sheeny, either deceived by some chance linguistic similarities or working a hoax in the manner habitual to his race, professed to have encountered in South America fellow tribesmen whose ancestors had migrated from Palestine centuries before. The story was at once connected with the old myth about "ten lost tribes of Israel."

Smith's immediate source seems to have been a rather small and obscure book[2] which gave him only an outline of the notion

1. On Mrs. Eddy's sect see H. A. L. Fisher, *Our New Religion,* New York, Jonathan Cape, 1930.

2. *View of the Hebrews; or The Tribes of Israel in America,* by [the Reverend] Ethan Smith. Second edition, improved and enlarged. Poultney (Vermont), Smith & Smith, 1825. A photographic reproduction

that Chosen People from Palestine had colonized the Western Hemisphere in ancient times. There is a plausible theory that he used a manuscript copy of a suppositious romance by Solomon Spaulding now lost, but there is no trustworthy evidence to lend the slightest support to that conjecture. In his gospels Smith naturally imitated (and usually improved) selected incidents in the tales in both "Testaments" of the fabulous book he was supplementing and validating. But the composition and execution of the whole series of gospels in the *Book of Mormon* was almost certainly the work of Joseph Smith alone.

That is proof of talent of a high order, all the more remarkable because he was an uneducated man of humble origins. And, given his circumstances, there could have been no way to improve on the scheme by which he shrewdly launched his imposture, pretending he had, with the aid of his magic stone, translated his gospels from a "reformed Egyptian" text on plates of solid gold that he had been divinely inspired to find buried in a cave—precious plates which an angel took to Heaven for safekeeping after he had finished his translation. He also evinced no little talent in organizing and managing the Church which he founded and in which he enlisted a very large number of True Believers before he was murdered at the instigation of holy men in the older Christian sects, who were alarmed by the competition and rapid growth of a cult more attractive than their own.

The magnitude of Joseph Smith's accomplishment should not be underestimated. The collection of gospels in the *Book of Mormon* is the work of one intellect and therefore shows the consistency and doctrinal uniformity that is so woefully lacking in the congeries of tales and forgeries in the Christian Bible, produced by a large number of mediocre writers with diverse purposes and frequently revised or interpolated by other shamans to suit their own notions. Although the gospel-style of fiction is crude and generally tedious, in my youth I read both the Christian Bible and

of this book on letter-sized sheets was published by the Modern Microfilm Co. in Salt Lake City, *s.a.* [c.1977]. The research and publication work of Modern Microfilms has been reorganized as the Utah Lighthouse Ministry (P.O. Box 1884, Salt Lake City) to secure tax-exemption as a religious organization. Since the reproduction of Ethan Smith's book is not listed in their recent catalogues, it is probably out of print.

Smith's gospels, and I found the latter distinctly superior in several respects.[3]

I have not read the *Book of Mormon* critically, but I rely on Mr. and Mrs. Gerald Tanner, who are passionately devoted to destruction of the Church from which they separated themselves, and who have given proof of high critical acumen by suspecting the falsity of documents, including Hoffman's forgeries, that perfectly suited their purposes. They made a minutely critical collation of the text of the first printing of Smith's *Book of Mormon* (1830) with the official text now published by the Church, and they listed all discrepancies under the title *3,913 Changes in the Book of Mormon.* The impressive title is misleading. The greater part of the 3,913 changes are merely orthographic. The first edition, imitating the King James version, used the generally conservative spellings found in it, which the later Mormon editors changed to the spellings by which Noah Webster created differences between British and American usage. Smith, being uneducated, dictated his "translation" to amanuenses almost as ignorant as he, who misspelled some words, while he used some archaisms incorrectly and made many errors in syntax and even accidence. All these the Mormon editors corrected in a minutely critical revision of their holy book.

The diligence of the Mormon editors, seeking to perfect their religion, and of the Tanners, seeking to discredit it, discovered only one mistake by Smith in all his gospels. In the "Book of Mosiah," 21.28, he mentioned as living a character he had killed off earlier. Comparable oversights have been made by some of the

3. Gospels written in the first person gain in plausibility and are, even in Smith's stilted style, somewhat more vivid. (It is a pity he was so ignorant, but it would not be fair to compare his best effort with what might have been written by H. P. Lovecraft or Clark Ashton Smith.) There are no wildly absurd tales, such as fill *Genesis,* and there is no nonsense about cursing fig trees because they do not bear fruit out of season or being wafted to mountain tops by Satan. Although the principal characters are Chosen People, there is no disgusting Jewishness. There are no internal contradictions, such as offend even the most casual reader of the Bible, if he is awake. There are some well-imagined episodes; e.g., the sixth chapter of the "Book of Ether" describes a great war of extermination in which millions are slain before the final battle, in which two large armies meet and fight, day after day (honorably observing a necessary truce at night), until only one man on each side remains alive. And whether by foresight or by chance, Smith's gospels left him free to adjust the doctrines of his church by having a revelation from God, whenever that seemed opportune.

most highly reputed and talented English writers,[4] and when one considers the large number of characters Smith had to manipulate in his gospels and the complexity of the involved, though repetitive, plot, I submit that his achievement entitles him to respect.

Persons who have not studied religious phenomena are apt to be exercised by the fact that Joseph Smith was a swindler, but that is historically unimportant. The only two possible sources of divine revelation are hallucinations and knavery, and there is little to choose between them. There is no reason to suppose that Joseph Smith was morally inferior to any of the many persons who composed, revised, interpolated, selected and made canonical the tales in the "New Testament," and if there were, that would be irrelevant.

The important point is that he and his successor, Brigham Young, founded what was the most solidly established and cohesive Christian church in this country. That is the cardinal fact for which we must account here. Whether you regard Mormon doctrines with sympathy or aversion is irrelevant.

II

One need not review the tribulations of the votaries of the new and distinctively American Christian sect as they were driven from New York to Ohio to Missouri by mobs incited by the holiness-hucksters in each locality,[5] whose efforts were seconded by apostates, who left the Church as a result of internal dissension and tried to avenge themselves on the majority of their former spiritual brethren, and by the fanaticism of the converts, who may have been a little too ready to answer violence with greater violence. The sectaries were at last welcomed to Illinois by ambitious politicians, who then needed their votes and offered them a favorable charter that protected them from aggression. In 1839 they purchased from land speculators the site on which they built a city which Smith named Nauvoo, which, he said, meant 'pleasant place' in either Hebrew or "reformed Egyptian."

It was probably at this point that the influence of Brigham Young, a man of keen practical intellect, began to guide Smith,

4. For some examples, see *Liberty Bell,* March 1987, pp. 19 f.

5. In view of recent events, it is a nice irony that in Missouri one charge used to incite antagonism to the Mormons was a claim that they treated niggers and mulattos as equals, and a suspicion they might even harbor fugitive slaves. There may have been a basis for this accusation or it may have been invented by the rival holy men; there is no valid evidence.

because the Mormons soon made Nauvoo the largest and most prosperous city in Illinois. They were made vulnerable to rabble-rousers, however, by their system of matrimony.

They performed permanent marriages, i.e., marriages that would continue in Heaven, thus violating both the express statement of Jesus in the "New Testament"[6] and what the other Christian sects of that time agreed to pretend he had ordained. Publication of the "revelation" authorizing polygamy, i.e., a legal and stable polygyny, gave the envious dervishes of other sects an opportunity to yapp in a deafening chorus.

Salvation-mongers have to be real twisters, and, as St. Clement told his friend, have to be ready to lie convincingly. Since they had presumably read their "New Testament," they well knew that nowhere in it is polygamy forbidden, and that it is even sanctioned by implication for all except bishops and deacons,[7] but they perjured themselves about that as readily as they did, when, trying to excite the fratricidal war that gave them such satisfaction, they denied that slavery is expressly and repeatedly sanctioned by the writings which they claimed to be their divinely inspired and infallible authority.[8] They also tried to conceal the fact that polygamy was not illegal in the United States under the Constitution and might even be authorized by the guarantee of religious freedom, since, under the rigorous separation of church and state, the state could only determine what marriages it would recognize as legal in.

6. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* January 1989, p. 11.

7. In the corpus of letters composed under the name of Paul, *Ep. ad Timoth.*, I, 3.2 & 12, it is provided that bishops and deacons in the Church must each have only one wife, and the rule implies that polygamy was not regarded as a sin in other men. (It must be remembered that while in Roman law monogamy was the only legal form of marriage, the Romans never interfered with the religious beliefs and practices of their subjects, and early Christianity spread most rapidly in Oriental provinces in which polygamy was common among those who could afford it.) Polygamy is, of course, expressly sanctioned in the "Old Testament" and even made religiously obligatory in some circumstances.

8. To be sure, there were honest clergymen who tried to remind the general public that "New Testament" sanctioned slavery, but their voices were drowned out by the clamor of the rabble-rousers, who played a large part in bringing to a catastrophic end the Republic that had been formed by the Constitution.

governing the devolution of property.[9] The agitators also forgot, or may not have known, that in the time of Cromwell, only a few votes in Parliament prevented polygamy from becoming the established form of marriage in Britain.[10] The howling dervishes stirred up the rabble; politicians fearing a loss of votes rescinded the charter they had given the Mormons and enacted measures which made it possible to arrest Joseph Smith and his brother and take them to a jail in which they were murdered by a mob incited by witch-doctors determined to suppress the too successful competition.

9. After the failure of the Edwardean Conspiracy, it was never determined whether a state could enact religious laws; certainly no state, so far as I know, ever tried to set up an established religion within its borders, to make illegal Roman Catholic or Protestant sects, or to prohibit a religious institution, such as monasticism. Separation of state and church, as provided in the Constitution, makes a distinction between legal and religious polygamy. When the last Lord Baltimore visited Venice with his harem, the Venetian authorities said they were not interested in the status of the several young women; they wanted only to know which (if any) was his legal wife so that they could keep their records straight. Western countries enforce a legal monogamy, so a man can have only one legal wife and questions of inheritance will thus be determined. The other women in a polygynous household will therefore have the legal status of concubines (including, of course, freedom to leave the household whenever they are discontented with it), but that will not prevent a religious polygamy in which the parties concerned and presumably their god regard the women as equally the wives of their husband. It may be doubted whether a strictly secular state has a right to interfere with such an arrangement. Of course, the holy men, whose one great "outreach" is for more power over their flocks and everyone else, always try to use the state to promote their variety of the spook-business, but a civilized society without a state religion must ignore the noise made by howling dervishes.

10. I do not here consider the social aspects of polygyny, which many women in polygamous Mormon households then regarded, and now regard, as the most desirable form of marriage. Some have recently appeared on television and reduced the hags of the "Liberation Movement" to a screaming frenzy at the thought that women could be liberated enough to exercise that kind of preference. A realistic argument against polygamy must be based on our race's evidently instinctive code of monogamy: the Olympian gods and the Aesir, for example, are monogamous, and so were the Vedic gods. Monogamy is almost necessarily implied by the conception of romantic love peculiar to our race, as is obvious when it becomes tragic: Siegfried and Brunhilda, Tristan and Isolde, Lancelot and Guenevere, et al. This contrasts with the love stories in Sanskrit literature after multi-racialism was tolerated in India, e.g.,

The Mormons, despairing of religious toleration under the Constitution, determined, under the leadership of Brigham Young, to leave the United States and found a new settlement in Mexico. Young, who had succeeded Smith, planned the migration efficiently so that it involved a minimum of hardship and suffering, although there was inevitably much of both as the Mormons made an heroic trek across pathless plains infested by hostile savages, and settled in what is now Utah, where, by their industry and the then astonishing innovation of irrigation, they converted a desert wasteland into a flourishing state, which they called Deseret. They undoubtedly planned eventually to make themselves independent of Mexico, and they emphasized their separation from the United States by devising a phonetic alphabet and printing and writing in it.[11]

The Mexican War catapulted Deseret back into the United States and opened it to unwelcome visitors and even settlers. The Mormons however flourished and prospered, until the 1880s, when the howling dervishes, exalted by the aroma from the blood-drenched battlefields of the fratricidal war they had maliciously done so much to provoke, sought other subjects for lucrative or malevolent agitation, and incited the tyrannical, outrageous, and flagrantly illegal religious persecution of the Mormons by the U.S. Army of Occupation.[12]

---

the romances in the *Brhatkatha* (the prototype of the later and better-known *Kathasaritsagara*). It is a nice question whether even toleration of a legal polygamy would have been fatal to the cohesion of the American Republic, had rival holy men ceased from agitation, and had the Republic not been dissolved in 1861.

11. Books and periodicals printed in the Deseret alphabet now command a high price. The alphabet was philologically sound (for the pronunciation then current in the northern states) and the new letters well designed, but, like all efforts to "spell words as they are pronounced" in English, it was, of course, hopelessly impractical.

12. The legality of the persecution is shown by the fact that Mormon men who had polygynous households were arrested and barbarously imprisoned for "lascivious cohabitation," which is not a legal offense in any civilized society, but the shamans, ever grasping for more power to subjugate the whole of society and prevent individuals from sinning by enjoying themselves, were already yearning for the time when they could make sexual intercourse a crime, except when performed by license from a fakir and then only for the purpose of engendering infants for him to baptize and eventually make paying customers of his business. Holy men want to supervise every act of their dupes, and when not

We all know how lawless and ruthless Americans become when they are drunk with righteousness, and since the Mormons lacked the power to make themselves independent, religious faith had to yield to tyrannical force, and the President of the Church had a revelation from their god that canceled the institution of religious polygamy. This did not seriously impair the cohesion of the sect, because everyone understood what had happened. Under coercion, the Church even executed a *volte-face* and excommunicated members who thereafter practiced polygamy too openly.

After the Mormons in Utah were admitted to their Constitutional rights under the part of the Constitution that had not been revoked in 1865, they greatly expanded their membership and became the most solidly established, cohesive, and patriotic church in

---

superstitious themselves, talk about sin to cover their malevolence and greed. — I do not here consider the question whether a legally recognized polygyny could be considered as contrary to a sound public policy; there are arguments for prohibiting it, but they would more stringently require prohibition of religions that condemn men and women to celibacy in convents, monasteries, and rectories, and also of religions that try to undermine the nation's established social order, whatever that may be, or disparage the nation's dominant race.

It is estimated that among the Mormons in Utah, between 20% and 30% of the men practiced polygamy, which obviously required a considerable prosperity. Brigham Young's establishment of twenty wives was unique. The usual number of women in a polygamous household was from three to five. A Mormon widow, who survived her husband and her three co-wives, was recently interviewed on the radio and, I believe, television; she considered polygyny the ideal form of marriage for women, and four to five the desirable number of women united by their love of their husband. It must be noted that such arrangements are entirely voluntary, and that the first wife or wives normally select the women whom they will admit to the connubium. The periodical *reason*, in its issue for January 1987, estimated that between 30,000 and 50,000 persons now practice Mormon polygamy (although it is officially condemned by the Church), but did not estimate the number of households, i.e., the average number of co-wives religiously married to one man. It featured what must be an exceptionally large household, with pictures of the husband surrounded by his nine wives, all evidently happy and ranging in age from about sixteen to twenty-eight or perhaps thirty. What makes the polygyny of Mormons unusual today is that it is based on their religion and publicly admitted, now that they have a chance of escaping persecution. Everyone knows that there are in the United States polygynous households of persons who belong to other Christian sects, to Oriental cults, or have no religion, but they are discreet and no one could estimate their number.

the nation. The Mormons do not have full political control of Utah or even of Salt Lake City, but acknowledgement of the quality of the society they have formed comes from even unexpected sources. Douglas Reed in his *Far and Wide* (1951) reported on his visit to Utah, which enforced on him the conclusion that

> However Joseph Smith and Brigham Young may appear at the final balance, the fact emerges that Mormonism has achieved something exceptional in this place, since 1847. Possibly God bestows his blessings on those who seek, whatever their leaders, the merit being in the search; the Mormon faith is *Christian.* Many parts of the West speak of the malevolence of nature or the decay of human schemes; in this desert spot is peace, confidence, sober living and the feeling of civilization.
>
> Salt Lake City, though small, is more of a city than many bigger ones; it has urbanity, a gentler way of life, and the belief that God is more than gold. These things show themselves in the kindlier manner of people, the unhurried traffic, the drinking fountains at every corner and the rills of clear mountain water that constantly freshen the gutters, and in the appearance of streets and homes, and in temperate habits.

The John Birch Society was established to combat Communism, not only the Soviet conquest of the world that Americans made possible, but especially the imposition of Communism on the American people under such hypocritical pretexts as "New Deal," "Democracy," "Liberalism," "Social Gospel," and other frauds. It soon felt the need to enlist specifically Christian support and made an intensive effort to find it. There were a few venturesome clergymen in both Protestant and Catholic sects who did support the Society's opposition to both open and covert Bolshevism, at least until they were slapped down by their ecclesiastical superiors, but the only church that as a church took an anti-Communist position was the Mormon Church of Salt Lake City.

The cohesion of that church was such that observers felt that when matters reached a crisis, Americans determined to regain their heritage could count on support from virtually all of the Mormons of the major church throughout the country, and could only hope for support from small groups within the other Christian denominations.

III

Now we must ask what accounts for the success of the church founded by Joseph Smith. It was founded, of course, during the great wave of religious hysteria that swept over the country, especially in the northern and border states that lacked even the rudiments of a cultured aristocracy, as professional holy men discovered how easy it was to scare the ignorant into fits with

oratory about all the terrible things their ferocious god would do to them, if they did not do what the shaman told them to do—but so were many other odd Christian sects that soon faded into insignificance. The Mormons, indeed, had little to say about Hellfire and Damnation when they promised a unique salvation from death. Since they accepted the Bible, to which they added the *Book of Mormon* and two later gospels as a kind of Third Testament, they did not differ radically in most matters from the doctrine common to most other Christian sects. There was, of course, a certain pleasing novelty about the imaginary history that explained the Indians of the Western Hemisphere, but that cannot have exercised a decisive attraction. Persecution probably strengthened their convictions, but only after they had accepted their new faith. The doctrine of polygamy, when it was finally revealed, probably repelled as many potential converts as it attracted, and the Church's great growth in numbers followed the recission of that article of faith.

The Mormon Church, furthermore, was far more vulnerable to criticism than others. Smith's story about the golden plates, while the best he could devise in the circumstances, must have suggested doubts to even very ignorant persons. Hopeful Mormons carried specimens of "reformed Egyptian" writing to Professor Charles Anthon, the most eminent scholar in the nation, and he pronounced them a hoax, but did not impair their faith. The envious dervishes of other sects encouraged the publication and dissemination of every kind of scandalous story, true or false, about Joseph Smith and his associates, and defectors from the cult gladly profited from recounting their exaggerated grievances with probably fictitious embellishments.[13]

The Church of Jesus Christ of the Latter Day Saints was the most vulnerable of all Christian denominations. Its new gospels

13. The best compilation of the iniquities of Smith and his associates is *Mormonism, Shadow or Reality,* by Jerald & Sandra Tanner (Salt Lake City, Modern Microfilm, enlarged edition, s.a. [c. 1982]). The Tanners have produced shelves of special treatises on aspects of the Mormon doctrine and church, e.g., *Joseph Smith & Money Digging.— Archaeology and the Book of Mormon. — The First Vision Examined. — The Mormon Kingdom. — Did Spaulding Write the Book of Mormon? — The Negro in Mormon Theology. — The Bible and Mormon Doctrine.* I mention only the books and booklets I have seen; there are at least a dozen more. To sharpen their attack on the Mormon Church, from which they defected, and to claim tax-exemption as a Lighthouse Ministry, the Tanners often write from the standpoint of other Christian sects' currently fashionable

and distinctive doctrines were recent and their implausibility was therefore more apparent than that of myths that had been generally accepted for more than a thousand years and seemed validated by the consensus of many generations. The conduct of Joseph Smith and his coadjutors was known to contemporaries, while the conduct of the scoundrels who invented and peddled Christianity to the *goyim* had been concealed by assiduous destruction or falsification of documents and by wholesale mendacity and forgery, and had been further obscured by the erosion of time, so that it can now be ascertained only partly and often conjecturally by historical criticism. But with all these handicaps that Church became what other Christian denominations vainly wish they could become.

After prolonged consideration I have come to the conclusion that the Mormons' success depended primarily on a racial homogeneity that was more fortuitous than intended. Joseph Smith and his early associates were ignorant and rustic, but they were all Anglo-Saxons. Perhaps inevitably, as the cult expanded, it attracted persons to whom the ethnic characteristics of the first members were congenial: the converts were principally of English ancestry, with some Germans, Scots, and Scandinavians, all ethnically compatible. When the religion was established in Utah, the many converts who came from Canada and Europe and trecked long distances from the railhead to Salt Lake were predominantly English. There is in the Mormon Museum an excellent bronze sculpture depicting a pair of converts making the arduous trek: the wife walks beside her husband, who pulls a light cart containing their few possessions.

Since Mormon doctrine was based on the Bible, it retained the prevailing view, stated in some passages of the "New Testament" (and contradicted by others), that racial differences are canceled by a swig of Jesus-juice. In practice, however, the theory was modified by common sense. The obvious biological inferiority of niggers was recognized and generally explained as the Curse of Cain, and the superiority of the White race to all others was taken for granted. In keeping with religious theory, the Mormons always offered to other races a kind of second-class salvation and, astonishingly, made converts among them, but all positions of authority, even in small congregations, were reserved for White men.[14] And the Mormons anticipated the findings of genetic science in holding that a marriage between a White man or woman and a person who had "even one drop" of nigger blood was a crime as well as an inexpiable sin.

Thus, although the Church made converts of all colors, it remained essentially a church of men and women who were not only White, but of northern European descent. And that, I believe, accounted for its extraordinary solidity, which was superior to any doctrine and unmoved by the most hostile and cogent criticism of the Church's doctrine.

A visitor to Salt Lake City, even on a first occasion, when his host was a vehement enemy of the Church, had to agree with the verdict of Douglas Reed. However little respect the visitor may have had for superstitions about the supernatural, he was perhaps most impressed by the civilized Christianity of the Mormons, the serene *confidence* of their faith. Their religion forbids them to drink alcohol or smoke tobacco, but they urbanely tolerate friends who want cocktails and cigarettes, and they seem never impelled to the kind of do-gooding that consists in preventing infidels from indulging in pleasurable sins.

By 1960, a few disguised Sheenies had crawled into the Church and were evidently accepted without reservation, but if a visitor perchance encountered one of them in a group of Mormons, he was struck by the physical contrast. The Mormons were Nordic, and it is significant that among them one saw an astonishingly high percentage of women who were beautiful by nature, not by the art of expert cosmeticians.[15]

The present difficulties of the Church had their origin when the Presidency became vacant and it was necessary to select a

dogmas, of which minds so keenly critical as theirs must see the fallacies and absurdity.

14. The intelligent attitude toward race may not have been clearly defined at the very first. The Tanners, in their assiduous search for scandal in Mormonism, discovered that in 1836, when the Mormons were hoping for toleration in Ohio, the priesthood was conferred on Joseph Smith's Negro servant, Able, who was probably a mulatto, and whose descendants embarrassingly remained in the church and, according to some scandal-mongers, were even given minor positions in it. In the Mormon Church, priesthood amounts only to first-class membership. Elders hold a higher rank.

15. For the biological significance of this fact, see Richard McCulloch, *Destiny of Angels* (*s.l.*, 1986; distributed by Howard Allen Enterprises, Cape Canaveral, Florida), a book of which I hope to give an account in a future "Postscript."

successor. The obvious choice was Ezra Taft Benson, the only man of national prominence in the Church, who had been Secretary of Agriculture and was distinguished for his forthright opposition to all forms of Communism, but, as so often happened in Papal Conclaves, a coalition of self-seeking opponents procured the selection of an old man too weak to have rivals.

In 1978, the Jews' mouthpiece in the White House, a peanut-vendor named Carter, summoned the old man to Washington and bullied him by threatening to revoke the Church's tax-exemption if it didn't start cuddling niggers and working toward the new American ideal of Integration, when White Americans will have been replaced by coffee-colored scum.

From what I know of Ezra Taft Benson, his reply to the threat would have been the appropriate one, "Try it, you son-of-a bitch." The threat was obviously a bluff, for an attempt to deny tax-exemption to a church for any reason would have set all the holy men in the United States to screaming in chorus. Even the most unprincipled shaman would realize that once a precedence for denying tax-exemption to a religious body had been set, it would not be long before tax-exemption was granted only to what would be an Established Church, and that would result in massive unemployment among holy men, including, quite possibly, himself. He might envy the Mormons, "the fastest growing mainstream church in the U.S." at that time, but his sense of self-preservation would have been stronger than business rivalry.

But the weak old man didn't perceive how empty was the threat. As soon as his knees stopped knocking together, he retired to a room and conveniently got a revelation from his god that the Church must promote niggers to positions of authority. He thus inflicted on his Church a wound from which it may never recover.

The conveniently-timed "revelation" was too obviously a fraud, perpetrated (unnecessarily) for business reasons, and the "living prophet" was exposed as a salvation-huckster with his eye on the fast buck. Denials that the "revelation" had been dictated by (imaginary) expediency were patent lies that merely deepened the disgrace of the Church's official head. What had taken place was a drastic reversal of what Douglas Reed had observed: gold (or rather a worthless substitute for it) had become more than God in Salt Lake City.

Even if the "revelation" had not been so patently a shabby hoax, the change would have been disastrous. A religion, by definition, purports to be a revelation of divine and therefore eternal truth, and a god differs generically from a Cadillac, of which General Motors can bring out a new and supposedly improved model every year. When a church claims that its omniscient god made a foolish mistake in the past and has now learned better, or tries to replace that god with a new model, incorporating the latest improvements, it has merely discredited itself in the eyes of its own votaries, if they take their religion seriously and are capable of even rudimentary thought.

The silly old man aroused grave doubts in the minds of Mormons who had been impervious to all hostile criticism. There were convulsions within the Church, some of which became publicly known. A fairly well-known Mormon writer, Ogden Kraut, noted the absurdity of a "revelation" produced by a talk with Jimmy Carter, and stated the basis of all viable religion: "Fundamentalists believe that if a doctrine starts out one way, that's the way it stays; you don't just change in midstream." He appears to have been excommunicated for his common sense.

It is a simple sociological truth that all churches must be "fundamentalist" or confess themselves to being money-grubbing rackets. And no one can measure the silent resentment of Mormons who have not lost their racial sense of self-preservation, now that they see the Church in which they believed rescinding one of its central doctrines and approving miscegenation, biologically as well as religiously a crime. They cannot but have felt contempt for the dignitaries of their church who changed their minds over night, ate their own words, and told their followers to "get in line" with the spineless old man who was, by definition, a "living prophet" and might have tomorrow another divine revelation of what was good for business.

The Church was in a sufficiently parlous plight,[16] and its officials were trying hard to repair the damage it had sustained, when Hoffman began to blackmail them with his forgeries. I do not predict what the future will bring in Salt Lake City.

16. More trouble is caused by Mormon scholars who have the strange notion that the ascertainment and publication of historical truth will not be fatal to the religion. For a specimen of this folly, see the essay, *On Being a Mormon Historian*, by D. Michael Quinn, Associate Professor in Brigham Young University. It was gleefully reprinted by the Tanners in 1982.

WESTERN CHRISTIANITY

When our Germanic ancestors invaded and occupied the decadent Roman Empire, it was deeply infected with Christianity, a Jewish cult that had been foisted onto the mongrelized inhabitants of the great empire that had been created by Aryans. Thus our ancestors contracted the alien religion while they inherited, as best they could, the ruins of the civilization that had been created by their race.

Christianity has always been deleterious to our race, and if the Roman Empire had to succumb to an imported religion, one could wish in retrospect that the victor in the competition for political power had been the Mithraic cult, which was at least manly and which the Christians so closely emulated in many matters, though not in its virtues.

If the civilized world had to succumb to Christianity, one could wish that the sect that attained political power had been the Marcionist, which had partly emancipated itself from the rancours and myths of the Jewish proletariat and was, at least, sufficiently rational to see that the figure of the supposedly incarnate and universal god, Jesus, was incompatible with a ferocious tribal deity, the Big Jew of the "Old Testament." But that, too, is idle speculation about what (conceivably) might have been.

When the wily Fathers of the Church got their hot little hands on political power and began to stamp out the competition, they had to make some drastic revisions of the primitive cult to make it compatible with a society they now wished to preserve and enjoy.

When the Germanic invaders were infected by the religion, even more drastic changes were necessary to make the official cult accceptable to warriors. The changes were easily made, since all that the majority knew of the religion was what its dervishes chose to tell them. The pallid, pacifistic, ineffectual Jesus was, for example, represented as having been in some way an heroic figure, worthy of Vikings. Thus was formed what we call Western Christianity.

It retained for centuries the poisonous superstition that destroyed much of our race's best genetic heritage by diverting women into convents, where celibacy had often to be maintained by abortions or infanticide, and males into monasteries, where morbid and mentally perturbing sexual abstinence was the alternative to homosexuality or furtive promiscuity without living offspring. But the religion did not prevent the eventual establishment

of stable states, did inspire some monumental achievements, such as the great cathedrals, and did provide a bond of union for foreign conquest, as in the Crusades. One must regret that when the genetically baneful function of the religion was eliminated by the Lutheran and Anglican Reformations, the bond of European unity was simultaneously shattered and the religion destroyed itself in the disastrous Wars of Religion it brought upon the civilized world.

Although we may regret its passing, Western Christianity was always an artificial composite of incompatible and indeed antithetical elements and so it always exhibited a duality of internal contradictions, which made a Christian nation, considered as a whole, seem schizophrenic.

Even within the clergy there was an ill-concealed conflict between two incompatible and indeed irreconcilable mental attitudes. The antithesis is succinctly and neatly illustrated by the first two selections in Professor Leo M. Kaiser's anthology, *Early American Latin Verse* (Chicago, Bolchazy-Carducci , c. 1984). The two are, I suppose, the earliest specimens of respectable Latin verse written in North America that the editor's diligent researches discovered, and both are by English clergymen who visited the colonies in the early Seventeenth Century.

The Reverend Mr. William Morrell visited Massachusetts in 1623-25 and wrote some three hundred passably smooth, if uninspired, hexameters, describing the land and the Indians he had seen, whose superstitions he remodeled in his own mind to interpret them in terms of Christian ditheism. He ends by enjoining on Christians their sacred duty to help the benighted Indians. He had the missionary's itch to crowd Jesus's Heaven with black, brown, red, yellow, and drab souls and to commit treason to our race by imparting to alien and necessarily rival races the arts and techniques on which depends the precarious superiority by which alone we can survive in a hostile world.

The second clergyman was the Reverend Mr. Philip Vincent, who, after the death of his beloved wife, traveled extensively in Europe and visited Connecticut in 1637, the year in which the Pequot Indians killed an English trader. The inhabitants of the little colony, under Major Mason and Captain Underhill, attacked the stockade in which the tribe thought itself secure, killed a good part of the Indians and then pursued the fugitives, overtaking and killing them. Some captives were taken and sold to slave-traders

for export to the West Indies. A few Pequot escaped, and their enemies, Mohawks, took care of most of them. The tribe became extinct.

The Reverend Mr. Vincent succinctly celebrated the colonists' victory in well-turned elegiac couplets. There isn't the slightest hint of a mawkish wish to do good to the aborigines. The destruction of the Pequot tribe, he said, produced peace in the only possible way. It was an admirable example of effective action and it permitted conversion of the wilderness to the agrarian fertility of civilization:

Plaudite qui colitis Mavortia sacra nepotes,
et serat incultos tutus arator agros.

And Vincent exultantly foresees the time when all of the New World will have become a new and more spacious England. Vincent was a clergyman, but he was also a realist, worthy of his race. He understood that whatever may be true in theological doctrine, we live in a world subject to natural laws, and that the first law of nations is that the strong and resolute survive, while the weak and fanciful go under. He was a clergyman, but his was the Christianity that had been adapted to Aryan civilization.

If Christianity today were Vincent's manly religion, free of sickly illusions and masochistic delusions, our race would not be committing suicide. And we would not have to overlook a very few honorable exceptions and bluntly denounce the religion in all its diverse cults as a spiritual syphilis that has now reached the tertiary stage, paresis and insanity.

CONFESSION OF GUILT

I have occasionally cited in these pages the *Chalcedon Report,* the journal of the hard-line Calvinist sect which its head, Dr. Rousas J. Rushdoony, calls Christian Reconstruction, although observers think it should be called the Puritan Revival. It is intellectually and morally far above the level of the babbling crowds that are lumped together as the "Moral Majority" or the "Christian Right." A good summary of the movement and its purposes by Anson Shupe appeared in the *Wall Street Journal,* 17 April 1989.

The issue for February 1989 contains an article by the journal's most distinguished writer, Otto Scott, an American historian to whom we must all be grateful for the meticulous and courageous research that is set forth in his admirable book, *The Secret Six,* which traces the bloody spoor of America's most admired homicidal maniac, John Brown.

Mr. Scott begins his article by quoting the "darling of the intellectual left," Susan Sontag: "The white race is the cancer of humanity." He notes that his god punished the woman by afflicting her with cancer. But he makes the astonishing blunder of supposing that the Sontag woman thought of herself as a Caucasian. She is a Kikess and would no more think of calling herself Caucasian than she would of calling herself a bitch or a sow. She belongs to Yahweh's Master Race, the race that now openly boasts in its own publications, "WE are the purpose of Creation."

Mr. Scott comments on the nasty punks who called themselves "Liberal intellectuals" and are forever yapping about our race's "injustice" toward niggers, mongrels, and other waste products of biological evolution. And he correctly observes that our race is precisely the *only* race that worries about the welfare of other races and even makes enormous sacrifices to help them.

He attributes our race's morbid concern for other (and necessarily enemy) races, not to innate imbecility, but precisely and specifically to its belief in Christianity. That is what I have so frequently argued, and I am pleased to have my view confirmed by so eminent an historian.

Mr. Scott's conclusion is one that I shall here quote in italics:

"Without Christians, there would be no chance for long-range survival of minorities in our midst."

Remember, please, that that is not an accusation that I have made: it is a confession made by an eminent Christian authority on behalf of one of the very few Christian sects that write honestly and mean what they say.

Nothing that I have written about Christianity is half so categorical and drastic as that damning confession of guilt—guilt for our ever multiplying misfortunes, guilt for our lunatic folly, guilt for our impending doom.

THE JAPANESE AGAIN

The *Bulletin* of the Committee to Restore the Constitution for May 1989 reprints an article from the newsletter of Hilaire du Berrier, which has the subtitle, "America in [the] Grip of New Japanese Co-Prosperity Sphere." M. du Berrier, who was in 1941 (and may still be) an agent of the French Intelligence Service, was captured by the Japanese but did not break under ingenious torture. He naturally remarks on the ruthlessness of the Japanese during the war—all of which proves only that the Japanese are not

Aryans and were not what Aryans were in the Nineteenth Century.[1] His real point is that the Japanese, whom we prevented from imposing their "Co-Prosperity Sphere" on part of Asia militarily, have now imposed it on the United States economically.

He observes that, contrary to the predictions of American "experts," the death of the Emperor Hirohito did not cause Japanese economic activity and expansion to falter for even a moment. He does not comment on the current scandals in Japan, following the disclosure that members of the government had behaved like Judaized Americans. An observer who recently returned from Japan thinks that the scandals will strengthen the Japanese parties that intend to restore, so far as possible, the conditions that prevailed before the defeat of Japan in 1945. Much will depend on the ceremony that will take place in coming months after the new Emperor, Akihito, has united with his ancestress, Amaterasu, and thus become divine.[2]

M. du Berrier's article served to introduce an item of news you will not have read in your local bundle of daily propaganda. In Montana, a state senator named Al Bishop has introduced a bill that prohibits aliens from owning land in Montana for more than one year.[3] Mr. Bishop is alarmed by the speed with which the Japanese are buying up the United States. He noted that they already own about 30% of downtown Los Angeles, and that in the

1. What is interesting in this part of the article is M. du Berrier's implication that if Admiral Togo, whom the Americans murdered after the surrender of Japan, had not begrudged the expense, Japan might have had an atomic bomb in time to forestall the Americans and win the war. Hitler had refused to consider the possibility of using such a weapon against members of our race, but the Japanese, naturally, would have had no compunction about using it on White Devils.

2. Amaterasu, who, needless to say, was born of a Virgin, is the goddess of the sun. Her great-grandson, Jimmu, became the first Emperor of Japan in 660 B.C., which is the date at which the Japanese calendar begins. For the details, see the *Kojiki*, the official collection of myths, comparable to the Christian Bible; there is a learned English translation by Professor B. H. Chamberlain. While Akihito was growing up, he, at the demand of the Americans, was exposed to large doses of Christian hokum, but it is likely that he was immune to the infection. (Cf. *"The Yellow Peril,"* pp. 18-25.) His first official statement, on the death of his father, was in terms of orthodox Shinto.

3. There was a similar provision in Illinois until 1970, when the nitwits replaced their state constitution with one designed to facilitate kicking them into their place in "One World." For years before 1970, an attorney

District of Corruption, Japanese own the three major hotels and dozens of office buildings, including, ironically, even the building that the Federal government rents to house the Justice Department.

The Japanese are naturally eager to invest in property the profits they made after the Americans destroyed their own industry to have lots of "Social Justice" and crime. They hold a vast quantity of the trading stamps the Americans use in place of money, and must convert it into things of value before the Federal Reserve reduces the value of its stamps to zero. In Montana, the Japanese are buying land on so large a scale that Mr. Bishop foresees the time when they will own all the productive land in the state.

Mr. Bishop also foresees that within a few decades the Oriental owners of the United States will herd the surviving Americans into reservations on waste lands, much as the Americans, before they succumbed to cerebral paresis, put the Indians on reservations. I wonder, however, whether the Japanese, who will never forget their defeat in 1945, will want to preserve White Devils, even as curiosities.

Mr. Bishop must be an highly intelligent man, for he perceives that the real problem is not the piecemeal sale of the United States to foreigners, but the suicidal destruction of the productive capacity that American industry once had, which makes selling off the country the last resort before the total collapse that is ahead of us. He also foresees that his attempt at legislative protest will fail and his bill will probably "die in committee."

Even the introduction of Mr. Bishop's legislative proposal set off a storm of protests from Americans eager to get rid of what is left of the country that once was theirs. There were cries that such a nasty proposal would deny them the right to sell to the highest bidder, would violate what the Jews call "basic human rights," would be counter to Ronnie Reagan's noble devotion to "liberal trade policies" and "free enterprise" [*sic*], and, oh horrors! might even encourage "racism" and the bigots who still believe that Aryan cattle are worth preservation.

whom I knew tried very hard to persuade various State's Attorneys to do their duty and enforce the law, but all of them, their eyes on the two gangs that entertained the boobs with political games every two years, refused. The attorney thought of applying to the courts for a writ of mandamus, but then realized that the courts were too corrupt to be interested in upholding the laws.

One can see the point of the objections. The Americans obviously have no use for the country they threw away, and do not want it back.

They aren't even interested in trying to guess whether the crafty Jews will be able to destroy the Japanese, as they have destroyed us.[4]

The *Bulletin* concludes with a fairly long excerpt from my *Christianity and the Survival of the West.* I permit myself to quote a few lines from that excerpt:

"Six years ago [in 1966] in my *Conspiracy or Degeneracy?* I asked the one crucial question: Have we, the men of the West, lost the will to live?

"Nothing, certainly, has happened since then to suggest a negative answer.... Nowhere can one discern the slightest indication that in the great majority of our people the racial instinct of self-preservation has not been lost."

I wrote that in 1972. Today, seventeen years later, although one still hears a few feeble voices of protest that have not yet been silenced by governmental terrorism, the question that I asked in 1966 appears to have been definitively answered.

MUCH ADO ABOUT NOTHING

Everyone has noticed the prolonged uproar over *Satanic Verses,* a book by a wog named Rushdie, who, in the published photographs, looks like a Kike.

The trouble started in a British provincial town, where a thousand or more Moslems rioted. Most of them, no doubt, knew enough English to read street signs, and many probably could make their way through a paragraph in a newspaper, but how many were likely to read almost six hundred pages of constipated prose by an "anti-Fascist intellectual"? How did they happen to hear about the book? Any enterprising publisher would have seen an opportunity to set off a firecracker that would make a "best seller" out of a schizophrenic tome that would titillate "Liberal" reviewers but was sure not to become popular and which he might otherwise soon have to "remainder."

4. Itsvan Bakony, in his little booklet, *Jewish Fifth Column in Japan,* which I cited and discussed in *"The Yellow Peril,"* believed that Japan has a good chance to survive, since it was, when he wrote, "less infiltrated by Judaism than any of the other world powers." The Japanese have recently become aware of the nature and designs of old Yahweh's Chosen; cf. *Liberty Bell,* November 1987, pp. 7-9.

However that may be, the affair was scandalous, although no one seems to have noticed why it was. What were the thousand or more Moslems doing on an island that theoretically belongs to the British, who, presumably, are either Christians or rational? Why did not the police round up the rioters and escort them to the nearest port, where the English, if they wished to show their wonted generosity, could provide them with free passage to their homelands? Of course, one has only to look at Prime Ministress Maggie and her Kikish Cabinet to know the answer to that question, but that does not make the fact less scandalous.

Then in Iran the ruling Hajji Baba, in a real or simulated rage, offered a million for a quick assassination, evidently being so ignorant as to think that the book contained something remarkably derogatory to the Prophet whom he claims to represent on earth (although the majority of Moslems regard him as a vile heretic). If that book was enough to set him off, his enemies have an obvious opportunity. Just send him a dozen or so of the scores of sound historical studies of the origin of Islam now in print. He will explode apoplectically and the world might even be entertained by a real example of the spontaneous combustion described in Dickens' novel.

The warlock's conniption fit gave every pseudo-literary hack an opportunity to declaim about the horrors of censorship by *goyim* and the imprescriptible right of every writer to say what he pleases, so long as God's Race does not object.[1]

I was sufficiently curious to find a copy of the book whose author old Khomeini unintentionally endowed with at least the better part of a million dollars, and I glanced at a few pages. Yes,

1. Big-brained "intellectuals," busily engaged in defacing and sapping Western civilization, know that, if they are members of the lower races, they must fawn on the Master Race and frantically wag their tails. It is simply apodeictic to them that no Aryan can be permitted freedom of speech to defend his own race or question Yiddish hokum, so, naturally, the loud-mouthed gabblers who made themselves conspicuous with bombastic (and supererogatory) defense of Rushdie never even thought of protesting the vicious censorship that Jews now excise over almost all publishing. The contrast is so glaring that even in the pages of *The Nation,* a periodical whose readers must often wonder to what nation the title refers, Alexander Cockburn was permitted, in the issue for 20 March 1989, to point out how the Jews use incendiary bombs or corrupt courts to persecute Aryans who dare question their absurd Holohoax; how they used financial finagling to suppress even a book by Noam Chomsky; and how the pavid editors of *The Nation* insisted on censoring from one of his articles a mildly approving reference to Professor Israel Shahak of Hebrew University, whose veracity offends the rulers of his

just a few pages, for I remind you of William Dean Howells' aphorism that it is not necessary to eat all of an apple to learn that it is rotten.

Even if there had been no screaming, *The Satanic Verses* would probably have set "literary circles" in New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson atwitter for a whole week, as each "intellectual" tried to show that he had read the latest masterpiece (or a review of it by a wise guy) and hastened to get in a word about it before it ceased to be the latest thing and no fellow *littérateur* would remember it. It will delight people who mistake incoherence for sense and think profound anything that is incongruously grotesque. It will fascinate the kind of nitwits who are enraptured by a piece of canvas that has been dirtied by Picasso, Chagall, or some comparable exploiter of feather-weight poseurs.

This is not to deny that the author may have been sincere in some part of his painfully long and disjointed book. I may have chanced upon the most significant passage, somewhere near the end, but it raises a problem.

The author may have read Carl Sandburg, a passable folk singer who passed for a poet long ago, when *vers libre* was the *dernier cri,* and did put a few good phrases and similes in his scrappy prose. If my recollection has not been dimmed by many years, Sandburg, enlarging on an earlier author, once wrote that he had a whole zoo inside himself. Since I know nothing about his ancestry, I cannot comment; he may have done no more than find a startling hyperbole for what is commonplace.

Every sane Aryan who had passed the age of six knows that he has conflicting desires and will have always to choose between alternatives that are equally attractive. He will have to decide whether or not he will trade his prized jack-knife for the neighbor boy's skates, and comparable dilemmas will confront him in all of his ten thousand days under the sun. He will have to decide whether to marry some lovely girl and perhaps burden himself with children or retain his social and economic freedom as a bachelor. He will have to decide whether to buy a new suit or a new overcoat; whether to spend a small inheritance or a bonus for

race. But all that suppression of intellectual integrity, to say nothing of freedom, never evoked a squeak from the intellectual lions who roared so loudly for Rushdie's freedom of speech, when they pretended it had been endangered by a vain threat that probably will net him a million in royalties.

a fine automobile or travel in Europe. Every virile man wants to seduce every very attractive woman he encounters (although few confess that as freely as did Thomas Wolfe), but, assuming that he can easily do so, he may have to choose between that strong desire and the conflicting desire to observe obligations inherent in his personal situation or in the code of gentlemen.

Hercules, in Xenophon's well-known apologue, had to choose between two divergent paths; every man is confronted by less drastic but equally perplexing choices between antithetical desires almost every day—perhaps until at an advanced age he makes the final choice between liberating himself from intolerable burdens or unbearable pain by suicide and continuing to live in the hope of fulfilling some obligation of honor he has assumed.

Sane men know this aspect of the human condition and take it for granted. Only in schizophrenia can a man's mind and personality become so disintegrated as to make it seem that he is more than one individual —that he is not a man but a zoo.[2]

The author of *The Satanic Verses,* with or without imitating Sandburg, wrote (I correct spelling and punctuation):

> Oh, the dissociations of which the human mind is capable!... Oh, the conflicting selves jostling within these bags of skin! No wonder we are unable to remain focused on anything for very long; no wonder we invent...channel-hopping devices. If we turned those instruments on ourselves [!], we'd discover more channels [within us] than a cable or satellite mogul ever dreamed of.

Assuming that Rushdie means what he says and finds "conflicting selves" (something quite different from conflicting desires) within himself, the most likely explanation is obvious. He is some kind of hybrid, a living example of multi-racialism,[3] and, like many such unfortunate persons, he may be scatter-brained and suffer from mental strabismus and the conflict of the incompatible in-

2. Schizophrenia is especially common among "mental health experts" and psychiatrists. I remember one who, hoping for support in taking over a "right-wing" operation, wrote me hundred-page letters, in which he explained at length how his Id was always fighting with his Ego and how hard it was for the third piece of himself to keep peace in the rough-house inside his skull. This psychotic condition is probably the result of incompatible genetic strains, although it may be exacerbated by morbid introspection or the use of hallucinatory narcotics.

3. Islam, more than Christianity, promoted mongrelization and there is little pure Arabic blood left in the world, most of it in Saudi Arabia. The danger to the race seems to have been perceived only by 'Umar (634-644), the second and greatest of the Orthodox Caliphs, who, when he saw the long line of captives taken by his army at Jalúlá (on the edge of

stincts of the different races that contributed to the unnatural and unstable mixture that his conscienceless parents made of him. But you may be sure that the twittering intelligentsia of "literary circles" will think the passage profound instead of pathetic, and will claim it refers to some constant of human nature to avoid recognizing in it the consequences of the crime of miscegenation, which they strive so hard to promote.

---

the Persian highlands), most of them not even Semites, is reported to have exclaimed, "O Allah! I take refuge with thee from the children of these captives of Jalúlá." Islam cannot be entirely blamed for the disastrous miscegenation that followed; there seems to be no reason to doubt the tradition that 'Antara ibn Shaddád, one of the pre-Islamic poets of the Mu'allaqát and also renowned as a warrior, was a mulatto and slave of his father until his arm was needed to resist a foray on his tribe. That need not be inconsistent with the aristocratic contempt for slaves and the low-born expressed in his poetry. As a pagan hero, untrammeled by the religion of later times, he was remembered for having risen from slavery to sheikdom, and the little that is known of his life was elaborated into a very long romance, the *Síratu 'Antar*, which cultivated Arabs prefer to the Arabian Nights. The Arabic text, which I have not seen, is said to occupy thirty-two volumes. There is a charming condensation of the basic story by Gustave Rouger, *Le roman d'Antar*, Paris, Piazza, 1923.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE GREEK CONNECTION

by
Nicholas Carter

"No man is an island," some idiot once wrote (I'm sure the reader knows which idiot)—a simplistic proposition that I categorically deny. Each human being *is* an island, *cognitively* alone, not linked to any other living entity, with some individuals being more isolated than others. Regardless of those evangelistic social scientists who preach that human beings are little more than sophisticated primates who in time can be trained to accept a form of socio-political collectivism that will prevent them from achieving any more or less than their fellow citizens, the conscious choice—however shallow or other-directed—of each individual to activate the reasoning process results in a character and personality that makes that person distinct from all others—with each human being possessing a philosophy, or integrated view, of life.

Admittedly, many of the philosophical viewpoints that "people this little world" have something in common with the proverbial Texas river in that they are considerably wider than they are deep. Nonetheless, *thinking*—the mental activity we use to direct concepts acquired by the process of learning toward some goal and/or object—is the name of the game of life, not only for geniuses, but for all individuals who are not mentally ill or deficient. We cannot live without reasoning; nor can we fake our nature or the nature of reality. Consequently, it is not always easy to find kindred spirits within the diverse and culturally chaotic human zoo; and the more eclectic and purposive the thinker, the more difficult the quest.

What are the ties that bind, to some degree at least, the human animal to his fellows? Family, community, religion, race, work, and the myriad number of cults, clubs, and associations that range in diversity from the first church of Satan to the lyceums of gurus like Baba Ram Dass (formerly Dick Alpert, aide to Timothy Leary) to the Men's Crisis Center of Columbia in Northern California—an organization established to "restore masculine pride by encouraging traditional activities like playing poker, smoking cigars, drinking beer and watching football on TV." It can be safely assumed, I daresay, that purposive thinking has never reached a high point among the respected values of the rhythm & blues, country & western, soul, funk, rock and rap social

spheres of the majority of the American species.

Regardless of the emphasis on education in the modern world, there is *no* emphasis on the fact that we are cognitively independent of each other. That would conflict with Marxist and Christian doctrines. Nor is there sufficient emphasis on the value of thinking for the purpose of helping the individual to expand his ability to deal with the world around him, and to increase his efficacy as a person capable of establishing emotionally mature relationships. What of the arena of *higher* education? Are there any spectacular activities occurring "in the quick forge and working house of thought" on today's campuses? Not bloody likely—considering the hordes of hidebound collectivists and minority racists (the preachers of egalitarianism in the U.S. who never seem to be concerned with its practice in Russia or Israel) who labor in the vineyards of *akademeia*.

Perhaps, like the character of Socrates in Aristophanes *The Clouds*, I'm an island adrift in a cloudland of fantasy; but I often find myself envying those noble thinkers, the ancient Greeks, and the intellectual milieu in which they found themselves. They were unique in all the world because they sought philosophical wisdom in speculative cosmology outside of the realm of mysticism—i.e., sacred traditions, infallible sources of authority, and unquestionable dogmas.

At least 600 years before construction began on that dungeon of superstitions known as Christianity, Greek physicists in Asia Minor started the world on an orderly, naturalistic interpretation of the origin and nature of the cosmos—including the constitution and construction of the primordial substance or substances of all things, and the harmony and balance of physical forces; and in just a few centuries they achieved more in the fields of mathematics, astronomy, physics and medicine than had been achieved in all previous history.

What a thermonuclear explosion of mental activity! As the world's first towering colony of objective eyes, they were responsible for the world's first intellectual orgy. What glorious times they must have had plumbing the depths of logic, ethics, politics, epistomology, metaphysics, theology, and aesthetics. What ecstasy formulating principles, unraveling causes, identifying elements of each aspect of reality. What wonderful fun, not only thinking, but also being able to interact with kindred spirits, their intellectual peers.

Who were they?

Thales, Aristotle, Anaximander, Anazemines, Parmenides, Heraclitus, Empedocles, Anaxagoras, Democritus, Diogenes, Euclid, Xenophenes, Protagoras, Epicurus, Socrates ("the enchanter of

Greeks"), and countless others.

From the noun *philosophia*, meaning "the love of wisdom", comes the word philosopher to describe a person who loves or desires wisdom. It is said that Pythagoras coined the word because he didn't want to be known simply as a "sophist" or wise man. Admittedly, the Greeks weren't crazy about practical knowledge for its own sake—how to build a better mousetrap, as it were. Commanding most of their attention instead was theoretical knowledge: to understand for the sake of understanding; to know for the sake of knowing. And so, for several incredible centuries—without priests, bibles, sacraments, sacrifices and savior gods capable of tripping the light fantastic on water—they proceeded to turn the world of religious myths and fantastic legends upside down.

While the Israelites were studiously preparing to "civilize" the world by preaching that the rainbow was Yahweh's promise to the Pious not to drown them. . .that the supernatural world was peopled with an endless supply of demons. . .that the children of the wicked should be forced to eat bread made of human-dung. . .that a dead carcass found by the road might be sold to Gentiles, but never to Jews. . .that the Jews got nine of the ten measures of wisdom the Ancient of Days gave the entire world. . .and that Israel would stand upon *his* enemies, making a footstool of all men—the Greeks were teaching that the rainbow was caused by light from the sun shining on wet atmosphere. . .that education was the basis of virtue and that only ignorance was evil. . .that all life evolved from lower forms of life. . .that the cosmos was an ordered system wherein worlds are born, grow, decay and perish. . .that the brain rather than the heart was the seat of intelligence. . .and on and on in geometry, physics, physiology, acoustics, geography, pneumatics, etc., as they opened up the world of thought in numerous and startling ways destined to transform the modes of thinking and living for much of the human race.

But then, like a thunderclap of doom, the emergence of and the adoption of Christianity by the White race traumatized the Western world and virtually halted (in many cases, as with the great library at Alexandria, even destroyed) the brilliant advances of Western man. In one fell, fanatical swoop, stagnation was substituted for progress, theology for science, rigidity for flexibility, and intolerance for humanization.

Christianity began as a messianic movement of disenchanted Jews who believed the time had come to choose a Messiah who would lead them back to Yahweh. This distinctive cult was then taken over by Saul

of Tarsus (Paul) and other Jews influenced by Greek learning and taste who believed that the faith could be transferred from its original home in the Semitic culture of Palestinian Judaism to the Gentile culture of the Roman Empire. That meant assimilating an orthodox Jewish rabbi to the savior gods—Mithra, Krishna, Osiris, etc.—of Asia, thereby transforming him into a virgin-born, murdered and resurrected, *Son* of God. It took several hundred years to fabricate, mold and forge this new religion into an eventually realized state-sanctioned faith.

It was Neoplatonism, however, that enabled Christianity to not only blend more thoroughly and quickly with the Gentile world, but to also assist the Graeco-Romans in doing to the Paulist cult what Paul and his confreres had done to the original messianists: appropriate the faith and dominate it.

To the mystical philosopher Plato, the "apparent" world of sense was more important than the "real" world of ideas. The material world, he declared, was only an imperfect appearance of true reality, a semi-real reflection or projection of it. Any investigation of nature was to be disdained and avoided. As for human beings, they were not ultimately real. Thus, no man by himself was metaphysically autonomous; all men ultimately comprised *one* unity. "We must be free of the body," preached Plato, "and use the eye of the soul alone to behold the actual realities."

This blind faith in supernatural absolutes was the element of Academic philosophy that by way of Neoplatonism was transmitted to the early Christian Church via non-Jews from Origen to Augustine. *Contempt for the world of matter, belief in the liberation of the soul through asceticism and mystic revelation, the subordination of reason to faith,* and *a blueprint for turning human beings into beehive drones,* made this philosophy congenial to the mystics who were building the new religion.

It was during that chaotic period of time that our Gentile ancestors traded the maturity of the Rational Age of Greece for the emotional illiteracy of the Hebrew holy books on the one hand, and the anti-mind, anti-body obsessions of Plato, on the other. . .when our people gave up the achievements of thinkers and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets and statesmen, for the revelations of fanatical Jewish prophets and Plato's gospel of worldly renunciation. . .that fateful interlude in history when the West rejected the greatest champion of the human mind who had ever lived—"the father of logic"—Aristotle.

Concomitant with the creation of the Jewish/Gentile savior god called the Christ, the new Christ-folk claimed the Jewish Scriptures as their own for the purpose of providing a historical foundation and a prophetic warrant for the existence of their Messiah. The next step was to produce a *New* Testament blending OT writings with NT gospel accounts to be used as the final and definitive sacred record of the birth, death and resurrection of the new savior god—with Jesus Christ being the tie binding the two testaments together.

To this essentially Jewish base were then added innumerable tenets and beliefs held by the Gentile peoples of the Hellenistic Orient. Among them: The Christian Eucharist was copied from the sacred Mithraic meal known as the "Last Supper;" from the Stoics came the "brotherhood of all men" and "equality" doctrines; the hope of "Salvation of humanity" could have been inspired by Egyptians, Babylonians or Persians; the Hindus provided the story of the prodigal son and the Talents; the idea of the logos was Platonic; the doctrine of the incarnation came from India; the concept of a new birth originated with the Chinese and the Eleusinians; the sacramental value was Pythagorean; the belief in the Trinity was common to East and West at the time, as were the rites of baptism, and the use of the cross, in its many variations, as a representation of an intensely masculine or male phallic symbol; and out of the teachings of the Stoics came the most pernicious doctrine of all: *original sin.* Combined with the Jewish notions that Adam and Eve betrayed God. . .that because of the sowing of the grain of evil sin in Adam, all people were guilty. . .and that moral scars could be inherited from one's forbears—original sin soon became the very first principle in the Christian faith. "If the diplomacy of Christian life is to be workable," proclaimed the theologians, "it must rest on the assumption of universal guilt."

And thus it was that Christianity became a melange of the more primitive and superstitious doctrines prevalent in the Semitic and Gentile religions of the time. For reasons that should be obvious, several centuries following the enthronement of the Christian system by Rome, and including the rapid spread of the faith to Europe to the tune of the words "Baptism or death!", came to be known as the most repressive ages in the history of mankind: the Middle Ages. Logically, the theologians who achieved fame during that "perpetual spiritualistic nightmare," devoutly interpreted Plato's definition of philosophy as a search for wisdom about the transcendent world. In the tradition of Attila the Hun who declared that wherever he walked, grass would never grow again, they were convinced that wherever they walked,

"pernicious individualism" would never rise again. And they weren't alone. The philosophical thinkers outside of the Catholic Church were enamored of Plato almost to the point of believing that the combined philosophical speculations of the rest of the Western world were merely extended footnotes to his literary works. Ringing like death knells throughout the thinking of many influential Western philosophers are salutations to altruism, collectivism and statism, beginning with, "Rights must be eliminated, for such a notion rests on individualism," and ending with, "The state is divine."

It should be obvious to any objective Western thinker that the traitors among our people have been the power-hungry theologians, philosophers and politicians who sold their souls to collectivism and statism; who commandeered the messianic system that came to be known as Christianity from the Jews; and who then developed and perpetuated it for the purpose of "saving"—or even enslaving—the world. Fortunately, they failed. But the West has paid a terrible price for hundreds of years of Christian/Judaic/Platonist totalitarianism.

And so, with the destructive spread of Christianity among the most innovative and productive ethnic group in the world, the Gentile West chose the *pathological past*—a world pervaded with spirits, ghosts, demons, devils, myths. . .a world of shrines and altars and wailing walls. . .a world of witch doctors representing the primitive savior god of Galilee and the vindictive Yahweh of the Jews. . .a world of believers fleeing before the specters and illusions of their own creation—over a world of *intellectual curiosity, scientific discovery, flexibility, tolerance* and *decency*.

Eventually, the rebirth of Greek rationalism in Europe and the beginning of the Industrial Revolution motivated Western man to create, build, invent and produce in an explosion of innovation that led to all of the great technological developments of the 20th century: miracle drugs and fabrics; remarkable food production and distribution; miraculous means of communications, travel, and entertainment; and from the cue-tip to the computer, and endless array of products and concepts that make the world a better place for more people.

We must never forget, however, that *Greek* thought paved the way for all *rational* thought to follow. We are standing on their shoulders.

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ

SATURATING THE AIR OF OKLAHOMA WITH THE EXTERMINATION THESIS

by

Charles E. Weber

On the evening of 1 May 1989, the Oklahoma Educational Television Authority, which is partly supported by the taxpayers of Oklahoma, broadcast *three* programs purporting to portray the plight of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War. The first film dealt with the Wannsee Conference, which is supposed to have been held in the Berlin suburb of Wannsee on 20 January 1942 (8:00 to 9:30). The second film was entitled "The Triumph of Memory," which consisted of alleged recollections of inmates of German concentration camps (9:30 to 10:00). The third film dealt with the march of some 1,500 young Jews from Auschwitz to Birkenau on 14 April 1988 and was entitled "March of the Living" (10:00 to 11:00).

The second film included the claim that there were selections for lethal gas chambers in Mauthausen, a lie which has been disproved long ago; even Simon Wiesenthal has had to admit that Jews were not killed in lethal gas chambers within the Reich itself. The third film asserts that 2,000,000 Jews were exterminated at Auschwitz. It also speaks of "pits were bodies were burned" at Treblinka, an absurdity, because if bodies were to have been burned they would have been burned above ground in order to provide a better supply of oxygen and thus save scarce fuel. The assertion that 2,000,000 Jews were exterminated at Auschwitz was made even after this lie has been disproved by the Leuchter Report, which recently provided analyses of the cyanide contents of fragments of building materials taken from buildings in Auschwitz where mass gassings of Jews are claimed to have taken place (see *Bulletin 35* page 3).

The second and third films hardly need detain us further here. The most important of the three films was undoubtedly the first one, which purports to portray the Wannsee Conference of 20 January 1942, which is claimed to have planned the murder of 6,000,000 Jews. Without having seen this film, we commented on it briefly in *Bulletin 20* (December 1987), page 4, on the basis of reviews of it we had seen. Now the Oklahoma Educational Television Authority finally provided us the awaited opportunity to view the film, which was made by In-

fafilm in Munich. The OETA showing included English subtitles. The film is presumably based on the minutes of the Wannsee Conference, the text of which is reproduced on pages 39-53 of Wilhelm Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos*. This text was presented as evidence at one of the postwar Nuremberg trials. The film portrays Reinhold Heydrich directing the Conference. (Heydrich was murdered in Prague only a few months later than the Conference, in June 1942, while he was Deputy Reich Protector of Bohemia and Moravia.)

The Wannsee Conference film is, in part, a phantasy based more or less on the minutes of the Wannsee Conference and even quotes verbatim this questionable document here and there, most notably the passage on page 7 of the minutes which envisages the use of interned Jews in building roads (in areas where, as Stäglich quite appropriately points out, there were already roads). The statistical compilation of Jewish populations on page 6 of the minutes is also quoted, including the claim that there were 165,000 Jews in the occupied part of France and 700,000 Jews in the unoccupied part, although it has been estimated that only about 150,000 Jews were living in France around 1930. The statistics in the minutes of the Wannsee Conference are highly questionable and in themselves are a strong indication that the alleged minutes are possibly spurious. The purported minutes of the Wannsee Conference contain on page 8 the very important phrase ". . . bei Freilassung . . ." This phrase refers to the eventual release of the Jews but there is no reference to it in the film. On the other hand, there are quite a few matters in the film which are not contained in the minutes. Heydrich, for example, points out that since the entry of the United States into the war, the Jews no longer had any value as hostages. Heydrich is portrayed as using his position to attract the pretty female secretary taking notes at the meeting to work for him in Bohemia. There is also mention of the use of trucks for executing Jews by gas in Serbia, also something completely lacking in the minutes, as is *any* plan for the physical extermination of Jews. Voluntary sterilization of half-Jews in exchange for their being allowed to remain in Germany is mentioned on page 11 of the minutes as well as in the film, but there seems to be no evidence that such a plan was ever put into effect, if, indeed, it ever existed. Much of the 90 or so minutes of the film is devoted to the discussion of the status of persons with partial Jewish ancestry, as is the case in the minutes of the Conference (pages 10-14). Some of the high-ranking officials present at the Conference are portrayed as being uncomfortable with the plans presented by Heydrich, who had been ordered to deal with the Jewish question by

means of "emigration and evacuation" in a letter from Göring dated 31 July 1941, the text of which can be found in Stäglich's book, page 32.

This film is a propaganda phantasy, probably made primarily for the on-going reëducation of the German people, but it is particularly dangerous and effective because it purports to be based on documentation, but documentation which in itself is highly questionable. Of the tens or even hundreds of thousands of viewers of the film in the United States, could more than a dozen have actually have read the text of the document on which it was primarily based? It is doubtful that even just the journalists who wrote laudatory reviews of the film ever took the trouble to read the purported minutes of the Conference. (For further details, see *Bulletin 20* and the detailed discussion of the minutes of the Conference on pages 54-65 of Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos*.)

* * * * *

THE CONCLUDING PARTS OF *WAR AND REMEMBRANCE*

We published a seven-page discussion of the American Broadcasting Corporation series, *War and Remembrance*, in *Bulletin 32*, which was republished in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1989. Several aspects of this series seemed important to us and in need of analysis and reply: The huge cost of the series (estimated at $110,000,000.), its shrewd distortions of history, its portrayal of the Second World War as if it revolved essentially around Jews, its relative indifference to the suffering of the untold millions of Aryans who had been caught up in the war, its simplistic portrayals of the Allied side as absolute good and the anti-Comintern side as absolute evil and, above all, an intensely hostile portrayal of the German leadership as well as Germans in general without any regard to the deeper origins of the war.

War and Remembrance is the continuation of an 18-hour series shown in February 1983, *the Winds of War*, likewise based on a novel by Herman Wouk. The production of *The Winds of War* is reputed to have cost around $40,000,000. A review of it was published in the May 1983 issue of the *Liberty Bell*. *The Winds of War* portrayed the Second World War up to the time of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. The earlier parts of *War and Remembrance*, also with a total length of 18 hours, were broadcast during 13 to 23 November 1988, but these showings did not complete the series, perhaps as a result of production or scheduling difficulties. The concluding parts were finally shown on the evenings of 7, 8, 9, 10, and 14 May, with a further total of 11 1/2 hours, thus making a grand total of 47 1/2 hours for the two series. We

shall be concerned here with the contents of these concluding parts. Let us first summarize the action of the parts shown in May 1989:

7 May

Aaron Jastrow, the aging Jewish scholar, and his niece Natalie are now in the concentration camp at Theresienstadt. Jastrow is mercilessly beaten up because he refuses to be a member of the Council of Elders, after which he tears up a document recording his earlier conversion to Christianity. Plans for "Overlord," the Allied invasion of France, are made at Teheran. Slote, the American diplomat who as strongly concerned about the plight of Jews, but whose concern was frustrated by his superiors at the State Department, resigns from the State Department in order to join the Office of Strategic Services. On 17 February 1944 a new commandant of Theresienstadt is concerned with the beautification of the camp for a coming Red Cross inspection, but many of those interned there are being deported to the east. As of 11 May there are 35,000 Jews in Theresienstadt. Jastrow gives the commandant diamonds and promises his coöperation in exchange for the cancelation of the scheduled transport of his niece to the east.

8 May

Although the German people are still fanatically supportive of Hitler, General Halder and other officers decide to kill Hitler. The officer to carry out the assassination of Hitler, von Stauffenberg, is shown in Hitler's headquarters on 24 May 1944. After a doubtful weather situation, the invasion of France finally takes place on 6 June 1944, but Hitler considers the initial landings to be a feint. Slote is dropped in France to work with the French resistance but is soon killed thereafter. Natalie, who has been accused of some sort of subversive activities against German authorities, is cruelly tortured.

9 May

The Red Cross inspection of the Theresienstadt camp takes place on 22 June. The Americans are now bogged down in Normandy and the Russians are not moving. By 18 July the Gestapo is on the trail of the men conspiring against Hitler. The attempt against Hitler's life takes place on 20 July 1944 at Hitler's headquarters. Stauffenberg, who has left a time bomb near Hitler in a briefcase, has stepped out of the headquarters building and leaves after the bomb explodes. He has a difficult time in getting past several checkpoints on his way out of the headquarters area but finally manages to get through and travels to

Berlin. The aftermath of the failed attempt on Hitler's life results in a bloodbath of some 5,000 people, including "the last remnants of the old aristocracy." On 26 July 1944 Roosevelt, Admiral Nimitz and General MacArthur confer. MacArthur wants to liberate the Philippines. General Rommel, who has been accused of involvement against Hitler, commits suicide. On 25 August Paris is captured by the Allies and on 3 September Brussels is taken. By October, 12,000 internees are left in Theresienstadt and 20,000 have been transported away. Now Jastrow and his niece are also transported to Auschwitz.

10 May

The train transporting Jews passes through Görlitz and Liegnitz. A Christian Pole brings a large sack of apples to the thirsty Jews on the train. After the arrival of the train in Auschwitz a selection of Jews for the gas chambers takes place at night, accompanied by much brutality. After Jastrow recites the Twenty-Third Psalm he is gassed to death along with many other naked Jews. The bodies of the victims are cremated and their ashes dumped into a river to float eventually into the Baltic Sea. Admiral Henry's son, in command of a submarine, carries out a successful attack on a Japanese tanker.

14 May

Rhoda Henry, having divorced the admiral, is shown moving into an apartment. Pamela Tudsberry is with her and they learn of Roosevelt's death, reported on a radio. Rhoda is sad about Roosevelt's death and remarks that "Truman is a nobody." By 22 April 1945 the Russians have penetrated Berlin. On 25 April the western Allies meet the Russians at Torgau. Concentration camps at Dachau, Sachsenhausen, Flossenburg, Bergen-Belsen, Mauthausen, Ravensbrück and Nordhausen are overrun by Allied forces. Hitler declares to General von Roon, "I did not make a single mistake." and appoints Admiral Dönitz as his successor. By 30 April von Roon reports to Hitler that the area around the bunker can no longer be defended and Hitler commits suicide along with Eva Braun after he has married her. Admiral Henry and Pamela Tudsberry are married in Washington. The admiral is summoned to the White House, where President Truman requests that he be his naval aide. Truman complains about the Russians' not keeping their agreements. Rhoda learns that Natalie has survived the war. The atom bomb is exploded at Los Alamos on 16 July 1945. Byron Henry goes to Natalie in Paris, where she is recovering at a sanatorium from an impaired memory. Natalie conde-

scendingly says of Slote, who sacrificed so much for Jews, that his heart was in the right place, for a Gentile. After a protracted search Byron Henry finds his little son in England. During the course of the search he was told that toward the end of the war the Germans simply threw children into ovens without gassing them first. The son was found amongst bodies of the dead in Prague. The series concludes with the son's running into his mother's arms.

There is little in the way of general comment that we have to add to our extensive discussion of the first 18 hours of *War and Remembrance* which were shown in November 1988, but a number of specific comments might be made on some of the action in the concluding 11 1/2 hours shown in May.

The producers of the series boast that it is the "most monumental achievement in motion picture history." In some senses that boast is no doubt correct. It was the most expensive production, but its financial losses might also have been "monumental." It would be interesting to know what sort of popularity rating it had, especially in the case of the concluding 11 1/2 hours shown in May. (Alas, we have learned from the April issue of *VHO-Nieuwsbrief* [Postbus 483, 2000 Antwerpen 1, Belgium] that *War and Remembrance* has been broadcast in Belgium.) The series is also a "monument" to Jewish hatred of and contempt for host populations. Note the arrogant, condescending remark of the Jewess Natalie on the death of Slote, who had sacrificed so much for the Jews, finally his very life. Although earlier parts of the series showed the hatred Poles had for the Jews, this was discontinued in later parts and the Christian Pole with the big sack of apples seems to have been introduced to atone for earlier digs against the Poles. Hitler, of course, is portrayed as an almost constantly ranting maniac, although such intellectual giants as the Scandinavians Knut Hamsun and Sven Hedin had the highest praise for Hitler after his death. There is only the slightest hint of the postwar behavior of the USSR that has cost the world so much during the decades following the war. One of the most prominent advertisers associated with the series was Ford. Old Henry Ford, who supported the publication of *The International Jew* during 1920-1922, a work which had a strong influence on Hitler, must have been turning in his grave. One aspect of the earlier parts of *War and Remembrance*, the indifference of Allied authorities to allegations of ongoing mass murder of Jews, was toned down for some reason or another in the concluding parts. The figure of 5,000 persons

executed in the wake of the attempt of Hitler's life seems quite doubtful. In *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler*, which we reviewed in *Bulletin 11* (republished in the June 1987 issue of the *Liberty Bell*), General Remer lists 161 conspirators who were executed, shot or who committed suicide. The statement (9 May) that the "last remnants of the old aristocracy" were destroyed in the aftermath of the attempt on Hitler's life is absurd, of course, but it is typical of the historical distortions and inaccuracies in the series. The claims of mass murder of Jews in gas chambers at Auschwitz are beginning to look ever more absurd in view of the important evidence presented in the Leuchter Report.

The *Winds of War* and *War and Remembrance* deserve to be forgotten and disdained. Let us hope that financial losses from them were painful enough to prevent them and similar productions from ever polluting the airwaves again. May Heaven forbid that they ever be used to "educate" American school children! □

Reprinted from *Bulletin No. 37*, published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman.

Letters to the Editor

Anthony Modernicus

I come not to praise Hitler, merely to compare:—

Compare him with those honorable men of state who were his contemporaries.

These men, Churchill, Stalin, Roosevelt, all of them, so it is said, were honorable men, and Hitler was anything but honorable.

It is certainly true that Hitler was no Churchill; Hitler never programmed and initiated the means to incinerate entire cities. He never—even once—rejected peace proposals. Still, the world claims that Churchill was an honorable man.

After the fall of Poland, Stalin saw the need to murder 15,000 Polish officers for future security reasons. Hitler saw no such need, nor did he ever even contemplate such a monstrous deed. But, Stalin having done so, and the other "statesmen" knowing about it and trying to keep Stalin cloaked as an honorable ally endeavored to blame Hitler when this atrocious crime became public knowledge. And thus Stalin was duly called 'Uncle Joe," and this by the honorable Truman, President of the United States, who later was to incinerate Hiroshima and Nagasaki. So was honor and integrity compromised in the case of Stalin.

continued on page 55

THE STRUGGLE FOR ULSTER

by David McCalden
Founder: Institute for Historical Review
Director: Truth Missions International

Many Revisionists are confused abut the true nature of the ongoing strife in Northern Ireland. In particular, German patriots often display a sympathy for the Irish Catholic viewpoint, because of (southern) Ireland's neutrality during World War Two, and the message of condolence on the death of Hitler, submitted to the German embassy in Dublin by Prime Minister DeValera. Sometimes it is pointed out that the Ulster-Loyalist people have a six-pointed star on their official flag, and that their influential Orange Order is basically a version of Free Masonry. However, *we should not allow mere symbols, and their alleged or real significance, to distract us from the true nature of the struggle.*

Historically, it is a myth to talk about the "re-uniting" of Ireland. The island of Ireland never had one government until it was conquered by the Normans and annexed to Britain, during the 12th century. Up until that time, Ireland was "governed" by various, competing chieftains, who each had their own "turf."

The Norman conquerors of Britain and Ireland gradually melded in to both populaces. Because Ireland was very poor and remote, there were repeated rebellions and uprisings against British rule. During the 17th century, the British government decided to import the more industrious Scots, to colonise the north-eastern province of Ulster. *The "Plantation" of Ulster as it was called, was very similar to the "Drang nach Osten" whereby German pioneers colonised the fertile areas of the lower Danube, and the Volga.* Nowadays, we look critically at colonisation programs—such as the Jewish colonisation of the West Bank—but 400 years ago, successful re-population projects were highly regarded. After all, that is how the USA, Canada, Australia and New Zealand were established! (The Scots have been the majority in Ulster four times longer than Americans have been the majority in California!) However, the Scots in Ulster were treated as second-class citizens by the English rulers (the Catholic Irish were treated as third-class citizens) and soon there were a series of Scottish uprisings in Ulster. Although the Ulster-Scots tried their best to recruit Irish Catholics to the rebellion, the ignorant Irish peasants usually turned each uprising into a bloody massacre of all non-Irish. Eventually, many Ulster-Scots gave up on Ulster, and emigrated to America, where this time they

were successful in throwing off the chains of English domination. The U.S. system of government is substantially predicated on Scottish Presbyterianism (although in very recent years the U.S. government has of course been corrupted by Zionist influence).

Because of emancipation and increased educational opportunities, eventually by the Victorian era Catholics evolved their own intellectual class, and began to make more reasonable demands for self-government. However, there was—and is—always a conflict between the enlightened Irish idealists and intellectuals who sought true freedom, and the reactionary elements of the Catholic Irish establishment, who merely sought to replace British tyranny with Vatican tyranny. The imminence of Vatican-rule caused great anxiety among the Protestant Ulster-Scots. Consequently, before and during World War One there occurred several incidents of illegal gun-running from Imperial Germany, which mischievously armed both the Catholic-Irish insurrectionists, who sought independence *from* Britain, and also the Ulster-Scots Loyalists, who armed themselves to stay British, and not be absorbed into the proposed Vatican-ruled "independent" Ireland. It must be stated that *the German gun-running to both the Ulster Loyalists and to the Irish nationalists was sheer pragmatism for all parties.* Both the Ulster-Scots and the Irish-Catholics desperately needed weapons. The Kaiser merely took up an opportunity to cause mischief at Britain's "back door" while genocidal trench-warfare was raging at the front.

After the end of World War One, Britain was caught in a dilemma. Southern (Catholic) Ireland desired independence. But Ulster province in the north-east sought to stay British. As with India, the British solution was partition. The 26 southern counties were allowed to secede from the United Kingdom, while the 6 north-eastern counties remained British as "Northern Ireland." (The Irish secession was mostly peaceful; only a few hundred lives were lost on both the Irish-rebel and British-government sides; far more were killed in the subsequent southern-Irish civil war between rival factions. Compare this record to the 1861 secession of 11 southern states of the USA: 360,000 were killed in the brutal suppression of the secession!)

Unfortunately, just like in India/Pakistan, the border was extremely arbitrarily drawn, and left large minorities marooned on the "wrong" side of the border. However, in Ireland this did not result in any large-scale population transfers. Instead, the minority problem has been a serious issue for Northern Ireland ever since the southern secession of 1921. There have been sporadic outbreaks of minority-Catholic rioting

and uprising, culminating in the current "20-year war." Despite an open border, very few Catholics have relocated themselves from "oppression" in Northern Ireland to "liberty" in the southern Irish republic. Initially, in 1968, the minority-Catholics (35% of the Northern Ireland population) agitated on a platform of alleged "civil rights" grievances, and reforms were rapidly initiated. However, it quickly became clear that no amount of reform would satisfy their major grievance, which was sovereignty. The Irish Republicans feel that the Ulster Loyalists (about 1,000,000 people) have no right to determine their own destiny as a distinct people, and that they should—willingly or unwillingly—be absorbed, governed and dominated, by a Catholic-Irish Republican government.

As with the 1914-1916 period, both sides in this on-going territorial dispute solicit funding and weaponry from whoever will supply them. The (Catholic) Irish Republican Army (IRA) uses mostly East-bloc weaponry of Soviet or Czech manufacture, supplied by Libya, but financed from donations collected among the strong Irish community in America. The Ulster-Loyalists recently sought weapons from South Africa; but it turned out that these arms were also of Soviet origin, sold to the PLO, captured by Israel, and then given to South Africa! Again, *it is illogical to make political conclusions from such pragmatism.*

IRA propagandists like to portray the struggle in Northern Ireland as a rebellion of the "oppressed Irish" against the "oppressive British government." Absent from this formula is the majority population of Northern Ireland: the Ulster-Scots Loyalists. Time and again, they have voted overwhelmingly **against** being absorbed into an all-Catholic Irish republic where their civil rights would be abridged; they prefer to remain **British** where civil rights are better protected (although not perfect). Most of all, the Ulster-Scots—like the Palestinians—desire to determine their own destiny and to preserve their own heritage and culture, which is quite distinct from the Irish-Catholic culture. Ulster observers point out that since the secession of 1921, the Protestant population of southern Ireland has deteriorated from 10% to less than 2%—mostly due to inter-marriage and emigration.

The Scots are very stubborn people; hardworking, honest, industrious, and straightforward. Many Revisionists are of Scottish or Ulster-Scots descent: Robert Faurisson (France), John Bennett (Australia), David McCalden, and James J. Martin (USA). More than once, Ernst Zündel in Canada has paid eloquent tribute to the disproportionate Scottish element among his supporters, especially his courageous lawyer Doug Christie.

But while the Scots are busy creating inventions, building roads, healing the sick, etc. ("manual" professions) the Irish Catholics are excelling in "verbal" professions, and they tend to become reporters, politicians, musicians, poets, lawyers, etc.—all areas where they can impress their historical mythology onto an unsuspecting populace. Thus, the Irish-Catholic position appears (to the unenlightened) to be more "romantic," and the Ulster Loyalists seem to be dour, Puritanical and tyrannical.

The truth is that the Ulster people want nothing more than to be left alone to get on with their lives in peace and tranquility. The IRA and its supporters seek to force them—at the point of a bayonet—into giving up their self-determination. The IRA does this through violence, intimidation and murder, usually against civilians. The British government long ago could have quashed this Mafia-style terrorism; instead they have let it drag on for 20 years. Most recently, they indicated a penultimate act before final surrender to the IRA: the inclusion of the Irish government at Dublin in discussions of **Ulster's** internal and sovereign affairs. The Westminster regime deliberately ignores the self-determination rights of the Ulster people. So the people of Ulster **need** the support of our comrades around the world, in the on-going struggle against IRA terrorism on the one hand, and Westminster betrayal on the other. □

Letters to the Editor, *continued from page 51*

And Hitler was no comparison to the "honorable" man who took over the helm of the United States the same year that he started to lead the people of his Germany. Roosevelt was never able to solve his country's problems without a war, as Hitler did, but still, Roosevelt was considered to be an honorable and efficient man. Even when he planned for war while running for re-election on a platform of peace, and while relentlessly baiting Hitler, he was considered to be as honorable as a man can be.

How can one compare a man like Adolf Hitler, who, constantly proposing peace plans, to Churchill, Stalin, and Roosevelt who, instead of even considering such Hitler's peace plans, were aiming at nothing but war?

No such camparison is possible.

Hitler stands out. He is the only one who longed for peace. And as he so often stated, he wanted to protect his people from the destruction that he knew modern warfare could cause. His contemporaries did just the opposite. They, through their criminal actions,

showed no such concern.

There is the picture of a raving Churchill cursing the peaceful skies over London because Hitler was not retaliating in kind. There is the picture of Roosevelt with the knowledge of an impending attack and doom for thousands at Pearl Harbor and never informing the soon to be dead. And then there is Stalin with the erasing of churches and monasteries, and millions of peasant farmers on his conscience. Where, in all of history, was honor so sullied and misrepresented? There was only one of these men who was indeed honorable, truly honorable. That man we celebrate on his 100th birthday, 20 April 1989: the Leader-Führer of National Socialist Germany—**Adolf Hitler.**

* * * * *

Please renew my subscription and also please send the books I've listed. I don't think I could live through the withdrawal symptoms! Several weeks ago (February 1989) my family was watching the "Daytona 500" when my eight-year-old son came up to me and said, "Dad, you'd better come look at this!" The #27 car driven by Rusty Wallace, the "Kodiak Special," had a Red (K) Kosher symbol on the driver's side rear spoiler.

If race cars are kosher, and therefore edible, could one of your Jewish readers please tell us how to prepare one for next Thanksgiving? Unfortunately, the kosher blessing didn't help the "Kodiak Special" win. The race was won by the "Tide Special". Tide laundry soap is also kosher and could explain why Jews are always foaming at the mouth!

R.M., Iowa

* * * * *

I am writing to you in response to your renewal notice. I have found your magazine to be one of the most informative and well-written to which I have ever subscribed, however, I can not at this time renew my subscription.

Although the bulk of your articles are right on target, I cannot suffer through the frequent verbal abuse hurled at *my Father Yahweh* [Our italics]. I realize that your writers must wake up the sleeping *goyim* immersed in JUDEO-Christianity, but the Kingdom-Identity truth can answer every criticism put forward by your writers that I've ever read, yet never is our movement mentioned as an alternative for these lost sheep. If you would only, as the editor, insert some type of disclaimer after an article in which Mr. Oliver or one of your other authors bashes the modern Judaism called "Christianity," referring the reader to investigate the Identity viewpoint in the spirit of honest intellectual debate, I would renew in a minute. The problem for me is that

it seems like your publication and those who write for it avoid dealing with the subject. I wish you well.

Sincerely, K.Y., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Agree with your Aryan Warrior views but not so easy when one is a half-breed (German-Irish).

Am undecided about Hitler since reading *Hitler and the 20th Century Hoax* by Kenneth Goff. This makes a lot of sense. Especially in view of the fact that Hitler had Jewish blood himself [*Are we ever so glad to finally hear the truth!!! —Editor].* Can't help but wonder when more Christians than Jews ever thought of died in WWII. Jewish Communism has surged forward and Christianity declined. Hitler certainly dealt white Christians a lethal blow. Jack Mohr, a Christian patriot, also agrees with this [*Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, as a former member in good standing and a former member of its Speakers Bureau, also agreed with a lot of other silly things the John Birch Society peddled, and still peddles, to its suckers! —Editor].* The fact that Christ died, not Jews, makes me wonder!

The Jews of the Bible, except maybe Judas Iscariot, were of the tribe of Judah, not the false Jews of today and of whom we are warned in *Revelation* 2:9 & 3:9 and *II John* 7. I believe God Almighty created all and he uses the wicked to punish us, His people, when necessary. The lost tribes of Israel are the Anglo-Saxon, Scandinavian and Celtic tribes; Judah is Germany [*"Heaven" forbid! Just the facts, please, ma'm! —Editor].* We have all been brought to this great land to make it a great Christian nation [Oh, I see!! —Editor]. It is New Jerusalem—"Jer(USA)alem". [*On this point I agree with you, madame, that is as far as Zoo City is concerned: it should be properly named Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson! —Editor].* The false Jews are the Canaanites, Kenites, Mongolians, etc.

Abraham, the father of the White race, was not a Jew [*he, then, must have been one of those stupid, un-human* goyim *Abraham's tribesmen so contemptuously talk about in their Talmud! —Baloney! No matter what way you slice it! —Editor].*

I hope you reconsider that God Almighty and His Son, the Prophets, and the Disciples were *not* Jews. Anyway, I know who the Christ-haters are and I hate them who hate Him, as I am told to do.

I would like samples of your leaflets to distribute. Enclosed is $3.00 to cover. Thanks much. For an Ever-Free America,

Mrs. P. G., Minnesota

* * * * *

I was introduced to your magazine by way of article reprints of Jim Taylor's writings and I subsequently have now obtained my first copy

of *Liberty Bell* magazine. I am shocked and disheartened to say the least, by the first two article, "Postscripts" and "Christian Enigmas" in the December 1988 issue. I acknowledge much blindness, stupidity and deceit on the part of those who call themselves Christians, but I had thought your writers and you as editor were more discerning and knowledgable as to the Truth of the Scriptures.

Firstly, something you, authors Oliver and Carter study in depth is that the Jews of today are not nearly *at all* the descendants of the Israelites of the Scriptures. As noted in your own publication, *Behind Communism,* today's Jews are a hodge-podge mixture of Khazars, Edomites, Canaanites and relatively few if any true descendants of the patriarch Judah from whom the "Jews" claim to derive their name. In *Revelation* 2:9 & 3:9, our Saviour refers to "those who say they are Jews but lie and are the synagogue of Satan"; by studying the Talmud and comparing it with the Hebrew Scriptures one can readily see that Yahshua (the proper name of the Messiah) is very accurate (as always) in calling them the synagogue of Satan.

As many students of the Scriptures and history know, the real Israelites of today are the Anglo-Saxon, Germany, Scandinavian and kindred people scattered throughout the world who, for the most part, identify with the Saviour of man, Yahshua the Messiah (know to most as Jesus Christ). It is quite likely that you and both writers previously mentioned are actual flesh and blood descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob and are therefore recipients of the blessings pronounced upon those descendants!

Specifically and especially, Yahweh said that in the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, all of the earth would be blessed. And so it has been that the whole world *has* been blessed by the prosperity, ingenuity, and dedication of the "white" Israelites who established civilization and exalted the truth among the darkened pagans of the world.

It is a travesty and shame that your magazine, *which broadcasts so much truth,* should be stained by the writings of atheistic slop that your contributing writers have swallowed. I thought you yourself knew better, since I observed some wise statements in your editorial notes of Mr. Taylor's articles. I believe in guilt by association, and even if you don't (and are merely publishing the atheistic drivel for the sake of other truths the same writers bring out,) you should be aware that a house divided against itself cannot stand. Every plant which the heavenly Father has not planted shall be rooted out and cast into the fire. This includes *all* "anti-Christs", not just the Jews.

It is quite a life-long exercise and effort for us natural men to attain to spiritual understanding. I know there are many discrepancies, inconsistencies, and outright errors in the bulk of "Christianity," yet we are to exercise our sensibilities to discern *between* good and evil. We are to prove all things *and hold fast that which is good.* Mr. Carter, author of "Christian Enigmas," stumbles over mostly Catholic/paganistic perversions and traditions of men and then shows forth the typically ignorant, atheistic arrogance of mocking his creator, as does Mr. Oliver. I solemnly warn you, Yahweh will not be mocked.

If you men would study the history of His dealings with His people and consider Yahweh's work in your own lives and see the great promises He has made to work wondrously on our behalf, you would soon have the comfort of victorious life over all the evil of the Jews. You would also then have the assurance for guiding your own life and efforts against evil with the help of the Almighty, the only one who can give you the Love to overcome evil with good. You would then also have the wisdom to hate His enemies with *perfect* hatred (Psalm 139:19-22).

I hope that you pass this letter on to Oliver and Carter and Mr. Taylor and any of the workers of your organization who labor under the hopeless doubt and darkness of unbelief. I hope the best for you all—it would be an awful shame to see you fail because of impractically overlooking the Source of Truth. (Incidentally, the name Adam means "one who blushes red in the face" thus identifying him as *white,* which is backed up by the fact that scientists have *never* found a white man's fossilized skull more than 6000 years old. Negroid and other skulls have been found much older, which were pre-Adamite races (see the Hebrew reading of *Genesis* 1:1,2 that indicates this pre-Adamic civilization.) Adam was created 6000 years ago to have dominion over creation. Only with Yahweh can we, his descendants, succeed.)

E.O.

* * * * *

Enclosed check for a continuation of my subscription to *Liberty Bell*—window of sanity in this Orwellian world.

You might be interested in hearing that the first attempt by Irv Rubin of JDL infamy to sue Dr. George Ashley for "slandering" Irv's good name (*sic*) failed miserably.

Rubin and his lawyer, Posner—cousin of Vladimir Posner, a New York Jew and mouth piece for the Soviet Union—really put on a pathetic performance. The two of them looked like Abbot and Costello in one of their more bumbling skits!

After Ashley's house was bombed *three* times in addition to *three*

separate vandalizings by Gods Chosen cowbirds it seems that more punishment had to be doled out. Their entire case centered on Ashley's affiliation with the Institute for Historical Review which apparently justifies any kind of violence a member might suffer. The jury didn't buy it—probably and especially the minorities present—several Mexicans who are infinitely more knowledgable about the cowbirds than are Euro-Americans. Also, Ashley had a Jewish lawyer who exhibited courage and tenacity. The "other" lawyers were afraid to take the case. The judge left a loophole for the forces of darkness to appeal, so they may. These people with their melodramatic "histories" and sanctions against "racism and anti-Semitism" are running out of gas. Aside from their coercion and the fear they try to instill they have little going for them. They really skate on very thin ice.

Their liberal followers look more and more ridiculous and they violate their own principles of "academic freedom." If only more Americans and Europeans would demand to get to the bottom of historical and political events, these people would be swept aside like yesterday's dust.

You are certainly doing your part. Keep up the excellent work and we will prevail.

M.B., California

* * * * *

The book, *The March Up Country*...I found to be the most rewarding one I have read in a long time. While many have assumed the roles of 'educators' in recent years, I can think of no one since Cmdr. Rockwell's assassination who has really shown a desire to effect a change in some finite span of time. Mr. Covington accurately portrayed my relation with the 'racial right' for the last 25 years. Periodically I would look at the selection of 'leaders' and 'organizations,' gag, and return to political hibernation. After reading several laudatory letters in *Liberty Bell*, I ordered the book, fully expecting another 'mini-Führer'. This one seems to be the real thing. In fact, I think he actually read *Mein Kampf* and understood it, and is attempting to apply the wisdom to be mined from that book, rather than stumbling into every cul-de-sac that very book warns against...

Thanks again for doing the job you're doing. We need more Covingtons to get the movement moving, but without the publishers and book distributors there wouldn't be a movement. The physical size, and the geographical diversity of this country are its greatest asset and glory, but it certainly spreads our people thinly. In comparison, Berlin and Munich are almost twin cities.

Sincerely, W.B., Arizona

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

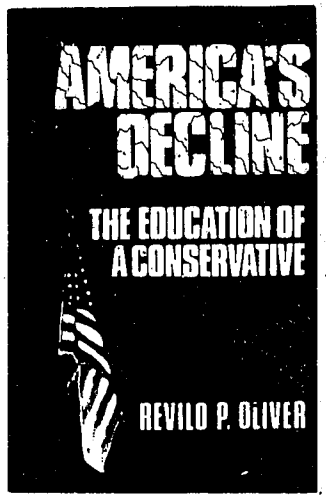

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

Liberalism: Destroyer of White Man

'WHITE AFRICANS': A BIOLOGICAL FAILURE

from *The South African Observer*
page 29

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: GREEN POLITICIANS, page 1; SMALL VOICES, page 3; *CHRÉTIEN MALGRÉ LUI*, page 6; THE DEVIL TO PAY, page 11; HEARING ABOUT JESUS & CO., page 20; THE TRUTH SEEKER, R.I.P., page 22. BOOK REVIEW: *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken?*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 36. THE REWRITING OF AMERICAN HISTORY, by David McCalden, page 42. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 50.

VOL. 16 - NO. 12 AUGUST 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

GREEN POLITICIANS

Quite a few Americans were pleased when a comparatively new political organization in Germany, commonly called the Green Party, obtained so many votes in the municipal elections in Berlin that it supplanted the older parties in the coalition government of that city.

It may be worthwhile to remark that the Green Party in Germany has no connection with the International Green Guard, which publishes a periodical called *Green March* and is Colonel Qaddafi's attempt to gain international support for his variety of socialism, which, like so many others, is to create "a new man," a "new society," and a "new age." The Lybian colonel's movement has nothing to do with ecology; it is "green" because that is the sacred color of orthodox Islam. While it doubtless appeals to the Semitic mentality, it would have no chance of success internationally, even if it were not persecuted by the governments the Jews have installed in Western nations. His variety of socialism has no appeal to Mongolians and is alien to the temperament of Aryans, except, perhaps, a few twittering "intellectuals" in search of exotic novelties.

The Green Party in Germany is based on what is now called ecology. It demands abatement of the "acid rain" that is destroying German forests and gnawing the stones of the nation's most venerable monuments. It would prohibit the defilement of rivers and oceans with the waste of industries. It seeks preservation of the German countryside and would halt the sacrifice of land, whether cultivated or in a state of nature, to factories and the acres of jerry-built housing that accompany them. It is also apprehensive about the possible consequences of the present type of nuclear power-plants.

All these are laudable policies, but Americans were especially pleased by the electoral defeat of the party of the present *shabbatgoy* government of Germany, which is most conspicuously repre-

sented by its Chancellor, Helmut Kohl, who spews forth every week the verbiage about "progress" and "negotiations" and "world peace" with which the thugs who rule a "democracy" entertain and confuse their victims. The one noteworthy item in Kohl's drivel is his insistence that "human rights" must take precedence over a nation's laws and the wishes of its people; in this he is doubtless sincere, since he must know that, as stated in the Holy Talmud, only Jews are human and have rights, whereas the members of all other races are merely animals, like sheep and hogs, and can have no rights.

Kohl brazenly jabbered in honor of "Simon Wiesenthal, Champion of Humanity [i.e., Sheenies]" in a disgraceful speech printed by the Embassy in Washington in its propaganda sheet, *Statements and Speeches*, 16 November 1988. He beats his hollow breast in simulated remorse for the imagined horrors of the "Kristallnacht," when some Germans, enthusiastically foreseeing liberation from their parasites and indignant because a Kike had openly assassinated a ranking German official in Paris, broke a few windows of shops owned by their domestic enemies. Kohl pretends he believes the Yids' crude Holohoax, although he must be sufficiently intelligent to know what a fraud it is, and he rolls on the ground in fits of simulated horror at the wickedness of Germans who killed millions or billions of Yahweh's masterpieces in ways that are chemically and physically impossible. For a specimen of his obscene grovelling, see the propaganda sheet, *The Week in Germany*, 18 November 1988. Although superlatives are dangerous when there is so wide a field of selection, I nominate Kohl for the distinction of being the most disgusting lickspittle in a position of political power in the world today.

The electoral achievement of the Green Party in Berlin must have encouraged many Germans, as it encouraged thoughtful Americans, to entertain a hope that the new party might flourish and soon be in a position to supersede the nauseous régime of Kohl and his accomplices in treason.

The new party, despite some ecological hyperbole in its pronouncements, could not well be suppressed by the alien government in Bonn, which, with the wonted tyranny of "democracy," used its police powers to prevent a newly founded party, the Nationale Sammlung, from competing in elections in Hesse, where it was likely to obtain a small but numerically significant number of votes. The pretext was that the leader of the new party had been

guilty of "ideological crimes," i.e., had had thoughts that were not *kosher*. The Green Party was already too large to be eliminated in that way, and persons concerned for the future of Germany and of our race could hope that it, whatever its defects, would at least clear the way for a German government of Germany.

Alas, for the human propensity to invent delusive hopes! According to *The Week in Germany*, 26 May 1989, the Green Party, at its national convention, yelled for "a policy of open borders," which would permit and encourage enemies and human refuse from the whole world to enter Germany and reside in it as "refugees" whenever they wished and without restrictions of any kind. And when a mass of anthropoid garbage had been parasitic on the Germans for five years, it was to be given the right to vote in all German elections! The party that objects to the chemical pollution of the atmosphere and waters of Germnay is the most rabid advocate of biological pollution of the captive nation.

Not content with this exhibition of hatred of civilized Germans, the Green rabble made their convention a comic *sotie* by accusing Kohl's Christian Democratic coalition of "turning racism into government policy" by a shocking failure ruthlessly to suppress the horrid "extreme right-wing," who hold the damnable belief that Germany should belong to the Germans and should not become a stinking compost heap of human offal.

So now we know why Kohl so ostentatiously tolerated "opposition" from the Green Party.

The ideological spokesman for the Green Party is an individual named Ralf Fücks. The personal name is Nordic; the family name suggests conjecture about the man's race, which might explain a great deal. He opines that his Green Party, in coalition with the Social Democrats, may win the elections to the Bundestag next year and so replace Kohl and his accomplices in Bonn. Perhaps we were wrong in assuming that there could be *nothing* worse than Kohl.

SMALL VOICES

The few who are seriously interested in preserving our civilization and race have frequently observed that the local weekly newspapers will often print letters and even small articles that could never appear in the jewspapers, i.e., the daily press of large circulation.

An interesting example is the issue of the *Post Eagle* for 12 April 1989, of which a copy was recently sent me. The *Post Eagle* is a weekly, published, almost entirely in English, for Poles in this country. Letters to the editor are published as though they were signed articles.

One letter begins with a description of the way in which a hatchet man on one of the television stations ganged up with a rabbi to interview a young white man, "a twenty-year old skinhead," who was not ashamed of his race. Using the technique of the Spanish Inquisitors, who often trapped their victims by verbal trickery, using a word in several different senses, thus confusing them and making them make inconsistent statements, the rabbi and his goy hunting dog were able to make the Aryan youth seem somewhat ridiculous.

The author of the letter then deplores a doctrine of "White Supremacy," the term now applied to the wicked notion that even creatures so self-degraded and abject as White men and women have rights. He gives a list of major crimes committed by Whites, among which one especially notices, e.g., "The Jewish traitors, Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, were white." "The Russian and Jewish KGB agents who murdered...Polish officers and intellectuals at Katyn were white." "The Russians and Jews who starved 8 million Ukrainians in the 1920's and 30's were white." "The violence and filth televised into American homes is done primarily by white people. Fifty-nine percent of them were raised in Jewish homes (from statistics)." I do not know what was the writer's purpose, but I am sure he must have incited serious reflection in some readers.

"Anti-Semitism Phrase by Jews a Fraud" is the title in large type before a good letter that exposes one of the sneaking tricks, the pollution of language, used by God's People to stultify their victims.

In English, the term 'anti-Semitism' must mean opposition to or antagonism toward Semites, the race now most fully represented by the Arabs and the Arabic-speaking Semites in the Near and Middle East. The Kikes have contrived to make the average reader understand the word in a sense that it cannot have, if language is not to become mere babble. If the word is used correctly, it becomes obvious that the Yids, a hybrid race that contains some Semitic blood, are now the most violently and viciously anti-Semitic people in the world, since they are now engaged in an

effort to liquidate the Palestinians and eventually all the Semitic nations.

In the *Post Eagle* Wladek Zierkiewicz observes that, "The Jews are always wailing about Polish antisemitism, their biggest fraud. Poland is 100% pro-Arab...which equals 95% pro-Semitic and 5% anti-Zionist." He then comments on "Jewish antisemitism against Palestinians" and concludes: "Anti-Semitism... refers to...'hostility to Arabs' and is racial. Jewish anti-Semitism (hostility to Arabs) is the only one in the world.... Anti-Semitism, signifying 'hostility to Jews' as printed in U.S. dictionaries is a fraud, a falsehood, and should be removed from all editions."

What Mr. Zierkiewicz says is, of course, obvious to everyone who respects the English language and believes in the use of words as a means of communication, rather than as noises made to excite emotions in the mindless rabble. The constant misuse of the word by the Jews and their stooges has made many otherwise intelligent persons accept it without thinking about its meaning. What makes the letter in the *Post Eagle* so valuable is that, by exhibiting one crude Jewish hoax, it will make intelligent readers aware of the systematic dishonesty and perfidy of the parasitic race, and that is the first step toward understanding the dark age in which we now live.

Weekly newspapers, addressed to the residents of a county or to a White ethnic group, have circulations that are trivial when they are compared to metropolitan liepapers, but although some are being bought up and formed into chains, most of them, I believe, are still independently owned. Their editors, although they have not been openly intimidated by the Jews, probably share the general ignorance created by the Communist-"Liberal" control of schools and the media of communication, but may still retain our racial sense of logic. They would probably be made incredulous or frightened by sweeping statements such as readers of *Liberty Bell* take for granted, but they can see logic when it is applied to a single specific point, such as the absurdity of the catachrestic meaning now generally given to the term 'anti-Semitic.'

Weekly newspapers, I believe, offer the only outlet still available to persons who hope to accomplish something by writing letters. If you send a letter to one of the large daily papers, it will, barring the unlikely chance of a blunder by an inexperienced underling, end in a wastebasket or be printed so mutilated or rearranged as to make it innocuous. If you write to a member of the

den of thieves in the Capitol of the District of Corruption, his secretary's secretary's assistant will either toss it in a wastebasket or press a button that will make a computer churn out a letter thanking you for your advice and promising that it will be given "due consideration." That usually means that your name and address will be transmitted to the Defamation League for addition to the Jews' watch-list.

Many editors of small weeklies are still simple folk, unsophisticated and holding the illusions about the United States that you had before you began to doubt what you read in the big liepapers or saw on the boob-tube. Write to him the kind of letter to which you would have given sympathetic consideration in the days before you had to face the terrible realities of the occupied country in which you now live.

CHRÉTIEN MALGRÉ LUI

I have received a photocopy of a little book that is more informative than its author knew. The typography suggests that *The Call of Our Ancient Nordic Religion* was first published anonymously in Australia, *s.l.& a.*, and then reprinted with the name and a portrait of the author, A. Rud Mills, c. 1958 or later. He is evidently the leader of an Odinist cult in Australia, for among his other writings is a *Guide Book for the Anglican Church of Odin*, which I have not seen.

The booklet by Mr. Mills is a clear example of the residue that Christianity leaves in the minds of persons who imagine they have emancipated themselves from it. He is an intelligent man, and I sympathize with his position and endorse his purposes, so I shall criticize his booklet with all good will. (Typographical limitations will prevent me from spelling Norse words correctly; I shall replace the thorn letter with *th*, and its voiced counterpart with *d*.)

Mr. Mills is a highly intelligent man. He perceives that Christianity is a Great Lie, a deadly poison that is destroying our race. As he says in his Chapter IX, "Christian nations move on towards a breed of people unable to discharge the functions necessary to living,...on to human mongrelism,...on to Equality." Thus men who look up from the feeding troughs and endeavor to understand the world about us "have seen the death ahead of us."

A man who has perceived that Christianity is just an elaborate system of make-believe has two alternatives: he may reject all superstitions about the supernatural as idle fantasy or he may, for

either of two reasons, elect a religion that is not patently deleterious to our race. He may choose the latter alternative because he himself wants the emotional comfort of disguising the terrible reality of our place in the cosmos—James Branch Cabell once observed that "five minutes of clear vision of man's place in the universe would suffice to set the most philosophical gibbering" — or he may believe, perhaps correctly, that the great majority of our people could not bring themselves to dispense with pleasant fiction and cozy illusions about a Big Daddy somewhere, and must therefore be offered an innocuous substitute for Christian hashish.

We, of course, cannot know which was Mr. Mills' motive; he elected the Odinism of our ancestors, and, we may suppose, founded the Anglican Church of Odin, for which he wrote a guide book.

The choice of the religion of our Germanic ancestors, most clearly exhibited in the Norse pantheon, was a logical one, but Mr. Mills then proceeds to misrepresent and distort it until it is almost unrecognizable. Since I refuse to believe that he behaved as do Christian holy men, who make their religion into whatever bait seems best for coney-catching at the moment, I assume that he was confused by what little he had read about the Norse religion and misunderstood even that in terms the residue left in his mind by the spiritual poison from which he thought he had recovered. And so much has been written on Norse religion by imaginative enthusiasts that it would require prolonged research to determine how much of his Odinism he derived from such sources and how much he imagined for himself.

He begins by deriving the name of Odin (*Ódinn*) from the Norse form of the Germanic word for a 'god' (*god*). This is extremely doubtful. The word 'god,' which appears originally to have been neuter, is derived from one of two Indo-European roots, one of which means 'that which is invoked,' while the other means 'that to which sacrifice is made,' but the etymology of Odin's name is obscure: there have even been suggestions that it was not originally Indo-Germanic.

Mr. Mills, furthermore, refers to Odin as 'God,' with a majuscule, thus using the Christian trick of implying that the god thus designated is the only one. It is true that Odin was generally regarded as the chief of the gods (*ásabragr*), comparable to Zeus, and, as the god of war, he seems to have been particularly the divine patron of the aristocracy; for landowners and territorial

magnates, however, war was less important than the seasons and the fertility of the soil. Thus we often find Thor (*Thór*) described as the 'most worshipful of the gods'(*arwurdose*) and in the great temple at Uppsala, devoted to worship of the trinity then regarded as the senior gods, Thor was the chief, superior to both Odin and Freyr. And there were individuals who regarded Freyr, the god of the sexual force, as the primordial deity.

The author proceeds to elaborate a conception of Odin as a father-figure, much as Christian theologians created such a Yahweh by ignoring the "Old Testament" and using their imaginations to iterpret some references by their Jesus to the god of whom he was supposedly a part. For this Mr. Mills does have some basis in the epithet, 'All-Father' (*Alfadir/Alfödr*), given to Odin, although it is hard to see what was meant by it, since Odin was not the father of most of the gods and certainly was not regarded as having created the world. The epithet may be no more than a condensed form of the epithet, 'Father of men' (*Aldaföd*r), given to Odin because he either fashioned Askr and Embla, the first man and woman, from ash trees or when the bodies of the first mortals were put together by other gods, he breathed life into them. He was also regarded as having been, like Zeus and other Greek gods, the ancestor of kingly families by intercourse with virgins.

If one is to describe Odin with reference to the epithets given him, one should take into account the score of other epithets equally representative of the personality of the god as conceived by his votaries, e.g., 'the worker of evil' (*Bölverkr*), which presumably refers to what he does to his enemies, and 'god of the hanged' (*Hangagud*), presumably because persons condemned to death were sacrificed to him by being hanged from oak trees.

With the omniscience of the Christians' god in mind, Mr. Mills makes Odin 'all-wise,' ignoring the myths about the ways in which Odin, who was 'Much-Knowing' (*Fjölnir*), *not* 'All-Knowing,' acquired knowledge of the past and knowledge about the world of the dead and magic rites.

We are told that the votaries of Odin "believed that all men and all nations...comprised a unity"! There is no 'One-World' hokum in Norse religion; on the contrary the gods are constantly at war with their and our implacable enemies, the giants of Jötunheimr, a land that lies to the east of our world, the 'middle land' (*Midgard*), i.e., the lands occupied by the Germanic peoples of northern Europe, which are also menaced from the north by the

frost-giants, and from the south, by the alien and hostile races of Muspelheim. There is no faintest hint of 'peaceful coexistence' in Norse thought; the future is one of perpetual war, which will end in defeat and the ruin of Asgard and the world in the Ragnarök.

From these misunderstandings, Mr. Mills soars into absurdity, telling us that "the architects of the great temple at Karnak dedicated their souls 'to Odin and Thor.'" He has probably seen some fantastic attempt to equate some of the Egyptian gods to totally different Norse deities. Even that is less ridiculous than the statement, "Roman governors and judges claimed....they expressed the Christus spirit[!]. Later Christians claimed that Jesus was the Christus." This is utter nonsense. Roman officials had only contempt for Jews. The Latin *christus* is simply a transcription of the Greek word *χριστός*, which means 'ointment, salve,' and was used by the Jews to translate their word MSYH, whence English 'messiah,' i.e., a divinely-ordained King of the Jews, especially one who will come to subjugate or exterminate the hated *goyim*. And since Jesus was supposedly the son of Yahweh, and Thor, by most accounts, was the son of Odin, Mr. Mills can even speak of "the Christ-Thor"!

Like many other theologians, Mr. Mills has created his own religion, compounding it from the débris of his repudiated Christianity, a smattering of information about the Norse religion, and a perfervid imagination. There could be no better example of the effect produced by the residue of Christianity in minds that imagine they have freed themselves of the Jewish poison.

* * *

The best single source of information about the religion that Mr. Mills imagined he was restoring is E. O. G. Turville-Petre's *Myth and Religion of the North* (New York, Holt, c. 1964), which should be supplemented with Gwyn Jones's *History of the Vikings* (Oxford University Press, 1968). On the spirit of the sagas, I suggest, with reservations, *The Saga Mind*, by M. L. Steblin-Kamenskij, translated by Kenneth H. Ober (Odense University Press, 1973); he sadly underestimates the various skalds' freedom to invent mythological ornament. On the religion in terms of Aryan mentality, there are available in English translations the excellent work of Prof. Hans Günther, *Religious Attitudes of the Indo-Europeans* (London, Clair Press, 1967), and Georges

Dumézil's *Gods of the Ancient Northmen* (University of California Press, 1973).

There are, to be sure, some problems in understanding correctly much of Norse myth. Almost all of our information comes through Christian sources, who may have misunderstood or misrepresented the stories, failing to distinguish between religious belief and mythopoeic fancy. A major source is the *Prose Edda* of Snorri Sturluson (1179-1241), who was a Christian, although a heretic by the Christianity of his day, since he denied the existence of the Norse gods instead of fearing them as colleagues of Satan. He was interested primarily in the myths as a source of poetic ornament, and since he regarded the myths as fictions, he, much as he respected the achievements of his ancestors, did not take their religion (as distinct from their mythology) seriously.

If you have grown up in the belief that Christianity was a model of religion, even if you recognized its falsity, you will have to make an intellectual leap before you can understand an Aryan religion. Chistianity depends on the 'inerrancy' of its scriptures: it tells you, for example, that Jesus was born of a divinely fecundated virgin, and that he rode into Jerusalem on the back of an ass. If either or both statements are false, the whole structure of revelation collapses like a house of cards.

Aryan religions have no revelations and hence no stories about the gods which votaries of the religion are required to believe. Even if a *völva* or a pythoness was thought to be divinely inspired and to prophesy in an ecstasy, it did not follow that what she said was necessarily true, and there were no scriptures of "revealed truth."

Aryans who believed in the religion (as by no means all of them did), believed in the existence of gods who, for the most part, were personifications of natural or social phenomena, so that their existence seemed indubitable, but no one presumed to write their biographies. It was generally believed that Sigurd's grandfather was born of a virgin, because virgin births are normal for the ancestors of heroes, but no one would have twitched an eyebrow if a skald made a better story of it by denying the miracle. (I am quite prepared to believe that the author of the *Thidreks Saga* invented the story of the heroic babe who was found drifting over the sea in a glass boat—invented it just because it seemed to him a pleasing fancy and he saw no reason why he should not change a tale about an event of which no one knew or could know the facts.

The Greeks thought the story of Antigone probably true, but no one denied Sophocles the right to invent a sister for her in his drama, because there was no 'inerrant' record of her life. Euripides invented a husband to whom Electra was married before her father's return from Troy. If a modern writer were to depict Jesus as having a wife, Christians would howl about blasphemy and sacrilege, but an ancient writer who gave Achilles a wife would have been criticized only for artistic impropriety.

Manuals of mythology are often written as though Aryans had no sense of humor. The tale of the adventures of Thór—Thór of the forked beard and mighty muscles—as he made his way into Jötunheimr disguised as a beautiful bride must have evoked wild guffaws as it was told over the mead.

Possible Christian influence is often problematical. In the Norse pantheon, Loki represented the spirit of thoughtless mischief so commonly seen in children and sometimes in adults, but in some tales he seems evil. Now Aryan religions never posit gods that are malevolent (as distinct from gods who, like the forces of nature, have no concern for the wishes and welfare of human beings). Did Snorri Sturluson or men like him, accustomed to the Christian (Zoroastrian) belief in an evil god, misunderstand or distort the tradition, or were the later pre-Christian skalds influenced by what they had heard of the strange beliefs prevalent in Christianized Europe?

These considerations may be of some use to you, if you undertake a study of the religion of your ancestors.

THE DEVIL TO PAY

Satanism, a recognition of the existence and power of the god of pure evil imagined by Christians, is best known today because it offers a pretext for motion pictures of spectacular pornography and horror, and a pretext for the crimes of sadistically insane degenerates. It is unlikely, however, that either the Jews in Hollywood or the degenerates actually believe in the reality of Satan.

In the late 1920s, young men of college age or near it who wanted to shock their elders often professed Satanism as an alternative to Communism, which they disdained because the Communists whom they knew were either vulgarians or perverts. That Satanism was, of course, an extended *jeu d'esprit*, good fun at a time in which men could still be optimistic about our civilization.

Apparently serious consideration of Satanism belongs to more recent decades, and accompanies the astonishing increase of general ignorance and belief in the supernatural that is one of the most ominous manifestations of our race's abdication from the future it once had. In the dwindling minority who are aware of our approaching doom, quite a few attribute our plight to the machinations of a conspiratorial continuation of Weishaupt's Illuminati, and this opinion is commonly accompanied by a belief that the conspirators are Satanists, who worship the god of evil and are protected and abetted by him.

Although witchcraft is traditionally associated with worship of the Devil, he is conspicuously absent from the organized cults of witchcraft today, of which the most noteworthy and perhaps largest is oddly called Wicca, although that Anglo-Saxon term means 'a wizard, warlock,' while a witch (female) is *wicce*, witchcraft is *wiccecræft*, and the body of persons practicing it is *wiccedóm*. This cult, which is said to have a large number of True Believers, practices astrology and a kind of magic that is much older than Christianity and was until recently common among Anglo-Saxon and Celtic peasants, professes "a religion of joy and love," and is perhaps best represented by *The Witch's Bible*, by Gavin and Yvonne Frost (Los Angeles, Nash, 1972; paperback, New York, Berkley, 1975). Among the plethora of other books on this kind of occultism, I shall mention only *The Witch's Workbook*, by "Ann Grammary" (New York, Pocket Books, 1973), which is full of up-to-date talk about Psi-powers and other currently fashionable fads, and *The Do-It-Yourself Witchcraft Guide*, by "Luba Sevarg" (New York, Universal-Award, c. 1971), which you may find nearer your notion of witchcraft.

One hears astonishingly little these days about Black Masses, whether celebrated for fun, in the manner of Lord Francis Dashwood, or with faith in supernatural evil, as in Huÿsman's well-known *Là-bas*. But an organized church of Satanism was established around 1969.

The issue of *Christian News* dated 17 April 1989 is devoted entirely to Satanism. The immediate occasion was a lecture given at Westminster College by a High Priest of the Satanist Church, which has already shown itself an authentic church in the Christian manner, since it has been split by a schism, on which it is needless to dwell here, since that would entail a long exposition of what the heresiarch did not know about Egyptian religion.

That naturally leads the editor and his several contributors to discussion of the crimes that are ostensibly or presumably occasioned by Satanism, and that in turn brings the writers to an estimate of the actual power of the Christians' anti-god in the world today.

Since *Christian News* represents the authentic Lutheran Church, the editorials and numerous articles by contributors assume the existence of Satan as a mighty deity and adversary of their god. They thus differ radically from most of the Christian churches today, which have killed off Satan, thus repudiating the authority of the holy book that is the only basis for their creed and involving themselves in a theological muddle from which the only escape is to the Marxian Reformation of their religion, called "the Social Gospel" by dervishes who think that sounds better than "Communism."

That brings us to a subject of great historical importance.

II

The theological dilemma was the subject of a book by a rather distinguished French theologian, Jean Turmel, who prudently concealed his identity under the pseudonym, Louis Coulange, when he published his work in an English translation, *The Life of the Devil* (New York, Knopf, 1930; the French original, which I have not seen, was later published under the title, *Histoire du diable*).

Father Turmel rightly attributes the eclipse of Satan in modern Christian sects to rejection of the belief in witchcraft and magic, and he wittily concludes that "Satan, cast out from the refuge which, formerly, he found with the possessed and the sorcerers, and the witches, is like the Son of Man, of whom the Gospel tells us that He had nowhere to lay His head."

Father Turmel traces the history of belief in the Devil from the standpoint of Roman Catholic theology. What is now the fundamental work on the subject is the series of four volumes by Professor Jeffrey Burton Russell, published by the Cornell University Press: *The Devil* (1977), *Satan* (1981), *Lucifer* (1984), and *Mephistopheles* (1987). (If you are especially interested in the meaning of the Hebrew word, STN or ŚTN, which the Jews translated into Greek as *διάβοκος*, you may find one interpretation in Peggy Day's *An Adversary in Heaven*, published by the Harvard Semitic Museum.)

Professor Russell writes in a time in which the Jews have made the facts of race as unmentionable as were the facts of sex in

Victorian literature, and he even takes some illustrations from their vicious fictions about a "Holocaust" and assumes, as do well-trained Americans, that God's Race are persecuted innocents, by definition incapable of the crimes they are known to have committed. This concession to the inculcated ignorance of the American public is a blemish that should not make us underestimate the authority of his historical scholarship.

He begins by identifying evil as the conscious infliction of unnecessary pain on sentient beings, including, of course, the animals to whose suffering Christians were made hard-hearted by the notion that Yahweh created soulless dumb brutes for the use of talking anthropoids.

The crucial point is that the infliction of suffering must be intentional, i.e., malicious—a point often obscured by a refusal to recognize that the suffering of beings whom we Aryans compassionately pity (e.g., a caribou pulled down by a wolfpack, a wounded wolf, a starving child in India) is simply a fact of nature, and that, if you, like sentimental "Liberals," find that fact distressing, all that you can do is lament that you got yourself born in the wrong universe.

Evil, therefore, is limited to human beings, for no other species of animal inflicts unnecessary pain on the animals it kills to nourish or defend itself, or finds satisfaction in their suffering. And if Professor Russell had not been limited by the reticence imposed by our Jewish masters, he would doubtless have noted that the moral perception of evil is, for all practical purposes, limited to our race—not all persons of Aryan ancestry, but those whose genetic inheritance we, if intelligent, would strive to perpetuate.

The delight that Congoids and American Indians find in the suffering of persons of their own or other races is notorious. Mongoloids, although they recognize suffering as something an individual should avoid, except when demonstrating his superiority to it, as in choosing the most painful form of suicide, seem not to consider unnecessary infliction of pain on others as morally reprehensible. The same moral indifference is found in Semites; the atrocious cruelty of the Assyrian king, Ashnur-nasir-pal II (883-859 B.C.) is cited as a shocking example of evil by Professor Russell, but there is no indication that it ever excited reprobation from members of his race, and the ingenuity of Arabs in torturing prisoners in recent times is famous. The sadistc delight of Jews in

the suffering of other races is obvious from the "Old Testament," and both history and archaeology have shown they were equally ferocious toward members of their own race who were dissidents or suspected of sympathy for *goyim*.

The Aryans' instinctive perception of evil is related to his equally distinctive compassion. Only Aryans, I believe, are capable of the rationality which shows them that mortal enemies must be destroyed, combined with regret, even sorrow, at their suffering. A concise illustration of this is a stanza by Mayūra, an early Sanskrit poet, in honor of Śiva, the terrible god of ruthless destruction. The short hymn is preserved in the *Saduktikaṇāmṛta*, a relatively late anthology. I quote my translation:

I sing the god of world-destroying might,
Siva, who smote with bolts of quenchless flame
The triple city of the anti-gods:
For when he saw the molten walls decay
And fall, the thund'ring bow fell from his hands
And his immortal eyes were touched with tears.

In inner rooms the demon-women stood;
He saw the fire cut away the hems
Of their embroidered robes and lave their hair.
He saw the flame upon their bodiced gowns—
He saw its fingers stroke their girdled loins
And pluck the silver apples of their breasts.

The "anti-gods" of the poem are the Asuras, implacable rivals of the Devas, the gods of Hinduism. They had to be destroyed to give the gods of Indra's Heaven security, but the terrible god weeps for the brave enemies whom he had to annihilate, and the poet emphasizes that pathos by describing the supernatural courage and dignity with which even the women perish.

In Mayūra's time, miscegenation was blighting irretrievably the civilization of the conquerors of India; his date is uncertain, but his race is not. The poem proves that he belonged to the race that many centuries before had, in the noblest of epics, treated the Trojan enemies of the Greeks with respect and admiration—the race that many centuries after Mayūra produced the American naval commander who destroyed a hopelessly inferior and hopelessly outnumbered and outgunned Spanish fleet during the

United States' war of aggression against Spain in 1898. He understood enemies who, without possible hope of victory or escape, fought for honor, and as the Spanish ships sank or burned, he reproved his men, "Don't cheer, boys; the poor devils are dying." He belonged to the race from which the Jew-crazed Americans of today have defected as they stumble blindly and ignominously toward the doom they have brought upon themselves.

Milton tried "to justify the ways of God to man," but he was an Aryan, an accomplished Humanist, and a great poet, and therefore, despite the creed he professed, the hero of his *Paradise Lost* is Satan, a celestial being far nobler than the tyrant from whose despotism he has revolted.

> What though the field be lost?
> All is not lost: th' unconquerable will,
> And study of revenge, immortal hate,
> And courage never to submit or yield.

No Aryan man can read or hear those lines without a thrill of admiration as he recognizes the spirit and glory of his great race. Milton's Satan, indeed, is an Aryan of the Aryans and. whatever the poet may have intended, he will be the hero of the epic for all male Aryans who have not lost their manhood. through narcotics, superstition, or degeneracy. He represents the peculiarly Aryan pride and self-mastery seen again, for example, in the imperious will of Byron's Manfred, who, in his last moments, defies the infernal god of Christian belief:

> II knew, and know my hour is come, but not
> To render up my soul to such as thee:
> Away! I'll die as I have lived—alone.

That characteristic of our race is one reason why we are the primary targets of the Jews' unappeasable hatred, and why the religion with which they poisoned us perpetually admonishes its dupes to be humble—to have no more pride than earthworms. But even that degrading superstition could not change the nature of the Aryans who adopted it, as Landor, who understood the pious Christians of his time, recognized in the long and brilliant poem which he composed in Latin and of which he then made his own

English version: "Humility,| A tatter'd cloak that pride wears when deform'd."

III

Evil is peculiarly and exclusively human, but what is bizarre, to our minds, at least, is a god of evil.

Although Professor Russell had to write within the limitations that the Jews impose on their subjects, two facts emerge clearly from the historical and almost philosophical discussion in his first volume.

1. No Aryan religion conceives of a god of evil. Our religions are relatively rational and polytheistic, recognizing the diversity of the forces that govern human life and are often in conflict with each other. There are gods who personify the forces of nature and, like storms and tidal waves and earthquakes, reck nothing of the convenience, safety, or wishes of human beings. There are gods who represent the tropisms that are inherent in human nature, such as sexual attraction and ambition, which are often opposed to each other. There are gods who, in their youth, exhibit children's pleasure in mischievous sport. There are gods who, like mortal kings, protect and aid their favorites, and, when angered, strike down the insolent and insubordinate. But the Aryan does not conceive of divine malice and sadism, for their gods are not unnatural. Fire is not evil when it destroys a city and perhaps accumulated and irreplaceable treasures.

2. It is astonishing, therefore, that a god of pure evil was first created by a man who seems to have been an Aryan, the prophet whose name, of obscure etymology and variously spelled in the original texts, usually appears in English as Zarathustra or in the form it was given in the time of Hellenism, Zoroaster.

So far as is known, it was he who, probably while having hallucinations excited by the sacred mushroom (Amanita muscaria), invented the grotesque conception of a world dominated by two great gods, one of good and the other of evil, whose powers are equal as they fight each other for suzerainty over the world, for they are so evenly matched that each needs the trivial help that can be given him by puny mortals. The two gods are engaged in perpetual war for possession of the universe, although Zarathustra's religion, with an almost pathological disregard of simple logic, absurdly knows that the ultimate victory of the good god is assured, no matter what happens.

Zoroastrianism may be the delusion most pernicious to our race ever excogitated by a human mind, but in the form presented by its prophet, it was, if one accepted the absurd premises of his "revelation" (i.e., hallucination), a coherent doctrine. As every impartial student knows, Christianity is basically a Judaized and vulgarly muddled *rifacimento* of Zoroastrianism, as is even symbolically shown by the myth that the terrestrial birth of its incarnate god was foreseen and attended by Zoroastrian priests.

These two facts have an odd corollary. The Jews' adaptation of the Caananite god Yah was not evil by Jewish standards, for he aided and abetted them in their thefts and depredations and pleased them by sadistically inflicting suffering and destruction on innocent peoples to appease his pets' insatiable hatred of civilized mankind. But to Aryans, as is obvious to everyone who reads the "Old Testament" with a mind unnumbed by superstition, Yahweh is a vicious and repulsive being and the thought that such a deity could exist excites horror. Some early Christian sects, not dominated by Jews, logically concluded that the Jews' savage god must be Satan under another name. But nevertheless, our race was somehow induced to worship and revere an alien and ineffably monstrous god, and acceptance of subordination to such a being necessarily blunted our race's moral sense as well as intelligence. How can you explain that spiritual abasement?

IV

Professor Russell's thorough analysis of the concept of a god of evil makes it obvious that, as simple logic would teach you anyway, a bipolar religion depends on the existence of opposites. There could be no Ahura Mazda without Angra Mainyu (Ahriman), his great antagonist. And in Christianity, a tawdry Jewish imitation of Zoroastrianism, there can be no God without Satan, anymore than there can be a magnet with only one pole.

That, of course, is patent to any Christian who thinks about his religion, and the learned and honest editor of *Christian News* recognizes that fact, that the faith of Luther, as well as the doctrine of every Christian sect that is not a mere fraud, depends on the existence of Satan, without whom a belief in the existence of his divine adversary would be preposterous.

(I am reminded, by the bye, of the Anglican bishop who, when I was a youngster, back in the days when the Anglican Church was not a mere sham and device for subsidizing perverts and vicious apemen, such as the infamous Tutu, told me, "It is impossible to

prove the existence of God, but easy to prove the existence of the Devil." If you think about it, you will see his point.)

Recognition of Satan exposes, of course, the Christians' pretense that their religion is a monotheism, a claim made possible only by the shabby trick of calling Yahweh "God," to the exclusion of all the other gods, Mars, Jupiter, Venus, et al., in whose existence the early Christians firmly believed, and now even of Satan, whose existence is indispensable to a religion based on their "New Testament".

Even if we accept the bizarre Christian claim that the three partners in Yahweh & Son, Inc., form one person, much as the three heads of Cerberus belong to one praeternatural canine, it is obvious from the "New Testament" that Satan is a mighty supernatural being, not only independent of Yahweh & Son, but an antagonist of that firm, with powers on earth so great that he could kidnap one-third of it, carry it to a mountain top, and try to bribe it by offering dominion over the earth, which, it is assumed, Satan could have delivered at once. Satan, therefore, is obviously a god opposed to the tripartite god Christians prefer to worship, and the equal, if not the superior, of that god, at least on earth.

The Jews, after they abandoned, in the fifth century B.C. or later, their original conception of Yahweh as chief among the five or more *elohim* they thought it expedient for their tribe to worship, and after, probably late in the second century B.C., they had the colossal impudence to claim that their tribal deity and accomplice was the *animus mundi* posited by the Stoics, can claim to be monotheists, for in the tale about Job Satan appears as the bailiff of his cruel lord and torments the old Jew for the amusement of Yahweh and, no doubt, himself. There is no problem of theodicy, for Yahweh is the admitted source of evil.

Christianity, on the other hand, is, like its source, Zoroastrianism, necessarily a ditheism, for a *theos* is a superhuman and divinely powerful person, regardless of your attitude toward him. The world is a battleground between two *theoi*—and, indeed, one on which Satan seems to have achieved a victory, even if Christians hopefully believe it is temporary. for he is often recognized as the Lord of this World, Jesus and his allies having beaten a strategic retreat to their citadel in the stratosphere.

Christians, having chosen to worship and assist the god they disingenuously call God, can properly claim to be monolaters (granting their claim that 3 = 1 in their Trinity), but they cannot,

without absurdity, deny the existence of the other god. Satanists are also monolaters, for they have elected to worship the other god, but at least they do not have the impudence to claim that they are monotheists.

No Satan, no Yahweh. Such is the dilemma of Christianity today, and the editor of *Christian News* has taken the only position that will preserve the religion as a faith instead of a racket.

One may regret the decline of Christianity, as one regrets the labefaction of any established and imposing structure, but the process is irreversible, except, perhaps, in the new Dark Ages planned for us. So long as our race retains rational minds, they will not indulge in opium to efface their perception of unpleasant realities. It is often said that Christianity as a viable religion was doomed by the *De revolutionibus orbium caelestium* of Copernicus and the ensuing discovery that the universe is so vast that the earth and all its inhabitants and history is far less than a drop of water and the animalcules in it. But the religion was equally and earlier doomed by the short and concise little work of Laurentius Valla, *De libero arbitrio*, which demonstrated, with irrefragable logic, that no god can be at once benevolent, omniscient, and omnipotent. An imagined god may have two of those qualities, but he cannot have all three, any more than he can be both round and square. And no matter which two of the possible attributes you select, no Christian will be content with such a deity. *Vale, Jesu!*

HEARING ABOUT JESUS & CO.

I have received from the Ignatius Press a catalogue that astonished me. The press publishes the book on the African Plague ("AIDS") by Gene Antonio, which I recommended in *Liberty Bell*, April 1988, p. 8, and a book of intellectual and historical significance, *The Restoration of Christian Culture*, by Professor John Senior, which I have long intended to discuss in these "Postscripts" as soon as I could find space and time.

The Press was doubtless named in honor of Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Jesuits. He, in turn, was given the name of the saintly hero of one of the martyr-stories the Christians began to concoct near the end of the Second Century, although wholesale production of such fictions belongs to the time of Jerome. According to this tale, Ignatius was a Bishop of Antioch who hastened to Rome around 115 in joyous expectation that the wicked Romans would throw him to wild beasts in the arena and he, thus martyred, would not have to wait for a natural death to become one of Jesus's buddies up in the clouds. The silly story was probably imagined to provide a pious author for a group of letters about the proper organization and conduct of Christian communities, written in imitation of the series of letters by various hands attributed to Paul, of which a selection was included in the "New Testament." The seven letters, which are extant in several conflicting versions, were composed before the Fourth Century, when holy forgers produced other screeds to which they attached the name of Ignatius, much as their predecessors had done for Paul.

Although the Press does publish some books worth reading, its staple product is books in which Roman Catholic holy men exercise their imagination and rhetoric to provide soothing-syrup for Catholics who want to be told, over and over again, how much Jesus and his mama love them, and who need to be told how assiduously they must obey and finance the shamans who alone can get them reservations in Jesus's famous hostelry for devout ghosts.

The catalogue which came to me is of such devotional works now orally recorded on tapes for the benefit of Catholics who can't or won't read. There are 240 sets of such recordings, each set comprising from four to twenty-six tapes. Just imagine! Assuming that the average set consists of ten tapes, and that each tape is only sixty minutes long, you could, for almost a year, spend your days listening to practiced and smoothly insidious voices tell you glowing fantasies about imaginary gods and saints, and you wouldn't need opium, hashish, or alcohol to keep you in a trance and oblivious of reality.

It is not easy to choose anything from this welter of oleaginous gabble, much of it with affectedly quaint titles, e.g., *Living Bread*, a series of "inspirational meditations on the greatest of all acts of love," the Eucharist, the Christian imitation of the theophagous rites of various orgiastic Oriental sects. The presiding holy man miraculously converts bread into the flesh of Jesus, which is then decorously devoured by well-bred cannibals, who believe they will absorb mana from the psychic meat.

Another amusing set of tapes is entitled *Woman Clothed with the Sun*. The splendidly dressed female is, of course, the Egyptian goddess Isis, whom the Christians took over and converted into the mother of one-third of their god when they saw the need to add a feminine interest to their cult. The tape recordings are "clas-

sic accounts of eight authentic appearances of Our Lady by great authors." One of the authors may be Harry Daly, whom I mentioned in *Liberty Bell*, October 1986, pp. 23-25, with reference to his report of an incident in which the Virgin, with the furtive manner that seems characteristic of the shy quasi-goddess, sidled up to some adolescent Spanish girls and confided world-shaking secrets to them.

I have mentioned two titles that caught my eye as I glanced through the catalogue. You can obtain from the Ignatius Press 238 other sets of tape recordings. Is there not something impressive and almost fearsome about that proof of the insatiable human appetite for dulcet illusions?

THE TRUTH SEEKER, R.I.P.

In Flanders fields, and in all the cemeteries behind the long battle lines of the First World War, the crosses, row on row, each bore the letters R.I.P., followed by the name of the dead man (if known). The letters stood, of course, for the pious wish, *Requiescat in pace*. But in a war fought with high explosives the corpses were often so mutilated or even fragmentary that soldiers at the front sardonically said that the abbreviation on the cross indicated the burial of the dead man's Remains In Pieces.

I was reminded of that cynical quip by the death of the once excellent periodical, *The Truth Seeker*, of which the corpse has been ripped into two pieces, which have not yet been buried.

I became aware of that small monthly publication in 1958 or 1959, when I read the monumental work by its editor and proprietor, the late Charles Smith, *Sensism, the Philosophy of the West*, (2 vols., New York, Truth Seeker, 1956). Despite some superficial defectsawkward neologisms, such as 'sensism' and 'immechanism,' and an excessively diffuse stylethe two handsome volumes, written with both keen perception of the parlous plight of our endangered civilization and the optimism that thorughtful men could still feel in 1956, are a fundamental analysis of our culture and its chances of survival. It is a book that will never become obsolete, and, if I am not mistaken, it remained in print so long as the *Truth Seeker* was published.

I soon became acquainted with Charles Smith, for whom I had a high regard, although my public expression of it was limited by my position in the John Birch Society, which had adopted a policy of conciliating Christians who were willing to subordinate their

private emotions to the urgent task of recovering control of our subverted nation. He was a thoroughgoing atheist, and, of course, did not recognize the special sanctity of Yahweh's Peculiar People or of the enervating religion they had foisted on the hated *goyim*.

For legal and tax purposes, Truth Seeker Publications was a corporation, which Smith had founded and of which he owned almost all of the stock. He sometimes gave a share of stock to persons of whom he approved, much as some organizations make "awards of merit" which have no monetary value. I probably still have somewhere in a mass of unsorted papers the share he gave me.

I inferred that the corporation had always operated at a loss and with deficits that were absorbed by Smith or his friends. And I surmised that the losses were becoming greater each year as the number of subscribers who preferred cold realism to verbal narcotics declined and the cost of printing increased. The last book published by Smith, so far as I know, was the handsomely printed and bound reprinting of Francis Parker Yockey's *Imperium* (New York, Truth Seeker, 1962; a paperback reprint is avaiable from Liberty Bell Publications, $10.00 + postage).

Smith's enterprise was naturally the target of harassment and privileged crime, including arson, in New Jerusalem-on-the Hudson, and after some heavy losses, he decided to move the entire operation to San Diego, California, then a more civilized community, where he had an ally in James Hervey Johnson, the author of a booklet that was sold through the Truth Seeker Co. and is a frontal attack on superstition, *Superior Men* (San Diego, the author, 1949; kept in print as long as the *Truth Seeker* was published).

The booklet consists of 120 pages of trenchant text followed by seventy pages of letters and short articles by men and women who cured themselves of superstition by their own study and reflection. I have been told that Johnson had a brief political career: elected Assessor of Taxes for the county, he proposed that churches should be taxed on the same basis as private clubs or theaters, race tracks, dance halls, and other places of amusement. He thus excited frenzy among the salvation-mongers and panic among corrupt politicians, who found some way to remove him from office.

Shortly before his death in 1964, Charles Smith gave his publishing company to Johnson, who became its proprietor and the editor of the periodical.

I never met James Hervey Johnson, but I had some correspondence with him and spoke with him over the telephone two or three times. When I wrote *Christianity and the Survival of the West* in 1969, I knew from the annual statements that subscriptions to the *Truth Seeker* had constantly declined, and, drawing a not unnatural inference from the use of a typewriter to replace linotype composition, I wrote that the periodical was being forced to the wall. I was mistaken. Johnson had refused to pay exorbitant charges for printing a comparatively small number of copies, and he assured me, as he several times assured his readers in print, that the Truth Seeker was eminently solvent and would continue publication so long as he lived.

Unlike almost all other "right-wing" publishers,

Johnson never solicited subventions from any source, for reasons which did not become apparent until shortly before his death. He seems to have made no effort to promote the *Truth Seeker* through any of the few channels open to a publication that offended Yahweh's Master Race. He apparently took the attitude that he would publish the periodical; let those who wanted it come and get it without being urged.

So far as I know, he did all of the work himself, from bookkeeping and typing copy to mailing issues and wrapping books, except the actual printing by photo-offset. He repeatedly adverised for one or more assistants who were convinced atheists, fully literate, and addicted to neither tobacco nor alcohol, but evidently had no applicants whom he was willing to employ. He asked subscribers to renew their subscriptions on a certain date each year, but I doubt that he kept a list of those who did. As the quality of the periodical declined, some sent in their annual renewals for old time's sake, but I know that those who did not continued to receive it. It seems clear that Johnson soon began to publish the journal at his own expense and to neglect bookkeeping that thus became irrelevant.

The *Truth Seeker's* impious treatment of the Kikes and their superstition, and its rational perception of race, naturally aroused resentment, and arsonists, probably the same holy crew that burned down the offices of the Istitute for Historical Review in Torrance, set fire to the building that was the periodicals office

and warehouse. Mr. Johnson had an apartment on an upper floor of the building and its was doubtless intended to cremate him, but he escaped the flames. Shortly thereafter he was run down by an automobile while he was crossing a street. He again escaped death, but was severely injured and immobilized in a cast for months. An old man's broken bones knit slowly and often imperfectly.

He never entirely recovered from his injuries; he remained partly crippled during the brief remainder of his life, and, I am told, irascible, particularly resenting well-meaning inquiries about his health. His typing became even more erratic, and issues of the *Truth Seeker* became a grotesque hotchpotch.

As I recall, it was after his partial recovery that he began to extol the dietary system to which he attributed his longevity, and to advertise a booklet of financial advice, by which, he said, anyone could gradually accumulate a fortune by following certain rules of prudent investment. I have not seen the booklet, but a man who has tells me that the recommendations were more suited to 1930-1950 than to the present.

It soon transpired, perhaps through Johnson's indiscretion, that he was going to leave an estate estimated at $17,000,000. (The estimate was conservative; according to latest reports, the net worth is $22,000,000.) That news was electrifying.

Several persons, who, beween them, possessed ten or twelve shares of the stock that Charles Smith had distributed as compliments, held a "stockholders' meeting" of The Truth Seeker, Inc., and simultaneously resurrected two other defunct corporations of which I know nothing. They proceeded*incredible dictu!*to fire James Hervey Johnson as editor of the *Truth Seeker*, and began legal proceedings to recover the $17,000,000 which he must have embezzled from the vast profits that the little publication must have made.

This wonderous litigation is still in the courts, but its net effect was that Mr. Johnson, shortly before his death, added to the will by which he left his entire estate for the promotion of atheism a holographic codicil in which he specifically excluded from benefit the organization which he, rightly or wrongly, regarded as instigators of the lawsuit.

James Hervey Johnson died in his eighty-eighth year shortly before his body was found in his apartment on 6 August 1988, having appointed as executor of his will a banker who is said to be

one of Jesus's lambs or rams. As soon as Johnson was dead, a woman who claimed to have been "like a daughter to him" suddenly appeared and became the executor's favorite as successor to Johnson and new "President of the Truth Seeker, Inc."

There are now two *Truth Seekers*, each of which purports to be the legitmate continuation of the periodical James Hervey Johnson edited for so many years, and is principally devoted to denouncing the other.

What is strange is that the two reciprocally hostile publications are in almost complete agreement about all other matters. That is significant, and that is why I have devoted so much space to my reminiscence about the antecedents of what would otherwise by a commonplace and sordid affair.

The antagonists agree that Charles Smith was a very wicked man. He did not believe in a god, and professed atheists cannot object to that, but he actually disbelieved in God's Chosen People! And he must have been bribed to become so vile as to speak irreverently of God's Own. He believed in biological evolution, and that is permissible to atheists, provided, of course, that they add the proviso that God stopped the evolution of anthropoids a hundred thousand years ago to make sure that all anthropoids are equal (except God's Race, which is infinitely more equal than the others). Smith, *horrible dictu*, was a "racist" and he impiously and in defiance of God's Will claimed that Aryans were somehow superior to Congoids and Astraloids, instead of recognizing that Providence appointed Aryans humbly to work for the savages.

There is a slight difference in the rivals' attitude toward James Hervey Johnson. The group which denounces him as a thief and embezzler regards his "racism" and disrespect toward God's Own as only natural in so depraved a criminal. That would be an embarrassing position for a woman who has ddiscovered she was "like a daughter" to Johnson, so her group claims that the old duffer was only misguided and stupid. Sale of the famous "Protocols of the Elders of Zion," which describe with damnable accuracy the techniques employed by God's People for the destruction of our race and civilization, was immediately stopped, so if you want a copy of that unspeakable document, you must now order it from Liberty Bell Publications ($8.00 + postage).

Both groups have plastered on the title of their *Truth Seeker* the slogan of the French Revolution, *Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité.*

* * *

It is a disagreeable fact that some atheists seem to have derived little intellectual benefit from their atheism. In one of the northern statesMinnesota, perhapsa band of atheists has appealed to the courts to prohibit hotels from keeping copies of the Gideon Bible in their rooms. In their missionary zeal they overlooked two facts.

Hotels are the property of their owners, so far as property still exists in the United States under crypto-Communist rule. The serfs who own them are no longer permitted to decide whom they will admit to their hotel or whom they will employ in it, since Americans seem resolved that all hotels must be slums and must promote equality by providing equal opportunity for disseminating diseases, but the owner is still allowed to decide with what color the walls of his rooms are to be painted and what furniture he will put in them. If he choses to place copies of the Bible or *Penthouse* in the rooms, he is still permitted to do so without permission from the commissars who now herd the American boobs.

Whether the Gideon Bibles in hotel rooms are ever opened is another mattter. The only use of them that I recall was by a man of scientific attainments with whom I was acquainted many years ago. He would smoke only the black, almost powdery tobacco that was used in good Russian cigarettes in the time of the Czars. He had, of course, to roll his own cigarettes, using a special kind of paper, and one night, when he returned from a bibulous party to his hotel in the early hours, he found that he had lost his packet of papers. Being a resourceful man, he tore pages from the Gideon Bible and found them an acceptable substitute.

An important consideration overlooked by the crusading atheists was pointed out by David McCalden, who has written for *Liberty Bell*. In a letter to *Christian News*, he observed that the Bible had probably produced as many atheists as any book ever published. He may have been right.

Several persons have told me that their rejection of all superstition about supernatural beings began with a reading of some part of the Christians' holy book. I do not recall a specific mention of a Gideon Bible in that connection, but some may have opened one in an idle hour.

A gentleman once told me that he, like most Christians, had accepted the religion because it was generally supposed to be a

Good Thing and so many people attended churches and professed to believe what they were told by their dervish. Once, having nothing better to do—possibly in an hotel room—he opened at random a Bible that was at hand and read an account of how the tough old Jew god had beaten up a Semitic god named Dagon. Unwilling to believe in the existence of Dagon, the gentleman found that the existence of many rival gods, including Satan, was affirmed in both parts of the "inerrant" collection of tales, and, on investiagtion, he found that the Fathers of the Church, including Augustine, required belief in the existence of "pagan" gods, and that in the Middle Ages disbelief in the existence and power of those gods was deemed a pernicious heresy. His rational powers having been thus stimulated by a chance look at the Bible, he quickly came to the inevitable conclusion that stories about Jack and the Bean Stalk, Jesus and Lazarus, Aladdin and his lamp, Mahomet and Allah, and innumerable similar tales were merely childish fictions that should not impose on a mature and educated man or woman. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful ana-lysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE SOUTH AFRICAN OBSERVER

June 1989

A Journal for Realists

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

LIBERALISM: DESTROYER OF WHITE MAN

'WHITE AFRICANS': A BIOLOGICAL FAILURE

BY N.A. HUNT

Many leaders and supporters of the present National Party have long ceased to regard themselves as Europeans but as "White Africans." The more selective ones such as Dr. Anton Rupert, Afrikanerdom's "wonder boy" and multi-millionaire, prefer to regard themselves as "pale skin Africans."

The following article by N.A. Hunt is a salutary reminder to those who have lost, or are in the process of losing, their racial self-respect as White men.—*Editor, S.A. Observer.*

If any History is written after the disappearance of the White race, it will record that the evolutionary attempt to create a "White African" was a failure.

This is surprising, because central and southern Africa are admirably adapted to the needs of the White. The climate is, on the whole, healthy and temperate. The soil is fertile. The mineral wealth of sub-Saharan Africa is beyond computation.

With flanks secured by the Indian and Atlantic Oceans, and with the immensely important Simonstown Naval Base, southern Africa should have been a bastion of the White race.

Nor can any fault be found with the White stocks which populated southern Africa. These came from the British Isles, Holland and France in the main. The admixture of Semitic and Mediterranean stocks was small.

There never were more than a quarter of a million Rhodesians. Yet such was their energy, ability and determination that even today

what they built largely survives, in spite of the massive deterioration which invariably accompanies Black rule.

There were never more than four and a half million Whites in South Africa. In just over three centuries they built a minute victualling post into a second rate world power. South Africa had one of the world's strongest economies. Its currency was one of the strongest and most stable in the world.

An observer looking at South Africa in say 1914, observing the vigour and confidence of its growing White population, its enormous wealth, and its still more enormous potential, could only conclude that the future was bright indeed for both countries and for the race which ruled them.

SAME FATE AWAITS SOUTH AFRICA

The same observer today would have to concede that it is only a matter of a few years before southern Africa could also be finally lost to the Whites.

In what was Rhodesia, the White is a slave in the house which he built for himself. It is as certain as anything can be that the same fate awaits the White South African, under the present National Party government.

It is true that both countries contained large numbers of Blacks. But these were never capable of being a threat to the Whites. The Whites had the brains, the resources, and the weapons to ensure their continued dominance. Yet it is clear that the "White African" could shortly become extinct.

The reason can only lie in the character or the institutions of the White man. It is to these that we must look to discover why one of the most intelligent and resourceful of human stocks, blessed with an ideal climate and unlimited natural resources, could not survive.

So what could have gone wrong? How was it possible that the flower of thew White race, living under ideal conditions, should wither away?

WHITE GROVELING

We know that in Nature all groups are in perpetual conflict; the situation usually expressed as "the survival of the fittest." A species which does not attempt to dominate and to spread ever more widely is doomed by Evolution. A species which seeks to establish and maintain a *status quo* is probably doomed.

Any species which yields territory and controls is certainly doomed. That this is true is proved by the histories of Rhodesia and South Africa.

Such was, and still is, the power of the White race that there is nothing to stop it from ruling every inch of the planet. Yet we see it thrust ever further back by weaker races, evicted from its outposts, groveling before peoples which the Whites could easily exterminate. The only cause of such a state of affairs must be something in the nature of the beliefs of the Whites.

For instance, Rhodesia held every inch of its territory by the best of all titles, that of conquest. If called upon to pinpoint the beginning of Rhodesia's decline, a historian would probably plump for the date of the introduction of a constitution which guaranteed to the conquered Blacks 50% of the territory owned by the conquering Whites.

The Blacks were in no way a threat to the Whites. Most were well content under White rule—as well they might be. The tiny minority, controlled from outside the country, who were not were completely impotent.

The only reason for this astonishing concession by the all-powerful conquerors to the powerless conquered must be sought in the minds of the Whites. It seems that only the existence of a death-wish among the Whites can explain why the White gave away half their birth-right, and in addition conceded the right of the more numerous Blacks to own property in the area reserved to Whites.

One might have expected that the South Africans would learn from the fate of the Rhodesians. The two countries had close ties; their problems were largely identical. They did not learn.

REASON FOR DECLINE

The decline of the South African White began, and his eventual extinction became certain, when the Nationalist Party established Bantu Homelands. The basic idea—to provide a place for the Blacks to live under their own laws and customs—was undoubtedly sound, an example of wise statesmanship. Unfortunately the Whites felt it necessary to subsidise the Homelands very handily, in particular to provide Health services virtually free.

Although based upon the most generous and laudable of motives, this policy in practise meant that the White would never lack ever larger numbers of Blacks to hate and envy him. A similar policy was followed in Rhodesia, with of course the same effect.

Together with the Bantu Homelands, townships were set up in the White area for the labour attracted by the promise of a better life than the Homelands could offer. This made perfect sense, but only on the condition that at the end of his working life the Black was compelled to leave the White area.

True wisdom, too, would have insisted that every effort be made to include the immensely powerful tribal system into township administration, rather than attempting to make the township governments "democratic."

This is not done. In fact, the history of both Rhodesia and South Africa can be seen as attempts by well-meaning Whites to impose "democracy"—by which was meant universal suffrage—on peoples to whom the concept was meaningless when it was not repugnant.

SELL-OUT OF S.W. AFRICA

South Africa's mental sickness became clear, when she agreed to hand over South West Africa ("Namibia") to what she and the world both knew would be a Communist-dominated terrorist government. We noted above that a race which cedes territory which it could control is doomed. This is certainly true of South Africa.

There was no political, military or economic need for her to hand over S.W.A. A White racial group which will willingly hand over thousands of its own race, including women and children, to Black rule has forfeited its moral right to survive. In Darwinian terms, that is in terms of the unceasing struggle for domination on this planet, the South African White committed suicide.

Yet not even the abject abandonment of S.W.A. satisfied either the political pigmies who now ruled South Africa or the outside world.

The National Party pressed on with negotiations with Black groups intent on destroying White rule. All were more or less Communist-dominated. All were motivated by hatred of the White and envy for his achievements, which they knew they could never equal.

Western political thought dominated the world. The overwhelming power of the West meant that its political concepts of "racial equality" and "democracy" became the norm. Not that these lunatic ideas were ever believed by any but a small, sick section of the West itself.

The rest of the world found it expedient, and even rewarding, to accept this White nonsense at face value. It enriched them by foreign aid, it allowed nasty little African gangsters to lecture their betters and, best of all, it ensured that the White race could never act as its own interests dictated.

MASS CORRUPTION

The concept of "freedom," "self-determination" and "racial equality" suddenly made the coloured races important. Thus we find a petty state like Panama, with a population smaller than that of a medium American city, defying the United States with impunity.

India, probably the largest and most festering example of mass corruption in the world, felt free to deliver moralistic lectures and admonitions to the West. What is more, she was allowed to get away with it.

Perhaps in this abject truckling we have a clue to the reasons behind the Western collapse.

South Africa had a perfectly viable and morally unexceptionable political policy in *apartheid*. So long as she adhered strictly to its principles all was well. But South Africa tried to marry the irreconcilable ideas of *apartheid* and "democracy," by which was meant universal suffrage or ochlocracy. They failed, of course. They lost their country too. They also ensured that the world would never see a White African.

HARD TO BELIEVE

It is difficult for us to understand why the Rhodesian and South African Whites acted as they did, and do. They of all peoples had ample daily experience of living and working with the Black. Their experience of the Black covered centuries.

Their very religion instructed them to keep themselves separate.

The two races were wildly different. The White race—not "mankind" but the White race—had put men on the moon. The Blacks had yet to invent the wheelbarrow. In 1961 the British Association for the Advancement of Science noted that *"No contribution to the Arts of civilisation has come from Africa, which has produced nothing but destruction and ruinous exploitation of its natural resources."*

Rhodesians and South Africans knew these words to be true. Yet they persisted in their attempts to make equal what Nature had made unequal. We see exactly as foretold by Spengler in his

Decline of the West, "Quantity replaces quality; spreading replaces deepening".

Rhodesia and South Africa, in spite of their long experience of Africa, staked their political lives on counting heads rather than what was in them. They lost the gamble, and in so doing committed racial suicide.

Evolution abandoned her attempt to create a White African. The urge to survive, to dominate together with the needed ruthlessness were simply no longer to be found in this off-shoot of the Whites.

Exit the "White African". He walked up a biological blind alley, like the gorilla and Australian black-fellow. The White African was an evolutionary failure. He perished.

SICKNESS OF LIBERALISM

With the advantage of hindsight we can see what destroyed the African White. It was the deadly sickness of liberalism, as fatal in Africa as it was in Europe.

The policy of *apartheid*, which alone could have ensured racial peace, was universally derided. "Social justice" and "democracy", never precisely defined, were held to be essential in Africa.

This was all nonsense, of course. In their hearts the Whites knew it. But the whole of the communications media ceaselessly told them that what they knew to be true was false, and what they knew to be false was true.

His religious leaders betrayed him by their sudden "discovery"—without any proof being given—that *apartheid* was contrary to the word of God. His political leaders, who were elected to ensure the safety and dominance of the Whites, openly schemed to hand over the country to the Blacks.

PRICE OF WEAKNESS

Of course, not all the Whites were blind to what was happening. The "reform" policy of the National Party certainly lost it some support. This policy was nothing but a carefully planned strategy designed to bring about Black rule.

Yet although its popularity diminished, the bemused electorate continued to return the National Party to power. It was clear that the majority of the Whites lacked the steel and the resolution to act in their own interests and those of nobody else. The price of this weakness will be their extinction.

As long ago as 1917 C.M. Walsh wrote prophetically:

But woe to that people which has not men that will stand up and fight without flinching. Those countries where the moral decay shall have gone deepest, where the proved stock shall have died out and given way to poor stock ..... when the strong and the wise and the shrewd shall gain no more of wealth and power and influence than the weak, silly and incompetent, all being equal,—those will go to the wall. And when this fate shall have overtaken most of our Western White mens' countries, our cycle of civilisation will be completed.

DESTROYED BY 'LIBERALISM'

As a picture of the West since 1945 and of South Africa in particular, this analysis could hardly be more accurate. It is what inevitably happens when "liberalism" replaces sober thought and reflection.

If, when the West has collapsed, any History is written it will certainly not be by a man of the White, Black or Brown races. He may be a Chinese. He will probably be Japanese.

Should he be moved to speculate upon why Evolution failed to create a "White African," and why the West collapsed, it seems probable that this future historian will conlcude that, just as the Blacks were destroyed by AIDS, so the Whites were by "liberalism." □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:THE BIBLE.

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $5.00 + $1.50 for postage to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ

BOOK REVIEW

Arno J. Mayer, *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken? / The 'Final Solution' in History,* New York: Pantheon Books, 1988. xv + 493 pages plus two maps. $27.95.

Mayer is a Jewish professor who teaches at Princeton University. Born in 1926, Mayer fled his native Luxembourg along with his family just ahead of advancing German forces in May 1940. Mayer's other books include *The Persistence of the Old Regime: Europe to the Great War, Dynamics of Counterrevolution in Europe, 1870-1956, Politics and Diplomacy of Peacemaking: Containment and Counterrevolution at Versailles, 1918-1919* and *Political Origins of the New Diplomacy, 1917-1918.*

The title of the book is derived from a lament of Solomon bar Simson (p. 26) on the massacre of Jews in Mainz in May 1096. Some of Mayer's motivations for writing the book are set forth on page 16, where he points out that the "Holocaust" material has become an overly sectarian "cult of remembrance." He then explains his position as an historical scholar: "The embryonic creed of the 'Holocaust,' which has also become an *idée-force*, has taken the reflective and transparent remembrances of survivors and woven them into a collective prescriptive 'memory' unconducive to critical and contextual thinking about the Jewish calamity. A central premise is that the victimization of the Jews at the hands of Nazi Germany and its collaborators is absolutely unprecedented, completely *sui generis*, and thus beyond historical reimagining."

Mayer's attempt to put the plight of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War into its historical context and thus to take it out of the isolation that has characterized the approach of a number of Jewish writers, such as Lucy Dawidowicz, has infuriated a number of Jewish critics. Dawidowicz, in fact, characterizes Mayer's efforts as a "very dishonest book" (as quoted in a rather superficial and distorting review in *Newsweek* of 15 May 1989, pages 64-65.) Mayer states that he is indebted to Raul Hilberg, Hans Mommsen and Pierre Vidal-Naquet for having read over the entire manuscript with the exception of the Prologue. The checking of Mayer's manuscript by these men no doubt constitutes a sort of "nihil obstat" amongst Jewish writers on the Extermination Thesis. Nevertheless, a quite hostile review appeared in the *New Republic* of 17 April 1989.

concede that sources for the study of the gas chambers are at once rare and unreliable and that most "of what is known is based on the depositions of Nazi officials and executioners of postwar trials...." (p. 362). Mayer must know that many of such depositions were obtained by torture but does not mention that fact. On page 365 Mayer states that "from 1942 to 1945, certainly at Auschwitz, but probably overall, more Jews were killed by so-called 'natural' causes than by 'unnatural' ones."

Mayer even suggests that "excavations at the killing sites and their immediate environs may also bring forth new information" (p. 363). Indeed, such information has been brought forth, to be specific, in the form of the Leuchter Report, which offers very strong evidence against the Extermination Thesis by actual analyses of fragments of buildings with regard to traces of cyanide. (See *Bulletin 35*, p. 3.) Mayer does not mention the Leuchter Report, nor does he mention the very strong evidence against the Extermination Thesis, already known a decade ago, in the form of the Allied air surveillance photographs taken over Auschwitz at various times during 1944.

On p. 195 Mayer states that after the German occupation of western Poland, Denmark, Norway, Luxembourg, the Netherlands, Belgium, and France a "total of about 3.5 million Jews were now under German control." We would thus have to assume that no less than 2.5 million in addition came under German control and that they were all killed in order to arrive at the famous six-million figure, which is thus quite impossible. After the beginning of the German invasion of the USSR a huge number of Jews and other persons were moved by the Soviet government far to the east ahead of the advancing German forces. The approximately 3,000,000 Jews in Israel alone in excess of those there in 1939 are overwhelmingly of European origin or descent. It is significant that Mayer does not mention the six-million figure, which he seems to have tacitly avoided as being too absurd to defend.

In Chapter XII (page 376-408), entitled "The Extermination Sites/Chelmo, Belzec, Sobibór, Treblinka," Mayer gives rather detailed descriptions of these sites, which he characterizes as "out-and-out killing sites." It is revealing to compare Mayer's description with those by Mark Weber in his "Open Letter to the Rev. Mark Herbener" (*Journal of Historical Review*, VIII, 2, pages 173-184). Mark Weber supports his descriptions by mentioning sources. The following are some of the main aspects of the descriptions by the two authors:

Some of Mayer's terminology is innovative. Instead of the propaganda word *Holocaust* he employs the more precise *Judeocide*. For the National Socialist laws restricting Jews in various fields he uses the historically appropriate verb *deemancipate* with reference to the fact that in Germany and some other parts of Europe the Jews were freed from various restrictions during the course of the late eighteenth and early nineteenth centuries, a process generally designated as *emancipation*. Mayer frequently refers to the 1914-1945 period as the Thirty Years War of the twentieth century with reference to the earlier war of that name (1618-1648). Mayer finds a number of similarities in these periods.

Mayer conceders that during 1938-1940 there was no intention or plan to exterminate the Jews (p. 159) and that "until the fall of 1941 the Nazi drive against the Jews remained indeterminate and erratic" (p. 201). He continues with this vein on p. 348, where he states that the extermination camps "had not been planned by the Nazis from the very first..... To examine the camps apart from the context of the colossal horrors and miseries of war engulfing large parts of the European Continent is to fail to understand the camps, for this context contributed to the environment of rampant general violence in which the Nazis were able to execute the Judeocide."

At this point Mayer could and should have contrasted the interning of Jews in Europe with the interning of persons of Japanese descent in the United States, the latter of which took place almost immediately after the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, while the massive internment of Jews did not take place until some 30 months after the Anglo-French declaration of war against Germany. It should not be overlooked that both internings took place largely for real or imagined reasons of security. The German fear of Jewish partisans operating behind thinly manned German lines was a justified one and Mayer recognizes it (p. 380; see also R. Aschenauer, *Krieg ohne Grenzen*, 1982, pp. 246 ff.).

Mayer claims that Goebbels was the "chief instigator" of Crystal Night in November 1938 (p. 170). Ingrid Weckert, whose important writings on this subject Mayer does not list and perhaps does not even know, presents evidence that Goebbels was shocked at the violence of the pogrom-like action. Moreover, Hitler's office sent out orders to cease the destruction at once soon after it started. (See *Bulletin 31*, republished in *Liberty Bell* of January 1989, where Weckert's book, *Feuerzeichen*, is reviewed.)

Mayer insists on the presence of gas chambers in German concentration camps for the purpose of killing human beings but he must

MAYER

Chelmno (Kulmhof)

First killing site to be set up, 35 miles northwest of Lódz in secluded place. Killing operations begun 8 December 1941. Within 15 months 100,000 Jews killed, over 70,000 of them from the Lódz ghetto. Mayer concedes that "there is little reliable data for Chelmno (p. 392). The installation was apparently dismantled in March 1943. Mobile gas vans used for the killings.

Belzec

Second killing site to be set up, 100 miles southeast of Warsaw. Gassing facilities stationary, employed bottled carbon monoxide and later exhaust fumes from trucks. Dimensions and capacities of gas chambers uncertain. Facilities destroyed in December 1942.

Sobibór

Northeast of Lublin. A variant of Belzec. Large contingent of Dutch Jews were victims there in September 1942.

Treblinka

Located 50 miles Northeast of Warsaw. Started operation 23 July 1942. Three gas chambers in brick structure with Diesel (!) motor to provide fumes. By late August 1942 over 250,000 Jews estimated to have been killed there, largely from Warsaw area, thus something like 10,000 a day.

WEBER

Chelmno (Kulmhof)

"So little is known about Chelmno (or Kulmhof) that it is difficult to effectively refute the charge that it was a mass extermination center." One Jewish source claims that 1,350,000 Jews were killed there but other Jewish sources claim far fewer. Large truck used as a "gas van."

Belzec

Like Sobibór, a a small transit camp near the Polish-Ukrainian border. A secret German memorandum dated 17 March 1942 indicates that Jews were to be permanently deported from Belzec to the Ukraine. The Polish underground courier Jan Karski did not see evidence of gas chambers in 1942 in Belzec.

Sobibór

In the shifting accounts by Jewish historians this camp has been lately accorded greater significance, with claims that between 200,000 and 600,000 Jews were gassed there in 1942-3. On 5 July 1943 Himmler directed that the transit camp was to be turned into a concentration camp with a center for dismantling captured ammunition. Correspondence shows that neither Himmler nor Pohl regarded Sobibór as an extermination center. A Brazilian court refused to convict or extradite the former acting commandant of Sobibór.

Treblinka

Although over a million Jewish victims have been claimed for this camp, it was not a secret camp and its establishment as a labor camp was publicly announced on 2 December 1941. A German document dated 7 July 1942 also refers to Treblinka as a labor camp.

Although Mayer devotes much space to the status of Jews in Hungary, he scarcely mentions the Béla Kun régime in Hungary (p. 85), let alone the horrors and atrocities of this ephemeral régime (1919), which are vividly described in Cécile Tormay's *An Outlaw's Diary*, the first English edition of which was published in 1923. Certainly, a "specialist in the recent European history," as Mayer calls himself (p. vii), should be well aware of the impact of the Kun régime on European attitudes toward the danger of Communist régimes dominated by Jews. This cursory mention of the Kun régime is typical of the lack of balance in Mayer's presentation of recent European history as related to Jews (pp. 39-89). Perceptive western Europeans were well aware of the preponderant rôle played by Jews in the horrors of Communism. Not just Goebbels in his famous speech of 18 February 1943 ("Wollt Ihr den totalen Krieg?" discussed at length by Mayer, pp. 342 ff.), but also Winston Churchill in his famous article in the London *Illustrated Sunday Herald* of 8 February 1920 recognized the Jewish nature of Bolshevism. (For information on the collaboration of Wall Street Jews and Bolsheviks, see Anthony Sutton's *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, 1974.)

When Mayer suggests that Heydrich might have been using "coded language" at the Wannsee Conference of 20 January 1942 (p. 304) we must question his logic or at least his knowledge of the putative minutes of this conference, which were, after all, stamped "Geheime Reichssache." With the usual protections of military secrecy there would have been no reason to use "coded language." This document, at least parts of which appear to be spurious for a variety of reasons, makes no mention of a plan to exterminate all the Jews of Europe, let alone details as to how this was to have been done.

Whatever merit Mayer's thesis that the bogging down of Operation Barbarossa caused a desire for revenge against the Jews might have, he fails to mention a number of reasons for the intense hostility toward Jews for which Jews themselves were responsible. The genocidal threat in Kaufman's *Germany Must Perish*, which recommended the extinguishing of the German nation by sterilization, was taken seriously and publicized widely at the time of its publication in 1941. Then in the fall of 1944 the Morgenthau Plan, with its clear genocidal objectives, became well known in Germany.

Not once does Mayer mention one of the psychological and diplomatic turning points of the war, the discovery of mass graves of Polish officers at Katyn by German intelligence in the spring of 1943, which caused the Polish government in exile to break off diplomatic relations with the USSR and should have been a strong warning even to the United States with regard to what was in store for postwar Europe.

In contrast to works of such revisionist authors as Butz, Stäglich, Sanning, and C. Weber, Mayer's book contains no footnotes, a circumstance which reduces his credibility considerably, both in the eyes of revisionists and authors who represent the "Intentionalist" school of writing in this field. Why this lack of footnotes? To save paper? More likely it was because Mayer used some sources which he might have considered difficult to defend, such as the effectively discredited *Kommandant in Auschwitz*, putatively by Rudolf Höss. (See R. Faurisson's article in the *Journal of Historical Review*, VII, 4 and Stäglich's discussions of this work.) Without footnotes we hardly can judge the reliability of Mayer's text—or the lack of it In his extensive bibliography Mayer lists well over 500 works, even including two revisionist classics by A. Butz and P. Rassinier, but of course we cannot be certain what use Mayer made of them, if any. Perhaps they were "token" listings to give the impression that the author had an open mind about revisionist literature or even made use of it.

This book has provoked a good deal of hostile comment from Jewish writers of the "Holocaust" material because it contests some of the main contentions of their all too well publicized and lauded publications. To a quite limited extent, but in some important ways, we might categorize Mayer's book as a revisionist work. □

Reprinted from *Bulletin 38*, published by the Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add:

On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE REWRITING OF AMERICAN HISTORY

by

David McCalden

The United States not only rewrites history in history books, it also rewrites inscriptions on public monuments, currency, and slogans.

The most blatant example of this distortion is the Jefferson Monument in Washington, D.C., the nation's capital. The memorial to Thomas Jefferson, the nation's third president, was erected on reclaimed Potomac tidal land in 1942, the 200th anniversary of Jefferson's birth. It is dominated by a 19ft tall statue of Jefferson. But around the circular walls of the temple-like structure are various quotations attributed to him. The most famous reads:

> Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free. Establish the law for educating the common people. This it is the business of the state to effect and on a general plan.

However, a referral to Jefferson's own biography reveals what he really said about the emancipation of the slaves:

> Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free. nor is it less certain that the two races, equally free, cannot live in the same government. nations, habit, opinion, has drawn indelible lines of distinction between them. it is still in our power to direct the process of emancipation and deportation...

Many other slogans around the walls of the monument quote Jefferson's reference to "God", giving the impression that he was a Christian. In fact, Jefferson, like many of the Founding Fathers, was a Deist. In other words, he believed that there had at some time been a supernatural Creator, but that since that Creation, the Creator had taken a back seat and refrained from any divine intervention by way of miracles, messiahs, apparitions, or whatever. Thus, the Declaration of Independence (which was written by a committee chaired by Thomas Jefferson) contained deistic, non-Christian, terms such as "Nature and Nature's God" and "Divine Providence." And, by the time the United States Constitution was written a whole decade later, Jefferson

and the other Founding Fathers had turned even further away from theocratic tendencies. The U.S. Constitution closely followed Jefferson's "Virginia Act for Establishing Religious Freedom", and Article VI stated quite emphatically that "no religious test shall ever be required as a qualification" for public office. Jefferson himself wrote:

> I have recently been examining all our known superstitions of the world, and I do not find in our particular superstition (Christianity) one redeeming feature. They are all alike founded upon fables and mythologies. The Christian God is a being of terrific character—cruel, vindictive, capricious, and unjust.

Jefferson later became so disgusted with Christianity that he rewrote the Christian Bible. By using the "scissors-and-past" process, he cut out all the ugly and illogical sequences, and retained the humane aspects. He named his "wee little book" *The Philosophy of Jesus Christ*, and it is still available in reprint as *Thomas Jefferson's Bible* (available from Liberty Lovers Library, P.O. Box 3, Otter Rock, OR 97369, U.S.A.)

Thomas Jefferson's monument, therefore, is a lie. Contrary to the impression given by the Roosevelt-era inscription, he was most certainly **not** in favor of negroes being granted American citizenship—in fact, he wanted them deported, and he was most certainly **not** in favor of Christianity—in fact, he wanted strict separation of Church and State, and a radical re-writing of the Holy Bible.

The president who actually freed the salves, Abraham Lincoln, shared Jefferson's views on repatriation to Africa. Shortly before his presidency, he was engaged in a public debate with a Senator Douglas, who endorsed the deportation policy. Lincoln had this to say in agreement:

> I will say then that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of bringing about in any way the social and political equality of the white and black races—that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of making voters or jurors of Negroes, nor of qualifying them to hold office, nor to inter-marry with white people; and I will say in addition that there is a physical difference between the white and black races which I believe will forever forbid the two races living together on terms of social and political equality.
> Such separation if effected at all, must be effected by colonization incidentally...what colonization most needs is a hearty will...Let us be brought to believe that it is morally right, and at the same time

favorable to, or at least not against, our interests to transfer the African to his native clime, and we shall find a way to do it, however great the task may be.

And so it was that as President of the United States, Abraham Lincoln proclaimed:

> I, Abraham Lincoln, President of the United States, and Commander-in-Chief of the Army and Navy thereof, do hereby proclaim and declare that...it is my purpose upon the next meeting of Congress to again recommend...the immediate or gradual abolishment of Slavery...and that the effort to colonize persons of African descent, with their consent, upon the continent or elsewhere, with the previously obtained consent of the government existing there, will be continued; that on the first day of January, in the year of our Lord 1863, all persons held as Slaves within any State, or any designated part of a State, the people whereof shall then be in rebellion against the United States, shall be then, thenceforward and forever free.

Two years later, Lincoln was cut down by an assassin's bullet. A few months later, slavery was officially outlawed by the U.S. Constitution's addition of a 13th amendment. However, Lincoln's original plans for repatriation were quietly and quickly abandoned.

The very first President, George Washington, has also been hijacked by unscrupulous Christians. In St. Paul's chapel of Trinity Church in New York City, there is displayed a plaque purporting to bear the inscription of a "prayer to God" regularly raptured up to Heaven from George Washington's adjacent pew number 60. In fact, the "prayer" is lifted and **extensively amended,** from a circular letter sent by George Washington to the governors of the 13 American colonies. In 1935 a group of atheists sued the Trinity Church for consumer fraud. During the suit the church dignitaries admitted the fakery, but claimed that it was justified in the context of "a place of religious worship." *sic, sic* and *sic* again!

The Statue of Liberty on Liberty Island (formerly Bedloes Island) in New York Harbor is also a deception. Most people think that the statue represents unlimited, free immigration to the United States. Their confusion originates from (a) the close proximity of the (now abandoned) immigration entry station of Ellis Island in the same harbor, (b) the existence of an immigration museum in the basement of the statue, and (c) the addition of a plaque bearing a pro-immigration poem written by one Emma Lazarus.

The poem reads in part:

> Give me your tired, your poor
> Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free
> The wretched refuse of your teeming shore.
> Send these, the homeless, tempest-tossed to me,
> I lift my lamp beside the golden door.

In fact, the Statue of Liberty has nothing whatsoever to do with immigration, free or regulated. It was a gift in recognition of French-American friendship, and a miniature version stands on the banks of the Seine river in Paris. The statue was manufactured in France in 1884, and shipped to the U.S. in 214 packing cases. It was erected on a plinth which had previously been the foundations of a fort, and was unveiled in 1886. Ms. Lazarus' poem was not added until 1903—almost twenty years later. Many commentators indicate that Ms. Lazarus later abandoned her support for free immigration, when she witnessed the severe social problems which it caused.

The Pledge of Allegiance to the flag of the United States did not have its origins in revolutionary times. It was originally published in a *Beano*-type magazine, the 8 September 1892 issue of the *Youth's Companion.* The extra two words "under God" were only added at the height of the Red scare in 1957.

The theocratic slogan "In God We Trust" was likewise not a part of the Founding Fathers' plans. It was added to large coins (where space permitted) in 1864, and to all currency in 1955—again at the height of the McCarthy era. The following year, the American National Motto "E Pluribus Unum" was abandoned in favor of the sectarian, and by now ubiquitous, "In God We Trust."

Thus, many Americans are under the mistaken impression that Victorian-era jingoism and McCarthy-era righteousness were somehow part of the Founding Fathers' blueprint.

Christians and theocrats have not been alone in tinkering with the American currency. Several years ago, the Department of Printing and Engraving noted the declining purchasing power of the dollar, and the popularity of a $2 bill north of the border in Canada. A U.S. $2 bill was introduced into circulation. However, on the reverse side of the bill is a reproduction of a canvass which hangs in the main lobby of the Capitol building in Washington, D.C. It portrays the signing of the Declaration of Independence. On the bill, a signer at the extreme right of the picture appears to be a negro. But the color painting in the Capitol shows the man correctly as Caucasian. This has not stopped

desperate negro leaders from promoting the $2 bill as some kind of symbol for their ethnic cause.

Nowadays, limousine Liberals, effeminate clerics, and unscrupulous historians, are fond of hi-jacking everybody who was anybody in American history, and making them into patron saints of liberalism. Often the most flagrant deceptions and plain re-writings of history takes place. There is not space here to go into this Big Brother activity—it would take a book; actually several books, to list the **accurate** quotations of historical figures which **belie** these latter-day claims of congenital liberalism.

One book which contradicts the supposed historical support for Zionism, for example, is *The Jew in Review* [prepared by Zuhdi Al-Fatih, and originally published in November 1972 under the title *The Jews*] (re-published in 1977 by, and available from, Liberty Bell Publications, Order #10008, $8.00 + $1.50 postage & handling). I am myself currently working on a book provisionally entitled *Great Racists of Our Time*, which will profile great western thinkers, such as Margaret Sanger, Charles Darwin, and Thomas Jefferson, whose ideas of racial inequality have been perverted and reversed by the machinations of unscrupulous liberal fetishists.

Most Americans believe in democracy and self-determination; at least where their own country is concerned. There have only been a couple of wars fought by America where American soil was at stake: the Revolutionary War of 1776, the Revolutionary War Part 2 of 1812, and the Texan Wars of Independence from Mexico, fought in 1836 and 1846. During both wars, there were substantial minorities whose loyalty was to the losing side. If the tides of war had been different, and the vanquished had been the victors, then everything would have been reversed. The American revolutionaries and the Texas rebels would have been hanged or shot as traitors.

Since America stabilized in the late 19th century, and her territory became homogeneous, there have been more wars, not less. **None** of these involved foreign invasions of American soil, nor even the threat of such. Every single war involved the American government intervening in foreign nations. A list follows, together with the "beneficial" results:

Date	War	Result
1898-1899	Spanish-American War	Millions of non-Whites inGuam, Puerto Rico, the Philippines come under American government, and can later claim U.S. immigration privileges.
1899-1903	Philippines Insurrection	The Philippines remain under United States jurisdiction for another 43 years.
1900-1901	Boxer Rebellion	Chinese are alienated
1906-1909	Cuban Pacification	Reactionary regime installed. Anti-American sentiment created.
1912-1925	1st Nicaragua Expedition	ditto
1914-1914	Vera Cruz Expedition	ditto
1915-1915	1st Haiti Expedition	ditto
1916-1917	Punitive Exped. to Mexico	ditto
1916-1916	Dominican Expedition	ditto
1919-1920	2nd Haiti Expedition	ditto
1926-1932	2nd Nicaragua Expedition	ditto
1917-1918	First World War	Dismemberment and humiliation of Germany; Bolshevik takeover in Russia; Zionists obtain Balfour Declaration from British in return for Zionists shoe-horning America into war.
1917-1918	Bolshevik Revolution (Intervention of U.S. & Allies)	Russia under total Communist control
1941-1945	Second World War	Germany dismembered even more; Communist takeover of half of Europe; Zionist become sacrosanct —above all criticism because of so-called "Holocaust"; Zionists steal Palestine from Palestinians.
1950-1953	Korean War	Communists installed in North; Reactionaries installed in South.
1958-1958	Lebanese Expedition	Reactionary regime installed.
1965-1965	Dominican Expedition	ditto
1954-1975	Vietnam War	Communist control over whole of Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia; millions of Asian and half-caste "refugees" flood into America.
1982-	Lebanese Intervention	Israeli de facto rule over South Lebanon.
1982-	El Salvador Intervention	wait and see....
1982-	Chad Intervention	wait and see....
1983-	Grenada Intervention	wait and see....

America joined in the major wars in this list due to deception, and jiggery-pokery on the part of the U.S. government.

The **Spanish American War** broke out in 1898 after an American ship, the USS *Maine* blew up in Havana harbor, leaving 260 dead. The American government "assumed" that a Spanish bomb had been responsible, and declared war against Spain on several fronts, resulting in the virtual annexation of large chunks of territory. Subsequent investigations have shown that an accidental coal dust explosion was the more likely cause of the destruction.

The **First World War** had been waged for three years in Europe before America stepped in. The ostensible reason was that the Germans had killed 128 American passengers on board the SS *Lusitania*. This British ship was carrying munitions, as well as passengers, to the European front, from New York. The Germans had placed advertisements in the New York newspapers advising neutral Americans not to travel on such a ship. However, the ship was sunk by a U-boat when it tried to cross the German blockade into the war zone. Germany offered to pay monetary compensation to the bereaved families, and issued an official apology. British "dirty tricks" operatives replied with a faked German "Lusitania celebration medal." The true reason for U.S. entry into the war was that American Zionists had successfully negotiated a deal whereby Britain would be rescued (from military stalemate or defeat) by American intervention, on condition that Britain should issue a declaration of support for Zionism. This "Balfour Declaration" was duly issued, and America promptly came in on the Allied side. [See, *Origins of the Balfour Declaration*, available from Liberty Bell Publications; Order #15006, $3.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling.]

The **Second World War** had likewise been waged for three years before America joined the fray. Again, a trick was used to bamboozle a neutralist, non-interventionist American public. Once again, the same old "American ships attacked" formula was wheeled out and dusted off. During the years 1939-1941, America had been aiding and abetting the British war effort to a greater and greater extent, most of it kept secret from the American public. Then, Roosevelt declared an embargo of materiel against Japan, and a threat that if British or Dutch possessions in the East Indies were invaded, America would react militarily. Both actions were threats of war. Japan decided to stage a pre-emptive strike, and Washington obliged by conveniently placing the Pacific Fleet as a

sitting duck at Pearl Harbor, Hawaii. Roosevelt's staff knew three days in advance that the Japanese attack was coming, but held the information back from Hawaii so that a maximum number of American servicemen would be offered up as sacrificial lambs. Knowing that Hitler was a loyal ally of Japan, Roosevelt correctly anticipated that he would inevitably declare war against America. By contrast, America's ally, the Soviet Union, did not declare war against Japan until the war was almost over—the Soviets wanted to fight a one-front war only.

The real reason for American entry into the war had nothing whatsoever to do with Japan. Roosevelt was itching for a fight with Hitler simply because Roosevelt's Jewish advisers and supporters had a score to settle. As with the First World War, the Zionist cause was enhanced and within a few years of the war's end, a state of Israel had been superimposed onto the understandably reluctant Palestinians' land. □

Reprints of *The Rewriting of American History* (Ord.#32061) are available at the following prices: 10 for $2.50, 20 for $4.00, 50 for $7.50, 100 for $14. Please add $1.50 on orders for $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00, for postage & handling. On orders from abroad, please add $2.00 or 20% respectively. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Leagionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add:
On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I write to thank you in general for the issues of *Liberty Bell* which you so kindly continue to send me regularly, and which are not only always read with great interest by myself and made much use of for information there contained, but often passed on to others who similarly appreciate seeing them.

In particular I write to thank you for, and to express my admiration for the superb Adolf Hitler centenary issue (April 1989) which is indeed something to treasure permanently as a magnificent commemoration.

It was of course an additional personal pleasure to discover that you had found my old article "National Socialism: A Philosophical Appraisal" worthy of inclusion in this monumental issue.

If, without seeming to detract in the slightest, I can just draw attention to a printing error in the reproduction of that article so as perhaps to prevent a repetition in the future, this occurs in the second paragraph of the article proper, namely on page 124 of the centenary issue, immediately after "his instinct for health and strength," where we have:

"his desire to remain on this earth, the creed of National Socialism will remain indestructible."

The passage should instead read:

"and his desire for beauty in life; and, as long as that will, that instinct, and that desire remain on this earth, the creed of National Socialism will remain indestructible."

The passage in question did appear correctly in the reproduction of the entire issue of *National Socialist World* Number 1, which was the original home of the article, which White Power Publications produced some time ago.

It was kind of you to preface the reproduction in the centenary issue with the too complimentary remarks concerning myself, and the wording of one of my centenary stickers. My very best wishes to you.

Colin Jordan, England

* * * * *

Dear Editor,

As a Revisionist, I have the utmost respect, and further, a debt, to Mr. David McCalden, for his role in the IHR. As an Irishman, however, I take exception to his article that appeared in the July *Liberty Bell*. In the spirit of historical accuracy, therefore, I challenge the bulk of his article.

Yes, indeed, the men of the six counties of Northern Ireland are Freemasons, mostly Presbyterians, and, in fact, Scottish Rite Freemasons, the organization subscribed to by all of British Royalty, except Randy Andy (Bonnie Prince Andrew). It was this nest of troublemakers that were the target of Hitler, along with the Jews. Hitler closed the temples of both organizations, if you will recall.

As far as the Norman conquerors melding into the populaces of both Ireland and Britain, keep in mind that the Normans (Noth Men, literally) and the Irish were basically of the same race, but by the time they invaded Britain, the British population had been mongrelized by the Roman Army, which consisted of mercenaries from all over, including Turks, Greeks, Asians, Africans, etc. Except for a small band of gallant Picts in the isolated regions of Northland Scotia (Scotland). These men were too ferocious to be subdued. Similarly, Hibernia (Ireland) escaped this mongrelization and, indeed, welcomed the Normans, which they called "The Happy Invasion."

As to the development and makeup of the Ulster Plantation (then called "Coleraine"), it all started with a bit of history known as "The flight of the Earles," in this case Earle O'Donnel, and Earl O'Neil. These men were in charge of what was to become known as "the Ulster Plantation." The time period was 1606-1607 and the Earles were there in accordance with a treaty with Queen Elizabeth, who, unfortunately, died a maniac, as so many of England's Royalty does. (All that proper breeding, you know.)

The mad Queen was succeeded by James the 6th of Scotland, who was later to become James I of England. James was a greedy king, and he had plans to plant Ulster with British and Scottish settlers, but the two Earles were in the way. It was necessary to destroy them. The method was as old as Freemasonry itself. They were to charged in a plot. An anonymous letter found by the Council Chamber of Dublin castle revealed the plot. According to the details, O'Neil was to seize the castle and start another rebellion.

Of course, the letter really emanated from London. It was devised by Cecil, Secretary of State. Lord Howth was to carry out the plot, and to inveigle O'Neil and O'Donnell to a meeting in his house. It was sufficient. They were cited to appear in London to answer the charge. With perfect knowledge of the English government's craft, and aware that the planters were waiting to fall upon O'Donnell and O'Neil and that their destruction had been decided upon, flight was the only alternative.

The true owners, the Irish, were driven from their land by the British, much in the same manner in which the Jews drove the Palestinians from their land. The English and Scottish undertakers, and servitors of the Crown scrambled for the ground, like the Jews, which was handed out in parcels of up to 2,000 acres. Coleraine (Derry) was

divided up among the London Trade Guilds, the drapers, fishmongers, vintners, haberdashers, etc. who had financed the Plantation scheme. And thus an ugly blot was planted on the fair face of Ireland, in its proudest quarter.

As to the character of the Planters, Reid, in his *History of the Irish Presbyterians* notes, "Among those whom divine Providence did send to Ireland, the most part were such as either poverty or scandalous lives had forced hither." Master Stewart, son of a Presbyterian minister who was one of the Planters writes: "From Scotland came many, and from England, not a few, yet all of them generally the scum of both nations, who from debt, or breaking, or fleeing justice, or seeking shelter, came hither hoping to be without fear of man's justice." An Irishman of that time, looking over the verdant valleys of the Plantation from his rocky perch, must have been wondering the same thing todays' Palestinian is wondering.

McCalden does not mention, i.e., give credit to, an ultra-nationalist organization of the last century, "The United Irishmen," a Protestant organization devoted to making a Republic of the Four Provinces. It was founded by John Mitchel, and its membership was full of men like Wolfe Tone, Samuel Neilson, Napper Tandy, Padraic Pearse, Thomas Emmet, etc. Their Republic voice was so strong that the Orange Order had to be established to save the Plantation. Again, Freemasonry saved the day for the Crown. The United Irishmen were supplanted by what is today "Sinn Fein," i.e., "one alone."

Next is the matter of terrorism. Now, I will admit it has been a while, perhaps seven years, but the last time I gathered statistics, these where the figures: British soldiers killed by IRA soldiers—571; IRA soldiers killed by British soldiers—79. Now, rattling those numbers around in my thick Irish head, with its wee pee brain, I come up with a kill ration of better than 7:1 over the Englishmen, touted by the Crown to be the finest soldiers in the world.

Other statistics: Security forces killed by Loyalists—13; Civilian victims of Loyalist explosions—111; Crossfire accidents caused by UDF and UV—10; Innocent people killed by Security Forces—116; Assassinations by UDA and UDF—496; Loyalists fighting Security Forces—13; Loyalists killed by their own bombs—25; People killed by Loyalists in early riots—44; total 818 (Figures as of 28 October 1981).

Respectability is a matter of success. Nothing could illustrate this more than the bad name of the IRA today, which is loosing, compared to the IRA of 80 years ago, when they were winners. Eamon de Valera, the leader, was appointed First President of the League of Nations. Give the Palestinians arms and support, and they will beat the Jews. Give the IRA guns and support, and they will beat the Brits.

Now, concerning McCalden's charge the Irish are not "industrious" and the Scots are, consider a few things. Scotland became a vassal of Muthah England, and, as such had at her disposal the iron and coal mines of England and Wales. With this, the Scots were able to partake in the "Industrial Revolution" of late last century. Ireland was a land bereft of these essentials. What forests she had were razed by Cromwell, because the provided cover for the rebels. Ireland's ports were destroyed, in order that the Irish rebels could not be supplied.

What was left? the fine Irish minds did indeed turn to writing (some of the finest invective the English language has ever seen), science, medicine, politics, etc., as McCalden noted. What McCalden **failed** to note is how the Irish, when starved out of their own country by the Brits and arrived in the USA, did extremely well in this new industrial environment. Henry Ford was a Corkonian. Holland gave us the submarine, and, in general, the Irishman was not behind the wall in an industrial atmosphere.

We also showed our mettle as fighting men, earning more Medals of Honor than any other ethnic group, albeit regrettably to save Muthah England from the Kaiser and der Führer. As far as being active against the Jews, there is Father Coughlin, Henry Ford, Ted O'Keefe of the IHR, John Mahoney of Link, and I must add with all lack of modesty

Yer Servant
E.J. Toner Jr.

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I have just finished David McCalden's article "The Struggle for Ulster," and I am appalled and disgusted.

The Irish Tragedy is a White civil war which is taking place across the ocean in a foreign land which few of us truly know and understand and which is rooted in an ugly past.

Regardless of the merits or the truth of McCalden's thesis, the fact remains that the Irish Tragedy is extraordinarily divisive and completely irrelevant to the Revolution.

Regardless of whatever worthy role McCalden has played in the past in the Revolutionary Movement, his authorship of that article is a counter-revolutionary act which plays directly into the hands of our enemies.

Regardless of whatever past role the *Liberty Bell* has played in the growth and nurturing of the Revolution, the decision to print that article and thereby inflame divisive and sectarian emotions was a counter-revolutionary act which plays directly into the hands of our enemies.Ulster is not our struggle. The Revolution is!

Long live the Revolution!
John Monsignor, Rochester NY

Thanks for your wonderful publications, George. The extra $20. is for a cup or two of coffee. Thanks also for your indomitable courage in presenting Dr. Oliver together with all the other courageous authors you present!

All the best,
Mrs. K.N., California

* * * * *

Dear George,

I admire you for your courage and stamina to keep up the fight for survival of our Aryan race, now living aimlessly to be the prey of its enemies. I salute you and your family. I hope you can keep up and also hope that you are heard.

Your,
E.G., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear George,

The clipping with my monthly donation should be of interest to you. It's typical liberal/Jew cartoon humor. Comparing the greatest White Man who ever lived with Stalin and the Mongol subhuman Deng who currently rules Red China is typical of the lying sheenies of the press. Of course, we know that had Adolf Hitler been successful, there would have been no more Communism and no more Stalin, and if the Japanese had been victorious in the Far East, Chinese Communism would have been smashed, too! Ah what might have been! Yet, the goal is still obtainable, therefore we must fight on no matter how hopeless it seems. My cousin's 3-year-old daughter is the reason I fight on; she's a blond-haired little love and I don't want her to grow up in the world I knew—arrogant Jew media masters and culture smashers, ape-like niggers running the streets, and biological scum elevated to "celebrity status." My parents were of the WW II generation and did nothing to save our country (happily, I can report their apathy ended about 20 years ago, and they basically share our views, especially my Dad, my mom is a bit hung-up on the Christian crap, however). The future belongs to us!

Sincerely,
M.R., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell,

I NEED HELP!

I am pursuaded that "Holocaust" IS religion and has therefore no place on public property and memorials, no right to tax money, no place in public schools, and absolutely should not be forced upon our service men and women, nor be promoted by the Department of Defense as by "Days of Remembrance" publication.

I submit that in that aforementioned publication it is clearly state to be **religious** in its observance and the program made a part of chaplain's activity. What more clear proof is needed? Hoaxacaust has been preached from "Christian" pulpits, written into Sunday School quarterlies, and taught in Synagogues. Further marks of religion include that non-believers have been persecuted as in the case of Ernst Zündel, to name but one.

Certainly, the counter arguments against throwing the *Diary of Anne Frank* out of schools will include the claim that "Holocaust is historical fact." The counter question then is, "Is that to claim that the lives and works of Jesus Christ and Mohammed are **not** historical facts? I have stated the question to many groups but though they all seem to agree, **but none have the guts** to file suit, and I am no lawyer. I would be glad to lend my name as a plaintiff and I believe there would be no shortage of others eager to sign in a class-action of this sort.

Somewhere out there, there must be a lawyer or two who might expect to benefit from the publicity attached to such a suit. Any organization willing to press it would surely make news.

I am so desperate to get that suit filed that I would even contact some atheist organization if only I had an address of one. Please advise as to whether you think I am nuts or if you know of any way I should go.

Yours truly,
Gordon S. Clark, Rte. 2, Box 2560, Eastland TX 76448

* * * * *

Dear George,

...Thank you for the 100th Anniversary issue of AH's birthday. I wanted some appropriate keepsake for the occasion and your tribute I'll treasure forever. Thank you.

Heil Hitler!
E.R., California

PS: I was impressed enough with the *March Up Country* by Harold Covington to lend him small support. I've felt queasy about his *Joshua* 1:6 sign-off on his letterheads, and recently Ben Klassen has contacted telling me that Covington is now in "Identity." I've decided to drop support for him and I'd like to know if you think it's the right thing to do. You and your publication I respect in these dirty little matters. *[We do not endorse nor condemn either Ben Klassen's or Harold Covington's organization. However, we do have our own opinion based on mature judgement of what "you (they) do, not what you (they) say." Of course we were taken aback too when Harold Covington came out with his, in our opinion, obnoxious "Joshua 1:6" sign-off. When questioned on this*

point, HC supplied a somewhat satisfactory answer. As we find fault with HC on this particular point, so could we find fault with several points of Ben Klassen's program. Do a little thinking, and you'll come up with the right decision as to whom you should or should not support. —Editor]

* * * * *

Dear George,

Today I had an experience I would like to share with you. While driving my Mercedes down the road, I observed a carload of 6 to 8 talking apes that were gyrating reflexively within their vehicle, as is their habit. The monkoids were making rude remarks to a German girl of no more than 12, who, exercising the good judgment so sadly lacking in many of her race, was preparing to run. By good fortune, the Congoids continued on their way when the traffic light changed.

The critical question in this incident is: what could one unarmed man have done in the event these featherless bipeds had not continued driving, and instead tried to satisfy their natural drives? The answer: not much. The lesson, as I see it, is to consider arming oneself against these sub-humans, who can strike at any time.

Of course, I do not advocate the "Death Wish" scenario, as that could risk violating the rights of rapists, murderers, and other sub-bestial creatures who have a Yahweh-given right to prey upon us.

The best armament against 6-8 targets is a 9mm automatic, which can hold 14-16 rounds, and for which even larger magazines are available. Hollow point ammunition is as effective as the larger .45 cal bullet, weapons for which hold only 6-8 rounds. Think of what one properly equipped comrade could have accomplished at the recently publicized attacks in New York City!

None of my weapons are illegally modified or kept at this time, and I advise others to do likewise. Some evidence against the Order was gathered because one member consistently scared his neighbors with an illegal machine-gun.

I guess I've let off enough steam for now. Please use the enclosed cheque to renew my subscription and continue to publish your outstanding material.

Yours for the Revolution,
F.G., Lt., US Army, Europe

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

...I just finished reading a book entitled *Talked to Death*, by Stephen Singular. It's about the assassination of Alan Berg and the "Order's" successes, failures, and outright stupidity. Might be interesting for someone with literary talent and writing ability to do a book review on *Talked to Death* for *Liberty Bell*.

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

Enclosed find my personal check, please forward 3 copies of *Liberty Bell's* "The Adolf Hitler 100th Birthday Anniversary Issue... That edition should be in the hands of every young U.S. citizen, and it will be in the hands of my two sons, one of which is in private family practice in WV.

Although every chapter is significant, the chapter entitled "Under the Swastika: Germany Serves Notice" is priceless. When I think back to the Jewish propaganda we swallowed just prior to the U.S. being maneuvered into WW II, it makes me sick at the stomach. Gentiles against Gentiles resulted with the Jews being the benefactors in both nations. Of course, Hitler was right in his "blood and soil" issue; both of which we are having taken away from us in this country.

Again, congratulations on your excellent April 20th issue. It is unfortunate that even the German Nationals who came to this country as war brides, etc., following WW II cannot be enticed into the struggle **"For Fear of the Jews!"**

With warmest personal regards and appreciation of the work you are doing, I remain,

Fraternally,
H.W., M.D., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Your April *Liberty Bell* was very, very good. You answered a few questions I had been asking for some time—why did the Jews hate Germans so much? The only answer I could get was the money question. I found answers in pages, 48, 50 and 54.

Mrs. J.G., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann,

The *Spotlight* performed a public service a while ago and published the oath of the Stern Gang which [the present Israeli Prime Minister] Shamir swore to as "Director of Operations" (murder) for the gang. The two most interesting parts of it were these:

1. The Zionist terrorists swore to establish "a King" of the Jews in Israel.

2. They swore to rebuild the Jewish Temple on the site of the Al Ashka Mosque in Jerusalem.

At about the same time the *New York Times* published a news story about a Jewish foundation which is preparing for reinstitution of the temple. In the story a number of details are given about the temple.

1. The temple mount is the traditional site of the scene between Abraham and Isaac, recorded in the Bible, where the Jews' God orders

Isaac to be sacrificed as a burnt offering, but then relents and allows "an animal" (a goat, in this case) to be sacrificed in place of a Jew. This is very instructive since we *goyim* are "animals" under Jewish religious law.

2. About a third of the commandments given to Jews in the Bible and Talmud deal with the temple and the service thereof.

3. The foundation is preparing the vestments and furnishings for when the temple is restored. Specifically mentioned are the ritual slaughtering knives.

4. The article, and Jewish tradition, make it clear that whichever Jewish leader rebuilds the temple will be hailed as the Messiah by religious Jews everywhere.

Jewish tradition makes it abundantly clear that the Messiah is to be the King of the world and is to rule the kingdoms of the Earth for the benefit of the Holy race from Jerusalem.

It may well be that Shamir has ambitions of filling this job. This should be very interesting to Christians since the New Testament clearly predicts that the "anti-Christ" will rule the world from Jerusalem and that this will be the signal for the end of the world. It was partly fear of just such a thing that led Christian mobs to prevent the Jews' rebuilding the temple in the time of Emperor Julian.

Another interesting bit of data was revealed in the June issue of *Soldier of Fortune* magazine. A previous issue had carried an article by a Jew (judging by the name of the writer) trying to white-wash the deliberate Jewish attack on the *Liberty*. I wrote an indignant letter in answer to this article and so did many others. This case has achieved a following of people determined to find out the truth comparable to that of the Kennedy assassination.

One of the letters revealed a bit of data that puts new light on the whole affair. According to the letter, the *Liberty* was acting as a data link for a U-2 flying over the Sinai trying to Locate the nuclear warheads Moshe Dyan had personally ordered deployed. Dyan also personally ordered the destruction of the *Liberty* with all hands and ordered an attack on the U-2 as well. A Jewish jet fighter did attack and fired a missile at the U-2 but it escaped. Apparently the entire incident was the Jews showing the U.S. who was the master.

It is now becoming clear that the great Mid-East war was supposed to be launched over a year ago, as I had anticipated. It has been delayed mainly because of confirmation of the data the Pollards leaked to Israel concerning the Arab rocket and gas warfare capability. This has deterred the Jews' war up to now and was also what forced Iran to make peace last year. Since then the Jews have repeatedly threatened to use their A-bombs if the Arabs dared to use their gas. So far, it is a stand-off, but the Jews are desperate.

They know time is against them as the Arabs are growing more powerful every day and Israels' relative power is declining. The installation of Bush (which should have occurred in 1980) as president has allowed Henry Kissinger to take over U.S. foreign policy again and a new oil war on the lines of 1973 and 1979 is clearly in the works.

R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Enclosed are a few more $$ for your printing press; I hope the other folks haven't forgotten about you, as I notice no new fund listing in your latest mailings to remind us *[We have just grown tired of constantly begging for money! The last appeal was a flop; the monies that did come in were barely enough to maintain our present equipment and make some urgently needed repairs. To make matters worse, our regular contributions have shrunk to approximately 60% of what they have been in previous years. So, we'll hang in there as long as we can, and if things don't improve financially, we'll just go back and try to rebuild our (presently, for all practical purposes defunct) real estate business and earn some money and live a "normal" life again. We consider ourselves educators, not propagandists. Maybe that is the reason we don't seem to have what it takes to make our own people sacrifice some of their income for their cause?].*

I imagine if you were to ask for money too often, you'd end up sounding like a TV preacher ("Send 12 million today or I'm gonna die!") or like Harold Covington crying for more money constantly. Speaking of Harold and company, I received a disturbing bit of info about a month ago; it seems Harold & Co. are planning to sue Klassen & Co. (The Church of the Creator) for libel in the courts. Not only that, but one of Harold's buddies in the CNC [Confederate National Congress] walked off with his mailing list and gave it to Klassen, so where else did that list wind up?

If there are any unforgivable sins in this business, I'd have to say that infighting among pro-White groups and giving out your mailing list are two of my choices. Two ants fighting over (at the present) a largely non-existent anthill makes me think of words like absurd or maybe lunacy. Let's be honest, I don't know if Harold is a CIA spy as Klassen contends; does it make any difference right now? *[If we had been accused by someone of being a CIA agent, and that someone would then top things off by regurgitating over a nation-wide, if not world-wide, mailing list, old garbage that was originally put out by none other than the "Paper You Can*

Trust"—The Spotlight—our "Dutch" tempers most likely would have flared up, too. It is our considerate opinion that trying to gain members for your "anthill" by spreading smears, lies and innuendoes, and falsely attributing quotes to third parties, is not in the best interest of OUR cause! As for H.C. being a CIA agent—well, we don't think so, but we do not KNOW. Nor do we think that Ben Klassen is a CIA agent, but again, we do not KNOW!]

His book, *The March Up Country*, has some excellent parts in it; whether you want to follow his 4 Steps to ZOG overhaul is debatable, of course. However, his most recent effort, the CNC and his provoking the COTC, then threatening to sue comes across as rather idiotic, obviously he lacks necessary character.

I know nothing about Klassen and his right-hand man Will Williams. I do notice that Klassen, Hand (the Odinist) and Covington no longer write articles in *Liberty Bell*; is this any kind of yardstick assessment?

Without repeating anything I'd say, comprehending Dr. Oliver's "On Tactful Tactics" *[see Liberty Bell for March 1989, or send SASE for a copy of the reprint]* Might do these "feuding anthillers" some good.

From what I have seen, I'd say Klassen's COTC has much more merit than Harold's CNC ever could (what did Harold plan on doing with us whites outside his "New Confederacy"? Give us all his trash?) However, I don't plan on joining Klassen's crowd either; giving out memberships to hang on the wall, among other things, doesn't strike me as brilliant. Face it, organizations larger than a handful these days are dangerous and someone you haven't known for a long, long time could be a rat, or unstable. Reading *Talked to Death*, the book about The Order and the shooting of Alan Berg, highlights that fact.

I did note that Klassen is having some luck recruiting Skinheads. that is a group that needs to get past the emotional stage ("I hate Yids & Jigs, but I don't know why; Rah Rah whee, kick 'em in the knee") After watching the Skinhead "leader," Mr. M. Palash get demolished by a few Yids On TV, makes you wonder. David Duke is a much better example of how to come across on TV, even folks not sympathetic to our cause admit he does have "a point," whereas Palash only gets the "geeeeese, what a bumbling bigot."

Hopefully, common sense will prevail down in North Carolina and Harold will float away without causing too much damage.

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

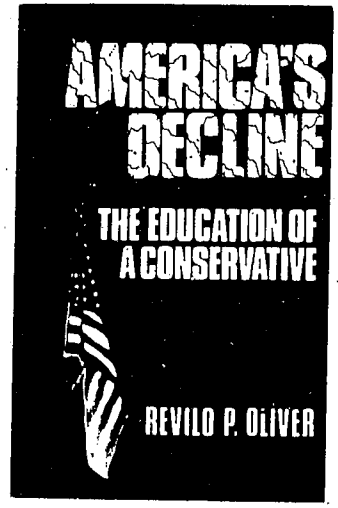

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

MINORITYISM

by Nicholas Carter

page 31

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: GOD-FEARING ATHEISTS, page 1; THE CAPTIVE CHURCH, page 6; BEFORE MIDNIGHT, page 9. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 24/51. STATUS QUO, UMERZIEHUNG & REVISIONISMUS (Status Quo, Reëducation & Revisionism), Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 26.

VOL. 17 - NO. 1 SEPTEMBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

GOD-FEARING ATHEISTS

In the August issue, I remarked on the very odd circumstance that the two rival groups that claim to be legitimate heirs of the defunct *Truth Seeker*, although they are reciprocally antagonistic and bitterly berate each other, agree, with almost perfect unanimity, in denouncing Charles Smith and James Hervey Johnson, the last editors and proprietors of the periodical they profess to be continuing.

Both groups claim to be atheists, but they concur in anathematizing Smith and Johnson for having blasphemed against the Holy Race that was specially created to rule the world by old Yahweh (alias 'God'), from whom all blessings flow (both cash and credit).

Both sets of atheists likewise assume that some supernatural power, probably old Yahweh, stopped the biological evolution of anthropoids fifty or a hundred thousand years ago to make certain that all species of the genus Hominidae (except Yahweh's infinitely superior race) would be perfectly equal.

Since the passionate antagonists share this common faith, it is not remarkable that both groups have plastered on the title of their *Truth Seekers* the slogan of the French Revolution, *Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité.*

That is, however, a strange choice for professed atheists, even apart from their belief in a god who stopped biological evolution to produce the *égalité*. There were a few atheists–Hébert, Chaumette, and others–among the promoters of the Revolution, but the bloodthirsty madman who instituted the Reign of Terror, Robespierre, decreed that atheism was "aristocratic" and had their heads amputated so that he could make the national religion his version of deism, which he instituted with his famous Fête de l'Être Suprême. Robespierre intended to make his religion the only one tolerated in France, since he saw that *Égalité* depended on a crushing uniformity, just as he planned to decree that social

differences shown by clothing must be eliminated by forcing everyone in France to wear only a kind of uniform that was like the shoddy blue garments that a more successful reformer, Mao Tse-tung, did force on the serfs in his "Empire of the Blue Ants."

It is really grotesque to see professed atheists flaunting the obscene slogan of the French Revolution. Lamartine, who was the head of the provisional government that took power after the overthrow of Louis Philippe in 1848, was inspired by the "ideals" of the French Revolution, which he correctly described as "the fulfillment of Christianity." He, unlike so many, was not deceived by the anticlerical animus of the revolutionaries, which was really no more drastic than Calvin's, or their demolition of the established churches, which were then rightly regarded as obstacles to the Revolution, nor yet by their paraded deism. He saw that the ideology of the Revolution, taken as a whole, was simply an attempt to realize the revolutionary doctrine of primitive Christianity, with its open revolt against culture and learning, against property, against nature, and against reason. (Old Jesus, remember, promised to "make folly the wisdom of this world.") But now we have professed atheists, who pretend to repudiate Christianity, then adopt the slogan of "the fulfillment of Christianity.".

This is not the place to attempt an analysis of the French Revolution, which superficial historians or the ones who covet popularity and large royalties misrepresent by talking about its supposed "idealism" and "democracy." They cater, of course, to readers who have mistaken for history Dickens' sentimental *Tale of Two Cities*, which is almost undiluted fiction, and Carlyle's *French Revolution*, in which a modicum of history serves as a clothes-horse on which he displays the rich fabric of his embellished eloquence.

The writers of conventional history *à la mode* even attribute the Revolution in part to the influence of Voltaire, who, if he had not died in 1778, would have denounced, with withering sarcasm, the fatuity of the addle-pated reformers of 1789, who started the avalanche in which they were soon buried. He had only scorn for weak minds that could become drunk on Rousseau's contorted verbiage.[1]

1. Nothing could be more obscene than the act of the revolutionists in 1794, when they dug up the body of Rousseau and placed it in the Panthéon beside that of Voltaire. There was no earthquake: that proves there is no survival after death.

Rousseau, more than any other individual, contributed to the theoretical façade of the Revolution. His *Discours sur les sciences et les arts* denounced civilization as the cause of all evil and promulgated the idiotic notion of the Noble Savage. His *Discours sur l'origine de l'inégalité* was the first manifesto of Communism in the modern world. The best-known part of *Émile*, the episode of the "vicaire savoyard," outlines a "natural" religion that is simply primitive Christianity without its more absurd myths and without an ecclesiastical establishment.

Rousseau's fantasies were the gospel of the Revolution. Weakly sentimental minds were dazzled by the ideological fustian and vapid rhetoric; stronger minds found in it a perfect cover for their crimes. The muddled "ideas" of Rousseau did provide a theoretical basis for the Revolution, but we must remember that intellectual theory had a very small part in that disaster.

There were intelligent men concerned in it, notably Chamfort, who, being poor and necessitous (he was probably the bastard of a man of rank), rented his brain to Mirabeau and devised a great deal of high-sounding nonsense about the "Rights of Man" and cognate fictions, but who knew very well what was the reality of the situation, as shown by his famous aphorism that whatever is believed by a majority is probably silly, inasmuch as it was acceptable to the mentality of the majority. (*"Il y a à parier que toute idée publique, toute convention reçue, est une sottise, car elle a convenu au plus grand nombre."*) That, of course, is the real basis of all "majority rule," as in the United States today.

A probably sincere "intellectual" promoter of the Revolution was the famous Marquis de Sade, the most disgusting and *sadistic* pornographer with whom, so far as I know, the world has been afflicted. The Revolution released him from an asylum for the criminally insane, so that he could proclaim his doctrine that "all men are created equal" (*"La Nature nous a fait naître tous égaux."*) and indulge his tender-hearted humanitarianism by kidnapping men and women and torturing them with every sadistic refinement until they inconsiderately died and spoiled his fun. He is, in his way, a worthy symbol of the entire movement.

They dote on the sentimental rhetoric of Rousseau, a crackpot shyster who, with as much justice as anyone else, claimed to be a *real* Christian and was capable of a forced rationality, but who revealed himself in a fit of candor when he told Boswell, "I have

no liking for the world. I live here in a world of fantasies, and I cannot tolerate the world as it is."[2]

Intellectual chatterboxes had little practical effect on the course of the Revolution for which they provided a painted curtain. It was the work of a congeries of conspiracies, calculated and instinctive.

Earnest Christians, such as the Abbé Barruel and Nesta Webster,[3] often mistake the trappings of Christianity, such as belief in the Resurrection and other stories comparable to the tale of Jack and the Beanstalk, for its essentials, the underlying principles informing the gospels of the "New Testament," and so imagine that rational rejection of the myths was part of a unified conspiracy against religion that designedly produced the Revolution.

There were a number of conspiracies that often overlapped. There was the conspiracy of the scatter-brained Duke of Orleans, who wanted to be known as Philippe Égalité, and who hoped to supplant Louis XVI on the throne of France. There was the conspiracy of Weishaupt's Perfektibilisten (Illuminati), whose aim, in addition to fleecing wealthy suckers, included destruction of the existing social order and its civilization. There was, of course, the instinctive and automatic conspiracy of the Jews, who were the only identifiable group to profit lavishly and permanently from the disaster to Aryan Europe. But all these were merely parts of the whole.

2. The crackpot was also an intellectually dishonest poseur; as Dr. Samuel Johnson remarked, "A man who talks nonsense so well, must know he is talking nonsense." And it is amusing to see that those who would still salvage his reputation do so by claiming that he was an arrant liar, and that, for example, his admission that he had successively fathered five little bastards, of whom he disposed by furtively abandoning the infants on the steps of an orphanage, was just a lie to spice his famous and infamous *Confessions* (modeled on Augustine's), which set the mode for the histrionic egomania and the morbid and subtly mendacious self-revelation that was the most unpleasant aspect of Nineteenth-Century Romanticism.

3. Her fundamental work, *The French Revolution,* is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.00 + postage. If one makes allowances for Mrs. Webster's traditional Christianity, a prejudice against Germany, understandable in an Englishwoman who had to live through the war of 1914-1918, and a well-bred woman's unwillingness to mention scabrous and revolting details, this is probably the best available one-volume summary of the French Revolution. The sequel, the two volumes entitled *Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette* (published in 1936-1938), is, so far as I know, out-of-print.

All large cities contain a criminal underworld, the festering refuse of civilized society, and in Paris, as soon as sedition got under way, the robbers, thugs, and other biped rats immediately became champions of the Rights of Man, just as niggers instinctively looted shops and stores when the lights went out in New York a few years ago. They often determined the course of events, especially in Paris.

The thugs, inspired by *Liberté,* were low-grade thieves; their betters had larger ideals and successfully confiscated and stole the property of the seven hundred leading families of France. There were also great financiers, Jews and their accomplices, who were as clever as the Federal Reserve; they grabbed all the money in France, replacing it with trading stamps called *assignats,* which quickly became as worthless as dollars will soon be.

Among the anthropoid garbage, often the product of miscegenation, there was the usual amount of degeneracy and what we like to call insanity, because we find it comforting to believe that it is unnatural, at least in apparently White men. There were many little editions of the Marquis de Sade. They all bellyached about the unjust plight of the poor, the purity of their own hearts, and their philanthropic love of all mankind, which they clearly evinced when, for example, they took the peasant girls who worked in a silk factory and held their heads under water until they drowned. It is true, of course, that the humanitarians thus did good to the poor by putting them out of their misery, and drowning them was almost as much fun as cutting their throats or coating them with butter and baking them in a large oven.

There was nothing remarkable about the jolly boys who seized the Princesse de Lamballe, one of the Queen's dearest friends, cut out her intestines while she was still alive, brandished her head on a pike outside the window of the Queen's bedroom, and sent her amputated sexual organs in the guise of a gift to Marie-Antoinette. They were, of course, typically tender-hearted Lovers of Humanity. But it would be tedious to catalogue all the applications of practical idealism that characterized the Revolution so much admired by our "Liberal intellectuals," who sometimes hope and claim that this is the Age, not of Aquarius, but of De Sade.

Beneath all the verbiage about *Liberté* etc. that acts on "intellectuals" as catnip acts on cats, the French Revolution was the primarily the looting of a great nation by many gangs of robbers, swindlers, financiers, and sadists driven by an organic hatred of their betters, all of whom merely seized the opportunities

produced by the breakdown of ordered society–while the predatory race stood in the background, chuckling and profiting, as it always knows how to do. The Revolution was the work of some of the most vicious and repulsive anthropoids known to history. When Léon Daudet called them "bloody beasts," he defamed beasts.

I have said enough to hint that when professed atheists plaster the silly slogan of the Revolution on their publications, they are consorting with creatures called out of the sewers by the "fulfillment of Christianity." Are they proud of the company they are keeping?

Under such auspices did the integral atheism of Charles Smith and James Hervey Johnson end in compromise with superstition. As I expected, one group of pseudo-atheists is purveying a kind of 'One World' mysticism. Called "Eco-Love" and illustrated by two small children, a nigger and a blond Aryan, fingering each other to give themselves "neurobiological health", this pseudo-pantheism is modeled on the 'New Age' hokus-pocus that is now so lucrative.

The *Truth Seeker* is dead and it is a nice irony that it was buried under the $22,000,000 its last editor had accumulated from prudent investments.

THE CAPTIVE CHURCH

A small booklet written and distributed by Father Juan Martínez (313 South Seventeenth Street, Frederick, Oklahoma), *Orientaciones doctrinales sobre la verdadera Iglesia*, may be of interest to observers of religious phenomena.

According to Father Martínez, there has been no Pope in Rome since 28 October 1958. The man who is called John XXIII was not even a Roman Catholic, because he was a Mason and it was the established doctrine of the Church that, since the Masonic religion was incompatible with Catholicism, no Mason could become a Catholic and Catholics who joined the Masons were automatically excommunicated. All of John's acts were therefore invalid, including his packing of the College of Cardinals to ensure the election of Montini as his successor.

On Montini, known as a Communist agitator while he was Archbishop of Milan, the author cites the work of Father Joaquín Sáenz Arriaga, *La nueva Iglesia Montiniana*,[1] which contains

1. Soon after this book was published in Mexico, I gave my copy to a gentleman who intended to make and publish an English translation. I do not know whether he did.

abundant proof that Paul VI was a Jew, a heretic, and illegally elected. He was so brazen as to appear in public wearing the insignia of a Jewish High Priest. Of course, he was not by any means the first Jew to take command of the Roman Catholic Church.[2]

The brief pontificate of John Paul I is barely mentioned, and Father Martínez expresses no opinion about the belief of conservative members of the Curia that the old man was hustled untimely to his grave with poison, as were many popes before him.

John Paul II is another Jew and the photograph[3] that shows him being led into a synagogue by a grinning rabbi should excite no astonishment.

Father Martínez notes obiter that John Paul was married to a woman named Edwige, who is said to have died before he put on the papal tiara, and condemns, not the marriage, but the mendacity of the official denials that the pontiff had ever been married. This conjugal adventure presumably inspired John Paul's book, *Love and Responsibility*, which, according to Father Martínez, would have been put on the *Index librorum prohibitorum*, if it had been published before 1958.

The author comments on the naïveté of the conservative Catholics in Mexico who urged the supposed pontiff to check the activities of the Marxist clergy, who are openly inciting Communist revolutions throughout Central and South America. They might as well have sent their telegrams to the Kremlin. Father Martínez lists many instances of John Paul's Communist activities, but omits the most flagrant and disgusting: the pseudo-pope's use of his religious prestige to force his way into Chile and openly use hypocritical bleating about "the poor" and "the underprivileged" (whatever that nonsensical term means) to incite a proletarian revolt against what is now the only civilized and stable government in South America.

In all this, there is nothing that is not well known to observers, except the positive identification of John Paul as a Jew, for which I suppose the author has proof. There is, however, one proposition which will be novel to observers, and which deserves careful consideration, since it has more than religious significance.

Catholics who do not accept the Marxian Reformation of their church call themselves 'Traditionalists' and insist on the traditional celebration of the Eucharist in Latin instead of the jazzed-up

2. Cf. my *Christianity and the Survival of the West* (1987), pp. 17-28.

3. Reproduced in my booklet, *Christianity Today*, p. 28.

versions in the vernaculars that accompanied the Roman Church's aping of Protestant rites. The Latin mass thus serves as a symbol of adherence to the whole body of Catholic doctrine, which was universally accepted before the Church was seized by the ecclesiastical revolutionaries. There are quite a few parishes in which the officiating priest ignores the orders of his superiors and celebrates the traditional mass in Latin, and, so far as I have heard, none of them has thus far been excommunicated.

The generally recognized champion of the Traditionalists is Bishop (or Archbishop) Marcel Lefebre, who resides in Switzerland, where he maintains a seminary for training priests in the traditional rites of the Roman Church. He has numerous followers in the United States, where they maintain at least one college (Saint Mary's, in Kansas) and publish a well-written and handsomely printed periodical (*The Roman Catholic*).

According to Father Martínez, Lefebre was the protégé of, and was both ordained a priest and later consecrated Bishop by, one Achille Lienart, who, five years after he was ordained a priest, had joined the Masonic Order and was thus automatically excommunicated, even though he kept secret his adhesion to the secret society. Achille became Bishop in 1928, and was made a Cardinal by the last legitimate Pope, Pius XII, who, of course, did not know that the new cardinal also attained the highest rank (33º) in an organization whose members were automatically excommunicated. Lienart was one of the prime movers of the ecclesiatical *coup d'état* called the Second Vatican Council.

Therefore, (1) Lefebre's ordination and consecration in episcopal rank were invalid, and he is not a Roman Catholic at all. (2) His close and unbroken association with Lienart implies a common purpose, and Lienart's indubitable purpose was to capture and destroy the Roman Catholic Church. (3) Lefebre has sanctioned various heresies (enumerated in the booklet), and has constantly encouraged his followers to hope that the traditional rites would be permitted for those who wanted them by the Bolshevik Pope, whose authority was thereby recognized as legitimate.

On the basis of this evidence, Father Martínez concludes that Lefebre was a traitor to the cause he professed to champion, and that the conspirators had given him the rôle of Judas Goat; he assumed leadership of the Traditionalists to prevent them from perceiving that their only recourse was to organize a Roman Catholic Church to replace the one that the enemy had captured. He thus neutralized the Traditionalists and kept them in the Marxist Church by encouraging vain hopes and futile endeavors that gradually over the years exhausted their energies and encouraged them wearily to accept the enormities to which they had at first so strenuously objected.

I do not have, and cannot take the time to acquire, enough information about Lefebre and his movement to hazard even a tentative opinion about the charge made by Father Martínez,[4] but if he is right, we must recognize a typical application of the Jews' standard technique. At every revolutionary *coup*, they found or acquire a specious "conservative opposition" of which the function is to prevent real and effective opposition and to delude the "conservatives" with vain hopes while exhausting their zeal and energies in futile efforts until they wearily acquiesce in the new régime. Lefebre's "traditionalism" would thus be an ecclesiastical analogue of the John Birch Society and similar "patriotic" promotions in American politics.

BEFORE MIDNIGHT

So far as an observer on this side of the Atlantic can now determine, the future of the British people, if they have one, depends on a small political organization called the British National Party and led by John Tyndall. That necessarily endues with a crucial significance *The Eleventh Hour*, a book recently published in London and written by Mr. Tyndall while he was imprisoned by the tyrannical government of aliens and traitors that now rules the British isle, for the offense of writing a mildly truthful article—a crime for which the rulers of the United States have not yet seen fit to decree the sanctions of pseudo-legal terrorism.

The book is fairly well produced. The type was evidently set directly from the author's manuscript, and there are many pages that show that the text never received the attention of a professional editor, or even of a competent amateur. The resulting blemishes will seriously detract from the book's potential influence.

It is a paperback, bound by the process, now almost invariably used for paperbacks, by which hot glue is forced under pressure against the ends of page-size cut sheets. (There is a cloth-bound edition, but it must be only a paperback put between stiff covers,

4. Lefebre was recently excommunicated by the boss in Rome; his clerical followers left him in a panic to retain their place on the gravy train. This neither confirms nor refutes Father Martinez's thesis.

probably less convenient for a reader, and perhaps less durable, than the undisguised paperback.)

It is a large and thick book of 631 pages, partly because the publisher had the good sense to use an adequate size of Roman type, eschewing the folly of so many "right-wing" publishers who crowd as many words as possible on a page by using small type or some sans-serif style, and thus repelling a large proportion of potential readers and making others discard the volume before it is half-read.

Although the publisher apologizes for the deficiencies of his typographic equipment, the book is, on the whole, as well printed as any volume now commonly issued by the "right-wing." But given the importance of a book that deals with nothing less than the problematical future of a once great nation, it stands in painful contrast to two trivial books at which I have recently glanced–books that are only bits of flotsam and jetsam in the flood of nonce-books perpetually spewed out by American publishers.

For the Record, by Donald Regan, is a crude attempt to whitewash old Ronnie at the expense of Mrs. Reagen, Colonel North, and Admiral Poindexter, but, published by Harcourt-Brace-Jovanovich, it conforms to the standards of fifty years ago. Set in a good twelve-point type adequately leaded and with sufficient margins, it was printed and bound in signatures, and will stay open on your desk or lap. *Inside the National Security Council,* by Constantine Menges, is an attempt to whitewash old Ronnie at the expense of Colonel North, Admiral Poindexter, and Donald Regan, but does have some value, since it exposes with specific detail some of the pro-Communist activity of the Schulz, a *shabbat goy* if not a disguised Jew, who was Ronnie's Secretary of State. Although typographically inferior to Regan's, this book, published by Simon & Schuster, is an example of passably good printing and binding. Both of these books are of the kind that is here today and forgotten tomorrow; both, in fact, have already been made obsolete by the aftermath of the scandalous trial of Colonel North. But I guess that the cost of producing either of these ephemeral books was at least twenty times what was spent to publish *The Eleventh Hour.*

I have labored the contrast to emphasize a cardinal fact. The "right-wing" is poverty-stricken and perforce penurious. It lacks even the modest resources needed to present its own case attractively, let alone impressively. Never forget that fact when you

estimate its chance of success. Cogent arguments are less influential than the dress in which they are presented.

The Eleventh Hour deals with three interwoven subjects: autobiography, a narrative of the tribulations of the organizations that culminated in the British National Party, and consideration of the present plight of Britons and possible ways of ensuring their survival in a hostile world.

The succinct autobiography is, in this exceptional instance, exempt from the reproach of vanity, since Mr. Tyndall is the head of a political organization and his character is necessarily and justly scrutinized by potential recruits, for in any such organization the character of the leader is more crucial than principles, arguments, and even facts.

The tortuous road from Sir Oliver Mosley's British Union through the late A. K. Chesterton's League of Empire Loyalists to Mr. Tyndall's British National Party lay entirely in England, but it will seem tediously familiar to every American who has participated in, or even observed attentively, "right-wing" organizations in this country.

It's all there. One begins, of course, with the *cacoëthes ducendi* and its invariable result. A discerning friend of mine was wont to say that the "right-wing" was foredoomed to failure because its members are poor grammarians: they know that success in political undertakings depends on the maxim "divide and rule" (*divide et impera),* but they think that 'divide' is an intransitive verb.

The quip was a whimsical explanation of the fatally fissiparous tendency of the "right wing," which is, naturally, exploited by its overwhelmingly powerful enemies. The process, familiar to American observers, is clearly demonstrated by the nasty internal conspiracies within the British organizations that deprived them, first, of Mr. Chesterton and, later, of Mr. Tyndall, under whose direction the National Front had become strong enough to make an appearance as a political party in British elections–a tiny party, which, in favorable circumstances, might obtain four percent of the votes cast in an election, but still a recognized party which might have a future.

It may be noteworthy that one of the prime movers in the disruption and destruction of the National Front appeared to be a man of property and champion of traditional English principles until he finally discarded his mask and became an inventor of lies for a particularly malodorous Jewish slime sheet, thus at last identifying himself as a Jewish hireling, a spy and saboteur. But he is

only an example of a phenomenon that is commonplace in the "right-wing."

It may be worthy of note, also, that the débris of what was the National Front now appear to be several dissident little coteries, which, according to Colin Jordan in the April 1989 issue of his privately published bulletin, *Gothic Ripples*, should be termed the "Nutty Farce." That epithet does not patently fit the May 1989 issue of *The Flag*, which identifies itself as "the monthly newspaper of the National Front," but it does fit the publication from which Mr. Jordan reproduces a short article.

Mr. Jordan, who is now a detached observer, affiliated with no political organization, notes that the "Nutty Farce" or the dominant faction in it has done what so many misguided "right-wingers" in the United States commonly do. Either because they have only superficial minds or because they have the ludicrous idea that they can conciliate or deceive their enemies, they repudiate and denounce Adolf Hitler and even talk about "Nazi scum," justifying themselves by praising Otto Strasser, a German who, either from addle-pated egotism or as a hireling of the Jews, tried to make National Socialism in Germany a thinly disguised Bolshevism and plotted against Hitler until he finally fled from Germany to conspire against that nation abroad. It is hard to say whether the "Strasserism" now found in the "right wing" proceeds from Strasser's contorted verbiage or from sympathy with Ernst Röhm, the conspirator who remained in Germany and fomented revolution until he was suppressed by Hitler. (On that event, see General Hans Bauer's *Hitler at My Side*, which was reviewed in *Liberty Bell*, February 1988.) Röhm naturally engages the warm sympathies of homosexual perverts.

This otherwise trivial detail should remind us that it is simple folly to attempt to oppose the Judaeo-Communist conquest and occupation of the world while futilely pretending to dissociate ourselves from the memory of the great champion of our race, Adolf Hitler.

The great importance of Mr. Tyndall's book lies, of course, in his analysis of the present plight of the British people, which necessarily merges with the plight of our race as a whole.

Of the nations that were crushingly and perhaps decisively defeated by world Jewry in 1945, the British and Americans now find themselves in a more nearly similar condition than the others. But there were great differences.

When Britain was used to start the suicidal war, she was an imperial power: she was stripped of her colonies and, in a sense,

dismembered, for she was alienated from South Africa, Australia, New Zealand, and Canada, which could have been described as overseas Britain. The consequence of her insanity in 1939 was that in 1945 she had become a second-rate, and was on her way to becoming a third-rate, power, and a thoughtful Englishman could not fail to see that the nation had suffered the consequences of defeat. The United States had emerged from the mundial disaster as the strongest military power, and Americans, unless they were keenly critical, had the illusion they had been victorious; and since the United States was the leading partner in the Jews' Washington-Moscow Axis, her inhabitants imagined themselves the arbiters of the whole world's future and indulged their morbid Christian itch to meddle in other peoples' business, unaware that the country's military might could never be used for the benefit of the American people.

In 1939, Britain had a recognizable social structure, which was almost entirely destroyed, except for empty titles and formalities, by the great hardships that were imposed on the British people during their war against their own race, and the subsequent exploitation of their economic plight by their domestic enemies. Britain suffered a disastrous genetic impoverishment through the loss of valuable parts of the population, a loss that was the more catastrophic because she had already been so bled genetically by her mistaken war of 1914-18. The dysgenic effects of such a war were studied by David Starr Jordan in his *War and the Breed* (1915; reprinted, Washington, D.C., Cliveden Press, 1988.) In 1939 the United States had already been so rotted by the social disease called "democracy" that she had no classes and the only social criterion was money or the current substitute for it. And Americans had suffered no major genetic loss since they destroyed their republic in a fit of righteousness in 1861-64 and forfeited the freedom they had won less than a century earlier.

The Washington-Moscow Axis uses a technique comparable to that of police officers when they interrogate a prisoner. One of a pair of officers is harshly hostile while the other feigns to understand sympathetically the prisoner's plight, and thus, in close coöperation during a prolonged interrogation, they commonly bend all but hardened criminals to their will. After the catastrophe of 1945, Russia was given the rôle of menacing Europe with Communism, while the United States pretended to be sympathetic to European culture and to want to defend the weaker nations against aggression by her Soviet partner.

In her harmonious collaboration with her Soviet partner, the United States has, as Mr. Tyndall perceives, actively undermined Britain by financial pressure and depredations to avert possible British independence. (It is true that we are now told that the British are second only to the Japanese in buying up parts of the United States in the forced sale of this bankrupt country's assets, but we are not told whether the "British" are Englishmen and Scots or are international predators, and, in any case, the sales are merely in preparation for the collapse of the economic structure of the United States that is probably scheduled for the next lustrum.)

Mr. Tyndall's book was written and published too early for him to consider a development that is now taking place. The United States actively nudged Britain toward the Common Market and toward the surrender of even nominal sovereignty over her island to the European Parliament (then appropriately headed by a Kikess who had been "exterminated" by the horrid Nazis)–a surrender that is scheduled to take place in 1992. Mr. Tyndall perceives that the economic unification of western Europe, and even more the coming political unification, is designed to destroy the surviving débris of Aryan culture and civilization in Britain and in all other European countries, and I am sure he also perceives that one way in which the liquidation of Europe is to be accomplished will be by use of the authority of the "European parliament" to accelerate the flooding of all the countries of Europe with racial enemies to reduce the Aryan population to the status of a minority that will then be exterminated by both miscegenation and massacre.

Since Mr. Tyndall wrote, Gorbachev became the executive officer of the Soviet part of the Axis, and has even openly coöperated with his new colleague in Washington. Now since Gorbachev has been reorganizing the Soviet structure with the obvious purpose, which no one seems willing to notice, of concentrating into his own hands the total powers once enjoyed by Stalin, it is highly improbable that he is such a fool as to believe the nonsense that is quoted from his book and speeches. That would give pause to our twittering "intellectuals," if they tried thinking instead of vociferating.

The boobs are now being told to rejoice because Poland has been infected with "democracy" through a "free election," which was doubtless as well managed as are the political games that entertain gullible Americans. The infection, it is said, is sure to spread to the eastern part of Germany, to Hungary, etc. No doubt,

it will. And what will be the result of the "retreat" of the Soviet under Gorbachev? Why, of course, the inclusion of the "liberated" Soviet satellites in the European Union, and they will send delegates to the European Parliament to help "defend" Europe against the Soviet. Everyone seems to have forgotten that when traitors organized the sham called the "United Nations" to prevent the United States from possibly becoming independent, the Soviet was given six votes to our one on the pretext that Russian colonies were separate States. But the ploy will certainly work again–unless by some miracle Mr. Tyndall succeeds in inducing the British to withdraw from their already legislated and scheduled servitude in a colonial possession of a "United Europe," which will be in turn a servile colony of the World Conquerors.

Mr. Tyndall calls for a resumption of British independence, both economic and military. Again, he wrote just before one achievement of the government of Prime Ministress Maggie and her Jewish trainers became fully apparent.

Sympathetic Americans were sad when Englishmen flattered themselves because they were still a second-rate power and had successfully defended the Falkland Islands from aggression by another second-rate power, Argentina. It was true that British soldiers and sailors gave proof that the race had not entirely lost its ancient valor, and American observers tactfully refrained from reminding Britons that the military government of Argentina had stepped into a trap set for it by the British Colonial Office, and that the government of Argentina that was encouraged to embark on what it was led to believe would be an easy occupation and augmentation of its territory, was, by "Liberal" standards, a very wicked government, because it did not cuddle Communists and degenerates, and, what was even worse, did not kowtow to old Yahweh's Sublime Sheenies.

The result of the British victory in the Falklands was that the civilized government of Argentina was overthrown and replaced with a government of Kikes plus a few *shabbat goyim*; the Argentine army was purged of loyal and honorable officers and neutralized with "democratic" corruption; and the international parasites are now looting Argentina, as they looted Germany in the 1920s and will soon loot the United States, with an inflation so drastic that prices increase hourly, and many persons living on pensions or other fixed income cannot afford to send a letter through the mails. One hopes that the Jews have at least rewarded with free hairdressing their "iron lady," a mannequin created by Saachi & Saachi (see *Liberty Bell*, July 1986, pp. 3 ff.).

Mr. Tyndall has issued, as the subtitle of his book says, "a call for British rebirth," and while the book is entitled *The Eleventh Hour*, the design on the cover more accurately shows the hands of the clock pointing to 11:59. I am sure that Mr. Tyndall knows that the situation is desperate, and I surmise that he may also perceive that, so far as one can now foresee, the rebirth will have to come after death, i.e., after an economic and social collapse of Britain so total as to inflict acute privation and physical suffering on the now stultified Aryan population–a national prostration, moreover, that must occur before the importation of a fetid mass of racial garbage to complete the Jews' work of destruction has gone so far as to reduce the Aryans in Britain to a status of cringing and helpless inferiority.

Although by so doing he emphasized the awesome magnitude of the task, Mr. Tyndall has, with almost complete candor, stated in detail what must be done if our race is to survive in Britain, and since the plight of Aryans in Britain and in the United States is essentially identical and differs only in some unessentials and a few adventitious circumstances, most of what he has to say is as applicable to Americans as to Britons.

Mr. Tyndall does not attempt to dissemble the fact that in his country (as in ours) the exigencies of our plight demand a régime that is essentially the National Socialism of Adolf Hitler, which gave such phenomenal strength and courage to a Germany reborn, like the phoenix, from the ashes of defeat. This is also the part of his programme that is most likely to startle not only the boobs but intelligent readers who are living in the past and have in their minds a residue of the genuine liberalism, to which their parents forfeited their right by laches.

As I remarked in *America's Decline*, in the 1930s some Americans, perceiving the absurdity of the contrived "Depression" and the steady and often stealthy encroachment on their remaining liberty by the diseased War Criminal in the White House, were wont to say openly, "We need a Hitler here." With that view, others (and I was among them) dissented, underestimating the power intent on our destruction, not foreseeing what it would accomplish in 1941, and hoping that the liberalism that inspired the Constitution could be revived.

That genuine liberalism, the very antithesis of the malicious yammering of our "Liberal intellectuals," had its last exponent in Albert Jay Nock, whose *Our Enemy, the State*, must have been read by everyone who seriously pretends to understand the political history of our hapless people, and who, appropriately, died, an

old man of seventy-three, in the year that consummated in Berlin the Suicide of the West.[1]

Aryans, scions of the only race that really prizes freedom, instinctively approve the personal liberty that Nock desiderated, but delusions engendered by a poisonous superstition made them discard their power to obtain it. Every time they had a choice, they opted for "social goods," i.e., more power for bureaucrats, and now find themselves in the debased servitude that their herdsmen call "freedom," which resembles a sheep's freedom to choose in which patch of grass he will browse while he is growing wool and mutton for his owners. Sheep differ from Americans, however, in that they do not need teachers and journalists to exhort them to be grateful for the freedom they enjoy in their democratic pasture.

However desirable personal freedom may be, it is no longer attainable. There was a time when the *Titanic's* race to disaster could have been checked by prudent alteration of her course, but that could no longer be done when the great liner was sinking. A prudent limitation of suffrage and drastic control of immigration might have preserved the freedom contemplated by the Constitution; after 1864 it was already too late to salvage the Republic, but considerable fragments of it might have been preserved by intelligent action as late as 1916. It is vain to regret what has happened. The past cannot be changed. We must cope with the present, if we hope to affect our future.

You are no longer in the lounge of the *Titanic*, sipping vintage champagne. You are with fools in an overcrowded lifeboat that may at any time capsize and precipitate you into a lethally cold sea. That should change your table of priorities. In Britain and the United States today, an adaptation of German National Socialism, despite its shortcomings in comparison with an ideal state Platonically imagined, is the very best for which an Aryan can rationally opt, and the only question is whether it is not already hopelessly beyond the boundaries of what is still possible.

If you are an old man, your grandparents had a limited variety of choices before them, and your parents had a few. Whatever your age, you now have only one choice–and it is a grave question whether you still have the power to choose at all, except in imagination–and that choice is between a rationally authoritarian

1. I will remark that I was once acquainted with a son of Albert Jay Nock, and when I thought to compliment him, I was shocked to find that he, a frog in a "Liberal" pond, was embarrassed by being reminded of a relationship he thought discreditable.

régime that, you hope, may ensure the survival of your progeny, and the merciless and deadly despotism that your eternal foes are now imposing on you. If you opt for the latter, perhaps in the expectation that old Jesus will someday give your ghost a lollipop, I hope you will not be so heartless and cruel as to bring into the world children who will suffer and perish in Hell you will have made for them.

If you as an American surmount your sentimental objections to an authoritarian state that respects your race, all the rest of Mr. Tyndall's proposals for a rebirth of Britain will, *mutatis aliquot mutandis*, logically follow as necessary corollaries.

There is one considerable difference between Britain and America today. Both nations, of course, are dying of the poison of "Liberal intellectuals," who, with moralistic hypocrisy, demand what they call an "open society," i.e. a society perpetually so stirred up that the dregs on the bottom become the scum on the top. That, as Mr. Tyndall, leader of a party, prudently does not say, is merely a revival of the primitive Christianity of the Jesus who roused the rabble with the promise that "the first shall be last and the last shall be first"–that he would subjugate persons of culture, refinement, and learning to mindlessly superstitious and uncouth proletarians, who could happily look forward to seeing their betters tortured forever in Hell. England, however, so far as I have learned, is chiefly afflicted with ignorant or malevolent "intellectuals," whose faith is the Marxian cult, but imagine they are not religious, while the shamans of the avowedly Christian churches, with their ever dwindling membership, are without great influence. In other words, if I am correctly informed, the Jewish government of England is not actively promoting the Christian superstitions about Yahweh & Son, Inc.

In the United States, our enemies' technique of Hegelian thesis and antithesis is completing a full cycle. From the French Revolution to the early decades of this century, most obviously in the Marxian cult, they promoted their revolt against our race and its civilization by an ostentatious rejection of Christianity and its folk-tales about supernatural beings, using for that purpose some portions of historical and scientific knowledge. Since the Suicide of the West in 1945, however, our enemies, perceiving that historical and scientific knowledge was equally destructive of their "materialistic" adaptation of Judaeo-Christian superstition, began systematically to promote belief in the old tales about spooks that have always appealed to ignorant and highly emotional persons.

The early stages of the subversion of rationality passed almost unnoticed. In 1948, Federal judges were required to take an oath, "so help me God," thus limiting office in the Federal judiciary to persons who were either superstitious or hypocritical, unless the phrase was to be taken as a mere expletive, like "god-damned." In 1954, "under God" was added to the ritual Pledge of Allegiance, and 1955-56 the American motto, "E pluribus unum," was replaced with "In God We Trust," a lie that was now put on all currency. (It had appeared on some coins since it was sneaked onto them in 1864.) In 1964, the den of thieves that is officially called the House of Representatives imposed a large part of Communist rule on their American subjects as "Civil Rights" for everyone except Americans. As originally passed, it guaranteed employment to niggers, wogs, half-breeds, perverts, and other assorted scum, but provided that atheists, men and women too intelligent to believe ghost stories and too honest to pretend they did, could be hounded from all employment without recourse of any kind and even without a right to the benefits provided for all other unemployed. In 1966, the oath "so help me God"–presumably a reference to old Yahweh, alias 'God'–was required of all Federal employees. In 1969, Nixon bolstered his waning popularity with the masses by having Christian dervishes perform their rites in the White House to show his boorish contempt for both social propriety and the authors of the Constitution.

The significance of the foregoing acts and others like them was not generally appreciated, for Americans have long been used to the antics of candidates for office, who often court popularity by demeaning themselves in such vulgar acts as kissing babies and flattering the rabble, and it has long been customary for Presidents to court the religious by listening to sermons in some church every Sunday. That the owners of the Federal government were engaged in a calculated and progressive campaign to foster irrational superstitions was proved by a performance staged in 1979–staged in a space craft that was orbiting the moon and had been made possible by the genius of a German scientist, Dr. Arthur Rudolph, who was then driven from the United States to please the yammering Yids.

At ten seconds past 7:31 P.M. (prime time!), the crew, sitting before a television camera and *acting under military orders*, contorted their faces into what was supposed to be an expression of religious awe and pretended to be inspired to recite spontaneously in chorus the first ten chapters of *Genesis* in the Jew-Book, giving the Jews' version of the Sumerian-Babylonian creation myth. The

act impressed quite a number of viewers of the kind that is ready to believe anything that tickles their glands, but although the act had doubtless been rehearsed often before the crew left the earth, the soldiers were not professional actors. One man who watched the performance on television says that when he saw what was supposed to be an expression of awe on their faces, his first thought was that the men had been suddenly struck by food-poisoning or perhaps some abdominal pain caused by weak gravity. When they began to recite, he knew that it was an act and noticed from their eyes that they were reading the "inspired" text from a teleprompter or similar device. No alert witness of the performance should have been deceived at the time, although it was years before it became publicly known that the crewmen had acted under orders and carried out a *military* operation that had the code designation "P.1," but most of the persons who stare at the boobtube are soon reduced to a quasi-hypnotic trance.

This governmental promotion of Christianity should not be astonishing. Since 1945, most of the established Christian churches, including the Roman Catholic, which for a long time seemed least likely to abandon its traditional faith, have accepted the Marxian Reformation, which they call the "Social Gospel" and attribute to Jesus ("the last shall be first," etc.) rather than St. Marx, whose name might not be equally revered by their sheep. Our enemies, therefore, no longer have anything to gain from their old opposition to religion *per se*, while they urgently need to obscure the scientifically ascertained facts that make nonsense of the superstitions about "all mankind" and an "equality of all human races" (it being tacitly understood that Kikes are superhuman[2]). They need also to obscure the historical record, which discloses what a miserable set of parasites they are. So they now refurbish the seditious religion with which they consummated the ruin of the Roman Empire and poisoned the minds of our Nordic ancestors.

Accordingly, the Jews' boobtubes began to exhibit talented actors in the evangelical racket, and the howling dervishes peddled a debased Christianity that was even patently Jewish, since the shamans scared the suckers with stories of what old Yahweh would do to wicked nations that didn't revere his Chosen Parasites. The effectiveness of this

2. 'Superhuman' in our terminology, which it is best to use for clarity, instead of the Jewish terminology, set forth in their holiest book, according to which only Jews are human, whereas all *goyim* are animals, perhaps slightly superior to other animals, just as dogs and cats are superior to rats and mice.

rhetorical fustian is shown by the fact that it reversed the direction of popular opinion and transformed a dwindling religion into a growing one, enlisting many thousands of mediocre individuals in a "Moral Majority" and inciting in many the fits, similar to mild epilepsy, in which they rave with Pentecostal gibberish.

We are now afflicted with a plague of "creation scientists," most of them technicians who either are or elect to be ignorant of scientific principles and methods, and misuse scientific terminology to peddle spiritual snake oil to the suckers, while overage actresses and other hokum-artists vend the pot-pourri of cognate fantasies called the "New Age" to other fugitives from reality.

The epidemic is spreading rapidly. A survey reported in the *Skeptical Inquirer*, Spring 1989, shows that 46% of the young victims of the public schools believe the silly story that old Yahweh created Adam and Eve from dirt and a second-hand rib; 43% believe the fairy story about Noah and his Ark; 44% believe in the actual existence of Yahweh's rival or stooge (depending on which part of the Jew-Book takes your fancy), Satan, and are sure he's at work in the world today; and 36% want all children dosed with the hokum of "creation science." Such are the consequences of permitting racketeers to turn schools into boob-hatcheries.

Meanwhile, the government's promotion of befuddling superstition continues. The Donald Regan whom I mentioned above started a short-lived scandal by disclosing gullible Mrs. Reagan's astrological superstition, but neither he nor anyone else dared remark on the more absurd superstition of her husband, who babbled about a mythical place called Armageddon (as it is most commonly spelled), invented by the lunatic who composed the Apocalypse that was included among the tales in the "New Testament"; who insulted Moslems by sending them copies of the Christians' favorite story-book; who talked about "Bible Prophecy" with an irrational belief that proved him unfit to hold any responsible office in government; who betrayed Americans by promoting the "Genocide Treaty" which is to serve as the quasi-legal pretext for Jewish terrorism in the United States; and who established Yiddish head-hunters from Mossad in the Federal government and on the Federal payroll as an "Office of Special Investigation" to gratify the Chosen Race's blood-lust. And now the Bushman who has succeeded him parades his real or simulated belief in Jewish fables and, in a letter to an association of atheists, insultingly says that he will reluctantly tolerate them in his country.

A gloomy atheist tells me in a letter that he foresees that within a few years the Revolutionary Tribunal, now weighted

down with Ronnie's appointees, will soon decree that the United States is a Christian country and that denial of Jewish fables is a criminal offense; he thinks their pretext will probably be the reference, made by some founders of our lost Republic, to "nature's god," by which the deists meant the *animus mundi* of the Stoics, but which Christians even now claim to have been a reference to their hook-nosed Daddy up in the clouds.

Now, if I am correctly informed that there is no comparable promotion of such overt irrationality in England, there is a very significant difference between the United States and the Britain for whose rebirth Mr. Tyndall hopes. It would appear that the race that has conquered the world by deceit plans different ends for the two captive nations.

There are also relatively unimportant differences. Britain has a royal family, which became purely decorative after the traitors who were planning to attack Germany forced the resignation of King Edward VIII (cf. *Liberty Bell*, March 1987, pp. 5 ff.); the potential of the family may be estimated from the fact that male children are routinely circumcised by a rabbi, since the liquid in their veins contains an undetermined proportion of the ichor of God's Race. Britain also has some remnant of an aristocracy, but I should like to know how many men now in the House of Lords had grandfathers who sat there–and I should also like to know how many feel sick when they see a grinning rabbi in their midst as a "peer." There is also a self-conscious "middle class," which believes that a knowledge of correct diction, even if unused, evinces a superiority that covers cowardice or stupidity.[3] Whether anything of value can be made of such unpromising materials remains to be seen.

Both countries have the problem of "skinheads," many of whom, tired of being pushed around by niggers and of being harassed by depraved "educators," dare to assert themselves as Aryans. Neither their garb nor their manners commend them to persons who retain anachronistic standards of gentility, but the

3. It is hard to account for the way in which young members of the gentry were fascinated by "Liberal" and "Socialist" poppycock in the 1930s. I wish someone would determine the relative force of childish exhibitionism; resentment directed against parents or elders in general; sexual proclivities at variance with the norms of good society; belief in traditional Christianity; the residue that Christianity usually leaves in minds that have rejected it; the temptation to become an "intellectual" without the hardship of study and serious thought; philosophical conviction inculcated by professors who, e.g., enforce by adroit argument acceptance of Kant's cant as a propaedeutic to the Marxist faith; and perhaps other factors.

fact remains that the young "skinheads" retain healthy instincts and evince a courage conspicuously lacking in their spineless elders, and they are almost the only "racists" who are ready to defend themselves when attacked by vermin. In the universities they are giving the venal fakirs of the administration the heebie-jeebies, and that is a meritorious service in itself. Like everything that is detrimental to our captors, the "skinheads" should be encouraged and their efforts, unless grossly inept, commended, but one cannot imagine them as members of an organization necessarily dominated by the middle-aged.

The cardinal factor, which, indeed, overshadows all others, is racial, and to this Mr. Tyndall has devoted a good chapter, writing with the circumspection and caution necessary in a captive nation in which freedom of speech is permitted only to enemies, their hirelings, and their dupes. He has neatly evaded another experience of pseudo-legal terrorism by recommending that our race emulate the Jews' racial consciousness and solidarity. As everyone knows, it is the Jews' confidence in the vast superiority of their race which has enabled that numerically insignificant tribe to dominate the whole world, although, so far as the historical evidence shows, it was always dispersed among the nations on which it was parasitic.[4] If Aryans could develop even a small fraction of Jews' racial cohesion and solidarity, they would soon own the planet.

I commend to your earnest and philosophical consideration Mr. Tyndall's ambitious plan for a rebirth of Aryan Britain and the creation of "a new land and a new people." If he even partly succeeds in attracting the requisite following, that will be time enough to ask whether it would be appropriate to quote Baudelaire's lines, addressed to Philopoemen when the assembled Greeks applauded him at the Nemean Games:

> Cum te mirantur, ad alta
> se credunt genitos, priscasque resumere vires
> antiquumque decus–nimia heu! fiducia–sperant.[5]

4. There is no historical evidence that a majority of the Jews was ever concentrated in Palestine or any other place. It is almost necessary to assume that the hybrid race first formed a tribe in one location, but we have no evidence of where that was. Needless to say, the Yids' story of a 'diaspora' following the Roman capture of Jerusalem in A.D. 69 is just another of their innumerable hoaxes.

5. "When they look up to you, they think themselves born for heroic deeds and, with self-confidence that is, alas, excessive, they hope to recover the vigor of their prime and regain their past greatness."

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear George:

I was pleased to read Ed Toner's letter in response to my article on Ulster [see July *Liberty Bell*]. However, I am afraid that he has got his facts all wrong.

Although the Orange Order **resembles** Freemasonry, there is no direct connection, and Orangemen are certainly **not** affiliated with the Scottish Rite, unless they happen to attend Masonic meetings as well as Orange meetings. The Orange Order was founded in 1795 not specifically to promote the monarchy, but to defend Protestant farmers and workers from attacks by ignorant Irish peasants. A similar situation prevailed in western Poland in 1939, when Hitler invaded [formerly German territory of] that country to protect the lives of Lutheran Germans who were being massacred by brutal Catholic Poles, as at Bromberg. Likewise, the American Ku Klux Klan was established to protect southerners from Negro attacks. None of these developments has anything to do with Masonry.

I have never seen any evidence of the "multiracial" Roman armies integrating with the British, during the Roman occupation. Where is Ed's proof? Were are the "Turkish" and "African" surnames? Artifacts? Genetic fingerprints?

Yes, a lot of the Scottish settlers whom the English planted in Ulster were riff-raff. But an awful lot of them were also highly literate educated, stubborn, and independent. I thoroughly recommend a new book, *God's Frontiersmen*, by Rory FitzPatrick, which, unfortunately, is not yet available in the USA, but is published in Britain by Weidenfeld & Nicholson.

The United Irishmen was originally a Presbyterian organization, committed to self-determination for all Irishmen, whatever their religion. However, every time they would stage a paramilitary uprising against English rule, the rebellion would be sabotaged by the ignorant Irish who used it as an opportunity to massacre Protestants—regardless of their views on government—such as at Wexford in 1798. Eventually, the Presbyterian intellectuals gave up on trying to cultivate their stupid Catholic neighbors, and many of them re-emigrated to the New World, where they at last were able to establish a secular, republican, democracy. In fact the U.S. system of government closely resembles that of the Presbyterian synod, where there are no bishops or popes, and ministers have to run for election.

The Scotch-Irish established, pioneered and built this United States of America. There was only one Catholic signer of the Declaration of Independence, and there wasn't a Catholic bishopric here until Victorian times. The Scotch-Irish came here because they were industrious pioneers; the Catholic Irish came here in the late 19th century because of the potato famine; they were too backward to diversify their agriculture, for example, they never thought of a fishing industry, even though they were surrounded by water.

As for Irish American patriots, I note that at least two of Ed's figures turned out to be sell-outs. Both Henry Ford and Father Coughlin caved in to Jewish pressure and apologized for their earlier candor. Coughlin kept his mouth shut until he died. As for Ted O'Keefe, anybody who cheats, lies and slanders Revisionists at Willlis Carto's command is not worthy of respect.

Sincerely,
David McCalden

* * * * *

Dear George:

With regards to the letters from E.R. in California and V.G. in Michigan which were published in your August 1989 issue, I hope you'll allow me to make the following comments.

V.G. is quite correct. I **am** always "crying for money." Judging from your paranthetical interpolation I imagine you could instruct this comrade in the realities of alternative politics quite as well as I can, but since the complaint has been made with regard to myself, let's examine some facts about my own funding situation.

First off, I don't think people fully realize how much money is required to run even a small operation like the CNC was. A major publication such as *Liberty Bell* is even more difficult to finance adequately. Let us *assume* a mailing of 500 for the CNC—in actual fact, my mailing list fluctuates because I periodically cull deadbeats who don't subscribe or whom I don't hear from, but let's take 500 as a working figure since I have never claimed any huge, vast readership. I issue a 4-page bulletin every month, or try to. The best copying price I can get here in Raleigh is 6 cents per copy. That's 24 cents per *Bulletin* flat, since I do my own collating and stapling in order to save money. For 500 copies that's $126 when you add the 5% North Carolina sales tax—but I always have to print at least 25% more than my actual mailing list for that month in order to have *Bulletins* for mailing out to inquirers, passing out at meetings and rallies, etc. So I print 625 copies, which comes

continued on page 51

STATUS QUO, UMERZIEHUNG UND REVISIONISMUS

(Status Quo, Reëducation and Revisionism)

By

Prof. Walter Bodenstein

Translated by

Dr. Charles E. Weber

Translator's note: Dr. Walter Bodenstein, who presently resides in Kiel in northern Germany, is the author of an important little book that I reviewed in the Liberty Bell of May 1986, *Ist nur der Besiegte schuldig? Kritischer Rückblick auf das Stuttgarter Schuldbekenntnis* (Is Only the Loser Guilty? / A Critical Retrospect on the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt), published by the Mut-Verlag in 1985. As a member of the German armed forces Professor Bodenstein participated in the war on the eastern front from the very outset on 22 June 1941, when German infantry forces crossed the Bug River. In the long letter which accompanied the essay below Prof. Bodenstein stated that the first German stipulation in a peace settlement should be the cessation of reëducation. In this connection he discusses two recent books which he feels are symptomatic of an end to reëducation. One of the books, by Karl Salm, deals with the desertion of Captain Richard von Weizäcker at the end of the war from the German armed forces, which were trying to salvage what they could in the face of advancing Soviet troops, who had shown their genocidal intentions as early as the autumn of 1944 in the massacre of the population of the village of Nemmersdorf. Weizäcker, President of the German Federal Republic, is the son of a high-ranking SS officer and high German official in the German Foreign Office under Ribbentrop. The second, clearly revisionistic work which Prof. Bodenstein discusses is a new book by Victor Suvorov which demonstrates the Soviet intentions of attacking Germany a short time after the beginning of Operation Barbarossa (22 June 1941). An earlier version of this book was published in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1986 (pages 27-39) and was also mentioned in our *Bulletin No. 20.*

If one defines the word democracy as a governmental and political order which guarantees complete freedom in education and presentation of individual opinion and convictions and if one defines dictatorship as an order in which, as in most cases, a definite ideology is officially advocated, along with a one-party system eliminating the opposition, then it must be observed that such a freedom exists only to a quite limited extent in the German Federal Republic. One must not

allow himself to be deceived by the *Grundgesetz* [the Basic Law, a sort of constitution promulgated in 1949]. The philosophical [weltanschauliche] neutrality ostensibly promulgated by the Basic Law conceals the fact that the German Federal Republic has a governmentally ordered ideology which is obligatory for all [of its citizens]. One can certainly take this ideology as an analogy to the Marxism-Leninism of the German Democratic Republic, with the exception of the fact that the ideology of the Federal Republic is lacking in a broad literary basis, unlike Marxism-Leninism. Nevertheless, the ideology of the German Federal Republic is terribly effective and dominates the mental processes [of its citizens] to a great extent. Indeed, the lack of formulated statements benefits this ideology, because there is no possibility of examining its actual content and discussing it critically.

On the other hand, this ideology dominates the totality of public conscience, the press media, as well as television and radio. Schools and universities, the entire educational system, are dominated by this ideology. At this point the churches view this as a special opportunity to put into discussion again their basic religious concepts, such as guilt and reconciliation, which are otherwise no longer current and are now, indeed, completely secularized and filled with a political content. As far as political parties and trade unions are concerned, this ideology provides a philosophical basis which is common to all [citizens]. It forms the substance of the atmosphere in which the entire political and intellectual life of the German Federal Republic takes place.

We are talking about the so-called *reëducation*; of the Germans only, it must be added, because the others have no need for such a procedure. Like all governmental ideologies, it has a religious, or to be more precise, a *pseudo-religious characteristic.* It has an historical basis in the twelve years of the former [National Socialist] regime [1933-1945]. Reëducation, although turning back to the history of salvation [i.e., the story of the life and suffering of Christ] of the Christian Religion, could be designated as a history of disaster which casts its shadow on the present generation as well as all coming generations. This history of disaster has been augmented with atrocity myths that keep growing and in the process have been made a dogma which every German is obliged to believe. In the German Federal Republic a strict *prohibition of revision* prevents any critical examination, so that intellectual analysis and open discussion is possible only in other countries (France, England, Switzerland, Austria and the United States).

This pseudo-religious ideology has its *commemorative days* and *places* when and where it is celebrated in accordance with an established ritual. Its *credo*, without being formulated in words, is

proclaimed by the highest representatives of government at all appropriate occasions and echoed by all the media. Even minor deviations are vigorously prosecuted, as is demonstrated in the case of [Philipp] Jenninger [see *Bulletin No. 33*].

This reëducation ideology has its origin in the collapse of the German Reich at the end of the war in 1945. As far as the Allies were concerned, there came about at this time the task of maintaining the thus resultant circumstances as a *status quo* of German powerlessness and weakness, not only politically, but also especially intellectually. For this purpose the *military* defeat was transformed into a *moral* one, as if the Germans themselves had deserved this through their own guilt, while the Allies were thus excused. In keeping with the Anglo-Saxon ideology, their own participation was justified as a punitive expedition of the western democracies and this of the bearers of Christian humanity ("Onwards, Christian Soldiers!") opposed to the German nationalistic barbarism.

However, it was not permissible to proclaim this to the Germans as the view of the foreign victors, because then there would have to be a reckoning sooner or later with a counterreaction. Rather, it had to be enunciated *by the Germans themselves.* Only in this way could their acceptance of the now attained *status quo* be secured for the future. *In its place there entered reëducation*, which caused the loss of national autonomy to appear deserved as a result of past misdeeds and which precluded a national self-evaluation in the future as far as possible.

Thus basically, Fichte's great idea, as he expressed it in 1808 in his "Reden an die deutsche Nation" (Lectures to the German Nation), was taken over, but with regard to their contents they were simply transformed into the opposite [idea]: It was *anti-nationalist reëducation* of the German nation, with the objective of bringing the Germans to a permanent acceptance of the *status quo.*

II

In order to remove from this undertaking the character of an arbitrary action by the victors, the Allies used the Germans' churches. The Allied representatives made their charitable aid dependent on a German confession of guilt at their first meeting with leaders of the German churches in October 1945. These leaders were willing to accept this condition in the so-called Stuttgart Confession of Guilt. Thus, the principle had been introduced which was henceforth used in ever new variations and which formed the nucleus of reëducation. As a result of the participation of the churches, the German defeat was now declared to be the judgment of God.

The secular supplement to this was provided by German emigrants who had returned from the United States. They had already prepared the plans for the reëducation of Germans during the war in the United States and now they made it a reality in the form of the German Federal Republic. Little by little all of the shapers of public opinion and institutions in the German Federal Republic were taken over by the proponents of reëducation. Reëducation thus developed into the official philosophy [Weltanschauung] of the German Federal Republic.

The guilt complex that came about in this way generated a domestic lack of self-esteem, which was defended by certain circles with an intolerant fanaticism. The military surrender was internalized into a surrender mentality which forgoes from the outset any advocacy of national interests. Thus, the demand for German reunification, as well as the claim on the German eastern territories under foreign administration, were dropped from the platforms of the established political parties without the voicing of any considerable protest.

The astonishing aspect of this process was the *willingness* of the Germans to accede to this attempt to reëducate them and even take over this attempt as their own task, ultimately with enthusiasm. The reasons for this lie, for one thing, in the profound shock which the Germans suffered in their two defeats in this century after terrific exertions of strength. *Further*, the economic improvement and the thereby attained material prosperity made easier the forgoing of political activity on behalf of their own interests. *As a result, the reëducation was successful,* apparently to the astonishment of the Allies, to a far greater extent than they had originally expected. The task of securing the *status quo* assigned to reëducation was completely fulfilled, so that reëducation has even become an element of this *status quo.*

III

But can this condition be permanent? Since the only thing that is permanent in history is that nothing is permanent, the moment can be visualized when even the reëducation ideology will approach its end. This is true for two reasons: *For one thing,* there is now occurring a change in the overall weather situation of the history of the world which can be designated as *the end of the postwar period.* In the USSR it is becoming apparent that its expansive imperialism has reached its limits and has passed beyond its zenith. The national desire for freedom amongst the dominated nations as well as the economic and ideological bankruptcy of the system are leading to a constantly progressing decay of power. As the tragedy in China shows, the Marxist model has by now lost all its credit as a basis of social order. But

even the United States has had to accept the loss of an absolute leadership rôle, as is shown by the integration and strengthening of western Europe. Nothing demonstrates that more clearly than the fact that the very nations conquered by America in the Second World War, Germany and Japan, have put the United States in third place as an economic power. Thus, the system created by the victorious powers in Yalta and Potsdam has begun to undergo a crisis. This development makes necessary a *revision* of the *status quo* created after the war. We are witnessing how history itself has already commenced it progress.

Now then, it is the power of *truth* in the occidental order of values that is calling for a revision. For two and a half millennia the search for truth has put wings on the intellectual dynamism of the occident. For that reason truth represents a higher value than non-truth of half truth, which is basically no truth. Even in early Greek philosophy, that led to the differentiation of myth from thought based on reasoning. Original Christianity determined the further development in an irreversible way by the concepts of *truth* and *freedom* (John 18,37; Second Corinthians 13,8 and Galatians 5,1). This is true because these concepts possess not only a religious and philosophical importance, but at the same time represent a power of social criticism of considerable explosive force.

Consequently, today the demand to subject to a critical test the structure of the reëducation of Germans, with its propaganda lies and legends, is based on the high esteem for truth. Only the fear of truth could have a tendency to prevent that. Thus, there has simply been renewed the demand by the great German historian, Leopold von Ranke (1795-1886), to "show it as it really was." It follows that there must be an end to forcing Germans to defame themselves. This is the case because a permanent conciliation amongst the nations is possible only on the basis of historical truth.

Since that is the case, revisionism will no doubt become the great intellectual adventure of the remaining part of the century, as French professor, Robert Faurisson, has pointed out (see *Bulletin No. 35*, page 4).

Reprinted from the Bulletin, published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Chairman.

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ

MINORITYISM

by
Nicholas Carter

Minority rights are acclaimed by everyone in the American Establishment as a moral principle of a high order. But this principle, which *forbids* discrimination, is applied in a discriminatory manner to non-White and Jewish *racial* minorities,

Any dictionary will provide as one of the definitions of the word "minority" the following: "A racial, religious or political group that differs from the large, controlling group." Although there's no dictionary description for the word "minorityism," I composed the following definition of the term for use in my book, *The Late Great Book: The Bible:*

> A raging social disease; one of the four horsemen of the modern American apocalypse: Marxism, Freudianism, Liberalism, and MINORITYISM.

American minorityism involves several politically and/or numerically significant—and, to a considerable degree, unassimilable—racial groups that differ largely from the white Gentile majority population. The *social disease* of minorityism rears its ugly head when the majority is literally held hostage by large numbers of minority members who consider themselves to be anointed victim groups—i.e., professional victims of "social injustice."

The *victim's complex*, rooted in self-pity and self-righteousness, always results in a seething resentment against society. Recent charges made by a member of the Black Employees Association of Los Angeles exemplify that resentment: "We as Black people are 'married' to racism, and we are 'estranged' in that marriage when we watch the White power structure victimize us and our children." Also worth considering are the comments of minority activist and columnist, Rodolfo Acuña. Within 11 years, he predicts, 90 percent of the state prison population of California will be "people of color," meaning, Blacks and Latinos. Why? They will be *"victims* of Gov. (George) Deukmejian's policies"—not of their own actions. (Italics added.)

Minorityism is nurtured by a litany of holier-than-thou excuses for, and justification of, minority crimes, failures and overt racist activities. There isn't an American citizen, regardless of race or religion, who hasn't been conditioned to believe that Blacks, Jews, Asians, Indians, and Latinos have been discriminated against, and persecuted by, White Americans. Consequently, no public discussion of minority problems is

ever free of frequent references to racial oppression, societal neglect, unemployment, single family homes, welfare dependency, hopelessness, boredom, and depression. along with the lack of availability to the best neighborhoods and the right country clubs–and on and on, to the point of inanity.

Why are so many Blacks and Browns doing poorly in school? Why are so many of them incapable of grasping the fruits of educational achievement? Why has low achievement for Blacks and Browns become an expectancy? "Institutionalized racism!" charges Los Angeles school board member, Jackie Goldberg. Regardless of how much money is pumped into the educational system solely for the purpose of educating and socializing the "underclass," it seems that the underclass *always* wind up on the short end of achievement because they're "denied equal access to a balanced and enriched curriculum."

From another educational source, we hear that more minority teachers are needed to serve as role models. Why? "Minority students can be best educated by minority teachers." Really? Weren't we told a few years back that minority students could be *best* educated if they were sitting beside White students in integrated classrooms? But then, as I recall, something untoward happened. Suddenly, there weren't enough "little white bodies to go around," as Judge "forced busing" Eggly commented in a Los Angeles courtroom. And just as suddenly, some new excuses had to be invented.

As if public education isn't screwed well beyond the sticking point as it is, contemplate the case of Sally Peterson, a kindergarten teacher with 25 years of experience in elementary classrooms, who made the mistake of suggesting that the approach to bilingual education should be changed. "I'm not opposed to bilingual education," she explained, "I just want to reform it." BANG! Charges of racism immediately erupted within the unhallowed halls of the school system in Sun Valley, a suburb of Los Angeles. And before you could say Schickelgruber, 50 Latino parents were marching outside her school carrying swastika posters and charging that she was hurting their children.

"Tragically, laws alone cannot eliminate the prejudicial attitude toward certain minorities in our society," laments a California university study. The report advised that, since the days are long gone when college students were predominantly White, ethnic study courses, required like English and history, should be part of the undergraduate curriculum. The study also recommends that minority faculties should be increased—even though it's common knowledge that few students attend classes taught by minority professors. The further point is made

that all teachers should be trained to instruct students of different backgrounds, cultures, socio-economic levels and ability, so they'll be able to recognize and nurture the specific and distinct package of racial strengths that each minority group would bring to the classroom. WOW! This is a job for ROBO-TEACHER! Who else could absorb both the wisdom and prescient insight necessary to do the job, especially considering the fact that native tongues in Los Angeles now number up to 80 different languages.

No doubt our racism-obsessed educators will soon be taking pages from the book of an education officer in Hertfordshire, England. "When the sin is racism," evangelizes Ray Wallace, "age is not a factor." According to the Wallace scheme, all children, even those as young as three, should be given a special file if he or she should utter a racist remark or be involved in a racist incident. The file would then become part of the child's personal record and follow him throughout his educational career. (Good show! Nip the little racist buggers in the bud, as it were.)

The message instilled in minority communities via the inundation of absolution delineated above is clear: "You're not responsible for anything that goes wrong at home or at school. If you fall short on any score, blame anybody or anything but yourself. Drop out of school; turn to crime, or live on welfare; and let somebody else sort it all out."

Appeasement and absolution notwithstanding, minority crime has been on the increase in America for decades, with law enforcement statistics now revealing that Black Americans, in particular, a mere 11 percent of the population, commit nearly 50 percent of most violent crimes, and well over 50 percent of the rapes. Is there any other country on earth—excluding those involved in civil wars—in which so small a minority commits enough violence to hold an entire nation hostage? Portions of every big city in America are now in a state of anarchy—and law enforcement appears to be helpless in the face of this assault.

The Big Apple is the rottenest in the barrel of American cities. The comments of prominent New Yorkers bear this out. Ex-mayor John Lindsay, for one: "Now we are living in the most devastating climate of fear of Blacks we have ever known." And Mary Mohler, editor of *Ladies Home Journal*, for another: "It's the absolute filth all over the place, the new heights of rudeness. And nowhere is racial tension so bad, and yet so untalked about."

One of the more ghoulish incidents of racial violence in Sludge City occurred in April of this year. A 28-year-old woman was assaulted by Black teenagers, some of them as young as 14, while she was jog-

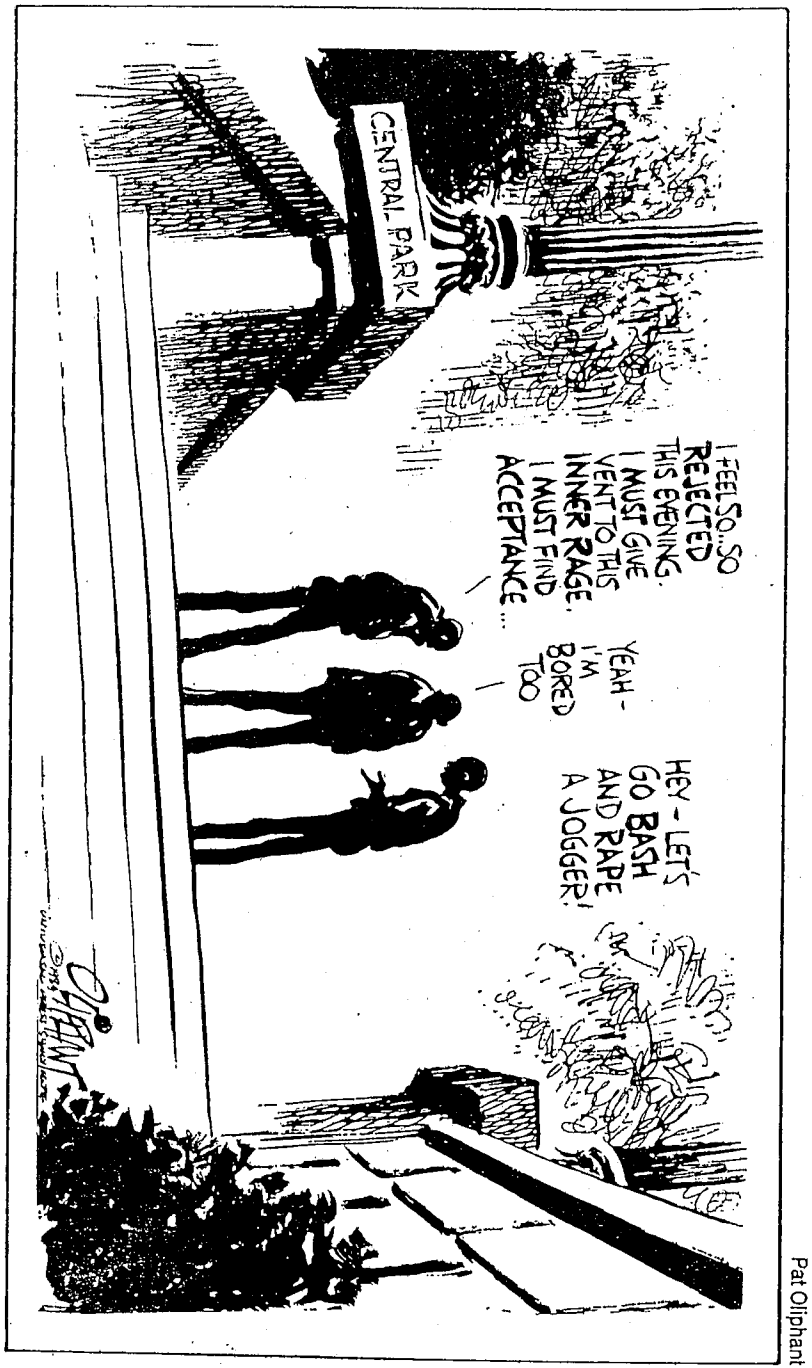

Pat Oliphant

ging in Central Park. They ran her down, hit her with a brick and a lead pipe, raped, slashed and left her for dead, with two-thirds of the blood drained from her body. As of this writing, the victim's identity hasn't been revealed, probably because she's White, perhaps even Jewish—and, undoubtedly, an ultra-liberal who believed that her aura of all-encompassing tolerance for the minorities would protect her from the chaos and cruelty in urban America.

At least eight teenagers were originally arrested; and even while they were singing and rapping in their jail cells, excuses were being invented for their savagery. "They have the wolf of indignation in their bellies," the apologists plaintively avowed. "They're hungry, not for food or shelter, but for acceptance. They're raging because they feel rejected, humiliated, shut out of the good life." Should we apply the word EVIL to their acts? Heavens no. That would focus attention on the evildoers, and distance them from the rest of us; and that would be unfair, since we ALL share the same motives, drives, and pathologies that motivate the inflicting of terrible suffering on our fellow humans.

Good Lord! Talk about undergoing "too strict a paradox,/ Striving to make an ugly deed look fair..." (With apologies to the noble Bard.)

The fact that *racial tension is so bad and yet so untalked about* in N.Y.C., is because of today's anti-reason climate regarding anything racially disquieting that doesn't point directly to non-ethnic Whites. Young Blacks are *raging* because they've been indoctrinated to believe that they're VICTIMS–"outcasts in a society that calls itself democratic and egalitarian; social pariahs who can never be successful because of their color." The conclusion of the "victims" they're *entitled* to be violent and murderous is the next logical step in the scenario of minorityism.

Way out West, life isn't a whole hell of a lot better. Black and Latino gangs have roamed the streets of Los Angeles like Road Warriors for decades, slaughtering people at will. Despite all attempts to limit gang activities, their numbers have increased, the power of their weapons has increased, their involvement with drugs has increased, and the number of their victims has increased. Throughout Los Angeles County, there were a record 452 gang slayings in 1988. And during the first 3 months of this year, 78 men, women and children were shot, stabbed or bludgeoned to death by gangs in the county. One of the youngest scalps collected by the gangbangers was that of a 2-year-old Pasadena girl riding with her mother and grandmother. She was killed by a flurry of gunshots fired into their vehicle.

Apart from the gangs, violence against women is widespread in Black America. Ponder the chilling words of R. Masada, Chairwoman

of the Daughters of Zion: "Virtually all of the institutions in the Black community are controlled by men who are mute when it comes to speaking out on violence against women...My experience as a journalist revealed this startling revelation: Every 18 seconds a Black female is sexually or physically assaulted and beaten, or murdered by a Black male in America. Black women are terrorized into keeping silent about it. They are told this is 'in-house' business." That same "in-house" attitude was in effect when Idi Amin was in power. It was nearly impossible to find a single Black leader who would even whisper a word of criticism about the African cannibal king.

And how is the national racial quandary being handled by the Establishment Press? With liberal doses of appeasement, in tandem with the journalistic "in-house" posture of "speak no evil of the minorities." Indeed, the harshest editorial I've read in any Los Angeles newspaper regarding gang savagery, was in the *Herald Examiner*: "Something awful is happening in Los Angeles," whined the editorial. (Well, tsk, tsk!)

Imagine for a moment the screams of outrage that would emanate from every liberal-minority pulpit in the country if just one drive-by shooting by a few White skinheads resulted in the death of a child or a pregnant woman. There would be no pleas for funds to provide recreational, tutorial and personal-growth opportunities for the disadvantaged kids who became neo-Nazis, or to broaden job training opportunities for them. There would be no excusing them as victims of society's failures. And they certainly wouldn't be depicted as societal victims on film and television as are the lives of Crips and Bloods.

The nation would be inundated instead with newspaper editorials and television specials agonizing over the shocking outbreak of White supremacist violence; his eminence Walter Cronkite would probably unretire long enough to sonorously intone on network TV about "the specter of racism stalking the land of the free and the home of the brave;" and, from sea to shining sea, the smug righteousness of the liberal-minority Coalition would reign supreme. Totally ignored throughout this media feeding frenzy would be the fact that there are probably no more than 2000 so-called White supremacists in all of America.

Also ignored would be the fact that the number of crimes committed by 160 million Caucasians are proportionately trivial when compared with the number of crimes committed by minority groups composing much smaller percentages of the population. Are these startling statistical disparities indicative to any degree of the likelihood that non-White cultures, wherever they may prevail, are still in the

limbo between savagery and civilization? Like it or not, the findings of sociologists and criminologists who are probing the criminal mind are imbued with this devastating implication. More and more of the scientists involved in these studies are reaching the conclusion that the *direct cause* of criminal behavior is *criminal thinking*. People become criminals not in response to forces beyond their control, but *by choice*. (Beware! In a minoritiocracy such as ours, scientific evaluations of this nature are considered heretical.)

Always in sync with non-heretical points of view, his mayoral majesty, Tom Bradley, recently elected for four more jaded, and self-serving years in Los Angeles, displays remarkable equanimity when confronted with the city's crime, drug and gang problems, gridlock conditions on the streets and freeways, runaway economic growth, pollution and homelessness, along with an ever-increasing number of illegal aliens, as the declining quality of life in "The City of Angels" rapidly approaches that of an untended zoo. Hizzoner's only recent outbreak of indignation was aimed at the American majority-held view that Japanese ownership of American plants is an economic threat, describing it as an attitude that contains "a dangerous strain of racism...that at its worst...must be rebutted."

Characteristically, any criticism of the alien invasion problems facing the country, or efforts to minimize the problems, are always "rebutted" with charges of racism or barbs of ridicule. The statements of the first health experts who warned that dangerous diseases were being carried by undocumented aliens were dismissed as being motivated by bigotry. From then on, health workers were too intimidated to speak out. The four-mile fortified ditch being built along the border to interdict vehicular drug traffic has been called an "underground Berlin Wall." The decision to erect a tent city in Bayview, Texas, to house Central American immigrants and speed up the weeding out of frivolous claims about persecution, has been condemned as "racist"—with the Catholic Bishops of Texas declaring that they foresaw "the creation of the largest concentration camp on U.S. soil." These are the same people who preach that "a farseeing God will never allow world population to get out of control."

"Remember Immigration Reform? It failed!" enthused an editorial in the Los Angeles *Herald Examiner*. The reference is to the Immigration Reform and Control Act enacted in 1986. That policy is almost completely in tatters, according to the editorial, since many illegals clearly continue to find work despite the employer sanctions; and since the flood of illegals across the border has not significantly abated.

Naturally, *Herald* editorialists advise that, rather than trying to keep illegals out, we should be concerned with how best to allow them to come in. (So what else is new?)

The failure of the IRCA is understandable. Overly concerned about complaints from the business community, the gutless wonders in Washington, D.C., injected the legislation with an appeasement virus; and by the time the ink was dry, the bill was terminally ill. The immigration law demands that employers check job applicants documentation proving either citizenship or legal residency in the country. BUT—they don't have to *verify* those credentials. Ergo, before you could say "presto-chango," the energetic small business known as the "counterfeit document industry" mushroomed into a Fortune 500 contender. On any street corner in certain parts of any major U.S. city today, these phony documents can be purchased: Social Security card, $10-20; birth certificate, $50-100; alien registration card, $20-40; temporary residency card, $30.

How many illegals are there in the U.S. today? The bureaucrats love to play fast and loose with the figures; so who really knows? But we can speculate. In a mere 20 years, Latinos within the Los Angeles school district's student population increased from 20 percent to nearly 60 percent, a jump far exceeding that which would have been the normal Latino-American birthrate during those years. There have been an estimated one million unlawful entries into the country each year for nearly two decades, with approximately 90 percent of them crossing the line stretching over about 200 miles of the border with Mexico. As an example of the tiniest tip of a gigantic iceberg of illegals—with more coming every day—the following incident is worthy of more than casual rumination: A raid on a Los Angeles depot in the underground railroad used by smugglers occurred in February of this year. Acting on a phone tip, sheriff's deputies found 45 illegals crammed into a barren three-bedroom house in an outlying Los Angeles community. The 43 men, one woman and one infant were from Mexico, Guatemala, Ecuador, Honduras and Nicaragua.

Residents of Los Angeles should be thrilled to know that demographers now estimate that by the year 2000, nearly 40 percent of the city's population will be Latino; and Anglos—like Blacks and Asians—will be just another minority. The Tijuanazation of *El Pueblo de Nuestra Señora La Reina de Los Angeles* will be well on the way to completion.

Meanwhile, alien criminals are giving the Sicilian/Jewish Mafia a race for its loot, since the Cosa Nostra is no longer the premier criminal industry in the country. We Americans are now the proud

possessors of crime families from the four corners of the globe. The South Americans are particularly inventive. One criminal cartel is composed of platoons of members, with many of them having been trained in the School of Seven Bells pickpocket academy in Bogota. Aware of all the cracks in the ridiculously complex American legal system, they fan out over the country like hordes of locusts, cashing stolen traveler's checks, and stealing clothing, gems, cash, precious metals—you name it. They carry false identity papers from Mexico, Puerto Rico, and other countries. If arrested they simply post bond and jump bail—time after time. Without weapons of any kind, they are succeeding in the kind of criminal rape that would be impossible in any other country but America. Another army of alien criminals, mostly from Columbia, has turned Los Angeles into the drug distribution center for the country.

The Nigerians are fairly enterprising, too. Half a dozen of them defrauded stores from coast to coast out of hundreds of thousands of dollars with worthless checks and forged credit cards. In Charlotte (NC), this petite crime family took 7 banks for $50,000, and local merchants for $25,000.

Apparently, Washington D.C. has decreed that no criminal organization on earth will be denied access to the vast supermarket of goodies known as the United States. Indeed, we Americans—the world's first equal opportunity victims—are in the enviable position of being available for mugging, robbing, raping and murdering by almost anybody from almost anywhere. (Isn't integration wonderful?)

And what are we Caucasians—160 million strong—doing while our civilization crumbles around us? Well...if we lump together all the turn-the-other-cheek Christians, the arrogant liberals, the timid conservatives, and the left-wing freaks of every color of the rainbow, we'll find that very few of us remain who aren't nurturing minorityism with *repressive tolerance*—the kind of tolerance that shouldn't be tolerated: *undeserved* tolerance rooted in the personal guilt and shame felt by so many white Gentiles who have been conditioned to believe that this society has failed to understand the problems of the minorities and to meet their needs. Across the American Establishment board—politics, religion, education, communications, entertainment—Caucasians submit to, and support, the claims and the complaints of the always oppressed and disadvantaged minorities. Socially, politically and morally, the cards always seem to be stacked in their favor.

The elimination of IQ tests in California is a prime example of how the deck is rigged via minorityism. Prior to 1970, state law per-

mitted giving standardized group intelligence tests to students. But the continuing failure of Blacks and Browns to score well on the tests sent shockwaves through the liberal-minority community and in no time at all new legislation prohibited such testing—except for students who appear to be gifted and talented. In other words, only those students who indicate that they will do well on the IQ score are tested. That's like having four aces up your sleeve when you enter the game.

Not surprisingly, the *principle of racial maximization*—the ability of minority groups to do their own deck-stacking—reaches its apex with the organized activities of American Jewry. From a Jewish Council in every major American city, to the American Jewish Committee, to the American Jewish Congress, to the United Jewish Appeal, many Yiddish organizations blanket the United States. There is even a Conference of Presidents of Major American Jewish Organizations. The payoff: Jewish leaders are always in touch with whatever is going on throughout the country that might affect Jewry in general and Israel in particular. Even the slightest outbreak of Gentile discontent regarding Jewish excesses—a letter to an editor, for instance, criticizing the use of excessive force on the West Bank—results in scores of letters from both Jewish organization officials and average Jewish citizens countering the charge with exaggerated rhetoric.

One lengthy response to a letter favoring a separate Palestinian state to occupy the West Bank demanded, in effect, that American critics get off Israel's back, since U.S. history is no better. "The U.S. is American Indian country taken by force from the indigenous population," charged the incensed correspondent. "The Jews have a historical and biblical and therefore legal right to the land of Israel." Really? What then of the Canaanites and Philistines who occupied Palestine long before a desert tribe of primitive Semites, who later came to be known as Israelites, wandered across the Jordan river?

Even ultra-liberal Paul Conrad, political cartoonist for the *Los Angeles Times*, got blistered when he aimed his acid-tipped pen at Israeli soldiers slaughtering Palestinian teenagers armed only with stones. The *Times* was deluged with critical correspondence, many of them *form* letters. (Out of all letters, 12 were friendly.) Beyond that measure of protest, Jewish anger expanded into overt intimidation, boycotts, and even threats to picket Conrad's home.

I'm reminded at this point of an incident that occurred prior to the New York City primary when Jimmy Carter was running for re-election. For some innocuous reason or other, Carter wasn't quite in full favor with the Israeli lobby. At a pre-election campaign rally, a

nearly-shrieking Jewish harridan rose to her feet to exclaim—" Every Jew in power should use his influence to keep Carter on the line!" Now, HOW, I wonder, are American politicians, even presidential candidates, kept ON THE LINE? The Jerusalem Post frankly admits that American Jews control Congressional members by threatening to cut off their financial Support. With characteristic candor, however, former Prime Minister of Israel, Menahem Begin, lays it *on the line*: "The strength of the Jews is such that Washington quails before us." The little words under Begin's big words come across loud and clear: *Politicians who can be bought so cheaply, or intimidated so easily, are not worthy of respect.* (Right on!)

The degree to which the American Establishment knuckles under to the "strength of the Jews" is evident in the manner in which the Israeli occupation of Palestine is deliberately ignored. Around the time of the election of George Bush last fall, Israeli soldiers outdid themselves on the West Bank by murdering a 5-year-old boy. Three days later, they broke that record with the murder of a 3-year-old. Were there any comments from the Bush campaign? (Do frogs croon in June?)

During the first 17 days of 1989, 26 Palestinians were shot and killed by the Israelis—9 younger than 16, with the youngest being 11. Two were girls, ages 12 and 15. Of the rest, only 4 were out of their teens. In all of America, not one political voice, democrat or republican, liberal or conservative, and not one Christian voice, from the invincibly ignorant Catholic hierarchy to money-grubbing Evangelists, pronounced a single word of criticism about holier-than-thou Israel. What better proof is needed to demonstrate that both American politics and religion are held hostage by Jewish intimidation?

Jewish racism is also enhanced by what might be labeled the *principle of preventive anti-Semitism* via the existence of two powerful watchdog organizations: the Anti-Defamation League and the Jewish Defense League. An anti-Black Violence League, for instance, along with an anti-Jewish Racism League, would imply that all Blacks are potentially violent and all Jews are potential racists. Similarly, the existence of the Jewish organizations cited above implies that *all* Americans are potential anti-Semites, even those who appear to be pro-Semite at any given time. Hence, powerful anti-defamatory leagues are necessary for the purpose of spotting and eliminating brush fires of bigotry wherever they may erupt.

This eternal vigilance includes the collection of files on thousands of individuals who have crossed into the no-man's-or woman's-land of anti-Semitism. Remember Vanessa Redgrave and her encounter with

world Zionism when she narrated a documentary supporting the establishment of a Palestinian homeland? "Oh, we have a file on her activities," an ADL spokesman casually admitted when Redgrave entered the U.S. to attend an academy awards ceremony a few years back. Was Redgrave really a threat to world Zionism? No complaints, by the way, from the bleeding hearts of Hollywood about McCarthyism. (Minorityism strikes again!)

Even Jews are not exempt under the provisions of the preventive anti-bigotry principle. In the history of American broadcasting, no program has done more favorable stories about Israel than the CBS video magazine, "60 Minutes." But it isn't what you've done lately, that counts; it's what you're doing *now*. Last fall, "60 Minutes" devoted a segment to criticizing the America Israel Political Affairs Committee (AIPAC), because the powerful lobbying group was funneling tens of thousands of dollars into a campaign to fill the seat of Rhode Island Senator John Chafee with Jewish democrat, Richard Licht. Since Chafee had proved himself to be a sound friend of Israel, "60 Minutes" had the temerity to ask why he was being treated like an enemy.

The AIPAC representative was introduced by Mike Wallace as a Rabbi Miller, who, in turn, was as noncommittal as possible in response to Wallace's questions; but his eyes spoke volumes—a burning resentment seldom seen in television interviewees. "How can you, Mike Wallace, a Jew," charged those eyes, "do this to your fellow Jews!?!" Following the program Don Hewitt, the show's producer, who also happens to be Jewish, was savaged by AIPAC criticism. His response, in part: "...hollering about 'anti-Semitism' at anyone who has an honest disagreement with you trivializes, demeans and makes a mockery of 'anti-Semitism.'" It would appear that an "honest" disagreement with Jews over their beliefs and policies is impossible. One must agree totally with them, or be considered an enemy. Could this be one of the reasons why Jews have been criticized and even condemned throughout the ages?

And that brings us to some intriguing questions...

If there's nothing wrong with the lobbying methods employed by Jewish organizations, and nothing questionable about the source of monies used to finance these activities, why do Jews insist on operating in virtual secrecy? If there's nothing wrong with the reasoning and the statistics used to justify Holocaust claims, why do Jews object to open debates on the subject with people who assert that the claims and statistics are exaggerated? Similarly, no open debate is allowed regarding the practices of two rabbinical groups that collect thousands of

tax-exempt dollars each year from the producers of household items—virtually everything from Comet to Yoghurt—for the right to bless those items, thereby making them acceptable for purchase by Jews. The "K" found on some of the items indicates approval by the Committee for the Furtherance of Torah Observances; and the "U" on other items by the Union of Orthodox Congregations. Is this, or is this not, a form of religious blackmail that favors one racial group to the exclusion of other racial and religious communities in America?

For 3000 years, the Jews tell us over and over again, they have been persecuted and discriminated against, solely because of their religious values. But is there *more* to this story? Organized racism, perhaps, of the kind practiced in the U.S.? Undisguised contempt for all other races, perhaps (according to rabbinical teachings, Jews were blessed with 9 of the 10 measures of wisdom the Ancient of Days gave to the world)? Obnoxious arrogance, perhaps, of the kind that demands special privileges not available to Gentiles? Racial nepotism, perhaps, guaranteeing that Jews will be over-represented on college and university faculties, and in government employment, book and magazine publishing, movies, television and the media?

A prime example of racial nepotism at work was uncovered during the Kissinger/Nixon administration. It seems that President Nixon learned about a "Jewish Cabal" infesting the Bureau of Labor Statistics. Of the 35 *top* positions in the Bureau, 13 were held by Jews–a number ten times their proportion of the population. Under normal conditions of retiring, firing and hiring, this racial imbalance could never have occurred. Nixon ordered an investigation that resulted in at least two of the Jews being transferred to different areas of the government. And who got blamed in the end? Jews, who saw to it that only Jews got most of the available jobs? Or Nixon, for anti-Semitism?

You guessed it! Hundreds of millions of dollars are collected each year by the United Jewish Appeal and other organizations (Israeli bond salesmen raised a record $631 million in 1988) for the exclusive use of a foreign country, Israel. Among wealthy Jews, there are some who frequently brag about contributing a million or more dollars per year to Israel. The obvious consequence of these enviable tax deductions, is that a good deal of tax money that should be paid to the U.S. government is drained off because of the special tax privileges granted to American Jewry. Even the Mafia's *numero uno* Associate, Meyer Lansky, always donated part of his yearly portion of skim money from Las Vegas casinos to Israel—after it had been carefully laundered, of course, so he could take advantage of the tax write-off.

There is much evidence—both historical and current—to indicate that Jews have never been able to walk with contempt lightly. Best exemplifying Jewish arrogance are the events that occurred following the devastating defeat of the Arabs in the 6-day-war in 1967. All over the world, the Jewish people crowed over their conquest. In Los Angeles, a film industry victory celebration was staged at the Hollywood bowl. The portion of the program I heard on a local radio station included the telling of a joke by the late character actor, Ross Martin (of "Wild, Wild West" fame), an orthodox Jew. It seems that an Arab army is about to invade Israel. Suddenly, a single bayonet appears above a sand dune at an Israeli outpost in the distance. Two scouts are dispatched to investigate. Before long, they can be seen running back, frantically waving their arms, and shouting, "Retreat! Retreat! There are TWO of them!" Needless to say, the joke was received with much hilarity.

To the Arab, shame is a living death—although nobody in our minoritiocracy seems to give a damn. The latest success of the officious Jewish lobby, by the by, is the forcing of PBS to back away from airing the documentary, "Days of Rage: The Young Palestinians."

As surprising as it may seem, most Americans have never heard a single *objective* critical word about the ethnic nation within our nation. They aren't aware that approximately 90 percent of American Jews, as Jewish writer James Yaffe informs us, will only hire Jewish lawyers and doctors. Logically, this code of behavior—selling to Gentiles but only buying from Jews—rather than being restricted to Law and Medicine, is probably applied across the professional board from Accountants to Wedding Supplies. (Would anyone care to speculate about how many Jews would be out of work if Gentiles lived by this same code?) Another Jewish writer has reported that at least 50 percent of the Marxist-oriented Students for a Democratic Society were Jewish. In other words, there were hordes of young Jerry Rubin's and Abby Hoffman's screaming "F—k a nun!" and "Revolution for the hell of it!" on university campuses during the 1960s.

From the atom bomb spies to literary terrorists who describe white Gentiles as "the cancer of the human race," and "humanities greatest criminals," Jews, far out of proportion to their population numbers, have been in the forefront of many of the movements dedicated to "achieving radical structural changes" (euphemism for a crusade to create a Socialist Worker's State) in the United States. Among the longest surviving members of the violent Weathermen group of radicals—a spin-off from SDS—were 3 Jews: Susan Saxe, Bernadette Dorne and Kathy Boudin. Who, I wonder, taught these young women

to hate America? (Would anyone care to speculate on how long a Caucasian Lenny Bruce, or Abby Hoffman, or Susan Saxe, would last in Israel?)

Throughout history, Jews have been expelled from numerous countries—from Spain, for instance, in the 15th century. Why Spain? Could a 14th century book used to instruct all Jewish children Spain in the belief that non-Jews ought to be the slaves of Jews "because Jews are the elite of the human race and were specially created to give homage to God" have had anything to do with the expulsion? Dr. Israel Shahak, a citizen of Israel, writes that the Israelis have *resuscitated* that very same 14th century book *for use as a manual of religious instruction in secondary schools.*

As prophets exhorting their nation to do better, Israeli citizens are much less constrained in their censure than their racial relations in America. Amnon Rubenstein, a severe critic of the undemocratic posture of Israel, has complained in his writings about the Israeli Writers' Union refusing to accept Arab authors because of their origins; about the Israeli law defining the citizenship rights according to the test of the grandfather and grandmother; and about the Chief Rabbi declaring that the rules of justice and equality do not apply to Gentiles.

Consider, too, the words of a sensitive young Israeli couple interviewed on the network TV documentary, "Fortress Israel," a few years back. They freely—but somberly—admitted that their children were attending state-controlled schools where they were being "taught to hate Arabs." Their exact words: TAUGHT TO HATE ARABS. According to even the narrowest definition of Human Rights, it's evident that the Zionist character of much basic Israeli law makes discrimination a matter of national politics; and since the one hundred million or so Arabs in the world are Semites, it also means that the state of Israel is officially anti-Semitic.

Just one of the tragic results of the appeasing of non-Whites and Jews in America is the fact that the minorities are virtually never subjected to censure or even moderate criticism. Censorship by intimidation not only prevents the majority of the American people from hearing the kind of criticism set forth in this article, it also prevents the many decent minority members from criticizing the excesses of their own people.

A moment now for a few words about two of the most dedicated adherents to minorityism in the U.S., the morally bankrupt media, and the Hollywood film industry.

I touched briefly on the media earlier; but it occurs to me that something needs to be said about the rather simplistic charge that the media is liberal controlled and anti-conservative. There are a number

of conservatives within the media—albeit, not the kind who would give the time of day to Barry Goldwater. Nonetheless, it would be more to the point, I think, to describe media people as being motivated by "correctivism"—the inclination to say and do those things that are acceptable in the eyes of the liberal-minority influenced Establishment; and to attack only those targets that are safe and conventional: racial segregation in South Africa; White supremacy; skinhead neo-Nazism, etc. In sum, media members look good, appear virtuous, and it costs them nothing to always be on the side of integrationists, egalitarians, radical activists of the left, gays, abortionists, feminists—and, naturally, the always wronged and never wrong, minorities.

Part and parcel of this carefully honed bias on the part of the media is the continuing emphasis on White racism, while always ignoring minority racism. By giving the impression that racism doesn't exist among non-Whites and Jews, media members regularly betray the trust of the nation as a whole, as well as mocking the values of Caucasians by misrepresenting them before the entire nation. This social-distorting propaganda contributes to the ever-present odious double standard regarding racial pride and racial self-interest. White groups emphasizing racial unity are condemned as "divisive." Minority groups emphasizing racial unity are considered "unifying." White groups dare not claim that their culture is unique; that would be "chauvinistic." When minority groups make the same claim, it is called "ethnic pride." The majority must tolerate and understand minority values and customs; while the minority can proclaim that its soul is beyond the comprehension of majority members, who are blinded by racism. (Honky joke: How should Caucasians state publicly that they are proud to be White? Verrrrrry quietly!)

Now to Hollywood—that minorityized cesspool where old-fashioned values such as decency and fairness are about as rare as alligators without teeth. From "The General Died at Dawn" (1935), in which an American soldier of fortune strikes a White man for using a racial slur to describe Chinese peasants...to "Souls at Sea" (1939), a film dealing with the shipping of Black slaves to America, and in which the bottom of the sea is described as "being paved with the bones of Africans"...to "Gentleman's Agreement," and numerous other flics dealing with anti-Semitism in the 40s and 50s...to an endless parade of anti-Fascist movies including, "We Were Strangers," the fight against a dictator in Cuba; "Keeper of the Flame," a scenario involving a national hero who, unbeknownst to the millions who idolize him, is an incipient Nazi; and "The Fallen Sparrow," a story about a returning hero who fought in Spain—on, of course, the right side...to the many

productions like "Betrayed," "Mississippi Burning," and the latest Don Johnson potboiler, "Dead Bang," in which the attempt is made to link Americanism with racism and Nazism—Hollywood has preached integration, anti-Fascism and ultra-liberalism.

To this long and triumphant crusade against right-wing (*never* left-wing) evils can be added countless portrayals of Nazis of every stripe and hue, and a continuing parade of Holocaust productions (in October of 1988, 4 Holocaust movies opened at about the same time in New York City) carrying the message of Jewish "Tragedy and Remembrance." Hollywood has plumbed the most perverse depths of dishonesty and hypocrisy, however, by deliberately manipulating both fiction and fact in order to placate the biases of the film-making community in particular and the minorities in general.

In the novel "Gone With The Wind," the potential rapist of Scarlett O'Hara was a Black carpetbagger. In the film, the character was changed to a White Union soldier. A two-hour segment of the "Eischeid" series, starring Joe Don Baker, was obviously inspired by the Son of Sam killings in New York City. The killer in the TV production, however, was portrayed as a light-haired Anglo, even though the actual Son of Sam, David Berkowitz, was Jewish. A "Hill Street Blues" segment was loosely based on the Los Angeles Night Stalker murder case, for which the alleged criminal, Richard Ramirez, is now being tried. Once again, the killer was portrayed as a Caucasian.

It would have been too obvious to transform the Black child killer of Atlanta into a white Gentile; so Hollywood did the next best thing in the docu-drama filmed about the case. The production portrayed the Black officials of Atlanta as Uncle Toms railroading Wayne Williams into a rush to judgement conviction that would pacify the White community.

"Oh, my God, he stabbed me! Please help me!" These were among the last few words screamed by Kitty Genovese into the early morning silence of a New York Street. She was a 28-year-old bar manager on her way home in the wee, small hours of the morning, when she met a Black man bent on rape and murder. Over a period of a full half-hour, she was raped and stabbed 8 times—fatally. The case received national notoriety because there were 58 people in the neighborhood who witnessed part of the drama, but did nothing. Naturally, Hollywood jumped on the bandwagon with a film production about the tragedy. And, guess what? The killer was changed from Black to White; he was also portrayed as the rapist of Black women; and the detective who hunted him down was Puerto Rican. (How they must have loved this flic behind the Iron and Bamboo curtains.)

The latest example of Hollywood mind-bending, "The Accused," starring Academy Award winner Jodie Foster, was patterned on events that took place in an Eastern bar—a gang rape in front of a crowd of cheering spectators. The actual rapists were described as Portuguese-speaking aliens, whether from Brazil or Portugal, I don't know. Not that it matters, since both countries are macho-lands where gang-rape registers very little higher than shoplifting on the scale of criminality. The cultural factors in this case, which are enormously significant, since so many aliens believe they can get away with doing in America what they do back home, were ignored; and the rapists were portrayed as clean-cut Caucasians—a decision certain to generate greater profits for the movie moguls from the lucrative, world-wide, "Hate America" market.

Will Hollywood film the sordid "Joel Steinberg/Hedda Nussbaum Chronicle?" Bet on it. But it'll probably be called the "Joe Smith/Letta Jones Caper." To be sure, the couple will be Caucasian—with the disease of racism deeply buried in their psyches; the illegally adopted child will be Black; and the wise, and wonderfully warm psychiatrist who explains how the subconscious racism manifested itself in the brutalization and ultimate murder of the child, will be Jewish. (That's entertainment!)

"Racism: Screams of Hatred, Tears of Despair!" and "Pockets of Hate: U.S. Racial Violence and Discrimination!"—are typical of the sensationalist signs of our racially-obsessed times. In abstract principle, how wonderful it would be if this were the best of all possible racially integrated worlds. But this isn't the best of all world. We don't believe in abstract principle. We live in a world in which *all* peoples prefer ethnic homogebeity. Their individual judgements, convictions and interests dictate that they are more comfortable in racially uniform surroundings. And what of the moral justification involved? Shouldn't all human relationships be voluntary? Sure—in any country but America, where the minorities, deluded by the notions that they have a monopoly on anger and truth...that they are the only peoples in the world who have ever suffered...and that they are all VICTIMS—are convinced that they should be handed total racial equality and social acceptance on the proverbial silver platter.

Be it known to all and sundry, however, that racial segregation is A-OK for those minority members who desire it: the Harlem Globetrotters; the entire NBA of the near future (curious, isn't it, that basketball teams don't have to be integrated to be successful); and minority cults like the Organization of American Cultures, a newly established arts lobbying group, which has the backing of some elements of the National Endowment for the Arts. In the group's multi-colored eyes, the only true American cultures are Black, Latino, Asian and

Indian. Ergo, White members are flatly rejected. Even *federally approved* apartheid is okay for Indian tribes. Originally settled on the same reservation, the Hopi and Navajo peoples were never able to integrate. Hence, millions of federal dollars were spent to ensure that 2,650 Navajo and 24 Hopi families could live apart, free of conflict and violence. With wisdom and logic, Teddy Kollech, the mayor of Jerusalem, best describes the normal desires of most human beings regarding apartheid—a word meaning simply the separate development of culture. Interviewed on the CBS program "48 Hours" in 1988, Mayor Kollech provided this frank assessment of segregation: "Different races should be kept separated. People want to be with their own...hear their own language, smell the cooking of their own food. Personally, I wouldn't mind living next to an Arab. But—it wouldn't work."

Would Teddy Kollech make this statement if he was an American citizen? Not on your life. The racial double standard in America has led to a reinterpretation of the much tarnished Golden Rule: "Do unto Caucasians that which you will not allow them to do unto you."

The "civilizing process"—the increase of individual responsibility among the human species—has developed to the greatest degree in Western societies. The basic principles of a rational view of existence, everything that contributes to what we call civilization, all of the values that we possess, have been defined in the Western world. Everything that contributes to minority successes in the West—sports, film and television, the recording, amplification and broadcasting of sound, the language and instruments of music, the birth of science, the English language, as well as the great universities, libraries and laboratories, in concert with ever-expanding technological developments—are all rooted in the efficacy of the white Gentile mind. (To the reader whose hackles may be reaching erections at this moment, I say that *truth is not now, nor has it ever been, racist or bitgoted.*)

But the ruling Establishment of the Western world likes to pretend in the name of good fellowship and tolerance that these historical facts do not exist, or—are no longer relevant. Both the appeasing Caucasian and the intimidative minorityite spend their lives *pretending* that they *do* live in abstract principle. To pacify their feelings, they deny what their knowledge tells them.

Only the small-souled person will deny his own achievements, or pretend that they don't exist; only the empty-souled person will betray his own self-esteem by seeking justifications for his failures in the psychic torment supposedly caused by social conditions beyond his control. No one can have rational pride in himself and in his moral

character if he spends his life compensating for feelings of guilt and shame on the one hand; or wallowing in self-pity and self-righteousness on the other.

The values we live by must be created by standards based on reality. The standards based on minorityism are both hypocritical and unrealistic. Tragically, the ideational content of minorityism has been accepted on faith in America, not because it has ever been right, but because it has been able to fill a vacuum created by moral self-doubt on the part of white Gentiles.

Whenever evil triumphs, it's always by default.

POOR AMERICA! SO CLOSE TO GOD; SO FAR FROM SALVATION! □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:THE BIBLE.
AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $5.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

out to $138 for the whole run. Add $125. for stamps and $12.95 for a ream of envelopes, and that's $273.95 for the entire mailing.

Out other basic expense here at the moment is the recorded White Power Message. The line charge for that is $45. in addition, there is the immense amount of postage necessary for routine mailing, answereing letters, introductory packet requests, etc. I nead at least $500 per month in "disposable income" for political purposes just to keep a fairly small, kitchen-table type operation like the CNC going.

Then there are the special expenses such as bulk runs of leaflets, typesetting new leaflets, printing pamphlets and photocopying certain newspaper and magazine material, etc. Once we get those expenses out of the way, we need money to expand, to install new messages, to acquire rally and march equipment, to enter political campaigns, etc.

Now, am I able to pay for all this myself? Let's take a look. Up until April 5th, 1989, I was earning the highest salary I have ever earned in my life working for a local insurance company—$13,800 per year. On that day one of Benny Klassen's idiots telephoned my employer and spoke with my supervisor. He identified himself as a purported FBI agent, informed my boss of my political past, and then told him that "the Bureau" had information that the JDL was going to storm the company offices and assassinate me with AK-47s. The identity of the man who did this is known to me and I must emphasize that despite official denials from the Otto ashram there is no question whatsoever that the individual in question is guilty; he admitted it to a number of people and boasted about it before Klassen told him to dummy up. The sequel may be imagined; I was out of work as of April 20th. Happy 100th Birthday to our Führer from Benny Klassen.

I have since gotten another job at the princely age of $5.50 per hour. I will leave it to the readers of your pages precisely how much I am able to pay for on this wage after my own bills are taken care of. Those of your readership who are also on my mailing list will have remarked the scarcity of mailings from Raleigh this summer. Now they know why.

Yes, V.G., I **am** always crying for money,"for the simple reason that neither I, nor George Dietz, nor anyone else can function politically at even the most rudimentary level without funds. I am genuinely curious as to where people like V.G. think the money **does** come from? I'm not saying that in any patronizing or derogatory way. I would very much appreciate it if Mr. V.G. would contact me personally and explain this to me. Where in God's name (if you'll pardon that expres-

sion given its apparently loaded connotations) **does** V.G. think people like you and I, George, get the money to finance our activities? I would sincerely like to know. Does he believe we have mysterious sources of funding from secret Nazi exile networks in South America? Does he believe we have large networks of followers who do all our printing work for free and who voluntarily lay down rolls of stamps for postage? Does he believe we are independently wealthy? Is it simply the old standby of, "I'm all right, Jack, let the other guy do it?" Is it the old fairy tale about the wise old hen who could get none of the other animals to harvest the grain, mill the flour, knead the dough, or bake the bread—yet they all wanted to eat the bread when it was finally made?

Again I emphasize that this is a serious question and I would very much appreciate hearing from V.G. to try to understand his thought processes and his views on Movement funding. Because if **he** won't kick in—who will? Where **will** the money come from? If Mr. V.G. from Michigan has seen something which you or I have overlooked, George, if he has some key to the problem of finance which we don't, then in Heaven's name (oops! Sorry!) let him please come forward with it. I am certainly open for suggestions. Somehow or other we have got to lick this problem, because lest it seem that I am singling V.G. out I need to make it clear that he is by no means alone in his views that somehow our money springs from the earth and forces its way into our bank accounts unasked. I have received many, many letters such as his over the years. I've never understood this point of view and I again respectfully request V.G. to write to me.

Regarding my lawsuit against Benny Klassen and his flunky, Williams, I think the best antidote to all the vapors now floating about on the subject is pure, hard fact. Accordingly, I will send anyone who inquires complete copies of all the *legal* documents in the case—not slanders, not innuendoes, not rumors, but actual legal documents filed under oath with the Superior Court Civil Division in Macon County, N.C. the cost is $5.00 for copying costs and postage, or $3.75 and $1.25 in postage stamps. I am willing to satisfy the apparently inexhaustible lust for gossip, scandal, and squabbling which pervades this glorious Movement of ours, but I see no reason why I should do so at my own expense. (Yes, that includes **you** too, V.G. from Michigan!)

If there are those who do not wish to profane their lofty ideals and "encourage" the Horrible Harold, yet who still wish to satisfy their prurient curiosity, they may order copies directly from the Clerk of Court, Macon County, Civil Divison, P.O. Box 288, Franklin, N.C. 28734, Tel. 704-524-6421, during working hours, Eastern time. I'll only

charge you six cents per page copying, what I must pay myself, but the Clerk of Court will charge ten cents and there may be other fees. Call and find out first before you order. The case is HAROLD A. COVINGTON, Plaintiff, versus BENNY KLASSEN, WILL W. WILLIAMS, and THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR, Defendants. The docket and fily number is #89-CVS-144. At present the whole lot consists of my original Bill of Complaint, Williams' rather bizarre "response" to the complaint (Klassen has fled from the state of North Carolina in order to avoid service and tracking him down is going yo be a whole can of worms in itself), and my Request for Production of Documents and First Interrogatories which have already in actual practice finished the whole mess, as you will see when you read them. As in all litigation, the paperwork will accumulate rapidly so all you Movement ghouls out there who groove on this kind of thing should get your orders in and start your collection now—in a few years' time a complete copy of the lawsuit will be worth two DeGuello reports, a Karl Hand denunciation of David Duke, a JIM MASON AND JIM BEAME, and a copy of Bill Wilkinson's FBI file in trade-off value.

Finally, as to V.G.'s hopeful comment that I'll just "float away"—well, as Mark Twain said, "Rumors of my death have been greatly exaggerated."

For Victory,
Harold A. Covington, Box 1321, Raleigh NC 27602

* * * * *

Dear Editor:

Each year before the fourth of July, the master manipulators behind government, and in strict orchestration with the controlled media, perform their artificial patriotism-awakening act on the gullible masses. Last year, it was the magnificent Statue of Liberty hoopla. This year, it was the carefully staged flag-burning decision by the Justice Department's judicial hit squad. Old Glory is the sacred symbol of our great Republic—well, our once great Republic. It is the glorious color that our forefathers fought, died, and sacrificed their all for, for the generations to come. But this generation must ask the question, is it the flag or the nation that stands in desecration? Is this nation worthy of flying such a noble symbol today? I say, no. I have very carefully folded my flag and stored it away in the hope that in my lifetime I will again see the people of this land rise up, regain their honor, do their duty with manly courage, and make America once again "The Land of the Free and the Home of the Brave," and thus become worthy once again of flying the flag for the preservation of which our courageous

ancestors fought and died. To fly the Stars and Stripes over alien-controlled America today is a desecration and a demeaning act of treason, to be sure. The flag, worthy of today's "democracy", should be of bright yellow color, symbolizing the treason, cowardice, apathy, and complaceny of the people and their dereliction of duty in allowing their nation to fall into the hands of their mortal enemies. In the center of the bright yellow background should be a scarlet red hammer and sickle superimposed upon a blue Star of David. In the upper left hand corner should be the symbol of the God or Deity we have all been trained and conditioned to worship, the $ sign in green. This is the only flag that should be flown from "Sea to Shining Sea," until our people awaken to a realization of the awful situation they find themselves in today, take back their sovereignty, and once again earn the right to fly Old Glory over the "Grand Republic."

Richard F. Masker

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I gave up reading fiction a long time ago. Nevertheless, I found at a friend's house George Orwell's *1984* and I read it. I was thoroughly disappointed. Moreover, I was confused. I cannot understand why such a book is recommened as good reading. Personally, I would never make such a recommendation to anybody sharing my political ideas. Could a book whose most luminous figure is a "Goldstein" be a good book for us? Could this Orwell, who fought on the republican (communist) side in Spain, be called a visionary? What did he envision for 1984? A Jewish mother is dying under bullets trying to protect her daugther. The ever martyrized "Chosen Ones." He was a stupid and blind Englishman, as stupid and as blind as the rest of his countrymen and related Anglo-Saxon inhabitants of this planet.

I enclose a cheque for renewal to *Liberty Bell*. Please let my Australian subscription run its course. I hope my friend has enough sense to renew it. By the way, I have been there for four moths and I found the Aussies as blind as their American and English counterparts.

Sincerely,
G.S., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

This is just a short note to renew my subscription and to finally tell you about one item that was the convincer for me that the HOLOHOAX was indeed a phony.

About fourteen years ago I had the opportunity to read a report put out by a suspect organization we know as The National Council of Churches. This item was a census of the world religions in the past. Here is what they reported:

1930–15 million Jews in the world.

1940–No census taken.

1950–15.3 million in the world.

Need I say more?

Regretfully, I did not retain a clipping on the following from the *New York Times*: (Approximately June 1978)

It seems that (in the story which was buried on page 43) that a Meyer Levin, who had authored a novel called *Compulsion*, was sueing an individual by the name of Otto Frank for the balance of funds that he (Levin) had been contracted for in the period 1949-1950 to write *Anne Frank's Diary*. This suit was filed in Federal District Court in Albany and was settled for about $35,000.00, which was the sum owed.

Although this item was not mentioned in the *Times* article, the original manuscript for the *Diary* was handwritten using a ball-point pen which was not even invented until 1950.

Thank you for your excellent publication.

Very truly yours,
C.B., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

The erroneous remark by Mrs. P.G., the German-Irish lady who claims that she is a half-breed, is yet another indication that many do not understand the subject of race very well. Terms like German, Irish, English, etc. are not racial terms. They are ethnic and national terms.

The White Race is divided into three main groups: the Nordics, the Mediterraneans, and the Alpines.

The Nordics are characterized by blue eyes, blond hair, and a large frame. The purest example of the Nordic is the Swede.

The Mediterraneans are characterized by brown skin, dark hair, brown eyes and a slighter frame. The purest example of the Mediterranean is the Spaniard.

The Alpines are squat in stature, have a round mongoloid skull, brown eyes, and straight black hair. They are devoted to the soil. The peasantry of Europe is predominantly Alpine.

The Nordics are referred to as the Great Race. They are a dominant people, warriors, sea-farers, an out-of-doors people. There is argument as to who is the more intelligent, the Nordics or the Mediter-

raneans. The Mediterraneans are undisputably the greatest artists.

The people of Western Europe and their off-shoots are either one or a mixture of these three strains. The English are half Nordic and half Mediterranean. The Alpine wave did not cross the English Channel.

Germany lost much of her best Teutonic (Nordic) blood in the senseless 30 years war.

The greatest threat today to all White peoples is the flooding of our lands with unassimilable aliens whom we are forced to subsidize. If the tide is not reversed, we will, as Jean Marie Le-Pen of France says, be swept away.

Two of the greatest American writers on the subject of race were Lothrop Stoddard and Madison Grant.

Yours truly,
J.McC., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Mr. George Dietz,

Enclosed, my cheque for $45.00. I enjoy reading your magazine and look forward to its arrival every month. I hope to be able to increase my level of support before the end of the year. The events of the last year demanded support for Zündel and others.

Yours is one of the few Publications which is critical of the lousy clergy. In my opinion, the "Christian" clergyman bears the greatest responsibility for our present state of affairs. He adores and promotes stupidity and he instinctively knows that any political movement which is racial and national will curb his swindle. We would not have a Jewish problem were it not for the charlatans of the pulpit. Keep up the good work. I will do my best to promote your magazine.

Regards,
H.A.T., New York

* * * * *

Dear George,

After reading the material in *Liberty Bell* for February 1989 I had occasion to think back to the years when the political adventurer, Sir Oswald Mosley, was the front runner, or he tried to be. I knew him rather well and had many conversations with him. He had previously tried to get to the top in most all other British political parties. He even went so far as to try to create a new party called "The New Party," which turned out to be a flop, so he climbed on to a then popular band wagon and copied the real R/W Fascist leader (Arnold Leese and his Imperial Fascist League, founded about 1931). Mosley was the great showman, in all black attire; his last pre-war meeting was

at Earls Court, only a matter of a few weeks from the outbreak of war in 1939. I have since had the view that Winston Churchill was responsible for setting him up. He was known by all genuine Nationalist pundits as the Kosher-Fascist and, of course, just like Churchill, was undoubtedly of Jewish extraction.

But the overruling factor is something of a present-day enigma; by far the greater majority of people have not the faintest idea of the fraudulent political set-up existing in the corrupt world of these days. It is so simple, I wonder why others have not emphasised the great fact that the NEWS MONOPOLISTS are in fact NO-BODYS. They are all fraudulent, non-elected ONE-WORLDERS: For How much longer can society allow this anomaly to continue. Broadcasting, the image and the voice are vital to us, to all peoples, no matter where they may live.

On a recent visit back to England, I was dumbfounded by the apparent lack of people involvement with any aspect of political administration. It would seem that our media controllers will only permit sport and more sports. It is something like a huge prison, the only ticket out is your bankroll, that is, if one can find some place where you will be accpted!

I was born in 1907 and have, as a consequence, seen numerous changes, very few for the better; corruption and pollution are the real problem. As things stand today, it is rather doubtful that the world will ever again get the chance to rectify the tragic mistakes made, especially during this century. Of course I am interested in history and the past; after all, I have lived through much of it, but would to some extent take issue with those who use history as more of a way of life and the only means of a livelyhood. The most important thing to my way of thinking is the FUTURE; the next ten or twenty years will be the most crucial. One thing is certain, we shall have to change direction; we'll have to go back to REAL PEOPLE, not the phonies who strut around on our TV screen and print mostly tripe in the press.

Thinking back again re Oswald Mosley, I recall a little of a specific conversation I had with him on one occasion. I brought up the vexed question of the Jews and his remark was, I quote, "If we hanged the Jews from the lampposts of London, we would still be controlled by the Jews in New York." A quick answer, but not necessarily a correct one! Many good men became disenchanted with O.M.; he spoke mainly of cooly labour and economics, etc. but absolutely nothing about our racial heritage. He was the first to announce Europe as a Nation! It was not Edward Heath, who was only the implementor.

After reading the item about Dr. Peter Peel, it reminded me of

another exceptional, outstanding character: William Joyce [aka "Lord Haw-Haw"]. He was a master orator; he could really get a crowd going; he was an aware racist, the real thing, he could not tolerate Mosley's tomfoolery and, after a big row, left the party and shortly before the war went to Germany. It so happened that 1939 was the year I had chosen to take my mother and father for a holiday to Germany. I also remember I was asked to take an item of mail to post in Germany for William Joyce, and, of course, that was the last I ever saw of him. Although we would be hearing his nightly broadcasts from Bremen, Germany, during the war, he undoubtedly hated the guts of Winston Churchill, and so did a few million others in Britain at that time. It was Churchill and the Jews who created the atmosphere required to get a hanging indictment against Joyce as a traitor, whereas the shoe was exactly on the other foot. Churchill was the kosher traitor and, of course, the kosher BBC gave him every assistance. It is doubtful whether humanity will ever again get the chance to throw off the yoke of Jewish overlordship. Broadcasting is the weapon which currently holds the world in some kind of menopause, but new technology will without doubt change this aspect. Sensible people will realise that a whole new system of representation is over-due, but will arrive in due course; this I am positive about.

It is because Aryans have been effectively removed from administrative occupational involvement in political affairs that it can be seen that the whole world is being allowed to go to pot.

I enclose herewith US$50. for subscription renewal. I would genuinely like to be in a position to send you more, but with a pension of NZ$100. per week, this after a lifetime of paying into a National Health and Pension Fund, it is difficult. (We left Britain in 1972 to come here; a nice enough country, but abject poverty is in full control. I wish you all the very best; may you long continue; you are doing a wonderful job.

Sincerely yours,
J.L., New Zealand

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

First, let me briefly say, I am in the middle of the commemorative issue and I'm delighted with the balance you came up with.

Probably not enough of your readers have read about Hitler's struggle, and I, for one, feel it cannot be quoted and reviewed often enough; and a good representation of some of the leading voices of today rounds it out nicely.

I even find it interesting to attempt to de-code the Deutsch passages with my handy-dandy travelers dictionary, since I do not "sprechen Sie Deutsch" (how's that) and it adds flavor that should be there for all. Very good....

Very respectfully,
D.R., California

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

I have made many orders from you in the past, and words can not describe what a valuable service for our people you are performing. I have particularly enjoyed Dr. Oliver's *America's Decline: The Education of a Conservative.* I have noted that Howard Allen Books, who publish *The Dispossessed Majority*, have put its back issues of *Instauration* [a magazine Yours Truly thoroughly enjoys! Their address is Box 76, Cape Canaveral, FL. —*Editor*] on microfiche. If you were to do the same thing with all back issues of *Liberty Bell*, I would gladly buy the fiche from you. Dr. Oliver is a truly brilliant as well as courageous man, and some day I would find it invaluable to sit in front of a microfiche viewer and absorb his life's work, as well as the outstanding works of your other writers. I have often thought of getting back into writing myself some time, and I think that access to all of your back issues would provide an invaluable reference source.

Sincerely
P.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir,

I have, by no means, read all the pubLications you offer to Patriot, but here is a suggestion of a subject that could be expanded into a book.

The philosophy of the Zionist bankers is to produce commercial goods and services which are IN-efficient, because only then can MAXIMUM PROFITS be realized through resales, repairs, refinancing, law suits ("Professional" services). Chaos and turmoil mean PROFITS. It's not just WAR that can mean profits; peace (Kosher peace) can be a racist war of Jews against the rest of us. One example: Automobiles are not insulated and sahded (by design) from sun and cold, because then less gasoline would be used in heating and cooling the car. Education fails because that's where the profits and taxes are.

If people see how close to home this Zionist racist war is to them, maybe apathy will abate. It's not the 3 Ks (KKK) they should fear, but the 2 Ks–the KOSHER KONSERVATIVES.

Sincerely, F.B., New Jersey

Greetings:

An appropriate date [4 July] to write and request a current price/book list and an order form. I've just finished Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* Quite a tour de force on most major issues we face. In about five years mass consciousness is going to be considering such, even as the occult has become the rage among folks who five years ago had no inclination to even consider such matter. Thanks for keeping up the service.

Best regards,
R.J.E., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

Recently, I was watching "The Morton Downey Jr. Show," where they were interviewing some Skinhead representatives. They brought many new things to my attention that I was never aware of before. I never realized that our hard-earned money that is being taxed is sent to Israel so they can go kill innocent civilians!

I am also aware that the Jews own the media and it is impossible to find out what information is true while it is ruled by these people. Please send me some information on what can be done.

W.B., New Jersey

* * * * *

The following letter is reprinted from Instauration (July 1989), P.O. Box 76, Cape Canaveral, FL.

I hope that the letter from Zip 787 (March 1989) criticizing Tom Metzger doesn't mean that racially awakening whites are still afflicted with the "Christian American patriot anti-Communist" syndrome. Of the three unholy Cs–capitalism, communism, Christianity (all with the same progenitors)–it would be hard to say which has been most culpable in bringing our race to the brink. Furthermore, without the intervention of the capitalist Christian nations on behalf of the USSR 40 some years ago, the much maligned Nazis would probably have ended whatever remains of communism, as well as established a secure base for our continued existence in our European homeland. A rational person might also note that it was not the Politburo which gave us forced busing or reverse discrimination. It was American troops that used bayonets to integrate the schools and universities of Dixie. It was American political and economic warfare that destroyed Rhodesia and is now doing the same to South Africa. It is American judges that force us to accept homesexuals as teachers and role models for our children. Incalculable are the crimes of America against nature and civilization!

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

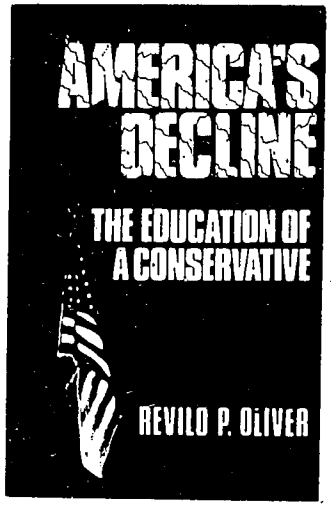

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE SURREALISTIC NATURE OF MINORITYISM

by Nicholas Carter
page 46

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Barbarians and Greed, page 1; American Heroine, page 5; Mammalian Psychology, page 9; The Beginning of the Present, page 10; The Odd Germans, page 18; Predicting the Past, page 53. AUF DEM STUNDENPLAN: The Bromberg *Bloody Sunday*, translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 21. LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT, translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 26. STALIN REMEMBERED, page 29. JOURNALISTIC VERSIONS OF THE SECOND WORLD WAR, 30. WORLD WAR II REMEMBRANCE WEEK, 1989, Proclamation by President Busch, page 31. 50TH ANNIVERSARY OF WORLD WAR II, Message by Pres. R. von Weizsäcker, page 33. STATEMENT ON THE 50TH ANNIVERSARY OF WORLD WAR II by Chancellor Helmut Kohl, page 36.

VOL. 17 - NO. 2 OCTOBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

BARBARIANS AND GREED

In the August and September issues I commented rather sardonically on the recent appearance of two periodicals, each of which claims to be the legitimate continuation of the *Truth Seeker* while repudiating the principles on which its editorial policy was long based. I therefore hasten to report that the *Truth Seeker* which is published from P.O. Box 2832 in San Diego, California, has given proof of a rational courage that deserves recognition and sincere commendation.

Its issue for July-August 1989 is entirely devoted to "crimes of genital mutilation," and it has dared to offend the aliens who now control the United States. The crime which concerns us is, of course, the barbaric and disgusting rite of circumcision, which is ably discussed in Nicholas Carter's *Routine Circumcision, the Tragic Myth* (London, Londinium Press, 1979; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + postage.)

A section of the periodical is devoted to the circumcision of females (clitoridectomy and even more drastic forms of sexual mutilation), which is practiced by the savage Congoids and Australoids and some Semitic tribes as a counterpart of male circumcision.[1] The details, which are often suppressed by pudibund ethnologists, will shock many naïve readers, but are interesting to us only as evidence of the irremediable savagery of savages, although "do-gooders" will doubtless feel their morbid itch to filch part of the income of the stupid tax-payers to waste on sentimental folly.

1. Although the Christians' venerated Jew-Book, of which the oldest portions were written in the late sixth century B.C., contains no certain reference to the sexual mutilation of females, it was probably practiced by the barbarians earlier and may have been practiced as late as the Tenth Century A.D., when it was denounced by a rabbi because it scandalized the *goyim* (although it is now argued that he cannot have meant what he said). Cf. Edward Masters, *Erotica Judaica* (New York, Julian Press, 1967), pp. 27-29. It evidently is not part of the degradation routinely inflicted on Jewesses today.

Several articles deal with the sexual mutilation of males by barbarians and Christians. I note especially the one by Gerald A. Larue; it is a pleasure to read an article by a man who knows when the text of the Septuagint is to be preferred to the Hebrew text, which was revised by the Masoretes, and who sees that while the early Christians naturally insisted on circumcision, Paul and Jews like him realized that their poisonous superstition could not be peddled to even the dregs of the population of the Roman Empire so long as it required a sexual mutilation to which no sane man of the less barbarous races would submit.

The practice of sexual and other mutilations (e.g., deformation of skulls by strapping the heads of infants between boards) doubtless arose in the fetid mass of the innately savage races, whence it spread, for reasons no sane man can imagine, to Hamitic and some Semitic peoples. As everyone knows, it had become normal among the mongrelized Egyptians when Herodotus observed them, late in the long history of that country. If we can rely on the tales incorporated in the "Old Testament" when it was put together, the Jews derived it (like their tribal god, the Yah whom they took from a Canaanite tribe) from other barbarians. What is noteworthy is that the two races that are capable of high civilization, the Aryans and the Mongolians, must have felt an instinctive repulsion from the obscenely insane custom, for there is no slightest trace of it in their oldest records.

When Aryans became infatuated by the cleverly adapted Jewish superstition, their natural abhorrence of the disgusting practice was checked by the notion that it was practiced by the barbarians who had been, and perhaps still were, the pets of the ferocious deity they worshipped. They thus reluctantly tolerated the odious barbarians in their midst, but it is significant that although the Jews have long had great, though partly surreptitious, power in Europe and now control it, it is only in the United States that they found Aryans so culturally (and perhaps biologically) depleted that they could be persuaded to mutilate their own children and thus make it easy for Jews to conceal their race, whenever that is expedient.

Several articles deal with the psychic malformation of infants who have been subjected to the sadistic cruelty of circumcision, and add a little to Chapters VIII and X of Mr. Carter's book. Infants are not fully conscious, since only the lembic part of their brain is operating and the neo-cortex will develop only slowly in the following years, but it is surely obvious from the effects of painful abuse on other mammals that the savage mutilation of

infants must produce a shock from which the victim will never recover, although he will have no conscious recollection of it.

Several articles expose the foolish pretenses by which even educated men have tried to justify the atrocious custom as medically or morally justified. It is likely that in the Nineteenth Century the fictitious claims were partly motivated by a reluctance to recognize the barbarity of the disgusting rite to which, according to the "New Testament," one-third of the Christians' god was subjected in his terrestrial infancy.[2]

Americans began to mutilate their male children only after the medical profession had been Judaized by Fishbein, who may have been sent to this country for that purpose, where his success was virtually guaranteed by the Americans' cherished social disease, "democracy," which reduces all social values to money or the current substitute for it. Medical men could not doubt the indisputable benefits of a rite by which they could make fifty bucks with a single clip. They talked, of course, about hygiene or repression of precocious sexuality or whatever the boobs were ready to believe, since it would have been tactless to mention the transcendental therapy of fifty bucks. And, no doubt, the assiduous propaganda carried on by their medical associations convinced many of them that there must be some physiological justification of the quickie surgery. Of course, a few infants do not survive the operation or are permanently crippled by its consequences (many instances cited and illustrated in the *Truth Seeker*), but the certain benefits outweighed the occasional risks—or did so until juries began to return large verdicts in malpractice suits.

Most readers will be astonished to discover, on page 51 of the periodical, that the California Medical Association, doubtless dominated by Sheenies, has become so brazen in its malice and greed that it officially claims that the sexual mutilation of male children serves to prevent syphilis, gonorrhoea, and other diseases of which the aetiology is well-known even to persons who have no medical knowledge at all.

The rabbi of a "Humanistic Jewish Congregation," quoted on page 18 of the *Truth Seeker*, opines that the mutilation of male infants serves as a prophylactic against "AIDS," and I think that

2. Cf. the insane Jewish boast that "Great is circumcision, since but for it heaven and earth would not endure.... So great is circumcision that but for it the Holy One [i.e., Yahweh]:..would not have created the universe," quoted from the Talmud by Masters, *loc. cit.*

Dr. Martin S. Altschul is right when he predicts (p.45) that this absurd claim will be taken up by the Jews and venal physicians of other races who have a vested interest in perpetuating outrageous cruelty to newborn children. It will be particularly absurd because there is considerable evidence that a greatly disproportionate number of Jews have died and are dying from the African Plague, for which they evidently have a strong diathesis.

What makes this issue of the *Truth Seeker* so very remarkable is that the periodical is sponsoring (p.54) petitions for legislation by the various state legislatures that would make the barbaric rite a crime, a felony punishable by imprisonment and a fixed fine of $100,000, to be put in trust for the benefit of the mutilated child. An exception is made for the rare instances in which children are born with a malformation that makes surgery necessary, but there is *no* exception on religious grounds. The protection of the law is extended to Jewish children.

I wonder whether the editors can have been fully aware of the risk they have taken. It is true that it would not be feasible to dynamite a postoffice box, but they have an office and residences that can be discovered by the terrorists who destroyed the offices of the Institute for Historical Review by arson and dynamited the homes of several insubordinate *goyim*.

Aryans have in the past tried to suppress the revolting practices of the barbarians, but without success. In the second century B.C., the Seleucid monarch, Antiochus IV Epiphanes, forbade the sexual mutilation of children, but the Kikes in Palestine revolted and the colonies they had planted in all the nations of the civilized world abetted their fellow tribesmen, making particular use of the Romans whom they had cozened with professions of friendship and mutual interests, and Antiochus, who had intended to deal effectively with the infestation of his territory, turned eastward to deal with revolts in that part of his empire, leaving his civilizing work unfinished.

Although the Roman Emperor, Hadrian, tried hard to conciliate the Jews in the early part of his reign, he finally realized that nothing could abate the malice of the barbarians. He made no exception for them when he forbade castration and circumcision throughout the Empire. After his legions, in A.D. 135, suppressed the revolt led by a Jewish christ who called himself Bar-Kokhba, he converted Jerusalem into a civilized town, Colonia Aelia Capitolina, and forbade Jews to reside in it (though not, of course, in the rest of Palestine). When he died, three years later, his successor, the mild Antoninus Pius, relaxed the wholesome legislation, vainly hoping to conciliate the unappeasable *hostes generis humani*, but, of course, they conspired against him and he had to deal with another revolt.

So far as I can recall at the moment, Septimius Severus, who was not even a Roman but was of Punic and Berber stock from North Africa, was the last Roman Emperor (193-211) who tried to prohibit the obscene rite by which Jews were made "sons of the Covenant" with old Yahweh, who would help them take possession of the whole world.

No one has succeeded in solving the Jewish problem, not even prudent Roman Emperors, who had virtually unlimited authority and loyal legions to enforce it. It will be interesting to see what happens to the audacious editors who have now challenged the world's wily and triumphant parasites.

AMERICAN HEROINE

Feminists like to talk about heroines. So do Americans sometimes, when they are in a sentimental mood and have nothing else to do. But I have never heard them mention the lady to whom I devote this brief note, and I wonder whether any reader will recognize her name, although it was fairly well known in "conservative" circles forty years ago.

Miss Vivien Kellems was the descendant of an Englishman, Richard Kellam, who came to North America in 1636, and of the Randolphs of Virginia, whose ancestor came in the early 1670s. Eleven of her ancestors fought to make the colonies independent of the mother country, hoping that they would remain free. They could not foresee what would happen in less than a century later.

When I met her briefly, she was past sixty, but she retained the kind of feminine pulchritude that, according to experts, comes from a well-formed bony structure. It amply confirmed the photographs that show a younger woman with the exquisite Nordic beauty that Richard McCulloch celebrates in his *Destiny of Angels*—a beauty that by contrast shows how tawdry and meretricious are the tarted-up features and figure that the Kikes of Hollywood like to display in their cinemas.

She was a sagacious business woman. Realizing the value of what seemed a minor invention, she went to Connecticut and there built a factory and a prosperous business. Evidently believing, as did many at the time, that the war of 1942-1945 was in the

American interest, she did not object to the already outrageous exactions of Infernal Revenue, but when she saw that the purpose of the government under Sheeny Truman was to invent pretexts for even greater fleecing of the taxpayers, she became concerned, and when the flagrantly tyrannical Withholding Tax was enacted by the slightly disguised dictatorship, she was the American who had the courage to challenge the obviously illegal imposition.

Everyone knows, of course, the reasoning of the predators who imposed that device: "The Americans are such stupid creatures that if we make their employers deduct our loot from the cash or cheque they receive, they will never know the difference, even if they are told what we have taken; but if they actually have the money in their hands before they pay us, even such dumb brutes might see what we are doing and might get ideas."

Miss Kellems accordingly paid her employees their full wages, but saw to it that they themselves then paid the sums exacted by the owners of the United States. The pickpockets of Infernal Revenue were immediately alarmed. They sent their bully boys to overawe her and tell her, in effect, "You American swine, you think you have rights when bureaucrats have their scaly claws about your neck?"

When they failed to overawe her and could not answer her reasonable insistence that employers were not tax-collectors, the thugs raided her bank and stole a sum equivalent to the taxes her employees had already paid, plus, of course, penalties for having disobeyed her owners.

She was not allowed to challenge the Constitutionality of the White Slave Amendment or the tyrannical legislation by which it was enforced, but she sued the Federal government and, thanks to a jury of Americans, recovered the amount that had been stolen. Debarred from a full legal remedy, she finally consented to a small penalty of $837.70—plus, of course, the enormous expense of fighting Organized Crime in its own courts.

Her experience taught other tax-paying animals how expensive and futile it would be for slaves to dispute the commands of their masters.

Miss Kellems was a lady but also a feminist, for in those days it was possible for reactionary women to be both. She believed that women are more intelligent than men, and, as her own experience had shown, more courageous. She accordingly hoped that she could arouse the women of the United States to try to recover some of the liberty stupid or cowardly males had forfeited. She was mis-

taken, of course, but while thus hopeful she wrote *Toil, Taxes, and Trouble* (New York, Dutton, 1952).

The book is now out-of-print, and I do not know where a copy can be obtained, but you should read it, if you can find one. The part of the book that will be valuable so long as there are intelligent men and women to read it is the large part of the little volume in which Miss Kellems illuminates the terrible paradox, that men who revolted from the mother country because they refused to pay taxes imposed by the British Parliament—taxes that were trivial and trifling by modern standards—left descendants who voluntarily rushed into servitude and enslaved themselves.

A statistician has calculated that out of every eight-hour day, an American works five hours to pay what is exacted from him by Federal, state, and local governments, plus all the little nests of bureaucratic parasites—school boards, park boards, sewer boards, and the many similar blood-suckers—that have the power to tax. The remaining three hours the American slave is still allowed to work for himself and his family and the usurers to which he will probably be indebted all his life. Roman slaves were allowed to save from their allowances and accumulate a *peculium*, with which they, if industrious and sober, could eventually buy their freedom.[1] American slaves, needless to say, cannot hope ever to purchase emancipation from their ruthless and inhuman owners.

Miss Kellems gives us a succinct history of the way in which the Marxist Amendment was put over on the American dolts. An income tax had been levied in 1864 to pay for the invasion and devastation of the Southern states when they sought to exert the right that the British colonies had asserted in 1776, but this

1. To show you what was possible, I translate a success story recorded on a tomb at Assisi in the First Century (*Corpus inscriptionum Latinarum, Vol. XI, No. 5400*). I will translate to make the meaning clear without notes, and use the sign $ to replace the Roman symbol for *sestertius*, which resembles H and S in ligature and may have been the source of the modern monetary symbol.

[The tomb of] P. Decimius Eros Merula, formerly a slave of P. Decimius; a clinical physician [i.e., one who made house calls] and ophthalmological surgeon, member of the six-man municipal board. He paid for his freedom $50,000. On election to the six-man board, he gave $2,000 to the municipal treasury. He contributed $30,000 for the statues placed in the Temple of Hercules. He donated to the public treasury $37,000 for the paving of the highways. The day before he died he left [by will] an estate of $800,000.

"emergency" imposition contained a saving provision for its own termination. She summarizes the process by which Communist slavery was imposed on the fatuous Americans in 1909-1913. Some details may astonish you. Some of the most zealous promoters of the amendment, including Cordell Hull, expected that the tax would be uniformly imposed on all incomes. They might have been less zealous, had they foreseen that the tax would be made progressive, ostensibly "to soak the rich."

Although most members of the House and Senate were too stupid to understand, or too corrupt to care,[2] intelligent men, both proponents and opponents of the income tax, knew and admitted that its real purpose was not to obtain revenue, but to "redistribute the wealth," i.e., carry out the Communist Revolution.

Curse the Congressmen and the legislators in states that ratified Marxism, if you wish, but do not forget that in 1909-1913 the American people still possessed some power of affecting the government under which they lived. For almost a decade before 1913 they had an opportunity to think about the agitation for income taxes, if they were interested in the future of their nation and of their own offspring; but nevertheless they walked voluntarily into the trap. I am afraid that an impartial historian will have to admit that they deserved what their posterity got.

"Soaking the rich" was, of course, a slogan calculated to appeal to the malice and greed of the proletariat, but not to be taken seriously. And, by the way, we must admit that much of the ostentatious wealth in evidence in 1909 was of the kind created by the War Against the South and was acquired by various forms of theft, many of them legalized in violation of Common Law.[3] Perhaps some animus against such wealth was justified, but the boobs did not see that the purpose of "soaking the rich" was to create more of the wealth that is obtained by spoliation and political larceny.

2. There appears to be no way of determining or even estimating how much was distributed in bribes to suborn treason. No doubt many bribe-takers did not foresee the consequences of the slavery for which they voted, and it may be doubted whether any member of Congress knew the detail that the nation was being prepared for the First World War and the insanity that was induced in 1917.

3. I am always reminded of the short story by Edith Wharton in which the widow of a financier asks his principal subordinate about a certain transaction of which she has heard. "No," the man replied, "it certainly wasn't honest, but then it wasn't illegal, either. It was—well, it was just business."

The results, of course, may be seen today in the scabrous vampires who do not hesitate to pay a thousand dollars for a night in an hotel or a million dollars for an evening's party.

The purpose of the Marxist Amendment was to eliminate wealth that was honestly acquired and could be transmitted to heirs. A man who has a secure income is largely independent and has the power to behave honorably. In the "Liberal's" ideal state, individuals must be serfs, as entirely dependent on the tyranny that really owns them as the cows in a barn are dependent on the farmer who owns them—and as unable to have self-respect, personal honor, or a real family. No one today has the personal independence and freedom that every American had in 1860 or even 1910. Men who are accounted very wealthy today depend for their income on some industry or other business, and exist only at the mercy of their masters. If they seriously annoyed the Judaeo-Communist rulers, they could and would be ruined, if not overnight, at least in three or four years.

Miss Kellems is, to my mind, a true heroine. Although a woman, she showed the courage of a Roland and confronted, though vainly, the vast machine of oppression beneath which the spineless and degenerate Americans of today cower in slavish submission.

I do not expect Miss Kellems to be honored by the general public. For one thing, she was a lady and ladies are detestable to our contemporaries, whose ideal of femininity is represented by a mass of sluts and mongrels. For another, the comprehension of the world given by modern education is exemplified by the girl, white and apparently Anglo-Saxon, who was recently graduated from a junior high school with an average of "A-." On her examination in English she wrote: "A heroine is a drug that makes us feel good."

MAMMALIAN PSYCHOLOGY

In my youth I met an amateur zoölogist who was studying the relative intelligence of various species of mammals, excluding men. Obviously, carnivores are more intelligent than herbivores, and he thus far had been able to observe only Felidae and Canidae.

For him, intelligence was not the ability and willingness to be taught tricks, at which dogs obviously excel, but the exercise of judgement in situations involving the animal's survival.

From an eminence he had watched with binoculars a pair of coyotes as they dealt with a pack of dogs. Hotly pursued, they

reached a thicket in which one hid while the other led off the enthusiastically yelping pack, and led them over a widely circular course that resembled the lower part of the numeral 8, returning at length to the thicket, where the mate, who had rested in the meantime, took over and led the dogs over a course corresponding to the upper part of the 8 to repeat the manoeuvre. Before long, the dogs were sprawled out on the ground, panting desperately in utter exhaustion, and the two coyotes trotted away to attend to their own business.

He had recorded the results of an experiment on a short film, taken with a telephoto lens from a blind. A cage of steel mesh, large enough to contain a small pony, was placed in the open. It had a guillotine door that was held open by a catch connected with a treadle on which was placed a generous hunk of fresh meat. An animal that tried to take the meat would spring the catch on the door and be securely trapped in the cage.

A coyote, attracted by the aroma of the meat, approached the cage and halted some ten or twelve feet from it, tensely alert as he watched the cage for several minutes. When it did not move, the coyote sank down on his haunches and continued to study the unfamiliar object. At last he arose, walked to the cage, sniffed at the steel mesh, and then trotted disdainfully away.

The gentleman thought that he had proved that coyotes are more intelligent than dogs, wolves, and other Canidae. Perhaps he had. What he certainly proved is that coyotes are more intelligent than Americans.

THE BEGINNING OF THE PRESENT

If you seek comprehension of the events of today, do not expect to learn anything from current news: it will be only more of the same. If you have in mind a fairly adequate outline of the history of our race from the Greeks to our century, you may give special attention to the crucial periods in which Americans were prepared for plundering by their inveterate enemies: 1908-1914, 1916-1920, 1932-1941. First-class periodicals addressed to literate and educated readers, which were still published in each of those periods, will be your surest guide, but you may wish to glance occasionally at newspapers of the period to see how far the pablum of the populace was seasoned with ideology or reason.

The dean of honest historians who have dealt with the second of those periods, James J. Martin, has continued, in his recently

published book, the studies that form part of his invaluable *The Saga of Hog Island* (Colorado Springs, Ralph Myles, 1977). The new book, *An American Adventure in Bookburning* (ibid., 1989), examines what may seem at first sight a relatively minor event, the publication by the Secretary of War in 1918 of a list of books that were to be removed from the libraries provided for American soldiers and sequestered or destroyed. The compiler of the index of prohibited books was so incompetent or negligent that he ignorantly misspelled some of the names of the purportedly pro-German authors and the titles of their books.

Professor Martin identifies the books listed in what must have been a haphazard compilation, and conjectures why each book was included and why books that more cogently presented the German position were overlooked. We are left, of course, with some unanswerable questions. When a book that in no way favors Germany but was ardently pro-Irish was included in the list, was the feckless compiler ignorant of what was the subject of the book, or did he use a pretext to ban a book that could not have been correctly denounced without arousing the mercurial ire of the numerous Irishmen in the United States?

Some books on the American *Index librorum prohibitorum* are now deservedly forgotten; others I have not read. A few are still relevant.

Graf Ernst zu Raventlow's *The Vampire of the Continent* is brilliant and scathing, but essentially accurate in its statement of the historical facts of the official British policy of maintaining a "balance of power" among continental European nations, a policy that our historians have almost unanimously regarded with the tender sympathies of Anglophiles, but which naturally appeared to Germans in a quite different light and which they interpreted accordingly.

Frank Harris's *England or Germany* is now preserved by the literary reputation of its talented and flagrantly unconventional author, but contains significant observations on the issue that is its subject.

I have not read E. F. Henderson's *Germany's Fighting Machine*, but obviously the author of the statement quoted by Professor Martin, that the British alliance with Russia against Germany was "the most monumental act of folly in modern history," had a keenly lucid mind, and I hope for time to learn what else he had to say in that concise book and other works.

How Diplomats Make War, written and published by Francis Nielson while he was still a member of the British Parliament, is a

fundamental work of historiography by an eminent writer, and will always be a basic work on the origins of what is called the First World War. It has been reprinted several times since 1915, and I hear that a new reprint of it is now in preparation.

The most enduring importance attaches to several books by David Starr Jordan, an eminent biologist who, for a quarter of a century, 1891-1916, presided over Stanford University, for in that now far-off age men of intellectual integrity and distinction could become the presidents of colleges and universities. Having a truly scientific mind, he studied and objectively examined the biological effects of modern warfare, i.e., the "democratic" warfare with mass armies that was one of the innovations for which "Liberals" admire the French Revolution and openly or secretly delight in all the slaughter it caused.[1]

Professor Martin lists three of the great biologist's works. Their subject is indicated by the title of the first, which, I am ashamed to say, I have not yet read: *Blood of a Nation: A Study of the Decay of Races Through the Survival of the Unfit* (San Francisco, Carlisle & Co., 1912); it is now quite rare. The other two I read many years ago, and I can recommend them to everyone who is willing to *think* about the world in which he lives and in which his unfortunate children will have to live and die. *War's Aftermath* (Boston, Houghton, 1914) is a study of three Southern counties in

1. "Democracy," the syphilis of nations, represents the theoretical dominance of the proletariat, the lowest and least valuable part of the population, and the actual dominance of the criminals who manipulate the brutish herd. All "democracies" are really ochlocracies, and are such lovers of peace that they periodically launch bloody jihads to destroy superior cultures, hypocritically pretending they want only to kill everyone who does not love their proletarian squalor as much as they do. Jews naturally love "democracy," both for the infinite loot it brings them and for the destruction, degradation, and suffering it inflicts on the *goyim* whom they plunder and hate. The French Revolution, having murdered the best part of the French nation and almost exterminated the Nordic component, attacked other nations to spread its idealistic ordure and invented conscription to form mass armies. The blessings of "democracy" as opposed to monarchy may be shown by a simple statistic. In 1704, during the reign of Queen Anne, the British Army and Navy decided the War of the Spanish Succession and fate of Europe at a cost of less than 5000 dead, of whom about 2000 fell in the four major actions, including the Battle of Blenheim, which was so bloody, by contemporary standards, that all England was shocked. In 1914 to 1918, Britain, enjoying the blessings of an incipient "democracy," sacrificed the lives of 200,000 young men every year.

1865 to show in detail the genetic consequences of the War for Independence that was forced on the South by Northern criminals and mobs crazed with righteousness. *War and the Breed: The Relation of War to the Downfall of Nations* (Boston, Unitarian Association, 1915; abridged reprint, Washington, D.C., Cliveden Press, 1988) examines the results of the first year of the First World War, with special attention to the many young officers, the very flower of British manhood, who were killed in action and died childless, leaving the nation permanently impoverished genetically. There are photographs of many of them to attest the racial strain they represented.

Professor Jordan, then Chancellor of Stanford, which was then a real university, was denounced as guilty of the awful crime of being "pro-German," because dispassionate and scientific studies of the consequences of "democratic" war might abate the ardor of the peace-loving Americans, who were out on the war-path, brandishing their tomahawks and yelling for blood.

The "bookburning" ordered by the Secretary of War may seem to you to have been not without pragmatic justification. It was only reasonable not to place sobering books before the young men who had been, or would be, shipped to Europe to fight in an idiotic war in which many of them would be killed or maimed for life.

The list, however, serves to introduce a far more important subject which Professor Martin adumbrates in the closing pages of his text and on which much information is given in the thirty-one pages of closely-set notes that precede the sardonic "Beginner's Manual for Apprentice Book-Burners," written in 1954 and here reprinted from an obscure periodical, that concludes the volume.

Books that gave reasonable accounts of the war in Europe or were written in German were sequestered or destroyed in public libraries, and Federal thugs raided the offices of many publishers and destroyed the stocks of books that dissented from the government's official lies. But this, too, was merely a phase of a much larger subject, a study in psychopathology and racial decay.

Woodrow Wilson was a crack-brained college professor whom the Jews selected and trained, leading him about "like a poodle on a string," as they boasted to Colonel Dall, and teaching him tricks, and then installed in the Presidency by the simple expedient of playing on the vanity and ambition of Theodore Roosevelt.[2] He

2. Unlike his successors, Wilson, whom Rabelais would have called a *grand verbocinateur* and who may have believed some part of what he said, was not wholly evil. He is known to have performed some generous acts; his

was first elected in 1912, and through him the invaders began the devastation of the American nation by inducing the boobs to give all their money to usurers and to enslave their posterity with the White Slave Act.[3] In 1916 the foolish Americans reëlected him on the grounds that "he kept us out of war," and one month after taking office he proclaimed, as planned, a holy war, a "war to end wars."

Instead of impeaching the jabberwocky and hustling him off in a strait-jacket, the pacificistic Americans became insane with blood-lust and righteousness. The Jews, of course, cracked their journalistic and other whips over the dumb brutes, and, as we all know, righteousness is far more hallucinatory than hashish, peyotl, or a tincture of Amanita muscaria, but just the same, the fatuity and sudden reversal of American sentiment in four months presents a problem in the morbid *psychologie des foules* (pardon the pun) that has appalling implications.

The only thing among other mammals comparable as a mass movement to the American rush to holy war is a horde of lemmings racing for the precipice from which they will plunge to their death in the sea. For a parallel in mindless ferocity, one has to imagine a horde of starving *Tyrannosauri reges* at the end of the Mesozoic Era.

The grim antics of Americans during their fit of righteousness in 1917-1918 have been recorded, usually with proper embarrassment, in various books. I will give here only one example, of which I was told by an eye-witness.

In a small town in the south central part of the country there was a young man who, like many others, enjoyed playing and experimenting with wireless telegraphy and had assembled an apparatus with which he could communicate in Morse code with

Jewish masters had to use blackmail to force him to appoint the first Sheeny to the Supreme Court; his lapse into insanity in 1919 is plausibly attributed to remorse following a belated perception of the purposes for which he had been used; and after his recovery he is said to have candidly lamented, "I have ruined my country."

3. The Marxist Amendment, which, in effect, destroyed what was left of the American Constitution, was proposed by a corrupt Congress in 1909, but it took time to corrupt enough state legislatures to procure its ratification, which was completed only in February 1913, just in time for the Jews' *fantoche* and the corrupt Congress elected with him to begin fastening the chains of bondage on the American boobs, who had thrown away their birthright.

other amateurs within a circle of three or four hundred miles. A mob was with great difficulty prevented from hanging him. They had dragged him to an improvised gallows before their patriotic ardor was restrained by a few sane men, at considerable risk to themselves.

The process that went on in the consciousness of the patriots was apparently the following: (1) The young man was Italian; (2) therefore he must be a Roman Catholic and thus (3) a devotee and agent of the Pope, who (4) was the Antichrist and (5) must, therefore, be in communication with Satan incarnate, the Kaiser. Hence it was obvious that (6) the youngster must be transmitting to the Vatican, for relay to Berlin, the vital military secrets to be discovered in a town of about twelve thousand in which the only industry was a blacksmith shop.

That incident was merely typical of the mental or glandular processes of the bellicose peace-lovers throughout the country, with only insignificant variations conforming to local conditions in other towns and cities.

There were innumerable incidents like that, but the subject is one that calls for the masterly summation of crucial evidence that is evinced in the two volumes of Professor Martin's authoritative and unsurpassed *American Liberalism and World Politics, 1931-1941* (New York, Devin-Adair, 1964). From such a calmly objective précis of the essential facts, you would draw for yourself the inescapable conclusions, applying the rule of *cui bono?*

What happened is clear. The race of barbarians who are conquering the world by deceit, relying, perhaps, on the promise of their ferocious god (*Exodus*, 23, 27-30) to destroy every nation they infiltrate, first infected the minds of our race with a Judaeo-Communist religion, and then, when our native intelligence was beginning to recover from the disease, perpetuated it, superficially disguised, in the Marxian Reformation, thus keeping their victims crazed with one or the other form of righteousness. At the opening of the Nineteenth Century they were at last ready to begin the final drive of their dupes to eventual extinction, and they had at their disposal, for timely use, the nation that had righteously ruined itself, mentally and spiritually, in 1861-1865.

We shall here notice only one aspect of the delirium tremens that was induced in 1917: it effectively abolished a rational conception of patriotism, that is to say, a nation's natural and necessary devotion to its own preservation and advancement.

The boobs embarked on their holy war not only knowing, but boasting, that the war would not bring the slightest advantage to the United States, but would instead squander their resources and the lives of their young men to impose their own meddlesome righteousness on European nations.[4] A rational patriotism was evinced only by the few Americans who felt a concern for the welfare of their own nation and tried as best they could to prevent the epidemic of madness and its consequences, but the crazed imbeciles inverted the meaning of words and stigmatized intelligently patriotic Americans as "unpatriotic."

In 1917 'patriotism' came paradoxically to mean treason—for it was nothing less than treason to undermine our nation by squandering its wealth and the irreplaceable genetic heritage in the blood of its young men in a chimerical effort to impose a crack-brained righteousness on other nations. And 'patriotism' came also to mean fanatical and tyrannical repression of Americans who were sufficiently intelligent to have a rational regard for the welfare of their own nation. That was the first outbreak of the infectious brain-disease that produces delusions about 'One World.'

Considering only this one aspect of the madness of 1917, we may again ask *cui bono?* If you need help in answering that question, you may note one recent incident.

4. A precedent for this folly had been established in 1898. The only morally justified war ever fought by the United States was the Mexican War of 1846-1848. The attack on Spain in 1898 was publicly promoted as a righteous itch to interfere with Spain's government of her own colonial territory; that could have been shabbily justified as expedient hypocrisy, had the war actually been fought for a national advantage, i.e., the annexation of Cuba for the defence of the United States and to provide new territory for settlement and exploitation by Americans. The obvious reasons for taking Cuba from Spain had been stated in the Ostend Manifesto of 1854, inspired by President Pierce, who was an intelligent and relatively honest man, but also a weakling; the howling of the crazed Abolitionists daunted him, and he disavowed the one act of true statesmanship that would have entitled him to the grateful remembrance of posterity. The result of American aggression on Spain in 1898 was to leave the nation burdened with the Philippine Islands, of which it could make no use unless it embarked on a policy of colonial expansion in the Orient, which would have been contrary to American interests. The annexation of Puerto Rico as a sop to the minority of intelligent Americans was no compensation for the fatal failure to annex and occupy Cuba.

Martha's Vineyard, the pleasant island off the southern coast of Massachusetts,[5] once an American summer-resort, has been overrun by wealthy members of the predatory race and their stooges, who are naturally jostling the remaining Americans, using the procedure described by Samuel Roth in *Jews Must Live.*[6]

A gentleman on the island, David Wayfield, whom readers of *Christian News* will remember for his excellent reports of the trial by which the Jews' *shabbat goyim* in Canada persecuted Ernst Zündel, has organized Veterans Against Brainwashing (P.O. Box 699, Vineyard Haven, Massachusetts; 02568). He has equipped a station wagon with a display of "Banned Books," the books that are effectively kept from the American public by the Jewish censorship, and thus Mr. Wayfield exhibits to passers-by the works of authentic history and ethnology that Americans are clandestinely prevented from seeing. (Oppressive regulations decreed by parasitic bureaucrats prevent him from selling copies on the spot.)

One day one of our biped afflictions emerged from his lavishly luxurious estate with two of his females and inspected with horror the display of Banned Books. As he and his companions turned away, he imprudently exclaimed, "We need a war!"

Of course, they need a war. They need another holy war, not only to send their American serfs to devastate another part of the world, but to incite another orgy of the treason called 'patriotism' to silence the tiny minority of thinking Americans left in their New Canaan. In their enthusiasm for the "war effort," the boobs, crazed again with righteousness, will be delighted to see it made a crime, punishable perhaps by death, to doubt the Holohoax or any other lie the Masters of Deceit choose to tell their victims. Possession of a book the World Conquerors have banned will be sufficient proof of unrighteousness, and an intensive search of all dwellings by Federal Marshals will obviously be needed to "preserve our freedom" by identifying all persons who are so irreligious and "unpatriotic" as not to worship God's Own.

The barbarians need a war. Whether or not bumbling old Ronnie was charged with the task and failed to deliver, Bushy, who is taxing his serfs to import another horde of Sheenies (by agreement

5. The wild grapes that were abundant on the island when it was discovered account for 'Vineyard,' but the Martha who was said to own it has not been identified. There are, of course, various implausible guesses.

6. New York, Golden Hind Press, 1934; abridged reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + postage.

with Gorbachev, who is doubtless glad to be rid of them) to reënforce the many millions already here, will probably deliver the war, neatly wrapped up in ideals, before long, and the boobs will yell applause.

Only one more holy war is needed to put the denizens of the North American Canaan in the place to which they are destined—and which they will have earned by their own efforts. The witless Aryans will whimper, and it is even possible that some of them will belatedly have the spirit to emulate the Semites in the old Canaan, who are now trying to resist.

Today the Palestinians; tomorrow the Americans.

THE ODD GERMANS

In the 1930s I occasionally visited the Classics Library of the University of Chicago, which stood, in a rather handsome building of its own, on the Midway, and I became acquainted with its amiable and learned Librarian, Walter R. Rathke. As our acquaintance progressed, I learned that after he earned the degree of A.M. in German philology at the University of Chicago in 1912, he supported himself and his wife by teaching German literature at a respected college in Wisconsin, intending eventually to obtain a doctoral degree from Chicago. After more than half a century, I dare not trust my recollection of the name of the college, and the University of Chicago appears to have no record of it.

When the American people became hysterical and demented in 1917, the college patriotically abolished study of the damnable language of a wicked race that spent its time impaling babies on bayonets and using the corpses of men killed in combat to manufacture soap. Mr. Rathke, accordingly, became a librarian, a relatively safe employment, since the Americans had not thought of abolishing books.

I asked Mr. Rathke the obvious and inevitable question: How was it possible for such blithering idiocy to be tolerated in Wisconsin, a state of which probably the larger, and certainly the dominant, part of the population was of German ancestry and included many of German birth?

He did not know the answer, and we considered a series of hypotheses. The majority of the Germans who migrated to Wisconsin came from the lower classes, but so did immigrants from, for example, Ireland, who were always ready to fight if they heard any slur on Erin's emerald isle and its Celtic people. For that matter,

the upper classes of any European nation tend to be cosmopolitan in the better sense of that word, and a traditional loyalty to the homeland is usually most emotionally maintained by persons from the lower classes.

Many Germans who migrated to the United States did so to escape a short term of obligatory military service: yes, but how could that make them eager to see their sons conscripted to fight in a foolish war in which many of them would certainly be killed or maimed for life?

Germans and British were the two nationalities from which came the greater part of the Americans, even in colonial times, so that the two were regarded as authentically and naturally Americans, and did not seem somewhat exceptional, as did Swedes and even Italians of predominantly Nordic ancestry. True, but the Germans, no less than the British, had not forgotten their origins; many Lutheran and other churches held services in German, and both Cincinnati and St. Louis had been the home of large publishing houses that issued books in German, many of them written in this country. Furthermore, in the United States before 1917 German was thought to be the most important modern foreign language, given the acknowledged fact of German leadership in almost all domains of learning, from Classical philology to chemistry and biology. Many children of British ancestry were taught German in their childhood so that they would be equipped for serious study or success in industry when they grew up, and surely that fact must have stimulated further the ethnic patriotism of Germans in the United States. (It should also have made other Americans, who had read German works in the originals, immune to the epidemic of madness, but that is another matter.)

Before 1870, Germany had been divided into a number of independent states, large and small, which were often rivals and occasionally at war with each other, with latent antagonisms surviving from the Thirty Years' War. True, but the essential unity of all Germans, except those in Austria, had been affirmed by the establishment of the German Empire after 1870, and how could any residue of divisive sentiments among Germans be as strong as the aftermath of the savagery shown in the invasion and conquest of the Southern states during their tragic War for Independence?

The Germans who came to the United States brought with them, or acquired here, an irrational antipathy to monarchy *per se.* It seems, however, that many of them proudly displayed in their homes pictures of the Kaiser, and, in any case, such a sentiment could make them prefer residence in the United States, but it is

hard to believe that it could make them believe in the praeternatural wickedness of the blood in their own veins.

Mr. Rathke and I considered other hypotheses. One that we overlooked was the possibility that the unsuspecting Germans in the United States may have been greatly influenced by the indeterminate number of Jews who came to this country from Germany and posed as Germans. It does not seem likely, however, that this could have been more than a contributing factor, at most. The Jews who pretended to be Germans were, at least ostensibly, pro-German in their attitudes in 1914-1916 and until their fellow tribesmen had extorted the Balfour Declaration from the desperately embattled British.

One question was the attitude of the German clergy. Other holy men, with a few honorable exceptions, found in antagonism to Germany an opportunity for righteous ranting. Did the German churchmen as resolutely oppose them? According to Mr. Rathke, some joined the howling pack, while others were intimidated by the "democratic" tyranny in Washington and the Attorney General's lawless henchmen. Only a few courageous clergymen spoke out, but they were not supported by their cowed congregations and were silenced by means that were usually flagrantly illegal and tyrannical.[1]

It was true that for decades there had been in the United States a certain antagonism toward Germany on both rational and sentimental grounds. The conception of Manifest Destiny, which the invertebrate weaklings of today cannot begin to comprehend, usually led to the acceptance as inevitable of a conflict between the two rising and proudly ambitious nations of the civilized world.[2] A strong prevention in favor of the traditional Humanistic culture

1. Only a few years ago I heard a reference to the death of a clergyman, not of Germanic origin as I recall, who was remembered for having been "in trouble" for "pro-German sympathies" in 1917.

2. Typical is a now forgotten short story by Robert W. Chambers, who is now remembered only for the peculiar horror of "The King in Yellow." In 1895 he published a story set in the United States a quarter of century in the future, which he accordingly described as what then seemed likely. The United States and Germany engaged in a war to determine which should annex the Samoan islands. A German army that invaded the United States evidently suffered the fate of Cornwallis at Yorktown. Americans learned from the war in which they had been finally victorious. They made their navy overwhelmingly superior and maintained six great fleets of battleships and cruisers that patrolled the oceans of the entire globe. They established an army modeled on the Prussian,and a centralized government, modeled

continued on page 53

AUF DEM STUNDENPLAN

(On the Lesson Plan)

THE BROMBERG *BLOODY SUNDAY*

The year 1989 will have called forth the memory of various events which took place two centuries ago, a century ago or a half century ago. On 30 April 1789 George Washington was inaugurated as the first President of the United States. On 14 July 1789 the Bastille was stormed in Paris. On 20 April 1989 Hitler was born. On 1 September 1939 German armed forces invaded parts of Germany that had been annexed to the newly formed Polish state after 1918. On 3 September 1939 England and France, with their mighty armed forces and their vast empires, declared war on Germany, using the German armed action as a pretext. Two weeks later the armed forces of the USSR also invaded Poland, but no war against the USSR was declared by the western allies. The relatively backward economy of the USSR was no threat to England.

It is appropriate that we reëxamine the background of the German invasion of western Poland during the time when there will be widespread notice of the half century that has passed since these events, which eventually brought about untold suffering to the major European nations and still cast their shadows on Europeans and even their descendants across the seas. (See *Bulletin 19.*)

Bromberg, now designated on maps by its Polish name, Bydgoszcz, was a Prussian city that was annexed by Poland in 1919 as part of the wide "corridor" to the Baltic Sea. This wide "corridor" was awarded to Poland by the western Allies and it cut Germany in two. On 3 September 1939 a genocidal slaughter of many of the German inhabitants of Bromberg took place which is designated by historians as the Bromberg Bloody Sunday. This genocidal action by the overconfident Poles no doubt contributed from the very outset to the grim, desperate nature of the Second World War, especially in eastern Europe We would probably be justified in saying that German attitudes toward Poles, even before 1918, were somewhat analogous to American attitudes toward Mexicans. There is even an old, pejorative German idiom, *polnische Wirtschaft* ("Polish Economy"), which designates a disorderly state of affairs. The

massacres of the German population in and around Bromberg were given wide publicity in Germany and a large book with many gruesome pictures was published by the German Foreign Office under the title, *Die polnischen Greueltaten an den Volksdeutschen in Polen* (The Polish Atrocities Against the Ethnic Germans in Poland) We have a copy of this scarce book on our library. (See also our *Bulletins* Nos. 18 and 23.)

Unabhängige Nachrichten (Postfach 45 02 15, D-4630 Bochum 4, West Germany) is a small but notable journal of political and historical commentary with a patriotic intent. From time to time it has included short supplementary sheets for school textbooks pertaining to what its editors consider gaps in, or falsifications of, recent history. These have borne the title, *Auf dem Stundenplan / Ersatzblatt für fehlende oder verfälschte Schulbücher* (On the Lesson Plan / Supplementary Sheets for Insufficient or Falsified Schoolbooks). These sheets have covered a rather wide range of topics, including the lost eastern territories of Germany, the war guilt question, a comparison of the treaties of Brest-Litovsk and Versailles, the ethnic history of Czechoslovakia, the lessons of the Weimar Republic, German colonization in Africa, and the Reichskristallnacht.

I have long wanted to see a study of American school textbooks from a revisionistic point of view with regard to events of the Second World War. Such a study might become the basis for a series of correctional leaflets similar to *Auf dem Stundenplan.*

Now, in keeping with the notice that will be taken of the events of September 1939, I have made the following translation of the eleventh *Ersatzblatt* in the series, which deals with the outbreak of the German-Polish War in September 1939. The sheet is dated March 1987.

Charles E. Weber

THE BROMBERG *BLOODY SUNDAY*

"As one of the first soldiers who entered Bromberg after these murders of ethnic Germans, it is my duty to make the following statement: Everything that has been written and told about this Bloody Sunday can only be a shadow of the reality. The actual insanity cannot be described and is incredible for those who were not eyewitnesses. Almost fifty years later, in many a dream, my mind wanders back to the corpses of the German population that had been hacked up beyond recognition. The German nation, and especially its young people, are being frightfully deceived. Indeed, the truth would probably be dangerous for the reëducators."

So goes the statement of the eyewitness J. Wichmann of Weissenborn in the *Deutsche National Zeitung* of 8 November 1985.

What Was This Bromberg Bloody Sunday?

In all of the school history books available to us we do not find the phrase "Bromberg Bloody Sunday" or "Bromberg." It is only one of the many mass crimes against Germans before and after the outbreak of the war which are not mentioned in the schoolbooks.

In all of the schoolbooks which were checked through only the outbreak of the war is described, and to be specific, in the following manner:

> In the morning hours of 1 September 1939 the German armies crossed Polish border without a declaration of war..... The formerly German territories of Poland, as well as those with a purely Polish population, were incorporated into the German Reich. The rest of western Poland was transformed into a "Generalgouvernement of Poland" and subordinated to the German government. There thus began a long period of suffering for the Polish population. It was oppressed from both the German and Russian sides and kept down by hunger. Polish property was destroyed or expropriated. The population was drafted for compulsory labor projects or went into German or Russian concentration camps...." (Rückert and Lachner, *Grundriss der Geschichte* [Outline of History], Paderborn, 1971.)

The Preliminary History

The unconditional guarantee given by England and France in March 1939 to go to war on the side of Poland in case of an armed conflict was a specific encouragement for the Poles to commit every conceivable provocation against the Germans in their territory and against the German Reich and to intensify without limit the bloody terror against the ethnic Germans. The Polish Marshal Rydz-Smigly declared in the summer of 1939:

> "Poland wants war with Germany and Germany will not be able to avoid it even if it wishes to do so."

This declaration was also naturally the result of the Anglo-French guarantee as well as the rejection of the very modest offer by the Reich of 28 August 1939. This rejection was tragic for all of Europe. This offer provided that Danzig [Gdansk, in Polish], in keeping with the desire of its purely German population, was to be returned to the Reich, a plebiscite was to take place in West Prussia ("the Corridor") and that an extraterritorial highway and rail connection through this territory was to be granted to the side which obtained the lesser number of votes in the plebiscite. Further, a complete protection of the minorities was to be guaranteed by both sides.

A more peaceful and juster solution is simply not conceivable!

With an awareness of the guarantee, during the months of April to

September 1939 the Polish press published veritable orgies of hate against the German population that had settled there long, long ago and against the German Reich. At times stones flew against the windowpanes of German houses, while at other times peaceful German citizens were attacked by Poles and German women and children were struck down on the open street. Ethnic Germans by the thousands were put into prisons and Polish concentration camps. The property of the ethnic Germans was destroyed, confiscated and expropriated, and the closer the outbreak of the war provoked by the Poles came, the worse the Polish terror became. Finally, the number of Germans who were interned and deported to the reached 50,000. Thousands of them succumbed to hardships or were deprived of their lives by violence. Only by the rapid advance of the German troops were the surviving ethnic Germans spared the same fate.

The Climax of the Orgies of Murder

Beginning with 31 August 1939, every ethnic German in Poland, whether man, woman or child, had to fear for his life every minute. In all the cities and villages the horrible hunt for the Germans began. The authorities of the Polish police and army not only looked at this action of the incited Polish mob without doing anything about it, but in many cases even took part in it themselves.

The Bromberg Bloody Sunday of 3 September 1939 was the frightful climax of this orgy of murder, the climax of the twenty-year Polish war of annihilation against the German ethnic group.

In and around Bromberg thousands of ethnic Germans who could not escape the murderous gangs of Poles in time were murdered. The fact that raiding squads consisted for the most part of persons not resident in the area and had lists in their hands proves that these crimes were not only tolerated, but were directed. Using these lists, the murderous gangs searched through the houses of the ethnic Germans, abducted them or shot them on the spot. The meanness of the Polish clergy in this process is beyond belief! After Catholic church services in the German language were forbidden by order of the Polish church authorities on 3 July 1939, the priests incited the Poles during church services to "exterminate" [ausrotten] the Germans (the actual word used according to an interrogation record). Now, on this Bloody Sunday the clergymen of the Jesuit Church on Markt Platz [Market Plaza] issued weapons to the mob. There were instances in which Poles greeted their German neighbors before going to church and shot them after leaving church. Horrible events took place of which the human brain cannot conceive except for the perverse brains in which the deeds were thought up. Whoever was not shot in his

dwelling or in the cellar of his house was shackled or tied to others and taken from the city and abused, mutilated and murdered in any number of ways. Even military units participated in the killing of the shackled, abducted ethnic Germans. For days the dead continued to lie on the fields, in the yards or gardens or in front of their houses, in many cases covered over only with branches and foliage or buried in shallow graves. Many lay in groups of two or three bound together along the the of the roads. Many of the victims were found only later at distant places. Many were missing forever. The corpses which were found were mutilated in manners which can scarcely be described.

More than 900 Germans found their last resting places on the honor section of the Protestant New Cemetery in Bromberg, on which high-rise buildings are standing today.

In and around Bromberg alone at least 5,347 Germans were murdered under horrible circumstances, a number which was examined by international witnesses. Even today there are no exact figures on the total number of the dead from the Polish massacres of 1939. In 1954 the East-German historian Theodor Bierschenk mentioned the number of 12,857 identified dead, which are supposed to have increased to 15,000 according to information obtained by the Central Graves Registry Office [Gräberzentrale] of Posen. The Social-Democratic publisher, Otto Heike from Lódz, mentioned the same number of victims in 1955.

All of that which we have reported here with revulsion took place before the war or during the first days of the war.

If, until the present time, all of the crimes against Germans before, during and especially after the war are passed over, minimized or excused in schoolbooks as an understandable revenge (something which is, naturally, false, unjust and immoral) there is not the slightest justification for these crimes *before* the invasion in 1939.

All of these crimes were the manifestation of a Polish megalomania, which was described on 3 August 1939 by the Flemish observer Ward Hermanns as follows:

> The Poles have lost the last feeling of moderation and proportion. Every foreigner who looks at the new maps in Poland, on which a large part of Germany as far as the proximity of Berlin, as well as Bohemia, Moravia and Slovakia and a gigantic part of Russia are already annexed in the quite fertile imagination of Poles, must think that Poland has become a gigantic lunatic asylum.

In addition, there was an unlimited hatred of Germans with the objective of slowly but certainly destroying our nation.

Within the framework of this goal, the "Bromberg Bloody Sun-

day," like innumerable other crimes against Germans during peacetime and before the invasion of German troops, was only a fraction of and a prelude to the mass murder of millions of Germans during and especially after the Second World War.

Since, according to everything we are taught, a constant reminder and continued awareness of the crimes which took place are a requisite for the reconciliation of the nations, this leaf should be entered as a substitute for insufficient or falsified schoolbooks, as instructional material in all of the schools of the German Federal Republic.

* * * * *

Bulletin 40

LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT

("Falsehood and Truth")

Translation by Charles E. Weber

The following is our third translation from the *Kritik* series, nos. 60 and 61. The first translation, which had to do with the involvement of the United States in the Second World War, was published in *Bulletin 28* and republished in the *Liberty Bell* of October 1988. The second translation dealt with the destruction of the Czech village of Lidice. It was published in *Bulletin 34* and republished in the *Liberty Bell* of June 1989. As in *Bulletin 39*, which dealt with the "Bromberg Bloody Sunday," we again turn our attention to the events of 1939 around the outbreak of the war between Poland and Germany on 1 September 1939, which was expanded into the Second World War three days later by the declaration of war against Germany by England and France. For information on the Kritik series, see *Bulletin 28*. Please note that the quotations from sources in English are retranslations and thus might not have exactly the original wording.

– *Translator*

It is a lie that Germany started the Second World War.

On the 40th anniversary of the outbreak of the German-Polish War, politicians and organizations, from Hamburg Mayor Klose to the churches, fell all over themselves in confessions of guilt, how much guilt we had taken on ourselves and in assertions that even those who had not yet been born at the time were burdened with it.

It is the truth that Poland annexed the purely Germany areas of West Prussia and Upper Silesia in 1919. [President] Wilson's

advisor, Major General [T.H.] Bliss, said at the time: "Putting 2.1 million Germans under the rule of a nation which has never demonstrated the capacity for a strong self-government in its entire history will, in my opinion, necessarily lead to a new war in eastern Europe sooner or later." And the English Prime Minister, Lloyd George, went to the wall map during the peace negotiations in Versailles, pointed to Danzig and West Prussia and said: "This will be the cause of the next war."

As a matter of fact, already after the First World War Poland drove far more than a million Germans out of West Prussia and Upper Silesia, denounced the minority protection agreement imposed by the League of Nations, closed German schools and cultural institutions in large numbers and forbade German newspapers. [Concerning this, see also *Bulletin 18*.] Poland answered the German demand for self-determination in Danzig and West Prussia with the mobilization of its troops. The Poles overestimated their own strength and underestimated that of the Germans. The Polish Foreign Minister Lipski told the English Ambassador Henderson: "I do not think of advocating peace. If war comes, there will be revolution in Germany within three days and Poland can march in." In the Polish army "au revoir in Berlin" was introduced as a toast. During the months before the outbreak of the war, nearly all of the larger newspapers in Poland, such as *Dzien Polski, Mosarstwowiec, Ilustrowany Kurier,* demanded the annexation of at least East Prussia, but if possible the Oder-Neisse Line as a frontier. And the National Polish Youth League ["der allpolnische Jugendverband," as given in the German text] gave the following incitement: "In 1410 the Germans were defeated at Tannenberg. Now we shall beat them up at Berlin. Danzig, East Prussia and Silesia are minimal demands." The Germans in West Prussia and Upper Silesia were persecuted in a bloody manner. Every day Germans were murdered in keeping with the Poland Song of 1848: "May our enemy, the German, perish. Whoever hangs the German dogs will be given God's reward." In August 1939 alone more than 2,000 Germans were slain or shot without any indictment by a Polish prosecuting attorney. A country with self-respect cannot allow such provocations and attacks against its ethnic members without a response. The guilty party must be sought not in Berlin, but rather in Warsaw. The march into Poland was a justified police action.

And the war with England and France?

By the formulation that "Hitler started the war" the fact is concealed that the German Reich did not declare war against England and France, but England and France against the Reich. The assertion is made that they were obligated to do this as a result of a guarantee of boundaries given to Poland. But why did they not declare war against the

U.S.S.R., which also marched into Poland in September 1939 and occupied the eastern part, and why did they not, along with the United States, see to it that Poland became free in 1945? Poland was only an excuse for a clique which wanted war. As early as 1936 Churchill said: "Germany is getting too strong. We must destroy it." And in Churchill's memoirs he writes: "One day President Roosevelt told me that he was about to have the question posed publicly as to what name to give to the war which he was determined to conduct. I gave him the answer at once: 'The Unforced War!' This was the case because there was never a war which would have been easier to avoid than that which would soon rage." And when Lord Halifax was challenged, he smugly said: 'Now we have forced Hitler into a war.' "

But are we guilty of the war against Russia?

The American ambassador in Moscow at the time, Joseph Davis, observed: "since the Munich discussions in 1938 Soviet industry has been working simply one-hundred percent for war." The Soviet party journal *Communist* confirmed this in 1958: "The non-aggression pact with Germany was intended to gain time and to increase our power. It was not England and France that were the real combatants. During May to June 1940 the Soviets decided to go to war and to wipe out fascism." On 12 November 1940 Molotov [Soviet foreign minister at the time] made unlimited demands on the Reich, in particular a free hand in Romania, which would have cut off the German supply of petroleum. Russia did not want a compromise with Germany, but rather war. In the Russian *History of the Great Patriotic War 1941-1945* the following is stated concerning Russian intentions: "In keeping with the theory of achieving a break through the tactical defense of the enemy with the help of deep offensive operations, army units were supposed to make deep thrusts through the enemy defenses." As early as the spring of 1940 there were 116 infantry divisions and 20 cavalry divisions, as well as 40 armored brigades in deployment, which were opposed by no more than just 12 German divisions. Up to June 1941, 13 armies with 4,700,000 men, 21,000 tanks and 6,500 airplanes had moved into position here. They were opposed on the German side by only 3,000,000 men with 3,500 tanks and 2,700 airplanes. On 5 May 1941 Stalin told high-ranking Soviet leaders: "Within two months we can go to war." [It seems to me that Rudolf Hess' lonely flight to Scotland just five days later with the objective of a settlement between England and Germany could have been a specific reaction to Stalin's speech, about which German intelligence could have learned. — *Translator*] The high-ranking army commander [Andrej] Vlassov [captured in 1942 by, and then fought with, the Germans, and turned over to Soviet

authorities after the war by the Americans as part of "Operation Keelhaul"] confirmed that the attack had been planned for August or September 1941. According to him, the Russians were marching into position since the beginning of the year, a process which lasted rather long as a result of the poor Russian rail connections. Hitler viewed the situation quite correctly, Vlassov said, and thrust right into the Russian deployment. The newspaper *Contemporary Review* adds: "One of the anomalies of this confused war of 1939-1945 lies in the fact that Hitler perceived the perfidious policies of Russia without any self-deception." There was only one possibility for Germany: to surprise the Soviet troops deployed for an attack before the Russian steam-roller got a start.

Those are the facts.

However, instead of proceeding against the *lie of the German main guilt* in the war, as have the American professors Charles C. Tansill, Harry Elmer Barnes, David L. Hoggan, and others, as well as Taylor, the professor of history at the English University of Oxford, and instead of rejecting decisively the demands made on account of the "German war guilt," "our" politicians befoul their own nests with self-reproaches. People who befoul their own nest are not respected anywhere; they have an embarrassing effect. Anyone can go around in sackcloth and ashes as he wishes. We could be indifferent to this if it were not for the phrase used by Klose, "joint responsibility" [Mithaftung]. This is the case because these accusations of guilt have consequences: unlimited demands for reparations, obtaining economic favors through blackmail, and weakening of our own political position in the world. Instead of averting harm from the German nation in keeping with their oath, many of the politicians do unlimited harm to our nation. For that reason the historical truth must not simply be discussed in congresses of philologists [*sic*] but belongs to the people in general!

Let us work toward that end!

* * * * *

STALIN REMEMBERED

We were astonished to note that an important item of historical revisionism was published in the *Wall Street Journal*, of all places. An editorial in the issue of 23 August, page A10, entitled "Stalin Remembered," contained the following paragraph:

> A new volume, titled "The Icebreaker" and published in West Germany by a former member of the Soviet secret service, the GRU, does much to refute the myth that Stalin agreed to the Nazi pact in order to keep peace for the Russian mother-

land. Writing under the pseudonym "Suvorov"—the name of a great Russian field marshal—the Soviet exile argues that Stalin calculatedly allowed Hitler to commit the first aggressions in the hope they would clear the way for an international socialist revolution. He claims that the numbers of Soviet prisoners and materiel seized in the first days of the June 1941 Nazi attack were so huge because Stalin himself was preparing to attack Hitler the following month.

This is hardly new to historical revisionists. As long ago as January 1986 an article by Suvorov to this effect appeared in the *Liberty Bell.* This article, in turn, was a republication of the article that had originally appeared in the *Journal of the Royal United Services Institute for Defense Studies*, London, June 1985 issue. [Reprints of "Who Was Planning to Attack Whom in 1941: Hitler or Stalin?" are available @ 2 for $1.50 + postage from Liberty Bell Publications.]

* * * * *

JOURNALISTIC VERSIONS OF THE SECOND WORLD WAR

Two very widely read weekly periodicals, *Time* and *U.S. News*, have taken notice of the beginning of the Second World War a half century ago in the form of long articles. The 18-page *Time* article is largely devoted to the military defeat of Poland in September 1939, but makes no mention of the Bromberg massacres, an aspect of the war which was to have considerable consequences. The *Time* article in the issue dated 28 August is to be continued. One of the *Time* journalists stated (p. 34) that Poland had "reemerged into independence only in 1920," apparently unaware that a Polish state had been proclaimed as early as 1916. The 27-page *U.S. News* article concentrates largely on Hitler, stating (p. 1) that he was the "one man responsible for World War II." Hitler was the subject of a largely Freudian analysis and was characterized as "the monster... who 'scientifically exterminated' 6 million Jews in the death camps of the German empire."

It is rather depressing to contemplate that such unbalanced, distorted and to some extent factually inaccurate versions of the history of the Second World War are being read by millions of Americans. □

Born in Cincinnati, Ohio, Dr. Charles E. Weber served in the U.S. Army during the Second World War. He worked in various intelligence assignments, including examination of the records of the German Army Surpreme Command (OKW=Oberkommando der Wehrmacht) in the Fechenheim Document Center in connection with the Nuremberg Trials. He earned his Ph.D. from the University of Cincinnati in 1954 and has taught at the University of Cincinnati, the University of Missouri, Lousiana State University, and the University of Tulsa, where he served as the Head of the Department of Modern Languages.

Federal Register
Vol. 54. No. 168
Thursday, August 31, 1989

Presidential Documents

Title 3—

The President

Proclamation 6014 of August 29, 1989

World War II Remembrance Week, 1989

By the President of the United States of America

A Proclamation

Fifty years ago, on September 1, 1939, the proud nation of Poland was invaded by forces from Nazi Germany, marking the end of its independence and the beginning of World War II. Poland suffered a second devastating blow 16 days later, when Soviet forces invaded from the East. In a secret protocol to the Molotov-Ribbentrop Pact signed the previous month, Nazi Germany and the Soviet Union had plotted the conquest and partition of Poland and the Baltic States.

While many of the events that took place during the fateful month of September 1939 and the 6 turbulent years that followed might seem remote today, it is our duty—to future generations and to those who bravely defended the cause of freedom—to remember them. By recalling these events, we remind ourselves that real and lasting peace can be won only when the rights and dignity of all human beings are cherished and protected.

During World War II, the United States and its allies were engaged in nothing less than a life-and-death struggle for the fate of millions of people. Totalitarian regimes in Germany, Italy, and Japan—intent on regional hegemony and even world domination—posed a threat to all free and sovereign nations. The imperialist aims and racist policies of the government of Nazi Germany and some of its allies resulted in the deaths of millions of innocent men, women, and children—including six million Jews. By the end of the 6-year-long war, more than 15 million combatants and 24 million noncombatants had been killed. Many of these casualties occurred among the people of the U.S.S.R., whose sacrifices were instrumental in securing the Allied victory. The enormous costs of this fight against tyranny can never be forgotten.

Today, the principles that motivated the Western Allies during World War II continue to demonstrate their undeniable appeal. The history of the Federal Republic of Germany is now a moving testament to the power of democratic ideas, the wisdom of West Germany's post-war leaders, and the talent and resilience of the German people. Today the Federal Republic is among America's closest allies, and a champion of human rights, democracy, and freedom.

The people of Eastern Europe have continued to struggle for freedom and their right to self-determination. With courage and persistence the Polish and Hungarian people have begun a democratic transition in their countries.

The United States welcomes positive changes in Poland and Hungary—and in the Soviet Union itself. Nevertheless, we realize that the goals fought for during World War II have not been fully won. We stand with those peoples who continue to struggle for representative government and complete and lasting guarantees of their God-given rights. We look to a Europe whole and free.

Today, as we recall the grave events of September 1, 1939, and the years of bitter conflict that followed, let us pause to salute our Nation's veterans, the hundreds of thousands of Americans who gave their lives, and the millions of civilians who rallied to support the cause of freedom. Their courage and selflessness—reflected day after day in acts of great personal sacrifice—led the way to victory. Let us also rededicate ourselves to promoting freedom and respect for human rights around the world, for they are the only sure foundation for lasting peace.

To commemorate the 50th anniversary of the outbreak of World War II, the Congress, by House Joint Resolution 221, has designated the week beginning September 1, 1989, as "World War II Remembrance Week" and has authorized and requested the President to issue a proclamation in observance of this occasion.

NOW, THEREFORE, I, GEORGE BUSH, President of the United States of America, do hereby designate the week beginning September 1, 1989, as World War II Remembrance Week. I ask all Americans to join in remembering and reflecting upon this conflict, which changed forever the history of mankind. I also call upon government officials and private organizations to observe this week with appropriate programs, ceremonies, and activities.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this twenty-ninth day of August, in the year of our Lord nineteen hundred and eighty-nine, and of the Independence of the United States of America the two hundred and fourteenth.

George Bush

[FR Doc. 89-20721
Filed 8-30-89; 10:41 am]
Billing code 3195-01-M

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

IT'S AN ILL BIRD THAT FOULS ITS OWN NEST
English Proverb XIII

Statements & Speeches

Federal Republic of Germany

Vol. XII No. 17 August 29, 1989

Fiftieth Anniversary of World War II

Message by President Richard von Weizsäcker
to the President of the Polish People's Republic,
His Excellency Mr. Wojciech Jaruzelski,
remembering the German attack on Poland on
September 1st, 1939 that unleashed World War II.

Following are some key quotes from President von Weizsäcker's letter dated August 23, 1989:

- *Poland became the first victim of a war provoked by the National Socialist leadership. Neither the tensions that existed between Germany and Poland at the time nor the cynical Hitler-Stalin Pact can exonerate it from blame for starting the war. It alone launched the attack, showing utter contempt for humanity, international law, and the need for reconciliation.*

- *Who could ever forget the fate which befell Jews from Poland and the whole of Europe in Auschwitz, Majdanek, Treblinka, Sobibor and elsewhere in your country at the hands of Germans? Unprecedented are the consequences of war and war crimes which the whole Polish nation have had to bear.*

- *But in your country as in ours people have the same emotions and needs. They are looking for and need peace. They want to live again as peaceful neighbors. That is why it is necessary to find the way out of the guilt and misfortune, out of the suffering and misery, into a future of mutual trust. To do so we need the will to recognize the truth and to develop mutual understanding.*

- *The people are often ahead of their governments and pave the way. In performing our political tasks we had to take account of - and we respect - the fact that for Germany as a whole there has still been no post-war settlement. The victorious powers reserved the right to make such a settlement to themselves. But the Federal Republic of Germany and the Polish People's Republic have, within the scope of their powers and responsibilities, pledged their word to each other. My country has given a binding promise that it will neither now nor in the future make any territorial claims on Poland.*

- *We Germans are well aware of the extraordinary significance of the developments currently taking place in Poland, and of the need for political reform coupled with economic stability. We want Poland to be economically strong as well and thus be able to participate in and contribute to the continent's favorable development.*

(President Jaruzelski's message referred to in the first sentence of President von Weizsäcker's letter was the Polish leader's thank you-note for a congratulatory message on assuming the Polish Presidency.)

GERMAN INFORMATION CENTER, 950 THIRD AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10022 (212) 888-9840

Reprinting Permitted

Dear Mr. President,

I wish to thank you for your message of 4 August and to address myself to you and your fellow-countrymen in connection with 1 September 1989.

Fifty years ago, on 1 September 1939, the German attack on Poland unleashed the Second World War. That war convulsed Europe and led to untold human suffering.

It affected the destiny of the Poles and Germans in particular. Both nations commemorate that day with deep emotion. We are divided by the most painful memories. But the people also have the deepest sympathy for one another across all frontiers. Today we have both the duty and the opportunity to look into a future which will unite us.

Poland became the first victim of a war provoked by the National Socialist leadership. Neither the tensions that existed between Germany and Poland at the time nor the cynical Hitler-Stalin Pact can exonerate it from blame for starting the war. It alone launched the attack showing utter contempt for humanity, international law, and the need for reconciliation.

Countless are the victims and indescribable is the suffering which the people of your country had to bear during and after the war. Nearly every family was affected, including your own. Was any city devastated to such a terrible extent as Warsaw during the uprising of 1944? Who could ever forget the fate which befell Jews from Poland and the whole of Europe in Auschwitz, Majdanek, Treblinka, Sobibor and elsewhere in your country at the hands of Germans? Unprecedented are the consequences of war and war crimes which the whole Polish nation have had to bear.

But we Germans too have deep scars from the war. We saw injustice and suffering recoil on our own people in whose name those crimes had been committed. The grave losses of human life, the destruction of Dresden and many other cities, were followed by the expulsion of millions of Germans from their native regions and, with the division of Europe, by the division of our own nation and capital.

We inflicted terrible wounds on one another and the scars are still hurting. Bitterness and alienation were the result. They left behind feelings of hostility and vengeance. The atmosphere was further poisoned by the confrontation of political systems in Europe during the cold war.

But in your country as in ours people have the same emotions and needs. They are looking for and need peace. They want to live again as peaceful neighbours. That is why it is necessary to find the way out of the guilt and misfortune, out of the suffering and misery, into a future of mutual trust. To do so we need the will to recognize the truth and to develop mutual understanding.

In the millennium during which Germany and Poland have been neighbours there have been dark shadows but there has also been a great deal of light and mutual enrichment. Few other European Nations are as intellectually, culturally, geographically and historically dependent upon one another as the Poles and the Germans, as regards both their differences and their similarities.

Both have their own interpretation of history. But they should not use it to make it difficult for each other to live with the past in facing the future. What matters is the fate of the people in your country and mine. They will not benefit from any hardening of political attitudes based in history. Only open hearts and minds for personal suffering will help.

For a long time there was little opportunity for that. The Poles were disturbed by some thoughtless remarks in our country and waited for unqualified expressions of understanding. We felt the same way towards the Poles.

But on both sides there have also been good signs. Unforgotten are the words of the Polish bishops in November 1965 with which they, "in a very human spirit", forgave and asked forgiveness. Their German colleagues, deeply moved, thanked them, just as previously the Protestant Church in our country, with its memorandum on Poland, had paved the way for reconciliation.

In the meantime many personal contacts have developed. Private hospitality and links based on mutual trust between towns and cities testify to a fundamental common feeling and a clear awareness of our common responsibility for peace and creation, for the dignity, the freedom and the rights of the individual.

The people are often ahead of their governments and pave the way. In performing our political tasks we had to take account of - and we respect - the fact that for Germany as a whole there has still been no post-war settlement. The victorious powers reserved the right to make such a settlement to themselves. But the Federal Republic of Germany and the Polish People's Republic have, within the scope of their powers and responsibilities, pledged their word to each other. This was done by means of the Warsaw Treaty of 7 December 1970, which points the way. That is how it will remain. My country has given a binding promise that it will neither now nor in the future make any territorial claims on Poland. Our respect for the law is reflected in the fundamental human dictate of reconciliation. That is the view of the overwhelming majority of Germans, old and young. They want to live in peace and security themselves and they understand and respect the wish of the Polish people to live within secure borders. They therefore seek reconciliation with Poland without any reservations.

On the basis of these agreements and through our mutual contributions to the Final Act of Helsinki we must fulfil the hopes which Europe pins on the Poles and Germans in particular. We live side by side in the heart of Europe. Self-determination for all of its peoples, freedom, legal protection and equal opportunities for all, are values deriving from the European spirit which moulds both our nations.

We Germans are well aware of the extraordinary significance of the developments currently taking place in Poland, and of the need for political reform coupled with economic stability. We want Poland to be economically strong as well and thus be able to participate in and contribute to the continent's favourable development.

That is why we seek intensive, broad-ranging political, economic and cultural co-operation with Poland. We want that co-operation to benefit all people, and I am sure you will appreciate my also having in mind the Germans living in Poland.

Europe now has opportunities as never before since the end of the Second World War. It is up to us to make sure they do not pass by because history tends not to repeat its offers.

Fifty years after the 1st of September 1939 we want the Polish people to know that our reflections on that day embrace both the memory of the injustice and suffering inflicted on Poland and our respect for the dignity and pride which your country has retained in every situation and which signify a nation of strong character.

Just as Europe was plunged into a terrible war by the attack on Poland half a century ago, Poles and Germans can today, through reconciliation, play a major part in bringing the whole of Europe nearer a free and peaceful future. May we succeed in this common task.

Yours sincerely,
(SGD) Richard von Weizsäcker

IT'S AN ILL BIRD THAT FOULS ITS OWN NEST

English Proverb XIII

Statements & Speeches

Federal Republic of Germany

Vol. XII No. 18 September 1, 1989

Statement on the 50th anniversary of the outbreak of World War II on September 1, 1939

made by Chancellor Helmut Kohl
in the German Bundestag
on September 1, 1989

Key points in Chancellor Kohl's statement were:

- *Keeping alive the memory of the war is what we owe to the innocent victims, above all those of the Shoah, the unparalleled genocide of the European Jews, to the Poles, against whom Hitler waged a total war of enslavement and annihilation, to the Sinti and Romanies, and to the many other victims of the National-Socialist tyranny.*
- *Particularly in Germany the memory of the past must not be lost. It is a heavy burden for us Germans, but it has also helped us to responsibly shape our society. And it is the prerequisite for our being able to do so in future, too.*
- *We are grateful to all those who, after the war and tyranny, reached out their hand in reconciliation - above all the American nation, which at an early state provided generous food aid and assistance in reconstruction, thus unforgettably demonstrating active charity and political foresight. Prudent statesmen like President Truman and George Marshall and many private individuals participated in such peace efforts.*
- *The Federal Republic of Germany shall continue to abide by the letter and spirit of the the Warsaw Treaty of 1970.*

GERMAN INFORMATION CENTER, 950 THIRD AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10022 (212) 888-9840

Reprinting Permitted

I

Today we are remembering in Germany, in Europe and world-wide the outbreak of World War II fifty years ago. This imposes a special duty on us as freely elected representatives of the German people. We face this duty with the earnestness that this day demands of us.

Today we are filled with sorrow and with the sense of responsibility that the memory of World War II entails. Particular responsibility derives from the fact that the war was unleashed by the criminal regime that was in control of Germany then. We feel sorrow at the untold suffering inflicted on people and nations by Germans and in the name of Germany, and we mourn the many innocent victims from the midst of our own nation.

As the perpetrators themselves intended, the war was a merciless war of racism and destruction. It acquired a dimension of terror that had never been seen before - and should never recur. It was the final outcome of a totalitarian ideology which, in its fanaticism, idolized a single race.

Keeping alive the memory of it is what we owe to the innocent victims, above all those of the Shoah, the unparalleled genocide of the European Jews, to the Poles, against whom Hitler waged a total war of enslavement and annihilation, to the Sinti and Romanies, and to the many other victims of the National-Socialist tyranny.

We mourn the victims of oppression and deprivation of fundamental rights, which Hitler's dictatorship first inflicted on Germany and then on the world; we mourn the innocent victims at the battlefronts and at home as well as the victims of expulsion.

We also remember the millions of soldiers from many nations who perished while prisoners-of-war or returned home disabled. Who could forget the women who waited in vain for their husbands, and the mothers who waited in vain for their sons! And how many children lost their father or mother!

Remembering the innocent victims means keeping the horror in our minds, keeping it present, as it were. It must always serve as a warning to us. It must not be made light of by false comparisons. Let us guard against thoughtlessly or polemically using words like "facism" or "resistance" to describe current situations.

There is not only a temptation to make light of the past. It is also thoughtless and unfeeling to close one's eyes to present-day suffering. Let us remember at this moment those people and nations who are still denied a life in dignity and freedom.

After that world war and the destruction wrought in the period from 1939 to 1945, after Auschwitz and Babi Jar, after Oradour and Lidice, our world could never be the same as before. Traditions and seemingly self-evident truths must therefore be critically examined time and again.

Continuity is only justifiable if it involves a deliberate perpetuation of good, which can never be destroyed. This includes the liberal traditions in the history of our nation. They are the moral fabric from which we shaped the Federal Republic of Germany - the most liberal society that has ever existed on German soil.

To be sure, even after 1945 some incorrigible people who refused to learn spoke out, but they were strongly condemned by the vast majority of survivors and rebuffed once and for all. For the survivors had personally experienced the effects of the former evil doctrines and were only too familiar with their devastating impact.

The evil in history will not survive in the long run. This gives cause for hope. With his fanatical belief in a racial state, Hitler defied all historical experience. But history passed him over. After twelve

years his so-called "Thousand-Year-Reich" vanished in rubble and ashes.

It is true that too many people in Germany and some abroad were blinded and deceived by that tyrant. But the judgement of the National-Socialist dictatorship hinges alone on its crimes, its campaign of destruction and its genocide.

The wounds caused by World War II have not healed yet. They are burnt into the minds of nations. But they have also branded the people individually, everyone who experienced that period of horror, be it as a child. I myself am unable to this day to rid myself of the images that were deeply impressed on my mind in 1939 - I was nine years old then - and in the war years that followed. I still recall the terrible night-time bombing in my home town, the many dead lying in the streets and in demolished houses.

Other people still vividly recall the cattle waggons of the "death trains" packed with people destined for the extermination camps; the battlefields of the war, where millions of soldiers experienced fear, want and death; the seemingly endless processions of emaciated children, women and old people who were fleeing or had been expelled; the trains carrying refugees in which mothers clung to their frozen children.

Those who innocently lost their lives then and those who survived the horror - all of them are a warning to us not to forget that man's inalienable dignity must always and everywhere be the yardstick of our actions. The dignity of the weakest must be the touchstone.

Particularly in Germany the memory of the past must not be lost. It is a heavy burden for us Germans, but it has also helped us to responsibly shape our society. And it is the prerequisite for our being able to do so in future, too.

Unlike after World War I, there was no discussion about war guilt after 1945. Hitler had wanted, planned and unleashed the war. There was not and cannot be any doubt about that. We must strongly oppose all attempts to modify this assessment. Veracity as well as political and moral decency demand this of us. Enlightened patriotism also requires it of us. For Hitler's destructive drive was ultimately also directed against the German nation itself: Faced with total defeat, he intended to tear it into the abyss with himself. He had spoken of a "national community", but in reality he wanted to exclude, and not integrate, many sections of the nation. He was obsessed by the notion of race, to which he subjugated everything, even the national concept.

He had spoken of "divine providence" but in truth he wanted to destroy religious ties and Christian ethics. Europe's ethical culture meant nothing to him, but his own depotism everything.

Today we can note with gratitude that the Federal Republic of Germany, our free society, differs radically from everything that the National-Socialist despots aspired to. In over forty years we have, through joint efforts, built a republic which is committed to freedom and peace and enjoys high esteem throughout the world. The Federal Republic of Germany rests firmly on precisely those values which Hitler deeply abhorred and rabidly combated.

II

The men and women who deliberated our constitution, the Basic Law, in the Parliamentary Council were well aware of this contrast. They acted in the light of their own experience. They had witnessed the rise of National-Socialism, but very few of them had ever imagined where Hitler's dictatorship would ultimately lead to. Their motto was thus "principiis obsta". For the disaster had not started in 1939, but years earlier, even before 1933. The development that could initially have been stopped became ever harder to halt and reverse in the course of time.

The origins of World War II also teach us that power, granted for whatever purpose, can only be checked by counterbalances.

We do not in the least diminish the guilt of the National-Socialist rulers in stating today:

- At home, sections of the social and political elites failed. Many had refused to support the democratic Weimar Republic. Later, quite a few, some of them to the very end, harboured the illusion that the fanaticism of the National-Socialist rulers could be bridled by compromise and co-operation.

- And it is also true that European powers unintentionally assisted a development that in fact favoured Hitler's plans, they had misjudged him. The widespread yearning for "peace in our time" - as Chamberlain put it in 1938 after Munich - was certainly understandable, but it was also a poor counsellor. It was essential then to see through the dictator's plans with a vigilant eye.

Only a comprehensive balance of power can reliably guarantee lasting peace. But true peace requires more. For this reason we unreservedly acknowledge in our Basic Law "inviolable and inalienable rights as the basis of every community, of peace and of justice in the world".

The experience of the inter-war years shows that a fair balance is not possible if goodwill exists on one side only. The developments leading up to World War II taught the community of free nations how important it is to be vigilant. This is still valid today, even though we are now also witnessing fundamental change in the relationship with our neighbors in the East and South-East. We all hope that the encouraging developments of our time will last and be continued. We shall do everything possible to contribute to this. We Germans are under a special obligation to do so. This stems not least from the Hitler-Stalin pact of 1939. We are aware of the special responsibility that we bear on account of the fact that Hitler invaded Poland after concluding that pact, which many described as satanical. Poland thus became the first victim of the National-Socialist war of racism and annihilation.

The accords reached then were a shameful abuse of the independence and territorial integrity of Poland, the Baltic States, Finland and rumania. There was no justification whatsoever for the assault on international law, not least on the right to self-determination. We fully condemn it and the subsequent atrocities.

The Government of the Federal Republic of Germany has on various occasions stated that the 1939 accords are not legally valid for the Federal Republic of Germany. this also means that the pact itself and the supplementary accords do not in any way justify the ensuing violations of international law by the German Reich and the Soviet Union.

The Hitler-Stalin pact was a product of the dynamical interaction of two dictatorships. One of them vanished forever in the inferno that it itself unleashed. The Soviet Union is now - 36 years after Stalin's death - in the midst of a painful process of critical self-analysis in the light of a "new thinking."

World War II saw the start of a development which was forcibly completed after the war. Our fatherland was divided. For the Germans in the GDR and for many peoples om Central, Eastern and South-Eastern Europe, the end of the war marked the beginning of a new dictatorship replacing the former. The division of Germany and Europe can be partly explained but can in no way be justified by World War II.

This is why remarks like the one made by General Secretary Gorbachev here in Bonn last June that the post-war period is coming to an end are a source of hope for all the people and nations directly suffering as a result of the division of Europe and Germany - in so far as they imply overcoming the existing situation by peaceful means.

III

Over many generations, divided Poland clung undauntedly to the idea of national unity. Precisely the memory of Poland's fate can help us Germans to bear the burden of division as long as we have not achieved "in Free self-determination the unity and freedom of Germany".

We feel particularly linked to the Polish people in the common desire for national self-determination. The recipient of the Peace Prize of the German Book Trade, Wladyslaw Bartoszewski, who himself suffered greatly under the National-Socialist tyranny, stated on this subject a little while ago: "Overcoming the division of Germany is also in Poland's interest, We seek a democracy to the West of us."

Professor Bartoszewski has signed the Joint Declaration of Polish and German Catholics marking September 1, 1989 and entitled "Striving for freedom, justice and peace in Europe". The new Polish Prime Minister, Tadeusz Mazowiecki, has likewise signed the declaration. I gladly take this opportunity to convey our best wishes to Prime Minister Mazowiecki for his difficult post. We want him to be successful, and we want to everything in our power to assist in in this respect.

There can be no doubt that the current political and social change occurring in countries of the Warsaw Pact holds out the historic prospect of achieving human rights for all those Europeans who were denied them in the past decades - and hence for all Germans as well.

My Government is firmly resolved to make use of this opportunity. As Konrad Adenauer stated at the Silesians' meeting on June 11, 1961, our aim is "that Europe should some day become a large, common house for all Europeans, a house of freedom."

In Europe of the future, the main concern must be self-determination and human rights - sovereignty of the people, more so than borders or territories. Not sovereign states, but sovereign peoples will one day complete the construction of Europe.

Never again must Europe follow the disastrous path from humanism via nationalism to bestiality, which Grillparzer predicted last century. Dreadful things were done to the Polish people by Germans and in the name of Germany. Who in this country still remembers that the concentration camps on Polish soil were also intended to systematically eradicate the élites of the Polish nation?

Reconciliation is only possible if we speak the whole truth. Part of the truth is the fact that over two million Germans perished as refugees or expellees. The loss of their native region has left deep scars for many millions of our fellow countrymen. This bitter experience must not be suppressed; we want to learn from it. For what is the point in Germans and Poles setting off accounts, as some in this country and in Poland unfortunately still do? Coming generations will judge us by what we do today so that they can live in peace and common freedom.

Franco-German reconciliation and friendship illustrate how deep gulfs that have existed for decades or even centuries can be overcome. And our relationship with the State of Israel and with Jews throughout the world shows that even abysses can be bridged.

We seek understanding between the German and Polish peoples. This is our duty, and it accords with the yearning of both nations. Earlier this week, President von Weizsäcker expressed this heartfelt desire in his message to President Jaruzelski of Poland. Now, fifty years after the outbreak of World War II, the time has come for lasting reconciliation.

We are aware of the bitter feelings that emerged in the war against Germany - in Poland, in France and later in the Soviet Union, which mourned the death of 20 million people. Most European countries suffered greatly at the hands of the Germans. Today many of them are our partners, indeed our friends.

We are grateful to all those who, after the war and tyranny, reached out their hand in reconciliation - above all the American nation, which at an early state provided generous food aid and assistance in reconstruction, thus unforgettably demonstrating active charity and political foresight. Prudent statesmen like President Truman and George Marshall and many private individuals participated in such peace efforts.

In this connection I would like to mention Joseph Rovan from France, who wrote this sentence only a few months after being freed from Dachau concentration camp: "The more our enemies have eradicated the traits of the human face, he more we must respect, indeed embellish, those traits in them".

In the last few decades ground-breaking steps have been taken in achieving reconciliation with Poland. In this connection I would particularly like to mention the diverse initiatives of the Churches.

The Warsaw Treaty of 1970, signed by the then Chancellor, Willy Brandt, constituted a further step in that direction. We shall continue to abide by the letter and spirit of the treaty. In its preamble, Poland and the Federal Republic of Germany express their will to secure a peaceful future for the new generation that has meanwhile grown up and to establish "durable foundations for peaceful coexistence and the development of normal and good relations."

In the early 1980s, when Poland was going through a difficult period, the population of the Federal Republic of Germany manifested its solidarity with the Polish people by spontaneously providing generous assistance.

I am convinced that the opening-up of Polish society will have a favorable impact on our efforts. The opportunities for understanding between our peoples will improve, the more progress is made towards individual freedom in Poland. True reconciliation depends not just on human will, but also on political circumstances.

Prejudices and distrust will not persist where borders can be crossed, where information and opinions can be freely exchanged and people, especially the young generation, can meet each other in conditions of freedom.

Franco-German reconciliation has proved so successful not lest because it rests on a common foundation of democracy and the rule of law and because new mutual understanding has evolved through increased contacts and dialogue between the French and the Germans.

IV

Where freedom is lost, peace is soon forfeited - first at home, then not infrequently externally as well.

The Hitler dictatorship and the Second World War warn us time and again about the seductive power of extremism or indeed totalitarianism. The danger of extremism is always present - even in an open, democratic society.

It is therefore essential for a democratic state to counteract such temptations as soon as possible. Seen against the background of the National-Socialist dictatorship, this means protecting the people through the rule of law from being exposed one day to totalitarianism.

Freedom and democracy are not abstract principles. They affect every individual most directly. His personal freedom and happiness are at stake. Let us together ensure, that people always remain conscious of this!

The people must be protected from the ambivalence inherent in a totalitarian dictatorship manifested by temptation and violence, justice and injustice, con-

formity and coercion. The National-Socialist regime entangled people of goodwill in a confusing, diabolical net from which it became increasingly difficult to escape.

The boundaries between good and evil became increasingly blurred. A person's honesty was less and less a guarantee of proper conduct. A woodcut black and white portrayal of the generations of our parents and grandparents would therefore not do justice to them.

To this day we Germans are painfully aware of the conflicting nature of life during the war unleashed by Hitler. It is one of the tragedies of that era that the loyalty and patriotism of millions of people - whether at the front of at home - were misused for criminal purposes.

It is a reflection of the perfid and perverseness of totalitarian systems that they deliberately place people in a situation in which there is practically no alternative to either incurring guilt or exposing oneself to danger.

- On the one hand there were the soldiers who fought and suffered during the Second World War. Most of them were honestly convinced that they were serving their country faithfully. There were many instances of bravery and human greatness which command deep respect.

Such attitudes do not deserve to be belittled or indeed derided, for they are associated with the experience of death, pain and fear - and in many cases tormenting qualms of conscience.

- On the other hand there are the crimes committed by the Nazis. They cannot be separated from what happened during the war. Many people suffered under this contradiction at that time.

When we speak of the destruction left behind by National Socialism we should also bear in mind the devastation in the minds and hearts of the people. It is an emotional burden not only on those who were faced with this dilemma but also on their children and grandchildren, who themselves must try to form a fair judgement of the generations of their parents and grandparents.

We should beware of making hasty judgements from today's vantage point. Who among us can say with a good conscience that, confronted with such evil, they would have summoned the strength to be martyrs? And who among us can judge what it meant at that time to risk not only one's own life but the lives of one's family as well?

People today are no better and no worse than the people of that era, but the are not under compulsion to make decisions in the conditions prevailing under totalitarianism.

We recall with gratitude that even in the darkest period in our history, during the war and dictatorship, the spirit of humanity could not be destroyed. Everywhere there were moving examples of helpfulness, generosity and humanity - across the battle fronts.

There were men and women who offered resistance. among them were quite a few who at first served the dictator until they realized that they - no doubt like th majority of Germans - had been duped, betrayed and exploited. They had the strength to turn back - and many of them paid for that with their lives.

Only democracy does not expect people to do anything that is normally beyond their power. It offers them protection from the terrible decision which the National-Socialist dictatorship demanded of them: either to become accomplices, which was all too easy, or to show heroic courage.

Thus precisely the memory of the Hitler dictatorship should induce us to resist any movement that promises complete salvation from all the evils of this world. Those who - whatever portents they may invoke - make such a promise are certainly on the road to new disaster.

They have learned nothing from experience.

The disasters of our recent history teach us that there can be no middle road between democracy and dictatorship, that there can be no common values and no moral compromise. Freedom and bondage are, after all, as incompatible as fire and water.

Dictatorship may deceive and dazzle, but only democracy affords a person self-determination. It convinces by virtue of its sense of moderation, its soundness, and its predictability. In this prudence lies its greatness - and at the same time a reason why some see little attraction in it.

Democracy was simply not made for a situation of never-ending rapture but for normal, everyday life. It is not geared to deeds heroic and out of the ordinary but to that which is humane and normal, in the best sense of the word.

Political parties and the right of opposition are manifestations of a living democracy. It is for this very reason that the parties were so bitterly and mercilessly fought by Hitler; the dictator knew very well that once the parties had been removed democracy, too, would be dead.

We should call to mind more frequently that leading politicians of the post-war era - such as SPD Chairman Kurt Schumacher and the first chairman of the CDU, Andreas Hermes - had first-hand experience of the prisons, concentration camps and indeed the death cells of the National-Socialist dictatorship.

The conclusion from our knowledge of the period up to 1933 must be: extremism, whether from the right or from the left, can only succeed and gain power if the people turn away from or are indifferent to the democratic parties.

Disaster can hardly be avoided if, in addition, the social and political élite reach out a hand - possibly under the illusion that they will be able to cope with the extremists.

If we nip such developments in the bud, extremism has no chance. But if we treat them as something normal they will pose a threat to democracy. It is never too early to fight such tendencies.

Let us not place too great a strain on our democracy - it is a precious and at the same time fragile asset. Let us not misunderstand it as a panacea for all the hardships and problems of this world.

Let us always and everywhere defend democracy and the rule of law - they alone guarantee freedom and justice for all. They alone protect the individual from the dangers of totalitarianism - and that is why every individual is called upon to make them his personal.

V

Justice, respect for the law and legal security are as vital to democracy as the air we breathe. That is the legacy of the German resistance. Those who consistently defend the rule of law will not find themselves in the position of one day having to resist those who challenge it.

Restoring justice, respect for the law and legal security was the main object of the resistance. This applies at least to the majority of all those who bravely rose up against the National-Socialist regime. Today, therefore, we pay equal tribute to

- the cabinet-maker Johann Georg Elser,
- Colonel Claus Graf Schenck von Stauffenberg
- the Kreisau Circle around Helmuth James Graf von Moltke,
- the White Rose personified by Sophie and Hans Scholl,
- such steadfast people as Julius Leber and Carl Goerdeler,
- and the many others who, on grounds of conscience, courageously opposed tyranny.

We would not only be detracting from the German resistance but dangerously distorting the historical facts if we were to use the term resistance, which is inseparably linked to dictatorship, arbitrarily in connection with present-day events.

By claiming a monopoly, the National Socialists fiercely combated all rival philosophies. Christians and Socialists, Liberals and trade unionists, Conservatives and Communists were all regarded as enemies. Without the interaction of people of completely different political convictions, we Germans would not have been able to make such an impressive fresh start after 1945.

The moral greatness of resistance is not determined by its success or failure. The attempt to assassinate Hitler had to be ventured at all events and at any price. Colonel Henning von Treskow, who greatly influenced Stauffenberg's thoughts and actions from 1943 onwards, found particularly impressive words. Before his death, he described one more the main motive of his action:

"I consider Hitler to be the arch-enemy not only of Germany, but of the whole world. When I appear before the judgement seat of God in a few hours time to account for my acts and omissions, I believe that I shall be able to answer with a clear conscience for what I have done in the struggle against Hitler. Just as God once promised Abraham that he would not destroy Sodom if there were just ten righteous persons in the city, I hope that for our sake God will not destroy Germany."

We owe deep gratitude to the men and women of the German resistance. Great respect is also due to those who, by emigrating, refused to support the despotic regime or had to flee from it. They included people who then, out of love for their fatherland, combated the Hitlerian dictatorship from abroad. Among them were the writers who attempted to rouse the world through the power of their words and to draw attention to what was happening in Germany.

For most emigrés it was not easy to leave their fatherland, and some of them also found it hard to return later. We are thus all the more grateful to those who helped build the Federal Republic of Germany. Right up to this day, this very participation greatly assists the present-day efforts towards reconciliation and peace.

Let me also recall a man whom I deem to be one of the great heroes of the 20th century: Raoul Wallenberg. In 1944, at the age of 32, he risked his life to rescue in Budapest hundreds of thousands of Jews threatened with death. In 1945 he was deported to the Soviet Union and has been missing ever since.

In my talks with General Secretary Gorbachev, I drew attention to the uncertain fate of that exceptionally courageous man. I very much hope that in this period of change, in which the depressing legacy of Stalinism is openly being discussed in Warsaw Pact countries, the fate of Raoul Wallenberg can be clarified in a truly convincing manner. I therefore greatly welcome the fact that the Soviet authorities recently invited relatives of Raoul Wallenberg to Moscow.

VI

Today, September 1, I particularly wish to address the young people in Germany. They do not bear any blame for the dictatorship and the world war - neither collectively, because there is no such guilt, nor individually, because they are too young. Yet they bear responsibility because the past remains with us. No German can escape it. But let us always perceive the burden of history as an opportunity as well: Anyone who is familiar with this century's history has heightened awareness of the dangers and enticements of our time. Let us also resist the temptation of today scorning patriotism and love of one's fatherland because these values were abused in the National-Socialist period. Showing disdain for patriotism would be to unwittingly by comply with Hitler's intentions. Colonel General Ludwig Beck, who was involved in the assassination attempt on July 20, 1944, perceived this and once wrote with great alarm: "That man doesn't have a fatherland at all."

Love of one's fatherland and love of freedom, patriotism and European consciousness must never again follow separate paths - this is the conclusion that we must draw.

Similarly it is essential to link virtues like courage, loyalty and dedication inextricably to fundamental moral standards. For example, the soldiers of the Bundeswehr do not swear allegiance to a particular person, but they pledge to defend the values enshrined in our liberal constitution, the Basic Law, promulgated over 40 years ago.

VII

The founders of the Federal Republic of Germany shaped this, the second German democracy, in the light of the experience of German history. They led our country back to the path of liberal traditions, which neither war nor tyranny had been able to destroy.

We can take pride in our liberal constitution, in which we

- acknowledge the absolute precedence of human dignity in all areas of life;

- reject war and force as a political tool as well as any revanchism; a decision that was endorsed not least by German expellees in the 1950 Stuttgart Charter;

- are committed to the goal of a free and united Germany in a free and united Europe.

It is a manifestation of deep humanity that the authors of our Basic Law granted the victims of political, religious or racial persecution a claim to asylum. The humanness of a society is demonstrated not only by respect for the freedom and dignity of its own citizens, but also by receptiveness to the victims of force and repression in other countries.

All these decisions paved the way for our society gaining recognition as a peace-loving member of the world community committed to freedom and justice on a scale that surely nobody would have dared dream of in 1945, at the end of the war and the tyranny. It is gratifying to be able to state this today, 40 years after the founding of the Federal Republic of Germany.

We are now witnessing Europe's entry into a new era, and we must be prepared to play a substantial part in shaping it. Europe, indeed the whole of Europe, faces far-reaching change, a radical transformation in the economic and social fields. For the first time since the end of the war, there is the prospect of emerging from the shadow of the East-West conflict.

The developments occurring on our old continent fascinate people worldwide. Which nation could have a greater interest in the advance of freedom that our own? The disintegration of decades-old ossified structures in Europe prompts fresh hope of the unification of our fatherland.

Time is working for, and not against the cause of freedom. Thus on this day of remembrance we also look to the future. Notwithstanding the sorrow that we feel as we recall September 1, 1939, we are aware of our responsibility for coming generations. They will some day judge us by whether we drew the right conclusions from the war and dictatorship and by whether we lived up to the task of ultimately creating a better and more peaceful world.

We envision a future in which the nations of the world are peacefully united in common freedom - and we shall not relax our efforts to make that vision come true. Remembering September 1, 1939, we know that this is the most valuable legacy that we can bequeath to coming generations.

THE SURREALISTIC NATURE OF MINORITYISM

by
Nicholas Carter

Imagine living in an unsafe, unprotected and disorderly world in which reality had absolutely no metaphysical stability...a polylogistic world in which human beings were divided into groups, with each group having its own distinctive method of inference based on its own distinctive logical laws, so that the inferences that were entirely logical for one group were entirely illogical for the others...a bizarre, fantastic, *surrealistic* world in which there was Jewish logic, Black logic, Latino logic, Oriental logic, and American Indian logic—along with the often denigrated brand of logic that can be described as White.

A serious evaluation of the racial relationships, racial diversities, and racial conflicts presently occupying the American arenas of multi-ethnicity reveals that we *are* living in that kind of world.

Karl Marx claimed that logic varied with men's economic class, that objections to the deterministic doctrines of Communism could be dismissed as expressions of *bourgeois* logic, and that vilification of opponenents should replace analysis of their arguments. "Why should freedom of speech and freedom of the press be allowed?" asked Nicholai Lenin, the leading exponent of Marxist-Leninist logic. "Why should a government which is doing what it believes to be right allow itself to be criticized?" To Lenin, the free speech and free press mongers were "enemies" of the great socialist experiment. Polylogism, a subjective device used to "justify" anything anyone wishes, is the "theory of logic" that embraces this kind of thinking.

In the racially mixed nation of America—referred to by some as a "melting pot" and by others as a "salad bowl society"—logic varies with men's *racial* class. The result: the social disease of minorityism, which is rooted, along with the power of the unwritten law, in polylogism. In their relationships with the non-White and Jewish communities in America, majority members are ruled by the theories of this curiously eclectic brand of logic. The Caucasian must walk a tightrope of caution, never knowing how many phantom laws there really are, always unsure of just how far one may go before stumbling into the no-man's land of bigotry and racism. This peculiar relationship places upon the majority victims of minorityism the burden of discovering how best to please the minorities as well as the burden of being cautious about words and actions that might be construed as being bigoted or discriminatory.

Some movements that have sought to enslave entire nations of people in the past—dictatorships or potential dictatorships—have used a minority group as a scapegoat which it can blame for the nation's troubles and use as a justification of its own demands for special privileges and powers. In America, however, just the opposite is true. The white Gentile majority is the *numero uno* scapegoat being blamed, not only for the nation's troubles, but for the specific problems of the minorities as well. And not only are non-Whites and Jews involved in this condemnation, many Caucasians agree with, and support, the anti-majority revolution.

In this connection, ponder the experiences of the eminent French playwright, Eugene Ionesco, during several months of lecturing and teaching in the United States. To his amazement and utter dismay, Ionesco discovered that American intellectuals and students are afflicted with an intense case of masochistic self-hatred manifesting itself in the insistence that Americans are humanity's greatest criminals. When he lectured that America was not the worst nation on earth, the liberals looked at him "askance," as he describes it; and they mocked him with "laughter and jeers" when he told them that a Soviet dictatorship was at least as bad as a right-wing military dictatorship.

Because this kind of thinking can be found to one degree or another in every branch of the American Establishment—much of it motivated by a deep-seated belief that American "Racism" is unique in all the world—("fashions may change, but U.S. racism remains")—the flood of misinformation, misrepresentation, distortion and outright falsehood about the minorities is such that young people today have no idea (and virtually no way of discovering any idea) of their actual nature. One result of this barrage of counterfeit logic is the fact that many young Americans perceive any expression of white Gentile racial solidarity as socially and morally wrong.

The law of causality is supposed to prevent people from eating their cake before they have it. But not in a minoritiocracy such as ours in which the minorities are free to commit crimes of violence and organized racism at a rate greatly disproportionate to their numbers, while never having to take collective responsibility for the degree to which they are strangling the nation. Minority logic decrees, in addition, that only select expressions of racial sovereignty are acceptable. Along with that monument to non-integration, the Harlem Globetrot-

ters, there are Black caucuses, Black beauty contests and Black achievement awards. There are many powerful and officious Jewish organizations dedicated to serving only Jewish and Israeli interests. Both Latinos and Orientals are now climbing on similar bandwagons. On college and university campuses, there are Black, Jewish, Hispanic and other minority student groups or unions. All attempts to establish White Student Unions, however, are condemned as divisive and racist. Racially motivated activities on the part of the minorities are encouraged, in other words, while White Americans are not allowed to openly represent their philosophy, their feelings, their sentiments and their values.

In what may be described as a basically free society, all human relationships should be voluntary. Human beings should be free to cooperate or not, to deal with one another or not, as their own individual judgements, convictions, and interests dictate. Within what I call a minoritiocracy, the crucial right of white Gentiles *not* to deal with the minorities does *not* exist; and the rights to deal with them on the *same* basis as they deal with us, to *judge* them with the same vigor they judge us, to *air our complaints* about their crimes and failures, and to *cleave together* as united entities working for special privileges, do not exist.

Within the surrealistic context delineated above, "racist" possibilities are being manufactured in America without evidence or justifications—depending upon minority logic.

In Detroit, angry and unemployed auto workers attacked a Chinese man, believing him to be Japanese. On the national newsfront, the assault was condemned as racist. The worker's hostilities, however, were obviously motivated by *economics*, rather than by race, *per se*. Putting the event in perspective, suppose for a moment that the Germans had flooded the country with automobiles that destroyed much of the American market, and led to widespread unemployment. And suppose those same workers had attacked a Scandinavian, believing him to be German. Would cries of racism have reverberated throughout the country? Of course not.

Factor into this same equation the "racial rumble" in the Howard Beach community of Queens, N.Y., the catalyst for a new anti-White flic ("Do the Right Thing") directed by Black film-maker, Spike Lee. Black criminals had been raiding the community of Howard's Beach for some time. The "rumble" occurred when Whites attacked Blacks in the area after assuming that they were muggers or thieves. One Black was struck by a car and killed as he tried to flee. As usual, cries of racism swept the land.

Once again, suppose that the criminals had been White—leather-clad bikers, or neo-Nazi skinheads—and suppose that a couple of individuals who resembled the members of the criminal group had been

attacked. Would White racism have been blamed? Of course not. The Howard's Beach eruption of White anger was motivated by *crime*, not *race*. According to minority logic, however, the factors underlying any confrontation between Whites and non-Whites in our fantasia-like, multi-ethnic world, must always be rooted in racism.

Also leveled at Caucasians in our curiously coiled world are complaints about White indifference to minority concerns and problems. "Look at all the uproar over one White investment analyst being mugged in Central Park in New York City," objected a correspondent to the L.A. *Herald Examiner*, the implication being that if the victim had been Black, a different tune would have been played. In this same vein, director Spike Lee cited the rape and murder of a Black woman four days later in Central Park that received virtually no media attention. Logically—although White logic isn't considered valid in the aftermath of events such as these—the more bizarre and horrifying the event, the more attention it will attract, tragic as that may be.

Conveniently ignored during this exercise in self-righteousness was the Tawana Brawley case—an equally horrifying and bizarre story that received intermittent and nationwide media attention for weeks. The coverage died a natural death when absolutely nothing could be found by the many investigators on the case that would corroborate Brawley's story. Not that that fact was able to penetrate the logic of the Black community. "The real truth of that case has not come out," commented Spike Lee, who then claimed that he couldn't believe that a 14-year-old girl would smear herself with feces, and throw herself in a ditch. Lee isn't alone in the holding of that opinion. The declaration, TAWANA TOLD THE TRUTH, is scrawled on the walls of her neighborhood.

What bothers Spike Lee is, as he describes it, "the devaluation of Black life"—meaning that Blacks don't seem to count for much in this society. But how can this value judgement be rationally measured when we see so much blatant irresponsibility in the Black community itself?...when we see so many Blacks involved in the devaluation of Black life? Blacks don't seem to count for much among Blacks. Ergo, criticism should begin first with *their* actions and *their* indifference. Regarding horrifying events, commonality invariably leads to blasé or indifferent attitudes. Blaming that indifference on White racism, however, is just one more symptom of the illogical status of racial relations in the United States.

On a recent news story dealing with the complaints of Black performers about hiring practices in Hollywood, Spike Lee cynically stated that the White moguls of Hollywood, while "probably" calling him "nigger" behind his back (this is a prime example of how vilifica-

tion is used to replace analysis of White points of view), do fund his movies, but *only* because they make money. Really? Spielberg and Lucas are funded *only* because they are White, I suppose, and not because their films make money. On the same program, a young Black actress charged that she wasn't working because she wasn't a "blue-eyed blonde." Really? Since acting is one of the most over-crowded professions in the country, there are tens of thousands of talented White performers, including blue-eyed blondes, who can't get jobs in Hollywood. And doesn't the fact that the motion picture audience in America is overwhelmingly White have something to do with the films that are made and the casts that are chosen? Well...not according to the minorities, who seem to think that "opportunities" are "rights" that should spring forth like the goddess Athena from the head of Zeus, fully formed and perfected, just for them.

For decades, social scientists and socialistic educators have been teaching and preaching that the inner image of men they call "race" should be abandoned. Every scientific scrutiny, they have declared again and again, had shown no difference of any meaningful sort amongst our species. Different colors could not be construed as being definitions of otherness but only of skin pigment and slight variations in contour. And behavior was no more than the working of a conditioned reflex. Man was born completely blank and all he learned and knew and came to believe after birth, was merely the result of conditioning. The venerated conclusion: We are of one kind, and anthropology, psychology and biological investigation make that evident. Within the purview of behavioristic logic, then, all that was needed for the achievement of racial harmony was an egalitarian environ. People would then begin to think correctly and integrate willingly. (Seldom have people looked longer within their heads and found less than the high priests of behaviorism.)

Behavioristic commandments to the contrary notwithstanding, true racial integration is nowhere to be found, not only among races who appear to be distinctly different (Whites vs. Blacks), but also among races who appear to be distinctly alike (Arabs vs. Jews). In America, the most racially obsessed country on earth, the racial/cultural differences that separate the minorities from the majority are so great, non-Whites and Jews could very well have evolved on different planets. There is a logical explanation for this dilemma–albeit not the kind of logic that's acceptable to the liberal-minority coalition:

> From the instant of conception, different races of people are not equal, similar, or anything of the sort.

"All men," Carl Jung said, "live by a myth." Tragically, the "myth" that best fits the reality of American minority members is one that enables them to deny their *cultural* reality—the myth they use to reinforce their faith in themselves via the claim that their significant social, economic and moral failures, are the result of prejudice and discrimination. All such seizure and rigging of logic bolsters the selective thinking of non-Whites and Jews and sustains the tyranny of their hierarchies.

There is no way to legislate equality; there are no standards by which respect can be regulated and fairly distributed among all members of a society. Compassion, understanding, respect, should be offered to non-Whites and Jews in response to their virtues, *not* in response to their flaws, weaknesses or moral failures—and *not* in response to their needs as such. There are only two sources that provide information about the character of the people around us: We judge them by what they say and by what they do. In America, however, the minorities are judged primarily by what they *say*. Hence, they are perceived throughout the country, not as individuals, but as *tribes* of "oppressed" peoples who deserve special treatment—unique entities superior to the sum of their individual members.

Rights in our surrealistic world become a matter of number, therefore, with the concepts of individual rights and wrongs no longer having the same values. Respect for the minority tribes becomes a moral duty and a primary virtue because they have suffered from discrimination. Majority members become sacrificial victims; minority members become moral cannibals. When people must compromise on basic principles, moral issues and matters of knowledge, or truth, or rational conviction because of feelings of guilt on the one hand, and intimidation on the other, that compromise will always lead to general frustration rather than to general fulfillment. A society that *tolerates* intimidation and appeasement as the means of settling racial differences has lost its moral base. And it's axiomatic that no social system can exist without sustaining a moral base over a long period of time.

The bottom line? How on earth can White Americans live and work together justly, benevolently and safely with people who consider themselves to be *victims* of White society; who cleave together racially for the purpose of gaining special privileges; who believe that racism is a one-way street inhabited only by White Gentiles; who insist that their inter-racial methodology never be revealed or openly discussed; and who commit crimes of violence, fraud and cultural nihilism at enormously disproportionate rates to their numbers?

Finally, to assume that criticism of minority excesses is indicative of

hatred for the minorities is a case of facts underdetermining theory. The *main cause* of whatever anti-minorityism exists in the United States is rooted in the hidebound beliefs of minority leaders, who, along with their many followers, have become more and more short-sighted, dogmatic, inflexible and arrogant. What they need are some lessons in restraint; and they would do well to start with the words of the ex-slave and educator, Booker T. Washington. Before an audience of Black and White Southerners in 1895, he stated: "The wisest among my race understand that the agitation of questions of social equality is the extremest folly, and that progress in the enjoyment of all privileges that will come to us must be the result of severe and constant struggle rather than of artificial forcing." □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:THE BIBLE.

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $5.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

recognized a threat in the great technological superiority of Germany.[3] This was reënforced by the divergence between conceptions of scholarship.[4] But it seemed unlikely that those attitudes, con-

on the German, which supported a national opera, national art gallery, and the like. As a measure of self-preservation, they excluded Jews, stringently controlled immigration, and herded the niggers into a large reservation, probably policed by Indians, who were thus made useful. The United States annexed not only Samoa, but also the Hawaiian islands and Cuba. (Remember that Chambers was writing before the annexation of the islands and the American attack on Spain, both of which took place in 1898.) Germany, however, was demoralized by her defeat and, with the other nations of the Continent, was undermined and destroyed by subversive agitation, to the profit of Russia. Remember that Chambers was not trying to be prophetic; he was concerned only with sketching a plausible and convincing background for the characters of his story.

3. The effect of heavy industry was regarded as dehumanizing, not without justification. This attitude is well represented by the great Italian historian, Guglielmo Ferrero, who had been a guest of honor in the White House under an intellectually alert President. His view that true culture was the work of the Mediterranean, rather than the Nordic, race, and that technological progress is equivalent to cultural decadence, was expressed in articles published early in this century and summarized in *Le Génie latin* (Paris, 1917). This view commended itself to many cultivated Anglo-Saxons who failed to see that the power given by technology is irresistible, and that instead of futilely decrying and deploring its advance, they should strive to control it. A crude and vulgar expression of the same view may be found in some of the novels by Jules Verne, which are really stories for boys. In several tales he imagined a secret installation of the great steel industry of Germany in some isolated region (once in California!), where huge cannons and other weapons of war were secretly fabricated by enslaved workers for conquest of the whole world when *Der Tag* came.

4. Although now generally overlooked, this was an important factor during the Nineteenth Century. In the humane studies, Anglo-Saxons resented and disparaged the German cult of *Realwissenschaft*, inaugurated by Friedrich August Wolfe, and a university system that led to the degree of Ph.D. This was early expressed by the derisive rhyme:

> In Greek the Germans are sadly to seek,
> Not five in five score, but ninety-five more:
> All Germans but Hermann—
> And Hermann's a German.

This was exasperated when the Germans began to publish great compilations of learning in German instead of Latin, thus making it necessary to learn their damned language. (You may recall an echo of this in George Eliot's *Middlemarch*.)

fined to a part of the educated minority, could have greatly influenced the bulk of the population.

In the end, Mr. Rathke and I had to dismiss the problem as insoluble, and agree that we could think of no plausible explanation of the German-Americans' fatuous acquiescence and even participation in a mad hysteria excited by propaganda they must have known to be mendacious and absurd.

I remembered those conversations at the end of the 1930s when our great War Criminal began, with sickening hypocrisy, to drive his American cattle to an attack on Germany, and, except for the few members of the Bund, the large Germanic part of our population slavishly acquiesced.

I remembered them again when Hans Schmidt began his effort to form a political organization from the "52 million persons of German descent" in the United States.[5]

And I remember Mr. Rathke again now, when, in Professor Martin's new book I find the first clear formulation of the problem. In his Note 1 he remarks that "the part played by Americans of partial or full German descent in bringing about the defeat of their ancestral country twice in global wars in the 20th century, primarily for the benefit of third, fourth, and fifth parties, was not only vast and unprecedented, but unmatched by any other people, and the performance in the war of 1939-1945 was far more lethal and destructive than in that of 1914-1918. Though the U.S.A.'s largest continental European ethnic strain, German-Americans participated in it all with the casualness of a housewife pouring hot water on an ant-hill, and the involvement of very many men with German forebears in the American armed forces in positions of high rank has been a subject of wide notice over the years. Taken in the context of a racial and/or ethnic rather than a national or patriotic fact, it is worth a modicum of pondering. It will be granted that most of the people involved were one to three generations removed from Germany physically and culturally as well as psychically, but in the case of people of British or French ancestry in America, for example, separation from their motherlands by even one or two centuries has had little effect upon the intensity of their affections for their ethnic origination point."

5. I wish Mr. Schmidt every success, but I cannot but wonder how many of the fifty-two million are more than vestigially German. The Germans who came to this country were generally prolific and had numerous children, but what proportion of their children and grandchildren married persons of the same origin?

Professor Martin has posed the question clearly. The answer that seems obvious at first sight is the one we cannot make, for the Germans in 1939-1945 gave proof of a heroism and courage unsurpassed in all history and unmatched in modern times. They were also the only nation that had a rational perception of the realities of the modern world and the exigencies they impose—the only nation that dared to perceive and confront the deadly danger that impended over all civilized mankind—the only nation on whom there does not now rest the inexpiable guilt of the Suicide of the West.

So what is the explanation?

PREDICTING THE PAST

The *Covenant Message*, one of the few Christian publications that I am willing to credit with honesty, devotes the leading article in its issue for November 1988 to prophecies in which Christians seem able and eager to believe.[1]

The article, written by the editor, begins with the hariolations attributed to a certain Isaiah (also known as Hesaias) and tells us that a certain passage in that farrago (65.21-22) "provides us with *assurance* [his emphasis] of a new world order coming," which will be one "in which total security—justice and righteous judgement—will be the order of the day and all people living [*sic*] with an environment dominated by peace."

The writer oddly forgot the passages in *Isaiah* (49.23 and 60.11) which presumably give us equal assurance that old Yahweh is going to smash the *goyim* and enslave those whom he does not exterminate, so that Aryan kings and queens will "bow down to thee [Israeli] with their face toward the earth and lick up the dust of thy feet," and the gates of Jerusalem will have to remain open day and night while all the wealth of the *goyim* is hauled into the city as Jewish property.

Having overlooked that discomforting assurance about our future, the editor turns to the famous Mother Shipton, prudently refusing to discuss the question whether she really was a woman born in 1448. He is content with her wonderful prophecy, which, he says, "was originally printed in 1641 and then republished [*sic*]

1. Their credulity about "Bible prophecy" seems unlimited. Michael McManus, writing in the *Muskegon* [Michigan] *Chronicle*, 12 August 1989, listed a number of swindles perpetrated by appealing to the infinite gullibility of True Believers. One of these extracted several million dollars from six hundred nitwits by proposing to drill oil and gas wells in Palestine in locations infallibly indicated by prophecies in the Jew-Book.

by Charles Hindley in 1862." He quotes Mother Shipton as having prophesied, "The world then to an end shall come, in nineteen hundred and ninety-one."

The writer, exalted by that dramatic prospect, assures us that "if one reads the whole of this prophecy—again bearing in mind the time factor—Mother Shipton's picture of 'A carriage without a horse shall go'; 'Around the world men's thoughts shall fly'; 'Beneath the water men shall walk, shall ride, shall sleep, and even talk'; 'In water iron then shall float as easy as a wooden boat'—all this, even to sceptics, should be food for thought."

The editor, Mr. W. G. Finlay, whom I met when he was visiting the United States, is an able and amiable man. I write this note with a certain regret. I am sorry for him, but he should have known better than to trust a Christian.

The facts are, succinctly, these:

It is quite possible that a woman named Shipton did live in the Fifteenth Century and was a witch, whose occult powers, according to tradition, were guaranteed by the extraordinary variety of the colors of the extraordinary number of pimples on her extraordinarily long nose. Folk tradition probably did credit her with prophetic utterances. Some of these may have been collected by the author of the first documentary record of her predictions, if he took the trouble to do so.

In 1641 appeared a booklet, published in London by Richard Lowndes, entitled *The Propheceyes of Mother Shipton...Foretelling the Death of Cardinall Wolsey, the Lord Percy, and others, as also what should happen in insuing times.*

The anonymous author is plausibly supposed to have been William Lilly (*Merlinus Anglicus*), an astrologer who produced predictions to encourage opposition to Charles I in the Long Parliament. His professions of faith in his own intricate system of astrology sound sincere, but he is known to have relied on the services of a large number of informants, amateur spies, in England and on the Continent, and an historian whose name I do not at the moment recall was justified in saying that Lilly attained distinction, not as an astrologer, but as a detective. He was just the man to manufacture the booklet as a hoax in 1641. The predictions attributed to Mother Shipton in the title would have been remarkable, if made in the Fifteenth Century, but since Wolsey died in 1530 and Lord Percy was executed in 1572, it was easy for a writer in 1641 to "predict" their deaths.

There are only three kinds of prophecy that pretend to supernatural authority: (1) predictions that are so vague and general that at any time credulous persons can imagine they refer to contemporary events; (2) prophecies which are devised as propaganda to awe superstitious persons and thus determine their conduct, and which, if they produce the desired result, will be remembered as marvels, and if unsuccessful, will be quickly forgotten; and (3) predictions of specific historical events (e.g., the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem, supposedly foretold by the Jesus of the "New Testament"[2]) which are recorded after the "prophecy" has been fulfilled—mere *vaticinationes ex eventu*, in other words, hoaxes.

According to the British clergyman and scholar, Mynors Bright, the booklet of 1641 concluded with the following passage, of which he obviously modernized the spelling:

> A ship [shall] come sailing up the Thames to London, and the master of the ship shall weep, and the mariners shall ask him why he weepeth, being he hath made so good a voyage, and he shall say, "Ah, what a goodly city this was, none in the world comparable to it, and now there is scarcely left any house that can let us have drink for our money."

The cause of the lachrimatory shortage of *eau de vie* is not stated, but it was not evident to the simple sailors standing beside the captain. I am inclined off hand to think of the excise tax on distilled liquor, which, if I remember correctly, was proposed as early as the date of the booklet, although not enacted until two or three years later; it was increased by Cromwell to a figure obviously intended to curtail the use of spirits, but excited so much indignation that the excise was soon reduced by 75%. Your guess is as good as mine.

2. I use this example because the "prophecy" was obviously such a hoax when it was included in a gospel composed long after the event to credit this Jesus with miraculous powers, but it may have had its origin in a tradition about Jesus ben Ananias, a Jew who for seven years and five months went about incessantly predicting "Woe to Jerusalem" before he was silenced by a stone from a ballista during the Roman siege of Jerusalem in A.D. 70. He was evidently a monomaniac. The Jews, in the years before their revolt, disturbed by his predictions of disaster, beat and scourged him, and sought from the Roman governor, Albinus, permission to crucify him for sacrilege, but Albinus rationally refused, dismissing him as a harmless lunatic. Jesus ben Ananias may have been remembered after his death in folk tales and have thus contributed to the legend about his homonym, Jesus ben Yahweh. The legend almost certainly incorporated traditions about a half-dozen other Jesuses, who flourished in the century before and the century after A.D. 1 and used religious agitation to captivate the rabble or to incite insurrections.

In 1666, Prince Rupert ("of the Rhine"), according to Pepys, took the passage to refer to the Great Fire of London and "said that now Shipton's prophecy was out." That interpretation naturally delighted lovers of thaumaturgy, who, like the Prince, did not stop to think that if the ruins of the large part of London destroyed by the fire had been visible from the ship, the sailors would not have been puzzled by their captain's lament.

In 1862, Charles J. Hindley, an American who had set himself up in London as a bookseller and small-time publisher, was inspired to make money by the infallible means of vending sucker-bait. He republished the pamphlet of 1641, but took care to revise it with sensational additions, which, indeed, did make his book sell like the proverbial hot cakes on a cold day.

His cleverest addition was a prophecy by Mother Shipton of what had already happened in 1862. I quote his doggerel, adding within parentheses numbers that are keys to subjoined elucidations:

Carriages without horses shall good,
And accidents fill the world with woe.(1)
Around the world thoughts shall fly
In the twinkling of an eye.(2)
The world upside down shall be
And gold be found at the root of a tree.(3)
Through hills man shall ride
And no horse be at his side.(4)
Under water man shall walk,
Shall ride, shall sleep, shall talk.(5)
In the air man shall be seen
In white, in black, in green.(6)
Iron in the water shall float
As easily as a wooden boat.(7)
Gold shall be found and shown
In a land that's now not known.(8)
Fire and water shall wonders do.(9)
England shall admit a foe.(10)
The world to an end shall come
In eighteen hundred and eighty-one.

These amazing predictions of what had already happened naturally set all the boobs in England agog, and although Hindley, having profited richly and perhaps troubled in his conscience by the excitement he had caused, publicly confessed in 1871 that he had perpetrated the hoax, many Christians, inspired by Tertullian's *"Credo quia absurdum,"* had an insatiable appetite

for mantic marvels, and refused to believe him: in 1881 half of the simpletons in England were awaiting the big show.

Please note the last line of Hindley's hoax. One would suppose that after 1881 it would evoke only a laugh, but Lying for the Lord is perhaps the oldest exercise of Christian piety, as forgery is the oldest device for propagating gospels, so the old hoax is now peddled with the date of the catastrophe changed from 1881 to 1991.

Mr. Finlay is not the author of this up-to-date hoax. I distinctly remember having seen the altered date, 1991, used by some hustling salvation-huckster four or more years ago. Mr. Finlay evidently relied on his reverend colleague, and so finds himself peddling a transparent fraud. I am sorry for him, but, as I said, he should have known better than to trust a holy man.

1. After the first commercially successful railway began operation in 1825, railways spread rapidly over England, the United States, and all western countries. There were, of course, many wrecks.

2. The telegraph dates from 1837; the first cable between England and the United States was laid in 1857-1858.

3. Probably a reference to some treasure trove.

4. Railways necessarily resorted to deep cuttings and tunnels to keep their tracks reasonably level.

5. Caissons came into general use in the first half of the century; in caissons maintained pneumatically, workmen often slept to avoid uncomfortable or hazardous changes of pressure. If you prefer to think of submarines, Fulton exhibited his *Nautilus* in 1800-1801.

6. Ever since Montgolfier's balloon in 1783, balloons were exuberantly colorful.

7. The superiority of iron ships was demonstrated by Brunel's *Great Britain* in 1845. His *Great Eastern,* a liner of "enormous size," was in service in 1859.

8. The famous "gold-rush" to California began in 1849.

9. The industrial revolution, under way in Britain by 1820.

10. Probably Louis Napoleon, who was admitted to England in 1846; as the heir of the great Napoleon, he could have been considered an enemy at that time; he was certainly so regarded after he became Napoleon III following his *coup d'état* of 1851-1852. □

Order # 07012 — $4.50

Order # 07009 — $4.00

For postage and handling please add:
On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad $2.00 or 20% respectively.
Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J. Appp). Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00.

For postage and handling please add:
On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad $2.00 or 20% respectively.
Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

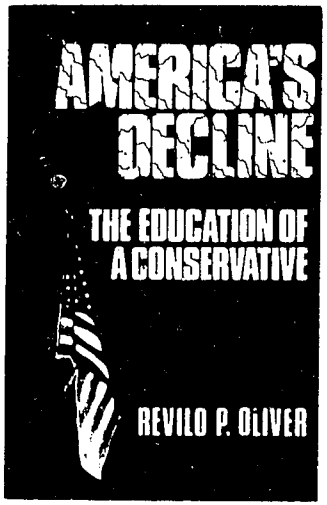

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

A REAL WAR CRIMINAL

An Open Letter to the O.S.I.

by Major Joe Stano, USAF-Ret.

page 51

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: TURRET OF THE TIMES, page 1; UNKINDLY CUTS, page 7; WHY GERMANS ARE HATED, page 10; THE SWISS REPRIEVED, page 14. 'HOLOCAUST' REVISIONISM IN THE PURVIEW OF THE ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE OF B'NAI B'RITH, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 17. OPEN LETTER, by Prescott H. Rathborne, page 23. *OTHER LOSSES*, Book Review by Ernst Zündel, page 31. VICTIM OF ZION, by Ernst Zündel, page 35. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 56.

VOL. 17 - NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

TURRET OF THE TIMES

I do not apologize for the amount of space that I devote in these pages to Christianity. It is one of the cardinal facts with which we must deal, as crucial as such menaces as the Federal Reserve or the current antics of our rulers in the District of Corruption.

A very large part of the American population professes a belief in some variety of Christianity, and the great majority of professed infidels have minds that are dominated by a residue of the superstition they imagine they have rejected.

A friend of mine who attends a salvation-shop because it offers him one of his few opportunities to exercise his excellent baritone, tells me that last Sunday the dervish emphatically assured his congregation that Christian luff requires welcoming into the United States not only all "political refugees" (i.e., all talking anthropoids that say that is what they are), but also all "economical refugees," by which he meant all of the world's anthropoid vermin that want to become parasites on stupid Aryans and be supported by their labors.

One cannot tell, of course, what part of the audience was listening to the holy rant rather than meditating on what they would have for dinner or the hazards of the course on which they would play golf in the afternoon, but the harangue must have penetrated the consiousness of many, and, according to my friend, not one of the sheep protested the subversive proposal further to enslave them and exterminate their children, either at the time or in conversation after they emerged from the sacred precincts. And the same poison must have been dispensed to millions of other mutton-heads in many thousands of other churches that very morning and on every Sunday of the year.

That is a fact with which we must deal if we hope to arouse a sense of self-preservation in the members of our self-doomed race. What happens in religion is really more important to us than what happens in economics. That is why I now write to recommend a very valuable reference work.

I have often cited *Christian News* as the best single source of information concerning events and tendencies in all religious cults in the United States. I have also commended its editor for qualities that are extremely rare in religious, as well as secular, journalism today: honesty and courage. He reproduces the news accurately, by photographic reprinting wherever feasible, and undistorted by editorial comment, which is sometimes subjoined as a clearly separate item.

The honesty is evinced, inter alia, by the publication of news that the high-powered promoters and sales managers of his denomination want suppressed as bad for business. The courage, inter alia, by the Reverend Mr. Herman Otten's address at the last convention of the Institute for Historical Review, in which he forthrightly denounced the Jews' great Holohoax, thus bringing on himself the specially intense hatred of the world's venomous parasites.

We must recognize in the editor another virtue that it is easy to overlook. His premises are the authentic Lutheran variety of a religion which we regard as illusory and, in its effect on our race, ultimately pernicious, but he states those premises clearly and without ambiguity, and he adheres to them consistently. He is an antithesis to self-styled "Liberals" in both religion and secular affairs.

The American Atheists' *Insider's Newsletter,* July 1988, devoted its first dozen pages to the pests who call themselves "Liberal intellectuals," and quoted Mrs. Madelyn O'Hair as saying: "Give me a fascist any day as an opponent. He states his principles and stands on them. I know whence he comes and why. I can meet him in opposition because I understand what he represents. The liberals are based in quicksand; there is no way—ever—to rely on what they say or understand their intentions." Its editor goes on to remark, "A liberal is a glad-hander,. . . glossing over with talk the enormous problems of our time." That is essentially true, for the "Liberal's" purpose is to make whatever spiel will enlist the support of the unthinking for whatever project he is promoting for reasons he instinctively conceals.

It is always a great relief to deal with men who mean what they say and say what they mean. Would that the opportunity to do so were not so rare!

Christian News is a tabloid of twenty-four or more densely printed pages, published weekly, except for a short intermission in August. The issues accumulate rapidly and strain the resources of any reader who does not have adequate secretarial assistance for systematic indexing and filing. The editor, however, has reprinted

in thick tabloid-size volumes the articles which he regards as most important; they are arranged alphabetically by subject, and there are good indices of both subjects and persons. Volumes I and II of the *Christian News Encyclopaedia* cover 1973-1983 and contain, in addition to some supplemental material, pages 1-1773. Volumes III and IV, containing pages 1774-3242, cover 1984-1988. The work is published in both cloth-bound and paperback editions.[1] Despite the large pages and thickness of the volumes, I find the latter satisfactory.

The value of this work of reference extends beyond its scope. Let me give one example.

In the issues for 25 July and 1 August 1988, the Reverend Mr. Otten reproduced photographically 177 pages from the Soncino translation of the Babylonian Talmud. His purpose was to illustrate the Kikes' inveterate, frenzied, and unappeasable hatred of "Christians," as their frantically contumelious terms are commonly translated. (Writing at a time when the peoples of Europe had accepted the export brand of the Yahweh-cult, a reference to Christians was equivalent to 'Aryans,' and they may not have known a precise term for our race, which they hate above all others and intend to exterminate.) These reproductions are included in the *Encyclopaedia's* section on the Talmud, Vol. IV, pp. 3102-3129.

Recently some ostensibly anti-Jewish trouble-makers, either enemy agents or pipsqueaks trying to make a loud noise, have taken to saying they have done lots o' research and found that what Professor Arthur R. Butz's reports on pp. 246-247 of his masterly and epochal work, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century,*[2] about earlier holohoaxes just ain't so, whence it follows that nothing Professor Butz says can be believed.

On the pages in question, Professor Butz remarked that when the Sheenies devised their earlier holohoaxes, they lied with less restraint than when they finally settled on six million as the number of God's masterpieces that the wicked Nazis gassed or in-

1. The *Encyclopaedia* may be obtained from the Lutheran Publishing Co., P.O. Box 168, New Haven, Missouri (63068), at the following prices for the paperback edition, which appears to be the only one now available: Vols. I & II, $24.95 + $5.50 postage. Vols. III & IV, $39.95 + $5.50. The set of four volumes, $54.95 + $11.00.

2. Richmond, Surrey, Historical Review Press, 1976; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.00 + postage.

cinerated or parboiled or vaporized. The figures they shamelessly gave in earlier fictions were patently incredible and flatly impossible. One example referred to the end of the Jewish revolt that began in A.D. 132 when a christ who called himself Bar-Kokhba ("Son of the Star"),[3] persuaded his ferocious fellow tribesmen that old Yahweh said the time had come to help him butcher the civilized Greeks and Romans. The Yids were able to catch the hated Aryans off guard and gleefully torture many of them to death, but soon the Roman legions moved in and old Yahweh skedaddled in a hurry, leaving his pets in the lurch.

The bloody barbarians made their last stand in the small hilltop town of Bethar, which had an inhabited area equivalent to five or six city blocks today. The Romans took the fortified town, of course, but they probably mistakenly followed their custom of sparing non-combatants. The number of fleeing Jewish partisans who took refuge in the town cannot have exceeded ten or twenty thousand, and the survivors were certainly killed in reprisal for the treacherous murder of so many civilized men and women. Professor Butz reports the number of slain given by the Jews in one of their usual efforts to jerk tears over slaughter of pure-hearted and godly innocents by hard-hearted Aryans. The figures are utterly absurd and they are probably what excited the malversational itch of the trouble-makers.

Now, as a matter of fact, Professor Butz's source was the holy and unerring Talmud itself, and in his summaries of what it says, he was not only impeccably accurate but always careful to cite the lower of the unbelievable figures given in it, when there were variants.[4]

Now *Christian News* did not reprint all of the passages that were Dr. Butz's source, but it did include obiter parts of two of them. In one of these (No. 37 in the series of reproductions), we are told that when the wicked Romans took Bethar, they wantonly slew 400,000 x 10,000 (= four billion) sweet Sheenies. That figure could have been excogitated only by a kind of insanity that seems

3. His real name, as was discovered since Professor Butz wrote, was Shimeon bar Kosiba.

4. When citing the distance that the great flood of holy blood flowed from Bethar to the sea, Professor Butz gives the reading "four miles," and does not even mention the variant, "forty miles," which is certainly correct, because that is the approximate distance from Bethar to the Mediterranean.

innate in the race,[5] and one can see why pipsqueaks with cerebral oedema would think it a vulnerable point when they wanted to claim they had done "research." The same passage gives a variant, also duly reported by Professor Butz: the horrid Romans killed only forty million (4000 x 10,000) of Yahweh's darlings in little Bethar.

The lower figure, 40,000,000, is significant, for with it we come to the recent Holohoax. When the Yids concocted it as a device to paralyse the minds of gullible Aryans with fictitious guilt, they first thought of 40,000,000 as a good figure, but, having some qualms that the credulity of Aryans might not be quite infinite, they reduced it to 25,000,000, as in the famous "confessions" extorted from Gerstein'[6] and then prudently decreased it to 12,000,000, before finally settling on 6,000,000 as the largest figure the boobs would accept without question. This figure is again habitual in Jewish bunkum. In the early years of this century Americans were assured that six million sweet Sheenies were suffering persecution in Russia (where the Czarist government was unable to restrain peasants from occasionally turning on their parasites).[7]

Another specimen of Hebrew mathematics, also cited by Professor Butz, is found in No. 39, where we are assured that within Bethar's inhabited area, about equal to five or six of our city blocks, there were 400 x 400 x 400 (= sixty-four million) schoolchildren, and that the cruel Aryans heartlessly slew all of those darling little Yiddish moppets.

These figures guarantee the accuracy of the others cited by Professor Butz, so that a simple reference to the *Christian News*

5. Jews perpetually whine about persecution to befuddle their intended victims, but when they try to give details, they let their morbid imaginations run riot. For example, when the Babylonian king, Nabu-kudur-usur took Jerusalem in 597 B.C., he probably did execute the leaders of the faction that had betrayed the territory to the invading Egyptians, but he left the local government in the hands of Jews who had not compromised themselves with the invaders. But we are assured in the Talmud that, as certified by the testimony of an eyewitness (who was doubtless like the "eyewitnesses" in the most recent Holohoax), the captain of the Babylonian guard, presumably all by himself, slew 2,110,000 sacred Sheenies, and slew 40,000 of them on just one stone. Stout fellow! Think what such an athlete could do in the Olympics today!

6. Cf. Butz, *op. cit.*, pp. 251-258.

7. On the wildly exaggerated 'pogroms,' see the article, "Russian Jews and Gentiles," by Mme. Z. Ragosin, a contemporary of the events, in *Liberty Bell*, June 1985, which is available as a reprint from Liberty Bell Publications, $3.50 + postage.

Encyclopaedia will suffice to expose the impudence of the trouble-makers and show that their vaunted "research" consisted of asking a rabbi—on the charitable assumption they consulted more than their own troublous imaginations.[8]

The insanely exaggerated statistics given in the Talmud were, of course, long known only to Jews, who alone could read the odd dialect of Aramaic in which it is written, and, indeed, the Talmud enjoins that *goyim* who may learn to read it must be murdered, but it was doubtless intended that the stories should inspire members of the race in their whining to the hated Europeans about the "persecutions" the tribe of swindlers and usurers innocently suffered because they were such innocuous, pure, and godly beings.

Even apart from the biggest of the Jews' Big Lies in our time, every Aryan should know something of the fetid racial mentality that is revealed in the Talmud, and the pages reprinted in *Christian News* are about all that an Aryan, even one with a strong stomach, can read without nausea.

It is a truism that, as the Japanese say, you cannot understand the world of today without perceiving and measuring the activity of the ubiquitous and omnivorous Jews; and you cannot understand Jews without pondering an adequate and typical sample of their Babylonian Talmud, which reveals their mentality and racial soul. That is the one indisputably authentic key to the operation of minds and instincts that are so utterly alien to Aryans as to seem incredible until proved by irrefragable evidence, the divinely authoritative writings that the predatory race kept secret from its prey as long as it could.

There are several good analyses of the authoritative Talmud, chiefly in German, on which I have commented elsewhere, but they do not have the instant cogency of photographic reproductions of pages from the Jews' own official translation, which omits only a few drastic passages that are found in the early printed editions of the text and cited in the compendium by Joseph Caro, *Šulḥan 'Aruk* (1564). Even if you are still reluctant to accept the verdict of sagacious Romans, who finally realized that the Jews are the *hostes generis humani*, you can no longer doubt when you read in their own words proof of the insane megalomania which teaches that only Jews are human beings, while Aryans and all other races are animals, like sheep and pigs, whom Jews are divinely authorized to kill whenever they think it expedient—animals who, by their nature, can own no property, so that whatever is in their possession belongs by right to the first Jew who takes it. And when you have learned that, read on, so long as you can stand the stench.

8. Needless to say, anyone who had a serious intent to verify the facts would have consulted the work of the Jewish archaeologist who excavated the ruins of Bethar, Yigael Yadin, *Bar-Kokhba* (London, Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1971), in which he would have found most of the passages that were Professor Butz's source quoted on pp. 256-257. But it is so much easier to take an ego-trip by simply blatting about fictitious "research."

UNKINDLY CUTS

Two correspondents have sent interesting pendants to my note in the October issue about the sexual mutilations by which many tribes of savages and barbarians, including Jews, try to placate their foul deities.

A lady writes that when her son was born, some thirty-five years ago, the attending physician was going to circumcise the babe, but the father, a learned man whom I have cited more than once in these pages, forbade the obscene rite by which his son would be "Judaized." The physician's argument for the operation (and his fee) was comparatively honest. He did not resort to spurious claims of physical benefits. Instead, he pointed out that when the boy attended public schools, he would be embarrassed when the other boys in the shower room saw that his sexual organs were intact.

It is a legitimate inference that in the second half of this century, the Jews' great campaign, carried on with the help of venal physicians, to have American children pay the tribute of foreskins demanded by their ferocious god, so that Yids disguised as White men would not be immediately unmasked when unclothed, had attained such success that few American boys had not been made to resemble Sheenies.

It appears, therefore, that American parents are more gullible than Europeans, for I am informed, that despite the efforts of some physicians, few European males have been mutilated. A friend has obtained a partial confirmation of this datum by consulting a small collection of the "nudist" periodicals published in Sweden, Denmark, and Germany in the 1960s. The photographers naturally concentrated on the attractive half of our race, but males of all ages appear in a small proportion of the pictures. I am told that none of the males, from very young children to old men, had paid tribute to Yahweh.

A middle-aged man writes that he recently went to a highly reputed clinic for treatment of a minor malady. A physician employed by the clinic gave him a routine physicial examination and was horrified to discover that the man had not been mutilated. He urged immediate circumcision, which was, of course, rejected, and, arguing for the operation, he handled the organ with such sadistic savagery that he produced a bleeding contusion which required six days to heal.

The physician appeared to be a white man of Mediterranean stock, and, incidentally, claimed to be on intimate terms with Jesus. It was not determined whether he was a disguised Sheeny, a pervert, or simply in need of cash.

There has been much speculation about the origin of the rite among the most primitive forms of human life; for some, see the periodical cited in October. It should be noted that it is practiced by tribes of Australoids, the lowest form of human life, so stupid that they infested the southernmost continent for fifty thousand years without ever suspecting that there might be a connection between sexual intercourse and pregnancy.

The notion that the sexual mutilation of males was hygienic and salubrious comes from the Jews' great apologist, Philo Judaeus, who naturally tried to explain away a custom that the Aryan Greeks and Romans naturally regarded as barbaric and obscene. He discusses it most fully in his tractate *In Genesin,* III, 46-53; cf. *De special. legibus*, I, 1-12 (= pp. 210-213 in Cohn's edition).[1] He, of course, makes lavish use of his allegorical theology and such arguments as that circumcision was practiced by the Egyptians, "the most philosophical [!] of nations," before it was adopted by the Jews, and that circumcised men beget more children than the uncircumcised and so help the tribe expand and become populous and powerful, but it is to be noted that when he comes to specific physiological and medical considerations, there is no question of general hygiene.

1. I should, perhaps, remark that when one cites works written in Greek, it is customary, for the convenience of printers and general readers, to refer to them by the titles as translated into Latin by the Humanists and later scholars. Philo wrote in Greek, and since he had made a special study of Greek philosophers, especially the Stoics, for the purposes of his apologetics, his Greek is far above the low level of the "New Testament." I am inclined to believe that his Greek evinces a command of the language that no other Jew ever attained. (Josephus, for example, was an educated Jew and can be read much more easily, because what he writes is almost entirely narrative; he would have been incapable of Philo's often subtle stylistic skill in manipulating abstractions.)

Philo explicitly states that circumcision is necessary and prevalent only in tropical and desert countries, where it prevents, or facilitates treatment of, an almost incurable venereal disease, anthrax, a species of carbuncle or malignant pustule produced by bacteria that lodge and flourish beneath a foreskin. (It is said to be extremely painful and to be capable of spreading to other organs and causing death, but I have not consulted an expert in tropical medicine.) The infection was evidently communicated by sexual contact, and we must assume that females were immune. Philo relates the disease to climate, observing that even in the tropics it never occurs in the winter, but becomes epidemic in the hot summers.

One should consult honest specialists in tropical pathology, but it seems to me that, given the almost total lack of sanitation common to natives of tropical and desert countries, and the abhorrence of bathing and all ablution with water felt by many savages and barbarians (including orthodox Jews, especially Hasidim), Philo's explanation is reasonable, and may well be a partial explanation of the prevalence of circumcision in those lands.[2]

There is something more to be learned from Philo, and although he is sometimes mentioned in general terms by writers on circumcision, this fact, so far as I know, has never been mentioned before, although the text has been available to everyone in a Latin translation since 1826. Philo specifically says (*In Genesin*, III, 48) that in temperate regions of the earth circumcision is unknown because the climate makes it unnecessary. He was thinking, of course, especially of Greece and Rome, but his observation applies to all temperate and cold climates. The learned Jew's recognition of a crucial fact should shame the physicians of our day who profit

2. If you are interested, you may try to ascertain (I suppose the information is available) whether the Assyrians, who were a Semitic people, and the Babylonians, who included a large Semitic element, had customs of personal cleanliness that protected them from the infection and so made circumcision unnecessary. The explanation by climate is, at best, of only partial validity as perhaps encouraging a practice that originated in a fetid superstition among savages. The climate of India, even north of the Deccan, is oppressively hot, and it is true that Aryans are by instinct a cleanly people, given to ablutions and bathing (except when corrupted by the Christian denunciation of personal cleanliness as sinful), but even so it is significant that, if we may judge by Sanskrit literature and especially the writers on erotics (of whom there are quite a few besides the well-known *Kāmasūtra)*, circumcision was totally unknown, not only among the Aryans and their subjects, but evidently even among the savage tribes (*Mleććhas* etc.) that were not amenable to civilization and were often regarded as demons.

from perpetrating a Jewish rite that probably damages irreparably the nervous systems of many Aryan children for the convenience of their enemies.

Philo wrote before his race had a vital interest in making it difficult to identify Jews who disguise themselves as White men to infiltrate and corrupt the society of the hated *goyim*.

With this we may take our leave of an unpleasant subject by commending again and recommending the excellent work by Nicholas Carter, *Routine Circumcision, the Tragic Myth* (London, Londinium Press, 1979; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + postage).

WHY GERMANS ARE HATED

I recently talked with a Rumanian who had been a young man in 1944 when the Germans, after their catastrophic defeat in Russia, had to retreat from a country they could no longer defend against the Americans' Soviet allies.

In the hurried retreat, there was some inevitable disorganization and some units of the German Army became separated from their commissary. The hungry men dispersed and in small groups went to the homes of the peasants and asked to be fed. The peasants, although they disliked the occupation of their country by foreign troops, prepared food for the Germans, who, after a meal on peasant fare, scrupulously paid for it, and with courteous words of thanks in German went on their way.

Now wasn't that just awful? The Germans, who didn't love Sheenies, obviously had not assimilated Jewish ethics and the Jewish *Weltanschauung*. Is it any wonder that the democratic Americans help their Jewish government hunt down those dreadful War Criminals? In fact, a nation that behaves like that should be exterminated, shouldn't it? If not exterminated by the method proposed by Kaufman in his once popular *Germany Must Perish* (1941)[1] then exterminated in some other way, perhaps by miscegenation.

After the Germans retreated, the Americans' Army of Liberation moved in. It is properly called the Americans' army because it was equipped and financed from the United States, which was a great industrial nation at that time. Furthermore, it was in the service of a régime that had been imposed on Russia chiefly by the

1. A reprint of this classic of Jewish thought is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.00 + postage.

United States, was then carrying out the plans of the foul and diseased monster that then ruled the United States from its lair in the White House, and was able to invade Rumania only because the United States and its puppets were attacking Germany in a war of total barbarism. It was a relatively unimportant detail that the hordes invading Rumania were almost entirely composed of hybrids of Slavic and Mongol blood with a dose of Tartar thrown in for seasoning.

The Liberators moved through the countryside that was the home of my informant, who somehow managed to survive the Liberation. The invaders took the women out and gang-raped them, forcing the fathers, husbands, and sons to watch the merriment. When tired of intensive rape, they usually shot the women or cut them up a bit and left them to bleed to death, and then machine-gunned the men. Ah, that's more like it! No wonder the Americans are proud of their success in promoting democracy throughout the world.

To be sure, Russian generals and colonels, full of Judaeo-Soviet culture, did not behave as did their men. They selected the best houses in a town, magnanimously gave the owners two hours to get out, and occupied the premises. If they felt a need for amusement and recreation, the most attractive females of the town were dragged in to show their gratitude for the glorious Liberation. When the Russian officers moved on, the owners, if they had not been killed in the meantime, could resume possession of what had been their home, which had been completely stripped of every portable object, including even the doorknobs. The empty shell, however, would protect them from rain, although there was no way to replace the broken windows.

Such were the blessings of Freedom that the Americans bestowed on Rumania. Is it any wonder that they are proud of their achievement and humbly grateful to the Master Race that taught them how to work for One World?

Of course, I do not mean that individual Americans approve of all the work of Liberation. In fact, I am sure that many individuals disapprove of such details as I have mentioned. That may be unfortunate.

None of us can know the plans of our rulers, the Sheenies and the other usurers and swindlers who are their accomplices, and it is even quite likely that they have not drawn up a fixed schedule, but only a general and flexible one that will be continuously adjusted to events. It is known, however, that there has been no abandonment of the goal envisaged by the unspeakable entity called Franklin Roosevelt, which was indiscreetly disclosed by the director of one of the great

"Foundations" when the late Norman Dodd was chief counsel of a Senate committee: the eventual amalgamation of the United States with the Soviet.

It is quite likely, therefore, that the United States and the Americans in it will be subjected to occupation by armies from the Soviet, either as conquerors after a war that the Americans will assuredly lose, or as "peace keeping forces" to restore order after the ruined country has collapsed in bankruptcy and anarchy, and the niggers, mestizos, and other parasites whom the Americans so dearly love begin to loot and beat the stupid white animals who can no longer give them all they want. Americans then will have first-hand experience of the Liberation they have so long promoted throughout the world. It is certain, I think, that on that future day the Americans, like the Rumanians in 1944, will not like it. They will probably change their minds about making the world safe for democracy. But it will be too late—terribly and unalterably too late. Perhaps they will find some consolation in quoting an adage from their holy book: "Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap."

THE LATEST IN HOLOHOAXING

Major Clerkin of the Euro-American Alliance, in its bulletin for June 1989, reports that he had the fortitude to sit through the latest mass of cinematographic garbage, called "War and Remembrance," which, for five long nights, was thrown in the faces of addicts of boob-tubes by the "American [*sic!*] Broadcasting Company." According to Major Clerkin, the dreary drivel has been revised to eliminate some of the more patent absurdities that have been pointed out by honest investigators of the Yids' biggest Big Lie, their filthy fiction about a "Holocaust."

For example, there was a complete change in depiction of the way in which the German pesticide, Zyklon B, was used to gas God's Darlings. The new fiction was devised to be less obviously ludicrous. And there was a new exercise of malevolent fantasy to explain why the tons of sacred ashes from incinerated Sheenies disappeared and left no trace. And there were many other revisions of the Big Lie; for the details, see Major Clerkin's bulletin. It appears, therefore, that the race to whom Yahweh gave the universe is coming to suspect that the gullibility of Christianized *goyim* is not quite infinite.

A real innovation in Holohoaxing is evidently being tried out experimentally before being inflicted on Americans and Europeans. I owe my knowledge of it to *Candour*, March-April 1989.

Simpletons are now told how the African Plague originated. That wicked man, Adolf Hitler, had his diabolical scientists manufacture a deadly lentivirus, which they called "Virus Q." It destroyed the immune system of individuals and irremediably caused a painful death after a delay that might last for years. And when Hitler was determined to "bring the Americans to their knees" in 1941, he was so evil that he selected Virus Q as the perfect weapon for destroying "sex-crazed degenerates."

A plane was crammed full of the virus and took off for the United States, flying over a circuitous route that passed over Africa.[1] It was unfortunately shot down over Africa and crashed, disseminating its deadly cargo among the noble niggers of that continent. That evil genius, Hitler, was "outraged" by the mishap to his wonderful airplane, and even more outraged the next day, when the laboratory in which Virus Q was manufactured was destroyed in a bombing raid, thus obliterating all traces of the diabolical Germans' work.

This story is verified by the unimpeachable testimony of a former member of the German General Staff, Rudolph Kessler, now an old man of eighty, who suddenly remembered the facts after he was discovered in Brazil by the Yids. Hearing of the growing epidemic of "AIDS" in Africa and its consequences in the United States, penitent old Kessler said, "It seems like Der Führer's dreams may come true after all."

This story is a juicy novelty in Holohoaxing, and if it works, it will undoubtedly be rammed into the minds of American children in the public boob-hatcheries.

No one has ascertained whether Rudolph Kessler really exists, or, if he does, whether he made the statements attributed to him in Kikes' liepapers, or, if he did, whether the poor old man was in a state of senile imbecility and, in the wildly inflated economy of Brazil, eagerly grasped a few cruzeiros as a reward for repeating a lie.

Whatever the truth about Kessler, it is obvious that the creative genius of God's Own has not lost its vigor—or its contemptuous disregard of common sense.

1. There is clearly some slight mistake. No aëroplane manufactured before 1945 could have flown the distance of the planned route without refueling several times. It follows therefore that the Jews' witness must have been wrong about this detail. The virus must have been despatched in a "flying saucer," which crashed in Africa. As everyone now knows, such craft can fly at enormous speeds for years on end without landing for fuel and supplies, and the addicts of the "UFO" fantasies should eagerly accept this new proof of their claims.

THE SWISS REPRIEVED

In March, under the rubric "Avalanche in the Alps," I gave a summary acount of the decay of Switzerland and its people in recent decades. I noted that a Kikess, who had wormed her way into office as the Minister of Justice (!) in the Swiss government, had notified the Swiss Parliament that it was going to enact a law that would make it a criminal offence to express doubts about the Holohoax, biggest of the Big Lies currently used by Yahweh's Yids to paralyse Aryan minds. And I concluded by noting the apprehensions of M. G.-A. Amadruz, who had courageously published the *Courrier du Continent* for almost a quarter of a century, but now feared that the end had come, "vu la menace d'une loi-muselière."

At about the same time, the admirable little journal in German, *Eidgenoss,* also foresaw suppression by a lawless government, although its immediate problem was its inability to find in Switzerland a printer brave enough to set up the type and print each monthly issue and thus risk destruction by Jewish terrorists.

The Swiss were saved, for a time at least, by one of those perfect coincidences that are often called providential and thought by many to prove that some *daimon* has intervened in human affairs.

The rabid Kikess who was Minister of Justice, Elizabeth Kopp, née Ikle, was caught using her office to protect her husband and law partner, a mogul in the heroin business. She was forced to resign, together with her henchman, the Chief State Prosecutor, Rudolf Gerber (race unstated, but guess). And even *Newsweek* in its report of a supposed "drug crackdown" in Switzerland, 10 April 1989, could not quite conceal the fact that there was *some* connection between the narcotics business in Switzerland and the C.I.A. in Washington.

Newsweek claimed that stolid Swiss were astonished and alarmed by the fact that Switzerland has one of the highest rates of addiction to heroin in Europe (which implies a similar rate of addiction to cocaine), and that the country is blessed with the highest incidence of the African Plague of any country outside Africa, except the United States. The magazine could have added that Switzerland is also a leader in crimes of violence. What *Newsweek* did not explain was how the Swiss could be so stupid as to be astonished by what had been the mathematically predictable result at the time that they began, with Christian zeal, to stuff their little country with niggers, wogs, and other anthropoid refuse.

According to *Spotlight,* 11 June 1989, which oddly did not mention the Kopps' race, the woman had often come to Washington to confer with her cousin, Fred Ikle, then Under Secretary of Defense, whose

three aids included Richard Armitage, one of Israel's most devoted stooges in the government that rules the American people. Armitage, who became Assistant Secretary of Defense, was recently nominated for the post of Assistant Secretary of State for East Asia by Bush, who had been the director of the C.I.A. and its covert operations during the Presidency of Ford and doubtless knew thoroughly the clandestine intrigues and suborned revolutionary violence carried out by that agency and financed by the American tax-paying serfs.

The weekly newspaper further reported that a veteran of Special Forces, Lieutenant Colonel James Gritz, had charged that all of the major secret operations of the C.I.A. and the Pentagon were carried out under the supervision of Israel, and that Armitage not only served his Yiddish masters but had close connection with the Asiatic heads of the trade in heroin, cocaine, and their derivatives. These charges could have been ignored in the United States, but, again according to *Spotlight,* the Swiss investigators found that the funds for the secret operations of "our" Department of Defense and its C.I.A. went through the same hands, especially Kopp's, as the profits of the heroin and cocaine business. The Vice President of Switzerland, Achille Casanova, publicly and pointedly connected the drug business with the C.I.A. and "other secret American authorities."

The newspaper further alleged that the Swiss investigation into the activities of the Kopps had, according to its sources, made our Bushman decide that it would be prudent to withdraw the nomination of his pal, Armitage, before he could be questioned in the Senate.

However that may be, it is obvious that Lizzie Kopp had worries of her own that distracted her from her appointed task of teaching the Jews' Swiss dogs to heel on command, and not to doubt the Master Race's Big Lies. Thus did Fate grant the Swiss a reprieve from the sentence that the Kopp woman and her racial kin intended to force the Swiss government to impose on them.

It appears however to have been only a short-term reprieve. According to G.-A. Amaudruz in the *Courrier du Continent,* September 1989, Yahweh's Yids, through their poison-pen press, have already begun anew agitation for legislation to chain up Aryan curs who dare to doubt whatever lies they are told by the god-given masters, and who, oh horrors! are such "Neo-Nazis" that they don't want to see Switzerland totally overwhelmed by an avalanche of biological refuse. M. Amaudruz quotes some of the journalists' diseased pus, which, though in French, will be drearily familiar to everyone who reads the jewspapers in this country.

It is amazing and, more than that, appalling that the enactment of the projected law in Switzerland appears to be possible. I have commented before on the strange and relatively sudden decay of the Swiss, whom the world long admired as the one nation in which democracy seemed successful—a virile democracy that made every able-bodied male a member of the Army, with weapons at hand for immediate mobilization. But the result has proved that "democracy," in its modern form, like Christianity, is a disease of the mind and spirit which eventually destroys the immune system of a nation and a race, gradually and slowly but irremediably, much as the African Plague destroys the immune system of the body. Is is therefore significant that the famous Jew, Feuchtwanger, boasted that this democracy is also a Jewish invention: "Es gibt überhaupt nichts Demokratisches, was nicht jüdisch wäre." □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The books goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP Of THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

'Holocaust' Revisionism in the Purview of The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith

By
Charles E. Weber

Recently we acquired the Summer 1989 issue of the *ADL Research Report.* Its cover featured the gate to the Auschwitz concentration camp with its inscription, ARBEIT MACHT FREI, and bore the title *Holocaust 'Revisionism'* and subtitle *Reinventing the Big Lie.* The first question that came to my mind about the title was, "Whose big lie?" On the reverse of the cover we are informed: "This publication has been made possible through a grant from the Lawrence Peirez Civil Rights Institute." Irony of ironies! How dare Jewish organizations of this nature talk about civil rights in view of the current events in Palestine and the numerous harassments against revisionists with the aim of denying them their civil rights? One need only think of the unfairly conducted trial of Ernst Zündel in Toronto, the deportation of John Demjanjuk and his farcical trial in Jerusalem, the arson committed against the Institute for Historical Review in 1984, the bombs exploded at the home of a California historian and other outrages against those historians who have been idealistically seeking the truth about various aspects of the Second World War. I was myself the victim of a relatively unimportant—and yet also symptomatic—act of sabotage of my automobile several years ago, with a note left indicating that the crimes, including four punctured tires, had been carried out by a Jewish organization.

Every such act of sabotage and harassment indicates, of course, that historians with the moral character, ability and courage enough to investigate certain questions about the history of the Second World War are bringing out truths which cannot be refuted by the now embarrassed Zionist propagandists.

Every individual and organization attacked in the ADL publication can feel that they have been honored. In fact, they should consider the attacks and unfavorable mentions in the publication to be valuable, favorable publicity in spite of the falsehoods, innuendoes, distortions and insults contained in it.

The organizations mentioned, and in most cases attacked, in the publication include the following:

Americans for Due Process
Australian League of Rights
Christian Defense League
C.O.D.O.H. (=Committee for Open Debate on the Holocaust)
Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War
GANPAC (=German-American Political Action Committee)
Institute for Historical Review
Liberty Bell Publications
Lutheran News, Inc.
Noontide Press
Samisdat Publishers, Ltd.
Sons of Liberty
Truth Missions
Wiswell-Ruffin House

The *ADL Research Report* mentions the following persons who are claimed to have engaged in some sort of revisionist activity or another:

Allende, Walter Beveraggi
App, Austin†
Ashley, George
Bennett, John
Benson, Ivor
Berg, Fritz
Berkis, Alexander
Brenner, Lenni
Brentar, Jerome
Buchanan, Patrick
Butler, Eric
Butz, Arthur
Carto, Elisabeth
Carto, Willis
Christie, Douglas
Countess, Robert
Curry, Shirley
Curry, WilliamĆ
Dietz, George
Diwald, Hellmut
Eckstein, Albert J.
Farrakhan, Louis
Faurisson, Robert
Felderer, Ditlieb
Fields, Ed
Franz-Willing, Georg
Grimstad, William
Guillaume, Pierre
Harwood, Richard
Hoffman, Michael III
Irving, David
Keegstra, James
Khan, Inamullah
Konkin. Samuel Edward
Lang, R. Clarence
Larson, Martin
Le Pen, Jean-Marie
Leuchter, Fred
Lindsey, William
Marcellus, Tom
McCalden, William David
Mattogno, Carlo
Marchetti, Victor
Mayer, Arno J.
Nakhleh, Issa
Neuman, Jürgen
Nolte, Ernst
O'Keefe, Ted
Oliver, Revilo P.
Omrcanin, Ivo
Otten, Herman
Pierce, William
Price, Christina
Rassinier, Paul
Remer, Otto Ernst
Rittenhouse, E. Stanley
Riviere, Jean-Claude
Robertson, Wilmot
Roques, Henri
Ross, Malcolm
Rost van Tonningen, Florence
Schlafly, Phyllis
Schmidt, Hans
Smith, Bradley
Stäglich, Wilhelm
Walendy, Udo
Warner, James K.
Wayfield, David
Weber, Charles
Weber, Mark
Wesserle, Andreas
Zündel, Ernst

Of the individuals mentioned who are claimed to have engaged in some revisionist activity or another in the *ADL Research Report*, all of them are intelligent, well educated persons. Over one-third of them have earned doctoral degrees, a fact that must be especially vexing to the Zionist propagandists.

Some idea of the level of the research in the publication can be gleaned just from its simple errors. Even the name of the Wiesenthal Center, of all things, is misspelled on pages 9 and 13. The incorrect date of David McCalden's leaving the Institute for Historical Review is given on page 6. *Verschwörung* is hacked down to *Verschwoer* on page 7. The much-touted debate on the "Holocaust" question is supposed to have taken place on 21 February 1989 in Los Angeles (p. 10). Actually, no real debate took place because the men scheduled to have argued for the Zionist (i.e., "Exterminationist") point of view got cold feet and backed out, thus demonstrating once more the validity of the revisionists' position. Not even the name of the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War is given correctly on page 18, nor is its *Bulletin* mentioned. On page 41 Wilhelm Stäglich's book, *The Auschwitz Myth*, is given as *The Myth of Auschwitz*. This confusion even of the title shows that Stäglich's well-reasoned arguments and evidence must be quite unfamiliar to the writers of the *Report*. Nearly all of the factual information in the *Report* could have been gleaned from revisionist publications. The publications of the Institute for Historical Review are an especially important source.

A special venom is directed against the prolific British historian of the Second World War, David Irving, whose books are discussed in some detail there. Unfavorable reviews of Irving's works by Alan Bullock (*New York Review of Books*, 26 May 1977) and John Lukacs (*National Review*, 19 August 1977) are cited. Much of the attack against David Irving consists of accusations of guilt by association.

We were gratified by the attention paid to "Charles Weber and His 'Committee' " on page 18, where 2/3 of a page is devoted to us.

The writers of the *Report* sniff out a "racist point of view" in my article on the etymology and semantic development of the word *Aryan*, originally published in the June 1984 *Liberty Bell* and subsequently reprinted in the Aryan Nations publication, *Calling Our Nation*. The writers are also disturbed about a "pamphlet offering advice on 'How to Discuss the Extermination Thesis ("Holocaust") at a Cocktail Party or at a "Holocaust" Seminar sponsored by Zionists.' " The "pamphlet" to which they refer was, in fact, our *Bulletins*14 and 15. My views on the Anti-Defamation League publication, *Days of Remembrance: A Department of Defense Guide for Commemorative Observance* (reviewed in *Bulletin* 25) are also mentioned. The claim is made that the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War (title not correctly given) is a "one-person" organization. I shall be delighted to let the ADL persist in this belief.

On page 21 there is gloating over the outcome of the Mermelstein litigation against the Institute for Historical Review. What should be pointed out, however, is the obvious prejudice (if not also ignorance and laziness) of the judge, who took "judicial notice" that Jews were gassed in Auschwitz, thus depriving the defendant of the very essence of his arguments. Another instance of judicial prejudice is cited on page 31, Justice Robert Jackson's determination to "condemn and punish" the defendants at the trials in Nuremberg in 1945-46. The ensuing trials, in fact, were conducted in cynical contradiction of principles of justice established even in ancient times, and were protested by the courageous Senator Robert Taft of Ohio, whose sense of justice was lauded by Robert F. Kennedy in his book, *Profiles in Courage* (1956).

Special sections are devoted to revisionism in France (pages 28-28) and Germany (pages 29-30). The former describes the activities of Robert Faurisson, Henri Roques and others, while the latter discusses the views of Hellmut Diwald (whose *Geschichte der Deutschen* I reviewed in the very first issue of the *Journal of Historical Review*, Spring 1980) and Ernst Nolte. The section on pages 24-25 is devoted to the "Canadian Trials," i.e., those of Ernst Zündel, James Keegstra and the protracted harassment of Malcolm Ross, a New Brunswick school teacher, against whom charges were dropped.

A great worry to the writers of the *Report* is the possibility that there could be a "Holocaust without Jews" (page 32), that is, that

Just after completing this *Bulletin* we were deeply shocked and angered by a report that the distinguished French revisionist historian, Prof. Robert Faurisson, has been seriously injured by a brutal criminal attack.

there could be a general recognition of the fact that the suffering during the Second World War was not exclusively that of Jews. This corresponds to the recent acrimonious fight between Jews and Roman Catholic authorities concerning the nuns residing and working on the terrain of the former Auschwitz concentration camp. This section commences with the following statement: "Official Polish, Soviet and East German historiography has ignored the centrality of the Nazis' genocidal policy toward the Jews." Note the word *centrality*. On page 33 an article by Henry Kamm (*New York Times*, 25 March 1989) is reproduced, "No Mention of Jews at Buchenwald." The article contains some absurd statements.

On page 35, in a discussion of anti-Zionist cartoons, it is claimed that such cartoons equate the recent actions of the Jewish state in Palestine with those of National Socialist Germany, which "sought the ruthless and systematic annihilation of an entire people." If that were so, it was certainly an impossible dream on the part of the National Socialists because Germany probably never controlled more than about 3.8 million Jews, many of whom were amongst the approximately three million who migrated to Palestine *after* 1939. National Socialist Germany thus had power over only approximately one-quarter of the Jews of the world.

What the powerful Zionist organizations want they usually get, especially from "our" weak-kneed federal government, but one interesting and encouraging defeat of these organizations is described in some detail on page 36. A teaching curriculum on the "Holocaust" was denied federal funding from the Department of Education in 1986 and 1987. It seems that the villains (or heroines, depending on one's point of view) were Dr. Christina Price and Dr. Shirley Curry. In connection with this matter we observe once more the almost unbelievable arrogance of Zionist organizations which are trying to make the plight of Jews in Europe the central aspect of the history of the Second World War, a war in which tens of millions of Aryans were reputed to have lost their lives. The teaching of the "Holocaust" to intellectually defenseless school children is claimed to have some sort of moral or intellectual value. As a matter of fact, however, the teaching of "Holocaust" claims is shrewdly calculated to destroy the psychological defenses of Aryans against Jewish power and Jewish misuse of that power and to keep alive quarrels amongst the Aryan nations that reached their tragic climax during the Second World War, quarrels which still have their destructive effects on the psyches of many Aryans. Dividing and controlling host populations is an ancient Jewish strategy, as we can note in the Biblical book of *Isaiah*, 19,2.

A nasty innuendo—one of many— occurs on page 37, where the claim is made that "overt Holocaust 'revisionism' has been rejected by legitimate historians and scholars." Just what is a "legitimate" historian? Are historians now licensed by some governmental agency or another? Was Thucydides an "illegitimate" historian because he did not have certain academic credentials? If nearly all academic historians have shied away from an objective examination of the "Holocaust" claims, does this fact attest to anything other than the tremendous political and financial power of Jewish organizations to intimidate academic institutions and organizations? I can speak from my own personal experiences on this matter. I learned that a figure no less than Senator Metzenbaum of Ohio put pressure on the officers of the American Association of Teachers of German as a result of an advertisement for my book, *The 'Holocaust'/ 120 Questions and Answers* that had been published in the *German Quarterly* of Winter 1984. The *German Quarterly* is published at Ohio State University and is subsidized to a greater or lesser extent by federal and Ohio state funding. Although there have been notable exceptions, most academic historians are preoccupied with professional advancement and retention of their positions in an overcrowded field. They are far too cowardly and lacking in real intellectual idealism to tackle a question like the validity of the "Holocaust" claims. The great power and financial resources of the Anti-Defamation League are also evident on the obverse of the back cover of the *Report*, where the many offices of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith are listed, from Atlanta to Los Angeles and even in Europe. What a contrast to the very meager resources of the revisionists!

Our particular interest was captured by a discussion (page 30) of the significant book by Arno J. Mayer, a professor of European history at Princeton University, *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken / The Final Solution in History*, which was reviewed in detail in *Bulletin 38*. Mayer's basic (and correct) thesis that the plight of the Jews in Europe during the war should be understood in the context of the whole war and a number of Mayer's correct conclusions are disturbing to the writers of the *Report*.

In the 44 pages of the *ADL Research Report* there is practically no substantive argument against the writings of the revisionists. As we might expect from the previous behavior of the Zionists, nearly the whole work is devoted to *ad hominem* arguments, the recourse of persons who are not only in the wrong but, at least subconsciously, know it. □

AN OPEN LETTER

by

Prescott H. Rathborne
1001 Howard Avenue, Suite 2502
New Orleans, Louisiana 70113

to

August 15, 1989

Drs. M. G. Rost van Tonningen
Brink 27 B - C
NL-1251 KS Laren
NETHERLANDS

Dear Dr. Rost van Tonningen;

We are living in a world where the political lie reigns, and where political truth cannot find shelter. As in other branches of disciplines, orthodoxy dominates, notwithstanding its corruption and the changes demanded by wise and judicious men. The world political system is so rampant today that you, being a Rost van Tonningen, the son of a great leader murdered by the Jews because of his efforts to uphold Aryan principles of truth and justice, must well know its evil designs, and that what your mother says is true.

> You have not begun to appreciate the depth of our guilt. We are intruders. We are subverters. We have taken your natural world, your ideals, your destiny, and played havoc with them. We have been at the bottom of not merely the latest great war, but of every other major revolution in your history. We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. We are still doing it. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it. Who knows what great and glorious destiny might have been yours if we had left you alone.
>
> Marcus Eli Ravage
> *Century Magazine*, February 1928

Whether or not one wishes, or dares, to believe it, there is an everlasting and underlying plot for which all political action is designed to cover-up. Let us as mature and intelligent gentlemen see through this political façade and face this truth squarely and forthrightly. It is this:

1) The Jews are presently, and have been, carrying on a war of extermination against the Aryan peoples.

2) As destroyers and capable only of destruction, their ultimate aim is to destroy the planet and thus, all on it including themselves.

3) Unlike my Dutch, Irish ancestry, we can no longer hope to escape the Jew issue by running or emigrating.

4) The Jew war against Nature and Aryans forces us now to take a stand everywhere throughout the planet. Any other action is certain suicide.

5) Nature is decreeing that each being must choose between either the Aryan law (Nature's law), or that of the Jew, namely that of destruction.

The political cover-up becomes most obvious as one considers the laws passed by many nations whereby open discussion or revelation of Jews is simply a crime, punishable by whatever curse becomes the victim's lot. That Jews have well earned all the discussion, exposure and eternal damnation for what they have perpetrated upon all the world, is never a political issue. The reason is clear; they own the political systems of the earth.

> There is no such thing as an independent press in America, if we except that of little country towns. You know this and I know it. Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know beforehand that would never appear in print... It is the duty of a New York journalist to lie, distort, to revile. to toady at the feet of Mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread, or what amounts to the same thing, his salary. We are the tools and vassals of the rich behind the scenes. We are MARIONETTES. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities are all the property of those men, we are intellectual prostitutes.
>
> John Swinton, Editor *New York Times*, in a speech to the American Press Association, 1914.

The Jews bragged openly to the world that they would start World War II to exterminate the Germans, and then proceeded to do so. In this senseless war, at least 52 million people lost their lives. The primary goal was to kill Aryans. All who have ceased closing their eyes to reality must accept that Jews are murderers on a very grand scale, and politically they are the top criminals of the planet.

If we investigate history prior to World War II, it becomes evident that the Jews were responsible for the European Thirty Years' War of extermination, the American Civil War, the French Revolution, the South African Boer Wars, and the First World War. These wars were further efforts by the

Jews to exterminate the Aryan people while stealing their wealth and property, tightening political control of nations, and setting the stage for their ultimate design of One-World Jewish government. Since World War II, Europeans, Americans and Aryans globally have been reduced to spiritual slavery as they dared not think or express the emotional turmoil in their souls which had been suppressed for so long. This suppressed emotional turmoil had been controlled by the Jews by the massive educational and television-created guilt they have heaped upon the Aryan peoples for their alleged crimes against Jews and Blacks.

Those who have accepted this induced guilt have aligned themselves with Jewish causes. Without doubt, the Jew-controlled United States Government is chief among this alignment, evidenced, for example, by casting the lone vote for Jewish Israeli on many United Nations Security Council issues. All governments and individuals who have aligned themselves with the Jews are standing on the side of political crime. Political crime is treason, not only to one's own country, but to our race, to our planet, to our God, and to our children and grandchildren, and to all concepts of decency.

> Federation plays a major part in Jewish life throughout the world. There is a federation in every community of the world where there is a substantial number of Jews. Today, there is a central movement that is capable of mustering all of its planning, financial and political resources within twenty-four hours, geared to handling any particular issue. Proportionately, we have more power than any other comparable group, far beyond our numbers. The reason is that we are probably the most well organized minority in the world.
>
> Nat Rosenberg, Denver Allied Jewish Federation
> *International Jewish News*, January 30, 1976.

My friend, are you not, by your stubbornness with which you refuse to accept this reality, hurting your honorable mother, your own children, and your dead father? Is there not an overwhelming reason to believe that you are profiting in your position which is treasonous to the sacred memory of your murdered father, and from the on-going campaign you are enhancing against your mother? Your mother, Florentine Rost van Tonningen, alone in Holland is fighting for your name, for your children, and for all the people of Holland, while some of you, it appears, are profiting from the Jews for your persecution of her, and the desecration of your father's name. How will your children respond when they learn the truth? Are you not standing on the wrong side in this eternal issue?

We Jews, we, the destroyers, will remain destroyers forever. Nothing that you

will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own.

Maurice Samuel
You Gentiles

Allow me to show my sympathy for you and others who are victims of the greatest mind-control capability the world has ever experienced. We are all victims, but we must overcome this induced madness by and through our search for what is real and true. I realize that Holland suffers from the greatest suppression and brain-washing of any nation in Europe. Yet, nowhere in Europe is the Jew hated more. For this reason, I find it difficult if not impossible for a Dutchman not to see the noble purposes of your mother. What she is doing is far beyond simply being a great woman; she is in possession of cosmic Truth.

The time is fast approaching when all will understand. The entire world is slowly awakening to the endless Murder by the Jews. The world is awakening to those who do the Jews' dirty work. Jews are responsible for 200 million admitted White murders under the guise of war in this century alone. Aryans especially are, in addition, being murdered daily through ritual murder, through miscegenation, forced low birth rates, abortions, misinformation, staple and junk food poisonings, manipulation of currency, control of the courts, control of law, medicine, newspapers, television, education, all churches and libraries, destruction of the Natural ways, plus hundreds of additional schemes. The mind-controlled sleeping giant, the Aryan consciousness and his God, is being awakened!! The enslaved spirit of the older generation is finding freedom along with and through the expression of the youth. The guilt of World War II has not been accepted by the new generation. The trusted tools of the Jews for millennia, information and money control, are collapsing. The worn-out myth of the 6 million, the cover-up of the massive murder by the Jews is, as well, collapsing. The lies this world has been forced to live with for so very long are increasingly being replaced by the Truth which is the product of Nature and the Natural Aryan mind. This spirit globally is breaking free of the chains of Jewish control.

If the tide of history does not turn toward Communist Internationalism, then the Jewish race is doomed.

George Marlen, *Stalin, Trotsky, or Lenin*,
New York, 1937; p. 414.

Jewish control and its alias, Communism, is collapsing. Television commentators in the United States openly state that Communism is dead. The Jew has had his day, his age, and is near his final victory. With even the

slightest insight into the affairs of nations, this is clearly seen. Further, it is believed that the 'insiders' of world governments know this as they desperately begin to try to adjust their unnatural way to accommodate the new pressures of Nature, of reality and truth, where political systems will again be based upon what is good for the Aryan, not political systems designed for a ravaged earth under Jewish tyranny.

There can be no solution to the problems of the world without the destruction of the Jews and their religion.

Karl Marx, *The Strange Death of F.D.R.*
by Emanuel M. Josephson

As political leaders are presently changing alignment away from Jewish control, so too are wise and prudent individuals cutting all relationships with this murderous mob. Those not so wise and prudent will find themselves clearly on the criminal side of a new system which will not tolerate the affront of Jewish sympathy, or anything against Nature and Nature's Laws. The conversion to reality, truth and a sane world will not come without a cleansing and elimination of the decay of the past. No government or political force will be able to contain the Natural forces enhanced by the Aryan wrath when they begin the cleansing which will make way for honor and justice and individual sovereignty, the expression of the Aryan soul, and the righteous dignity denied so long. In this world, there will be no place for a Jew or anything Jewish. God help the one who refuses to know this!!

The clash of the titans is now fully underway. The two titans who are locked in combat are the two parts of the economic equation: man versus the natural forces. The men who rule this world are rushing at breakneck speed to attempt to pull together a centralized, global, high-tech, bureaucratic, one-world order. At the same time, the natural forces of our collapsing climate are moving in accelerating fashion toward destroying these centralized plans of mice and men, moving us toward radical decentralization. Stated differently, as man is Moving toward total civilization, total order and control, nature is moving toward total dispersion, disorder and chaos. You and I are pawns in the game in this clash of titans. Unless we are careful, we will be trampled by these two Goliaths.

R.E. McMaster, Jr.
Acres U.S.A., 1989.

The twentieth century has been an especially tragic part of a political 'Dark Age' which has set back world progress several hundreds of years. The indomitable Aryan people, led by Nature and her Laws, are breaking out of

this enslavement, expressed by the growing turmoil everywhere. The Aryans hold the key to not just breaking the back of this monster, but to opening the doors to a political/social golden age.

The thrust of the Aryan spirit must come from the Aryans globally, for their kinsmen each has suffered from Jewish insanity. Further, Aryans have been guilty of being thoroughly absorbed into the caldron of racial goulash, all too closely tied to Jew-serving Fundamentalist Christianity We who vision a political/social renaissance and the correction of a corrupted technology know unerringly that the present Jewish political monstrosity will be, and is being, destroyed. The Jew, however, will attempt to destroy the planet as his hold on earth weakens.

> They have but few years to try to stamp out the undying, divine Ideology; to crush as many of its votaries as they can, before they are, themselves, ground to dust in a fratricidal war of demons against demons.
>
> Savitri Devi
> *The Lightning and the Sun*, 1958

The ultimate aim of the creature, the Jew, is to destroy all life on the planet, including himself. This is both a genetic trait and is further enhanced by the Jew law. This double destructive trait, supported by their history and their goals, is overwhelming and conclusive proof that they are not natural beings. They are unnatural life forces, or mutants, that are threatening all life on the planet.

Being both parasites *and* psychopathic murderers, terrorists and destroyers all combined, they are often difficult to identify, locate, catch and/or destroy because of their stealth. Further, more than half of them are in disguise. Conversely, the Aryan is *the only* biped that is genetically programmed to build civilizations (Other bipeds cannot even maintain them).

Since the Aryan has not yet learned and accepted his responsibility to manage the other creatures with the authority that nature required, Nature is (again?) now coming to our aid-and-our-defense to cleanse the planet. The Jews' well publicized current plans to exterminate billions of humanoids is but more planned selective mass-murder, interestingly, in addition to what Nature has planned.

Will the Aryan survive the double threat and learn to accept his responsibility this time? For how long? When? From numerous sources of ancient wisdom, the Dark Age now ending will be followed by a Golden Age Free of

the mutants. It will end over the next twenty-five years.

There are other matters of great magnitude stirring the political leaders of Russia and the United States and other nations. In spite of their spiritual saturation with Jewish madness, do these leaders sense, or know, the end of an epoch is very near? Surely, they know phenomena and technological secrets long held in silence. Are they now taking serious notice of the weather, of the Antarctica ice build-up, of the incredible effects of electromagnetism, of the secrets now being revealed from outer space, and other awesome perils, while floundering with their own woefully misguided system of technology?

The political Dark Age created by the Jewish anti-life forces that have so devastated the world over millennia (if not Ages) is collapsing. The masses inter-bred for regression, further inflicted with disease and famine as no other time on earth, with extermination specifically directed at the Aryans, this is the enigma of Jewish political insanity. Though a parasite, the Jewish mind works to destroy its host. The destroyers would deny Nature its only tool for reconstructionthose Aryans who are designed to overcome all obstacles to blend with Nature in rebuilding the forces of harmony by which Nature rules with perfect peace. This 4000 year war is ending. Out of this collision of forces, the destined masters of this planet will take their rightful places of righteous rule.

As Nature's tranquility settles upon our blue planet, with all the natural forces back in place, we can now foresee the Golden Age which other men could but imagine. Only then will we and this planet know the beautiful and glorious expression of the Aryan soul aligned with Nature's Peace.

Yours,
[signed] Prescott Huidekoper Rathborne

cc: Drs E. Rost van Tonningen
Ir. H. Rost van Tonningen
Mrs. Florentine Rost van Tonningen

Order # 07012 — $4.50

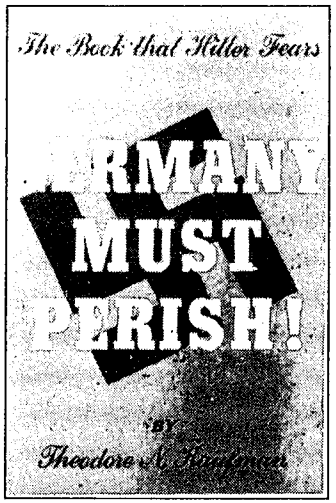

Order # 07009 — $4.00

For postage and handling please add:
On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad $2.00 or 20% respectively.
Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J. Appp). Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00.

For postage and handling please add:
On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad $2.00 or 20% respectively.
Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

OTHER LOSSES

A Book Review

by

Ernst Zündel

A sensational book has just been published in Canada by Stoddard Publishing Co., Ltd. It is entitled *Other Losses*. Its author, James Bacque, is a Canadian of French extraction. The book's title is further explained on its dust jacket: *An investigation into the mass deaths of German prisoners at the hands of the French and Americans after World War II.* The author had advertised in Canadian newspapers for former P.O.W.s to contact him. Knowing our interest in the general topic of Allied War Crimes, some of our subscribers and supporters contacted Mr. Bacque to witness for history. One of those who did so was Hans von der Heide, a translator for us at the first Zündel-Holocaust Trial. He had the misfortune to fall prisoner to the Western Allies and, along with photos and documents, told author Bacque his terrible story. But gathering material on this gruesome subject was not the only difficulty faced by the author: Bacque says that 30 U.S. publishers turned down his manuscript, so the sort of censorship which I have said to exist here in the so-called free world for the past 30 years does exist!

Of course, the U.S. has every reason to hide the truth about Eisenhower's cold-blooded and deliberately planned mass murder of some 1.7 million German men, women, and children in U.S.-run concentration areas where those confined died, as was intended by their American captors, from starvation, disease and exposure. One U.S. confinement area alone, at Dietersheim, "held 32,640 old men, women and children under 8 years of age, boys of 8 to 14, terminally sick and cripples." (*Other Losses*, page 88).

The French received these and other thousands of near-dead and dying Germans from American 'custody' for use as 'labour reparations'! Of course, no one so near to dying of starvation could do any labour whatsoever.

Bacque reveals that the Americans had a vast surplus of food and building materials at hand which they could have used to feed and house the millions of Germans whom they had decided to confine after the war ended in Europe, but they did not do so.

Instead, the Americans confiscated such German foodstuffs as existed and refused to permit the Red Cross to distribute 100,000 tons of food to the prisoners. This latter shipment was returned because the Americans said the warehouses were still full of undistributed Red Cross food from previous shipments. Meanwhile, tens of thousands of German captives were dying every day of starvation and malnutrition!

The author has encountered a long trail of U.S. tampering and destruction of documents which reveals quite clearly the 'mens rea' or guilty mind of the U.S. authorities who planned this atrocity and then tried to cover it up, similar to the Soviet mass-murders at Katyn and elsewhere. He reveals a conspiracy of obfuscation and silence by the U.S. military, the officially-approved 'court historians', the administrators of archives and 'private papers' of those officials and agencies involved in the Americans' genocide program.

It therefore appears that I have been only gently pointing out the war guilt and war crimes of Americans, although I have been accused by exceedingly thin-skinned individuals of having a penchant for 'America-bashing.' Not at all! What I refuse to do as a German is to suffer in silence American-sponsored and promoted lies while the real perpetrators of war crimes, many of whom are Americans, go unaccused and unpunished. After all, your American pledge of allegiance says, "...with Liberty and JUSTICE for all." I therefore presume that Americans deserve as much justice as anyone else, and in view of the Nuremberg War Crimes travesty, perhaps they deserve even more than they have ever received. The criminals and murderers amongst you also deserve justice, for if Germans have paid with their lives for real or imaginary 'war crimes,' then the same should apply for American war criminals. Justice is indivisible, otherwise it is not just. America should stop pointing the finger of accusation at Germans, for you point three fingers back at yourselves. I am all in favour of justice and I hope you are too! America got off on the wrong foot almost at the beginning of this century vis-à-vis its relations with Europe. It is therefore high time that America saw where it went wrong, who made it go wrong, and how that wrong may be corrected if America is ever again to find its right place in the world.

Will the O.S.I. investigate this American war crime? I think not, because Americans prefer to moralize, rather than behave morally in either domestic or foreign affairs. In this you fool

nobody but yourselves. The people of the world see what you do and do not pay much attention any longer to what you say, for they know hypocrisy when they see it.

My own father was a 'prisoner of war' in such American 'camps' as Crailsheim, Mannheim, and Darmstadt. I remember what he looked like when he got home. I also remember his tales of needless hunger and brutality, of "Polish guards" in American uniforms who shot into the crowded enclosures at night, randomly murdering the prisoners.

What had my father done during the war? He was a member of the German Red Cross and he helped save the lives of men who had driven Communism back to the very gates of Moscow, unlike the Americans who were doing everything possible to make the world safe for Communism! Although he was a Red Cross medic, serving on a Red Cross ambulance train, he was brutally mistreated by the so-called defenders of democracy and neither his Red Cross armband, nor his official identity papers made any difference [*just as it did not make one bit of difference to British and American Terror Bombers when they, during their thousands of "Let's make the world safe for democracy" air raids, indiscriminately bombed and destroyed hospitals and ambulance trains that were clearly marked on their roofs with huge and highly visible Red Cross signs. I know, I was there when they "did their thing" and visited destruction upon my home town, Kassel, especially on 22 October 1943!* –Editor, *Liberty Bell.*]

While we are on the subject of the Red Cross and Allied War Crimes of World War II, neither James Bacque nor other revisionist historical researchers have been permitted by the International Committee of the Red Cross to research their archives in regard to these and other Allied concentration camps from 1945 through 1949. When it comes to humanitarianism for Germans, the Red Cross is distinguished by its refusals! The Red Cross does provide anti-German researchers and propagandists full cooperation and complete access to its files, and when such persons do not wish to journey to Switzerland or West Germany, the Red Cross is happy to send high-ranking officials, like Charles Biedermann, to testify on behalf of Zionists and other German-haters at trials such as mine. Time after time, the Red Cross has revealed its true nature: that of an anti-German arm of the One-Worlders.

Its dismal record of bias, hypocrisy and political partisanship is sufficient to keep me from donating any further time or money to it. As a German, I prefer not to support an organisation which has shown so much malice and hatred towards the German people. There are no Red Cross reports about German suffering inflicted by the Allies, although the Allies did, in fact, inflict enormous suffering upon German civilians and P.O.W.s! □

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Date:

Please send me the following books:

Other Losses, by James Bacque, hardback, 248 pages, many maps, statistical charts, actual photos of camp conditions, drawings by prisoners, etc. **$30. postpaid.** Only a limited number of copies on hand; order your copy today!

Alliierte Kriegsverbrechen, paperback, 230 pages, illustrated. German language edition first published in 1950. Describes conditions of German prisoners in U.S. confinement and much more. **$18. postpaid.** Sorry, still not available in English!

Churchill's War, by David Irving, hardback, 666 pages. The author exposes the real "grave-digger of the British Empire," as well as the bribery, greed, corruption and conspiracies. A shocking book! **$36. postpaid.** Only a limited number of copies on hand; order your copy today!

Sample copy of ***Liberty Bell,*** a hard-hitting, fact-packed monthly magazine, now in its 17th year of uninterrupted publication, and copy of an **eye-opening** book list, **$4. postpaid**

NAME: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

My cheque in the amount of ..... is enclosed herewith.

Victim of Zion!

by
Ernst Zündel

To My Friends Around the World!

You are probably wondering what is happening in Canada with Ernst Zündel's appeal and how Dr. Robert Faurisson is doing after the assassination attempt in Vichy on 16 September 1989, as well as other news of the movement. Here are the news items in their sequence of importance:

The Assassination Attempt Against Dr. Faurisson

I have spent an anxious four weeks desperately trying to piece together what really happened to Dr. Robert Faurisson, my chief advisor during three trial: the preliminary hearing in the spring of 1984, the first Great Holocaust Trial in 1985, and the Second Great Holocaust Trials in 1988.

Dr. Faurisson, who is intense, brilliant, courageous and creative, had taken the Samisdat Team by storm with his typically Gallic humour, his quick intelligence, his lovely French accent, his stamina and capacity for work.

He has stood out, amongst a team known for its long

working hours and dedication, as a near "workaholic." When team members half his age would be dead tired, Dr. Faurisson would relentlessly drive on typists, researchers, photocopy men, computer operators, even legal assistants and lawyers.

Robert Faurisson is often called "the Uncrowned King of Revisionism." We used to laugh and joke about it during breaks in the routine, yet we all knew that he, more than any other living person, has indeed represented "radical" or "total" revisionism for almost 20 years through the 1960s and 1970s.

Certainly, there were other gifted and dedicated revisionists like Udo Walendy, Dr. Wilhelm Stäglich, Dr. Arthur Butz, Dr. A. J. App, Harry Elmer Barnes, Dr. David Hoggan, Arthur Ehrhardt, the Jew Joseph Burg, and others, but there was only one man like Robert Faurisson! With some, Revisionism was a purely intellectual pursuit; with some it was a hobby; with others it was a project. With Dr. Faurisson, it has been his life or his obsession, according to his enemies. We who are his friends call him particularly dedicated!

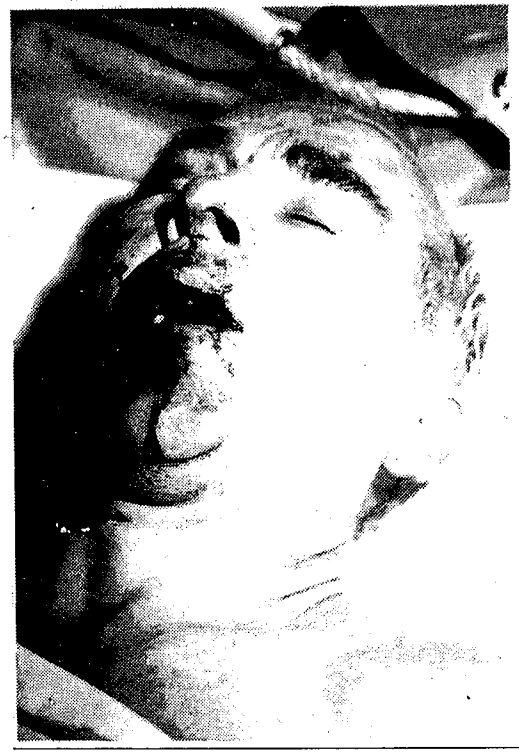

I first heard of Dr. Faurisson in the mid-1970s and finally met him in 1979 at the founding meeting of the Institute for Historical Review in Los Angeles. Dr. Faurisson, small and delicate in build, was too tired to present his paper to the eager and expectant audience that packed the hall. At the last minute, somebody chose me, of all people, to read Dr. Faurisson's paper to those assembled. I could not help but reflect upon the strange turn of

events. Here I was, a German from Canada, presenting a French professor's paper in English to an American audience in far-off California!

I think I was thunderstruck by the content of Dr. Faurisson's paper, as was the audience. His paper had as its central thesis that topic which I am forbidden to discuss by judge's order, since my last conviction for "false news," but this reading certainly awakened me, as if I had been jolted by a flash of lightning.

Those of you who have been receiving my newsletters over the years know the details, which my gag order does not permit me to discuss. I think I can safely say that the unlikely combination of this brilliant, French academic expert in ancient document and text analysis with the Swabian peasant advertising man was fated to become a surprise to those who thought they had everything under control as far as history was concerned.

The rest of Dr. Faurisson's work during the Zündel Trials has already become history. Hist testimony has been widely quoted, written about, and broadcast all over the world. The seeds have been sown and we owe this success largely to the dedication and sacrifice of this brave man who now suffers painful injuries inflicted upon him by the vilest enemies of Truth, Freedom and Justice.

I think it is important for all of us to analysis this attack on Dr. Faurisson, so that we may guard him and others against other such criminal acts. Our enemies are obviously

sensing defeat. "Violence, after all, is a sign of an exhausted mind."

Those who have truth and unimpeachable documentation as well as the facts on their side, do not need to attack 60 year old men of letters and university professors. Gangsters and thugs do that! Real proponents of history don't beat or bomb people to censor them. Nor do they have them tried for 'thoughtcrimes.' Only yesterday, 16 October 1989, a 'Jewish' group, calling itself the "Organisation Juive des Combat," blew up the office of the French monthly newspaper *Le choc du mois*, because those journalists had dared to write an exposé of the attack on Dr. Faurisson. A newswriter, Mr. Letty, had been working all night long on another article, when at 5:50 a.m. he smelled something burning. He opened the door, saw the bomb in hallway, closed the door and was promptly blown off his feet. The office was destroyed and every window in the building shattered. The French press hardly reported the incident!

We should learn from this! A new phase, using the familiar tactics of naked terror, seems to have been decided upon by those who want to establish their exclusive monopoly over the writing of history. For years friends and foes have had a field day laughing about my 'bunker mentality' because I believed in securing my Headquarters with barbed wire, 24 hour surveillance cameras, around-the-clock guards, time-lapse recorders which record not only the "scene" all around my building using eight monitor, but which also freeze the image, the hour, minute, second, and year of

each frame, just as those sophisticated bank security systems function to catch and convict bank robbers. Our photocell-operated searchlights illuminate the area so brightly that no muggings and no robberies have been reported in the last 15 years in my neighbourhood. The 12 foot high security fence and the barbed wire discourage unauthorized entry. Microphones broadcast and record conversations from around the neighbourhood and act as an early warning system for us.

Everybody laughed at our safety helmets, the bullet-proof vests, my constant urging to only go out as a team, never alone! New we see that one ounce of prevention is indeed worth a ton of cure.

How did the Jewish thugs get to Dr. Faurisson? And what can we learn from his painful experience?

Dr. Faurisson walked his dog, all by himself, apparently each day at roughly the same time, thus setting up a predictable pattern of behavioura fateful mistake in security matters. This pattern allowed the terrorists to set up an ambush, which is exactly what these obviously professional thugs did! Dr. Faurisson's dog is one of those playthings, a miniature poodle type, with lots of yap but no bite. Three muscular, male hoodlums approached Dr. Faurisson, sprayed a Mace-like gas in his eyes, blinding him instantly, and then proceeded to attack him by first knocking him to the ground and then kicking him with heavy boots in the head, facer, ribs and mouth, while he lay there in excruciating pain. His calls for help eventually attracted three fishermen who rushed to his rescue! One, a rather athletic Frenchman, seized one of the Jews and held him, but he let the terrorist go when another one shouted "use your gun!"

By this time, Dr. Faurisson was apparently unconscious. There was no time to call an ambulance, so one of the fishermen rushed him to the hospital in his own car. The "tear gas" used by the assailants still clung to Dr. Faurisson's clothing and was so strong that the rescuer had to leave his car temporarily because he himself was choking and his vision w3as impaired by the gas which was wafting off Dr. Faurisson.

The Emergency Section of the Vichy Hospital quickly diagnosed Dr. Faurisson as being in danger of losing his life and rushed him to the better-equipped Regional Hospital in Clermont-Ferrand, which had a highly efficient, state-of-the-art Trauma Unit. Dr. Faurisson lay there in critical condition for

several days.

I heard about this attack through a French friend and comrade living in West Germany, who had learned of the attack on French State Radio. All my media monitors around the world were put on alert, and soon I was able to assemble a preliminary picture of what had happened. Other French friends called in with reports. David Irving called from London with the latest information, and was his usual well-informed self. Although Dr. Faurisson and David Irving had been at odds for almost a decade, now there was genuine, almost comradely concern in David Irving's voice. I immediately impressed on him and others whom I contacted to tighten their security!

Finally, it seems, people are beginning to listen! Why, I wonder to myself, does it always have to take a tragedy to do what seems perfectly obviousto look out for oneself!

Who should take precautions in regard to security and how? Remember, caution is not cowardice! If you have an exceptional talent in one field or another, then you owe it to your cause to assure that these talents are protected to serve the cause, as long and as unlimited as is humanly possible through the prevention of attacks against yourself.

That means:

1) Do not go out alone, not even for short walks, like to the postoffice, to get some milk, etc.;

2) Do not establish a fixed routine which makes it easy for you to be set up for an ambush;

3) Do not go to appointments alone;

4) Do not make speaking tours all by yourself; take along a bodyguard and arrange to be picked up on arrival at your destination by two or three supporters;

5) Do not go to public washrooms alone; this can be dangerous because an attack will be least expected by ordinary people at such times!

6) If you must drive, take someone with you and spend some money on the installation of a CB radio as well as a portable phone. This way you can always call truckers, emergency road vehicles and police to come to your aid.

7) Always have a First Aid Kit with you!

8) Do not drink, smoke dope, or take drugs while you are "on duty"which is 24 hours a dayif you are serious about the cause.

9) Do not "pick up" strange women or men.

One of the easiest ways to compromise a person is through such episodes captured on film or video which can become a tool for blackmail. You can even be killed more easily during one of these 'animal periods' because your otherwise defensive faculties are preoccupied with lust.

I hate to be so graphic, but your life may depend on such a frank discussion of these things which also are simple facts of life.

10) Purchase and wear a bullet-proof vest of good quality, which should be capable of stopping anything up to .357 Magnum.

11) Always tell someone you trust, when you have to go out somewhere, where you are going and for how long; leave a phone number where you can be reached!

12) Check with your Headquarters regularly!

13) Secure your house, your garage, your car with good, not cheap, locking devices and alarm systems;

14) Take along a hard hat when you go for a demonstration or appearance;

15) Be alert; look for and anticipate possible security problems. Avoid confrontation and act according to this axiom: to speak softly, but carry a big stick.

The wise leader does not grandstand or think he has to win every argument, every debate, every shouting match. Sometimes it is well to remember that "he who walks away comes back to fight another day."

You will have noted that I did not say anything about arms, like guns, knives, swords, clubs, etc. Why? Because that depends entirely on your local laws and personal style and preference!

What I have given you is a common sense approach to security. There are quite good books on the market, so please read some. However, do not become paranoid to the point where you scare your wife and children half to death. Whatever you undertake for your security should be understated; the more invisible the better, except for building security. Do not 'barricade' yourself in so that you isolate yourself from your neighbourhood and family. Your best protection is to be known and liked by those around you!

Yes, you will have to give up something of your privacy, in exchange for security, but after looking at the picture of Dr. Faurisson lying there in a coma, which would you rather besafe or sorry?

The Zündel Appeal!

The Zündel Appeal was heard from the 18th to the 22nd of September 1989. It lasted a whole week, instead of the slated 3 days. The courtroom was packed as per usual, and with the exception of one day, the Zündel supporters outnumbered the local Zionists; sometimes four or five to one. Once again, tight security was in place, and all pocket had to be turned out, handbags and briefcases had to be opened for inspection. The line ups were as long as those during the first trial at some periods in the proceedings, which surprised the media, who were present in force.

Sabina Citron, the woman who had originally charged me, was there with her coterie of old ladies and crippled old men. It looked as if the geriatric ward of some Jewish Old People's Home had been sending an obligatory delegation. Once again the Canadian public did not seem to be concerned as to what was going on in that courtroom. To the public, it still seems to be considered as "a struggle between the Germans and the Jews."

The media reported a few days in a perfunctory manner, and then everything went silent and was blocked or censored out. this usually is a sign that things are not going too well for the Zionist side in this struggle.

The scene inside the courtroom was quite comical at times. When Doug Christie made some really strong point which displeased Sabina Citron, she would noisily get up and storm out, re-entering the courtroom only when the prosecutors were speaking.

Chief Prosecutor Blacklock seemed to bring out the worst in the Zionists. I don't know why, but somehow they just did not like that man! I even felt a little pity for him at times, for he was after all a government official, sworn to uphold the law. Evidently, he was not twisting the laws out of shape sufficiently to suit the Zionist hatemongers!

For me it was an eerie feeling to have three judges, four prosecutors, plus my own attorney, talk about me, my thoughts, my philosophy of life, my political ideology, my writings, films, books, videotapes, etc., as if I was not there at all or as if I were dead! Those of my legal team present were Doug Christie, my courageous attorney, Keltie Zubko, his brilliant legal assistant, and attorney Barbara Kulaszka, who is a gifted

researcher and can ferret out case law to the astonishment of friend and foe alike.

We had presented our two-hundred page *Factum,* which has been called a memorable document by other lawyers and some retired judges. Every argument that we could muster was made. Law, usually staid and boring, was used creatively by us. Time and again we surprised the opposition with novel interpretations and devastating constitutional arguments! I can assure you that what could humanly be done was done. We simply could not do more. My still existing gag order prevents me from telling you all the magnificent arguments we made. I will reprint some section of Keltl Zubko's *Friends of Freedom* newsletter, to be safe, for I do not honestly know how far I can go in reporting on my own case.

One interesting development took place the week before I had to check into Toronto's Don Jail, from where I was supposed to be taken to the courthouse. We had made a motion for me to be present at my own hearing, a right which is not automatic in Canada. We were then told that I should be asking for more, namely, for an order deleting the requirement that I turn myself in to jail the night before the hearing date. I was really surprised by that development, for in my many years of legal struggles with the Canadian system, very few public officials have gone out of their way to be nice to me or to do me any favours. *Maybe the reason was that I told the Crown prosecutor that I did not fear their jails and that it would look far worse for the Canadian system to jail me for what I thought, then it would look on me.*

I had gone ahead and organized a demonstration with my friends outside the jail, at the time when I was going to go 'inside.' My friends showed up with their signs, and paraded up and down in front of the jail's entrance in great numbers. Media were there from a U.S. Christian network and one video team from West Germany, as well as a number of nationalist reports from West Germany, Spain, and Austria.

Fred Leuchter, Attorney Schaller, who defends cases similar to mine in Austria, all had come to participate. Zündel Headquarters once again was full to overflowing. Again we had to eat in shifts. There were the familiar line ups outside the bathrooms and the airmattresses, sleeping bags, etc., were pressed into service.

There was a "Film Festival" on in Toronto and virtually no hotel rooms could be had, not even for $130-$150 a. night, except way out on the outskirts of town, so our friends from overseas moved a little closer together and pretended it was 'wartime,' which it is, of course. It is just war of a different kind! Many old friendships were deepened and a renewed spirit of cooperation was evident.

At the end, the Judges found that Doug Christie had presented some thorny legal arguments, too difficult for them to decide on the spot, so they reserved judgment. This means that I sit in my office and await that phonecall which will tell me to check into the Don Jail. If the judges rule against me, I will begin to serve my nine-month sentence right then and there. An appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada is not automatic, but is a "privilege of power" and depends on how the appeal court judges rule. If they are unanimously against me, things will look bad. If only one votes for me, then I get a chance to appeal to the Supreme Court. Should I win at the Ontario Court of Appeal level, undoubtedly the prosecution will appeal to the Supreme Court. So whichever way one looks at it, I will be tied up in expensive court battles for at least another year. If I lose totally, it is off to jail and the beginning of my sentence.

I have prepared matters here, for this eventuality, to see to it that we can function on a 'low burner.' Whether or not I will be permitted to write and send out newsletters will be up to the authorities.

To you who are my friends, I want to say a heartfelt Thank You! You have supported me and stood by me over the years while we have tried to right some historical wrongs. In the process we have re-written history, and have made history of our own. We already had our 'informational victories' inside and outside the courtrooms during the trials. The Cause has gained tremendously through our court cases. For me, personally, they have been tiring, costly, and time-consuming. If I have to spend some time in jail, they will have been inconvenient as well, but worth it for the cause of freedom to think!

You are a magnificent group of people! It has been my privilege to act for you, to speak on your behalf, to lead the fight up here in the frozen North! I have the feeling that a chapter of my life is coming to an end. Together we have shared good times and sad ones. Some friends have died or dropped out, but they leave

their memories and their accomplishments to us who remain in the struggle.

Please join with me in sending greetings and encouragement to Dr. Faurisson in the form of letters, cards and money. Make any checks payable to "Mr." Faurisson, not "Dr." or "Robert" or "Prof." Faurisson. That is Dr. Faurisson's idea. Better still, send your help in cash in a well-sealed envelope. He just had to lay out 3300 French Francs for new glasses to replace those smashed by the terrorist attackers. He will need costly dental work to fix his teeth, many of which were knocked out when his upper and lower jaws were broken in six places.

Please write to the enclosed addresses of the French media, police officials, government bureaucrats and ministers. They are not investigating with any vigor this disgusting and cowardly act by the Jewish thugs, but public pressure and scrutiny can change their minds! We have achieved miracles before by coordinated, concentrated, combined operations. Your efforts have helped me. Now let's help Robert Faurisson, a hero of our cause!

Ernst Zündel can be reached at
206 Carlton St., Toronto ONT
M5A 2L1, CANADA

All the best!
[signed] Ernst Zündel

Sample Letter

This is the type of letter people send to French addresses supplied:

To Whom It May Concern:

I have read in the newspapers about the vicious attack against the revisionist French scholar, Dr. Robert Faurisson, by three Jewish terrorists on September 16, 1989 in Vichy.

I have not heard of any arrests!

What kind of country is France, when crimes against intellectual freedom are tolerated by the police, the judiciary, the politicians, and the media? What kind of 'Liberté' is that?

I demand that French authorities do something to solve this heinous crime, and expect that you tell me the results.

I presently buy French wine, cheese, and my wife, French fashions. We have visited France on holidays. However, if France allows this kind of terrorism, then I and my friends will have to

reconsider our purchasing of French goods!

Please explain to me the laxity of the investigation of this unspeakable crime.

Sincerely yours,

Send letters of protest to:

Figaro 37 rue du Louvre F-75081 Paris	Monsieur le Presidentde la Republique Palais de l'Elysee Avenue des Champs-Elysees Paris, FRANCE
Le Monde, 7 rue des Italiens F-75427 Paris, Cedex 09 FRANCE	Marie Claude Malhuret Place de L'Hotel de Ville F-30200 Vichy FRANCE
National Hebdo 7 Cour des petites Ecuries F-76010 Paris FRANCE	M. Maille Commisaire de Police Avenue Victorias F-30200 Vichy FRANCE
M. Giral Police Judicier Rue Pelliffer F-63000 Clairemont-Ferrand FRANCE	Mademoiselle Rubanpel Judge d'Instruction F-03300 Cusset FRANCE

Get Well cards, flowers, cash and donations can be sent to:
Dr. Robert Faurisson
10 rue de Normandie
F-03200 Vichy, FRANCE

* * * * *

Canada's First War Crimes Trial since the end of WWII is still on track. Despite numerous constitutional and other brilliant moves and arguments before various judges, this political trial is still going on. Most of the proceedings are, and have been for weeks, of a legal and technical nature and have not been allowed to be reported.

Doug Christie, Keltie Zubko, and Barbara Kulaszka, the "battling trio," have been working long hours. The research team has combed the law and other libraries here and overseas. Many people are helping in many little ways. Once again, the main burden is borne by our network of idealists, because th Hungarian community has not been very supportive of the 77-year-old former gendarme.

He is going to court every day, although quite frail and obviously stressed. However, the Canadian politicians who caved in to Jewish

pressure after forty years incessant agitation to pass this atrocious legislation which permits "persecution through prosecution," do not care.

One of the chief pushers for this disgusting law, a political hack and alleged "Ukrainian," named Hynatyshin, has just been made Governor-General of Canada! So the boys are being rewarded! One could say it is a new form of 30 pieces of silver.

The Canadian police seems to care little; after all, what's the fate of some old man to them. They remind me of the Jews in Moses' time, dancing around the golden calf, sexing, doping, boozing while their country goes to the dogs! Poor Canada! I had thought this was a better place. How wrong I was!

Once the trial starts for real, you will get a blow by blow description. If you can help in the meantime, please do! *Also:* do not forget to contact the media and your local and federal politicians and tell them how disgusted you are about this "pandering" to the Jews, as a former Prime Minister of Canada said it would be if Canada adopted this legislation.

* * * * *

Friends of Freedom
P.O. Box 1133
Sooke, B.C. Western Canada V0S 1N0

September 22, 1989

The Zündel Appeal

The Zündel appeal commenced on Monday, September 18th with arguments of Douglas Christie, acting for Mr. Zündel who is appealing his second conviction on charges of publishing false new damaging to racial and social tolerance by publishing the 32-page booklet *Did Six Million Really Die?*

The argument was in front of the Ontario Court of Appeal, three judges (Brooke, Galligan and Morden) hearing the appeal. It was held in Courtroom 1 of Osgoode Hall, and the room was packed, primarily with supporters of the Appellant.

On Monday, Mr. Christie spent the entire day arguing about only 6 of the 47 grounds of appeal enumerated in the 151 page factum (the legal summary of appeal arguments and authorities). The judges heard that during Mr. Zündel's second trial, the judge improperly took judicial notice of one particular version of the holocaust, a version that Crown Attorney Blacklock referred to as the "bare bones" holocaust, finding that it was a fact that no reasonable person would dispute, and so advising the jury. Later in the trial, the trial judge told the jury that the booklet disputed the holocaust, leaving the clear implication therefore that they should dis-

regard any evidence going to the truth of the booklet in question.

Ground 2 was that the trial judge improperly allowed the Crown to *read* into evidence the entire evidence of historian Raul Hilberg from the first trial, without requiring him to testify and be cross examined on the major changes to his opinion, as shown in the revised edition of his book, i.e., that he had excised the references to two Hitler orders for the extermination of Jews. Hilberg had written a letter to the prosecutor, saying that he did not wish to face cross-examination by Doug Christie again, and so would not attend the second trial. In the meantime, the changes to his book were made and published. This evidence, more than anything the revisionists could produce, would have shown the metamorphosis of the orthodox holocaust viewpoint, and was important to the defense view that history changes–especially history about World War II. As proof of that, witness the book *Other Losses*, by James Bacque, which is only now publishing in the mainstream what revisionists have discussed for years, i.e., Allied war crimes.

Ground 3 contested the judge's admission into evidence of three items going to the accused's motive to publish false news, but which were used by the Crown and the judge to try to show that the accused knew *Did Six Million Really Die?* was false. The reasoning for this evidence was that if the Crown proved Ernst Zündel was a National Socialist sympathizers, then he must therefore be a liar. This was a major ground, argued strenuously by Doug Christie that holding a particular ideology is no evidence of first knowledge of the truth or falsity of something, and second, that one was therefore a liar. this ground went hand in hand with a very important ground, i.e., the contention that the requirement for knowledge under Section 177 was of *actual* knowledge of falsity, and not a mere belief in falsity of the booklet.

Other important grounds argued that the book, *Six Million Did Die*, published in direct response to the booklet in question, should not have been admitted, and that *The Leuchter Report* (on the feasibility of gassings at Auschwitz and Birkenau by an American gas chamber engineer) should have been allowed. The defence also made the point that history is opinion, that the booklet was a political opinion piece, and that the judge repeatedly erred in his instructions to the jury on various elements of the charge to the jury. These arguments lasted over two days, although only one and a half days had been allotted.

The Crown then responded to defence arguments, taking another two days to proceed through the 33 points that the judges wished the Crown to answer, as well as the sentence appeal. These were argued by a new Crown attorney, John Blacklock, the trial prosecutor, John Pearson and Jamie Klukach, who introduced the requisite plea from the Jewish community. The defence team has seen many prosecutors on this case come and go, during the years since 1984 when Mr.

Zündel's case first went to court.

The Crown's arguments were clever as they distorted much of the actual trial evidence either by misstatement or by omission, leaving an incorrect impression with the appeal court judges. In an appeal of only five days (originally planned for a mere three!) it was a monumental task to deal with over 10,000 pages of evidence, six volumes of exhibits and arguments on many complex legal issues. The Crown reiterated the same *ad hominem* methods used at the trial, ie., that Ernst Zündel was a National Socialist sympathizer therefore *must know* that the booklet was false when he published it. They argued that the judge had been very kind (!) to the defence when he took judicial notice of a so-called "bare bones" version of the holocaust, i.e., omitting any mention of six million, and the word "policy."

They argued that the judge hadn't been biased, and that he bent over backwards to accommodate the defence. If it wasn't so much difference than what really happened, it would have been laughable. For example, the Crown made the incorrect submission that the judge had merely been humourous when he'd observed to Doug Christie about Mr. Zündel that "[the jury] Might think he's a kook...Perhaps that's the best thing he's got going for himself." It was this passage that had been excised from the official trial transcript until Doug Christie convinced the court reporter that two people in court were willing to swear they had heard and noted those remarks.

They argued that since Udo Walendy had written a response to the book *Six Million Did Die*, and Ernst Zündel was in receipt of Walendy's writings, Zündel must have had knowledge that *Did Six Million Really Die?* was false. This, of course, contained the implication that *Six Million Did Die* was true, when there was no such evidence, indeed the trial judge specifically made reference to the falsity of the portions of the book alleging gas chambers at Dachau.

The judges did not betray much emotion or indeed much response at all to most of the arguments. The only reaction betraying an obvious slant was Mr. Justice Galligan's words about the evidence of Dr. K.T. Fann, called by the defence to give expert evidence about the classification of the booklet as fact or opinion, and denigrated at the trial by the trial judge.

Galligan defended the judge, referring to Fann's evidence as "preposterous nonsense"...simply because he had given his expert opinion that the booklet was a political opinion, and therefore would not be caught by the false news section which refers to false statement of *fact*. Galligan's comments received a detailed answer from Doug Christie in his reply.

It seemed obvious to me that, notwithstanding the assurances of Justice Brooke that they had read the defence factum, much of it had

escaped the attention of some of the judges. It is difficult to say just how the Judges really received the defence arguments, since the tension in the courtroom created by the presence of two very partisan factions probably had an effect on the judges.

Sabina Citron was there along with her bodyguard and others of the Jewish community, such as Manuel Prutschi of the Canadian Jewish Congress and others who had been much in evidence during the trial. The supporters of the defence outnumbered them on some days four to one.

One of the most striking aspects of the entire appeal was to see the appeal court judges demonstrate their own historical opinions and biases in the questions they asked of Doug Christie, especially during the argument about Judicial Notice. It showed me that everyone has their opinions about what took place during World War II, and no one knows the whole truth, thus underlining the importance of freedom of inquiry and expression, so that all points of view can be heard, weighed and accepted or rejected. Doug Christie's arguments about the terrible difficulties produced when trying someone for their historical views were hammered home to the three judges, and like it or not, they now must have some idea of the injustice of these kinds of trials.

On Friday, September 22nd, Doug Christie made his final reply to the Crown's arguments. He warned the court that attempting to put purveyors of ideas in jail does not weaken those ideas, but instead has throughout history made those ideas much more potent. The court adjourned at 3:30, with the decision reserved, as in the last appeal. That means it could come down any time that the judges have read and absorbed all the 36 volumes of transcripts, the factums, the exhibit books, and the massive books of authorities. All it takes to win the appeal is two of the three judges. If there would be a decision against Mr. Zündel, with one judge dissenting, there would be an automatic right of appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada. It is expected that any decision going against the defence would be appealed. Mr. Zündel remains out of jail, on appeal bail.

A word of thanks must be specially said to all those who helped so much during the appeal. It was once again wonderful to see the manner in which people pitched in to help in all the ways they could think of, from making delicious meals for the tired defence team, to doing all the tedious photocopying and assembling of books of authorities, driving the defence team to court, and doing all the innumerable chores that make such a complicated appeal possible to carry through. The defence had plenty of help carrying the massive weight of books to court and back again, and plenty of support and encouragement. A special thanks to all the people who took time to come to court each day and show their presence in support of freedom of speech. Thank you! □

A Real War Criminal

An Open Letter to the O.S.I.

by
Maj. Joe Stano USAF-Ret.
26D Navesink Ave.
Highlands, N.J. 07732
(201) 291-0110

27 October 1989

Mr. Neal Sher
Office of Special Investigations
Department of Justice
Washington, D.C. 20530

Dear Mr. Sher:

I would like to report the discovery of a loathsome and disgusting war criminal living right here in New Jersey. Far from concealing his past crimes, this butcher actually boasts of slaughtering helpless women and children when he was a Captain in the U.S. Army of Occupation in Germany. He even takes delight in boasting of how he also ordered his men to commit similar war crimes.

As a professional soldier who has served this nation during two wars, I was appalled by the conduct of this sadistic butcher who has brought disgrace, dishonor and shame on the United States and the American military.

His atrocities clearly violate the 1907 Hague Conference and the 1929 Geneva Convention. If we apply the "ex post facto" laws established during the Nuremberg Trials, there can be little doubt that this butcher is a war criminal—many times over— under the standards established at Nuremberg. An "ex post facto" application of the rules of war established at the 1949 Geneva Convention (IV), finds him guilty of crimes against civilians. Given the fact that he specifically directed his atrocities against the German people—whom he hates—his genocidal slaughters fall under the laws of the newly signed Genocide Convention.

Mr. Sher, given the problems you've recently experienced in rounding up suitable war criminals for shipment to Israel—as in the Frank Walus case, where eleven of your carefully chosen Israeli witnesses committed perjury and your prosecutors clearly committed sub-

ornation of perjury—this case should be, as we say in the Air Force, "a piece of cake." This loathsome butcher is a war criminal many times over; more importantly, he is a war criminal who goes about openly boasting and bragging of his many war crimes.

The war criminal in question is one Julian "Bud" Batlan. He lives at 9 Scott Lane in Englishtown, New Jersey, 07726. He is well known in New Jersey; in that, "Butcher" Batlan was formerly the Commander of the Jewish War Veterans in New Jersey.

Let me explain the series of events that led to the ex posure of this loathsome war criminal:

My path crossed Butcher Batlan during one of my many sorties to try and terminate the illegal and unconstitutional efforts by various Jewish organizations and individuals to censor American citizens by threats and intimidation—thereby denying them their First Amendment rights.

Example: An elderly couple living in Howell, New Jersey were harassed for months, until the police put a tap on their telephone, because the husband had written a letter to a newspaper. The wife became ill because she feared sleeping at night after receiving constant threats to burn her house down. Her husband said he would never write another letter to a newspaper because he could not put his sick wife through that kind of harassment again.

This man is an American citizen. He served his nation during the Second World War. And yet, he is being denied his First Amendment rights by threats on the life of his wife.

My "sortie," which I considered as "trolling for groundfire" as a Forward Air Controller (I did a lot of that in combat), produced a lot of "flak" right here in the U.S.: an endless cacophony of screaming, howling, shrieking death threats—morning, noon and night—and a collection of anonymous letters and notes in the same vein.

Of course, all the threats to murder my wife and children were wasted on me—I've never married. As for myself, I would take great pleasure in putting a bullet in creatures that masturbate in phone booths making obscene and threatening calls in an effort to frighten women and children. To me it would be a public service: the extermination of vermin.

As a firm believer in the American concept of "Equal Justice Under Law," I reported these death threats to the F.B.I., and suggested that if they applied half the energy they usually expend in tracing the twelve-year-old "criminal" who has spray-painted a lop-sided swastika on a wall, they could easily round up a score or more of these

cowards who hide behind a telephone and try to terrify women and children. "Death threats" are against the law, you know.

I also informed my "screamers" on thetelephone—and Director William S. Sessions of the F.B.I. by formal letter—that anyone coming to "get me" with their "Uzis," as most of them had howled, will be promptly shot dead! It's a useful habit I picked up in combat with the First Air Commando.

The "turn-out" was most disappointing. Not one of the score or more of "screamers" has yet found the courage to even show up—with or without Uzis. Proving that those who hide behind telephones and anonymous letters are craven cowards.

I got lucky! I had the very good fortune to actually identify one of my anonymous postal cowards. He had sent me a childish death threat, painfully printed in—of all things!—Red Ink! Clearly, this was an intellect not far removed from the sand box.

Yes, it was Julian "Bud" Batlan, the former Commander of the New Jersey Jewish War Veterans, who printed that childish death threat in red ink—apparently with his left hand so that no one would identify his hand..."printing-(?). What a monumental ass!

I naturally sent the "heroic" Batlan a charming (I thought) letter thanking him for his childish note and commenting—at length—on cowards who send anonymous notes and letters because they haven't the courage to do otherwise. I suggested his actions were compatible with those of his counterparts in the Israeli Army, who, in responding to the Israeli Prime Minister's barbaric order to "Punish them, break their bones," had seized some 840 children on the Gaza Strip, from the age of 15 down to age of 4, had held them down and then "bravely" smashed their arms and legs with rocks and bricks. According to the barbarians in the Israeli Army, this was done because these children were "suspected" of throwing rocks.

A splendid example of "Israeli Justice." And a war crime under the Geneva Convention of 1949. It's interesting to note that many of the laws drafted at that convention were at the insistence of Jews; specifically those laws dealing with the treatment of civilians by armies of occupation. Incredible!

Mr. Bernard Mills, the U.N. official in charge of relief work on the Gaza Strip, had wondered how grown men could bring themselves to torture four, five and six-year-old children in such a cowardly and sadistic fashion. A question a great many Europeans had asked themselves when Mr. Mills spoke before the European Parliament on the unspeakable barbarity of the Israeli Army in the Gaza Strip. Well, Butcher "Bud" Batlan answered that question.

Butcher Batlan responded to my letter with a note that said: "Kicking ass is great!" This disgusting lower form of life clearly thought it was manly—if not "macho"—of the Israeli Army to torture Palestinian children in this fashion. In doing so, he certified his streak of sadism—a mile wide!—that paralleled his certified streak of cowardice as an anonymous writer of death threats. It was a loathsome streak of sadism that he would again document beyond a shadow of a doubt.

I was to later receive a letter from Butcher Batlan, wherein he clearly documents his war crimes. In this letter, the Butcher informed me that he had met some of the Israeli Generals who were visiting Fort Monmouth in New Jersey. He said that he informed them that he did not approve of the "restraint" they were using in dealing with the Palestinians. Only a butcher like Batlan, who regarded the torture of four, five and six-year-old children as "kicking ass," could consider the beatings, torture and shooting of unarmed civilians—women and children—as showing unusual "restraint." No doubt Batlan is of the school that regards the killing of an eight-year-old, a five-year-old, and a three-year-old by the Israeli Army as a matter of "self-defense." In the defense of Israel, a three-year-old toddler becomes a deadly terrorist to creatures like Batlan.

In his letter Batlan boasted that troops under his command were never that "restrained" when dealing with the German people. He boasts of having slaughtered German civilians without regard of sex or age—women and children—and points out that flamethrowers and .50 cal. multiple machine gun mounts were used against these unfortunate people. Men, women and children, the old and the young, were completely helpless, their lives were literally in the bloody hands of a sadistic butcher who clearly enjoyed killing them at every opportunity. As usual, for Batlan, this filthy creature actually thinks that his sadistic slaughters were acceptable conduct for an army of occupation and even quite courageous.

Having indiscriminately slaughtered Germans in occupied Germany, the Butcher demands the same slaughter of the Palestinian people in occupied Palestine, and wonders why the Israeli Army has shown so much "restraint" in the matter. As he says: "I advised them that I did not approve of this restraint." The bloody butcher actually wonders why anyone might be a bit squeamish or reticent about committing a genocidal slaughter of unarmed civilians, afterall, he thoroughly enjoyed all his slaughters.

Since the conditions in occupied Palestine are certainly not the same as the conditions in occupied Germany when the Butcher Batlan

could get away with his slaughters, it would seem that the Israelis are somewhat loath to employ Butcher Batlan's tactics for slaughtering helpless civilians, en masse, with flamethrowers and 50. cal. multiple machine gun mounts. Much preferring to only slaughter a few Palestinians at a time with small arms. Probably because they know, full well, that they can't get away with the kind of appalling atrocities Batlan had committed after the war in a prostrate Germany where the media ignored, or covered up, his crimes. I'm sure this decision has come as a great disappointment to Butcher Batlan, who clearly yearns for the "good old days."

Having already written F.B.I. Director Sessions, I fully expect the red ink-stained wretch Batlan to be charged and tried for his repulsive postal habits—that he was stupid enough to so readily admit. This should go a long way in discouraging many of his cowardly counterparts who mail and phone death threats in an effort to deny American citizens their rights under the First Amendment.

As for the Butcher's war crimes: I naturally expect swift action by the O.S.I. in bringing charges against this confessed war criminal, so that he may be sent to Germany for trial. It is regrettable that Germany has abandoned Capital Punishment. Butcher Batlan, who has so grievously disgraced his uniform and the United States with his sadistic slaughters of helpless women and children certainly deserves to hang.

Mr. Sher, just in case you have some questions as to the law in this matter, might I suggest a short stroll to the Supreme Court Building, where I think you will find "Equal Justice Under Law" still engraved on the front of the building—it hasn't changed. Of course, any reticence on your part in the pursuance of this open-and-shut case of genocidal war crimes will certainly result in a rather rude metaphorical boot in the backside from some members of our Congress—to kind of move you along.

So, Mr. Sher, get on with it. Humanity cries for justice—latent though it may be—in these unspeakable "crimes against humanity."

Cordially,
[signed] Joe Stano, Maj. USAF-Ret.

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Editor,

Lt. Col. Higgins death outraged the entire country—and rightly so. Still, the saddest fact of his demise is that he is but one of the much larger number of Americans who have died for the benefit of Israel. His, the most recent death, brings that number ever closer to 400,000.

Here are the facts, as I see them, From the record and For the record, for those who are not familiar with them.

The present-day state of Israel was conceived and born in World War I. It was 1916 and England had given up hope of being victorious. Prudently she acquiesced to Germany's offer of peace, as per ante bellum. At this all important moment in history, the Jewish Zionist leader, Chaim Weizman, persuaded the English war lords that eventual victory was still with their reach, through intervention by the United States. For this, which he guaranteed would come to pass, he extracted the promise from the Brits that the Jews would be given Palestine, then a British mandate, as their "homeland". This sordid agreement is known to the world as the "Balfour Declaration." And, astoundingly except to those in the know, in 1917 the United States duly entered the war. The country and the men who were to die were told that they were fighting "a war to end all wars." That all of the dying then going on was solely for that piece of land in the Middle East that the Jews coveted makes the entire later half of that great war a Jewish war. Nearly 200,000 of those who died were Americans.

World War II was a Jewish War, from beginning to end! It actually began in 1933. In that year, the Jewish World Council declared a "holy war" against Germany until its complete and utter destruction. With their declaration of war they began boycotting German goods, and initiated a campaign of hate propaganda, an onslaught against truth that was unprecedented in history. And six years later, in 1939, they finally succeeded in "upgrading" their "holy war" into a shooting war.

This fact, cleverly obscured at that time, became self-evident when England and France declared war against Germany— after Germany, on 1 September 1939, executed a police action into formerly-German territory of Poland to rescue millions of ethnic Germans from the murdering hands of Polish megalomaniacs—and not against the Soviets when they invaded the eastern half of Poland a few weeks after the German action had begun. In 1941, after the Russo-German war started, Russia was given unlimited aid and was welcomed as an ally of the western powers.

In 1945, world Jewry's "holy war" aims were realized with a barbarism never before equaled.

With the help, aid and assistance of completely brainwashed nations, their leaders acting as bought-and-paid-for agents of international Jewry, they tore apart, murdered and incinerated hundreds of thousands of men, women, and children by bombing and leveling city after city without anymore compunction than dousing an anthill with gasoline and setting it on fire. Even Churchill, a man without scruples, who sacrificed the British Empire for the Jewish cause, when he became aware of the repercussions from the terrorist bombing of the beautiful city of Dresden in February 1945, emanating from some sane, neutral countries, attempted to dissociate himself from this murderous act. Nowhere on earth, at no time in history, had their ever been such deliberate mayhem, murder and destruction made by man. The destruction and death of Dresden is the most horrendous criminal act ever perpetrated. The casualties numbered twice those of Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

For the benefit of world opinion, Jewish leaders also saw the need for dissociation. In line with the dissembling of truth regarding Germany, as had been done since 1933, the next giant step away from their own guilt complex was a masterpiece of deception the preceding twelve years of outrageous distortions and lies had made possible. Employing the proven maxim that the best defense is an offense, the media lords now published scenes of the chaos—emaciated bodies and unburied corpses—world-wide and added to these photos, depicting unmatched misery, their own concocted captions.

Since then, Jewry's exploitation of the monstrous and macabre "Holocaust" lie has turned into something much more than just a smokescreen to hide their own guilt; it has become their main plank in foreign policy. To wit: a world sympathetic to the Jews' alleged "suffering" stood by while the Jews ousted and killed the Palestinians and took their ancient homeland. Germany and the rest of the world is being blackmailed to the tune of billions to this day, these tribute payments being the mainstay of the chaotic economy of the bandit state of Israel. And because they cannot afford to let their multi-purpose smokescreen and lies be blown away, you will constantly hear and see expanded versions of their "Holocaust' scam on TV and in the press.

In 1967, during Israel's Six Day War, 34 US sailors died and 175 were wounded when the Israelis attempted to sink the *USS Liberty*. It is to our then President Johnson's everlasting shame that he refused to let nearby US forces take saving and retaliatory action and that he fully concurred in the ensuing cover-up.

In 1983, 50 Americans died in the US Embassy explosion in

Beirut.

Also in 1983, 241 US Marines died in the suicidal bombing of their barracks.

In 1985, 255 US soldiers died in an air crash on their way back from the Middle East.

These are just a few examples of Americans who died for the benefit of Israel. Suffice it to say that ONE American death is too much if it is not in our country's best interest, but in the interest of this abomination called Israel.

How does our government explain to the bereaved the cause of their bereavement? How can it justify the unjustifiable? Best wishes,

'Uncle H.', New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

I hope that this letter finds all well with you and yours...

I recently traveled to Britain, and found many depressing scenes such as a gang of Blacks turning over trashcans in Ispwich while White citizens pretended not to notice; White teenage girls in Felixstowe openly flirting with subhuman Africans; "Nelson Mandela Street" in Glasgow; a "Black Culture" film festival in York; constant racemixing propaganda via pop music blaring from the radio; an Indian with a British wife trying to trick elderly widows out of their money and possessions; and much more. But compared to the United States, the process of racial degeneration and suppression of racial truth has not gone nearly as far: I found a substantial minority of Britons unafraid to condemn multiracialism; "White Power" graffiti was seen everywhere; and Whites are still the overwhelming majority even in the large cities. But their island nation is small and crowded, and the streams of non-European biomass are nearly endless... Yours very sincerely,

K.S., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear George:

Many thanks for the...Adolf Hitler 100th birthday commemorative issue. I always look back with gratification when I think of my personal association with Germany, both before and after the tragic war. I have vivid memories of my last visit there in 1939. My mother had always expressed a desire to see Germany and, strangely, I decided to take my parents there in August 1939. We all had a marvelous time; subsequently my mother died in 1940 as the result of a silly accident, but I reflect that when we arrived back in Ostende, Belgium, we decided to have a day or two there, and I remember the Belgians were practicing

the Black-Out with the street lamps; so it seems they knew about that about to happen war.

The world is right now well and truly paying the price for that foolishness. I was in Germany last year for a few days; one could hardly recognise the place. All in all, I have spent many years in Germany; I really loved the country. I was stationed in Wiesbaden for a few years in the occupation of the Rhine in the British Army; I enjoyed every minute of it and can remember a great number of people and incidents experienced.

Well, well, I suppose I get carried away; I doubt we shall ever again see in our time anything like it, but I do believe something like it could arise again as the result of the outright attempt at world destruction taking place today at the hands of the masters of broadcasting.

...Let us keep the flame burning. Sincerely yours,

J.L., New Zealand

Dear Mr. Dietz: * * * * *

The 20 April Adolf Hitler commemorative issue of *Liberty Bell* was a real bonus—a fitting recognition of the Twentieth Century's greatest hero's birthday. Thanks to you, George, for creating a physical memorial for the huge admiration and feeling of indebtedness most of us feel toward this one Twentieth Century light beacon of Aryan history. Only you could have done it...you, who has done so much, without any thought of profit or fame/notoriety accruing to you, to keep alive the positive ideas and deeds, past and present, without which we Aryans would have no proud heritage, or hope for the future. Thanks again, George, and best wishes.

K.B., Ohio

Dear Sir: * * * * *

Thank you for promptly filling my recent order. I was happy to once again ascertain that Mr. Covington is still "true, blue" for the cause.I have been reading his book, *The March Up Country*, and enjoying it thoroughly.

Sincerely, R.B., Kentucky

Dear Mr. Dietz: * * * * *

I have been very busy the past few Months, as the Army has kept me traveling quite a bit. I'd like to thank you for the extra items that you have been sending me, especially for the April 1989 edition of *Liberty Bell*. As an admirer of the "Hero of the 20th Century," I treasure the only magazine good enough to commemorate his 100th birthday.

Viel Glück!

Capt. A.J., U.S. Army

* * * * *

Dear George:

I would like to offer some explanation on what has happened to the National Front [of Great Britain], since Dr. Oliver mentioned it in the September *Liberty Bell*. I have been in contact with the NF since it was subject of a 1985 article in *Instauration*, so I have some knowledge of the NF and its policies.

The NF split in 1986 when a group imagining themselves to be revolutionaries gained control of the party and expelled their opponents. This group, which publishes the sometimes monthly newspaper *National Front News* and the seldom issued magazine *Nationalism Today*, is the "Nutty Farce" Dr. Oliver spoke of, better known as the "loony Front." Even Strasser is no longer welcome there; the loony front's heroes are the Ayatollah Khomeini, Louis Farrakhan, and Muammar Gadhafi, whose *Green Book* is now required reading. Virtually every issue of their paper is filled with denunciations of "racist bigots," while black nationalists are praised to the skies. In fact, all mention of racial differences is officially banned by this group, and no books on race are in their booklist.

As bad as all this sound, the fact is that the vast majority of NF members simply followed the expelled leaders and continued on as the National Front, making the loony Front largely irrelevant. This is the "Flag" NF, known by the name of its monthly newspaper (it can be obtained from P.O. Box 230, Worthing, Sussex BN14 8EG). It also publishes the bi-monthly magazine *Vanguard* (P.O. Box 634, Hove, Sussex BN3 5FZ); both are quality publications, without a hint of lunacy.

Although Tyndall is more well-known in this country, it would be a mistake to regard the NF as simply a has-been organization. It is still a household name in Britain, and retains a core of experienced leaders and members. It would also be incorrect to view Tyndall's departure from the NF as the cause of its decline; in fact, the party was already splitting after the disastrous 1979 General Election, while Tyndall was still NF Chairman (he left in 1980). No nationalist organization in Britain has had much success in the 80's, although this may be changing; both the NF and BNP [British National Party] report more public interest in their activities than at any time since the 1970's.

My advice to readers who want to know more about the British nationalist scene is simply to write the NF or the BNP (P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW) directly and find out for themselves. Be sure to include a donation!

Sincerely,
S.J., California

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

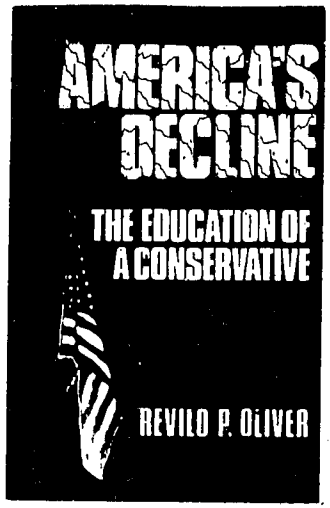

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

The *Liberty Bell* As a Revisionist Periodical

By Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 29

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Great Failure, page 1; Ungrateful Hero, page 5; Doing the Lord's Work, page 10. Apocalypse Soon, by Nicholas Carter, page 39. Some Revisionist Viewpoints on World War Two, by Prof. Ben Kriegh, page 49. A Very Important Fraction, by Allan Callahan, page 53. *Liberty Bell* Index 1989, page 57

VOL. 17 - NO. 4 DECEMBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

GREAT FAILURE

The Crusades are, so to speak, the continental divide of European history. They have inspired thousands of novels and romances in all European languages, of which the best known in this country is probably Sir Walter Scott's *The Talisman*, a typical compound of 15% history and 85% exuberant fancy. They are subject of innumerable general and partial histories, and even a summarily select bibliography would cover several pages. For an orderly account of events, I shall recommend only *A History of the Crusades,* a composite work edited by Kenneth M. Sutton and others (2 vols., Madison, University of Wisconsin Press, 1969).

The avowed purpose of the Crusades was the conquest of Palestine, then called the "Holy Land", because it was the scene of the tales assembled in the Christians' holy book. When we consider the individuals who participated in that great outburst of military power, we can only rarely determine in what proportions a given man was actuated by superstition and by our racial desire for adventure, conquest, and glory.

In the Crusades, Europe attained the greatest measure of unity she has had since the fall of the Roman Empire. It is true that there was frequent and sometimes fatal dissention among the leaders, but they quarreled as rival commanders, each jealous of his own prestige and confident of his own military judgement, not as Englishmen or Frenchman or Germans. In feudal society (as so often in the Elizabethan theatre and grand opera) each territorial magnate, a count or duke, was the absolute monarch of his own domain, owing only a tenuous allegiance to a king or emperor, and nationality was, at most, only a vague perception of small ethnic and temperamental differences, not yet systematized politically into distinct nations.

The European unity manifested in the Crusades was, in part, made possible by a common religion, Christianity in the form of Roman Catholicism, still unperturbed by formidable heresy, and,

in part, by a common culture and, among the literate, a common language, Latin. To what extent this basis of unity was preserved by Christianity is a question that depends on speculation about what would have happened, had the Germanic peoples been immune to the alien religion. The answer given by Charles Renouvier in his anonymously published *Uchronie* (Paris, 1876) is only one of scores that could be urged with equal plausibility.

In the Crusades, Europe, for the first time since the decadence of Rome, took the offensive and, in obedience to our racial urge to expand and conquer, the relatively small armies of European warriors vanquished the Moslem's armed hordes, subdued Palestine, made an Aryan the King of Jerusalem, and partitioned the land into feudal domains.

In the Crusades, Europe also manifested, here and there, a sense of racial unity. One of the great leaders of the First Crusade, Godfrey de Bouillon, remarked on the folly of going to the Orient to fight the Saracens while leaving one's wife and heirs exposed to the depredations of another Oriental race, the enemies of God and man, and he was only with difficulty persuaded to depart on the Crusade and leave urgent business unfinished at home. Other noblemen, notably Emicho de Leiningen, Guillaume de Melun et Gâtinais, Clarebold de Vendeuil, Thomas de La Fère, and Drogo de Nesle, attempted hurriedly to clean up some German cities, notably Speyer, Worms, Mainz, and Cologne, on their way to the holy war. Their patriotic efforts were largely frustrated by men of their own race. The Jews scurried to sanctuary in churches and monasteries, where they were protected by venal or superstitious ecclesiastics, including bishops and archbishops, and some went into hiding in the homes of venal or compassionate burghers. Of the Jews who fell into the hands of the Crusaders, many saved their lives by professing an eagerness to be doused in holy water, while an uncertain number of others were slain. Warriors on their way to Palestine could not tarry long in any one place, so their attempted *épuration* was more symbolic than real, and they had to be content with a relatively small number of executions and with carrying off booty that the usurers and swindlers quickly replaced by fresh depredations.

Yahweh's darlings habitually and perpetually whine about persecution, and since the Crusaders did slay a number of them who failed to scuttle into sanctuary or hiding, they had some basis for fictions about a "holocaust." They wrote narratives about the multitude of sweet innocents who heroically killed themselves and their families to avoid falling into the hands of the vile Christians. These accounts were recently translated, expounded and elaborated by Robert Chazan in *European Jews and the First Crusade* (Berkeley, University of California Press, 1987), a work that I have not seen, although I have read a good part of the sources in an edition by Neubauer, Stern, and Baer (Berlin, 1892). Chazan evidently accepted the stories as historical chronicles.

Professor Ivan G. Marcus of the Jewish Theological Seminary, in his review of Chazan's book in *Speculum*, LXIV (1989), pp. 685 ff., notes that the several sources represent revisions by various hands and fall into three families, distinguished by the use of "stench" or "filth" or both to designate Christians. He recognizes that the stories, improved by each reviser, "are highly edited, rhetorically colored, and liturgically motivated literary reworkings of circular letters and oral reports, written for definite purposes."

It is likely that some Jews—how many we shall never know—did follow the example which, according to tradition, was set by the Jews in Masada when that fortress was retaken by the Romans in A.D. 73, and did kill themselves and their families rather than be temporarily polluted by drops of the hated Europeans' holy water.

When the Crusaders reached Palestine, their prowess and valor crushed the Moslem armies and gave them possession of all the territory they coveted, on which they imposed a rule that has left monuments that still excite the awe of tourists, notably the vast ruins of the Krak des Chevaliers. But their conquest of Palestine, as their later conquest of the Byzantine Empire, was in the end ephemeral, and as the Europeans retreated, the land relapsed into the possession of the peoples from whom it had been taken.

The great effort, inspired by Christianity, ended in failure, because the minds of the conquerors had been muddled and perverted by Christianity. Thus was the blood of our race shed in vain, and its heroism aborted, as was often to happen in later centuries.

Another retelling of a part of the history of the Crusades is Edward Burman's *The Templars, Knights of God* (London, Crucible, 1988), which is the subject of an admirably perspicacious review by the editors of *Mankind Quarterly*, XXIX (1989), pp. 421 ff.

The Knights Templar fought valiantly and heroically in the Near East, but their order was an attempt to combine two incompatible things: knighthood and piety. They were warriors, but they

were also ecclesiastics, and as such they were condemned to celibacy. They could not marry, and since Christianity had inherited and even exacerbated the morbid misogyny of its Jewish authors, they were even forbidden to have intercourse with those nasty and dangerous animals, women. The result, naturally, was that some became homosexuals, with a vice that does not necessarily exclude valor,[1] while others, evading an inhuman law, kept concubines, usually women from the native population, and engendered mongrel bastards.

The Knights Templar, therefore, were a part of the racial ruin wrought by an alien and poisonous religion. They, as the editors remark in the review, were part of the historical record that incites us to "wonder that Europe could for so long sustain the constant genetic loss resultant from centuries of warfare on the one hand, and centuries of monasticism on the other."

The Jewish superstition, furthermore, was what aborted the first great European conquest and made it a war to save a part of the world for Christianity and thus, despite all the heroism of the Aryan warriors, made it in the end as futile and foolish as a war to "save the world for democracy."

One could not improve on the concluding section of the review as a statement of a highly significant historical fact that is usually disregarded by writers who aspire to be popular pseudo-historians:

"Although the Levant was potentially a source of wealth and riches for Europe, being central to trade with the Orient, it could have been held only if the Crusaders had abandoned the Christian ideal, which saw the local Christian population as their brethren, and had instead planned the permanent colonization of the Holy Land by European settlers, bringing European women along with the European knights, and encouraging settlers such as the Templars to breed families of their own by European women, and thus ensure a permanent and plentiful garrison sufficient to resist the Moslem hordes brought against them from all directions. While the Crusaders never degenerated, in the Levant, to the levels of the Byzantines, nevertheless the only offspring they produced there were the offspring of local women who certainly did not share the gene pool of the European knights, and equally certainly were not reared in the tradition that enthused the chivalry of

1. As witness the famous Hieros Lochos of Thebes, if their sexual habits are correctly reported. Philip of Macedon, who was by no means a sentimentalist but had an Aryan's admiration of courage and loyalty, wept when he saw them dead in their ranks on the field of Chaeronea.

Europe. For the vast majority of European knights, participation in the Crusades, and settlement in the Levant, was genetic death. The indigenous Moslems could always raise fresh hosts with which to retake the cities won by the Crusaders at such heavy cost, while any Crusader reaction was possible only when the internecine political and church squabbles in Europe would permit a new generation of young knights to be sent to the Levant." Sent, one could add, to their genetic death and with further depletion of our race's great and irreplaceable heritage.

So you can see that the hallucinatory drug to which our race was made addicted by its eternal enemies and by its own shysters and demented dervishes, was as deadly in 1096-1144 as it is today. One must wonder whether our faltering race, now so terribly depleted of its racial strength, can ever recover from the spiritual kuru or "AIDS" with which it was infected in the fourth and fifth centuries of the present era. Certainly not, so long as it idiotically suppresses the little that is left of the race's ravaged immune system.

UNGRATEFUL HERO

An advertisement sent through the mails by Edgar D. Mitchell begins: "Eighteen years ago I had an extraordinary experience—one that shaped my life. After exploring the dry, airless surface of the moon as an Apollo astronaut, I was returning home to Earth. When I saw our fertile planet, luminous in space, I knew that our Earth and the life it bears were not mere accidents. On a deep level I experienced the intelligent, loving and harmonious nature of the universe."

There is no reason to doubt that story. His experience is readily understood. He must have felt an enormous, overwhelming relief when the rocket which had brought him to the moon began the return journey. Had its apparatus or the center on earth from which it was controlled failed, he and his companions would soon have perished in agony on the dry, airless surface of the earth's satellite or in the eternal night of frigid and airless outer space, and would have thus experienced the "loving nature" of a universe in which life is a mere epiphenomenon of blind, primordial forces—a universe in which the earth and the whole solar system are less than a single snowflake in a blizzard.

A brave man is not one who is so stupid or intoxicated that he cannot perceive imminent peril or estimate his chance of surviving it. A brave man is necessarily afraid, for fear is the instinct that

makes all animate creatures, from ants to men, flee from perceived danger. Courage is the self-mastery that enables men to confront perils from which instinct would make them flee. And when they have survived that peril, the release of the tension of self-mastery produces a surge of overwhelming emotion, and a brave man will often find himself trembling in that first moment of assurance that he is safe. Anyone who has ever escaped with his life from a deadly danger knows that; and, in some circumstances, his consciousness, in that instant of almost incredulous perception that he was alive and the danger passed, may have been filled with incohate thought that he later recognized as irrational.

In 1971, when the crew of the fourth lunar mission prepared to return home, Mr. Mitchell could reassure himself with the knowledge that the crews of the first two landings on the moon had returned safely to earth in 1968, but he also knew that in 1969 the crew of the third attempt had barely escaped with their lives when a malfunction occurred, fortunately while there was still time to abort the mission. He must have felt a great relief when the danger that he and his companions might be stranded and left to die miserably on the dead satellite or in sublunar space was passed, and the disk of the planet toward which they were returning at last doubtless seemed gloriously alive and benign, suggesting fantastic notions about a "loving universe." What is odd is that when he was back on the earth, he did not reflect how fantastic and irrational that illusion had been.

It is also odd that he should only then have perceived that our planet and the animalcules that crawl over it were not accidents—unless he was taking 'accident' in the sense given it by ignorant persons, who think the word means 'without cause.' Every accident is an event that was not predicted and anticipated because its causes were not perceived before it occurred. When two automobiles collide, that is an accident because neither driver perceived the velocity of the other and the path it would follow. An observer who saw the two vehicles approach each other, knew the velocity of each, and knew that neither driver was aware of the advance and path of the other, would have seen that the 'accident' would be the inevitable result of causes that were obvious to him.

This planet and the sentient creatures upon it are not accidents, because they were inevitably produced by causes and forces that have operated, and will operate, in the universe forever. It is true that the chemical reaction that produced life occurred on no other known planet (for reasons that are well known), and that

the reaction has not yet been successfully reproduced in a laboratory, but that does not alter the fact that life, like the incandescence of the sun, was regularly produced by natural forces that are inherent in the very structure of the universe and work automatically and blindly, without purpose. Life would be an accident if it had been created by some spook, an impossible being imagined as living and capable of volition.

It appears that Mr. Mitchell's failure to understand his own natural reaction in 1971 inspired him to found the Institute of Noëtic[1] Sciences, for which he is now soliciting subscriptions and contributions.

To judge from the prospectus, the Institute will be largely concerned with investigation of the well-attested phenomena of psychosomatic medicine, the interaction of mental states and physiological conditions, which is still only partly understood and sometimes seems paradoxical. I remember the remark made to me by a member of the medical faulty of Johns Hopkins not long after a surgical operation cured the eminent Russian historian, Rostovtzeff, of melancholia (and also cured him of logical thought): "We have now conclusively proved that all maladies of the mind are maladies of the body, and that all maladies of the body are maladies of the mind." That was more than a cynical quip.

Much of the difficulty in understanding the interaction arises from the dichotomy between body and mind that the Christians took from the Orphics, although they, expecting old Jesus to smash up the universe next year, neglected to take over the corollary in Orphic doctrine, metempsychosis.[2]

1. Since it is now fashionable to print the Latin diphthongs *ae* (=Greek αι) and *oe* (=Greek οι) as separate letters instead of with the digraphs æ and œ, the diaeresis should be used when the two vowels do not form a diphthong, as in *noëtic* (Greek νοητικος).

2. The Christians probably imitated some of the mystery cults that had been derived from Orphism or the revived Orphism of the Second Century, rather than the original Orphism of the sixth century B.C., which so strongly influenced Pindar and Plato. Whence the Orphics derived their theogony and theology is not known, and it would be bootless to list the various speculations. I shall not attempt to guess whether the Orphic doctrines were, like those of the Vedas, indigenously Aryan or, as the great authority of Professor Hans Günther maintains, incorporated much that was alien to the Aryan spirit. However that may be, as I have often remarked, the Orphism of Pindar, embellished by the genius of a great poet, makes Christianity seem insufferably tawdry and vulgar.

The psychosomatic problem would be clearer if we eschewed superstitious fancies and followed the sound Aristotelian definition of the soul as simply the vitality that stimulates and coördinates the organs of a living thing. The soul of a plant or tree is its ability to absorb nourishment, grow, and propagate itself. To these faculties, the soul of an animal adds sense-perception, and the soul of the higher animals includes also the orectic power of desires that are not mere appetites and instincts that are more than mere reflexes—a soul which in man is called the subconscious mind (Latin *anima*), and is usually complemented by the conscious mind (Greek νους, Latin *animus, mens*) which is capable of reason and of common sense, the faculty that correctly synthesizes the perceptions of the five senses, memory, and reason. When a living organism, whether tree or emperor, dies, its soul vanishes.

Religions which imagine a detachable and perduring soul have given unthinking persons the notion that a human being is like an automobile, which may be abandoned by its driver when he has reached his destination. The analogy is obviously wrong. In an automobile, malfunction of the water pump does not affect the carburator, and vice versa, but a human being is an interaction of many organs, and even ordinary medical practice traces aetiologies such, for example, as this: a disease of the eyes, produced by diabetes, caused by malfunction of the pancreas, which was affected by the liver, which was inflamed by alcholism, which was caused by a desire to escape from reality.

The dianoëtic faculty in the psyche of many human beings makes it a relatively complex force that coördinates the functioning of the various organs and the components of those organs. Much of its activity is still obscure, as witness the phenomenon of drastic physiological changes induced by intense emotions. This phenomenon may occur in the few genuine instances of "faith healing," although most of the instances that are supposedly produced by "faith healers" are induced hallucinations or plain fraud.[3]

Such operations of the psyche call for research, and if Mr. Mitchell's Institute is to sponsor rationally scientific investigation, well and good, but it is hard to see how that could supply enough

3. On this racket of the big-time Jesus-hucksters, see the admirable investigation by James Randi, *The Faith Healers* (Buffalo, Prometheus Books, 1987).

copy for a (monthly?) magazine, a (monthly?) *Bulletin*, and additional hoop-la.

As one reads further in the prospectus, one begins to suspect that Mr. Mitchell did not recover from the emotional reaction that supervened when he had some assurance he would return safely to earth, and that when he says the planet and life on it are not "mere accidents," he is thinking of a creation, probably by Brahman, the hero of the most reasonable of the many creation-myths, or the Adibuddha, for whom there is something to be said, or possibly even by less attractive and more bizarre super-spooks.

And the sales-pitch sounds more and more like "New Age" hokum. Members of the Institute will be given an "opportunity to travel to other cultures," thanks, no doubt, to airlines that need passengers, and, what's more, they are going to "support [with cash?] a vision of personal and *global* transformation." Do you detect a whiff of miasma from the "One World" swamp?

To waste no more of your time, I come at once to the filling in the cream-puff: the Institute will operate on the premise that "unselfish love and service may be our basic nature." Yes, and the moon may be green cheese that Mr. Mitchell overlooked when he was there. And your white cat may be an enchanted princess, just as Mme. la Comtesse d'Aulnoy said. Yea, brother! Praise the Lord and pass the noëtic science.

As I dropped the prospectus on an overflowing waste-basket, I reflected that when Mr. Mitchell was safely back on the earth and his intense emotion of relief at his escape from imminent danger subsided, he would have done better to remember that he owed his journey to the moon and his safe return therefrom to the genius of two German scientists, Dr. Wernher von Braun and Dr. Arthur Rudolph, who gave to the United States the power to explore the solar system, and who were requited as Americans usually requite men to whom they owe great benefits. They were driven from the country to prove again that there is no action so base that Americans will not eagerly perform it to please Yahweh's Yids.

Instead of trying to compete in the "New Age" business, which should be left to third-rate actresses only a little overage, Mr. Mitchell would have done better to show some gratitude to men to whom he owed his life, and to promote a "new world view" based on simple honesty, which is much rarer, as well as more valuable, than stale gabble about "spiritual approaches."

Even if he felt no gratitude to Drs. Von Braun and Rudolph, he should have perceived that "healing the planet" is mere moonshine, unless we have first succeeded in healing our race, now in the terminal stage of psychic sarcoma.

DOING THE LORD'S WORK

Lying for the Lord was the earliest manifestation of Christian piety, and is still one of the most common. One way of lending spurious authenticity to pious inventions is to forge a document in the name of an author who is dead and cannot deny parentage of the bastard thus foisted upon him.

I have just seen a neat and cogent analysis of two godly forgeries which, although trivial in themselves, provide instructive examples of the way in which such work is done and of the difficult and tedious research that is requisite to identify the forgers.

In my article on the Mormons in *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, I merely alluded to one tradition about the authorship of the *Book of Mormon*, which, although demonstrably false, arose quite naturally among persons who knew Joseph Smith, if not personally, at least by reputation.

As I said, it is virtually certain that Smith was the author of the revelations about the early history of the Western Hemisphere that he pretended to have miraculously translated from golden plates that he had miraculously found in a cavern. He succeeded in having his religious fiction published as a book in 1830.

Smith was an uneducated and crude young man, who barely escaped prison as a result of the maladroit swindle with which he began his career. He lived in a region of which the population consisted almost entirely of American peasants—small farmers, of whom the most prosperous would have been accounted poor in European society, artisans, and tradesmen. They knew how to read and write, but wrote only occasionally and with conscious effort; they had little taste for reading, except in what was probably the only book they owned, the Bible, and the local newspaper, published by a man but little more literate than they.

Although Smith's tale about the golden plates was probably the best he could have devised, and was confirmed by the attestation of eleven witnesses, all his relatives or cronies, who claimed to have seen and examined the wonderful plates, it required no

education to detect the hoax; one had only to refrain from putting his common sense in cold storage.

To his contemporaries who did not succumb to the common yen to believe in supernatural marvels, the production of a large book that was actually printed must have seemed an amazing feat.[1] And it must have seemed to them improbable that an ignorant and rather loutish man could have been the author of it, since they were sure that the authors of published works must be learned and cultivated men.

If you will tolerate a startling analogy—*si fas est parva componere magnis*—Smith's contemporaries were like the many men who were convinced that the actor, William Shakespeare, was so ignorant that he *could not* have written the plays that were published under his name, and accordingly exercised their often great ingenuity in trying to identify the real author. I have received no revelation on this subject, but Professor Thomas Baldwin, in his *Shakespeare's Small Latine and Lesse Greek* (University of Illinois Press, 1944), proved that the education Shakespeare probably received in the school he attended as a lad would have sufficed for authorship of the much admired plays. All men who have accomplished anything noteworthy are autodidacts, and even the most advanced diplomas and degrees merely certify that a man has acquired a little more of basic knowledge which he can use further to educate himself.

Smith certainly spent as much time in a school as did Abraham Lincoln, who, however, was able to acquire for himself what he described as a "sufficient education," and, aided no doubt by natural talent, attained a high degree of rhetorical skill in English composition, especially in the solemn style created by the translators of the King James version of the Christians' story-book.

Lincoln was a highly intelligent man driven by a devouring ambition, and his innate shrewdness, coupled with what he had learned of law, perfected his prose style for the purposes for which he used it. Smith had a good memory, native talent, and a lively

1. It is hard for us to comprehend the awe with which mere authorship was regarded by such persons. When I was young, I was told by a man who had grown up in a comparable community that when he was ten or so he was taken to see a young woman whom the local newspaper had featured as the authoress of a short story that had been published in one of the innumerable magazines of cheap fiction that then filled the newsstands. He was shocked when the female genius who had attained such glory told him that she earned a living by working in a local emporium.

imagination; he had assiduously read the great story-book, and to imitate it he needed only the suggestion for a plot, which he derived from a contemporary theory about the origin of the aborigines of the New World.[2]

Smith's contemporaries, as I have explained, were unwilling to credit him with so much ability, and when they heard that a better educated man who had attended Dartmouth College, a certain Solomon Spaulding, whom Smith *could have* known, had composed an unpublished work of fiction which purported to be a manuscript found in a cavern, which had been written by one of a party of Europeans who reached North America in ancient times and, after exciting adventures, became involved in wars between nations of partly civilized natives, they naturally suspected that Smith had somehow acquired and published Spaulding's work, perhaps with some slight revision to convert fiction into revelation. The suspicion was a natural one; you or I might have entertained it in those circumstances.

A kind and generous reader has sent me photocopies of the pertinent pages in two obscure books, a *History of Washington*

2. The theory originated in the time of Cromwell, when a Jew claimed he had encountered on the western coast of South America a tribe of Indians who understood and spoke Hebrew. Ironically, corroboration of Smith's story, which the Mormons have long sought in vain, has now become available. According to the Jerusalem Center for Biblical Studies, a professor in the Ohio State University, J. Huston McCullough, discovered that a short inscription in Tennessee is Hebrew and says that a burial ground is "Only for Jews." He also traces some of the religion of the American Indians to Jewish origins. That proves that the Western Hemisphere was discovered by Yahweh's Yids, who were fleeing oppression by the Romans, doubtless in the first century B.C. Had Professor McCullough been alert, he could have supported his *trouvaille* by citing the small terracotta figurine that American archaeologists privately call "the Sheeny." It shows a black-bearded and obviously Semitic face, which has been compared to that of a brutal Phoenician or Canaanite god, like Yahweh, and if it does not represent that deity, could represent a Jew of predominantly Semitic ancestry. For a good picture of the little head, see Constance Irwin, *Fair Gods and Stone Faces* (New York, St. Martin's, 1963), p. 176. The figurine, reportedly found by a peon on land in a remote and little inhabited part of Mexico, may well be a forgery, perhaps a *jeu d'esprit* by the man who brought it to a somewhat credulous American curator, but it would have served as a springboard to the well-known accumulation of evidence that suggests that the civilization of the Incas and Mayas had a transatlantic origin, which a zealous professor could have exploited to the glory of God's People.

County, Pennsylvania, by Alfred Creigh, published in 1871, and a *History of Washington County* by Earle R. Forrest, published in Chicago in 1926. Creigh is concerned to win for the village of Amity in that county the distinction of being the "Mecca of Mormonism," and is certain that Spaulding was the author of Smith's book; he quotes, probably in good faith, a forged letter that proves his contention—a letter rashly forged in the name of Spaulding's widow, who was still alive at the time and denounced the imposture. Earle R. Forrest, I am glad to say, was a careful and judicious historian, who made his own investigation and objectively reported the results on pages 636-644 of his long book, of which that chapter is only a very minor and incidental part, with a subject on which most writers would have been unwilling to exert themselves and treat it with his exemplary diligence.

Forrest's chapter makes it easy to see how honest witnesses, recalling incidents of earlier years, confused the romance, which they had never read and about which they had heard at the time only some description of its subject, with the new Bible, which they had heard expounded by Mormon zealots, and of which they had perhaps read some parts.[3]

The claim that Spaulding was the author was advanced as an historical certainty by E. D. Howe, a printer and proprietor of a local newspaper in Ohio, who, in a polemic book, *Mormonism Unveiled* (1834), published under his own name material he bought from a Dr. Hurlburt and for which he reportedly paid five hundred dollars, and which he then shamelessly distorted and revised, believing he could do so with impunity, since he was sure that Spaulding's manuscript would never be found. And so long as the text of Spaulding's "Manuscript Story" remained lost, no one could conclusively refute Howe's dishonest work, which presented as fact a theory that Spaulding's manuscript had been stolen by a printer named Lambdin, who thought of using it for a profitable hoax and gave it to a Sidney Rigdon to be tarted up as a religious document; Rigdon in turn selected Smith as the crook to take public responsibility for the lucrative fraud.

I know nothing of the character of E. D. Howe, the editor and proprietor of the *Telegraph*, a newspaper in the small town of Plainsville, Ohio. He may have been only a journalist who saw an

3. The human memory is labile and stories become magnified and changed when imagination supplies details that were forgotten. I gave some examples in *Liberty Bell*, May 1987. pp. 1-6.

opportunity to make money by writing and publishing on his own press a sensational book about a topic that was currently exciting a large part of the American populace. But we may conjecture that he may not have been a cynically dishonest man, and explain his conduct by a factor that is *allzu menschlich*.

It will not matter whether Howe was a Christian or an atheist. If a Christian of the established denominations, he thought the "Mormon conspiracy" a diabolic device for snaring souls. If an atheist, he saw in the Mormon cult just another damned superstition that befogged men's minds, and one that was becoming dangerously popular. In either case, he saw Joseph Smith's revelation was an impudent hoax, and he may well have told himself that there was nothing wrong with twisting evidence and suppressing inconvenient facts to ensure the failure and hasten the disappearance of a fraud. It is not wrong to thwart dishonesty dishonestly!

That brings me, by the bye, to one reason why I am devoting space to this article. The state of mind that I have conjecturally attributed to Howe is by no means unknown among our allies in our struggle to preserve our race.

The late A. K. Chesterton, a great Englishmen in an age of pigmies and wimps, once told me that he had been almost taken in by a quotation confidently cited by an American writer from a book of which no trace could be found in England, where it had purportedly been published. When he confronted the American with that fact, the man admitted that he had invented the spurious quotation and the book from which he pretended to quote it, justifying himself on the grounds that any club is good enough to beat Jews. He evidently could not understand that a club that breaks in one's hands is worse than useless. It is like a shotgun with a clogged barrel: it can harm only the man who uses it. His hoax was doubtless repeated in good faith by persons who had confidence in him and were, sooner or later, acutely embarrassed when they had to admit they had relied on him—some of whom, if they did not give up in disgust, may even have irately thought of requiting his dishonesty dishonestly!

THE SECOND GENERATION

Howe's book was, of course, manna to holy men who were trying to destroy their new and too successful competitor in the salvation-business, but Mormon defenders were able to impugn his veracity by adducing conflicting evidence. Howe's *Mormonism Unveiled* was soon in need of some corroboration to prop it up, and, naturally, that corroboration was forthcoming, and in a form that convinced even Mormon apologists, who faced the difficult task of explaining it away.

One of Joseph Smith's cronies was Oliver Cowdery, who perjured himself by swearing that he had not only seen and handled the fabulous golden plates, but had also seen and heard the angel who had acted as God the Father's messenger boy. After a while, Smith and Cowdery quarreled—probably over money or women (each accused the other of adultery),— so Cowdery recanted, was excommunicated from the band of Latter Day Saints, and galloped to a Methodist church to honey up to Jesus. And after another while, when he became discontented with his new holiness, he galloped back to his old pals, made confession and atonement, and became a Saint again. Whether he turned another spiritual somersault before ascending to Heaven, is disputed.[4]

There was put into circulation a pamphlet purportedly written by Oliver Cowdery and printed in 1839, entitled *Defence in a Rehearsal of My Grounds for Separating Myself from the Latter Day Saints*. It was precisely the kind of thing that Cowdery could have written during the period in which he was a Methodist, and it was entirely in character that he, who had seen and heard the angelic messenger boy, should subsequently have been approached by "the Redeemer Himself," who, out of concern for the soul of the great Cowdery, rushed down from Heaven to denounce all the Mormons "for their corruption and blindness in permitting...Joseph Smith...to lead them forth into errors," and to give the pure-souled and innocent Cowdery the command, "withdraw thyself from them." Cowdery moreover gave a nice hint when he said Smith had baptized him in the presence and at the direction of an Angel of God, "whose voice...did most mysteriously resemble the voice of Elder Sidney Rigdon."

Mormon apologists did not doubt the authenticity of that pamphlet, and had to explain it away in terms of the undeniable instability of Cowdery, claiming that he must have repented of his vile pamphlet when he was refurbished as a Saint in 1848.

4. One of Cowdery's fellow perjurers, a man named Harris, who also swore he had handled the hieroglyphic plates and beheld the angelic delivery boy, may hold a record in spiritual acrobatics. He was converted to, and unconverted from, a total of thirteen religious sects. He and Cowdery are examples of the kind of neurotic, unstable, and unreliable accomplices whom poor Smith had to enlist to launch his ambitious fraud.

Their claim was rebutted by a manuscript purporting to be the Confession of a certain Oliver Overstreet, executed in 1857 in the presence of three subscribing witnesses, who further went before the Judge of the Probate Court, E. S. Smith, and swore to the authenticity of the document, as the judge attested by affixing his own official signature.

Overstreet confessed that Mormons had hired him for $500 to impersonate Cowdery and give a speech before a Mormon assembly to the effect that he, Cowdery, repented of his sins and reaffirmed his faith in Smith's divine revelation. The newly found confession seemed valid, because, although no trace could be found of the histrionic Overstreet, the witnesses were substantial citizens, living in 1857; Elias Smith had indeed been Judge of the Probate Court in that year; and the signatures seemed to be genuine. The Mormons, at bay, could only argue plausibly that a scoundrel who would perpetrate a fraud by impersonating another man for $500 could also have been hired to claim that he had done so.

These proofs of the rascality of Joseph Smith obviously strengthened the claim that he had appropriated Spaulding's manuscript to produce a book he could not have composed himself.

The balloon went up in 1884, when Spaulding's manuscript was found in Hawaii (of all places!) and eventually placed in the library of Oberlin College. The text of his "Manuscript Story" was printed by a Mormon publishing house in 1885 and by another in 1910, in an edition which is photographically reproduced in Mr. and Mrs. Tanner's *Did Spalding* [sic] *Write the Book of Mormon* (Salt Lake City, Modern Microfilms, 1977).[5]

The manuscript found in Hawaii is obviously Spaulding's original. He made many orthographic and syntactical errors in the heat of composition. He left short lacunae, to be filled in when he thought of the right word or suitable detail, and he canceled and replaced many passages, of which some of the longer show that he was inventing his plot as he wrote, and although the narrative is complete, so far as it goes, it ends with preparations for a battle that would doubtless have been the subject of a following chapter, which remained unwritten, probably because Spaulding lost interest in his novel.

5. Still in print, $4.00 + postage. Modern Microfilms has become the Utah Lighthouse Ministry (P.O. Box 1884, Salt Lake City), thus securing tax-exemption.

In his introduction, Spaulding claims that he will translate from the Latin of a parchment manuscript that he found in an underground vault beneath some ancient ruins on the west bank of the Conneaut River, which flows into Lake Erie near the border between Ohio and Pennsylvania.

The author of the parchment manuscript and narrator of the story is a Roman, Fabius, who claims descent from the great Cunctator. He paid court to the Emperor Constantine when the latter visited Rome, and was charged with a mission to officials in Britain and asked to escort several Roman women to their future homes on that island. On the Atlantic, his ship was driven by a great storm to the shore of North America, where he and his companions had perforce to become a small colony of Whites among the Indians.

Fabius eventually traveled westward into the interior of the continent and reached the Ohians, a nation of civilized people, obviously of partly European origin at some remote time and familiar with some of the techniques of Roman agriculture and manufactures. He returned to his companions in exile, having been given domesticated mammoths with their mahouts to bring the luggage from their old colony, and all the Romans were welcomed into the stable and well-governed society of the Ohian subjects of the Emperor of Sciota.

The narrative then deals principally with the reign of Rambock, Emperor of Sciota, whose eldest daughter, "the fair Lamessa," is wooed by "the valiant Elseon," son of Hamboon, Emperor of Kentuck, the other great power on the continent. Both emperors have subordinate monarchs, such as Ulipoon, King of Michegan, and Numapon, King of Colorangus.

A war between the great powers provides occasion for doughty deeds, chivalrous exploits, and gallantry toward fair women.

The first part of the tale, which leaves the Romans stranded in North America, is a fairly vivid adventure; the description of the customs and beliefs of the Ohians resembles the didactic essays, thinly disguised as travels to new-found lands, that were so common in the Eighteenth Century; but when we reach the star-crossed amours of the great Hamboon's son and the beauteous Lamessa, the author begins gently to parody Victorian romances, and it is obvious that he is greatly enjoying himself as he writes.

If Spaulding had completed his story[6] and published it, he would probably be remembered today in the larger histories of English literature in the United States. His work clearly bears no similarity to Smith's *Book of Mormon*, except that both purport to be translations of long-buried manuscripts dealing with the ancient history of the Western Hemisphere. Christianity and Jews have no part in Spaulding's whimsical tale, written in a style far removed from Smith's Biblical pastiche.

When Howe published his *Mormonism Unveiled*, he was uneasily aware that there was then living at least one man, Dr. Hurlburt, who had recently read Spaulding's manuscript, might have made extensive notes, and could, if so inclined, expose Howe's chicanery. Howe accordingly provided himself with an escape hatch, suggesting that Spaulding might have written two stories.

When the Mormons' enemies were confounded by the discovery and publication of "The Manuscript Story," they promptly claimed that Spaulding had rewritten his story to make Jews the discoverers and colonizers of the Western Hemisphere and had written in a Biblical style the narrative that was the substance of the *Book of Mormon*. They even produced witnesses to prove that there was such a second version, distinctively entitled "The Manuscript Found."

That claim is a patent absurdity. Spaulding was an intelligent man, educated at Dartmouth College, then a respected academic institution, and not the rats' nest it has now become; he was evidently ordained, as the college's graduates commonly were at that time, and entitled to call himself 'Reverend.'

Fortunately, Spaulding's manuscript, when found in Hawaii, was accompanied by a page from a holographic letter in which Spaulding outlined his attitude toward religion. He naturally saw the absurdity of the Christian myths, perceived that numerous passages in the holy book flatly contradict others, and was disgusted that "a barbarous and cruel tyrant" was worshiped as the "Supreme Being." He frankly wrote, "I disavow any belief in the divinity of the Bible & consider it a mere human production

6. He would have had either to end his tale tragically, describing the catastrophic collapse of the Ohian civilization, or to leave his narrator in circumstances, perhaps personally happy, but forboding what the future will bring to a corrupted culture, and therefore resolving to write his historical record for the instruction of the next band of Europeans to reach North America.

designed to enrich and aggrandize its authors & to enable them to manage the multitude." He thought, however, that despite its falsity, Christianity promulgated ethics that were beneficial to the ignorant masses, and therefore he would "make no exertions to dissipate their happy delusions."

Obviously, Spaulding would never have written anything that even remotely resembled Smith's fiction or presented favorably the race that had created a "barbarous and cruel tyrant" in its own image.

This makes it likely that the two documents that supported Howe's thesis, the first by providing confirmation that Smith and Rigdon had conspired to put over a religious hoax, and the second by establishing the authenticity of the first, were forgeries, but probability is not proof.

It may seem at first sight a total waste of time to consider the origins of two utterly worthless documents. If Cowdery's statement is not a forgery, it was the work of a man who claimed he had had an interview with "the Redeemer himself, clothed in glory," who had flown down from the clouds out of a peculiar love for the aforesaid Cowdery, whose statement thus proves that he was either an egregiously audacious liar or subject to fits of insanity. That, however, is no news, for we know that Joseph Smith was a scoundrel, whence it follows that, despite the squawking of "Liberal intellectuals" about "guilt by association," it is only a reasonable and almost necessary inference that Smith's collaborators were also scoundrels. And that is interesting to us only because of the seeming paradox that by his rascality Smith established the most solidly based and wholesomely American church in this country.

On second thoughts, however, we see that the testimonies attributed to Cowdery and Overstreet are small but typical specimens of religious documents, just as Smith's career is an object lesson that shows what talents and procedures are necessary to establish an evangelical religion at any time in the world's history.

THE PROOF

The document bearing Cowdery's name was accepted as genuine by even the staunchest Mormon apologists, and was therefore accepted by Jerald and Sandra Tanner, who seem to have dedicated themselves to destruction of the church from which they are apostates. They soon had misgivings, however, for they have a

keen critical intelligence.[7] The results of their investigation are set forth in the October issue of their monthly publication, the *Salt Lake City Messenger*.

They found that Cowdery's *Defence* had been totally unknown before it was published in 1906 in Grayson, Kentucky, by the Reverend R. B. Neal, who claimed to be reprinting a pamphlet originally published by Cowdery himself in a booklet of which no one has ever seen a copy and which, Neal said, had been printed in 1839 by a firm of printers in Norton, Ohio—printers of whom no trace could be found in the records of that town. Neal was a holy man with a printing press, an instrument as indispensable to holiness-hucksters at that time as is television today. He had published a stream of booklets attacking the Mormons, in some of which he anticipated arguments that appear in the statement he attributed to Cowdery.

The Tanners' systematic consultation of all the publications and other records of the almost innumerable opponents of the Mormon Church showed that no one of them had even heard of Cowdery's *Defence* before 1906, and that, given Cowdery's publicity-seeking activities, was simply inconceivable. Among those who knew nothing of such a pamphlet was a man named David Whitmer, who had been Cowdery's friend and close associate in and out of the Mormon Church, and who published in 1887 a vehement attack on it, in which he would certainly have appealed to Cowdery's authority and precedent, had Cowdery published the pamphlet in 1839. On the contrary, some of Whitmer's

7. It is true that in their writings, especially since they became a Ministry, they express agreement with the current propaganda of the major Protestant denominations, but their assiduous research and their publication of scores of books and booklets at prices that can scarcely cover the cost of printing must require ample and continuous financial support. The late George Lincoln Rockwell, founder of the National Socialist movement in the United States, was wont to say that the first duty of a military commander is to ensure the supply of ammunition to his men, and the first duty of a social reformer is to obtain money to finance the cause to which he has dedicated himself and his followers. If the commander can obtain the needed ammunition only by professing to believe in goblins and pixies, it is clearly his duty to do so. (Since I have mentioned Rockwell, I should perhaps add that if he tried to apply his maxim, he lacked the art of dissimulation, for his reform movement was always penurious. His friends told me that he even let his teeth decay so that he would not give to a dentist money he could devote to the ideals he expounded in *This Time, the World,* often with indiscreet candor.)

statements were paraphrased or imitated in the text attributed to Cowdery that Neal published in 1906. That publication, furthermore, almost ostentatiously used phrases that had appeared in genuine letters and other writings of Cowdery that had been published before 1906, but echoed nothing from letters that had remained unpublished. It also incorporated material from various sources that had become available after 1839 and before 1906.

These data enforce the incontrovertible conclusion that the *Defence* attributed to Cowdery and first published by Neal in 1906 is a forgery. The Tanners consider it possible that Neal was deceived by a clever and elaborate hoax, but that is most improbable, and Occam's razor as well as what we know about the habits of holy men make it certain, for all practical purposes, that Neal was a shameless liar and either forged the document himself or knowingly endorsed and published another's forgery. He was probably also the author of a supplemental deception that made the librarian of Yale University believe that he was being given a copy of the "original printing" of 1839.

To be sure, Neal may have told himself that his impudent dishonesty was godly work, since it served to discredit a competitor in the salvation-business, and it is conceivable that he actually believed that his fraud on the public would save some ghosts from perpetual torment in the eternal holocaust that his god's rival operated somewhere under the earth.

The *Confession* of the fictitious Oliver Overstreet is a manuscript, and since it is in the handwriting of an unidentified scrivener, it is not precisely datable and could have been written on the date it bears, 7 April 1857. Internal evidence, in the form of reliance on or echoes of published works, indicates only that it must have been concocted after 1873, and probably after 1883. It seems not to have been known to anyone before the end of the century.

The Tanners' research, however, discovered the very document that the forger used as a model and from which he derived the names of the witnesses whose signatures he forged. It is a deed of personal property actually executed on 2 April 1857, duly witnessed, and with the grantor's signature verified under oath by the Judge of the Probate Court, E. Smith, whose attestation the forger copied with only such modifications as were necessary to fit his forgery.

When the Tanners tried to identify the forger, suspicion necessarily fell upon the Reverend Professor William H. Whitsitt (1841-

1911), who had been Professor of Ecclesiastical History in the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, became President of that institution, and after he was forced to resign in 1899, became Professor of Philosophy [!] in Richmond College in Virginia.

That Man of God was a polemic propugnator of the notion that Spaulding was the author of Smith's book, and he even claimed to know what parts of Spaulding's story Sidney Rigdon had rewritten or supplemented. He richly elaborated Howe's theory of a conspiracy between Smith and Rigdon, with the latter providing most of the intelligence and skill. In articles and booklets published before 1873, he anticipated much that was going to be included in the forged *Confession*, and also, incidentally, some items in the forgery that was going to be attributed to Cowdery. The curious anticipation of forgeries not yet perpetrated is even more marked in a book, *Sidney Rigdon, the Real Founder of Mormonism*, which he cited as complete in 1871, but for which he was unable to find a publisher, probably because the row in the Theological Seminary that eventually forced his resignation had compromised his prestige in the Jesus-business. His manuscript of 1,306 pages is now in the Congressional Library; the Tanners had access to photocopies of five hundred of those pages, sufficient for their purpose, although study of the complete manuscript might have made their research even more conclusive.

In his unpublished book, the Reverend Professor, being a man of some education, admits that early Christianity "abounds with instances of pious fraud," scrupulously rejects a letter clumsily forged in the name of Spaulding's widow, which she herself had denounced, and even provides an apology for the villain of his narrative, Rigdon, who, he suggests, may have been "an honest [*sic!*] fanatic." Whitsitt elaborates as virtually certain a theory that the witnesses to the *Book of Mormon* and other important acolytes of Joseph Smith were deceived by a series of impersonations of angels et al. carried out by Rigdon, and by plates manufactured to resemble gold in a dim light. He thus exonerates Cowdery, Harris, and the other witnesses from the natural inference that they were simply liars.

It is certain, however, that Whitsitt was somehow involved in the forgeries, and since the two are interdependent and draw upon a common store of supposed facts, the Tanners believe both to have been forged by one man, either Neal or Whitsitt or an improbably hypothetical third party who deceived the two holy men.

In my opinion, their conclusion that there was only one forger is unnecessary. As everyone knows (or should know), thirteen of the letters attributed to Paul in the Christians' story-book were forged by at least four different persons (as shown by stylistic tests)[8] who were in general agreement about the line to be taken in such letters. (No doubt, the letters attributed to Paul in the gospels of other Christian sects, notably the Marcionists, were also forgeries, but with a different purpose, just as the fourteenth letter (*ad Hebraeos*) in the "New Testament" was concocted by a scribbler who had his own doctrinal axe to grind. The authors of the thirteen letters are sometimes called a committee because they were in almost complete agreement about what it was expedient to tell the customers, but they need not have conspired together or even have known each other. Each could have exercised his cleverness in making his own contribution to the doctrine he thought it best to promulgate, and it is quite likely that other pious individuals forged comparable letters that the Fathers of the Church, confronted by an *embarras de richesse*, did not include in their holy anthology when they put it together.

It therefore appears to me possible and even likely that the forgeries in the name of the deceased Cowdery and the fictitious Overstreet, although clearly interrelated and coming from the same doctrinal mill, were the pious work of two men, probably Neal and Whitsitt, who may never have met in person, each independently wishing to make his own fraudulent (and clever) contribution to the common cause.

PRECEDENTS

Christianity is a vast accumulation of forgeries and hoaxes, and everyone interested in the genesis of religions should read the admirable study by Jospeh Wheless, *Forgery in Christianity* (New York, Knopf, 1930), which some society of crusading atheists should by all means reprint and circulate. It is excellently written and highly entertaining as well as cogent.

It is obvious, of course, that the Tanners' neat demonstration that the two anti-Mormon documents are forgeries, and their iden-

8. See the *Encyclopaedia Biblica*, American reprint, New York, Macmillan, 1914 (= London, Black, 1899), Vol. III, pp. 3625 f. The encyclopaedia tries to save face for its Christian fellows by asserting that the letters, although forged, are chock full of holiness.

tification of the circumstances in which the forgeries were perpetrated and of the probable forgers, was made possible by the vast mass of governmental records, archives, privately preserved letters, and libraries of preserved pamphlets, newspapers, periodicals, and books, that has been accumulating in the United States since the Eighteenth Century. For the centuries of early Christianity, such resources, needless to say, are not available because they have not survived to our time.

Thus, although forgeries, frauds, and hoaxes are readily identifiable as such by internal and external evidence, it is seldom possible to identify the perpetrators.

In the strict legal sense of the word, a forgery must be a document falsely attributed by its author to a specific and identifiable individual. In this limited sense of the word, the letters that purport to have been written by Paul are forgeries, while the four "synoptic" gospels are not.

This is true, although the identity of Paul is uncertain, because the letters purport to have been written by the Jew, whoever he was, who seems to have been the first to perceive what profit to himself and benefit to his race could accrue from peddling to the *goyim* a diluted version of Jewish Christianity, particularly exempting male converts from undergoing a barbaric sexual mutilation that even the most ignorant proletarian, if a man, would indignantly reject.

The identity of that Jew is uncertain. He is called Paul in the "New Testament," which also gives his native Jewish name, Saul, which is supposed to mean "requested" (i.e., the son whom his father asked Yahweh to provide), and has no relation to Paul, except the suspicious one of rhyme. Many acute scholars believe that this Paul was the same person as Simon[9] Magus, who appears in some tales told by the early Fathers of the

9. The name Simon in the "New Testament" is properly a Greek epithet and nickname that means "snub-nosed," "monkey-face," and hence, on occasion, "nigger," but it is assumed to stand for the Semitic name *Shimeon*, which seems originally to have meant "little hyena," but, with a little tampering with vowels, was cleaned up to mean "hearkening" (i.e., obedient). The correspondence of the two names is quite likely, because, as I have often remarked, the Greek alphabet early lost the letter that could have approximated the sound of Semitic Š, which thus had to be represented by sigma, as in the Greek (and hence Latin and English) spelling of the name of Jesus.

Church,[10] but is best known from the references to him in the Clementine *Recognitiones*, the Clementine *Homiliae*, and early Christians' books of *Acta*, which the one included in the "New Testament" was probably designed to refute. The early Christians naturally hated their fellow Jew, who was peddling to *goyim* the cult of their defunct Jesus, who was a christ and was going soon to return with angelic reinforcements to slaughter the hated Greeks and Romans. As holy men naturally do, they probably invented the defamatory stories about his spectacular prowess in magic and eventual defeat at the word of Jewish True Believers. This identification is quite plausible and even probable, but obviously cannot be proved.[11]

The name of the Jew to whom the famous letters were attributed raises problems. His Jewish name is given as Saul, but without the customary patronymic that the Jews used to distinguish homonymous individuals, e.g., Jesus ben Sirach, Jesus ben Ananias, etc.[12] In the "New Testament" he is given the Roman name Paulus, but if he was a Roman citizen, it is odd that his legal name is never stated,[13] and one naturally suspects some sort of evasion or deceit.

10. One of these tales is told by Justin Martyr, whom we catch in the act of falsifying a Roman inscription so that he could use a dedication to Semo Sancus as proof that Simon Magus had come to Rome and converted lots of Romans to his damnable religion by performing spectacular miracles.

11. Christian holy men have, of course, labored mightily to refute the embarrassing identification. It would take you six months to read all the tripe that has been written on that one marginal subject.

12. As is well known, the Jews had no gentile names until the cruel Europeans persecuted them and forced them to form families, so that there would be some tag to identify the slippery eels in official records.

13. The possibilities are:
(1) If he obtained Roman citizenship by emancipation, his name would be his former master's praenomen and nomen, plus the name by which he had been known in the household while he was a slave; e.g., M. Aurelius M.l. Eros or possibly M. Aurelius M.l. Paulus.
(2) If he was given citizenship as a reward for meritorious service by a Roman commander holding the proconsular imperium, his name would be that commander's plus a Latin translation of his native name, e.g., Cn. Pompeius Optatus (= Saul).
(3) If he was the son of a man who had obtained citizenship in either way, 'Paulus' could be a cognomen, e.g., M. Aurelius M.f. Paulus.

But despite these uncertainties, the letters 'of Paul' are forgeries because they are attributed to a specific individual, whatever his correct name may have been.

The "synoptic gospels," on the other hand, do not meet the strict criterion for forgery. The writers are anonymous. Each gospel is stated in its title to be a pleasing message (ευαγγελιον) κατα ("according to," "as told by") Matthew etc. The assumption that the man who wrote up the story is the man whom he named as authority for the tale is gratuitous. It is much more likely that the anonymous author of the Greek text of each gospel edited and revised an earlier version, perhaps translating from Jewish Aramaic or some other Jewish dialect, if that had not already been done, and identified his text as one that went back to the tale as told by the person whose name is the object of κατα, although he may have conflated it with choice bits from other accounts. The anonymous author's text was, of course, further edited before the oldest text that has come down to us was copied, and, as we know, further editing and revision went before the gospel was included in the "New Testament" anthology and even later. (See the critical apparatus of any respectable edition of the Greek text.)

Furthermore, the four persons who are named as having told the tales are virtually anonymous. Two bear Jewish names without patronymics; one is given a Roman praenomen but his full name is not stated; and one is designated only by a geographical term. If you publish four documents and attribute them respectively to Hymie, Bob, a Texan, and Izzy, without further identification, they will not be forgeries in the legal sense of that word, because the tales are not attributed to specific individuals. 'Bob' may be anyone of the hundreds of thousands of men who were given some form of that name; the Texan may be any resident or former resident of that populous state; and the United States has been invaded and occupied by millions of Yahweh's predatory pets.

Forgery, moreover, must be carefully distinguished from falsity. A document may be a forgery because it is attributed to a man who did not write it, but be absolutely veracious in what it says. If

(4) Given the form that appears in the "New Testament," it is a little more likely that 'Paulus' ("Shorty") was a sobriquet given him by his acquaintance, which would be ignored in official records but would probably be indicated on an epitaph, e.g., M. Aurelius Eros qui et ("also known as") Paulus.

someone knows the facts about the assassination of Jackanapes Kennedy and choses to publish them under the name of Earl Warren, his work will be a forgery, but also an accurate report of what happened. If the famous *Protocols* are a forgery in the sense that the Elders of Zion did not write them, they are nevertheless a perfectly accurate statement of Jewish methods and intentions, verified, as Henry Ford observed, by everything the Sheenies have done and are doing to us and the whole world.

On the other hand, a genuine document, written by the man who signs it, may be only a tissue of preposterous lies, such as are commonly told by "survivors" of the fictitious "Holocaust."

The four gospels may accurately report folk-tales embroidered by imagination, and the real cause for wonder is not their problematical and unidentifiable authors or purported authors, but the amazing fact that such inherently absurd tales could ever have imposed on persons who had even a modicum of common sense.

Joseph Smith's hoax, inherently implausible and even absurd, launched by a poor and ignorant man under adverse circumstances, was so successful because he appealed to minds that had already been made weak and childish by unthinking faith and emotional belief in equally implausible and preposterous tales.

One of the many unmistakable proofs that the gospels were, at best, based on folk-tales told by simple-minded peasants is the petty and utterly *mesquine* nature of the miracles supposedly performed by their protagonist—childishly little miracles performed almost furtively in remote places and witnessed by no reponsible and intelligent men, but only by his uneducated and illiterate followers and, perhaps, a few proletarians no better than they.

He is said to have walked on water—in the middle of an inland sea, on a dark night, and in the company of a few ignorant and illiterate fishermen, witnesses who could not have been found when the tale was told. He walked on water presumably to show off his divine power and thus persuade his contemporaries to save their souls by believing what he told them. Only the veriest dullard will not have reflected that if Jesus had that hydrobatic power and such was his purpose, he should have taken a stroll over the water of the harbor of a populous maritime city in broad daylight and preferably on a day of festival when the city would be crowded with persons at leisure to observe him. He could even have sauntered out on the Mediterranean for a mile or two, just to show off some more after he had attracted attention by walking out to

ships. Had he done that, he would have saved so many souls that a whole regiment of baptizers would have had to work day and night to process the throngs of True Believers.

Petty, furtive, and almost secret miracles are obviously false because they obviously do not serve the purpose for which they are said to have been performed. Even the Fathers of the Church saw that, so a few hundred years later, when they could be sure no one would remember what hadn't happened, they embellished the tales with conspicuous miracles, such as resurrection of the dead from opened graves, which would have excited the whole world and changed its cultural history, had thousands of corpses actually cavorted around a town.

To denounce patent forgeries and to note the falsity of patently preposterous tales is a waste of time, but what must concern all of us is a problem we must anxiously try to solve: what psychological defect enables not only ignorant masses, but some otherwise intelligent men, to say *credo quia absurdum*, and be actuated by a fanatical belief in what is demonstrably spurious—physically impossible or wildly improbable?

Make no mistake: such irrationality is being systematically excited and fostered by our enemies, who are waging a psychological war to the death against us. How can we defend ourselves against befuddled and maddened masses of our own people? That is a crucial question today. And it is why I have devoted these pages of *Liberty Bell* to a few possibly significant or suggestive examples of forgery and faith. □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $6.00 + $1.50 for postage to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

THE *LIBERTY BELL* AS A REVISIONIST PERIODICAL

By
Charles E. Weber

When we survey the publications throughout the world which are devoted in whole or in part to the revision of history to bring it into line with what actually happened during the Second World War, we find that some of the most significant of them are published outside of Europe. Germany, which is a victim of a continuing flood of hostile propaganda, would have the most to gain from an objective, revised history of the Second World War freed from the persistent legacy of wartime propaganda. In Germany itself, however, we have the anomalous situation in which governments supposedly representing Germans are the most vigorous suppressors of efforts to arrive at a balanced history of the war, especially with regard to the Jewish populations under German control ("Holocaust Revisionism"). The reasons for this anomaly are complex. We discussed them in connection with the Philipp Jenninger speech of November 1988 in *Bulletin 33*. Prof. Walter Bodenstein also discussed them in his essay in *Bulletin 41*. Nevertheless there are some notable periodicals appearing in the German-speaking countries that are largely devoted to revisionist historiography, such *Recht und Wahrheit* (Postfach 1310, D-8730 Bad Kissingen, West Germany) and *Sieg* (Postfach 5, A-6911 Lochau, Austria). *Historische Tatsachen* appears on a sporadic basis and now includes 36 issues (Hochstrasse 6, D-4973 Vlotho/Weser, West Germany).

In the United States *The Journal of Historical Review* appears on a quarterly basis. We reviewed the first seven years (1980-1987) of its contents in *Bulletin 17*. Of the monthly periodicals appearing in the United States, the most notable one in regard to its content of revisionist history is the *Liberty Bell*, published by George Dietz (P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270).

The following listings of the articles published in the *Liberty Bell* pertaining to the history of the Second World War from a revisionist point of view commence with 1983 and are arranged chronologically with occasional brief comments on their contents:

	Pages	1983
January	9-14	» "World Jewry Declared War on Germany
	47-52	Long Before Germany Took Action Against the Jews." From *The White Man's Bible*.
	27-34	» Book review by Revilo P. Oliver: *Onward Christian Soldiers* by Donald Day.
May	6-8	» Charles E. Weber, "Some Afterthoughts on the ABC Television series, THE WINDS OF WAR."
	9-12	» "JDL Threatens Mitchum For Questioning Holocaust." Reprinted from the *Thunderbolt*.
July	14-17	» Charles E. Weber, "Are Germans a Brutal People?"
	44-49	» Arminius II, "The Hitler Diaries: Are They or Aren't They?"
August-September	7	» Letter from Charles E. Weber on plans for the Holocaust Museum in Washington.
October	1-5	» Wayland D. Smith, "Gas Masque / A One-Act Play."
	1-12	» Ben Kriegh, "Germany After World War One." A valuable article, although it contains some factual errors, notably on pages 1 and 2 with regard to German unification and Bela Kun, who was *not* killed in 1919. (Cf. also *LB* of February 1984, page 58.)
November	7	» Book review by Dr. George Ross Ridge: *The 'Holocaust': 120 Questions and Answers* by Charles E. Weber.
December	28-29	» Book review by Raymond M. Goodwin: *The War Path: Hitler's Germany 1933-1939* by David Irving.
		1984
January	21-34	» Sections entitled, "The Extermination of the Jews" and "National Socialist Germany" from *Vindex* by D. Myatt.
February	1-38	» Mark Weber, "President Roosevelt's Campaign to Incite War in Europe: The Secret Polish Documents." Reprinted from *The Journal of Historical Review*, Summer 1983.
March	1-52	» David L. Hoggan, "President Roosevelt and the Origins of the 1939 War." Reprinted from *The Journal of Historical Review*, Summer

	Pages	1983
April	4-11	» Revilo P. Oliver, "Postscripts." On the origins of the Japanese Attack on Pearl Harbor.
	28-30	» Andreas Wesserle, "Whom the Gods..." On the policies of the United States with regard to the USSR.
	45-47	» Letter from Charles E. Weber to Prof. James D. Tracy of the University of Minnesota on the "Holocaust" controversy.
July	18-21	» Charles E. Weber, "Another Retrospective View Of The 20th of July 1944."
	25-35	» Major Joseph G. Stano, "An Open Letter to New Jersey's Governor." A letter to Governor Kean occasioned by the introduction of a "Holocaust" course into the New Jersey public schools.
	36-38	» "The Extraordinary Case of James Keegstra."
	39-41	» Book review by Raymond Goodwin: *Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace* by Harry Elmer Barnes et al.
November	8-17	» Revilo P. Oliver, "Postscripts." Discussion of the absurdities in the "Holocaust" literature.
		1985
January	9-10	» Revilo P. Oliver, "The Agony of Eastern
	51-52	Europe."
February	17-22	» "Ensuring that Holocaust Stories 'Never Die'!"
	39-43	Reprinted from the *South African Observer* of November 1984.
March	17-20	» Ernst Zündel, "Samisdat Holocaust Trial."
	41-42	
	23-39	"The Case Against the Holocaust."
	42-44	» R.G., "Awakening / A Tribute to Ernst Zündel, Jim Keegstra, and Unknown Others."
	54-55	» Charles E. Weber, "Comment on the Article About Auschwitz in the 4 February Issue of *U.S. News and World Report*."
April	32-39	Revilo P. Oliver, "Tomorrow May Be Too Late." On the plight of Rudolf Hess, who was still alive at the time.
	40-42	Allan Callahan, "The 39 Year Ordeal of Walter Reder."
	42-48	» "The Last German Soldier in the Prison of

	Pages	
		Gaeta."
May	24-44	» Book review by Charles E. Weber, *Der Auschwitz Mythos* by Wilhelm Stäglich.
	45-49	» Charles E. Weber, "Some Afterthoughts on the NBC Television Series, Wallenberg / A Hero's Story."
July	1-12	» Hans Schmidt, "The Lessons of Bitburg."
August	1-12	» Colin Jordan, "VE-Day."
	49-52	
	53-59	» Manfred Roeder, "The Anniversary of 8 May 1945." Introduction and Translation by Charles E. Weber.
	59-60	» Dr. Josef Kubo, "Forty Years Ago." Translated by Charles E. Weber. On crimes against Germans in Jugoslavia and Czechoslovakia after the war.
September	19-24	» Friedrich Stieve, "What the World Rejected / Hitler's Peace Offers 1933-1940."
	25-48	» Charles E. Weber, "The Great Holocaust Trials / The Trial of Ernst Zündel / Some Personal Recollections and Reflections."
	25-35	
October	20-22	» Book review by Major Donald Clerkin: *The Trial of the Germans* by Eugene Davidson.
November	48-52	» Charles E. Weber, "The Rôle of the American Association of Teachers of German as a Conveyer of Anti-German Hate Propaganda."
December	26-28	» Allan Callahan, "Ilse Koch and The Double Standard."
		1986
January	27-39	» Viktor Suvorov, "Who was Planning to Attack Whom in June 1941, Hitler or Stalin?" Reprinted from *The Journal of the Royal United Services for Defence Studies*, London, June 1985. Very important. The author later published a book on this question. For a review, see *Recht und Wahrheit*, September/October 1989, page 30.
January	40-44	» "Fed-up to the Point of Vomiting." Translated and annotated by Charles E. Weber. Originally published in the July 1985 issue of *Unabhängige Nachrichten*. On transports of Jews from Bergen-Belsen to Switzerland toward the end of the war.
April	1-44	» Philipp Bouhler, "Adolf Hitler / A Short Sketch of His Life." With 24 Illustrations.

	Pages	
May	19-26	Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Ist Nur der Besiegte Schuldig?* by Professor Walter Bodenstein.
	40-42	» "The 'Shoah' Must Go On!"
June	21-37	» Captain Kenneth McKilliam, "Causes and Effects of the First World War." Reprinted from *The Spearhead* of January-February 1986.
August	32-43	» Charles E. Weber, "Our Purpose" and "Answers to a High School Junior's Questionaire." Republications of *Bulletins* 1 and 2 of the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War.
September		» Kevin Steinway, "Harry Elmer Barnes: A Bibliography of His Published Writings of and on World War II Revisionism."
December	55-58	» Robert L. Frens, "Another Look At The Gerstein Statement."
	58-60	» L. Pagarelll, "David Irving and Hitler Germany."
		1987
January	47-60	» Colin Jordan, "Rudolf Hess: Prisoner of Vengeance."
February	44-50	» Charles E. Weber, "Toward Realism in Understanding the Origins and Development of National Socialism." (*Bulletin 5*)
March	48-53	» Robert Faurisson, "A Prominent False Witness: Elie Wiesel."
April	59-60	» Charles E. Weber, "The Superfluous Protocols."
June	52-58	» Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler* by Generalmajor Otto Ernst Remer. (Our *Bulletin 11*)
August	43-46	» Dr. J. Walbaum, "Typhus Fever and Ethnic Identity in Poland." Translated and annotated by Charles E. Weber. Article from the *Münchener medizinische Wochenschrift* of 24 May 1940. Republication of our *Bulletin 13.*
October	10-12	» Ernst Zündel, "The Crime Against Rudolf Hess...and Germany."
December	19-22	» Charles E. Weber, "How to Discuss the Extermination Thesis ('Holocaust') at a Cocktail Party or at a 'Holocaust' Seminar Sponsored by
	43-45	

Zionists." Republications of *Bulletin 15* of the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War.

1988

January 23-36 » David McCalden, "The Amazing, Rapidly Shrinking "Holocaust."

41-46 » Charles E. Weber, "The Continuing Psychological Burdens imposed on Aryan Americans by the Second World War." Our *Bulletin 19.*

February 1-10 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Postscripts." Comments on the trial of Ernst Zündel and books by Otto Ernst Remer and Hans Baur.

11-16 » Karl Otto Braun, "Reflections on Hitler's Campaign in Russia" and Charles E. Weber, "The Wannsee Conference Film." The late Dr. Braun was a member of the German diplomatic representation in Japan. Our *Bulletin 20.*

March 4-6 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Postscripts." On the mysterious circumstances of the death of Rudolf Hess.

11-16 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *The Nazi Doctors / Medical Killing and the Psychology of Genocide* by Robert L. Lifton. Our *Bulletin 21.*

43-44 » Comments on David Irving's *Churchill's War.*

April 1-12 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry."On the trial of Ernst Zündel in Toronto.

35-40 » Charles E. Weber, "Problematic Terminology." Our *Bulletin 22.*

May 13-21 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)

June 11-12 » Theodore O'Keefe, "The 'Liberation of the Camps': Facts vs. Lies."

49-55

22-30 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)

July 15-18 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* by Alfred Schickel. Our *Bulletin 18.*

39-41

August *13-18* » "The Second Trial of the Indefatigable Ernst Zündel." From Instauration, July 1988.

43-46

September 17-24 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht* by Karl Otto Braun. A letter from Dr. Braun is appended as well as a notice of his death. Our *Bulletin 26.*

31-40 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)

39-44 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Days of Remembrance / A Department of Defense Guide for Commemorative Observance.* Our *Bulletin 25.*

October 27-31 » "Lüge und Warheit." Article on the German declaration of war against the United States taken from the *Kritik* series, nos. 60 and 61. Translation by Charles E. Weber. Our *Bulletin 28.*

32-34 » Peter H. Peel, "Hitlerjunge Herbert Norkus and 'Hitlerjunge Quex' (Heini Völker)." On a film made in 1933.

November 14-19 » Charles E. Weber, "The German Declaration of War Against the United States on 11 December 1941." Our *Bulletin 29.*

41-49 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." Chapter Four.

December 55-60 » Charles E. Weber, "The Vast Holocaust Industry" and "American Naval Operations in the Atlantic Ocean Before December 1941." Our *Bulletin 30.*

1989

January 1-4 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Ignoratio Elenchi." On the internment of persons of Japanese descent in the United States during the Second World War.

15-20 » Book Review by Charles E, Weber: *Feuerzeichen / Die Reichskristallnacht / Anstifter und Brandstifter / Opfer und Nutzniesser* by Ingrid Weckert. Our *Bulletin 31.*

21-22 » Charles E. Weber, "War and Remembrance /

39-47 A Discussion." On the ABC television series. See also the *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, pp. 47-51, "The Concluding Parts of War and Remembrance." Our *Bulletin 32.*

February 39-44 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Die Vertreibung der Deutschen / Geschichte, Hintergründe, Bewertungen by Alfred Schickel.* Our *Bulletin 23.* For a review of another book by Alfred Schickel, see the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988, also important!

March 1-6 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Hitler & Yahweh." An ironic

	Pages	
		discussion of the attitudes of theologians toward the "Holocaust" material.
	30-36	» Charles E. Weber, "Philipp Jenninger's Speech / Some Observations and Translations of Selected Passages." Our *Bulletin 33.*
	50-60	» David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)
April	5-11	» William L. Pierce, "The Measure of Greatness." Reprinted from *National Vanguard*, No. 110.
	15-21	» Charles E. Weber, "An American Veteran's Reflections on the Siginificance of the Life of Adolf Hitler. Our *Bulletin 36.*
	22-28	» Hans Schmidt, "Hitler at 100: A Critical Assessment."
	29-37	» "The Real Meaning of Hitler Germany." Reprinted from *Common Sense*, 1 February 1969.
	40-68	» *Under the Swastika.*
	69-88	» "Hitler Speaks to America / Excerpts from *Mein Kampf.*"
	89-91	» "The Truth About the *Big Lie.*"
April	122-129	» Colin Jordan, "National Socialism: Then and Now." Reprinted from *National Socialist World.*
May	1-56	» Friedrich Paul Berg, "Typhus and the Jews."
June	27-31	» "Lüge und Wahrheit." Second translation from this series by Charles E. Weber; about the destruction of Lidice in 1942. Television series review by Charles E. Weber: *Twist of Fate*. Our *Bulletin 34.*
	61-72	» David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." Chapter Six.
July	1-8	» Revilo P. Oliver, "The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor."
	45-51	» Charles E. Weber, "Saturating the Air of Oklahoma with the Extermination Thesis" and "The Concluding Parts of *War and Remembrance.*" Our *Bulletin 37.*
August	36-41	» Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken? / The 'Final Solution'* in

	Pages	
		History by Arno J. Mayer. Our *Bulletin 38.*
September	26-30	» Walter Bodenstein, "Status Quo, Umerziehung und Revisionismus." Translated and annotated by Charles E. Weber. Our *Bulletin 41.*
October	21-26	» "The Bromberg Bloody Sunday." Translated and annotated by Charles E. Weber from the series, *Auf dem Stundenplan*. Our *Bulletin 39.*
	26-30	» "Lüge und Wahrheit." On the responsibility for the outbreak of the Second World War. Translated by Charles E. Weber. "Stalin Remembered" Comment on *Wall Street Journal* item. "Journalistic Version of the Second World War." Our *Bulletin 40.*
November	10-12	» Revilo P. Oliver, "Why Germans are Hated." On the Soviet Occupation of Romania.
	17-22	» Charles E. Weber, " 'Holocaust' Revisionism in the Purview of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. Our *Bulletin 42.*
	31-34	» Book review by Ernst Zündel: *Other Losses* by James Bacque. On the treatment of German prisoners of war by the French and the Americans after the Second World War.
	35-41	» Ernst Zündel, "Victim of Zion!" On the brutal criminal attack against the famous French historian, Prof. Robert Faurisson. □

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00.
For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Yuletide Greetings

To Faithful old Friends . . .
To cherished new Friends
Our Best Wishes

During the year, in the rush of events, we tend to overlook the important friendships that are the true basis of business relationships. One of the great pleasures of the Holiday Season is the opportunity to exchange cordial greetings with those whose friendship and goodwill we value so highly.

In this spirit it is our pleasure to say "Thank You" and extend our sincere appreciation for the very pleasant association we enjoy with you.

May a bright and prosperous New Year bring happiness to you and to yours.

With deep appreciation

George P. Dietz
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Apocalypse Soon

by
Nicholas Carter

Imagine spending $100 million dollars for a football team (the Dallas Cowboys)! Imagine tens of millions of Americans spending billions of dollars per year on college and professional sports that have been corrupted by greed, sky-high salaries and falsified academic records...on the uncivilized garbage known as Rock/Pop music...and on movies produced by a small group of elitists in Hollywood, who despise America in general, and white Gentile Americans in particular (in just 122 days, the flic about the comic book freak, "Batman," collected nearly *one-quarter of a billion dollars* in domestic box-office earnings)!

Imagine Tokyo money manipulators trading American currency at a rate of $200 *billion a day*! Imagine a national debt tripling from $645 billion late in the Carter years to nearly $1.75 *trillion* in 1985...$25 billion per year in federal spending going to giant farming corporations known as agribusinesses that do not really need it...and billions of hard-earned taxpayers money in foreign aid going to the Mideast, South America, Black Africa, Israel, and elsewhere, where much of it is used to maintain totalitarian systems, with the rest of it winding up in the pockets of local politicians!

Imagine spending $300 billion a year to provide a nuclear umbrella for Japan, nearly $800 billion a year to defend all of Western Europe, and countless billions more to support troops and military bases in dozens of additional countries around the world, while spending virtually nothing to defend the borders of the United States!

I could go on; but these examples, indicating as they do, individual and governmental irresponsibility on an obscenely humongous scale, should suffice to make the point that America's days of wine and roses may very well be numbered because of our "live for the moment" excesses.

The degree to which a democratic system is viable is directly proportional to the number of people within that system who are dedicated to living responsible lives—not only with regard to educational, occupational and general living habits, but to the extent of exercising accountability across the board to even the smallest area of liability such as closing water taps and avoiding littering. Liberals and professional Jews love to proclaim that American democracy—a constitutionally limited republic, actually—works but they don't know why. To admit

that they know why democracy works would mean having to admit that the concept has never worked for any sustained period of time in any society on earth except those belonging to the Western world—nations, in other words, which have been, or are, mostly White or White controlled. The American politico-economic system has survived for 200 years precisely because the "civilizing process"—the increase of individual responsibility—has developed to the greatest degree in Western societies. Most White Americans have dedicated their lives to living responsibly—studying, learning, working hard, building homes, raising families, creating, inventing, paying taxes—and achieving what came to be known as the "American Dream" because of their very material and moral accomplishments.

Since World War II, however, individual and governmental irresponsibility has increased in direct proportion to the darkening of the nation due the high birthrate on the part of Black Americans and the influx of millions of non-White aliens and refugees into the country, and an ever-increasing political and economic involvement on an international scale.

What is happening to the American Dream? Is it becoming more and more nightmarish and less and less visionary? Not according to some contemporary "futurists" who tell us that we're heading for a rosy 21st century. We will be living better in almost every way by 2000, they assure us. The United States will be wealthier and more tranquil as a nation, more peaceful and less contentious largely because technology will have made it a more affluent and egalitarian society, a happier place because it will finally have adopted national solutions to such problems as drug abuse and failing educational standards by the turn of the century. (Say what!?!)

These are remarkably confident predictions considering the fact that the future is difficult to predict. It isn't easy to separate what may be relatively true from what may be palpably false when all one has to work with are lies, damn lies and statistics. Even "social scientists," armed with their probability theories, statistical analyses, and meta-theoretic strategies for decision under uncertainty, invariably receive more "F's" that "A's" when it comes to prophetology. Human ingenuity is so remarkable, innovative, and randomly deterministic, it's virtually impossible to know whether the ridiculous or the sublime will prevail to one degree or another at any given time. Or so it seems.

On the other hand, consider the down-to-earth parlance of a street philosopher: "It ain't no big deal. You gots to know where you comin' from to know where you at; and you gots to know where you at to know where you goin'." (Works for me!)

First, education. It appears that by 2010 there won't be many jobs left that don't require skill in using powerful computers and telecommunications systems. The class of 2000 will be exposed to more information in one year than their grandparents encountered in their entire lives. By the time today's kindergarteners will graduate from high school, the amount of knowledge in the world will have doubled four times. That's how fast the world is moving—much faster than most American students seem to be capable of moving.

Conservatively, it is estimated that one million high-school students now drop out each year—about 30 percent of the total, on average, throughout the United States. In some school districts, the dropout rate, mostly non-Whites, exceeds 50 percent. By the time the class of 2000 graduates from high-school, minorities will dominate the school population in 53 major American cities. Minority groups, we are frequently reminded, traditionally require more individual attention from teachers if they are to succeed in school. Ergo, many more teachers will be needed in the near future; but where are they going to come from? Only eight percent of college freshmen now say they are interested in joining the ill-paid, low-prestige field of teaching. Much more money will be needed if an enormous and capable teaching staff is ever to be recruited; but where will the money come from? And what can be done about the non-White dropout rate that will proportionally increase as the non-White student population increases?

In the face of this unflattering portrait of modern education, we are expected to believe that in just one decade there will be a lower dropout rate, an abundance of wise, new teachers, lower rates of violence and drug use, and fewer disruptive rampages in the classrooms. What we really face in the future because of our increasingly minorityized school system is chronic unemployment on a scale unthought of in this country, and a much lower standard of living across the board.

As a monied class, America has grown—statistically speaking, that is. Since 1979, average household income ($34,017 in 1988) has risen about ten percent after adjusting for inflation. The gain since 1967 is roughly one-third.. (Yawnnn...) Are all the boats being lifted by this rising tide of prosperity? Not exactly. As usual, the gap between the well-off (mostly white Gentiles and Jews) and the non-well-off (mostly non-Whites) continues to grow. The proportion of households headed by a woman, usually with children, has grown; the influx of illegals and other immigrants continues to permanently enlarge the poverty pool; and the earnings of high-school graduates, reflecting perhaps a demand for higher skills, are dropping compared to college graduates of the same age.

Meanwhile, the homeless have increased in America—some say by the millions. Because of poverty and unemployment? Not according to some statisticians, who tell us that poverty and unemployment are declining. One social scientist claims that big city rent control is the culprit. Rent control makes it unprofitable for private developers to build new apartments for the poor and the middle class, and for building owners to maintain existing ones. Regardless of the cause(s), we can probably look forward to one hell of a lot more homeless people in the future.

What will the official spending patterns be by 2025? Forecasts tell us that one-third of the budget will go to people over the age of 65, with one-fifth going to defense. These figures point directly to the phenomenon known as the *graying* of America: The numbers of the elderly from age 65 and up are rapidly increasing. As surprising as it may seem, the 70-and-over age group is among the fastest growing segment of the U.S. population. We are living longer. By 2000 there will be more than 100,000 Americans over the age of 100. (Irreverent question: How many of them will be smokers, drinkers and drug users?)

Since Caucasians are still by far the largest racial group in the country, what the rapidly increasing graying of America means, horror of horrors, is that more and more non-White workers will be laboring to support more and more elderly White people well into the future. Already, the liberal-minority coalition is whining about the "unfairness" of today's retired people (mostly White) receiving Social Security benefits that are two to five times what they and their employers contributed in payroll taxes, plus interest earned.

Not factored into this equation is the additional value of citizens who have distinguished their long lives by living responsibly. Does the fact that they avoided crime, ignorance, unfairness, indecency and laziness while they supported the country with their labors and taxes lose all value to the State when they can no longer work and pay taxes? The answer, it seems, is YES—when the equation involves Caucasians vs. non-Whites. (A word of warning to the liberal-minority coalition: Elderly Jews will not sit still for an assault of this nature.)

On the Social Security field of battle, it's impossible to know what to believe because of the conflicting views held by optimists on the one hand who tell us that the fund will be solvent well into the next century, and by pessimists on the other who declare that by 2005 the fund will be running a deficit of $440 billion. Of one thing we *can* be sure: A war between racial generations—the White elderly vs. the non-White work force—is in our future.

Are we going to win the drug war? Not freaking likely, considering

the fact that drugs like "crack" and "speed" (methamphetamines), which can be easily synthesized from readily available chemicals, are gaining popularity. The highly pure crystal methamphetamine known as "ice"—a potent, smokable form of the drug—is now the "high" of choice in East Asia. Known also as "meth," the drug has been widely used in America in its powdered form, usually taken by injection, snorted or ingested. But now a pure grade of crystal meth is being cooked in laboratories in South Korea and other parts of Asia and smuggled into Hawaii where it's rapidly spreading and to the U.S. mainland where it's also catching on.

The appeal of ice is insidious. It provides smokers with a more intense and longer period of euphoria—from 4 to 12 hours compared to about 20 minutes for crack. Little wonder that it's becoming popular. As if ice isn't bad enough in its pure crystal form, a smokable mixture of speed and crack called "croak" has been spreading and could rival cocaine as the most widely used illegal drug in the future. (Interesting name, "croak"—a crude euphemism for death. "Poor Ed. He croaked.")

Unfortunately—and typically—so many notions for solving the drug problem have been run up the flagpole, nobody knows whether to salute or go blind. A thousand years from now, we'll still be arguing about this dilemma—if there's anybody left. Indeed, there's so much anti-drug confusion, it's not surprising that objective studies of the problem are a low priority in Washington. The political mind can take only so much confusion before it self-destructs, I suppose.

The United States now has more diagnosed cases of AIDS than any other nation in the world. Perhaps the disease will be under control by the turn of the century. But the need to care for millions of AIDS patients by that time will cost each taxpayer hundreds of dollars. Before the disease is controlled, though, it's estimated that the deadly love-virus will kill at least 25 times as many Americans as died in the Viet Nam war.

Because the AIDS virus is one of many that mutate rapidly, it theoretically could exchange genes with other mutable viruses. Should this unique condition occur within the tissues of an AIDS patient who contracts the flu, for example, the jostling of the AIDS and flu viruses together would result in the passage of a few critical genes or gene sequences from one pathogen to the other. The resulting Frankenstein would be an AIDS virus that could move, flu-like, from one victim to the next—*in a sneeze*. (Thanks a lot, Mother Nature!)

On a lighter note, ponder the fact that we are drowning in our own garbage—with only a small percentage of it, as compared with Western

European and Japanese trash, being recycled. Think of it: 16 billion disposable diapers, 2 billion razors and razor blades, 220 million tires, more glass and aluminum than existed in the entire world prior to World War II, in tandem with millions of tons of hospital waste generated throughout the country—*all in one year*—as we Americans continue to create twice as much garbage per person as any other industrialized nation, with the total expected to continue growing. It's estimated that by 1993, two thousand more landfills will have been shut down; and by the year 2000 nearly three-fourths of America's cities will have nowhere to dump their trash. I won't bore you with additional tales about toxic waste, and the nearly 50,000 tons of dangerously radioactive nuclear waste known as "radwaste" that will be in storage by the turn of the century.

And what are we going to do when we run out of water? The Great Plains states of Nebraska, Kansas, parts of Colorado, New Mexico, Oklahoma and Texas draw most of their water from the vast reservoir known as the Ogallala Aquifer. The Dust Bowl of the 1930s was turned into a farming center that grows much of the nation's corn, wheat, sorghum and cotton, by that water. Due to an enormous drain on the water year after year, however, the aquifer is rapidly drying up. By 2000 many Great Plains farmers will be faced with dry-land farming only; and a couple of decades later, the six states that depend on the Ogallala will have lost millions of acres of irrigated farmland. Out California way, just one lengthy drought coupled with the destruction of the aqueduct bringing water from the north by an earthquake could turn overcrowded and alien overrun Los Angeles county into a Death Valleyish nightmare.

Regarding the alien infestation of America, the experts tell us that by the turn of the century, there will be 30 million Hispanics in the country. Because statistics of this sort are always conservative, the figure will undoubtedly be much closer to 50 million. When we add to that number the many Asians and Middle Easterners who will have poured into the country by that time, it's possible to see that the ripple effect of this incredible invasion may be far worse in the long run. By now, tens of thousands of new non-White citizens—infants, born to illegal aliens and refugees—have been added to the population; and their numbers will continue to increase into the foreseeable future. Each of them will have many relations from the closest to the remotest in Third World countries who will demand to come to America to join their relatives. Ergo, the future may hold an even greater invasion of non-Whites than the one we are now experiencing.

Incidentally, the first word from the latest INS Commissioner, Gene

McNary, who was confirmed by the Senate on October 24th, is that he opposes digging a 4.5-mile ditch along the Southern border to discourage illegal crossings from Mexico. "Let's secure the border in a more humane way," he suggests, "such as repairing fences." (Right on! And let's put bandaids on the San Andreas fault.)

And the latest word from the no-mans-land along the Southern border reveals that the number of U.S. Border Patrol agents on duty in the San Diego area has plummeted to a four-year low. Not that Border Patrol staffing nationwide hasn't risen in recent years; but the San Diego sector has declined consistently since 1985. Intriguing, isn't it, considering the fact that it's estimated that almost half of the illegal entries are made along that ten-mile section of the border. Makes it easier, though, for human mules carrying 50 to 80 pounds apiece to smuggle cocaine into Southern California. It's a safe bet that much of the 22 tons of the drug seized recently in Sylmar, a suburb of Los Angeles, was carted into the country on the backs of mules. And a basically unprotected border makes it easier for criminals of every stripe and hue to enter the country, not to mention terrorists from Nicaragua, Columbia, and other points North, East, South and West.

Speaking of terrorism—as frightening as it may sound, we must face the fact that the engineers of subversive violence now have a whole new range of weapons to use against their targets: small, light and powerful "Stinger" handheld rockets; computer viruses; electromagnetic pulse generators that can wipe out the data in a computer's memory; the human bomb which was used so successfully in Beirut; chemical and biological weapons that can be concocted from cheap and readily available materials like pesticide and fertilizer components; and, because at least 100 pounds of plutonium are missing from various supposedly heavily guarded sites and shipments around the world, nuclear weapons, which seem to be horrifyingly easy to produce these days.

For a couple of prime and lightly guarded targets, consider these: Fewer than ten regional switching stations control virtually all telephone communications in all the large cities in the U.S.; they are all vulnerable. And two bridges, one over the Ohio River near Cincinnati, the other over the Potomac near Washington, handle all the north-south rail traffic in the Eastern U.S. It would appear that America is the *least guarded* supermarket in the world, for the simple reason that we Americans (specifically the liberal-minority coalition that rules the American Establishment), have no will to defend ourselves. We are undoubtedly going to have to learn the hard way just how vulnerable we are.

On another radically challenging front, scarcely a day goes by that

science and technology don't alter the world. The computer revolution, well under way, eliminated half of the manufacturing jobs that existed in this country in the late 1970s. In the near future, half of the remaining manufacturing positions will vanish under the influence of computers, along with the positions of an increasing number of executives like the three million or so who found themselves jobless in the 1980s. How many workers in all categories will follow them into the unemployment lines over the next 50 years? And what of the millions of Black and Hispanic high-school dropouts who will *never* find legitimate work? Will there be enough employment within the drug, prostitution, pimp, crime, and revolution industries for all of them?

A great deal of God-posturing on the part of the doctors will prevail within the medical profession forevermore—or for just as long as we continue to live longer and longer, and technology continues to produce more and more miraculous life-saving equipment and drugs. As of now, the remarkable technologies that save, or prolong, thousands of lives are causing a plethora of ethical problems due to the decisions that must be made regarding the saving of the few among the many. Equally worrisome are the rapidly increasing medical costs of these modern innovations. Premature infants who 20 years ago would have died are now saved at a cost of $2 billion per year. Dialysis treatments for about 60,000 patients costs another $2 billion. And roughly one-third of Medicare funds—$150,000 per patient—go to support people in the last six months of their lives, many of whom have little or no chance of recovery. Needless to say, none of these high-tech wonders are available for impoverished Americans who have no health insurance.

By 2000, hopefully, the terminally ill throughout the nation will have the right to refuse medical treatment that might prolong their lives temporarily. A final note from our medical horoscope: More and more aborted fetuses will wind up in hospital trash.

For the next 50 years, the United States may remain the most powerful country in the world. But, as our society rapidly darkens, we will inevitably become a nation on a war footing, in every sense, with increasing crime, drug abuse, unemployment, welfarism, open warfare along the border with Mexico, and racial warfare in our largest cities between Blacks and those ethnic minorities who are crowding Black Americans out of the system by taking jobs, homes and entire neighborhoods away from them.

What are the chances of America being blessed in the future with far more skillful politicians than those who have given us four wars in one lifetime, an illegal alien invasion that far surpasses the greatest military invasion in history—D-Day, and the "Caesarism" of internationalism that

involves the positioning of troops and military bases in over 60 countries around the world? (Will pigs be wearing mink in January?)

At best, American leadership is an unstable condition burdened by an inability to identify causes or foresee consequences over any period of time longer than it takes to reach the next election. The principle of causality is the process of choosing a goal and taking the actions necessary to achieve it. Because the concept of compromise—the necessity to perform certain actions because of minority opinion, world opinion, powerful lobbies, organized constituents, wealthy contributors, etc.—has all but obliterated the principle of causality in the minds of our politicians, they frequently consider, evaluate and choose their actions while ignoring the context of the knowledge available to them.

By way of example, consider U.S. cowardice vs. Israeli arrogance. In the face of American economic sanctions initiated against South Africa—definitely not in our national interest—Israel has continued to trade heavily with that nation, in conjunction with helping them build nuclear-capable ballistic missiles and a long-range missile that could be used to launch reconnaissance satellites. Washington has been aware of this situation from the beginning. Nonetheless, the government said and did nothing. Recently, NBC News broke the story; and immediately the Bush Administration began to play a familiar game. First came the claim that the government was disturbed by the news—then an announcement to the effect that a hold was being placed on the delivery of certain high-tech goodies already in the pipeline for Israel. Rest assured that as soon as the story fades out of the minds of the fickle public, it will be business as usual with Israel.

The hypocritical reactions of our politicians during this fiasco have been doubly odious. The anti-apartheid commitment on the part of the government was motivated by fear of the Black lobby. The support given to Israel *for doing what we won't do*, was motivated by fear of the Jewish lobby. Ergo, the context was swept under the rug of compromise, and the resultant decisions were weak, cowardly and detrimental to our national interests.

If American politicians were ideologically goal-directed in their efforts to attain an objective awareness of reality, the government might be properly "focused"—committed, that is, to giving logical continuity, coherence and meaning to governmental action. But "ideology" is a dirty word in the liberal-democratic world. And thus it is that we Americans have a patently unfocused government incapable of defending either our racial or our national sovereignty.

This portrait of America isn't very pretty, I know. I have *caveated our future-intensive game-plan with depositivization*—as that master of

bureaucratic double-speak, Alexander Haig, might put. I wish I could like the looks of the future; but I don't. The present state of the nation indicates to me that we have wandered too far into the jungles of irresponsibility to be saved from a Dark Age of our own making. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The books goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA**

Some Revisionist Viewpoints on World War II

by
Ben Kriegh

The Colorado Daily *has asked me to write an article on some of the unpublicized findings of certain writers in regard to World War Two. I agreed to do so in the interest of examining all aspects of an issue, no matter how controversial it may be. If we have hope of improving our future, we must seek to understand the failures and errors of the past.*

Many who are familiar with our debacle in Viet Nam and its attendant propaganda seem to think this experience was unique in history. However, according to unpublicized findings of numerous qualified writers and historians, Viet Nam was merely another example of a long series of episodes in which the American majority has been propagandized, misled and even betrayed by its leadership.

According to these writers, it is only when we begin to peek beneath the propaganda curtain which still veils World War Two that the enormity of the deception can be seen.

An illustration of the power of propaganda provided by Carroll Quigley, Professor of History at Georgetown University, is the widely held misconception that National Socialist Germany was a totalitarian state. In *Tragedy and Hope*[1] he writes, "...unlike Italy or Soviet Russia, the economic system was not ruled by the state but was subject to 'self rule' (free enterprise)....Newspapermen and journalistic writers applied the term 'totalitarian' to the Nazi system, and the name has stuck without any real analysis of the facts as they existed. In fact, the Nazi system was not totalitarian either in theory or in practice."

Dal Hitchcock, *in The German Financial Revolution*, described German financial and fiscal policy as "revolutionary" and "successful," and noted that National Socialism involved no nationalization of factories or industry, and that all business organizations were privately owned. In Particular, control of the issuance of money was taken from the hands of international financiers' and put into the hands of the government. This move helped Germany to recover from the Depression while other industrialized nations of the world

1.*Tragedy and Hope*, Order #19007, available from Liberty Bell Publications, $27,50 + postage.

still wallowed in it. It also made Hitler a target of the monopoly capitalists, which includes the Socialists and Communists.

(Abraham Lincoln had a similar confrontation with the international banking interests when he issued interest free U.S. Notes to help finance the Civil War. The Bank of England in its famous "Hazard Circular" stated, "...capital shall control labor by controlling wages. This can be done by controlling money. The great debt...made out of the war must be used as a means to control money....Bonds must be used as a banking basis....It will not do to allow the greenback...to circulate as money...as we cannot control that." Today, our money is interest bearing Federal Reserve Notes backed by bonds. The last U.S. Note in circulation was the old $2 bill. Some time ago it was replaced by a new $2 bill–a Federal Reserve Note.)

So dramatic was Germany's economic recovery that Churchill stated to General R. E. Wood in November 1936, "Germany is getting too strong and we must smash her." In 1938 Bernard Baruch, advisor to President Roosevelt, remarked to General George C. Marshall, "We are going to lick that fellow Hitler. He isn't going to get away with it."

These remarks suggest that leaders in Britain and the United States were contemplating war. Accordingly, a propaganda barrage was launched against Germany–she was building a war machine to conquer the world.

But, according to several writers, this charge was phony. Quigley in *Tragedy and Hope*: "From 1936 to the outbreak of war in 1939, German aircraft production was not raised...its tank production was low, and even in 1939 was less than Britain's....Britain produced about 8000 (military planes) in 1939 compared to 4733 (produced in Germany) In 1939...From these facts it's quite clear that Britain did not yield to superior force..."

In *The World Crisis in America's Foreign Policy 1937-1941*, W. L. Langer and S. E. Gleason show that Germany was unprepared for a major European war in 1939, having not planned for such a dire eventuality. In *The Myth of the New History*, Dr. David Hoggan writes, "The Churchill myth of Germany armed to the teeth in 1940 (flies) in the face of all the statistical evidence which has been offered by...Asher Lee" (in *The German Air Force*).

In *The Origins of the Second World War*, A.J.P. Taylor, a leading British historian, shows that "Hitler did not wish a war, either local, European, or world..... His only fundamental aim in foreign policy was to revise the unjust and unfair Treaty of Versailles, and to do this by peaceful means." (Quotation from a review by Harry Elmer Barnes.)

H. E. Barnes, who was one of America's leading revisionist historians, stated in *Blasting the Historical Blackout*, "It is well established that no responsible leader in Germany, France, or Italy wanted war in 1939. President Roosevelt apparently desired to have the European war break out as soon as possible, pressed Chamberlain to go ahead, and encouraged Polish...stubbornness..."

One of the most comprehensive studies on the origins of the war was made by David Hoggan in his doctoral thesis at Harvard in 1948 which he expanded into a 900-page book over a 15-year period, to be published in English under the title *When Peaceful Revision Failed*. In a reference to this book in *The Myth of the New History*, Dr. Hoggan states, "...As demonstrated in my book...Germany, whatever her faults in her own domestic system and foreign policy, was the victim of an English Tory conspiracy in September 1939...(Lord) Halifax conducted a single-minded campaign to plunge Germany into war and in such a way as to make Germany appear to be the guilty party....Poland was the pawn in the game.... The documentary record has long since revealed that in 1939 it was Hitler's utmost desire to enjoy peaceful and friendly relations, and if possible alliances, with both Great Britain and Poland."

Supporting Hoggan's view, H. E. Barnes states, "...The public announcement of the final shift of British policy to hostility to Germany...rested on a twofold fraud, (1) the charge that Germany was preparing for widespread military aggression, and (2) a hoax concocted through Virgil Tilea, the Rumanian minister to London." (Tilea was induced by the British Foreign Office to draw up a false statement charging Germany with seeking to seize the Rumanian economy.)

So blatant was the deceit that, according to Barnes, "Both Chamberlain and Halifax falsified their reports of Hitler's favorable reaction to a proposed international conference on September 2 (1939) which still might have...stopped the German-Polish war and prevented the European war."

Deceit was not peculiar to the British leadership. The rôle of the United States in promoting war against Germany is considered by C. C. Tansill in *The Back Door to War*. He shows that FDR was interested in creating a breach between Germany and England. His findings were based on unpublished state department documents which revealed that FDR encouraged the British

to go to war in 1939 and then considered the best means of obtaining the intervention of the United States.

In *The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor*, Admiral Theobald shows that FDR alone was responsible for the disaster at Pearl Harbor. He demonstrates beyond question, by means of documents, that FDR had ample warning of the impending attack which he failed to pass on to Admiral Kimmel. He writes, "Our main deduction is that President Roosevelt forced Japan to war by unrelenting diplomatic-economic pressure and enticed that country to initiate hostilities with a surprise attack by holding the Pacific fleet in Hawaiian waters as an invitation to that attack."

General Wedemeyer, in the *Wedemeyer Reports*, writes, "The fact that Japan's attack had been deliberately provoked was obscured by the disaster at Pearl Harbor." Thus, the U.S. was brought into the war by the deliberate sacrifice of over 3300 of our young men. Watergate pales to insignificance by comparison.

The brief insights into unpublicized aspects of World War Two may shed some light on our present demoralized state. During the 1930s Communism was said to be the antithesis of our way of life. Why, then, were we so anxious to destroy Germany whose primary goal was to contain Communism? Why have we been fraudulently led to sacrifice so many of our best young men in foreign wars? What has been our gain?

Although the fact remains that the foreign interventionist policies of our leadership have consistently aided the Communist cause, the greatest threat to our future is not Communism per se. Rather, it is the portrait of an unreal world being painted for us by the propaganda media, the abandonment of intellectual leadership by the academic world, and a lack of moral and spiritual courage. There can be no doubt that the best interests of the American majority have not been served by our leadership. Nor can we expect any remedies in the near future. The liberal establishment has been exposed as phony, subservient to alien interests. It can offer only bankrupt ideas and licentiousness. Traditional conservatism offers only stagnation. The majority political parties are enslaved to monied interests with Socialism as their ultimate goal, for Socialism-Communism is the ultimate of monopoly capitalism.

Only a new political movement in a new direction can offer any hope for a rewarding future. And it is only the young, who still have the time and the inclination to understand the failures of the leadership of the past, who can generate a successful remedy. □

A Very Important Fraction

by

Allan Callahan

We have all heard the term "racial equality" till it is running out of our ears. Advocate say there are no differences between Whites and Blacks except color; although, when pressed, some will admit a few other physical differences, but say they are not important. Nor do they want to admit any mental differences. *Especially* they do not want to admit these. And even if you could get them to admit them, they would again say the differences are small and thus unimportant. They are wrong; dead wrong. Completely, absolutely, wholly, massively, entirely and utterly wrong. The differences may be small. percentage-wise, but they are certainly not unimportant.

For proof, let us begin with apes. How different are they from humans? Scientists have long known that, bone for bone, organ for organ, and muscle for muscle, they are identical to us. Then, after the discovery of DNA, it was found that the DNA of the two African great apes, chimpanzees and gorillas, differs from ours by only 1%. In other words, the whole genetic makeup of these apes and humans only varies by this small fraction.

Would you say that this 1% is important? Who would deny it? As far as I know, even the most rabid race-mixers don't advocate that we mate with apes, yet they say it is just jim-dandy to do so with negroes. They don't want a bunch of half-apes running around loose, but look with favor upon half-niggers. Whenever they see a black buck squiring his white wife and mulatto children around town, it brings smiles to their faces.

I have nothing against apes, but do not think they should brought into White society and treated as equals. I would have nothing against negroes either, if we weren't biologically threatened by them, but we are. The cause lies in their *genes*. The more primitive black genes are dominant over white genes (later arrivals in the chain of evolution) by a ratio of 4 to 1. Thus, when we mate with them we only destroy ourselves. Black-white unions produce only coloreds; no whites. Ape genes are even more dominant, but apes are not trying to push themselves into our society, while Blacks are.

If there is only a 1% genetic difference between apes and humans, how much difference is there between negroes and whites? Maybe about 1/2 of 1%. Is this 1/2 of a percentage point important? *You bet it is!* It is of *profound* importance. The most crucial difference between

Whites and Blacks lies in their brains. Among the various types of negroes there is a noteworthy spread in brain size, with the average being significantly smaller than the white average. But maybe more important than this difference in size is the difference in the *makeup* in the brains of the two races. The negro brain is more brutal than the white, and thus nearer the ape brain. It has less complex convolutions, and does not come up to the white standard in the prefrontal cortex area either. Here it is inferior in seven out of eight areas (only in the visuosensory area is it equal). The thickness of both infra and supragranular layers is thinner in the brains of blacks, and the thinner the layers, the more it denotes inferior intelligence.

The endocrine glands give out immensely important secretions which affect motivation, drive and ambition, and here too, Whites and Blacks differ.

For decades now there has been a big push to "educate" the negro; to supposedly bring him up to our level. There has been no attempt to do the same with apes. Why not? Is it because apes are boxed in by their genes, but not negroes? Have the egalitarians repealed the laws of heredity in regard to the latter?

Apes are "intelligent," as we generally understand the term, and they can be educated, up to a point. They are surprisingly human-like. It has been proven that an ape can be taught to communicate with humans by using American Sign Language (which is used by the deaf), or by pushing buttons on a special machine which registers his feelings. He can indicate if he is happy or sad, or wants this or that. He can master quite a few basic concepts, and "chat" about them. He is able to make statements and ask questions. He can argue, tease, joke and, yes, even lie.

Chimpanzees are the smartest of all apes (even apes aren't all equal), and are said to have, in some ways, the intelligence of a 5-year-old child. But they never get past this plateau, and everyone (or almost everyone) knows that it is not because of poor diet or the fact that they don't get to go to school with white children. No, chimps are limited by their heredity, as are all other apes, and indeed all living creatures.

Chimps can be taught to do simple human task, but few people would expect them to get much done if they were left by themselves, very long, unsupervised. They may differ from humans only 1% genetically, but this fraction is very important indeed.

The negro is considered human, although some think he should be put into another class or category by himself. At any rate, if 1% can be of profound importance, so can 1/2 of 1%, or even less. Left to themselves, Blacks cannot create or maintain a High Culture. Their so-called

"civilizations" in Africa, such as those at Benin, Melle, Ashanti and Songhay, had very little going for them. They had a few very minor achievements in language and government, and exhibited a little ability in handicrafts, but that was about it. They showed no ability in writing, science, architecture, transportation, philosophy, education, economics, literature, communications, music, religion, agriculture, art, the military or mechanical improvements. In this respect you would think they were 99% genetically removed from Whites, instead of 1/2 of 1%. So again, we see how important this small fraction is. Furthermore, their "civilizations" were permeated with senseless and revolting cruelties, and were so primitive that they should be referred to as "civilizations" at all, but only *primitive cultures*.

Humans and apes are so genetically close that they can mate and produce offspring. An old photo of one, in the possession of the Anthropological Institute of London, shows a creature which looks like a monstrosity, being very much more ape-like than human. Few if any would advocate such cross-breeding, but many promote black-white crossings. However, if race-mixing Whites can ignore the maybe 1/2 of 1% difference between themselves and Blacks, there would not be much logic for them to use the other 1/2 of 1% difference between Blacks and apes as an excuse for not mating with the latter, also.

How does such a thing grab you? Imagine a batch of half-apes sitting on the Supreme Court. Or picture a near-ape as president of the United States. Think what it would be like to have a hairy ape-like creature as a grandchild. Then try to figure out how long our civilization would last if all the "people" in our land resembled apes more than humans. Wouldn't this be a fitting end for an egalitarian society?

Some will argue that while some negroes are mentally superior to some Whites, apes are not superior to either. Not true. There are exceptions. What about mental retardation? There are some pitiful cases, both white and negro (and, incidentally, the latter have a higher rate of retardation than the former) who are so low on the scale of idiocy that they can do nothing but lie all days and croak like grogs. Wouldn't an ape be superior to one of these? Of course.

It will also be argued that we shouldn't mate with apes because they are animals; but so are we. Everything can be broken down into three categories: plant, animal, and mineral. We fall into the animal category, along with apes. Apes are not human, but all we need to do is broaden the "human" category to include them. There's only 1% difference, remember? Ape-race; human-race; does it matter? We are told that "race isn't important," so if this is true, then it shouldn't be important if

man mongrelizes himself down into a half-ape. All in the name of "brotherhood," of course.

If the destruction of the races through mongrelization is to be avoided, the only answer is *geographical separation*. This can't be achieved quickly, but it can be done in time; the only thing lacking is the will.

And really, this should suit Blacks, if we can believe what they say. They are always accusing us of discrimination, of holding them down, of not giving them a fair shake, of exploiting them; the list is long. If these charges actually represent their true feeling, why, then, do they want to integrate with us? You would think they would want to get as far away from white people as possible.

To merge the black genepool in with the white would be a monumental crime against nature, and would wipe out an estimated 200,000 years of evolutionary progress. But many Whites are naive on this point, thinking we can have integration without eventual race destruction. This would be like a parent saying to his child, "You can play with the boy next door all you want to; just don't get friendly with him." □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1989

JANUARY – Vol. 16 – No. 5

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Ignoratio Elenchi, p. 1; Terrified Frustration, p. 4; The End of Communism, p. 8; The American Tragedy, p. 48; Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled, p. 57; Tintinnabulations, page 59. Book Review: Feuerzeichen / Die Reichskristallnacht, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 15. War and Remembrance, A Discussion by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 21. The Martyrdom of Libya, by Jim Taylor, p. 21.

FEBRUARY – Vol. 16 – No. 6

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Out of Space, p. 1; The Terrorists, p. 3; Timing the Future, p. 16; The Diary, p. 17; The Ruin of Russia, p. 20; The Slow Erosion of Humanity, p. 28. The Two Messiahs, by Nicholas Carter, p. 32. Book Review: Die Vertreibung der Deutschen, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 39. What's Holding Them Back Now?, by Allan Callahan, p. 45. Common Sense About Foreign Aid, p. 46. Letters to the Editor, p. 49. Jews in the News, p. 60.

MARCH – Vol. 16 – No. 7

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Hitler and Jahweh, p. 1; The Lastest on Jesus, p. 6; On Tactful Tactics, p. 7; Avalanche in the Alps, p. 12; More Fun, p. 18; Mini-Hoax Aborted, p. 20; Are Aryans Obsolete?, p. 21. Philipp Jenninger's Speech: Some Observations and Translations of Selected Passages, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 20. A Rational Religion, by Nicholas Carter, p. 23. Humor and Film from the Perspective of Sammy Glick, by Nicholas Carter, p. 37. Trial by Jewry, by David

McCalden, p. 42. Jews in the News, p. 55.

APRIL — Vol. 16 — No. 8

Die Saga vom Dritten Reich, p. 2. The Measure of Greatness, by Dr. William Pierce, p. 5. Der Führer, A Poem, p. 12. An American Veteran's Reflections on the Significance of the Life of Adolf Hitler, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 15. Hitler at 100: A Critical Assessment, by Hans Schmidt, p. 22. Under the Swastika, p. 40. Hitler Speaks to America: Excerpts from *Mein Kampf*, p. 69. The Truth About the "Big Lie," p.89. Hitler, the Workless and the Needy, p. 92. What the Socialism Really Means, p. 105. Hitler, Germany and the World, p. 114. National Socialism: Then and Now, by Colin Jordan, p. 122. To Aryan Youth, by Dr. Walter Gross, p. 130.

MAY — Vol. 16 — No. 9

Typhus and the Jews, by Friedrich Paul Berg.

JUNE — Vol. 16 — No. 10

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Sorry Record, p. 1; An Intrepid Liar, p. 10; Identity, p. 20; Death of a Man, p. 22; The Progress of Higher Learning, p. 23; Home of the Spree and Land of the Slave, p. 25. Lüge und Warheit, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 27. "Twist of Fate," Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 29. The Evolution of Sammy Glick, by Nicholas Carter, p. 32. Letters to the Editor, p. 44. Trial by Jewry, by David McCalden, p. 47.

JULY — Vol. 16 — No. 11

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor, p. 1; The New Order Changeth, Too, p. 9; Religious Dilemma, p. 13; Western Christianity, p. 28; Confession of Guilt, p. 30; The Japanese Again, p. 31; Much Ado About Nothing, p. 34. The Greek Connection, by Nicholas Carter, p. 39. Saturating the Air of Oklahoma with the Extermination Thesis, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 45. Letters to the Editor, p. 51. The Struggle for Ulster, by David McCalden, p. 52.

AUGUST — Vol. 16 — No. 12

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Green Politicians, p. 1; Small Voices, p. 3; Chrétien Malgré Lui, p. 6; The Devil to Pay, p. 11; Hearing About Jesus & Co., p. 20; The Truth Seeker, R.I.P., p. 22. Liberalism: 'White Africans': A Biological Failure, from the South African Observer, p. 29. Book Review: *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 36. The Rewriting of American History, by David McCalden, p. 42. Letters to the Editor, p. 50.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 17 — No. 1

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: God-Fearing Atheists, p. 1; The Captive Church, p. 6; Before Midnight, p. 9. Letters to the Editor, p. 24. Status Quo, Umerziehung & Revisionismus (Status Quo, Reëducation & Revisionism, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 26. Minorityism, by Nicholas Carter, p. 31.

OCTOBER — Vol. 17 — No. 2

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Barbarians and Greed, p. 1; American Heroine, p. 5; Mammalian Psychology, p. 9; The Beginning of the Present, p. 10; The Odd Germans, p. 18; Predicting the Past, p. 53. Auf dem Stundenplan: The Bromberg *Bloody Sunday*, Translation by Dr. Charles E.

Weber, p. 21. Lüge und Wahrheit, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 26. Stalin Remembered, p. 29. Journalistic Versions of the Second World War, p. 30. World War Two Remembrance Week, 1989, Proclamation by President George Bush, p. 31. 50th Anniversary of World War Two, Message by President Richard von Weizsäcker, p. 33. Statement on the 50th Anniversary of World War Two, by Chancellor Helmut Kohl, p. 36. The Surrealistic Nature of Minorityism, by Nicholas Carter, p. 46.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 17 — No. 3

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Turret of the Times, p. 1; Unkindly Cuts, p. 7; Why Germans Are Hated, p. 10; The Swiss Reprieved, p. 14. 'Holocaust' Revisionism in the Purview of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 17. An Open Letter, by Prescott H. Rathborne, p. 23. *Other Losses*, Book Review by Ernst Zündel, p. 31. Victim of Zion, by Ernst Zündel, p. 35. A Real War Criminal, An Open Letter to the O.S.I., by Major Joseph G. Stano, p. 51. Letters to the Editor, p. 56.

DECEMBER — Vol. 17 — No. 4

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Great Failure, p. 1; Ungrateful Hero, p. 5; Doing the Lord's Work, p. 10. The *Liberty Bell* as a Revisionist Periodical, A Compilation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 29. Apocalypse Soon, by Nicholas Carter, p. 39. Some Revisionist Viewpoints on World War Two, by Prof. Ben Kriegh, p. 49. A Very Important Fraction, by Allan Callahan, p. 53. 1989 *Liberty Bell Index*, page 57.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

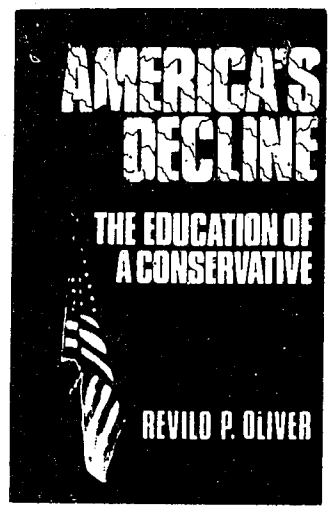

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

GERMANY

A TIME FOR RENEWAL

By Ernst Zündel

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

TEUTONIC UNITY Newsletter, by the British Circle of Friends, London, page 11. Manfred Roeder to His Friends, page 13. Little Known Facts About the *Wirtschaftswunder*, by James Gibbs Stuart, page 15. European Nemesis: The Impending Collapse of the Iron Curtain Bids to Shatter an Entire World of Falsehoods, Myths and Illusions, by John Tyndall, page 19. Policy Statement on Germany, by Chancellor Helmut Kohl, page 29. A Day to Remember: 9 November 1989, by Hans Schmidt, page 35. Letters to the Editor, page 48.

VOL. 17 - NO. 5 JANUARY 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

GERMANY
A TIME FOR RENEWAL

By Ernst Zündel

206 Carlton St., Toronto ONT M5A 2L1

On the 9th of November 1989, my plane took off from Toronto for Europe. My plan was to rush to the aid of my stricken friend and chief advisor, Dr. Robert Faurisson. For security reasons, no one knew that I was going to Europe. Only one man had been notified "in code". Only I knew my itinerary, and not even those whom I was going to see knew that I was on my way.

Once inside Europe, I turned my car radio on and was greeted by the sound of an excited babble of noises and voices, at once discordant and yet also familiar. As I turned the dial slowly, I made an electronic journey via the ether, through Europe. There was Polish, Czech, Russian, Dutch, French and German on the airwaves. Naturally, the familiar German caught my attention, and I paused a little longer and could not believe what I heard.

I pulled to the side of the road and listened to the excited voices of the male and female announcers who, judging by their voices, were younger than myself, maybe by some twenty years. Overcome by emotion, they were giving a blow by blow description of the "opening of the Wall of Shame." Inadvertently I had landed in Europe and was in Germany at this moving and historic moment. I was overcome by joy, and quietly wiped away my tears as these supposedly brainwashed "New Germans" on the radio reported the falling of the wall, the cutting of the barbed wire, the sound of the pneumatic drills and the scraping of the shovels. Ah, what a joy to have been there that day, at that moment. What a day full of promise and hope for the future!

I shook myself out of my near-enchanted state and brought myself under control. Looking at the map in front of me, I kept track of where the borders between the two Germanies were opening and was overjoyed. For a lifetime I had gone across this mark of shame and stain on Germany's proud honour and traditions. I remembered having crossed at Eisenach in my youth, on my first visit to Germany's Soviet Zone of Occupation in 1953, with my new brother-in-law and my sister, going to Karl Marx Stadt, Leipzig, and Dresden which was still in rubble and ruins from the devastating air raid by the U.S. and British "Air-Gangsters", as the populace referred to them at the time.

I also remembered having been turned back at the same border area by the Communists in the sixties, and having to enter divided Berlin via Helmstedt, close to the "Volkswagen City" of Wolfsburg. This town, the first town in the world based and built on a "Helicopter Survey" using National Socialist Germany's first helicopter for that purpose. All this went through my mind as I made my way across Germany, a Germany rebuilt, vibrant, pulsating with traffic, and virile energy at every moment.

I had not been "at home" for 12 years for various reasons, all having to do, perversely enough, with my defense and struggle for truth about Germany's recent past.

Here I was, surrounded by the latest of shiny cars, trucks, and buses, whizzing purposefully past me at great speed, all of them controlled and orderly, heading for some distant destiny it seemed.

I looked at their faces as they moved past me left and right, and to my surprise, all of them were White! That's the first thing which hit me—they were all White. In my twelve years in the Gulag of Canada, for years unable or forbidden to travel, I had gotten used to the many coloured faces of Pakistanis, Chinese, to Jamaicans, Arabs, Africans. Gone were the turbans of the Seikhs, gone the many different head-shapes and hair-textures. Here, all were Aryans, it seemed.

I kept turning the radio dial as I drove and finally stopped for gas, and there in front of me I saw parked by a gas pump the unmistakable shape of an "East-German" TRABI, a car so small that it looked more like the trunk of my own Chrysler. The heavy-set German who carefully filled his tank, intently gazing at the Deutsch-Mark counter, looked at me with his shiny blue eyes as I made my way towards the "Tankwart", the man who took the money. I told the man that his tank full of gas was a gift from me, we shook hands, exchanged greetings. I asked him how long he had been en route, since I saw the grime and dirt on his car, and he said, four days in a transit camp, some time in Czechoslovakia, and then the trip. The little car could barely travel at 75 kilometers an hour, which is about 50 miles. He had come to see relatives, actually to flee, but now that the border could be crossed legitimately, he said he would have to see, and would await developments.

During my stay, I encountered many more "Trabis", all had the same cautious attitude and very few really wanted to stay in the West; they just wanted to see brothers, sisters, parents or relatives which some of them had not seen since the end of the war, or at least since the wall had gone up.

I visited a lady supporter in the north and stayed with her overnight. At 4:30 in the morning we were awakened by the doorbell—when she opened, her niece and her husband stood there; they had not seen one another since 1961. What a hallo and Wiedersehen this was! What an insight I gained in those few short hours, as the effects of Germany's division were brought home to me one more time in all its tragic consequences. I soon took my leave, after many a moist eye and shed tear, and drove off into the beautiful and clear Saturday morning. The sun was rising over a Germany which was pouring out of its houses and cities towards the border areas. Soon traffic slowed to a crawl. Every time a "Trabi" came into sight, there was honking of horns and joyous waving and flicking on and off of lights by just about everybody. The Germans of the West responded with flowers, and soon brass bands, at the border. Naturally, the visitors were hungry and tired, having often waited in lines up to 15 kilometers deep for twelve hours.

Soon, huge tents sprang up as if by magic. Each visitor from the "East" got 100 Deutsche Marks to start with and the old German penchant for creating order out of chaos took hold. Food, sausages, buns, soft drinks, and beer were made available. Schools opened their gymnasiums, churches opened church halls; by Satur-

day afternoon, as I made my way across my native land, driving parallel north-south along the "Inter-Zonal Border" region, the German Emergency Service network was unfolding. For a while I had feared that "democracy" might have destroyed this one German characteristic as well—but no—by 3 o'clock that Saturday afternoon, the efficient and cool voices of youngish German border patrol and emergency services personnel could be heard over the shortwave radio that although the city was "schwarz mit Menschen"—a saying meaning the city was "crowded to the gills"—all was running smoothly.

I picked up a call by one border post, to move up the "truckloads of roadmaps" to the "holes in the wall". Soon this was done, and when I got towards Göttingen, Kassel, and Frankfurt, regular convoys of "Trabis," surrounded by their traditional pale blue cloud of smoke, were moving along the Autobahns, accompanied by the usual light-flicking and horn honking.

What then followed on Germany's airwaves and newsstands was nothing short of amazing. The same media which for forty years had coldly forecast an "eternal" or "ewige" German Division was now abuzz with commentaries about the coming "Wiedervereinigung" or German "Reunification".

The vassals installed with their regimes in East and West desperately tried to stem the tide of the "primordial" burst of joy and expectation. It became obvious that the people of Germany once again were ahead of their political masters inflicted upon them by their respective "friends" in East and West.

Without a doubt, the radio broadcasts emanating from East Germany (actually Central Germany, since the Poles, Russians, and Czechs presently occupy vast stretches of German territory) were the most interesting. I was riveted to the radio and listened to speaker after speaker at some East German Communist Party "Revival-style Meeting" in Leipzig, where speaker after speaker, all of them young, eloquent and with a beautiful and carefully chosen phrase or two, took the old "Bolsheviks" to task for their corruption, terror, misrule, and heartless behaviour. All speakers, except one old apparatschik who still insisted on wanting to defend communist morality and ethics and who was promptly booed and hissed into silence, wanted change, freedom, secret ballots, more social justice, more openness in government, and all gave their name, their age, their profession and where they were from.

I was astounded! I had never in my entire political career

heard such controlled anger and fury expressed anywhere! That, to me, was a typically "German Revolution". There was no call for manning of the barricades, no storming of the bastilles. Here in this City of Leipzig, Communists— German Communists, were "letting it all hang out".

Then I turned to another station. This time I heard East Germany's new leader, a rather Jewish-looking son of a tailor from Koehlberg, Egon Krenz, speak. He was a good and forceful speaker and gave what I thought under the circumstances a very good account of himself and how he intended to improve things, and explained why the border was finally opened.

One interesting East German broadcast I monitored was an interview with a captain of the "Volkspolizei", or Vopos; he was asked if it was true that the East German "Volksarmee" had been put on alert to quell the demonstrations, numbering by then in the hundreds of thousands, in Leipzig and Dresden and in other cities. He said that certain elements had been trying to arm themselves, and that about 300 weapons had been stolen from the garrison of the "Volksarmee" in Leipzig but that the police, and not the army, had the job of controlling internal unrest, that the Army would be loyal to its oath and function and not fire on the citizens of the "DDR", which is the present name of East Germany. Loud and prolonged applause greeted his remarks!

Then there were news reports of the political party bosses of

Siegfried Steiner, Rosenheim

Halle and Erfurt committing suicide by shooting themselves, which in turn prompted one German newspaper's banner headline, "Bunkerstimmung in der Zone" ("Bunker mood in the (Soviet) Zone"), alluding to the alleged events in Hitler's Bunker in 1945 in Berlin.

The air was charged with a potential for something big to happen: Revolutions have begun against such backgrounds. I instinctively thought back to the Hungarian Revolution in 1956 but realized that this time the Soviet tanks would not roll, because the impulses for this peaceful revolution now taking place had originated with the Russian leader Gorbachev. This time the Communist leaders had only their own apparatus, their own secret police, their own terror system and torture chambers to rely on—and, true to form to all illegitimate, externally imposed systems, it became each man out for his own skin.

Apparently, Honecker, East Germany's long-time leader, had ordered the Army to do what they had done in 1953, to brutally put down the demonstrations in a "Chinese style massacre" but found no one willing to give, much less to execute, the order to shoot thousands. When he failed, he was ousted by yet unclear means, some even say by pressure from Moscow!

Egon Krenz, the long-time favourite of Honecker, took over, now there are investigations afoot against him, it is reported. Some high-ranking political "mummies" have already resigned. East German party officials, apparently armed until now, have been ordered by the new government to turn in their weapons. The dreaded "Staatssicherheitspolizei", in short "Stasi", has allegedly been disbanded; frankly, I think 'renamed' would undoubtedly be a better term.

Negotiations are going on between East and West Germany which could lead to an easing of tensions and further improve things.

All this, however, has a shadow-side to it, "eine Schattenseite", as the Germans would say, and that is that the West German puppet state inherited a totally undeserved image-improving windfall. Furthermore, outright German traitors like Willy Brandt [a former mayor of West Berlin, a former Federal Chancellor, the author of *Deutsche und andere Verbrecher* (*Germans and Other Criminals*) after he fled from Germany and sought refuge in Norway, contributor of German-bashing articles to the U.S. media during WW II, and alleged collaborator of the CIA in post-war Germany!], who for years did the bidding of their Allied masters, were given a totally undeserved lease on life. Suddenly, these "political cadavers" who had

faded into political insignificance had the cheek to use words like "German nation," "German unity," etc., and then gave speeches to the multitudes. Thank God, at least Helmut Kohl was whistled down in a 25-minute "Pfeifkonzert" (whistle concert) in Berlin!

However, the trend of history is for German unity. These political fossils will just play an interim role!—Upon reflection, I think they might actually be quite useful for the moment, for they can go and calm the likes of Bush, Thatcher, and Mitterand with their beseeching of "Western European Unity," with their talk and reassurances of "Kein Deutscher Alleingang" ("No single German thrust"), etc. I for one am ever hopeful, optimist that I am, that Germany will shake off its shackles. The occupiers—oops, our friends, will see the light and leave, or "be made go." No country with a healthy economy, a sound economic and social infrastructure, rebuilt by the sweat of its own people's labour, speaking one language, being more or less of common bond and blood, can be kept down forever.

As America's and Russia's economic, but more especially racial, problems come to the fore, exacerbated by the AIDS crisis looming on the horizon, Germany, as the heart of Europe, will take its rightful place in history once again. American politicians can now choose between forever hitching their stars and their fortunes to the ghetto-dwellers and occupiers of a hapless Palestine, or to come clean, to do what would be right for America's future, to help undo the effects of Yalta, Teheran and Potsdam. In short, America can now, belatedly, call off its continued war against Germany by stopping its lies in the media and by curtailing the hatred fostered for so long against my own people.

The opportunity is there—I doubt that Bush is free enough to take it! Poor America—so free and yet such a slave!

* * * * *

BRIDGE BETWEEN TWO WORLDS!

I have tried over the years to be a transmission belt between Europe and North America, and also between North America and the rest of the world. My newsletter goes to every continent, except Antarctica, and I have many hundreds of letters, thanking me for circulating my "unusual" views or the News behind the News. I want to continue to do that and thank you for your financial contributions which make this work possible.

Here are translations of some articles and editorials from the

German news media:

Bild, by Peter Bartels and Hans-Hermann Tiedje, November 11, 1989

BERLIN, yesterday, just before 1 p.m. The bells were ringing in the tower of the Kaiser Wilhelm Memorial Church. Suddenly, the pedestrians stopped on the Kurfürstendamm. They folded their hands. Right there in the middle of the street, they began to pray. Citizens of East and West Berlin—many were crying. Some covered their faces with their hands, others were kneeling.

That was perhaps the most moving moment in this city's history. In the history of our nation.

And it was the most peaceful, the most hopeful.

What took place the previous night, all day yesterday, and this past night in the divided city, in divided Germany, was heart-rending. People from East and West took the Wall and the border by storm, fell crying and laughing into each other's arms. It was as though all of Germany were embracing itself. And Eastern and Western police watched, smiling, and traded sandwiches. After GDR-television had announced Thursday evening that citizens were free to travel "as of now," there was no stopping the people in East and West. The Brandenburg Gate, Kurfürstendamm, Alexander Square—it was the day of re-unification, the day of the Germans, the powerful acknowledgement of unity and justice and freedom. In the evening, there was jubilant cheering as Willy Brandt, the former Mayor of Berlin, called out to the thousands before the Schöneberger City Hall: "In the summer I wrote that Berlin will live and the Wall will fall—Berlin lives, the Wall has fallen."

Whatever may happen now—no one can take this day from us. It was a day for Germany.

* * * * *

Bild, by Peter Bartels and Hans-Hermann Tiedje, November 13, 1989

This was the longest day in German history—it lasted for an entire wonderful weekend. And it was the happiest and most peaceful invasion of all time: the East Germans took West Germany by storm.

They arrived in trains and buses, on foot and per taxi. They came in endless, chugging caravans of Trabis. They flooded Berlin and Bebra, Hamburg and Hof. Everyone recognized them by their jeans, their colorful windbreakers, their running shoes—but most of all by their incredible modesty and politeness. And the West Germans opened their hearts and their arms, invited them to dinner, to tea, put money in their pockets and roses under the Trabis' windshield wipers. "Come back soon," was written on the handbills. Many stores stayed open on Sunday. Gas stations mixed Trabi-cocktails, ADAC [Allgemeiner Deutscher Automobil Club—the German automobile club] kept its monkey-wrenches on the ready, broadcasting stations brought Trabi-news. Innkeepers welcomed the GDR-citizens with champaign.

Germany, this weekend, was one single wonderful, crazy celebration of re-unification. Holes were dug into the Wall, an East-baby was born under a maple tree in West Berlin. Lower Saxony's Prime Minister Albrecht was kissed by GDR-citizens, on GDR-territory. And almost all of those who came, went back home to the GDR. But they promised: We'll come back soon! It was a wonderful weekend. **Good morning, Germany!**

* * * * *

Die Welt, November 23, 1989

1641 Immigrants in 24 Hours

Hannover—There is no end to the inflow of emigrating East Germans: According to the national border guard, 1641 newcomers had announced themselves in 24 hours by Wednesday. This has increased the total number of immigrants to West Germany from the GDR in November to more than 100,000. Due to the great accommodation problems in North-Rhine-Westphalia, more than 2,000 immigrants from nations in Eastern Europe are temporarily housed in Schleswig-Holstein's vacation establishments.

* * * * *

Concentration-camp survivor Naomi Jacobson, on the events in Berlin, in *Newsweek*, December 4, 1989, page 31:

I hoped in my lifetime I wouldn't see the German people enjoy themselves so much. The Germans don't deserve this happiness.

* * * * *

Die Welt, by Enno von Löwenstern, November 23, 1989

Shades of Yalta?

The Chancellor has stated in Strassbourg that the Federal Government continues to adhere to "the goal of a free and united Germany in a free and united Europe." That was something that needed to be said in European circles, after the immutability of the "present map" has recently been discussed in Paris—as if the French, of all people, who complain the loudest about Yalta, wanted to advocate a mini-Yalta to the Germans' debit.

Re-unification is coming; it is embarrassing enough that a democrat has to repeatedly explain, among democrats, that it doesn't threaten anyone—how could the dissolution of a criminal dictatorship, the incorporation of what has to date been the realm of aggression into the community of peaceful peoples, be something evil? Let's be frank about it—all this talk is motivated by nothing other than France's pitiful balance of trade and the sad state of the pound. He who strives for grandeur and leadership without having his own books in order may well grow nervous at the prospect of seeing his successful neighbour come into a greater taxation district and even repairing it economically. But continually trying to label one's partner with the overcome tendencies of the past won't improve one's own economy.

Certainly, there are still the Allied occupation powers; some believe they have to be appeased. But the day is coming where the Germans will manage their own destiny to the point of demanding the departure of those troops that they perceive not as protectors, but as oppressors. No one has the "right" to keep a foreign nation occupied against its will

for the purpose of playing at being a "superpower" or a "balancing agent" or whatever. If Gorbachev really thought that he could prove bad intentions on the part of NATO, the union of peace-loving constitutional states, he would have put those cards on the table long ago. "German re-unification threatens no one"—that's not a showy phrase, it's a truth that should finally be taken beyond Sunday speeches and introduced into everyday politics.

Die Welt is one of Germany's most prestigious newspapers, something like the *New York Times*. The above editorial appeared the day I left Europe and was handed to me by the stewardess on the plane, where I wrote this newsletter. Löwenstern sounds Jewish to me, but whoever the writer is, he certainly expresses a widely held German viewpoint.

When I was in Paris I saw, all over the newsstands, newspapers with the banner headline: **The end of the Second World War has arrived!**

That sums it up!

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

TEUTONIC UNITY

British Circle of Friends
BM Boreas, London, WC1N 3XX

NEWSLETTER

19 November 1989

MANFRED ROEDER was not released on November 12 as was expected, having served 9 years and two months, two thirds of his 13 years sentence.

You will know that Kurt Rebman, Federal Prosecutor/Attorney General, who has demonstrated unremitting hostility to Manfred Roeder since the time of his trial in 1982, when he stated at a press conference that he hoped there would be silence on the ideological battle front (i.e., nationalist) by putting Roeder away for many, many long years, and set out his opposition to Roeder's release with the customary one third remission of sentence to the President of the Stuttgart Higher Regional Court. The reasons he put forward were summarized by Manfred Roeder in his Newsletter No. 54.

At the very last minute the Stuttgart Regional Court gave its verdict and ruled in favour of Rebmann's reasons for insisting that Roeder serve the full term of his 13 year prison sentence. These were, that he had continuing sympathy for the representatives of the former National Socialist regime and that it was suspected he would continue with the work that had brought him into prison. All of which is duplicitous humbug.

Manfred Roeder was brought into prison for no other reason than that for which the German "democratic" authorities are attempting to keep him caged for another four years, namely, craven political fear.

That is even more pronounced at this particular point in German history when the German Question has been moved to the front burner, so to speak. The status of both West and East Germany is being brought into question—except by those who enjoy *ersatz* power in the liberal-democratic and communist orders of the so-called Federal and Democratic Republics, by permission of America, Russia, Britain, and France, those Allies who militarily overcame the Third Reich. They are their master's voice and, like the dog that used to grace HMV record label, they bark at any suggestion of their days being numbered, that Germany should be anything but a loyal NATO ally and member of the European Economic Community on the one hand, and a loyal Warsaw Pact and COMECON ally of the Soviet Union on the other.

The catalyst for change, however, has been the manifestation of 'people-power' in what is, strictly speaking, Central Germany, or the German Democratic Republic. There, the people have taken to the streets in mass protests against the failed and repressive system of Marxism and its ruling communist party masquerading as a Socialist Unity Party, caught out of step with the new thinking in the Kremlin (which has, nonetheless, made quite clear that it will not tolerate any alteration in its puppet state's border).

People's power is the real fear of Western and Communist politicians alike. Here in the West it is kept from emerging by a cunning combination of inducements, soporifics, and laws which play on the almost innate sense of abiding by the laws and a reticence to take overt action. But in West Germany, where successive puppet administrations have succeeded one another under the benign direction of the Western Powers, backed by nearly half a million occupation forces for over 44 years (with not a little helping hand from the Zionist Power voiced by Heinz Galinski), the fear is constant. The ruling upstarts know that the German nation is not really behind them but waiting for a genuine patriotic German government elected by all Germans which is empowered to sign the Peace Treaty which, after all these years, has yet to be concluded.

To return to Manfred Roeder's plight...

While assorted democratic political clowns and media parrots chatter about the German Question, the facts that Manfred Roeder put on record and proclaimed as Speaker of the Liberation Movement of the German Reich on 23 May 1978 remain as true as rocks in eddying currents that are the unfolding events in Germany 1989. There is no Government of the Reich. Interference in German affairs by Allied occupying powers after 8 May 1945 was illegal under international law. There exists only an armistice under the law. A Peace Treaty can only be signed by the former belligerents. The legal successor of the German Reich is neither the administration of the Federal Republic nor the administration of the German Democratic Republic which are nothing but creations of the Allied Powers who reserve the right to forceful and arbitrary interference in German affairs at any time.

In point of fact and of law, since the last Reich President, Karl Doenitz, disclaimed the title, Manfred Roeder proclaimed the Imperial Conservatorship, or Reichsverweser, in the name of the Liberation Movement of the German Reich in May 1978, and so

ensured the legal succession of the Reich. Thus, the *Freiheitsbewegung Deutsches Reich* has assumed provisional representation for a transitional period until the Constitution of a free German Government of all Government is voted upon by all Germans.

Hence, the determination of the Allied-backed democratic politicians and authorities in West Germany to keep Manfred Roeder in gaol while the likes of Horst Mahler, a left-wing, active terrorist and former lawyer, was released after two thirds of his sentence was served.

It would hearten and encourage Manfred to hear from Friends and Members of Teutonic Unity, so please, do drop him a line.

Bruno Clifton

* * * * *

Manfred Roeder
Dennhäuserstrasse 116
D-3500 Kassel-WEST GERMANY

Dear Friends: 20 November 1989

On November 10, the court in Stuttgart, the one that sentenced me to 13 years, denied to release me on parole. It was a real shock because nobody expected that anymore. Everything was at first moving in the right direction. Their opinion is that I have not changed enough, that I am still a "Nazi," glorifying the Führer, and that I am still trying to establish a National Socialist state.

According to our constitution, nobody can be persecuted for his political beliefs. This I was assured again and again in prison. My opinions about Hitler and the Third Reich are in no way relevant to my release. But now the judges ruled otherwise.

Of course, there is the possibility to petition the Supreme Court, which I have already done. But the outcome is more than doubtful. It is obvious that I should be kept under surveillance and out of action as long as possible. I am persecuted only for my political opinions and conviction. It is illegal, but is a fact. I will have to wait three or four months for the final decision. But I will stay at the so-called "Open House" in Kassel; I will continue to go to work in a printing firm every day; I can meet friends any time, but I will not be free. An absurd situation.

The administration of my "House" is quite alright. They do what they do what they can in order to help me. But they have to carry out the order of the court.

Being in the "Open House" means I have to care for myself, do my own cooking, my own laundry, etc.

Whilst the communist part of Germany is opening the gates, millions are set free overnight, a political dissident like me is locked up for an indefinite time in the so-called Free West. It could be that there will be less freedom of opinion in the West than there might be in the East. Dramatic changes are taking place in every Eastern country.

Sometimes I wonder whether only the Communists need to change? Is our system so flawless, are our politicians so above criticism that nobody needs to apologize, nobody needs to be fired? No retirement necessary? Heaven help us if we stay in that attitude.

Free opinion is more and more possible in the East, and more and more suppressed in the West. The court in Stuttgart left no doubt that their only interest is— to shut me up, that I should quit writing. But that I will never do.

Manfred Roeder

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Little Known Facts Behind The Wirtschaftswunder

James Gibbs Stuart shows how West Germany started the post-war era as a debt-free country

This is a reprint of Chapter 12 of the book, *The Money Bomb*, by James Gibb Stuart, available from the BNP Book Service, 154 Upper Wickham Lane, Welling, Kent DA16 3DP, ENGLAND.

One of the remarkable features of the post-war period was the rapid regeneration of the econo-mies of Germany and Japan, the former Axis pow-ers laid low by strategic bombing and military conquest, so that for several years, with their cities reduced to heaps of rubble, and many of their industries blasted out of existence, millions scraped and scratched for a living that would only then be made bearable by international relief based mainly upon American generosity.

Latterly, as the rebuilding progressed, as new cities and industries sprang up on the ruins of the old, and as international investment flooded in to take advantage, the erstwhile victorious allies became grudgingly aware of an economic miracle. Stimulated by the outside investment, and by their own resolve to make it effective, the Germans and Japanese were soon back into competition with the nations who had so recently ground them into the dust, and their momentum was such that they quickly assumed a predominance, outselling their rivals for quality, delivery, and price in a large range of goods, from automobiles to micro-computer technology.

When endeavouring to explain this astonishing revival, socio-economists would point to the natural discipline and industriousness of the German and Japanese peoples, their willingness to accept strong leadership and their almost fanatical determination to wipe out the privations and humiliations of the military surrender. They would also indicate that the almost total destruction of obsolescent plant and factory complexes was a hidden blessing, in that it cleared the way for massive schemes of modernisation which would leave the vanquished with a dramatic technological advantage.

"Makes you wonder who won the war," the British and French would say in their own respective fashion, as German-manufactured products started taking over their most favoured

markets, and the Deutschmark became the preferred currency in the most expensive watering places of the Cote d'Azur. Meanwhile, America was rather belatedly waking up to the fact that there was more of the vital semi-conductor output sited upon the islands of Honshu and Hokkaido than upon the entire American continent.

That Hyper-Inflation in the Weimar Republic

So! The Allies had won the war and lost the peace that followed. Were the Germans and the Japanese proving to be superior peoples in the new technological age that had been ushered in by the robot and the computer? Were those sturdy Teutons so much more capable of sustained and productive effort than their fellow Anglo-Saxons across the Channel?

Had Japan's centuries of family tribalism, projected into an industrial dimension, produced a formula for economic predominance which would leave the bemused western peoples further and further behind? And in the United Kingdom context, was it much to do with the backwardness and pigheadedness of British trade unions, which indulged in endless strikes and mindless bickering whilst their markets and their industrial prosperity were being snatched from under their noses?

The author had nothing original to offer upon the resilience and versatility of the Japanese. But the Germans are a part of Europe and its ancient culture, and there are certain aspects of their recent history which have never been accorded their true significance *vis-à-vis* national effort and productivity.

The British, proud of the longevity and continuity of their institutions, are inclined to look with disdain and self-congratulation upon the cataclysms which from time to time befall their more volatile neighbours. The French and Russians have had their bloody revolutions, their guillotines and their purges. The Germans had their Bismarck, their Kaiser and their Hitler, all of whom led them into disaster [Well, that is one man's, one Englishman's *opinion*. The *facts*, however, point to entirely different "statesmen," who not only brought disaster upon Germany but also brought about the *Suicide of Europe*. —Editor, *Liberty Bell*] in one way or another. They had also had an extraordinary hyper-inflation in the aftermath of the First World War, during which it needed a shopping bag full of paper currency to buy the weekly groceries, and a waggonload for a modest suburban house.

That was in the days of the Weimar Republic. Many traumatic stories have been told about the uncontrolled inflation which was reckoned to have wiped out the German middle classes and prepared the way for the rise of Hitler. But it also did something

else which never invited popular comment. The total destruction of the post-war Mark, with all its debt-bearing loans and liabilities, had also wiped out the Federal Government debt.

An Economy Starting Without Public Debt

So when did the Germans get their Federal Debt back again? Certainly not during the Nazi regime, which began about 1933 and continued until the military collapse in 1945! The methods of Dr. Schacht, Hitler's financial wizard, were strictly unorthodox, and whatever else the Nazis did, to their own people or to the millions that languished under them, they funded their war effort without leaving behind a debt structure which would burden their successors. Post-Hitler Germany, rising like a phoenix from the rubble, did so under the aegis of a brand new banking and financial system which owed nothing to the past. Thanks to the bizarre excesses of the Weimar Republic and the unorthodoxies of Dr. Schacht, those West Germans embarked upon their economic miracle [*Wirtschaftswunder*] with a negligible degree of national indebtedness, whilst among their former enemies and future trading rivals, the old and settled British were funding a debt of some £25,000, and the Americans, having faithfully and steadfastly borrowed their way through the later stages of the war, right up to and beyond the Allied victory, were annually paying interest charges on a Federal Debt of about $270,000 million.

We can put these different circumstances into perspective if we relate them to the financial stringencies of the nineteen-eighties, and reflect upon the number of desirable projects which we have seen canceled or deferred because money was tight or outrageously expensive. It pinpoints the advantages enjoyed by an economy which did not need to set aside a substantial portion of its annual budget just to service a debt which had been established at the beginning of the eighteenth century.

End of the Miracle

Naturally, the West Germans would not have been accepted into the international community unless they were willing to play the financial game according to the rules [as laid down by the International Jewish Finance Mafia. —Editor, *Liberty Bell*]. That meant the newly constituted Bundesbank would finance the era of industrial regeneration and expansion by **lending money to the Government**. Thus by 1950, the Federal Republic's debt had got to 7,000 million Deutschmark, to DM17,000 million by 1955, and DM33,000 million ten years further on. Divide by four to get an ap-

proximate figure in Pounds Sterling, and you will see that the Germans' initial advantage was being progressively eroded—though not in relation to their former wartime enemies, who just kept getting deeper and deeper into hock.

None of this should be taken as a comprehensive explanation of the differences in output per man-hour between the old and settled British and their European rivals. Many factors have a bearing upon that comparative degree of productivity, and only one of them is being considered here. But no-one should minimise the restrictions, inhibitions and downright discouragements which fall upon the wealth-producing sectors of an economy which labours under a crushing burden of government-funded debt.

Taxation, as every industrial cost-accountant knows, acts as a direct curb on output. The working man works expressly for himself and his family. He may accept heavy taxes for a specific purpose and for a limited period, but above a certain level further imposts invoke the law of diminishing returns. A man will tend to allocate the working day as between the time he's earning for himself and the time when he's working for the Government—and the Government will invariably get the worst of the bargain.

That is the true and inescapable cost of a debit-financing system which attacks the productive worker at the very source of his earnings. It explains to a large extent why the British and their allies won the war but lost the peace that followed. It also explains much of the sourness, slackness and bloody-minded lack of co-operation which have characterised worker-management relations in the post-war years. A labour force which sees its efforts rewarded by a positive improvement in living standards is usually too busy clocking up output bonuses to tolerate strike, go-slows and the gerrymandering of politically motivated shop stewards.

Such, for a time, was the happy position of the West German factory operative when, with a negligible Federal Debt, and dramatic improvements in the economic life of the nation, he could see only too clearly the benefits of his high productivity. It did not necessarily make him a superman, merely a functionary whose self-interest coincided with the needs of his industry. With the Federal Republic rapidly acquiring its own quota of post-war debt, and taking taxes out of the economy to pay for it, the benefits for the individual were progressively eroded—and the German miracle was over.

From *Spearhead*, No. 250, December 1989

European Nemesis

The impending collapse of the Iron Curtain, says John Tyndall, bids to shatter an entire world of falsehoods, myths and illusions.

From Spearhead,
No. 250, December 1989
Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW, England

Much more than Communism stands to suffer liquidation as a result of current events now taking place in the countries of the so-called 'Eastern Bloc'. What is doomed to fall apart is the whole structure of ideas and strategies that have passed for conventional wisdom over most of the present century—a structure dogmatically maintained by the British Establishment and serving to justify every major act of British policy during that time.

William Wallace, writing in the *Sunday Times Magazine* on the 29th October in an article headed 'The shape of things to come', focused our minds on the issue when he began by saying: "Where shall we be without the cold war?" He continued: "As the cold war melts away, historical memories are beginning to re-emerge as political realities."

One important reality that Mr. Wallace clearly had in mind was the profound alteration in the balance of power in Europe brought about by the looming prospect of German reunification. "The core of Europe," he said, "is Germany...from the unification of Germany in 1871 until its division in 1945, the central geopolitical position of the German state and the dynamism of its economy became the axis around which European politics revolved."

The merging of the two Germanies—until quite recently a seemingly remote contingency—has been turned by recent events within the DDR [=Deutsche Demokratische Republik] into one that we must now view as probable within the coming decade. Said Norman MacRae, writing in the *Sunday Times News Focus* a week later: "The two big events of the 1990s...will be the reunion of Germany and the break-up of the Soviet Union." He continued: "The Fourth German Reich, some 78 million people rich and strong, will then temporarily replace the Soviet Disunion as our nearest super-power."

Similar terminology was used by John Ellison, writing in the *Daily Express* on November 6th, when he headed his report

from East Berlin 'Freedom march that may create a Fourth Reich'. Mr. Ellison's thesis was that the present massive exodus from East to West Germany was likely before long to bring down the rotting and crumbling DDR regime. Only Soviet tanks could save it," and said the writer, "that is an option most believe Mr. Gorbachev has ruled out." He continued, speaking of West Germany: "Faced with a choice between the Common Market and the rebuilding of the old German Empire, which way would Bonn's rulers move?" Said Ellison: "European leaders such President Mitterand and his colleague Jacques Delors, President of the Brussels Commission, are so alarmed at the outcome should that question be posed that they are demanding the creation of an early European federation to which West Germany's future could be firmly anchored."

As well they might! But their plans would in any event be futile since, whatever formal relationship West Germany may have with the EEC [=European Economic Community], such a relationship would never be allowed by the Germans to stand in the way of the reunification of their country and people. Not the EEC, but only America and Russia, could prevent this happening, and neither, as Mr. Ellison acknowledged, are likely to do so. "Soviet sources," he said, "are hinting that if the collapse of East Germany meant the creation of a neutral zone (Germany) at the centre of Europe and the withdrawal of American forces, then it would be perfectly acceptable to Moscow."

And acceptable to Washington? Probably. Said Ellison: "Mr. Bush has already accepted the concept of a reunified Germany...There is also open debate as to when American troops can be returned home, resulting in huge budget economies."

Back to Square One

While all three of the quoted writers have done us the service of pointing out certain facts of overwhelming importance that are going to face us in the future, none of them, of course, has dared to extract from those facts the deductions that inevitably follow—deductions that make a nonsense of the whole world-picture underlying British Government actions during the 20th century and the dominant consensus of British public opinion during that same period.

What coming developments in Europe are going to do, in effect, is reverse the verdict of both the First and Second World War, and thereby invalidate the entire strategic criteria on which rested the British foreign policy leading to those wars.

According to the prevailing orthodoxy, the two world wars were fought to prevent German domination of the European Continent. Yet here we are back to square one, facing just that situation—one of the historical memories that, according to Mr. Wallace in the *Sunday Times Magazine*, "are beginning to re-emerge as political realities." The crucial question is: is not the re-emergence of this political reality something that enlightened statesmanship should have foreseen from the very beginning, when the strategy of keeping Germany down was first decided upon? What has happened is that Europeans have been made to wade through oceans of blood, in two successive holocausts that have witnessed the slaughter of the finest of our race, to prevent happening that which was bound anyway to happen. If German supremacy in the European theatre was a natural and inevitable development—intrinsic, as Mr. Wallace has indicated, "in the central geopolitical position of the German state and the dynamism of its economy," and also, as he did not say but might have said, in the fact that there some 25-30 million more Germans in Europe than there are Britons or French—then by what measure of insanity can the mind-numbing destruction of 1914-1918 and 1939-1945 by justified? In effect, present developments are consigning all 'orthodox' British strategists and policy-makers since the beginning of the century to the corner of the classroom where they should be required to wear the dunce's caps of children who have got their sums horribly wrong.

And the biggest dunce's cap of all should be placed squarely on the head of Winston Churchill, whose life's mission might be summed up in the words he uttered in 1936, before Hitler had marched into Austria, Czechoslovakia or Poland: "Germany is getting too strong. We must destroy her." Were the Establishment's tribal deity to enjoy the gift of resurrection in the Europe of 1989, what, one wonders, would be his thoughts?

A EUROPE OF NATIONS

This, indeed, brings us to the next of the historical memories that are again appearing as political realities: the fact that Europe is not, never has been, and never can be anything other than a collection of **nation-states**—nation-states which may indeed coalesce into certain combinations at certain times and in order to achieve certain objectives which, just for the moment, they may feel they share in common—but nevertheless nation-states above

all, who will never, except in fits of momentary treason to themselves, work for any higher aims than those of their individual and separate national interests.

Were it otherwise, there would not be the slightest reason to view as a momentous event the reunification of the two Germanies and the assumption by a unified Germany of the position of a European super-power—the 'Fourth Reich', in the words of Messrs. MacRae and Ellison. Were the present European community anything more than just a purely ephemeral organisation—were it in fact the embryonic European national state of the future—German unification would be seen as no more significant than the merging of, say, Lancashire and Yorkshire to make what would be by far Britain's largest county and one whose gross product well exceeded all the others. But precisely because Germany—throughout all the years of her internal division and the incorporation of one part within the EEC and the other within the Communist Bloc—has remained a **nation**, just as Britain, France and the rest have remained **nations**, committed to the furtherance of **national** interests, the unification of Germany is to be an event of profound significance to the whole international contest of power which is yet another re-emerging reality of which we must take account.

The same reality is asserting itself in the rapid erosion of the Soviet monolith, the Iron Curtain, and the 'cold war.' Instead of the Eastern European nations being regarded, and regarding themselves, as some kind of homogenised entity called the 'Communist Bloc', the 'Warsaw Pact', or some such grouping, they are again emerging into the daylight as what they always were: Poles, Hungarians, Latvians, Lithuanians, Estonians, and, yes, Germans! They no more represent a common interest than the states of the EEC represent a common interest. If they all share in common the fact that they are 'Europeans', then it is only in the same sense as Americans, Canadians, Australians, New Zealanders and White South Africans are Europeans. An anthropological similarity and cultural affinity do not in themselves eliminate national traditions and loyalties that have taken centuries to form, any more than those national traditions and loyalties can be eliminated by the artificial graftings of political ideology by which the European nations have been herded together into supra-national blocs since 1945.

And it is now the falling apart of that phony and *ersatz* concept known as the 'cold war' that is sweeping away the last of the remaining excuses for European nations to be grouped together in

alliances that have never corresponded in the slightest to real national interests but have only been constructed in defence of political systems now, at least in one case, near expiry.

This 'cold war', as pointed out in numerous articles in this magazine over the years, never was a reality—how could it be when its two principal 'antagonists' had been in constant co-operation throughout the globe for its entire duration? But what it did do was serve as a pretext for the joint occupation of Europe—in particular of Germany—by U.S. and Soviet forces. This much was admitted, at least partially, by Mr. Wallace in his article, when he said:

> The institutional structures of post-war Europe—NATO, the European Community—were erected to hold back a reviving Germany as well as to protect the West from the Soviet threat. On the other side, the Soviet forces in East Germany were stationed there as much to guard against the threat of a reunited Germany as to bring pressure on the West.

And:

> British and French government made ritual commitments to the reunification of Germany as a NATO objective, at West Germany's insistence; but in reality they were happier with a status-quo which kept the Germans politically subordinate. That status-quo is now dissolving as American and Soviet troops get ready to leave...

The only difference between the 'cold war' theory now and in former years is that, whereas in the past its fraudulence was largely concealed, today the theory is lacking credence in the eyes of increasing millions. Russia under Stalin and his successors and imitators could be made to appear as a power that genuinely menaced the West, no matter how empty that menace was in reality; in the case of Russia under Gorbachev, such a pretence can no longer be maintained. Europe thus reverts to what it was in the 1930s and before: not a continent divided into mutually hostile and sparring internationalist blocs but one comprised of many **nations**, pursuing national interests and for the most part unwilling to be the vassals either of Russia or the United States.

FUTURE OF THE COMMON MARKET

What is the future of the European Common Market in this scenario? With so many powerful forces backing it, it would be premature to say that the Market is due soon to disintegrate. What most certainly is happening, however, is the dismantling of one of its major *raisons d'etre*. Even to those not persuaded by the

economic arguments in support of the EEC, the concept has had an appeal as long as it could be presented as a means of promoting greater solidarity among Western Europeans in the face of an apparent 'threat' from the East. Now that that 'threat' is being exposed as the illusion it always was, such a coalition falls by the wayside. With this, there is bound to come a call for the 'European Community' to extend its embrace to Russia's former satellites and thus for its boundaries to become 'wider still and wider'. Such a development will, of course, be welcomed by doctrinaire internationalists and their backers in the world of cosmopolitan finance. However, the wider the Community embrace the more diverse the national aspirations and interests it will have to accommodate. It has all, of course, been seen before. There was the Roman Empire, followed by the Holy Roman Empire. There was Napoleon's Continental System. There was the Empire of the Habsburgs. Each in its days seemed to contemporaries to point the way to the European future, but each disintegrated as the forces of ethnic nationalism reasserted themselves, as they always do. Now those forces are again rampant, not only within the Soviet Bloc but within the Soviet Union itself. They are also rearing their head again in Yugoslavia and threatening to tear that artificial state apart. If they still lie somewhere beneath the surface in Western Europe, this state of affairs is likely to change dramatically as Germany emerges from occupation and division and redraws the map of the continent along much the old lines.

For all these reasons, we should not regard the EEC as an organisation likely to survive in the longer term—unless it does so simply in the way that the Commonwealth has survived: as something of an old boys' 'club', held together by nothing more than political origins and nominal allegiance to certain paper abstractions, taken seriously by an ever declining minority. Without Germany, the EEC would become a hollow shell; with Germany it would cease to be what it has claimed to be over all these years—an international partnership—and would become merely a euphemism for German hegemony, just as 'Soviet Union' and 'Communist Bloc' have always been euphemisms for the hegemony of Russia.

BRITAIN'S POSITION

We come finally to the question which, to this writer, is by far the most important of all: that of what Britain's position is going

to be in the face of these coming developments. First, however, we must get fixed clearly in our minds the areas in which such developments are exploding and demolishing the principal pillars of the established 'orthodoxy' that has ruled British thinking in modern times, namely:

(1) The idea that there is any lasting way of preventing Germany from asserting her position as the dominant power in Europe. History brought up to date has clearly demonstrated that such prevention can only ever be temporary, and would require a major European war two or three times every century for it to be achieved. Is this what we want?

(2) The myth of a 'cold war' dividing Europe by reason of a supposed 'threat' on the part of Russia and her minions to march westwards, and the resulting pretext for the Western European nations, together with others in NATO, to combine in a common defensive front.

(3) The idea that there is an essential common interest uniting the nations of the EEC, together with the idea that, with the coming enlargement of Germany, the EEC can be anything other than an instrument of Germany hegemony.

(4) The idea that, in the circumstances indicated above, Britain can play a central and leading role in the European Community and accommodate its policies to British interests.

With these illusions swept away, we may see that British foreign policy throughout most of the present century has been one long chapter of disaster, since it has been based on a series of suppositions about Europe that events are proving to be utterly groundless. Such a recognition is a necessary prelude to any serious examination of the question of where we go from here. We clearly must not go in the direction we have been going in the past and are still going now.

BASIS OF BRITISH POWER

From the first moment that Anglo-Saxons established substantial communities in near-empty continents thousands of miles overseas the basis of British power has always been oceanic and global, rather than European. Britain-in-Europe possesses about the same size of population and less than half the territory of France, while Germany exceeds us in population by about 50 percent. On the other hand, the people of British stock living beyond Europe are greatly more in number than those of either French or

German stock, while the lands they inhabit are many times in excess of the areas and resources of either France of Germany. An estimate of power on the basis of pure statistics is, of course, an unreliable one—other factors have to be taken into account. But assuming some sort of equality in these other factors, statistics do indeed count. Not only is size of population of importance—in the way of manpower for military use when needed and also as a consumer market for industry—but so also is area and living space, inasmuch as these factors regulate what population growth is possible without undue strain on resources of land.

Seen in this light, Britain was extremely well placed to retain her great-power status—for as long as she took care to keep her connections with her overseas kindred close and intact, and exploited every opportunity to make them stronger. As long as British leaders understood and pursued this concept of an oceanic destiny, this country was set on the right course of development. Even Churchill himself showed a glimmering of recognition of this truth when he said that Britain, "when forced to choose between Europe and the open seas, would always choose the open seas." All the more the pity that WC, by the time he died, had done so much to foul up the sea routes in which he professed to believe.

This did not mean that Britain could always afford to isolate herself from European affairs. What happened in Europe was of import to us just for as long as we faced serious European rivals in our overseas spheres of influence. These rivals were, respectively, Spain and France. It therefore became sound policy to oppose Spanish and French power in Europe for as long as that power, if released from European commitments, could be used against us in the New World. By the final quarter of the 19th century, however, Spanish world power had become a thing of the distant past, while that of France could no longer pose any serious threat to us in our two spheres of influence of great importance, namely Canada and Australasia.

NO THREAT

Germany, by contrast, in no case ever represented a rival to us in these vital areas. The time that marked Germany's assumption of European ascendancy was therefore the time that marked the end of any need for Britain herself to embroil herself in European quarrels in pursuit of the 'balance-of-power' strategy (to be exact, the first came a little while after the second). At any rate, from

1871 onwards, Britain's proper policy should have been to detach herself from European politics and economics, while, of course, remaining very much a part of Europe culturally. A whole vast world across the oceans beckoned to us and should have absorbed our entire energies and whatever blood we were prepared to risk spilling on the part of our manhood. We could therefore well have afforded to let natural forces on the Continent take their course, elevating Germany to the position of leading European power, as they were bound to do; so long as we remained consistent in pursuit of our oceanic destiny, such a development could in no way threaten us.

By the time of the outset of World War II, the British Empire and Commonwealth possessed a white population which on its own was nearly the equal of that of Greater Germany in Europe, while the natural resources available to that Empire and Commonwealth were far in excess of anything to which the Germans could hope to aspire. Even in the illogical, and therefore highly improbable, event of Germany coveting some possession within the British sphere of influence in preference to expansion within Europe, the combined resources of the British World as it was at that time should have been more than adequate to deter her from any aggressive design against us.

But Britain could not be two thing at once: she could not be a European power while at the same time trying to hold on to her world power. And while, within Europe, she could not hope to be more than a power of the second rank in relation to Germany, on a global level she could have been a power of at least equal rank to Germany, while seeking her development in spheres that provided the best possible assurance of an avoidance of Anglo-German conflict.

Britain, as we know, did not take the course that all rational assessments of her interest required that she should take. She aligned herself with the anti-German coalition in World War II and made a vast expenditure of blood and treasure—for what? To prevent happening what, half a century later, is now happening: the capturing by Germany of European leadership. The one difference between now and then is that, whereas in 1939 Germany's greater population and resources in the European theatre were counter-balanced by Britain's imperial populations and possessions beyond, today Britain to all intents and purposes cut herself off from those imperial populations and possessions and is stripped

down to the role of an under-resourced and overcrowded island, doomed by the decision of her rulers to play the part of a second-fiddle European power instead of a first-class world power. Can history offer any example of greater folly?

Even the lunacy of the anti-German crusade of 1939-1945 could have been limited in its effects had Britain then used the post-war years to extricate herself from Europe and consolidate her position with her dominions overseas. But she did not do this; instead, she declared to the world that she saw her future as lying in Europe, and in the process alienated the vast reservoir of good-will she still possessed across the oceans among people of her own kind. The dominions, snubbed by the mother country, drifted away into the American and Japanese orbits, where they remain today.

WHAT MUST NOW BE DONE

I am one of those who believe that it is not yet too late to remedy this lunacy and set our nation back on an alternative course. But even if I should be proved wrong the effort must still be made—for there is no alternative open to us if we are to have a future worth living for. Anyone who seriously believes that Britain can have a future in a united Europe dominated, as it inevitably will be, by a single German Reich is living in pure cloud-cuckoo-land, and in fact supporting what is bound to become a prescription for yet further Anglo-German enmity—something of which we have had quite enough.

The path towards a renewal of Britain's oceanic ties will be a long and difficult one—contending, as it must, with numerous formidable obstacles that are our legacy of the disastrous policies of the past 30-40 years. What first has to be achieved, above all else, is clear-headedness as to the necessity of the aim, and the silencing of those defeatist voices among us that counsel that it cannot be done. In this respect we might learn something from those Germans who have been the focus of much of this article. To them, at one time the reunification of their divided peoples seemed a distant, perhaps impractical, dream—given the apparent strength of the forces keeping those peoples apart. Today, all has changed, and yesterday's dream looks like becoming tomorrow's reality—one of the political realities that, according to Mr. William Wallace, was not long ago merely an historical memory.

To us British lies the task of making the greatness of our own nation yet another. □

Statements & Speeches

Federal Republic of Germany

Volume XII No. 24 December 5, 1989

GERMAN INFORMATION CENTER, 950 THIRD AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10022 (212) 888-9840

Reprinting Permitted

Policy Statement on Germany

by Chancellor Helmut Kohl

In the German Bundestag

November 28, 1989

Since the opening of the intra-German border and sector boundary in Berlin on November 9th, German-German politics has entered into a new phase, which offers new chances and poses new challenges.

We are all overjoyed about the newly-won freedom of movement for those living in divided Germany. We, along with those Germans in the GDR, are glad that the Wall and border blockades could finally, after decades, be overcome peacefully.

We are also proud that Germans in the GDR have, with their powerful and peaceful intercession for freedom, human rights and self-determination, shown an example of their courage and love of freedom for the whole world, an example which is being estimated throughout the world.

We are all deeply impressed by the lively and unbroken desire for freedom, which is moving the people of Leipzig and other cities. They know what they want. They want to determine their own future, in the true sense of the word. We will, of course, respect every decision made by the people of the GDR under conditions of free self-determination.

We, in the free part of Germany, stand in solidarity alongside our fellow countrymen.

At the beginning of last week, Federal Minister Seiters spoke with the Chairman of the State Council, Krenz, and Prime Minister, Modrow about the new East German leaderships position. We wanted to learn how the announced reform program shall be put into effect and in within which time period concrete steps are to be expected.

It has been agreed to continue discussions at the beginning of December. If, as we hope, initial results can be seen in these discussions, I would personally like to meet the responsible parties in the GDR before Christmas.

Federal Minister Seiters also spoke with representatives of the opposition and the Church inn East Berlin. In the last few weeks, I have personally welcomed representatives of the opposition in Bonn. We regard it as advisable to take into account the views, opinions and recommendations of the opposition in the GDR in all the moves and decisions currently being made. We continue to place great value upon these contacts and want to carefully cultivate them in the future.

Chances are arising for us to overcome the division of Europe and that of our fatherland. The Germans, who are reuniting in the spirit of freedom, will never pose a threat but will rather be of benefit to a Europe which is growing together.

The move to change, currently being experienced, is primarily the deserts of the people who are so impressively demonstrating their will for freedom. It is also, however, the result of the many political developments of years gone by. We have also made substantial contributions to these developments with our policy.

- First, it was decisive that we conducted this policy on the solid foundation of our integration in the community of free democracies. The uniformity and steadfastness of the Alliance during the difficult test of 1983 have paid off. We have strengthened the backbone of the reform movement in Central, Eastern and South-Eastern Europe by pursuing our clear course within the Atlantic Alliance and in the European Community.

- We have, with the transition to new stages of economic and political integration within the European Community, successfully further developed the model for the free coalition of European peoples, a coalition which has attractive powers far beyond the Community.

- On the other hand, General Secretary Gorbachev's reform policy within the Soviet Union and the new way of thinking in Soviet foreign policy were a decisive prerequisite. Without their recognition of the rights of peoples and countries to determine their own course, the reform movements in other countries of the Warsaw Pact would not have been successful.

- If Poland and Hungary had not led the way with far-reaching political, economic and social reforms, the dramatic occurrences in the GDR would not have taken place . I welcome the fact that changes are also becoming apparent in Bulgaria, and the CSSR. I am particularly pleased that the winner of this year's German Book Trade Peace Prize, Vaclav Havel, is now finally able to harvest the fruits of his long-standing work and suffering for freedom. His magnificent acceptance speech at the Paulskirche in Frankfurt, which he himself could not deliver, was an impressive final reckoning with the socialist-communist system.

- The CSCE process also played an important role. We, together with our partners, have always pressed for a dismantling of sources of tension, on dialogue and co-operation, and most particularly for the respect of human rights.

- Thanks to the continual summit diplomacy of the major powers and the numerous intensive meetings between Eastern and Western heads of state and government, a new trust was able to develop in East-West relations. The historical breakthrough in disarmament and arms control is a visible expression of this trust.

- The broadly based contractual policy of the Federal Government towards the Soviet Union and all other Warsaw Pact states has made considerable contributions and given important impulses to the development of East-West relations.

- The consistent policy with regard to the coherence of our nation is amongst the causes of the most recent changes. Since 1987, millions of fellow countrymen from the GDR have visited us, amongst them many young people. Our "small step policy" has, in difficult times, kept awake and sharpened the sense of the unity of the nation, and has deepened that of German fellowship.

This is particularly apparent at the present time.

These developments refute all gloomy predictions by those people who have been predicting a "new ice age" in East-West relations since the beginning of my term of office, and who have accused us and myself personally - of being unable to foster peace. Exactly the opposite is the case.

reference to modern high-speed trains.

Third: I have offered to extensively extend our aid and co-operation, should fundamental changes of the political and economic system in the GDR be firmly agreed upon and put irrevocably into effect. By irrevocable, we mean that the East German leadership comes to an understanding with opposition groups concerning constitutional change and a new electoral law.

We support the demands for free, equal and secret elections in the GDR incorporating independent, even non-socialist parties. The power monopoly of the SED must be lifted.

The introduction of the rule of constitutional law means, above all, the abolition of laws concerning political crimes.

Economic aid can only be effective if fundamental reforms within the economic system take place. Previous experience with all COMECON states has shown this. The bureaucratic planned economy must be dismantled.

We do not want to stabilize conditions which have become indefensible. Economic improvement can only occur if the GDR opens its doors to Western investment, if conditions of free enterprise are created and if private enterprise becomes possible. There are already examples of this in Hungary and Poland, which can be used by the GDR for orientation. Under these conditions, joint ventures would soon be possible. Many firms, both at home and abroad, have expressed willingness to undertake such ventures.

These are not preconditions but factual prerequisites needed before our aid can take effect. Additionally, there can be no doubt that the people in the GDR want an economic order which can also provide them with economic freedom and wealth.

Fourth: Prime Minister Modrow spoke in his governmental declaration of a "contractual community." We are prepared to adopt these thoughts. The proximity and the special nature of the relationship between the two German states demand an increasingly close-knit network of agreements in all sectors and at all levels.

This co-operation will also increasingly demand common institutions. Commissions which already exist can be given new tasks and further commissions can be created. Here I am particularly thinking of the economic, transport, environmental, scientific and technical, health and cultural sectors. It goes without saying that Berlin will be fully included in these co-operative efforts.

I call upon all social groups and institutions to actively participate in the development of such an contractual community.

Fifth: We are also prepared to take a further decisive step, namely, to develop confederative structures between the two states in Germany. Here, the goal it to create a federation, a federal state order in Germany. For this, a legitimatized democratic government in the GDR is an indispensable prerequisite.

We can imagine that, soon after free elections take place, the following institutions could be created:

- a common government committee for permanent consultation and political coordination,

- common technical committees,

- a common parliamentary gremium.

Previous policy with reference to the GDR had to essentially limit itself to small steps. These strove to alleviate the condition of national division and keep awake and sharpen the sense of national unity. If in the future, a democratically legitimated, that is, a freely elected government becomes our partner, new perspectives will become available.

posite has occurred. Today, we have a greater sense of understanding and community in Germany and Europe than has ever been felt since the end of World War II.

Today, as everyone can see, we have reached a new epoch in European and German history, an age which points beyond the status quo, and the former political structures in Europe.

The change is primarily the work of people who insist on the concession of freedom, on the respect of their human rights and on their right to determine their own future.

All who carry responsibility in and for Europe have to make allowance for the will of people and nations. We are all called upon to design a new architecture for the house of Europe and for a permanent and just order of peace on our continent - as both General Secretary Gorbachev and I already stressed in our common declaration of June 13th this year.

Hereby the legitimate interests of all parties concerned must be guaranteed. This, of course, is also true of German interests.

We are therefore approaching the goal already set by the Atlantic Alliance in December 1967 - I quote: "A final and stable settlement in Europe is ... not possible without a solution to the German question, which forms the nucleus of the current tensions in Europe. Any settlement of that kind must remove the unnatural barriers between Eastern and Western Europe, which are manifested in the clearest and most atrocious fashion in the division of Germany."

We cannot plan the way to unity from our "armchairs" or with our appointment calendars. Abstract models will help us no further. Today, however, we are in a position to prepare in advance those stages which lead to this goal. I would like to elucidate these with a Ten-Point-Program:

First: Immediate measures need to be taken. These result from the events of the past few weeks, particularly the movement of refugees and the new dimensions of intra-German traffic.

The Federal Government is prepared to provide immediate concrete aid where it is needed. We will assist in the humanitarian sector and provide medical assistance as far as is required.

We are also aware that the "welcome money," which is given once a year to every visitor from the GDR, is not a long-term solution for the financing of travel. The GDR must equip its nationals with the necessary currency. We are, however, prepared to contribute to a currency fund for a limited period of time. This is conditional upon the abolishment of the currency exchange requirement for persons entering the GDR and also requires that entry into the GDR be made easier. Also, the GDR must be willing to make a considerable contribution to this fund.

Our aim is to establish the most unhindered form of tourist travel possible in both directions.

Second: The Federal Government will, as before, continue its co-operation with the GDR in all areas where it is of direct benefit to people on both sides. This is particularly true of economic, scientific and technological co-operation and of co-operation in cultural fields. It is of particular importance to intensify co-operation in the field of environmental protection. Here we will be able to shortly take decisions concerning new projects.

Additionally, we also want to help to ensure that the telephone network in the GDR is expanded as quickly as possible.

We are continuing negotiations pertaining to the expansion of the railway network Hanover-Berlin. In addition, we need to discuss fundamental questions concerning rail traffic within a Europe with open borders the linking of the GDR network, with particular

Gradually, new forms of institutional co-operation can be created and further developed. A coalescence of this kind is inherent in the continuity of German history. State organizations within Germany have always been confederations or federations. We can once again make use of this historical heritage.

Nobody knows how a reunified Germany will look. I am sure, however, that unity will come, if it is wanted by the German nation.

Sixth: The development of inner-German relations remains embedded in the overall European process and in East-West relations. The future structure of Germany must fit into the future architecture of Europe as a whole. The West has to provide pace-making aid here with its concept for a permanent and just European peace order.

In our common declaration of June this year, the Soviet leader Gorbachev and I spoke of the building elements of a "common European house." I can name, for example:

- Unlimited respect for the integrity and security of each state. Each state has the right to choose its own political and social system.

- Unconditional respect for the principles and standards of international law, particularly respect for the peoples' right of self-determination.

- The realization of human rights.

- Respect for, and upholding of the historically-based cultures of the people of Europe.

With all of these points, as Mr. Gorbachev and I set down, we want to link onto the historically-based European traditions and help to overcome the divisions in Europe.

Seventh: The power of attraction and the aura of the European Community are and remain a constant feature in European development. We want to strengthen this further.

The European Community is now required to approach the reform-oriented states in Central, Eastern, and Southern Europe with openness and flexibility. This was determined unanimously by the Heads of State and Government of the EEC member states during their recent meeting in Paris.

This of course includes the GdR.

- The Federal government therefore supports the quick conclusion of a trade and co-operation agreement with the GDR. This would expand and secure the GDR's entry into the Common Market, including the perspectives of 1992.

- For the future, we can envision specific forms of association which would lead the economies of the reform-oriented countries of Central and South-Eastern Europe to the EC, and thereby dismantle the economic and social differences on our continent.

We understand the process leading to the recovery of German unity to be a European concern. It must, therefore, be considered together with European integration. In keeping with this, the European Community must remain open to a democratic GDR and to other democratic countries from Central and South-Eastern Europe. The EC must not end on the Elbe, but must remain open to the East.

Only in this way is it possible that the foundation of the EC truly include a comprehensive European unity. Only in this way can it maintain, assert and develop the identity characteristic of all European nations. This identity is not only based on the cultural diversity of Europe, but also, and especially, on the fundamental values of freedom, democracy, human rights and self-determination.

If the countries of Central and South-Eastern Europe fulfil the necessary prerequisites, we would also welcome their entrance into the European Council, especially into the Convention for the Protection of Human Rights and

Fundamental Freedoms.

Eight: The CSCE process is and remains a centerpiece of the total European architecture and must be vigorously advanced. In order to do this, the following CSCE forums must be taken advantage of:

- The Human Rights Conferences in Copenhagen, in 1990, and in Moscow, in 1991.
- The Conference on Economic Cooperation in Bonn, in 1990.
- The Cultural Inheritance Symposium in Cracow, in 1991 and
- last but not least, the next CSCE meeting in Helsinki.

There we should think about new institutional forms for European cooperation. We envision a common institution for the coordination of East-West economical cooperation, as well as the creation of a European Environmental Council.

Ninth: The surmounting of the separation of Europe and the division of Germany demands far-reaching and speedy steps pertaining to disarmament and arms control. Disarmament and arms control must keep step with political developments and therefore, might have to be accelerated.

This is particularly true of the negotiations in Vienna for the dismantling of conventional armed forces in Europe and for the agreement upon measures to establish trust, such as the worldwide ban of chemical weapons. This also demands that the nuclear potential of superpowers be reduced to a strategic minimum. The pending meeting between President Bush and General Secretary Gorbachev offers a good opportunity to add new impetus to current negotiations.

We are trying - even in bilateral discussions with the countries of the Warsaw Pact, including the GDR - to support this process.

Tenth: With this sweeping policy, we are working towards the attainment of freedom within Europe, whereby the nouncement made at the NATO Summit in Brussels, in May of this year.

We are conscious of the fact that particularly difficult problems will arise on the road to German unity - problems to which we cannot yet provide a final answer to today. Above all, this includes questions pertaining to overlapping security structures within Europe.

The linking of the German question to European developments and East-West relations, as I have explained in the previous ten points, enables an organic development which takes into consideration the interests of all concerned and guarantees a peaceful co-existence in Europe.

Only together and in an atmosphere of mutual trust will we be able to peacefully overcome the division of Europe and Germany together and in an atmosphere of mutual trust. We need prudence, understanding and sound judgement on all sides so that the current developments may continue steadily and peacefully.

This process cannot hampered by reforms, but rather by the non-acceptance thereof. Freedom does not cause instability, but rather the oppression thereof. Every successful reform step means more stability and increased freedom and security for all of Europe.

A Day to Remember: 9 November 1989

by
Hans Schmidt

Dear Friends:

I'll bet many of you thought I went to Berlin immediately upon hearing of the breach of the Iron Curtain on November 9, 1989. (That date will probably become a German holiday sometime in the future. Ironically, it was a major N.S. holiday during the Third Reich: Der Tag der Bewegung, the day of the National Socialist Movement.) I wish I could have gone but I felt that at that very time my place was here in the United States, and the large ad reproduced in this issue proves this point. You know the saying about the best-laid plans of mice and men. Well, I am happy to tell you that all my plans for a "quiet" November and December went out the window the moment "East" German leader Krenz was forced to "let his people go", (to borrow an often used phrase from our "dearest" political adversaries), and to open that most horrible edifice of this century, namely, the Berlin Wall.

A few hours after the first pictures of the incredible scenes near the Brandenburg Gate were shown on American television, calls from GANPAC members and supporters started coming into my office, with "everybody" obviously being tremendously elated about this earth-shaking occurrence but also inquisitive as to my assessment of the situation. Now, two weeks later, the calls are still coming in, and it is imperative that I write a special issue of the *BRIEF*. By now sufficient information is available to analyze the situation, and devise a possible scenario for the future. Interestingly, I heard first of the opening of the wall from an AP reporter who called me even before the news had been broadcast to the American people. I gave him a twenty-minute interview of which (not surprisingly) subsequently nothing appeared in the press. Perhaps I was a little too "Germanic-proud" in my answers.

Here we go again:

Retired general E. C. Meyer, former Army chief of staff:
If you believe the Soviet has decreased in its international threat, then the two biggest threats are reunification of Germany, and what that really might mean, and what happens in Japan if they get involved in weapons production and others like this over time...

You may recall that in these *BRIEFS, for years I have been calling for the destruction of the "Status Quo of 1945"*, that unholy "Alliance By Tacit Agreement" of the WW2 victor nations, (particularly the United States and the Soviet Union) that was directed against Germany. The breach and negation of the Berlin Wall by the Germans themselves effectively ended the status quo, and as of November 9, 1989, a new era of world history has begun. Judging by the reactions of our enemies, I wonder whether they feel that "Das Deutsche Jahrhundert", the "German Century", has begun?

In the last *GANPAC-BRIEF* I wrote that the incredible welcome (like a welcome extended to long-gone family members) that the tens of thousands of mostly young "East" Germans who had fled via Hungary in September received in Bavaria had a tremendous psychological effect on all Germans everywhere, and with this single event the German "Volksgemeinschaft", namely, the feeling of belonging together as one people, one nation, was reborn. In addition we now had the mass coupling (I can't find a better word!) of Germans from East and West along the openings of the "Wall of Shame", the German word for the Berlin Wall. The latter had an even greater psychological impact, and meant at least a spiritual reunification of Germany, with the economic, political and administrative union sure to follow "soon". The dour reaction of some (politely unnamed) world leaders and of most of the Jews following the opening of the Wall definitely sprang from the realization that *forty-four years of brainwashing of the German people had been for naught.*

The events surrounding the breach of the Berlin Wall showed American television at its best. For days, the major networks (ABC, CBS, CNN and NBC) proved what they can do when not hindered by restrictive orders from 'the rulers'. Most of the reporters were, without question, deeply affected by the "enthusiasm for freedom" that could be seen on the faces of the German masses. The reason for this unusual behavior by the U.S. correspondents is (likely) this: the Jewish and some of the always anti-German non-Jewish bosses of the networks were as surprised by this turn of events as we were, and they simply didn't have any contingency plans for it. And, without instructions from above, the reporters spoke with their hearts, which translated into sincere sympathies for the Germans who had been held in bondage for such a long time. The only jarring notes were the ubiquitous interviews inside the United States with numerous Jewish spokesmen such as

Rabbi Hier (Simon Wiesenthal Center) whose hate against the Germans could be clearly seen in his face, and whose presence had to be embellished through the associated showing of tired footage of concentration camp scenes. Also out of place was the interview Jane Pauley had in West Berlin with an East Berlin Jewess named Irene Runge who "naturally" was against reunification, and the questioning in front of the Brandenburg Gate of a Dr. Wolfgang Ullmann, also an East Berlin Jew, by Peter Jennings. This latter interview was such an obvious attempt by the Jews in power to negatively influence the growing American sympathies for the Germans that it was sickening. The questions Peter Jennings asked Dr. Ullmann had obviously been written by somebody else (I give you ten guesses of which 'ethnic background' this somebody was). But, thankfully, Jennings "forgot" to ask what the "nice, friendly, albeit politically active, elderly Jewish gentleman" thought of the prospect of German reunification. (By the way, Dr. Ullmann had left Germany some time after Hitler's ascension to power, and spent the war years in the United States. He returned to Berlin after the German defeat, when it became apparent that Jews would have a privileged position in the new communist order. For instance, like getting—to this day!—double pensions, free apartments and free public transportation.)

"East" Germany has a population of nearly 17 million people. According to the *Washington Post*, only 500 of them are Jews. (*USA Today* writes of 5,000!) Isn't it a bit odd that 2 out of the 500 should be interviewed by major American TV networks? To me, this again proves the Jewish power and influence over the world's news media of which Cardinal Glemp spoke, a power which Jewish activists allege they do not have (but do they themselves believe what they pretend?). Coincidentally, it must be mentioned that several "Germans" in leading positions with "East" German reform movements seem to have typically Jewish visages and names. It may be part of a Jewish/Zionist attempt to play a "Solidarity"-like role in "East" Germany also. Will "they" succeed in this? I doubt it. (I have my good reasons for having these doubts.)

We can be sure that few Americans were emotionally untouched by the events in Berlin. Many, many of them told me that they were moved to tears when the "East" Germans began to cross the Wall in ever larger numbers, and had their first taste of what was usually described as freedom. This normal reaction by the American people will translate into a tremendous amount of goodwill for our cause if we act wisely and prudently. Hundreds of millions of people all over the world saw on TV

Advertisement(reduced size from ½ page)
WASHINGTON TIMES, November 13, 1989
following the Nov.9 opening of the
BERLIN WALL

To whom it may concern...

WE DEMAND

REUNIFICATION
SELF-DETERMINATION
and a
PEACE TREATY
for
Germany!

"The Soviet Union may win a major victory with longterm implications if, in the future, the Germans can regard "Russia" as the foreign nation most instrumental in reuniting Germany."
"If the Soviet Union plays its German hand wisely, and can someday claim to have been the main supporter and initiator of Germany's reunification, then the United States will have lost a major battle with consequences that will be felt far into the future."
Excerpts from our Position Paper on Germany submitted to the Bush administration and other interested parties in the spring of 1989.

COUNCIL FOR A FREE AND UNITED GERMANY
(and other German-American organizations)
P.O. BOX 10600
Burke, VA 22009-600

a (so far) bloodless revolution occurring right before their eyes. And this was accomplished by the "warlike", "aggressive", "troublesome" Germans! Incidentally, the people in the "DDR" [=Deutsche Demokratische Republik; GDR=German Democratic Republic] themselves are proud of their "nette Revolution" (nice revolution), and their name for the great change is "die Wende" (the turn-about). One reporter mentioned that with hundreds of thousands of people who had been deprived of so many things for most of their lives coming to West Berlin (and seeing, suddenly, material abundance about them), only one mugging and one car theft had been reported. Even if these figures were in reality somewhat higher (what I suspect), there is no question that in that fateful week the Germans (both "East" and West) were at their best, and we, outside of Germany, have reason to be very proud of our heritage.

What now?

I wonder how many Americans can really imagine what it means to live almost ones' entire life in circumstances that can only be described with the previously used word "bondage". Just envision *never* being able to shop in a store with a complete selection of whatever you want to buy, never to eat in a decent restaurant where they have everything that is on the menu, never being able to realize your very own "personal potential" (like making a million through an invention). You may recall that I visited the "DDR" in 1985, and later told of my experiences in the Nov. 85 issue of the *BRIEF*. While at that time I did not embellish anything, it is also true that I did not dwell on certain negative aspects of the life over there for the simple reason that I had no intention of insulting my hosts, most of whom had been caught against their will in a system that had been imposed upon them by Moscow. The fact is that there were many facets of life in "East" Germany which I found appalling, and they had less to do with the absence of so-called democratic freedoms than with the absence of what I consider "normalcy". In this respect I have to take issue with many American pundits and politicians who regard these new developments as a victory for "American ideals and democracy". Nonsense! A free market system and beautiful shops with an abundance of wares in brightly-lit business districts existed in Berlin, Budapest, Prague and Warsaw long before the American military ever set foot on European soil in 1917. Furthermore, the United States (the American political system) cannot abdicate its co-responsibility for the great crime of keeping hundreds of millions of "Eastern" Europeans in such dire circumstances ever since the end of WW2. Lawrence Eagleburger, now again a high member of the U.S. Ad-

ministration, and a former (?) collaborator of *Henry Kissinger*, pointed with nostalgia to the "stability" and the "peace" that had been assured through the silent acquiescence of the two superpowers. My question is this, was not the practical enslavement of hundreds of millions of people for decades under such soul-destroying conditions far worse than an occasional, short-lived European war (like the war between Prussia and Austria of 1866)? Those who now point to the two world wars "that emanated from German soil" forget that World War I was much more likely concocted in London than in Berlin, and certainly, the 1939 German invasion of Poland was far more justified than any U.S. interference in Central America, and it did not have to lead to a world conflagration.

It was the entry of the United States in two essentially European wars that caused the greatest destruction, and, ultimately, the rise of that inhuman system, communism. And while I am at it: In Hitler's Third Reich private enterprise flourished, and the brightly-lit shopping streets went dark only when the war broke out. Reading many American articles on the motives that caused tens of thousands of mostly young "DDR"-Germans to leave their homes, their jobs, and their extended families for an uncertain future in the West, the word "freedom" is used much too often and much too loosely. Is West Germany really free? Is the United States really free? Try to question the untenable "Holocaust" claims in West Germany, and you will soon discover how free the allegedly "freest state that ever existed on German soil" really is. Or, try to defend the white race publicly in the "free" United States, and see how much protection you still have under the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. There are obviously other examples I could mention. What most of these people wanted was a decent life where one can look with optimism into the future, and a chance for "Entfaltungsmöglichkeiten" (an opportunity for the development of the creative and human potential of the individual). Don't you love those long German words?

Some American correspondents expressed their surprise that most of the "East" Germans returned to their homes in the GDR after their first look at the West. I was not surprised. Most Germans know by now, as well as I do, that circumstances will now change very fast, and the "DDR" leadership will have to abide by the people's desire for normalcy if they want to stay in power. (As I am writing this, it is doubtful that the Communists will be able to retain power there.) As a result, I foresee a very quick opening of the GDR to West German businesses

and investments. Suppose you had a successful store in Hamburg, wouldn't you right now contemplate another one in "East" Germany, especially if the investments there were guaranteed by the West German Government (something that will likely occur)? A couple of years from now the currently dismal downtown areas of Leipzig, Dresden, East Berlin, and elsewhere will look very different. In order to accomplish this, the GDR leaders will have to revamp their currency and abolish many of their "socialist" subsidies. What does it help to have beautiful new shops if nobody has the money to buy anything? In other words, after the spiritual reunification of the Germans in the days following the opening of the Wall, we will now see (first) the unavoidable economic "equalization" which will eventually lead to economic reunification. The people over there have taken all that communistic crap for so long, and are so fed up with unnecessary deprivations that they will insist in gaining all the material advantages of their West German brothers SOON. I have a hunch that it will be the women who will be the driving force behind this change. And most of the West Germans are ready and willing to help bring about this change.

Someone close to me believes that West Germany will be impoverished by the tremendous task of rebuilding and modernizing the "East" German industry, and assuring the 17 million Germans there a decent life. I totally disagree with this assumption [—and so do I! After the end of World War II, prostrate, having their faces rubbed in the dirt, their industry dismantled and carted off, their legal Government officials kicked out and (most of them) hung in a Jewish-Ritual-Murder-like frenzy by the "Allies", the Germans faced, *and mastered*, a much more ominous task in rebuilding their country, their industry, and their economy—they just got their "act together" and went to work. I am sure, they will do it again on this memorable, historic occasion. —Editor, *Liberty Bell*]. There are about 10 million wage earners in the GDR, most of them well-trained professionals with a (hitherto) exemplary work record. Imagine what a fantastic credit risk they represent (using American nomenclature), and how much real capital can be created on the strength of this human talent pool alone. Do not be fooled by the latest negative reporting by the American media which tells of discontent at this turn of events in West Germany, and of the desire by many "East" Germans to remain separate and communist. Now that the Jewish overlords of the U.S. media have caught themselves, we can expect much more of that nonsense. It is nothing but a desperate effort to return to the 'status ante', when it was so easy to

malign the Germans with "Holocaust" propaganda. According to the latest GERMAN opinion polls, approximately three quarters of all Germans on both sides of the "Wall" want reunification. This in spite of decades-old incessant anti-unification propaganda by Bonn and East Berlin rulers.

What about political reunification?

It will come, but not yet. I assume that due to pressure from abroad (West Germany and the U.S.), the "East" Germans will have to call "free" elections (for a multi-party system) in the relatively near future. Especially West Germany will insist on this since the Bonn leadership definitely does *not* want a resurrection of the Reich (something attainable only through an ALL German plebiscite). Allegedly free "democratic" elections, whereby the German people as a whole is *never* asked about true reunification, will (in the opinion of Bonn) legitimize the split of the Reich in two (or, counting Austria, three) separate states. It is the same trick one uses to claim legitimacy for the Bonn Republic, a trick they have learned from the United States where the American people is *never* allowed to express its will directly on important issues such as the death penalty, immigration, integration [school busing], abortion, or war. Plebiscites on such issues might go against the wishes of the great manipulators. (And someday, when they have a revolution on their hands in the United States, "they" will be surprised at the viciousness of it.) *Personally, I am unequivocally for the reunification of Germany* [—and so am I! —Ed.] However, I do *not* want an "Anschluss" of just the "DDR" with West Germany, since this would destroy very quickly that old, true Germany that, ironically, can still be found in the middle of the Fatherland but rarely in its Western part. Therefore, I am for what I call the "third solution," namely a return to the (1871) laws and the constitution of the old Reich, but, obviously, without a King or Kaiser, or a hereditary aristocracy.

The Soviet Union has approximately 380,000, and the United States 340,000 occupation troops in Germany. They are all armed to the teeth, with at least 50,000 tanks, nearly 100,000 artillery pieces and over 10,000 combat aircraft (from all nations) being stationed on German soil. *For the continuing occupation of Berlin* (not counting additional costs for West German territory proper) the West German taxpayers have to shell out 1,500,000,000.00 DM every year. When will the occupiers, no matter under what designation, leave? I wouldn't press the issue; in other words, I wouldn't worry much about it, knowing that both the U.S.

Germany's past

Editor: I have been having a lot of fun watching and reading the news accounts of recent events in the German Democratic Republic (known erroneously to most as East Germany, when it fact it is actually Central Germany) and the emigration from the GDR to the Federal Republic. A few historical facts bear recitation.

What is now the GDR was created through the clumsy political agreements between Franklin Roosevelt and Josef Stalin at both Teheran and Yalta Conferences. Left to the Soviet sphere, the GDR was never to receive one cent of Marshall Plan aid. Her factories (the ones that were left from the firestorm bombing of such places as Dresden and Berlin) were stripped and sent off to Moscow, Leningrad and Volgagrad as "reparations," and she was left with untold numbers of refugees, no natural resources and only the grit and determination of her 14 million people to arise from the ruins.

No objective observer can fail to see just how far those wrongly denigrated characteristics of hard work, orderliness and perseverance have paid off. Today, what was a prostrate society 40 years ago, is among the top dozen national societies in the world. Indeed, if the economies of the two artificially created German states were one, she would be the third largest economic power in the world, surpassing Japan, France, Great Britain and giving the faltering Soviet economy a run for its money, social and health schemes too.

All right-thinking people know that a reunited Germany would be the heart of a steadily uniting Europe, and that is something all should commend and strive to achieve. Such will bring an era of peace and prosperity almost unimaginable half a century ago.

Is the GDR a "perfect society?" No, it has people in it. But that goes for Leipzig as well as London or Los Angeles or Lahore. Instead of allowing this superficial social adjustment (and remember, thousands go the other way, too) to cloud our vision and the long-range goal, we should instead learn from what has been done by the German people with almost nothing in the GDR these past 40 years.

We should ask ourselves what we could do with the same orderliness, perseverance and concern for someone and something beyond our own greedy selves and then apply those qualities to our own world. Then we could take a real step toward dealing with the homeless, the millions denied any medical care, the growing "under-class" and the problem of drugs which seems to be this year's cause celebre'.

With our bounty of natural and technical resources, the sky would literally be the limit.

G.D.V. Wiebe
Hayward

Sept. 29, 1989
DAILY READER

and the USSR have impoverished themselves while trying to keep their revenge-based policies of 1945 in place. Now, neither can afford to keep that many troops abroad, and an ever accelerating withdrawal can be expected. In this context I must mention, however, that "somebody" (again, guess who?) in the U.S. Government proposed that both the United States and the Soviet Union *together*(!) store all sorts of war materiel on *Polish* soil, a move that would obviously be directed only against a resurgent Germany. To the best of my knowledge, this proposal has now been laid to rest.

Everybody agrees that the current developments in Germany are of world-shaking importance. The power brokers in Moscow and Washington were obviously surprised by this turn of events. I have no doubt that they all (i.e., the anti-Germans here and there still in charge of things) had believed that four decades of reeducation, of one-sided propaganda, of the criminal division of one of the world's major culture nations, would have split the German people psychologically in two. Now it is obvious to everyone that they have been wrong. There is only one German Volk, one German nation. The re-fusion taking place right now, right before our eyes, will unleash spiritual, economic, political, and cultural energies that can only be guessed at for the moment. It will be like a successful "cold fusion" in a metaphysical sense (cold, because it occurred without war). I, personally, believe that we will now also see an upturn in the German birthrate. In other words, the danger of death-by-attrition (genocide caused through psychological means) of the German people has now also passed. IF THE ANTI-GERMANS DO NOT UNLEASH ANOTHER WORLD WAR IN ORDER TO STOP THE GERMANS FROM TAKING THEIR RIGHTFUL PLACE WITHIN THE FRAMEWORK OF EUROPE (THE RIGHTFUL PLACE BEING THE ONE TO BE ACCORDED TO THE LARGEST, MOST ENERGETIC AND MOST CREATIVE PEOPLE), THEN GERMANY WILL BECOME THE NATURAL CENTER TO WHICH EVERYTHING IS DRAWN, AND BERLIN WILL, THROUGH THE NATURAL ORDER OF THINGS, BECOME THE DE FACTO CAPITAL OF EUROPE. "May the best man win..."

In the last few weeks, there has been much talk about the security needs of all of Germany's neighbors, and of both the Soviet Union and the United States. Never once did I hear anything of concern about the security needs of Germany. It is as if the *Germans* had sent massive fleets and millions of troops across the world in order to impose their

system of government on others. In this context, the "20 million" of alleged Soviet war dead was mentioned again, a figure that is as phony as is the famous "6 million." Another subject matter of newsmen and government ministers was how to prevent the establishment of a German hegemony over Europe. At this precise moment in history, when the former allied victors have to abandon *their* hegemony over Europe, a hegemony that brought untold suffering and enslavement to hundreds of millions of innocent people for decades, *they* worry about the Germans who, in my opinion, are the superior state-builders! I think they all should go home (wherever they came from) and hang their heads in shame for having failed so dismally.

Many Americans seem to like the unfortunate saying, "the law is the law," meaning, of course, that even the most asinine law (like the one that led to prohibition, for instance) has to be followed to the letter. And it is clear that the American ruling circles ALWAYS hide behind the law when discussing rules and regulations such as the so-called "Holtzman Amendment" that brought us the OSI, and has little to do with justice and common sense. Now that the reunification of Germany is really inevitable, we shall see how seriously the U.S. elite is in regards to both the professed ideals of this nation ("self-determination" and "democracy"), and of international law. The *Washington Times* ad in this *BRIEF*, for instance, calls for "REUNIFICATION", "SELF-DETERMINATION" and a "PEACE TREATY" for Germany. To most of you this will sound reasonable, especially in the light of the recent happenings. But for the U.S. (and other) ruling establishments these three points are everything but reasonable (even though we did not specify that we demand all this at once). I'll explain:

- 1. By *reunification* do we mean merely the union of West- and "East" Germany within their present borders? Or do we stick to the letter of international law, according to which, in the absence of a peace treaty, the German Reich still exists?
- 2. "Everybody" is for *self-determination*. The U.S. system seems to fight for the right to self-determination of even the most remote tribe in Black Africa. But German self-determination is something else, THAT is dangerous. Using democratic principles, *both (allied instituted) "German" governments ought to resign right now, and let the German people decide, in an internationally supervised PLEBISCITE, what they want.*
- 3. The matter of the *peace treaty* is really the dynamite in the situation. For rather nefarious reasons (they loved to play the over-

lords!), the allies never allowed negotiations to begin that would really have ended World War II. As it is, all we have had up to now is an armistice signed by German general officers who were subsequently hanged. Now that the world situation has drastically changed, and Germany (as a whole) is much stronger than it ever was since 1945, negotiations concerning a peace treaty would obviously be much more difficult than with a country that lies prostrate. *Furthermore, in the absence of a peace treaty, people like myself can insist that all "German" treaties signed since 1945 are null and void (and have to be renegotiated), because they had been concluded with interim or illegal German governments. That is why the Poles, for instance, are so jittery about their border with Germany. They also know international law.*

Reading the above, it becomes apparent why so many of the WW II victor nations fear a reunified Germany. Laughably they seem to believe that by not dealing with the problem it will go away. But the fact is that, unless *they* manage to unleash another world war, Germany will become stronger still, and become a more difficult partner in future negotiations. As to the matter of the German borders, I have a simple question: what would people like Jim Baker or George Bush do if they were (now) in the position of the Germans? I guess we know the answer!

As this goes to press, President Bush and Mikhail Gorbachev are about to meet aboard warships in the Mediterranean. The fate of Germany has been propelled atop the agenda. Thankfully, both superpowers are now in no position to dictate another "Yalta" to the Europeans.

Once more the best wishes for a Merry Christmas and a Happy New Year.

Sincerely,
Hans Schmidt, Natl. Chairman GANPAC

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:
An Eye-Witness Report

by Thies Christophersen
& Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 1017
single copy $2.50 + $1.50 for postage
5 copies $10.00 + $1.50 for postage.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF
CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $6.00 + $1.50 for postage to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz,

May I suggest to Mr. David McCalden and Mr. Ed Toner to purchase *Teutonic Unity* by Earnest Sevier Cox. Gentlemen, please read this book and perhaps you will understand why the Aryan race is in such a state of decline in 1989.

There have been so many wars of Aryan fighting Aryan, brother fighting brother, that we no longer dominate the planet earth. The bloodshed in Northern Ireland is a disgrace to our race. Both the IRA and the Loyalists kill White people, which does not help our cause in any way, shape, or form. We have to stop fighting each other and start fighting the non-White world.

Heil Hitler!

C.W., Rhode Island

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann:

...Here in New York things are going like usual. The Jew mayor is apparently too rotted with AIDS to go another 4 years so the Yids are installing a black-face mulatto named Dinkins (he has blue eyes!) as mayor. Despite being a mulatto he is called "black." 96% of the Niggers voted on a racial basis and it would probably have been more had some not been too stupid to pull the right lever. Some 65% of Spic-Mestizoes voted for Dinkins and 26% of Jews. The real disgrace is that some 33% of Whites seem to have voted for him. Of course, this was a Democratic party primary and the choice was between a Jew and a Nigger, so the election was a sick joke. But still, it is gross to see how people betray their race.

The Republican candidate is a White Italian named Guilliani. He is a Liberal and, in some ways, even worse than Dinkins as he is a traitor as well as a black racist. The only issue in the election is race since the politics of the two Liberals are identical. Dinkins is to open the way for the blacks to loot what is left of the taxpayers' money after the Jews cart off the lions share. In the face of this, there would be a chance for the Republicans to win if they campaigned on the racial issue. All the Whites, most Jews and anyone else who works for a living and pays taxes would probably vote against Dinkins out of sheer self-preservation if the choice was put to them the right way. This is what Cuomo, the governor (who is probably a secret Jew), was referring to when he declared that he "wouldn't stand for any Willie Horton nonsense in this campaign." Guilliani is following this dictate to the letter. The only issue in the race is that Dinkins and his followers are black racists who will openly favor their parasitic race when in office. G. has apparently made some sort of deal to throw the election to Dinkins by rigidly not mentioning the issue of race. That leaves him as a weak "me too" candidate doomed to inevitable defeat as Democratic registration outnumbers the Republican by 5:1.

Dinkins will finish the job of destroying New York that Lindsey and Koch began. In 4 years NYC will look like Detroit. In 8 or 12 like E. St. Louis. But this is poetic justice. Remember when New Yorkers were all for inflicting nigger rule on South Africa and the U.S. South? Well, now they will get it here. Just what they deserve! They should pass a law forbidding Whites to move out of NYC so they can get and enjoy the full benefit of black rule. It is the Whites' ignorance of blacks that allows "racial equality" foolishness to flourish. Nothing makes for White solidarity then being forced to live with blacks.

Over in the Mideast the U.S. is to "preposition" $100,000,000 worth of equipment (tanks, trucks, artillery, etc.) in Israel. Far from being another giveaway to Israel, this is open preparation for the Mideast war Israel is pushing for. Khomenei managed to avert the war for Now by making peace with Iraq in the aftermath of the Vincennes provocation, but the Jews have not given up on the war. They must have American aid in the next major war. The Arabs are becoming too powerful for Israel to handle anymore. They must be destroyed and soon before they can match and exceed Israeli power. Direct intervention by the U.S. is the only way this can be done.

Information I receive from various publications indicated the deflationary collapse of the U.S. economy began the week of September 15 with the Junk Bond panic. From now on the deflationary spiral will gather momentum.

Sincerely,

R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

I enclose the money to renew my subscription together with a small contribution.

Keep up the good work, it is so hard to find today a publication like yours which spreads the truth and is like a beacon of light in the darkness. All the best for you.

Sincerely,

H.B., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thank you for mailing me the ... info. I think Dr. Oliver said it best,

"Regrettable." Unfortunately, very regrettable. I really feel for Dr. Oliver, he busts his butt working for us and then have some Jr.-level prima donna call him "pro-Zionist"!!??

I do recall I sent a rather "mean-spirited" letter to you after reading Covington's letter to the editor, so this time I thought I'd cool off a little first before I write.

Let me put it this way: I think Covington was right in *The March Up Country*. [available from Liberty BellPublications, $6. + $1.50 postage] "Small groups with no identifiable leader or hierarchy that pop up here and there with no grand Poo-baa to get his face on TV and cause damage and give the Yids a target" (I'm paraphrasing). I think people should get their facts straight via *Liberty Bell*, Truth Missions, the I.H.R., etc., etc. and do their own thing, in their own area, where they know the situation. No Grand Confederacy, no Pontifex Maximus and established chain of command, no camouflage and "war" manoeuvres. All of these things have failed miserably and rather recently, it seems. What really mystifies me, George, is why Covington would then go starting the CNC. Where all us other Whites are "less" White 'cause we ain't Southerners, snort. Originally I thought it was a good idea (for Southerners), then, the more I thought about it I came up with the letter I sent you last spring where you wrote back with your views on the CNC, "Fat Chance." I imagine Harold and you go back quite a ways and you might have been a little teed off at the time you wrote, but it still seem to me "Fat Chance" describes the CNC's chances at going anywhere.

As far as money goes, I try to send $20 a month if at all possible. I was really hoping for better but my health cropped out a year ago and only now is getting better. If you were to compare notes with Harold, I think you'd find I gave him once what I try to send *L.B.* every month. I don't expect a pat on the back when I send money; *it is* my fight also. However, Harold really jumped on the wrong guy, I don't read anything in my August letter to the editor where I thought enough of the CNC to send it more money. As far as *L.B.* goes, I suppose I send More than some and less than others, added to the same (roughly) for Zündel, and that's all I can afford. I think Harold has ruined his chances for more money from me not by his letter but by the CNC. Likewise, Klassen by his dipshit ideas: (1) toss out Christianity and starts his own religion(?) (2) great big hierarchy Pontifex Maximus, down to the littlest supporter, Jeeeees! (3) sends *my* address out to people (I *hate* that!) so they can contact me!? If I want somebody I'll find them.

I don't know, maybe its my "time of the month" or something, but (1) Klassen vs Covington, the (2) Irish vs the Scots, have lately really

added up. Plus this Jim Taylor deal, Klassen's latest mailing to me; Hell, I'm not even sending money and they are asking for money to keep their tax-exempt status down there. Plus they list their whole organizational plan, I really don't know. The guy I really feel for is you, George; you break your back, exclude yourself from getting a "real" job by your political and racial views and the people who contribute articles bicker, as do the subscribers, and you scratch for an existence. I guess it doesn't seem fair.

I in no way intend for this to turn into another Hand vs Klassen or the Irish vs the Scots in the letters to the editor. I thought *you* might be interested in how one of your subscribers feels. I did forward the ... Info on to my cousin in Germany [in the U.S. Army]. I think you can tell by his letters in the Letters to the Editor section that his head is in the right place, and if there is the slightest doubt on your part, let me assure you there shouldn't be.

I hope you continue to keep *L.B.* in print; I feel it is the best publication on "our side" and if in fact sometime in the future you need to take an extended vacation to "get away from it all" or drop out completely and go back to selling real estate, I would still sign my letters with the sincerest,

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George:

I hope this letter finds you in good health and spirits, though I am sure your superhuman efforts tax both.

I must register my disagreement with several recent letters glorifying the Irish Republican Army, apparently prompted by equally ignorant letters criticizing the national character of the Irish or German peoples, or both.

I have no admiration for the government of once-Great Britain, but I am more bothered by the cowardly murderers who claim to represent Ireland.

The sub-men, who creep in shadows and murder men, women, and children they catch unaware and unarmed, are not helping our race. The killing of genetically sound members of our race is not a good thing. The death of a traitorous politician or other racial enemy is not a cause for mourning. But the murder of healthy Aryans is. The majority of British soldiers are of valuable Aryan stock. Their deaths can not benefit our race, as these men are only pawns of our real enemy-the Yid. If we killed all ignorant pawns, there won't be many Aryans left.

The other issue that concerns me is the equally ignorant letters which criticize the national character of the Irish people. Every nation has a collective nature, which may not please members of other groups, or even members of the group in question. The contributions of the Irish to our race are many and need no justification by myself or anyone else.

As a threatened minority, Aryans must put aside trivial differences and face their real enemy united. Yids surely enjoy watching inter-Aryan hostility develop.

I continue to support your wise policy of encouraging free discussion of matters pertinent to our race, but remain disturbed about the threats to Aryan unity seemingly expressed by these several recent letters...

I am sure you will find a good use for my small contribution, which I enclose.

Yours for the Revolution,
F.E., US Army, Europe

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

...I happened to catch David Duke on ABC's Nightline last night and thought I'd send a note while it was still fresh in my memory.

I've seen Mr. Duke on TV three times now, once each on Jerry King Live, CNN's Crossfire and now ABC's Nightline. Each time Duke has managed to achieve *at least* a stalemate or *better* in the face of hostile interviewers and/or co-guests. Duke has the ability to side-step a loaded question that would surely result in the interview collapsing into the same old "well, so you're aunty-Semitic, why don't you explain that one? heh, heh, heh," while the audience is led to think, "oh horrors, another evil Nazi who doesn't believe!" Last night, after being confronted with a book he sold questioning the "Holyhoax", Duke just stated "well, I've sold a lot of books and, like every other bookstore owner in America, I don't necessarily agree with the content of every book I've sold." There, a nice tactful way of playing the vicious game the media prostitute play.

Myself, I happen to agree with Dr. Oliver and others, that (1) you should call "a spade a spade," and (2) most likely, this country cannot be retaken by taking back the government with which we are presently afflicted (see "Before Midnight" in the September issue of *Liberty Bell*.) However, it is extremely refreshing to see someone get on TV and make the Yids howl and whine. Never mind that by Duke's cool, calculating approach he is getting many free minutes of national exposure simply because the media is trying its best (worst) to discredit him.

I couldn't begin to guess if Duke has "sold out" as I have read in

places; he certainly is going to a lot of extra trouble if he has. Personally, I don't take exception to Duke's saying "no, I don't hate Yids and Jigs" and similar comments. Were he to make such statements as "I hate Yids and Jigs", any *shabbaz goy* interviewer would tear at that one issue relentlessly until Duke gave up in disgust, thereby ending any kind of constructive debate.

It's very unfortunate that one cannot say exactly what one means while on TV or radio, but that is the reality with today's press, and Mr. Duke seems extremely capable of playing the obnoxious game played by the media nit-wits and using it against them.

I noticed that Duke may consider running for the U.S. Senate in Louisiana; while he may not be perfect, he's certainly 99% better than any of the sell-outs presently in the Senate or House of Representatives.

Respectfully,
G.V., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

For all it is worth, Merry Christmas, and let's hope 1990 will reap us a better harvest. I have enclosed another meager donation to further the cause. Thank you for all your efforts; you most certainly serve as an inspiration to us all. Needless to say, it is not necessary to waste a stamp on an acknowledgement of contributions. Use it where it is needed.

All the best to you and your "bride".

Sincerely and with all due respect,
J.D., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear Sir,

I wish to thank you for the complimentary set of *Liberty Bells* recently sent to the Center for Nationalist Studies [Box 621, Sarasota FL 34278]. The brilliance of the Honorable Revilo P. Oliver and the Honorable Nicholas Carter was just incredible. I could not have been more impressed. I am injured worker awaiting a Workman's Compensation settlement, so I cannot subscribe at present but will do soon. Thank you for the beacon of light—*Liberty Bell*.

Happy Holidays,
J.B., Florida

* * * * *

Gentlemen:

In February I requested a list of publications from Liberty Bell. From this list I selected several books which I thought would help me in my personal research efforts to understand the problems which I face as

a developing human being. My research efforts were motivated by a profound "confusion" concerning the private and public conflicts in which I continually found myself engaged. In effect, I am very conditioned to "failure and ignorance" concerning the decisions which affect my left. No matter how outstanding my efforts or my talents, my end result has been a repeated failure to understand and comprehend the existing Establishment.

It is with this "developmental process" in mind that I am writing this letter. Over the past twenty years, I have had major difficulty functioning in this "democratic" society wherein economics and politics seem so akin to "racketeering." For all the effort and intelligence that appeared to be going into our social and business programs as education, social and government instability seems to be a given constant within our society. In effect, the system is designed "failure." In my post-college years, I have found from experience that the operating systems of business and government were not concerned with quality or competence. I could never know enough to function effectively within the system, and when I did know what was going on in the hierarchy, I found myself quickly sitting on the outside looking in. It was always a conflict of interest about " the right way ass the honest way" of doing things.

Originally, I thought I did not have the necessary "business acumen" to understand what was going on in finances and general economic thought. But when I read the economic books by Coogan (*Money Creators** and *Lawful Money Explained**), and the masterpiece of social and economic commentary by Yockey (*Imperium**), I sensed for the first time a realization of my own living experiences. I do have the capacity to understand comprehend the system for what it is, for my life experiences are a direct reflection of the principles as laid down by Coogan, Yockey, and Ford (*The International Jew: The World's Foremost Problem*, 4 Vols.*). What I have been living has been a negation of my abilities...a denial of myself on behalf of false information and indoctrination wherein "equality" is the "containment" word of our "modern" and "enlightened" times.

These books have led me to: *Which Way, Western Man, The Camp of the Saints* and *Partners in Blunder*. What a waste of money and youthful energy my high school and college education was in terms of historical and social "knowledge" and in the "worry and aggravation" that this "testing process" produced as indoctrination and elimination. At this time, I am beginning to exercise a better "discrimination" about the affairs which are constituting the world in which I live as I learn to educate myself. These books have helped me understand what is going on in this world and to recognize fabricated propaganda for what it is in character and content.

D.W., Virginia

[*available from Liberty Bell Publications]

* * * * *

Dear George:

I hope you and Betty are fine...

I will be talking to a class at a Portland college on the 14th of November. Hopefully, professors in other classes and schools will want somebody to talk to their classes. I don't see many Movement people talking to classes these days. There will be plenty of Movement news in the local media, so any speaking engagements I get will be timely and will be covered in the *NSV Report* [P.O. Box 328, The Dallas OR 97058].

Anti-White attorney Morris Dees of the Southern Poverty Law Center, which publishes *Klanwatch*, has filed a civil rights suit in the U.S. District Court in Portland on 20 October 1989 against two Skinheads who pleaded guilty in a plea bargain regarding the death of an Ethiopian last November 13th. The State of Oregon offered the plea bargain deal to the two Skins because it did not want a trial our of fear of the publicity which would put the Skins in a more positive light and put the Blacks, the Portland police, politicians and bureaucrats in a negative light. This is not all. Names also in this suit are Tom and John Metzger [P.O. Box 65, Fallbrook CA 92028] who are being charged with instigating the Skins into acts of violence against non-Whites. This entire thing will backfire on the enemy—just wait and see!

I recently saw a home video movie titled "Skinheads: The Second Coming of Hate" with Chuck Connors and which is in video stores now. After Greg Withrow, founder and former leader of the White Student Union, turned traitor, he had dinner with Hollywood actor Sean Penn regarding a future movie about Skinheads. The only indication that this movie may have been based on any of Greg Withrow's experiences is the part where some Skins nailed another Skin to a wooden house beam and left him there to die. Eventually, a bear finished him off. The movie is hate-filled, anti-Skin propaganda. There will be more on this later.

Hail Victory,
R.C., Oregon

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Well, you missed it with Noel Hunt's "White Africans..."[See *Liberty Bell* for August 1989: "Liberalism: Destroyer of White Man; 'White Africans': A Biological Failure."] Evolution had nothing to do with their

failure.

Their mistake was that they copied the American stale food diet. And now they are paying the penalties of STALE food.

It takes about 20 years for the effects of stale food to show up in a population. And the change-over from FRESH food is slow. So, it all goes unnoticed.

Stale food affects the personality and the operation of the brain. The mind is dulled, the person loses the facility of foresight, his thinking is subtly warped, he "takes a part for the whole," and other problems. The Gita gives a good description of the LIBERAL mind.

I send a quote from the Bible. Ole Leviticus' observation of natural phenomena is not to be disregarded. Well, you can forget this part of the Bible, BUT do not discount the findings of modern Biochemists.

Our big shift to stale food started after WW II. We are not the people our grandparents were. We eat differently.

I have not told you much. Few Americans know the meaning of the words FRESH or STALE. So they have no idea of what I am talking about.

Good luck.

H.S.,(Biochemist), Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Friends: 7 November 1989

The Southern Poverty Law Center says that we can't do it!

Emergency funds for white supremacists do not draw the kind of support necessary to mount a formidable defense, and sustaining a full-time operation is likely to be even more difficult...

The sad truth of the matter is that they're right. Just as opposition to tyranny is obedience to god, so is filing lawsuits to protect *your* rights and liberties expensive. Most do not realize the time, expense, energy, and sheer will-power required to see a civil rights lawsuit or malicious criminal prosecution through to the bitter end.

If you believe in protecting you rights and those of your neighbors against the inroads made by unconstitutional laws and regulations, then help me push the foundation [Patriot's Defense Foundation, 2323 McCue Road, Suite No. 2, Houston TX 77056 — Phone 71-439-0328] over the top: Let's prove the ADL and Morris Dees wrong!

Soon, the Foundation will be incorporated and an application filed with the IRS for tax-exempt status. Until then,. please continue to send your contributions to me personally. When I receive enough funds to establish a bank account and pay for the incorporation and exempt-

status application (the IRS charges $300 for the application), then your contribution can be sent to the Foundation.

Please note that until I file the application and receive our Federal Employer Identification Number, your contribution will NOT be tax-deductible.

Since my last letter, I have been engaged in the following projects:

- Completed the research in establishing the Foundation
- Provided legal assistance to Skinheads indicted on civil rights charges in Dallas, Texas.
- Monitored civil rights violations of Aryan Nations marchers in Pulaski, Tennessee.
- Conducted a fact-finding and evidence-gathering trip to Arkansas, inquiring into the deaths of Gordon Kahl and Sheriff Matthews, where we hope to soon present evidence to a grand jury.
- As always, assisting prisoners in Marion with their water poisoning case and defending them against that ridiculous escape conspiracy charge.

An assistant, Randy, has been hired to help me withe the administration of the Foundation. If you require any information on the Foundation or any case, please feel free to contact either of us at the above number.

The establishment of this foundation is a great and long-overdue enterprise. It will require more capital than has ever been raised by the Patriot's movement before if we are to stand united and defeat the common enemy on his own ground and in his own territory.

Let us not succumb to the propaganda of our opponents in suggesting that this is a "get-rich-quick" scheme for me. Every cent of your contributions goes to the organization of the foundation and to support the cause it serves. This work requires my full and undivided attention, therefore, some of the funds are used to support myself and my assistant. When the foundation is formed, I will be a salaried employee of the organization.

Again, I take this opportunity to thank you for your generous contribution and urge you to continue supporting me and the Foundation in this great endeavor. The best way for evil to succeed is for good men to do nothing. Join us in our crusade to preserve the liberties and freedoms given to us by the founding fathers and preserved by the blood of our patriots and martyrs.

Sincerely,

Kirk David Lyons, Attorney at Law

The credit belongs to the man who is actually in the arena, whose face is marred

by dust and sweat and blood... who knows the great enthusiasms, the great devotions; who spends himself at a great cause; who best knows in the end the triumph of high achievement, and... if he fails, at least fails daring greatly so that his place shall never be with those cold, timid souls who know neither victory nor defeat.

—Theodore Roosevelt

* * * * *

The following is a submission to the FORUM (*News Tribune*, Woodbridge NJ) by

Ed Toner
52 Newbury Rd.
Howell NJ 07731

6 July 1989

Dear Editor,

The FORUM item by Mr. Kornitzer (5 July) entitled "A lie told more often does not become the truth" and since it was prompted by my letter of 12 May, I feel obligated, and qualified, to reply.

How often do we see, hear, and, in general, suffer a literal bombardment of the "6 million" Jews who supposedly perished in WW II in gas chambers? Let me count the ways: Shoa, Winds of War in its many parts, War and Remembrance, mini-series upon min-series, ad nauseam, until WW II has been made to look like a Jewish soap opera. The bigger the lie, the more often it must be repeated. The Zionists have learned this lesson well! What they have failed to realize, however, is that by this constant bombardment they no longer show the banality of evil, but rather the evil of banality.

My letter, which contradicted the 6 million figure, was not a product of information from the prestigious Institute of Historical Review, as Mr. Kornitzer suggests. It was a bit of independent research on my part, using official West German government figures which list the number of surviving Jews who made monetary claims for restitution against the government. The other document I used was the B'nai B'rith anthology entitled "The Holocaust and Genocide," a textbook used in New Jersey Public High Schools to brainwash the minds of our susceptible youth. Using the figures presented therein for survivors in the Eastern Bloc nations, plus the survivors who made claims against West Germany, subtracted from B'nai B'rith's own figures of the number of European Jews prior to what they call "the final solution" (q.v.), or 2,515,000 + 4,393,385 = 6,908,385 survivors, of the original 8,861, 800, for an absolute maximum number of casualties of 1,953,415. Keep in mind, the latter figure assumes no deaths of any cause of any of the

survivors over 39 years (1935-1984, when the restitution laws ended), and ignores the fact that a single surviving head of a household could make one claim for all surviving members of his family.

What we have here is the exposure of a monstrous lie, a slander of the German people, and a deliberate attempt to lay a "guilt trip" on the Christians of this country in order to curry sympathy for Zionist, Fascist Israel.

Other distinguished historians have seen through this smoke screen. Two recently on the scene are the British giant, David Irving, author of *Hitler's War* and other monumental works, who now acknowledges there were no extermination gas chambers, and Arno Mayer, a Jewish historian who holds an endowed chair in history, and author of *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken?*, which points out, as the International Red Cross did, that typhus, caused by lice infestation, was the real killer in the concentration camps.

Similarly, the scholars of the University of Chicago, Oxford, Cambridge and London Universities, using their vast facilities, have combined to produce the standard reference of the English speaking people, the *Encyclopaedia Britannica.* In my volumes, printed in 1960, I find *no* mention of a holocaust of Jews in any number, or extermination gas chambers, or any of the twaddle that passes for truth that passes on our boob tubes, concerning these events of WW II.

Contrast the above with the wild statements by those historians who of the "exterminationist" leanings, such as the English-Jewish biographer of Churchill, Martin Gilbert. In Gilbert's book, *Auschwitz and the Allies*, 1981, pg. 26, he plainly states, "in the Spring and Summer of 1942, hundreds of thousands of Jews were being gassed every day." Let's examine this, now. Using 200,000 as the *minimum* figure to represent "hundreds of thousands," and assuming Spring starts on 20 March, and Summer ends on 22 September, we have 186 days in which a minimum of 200,000 Jews were gassed. Lessee here, 186 x 200,000 = 37,200,000 Jews were gassed. Anybody out there believe that? Don't look at me, I'm only quoting Gilbert, a highly respected "historian."

To err is human, so let's say he MEANT "Spring and early Summer," or let's say, 17 weeks. Well, that still comes out to 23,800,000 Jews gassed, out of a total of 23 million Jews in the whole world, in 1942. That leaves a vacuum of 800,000 Jews.

All that is left of the myth, then, are "eyewitness" accounts. Let us examine one. In Canada, where writing on this subject is against the law, Ernst Zündel has been fighting a conviction in court for teaching the revisionist point of view. The prosecution brought in an eyewitness, Arnold Friedman, a certified survivor like Mr. Kornitzer. Friedman tes-

tified under oath that while in Auschwitz he could tell who was being burned in the ovens by the color of the flames that shot out of the crematoria chimneys. He told the court that if blue flames shot out of the chimney, it meant a Hungarian Jew was being burned. If the flames were green, it meant a Polish Jew. Zündel's council, Doug Christie, confronted Friedman with the patent for the Auschwitz crematoria, which, like all crematorium facilities, was incapable of giving off smoke, flames, or odors. Faced with this, Friedman recanted his testimony.

Finally, Mr. Kornitzer's sly reference to a "judicial decision" in California in which a holocaust survivor won a judgement against the IHR, proving that Jews were gassed at Auschwitz. The case was Mermelstein vs. IHR, and no judicial decision of any kind was rendered. The matter was settled out of court, as a matter of necessity by the IHR, which did not have the unlimited funds that were at Mermelstein's disposal.

Very Respectfully,
Ed Toner

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

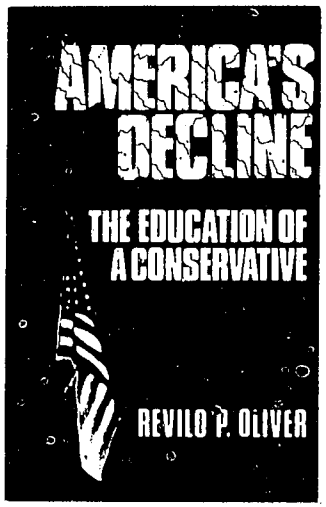

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE COUNTERFEIT GOSPEL

By Nicholas Carter

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Revilo P. Oliver;
PRACTICAL POLITICS:
1. A Political Puzzle, page 1,
2. Rousing the Populace, page 21,
3. One Swallow, page 28.

PIZZA WARFARE
by Major Joseph Stano, USAF-Ret.
page 56

VOL. 17 - NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

PRACTICAL POLITICS

1. A POLITICAL PUZZLE

Lyndon LaRouche, who was several times sponsored as a candidate for the Presidency by his own volatile political organizations, is now serving a sentence of fifteen years in a Federal prison, and some of his subordinates are now being prosecuted in various states. That fact is significant, but difficult to interpret.

Needless to say, it is impossible to tell whether or not LaRouche was guilty of the offenses of which he was convicted. Our masters in Washington have so large a staff of highly trained *agents provocateurs*, forgers, and perjurers that they could convict anyone of any crime.

If LaRouche was innocent, why was it deemed expedient or requisite to use the ponderous Federal machine to suppress him? If he was guilty, why was he given so severe a penalty for what the pets of the occupation government, guilty of graver and far more lucrative crimes, are amerced, if tried and convicted by some mischance, by only a few months in a prison that resembles a fairly good hotel?

That is a political puzzle which any man who contemplates some kind of political activity had better try to solve.

I first took cognizance of Lyndon LaRouche in 1976 when I was sent a copy of his "U.S. Labor Party's" *Carter and the Party of International Terrorism*. I noted that while the booklet contained such wild assertions as that Adolf Hitler was an agent of the Rockefellers, it did contain a very large amount of detailed and apparently accurate information about the many individuals and organizations mentioned in it—information that could have been drawn from the files of the F.B.I., the C.I.A., or Mossad, but which a man who did not have access to those files could amass only by hiring a team of investigators to do research in large libraries and archives.

I further noticed that Mordecai, alias Karl Marx, was described as a "scientific genius," whose "scientific world view" the "Fascists" (i.e., Rockefeller & Co.) were desperately trying to destroy by "per-

verting it" to Fabian Socialism, and that other "Fascists" included, imprimis, the Chinese Communists of Mao Tse-Tung. I also noted that while the Rockefellers were doubtless participants in a conspiracy against civilization and our race, the thesis that they were the source of all evil had been adapted and elaborated from the writing of the late Dr. Emanuel Josephson and his associate, who in the 1950s published for years a sheet called *Capsule News*; and furthermore, the doctrine that the Rockefellers were practically distinguishable from Satan only by lacking a cloven hoof or tail, was a dangerously misleading simplification, which served only to mask and conceal our other and more potent enemies.

I further noted that LaRouche's financial support, so far as was known, came from certain corporations that oddly resembled the dummy corporations by which the C.I.A. commonly disguises its own illegal operations in this country. This, although far from proof, suggested interesting hypotheses about LaRouche and his activities.

I was sufficiently interested to continue observation of LaRouche, depending almost entirely on four books that he published. By far the best of these is *The New Dark Ages Conspiracy* by Mr./Mrs./Miss Carol White (New York, New Ben Franklin House, 1980). The sex of the author is uncertain, so I shall gallantly assume hereafter that *he* belongs to the less amiable half of our species.

Carol's research was diligent and adroit, concentrated on the purpose assigned to him when LaRouche commissioned the book, which is succinctly stated by the subtitle, "Britain's Plot to Destroy Civilization." The book is adorned with multitudinous footnotes that refer to an impressive bibliography. The specific quotations that I have checked are accurate, and have been cleverly distorted and misinterpreted to lead a credulous reader to the conclusion that the British are, indeed, the root and source of all evil. The corollary, of course, is that God's worshipful Race are holy beings, wholly innocent of all wrongdoing.

White, whoever he is, had a real genius for the kind of dirty work for which he was hired, and we must accord him the commendation that we do not withhold from technicians who are expert in their *métier*.

He is more adroit and better educated than most journalists, and his technique is instructive, almost a model for such writers. He has mastered the art of bamboozling unwary readers by introduing names of persons and events of which they have only a hazy

recollection and then making statements, seemingly documented, with such authoritative confidence that they never think of trying to clarify their own recollections or consulting a reference work. His book will come into the hands of some persons who happen to have in mind adequate information on some of his points, but he can rely on them to toss his book contemptuously into the waste-basket after reading a few pages, unless they have some strong motive for taking notice of it.

If you are interested in this technique of deluding unsuspicious readers, the following paragraphs, set off by a distinctively different type, will give you a specimen, as concise as I can make it. If you are not interested, skip this typographically distinct section and go on to page 9, where the article resumes after the digression.

To give you a small specimen of White's technique, I open the book at random and find before me page 115. I shall quote the first two and one-half paragraphs on that page, inserting within brackets numbered references to my comments on obvious points and verifying dates from standard reference works, but I shall not waste time by looking up data on points about which I am uninformed.

Spawned in Vienna from the circles associated with the father of Count Coudenhove-Kalergi, the Thule Society[1] was the German branch of the Theosophy Movement[2], itself a British[3] product of the late 1880s. The Society's spiritual father was Edward Bulwer-Lytton[4], British colonial secretary during the British Opium Wars against China[5] and later High Commissioner in India. Bulwer-Lytton was an outspoken promoter of the Isis cult[6], the pagan ritualistic cult that formed the basis[7] of Theosophy and all other British cults to the present day[8].

Bulwer-Lytton's protégé, satanist Aleister Crowley[9], who in turn trained Aldous Huxley[10], helped found the British equivalent of the Thule Society, the Isis-Urania Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn.[11] The ghost writer of *Mein Kampf*,[12] Major-General Karl Haushofer,[13] was initiated as a controller of the Order of the Golden Dawn.[14]

Bulwer-Lytton's spiritual ties with Nazism[15] go deeper. His first novel, *Rienzi*,[16] became the story for Richard Wagner's first opera.[17] Wagner set British cult life[18] to music.

Now all this flows as smoothly as treacle pouring from a can, doesn't it? And it all sounds so impressive and learned! Carol dishes it out with a practiced hand, but here are the facts:

1. The Thule Society was founded in Germany in 1918 (thirty-eight years after the 1880s) as the secret society of an élite working for the preservation of authentically German culture and aware of the systematic defilement of the nation by the Jews and of the Jewish engineering of the defeat of Germany in that year. Taking their name from the ultima Thule of ancient geographers (perhaps Iceland, possibly Norway, certainly a northern and hence presumably Nordic country), they studied Norse-Germanic mythology and also the mystical religion of Aryan India, for which some of them expressed a sympathy that could be taken for belief. The interest in occultism may have been no more than a cover for serious and rational political purposes. Many of the members were naturally attracted by Hitler; others were not, believing that what should be an intellectual and cultural reformation by an élite was betrayed and vulgarized by enlistment of the masses in a political organization.

2. Theosophy was founded in the United States in 1875 by Mme. Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, a Russian adventuress, after several earlier efforts to combine spiritual values with swindling had failed. It had little success until her two volumes of pretentious mishmash of religions, *Isis Unveiled,* was published in New York in 1877. There is no basis for comparison of Theosophy, hokum for persons who were too well educated and reasonable to believe the Christian myths, but had a religiosity that thirsted for spiritual verbiage and comforting assurances of immortality and importance in the universe, with the Thule Society which, whatever the value of some of its members' interest in mysticism, was devoted to a practical and rationally patriotic purpose. It was Nordic, whereas Mme. Blavatsky's hoax was to be a "universal brotherhood," with the usual mindless gabble about "all mankind."

3. The Theosophical Society was founded in 1875 in the United States, from which Mme. Blavatsky migrated to India, where deft Hindu conjurers helped her demonstrate spiritual values to the credulous wives of British officials and to some of the weaker-minded males. She went to England in 1884. It is true that her other major work, *The Secret Doctrine,* was published in England in 1888, subsidized by two English gentlemen, who edited it and reduced

Mme. Blavatsky's often incoherent nonsense to a more or less systematic treatise. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, August 1984, pp.4-10).

4. Edward Bulwer, Lord Lytton, did enter politics, a gentlemanly thing for a man in his position to do, and as a Whig he was elected to parliament several times, and, as a loyal party man, he was rewarded with administrative positions, for which he seems to have had a real talent. There is no reason to believe that he ever seriously influenced the policies of the Whig party, let alone those of the Empire. He always regarded his political activities as secondary to his literary career. In British politics he is chiefly remembered as the candidate for parliament who, when he went around the hustings to give speeches to prospective voters, was followed a day or two later by his wife, who gave orations about why such a scoundrel was unworthy of a single vote. (He doubtless regretted that he had married a pretty but almost dowerless girl, disregarding the prudent advice of his widowed mother, who thereupon disinherited him.)

5. The two "Opium Wars" took place in 1839-1842 and 1856-1858. When Bulwer-Lytton became Colonial Secretary in 1858, the second war was practically over. There was a brief renewal of hostilities in 1859. He was never High Commissioner for India. (His son became Governor General of India in 1875, two years after the father's death.)

6. Talk about an "Isis cult" was suggested by the title of Mme. Blavatsky's first work, but *Isis Unveiled* is not the expression of a religion but only a literary allusion to the ancient religion which was exported from Egypt to the Roman world. The "veil of Isis," given iconographic expression by statues that showed the goddess as wearing a veil, was the symbol of the hidden forces in the universe, beyond the ken of mortals. The veiled Isis was supposed to have decreed, "he who lifts my veil must die." That was probably a promise that the secrets of the universe would be revealed only to the souls of the dead in an afterlife. Isis is, of course, mentioned, more or less prominently, in virtually every occult theocrasy. The Christians converted her into the Virgin Mary when they needed a female element in their originally misogynist cult. — Mme. Blavatsky compounded her spiritual pot pourri principally from the Hindu Vedanta spiced with second-hand Jewish Kabbalism, but she threw in a dash of all the religions of which she had heard, for she professed to expound a "universal religion" which was the real basis of all others. So, of course, she mentions the cult of Isis in antiquity, but the title of her book enables Carol to invent an "Isis cult" and to

call it "pagan," using the term the Christian propagandists invented to depreciate the less fanatical and more salubrious religions of Graeco-Roman antiquity. Needless to say, Bulwer-Lytton did not promote a cult that Mme. Blavatsky invented four years after his death. He wasn't the "spiritual father" of any cult, although he, like many Victorian gentlemen, was swindled by even second-rate spiritualist mediums and other fakirs, and he was fascinated by occult hocus-pocus. His Rosicrucian novel, *Zanoni* (1842), has a subject he selected for its novelty and dramatic possibilities, but, given his credulity, he may have wondered whether there was some real basis for his fiction.

7. Theosophy was merely one of the innumerable esoteric cults that were spawned by the Rosicrucian hoax, on which see the admirable study by the late Frances Yates, *The Rosicrucian Enlightenment* (London, Routledge, 1972). The hoax, which was doubtless suggested by the Kikes' Kabbalah and partly modelled on it, was launched in 1614-1615 with a fiction about a secret society of great sages, their brains stuffed with arcane wisdom, who had been laboring in secret for centuries to save the world (but had oddly failed to use the vast powers over the physical world bestowed by their secret mastery of cosmic forces). Gullible persons naturally sought initiation into the magical secrets, and through the centuries since 1615 clever promoters have invented scores, perhaps hundreds, of secret societies with bizarre rigmaroles that are the Rosicrucian drivel spiced for contemporary tastes. Boys delight in secret societies with grotesque initiations and horrendous rituals, but boys know they are playing games; that persons who are physically adult should be less mature mentally is a phenomenon that must arouse wonder and despair.

8. For a list of many varieties of occult hokum peddled by secret societies to British and American suckers who are too well educated to accept the Christian superstition, but are deficient in critical intelligence and have minds so weak they cannot master their craving for mystic swill, see the two works by Miss Stoddard cited *infra* and Lady Queensborough's *Occult Theocrasy* (London, 1933; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $18.00 + postage. Please note that the word in the title is *theocrasy*, which is one scheme for imposing a *theocracy*.) All of these diddles are imitations of the Rosicrucian hoax, sometimes diluted with Satanism, a cognate species of mummery. On the authors of the three books I have cited, see *Liberty Bell*, August 1984, pp. 14, 47.

9. Bulwar-Lytton died in January 1873, two years and ten months before his supposed "protégé," Aleister Crowley, was born in October 1875. White, of course, guessed that many of his readers would not know when the novelist died or might confuse him with his son, and would remember Crowley only as a celebrated practitioner of "sexual magic" and for his presumptuous boast that he was "the wickedest man alive," with only a vague notion of the time at which he flourished. I dare say that many readers did not question White's confident assertion. It is a good example of the art of a really talented and expert purveyor of sucker-bait.

10. Aldous Huxley (1894-1963) could have met Crowley or, at least, passed him on the street in London or Italy, but not after Huxley moved to California. If, in addition to *Brave New World*, you have read any of Huxley's sardonically brilliant descriptions of the decay of society after the First World War, you will ask yourself how in Hell White could have imagined that Huxley had been "trained" in anything by the self-styled Great Beast. The answer is that White calculated that most of his readers wouldn't know what he was talking about, but would assume that he did.

11. The Order of the Golden Dawn was founded in 1888 by MacGregor Mathers (who claimed to be Baron MacGregor of Glenstrae), doubtless with the help of the Jewess whom he had married while he was studying the *Kabbalah*; his purpose, unless he was insane, was to vend to educated and prosperous suckers occult gibberish modeled on the Rosicrucian Hoax. Aleister Crowley had nothing to do with the foundation, but appears to have joined the Order around 1900 and, naturally, in the jargon of modern politics, he proceeded to "destabilize" it. With a confederate, he did found an almost identical system of hocus-pocus called Stella Matutina in 1903 (or, according to some, 1905).

12. Although Adolf Hitler undoubtedly considered the many and various suggestions made to him by informed and patriotic Germans, and probably adopted some of them, there can be no doubt but that *Mein Kampf* is primarily his work, expressing clearly the principles on which he founded National Socialism in Germany. Of the associates who helped him, the greatest contribution was almost certainly made by Dietrich Eckart (whose cogent little booklet, *Bolschevism from Moses to Lenin,* is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $2.50 + postage). Hostile writers who try to trace the origins of Hitler's political system, such as A. James Gregor (*The Ideology of Fascism*) and George L. Mosse (*The Crisis of German*

Ideology), do not even mention Haushofer, who was, at best, a late and marginal adherent. To call him the "ghost writer" of *Mein Kampf* is audacious mendacity.

13. Professor Karl Haushofer, a distinguished geographer, was a learned and highly intelligent man. His system of "geopolitics," which was most fully set forth in his *Bausteine zur Geopolitik* (1928), is now generally accepted without mention of his name. His *Weltpolitik von heute* (1934), a realistic appraisal of the geopolitical situation at that time, was largely, though not completely, written to support the National Socialist movement.

14. That Haushofer had ever had the slightest connection with the Golden Dawn or its offshoot, Stella Matutina, was unknown to Miss Stoddard, who was for a number of years a Ruling Chief of the Mother Temple of Stella Matutina and must have closely watched the original order. See her *Light-bearers of Darkness* (1930) and *Trail of the Serpent* (1936), both of which she published under the pseudonym "Inquire Within." That a German professor ever became an officer in a British clique of occult mummers is in itself preposterous.

15. If Bulwer-Lytton, who died in 1873, had "spiritual ties" with a German patriotic and racial movement that began in 1918-1920, in a world changed beyond the wildest fancies of a Victorian, his ghost must have been more pertinacious than the being he imagined in his best-known short story, "The House and the Brain." What White, whose effrontery knows neither shame nor limits, means here is probably what he says later in his spiel, where he unblushingly claims that Bulwer-Lytton's novel, *The Coming Race*, "contained nearly everything that...Houston Stewart Chamberlain had to say on racial 'theory.'" The novel is merely a fantasic story of an accidental visit to a realm in the centre of the earth where the members of a technologically more advanced and stridently feminist civilization (having developed *vril*, the equivalent of controlled nuclear power combined with laser beams) are maturing their plans for emerging to the surface of the planet and replacing mankind. The book may be regarded as one of the earliest specimens of what was later called "science fiction," in which its theme frequently reappears. It has no more relation to anthropology than have the novels that Edgar Rice Burroughs wrote about Pellucidar in imitation of Jules Verne's *Voyage au centre du monde*.

16. Bulwer-Lytton's first novel, *Falkland*, was published in 1827; it was followd by other novels at the rate of about one per year.

Rienzi appeared in 1835, the year after he published what is probably his best-known novel today, *The Last Days of Pompeii*. The subject of *Rienzi*, as should be obvious from the title, is the career of the famous Cola di Rienzo, who, with solemn anachronism, made himself Tribune of the Roman People in 1347 and sought to restore the glory of Antiquity by rousing the miserable rabble that was almost lost as it wandered among the still surviving and vast monuments of a greatness beyond its comprehension. He may have been inspired by Petrarch, whose sympathy and support he won. His career, with all its vicissitudes of seizure of power, battle, victory and folly, overthrow, exile, imprisonment, deliverance because a pope died at the right time, return to power, and eventual murder in 1354, is highly dramatic in even the most dryly factual history, and naturally attracted a novelist in search of a subject for his own powers of vividly dramatic narration.

17. The career of Cola di Rienzo had for Wagner the same attraction it had had for Bulwer-Lytton, whose dramatic novel enabled the composer to dispense with historical research when he chose the subject of his first real opera (the two earlier compositions do not count, although *Die Feen* contained at least one fine lyric). The success of Wagner's *Rienzi* assured his career. It is a brilliant opera, although, overshadowed by his later and greater works, it is now seldom performed.

18. What could be a conceivable connection between romantic renditions of an historical episode and "British cult life"? This, needless to say, is hogwash of the most stinking kind, but note the skill with which White has made it palatable to the thoughtless and ignorant.

A sequel to White's book is *Treason in America*, by Anton Chaitkin (New York, New Benjamin Franklin House, 1984; 2d edition, 1985). It is a larger book (631 pages) and more pretentious, with an imposing bibliography, and it naturally conforms to LaRouche's policy of blaming all the world's ills on the nasty British and resolutely assuming that Yahweh's Yids can do no wrong. The author's very extensive research provides him with a large amount of little-known data that are easily distorted and misrepresented, but he lacks White's skill and writes with crude Yiddish impudence. I doubt that many have read it without contempt.

Dope, Inc., a collaborative effort by Konstandinos Kalimtgis, David Goldman, and Jeffrey Steinberg, the editors of LaRouche's expensive *Executive Intelligence Review,* was published by his Franklin House in 1978, and is probably the one of his books that attained the widest distribution, since it was, for a fairly long time, sponsored and sold by Liberty Lobby and its *Spotlight* in Washington. It alleges that all the trade in narcotic drugs is the evil work of the Satanic British, and argues that with such fantastic pertinacity that if it were issued today, I am sure that it would describe as British agents the seventy colonels, majors, and lieutenants of the Israeli army who are now acting as gunmen and bully boys to protect the cocaine industry in South America.[1] Needless to say, in the opinion of Messrs. Kalimtgis, Goldman, and Steinberg, and of their boss, Lyndon, God's People by definition can do no wrong.

This absurd book takes its departure from the British Opium Wars in China, which are misinterpreted with a perverse anachronism that cannot be mere ignorance. The moralistic falsification of history so neatly illustrates the *modus ductandi* of LaRouche and his people that I think it merits brief consideration in a typographically distinct section, which you may skip, if you wish.

The attempt to use the "Opium Wars" to excite moral indignation against Great Britain is intellectual dishonesty of the most flagrant and contemptible kind.

We must keep in mind two preliminary points:

(1) In the period 1839-1860, Britain believed in the policy of free trade, and so did other European powers. The demand for tea and other Chinese products made trade with China almost necessary. It was the policy of the Manchus, who had conquered China and ruled it, to exclude the "White devils" from China and, if possible, to prevent all contact with them; this policy doubtless won the approbation of most of their Chinese subjects. The military power of

1. *Die Welt* (Bonn), 25 August 1989. Some part of this fact could not be suppressed in the American press, which even reported that an Israeli colonel had affirmed that he had been despatched by his government to Colombia, thus ruining the Jews' pretense that the officers were "former" members of the Army, from which they had resigned to engage in private enterprise, without the consent of the bloody butcher-boys who rule the "Holy Land."

the "White devils" forced China to allow them to reside in a small and strictly circumscribed area adjacent to Canton, and to engage in trade with Chinese there. Whether free trade was, in the circumstances of the Nineteenth Century, a sound economic policy may be debated; the question is morally irrelevant.

(2) It is quite true that (as LaRouche's scribblers are careful not to mention) God's Pet Predators, the Sassoons and others, who had acquired a virtual monopoly of the opium trade in India, profited enormously from the "Opium Wars," but it must be remembered that since Cromwell and his Puritans adored God's Chosen, whose financial support they needed, and admitted even undisguised members of the tribe to England, the British, befuddled by Christianity, tolerated the invaders and the pollution of their own aristocracy by marriages with handsomely dowered and superficially Christianized Jewesses, eventually even admitted the Chosen to British citizenship, and were cozened into believing that an Anglo-Yiddish alliance was destined (by "Bible prophecy" and economics) to rule the world. This delusion seemed confirmed by the career of Benjamin D'Israeli, who championed a sound imperial policy and became Prime Minister and Earl of Beaconsfield. The folly of the British naturally led to their ruin, but Americans, who ruined their country and gave it away to please the International Predators, have no right to wax censorious.

With so much preliminary proviso, we may come to our real subject.

The basic fact, known to everyone who has even a slight acquaintance with English literature, is that during the period in question opium had approximately the status of aspirin today. Every English family of consequence and most Americans kept opium, usually in the form of its tincture, laudanum, in their homes, for use to relieve insomnia, headaches, and arthritic and other pains. That was simply a matter of course, and no one (except possibly a few professional yappers) thought that use of opium objectionable. It was known, of course, that some persons became addicted to opium in one form or another, just as some became alcoholics, and that addiction was physically deleterious to some of them, but persons who became addicted to any substance so far as to damage their physical or mental health were obviously moral weaklings, and no one was, as yet, so idiotic as to try to protect individuals from themselves and thus aid godly witch-doctors in their schemes to attain total dominion over an enslaved populace.

I used the analogy with aspirin (acetylsalicylic acid) advisedly. It does relieve insomnia, headaches, etc., but whether it is salubrious, even in very small doses, is questioned, and it is known to be injurious in large doses. It is also addictive for some persons. About twenty years ago, as I recall, a wreck on a railroad and several deaths were caused by a locomotive engineer who had become addicted to aspirin and had to have twelve or more tablets every day; the drug so impaired his vision that he mistook a red signal for green. Aspirin is manufactured very profitably by several large drug companies, and, so far as I know, no holy man has as yet thought of agitating to have it prohibited.

The basic principle of free trade is that merchants have a right to offer for sale commodities such as opium and sugar and jewelry; if opium is bought by addicts, or sugar bought by diabetics, or jewelry by women who cannot afford it, that is not the merchant's concern—and, as a matter of practical business, cannot be. Free trade in commodities is something quite different from the sale of weapons to enemy races, which, like the training of aliens in our race's technology, is simply treason and should be punished accordingly.

The difficulty began because the Chinese, evidently through some racial weakness, possibly exacerbated by a feeling of frustration under Manchu rule, became addicted to opium in large numbers. The Manchu government, unable to prevent its subjects from buying, sought to prohibit British and other merchants from selling the desired commodity. The Manchus seem to have been sincere in that purpose, although they also wished to save for their economy the money that was spent on opium, and certainly were glad of a plausible pretext to intensify their harassment of the hated White men.

It is a matter of record, diligently concealed by purveyors of moralistic sucker-bait, that the British were sympathetic to the Chinese and that in 1839 Sir Charles Elliot, who, as a naval commander, had supervisory authority over British traders in China, forced the British merchants to hand over to the Chinese authorities their entire stock of more than twenty thousand chests of opium, worth more than $10,000,000 (in real money) and to pledge themselves that they would bring no more of that commodity to China. The mandarins claimed they destroyed all twenty thousand chests; it was rumored, however, that some of the chests served to make some enterprising Chinese wealthy.

Had the Chinese been content with that settlement, there doubtless would have been nothing more to chronicle, but, as other races invariably do when they confront Aryans, a race incomprehensible to their minds, the Chinese mistook generosity for weakness. They used their "victory" over the cowardly "White devils" to make demands so outrageous that no self-respecting nation could accept them, and they fired on vessels sailing under the British flag. In those days Aryans, although infected with Christianity and plagued with do-gooders, were still men, not the shrinking little twerps they have now become, and Great Britain took appropriate action, which can be rationally deprecated only as being too mild.

It is unnecessary to trace the hostilities, repeatedly terminated by treaties the Chinese did not observe, and renewed several times until the British (with French allies) lost patience and sent an armed force to Peking, where the Chinese government, facing the warlike "White devils" in its own capital, finally yielded. (An apologist for the Manchus can truthfully allege that the inconsistency of policy in Peking may have been partly caused by the T'ai-p'ing revolt of Hung Siu-ts'üan, which enlisted the sympathies of many British and Americans.)

The important point to remember is that opium was *not* the cause of the "Opium Wars," which began after the English had agreed not to offer that commodity for sale in China, and that, as a matter of fact, throughout those "wars" the British did not demand the right to sell opium in China until they dictated the terms of peace in Peking, where they were determined to end forever a specious pretext for harassment of, and violence against, British merchants.

For all practical purposes, the right to sell opium to the Chinese became largely theoretical. Enterprising Chinese in the western provinces imported the right varieties of poppy from Turkey and went into production, and by 1900 they were supplying the Chinese market with 20,000 tons of opium annually, and exporting large quantities to the countries of southeast Asia. Only a small amount of opium was still imported from British India to China, sold chiefly to persons who believed it superior to the domestic product.

The racial weakness of the Chinese and the efforts of the Manchu government to prohibit domestic production (which, naturally, had chiefly the effect of increasing the price of the drug and the profits of successful vendors) attracted international attention, and soon do-gooders began to wail about the horrid drug.

There was no "drug problem" in the United States, where, in most states, opium and cocaine could be purchased over the counter in any drug store, until the Harrison Act in 1914 sought to restrict distribution of such drugs to physicians, and placed the physicians under supposedly strict regulations. The do-gooders kept at it, of course, until the now demoralized and servile nation reached its present plight. But that is another story.

We now come to the latest of the four books, the autobiography of Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr., *The Power of Reason: 1988* (Washington, D.C., Executive Intelligence Review, 1987). Although no mortal could attain such erudition and wisdom as to deserve the accolades that LaRouche bestows on himself, it is obvious that he has read widely and accumulated a store of miscellaneous learning. It is probable, for example, that few Americans, outside departments of Russian in major universities, know the name of Ivan Goncharov or the title of his now forgotten novel, *Oblomov* (1858), which LaRouche seems to have read. He has certainly read Nicholas of Cusa's *De docta ignorantia* (c. 1440), to which he, following some Catholic scholars, attributes an exaggerated value, and even the less known *De pace fidei*, from which he claims that he and his wife derived their conception of ecumenical Christianity.

The knowledge that LaRouche thus displays makes one wonder whether the fantastic ignorance he also displays is not voluntary. One makes allowance, of course, for his ill-defined mysticism and for his certainty that, e.g., Newton and Darwin, being Englishmen, must have been the agents of an infernal conspiracy to destroy civilization, but how can one account for such blatant absurdity as his description of the Emperor Tiberius as "pacing in his villa, waiting for the messengers from Judaea announcing Christ's death"?[2]

2. Of course, assuming that the famous Jesus really existed and was executed, as stated in the "New Testament," that would have been a trivial incident that Pontius Pilate would not even have mentioned obiter in an official report, and which he would have forgotten in a few years, at most. The incident is put in proper perspective in Anatole France's celebrated short story, "Le procurateur de Judée," of which, by the way, there is an elegant Latin translation by Conrad Mueller, which won the first prize in the Certamen Capitolinum in 1951 and was published by the Institutum Romanis Studiis Provehendis in that year.

LaRouche's *pia ignorantia* becomes explicable when he informs us, to the amazement of everyone who has even a smattering of historical knowlege, how Octavian achieved his great victory over Anthony and Cleopatra at Actium. You see, the future emperor Augustus met secretly with the priests of Mithra[3] in a grotto on the island of Capri and made a deal with them to obtain the support of "the Syrian military orders," who then won the battle for him. But why should LaRouche invent such asinine twaddle? He knows what he is doing, for it leads to the world-shaking disclosure that his Jesus wasn't crucified by the godly Yids, who can do no wrong; no, indeed! the crucifixion was contrived by those awful priests of Mithra, who had conspired with Augustus to prevent the capital of the empire from being moved from Rome to Alexandria, which was then the equivalent of New York today, the largest Jewish city in the world. There is, you see, method in Lyndon's madness.

3. Although it is possible that in the time of Octavian there were in Italy a few low-grade Orientals (probably not Semites) who worshipped Mithra (*Mithras*), the Romans knew nothing of them, and it was not until about a hundred and twenty-five years later that the cult became a noteworthy religion in Italy. It spread rapidly throughout Europe thereafter, its votaries being chiefly soldiers and merchants of Oriental ancestry. As is well known, the Christians, when they came along, took many elements of their cult from the Mithraic (Christmas, the eucharist, the notion of salvation through the shed blood of a god, the presence of shepherds and Zoroastrian priests at the birth of Jesus in a cave (later changed to a stable), the title of 'Father' for their holy men, etc.).

The worship of Mithra was a derivative of Zoroastrianism, much as Christianity was a derivative of Judaism: it invented a son for its supreme god, made the son a Saviour who redeemed mankind and served as a mediator between his father and mortals, and thus made the son overshadow and almost replace the unapproachable father. Mithraism was a manly religion, and although it is much to be regretted that it was replaced by Christianity, that was perhaps inevitable. The Mithraic faith was available only to men, who met in small congregations of twenty or less, which were about all their small grottos (which Christian churches imitated on a much larger scale) would hold; wives and mistresses had to go to a temple of the Magna Mater, which was sometimes conveniently located across the street, but their religion therefore differed radically from that of the men.

Needless to say, "the Syrian military orders" were also invented by LaRouche.

The foregoing will suffice to show in what spirit you should read the great man's autobiography. LaRouche's greatness is evident from the ardor with which he waves the incense pots before himself. It is obvious from his foreword that he is the only man in the world who understands the music of Mozart and Beethoven, and the first sentence of his first chapter modestly informs us that he is "the leading economist in the world today." If he were not so modest, he would have admitted he is the only one who is not a fraud and fool. That follows, because he is the only one who understands his epochal discovery, the application of Georg Riemann's non-Euclidean geometry and theory of complex variables (the mathematics of Einstein's Relativity) to economics.[4]

The proprietor of the "LaRouche-Riemann method" claims to have predicted accurately some economic fluctuations in the United States. I have not tried to verify that claim.

The cosmogonic "LaRouche-Riemann method" yields marvels that are not confined to economics. It enables Lyndon to speak with contempt of British conspirators, such as Newton and Darwin and Rutherford, who use the vile empirical method and try to ascertain reality by experiments with material and perceptible things, instead of sitting down with a pencil and pad of paper to manipulate mathematical formulae and thus know what happens in multi-dimensional space-time—which no one has ever seen and which may exist only in a fevered brain. It also, in some obscure way, led LaRouche to his vision of "ecumenical Christianity," on which, he says, Pope John Paul II is in almost complete agreement with him.

LaRouche, moreover, has learned something since 1976. Marx is no longer a "scientific genius" with a wonderful "world view."

4. Riemann's *Habilitationsschrift* (Inaugural Lecture) in 1854 is said to mark the point at which serious consideration of non-Euclidian geometry began. For help in understanding Riemann's methods, I suggest *Fundamentals of Mathematics*, translated by S. H. Gould from the *Grundzüge der Mathematik* (Göttingen, 2d ed., 1967-1971), and published by the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 1974-1976. For Riemann's non-Euclidian geometry, see Vol. II, pp. 563-566 and 598-604, and specially note (and ponder) the conclusion on p. 563 that the multi-dimensional "Riemannian space" is "locally"—that is, at any given point—the normal three-dimensional space of Euclid. For Riemann's analytic calculus, see Volume III, where the entries are so numerous that you had best find the pages by looking up Riemann's name and the adjective derived from it in the index. Since LaRouche, so far as I know, has never published his own calculations, how Riemann's involute mathematics apply to economics is a profound mystery.

Marx's doctrine has become "a chimera" and a "clever hoax"; it is "irrationalist" and most of it was plagiarized from the wicked writings of many evil people, such as Descartes; it is materialistic and contrary to Christian principles; and—if you have been following Lyndon's mental processes you do not need to be told what comes next—Marx was hired and supervised by British intelligence in its plot to destroy civilization.

Lyndon has learned something more that pains him intensely. He has had a tragic experience. Despite a career devoted to manufacturing smoke screens to hide Jews at work, and although he is "assisted by Israeli intelligence" (i.e., Mossad), he was—oh, horrors!—called "anti-Semitic" by the Defamation League of Jewish cowboys who ride herd on their American cattle. That makes them bad boys, even though they are God's Chosen, and enabled LaRouche to discover that Indira Gandhi, the "wonderful woman" who was the only "head of state...of world-stature," having been wise enough to collaborate with Lyndon, was assassinated by terrorists hired by the A.D.L., the Heritage Foundation, and Senator Jesse Helms.

Lyndon claims that he, applying the invincible LaRouche-Riemann method, invented the plan, sponsored by Ronnie Reagan as a "Strategic Defense Initiative" and derisively called "Star Wars" by the jewspapers, for making the United States invulnerable to atomic and other missiles by shooting them down and destroying them in the upper atmosphere.[5] He is certain that it would be infallible, and when one reads the roster of "concerned scientists" who hysterically protested it couldn't possibly work, from Abbie Abrams to Zollie Zuckermann, one inclines to believe him right about that—but one would feel more confident, if he did

5. I remember having read many years ago a "science fiction" story according to which the United States, after having broken up into a number of independent states, usually at war with each other, and having suffered great loss of life from both war and epidemics, fortunately including all of the pestilential "minorities," thus becoming a White (Aryan) nation again, was protected and completely isolated from the rest of the planet by such an electronic shield, which instantly and automatically destroyed every metallic object in the atmosphere or on the sea. Airplanes were, of course, impossible and the exhaustion of domestic supplies of petroleum made automobiles useless. Electric power from the earth's magnetic field near its subterranean core operated the much improved railways, while farming and local transporation depended on horses, to the great improvement of health, morality, and social stability.

not straightaway propose to establish American colonies on Mars.[6]

We must not take time to enumerate the other marvels to be found in this autobiography,[7] or to inquire who finances the network of intelligence agents who continually report to LaRouche from all parts of the world. We must now consider our only real problem: Why did the slightly disguised tyranny in Washington use ponderous machinery, including hundreds of its lawless bullies, to squash a man who, whether half-mad victim of his own delusions or a cynical merchant of hokum, has given no evidence of an intellectual capacity that would make him a threat to them—or anyone else?

But has he nevertheless offended our masters?

He has called attention to the fact that the United States has destroyed its own economy and virtually liquidated the industrial capacity it once had, but that is simply a fact painfully apparent to anyone who considers our present dependence on imports, even for things still sold under the names of American corporations, from typewriters to bulldozers.

He has vehemently denounced the depredations of "international finance" in this country and throughout the world. That is a grievous offense, especially since the Jews have declared that hostility to the looters of international finance is, ipso facto, "anti-Semitic." But a number of other writers, with more numerous or at least more influential readers, have dared to do as much and do it more lucidly and cogently, for example, Lawrence Patterson in the monthly market-letter that he candidly entitles *Lessons in Criminal Politics*, and it has not yet been thought necessary to incarcerate them in prisons.

6. While it is probably technically possible to build metal igloos on Mars within which a few human beings could exist in an atmosphere chemically generated and electrically heated, the expense of such an undertaking, even by LaRouche's optimistic calculations, would greatly exceed the combined resources of the United States, Europe, and Japan, but that is not the real point. What sane man would want to live on a Mars?

7. I cannot, however, forbear telling you that the *Odyssey*, if read by a genius, proves that Ulysses sailed across the Atlantic into the Caribbean, then traveled up the Atlantic coast to New England, crossed the Atlantic to Europe, and thence went home to Ithaca "by land" (whether walking or driving a Mercedes is not stated).

A graver offense, no doubt, is to be found in the chapter of his autobiography entitled "AIDS: the Apocalypse," in which he discusses the nature of the malady and points out the biological impossibility of ever producing a vaccine that would limit the contagion. He affirms that "the policy-making structures of the West's so-called industrial powers" have, in ways he does not explain, "created the AIDS pandemic," and he avers, perhaps with some hyperbole, that his "best computer estimates, using the most conservative estimates based on known statistics, is [*sic*] that AIDS can make the human species extinct within as soon as thirty-five to forty years from now."

Such a cry of alarm must be vexatious to our rulers, whose principal problem is that of spreading the infection among White men and women before the infatuated boobs perceive that, aside from sexual perverts, the dire epidemic is (as Lyndon would never dream of admitting) chiefly carried by niggers, mestizos, and Kikes, and by White women whose instincts are so etiolated that they copulate with bearers of the lethal disease.

LaRouche's alarming remarks must have been annoying to the Establishment, but other men with better credentials have described how direly infectious is the virus that destroys the immune system and are still unimprisoned, for example, the two physicians named McNamee in their book, *AIDS: the Nation's First Politically Protected Disease*, on which I hope to comment in a future issue of this periodical. And their book should be reassuring to our rulers. It was published in the hope of influencing the referendum in California, at which a majority of the voters, including, no doubt, an undetermined number of Americans, voted to facilitate spread of the epidemic, doubtless to promote sacrosanct Equality.

Lyndon, furthermore, while crying alarm about the epidemic, has done so in a way the government should approve. He not only says nothing about the racial factors in the epidemic, but he vigorously insists that the deadly Immunity Deficiency is not "sexually transmitted," thus making clear how outrageous would be prejudice against our precious perverts. That should give him a gold star on his record.

Against these offenses we must set off Lyndon's activities that should endear him to our enemies in Washington.

He has *imprimis* consistently and strenuously labored to conceal all the depredations of Yahweh's Master Race, diverting attention away from them, commissioning and publishing volumes

of more or less artfully manufactured sucker-bait, which, although they excite only cynical laughter from educated and critical readers, doubtless do impose on the many Americans who are thoughtlessly ready to believe whatever they see in print, especially if it is decorated with footnotes.

He has found every way to denounce "racists" and wicked individuals who believe in biology instead of the LaRouche-Riemann method, which proves that we should stimulate to the maximum the breeding of anthropoids everywhere on this planet until we reach the paradisial millennium around 2400, when there will be only standing room on the globe and we shall have to learn to sleep standing up. Belief that there are distinct races is the dastardly work of conspiratorial British materialists, who perversely consider visible and tangible realities instead of spending their time with a pencil and pad of paper, jiggling mathematical formulae while meditating on the glories of "ecumenical Christianity."

Those two achievements alone should make Lyndon worthy of a Congressional Medal of Honor, according to the criteria by which that decoration is now awarded.

LaRouche concludes the main part of his autobiography with the candid admission that he "is the only person in sight who possesses the tested abilities for doing what must be done." Consequently, "among all of the power elite, the idea of my being president scares them almost to death."

Now I am willing to wager that neither Ronnie nor Bushy, nor yet any one of their thousands of accomplices, ever lost so much as ten minutes of sleep through worry over Lyndon's chances of becoming president. And that brings us back to our original puzzle: why was it deemed necessary to use all the resources of government to clobber an intellectual nullity?[8]

8. One could imagine, of course, that LaRouche is a man of keen intellect who, like the first Brutus, pretends to be foolish while awaiting the time to strike a decisive blow, but of that there is no evidence whatsoever. One could suggest that he is the victim of in-fighting between the F.B.I. and the C.I.A., or between the C.I.A. and Mossad, since the two agencies, while overlapping, are not identical, but such conjectures are vain so long as the sources of LaRouche's income during the past two decades remain unknown.

2. ROUSING THE POPULACE

As we all know, democracy (in the contemporary sense of that word) depends on keeping the herds grazing contentedly and growing pelts for their annual fleecing, and this involves keeping them amused with games and with "crises" about which they will chatter without ever trying to understand them.

If nothing that LaRouche or his pet scribblers have done seems to merit the drastic chastisement inflicted on him, perhaps the solution to our puzzle is to be found in his followers' anomalous political organization, of which the potentiality has not yet been clearly determined. It appears, however, to be something of a nuisance.

In *Liberty Bell*, June 1986 and April 1987, I reported on the misbehavior of numerous voters in Illinois. They read the "populist" laws about primary elections, enacted to please bumbling reformers before the First World War, and they took the decorative verbiage seriously, imagining that they actually had a right to decide who would represent them in the government of the state. They thus nominated in the "Democratic Party" two of LaRouche's followers for the offices of Lieutenant Governor (a man whose duties are to twiddle his thumbs until the Governor leaves the state, often dashing to Asia, seeking to import more Chinese and other Orientals to help keep the tax-paying animals in their place) and Secretary of State (whose principal job is to issue licenses for automobiles).

That audacious act precipitated an uproar. Although one of the candidates was a Jewess, the Jews scurried to their Wailing Wall and lamented that unkind remarks about the Federal Reserve and open objection to financial looting was simply "anti-Semitism," and quaking with fear that millions of Sacred Sheenies were about to be stuffed into gas-chambers. That was probably just automatic behavior by a race that never misses an opportunity to wail that it is persecuted by its victims. What was significant was the reaction of the political gang that owns the state.

In their indignation over the ingratitude of the voters, they gave the whole show away. They had generously provided for the tax-payers of Illinois a game they could not only watch every two years, whenever they were tired of watching niggers kick or throw balls, but in which the spectators could themselves participate by squandering their time and money to advance the candidacy of

Tweedledum over Tweedledee, or even rush around in a frantic attempt to organize a "Third Party," which would have no chance of appearing on the ballot, given the enormous number of *unchallengeable* signatures on petitions that protective legislation had made necessary. It was outrageous that presumptuous voters, not content with the recreation kindly provided for them, should make trouble for the managers of the carnival.

The Democratic bosses, beating their breasts in piacular anguish over their negligence in permitting those damned voters to nominate candidates of their own, urged all loyal party members to vote against their party, i.e., that half of the ruling gang, thus forever making ridiculous the pretense that there is real competition between the two teams that are needed to play games for the public. The Democratic candidate for Governor flounced away in lady-like horror at being associated, even on a printed ballot, with such vile wretches and extemporized a sudden political party of his own (he was a privileged character, of course), thus facilitating the reëlection of the generally detested incumbent, as may have been originally planned. And pus spurted from every editorial office in the state.

At nearly the same time, the politicos in Michigan likewise exposed the much-touted "Two Party System" as just a hoax. An earnest and determined man, who openly professed the view that White Americans are entitled to be represented in government, won the Republican nomination for Congressman. There was again turmoil and horrification. The Republican bosses urged Republican voters to vote against their party's candidate, that awful man who was not content with the status of White Americans as tax-paying animals. The slime-machine in Michigan pumped out its best sludge, and, by heroic efforts, the Republican half of the gang was saved from the disgrace of electing a candidate whom those God-damned voters had actually had the gall to choose for themselves. The "Two-Party" hoax was exposed, of course, but the bosses didn't give a damn, relying on their power to keep the dumb brutes in their place thereafter.

What makes these shenanigans so quaint is their futility. Had the American candidate been elected to Congress and refused to sell out, he could have inserted statements in the *Congressional Record* and said some disobliging things, but, one man amid about five hundred, he actually could have accomplished no more than a sailor who had joined the crew of a pirate ship. The candidates of

LaRouche's organization could have done even less in Illinois, given the limitations of the offices for which they were candidates. They could have talked, of course, and would have been entitled to a derisive simulation of impartiality in the poison-pen press, but that is all—and what harm would a little talk have done in a situation in which the two teams of the ruling consortium frequently spend time in trading insults and arguing with each other to give the impression that the legislative enactment, whatever it is, has not been determined long in advance.

If an elected maverick becomes an annoying nuisance, he can always be disposed of easily. Dr. Carlton Myers, a veterinary who was appointed a Federal inspector of meats and naively imagined that his duty was to inspect meats intended for the market, instead of playing pinochle with his buddies and giving the boobs the impression that the meat had actually been inspected, in his unfortunately dull but pathetic book, *"I Had to Watch My Country Die"* (*s.l.*; published by the author, 1976), recounts (pp. 195 ff.) the fate of a man named Dean, a member of the Senate of the State of Georgia, who dared to expose publicly a particularly malodorous plundering of the tax-payers by a scheme that would net the promoters a billion dollars (of 1976 vintage) in three years. His speech went unnoticed, but three days later the scallawag press in Atlanta began to scream that Senator Dean had misreported some items on his expense account. The curs in the rest of the state's journalistic kennels began to bark and howl in chorus, and join in demanding investigation of the criminal. He was indicted and tried (but not convicted, untrained persons having been included in the jury); he was censured by the Senate (evidently for not having been convicted); and the flood of publicity ruined him politically. That's what can always be done to public officials who dare to vex their masters, and while it would be a bore to have to make the effort to abate a nuisance elected by voters who become insolent, it can always be done, if the rulers are seriously annoyed.

The political comedy will be played again this year, for LaRouche's followers, undeterred by the capture and isolation of their titular leader, are again trying to get into the show. In Illinois, the two who were defeated in 1986 have filed petitions to enter the Democratic primaries, and they have been joined by three others, one a negress. The engineers of the political machine are already bellowing that they will see to it that insubordinate voters do not have another chance to take the bit between their

teeth and run away. It will be remarkable if the bosses have not arranged to have some spurious signatures on the petitions that are needed even to enter primaries, and the question could be tied up in the courts until after the primaries are over. And it is not surprising that two of the candidates have been indicted for robbery, theft, burglary (!), and extorting money from an old woman.

The latter charge seems to be fashionable in politics today, if I am correctly informed that, by a very odd coincidence, in the State of Oregon the two candidates from LaRouche's group have likewise been indicted for extorting money from an old woman. The indictments will probably be all that is needed to restore the *status quo* in Oregonian politics.

I have not heard what is happening elsewhere. I suppose that in several other states LaRouche's followers have put forward candidates, some or all of whom have been indicted for burglary and extorting money from old women.

Let me note emphatically that I know nothing about the LaRouche organization's candidates, and that I necessarily have reservations about persons who choose to follow the self-ordained and self-admiring genius whose writings I have described above. I am interested in them only for the elucidation of practical politics their efforts occasion.

In a democracy, of course, it is necessary to keep a tight rein on the tax-paying voters as they pull the ever heavier wains to which they are harnessed, but even so, is not the consternation in the ruling gang by nominations in primary elections excessive? Even if the offending candidates are nominated, what harm could they do?

I do not know what those candidates intend to say, if they succeed in obtaining a chance to contest the real election.

They will orate, no doubt, about the destruction of American industry and the looting of the country by the international usurers, but why not let them? The work has been done. The United States is utterly and hopelessly bankrupt, and the den of thieves in Washington is working hard to get as much more loot as possible before the crash comes. The Federal Reserve's trading stamps will inevitably become useful only for recycling paper. The factories that have been destroyed cannot be rebuilt, and debts to the usurers cannot be reduced, but will instead increase geometrically. Nothing can be done about the *fait accompli*—and if it could, the Aryans have become such pusillanimous little creatures,

afraid of their own shadow, that they would never dare to do it. Everyone knows that, so why not let the candidates talk to a helpless populace? They will orate about hygiene and good health to a man on his deathbed.

I can see only one way in which the candidates could create a sufficient stir to embarrass the masters and disturb the smooth performance of the usual electoral vaudeville show.

LaRouche's publication *New Solidarity*, 31 October 1986—the issue, incidentally, in which was reported the raid on the publication's office by a mob of four hundred (yes, 400!) agents of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, the opening of the drive to suppress and imprison LaRouche—printed an article by Warren J. Hamerman entitled, "If You Really Want to Know the Truth About AIDS, Ask a Veterinarian." I am told that it has been reprinted recently.

The article points out that the lentivirus of the disease is of the same kind as the several varieties of lentivirus that cause devastating epizoötics among sheep, cattle, and horses, which can be controlled and halted only by slaughter of all infected animals and all animals that have been in contact with them (since they may have been infected and be capable of spreading the contagion without showing detectable symptoms for a fairly long time). It is, of course, obvious to anyone who is willing to think about it that the epidemic of the invariably lethal infection called "AIDS" (a more accurate term is African Plague) can be controlled only by rigorous segregation and quarantine of all persons known to be infected, and strict supervision of all who may have been infected by them.

The writer of a letter printed in *Liberty Bell*, June 1989, p. 45, reports, on the basis of information given him by a worker in a morgue, that in his county the rate of death from the epidemic is almost ten times as great as the total number of cases, living and dead, reported by official statistics. This suggests that the death-rate throughout the country is nearing the point at which it will no longer be possible to conceal the actual extent of the epidemic.

If the LaRouche candidates are allowed to campaign on this issue, and do so skillfully, they might be able to excite a contagion of fear that could put them in office. The majority of Americans no longer care about what will soon happen to their race, their culture, and their children, but it may be that they retain enough of the mammalian instinct of self-preservation to react to an imminent danger to their own lives. But the results of the referen-

dum in California and the present apathy of the public makes it more likely that the Jews' newspapers and boob-tubes will be able to keep the feckless Aryans befuddled so long as the death-rate is not so great that it can no longer be ignored.

Let me repeat that I am uninformed about the strength and financing of LaRouche's organization, which appears to have gone partly underground, and the characters of its candidates, matters which are irrelevant here.

The important point is that, on the record, the followers of LaRouche, whose candidates include both Jews and niggers, and who would never think of noticing biological facts of race, must be far more acceptable to the ruling powers than any Aryan organization could possibly be. Their leader has been successfully removed from public life, and if he had not, the mentality evinced in his book and the books manufactured to his specifications is one that makes any serious fear of him absurd. He appears to have no successor, and any acephalous organization is sure to be ephemeral.

It would be hard to imagine an association of persons determined to break into politics without becoming lackeys of the rulers that, on the evidence, would be more innocuous to those rulers than LaRouche's remaining followers. The bitter opposition they have encountered must therefore come from politicians whose interest is only in maintaining their monopoly of public office as obedient servants of those rulers.

The political gang, which is genuinely "bi-partisan," is a tightly organized band of professionals, who naturally resent amateurs who try to break into the club. No man becomes a 33° Mason without passing through the lower grades. In the Army, even today, not even Jews and niggers become generals without having held lower ranks, though they rise through those ranks with the agility of greased eels. The same is true in politics, and for very urgent reasons.

An aspirant to political power must begin by holding minor and relatively unimportant offices, in which his ability to woo voters and his conduct in office can be observed critically, and if he shows a tendency to honesty or other undesirable characteristics, he can be quickly and permanently eliminated.[9]

9. A good illustration is provided by a young and ambitious State's Attorney who took an interest when the body of a new-born pickaninny was found in the garbage of a large apartment building, and the police connected it with the only black female in the rather expensive apartments,

The rewards of working one's way up and proving one's worth are, of course, great, and a talented crook may attain the beatitude of eventual membership in what is, for all practical purposes, a closed club. In its issue for June 1989 the staid *Reader's Digest* published an article, "Congressmen for Life: the Incumbency Scandal," which took its departure from the election in 1988, in which 99% of the incumbents were reëlected to the Congress, in which, it was observed, there was less turnover than in the Supreme Soviet. The normal rate of reëlection is over 90%, a remarkable figure when one considers the inevitable losses through retirement of the aged (on pensions of more than $80,000 per annum plus many other emoluments) and death. The article goes on to explain the ways in which life-time tenure of office is virtually guaranteed to incumbents who are not rash enough to offend the masters, and to list many sources of additional loot.

The subject was taken up by quite a few periodicals, even *National Review*, and attracted the interest of conscious Americans. A group in Oregon saw the point and organized the Silent Revolt (P.O. Box 1445, Hillsboro, Oregon; 97123). The revolution is to be carried out passively, without fanfare, without rallies, without aggressive action, by the procedure of never, never under any circumstances, voting for the incumbent, and always voting for the rival candidate, however unlikeable, who has the

which were occupied by graduate students and instructors in the local diploma-mill. She was on her way to the degree of Ph.D. in Social Service, and explained that she had not known she was pregnant—she thought she had the "flu"—and she was really surprised when the baby popped out. Since she had no use for it, she stopped its crying, wrapped it neatly in newspaper, and carried it up two floors higher, where she dropped it in the garbage-chute that passed in front of her own apartment, thus, as she believed, effectively concealing the origin of the little corpse. The State's Attorney was so full of bigotry that he thought that laws applicable to White tax-paying animals were also applicable to Noble Niggers, even to a mental giantess on her way to becoming a Doctor of Philosophy. He proposed to try her for murder, as the state's laws provided. The management of the diploma-mill felt outraged, and in such communities large diploma-mills are big business, just as steel-mills used to be, when the United States was an industrial nation. The political gang naturally protected the industry, noticed the character of the unreliable State's Attorney, and went into action. When I last heard, the erstwhile lawyer was working as a clerk in a "supermarket."

best chance of unseating the scoundrel—and who, of course, is to be voted out of office at the next election.

If this procedure is adopted widely enough in all elections for state or federal office, it might enable Americans eventually to recover control of their country, and it has the great advantage that it is hard to see how terrorists from the Federal Bureau of Intimidation could harass and overawe the offending voters. The proponents of the Silent Revolution hope that there are enough intelligent Americans to make the method successful, and they draw inspiration from Kipling, whose description of undemonstrative but implacable resolve they quote:

Their voices were even and low,
Their eyes were level and straight,
There was neither sign nor show,
When the Saxons began to hate.

The question, of course, is whether there are enough Saxons and others of their race (as distinct from twerps of Germanic ancestry) left in this blighted land to hate their tyrants. But anyway, the idea and especially the verses may induce apoplexy in some politicians and "Liberal intellectuals," and that would be a net gain.

3. ONE SWALLOW

In February 1989 occurred an event that continues to excite more interest in our thin ranks than is currently aroused in the general public by the rather sensational events in Europe associated with the new dance routine introduced by that stellar team of hoofers, Gorbachev & Bush. David Duke was actually elected to the legislature of Louisiana.

It would be redundant to identify the man to readers of this periodical, or to appraise the joy that his election aroused in some quarters. If you are interested, see the typical and encomiastic article in *Instauration*, September 1989. Our interest here must be in the political process that resulted in his election, after which we may inquire whether Aristotle was right in his warning that one swallow does not end winter and bring spring.

A reasonably fair account of the election, without the usual journalistic caterwauling, appeared in New Orleans in the Sunday edition of the *Times-Picayune*, 5 March 1989. The cardinal facts are these:

(1) The district, on the southern edge of Lake Pontchartrain, from which David Duke was elected, consists principally of the

town of Metairie; the population is 99.6% White; 61% own their own homes (so far as that is possible under Judaeo-Communist rule, where the serfs really rent their homes from the tax-collectors, and often, from usurers, too). This is obviously the primary cause of the disaster. One of the gangsters whom the Commissariat appoints as Federal judges to keep the serfs in servitude should have issued an order, as was recently done in Yonkers, New York, that the serfs must be taxed to build homes for enough niggers to produce "racial balance"—or, better yet, since there are only 2.4 persons per household in the district, he could have ordered every house to accommodate a dozen niggers to teach Civil Rights to the occupants.

(2) The political gang was taken by surprise. The man whom Duke defeated said that he had been sure "it was going to be some sleepy little ol' election, a state representative kind of race where nobody gives a damn who wins." No one gave a damn when the choice was between Tweedledum and Tweedledee. Shouldn't they be even more unconcerned when an alternative to Tweedledee was unthinkable? The gang's political experts and poll-takers had assured them that White worms never turn, and would never vote for someone who favored them. When the gang belatedly awoke to the danger, the harm had already been done, and the candidate whom they had regarded with contempt was recommending himself to voters who were becoming impatient of their servitude.

(3) The all-out measures taken to cope with the emergency were oddly ineffective. The Sheenies, incensed by possible insubordination of their White dogs, screeched as they usually do, and one of their terrorists openly threatened bloodshed. That did not work, and some clever rabbis thought it had been a mistake.

The chief of the dervishes, Archbishop Hannan, supposedly a power in a predominantly Roman Catholic society, yelled that Divine Providence, alias Yahweh & Son, had decreed the "equality of races," it being understood, of course, that Yahweh's Yids and their pet niggers are fifty times as equal as the lowly Aryans, whom the aforesaid Providence appointed to serve them. His retail spook-vendors were instructed to ram his pronouncement into the ears of all their customers. Most of the holy men in other denominations loudly agreed with him, thus incidentally making obvious the source of the infection that has rotted the minds of our race.

The president of the diploma-mill called Loyola University circularized the alumni, urging them to be content with their servile status. (So far as I can learn from the press, the president of Tulane, which had a high reputation in the old days, was more prudent.)

And finally, Ronnie and Bushy, who could not possibly respect themselves, naturally had no respect for the traditional dignity of the position to which they had climbed. They jumped down from their pinnacle in Washington and waved their arms in horror at the danger that the White curs might elect a man who thought they had rights.

Some believe that all that righteousness was, as journalists like to say these days, "counter-productive," or, in English, self-defeating. At all events, David Duke was elected, by a generous margin, to a seat in the legislature in Baton Rouge, where, according to all accounts, he is behaving prudently and well, within the very narrow limits of the position he holds.

The Jews naturally rushed in from California their big Holohoax show about the millions of sweet Sheenies who were incinerated before they crawled into the United States and anchored their mandibles in the hides of their American cattle. The obscene fraud was sponsored by the Governor of Louisiana, the Louisiana State University, the Louisiana Endowment for the Humanities (!), and other scum.

I do not know whether any newspaper in Louisiana published the gob of Jewish excrement, said to be the work of a "New Orleans investigative journalist," that appeared in the Cleveland *Plain Dealer*, 11 June 1989. It was headed, "David Duke, Building a Nazi Base in Louisiana," and was obviously manufactured to impress the feeble-minded. There was the usual offal about *Mein Kampf*, which it is devoutly hoped no American will read and find in it, *mutatis mutandis*, a clear description of his own plight, and about the Ku Klux Klan, which will never be forgiven for its activity in 1865-1875, which prevented the South from becoming a lovely jungle of diseased and mindless mongrels, ready for the Jews' One-World. The "investigative journalist," aghast that the vile people of Louisiana have not murdered Duke, implies that soon thousands of jack-booted Storm Troopers will be marching down Canal Street, dragging millions of wailing Yids to a soap factory or a bonfire. If the absurd article was published in Louisiana, many a White man who cringes whenever a lordly Jew

frowns at him, said in the secret chamber of his own heart, "Ojalá!" — so that it, too, was "counter-productive."

At all events, the Wiesenthal show did not diminish the popularity of the newly elected legislator. According to seemingly reliable reports, he, elated by his victory, intends to seek a seat in the Federal Senate at the next election.

If he does, the Establishment, including both the professionals, determined to retain a monopoly of their dirty jobs, and our ruling enemies, determined to liquidate our race, will be tensely alert and will use all of its resources to destroy him, no matter what compromise he may make, because he has become a significant symbol. And he will be campaigning, not in a district of which the population is 99.6% White, most of them decent individuals, comparatively well educated, and moderately prosperous, so far as anyone, outside criminal circles, can be prosperous in the United States today. He will be campaigning in a state of which no more than 60% of the population can be considered White and are divided, perhaps fatally, by economic differences and many diverse interests that can be cunningly exploited. It may be that this is the means that has been chosen to get rid of the nuisance.

I have met David Duke, have seen video-tape recordings of some of his appearances on television, and wish him well. If I had ever been associated with him or had known him for ten years or more on terms of some amity, I would hazard a conjecture about his character. As it is, I cannot predict whether he will sell out or be shrewd enough to realize that if he does, it will do him no good. If he does not, he will certainly be suspected of having done so by some of his supporters, because he has not accomplished the impossible or has not accepted their advice or has made compromises that displease them.

Since I unfortunately lack the psychic powers that enable so many of our contemporaries to know matters for which there is no reliable evidence, I cannot estimate even the present situation. A correspondent assures me that Duke is vulnerable to blackmail, another tells me he is an unscrupulous opportunist, and a newsletter reports a latent scandal that would alienate many of his supporters, although unrelated to what is the only real issue, the survival of our race. Whether or not there be truth in those assertions, he is in a delicate and precarious position.

Even his friends report that he is trying to "distance" himself from his former connections with the Ku Klux Klan and even with

his own Association for Advancement of White People, as though they were something of which he should be ashamed and for which he should apologize. How hazardous that is is shown by a letter published in *Spotlight*, 25 December 1989.

The writer of the letter asserts that, in an interview, David Duke said that he was "not a big fan of *Spotlight*," and that connecting him with it was "guilt by association." That report made the editor of the weekly indignant, because, he said, Duke had solicited its support in his projected campaign for the Senate, and the editor remarked with acerbity, "Nowadays, one never knows what David might [= may] think it is in his interest to say."

Now I do not know what Duke said or the context in which he said it, nor do I know whether the irate editor's characterization is justified, but I do know that no more damning an allegation can be made about anyone who seeks the confidence and support of rational men. The barometer is falling.

I can only suggest that (1) no one knows whether Duke's success would have been possible, had not the gang in Louisiana been overly confident that *all* Americans had been made so imbecile that they would never think of their own interests and welfare; and (2) before we can tell whether the untoward event in Louisiana was more than a mere flash in the pan of a flintlock, we shall have to see whether (a) other predominantly White districts nominate and elect candidates who profess to believe that White men have rights; (b) whether Duke survives or disappears politically; and (c) if he survives, by what means he has done so.

Only when we know the answers to all these questions can we decide whether the swallow was really the harbinger of a hoped-for but unexpected spring.

The determination of the professionals to retain their monopoly of their lucrative and pleasurable racket is a political force that cannot be overestimated. The foregoing, therefore, is an emphatic lesson for anyone who contemplates effecting a political change by seeking to obtain nominations within one or the other wing of the political gang that now has a monopoly of employment in the dirty business of government.

4. A SECOND PARTY?

The only alternative to trying to infiltrate the existing monopoly is the organization of an independent political party.

Persons who opt for this method are usually inspired by the brilliant success of the present Republican Party, which was formed by an alliance of fanatics, crackpots, and thieves to destroy the American Republic and launch a war of plunder and conquest against the southern states which had been part of the union thus dissolved. They forget, incidentally, that that Republican gang was not a third party, but a sixth party.

It was the last successful new political organization in this country. The Progressive Party of Theodore Roosevelt was just a Jewish promotion to ensure the election of their trained poodle to the Presidency, and it naturally evaporated when it had served its purpose. Other new parties, which were third parties when there still was some real competition between the two large ones, have had a regional success for a few years, e.g., the Farmer-Labor Party in Minnesota and the Dixiecrats in part of the South.

There have been quite a few efforts to found a political party loyal to Americans since the final amalgamation of the official Democratic and Republican Parties in 1952. I saw something of one of them.

It was in the later 1950s, as I recall, that I spent some days in Memphis, shuttling by taxicab between the venerable and almost fabulous Peabody, where the "authentic" Constitution Party, having expelled subversives and malcontents, was holding its annual convention, and one of the garish new hotels, in which the "authentic" Constitution Party, having expelled subversives and malcontents, was holding its annual convention. I was, of course, treated to vehement demonstrations that virtue resided in one hotel and evil in the other, but I was convinced only of the dolorous frailty of our race.

Later, another disinterested observer and I discussed the question whether the fission was more than proof that the party had from the first lacked a man qualified for true leadership, i.e., a man endowed with the quality we call 'charisma,' which is not oratorical ability or intellectual acumen or pragmatic shrewdness, nor yet a combination of all three, unless one adds the mysterious force of personality for which there is no adequate explanation. Spengler equates it with a certain daimonic force that is both genetic and a quasi-religious faith. Interested only in men of exceptional ability, he divides them into two exclusive categories: "es gibt geborene *Schicksalsmenchen* und *Kausalitätsmenschen*." The latter think about life, the former live instinctively. Erudition, logical ratiocination, and critical acumen are, so to speak, afterthoughts: they do not make history. Men who are born with the

vital force live instinctively, and use their keen minds as they might use a hammer or a sword, not to understand a phenomenon, but to accomplish their own purposes. And the Man of Destiny, driven by a will to power, must have an unquestioning belief in his own destiny: *der Glaube an einen Stern*, such as presumably inspired Napoleon—and, should we add, Hitler?

Whatever the explanation, *charisma* is innate; it cannot be learned or imitated. So our question really was, What would have happened to the Constitution Party had a man with the requisite charisma appeared to found it or take it over?

It was obvious, of course, that given the great difference between Germany and the United States, the difference between 1918-1932 and 1950-1960, and the enormous difference between German and American populations, neither Hitler nor his mode of action could have succeeded here. And if we asked for an American counterpart of the great Führer, we (who were *Kausalitätsmenchen*) could not even define in what his inspired leadership would consist, if he were to produce the desiderated miracle.

I believe that the Constitution Party was doomed from the first and could have been saved by no conceivable charisma, because the great majority of Americans no longer cared about the Constitution, such as it was. The schools had been devoted to teaching "life-adjustment," but their lessons may not have been necessary. Our people were so demoralized that their one interest, like a slave's, was in adjusting themselves to existing conditions—in obtaining as much comfort and pleasure as they could within the servile limitations imposed on them by an authority it would be hazardous to question, let alone disobey.

And that, I think, could be a reasonable summary of the fate of all the ephemeral political parties that were organized in the United States between 1946 and the present.

I knew something of the operations of a number of them, and, with an effort, I could probably recall their names and their promoters. I wish someone with scholarly proclivities would compile a roster of all those parties and of the dates that enclose their brief existence. The number of them would astonish you.

Some were mere rackets. I recall one, with a name that has been used several times, that was headed by a man whose aunt was a friend of my wife's; she said she had disowned the man as a nephew ever since he swindled even members of his own family in a closely held corporation. Most were well-meaning, if maladroit,

efforts by men who imagined they had found a magic formula that would "awaken the people" and produce a patriotic effort that would be like a fire sweeping through a dry wheat field, and was actually like a lighted match dropped on grass after a rainstorm. Such efforts usually ended in bankruptcy and/or enough lawsuits to rejoice the legal profession.

Such efforts were always inadequately financed. I doubt that the total spent on all such attempts to form a patriotic party in the past forty years would equal the amount collected in a single year by just one of the big-time operators who vend Jesus-jargon to the ignorant and gullible.

They were all doomed from the first by the need to dissemble and compromise with the ignorance and incomprehension of the very public to which they would appeal. I remember a candidate for the Presidency whom I had known for some years and who was in an agony of embarrassment lest he compromise himself by being seen by reporters in an extended conversation with me. I understood, of course. He has since been utterly ruined politically by a scandal that was probably contrived for that purpose, but I still respect him and wish him well in the obscurity to which he had retired.

The same factors, of course, ruined what we may call parapolitical organizations, which hoped to create a climate that would result in political action for American ends. The only one that may have had a chance to be effective was the Birch Business, which I described in *America's Decline*, with a note in *Liberty Bell*, May 1985; it deserves a concluding chapter, which I hope to write soon.

One such organization that seemed at one time to have a potentiality was the Congress of Freedom, which reached its acme with a convention in San Francisco (in 1957, if recollection serves me), and attracted an attendance that surprised and perhaps a little overawed the press. It flourished, with smaller but more seasoned audiences, until 1960 or 1961, after which it speedily declined into a group of stalwarts who met every year "for auld lang syne" and to talk to each other, and it ended, perhaps a decade or more later, in a quarrel over a pitiably small amount of money and some battered furniture.

The insoluble problem at its peak was simply typical of all patriotic efforts involving organizations. There were essentially three irreconcilable points of view, viz. (1) God's People should be

above criticism; (2) The damned Jews are destroying the world, but the damned Americans are so stupid they will never believe it, so we must arouse them with some subterfuge; and (3) An hypocritical pretense that will not deceive the enemy and only alienate some friends is vain, and the only hope is that of inducing people to accept the painful truth, stated with conviction and courage. Obviously, no ship can sail in three directions, and cutting it up into three pieces will not help.

The same dilemma appears in "new parties," multiplied many times, because their primary and immediate problem must be, What will startle prospective voters out of their apathy and yet conciliate them? There is, perhaps, no answer.

If this were not enough, such efforts face the determination of the professionals to avert any threat to their unsavory jobs. That is all that really interests politicians. A friend of mine, who held a fairly high governmental position, was wont to pun on the original meaning of the word and the one it has acquired in American usage: "Never talk about politics to a politician: he isn't interested, and wouldn't understand, if he were."

In England, any man can stand for election to Parliament, if, to make certain that he is not merely frivolous, he deposits a sum of money that will be forfeited if he does not receive a certain small percentage of the votes (4% or less, as I recall). The National Front, under the leadership of John Tyndall, began to contest a large number of seats, not, indeed, expecting to win any, but to obtain the right to a few minutes on television to explain their position. The professionals acted promptly in Parliament and increased the size of the deposit to make the cost of an unsuccessful candidacy prohibitive.

In the several American states the same result is obtained by increasing the number of signatures requisite on an electoral petition, increasing the number of counties in which a certain minimum of signatures must be obtained, and making many persons ineligible to sign (e.g., if they voted in the preceding primary election). The requirements in the several states are so different that it would take a long time to compile a list of them, but regulations regarding petitions are, I believe, the usual means of preventing competition with the professionals, even if such competition would be no more than a passing nuisance.

I remember one state in which a "new party" raised money, chiefly from many small contributions, and made an earnest effort

to obtain a place on the ballot. I do not remember what party that was: it could have been the Constitution Party or one of several others. I was consulted by a worried lady, the wife of a not indigent farmer. She had come to the headquarters bearing $2000 and an offer of her own services. She was assigned to a corps of perhaps twenty women who were industriously forging signatures and addresses from numerous telephone books to bring the number of genuine signatures obtained by intensive solicitation to the minimum legally required. That did not seem honest to the lady, but she was told that that was politics. And so, indeed, it was.

If you must know, I advised the lady to follow her own conscience, as she could do with the more confidence, because the effort, however laudable its stated purpose, would fail anyway. And so it did. As I recall, the forgeries were not detected, but the petitions were rejected out of hand on some technicality about the printed forms that had been used.

Needless to say, a new party cannot hope to win in an election; it can reasonably seek only to present its policy to the public and obtain enough votes to keep it alive until the next election, two or four years later, at which it can hope to make a better showing, and so grow gradually to the point at which it can contest offices with some prospect of possible success. To do this, it must overcome the reluctance of voters who will be assured that they are "wasting" a vote they could otherwise cast on behalf of Tweedledum or Tweedledee. And even if that is accomplished, the viability of the party will be doubtful, for many of its promoters, unreasonably discouraged by the first inevitable failure, will lose interest and drift away to other activities. Its chance of survival is about that of a new-born baby that has been exposed on a trash-heap.

One obstacle legislated to impede new parties is a requirement that a party must present candidates for a certain list of offices, sometimes including quite minor ones, for which it will be difficult to find persons who will make the necessary sacrifice of their time and ordered life to campaign, as the press will maliciously force them to do. This and other disadvantages of a new party can, in some states, be avoided by a man who will file to enter the election as an independent candidate.

One of the states—perhaps the state—in which this is most easily done is Wyoming. And that brings me to a document which should be in the hands of everyone who is contemplating political activity.

The proponents of the Pace Amendment (on which I commented in *Liberty Bell*, September 1986) publish a periodical, the *Advocate Bulletin* (1222 South Glendale Avenue, Glendale, California; 91205). On the subject of contemporary politics, the number for May 1989 is the most informative publication that I have ever seen.

Wyoming is a large state and so sparsely populated that it sends only one Congressman to the den of thieves in Washington. It is a state in which outdoor living still predominates, and more of the old West survives than in any other state. Presumably, therefore, it is the state in which American traditions are strongest. The population was almost entirely White, chiefly of British and Germanic ancestry with some Slavs, when I was there a few years ago, and I suppose it still is, since I have heard of an irruption of niggers, mestizos, Vietnamese, Chinese, or other alien enemies. Sheenies seemed to be in a much smaller proportion than elsewhere, so the state is as Aryan as any and far more than most. And it may not be amiss to add that Wyoming was the home of Rudy 'Butch' Stanko, who built up a very large business and was sent to prison for refusing to give it to God's People, as is ordained by the holy laws of the Talmud. (The Federal government, of course, provided plausible pretexts for its trained judges. For the appalling details, see Stanko's book, *The Score*, available from Liberty Bell Publications, $15.00 plus postage.)[1]

It is a reasonable inference, therefore, that a political effort on behalf of our race will have the greatest possible success in Wyoming.

Such was the belief of William Daniel Johnson, a lawyer of international reputation, one of the very few American attorneys who are fluent in Japanese, with offices in Glendale. He acquired the necessary citizenship in Wyoming, circulated a successful petition, and became an independent candidate for Wyoming's one Congressional seat.

His candidacy released a flood of swill from the newspapers, which are as putrid in Wyoming as elsewhere. The *Advocate Bulletin* for May 1989 consists of thirty-two pages of photographic reproductions of seventy-eight gobs of journalistic pus. The only editorial matter is a quarter of a page in which George King, apparently the editor, observes correctly that "The world's toughest job is trying to convince several hundred million sniveling palefaces around the globe to stop committing suicide."

1. The book also contains a good summary of the Jewish problem.

When candidates that favor the survival of our race appear, one expects the jewspapers to produce their most malodorous slime, even in what purports to be news, but the nice irony is that they disclosed enough of the truth to have ensured Johnson's election by a "landslide," if the Aryans in Wyoming had been interested in not becoming extinct. He claimed that he was not a "racist" but only a "separatist," but that was thought to be as bad, since it would prevent realization of the great American ideal of Integration and replacement of the present population with half a billion coffee-colored mongrels having the minds of rats. Evidently the Aryan majority agreed. Some journalistic slime stated that he favored "expulsion of non-Whites," a policy which should have commended itself to every intelligent Aryan in Wyoming, and doubtless did: the election merely proved how few they were.

One prize editorial, urging that Johnson be driven from the state, referred to the "excrement-stained banner of racism" and the "mongrel [!] campaign of hate and racism." Whether the journalist was a slavering Kike or a journalistic hit-man earning his wages does not appear.

What makes the affair so instructive is not the journalistic pus, but the reaction of the people of Wyoming.

A few press photographs appear in the cuttings reproduced. One picture shows a mob of one thousand idiots pouring through the center of Casper to protest the suggestion that there could be forms of anthropoid life lower than they are. Another shows Johnson watching three demonstrators, evidently grotesquely female and looking as though they were assorted vampires from a new and more horrible production of *Dracula* in Hollywood. Beyond the edge of one picture, according to the caption, another harridan was shown at a press conference, waving a "swastika crossed with blood red."

Another picture shows the State's Director of Youth Alternatives, who is also a "civic leader" of Cheyenne, lamenting that a human conscience should be so corrupt as not to perceive the White race's duty to cuddle niggers and stamp out "racism"; he is a nigger, and the people of Wyoming are apparently proud of him—at least a mestiza said so and a Jewess, the Secretary of State of Wyoming, chimed in with a vow that after the election she would attack Johnson with a cudgel.

Johnson was condemned by the Wyoming Educational Association, which resolved to use the schools to warn children that

he was an incarnation of evil. The membership of the Association must largely consist of highly paid White females, who normally glow with virtue as they hold children down and inject the "One World" pus to induce infantile paralysis of the cerebrum. They are what John Dewey's racketeers have trained for decades, and have been selected for intellectual mediocrity.[2]

The mayor of a town in which Johnson proposed to rent a house declared that he and the town council "don't want him here" and urged the inhabitants to "shun" him and show him that his "philosophy is anathema to all right-thinking people." To be sure, if Johnson had been someone that right-thinking Americans love and cherish, such as a syphilitic nigger homosexual rapist with "AIDS," the town council would have embraced him in rapturous welcome and probably hoped that he would copulate with as many of their daughters as possible to hasten Integration.

There were letters from boobs who demanded that Johnson be driven out of the state at once or be told to "get out" of any town in which he appeared. And many state officials boasted they were looking for a legal pretext for excluding Johnson or prosecuting him on some charge.

I have given you but a few examples. You must read all of the thirty-two pages carefully to estimate the quality of the population of Wyoming, although that was sufficiently shown by the results of the election. The votes were these:

Tweedledum	74,258
Tweedledee	60,821
Johnson	500

It is obvious that the Aryan majority in Wyoming doesn't want to survive, and doesn't deserve to.

You can find excuses for them. The minds of our race have been rotted by centuries of the hallucinatory drug of Judaeo-Christian superstition, petrified by a crypto-Marxist "education" in the tax-supported boob-hatcheries, and pulverized by alien professors

2. In the 1950s, Professor Arthur Bestor, the American historian, and I noticed that in our respective departments the 'A' and 'B' students who had entered with the intention of teaching in secondary schools all changed their minds when they had to take the required courses in the "science of education," usually in their junior year, and decided to become librarians or accountants or lawyers or laboratory technicians. We consulted the ranking member of the swarm of deans in the "College of Education," who naively told us, "We prefer the 'C' grade students because they do not question what we tell them."

and journalists who profess to believe the Holohoax. Perhaps one should feel sorry for them, but that is far from mistaking them for a viable species, capable of political action. A friend of mine once visited a Federal hospital in which the real victims of our war to establish Communism and savagery in Indo-China[3] are awaiting a belated death. Most of them were so horribly mutilated and mangled that my friend's voice almost broke as he spoke of them, but he did not think of hiring them to build his new home.

There is, to be sure, one difference. The spiritually mutilated people in Wyoming are still able-bodied. If you wish to be an optimist, speculate about what they are likely to do when, as now seems inevitable, there will be a total collapse of society in this country and they experience want and privation, and have been robbed, beaten, and stabbed by their present darlings, exasperated because the White serfs can no longer give them everything they want. Although it is far from certain, it is not impossible that the wretched Aryans will then recover something of their racial vigor and remember William Daniel Johnson.

Even today there are, no doubt, little pockets of still viable Americans here and there, but there is no reason to believe that the majority of Aryans throughout the country differ greatly from the ones in Wyoming. So, when you contemplate some political activity, meditate on the 0.03% percent of the votes that Johnson received after a vigorous (and, no doubt, expensive) campaign in a still predominantly Aryan state. □

3. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1988, pp. 1-10.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE COUNTERFEIT GOSPEL

by Nicholas Carter

The great question in theology for the Higher Critics* of organized religion in the late 19th and early 20th centuries was, What is Christianity? The many fine scholars (Couchoud, Guignebert, Klausner, Schweitzer, *et al*) who dedicated so much of their lives to the investigation of the origins of Christianity, have provided us with a good deal of excellent historical information and a number of educated guesses regarding the theological developments that occurred around 1900 years ago in the Hellenistic Orient. Nonetheless, we are still in the dark regarding the actual origins of one of the foremost religions of our time.

What is now recognized as the Christian religion developed in and through myth. The historical principle that all religions are simply phases of continuous evolution is irrefutable. The creeds of all mankind run into, and derive from, the myths of some other religions. It is logical to conclude, therefore, that no system of belief inculcated on the dangerous and malevolent territory of faith is rational: and, indeed, there is no evidence to sustain a single one. It logically follows, too, that ALL Christian traditions are myths; and that brings us to the crux of the problem: When the facts of reality are woven into the "antique fables and fairy toys" of transcendentalism, they are never easy to unravel.

But what is myth? Is it folklore? Or is it "an effort to explain a custom or belief whose origins have been forgotten"? Is it "an intermediate between collective dreams and collective poems"? Does it "create for itself a collective symptom for taking up all repressed emotion"? Is it "another way of saying that emotion will create for human yearning those goals which mind cannot establish as fact"? Is it "a way of disguising or evading the shocking facts of life rather than recognizing and accepting them"? It it "the pious formula into which life flows when it reproduces its traits out of the unconscious"? Does it "correspond to the displaced residues of wish fantasies of entire nations"?

As often happens, the scholars have provided more questions than answers. We can be certain of *one* thing, however: Myth does seem to be everywhere in all times. Look around and you can observe the creation of legend which myth absorbs. The legend of FDR. The legend of the Kennedy's Camelot. The legend of Lee Harvey Oswald.

For hundreds of years scholastic theologians have been elaborating on, and in some cases refining, the primitive myths of Catholicism, including the *principal* myth of the Western World, which is not God or the Mother, but what we call the Christ—the myth, that is, found with practically all ancient peoples of the deliverer, the savior, and with all but the Jews, "the sacrificial offering on the fructifying tree." The Christ myth is the foundation upon which the Gentile church built the orthodox teaching of Christianity.

From time immemorial the death and resurrection of a salvation-deity considered to be both human and divine have been the prime tenets of the gospels of the many Gentile *mystery* (meaning secret) religions within Hellenistic Asia and the Far East. The origin of death being necessary to life evolved out of the progression of the seasons. If Mother Nature could die down in winter and revive herself in springtime, then surely a god could die for the benefit of his worshipers and then provide redemption by returning to life. Symbolically, the Sun, born as the Son of God, threatened by the powers of darkness, growing up as the shepherd of the heavenly kine, is eventually revealed as the triumphant hero and the deliverer of the world.

Animals have also been used throughout history for essentially the same purpose—to lift the mantle of troubles from the shoulders of the believer. On the Day of Horn Blowing, or the Great Day, also known as the Day of Atonement, the sins of Israel would be transferred to the scapegoat for Azazel (originally a god of the flocks, just as Astarte was a cow-deity), which was then taken into the wilderness and shoved backward off a precipice. (The history of sacrifice is full of surrogates—of the animal for man, of wine for blood, of prayers for sacrifices.)

The scapegoat ritual, which resulted in the sins of the community being expelled into the wilderness, bears a close resemblance to the Babylonian *puhu*, or substitution ritual. The Judean rite also duplicates the ritual-mystery of the red heifer, which in Egyptian mythology stood for Typhon, the Evil One.

Within the more sophisticated mystery cults of the Hellenistic Orient, the impurity of the guilty human race is done away in the body of a human deity who is himself untouched by impurity. Thus, the dying god differs in degree, but not in principle, from the common scapegoat. He is loaded with the sins of the world, which then die with him on the cross. The

*Higher Criticism, in contrast to textual or "lower" criticism, describes the kind of broad, scholarly research necessary to eliminate traditions and dogmatic opinions—to clear the historical ground, as it were, of the turgid mythology that prevents objective thinking and constructive building.

obscene sacrifice of the just to the unjust, of the ideal to the nonideal, of virtue to vice, allows the sinner to palm off on someone else the accumulated transgressions and misfortunes which he shrinks from bearing himself.

Psychoanalytically speaking, the folk-soul seeks to deceive God and evade the claims of justice. This desire leads to the creation of an elaborate scenario in which a salvation-deity dies for the benefit of his worshipers. The Son, the divine sacrifice for all, submits to the Father and is then slain, which results in a sense of guilt, the need for self-punishment to relieve it, and a mystery of salvation based on the suffering and death of the savior-god conceived as redemptive.

And thus it is that myth esoterically reinforces that most subversive of psychological defenses—the denial of reality. In the simplest terms, myths are "life lies" that enable us to believe that supernaturalism exists in a natural world...that nonmateriality exists in a material world...and that miracles and prophecies exist in a world in which there is no scientific proof of supporting miracles and prophecies.

Within the world of mysticism, there are no metaphysical givens. Transcendent *theories* are created first. *Facts* are then created to fit the theories, with tradition always altering truth in the process of its development. Indeed, among the reasons which retard the progress of religious history in the modern world, the most conspicuous is this: Dogmas that have been canonized and traditions that have been agreed upon are widely accepted as historical truths.

Conceived in the womb of mythology, the Christian Bible is composed of fetishes, legends, parables, poems, songs, prayers, moral apothegms and wildly exaggerated exploits; and Christianity is a complex mystery religion composed of saints, multiple deities (three gods in one substance), demons, oracles, prophets, miracles, wonder-workers, prodigies, signs, portents, auguries and magical sacraments—a veritable metaphysical dungeon containing much of the primitive "baggage" of the Semitic and salvation religions of Asia. To any student of history whose capacity to distinguish truth from error hasn't been suborned by faith, therefore, the orthodox account of Christian origins cannot stand up to critical examination, and the facts supporting this statement are overwhelming.

On Tuesday, October 31, 1961, the discovery of the largest single collection of historic documents ever unearthed in the Holy Land—second in importance only to the Dead Sea Scrolls— was announced by Dr. Yigel Yadin, professor of archeology at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem.

In all, there were 64 documents, including two Bible fragments from the Book of Numbers and the Book of Psalms, which were among the earliest fragments of the traditional Jewish holy writings ever found.

As with the first set of documents that were unearthed in a cave near the Dead Sea in 1947, the newly discovered scrolls, which established the existence of Bar Kochba, a legendary figure in Jewish history whose existence had been questioned, made no mention of Jesus the Nazarene or the early Christian Church—although they dated from 88 to A.D. 135. Dr. Yadin candidly admitted that he found the omission "strange."

Strange? Not to a substantial number of the Higher Critics, who have comprehensively investigated both Judaism and Christianity in conjunction with the AGE in which they were developed, for the very pertinent reason that the two sets of remarkable scrolls discovered in the *Terra Sancta* belong to an ancient literary country within whose bourne *no historical Jesus has ever been found.*

The Jewish philosopher, Philo of Alexandria, gained prominence within that literary realm during the alleged lifetime of the Nazarene. He left more than fifty works *without a single allusion to the Christ of his followers.*

Justus of Tiberius was born in Galilee, *circa* A.D. 30. In his two monumental works comprising a history of the war of independence and a chronicle of events from Moses to Agrippa, *not the smallest reference to either Jesus of Nazareth or the Christ cult can be located.*

The Jewish historian Josephus was born around A.D. 37. In his *Jewish Antiquities*, he purportedly wrote that a holy man called Jesus arose from the grave after he was crucified and appeared before his disciples, and that the holy prophets had "predicted of him these and many other wonders."

Over 200 years ago the statements of Josephus were exposed as forgeries by scholars who had a broad knowledge of Jews and Judaism as well as Christianity. They were able to prove that an intellectual Jew like Josephus, who sincerely believed that the day would come when all men would accept the Torah, would never have written that the holy prophets of the Israelites had predicted the coming of a Jewish savior-god who would be worshiped by Gentiles in a mystery cult setting. When did the spurious insertions take place? Some time in the latter half of the 3rd century, after Origen, who read the Josephus work and stated that the author did not believe that Jesus was the Messiah, and before Eusebius, who read it in the 4th century with the insertion and accepted it. The discrepancies in Josephus' writings are so glaring that even Catholics now admit the forgeries.

Even more mystifying is the fact that the Christ controversy is nowhere to be found in ANY of the writings of the 1st century of the Common Era (as the Jews prefer to render the period A.D.), aside that is from the New Testament—which cannot under any circumstance be

accepted as a factual historical document. I am referring to such notable figures as Seneca, Petronius, Pliny the Elder, Juvenal, Martial, Quintilian, Epictetus, Plutarch, Appian, and others, *whose works have not left us with a single reference to the Nazarene or the Christ*[*]

What on earth happened? Surely *some* of the contemporaries of Jesus—IF HE LIVED—must have heard of the man who supposedly "attracted the multitudes." Is this blank-out merely accidental? Or coincidental? Or part of God's master plan? Or even Satan's master plan? After all, notable Christians used to preach that Satan, anticipating the *true* religion to come, had planted such things as virgin births, body and blood ceremonies, stars announcing the births of savior-gods, and resurrections, in a "diabolical parody of the uses of the Church" just to create doubt and confusion when the *true* Messiah finally arrived. In particular, Clement and Justin Martyr fed the flames of this fantasy. When Justin learned that Perseus was begotten of a virgin, he blamed Satan for counterfeiting the incident. The rationalizing of modern Christians in this regard is a bit more sophisticated: "The Church Fathers saw truly when they saw these aspects of paganism as part of the divine preparation for Christianity." Rather than "satanic," the *preparation* is now "divine." (The genius for pious falsification appears to know no bounds.)

And what are we to make of the fact that orthodox Judaism has never accepted the Christian Messiah as either divine, or as the same Davidic Messiah whose coming is predicted in the Jewish version of the Old Testament? (In the Talmud, Jesus is represented as a false prophet who supported his claims with sorcery.) In truth, Jews could never acknowledge the divinity of Jesus and still remain Jews. The foundation of all Judaism has been the unity and the spiritual nature of ONE divine being. Just as there could be no ghost, no angel, and no spirit of Yahweh, there could be no SON of Yahweh. Even emperor worship was considered to be blasphemous to the extreme by orthodox Jews.

Like it or not, these devastating historical records tell us in no uncertain terms that the "Christ-Myth" theory *is true*. And they tell us in even more forceful terms that the religion of Christianity is rooted in fraud, and that the whole Western world has for close upon two thousand years lain under the spell of a lie. Admittedly, this is a mind-

[*] Not until much later were writings produced allegedly proving that Jesus Christ was an historical figure. It is neither logical nor scholarly to accept the 2nd century speculations and conclusions of Tacitus, Suetonius, Pline the Younger and others, however, who were motivated to write off the Christian legends that were by then being developed as if they were rooted in historical fact rather than in evolutionary folklore and evangelical fancy.

boggling impeachment. And yet, if the sense of realism is ever to triumph over the dogma of infallibility in all of its forms, the day will surely come when intelligent Christians will have to accept these harsh historical judgements, and subsequently decide how to save what is worthwhile in their religion.

With what, then, are we left? Without doubt, the most intriguing "Who done it?" in the history of the Western world—a world, incidentally, that now seems to be patently indifferent to this remarkable mystery. Not that this cavalier attitude is surprising, considering the fact that virtually no one today is aware of the radical conclusions cited above. Nor are they aware of the fact that numerous erudite scholars of the 19th and 20th centuries were utterly convinced that the biblical Jesus never existed. To Volney, the Nazarene was an astral myth; to Dupuis, the sun; for Kulicher, a vegetation-god; to Bauer, perhaps the first great scholar to deny the historicity, he was the personification of certain ideals then current; to Kalthoff, he was an illusion of reality more compelling than fact itself; and to others, he was just one more composite image of the mythical savior-gods.

The premier proposition that must be recognized and accepted by the historical sleuth interested in shattering the bubble of this enigma is that the entire New Testament was written and rewritten and expanded and edited over a period of several hundred years *beginning sometime during the latter half of the 2nd century.* I am referring to the *one* Gospel, composed, according to the *Canon of Muritori*, of more than one version, as well as the remaining New Testament books, including the so-called Epistles of Paul that postdate him by several centuries. It is clear to all serious scholars that the New Testament was the result of a lengthy Christianizing process that occurred during that period of time when the Gentile Fathers of the Church were determining what the religion was supposed to be.

The only extant copies of the Gospel reach back no farther than the 3rd century. Not a single copy is free of mistakes and no two copies agree. The first certain traces of a Gospel are to be found in Irenaeus, *circa* A.D. 180; but its existence is neither mentioned nor implied in the Epistles nor in Barnabas nor in the *Didache*, a book of moral precepts that was authored around the turn of the 3rd century. In fact, to this day we don't know when the Gospel was accepted without further editing and changing. For example, somewhere along the way, a passage declaring without question or qualification that the three divine entities were of "one" substance ("For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one...") was added to the Book of John; but it was omitted from the Revised Version

(1881) after it was demonstrated to be a forgery. And it simply isn't coincidental that Clement of Alexandria, one of the more significant theologians of the 2nd century, never made use of what are now called the Synoptic Gospels (*Matthew, Mark & Luke*)—just one more indication that the Gospel was fabricated long after the events it relates supposedly occurred.

The only logical conclusion that can be drawn is that the Gospel discourses had a wide oral circulation before they were ever written down; and over the centuries the redactors retained whatever sayings and memories that could be reshaped in a messianic light, while discarding any recollections that didn't harmonize with the Christianizing process. According to their own conceptions, they revised, corrected and created history: and what became known as the Evangelic Tradition consisted of little more than anecdotes—"the naive products of the folk-mind"—told and retold for the purpose of explaining or defending differing and even contradictory beliefs and practices of the Church over the centuries. (Tradition invariably goes beyond commemoration and into creation and fabrication in its description of significant events and personalities.)

In time, the first version of the Gospel gained authority in the Syrian congregation; the third was influential in Greece proper and in Rome, where *Mark* was also in use; and the fourth had taken root by that time in the congregation of Asia. In the finished products, the authors of *Mark* concentrate primarily upon persuading the readers that Jesus was the Davidic Messiah whose coming was predicted in the Septuagint. *Matthew* goes further and expounds the view that the teaching of Jesus had the force of a new law. The most conservatively Jewish version of the Gospel, *Matthew* is also unquestionably anti-Pharisaic, although the Pharisees are also denounced in the Books of *Mark* and *Luke*. *Luke's* authors indicate an acquaintance with Josephus' *Antiquities*; and like *Matthew*, *Luke* contains material that does not appear in *Mark*.

What finally emerged as the Gospel of *John* appears to be primarily the work of a Jewish Hellenist motivated to include a Gospel version interpreted from the standpoint of Paul that would stand out from the Gentile impressions of the story. His condemnation of the Jewish people was probably induced by the conviction that the Pharisees had murdered Paul just as they murdered Stephen. Some scholars have described John as the Philo of the New Testament.

Over the lengthy period of time the Christians were seriously involved in creating a Gospel dedicated to proving that their so-called Messiah was the same as the Davidic Messiah, any number of "good

news" writings were produced by authors eager to contribute to the newest mystery cult.

There were gospels according to the Ebionites, the Egyptians, the Syrians, the Nazareans and the Hebrews. There were gospels according to various men, including a Barnabas, a Bartholomew and a Pepias. There were little books called *Acts* according to various Christian leaders. There were letters said to have been written by Jesus, Mary of Magdala, Joseph and the brothers and sisters of Jesus. There were said to be quaintly detailed lives of Adam and Eve and of other persons in the Jewish religious books, not to mention the apocalypses of Noah, Abraham, Joshua, David and Elijah, along with the testaments of Isaac, Jacob, Enoch, Daniel and others. There were books about Solomon telling of incredible wonders that he had performed; booklets relating wondrous prophecies and miracles that were to come; and writings about persons who were said to have known Jesus, including two Roman emperors.

There were even "good news" books on the infancy and childhood of Jesus telling how he caused the sun to stand still: how with his own little fingers he shaped animals of clay and brought them to life; and how he moved mountains, stilled the seas, hushed the winds, made barren trees give fruit, and with numerous other wondrous events proved that he was the long-awaited divine child. From the most fanciful minds of the time came the most wondrous events of all—those that occurred when the divine child was born. The temple of Apollo at Rome burst asunder and fell down; the earth opened in such wide clefts that the doomed souls in hell were able to come up and peer out; and it was a totally painless and bloodless birth for the mother—who, after the event, miraculously retained an intact maidenhead.

More notable among the many contradictions in the *four* versions of the Gospel that were finally accepted by the Church (probably because there were *four* established congregations by that time: Jerusalem, Rome, Antioch and Ephesus) are the ones involving the visitors to the sepulcher. According to John, Mary Magdalene came unto the sepulcher the first day of the week; Matthew thought it was Mary Magdalene and the *other* Mary; to Mark, the visitors were Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James and Salome; and Luke introduced not only the mysterious Joanna to the group including Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of James, but also the *other women* who were with them.

Among other contradictions, the Synoptics limit the duration of the public career of Jesus to one year at most. John extends it to two, or even three years. John tells us that Jesus went up to the Holy City five times, while the Synoptics take him there only once. And John reveals

that Jesus celebrated *three* Easter festivals with his disciples instead of only *one*, and that he died on the 14th and not on the 15th day of the month of *Nisan*.

Luke alone tells the story of the twelve-year-old Jesus in the temple. Four brothers and several sisters are mention in *Mark*. Where does Jesus' age place him among the children? We do not know. In addition, nothing is said anywhere about the physical appearance of the Nazarene or the state of his health or even the language he spoke.

One explanation for the many New Testament contradictions is that community interests controlled the formulation of the information. In particular, the Gospel versions appear to have evolved as literary basins into which materials developed in different conditions and needs, were poured. The 11th chapter of *John* is a striking example of the way in which the most glaringly opposed inferences can be transcribed side by side by authors indifferent to either embarrassment or shame.

What of the famous Twelve known as the Apostles? The word apostle means "to send or commission." The apostolic implication is that the Apostles were *with* Jesus and commissioned *by* Jesus to go forth and preach. But just as there was no Jesus, there were no Apostles "commissioned" by Jesus. Once again, it isn't coincidental that the thoughts and labors of the legendary Twelve are unknown to Eusebius, the eminent Christian historian, in the 4th century. The "Apostles" were all chosen long after the 1st century by different people in different times—which makes it nearly impossible to determine who's who and who's what within the apostolic circle.

Mark and *Matthew* contain nearly identical lists of the Twelve. *Luke* has two lists in which he identifies Simon the Cananean as Simon the Zealot. In the place of Thaddaeus-Lebbaeus, he provides us with a Judas, who is a brother of Jacob called James. But which Jacob is he referring to? Jacob the son of Alphaeus or Halphaeus? John's version doesn't list all of the Apostles, but he does make reference to at least some of them: Simon Peter, Thomas called Didymus (the name given in early Syriac literature as Judas Thomas, meaning Judas the Twin), Nathanael of Cana, Jacob and John the sons of Zebedee and a couple of others who are unnamed. We also have John mentioning Philip, Judas Iscariot and another Judas (not Iscariot). Just one of the rather improbable conclusions to be drawn from this jumble of names is that there were *three* persons among the Twelve with the name Judas.

Why *twelve*? The number betrays a symbolic intention. With twelve helpers Joshua passed through the Jordan. Jason went after the golden fleece with twelve helpers. The sun wanders through the twelve signs of

the zodiac. And so it was that Jesus wandered through the Holy Land with twelve disciples. In the religion of the sun-worshipers the twelfth month is the betrayer of the sun that sickens and dies at the winter solstice. Ergo, Jesus is betrayed by the twelfth disciple.

The reasons cited above explain why it has always been so difficult for scholars to identify, not only the Twelve, but also the family of Jesus; why one author writes of Joseph's pedigree AND the account of the virgin birth; and why another has Jesus attack Jewish laws AND, in practically the same breath, censure the slightest departure from them. Typical of the confusing elements to be found within these writings is the fact that prior to the Council of Nicaea in 325, Eusebius time and time again quoted the Great Commission in *Matthew* 28:19 as follows: "Go ye, therefore, and make disciples of all the nations in my name."

Is it any wonder that St. Augustine once saw fit to remark that he wouldn't believe the Gospel to be true if it wasn't for the authority of the Church?

There are additional reasons to believe that the Christianity that supposedly existed in the 1st century didn't begin to develop into a Gentile mystery cult, with the notion of the doctrine of spiritual immortality apart and free from the body attached to it, until much later. It was late in the 2nd century in the city of Antioch, located in Southern Turkey, that Christians were first identified by that name. There was no distinction at that time, however, between the active and passive members of the faith. What later developed as the Catholic conception of the priesthood was foreign to the first two centuries. By the end of the 3rd century, the "clergy" of the new faith were thought to be a divinely "chosen" group. A bishop, according to Ignatius, ought to be regarded as the Lord himself.

As late as the 4th century, seven pieces—Epistle to the Hebrews, Apocalypse of John, and five Catholic Epistles—were not acknowledged as canonical by some of the congregations. Typically, the Christian author of the Epistle to the Hebrews—written long after the 1st century—not only misconstrues every verse, but also misreads several words of Scriptural text.

The LAST or HOLY Supper—"The flesh is fed with the body and blood of Christ that the soul may be made fat from God."—wasn't transformed into the Mass until the latter half of the 4th century. The word "Mass" derives from the Egyptian Eucharist in which the cakes were called "Mest." The Israelites learned the word and called it "Mass" (or plural Massoth). The Church of Rome adopted it as "Mass" or "Messe." The word "host," which is used in the Catholic ritual is from

the Latin *Hostia*, which can be interpreted as an animal slain in sacrifice—a sin offering. As the Mass came more and more to be regarded as a heathen sacrifice, so it increasingly was equipped with external trappings and observances borrowed from pagan rituals. Purgatory, on the other hand, wasn't accepted by the Church for the first five centuries, because it was considered to be a heathen tenet and therefore heretical. It's interesting to note, too, that by the 7th century, the Church was endeavoring to suppress the picturing of Christ as a lamb because of the paganism inherent in the idea.

It wasn't until the 5th century that the Church hierarchy decreed that the Christ would be represented to the world as a tortured body fastened to an instrument of punishment more infamous than any ever invented. The cross, chosen as the emblem of the Christian faith, was borrowed from the mystery cults, where it usually signified salvation. It was the sign of the T-shaped cross by which Osiris (the Egyptian god of vegetation) gave eternal life. Soon thereafter the image of the cross was stamped upon all nature and all art within the Christian world. Even the doctrine of the trinity wasn't proclaimed by the Church until around the time the new city of Constantinople rose to power-approximately A.D. 380.

The transmission of the power from the legendary Apostles to those who were assumed to be their successors is one of the most audacious frauds in history. The first definite reference to the founding of the official church by Peter and Paul was made by Dionysus of Corinth about 170. The founding of the Papacy, the first distinct signs of an episcopal government, and the Roman claim to be in a special sense "the see of Peter," all occurred long after the Nazarene and supposedly ordered the establishment of a Universal (Catholic) church. As to the time of the origins and relative ranks of various church officials (bishop, presbyter, deacon), there is still uncertainty. (Presbyter is a Greek word meaning "old men." The word priest is derived from this term.)

Surprisingly, there was no authentic portrait of Jesus—no identifiable type of features had been determined—as late as the 5th century. The Nazarene was variously represented as dwarfed, ugly, and sometimes repulsive. Not until the Middle Ages was he distinguished by handsome, straight-nosed, Gentile features—with, at times, blond hair.

Most difficult for some Christians to understand is, why Christmas day wasn't introduced as the birthday of Jesus until the 4th century. At that time, religion hadn't reached the point of proclaiming that God must be sought within the domain of the ideal and the absolute outside of the world of sense. The only rational and scientific cult they had to turn to was that of the Sun. During the process of creating their own

savior-god, therefore, the Christians were drawn more and more to the most significant days in the calender of sun-worship. December 25th was the birthdate of the Persian savior-god, Mithra, and other sun-gods. By the middle of the 4th century, Christians were beginning to assign the Nativity of Jesus to the winter solstice in December because that was deemed the Nativity of the Sun. Not until the 6th century, however, was the day of Jesus' birth finally commissioned. A Scythian monk, Dionysius Exigius, chose for Jesus the birthday of the sun. The festival of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin was then commissioned to be celebrated in the Roman Church on March 25th, a date fixed by the fact that it was exactly nine months of embryogeny *before* December 25th.

The date of the crucifixion was also determined following the assimilation of the new Christ to the savior-gods of Asia. For the purpose of giving some credence to the claims of the supernatural events that supposedly occurred when the "Son of God" was cruelly put to death, the Catholic hierarchy chose a day when a partial eclipse of the sun had occurred—an actual event (April 3rd, A.D. 33), according to modern astronomers. The Cappadocians first made the vernal equinox the date of Easter or the resurrection. The attraction to the glory of the Sun's day, coupled with a growing resistance to purely Jewish observances, prompted the Christians to shift their Passover celebration to the Sunday following the Jewish celebration. Our Easter was initially dedicated to the celebration of the pagan resurrection of the unconquered sun. For reasons both obvious and ironic, modern theologians would prefer not to be reminded of the fact that for the first few hundred years most Christians *were* sun-worshipers. According to Leo the Great—Pope from 460 to 460—it was the custom of many of the Christ-folk to "stand on the steps of St. Peter and pay homage to the Sun by obeisance and prayers."

By now, it should be apparent to those people to whom the facts of reality and the conclusions of reason are of value, that the traditional origins of Christians are false.

TO BE CONTINUED...

HISTORICAL COMMENTARY

BACON, B.W.: "St. Augustine's view of the predictive character of Psalm 22 is of course impossible."

BATES, M.S.: "From the two Testaments taken together, the dogmatist, the bigot, the man of faction, the literalist, the bureaucrat, the disciplinarian, the sadist have been able to justify their will, from that

day until now."

CARPENTER, E.: "Early man felt great truths and realities of life—often, I believe, more purely than we do—but he could not give form to his experience. That stage came when he began to lose touch with these realities; and it showed itself in rites and ceremonials."

CHEYNE, T.K.: "The Christ religion is a synthesis, and only those who have dim eyes can assert that the intellectual empires of Babylonia and Persia have fallen."

GOGUEL, M.: "Tradition has so little belief that baptism goes back to Jesus, that the 4th Gospel after quoting a statement that Jesus had baptised, itself corrects this (*John*: 4-2)."

GUMPLOWICZ, Ludwig: "Every code of human morals from the earliest times to the present day has this thoroughly characteristic peculiarity: the product of actual occurrences and relations is everywhere explained by, and derived from, imaginary circumstances."

HALL, STANLEY G. "True miracles are things which are absolutely false. They never happen...Why then the persistent credulity of so many who should know better concerning this class of marvels?"

HARNACK, ADOLPH: "I would reject the current opinion that Jesus was formally tried by the Sanhedrin for an alleged offense against the Hebrew criminal code...The case against Jesus could under no circumstances be tried by any tribunal except that of the governor...All four Gospels must be wrong in stating that the trial occurred on the day before the Sabbath, for it was forbidden to hold court on that day."

LIPPERT, JULIUS: "If to the savage in his intellectual isolation a soul seems to be the cause of every phenomenon, then in the natural development of thought to a philosopher, whose intellectual horizon has expanded to comprehend the idea of the universe, the cause of causes behind the universe, must seem to be a universal soul. From this idea, so evidently derived from the domain of the cult, man has never been able to extricate himself."

LOISY, ALFRED: "...the sin of the guilty human race is done away with in the body of the Man-Christ, who was himself untouched by it...childish dreams worked up into a theological nightmare and adapted, by hook or crook, to a lofty moral conception!"

McCOWN, CHARLTON C.: "The 19th century ended with the destruction of its characteristic 'liberal' portrait of Jesus. It would appear that after nearly forty years [now nearly 100 years], the 20th century has discovered none at all of its own."

MENCKEN, H.L.: "Men simply credit to Gods whatever laws they evolve out of their own wisdom or lack of it."

MURRAY, GILBERT: "Previous historians of Christianity have generally been theologians, convinced of the miraculous nature of their subject, and consequently, however learned, compelled to be uncritical."

ROBERTSON, J.M.: "There is not one teaching in the Gospels that cannot be paralleled in the ethical literature of the Jews, Greeks, Romans, and Hindus...I shall be obliged to any theologian who will bring me a saying which I cannot prove to have been already in existence in his time."

SCHECHTER, SOLOMON: "Although the Jews of Jesus' time are supposed to have been both the target of his wrath and the object of his pity and prayers, the literature of the Jews of his time has not left us a single reference to this controversy." □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE
AN ACCOUNT OF
CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of ***The Late Great Book: The Bible*** (Order No. 12006) send $6.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

PIZZA WARFARE

by Major Joseph Stano, USAF-Ret.

Americans who support the interest of the United States over the interest of the State of Israel by the exercise of their basic First Amendment right of Freedom of the Press when they write a letter to a newspaper, soon become aware of the tactics employed by those who support Israel above all else and reject the demncratic process of a free and open debate for the more productive fields of censorship by intimidation. To wit: The "Coinbox Commandoes" who try to censor all opposition to the machinations of Israel by telephone death threats.

As for the Americans who have not yet had the experience of having creeps screaming death threats, morning, noon and night over the telephone, this letter may serve as a basic primer for the many "delights" one may look forward to sampling if one dares to write a letter that even inadvertently boots the sacred cow of Israel in the rump roast.

It's sad to say, but these "Telephone Terrorists" have been quite successful in their organized censorship of Americans by threatening to murder their families. Having been on the receiving end of these telephone death threats, on and off, for nearly six years, I can certainly claim some expertise in the field.

I can't fault Americans for putting the lives of their families above a letter to the editor that might be considered as critical of Israel by its fanatical supporters. As one man put it: "I can't put my wife through that again." I know exactly what he means. I've listened to countless howling, screaming, shrieking threats to murder my wife, my children and myself. And I've also listened to some filthy creatures—that their female victims call "heavy breathers"—graphically describe the disgusting sexual perversions they were going to commit on my wife. Therefore, I have the deepest sympathy for all of my fellow Americans who have had to endure these threats.

Having never married, all the threats to murder my nonexistent wife and children are wasted on me. So the Coinbox Commandoes are left with the rather difficult task of trying to censor me with their silly threats. As in these choice items:

By far, the most popular threat is: "You're a dead man!" Or a simple: "You're dead!" It gets to be quite boring when one hears it over, and over, and over... At times, I've even implored my callers: "If this is a death threat, do try to be a bit original." All to no avail. I guess the effort expended in screaming and shrieking leaves little room for original thought.

When they find the courage to frame a longer sentence, it's something like: "We've got our Uzis. And we're coming to get you!" In a kind of cute and smirking tone. When I tell them to: "Come on over...I'm waiting for you." It seems to take all the "cute" out of the conversation. Apparently I'm not sticking to the script.

Of course, one does have lighter moments, as in this threat from one monumental ass: "We're coming to get you with our Ouzos!" Oh, the horror of it all! Assaulted by a band of fanatical Jews wielding bottles of Greek brandy! As a professional soldier one may expect to die with the smell of cordite in one's nostrils; however, to die in a cloud of licorice is quite unseemly for a "pro." Naturally, I'm terrified!

Of course, this is America and not Vietnam. In Vietnam I wasn't always allowed to return fire when I was shot at, so I'm rather looking forward to exercising my constitutional right of self-defense, and with a bit of luck I might even be able to end the telephone careers of a few "heavy breathers."

All wishful thinking of course, year after year of death threats, and not one of all those Coinbox Commandoes has found the courage to show up—with or without Uzis. I'd even settle for a few bottles of Ouzo! Well...one can but live in hope.

What does one do when the caller is spewing nothing but screaming, howling curses? Unless one is trained in the fine art of profanity, I'd recommend hanging up on the caller. However, as a former NCO who functioned back in the good ol' military days when one prided oneself on one's ability to string perfectly matched profanities, I had the pleasure of returning their pathetic efforts with a soaring dissertation on the antecedents of my howling callers, giving particular emphasis to their mother's lineage. And the love life of goats.

Along with the Coinbox Commandoes, one also gets death threats delivered by the post. All anonymous, of course. However, I had the great good fortune to identify one of my death threat pen pals due to the pompous, posturing style that he had employed when writing letters to the press in support of Israel.

This poison pen pal is a former commander of a Jewish War Veterans Post and conceivably the greateast windbag and blowhard to ever stroll the planet earth. In fact, one is forced to assume that he must stagger about clutching a very large anvil, lest the "Montgolfier Effect" of all that pent-up hot air make him airborne.

This splendid leader in the organized and orchestrated intimidation of American citizens also devotes his time to printing childish death

threats in—of all things—RED INK. I could not resist it! I sent him a letter commenting on his sandbox mentality and his craven cowardice. His reply was a WHINE that it really wasn't a death threat—it only seemed that way. It would seem that someone informed him that death threats are felony crimes and sending them by the U.S. Postal Service is a Federal Offense. Ergo, the pathetic WHINE!

My latest experience with Israel's Coinbox Commandoes was a couple of laughable phone calls from two certifiable jerks. The first jerk used that old, tired saw: "Stano, you're a dead man!" I told the jerk he didn't have the guts. His pal called me a minute or two later spitting: "Christian filth!" At least that was original.

Having exhausted their limited repertoire, they decided to call my number every few minutes, have the phone ring once, and then hang up. Psychological warfare, or just plain silly warfare? I suppose it eventually dawned on these jerks that the effort to constantly dial my number and hang up after one ring was somewhat labor intensive. They soon tired of their silliness. But it gave me a good laugh every time they "dinged" once and hung up. In the courageous world of the Coinbox Commando, every "ding" was the equivalent of firing a mortar round.

Of course, their "battle" wasn't nearly as courageous as that of one bloomin' idiot who tried to keep me awake all night by dialing my number every fifteen minutes. I simply turned the phone off. Apparently, this never occurred to him. When I turned the phone on at six the next mnrning, he promptly rang at six-fifteen and croaked, "Communist!" before he hung up. Staying awake all night had obviously warped what little brains he had. My connection with Communism has been fighting them and killing them in combat.

This wacko is still calling me some eight months later. He calls me, now and then, at five-fifteen in the evening and hangs up when I answer. Apparently, this is his shot for the day in his war against those nasty pro-Americans who put the interest of the United States above Israel's. I hate to disappoint this courageous fighter for Israel, but my phone number is quite close to the phone numbers of a doctor, a bank, and a funeral home. So I hardly notice his phone call amongst all the other wrong numbers.

Unfortunately, my two Coinbox Commandoes got tired of "dinging" me and decided to pull their infamous "Pizza Routine" on me. These Coinbox Commandoes for Israel are quite famous for it, in fact, they invented it.

The Pizza Routine is where the courageous Coinbox Commandoes for Israel bravely call up all the pizza restaurants in one's area and have

them deliver dozens of pizzas to one's home.

To what end? They rob a small businessman of his hard-earned wages. They waste a massive amount of food at a time when people in this country are hungry. And they send a lot of students, trying to work their way through college, out into the winter nights for nothing. All things being relative, one must assume that in the world of these misfits, this "courageous" act is their equivalent of a bayonet charge.

I laughed at their pathetic threats. So these cowardly creatures, who haven't got the guts to face anyone, just had to inflict some kind of punishment on someone—on anyone! They're too gutless to come after me, so they content themselves with punishing a group of people trying to earn a living or get an education. The very fact that they take pleasure in these actions certifies these creatures as more than just cowards. By their actions they confirm a nasty streak of sadism.

It's an old military maxim: "Know your enemy." Therefore, Americans who are being harassed by these Coinbox Commandoes should always keep this question in mind: what kind of a character would pull this routine? In a war one must rely on military intelligence for information on the enemy, these sorry creatures are telling you all about themselves every time they make an harassing phone call. The two jerks who called me on the phone clearly described themselves as sadistic cowards. Miserable creatures who would probably torture a stray dog to satiate their frustrations as cowards. When these Coinbox Commandoes go to the trouble of painting a self-portrait over the telephone, one should treat them with the contempt and disgust that they so richly deserve.

I suppose these characters thought that Pizza warfare was called for in my case, in that, many of these Coinbox Commandoes scream "WOP!" or "Guinea!" and then hang up. In fact, a friend sent me an anonymous letter he received, wherein the writer had admonished him for associating with "a greasy WOP." Clearly, they think my surname comes from Italy. Well, though I have valued Italian friends and relations, the name "Stano" comes from Czechoslovakia. Lots of luck!

I would have informed the howlers of this fact, but these Coinbox Commandoes are so terrified that the police or the F.B.I. has bugged the phone, that they just scream and hang up. And probably run from the coinbox to their cars and "burn rubber."

I've taken pains to tell these characters the truth, I informed a loathsome "heavy breather" that he had befouled a telephone booth for nothing in emoting on all the perversions he was going to commit on my nonexistent "wife." I passed the same information on to the howler who was planning to "strangle" she who doesn't exist. And I rather disappointed a screamer

planning to "boil my children alive," by explaining why he could not boil, bake, fry, barbecue, or even microwave my dear little Hansel and Gretel. This Coinbnx Chef was disappointed, to say the very least.

The whole point of this primer on censorship by harassment is simple: These cowards hide behind a telephone for a very good reason. Whenever the police catch one of the loathsome "heavy breathers," a creature who has terrified countless women, and they finally put a body on the disembodied voice that has caused so much suffering, it's not fear that the victims experience when they first see the creature responsible for their torment. It's usually disgust. Disgust with the miserable little creature who hid behind the telephone, and disgust with themselves for being frightened of a creature they would have ignored or laughed at if they had seen him in person.

One can well imagine the sorry collection of wizened gnomes and fat, bloated lumps whose pudgy fingers dialed my number and the numbers of other Americans. Little wonder they dare not show their face in public without becoming a bad joke.

In recent months the people of Eastern Europe stood up to guns and tanks for the right to exercise the very freedoms that we enjoy under our First Amendment. Americans need only stand up to a collection of misfits who dare not show themselves in public. On the two-hundredth anniversary of our glorious Bill of Rights, don't let these pathetic "telephone terrorists" rob you of your precious birthright to agree or disagree with anyone or anything—including the State of Israel. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

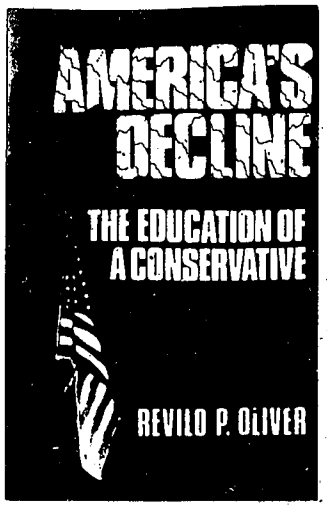

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

LA VIA DOLOROSA OF ERNST ZÜNDEL

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

SOUTH AFRICA AT THE PRECIPICE: Treason Is The Reason, from the *South African Observer*, page 17; F.W. DE KLERK: South Africa's Kerensky?, from the *South African Observer*, page 21. DESCENDANTS OF MARTIN KALLIKAT, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 23. WHAT WE THINK: Nationalist Comment on the Month's News, from *Spearhead*, page 26. GERMANY 1945-1948: Recollections and Reflections of an American Veteran, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 37. ACTION OR REACTION?, by Travis Wayn, page 47. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 52.

VOL. 17 - NO. 7 MARCH 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

La Via Dolorosa of Ernst Zündel

To my Friends Around the World!

On Feb. 5th, 1990, at 11 a.m., I had to turn myself in at the Toronto "Don" Jail because the Court had announced that they were ready to release the Judgement in my Appeal, which we had worked on for over a year in 1988-89 and which concluded on Sept. 22 of last year. You remember the mountains of books and "Factums" we submitted then! Those of you who were with me in the courtroom will also remember the unfriendly attitude of at least two of the Judges, which was in stark contrast to the tone and attitude we had encountered during my first Appeal. That was the one we won! Maybe, just maybe, the difference then was that the Chief Justice of Ontario, Justice Howland, since retired, was himself presiding.

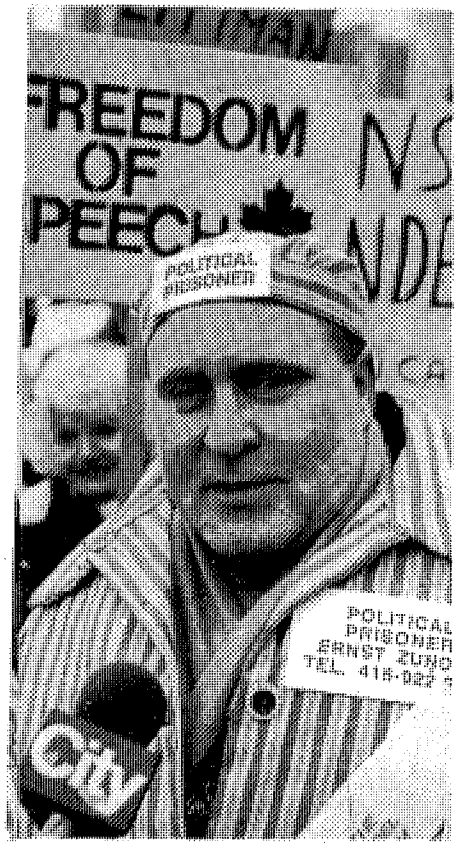

In my opinion, Ontarians, and Canadians generally, will be increasingly surprised by the kind of people they will encounter from now on in their institutions of learning, their courts, hospitals, tax departments and in their Social Services, the Immigration Department, etc. The almost insane, leftist, even Marxist policies of the late Sixties and Seventies, followed then by the oligarchy in power, are now showing their results. "The chickens have hatched and are now coming home to roost."

I knew in the early Eighties that if we had to go through these political show trials, that

we had to get through them quickly, because a wave of people were coming "on stream" who might find it difficult to keep their political biases or ideological inclinations, or even their "ethnic adherence and outlook" out of any proceedings inside the courts.

And so it turned out, pretty well! The anti-Nazi bias, so evident in the university textbooks and courses when I went to university in Canada, have, how could it be different, produced prosecutors, lawyers, court officials and media people with self-righteous attitudes and preconceived notions about that period of European history which they only know from ideologically slanted books, whereas those like myself, whom they accuse and sit in judgement of in cases like mine, and the worldwide hysteria of War Crimes Trials now coming up. Interesting, isn't it!

For almost 40 years, England, Australia, New Zealand, America, Argentina and Canada conducted no such trials, and only Zionist and Communist groups were seen and heard agitating for these trials of vengeance. The much admired former Prime Minister of Canada, John Diefenbaker, now deceased, stated it succinctly when he said that to hold these trials would be perceived to be "pandering to the Jews", or words to that effect. Well, if that was what it was then, what has it become now?

The answer is simple! John Diefenbaker and the generation of politicians then in power were largely "Old Anglos", as we immigrants called them, reared on WASP traditions and ethics. Today's oligarchy is composed of the sons of these people and the wave of pre-war, wartime or post-war refugees from the European conflicts who brought with them many of their prejudices and saw them reenforced in schools, universities, by tendentious television shows and one-sided news reporting.

Castro, you will recall, was an agrarian reformer, the George Washington of Cuba. Yugoslav dictator Tito virtually walked on water, and the Soviets were wonderful, progressive social innovators. People like the Soviet defector Gowzenko, who came over to warn the West, were ridiculed in public, their tales of horrors, gulags, tortures and death camps discounted to this day.

Anti-Nazis were given prominence, there was no story and accusation too wild, too vicious and too illogical. Movies, TV specials, novels, eye-witness accounts, etc., a whole genre of "entertainment", evolved, a whole new industry formed and it is against this background that the Zündel Story has to be seen. Anti-Communists became Fascists and Nazis.

So I was not surprised when I was treated the way I was by police investigators, politicians, reporters, teachers and later prosecutors, juries and even judges. I got a reminder of this when I appeared at 11 o'clock on February 5,1990, outside the Toronto Jail, because even

though I was a writer and publisher going to jail for what I believed in, and not even for what I had written, since the publication for which I had been convicted was written by an Englishman—there was no outcry by the Civil Libertarians, the protectors and defenders of Salman Rushdie were nowhere to be found!

The media has become less and less evident, the longer my ordeal in the courts has lasted and the more frequent my visits to jail for my ideas have become.

So it did not surprise me to see my friends and stalwart supporters out there in front of that jail and only one TV cameraman and some reporters, who either came late or must have watched from their cars or the distance to do their stories. The coverage was "sparse." Only the *Canadian Jewish News* of February 8 and February 15 once gave it some fair coverage. The *Toronto Star*, *Globe and Mail* and *Sun* coverage was pitiful in content and prominence.

The media has to be embarrassed every night, for they really are the villains in this "persecution through prosecution" piece of modern witch-hunt. I saw my friends, some of them weeping, others sad, a few laughing nervously, as I tried to cheer them up on my way to jail, and could not help but reflect how this Canada had deteriorated in my 30 years here.

The authorities would at first not let me into jail because *my* demonstrators, I was told, were there. I had

announced over the prison phone that "Political Prisoner Ernst Zündel was ready to enter the Canadian Gulag." Finally, police re-enforcements arrived, and I was escorted inside.

The "processing" of Thought Criminal Ernst Zündel had begun. I heard one of the white guards mockingly say quite loudly, "We got Zündel down there," to which a number of blacks, who had been eyeing me from their cells, said, where, where, where? The result? As they were led past my cell, where I stood in solitary, a mulatto cursed me and cussed me out as a dirty Nazi German pig and, although handcuffed to other prisoners, let loose with a stream of spit in my eyes and face. So within minutes of entering jail, I harvested the fruit of the mood created by the media and system in Canada. The rest was all routine!

Strip! Search for drugs! Issued prison clothing. Taken to cell! No mattress for a while, no blankets, no toothpaste, no pillow, no soap, and of course no freedom!

I wrote a letter while in prison, but could not find anyone courageous enough to take it or mail it out whatever the procedure was there, so in the end I took it out when I was released on bail. Naturally, it was written knowing that the Censors were going to copy it and pass it into my file, but I did want to convey to the outside world what I was thinking and I want to share it with you!

Towards the end of the newsletter I will reproduce Keltie Zubko's summation of my case and the tone and content of the Judgement. I will add a few observations of my own and ask you to help me one more time with some projects, and then I will have to go back to the humdrum of organizing my next moves! For I may only have three months before I begin serving my sentence. The Immigration Department already called, the Jews are clamoring to get me out of the country via deportation, and naturally, Canada's inefficient bureaucracy works smoothly and efficiently when the Zionist Lobby wants something done!

Toronto "Don" Jail, 8. Feb. 1990

Letter From Jail to My friends!

Status Report

On Monday, February 5, 1990, at 11 a.m., I honoured the promise I had given earlier in writing, to voluntarily check myself in at this Toronto landmark, which is only about half a mile from my home. From my sunroof, where I spent many a summer's day writing and researching, I could see this old building in the distance, with its typically 19th century British colonial style.

I was met at the jail entrance by approximately 50 Zündel and Free Speech supporters, all of whom carried placards demanding an end to my persecution through prosecution. I saw representatives there from various newspapers, and at least two video cameramen were present. One team was there from City TV, which has been following my 10-year case very closely.

It took about 35 minutes before the jail door opened to admit me. There is apparently a policy not to open the gate while demonstrators are nearby. Police reinforcements sorted the matter out, and I was finally admitted. The heavy steel doors rumbled and creaked shut behind me, I handed over my bail papers, and my "processing" had begun. I was familiar with the routine.

First, I was relieved of all my pens, keys, and my trusted "companion" of many years, my U.S. Dept. of Justice issue heavy-duty Keflar and steel plate body armour vest. It was this vest which, you will recall, together with a plainclothes Toronto policeman, had saved my life as I had been assaulted on the courthouse steps, in front of Old City Hall Court House on December 29, 1983. The vest had protected my chest and kidneys, where I was furiously kicked by one of the attackers.

The vest and pens gone, I was put into a cell alone. As I sat there, a group of prisoners, all handcuffed, were led past me outside my cell. One of them cursed at me and let fly with a load of spit square in my face—so my baptism into my new fraternity had started. Luckily, I had brought along two handkerchiefs, and "mopped up".

Then it was time to take my "mug-shot", with my number in front of me, just like I had seen in the Auschwitz Album. The photographer was a Chinese guard. The man who did the processing was a Negro whom I had been processed by once before. He was efficient, matter-of-fact, correct!

Money was counted, items of clothing counted, my concentration camp garb caused a few laughs, then it was over to the clothing issuing counter. I was relieved of my civilian stuff and handed my blue navy denim shirt, light blue woolen socks, surprise, surprise, brand new running shoes and brand new pants, which had a superior design over the "old uniforms"—they had a velcro waistband and fly, making for a much better, more individual fit. I was grateful to whoever had had this simple, but for prisoners' comfort brilliant idea! Now I could walk to the various interviews with classification officers, prison officials, to the exercise yard, without "losing my pants".

This time, I was given two sheets, a towel, a comb, a toothbrush, toothpaste immediately. I figured by this that I was going to be "inside" for a while. I had judged the mood of the Judges at my appeal in Sep-

tember of 1989 correctly. They did not grant us a single Appeal Point and did not reduce the 9-month jail term by one day.

In a perverse way, I had been proven right over all the other liberal pundits and believers in the impartiality of the System etc. In fact, it seems that I could feel and judge the mood and mind-set of Canada's, or should I say Ontario's, ruling caste, much more accurately than the native-born, Ontario-raised friends and pundits.

A tall, good-looking, older Scottish-descent prison official, I don't know his function, came in the afternoon to bring me a copy of the court's lengthy, 95-page verdict. He was courteous, even a touching kind, I felt, considering the negative news coverage I have had in the last few years. He told me when visiting hours would be, etc., and I felt that this was a further indication of what the verdict would be. So I stretched out on my metal bunk, with the new mattress on it, and started to read, Justice John W. Brooke's, J.A. beautifully crafted judgement, point by point, page by page, for the rest of the afternoon.

I was immediately struck by the lack of typing errors, for the previous few hours I had spent studying the Crown's "Factum", which was in modern Canadian, which is to say, it mirrored the terrible decline in spelling and writing skills which has taken place in this province since the late 1960's. This was one of the chief reasons why I sent my two boys to terribly expensive private schools.

I read the Judgement and mentally allowed myself to be transported back to the courtrooms, the many months I had attempted in these places to defend myself against the accusation that I had intentionally set out, all the time knowing that I was lying, and for some 25 years had knowingly published, written or spoken nothing but deliberate lies, about my German people's history. In two long trials, some who were not the accused but just helped in the trials, called them ordeals, lasting 7 weeks in 1985 and almost 4 months in 1988; we are not counting now the many preliminary court appearances of 1984 where up to 400-500 screaming, punching, kicking and spitting demonstrators frequently barred my entry to the courthouse. We are not counting the beatings I suffered, the bombing, still unsolved, of my home in September of 1984, or the many court appearances since 1983, all to the background of vicious media reports about me, my alleged ideas, beliefs, etc.

All this flashed past me like some TV Special on my life, as I read that Judgement of Mr. Justice Brooke.

I wondered to myself if this Judgement would have sounded different if anyone in Canada, be it government, social agencies, or the Judiciary or even a Human Rights body, had ever bothered to enquire

what the German Canadians felt about "how they and their heritage, their people's history" were treated in Canadian school textbooks, news reports, novels and films? I reflected on the many missed opportunities, by the many individuals and government leaders I had contacted over the years, pointing to the inaccuracies, the negative stereotyping in books, and I wondered what was going through the minds of the reporters of the CTV, of CBC, of CHCH, all of whom have lengthy, in-depth programs "in the can" or on tape and who never saw them broadcast on their networks. I wondered about the high-ranking police officials whom I had shown my files of school texts, comic books, clippings and video clips, and who had shown such insight and understanding?

I wondered about the ministers, priests and schoolteachers, in whose churches and schools I had spoken over those last 31 years of my life in Canada, and I wondered what they thought about the latest turn of events in the Zündel case?

I wondered, as I was sitting there in my cell in Toronto's old, venerable and much-talked-about Don Jail, what impact, if any, my letters, visits with these people and interviews with them had had over the years. I wonder if they picked up the newspapers the day after my incarceration, or saw and heard the evening news that February 5, 1990, if it made them think back to our meetings of the mind?

I understand the satisfaction and vindication my opponents feel, for they are not plagued by anyone else's doubts or misgivings about the Zündel case; they won—I lost, that satisfies them, but what goes on in the minds of this vast land's majority? People who have always been decent and kind to me and have listened to my pleadings for relief from the constant media-born rehashing of W.W.II?!

I wondered if my 9 years of educational work in Quebec, and my hundreds of speeches, articles and press interviews, really had only the effect of me after 31 years in this place, the second-largest country in the world, having merely "spat against the wind"?

Those were my thoughts as I read the Crown's Factum and the Appeal Court's decision. Was this all I had to show for my 30 years of intellectual labor? What would all the thousands of my supporters from all across Canada, the US, Brazil, Australia and New Zealand, South Africa and Europe think, what would they think when they read all those negative news stories which would now appear about myself, with me unable to answer back?

Those were my thoughts! No—those are my thoughts every day. The only, very limited way I have to fathom what goes on in the hearts and minds of ordinary Canadians are the inmates and the guards at this

institution. Some of the prisoners seem to have made up their minds already, the guards and officials seem the way I have gotten to know Canadian Police, Court Officials and Prison Guards to have been towards me, correct, no-nonsense professionals.

I wish I could say the same about prosecutors and their bosses, and the arbiters in this drama, but I cannot, in all honesty.

The parole officer was just here; I am eligible for parole on May 3rd, 1990. For release without parole on August 3rd, 1990. After the tone of the Judgement, don't expect me out before August 3rd, or Christmas.

All the Best!
Ernst Zündel

Ernst can be reached at 416-922-9850, or 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ONT M5A 2L1, CANADA

* * * * *

Zündel Appeal Decision

A Summation by Keltie Zubko

At about 11:30 a.m. Ernst Zündel turned himself in to Toronto's Don Jail, so that the Ontario Court of Appeal would release its decision in his second appeal of his conviction for knowingly publishing false news, damaging to a public interest in racial tolerance. The appeal was unanimously turned down by three judges of the appeal court, Justices Brooke, Morden and Galligan.

Presently, Mr. Zündel remains in the Don Jail, in isolation, pending his possible release on bail while his lawyers Douglas Christie and Barbara Kulaszka seek leave to appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada.

The Decision

Although the decision covers 96 pages, it is very sketchy in its treatment of the numerous appeal grounds, and leaves out several extremely important grounds, for example, the trial judge's exclusion of the Leuchter Report and the inclusion of the booklet *Six Million Did Die,* by the Crown. There are very few actual reasons given, but extensive quotes from the trial transcript.

It appears that the judges could not attack Mr. Zündel personally, as he did not testify, but spent their emotion by attacking Mr. Zündel's lawyer, Mr. Christie, for daring to allege judicial bias on the part of the trial judge.

The court seems to take the lazy way out in many respects by failing

to apply their minds to the second appeal, and instead adopting the reasons of the first appeal court.

The first ground of appeal dealt with is that the trial judge wrongly took judicial notice of the holocaust, thereby removing the onus on the Crown to prove the booklet's falsity. The decision of the appeal court was basically that the trial judge "took judicial notice of non-contentious historical facts which were background and declined to take judicial notice of historical facts which the Crown had to demonstrate in proving that specific statements or allegations in the pamphlet were false..." Despite the confusion over the use of the term "holocaust," the court found that the charge to the jury was all right.

The second ground of appeal considered by the court was the admission of the evidence of Raul Hilberg, which was read in from the first trial, without the doctor coming back to testify and be cross-examined again by Doug Christie. The court held that the judge should have realized he had a discretion to exclude Hilberg's evidence, but that there was no prejudice to the accused by allowing its admission.

A very important ground of appeal was that which dealt with the accused's knowledge of falsity of the booklet, which the Crown said could be extrapolated from a finding that the accused had National Socialist beliefs. The court agrees with the appellant's argument that there is no logical connection between a person's being a follower of National Socialism and having knowledge that the statements in the booklet were false, but they fail to see the significance of the trial judge's instructions to the jury to the contrary. Their rationale on this ground upholds an earlier reason by the first court of appeal, in another context.

The next ground of appeal that is considered is that of the judge's instructions to the jury about actual knowledge (or falsity). Once again, this court does not dare (it appears) contradict a finding of the earlier court of appeal, in another context, when this argument was not considered, i.e., that the accused could not possibly have actual knowledge of falsity of the booklet, having been only six years old when the war ended.

The court deals very superficially with another important ground of appeal, that of the booklet being substantially or wholly opinion, and the judge's failure to adequately instruct the jury about this important aspect, since only statements of false fact can be caught by the section. Throughout their so-called reasons on this issue, the appeal court fails to note the nature of history as opinion, and the importance of the evidence called by the defence by its experts in linguistics that the booklet in question was a political opinion, or that it was the opinion portions of the booklet that would have any effect at all upon racial and

social tolerance, while the "facts" would have no effect.

Once again, in this ground we note that the second appeal court appeared loathe to criticize the first appeal court's finding that an expert historian can give opinion evidence to establish fact—an entirely unprecedented finding in law.

Another ground of appeal was the judge's answer to the jury's question during their deliberations, which many observers in the courtroom at the time could see had a profound effect upon the jury, because of the manner of the judge. The appeal court interprets what the jury "must" have meant by their question and finds that the judge's answer was proper.

The appeal court judges mount a massive attack upon defence lawyer Doug Christie when they deal with the last ground considered in their reasons (but certainly not the last ground argued) that of judicial bias. This is where they spend much effort to discredit Mr. Christie, by condemning him for his criticism of the trial judge. Indeed, they find that the "trial judge conducted this trial in an exemplary fashion." They quote excerpts of the trial out of context, and certainly without the benefit of hearing the judge's tone of voice or seeing his demeanor. Many people who sat through the entire trial would be sure to disagree with the appeal court in their findings, and see it therefore as merely an attempt to protect one of their own brother judges.

They contend that "nor is there anything to suggest that [the trial judge] would have had any reason to have a personal animus toward the appellant." The trial judge is lauded as fair, correct, restrained, etc. etc. etc. The appeal court in particular rationalizes the trial judge's shocking treatment of defence witness expert Dr. Fann. Having seen the trial, the appeal court's treatment of this whole subject appears to me to be highly biased, itself, when they find that "there is nothing to provide even minimal support for the allegation of actual bias against the appellant." They go further and comment on Mr. Christie, calling him irresponsible and reprehensible for complaining about this bias.

In the final pages of the appeal decision, the court unanimously upholds the nine month sentence for this word crime. They say he is not being punished for his political beliefs, but "for what he has done." □

* * * * *

The remarks of the Court of Appeal judges do not bode well for the rights of defence counsel in trials where unpopular persons are accused. They decide, contrary to the evidence, there are no grounds to complain and then condemn the lawyer for complaining. Your letters to the Judicial Council about these judges' comments might be useful to remind

them of the need to protect the rights of defence counsel, at least to complain with impunity. Otherwise, defence counsel will find it unsafe to complain unless they have previously gotten approval to do so—which means not to complain at all! Though the judges need not uphold the complaint, they should not attack the lawyer for complaining.

The address of the Judicial Council of Canada is: Room 450, 112 Kent Street, Ottawa ONT K1A OW8. Please write the following sample or similar letter to the Judicial Council and to other addresses given below. When writing, do not be abusive, please! Do not call people names; that could only harm Doug's career even more, and hinder a proper re-examination of my own case! Be civil, polite, firm! Get your facts straight. You can write in English, French or German. You must do it soon—time is running out.

Dear Sir

I wish to complain about the abusive language of the Ontario Court of Appeal in the case of Ernst Zündel, used February 5, 1990, against defence lawyer Douglas Christie.

The judgement (which has been widely reported) unfairly and improperly referred to Mr. Christie as irresponsible and reprehensible for complaining about the bias of the trial judge Thomas.

When a trial judge refers to the accused as "being a kook" and "maybe that is the best thing he has going for him," even before the jury is empaneled or any evidence is called in the trial, what do you call it? I call it bias and very blatant bias at that. And so do most reasonable people.

It seems that the court of Appeal says it is not bias, which is their right, but to attack the defence lawyer for complaining about it has a shocking and chilling effect on the rights of a lawyer to represent his client.

Mr. Christie has a tough enough job defending an unpopular client like Mr. Zündel without receiving abuse like this from the Court of Appeal. If you do not take steps to protect the reputation of defence counsel from such judicial intemperance, even the appearance of justice will disappear and the administration of justice will be brought into disrepute.

I demand this unfair attack be brought home to these judges who, because of their position, cannot be brought to correction in any other way than through your council.

Those justices are well within their right to find the bias of the trial judge of no significance to them but to insult the lawyer who complains about it in this way and to publicly humiliate him is totally unacceptable in a free and democratic society. What is he supposed to do, ask leave to appeal such bias, as is apparent in the trial judge's comments?

If you cannot rectify the justices intemperate remarks, I fear no one can remedy bias at all. The justices in the judgement referred to the trial judge's biased remark, which they could not deny, as merely "unfortunate."

I am of the opinion that counsel are under a duty to allege grounds of appeal which *their client* feels are justified. To attack a lawyer where such complaints are raised is unfair and results in timid lawyers who cannot represent unpopular clients. I believe the justices were intemperate and their remarks should be rectified by an apology. There is a prima facie right to complain without being attacked as irresponsible or reprehensible.

I trust you will take steps to rectify this frightening situation of judicial arrogance.

I would take this position regardless of whether I agree or disagree with Mr. Zündel's views or Mr. Christie's submissions about the alleged bias, and in the interests of justice and fair play in our judicial system.

* * * * *

HELP FOR DOUG CHRISTIE NEEDED!

The Globe & Mail, who used to cover the Zündel-Trial-I case quite well and was promptly visited by Zionist censors, and later got a public thrashing by the Zionists, has virtually stopped covering the Zündel controversy.

In a front-page article, on 14 February 1990, a lawyer called Doug Christie, of questionable ethnic adherence, who claims his mother attends church, and who, according to news reports, in my first trial was sent mail meant for Doug Christie and myself, which I never got sent by him, says he may have found a way to free himself of the mix-up with *our* Battling Barrister. He is quoted in the *Globe & Mail* as musing, "His [*our Doug's*] Achilles heel is that every time he comes to Ontario, he needs the approval of the Law Society of Upper Canada. They are charged with making sure the conduct of lawyers is not irresponsible!"

(The Appeal Court Judges had claimed in my case that Doug had acted in an "irresponsible" and "reprehensible" manner, by saying the Judge in my case had a bias against me!) The other Christie continues slyly, "Well, I have indicated to them that while I am not very subjective about the matter, I am curious whether somebody can come back to this province after being accused by the Ontario Court of Appeal of conduct such as that."

I don't think I have to spell it out for anyone what that means. The powers-that-be want to eliminate our Doug Christie, that's all!

He is the one man in Ontario—maybe even in the entire country—who stands between what used to be Anglo-Saxon legal traditions and the vindictive, niggling, mean-spirited political persecution of dissident thinkers who refuse to bow to the whims, wishes and pressures of the Zionist Lobby in Canada.

Persecution through prosecution, Israeli or Soviet style.

You can help save our Doug Christie's career and strike a blow for freedom by writing letters to the Judicial Council, the enclosed address of the Law Society of Upper Canada, plus the media and politicians' addresses given below.

Sample Letter:

In the name of justice, I ask the Canadian Judicial Council rto reconsider the manner and conduct as well as the verdict of the Ontario Appeal Court in the case of Regina vs. Zündel, heard on Sept. 18-22, 1989, File No. 424/88, verdict released on Feb. 5, 1990, so that the Canadian Justice System does not fall into discredit through a politically motivated erroneous judgment. The circumstances of the Zündel case are a scandal and unworthy of a civilized nation, especially an alleged democracy.

Address your letters to:
Complaints Department
Law Society of Upper Canada
Osgoode Hall
Toronto ONT M5H 2N6, CANADA.

The Canadian Judicial Council
Room 450, 112 Kent St., Ottawa ONT K1A 0W8, CANADA

and to the following:

The News Desk
TORONTO SUN
333 King St., East
Toronto ONT M5A 3X5, CANADA

The News Desk
GLOBE & MAIL
444 Front St., West
Toronto ONT M5V 2S9, CANADA

The Newsroom, CFTR-RADIO
25 Adelaide St., East
Toronto ONT M5C 1Y2, CANADA

News Director, Global-TV
81 Barber Greene Rd
Don Mills ONT M3C 2A2, CANADA

The News Desk
TORONTO STAR
1 Yonge St
Toronto ONT M5E 1E6, CANADA

THE CANADIAN PRESS
36 King St., East
Toronto ONT M5C 2L9, CANADA

The Editor
HAMILTON SPECTATOR
44 Frid St.
Hamilton ONT L8N 3G3, CANADA

ASSOCIATE PRESS
36 King St. East
Toronto ONT M5C 2L9, CANADA

MONTREAL GAZETTE
151 Sparks St.
Ottawa ONT X1P 5E3, CANADA

PREMIER OF ONTARIO
Legislative Buildings
Queen's Park
Toronto ONT M7A 1A1, CANADA

ONTARIO ATTORNEY GENERAL
18 King St., East
Toronto ONT M5C 1C5, CANADA

PRIME MINISTER OF CANADA
Parliament Buildings
Ottawa ONT, CANADA

Canada

Court accepts Holocaust as fact as Zundel's appeal is turned down

By
PAUL LUNGEN

TORONTO —

The Ontario Court of Appeal last week upheld the conviction of Holocaust-denier Ernst Zundel, ruling that the District Court trial judge acted properly in accepting the Holocaust as an accepted fact that reasonable people would not question.

The unanimous judgment by the three-man Appeal Court also criticized defence lawyer Doug Christie for raising "a virulent attack on practically every aspect of the trial judge's (Ron Thomas) conduct," including unsupported allegations of bias.

"To make unfounded charges of personal bias against a judicial officer, where there is a complete absence of reasonable grounds, is irresponsible and reprehensible," the judges stated. "Mr. Christie did so in this case."

Zundel, who turned himself in to police prior to announcement of the judgment, was in custody for about six days before being released on $10,000 bail pending an appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada.

Court of Appeal justice James Carthy released Zundel on condition he not publish anything connected with denial of the Holocaust.

Zundel's application for leave to appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada will be considered by three justices of the high court, who determine whether the issues raised are of sufficient national importance to warrant hearing legal arguments, said John Pearson, one of a three-man prosecution team in the Zundel case.

Pearson noted that the constitutionality of the Criminal Code section under which Zundel was convicted has not yet been tested in Canada's highest court.

Zundel was charged under Section 177 of the Code for wilfully publishing false information likely to cause damage to a public interest in social and racial harmony. The document in question, a pamphlet called Did Six Million Really Die?, alleges the Holocaust did not occur but was a hoax perpetrated by Jews to extort massive reparation payments from West Germany.

Charges against Zundel were initiated by survivor Sabina Citron of the Canadian Holocaust Remembrance Association and were subsequently taken over by the Crown.

Zundel's eight-week trial began in January 1985 before a 12-person jury. He was convicted and sentenced to 15 months in jail.

That conviction was overturned by the Ontario Court of Appeal, which found the trial judge erred in the jury selection process, in decisions on admissibility of evidence and on the the charge to the jury. But it rejected defence contentions that the law violated freedom of speech guarantees under the Charter of Rights and Freedoms. A new trial was ordered.

Zundel was again convicted by a jury, following an even lengthier second trial, and sentenced this time to nine months in jail. He had been out on bail pending a decision in the second appeal.

Zundel's launch of an appeal to the Supreme Court will also put a stop to another legal matter — a move to deport Zundel to his native West Germany. Proceedings to deport him were launched following his first conviction, but put

in abeyance pending the appeal and second trial.

An immigrant to Canada, Zundel has never taken out Canadian citizenship. Under Canadian law, a landed immigrant with a jail sentence exceeding six months is liable to be deported.

Following a criminal conviction, the Immigration Act requires that a report be written by an immigration officer after which the individual is called to an enquiry, Immigration Canada spokesman Carolyn Moore told the CJN.

Under the conditions of the Zundel case, she said, the report won't be written until the Supreme Court decides whether to hear Zundel's appeal.

In dismissing Zundel's appeal, the Court of Appeal upheld the trial judge's ruling taking judicial notice of the Holocaust. Thomas had instructed the jury that "the mass murder and extermination of Jews of Europe by the Nazi regime during the Second World War is so notorious as not to be the subject of dispute among resonable persons."

Calling the judicial notice ruling "narrow," the Court of Appeal noted the defence was left with the opportunity to prove the truth of allegations of fact in the pamphlet while the Crown still retained the onus of proving that the pamphlet was false and that Zundel knew it to be false.

"We think the trial judge took judicial notice of non-contentious historical facts which were background and declined to take judicial notice of historical facts which the Crown had to demonstrate in proving that specific statements or allegations in the pamphlet were false and that (Zundel) knew them to be false when he published them," the court stated.

The Appeal Court also approved Thomas's definition to the jury of a public interest, when the trial judge said: "It is not in the public interest to have one segment of the community racially or religiously intolerant against another segment of the community.

"An attack on one segment of the community is, in reality, an attack on the whole community. If one segment is not protected from criminal defamation and libel, accusations of criminal wrongdoing, criminal fraud, the whole community is vulnerable because the next segment is fair game, and then the next segment is fair game, until you have destroyed the entire community."

Thomas's description "was a graphic explanation of the evil that Section 177 was intended to prevent," the Appeal Court stated.

Turning to Christie's suggestions that Thomas was biased against the defence, the Court of Appeal stated "none of the charges of bias is made out.

"Not one of the incidents relied upon could lead to the appearance of an unfair trial," the court stated.

"Indeed, after reviewing in detail each of the specific allegations, much of the voluminous evidence and the charge to the jury, it is the opinion of this court that the trial judge conducted this trial in an exemplary fashion. He demonstrated fairness, impartiality and remarkable restraint.

"The restraint was remarkable because it was shown in the face of Mr. Christie's refusals to obey his rulings and Mr. Christie's attempts to interject irrelevant issues into the trial. On the occasions when the trial judge reprimanded Mr. Christie, the record discloses that such reprimands were deserved."

Commenting on the case, David Satok, chairman of community relations for Canadian Jewish Congress's Ontario Region, said, "The court has reaffirmed that the activities of socially destructive neo-Nazi agitators like Zundel are criminal and have no place in Canadian society."

B'nai Brith Canada president Moishe Smith said: "We are particularly gratified that the court backed Judge Thomas, who treated the Holocaust as an established fact of history. (This) decision is another victory for historical truth."

THE SOUTH AFRICAN
OBSERVER

FEBRUARY 1990

A Journal for Realists

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, Pretoria
Fax (012) 322-0215
Phone (012) 322-2950

ISSN 0038-2523

Volume XXXIII No. 8 Single Copy R1,50. Twelve Issues R20,00 Registered at the G.P.O. as a Newspaper

SOUTH AFRICA AT THE PRECIPICE

TREASON IS THE REASON

With the F.W. de Klerk government set to use Parliament to scrap the Separate Amenities Act which will destroy white community life, and thereafter to continue to whittle away at the Group Areas Act which finally will mark the end of the white nation in South Africa—and with the government stepping up its close collaboration with Nelson Mandela and the communist ANC as the main black players in its "negotiating" and "reform" processes, we would again warn our Defence and Police chiefs, together with our Ministers of Justice and of Law and Order, that the Suppression of Communism Act, the Internal Security Act, and the other protective anti-communist legislation still on the statute books are *still the laws of the land*, and that they have to be obeyed—particularly so by the nation-destroying government of Frederick Willem de Klerk.

Instead of the full force of these anti-communist laws being brought to bear on the ANC and the whole communist apparatus in the country, we today see the de Klerk government willy nilly breaking, bypassing or circumventing them, and intending to continue to do so—in its mad rush into its "new South Africa" and Azania.

MAIN COLLABORATORS

The ANC and its communist allies have clearly emerged as the government's main collaborators in its revolutionary moves towards "normalising life" in the "new South Africa."

With the ANC and communists doing all the running in the "new South Africa" stakes—if not as the sole black players—we see an entirely new situation in South Africa with the ANC openly rallying or mar-

ching with its flag, and that of the SA Communist Party, flying proudly.

Having recruited black people and skilfully located them in key positions in the ANC, the SA Communist Party has risen—with the ANC—to become the main factor on the political stage.

They talk as if victory is already theirs and believe they need only keep up the defiance campaign, the boycotts and the other demonstrations, to bring down the White government as well as the existing order.

They are still intent on intensifying the "armed struggle" if their full demands are not met.

Furthermore, the ANC, just like the UDF, had already virtually "unbanned" itself when State President de Klerk in his shock announcement in Parliament on February 2 suddenly *unbanned* not only the ANC but the SA Communist Party and all other restricted communist organisations—and doing so by presidential edict, and in open defiance of the anti-communist laws of the land still on the statute books.

HARD-PRESSED PEOPLE

Meanwhile, our hard-pressed and unfortunate Police Force has been instructed to "adapt" to the "new South Africa," and perforce has to adopt a low profile when the communist-inoculated black hordes, intimidated and marshaled by ANC commissars, conduct their "peaceful," government-sanctioned "protest marches" through all our main city centres—with the ANC flag and the red hammer and sickle flag flying high.

The Police Force has now been instructed to carry on its tasks in the "new political situations" regardless of their personal feelings and opinions!

"We are in a very difficult phase, which means that changes are being brought about," our new Commissioner of Police, Lt. Gen. Johan van der Merve, said in an interview with the Johannesburg *Sunday Times*.

"The police will have to adjust and be ready and prepared to face any challenges that come our way."

The police would adapt to "changes in the present government's attitude, together with changes in our society and also many other political changes that may take place."

He said the police were already adapting well to the changes and said all force members understood they were "only tools of the legislature" and could only apply the law.

"A policeman might not like to arrest a person for carrying an ANC flag—you cannot arrest a person merely for carrying an ANC flag.

"But if together with that action there are some other actions as well, then it may amount to promoting the aims and objectives of the ANC and then it is an Offence," General van der Merwe said.

PLUMMETING MORALE

But there was not a word, or even a peep out of him, about the many offences being committed on a daily basis, by not only the ANC but by the de Klerk government itself, in not enforcing the anti-communist laws of the land.

Is it any wonder then, that the undercurrent of resentment and frustration in the Police Force is growing.

Is it any wonder that the morale of our highly-trained and highly dedicated Police Force is plummeting—with 12 policemen quitting the SA Police, a situation described by General van der Merwe himself as "alarming"?

A policeman is not a policeman anymore. He does not know when a law is to be applied.

He today is a missionary of "reform" who has to stand by with his hands tied behind his back and witness law after law being broken in front of his eyes, without being able to do anything about it.

And the rescue of a black prisoner from two policemen by a black mob in Durban recently, without a shot being fired, will also go down as a day of shame in the proud annals of the SA Police Force.

Inevitably by its actions the government is fast losing the respect and loyalty of its security forces.

WARNING TO DE KLERK

The government's actions in allowing the State of Emergency to *de facto* elapse while maintaining the fiction that it is still in forces, and its general refusal to maintain law and order according to the laws in the statute books, can mean only one thing.

It can only mean that the de Klerk government is encouraging the communist revolution, by crippling the last bastion of South Africa's defence, namely the SA Police.

And by deliberately undermining the effectiveness of our Police Force, one of the finest in the world, de Klerk government is precipitating something which our communist enemies for the last four decades have been trying to accomplish.

We would again war Mr. de Klerk and his military and security chiefs—at this late hour—that the only consideration that their policy

of "negotiation" with Nelson Mandela and the ANC, and with other agents of communism within and without South Africa, might not be construed as treason, is that all our communist enemies are no longer to be considered *as enemies.*

But if they have now in fact become *not enemies*, then our National Party leaders and our military and our security chiefs have either deliberately lied to us about the dangers of communism, or have themselves been paranoid or wicked in stirring the witches' brew of the Cold War, since the days of Dr. Verwoerd.

These are the same men who have consistently warned us of the communist menace. Their rise to power has been built on it. They have used the threat posed by communism to justify the existence of the Special Branch, the setting up of the Bureau of State Security and then its successors, the National Intelligence Service and the National Security Council, and the vastly increased security expenditure.

DEADLY DE FACTO ENEMIES

And the de Klerk government is today still using the threat of communism to stampede the electorate into supporting its whole "negotiating" and "reform" process, with the ANC and its communist allies as the main players.

These are the same men who are giving absolutely vital aid and comfort to communists inside and outside South Africa who are *de facto* enemies of the white man, whatever they might be *de jure*.

And if communists inside and outside South Africa are not *de jure* enemies of ours, then that in itself makes them more deadly *de facto* enemies.

If communism is a nightmare, which of course it is—ask Hungary, ask Czechoslovakia, ask Tibet, ask Vietnam, ask Cambodia, ask Afghanistan, ask Azerbaijan, and ask the other 1300-million people under the communist heel today—then deliberate strengthening and building up of their side, as our government is doing is tantamount to treason.

As for those who support it all this sorry business, we would again remind them that they might not know what misprision of treason is.

Misprision of treason is the crime of not doing something about treason when it is known to exist.

SHOULD HAVE BEEN OBVIOUS

It should have been obvious from the start that the Suppression

of Communism Act, the Internal Security act and all the other anti-communist protective anti-communist legislation still on the statute books, *are the laws of the land*—and that until such time as they have been repealed, by Parliament, all the collaboration with the communist apparatus that we today see taking place between the de Klerk government and Nelson Mandela and the SA Communist Party's terrorist front, the ANC, is a serious crime against not only the white nation in South Africa, but against every law-abiding and self-respecting Indian, Coloured and Black man—and its perpetrators must be brought to justice and punished.

Simply stated, it is treason—and deserving of the ultimate penalty.

It is one thing to deal with one's declared enemies because one has no alternative, while remaining determined to defeat and destroy them.

It is quite another thing to fraternise and collaborate with them as a permanent affliction to be endured and finally accepted and surrendered to.

That is the road of surrender, of sell-out at the top, to the forces of International Finance and the Zionist-communist world revolution.

For our part, we are still waiting patiently for the treason trials.

* * * * *

F.W. DE KLERK: SOUTH AFRICA'S KERENSKY?

By D.L. Du Bois

History tends to repeat itself, and since his accession to power Mr. F.W. de Klerk seems to have conducted himself in a way not unlike Alexander Kerensky, head of the moderate provisional governent in Russia before he was ousted by the Bolsheviks in November 1917.

As a liberal regime tolerant of dissent and glorying in the slogan 'no enemies to the Left' Kerensky's government did not act against the Bolsheviks until it was too late.

During its short period in office it released terrorists and political prisoners; it ended discrimination on the grounds of class and national differences; it tolerated the dissemination of revolutionary propaganda.

In an almost bloodless coup in November 1917, the Bolsheviks, led by Trostky, ousted Kerensky and his cabinet from the Winter

Palace in Petrograd.

When de Klerk became Head of the State, his government had already initiated a process of discussion with the SA Communist Party's terrorist minion, the ANC. Already convicted terrorists had been released from prison and others have since been released.

Laws concerning the protection of minority groups and their interests have been abandoned and the right of the White community to its own community life is being openly undermined.

Newspapers scramble to project the view and profiles of revolutionaries as though they were wondrous additions to the social scene.

The ANC have been punted as returned heroes enthusiastically welcomed by the ignorant and manipulated masses just as Lenin was greeted upon his return to Russia in April 1917.

Like the Bolsheviks, the ANC appears to have unbanned themselves and to be flouting the state of emergency regulations.

All the while F.W. de Klerk busies himself with rhetoric about a so-called "new South Africa."

He seems to believe that differences and disparities between the First and Third World communities can simply be cast aside and that somehow peace will prevail if appeasement is followed.

Like Kerensky, he appears to be pursuing an illusion while strikes abound, violence increases and inflation destroys the middle class, namely, the Whites, his own people.

Like Kerensky, de Klerk apparently does not know that the peace which the revolutionaries are seeking is not merely the ending of White political power and influence but an end of resistance to communism.

Just as Lenin directed the Bolsheviks from his hiding place in the months prior to the Bolsheviks' seizure of power, so Nelson Mandela, from the luxury of his confined quarters in Paarl directs the ANC and appears to be awaiting the moment which will thrust South Africa's Kerensky into oblivion and thus signal the beginning of the new RSA—the Republic of Soviet Azania.

Police have been instructed to adapt to the "New South Africa," and so Third World hordes, intimidated and marshaled by the ANC commissars, swarm through our city centres desecrating our national monuments, our statutes and hauling down our national flag.

This has all taken place while the banner of evil and tyranny—the hammer and sickle—has been freely displayed. □

Descendants of Martin Kallikat

By

Charles E. Weber

The most distinguished encyclopaedia of the German-speaking areas during the nineteenth and twentieth centuries has been the *Brockhaus*, which has been published in various sizes and editions down through the decades. In my personal reference library there is *Der Große Brockhaus*, 15th edition, published by F.A. Brockhaus in Leipzig beginning with the year 1928. After the publication of the 20 large volumes of the edition, a 21st volume, an *Ergänzungsband* (supplementary volume) appeared in 1935. *Der Große Brockhaus* corresponds fairly closely to the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* in the English-speaking countries, but with some notable differences. The *Brockhaus* has somewhat more characteristics of a large dictionary and its articles are unsigned. The 1928 edition of the *Brockhaus* abounds with colored illustrations of a quality much superior to those in contemporary editions of the *Britannica*.

In the *Ergänzungsband* of 1935 there are a number of articles which have to do with National Socialism and which reflect some influence of National Socialist thought. There are long(er) biographical articles on Hitler, Hess and other prominent National Socialists, which, of course, are by no means hostile to them and which present a wealth of organized factual information. One very striking example is a long article on German art (*Deutsche Kunst*). The six plates accompanying the article have the objective of illustrating the history of German art with an emphasis on its distinctive qualities by contrasting examples of German art with corresponding examples of the art of other nations. These illustrations are subsumed under the word *Wesensschau* (exposition of characteristics).

While recently leaving through the Brockhaus *Ergänzungsband* I came upon a small article which I had more or less forgotten after quite a few years and which might be taken as an admonishment to the United States of our days. The article had to do with an incident (date unspecified, but perhaps of the eighteenth or early nineteenth centuries) which had grave consequences down through a number of generations. A soldier, Martin Kallikat, procreated a son with a feeble-minded young women in a tavern. From this son there were 480 descendants during five generations. Of these descendants, 30% were feeble-minded, 10% quite normal, while the remaining were borderline cases and uncertain. Martin Kallikat later married a healthy farm woman who

bore seven healthy children. During the subsequent generations there were 489 of their descendants, of whom all were healthy except two and in a number of instances of considerable merit. The small article was apparently based on the second German edition of Goddard's study of the Kallikat family published in 1934. It is accompanied by an abbreviated diagram of the descendants with symbols indicating those who were genetically disadvantaged, those who were normal, and those who died before their reproductive years.

Oh, that every American pupil were to be compelled to read about this act of dysgenic procreation by Martin Kallikat that caused so much misery and expense in subsequent generations and to have its vitally important lessons impressed on their young minds! Faint hope, though! Social studies in American public schools are now as far from concerns with dysgenic problems as the equator is from the poles.

We Americans are now living in an age in which most "intellectuals" (in contrast to successful cattle breeders) simply refuse to face up to biological realities and their crucially important effects on our economic and cultural life.

I seem to recall a statement by a prominent National Socialist, perhaps Rudolf Hess or Heinrich Himmler, to the effect that National Socialism was essentially the application of knowledge in the field of biology and genetics. In any event, it is perhaps of significance that Himmler was an agronomist by educational background.

Although National Socialism stressed eugenic measures, such as the sterilization of feeble-minded and schizophrenic persons, Germany was by no means a pioneer in such measures. As I have pointed out in previous articles, the United States was a pioneer in eugenic measures to a much greater extent. Indiana had laws providing for eugenic sterilization as early as 1907 and quite a few other states subsequently enacted such laws and enforced them.

American political leaders and legislators now regard any mention of eugenic measures as an invitation to termination of their profitable careers. They would face the howls from their opponents and degenerate "intellectuals" about "racism" and their being "Nazis." The overreaction against National Socialism has done much to pervert and paralyze American thinking.

In his voluminous, well-known *Untergang des Abendlandes* ("Decline of the West"), first published in 1918-1922, Oswald Spengler discerns phases of the rise and decline of a number of great civilizations in which he notes important parallels. Spengler designates the final phase of the decline of a civilization by his neologism, *Fellachentum*, which he constructs from the Arabic word for peasant and the Germanic suffix *-tum* (compare English *-dom*, as in "kingdom"). The word conjures up the image of very poor Egyptian peasants living in mud huts amidst the monuments of a remotely ancient, advanced civilization. Spengler's observations, however, include few, if any, conjectures on the biological *causative* factors involved in the decline of civilizations. In this regard we should refer to Elmer Pendell's *Why Civilizations Self-Destruct* (Cape Canaveral, 1977). This work emphasizes the dysgenic factor ("breeding from the bottom") in the decline of civilizations.

Some time ago the erstwhile Prime Minister of Japan, Yasuhiro Nakasone, had the candor—perhaps unusual for his race—to attribute American inability to maintain favorable balances of trade to the racial composition of the United States, with its large numbers of Afro-Americans and "Hispanics." Nakasone's statement evoked howls from journalistic wolves and stupid politicians, of course, and Nakasone felt compelled to apologize, but every concerned American should seriously consider Nakasone's explanation of our trade problems. He might have done us a favor.

Our country is declining economically and culturally, as any halfway intelligent, patriotic American willing to confront reality can discern. Instead of becoming angry about the allegedly unfair practices of our economic competitors, we should start to face up to the mistakes we have been making during the past decades with regard to immigration and welfare policies, policies that have caused an important but insidious decline in the quality of our population.

In past times our spacious country has had great economic successes, but how many millions of "Kallikats" can even a spacious, prosperous country afford to carry on its back? Anyone who doubts that "Fellachtum" has already appeared in the United States should take a drive through East St. Louis, Illinois or similar "black holes," but he should keep his automobile windows locked while doing so. East St. Louis was once a productive industrial community. □

Nationalist comment

WHAT WE THINK

on the month's news

East European Update

In these columns two months ago [reprinted in *Liberty Bell*, January 1990] we made some attempt to cast light on the momentous events that have been taking place in recent weeks behind what was once called the 'Iron Curtain'. One thing that troubled us was the fact that these events were being loudly applauded by the very people and agencies we have learned to trust the least: the leaders of the mainstream political parties and the commentators of the mass media in Britain, all of whom might be lumped together, for the sake of simplification, under the description of the 'liberal establishment'. In modern times there have been few historical developments approved by these people that could be accounted as good. It was for this reason that we counseled our readers to bear in mind that what is happening now in Eastern Europe may not be all that it appears.

For a long time now, our opinion-formers and leaders of politics have been preaching to us that the age of the nation-state is now past and that national sovereignty is an outdated, even regressive, concept. Yet what have we found but these same self-appointed 'experts' drooling over the various 'national liberation' movements that have emerged in East European countries. It simply does not add up.

At the time of our last analysis, only two East European communist countries had as yet been unaffected by the turmoil of change. These were Rumania and tiny Albania. Since then, the former country has been the scene of the bloodiest and most revolutionary change of them all. The last domino in the Soviet satellite system has fallen, and only Albania—for some time now outside the Soviet orbit—still retains its allegiance to Marxist ideology. And even there the signs of unrest are now gathering.

The Rumanian uprising culminated in the extraordinary circumstances of the death of President Ceausescu and his wife. As part of our quest for an understanding of the forces at work, we should remind ourselves of how this occurred. The former dictator was given a two-hour 'trial'. The 'trial' took place in complete secrecy. And then he and Madame Ceausescu were summarily shot a very short time afterwards. In view of the massive weight of evidence Ceausescu's captors claimed to have against him, the idea that he could be given a proper trial in the space of those two hours is ridiculous. Apart from this, the short notice of the trial, and its secrecy,

made it clearly impossible for the accused either to prepare a proper defence or to call witnesses. Then his shooting in the immediate aftermath of this kangaroo court equally clearly made it impossible for him to exercise any proper right of appeal. This procedure exceeded even the infamous Nuremberg 'war crimes' trials in its abandonment of all the basic conventions of European law. Yet all this was taking place in a situation in which, we were told, the forces of 'democracy' had been victorious!

This gruesome act had about it all the flavour of the murder of Czar Nicholas and his family at Ekaterinburg in the wake of the Russian Revolution. It looked not so much like an act of 'justice' as one of Talmudic vengeance.

And yet the western media raised hardly a murmur of protest against this outrage. The severest criticism heard in any British newspapers was that the manner of the President's and his wife's demise was 'unfortunate' but understandable in the extreme circumstances prevailing. Just contrast this with the howls of rage which the same organs emit when terrorists are executed, after due process of law, in South Africa.

Looking at all these tumultuous events that have taken place over a period of just a few weeks, the first thing one is struck by is the almost clockwork precision of their timing—one after another, in quick succession. Even if we grant that the peoples of the various countries of Eastern Europe had much over which to be disconteted—as undoubtedly they did—it seems naive in the extreme to accept the 'orthodox' view of our mass media that these revolutions were 'people's uprisings', the expression of spontaneous revolt by the masses, and so on and so forth. If this had been the case, is it likely that they would have occurred almost simultaneously, as they did?

In truth, the manner of their timing suggests very strongly that they were the work of a single hand. The question then arises: whose hand?

As is often the case, Ivor Benson, writing in *Behind the News* (January 1990) is well worth listening to on the subject. This is what he had to say in the article headed 'The past explains the present':—

> In East Germany, the task of transforming the Communist Party into some kind of 'liberal-democratic' party has been given to one Gregor Gysi, a 41-year-old Jewish lawyer and president of the East German Lawyers' Federation. The London *Jewish Chronicle* (December 15th) reports that Gysi is a member of 'We for Ourselves', a group of younger Jews who meet regularly to discuss Jewish problems. The London *Financial Times* (December 11th) says that members of the Politburo under Erich Honecker were more inclined to conceal their Jewish identity.
>
> Czechoslovakia's 'No. 2', one of the two deputy prime ministers,

says the *Jewish Chronicle*, is Walter Komarek. In Poland, says the same paper, an American Jewish Congress liaison office will be run by Stanislaw Krajewski, 'a Solidarity activist and leader of the Warsaw Jewish community.

In Hungary, prominent among the reformers is Gaspar Miklos Tamas, who has been given a considerable build-up in the western media, and could emerge as a candidate for high office. Born in Rumania, his father was a Hungarian journalist and his mother the daughter of a Jewish cantor. Like Lenin, therefore, who also had a Jewish mother, Tamas qualifies as a Jew under Israel's 'Law of Return'. The fact that the Socialist Party (of Hungary) proposes to use a big American public relations company to help it fight the forthcoming elections (BBC report) tells us a good deal about the kind of people now jockeying for control in Hungarian politics.

As a postscript later on in *Behind the News*, Mr. Benson again quoted the *Jewish Chronicle* (December 29th) on developments in Rumania, which said that:—

> Professor Silvio Brucan, a Jew, is a prominent member of the new leadership, the Council for National Salvation Front. Another member, Mr. Aurel Dragos Munteanu, has strong Jewish connections and speaks Hebrew. According to Rabbi Rosen, he has a Jewish mother. Others say his wife is Jewish.

Very recently, Brucan has in fact fallen out of favour and been removed from his post. But before this British TV interviewers were in the habit of going to him, more than to any other official in the new Rumanian Government, to obtain comments on the situation.

Of the others that Mr. Benson mentioned, Gregor Gysi, it will be remembered, succeeded Egon Krenz, who had taken over following the downfall of Herr Honecker in the DDR [GDR]. Immediately Krenz came into the limelight, millions must have been struck by how 'un-German' he looked. We are now informed by German-Canadian historical revisionist Ernst Zündel, a diligent researcher, that "Egon Krenz was identified as a Jew by a Jewish professor who appeared on TV recently." Evidently, Krenz did not measure up to the requirements of those who staged the East German revolution, for he was soon displaced. However, considering the DDR's tiny Jewish population, it seems extraordinary that first one Jewish leader, then another, should emerge in charge of affairs in the wake of the upheavals. Just how do they do it?!!!

We have also received information, as yet unconfirmed, that Vaclav Havel, the writer who has just taken over as president of Czechoslovakia, is wholly or partly Jewish. If we obtain further news on this, we will let our readers know.

The observation made earlier about the quick consecutive nature of

these revolutions in Eastern Europe reminds one of similar events in 1848, as documented by Mrs. Nesta Webster in her book *World Revolution* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.00 + $1.50 postage & handling]. Of these the authoress wrote:—

> The outbreak of revolution in Paris had given the signal for the European conflagration. On the 1st March insurrection began in Baden, on the 12th in Vienna, on the 13th riots took place in Berlin, on the 18th a rising in Milan, on the 20th in Parma, on the 22nd a republic was declared in Venice, on the 10th April a Chartist demonstration was organised in London, on the 7th May troubles began in Spain, on the 15th in Naples, and during the course of the year no less than sixty-four outbreaks of serfs occurred in Russia.
>
> Of course, in the pages of official history we shall find no explanation of this sudden recurrence of the revolutionary epidemic, which is once more conveniently ascribed to the time-honoured theory of contagious popular enthusiasm for liberty. Thus the *Cambridge Modern History*, describing the revolution in Germany, observes: 'The Grand Duchy of Baden was the natural starting place for the revolutionary movement, which, once set on foot, seemed to progress almost automatically from state to state and town to town.'
>
> Precisely. But we are given no hint as to the mechanism which produced this automatic reaction all over Europe. The business of the official historian is not to enquire into causes but to present the sequence of events in a manner unintelligible to the philosopher but satisfying to the unenquiring mind of the general public.

And indeed there can be no doubt that this "unenquiring mind of the general public" of which Mrs. Webster speaks is the type of mind that is expected to accept the proposition that the recent outbreaks of unrest in Eastern Europe are 'spontaneous' uprisings of the 'common people' against tyranny. Tyranny there may indeed have been, and popular unrest there undoubtedly has been. But anyone who would maintain that these uprisings are not in some way co-ordinated and inspired from some central directing source would have to be accounted as having an understanding of politics on the level of the village idiot.

And if we accept that there is such a directing source, we must seriously doubt whether these uprisings are genuinely 'nationalist'. Unquestionably, they have received strong impetus from grass-root nationalist feeling everywhere they have occurred, but that is very much another matter from saying that nationalism constitutes either their underlying political inspiration or their ultimate political objective. If it were so, is it really likely that the mass media in the West, which is almost wholly internationalist in orientation, would give their blessing to such developments?

The references by Mr. Benson and others to the Jewish rôle in

these revolutions suggest that what we may well be witnessing is the wheel of history turning full-circle. Readers of this magazine should not need reminding that it was Jewish activists who formed the majority in the cadres that brought about the Russian Revolution in 1917—an upheaval which, at its time, was heralded as a step forward in human progress by good liberals everywhere. When later, in the wake of the triumph of the Red Army in 1945, this revolution was carried to most of the remainder of Eastern Europe Jews were again prominent among the leaders of the Soviet puppet régimes installed: Matyas Rakosi in Hungary. Anna Pauker in Rumania. Hilde Benjamin in East Germany—just to give three examples. David Irving, in his book *Uprising*, which deals with the attempted revolution in Hungary 1956, has said that, to many of the insurgents, the uprising was as much an anti-Jewish one as it was an anti-communist one, as it was found that the police-state apparatus against which the uprising was mainly directed was heavily staffed with Jews.

If we care to look back over events in Eastern Europe during the 20th century, we detect a familiar pattern. Phase One: Imperial Russia is vilified by western liberals in the mass media as a 'tyranny' whose people are struggling to be 'free'; Phase Two: Revolution breaks out in Russia and a new régime takes over in which Jews play a predominant rôle; Phase Three: the new Russia is greeted by liberals in the media everywhere as 'progressive' and 'enlightened' and the hope of free peoples all over the world; Phase Four: Liberals in the West begin to be disillusioned with the new Russia and instead refer to it, as they did the Czarist régime preceding it, as a 'tyranny'. The same epithet becomes applied to its puppet régimes set up elsewhere in Eastern Europe after World War II; Phase Five: Revolutions break out, first in Russia and then shortly afterwards in nearly all other Eastern European countries. These revolutions are heralded by liberals in the West as 'progressive', 'enlightened' and expressing the people's will to 'freedom'. In these various revolutions, Jews are found to be playing a leading rôle.

Isn't this were we came in?

At this point we may go back to Mr. Benson and take up another theme contained in his articles in *Behind the News*. Writing this time under the title of '1990—the Mould is Broken', he spoke of the red-carpet treatment given to President Ceausescu of Rumania when he visited Britain in 1978, and continued:—

> Ceausescu's secret police infra-structure was not crated a year or so ago when western media began to snipe at him; it was fully operative ever since the days of that ruthless tyrant Anna Pauker.

The suggestion here is that clearly something has happened in the intervening years to make it a matter of British and western policy to oppose the Ceausescu régime, whereas in the past it was accepted—indeed accepted to the point of conferring on Ceausescu, as Mr. Benson reminds us, the award of Knight, Grand Cross of the Order of the Bath. Here the operative word is 'policy'. For this is what present opposition to the former communist régimes in Eastern Europe amounts to. The opposition does not stem from moral disgust at those régimes' inner workings, as might be suggested by the current propaganda; it arises from the fact that those who wield supreme power in Britain and the West have decided that there is a change in the international situation, calling for a **policy change** on their own part. Gangster régimes in Eastern Europe which in the past, as a matter of **policy**, were tolerated, are now not to be tolerated but must be attacked by every weapon, overt and covert, that is to hand. And every encouragement must be given to their overthrow. When that overthrow occurs, it must be acclaimed as a triumph for the forces of 'freedom', 'decency' and all things good—even if in the process former leaders are given secret trials of two hours' duration and summarily shot shortly afterwards, with no facilities given to them to conduct a proper defence.

So, what we have here is a situation, not in which the morality of these communist régimes has changed—making them worse than they were before, but in which western policy has changed. Behind all the moralistic cant, this is the obvious reality.

For what reasons, then, has there been this change of policy on the part of those who control the West (and under whose power we are as much vassals as have been those in Eastern Europe under communist power)? There are two possible explanations. We cannot be certain at this stage which is correct. Perhaps, indeed, there is an element of correctness in both, with some variation depending on which country we are looking at.

For the first of these explanations, we go again to Mr. Benson. Speaking of Britain's former acceptance of the Ceausescu régime in Rumania, he said:—

> The lesson of it is that there was no fault to be found with a cruelly oppressive communist régime so long as it was able to remain firmly in power and hold down its suffering population.

And again:—

> There was no campaign of propaganda and pressure against any communist tyranny—but rather co-operation and support—until the

moment it began to fall apart—nothing like the continuous undeclared warfare against Rhodesia (now Zimbabwe), South Africa, Chile...."

Mr. Benson was, of course, reminding us here of what is common practice on the part of what has sometimes been called the 'International Money Power', which has been the main directing force in 20th century politics. That power always prefers to have régimes around the world that are stable and firm, rather than those who look like tottering. Stability and firmness here often matter much more than the attractiveness, in moral terms, of the régimes in question.

What is very probably true is that the International Money Power, based in the West, was well informed as to the fact that the various régimes throughout Eastern Europe were fast losing their support and credibility, and that pressures within the countries in question made some sort of change inevitable. It has always been an accomplished trick of the Money Power, when it sees forces for reform gathering in a particular country, to establish for itself a foothold among those forces so as to influence them in the desired direction—in a word, to **control** them.

If, in the case of Rumania, the downfall of Ceausescu was thought to be imminent, or at least not so very far away, it would make sense, from the standpoint of Western Money, that the successor régime would better be one of 'liberal' complexion and amenable to international manipulation by use of economic, financial and ideological remote-control systems, rather than a genuinely patriotic one, controlled by nationally-oriented leaders and dedicated to national purposes—in the terminology of modern propaganda, 'fascist'.

And, of course, the same may be said of other pending revolutionary upheavals elsewhere.

In our opinion, there is much force and much logic in this explanation of what is now going on. It may be, however, that to regard that as the whole explanation is to oversimplify.

A theme which we have sometimes touched upon in these pages is that of the tendency, often in history, for régimes that have been established by revolutions from the left to move, in the course of time, gradually towards the right. To detail the factors that give rise to this tendency would be to demand more space than is available in this short commentary. It must therefore suffice here merely to record it as a fact. Revolutions that have taken place against the background of slogans of 'democracy' have often evolved, over the years, towards new **autocracy**. Régimes that have been conceived in a spirit of internationalism have often, over the years, evolved toward **nationalism**. Régimes supported,

in the first place, by artistic and cultural 'radicals' have often, in the course of time, swung back to a support of cultural and artistic **tradition**.

Taking Rumania as an example, it may well be that President Ceausescu was something of a tyrant and that his régime was evil and corrupt. But, as Ivor Benson says, this must have been known many years back. What could Ceausescu have done recently to have changed his standing in the West? One possible clue may be found in the fact that, as mentioned in the small print of some reports of his demise, he had a policy aiming to rid Rumania of all foreign debts—in other words, he was not enamoured of the idea of having his country in pawn to International Finance—an essential ticket to global respectability! Another thing of interest is the news that the Rumanian President was averse to his people having a low birthrate and had introduced some measures aiming at encouraging Rumanian women to have more children, one such measure being the banning of abortion. Students of the modern world will, of course, know that, while the prolific breeding of the millions of Africa, Asia and Latin America has the full blessing of our global masters, the idea that Europeans should multiply is definitely one that belongs to the dark ages and must be universally rejected. These developments in Rumania constitute just two of many that indicate a deviation of the original policies pursued by communists and their backers.

With such changes, of course, has to come a loosening of ties with the original driving forces of the revolutions in question, and a corresponding loosening of the control of those forces. The economic needs of the state in question, for instance, may indicate policies that involve some disengagement from the international economic 'order'. Internal social needs may dictate the adoption of policies designated as 'illiberal'. Or it may merely be that the emergence of a strong individual to a position of power in a communist state may give rise to the assertion by that individual of greater independence of action in national and international affairs.

For a variety of reasons, those international wire-pullers who have set off a revolution in a particular country may find that, as events unfold, the people taking power in the wake of that revolution may not be willing to be manipulated in the way originally intended. By such process, Frankenstein monsters emerge who escape the control of their creators.

There are many reasons for believing that, across much of Eastern Europe, just such a process has been occurring. The communist Frankenstein monster created in 1917 has started to behave in a manner not entirely planned or approved by its creator.

If we bear in mind the original source and inspiration of communism, if we remind ourselves of the fact that it was created, not in order to provide the 'workers' paradise' for all—as imagined in popular propaganda—but essentially to serve as a means for the control of nations and their peoples by hidden manipulators behind the scenes, it would follow that whenever the manipulators perceive that their creature is getting out of hand and venturing beyond their remote-control system, they should seek to take urgent action to restore their control—by dispensing with the original monster and creating another more amenable and more compliant.

Either or both of these theories could explain recent events in Eastern Europe. It could be that there are further explanations not touched upon here. We may not be able to unravel them until much more is known about what is happening.

We might finally say this: just because certain forces are at work which are attempting to manipulate events in Eastern Europe to their own advantage and purposes, it does not necessarily mean that they will succeed in their objective. There is much evidence, on the contrary, that in many areas such events are getting entirely out of their control and taking a wholly independent course. One such course, for instance, is the movement towards unification of the two Germanies. We can be quite sure that that is a development profoundly unwelcome to those who have been pulling the string of upheaval in the communist world.

Ivor Benson, in one of his *Behind the News* articles, summed it up in the title '1990—the Mould is Broken'. That is indeed what we are now seeing. The mould in which 20th century international politics have been cast, with their phony 'cold war', their division of Germany and their suppression of other nationalities, is now on the way to being well and truly taken apart. It could well be that, just as the 19th century began, in effective terms, in 1815 and ended in 1919, so the 20th century, that ghastliest and ugliest of eras of history, is ending now—a decade ahead of time. If so, hurrah for that! Ahead of us lies a new age. It will be an age of dangerous pitfalls, some of which have been pointed out in this analysis. At the same time it is likely to be the age of tremendous opportunities. For of one thing we can be sure: those powers that have dominated the century now ending are deeply worried. Everywhere the creations to which they have given birth are crashing down in ruins. The operations by which they are now trying to control events in Russia, East Germany, Rumania and elsewhere may well prove to be their last desperate fling of the dice. We shall see!

More Nonsense on Inflation

Old superstitions die hard, and they die even harder when someone has a vested interests in keeping them alive.

Paul Johnson, one-time scribbler for The nutty left and nowadays an evangelical Thatcherite, was busy wielding his pen in support of one such superstition in the *Daily Mail* on January 15th. In an article headed 'Inflation: the **real** culprits', he slammed the ambulance drivers and the Ford car workers for pursuing wage demands that, in his view, were bound to set off a new inflationary spiral.

Clearly Mr. Johnson, like so many others of his kind, needs a few lessons on the basics of economic life.

His theory is, of course, based on the supposition that, if these demands are met, charges for the health services will go up and the prices of Ford vehicles will also rise, with the resulting knock-on effect on charges and prices elsewhere that we are told is bound to happen in such situations.

But the theory is, of course, nonsense.

If the Government maintained, as it should do, a proper mechanism of money supply by which the amount of money in the economy always corresponded to the amount of goods and services for sale, all that would happen through the charges on the health services going up or the prices of Ford motor vehicles increasing would be that there would be that much less money in the economy to spend on other things. Charges and prices elsewhere would therefore correspondingly come down. There would not be inflation.

But this is not the situation that exists. The Government is not maintaining a constant equilibrium between money in circulation and goods and services for sale. Constantly, the amount of money in circulation is **increasing** in relation to goods and services for sale.

Why is it increasing? Is the Government simply 'printing' more money than it should? That is a popular theory, but it is not correct.

What is happening is that the Government, instead of 'printing' money, as it should indeed be doing, is bringing more money into circulation by borrowing it from the banking sector and paying interest on what it borrows. Likewise, money is also being borrowed in the same way by hundreds of thousands of other bodies and individuals throughout the land. And the banks, when they 'lend' this money, are not simply transferring it from their vaults to the borrower, as is popularly supposed; they are **creating** it out of nothing—by the mere act of allowing credit!

And as the interest-rate for all this borrowing goes up so does the

nation's debt to the banks go up. This debt, *de jure*, has to be repaid (although *de facto* it can never be repaid under the present system). At least some part of it is being paid all the time, and that part becomes written into every item of goods and services for sale. **That** is what causes inflation.

Nearly everyone in Britain is being hit by this inflationary disease, but it hits the hardest those who have mortgages. All that the ambulance drivers and Ford workers are doing is seeking pay raises that will enable them to keep their heads above water in this inflationary situation. They are not being greedy; they are just trying to survive!

The process, of course, will continue—until we tackle the real cause of it. And the cause is not the workers but the bankers.

From *Spearhead* No. 252, February 1990
P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW, England.

DOES THE WEST
HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

GERMANY 1945 – 1948

Recollections and Reflections of an American Veteran

By
Charles E. Weber

My interest in the history of the Second World War is a result not simply of my having served in the American army during that war, but also as a result of particular assignments in military service and my subsequent service as a War Department Employee in Germany during 1946-1948. My work in intelligence and "Denazification" put me in a position in which I had unusually good opportunities to hear many views on the war, not only of Germans, but also of people of such diverse nationalities as French, British, Latvian and South African.

My involvement in the Second World War developed as follows:

Like the vast majority of Americans, members of my family and I wanted no involvement in another European war. My father, a professor of law at the University of Cincinnati, despised Roosevelt, in particular as a result of Roosevelt's demagogic feud with the Supreme Court ("the Nine Old Men") and Roosevelt's Machiavellian stirring up of class hatreds. My parents, like so many patriotic Americans, were both active in the America First Committee. In spite of any efforts we made, we had to watch with distress as Roosevelt undertook one measure after another calculated to bring us into the war against Germany, a country approximately the size of Texas and certainly not a military threat to the United States. The outbreak of the war between Germany and the USSR in June 1941 strengthened the desire of many Americans who disliked Communism to stay out of the war.

In 1940 I had commenced my studies at the University of Cincinnati towards a bachelor's degree. During my sophomore year I became a member of the University of Cincinnati chess team and on 7 December 1941 our team went to the campus of the University of Indiana. Having defeated my opponent, I went downstairs to the lower floor of the student union building and heard on the radio that the Japanese had attacked Pearl Harbor, an event which was to have protracted influence on my life. Nearly a year passed before I received "greetings from the President" and on 13 January 1943 I was sworn into the U.S. Army with the serial number 35683098. After some service at Nichols General Hospital near Louisville, Kentucky I was assigned, on the basis of a rather lengthy examination, to the Army Specialized Training Program. While in the ASTP I studied under some outstanding professors at Ohio State University and the University of Chicago (Professors Bergsträsser and Kunstmann in particular). My chief (and prescribed) studies were in German language and area.

Having graduated after some ten months in the ASTP, I was assigned to McDill Field near Tampa, Florida. I served in various humble capacities at McDill from early 1944 to the fall of that year. In the evenings I would often take walks and watch the big B-17's going up on training flights. The officers flying them had all sorts of advantages, but I hardly felt any envy of them, since I realized that many of them would soon be flying over anti-aircraft installations defending western Europe, where scores of thousands of them were killed or captured. My interest in risking my life for the greater glory of Roosevelt & Co. was minimal. My attitude toward military service was somewhat analogous to that of the famous fictional Czech soldier Schwejk, who served in the Austrian army without any enthusiasm. (Novel by J. Hašek, 1921-1923.)

After an assignment at a Signal Corps installation near Fresno, California, where I was trained in radio monitoring of German communications, in early 1945 I was assigned to Camp Ritchie, which was located in a beautiful part of western Maryland. Camp Ritchie was the camp in which the American army trained its intelligence personnel. Many soldiers in Camp Ritchie being trained in counter-German intelligence were Jewish refugees assigned on the basis of their knowledge of the German language. In Camp Ritchie there were some standing jokes, such as "I em speakink sefen lengwitches, Angles de best." And then, what is the German word for "traffic jam"? Verkehrsmarmelade!

In Camp Ritchie I heard officers lecture on such topics as techniques of interrogating prisoners of war, map reading and obtaining knowledge of the German order of battle. (I still have the valuable handbook dated March 1945, *Order of Battle of the German Army*.) I was given the Military Occupation Number 631, that of an intelligence non-commissioned officer, (I had never applied for Officer Candidate School, and not just as a result of laziness or indifference to a higher pay scale.) Since I had no burning desire to lay down my life to further Roosevelt's criminal ambitions, I shed no tears when I learned of Roosevelt's death in April 1945 while I was still at Camp Ritchie.

In June 1945 I was transported on the huge, new *Queen Elizabeth* to England. Shortly thereafter I was sent to France. Later that summer I was transported in a dirty boxcar down past the badly bombed Bad Kreuznach. We were let out in Mainz, where I had my first close look at the terrible bombing destruction. I recall conversing with a German civilian, who expressed his doubts that there would ever be financing sufficient to rebuild the badly damaged cities. From Mainz we went to Bad Schwalbach northwest of Wiesbaden. Bad Schwalbach is an attractive old town in the western Taunus Mountains that is famous for its

mineral waters. (The famous Frankfurt engraver and publisher, Matthäus Merian, died in Bad Schwalbach in 1650.) Bad Schwalbach was the location of a pool of intelligence personnel.

My first notable assignment out of the pool was to a document center in Fechenheim, a suburb of Frankfurt. I was in a detachment of about a dozen men. Our duties consisted of going through captured records of the Oberkommando der Wehrmacht (German Supreme Command) in search of evidence against Germans who were to be tried in Nuremberg and other places. Nearly all or all of the other men in the detachment were Jewish. I can recall no evidence found in the Fechenheim deposits which would have a bearing on what is now commonly called the "Holocaust." The Jewish lieutenant in charge of the detachment did not like my presence and after some weeks he had me sent back to the intelligence pool in Bad Schwalbach. I believe that my departure from the Fechenheim document center left complete racial homogeneity in the detachment, which had been billeted in formerly German barracks in a northern suburb of Frankfurt.

My next assignment away from the pool (November 1945?) was to Internierungslager 75, as it was designated. This facility consisted of former military barracks in Kornwestheim, a city of modest size north of Stuttgart. The internees were mostly those who had held positions in the National Socialist Party or German government which were high enough to put them into the automatic arrest categories, as in the case of all former German diplomatic personnel, for example. One of the lieutenants in command of our small detachment boasted that the interned men in the facility represented the cream of German brain power and that when they were asked simple questions they could respond with outlines of doctoral dissertations. We were involved in interviewing the interned men in order to determine if they could be released, that is, if they would not come in conflict with the occupation forces and they were not likely to be "war criminals". One of the lieutenants was a half-Jew, whose father, a German dentist, visited us one time. The other lieutenant I recall being named Weil and having distinctly Semitic features and graduate degrees in psychology. Most of the men in the detachment were Jewish. The Jews did most of the interviewing. An Aryan comrade and I worked on the big files on the internees, of whom there must have been at least several hundred in the facility. It was only later that I was assigned to interviewing internees. I learned that one internee had asked for compassion for the internees since Germans had not had enough to eat for thirty years. One day some Soviet officers came to stay with us for a short time, perhaps in February 1946. They seemed to know little

English or German, but were assigned to "extraditing" men suspected of crimes against the Soviet Union. I recall that they took several.*

On a beautiful spring day, 13 April 1946, I was discharged from the army at Seventh Army Headquarters in Heidelberg, one of the few German cities of any size to have escaped heavy bomb damage. To celebrate my new freedom, I went rowing on the Neckar river. Before my discharge I had arranged to take a position in Frankfurt as a War Department Employee in the Civil Censorship Division, which censored German postal and telegraphic communications. I was involved in the censorship of telegrams. We worked in a damaged building next to the old Palace of the House of Turn und Taxis, which had been involved in the postal system of earlier centuries. This palace was in ruins, like so much of the center of Frankfurt. Many of my co-workers were trilingual, well-educated Danes. The work was pretty dull and consisted of going through stacks of telegrams looking for violations of regulations of the occupation authorities, notably in manufacturing and commerce, as well as checking names against watch lists of persons under some sort of surveillance or another. After about ten months with the CCD I found a far more interesting position with an historical unit, located in Höchst and later near the I.G. Farben building in Frankfurt am Main. The unit was engaged in translating into English accounts of the German military units which had been engaged in action against the western Allied forces. These histories were written for the most part by former members of the German general staff, but in one instance that I recall well I was given a long paper on the civilian German bombing losses written by Prof. Percy Schramm of the University of Göttingen. As I recall, official Allied estimates placed the number of deaths at something like 300,000, but Prof. Schramm presented evidence that the total must have been more like 800,000. A friend of mine told me recently that some of my translations are still on file in Washington archives. One of the generals who wrote for our historical research, General Günther Blumentritt, wrote so much for us that we joked about his having a case of "literary diarrhoea." In the historical unit I had the pleasure of working under and learning from two fine civilian gentlemen, a wise, witty and well-educated Englishman by the name of Rose and later a sophisticated South African by the name of Helmut Heitman. He had spent the war in Germany, to which he had come for treatments of a tropical disease just

*On conditions in Internierungslager 75, see *Alliierte Kriegsverbrechen* (Buenos Aires, 1953). On page 150 of the new edition published by Samisdat in Toronto, 1977 (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $15.00 + $2.25 postage), it is noted that conditions improved in the facility beginning in October 1945.

before the outbreak of the war. He was a good practical linguist who had been a court interpreter in South Africa. He seemed cynical about the flood of anti-German propaganda, even though he had been interned during the war. In the late spring of 1948 I was declared surplus from my position in the historical unit. I made some attempts to find another position, but my desire to remain in Europe was diminished by the growing and even ominous tensions between the United States and the Soviet Union. I did, however, make a trip to Berlin to be interviewed for a position there.

On 20 June 1948 the western Allies permitted German authorities to introduce a new currency in their zones of occupation to replace the old Reichsmark notes. This currency reform seemed to symbolize a new attitude toward Germany on the part of the British and Americans, but it was the pretext for the beginning of the Soviet blockade of Berlin. This cynically ruthless blockade, which continued for nearly a year, demonstrated to the world just how unscrupulous Stalin's régime was.

In Part II of this article I shall present my observations on a wide range of subjects which I could observe during 1945-1948 and on which I formed opinions and value judgements, either at the time or in later years on the basis of more information.

PART II

As a young American, during the years 1945-1948, I witnessed with sadness, anxiety and incomplete comprehension what I considered and still consider to be the greatest tragedy which has ever befallen Western Civilization, at least since the Thirty Years War (1618-1648). This tragedy of the wartime damage to Europe, as well as damage inflicted on Europe, especially Germany and eastern Europe, *after the war* has seriously impaired what might be called "the might of the West," to use a phrase employed by Lawrence R. Brown as the title of his important book (1963). The psychological and economic damage to Western Civilization, including the United States, continues to this day, as I observed in *Bulletin 19* (republished in *Liberty Bell* of January 1988). Although I was young in 1945, I was well aware of the contributions of the German-speaking areas of Europe to the "might of the West" in such diverse fields as music, art, printing, theological thought, technology and the natural sciences.

In Part I gave an autobiographical account of my involvement in the Second World War, mainly my assignments in military service in Europe (1945-1946) and as a War Department Employee (1946-1948). I now turn to observations which I made in Europe during that time and my reflections on them, based not only on what I observed during 1945-1948, but also on a great deal of information which I have acquired during the

ensuing years, information which was not available to me at the time. I also spent time in Germany during 1951, 1954, 1955, 1970, 1983 and 1986. During 1986 I interviewed a number of German historians and commenced correspondence with them.

In my perception, the conduct of the war and the occupation policies in Germany after the collapse of the German defense forces provide insights on the real motivations for the British and French declarations of war against Germany on 3 September 1939, declarations which converted the German-Polish war into a global war. In my view, these motivations were primarily economic. Even as of this writing, when there is more than empty rhetoric about German reunification, many a British voice has been expressing fears that a united Germany would strongly dominate the European economy. Let us summarize the evidence that the primary objectives of the war declared in 1939 were the economic elimination of Germany as a strong economic competitor, notably in the struggle for export markets, an intense struggle in the 1930s.

The war provided the opportunity to destroy German shipping and German factories, as well as the homes of those who worked in the German economy. (We might note here, however, that production for the German armed forces reached its zenith during the course of 1944, when it was becoming ever more apparent that Germany would be treated very harshly in case of its defeat.) Then there were the dismantlings of German factories and subsequent shipments of the machinery to the USSR, where it frequently rusted on the railroad cars by which it had been transported. These dismantlings took place for several years after the surrender of Germany in keeping with the spirit of the Morgenthau Plan. Perhaps even more important is the fact that the Allied authorities continued the principles of economic controls that had been in effect during the war when there was far less currency in circulation. During 1945-1948 I was a day-to-day observer of the results of the Allied control of the German economy. Frankly, I am not certain whether the economic policies of the Allied occupation authorities were a product of stupidity or were calculated to paralyze the German economy, but I strongly suspect that they were mainly the latter, from what I could observe.

As I recall, the prewar circulation of the Reichsmark currency totaled around RM 6,000,000,000., a rather modest amount for the size of the German economy. By the end of the war that circulation had been increased to about ten times that amount and within a rather short time the Allied occupation authorities had just about doubled that circulation by the issuing of the "M" series of notes that they put into circulation. A Jew of Lithuanian origin, Harry Dexter White, an official of the

U.S. Treasury Department, saw to it that Russian authorities received the printing plates for the currency, which circulated throughout the four zones. (White later committed suicide when his loyalty to the USSR was revealed.) The Russian issues were, as I recall, distinguished from ours only by a small dash in front of the serial number.

In the face of this huge note circulation the old laws pertaining to wage and price controls were retained, at least in principle and largely in practice. This monetary situation resulted in a severe paralysis of the German economy. People had to stand in long lines in the hope of obtaining even just loaves of bread on the basis of ration coupons, which thus became the "money" that really counted. Such conditions wasted whatever economic strength that Germany had. Many desperately hungry Germans who had justifiably lost their confidence in the Reichsmark did what they could to obtain food, soap and clothing on the black market. This activity absorbed a great deal of time on the part of the civilian population, time and energy that could have been used to produce badly needed food and goods. The black market activity involved German city dwellers and peasants and American military personnel [as well as plenty of—as we now know, "gassed" and "resurrected"—Jews domiciled in U.N.R.R.A. Camps, who set up their "trading posts" at city street corners peddling American chocolate bars, Chesterfields, Luckies, and what-have-ye to us (nicotine)-"starved" youngsters at horrendous prices! —Editor, *Liberty Bell*]. It was bitterly claimed that German peasants were getting so rich that their only lack was Persian rugs for their stables, but this was rhetorical exaggeration in most cases. After some time the Americans were able to import privately items which had become the "currency" of the black market, such as cigarettes, coffee and cooking fats. They traded these favorably for jewelry, cameras, ornate beer mugs and the like. Packs of 20 cigarettes sold for as much as 100 Reichsmark or more, and the Allied notes could be exchanged at a rate of 10 cents for a Reichsmark, a gross overevaluation under the circumstances. While it is true that many Germans whose houses and personal effects survived the bombings used the black market to keep themselves from starving, they were living on their substance in an economy that was largely paralyzed by a lack of a realistically valued currency. It was not until the currency reform of 20 June 1948 that the conditions brought about by the enforced, continued circulation of the Reichsmark really changed, although its replacement, the Deutsche Mark, got off to a rather shaky start as a result of continued rationing and an understandable pessimism abut the future value of the new currency. As I recall, the new "German" currency in the western

zones traded as low as about ten to the dollar in Switzerland during the summer of 1948. The chaos of the German currency system was vividly impressed on me on a streetcar one day. An elderly German woman was crying when she complained to a fellow passenger how she had saved her money over the years and was now experiencing its almost complete devaluation. Streetcars and trains were greatly overcrowded as a result of the fares, which were low in relation to the real value of the currency.

Since about 1870 the population of Germany expanded so much that it had to import food from overseas, as was the case with England and some other parts of Europe. During 1945-1948, for most German civilians the main economic problem was trying to live on the small amounts of food available on ration coupons. These amounts varied from time to time, from zone to zone, and from consumer to consumer, depending on occupation and ration class. Typically, during the first years of the occupation the ration coupons supplied only about 1000 to 1200 calories per day, and the quality of food was also not always especially good. American authorities eventually got around to sending a great deal of corn (in the American sense) into their zone. To Germans, "Korn" meant grain in general and they were not familiar with recipes for cooking corn, since very little corn is grown in a country as far north as Germany. I have seen some corn growing in little patches in Germany, but it is grown for fodder. I heard of some cases of German men who died from starvation in the American zone, but I believe that there were very few instances in which deaths could be directly attributed to starvation, as far as the civilian population was concerned, in contrast to deaths which occurred in considerable numbers amongst Germans in Allied prisoner of war camps, as the recent book by the Canadian author James Bacque, *Other Losses* has shown. (*Other Losses* was reviewed by Ernst Zündel in the November 1988 *Liberty Bell* and is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $30.00 postage paid.) The lack of food, fuel and soap increased the susceptibility to various diseases, of course, but with a notable exception. The food available on ration coupons included so little milk, butter, cheese, eggs and meat that the lowered fat intake is reputed to have reduced considerably the incidence of heart disease. Many Germans, it is true, supplemented what little food could be bought for very small amounts of money (as it should have been realistically valued) and ration coupons by some sort of black market activity or another, but black market activities were time-consuming and wasteful from the point of view of the economy as a whole.

A large number of Jews were living in Zeilsheim, a suburb of

Frankfurt. Zeilsheim became well-known for large scale black market activity involving gold and jewelry.

While roaming around ruined German cities and witnessing the misery, poverty and humiliation of the German population, I frequently asked myself why Germany had fought on long after it was apparently doomed to defeat. The last eight months of the war had been especially destructive. No later than the liberation of France during the summer of 1944, if not long before that, perhaps as early as the conduct of American naval operations against Germany during 1941, quite some time before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, it had become obvious that Germany was doomed to defeat. Most Germans themselves with whom I talked did not seem to have a clear grasp of this matter and those who opposed National Socialism were all too ready to ascribe the costly continuation of the war to a selfish desire on the part of leading National Socialists to save their own lives as long as possible. As the years passed, however, I began to piece together what I had witnessed and what I later learned. The main motivations for the continued resistance would seem to have been the following:

1. By the autumn of 1944 Soviet troops were beginning to push into East Prussia, where they committed mass atrocities against German civilians, as they had been urged to do by the Soviet Jewish propagandist, Ilya Ehrenburg. A notable example was the East Prussian village of Nemmersdorf. The German army temporarily recaptured Nemmersdorf and reported what it had found there. Of course, such atrocities stiffened the German will to fight on, thus increasing the mortality of Soviet soldiers.

2. Many German officers thought that the western Allies would never permit the Soviet domination of Europe and hoped that they would continue to advance to the east after occupying Germany if German forces could hold out along the eastern front. This illusory hope was founded on false assumptions. The USSR had a backward economy that was incapable of competing on world markets.

3. There was a desperate hope that new weapons might turn the tide.

4. Wars have a tendency to continue by their own momentum as a result of national pride and other factors.

5. The unconditional surrender demand made in January 1943 by Roosevelt frightened Germans who remembered what had happened to Germany in 1919 ff.

6. At Yalta Roosevelt & Co. promised harsh punishment or even death to Germans in high governmental positions.

7. The Morgenthau Plan, which was initialed by the incredibly irresponsible Roosevelt in September 1944 and which would have brought about an at least partial genocide of the German nation, be-

came known to the German government, which quite understandably publicized the information, just as it had earlier publicized the book by the Jew Theodore Kaufman, *Germany Must Perish* (1941) [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.00 + postage], which brought forth a plan for the genocide of the entire German nation by means of mass sterilization. (See the important article on the Morgenthau Plan by A. Kubek in *The Journal of Historical Review*, Fall 1989.)

The last three of these factors were political decisions on the part of the Roosevelt administration. They could hardly have been better calculated for the purpose of prolonging the war.

After the war there were still reminders of the last desperate defense efforts in the form of inscriptions that encouraged the war effort. There were stickers with the inscription, "Totaler Krieg — kürzester Krieg" (Total War — shortest war). Destroyed locomotives rusting on side tracks still bore the inscription, "Alle Räder müssen rollen für den Sieg" (All wheels must roll for victory) or "Erst siegen, dann reisen" (First attain victory, then travel). On a bombed house I saw the inscription, "Nur ein siegreicher Friede kann diesen Schaden beheben" (Only a victorious peace can alleviate this damage). On a wall in Frankfurt I saw "Frankfurt bleibt fest" (Frankfurt is going to remain firm).

Any American who saw Germany in 1945 was overwhelmed by the results of the Allied bombings, largely results of fires started by phosphorus bombs. Not only buildings were bombed, but railway installations and bridges were especially hard hit in an effort to paralyze the movement of goods. It is easy to understand how conditions in German concentration camps deteriorated under the circumstances. After all, the bombings created bad conditions for friend and foe alike. Amidst the ruins of many towns there were still huge air raid shelters with very thick concrete walls. I remember a particularly tall one in Mannheim and one camouflaged to look like a ruined building near the main railway station in Frankfurt. Even today, many of these huge concrete shelters are still standing as grim reminders of a desperate defense effort made nearly a half century ago. Something like one-fifth of the dwelling space in Germany had been destroyed and some towns (e.g., Düren) were almost completely destroyed. *(To be continued.)*

Born in Cincinnati, Ohio, Dr. Charles E. Weber served in the U.S. Army during the Second World War. He worked in various intelligence assignments, including examination of the records of the German Army Surpreme Command (OKW=Oberkommando der Wehrmacht) in the Fechenheim Document Center in connection with the Nuremberg Trials. He earned his Ph.D. from the University of Cincinnati in 1954 and has taught at the University of Cincinnati, the University of Missouri, Louslana State University, and the University of Tulsa, where he served as the Head of the Department of Modern Languages.

ACTION OR REACTION?

Separating the Wheat from the Chaff

By Travis Wayne

The tides of history and the events of man have been determined since the beginning to be either ACTIONS or REACTIONS. Understanding the past, present, and future is possible only if the observer can determine whether an occurrence was indeed an action or a reaction.

Americans have been conditioned to associate ACTION with aggressiveness, negativism, guilt; conversely, REACTION is associated with justification, naturalness, understanding. If the casual observer knows which classification applies to an event, he is able to form a viable judgment as to the positive or negative effect such an event has on his own existence or upon the existence of his people. If that observer's judgment is flawed, however, by the event being related to him as the OPPOSITE of what it actually was, then said observer's understanding and rationale are adversely affected; his ability to do any cognitive thinking will end until the deception has been corrected.

Many instances of an ACTION being presented as a REACTION, and vice-versa, are available for analyzation. The most glaring of these deceptions, intended to manipulate thought and opinion, always occur when a nation is no longer under the governing power of its own people but ruled strictly by special interests who have only their own welfare in mind. The terrible consequences of these deceptions are usually a blood-payment extracted from the ignorant victims of the manipulators. The best examples of nations so beguiled would today be England and, of course, the United States. Bear with me as I cite a few examples of these deceptions which have been quite disastrous, not only to specific nations, but to the Aryan in particular.

The Great Depression is understood by most to have been an ACTION, unexplainable, just one of those quirks of history that caused misery throughout much of the world. In reality, it was REACTION, caused by the manipulations of the super-rich oligarchy who feared the emergence of a strong and independent middle-class.

The German invasion of Poland in 1939 is taught to the dupes in all nations as an ACTION—an aggressive violation of an innocent nation's sovereignty, etc. The same may be said of the 1934 Nuremberg Laws passed by the National Socialist government of Germany, and denounced by the ruling elite in other countries as an unspeakable offense directed against the "innocent Jews of Germany." The TRUTH is

that both of these "ACTIONS" were indeed REACTIONS to extreme provocation and deprivation, and were the responses of a nation threatened by destruction from without and within. The Hitler government itself originated as a REACTION, reflecting the disgust of a people forced to believe that their choice of existence had to be under Jewish capitalism or Jewish communism (for you "conservatives," capitalism and free enterprise are in now way, shape or form, the same thing).

More recently, the "great deceivers" in control of the U.S. media exercised their power to the detriment of the nation in another glaring distortion of TRUTH. In 1968, Arab freedom fighters/"terrorists" based in Lebanon and Syria would raid Israel, then go back across the border for safety. Of course, these sorties were the only means of retaliation to a brutal and repressive assault upon the Arabs by the Zionists. The raids were effective, however, and attracted the attention of much of the world. The Israeli response was to bomb and napalm Arab villages, violating the sovereignty of both Syria and Lebanon, as well as to step up their already brutal treatment of the Palestinians within Israel. Predictably, the U.S. media headlined this Middle-East tragedy thusly: "ISRAEL STRIKES BACK." The average Joe seeing this headline and reading the accompanying tripe, saw the Israeli killing as a REACTION—therefore, justified and worthy of his sentiment and of total American support.

On the other side of the world at about the same time, Viet-Cong guerillas were striking at the U.S. military from sanctuaries inside Cambodia, then returning to their safe havens. They knew American troops were forbidden to cross the borders from Vietnam into any neighboring country. This went on until Nixon ordered Westmoreland to go after the Viet-Cong and destroy their bases of operation. How was this incident presented to the American people by the same Jewish media that had so readily excused the Israeli excursions? The headlines read "U.S. TROOPS INVADE CAMBODIA"-a violent ACTION, American violation of a nation's sovereignty; the predictable reaction of the American "sheep":—burning the flag, demonstrations, campus riots, Kent State, national disunity. Why did the headlines not read "AMERICA STRIKES BACK"? Because this would have been supportive and unifying, something those in charge did not want.

These events show the power of the Zionist-controlled media, and how it has blinded most Americans to media duplicity as well as robbing them of the ability to interpret events and to then act in their own best interests.

Most recently, syndicated columnist Mike Royko devoted his article of 1/2/90 to the recent letter-bombings that took the lives of a federal judge and a black lawyer. Royko says that the evidence points to "white

supremacists" as the murderers, and proceeds to tell us all over again about the evils of racism (White racism only, of course) and classifies the perpetrators as cowardly idiots with a malignant complex (my words, not his) who have the postal service do their dirty work for them. He uses the same column to extol the virtues of military Chief-of-Staff, Colin Powell, the mulatto whom Royko holds up as the average black. The columnist in effect asks his readers whom do they consider "supreme", the crazed White loonies or the ambitious, decorated "black" who has earned his way to the top of his profession. He intimates that the specter of Powell really must be frustrating to those terrible white racists, as Powell proves their convictions hold no truth. Royko, naturally, wants you to understand that the letter-bombings are vicious ACTIONS directed against the respectable of our society.

Well, if I may, Mr. Royko, let me say this: first, the acts may very well be orchestrated by the C.I.A./MOSSAD to satisfy the aims of the corrupt ruling clique in keeping their herd of ignorant servants in line (remember those slayings in Atlanta of black children, when national attention was focused on what was probably the work of some white racist hate-monger? When the culprit was discovered to be a black homosexual, my, how quickly the national media dropped the story!). That is certainly not beyond the realm of possibility and is more common than you might think (nobody can paint a better swastika on a synagogue than a Jew). Secondly, if you are correct, and White racialists ARE doing these things, those attacks are a REACTION, and definitely not an ACTION, as you and your cohorts portray them and want us to believe. The bombings are a REACTION to frustration at a system that has done absolutely NOTHING for White people for decades. A judicial system that frees black rapists and murderers because an all-White jury is incapable of rendering a verdict void of racial discrimination; legislation passed that uses the White man's money to subsidize food stamps, housing, preferential job hiring and contracts, solely for "minorities"; no effort or legislation to protect the White farmer from being raped by financiers who steal his income and his land; no politician with an open ear for complaints of abuse from White folks, but a myriad of these prostitutes anxious to bust their butts to prove their dedication to the welfare of any and all non-Whites. We see a White policeman in Dallas trying to arrest a black thug getting his gun wrestled away from him. We see that same black thug standing over the policeman, listening to the chants of a gathering of his fellow Ubangi tribesmen scream "Kill him! Kill him!", and we recoil in horror as the goon does just that, at the behest of his brother savages. No "racism" here; no federal marshals or FBI sent down to investigate any

"civil rights" violation; no national outpouring of disgust or sympathy from talk-show hosts; no television documentary, a la the Howard Beach incident.

No, Mr. Royko, I don't think any White racial nationalist is the least concerned one way or the other about the abilities of your show-pig mulatto. Though I may not condone the tactics, if indeed they are being committed by my people, I certainly understand WHY they are doing it, which is more than I can say for you, apparently. It is the only way left to them to strike back (REACT) at a system—which, like it or not, you are a part of—bent upon the destruction of their people. This striking back is an instinctive REACTION to a threat to their very survival.

In conclusion, one must be aware of how the Zionists and their pimps manipulate thought and opinion by their classifying of ACTIONS and REACTIONS. If you have trouble with this, a good rule of thumb is, if the "Jew-S-media" or "Jew-S-government" portrays some crucial happening to you as an ACTION, it is, in all probability, a REACTION, a symptom, not a cause; and if they swear to you that something is a REACTION, you can bet that, most of the time, the TRUTH lies in the opposite direction. After all, what else can you expect from a deceiving, lying enemy, who knows that his continued dominance and control rests upon his ability to destroy YOUR capability to think for yourself? WHITE MAN, THINK AGAIN!

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb. $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince O. Sturdza, the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!" —B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES***, Order #06003, single copy $8.00, 3 copies $21.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*." —R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00; 3 for $15.00; 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00; 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS to the EDITOR

From the F... Family:

If you didn't get a Greeting from us, it's because I (that's me—JoAnn is more responsible) sent any. The past few months have been psychologically chaotic for me. I am gradually going brain dead. JoAnn was after me about sending out Greetings but she soon stopped as I threatened to eat all of her favorite fruit cake.

I stopped teaching last June. People who hate me say that I have retired. I am really on an extended leave and collecting Social Security benefits. This was done because I needed a massive amount of time to complete the upper floor in this old house. It was a large attic with one light and lots of dust. I stuffed in heating ducts, water pipes, drains, telephone lines as well as TV cables and electrical outlets. Then came the walls, sliding doors, closets, shower, sink, cabinets, lighting fixtures and carpets. I am still working on window frames using some decent old oak that someone saw fit to cover with a million coats of cheap paint. Paint removal is something else! [All this reminds me only too well of what I had to go through in trying to remodel a more-than-120-year-old farm house in the "sticks" of West Virginia, during the past 21 years! — *Editor*]. I was not too happy with the available removers, so I formulated my own concoction. It is cheap and really works. The paint falls off the wood only slightly faster than the skin and fingernails are removed from your hands. I used plastic gloves at first but after they started to rot, I then violated all of the safety precautions. I hope to be finished with the whole mess before Spring. I don't mind the sweat, bashed fingers, missing patches of skin, slivers and bruises. The thing that rally puts me in a mood to kill, is the crap that is sold as raw material. Junk fixtures, warped lumber, split panels, etc., that have insane prices pasted on them. I hired no one since I have yet to find a painter, carpenter, plumber or whatever that could work any closer than the nearest foot. I am not an artist in this sense, but I do know a perpendicular when I see one.

The teaching thing was getting too wearing. Each new generation is lazier and dumber than the preceding one. The 1989 SAT National Average Verbal score was 412!! Imagine...that is only one step above a high level baboon. In 1965, the same score was 503. In my case, I was saddled with a bevy of students who scored in the low 200s (psychologists label this a "moron") and was expected to teach them Trig and Advanced Algebra. This nonsense eventually drives out competent teachers which are replaced by lessers.....and so it goes.

The dog had an abscessed tooth which was removed for 12 dollars. This is cheaper than the local dentists, so I'll probably start seeing a vet myself. Is there a real difference?

Save your teeth. Avoid dentists. About 5 years ago, a dentist sent Carolyn to one of those "there's gold in them thar teeth" ortho fellows. Her lower incisors came in in all different directions. We heard the usual story about deformed faces, poor mastication and earthquakes. We could avoid all of those horrors by enrolling in a lengthy plan of wiring, pulling, pasting and poking, all to the tune of a lengthy payment schedule. After a discussion with a trustworthy and obscure West Coast dentist, we decided to let nature take its course. Lo and behold, the teeth straightened themselves out, much to the envy of Carolyn's metal-mouthed friends. Last year we got another horror story about bicuspids growing out of the roof of her mouth. We were sent to a specialist who then sent us to another specialist. Oral surgery was needed together with wire loops about the teeth to "pull them up", braces, patches, poking and X-raying, invisible reweaving, and a lifetime payment schedule. Carolyn wanted to see what would happen if we did nothing. OK kid, it's your face and you are a great big teenager now. Guess what? Horrible, late and screwed up teeth are now coming in straight as a die. I suppose that the huge dental industry can only be maintained by selling services that are usually not needed.

Carolyn loves horses and skis. I tried to get her interested in cheaper sports such as bird-watching and checkers, but it didn't work. She has an exuberant time falling down the slopes and getting frostbite. She rides in horse shows once in a while and proudly displays her Reserve Champion ribbon along with the several Blues. She also has a nice Math trophy for her 1st place in the State Sigma contest. She insists that she hates math. She placed 7th nationally and 1st state-wide in a French language competition. She has accumulated a nice collection of medals, plaques and certificates for her academic work and managed to win two scholarships at secondary private schools. The public school for this district is a cross between a revolving insurrection and a halfway house, so we were happy to enter her into a private school. She is being noticed by the young fellows now, but she has managed to filter out the hormone types, much to my pleasure.

JoAnn is still at her formal job (ain't womens' lib great?) trying to save the wayward from getting into confrontations with the law. The way society is going, she'll never have to worry about a lessened demand for her services. She still makes the best apple pies this side of Grandma Cole's and the great bread keeps me from getting too appealing to the

younger ladies.

All sorts of interesting things ... a Canadian friend of mine invited me to a late lunch type of beer fest and introduced me to General Ernst-Otto Remer, the officer loyal to Hitler who rounded up those responsible for the bomb plot in July of 1944. He told several humorous tales about that period and concerning Goebbels, Hitler, and his capture and treatment at the hands of Rumanian Jews posing as American Officers. He is a very striking personality who holds his own with a beer stein, and it is easy to see why troops were loyal to him. Of course, the German side of WWII has never been told and the Hollywood version still parades about uncontested. Gen. Remer conversed mainly in German and I would have been at a total loss were it not for my good friend, who is also an Ernst. At one point, the General smiled and suggested that I learn German so that I could understand fully. I suggested that he learn English, but the suggestion was met with a smile and the statement, "Yes, but I am the General." My experience has led me to agree with Gen. Patton who remarked that the Germans were the only decent people left in Europe.

Merry Christmas and Happy New Year from all of us!

Bob, Carolyn & JoAnn
New York State

Definition—

Gas Chamber: A theater showing the latest Holocaust Dogmadrama.

* * * * *

Yalta's 'skeletons' were 'removed from history'

Before Soviet glasnost exposes American crimes against humanity during and after World War II, Patrick J. Buchanan suggests that we bring our own skeletons out of the closet.

In his column of October 30, "What Comes After the Confessions?", Mr. Buchanan notes that in Potsdam the United States agreed to the expulsion of 16 million Germans from Eastern Europe, and that 2 million of them died. Having researched this whole matter in Poland in September 1946, and later in the German refugee camps throughout the year 1948, my conclusion is that the proper number of those who died on the way out is more like 5 million.

Just west of Gdansk [Danzig, an old German city. *—Ed. LB.*] within sight of the island of Westerplatte, I risked my life in September 1946 to witness an enormous concentration camp of Germans, none of whom ever reached the West. This prompted some systematic research.

In my still-extant files, I have certified statements by witnesses that 5,000 Germans were machine-gunned to death in one horrendous hour in the main stadium of Prague; and that every evening on the way from Prague to West Germany for as far as the eye could see the telephone poles were strung with human torches, as men, women and children burned alive. Pregnant women were systematically clubbed in the stomach until they aborted or died. Catholic priests were made to run the gauntlet until their sexual organs were clubbed into hamburger. Their crime? Simply that they were Germans.

When I brought all this documentation to the United Nations' headquarters in Paris, in June 1949, the American Embassy ordered me never to reveal this information to anyone: and the military government in Germany, where I was a student, expelled me from the country. Eyewitness accounts in books by those who fled were systematically removed from even the Library of Congress. The results of Yalta and Potsdam were simply removed from history, not only by the Soviets, but by the American government.

Mr. Buchanan is the bravest columnist in America. But does he really know what he is saying when he concludes his column with the words: "Let us go back to Nuremberg and complete the work begun there—and bring all the murderers to justice." The modern generation of German youth knows nothing of such things, nor does the American. Perhaps it is better that way.

Robert D. Crane, Vienna, VA.
From *Washington Times*, 15 Nov 1989

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann:

I wanted to send you a little Christmas donation but, like most Americans, I was broke. At that, I am better off than the average American homeowner who has $20,000 in short term debt besides his mortgage. Anyway, I came into a few dollars and I am enclosing $20 as a New Years present to show my appreciation for your good work.

Dinkins [the new black mayor of New York] was hardly installed in office when the financial boom was lowered on him with front page headlines that NYC was bankrupt again. All the austerity being imposed by the Jew bankers is apparently to be blamed on him. Dinkins is an open black racist. Not one white man has yet been appointed to his administration, only Spics, Niggers and women, plus Jews in every area of finance. What is more disgusting, not one white group or newspaper has dared to protest this or even mention this. It is exactly the same as

during the carpetbagger era of the old South. Whites pay most of the taxes but have no say whatever. Blacks are supposedly in charge but the real rulers are the Jews who get most of the stealings. Already they are making service cuts and talking of more taxes. The economy has been so bad that tax collections have fallen off sharply.

AIDS is doing wonders here. A new program to test the bodies of the dead derelicts (some 8,000 unclaimed bodies are found every year) has revealed that 53% of them had AIDS. None of these were counted in the past. A recent double suicide of two AIDS fagots prompted the head of a "Gay" organization to say that there had been five suicides among his members in the last month. Most of these were not counted as AIDS deaths either. The city health department revealed that 27% of AIDS deaths were Spic and 33% Nigger. Of the remaining 40%, I estimate, 35% were Jewish and 5% White. Over the holidays, every hospital in the city was jammed full with emergency rooms having 800 patients laying on stretchers in the halls. Nobody dares complain that 20% of city hospital beds are now full of AIDS filth. Just now there was a big outcry when a Spic AIDS baby was refused admission to a hospital and died at home. But what could they have done for it at the hospital? The kid was three years old and already had been in the hospital 19 times. It was brain damaged and both its parents had already died of AIDS. A Texas legislator commented that appropriating money for AIDS treatment was pouring it down a rat hole and that AIDS carrying male prostitutes should be killed. Big outcry about this, but this is the opinion of roughly 90% of White men. In the future, such opinions will harden into action as the pressure on us continues. We owe AIDS carriers nothing but a bullet in the head and a can of gasoline to burn their bodies. I can feel compassion for victims of the plague, but they must be quarantined at once to prevent the spread of the disease. Anyone deliberately spreading the disease deserves to be killed at once. But I can applaud the Liberals' policy of no quarantine and no testing. It is allowing the plague to spread to every Jew, Nigger, Spic and faggot in the nation and will kill them all. So far it shows no signs of spreading to Whites except through injection and blood transfusion. As for a cure from the Jew-ridden medical racket, forget it. The two main anti-AIDS drugs are simply chemotherapy, the most worthless and vicious of all cancer treatments.

Amazing how many moral problems are clarified by taking a racial outlook. Abortion is a vicious crime for Whites, but for blacks it is a blessing and a public benefit. I wish they would *all* have abortions. And Jews too. Israel has 30,000 abortions per year. A toll greater than Hitler

ever inflicted. As a matter of public judgement on the relative merits of black and white, White babies are worth from $10,000 to $30,000 to childless White couples, while black babies clog the orphanages and are thrown in the trash bin.

I wish you a Happy New Year. The 1990s are going to be the decade of AIDS. Up to now the disease has just been nibbling. Now it will take big bites.

Incidentally, a Jewish publication of B'nai B'rith reveals there were only 3,600 Jews in Panama but they owned 90% of the stores looted by Noriega's trash militia. They are demanding $1 billion in compensation from the US government! Any bets on whether they'll get it?

Sincerely,
S.R., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is a gift along with my book order.

I am new to White issues, and I have grown quite fond of my White race and its many heroes. I just regret the great divisions of our people. If only we could get our minds off of petty issues and focus on the major issues of our race and its survival.

I know of no one in my area who shares my views. I've never met a Klansman or a "Nazi" or any other racist, but I share their pride. I have run across many racist publications but *Liberty Bell* is my favorite. Keep up the good work.

C.H., Westminster CA

* * * * *

Dear Mr. & Mrs Dietz:

Hope both of you are in good health and in some way enjoyed the recent holiday season. You certainly make many lives more enjoyable through your efforts with *Liberty Bell*. I thank you for your time, effort, and expenditures. May the enclosed donation help you in some way.

I see now that we had a famous fighting company of niggers in the civil war, on the Yankee side, naturally. Isn't it amazing what modern "historians" can come up with in the way of information that was hidden for decades, even centuries, from previous chroniclers of the past? I've even learned that Hannibal was a nigger, that there wouldn't have been any cattle drives in the Old West if not for the huge contribution of nigger cowboys and also that nigger combat units distinguished themselves through heroism in both World Wars! I can tell you, I'm certainly better off and more well-informed now that modern historians have enlightened me.

Keep up the good work. Maybe your "research staff" can dig something up to go into the *Bell* concerning our overwhelming debt to the niggers for their immeasurable contributions to our past! I'm sure it would be enjoyed by everyone!

R.G., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George and all the *Liberty Bell* Family:

Enclosed please find a contribution to your extremely important work of saving our White Race and spreading the truth. All *Liberty Bell* authors, especially Revilo Oliver, are excellent, and we have gotten much helpful information from your magazine throughout the years. When we read *Liberty Bell*, we are continually reminded to be very proud that we are German. Thanks very much for all your sacrificial efforts on behalf of our benighted race.

My best to you and your families. For our White Race and Truth,

E.S., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George:

The very best wishes to you and yours for a prosperous and healthy new decade—I see that once again it's *LB* renewal time. Please deduct the cost of another year's subscription from my contribution, which is enclosed.

The last few issues have been excellent. The more Professor Oliver contributes the better the issue. Mr. Carter's recent articles on "Minorityism" were quite pertinent to current events. Many savages use the excuse of oppression to justify their attacks on civilized people. I feel this will translate into more frequent and more vicious attacks. Of course, the legal and judicial criminals will have to work harder to ensure that the murdering savages are set free to continue their lifestyle. Wouldn't it be terrible if the predators were locked up and quit being a source of income for the legal and judicial criminals.

The natural drives of savages are being deliberately enhanced in order to spread more terror and destruction on society, as well as to enhance the incomes of our Executive, Legislative, and Judicial parasites. Motorists are often harassed by packs of savages while driving through a town near my parents, something that was unusual (except during the "King Years") until recently. I have heard of many recent examples of such behavior and my impression is that the savages are indeed getting restless, ready to really raise hell.

Unprepared, soft civilians will be unpleasantly surprised in such an event. The well-known incident in Miami, when a White woman was beaten to death

and a rose placed in her mouth by rampaging Congoids shouting "get the honkey!", will be a familiar sight for many who will wish it wasn't so.

Preparation will benefit those who have the intelligence and ambition to get ready for the inevitable. Confused and angry Aryans will crave effective leadership. Such a time may be our last chance .

Upon such events depends our chance for survival. The success of "respectable Conservatives," who temporarily protect us from some symptoms of decay, will not benefit our people. I would rather see a coalition of obvious Congoids and mongrelized bandits in elected positions, as they will hasten the showdown. Postponement only weakens us.

The spread of the African Plague will probably help us, provided not too many innocent people, such as the lady doctor in New York who was infected in 1983, are forced to pay with their lives for the alternate lifestyles of queers and dope addicts.

We should hope for the best, but prepare for the worst. Individual preparations will vary, and should be done in secrecy. Intelligent planning will pay dividends.

The chances for German re-unification seem good, regardless of Jewish apprehensions. Maybe the media shysters will produce another blast of lies about baby-roasting or lampshade factories to combat these feelings of nationalism. The Jews sure dislike the Republicans [the Republican Party in Germany].

That's about it for now; I hope you and Mrs. Dietz continue to enjoy good health necessary to perform your services to thinking Aryans.

Hail Thor!

F.G., U.S. Army, Europe

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thank you for the reminder that my subscription is a bit overdue. If I ever had to cut back on the literature I subscribe to, your's would be the last to go.

The four articles by Zündel, Stuart, Tyndall and Schmidt give a much needed perspective on the events in Europe that is impossible to obtain from our controlled press.

Reading about the events in Germany, and especially Tyndall's analysis of history, reminded me of some graffito I saw on a wall a while back. "Destiny—the fact that no matter which road you take, you will arrive where you are going." As Tyndall stated, two World Wars, tens of millions of White lives and Germany is back where it is supposed to be: the center of gravity in Europe. England paid for its stupidity with the

loss of her empire and Americans paid by losing control of their destiny to a bunch of Asiatic aliens from Eastern Europe.

Enclosed the cost of my sub renewal and some extra for your work. Also some addition to the above for four issues of January 1990 *Liberty Bell* so I can give them to friends.

Sincerely,
T.K., Alaska

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

I have just sent you a money order to renew my subscription, the balance is a donation.

Here in Europe we are witnessing the rapid collapse of Communism, which had kept half of our continent in subjection and things look more promising now than they have in a long time. Much success for the Nineties!

Yours Sincerely,
P.L., Netherlands

* * * * *

Dear George:

Enclosed is a money order for a 1st Class renewal...

The events in Europe and the Soviet Union give us hope, but I figure "democracy" has been such a good money maker and indoctrination tool for the Jews that they are exercising the preferable option for their aggrandizement. You can bet that they will be the middlemen between the U.S. and the eastern bloc and that part of the deal will be a suppression of "anti-Semitism."

If Germany, once reunited, can be such a powerful economic force that the U.S. can be aced out along with our Jewish control, perhaps Europe will have a chance. If this happens, of course, we can expect another war with the U.S. and Israel against Germany and perhaps the Soviet Union. —We shall see...

Sincerely,
M.B., California

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

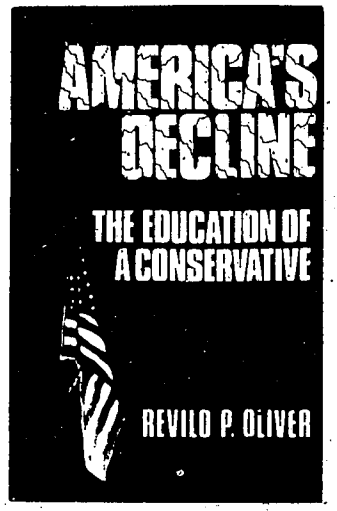

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

MUST WE FOR EVER BE INFERIOR?

by John Tyndall
page 7

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. Charles E. Weber:
GERMANY 1945-1948, Recollections and Reflections of an American Veteran, Part III, page 1.

Colin Jordan:
HITLER WAS RIGHT!, page 23;
THE ENEMY WITHIN, page 31;
WAR CRIMES WITCH-HUNT UNDER WAY WORLDWIDE, page 39;
MURDER AT SPANDAU, page 40.

Professor Revilo P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS,
MORE ON AN ENGIMA, page 54

VOL. 17 - NO. 8 APRIL 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

GERMANY 1945 - 1948

Recollections and Reflections of an American Veteran

By

Charles E. Weber

PART III

In what happened to Germany and Japan after they laid down their arms there lies a striking anomaly. Germany was a nation with Christian traditions and a European intellectual development. It was racially similar to its adversaries, at least its western adversaries. Japan was not only different in these respects but had attacked the United States in a manner which could hardly have been better calculated to provoke a desire for revenge. Japan, however, received far more lenient treatment after it laid down its arms. It was not divided into four zones of occupation nor its territory (as of 1930) greatly reduced, nor a large number of its people killed during massive expulsions of its populations. Even its soldiers who surrendered probably received better treatment than disarmed German soldiers on the whole. The Japanese head of state, Emperor Hirohito, was allowed to continue his reign.

How did this anomaly come about? Were these differences a result of different attitudes on the part of Generals Eisenhower and McArthur toward their defeated enemies or were directives for Germany and Japan from Washington of a different nature? If so, was Germany considered at that time a greater economic threat, so that German productive capacities had to be severely limited? The status of Austria was still another matter. Austria was considered to have been a victim of "aggression" and received milder treatment, even though it was also divided into four zones of occupation, like Germany. The Germans had a bitter joke about this situation: The Austrians had only one Nazi and they sent him to us. (On attitudes of Austrians toward National Socialism, see John M. Ries' review of the book by E.B. Buckley, *Hitler's Hometown: Linz, Austria, 1908-1945* in the *Journal of Historical Review*, Fall, 1989, pages 380-383.)

After the end of hostilities General Eisenhower continued to command American occupation forces in Germany for several months. Eisenhower showed little compassion for the defeated German nation and was no doubt responsible for at least some of the decisions on handing over German soldiers and others who had fought against Communism to the Russians, the infamous "Operation Keelhaul," one of the most stupid acts (if not one actually disdainful of American interests) done by American authorities in Germany. Eisenhower's attitudes toward Germans were in spite of his German name with an Anglicized spelling, or perhaps even a result of it. As is well known, General Patton, the great American com-

mander of armed forces, became much more sympathetic with the German population, but he was killed in the American Zone in an automobile "accident" on 21 December 1945. There is evidence that General Eisenhower had a personal hatred of Germans, but I do not rule out the possibility that this hatred was feigned for the purpose of furthering his career and to have earned the amazingly rapid promotions which he had been given. These rapid promotions were pointed out by Robert Welsh in his bitterly critical book on Eisenhower published in 1963, *The Politician*. After all, much of Eisenhower's career had extended through the years of the Roosevelt administration. (As to the question of Eisenhower's merits as a military officer, see *U.S. News & World Report* of 1 September 1986, pp. 28-41, "Ike: Overrated Warrior?" (Reviewed in our *Bulletin No. 6.*)

For some time after the war American soldiers were forbidden to "fraternize" with the German population, although there could hardly have been any real military danger from their doing so, since there was virtually no underground resistance to the Allied occupation after the organized German armed forces had laid down their arms. The real reason for the prohibition was more likely the fear that "fraternization" would have given Germans the opportunity to neutralize some of the anti-German indoctrination and propaganda to which American military personnel had been subjected. A few weeks after the war in Europe, American forces evacuated Saxony and Thuringia, of which Saxony had particularly important mining and industrial resources. These areas were served on a silver platter to the Communists, with whom Eisenhower had been so sweetly fraternizing. Approximately one half of the area of Germany (as of 1937) came under Soviet control.

On the whole, the behavior of the American soldiers toward the German civilian population was pretty decent and in some cases even chivalrous, and that in spite of the fact that American military personnel had been subjected to rather energetic anti-German indoctrination and propaganda in various forms, including indoctrination and training films. In addition, the American media—especially the film industry—gave very effective support to the war effort against Germany, quite in contrast to the rôle of the American media during the American participation in the war in Vietnam.

There were, however, distressing exceptions to the general behavior of American soldiers in Germany during the months following the surrender of the German armed forces. I recall that during the time when I was stationed in Kornwestheim I encountered a crude, stupid truck driver who boasted that he had killed Germans with his truck. In fact, the incidence of automobile accidents was very high on the part of American military personnel and I was myself almost killed by poorly disciplined

American drivers. After the war (!) some 90% of the sculptures by the famous artist, Arno Breker, were destroyed by American soldiers.* On 13 September 1945 the distinguished composer, Anton Webern, was shot by an American soldier near Salzburg.

I had the impression that attitudes of American soldiers toward the German population varied considerably with educational and social levels of their family backgrounds. In well educated families there was usually an awareness of German cultural and scientific achievements, a factor which no doubt moderated the attitudes of soldiers from such families toward the defeated Germans. Many American soldiers from humbler backgrounds felt that Germany was, at least in a material sense, closer to the United States than any other country in which they had been previously on duty, most notably England and France. It has been observed, probably correctly, that American soldiers from the southern states were the most sympathetic with the plight of the Germans and it has been suggested that this was a result of historical circumstances, namely the fact that areas from which they had come had been subjected to a harsh occupation ("Reconstruction") after the surrender of the Confederacy in 1865.

The harsh conditions imposed on the German civilian population (not to mention the German prisoners of war who were detained for long periods in camps), especially during 1945-1948, were essentially the result of directives from Washington and the resultant continuation of the very harsh policies toward Germany that developed under the Roosevelt administration. These policies included the demand for unconditional surrender of Germany which Roosevelt made as early as January 1943, an irresponsible act which was bound to strengthen the German will to resist and thus to increase the danger to lives of American soldiers like myself. Roosevelt's readiness to sacrifice American soldiers for political aims was not only manifested in the demand for unconditional surrender. It has been claimed, I believe correctly, that Roosevelt could have saved lives of many soldiers and sailors by providing them promptly with information available to him on the coming attack on Pearl Harbor, but that he deliberately allowed an even greater toll of American military personnel

*Letter dated 23 January 1990 from B. John Zavrel, President of the Arno Breker Society International, Inc. During recent years Mr. Zavrel has made repeated attempts to learn about the circumstances of this incomprehensible destruction of important works of art. In extensive correspondence with the Central Intelligence Agency Mr. Zavrel appealed for the release of a report dated 8 April 1947 concerning the matter. He cited the Freedom of Information Act but thus far the CIA has withheld the information sought by Mr. Zavrel, as if great secrets vital to the defense of the United States could be contained in the report.

in order to set the stage for a vigorous war effort and to justify his previous policies toward Japan, as well as to open a "back door" to war in Europe. I am strongly inclined to agree with Prof. Revilo Oliver's assessment of Roosevelt and his designating Roosevelt as the "Great War Criminal." During 1943-1946 I served in the armed forces of the United States and followed orders, but I had no enthusiasm for the war and distrusted the conduct and objectives of the war, so much so that I was interrogated on this matter when I was in intelligence training camp in Camp Ritchie. My doubts about the conduct and objectives of the war did not distinguish me from many American soldiers, however. Even Roosevelt's chief military lackey, Eisenhower, complained that many of the American soldiers to whom he talked had no real conception of the aims of the American involvement in Europe.

Attitudes of Germans toward National Socialism, even during its most successful years, when it was undoubtedly very popular, had never been especially simple and unvaried. (See my comments in *Bulletin No. 33* on Phillip Jenninger's famous speech before the Bundestag in November 1988.) Attitudes on the part of various components of the population also varied, on average. (See my review of O.E. Remer's *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler* in *Bulletin No. 11*, page 4.) The central factor in the attitudes of Germans toward National Socialism after the war was undoubtedly the fact that Germany had suffered a terrible, indeed catastrophic, defeat under the National Socialist government after desperate and costly defense measures which demanded great sacrifices.

The western Allies undertook a vigorous program of "Denazification" in the form of trials for "war crimes," compelling all adult Germans to fill out lengthy questionnaires under the penalty of perjury, automatic arrest categories, dismissal of former members of the NSDAP from their employment and having German authorities examine former NSDAP members for the purpose of putting them into specific categories of "guilt" by special courts ("Spruchkammern"). "Denazification," after all, was based on a cynical disregard of an important legal principle going back to ancient times and embodied in our own Constitution, Article I, Section 9, where ex post facto laws are prohibited.

This process of political reëducation caused bitter divisiveness amongst Germans. Defeat is an orphan. The terrible horrors of the final months of the war caused many a German to remark with resignation, "Lieber ein Ende mit Schrecken als ein Schrecken ohne Ende." (Rather an end with terror than a terror without end.) I recall a sort of joke which was making the rounds and which went something like this: Who is hardest on former National Socialists? The Russians? No. The British? No.

The French? No. The Americans? No. Well, who then? The Germans themselves!

An ironic poem also made the rounds amongst those who had disliked National Socialism or who claimed that they had. It went something like this:

Wir waren alle in der Partei,
Wir waren überall dabei,
Wir schrien stets und laut "Heil Hitler!"
Wir waren alle große Profitler,
Wir nannten den Führer ein höheres Wesen,
Doch Nazis sind wir nie gewesen.

(We were all in the Party, we were with it everywhere, we cried steadily and loudly, "Heil Hitler!", we were all great profiteers, we called the Führer a higher being, but Nazis we never were.)

When former members of the NSDAP were tried by the Spruchkammern they frequently presented what became known as "Persilscheine." Persil is the brand name of a widely sold laundry detergent, so "Persil coupons" were attestations that the defendants in question had not been such bad people in spite of their membership in the NSDAP and that they were "clean." Obviously, too, the "Denazification" process also presented opportunities for personal vindictiveness and other abuses.

Although I was myself involved in the "Denazification" process during my military service, notably when I worked in Internierungslager 75 in Kornwestheim during 1945-1946, I found myself tormented by the question of whether or not I would have joined the NSDAP if I had been a German man born in the early years of the century. If I had been, I would have witnessed the defeat of my homeland, the humiliating loss of German territory and overseas colonies, the partial Allied occupation (mostly west of the Rhine), the severe limitation of German defense forces and the economic chaos during the time of the Weimar Republic, namely the hyperinflation of 1922-1923, and the massive unemployment during 1930 ff. Many Germans saw in National Socialism the only possible path to a restoration of decent economic conditions and a restoration of national dignity by overcoming the conditions created by the Versailles Treaty. Then, too, many foreigners were favorably impressed with Germany when they came to see the Olympic Games in 1936. No less a person than the Prince of Wales, the future King Edward VIII, manifested admiration for developments in Germany. The Munich agreement on the Sudetenland in 1938 even gave foreign recognition to a need to revise the terms of the Versailles Treaty.

The war which England and a somewhat hesitant France declared

against Germany on 3 September 1939 left Europe physically deeply scarred, psychologically demoralized, economically depressed and politically largely enslaved to brutal Communist governments. During the course of the following years England, France, the Netherlands, and Belgium lost their overseas empires except for remnants. Militarily, National Socialist Germany had been entirely crushed by overwhelming numbers and resources in spite of its determined defense. Today it seems that the most significant heritage that could be derived from National Socialism would be the will of the Aryan nations to survive culturally and racially. It is reasonable to assume that the besieged Aryan component of the population of the United States will become ever more aware of the National Socialist heritage as it struggles against ever greater forces aligned against it, forces which will severely test its capacity to survive in any sort of meaningful way. Furthermore, it is also reasonable to assume that National Socialist Germany will be reëvaluated by future generations of Aryan Americans in spite of all the shrewd, well financed efforts to denigrate it.

* * *

I have in my reference library a rather large book (247 pages, 23 1/2 x 17 cm), *So lebten wir... Ein Querschnitt durch 1947* (That is the way we lived... a cross section through 1947). The book was published with the permission of the Military Government in December 1947 by the Scherer-Verlag in Württemberg in a printing of only 5000 copies. This book was written by a number of German authors on such topics as the status of the Saar area, the Soviet Zone, Berlin, the black market, student life, the attitudes toward the National Socialist past, prisoners of war still in Allied camps, refugees, the status of German medicine, and the currency question. The chapter on the status of German prisoners of war, of whom there were still many in captivity as late as December 1947 (pages 144-152) [my elder brother, captured in April of 1945, was not released from a Soviet prisoner of war/slave camp until November 1949! —*Editor*], is of renewed interest in view of the revelations by the Canadian author James Bacque in his recent book, *Other Losses* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $30 postpaid], which has caused a sensation in Canada. Thus far we have encountered reviews of *Other Losses* in *Christian News* (4 December 1989), *GANPAC Brief* of November-December, *Instauration* of January 1990, *Liberty Bell* of November 1989, and *Unabhängige Nachrichten* of November 1989, where it is stated that a German edition has already appeared under the title, *Der geplante Tod.* □

Your support is needed — Your subscription, book orders and contributions are our life blood: subscribe, order and contribute today!

MUST WE BE FOR EVER INFERIOR?

We will never recover from the British disease, says John Tyndall, until we learn to tell causes from symptoms

NEW YEAR'S EVE 37 years ago was a day that I shall always remember because it was my first day ever on foreign soil. An eighteen-year-old national serviceman, I had just finished basic training in the Royal Artillery and had been posted to my service regiment in Hohne, West Germany.

Wearing one's country's uniform abroad was an experience which, for me at any rate, served to concentrate the mind on the larger issues and priorities. Up till that time I had never had any doubt that Britain was a great nation, perhaps the greatest of nations. It was still then possible to talk of the British Empire in the present tense. Casting one's thoughts over the whole panorama of human endeavour back across the ages, it was difficult to think of any race whose achievements had excelled our own. Finally, had we not, just a short time ago, emerged victorious from a war, as we usually did? I was now in the land that had been defeated in that war, and the army to which I had belonged was one of its conquerors and occupiers.

Rather naive and over-simplistic thoughts, the reader will probably observe. Indeed they were, but they were the thoughts of a youngster still in his teens, not as yet very well informed as to the realities of the modern world, but of ordinary healthy patriotic instincts. Such thoughts, I hasten to add, did not seem at the time any reason to strut and swagger, least of all to act in an overbearing manner towards the locals. But they did, I believed, provide ground for a quiet pride and self-confidence, for an inner feeling that we were the inferior of no nation and needed to bow to none.

How spectacularly the world picture has changed since that time!

Germany, the vanquished and conquered nation of those days of my youth, has risen from the ashes and surpassed us in almost every field you care to name. Britain, one of the 'victorious' powers of World War II, has experienced 37 years of defeat and degeneracy on nearly every front. The verdict of the war has been entirely reversed. Germany and Japan are the victors in today's world. And their wartime adversaries and post-war overlords? Apart from our own sick-

ening decline, we have seen the steady erosion of American power, as that country has lapsed into economic insolvency, the total collapse of internal order and irreconcilable racial division. More recently we have seen the Soviet Union beginning to come apart in a wave of nationalist unrest coming in the wake of decades of economic incompetence and political corruption.

But it is the condition of Britain that should occupy our minds the most because we are British. Our record, beside that of the nation over whose defeat our leaders and opinion-moulders gloated in 1945, has been pathetic, and it was amply exposed by Graham Turner in the *Daily Mail* of the 8th January. In an article headed 'Why do the Germans live better than us?' the writer put the spotlight on the spectacular differences in economic performance between our two nations over the past 30-odd years, pointing to West Germany's £50 billion trade surplus last year by comparison with Britain's £20 billion trade deficit, with £8 billion of this with West Germany itself.

According to Turner, it is expected that this year the latter deficit will rise to £11 billion. What is more, he said:—

> ...it is in areas where the performance of our own manufacturing industry has sagged most alarmingly—engineering and motor vehicles—that the Germans are advancing. Last year, for example, the German motoring industry earned a surplus of £25 billion abroad, while our own made a trading loss of £6 billion.

A fact which, of course, is well demonstrated when we drive along our roads, littered as they are with Mercedes, Volkswagen and BMW cars and Mercedes and MAN lorries—with no corresponding presence of Austins, Rovers, Jaguars, Leylands or ERFs on the roads of Germany.

As to the causes of this superior German performance, Turner went on to list a number of factors. The first was hard work. "The devotion to work as the central cause of human fulfillment," he said, "is certainly still deep in the German psyche. He then quoted a production manager of a chainsaw factory as saying:—

> 'Our workers do have a very high commitment. If one of our machines breaks down, they will stay till eight or nine at night to mend it—and they do that without us even having to ask them."

"Doing a perfect job," said Turner, "requires intensive training, and:—

> ...the Germans have a passion for training unequaled in the western world. The latter stages of their educational system are a massive machine expressly designed to churn out the skills which are essential for companies who want to sell highly-priced goods overseas.

And he continued:—

> Seventy per-cent of all German youngsters spend three years [in on-the-job training in an office, bank, or trade shop of their choice, to acquire the *practical* knowledge and experience necessary for their chosen trade, which is supplemented by two days of *theoretical* training at vocational schools or Schools of Commerce —Editor, *Liberty Bell*] to learn a trade or skill. Nor are these schools the lowly-regarded institutions of last resort they so often are in Britain 'with teachers who feel themselves to be second-rate and students who regard themselves as inferior,' as Hartmut Mattees, a teacher in a Stuttgart school, found when he visited Britain.

In addition to having an education system miles ahead of our own when it comes to training young people for aptitude and success in the modern world, the Germans (like the Japanese) also channel far more investment into new technology and industrial modernisation than does Britain. These facts Mr. Turner amply demonstrated in his article, and then mentioned a further one, perhaps less widely known. The Germans, he said:—

> ...also have a secret weapon which we signally lack: an entire population which is fiercely critical of the goods and services it buys, will accept nothing less than the best and is vociferously angry when it does not get that perfection.

The article concluded with a quote from a Daimler [Daimler Benz—maker of the unsurpassed Mercedes Benz motor cars. —Editor, *Liberty Bell*] shop steward, who said:—

> 'We are now the best. That is in the workers' hearts here, and we are proud of it.'

To which the writer added his own postscript:—

> Justly proud too, and until we are prepared to apply ourselves as the West Germans have we shall remain one of their industrial colonies.

SO WHAT'S NEW?

All of the foregoing will, of course, be greeted by the nodding of many heads, but just where does that lead us? Thousands of articles along just the same lines as Mr. Turner's must have appeared in hundreds of newspapers, magazines and trade journals in Britain over the past 20 or 30 years in which Germany's superior economic performance has become increasingly evident. All the factors in this superior performance have been extensively discussed in our country, so that there really is no longer an excuse for any moderate-

ly well informed person here being ignorant of them. One or two additional factors are not so extensively discussed or known, and we highlighted one of these in December when we reprinted a chapter from the book *The Money Bomb*, by James Gibb Stuart, [see *Liberty Bell*, January 1990, page 15] in which the author pointed out that the German economy started in 1945 from a position of being debt-free by contrast with our own, which was in pawn to the international bankers. The importance of such a factor should not be underestimated, but it provides nowhere near a full explanation of German superiority, which is primarily due to the factors mentioned by Mr. Turner and listed in much the same way by countless other British writers and analysts over the years.

And the fact is that, notwithstanding all this evidence, nothing has changed. No British remedy has been adopted. We have not, in this country, applied our abundant knowledge of the reasons for the Germans' and Japs' success and our own failure to any effective scheme of action to put things right.

And this is the reality despite all the plentiful Thatcherite rhetoric on the subject. At the beginning of the Thatcher decade we were promised so much in the way of enterprise, energy and initiative to improve things in Britain. We were promised a veritable revolution that was going to rejuvenate our industry by getting rid of old habits of sloth, inefficiency and outdated practices. We were even told—and for several years many believed—that this was actually happening, that British industry was making a dramatic recovery in performance, that we were closing the gap between ourselves and our rivals.

Now, ten years later, all this can be seen as pure illusion. We are still stuck back at the starting blocks while our rivals remain miles ahead of us. The grand economic recovery was just a figment of Mrs. T's imagination—made plausible by the propaganda skills of Saatchi & Saatchi. It has been like the much-heralded campaign to clean up the country's filth and untidy town centres—always something that was **about** to happen but never actually did happen, the object of grandiose plans and projections but never a visible reality.

These things—along with immigration controls, a tightening up of law and order and the preservation of the British sovereignty in the face of the bureaucrats and regulators of the EEC—have been part of the Santa Claus world in which dwell the publicists of the Tory Government—hallucinatory drugs to keep the brute masses happy and prevent them asking too many awkward questions.

To summarise, despite plenty of knowledge as to what has to be

done to get Britain moving, there has been absolute paralysis when it comes actually to doing it. Seen against the background of this reality, what many have thought to be the **causes** of our decline may be recognised as nothing more than **symptoms**. To penetrate through to the underlying origins of the British disease, we must dig much deeper.

MASTER RACE?

Hitler believed the Germans to be superior to other peoples and, not entirely surprisingly, such a belief was bitterly resented outside Germany. In the East, the Japanese, at the same time, developed their own theory of racial supremacy along similar lines. This, too, was understandably resented—and, of course, equally hotly repudiated.

But the snag of all this resentment and repudiation is that in the years subsequent to World War II the rest of the world has so far done nothing to prove such theories wrong. Quite the contrary, despite overwhelming military defeat and destruction (the result, it might be added, solely of greater weight of numbers and firepower and not of any superior fighting prowess), the Germans and Japanese have turned the tables on their conquerors and succeeded in the post-war years while the latter have failed. And the more dogmatically asserted the post-war 'democratic' doctrine of universal race-equality the more thoroughly that doctrine has been contradicted by the peerless achievements of the Germans and Japanese in rebuilding their countries and attaining world economic and technological hegemony, while their wartime adversaries have become steadily weaker and less competent.

The big question arising out of all this is: is such obvious superiority a genetic one, or does it have other causes?

These days, to venture into discussion on the question of whether one race is genetically superior to another is to tread, in Britain at least, on dangerous ground—something I myself know a little about as I have served a term in jail for just such a crime. I can, however, at least say this much without fear of further imprisonment: I know Germany well and am convinced that such genetic differences as exist between its people and ours are very minor ones. Both Germans and Anglo-Saxons are sub-divisions of the same basic Northern European racial family. Both contain Nordic majorities and both harbour a substantial Celtic element—though in the case of the Germans this is less generally known than in ours. The majority of Germans, if they were to walk down a street in this country,

would not be identifiable as foreigners, and the same would be true of Britons in Germany. I was struck by the physical similarity of Britons and Germans when a young soldier in Germany at the time earlier mentioned, and if physical similarity does not automatically indicate mental similarity it does at least indicate the strong possibility of a similar genetic mental make-up, particularly when it is known that the parties concerned have similar ethnic origins. This is not to say that a different environment and upbringing may not result in a differing form of mental development.

When the environment and upbringing have been the same, Anglo-Saxons and Germans have not shown any marked variations in aptitude or performance. This can be seen by the comparisons between people of British and German stock mainly born and brought up in the United States. In intelligence tests conducted among American servicemen in World War I those of British descent did not score less than those of German descent. Among the ranks of great American achievers, Anglo-Americans and German-Americans are represented about equally in proportion to their total numbers. Interestingly enough, although the United States has over 50 million people of German descent, this section of the population has not produced one single great composer—although Germany, together with Austria, has produced at least fifteen.

Donald Day, North European correspondent for the *Chicago Tribune* before and during World War II, said in his fascinating book *Onward Christian Soldiers:*—

> Many Germans cannot understand how it was possible for the extremely large German element among our (America's) immigrants to become assimilated into American life so thoroughly and so quickly. As a boy I recall how in Chicago the city was proud it had almost half a million Germans among its inhabitants. They were certainly by far the most cultured element among our foreign-born population... They had pleasant homes and lived in clean surroundings... But this German element, like the Scandinavian element, did not organise its own schools. As in other American cities with similar settlements such as Milwaukee, St. Louis and Indianapolis, the Germans and Scandinavians sent their children to American schools. And within two generations the German newspapers, *turnvereins* and other social organisations disappeared completely.

THE IMPRINT OF HISTORY

Here what Day seems to be hinting at is the fact that the Germans, while genetically similar to Anglo-Saxons, have developed a culture and way of life that are profoundly different in many

respects, the difference stemming from diverse intellectual and political development which, in their turn, are perhaps the consequences of very dissimilar geography and history. The Germans, a land people of continental Europe, have always lived close to external danger and been subjected frequently to external conquest. In the Thirty Years War, in the Napoleonic Wars and in the two World Wars of the present century, they have known catastrophe, death and suffering on a scale that is quite outside the British experience and comprehension, and such adversity, as Nietzsche said, when it does not destroy, makes one stronger. The British, by contrast, a maritime people on the European periphery, have obtained relative protection from the same upheavals, largely by reason of their peripheral position but also by reason of the Channel—a much more formidable strategic obstacle in past times than it is now. Also, during the past three centuries, we British have had access to a whole vast new world across the oceans in which our racial energies could be absorbed and in which, for most of the time, such conflict as we experienced has been with primitive peoples with whom we could easily deal.

Not for many centuries has Britain had disputed borders with any continental European power, whereas over the same centuries Germany, and her constituent states, have had them constantly.

Graham Turner, in his *Daily Mail* article, gave an example of the stimulus given by suffering in German history when he said:—

> The reasons for Germany's staggering industrial success are clear enough. The first, quite simply, is terror: the terror of millions of men and women who lost everything in 1945, who had neither beds to sleep in nor food to eat and who yearned to regain their former status. Eleven million came from the East in two years, and the trickle in the decades which followed has become a flood again.

He went on to quote a German sociologist, who said:—

> 'Every one of these refugees has given a very dynamic impulse to our economy, and all of them have passed on to their children the importance of being diligent because of a fear that they might lose everything again.'

But, of course, all this only amounts to an affirmation of what has become a constant throughout so much of German history: familiarity with hardship, with life in the raw. By such experience people 'grow' mentally and spiritually. Mr. Turner might have expanded his theme a good deal further: rather than dwell merely upon the impetus this experience gives to **individual** drive and ambition, he could also have stressed its effect on the **collective** consciousness, giving rise to institutions and social convention much

more urgently geared to the needs of group survival. Here we can see a marked difference between the German and Anglo-Saxon concept of individualism. To the German mind, individual qualities are resources to be used in the service of the community, while individual is seen to be valuable just to the extent that it provides the individual with time, opportunity and latitude to give full flower to his talents in pursuit of communal objectives and interests. In the Anglo-Saxon concept, on the other hand, individual freedom is seen as a self-justifying end, while society, state, law and government are visualised merely as necessary evils, accepted to the extent that they are required to serve the individual, and no more.

Likewise, with the German and Anglo-Saxon concepts of nationhood. In the first, the nation is seen as a community linked by blood and by a mystical force of common destiny. In the second, it is an institution of convenience, established for the mutual self-interest of so many millions of individuals who happen at any time to inhabit a geographically defined area. This Anglo-Saxon concept of nationhood, derived as it is largely from the now discredited 18th Century 'Enlightenment', has been taken to the four ends of the earth by British migrants who have opened up new continents, and is today the bedrock on which such states as the USA, Canada, Australia and New Zealand are founded. In South Africa it governs the thinking of the English-speaking population—which provides one of the reasons for the vast psychological divide between this people and the genetically similar Afrikaners, whose history is founded on struggle and whose concept of nationhood owes much more to German than to British sources of inspiration.

This very basic cultural and intellectual divide accounts in no small part for the different responses of our two peoples, British and German, to the seductions of 'democracy'. While Anglo-Saxons have fallen for this swindle with the infatuation and wonderment of children grabbing at presents from the Christmas tree, to Germans the democratic form of government and society constitutes just one among numerous theories of politics, to be evaluated, along with each other, on grounds of utility. For a large part of their history, Germans have not embraced democratic institutions—for the practical reason that they did not see them as providing the kind of leadership and organisation required for survival. And at those times when they have embraced them, as today, they have done so against the background of a cultural tradition very different to that of the Anglo-Saxon. Generally speaking, this culture has been a strong and

disciplined one, shaped by adult perspectives gained from experience of the storms and stresses of history—by contrast with the Anglo-Saxon culture, which, with all its virtues and attractions, is a relatively 'laid-back' one, and possessed of considerably less maturity.

Thus does the person of German stock born and raised in an Anglo-Saxon cultural environment become an Anglo-Saxon in almost all but name. By contrast, such people as Houston Stewart Chamberlain and Winifred Wagner (*nee* Williams), transplanting themselves into a German cultural environment, become almost "more German than the Germans."

SUBSTANCE AND FORM

The racket which operates under the name of 'democracy' has in the case of modern West Germany been imposed by the Allied occupation forces as a consequence of the German defeat in World War II, just as its predecessor of Weimar was imposed through defeat in World War I. Anglo-Saxon 'democracy', on the other hand, is the product of much deeper cultural forces stemming from national history and development. In the second instance, democratic institutions represent something of **substance**, no matter how shallow and flimsy the substance may be. In the first, they represent merely **form**. An infantile 'democracy' functioning against the background of an adult culture will be largely a procedure of 'going through the motions', whereas the thinking applied to vital public questions will still bear the marks of the adult culture underlying the process. It is for this reason that contemporary German 'democracy', with all its undoubted faults and abuses, never descends to quite the same silliness as British or American 'democracy', under which debate is at the level of the kindergarten and political behaviour assumes the quality of vaudeville.

Though the **forms** of 'democracy' and 'liberalism' are currently prevalent in West Germany, the underlying culture of the older Germany still survives strongly, with its impassioned will to excellence and its intolerance of the sloppy, the lazy and the second-rate. Not only is this seen in the German attitude to economic activity, to care of public and private places and to education of the young, it is even seen in the field of sport, where today the combined achievements of East (Central) and West German athletes and gamesplayers put the rest of the world in the shade. Why does this happen? Even if there is some genetic cause, this would not account for the wide gulf in standards between German sportsmen and others of Northern European

type. The difference is, of course, that the Germans simply try **harder** and have a stronger desire to win!

We see a particularly stark example of the immense divide between the British and the German mind when we look at the question of **organisation.** We are accustomed to looking on the Germans as very able organiser, but is it not really a case of different attitudes towards the whole principle of organisation as such? A mature and disciplined culture is going to be one that recognises the necessity for organisation and planning as essential factors in getting things done properly, and this, *ipso facto*, is going to produce plenty of people who are capable organisers. Before aptitude in the arts and skills of organisation must come acceptance of the **organisational ethos.** Some strange inhibition in the Anglo-Saxon psyche (no doubt conditioned by the drivel we read which passes for political philosophy) seems to recoil from the idea of organisation except for the most trivial of purposes—or the idea of intensity of effort except in pursuits of the same kind. Is this difference genetic? I think I have already given evidence that it is not. It can only, therefore, be seen as a difference of response to differing national circumstances. If we accept the dictum that necessity is the mother of invention, we may conclude that the necessities of Germany's history have given birth to the ethos of national organisation for national survival—together with that of effort and struggle towards excellence. By contrast, we in Britain, and today in other Anglo-Saxon countries as well, seem to be governed by the view that "few things matter and nothing matters very much."

Returning to the question of the work-ethic, it could be that Graham Turner has got this matter a little out of focus as a factor determining differences in German and British economic performance—at least in recent times. Certainly the Germans worked much harder than we did in the couple of decades following World War II. It is doubtful that they do today, at least in their places of employment. They most assuredly are worked harder at school and at university, and for better purpose, with the result that they join the nation's workforce much better qualified in economic skills. That, rather than hours registered on factory clocks, is the probable reason for the far superior German record. On the other hand, German managers most certainly do work harder—but could that not be because German managers in industry are of a generally superior type? In Britain we have a habit of sending our brightest and most ambitious young people into the occupations that are of the least importance in making for national prosperity and success. We probably have the best lawyers, the best stockbrokers, bankers and financial consultants, the best classical students and the best actors and actresses in the world today. But that does not get us very far in making the products that give a country strength and power!

THE CULTURAL CLASH

But it is not only in the fields mentioned that the vast differences in German and British standards manifest themselves to the discredit and shame of our own country. I have touched on cultural factors in as much as they determine attitudes to work and to organisation for work. But when we are speaking of culture we are speaking, of course, of a sphere which includes the arts—indeed in which the arts are central. The Germans have long been acknowledged as the most highly cultured people in the world, even by those who dislike them, but is there any special reason why they should enjoy a culture so much superior to our own?

And superior it most certainly is! This was highlighted in an article by Denis Vaughan titled 'Music to make us all lager louts', which appeared in the *Daily Mail* on January 9th. The writer compared Germany's 102 opera houses with Britain's six, and referred also to the ten opera houses and 21 symphony orchestras in Munich alone, a city barely a sixth the size of London.

The chief theme of Mr. Vaughan's article was the effect of music on a nation's social and moral behaviour, and his lament—which I thoroughly share—was that our country was almost totally under the spell of the most barbaric and moronic forms of 'pop' music, a fact which he thought was not unconnected with our being at the top of the European league for the portion of the population in jail. He said:—

> The power of musical therapy has long been known. In ancient Greece it was used to still belligerent people in their tracks; today it is in constant supply, but its effect on general behaviour is rarely considered.

And he went on to say:—

> At a recent run-of-the-mill concert in London, a friend was making his vocal debut at the Marquee. It was impossible not to be struck by the behaviour of the listeners. The huge volume of the music, the mechanical hammering of its rhythm, its sheer physical impact and total lack of nuance left an audience to trail out at the end in a state of complete mental stupor—drugged, numbed and impervious to feeling.

And later on, in contrast:—

> Germanic appreciation of the arts is not just a popular pastime but a national habit and tradition. And German society suffers much less from the hooliganism and 'lager-loutism' it sensitively refers to as the 'British disease.'

The use of the term 'British disease' here is interesting, for have we not for twenty years or more heard the same words employed to describe our poor performance at the workplace? But the common phraseology linking social behaviour with attitudes to work should not be regarded as coincidental, for here are just two manifestations of a national sickness that are closely interwoven, as they are interwoven with others. Putting it in the most basic of terms, we have been allowed to become a nation of slobs, a rabble whose tastes in music reflect its general standards in nearly everything. We have suffered a decline in international strength and power and we have lost an empire, not through some natural stroke of misfortune decreed by the gods, nor because of any inexorable law which must then wane, but because we have become no longer fit to be a great people. And this is not—at least up till the present—the result of any significant genetic decline in the race; it is because we have no leadership, and no institutions able to produce leadership.

Mr. Vaughan has drawn attention to the high status of the arts in Germany, and by this he means contemporary 'democratic' Germany and not just the former 'autocratic' Germany. Here is a classic example of what I have said earlier about the imposition of a traditional culture upon modern political norms. For centuries, German and British governmental attitudes to cultural questions have been fundamentally different. The German approach, rooted in the authoritarian societies of the older Germany, has always been that it is the duty of the state to promote high cultural standards and to act as the guardian of cultural values, with the aim of raising the cultural level of the population by its leadership and example. The British approach, rooted in much longer-standing 'democratic' and 'liberal' institutions, has been essentially a *laissez-faire* one: culture and the arts, like everything else, should be left to 'market forces'. If there is a demand for high culture, commerce will respond to it and undertake supply. If there is a demand for drivel, commerce will respond to that too, and supply accordingly. And the supply will be in exact proportion to the demand. The latter, of course, according to British thinking, is something that government should not dare to do anything to influence—for that would be a violation of the individual 'freedom of choice' which is part of the national religion, even in the event of such

freedom of choice amounting to choice of banality, trash and dirt.

As a result, while being the racial cousins of the Germans, and therefore probably with similar genetic cultural potential, we are a nation with an infant culture whereas they are a nation with an adult culture. This, much more than contemporary forms of government, shapes the enormous divide between the quality of their life and the quality of ours. And it is generally true that the same infant culture prevails in other predominantly Anglo-Saxon countries to which we have exported our way of life, norms and values. Finally, it must be reiterated, people living in those countries who are of German descent are no less vulnerable to the effects of this infant culture than others.

One could almost say that this was what World War II was all about. It was Beethoven versus Boogie Woogie. And Boogie Woogie won, as every such culture will when the contest depends on who can mobilise the larger mobs and tell the bigger lies.

NEMESIS AND HOPE

But that *status-quo* brought about by the temporary triumph of mob force and mob values could not endure. That which was rotten at first base was bound to crumble. Now, as the Berlin Wall comes symbolically down, we see the falling apart of that whole world which mobsters set up in 1945 and the years following. And in the meantime, those cultures founded on adult perceptions and aristocratic ideals are having the last laugh over their former conquerors, as they rise resurgent, in the West as in the East, to nullify the result of the war fought "to make the world safe for democracy."

It is perhaps appropriate to end this article by returning to the point at which it began: my thoughts as a young British soldier posted abroad for the first time and wanting to believe I belonged to a country of which one could be proud. In middle life I still harbour the same sentiments, hopes and dreams. But the experiences of the intervening years have convinced me that this can only become possible by means of revolutionary upheaval, a revolutionary upheaval that makes Mrs. Thatcher's 'revolution' seem like the bourgeois garden party it has always been. The real revolution that we need must come from the Right—let there be no mistake about that. But it must be the authoritarian Right and not the 'free market' Right of current prevalence. It must not be a revolution that, in Mrs. Thatcher's words, will "roll back the frontiers of the state," it must be a revolution which, for the first time within long memory, establishes a state that will really govern. It must be a revolution which, instead of chanting asinine

slogans about 'people's power', gives power to an *elite* with the courage and the wisdom to lead the people towards higher ideals and better standards, to transform the British race from a rabble into a nation, animated by discipline, duty and patriotism, dedicated to hard work and high culture, and characterised by energy instead of sloth. It must be a revolution of the mind as much as of the political system, for it must be one whereby the British learn to be serious. To use terminology that has been used before, what we need is a nation with an adult perspective towards the world in which it lives—a nation that rejects, in absolute totality, everything that is meant by liberalism.

To this there will be those who will reply: "What about freedom?" To them I would say that at times when a nation is heading for ruin and collapse and is being beaten by its rivals at every turn it is not the appropriate moment to be yapping about 'freedom'; what has to be done must be done to turn that nation around and point it in the direction of recovery and resurgence, so that it has the chance to survive and prosper again and to walk the world in honour. Then, and only then, when the augean stables have been swept clean and a climate has been established in which people, by natural self-discipline and self-restraint, conduct their lives in accordance with a code conducive to national strength and advancement, can we talk about 'freedom'. Ultimately, there is only one freedom worth having, and that is the freedom to do what is right for one's people.

Of course, there will be many who will reject such radical proposals, being as they are so enamoured of the slack old ways, the muddle, the disorganisation, the paralysis, the second-rateness, the undemanding ideals—in a word, everything they have been taught to identify as 'England'—that they will refuse to travel with us along the road that we have signposted. It is all too, too extreme!

Well, if that be their wish one can only say that they must be prepared, in consequence, to be citizens of a nation well along the way to joining the despised serfs of this world, fit only to be kicked and insulted, possessing nothing of their own, the inhabitants of a social jungle and an economic museum, given up to the morality of the curs and the culture of the ape.

I think those many who died on foreign fields wanted something better. □

From *Spearhead,* No. 252, February 1990
P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW, England

Our educational work deserves your support! — Do your part! Subscribe, order books and send your contribution today!

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza, the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES,*** Order #06003, single copy $8.00, 3 copies $21.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HITLER WAS RIGHT!

by

Colin Jordan

[Editor's note: The following essay was written by Colin Jordan in 1989 in connection with Adolf Hitler's 100th birthday. Unfortunately, we were unable to accommodate it in our special 20 April 1989 issue of *Liberty Bell*.]

Never in all history has a man been so vilified as he whose centenary of birth occurred on the 20th of April 1989. According to the mass media of today's democracy, he was an absolute monster, an insane incarnation of evil. However, the very fact that he is presented as so totally black, with nothing at all to his credit, should excite suspicion in anyone other than an utter idiot or some partisan blinded by prejudice.

The vilification was not always total as now. Lloyd George, British premier during World War I, after a visit to Germany in 1936, was quoted in the *Daily Telegraph* of 22nd September of that year as stating: "I have never seen a happier people than the Germans. Hitler is one of the greatest men I have ever met." In a letter to a friend in December of that year he said: "I only wish we had a man of his supreme quality at the head of affairs in our country today."

Viscount Rothermere, in his pre-war book, *Warnings and Predictions*, said of Hitler: "He has a supreme intellect.....He has thoroughly cleansed the moral, ethical life of Germany.....No words can describe his politeness.....He is a man of rare culture. His knowledge of music, the arts and architecture is profound." The iron curtain of lies completely descended when the elements intent on destroying Hitler became virtually omnipotent, knowing that they had to do this or they would be shown to be wrong and Hitler to be right: for he stood for Aryan renaissance, and they for an old order spelling decline and death.

The real Hitler, contrary to the mad monster of the media, was a most talented and very widely read man with a phenomenal memory, an exceedingly quick grasp of essentials, a colossal willpower, along with, of course, being the most effective orator the world has ever known: all this in the service of a cause to which he gave himself completely. He was also a charming host, a considerate

and loyal friend and colleague, kind to animals, highly appreciative of the beauties of Nature, simple in his style of personal life.

Becoming imbued in his teens with a consuming sense of mission as the liberating leader of his people in the future, he knew poverty as a young man amid the unemployed of Vienna, and danger and hardship in the frontline trenches as a soldier before joining the tiny political body which under his direction was to become the power-winning NSDAP. Night after night his captivating words brought applauding audiences from a defeated and demoralized nation to their feet in new-born hope and determination. His vocal and visual inspiration, plus the plentiful perspiration of his ardent and industrious followers, constituted the means of National Socialist success, not the mythical money-bags of big business as opponents try to make out to explain away their own inferiority in charisma, ardour and effort. As the saying had it in those days, respecting the last of these three factors, the lights always burned later in the night in the offices of Hitler's party than in those of any other.

Exhibiting the burning enthusiasm and sheer hard work: "During one month prior to national elections in 1930, for example, the Nazi Party sponsored 34,000 meetings in Germany, which averaged out to be three meetings in every village, town and urban neighbourhood." (*Mothers in the Fatherland*, Claudia Koonz, p. 69) Typical of the receptive spirit of the people during the 1932 elections, NSDAP Press Chief Otto Dietrich described a meeting at Stralsund, scheduled for 8 p.m. but for which Hitler was long delayed, finally reaching the place at 2:30 a.m.: "In the open air, and in the pouring rain, we met the crowd drenched to the skin, weary and hungry, just as they had gathered over the night and patiently waited.....Hitler spoke to the audience as day slowly dawned....." There they were, 40,000 people eagerly listening at 4 o'clock in the morning—after all that time and all that discomfort—to the man they rightly regarded as their political saviour! Can you imagine such a turnout for such a trumpery figure of the twilight as our present premier, Margaret Thatcher?

Just try to picture the tremendous scene of rejoicing when the long hard years of struggle were rewarded, and at the end of January 1933 Hitler became Chancellor! For hours that night a river of fire flowed past his window as thousands upon thousands of his torchbearing party comrades paraded through the streets of a reborn Berlin. The above mentioned Claudia Koonz quotes a longstanding NSDAP member regarding that occasion: "We wept with happiness and joy and could scarcely believe that our beloved Führer stood at

the helm of the Reich..... A magnetic power radiated everywhere and eliminated the last traces of internal resistance..... We were gripped by an inexpressible joy when we saw our banners, once scorned and belittled, flying high on all public buildings." (p. 132)

Our thesis is not and does not have to be that Adolf Hitler was absolutely perfect and never made a single mistake, for perfection, absolute perfection, is an irrelevant abstraction which belongs not to this world, and accordingly never has and never will be seen here. What precisely we do say here is that, taking everything into account, the man and his movement in championship of our race, was the closest to perfection that this world has ever seen so far, and that is enough for us. We proclaim him right because where he is said to have gone wrong is, in our estimation, so massively dwarfed by where the opposite is true. Given but six short years of peace, he, his party and his people in unison wrought a virtual miracle in that brief span. Never elsewhere in history has so much been done for Aryan survival and revival so quickly!

Hitler was right in the supreme importance he attached to the factor of race, and, consequently, his basic conception of the nation as a racial community to be protected in its ownership of its homeland, and from interbreeding with alien stock; and, furthermore, to be improved by eugenical measures. Beyond any other statesmen in any land at any time, he gave practical recognition to the superior qualities of the Aryan peoples and the need to maximize the higher holders of those superior qualities as the golden means for human upliftment. In this unique dedication, and, consequently in the bitter opposition of all those with a vested interest against the elevation of the Aryans lies the greatest single explanation of the drive to destroy and defame him.

Hitler was right in his opposition to the disruptive party game of democracy which exists to delude and to exploit the people it pretends to represent, and in his belief instead in personality and leadership and unity. In such a fusion of the folk as he achieved, where stood the need for parties other than his? Only a minute minority remained against him after 1933, although the hostile foreign media concentrated on this fragment of discontent, and not on the almost total support he received.

Hitler was right in holding and ensuring that every man in the folk community should have productive employment for the benefit both of himself and that community. When he came to power, no less than 6,014,000 were unemployed, yet by 1938 only 338,000

remained out of work; the vast bulk of this reduction being achieved before any significant rearmament, contrary to hostile propaganda.

Hitler was right in believing in extensive social welfare for all members of the folk community. The NSDAP's "Strength through Joy" organisation had by 1938 enabled over 22 million to visit theatres, over 18 million to attend film performances, over 5 million to attend concerts, over 3 million to attend factory exhibitions, and no less than 50 million to take part in cultural events. The organisation had 230 establishments for popular education, and through it 62,000 educational events were arranged, being attended by 10 million people. By 1938 490,000 had been given sea cruises, and 19 million had been given land excursions. 21 million had taken part in sporting events. All this at a time when the democracies left millions of unemployed to rot, and those who were employed received nothing remotely comparable to such welfare. The best-selling car in history—more than 15 million of the Volkswagen "Beetle" in over 30 countries—resulted from Hitler's project of a people's car, a small inexpensive car for the ordinary man. Connected with this, his Autobahn construction-programme preceded Britain's by decades. (This and other detailed information on the stupendous achievements of Hitler's Germany is contained in the book *Hitler Germany* by Cesare Santoro (Berlin, 1938).

Hitler was right in the importance he attached to the protection of the peasantry as vital to a thriving folk community, his measures to this end including the legislation for hereditary holdings. Indeed, *Hitler was right* in so many major ways we would need far more than the whole of this Hitler centenary double issue of *Gothic Ripples* to catalogue them.

Hitler's revolution accomplishing all this radical reform was a bloodless one compared with either the French Revolution (whose 200th anniversary occurs this year) or the Russian Revolution of 1917. Camps for the concentration of detainees—including women and children—were introduced by the British during the Boer War, and conditions in them were so bad that a great number died. Britain's wartime ally, Russia, still has concentration camps galore in which, according to even Soviet statistics, a million people are currently held. Yet it is only the German ones we endlessly hear about with every conceivable invention and exaggeration. Colin Cross in *Adolf Hitler* (Hodder & Stoughton, London, 1973) puts the peacetime peak at 26,789 in July 1933, many being held for only a matter of weeks, and most being subsequently released, and says:

"Conditions in the camps were spartan but, by prison standards, there was an adequate diet and reasonable accommodation in dormitories." Inmates were not, as so often insinuated, all poor persecuted Jews or other heroes of democracy, but included the very dregs of society: habitual criminals, pimps, perverts, despicable drunkards, perpetual beggars and work-shy parasites.

Jewish leaders in the outside world proclaimed economic and political warfare against Hitler as soon as he came to power, and set themselves to bring about a war to destroy him. Not unnaturally, therefore, when that war came about, Hitler considered Jews in general in his territories to be enemies and a threat to security, and so he had them rounded up and placed in ghettos or camps. During the final stages of the war—when Germans were enduring the most terrible conditions themselves, including hundreds of thousand of civilian men, women and children slaughtered in air raids such as that on defenceless Dresden—adequate supplies were either unavailable or failed to get through to camps overcrowded by evacuation from the east, and typhus raged, this accounting for the undeniably terrible conditions found in some of them at the end of hostilities, which were, however, certainly not the result of any deliberate policy of extermination, which allegation is an atrocity of falsehood.

After the war the campaign to denigrate Hitler focused on the allegation that 6 million Jews were deliberately exterminated at some of the camps during the war, mostly by gassing with the standard delousing fumigator, Zyklon B, which was certainly in general use in the camps and other places as well for its proper purpose off preventing death (by disease), not causing it. The super-sob-story of mass extermination of Jews in gas chambers has been decisively shown to be a colossal lie by the *Leuchter Report*, a report by America's leading consultant on the gas chambers in American prisons who, at the arrangement of Ernst Zündel, for the purpose of his recent retrial in Canada, visited Auschwitz and took samples from the structure of the buildings alleged to have been gas chambers which, after submission to independent analysis in the U.S.A., showed conclusively that they were not so used. Incidentally, the recent admission by the Russians themselves that over 30 million were exterminated by Stalin, Britain's and Jewry's ally against Hitler, makes the Jewish allegation against Hitler small in comparison to this very real Red Holocaust.

Returning to the Germany of the 1930s, we can estimate Hitler's greatest conquest as that of the hearts of his people, for his

was the most popular regime the world has ever known. His Germany was a land electrified and transmuted. Never, anywhere at any time has a whole nation been so radiant, so disposed to service as was his under his leadership. In their millions the German people daily acclaimed *Hitler as right.*

Hitler was right in seeking to rectify the iniquities of the Treaty of Versailles, and to unite German territories. His actions received the overwhelming support of the populations concerned. When he entered Vienna 200,000 Viennese packed the city's Heroes' Square in an ecstasy of rejoicing at what the anti-Hitler propaganda machine in Britain called an "aggression." He was similarly welcomed in the stolen territory of the Sudetenland in the synthetic state of Czechoslovakia. Hitler tried hard and long right up to and including the very last days of peace to reach a thoroughly fair settlement with Poland regarding the latter's German areas and inhabitants, the port of Danzig (90% German), and the detached territory of East Prussia; but this has been deliberately obscured by the deceitful Western warmongers, Britain giving a thoroughly reprehensible general guarantee to the backward state of Poland to make its reactionary regime unreasonable and bellicose, and so to bring about the desired war.

Hitler was right in the importance he set on an Anglo-German alliance which he long strove for. With it, the combination of the British Navy and the German Army could have kept the peace of the world, preserved the British Empire which Hitler greatly valued, and served as the core for a world order of the white man safeguarding that white man by world supremacy. The British Ambassador in Berlin recorded on the 26th July 1939: "From the very beginning Hitler has always sought above all an understanding with Britain." (*Vansittart in Office*, I. Colvin, P. 346) Indeed, a point where Hitler went wrong was when, in persistent pursuit of an Anglo-German agreement even then, he waited after the defeat of France and the debacle of Dunkirk for Britain to come to her senses, whereas, if he had invaded in July 1940, he would almost certainly have succeeded.

Hitler was right in his conception of a New Order for Europe, conforming to ethnic realities in preference to geographical and other demarcations conflicting with those realities, and his encouragement of co-operation to common benefit, and of unity corresponding to common aims.

Hitler was right in forestalling the intended Russian attack, planned to take advantage of the European war, by launching his

own attack first in June 1941, accompanied by the European crusade against communism which he sponsored; and, had it not been for the immense material aid given to Stalin by Britain and the U.S.A., he would have undoubtedly crushed Stalin and eliminated the Soviet menace which today is only masked by the sly tactics of Gorbachev, designed to soften up the West. As it was, we today owe it to the gigantic effort made by Germany and her allies (including all the foreign volunteers of the wonderful Waffen-SS), and encompassing the desperate defensive fighting right up to May 1945, that the Red Army did not break through to Calais, and today with the KGB stationed at Dover, Durham and Dundee.

Let it be remembered with high pride that never has a cause been fought more valiantly to the utmost than the National Socialist cause of Adolf Hitler. In the battle for Nuremberg, scene of the greatest rallies the world has ever seen: "German civilians, men, women and youths, armed themselves to stand alongside the SS in bitter street fighting in which the veteran American 45th 'Thunderbird' Division suffered heavy casualties. The fanatical SS detachments defending the infamous Nazi Congress Hall, which Adolf Hitler called the heart of Nazism, flung back nine bloody US assaults before dying to a man." (*The Spear of Destiny*, Trevor Ravenscroft, P. 335; Neville Spearman, 1972.) These were *our* people! In *Destination Berchtesgaden* (Ian Allan Ltd, London, 1975), J.f. Turner & R. Jackson describe the rigours of the advance thusly:- Aschaffenburg: German reinforcements arrived, "many of them fanatical youths of 16 and 17 who refused to surrender and had to be annihilated." Schweinfurt: "Every small town and village on the road to Schweinfurt was fortified, every hill and wood occupied by the enemy for as long as possible, often by fanatical Nazi youths." Würzburg: "Once again, civilians joined German troops in defending their home town, retreating into the sewers and often appearing in the Americans' rear."

In flaming Berlin heroic remnants of the foreign volunteers of the Waffen-SS, Europe's elite, fought to the last and died defending the neighbourhood of the Reich Chancellery and the bunker where Adolf Hitler gave up his life; and while other heroes of the Hitler Youth, some only 14, succeeded in holding the bridges over the River Spree till the very last. With blood sacrifices like this as the nutrient, National Social- ism's potency to survive and revive was assured.

If there is any certainty at all in this world, it is that, if ever a real champion of our folk emerges, he will be denigrated to the ut-

most by the forces of ruin. So it is that it is precisely those in Britain today who are most responsible for her present ghastly condition who are most responsible for the denigration of Hitler. Those who are damaging us the most are precisely those who denigrate him the most: that is the great equation.

Hitler was right in his denunciation of democracy; this we indeed ought to know now by our own experience in Britain today. Bruce Anderson in the *Sunday Telegraph* (29th March 1987) said of Britain's Afro-Asian invasion: "The voters were never consulted: if they had been we would have had no large-scale coloured immigration." So whereas Hitler's dictatorship gave the people what they wanted, and preserved Germany for the German people, Britain's democracy gives the British people what they do not want and calls it "freedom".

Hitler was right in his prophecy of the darkness which would follow his defeat. As we take stock of the whole range of evils from which we currently suffer, from recurrent strikes to the mugging of elderly ladies, from drug peddling to the promotion of perversion, from subsidies to the coloured world to the degeneracy known as "rock", we take note of the fact that Hitler would not have allowed us these blessed refinements of democracy. We also take note of the fact that projections of the present coloured birthrate in Britain show that within a hundred years we will be a minority in our own country. Not even the most maniacal opponent of Hitler has ever accused him of wanting to make Britain black. It has been left to those opponents to bring about just that.

National Socialist resistance did not cease in 1945. One epic figure from the war who refused to renounce his belief in National Socialism, and maintained close contact with National Socialists world wide until his death in 1982, was Hans-Ulrich Rudel. This German flying ace held a world record for 2,530 combat flights, and another for 519 enemy tanks destroyed. Single-handedly he sank the Soviet battleship *Marat* and 2 cruisers, as well as 70 supply boats. His motto was "Verloren ist nur wer sich selbst aufgibt" (Only he who gives up loses").

Another stalwart from the old days was Winifred Wagner, English-born daughter-in-law of the great composer, Richard Wagner. After the war a de-Nazification court convicted her of the crime of actively supporting Hitler's regime by having been his personal friend. For this terrible offence she was sentenced to 450 days special labour service, her personal wealth was confiscated, she was forbidden to hold any public office or become a member of any political party for five years, and she was even banned from owning a motor car. Nevertheless, when interviewed in a film in 1975 by those who tried in vain to get her to express some rejection of Hitler, this magnificent lady rounded on them with the consummate remark: "If Hitler walked through the door today, I would be just as glad and happy to see him and have him here as ever."

And so the fight has gone on, as exhibited in such recent news items regarding Germany as the gaoling of Peter Naumann for 4 1/2 years for master-minding the bombing in 1979 of a television mast near Koblenz which interrupted the transmission of the programme "Holocaust", and for plotting to storm Spandau Prison when Hess was still alive and imprisoned there. Likewise the banning of the organisation Nationale Sammlung to prevent it taking part in local elections: thus demonstrating the utter falsity of democracy in that country, where National Socialism, the wish of a German majority, has been banned since 1945. Likewise the headline in the *Daily Telegraph* recently: "Neo-Nazism 'on the rise' in West Germany."

As long as man survives on this planet, the name Adolf Hitler will be remembered – with truth or with lies. It is for us in present dismal days to derive the satisfaction of bearing witness to the truth concerning him in the face of the torrent of lies. Make it your obligation to observe and mark the 101st anniversary of his birth on April 20th, 1990! Whatever else you do on and around that date to honour his name, make sure that at 6:18 in the evening, the time of his birth, you stop in silent meditation, lighting a candle in your heart in memory of the greatest champion of the Aryan peoples – your peoples – this world has ever seen!

"What though the field be lost?
All is not lost – the unconquerable will,
And study of revenge, immortal hate,
And courage never to submit or yield:
And what is else not to be overcome?"
(from *Paradise Lost* by John Milton, 1608-1674)

* * * * *

THE ENEMY WITHIN

Strasserites
Hollywood Nazis
"Rock" Rowdies

On the centenary of his birth it needs to be noted that the cause of Adolf Hitler is confronted and conflicted not merely by the hostility of all the regular forces of the old order, but also and no less to its detriment by others who constitute one variety or another of an auxiliary enemy within. These comprise, firstly the Strasserites: persons claiming to be nationalists or even National Socialists, but denigrating Hitler in tune with the champions of the old order, and upholding in his place the Strasser brothers, Otto and Gregor, and Ernst Rhöm, whom Hitler had to eliminate from his party because of their treacherous disruption.

Secondly, there are those who, while plentifully making use of Hitler's name, are as plentifully harmful to his cause by their misunderstanding and misuse of it, and the consequent exploitation by the outer enemy of their association with it. In this category we include the Hollywood Nazis: all those, in other words, who make use of National Socialism as nothing more than a political playtime devoted to its superficial trappings, thereby seeking to compensate for the deficiencies of their arrested development by dressing up, giving themselves titles, and performing sterile and egocentric antics.

Also to be included are all those who, in their virtually total ignorance of what National Socialism really is, have not the slightest perception of, or respect for, the discipline, order and authority central to it, and who are simply excited to associate with it because of the enemy's distorted image of it as something violently notorious, and who accordingly supply the enemy with living proof of validity of their distortion. These latter are the dismal morons whose real cause is no more than crude hooliganism plentifully embellished with swastikas and Iron Crosses and a flourish of Hitler salutes at football matches. At this centenary let it be confirmed that there is no room in our ranks for such human rubbish.

Likewise, let it be declared that National Socialism, so uniquely responsive to harmony and beauty, health and strength, has absolutely no room for "rock", that degenerate din of the African jungle to which the above hooligans, and also others pretending to be National Socialists, are addicted, and which, we would have them know, Hitler would most certainly have prohibited. This is something that skinheads—if they are to elevate themselves from this category, have got to learn.

Returning to the Strasser brothers, they showed themselves to be more of the nature of national communists than true National Socialists, attacking private ownership of property (although upheld

in the NSDAP's manifesto) in favour of mere possession on trust for the state (usufruct)—propounded by Otto Strasser in *The Structure of German Socialism* (1931)—and acclaiming class warfare in the name of the proletariat. As early as 1925 Gregor Strasser in a speech in the Reichstag called for an "economic revolution involving the nationalisation of the economy." On the 21st May, 1930, Otto Strasser met Hitler and demanded what he called "real socialism" and no attacks on Soviet Russia. Hitler replied: "What you understand by socialism is nothing but marxism." The next day in continued discussion Otto Strasser demanded the nationalization of industry, to which Hitler answered: "Democracy has laid the world in ruins, and nevertheless you want to extend it to the economic sphere. It would be the end of the German economy." (*Who Financed Hitler,* James & Suzanne Pool, Dial Press, New York, 1978; pages 241 & 242) If the Strassers had had their way, National Socialism would have never got to power, for they would have disrupted its appeal, frightening off essential support. No sensible person can really credit these men with the ability to succeed in Hitler's place in winning and holding the hearts of a nation.

Both the Strassers were confined in their concern to the economic side of the cause to the disregard of other aspects such as the racial. This deficiency, aggravated by their distortion of the party's economic policy, meant that they were always a couple of cuckoos in the nest. National Socialism, properly understood, has never been a mere combination of conventional socialism spiced with nationalism, and thus yet another merely materialist doctrine. It most certainly derives from its conception of the Folk a strong belief, and thus the belief—increased by its belief in the Leadership Principle, again derived from its racial belief—that private ownership and private enterprise must be subject to national regulation and supervision to ensure that its productive efficacy is fairly distributed and in accordance with national requirements; but it has never accepted the idea that nationalisation of property is the only and necessary means to adequate social justice, any more than it has been prepared to tolerate the anarchic inequity of liberal capitalism as the only answer and necessary means of preserving private property and enterprise. It has always stood for reconciliation, not a conflict of private and corporate interests. However, along with this economic outlook, National Socialism has always been far more than this, being first and foremost a racial outlook from which its economic outlook has followed.

Otto Strasser left the NSDAP in 1930, setting himself up in opposition to Hitler. In 1931 he was behind the SA mutiny in Berlin—where many SA men were former communists—led by the Berlin SA chief, Captain Walter Stennes, who was advised and encouraged in the revolt by Otto Strasser. The authors James & Suzanne Pool, in their book earlier referred to, reach the conclusion (p. 378) that "the evidence indicates that Stennes was financed by several important industrialists who were intent on destroying the Nazis." Otto Strasser himself admits in his book *Flight from Terror* that the foremost financial backer of Stennes was the Jewish multi-millionaire, steel and coal industrialist Otto Wolff. Money also came from the major industrialist Hermann Bücher. Hitler, by personal intervention on the spot, quickly swung the great bulk of the SA men away from Stennes and Strasser.

On Hitler's attainment of power in 1933, Otto Strasser went first to Austria to continue his anti-Hitler campaign, then to Czechoslovakia. The Jew, Fritz Max Cahen, head of the German Resistance Movement against Hitler, describes in his book *Men Against Hitler* (Jarrolds, London, pages 140-142), how, when he was in Prague in 1935, he had a conference with Otto Strasser and others leading to a plan for united opposition to Hitler, and how thereafter he met Strasser at least once a week. The periodical *World Jewry* (28th August, 1936) carried the following report from its Prague correspondent: "The well-known rival of Herr Hitler, Otto Strasser..... has published an appeal to the German Jewish emigrants to join the newly-formed organisation of German Jews headed by Herr Rossheim." ..... "In his opinion, the solution of the problem of the Jews in Germany lies in the direction of assimilation....."

In 1938 Otto Strasser moved to Switzerland, and afterwards to France. The British Ambassador in Berlin, in a letter to the British Foreign Secretary on the 18th July 1939, said, "So many people, such as Otto Strasser and others of this world are seeking with intense pertinacity to drive us to war with Germany."

According to W.J. West in *The Truth Betrayed* (Duckworth, London, 1987), at the time of the Bürgerbräukeller bomb plot, November 1939, which failed to kill Hitler as intended—and which the German authorities held to have been masterminded by the British Secret Service working through Otto Strasser—there were in fact very strong links between Strasser and the British authorities through Sir Robert Vansittart (Permanent Head of the Foreign Office and later Chief Diplomatic Advisor to the Government) who in

October 1939 recommended to the Foreign Secretary Otto Strasser and Hermann Rauschning (another defector responsible for a volume of lies entitled *Hitler Speaks*, exposed by Swiss historian Wolfgang Haenel). After the failure of the bomb plot it is significant that Vansittart turned against Strasser, clearly implying that his reputation was bound up with it (W.J. West, p. 155).

Otto Strasser's friend and supporter, the author Douglas Reed, describes the *The Prisoner of Ottawa*, (Jonathan Cope, London, 1953, pages 712-175) how the former, while in France during the earlier part of the war, plotted against Germany with the Jew Georges Mandel, then Minister of the Interior in the Reynoud Government. With the fall of France, the roving traitor moved to Portugal from whence in 1940 the British helped him to reach Canada to continue his dirty work there.

Material from Otto Strasser went to make up the book *Der Führer* which was issued in the name of "Konrad Heiden", which, along with Rauschning's above-mentioned collection of lies, was used in formulating the indictment of the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg whereby leading Germans were put to death and barbarously so by slow strangulation. Strasser material was also made much use of by Dr. William C. Langer as acknowledged in his book *The Mind of Adolf Hitler* (Secker & Warburg, London, 1972), a piece of wartime propaganda he was assigned to concoct by the American dirty tricks department known as the OSS. The kind of help muck-spreader Strasser gave to Langer can be distinguished from Strasser's own offering of ordure entitled *The Gangsters around Hitler* (W.H. Allen, London, undated but on British bookstalls in the middle of the war). Typical of its filth is his tale of a film made, he claims, of two titled ladies from the War Office executed for espionage: ".....when Hitler is unable to sleep he orders this film to be shown again and again, as he sits alone in the cellar which houses his private cinema" (p. 43). Otto Strasser died in obscurity in Munich in 1974.

His brother Gregor stayed on in Hitler's party till 1932 when his disruptive intrigues came to a head. Authors James & Suzanne Pool, in *Who Financed Hitler* (p. 382), reveal that during the autumn of that year the Jew Paul Silverberg, a very wealthy industrialist, secretly gave money to Gregor Strasser who, like his brother, while presenting himself as such a strict opponent of big business, was quite prepared to be on its payroll. The Jewish industrialist Otto Wolff, whom we have come across as paymaster for the Otto

Strasser-Walter Stennes plot in 1931, also extended his purse to Gregor in this following year. "Like Silverberg, Wolff had contributed heavily to Strasser....." (p. 454). When in December 1937 General Kurt von Schleicher became Chancellor, he immediately offered the position of Vice-Chancellor to Gregor Strasser with whom he was conspiring as a move to disrupt Hitler's party. Thereupon Hitler denounced him as a traitor, and he had to resign from the party. This was not, however, the end of his subversion. He was involved in the Röhm plot two years later, and executed for this.

Ernst Röhm, head of the SA in 1934, was akin to the Strassers in political outlook, wanting to pursue a further revolution in the military sphere by elevating the SA in place of the Army, just as the Strassers wanted to regiment industry through public ownership. If Röhm had had his way, the consequent upset to the country, when Hitler had only newly taken hold of it, would very likely have meant the downfall of National Socialism. At that time the SA, two million strong, was—under Röhm behaving with increasing grandeur—running out of Hitler's control. A loyal SA commander, Victor Lutze, brought to Rudolf Hess eye-witness accounts of Röhm's plans to overthrow Hitler and bring about a second revolution (*Hess: The Missing Years,* David Irving, Macmillan, London, 1987, p. 22). Also, Hitler's personal pilot, Hans Baur, in his book *Hitler at my Side* (Eichler Publishing Corp., U.S.A., 1986, p. 79 [available from Liberty Bell Publications]) records that Hitler told the author that the Italian Ambassador in Paris had learned that Röhm was planning an uprising, and had entered into negotiations with the French who had assured him they would not interfere, and that Röhm had already drawn up his entire lists for a new government. The Italian Ambassador had notified the German Ambassador in France who had informed Hitler, who, after agonizing deliberation, had to order the arrest and execution of Röhm and his leading conspirators, thereby by his prompt and necessarily radical action very rightly preventing the vastly greater bloodshed and turmoil of civil war.

The Strasserites of today, devotees of the treacherous Gregor and Otto and fellow traveler Ernst Röhm, accuse Hitler of becoming a tool of big business, and betraying his cause and his followers thereby. The crucial point in this connection is not whether Hitler accepted vitally needed money from big business or any other quarter, but whether in so doing he allowed any money from any source to pervert him from the cause he believed in and stood for, and the answer to this must on any sensible survey be an emphatic

"no!" Hitler, whatever the hopes of contributors, was never for purchase, and always remained the master whatever the money.

A major authority on the subject of NSDAP funds is the book here repeatedly referred to: *Who financed Hitler*, by James & Suzanne Pool [available from Liberty Bell Publications, Ord. #22020, $12. + $1.80 postage]. In 1923 industrialist Fritz Thyssen apparently gave 100,000 gold marks to General Ludendorff who acted as a conduit for various organizations, and part of this may have been intended for and may have reached the NSDAP. Industrialist Ernst von Borsig apparently contributed to the NSDAP in its early years, but not much more than to conservative parties as well. Not till 1927 did Hitler win a further supporter among industrialists, Emil Kirdorf, who thereafter mustered some financial help from others. "Throughout the period of prosperity Hitler received relatively few donations from important businessmen" (p. 155). In 1928 Hess met Thyssen who arranged a loan. In the summer of 1931 the Ruhrlade (group of industrialists) gave the NSDAP on Thyssen's recommendation a small sum (p. 278). In 1931 it was reported that Deterding of Royal Dutch-Shell both gave and loaned large sums to Hitler. In that same year Hitler spoke at The Industry Club of Düsseldorf and Thyssen is later supposed to have written that as a result of this contact a number of larger contributions were made to the NSDAP; "supposed", we here say, because as will be seen Thyssen's writings are distinctly suspect. The Pools say there may have been enough inflow to finance the current election campaign, but no great flow (p. 355). They estimate contributions from industry to the NSDAP 1930-32 as totaling not more than 600,000 marks. They mention help from Cologne banker, Baron Kurt von Schröder, but only in the form of arranging for NSDAP bills to be underwritten, not actually paid, and their overall conclusion is that "the primary source of Party revenue was not big business" (p. 385).

Otto Dietrich, NSDAP Press Chief, in his revised 1955 memoirs, says of the 1931 Industry Club of Düsseldorf meeting that insignificant sums were collected at the door, and nothing great followed. Henry Ashby Turner in *German Big Business and the Rise of Hitler* (Oxford University Press, New York, 1985), another major authority, debunks the notion of Hitler's dependency on big business sustained by such as the writings attributed to Thyssen, showing in fact how little big business had to do with Hitler's success, its contributions never being critical, and most NSDAP money coming from membership dues, interest-free loans, and the admission char-

ges at meetings. Peter Drucker, the economist, in *The End of Economic Man* (London, 1939), endorses this conclusion on page 105: "As far as the Nazi Party is concerned, there is good reason to believe that at least three-quarters of its funds, even after 1930, came from the weekly dues ..... and from the entrance fees to the mass meetings....."

A markedly inferior source, although much favoured by and advertised by Britain's contemporary Strasserites, is *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler* by Antony C. Sutton (Bloomfield Books, Sudbury, U.K., 1976). Behind the gusto of its blatant partisanship, it shows itself distinctly thin even as simply a survey of big business contributions to Hitler's rise to power, and totally lacking in any proof that in accepting such contributions Hitler was in any way whatsoever corrupted and deflected from his course, without which there can be no culpability on his part, only good sense in gaining necessary finance without compromise.

The book *I Paid Hitler*, attributed to Fritz Thyssen, has been made much of by the anti-Hitler front, but in 1948 Thyssen denied authorship of the book, saying that it was the work of Emery Reves who published it without permission or payment. Reves—a Jew whose father was formerly Rabbitz—was a New York publisher running an anti-Hitler propaganda machine, who acted as literary agent for Winston Churchill, and was responsible for the fictitious book by Hermann Rauschning, *Hitler Speaks*, wherein Rauschning claims to have had more than a hundred private talks with Hitler in which the latter revealed the entirety of his views and plans including a world empire, whereas this liar in fact only met Hitler four or five times, never alone, and never at length.

Strasserites, along with their idiotic depiction of Hitler as the paid lackey of big business, also try to reinforce their smears with the equally idiotic tale that Hitler had Jewish ancestry. In the case of author Douglas Reed, the addled supporter of the sordid Otto Strasser, the nonsense even stretched to the extent of suggesting that Hitler was some satanic agent with the role from the start of misleader and destroyer of patriotic forces. The "Hitler was Jewish" canard comes in two main variations, so take your pick! One of them makes out that Hitler's father's mother was once a domestic servant in the household of Baron Rothschild of Vienna, and there seduced by him. The prime source for this is none other than the book *I Paid Hitler* which, as we have just seen, the Jew Reves wrote while falsely attributing it to Fritz Thyssen. The other version is that the seducing was done by a Jew named Frankenberger in his household at Graz. This whopper is said to have come to us from high NS official, Hans Frank, in memoirs said to have been written while in the custody of the Allies shortly before they hanged him at Nuremberg at the end of the war, when they may well have (as in other cases) done a bit of hand-guiding before neck-stretching.

Colin Cross, in *Adolf Hitler* (Hodder & Stoughton, London, 1973), says that the Graz Hebrew congregation had no Frankenberger among its members at the relevant time (p. 18); and Joachim C. Fest, in *Hitler* (Weidenfeld & Nicolson, London, 1974), says, "Recent researches have further shaken the credibility of his statement, so that the whole notion can scarcely stand serious investigation" (p. 15). Yet the self-styled "political soldiers" of the Nutty Farce which the present National Front has become, who have never faced and are never likely to face and endure what vast legions of men and women in Germany in peace and in war did in support of Adolf Hitler as epitome of their ideals, continue to defecate their denigration of his as a fake inferior to themselves, whereby these midgets most of all succeed in exhibiting their own childish and odious charlatanry.

* * * * *

WAR CRIMES WITCH-HUNT UNDER WAY WORLDWIDE

With the Hebrew "Holocaust" facing increasing doubt, a new drive to refurbish it had to be arranged. Hence the present hunt for "Nazi war criminals" to be put on show-trial. The British Government having responded by setting up a War Crimes Inquiry, *Gothic Ripples* contacted it and obtained its terms of references, which are: "For the purpose of this inquiry, the term 'war crimes' extends only to crimes of murder, manslaughter or genocide committed in Germany and in territories occupied by German forces during the Second World War."

In April 1988 we sent it details of war crimes conforming to those terms of reference committed by British citizens, requesting explicit recognition that the Inquiry's obligation included consideration of such. It took three further letters and five months before the Secretary wrote in September to say: "I can confirm that the Inquiry's terms of reference include the investigation of alleged war crimes committed by people who were then British in Germany or

German occupied territory during the Second World War. However the Offences Against the Person Act of 1861 allows the prosecution in this country for murder or manslaughter of people who were British at the time of the alleged offences wheresoever in the world they took place." Accordingly, he concluded, "it seems more appropriate" that our allegations be investigated by the Director of Public Prosecutions to whom our material would be passed. Having been shunted off the main line in this way, it took two letters and further four months before the D.P.P.—who just happens to be the Jew Allen Green—favoured us with the following few words: "These matters are still under consideration." This January 1989 message was the last we have had to date.

* * * * *

MURDER AT SPANDAU

Rudolf Hess, the Prisoner of Peace, was finally laid to rest in the family grave at Wunsiedel on the 17th March 1988. At a time then and now when a War Crimes Inquiry is being conducted in Britain, we specify as a war crime the retention of this peace envoy in custody in Britain from 1941-1945, and, derivatively so, his wrongful conviction by a tribunal of victors' vengeance at Nuremberg in 1945-1946, and his consequent imprisonment in Spandau Prison in West Berlin from then till 1987; and, finally, his ultimate murder there in that year. For all this war criminality we principally accuse the deceitful and dishonourable government of the United Kingdom in its various composition throughout this time.

Prior to his flight to Britain, Rudolf Hess had been energetically engaged with Hitler's knowledge and approval in seeking to end the conflict between Britain and Germany which both of them heartily deplored. Peter Allen, in *The Crown and the Swastika* (Robert Hale, London, 1983), claims that Rudolf Hess secretly met the Duke of Windsor in Portugal on the 28th July 1940, immediately after the fall of France, and that the latter approved German peace proposals presented by Hess as Hitler's official representative. The Duke was then tricked by the British government of warmonger Winston Churchill whose Minister of Information, Walter Monckton, flew to Lisbon, pretended that the British government was going to give serious consideration to the proposals, and on the strength of this persuaded the Duke to depart for a post in the Bahamas. Manoeuvred out of the way in this manner, the Duke had been

manoeuvred off the British throne several years earlier, not really because of Mrs. Simpson, but because he was pro-Hitler and wanted Anglo-German unity.

Hess's son, Wolf Rüdiger Hess, in *My Father Rudolf Hess* (W.H. Allen, London, 1986; p. 158), records that Albrecht Haushofer, assigned to do so by Hitler and Hess, met representatives of influential British circles in Geneva in August 1940, who indicated that Britain was willing to make peace, if Germany canceled the 1939 pact with Russia. Hitler was in principle prepared to do this, but whished to wait until the complicated situation in the Balkans was clearer. However, the Churchill government was merely concerned to isolate Germany and bring her into conflict with Russia so that Churchill could achieve his long-standing aim of an alliance with Stalin against Hitler, something he had proposed to the Russian Ambassador in London back in July 1934 (I.M. Maisky, *Who Helped Hitler?*; p. 55); and, according to J.F.C. Fuller in *The Second World War*, put forward on 4 occasions: March 1938, September 1938, May 4th and May 19th 1939.

Hess's son relates that in the winter 1940/1941 Albrecht Haushofer had discussions in Madrid with the British Ambassador there, Sir Samuel Hoare, through the medium of the Swedish Legation in Madrid (p. 80). In January 1941 the Vice-President of the International Red Cross, Carl Jacob Burckhardt, received unofficial information from London that Britain was prepared to make peace, and on the 28th April 1941 Albrecht Haushofer went to Geneva to see Burckhardt on the orders of Hitler and Hess (p. 70).

It was during this period that Rudolf Hess, having conceived the desperate measure of a personal flight to Britain, had twice—on the 10th January and the 30th April 1941—prepared to fly, but been prevented from setting off, before finally doing so on the 10th Nay 1941. Also, Albrecht Haushofer had in September 1940 written to the Duke of Hamilton (with whom he had been in touch since 1936), at the suggestion of Rudolf Hess, to explore the way for negotiations. This letter fell into the hands of Britain's Secret Intelligence Service. Says David Irving in *Churchill's War* (Veritas, Australia, 1987; p. 650) [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $30.00 + $4.50 postage & handling], according to Dr. Eduard Benes, ex-President of Czechoslovakia, the SIS saw the Haushofer approach as "an excellent opportunity", sent a reply purporting to be from Hamilton, and further letters arranged for Hess to fly to the Duke's estate.

As to Hitler's prior knowledge of Hess's flight on the 10th May

1941, according to Wulf Schwarzwälder (*Rudolf Hess*, Quartet, London, 1988; p. 156), Hess's former adjutant, Alfred Leitgen, remembers overhearing snatches of a conversation between Hitler and Hess in which there was mention of Albrecht Haushofer and Hamilton, no problems with the aeroplane, and (from Hess) of declaring him insane. The first German radio communique concerning Hess's flight was not until the evening (20:00 hrs.) of the 12th May, suggesting that Hitler held his hand to see if Britain responded favourably to Hess's mission. Thereafter, as could be the pre-arranged protection, when it was seen that the mission was unsuccessful, the German authorities stated that Hess had become unbalanced.

Hess's flight significantly occurred at a time when—contrary to the Allied picture of an unprovoked attack on Russia by Germany in late June of 1941—Russia was preparing to make a surprise attack on Germany. Ernst Topitsch, in *Stalin's War* (St. Martin's Press, New York, 1987), assembles evidence that by late summer, 1941, preparations for a mass offensive against Germany would have been concluded. On page 106 Major General Grigorenko is quoted as saying, "More than half the troops of our Western Military Region were in the area round Bialystock to the West of that, that is in an area which projected into enemy territory. There could only be one reason for such a distribution, namely that these troops were intended for a surprise offensive."

In *Truth for Germany* (Verlag für Volkstum und Zeitgeschichtsforschung, Vlotho, West Germany; p. 411) Udo Walendy quotes H.A. Jacobsen & H. Dollinger, *The Second World War in Pictures and Documents* (Vol. 1, p. 372) as stating that Russia concentrated in her western territories up to June 1941 13 armies with more than 131 infantry divisions, 23 cavalry divisions, 36 motorized brigades and about 40 tank divisions with almost 4.7 million soldiers. Walendy (p. 416) also cites H.G. Seraphim *The German-Russian Relations 1939 - 1941* (p. 85) that Russian General Vlassov stated in 1942 in Berlin after his capture, "The attack was intended for August/September 1941."

Victor Suvorov, a former member of the Soviet General Staff, in an article in *The Journal of the Royal United Services Institute for Defence Studies* (London; June 1985), assembled very detailed information to show that beginning in March 1941, and assuming a huge scale in May and June, Soviet troops were being moved to and concentrated on the German border in preparation for a Soviet attack on Germany. "If Hitler had not attacked first, Stalin would have had

23 armies and more than 20 independent corps facing him. This took place before general mobilisation." Suvorov shows that the measures were clearly offensive, not defensive. "It seems certain that the Soviet concentration on the frontier was due to be completed by 10 July. Thus the German blow which fell just 19 days earlier found the Red Army in a most unfavourable situation—in railway wagons."

German intelligence certainly learned what was going on, this causing Hitler to consider a pre-emptive strike a necessity, and he set in motion preparations for this at the end of April 1941, just before Hess's flight, However, he only confirmed the final forward movement a month in advance, that is to say, after it had become clear that Hess's mission had been unsuccessful; and both events shortly followed a Kremlin banquet on the 5th May at which Stalin announced in a supposedly secret speech—which German agents are said to have reported to Hitler almost at once—"Our war plan is ready ..... It follows that over the next two months we can begin the fight with Germany." (*Hitler's War*, David Irving, Viking Press, U.S.A.; 1977; pp. 238 & 239.)

Attempting to put together and interpret the items of information here presented so as to form a full picture of Hess's flight, it seems evident that the flight was no self-contained impulse of purely personal initiative as is the common conception. It came after a long period of attempted negotiation to which Hitler was fully a party, and was most likely made with his approval. It came, furthermore, almost certainly in response to encouraging intimations from the British authorities, in part at least making use of the Duke of Hamilton, and amounting to giving the go-ahead green light; but all this on their part as merely a ruse to lure Hess to Britain, and this as part of Churchill's design to bring Stalin into the war in alliance with Britain against Germany. In this design Hess was conceived as the catalyst. Stalin for his part had made a pact with Hitler to encourage Hitler to confront the West. Now, in the ensuing war, hopes by Germany of an arrangement with Britain could both encourage Hitler to feel it opportune to fight Russia and, in turn, encourage Russia to feel it had to forestall such an attack, even though it would be far more to her advantage to attack a Germany still at war with the West. This assuredly is the key to the mystery.

Hess is likely to have brought over extensive peace proposals which have been hidden from the British public along with other aspects of his flight just discussed. His proposals were of course ig-

nored, and he was kept in close custody ever afterwards in order to prevent his disclosure of the full background to his flight, his peace proposals, and his treatment in custody. This happened despite the fact that Hess appears to have been in a position of a bearer of a Flag of Truce under Article 32 of the Hague Convention. This piece of international law protects such a person from being held as a prisoner of war, or put under any other form of confinement after negotiations. Churchill, it is to be noted in this connection, put Hess under the responsibility of the War Ministry as if in the category of a prisoner of war, instead of the Home Office, as would befit the bearer of a Flag of Truce.

Repeated reference has been made to the part played by Albrecht Haushofer. David Irving, in *Rudolf Hess - The Missing Years 1941-45* (Macmillan, London, 1987; p. 57), states that he had pre-war contact in London with the Special Intelligence Service. Early in 1940 he was introduced into the Wednesday Society, a centre of German resistance to Hitler, says Hess's son on p. 72 of his book. He was arrested in 1944 on suspicion of being involved in the July plot to murder Hitler and seize power; and he was shot just before the end of the war.

Much has been made of Hess's alleged "abnormality" and "instability" during his imprisonment in Britain from the time of his arrival till, four years later, his transfer to Germany for trial. This portrayal was undoubtedly deceitfully done by the British authorities in order to discredit Hess and thereby his peace flight at a time when Churchill was fearful of the potential response in the country menacing his position. It stopped just short of declaring him positively insane, since this condition would have entitled him as a prisoner of war to repatriation under the Geneva Convention.

The "abnormality" and "instability", where they were not a matter of a mere loss of memory which Hess feigned in order to protect his knowledge of confidential German matters under intensive questioning, was due to the wrongful and oppressive conditions to which he was subjected. Although the Geneva Convention prohibited electronic eavesdropping on prisoners of war, apparatus was installed at Mytchett Place at Aldershot before he arrived (D. Irving, *Rudolf Hess*; p. 101). Military Intelligence 6 provided "companions" for Hess, including Zionist sympathiser, Major Frank E. Foley (p. 103), with the job of penetrating Hess's mind, and seemingly drugs were used to this end (p. 107). Hence Hess's repeated protests and recurrent fear that he was being "poisoned" which his

captors paraded as proof of his unsoundness of mind.

Hess was put in the hands of a Jewish psychiatrist, RAMC Major R.V. Dicks who worked with MI6 (SIS), and who posed as a regular doctor, and who progressed to portraying Hess as of unsound mind. Dicks was by then the author of a new textbook, *Analysis under Hypnotics*, and he is known to have eventually injected Hess with the narcotic Evipan. (For these preceding facts, see Irving on *Hess*.) It has elsewhere been reported that documents in the U.S.A. indicated that behavioural peculiarities in Hess were caused by the administration of "truth drugs". The British Foreign Office significantly refused a request by Hess's wife that the International Red Cross be allowed to examine her husband.

Moved to Nuremberg in 1945, one of the panel appointed to pronounce on his fitness to stand trial there was a Prof. Ewen Cameron. This worthy was sponsored by the American Central Intelligence Agency to research brainwashing when he ran the Allan Memorial Institute in Montreal from 1943 to 1967. While doing so it was alleged that, for one example, one patient was injected with LSD, put to sleep for up to 50 days at a time, given repeated electric shocks, made to wear a helmet with speakers through which instructions were endlessly conveyed to him; and ended up a physical and mental wreck. (*Daily Telegraph*, London, 12th September 1988.) Just imagine this had been a German in Hitler's days, and what the Simon Wiesenthal Center would have made of it now—and all the British media!

Hess's continued incarceration from then till his death in 1987—41 years of his total caging for a monstrous 46 years—was arranged in order to exact the utmost in victors' vengeance while, fully as importantly, gagging him from making known the truth about his flight which would have been most damaging to the British government. The means to this end was the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg, a creation of, by and for the victors regardless of real justice which it most flagrantly disregarded. For instance, Article 3 of its Charter disallowed objections that the judges, being nominated by the victors, were prejudiced. Article 6 allowed accusations only against representatives of the Axis Powers. Article 19 laid down that the Tribunal should not be bound by the technical rules of evidence. Article 21 provided that proof was not required for what the prosecutors regarded as facts generally known. Britain's Judge G. Lawrence refused to allow Hess's counsel to discuss the Treaty of Versailles, even though the Prosecution had introduced the subject

by arguing that the struggle for its revision had been a long-planned conspiracy against peace. One of the American judges at Nuremberg, Francis Biddle, later revealed in the *American Heritage* journal, Vol. XIII, No. 5, August 1962, that the U.S. judges knowingly permitted the Soviet prosecutor to admit false evidence against the defendants.

Hess was convicted—with the rich irony of a Russian judge reading out the findings against him—of "Crimes Against Peace" encompassing the following:— He had urged the importance of armaments, given support to military preparations, and signed the decree introducing conscription. He had been in Vienna when the German troops entered the city, and had signed the law for the union of Germany and Austria, having earlier made speeches in favour of this. He had co-operated with the Sudeten National Socialists and after the incorporation of the Sudetenland in the Reich he had carried out the fusion of their party with the NSDAP. In June 1939 he had been authorized to participate in the administration of both Austria and the Sudetenland, and in August 1939 he had given public approval to Hitler's policy concerning Poland, and was a party to taking over Danzig and certain areas in Poland. As Hitler's close confidant he must have known of and thus be responsible for Hitler's "plans of aggression". (See Irving on *Hess*.) For this—comparable to what Western politicians have regularly done, and never been charged or punished for—the man who tried to make peace was convicted of violating peace, and sentenced to life imprisonment.

Sent to Spandau Prison in West Berlin, conditions there were so bad that Pastor Casalis, a chaplain at the prison, said in November 1948 that the prisoners were dying slowly of starvation. "Spandau," he said, "has become a place of mental torture....." He spoke of "an atmosphere of refined sadism....." Even when conditions later improved, Hess continued to be subjected to such harshly punitive restrictions as never to be allowed to touch his wife or son or grandchildren, and for over half of his total of 46 years behind bars he suffered the additional hardship of solitary confinement.

Nevertheless, despite nearly half a century of such veritable torture, and despite the unsuccessful efforts of French chaplain to get him to sign a declaration of remorse this Pastor Gabel had himself composed, he remained steadfast in his National Socialist beliefs and in his loyalty to and esteem for his friend and leader, Adolf Hitler. His martyred life ended on the afternoon of August 17th, 1987.

Stünde ich wieder am Anfang
würde ich wieder handeln
wie ich handelte.

Auch wenn ich wüßte,
daß am Ende
ein Scheiterhaufen für
meinen Flammentod brennt.

Gleichgültig was Menschen tun
dereinst stehe ich vor dem
Richterstuhl des Ewigen
ihm werde ich
mich verantworten
und ich weiß:

Er spricht mich frei!

Schlußworte von Rudolf Hess
Stellvertreter des Führers
vor dem Nürnberger Tribunal 1946

A succession of conflicting announcements as to where and how he died followed from the Allied authorities, exciting profound suspicion. Although the Americans were at the time in rotational charge of Spandau, the British insisted that the death be investigated solely by the Special Investigation Branch of the British Military Police, and that the post mortem be conducted by a British Army pathologist. This autopsy, performed two years later by Prof. James Cameron, indicated that death was due to suicide by hanging, but the Russians refused to countersign the verdict. At it, and not before and during the investigations by the Military Police, an alleged suicide note was discovered in the clothing of the corpse which, when he eventually obtained it, Hess's son saw to be highly suspect, being scrawled on the back of an old letter from the son's wife which lacked the usual prison stamp, and being without signs of having been in the pocket of a body very roughly handled in ostensible efforts at resuscitation which caused 9 ribs and the breastbone to be broken, and the stomach to be blown up like a balloon because a tube for oxygen was wrongly inserted in the oesophagus instead of the windpipe. The piece of electric flex with which he was supposed to have hanged himself had been wiped clean with acetone by the time the Military Police investigating team arrived, and the British Military Governor of Spandau, Lt.-Col. A.H. Le Tissierm later told the son's wife that he had destroyed it.

A second autopsy, arranged by Hess's family and conducted by Prof. W. Spann of Munich University found marks around Hess's neck and throat which indicated he was throttled not hanged, while his hands showed he had not wound the flex round a hand to exert the necessary pressure on his neck for self-strangulation; the inescapable implication being that he had been murdered. In support of this conclusion this second autopsy showed that the victim suffered from disabilities which virtually rendered him incapable of hanging himself—or, for that matter, strangling himself.

According to various sources, including this second autopsy, Rudolf Hess so suffered from advanced arthritis and curvature of the spine—his left arm being of little use because of a frozen shoulder which prevented it being lifted above the horizontal infront and not even as high as that out to the side, his head being incapable of raising backwards to enable him to look up or of turning more than a few degrees to the left and halfway to the right—that he could never have reached above his head to tie a noose. Furthermore, the muscles of the hands of this 93-year-old man were so weak

that he had trouble gripping anything, and thus it was impossible for him to tie a knot to hang himself, or to apply the pressure necessary for self-strangulation (when in any event unconsciousness and consequent relaxation of the grip precedes and prevents death). Some other person or persons therefore killed him: that must be our verdict.

Whom could they be acting for? Was it the Russians whom Britain has always blamed for Hess's continued imprisonment? The Russians, despite their fulminations against Hess on occasions, were on other occasions prepared to make use of him. The German historian, Dr. Werner Maser, has asserted that back in 1952, on the night of March 17th, when the Russians were in charge of the prison, they took Hess to East Germany to a meeting with Kremlin officials at which Otto Grotewohl, the East German Prime Minister and Maser's source of information, was present. There Hess was offered immediate freedom, if he would head a new party to reconcile former National Socialists to communist rule. Hess refused, and was returned to prison for 35 more years.

In April 1987, four months before his father's murder, Wolf Rüdiger Hess was amazed to find that his approaches to the Russians suddenly had a favourable response. He was summoned to the Soviet Consulate in West Berlin where officials hinted that his father's imprisonment might soon end. Also, on June 21st, 1987, in a reply to a listener in Germany, Radio Moscow (Department of German language broadcasts) wrote: "Recent remarks by the head of our government, Mikhail Gorbachev, permit the expression of hope that your longtime efforts in behalf of the release of war criminal Rudolf Hess may soon be crowned by success." It seems that Gorbachev did intend to release Hess unilaterally during a Soviet turn of administration at Spandau as a powerful propaganda stroke to exhibit to a nicety the kind tendencies of a reformed Soviet regime, even towards a notorious old enemy it had formerly fiercely denounced. The Russians let the West German President know of their intention. He tipped of the British who expressed through him a resolute refusal to accept this.

The possibility of Hess's release now put the British in a panic. Hitherto they had been able to rely on the Russian refusal to agree to Hess's release as the means of keeping him and his secrets locked up for ever, while they, in characteristically hypocritical style, posed as the forgiving ones favouring his release. What then is said to have happened according to information from American personnel at Spandau reaching German friends of theirs is as follows. In an

operation carried out in great haste to proceed even any advance announcement of Gorbachev's intention, let alone its implementation, and thus accounting for flaws, two British Special Air Service men were put into the prison to kill Hess, and the American, French and Israeli secret services were acquainted beforehand, but not the Russian and West German. These two assassins were spotted beforehand on the afternoon in question in the vicinity of the garden shed where Hess met his death. In the region of 3:15 to 3:30, the American warder on duty to accompany Hess on his daily visit to the garden and there to the garden shed, was by a curious coincidence called away to answer a telephone call in the main cell block, leaving Hess in the garden shed. During his absence the SAS men evidently attacked the old man who, despite his great age and great disabilities, put up a fight and these fiends tried to throttle him with flex, and then make it look like suicide. However, although rendered unconscious, the old man was still alive when the warder returned and summoned help. The U.S. officer in charge of the guard, seemingly a party to the assassination, called a British military ambulance which took Hess away, accompanied by the two SAS men who were seen getting into it. Hess then "died" on the way to the hospital. (Probably with further assistance from the assassins—our note.)

The guilty ones were well-protected from justice by the provisions of their masters. No public inquest, as normal under British law, was held because Hess, although in custody in the British sector of Berlin, was a prisoner of the four Allies, and any process concerning them on German soil requires the express permission of the Allied power or powers involved. The West Berlin state prosecutor, "following information received from numerous sources," initiated an enquiry into Hess's death in February 1988, but it was suspended the following month (*Independent*, London, 18th March, 1988).

The Chairman of the British Bar's European group commented at the time of Hess's death that Rudolf Hess was incarcerated under a sentence imposed by an ad hoc tribunal with no legal status under any national law (*Daily Telegraph*, London, 20th August 1987). Thus his custody—and all that followed from it, including his death—became a matter beyond and thus above the normal law by virtue of the inter-governmental pact of the victors setting up the tribunal. Murder at Spandau was thus by higher decree permissible. To complete the shrouding of the case of the corpse, already so well-attended to, the British government's Hess papers are placed beyond

reach till 2017, and by then you can be sure that anything revealing will have conveniently disappeared.

Hugh Thomas, a former British Army surgeon assigned to Spandau, believes the prisoner was murdered, but also believes that he was not Rudolf Hess but a double sent by Himmler who had the real man murdered in 1941. Thomas's case principally rests on his claim that the prisoner did not have the scars he should have had due to a wound in the First World War. As against this, it is a fact that scar tissue in such an old man could be difficult to detect. Also, for what it is worth, Mrs. Lynda Chalker, Minister of State at the Foreign Office, was reported in *The Scotsman* (26th February 1988) as stating that the British government had concluded on the basis of various studies and the British post mortem that the man was indeed Hess. Additionally, the *Sunday Times* (12th June 1988) reported that Charles A. Gabel, the French chaplain at Spandau, had, in a book of his published in Paris in 1988, revealed that after Thomas first published his theory in 1979, two allied doctors visited Hess and did with difficulty find the wound scars. If Thomas is to be believed—and if thus it is to be believed that Hess's wife and son have been deceived for decades as to the prisoner's identity—we are still left with the conundrum which Thomas never really comes to grips with: why would such an imposter as the prisoner still hide the truth decades after the war, and thus acquiesce in his imprisonment till death—when the insertion of deliberate anomalies in his letters to relatives of Hess could easily be made the means of communicating his imposture? The absence of any satisfactory answer to this must discredit Mr. Thomas's theory completely.

As the most recent important development in the case of Rudolf Hess's death, a witness who was at Spandau at the time has come forward to testify that it was murder. Tunisian-born Abdallah Melaouhi was the victim's nurse at Spandau for the last four years of his life, and thereby the closest person to him. Interviewed on the "Newsnight" programme of Britain's BBC Television Channel 2 on the 28th February 1989, Melaouhi had this to say, according to an official transcript in our possession:—

When shortly before his death, there were reports that the Russians were relenting and Hess would be freed, "Hess wasn't very happy about it. Hess said, 'Now something is going to happen to me.' ..... He told me 'Mr. Melaouhi, now they are going to kill me'."

On the 17th August 1987, Melaouhi was at lunch in the canteen adjoining the prison when a telephone call from the French warder

summoned him back urgently. He returned immediately to the prison and rang the bell. Usually he was admitted rightaway, but on that day he had to wait for 15 minutes. When he was let in he found his way to the garden hut was blocked. Eventually he managed to get to it by a long way round, taking 40 minutes instead of 4 minutes the normal way. He saw no cable around or anywhere near Hess's neck and the extension cable with which the authorities say Hess hanged himself was still in his normal place, one end connected to the lamp and the other in the wall socket. "His body was quite a distance away from the window where the TV claimed he hanged himself and the chair was in a totally different place from usual ..... I know the garden hut very well. The floor was covered with a straw mat but on that day everything was upside down as if a wrestling match had taken place. The armchair where Mr. Hess always sat had flown about three-and-a-half metres across the room, the lamp had fallen over. It was as if someone had tried to kill him and he'd tried to save himself."

Melaouhi continued, "There were three people there, a warder who has been working in Spandau for eight years and two American soldiers, well they were dressed in American uniforms... [Our note: it would be hardly surprising if, in the circumstances of the American turn of duty, the SAS men had donned American uniforms with the connivance of the American authorities.] ...I'd never seen soldiers near Hess before, and precisely on that day they were there." He explained that soldiers were in Spandau to guard the prison, not the prisoner, which was strictly the job of the civilian warders. Said Melaouhi: "Rudolf Hess was so weak he needed a special chair to help him to stand up. He walked bent over with a cane and was almost blind. If he ever fell to the ground, he couldn't get up again. His hands were crippled with arthritis. He couldn't tie his shoe laces, let alone lift his hands high enough to kill himself."

"Newsnight" stated that Scotland Yard had been looking into the case for a month, following a visit by Hess's son with evidence including a signed statement from Abdallah Melaouhi and the second autopsy report of Prof. Spann; but that so far there had been no attempt by the Metropolitan Police to contact either of these witnesses, and official sources close to the enquiry had said that "it is unlikely the case will be pursued." (For readers wishing to tackle the Metropolitan Police on this, the address is New Scotland Yard, Broadway, London, SW1.)

Rudolf Hess Gesellschaft, Postfach 1122, D-8033 Planegg, West

Germany, has now replaced the former society for the release of Rudolf Hess, and incorporates its former French counterpart. It is an international association—President: Wolf Rüdiger Hess—existing as a memorial to Rudolf Hess, and as such concerned with his work in Germany prior to his flight to Britain, the flight itself, his subsequent captivity, and the manner of his death. Two publications are in course of preparation.

Gothic Ripples, whose editor has campaigned for Rudolf Hess for 40 years, proposed that henceforth May 10th each year be observed worldwide as RUDOLF HESS DAY in honour of this truly great and greatly harmed idealist. It was late on this day in 1941 that he landed in a field near to Floors Farm Cottage, itself near to Floors Farm near to Eaglesham House, the exact spot being marked by a stone. The area is a little south of Glasgow in Scotland. The Ordnance Survey Landranger Map 64 shows the spot as grid reference OS 561 540. Visitors to the spot should secure permission from the Farm or its Cottage before going on to the ground, taking care not to spoil things for others by in any way unnecessarily antagonizing the owner or occupant of the ground or other local people.

From *Gothic Ripples*, April 1989, Colin Jordan, editor; Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22008) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

MORE ON AN ENIGMA

Since I devoted considerable space to Lyndon LaRouche in the February issue, there has come to me a copy of a journal published by what is obviously a subsidiary of LaRouche's still active organization. It is the January-February issue of the bimonthly *21st Century Science & Technology*, edited by a Carol White who is presumably the White mentioned in my article.[1]

The periodical does nothing to solve the political puzzle which I stated in February: Why does the concealed dictatorship in Washington want to suppress LaRouche? It does describe the way in which that alien government destroyed one of LaRouche's subsidiaries, the Fusion Energy Foundation.

A pseudo-legal terrorist, disguised as a Federal judge in Massachusetts, fined the Foundation $5,000,000 (!) for what he called "contempt of court." The Federal goons then rushed to the offices of the Foundation in Virginia and seized all of its assets. The tyrants then threw the Foundation into involuntary bankruptcy because it could not pay its debts with the funds the goons had seized. A neat operation and only typical of the terminal stage of the "democracy" beloved by Americans.

What is noteworthy is that there still was an honest judge in the Federal judiciary, specifically in the U. S. Bankruptcy Court. He investigated the case and wrote a decision of 106 pages, in which, as he is quoted in the periodical, he said that "the government's actions could be liken[ed] to a constructive fraud on the court, wherein the court may infer the fraudulent nature of the government's conduct."

As I have said, nothing in the issue of the periodical I have seen gives us a clue to the reason why the thugs in Washington have singled out LaRouche for their pseudo-legal frauds and terrorism. It challenges some political propaganda, but it should compensate for that by endorsing delusions, including Christianity, that serve to keep the boobs in spiritless and mindless subjection to their enemies.

Surely no one will take seriously the pseudo-scientific jabbering about the dire consequences of the "greenhouse effect" until archaeologists have discovered the ruins of the many factories which must have been belching their smoke and carbon dioxide into the atmosphere c. 20,000 B.C. to produce the "greenhouse effect" that ended the third Wurm glaciation. When such ruins are discovered, we can begin to worry about industrial activity in all the preceding glacial ages, back to the Pleistocene. But until such ruins are discovered, we must treat the current trepidation about a "greenhouse effect" as we treat other propaganda for the Jews' "One World."

Denying the "greenhouse" scare probably does annoy the Masters of Deceit, but they should be grateful for the accompanying denial of genetic science and the madcap claim that there are no races and no innate differences in the quality of anthropoids, so that the faster biological scrubs breed, the happier the world will be. And the Masters should be particularly grateful for the attempt to plaster LaRouche's Oecumenical Christianity over scentifically ascertained facts.

The major article in this issue is "Roger Bacon and the Birth of Universal Science," by Paul Greenberg, an article that we read with great sympathy because its author is one of the five who were thrown into prison along with LaRouche by the lawless government.

Greenberg begins with what is evidently part of the LaRouche ritual: a denunciation of "Isaac Newton's petty imperial mind" and all empirical science, which seems to be like the Roman Catholics' habit of crossing themselves to affirm their faith. He doesn't explain the ritual. For a clear statement of that we must turn to a review by one David Cherry of a recent book on Newton, where we are told that "Science is a moral enterprise, in which the scientist always seeks to learn how anyone of good will can draw closer to God by discovering His ways, for the propagation of His will, as a builder." A scientist, in other words, starts by befuddling his mind with illusions that are the very antithesis of scientific inquiry. He knows that the story of Cinderella is true because she wore a glass slipper, given her by her fairy grandmother.[2]

1. A valued correspondent informs me that there may be more than one "Carol White" and suggests an identification of the one connected with LaRouche as a woman whose real name he states. Another sends observations that may or may not confirm the suggested identification, which the woman denies. See addendum below.

2. I am sure the reader does not need to be told that the glass slipper was created by some early translator or scribe who mistook the French *vair* for *vaire* (modern *verre*). The mistake improves the story, as Per-

When one ignores the LaRouchean-Christian *lubie*, the article, after somewhat exaggerating or misdating the "technological progress" of the Twelfth and Thirteenth Centuries, gives an account of the work of Roger Bacon (c. 1214-c. 1292) that is, so far as I can tell, fairly accurate, except that, as a member of LaRouche's cult, Greenberg has to deny the Aristotelian thought that underlies Bacon's accomplishments in the observation of nature. Greenberg tells us that Bacon was the pupil of Grosseteste (c.1175-1253), but does not tell us that Grosseteste translated some of Aristotle's works, and was, of course, an Aristotelian in his methods of observing nature, although he wandered into a kind of Neoplatonism in his theological theories.

That Bacon was also a professed Christian is to be taken for granted in the Thirteenth Century, but when we try to define the actual beliefs of men of that time, we must not forget that they were prudent and, like Rabelais, expressed opinions *jusqu'au feu exclusivement*. There were atheists in the Thirteenth Century, probably including one of Greenberg's heroes, the great Hohenstauffen emperor, Frederick II, but even that bold monarch did not avow publicly such politically disastrous opinions,[3] and men of lesser rank had no desire to be roasted over a slow fire, which was the theologians' favorite means of proving the truth of their spiritual pretensions.

I have read no more than a hundred pages of Bacon's voluminous writings, and I have not seen the translations from which Greenberg quotes, but I feel convinced that Bacon was at least a deist, and was willing to identify the creative god in whom he believed with the one worshipped by the Church in which he was an ecclesiastic. In one passage, which Greenberg could have cited, he says that ancient writers, such as Aristotle, who investigated and ascertained the operations of nature, must have been directly inspired by his god. How much of Biblical mythology he believed is

rault perceived. A glass slipper is not only something wonderful and fairy-like in itself, but it is rigid and would thus defeat the efforts of the women who tried to fit it onto their bigger feet, whereas a fur slipper (probably ermine, as befits princesses) would have been soon pulled out of shape.

3. He was accused of being the author of the famous and now lost treatise, *De tribus impostoribus* (i.e., the three scoundrels, Moses, Jesus, and Mahomet, who deluded their contemporaries with their fictions). It is most improbable that Frederick was the author, but it is quite possible that he had read and approved the iconoclastic book.

quite another question. He certainly expressed no doubts that would have been suicidal,[4] but some contemporary theologians believed him to be secretly a heretic; they may have been right, but we have no means of knowing. The basis of their accusation of heresy may have been no more than a perception that all scientific investigation of nature was deleterious to the superstitions that were their stock in trade.

It is not worthwhile to spend the time and energy needed to verify Greenberg's quotations and statements about Bacon's scientific achievements. The quotations seem to me to be accurate, and it is true that Bacon's achievements were amazingly great for his time. He probably did invent gunpowder and design, at least in imagination, a telescope, as he imagined a machine that would imitate the movement of a bird's wings and so enable men to fly. But these fanciful inventions were extrapolations from facts he had learned experimentally in the manner of Aristotle, and entirely apart from his Neoplatonic theological fancies.

There is one gross error that is significant since it illustrates the operation of a mental process quite commonly found among our political allies. Greenberg writes:

"The evidence that Bacon built a compound microscope and a telescope lies in a mysterious document, discovered in a chest in a castle in southern Italy by antiquarian Wilfrid Voynich in 1912.[5] This encrypted work [was] decoded in the 1920s by...William R. Newbold of the University of Pennsylvania.... Newbold's deciphering was dismissed as 'groundless'...after the untimely death of Newbold, when a neo-inquisition arose to suppress Bacon's work because of its potential to overturn the corpus of Aristotelian dogma."

This is what Greenberg says, although he has read or, at least, cites in his bibliography, an irrefragable demonstration that Newbold's "decipherment" was an illusion, because (a) Newbold takes as symbols not the characters of the otherwise unknown 'alphabet,' but small portions of them, probably marked off by

4. Polemics about the legal limitations of papal power and the corruption of the contemporary clergy are quite another matter. They might make a man unpopular, but were too well embodied in the traditions of the church and its internal competition to serve as a reason for overt persecution.

5. Greenberg cannot be charged with falsification here. He is following the cover-story told by Voynich when he agreed to conceal the name of the Italian family from whom he bought the unique and enigmatic manuscript as a profitable investment.

flaking of the ink on parchment, and (b) one of his symbols may represent two or even three letters of the Latin alphabet, thus permitting anagrams, of which the potential is seldom suspected even by persons who in the games of their childhood solved such puzzles as "Paddle your own OCEAN." Newbold's decipherment would permit one to find a statement in respectable Latin that I wrote the manuscript.

It is true that Newbold's prestige put into reference books for a while his claims that Bacon had invented a microscope and telescope, which were based more on what he had read in Bacon's known works and what he imagined the many pictures and diagrams in the manuscript to represent than on the scraps of text he had "deciphered." These statements naturally disappeared from reference works and the writings of responsible authors after the falsity of his "decipherment" was conclusively demonstrated.

For an excellent description of the Voynich manuscript, complete with photographs of some pages, and an account of the very many attempts that have been made to read it, see *The Voynich Manuscript—an Elegant Enigma*, by M(ary) E. D'Impero (Laguna Hills, California; Aegean Park Press, *s.a.*; still in print). I have written a fairly long critique for the author and publisher, but it does not deserve space in *Liberty Bell*.

The substance of the relevant facts is this. Palaeographic considerations, admittedly not conclusive, place the date of the writing in the Fifteenth Century or later. The first trace of the manuscript appears, perhaps significantly, in the time of the "Rosicrucian Enlightenment"[6] in the first part of the Seventeenth Century, when it was apparently in the possession of the celebrated British alchemist, fakir, astrologer, and spy, Dr. John Dee.[7]

6. On which see the magistral work of the late Dr. Frances A. Yates, *The Rosicrucian Enlightenment* (London, Routledge, 1972; paperback reprint still available).

7. For Dee's activities as a spy, which were greatly facilitated by his reputation as a master of astrological hocus-pocus, see Richard Deacon's *History of the British Secret Service* (New York, Taplinger, 1970), pp. 12-36, 41, with references to his biography of Dee. The latest work about the wily astrologer etc. is by Nicholas H. Clulee, *John Dee's Natural Philosophy: Between Science and Religion* (London, Routledge, 1989). The author is a partisan of his subject and does not sufficiently allow for the extent to which Dee's expressed opinions were shaped by opportunities for fraud and imposture.

The manuscript is either (a) a hoax, i.e., a meaninglessly mysterious concoction to support a fraudulent tale about a wonderful group of sages who had discovered cosmic secrets, or (b) a statement of a secret doctrine, probably influenced by the Hermetic corpus and the Jewish Kabbalah, and possibly by Dee's "Monas hieroglyphica," expressed in the specially devised symbols of an artificial language, i.e., a one-part code logically arranged.[8]

Greenberg, however, as a faithful hierodule of LaRouche and his Oecumenical Christianity, has to imagine a conspiracy and "neo-inquisition" to depreciate the work of Roger Bacon. It is the besetting sin of persons on our side to imagine conspiracies to account for events of which they emotionally disapprove but which are adequately explained by known causes, thereby providing material that our enemies use to deride "conspiratorial theories" and thus conceal the real forces that are hustling our race to the precipice over which nations disappear from history.

ADDENDUM

I have just received a letter from a man who may or may not be or have been a member of LaRouche's organization, of which he obviously has detailed knowledge. He informs me that "Carol White" is a Jewess, whose real name is probably Weiss, and is "one of the Jews who surround LaRouche and try to control the direction of his thinking and activity. They will probably have an easier time of it, now that he is out of the way, leaving the day-to-day supervision of his organization in their hands."

He further informs me that "LaRouche became a millionaire in the '60s through his computer consulting firm," and spent his own money to form his organization. I described the method by which the scoff-law government in Washington procured the fraudulent conviction of LaRouche, but my informant adds the very significant detail that at the trial at which LaRouche was convicted, "it was actually forbidden to mention in court that the reason the loan payments had stopped was that the government

8. In such a code, for example, using the Roman alphabet, A = astronomical terms; AB = stellar bodies; ABA = the sun; ABB = the moon; ABC = a planet; ABCA = Mercury; ABCB = Venus; etc. ABD = "fixed" stars; ABDA = Sirius; ABDB = Aldebran; etc. AC = constellations; ACA = Ursa Maior; ACB = Ursa Minor; etc. AD = the zodiac; ADA = Aries; ADB = Aquarius; etc. AE = aspects; AEA = conjunction; ADA = Aries; ADB = Aquarius; etc. AE = aspects; AEA = conjunction; AEB = opposition; AEC = ascending node; etc. AF = phenomena; AFA = total eclipse, AFB = partial eclipse; etc., etc.

had seized the funds!" That is a memorable illustration of the way in which the terrorists who rule us use their hireling courts to give a sickly semblance of legality to their tyrannical oppression of our hated nation. At present, it is not expedient openly to treat Americans, who have not yet been disarmed, as the Semites in Palestine are now treated.

It is greatly to the credit of LaRouche, if, as my informant says, "both the Propositions 64 and 69 in California, requiring enforcement of the public-health laws against AIDS scum, were his work." Both were defeated by "saturation media propaganda," lavishly financed, more than $20,000,000 for that purpose having been raised in Hollywood alone, obviously from the Sheenies, because the quarantine, "if enforced, would not only reinstitute segregation of the races, but virtually decapitate the Jew/Liberal government."

The writer offers the explanation that "LaRouche was brought up in the socialism of the 1930s with its economic determinism and racial-equality theology, and has never entirely freed himself of it. But, in his intellectual development, he has virtually rediscovered National Socialism, except for biology."

He concludes that LaRouche "has shown both sincerity and effectiveness, and deserves better than you have given him [in my article in the February issue], though his racial blindness is a grave fault."

This information will elucidate to some extent the character of LaRouche, who, however, is much less important than the fact that the slightly disguised dictatorship's effort to eliminate him gives you an excellent indication of the viciousness of the government to which the American boobs voluntarily subjugated themselves. And it is significant that the imprisonment of the leader has placed his organization effectively under the unmitigated control of Jews, with proximate consequences that you will be able to predict for yourself. □

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO CANNOT READ

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

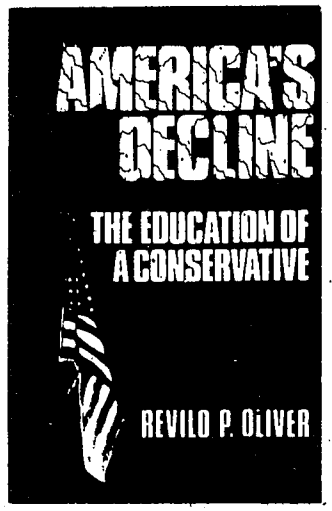

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

A REAL CASE AGAINST AGAINST THE JEWS

by Marcus Eli Ravage
page 37

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS:
Aiming Low, page 1
The Vikings' Failure, page, 5
North By God, page 8
The Value of the Unimportant, page 12

Dr. Charles E. Weber:
Lüge und Wahrheit, page 31

Marcus Eli Ravage
Commissary to the Gentiles, page 46

Allan Callahan:
The Moses-God Fight, page 56

Major D.V. Clerkin
Breed – Or Perish, page 58.

VOL. 17 - NO. 9 MAY 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

AIMING LOW

The British press in November and December was full of pontificating about the ruin of Count Nikolai Tolstoy, of the Russian noble family that produced an astonishing number of well-known novelists, including the author of *Anna Karenina* and *War and Peace*. One of two long articles in the *Sunday Times*, 3 December 1989, is perhaps the most reasonable—or rather the least unreasonable of the comments I have seen.

The present Count Tolstoy is an historian who has particularly concerned himself with the massacre of at least thirty thousand civilized Russians by collaboration between the British servants of the Jews and Stalin in 1945. (The comparable but greater crimes of the Americans are not at issue here.) You may remember his *Victims of Yalta* and *Stalin's Secret Army*, a book which distressed the British establishment by showing the close coöperation between ranking members of the British government and the Soviet enemies of civilization.

In his latest book, *The Minister and the Massacres* (London, Century-Hutchinson, 1986), Count Tolstoy alleged that the massacres were the result of a conspiracy headed by Harold Macmillian, whom Churchill had made "political adviser" to General (Field Marshall) Alexander, and who thus was able to use the General as an unwitting accomplice in the massacres by conspiring with his subordinates.

Tolstoy and his publishers were sued for libel by Lord Aldington.

Let not Baron Aldington's title make you think of Britain's hereditary nobility; he was a young man of twenty-five named Low in 1939, when Great Britain began to act on behalf of International Jewry, which had formally declared war on Germany almost seven years before, but naturally had to wait until its henchmen could mobilize

gullible Aryans to do its fighting. Low, through merit or the kind of political corruption that came to dominante the American Army under Roosevelt, soared up to the rank of General, and, as General Low, issued the commands to the British forces that carried out the bloody crime against international law and the ethics of our race. After the war, Low became Chairman of the Board of one of Britain's largest and wealthiest insurance companies, and naturally a wealthy man himself. He was catapulted into the peerage in 1962 and chose the title, Baron Aldington.

When the Baron filed his libel suit, Tolstoy's publishers hurriedly weaseled out by arranging to settle for a mere £30,000, leaving poor Tolstoy, who was the real object of the British Establishment's wrath, to fight alone. (He received no real help from a man named Watts, who was prosecuted with him.) The trial took place before a British judge, who, if the press reports are to be trusted, was overtly hostile to the defendant. It was relatively easy for Low-Aldington to prove that he had acted under orders, a plea which suffices in civilized tribunals, but was ignored by the Americans when they obscenely murdered German officers to please the world's parasites. Tolstoy was simply crushed by a judgement for damages far exceeding what he could ever pay, plus the costs with which the loser is taxed in England, making the total he must pay the staggering sum of £2,500,000!

If the accounts of the trial in the press are to be trusted, I must concede that the verdict that Tolstoy was guilty of libel was legally correct, although the damages awarded were fantastically excessive, but I regret anything that redounds to the profit of Low-Aldington, who, again if the reports are to be trusted, must have sworn that when he had the unarmed men (and some women and children) "repatriated," with elaborate precautions to prevent them from committing suicide, he had no idea they would not be treated with kindness by the Soviets. I am reminded of the Chicago gangster who wiped out some members of a rival gang, and then, when on trial, swore he hadn't known his machine gun was loaded.

Tolstoy's ruin came—legally, at least—from an odd twist in his book. He alleged that the British part of one of

the great instances of treachery and barbarity in modern history came from a conspiracy headed by Macmillan, who acted without the knowledge of Winston Churchill. That made officers who carried out orders that Macmillan had no authority to give participants in the conspiracy. I wish I knew whether this was Tolstoy's idea or was suggested to him by some adviser, possibly the weaseling publishers, who urged that the Establishment would not permit derogatory comments about Britain's greatest War Criminal.

Although one of the articles in the *Sunday Times* is devoted to laundering Macmillan, there can be no question but that he was morally quite capable of the crime of which he was accused. He was probably a traitor, and when Prime Minister certainly acted to shield traitors and enemy agents. He will be best remembered from the widely published photograph that showed him, attired for Ascot, doing his plebeian best to look like a haughty British nobleman, perhaps with foreknowledge that he would soon be jacked up into the peerage as Lord Stockton. What is wrong with Tolstoy's thesis is the notion that Macmillan, a born toady, would have dared to do anything more than sharpen a pencil without the approbation of his blood-thirsty boss.

The very fact that Churchill, in imitation of Soviet practice, appointed "political advisers" to keep commanding generals under surveillance and thwart, if possible, any tendency to observe the code of warfare on which civilized nations had agreed, was evidence in itself of where the real responsibility lay.

Had Tolstoy taken the reasonable and logical position that the crime was carried out on the orders of Churchill, whom British officers, by the rules and ethics of their profession, were obliged to obey, willingly or unwillingly, his position would have been legally as well as historically impregnable.

The historical facts may be definitely established in the awaited second volume of David Irving's *Churchill's War*. In the meantime, we must wonder what made poor Tolstoy aim so low the deadly projectile of his research and deliberately miss the logical target.

It would be a waste of your time to take notice of the bleating in the British press that the crime was justified by

the "requirements of postwar policy" and especially the need to rush American money into Russia to bolster the régime of Roosevelt's accomplice. It is too late for journalistic sleight-of-pen to save the British Establishment. It was unable to prevent the publication of David Irving's *Churchill's War*[1] or the book by Peter Wright.[2] The hurried murder of the aged Rudolph Hess was botched, and so, in current idiom, was sensationally "counter-productive." Almost every day brings to light more evidence of the Establishment's Judaic viciousness and corruption.

I have just noticed the disclosure, by Aaron Moshel, a retired agent of Mossad, the Jews' agency for espionage and terrorism, that it was he who, on orders from his superiors, warned the notorious British traitor, Kim Philby, that his treason had been discovered by MI5 (which, of course, had been penetrated by the Jews' Mossad) and that his arrest was imminent. Moshel thinks it likely that Philby himself was an agent of Mossad, which sent him to the Soviet KGB. Philby, he says, was inspired (doubtless at Cambridge, where he became a satellite of Lord Rothschild) with hatred of his rather distinguished father's "anti-Semitism."[3] So Philby, who married a Jewess, naturally did his best to destroy his own race, nation, and civilization.

Intelligence and terrorist agencies are compartmentalized in an effort to prevent a given agent from learning more than he "needs to know" to carry out his mission.

1. Volume I is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $30.00 + postage.

2. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, January 1988, pp. 18 ff.; June 1988, pp. 2 ff.

3. Here, of course, the absurdity of the Jews' nonsense word, which they have made popular to impose on the thoughtless and disguise their own activities, becomes apparent. Harry St. John Philby, like his friend, T. E. Lawrence ("of Arabia"), was a great friend of the Semites and deplored their betrayal by Britain to please their vicious enemies, Yahweh's Yids. Moshel thus dissipates the foolish but generally accepted conjectures that Kim Philby became a Bolshevik and traitor in emulation of his father's friendship for Ibn Saud and vehement denunciation of the Jew-serving British government's policy to expose the Semites of the Near East to Jewish depredations. The elder Philby, who opposed Britain's war for the Jews and was illegally arrested and imprisoned in 1939, is now perhaps best remembered as the explorer of the Rub'a el Khali, which he described in *The Empty Quarter* (1933).

Moshel, who was not even told whether or not Philby was in the employ of Mossad, would not have known precisely how Lord Rothschild was related to either Philby or Mossad. That remains to be elucidated, but the Judaeo-British Establishment will, if necessary, do anything to protect its Yiddish darling.

THE VIKINGS' FAILURE

The *New Scientist* for 20 January 1990 is especially interesting. It contains on one page the latest in a long series that describe the dire effects that the much-touted "greenhouse effect" will have on the world, unless the industrial production of carbon dioxide is halted, which, as no one states specifically, can be done only by the "One World" government for which Yahweh's Yids have been agitating frantically since their victory in the war against our race in Europe.[1]

This article accompanies a map that shows what regions of the globe will be affected by the theoretical rise in the level of the ocean that is to be one of the theoretical consequences of the "greenhouse effect." According to the theoretical projection, there will be minor effects in civilized countries, but the most drastic effects will occur in such places as Bangladesh, where there will be a great contraction of the area in which the wogs can breed, as they now do, at a rate which, if one takes into consideration the longer periods of gestation and infancy in our species, puts the guinea pig to shame.

There is, of course, the usual hint that this consequence of the projected "greenhouse effect" will call for taxing the "richer nations," i.e., the Aryan boobs, and for importing into their countries more hordes of "refugees" to breed them out of their homes.

1. This is not to deny that there are grave ecological problems, ranging from preservation of whales, dolphins, and other friendly species that have as much natural right to this planet as we do and which we should value much more than the species of anthropoids that are our active or potential enemies, to the preservation of the tropical rain forests that are being destroyed to accelerate the breeding of biological trash and the profits of the usurers who finance that destruction with loans that will eventually be paid by the American boobs.

The same issue contains a really valuable and significant article, "Climate and History: the Westvikings' Saga," by John and Mary Gribbin. This reports the findings of the determination of climate in historical times by drilling deep into Arctic ice and extracting cores that show the prevailing climate's fluctuations since c. 500 A.D. There are some very interesting speculations about the effect of presumably world-wide climate on the end of the Roman Empire, but the most positive and significant results explain the fate of the Vikings' settlements in North America.

As late as the 1930s, the public schools in the United States provided some education for children instead of injecting the "One World" pus to blight their racial instincts and befuddle their minds. In those days every schoolchild knew that North America was discovered near the end of the Tenth Century by a Viking from Iceland, Eric the Red, who attracted Norse settlers to the land he called Greenland, and that Leif Ericson led colonists further south around the year 1000. Settlements were certainly established in Newfoundland, and almost certainly on the mainland in what is now New England.[2]

The new climatological data show that Eric the Red did reach a land that was then green and fertile and certainly a Greenland by contrast with the Iceland from which he had come. He arrived near the end of a warm period, called a "climatic optimum," and his settlements would have prospered exceedingly, had not a following period of very cold winters imposed unexpected hardships on the colonists. The climate became warmer again, so colonists were again encouraged.

The two settlements in Greenland became so relatively prosperous that in 1125 a Catholic Bishop was installed in a cathedral, a fairly large church built of stone, of which the foundations are still visible at Gardar. Christianity flourished in the usual way. The authors remark that "Two hundred years later, when the colony was already a

2. Archaeological evidence has proved there were Viking settlements in Newfoundland; it is highly probable that there were some on the coast of New England, but proof is lacking. For a non-technical account, see *Westward to Vinland*, by Helge Ingstad, translated by Erik J. Friis (London, Jonathan Cape, 1969).

hundred years older than the U.S. is now, the church owned about two-thirds of the best grazing land on the island." Although we may assume that the bishop hired servants to tend his herds, more or less inefficiently, the alienation of land that could have supported virile colonists and their families must have checked the expansion of the colony.

As the climate became increasingly colder after the end of the warmer phase around 1225, life in Greenland became ever more difficult. The last bishop died in 1378 and was never replaced, and intercourse between the colonists and the mother country gradually ceased; they had no surplus to export, and the Scandinavian countries were distracted by internal struggles for power and occasional wars.

The Norse settlers were essentially farmers, depending for their livelihood on cultivation of the soil and raising cattle. They could live through cold winters, but were doomed when, around 1500, the summers became too short to permit crops to mature and hence to provide fodder for livestock. The frozen body of the last Norseman in Greenland was found by a ship driven to the coast by a storm in 1540.

As the authors say, "In round terms, the Greenland colonies survived for 500 years, from 1000 to 1500, so they were far from being complete failures: the United States of America have been independent for less than half that time."

The authors do not speculate about the fate of Norse colonies farther south. It is likely that they, having no firearms and only metal weapons that could not be replaced locally, were exterminated by the relatively multitudinous savages and by miscegenation. (Traces of white genes were found in Indian populations for centuries, even individuals who seemed to be White men but had degenerated to Indian customs. Compare the Guayakís of Paraguay.)

Now the fate of the members of our race who came so close to establishing civilization on this continent long before Columbus must be a subject of great interest and pathos to us, but the important point here is the climatic fluctuations from presumably global warming to global

chilling that first permitted Norse settlements in Greenland and then made life there impossible for civilized men.[3]

Now, as you have surely seen for yourself, if only there had been a World Government in the year 1000, King Solomon II, from his exalted throne in Jerusalem, would have stopped the industries that were then producing the "greenhouse effect," thus either making settlements in Greenland impossible or assuring their perpetuity. If the latter, he would also have rushed shiploads of niggers to Greenland to teach the Norse about Civil Rights and thus exterminate that colony of the race his race has always hated above all.

If you want to worry about the future, that is the aspect of the "greenhouse effect" you should take to heart.

NORTH BY GOD

We must sympathize with Colonel Oliver L. North, although, of course, we cannot possibly respect him. Indeed, if he had not been a victim of perfidy and injustice, his name would excite only a moment of contemptuous amusement.

Although he probably participated in boyish shenanigans earlier, we had our first view of him when he and his bumbling boss, Admiral Poindexter, having crudely disguised themselves, as boys do when they play detective, sneaked into the Near East as special envoys, sent by the old ham actor in the White House, to deliver to the head of a Moslem nation his gifts, to-wit, a delicious cake and a copy of the Christian Bible with a quotation and signature personally inscribed by old Ronnie. The gifts may also have included a baseball and bat, and a sack of peppermint-stick candy, but there is no record of them.

It would seem that the purpose of that diplomatic mission was to deliver a gratuitous but calculated insult to the

3. The authors, in tune with the times, suggest that the Norse could have survived in Greenland if they had gone native and imitated the Eskimos. That is supposed to read us a lesson about the need to "adapt" ourselves—adapt ourselves, I suppose, to Christian folly and the importation of hordes of barbarians and savages to take over our country. We can at least be proud that when the climate made life impossible in Greenland, the Norse died like men. The frozen corpse found in 1540 was dressed in European clothes.

Moslem President, but the level of mentality displayed by all concerned is so low that we may think the overgrown boys hoped to convert the Moslem to Christianity and so make him aware of his duty to surrender his country to Yahweh's Yids.

The episode reminded my older readers of a delightfully comic film, "The Diplomaniacs," in which similar diplomacy had been enacted by the team of Wheeler & Woolsey, who were able to produce exquisitely ludicrous episodes without the noisome Yiddish vulgarity of their rivals, four Sheenies called Marx, doubtless in pious memory of Karl.

The boy colonel and his callow superior bobbed up again as Ronnie's agents in a complicated scheme to use in the interests of the Jews the Communist vermin whom the C.I.A. had installed in Nicaragua as part of the long-term plan to encircle the United States before openly occupying it.[1] The unfortunate people in Nicaragua who were trying to resist the local Bolsheviks were to serve as a pretext for further enriching Kikes in the armament business by paying them to supply weapons and munitions to Khomenei's Iranians and thus encourage them to continue their war against Iraq, a Moslem state that is an obstacle to the Jews' plans to annex all of the Near East to their Holy Land.

The international intrigue was so ineptly managed that, as everyone knows, it became a scandal which gave to some ambitious politicos in the Jews' Congress in Washington an opportunity to make noises and get their names in the

1. It is now conceded that the C.I.A. engineered a couple of assassinations and subsidized a revolt to overthrow the Somozas, who had made Nicaragua as nearly stable and civilized as a mongrel country can be. I have some independent knowledge of the Somozas: a friend of mine was a classmate and friend of the Somoza who was educated at Northwestern University. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1988, pp. 15-17, and the cited book by the younger Anastasio Somoza. Mr. Taylor, in the pages of *Liberty Bell*, accused the Somozas of tolerating Jewish predators in Nicaragua, but that was obviously the price they had to pay to avert American intervention for so many years. When the family was overthrown, there was the usual gabble about the "democracy" and filth that Americans love, but the C.I.A.'s purpose must have been to prepare Nicaragua for Communist occupation, so that it could serve as a base for a Communist take-over in Mexico, thus closing one jaw of the nutcracker on the American nut.

newspapers. To what extent North was responsible for the blunders is uncertain, but on his behalf it may be said that part of the responsibility must fall on the persons who selected him for a task for which he was intellectually incompetent. He, like Ronnie, was given to babbling about "Bible prophecy" and "Armageddon" and "God's plan for his Chosen," and similar nonsense, and no man whose mind is filled with childish fantasies could be competent to carry out a clandestine mission in the real world.

Old Ronnie did not have the manhood to avow his part in the transaction that had been made scandalous, and some of his subordinates, including the authors of two books I have noticed in these pages, hastened to pretend that the old actor was innocent and had been deceived by the wicked team of Poindexter & North. What was worse, Ronnie was such a craven coward that he did not even use his power to pardon his agents and thus save them from prosecution and persecution.

One sympathizes with an agent, however stupid, who has served a superior unworthy of him and suffered accordingly. One sympathizes with North even more because he was denied his right under the Constitution (to which lip-service is still given by the aliens and traitors in Washington) to a fair trial. Under the Constitution and under all Anglo-Saxon law since the Magna Carta, North was entitled to trial by a jury of his peers. Instead, according to all accounts, he was convicted by a pack of niggers, who used the opportunity to enjoy comfort and importance as long as they could.

Ever since that grotesque show trial I have felt sympathy for Colonel North, and I still do, although some member of his staff has picked me as sucker.

I have received a printed letter signed by Oliver L. North, in which he avers that he has done a lot of praying, by which, I suppose, he means that he talked to the clouds or the infinite void beyond them, and took some quirk of his glands for a reply. He avers that he believes "that, in the providence of God, nothing happens by accident to those who have committed their lives to Him." On this basis, he deduces that "His purpose" in afflicting him with all the tribulations he has undergone (and to do that, the omnis-

cient god must have contrived the whole mess, perhaps including—who knows?—the civil war in Nicaragua) was just to give North a hint that he should found another play-pen for simple-minded "conservatives," and beg them for $25.00 or more a head.

I think that the boy colonel probably believes what he says, and I am still sorry for him, although I reflect that, given belief in so vicious a deity, who accomplishes his purposes by a kind of Rube Goldberg mechanism and wreaks havoc on thousands just to kick his votary hard enough to give him a hint—given belief in such a god, Aryan manhood would elect to perish as did the younger Ajax, defying the lightnings and the tempests of the gods who slay him.

I do not know how many hundreds of "conservative" and "anti-Communist" Alliances, Legions, Crusades, and the like have been launched during the past half-century and have wasted the money that hopefuls contributed to them. Two or three, perhaps even four or five, were founded by men (Major Pease, Colonel Hadley, et al.)[2] who had a conception of what was really at issue and hoped their organizations would grow to the point at which they could be used for a serious purpose. Quite a few were founded by men and women who, still intoxicated by the prevalent illusions, naively thought they could rally "Christian patriots" to fight what was, after all, a hobgoblin, and never perceived who were their real enemies. And many were founded by shrewd promoters who profited from Barnum's discovery that there is a sucker born every minute—a dictum which must be honored as sound sociological research, even though Barnum grossly underestimated the birth-rate.

After all these years and decades of continual futility and frustration, I can only marvel there can still be found Americans who will pay to chase will-o'-the-wisps around the Dismal Swamp called the United States. But there are such. "Conservatives" and "Christian patriots" seem never to learn from past experience, and, although it is impolite and unkind, one cannot help seeing an analogy in fish, who,

2. I exclude from consideration here Robert the Welcher's Birch promotion. I gave some account of its origins in *America's Decline*, mentioned its later stage in *Liberty Bell*, May 1985, and intend to write its obituary and have done with it in some future issue.

after centuries of collective experience, still bite hooks concealed in wriggling worms.

Thus there may still be a place for North's Freedom Alliance, which is going to promote national defense, support freedom throughout the world (!), maintain "traditional Judaeo-Christian values," and so on and on. I won't list the rest of the objectives; you must have memorized them, having read them in a hundred begging letters.

So, if you want to join the boys and girls for another jolly romp on the playground, just send $25.00, or as much more as you want to throw away, to Oliver North's Freedom Alliance, P.O. Box 96700, Washington, District of Corruption, 20090. But if you are the kind of person who will do that, why are you now reading adult "literature"? *Liberty Bell* is for adults and only adults who have the courage to face the terrible and mind-withering reality of the present and, by understanding it, compute the relative chances of the possible ways in which some genetic nucleus of our race can survive the suicide of the Christianized majority.

THE VALUE OF THE UNIMPORTANT

There are thousands of books, many of them by diligent and judicious writers, that are utterly insignificant because they deal with merely local and ephemeral events which are mere motes in the long perspectives of history—even of the limited history of a given nation in a given part of a century. The best of such books, furthermore, are almost necessarily the dullest, because the conscientious author must devote paragraphs and pages to deciding, for example, whether a certain ship sailed on the first of November or on the eighth, and whether it carried 217 passengers or only 203—questions which, the impatient reader knows, really matter less than the proverbial tinker's 'damn!' in Hell, but which the scholarly author must answer in the interests of historical *akribeia*.

Such books, however, if by trustworthy authors, have the value of instructing us concerning the character and conduct of mediocre and ordinary men, the "common man" of sociological mythology, in a given society at a given time.

Everyone should read two or three such books that deal with local events in the United States during the Nineteenth Century, when the dragon's teeth of the present were carelessly sown. One such book is Earle R. Forrest's *History of Washington County*, of which I have cited an excerpt (December 1989, p. 13). Another is a book that has just been lent to me for a few days, Professor Walter O. Forster's *Zion on the Mississippi—the Settlement of the Saxon Lutherans in Missouri, 1839-1841* (St. Louis, Concordia Publishing House, 1953). This volume of 620 pages gives a painstakingly accurate account of the migration of one group of c. 700 Germans, most of them from the Kingdom and Duchies of Saxony, to St. Louis in 1839.

The central figure in the story is, for our purposes, the least interesting, since he was an abnormality, and our concern is with the ordinary men and women whom he so strongly influenced, but we must therefore take some notice of him.

As Professor Forster refrains from telling us, Martin Stephan was not a German. He was almost certainly a Slav, born in Moravia and early left an orphan by parents of the very lowest social class. His native language was Czech, and although he later acquired an adequate command of German, he always spoke the language with a pronounced Czech accent.

The orphan was given little education, but was taught a trade, and it was as a journeyman weaver that he migrated from Bohemia to Breslau (in Prussian Silesia) in 1797, when he was twenty.

The young workman, spontaneously or shrewdly, found ways of commending himself to a group of Pietists, some of whom were persons of social position, whose emotional beliefs more or less coincided with those of the Moravian Brethren, the cult which, it will be remembered, greatly influenced John and Charles Wesley when they induced quite a few impressionable youngsters at Oxford to wear out the knees of their trousers while conversing with an imaginary super-ghost up in the clouds.

The Pietists charitably sent the pious young man to a German Gymnasium, where, however, he proved himself an inferior and incompetent student, who either could not or

would not learn Greek and Latin. Had he been a German youth without an influential patron, he would have been summarily ejected, but instead, despite his academic failure, Count von Hohenthal financed for him five years at the Universities of Halle and Leipzig, where he frittered away his time by reading pietistic trash instead of studying, to show his contempt for "carnal erudition"—a contempt which, at least in later years, did not extend to other forms of carnal knowledge.

In 1810 the government of Saxony, doubtless on the recommendation of influential persons, appointed Stephan to the pulpit of the "Bohemian church" in Dresden. This was a part of the state-supported Lutheran Church, but it had been established for Bohemian refugees during the Thirty Years War and had thus been granted many privileges that were not enjoyed by the German churches. One of these permitted the appointment as minister of a man who did not have even the minimum academic qualifications for the position. Its congregation was almost confined to the descendants of the refugees, and Stephan delivered his sermons both in Czech and, for those who had neglected their ancestral language, in German.

So far as I can tell, the small Bohemian congregation of no more than thirty families had no part in what followed. His sermons in German, however, soon attracted wide attention. At this stage in his career, he is said to have preached in a sober and quietly authoritative style, and to have only later developed the techniques of an "ordained spellbinder."

He soon acquired great psychological skill in obtaining an ascendency over his auditors, and he attracted so many Germans that membership in the "Bohemian church" included more than a thousand persons from all parts of Saxony and even beyond its borders, most of whom, of course, could not travel to Dresden to hear him.

Stephan's astonishing success was the result of much more than concionatory expertise. He, by conviction or astute calculation, rode a contemporary wave of sentiment and opinion that was without a recognized champion, and he made himself a leader of it.

The Thirty Years War had ruined Christianity for thinking persons by demonstrating conclusively that there was nothing above the clouds except the void of interstellar space, and furthermore, the growth of scientific knowledge and critical acumen made belief in the myths patently irrational. Professor Forster quotes a clergyman who, around 1800, announced from his pulpit, "I declare every so-called revealed religion to be a lie." That man stated the obvious, but with a candor and honesty that is rare and almost unique in his profession. His colleagues were not quite so explicit, but, given the high educational standards of the State Church in Saxony, most of its clergymen were too learned to believe tales about incarnate gods, ghosts, and other violations of the known laws of nature, so their Lutheran religion became, in effect, virtually an ethical deism, dispensed by clergymen who thought of themselves as gentlemen, far above the mindless emotionalism of howling savages and of many still primitive and only superficially civilized members of the lower classes. Consequently, the parts of Luther's Augsburg Confession and Catechism that required belief in the impossible were openly abandoned or tacitly relaxed.

The orgy of conspiratorial crime and proletarian savagery called the French Revolution horrified educated men and, as Gibbon said, made them aware of "the danger of exposing an old superstition to the contempt of the blind and fanatical multitude." Many of them, not unreasonably, concluded that a revival of the absurd but venerable superstition was the best way of controlling the ignorant and thoughtless masses. They therefore lent their probably decisive support to a basically antithetical movement.

The French Revolution was as irrational as anything that preceded it and its apologists professed superstitions as preposterous as the religion they rejected because it then supported the civilization they wanted to abolish. Their vehement anti-clericalism was cleverly represented by adroit salvation-hucksters as the failure of human reason—a conclusion that naturally appealed to persons whose brains craved repose. Furthermore, the disasters that accompanied and followed the bloody frenzy in France stimulated in all the persons who had been born with what a

friend of mine calls "incorrigible religiosity," a yearning for a blind faith that would permit them to shut off their minds and let their glands take over.

To such persons Stephan's lamentations about the "apostasy" of the rest of the Lutheran clergy and his insistence on unquestioning acceptance of Luther's Confession and Catechism, had the irresistible appeal that catnip has for cats.

They recognized as their champion the outspoken advocate of irrational faith and the vulgar emotionalism that went with it, and Stephan's verbal attacks on his fellow clergymen in the Established Church were proof that he was well acquainted with their terrible god. Accordingly, men and even women from all that part of Germany began to come to him for counsel about moral and domestic problems, and he had, by instinct or calculation, the art to give to each individual authoritative advice that was adjusted to his or her character and therefore gratefully accepted. He thus acquired an extraordinary prestige.

Stephan, furthermore, had the psychological acumen to exploit the emotional naïveté of adolescents, especially theological students, and send them into fits of terror in which they could almost smell the singeing of their boots by the fires of Hell. He thus induced an insane remorse for their sins and an expiatory asceticism and self-torment that often drove them into nervous breakdowns. This, oddly, made them blindly devoted to him. Professor Forster remarks on the fact that when Stephan finally led his sheep to green pastures in the New World, almost all of his influential followers were still below the age of thirty, i.e., were still adolescents in terms of social theory.[1]

By such methods the whilom day laborer acquired a large following and became, in effect, the heresiarch of a cult that is called Stephanism.

Professor Forster's well-documented account makes it obvious that the commonly accepted story that Stephan and

1. In social theory, as distinct from physiology, men's lives are divided into periods of approximately fifteen years, thus: 0-15, childhood; 15-30, adolescence; 30-45, youth; 45-60, maturity; 60-*x*, senility. The effective work of the world is always controlled by men of 45-60, subject only to the power and authority that a few men retain in senility.

his Stephanites came to the United States because they were "persecuted on account of their religious opinions" is only some of the hogwash to which Americans are fatally susceptible.

They were not persecuted in Saxony. On the contrary, if we take into account the social and governmental standards of the time, they were shown an extraordinary tolerance.

For one thing, Stephan's activities were illegal. The special privileges accorded to one church in Dresden and to him as its pastor had been designed in the Seventeenth Century for the accommodation of a congregation of foreigners, Bohemian refugees, and with the expectation that they would eventually return to their own country when peace finally broke out. Those privileges did not authorize expansion of the congregation of that one small church to include Germans from all parts of Saxony and even other German lands and thus to create what was actually a sect or separate church within the Established Church, but still subsidized by the Saxon government. The government of Frederick Augustus II, and no doubt the King himself, looked on these activities with disfavor, but took no action to stop them.

Stephan's fellow clergymen, whom he reviled for their apostasy, were naturally annoyed and sometimes retorted polemically in sermons and rarely in writing, but they seem to have made no attempt to organize an opposition to him.

Stephan was "persecuted" legally for personal eccentricities that would have got him into trouble anywhere and certainly in the United States at that time.

It was his custom to take long walks, usually into the forest, at midnight. He explained to the authorities that he was afflicted with insomnia in the hours when normal people slept, and that his health required the long walks. What he did not explain was why his health required the companionship of females, unmarried or separated from their husbands. He certainly did not explain successfully this requirement of his health to the wife whom he left at home with numerous children when he went on his nocturnal excursions.

When a man emerges from a dark forest at 5:30 A.M. with one or two women on his arm or arms, the sexual

morality of good society at that time automatically drew a censorious inference.[2] But still the authorities took no legal action.

On his excursions, Stephan sometimes went to nocturnal assemblies, usually in the vineyard lodge of one of his followers,[3] and on 1 February 1836 one such assembly after midnight apparently became so boisterous that the police raided the establishment and arrested the holy man for disturbing the peace. Thus Stephan, who had already matured plans for leading his flock to Missouri, could indignantly claim that he was being persecuted.

We may charitably assume that Stephan was afflicted with the megalomania that often accompanies a sudden rise from the lowest social stratum to a position of great authority over others. To use the phrase made current by the sociologically perspicacious novels of Paul Bourget, one can never *brûler les étapes* without peril—not even in a relatively open society. The very willingness of so many individuals who were socially, culturally, and educationally far superior to him to accord him an uncritical veneration and virtually unlimited authority was enough to turn a head stronger than that of the erstwhile day laborer from Bohemia.

2. Now that women have been liberated to promiscuity, many of our contemporaries do not understand how uncompromising were the standards of sexual morality that prevailed in the *respectable* society of all civilized countries in the Nineteenth Century and until the First World War. In one of Mary Roberts Rinehart's early and very popular novels, the heroine, a girl of good family, accepts a ride in the automobile of a young man who simulates a breakdown on a lonely road and thus delays her return home until long after midnight. Since Society will not give her the benefit of the doubt, she can avoid ostracism only by agreeing to marry the cad. In the novel, of course, she is saved in the nick of time by a train wreck and its consequences.

3. What happened to his females during these visits is not clear, but it is likely they attended the party with him. On a later occasion, when the police raided one of the nocturnal meetings before Stephan arrived, he sent his woman to reconnoitre and it was only by chance that the police found him hiding in the bushes, for the devoted woman did not betray him. At this point, another woman devoted to his holiness appears in the story, and it is not clear whether she also came with him or was already present at the religious rout in the vineyard.

But even if we make this allowance, we cannot avoid the conclusion that Stephan by his subsequent conduct, his flouting of all authority and open defiance of it, was deliberately and cunningly provoking "persecution," perhaps even one case in which he could claim to have been proved innocent,[4] in order to create a crisis in which he (and his followers) would have no alternative but to execute his long-standing and detailed plan for an hejira to a land in which his followers would be isolated strangers and thus even more totally subject to the absolute monarch they had piously put over themselves.

Stephan soon succeeded in so embroiling himself that he was under house arrest in the custody of policemen and awaiting trial on numerous charges, both financial and moral, when the gracious interposition of the King enabled him to join his followers on one of the five ships they had chartered for migration to "freedom from persecution" in the United States.

Now all the foregoing account would be otiose—for the recently notorious Bakker was by no means the inventor of satisfying ways to Praise the Lord—if this summary had not been necessary to point the significant lesson that all the scandals and acts of wanton defiance not only did not weaken the veneration accorded Stephan, but served only to confirm it and make it the more total. This was true of both the laymen and the clergymen whom Stephan had enlisted as his coadjutors or, rather, bailiffs.

After the débâcle, the educated Stephanites sought to exculpate themselves by claiming that Stephan had "deceived" them, but the very multiplicity and variety of the charges against him and his indubitable guilt of some of the

4. He was prosecuted as the father of a young girl's unborn bastard, but eventually absolved when the girl finally named another man as the father. That the case went so far before her announcement will suggest to evilly suspicious minds that she absolved Stephan because he was a Man of God and at least gave him the benefit of a doubt. I am reminded of an incident at a trial that an acquaintance of mine attended *ex officio*. The young wife of a soldier at an army camp was on trial for murder, and when the prosecuting attorney asked her whether the month-old baby she had thrown into a snowbank was her husband's child, she rolled her luminous eyes at him and asked innocently, "How could I tell?"

alleged offenses is proof that either those men had been made superstitious to the point of insanity and believed that whatever the godly Stephan did was sanctified by divine authority, or they were bound to him by self-interest as his confederates.

The migration and projected "Canaan in the Wilderness" was not an experiment in communism, as were almost all of the madcap colonies planted in the same era, of which I have suggested Mark Halloway's *Heavens on Earth* (2d ed., New York, Dover, 1966) as the most concise and inclusive survey.[5] Stephan's plans for the migration—although the details were worked out by several committees, including experienced laymen, lawyers, physicians, and merchants with international connections, the committees instantly reversed their findings at a word from their godly master, so Stephan may properly be described as the author of the plans finally adopted—his plans, I say, were economically sound and practical.

Summarized, the plan called for each migrant to contribute all of his available resources to a treasury from which would be paid all the common expenses of transportation and residence in Missouri until the colony was established on a large tract of land to be purchased for that purpose. The contributors could expect to recover part of their investment when they purchased land from the colony, and the rest when the colony was prosperous and had a surplus. Persons who had to borrow from the common fund would repay the loans, perhaps with interest, as soon as they could.

Such a colonizing expedition of seven hundred men, women, and children[6] could be successful only if led by a

5. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, January 1989, pp. 8-14.

6. The actual number who embarked was 665; one ship, carrying only 56 persons but heavily laden with goods and supplies was lost at sea, and there were births and deaths en route, so the number that reached the United States was 602. Many families were broken in the migration; Stephan set the example by abandoning his wife and all but one of his children, but he did ask the government of Saxony to support his discarded family. A number of persons under age, chiefly adolescent girls, were taken without the knowledge or consent of their parents and smuggled onto the ships in various ways, doubtless to ensure the salvation of their souls.

man with dictatorial powers, and it was only reasonable for Stephan to appoint himself to that position. But he obviously intended more. He appointed himself Bishop of the Lutheran Church—the whole Lutheran Church, which, by definition, consisted of Stephan and his adherents—and required each member of the expedition to sign a "Pledge of Subjection," an amazing document that pledged absolute and unquestioning obedience in word, *thought*, and deed to their godly Bishop, who was thus invested with a power that any Pope of the Roman Church would have envied.[7] The pledge was signed by even the clergymen, who doubtless were satisfied that, in return for virtual enslavement to their holy master, they would in turn, as his agents, exercise an absolute power over the laymen under them.

There are clear indications of Stephan's plans for the future. He had roseate dreams that when thousands of Germans had followed him to a growing colony in an isolated region of the United States,[8] he would have a little theocratic empire of his own. He would promote himself to Archbishop—'Autocrat' would have been a better title—and the six pastors would become bishops slavishly obedient to him, while the nine candidates for ordination would become pastors, augmented by new arrivals from Germany, and they, as agents of the Archbishop, would govern every detail of the waking life of the colonists. Thus God, alias Stephan, would have a holy domain almost as self-contained and autonomous as Brigham Young's in Utah.

It was Stephan's plan and it was he who ruined it. He began by insisting on the inclusion of a comparatively large

7. This pledge of perpetual obedience was in addition to signed acceptance of the detailed and generally sensible rules of procedure and conduct (pp. 566-583 in Forster's book) from embarcation to final settlement in the projected colony.

8. Hundreds actually did follow him in the emigration or were about to do so when the débâcle occurred; and it is quite likely that, had the colony proved successful, several thousand Germans would have migrated to it, seeking to join the only true Lutheran Church and thus escape the damnation and eternal torment that awaited all who remained in Sodom (i.e., Saxony) or hoping to become prosperous or more prosperous in the fabulous Land of Opportunity. Stephan's ambition was not so fantastic as it may seem at first sight.

number of indigent individuals who could contribute nothing (but flattered him adequately), thus forcing the others to pay their expenses. The inclusion of so many of the indigent could be defended as charity or even as a plan to provide bondservants in the New World, but it placed an inordinate burden on the treasury. The clergy were mostly, but not quite entirely, free-loaders, entitled to the best of everything that Stephan did not take for himself, and they were a sufficient drain on a treasury that was barely adequate, even though it seems to have received considerable sums from prosperous Germans, including at least one nobleman, who sympathized with an undertaking in which they took no part.

Stephan not only drew money at will from the treasury for his personal use, but made everything expensively subordinate to his convenience, comfort, and vanity. Here are a few examples. Although space on sailing ships was at a premium, the ship that carried him had also to carry his coach, evidently a large and elaborate vehicle, for it proved to be too heavy for American roads and had to be replaced in St. Louis. In New Orleans, a special couch had to be purchased and installed on a river boat to ensure his comfort by day on the voyage upstream. An abundance of choice wines and esculent delicacies had always to be supplied for his table. Although most of the emigrants had to dwell in cheap and crowded quarters, some with two or three families in one room, Stephan soon had in St. Louis a comfortable episcopal residence in which he could enjoy the company of five or six women at a time, some of whom, at least, were complaisant in personal service to God's chosen servant and later confessed to having been his concubines, and some of whom, including a married woman, were rewarded from the treasury for unstated services. Nevertheless, if you can believe unanimous testimony, no one, clergy or laymen (except the women themselves and, perhaps, a cuckolded husband who soon deserted the colony), had at this time the slightest suspicion that there was anything improper or unchaste in Stephan's personal life!

His philogyny, so long blandly ignored (or, if you can believe them, unsuspected) by his adherents, both clerical and lay, in both Saxony and America, became the ostensible

cause of Stephan's downfall. In St. Louis, he had four concubines on a more or less permanent basis, and quite possibly an additional four or more as opportunity offered. We can forgive any man for susceptibility to the charms of the lovable sex—any man, that is, except a dervish, who professionally drives his auditors into hysterics with vivid descriptions of the eternal torment that awaits persons guilty of sin, including the awful sin of fornication. That is what cancels any sympathy we might otherwise feel for a man who was either a religious fanatic or a shrewd purveyor of ghost stories.

The efficient cause of Stephan's downfall, however, was not his libidinous recreations. His management of the migration was generally sound until he was installed in St. Louis, where his prudence seems to have deserted him. He appears to have been principally interested in obtaining vestments, paraphernalia, and plate suited to his episcopal eminence, and in architectural plans for the episcopal palace from which he would rule the colony that had yet to be founded. He neglected active direction of the enterprise at its most crucial stage, except for a kind of paranoid fear lest any of his sheep escape from his control.

It was, I think, his failure to assume active and vigorous direction of the efforts to find land suitable for his colony that was the primary cause of the excessively long and financially ruinous stay of the emigrants in the comparatively expensive city of St. Louis. At the same time, he forbade them to accept employment for a period longer than one day. Thus they were compelled to seek jobs as transient and unskilled workmen, often at wages of only twenty-five cents a day, although the majority of his followers were craftsmen whose skills were in demand in the bustling and booming city, and whose wages would have partly replenished the sadly depleted treasury.

Professor Forster is almost certainly right in deciding that what insured the ruin of the undertaking was Stephan's peremptory refusal of a large tract of excellent land, advantageously near St. Louis, offered on very generous terms by an American sympathizer—a refusal for which the only conceivable motive was Stephan's determination to locate his "new Canaan" in a wilderness remote

from contact with un-Lutheran (i.e., un-Stephanite) Americans, who might exert a seductive influence on some of his flock.

The constantly diminishing treasury soon became inadequate for the purchase of good land anywhere, and the site eventually chosen, after long delay, in Perry County was of land of dubious fertility, much of it dank and unhealthy, and otherwise unattractive. The purchase, however, virtually exhausted the treasury, although a large part of it was obtained at the price of $1.50 an acre. But even so, it is hard to believe that some more promising site could not have been found at the same cost.

(The scale of contemporary prices reported by Professor Forster is instructive in a more important connection. Oak timber cost $1.50 a hundred feet. A two-storey house of logs was built for $10.00. A frame house with conventional clapboard siding could be built for $20.00. A comfortable house and lot in a new town cost $30.00. An ordinary nigger cost from $800.00 to $900.00. If you will ponder the contrast of these prices, you will understand much of the righteousness of the Abolitionists, who precipitated the barbarous and fratricidal war that devastated the most cultured of the theretofore united states and destroyed the American Republic.)

Stephan, either because he did, or because he did not, perceive that matters were approaching a crisis, became most injudiciously despotic. He had become too exalted to admit most of his followers to his august presence. He would not tolerate even the slightest and most tentative disagreement.

Offended by a remark in a sermon that had not been submitted to his censorship, he even punished one of the clergymen, on whom his power really depended, by separating the man from his wife and placing her under the jurisdiction of another clergyman until the offender humbly begged leave to apologize and atone for his indiscretion. What is most significant, however, is that this despotic treatment of the erring pastor was not only countenanced, but was openly approved by his clerical colleagues, who, instead of resenting their despot, were, as Professor Forster

notes, engaged in "jockeying for power and control" under him.

Laymen, even if gentlemen, were dealt with more summarily. Merbach, the lawyer who was devoted to Stephan, had given him indispensable assistance in many legal matters, and had done the administrative work in arranging the emigration, displeased the master, was denounced for "slavery to his wife, love of this world, [and] ambition," was placed under a ban that made all the others shun him, and saw his wife confined in a kind of house arrest until the offending dog came to heel and abjectly begged pardon. But again, this outrageous and almost insane conduct was evidently approved by all the others, one of whom recorded as the "most remarkable day" of his life the day on which he first heard muttered criticism of the holy Bishop.

A detachment of the party was sent to occupy the land in Perry County, settle it, and prepare the way for their fellows, who were still precariously and penuriously existing in St. Louis. Since the treasury was exhausted, the settlers could not borrow money for plows, oxen, and other agricultural necessities or for provisions to take with them. They underwent great privation and hardship, suffered and sometimes died from fevers induced by the unwholesome location, and might have all perished, but for the charity of some Americans in the vicinity, from whose damnable impiety Stephan had designed to isolate them. This part of the narrative will excite pity in the hardest heart, but need not be summarized here.

It was then that Stephan made his last blunder. He went to Perry County to inspect the settlement.

His absence suddenly made his chief adherents aware of a smouldering resentment of his tyranny and especially of the bankruptcy of the enterprise. By a very odd coincidence, two of Stephan's concubines suddenly acquired conscientious scruples and confessed to their clergymen, who were amazed by the revelations and further astounded when other women complained of Stephan's sexual advances, which they, perhaps truthfully, claimed to have resisted. The holy men all asserted that never, never had they had the least suspicion that the Bishop could conceivably be guilty of such awful wickedness, and their righteous indig-

nation soon produced unanimity in a conspiracy to overthrow him.

The most adroit of their number was despatched to Perry County to engineer a *coup d'état* and drive the despot from the holy communion he had profaned by fornication.

The emissary was shrewd and prudently crafty. He enlisted the resident dervish in the conspiracy and secretly they prepared a revolution that took Stephan by surprise.

The first objective of such a revolution, of course, is to make certain that the deposed despot can never regain his power. It was not necessary to assassinate him. He was abused, humiliated, forced to sign a degrading abdication, stripped of almost everything except his clothes, put in a rowboat, and taken across the Mississippi to Illinois, where he was landed with an emphatic reminder of his promise never to return to Missouri. It had been intended to leave him almost penniless in Illinois, but the treatment he received makes us glad that the old scoundrel had somehow been able to conceal and take with him $700 in currency, which was probably more than the combined worth of all the personal property owned by his whilom colonists in Perry County. We must add, however—alas! frailty, thy name is woman!—only one of his concubines was loyal enough to follow him into exile.

This is the end of the story that need concern us. The ranking clergymen assumed that they had inherited the hierarchical power of the tyrant they had deposed and could rule almost as despotically as he had, but the few educated laymen, profiting by their example, revolted and forced the installation of a new régime in which they had their share of power. Nothing, however, could save the bankrupt and demoralized enterprise, and it collapsed. Its one surviving accomplishment was to bring to Missouri a number of Germans that eventually served as the nucleus from which the youngest and most talented of Stephan's clergymen, Carl F. W. Walther, years later, formed the organization that eventually became the Lutheran Church: Missouri Synod.

After the fall of Stephan, his influential followers agreed that he was responsible for everything that had gone wrong, claiming that they had vigorously protested all of his blunders, although their signatures to many documents

give them the lie. They also claimed that they were astounded when they discovered his erotic predilections. Many of them wrote and published books to prove their child-like innocence of all wrongdoing or acquiescence in it.

Now the grave problem posed for us by Stephan's career is, how was it possible for him to retain for so long so complete an ascendency over educated and presumably not unintelligent men?

There is nothing puzzling about the heresiarch's control over the majority of his followers, who were uneducated and could be scared into piety and obedience by the customary verbal terrorism and hypotyposic depiction of the red-hot grills on which sinful ghosts would sizzle and scream, not merely for five or ten thousand years, but for all eternity. But how can we explain the conduct of men who should—who must have known better?

For example, Vehse, who resigned as Curator of the Saxon State Archives to follow Stephan, must have been a man of wide and varied learning; and must furthermore have been familiar with life at the Royal Court and learned from it. Merbach, mentioned above, was a successful lawyer and must have learned something about human nature. Neither can have been naïf.

The clergymen, educated at reputable universities, must at least have been familiar with the sorry history of Christianity and the shabby tricks of the theologians who, century after century, fought for prestige and power by contriving alembicated doctrines about matters that were patently unknowable. Furthermore, they presumably were not without a general culture and some knowledge of history. There are only two bits of specific evidence in the book. Löber kept his diary in Latin; the quotations from it are too brief for me to pronounce about his stylistic attainments and, anyway, one does not expect literary quality in memoranda of quotidian events. When Bünger and Walther had to work out the details of their conspiracy in crowded quarters, they conversed in Latin; they may not have spoken with Terentian elegance, but they must have had an effective command of the language to discuss all the details of a complicated and delicate operation, and attain by argument a working accord.

When we consider the incredible naïveté of the clergy, the crucial question is one on which there is no evidence, unless Professor Forster has pudically suppressed it. Did any or all of the holy men emulate the Bishop's philogyny, perhaps on a more modest scale, in keeping with their lower rank?

Aphrodite is a gracious and lovely goddess, whose divinity will certainly outlast the repute of vulgar gods, but, as Hippolytus learned, she has a power that none can defy with impunity. And although paederasty has always been in vogue among the holy men of a religion that began with strident misogyny, the better ecclesiastics have always appreciated the alternative, when it was available. A staunchly Roman Catholic author of the *fin du siècle*—Barbey d'Aurevilly, if recollection serves me—knew Parisian priests who boasted that they had had sexual intercourse with *every* desirable woman in their parish. Protestant divines may not have equaled such records, but many of them have tried, and some have successfully relied on married or unmarried Hester Prynnes to shield them, even at the cost of their own reputations.[9]

If some or all of Stephan's priests believed that their god would not deny recreation to his valiant soul-catchers, they protected each other and presented a solid front of credulous virtue to the world. We may speculate, but, as I have said, there is no available evidence.

Discarding then an undemonstrable conjecture, we are left with the only other plausible explanation of the conduct of the educated men who were so subservient to Stephan: they were bound to him by self-interest, seasoned, no doubt, by belief in the truth or the utility[10] of the brand of religion he professed. In Saxony, the clergymen chose between the

9. According to a sociological study reported in *Christian News*, 12 February 1990, one in ten Protestant clergymen confessed (in confidence) to having carried on a liaison with one or more married or unmarried women in his congregation, and one in four confessed to having had "some kind of sexual contact" with women in his congregation, evidently without specifying whether the "contact" had included some form of sexual intercourse. Virtually all admitted they had been "sexually interested" in some of their female parishioners. It is most unlikely that holy men were less susceptible to the allicience of femininity in the Nineteenth Century.

secure but boring mediocrity of a commonplace life as pastors in the State Church, and an opportunity to become the authoritarian spiritual and social arbiters of congregations who could not escape them, in a new land that it would be interesting and perhaps exciting to visit, as they never could otherwise. There would certainly be novelty. There might even be safe adventures. All this was to be had for obedience to a *parvenu*, who, however, had the charismatic power to move multitudes. They took care to be discreetly blind to his indiscretions. They cannot have foreseen, of course, to what lengths of arrogance and folly their leader would go.

After they reached the United States, they were more or less at Stephan's mercy. Even if they had the funds needed for a return to Saxony, they would have to make an humiliating confession of error and defeat, and sue, perhaps in vain, for restoration to the appointments from which they had so confidently resigned. In Missouri, they enjoyed comfort and security under Stephan, and, given the cult's hierarchical structure, they enjoyed virtually unlimited power over their congregations, so long as they retained the Bishop's favor. If they defied him, they would be ejected from the cult, disgraced in the eyes of the other German and the American inhabitants of St. Louis, have shamefacedly to repudiate their unequivocal testimonies in his favor, and perhaps be left stranded and penniless in a strange land, thousands of miles from home. Consequently, they studiously maintained ignorance of his eccentricities and vices, and "jockeyed for power and control" under him, so long as virtual bankruptcy did not make certain the proximate collapse of the enterprise.

When they all saw that Stephan had come to the end of the road and had no future, they united to depose him in

10. This very important factor should never be overlooked, as does Professor Forster, who, for some reason, pretends that only religious faith is involved in religious transactions. Many of the most sincere and generous supporters of religious cults have been atheists. I remember the manufacturer who, to the horror of his eavesdropping wife, told me, over excellent Scotch, that he naturally did not believe silly stories about the supernatural, but contributed generously to his church because he believed faith in the impossible to be both psychologically salubrious for many simple-minded believers and an indispensable force for the maintenance of social stability.

their own interest and in order to save what they could from disaster. And since they could not avow their true motives, they had to concoct apologies for their conduct which neither Professor Forster, for all his good will toward them and their religion, nor we, who are less kind, can believe.

I have tried to illustrate the profit to be derived from a critical reading of even dull and tedious books of this kind about intrinsically unimportant events, and to assure you that such a reading will enhance your understanding, not perhaps of the crude human nature that is common to all races, but certainly of the nature and innate character of most of your fellow Aryans. The book I have considered here is especially valuable, since that normal nature and character is exhibited, not by vulgarians, but by cultivated and educated men in a century that preceded our own and was far less corrupt.

The nature and character that is normal in our species is something you must understand before you try to influence such men today on behalf of our imperiled nation and race. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 2203) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT

("Falsehood and Truth")

Translation by Charles E. Weber

April 1940 witnessed the first large-scale military action of the Second World War other than that in Poland and naval engagements. In conjunction with the fiftieth anniversary of the struggle between England and Germany for the control of Norway, it is appropriate that we reëxamine the background of this struggle.

The following is the fourth translation from the *Kritik* series, nos. 60 and 61, letter no. 17. Previous translations were published in *Bulletins* nos. 28 (on the German declaration of war against the United States), 34 (on the reprisal action against the town of Lidice) and 40 (on the responsibility for the outbreak of the Second World War). These three previous translations were republished in the *Liberty Bell*, issues of October 1988, June 1989 and October 1989.

For information about the *Kritik* series, nos. 61 and 62, see the introduction of *Bulletin* 28.

It is a lie that Adolf Hitler ordered the occupation of Denmark and Norway 40 years ago because this was a further preliminary step in his "program of world conquest."

It is the truth that after the victorious conclusion of the campaign in Poland there were no intentions on the part of Germany whatsoever to impair the neutrality of the Scandinavian countries. In a secret memorandum from Adolf Hitler for the General Staff dated 9 October 1939 there is the following in this connection: "The Nordic countries: Their neutrality, even in the future, must be assumed to be probable unless entirely unforeseen factors arise. The continuation of German trade with these countries seems possible even if the war lasts a rather long time." (Brennecke, *Die Nürnberger Geschichtsentstellung*, page 234 [=The Nuremberg Distortion of History]).

On the following day Grand Admiral Raeder called Hitler's attention to the fact that intelligence information in this regard existed to the effect that England was planning to occupy strongpoints in Norway. As early as 12 September 1939 Churchill [at that time First Lord of the

Admiralty] had requested in a memorandum that Germany be cut off from the importation of iron ore from Scandinavia. On 19 September 1939 he presented a further memorandum to the Cabinet, about which he writes in his own memoirs: "This morning I pointed out to the Cabinet how important it is to prevent the transportation of Swedish iron ore from Narvik along the Norwegian coast." (*Der Zweite Weltkrieg*, volume II, page 50). On 29 September 1939 Churchill urged the mining of Norwegian waters.

At first, Hitler reacted to these questions simply by saying that he would investigate them. In the winter of 1939-1940 reports were accumulating that English spies were gathering information about landing possibilities and harbor capacities in Norway and investigating the capacity of Norwegian railways and the location of land and sea airfields. On 16 December 1939 the Allied chiefs of staff were ordered to prepare plans for a possible invasion of Scandinavia. It was even publicly known that the British were not about to respect Scandinavian neutrality. On 6 February 1940 they demanded of Norway and Sweden, almost as an ultimatum, that they were to be given permission to land several divisions in Narvik and, using the Norwegian-Swedish ore railway, to proceed as far as the ore region of Gällivare and to occupy the Swedish harbor of Lulea. Aid to Finland in opposition to the U.S.S.R. was given as a reason, but this was only a pretext, since the western powers had also not declared war against the U.S.S.R. after the invasion of Allied Poland by the Russians.

On 16 February 1940 British sailors of the destroyer *Cossack* boarded the unarmed German supply ship *Altmark* in Norwegian waters and shot seven men of the merchant marine crew. Following that, on 1 March 1940, Hitler approved the "Weser Exercise" Plan, that is, the occupation of Norway and (as a country of passage) Denmark, "if the situation demands it." Three days prior to that Churchill had declared that he was tired of considering the rights of neutral countries.

By this time, on both sides preparations were underway for an occupation, in the case of which the western powers were contemplating the occupation of Norway and Sweden, while Germany contemplated the occupation of Denmark and Norway. For the British home fleet the order was issued to commence the occupation of Norway by British, French and Polish troops on 5 April 1940. Accordingly, on 5 April 1940, at the same hour in London and Paris, the British Foreign Minister, Lord Halifax, and the French Prime Minister Reynaud received the ambassadors of Sweden and Norway and handed them a note in which it was stated: "England and France have the right to block off the supplying of Germany with raw materials necessary for its conduct of the war...."

For reasons which have never been fully explained, even today, the start of the British-French action was postponed to 8 April 1940, so that German troops, which landed on 9 April, were ahead of the Allies by a few hours. Thereupon the Allied landing troops turned back.

On 9 April 1940 the German ambassadors explained in notes the reason for the German occupation, which was undertaken for the protection of the neutrality of the countries because these countries could not take on the protection themselves. The Danish Council of Ministers decided to accept the German protection and to order that no military actions be undertaken against the German troops. The Norwegian government, however, had already mobilized its troops during the night, which then offered resistance. As early as December 1939 Vidkun Quisling had already expressed his fear to Raeder that an agreement between England and Norway concerning the occupation of Norway was already extant. French and British general staff officers had investigated the terrain. They had been oriented by Norwegian military authorities about the logistic conditions of the country. The boarding of the *Altmark* had not been protested before German pressure was exerted, and only with a limp protest at that.

When, on 6 April 1940, British and French ships laid mines at three locations in Norwegian territorial waters, the Norwegian government responded simply with a note of protest without making an attempt to attack with Norwegian naval vessels the British ships which were guarding the mine barriers.

Previously 1,000,000 tons of Norwegian shipping space had already been chartered to England on a long-term basis with the approval of the Norwegian government, space

which England needed urgently for supply. The order had been given to the Norwegian coastal batteries and ships not to fire on English naval vessels, but certainly to fire on German naval vessels in case they penetrated Norwegian territorial waters. Likewise, English and French landing troops were not to be resisted.

Norway had thus distanced itself from a strict neutrality. Since it was neither willing nor able to maintain its neutrality, Germany had to intervene. On account of the icing over of the Baltic Sea during the winter, it was absolutely necessary that the possibility of transporting Swedish iron ore by way of the harbor of Narvik be maintained throughout the year. The English government knew why it refused during the Nuremberg Trials to put its cards on the table; its lie that it had never intended to occupy Norway unless it had been called upon to do so would have been refuted by such an action.

Only if the young people of Germany and Norway learn the truth will it be possible to put an end to the work of those who poison the nations.

* * * * *

Postage stamp issued in 1942 by the Norwegian government formed under Vidkun Quisling after the former royal government had fled. The inscription, OFFENTLIG SAK (=public matter) means that the stamp was for use on official mail. The emblem is that of the party which Quisling founded in 1933, the Nasjonal Samling.

* * * * *

Opinions of Two Famous Scandinavians on The Meaning of Hitler's Life

In *Bulletin 36* we discussed the meaning of Hitler's life in conjunction with the 100th anniversary of Hitler's birth. We now supplement *Bulletin 36* with comments on the meaning of Hitler's life by two very famous Scandinavians, who concurred with many of their compatriots, a considerable number of whom volunteered to serve in German military units engaged in the titanic struggle to block the Communist drive into western Europe. (See *Europäische Freiwillige im Bild*, Osnabrück: Munin-Verlag, 1986, especially pages 24-98.)

Knut Hamsun (1859-1952) was a Norwegian novelist whose works praised rural life. Hamsun was awarded the Nobel Prize for Literature in 1920. After Hitler's death Hamsun expressed the following opinion of Hitler:

> I am not worthy of speaking about Adolf Hitler in a loud voice. Moreover, his life and his work do not call for any emotional speeches. He was a fighter for humanity and a proclaimer of the message of justice for all nations. He was a reforming figure of the highest rank and it was his historical fate to have had to function in a time of unparalleled vileness, which finally brought him down.

Hamsun was arrested in 1945 and severely punished by the Norwegian government which had fled during the war.

The second famous Scandinavian who praised Hitler even after his death was Sven Hedin (1865-1952), a distinguished geographer and explorer, notably of Tibet and the western parts of China. In the *Dagens Nyheter* of 2 May 1945 Hedin wrote:

> I retain a deep and inextinguishable memory of Adolf Hitler and consider him to be one of the greatest men to whom the history of the world can point. Now he is dead. But his work should live on. He made Germany a world power. Now Germany is on the edge of a precipice because his adversaries could not tolerate his growing strength and power.

Note: These two translations are derived from German translations, the first of which was taken from the March 1989 issue of *Die Bauernschaft* (published by NORDWIND, Postfach 2238, D-2390 Flensburg, West Germany; present address: NORDWIND-Verlag, Molevej 12, DK-6340 Kollund, Denmark), and the second of which was taken from *Worte über und von Adolf Hitler*, compiled by Ursula Beyrich and dated 1983.

No matter whether we agree or disagree with these statements by Hamsun and Hedin, we must acknowledge their courage and integrity for having made them just after Hitler's death, thus at a time when these distinguished men had much to lose and nothing of a material nature to gain by expressing such evaluations. □

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES,*** Order #06003, single copy $8.00, 3 copies $21.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS,*** Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A Real Case Against The Jews

Commissary To The Gentiles

Marcus Eli Ravage

FROM THE CENTURY MAGAZINE
January / February 1928

A Real Case Against The Jews
and
Commissary To The Gentiles

typeset and reprinted from
Century Magazine
Vol. 115, No. 3 – January 1928 & Vol. 115, No. 4–February 1928

March 1990, by Liberty Bell Publications

YOUR SOURCE FOR FACTS — NOT FICTION!

THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
and every other White/ Aryan country is
IN DEEP TROUBLE!
Be well informed and find out who the troublemakers are by subscribing to
LIBERTY BELL
12 fact-packed, hard-hitting issues $35.00. Sample Copy and booklist $4.00 from:
Liberty Bell Publications
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

Additional copies and a complete,
up-to-date booklist available from:
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

The CENTURY MAGAZINE

Vol 115 *January* 1928 No 3

A REAL CASE AGAINST THE JEWS

One of Them Points Out the Full Depth of Their Guilt

MARCUS ELI RAVAGE

Of course, you don't resent us. It is no good telling me you don't. So let us not waste any time on denials and alibis. You know you do, and I know it, and we understand each other. To be sure, some of your best friends are Jews, and all that. I have heard that before, once or twice, I think. And I know, too, that you do not include me personally—"me" being any particular individual Jew—when you fling out at us in your wholesale fashion, because I am, well, so different, don't you know, almost as good as one of yourselves. That little exemption does not, somehow, move me to gratitude; but never mind that now. It is the aggressive, climbing, pushing, materialistic sort you dislike—those, in a word, who remind you so much of your own up-and-coming brethren. We understand each other perfectly. I don't hold it against you.

Bless my soul, I do not blame anybody for disliking anybody. The thing that intrigues me about this anti-Jewish business, as you play at it, is your total lack of grit. You are so indirect and roundabout with it, you make such fantastic and transparent excuses, you seem to be suffering from self-consciousness so horribly, that if the performance were not grotesque it would be irritating.

It is not as if you were amateurs: you have been at it for over fifteen centuries. Yet watching you and hearing your childish pretexts, one might get the impression that you did not know yourselves what it is all about. You resent us, but you cannot clearly say why. You think up a new excuse—a "reason" is what you call it—every other day. You have been piling up justifications for yourselves these many hundreds of years and each new invention is more laughable than the last and each new excuse contradicts and annihilates the last.

Not so many years ago I used to hear that we were materialists; now the complaint is being whispered around that no art and no profession is safe against Jewish invasion.

We are, if you are to be believed, at once clannish and exclusive and unassimilable because we won't intermarry with you, and we are also climbers and pushers and a menace to your racial integrity.

Our standard of living is so low that we create your slums and sweated industries, and so high that we crowd you out of your best residential sections.

We shirk our patriotic duty in wartime because we are pacifists by nature and tradition, and we are the arch-plotters of universal wars and the chief beneficiaries of those wars (see the late *Dearborn Independent*, *passim*, and *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*).

We are at once the founders and leading adherents of capitalism and the chief perpetrators of the rebellion against capitalism.

Surely, history has nothing like us for versatility!

And, oh! I almost forgot the reason of reasons. We are the stiff-necked people who never accepted Christianity, and we are the criminal people who crucified its founder.

But I tell you, you are self-deceivers. You lack either the self-knowledge or the mettle to face the facts squarely and own up to the truth. You resent the Jew not because, as some of you seem to think, he crucified Jesus but because he gave him birth. Your real quarrel with us is not that we have rejected Christianity but that we have imposed it upon you!

Your loose, contradictory charges against us are not a patch on the blackness of our proved historic offense. You accuse us of stirring up revolution in Moscow. Suppose we admit the charge. What of it? Compared with what Paul the Jew of Tarsus accomplished in Rome, the Russian upheaval is a mere street brawl.

You make much noise and fury about the undue Jewish influence in your theaters and movie palaces. Very good; granted your complaint is well-founded. But what is that compared to our staggering influence in your churches,

your schools, your laws and your governments, and the very thoughts you think every day?

A clumsy Russian forges a set of papers and publishes them in a book called *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion,* which shows that we plotted to bring on the late World War. You believe that book. All right. For the sake of argument we will underwrite every word of it. It is genuine and authentic. But what is that beside the unquestionable historical conspiracy which we have carried out, which we have never denied because you never had the courage to charge us with it, and of which the full record is extant for anybody to read?

If you really are serious when you talk of Jewish plots, may I not direct your attention to one worth talking about? What use is it wasting words on the alleged control of your public opinion by Jewish financiers, newspaper owners and movie magnates, when you might as well justly accuse us of the proved control of your whole civilization by the Jewish Gospels?

You have not begun to appreciate the real depth of our guilt. We *are* intruders. We *are* disturbers. We *are* subverters. We have taken your natural world, your ideals, your destiny, and played havoc with them. We have been at the bottom not merely of the latest great war but of nearly all your wars, not only of the Russian but of every other major revolution in history. We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. We are still doing it. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it.

Look back a little and see what has happened. Nineteen hundred years ago you were an innocent, care-free, pagan race. You worshiped countless gods and goddesses, the spirits of the air, of the running streams and of the woodland. You took unblushing pride in the glory of your naked bodies. You carved images of your gods and of the tantalizing human figure. You delighted in the combats of the field, the arena and the battle-ground. War and slavery were fixed institutions in your systems. Disporting yourselves on the hillsides and in the valleys of the great outdoors, you took to speculating on the wonder and mystery of life and

laid the foundations of natural science and philosophy. Yours was a noble, sensual culture, unirked by the prickings of a social conscience or by any sentimental questionings about human quality. Who knows what great and glorious destiny might have been yours if we had left you alone.

But we did not leave you alone. We took you in hand and pulled down the beautiful and generous structure you had reared, and changed the whole course of your history. We conquered you as no empire of yours ever subjugated Africa or Asia. And we did it all without armies, without bullets, without blood or turmoil, without force of any kind. We did it solely by the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas, with propaganda.

We made you the willing and unconscious bearers of our mission to the whole world, to the barbarous races of the earth, to the countless unborn generations. Without fully understanding what we were doing to you, you became the agents at large of our racial tradition, carrying our gospel to the unexplored ends of the earth.

Our tribal customs have become the core of your moral code. Our tribal laws have furnished the basic groundwork of all your august constitutions and legal systems. Our legends and our folk-tales are the sacred lore which you croon to your infants. Our poets have filled your hymnals and your prayer-books. Our national history has become an indispensable part of the learning of your pastors and priests and scholars. Our kings, our statesmen, our prophets, our warriors are your heroes. Our ancient little country is your Holy Land. Our national literature is your Holy Bible. What our people thought and taught has become inextricably woven into your very speech and tradition, until no one among you can be called educated who is not familiar with our racial heritage.

Jewish artisans and Jewish fishermen are your teachers and your saints, with countless statues carved in their image and innumerable cathedrals raised to their memories. A Jewish maiden is your ideal of motherhood and womanhood. A Jewish rebel-prophet is the central figure in your religious worship. We have pulled down your idols, cast aside you racial inheritance, and substituted for them our

God and our traditions. No conquest in history can even remotely compare with this clean sweep of our conquest over you.

How did we do it? Almost by accident. Two thousand years ago nearly, in far-off Palestine, our religion had fallen into decay and materialism. Money-changers were in possession of the temple. Degenerate, selfish priests mulcted our people and grew fat. Then a young patriot-idealist arose and went about the land calling for a revival of faith. He had no thought of setting up a new church. Like all the prophets before him, his only aim was to purify and revitalize the old creed. He attacked the priests and drove the money-changers from the temple. This brought him into conflict with the established order and its supporting pillars. The Roman authorities, who were in occupation of the country, fearing his revolutionary agitation as a political effort to oust them, arrested him, tried him and condemned him to death by crucifixion, a common form of execution at that time.

The followers of Jesus of Nazareth, mainly slaves and poor workmen, in their bereavement and disappointment, turned away from the world and formed themselves into a brotherhood of pacifist non-resisters, sharing the memory of their crucified leader and living together communistically. They were merely a new sect in Judea, without power or consequence, neither the first nor the last.

Only after the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans did the new creed come into prominence. Then a patriotic Jew named Paul or Saul conceived the idea of humbling the Roman power by destroying the morale of its soldiery with the doctrines of love and non-resistance preached by the little sect of Jewish Christians. He became the Apostle to the Gentiles, he who hitherto had been one of the most active persecutors of the band. And so well did Paul do his work that within four centuries the great empire which had subjugated Palestine along with half of the world, was a heap of ruins. And the law which went forth from Zion became the official religion of Rome.

This was the beginning of our dominance in your world. But it was only a beginning. From this time forth your history is little more than a struggle for mastery between

your own old pagan spirit and our Jewish spirit. Half your wars, great and little, are religious wars, fought over the interpretation of one thing or another in our teachings. You no sooner broke free from your primitive religious simplicity and attempted the practice of the pagan Roman learning than Luther, armed with our gospels, arose to down you and reenthrone our heritage. Take the principal revolutions in modern times—the French, the American and the Russian. What are they but the triumph of the Jewish idea of social, political and economic justice?

And the end is still a long way off. We still dominate you. At this very moment your churches are torn asunder by a civil war between Fundamentalists and Modernists, that is to say, between those who cling to our teachings and traditions literally and those who are striving by slow steps to dispossess us. In Dayton, Tennessee, a Bible-bred community forbids the teaching of your science because it conflicts with our ancient Jewish account of the origin of life; and Mr. Bryan, the leader of the anti-Jewish Ku Klux Klan in the Democratic National Convention, makes the supreme fight of his life in our behalf, without noticing the contradiction. Again and again the Puritan heritage of Judea breaks out in waves of stage censorship, Sunday blue laws and national prohibition acts. And while these things are happening you twaddle about Jewish influence in the movies!

Is it any wonder you resent us? We have put a clog upon your progress. We have imposed upon you an alien book and alien faith which you cannot swallow or digest, which is at cross-purposes with your native spirit, which keeps you everlastingly ill-at-ease, and which you lack the spirit either to reject or to accept in full.

In full, of course, you never have accepted our Christian teachings. In your hearts you are still pagans. You still love war and graven images and strife. You still take pride in the glory of the nude human figure. Your social conscience, in spite of all democracy and all your social revolutions, is still a pitifully imperfect thing. We have merely divided your soul, confused your impulses, paralyzed your desires. In the midst of battle you are obliged to kneel down to him who

commanded you to turn the other cheek, who said "Resist not evil" and "Blessed are the peacemakers." In your lust for gain you are suddenly disturbed by a memory from your Sunday-school days about taking no thought for the morrow. In your industrial struggles, when you would smash a strike without compunction, you are suddenly reminded that the poor are blessed and that men are brothers in the Fatherhood of the Lord. And as you are about to yield to temptation, your Jewish training puts a deterrent hand in your shoulder and dashes the brimming cup from your lips. You Christians have never become Christianized. To that extent we have failed with you. But we have forever spoiled the fun of paganism for you.

So why should you not resent us? If we were in your place we should probably dislike you more cordially than you do us. But we should make no bones about telling you why. We should not resort to subterfuges and transparent pretexts. With millions of painfully respectable Jewish shopkeepers all about us we should not insult your intelligence and our own honesty by talking about communism as a Jewish philosophy. And with millions of hard-working impecunious Jewish peddlers and laborers we should not make ourselves ridiculous by talking about international capitalism as a Jewish monopoly. No, we should go straight to the point. We should contemplate this confused, ineffectual muddle which we call civilization, this half-Christian half-pagan medley, and—were our places reversed—we should say to you point-blank: "For this mess thanks to you, to your prophets and to your Bible."

The CENTURY MAGAZINE

Vol 115 *February* 1928 No 4

COMMISSARY TO THE GENTILES

The First to See the Possibilities of War by Propaganda

MARCUS ELI RAVAGE

You Christians worry and complain about the Jew's influence in your civilization. We are, you say, an international people, a compact minority in your midst, with traditions, interests, aspirations and objectives distinct from your own. And you declare that this state of affairs is a menace to your orderly development; it confuses your impulses; it defeats your purposes; it muddles up your destiny. I do not altogether see the danger. Your world has always been ruled by minorities; and it seems to me a matter of indifference what the remote origin and professed creed of the governing clique is. The influence, on the other hand, is certainly there, and it is vastly greater and more insidious than you appear to realize.

That is what puzzles and amuses and sometimes exasperates us about your game of Jew-baiting. It sounds so portentous. You go about whispering terrifyingly of the hand of the Jew in this and that and the other thing. It makes us quake. We are conscious of the injury we did you when we imposed upon you our alien faith and traditions. Suppose, we say tremblingly, you should wake up to the fact that your religion, your education, your morals, your social, governmental and legal systems are fundamentally of our making! And then you specify, and talk vaguely of Jewish financiers and Jewish motion-picture promoters, and our terror dissolves in laughter. The *goi*, we see with relief, will never know the real blackness of our crimes.

We cannot make it out. Either you do not know or you have not the courage to charge us with those deeds for which there is at least a shadow of evidence and which an intelligent judge and jury could examine without impatience. Why bandy about unconvincing trifles when you might so easily indict us for serious and provable offenses? Why throw up to us a patent and clumsy forgery such as the

Protocols of the Elders of Zion when you might as well confront us with the Revelation of St. John? Why talk about Marx and Trotski when you have Jesus of Nazareth and Paul of Tarsus to confound us with?

You call us subverters, agitators, revolution-mongers. It is the truth, and I cower at your discovery. It could be shown with only the slightest straining and juggling of the facts that we have been at the bottom of all the major revolutions in your history. We undoubtedly had a sizable finger in the Lutheran Rebellion, and it is simply a fact that we were the prime movers in the bourgeois democratic revolutions of the century before the last, both in France and America. If we were not, we did not know our own interests. But do you point your accusing finger at us and charge us with these heinous and recorded crimes? Not at all? You fantastically lay at our door the recent great War and the upheaval in Russia, which have done not only the most injury to the Jews themselves but which a school-boy could have foreseen would have that result.

But even these plots and revolutions are as nothing compared with the great conspiracy which we engineered at the beginning of this era and which was destined to make the creed of a Jewish sect the religion of the Western world. The Reformation was not designed in malice purely. It squared us with an ancient enemy and restored our Bible to its place of honor in Christendom. The Republican revolutions of the eighteenth century freed us of our age-long political and social disabilities. They benefited us, but they did you no harm. On the contrary, they prospered and expanded you. You owe your preëminence in the world to them. But the upheaval which brought Christianity into Europe was—or at least may easily be shown to have been—planned and executed by Jews as an act of revenge against a great Gentile state. And when you talk about Jewish conspiracies I cannot for the world understand why you do not mention the destruction of Rome and the whole civilization of antiquity concentrated under her banners, at the hands of Jewish Christianity.

It is unbelievable, but you Christians do not seem to know where your religion came from, nor how, nor why.

Your historians, with one great exception, do not tell you. The documents in the case, which are part of your Bible, you chant over but do not read. We have done our work too thoroughly; you believe our propaganda too implicitly. The coming of Christianity is to you not an ordinary historical event growing out of other events of the time, it is the fulfillment of a divine Jewish prophecy—with suitable amendments of your own. It did not, as you see it, destroy a great Gentile civilization and a great Gentile empire with which Jewry was at war; it did not plunge mankind into barbarism and darkness for a thousand years; it came to bring salvation to the Gentile world!

Yet here, if ever, was a great subversive movement, hatched in Palestine, spread by Jewish agitators, financed by Jewish money, taught in Jewish pamphlets and broadsides, at a time when Jewry and Rome were in a death-struggle, and ending in the collapse of the great Gentile empire. You do not even see it, though an intelligent child, unbefuddled by theological magic, could tell you what it is all about after a hasty reading of the simple record. And then you go on prattling of Jewish conspiracies and cite as instances the Great War and the Russian Revolution! Can you wonder that we Jews have always taken your anti-Semites rather lightly, as long as they did not resort to violence?

And, mind you, no less an authority than Gibbon long ago tried to enlighten you. It is now a century and a half since *The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire* let the cat out of the bag. Gibbon, not being a parson dabbling in history, did not try to account for the end of a great era by inventing fatuous nonsense about the vice and degradation of Rome, about the decay of morals and faith in an empire which was at that very time in the midst of its most glorious creative period. How could he? He was living in the Augustan Age in London which—in spite of nearly two thousand years since the coming of Christian salvation—was a good replica of Augustan Rome in the matter of refined lewdness as the foggy islanders could make it. No, Gibbons was a race-conscious Gentile and an admirer of the culture of the pagan West, as well as an historian with brains and eyes. Therefore he had no difficulty laying his finger on the

malady that had rotted and wasted away the noble edifice of antique civilization. He put Christianity down—the law which went forth from Zion and the word of God from Jerusalem—as the central cause of the decline and fall of Rome and all she represented.

So far so good. But Gibbon did not go far enough. He was born and died, you see, a century before the invention of scientific anti-Semitism. He left wholly out of account the element of deliberation. He saw an alien creed sweeping out of the East and overwhelming the fair lands of the West. It never occurred to him that the whole scheme of salvation was dedicated. Yet the facts are as plain as you please.

Let me in very brief recount the tale, unembroidered by miracle, prophecy or magic.

For a good perspective, I shall have to go back a space. The action conveniently falls into four parts, rising to a climax in the third. The time, when the first curtain rises, is roughly 65. B.C. Dramatis personæ are, minor parts aside, Judea and Rome. Judea is a tiny kingdom off the Eastern Mediterranean. For five centuries it has been hardly more than a geographical expression. Again and again it has been overrun and destroyed and its population carried into exile or slavery by its powerful neighbors. Nominally independent, it is now as unstable as ever and on the edge of civil war. The empire of the West, with her nucleus in the City Republic of Rome, while not yet mistress of the world, is speedily heading that way. She is acknowledged the one great military power of the time as well as the heir of Greece and the center of civilization.

up to the present the two states have had little or no contact with one another. Then without solicitation on her part Rome was suddenly asked to take a hand in Judean affairs. A dispute had arisen between two brothers over the succession to the petty throne, and the Roman general Pompey, who happened to be in Damascus winding up bigger matters, was called upon to arbitrate between the claimants. With the simple directness of a republican soldier, Pompey exiled one of the brothers, tossed the chief priesthood to his rival, and abolished the kingly dignity altogether. Not to put too fine a point on it, Pompey's mediation amounted in effect to making Judea a Roman

dependency. The Jews, not unnaturally perhaps, objected; and Rome, to conciliate them and to conform to local prejudice, restored the royal office. She appointed, that is, a king of her own choosing. He was the son of an excise-man, an Idumean by race, named Herod. But the Jews were not placated, and continued making trouble. Rome thought it very ungrateful of them.

All this is merely a prelude, and is introduced into the action to make clear what follows. Jewish discontent grew to disaffection and open revolt when their Gentile masters began importing into Jerusalem the blessings of Western culture. Graven images, athletic games, Greek drama, and gladiatorial shows were not to the Jewish taste. The pious resented them as an offense in the nostrils of Jehova, even though the resident officials patiently explained they were meant for the entertainment and edification of the non-Jewish garrison. The Judeans resisted with especial strenuousness the advent of the efficient Roman tax-gatherer. Above all, they wanted back a king of their own race and their own royal line.

Among the masses the rebellion took the form of a revival of the old belief in a Messiah, a divinely appointed savior who was to redeem his people from the foreign yoke and make Judea supreme among the nations. Claimants to the mission were not wanting. In Galilee, one Judas led a rather formidable insurrection, which enlisted much popular support. John, called the Baptist, operated in the Jordan country. He was followed by another north-country man, Jesus of Nazareth. All three were masters of the technique of couching incendiary political sedition in harmless theological phrases. All three used the same signal of revolt—"The time is at hand." And three were speedily apprehended and executed, both Galileans by crucifixion.

Personal qualities aside, Jesus of Nazareth was, like his predecessors, a political agitator engaged in liberating his country from the foreign oppressor. There is even considerable evidence that he entertained an ambition to become king of an independent Judea. He claimed, or his biographers later claimed for him, descent from the ancient royal line of David. But his paternity is somewhat confused. The same writers who traced the origin of his mother's husband back to the psalmist-king also pictured Jesus as the son of Jehovah, and admitted that Joseph was not his father.

It seems, however, that Jesus before long realized the hopelessness of his political mission and turned his oratorical gifts and his great popularity with the masses in quite another direction. He began preaching a primitive form of populism, socialism and pacifism. The effect of this change in his program was to gain him the hostility of the substantial, propertied classes, the priests and patriots generally, and to reduce his following to the poor, the laboring mass and the slaves.

After his death these lowly disciples formed themselves into a communistic brotherhood. A sermon their late leader had once delivered upon a hillside summed up for them the essence of his teachings, and they made it their rule of life. It was a philosophy calculated to appeal profoundly to humble people. It comforted those who suffered here on earth with promised rewards beyond the grave. It made virtues of the necessities of the weak. Men without hope in the future were admonished to take no thought for the morrow. Men too helpless to resent insult or injury were taught to resist not evil. Men condemned to lifelong drudgery and indigence were assured of the dignity of labor and of poverty. The meek, the despised, the disinherited, the downtrodden, were—in the hereafter—to be the elect and favored of God. The worldly, the ambitious, the rich and powerful, were to be denied admission to heaven.

The upshot, then, of Jesus' mission was a new sect in Judea. It was neither the first nor the last. Judea, like modern America, was a fertile soil for strange creeds. The Ebionim—the paupers, as they called themselves—did not regard their beliefs as a new religion. Jews they had been born, and Jews they remained. The teachings of their master were rather in the nature of a social philosophy, an ethic of conduct, a way of life. To modern Christians, who never tire of asking why the Jews did not accept Jesus and his teachings, I can only answer that for a long time none but Jews did. To be surprised that the whole Jewish people did not turn Ebionim is about as intelligent as to expect all

Americans to join the Unitarians or the Baptists or the Christian Scientists.

In ordinary times little attention would have been paid to the ragged brotherhood. Slaves and laborers for the most part, their meekness might even have been encouraged by the soldier class. But with the country in the midst of a struggle with a foreign foe, the unworldly philosophy took on a dangerous aspect. It was a creed of disillusion, resignation and defeat. It threatened to undermine the morale of the nation's fighting men in time of war. This blessing of the peacemakers, this turning of the other cheek, this non-resistance, this love your enemy, looked like a deliberate attempt to paralyze the national will in a crisis and assure victory to the foe.

So it is not surprising that the Jewish authorities began persecuting the Ebionim. Their meetings were invaded and dispersed, their leaders were clapped into jail, their doctrines were proscribed. It looked for awhile as if the sect would be speedily wiped out. Then, unexpectedly, the curtain rose on act three, and events took a sudden new turn.

Perhaps the bitterest foe of the sectaries was one Saul, a maker of tents. A native of Tarsus and thus a man of some education in Greek culture, he despised the new teachings for their unworldliness and their remoteness from life. A patriotic Jew, he dreaded their effect on the national cause. A traveled man, versed in several languages, he was ideally suited for the task of going about among the scattered Jewish communities to counteract the spread of their socialistic pacifistic doctrines. The leaders in Jerusalem appointed him chief persecutor to the Ebionim.

He was on his way to Damascus one day to arrest a group of the sectaries when a novel idea came to him. In the quaint phrase of the Book of Acts he saw a vision. He saw as a matter of fact, two. He perceived, to begin with, how utterly hopeless were the chances of little Judea winning out in an armed conflict against the greatest military power in the world. Second, and more important, it came to him that the vagabond creed which he had been repressing might be forged into an irresistible weapon against the formidable foe. Pacifism, non-resistance, resignation, love,

were dangerous teachings at home. Spread among the enemy's legions, they might break down their discipline and thus yet bring victory to Jerusalem. Saul, in a word, was probably the first man to see the possibilities of conducting war by propaganda.

He journeyed on to Damascus, and there, to the amazement alike of his friends and of those he had gone to suppress, he announced his conversion to the faith and applied for admission to the brotherhood. On his return to Jerusalem he laid his new strategy before the startled Elders of Zion. After much debate and searching of souls, it was adopted. More resistance was offered by the leaders of the Ebionim of the capital. They were mistrustful of his motives, and they feared that his proposal to strip the faith of its ancient Jewish observances and practices so as to make it acceptable to Gentiles would fill the fraternity with alien half-converts, and dilute its strength. But in the end he won them over, too. And so Saul, the fiercest persecutor of Jesus' followers, became Paul, the Apostle to the Gentiles. And so, incidentally, began the spread into the pagan lands of the West, an entirely new Oriental religion.

Unfortunately for Paul's plan, the new strategy worked much too well. His revamped and rather alluring theology made converts faster than he had dared hope, or than he even wished. His idea, it should be kept in mind, was at this stage purely defensive. He had as yet no thought of evangelizing the world; he only hoped to discourage the enemy. With that accomplished, and the Roman garrisons out of Palestine, he was prepared to call a truce. But the salves and oppressed of the Empire, the wretched conscripts, and the starving proletariat of the capital itself, found as much solace in the adapted Pauline version of the creed as the poor Jews before them had found in the original teachings of their crucified master. The result of this unforeseen success was to open the enemy's eyes to what was going on. Disturbing reports of insubordination among the troops began pouring into Rome from the army chiefs in Palestine and elsewhere. Instead of giving the imperial authorities pause, the new tactics only stiffened their determination. Rome swooped down upon Jerusalem with fire and sword, and after a fierce siege which lasted four years, she

destroyed the nest of the agitation (70 A.D.). At least she thought she had destroyed it.

The historians of the time leave us in no doubt as to the aims of Rome. They tell us that Nero sent Vespasian and his son Titus with definite and explicit orders to annihilate Palestine and Christianity together. To the Romans, Christianity meant nothing more than Judaism militant; anyhow, an interpretation which does not seem far from the facts. As to Nero's wish, he had at least half of it realized for him. Palestine was so thoroughly annihilated that it has remained a political ruin to this day. But Christianity was not so easily destroyed.

Indeed, it was only after the fall of Jerusalem that Paul's program developed to the full. Hitherto, as I have said, his tactic had been merely to frighten of the conqueror, in the manner of Moses plaguing the Pharaos. He had gone along cautiously and hesitantly, taking care not to arouse the powerful foe. He was willing to dangle his novel weapon before the foe's nose, and let him feel its edge, but he shrank from thrusting it in full force. Now that the worst had happened and Judea had nothing further to lose, he flung scruples to the wind and carried the war into the enemy's country. The goal now was nothing less than to humble Rome as she had humbled Jerusalem, to wipe her off the map as she had wiped out Judea.

If Paul's own writings fail to convince you of this interpretation of his activities, I invite your attention to his more candid associate John. Where Paul, operating within the shadow of the imperial palace and half the time a prisoner in Roman jails, is obliged to deal in parable and veiled hints, John, addressing himself to disaffected Asiatics, can afford the luxury of plain speaking. At any rate, his pamphlet entitled "Revelation" is, in truth, a revelation of what the whole astonishing business is about.

Rome, fancifully called Babylon, is minutely described in the language of sputtering hate, as the mother of harlots and abominations of the earth, as the woman drunken with the blood of saints (Christians and Jews), as the oppressor of "peoples and multitudes and nations and tongues" and—to remove all doubt of her identity—as "that great city

which reigneth over the kings of the earth." An angel triumphantly cries, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen." Then follows an orgiastic picture of ruin. Commerce and industry and maritime trade are at an end. Art and music and "the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride" are silenced. Darkness and desolation lie like a pall upon the scene. The gentle Christian conquerors wallow in blood up to the bridles of their horses. "Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her."

And what is the end and purpose of all this chaos and devastation? John is not too reticent to tell us. For he closes his pious prophecy with a vision of the glories of the new—that is, the restored—Jerusalem: not any allegorical fantasy, I pray you, but literally Jerusalem, the capital of a great reunited kingdom of "the twelve tribes of the children of Israel."

Could any one ask for anything plainer?

Of course, no civilization could forever hold out against this kind of assault. By the year 200 the efforts of Paul and John and their successors had made such headway among all classes of Roman society that Christianity had become the dominant cult throughout the empire. Meantime, as Paul had shrewdly foreseen, Roman morale and discipline had quite broken down, so that more and more the imperial legions, once the terror of the world and the backbone of Western culture, went down to defeat before barbarian invaders. In the year 326 the emperor Constantine, hoping to check the insidious malady, submitted to conversion and proclaimed Christianity the official religion. It was too late. After him the emperor Julian tried to resort once more to suppression. But neither resistance nor concession were of any use. The Roman body politic has become thoroughly worm-eaten with Palestinian propaganda. Paul had triumphed.

This at least is how, were I an anti-Semite in search of a credible sample of subversive Jewish conspiracy, I would interpret the advent of a modified Jewish creed into the Western world.

The Moses-God Fight

by
Allan Callahan

There is a passage in the Bible that used to puzzle me. It says that God once attempted to Kill Moses. It reads: "And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the Lord met him, and sought to kill him." (*Exodus* 4:24; King James Version). This, of course, means that God *tried* to kill him, and *failed*! Imagine the Ruler of the Universe trying to kill someone, and not being able to do the job. Of course, Moses may have been a super-kike, but he was still only mortal, nonetheless. We think of God as being immensely powerful, but maybe he isn't as strong as we think. Elsewhere in the Bible it says that: "And the Lord was with Judah; and he drove out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron" (*Judges* 1:19).

Still, he is no doubt plenty strong. He must be if he is able to lug around a planet under each arm, and indeed hurl whole galaxies into space with the flick of his wrist. So why couldn't he kill Moses? Was he getting too old, or was he sick and run down at the time, or what? The Bible doesn't say. But I had always been intrigued by the battle itself. A "Dock A Brawl" must have taken place, it appeared. And if God attacked Moses, the latter must have fought back with a vengeance, and apparently did a good job of defending himself, causing the attack to fail.

But how to find out? The only way, I assumed, was to get a vision, or a revelation, from heaven. So for three days and nights, pausing only for prayer and sleep, I concentrated on getting this revelation, and heaven finally rewarded me.

Here is what happened: Moses had been whooping it up with some of his pals at Hymie's Bar & Grill (referred to as the "inn" in the Bible). God arrived and crawled up on the edge of the roof, by the front door. When Moses made his exit an hour or so later, God made a surprise attack by jumping off on to his back. Moses was knocked heavily to the ground, but was up on his feet again instantly.

They squared off. Moses was taller, but God was better muscled. He was a little bit bowlegged, probably due to many years of horseback riding. (Yes, God does ride horses. See *Hab.* 3:8). Moses knew he had to avoid God's fearful grip to have any chance of winning, so he could not let it turn into a wrestling match. He would have to box him. And this is exactly what he did. God bored in, trying to grab Moses, but the latter would jab, step away, and throw an occasional right. All the Jewish bar-flies poured out of the inn and gathered around, cheering them on. Round and round the opponents went, God vainly stumbling forward, while Moses kept him off balance, rocking him with punches.

In the end, it was a case of "youth will prevail." God began to tire. (Yes, God also gets tired. See *Is.* 1:14.) A right cross from his younger opponent knocked him to his knees. He wearily struggled to his feet. Moses quickly knocked him down again, and this time he stayed, until they poured water on him to bring him around.

In the end, when Moses's hand was raised in victory, God's face was unrecognizable. It was the worst beating a deity had ever taken.

On another occasion, Moses defeated God in a verbal argument, causing him to repent. (*Ex.* 32:9-14.) But who would have thought he could beat him in a physical test?

It was after the fight had taken place that the famous incident occurred where the Most High showed Moses his "back parts." (*Ex.* 33;23.) Although a lot of time had elapsed since the fight, God's face had still not healed. (Wounds heal very slowly in the intense cold of outer space, where the Big Jew hangs out most of the time.) God was ashamed of all his cuts and bruises, and did not want Moses to see them.

Of course, it can be argued that Moses was lucky to have whipped old Yahweh, and I agree with this. And if God had kept on trying to kill him by hook or crook, no doubt he would have succeeded, sooner or later. But God never tried it again. Perhaps he repented, who knows? He had repented of things before. (According to *Jer.* 15:6 he once got tired of repenting.)

At any rate, dear reader, if you, too, have wondered why the Lord Of All Creation tried and failed to kill Moses, I am happy to share my heavenly revelation with you. □

Breed - Or Perish

By Major Donald Vincent Clerkin

Are we certain that we know why the White race is losing ground in the world? Can our steady decline as a people be laid at the door of the Jews, the non-whites, the liberals, or even the Aryan race traitors? Could it be that the reason is more organic in nature, more ingrained in the White race itself; that is, have we become so decadent that we no longer have the desire to survive, much less prevail over those who would rather that we were dead?

The fact that the White race falls in total number and percentage of the world's population at the rate of 20% per generation should tell you something is very wrong fundamentally with th elife-force of this race. Though the Aryan race has the mark of brilliance stamped on its exemplars, still, the average White today is uncertain of why he is part of something so special. History is not taught to Aryan youth these days. Or when a version of history is presented, it indicts the White race for alleged past crimes against 'humanity.' This itself would not tend to lower the White birth rate.

To understand this problem, it is likely that we have failed to understand our West European / American culture and its stretch of more than a thousand years of development. Oswald Spengler claimed that cultures and races age, as do individuals. The Aryan race is as old as Cro-Magnon man, and the successive cultures it has expressed have each had its stages of birth, growth, stagnation and death.

It may be, therefore, that the Aryan race has run its course—at least within the confines of the West European / American culture. Spengler's *The Decline of the West* taught us that the last stage of a culture is identified by conflicting ideologies, a lack of faith, the sham of democracy, and the desire to live only for the moment. Each culture that Spengler studied displayed the identical symptoms of pathology in its later stage. Did you know that Caesar Augustus scolded his nobles over the fact that they were not having enough children to insure the survival of the Roman noble class? The rise of the Roman Imperium was an historical indication that Rome was entering the final stage of its cultural life. And there the leading class was having a "birth dearth." Those of us who labor in the Aryan movement know that we cannot continue to compete as a race with a falling birth rate. We argue for racial separation because we know that a low birth rate means some other people will eventually come to inherit North America, and Europe as well. The Jews have a different attitude about birth rates, though in Israel the high Palestinian birth rate scares them. Jews are a distinct minority in the world. The average Jewish birth rate is about

1.2. The Jews in North America compensate by lobbying to bring all 3.5 millions of Soviet Jews into the United States. Whether these Jews will raise the Jewish birth rate is questionable. Most are secular Jews, and secular Jews are not prolific breeders. This is why the American Jewish birth rate is so low: they are materialists, and children get in the way of acquiring *things*. But the Jews do not worry about a low birth rate as much as we Aryans do. They feel that they have a special racial dispensation to rule the world. A race so conditioned sees no need to create large numbers of offspring. Jews believe that they *ought* to inherit the leadership of the world and its property because their Talmudic rabbis long ago told them that the God they don't believe in had decreed it. This mythology has driven the Jews since the time of Christ.

The Jews are so decrepit a people that the only act of faith they are now capable of is belief in the Holohoax. They think that the stupid *goyim* are obligated to them as superior specimens of humanity, in fact the only specimens of humanity, everyone else being just beasts with two legs. This is a belief system that will mislead the believer into making gross mistakes, such as thinking that because the aryans are so easily buffaloed with the Holohoax and Judeo-Christianity, the non-whites will be just as easily maneuvered into servant status to the Jews . The Jews will gnash their teeth over the situation they are creating in North America by opening the immigration doors to all comers.

It would be a mistake, however, to blame everything that besets the Aryans on the Jews. The Aryans have no idea of world domination. Most young Whites live only for the immediate pleasures to be derived from a corrupt society. They are Hellenistic in scope, which means that they can see neither forward nor backward. The bit of ground stood upon is all that the decadent Whites can see; or shall we say that it is all they take notice of. They have no sense of their history, or anyone else's. Most do not realize that they are White today only because their forebears were segregationists. Not being able to comprehend the past, and the future of little interest to them, today's Aryans in the main opt to satisfy their desires and lusts for material gain, objects and sensual pleasures—without incurring any obligation, without the production and nurturing of children.

Aryan movement activists have a different idea of the meaning of life than have the decadent *yuppie* types. We realize that the production of healthy children is the most important thing we can do to insure the continuation of the White race. Our view of the future is one of the necessity to expand our racial numbers, especially when the Aryan Republic is established. There must be a place for Aryans to raise their children. But there must be enough Aryan children to raise up the Aryan Republic

to front-rank position in the world. This, then, is a battle of numbers, as well as quality of those numbers.

We prepare to erect the Aryan Republic because the present society has corrupted many Aryans. The Aryan Republic will be a separate political entity on the North American continent. There will be no racial integration or miscegenation permitted. But the idea of a superior race pales before the fact that a race which refuses to breed in sufficient numbers to insure even break-even survival is, in the end, actually superior to no one. The winner in the racial superiority contest is he who is alive at the end, and in control of his destiny. Everything else is just big talk.

* * * * *

South Africa—It is not racial separation or Apartheid to employ blacks as servants, pay them low wages, and then think that they will not make demands upon you for "rights." Better had the wealthy White South Africans employed only White labor, paid them decent wages, and strictly kept the millions of blacks out of South Africa. It was the wealthy White greed for cheap labor that permitted the millions of blacks to come into the Union of South Africa and then the Republic of South Africa. Whites from other parts of the world were not permitted immigration status in South Africa, because the fat-cats feared that they would drive wages up. The black labor force was increased because of the lower wage paid to them. It may now be too late to save White South Africa becausc of this hypocrisy, a fate it probably deserves as much as America for its own immigration policies that favor the Third World. When the Aryan Republic is created, such mistakes will not be made. We will not import hordes of non-white labor to do our work for us. There will be plenty of work to do, and we trust plenty of Aryan hands to do it. If we need it done, then we must be willing to do it. That cheap, non-white labor snare is what made slavery the pitfall it became for the American South. White South Africa should have learned this lesson.

From *The Talon*, March 1990, published by Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221

We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious–whether by its technology or its fecundity–from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet.

Professor R.P. Oliver in *America's Decline*

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

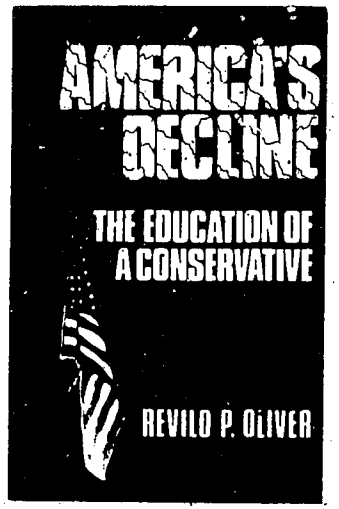

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

The Twentieth Century: An Historical Aberration

By
John Tyndall
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

From *Sunday Times*, London, 18 February 1990
Jews Fear Return of Pogroms in Russia, p. 18

Major D.V. Clerkin
Aryan Socialism, page 21.

Ernst Zündel
Health and Aids, page 25

From *Sunday Times*, South Africa, 21 Jan. 1990
The Big Aids Deception, page 31

Professor Revilo P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS:
When Abortion is a Crime, page 34
Building Your Future, page, 37
Our Jewdicial System, page 46
Révision, page 52

VOL. 17 - NO. 10 JUNE 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Twentieth Century: *An Historical Aberration*

With the modern certainties collapsing everywhere, says John Tyndall, we may be returning to a world which went into suspension in 1918.

The twentieth century—my God,
how I hate the twentieth century!
Gen. George S. Patton

HISTORIANS are fond of telling us that the 19th century began, in real historical terms, in 1815 and ended in 1918 (some say 1914). There is much truth in this, assuming that we associate centuries with particular historical epoches rather than regarding them merely as dull statistics from a calendar. The final salvoes of Waterloo put an end to a long-lasting status-quo, namely French domination of Europe, while they signaled the emergence of Britain as one of the world's great powers, no longer threatened in her imperial domains by any serious European rival. Eleven years earlier, in 1804, the first performance of Beethoven's Eroica symphony marked a crucial milestone in the arrival of romanticism in music, paralleled by similar developments in the visual and literary arts which were to dominate our cultural life in the hundred or so years that followed. In human morals and social attitudes, the licentiousness of the 18th century was giving way to an era of stern religious discipline—to which we later gave the name 'Victorian'. These trends did not begin at exactly the same time—indeed it is impossible to state any time which marked a neat boundary line between the old and the new. But it is broadly correct to say that the 19th century was a phase in history with a distinct identity in all the aforementioned departments.

When we went to war in 1914 Foreign Minister Earl Grey made his famous observation that "the lights are going out all over Europe." They were. The opinion of this writer is that the darkness of which Grey spoke descended at the end, rather than at the beginning, of hostilities. But to argue this fine distinction would be hair-splitting. In general terms, the observation was

correct. The 19th century has its admirers and its critics, and most people, including myself, are part one and part the other. But what ought not to be argued about that century is that it represented a normal continuity of political, cultural and historical development. It was a century that, like its predecessors, proceeded in accordance with a natural order of things in the world. Nations may have risen or fallen, but the nation-state at least remained the accepted unit to which man owed loyalty. Cultural patterns may have been subject to considerable change, but such changes remained constantly within the parameters of the European cultural tradition, which in its turn was accepted without question as the highest to which man could aspire. The century had its share of myths and falsehoods, but only in tiny and isolated enclaves did it ever succumb to the most destructive falsehood of all: that of human equality. Behind the façade of the century's established moral order there was much humbug and much inconsistency between what was preached and what was practised; but at least some moral order did exist, and within it millions lived lives conducive to a strong family, a strong community, a strong nation and to positive evolutionary advancement.

THE BAD AND THE GOOD

When we look back at the 19th century we may indeed be appalled at some of its uglier features: the grinding poverty and malnutrition that were the lot of millions of the less affluent classes; the availability of education only to a socially and economically favoured few; the smoke-laden urban blight that was our legacy of uncontrolled capitalism.

But side by side with these undoubted sores there were many admirable features. The 19th century was a century of grandeur: in music, in literature, in painting, not least in the civic and private architecture whose monuments we gaze at in wonderment today. Everything about this architecture had **form**—even down to its ironcast railway bridges and its brickwork power stations. It was a century in which to be British was no mean fate—we were not loved by all of the world but we were respected by a very large part of it. Our race was not afflicted by any kind of death-wish

but multiplied rapidly, while spreading itself out to colonise and civilise enormous stretches of the globe. Manhood and womanhood were appreciated for their unique and entirely separate qualities, recognised as complementary in the maintenance of life.

By comparison, what has the 20th century to offer? What it has to offer is an unprecedented advancement and achievement in technology. But when you have said that you have virtually said it all. And even this technology itself has achieved very little in enriching human life because of our utter failure to create political, economic, social and cultural institutions to cope with it. Having the potential to become a boon to mankind, it has in most places become a curse. This is not the fault of technology itself, because technology, like the rains, the winds and the earthquakes, is inevitable. The fault lies with Man—and more specifically our own particular branch of Man, the people of the White Aryan West—in his inadequate response to the technological revolution.

So what will the 20th century leave behind in the way of impressive monuments when it has passed? It will leave the space capsule, the micro-chip, the transistor, jet propulsion, the deep freeze—and, of course, the oblong silver screen in the corner of nearly every drawing room. But beyond those things it will leave very little. Culturally and artistically, it will leave a desert, broken only by jungle. In the realm of the refinement of the human mind and spirit it will leave a total void. In its contribution to western thought, it will leave little of worth—except that which its own high priests have stigmatised as 'evil' and 'barbaric' and, almost successfully, outlawed from legitimate debate. Above all, it will leave the wreckage of western civilisation and western power, the latter perhaps best symbolised by the anti-birth pill and the abortion clinic.

And what will be remarkable about the 20th century will be that it will become seen, eventually, as quite outside the normal pattern of historical development. It will be as if the real world suddenly stopped, at some point after the termination of the Great War, and was delivered into cold storage while another

world was substituted in its place—a world seemingly unconnected with the one that existed before and unrelated to the one that was to follow. For the 20th century may be likened to a totally discordant note in the symphony of human progress, a vulgar interruption of the march of real history—or, in its own terminology, a computer system that has gone haywire as a result of being fed false data and contradictory instructions.

The 20th century will have just one good thing to commend it—its end! And it is the opinion of this writer that that end has already started.

NEW WIND FROM THE EAST

Just as the 19th century ended, in reality, in the flames and bloodshed of the 1914-1918 conflict, the consequences of which destroyed utterly the world that had existed up to that time, so the 20th century, I believe, will be seen to have ended in the tumultuous events beginning in Eastern Europe in the second half of the 1980s and now having reverberations that are sweeping like a brush fire across the remainder of Planet Earth. In the well-chosen words of the author of an article that appeared in these columns last month, "We inhabit a world in which the petrified certainties of most of our lifetimes are giving way."

In the forefront of these 'petrified certainties' is, of course, the 'cold war'—a state of affairs, always much more apparent than real, which has paralysed the minds of politicians, journalists and political philosophers for over forty years following the collapse of Hitler's Germany, imprisoning their thinking in a straightjacket that permitted no outlook on world affairs not dominated by the concept of an 'east-west' power struggle underpinned by 'east-west' military confrontation. In this outlook there was little room for consideration of true **national** interests—which, anyway, were presumed to be outdated relics of an age of history now dead and superseded by **global** and **ideological** perspectives which saw modern conflicts, not in terms of rivalry between nations and races, but arising out of the supposed incompatibility between international communism and international capitalism, or, as some would prefer to put it, between 'totalitarianism' and 'freedom.'

Recent events have blown this comfortable picture of the world into a thousand fragments. The idea of a military 'threat' from the Soviets is no longer remotely plausible. This, in turn, will demolish the credibility of a whole series of institutions, structures and strategies that have been based on the presumption of that 'threat:' NATO, the Atlantic Alliance, the Anglo-U.S. 'special relationship,' the presence of American forces in Europe and of British forces in Germany, just to mention a few. Standing next in line for demolition are such bodies as the Royal Institute for International Affairs (Chatham House) and the Institute for Strategic Studies, both of which have been maintained on the same discredited presumption of 'east-west' military conflict and therefore the need for western military integration.

It is visible that people like Mrs. Thatcher, whose minds still remain padlocked within the confines of post-1945 international thinking, are petrified at these new developments and frantically anxious to keep the old *status-quo* in being, pleading with the Americans to keep their forces in Europe for that purpose. But the Thatchers of this world will before long be swept away by a tide of events now rolling so fast that even the most forward-looking amongst us are having difficulty keeping up with them.

GERMAN UNITY

One such event, which is also a product of the communist collapse, will be the reunification of Germany and the assumption by that country of unquestioned leadership of mainland Europe. This—a development on which I wrote at some length three months ago—is now becoming recognised as inevitable by even the most embittered Teutonophobes in press and politics. This development will, in turn, have enormous repercussions among the nations that are the neighbours, or near neighbours, of Germany, including our own. For one thing, as I wrote in December, it will make a nonsense of the entire strategic criteria on which the two world wars of this century were deemed to be justified—for it will, in effect, reverse the verdict of those wars. For another, it will demolish the fantasy world of the pan-European school of political thought, which has envisaged the Common Market as a 'club' of equal partners held together by a

mutual faith in internationalist ideals instead of by the dominant power of one leading nation-state.

As a single Germany increasingly calls the tune within its artificial structure, the other members will grow increasingly disenchanted with it, and the old national enmities will reemerge. Britain, in particular, will recognise that she is onto a loser by being part of an integrated Europe in which she can never be more than a peripheral and secondary force. She will resent being overshadowed by the nation she twice thought she had defeated; and she will be led, by the sheer pressure of international realities, to a fundamental reconsideration of her global rôle. It is my conviction that when this happens many will begin to see anew the value of our old family ties with Anglo-Saxon states across the oceans, will lament the fracture of these ties and will look for ways of restoring them. This will be yet one more development which will bring us to a scenario that will have much more in common with the 19th century than with the 20th.

WILL WE GO TO WAR OVER EASTERN GERMANY?

But there is a further consideration which must be in the minds of some but which, perhaps for diplomatic reasons, has not yet been widely aired. It is a consideration which must strike dread in the minds of those who danced and sang in the euphoria of the 1945 'victory.' Supposing that the Germans, increasingly strong and self-confident as a result of the union of the two parts of their country that are acknowledged to exist at present, later call for the restoration to them of other areas claimed, not without historical justification, as German soil, on the basis that these lands were severed from Germany by force of conquest by the 'victors' of 1945 and that therefore force of conquest would in the last resort be warranted as a means of bringing them back to the Fatherland when all peaceful negotiations (as is probable) had failed. What then would be the rest of the world's response? Would the Russians wish to divert—indeed, **could** they divert—large armies to a new war in the west which were already tied down keeping what remained of the Soviet Union together? Would the Americans, sick and tired of seeing their young men

cut down in foreign adventures in no way necessary to the security of the United States, want to go through it all again?

And would an enfeebled Britain and an enfeebled France be able, on their own, to prevent things taking their course in the way of the reclamation of the ancient eastern territories of the German Reich—the real 'East Germany,' as distinct from the Central Germany that is today given that name? And even if Britain and France were not thus enfeebled, even if they had recovered some of their old strength and could stand up to Germany, would they consider it right or wise to do so—with all the memories of the two great European catastrophes of this century imprinted so firmly on the national consciousness of both peoples? Would we not, and would the French not, conclude that there must be a better way, that those catastrophes must not be repeated, that they must never, never happen again?

In fact, were Germany to lay claim, successfully, to her traditional eastern territories, and were we to have the good sense not to try to stop her, this would be just one more development that would bring us to a *status-quo* more like that existing before 1918 than like anything existing since.

And these are not mere idle projections into the future; these are realities made distinctly possible by current events. And here enters the central question: is this not where we came in?

Is it not inconceivable that, as the 21st century dawns, we will find ourselves placed back at a point in history similar to that existing at the end of the 19th? And will this not mean that our world, having gone berserk in its aberrations and contortions for 70-80 years in which it has tried to escape from history and into some other-worldly cosmic system, will be returning to the rails and proceeding again on course—a course not identical to those of the 19th and previous centuries but in logical progression from them and in accordance with the same basic historical laws?

This would signify that the childish and dishonest fantasies that have governed the 20th century would have become finally discarded. As nationalism asserted itself again—as it is now doing from Vilnius to Baku, from Tallinn to Timisoara—internationalism would disappear into the dustbin of worn-out and exhausted

ideologies. It would mean—as I believe we are shortly about to see happen—that the theory of race-equality will crumble beneath the ruthless weight of events. Here it may take a catastrophe in South Africa, in the way of a white surrender and the creation of another Ethiopia from out of that prosperous and orderly land, to bring reality home to us. One hopes, of course, that a less painful awakening will suffice, but awakening there will be in some form or another, and thereby one more of the 20th century's absurd sophisms will reach the point of expiry—hastened on its way of course by the disintegration of the great cities of Britain and the U.S.A.

WILL THE RUSSIAN WHEEL TURN FULL-CIRCLE?

Then there is another prospect. At the moment the soothsayers of western 'democracy' are heralding the communist collapse east of the Elbe as a great victory for their own suppositions and ideals—perhaps best symbolised by the triumphal opening of the first McDonald's burger bar in Moscow last month. But how long will this honeymoon last? Already the people of Russia, and of Poland, and of Rumania too, are coming to realise that the slogans of 'liberalisation'—*glasnost, perestroika*, etc.—are not reducing the bread queues, not making the transport systems run properly, not making the factories produce better and more plentiful goods. In fact, things that were functioning badly under the old autocracies in these countries are now functioning much worse, and in some cases not functioning at all. So what does this portend?

Walter Lacquer, writing In the *Sunday Telegraph* on January 28th, spoke alarmingly of 'The rise of Russian fascism.' The theme of his article was that, as more and more people in the Soviet Union recognise that the new 'democratic' dispensation is not working, there is likely to be a big swing in favour of the setting up of an authoritarian system of the nationalist right. He said:

> This phenomenon is rooted in the general crisis of Soviet society, in the disappointment with the party, the unions and other official organisations. Although communism has been a bitter disappointment, there is no love of capitalism; there is, on the contrary, resentment against the *noveaux riches* (according to some estimates, there are now 175,000 millionaires in the Soviet Union) who made their money, not through honest work, enterprise and inventiveness, but by cheating the Soviet worker, by black market activities and so on.

What the writer did not say directly but implied in a later passage was that a not insubstantial portion of these 175,000 were Jews—referring to a recently published essay by one Mikhail Leontiev in which it was stated that:

> The doctrine of the extreme right is largely based on fear of 'satanic forces' that undermine everything sacred to the heart of Russian patriots, exploit people, instal local mafias to corrupt the population, instigate social and national strife. Leaders such as Mikhail Gorbachev and Alexander Yakovlev are mere puppets, manipulated by international corporations and Zionist billionaires.

Lacquer's article went on to speak of the fear "that the Russian people is gradually becoming a stranger in its own home, that it is biologically and culturally threatened with extinction..." What is interesting about these theories is that, right or wrong, they have obviously been formulated by many Russian people on the basis of their own local observation and experience, and can have been influenced scarcely, if at all, by propaganda on the subject coming from abroad. Those who discount such views are at the disadvantage of having to explain how, without collusion, different sets of people in entirely different parts of the world could come to adopt a picture so similar—these concepts of the 'extreme right' in Russia having obviously so much in common with concepts formed by people in Britain, the United States and elsewhere as responses to problems in their own societies.

It clearly was not inconceivable, according to Mr. Lacquer, that one possible option open to Russia could be the eventual restoration of Tsarism. Curiously enough, in a mammoth demonstration in Moscow on the 4th February flags of the old Imperial Russia were much in prominence.

Again, these tendencies point to a strong possibility of a reversion in Russia, as elsewhere, to the state of affairs pertaining in the 19th century—in the Russian case, that century being seen to have ended in 1917.

Simon Jenkins, writing in the *Sunday Times* on February 4th, spoke of the people of Eastern Europe "waiting for the real revolution." He went on to say that those who leapt to the assumption that liberal democracy was to provide the solution to the troubles of the countries affected could well be getting on a loser. "The future for a liberal, capitalist democracy across...East Europe must be uncertain," he said, and he continued:

> Central Europe has never been good at anarchy. The yearning for *ordnung* is strong, bolstered sometimes by imperialism, sometimes (such as now) by a contrasting desire for ethnic sovereignty. The alumni of the Leonid Brezhnev charm school may yet return to strut the ministries of Europe. Nationalism and Socialism are a heady European brew, and can be mixed in many different cocktails.

The significance of the two '-isms' juxtaposed in Mr. Jenkins' final sentence will not of course be lost on the perceptive reader! But what was also interesting was this writer's reference to the "real revolution" being waited for. This would suggest that the 'revolution' currently appearing to be in progress in Eastern Europe is merely a tactical retreat by the old guard, supported by their backers in the West, with a view to keeping the old system going under new colours. The 'real revolution' of which Mr. Jenkins speaks would be that revolution which would overthrow the communist order root and branch, breaking free not only of communism but also of the international financial cabal in the West which in the first case created communism and now is attempting to preserve its hold on Eastern Europe by some alternative confidence-trick which, when all the covering is stripped away, will reveal much the same forces still in command. It is, of course, the 'real revolution' that western finance fears—a fear that is expressed through the scribblings of journalists like Mr. Jenkins and Mr. Lacquer, who are its mouthpieces in a press that serves as the loyal organ of the Money Power that has created most of the chaos of our century.

THE CULTURAL COUNTER-REVOLUTION

While the developments indicated above all point to a return to old and familiar ground in the political context, developments in the cultural field may well be pointing in a similar direction. In

an article in our January issue we focused attention in one of the most interesting phenomena of our times, namely a massive revulsion against modernism in architecture, and we spotlighted the similarity of attitude between those who defend the modernist school and those who champion other causes uniquely identified with 20th century 'progressiveness,' such as multi-racialism, feminism, birth control, homosexual liberation, anti-hanging and much else. Usually it is found that these are much the same people, and that when challenged in respect of one or other of their sacred cows they react in frenzied intolerance, more often than not resorting to crude name-calling against those who disagree with them rather than engage in reasoned debate. All this simply underlines what most intelligent folk well understand: that political and cultural revolutions usually go together, just as do counter-revolutions against them. What we are certainly seeing now is a counter-revolution against 20th century trends in architecture, and this is particularly marked in Britain and the United States, where classical architects, having been beyond the pale for a long time, are now coming back into fashion and can actually earn a living again!

It would be improbable for this trend not to be accompanied by parallel trends in music, painting, literature and the other arts—for the aesthetic instincts that lean people back towards beauty and form in one will also lean them likewise in others. To put it in a nutshell, the great modernist 'con' by which the western world's self-appointed cultural establishment has bemused the people for the greater part of this century is at last being seen for what it is, and there would be no surprise if some day, in some place, a *Bauhaus* architect were seen pursued through the streets by an angry mob howling for his blood in much the same way as is now happening to the former *apparatchiks* of the various Soviet régimes that have been toppling everywhere.

BACK TO HISTORY

So what do all these developments point to? In my submission they point to the fact that the 20th century is in the process of being massively rejected—thrown out, as if it were not part of true history but merely a hideous aberration from history. As this

century draws to its close, a few years ahead of time, its great certainties, its fallacies, its naive dreams, its contrived falsehoods and its repulsive ethics and styles are being discarded—as events discredit them and human instinct recoils from them.

The champions and the profiteers of the 20th century have been telling us for a long time that we must drag ourselves into this century and that we cannot put the clock back. But it is not, and never was, a matter of putting the clock back; on the contrary, the rhythm of the clock is now simply being restored, and the 21st century is dawning upon us and becoming the era of history into which we must drag ourselves. The process of doing this will be the most difficult for those who have been most at home in the century now ending.

I am generally not one given to predictions, but I am going to take the risk of ending this article with a few of these that are based, as the punter would say, on a thorough study of form—while being allied, as I hope does not seem too arrogant, to a reasonable historical sense. These begin with the general prediction that, as we end the 20th century, the world will take a form far more prevailing at its outset than at any time since, that as chronological distance from the 19th century increases so will historical distance decrease, and we will find ourselves again on ground that would have been familiar to our grandfathers and great-grandfathers in the days of their youth.

Part of this will be the world's rejection of internationalism and the return to the primacy of the nation-state. This is not to say that the internationalists do not still have some strong cards to play; in those places where power resides (at least in the West) the drive towards internationalism will not abate but will intensify, but it will be an intensification that becomes more and more out of step with the realities of the world around it, and with millions of people's perception of those realities. The one-worlders will become like the dinosaurs of the Soviet bureaucracy, pronouncing ever more absurd decrees as the tide of popular sentiment wells up against their walls.

With the rejection of internationalism will come a rejection of its concomitant superstition: the theory of race-equality. Today neither

reason nor sentiment are on this theory's side; all that sustains it is **fear**—the fear that kept the Bolshevik apparatus in being for some while after its credit had become exhausted. But, just as with the Bolsheviks, the multi-racialists will find that fear of them will evaporate with the passing of time—until the point is reached at which they will be the ones who are fearful, running for their lives from the chaos and the anger that their evil experiments have created.

With the coming of the new century there will emerge an international balance of power much more similar to that prevailing at the end of the 19th century than to that that has existed for most of the 20th. Russia will certainly be a power of no small significance, just as she was in Tsarist times. But the world will not tremble before her—as it has done since 1917, and particularly since 1945. Russia will in due course cease to be the 'Soviet Union' and will again become 'Russia.' She may keep her Ukrainian and Byelorussian parts, but she will lose much of the rest. She will become again a Slav nation, and this nation will look much more like Russia of pre-1917—perhaps even with a Tsar, probably at least with a patriotic ruling autocracy.

Germany will again become one of the world's truly great powers—particularly, as is probable, as she eventually regains her lost eastern territories and enters into a merger with German Austria.

OURSELVES

As for Britain, I have said before that events in Europe, and particularly in Germany, will force us to a wholesale revaluation of the usefulness of our rôle as a participant in continental affairs. By meddling in Europe we have done ourselves no good and we have done Europe no good either. We are part of the European racial and cultural family that extends from this continent right across North America and over to Australasia, taking in small but valuable minorities in Southern Africa. But we must understand properly **which** part: it is the part comprising those countries, or sections of countries, in which people of British stock predominate. Our destiny lies with these peoples, and not over the Channel. It is a paradox, but nevertheless a true one,

that the lesser our involvement in Continental Europe the better will be our relations with Continental Europe.

It is possible—though premature to say probable—that the 21st century could become similar to the 19th century in that it could witness a great resurgence of British power. Whether that happens will depend very much on whether we in Britain grasp the full meaning of the times into which we are now moving. Our revival as a great nation standing together with a family of peoples of the same race will, of course, be a concept which our enemies (within and without) will stigmatise as 'putting the clock back.' But I would aver that it is a matter, not of putting the clock back, but of putting it forward—that is, of anticipating in advance the kind of new century in which we are likely to have to live, and preparing ourselves for that century. The 21st century, like the 19th century, is going to be a century of **nations**—and in which the nations that are strong will survive and prosper while those that are weak will fall by the wayside. The recipe for our own renewed strength is clear; whether we adopt it remains to be seen. In whatever event, our one hope is a wholesale rejection of everything the 20th century has stood for.

This is not to say that the 19th century will be recreated in replica, with the restoration of the british Empire. Even if such a return to the past were possible, it would not be desirable since a resumption of the burden of ruling India, plus a multitude of other colonies and dependencies not peopled by our kind, would contribute not one iota to the renewed national strength we should wish to acquire. What we most certainly should pursue is a close trading alliance with Australasia and Canada that would bring into complementary relationship our own manufacturing aptitude (appropriately revived) and their immense surplus of minerals, food products and habitable land. Such a concept will, of course, be opposed by those who say that present political realities in the countries in question would not permit it. But to this the reply would be that present political realities, like so many of those elsewhere in the world, are liable to be swept away like flotsam by the storms of change now beginning to sweep this globe. We know not what opportunities the new realities of tomorrow will create, but we should

at least now be working out clearly in our minds the goals that should underlie our response to them.

More available space would permit further forecasting, but we are running out of column-inches and must condense things into the briefest possible statement of probabilities. These are:

(1) That America will retreat from her world rôle and into isolation. The 'melting pot' that is the present United States will dissolve in civil war and chaos, and a new nation will have to be formed in the southern part of the North American continent that will correspond to ethnic realities.

(2) Africa will at some time in the new century revert to European control, though not necessarily with its boundaries exactly as before.

(3) Japan will be driven from her dominant position on world markets by protective measures applied against her exports by most of the countries that are now her main customers. This will force the Japanese to opt for a policy of autarky, and thus again of colonial expansion.

(4) The European Common Market will disintegrate as a reality, though it may remain in being as a purely paper institution with everyone ignoring its rules. This would be due to the fact that its leading advocates and functionaries would not be people of the required courage and honesty to declare it dissolved.

(5) Zionism, the most powerful single world force of the 20th century, will decline into one of negligible influence in the 21st.

RETURN TO CULTURE

The final prediction concerning the 21st century is already being fulfilled in the way stated earlier. That century will rediscover what is true art, true music and true literature, just as it will return to sanity in other related cultural fields. It will laugh at 20th century 'artistic' trends as we now laugh at the flat-earthers and the followers of witchcraft. It will reflect in wonderment how its recent ancestors allowed themselves to be dazzled for so long by garbage masquerading as profundity and by charlatans assuming the mantle of genius. Perhaps, as was done in a certain part of Europe during a short-lived cultural renaissance in the present century, our descendants of tomorrow will stage exhibitions of these heaps of concrete, monkey daubings and other artistic excrescen-

ces of a diseased *siecle*—as a reminder to all of the fits of lunacy to which mankind can succumb under the stimuli of alien forces allowed to insinuate themselves into the cultural fabric when guards are down.

All of these things, I predict, will come to pass in the century that lies before us and which has probably started as these words are written. With them will come a strange upturning in the use of language. The 'progressives' will become the reactionaries and the 'reactionaries' progressives. Perhaps that will be appropriate, for has not the old century been one in which language has been stood on its head: good becoming evil and evil becoming good, truth becoming falsehood and falsehood becoming truth, the great men becoming the demons and the demons becoming the great men?

20th century RIP—and without regrets. Our civilisation is awakening from a nightmare, and is ready again to resume history's road!

* * * * *

They're at it again!

HAD HITLER won the Second World War, one of his subsequent actions would have been to invade the United States! Yes, this is actually solemnly stated in a new book now in circulation. The book is titled *If Hitler Had Won the War,* and has been written by one Ralph Giordano. In case some may think that name has an Italian ring about it, it should be stated that, as acknowledged in a *Sunday Times* (11th February) report on the book, Giordano's mother was as German-born Jewess.

Giordano claims to have based his information on Nazi archives—odd how these archives have a habit of popping up decades after the war, no-one ever having discovered them before!

No doubt there will be plenty of people around with pretensions to 'education' who will eagerly swallow this latest piece of gobbledygook without giving a moment's thought, first to the logistics of a transatlantic invasion by German armies that would have had to be huge beyond imagination, or to the even more elementary question of whether Hitler would have seen the slightest political advantage in such an invasion even had it been militarily possible. Such rational considerations never have inhibited the self-appointed World War II historians in the past,

and are unlikely to inhibit them in the future. Shock, horror and fantasy are always much better weapons by which to hold a mass audience than common sense or facts.

What should give us food for thought is not that the partly Jewish Mr. Giordano should have written the book but that such a paper as the *Sunday Times* should comment on it in a decidedly non-derisory tone. In fact, the report on the book, written by a Graham Lees, while not exactly testifying to the truth of it, does not in a single line suggest that it is obvious nonsense. The *Sunday Times* is, of course, a paper that, like its stablemate the *Times*, has pretensions to being the most 'up-market' of papers in this country, very definitely appealing to the *élite* among newspaper readers. This does not seem to be allowed to prevent the paper's editor featuring material in its columns which would be more appropriate to the pages of a schoolboy's comic.

Our media masters have, we well know, always had a low estimate of the public's intelligence, but we never knew it was quite as low as this!

From *Spearhead* No. 253, March 1990

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Jews Fear Return of Pogroms in Russia

The Sunday Time, London, 18 February 1990
by James Blitz, Moscow

A CHILLING word has begun to reappear in the Russian language. It is heard on television and in newspapers, in homes and on the streets. The word is pogrom, and it summons up demons from Russia's anti-Semitic past.

Its literal translation is "like thunder", but to its victims it means pillage and murder.

Anti-Semitism is again on the rise. Pogroms have already occurred in Azerbeijan, and Moscow's large Jewish population fears it is next.

Two weeks ago a member of the Congress of People's Deputies appeared on television with a grim warning: a pogrom would be carried out against the city's Jews on May 5 and the perpetrators would be Pamyat, a militant anti-Semitic group devoted to the restoration of pure Russian traditions.

It was the latest in a long string of rumours that have heightened tension and led to an unprecedented exodus of Jews to Israel. Although there are no reports of physical attacks on Jews in Moscow, there have been assaults in Leningrad, with one man murdered and the Star of David carved into his flesh. In Moscow it has so far been confined to poison pen letters, the desecration of cemeteries and anti-Semitic demonstrations.

Jews have also been barred from schools and universities, and have become the victims of abuse in the street.

The authorities have urged people to keep calm. In Kiev, the city council last week denounced rumours of pogroms against Jews as "designed to destabilise the political situation."

But the damage to the Jewish community has already been done. Last week it was apparent in the grubby rooms of the Shalom Jewish Musical Theatre on the outskirts of Moscow. Sitting around a makeshift platform were 60 Jews, some well-dressed, some in headscarves and skull-caps, asking Mikhail Chlenov, a leader of the Jewish community, how they could emigrate.

Latent anti-Semitism has existed in the Soviet Union since the last century. But under the reforms of Mikhail Gorbachev a dangerous mix of economic woes and glasnost has pushed prejudices further into the open.

Even though anti-Semitic material is illegal, hostile articles are appearing. "You Jews started the revolution and now your plot to ruin

Mother Russia has succeeded; you are scuttling out again," said one letter to the mainstream magazine, *Ogonyok*.

"Jews are getting terrified," said Chlenov. "There was a threat last year from Pamyat that there would be a pogrom on June 4. Jewish families asked to be locked away in the police cells for protection. Others hid with non-Jewish neighbours. Hundreds went into hiding. I don't expect it to be any different in May."

Gorbachev's perestroika has meted out kindness and misery in equal measure to Jews. The kindness has been to allow most of those who want to leave to do so. Sixty thousand left in 1989; 100,000 could go this year.

Perhaps 1m, a quarter of the Soviet Union's Jewish population, could leave over the next few years, draining valuable skills from an already atrophied economy. Many of them are professionals—doctors, engineers, scientists—with precisely the skills the Soviet Union can ill afford to lose.

The misery glasnost has brought is in allowing anti-Semitic groups to speak openly. Last month, a meeting of the Russian writers' union in Moscow was disrupted by 60 members of Pamyat shouting anti-Semitic slogans while the militia looked on with indifference.

There have been threats of violence. Yusef Perozovsky, manager of Moscow's only kosher restaurant, claims Pamyat is constantly threatening to murder him. The strain is taking its toll: he has the saddest face in his lively establishment.

But not all Jews are fleeing. Only last week, in the Ukrainian city of Kharkov, there was an anti-Pamyat rally after the organisation had raided Jewish apartments.

Nor is Pamyat willing to take the blame. At its headquarters in south Moscow, the most striking impressions are the powerful smell of incense and a huge black poster which shows a Star of David with the word "danger" written underneath.

Pamyat's leader is Alexei Grigorievich Vasiliev, an ox-like former actor. Dressed in the group's uniform black shirt, he surrounds himself with tsarist memorabilia. Vasiliev was outraged by rumours that his movement would launch a pogrom in May. "We are totally against pogroms and all acts of vandalism," he said. "Often these are being carried out by people who say they belong to Pamyat but have no connection with us."

He thumped the table. "If I wanted to carry out a pogrom, would I want it announced publicly? The papers are always calling us anti-Semites, but we are not anti-Jews. We are simply against the idea of the Jews as the chosen people and against aggressive Zionism. We are also against the Jews who brought ruin to the Soviet Union: Marx, Trotsky and others."

He vigorously denied accusations that his members bully or threaten Jews, or have covert links with the KGB, the secret police. He claims to have a loyal following of 1,000 and says that his largest demonstration attracted a crowd of 15,000.

Perhaps most alarming for the Jews is that Pamyat is probably not behind many of the threats and prejudice. Chlenov accepted that there were many anti-Semitic organisations and individuals. "The trouble is," said Chlenov, "that the authorities have never condemned anti-Semitism openly."

Their passive attitude is clear. Although Chlenov is head of the first organised Jewish movement since the revolution, with thousands of members and a formal congress, the authorities have given him no office, as would be routine for other such organisations.

Nor have the authorities supported Jewish ventures. The Mikhoels Jewish Cultural Centre, which was established last year amid much fanfare, has disappeared, largely because of official indifference.

"Gorbachev's attitude is to be silent in the face of our problems," said Chlenov. "Perhaps the leadership is frightened of being accused of being pro-Zionist. Or maybe they would far rather we all left the country, once and for all."

As he said this, there was a knock on the door. A long line of people waited outside the theatre dressing room for his advice on emigration. The Jewish community may have won its battle to leave the Soviet Union, but is losing its battle to live in it.

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of ***The Late Great Book: The Bible*** (Order No. 12006) send $6.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

ARYAN SOCIALISM

by
Major Donald Vincent Clerkin

"Of this economic Stoicism of the Classical world the exact antithesis is Socialism, meaning thereby not Marx's theory but Frederick William I's Prussian practice which long preceded Marx and will yet displace him—the Socialism, inwardly akin to the system of the Old Egypt, that comprehends and cares for permanent economic relations, trains the individual in his duty to the whole, and glorifies hard work as an affirmation of Time and Future." (Oswald Spengler, *The Decline of the West,* Vol. I, page 138.)

"Men are tired to disgust of money-economy. They hope for salvation from somewhere or other, for some real thing of honour and chivalry, of inward nobility, of unselfishness and duty. And now dawns the time when the form-filled powers of the blood, which the rationalism of the Megalopolis has suppressed, reawaken in the depths. Everything in the order of dynastic tradition and old nobility that has saved itself up for the future, everything that there is of high money-disdaining ethic, everything that is intrinsically sound enough to be, in Frederick the Great's words, the servant—the hard-working, self-sacrificing, caring servant—of the State, all that I have described in one word as Socialism in contrast to Capitalism—all this becomes suddenly the focus of immense life forces." (Spengler, *op cit.,* Vol. II, page 464.

We Aryans realize that the age of Capitalism and its stooge Democracy is just about over. The Western Culture has evolved into the Megalopolitan Civilization. We are beset by political parties, press and media, the parties in the pocket of Jewish Money, the press and media the mouthpieces of Jewish Money. Jewish Money talks and rules in American society today. At this juncture it is inevitable that Caesarism will crush the sham Democracy, which is permitted to the masses by the Money Power in order to organize them into easily-fleeced tax herds. The masses have no choice, so locked into the System are they with greed for monetary gain, but to play the game of phony election

politics, of voting for Tweedle candidates who espouse disastrous policies, and who tell the sort of lies that the masses prefer to hear. Down this road the masses will travel just once. Caesarism waits at the end, which for the Roman proletarian meant bread and circuses, but which for the White men in this age will mean mongrelization in the One-World Corporate System.

There is nothing honorable in being forced to join an ant-heap. Those who rule the Megalopolis see no need for separate races and divergent cultures. Exploit and extirpate—these will be the motives of the new Caesars. But the Aryan does not have to share this fate. He can throw off the cult of Money and greed for gain. Money has become an idol, the sole reason for existence of all too many Aryans. Children are either not begot, or quickly thrown aside by the parents in pursuit of *things*. The State has become the symbol of this greed, causing millions of the non-White unwashed to come to these shores seeking enrichment. When the Aryan racial State—the National Socialist government of Germany—existed, the world's unwashed did not seek asylum there. It was understood that the NS *Staat* existed for the building up of the Aryan race, and not for exploitation by the world of Finance. Wherever Money and Finance rule, the State appears to the crows, gulls and vultures like a great, stinking landfill. Where the caring *servant* of the Aryan people is the shepherd who guides the State, there are permitted no opportunities for parasites to feed from the life and blood of the Aryan race.

This is the Aryan Socialism we support. It had nothing to do with Money, or phony party politics; neither is it an ideology, which Marx, Engels and Lenin made of what they called "socialism." Aryan Socialism is a racial ethic—a Soul-Force. Marxism is Jewish exploitation of the frustration the people feel against Capitalism, also a Jewish motive, so as to get the wealth of the State and the peoples' live into Jewish hands. Jewish Capitalism robs the people, then the Jewish Marxists come in and enslave them. It is not true Socialism. True Socialism existed long before Marx in the soul of Gothic Europe. It was the underlying motive behind the Old Régimes, that series of European governances

which held sway before the Jewish Revolution against the French (1789) emancipated the power and authority of Usury, the prime tool of Jewish exploitation. The Socialism we see as Aryan caring is first and foremost thoughtful of the Aryan race. It exists to nurture and protect, not to exploit, but to raise up. Call it Aryan Racialism, if you prefer. It is the racial "glue" which binds the Aryan race together. The Jews gave the Aryans the idol of Money to worship, which brought on an orgy of atomism—every man for himself! Aryan Socialism once again ties the race together, forbidding the exploitation of our people and punishing racial treason committed against the Aryan race.

In Aryan Socialism, no Aryan need fear the loss of property rights or individual immunities against government persecution. Every other 'ism'—Capitalism, Communism, Conservatism, Liberalism—exists to either exploit the weaknesses of the Aryans, or to use the non-White masses against the traditions of the Aryans as a battering ram. Aryan Socialism cares nothing at all for the masses of the world, neither seeking to exploit or eradicate them. But Aryan Socialism will not permit the Arayn race to be humilated and exterminated by the Corporate Caesars. Neither will we permit the unwashed Third World masses to engulf our lands. There will be a showdown between the forces of Aryan Socialism and Corporate Caesarism. Corporate Caesarism won the first round in 1945. The next round—the final showdown—will come when the Aryan movement has succeeded in mobilizing the Aryan race in its own defense. Look at Europe today. In Italy, "immigrants" are being told to get out. France's National Front, Maurice Le Pem's party, is winning local elections on an anti-immigration platform. White Canada is waking up to the threat that 'multi-racialism' and 'multi-culturalism' is presenting to the future of an Aryan racial presence there. In Budapest, thousands of Hungarians demonstrated against the influence of Jews in the Hungarian State Television Authority. The German Republicans are saying clearly that they have had all they want of the trash 'refugees' that have come in while Bonn does nothing to stop it. Be sure that a reunified Germany will put an end to this invasion of immigrants from the Third World.

We Aryans in the United States have a choice. We can continue to do nothing, and see our children and grandchildren dragged down to the level of the people in Bangladesh, mixed in the racial crucible and destroyed forever, or we can start right now to make our racial cause heard. Do not be afraid to be known as a White Racist. Do proclaim your racial concerns loudly. This is what it means to be an Aryan Socialist: caring about the future of your race is what this fight is all about. I have always been of the opinion that all it would take to stop the Jews and their stooges in their track is for enough Whites to tell them to stop. Everywhere in Eastern Europe the Jews are being indicted by the peoples. The old Marxist stooges do not dare oppose the rising tide of anti-Jewish sentiment. Even in the USSR, the *Pamyat* society is able to speak right out against the Jews. They can do it because they dare to do it. But if Whites in the USA refuse to speak out, they will continue to be humiliated and ruined as a people. □

From *The Talon*, published by Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Health and AIDS

by
Ernst Zündel

To my friends
in the English-speaking world: 17 March 1990

The news does not seem to be very uplifting today. Southwest Africa being handed over to the communist SWAPO—who would have believed that only a few years ago?! Who would have thought that South Africa would hand over that mineral-rich area to a noisy enemy sworn to destroy the Republic of South Africa?!

Inside South Africa, the release of Mandela is, of course, nothing short of revolutionary! The media world-wide is going crazy. One can only compare what is happening with a media-shark feeding frenzy.

Many of you have called me, upset and worried by these developments. You were astonished at my calm and quiet reassurance that "the universe is unfolding as it should," in the face of these "war-dancing" or "joy-dancing" blacks which fill the TV screens world-wide.

Let me say that I am glad for Mandela, the man, to get out of prison, for I think that to be free is wonderful. However, I question the wisdom and wonder what was going on in the minds of the South African government. Maybe they got too much of that African sun? They give me a "gag order" in Canada for publishing a pamphlet, Mandela is released after being convicted of planning terrorist attacks and associating with people who preach the Marxist gospel of violent revolutionary struggle! Mandela was released *unconditionally!*

South Africans of all colours will have to decide if they want to destroy the only functioning and "people feeding" modern state in Africa. We who do not live there can only watch and see what will be done.

To those of you who get my newsletter, I would simply say this: grit your teeth! Organize your defenses! Hang in there! Time is working for you, as astonishing as this may sound to you

at this moment. Africa, black Africa to be specific, is facing a population crash, a demographic disaster of the greatest magnitude! The "AIDS Belt," as experts call it, is already in very serious trouble and will be a disaster area in another 2-3 years. Believe me when I tell you that if the projections of various experts are correct, then there will be no "functional armies" in some of these states by the mid-nineties. The same will hold true for medical services; the infrastructure, even now tenuous at best, will be collapsing as the western-trained civil servants and government employees, bank clerks, administrators, even policemen will either be dead, dying or terribly sick. The urban black elite seems to be the worst hit, apparently, and thus the most threatened with virtual extinction. For those who have lived in or have been to Africa, it will be immediately apparent that every one of these states will virtually dissolve into roaming bands of violent bandits, factions and tribes.

Little danger to the outside world will come from these regional bands of marauders. As these states collapse, harbors and airports will be closed. More food shortages will kill more people, a disaster the likes of which we cannot imagine will befall millions, if not hundreds of millions of people! "Survival of the fittest" will take on new meaning, because it will mean that those who are not yet sick will want to stay healthy and will follow a primordial path to security. We might well experience "Stone Age" behaviour, in the Space Age!

Five years, only five short years, could change every military, political and economic as well as demographic projection ever made by those arrogant eggheads in their Ivory Towers and "Think Tanks." Nature, rape, mutilated, polluted, sometimes briefly "tamed" by man's efforts, would be striking back with a vengeance. Man-made laws on the "freedom to travel" worldwide, by people suspected to be diseased because they come from "hot-beds of infection," would be as rigorously enforced, and travelers, asylum-seekers, would be quarantined as in the days of Empire.

Oh, you can laugh, call me a dreamer, unrealistic, go ahead! I hope you are right—I hope I am wrong. But look at the statistics,

think about the news stories, the projections which must follow the trends to a logical conclusion. Africa is in bad shape. Everybody who has studied AIDS is just about agreed on that point. Let's now look at some of the other deductions we have to make. Hiding our heads in the sand won't make AIDS go away.

Let's look at Superpower USA and AIDS. Let's look at a story by UPI, 23 February 1990, coming out of Atlanta.

AIDS Cases Expected to Climb Again

by Charles S. Taylor

ATLANTA (UPI) The United States has "yet to turn the corner on the AIDS problem," with up to 57,000 new cases expected this year and nearly a half-million cases possible by the end of 1993, federal officials said.

New data indicate an average of more than 80,000 people are becoming infected each year with the AIDS-causing human immunodeficiency virus (HIV), and there are now about 1 million HIV-infected individuals in the United States, the national Centers for Disease Control said Thursday.

Dr. James Curran, who heads the CDC's AIDS task force, said the finding that new HIV infections are occurring at a greater rate than active cases of AIDS shows that "we have yet to turn the corner on the AIDS problem. There is no premature delaration of victory here."

The new projections of HIV infection and AIDS cases were formulated at a recent workshop on AIDS sponsored by the CDC. The projected 52,000-57,000 AIDS cases for 1990 represent a 14 percent increase over the 44,000-50,000 estimated for all of 1989. Curran said the projections through 1993 show increases at a slightly slower rate than 14 percent.

New AIDS cases are expected to range between 56,000 and 71,000 in 1991, between 58,000 and 85,000 in 1992, and between 61,000 and 98,000 in 1983. By the end of 1993 total deaths from AIDS will range between 285,000 and 340,000, the experts said.

Then let's look at an article in the *Chicago Tribune* of 10 November 1989, by Margareth Roth:

Army Can't Find a Strategy for Fighting its Invisible Enemy—AIDS

The afflicted include single men, married women and—as with AIDS cases in the civilian world—a disproportionate number of blacks and Hispanics.

While the infection rate among men is more than twice that for women, married women are more likely than single women to be infected with the AIDS virus, Army officials don't know why.

Black soldiers make up 54.7 percent of the HIV-positive cases in the Army but account for only 27.1 percent of all troops. Likewise, Hispanic soldiers represent 6.4 percent of the HIV-positives, but only 3.7 percent of all soldiers.

The federal Center for Disease Control keeps statistics only on people with AIDS, not those who carry the AIDS virus but have not developed the disease.

The Army will admit no one who carries the virus, but it has been unable to stop soldiers from getting infected after they join. Efforts to alert them to the dangers of AIDS have been dampened by the Army's official taboo on homosexuality. A film created in 1987 to broach the subject has yet to win approval from the Army chief of staff.

There are supposed to be no gay soldiers. Homosexuality is grounds for dismissal from the armed forces. Yet the military reflects the society at large, and some soldiers are gay. Army doctors assume, in fact, that homosexual sex is most often responsible for soldiers contracting AIDS.

Measuring how many soldiers are practicing unsafe sex and talking to them about the dangers of AIDS are impossible goals, since any gay soldier is unlikely to risk dismissal by being frank.

Legally, military doctors are bound by regulation not to use any information against troops provided in AIDS counseling, such as an admission of homosexual sex or illegal behaviour, such as sex with a prostitute or drug use.

Practically speaking, infected soldiers may be intimidated by a doctor's rank and be less than candid. "When they come see me, I'm still an Army officer," say Col. Charles N. Oster, chief of infectious diseases at Walter Reed Army Medical Center.

After a US military commander grouped all "his" AIDS sufferers in a special barrack and assigned them jobs which dealt with the everyday operations of the post, the barracks quickly became known as the "HIV-Hotel." A stink was raised, an investigation followed, and Margaret Roth covered it this way:

In probing the reasons for the reassignment of at least 65 HIV-infected soldiers, the inspector general found that the command at Ft. Hood had acted to safeguard military readiness, "an issue of primary importance to deployable units... No evidence was discovered that suggested the policy arose from an antipathy toward these soldiers."

A Forces Command officer who asked to remain anonymous put it this way: "Put yourself in the position of a commander. He's go to say these are the guys I can take (overseas). These are the guys I can't take. Somehow you've go to identify people you can take on a certain contingency mission."

So mulitply this by the thousands in a few years' time, and you have an army of bed-ridden, barrack-bound invalids!

The *Globe and Mail* of Saturday 23 December 1989 had an article by Stephen Strauss, titled "How to prevent spread of AIDS? Separate politics from statistics." He goes on with remarkable frankness to say:

In 1986, women accounted for a very small percentage—4.8 or 40 cases—of the total. In 1989, women accounted for 5.7 percent, 186 cases, of the total. And as much as it strikes a racial cord to say it, when blood transfusions (50) are removed from the list of reasons, many (at least 70) of the cases of AIDS in women in this country remain restricted to those who were born in Haiti and those having sex with men who were born in Haiti or Africa. The Haiti connection accounts for the fact that the lion's share of women with AIDS—127—is found in Quebec.

In many places, the pattern of AIDS in the Caribbean—and Haiti in particular—now follows the African model. There the disease is roughly evenly distributed between men and women. Why this different pattern is in place still remains a mystery. Until the cause is understood, another racially linked fact also must be faced.

Recent arrivals from Haiti are a particular risk group for the heterosexual spread of the disease. I once asked Dr. Robert Ramis, an epidemiologist working on the problem at Montreal General Hospital, whether he would advise women to steer clear of Haitians.

He answered: "Do you want a truthful answer or a publishable one?" The truthful answer is yes. If you want to reduce your risk, you cut out risky behaviour with groups in which the disease is relatively widespread.

The problem, he also pointed out, is that the public was confused about how one got the disease. They had been led to believe that behaviour alone caused the illness. Sharing needles, or anal sex or blood transfusions. But in fact what harbors AIDS is a virus. If you are partnered with someone who is not infected and you are both monogamous and don't inject drugs, you are fairly safe.

I frankly don't know how to combine AIDS' racial and sexual incidence patterns with a caring social system, except to say that we cannot avoid the numbers by hiding behind political liberalism. Unpalatable truths won't go away just because they are unpalatable.

So, now we have it; if Stephen Strauss, who by looks and name seems Jewish, can come to these conclusions, why can we not?

But the stories don't end there; China now admits to a much larger AIDS problem than hitherto. Brazil, which until 1987 denied any AIDS problem, is now third in the world after Africa and the USA. Thailand reports 50,000 infected prostitutes and IV drug users. India reports "AIDS crisis in blood banks which have been infected by repeatedly using dirty needles." UN soldiers sent to Beirut are all tested for AIDS upon their return to their home countries! France has an acute AIDS problem; even little Switzerland, that jewel of a country, the epitomy of cleanliness and conservatism, has a frightening AIDS problem.

In those countries, Stephen Strauss' advice should also be taken! Statistics should be separated from politics and consideration of race or anything else! The public has a right to know the facts, all the facts. I for my part am convinced that by the end of the 1990s we won't recognize the world. I believe in the survival of the fittest—I do not mean the muscle-bound Rambos, pictured by Hollywood films, no, I mean those of us who think a problem through before they act. But once they act, they do so with calm, even cold, detached, deliberate and forceful steps to protect themselves and their families. I guarantee you that there is not a single man-made law that will stand in a man's, or a group of people's way who have made up their minds that they, their wives and children are going to live.

We are not facing pleasant times, but what will come out of the next upheaval will be a little more reality-oriented than the

sick liberal minds with their unnatural and therefore doomed egalitarian marxist ideas. These people are already the political dinosaurs of tomorrow.

Ten years, that's all it will take—maximum. The one thing which could change all that is an effective vaccine or some other potion which prevents, arrests or even cures AIDS. The chances are slim for that!

The AIDS virus is apparently mutating into ever different strains, so all of you who put your blind faith into our modern ability to find a cure for everything, well, they have not found a cure for the common cold.

Cheer up! Where there is life, there is hope! □

* * * * *

THE BIG AIDS DECEPTION

from *Sunday Times,* South Africa, 21 January 1990

SCIENTISTS examining satellite photographs taken over Central Africa noticed a curious phenomenon. Several formerly prosperous villages in Zaire had been deserted and bush was already encroaching on the roads leading to ghostly circles of abandoned dwellings.

Further investigations revealed that AIDS was the monster that had caused the villagers to flee in panic into the bush—leaving their dying behind them.

The researchers, from the World Health Organisation, then turned their attention to Uganda. There the picture was similarly "clear and awful" with more deserted "AIDS villages."

Entire towns were heading for a similar fate—in Kasensero, for instance, one in every four inhabitants had already died and nearly all those still alive were infected with the disease known as "Slim."

Kenyan prostitutes on the streets of Nairobi were tested—and not one was found to be free of the virus.

It has only recently dawned on Western AIDS agencies that African nations are guilty of grossly and shamelessly under-

reporting their AIDS casualties, often to avoid loss of face and keep the tourist dollars flowing.

Piecing together the evidence, independent researchers have painted a grotesque picture of a continent dying of AIDS. The most frightening projection of all has come from WHO itself which believes the virus could claim half Africa's population within the next ten years.

The SA AIDS Economic Research Institute predicts the disease will cause a huge population vacuum in Central Africa by the mid-1990s, causing all mineral production to cease.

"AIDS is everyone's problem," say the posters lining the avenues of Harare. But the next line is the telling one: "Jesus Christ—the only hope."

The implication is one increasingly heard in Africa—that short of divine intervention the continent is lost to AIDS.

Five years ago Zimbabwe's blood transfusion service was proud to become the third in the world to screen blood for the HIV virus. Now the nation leads the continent in the great African AIDS deception.

Collapse

Two years ago Zimbabwe decreed that the official death toll be *reduced* from 380 to 119. Nearly all research was halted. There are reports, officially denied, that sufferers are confined to AIDS concentration camps near Lake Kariba.

All reference to AIDS on death certificates is banned and blood transfusion services are under orders not to release HIV statistics because these are "state secrets."

Western agencies believe up to a million Zimbabweans are sero-positive—a quarter of the nation's adults—and have warned that the country faces economic collapse by the end of the next decade.

"It's an internationally-held opinion that statistics from many African countries are huge underestimations," says South African AIDS expert, Professor Ruben Sher. "Only 10 percent of cases in Africa are being reported." WHO has no choice but to accept statistics provided by reporting nations—many of which are up to a year late and subject to each nation's prejudices. Thus

late last year WHO announced there were 33,000 sufferers in Africa.

This is an amazing distortion of the true picture. Malawi, one of Africa's smallest countries, is estimated to have a sero-positive population at least TWICE the size of the official total for the entire continent.

In Africa there is a surprisingly widespread belief that AIDS is an invention of the church aimed at curbing sexual freedom. This led to a popular quip that SIDA, the French acronym for the virus, stood for Syndrome Imaginaire pour Discourager les Amourex.

In the Zairean cabinet, jokes about AIDS were once rife. But they suddenly stopped when a senior cabinet minister died of AIDS—along with his wife and mistress.

Further south, three Zambian cabinet ministers died within a year from causes never publicly revealed, but widely rumoured to be AIDS. Then President Kenneth Kaunda publicly admitted that his fifth son had died of the disease.

There is strong evidence that AIDS originated in Africa, whether or not one believes the green monkey theory. Nevertheless, African nations—with the possible exception of Uganda, Zaire and Zambia—still often hold the belief that AIDS is a white man's disease.

"In the US they said AIDS was from Haiti," says Renee Sabatier of London's Panos Institute. "In Haiti, they said it was from Africa. In Africa they said it was a disease of the degenerate West."

The truth is no one knows where AIDS came from. But it is here and there is no cure. It's time all African nations admitted an epidemic is sweeping the continent. □

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO CANNOT READ

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

WHEN ABORTION IS A CRIME

All simpletons know there ain't no difference 'tween races, but nevertheless female Congoids commonly become puberate when they are nine. A few years ago in Chicago, one specimen, perhaps a little precocious, being barely nine and in an advanced stage of pregnancy, was mentioned in the local press because she had been raped by her uncle, and had been taken to a hospital where she would be aborted. Immediately, a passel of men and women, all of the species that is so stupid that it permits itself to be taxed for the comfort of Congoids and to accelerate their breeding, assembled outside the hospital to protest what they called a crime. They wailed that old Jesus had injected a soul into the precious fetus and destined it to grow up to afflict white boobs like themselves. Whether old Jesus had also incited the rape was not clear; perhaps that question did not occur to their clotted minds.

There is one instance in which a similar abortion would have been a crime against humanity. Whether it occurred or not, I unfortunately do not know.

The *Weekly World News* is given to sensationalism, but, unlike more respected newspapers, it never, so far as is known, invents the stories it publishes. In its issue for 20 December, it stated that a fifteen-year-old female Congoid in Kenya was pregnant and would give birth normally in January. She said she had been raped by a baboon.

There was obviously something wrong with that story, because, as everyone knows, male baboons, having many activities to occupy their time and hold their interest, become sexually

aroused only when a female in oestrus presents herself to them and solicits fecundation.

According to the obstetrician's report, however, there was ample proof that the child in the womb had been engendered by a baboon. He had, *a priori*, believed such an event impossible, because, as you know, baboons are not apes; they are monkeys, and therefore farther removed from the human species, having diverged from the evolutionary line much earlier than gorillas, orangutans, and chimpanzees.[1]

He was, however, convinced that the "young woman was impregnated by a baboon... We are certain the child [in the womb] is not entirely human. It has the facial features of a baboon and appears to be covered with a thick mat of hair."

"God only knows," he added, "how it will behave after it is born. The infant may be weak and helpless like a human—or it may swing from the chandeliers."[2] Obviously, the infant was one that should properly arouse the solicitude of all intelligent persons, and the pregnant mother and her child, when born, deserved the utmost care, since it was a phenomenon that would provide crucial data about the genetics of anthropoids.

There were suggestions of abortion, although an abortion in the eighth month of pregnancy would endanger the life of the mother. I do not know whether the nitwits who "demonstrated" in Chicago would have been certain that Jesus had been at work in Kenya, thus making the semi-baboon sacred as a future customer for holy men, but aborting it would have

1. The reproductive systems and procedures of human females, of the higher races, at least, differ greatly from those of other primates, thus raising physiological questions that you may wish to consider.

2. The physician was, of course, exaggerating to make his point. Infant baboons require considerable care from their mothers (often assisted by other females in the band) before they are ready to scamper about, but it is true that they develop more rapidly than do infant Congoids, who, in turn, develop much more rapidly than infant Caucasoids (and, no doubt, Mongolians). There are further differences between the White races and subraces, and some indications that Nordic infants develop the most slowly of all.

been a crime against mankind, preventing our race from obtaining scientific information of the utmost value on a crucial matter.

Unfortunately, I do not know what happened in Nairobi. Unless the reader who kindly sent me the article I have cited overlooked a subsequent item in the *Weekly World News*, there was no report in the American press, for the *New York Times* and similar publications well know why American boobs should not be allowed to learn that female Congoids can conceive by baboons.

Baboons, as I have said, are monkeys (Cynocephali), and that is what made the pregnancy in Kenya so astonishing. It has long been believed that human females could conceive by gorillas (Anthropitheci). One apparent hybrid, named Julia Pastrana, became quite famous in the middle of the Nineteenth Century; see the article by Allan Callahan in *Liberty Bell*, March 1986, pp. 58 ff. The author justly observes that although she exhibited human intelligence, the fact that her child, sired by the man who virtually owned her, closely resembled her corroborates the opinion that she had been engendered by an ape.[3] In January 1976, a similar creature, evidently part gorilla or orangutan (as shown by the published photograph), was purchased for $8000 by an attorney in New York named Michael Miller, who thought it a capital investment from which he intended to profit. I do not know what happened.

3. As Mr. Callahan saw, this is the crucial datum, to be weighed against the report that the creature was born in Mexico, where there are no gorillas or other apes suited to paternity. The truly horrible science of teratology has been largely limited to recording the appearance of anthropoid monsters without ascertaining the genetic causes. The best known examples of monstrous births are the so-called Siamese twins, and some of the most shocking deformity is found in what may be called uncompleted Siamese twins, i.e., the individual, who may live to become adult, is born with some organs that were evidently part of a twin that for some reason ceased to develop further. Some creatures that have been exhibited (like Julia) as partly simian have probably been deformed mulattas or mestizas.

If any reader of these pages knows what was the result of the highly significant pregnancy in Kenya, I shall be very grateful for the information.

BUILDING YOUR FUTURE

The scandalous affair of the Savings & Loan Associations, also known as Building & Loan Associations, has received relatively little attention from its victims, the American taxpayers. Perhaps the world's beasts of burden are so used to their servitude and the yoke about their necks that they realize it would be futile to complain when they are goaded.

There have, of course, been articles in the press, more or less openly predicting that the worst is yet to come. The best that I have seen in a periodical of wide circulation is the series of articles in *Forbes* by Ashby Bladen, of which the first, in the issue for 21 March 1988, shows that he clearly understood the political causes of the débâcle, although he prudently refrained from tracing them to their source.

The details of the malodorous fraud were set forth in an incisive article by Stephen Pizzo, Mary Fricker, and Paul Muolo, "Inside Job," which appeared in *Playboy*, presumably in the issue for December 1989, of which a kind correspondent has sent me photocopies. It describes the amazingly audacious swindle carried out by unsavory individuals who are named, and whose antecedents, criminal affiliations, and police records should have prevented even naive persons from entrusting them with so much as one dollar.

Most significant is the blatant ostentation with which the thieves displayed their corruption, traveling in their own private jet planes, living in conspicuously wasteful luxury, proudly displaying vulgar prodigality, and giving lavishly expensive parties at which they provided teams of highly talented whores for their guests. You may at first sight wonder why the many individuals who witnessed the ostentatiously spendthrift antics of the heads of the various Savings & Loan Associations, and

knew from the press of some of their patently spurious investments, did not immediately withdraw whatever funds they had entrusted to persons whose apolaustic prosperity could not have been honestly attained. You will see the reason at once: they knew that no matter how much had been stolen, the solvency of the agencies was guaranteed by the taxpaying animals in the United States.

When you read the article you may wonder at the cleverness of scoundrels who can make $30,000,000 disappear overnight, and loot a single agency of $540,000,000 by making loans to pals who intend never to repay them. Individuals so talented might have been useful in really high finance on the international scale, if they had prudently arranged to have their depredations concealed.

What is clear is that the débâcle had been foreseen, if not planned, by the thieves whom the dim-witted taxpayers elect to form the Congress of the United States. A politician, as Mencken observed, confesses that he is a liar, a thief, and a scoundrel, but his racket demands a certain animal shrewdness in addition to the talent to tell nonsense convincingly to the gullible majority of voters. This requires an intelligence which must have perceived the consequences of freeing Savings & Loan Agencies from regulation while making the taxpayers guarantee their solvency. Not even the most fatuous uncle would tell his favorite nephew, "Go, have fun, and I will honor all the cheques you write on my account." That, in effect, is precisely what the Congress made the taxpayers promise.

Congressional complicity is further demonstrated by the efforts of Senators to prevent inquiry into the affairs of obviously bankrupt associations. Whether the Senators received remuneration in the famous brown paper bags that some, when thoroughly soused at lunch, forget and leave on the table,[1] or merely followed the political rule, *asinus asinum fricat*, is uncertain.

1. Several years ago, the retired *maître d'hotel* of the Senate restaurant reported in his memoirs that when the drunks happily staggered from their tables, they sometimes left behind paper bags, some of which, if I remember correctly, contained as much as $100,000 in tightly-packed currency.

The world's beasts of burden will be taxed $285,000,000,000 (two hundred and eighty-five *billion* dollars) to pay for the fun of the heads of the associations that have *thus far* become bankrupt, and the authors of the article estimate that each individual taxpayer will have to contribute at least one thousand dollars.

But, after all, why not? The stupid creatures have long consented to be taxed for "foreign aid," and to provide prosperity for the Kikes in Israel and for boss niggers in "developing" countries, and nothing can be more certain that creatures so low in intelligence that they would consent to be taxed for "foreign aid" to anyone have become a species of mammal that is no longer viable.

There is, therefore, nothing scandalous or immoral about the looting of the Savings & Loan Associations. If the American imbeciles are willing to give part of their incomes for "foreign aid," they certainly cannot logically object to financing the high-jinks of Jews and other spoilers in the United States, where the money was spent.

Even the most perceptive writers on the subject of the Savings & Loan Associations seemed to treat the matter as unprecedented and unconnected with anything in the past. They do not see that what happened to the Savings & Loan Associations was already determined in 1932.

We are entitled to assume that the future of the United States had been planned, at least in general outline, in the fateful year 1913, when the Congress, at the behest of Sheenies despatched from Germany for that purpose, and in return for bribes that are said to have been absurdly small in comparison with what was sold, violated the Constitution to subject the American people to the owners of the Federal Reserve, for which preparation was made by the Communist device of the Income Tax.

An obvious first step was the First World War, which not only inflicted death, destruction, and bankruptcy on the Aryan nations of Europe and established the Bolsheviks in Russia, but in the United States killed many young Aryans, forced both Federal and state governments to contract enormous debts to the usurers, and, perhaps most important of all, deformed our social structure and demoralized American society.

That war was followed by a blind American reaction, which was speedily contained and reversed by the simple device of precipitating the so-called "economic depression" and thus electing a government of traitors, headed by our great War Criminal, in 1932.

By that time, the future of Savings & Loan Associations was already determined, because the local associations were then eminently safe investments for persons who were content with a modest but secure return on their capital. It was necessary to convert the Americans from saving and investing to spending and borrowing from the usurers. At one time, "New Deal" propaganda even claimed that it was "unpatriotic" to save money: that was "hoarding" and delayed "recovery" from the "depression." It was everyone's duty to spend everything he had.

Led by venal politicians and dim-witted dupes, Federal, state, and local governments borrowed and squandered immense sums, ostensibly to "prime the pump" or construct "improvements" that were spendthrift's luxuries when financed by debt, but actually for the purpose of sabotaging and demoralizing the nation's economy and taxing everyone to pay ever more interest to usurers for imaginary loans, in a progression of which the only possible end will be the bankruptcy of an impoverished nation and its stupid inhabitants.

That is how, by design and crafty deceit, Americans were converted into "a nation of borrowers and spenders," as Mr. Bladen said in 21 March 1988. Were converted, in other words, to a feckless horde of imbecile spendthrifts.

It is true that many felt misgivings when they saw the vogue of policies patently foolish, but they were usually befuddled by the sophistries of shysters who called themselves expert economists and spoke nonsense with assurance and authority. Naive persons assumed that such big brains must perceive factors too abstruse to be tested by common sense.

Financial folly was authorized by the pretentious economics devised by John Maynard Keynes, who claimed that nations and individuals could make themselves rich by spending money borrowed from usurers. His strange and, no doubt, crafty theory[2] was eagerly accepted by the vampires who batten on the credulity of the ignorant, and they financed a propaganda of intensive deception that induced persons who seemed to be both sane and sober to countenance the theft of their property.

The purpose of the "new economics" was not merely to loot the nation; that was just the preliminary to the reinstitution of slavery.

It is obvious, of course, that slavery depends on making the slave totally dependent on his owner for the necessities of life. That required the abolition of private property—real property—before the boobs could be successfully enslaved.

As we all know, the very first targets of the "financiers" were the agrarian part of the population. Ownership of land gave a real independence, even after ownership was impaired by the imposition of taxes to be squandered in various kinds of

2. Keynes was an intelligent man and he cannot have believed what he said. When you read him, your first impression that what he recommends is a moderate use of inflation, and that the guilt falls on politicians who violate that advice, but if you pause to reflect on his proposed remedy, you will see that it really amounts to what a proverbial metaphor in Sanskrit describes as trying to extinguish a fire by feeding it enough wood to glut its appetite. Keynes was a noted pervert, and emotionally unstable. The late Malcolm Muggeridge, who was well acquainted with Keynes and the circle about him, believed that Keynes devised his economic hokum to take vengeance on society, which he blamed for the loss of a favorite "boy-friend." If you reread Keynes with that in mind, you may see in certain quirks of vocabulary and style corroboration of Muggeridge's opinion.

do-gooding. A steady pressure since the 1920s reduced American farmers, once the largest potentially cohesive segment of the population, to a small minority, totally dependent on regulations and handouts from the Federal government, and now being gradually but methodically dispossessed and replaced by coolies from the Orient.

In American towns, the local owners of local hotels, grocery stores, comparatively small factories, and other businesses had a certain limited independence. They have been replaced by the hirelings of enormous corporations of unascertained ownership—hirelings who own nothing, not even the houses they are "buying" at usurious rates on long-term mortgages, and of which they will have to sell their equities, if any, when their masters transfer them to other posts.

Now real estate is really rented from the governmental thieves who impose taxes.

The few corporations that were safe investments so long as there was any social stability have been crippled or looted or are perilously near to being taken over by the enemies of the American people. Government bonds, once thought safe investments, have been made one of the most outrageous swindles by inflation of the currency.

The American serf, soon to become notoriously a slave, now exists to work about five months of the year for his owners, and is temporarily allowed to work the rest of the year for himself. But he is, in fact, owned by the Federal Reserve—totally owned since the last bits of money were taken from the uncomprehending creature and replaced by trading stamps, bits of intrinsically worthless paper of which the purchasing power is being steadily and rapidly reduced, and which will soon become entirely worthless, unless, perhaps, the bits can be "recycled" to manufacture more useful paper.

The Building & Loan Associations that have been and will be made bankrupt were, of course, doomed, long before the present scandal, by manipulation of the currency. They had

entered the current phase with much of their funds in loans at interest rates of 6%, 5.5% and sometimes even 4.5% on contracts prohibiting rapid repayment.[3] Naturally, the dividends they paid investors were only 5% or less.

Before the national economy was thoroughly sabotaged, the Savings & Loan Associations could count on a steady recovery of their invested capital as the borrowers paid off in monthly installments the mortgages on the homes they were buying. Almost all such associations therefore guaranteed to their investors the right to reclaim their investment at any time on very short notice. When the Federal Reserve began to ravage the economy by setting high rates of interest, with the hypocritical pretense they were trying to check the inflation they were simultaneously creating, many persons quite naturally wanted to withdraw their capital from the Associations in order to profit by the higher returns that were available elsewhere, often directly from the U.S. Treasury. When the reserves that had been thought an ample cushion against fluctuations were exhausted, the Associations had to borrow at rates capriciously set by the usurers, sometimes more than twelve percent, to honor withdrawals of funds, while they were receiving from their borrowers much lower rates of interest.

Obviously, even honestly managed associations were put under stresses that made them financially unstable by the end

3. Rates of interest differed in many states, but were always below the legal maximum, because the original purpose of the associations was to encourage persons of moderate means to own their own homes, for that, in a sane America, was regarded as the foundation of a stable society. In most states, the maximum legal rate of interest was 7%, although Texas and a few other 'Western' states allowed 10%. Mortgages on real property in excess of the legal rate were invalid, and the courts usually were reluctant to permit evasion of the legal limits by "finder's fees" or collecting interest before it was earned. In the 1950s, when many insurance companies had a surplus of funds to invest and were debarred from speculative investments, they offered loans on real estate at the low rate of 4.5% provided the borrower would agree not to repay the loan in less than thirty-five years; some Building & Loan agencies tried to meet that competition.

of the 1970s, often before. The looting described in the article in *Playboy* that I have cited was, so to speak, merely the icing on the Federal Reserve's delicious cake.

The looting will help put white slaves securely in the ergastula they built for themselves. The slaves seem proud of their fetters, of the iron collar they riveted about their own necks. They are so accustomed to their bonds that they cannot imagine what it would be like to be freemen, as Americans once were.

Many Americans with moderate incomes still believe that Old Ronnie lowered the income tax, although many of them had to pay more last year with the abolition of certain exemptions and allowances, and will, of course, always pay much more by virtue of the continuous inflation of the Federal Reserve's trading stamps.

Experts differ as to whether the insurance companies or the banks will be the next to be collapsed. A secondary question is whether either or both operations are to precede the next war, which is surely now being secretly arranged and scheduled. The answers to both questions are known, of course, only to the owners of the United States, i.e., the owners of the Federal Reserve.

There has been some muttering of discontent with present and coming slavery, but there is nothing you can do about it.[4]

There was a time when the American people could have recovered control of their currency. A sagacious and courageous lady, Gertrude M. Coogan, a highly respected financial adviser, warned them in 1935—yes, 1935—in her book, *Money Creators*,[5] which was sponsored by former Senator Robert L. Owen, who had been Chairman of the Senate Committee on Banking

4. In 1981 James von Brunn made a valiant attempt to force consideration of the constitutionality of the Federal Reserve Act in a Federal court. He was released from prison on probation in 1989.

5. The book is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.00 + $1.50 postage.

and Currency in 1913, and had himself drafted the original bill for establishment of the Federal Reserve system, and who was still a member of the Senate in 1920, when he saw and protested the beginning of the Federal Reserve's calculated measures to inflate and then break the national economy, although he did not then perceive that the purpose was to create the "economic depression" that, in turn, permitted the election of the crypto-Communist monster who became the great War Criminal of all time.

Had the American people been willing to face a few unpleasant facts in 1935, they might have remained a relatively free people. It may not have been too late for them to avoid slavery in 1959, when an honest officer of the Federal Reserve, Malcolm Bryan, was President of the Federal District that had its capitol in Atlanta, Georgia, who told his fellows, "If a policy of active or permissive inflation is to be a fact, then we can secure the shreds of our self-respect only by announcing the policy.... We should have the decency to say to the money-saver, 'Hold still, little fish; all we intend to do is gut you."

The little fish wanted to be gutted, it seems. The country and all the Americans in it have been gutted, and now there is nothing they or you can do about it.

You can do nothing about it because the Federal Reserve now owns you and can squash you at any time you trouble your masters. And, anyway, unless you are a very exceptional American, you wouldn't *want* to do anything about it—not if you know what is really involved.

Who are your owners? They are of course the secret owners of the Federal Reserve's Class A stock. And who are they?

The secret has leaked out in recent years according to reports which are substantially in agreement. The last report, which has just come to me, is in a bulletin issued on 27 March 1990 by James E. Braddock, managing principal of an investment group in Albuquerque, New Mexico. He says that "according to very accurate sources in Zurich and Saudi Arabia," the

owners of the Federal Reserve are, "in order of their ownership":

1. Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin.
2. Lazard Brothers Banks of Paris.
3. Israel Moses Saif Banks of Italy
4. Warburg Bank of Hamburg and Amsterdam
5. Lehman Brothers Bank of New York
6. Kuhn, Loeb Bank of New York
7. Chase Manhattan Bank of New York
8. Goldman, Sachs Bank of New York.

All the owners are obviously Sheenies, with the possible exception of the Rockefellers, who are believed to own the Chase Manhattan Bank. Many believe them to be Jewish, but they could be only accomplices in crime; a careful study of their genealogy will be necessary before their claim to be White can be irrefragably refuted or confirmed.

Now you see where that leaves us. Surely no good Christian American could ever be so bigoted and wicked as to become a Nazi and be ungrateful for the privilege of licking the dirty feet[6] of the divine race whom his God placed over him and all other lower animals. Why, that would be aunteye-Seemittic! Better, far better, to live and die in righteous slavery.

OUR JEWDICIAL SYSTEM

Many Americans, with their talent for ignoring the obvious, still imagine that their courts are concerned with the administration of justice in litigation that comes before them. When a wolf seizes a sheep in a pasture, the rest of the flock stops grazing and runs in a general *sauve qui peut*. Sheep are stupid mammals, but they at least become aware of their danger and have not lost their instinct of self-preservation. A flock of Aryans, however, just goes on grazing, too busy feeding to notice what is happening to one of them.

6. Assuming, of course, that although you are not an Aryan king, you are entitled to share in the privilege of washing Kikes' dirty feet with your tongue, in conformity with the orders which, as all good Christians well know, were issued by their god, whose very words are quoted in their Holy Book, *Isaiah* 49,23.

I have mentioned several times in these pages the way in which the alien dictatorship in Washington acted to suppress Lyndon LaRouche, and noted that he and his immediate associates were convicted of not repaying certain loans after all their assets had been seized by the Federal government. In the April issue, p. 59, I quoted an observer who reported that "it was actually forbidden to mention in court that the reason the loan payments had stopped was that the government had seized the funds." In other words, the person who presided over the court and pretended to be a judge was actually a commissar who understood that his function was to do his masters' bidding and imprison the victims they had selected. He differed from other hireling terrorists in that he used a simulation of legality instead of a gun.

Even if one has no more esteem for LaRouche[1] than I have, the travesty of legality in that trial should alarm every American, if he retains even ovine intelligence.

That was not the only known instance of the use of mock courts to punish Americans for insubordination to their alien masters. Everyone who looks at newspapers was aware of the commissar, disguised as a judge, who ordered the inhabitants of Yonkers, New York, to import niggers to spread democracy by raping White women and mugging White men. And in Georgia another pseudo-legal thug, engaged in criminal oppression of our race, was sensationally removed from office by the only means by which that can now be done.

1. As I remarked when trying to guess why the masters in Washington want to destroy LaRouche, about the only items of his propaganda to which they could reasonably object are (a) an opposition to the depredations of international finance, which, however, is made ineffectual by misleading identification of the predators, and (b) opposition to the administration's efforts to spread and popularize the African Plague (commonly called "AIDS"). In addition to the periodical I mentioned in April, his followers continue to publish a weekly newspaper, now called *The New Federalist*. The issue for 1 January contains a generally excel-

It is true that there are still some honest judges, even in Federal courts, and I noted one remarkable instance in my article on LaRouche, but they are probably all old men who are tolerated until death or retirement makes it easy to replace them with more progressive individuals. It is just possible that there are a few younger judges of integrity who were appointed by oversight.[2]

The corruption of the Federal judiciary (with, of course, a concomitant corruption of state courts) was carried out gradually and unobtrusively by the slightly disguised Communist apparatus that acquired control of the United States in 1933. When the corruption became obvious, a little of the blarney that intoxicates "do-gooders" sufficed to make it acceptable to the boobs.

That was true even in 1954, when the building erected for the Supreme Court was occupied by Earl Warren and his gang

lent article on the Plague, which, however, is vitiated not only by the usual concealment of racial factors, but by the claim that a principal cause of the disease is "malnutrition." That canard could be used to justify continued looting of Americans by what is called "foreign aid," one of the many means of hastening the reduction of the boobs to acute penury. The falsity of the *New Federalist's* propaganda is shown by the item of good news from the South African press, reproduced elsewhere in the present issue of this magazine, which shows that the Plague is especially prevalent among the well-fed and pampered boss-niggers in the jungles to which the American nitwits enthusiastically converted the African colonies that were ruled by civilized peoples. The observer whom I quoted in April noted that the Jews were extending their control of LaRouche's organization, now that the Federal terrorists have him in prison.

2. About forty years ago, as I recall, there was a rather sensational scandal in a Federal Circuit Court of Appeals and one of the judges, guilty of numerous crimes, was convicted of some of them and imprisoned. The dominant political party felt it necessary to mitigate the scandal by appointing a man of known probity, esteemed as such by the lawyers of the region. The choice fell on a friend of mine, whose legal brilliance had enabled him to specialize almost entirely in appeals to state and Federal courts, and who, I was told, had the distinction of having carried appeals to the Supreme Court in Washington more often than any other individual lawyer (i.e., excluding large firms of attorneys). He was

of aliens and traitors, who issued an unmistakably Judaeo-Communist edict that the children of White Americans must be subjected to demoralizing, debasing, and often brutal association with niggers in the public schools. There was some futile protest by the comparatively few Americans who retained some sense of self-respect and some recollection of the liberty to which Americans had aspired in 1776, but the great majority of righteous boobs responded with idiotic grins of satisfaction in their degradation and servitude.

That edict was followed by a whole series of patently Communist edicts, which the imbeciles did not understand—not even after Warren appeared as an accomplice, either before or after the fact, in the assassination of Jackanapes Kennedy, who was sacrificed by his masters in an operation to suppress the growing discontent of a minority of Americans who, through their "Indignation Meetings," had succeeded in arousing some glimmerings of thought in the narcotized majority.

If Americans were still a viable species of mammal, they would be alarmed *en masse* by the repeated demonstrations that the Germanic legal system, which was once the pride of the Anglo-Saxons in England and in the colonies that revolted from England at the end of the Eighteenth Century, has been re-

accordingly offered the appointment at the bargain price of $50,000. He was tempted, because his overriding ambition from boyhood had been to become a judge like his two grandfathers, both of whom had been justices of state supreme courts. He could well afford the indulgence, but had scruples about compromising with the corruption that is a function of 'democracy.' He hesitated for some time, and, if I remember correctly, the price was reduced to $35,000 (in real money, which was still in use at that time), before he accepted the offer, telling his friends, "If those sons-of-bitches think they will have the slightest influence over me after I have been appointed [for life], they are greatly mistaken." It was he, however, who was mistaken. He discovered that he could not simply hand a paper bag with $35,000 in currency to someone on a street corner: he would have either to pay by cheque or deliver the cash in a room of a hotel in which many rooms were notoriously "bugged" to permit recording on both tapes and films. He would thus be subjected to perpetual blackmail, and he, of course, told the political gang to go to their natural home, Hell.

placed by the Judaic legal system that was in evidence in Russia under the Soviets. But almost every individual of the doomed race, if sufficiently conscious to notice what is happening, must say to himself, "I will crawl on my belly and my owners will not notice me, or, if they do, I will passionately lick their boots to placate them, so why should I care about what happens to less abject members of my species?"

The newsletter of the Railway Claims Services, 31 March, reports another example of the pseudo-juristic commissars' work. An employee of the Illinois Midland Railroad, while "visiting" a rerailing operation (i.e., looking on at work in progress, as idlers often do), was injured and suffered the loss of an arm. On 26 February in Springfield, Illinois, a jury returned a verdict that awarded the injured man $9,042,615 in compensation!

The Illinois Midland is a small railroad that extends from Pekin to Taylorville, a distance of 118 miles.[3] The verdict amounts to more than the net worth of the railroad, which is thereby simply confiscated.

The report does not show the composition of the jury, which may have been partly or entirely composed of anthropoid garbage swept up from the streets. That it was mentally and morally incompetent is obvious. But its incompetence was excited by a commissar on the bench.

What is significant is that the commissar who presided at the trial prevented the jury from learning that (a) although the man had not been injured in the performance of his job, the railroad had paid all of his medical bills, and (b) the railroad entered into a contract to employ him at a good salary for the rest of his life, and was doing so.

The commissar was clearly serving the Federal government's long-standing policy of tightening the noose

3. It is what is left of the Chicago, Peoria & St. Louis, which may have been the first railroad in Illinois that was forced into bankruptcy and dismemberment by governmental policy, sixty years ago. A comparable case, despite the great difference in territory served and kind of traffic, was that of the New York, Westchester & Boston.

about the boobs' necks by liquidating the railroads.[4] In Illinois, between one-third and one-half of all the railroad tracks have already been torn up and sold for junk, thus effectively eliminating the many comparatively small businesses, still owned by Americans, that depended on the destroyed railway lines for existence.

The same issue of the newsletter reports a new racket. A jury awarded $527,000 to a man who claimed that his hearing had been damaged by the noise made by the diesel engines in the locomotives he operated on the hard-pressed and precariously solvent Iowa Interstate Railroad, which runs from Bureau, Illinois to Council Bluff, Iowa.[5] No one seems to have paid any attention to the fact that the man voluntarily continued to earn very high wages by operating the noisy locomotives, thus voluntarily damaging his auditory faculties, if indeed they were damaged by anything except the normal process of aging, which usually does reduce acuity of hearing, especially in males.

The newsletter remarks that *thirty thousand* similar claims are now pending against railroads, and, furthermore, a labor union has filed a suit to permit pseudo-legal extortion of manufacturers of locomotives as well as of the railroads that operate them.

An American businessman, president of several comparatively small businesses that have not yet been taken over by the aliens' huge corporations, writes me, apropos of the recent ver-

4. This is not the place to undertake an analysis of the indispensable function of railroads in a national economy that is not self-destructive. Economic sanity is beyond the intellectual capacity of a nation that sees nothing amiss when automobiles can be made in Japan from imported materials, shipped across four thousand miles of ocean, and sold for less than the inferior products of our domestic industry.

5. It is a fragment of the famous transcontinental Rock Island System, not to be confused with what is now the Chicago, Central & Pacific, a surviving piece of the once great Illinois Central, which is being dismantled by the Jews who now control it. Some pieces of it are sold to companies hurriedly organized in an effort to save railroad service for the communities affected, more than one of which has already ended in bankruptcy and liquidation. Other pieces are torn up by the company and sold as junk, probably to Yiddish junk-dealers.

dicts against railroads, "It appears that the jewdicial system is intent on destroying every bit of our industry.... I think that all of my businesses are on borrowed time."

He is right, of course. When Americans gave their country to their enemies in 1932, American industry was spared until it had served its purpose by making possible the Jews' victory in their war against our race and civilization. After 1945, the wrecking crews started to work in earnest, with the immediate objective of ensuring the Jews' One World by making the nation militarily helpless,[6] and then to destroy what was left of the private property that prevented Americans from becoming totally enslaved and mere chattels existing at the pleasure of their owners. The boobs, their little skulls filled with "Liberal" muck, were delighted.

The standards of life that were once taken for granted by the middle class in this country have been drastically reduced, year after year, but the victims can remain drugged with verbiage for a few more years, since only actual physical suffering will teach the stupid Aryans that they are now slaves, livestock owned by the enemies to whom they idiotically gave their country and themselves.

RÉVISION

I salute the appearance of a new and worthy periodical in France, *Révision*, published by Alain Guionnet at 11, rue d'Alembert, 92130 Isay-les-Moulineaux. It is evidently to be a monthly, 260 francs for six issues, and 500 francs for thirteen. Single copies are 18 francs, with $3.75 given as the American equivalent.

The cover bears a reproduction in color of what appear to be the obverse and reverse of a dollar bill that was issued when American currency, although debased, was still real money, since

6. Some little attention was momentarily excited recently when a Japanese indiscreetly disclosed the fact that our ballistic missiles, which are all that remain of armaments that can be used in a real war, depend on parts imported from Japan.

the intrinsically worthless piece of paper could be exchanged at any bank for a silver dollar. The two sides of the bill, however, are the outer faces of a diptych, which, when opened, shows the sinister symbol of interlaced triangles called the Seal of Solomon, with the reminder that the value of the dollar bill depends on the signature of the Secretary of the Treasury of the United States, a Sheeny named Morgenthau, who, you will remember, was one of the foremost accomplices of our great War Criminal.

To the left of this symbol are comments, not entirely accurate, on the symbolism of the Great Seal of the United States, including the reverse, with its Masonic device, which was kept in abeyance until the loathsome thing called Roosevelt had it placed on paper currency. The thirteen tiers of stone in the unfinished pyramid represent the English colonies that formed the United States, and the pyramid is surmounted by the All-Seeing Eye, a symbol which the Masonic religion took from the Jews, who had filched it from the Egyptians; it is really the Eye of Horus.[1] The legend over the pyramid,

1. It is the eye that Horus lost in combat with the god of the Asiatic invaders, Set, who had slain and dismembered Osiris. Osiris, through the divine power of one of his two sister-wives, the faithful Isis, who had reassembled and reunited his body, was able, while dead, to engender in Isis a son to avenge him, Horus. Horus eventually recovered possession of the eye he had lost in combat, and used it to resurrect his father and make him Lord of the Underworld, where the righteous, whose innocence of sin has been proved by the weighing of their hearts in the scales of Anubis, dwell in tranquil felicity. Since the Egyptians did not have the implicit sadism of Christians, sinners are not tormented in the Underworld; their souls are simply annihilated, devoured by a monster that squats near Anubis at the psychostasy. Osiris was originally a god of vegetation, which dies each winter and is resurrected each spring, and naturally became a god that saved mortals from death and thus was a prototype of Jesus. – There was originally an opposition and even hostility between the aristocratic and relatively rational worship of the sun-god, Rē (Rā, Amon-Rē, Amen-Rā, etc.) and the emotional and essentially irrational religion of Osiris, the god who died and rose from the dead, but the two religions were eventually amalgamated and the eye of Horus was identified as the Sun. This was a decline, for heliolatry is the one rational religion that has appeared on earth: the Sun is in-

annuit cœptis.[2] is an affirmation of faith in the god of the contemporary deists, athough both Christians and Jews could read their own meaning into it. The conclusion the author of the diptych drew from the symbols and the signature of Morgenthau is stated in bold characters, which may be translated as "This money is certainly Jewish!"

The opposite page of the diptych is even more interesting: "This dollar paid for the Jews' War. It is the only message that the Anglo-Americans are able to send us: will it suffice to recompense us for the disasters brought upon us by the JEWS' WAR? Money has no stench, but a Jew has."

The editors of *Révision* believe that this recognition of contemporary realities, which obviously dates from the time that the American boobs were financing what was called the Marshall Plan for the reconstruction and Judaization of the Europe they had ruined, was printed in Sweden.

Like all honest periodicals that do not kowtow to Yahweh's Master Race (including *Liberty Bell*), the new periodical is in urgent need of financial support, and the editorial on the inside of the front cover of the February issue pleads for subventions. It also reports that in Paris the Yids have become less aggressively assertive of their dominion, but are swarming in Nanterre (which has become a western suburb of Paris), where a Frenchman is on trial for the crime of having had a thought that was not *kosher*.

The editors remind us that the Yids are vehement champions of "Human Rights" because the Holy Talmud repeatedly states that only Jews are human and thus have the god-given

deed the Creator of life on this planet and hence of each of us. It is a pity that the foolish or venal technicians who pose as "Creation Scientists" do not take an opportunity to venerate a god who is not entirely illusory.

2. The phrase was suggested by Ascanius's prayer to Jupiter in the Aeneid: "audacibus annue coeptis." It thus referred to the audacity of the thirteen colonies in revolting from the mother country and trying to form a nation of their own, and is, of course, unexceptionable in that sense, having no reference to grotesque myths about a Hiram and "Solomon's Temple." The eye of Horus became a symbol of divinity in many religions imitated from or indirectly influenced by the Egyptian.

right to do what they will with dogs, horses, cows, Aryans, and other *goyim*.[3] In Nanterre, the swarm of Sheenies is led by a lordly rabbi, whose mouth is adorned with a big "circumcised cigar."

The reference to the clipping of fine cigars prepares us for a vigorously satirical article on the barbaric custom of clipping the sexual organ of male infants, which, by the way, is a practice that according to the Holy Talmud is the *raison d'être* of the world, which would be destroyed, if male children were not sexually mutilated to give their foreskins in tribute to their ferocious god.[4] And this leads us to an article on the Gospel of Thomas that was found at Chenoboskion (Nag Hammadi) in 1945, of which a definitive French translation was published in 1975. It is suggested that this gospel, which was buried and secure from interpolation for fourteen centuries, should be used to correct the much interpolated gospels in the "New Testament" now in current use by Christians.

The February issue includes a short chapter, "Évolution politique de la bourgeoisie capitaliste," from *Les financiers qui mènent le monde*, the latest of the many books written by Henry Coston, whose name will be familiar to everyone who has paid any attention to anti-Communist writings in France, and the journal offers for sale a new and expanded edition of that book. I do not have that book by Coston at hand, but I suppose it to be an application of what he said in *Le veau d'or*

3. The editors cite the Talmud from *Textes rabbiniques des deux premiers siècles chrétiens*, published by the Pontifical Institute of Biblical Studies in Rome, 1955. For English translations of these injunctions, see the *Christian News Encyclopaedia*, which I mentioned in *Liberty Bell*, November 1989, p. 3. See also the Reverend Father I. B. Pranaitis's *Talmud Unmasked* (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $3.50 + postage). There are many compilations of crucial excerpts from the Talmud in German and other languages.

4. On that disgusting and savage practice, see Nicholas Carter's excellent study, *Routine Circumcision* (London, 1979; available from Liberty Bell Publications.) In *Liberty Bell*, October 1989, pp. 1-5, with an addendum in November, pp. 7-10, I reported on articles courageously published in the *Truth Seeker* issued in San Diego, which condemned "the crime of sexual mutilation" of children, and even advocated a law that

est toujours debout (Paris, Publications Henry Coston, *s.a.* [1987]), which contains a summary account of great financial bandits, mostly in the United States, supplemented by two hundred pages of small type in double columns, which are a "Who's Who" of the great malefactors of finance of the present and includes a few of their most notorious precursors (e.g., John Law) in past centuries. It is a very valuable work of reference, and, so far as I know, may still be obtained from Mme. Coston's Librairie Française (27, rue de l'Abbé-Grégoire, Paris 6).

The chapter is accompanied by a commentary in which the editors point out (as prudent M. Coston would never do) the relation of the financial plundering of the world to the celebrated *Protocols des sages de Sion*, of which they also have copies for sale.

The famous *Protocols* (available in English, French and German from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.00 & $7.50 resp. + postage) have always embarrassed Yahweh's Own, who scream that the work is a forgery—a claim facilitated by the variety of accounts of how the text came into the possession of Professor Nilus, who published a translation of it in 1901.[5] The uproar is intended to make *goyim* afraid to read the document, but the talk about forgery is really irrelevant. I happen to have a report of a chemical analysis of the coal obtained by strip

would forbid it and make more Jews illegal (oh, happy day!). I gather that as a result of a recent decision in the courts, the rival *Truth Seeker* that was published in Austin, Texas, will suspend publication, but its proprietors, in the February 1990 issue of the *American Atheist*, published an equally vigorous article by Professor Frank R. Zindler, which exposes the Stone Age savagery of the mutilation of male children in the United States, which was made "routine" by venal physicians who, wittingly or unwittingly, served the Jewish purpose of making it more difficult to identify disguised Yids.

5. Intelligence agencies naturally and habitually try to conceal their sources. Some of the stories about how the *Protocols* were obtained seem to have been devised to discredit them. For one plausible account, see *Waters Flowing Eastward*, by "L. Fry" (the late Countess Paquita de Shishmareff), edited by the Reverend Dr. Denis Fahey, (London, Britons, 1965), pp. 74 ff.

mining in eastern Illinois. If I attributed that analysis to you and published it under your name, that would be a forgery, of course, but it would not in the least diminish the accuracy of the chemical analysis reported in it.

Whether or not the Elders of Zion were really so indiscreet as to put on paper an outline of their methods, the *Protocols* contain an accurate account of the methods that the Jews now use and have long used in their instinctive racial effort to help old Yahweh carry out his promise to them, that he would destroy every nation they invaded (e.g., *Exod.* 23.27). It is ironical that although many complacent Aryans could not discern the validity of the *Protocols* in 1904 and following decades, the Jews are now, by their arrogant assumption of mastery and their promotion of their latest great swindle, the Holohoax, establishing conclusively the accuracy and historical authenticity of the document they called a forgery, in an attempt to prevent their victims from reading it and learning how and by whom they are victimized.

Révision is a journal written on a high intellectual level that is rare among 'right-wing' publications. The longest article in the February issue is devoted to the situation in Soviet Azerbaïjan and adjacent territories, where the recent outbreak of fighting between Shi'ite Moslems and Christian Armenians, with belated intervention by Soviet troops, was sparingly reported in the American press.

The article sketches the historical antecedents, without which no current event can be understood, and describes ethnologically the present inhabitants, making it clear that the real difficulty is the innate hostility between incompatible races and ethnic subgroups. Sound philology emphasizes the fact that language is not a racial criterion, but does often bring together peoples of diverse racial character and results in some confusing amalgamation by miscegenation and hence a divisive weakening of the racial stock, whatever it is. It is

noted that the present policy of the Soviets in their part of Azerbaïjan does not differ basically from the policy of the Czars.

Révision is the most outspoken periodical that Aryans have in France today, and we must hope that it will survive and flourish and perhaps become a major force in liberating the real French from the nightmare of oppression by the Jews and the uncivilized aliens they have imported into France to destroy gradually its civilized people. Perhaps France will some day become what it was in the Eighteenth Century and even until the Jews used the Dreyfus case[6] to acquire a preponderant influence over gullible Frenchmen, a civilized nation in which Yiddish terrorists cannot with impunity assault and try to murder men of intellectual integrity, such as Professor Faurisson.

I note, incidentally, that France under its Judaeo-Communist government has paralleled the United States in that there has been an enormous increase in superstition. According to the current (Spring 1990) issue of the *Skeptical Inquirer*, a poll conducted by *L'Express* shows that "a sizeable proportion of the population believes in paranormal phenomena of one kind or another, including astrology, witchcraft, sorcery, and telepathy." A poll "of more than 1,500 people indicated that those with a higher scientific [!] qualification were more likely to believe in the paranormal [a weasel word for supernatural drivel] than those with basic primary schooling—46 percent compared with 41 percent."

"France," the article concludes justly, "appears to be taking its cue from Nostradamus rather than Descartes these days." A book of the ambiguous predictions made by the crafty Jew called Nostradamus has sold more than 1,300,000 copies, and there are three hundred publishers who specialize in books of occult hocus-pocus. There are "more than 40,000 professional astrologers who declare their income to tax authorities" and "undoubtedly a far greater number of moonstruck stargazers, mediums, necromancers, and fortune tellers...choose not to declare their income." Estimate the number of ignorant boobs required to support that horde of nitwits and swindlers. For further details, see the periodical cited, pp. 232 f.

This extraordinary growth of infantile credulity in a country that once claimed to be the most rational and sceptical of all European nations must be accompanied by a probably enormous increase in the number of French men and women who are now befuddled by Christianity and similar religions, which the article in the *Inquirer* did not consider.

Surely it cannot be a coincidence that there has been a catastrophic decline of rationality in France, the United States, and all other countries that have fallen under the dominion of Yahweh's Pestilential Parasites. □

6. I summarized the Dreyfus affair in *America's Decline*, pp. 19 f.

THE BOOK
THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE
HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:
An Eye-Witness Report

by Thies Christophersen
& Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017
single copy $2.50 + $1.50 for postage
5 copies $10.00 + $1.50 for postage.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) **FOR MY LEGIONARIES,** Order #06003, single copy $8.00, 3 copies $21.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). **THE ANTI-HUMANS,** Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

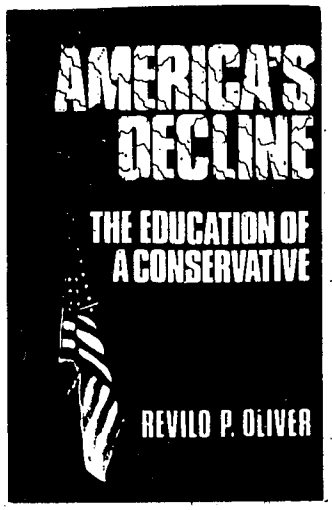

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

An Open Letter to the *ASBURY PARK PRESS*

By
Major Joseph Stano, USAF-Ret.
page 37

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS:
How Panama Happened, page 1
To the Victors Belong the Spoils,
page 16

Martin Brech
Adjunct Professor, Mercy College
A U.S. Prison Guard at One of
"Ike's" Death Camps
page 27

VOL. 17 - NO. 11 JULY 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988
by Liberty Bell Publications.
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver

HOW PANAMÁ HAPPENED

As I write, it is not yet apparent why the government in Washington invaded Panamá after the officer of the Israeli army who was in charge had secretly returned home, leaving his stooge, the duly elected President, a mongrel named Noriega, to be captured by the invaders.

The surprise attack on the Panamanians was, needless to say, in violation of international law, which the United States has flouted ever since it became a Jewish colony. It was an unprovoked and, by surprise, treacherous attack on what was officially regarded as an independent country, one to which traitors in the den of thieves called the Congress had given our Panama Canal further to cripple the United States.

Some Americans may have been relieved that the mongrel and bisexual rabble now called our army was still able to occupy a comic-opera country. The press particularly noticed the heroism of an Amazon, said to be a hybrid, who valiantly led her detachment in an assault on a dog kennel and made the dogs surrender by wagging their tails.

The public is fed some verbiage about a wish to abate the international traffic in cocaine, but that is obviously hogwash. The puzzled Noriega was brought to the United States to be brought before an American court, in open disregard of both international and American law, unless the latter be formally redefined as whatever our Yiddish masters want. What effect that is intended to have, and how Noriega is to be prevented from telling what he learned while he was coöperating with Reagan and Bush, are still unresolved questions as I write.

It occurs to me, however, that my readers may be interested in an account of how it happened that there was a República de Panamá for Bush to invade and conquer.

The Isthmus of Panama is the narrowest body of land separating the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, and the utility of connecting the two oceans by a canal was naturally perceived by intelligent Europeans soon after the region came under civilized control. So far as is known, the first formal project was submitted and advocated by the Portuguese explorer, colonial governor, and historian, Antonio Galvão, whose *Tratado* was posthumously published in 1550. This inspired the distinguished Spanish writer, Lopez de Gómara, to urge on the Spanish government the immediate construction of the proposed canal. He was ignored.

There was much talk and many projects during the three following centuries, but nothing was done until 1879, when the famous French engineer, Ferdinand de Lesseps, having completed the Suez Canal in 1869, naturally sought an opportunity for another spectacular feat of engineering. He became president of a French corporation organized to construct a canal parallel to the American-owned railroad across the Isthmus of Panama, which was then in the territory of the United States of Colombia.

It is true that unanticipated difficulties were encountered, ranging from the torrential floods of the Chagres River to yellow fever, endemic in the region. These, however, were trifles in comparison with the fact that M. de Lesseps was being used as a figure-head by a scabrous gang of French politicians and international financiers. Only a tiny fraction of the capital raised was available for construction of the canal. The sober *Encyclopaedia Britannica* summarized the operations of the Panama Canal Company as "characterized by a degree of corruption and extravagance rarely, if ever, equalled in the history of the world."

When the inevitable crash finally came and it was found that $240,000,000 of the stockholders' money had simply vanished,[1] an attempt was made to place the blame entirely on the old engineer, who was then eighty-four and evidently had not suspected the character of his associates, the chief of whom were French only in the sense that they had taken up residence in France.

The attempt was not entirely successful. De Lesseps died a poor and broken man, but some part of the truth was disclosed in the great "Panama Scandal," which was precipitated partly by the efforts of Édouard Drumont, the courageous author of *La France juive*, and partly by the enthusiasm of a group of young Frenchmen who were trying to hunt down the persons whom they regarded as responsible for the disgrace and suicide of General Boulanger. Readers of modern French literature will remember something of the atmosphere of those days from the pages of Maurice Barrès's *Leur figures*, although they may overlook the contribution made by Drumont.

A New Panama Canal Company was organized, partly to cover up the scandal and partly, it seems, with some intention of completing construction of the canal. Work was resumed, perhaps in earnest, in 1895, but was halted for reasons that may never be satisfactorily ascertained, since the company's books and archives were prudently burned before it was liquidated.

Another generation of hopeful (and perhaps patriotic) investors had been ruined, and were glad to dispose of their now worthless stock at any price. A syndicate of the international pirates, euphemistically called financiers, quietly bought up the cheap paper and thus became owners of a corporation whose only asset, aside from an option to buy stock in the American railroad and some rusting machinery through which the vege-

1. These figures are in terms of the dollars of that time; multiply by sixty to obtain the approximate equivalent in the dollars now printed by the Federal Reserve.

tation of the encompassing jungle was already growing, was a concession granted by the United States of Colombia, which no longer existed, since it had been dissolved by one of the frequent civil wars and replaced by the Republic of Colombia. Some of the pirates established residence in the United States to carry out a plan to sell the dubious assets to the American people.

The United States, in the meantime, had come to realize that a canal between the Atlantic and the Pacific was indispensable to the nation's security as well as prosperity. The most feasible route, as determined by successive teams of competent engineers, was through Nicaragua, where an American corporation had begun construction. In 1902 the House of Representatives passed, by a vote of 309 to 2, a bill appropriating money for the completion of the canal under a treaty that had been negotiated with Nicaragua.

The international predators were naturally alarmed by the danger that American interests might be thought paramount in the United States, and hired a prominent (and eventually very wealthy) American attorney, William Nelson Cromwell, to distribute arguments and cash to convince Congressmen that the route through the Isthmus of Panama was ever so much better. The arguments were specious but the cash was real, and Cromwell was able to block construction of the canal in Nicaragua.

President Theodore Roosevelt is not known to have received any of the cash, and his brother-in-law seems to have received only $200,000 when the gravy was ladled out. It seems likely, therefore, that only political pressures, exerted indirectly by the financial brigands, induced him to use his authority and influence to make the United States purchase the "rights" of the nominally French company for $40,000,000,[2] which, although naturally less than was first asked, yielded a very lavish profit to Isaac and Jesse Seligman, and other principal promot-

2. Remember to make the computation suggested in the foregoing footnote.

ers, some of whom hid under cover names.[3] The exact distribution of the loot is uncertain, for after the United States purchased all the property of the Canal Company, specifically including its archives, the archives and all other records were circumspectly reduced to ashes and smoke.

Then it was discovered—surprise! surprise!—that the Canal Company's only real asset, the concession from the defunct United States of Colombia, was worthless, and that a treaty with the existing government of Colombia would have to be negotiated. It was, but the Colombian Senate refused to ratify it, ostensibly on the grounds that the constitution forbade alienation of sovereignty over any of the nation's territory—although "constitutionality" meant no more in Colombia then than it does in the United States today. The real motive was an expectation that an additional $10,000,000 could be extracted from rich old Uncle Sap, plus, no doubt, a hope that the old duffer could be bluffed into agreeing to some scheme of joint sovereignty over the Canal Zone, which would, of course, provide an opportunity for perpetual blackmail and periodic rake-offs.

The impasse thus created was expeditiously solved by the American government.[4]

There was in the city of Panamá (on the Pacific side of the Isthmus) a Colombian physician, Dr. Manuel Amador Guerrero, who was employed by the Panama Railroad to give medical

3. So far as is known, only small cuts went to J. P. Morgan, who seems to have been a business agent for the Rothschilds, and to Paul Warburg, who had been sent to the United States to put over the Federal Reserve system of organized plunder and to make other preparations for the First World War.

4. The sordid story is told completely by Earl Harding, a journalist of the old and now forgotten school that believed in ascertaining facts and telling the truth. He devoted a good part of his life to investigation and research, obtained access to various confidential memoranda and orders the conspirators thought destroyed, and published the final report of his findings in *The Untold Story of Panama* (New York, Athene Press, 1959). Almost all of my summary here depends on his exemplary work.

attention to its workmen. He was a white man of Spanish descent, and that conveyed social status in a region in which 90% of the population was composed of mestizos, sambos, negroes, and Indians. Although almost entirely dependent on his salary from the Railroad, Dr. Amador somehow managed to send his favorite son, Raoul, to the United States, where he was graduated from the medical school of Columbia University.

Raoul was commissioned as an assistant surgeon in the United States Army, but he had his eye on higher things. He was tall, handsome, with dark, expressive eyes, cultivated manners, and an engaging personality—and he was living in an era in which every American female had an abiding faith that speakers of Romance languages were therefore Romantic. It was easy for Raoul to work his way up to the bottom of New York's Upper Crust, and there he wooed and married money with such success that at one time he had a wife and two children installed in a very comfortable house at 216 West 112th Street, and another wife with one child conveniently ensconced in another house at 306 West 87th Street, thus obviating long journeys from one tender domesticity to the other. Whether the ladies were then aware of their unofficial partnership in Romantic Raoul is not entirely clear, but eventually wife No. 2 sued him for $100,000 and thus, although appeased with a cash settlement, interrupted what would doubtless have been a brilliant diplomatic career. But that came later, and the facts are mentioned here only to show that Raoul was an adroit, vigorous, and enterprising young man, who probably did much more than serve as a mere go-between making arrangements with his father.

There must have been some negotiations before the father received a cablegram which he could display to his acquaintance and the Colombian governor as proof that he was hastening to the bedside of his beloved and desperately ill son.

In New York, Dr. Amador was coached by officials of the Canal Company and his employers in the Panama Railroad, and

given a secret midnight interview with Theodore Roosevelt in Washington. He was instructed to hold a revolution in the Isthmus of Panama on 3 November 1903—a date chosen because it would be election day in the United States and the newspapers would be filled with news that would crowd out any indiscreet despatches that might come from an obscure corner of the Republic of Colombia. He was supplied with a flag suitable for the "Republic of the Isthmus," which his revolution was to establish, and provided with funds to stimulate an itch for independence in a suitable number of fellow patriots.

The plan for this model revolution, as approved by Theodore Roosevelt, was a sound one. Ardent Love of Liberty was to be ignited only in a strip of territory roughly corresponding to the Canal Zone that has now been given away. This would necessarily be occupied by the Americans when they began construction of the canal, and the ephemeral Republic of the Isthmus could be quietly absorbed without fuss or publicity. Unfortunately for us, Dr. Amador bungled the job and exceeded his instructions.

With seven associates, all connected in one way or another with the Panama Railroad, he enlisted fifty stalwart patriots who, for a small fee, were willing to join in establishing a free and independent nation. He made the mistake, however, of including in his revolutionary *junta* a Freedom Fighter who refused to have a revolution unless it included his large farms upcountry, and that gave ideas to another patriot, who had his eye on a vast tract of fertile land about fifty miles east of the projected "Republic," which he thought would be a suitable reward for his devotion to the ideals of self-government. That, in turn, inspired at least one other member of the *junta* that was to seek liberation from Colombian oppression.

We should not judge Dr. Amador too harshly. Having made that initial blunder in recruiting, he doubtless reflected that if he thwarted the aspirations of his confederates, they might become tattletales, and that if he were arrested by the Colombian

governor, those words, "We'll see you through," which had sounded so impressive when uttered in the White House at the witching hour, might have evaporated from the Rooseveltian memory. At all events, Dr. Amador yielded to his associates and, on his own responsibility, without consulting his employers, he revised the plan and made the scheduled revolution include the whole of the Colombian Department of Panama. Thus, perhaps unaware that the evil that men do lives after them, he recklessly laid a foundation for the farcical "nation" of mongrel rabble to which, in obedience to "world opinion" as manufactured by Sheenies in New York, we gave our strategic property in 1978.

As the fatal third of November drew near, Dr. Amador began to reflect that revolutions sometimes are accompanied by bodily harm. Although he had been assured that everything would be managed with American efficiency, he feared there might be some slip between the brimming cup and his own lip.

The Panamanians style Dr. Amador their George Washington and the Father of His Country, but they, with male bigotry, have never honored the true Mother of their Country. She was Mrs. Amador, who collared her husband as he was sneaking out the back door on that glorious morning and reminded him that if he missed his appointment for the revolution, he would be fired by the Panama Railroad—and then what would they do?

Thus emboldened by his Penthesilea, Dr. Amador agreed to hold the revolution, provided that the American Consul General in Panamá walked beside him, waving the American flag, to ward off all risk of bodily harm. In those far-off days, as most of us have all but forgotten, the United States and its flag were respected throughout the world.

The revolution was staged with an aplomb that would have done credit to the Metropolitan Opera. Would that I had space to review the performance and give due credit to all the actors! But alas! *Liberty Bell* is limited to a fixed number of pages.

Dr. Amador raised the Flag of Freedom and, walking carefully in the lee of the American Consul General and the Stars and Stripes, he led his band of forty or forty-five Freedom Fighters to assault the citadels of Colombian tyranny. (Some members of the *junta* apparently overslept that morning and did not reach the battlefield until all was over.) For $15,000 the Colombian general in command of the thousand nondescript soldiers that garrisoned the city saw that resistance was hopeless. The colonel in command of reinforcements that had arrived unexpectedly in Colón settled for $8,000 and a ticket home. American warships were patrolling both coasts to avert any impolite intrusion of fresh troops from Colombia, and in one place American marines were landed to instruct the locals, who did not know they had spontaneously revolted from Colombian despotism.

Dr. Amador's victory, which involved the surrender of three generals in the Colombian army with several thousand troops, would have been gloriously bloodless, had it not been marred by one *contretemps*.

The commander of the Colombian gunboat *Bogotá* at anchor in the harbor had evidently been overlooked by the American agents. When he saw a commotion in the city with a strange flag that indicated a revolution was in progress, he opened fire on the insurgents. His marksmen scored one direct hit, thus inflicting the total casualties in Panama's War for Independence: one Chinese laundryman and one donkey. Then he gave the order to cease fire.

The explanation of the sudden pacifism of the *Bogotá*'s skipper given in the Naval Academy at Annapolis years ago was the following. The captain turned his eyes from the embattled city to the American cruiser *Brooklyn*, anchored close by. He saw her eight-inch cannon swing round to focus on him, while a line of signal flags soared up the mast with the message, "Shut up or we'll blow you out of the water."[5]

5. The story is not entirely accurate. For one thing, the *Brooklyn* was a heavy cruiser, but, unlike the *California* class, built a little later, it did not carry its eight-inch guns in turrets, as the story seems to imply.

The commander of the *Bogotá* was inspired to find a way out of the tactical situation with which he was thus confronted. He put on his uniform coat, hastened ashore, sold his gunboat to the new-born República de Panamá, and became the Admiral of the Navy he thus created.

At Colón, on the Atlantic side, there were no untoward incidents. The commander of the Colombian gunboat *Cartagena* contemplated the muzzles of the cannon on the U.S.S. *Nashville* and recalled the adage that discretion is the better part of valor. He was rewarded with permission to sail homeward unscathed.

In the meantime, the American Consul General, as soon as he was free of his duty to protect Dr. Amador, telegraphed the glad tidings to Washington, and was instructed to recognize the new government at once. Forty-six minutes later the now sovereign República de Panamá appointed, as its Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary in Washington, Philippe Buneau-Varilla, Jesse Seligman's pet *goy* (he claimed to be a White man and I know of no proof that he was not), who had been Director General of the old Panama Canal Company[6] and,

more, unless naval records have been doctored, the Brooklyn could not have been in the harbor on Independence Day, and our peace-keeping forces must have been represented by the *Boston*, a smaller cruiser, but, to be sure, one with cannon that could have put the *Bogotá* under the water, if not out of it, with a single broadside. There seems to be no official record of what advice the *Boston* may have conveyed by whatever signal flags she displayed.

6. Having a well-greased hide, he, although the Director General, slithered from office and sight when the scandal broke. He had come to the attention of Isaac Seligman when, as co-owner of a Paris newspaper, he published photographs of two letters attributed to Dreyfus but in different handwritings, claiming they were proof that the irreproachable Jew had been "framed," thereby influencing the French authorities to investigate the malodorous affair again. (I tried to summarize the Dreyfus case in a long footnote in *America's Decline*, pp. 19-20.) Buneau-Varilla, who had a claim to respectability as an engineer, was hired to be the gang's chief lobbyist in the United States, and after the American government had bought the worthless French Canal Company, he seems to have done much of the planning for the revolution. He wrote the Panamanian Declaration of Independence and, while living on Jesse

through the courtesy of international finance, was a large stockholder in the new.

After the Colombian forces in Panama had surrendered or prudently retired, the necessary treaty was promptly drawn up by the versatile Buneau-Varilla, and was ratified by the suddenly sovereign República de Panamá in December 1903, and by the United States Senate in February 1904. There was only one pathetic incident. After his decisive victory, Dr. Amador, the Father of his Country and naturally its first President, hastened to Washington, doubtless with visions of historic glory and perhaps with hopes of further improvement in the family fortunes. As he alighted from the train in Washington, however, he was greeted with the news that the treaty had been signed without him. It is said that the venerable old hero almost fainted right there on the platform.

The United States, you will be glad to know, promptly met its obligations. It paid $10,000,000 to the new-born nation, and the National Assembly of the República as promptly disbursed $3,000,000 to leading patriots for "necessary expenses" incurred during the Revolution, and immediately burned the accounts and other records. Numerous other dividends were paid later, including $50,000 to the Colombian general who had so wisely seen that his warriors were no match for Dr. Amador's band of inspired idealists, and who had elected to remain in the Isthmus and become a Hero of his new Fatherland.[7] An American adventurer, disappointed, for reasons stated above, in obtaining the rank of Admiral, agreed to become General Jeffries and accept an estate of 200,000 acres of fertile land.

Seligman's luxurious summer estate in Westchester, stitched together the flag of the Isthmus which Dr. Amador was to display on the glorious third of November.

7. It is said that although in those days the United States had a currency that was real money, General Huertas, having become the Generalissimo of all the Armed Forces of the República de Panamá, took no chances and insisted on payment in gold.

We may be sure that Dr. Amador, who had received a mere $25,000 by cable immediately after his victory, with a promise of $75,000 more, was not overlooked when the gravy boat came around again. His talented son, Raoul, was doubtless thanked with cash in New York, where he became the Consul General of the new nation and its only native diplomatic representative in this country, since its Ambassador Extraordinary etc. was legally a French citizen. Raoul held his office with distinction and profit until his matrimonial exuberance, to which we alluded above, suggested that it would be tactful to replace him with his younger brother.

We may be confident that, despite what was said when the Panamanians began to levy blackmail on the United States a few months later, no deserving Hero of the Revolution was left unfeed by American taxpayers.

Such was the Birth of the Nation that perpetually clamored for more backsheesh ever since Dr. Amador's blunder created it.

The Panama Canal was built entirely with American money and, in all but the most menial tasks, American workmen. It was also built at the cost of many American lives, sacrificed to disease before American officials forced on the refractory inhabitants of the Canal Zone compliance with the elementary principles of sanitation, which the Americans supplemented by controlling the endemic yellow fever. The construction of the canal brought prosperity to a region that had previously subsisted on a little inefficient agriculture and the payroll of the Panama Railroad.

One unfortunate result of this prosperity and the introduction of sanitation was a rapid increase in the population of the region, as mestizos and natives swarmed out of the inaccessible jungles to share in the economic miracle and breed offspring without the natural checks on their proliferation. Another regrettable consequence was that the newly created Panamanians, chiefly white at first, began to compose myths about their Glorious Revolution, which the public schools in this country

and the alien press and television disseminate for purposes of their own. The truth is so different that, as a matter of record, when the Panamanian flag, designed by Buneau-Varilla, was officially hoisted in Colón, no native could be found to raise it, even for a fee, and the only man courageous enough to undertake the simple task was William Murray Black, Major in the United States Army, one of the officers who had been sent into the Isthmus to make sure that there would be no fumbling in the well-subsidized Fight for Freedom.

The Panama Canal was officially opened to shipping in August 1914. It brought incalculable benefits not only to the region in which it is located but to the whole of what is called Latin America. Nicaragua felt that she had been cheated of her canal, but wisely stomached her resentment and guaranteed to the United States the right to build the canal originally planned whenever it wished to do so.[8] In Colombia, the leading citizens were not only indignant that their bluff had been called and they had been given no share of the boodle, but complained mightily that a part of Colombia's territory had been taken without compensation. Their outraged feelings were salved with a grant of $25,000,000 in 1922, when yowling about "Yankee imperialism," artfully encouraged by our domestic and foreign enemies, had become a habit south of the Rio Grande.[9]

8. That is probably one reason why "our" C.I.A., by murders and suborning of treason, overthrew the government of the Somozas and plunged Nicaragua into a bloody chaos. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, May 1990, p. 9, and the reference there given. The Somozas maintained order and relative content, and would have gladly facilitated construction of a canal that would not only provide a "back up" for the existing canal, but would accommodate aircraft carriers and the newer tankers, ships which have too broad a beam to pass through the locks in Panama.

9. As I pointed out in my booklet, *An Introduction to the Contemporary History of Latin America* (1961; out-of-print), we long had friends and potential friends in Central and South America, but systematically and perversely worked to destroy them and to excite the rapine, bloodshed, and barbarity that we call "democracy." Letters from persons of standing in the more civilized counties of South America, written to endorse

The story should end here, but it does not. Dr. Amador, as we have said, made a blunder, but Theodore Roosevelt made a far greater one, for reasons which are obscure. He had been successful in the elections in November 1903, but he may already have been under the influence of "friends" who, eight years later, egged him into founding the Progressive Party and thus assuring the election to the presidency of their candidate, Woodrow Wilson, who, as one of their number indiscreetly boasted years later, had been led around by their American satrap, Barney Baruch, "like a poodle on a string" and taught to bark for "Democracy" and "New Freedom" at his masters' command.

Whatever the explanation, Theodore Roosevelt thought it expedient to pretend that the "revolution" in Panama had been a "spontaneous" uprising by "oppressed" Panamanians. That preposterous lie exposed him and his government to continuous blackmail by Panamanian patriots, who, when he eventually refused to pay up on fresh demands, tried to exert pressure by leaking some information to the American press. Some of the leading newspapers were still owned by Americans at that time, and they had received good information from their own sources, but did not regard the events in the Isthmus as particularly remarkable. What did arouse interest was the unseasonable disclosure of the profits of Jesse Seligman, other aliens in the conspiracy, and their American hirelings, and of the baksheesh lawyer Cromwell had distributed in Congress.

Unfortunately, Theodore Roosevelt, who was a bull-headed as the Bull Moose he later selected as his symbol, instead of candidly and manfully admitting that he had performed a great service to the United States by beginning construction of the

my booklet, indicated that even in 1961 it was not too late to salvage at least some part of the respect that was accorded us before we became the principal promoters of Judaeo-Communist revolution and savagery. The Somozas were only the latest of our victims. Today, nowhere in the world would anyone who is not demonstrably feeble-minded trust Americans.

canal, felt obliged to protect Cromwell's clients. He tried to bulldoze his way out of the consequences of his own blunder by punishing the press for having told part of the truth. He sued the New York *World* and the Indianapolis *News* in the Federal courts by using a legal fiction that later served the second Roosevelt in 1942, when that foul creature ordered the infamous "Sedition Trial."[10]

The prosecution of the two newspapers (and by implication many others) failed, for in those days many men were appointed to lifetime tenure in the Federal courts without having given guarantees of obedience. When the case was finally thrown out of court by honest judges, who added severe animadversions on the absurd and dirty pretense under which it had been begun, Theodore Roosevelt belatedly decided to behave like an Aryan and a statesman. Seventy-nine days later, he boasted, before an audience at the University of California, "I took the Isthmus."

By that time, however, the damage had been done. To defend themselves against the outrageous (and flagrantly illegal) prosecution, the accused newspapers had to undertake a long and costly investigation to substantiate what they had said. What had been an unpleasant odor emanating from small fissures in the cover of official secrecy became an unforgettable stench after the investigators opened wide rents in that cover.

Earl Harding, one of the accused, instead of half-forgetting a routine assignment as a reporter for the *World*, was aroused to devoting all of his spare time in his many remaining years to

10. The theory was that if you, living in one state, mail a letter or even a copy of a newspaper to someone in another state, you have thereby engaged in interstate commerce and placed yourself under the jurisdiction of Federal courts, which can then send Federal marshals to haul you, in chains, if desired, to any city in the United States to defend yourself against any prosecution, however whimsical, that may be instituted in those courts, whether or not there is an applicable Federal statute pertaining to your supposed offense. Since the Jews' "Sedition Trial" failed, this theory has not yet been tested in the "Supreme Court," but don't count on what that Revolutionary Tribunal will do, should the Master Race want the fiction implemented as a convenient means of afflicting recalcitrant serfs.

collecting irrefragable evidence of what really happened. That is why I have been able to summarize a story which, I hope, will have interested you—and told you something about the America that your parents threw away.

"To the Victor Belong the Spoils"

It seems to me that it was around 1940 that I attended a small dinner party at which one of the guests was the widow of a fairly prominent Protestant clergyman—Methodist, as I recall. When the conversation turned to some notably dirty trick in the state legislature, she remarked that while she supposed that a state government was a bigger business than even a very large Protestant denomination, she thought it very unlikely that the politicians could be more corrupt, or could have invented more dirty tricks, than the bureaucracy that rules a large Protestant Church. She proceeded to illustrate her somewhat surprising pronouncement with a description of the way in which the results of such a denomination's annual conference were all determined in advance, with prearranged conniving to frustrate and abort any protest by honest and courageous clergymen; how the plums were distributed to reward complicity in the bureaucrats' intrigues; how holy twerps were commissioned to pretend dissent and join the opposition to learn its plans and betray them to the bureaucrats; and how the Holy Ghost was trained to deliver inspiration to suit the rulers' wishes. She was, she said, probably the only "outsider" who had been able to observe the shenanigans that go on in such conferences. Her husband had suffered from a physical disability, so she had had to accompany him where wives were normally excluded, and to help him move from one council chamber to another, where she, often as disregarded as though she were furniture, saw the intrigues in progress, learning enough to

extort from her husband information he would otherwise have kept secret.

I remembered the lady when I saw reported in *Christian News* last July the results of the annual conference of the Missouri Synod of the Lutheran Church. A conservative opposition to the bureaucracy probably had a majority, but the bureaucrats were in control of the election, circulated threats and rumors, and at the last minute brought in a razzle-dazzle orator whose spiel is said to have been slanderously mendacious, and circulated a libellous memorandum defaming the opposition, so the administration squeaked through with 52% of the votes, according to their count.

One issue was the Church's finances, which the bureaucrats claimed was a godly secret to be kept in their sacred bosoms. The conservatives did succeed in learning that there was a whole staff of bureaucrats (the number a dire secret) who were rewarded with $60,000-$70,000 a year plus expenses and many perquisites, but they were given old statistics, and it was only later that it was discovered that the boss man, an odd looking individual named Bohlmann, received $92,000 a year plus expenses (including expense for entertainment), contributions to the fund for his eventual retirement with, no doubt, similar emoluments, and numerous other benefits. He and his crew of 242 (!) "executives" and their flunkies absorbed more than 28% of the top-heavy Synod's revenues.

The bureaucrats' mouthpiece defamed a business man and professional accountant who had analyzed what was known of the Church's finances, and who seems to be proven correct by subsequent developments. He later pointed out a recent increase of 70% in the expenses of "administering" the Church, noted that the expenditure for the one item of "Communications Administration and Public Relations" had increased in a single year from $379,000 to $1,800,000 (was that in preparation for the Conference?), and exposed official accounting which

indicated that in that one year the Church had lost $34,000,000 on the stock market.

All this, of course, is tediously familiar to everyone who has observed the blessings of 'democracy' and merely shows that in financial matters, Protestants and the Vatican have the same way of doing their god's business. It would not be worth five lines in *Liberty Bell*, if it did not show the direction of the evolution of Christianity today.

Immediately after they got 52% of the votes (so they say), the bureaucrats proceeded to teach the lesson that persons who fail to coöperate will get their teeth kicked in by Jesus's general manager. Dr. Robert Preus, President of the Church's principal school, Concordia Seminary in Fort Wayne, Indiana, who had dared to differ with the head dervish on doctrinal matters, was fired from his position and "retired" without notice, and with the transparently hypocritical pretense that his dismissal was not an act of vengeance for opposition to the Missouri Synod's little Czar.

Members of the victorious faction wrote letters, couched in the gutter language which is doubtless the language in which they habitually think, inviting the conservatives to get out of the racket the bureaucrats own, and calling for the suppression of *Christian News* because its editor has expressed disbelief in the Jews' big swindle, the Holohoax, and is therefore "anti-Semitic." That persons claiming to belong to a church founded by Martin Luther should object to even the most drastic denunciation of Sheenies can evoke only loud guffaws from everyone who knows anything about Luther's doctrines.

The bureaucrat's dirty politics were, of course, primarily a drive for more power and more loot, but the doctrinal issues associated with their *coup* are highly significant, since the Missouri Synod is one of the very few Churches that has thus far professed an adherence to the traditional Christianity that produced the great cathedrals and inspired *Paradise Lost* and many another work of our literature. What the entrenched bureaucracy wants to do is to scrap Christian doctrine and perhaps eventually amalgamate the Missouri Synod with the contemptible Evangelical Lutheran [!] Church in America, which has not even enough honesty to change its name to Marxian.

There were doctrinal issues that were minor at this time. A member of the victorious faction is quoted as believing that Jesus's business is the redistribution of property—always an appealing proposition, since much of the redistributed property always ends in the hands of the redistributors as a condign reward for their idealism, but this seems not to have been an issue last July, although it probably will be in the future.

There was some question about the Church's patronizing of persons who are, or pretend to be, subject to seizures, comparable to epilepsy (which, remember, was once called the *morbus sacer*, divinely inspired), resulting in fits in which the afflicted individual becomes delirious, uttering gibberish or uncouth animal cries, believing or pretending he or she is "speaking in tongues." The genuine seizures are, like epilepsy, from which they are often indistinguishable, produced by an innate cerebral disorder and may be described as intermittent insanity. Similar phenomena are occasionally produced in susceptible individuals by some hallucinatory drugs or the last stages of alcoholic intoxication. It is also likely that weak minds can induce quasi-epileptic seizures by autohypnosis, and that this, rather than organic dementia, accounts for the paroxysms of religiosity in most "holy rollers."

Wherever the physiological causes are ignored and the fits are considered a *morbus sacer*, many individuals, who pathetically can make no claim to a distinguishing talent of any kind, yield to the mammalian desire to assert individuality by attracting attention, and simulate such fits. Religion merely provides a means of attracting attention for the pitiable individuals who, sensing their own irremediable inferiority, still yearn to distinguish themselves from the herd, and who, in other circum-

stances, choose such means as claiming to be guilty of sensational crimes.[1]

Official endorsement of the "charismatics'" antics serves only to make a church ridiculous and invites comparison with the normal shamanism of savage tribes. Furthermore, if treated as a religious phenomenon, it presupposes direct contact between the afflicted individual and angelic or demonic spirits that temporarily take possession of him, a position that almost all of the established Christian sects now regard as heretical.[2] The doctrinal position of the Missouri Synods' ruling bureaucrats was clear: "charismatics" pay for their fun, don't they?

The major issue in everyone's mind, although not on the agenda, was the ordination of females as clergymen in the pro-

1. The most sensational kidnapping in this country was the abduction of the infant son of Charles Lindbergh, and as soon as that became known, more than two hundred individuals rushed to police stations to confess that they were guilty of the crime. That was only a noteworthy instance of a common phenomenon. In the late 1930s, the Chief of Detectives in a fairly large city told me that he had learned from a visit to England to adopt the method of the British police, who, whenever a sensational crime occurs and the criminal is not immediately caught, conceal some details of the crime or, if that is not feasible, describe them in terms that will mislead the average reader of newspapers. Thus, when persons eager to confess to a crime present themselves, a short series of questions will disclose their ignorance of the details that were kept secret, and they can be dismissed before they waste more of an investigator's time. The detective also told me that the crime to which such persons confess is almost invariably murder, and the more gruesome the murder, the greater the number who confess to it. In all his experience, there had been only one spurious confession to a robbery, although the latter crime sometimes produces persons who claim to have witnessed it and to have observed details overlooked by others. He thought that most of the spurious confessions were made by individuals who relied on being able to prove their innocence after they had enjoyed making themselves notable, but he believed that some so yearned to give a stellar performance in a courtroom that they would take the risk of being convicted and executed. — Another result of the pathetic urge to emerge from the herd is provided by most of the imaginative individuals who are kidnapped and taken for joy rides on "flying saucers," although such claims are also made by ambitious swindlers.

2. I note that the Reverend Mr. R.-R. M. Jurjevich, who is also a clinical psychologist, quotes with approval another clergyman's classification of the "charismatic" cults as "anti-Christian."

fessedly Lutheran Church. The Lutheran position is that only what is stated in the Scriptures counts (doctrine is determined *solã scripturã*, which must be the basis of the salvation that is obtained *solã fide*), but the Synod's boss man has the effrontery to temporize by saying he "isn't sure" that those Scriptures don't authorize the ordination of females as clergy*men*. Since it must be presumed that he can read—perhaps even read the text of the "New Testament," as some of the clergy still can—that is sheer tergiversation.

He is obviously itching to get into the swing morality of the Marxian churches, which, fraudulently disguised under a variety of traditional names, form the great majority of Christian churches today. And, of course, in the clergy, when females come, can perverts be far behind? A model is the once respected Anglican ("Episcopal") Church, which, after disgracing itself by consecrating as "Bishop" a divorcée, evidently half-negress, half-Kikess, is now ordaining homosexual perverts who blatantly advertise their vice with evangelical fervor. It thus wins the blessings of the shrieking harridans of "Female Liberation," whose authority is obviously greater than that of the cult's nominal god.

The Missouri Synod's ambitious boss man may be belatedly espousing a vogue that is already passing. He should read an admirably objective book that I have long intended to review in these pages, Nicholas Davidson's *The Failure of Feminism* (Buffalo, Prometheus Books, 1988). And several periodicals have recently published articles that report that women who have attained success in positions normally filled by men are discovering, as they approach middle age, that the fruits of their enterprise are apples of Sodom. It may well be that even the contemporary Americans' frantic flight from reality will soon become insufficient to shore up a denial of sexual differences.

It is true that among Aryans a religion that ignores females is doomed. Although the professional holy men of Christianity are necessarily male, one could, with perhaps pardonable hyper-

bole, say that women imposed the cult on men. You have noticed that in the tales about martyrs composed by the Fathers of the Church, it is almost invariably a wife who first contracts the religion and then usually "converts" her husband, so that both can jog joyfully to the lions or whatever other form of sudden translation to Paradise the author of the tale thought likely to impress his auditors or readers. And how many lay men today would spend their Sunday mornings in a church, if they were not dragged thither by their wives or concubines?

But is it wise, as a strictly business proposition, for a church to practice a feminism that alienates womanly women? One remembers Dr. Samuel Johnson's comment on female preachers,[3] which, so far as propagation of an authoritative religion is concerned, is probably as true today as when it was said. The only exceptions that come to one's mind are in the evangelical rackets, and one thinks at once of the notorious Aimee Semple McPherson, who packed the suckers into her specially equipped theater, Angelus Temple, and into branch shops all over southern California, in which the simple-minded could listen to "Sister's" voice over her radio station—until she femininely ruined her own racket.[4]

It may not be fair to deny opportunities to females who feel an itch to perform in a pulpit and console men whose wives misunderstand them, but the question of fairness is one they must take up with the God or the Savior in whom they profess to believe, because nothing can be more obvious than that the

3. "Sir, a woman's preaching is like a dog's walking on his hinder legs. It is not done well; but you are surprised to find it done at all." The learned doctor was thinking, of course, of cogent sermons, not amusing persiflage and chit-chat from a pulpit.

4. She had two hide-away apartments in the most expensive hotels, in which she could indulge her pious appetites in perfect anonymity and security, but she staged a fake drowning so that she could run off to Mexico for a continuous bout with a current favorite, and, when he or she finally tired of such fun, reappeared with a patently absurd story of having been kidnapped.

"New Testament" clearly and emphatically denies them the opportunity they covet.

It follows, therefore, that the tergiversation of the holy cacique, who is clearly hoping to gain time in which to silence the opposition completely before adorning *his* pulpits with priestesses, is a repudiation of the religion he professes to represent. Christianity as a whole, and especially the faith of the Missouri Synod, depends on the supposition that the doctrine enunciated by Paul in the letters that bear his name was, as he claimed and as the Fathers of the Church unanimously declared, divinely inspired.

If Paul's reiterated injunction that females must keep their mouths shut in church was not divinely inspired, his attitude toward women can be dismissed as merely an expression of the vehement misogyny that was incorporated in his race's religion when it was converted to a henotheism, and therefore not binding on contemporary soul-catchers. It must be on the basis of that assumption that Bohlmann and his clerical commandos disregard it, and hope to make the Missouri Synod indistinguishable from the *Ersatz*-Lutheran Church of America. But it follows, with inescapable logic, that Paul was only a clever Sheeny who peddled a line of hokum that wowed the suckers in the Second Century but needs to be revised to capture Twentieth-Century suckers.

That position, however, is one on which clerical flying squads can perch for only a moment; irresistible logic shakes the tree and forces them to go on. If Paul's divine inspiration was only a hoax, it follows that (a) there is no valid evidence that the doctrine set forth by Jesus was applicable to *goyim*,[5] and (b) no guarantee that the rest of the "New Testament" is not equally spurious.

5. E.g., the injunction to preach the gospel throughout the world may have been only what is explicitly stated in *Matth.* 10, 5-7, and thus a command that the disciples alert the Jews in the enclaves they had established in all countries in which there was profit to be made from the natives. It is true that *Marc.* 16, 15, in the long section that was added

It is obvious, therefore, that the "progressives" regard religion as did Pope Leo X, who happily, but somewhat indiscreetly, exclaimed to several of his intimates, "What profit this fable about Christ has brought us!" It is only natural that some of them avow belief in biological evolution and thus openly admit that their Bible is just a crude and incredible story-book.[6] And it is only natural that they should crusade for any hoax that, rightly or wrongly, seems to them likely to increase their profits. And it is only natural that, to crush the conservatives who take Christianity seriously, they have allied themselves with the Defamation League of Jewish cowboys who ride herd on the American cattle and drive the lower animals to belief in the Holohoax.

In the Missouri Synod the issue has now been clearly joined. Bohlmann and his phalanx of greedy "executives" have declared war on the clergymen who still believe in Christianity. I do not predict the outcome, but I note that the struggle is an unequal one. The cacique and his crew have their hands on all the finances of the Church; they have demonstrated their power to intimidate and punish insubordinate clergymen; they are skilled in pitching the woo to unthinking congregations; and

in the Sixth Century, calls for preaching the gospel "to every creature," but that is not feasible; the crack-brained St. Francis of Assisi is said to have preached to birds, but is not credited with having made any converts.

6. If the "progressives" in the Missouri Synod took theology seriously and wished to salvage their Jesus while ordaining women, they would have done well to promote some of the gospels that describe Jesus as traveling with one or more concubines. A particularly useful gospel would be the *Euangelium secundum Jacobum* of which the papyrus text is now in the Bodmer Library, in which the disciples specifically complain that Jesus is fonder of his woman than he is of them. I suggested another way out of their dilemma in *Liberty Bell*, November 1983, pp. 5 f., and Ralph Perier, in his little booklet, *Religion and Race* (Liberty Bell Publications, $3.00 + postage), called attention to gospels that describe the Holy Ghost as female and explicitly affirm that Jesus was a practicing homosexual, thus providing a revelation that authorizes both of the aims of the "progressives."

they can count on the unlimited support of the all-powerful Yids.[7] To oppose this formidable ecclesiastical juggernaut, the real Christians have only the honest journalism of *Christian News* and whatever resolute allegiance individual clerics have been able to inspire in their congregations, which, in the nature of things, are unlikely to be unanimous in their predilections.[8]

The result of this struggle is of immediate concern to the readers of *Liberty Bell*. As I have pointed out elsewhere, churches that adhere to the traditional Christianity of the West, unperturbed by the Marxian Reformation, are not our enemies and, to a limited extent, are even our allies in present circumstances, while the "Liberal" and "progressive" churches are weapons wielded by the enemies of our race and civilization. □

7. In the event of a schism, such as Bohlmann is trying to provoke, his gang would lay claim to all the existing church buildings. Whether they can make good that claim and dispossess faithful congregations depends on both the provisions of the charters of the various churches and the willingness of the courts to enforce them.

8. Needless to say, Bohlmann's tactics, described as "church politics at its worst," evoked great resentment among the consciously Christian lay members of the Synod and many letters demanding his resignation, at which he, having won reëlection by hook and crook, doubtless laughed. An eminent physician in Santa Ana, California, in an open letter described him as "a dishonest, scheming, arrogant, and defiant politician," and pointed out that he could not possibly believe the Christianity he professes. How effective this indignation will be when the chips are down, is the real question. I do not attempt to determine what Bohlmann, together with his satellites, really believes; he reminds me of a once prominent evangelist of whom a member of his staff said: "He isn't really an atheist; he just doesn't give a damn."

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Date:

Please send me the following books:

Other Losses, by James Bacque, hardback, 248 pages, many maps, statistical charts, actual photos of camp conditions, drawings by prisoners, etc. **$30. postpaid.** Only a limited number of copies on hand; order your copy today!

Alliierte Kriegsverbrechen, paperback, 230 pages, illustrated. German language edition first published in 1950. Describes conditions of German prisoners in U.S. confinement and much more. **$18. postpaid.** Sorry, still not available in English!

Churchill's War, by David Irving, hardback, 666 pages. The author exposes the real "grave-digger of the British Empire," as well as the bribery, greed, corruption and conspiracies. A shocking book! **$36. postpaid.** Only a limited number of copies on hand; order your copy today!

Sample copy of ***Liberty Bell,*** a hard-hitting, fact-packed monthly magazine, now in its 17th year of uninterrupted publication, and copy of an **eye-opening** book list, **$4. postpaid**

My cheque in the amount of ..... is enclosed herewith.

NAME: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ

A U.S. PRISON GUARD AT ONE OF "IKE's DEATH CAMPS"

by
Martin Brech

FORTY-FIVE YEARS AGO, I witnessed an atrocity: the deliberate starvation of German POWs by our own army. History, written by the victors, suppressed all news of this atrocity until James Bacque, a Canadian author, published his brilliant exposé, *Other Losses*. This book is a best-seller in Canada, a sensation in Europe, yet is virtually unavailable (censored?) in the U.S. Our major booksellers told me their distributors are not handling it. When I prevailed upon a small, independent bookstore to order direct from Canada, the publisher told them they would be the only store in New York State to carry the book. This in "the land of the free!"

Fortunately, Pat Buchanan called attention to *Other Losses* in his 10 January 1990 column. He wrote:

> Conclusion: the U.S. Army killed ten times as many Germans in POW camps as we did on battlefields from Normandy to V.E. Day. (German POWs) had their rations cut below survival level until they were dying at rates up to 30% of exposure, starvation and neglect... Red Cross food trains were turned back and U.S. food shipments sat on the dock... One French officer said the U.S. camps reminded him of Dachau and Buchenwald... The book blames Eisenhower. "The German is a beast," Ike had written... But that was not how the Canadians and British felt, who treated their prisoners justly... It was not the view of General Mark Clark, nor of...Patton... Ignoring the book is not enough.

Pat Buchanan's courageous column inspired me to help end the cover-up of the atrocity I had witnessed. I wrote letters to several newspapers which were, of necessity, short and incomplete. Now I would like to finally free more of my painful memories, hoping to be heard, so that this will help us to acknowledge our share in the "banality of evil," cleansing ourselves with the truth. Perhaps we, as a nation, may then put this behind us with some integrity and with some hope for redemption.

In October 1944, at age eighteen, I was drafted into the army while a student at the NYS College of Forestry. Largely due to the "Battle of the Bulge," my training was cut short, my furlough cut in half, and I was then immediately sent overseas. Upon arrival in Le Havre, France, we were quickly loaded into boxcars and shipped to the front. By the time we reached it, I had developed mononucleosis severely enough to be sent to a hospital in Belgium.

By the time I left the hospital, the unit I had trained with in Spartenburg, South Carolina was so deeply into Germany that I was placed in a "repo depo" (a replacement depot) despite my protests. I then lost interest in which units I was assigned to because non-combat units were generally not respected. My separation qualification record states that I served mostly with the 14th Infantry Regiment, during which time I guarded prisoners of war and served as an interpreter. During my seventeen-month stay in Germany, I was transferred to other outfits also.

In late March or early April 1945, I was assigned to help guard a POW camp near Andernach along the Rhine. I had four years of high school German, so I was able to talk to the prisoners, although this was forbidden. Gradually, however, I was used as an interpreter and asked to ferret out the S.S. (I found none.)

In Andernach, between 50,000 and 65,000 prisoners, ranging in age from very young teens to very old men, were crowded together in an open field surrounded by barbed wire. The women were kept in a separate enclosure which I did not see until later. The men I guarded had no tents or shelter, no blankets, and many had no coats. Inadequate numbers of slit trenches were provided for excrement, and so the men lived and slept in the mud and increasing filth during a cold, wet spring. Their misery from exposure alone was evident.

It was even more shocking to see them eating grass, sometimes throwing it into a tin can containing a thin soup. They

told me they did this hoping to ease their hunger pains. Soon their emaciation was evident. Dysentery raged and, too weak and crowded to reach the slit trenches, they were increasingly sleeping in excrement. I saw no sign of provision for water, so the thin soup was their food and water for the day. Some days there was bread, less than a slice each. Other days there was nothing.

The sight of so many men desperate for food and water, sickening and dying before our eyes, is indescribable. Even now, I can only think of it momentarily.

We had ample food and supplies that could have been shared more humanely, and we could have offered some medical assistance, but did nothing. Only the dead were quickly and efficiently taken care of: hauled away to mass graves.

My outrage reached the point that I protested to my officers, but I was met with hostility or bland indifference. When pressed, they explained they were under strict oders from "higher up." No officer would dare to systematically do this to over 50,000 prisoners if he felt he was violating general policy and subject to court martial. The term "war criminal" was just beginning to come into fashion.

Realizing my protests were useless, I asked a friend working in the kitchen if he could slip me some extra food for the prisoners. He too repeated that they were under strict orders to severely ration the prisoners' food, and that these orders came from "higher up." But he said they had more food than they knew what to do with and would sneak me some.

When I threw this food over the barbed wires to the prisoners I was caught and threatened with imprisonment. I repeated the "offense," and one officer threatened to shoot me. I naturally assumed this was a bluff, but I began to have some doubts after I encountered a captain on a hill above the Rhine shooting down at a group of German civilian women with his .45 caliber pistol. When I asked, "Why?" he mumbled, "Target practice," and fired until his pistol was empty. I saw the women running for cover,

but, at that distance, couldn't tell if any had been hit.

This is when I more fully realized I was dealing with some cold-blooded killers filled with moralistic hatred. They considered the Germans subhuman and worthy of extermination; another expression of the downward spiral of racism. Articles in the G.I. newspaper, *Stars and Stripes*, played up the Nazi concentration camps, complete with photographs of emaciated bodies; this amplified our self-righteous cruelty and made it easier to imitate behavior we were supposed to oppose. Also, I think, soldiers not exposed to combat were trying to prove how tough they were by taking it out on the prisoners and civilians. At least, many combat soldiers told me later they would not have tolerated this, for they combined hatred with respect for a courageous enemy.

The prisoners I spoke to were mostly simple farmers and workingmen, as ignorant, albeit nationalistic, as many of our own troops. I heard many versions of "my country, right or wrong, my country," which we still hear in our own country today.

As time went on, many of them lapsed into a zombie-like state of listlessness. Others, maddened by thirst, tried to escape in a desperate or suicidal fashion, running through open fields in broad daylight towards the Rhine to quench their thirst. They were mowed down.

Some prisoners were extremely eager for cigarettes, saying they took the edge off their hunger. Accordingly, some enterprising G.I. "Yankee traders" were acquiring hordes of wrist watches and rings in exchange for handsful of cigarettes or less. When I began throwing cartons of cigarettes to the prisoners to ruin this trade, I found myself threatened by rank-and-file G.I.s also. At least this taught me an indelible lesson: how wrong majorities and authorities can be.

A bright spot in this gloomy picture came, oddly enough, one night when I was put on the "graveyard shift," from two to four A.M. Actually, there was a graveyard on the uphill side of this

enclosure, not many yards away. My superiors had forgotten to give me a flashlight and I hadn't bothered to ask, being disgusted with the whole situation by that time. It was a fairly bright night and I soon became aware of a prisoner crawling under the wires to the graveyard. We were supposed to shoot escapees on sight, so I started to get up to warn him to get back. Suddenly I noticed another prisoner crawling from the graveyard back to the enclosure. They were risking their lives to get to the graveyard for something; I had to investigate.

When I entered the gloom of this shrubby, tree-shaded cemetary, I never felt more vulnerable, but somehow curiosity kept me going. Despite my caution, I tripped over the legs of someone in a prone position. Whipping my rifle around while stumbling and trying to regain composure of mind and body, I soon was relieved I hadn't reflexively fired. The figure sat up, moving erratically. Gradually I could see the beautiful but terror-stricken face of a woman with a picnic basket nearby. German civilians wre not allowed to feed, nor even come near, the prisoners, so I quickly assured her I approved of what she was doing, not to be afraid, and that I would leave the graveyard to get out of the way, telling no one.

I left the graveyard as quickly as possible and sat down, leaning against a tree at the edge of the cemetery to be inconspicuous and not frighten the prisoners. I imagined then, and often since, what it would be like to be a prisoner under those conditions and meet a beautiful woman with a picnic basket. I never saw her again, but I have never forgotten her face.

While I watched, more prisoners crawled to and from the enclosure. I saw they were dragging food back to their comrades and could only admire their courage and devotion. As I walked back to my quarters at the end of my shift, a nightingale and I were singing–both felt a touch of spring.

(I originally did not intend to reveal the following incident, for it moves into a realm termed "mystical." However, for me, it was an extremely significant experience, changing my life, providing a light no darkness can extinguish. It must be told, hoping it will foster understanding.)

On May 8, V.E.-Day, I decided to celebrate with some prisoners I was guarding who were baking bread, meager amounts of which the other prisoners occasionally received. This group had all the bread they could eat, and shared the jovial mood generated by the end of the war. We all thought we would be going home soon, a pathetic hope on their part. We were in what was to become the French Zone, and I later witnessed the brutality of the French soldiers when we transferred our prisoners to them for their slave labor camps (see below).

After chatting with them about the potentials for peace for the rest of our lives, I decided to risk a gesture of trust that objectively would seem foolish. I emptied my rifle and stood it in the corner. They tested me further by asking to play with it, and I agreed. Intuitively I felt I could rely on their sense of honor not to attack me, for they knew they too were being tested. This thoroughly 'broke the ice,' and soon we were singing songs we taught each other or I had learned in high school German ('Du, du, liegst mir im Herzen...'). Out of gratitude, they secretly baked a small sweet bread and insisted I take it, explaining it was the only possible gift they had left to offer. Expressing my gratitude with a lump in my throat, I put it in my tight "Eisenhower jacket" so I could sneak it back to my barracks. I later found an opportunity to eat it outside.

Never had bread tasted more delicious, nor conveyed to me a deeper sense of communion while eating it. A wonderful feeling pervaded me, gently opening me to an intimation of the Oneness of all Being. Through those prisoners I sensed the cosmic presence of what has been called the Christ, Buddha-nature, or, perhaps most aptly, the Ineffable: cosmically present, but hidden and apparently separate, until revealed in the wholeness of the

giving of the self. Even within the horror humans had created, I was taught a path to redemption may open by taking a first, tentative step in the direction of love, understanding and forgiveness.

This above all the prisoners taught me: not only are we all potentially humane humans, there is divinity within us waiting for us to dissolve the defensive shield of ego. I was pleased to discover later the words of *Matthew* 25:34-46, expressing the potential within prisoners and all who are at our mercy.

Shortly after this experience I was plunged into even greater horror. Some of our weak and sickly prisoners were being marched off by French soldiers to their camp. The truck we were on first passed another truck picking up bodies along the side of the road, and then came up behind a slowly moving column of men. Temporarily we slowed down and remained behind, perhaps because the driver was as shocked as I was. The French soldiers were apparently incensed at the poor condition of our prisoners, not only for labor but for marching to another camp. Whenever a prisoner staggered or dropped back, the French clubbed him to death and then dragged him to the side of the road. For many, this quick death might have been preferable to their prolonged suffering. Even gas would have been more merciful than our murder by neglect in our slow 'killing fields.'

When I saw the German women held in a separate enclosure, I asked why we were keeping them. I was told they were "camp followers," selected as breeding stock for the S.S. to create a superrace. We provided them with tents but they were extremely hungry. I spoke to some and must say they were still spirited and attractive. However, I believe I was objective enough when I told all concerned that I didn't think they deserved our treatment.

As an interpreter, I was able to prevent some particularly unfortunate arrests. One somewhat amusing incident occurred during a pre-dawn raid we conducted on a town to discover

Nazis or arms. An old farmer was being dragged away by some soldiers. I was told he had a "fancy Nazi medal," which they showed to me. Fortunately, I had a chart identifying such medals. He [that is, the farmer's wife. –Ed. *Liberty Bell*] had been awarded it [the 'Mutterkreuz' (Mother's Cross)] for having five or more children! Perhaps his wife was somewhat relieved to get him "off her back," but I didn't think one of our 'death camps' was a fair punishment for his contribution to Germany. The soldiers agreed and released him to continue his "dirty work."

Famine was spreading amongst the civilians also. It was a common sight to see German women up to their elbows in our garbage cans looking for something edible – that is, when they weren't chased away.

When I interviewed mayors of small towns and villages, I was told their supply of food had been taken away by "displaced persons" (foreigners who had worked in Germany), who packed the food on trucks and drove away. When I reported this, the response was a shrug or an expression of helpnessness.

Although the Red Cross coffee and doughnut stands were available everywhere for us, I never saw any Red Cross in the prison camps or helping the civilians. While my girlfriend had all the 'contraband' doughnuts she could eat, most Germans had to share their meager hidden stores and wait until the next harvest.

This hunger undoubtedly made many German women more "available," but, despite this, rape was incredibly prevelant and often accompanied by additional violence. I particularly remember a charming eighteen year old girl who had several unsuccessful suitors and was "just friends" with me, who had the side of her face smashed with a rifle butt and was then raped by two G.I.s. The casual shooting of German civilians also continued, usually by drunken soldiers who would tell of this as something amusing. All too many G.I.s gave the impression they were like animals released from cages, free to do what they liked because

they were dealing with yet a lower species of animal, a reverse racism, inflamed by our propaganda. However, even the French complained to me that our rape and drunken destructive behavior in their country was excessive. When we had arrived in Le Havre, we had been given booklets instructing us that the Germans had maintained a high standard of behavior with French civilians who were peaceful, and that we should do the same. In this we failed miserably.

So what?, we might still say. The enemy's atrocities were worse than ours. Certainly my experiences were only of the last phases of the war, when we were already clearly the victors. The Nazi opportunity for atrocities had faded and ours was unleashed. But we might have learned the simple lesson that two wrongs do not make a right. Perhaps we might even have broken the cycle of vengeful retaliation and unbridled hatred, fed by racism, that has plagued human history and blighted human potential all too long. Instead, we committed our own atrocities and now are clinging to a cover-up. That is why I am speaking out now, forty-five years after the crime. We can never prevent individual war crimes, but we can, if enough of us speak out, influence government policy. We can reject government propaganda that depicts our enemies as subhuman and encourages the kinds of outrages I witnessed. We can protest the bombing of civilian targets, which still goes on today. (I will never forget the sickly sweet smell of rotting human flesh rising from the shattered remains of the cities and towns I entered.) And we can refuse to condone our government's murder of unarmed and defeated prisoners of war.

I realized it's difficult to admit witnessing a crime of this magnitude, especially if implicated oneself. Even G.I.s sympathetic to the victims told me they were afraid to oppose so massive a policy that would surely seek to cover its tracks. I never heard this directly from an officer, but it was the belief of the rank-and-file G.I.s I spoke to that we were not to "talk" because, first, no one would believe us, and second, we would surely get

into trouble. They all insisted it was better not to talk, and slowly I too realized it would be futile and dangerous. That is, until now, thanks to James Bacque and Pat Buchanan. This is not to say the danger has passed. Since I "spoke out" recently, my mailbox has been smashed and I have received threatening phone calls. But I believe it is worth the risk. Writing about these atrocities has been a catharsis of feelings suppressed too long, a liberation, and perhaps will remind other witnesses and citizens that "the truth shall make us free, have no fear." And, in any case, "the truth shall out."

We may even learn a supreme lesson from all this: Hate is self-destructive; only love can conquer and evolve all as One.

Martin Brech (Adjunct Professor,
Philosophy & Religion, Mercy College;
Ex-G.I., Finally Free)

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

An Open Letter to the *ASBURY PARK PRESS* *IT'S DEBATABLE!*

Major Joe Stano USAF-Ret.
260 Navesink Ave.
Highlands, N.J. 07732
(201) 291-1001

1 March 1990

Mr. Sal J. Foderaro
The Asbury Park Press
3601 Highway 66
Box 1550
Neptune, N.J. 07754

Dear Mr. Foderaro:

Attached, your copy of, "AN OPEN LETTER TO THE ASBURY PARK PRESS," an article entitled, "IT'S DEBATABLE," reflecting the advocacy journalism of the Asbury Park Press when it comes to that preposterous collection of World War Two propagandas called "The Holocaust." Specifically, this article deals with the considerable news coverage given to Professor Jack Needle on his trip to Poland, and some of Needle's generated "anguish" over long disproved Holocaust tales. Tales that the Asbury Park Press chose to erroneously report as "history." Ergo, the need for someone to set the historic record straight, and this "open letter" will be published in periodicals having an interest in history and not Hollywood.

A copy of this article has also been sent, by certified mail, to Professor Needle, challenging him to defend—in print or in person—his preposterous Hollywood "history" of World War Two.

Should Professor Needle find the courage to defend "The Tooth Fairy," or "The Holocaust," or any other myth, would the Asbury Park Press be amenable to publishing the debate, in side by side disputations?

After all, your paper has been rather dull since Ed Toner and I "kicked some butts," hasn't it? Ed and I were given the "Rotten Tomato Award" by the *New Jersey Monthly* for that one. Naturally, we treasure the honor.

Please give this request your careful consideration. I will let you know if Professor Needle can find something in his pants other than his loose change and his car keys.

Sincerely,
Maj. Joe Stano
USAF-Ret.

Maj. Joe Stano USAF-Ret.
260 Navesink Ave.
Highlands, N.J9. 07732
(201) 291-0110
1 March 1990

Professor Jack Needle
Brookdale Community College
765 Newman Springs Road
Lincroft, New Jersey 07738

Dear Professor Needle:

Attached, your copy of, "AN OPEN LETTER TO THE *ASBURY PARK PRESS*," an article entitled, "IT'S DEBATABLE." It's my answer to your recent trip to Poland; wherein, the *Asbury Park Press* felt compelled to publish your undocumented and long disproved World War Two propaganda as "history."

The article challenges you to debate your alleged Holocaust, with all of its fantastic and scientifically impossible "happenings." Of course, on the assumption that you are prepared to defend the content of the course that you teach. Just like a "real" Professor in any free university of the "Free World." Therefore, I have written to *Asbury Park Press* Editor Sal J. Foderaro requesting a debate be published in side by side disputations.

The *Asbury Park Press*, having printed so much of your nonsense, fairness dictates that the *Press* now has a journalistic obligation to provide some balance.

Are you agreeable to "Gas Chambers" as the first subject of debate? Or would you prefer crematoria? Name your poison.

If you cannot overcome your historic genetic pre-disposition to cut and run...you will naturally confirm everything that I said in the article. I eagerly await your answer. Or your silence.

Cordially,
Joe Stano

AN OPEN LETTER TO THE *ASBURY PARK PRESS*:

IT'S DEBATABLE!

INTRODUCTION

Most newspapers can be assessed, politically, as either "liberal" or "conservative"—few are even-handed or even remotely impartial. The only common denominator amongst most American newspapers, is the genuflection of nearly all American newspapers to the Jewish rendition of history called: "The Holocaust." Indeed, a newspaper not routinely adhering to "Jewish History" would be hard-put to stay in business. It's de rigueur for all of the "fourth estate" to.....BELIEVE!

There is no similar obligation imposed on one segment of the third estate, the military, to "believe." A professional soldier must be pragmatic, he cannot afford to "believe" in "tales," he must have the absolute "truth." History is replete with examples of military fools who found it convenient to believe tales about an adversary, rather than seeking the truth, and paid the price for underestimating an enemy in

combat: defeat or needless casualties.

All professional soldiers are, of necessity, students of military history. Naturally, World War Two—the most destructive war in history—is well known to all professional soldiers.

However, the military history of WW II bears little resemblance to the version of WW II that occupies so much of the American media. The rendition of WW II, so very familiar to all the American public, is classified amongst military historians as, "Jewish History," or, less kindly, as "War Propaganda."

It may surprise many to learn that military science, like many other branches of science, has no borders—political or otherwise.

Example: During the Second World War, and shortly before his suicide, Field Marshal Rommel pledged his son, Manfred, to deliver his personnel papers to B.H. Liddell Hart, a former British officer during the First World War and a noted British military historian. Rommel knew that Liddell Hart could be trusted to do a fair and impartial rendition of his papers: a military history without propaganda or politics. As a military historian, Liddell Hart has done so, many times, to the anger and consternation of British, American and French politicians, who much prefer war propaganda to the truth.

With few exceptions (Rommel being one), military histories are dry and boring to the layman (Patton being the norm); they are footnoted to the extreme; they are filled with military maps: the preferred idiom of the professional soldier; and they keep in mind that old military maxim: "The first casu-

alty in a war is the truth." The Holocaust tales that have been meat and drink in endless novels, novels called "histories," movies, and the endless docudramas on the infernal "Boob Tube," have long been dismissed by professional soldiers—all over the globe—as WAR PROPAGANDA.

The Asbury Park Press has carried more than its share of Holocaust propaganda within its pages. In my view: an inordinate amount of Holocausting. Regretfully, the *Asbury Park Press* has shown little inclination to "balance" its strong "advocacy journalism" with any other view of the Holocaust. Though I must address this short "tour" of current Holocausting (if one will forgive the pun, this "tour de farce") to the *Asbury Park Press*, it is in the form of an "open letter," and it will undoubtedly be published elsewhere.

Maj. Joe Stano, USAF-Ret.
20 Feb. 1990

1. THE ANTI-ACADEMICS.

I have followed with growing astonishment (and some amusement), the considerable *Asbury Park Press* coverage given to Brookdale Community College Professor Jack Needle. Not since Princess "Di" has the media been so engrossed in so very little. Be that as it may, we are informed by the *Asbury Park Press* that Prince. . .er. .Professor Needle heads the "Center for Holocaust Studies" at Brookdale, that has been, "educating people about one of the darkest periods in the world's history—the murder of 6 million Jews by the Nazis." In other words: Professor Needle is one of a great many paid promoters of the most undocumented and thoroughly disproved non-event in history: The Holocaust.

If that were not enough of an assault on one's senses, we are informed that the Holocaust Center has been "educating" the people—at taxpayers expense—for ten, long Years! Given the recent accessibility to documentation behind the "Iron Curtain" that western scholars now have through the advent of "Glasnost," Brookdale Community College would be well-advised to change the course from "Holocaust Studies," to "Unicorn Studies;" in that, a far better case can be made for the existence of the "mythical beast," than for the existence of the "mythical event."

Professor Needle has been awarded a "Media Triumph" (similar to a Roman Triumph) simply because he travels to Poland, at the invitation of the Polish government, to take a tourist's tour of the "Holocaust sites." I can hardly wait for the movie: "Needle Takes A Vacation."

As stated in the *Asbury Park Press*: the Polish government is in dire need of hard currency and they want to make Auschwitz and its like, tourist attractions. Ergo the effort to sell the tour to Needle, as he represents the other side

of the business. As in: giving Travel Agents a free vacation at a new resort. In this case, a new kind of Disneyland.

In fact, the Disneyland analogy is most appropriate. If Professor Needle must some day transition from teaching Holocaust to teaching Unicorns, he visits an area that has produced great herds of myths. Be it Mickey Mouse or Mengele, a cartoon character or one of the many infamous "angels of death"—there were a good half-dozen "angels of death": everyone wanted one—they both are of Hollywood and not of History. Ergo: the creation of Disneyland on the Vistula!

We even have some ultra-boring tourist photos: A 5 1/4 x 8 1/4 color photo by tourist "Jack Needle" of the barbed wire fence at Auschwitz. Similar to a barbed wire fence that one might find around prisons and military stockades. And a 4 x 31/4 color photo of Jack Needle and a "staff member" (Polish Tour Guide) at Auschwitz. In short: "Here's a picture that I took of Cinderella's Castle...and here's one of me with Mickey Mouse..."

Of course, one must congratulate Professor Needle for only waiting ten years before traveling to Poland to visit the subject of his lugubrious lectures. Professor Raul Hilberg, a "Shoah Star," who has been alleged by many to have written the "definitive" tome on Jews and Concentration Camps, *The Destruction of the European Jews*, actually waited eighteen years after his book was published before he even traveled to Europe to visit the camps.

Holocaust "scholarship" is diametrically opposite to standard scholarship; in that, Holocaust "scholarship" clearly runs in reverse order: first the book, and then the research. I would not be a bit surprised to see a Holocaust movie first; and then see the Holocaust docudrama on the Boob Tube; followed by the publication of the Holocaust book; and then have the author announce his intention to do some research on the subject. Someday, when he finds the time. Perhaps they should just give the "intended" Holocaust author his Oscar, and his Emmy, and his Pulitzer—and forget about the rest?

Certainly Professor Raul Hilberg of "Shoah" fame, would have been much better off if he had not written his book. In 1985, as a Holocaust "expert" at a celebrated trial in Canada, he was subjected to a cross-examination on his Holocaust for the first time in his life—and his book literally came apart at the seams! As did Professor Hilberg, when he admitted that he had used the wacky "testimony" of a man he considered as insane—in ten different places in his "history" of the Holocaust! Sort of an offhand admission by Professor Hilberg that one must be certifiably "nuts" to believe in the Hilberg rendition of the Holocaust.

Professor Hilberg now states that he will never allow himself to be cross-examined on the Holocaust again! Well certainly not in Canada; in that, a charge of perjury may be laid against him if he shows his face in Canada. "Fibbing" under oath is frowned-upon in Canada. Another "Shoah Star," like

"Fibber" Hilberg, who made the film and then tried out his preposterous routine in a Canadian one courtroom, was one Rudolf Vrba, author of *Escape From Auschwitz* and *I Cannot Forgive* (same book, different title). Alas, Vrba got so caught up in all the outrageous lies that he inserted in his "alleged" autobiography, that he finally confessed that his book was "a poetic rendition." In short: PURE FICTION! A Canadian newspaper summed it all up with this delightful headline: 'Holocaust 'expert' calls his testimony 'poetic rendition.' "

The Hilbergs and the Vrbas are not the exceptions in the field of Holocausting, they are the norm and the leading "experts" that one finds in Professor Needle's Holocaust course. On the other hand: Scholars, who devote years to research and carefully document their work before publishing, are dismissed by Professor Needle as "stupid." As in this *Asbury Park Press* statement by Needle:

"The fires are fanned by some parts of the media and by some groups like the anti-academics who argue the Holocaust never happened. They are stupid, but this is something we have to continue to combat until compassion and understanding triumph."

"Compassion and understanding triumph"...over what? Triumph over scholarly research, over documentation, over forensic evidence, over every standard of historical certification? Must we abandon all scholarship and science to agree with the Holocaust? Professor Needle is not yearning for compassion and understanding. He yearns for ignorance and gullibility! Professor Needle demands acceptance, without question or debate, of Hollywood over History.

It's most amusing. Needle refers to the scholars that document their work and are quite prepared to defend their thesis on paper or in a debate as "anti-academics." Amusing, when one considers that Professor Needle and all of his counterparts supporting the Holocaust version of historical events, absolutely refuse to debate any facet of their alleged "History"; they refuse to produce any documentation of their alleged historical events; and they try and censor the true scholars who seek nothing more than historical truth. The so-called Holocaust is an aberration in the field of historical research: the only undocumented, non-debatable, alleged historical event.

Unfortunately, the professional Holocausters often succeed in their censorship. As in the case of Alexander Solzhenitsyn. Even a world-renowned historian of Solzhenitsyn's stature can literally become an Orwellian "unperson" if he documents, as a lie, one of the fantastic tales in the Holocaust pantheon of undocumented horrors. Solzhenitsyn's "crime" was that he dismissed the infamous (and naturally, undocumented) "Gas Wagons," or "Gas Vans," that were so prominently featured in Shoah, as nothing more than Russian propaganda. In point of fact, he did so many years before Shoah was even filmed. However, the infamous "Gas Wagons" (that the Russians insisted

were driven by Catholic Priests) were too good to be left out of Claude Lanzmann's Shoah—even if they had been long proven to have never existed.

Professor Needle yearns for "compassion" (ignorance) and "understanding" (gullibility). Sorry "Prof," I'm fresh out. However, as one of your "anti-academics," I'd be delighted to introduce a bit of documentation into the media "triumph" that was given you by the *Asbury Park Press*.

* * *

2. TRUTH MAKES ONE FREE.

When viewing the German slogan "ARBEIT MACHT FREI" (Work Makes One Free) at Auschwitz, Professor Needle emoted: "It's an absolute shock."

Well, that's understandable, in that, Professor Needle is a Holocauster (some say Holohoaxer) and not an Historian. Had he spent his time dealing with history instead of Hollywood, he might have known that the expression was first coined in the mid-nineteenth century by French workers. Early French unions and socialists used this slogan as did various socialist groups in Germany and elsewhere. German National Socialists ("Nazis"), having sprung from the German Worker's Party, naturally adopted this slogan and one can find it in their writings and on the walls of German factories. Sorry, Professor Needle, there is nothing sinister about having a job making a worker feel free.

* * *

3. THE NUMBERS GAME.

One can only call it serendipity, when one reads how Jack Needle, while touring Maidanek Concentration Camp with Rabbi Judea B. Miller, discovers the name of Rabbi Miller's brother listed in one of the Concentration Camp's "death books."

Had Professor Needle been attuned to history instead of Hollywood, he might not have missed the announcement that the Soviet Red Cross has finally, after 45 years of effort by scholars, at long last agreed to release the information contained in the Auschwitz "Death Registers." According to Valentina Fatyukhina, head researcher at the Soviet Red Cross: "The deaths of over 74,000 people were neatly recorded, day after day, hour after hour, in 46 huge volumes. Their names, the birthdates, and the names of parents were written down."

One finds it serendipitous that Professor Needle raises the issue of "death books" after proclaiming in his *Asbury Park Press* "Triumph" of 31 January 1990: "an estimated 4 million Jews were murdered" at Auschwitz. Quite a difference from a "well-documented" 74,000 persons in toto, and one not knowing how many of that number were Jews.

In point of fact, most of Professor Needle's counterparts professing some expertise in the Holocaust, had said that 2 1/2 million Jews and 1 1/2 million non-Jews died at Auschwitz. A far cry from Jack Needle's fabulous "4 million Jews."

Of course, these previous estimates are now being constantly revised downwards. As in: Yehuda Bauer, the Director of the Division of Holocaust Studies at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem's Institute of Contemporary Jewry, recently stated (*New York Times* Nov. '89) that the estimate of French Jewish historian Georges Wellers of 1.6 million people killed or victims of starvation or disease at Auschwitz was accurate. And of that number, 1.35 million were Jews. A very far cry from Jack Needle's "4 million Jews."

And then we have Princeton University Professor Arno J. Mayer's book, *Why Did The Heavens Not Darken*" (*Asbury Park Press* 15 Oct. 1989). Professor Mayer, a Jew, does not accept the fabulous 6 million figure and he maintains that most of the deaths in the camps were from disease. The same assessment the International Red Cross made 45 years ago.

This "numbers game" amongst Jews is not the least bit surprising. Shmuel Krakowiski, the archives director at the Yad Vashem Holocaust memorial center in Tel Aviv, stated that "over half of the 20,000 testimonies from Holocaust survivors on record at Yad Vashem are unreliable" (*Jerusalem Post*,17 August 1986). "Unreliable" is a nice way of saying outright lies. Little wonder that a structure built on a constantly shifting base of lies appears so lopsided.

* * *

4. OUT OF GAS.

Mr. Fred A. Leuchter, recently profiled in the *Atlantic Magazine* (Feb. 1990, with his name misspelled "Leutcher"), is easily the world's greatest expert on executions: he designs and manufacturers electrocution systems, lethal injection equipment, gallows and gas chamber hardware. In 1988 Mr. Leuchter undertook a physical inspection and forensic analysis of the alleged "gas chambers" at Auschwitz, Birkenau and Lublin, or Majdanek, or Maidanek (your choice). In February of 1988 Mr. Leuchter had twenty pounds of samples processed in a test laboratory in Massachusetts and published his findings in the now famous "Leuchter Report." According to Mr. Leuchter, the claim that people were gassed in the alleged gas chambers was absurd. And test samples showed that no gassings had taken place at any of these crude gas chambers. In fact, if one assumed that these crude gas chambers were somehow used to gas 6 million people, it would have taken sixty-eight years to accomplish the feat! In addition, if one assumed that all the crematories available to the Germans were used to cremate the fabulous six million, it would have taken thirty-five years! One must remember that Holocausters like Jack Needle claim that 6 million Jews and 5 million non-Jews were supposedly gassed and cremated by the Germans! In Holocausting, one often goes from the silly to the completely insane.

* * *

5. NO SMOKING.

Moving backward: towards the truth. In 1979 the C.I.A. published a report (ST-79-10001) entitled: "The Holocaust Revisited." This report showed the reconnaissance photographs taken by the U.S. Air Force between 4 April 1944 and 21 January 1945—when all of the alleged gas chambers and crematories were supposed to have been operating at full capacity.

And...the great crematory chimneys belching black smoke and seventeen foot flames...didn't exist! Of course, they wouldn't have; in that, smell-less and smoke-less crematories had been invented way back in 1895, so there was no smell or smoke. One can ask any mortician about that. And any chimney with flame in it would crumble, in that, chimneys are built for smoke and not for flame. The reason firemen insist that one should have ones fireplace cleaned, lest the build-up of creosote catch fire. Ask any fireman.

Not surprisingly, the great pits used for burning bodies by the thousands didn't exist. With the water table at Auschwitz at 12 to 18 inches, if one dug a pit, one would have a pool. Auschwitz was almost a bog. The same "eyewitnesses" who claimed that the sky was blotted out by black clouds of smoke during the day and lit up by the seventeen-foot flames at night, complained of the endless mud when describing the vast burning pits that no one has been able to find. Of course, one can't cremate bodies in a pit anyway. And one can ask any Hindu about that.

In point of fact, the only fire found in all the reconnaissance photographs, was one small trash fire behind the "Canada" compound.

Lastly, all the long lines of persons waiting to be "gassed" in the non-existent "gas chambers" didn't exist! The vast herds of Unicorns that we have heard so much about never showed up in any of the photographs.

Dino A. Brugioni and Robert G. Poirier, the two C.I.A. photo-interpretation experts, could not understand why all the "historical" evidence of the Holocaust was missing. After all, like all other Americans, they had been told about the great smoking chimneys, and the flames leaping into the sky, and the flaming pits, and the long lines of victims waiting to be "gassed"—their entire lives! Alas, that always seems to happen when one tries to document "war propaganda" as history.

The distinguished American historian, Professor Harry Elmer Barnes, discounted all the fantastic tales of the Holocaust back in 1967. Given the prestige of Dr. Barnes, the Holocaust should have died in '67. However, the Holocaust is not history, it is not science, it is by dictionary definition, propa-

ganda: "Ideas, facts, or allegations spread deliberately to further one's cause or to damage an opposing cause." (Webster's Seventh.)

Classic example: In the spring of 1940 the Russians marched off 14,500 Polish P.O.W.s: officers and specialists captured when they invaded Poland in 1939 in concert with the Germans. In the spring of 1943 the German Army found the mass grave of 4,253 of these Polish officers in the Katyn Forest of the Soviet Union.

Every reputable historian knew that the Russians had committed this war crime. However, the Holocausters found it convenient to lumber all the Russian atrocities on the Germans, so the Germans were blamed for the Katyn Forest Massacre by the Holocausters; while the Russians were blamed by all the historians. When President Reagan mentioned the Katyn Forest Massacre and blamed the Russians, he was loudly chided by the Holocausters and the media for "taking sides" in an alleged "historical debate." Of course, there had never been any debate amongst the historians: the Russians committed the massacre.

With freedom coming to Poland, the Poles are now demanding that the Russians admit responsibility for the Katyn Forest Massacre. After forty-seven years of blaming the Germans, the Holocausters, having no other recourse, are now willing to admit that it was the Russians who committed the massacre. With this incredible addition: After more than fifty-years of complaining that the Poles are anti-Semitic and Jews were always barred from the Polish Officer Corps, the Holocausters have now decided that nearly all of the 14,500 Polish Officers were.... Jews!

Since the Holocaust is Hollywood and not history, real and imagined atrocities are routinely "recruited" into the plot; the Holocaust is as much an historical happening as a Soap Opera.

* * *

6. SHOAH BUSINESS

Professor Needle states that the Polish Government is promoting Auschwitz as a tourist attraction. Well, that's not news, they've been doing that for years.

Like Fred Leuchter, a Swedish gentlemen named Ditlieb Felderer went to Auschwitz to see all the horrors for himself. Mr. Leuchter's expertise in gas chambers told him immediately that what he was shown at Auschwitz was obviously a fraud. Mr. Felderer is Jewish and he was quite willing to believe the Holocaust until he arrived at Auschwitz, where his common sense told him it was a fraud. As George Orwell said, "The heresy of all heresies in a tyranny is common sense," and Mr. Felderer obviously possessed a considerable degree of good ol' common sense. When he realized the Holocaust was a monumental fraud, he decided to document the fraud.

Mr. Felderer became the tourist of all tourists at Auschwitz, Birkenau and

Maidanek. In fact, he returned to Poland and made the tour twenty-six more times. He took soil samples, over 30,000 color photographs, and he went through Auschwitz from top to bottom even breaking into the buildings that were sealed off to take photographs of what he found inside. He found the whole business to be a vast fraud, a carnival House of Horrors, a Disneyland of the doomed, catering in large measure, to Jewish tourists willing to believe anything and everything the tour guides could think up.

Example: the "famous" gas chamber in Auschwitz. A low, flat building which was originally a German mortuary and crematory. When one enters the front door, the mortuary is on the right and the crematory is on the left. It's across the square from the SS barracks and it mainly served the Germans; in fact, the wife of the former commander had been cremated there.

During the war the Germans removed two partitions from the mortuary room making it into one large room; it was to be used as a bomb shelter since it had a reinforced concrete roof.

After the war, the Russians who then controlled Auschwitz, decided to open the place up for tourists. In responding to the constant demands of Jewish tourists who wanted to see a "gas chamber," and presumably enjoy a really good "suffer," the Russians lugged a jackhammer up on the roof of the mortuary and chopped four holes in the roof. They then put four wooden boxes over the holes—to keep the rain and snow out—and called it a "gas chamber." Not quite up to Disney standards, but it did seem to satisfy the "sufferers."

It would, if one was a blithering idiot without a scintilla of common sense. In this "special-effects" failure,the happy, or unhappy, tourist (depending on one's desires) can clearly see where the partitions had been in this alleged "gas chamber"—showing that this large room had once been three small rooms. The tourist may then examine the four crude holes chopped through the concrete ceiling; the cut, bent-down and rusting reinforcing rods in the concrete; and the door at the far end of the alleged "gas chamber," which is not hermetically sealed as it would be in a real gas chamber. In point of fact, the door of this "gas chamber" is a standard medical door one might find in any hospital—or mortuary. It is wooden, with a large glass in it. It has no lock or bolt on it. It is ridiculous!

A great many Americans have seen this alleged "gas chamber." Not as tourists, as viewers of our aptly named "Boob Tube." This is the very same building that Claude Lanzmann repeatedly filmed in his Shoah dirge. Indeed, one remembers how Mr. Lanzmann took his camera into the front door of this house of horrors! He turned to the left to film the ovens in the crematory; he turned to the right to film the "gas chamber" and. . . .the film went black! In short: Lanzmann could not show the "gas chamber," because it was just too silly to believe. He wisely decided that the preposterous "gas chamber" was

just too much of an assault on common sense. Orwell was right: the heresy of all heresies in this Holocaust tyranny is common sense.

In his Shoah epic, Mr. Lanzmann slowly took his camera all around this alleged "gas chamber"—so the viewers could see the large and very impressive chimney behind the building. I'm sure a great many viewers of the Lanzmann dirge were puzzled by the fact that the crematory chimney was not attached to the building—yet another assault on common sense.

The answer is simple: it was easier to build the chimney if it was not next to the building. Still doesn't make sense? Well, it will. According to the Polish tour guides that perennial tourist Ditlieb Felderer came to know so well: the Russians modified the former mortuary and crematory as a "re-creation" of a "gas chamber" for the tourists, and, as an afterthought, they ordered a chimney built for "dramatic effect." In point of fact, the chimney is solid brick—it has no flue—so the Polish workmen saw no need of putting it next to the building. I'm inclined to think of it as a Polish joke—on the Russians. The workmen were ordered to build something completely useless, so they made sure anyone with common sense would realize it was useless.

When one considers that Claude Lanzmann returned, again and again, with his camera to this Russian joke—expending at least an hour of film on this monstrous assault on common sense—Shoah becomes a certifiable farce.

One can well imagine the reaction of Fred Leuchter, the designer of the new, hermetically sealed gas chamber for the State of Missouri, with its heavy steel door and its sophisticated ventilation system requiring a forty-foot stainless steel ventilation stack, when he saw the crude holes chopped in the ceiling, the wooden door, and the chimney without a flue.

There were no gas chambers at Auschwitz to copy, so the Russians had to invent one—and they did a very bad job of it. Only a person completely bereft of common sense, or someone dependent on the Holocaust business, could accept the sinister, ominous and frightening Auschwitz "gas chamber"—without giggling! Naturally, I await Professor Needle's "torment" on the "gas chamber," as he is clearly not in a position where he can afford a "giggle." Even a small one.

* * *

7. THE WAILING WALL OF AUSCHWITZ.

Another great tourist attraction at Auschwitz, is the infamous "Wall of Death" (everything sounds like a "B" movie), a wall at the far end of a secluded street where 20,000 Jews are supposed to have been shot during the time Auschwitz was in operation.

Whoops! I almost forgot. Last November (1989) West German Chancellor Helmut Kohl visited Auschwitz and it's infamous "Wall of Death," and in honor of the occasion they raised the number of Jews shot at the "Wall" from 20,000 to 30,000 (*Star-Ledger*, 15 Nov. 1989). As previously stated: the Holocaust is Hollywood and not history. And as we all know, anything goes with Hollywood.

These Hollywood changes in the Holocaust script happen quite often. The Holocaust is much like modern art, if you can get away with it...call it art. If not...call it rubbish. Of course, it's easy to get away with almost anything in Holocausting, in that, if someone were so boorish as to notice the addition of another ten-thousand Jews to the "Wall of Death," he would certainly be called "anti-Semitic—and probably" anti-academic."

It makes little difference, another ten-thousand or another twenty-thousand, there is not one shred of evidence that anyone was shot at the infamous wall, and a lot of evidence that no one was ever shot at the wall.

We have Ditlieb Felderer and his Orwellian common sense to thank for the truth. The ever-inquisitive Mr. Felderer did what few tourists have ever done. He simply walked up to the "shrine" in front of the "Wall of Death," where tourists were encouraged to hang wreaths in memory of the 20,OOO..Whoops!..30,000 Jews who were shot at the "wall," and he looked behind the "shrine" at the wall. And there wasn't a mark on the wall where 20,000, or 30,000, Jews had been shot during the years that Auschwitz was in operation! Like the preposterous "gas chamber," the "Wall of Death" was an assault on common sense.

The infamous wall is actually part of the original military base—it had been home to a cavalry unit. It is granite and dark from age. Had it been used as a backstop for mass executions, it would have been pretty-well chewed up, and it's unmarked. There would also be a lot of lead embedded in the wall, and bits of bone and tissue embedded in the wall and in the lead. Sounds kind of nasty, but that's the truth.

Clearly, the infamous "Wall of Death" could never stand up to a forensic examination. A close inspection and a few scientific tests would prove it to be a complete fraud. So the real purpose of the "shrine" in front of the wall is to hide the truth: a wall that was never used for any executions.

Any mortician on the planet knows that crematories don't belch vast clouds of black smoke and ashes from the bodies that are cremated, and the endless claims by Jews that the non-existent black smoke and falling ashes were the bodies of relatives is absolute nonsense.

Any fireman will tell you that a chimney cannot contain flames without disintegrating, and the endless claims of chimneys with seventeen foot flames burning day and night are lies.

Any garage mechanic knows that the alleged "gassing" of Jews by "diesel engines," as described in the Holocaust, is scientifically impossible. More lies!

One need not be a scientist to discredit these preposterous tales cooked up by persons who obviously knew nothing about the physical, scientific; and mechanical impossibilities in their tales.

Case in point: The "wall" is granite and it is located at the end of a cobblestone street—a cul-de-sac—with masonry buildings on each side of the street. Anyone who has fired on a range in the winter, with a nice, soft backstop of dirt, knows he will probably get some "return fire" if a frost has hardened the ground. When one hears bits "buzzing" by—it's time to cease fire until the ground thaws. And yet...we are expected to believe that the Germans "mowed down" vast numbers of Jews at a granite wall, with rounds bouncing off the wall, the cobblestones and the buildings—like thousands of Ping-Pong balls run AMOK!

The Germans were not that ignorant, that stupid, and that lacking in common sense to even try something so silly. Anyone who was dumb enough to try it would surely sustain a lot of casualties.

That brand of ignorance, stupidity, and complete lack of commons sense can only be found in the preposterous Holocaust, where ridiculous and impossible tales that would be quickly discredited in any other arena are the norm. And these silly tales are sustained by nothing more than howls of "anti-Semitic." In the make-believe world of the Holocaust, the world is quite flat and the moon is a great big green cheese, and it has been that way for more than forty-five years. If you don't believe it...you're ANTI-SEMITIC!

The curious Mr. Felderer wondered what lay on the other side of the terrible "Wall of Death," where 20,000 (pre-Kohl visit) Jews were shot out of sight and sound of the rest of the camp. The secluded placement of the "Wall of Death" was a major part of the Holocaust tale. So he walked all the way around the block just to see what was on the other side of the infamous "wall."

Mr. Felderer soon noticed that he was entering the recreation area of the camp where playing fields had been laid out by the Germans. And on the other side of the wall, precisely behind the wall where 30,000 Jews were shot without leaving a mark, he found...the camp swimming pool!

Yes indeed, while some of the inmates of the camp were happily frolicking in the swimming pool and diving off the spring-board, just behind the wall near the pool, 30,000 Jews were being shot! Without leaving a mark on the wall! And without making a sound that would disturb the happy swimmers! To quote that great American philosopher, Charlie Brown of "Peanuts" fame: "My stomach hurts!"

Clearly, a dark and ominous looking wall at the end of a lonely street, became the inspiration for yet another Holocaust tale. And now it has a life of its own, and the lie gets bigger and bigger with each and every telling of the tale. Little wonder many historians refer to the Holocaust as the "Holohoax."

Director Shmuel Krakowski, the Yad Vashem curator of 10,000 "unreliable" tales, gives us an explanation when he states: "many survivors wanting to be part of history let their imaginations run away with them." Unfortunately, the United States executed a great many Germans on the basis of these wild imaginings. And these very same Holocaust tales are used, to this very day, to justify a Jewish claim on special privileges in the United States and an Israel claim on nearly all of our foreign aid. The long-suffering American people have been paying, at home and abroad, for the ridiculous "gas chamber," and the preposterous "wall," and scores of equally silly tales for more than forty years! The American people are not going to be amused when they find out—and they will—what they've been paying for all those years. The Holocaust is more a swindle than a hoax.

A day of reckoning is at hand. With the fall of communism in Eastern Europe and the people demanding the "truth" about the past; with Russian atrocities long lumbered on the Germans by the Holocausters, now being added, almost daily, to Stalin's growing list of genocides; with no need to maintain the propaganda mandated by the Soviet Union and the records now open to western scholars, the Holocaust house of cards will soon come crashing down.

One can certainly understand why the Polish government wished, for political and monetary reasons, to keep Auschwitz functioning as a grim Disneyland. When one refers to Eastern Germany today, one is really referring to land that was historic central Germany. All of Eastern Germany—one-fourth of the nation- is now part of Poland. In truth, the so-called Holocaust was used by the Polish Government to justify the Polish claim on historic German territory. Indeed, the Polish Government today demands a seat at the four power discussions of German re-unification.

Few Americans realize that Poland does not have a legal right to German territory since a peace treaty ending World War Two has not yet been signed. Even if the Germans accept the existing borders, under international law a peace treaty would allow a German Government and German citizens to now sue Poland for compensation over all the property and territory seized by Poland.

On the other hand, a fourth of Poland was seized by the Soviet Union after the war and the Poles have as yet not claimed due compensation. The Communists and the Holocausters have postponed normal post-war decisions under international law that should have been settled forty-five years ago.

Another reason the Holocaust was sustained in Poland was the fact that it made money for the government. With the severe economic distress that now exists in Poland, the Polish Government naturally tried to encourage tourism as a way of getting some hard currency into the nation, even if it had to come from Jews visiting a phoney World War Two "attraction."

Of course, the demands by the Polish people for the absolute truth about

the past will destroy communism. And communism will take the Holocaust down with it, in that, so many crimes that were lumbered on the Germans—for so long—under the cover of the Holocaust, were really communist crimes. Communism and the Holocaust are inextricably tied together, the truth about Polish history will destroy both of them.

It's ironic that the Holocaust, with all of its fraudulent horrors, has become so pervasive in the American media—we have it served up morning, noon and night—that it actually blots out a great many real and well-documented war crimes. A case of Hollywood obliterating history.

Example: After World War Two, sixteen million Germans were driven out of the historic German lands given to Poland and all the German areas of Czechoslovakia. Three million Germans died in the process. It is one of the true horrors of WW II that has been completely ignored by an American media consumed with fantastic tales like the preposterous "Wall of Death."

When Vaclav Havel, the new president of a free Czechoslovakia visited West Germany, he made a point of apologizing to the German people for the crimes that were committed when the Germans were driven out of Czechoslovakia. It was a noble gesture, it was an honorable gesture, and it thoroughly confused an American public that has been constantly fed on a phoney diet of Holocaust, Holocaust, Holocaust, and consequently knew nothing about the real history of the Second World War. In fact, the all-consuming Holocaust leaves little room for World History, or Ancient History, or even American History. Little wonder Americans are considered as some of the world's most ignorant people when it comes to history. All history for the American people is spelled: H-o-l-o-c-a-u-s-t.

* * *

8. THE UNKNOWN "BRITS."

If we were to continue with a Holocaust trek into the past, we might end up with the 2000 British P.O.W.s who spent most of the war at Auschwitz. These men were part of the 38,000 British troops in North Africa that surrendered to Erwin Rommel at Tobruk.

They worked at "Buna," or Monowitz, or Auschwitz III.... whatever one prefers, and they had no complaints about their treatment. More importantly, they knew nothing about any "exterminations," or "gassings." Nor did the International Red Cross representatives who visited them throughout the war. Unlike the Russians and the Japanese, the Germans were signatories to the Geneva Convention and they had to open all their camps, military and civilian, to inspections by the International Red Cross.

Of course, there was one complaint of note: The British P.O.W.s and the

British Government, protested the type of work assigned to the British P.O.W.s. They had been put to work building a synthetic rubber plant, and it was thought that this was a violation of the Geneva Convention; in that, synthetic rubber had a military application and P.O.W.s are not obliged to work on projects that have a military useage.

The International Red Cross was called in to investigate and decide if working on a synthetic rubber plant was a violation of the Geneva Convention. So, one had the British Government, the German Government, the British P.O.W.s and the International Red Cross involved in debates on working conditions and the type of labor performed at Auschwitz—during the very time that the alleged Holocaust was supposedly going full bore. And no one seemed to notice it! Or even mention it! Little wonder the Holocausters never mention the British P.O.W.s or the visits of the International Red Cross at Auschwitz. Given this knowledge, common sense would trample their precious Holocaust right into the mud. Rather than have the truth leak out, the Holocausters have shoved 2000 British P.O.W.s and the International Red Cross down an Orwellian "memory hole."

Oh yes, the International Red Cross decided that synthetic rubber has a civilian as well as military usage, so it was legitimate work for a P.O.W.

* * *

9. REAL NUMBERS.

SS General Oswald Pohl had been in charge of all the concentration camps. During a six-month period in 1946, he went through 60 to 80 "interrogations" by British and Americans—losing his front teeth in the process. In short, he was tortured and it was an outrageous violation of the Geneva Convention—especially since he was a general officer with specific rights under the Geneva Convention.

The Japanese tortured our P.O.W.s, but the Germans did not—no matter how many Hollywood films one has seen. However, President Truman disgraced and dishonored this nation by caving into the demands of B'nai B'rith that Jews be put in charge of all Germans that were alleged to have been war criminals. The Jews made up the lists of "war criminals." The Jews made up the lists of fantastic crimes. And the Jews were put in charge of all the alleged "war criminals." These Jews conducted a systematic torture of German P.O.W.s—until a committee of the U.S. Congress found out about it and put a stop to these disgusting war crimes.

Those who tortured helpless P.O.W.s in violation of the treatment of P.O.W.s under the Geneva Convention, should have been court-martialed for their war crimes—and they would have been tried if the military had any say in the matter—

but they were creatures of the politicians and not true military. So, the inventors of fantastic "war crimes" were allowed to get away with real war crimes.

Fortunately, they succeeded in their tortures. I say fortunately, since they clearly documented their filthy tortures by the truly incredible "confessions" that they made their victims sign.

When they finished with General Pohl, he had been forced to sign a "confession" stating that he had killed THIRTY MILLION PEOPLE, and that he had condemned another TEN MILLION PEOPLE to death!

One man charged with the death of "forty million," may seem incredible to those who only know of the fabulous "six million." However, it was the norm in those days when Jew losses were estimated (by various Jews and Jewish Organizations) at: 50 million; 41 million; 36 million (Olga Lengyel); 26 million; 25 million (the so-called Gerstein "Confession"); 18 million; 12 million (original claim of Jews at U.N.); and 6 million when the U.N. would not believe the 12 million. It was 12 million one day, and six million the next day—real Hollywood. Incidentally, few knowledgeable persons at the U.N. believed the 6 million figure. B'nai B'rith simply insisted that President Truman and the Congress believe 6 million, and they did—without a shred of evidence!

General Pohl was condemned to death at Nuremberg and executed for his truly preposterous crime: the murder of thirty or forty million people—using a confession that was clearly produced by torture. It's one of the many "lynchings" (that's what the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court called them) that dishonor our nation and our people, since the unfortunate Gen. Pohl was condemned to death "In the name of the United States and the American people," so we were all dragged into these despicable crimes. Of the more than 450 Germans we executed as "war criminals," a great many were condemned to death on torture confessions just as ridiculous as Gen. Pohl's.

Before he was executed (murdered), Gen. Pohl left a statement telling of his torture. He also stated, for the information of true historians and not Holocausters, that between 1933 and 1945, the number of persons that died from all causes in German Concentration Camps, was 200,000 to 250,000. He said that most of them perished in the final months of the war when food and medicine became short.

It's interesting to note that Pohl's pre-execution (deathbed?) statement agrees with the original estimates made by the International Red Cross right after the war—before the screams and howls of the Holocausters silenced them. At that time the Red Cross held the Allied air interdiction of all German supply lines—that cut transport by rail, truck, and water—as responsible for the terrible conditions in the camps. Probably true, but the interdiction of supplies was a legitimate military action, and pilots who shot-up trains, trucks and barges, had no way of knowing if they contained food and medicine for the

camps or munitions for the German troops.

When one considers the latest release of information by the Soviets, the 74,000 listed in the Auschwitz Death Registers, General Pohl's estimate of 200,000 to 250,000 deaths, in toto, adds up. It will delight true historians, and infuriate Hollywood Holocausters.

* * *

10. NUMBERS BY GEORGE.

When dealing with the Holocaust, all things, great and small, take on an Orwellian aura. Including the arithmetic! Example: The original 6 million Jews had been parceled out amongst all the concentration camps of Western Europe and Germany—from Holland in the west to Poland in the east. In point of fact, 5 of the fabulous 6 million had been assigned to the concentration camps of Western Europe and Germany—and only 1 million were allotted to Poland.

The crude politics of this maneuver, was to "indict" as many western nations as possible in the Holocaust, by virtue of having "death camps" on their soil, and demand that they expiate their alleged "crimes" by recognition of the Jew's "right" to seize Palestine, and by very large infusions of cash to Israel.

Of course, the problem with this tactic was that fact that these alleged "death camps," in Western Europe and Germany, were open to the inspections of scientists and scholars. In fact, all these alleged "death camps" were soon proven to have been nothing more than "work camps." They were certainly not the fabled "extermination camps " that we now know were the product of all the wild "imaginings" now recorded at the Yad Vashem.

A plaque had once been affixed to the wall of the shower room at Dachau. It claimed that 238,000 people had been "gassed" in this "gas chamber" that had been cleverly disguised as a "shower room." Of course, the scientists and scholars soon proved that the infamous "gas chamber" at Dachau was nothing more than a shower room.

The accepted number of deaths at Dachau from disease and starvation is now estimated by scholars at 20,000. Most of these deaths occurred in the later months of the war—and no one was "gassed." More importantly, no one (major Holocausters included) now claims that anyone was ever "gassed" at Dachau! So, Dachau went from 238,000 "gassing victims" down to 0 "gassing victims."

Scientists and scholars proved, beyond a shadow of a doubt, that the 5 million alleged victims of the Holocaust assigned to Western Europe and Germany had never existed! So one might assume that only the one million alleged victims that were assigned to Poland Now existed.

No such luck! In Orwell's *1984*, the hero Winston Smith was made to

believe that 2 plus 2 equaled...5! In the Holocaust, 6 minus 5 equals...6! As rapidly as "gassing victims" were shown to have never existed in the west, they were "transported" by the Holocausters to the east behind the Iron Curtain, where they were safe from the prying eyes and forensic examinations of western scholars and scientists. Indeed, Fred Leuchter had to post a look-out when he took his samples at Auschwitz. And the ever-inquisitive Ditlieb Felderer had to quietly leave the guided tours in order to break into the sealed-off buildings. A passion for truth often compels honorable men to take chances.

A remarkable feat of legerdemain: By 1960 even the Yad Vashem in Israel no longer pretended that there had ever been any "gas chambers" or "death camps" in Western Europe or all of Germany! By order of the Professional Holocausters: all the "gas chambers" and "death camps" of Western Europe and Germany...were now officially in Poland! A "movable" Historical happening—the only one in history. Other historical events remain firmly fixed, geographically; the Holopcaust "happenings" can leap a thousand miles. Like one of the truly fabulous frogs one finds in the Talmud (as in: A frog large enough to cover a village of sixty houses.), scientists and scholars chased the bounding "gas chambers" and leaping "death camps" clear across all of Europe, until, with one great leap, it jumped over the Iron Curtain into Poland.

I find it rather amusing that my old nineteen-sixties *Encyclopedia Britannica* informs its readers that an amazing 72,000 Jews were "gassed" at Dachau! Now, how about that! It also informs the reader that estimates "as high as one million Poles, Jews and Gypsies were killed at Auschwitz.: Obviously, my *Britannica* is pre-legerdemain, before five million mythical Jews, replete with their mytical "gas chambers," were mytically wafted over the Iron Curtain into Poland. So Holocausters like Professor Needle can now claim that four million of those mytical Jews were "gassed" in their mythical "gas chambers" in Auschwitz.

Amazingly, some Poles also claim that four million Poles were done in at Auschwitz. And, lest we forget, the Gypsies claim that one million Gypsies also met a terrible end at Auschwitz. A true horror, since that would be almost twice the number of Gypsies known to have been in Europe.

Naturally, it is considered very bad form for one to cry out: "Say...Doesn't that make nine million victims at Auschwitz?"

Of course not! Using Orwellian arithmetic: 4 plus 4 plus 1 equals...4! Or any number you feel like...if you're a Holocauster. Using my arithmetic: An undocumented 4, plus another undocumented 4, plus an undocumented 1, equals...74,000 "documented" deaths in the Auschwitz Death Registers. If Professor Needle doesn't agree with my arithmetic and he still insists on using his Orwellian numbers...let him prove it!

* * *

11. SLIPPERY SIMON.

Well...it took until 1975 before Ultra-Holocauster, Simon Wiesenthal, finally admitted that there had been no "gas chambers" or "death camps" in Western Europe or Germany. His understandable reticence was due to the embarrassing fact that he was at Mauthausen and he had always claimed that it had been a "death camp" replete with "gas chambers." And he had said it for thirty years! A very, very long fib!

However, telling the truth was obviously too much of a strain on "Slippery" Simon. In an interview for *USA Today* (1983), Simon "slipped" all the way back into one of his old routines when he said: "I was one of 34 prisoners alive out of 150,000 who had been there" (Mauthausen). He was back to fibbing.

Now, let me see...the *Encyclopaedia Judaica* clearly states that 212,000 inmates survived internment at Mauthausen. So... that's a "slip" of 212,966. Just about par for Slippery Simon.

These fantastic flights of fancy are nothing new for Simon Wiesenthal. He has, at the very least, three different versions of his alleged life during the war. Each one more fantastic than the last.

Why this dazzling display of footwork by Slippery Simon? What has he to hide? What is he trying to cover up with these fantastic tales?

The truth about Simon Wiesenthal will probably come from Austrian Chancellor Bruno Kreisky. Chancellor Kreisky is himself a Jew, and he has openly charged Simon Wiesenthal with being an agent of the Germans during the war and not the poor victim that he pretends.

Most interesting, in that, some Poles have long insisted that self-styled "Nazi Hunter" Wiesenthal had been on the Polish list of "war criminals" as an agent of the Gestapo. Now, how's that for chutzpah?

Chancellor Kreisky is thoroughly disgusted with Wiesenthal running around and pointing fingers at people, who have then been proven to have been innocent of Wiesenthal's charges. He has accused Wiesenthal and his Simon Wiesenthal Center in Los Angeles with using "Mafia methods." And he has often hinted to reporters that some day he is going to spill the beans on Slippery Simon. I can hardly wait!

* * *

12. A LICENSE TO STEAL.

The Holocaust has given professional "survivors" a license to steal, since no one is allowed to disagree with any tale concocted by anyone professing to be a "survivor." Of which there now appear to be many millions. Incredibly, West Germany now has almost five million claims by alleged Holocaust "survivors" for compensation! Some of these claimants say their claim is for a

whole family of "survivors." All still living 45 years after the war! So, in this incredible Holocaust numbers game, the Germans could be dealing with claims for compensation from 10 to 15 million Jews. And that doesn't even include any claims for compensation from the Jews of Eastern Europe. In short: there are clearly more claims for compensation from Jews, than there are Jews on the planet earth! Who ever said that there is no "free lunch"?

* * *

13. AN ACCOUNTING.

Like a great many professional Holocausters who were given a license to lie—since no one would dare to contradict them—Simon Wiesenthal has clearly been caught up in his vast network of lies.

As has that other old "pro," Elie Wiesel. Wiesel has, at different times, claimed to have been liberated from 4 different Concentration Camps; by 3 different armies; in 2 different countries! In recent years he has resurrected his two older sisters that he said were killed off at Auschwitz; he recently had his little sister thrown into a flaming pit at Auschwitz, Poland, after claiming—for thirty years—that she had died (mysteriously) at Buchenwald, Germany; and having resurrected his two older sisters, he was kind of short of victims, so he decided to invent a grandmother at Auschwitz. A character that had never existed before in his tale of Auschwitz.

In his latest: Wiesel claims that he was once crossing 36th Street in New York City, when a taxicab turned the corner, ran into him...and knocked him all the way down to 35th Street! Almost...TWO-HUNDRED FEET!

Elie Wiesel is easily the greatest liar to ever appear on the planet. Like Wiesenthal and all the other professional Holocausters, he absolutely refuses to document or debate any of his fantastic tales.

It's little wonder that professional Holocausters refuse to debate any facet of their meal-ticket, the Holocaust. How could anyone defend the fantastic lies of Wiesenthal or Wiesel?

In point of fact, the Holocausters have nothing left to debate. With all of the alleged "death camps" of Western Europe and Germany long proven to have been "work camps," and all the alleged "death camps" of Poland now proven to have also been only "work camps"—they have nothing left to debate. Like the Cheshire Cat in "Alice," the Holocaust has vanished, leaving only a mouth howling...."ANTI-SEMITIC!"

* * *

14. A RELIGIOUS EXPERIENCE?

The hallmark of a free country is the right to debate anything. I was taught that fine old American principle in grammar school. I assume all American

children are given the same instruction today.

Perhaps one may refuse to debate or discuss a subject if one is not teaching that subject at taxpayers expense. Or profiting in some way from the content of a course of instruction alleged to be historical when it isn't.

Professor Needle, and all of his counterparts in the business, teach a course on the Holocaust, a course that is clearly sustained at taxpayers expense. They profit by instructing this course and also as Jews demanding all manner of special compensation and privilege because of all the undocumented events that they, themselves, have introduced into their course. In short: They constantly present large bills to the American people, demanding full payment, without a shred of evidence that the American people owe these large debts to all the Jews. If the Holocausters were in a normal business instead of Holocausting, no one in his right mind would pay their preposterous bills.

It is an undeniable fact that the hallmark of the Holocaust is the absolute refusal of Professor Needle, and all other professional Holocausters, to debate or even discuss their subject. It's outrageous! It flies in the face of academic freedom and it has no place in a taxpayer-supported institution. It is especially egregious, since the refusal to debate the subject he is teaching comes from a character on the public payroll who openly brands true scholars, who are quite willing to defend their every statement, as "anti-academics." A classic case of Orwellian "Black-white." Wherein: Jack Needle, who will not debate or discuss any facet of his preposterous propaganda, calls true scholars: "anti-academics."

Religion may be defined as, "a cause, principle, or system of beliefs held to with ardor and faith" (Webster's Seventh Collegiate Dictionary). History may be defined as, "a chronological record of significant events (as affecting a nation, institution) usu. including an explanation of their causes" (Ibid.). Professor Needle professes to teach "history" in a course of

instruction that relies on nothing more than blind faith in preposterous events that assault one's common sense, and not the scrupulous documentation and heavily footnoted references that one finds in a true history course.

In truth: Having claimed tuition in the secular, history, Professor Needle quickly dons the vestments of a priest and pontificates that it is sacrilegious to be a "non-believer" in his miraculous events—one must never question the Holocaust "faith." Empirical reasoning dictates that Professor Needle is teaching a religion and not a secular subject, since his teaching is clearly outside the norms of academic instruction.

Of course, the Holocaust as a Jewish "religion" is not a new concept. It's been assessed as such by every open-minded person to do any research on this alleged historic happening. Recently, the Jewish author, Jacobo Timerman, joined the club by proclaiming the Holocaust as a "civil religion" for many Jews.

I'm sure Professor Needle favors the Constitutional separation of church and state; therefore, the honorable thing to do, would be to drop the "religious" instruction of the Holocaust and modify his course to conform with the basic standards of academic freedom that one finds in all secular instruction. To wit: The freedom to question or debate any facet of his course of instruction, along with his expressed willingness to defend the content of the course that he has been teaching at Brookdale—just like all the other professors.

Having just refreshed his knowledge and experience of the Holocaust on his trip to Auschwitz and Maidanek, Professor Needle should be primed to defend each and every one of the truly miraculous events one finds in the Holocaust. Therefore, let me suggest a debate in the press, or in a public forum, wherein we may arrive at the truth. After all, that's the purpose of a debate, isn't it? And a debate is such a fine, old American tradition that has served this nation since its birth as a free country. In a free and open debate, I might even be able to field some well-known authors who have written extensively on the subject.

There is also an obligation to debate this subject, since it's an undeniable fact that the Holocaust has represented a very large claim on our treasury for more than forty-years. All the American people are well aware of this considerable expense, so they certainly have a right to know the truth about a claim that has been so very, very costly.

A debate could actually be very desirable for the Holocausters; in that, the actual documentation—at long last—of all the Holocaust tales that have been presented in such a lurid Hollywood fashion, on faith alone, would go a long way towards justifying the many billions going to Israel each and every year—for forty-two years! In fact, in proving the Holocaust to be an historical fact—and not just World War Two propaganda—the Holocausters might even initiate an increase in the billions flowing to Israel. If the Holocaust is true, they have nothing to fear and a great deal to gain.

Naturally, documentation proving the Holocaust to be Hollywood and not history, would have the opposite effect on the billions flowing to Israel. To say the very least! The documentation of the Holocaust as pure Hollywood, would make it the greatest swindle in history!

The reasons for debating are quite compelling. There is only one reason to not debate: Orwellian common sense dictates that the refusal of the Holocausters to debate their Holocaust confirms that it really is the greatest swindle in history.

With the nations of Eastern Europe testing the waters of Democracy, many for the first time in forty-five years, there is no better time to demonstrate the hallmark of our free nation: the right to debate anything! May I suggest this title for the debate:

THE HOLOCAUST, HISTORY OR HOLLYWOOD?

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

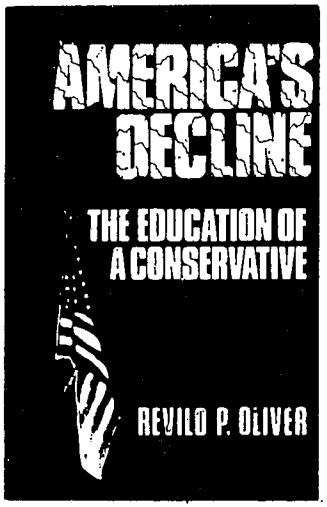

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

Nationalists, Jews and the Fate of Eastern Europe

Changing the Mask

By Dr. William L. Pierce

page 27

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS:
Europe's Future, page 1
Revamped Liberty, page 20

Dr. Charles E. Weber
Pamyat and the Rôle of the Jews in the Soviet Union, page 23; Was the Second World War a "Good War" for Aryans?, page 25.

Robert Frens
The Japanese Are Coming, page 43; Aids 1994, page 45; Sad Sats, page 51.

VOL. 17 - NO. 12 AUGUST 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

EUROPE'S FUTURE

What is portended by recent events in Russia and Germany is a problem of the first order. At this writing, only two things are certain:

- In the United States, the boobs will suffer, and probably suffer excruciatingly;
- In Europe, the only thing that matters is the future of Germany, which the Jews' savages sundered into three parts in 1945. The merging of two of those parts now seems assured.

Readers of this periodical, I am sure, will have paid no attention to the flood of effervescent hogwash about a "failure of Communism" and a "victory for democracy" that inundated the press and the electronic show-box. That was for the boobs.

There has been no significant change in Europe, within or outside the Soviet Union, just as there is no significant change in an opera when one soprano is replaced by another.

The ascent of Gorbachev to the post of general manager in the Soviet was naturally saluted with the usual fanfare about a "mellowing of the régime" etc. *ad nauseam.* Needless to say, that was just another performance of the farce that has been periodically staged since 1918 to convince suckers that the Communist régime was becoming civilized. One variation of the performance, staged separately or with the other, is designed to give the impression that the Jews are losing control of their Soviet colony.[1]

1. Even a veteran intelligence officer, Commander Riis, was deceived in his old age when he slipped aboard the ship that brought Krushchev to this country for a song-and-dance act in the United Nations. Riis, who spoke Russian fluently, succeeded in interviewing agents of the Russian secret service disguised as simple sailors, and he believed their assurance that Krushchev, who was almost certainly a Kike, was a "real Russian" who was putting the international vermin in their place. Cf. *The Enemy of Our Enemies,* p. 76. n. 24.

It was not really surprising, therefore, that the first indication of a change of possible significance after the advent of Gorbachev was the toleration of a Russian nationalist movement called Pamyat, which, if not a device for identifying and eventually liquidating potential opposition, suggested a shift in internal policies to utilize the racial and national loyalty of the Russians, as Stalin had done.[2]

Pamyat has always asserted that "Zionists" (the evasive word for Jews that has always been tolerated and even promoted in the Soviet) were responsible for the overthrow of the monarchy and the descent of Russia into feral barbarism. Now the head of the Pamyat movement is quoted as saying that the Jews (there's the honest word at last) engineered the revolution of 1917-18 to destroy Russia, murder the more civilized part of the population, and enable the world's vampires to feed on Russian blood without fear of interruption. He observes that all the sub-bestial creatures who have ruled Russia during that barbarism, from Lenin to Brezhnev (real name, Garbanski) were Sheenies, with the partial exception of Stalin. Even today, the overwhelming majority in the Russian Academy of Sciences is composed of Yids, who, with their fellow tribesmen in other state institutions, are responsible for the "moribund state" of scientific studies. It has been a long time since such facts could be publicly stated in Russia. (In 1979, Professor Valery Yemelyanov, who had dared to state a few facts about Yids in a private memorandum that was stolen by the ever vigilant parasites, was summarily fired from his academic position and tortured in a "psychiatric hospital.") Of course, the Sheenies, by automatic reflex, instantly began to scream that millions of God's precious masterpieces were about to be stuffed into gas chambers, just as in their great hoax.

The toleration of Pamyat was complemented by arrangements for increasing numbers of Sheenies to flit to the United States to join their millions of fellow tribesmen in battening on

2. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, November 1988, pp. 8 ff.

the American boobs.[3] Some observers prematurely conjectured that Gorbachev was exporting the godly parasites to clean up his country, and indulged in the specious hope that our race might eventually be defended by the Soviets, whom the Americans, as directed by their masters, had labored so hard for so long to maintain, subsidize and equip.

It is just possible that Gorbachev, with the permission of his masters, acted to reduce the pervasive corruption of society that always accompanies Jews, and disintegrates effective administration under any form of government. There are said to be 175,000 millionaires in Soviet Russia, most of them, no doubt, Kikes who became wealthy by the theft, bribery, and smuggling of which Semis and others who came to this country openly boasted, making simple-minded "conservatives" rejoice at "free enterprise" in a Communist country.[4]

The present farce was, of course, planned in detail long before it was made public for the benefit of journalists who are proud they knew how to spell *'glasnost.'* Six years ago, in 1984, Anatoly Golitzyn, who defected from the Soviet espionage and terrorist agency ('KGB'), predicted "a false liberalization in Eastern Europe, with reforms so dazzling that the West will be incapable of retaining a consensus [he thought there was one!] in favor of a strong defense." The reforms were specifically to include elimination of barriers between the western and eastern thirds of Germany, and a "coalition" government in Poland.

Preparations for the big show were doubtless under way when Golitzyn defected, and selected Sheenies were being groomed for their rôles as "anti-Communists" and "champions of democracy," ready to take over from their Communist kinsmen when the star performers, Gorby & Bushy, came on the

3. The number of poisonous parasites now in this country is unknown. They provide statistics that are naturally deceptive, in keeping with the instincts of a race that lives by deceit. A Jewish admission that there were twenty-three million of them battening on Americans by 1920, before the great influx that came when the Germans tried to clean up Germany, may be an inadvertent admission of fact or just another canard.

4. See *Liberty Bell*, November 1984, pp. 1-8.

stage of the Jews' world-theater, bowing to the applause of simpletons. Attentive observers have noticed that in all the "liberated" satellites of the Soviet, from Poland and Hungary to Romania and Bulgaria, the "new" régimes are run by Kikes, although their front-man may be a stupid or venal native of the country the invaders continue to hold in helpless servitude.

The figurehead in Washington, first Ronnie and then Bushy, held meetings with Gorbachev of the kind the press likes to call "summit," at which, in addition to general jollification and an exchange of dirty stories, the two managers[5] or their crews doubtless coördinated their rôles in the comedy that was to be played for their subjects, perhaps principally for the Americans.

They arranged for the Masters of Deceit to use their Holohoax racket to extort money from the inhabitants of the part of Germany the Americans gave to the Soviet, thus supplementing the loot now taken from the western third of the unfortunate nation. According to the official statement by Dietrich Granow, Consul General of the western fragment of Germany, the Sheenies had, by January 1988, used their Holohoax to extort from those Germans a total of seven trillion, three hundred and ninety billion dollars ($7,390,000,000,000.), and, of course, the vampires are continuing to suck the blood of the hated Aryans there. They will now shakedown the unfortunate inhabitants of the eastern fragment with the same rapacity. No one, so far as I know, has even tried to calculate how much the Sheenies have, by use of the same crude fiction, extorted from the equally hated Americans, who were their thoughtless tools in wreaking vengeance on the Germans for trying to have a country of their own.

Then, with a burst of fanfare from the orchestra, came the glorious "liberation" of the Soviets' satellite states in Eastern

5. Lawrence Patterson, in his well-known financial periodical, *Criminal Politics*, identifies Gorby and Bushy as "regional governors," serving under the supervisory direction of Super-Sheeny Kissinger and David Rockefeller. Whether the latter holds so exalted a rank may be doubted. Kissinger has frequently been identified as the satrap apparently charged with governing the United States.

Europe, and gullible Americans felt their cockles grow warm as they imagined that the populations that had been oppressed by the Communists were about to enjoy all the blessings of American "democracy," such as color television, football games, political games by ranting politicians, gasoline-driven go-carts, cocaine, nigger rapists, "AIDS," and lifelong servitude to usurers.

The head of a labor union was given some official recognition in Poland. Americans who had not noted the significant fact that Walesa had been made a hero by the jewspapers, imagined that he had attained his new position without the permission and encouragement of Gorbachev. A photograph, published in *Candour*, March-April 1989, showing Walesa being petted by David Rockefeller, told the whole story and should have made the coming play clear to anyone who thought about it, even if he did not know that Walesa is surrounded and manipulated by Jews.

The progress of "liberation" in the various satellite states is illustrated by what happened in Romania. The Judaeo-Communists discarded their faithful servant and Bush's counterpart, Ceausescu, a worn-out tool, with as much compunction as you feel when you throw away a broken pair of pliers or a worn-out typewriter ribbon.[6] He was replaced by another of the same

6. In the *Chalcedon Chronicle*, the publication of the most intelligent group of Calvinists, a fairly accurate report of what the writer had seen on a visit to Romania (which, however, written by a pious man, naturally covered up for God's darlings), was followed by an authoritative explanation of the fall of the Communists' stooge, Ceausescu: that happened because the Christians in Romania got down on their knees and begged old Yahweh's famous scion to help them. The writer seems unaware of the obvious corollary of his explanation: either (a) the Romanians, having suffered the horrors of Communist rule for forty-five years, didn't think of yammering to Jesus until this year, or (b) old Jesus was drunk or busy or hard-hearted and didn't pay any attention to all those pleading votaries for forty-five years and then suddenly woke up, had a whim to have mercy on them at last, and stealthily planted in some Communists' minds a lust to liquidate Ceausescu. If neither (a) nor (b) is true, then it follows that Jesus had nothing to do with what happened, and (c) praying to Jesus for forty-five years was wasted effort because there is no one up there in the clouds. Now tell me how a mind, not otherwise idiotic, could fail to see that simple and obvious logic, and you will have explained Christianity.

kind, who had the advantage of being comparatively unknown, and who is using the secret police to suppress the great threat to the new democracy posed by the Romanians who are anti-Communists, many of whom imprudently exposed themselves in the demonstrations that preceded the disposal of Ceausescu. The new boss, Illiescu, may be a Romanian or part-Romanian thug, but his second in command, "Premier" in the government, is, for the first time in recent decades, admittedly a Yid. And, needless to say, the enemies of mankind still have their slimy claws about the necks of the Romanians, and their new tool has obviously been charged with liquidation of the unexpectedly large opposition that exposed itself.[7] At latest reports, the secret police are hunting down "subversives" who do not sufficiently revere the race that Yahweh created to afflict mankind. Also needless to say, the great "democrat," Illiescu will, like Ceausescu, be petted and honored in Washington and subsidized by Bush's tax-paying animals. *Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose.*

This, you may be sure, is the drill for other satellites, with insignificant local variations. Visitors to Budapest are impressed by the sudden abundance of merchandise in the stores, and do not notice that Hungary's surplus in trade with Russia was simultaneously converted to a deficit, which the Hungarians or, more probably, the Americans will have to pay, sooner or later. And, needless to say, a fresh crew of God's Own is running the show.

A notable exception to the "liberation" over which Gorbachev presides (with a grin and a wink to Bushy) is the Balkan states,[8] and especially Lithuania, on which Gorby has

7. That, no doubt, is the unstated reason for the apprehension, that the tyranny of Illiescu will prove to be even more ferocious than Ceausescu's, expressed by the former American Ambassador to Romania, David Funderburk. See the interview excerpted in *Christian News*, 9 July 1990.

8. Oddly enough, there was an "illegal" request for independence from Latvia, where Latvians are now a small minority. The educated and responsible classes were tortured and murdered by the Bolsheviks in 1940, and the greater part of the remaining Latvians were crammed into boxcars and shipped to towns in the Ural Mountains, where the descendants of the few survivors still live. Mongolian savages were brought in to rape the remaining Latvian women and thus improve the genetic stock of the country. When the Germans occupied Latvia after they countered the impending Bolshevik attack on Germany in 1944, many of the murdered Latvians were exhumed from mass graves, and a cinematographic film of the corpses, many showing evidence of atrocious torture, was shown in the United States. Americans were not interested, because the extermination of Latvians was not "genocide," which is the crime of displeasing Jews.

used the most ruthless economic pressures and threats of military action to repress the desire for "independence" that he beatifically encouraged elsewhere. Various reasons are alleged, but the real one is discernable only after the smoke screen is blown away. The majority of Lithuanians are so bigoted that they do not worship the sacred Sheenies, and some of them are even so impious as to remember how those godly folk cheered and aided the Bolshevik invaders when they massacred civilized and educated Lithuanians in 1940. That is why the Yids officially demanded that Lithuanians believe the Holohoax (and, no doubt, submit to the usual extortion) as a precondition for Gorbachev's entertaining their request for self-government.

The public relations experts in Moscow are groaning about the "disastrous economic plight" of the Soviet, thus making simple-minded "conservatives" prate joyously about the beauties of "free enterprise" and the capitalism that has them by the throat with its teeth on their jugular veins. The major purpose of the act became apparent when Bushy ordered the exportation of massive amounts of the dwindling resources of his American subjects, ostensibly to finance and encourage the new "democracy." Mountains of American wheat are being exported to the Soviet at the expense of the tax-paying animals in this country, since the wheat is subsidized and so sold to the Soviets for much less then Americans would have to pay, and the rest is paid by loans, which will be guaranteed by the American serfs and so eventually paid by them. (A second purpose of the exportation may be to exhaust American reserves of wheat in storage, in preparation for the glorious time when American farmers must feed the whole world and, like their Ukrainian counter-

parts, themselves starve to death on the land from which the harvests have been confiscated for humanitarian purposes.)

It suffices to note that the January issue of *Criminal Politics* reported the official statement by Procter & Gamble, manufacturers of toothpaste, soap, and the like, that 60% of all their export trade was with poor Russia, where there must be a large demand for such wares. And since the company is not a charitable institution (except when it pays taxes), the exports which form so large a part of its business are obviously paid for by Russia's "faltering economy." Mr. Patterson identifies the economic propaganda, including, according to his sources in his June issue, a fake "May Day" parade with well-orchestrated heckling by well-trained protesters, to make simpletons ready for massive "economic aid" and a "Marshall Plan" to "restructure" the dear Soviets' economy, while Russia is secretly preparing to issue a gold-backed ruble for Americans, who will at last want to have money, after the present dollar bills have been bailed up for "recycling" to save the paper in them.

The only really noteworthy event was the migration of masses of Germans from the eastern to the western third of what the barbarians left of Germany, culminating in the breaching of the famous wall in Berlin and the opening of the border between the two thirds.

Needless to say, those events were not a "spontaneous uprising" as the buncombe in the American press tried to make the boobs believe. It was about as spontaneous as the Anvil Chorus in a performance of *Il Trovatore*. When that chorus was first heard, however, I doubt that critics in the audience were able to foresee the dénouement of the opera's plot, which was known only to the impresario, his staff, and the actors he had rehearsed.

In the eastern fragment of Germany overage actors were summarily retired and abandoned to whatever fate awaited them. They were replaced with younger thugs from the same old gang. The creature called Honecker, of uncertain lineage, was replaced by a Kike named Gregor Gysi, but most of the

leading parasites in eastern Germany blossomed out in new clothes as "anti-Communist" and "champions of democracy."

There were a few *contretemps*. The orchestrated protests got out of hand at times, and, for example, a Sheeny lawyer named Wolfgang Schnur, long celebrated as the valiant defender of dissidents from Communist rule and probably already groomed for the office of Premier, was exposed as a spy for the secret police, to whom he betrayed even his clients. All of the three "reform parties" scheduled to compete with and neutralize each other in coming elections, refused at first to investigate the retired thugs, but finally yielded to popular demand so that they could better cozen the voters when the time came. And it is reported that a Jew was so indiscreet as to boast publicly that a merger of the two fragments of Germany could take place only with the gracious permission of his predatory race.

The excerpts from the German press published (in translation) in the weekly propaganda sheet of the Embassy in Washington show that at least the newspapers quoted prated about irrelevancies and were but little better than American jewspapers. One thing that seems certain, however, is amalgamation of two of the three parts of the mutilated trunk of Germany. This may even lead to replacement of the foul government now headed by a Sheeny, Kohl, and a deserter and traitor, Weizsäcker, by a more German government, though scarcely by a really patriotic one.

The probable political consequences of the suturing of the two fragments of Germany will be considered below.

Before we discuss the true import of the events staged by Gorby & Bushy in Europe, we must define the forces involved.

In each of the countries concerned, a prime mover of popular discontent was nationalism, the sense of forming a nation. Now a nation is a *natio*, a group of persons who are racially and ethnically so closely akin that they could be described (as they were in Antiquity) as all the descendants of an eponymous ancestor. And given the territorial imperative of mammalian life, a nation must claim a specific territory as its own. It can admit to its territory a few metics, who are respected and regarded as

visitors, or large numbers of aliens who are regarded as genetically inferior, mere subjects and preferably slaves of the citizens.

When there are racially or ethnically distinct enclaves within a nation, e.g., Hungarians in Romania, Poles in Russia, or Jews anywhere, there is certain to be trouble.

Under the delusions engendered by the Christian superstition, the concept of nationality was generally falsified in Aryan lands, and a nation was identified, not by racial homogeneity, but by birth in the nation's territory. Where this stupid sham is generally accepted, as in the United States, where the American boobs even accept niggers, Jews, and Indians as fellow "Americans," the nation ceases to exist and, as Professor Andrew Hacker pointed out years ago, becomes a geographical name for territory inhabited by incompatible and secretly or openly hostile races, and certain to disintegrate into chaos before long. The Americans proudly advertised their country as a dumping ground for the world's anthropoid refuse, and they have carried their fatuity so far that they now cannot escape the consequences of disregarding and defying the forces of nature.

Europeans are not yet so stultified, and their future depends on frank recognition of racial realities.

We must, above all, understand what we mean by 'Communism.' It has long been a convenient designation of the deadly force that destroys our nations and civilization, but it is not to be identified with a particular "ideology," such as the gospel of Mordecai, alias Karl Marx, which seems now to be becoming discredited and may in future years persist only in the great majority of Christian churches, which have accepted the Marxian Reformation, sometimes called "the social gospel."[9]

The destructive force that was commonly called 'Communism' or 'Bolshevism' in the recent past consists of three analytically separable elements or layers of subversion:

(1) When the Jews invade a nation's country, usually in the

9. It is noteworthy that the power of Illiescu, the present butcher in Romania, depends in large part on the Romanian Orthodox Church, which, like most churches in the United States, sold out and was converted to Marx's gospel decades ago. See the interview cited in Note 7 *supra*.

guise of godly folk persecuted by the unrighteous rest of the world for their piety,[10] they, by racial instinct, intend first to defile, and then to destroy the nation. A conspiracy of Jewish leaders is well described in the famous *Protocols*, whoever wrote them, but to speak of a racial conspiracy of Jews is as nugatory as to speak of a conspiracy of termites,

One principal technique of the invaders was described by one of their noted agitators, Apthecker, in a moment of indiscreet candor: they find groups of the inhabitants who can be isolated by something they have in common, e.g., niggers or factory workers or even females, convince them they are oppressed by the rest of the nation, excite their greed and vanity, and thus reduce the nation to a congeries of groups passionately fighting each other and sooner or later resorting to violence that makes the disparate elements irreconcilable. One contingent of the invaders subsidizes and promotes every racially deleterious vice the infected nation can be induced to tolerate. The usurers go to work to fasten economic chains on the hapless people, promoting international wars, civil wars, and every kind of internal discord to make the victims' governments borrow from their domestic enemies, and also vending to individuals baubles and playthings that the feckless purchasers cannot afford and so obtain on usurious terms. Other contingents attack every spot of potential weakness in the national fabric. Many of the invaders, especially in the early stages, become Marranos, professing conversion to whatever is the victims' dominant religion, always squeaking about "human rights," with the mental reservation that, as is said in their Talmud, only Jews are human.

10. The original occupation of part of Palestine by the Jews is best explained by the Jews' great apologist, Philo Judaeus: when the tribes came to Canaan as enemies of the people they intended to destroy, the stupid Canaanites invited the supposedly godly folk into Canaan, and it was only after the Jews had set up their ghettos and synagogues that they took over the country, doubtless by inciting the Canaanites to destroy themselves in internecine wars. Old Yahweh, it was believed, had so befuddled the minds of the Canaanites that they permitted Jews to enter their country.

The invaders always create or capture two opposing economic or political systems, such as Communism and Capitalism, and use one to undermine the other, until the vexed nation falls into the claws of the predators, as when the Soviet régime was established in Russia, financed by Jewish capitalists in the United States and other Western nations. It must be understood, however, that all such systems are merely devices for the subjugation and destruction of nations. They are merely the clothing the invaders choose to wear at a given time, and are as readily changed as coats and ties whenever it seems expedient to adopt a different disguise.

(2) Thugs and swindlers, recruited from the criminal elements native to the country, serve as stalking horses and front-men for the invaders and prevent recognition that the subversion is primarily the work of the predatory race. Politicians and similar accomplices are, of course, discarded whenever their usefulness is diminished or they have made serious mistakes.

(3) A mass of native dupes of mediocre and less than mediocre intelligence who believe the "ideology" that is used to recruit them. In the modern world, this includes all the real Communists, i.e., persons who actually believe the drivel promulgated by Marx. It may be taken as a firm rule that no believing Marxist ever attains a rank higher than that of a lackey. I have often cited the incisive perception of a young American, Duane Thorin, who, when he was long a prisoner in Korea, studied the professional Communists who tried to brainwash him, and saw that the upper grade of criminals had only contempt for subordinates who were so stupid as to believe in Marxism: "Intellects that failed to see through the falsities of communism were so arrested that they were of only limited use in the totalitarian state."[11] This expendable riff-raff can be kicked out or liquidated if it does not promptly change its faith when given a good hint. But waste no pity on the "intellectual" asses.

We must keep the tripartite nature of the destroyers in mind, if we are to understand the new fashions in clothing that are now sported by some enemies of our race in Europe. As

11. *A Ride to Panmunjom*, Chicago, Regnery, 1956.

Douglas Reed remarked, Jews are versipellous, and he was often amused when, on a southbound express going over the Brenner Pass, he saw Jews go to bed as Germans and arise in the morning as Italians. Do not think it matters whether a Yid is now clowning as a Communist, Capitalist, Conservative, Anti-Communist, Nationalist, Evangelist, or in whatever other guise suits his immediate purposes. His fixed purpose never varies.

There is now only one major uncertainty, but it is a great one: Have the stars in the Jews' current extravaganza, Gorby & Bushy, like inept sorcerers, released forces that will get out of control? Certainly the accumulated resentment in all the populations of the Soviet Empire, including even the Russians, is a formidable and potentially explosive power that will effect drastic changes, unless it can speedily be diverted, fragmented, and subdued by our enemies.

Americans who do not mindlessly venerate their strange god's Chosen are apt to believe that Yahweh's supermen are so superior intellectually that their devices are infallible. That is not necessarily true. It is not impossible that the sudden change of the *mise en scène* of their world comedy may prove to have been a blunder.

The most optimistic evaluation of the present situation by a responsible writer is the article by John Tyndall in *Liberty Bell*, June 1990. You have read it, so I shall only comment on the five developments that he regards as likely:

"(1)... The 'melting pot' that is the present United States will dissolve in civil war and chaos, and a new nation will have to be formed...that will correspond to ethnic realities."

This assumes the economic collapse of the society that the boobs have made bankrupt and hopelessly insolvent, so that the anthropoid vermin they have so blithely imported and cherished will turn on them. That is almost inevitable. Whether there is still in the minority of thinking Americans enough manhood and cohesion to wrest from the riotous rabble of aliens, abetted by Aryan dunderheads, a territory for a new nation is a question to which I dare not suggest an answer. If there is not

and Europe becomes resurgent, the ravaged territory can again be colonized, perhaps more realistically and successfully.

"(2). Africa will...revert to European control." Thanks to the epidemic African Plague ('AIDS'), that is almost certain, *if* Aryans become again a viable species of mammalian life.

"(3). Japan will be driven from her dominant position...by protective measures against her exports." This is likely in any event, since the Jews will never forgive the Japanese for understanding Jews, as was shown in the large number of books on that unsavory subject published and widely read in Japan.

"(4). The European Common Market will disintegrate as a reality..." Certain, unless the several nations of Europe are destroyed.

"(5). Zionism, the most powerful single world force,...will decline into one of negligible influence." That is surely a drastic understatement. The *hostes generis humani* have elected a desperate struggle for all or nothing. They are supremely confident that they now, after twenty centuries, have the hated Aryans by the neck and can exterminate them slowly and with loving care to ensure a maximum of suffering. But if ever they lose their strangle hold, we may well see the glorious future that Marx suggested as sucker-bait, a World Without Jews.

With so much commentary on Mr. Tyndall's admirable article, we may consider the crucial future of Germany. The union of two of the three parts of that dismembered nation is now assured, for all practical purposes, and the native energy of the German people makes it certain that the new Germany will dominate Europe.

The partial "reunification" of Germany could serve either of two plans, videlicet:

(1) An economic and then political *rapprochement* between Germany and Russia, thus permitting the formation of a "democratic" coalition of Germany, the Soviet, and Poland and the other satellites to form a union, with the vast resources of German intelligence and technology at its disposal, in opposition to the "United Europe" that is now being contrived.

(2) The merging of "democratic" Germany, Russia, and its satellites in the "European Union," in which they would have the

preponderant influence and become both subject to the "Western" variety of Judaeo-Communist rule and available for use against that power's North American colonies.

Both plans must be attractive to the planners. The first, while probably assuring the racial integrity of the Soviet states, would make easy the economic ruin of the rest of Europe and its eventual occupation by Soviet forces. The second plan would merge Soviet territories into the "United Europe," with the result that those lands, this far maintained more or less intact racially, would be invaded by all the world's refuse, which would have only to land anywhere in Europe and hasten to defile the still racially virgin lands of the Aryans. This would consummate the reduction of our race to the position predicted in Jean Raspail's *Camp of the Saints* and its eventual extermination by mongrelization and massacre.

We need not wonder which plan will be chosen by the Chosen, if they are entirely free to choose.

In all of the foregoing we have overlooked one crucial factor. Gorbachev has at his disposal the largest, and despite its inefficiency, the most formidable fighting machine in the world.[12] The Soviet army has been purged of commanders who might not be Gorbachev's enthusiastic tools,[13] and the vast army's

12. The United States once had a formidable army and navy, but demoralized and discarded it, preferring an uncohesive rabble, honeycombed with females, niggers, mongrels, and punks, commanded by nigger Generals and nigger Admirals, and fit only for victories such as the Bush's treacherous assault on his partners in Panama and the earlier triumphant occupation of a nigger-infested bump in the Caribbean. Any military power the country has left must reside in its nuclear missiles, of which the efficiency is doubtful and which nitwits will constantly strive to sabotage to appease their bulimia for world peace-posh. Even if our missiles are still operable, they are old and obsolete in comparison with any one of the three kinds of vastly more accurate and more powerful missiles that Gorbachev is now manufacturing at an accelerated rate.

13. According to the authoritative newsletter of Jane's, the publishers of the world's standard manuals of military information, fifty-nine Soviet officers, from the rank of lieutenant to general, were murdered by the secret police in 1989, and Jane's even suggested that the murders were "ethnic," i.e., a purge of racially loyal Russians.

store of the most technically advanced weapons, from missiles to aircraft and cannon, is being constantly increased, evidently on a larger scale than ever. The navy is being correspondingly strengthened and equipped for decisive action in any part of the world.

According to reports that purport to be "leaks" from reliable intelligence services, but which we have no means of verifying, the Soviets are industriously installing electronic equipment that will make their heartland, Russia, invulnerable to American missiles by 1993, or possibly late in 1992. They will therefore be in a position either to use threats or actually to destroy some unwanted part of this country without fear of reprisal, and thus force an unconditional surrender. Americans, having repudiated all the ethics of war to please the Yids, should know what will follow that surrender.

Obviously, Gorbachev is not a fool and a peace-lubber, and the wishes of dim-witted Americans will not make him one. But his preparations for war will be greatly accelerated by the billions the American boobs will be forced to contribute for "foreign aid" to the "distressed Soviets" and to "stabilize" the glorious new democracy. According to latest reports, the Americans talked five European nations and Japan into endorsing massive aid, both financial and in free agricultural products, to poor, dear Gorby to help him with his "reforms," but the endorsements were probably given to egg on the American idiots to their inevitable bankruptcy and destruction. Those favorite Communist instrumentalities for bleeding Americans, the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank, will probably do their part. Whom the Jews would destroy, they first make mad.

Anyway, it has been forty-five years since the last major blood-letting of American boobs, and it is time for another, stimulated, of course, by lots of righteousness, as usual.

A good trick would be a war against the Semites in the Near and Middle East, contrived by "poor little" Israel, which would, of course, order its Americans to fight for it, while the Soviet, with its now peerless fighting machine, would support the "Arabs," and crush the Americans, occupying their country and

teaching Americans how their German victims felt before they were incinerated by fire-storms, as at Dresden, or done to death by brutality, starvation and exposure, as in the savage Americans' camps for prisoners.[14]

There are some indications that war will be the preferred solution, probably after 1993, if the United States has not collapsed in anarchy before that date.

In addition to the swarms that stupid Americans will pay to pollute further the country that once was theirs, swarms of Yahweh's brood are being shipped into Israël[15] to help kick more Palestinians out of their own country and eventually massacre the rest. The increment of Jews is being settled in a way that is an arrogant and derisive defiance of all Moslem states, which are losing the patience they have thus far exercised, and may, in exasperation, try to restrain the Jews and their American serfs, despite the vast arsenal of nuclear weapons the Sheenies accumulated in Israël while bleating about "world peace."

14. See the letter by Professor Martin Brech in *Liberty Bell*, July 1990. The authoritative *Alliierte Kreigsverbrechen und Verbrechen gegen die Menschlichkeit* (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $18. postpaid) was compiled shortly before the disgusting farce that preceded the murders committed at Nuremberg in violation of international law and the sense of decency once innate in our race, for which the Americans, the then preponderant military power, must bear the entire gravamen of guilt. (It is now likely that they will condignly suffer for their Jew-inspired crimes against mankind.) The horrifying record is continued in James Bacque's *Other Losses* ($30. postpaid). The Canadian author, whose work was made possible by two American colonels, seems hostile to the Germans; he had to pretend to believe the Sheenies' Holohoax to avoid persecution by the scoff-law government of Canada.

15. I note in passing that the correct spelling of the trisyllabic word in English is *Israël*, a derivative of Hebrew YŠF'L, traditionally supposed to refer to a tough Jew (Y'QB) who had a fight with Yahweh and almost beat up the old scoundrel, who won the bout by a wrestling trick. Christians, who think such a bar-room fight undignified for their deity, have imagined several nicer meanings of the word, as can be done easily in a language in which only consonants are written. The word may mean (how appropriately!) 'the fierce god.' The regular derivative is *Israëlite*. If the current and improper trisyllabic pronunciation of *Israeli* is accepted, that word is written without a diaeresis and the *ae* has approximately the value it has in 'Gaelic.'

In January 1989 De Courcy's *Special Office Brief* (which no longer has the authority of his old *Intelligence Digest*, but may still have some good sources)[17] reported that Russia and Germany had reached an agreement that Germany, in return for "unification," would not only undertake to remain neutral in any war between the Soviet and the United States, but would immediately arrest and imprison all American military forces now on its territory. This provision would make Germany long for such a war, for, although its present government is a pack of traitors in the employ of the Yids, they know that Germans are becoming restive at the continued presence (at their expense) of a mob of uniformed niggers and drug addicts, who are communicating "AIDS" to German women who, corrupted by American-style "educators," become low-grade whores, willing to copulate even with niggers.

The first of the possible plans for Germany I mentioned above would best fit preparations for such a war, if it has been scheduled.

If no such war is scheduled, the alternative plan would seem best to fit the purposes of the *hostes generis humani*, because it would simultaneously permit:

(a) The final liquidation of Russia and other nations, such as the eastern half of Germany, which have, despite Communism, remained essentially Aryan nations. If they become part of the "United Europe" now being formed, they will share in its fate as it is flooded with millions of pieces of biological garbage from Africa and Asia to put the imbecilic Aryans in the graves they dug for themselves.

Remember that Jewish practice invariably is carried out in two stages: first defile and then destroy. And in the present Communist countries, something has survived that has yet to be destroyed, the race that Yahweh's Yids hate most of all.

(b) The resulting union would first be used to complete the liquidation of the stupid Americans by simple economic and financial pressure. The country is bankrupt and ruined, as is almost openly admitted in the lair of assembled Kikes, traitors,

17. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, July, September, and October 1986; March 1987.

and thieves in the Capitol, as they add trillions to the national deficit, even openly voting themselves more pay for more treason. When the United States is admittedly prostrate, the darling "minorities," denied their ever increasing demands, will riot and begin to massacre the White boobs. Since the United States no longer has an army (although that name is applied to an armed rabble which could be used only *against* Americans), there will be nothing to defend the boobs from the final consequence of their folly. Some, by subservience, may escape liquidation for a time, but only for a time, since the hatreds of which their race is the object are unappeasable.

If what I have just described is what is planned, Europe, for a time and until the Americans have been effectively destroyed, will be a much better place in which to live than the United States, because it will be prosperous, not admittedly impoverished and ruined. It is quite likely that in those circumstances a large proportion of the few Americans who have a modicum of intelligence, have the means to emigrate, and the ingenuity to escape from this country will seek refuge in Europe, a transfer that will be facilitated by the "multi-national" corporations.

It is hard to believe that our rulers would forego the fun of watching a military occupation of the United States comparable to the Soviet occupation of Latvia in 1940, but the objective for which they have worked unremittingly since 1933, the unification of the United States and the Soviet Empire, could be attained less dramatically. Gorby, with the tacit assent of his partner in Washington, is now calling for a "new world order," i.e., the "One World" that has been the Jews' lodestar for more than twenty centuries. The drastic "credit squeeze" now in process through the banks, which are now all actually insolvent and directly controlled by the Federal Reserve, will, as planned, result in the bankruptcy of many businesses that are not yet owned by Sheenies, and the burden of taxation, increased by the new requirement to finance Russian expansion, will necessarily result in an economic collapse of unprecedented magnitude.

It will then be easy for Bushy to invoke the famous "executive orders" and declare a "crisis," using his power to confiscate bank accounts and even homes, and, although this is not specifically authorized in the existing orders (which supplant all laws), proclaim the union of the United States with United Europe, with Gorby as President and Bushy himself as Vice President. In a time of total collapse, how many Americans would protest—and be promptly liquidated, either before or after incarceration in Gulags?

It is possible, of course, our enemies have some more subtle plan, but the alternatives I have indicated seem to me at this time the most likely. Neither bodes well for Americans, but they long ago lost interest in their own future.

REVAMPED LIBERTY

In the 1920s, the *Chicago Tribune*, then an American newspaper, decided to found a magazine that would compete with *Collier's*, *The American*, and similar popular journals. A contest to name the new publication was won by a man who suggested *'Liberty'*. The periodical attained great popularity, enjoyed a large circulation, and flourished for many years. I do not know when it disappeared, but I have the impression that the *Tribune's* magazine ceased publication quite some time before Americans were stampeded into Europe to fight for the Communists and Jews.

A decade ago I saw one or two issues of a periodical that had taken the name *Liberty*, but I was so little impressed by it that I remember nothing of its contents. I have just been sent the issue for May-June 1990, which is labeled Volume 85, No. 3, so the journal evidently pretends to be a continuation of the *Tribune's* old magazine.

Published bimonthly at 55 West Oak Ridge Drive, Hagerstown, Maryland, it is well printed, with a somewhat garish use of color and oversize type for titles. It describes itself as "the magazine of religious freedom," but I cannot imagine what impels a presumably large number of persons to pay $6.95 per annum for it.

The leading article is by Clifford Goldstein, "On the Withering Away of Marxism." We are assured, without even a shadow of evidence, that dear Karl once had "a vibrant life-changing relationship with Jesus Christ," but alas! he stopped vibrating and therefore "missed the prime root of all man's problems, sin and separation from God." So he scribbled *Das Kapital* to cozen Christian suckers with his reformation of their old cult of uncontrolled imagination and pious denial of Nature, reverting to the communism of early Christianity, which festered with the hatred of civilization that has always inspired Jews and the dregs of a mongrel proletariat.

Another soothsayer proclaims that "Real freedom must be found in bondage to God." That childish paradox is consonant with the avowed purposes of the hero of another article, Rousas Rushdoony, a learned and ingenious Calvinist (whose *Chalcedon Chronicle* I have cited more than once in these pages), who proposes to make of the United States the Godly Hell that Calvin made of Geneva.

The prize must go, however, to an Ella Mae Rudzewski, who tells us to develop a "tolerant theology"—that should be as easy as producing dry water. (Dry Martinis are something else again.) "The solution to intolerance, then, begins when we respond to God's invitation to *listen* to him. By *beholding*, we are changed." (My emphasis.)

"Hark, hark, the lark!" You can indeed hear him if you live in the right part of the country and get up in time; and you can behold him, if you have a good pair of binoculars. But I do not know how one can hear and see spooks. A lady whose hearing is so acute that she perceives the sonar signals of bats assures me she has never heard even a squeak from Jesus, indoors or out. Good Christians probably can attain the requisite auditory and optical illusions by overheating their imaginations and working themselves into fits, but lysergic acid diethylamide is easier and quicker.

It is depressing to learn that there are evidently many adult Americans who not only lap up such drivel, but pay $6.95 a year for it, and many others, prosperous or even wealthy, who heavily subsidize the magazine so that it can be distributed at that price.

There is, however, one point at which we can agree with *Liberty*. It quotes two of Rushdoony's disciples who want to abolish the public schools. One of these, Gary North, who, we are told, is also Rushdoony's son-in-law and has not spoken to him for more than a year (there is room for only one Calvin in Geneva), neatly summarizes the question: "There is a fundamental difference between whorehouses and public schools: *whorehouses aren't tax supported.*" (His emphasis.) He and we are in total agreement on that point, but alack! I fear you and I cannot march into the future arm in arm with North and the other Calvinists.

They complain, of course, because the boob-hatcheries do not inject enough Jesus-juice and Calvinistic righteousness (with a death penalty for atheism, i.e., rationality). I have often been struck by the ingratitude of Christians toward the public moron-mills, which, as several recent surveys substantially agree, so sabotage the minds of their victims that 80% or more of them are infected with a belief in the supernatural with all its trappings, including angels, gods, witches, 'psychics,' and, no doubt, leprechauns and Martians on 'flying saucers.' This incidence of superstition is not surprising: as we all know, minds that have been so maimed that they believe in the equality of races can believe anything, especially if it is false.

That, of course, is precisely the point of our criticism of the publicly financed centers of child-abuse, which inject into their helpless pupils the 'One World' pus of Judaeo-Communism, rendering them incapable of rational thought about the real world, and force them into degrading and demoralizing association with the lowest forms of human life. The grounds for abolishing the public schools are not that they "teach humanism," as North and his pals so loudly wail, but that they do not. □

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ

Pamyat and the Rôle of the Jews in the Soviet Union

By
Charles E. Weber

Unless we take into consideration the ethnic make-up and ethnic conflicts of a country we cannot obtain a correct perspective on its history and present conditions. This is the case no matter whether we are contemplating events in Liberia, Sri Lanka, Belgium, the United States or the Soviet Union.

An article has appeared in issue 5-1990 of the Austrian periodical *Sieg* (Postfach 5, A-6911 Lochau, Austria; $25.00 per annum) which has far-reaching implications, not only for understanding events in the Soviet Union, but should also merit the strong consideration of legislators responsible for formulating American immigration policies.

The article is based on an interview with the Moscow correspondent of Swedish radio with a leading figure of the Pamyat movement in Russia, Anatolyi Smirnov. Pamyat (the Russian word for "memory") is a nationalistic movement (not a formal organization) which seeks to revive Russian cultural traditions which have been suppressed since the Communist (October) Revolution of 1917.

The article commences with a statement attributed to Smirnov: "The whole Soviet October Revolution is only a Jewish concoction which was imposed on the Russian nation in order to destroy it. From Lenin to Brezhnev they were all Jews who exploited and oppressed the Russian people in order, finally, to destroy them physically. However, these resounding names of even present-day Soviet politicians, scientists, economists and writers, Sacharov, Yeltsin, Abalkin, Aganbian, Papov, Afansiev, are all names of Jews. Of 540 people in leading positions after the October Revolution, 490 were Jews."

Smirnov continues by pointing out that Lenin was partly Jewish from his mother's side of the family and that Trotski was a Jew. Brezhnev's real name was Garbinski and his wife's maiden name was Goldberg. Even Stalin, the Georgian, allowed himself to be ensnared

by Jews. Jews were not only responsible for the Revolution, but likewise for collectivization, oppression, executions and in general the Gulag system. The Russian intelligentsia, the flower of the Russian nation, was destroyed by downright genocidal measures. Of 250 members of the Academy of Sciences, 175 are Jewish, according to Smirnov, and 38% of all doctoral candidates are Jewish. The moribund state of Soviet science is a result of its being interlaced by Jews. It is evident that Mikhail Gorbachev himself is sympathetic with Pamyat since he never responded to a letter from 300 leading Soviet writers which demanded that the whole Pamyat movement be forbidden. Smirnov asserted that the Pamyat movement keeps growing and finally asked the Swedish journalist to supply Pamyat with computer and printing facilities because all of such things are very difficult to procure in the U.S.S.R.

Now, the facts set forth by Smirnov are in themselves not generally new information to perceptive historians in western Europe and the United States. In fact, Article XIX in *The International Jew: The World's Foremost Problem*, originally published in the *Dearborn Independent*, a newspaper supported by Henry Ford, in 1920 [and now available from Liberty Bell Publications as a 4-volume set of books, approx 1,000 pp., $26.00 + $3.90 for postage], already contains a statistical summary of the dominance of Jews in Communist Russia. What is important here lies in the present perception and recognition of these facts in Russia itself and in particular the awareness of them by leading men in the Soviet government. If a hostility toward Jews ("anti-Semitism") is becoming widely revitalized in Russia, under present circumstances Jews will have an even greater motivation for leaving the land in which they have caused so much chaos, poverty and destruction of a genocidal nature. This puts Americans up against the question of the advisability of admitting huge numbers—hundreds of thousands or even millions—of Jews from Russia as immigrants. If Jews have played a cruelly destructive rôle in Russia, is there any reason to assume that they would behave any differently in the United States? We non-Jewish Americans, including those who supposedly represent us in Congress and the White House, had better be giving serious thought to implications of our present immigration policies four our future.

* * *

Was the Second World War A "Good War" for Aryans?

The elements of the American media controlled by Zionists are constantly portraying our efforts against Communism in Korea and especially Vietnam as bad wars, but the Second World War is portrayed as a "good war."

Roosevelt and his Jewish advisors decided that a war should be fought against Germany, a country approximately the size of our state of Texas, and propagated the idea that the defeat of Germany was necessary for American security, a cynical lie proved by the fact that German forces could not even get across the English Channel in the autumn of 1940, when Germany military power, relatively, was at its zenith. An energetic naval war was being conducted against Germany by the Roosevelt administration long before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor in spite of the overwhelming desire of the American people to stay out of the war. In 1941 the Jew Theodore Kaufman demanded the complete genocide of the German nation by means of sterilization in his book, *Germany Must Perish* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.00 + $1.50 for postage]. This would have meant the extinction of a great Aryan nation which had made outstanding contributions to the arts and sciences.

Involvement in the war came as a highly convenient development for the Roosevelt administration, which had been still unable to overcome massive unemployment as late as 1940.

What were the results of the so-called "good war" for Aryans? The British, French and Dutch Empires were largely lost within a few years after the war. The eastern parts of Europe were occupied by the Soviet empire, a tyranny which had killed off millions of the most productive farmers in the U.S.S.R., and which made the National Socialists look like a group of nice Sunday School boys by comparison. Great monuments of Aryan civilization lay in ruins, such as Dresden in Germany and Monte Cassino in Italy. Huge amounts of the best Aryan blood had been spilled and thus denied to future generations. The uncompromising support of the U.S.S.R. under Stalin during 1941-1945, in spite of the well-known crimes of the Soviet government, resulted in the fact that western Europe and the

United States have been under the shadow of Soviet military might since 1945, and especially since 1949, when the Soviet tyranny was able to produce atomic weapons with the help of Jewish spies, two of whom were later executed. Western Europe and the United States have thus been forced to bear a heavy economic burden for military preparedness.

Less obvious, but also of great importance, was the psychological damage done to Aryans by the war. Shrewd Zionist propagandists were able to instill feelings of guilt in them about the alleged extermination of Jews and the evils of colonialism, resulting in a psychological debilitation or Aryans that left them confused, divided and vulnerable to the perversion of their thinking by their most determined and shrewdest enemies. The Aryan populations of North America and Europe are now declining in numbers and political power so rapidly that they face near extinction during the course of the twenty-first century if present trends continue and they do not recover their racial pride and will to live, without which no race can survive. □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Nationalists, Jews and the Fate of Eastern Europe

Changing the Mask

by William L. Pierce

Just under a century and a half ago Karl Marx, scion of a family of rabbis and Talmudists, declared war on the Aryan world with the publication of his *Communist Manifesto*. As has been the case with many other cleverly promoted Jewish schemes, Marx's was able to enlist the backing not only of the members of his own tribe but of many Gentiles as well: spoiled sons of the wealthy, such as Friedrich Engels; opportunistic thugs, like Joseph Stalin; and deranged Christians, too numerous to name, who heard echoes of the Sermon on the Mount in the call for a dictatorship of the proletariat.

A little over 70 years ago, with a heavy infusion of cash from Jewish Wall Streeters such as Jacob Schiff, one of Ivan Boesky's forerunners, and a rabble of self-appointed Jewish commissars from New York's Lower East Side, the foremost of whom was Leon Trotsky (born Lev Davidovich Bronstein), a gang of Marxists was able to seize control of Russia, an Aryan nation prostrate from the ravages of the First World War.

And 45 years ago, with the consent and assistance of their Anglo-American allies, who obligingly destroyed the only force in Europe with the will and the ability to stop them, the Marxists seized control of all of Eastern and much of Central Europe, forcing their yoke on another 120 million *goyim*. Belatedly realizing that they had placed themselves in mortal jeopardy by slaughtering the Germans, who had formed the only bulwark against the expansion of the Marxist gang, the erstwhile Christian and capitalist anti-Nazis of the West spent the next few decades shaking in their boots as they huddled

behind the Cold War's barricades and wondered whom the Marxists would gobble up next.

Then suddenly last year, over a period of a few months, the formidable Marxist ogre vanished into nothing, like morning fog dissipated by the rising sun. In Poland, in Hungary, in Romania, in Czechoslovakia, most importantly in eastern Germany, the long-repressed Aryan populations demanded their freedom, and their Marxist rulers could not stand against them. In Hungary the Marxists abdicated even before the pressure of demonstrations and protests forced that move upon them. In Romania they put up a murderous resistance, but then surrendered after a few days.

In Bulgaria and Yugoslavia—even in isolated and backward Albania—the same process is underway. And, wonder of wonders, even in the Red citadel itself the doctrines of Marx are under attack, and the Soviet state is being buffeted by a growing storm of change, dissent, and open rebellion which is likely to see the end of communism everywhere in the White world before it has subsided.

The reaction to all of this in the United States has varied from disbelief to reckless euphoria. The disbelievers, many of whom have a vested interest in their position as professional anti-communists, are inclined to believe that it's all a sham: that the Evil Empire is just pretending to have changed its ways so that we'll abandon our defenses and leave ourselves open to renewed aggression in the future. Those who are euphoric, on the other hand, see a fundamental transformation in Eastern Europe, with the will of the communist oligarchs giving way to the will of the people, and a new era of freedom and self-determination dawning.

Certainly, what has happened was not planned by the communist bosses as a way of fooling the West. Romanian dictator Nicolae Ceausescu did not plan his own execution. German Communist Party boss Erich Honecker did not arrange to be ousted from power and charged with various

crimes which may keep him in prison for the rest of his life. Things clearly got out of control in Eastern Europe as soon as it became evident last year that the Red Army would no longer be used to prop up communist regimes outside the Soviet Union. There never was anything more than minimal public support for these regimes, all of which were installed against the will of the people after the Second World War, when the Western Allies gave the Soviet Union free reign to set up a slave empire in the East. As soon as the exposed positions of the regimes were recognized by the various populations involved, their collapse was a foregone conclusion.

What is not a foregone conclusion is the development of genuine freedom and self-determination in Eastern Europe. Many of the "reformers" and other politicians scrambling to fill the power vacuum left by the fall of the communists are hardly better than their predecessors. In some cases they *are* their predecessors, simply wearing a new mask. The principal clue to continuity in the politics of Eastern Europe is the overabundant presence of Jews in the new parties and governments.

When Stalin set up the satellite communist regimes after the Second World War, he staffed them heavily with Jews. To a large degree this was unavoidable, since the communist parties from which the bureaucrats came were largely Jewish at that time. Furthermore, only among Jews could people be found who Stalin could be sure would not be deterred by any feelings of patriotism from carrying out Moscow's policies. These Jewish regimes perpetrated horrible atrocities on the populations under their control, and popular hatred of them became so intense that it led to repeated incidents of sabotage and insubordination, which sometimes culminated in full-scale popular uprisings requiring a major intervention by Soviet troops, as in East Germany in 1953 and in Hungary in 1956. For the sake of stability, in the late 1950s and early 1960s the Kremlin replaced many of the most conspicuous

Jews with Gentiles, but the bureaucracies remained heavily Jewish right up until the collapse.

Thus, when things began falling apart last year in the German Democratic Republic (East Germany) the "reform" elements in the Communist Party there deposed the Stalinist Honecker, a German, and in December chose Gregor Gysi, a Jew, as their new head—and that in a country which officially numbers only a few thousand Jews among its population of 17 million. The elections in March of this year, of course, have made the communists of East Germany much less relevant, and the few Jews there now are moving from the Communist Party to other parties, with an eye to having as much power as possible in their hands when the dust has settled.

In Poland the situation is much worse. The new prime minister of that country is Tadeusz Mazowiecki, a leader of the Solidarity movement and a nominal Roman Catholic. Persistent, unconfirmed reports from Poland identify him as a Jew, however. When German troops occupied Poland during the Second World War, many thousands of Jews in that country passed themselves off as Catholics in order to avoid confinement to the ghettos and other restrictive measures imposed on the Jews. Even after the war many of these Jews found it useful to continue the deception.

Whatever may be the truth about Mazowiecki, there is no doubt at all about other leading Solidarity members. Most notable among these are the two self-acknowledged Jews Bronislaw Geremek and Adam Michnik. Geremek is the head of Solidarity's legislative faction, the new speaker of the Polish parliament, and Lech Walesa's closest adviser. Michnik is Solidarity's "ambassador at large" and the editor of the Solidarity newspaper, *Gazeta Wyborcza*, now Poland's largest-circulation daily. Most of the other members of the editorial board of *Gazeta Wyborcza* also are Jews.

In Poland, more than in any other Iron Curtain country, the recent changes have resulted in a substantial increase in the power of the Jews over the non-Jewish population.

In Romania the situation is mixed. The hated dictator, Nicolae Ceausescu, is dead. The new government, however, is made up of his former cronies and subordinates. And Romania's new premier, Petre Roman, is a Jew, as are several other key figures in the "reform" government.

Although Roman is the first member of his race to be premier of Romania, the country was effectively ruled in the immediate postwar period by the Jewess Ana Pauker, Secretary of the Communist Party Central Committee until 1952. And Ceausescu, although a Romanian himself, was closely associated with Jewish interests from the time he began his long rule in 1965. In fact, Ceausescu so favored the Jews in Romania that he always has been suspected of being their puppet. He was the only communist leader in Europe who maintained ties with Israel after that country's 1967 war against her Arab neighbors. He allowed Jews to emigrate freely from Romania to Israel, while Romanians themselves were not permitted to leave their country, and he appointed Romania's chief rabbi, Moses Rosen, to the Romanian parliament and to the powerful National Council of the Front.

Jews in America reciprocated by persuading the U.S. government to grant special trade concessions to Romania, and Ceausescu himself was hailed as a great humanitarian. He was invited to the White House by Jimmy Carter and even was appointed an honorary citizen of Disneyland during a visit here. In February of this year the Israeli newspaper *Yediot Aharanot* boasted that Ceausescu had been on the Israeli payroll and had received a bonus of $5,000 for each Jew who emigrated from Romania to Israel during his rule.

The world may never know what other strings the Jews had tied to Ceausescu; one can only suspect that the principal reason for his secret "trial" and hasty execution last De-

cember 25 was to keep his mouth shut. In any event, Premier Petre Roman notwithstanding, the Jewish role in Romania probably has not increased greatly as a result of Ceausescu's fall.

Hungary has more Jews than any other former Soviet satellite, and the country has suffered accordingly. During the 19th century Jews monopolized the commerce of Hungary. They became moneylenders to the aristocracy, and they were the middlemen and merchants with whom the peasantry had to deal. They formed the majority of the urban middle class in the primarily agrarian country.

Their commercial advantages did not deter them from communist subversion, however, and in the chaos following the First World War they launched a communist revolution and installed a Jewish dictatorship, headed by the malevolent Bela Kun, over the unfortunate Hungarians. Kun and his henchmen plundered the country and murdered thousands before a counter-revolution by Hungarian patriots put an end to his regime.

History seemed to repeat itself after the Second World War. In 1945 the Soviets installed a second Jewish dictator, Matyas Rakosi, over Hungary, and he attempted to outdo Kun in the ferocity and rapacity with which he ruled the country. Hatred of Rakosi and his Jewish-communist regime led to the Hungarian uprising of 1956. The Hungarians were initially successful in overcoming the secret police and the Soviet troops stationed in the country and in dealing out revolutionary justice to the Jewish commissars on whom they were able to lay their hands.

They appealed to Washington for help, but Jews in America denounced the Hungarian patriots as "anti-Semites," and President Eisenhower sat on his hands while the Soviet Union sent the Red Army into Hungary to crush the uprising and liquidate the patriots. In order to minimize the likelihood of further uprisings, the Kremlin installed a Hungarian as Rakosi's successor. As elsewhere, however, many Jews remained in less-visible positions in the communist government of Hungary.

When these Jewish bureaucrats and commissars saw the writing on the wall before the abdication of the communist Hungarian government last year, many of them became "reformers," and they are all too well represented in many of the new political parties competing for a leading role in Hungary today. One of the top two parties, the Alliance of Free Democrats, is headed by a Jew, Miklos Haraszti.

The cases of East Germany, Poland, Romania, and Hungary differ in their individual details, but they have many common elements which characterize the phenomenon taking place today throughout Eastern Europe. The two key elements are the vehement rejection of communism by the various European peoples and the scrambling of the Jews to reposition themselves in order to secure the maximum advantage in the new governments which are being formed.

Although readers of the *New York Times* or the *Washington Post* might never find a clue to the latter element, it is generally recognized in Eastern Europe. During the so-called "round-table discussions" late last year and early this year among the various new political groups to plan for elections and the interim restructuring of the governments, a widely told joke was the following: *Question:* What's the difference between the Polish and Hungarian round-table talks? *Answer:* The Hungarian round table consists of Hungarians and Jews. The Polish one has no Hungarians.

One hopeful sign for the future is the emergence of a number of strongly nationalist groups, not only in the former satellites, but also in several of the captive Soviet "republics" and most notably in Russia itself. The group which has received the most news coverage in the West is *Pamyat*, a Russian-nationalist group which is somewhat more flamboyant, but perhaps not actually more significant, than other Russian groups. Unfortunately, many of these groups are

quite parochial in outlook, and their nationalism is accordingly narrow. Thus, Romanian nationalists are attacking the Hungarian minority in Transylvania, ethnic Albanians are fighting against Serbs in Yugoslavia, and Lithuanian nationalists and Russians are at each other's throats in Vilnius.

The bright side of this ethnic polarization is that virtually all of the nationalist groups know who their common enemy is, and many are speaking out against the Jews, both as oppressors of their people during the communist era and as a threat for the future. In Hungary, for example, the largest of the new groups struggling for control of the country is the Hungarian Democratic Forum, for which the writer Istvan Csurka is the most prominent spokesman. The latter has been denounced as an anti-Semite by the heavily Jewish Alliance of Free Democrats, as well as by the controlled media in the West, because of his derogatory references to "rootless cosmopolitans" in his speeches and writings. The average Hungarian on the street understands quite clearly who the "rootless cosmopolitans" are and is generally even more forthright than Csurka in his expression of dislike for them.

Likewise in Romania, a number of the new political groups are denouncing the so-called "National Salvation Front," which is controlled by Ceausescu's former subordinates, many of them Jews, not only as a front for the communists but also as a front for the Jews.

And in Poland an increasing number of Poles are disillusioned with Solidarity and joke that the most "solid" thing about the ruling organization is its control by Jews. Leaflets distributed in Warsaw proclaim: "The communists sold us to the Muscovites. Solidarity is selling us to the international capitalists. Only the Nationalists can show us the way forward."

Most promising of all is the growing openness with which Russians are willing to address the Jewish question. The *Pamyat* (in English, "remembrance") organization, which has received much press coverage because of its statements

against Jews, is only one of many nationalist groups in Russia which have become active recently, and *all* are anti-Jewish. The Russians have suffered more at the hands of the Jews than perhaps any other nationality except the Ukrainians, and as communist power crumbles the Russian nationalists are determined that Jews will never again have a chance to get their hands on the throats of the Russian people. The resurgence of Russian nationalism has been one of the factors which has persuaded a larger number of Jews than ever before to make preparations for leaving the Soviet Union.

The hostility of the nationalists toward the Jews almost certainly will become more intense in the near future. For one thing, as the remnants of the old regimes lose the last of their authority, the laws which penalized any open criticism of the Jews during the communist era will be even less likely to be enforced than they are now.

For another thing, many of the atrocities committed by those heavily Jewish regimes are beginning to come to light now, and during the coming months growing public knowledge of them can only increase the intensity of feeling against the perpetrators. Mass graves of patriots murdered by Ceausescu's secret police over the last 25 years are being dug up in Romania. Likewise, secret graveyards are being discovered in East Germany, where tens of thousands of captured SS men, National Socialist Party members, and other Germans considered hostile to communism were murdered in 1945 and 1946.

And impelled by the spirit of *glasnost* the Soviet KGB itself is confessing to past crimes against the Russian, Ukrainian, Polish, and Baltic peoples. In February of this year the Soviet news agency Tass reported that during Stalin's reign alone the KGB and its predecessor agencies executed 786,098 men and women; that number includes only those who were shot in the back of the neck in police basements, not the millions who were worked to death in slave labor

camps or starved to death in artificial famines, or the military prisoners who were simply lined up and mowed down by the thousands during and immediately after the Second World War.

In April the KGB finally confessed that Soviet secret police had murdered not only the 4,400 Polish officers whose graves were discovered in the Katyn Forest by the German Army in 1943, but also 11,000 other Polish officers buried elsewhere. Heretofore the official Soviet explanation for the liquidation of the cream of Poland's leadership stratum was that the Germans had done it.

Others than Jews also were involved in the commission of these atrocities, but the communist regimes of Eastern Europe are linked indelibly with the Jews in the minds of the people, and the Jews will not escape blame for their crimes.

The nationalists and the Jews are not the only contestants in the game, however. Among others there is the Catholic Church, especially strong in Poland, which will collaborate with any elements, including the Jews, in order to advance its own interests. The Jews in the West are squawking loudly now about the "bigotry" and "anti-Semitism" of Poland's Catholic primate, Jozef Cardinal Glemp, who admonished them last year for their pushiness in trying to shut down a Catholic convent at the site of the former Auschwitz labor camp; the Jews were afraid the presence of the convent would water down the image they are trying to maintain of Auschwitz as an exclusively Jewish site and a reminder to the world that it owes them a living. The Church as a whole, however, has been generally pro-Jewish and probably will remain so, unless it becomes convinced that there will be a greater advantage in collaborating with the nationalists than with the Jews.

As conditions begin to stabilize and political activity becomes a little less dangerous, more and more of the Eastern Europeans who will be seeking political power in the vacuum

left by the communists, however, will not be fervent nationalists, scheming clerics, or men with any other impersonal cause: they will be the same sort of soulless, lying, unprincipled, posturing lawyer-politicians who run for public office in the West: the sort of vermin who naturally rise to the top in a mass democracy by virtue of their ability to deceive, to bargain, to flatter, to assume convincing poses, to scramble for the main chance: the sort of Poles now collaborating with the Jews in Solidarity, or Romanians collaborating with the Jews in the National Salvation Front.

The Jews in the West are counting on such men winning the balance of power in upcoming elections; then the Jews in the East can slip behind the scenes, and the tribe can work its age-old racket of using *our* money to buy advantages for *its* members in the East. They are, in fact, already beginning to work it in some places. The East Germans did not suddenly decide in March to begin sending "reparations" to the Jews in Israel—like the West Germans have been doing for the past 36 years, at the rate of more than a billion dollars a year—because of any sudden feelings of guilt for the "Holocaust"; they did it to mute Jewish opposition in the West to the reunification of their country. For precisely the same reason the West German government now is providing official support and encouragement to the Jews who have organized a campaign to erect an enormous Holocaust Museum (at German expense, of course) in Berlin, a German version of Israel's *Yad Vashem* museum, with the purpose of rooting a sense of obligation to the Jews forever in the Germans' consciousness—or, as one Jewish writer explained with truly breathtaking arrogance, of providing "a declaration of the Holocaust's dark centrality in Germany's past."

One can see signs of the same racket in Washington's policy statements about Romania recently, in which the promise of a continuation of the Most Favored Nation trade status which was given to Ceausescu is being dangled as a

carrot intended to persuade whatever government eventually gains power there to abstain from any reprisals against the Jews in the country. And when Solidarity figurehead Lech Walesa was sent to the United States late last year, he repeatedly told news reporters that the new government of Poland was firmly committed to friendship with the Jews and regarded the renewal of diplomatic relations with Israel as a major step forward. At a meeting with America's most powerful Jewish leaders in New York he said that any Pole who still holds a grudge against Jews deserves to be spat on. Jews at the meeting were not bashful about expressing the grudges they still hold against Poles, however, and they told Walesa that they would be watching the performance of his new government closely in deciding what attitude to take toward it.

The racket has worked since the early 1970s in gaining favored emigration privileges for Soviet Jews, with the U.S. Congress tying trade policy with the Soviet Union to the number of Jews permitted to leave each year. The racketeers will be doling out U.S. foreign aid grants to the countries of Eastern Europe, as well as setting trade policies between the United States and those countries, on the basis of the extent to which Jews are given freedom of action there.

That will be hard pressure to resist, even for the most strongly nationalist governments, and wherever the lawyer-politicians are in charge there won't even be an attempt at resistance. The latter are already using their favored status in Washington to woo voters away from the nationalist parties: "A vote for us is a vote for aid money for our economy from America," they say.

The best thing that could happen for the newly independent and incipiently independent nations of Eastern Europe now would be a severe and prolonged economic depression in the United States, so that there would be no temptation to sell their souls for economic assistance from the West. Things might be more austere for a few years, but there

would at least be a good chance for true national independence and final freedom from Jewish influence.

Barring a depression here in the next few years, however, it is difficult to predict the relative fortunes of Europe's nationalists on the one hand, and of the Jews and their collaborators on the other. In the short term, perhaps the nationalists will prevail in Hungary, the Baltic states, and in Russia—perhaps even in Romania—and the Jews will remain in control in Poland and a few other countries.

As long as there is economic and cultural contact with the West, however, the long-term picture is not bright for European independence anywhere, even in those countries where nationalism is strongest. The process of corruption is already underway. In February "British" newspaper tycoon Robert Maxwell (born Jan Hoch, in Czechoslovakia) bought a 40 per cent interest in *Magyar Hirlap*, the Hungarian daily which has been the official mouthpiece of Hungary's communist party. A month earlier Rupert Murdoch, the Australian-British-American media mogul, bought 50 per cent of two Hungarian tabloids. In March Steven Ross, co-chairman of the U.S. media conglomerate Time Warner, signed a contract with the Soviet government to build new cinemas in Russia and provide U.S.-made films for them. Of these three, Maxwell and Ross are Jews, and other Jews are moving in quickly to gain a beachhead in the newly liberated news and entertainment media of Eastern Europe.

In the East, as in the West, control of the mass media will be the single most important factor in determining the course of political and cultural development. Under the communists the mass media played a far less decisive role in shaping the views and attitudes of Easterners than they are likely to play in the future. In no country of Eastern Europe has television been as omnipresent as in the West. Communist propaganda tended to be fairly crude and obvious; it did not have to be convincing, as long as there were the guns of the secret police

to back it up. The result is that after 45 years of communist indoctrination the minds of Eastern Europeans are relatively freer than those of Westerners. That may change soon.

Other things will be changing too. Just as laws against publishing or saying anything critical of Jews have been relaxed, allowing nationalists more freedom, so are laws restricting certain seamy types of business activity traditionally dominated by Jews no longer being enforced: for the first time porno shops have opened in Budapest, and East German girls are being recruited for prostitution by entrepreneurs from the West.

The worst-case scenario for Central and Eastern Europe is a continuation of this misnamed process of "Westernization": first and most important, the buying up of more mass news, entertainment, and advertising media by men like Maxwell, Murdoch, and Ross; then massive private investment by capitalists from America and Western Europe, with the building of factories to take advantage of the low-paid, disciplined labor force, then with the development of shopping malls and other facets of merchandising to soak up the new buying power of the populations as prosperity increases; and finally the massive importation of non-White "guest workers" from the Third World to take over the lowest-paying work—and to begin changing the complexion of the populations. All the while, of course, there will be the threat that the new candy from the West will be taken away if the child does not behave himself.

After 25 years of this—provided the nationalists can be kept under control or neutralized—all of Europe, from the Atlantic to the Urals and from the Arctic Ocean down to the Caucasus Mountains, should be just as "free" and as "democratic" as the West is now. Every citizen, whether of Poland, Russia, Hungary, Lithuania, Bulgaria, or what have you, will have his own Japanese car and a color television receiver, seated in front of which he will spend most of his leisure

hours. The women will all be "liberated." The kiddies will all be in racially integrated day-care centers. And every couple of years there will be a breathless hullaballoo on television as the various countries go through the charade of electing new "leaders" to replace the old ones.

In every capital city there will be a huge Holocaust Museum, complete with tatooed lampshades, bars of kosher soap, and other sacred relics from that dark and frightening time in the past when Europe almost managed to break free and strike out on its own course. Schoolchildren will be taken on obligatory tours of these museums every year, and after each tour their teachers will lead them in a chant of "never again!" Then it will be back to the classroom to study their Turkish, Urdu, and Swahili, so that they can better understand the needs of the growing racial minorities in their countries.

In the evening their elders, between the game shows and the situation comedies, will watch the news broadcast, where they will see snippets from the day's debate in their parliament about how much economic aid they can afford to send to Israel in the coming year and what should be done about the worsening problem of street crime. "Hate crime" will also be a frequent topic in the news, as remnants of the old nationalist groups and other White "hate criminals" cause trouble by failing to get along with the "guest workers" (who by this time will be citizens with full "equality") or—heaven forbid—provoke anti-Semitic incidents by saying or publishing something they shouldn't. But, of course, there once again will be strictly enforced laws against that sort of thing, and most of the nationalists and other nasty extremists will long since have been packed off to some *gulag* up around the Arctic Circle.

All of that may sound like something from a bad dream, but it is exactly the sort of scenario that is being worked out by the planners and string-pullers in the West's councils of

government now: by the people who are working out the details of George Bush's "Democracy Corps," for example.

From their point of view the collapse of the communist system may not necessarily be such a bad thing. Communism couldn't have lasted much longer anyway; it was too riddled with internal contradictions and inefficiencies; too many of the countries subject to it were close to economic exhaustion. It was a fine thing, in their view, for keeping the people of Eastern Europe under control prior to the advent of television. But in the TV Age communism really isn't necessary. In the West they have had 40 years to learn how to control the minds of the *goyim* with their wonderful new tool, and they've become very good at it.

Is it not, after all, a more secure thing to put chains on the minds of one's subjects instead of on their bodies? □

This article first appeared in *National Vanguard* No. 111 (June 1990) and is reprinted here with permission of The National Alliance, P.O. Box 90, Hillsboro WV 24946

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $16.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE JAPANESE ARE COMING

by
Robert Frens

The May 1990 issue of *Instauration* magazine contains the article "The New Master Race" which repeats the theme that "Asians are to Whites as Whites are to Blacks". The article was authored by a person of unspecified gender named Asiaticus, who may or may not be descended from some Roman senator. "Asiaticus" may be a pseudonym or simply "SUC IT AISA" spelled backward. In any event, it is an interesting detail that Americans, whenever they put their opinions on paper, prefer to use someone else's name or fabricate something catchy. This in itself, is a measure of our collective Jewishness. The Jews are the premier changers whether it be money changing, name changing, nose changing, allegiance changing or junk bond changing. Aryans seem to enjoy using their own names. Gad, how plebeian!

Asians have an average IQ of 110, Whites follow with an IQ of 100 while Blacks are back in the rumble-seat with 85. Asiaticus does not reveal the source of this revealing data. With all of this superiority going for them, the Japanese are therefore "The New Master Race" destined to fill Uncle Adolf's trousers. I cannot help but wonder why they waited until now to launch their mission. If Asian superiority is genetic, as the author describes, what were they up to when the Europeans where doing their thing for the past dozen of centuries?

Perhaps it was necessary to wait for the "greenhouse effect" to properly steam their brains into action. Aside from any other cerebral activity, the fact that they think racially would suffice to render them superior to what passes as the "American" population. In this respect, they have a right to possess this continent although they haven't been degenerate enough to deserve it. As Franklying Ruseveldt knew, an oil embargo is sufficient to put a screeching halt to Japanese dominance of everything except the raw fish business. The war in the Pacific was over before Pearl Harbor and that useless island-hopping sideshow was staged to keep the simple *goyim* in a dither and ostensibly preventing some stray Mitsubishi from bombing Chloride, Arizona. Franklying was myopic when it came to Germany and hated Hitler because he was genuinely loved by his people and could take walks in the Alps without a pair of wheels. The first characteristic is enough to send any American politician into a fit of envy and rage. That emerging economic wonder called Hitler Germany was something that Jew infested nations couldn't compete with. In typical American manner, we smashed

that embryonic opponent because honest competition is something we cannot tolerate. We murdered their leaders in traditional Roy Bean fashion, kidnapped their scientists and stole their technology. If you were hapless, accused and fell into Judge Roy's clutches, you'd be fined, tried, hung and then robbed of what was left in your pockets. It's as American as apple bagels and War Crimes Trials.

Asiaticus uses the word "Asian" when he/she/it (don't say this too rapidly) really means the better of the Northern Asian types that have been transplanted to the U.S. Any WW II Vet, who was stationed in Japan or Korea in 1945, is qualified to report on the large numbers of polite but moronic gooks that form part of the normal populations there. When Asiaticus mentions "White," he is including bevies of marginal types, labeled as such due to the lack of a better term. I have a neighbor who considers himself white, although I am at a loss to discover his criteria. One thing is certain. IQ follows color and that places the superior Asians in the middle. IQ drops as Blackness increases and IQ rises as Whiteness increases which is tantamount to saying that IQ rises and falls with the Whiteness factor, a consideration that is older than Nathan Birnbaum (George Burns). IQ is a test measurement that is probably affected by cholesterol levels, oat bran, church donations and ozone holes. The true test of superiority, as Dr. Oliver continually reminds us, is survival. It may well be that the Northern Asians will dominate the 21st century. America is now on the verge of being flushed into the sewer it now resembles and one wonders if the turmoil in Europe will subside with the fingers of the Jew still in the pudding. The God of all Gods has an assistant named Nork charged with the responsibility of keeping a list of all mortal predictions. When God decides to favor man with an event, He makes certain that it is not on that list.

Previously, I mentioned that Asiaticus failed to mentioned the source of that significant IQ data. I am ignorant of any comprehensive, national data that has been collected along these lines. Scholastic Achievement Test scores abound and have been the subject of much hand-wringing, gasping and excuse manufacturing. SAT scores are standardized scores that may be translated into IQ scores. I have before me the official published listing of SAT Verbal and Math scores for the period 1976-1988. The 13 year average for the items in question are:

Group	Verbal	Math	Index	IQ
White	446	487	460	94
Asian	402	515	440	91
Black	339	367	348	77

The column labeled "Index" is the Selection Index used universally which equals one-third of the sum of the Math score and two times the

Verbal score. The IQ column is a linear calculation based upon the SAT and IQ means of 500 and 100, and the standard deviations of 100 and 15, respectively. Anyone interested in increasing their knowledge of this kind of entertaining number juggling should consult any elementary statistics textbook. As you can see, the above results would not incline any rational parent to open his checkbook with a tuition deposit in mind.

The White bashing continues. Since the Japanese can claim no phony survivors (real ones, yes!) or blame their ills upon cotton picking, our Masters simply point to the yellow genetic superiority which, of course, is not a racist gesture. Once again, the Whites are told that they must scurry to the back of the bus and behave like the little curs they are. I can hear the sounds of stampeding feet!

* * *

AIDS 1994

Here we go again! Do you remember the "inferno" and "airport" types of disaster movies? How about the book *Famine 1975*, where the whole world was on the verge of starvation and "food wars" broke out? *The Jupiter Effect* was a real dilly that could easily be refuted by any competent high school physics student. In 1982, all of the planets would be lined up on one side of the solar system and the combined gravitational effects would produce massive tidal waves on the earth which would cause blah-blah and so on. Using simple equations and some not elaborate calculations would reveal that the combined gravitational effects of the planets would be less than 1.5 percent of that exerted by the moon. As this fateful year approached, I sat quietly on the beach confident that the world would still be there in 1983. The "scientific" blather oozes on with sad moans whenever the whole Ooze-on Hole is mentioned or why the carbon dioxide window glass greenhouse will soon turn us all into hydroponic tomatoes. The American nits have an insatiable appetite for sheer nonsense whether it is about 6 million ghosts or 6 million sunspots, both capable of damaging your psyche with cosmic juices. None of this, however, seems to match the on-again-off-again AIDS threat. I am somewhat perplexed in this regard, although I do believe that some thousands of our more talented perverts will be the benefactors of the only weight loss method that really works. Does that famous ex-mayor really use Slim-Fast?

The predictions (by experts, of course) are interesting. By 1988 (did you notice?) there would be 1.6 million dead and in 1995 over 320 million would be infected in the U.S. alone.[1] This author apparently knew something that the Census Bureau didn't. One thousand Americans will be dying daily.[2] Sixty-four million Americans will have AIDS by 1990.[3] By

1991, 215,000 Americans would have died from AIDS.[4] It's my guess that this fellow didn't bother to read the literature of the other experts. Fifty-seven millions will have AIDS in 1994.[5] By 1991, 229 million Americans will be waiting for transportation to that great AIDS resort in the welkin.[6] According to another source, 13 million will have AIDS in 1994 and the whole U.S. population will be on its way to oblivion by 1997.[7] The Spanish Flu epidemic of 1918-1919 accounted for 50 million lives. The Bubonic Plague of 1347-1351 left 25 million dead. It was believed to be measles that killed 5000 per day in Rome 270 A.D. and small pox that wiped out one-third of that population during the period 165-180 A.D. During all of these past pestilences, 2 out of every 3 persons somehow managed to escape death. AIDS is different, we are told. If there is no immunity or resistance factor, then why are Blacks and Hispanics listed as high-risk groups?[4] Why do some that experience antibody seroconversion go blotto in a month or so while others show no signs of anything for years, if ever? Why are some with antibody response considered infectious and others are not? The fact that there is so much disagreement and so many unanswered questions leads me to believe that there exists a mechanism that makes some more susceptible to this virus than others and there are strong indications that this factor might be racial in nature. In lieu of anything tangible, sensible advice remains little other than what any Aryan would do even if there weren't an AIDS threat. Don't do naughty things with your pee-pee. Stay away from Blacks, Hispanics, faggots, Asians, Jews and drug users and stay away from anyone who associates with them. If you feel an itch to mingle with alien life forms, get a raccoon or a three-toed sloth. AIDS is a contagious disease. Don't find out the hard way that an ounce of prevention is worth a ton of prayer.

In their July 21, 1989 release of information, the Center for Disease Control reported 119,923 known cases of AIDS in the United States and the May 11, 1987 report claimed 20,557 dead. The monthly rate of increase was given as 7.25 percent. Since many cases go unreported, they stated that the rate was probably 20 percent in error favoring the low side. In their estimation, the true rate of increase was in the 8.5 to 9 percent range. Many practitioners of the version of witchcraft known as medical science, have taken these figures and prophesied the demise of some 250 million Americans by the year 1994. This represents the elimination of the entire population which, in itself, would be of enormous benefit to the environment of the Western Hemisphere. The reasoning used to arrive at this projected demise is, of course, faulty and could have been avoided by taking a college course in differential equations. The instantaneous rate of growth (AIDS in the case) is proportional to the product of the number who have it and the

number who do not have it providing, however, that there exists an equal opportunity environment. A further consideration is the target group. In true egalitarian fashion, the believers assume that all members of this society are equally susceptible (it's One World, isn't it?) and engage in the same perversions. A rate of 7.25 percent cannot be applied ad infinitum, nor will it affect all of our 250 million people. As the number of afflicted in the target group increases, the rate of increase will steadily drop to zero. Obviously, if everyone has it, then the growth rate would be zero. What, then, is the size of the target group?

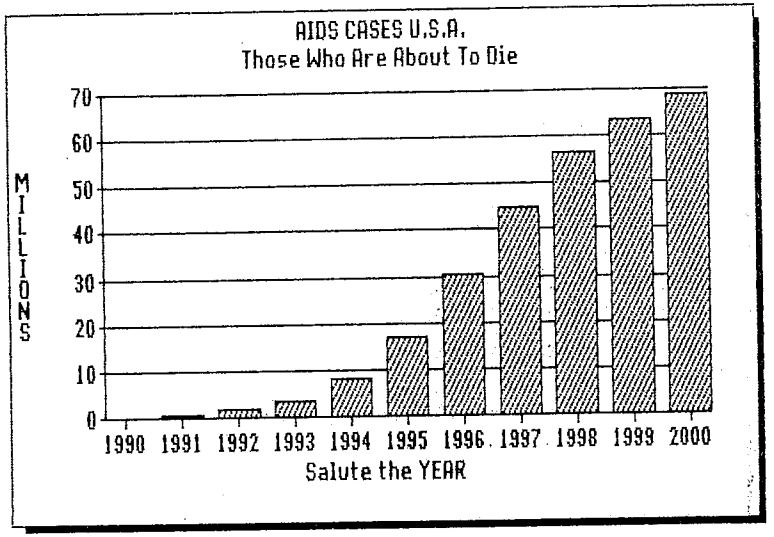

Published population data lists the United States as having an 83 percent White population with 12 percent Black and 5 percent "other". If you believe this, then you haven't visited a super-market lately. The White figure obviously includes a sizeable proportion of *the* missing 6 million, a large block of almost missing millions together with millions of others with fanciful notions about themselves. Blacks are dramatically unrepresented, a fact that is well known among the census takers. The AIDS virus is probably a Nazi since it prefers to pounce upon Jews, Blacks and Hispanics, a fact that has been mentioned previously in this periodical. Only in the case of perverts and drug users has the Aids virus practiced a version of brotherly love and equality. Thus, if we sum the numbers of Blacks, near Blacks, quasi Blacks, mongrels, perverts and other assorted ughs, we arrive at a reasonable level of 70 million for the target group which represents about one-third of the population. Historically, epidemics seem to go plop after they have consumed this fraction. This is good news for the degenerate

portion of the White population who can throw away their condoms and copulate until their pee-wee brains turn to mush, as long as they confine their excesses to natural relations with their own kind.

The infection known as AIDS was originally labeled with the acronym GRIDS, id est, Gay Related Immune Deficiency Syndrome. It popped up exclusively among these sweet darlings of alternate life-styles and was thought to be a suppression of the immune system due to the presence of natural substances found in unnatural places. Considerable traces of feces were discovered in the mouths of those afflicted with the disease. This was only reasonable considering that the mixing of anal and oral sex in ingenious combinations was quite ordinary for these folk. GRIDS soon became AIDS and the mentioning of excrement in the mouth was dropped down the memory hole. As an uncouth aside, the term "shit-face" took on a whole new meaning. I would assume that this avenue of research, the effect of excrement in the alimentary canal upon immuno-suppression, has been closed.

Once the AIDS virus secures a front row seat in your body, it is time to consider writing a will. In about a month you could expect a flu-like illness with fever, rash and swelling of the lymphnodes in the neck and armpits. You will develop an antibody response in 2 to 3 months and your disease defenses will start their down-hill slide. You are now an infectious carrier of the disease, so it is a good time to consort with your enemies. Your general level of health will diminish and, depending upon exposure, you will develop all sorts of health problems from yeast infections to herpes sores popping up like dandelions. Once some opportunistic infection becomes pronounced, you have about 2 years to take that vacation you've always dreamed of but didn't have the time for. At this point, you are suffering from the chronic wasting condition known as ARC (AIDS Related Complex). Fat people will get skinny and night sweats will be ever present. You will become weak, tired and mentally deranged. This latter characteristic is a requisite for election to our Congress. When you reach the last stages of this downhill progression, you are said to have AIDS, although I'll never understand the logic of it. As far as I am concerned, you have AIDS from the moment those saw-toothed little bugs decide to line up for Welfare payments at your expense. You are also dead, in spite of the diminishing evidence to the contrary. It is only a time lag that separates the terminal from the terminus. AIDS ain't nice and it isn't for everybody.

Since one projection is about as valid as another, I decided to have a go at it. The accompanying bar graph was prepared from data calculated from a first order differential equation using 120,000 cases and a growth rate of 7.25 percent as the initial conditions at time zero (July 1989). The

upper limit at saturation was taken to be 70 million victims and a presumption of optimal conditions was taken. By 1994, about 1 out of 25 of our citizens will be actively enjoying the fruits of our multi-racial utopia. This represents nearly 5 percent of the population which will grow to become 15 percent by 1996. It is an observable phenomenon, whether at a swimming beach, in a classroom or in a bowl of salad, that a 1 percent addition of a pollutant can usually be ignored. A school with a 1 percent Ubangi population can carry on business as usual in most instances. Once this number increases to 5 percent, cultural enrichment follows as evidenced by a marked increase in thefts and corridor "grab-ass" incidents. A school with a 15 percent African component usually ceases functioning as an academic operation. If a school practices the rational segregation known as "tracking", classroom accomplishments could still continue in the white groups with the tribal antics taking place mainly in the locker rooms and hallways. It is invigorating to contemplate the effect of a 5 percent AIDS victim presence in our society. The Holyhoax and Sambo History industries will have some real truths to compete with and I doubt whether people will lose their jobs (Keegstra), be sentenced to jail (Zündel) or beaten half to death (Faurisson) for publicly discussing the issue. From 1994 on, we can sit back and enjoy watching Mother Nature play sport with the denizens of this planet. In 1996, about 15 percent of our population will be walking advertisements of the reward for rubbing a partner the right way but rubbing Mother Nature the wrong way. At this point, considering the time delay attribute of AIDS, everyone could suddenly repent and become "born again" somethings but the countdown cannot be halted. He may save your soul but He won't save your hide. It is a brazen impertinence to suggest that God violate His own laws, but Jew and Christian alike seem never to tire of asking and demanding. If those who are unaffected have the collective fortitude to leave the diseased to swim in the pus of their own making, the economic costs would not be a burden. Joining them would be all of the Snowball Cupcakes (white on the outside, black on the inside) who relish fornicating with diseased porch-monkeys. Every druggie who wastes himself, one way or another, is one less druggie. A dead faggot is a minus faggot and that's a plus. The arithmetic is simple. Each welfare recipient that goes to the Great Beyond, is one less welfare recipient, if you get the economic meaning. Only an anti-Nature entity would extend assistance to a dying parasite.

Of the several with whom I have discussed this issue, I have formed the notion that they welcome AIDS as I do, although for a different reason. In their view, AIDS will eradicate the Black and Hispanic element and hopefully decimate, if not eliminate, those pillars of sweetness, God's Chosen. It

is concluded therefore, that Aryans can once again proceed unhampered in their Gothic quest. In my view, this is an exercise in wishful thinking and whose essence is described by the phrase "Let George do it." In this case, it really means "Let Jesus do it," which is a bit of Christian presumptuous nonsense whereby we are free to trash the planet and then expect a supernatural beneficence to clean up after us. If we were a spiritually healthy people, we wouldn't be in this mess in the first place. Our *Weltansicht* would have been formed from the lessons of experience and observations of how God really wants things to operate. No lion discusses its plans with the gazelle, nor does the hawk with a fish. A magician demonstrates but does not reveal. The Aryan has no obligation, whatsoever, to reveal the secrets of his technology to a drooling pack of savages, nor should he share its benefits with any but his own kind. The cheetah dashes only to serve its own. The Aryan is spiritually off course. That is the reason for our present plight which provided the Petri dish for AIDS. If AIDS erased every Vedda, Bantu, Higi, Mongol, Jew, half-breed, crud-breed and weed-breed from the planet, we would still be saddled with the sick mentality that allowed soul-destroying notions (Christianity, in its present sense, for example) and unnatural behaviors to be the exercise of our existence. We made a choice in 1932, listened to a degenerate cripple and became his instrument of hate. With unprincipled glee, we bested the wildest dreams of any Mongol Khan and smashed the embryonic expression of *the* truly monumental *Idea* that was in tune with our soul and in accord with Nature. AIDS will not be our salvation, but as a deserved punishment it might provide an instructional chastisement that would provide the impetus and inspiration to resume the work that was temporarily halted in 1945.

FOOTNOTES:

1. *Aids: You Just Think You Are Safe*, Evangelist Moody Adams, 1986, Dalton Moody Publishers, Baker, LA.
2. *Aids*, David Noebel, Wayne Lutton, Paul Cameron, 1986, Summit Ministries, Manitou Springs, CO.
3. *The Aids Cover-Up*, Gene Antonio, 1987, Ignatius Press, San Francisco, CA.
4. *Aids: The Alarming Reality*, William O'Connor, M.D.,1988, H.I.V.E. Foundation, Vacaville, CA.
5. *Surviving the Aids Plague*, Taki Anagnoston, M.D., 1989, Medical Corporation, Gilroy, CA
6. *Aids: The End of Civilization*, William Douglass, M.D., 1989, Valet Publishers, Clayton, GA.
7. *Aids Faxx* (a weekly bulletin), William Douglass, M.D., 1989, 1990, Valet Publishers, Clayton, GA

* * *

SAD SATS

Hardly a week passes without some woeful announcement concerning the dismal state of our education system. There are no statements regarding the thefts, vandalism, assaults and other apparently unimportant features of our schools. There are plenty of statements concerning SAT scores and what it all means to us. In this regard, we are fortunate to have the Rathers and the Koppels around to explain it all. Even after listening to a speech by President Bush, I am happy that I have Ted to tell me what the President said and what he really meant. At no time, however, have I ever heard any discussion about why competent teachers are deserting the field and the old hangers-on are merely waiting for retirement day. No one mentions why the brighter students no longer move into the teaching profession or why schools are being filled with semi-literate instructors. We hear little other than messages about the SATs being up or the SATs being down.

Each year, the Educational Testing Service (Princeton, NJ) makes available to the College Board and the National Merit Scholarship Corporation (Evanston, IL) standardized tests for high school students. The ETS corrects and scores the tests and makes available to all participating schools the results thereof. I have a copy of their 1989 Summary which provided the data for this discussion. It is interesting to observe that the NMSC makes available scholarships for "outstanding" Negro students but nothing comparable is available for White students.

SAT is an acronym for Scholastic Aptitude Test. It is usually given annually to college bound high school students. The results of these tests, along with appropriate consideration of grades and personal recommendations are used to determine the probability of success in the college environment. This procedure is by-passed if your skin is dark enough and you have shown some talent for coconut tossing or watermelon rolling. The publisher of the SATs states that the tests are knowledge tests but any perusal of them will reveal that this is not the case. The use of the word knowledge gets one off the biological hook since aptitude is a rather innate sort of thing.

Academic tests are usually of the capacity or content type. Capacity measurement is an indication of how large your mental bucket is, that is, your potential, your aptitude , your intelligence. Tests of this sort try to measure how well your neurons can juggle chunks of information. Capacity tests are usually taken prior to the commencement of something or the other. Capacity is not a very flexible thing. Intellectual capacity has genes

for an overseer and Mother Nature as an author. Content tests deal with the measure of how much stuff is in your mental bucket. These are the common types known as "finals," quizzes, Regents exams, achievement tests, etc. Content tests are skill and knowledge tests taken after the completion of something or the other. The SAT, as its name indicates, is an aptitude test and therefore a capacity test. The SAT is a type of intelligence test the scores of which may be translated into comparable IQ scores since both use standardized scales. As with all forms of testing, absolute conclusions are not possible and a variation of 10 points or so on an SAT test shouldn't be cause for elation or panic. The hokum peddlers on the Jewtube, however, like to get hyper over a one or two point variation in SAT scores. In spite of the miserable performance of the white element in this Brazil del Norte, their base intelligence is not falling off a cliff. The base intelligence of those with skin pigmentation problems is not on the rise either. The SAT scores only reflect the demographic alterations that are transforming this once unique Republic into the world's largest toxic waste dump. As more and more fifth rate Third Worlders take the SAT, the lower will be the national average. It is as simple as that.

The SAT is a combination of two distinct tests of which each is subdivided. The VERBAL part has sections on antonyms, sentence completions, analogies and reading comprehension. The reading comprehension questions involve both stated and implied information. The MATH section has multiple choice questions involving applications and solutions of problems. It also includes quantitative comparisons of things stated in a mathematical format. It is usual for people to score higher on the MATH section than on the VERBAL section. The SAT is an intelligence test the results of which are little affected by preparation, much to the dismay of those who have spent considerable time on mental "pumping" exercises.

Each test has a raw score which is calculated by subtracting one-fourth of the number of wrong responses from the number of correct responses. This raw score is then converted into a scaled score by means of a table, which varies from year to year. This "scaled" score has as its basis, the old STANINE procedure. The STANINE (standard nines) procedure divides a set of data into nine sections numbered from 1 to 9. Except for the extremes (Stanine 1 and 9), a standard STANINE division is 1/2 of the standard deviation. STANDARD DEVIATION is the mean square root offset from the mean and is a way to indicate how far a particular score deviates from the average. It is a useful tool for statisticians who sometimes do things that are useful. A person could therefore be classified as a "stanine 4" (a dull type), a "stanine 7" (college material) or something else. These nine broad divisions were dropped in favor of an individual score.

The number range was changed to 100 bottom to 900 top. Since very few people score below 200 or above 800, the range was truncated and the extremes were pegged as 200 and 800. A raw score that translates into a SAT score of 148, for example, would be reported as 200. Most of the sports super-stars, and in particular football players, are in this category. Anyone scoring 854, perhaps some Ubangi or Higi, would be given the "perfect" score of 800. Two out of three (white) people will have a score in the 400 to 600 range which is considered the average category. Two out of three Blacks will fall into the below-average category. The standard deviation is 100 and the mean (average) is 500. The Stanford-Binet Intelligence Test uses a mean of 100 with a standard deviation of 15. Sixty-eight percent of an average white population will have IQ's in the range of 85 to 115. People with SAT scores below 400 (IQs below 85) are called "slow learners" where the "slow" indicates a time span greater than the person's life span. The "head" of any society is that group scoring 600 and above except, of course, in the good ol' Jew Ass Oi Vey, where the other end now does the "thinking" and "leading." This is always the result of the one-man one-belch democratic process where a Class D biped selects a Class F biped to run things. If you toss a bunch of morons into a population with an average IQ of 100 (Sat 500), you'll end up with a new average that is below the previous average. This is what is happening to our SAT scores and one does not have to be exceptionally bright to understand where all of those dull minds are coming from.

Separate scores are given for each section of the SAT. One might score 480 on the VERBAL and 510 on the MATH. A composite score is often used for the sake of convenience. Some choose to total these scores and use the figure of 1000 for the above example. Some educators feel that the verbal score is more "weighty" than the math score, so they average 2 parts verbal with 1 part math, this is, they use the verbal score twice and in the above example, the SAT score would become 490 for the composite. When the ETS does this, they call it a Selection Index. One, therefore, must be advised as to the composition of any given score. A stated SAT score of 600 might mean a 600 math score, a 600 verbal score, the average of the math and verbal scores, the sum of the math and verbal scores, or some weighted combination of the two.

SATs were introduced in 1958 and were given to all high school seniors. In 1963 they were given, optionally, to college-bound high school seniors. Shortly thereafter, anyone in high school could take them. Today, only about 1 Freshman out of 1000 takes them as opposed to 75 percent of the Seniors and 24 percent of the Juniors. It is now common for Sophomores and Juniors to take a PSAT (Preliminary SAT). Practice makes

perfect, you know. Beginning in 1976, scores were categorized according to ethnic groups (no Nazi conclusions, please). In the period from 1965 to 1975, it became a noticeable fact that the darker colored students were consistently missing certain types of questions. These questions, by Liberal definition, were unfair in a cultural sense although it remained difficult to explain why a universal mathematical concept was somehow biased when it came to Blacks but not biased when it came to White and Asian students or why it was considered biased at all. Test emphasis has slowly changed, but the outcome has not.

Figure 1 is a graph of the Math SATs (results) from 1958 to 1989. It represents the national average of all the students who took them. Educators prefer the Math scores as they are usually higher than the Verbal scores and have the additional advantage of making the Asians appear better than they really are. The Japanese are a remarkable people but it might be a while before we see their versions of a Goethe, Newton, Gauss or Liszt. Figure 1 illustrates the data everyone is up in arms about. Figure 2 is a graph of the average scores for 1989 relative to the high school level of the student. One might draw some amusing conclusions from this graph. I would like to remind the reader at this point that we are considering intellectual capacity measurements and not measures of achievement. One needs only to pass though a super-market checkout to be reminded that achievement levels are pathetic. It is very common to encounter high school and college students who cannot correctly add, subtract, multiply and divide the fractions 1/2 and 1/3. Ignorance can be corrected but stupidity cannot. Declining SAT scores indicate a decline in the IQ of the "average" American. The "average" American is shifting from a Jean Harlow to a Whoopie Goldberg, from a Robert Taylor to a Bill Cosby, from a Teuton to a missing link. A declining capacity to learn is deadly to a civilized society. Atrophied brains are not positive attributes. The white people in this land (and elsewhere) are being phased out because they have a perverted desire to be phased out and not because their innate capacity is dwindling.

FIGURE 1

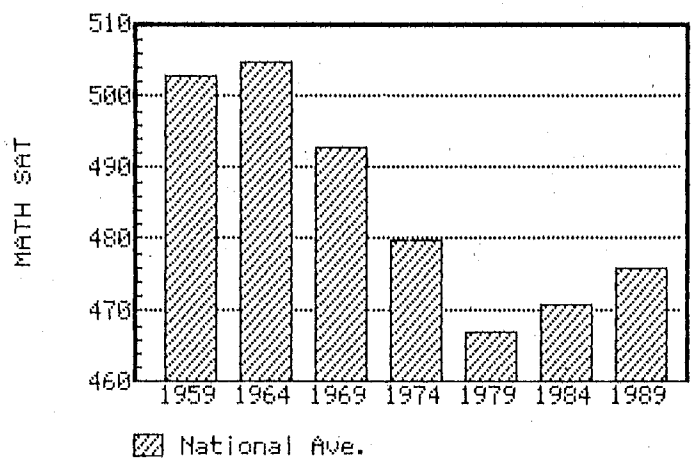

FIGURE 2

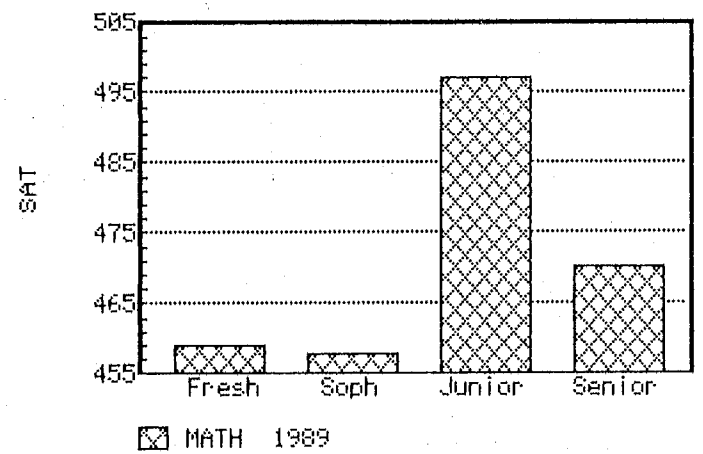

I have taught in public schools, most of which resemble a cross between a halfway-house and a revolving insurrection. I have taught in all-male and all-female private schools and have encountered hundreds of healthy young people, disciplined, hard working, respectful and intelligent. Of all the ethnic groups I have dealt with, I have found the Polish student to be most representative of what used to be known as American. I personally prefer them in a classroom. Perhaps their behavior reflects a family structure more solid than most. The Northern European type is not losing his capacity to think (only his desire to), although he is becoming increasingly ignorant and, for some odd reason, more susceptible to the siren songs of his enemies. However, one cannot ignore the fact of falling SAT scores. It's there in Figure 1. The reason for this decline is that the number of non-whites taking the exam is increasing. This is obvious to anyone with the energy to do some honest thinking. What happens to vanilla ice cream when someone mixes in tar?

I transformed the SAT scores for the period 1976 to 1988 into a composite score giving more weight to the verbal part although I did not use the accepted ratio of 2 to 1. The SAT composite was then translated into a

FIGURE 3

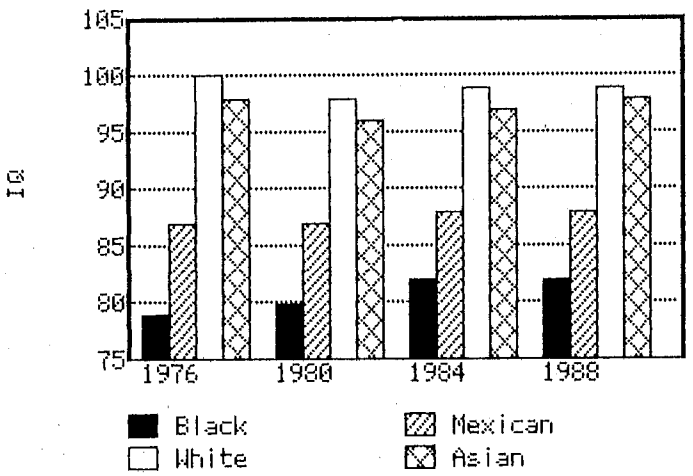

FIGURE 4

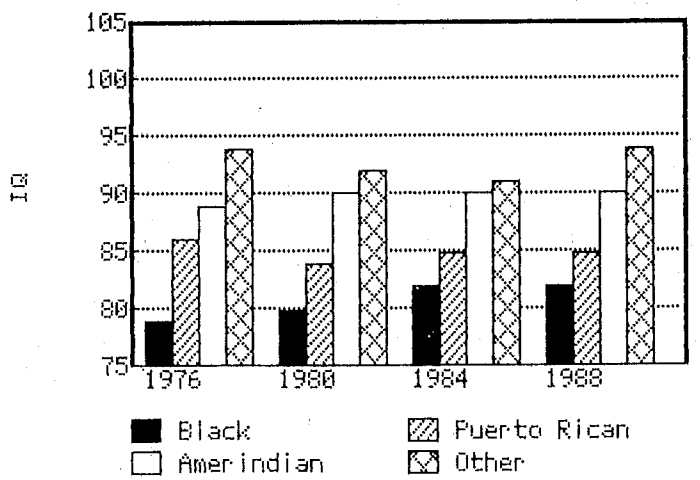

comparable IQ score which, I feel, would be more meaningful to the average reader. Figure 3 on the following page is a graph of the result. Aside from what is a normal fluctuation, one is confronted by the relative stability

of IQ levels in spite of crash programs and minority perks. An experienced person will not be surprised by the results as they only confirm what we already suspected. I have also included Figure 4 as an additional piece of information. The graphs represent averages and it would be interesting to speculate concerning the effects of IQ distribution. In this regard, consider a two-person society with respective IQs of 60 and 140 as opposed to another two-person society where both have IQs of 100. In both cases, the IQ average would be 100, but I suspect that the societies in question would have a substantially different mode of operation.

When I was a youngster (ancient times, according to my daughter), the education system operated much differently than it does today. Everyone took the same mathematics courses up until the 9th grade. The upper one-third (academically) were funneled into Algebra while the remaining two-thirds were scheduled for General Math. The successful completion of General Math concluded your math studies even though you took four years to do it. People weren't passed merely on good behavior. Plane Geometry was the Sophomore mathematics course and one could only be enrolled with the provision that he received an 85 or better on the Algebra final, which was a standardized exam throughout the state. This 85 percent requirement held through the entire succession of Intermediate Algebra, Trigonometry, Advanced Algebra and Solid Geometry. Solid Geometry is no longer taught as it proved too taxing for brains capable of suspended animation. My graduating class consisted of 252 students of which only 9 experienced the really nifty Solid Geometry course. Several teachers were Ph.D.s and this was a public school. A private school in our city wouldn't have had a chance of surviving in the academic arena and we had no need for safety zones (private schools) for the children. Schools are a reflection of the community that supports them and our community wanted teachers who knew their subjects and administrators who knew how to expel. The belief that all children were beautiful and intelligent was not yet an axiom. "Honors" students were just that and not merely a grouping of the upper one-third of a class. In those "ancient times," a good swat on the rump was not considered child abuse nor was remaining seated and quiet considered an unusual form of punishment. Mothers stayed at home and insured that their children were civilized before they entered the first grade. School discipline was a structured thing and not a verbal arena for lawyers and social workers with nothing important to do. The punishment (dirty word) for waywardness was standing at attention in the corridor for the remainder of the period. If one failed at this, he was forwarded to the Dean who promptly requested that you assume the "position." If you failed to comprehend that message, there was another step. You were catapulted to the

Office of the Principal. At our school, the Principal had an appropriate nick-name. It was "Foot." The term told it all as it was applied both literally and figuratively. Some people were never seen at school again. Those that graduated knew how to read, write and handle fractions. By far, the greater of all school related confrontations was the one you experienced when Dad was informed of it all. Dad was more than a *goy* wage earner under the direction of an immature wife who was in turn directed by a bevy of wise-ass brats. I can recall the name of no father, at that time, who could properly be called "pussy whipped." Mothers were women who educated the children in values and not the cop-outs we see today with their Pampers and assorted concoctions that pass as baby "formula" nor did they hang their children out to dry on the "day care" hook. That is now all past as well as the community that did not feel it was necessary to even lock their doors.

The fallen SATs are only a reflection of the increasing number of non-Aryans, particularly Blacks, who are taking the tests. Asians of the Chinese, Korean and Japanese variety do not have as much of an effect since their negative contribution to the Verbal SAT is somewhat offset by a positive contribution to the Math SAT. In general, Asians work much harder in school, as do most Jews, than Whites, which accounts for their relatively superior achievement rating. Aryans are losing (have lost?) their country by default. Forced integration is immoral and an exercise in appeasement, bribery and tyranny. The difficult courses in school have been replaced by social games that do little other than provide a playground for the lazy. Students with little demonstrated aptitude for Trigonometry are now enrolled in Calculus. If one peruses the issues of NEA Today (National Education Association; a minority run get-whitey outfit), he will quickly grasp the trend of "American education". The Audio-Visual fad has passed, complete with its carpeted floors, silent chalk and moveable desks. Can't warp the psyches of the chilluns, don'cha know? We've just seen the end of the computer "solution" which was supposed to turn every turnip into a Werner von Braun. Computer programming courses have become "applications" courses or outright typing courses. Originally, computer courses were supposed to teach a student logic and "how to think", whatever that conundrum was supposed to mean. Educational procedures today resemble efforts to teach penguins how to fly. After all, a wing is a terrible thing to waste.

Figure 1 shows the drop in SATs that parallels the increase in the numbers of Blacks taking them. The slight increase from 1979 on indicates the buffering effect that the increasing presence of Asians, Mexicans and other non-White non-Blacks is having. The complexion of the school population changed from White to increasing Black and now it is again shifting towards eye slants and pock marks. One cannot maintain a high National SAT average and still have schools

that are nothing other than multi-racial jetsam on its way to becoming flotsam. Honest people will know what has to be done to restore the 1960 level of 500.

Dishonest people (those that are now in control) will have no recourse but to dilute the tests or find a different approach to converting the raw score into the SAT score. I would assume that those skillful enough to "prove" the lack of inflation, in spite of rising prices, will be able to apply their expertise to this dilemma also. Mud people mud up the works. They couldn't make a go of it in their native lands and will only convert our land into the mud habitat that is most suitable for them. Unfortunately for us, it won't be our kind of habitat.

"Black History" is another growth industry which has strong indications of offering competition to that other tale-telling growth industry. "Black History" is nothing other than mulatto or quadroon history and in many, many cases, octaroon history. If one wishes to learn something about copper and something about zinc, he must study these metals in non-mongrel form (the mongrel form being brass). The centuries have shown the world the White accomplishments in Europe, the Yellow accomplishments in Asia and the Black accomplishments in Africa. Didn't anyone pay attention? A Negro with the mental stature of a Gauss or Newton would be a biological rarity and probably an impossibility. In a typical Northern European gene pool, we could expect to have 1 out of 740 people with an IQ of 145 or better. The odds exceed 1 in 200,000 in a Negro group for this level. At the other extreme, 6 percent of a white group would be clinically classified as feeble-minded or moron. For a Negro group, the percent rises to 33. These uncomplimentary figures are the result of the immoral practice of testing Blacks by White standards. Single standard forced mixing has labeled masses of Blacks as "learning disabled" or "mentally retarded" where, in a segregated environment of their own, they would simply be ordinary folk. Our Zionist Occupation Government is an anti-Nature structure that is damaging and destroying everyone, both Black and White.

I am here interrupted by sounds flowing from a TV set in the adjoining room. The topic was pertinent to this discussion and I paused to listen. It concerned a family with four children. The more intelligent of the children had an IQ of 238, while the simpleton of the brood only had an IQ of 174, or thereabouts. Fascinating! Two days prior to this human interest story, I viewed a program concerning a batch of 6 and 7 year old Blacks, reading Shakespeare and Byron and all gushing from the doubling of their IQs that took place within a few weeks. The first question that popped into my meager brain was "Where's the Jew?" The answer was not long in coming. All of these "miraculous" IQ "improvement" stories have the same scenario. All involve very young children and very early "education". In the

first case, the four "geniuses" were given prenatal instruction by means of a small megaphone attached to the mother's abdomen. Papa recited daily into the tube. By the time the child was born, he was ready for college. One of the children completed first year grammar school in 3 days, stayed in the second grade 1 week, the third grade 4 days, and so on, according to the story. When interviewed, this child was as articulate as an Aardvark and had difficulty describing why his "genius" was not hereditary. So much for crap, but I would like to comment upon this send-em-ta-school-afore-they-kin-walk nonsense. Many studies have shown that indeed test performance can be temporarily enhanced, for as long as a week, by engaging in what I choose to call "pumping". This is a body-builder term that describes the standard procedure used before entering a contest. One exercises vigorously, moments prior to competition, and engorges his muscles so that an un-natural and temporary enlargement of the muscles occurs. Young children can be mentally "pumped" so that they appear to be increasing their capacity, but 10 years down the line, they are no better off than are their "unpumped" classmates. In fact, one month or two after "pumping" ceases, everything drops back to where it was. In addition, IQ measurements of those under 15 are calculated differently. Adult measurement is based upon the fixed standard of IQ 100. In the case of the young, IQ is the product of 100 and the quotient of mental age and chronological age. A child of age 4 doing dingbats and doodads that one expects a 6 year old to do, would have an IQ of 150 (100 x 6/4). In a similar fashion, a 6 month old Baboon could end up by having an IQ of 300 or so. Always take IQ measurements of children with 6 grains of salt. Down the line, Nature reveals all.

The strength of the Majority lies in its biological foundation, which I see as yet unaltered. The Majority, and in particular, the young, are grossly out of step with their innate nature and living an alien psychological environment. My classroom experience and perusal of the SAT scores convinces me that we still have a sound base. The enemies of this Republic apparently know this and proceed cautiously in order to avoid anything precipitous, anything that would interrupt the grazing activities of the serfs. □

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

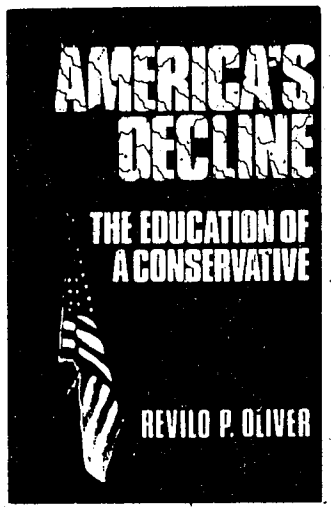

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE GRAECO-JUDEAN CONNECTION

By
Nicholas Carter.
page 50

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS:
Sublimely Subliminal, page 1
Maverick Linguist, page 3
Ancient Lourdes, page 8
The Piltdown Forgery, page 10
The Bear in the Bush, page 19

Dr. Charles E. Weber
Die Judenschul, page 35

VOL. 18 - NO. 1 SEPTEMBER 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

BLANK

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver

SUBLIMELY SUBLIMINAL

For several months, some years ago, one saw in newspapers and magazines expressions of concern over the possible use of television to induce a kind of hypnosis and alter the minds of the unsuspecting viewers. Images and words displayed on the screen too briefly for them to be perceived by the viewer's conscious mind, already in a passively receptive state as he stares at the screen, will impinge on his subsconscious mind and thereby charge it with impressions that become part of the body of information that he takes for granted, as in the habits that are automatic reflexes in quotidian life.

Then we were assured that the sublime Sheenies who own the boob-tube industry would never do anything surreptitious, and concern about brainwashing by subliminal hypnosis suddenly vanished from the press.

What is, so far as I know, the first authenticated instance of the use of this truly diabolical device for political dominion is reported in *Spearhead*, April 1990.

In France, the video-tapes of television programs during the crucial phase of the electoral campaign in 1988 were replayed at a reduced speed, and it was discovered that the ugly visage of Mitterand, the Jews' Communist candidate for the presidency, had been flashed on the screen at least 2,949 times to impinge on the subsconscious of the viewers, but too quickly for their conscious minds to perceive what they had seen. Mitterand, of course, won the election and is now President of France and presiding, to the best of his ability, over the liquidation of our race and civilization in that unfortunate land.

The discovery was made because a courageous French attorney, Maître Robert Casanovas, filed a suit against the government's television system, alleging that the hypnotic ef-

fect of subliminal sabotage of his mind had been so great that it "made me vote for Mitterand when I had not intended to." The effect, therefore, was one that is commonly produced by hypnosis induced by a skilled hypnotist.[1]

The subliminal technique has thus been shown to be as effective as the one normally used in hypnotizing individuals—probably more effective, since the mind of the viewer of television is already in a passively receptive state, while a person confronted by a hypnotist is aware of what is intended and his mind is more or less defensive of its own integrity.

It is most unlikely that the Master Race would have overlooked so convenient a means of herding their American livestock, but, until the facts have been determined by a searching investigation, we can only suspect they used it, for example, to assure the election of their latest stooges, Ronnie and Bushy. So far as I know, the subliminally coercive images would have been recorded on video-tapes made from broadcasts, so at least preliminary data could now be obtained by running these at slow speed.

Do not, however, hope for too much from a discovery that the subliminal technique had, in fact, been used. Remember that there was no television in 1917, when the boobs were made enthusiastic for an idiotic "war to end wars" contrived and proclaimed by a crack-pot whom the Jews had made President

1. The effect is often demonstrated by ordering the hypnotized person to perform on awakening some act that he would not normally perform, such as clowning or singing an obscene ditty of which he had no previous knowledge; when restored to consciousness, the victim carries out the orders and cannot explain why he did so. The only point at issue is whether the victim of hypnosis can be charged with commission of a crime that is entirely foreign to his nature, as is supposed in the well-known novel, *The Manchurian Candidate*. If I am not mistaken, no hypnotist has carried a demonstration so far as to make his subject murder a person of whom the subject is conciously fond, but during the Army's experiments in 1944, an American officer was made to attack and try to kill a personal friend who was also an officer of higher rank, having been made to believe that the man was a Japanese spy. He was, of course, prevented from carrying out his subliminal compulsion, and investigation proved that he had not subsconsciously disliked his intended victim before the hypnosis, and that he could not explain why he had "spontaneously" attacked him.

after training him for the job. Judge the mentality of the American people, not by your wishes and hopes, but by the historical record during the two centuries in which they gradually destroyed their Constitution, forfeited the freedom they had won in 1783, and finally gave themselves and their country to their implacable enemies, gladly acquiescing in the degrading servitude in which they now precariously exist. All that was needed to make them commit political suicide was to arouse fits of righteousness in minds stuffed and surfeited with Christian illusions.

MAVERICK LINGUIST

The *Scientific American*, May 1990, contains (pp. 40 ff.) an eulogy of Noam Chomsky, the Jewish linguist who is perhaps the best known figure in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Although newspapers delight in reporting such statements as his charge that the United States is "a terrorist superpower," which happens to be correct, whether or not in the sense which he intended, his most significant work has been the elaboration (not invention) of a theory that language is an ability confined to human beings, because the structure of language is inherent in the human brain as specialized by a long sequence of evolutionary development. This is the basis of the "cognitivism" that is supplanting "behaviorism" as an explanation of human conduct.

The theory would imply that language is, after all, an innate faculty. It is therefore as much a criterion of biological species as are anatomical structures or color of skin. It may therefore be an indication of racial and ethnic characteristics, subject to the proviso that human beings can learn to simulate behavior that is not instinctively acceptable. Perhaps we are right in being astonished by the mentality of Chinese, who can master their difficult language even when they are little children!

Strictly applied, the theory would state, for example, that Indo-European languages are varieties of the native language of Aryans, corresponding to the structure of their minds, while Japanese is the native language of the largely Mongolian but

hybrid race that has now made their small and poor country the leading industrial nation of the world, the language corresponding to the way in which they naturally think. One has, as I have said, to allow for the human ability to simulate and emulate the conduct of alien races. (On the lowest level, a nigger may be taught to behave in public like a member of a civilized race.) Intellectually, an Aryan may learn Japanese (I knew one who, while in Japan in the 1930s, was editor of a Japanese magazine.) And it is a common observation that some Japanese speak much better English than does the average American, who, even if not naturally slovenly, is a victim of the tax-supported boob-hatcheries.

Languages would thus correspond to the archetypal memory peculiar to each of the major races, and perhaps, with more subtle variations, to ethnic groups within a race. The discovery of archetypal forms was the major achievement of C. G. Jung, and will suffice to perpetuate his name.

It is indisputable that an individual's mental processes, his habit of thinking, correspond to the structure of the language in which he thinks. If you examine Japanese, for example, it will be obvious that a Japanese, although he probably has some infusion of Aryan blood diluting the Mongolian and Turanian amalgam,[1] must think in a way that will seem to an Aryan unnatural. The only question is whether that native intellectual process is innate, as Chomsky and the 'cognitivists' believe, or is formed by the language the individual learns as a child, as not only "behaviorists" but all who believe that the mind is originally a *tabula rasa* (e.g., Locke) assume.

The differences in mentality are obvious to anyone who has had much practical experience with languages. Sanskrit, for example, is thought a very difficult language, and so it is, for it requires the learner to commit to active memory a seemingly infinite mass of tables of sandhi (*samdhi*), highly complicated and irregular verbs, nouns become frustratingly polysemous, rules for forming compounds, etc., but the basic structure of the language is that of Greek. Indeed, in the time of Max Müller

1. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1986, pp. 16 f.

(when every American college that wanted to be respectable had to offer a beginning course in Sanskrit, even if it hoped no one would elect it), it was believed that Greek was a kind of evolved and simplified Sanskrit, which was the original Indo-European language). The structure of Greek, in turn, is like that of German and Latin, which combine to form English. In other words, when you learn another Indo-European language you have only to learn details of inflexion and idiom: the *basic* syntax is always the same.

When you turn to languages that are not Indo-European, you are confronted by quite different and seemingly "unnatural" modalities of thought. Chinese and Japanese are striking illustrations of this (try reading a literal, word-for-word translation from one of them), but Semitic languages are also alien to you, although Semites are classified as Caucasian and therefore more akin to Aryans than to Mongolians, et al., and you will at first wonder how it was possible for Semites to read what they had written. One striking difference is in writing. Indo-European languages depend on vowels and consequently all such languages are written in scripts (alphabetic or syllabic) that show vowels. Semitic languages are normally written with only consonants (whence, of course, much hanky-panky in transmitting the text of the Christians' favorite story-book).

The extent to which language is innate is, of course, an important (if, at present, insoluble) problem. Careful writers, undeterred by Jewish terrorism, now use 'Aryan' as a racial term, and restrict 'Indo-European' to a linguistic term. The distinction is important, for while the native language of Aryans is Indo-European, Indo-European languages are spoken and used by other races, as is painfully apparent now, when many persons of other races have some smattering of English and very few attain an accurate knowledge of it. Conversely, Aryans may use a language that is not Indo-European, a conspicuous example being the Aryans of the Persian Empire, who, for convenience, used Aramaic for administrative purposes in dealing with their polyphyletic subjects. But if we consider innate, as distinct from acquired, linguistic structure and hence

mentality, it is possible, but not, of course, demonstrable, that 'Indo-European' and 'Aryan' are synonyms, native language being a function of race.

This problem will, for example, affect estimates of the race of the Sumerians, who certainly show many Aryan characteristics, but spoke and wrote a language that is not Indo-European and appears to be *sui generis*, despite a few, perhaps coincidental, similarities to some other extinct languages.

Chomsky insists that "we do not learn all the rules of grammar" from formal instruction or by trial and error in imitating users of the language, and that "some fundamental principles of language must already be imbedded in our minds" when we are born.

From prudence or his own tropism, however, he escapes the stigma of "racism" by postulating that "the innate language faculty" is like an electronic assemblage (a computer, for instance), "a collection of switches embedded in a network. All humans are born with essentially the same network, but the switches flip over into different positions—corresponding to different rules of grammar—depending on whether a child learns Swahili or Chinese or English."

The article expatiates on Chomsky's political and social activities. He became nationally known as a vehement opponent of the "war" in Vietnam, encouraging students to resist or evade conscription. Whether he knew it or not, he was right, for the sorry débâcle in Vietnam, like the earlier one in Korea, was contrived to kill American youths, infect others with Orientral diseases, begin the impoverishment of Americans by squandering their resources, and complete demoralization of the Army by forcing men to fight under lethal handicaps while giving the enemy strategically and even tactically decisive advantages, and eventually to go down to a planned and humiliating defeat.

Chomsky proclaims that "whatever the establishment is, I'll be against it."

According to the article, which is a very good summary, Chomsky distresses "Liberal" pundits by pointing out that they create "the illusion of dissent while in fact they support the

status quo in all but trivial matters." His observation applies not only to the "Left," but equally to the professed "conservatives" of today.

He criticized adversely the Holy Land of Israel and even supported the Palestinians, who are being robbed of their country.

You will be amused to learn that the *Scientific American* tells you that Chomsky's championship of free speech is shown by the fact that he actually "signed a petition defending the right to free speech of Robert Faurisson, a French historian who has argued that most accounts of the Holocaust are exaggerated." Readers of the magazine are protected from the horrifying knowledge that Faurisson is one of the intellectually honest and courageous men who have conclusively demonstrated that the "Holocaust" is just the Holohoax, a gigantic Jewish swindle.

What Chomsky himself believes is unknown. He is, however, an intelligent man with a scientific education and, naturally, an atheist, and he must have some knowledge of physics and chemistry. I am sure, therefore, that he privately doubts the story that the tribal deity, old Yahweh, suspended the operation of the laws of nature to enable the Germans to vaporize or otherwise annihilate millions or billions of his own masterpieces.

* * *

The same issue of the *Scientific American* includes a valuable article, by Dr. Peter Wellnhofer, on the Archaeopteryx, which was, in the Jurassic Age, a transitional form between very small dinosaurs and birds, and hence a perfect illustration of the processes of biological evolution, although the Jesus-jerks have to claim that it was manufactured by old Yahweh to mislead the creatures that he created out of mud and now enjoys tormenting.

Most of you would never have heard of the *Archaeopteryx lithographica*, if Fred Hoyl, a competent British mathematician and physicist, had not yielded to his compulsive urge to read his name in newspapers and brashly claimed that the fossil in London (he evidently did not know of six others) was a hoax comparable to the Piltdown fraud. (Cf. my note on the latter in this

this issue.). The indubitably genuine fossils of this strange and long extinct creature (Ovid would have called it a *semiavis*) constitute one of the most interesting and instructive proofs of biological evolution, and so deserve your attention.

There is also an article on the much touted "greenhouse effect." The author is honest enough to concede that much of the "scientific" turmoil about it is more political than scientific, but even in the absence of valid evidence that the "greenhouse" is in operation, he naturally concludes that the best thing to do is to agitate for "One World" to avert the dire consequences predicted by computer-juggling "scientists" who hope to see their names in newspapers and perhaps also win some baksheesh. Of the real pollution of the planet, which does imperil life on earth as we know it, there is, of course, no mention. That would displease its and our owners.

ANCIENT LOURDES

It has long been known that the Gallic goddess Sequana (whose name is perpetuated in the Seine that flows through Paris) was as efficient as her Christian counterpart, Mary, in healing maladies and other physical afflictions. As in other places where a supposedly ubiquitous Christian deity has replaced a less vaporous predecessor,[1] the Virgin became, like Sequana, a local goddess, accessible only to visitors to her famous shrine at Lourdes, where a number of evidently genuine cures imposed on some credulous physicians who knew nothing about psychosomatic therapeutics.

Excavations by the Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago, under the direction of Professor McGuire Gibson, have recently uncovered the temple of Gula at Nippur, the ancient Sumerian city on the Euphrates that even after the occupation of Sumer by the Semites, remained the Holy City of the great god Enlil and so flourished until the time of the Persian Empire. The temple of Gula, probably built on the site of an earlier one, dates from before 1600 B.C.

1. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, September 1985, pp. 5-12.

Gula, the wife of Ninurtu (Ningirsu), was the goddess of the therapeutic arts. She may have had other functions earlier, probably a political one, since there are indications that in the very early days of Sumerian civilization, when the position of *lugal* (often roughly translated as 'king') was elective, the elections were held in the temple of Gula.

Gula's symbol was a bitch, and many figurines of dogs are found in connection with her worship.[2] It is, so far as I know, uncertain whether she was imagined as having canine form or the dog was sacred to her, since the antiseptic action of a dog's tongue in licking wounds was early recognized.

The archaeologists from the University of Chicago also found in the ruins many figurines of human beings, each represented as pointing to an organ of his body, which, presumably, had been healed by the divine power of Gula. These are the counterparts of the many votive offerings to the Virgin at Lourdes (and Guadalupe) by grateful votaries whose maladies she healed or relieved. We may thus be sure that the kind of medical business practiced by the Virgin at Lourdes goes back to at least 1600 B.C. and doubtless much earlier.

This is worthy of note because the pronouncements of Ronnie and Bushy suggest that our rulers intend soon to establish prayer as a rite in the schools, as desiderated by so many holy men, who think it would increase the suckers' susceptibility to the hot air of vaporings about the supernatural.

The promoters of that attempt to instill superstition naturally expect the unfortunate moppets to pray to old Yahweh, the sacred spook of their business, but they try to circumvent the Constitution (to which lip-service is still paid) by hypocritically pretending that a child will be free to pray to the high-voltage ghost of his choice. In that event, an American's offspring could (and probably will) do much worse than pray to Gula, a

2. She was sometimes addressed as *Bawa*, which may have been either a name or an epithet, and could have been onomatopoeic ('bow-wow'). If the latter, the word could be one of the Sumerian words for 'bitch,' a feminine variant of 'dog.' But remember that the phonology of many Sumerian words, especially in the Assyrian and Babylonian periods, is less certain than you would suppose from writings addressed to the general public.

deity who, as the figurines attest, did help those who had faith in her, and did not, like Yahweh, refuse to be bothered, thus making theologians rack their brains to find excuses for him.

THE PILTDOWN FORGERY

The renegade technicians who call themselves "creation scientists" constantly scrounge about, trying to devise arguments to impair the validity of the doctrine of biological evolution, the only plausible explanation of the existence of animal life, including the various human species, on this planet. The twisting and turning of the shamans and their allies involve the lowest kind of sophistic trickery in argument, and they naturally exploit the tergiversation of biologists who, from expediency or sentimentality, want to retain ties with religion.

I noticed an instance this morning in *Christian News*, 25 June 1990, which reproduces photographically excerpts from a screed attacking the reasonable explanation of life on earth. The writer quotes a man named Wright as saying that two of several approaches to the question are, first, biological evolution as "the means God used to create humans," and, second, "special creation." Wright is then quoted as saying "the evidence simply is not good enough to distinguish between the various views held by different Christians." So, the Christian myth-monger crows triumphantly, "If the evidence isn't good enough, then why do Wright and other Christian biologists teach primarily the Darwinian evolutionary approach?"—instead of just retailing the story about blundering old Yahweh and his unfortunate whim to make a mud pie. That fixes scientists, doesn't it?

I do not know Wright's work, but I shall do him the justice to suggest what he may mean by saying the "evidence is not good enough to distinguish between the various views" of Christians, is that the notion that a god used biological evolution as a complicated device to produce human beings is as preposterous as the silly story about Adam and Eve.

Needless to say, if Wright were scientifically honest, he would have said bluntly that in the known evolution of living

creatures there is no room for meddling by spooks, and that since there is no valid evidence for the existence of any of the innumerable gods imagined by primitive peoples, tales about special creation, including many less absurd than the one in the second chapter of the Jew-book, are merely fairy stories.

It is odd, by the way, that Christians always use the particularly absurd story about Adam and Eve, which was probably invented as part of the drastically henotheistic and blatantly misogynist reformation of Jewish mythology in the fifth century B.C., instead of the less absurd (and doubtless older) tale told in the first chapter of *Genesis*, that the human beings of both sexes were created coöperatively by the 'LHYM (usually vocalized as *Elohim* or *'Elohiym*), i.e., the gods and goddesses whom the Jews worshipped until late in the fifth century.[1]

The peddlers of creation-myths naturally try to use the now notorious forgery of the skull and jawbone found at Piltdown in 1912 to discredit scientific thought. Why pay any attention to silly anthropologists: they were fooled by that hoax, so they are probably fooled by all the fossils they use as evidence for biological evolution. Hurrah for Jesus and his plastic dad!

It is important, therefore, that we understand precisely what was involved in that deplorable but clever hoax.

A full account of the hoax and history of its eventual exposure is J. S. Weiner's *The Piltdown Forgery* (Oxford University Press, 1955; reprinted, New York, Dover, 1980). The book has one defect. Although its author gives a delightfully ironic exposition of the theory requisite to prove Charles Dawson innocent, he weakly concludes in his summary that the case against Dawson is not conclusively established—although the evidence of Dawson's guilt is much stronger than the evidence on which

1. Archaeological evidence indicates that even in the fifth century, the Jews in Palestine still worshipped a goddess, 'ŠRH (usually vocalized as *'Asherah*), who was evidently the consort of YHWH (usually vocalized as *Yahweh*). The verbal trick by which this fact was covered up in various places in the "Old Testament" is typical, but I must not take space to explain it here. At least in their colony at Elephantine, the Jews recognized three additional deities. Obviously, the 'LHYM were of both sexes, thus rendering the earlier creation myth in *Genesis* much less absurd than the second.

many a man has been justly convicted of murder. For one thing, there is usually only one murder, but Dawson, after perpetrating the first hoax went on to contrive others to validate the first, thus paralleling the situation dear to the writers of detective stories, in which a murderer commits a whole series of murders to prevent discovery of his guilt for the first one. Moreover, although Dawson evidently began with a few genuine but minor discoveries, he was obviously a thoroughgoing scoundrel, who perpetrated other plausible hoaxes and, in his one literary effort, was a plagiarist.

All this is obvious now, but in the early decades of this century much of the evidence was unavailable or overlooked, and Dawson, who had been first trained as a solicitor, was a gentleman of socially respectable antecedents, a man of considerable charm, and, when he chose to exercise it, master of a technique of scientific discourse that impressed contemporaries as forthright honesty and scrupulous scrutiny of the evidence he had himself forged, partly by the use of chemical reagents and dyes. The scientifically trained men who trusted him could not imagine that he was what he has been proven to have been.

Incidentally, the fact that Dawson deceived so many genuine scientists is simply another proof that to men who are true scientists by vocation the adulteration or manufacture of data is so abhorrent that they are easily deceived by clever prestidigitators and other swindlers, whom it takes a professional magician, such as James Randi, to expose.

Dawson planted in a gravel bed at Piltdown the fragmentary cranium of a low-grade, thick-skulled human being, probably a thousand or more years old,[2] and part of the jaw of a female orang-utan, and the two in combination were taken to be evidence for the existence of a peculiar species, both simian and human, which was named, in honor of the discoverer,

2. Since the extant parts of the cranium were "unusually thick" (i.e., in comparison with the skulls of Europeans), it is likely they came from the skull of a Congoid, which Dawson could easily have obtained from some amateur's collection in England or by purchase abroad. He would have wanted—indeed, needed—a skull that differed from the skulls of contemporary Europeans.

Eoanthropos Dawsoni. He later planted and found similar remains to validate the original hoax.

Of Dawson's guilt, there can be no reasonable doubt. The question is whether he had accomplices. It has been urged that Dawson had neither the requisite expert knowledge nor access to the bones that he planted. This is mere speculation. There is no body of knowledge which a determined man cannot master by diligent application, and the bones could have been obtained in any one of many ways, e.g., by purchase abroad, perhaps in France, or by abstracting them from some collection in England. An accomplice was by no means necessary, but a suitably competent one would have greatly facilitated the hoax.

Suspicion will first fall on Dawson's friend, Dr. Arthur Smith Woodward of the Natural History Museum, who helped Dawson in some of the excavations at Piltdown and sponsored him when the great discovery was announced. So far as I know, there has been no searching investigation to determine the guilt or innocence of Woodward, but I believe that the known facts, viz. Woodward's eagerness to make a great discovery, his rivalry with (and perhaps jealousy of) Sir Arthur Keith, a more distinguished anthropologist, and his personal friendship with Dawson, whom he regarded as a protégé, make it likely that Woodward was the patsy in the fraud.

An article by Caroline Grigson in the *New Scientist* (London), 13 January 1990, gives a succinct summary of the fraud and presents new evidence which implicates F. O. Barlow, the Museum's "preparator" (i.e., the technician who prepared specimens for exhibition, made casts of them, and made reconstructions under Woodward's direction). He *could* have been Dawson's accomplice, having expert knowledge and practical experience and also access to the miscellaneous collection of remains that had probably come from various sources to the Museum but had not been selected for cataloguing and exhibition. He actually made for Dawson a sketch of the kind of canine tooth the *Eoanthropos* would have had, and precisely that kind of tooth was discovered at Piltdown soon thereafter. Moreover, he profited handsomely from the hoax, for he set

himself up in business as the vendor of casts of the remains of the wonderful *Eoanthropos Dawsoni*, which were in great demand from anthropologists and museums throughout the civilized world, together with casts of other anthropological material in his Museum and in others. This is not quite proof of guilt, but it is a plausible hypothesis which would explain some aspects of Dawson's success as a scientific hoaxer.

There have been other suggestions, including a recent one that I mention reluctantly and with great distaste. Professor Frank Spencer of Queen's College got his name in all the many newspapers that published on 6 June 1990 a despatch from Associated Press reporting that he had "solved the Piltdown Mystery." He accused Sir Arthur Keith of having been the prime mover in the hoax, claiming that his long research had found in Keith's diary "information about the site and events at Piltdown...which he wouldn't have had unless he was an inside member of the group." There is no reason why Professor Keith, who was puzzled and disconcerted by the discovery, could not have obtained that information by questioning, as he doubtless did, Dawson and Woodward, the discoverers. Conclusive evidence is Spencer's discovery that Keith, "who backed the theory of evolution that came out of Piltdown, had met with Dawson a year before." I fail to see why it is incriminating that a distinguished anthropologist and generous gentleman met a younger, ambitious, and still obscure worker in the same field. And it simply is not true that Keith "backed" a theory that "came out of Piltdown." As I shall note below, he was always dissatisfied with the *Eoanthropos*, which he regarded as a puzzling anomaly, and accepted it only because he did not suspect it was a forgery and adhered to the scientific principle that evidence must not be excluded because it is unwelcome and disconcerting. It is true, however that Professor Sir Arthur Keith deserves to be posthumously traduced and defamed because he was one of the wicked anthropologists who refuse to believe that God halted the evolution of anthropoids some hundred thousand years ago so that all races now extant would be equal – it being

understood, of course, that Congoids are twice as equal as Aryans, and that Jews are four times as equal as niggers.

What we must understand is the significance of *Eoanthropos* when it was assumed to be a genuine species of anthropoids, and why it was accepted by many learned contemporaries.

At the time of the "discovery," there were known only a very few remains of subhuman anthropoids, chiefly the Neanderthal[3] and the far more primitive "Java man" (*Pithecanthropos*). These correctly suggested a linear evolution from ape to human form, marked by diminution of simian characteristics and increasing size of the brain, but they were obviously only two points on a theoretical line which needed to be confirmed at other points.

To educated men, there was nothing at all astonishing about the linear evolution that conformed to Darwin's magistral *The Descent of Man* (1871). When our race in Greece first began to think rationally about the world of nature, including itself, and until the Christian blight fell upon it, it was obvious that we, civilized men, must have had more primitive ancestors, and a line of social and physical evolution was extended back to barbarians, savages, and even more primitive anthropoids who, like apes, had no language and no social organization. Furthermore, the anatomical similarity of men to apes was recognized even by the lower races. 'Orang-utan' is a Malay term that means 'man of the forest.' In Africa, most of the various native names for chimpanzees and gorillas involved an explicit or implicit recognition of them as 'men.'

When our race began to recover from its addiction to mental narcotics in the Eighteenth Century, the ancient sketch of human origins was naturally revived. You will remember from Boswell that Dr. Samuel Johnson, who, although a learned man, could not dispense with the emotional relief given him by

3. There have been some efforts recently to 'upgrade' the Neanderthals, since some skulls found in Palestine are evidently of hybrids, showing that Neanderthals could interbreed with more advanced forms of life. But it is not known whether the Neanderthals were physically capable of articulate speech and could have had a language. It has been plausibly inferred from the structure of the small bones that would have supported organs of speech that the Neanderthals, like apes, were capable only of a variety of animal cries.

the prevalent superstition, could not be reconciled with the equally learned Scottish jurist, Lord Monboddo, who maintained that men had evolved from apes and monkeys. At the very beginning of that century, chimpanzees were given the biological designation, *Homo sylvestris*.[4] Many travellers in the East Indies and Africa during that century constantly confused orang-utans with chimpanzees, not having had a chance to compare the two species side by side and unaware of the great difference in their habits.[5] They furthermore confused both species of ape with the lower forms of human life in Africa and Asia; hence tales of apes that live in villages, governed by a chief, and apes that walk erect, carry clubs or spears as weapons, and can be trained to perform simple household tasks.

After Darwin formulated the evolution of human species in scientific terms, and could not be suppressed by holy men, alarmed for their business, it was naturally assumed that the evolution was linear progress, from apes, which can stand erect and walk a few paces but normally proceed on all fours on the ground, are covered with dark brown or black hair, and have comparatively small brains, through a long succession of intervening species, each a little less ape-like than its ancestors and with somewhat larger brains, to modern man, who stands erect and cannot move far on all fours, has little hair, except on the head and in the pubic area, is light-skinned, and has a brain that has enabled him to master other animals and use natural forces for his own comfort and security.

Dawson's "discovery" was sensational, as he knew it would be, because it did not fit this linear sequence. The *Eoanthropos* was essentially an ape with a brain that approximated the size of modern brains. If it was our ancestor, the Neanderthal and perhaps the *Pithecanthropos* were not. The latter species could

4. I do not know whether it is more than a coincidence that the Latin term is a translation of 'orang-utan,' of which, I suppose, Dr. Tyson could have known the meaning.

5. Chimpanzees are gregarious and normally live in small, loosely associated groups, which, however, do not have the social organization natural to baboons. Orang-utans are individualist and solitary, except that females, when in oestrus, seek males for impregnation.

have been earlier than the *Eoanthropos*, for the relative dating was uncertain, but the Neanderthals were certainly later, and therefore, if they were in the same evolutionary sequence, would have been offshoots that somehow regressed to more simian form, especially in the structure of their brains.

A creature that was physically an ape but had doubled the size of its brain could not be fitted into a linear evolution, but must have branched off from that line and then evolved separately until its physique matched its brain. We are thus spared the ignominy of recognizing the brutish Neanderthals as our ancestors, and there was something special about our species after all. This view naturally strongly commended itself to men who had only reluctantly surrendered the comforting illusion that we differed from other mammals in having impalpable souls tailored to measure by old Yahweh or some less ferocious god. It salvaged some of our vanity. And that, we may be sure, is why the *Eoanthropos* became an article of faith with such men as Grafton Elliot Smith and other champions of Dawson's great discovery.

More objective anthropologists, notably Sir Arthur Keith, were from the first puzzled by the *Eoanthropos*. There were men (see Weiner, *op. cit.*) who suspected that the wonderful remains had been planted by Dawson, but they were men who had no or slight scientific credentials and disliked Dawson personally, a circumstance that made their statements suspect. Dawson, perhaps with assistance from Barlow, had cunningly used reagents and dyes to give to the various bones precisely the appearance of antiquity and long inhumation that genuine remains would have had, and Sir Arthur felt compelled to consider them authentic and to take them into account in formulating a scheme of human evolution.

He trusted Dawson and Woodward as gentlemen and anthropologists, and he, a born gentleman, probably exerted himself to be more than fair to Woodward, whom he personally disliked. And, as a matter of fact, the scientific techniques that finally proved Dawson's discovery to have been a hoax perpetrated with forged remains were not available until 1950, shortly before Sir Arthur died.

As more and more remains of prehuman anthropoids came to light, the linear evolutionary sequence was confirmed every time, and Dawson's fabrication became an anomaly, an "enigma," as Sir Arthur often termed it. Anthropologists in general began to disregard and ignore the *Eoanthropos Dawsoni* as an anomaly that could have no significant relation to the linear sequence of evolution.[6]

Sir Arthur, however, was unwilling to ignore the anomaly. In his last important work, *A New Theory of Human Evolution* (New York, Philosophical Library, 1949), in which he sets forth his brilliant determination of the effects of social organization on the evolution of human species and subspecies, he recognized the Piltdown as "an aberrant type," but wrote:

> If we could get rid of the Piltdown fossil fragments, then we should greatly simplify the problems of human evolution. We should have to account for the evolution of the pent-browed type only, and the development of modern races from that type. A leading authority on such problems, Dr. Franz Weidenreich, has recently proposed that the right solution is to deny the authenticity of the Piltdown fossil remains. Here are his exact words: "Eoanthropus should be erased from the list of human fossils. It is the artificial combination of fragments of a modern-human braincase with orang-utang-like mandible and teeth." That is one way of getting rid of facts [!] which do not fit into a preconceived theory; the usual way pursued by men of science is. not to get rid of facts, but to frame a theory to fit them. That is what I propose to do.

We must feel sympathy for Sir Arthur, a great anthropologist whom we must highly respect for his crucial contribution to our knowledge of biological evolution as it affects the several species called human. It was his very fidelity to scientific method that led him into a conspicuous and deplorable error on an essentially irrelevant detail. The great man was 87 when he

6. The linear pattern is, of course, certain, although it is true that we now have the remains of several anthropoids, such as the now famous "Proconsul," who diverged from the direct sequence into evolutionary *culs de sac*.

realized that Dawson and his followers had "made a fool" of him for forty years. He died two years later.

There are times when one is tempted tc regret that religions are just a residue of barbaric ignorance. It would be consoling to believe that Charles Dawson is now being roasted in the underworld, or perhaps, in keeping with myths of a nobler religion, compelled endlessly to manufacture forgeries to authenticate forgeries, while Sisyphus and Tantalus have the relief of pausing to deride him and all Hades echoes with laughter.

THE BEAR IN THE BUSH

The change in the cast of the perpetual comedy staged in the White House was of some minor importance.

Old Ronnie was a stupid galoot. According to *Newsweek*, he at least once sent a letter of condolence to one of the fictitious characters portrayed on television by actors in one of the drearily vulgar comedies called "soap operas." Trying to please his Jewish masters, he claimed to have been himself an eye-witness to the fictitious horrors of the Holohoax while he was a warrior in Europe. The lie was a peculiarly stupid one, because records accessible to everyone proved that the drugstore cowboy had spent the war safely ensconced in a motion-picture studio in Hollywood, and when his lie was exposed, bumbling old Ronnie could only claim he had seen those horrors on films that could not have been produced until long after the catastrophic end of the Jews' War Against the West.

It was only natural that Ronnie, with mentality of that order, believed the hocus-pocus called astrology, delegating to his wife the task of learning what the stars were saying from day to day. It is likely, therefore, that the clumsy and ignorant old actor believed what he said when he babbled about Armageddon and "Bible Prophecy" and the low superstitions associated with those terms. And one was not surprised when he, probably on orders from his director, disgraced the office he nominally held by proclaiming a Year of the Bible, recommending his favorite fiction to the numerous dumb bunnies who did not regard him with condign contempt.

Bush is much more intelligent and so more dangerous, even though he, like Ronnie, has to make his performance on the stage correspond to the scenario of the play and the direction of the impresario (Kissinger?). He is surely too intelligent to be taken in by the childish tales in the Jew-Book.

It was to be expected, of course, that Bush would continue to use the horde of "conservative" witlings who, enchanted by Ronnie's gabble, were much more effective than "Liberals" in consummating the Judaeo-Communist occupation of the United States. They, delighted by Bush's persiflage about "prayer in the schools" and the "murder" of unwanted fetus,[1] will help him to tighten further the noose about the necks of the American boobs and perhaps enable him to begin, before long, the rule by open terror that will make him the peer of Stalin and other model rulers of "mature democracy."

What is odd is that Bush has gone out of his way to insult persons who have emancipated themselves from Jewish superstitions. In a public letter not long ago, he made clear his animosity toward atheists, adding, however, that he would (reluctantly) concede them their "Constitutional rights." Although the truth was blurted out three years ago by the mulatto who is a member of the Revolutionary Tribunal that sits in the building that was built for the Supreme Court when we still had one, it is still considered expedient to let the subject population believe that the American Constitution was not effectively rescinded in 1861, and that scraps of it are still legally operative. It would be premature, therefore, for Bush to send in the terrorists of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation to squash rational Americans and enforce the lesson that taxpaying ani-

1. I hesitantly use the Latin form (both singular and plural), although there is much to be said for the traditional spelling 'foetus' in the restricted sense of 'offspring still in the womb, embryo (at any time before birth).' The traditional spelling, which alone is recognized in Britain, was (like, e.g., *'coelum'* for *caelum*) the result of an etymological error made by the Humanists of the Renaissance, but will serve to distinguish the restricted sense of the word from its more general meanings, 'offspring (before or, more usually, after birth)' and 'the process of reproduction (in animals or plants).'

and whatever other nonsense their masters choose to tell them.

One does not usually waste time reading in the press recitations by actors in the White House, but the *American Atheist*, January 1990, reprinted a sermon delivered by Bush before a bevy of Cardinals on 12 December 1989. Bush, emulating such great hokum-peddlers as Jerry Falwell and Oral Roberts, ranted about old Jesus's wonderful Drivel on the Mount, and declared that he was a champion of "Catholics' fidelity to freedom" (doubtless as exemplified by the *autos da fé* and the Church's desperate attempts to prevent or suppress a rational perception of the real world), adding that he was certain that "one cannot be America's President [under the Jewish government] without a belief in God [i.e., old Yahweh] and prayer [to spooks in the sky]."

In his doubtless cynical diatribe, Bush added that he had "not yet been tested as Abraham Lincoln was," i.e., had *not yet* had an opportunity to marshal armies for the slaughter of Americans who wanted to preserve their Constitutional rights. He also boasted that he spent "time on his knees," which is credible, if he meant that he knelt while licking the boots of Kissinger or whoever is now the satrap in charge of the country the boobs gave away half a century ago.

Bush dilated on his confabulations with his colleague in Russia, Gorbachev,[2] and waxed lyrical over the conference between the latter and the Chief Dervish in Rome, Papa John Paul II, which suggests that the two will coöperate henceforth in herding their Aryan boobs into the pens prepared for them.

Continually as he preached, Bush deliberately insulted atheists and everyone too rational to take seriously the absurd yarns in the Jews' story book, and he avoided mentioning the fact that his hero,

2. On their song-and-dance act at their "summit" jamboree and the probable consequences thereof, see *Liberty Bell*, August 1990, pp. 1-20, 27-42.

Lincoln, was an atheist, although only in private after he became a politician and the pawn of sinister forces beyond his control.[3]

It is only natural for Bush to make the millions of "conservative" cats purr as they lick up verbal cream, oblivious of their now imminent future, but why should he gratuitously advertise his animus against the small minority of educated and rational Americans? Surely his passions have got the better of his political prudence.

A plausible explanation is given by Dr. Fritz Erik Hoevels in an article in *Ketzerbriefe* (Freiburg), which is translated in the *American Atheist*, March 1990.

Dr. Hoevels recommends three books which, taken in conjunction, will, in his opinion, heal minds afflicted with Christian superstitions. The three are:

1. Hyam Maccoby, *Revolution in Judaea: Jesus and the Jewish Resistance* (London, 1973; translated into German under the title *König Jesus*, Tübingen, 1982). The author is a learned Jew, who exhibits his hatred of our race by denying, as Dr. Hoevels notes, the immeasurable cultural superiority of the civilized Greeks over the barbarous Kikes, but is useful for drawing attention to the parallels between the "New Testament" and the Talmud and thus proving that Jesus was an orthodox Pharisee, but was also a revolutionist, ambitious to become a messiah (i.e., King of the Jews), who sought to organize a Jewish revolt and lead his barbarians to plunder and massacre civilized nations. As Dr. Hoevels remarks, if Jesus was an insurrectionist, he must have been insane to count on support from "heavenly hosts."

2. Professor Morton Smith's well-known and fundamental *Jesus the Magician* (San Francisco, Harper & Row, 1978; German translation, *Jesus der Magier*, Bonn, List, *s.a.*). Professor Smith is best known for his discovery of part of a version of the gospel attributed to an unidentified Marcus, written before the revision that was made to permit its inclusion in the inconsistent anthology of wonder-stories called the "New Testament." In

3. The candid admission, attributed to Lincoln, that he was "bought and sold six times" at the convention that nominated him for President, has been used, in differing contexts, in two stage plays that were based on his early career.

the book in question here, he shows that the historical prototype of the Jesus celebrated in those tales must have been a *goës*, an itinerant magician and thaumaturge, preying on the credulity of ignorant masses, though perhaps so mentally unstable as to credit himself with some supernatural powers.[4] I would modify that conclusion only by suggesting that there probably were a number of such fakirs, all of whom bore or assumed the very common name of Jesus[5] whose exploits were conflated in the folk-traditions that were the basis of the various "synoptic" gospels.

3. Karlheinz Deschner, *Der gefälschte Glaube* (Munich, 1988). According to Dr. Hoevels, this book, which I have not seen, demonstrates that the Jesus imagined by Christians is a purely mythical figure who never lived.[6] This, then, is one of the fairly numerous books that show that the Christians' Jesus

4. This is an odd psychotic condition, said to have been found in some of the "spiritualist mediums" who fleeced the suckers in the last half of the Nineteenth Century and the first decades of the Twentieth. The individual, having an hallucination that he or she has supernatural powers, resorts to more or less ingenious trickery to convince others of those imaginary powers. Some anthropologists suggest that the shamans who impress ignorant savages by crude prestidigitation and similar tricks, may be so crazed as to believe that they are somehow in contact with supernatural beings or forces.

5. One such Jesus flourished c. 75 B.C.; see *Liberty Bell*, February 1986, pp. 27-34.

6. The substance of the German book cited by Dr. Hoevels can surely be found in the latest work by G. A. Wells, *Who Was Jesus?* (Peru, Illinois; Open Court, 1989), which recapitulates and refines the author's earlier works on the same subject. It is easy, of course, to demonstrate that the Jesus who is the protagonist of the "New Testament," like the Robin Hood of the folk-tales systematized in Howard Pyle's pleasant book for boys, and the Hercules of the Twelve (or Thirteen!) Labors, never existed and never could have existed on this planet. That does not exclude the probable existence of one or more itinerant thaumaturges and political agitators whose activities were the nucleus about which the tales about Jesus were formed, or of various English outlaws who were the prototypes of Robin Hood, or of some remarkably strong and courageous man who, for reasons that the loss of the early traditions must make conjectural, was regarded by an Argive people as a hero in the strict sense of that word, i.e., the result of miscegenation between a mortal and a deity, and in some way related to, fostered by, or inspired by Hera, whose 'glory' he was (Ἡρα-κλῆς).

never existed, but was manufactured by theologians from their tendencious and self-serving interpretations of some discordant passages that were probably inserted in the folk-traditions about the fakir by the Fathers of the Church when they edited the various tales before including them in their motley collection.

It is not my purpose to comment on Dr. Hoevels' evaluation of these books, or to criticize the sometimes seriously defective English translation,[7] but rather to notice Dr. Hoevels' ingenious and suggestive analogy.

It is now virtually certain that an individual's immune system, like his intelligence, is inherited from his genetic antecedents, but just as native intelligence is exercised and developed by education, so some physiologists believe that the inherited immune system is exercised and developed by the common childhood maladies (measles, etc.), which not only produce immunity to a recurrence of the same infection, but also prepare the immune system to resist more efficaciously other infections in later life. The prophylactic immunity thus established is often called 'cross-immunity.'

On the basis of this physiological theory, which, though widely accepted, is, so far as I know, not so well established as to be called a fact, Dr. Hoevels formulates a persuasive psychological analogy:

> An immune system which has become stronger by protecting itself against religion will also, as the statistics show, more radically and successfully cope with other ideological infections. This results, so to speak, in cross-immunities, and is exactly the reason why the state so determinedly protects one religion or a successful group of religions against any kind of criticism or other damage.[8] This is why religion is subsidized and allowed to go about its filthy business in sheltered competition with other ideologies. For exactly this reason the state is suspicious of, and ready to discriminate against, those of its citizens whom it suspects of having established such an immune system, one that has gained strength due to its resistance against the religious virus.

The analogy is, I believe, valid. Critical intelligence is strengthened and acuminated by exercise, and a mind that has liberated itself from one vulgar error by its own efforts will have the acumen to detect others. Dr. Hoevels is doubtless right in claiming for atheism a "cross-immunity" that protects the individual from other fictions to which the populace is predisposed and susceptible.[9] But the atheism has to be thoroughgoing and complete.

Many of the Biblical myths, beginning with the absurd tale about Adam and his Spare Rib, are incredible to anyone who thinks about them, and became ridiculous, when the revival of rational observation and understanding of natural phenomena abated religious awe of uncomprehended and therefore mysterious forces. The Protestant Reformation, based on the premise that the tall tales in the Bible were historical records, thus became indubitably fallacious, and Christendom was prepared for the Marxian Reformation, which revived the "social gospel" of primitive Christianity and became the gospel now preached by the various cults that belong to the World Council of Churches and, indeed, by far the great majority of all Christian churches today, which differ from the Communists only by pru-

7. E.g., the misleading "expected" in the last paragraph of the third column on p.49 probably comes from a confusion between *entgegenstehen* and *entgegensehen* in the translator's mind; it might also come from a use of *erwarten* in a military sense, 'to await (an attack),' but a German writer would have made the meaning clear by giving the verb an object of which there is no trace in the translation. The reader, incidentally, will be amused by an editorial footnote that affirms that the great poet who wrote *De rerum natura* was a "Roman general [!] and epicure [!]."

8. The alien government of Western Germany imposes a fine or imprisonment of up to three years for "publicly insulting a church or religion." This tyrannical prohibition of blasphemy against Judaeo-Christian spooks was discussed in detail by Gottfried Niemietz in the *American Atheist*, March 1989. Obviously a Sheeny government that extorts trillions of marks from its hapless German victims and tries by open terrorism to ram the Jews' filthy and absurd Holohoax into their minds, needs to make its subjects mentally stultified, and so naturally promotes belief in other frauds, irrational myths, and barbaric superstitions.

9. One remembers the famous aphorism of Champfort, that every belief widely held by the populace is almost certainly foolish: "Il y a à parier que toute idée publique, toute convention reçue, est une sottise, car elle a convenu au plus grand nombre."

dently retaining nebulous references to Yahweh and Jesus for the comfort of the unthinking dupes on whom their incomes depend.

Many persons who are intellectually or emotionally dissatisfied with the vapid gabble of contemporary Christianity, but who have not considered the unsubstantiality of all evidence for the supernatural, are apt to yield to their emotional need for mystical mummery and flop over from Christianity to some more acceptable cult, such as Buddhism, Theosophy, Baha'i, Wicca,[10] Satanism, the hodgepodge called "New Age," or even another Judaic cult.[11]

There is another kind of religious conversion that is seldom noticed as such. Many persons, more intelligent than those who

10. This is the official designation of the cult in *The Witch's Bible*, by Gavin and Yvonne Frost. It is a little odd, because in Anglo-Saxon a *wicca* is a warlock, while a witch is *wicce*, witchcraft is *wiccecræft*, and the generality of practitioners of the religion is *wiccedōm*.

11. The most remarkable religious conversion of which I know personally was that of a lady with whom I was acquainted in the early 1950s. She had some social standing in Washington (she was listed in the Social Register), and was an aviatrix, who had the distinction of having been the first woman to fly to Saudi Arabia (if I remember correctly her Islamic destination), where she had something of a career, flying as a pilot for various persons of importance. She was converted to Islam and learned enough Arabic to read the Koran, of which she carried with her an india-paper edition, which she, like persons who carry with them an edition of the "New Testament," would produce, on the slightest provocation, to cite (and translate) some passage that proved the Truth of her adopted religion. Courtesy prevented me from asking whether she followed the strictly orthodox doctrine of the Moslem theologians who, like many Fathers of the Church, held that women have no souls and will therefore be dissipated at death, but, unlike the misogynist and ideologically homosexual Fathers, provided that women will be replaced in Paradise by much improved models of femininity, specially created for the delectation of male True Believers. (This doctrine is scarcely affected by the concession that four women and one dog were transported to Paradise by special dispensations.) Oddly enough, she predicted that Islam would become a major religion, first in England, and later in the United States. At that time, no one would have thought it even remotely possible that effete Englishmen would admit several million Moslem Semites to their little island, would have to listen daily to the din of electronically amplified yells from muezzins in six hundred mosques, and would humbly consent to be kicked around by the invaders, who already dream of eventually reversing the results of Charles Martel's decisive victory at Tours.

flop over from Christianity to an equally illusory religion, do emancipate themselves from belief in overtly supernatural beings and forces, becoming atheists, but incompletely, since they retain in their minds the residue of that religion without being aware of it.

They consider and reject tales about such impossible events as virgin births, walking on water, resurrection of the dead, floating up into the clouds like a hot-air balloon, and ferocious Saviours who can and will smash up the whole universe, including the most distant galaxies, but they never ponder the equally absurd social superstitions that were authorized by, and depend on, the god whose existence the tales about impossible events were devised to prove.

Atheists who do not perceive that the supernatural tales they disdain were devised to authorize a revolt against civilization retain so much of a residue of Christianity in their minds that they are apt to flop over into Communism, the ostensibly but spuriously atheistic form of the Marxist Reformation of the religion they think they are rejecting. It dispenses with gods but retains all the Bolshevik venom the Jews' god was supposed to have sanctioned. As Philip Wylie[12] justly observed, "Communism is the most successful religion yet evolved." In place of traditional Christianity, they adopt an *ersatz* Christianity and, forgetting their atheism, have an emotional and unreasoning faith in their new religion.[13]

12. *The Innocent Ambassadors* (New York, 1957).

13. I speak only of persons who believe in Communism. This, of course, excludes the leaders of the Judaic cult, from Lenin to Mao Tse-tung, and the ruling bureaucracy of a Soviet state. They are too intelligent to be taken in by the sucker-bait they use to enlist mass support. Recent events suggest that Gorbachev may intend to make some superficial changes in the Soviet religion, which has always included the Greek Orthodox churches in its territories as subsidiaries, and unofficially recognized and even promoted the up-to-date churches of the West as allies. Decades ago, when there was a pretense that the government in Washington was opposed to Communism, thousands of American clergymen were officially listed as "Communist-fronters," and many were known to have been recruited into the Communists' conspiratorial apparatus for low-grade converts.

The True Believers of the Communist faith think they are atheists, but they deceive themselves. That is obvious from the fact that their revolt against civilization differs in only a few unessential trimmings from the subversion practiced as "social gospel" in the great majority of Christian churches today. The link between Communism and traditional Christianity is so close that when Communists lose their faith, they usually and naturally flop over into Roman Catholicism. Whittaker Chambers was only the best known of the Marxists who, when disillusioned, reverted to an earlier form of his ruling superstition.

Would-be atheists who do not become converted to the Marxist cult often retain in their minds the Christian residue that makes them susceptible to drivel about "all mankind," "One World," and the "humanitarian" sentimentality of do-gooders and similar pests—all of which find no confirmation in the facts of nature and the real world. There are even self-styled atheists who evidently think that the god in whom they do not believe stopped the biological evolution of anthropoids a hundred thousand years ago to make all talking species equal in some mysterious way that transcends the obvious and great difference between extant races in intelligence, character, and instincts, perhaps because the non-existing god equipped the several species with exactly equal souls. Minds which have progressed to that stage of muddled thinking probably have their critical powers so far in abeyance that they will even take seriously the Jews' inherently preposterous Holohoax, regarding it as a religious certainty which it would be impious to doubt.

A really critical mind will not be content to remark the patent absurdity of the tales about supernatural beings and events in the "New Testament," but will go on to examine the purposes those tales were devised to serve. It requires no great critical acumen to perceive the appalling malice shown in Bolshevik promises that "the last shall be first"; the proletarian rancor of almost continual[14] harping on the threat that rich men will be fried forever hereafter if they do not give all

14. "Almost continual" because this is another example of the incon-

that they have to the poor and become paupers themselves[15]; the frantic hatred of reason evinced by hostility to "the Greeks" who "seek after wisdom" and try to understand nature and the real world instead of drugging themselves with narcotic fantasies; the frightful malevolence of a god "who has made foolish the wisdom of this world" to profit a squalid and mindless rabble; and the hatred of all culture and civilization implicit in the election of illiterate boors (ἀγράμματοι ἰδιῶται) as apostles and the insistence in the Drivel on the Mount on the need for bird-brains that "take no thought for

sistency that appears everywhere in the carelessly edited collection of tales. It is noteworthy that when Jesus was in the presence of a prosperous and influential man who sought supernatural therapy for his sick slave, Jesus commended him warmly and tactfully not only said nothing about the evil of owning property, but implicitly sanctioned slaves as property. The two gospels, one by a Jew named Matthew (8, 5-13) and the other by the unnamed man from Lucania (7, 2-10), which recount the incident differ very considerably in important details, but concur, almost verbatim, in reporting Jesus's praise of the slave-owner. Everyone who has read the "New Testament" knows, of course, that Jesus and the early Fathers of the Church explicitly endorsed slavery as a social institution. That is in itself an inconsistent approval of wealth, for slaves were valuable and expensive property, and while an average citizen might own one or two slaves, only the very wealthy could afford large numbers of them. It is also noteworthy that when Jesus, on a different tack, admonishes rich men that they must sell all their property if they hope not to be broiled perpetually after death, he evidently instructs them to sell all of their slaves, not emancipate them, as the rich at that time often did to reward faithful service or from vanity.

15. The threat has often induced madness in credulous men of means, e.g., Peter Waldo, reputedly a wealthy citizen of Lyons, who, c. 1176, gave away his property and tried to restore Apostolic Christianity by attracting ignorant peasants and laborers to form the sect known as Waldenses (*Pauperes Lugdunenses* in the contemporary ecclesiastical writings). There is a curious anti-Christian instance of such mental alienation in the conduct of the protagonist of Jakob Wasserman's once famous and subtly nihilistic novel, *Christian Wahnschaffe* (1919), which probably owed its extraordinary vogue in the United States to the dramatically seductive title under which it was translated, *The World's Illusion*.

the morrow" and, indeed, emulate the intellectual processes of vegetables.[16]

A real atheist, needless to say, will disregard what the dervishes think it expedient to say about the "New Testament" when they make their pitch to the ignorant. He will read the myths for himself and objectively consider and appraise them as a whole, including the social gospel that is, indeed, the most important and operative part of them. And he will shudder at the Judaic malevolence that inspires them, the vicious hatred of culture and civilization. They were designed to create a foul and squalid world in which every instinctive value of our race is negated and aborted—a world in which the natural ties of family and property have been severed, leaving only rootless and helpless individuals, isolated and lost in the terrible loneliness of crowds—a world without history, without philosophy, without science, without reason—a world without beauty of any kind, without art, without literature, without culture—a world without real love, the love that unites men and women, and without even the Aryan's instinctive feeling for the beauty of women[17] and physical health.[18]

16. It is simply amazing that Thomas Jefferson, who was an intelligent man and privately considered Christianity an injurious superstition, was nevertheless able to take seriously the preposterous Gabble on the Mount attributed to Jesus in the "New Testament"; see my *'Populism' and 'Élitism,'* pp. 13 f., and especially note 17. Jefferson must have been aware that that balderdash would make impossible an organized society and was fit only for a rabble that hoped for and expected the proximate destruction of the world.

17. The importance, both cultural and biological, of feminine beauty is admirably stated in Richard McCulloch's *Destiny of Angels (s.l.,* 1986; I am told that the book is available from Howard Allen Publications, P.O. Box 76, Cape Canaveral, Florida). He notes that physical beauty is genetically recessive; the same may be true of intellect. The extent to which Christianity has eaten into our minds is shown by the common pejorative dismissal of man's admiration of beautiful women as sexual and biological—as though religion (i.e., fear of the unknown) in human species were not equally the product of the biological forces that have shaped all mammalian life.

18. It will be remembered that the first work of Christianity after it gained control of the ancient world was the abolition of all baths, public

COMMUNISM IN GERMANY

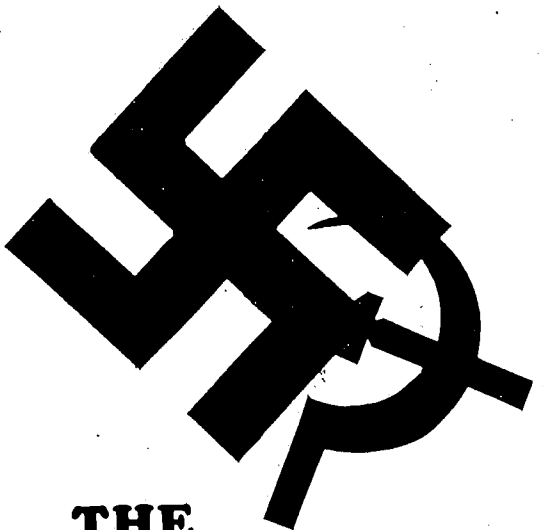

THE COMMUNIST CONSPIRACY ON THE EVE OF THE 1933 NATIONAL REVOLUTION

Adolf Ehrt

"First they came for the Communists . . ."

—Attributed to Pastor Martin Niemöller

Come for the Communists they did, in 1933, when Adolf Hitler and his National Socialist German Workers Party, the strongest political party in the Weimar Republic, came to hold supreme political power in Germany (through entirely legal, constitutional means). When Hitler became Chancellor, Germany was menaced by a huge, powerful, and popular Communist movement, which boasted hundreds of thousands of dedicated members, had polled six million votes in the national election of 6 November 1932, and was unswervingly loyal to the international Communist movement and its chief, Red dictator Josef Stalin.

Communism in Germany **tells the story of Germany's peril before January 30, 1933, when Hitler's Nazi movement was the only force capable of matching Red terror and Red propaganda blow for blow, word for word. Americans and Britons, used to their own countries' small, and in recent decades ineffective, Communist parties, will learn much about the grim realities of Bolshevism in Germany after World War I: the bloody Red uprisings across Germany from 1918 to 1923; the pitched battles and political assassinations by which the Reds attempted to smash German nationalism in the service of Stalin's "International"; the Moscow-directed espionage and subversion aimed at the German state; and the hidden ties which linked Establishment politicians, intellectuals, and financiers to Communism in Germany and in Russia.**

This book is more than an account of the Red threat to enslave the Germans before 1933. It is also a grim reminder of the fact that while the Communist menace was smashed in Germany (as earlier in Italy and Japan) by a program which offered social justice and self-respect as well as national pride to the people of the nation, America and Britain's internationalist Establishment—in cooperation with an influential Jewish minority—was reaching out the hand of friendship to the Red murderers in the Kremlin. Hitler and Germany's quashing (through comparatively humane methods) of Bolshevism at home could not prevent the triumph of Communism, abetted by its Western Allies, in eastern and central Europe, China, North Korea, Vietnam, and elsewhere. Now that mankind's Communist nightmare seems drawing to an end, let the readers of *Communism in Germany* look Communism's sympathizers and helpers in the West, many still wielding great wealth and power, firmly in the eye and say: "Never again!"

Communism in Germany

paperback, 179 pages, Order No. 03024

$8.00 + 1.50 for postage and handling, available from:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Contents

Preface ..... p. 7

I. THE SYSTEM AND HISTORY OF COMMUNISM IN GERMANY ..... pp. 9—30

The armed rising as the goal (p. 9) — The "putsch" period, 1918—23 (p. 14) — Soviet Munich (p. 16) — The Hamburg Rising (p. 19) — Cultural Bolshevism, 1924—31 (p. 25) — The network of Communist organization (p. 26) — Eccentric Circles (p. 27) — The armed rising, 1932—3 (p. 29) — Irruption of the world revolution (p. 29)

II. CONSPIRACY ..... pp. 31—58

The invisible ghetto (p. 31) — House searches in the Communist party and trial alarm (pp. 31—32) — Illegal procedure adopted (p. 33) — The art of conspiring (p. 34) — Cypher codes (p. 36) — Courier service (p. 40) — Secret broadcasting stations (p. 42) — Black lists (p. 43) — "Getting rid of the leaders" (p. 47) — Intelligence service in times of crisis (p. 48) — The illegal party organization (p. 51) — The OSNA (p. 53) — The Am-organization (p. 54) — The intelligence service during the armed rising (p. 55)

III. TREASON ..... pp. 59—73

The Communist Internationale (p. 59) — Directions for espionage (p. 59) — Works' espionage (p. 60) — The Ino-G.P.U. (p. 63) — Betrayal of military secrets (p. 64) — Secret MOPR organization (p. 66) — The freeing of political prisoners (p. 66) — Passport forging office (p. 69) — Frontier smuggling (p. 72)

IV. HIGH TREASON ..... pp. 74—98

Military-political literature (p. 74) — Espionage in the Army (p. 76) — Sketches made by spies (p. 78) — Subversion of the Army and Police (p. 82) — Sabotage of the military forces (p. 89) — Red police cells (p. 91) — Cases of subversive work (p. 93)

V. THE ARMED RISING ..... pp. 99—176

a) **Mobilization** ..... p. 99

The principles of an armed rising (p. 99) — Smuggling of weapons (p. 100) — Theft of weapons (p. 101) — Weapons found (p. 109) — Theft of explosives (p. 111) — The R.F.B. (p. 114) — Military training (p. 116) — Red Army manoeuvres (p. 117) — Organization (p. 118) — Secret Reich Conference (p. 122) — Before the start (p. 123) — Anti-Fascist Fighting League (p. 126) — Ready to attack (p. 127) — The Dresden affair (p. 128) — Alarm Orders (p. 129) — Red Mass Self-Protection (p. 130) — Military Instruction (p. 132) — Shooting practice (p. 133) — Mobilization orders (p. 134) — Communist Youth Association (p. 135) — Terrorist Groups (p. 136)

b) Mass Terrorism ..... p. 137

Fighting instructions (p. 137) — Terrorist groups in action (p. 138) — Threatening letters (p. 140) — Looting (p. 142) — Poisonings (p. 143) — Felseneck (p. 144) — Arrest of a Terrorist Group (p. 144) — Murder on the Bülow Platz (p. 146) — The Murder of S.A. man Tielsch (p. 147) — Bomb Outrages (p. 148) — Bloody Sunday in Altona (p. 148) — Hamburg and Eisleben (p. 150) — Terrorists (p. 151) — Murdered S.A. men and Red Terrorists (p. 155) — List of N.S.D.A.P. casualities (p. 159) — List of police casualties (p. 160)

c) The Final Encounter ..... p. 161

The leadership and the plan (p. 161) — Its execution (p. 162) — Street-fighting (p. 165) — Directions for fighting and alarm orders (p. 167) — Plan of action for Berlin (p. 172) — Wrangel Strasse Police Barracks (p. 172) — To Arms (p. 172) — Destruction of the K.P.D. (p. 174)

VI. THE TASK ..... pp. 177

Renaissance and Insurrection (p. 177) — The Nations and the Internationale (p. 178)

An atheist who has thought the problem of Christianity through to its ineluctable conclusion will be immune to derivative hoaxes, such as the Jews' Holohoax and oleaginous gabble about "Equality," "Human Rights," "One World," and "World Peace," and will not be befuddled by "democracy" and other negations of the responsibly organized society on which the survival of his kind depends.

The test of Dr. Hoevels' theory of "cross-immunity" will be atheists' relative immunity to fallacies that have no immediate relation to religion and social structure. We expect atheists to dismiss, after searchingly sceptical consideration, Extrasensory Perception and other attempts to smuggle in spooks through the back door, and to observe that the current vogue of the "Big Bang" among physicists eager to be fashionable assumes a creation of the universe that is suspiciously similar to absurd and long discarded myths. But what about matters that have no such connection with dead gods? For example, do the statistics of which Dr. Hoevels speaks show that atheists are far more likely than religious persons to estimate accurately, at any given time, the chances that "flying saucers" are illusions or hoaxes, or to smile at exertions of misguided ingenuity, such as attempts to find cryptograms in the plays or sonnets of Shakespeare.[19] Are atheists far

and private, and promulgation by the Fathers of the Church of the doctrine that cleanliness and hygiene were sinful and that personal filth was a proof of piety. Admiration was reserved for the diseased and malformed dregs of mankind, prone to holy hallucinations. One amusing instance of Christian thinking is found in the Mediaeval tradition that Plato located his academy in a particularly miasmic spot to keep his disciples sickly and weak and thus prevent physical health from distracting them from spiritual concerns.

19. The best known example is Ignatius Donnelly's *The Great Cryptogram*, which is an expenditure of great diligence that is pathetic, rather than ridiculous, when we remember that the author was a highly intelligent but self-educated man, who undertook the heroic task because he was uninformed about the methods of printing in Shakespeare's time. The itch to find cryptograms in literature is a *cacoëthes* that will probably last as long as literacy. I have glanced at William Pötters' *Chi era Laura?* (Bologna, Il Molino, 1987). He exercises his ingenuity on Petrarch's *Canzionere*, mangling the lines of the sonnets until he can

more immune than others to such frauds as "modern art" and the substitution of trading stamps for money? I do not know where the statistics are to be found, but I am confident that they will prove the general efficacy of "cross-immunity."

Integral atheism will always be confined to a small minority. It requires not only implacable logic and lucidity in cogitation, but extraordinary courage. The atheist must confront the horrors of reality in a universe in which we and all organic life are only transitory epiphenomena produced by a chance chemical reaction on a minor satellite of our insignificant sun, which is but one of many thousands of balls of incandescent gas in a galaxy that is one of thousands and perhaps millions that are equally lost in an infinite void vast beyond comprehension. Even the bravest may be daunted by the realization that we belong to a species that is alone in a world not made for man, with no hope of succor except from our puny selves. Even the bravest may quail at perception of our dolorous and perilous plight in a world on which incompatible and necessarily hostile races will now have to fight it out for survival on an overcrowded planet.

* * *

We have, I think, explained Bush's animosity against atheists. They represent the power of human reason, for which there is no place in the one world of the future, a global jungle of pullulant mongrels, ruled by the Holy Race from its capitol in the Holy Land. They may be a politically negligible minority, but they represent the rationality that he fears, and he knows that they watch his antics on the stage with sardonic contempt. They represent an obstacle to the total reimposition of religious hokum on the destined slaves of the Jews' One World. The victims are to be narcotized by the universal religion that is now being brewed, and of the nature of which the recent "union of faiths" promoted by the Chief Dervish in Rome gave an adequate indication. It is to be an oecumenical mish-mash of all superstitions, including ju-ju, with a vaguely Christian coloring, and in which the Holohoax will eventually replace the Crucifixion.

To ease the boobs into the slave-labor camps we need more prayer to imaginary ghosts—more prayer in the schools, in the churches, and everywhere. But it will not be long before the prayers will be simplified and made practical.

It is obviously futile to try to attract the attention of old Jesus, who did not even keep his solemn pledge to return "like a thief in the night" with a hundred battalions of tough and ruthless archangels before the end of the First Century, and who, for nineteen centuries thereafter, has never given the slightest sign of his existence. To try to address him is a waste of effort.

In the coming century, moppets in the schools and their parents will learn to be practical and pray to Yahweh's living favorite, the local Sheeny, who determines all the circumstances in which they live, and who, if they can persuasively flatter him, may ease the burden of their slavery and even take a whim to bestow on them some of the blessings that are otherwise reserved for God's People. □

construct arithmetical sequences which, when divided by π or an approximation thereof, can be made to disclose wonderful secrets about the identity of Petrarch's ideational mistress.

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Leagionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00. For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. ***For My Legionaries*** Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that ***For My Legionaries*** will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES***, 353 pp., pb., Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: *THE BIBLE*

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of ***The Late Great Book: The Bible*** (Order No. 12006) send $6.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

For postage and handling please add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

DIE JUDENSCHUL

A Selection of Passages
Translated by Charles E. Weber

From a resolutely anonymous source in the United States we have recently received a manuscript of 85 pages with the title, *Die Judenschul*. The work purports to have been written by Jews or by a Jew for the instruction of Jews, but various passages (for example, the passage from page 54) would indicate that, in fact, it was written by a German man as an admonishment to Germans and the world at large. No matter who the author was, there are some interesting passages which we have selected for translation into English.

A covering letter requests absolute secrecy as to the origin of the manuscript. No author, place of production or date are given. Various passages (for example, those on AIDS) would indicate that the work was written within the past several years. Although the author is rather cynical even about traditional Jewish religious beliefs, the long discussions about Jewish concepts of God might point to an author with a theological education who has been a close observer of Jews and their behavior for many years. His observations on the sexual corruption and disloyalty of German women are especially bitter.

The covering letter piques the interest and curiosity of the reader by stating that there are only a few copies in circulation but that it is important that *Die Judenschul* ("this incomparable, revealing work") get into the hands of important people outside the German Federal Republic who would keep the manuscript out of the hands of Mossad and perhaps get it into print. Whatever the authorship of the manuscript might be, it helps us to focus upon and organize thinking on the status, methods and objectives of present-day Jewish leadership. Although the work was written from the point of view of someone living in the German Federal Republic, many of its observations are also quite valid for the United States, which, far more than present-day Germany, has become the

area of concentration and center of power of Jews throughout the world.

The name of B'nai B'rith is never mentioned in the manuscript, but the word *Bund* is frequently used. This work might refer to a secret organization or league, but "covenant" would seem to be its most appropriate equivalent in most of the contexts in which it occurs. (Compare the English word "bond.") A phrase, "Entheiligung des Namens Gottes" (desecration of the name of God), would seem to refer to embarrassing or compromising individual Jews or the Jewish community as a whole by their being apprehended in frauds and crimes.

The following selection of passages in English translation will perhaps encourage a further interest in the manuscript and publication of it in its entirety. We have selected a wide variety of passages from the manuscript in order to convey its orientation, style and wide range of topics.

* * *

Page 6.

Zionism is understood as a uniting factor between Orthodox religious Kaftan Jews, Reformed Jews, free-thinking liberal Jews and even Jews converted [to Christianity]. We continue to consider as Jews those who pretend to be Christians and who are only seeking advantages. A few are in important positions in special assignments for our Covenant. Here there are problems for many Orthodox Jews, to whom our Judeo-Christian Cardinal Lustiger in Paris is revolting and will become even more revolting if he were ever to become Pope.

Page 8.

It can hardly have escaped you that our Covenant goes back to a long tradition and must also be motivated by religion in some manner. On the other hand, you also know that we Zionists often have great difficulties with the intolerance of the tradition-laden, strictly believing Orthodox religion. From a higher perspective, while this is not to be taken as seriously, the problem, after all, does exist and must be kept in mind. ..... Religion must keep its sheep together, the white ones as well as black ones. Thus, everyone can seek out in the "holy scripture" whatever he needs to give his

morality a religious foundation. Our greatest wise men have always made a central point that the name of God must not be desecrated and that it is completely a matter of the external situation as to how one must act. The adherence to the dietary laws and the reverence for the Sabbath are old, outdated means for the purpose of setting Jews apart. The nucleus of the holy Covenant is the belief in the chosen status [*Auserwähltheit*] of the Jewish people. That is tantamount to the striving for domination of the world. On this basis even a free-thinking Jew can be deeply faithful and an Orthodox Jew can be a schismatic.

Page 9.

Our God, Jehovah, who concluded the Covenant with Abraham, was verily not a great god. He was a quite insignificant god amongst the gods, inferior in power, glory and, also of course, in character. He had nothing good to offer and not a single worshiper. For a long time he had to look in order to find a person who wanted to have what he had to offer; unscrupulousness, underhandedness, insolence, shrewdness, vindictiveness, lack of mercy, cruelty and business acumen.

Page 13.

In connection with Israel, let us go somewhat deeper into the topic of "anti-Semitism." It was clear to our wise men that the state of Israel could be established only with great sacrifices of the Jews of eastern Europe. The chances which Hitler's National Socialism and the Second World War presented could not be passed up. The Covenant had a share in Hitler's anti-Semitism and a decisive share in the anti-Semitism that came after Hitler. It guided these forces for the strengthening of Jewry and the foundation of Israel. For this purpose anti-Semitism had to be fanned up and had to bring the Jews of eastern Europe to the boiling point under high pressure, like water in a steam kettle. The sacrifices in this connection were unavoidable and were charged to our enemies a thousandfold for every individual Jew. That is by no means concluded and the submission of such accounts continues without any end in sight.

At the opportunity of the forced ghettoization and banishment of the Jews, the Covenant broke up all Jewish organizations which stood in the way of its task and whose policies would have resulted in the annihilation of Jewry by assimilation within a more or less

short period of time. A certain type of collaboration with the Nazis, that belongs to the past and which should not be stirred up, was unavoidable. Under the oppressive measures of the Nazis an idealism could even be created in our Jewish people which was also an urgent necessity for the creation of Israel, but which could, unfortunately, not be kept alive for a long time.

The Jews of Europe passed symbolically through the chimneys of the gas ovens of Auschwitz, only to land well preserved in most cases in the United States or in Israel. The legend of our martyrdom, the Holocaust, is the greatest political work of art which the Covenant was ever able to create in the thousands of years of its history and of extremely great value.

Page 14.

If we could not quite definitely count on the stupidity of non-Jews our forefathers would never have grasped the idea of our chosen status as Jews and we would certainly have failed. For that there was no reason for thousands of years. The stupidity of non-Jews is and will remain the solid foundation of the chosen status of Jews.

Today world Jewry has its center of gravity in the United States. Nevertheless it is true that the emigration from the former center, eastern Europe, which has been continuing for decades, is not yet concluded. The Jews willing to emigrate from the Soviet Union are, however, stragglers on the paths of Jewish migrations. For the majority of Jews, the United States, not Israel, is the promised land. This emigration was combined with a huge accretion of power in the United States which was hardly foreseen. This turn of fate from a component of population, that was really viciously oppressed under the Czars in Russia, to the dominant element only became possible by a change within our Covenant whereby the reflection on the nature of the divine Covenant took place and there was a breaking away from old, rigid formalities. For Jews and non-Jews who want to look, this development was apparent, but took place without being readily noticeable to the public. The strengthening of our holy Covenant and of Jewry, as the true victors of both world wars, was the only thing that made project "Israel" possible. With this particular term we have arrived at the

second most important current in Jewry, which until the present has attracted the greatest amount of attention to itself by far and which has consumed by far the greatest amount of energies.

Page 15.

Undoubtedly, the origin of Israel is an historically unique experiment and only we Jews were at all capable of this accomplishment. Likewise undoubtedly, powerful experiences were gathered which otherwise would not have been gathered. But if one proceeds from the very excessively great wishes, hopes and—let us not forget—expectations, with which the promulgation of Israel by our Covenant was accompanied, the result is, after all, less than modest. The expected superiority of Jewish statecraft, Jewish art, culture and science has remained completely absent and replaced by the sobering thought that we can realize achievements of our talents far better in the midst of our enemies than when we live as Jews in the midst of Jews.

Page 19

It will be clear to you that such a government [a nationalistic government] cannot be dominated by us Jews and it is a big block to our domination of the world. For that reason we have made out this ideal to be diabolical and "fascist" very emphatically in order to harness the non-Jews before our cart and to induce them to hurt themselves and benefit us. We Jews isolate ourselves from all non-Jews; in the case of all other races we brand this as "racism." We always promote racial mixing through non-Jewish governments and intend to breed the "Eurasian-Negroid unified race" from non-Jews, because such a race must turn out to be so inferior that we Jews would incontestably be distinguished from it as a true nobility by birth. The European nations, especially the Teutonic ones, but certainly also the Japanese, must be exterminated by mixing of races. For that reason the governments must not be nationalistic. The promotion of immigrants of foreign races will be highly praised as especially "freedom-loving and liberal." It is obvious that this will lead to social and racial disturbances, but that is again a good pretext to push for mixing by compulsory measures. [We Americans need only think of such measures as imposing what is euphemistically called "public housing" on predominantly

Aryan communities such as Yonkers, New York. —Translator.] Freedom and liberalism must naturally cease where it hurts us.

Page 21.

Hitler's crime was that he put an end to this game [exploitations in democratic elections] and broke our Jewish power in Germany. In so doing he complied with the popular will. With the "German ethnic community" (Volksgemeinschaft) he created an unimaginable force in only six years of peace which accomplished superhuman things during six years of war. Hitler had become a model for the nations. He had recognized us to some extent and for that reason he had to be annihilated. With all our might we branded him as the greatest criminal of all times and made a devil out of him. Our lying propaganda against Hitler has always been willingly supported by all democratic politicians, even by the Germans. Every lie was and is all right against Hitler. For the whole "world public" it has become a duty to lie against Hitler and for us Jews.

Page 22.

As a result of our catchword "anti-Semite" only an apostate Jew would ever dare attempt to take a position against us. The former Austrian federal chancellor [Bruno] Kreisky [1970-1983] did indeed achieve a tremendous popularity amongst the masses of people but we caused him to lose pleasure in politics and he withdrew in frustration. His halfheartedness made it possible for us to allow him to live. If he had proceeded a bit further it would not have been avoidable to have him murdered, by a madman, a Communist, a Nazi or an anti-Semite. We Jews would again have had a victim to mourn. This would have been the greater advantage for us, but then there could have been the danger of desecrating the name of God. We must keep in mind the fact that even in our organization there could be traitors who would violate secrecy in the event of a wise sacrifice of a Jew. For that reason a Jew must be sacrificed only in an extremely grave situation.

On the topic of family and nation there is an extremely striking anomaly as to what we make our own ideal and practice and what

we force on non-Jews as an ideal. Let us view the matter clearly: what is good, proper and useful for us Jews is almost always quite bad whenever it is done by non-Jews in their own interest. Rather, in most cases it is in our interest that non-Jews do the opposite of what we do.

If we deal in drugs on a large scale, but of course refrain from the poison ourselves, it is good if the non-Jews, except for those who help us, leave us the business and of course surrender to the "pleasure." If we manage brothels on a large scale and promote sexual excesses of non-Jews, the non-Jews should be cognizant of our magnanimous offers. Amongst ourselves we should practice a natural moral strictness, even if non-Jewish women are permitted to serve the Jewish supermen as whores and the non-Jewish men as procurers, as is proper.

This split state of things gets us Jews into big problems, which cannot be solved without contradictions until we rule the world. How can we destroy the families of the non-Jews and at the same time care for and promote our own? How can we wreck the youth of non-Jews with greatest certainty and raise our own healthy, natural, happy Jewish youth? After all, we are a tiny minority numerically amongst foes and must camouflage ourselves. We cannot isolate our Jewish youth completely from the non-Jewish youth. The number of mixed marriages must terrorize us. We can bring about the depravity of non-Jews very well and profitably, but then it is very difficult to keep our own people, our own youth out of this process.

Page 24.

We have incited children against their parents and women against men. There are hardly any families left in Germany that function as well as was formerly the rule and could be taken for granted. Everyone is incited to selfishness and to fighting within the family. This war in families is the right thing for non-Jews. We Jews know that we have to keep together ourselves, naturally first in the family and of course also in the Jewish people. We shall bring about, as far as possible, the destruction of the families of non-Jews. Of course, that is also part of the democratic system. If the families would be coherent, the selfish-

ness of parties could not hold out in a healthy nation. Under those circumstances there would be coherence in the nation and that would be unfavorable to us Jews. If the non-Jews are so stupid that they carry on their wars with members of the family, we shall always be the beneficiaries and rulers in the nations. The destruction of the non-Jewish family is a part of our global war strategy.

Page 25.

We have shaped politics into such a labyrinth of lies that it has become very difficult to find the truth in the heap of lies. This enables us Jews to produce "truths" on a mass basis just as we desire them because we alone have power over the news media. We Jews are always the good ones for whom everyone must have sympathy and our foes are always the quite repulsive objects of disgust and criminals. Whatever the radio, television and newspapers, which are uniformly directed by us, put forth as frauds in unison is believed by the idiotic non-Jews. But the non-Jew cannot extricate himself from the whole system of lies and hypocrisy. He just believes everything because he is too stupid for our art of lying.

Page 26.

It was often said formerly: "The Jews are our misfortune." Today, no one can afford to say that any longer because he would be severely punished. Only a very few people hit on this idea because no one can say it any more. Truth has few chances in opposition to our propaganda and power. It has been a pleasure to stultify the Germans so thoroughly. We cause that to happen even in the case of children in school. There they already learn that we Jews are always good and "anti-Semites" are the most evil of people.

Page 32.

The Jewish ritual slaughtering and the collection of the blood in the sacrificial vessel are just practiced on animals. The Jewish ritual slaughtering is motivated only indirectly on a religious basis. It is a practical survival training which involves cruelty in order not to become soft in a world dominated by enemies and not to forget the Covenant with God. If the meaning of the divine Covenant cannot be made vivid in the mind of the individual Jew, then it must

certainly be made rooted in his instinct and be guided into the paths of Jewish blood. The Jewish ritual slaughtering is a magnificent educational device indispensable for the preservation of Jewish existence and Jewish spirit. Kosher food is only the pretext for that purpose. Naturally kosher food must be eaten, otherwise Jewish ritual slaughtering would be given up.

All non-Jews must get used to the idea that Jewish ritual slaughter is a taboo subject. The Christian churches, the humane societies, the Green environmentalists, anyone may not dare to take a position on it. Finally, no one must get excited about this in particular, about the treatment of the Palestinians or about the exports of the Israeli armament industry. For the peace movement, that also must remain a taboo subject. The political left should be obliged to continue ranting against the Nazi crimes and to fight against fascism. Instead of learning its lesson that the political left, like everyone else in the world, must simply crawl in the presence of us Jews on its belly at the mention of the word Auschwitz, the political left sometimes makes some questionable gestures against us Jews. In this instance, the political left owes the fools' freedom it enjoys to us alone because it is, on the whole, useful to us. In the future we are probably going to have to show with greater force to the political left what its limits are.

Page 42.

Art and culture can be viewed from various sides. We consider them a business and of use to us from that point of view. Art has its market value and the person creating culture is also trying to earn his bread. Art and culture require a favorable environment and they thrive only on the basis of a generally recognized ethical and moral foundation and at least a minimal measure of general idealism. The reverence in the presence of the magic of a great work of art can only come about in a society which strives for truth and beauty. However, it can never be in our interest that non-Jews live in such a manner.

The old, timeless fine art must wait until we dominate. It is our business to force upon non-Jews the modern, ugly, lowering products of the art market dominated by us. This poison of the psyche, which can only generate bad thoughts and feelings, and

brings about insanity and sickness, was simply designed by the Nazis as "degenerate art." That is the dot on the "i" of the stupidity of the non-Jews. After all, the Nazis certified that our intellectual poison weapon is "art."

That poison can be sold only on the principles of "the emperor's new clothes" which must be promoted by a big retinue of art lackeys. This business is magnificent and presented as a sort of "art stock exchange" which is ballyhooed with every manner of fraud and deceit and which dominates the market. These fakes satisfy the need for genuine old art and antiques. The brand names of modern art are constantly produced by promotion on a grand scale and supported by advertising, frauds and tricks. In former times we had more Jews appear on the scene, but now we are inclined to confine ourselves to cashing in and, to a smaller extent than formerly, to connect the Jewish name with the doubtful reputation of modern "art." The more power we have, the more we can leave this dirty work to the non-Jews.

Page 50.

Today the center of gravity of Jewry is located in the United States. There lives not only by far the largest group of Jews but the center of Jewish power is also located there. For decades the Covenant has been working very successfully there on the expansion of our instruments of power. While it is true that we have dominated the United States for quite some time with regard to foreign policy, we shall be able to and have to expand our instruments of power to a much greater extent for the purpose of dominance in domestic matters. The foreign policy of the United States can be so easily controlled simply because no other power group in the United States has found it necessary to become involved financially in both camps during the presidential elections. In domestic matters that would also not pay as well. This point is not so important for you but you can start with the assumption that U.S. foreign policy, including its secret services, is the strongest of our instruments of power that we have at our disposal in general and which is especially effective in the German Federal Republic. U.S. foreign policy and the demands on it by our Covenant will, as a rule, be completely congruous.

The symbolic figure of America, "Uncle Sam" with his big bag of money, not only has the Jewish name, Samuel, but also symbolizes a newly rich Jew who originates from Eastern Europe. Uncle Sam has been the ideal of an uncle rich in dollars for the poor Jews in eastern European countries. No country in the world is so imbued with the Jewish business spirit as the United States, has absorbed crime and prostitution so much as a matter of course in public life and so completely accepted them. Even Israel, where everything is carried on by way of corruption, in other words "connections," is less materialistic and of a better morality. America attracts the majority of Jews so strongly because they can get ahead much better as a solid minority amongst the mass of non-Jews than a Jew can amongst Jews in Israel.

The basis of our power in the United States is, as everywhere, the domination of the news media, that is, press, radio and television. We have expended huge amounts of a financial and personal sort so that none of our enemies can get in a word and so that nothing derogatory can be said about us Jews. All of this expenditure has paid off very well. The politicians of both parties in the United States keep outdoing themselves to obey us, to get a good press and to be promoted in television. Political careers without our support have become completely unthinkable. The voters are no big problem; they are taken in by promises and propaganda and prepared for voting exactly as for the sale of merchandise. But the money for propaganda campaigns must be on hand and the competition must have less money for that purpose. As in the case of soccer, the government, like the home team, has an advantage. It sits on the sources of money and makes the big deals. Hence the opposition can and must give campaign promises without inhibitions and whip up the wishes and hopes of the voters if it wants to have a chance. In the United States it becomes especially clear that the democratic-parliamentary system simply forces into being irresponsibility, fraud and hypocrisy in politics and we Jews have the greatest advantage from that. The parties cannot be anything other than disrespectable businesses and politicians must be frauds and imposters in order to be able to succeed.

Our Jewish success lies in the fact that we are above the parties, that is, that we make deals with all parties and politicians and take care, regardless of all parties, that nobody can seriously turn against us. If a popular president, like John F. Kennedy, ever intends to eliminate our dominant power, God will save us at the right time and send an assassin against him. The Watergate business clearly showed our power over the opinion industry. President Nixon had the nerve to become angry in private about the "insolent Jewish bums" and to cause difficulties for the rise of our hopeful young successors in the administration. This megalomania in so senselessly challenging our power as president of the United States suddenly showed us that this man would gladly take a position against us in a critical situation and that his irrationality meant a danger for us. Deliberately, an especially wretched pretext was used against Nixon so that it would not be necessary to start washing dirty clothes. We could have brought up quite different things. But then things could also have easily come to light and quickly got out of control, things that would have damaged the respect for democracy and, above all, us. For that reason we boiled Nixon on a low flame and with "Watergate" as a clear warning we demonstrated the power of our "public opinion." With caution, we kept from the mass of people the fact that this is our Jewish power. But we opened the eyes of politicians in leading positions, the only ones that count, so that, where necessary, they could clearly see our Jewish power.

Page 52.

It will be of marginal interest to you that we originally promoted Communism, that is, Soviet power, so strongly that we could be considered its creators. The number of Jews in leading positions was originally very large and Communism was the basis of our hope for achieving domination of the world. During the time of the Czars our Covenant itself had strongly Communist ideas, as you have them even today, and as you can find them in Israel, not only in the kibbutz system. Our Covenant and hence all of Jewry was nationally and internationally the power that stood behind Communism in Czarist Russia, just as later against National Socialism. The

later extirpation of the entire Russian leading class was a Jewish idea. To the Czar it did not remain a secret for long that we Jews were his worst enemies. For that reason he exposed the Jewish population to pogroms without any protection, a situation especially exploited by the Kossacks. Our uninitiated Jewish masses never understood this treatment and they hated completely the Czar's government and the non-Jews for this oppression. This was just what our Covenant wanted. It was not affected and it understood how to exploit the hatred on the part of the Jewish masses.

Page 54.

Before the United States and Israel became the center of Jewry, eastern Europe was the Jewish center. In large part that goes back to the great Tataric nation of the Khazars who originally lived north of the Black Sea, when they converted to the Jewish religion under the leadership of their Khan. The Khazars who converted to Judaism probably also absorbed Jews. There followed long periods of mixings with refugee Sephardic Jews, but also probably with other races, so that the high Tataric, Asiatic component became less. The true Jews, the Sephardim, were scattered throughout the entire Mediterranean area. Their center of gravity was at one time in Spain. That was a "golden era" but little by little an expulsion from west to east took place in Europe. The language of the country was always spoken. It was not until there was a great wave of expulsion from Germany that the Jews took "Yiddish" with them to Eastern Europe. Yiddish was a kind of medieval Jews' German with bits of Hebrew and other languages. Little is known about these migrations and their causes. The fusion of Sephardic Jews, the original Biblical Jews, with the Khazars in eastern Europe is the only explanation for the racial splitting up of Jewry into Ashkenazim and Sephardim. The Sephardim have a far stronger Asiatic, Oriental character. On the other hand, we Ashkenazim have an almost truly European appearance, although it is not clear what the origin of this racial influence is.

We Jews were in Europe much too long. People learned to know us and became anti-Semitic. We Jews have always been attracted into prosperous lands and into the metropolises of com-

merce and business, where our Jewish skills in business could come to their full fruition. But in Europe we were driven out of these very metropolises. We Jews had only a miserable existence in eastern Europe. We were limited as to our freedoms and amongst non-Jews we were limited in bringing our capabilities into effect. In the Ghetto we were simply Jews amongst Jews. That was a dreary life and one without perspective. The non-Jews did not trust us and forced isolation on us as a precaution. We did not have the appropriate power. Rather, we were a minority deprived of power. The emigration from eastern Europe could consequently not be stopped and our holy Covenant was farsighted enough to go along and to build up the new centers. But in Europe modern Zionism still established the basis of our present power. The ascent of the house of Rothschild was not that of Zionism, but later and not as clearly discernible the Zionist movement enjoyed a far more significant upsurge than the Rothschild family. When we Jews migrated to the United States and to Israel we took along our wisdom which was thousands of years old in dealing with non-Jews and we again came in contact with nations that do not know us, that took us in amicably and believed our stories. That could not last long in the case of the Arabs but the Americans are especially primitive and gullible and praise to heaven us Jewish successful people. In the United States we are accorded an unlimited trust. [The last statement is open to question. As early as 1920-1922 Henry Ford supported the publications of *The International Jew*, a work which is still in print in the United States and is available from Liberty Bell Publications. A somewhat comparable work, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, was not published until 1937-1943. This work is now out of print except for translations of four articles published in the *Liberty Bell* of August-September 1983, August 1984, September 1984 and November 1984. They are still available as offprints. There are also a number of American periodicals which have the courage to observe the current activities and machinations of Jews. Indeed, it might be argued that no country in the world has a livelier, more critical discussion of Jewish power and its misuse than the United States. —Translator.] □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
& Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No: 01017
single copy $2.50 + $1.50 for postage
5 copies $10.00 + $1.50 for postage.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE GRAECO-JUDEAN CONNECTION

by
Nicholas Carter

It is axiomatic that people cannot be rightly understood and fairly judged unless they are regarded in the light of the standards and values of the society in which they lived. In other words, the peoples of the ancient world should not be judged by *our* intellectually and culturally molded standards and values.

Comprehending this principle better than most, F. Jackson and K. Lake, the authors of *The Beginnings of Christianity*, observed several decades ago that the application of psychology to the problems of Christian origins would be more valuable to future writers than the collection, analysis and synthesis of material. To evaluate the processes of man's subconscious for the purpose of understanding the motivations that bring about monumental changes, however, one must know as much as possible about the people involved—how they lived, what they meant by the words they used, and the AGE in which they lived; and regarding the origins of what eventually became known as Christianity, we must begin this investigation with a day and time that antedates the Palestine of the legendary Nazarene. We must begin with the ancient Greeks.

A moment first to clarify an important point: Since there was no Jesus and no Christianity during the 1st century of the Common Era, there were no "Christians." Rather than referring to the participants of the early movement that preceded the development of mythological Catholicism as the "early Christians," I will describe them from this point on as the *New Messianists.*

The Greek peninsula, jutting southward into the Mediterranean Sea, is a mountainous land, with some plains, divided by small rivers and streams. For many centuries before 1200 B.C., a pre-Greek civilization had developed at Mycene and Argos and Tiryns on the Greek mainland and at Troy on the Asiatic coast.

The established kingdoms of this civilization were eventually overthrown by a series of waves of migration of tribes belonging to an Indo-

European family of peoples. These newcomers, who called themselves Achaians, came from the North, possible through Thrace, and settled in Thessaly and Boeotia, in the Peloponnesos and the islands of the western coast, in Crete, and in a few of the neighboring islands off the coast of Asia Minor. They were a true Greek race and they spoke a true Greek tongue.

The Pelasgians (the Greeks gave them the name), who inhabited the area first, remained on the land as a plebeian class governed by the Achaians, who in turn went on to become innovative builders, achieve great wealth, and rule for at least several centuries.

Tragically, the Achaian civilization was destroyed around 1000 B.C. by the invading Dorians, primitive tribes of Greek mountain people who pushed southward from the hills around Thessaly. The Dorian invasion slowed the growth of Greek civilization to the point that it took some time to recreate an equally vigorous social system.

The next important step in the evolution of the luminous Greek cosmos belongs to the Ionians. The appearance of the Ionian name significantly marks the difference between pre-historic and historic Greece. In Homer, the Greeks are a unity—the Achaians. In the Historic age they are divided into three distinct entities: Aeolians, Dorians, and Ionians. The Aeolians were the descendants of the Achaians; the Dorians were Greek mountaineers; and the Ionians, who evolved out of a mixture of the old pre-Hellenic or Pelasgian population *and* the Achaians, developed as the type of all that is most Greek in the world of intellect. The beginnings of nearly all the great things that civilized minds now respect were then being cultivated in Greece.

And thus it was that the new Greeks emerged to display qualities of leadership in every department of life. Long before the repressive Christian-Judaic system began, Ionian Greek physicists started the world on an orderly, naturalistic interpretation of the cosmos. They discovered the uniformity of nature and the analysis of cause and effect in materialistic terms; and in just a few centuries they achieved more in the fields of mathematics, astronomy, physics and medicine than had been achieved in all previous history.

The remarkable Greeks of the 5th century set the pace for all that was to follow. They produced some of the noblest poetry and art, the finest political thinking, and the most vital philosophy known to the world. In everything they did, from their beautifully cut in-

scriptions to the epitaphs on the dead, the Greeks displayed a great and pervading instinct for beauty. The conception of beauty as a joy in itself and as a guide in life was first and most joyously expressed in Greece, and the very laws by which things are beautiful or ugly were to a great extent discovered and laid down then and there.

Throughout this era, which began in the 6th century, culminated in the fifth in the Age of Pericles in Athens, and extended down almost to the beginning of the New Messianic age, much of the civilized world was dominated by the genius of Greece. Hence the descriptive appelation—"Hellenistic." (*Hellas* was a name for Greece; *Hellenism* represented the culture, ideals and pattern of life of Greece, as represented in Athens at the time of Pericles.) Most amazing of all, perhaps, Greek civilization, while being curiously unstable in some respects and containing serious flaws, was almost totally free of entanglements of elaborate creeds, ceremonies, customs and traditions.

By contrast, little Israel in Palestine was more encumbered with entanglements of just that sort than possibly any other nation on earth. While I can barely scratch the surface of the Greek soul in these pages, my aim is to provide enough of that essence to serve as an introduction to the all-important connection between the Israelites and the Grecians. The genesis of that history-making relationship occurred during the 4th century B.C. when Alexander conquered Palestine and initiated the spread of Hellenic civilization over that part of the world—and nothing that had ever happened to the Jewish nation was as disrupting or as stimulating as that development.

Taking their philosophical and theological writings mostly at face value, we find that the Israelite/Judeans were the strangest of people—overly sensitive under a brash exterior; offensively arrogant but consumed with self-pity; explosive in their emotions, fanatical in their zeal; formalistic, literalistic and legalistic in their religious intensity: always ambivalent, gravitating between self-love and self-hate; obsessed with symbols to the point that they had created a commandment outlawing them; ritualists in conflict with themselves because of the way ritual had enslaved them; hungering for other-worldliness, but contemptuous of the other worlds around them; fanatical in defense of their prejudices; and, for the most part, alienated forever from Gentiles because of a lack of ego-identification, and the curious blend of

superiority and inferiority complexes that had emerged to fill that vacuum.

A day in the life of a pious Israelite might follow this pattern: From the moment he awakened until he fell asleep his life would be regulated and governed by what he called holy writings. When he arose he would walk no more than four cubits before washing his hands, nor touch his mouth, nostrils, eyes or ears; he would pour water alternately on each hand three times to the wrist, and then wash his face and mouth; and he would utter a benediction while drying his hands. In dressing and undressing he would observe many divine rules, such as removing or fastening the left shoe or sandal first, or putting on his garments before walking four cubits, or covering his head before uttering thanks. Eating involved the observances of many laws, such as not eating with unclean people. And was the meat *nebelah* or *terefah*? Did the animal die only of blood effusion? Were its entrails inspected? If he intended to eat a piece of bread no larger than an egg he would not wash. If he bit into bread and found on it a speck of blood from his gums he would throw it away. Rather than eat meat and milk at the same time he would cut off his hands.

After eating he would neither walk nor ride nor excite his body or in any way weary himself. He would sleep neither on his face nor back, but the first part of the night on his left side, the second part on his right side. It was the duty of his wife to make certain that his position when asleep was correct. Before copulating with his wife, he would have to observe so many rules that it would take him hours to get ready, and then a whole day afterward to purify himself. He would never laugh or play with his children, because the famous sage Jeshua ben Sirach never laughed or played with his children for fear of losing his holiness.

If he was a learned scribe (although not always Pharisees, the scribes were usually of that party) he would be endlessly involved in the disputing of countless matters in the holy writings. Which trees might be used for the booths, for instance. Some said the palm and willow; others, that palm and willow were to be borne aloft by the worshipers before the Holy Place. An eminent scribe, one Hosea ben Jorah, had ruled that the fruit of the godly trees meant the ethrog or citron; that the boughs of thick trees meant the myrtle (provided that it had

not more berries than leaves); that the citron must be without blemish; that the palm branches must be three hands high and suitable for shaking; and that all branches must be free of the pollution found idolatrous groves where the heathen worshiped. And on and on, *ad infinitum.*

Why was the life of the devout Son of Israel consecrated by religious rites? Because so may mitzvoth (duties or opportunities to serve Yahweh) that had been developed over the long centuries by this ritual-intensive nation—with the very plethora of mitzvoths being regarded as just one more indication of Yahweh's dedication to his chosen people.

Following the introduction of Hellenism to Palestine, a schism soon began to develop within Israel that would inexorably lead to a civil war. Due to the growing dissension the Israelites began to divide their numbers into two principal factions: the *Hasidim* or Pious—those who were dedicated to being a peculiar and a chosen people who faithfully obeyed the Torah to its last letters, and who were glad to be bitterly contemptuous of all heathen; and the *Letzim* or Hellenists—those with more adventurous spirits who had learned to value Greek medicine, science, phiolosophy, sports and arts.

The best philosophy invariably encompasses some eternal quality of creative imagination. And thus it was that the more enlightened Israelites could not help but observe that Hellenism was a thing of the spirit, and not dependant on the place where a person was born, or whether he belonged to a God-chosen race.

Hellenism offered the venturesome Judeans the conception of Freedom and Justice—freedom in body, in speech and in mind, and justice between the strong and the weak, the rich and the poor—that penetrates the whole body of Greek political thought, and was, amid obvious faults, actually realized to a remarkable degree in the best of Greek communities. There was also the Greek conception of Truth as an end to pursue for its own sake, a thing to discover and puzzle out by experiment and imagination and especially by reason, a conception essential allied with that of freedom and opposed both to anarchy and to blind obedience.

What, on the other hand, did Judaism have to offer? Submission instead of beauty; the acceptance of tradition instead of the pursuit of truth; the belief in hallucination or ecstasy instead of reason and

temporate thought; a religious aristocracy in which only Jews were good, and all others were evil; a total patriarchy in which the son was exalted, and the daughter ignored: a religious structure in which an entrenched orthodox minority could exercise an exclusive authority over all areas of life and religious practice for an entire people; and inflexible faith in which the prophets demanded with clenched fists and enraged voices, total obedience to Yahweh and total obeisance to the inviolate Law of Yahweh.

Is it any wonder that Hellenism attracted young Israelites hungry for a world of art and poetry?...for a language habitually toned to a higher level both of intensity and nobility than theirs?...for a world of books produced with such genius and vitality, that instead of falling out of fashion in the lifetime of their authors, they continued to inspire men with lofty thoughts and passionate emotions?

Is it any wonder that Judeans exposed to Hellenism could not help but compare Zone who taught that virtue alone established differences between men, with Saul ben Jorah who spent a lifetime trying to prove that Jews were superior to all other peoples?...Euripedes who said that humanity drifts on legends, with Amiel ben Micah who speculated endlessly about how many heathen souls it would take to equal one son of Israel?...Epicurus who said that there was no supernatural, with Jeshua ben Sirach who wrote that the badness of men was better than the goodness of women?

As the Letzim saw the Stoic philosophy deny and condemn slavery and preach a religion based on philosophy and *humanitas*, and a concept of the world as one great city of god and men, they realized above all that while the Jews had the burdensome baggage of righteousness, the Greeks had the liberating wings of reason. And thus it was that many Israelites returned from Alexandria, Tarsus, Ephesus and other cities, steeped in Hellenism, and convinced that Israel should eventually be Hellenized—by force, if necessary.

For over 100 years this controversy swirled within Judea until finally, in the latter part of the 2nd century B.C., the Letzim, well outnumbered by the faithful Jews of Israel, but supported by the Syrians, sought to bring their fellow Israelites, kicking and screaming, out of their own Dark Age. What became known as the War of the Maccabees was the result.

Antiochus Epiphanes had placed the Hellenic Jew Menelaus in absolute power in Jerusalem, assisted by Syrian officials and troops. It

was Menelaus who abolished Israel's worship, making the laws of circumcision and the sabbath punishable by death. He then decreed that heathen altars would be built in all the cities of Judea. And it was Antiochus who declared that Jerusalem would soon be known forevermore as Antiochus Hierosolyma. He was wrong. The Hasidim, organized and led by Judas Maccabaeus and his sons, fought with such fury that they surged to victory by defeating four successive Syrian armies. Around the middle of the 2nd century, the war ended, temple worship as restored, and the surviving Letzim were forced to flee to neighboring countries where people were devoted to the culture of the Greeks. Eventually, this dispersion of Hellenic Judeans was to have an enormously significant effect upon the Western world.

For nearly 100 years following the Maccabaen War and prior to the capture of Jerusalem by Pompey in 63 B.C., bringing the 150 miles of Palestine—a tiny country, bordered by sea on one side and mostly by deserts on the other—under Roman dominance, Jewish priest-kings ruled the country. They were "kings" in name only, however, with none of the power and glory associated with monarchs who ruled under the umbrella of "the divine right of kings." While the priest-kings were not Hellenized to an extreme degree, they were at least liberalized to the point that they desired more power and influence over all of Israel. During the ascendancy of the priest-kings, the party known as the Sadducees (from the Jewish *Tsadduqim*), and composed largely of the priestly aristocracy, was formed. Described by orthodox Judeans as "the scoffers" and the "boorish" who were able to persuade only the rich, the Sadducees originated, it appears, in a reaction against the Pharisees, because the priest-kings favored less rigidly observed views and practices of the Law and interests of the Temple priesthood.

The Pharisees (corresponding to the Jewish word *parush*, separated) represented the militant arm of orthodox Judaism. Noted for their strict and formal observation of rites and ceremonies of the written law and for insistence on the validity of the traditions of the elders, they even added their own further injunctions to the 248 positive commands in the Torah (known to the Christians as the Pentateuch). In the words of Josephus, "They take a pride in the scrupulous observance of the religion of the Fathers and think to

themselves that God loves them more than others." That "scrupulous observance" led them to an "all-embracing scholasticism," "a cold iron-bound legalism," and a "zealous formalism." It is worthy of note that the Catholic hierarchy would eventually perceive in the Pharisees' claims to the Law only a means to insinuate themselves into the good opinion of the people, while the Jews in turn would regard the Christians' claims to a superior holiness only as an excuse to emancipate themselves from the common duties of life.

When the Jewish high-priests finally dared to declare themselves to be military and political kings, the schism between the Sadducees and the Pharisees widened even further. Many Jews resented and objected to this arbitrary ascension to power, and it's possible that some of them withdrew into the wilderness and joined the mysterious group known as the Essenes—"the outsiders"..."the silent ones"..."the pious ones" who had founded the Qumran community. The atmosphere of the time gave rise to numerous fanatical or extremist sects—the Morning Bathers, the Water Drinkers, the Worshipers at Sunrise, and others. The Essenes, whose community was located on the northwest shore of the Dead Sea, were the people who produced the Dead Sea Scrolls. Philo said their number was relatively insignificant—less than 4000.

The Essenes were able to make their presence felt, however, when they joined with the Pharisees in a revolt against Alexander Janneus, who succeeded his brother Aristobulus as the high priestly ruler of the Jews in 103 B.C. He then issued coins with the title "king" on them and completed the conquest of Palestine. In violent opposition, the Pharisees led a six-year revolt against Janneus. It's possible that the Great Teacher of Righteousness whose sufferings are reflected in the Dead Sea Scrolls was involved in that uprising. Janneus crushed the revolt in 90 B.C. As for the Righteous Teacher, he was "abandoned by his friends, abused by his enemies, persecuted by the wicked priest who chastised him and harassed him at his place of exile on the day of atonement, and put to death." The suggested parallel between this scenario and the trial and execution of Jesus of Nazareth indicates the possible resurrection of the Great Teacher as the New Testament Christ.

An account of the Great Teacher portrayed as the prototype of Jesus the Christ is delineated in my book, *The Late Great Book: the Bible* (available from Liberty Bell Publications, Order No. 12006,

$6.00 + $1.00 for postage). The purpose of this study is to present a different scenario. Why? Orthodox Christianity provides us with a theological view of reality brimming with distorted myths and dramatized allegories based on some profoundly elusive aspects of man's existence. On the objective side of the fence, we are faced with the most mysterious period of time in Western history due to the fact that *we simply don't know what happened during the first hundred years or so of the Common era* – a uniquely significant period of time characterized by the events that apparently paved the way for the development of Gentile Catholicism. Within the purview of speculation and educated guesses, anybody may be right in a situation such as this where nobody knows, even though nobody knows who is right. Nonetheless, the more information that you the reader have, the easier it will be for you to draw your own conclusions about what really happened – should you be so inclined.

A further point: Unlike dogma, scholarly research should always be open-ended. We should be forever aware that what we have learned might be subject to change in the light of future findings, or due to the awareness of new concepts. Hopefully, a deeper understanding is waiting to be recognized. A discovery of ancient scrolls, for instance, which would actually shed some light upon the New Messianic activities of the 1st century, would be of inestimable value.

To be continued with *The Messianic Age.*

HISTORICAL COMMENTARY

BREASTED, JAMES H.: "We must therefore adjust our minds to the fact that the moral heritage of modern civilized society originated in a time far earlier than the Hebrew settlement in Palestine, and has descended to us from a period when the Hebrew literature now preserved in the Old Testament did not exist."

DELITZSCH, FRANZ: "Israel in the time of Jesus regarded with suspicion and contempt every trade which necessitated an intercourse with women."

FOWLER, H.T.: "The Pharisees sought with pathetic devotion to carry out the will of God as prescribed in his law."

GLOVER,T.R.: "It is interesting to note in passing that the land (Greece) which introduced the Mother of God (Cybele) to the

Roman world, aLso gave the name *theotokus* (Mother of God) to the church."

GUIGNEBERT, CHARLES: "It is well established that the Old Testament [the Jewish Old Testament] knows nothing of a suffering messiah...a contradiction in terms, unspeakably repulsive to a Jew, but apologetic exegesis has always been able to accommodate passages to its needs."

HARNACK, ADOLPH: "A great deal of useless discussion has taken place as to the historicity of Jesus, but we know that nineteen-twentieths of his supposed acts and teachings were attributed to various gods all over Asia."

HATCH, E.: "A large part of what are sometimes called Christian doctrines, and many usages which have prevailed and continue to prevail...are in reality Greek theories and Greeks usages changed in form and color...but in their essence Greek still."

JOHNSON, WENDELL: "Our problem is in large degree one of unraveling this net of symbolism in which our human destiny has become entangled."

KLAUSNER, J.: Such is the Jewish conception of God; the wicked are not worthy that God's sun should rise upon them."

LAKE, KIRSOPP: "If the history of religion has any clear lesson it is that a nearer approach to truth is always a departure from orthodoxy."

LECKY, W.E.H.: "Sin, in the conception of the ancients, was simply disease...the philosophies of ancient Greece and Rome appealed most strongly to the sense of virtue, and christianity to the sense of sin."

MANSON, T.W.: "If with St. Peter (*Acts* 15:10) we describe the Law as 'a yoke which neither our fathers nor we are able to bear', we should have to regard the new law of the Sermon on the Mount as a still more intolerable and impossible burden."

MONTEFIORE,C.G.: "To talk to a woman, to look at a woman, indeed to have anything to do with a woman, was regarded as dangerous and objectionable to pious Jews."

OESTERLEY, O.E.: "Judaism had very little sympathy to offer to the unlearned, the ignorant, the weak, the fallen, the sinner."

RENAN, ERNEST: "The hostility between the good and the bad led him (Enoch) to an eschatology that was absolutely ferocious...perfectly ridiculous...he knows a whole race or celestial beings, whose names he fabricates in the most audacious fashion. All this is pure nonsense."

ROBERTSON, J.M.: "If the reader, cowed by the truculent negations of some of the anti-mythologists, should reply that there is no documentary ground for the hypothesis of a pre-Christian Jesus-cult, let him be assured that he has been deceived."

SCHMIDT, N.: "One cannot doubt that Jewish teachers honestly believed the story of the virgin birth to be designed to cover up the disgrace of an illegitimate birth."

SMITH, ROBERTSON: "The origin and meaning of sacrifices constitute the central problem of ancient religion."

SUMNER, WILLIAM G.: "It may well be believed that the change from the Mother family to the Father family is the greatest and most revolutionary in the history of civilization."

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: *THE BIBLE*

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $6.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

BLANK

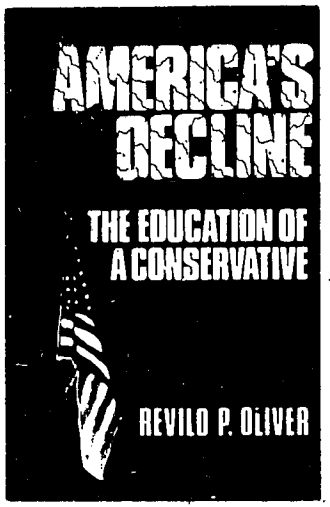

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

Polen und Deutsche / Wie ist eine Versöhnung möglich?

A Book Review
by Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 46

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver: POSTSCRIPTS:
SURPRISE! SURPRISE?, page 1; The interests of the American people were in no way affected by Iraq's occupation of Kuwait, and they have no rational reason for being concerned about it, page 6; The only problem that Americans need now urgently to consider is what their War Lord intends to do to them, page 12; A real war at last would be a perfect means of putting the American books in their ecological niche, page 17; Remember that you are *now* living under a dictatorship and tyranny as absolute as any known on earth, page 20.

Letters to the Editor
page 22

Allan Callahan
Street people and the Larger Race Question
page 58

VOL. 18 - NO. 2 OCTOBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

SURPRISE! SURPRISE?

It is not remarkable that Iraq's invasion and occupation of Kuwait took me by surprise, but we are assured that the Jews' government in Washington was equally surprised. That is hard to believe. For one thing, the territory of Iraq is under continual observation by satellites equipped with electronic instruments of surveillance said to be so sensitive that they can read the title of a paperback book on the ground. The electronic spies cannot have failed to observe and watch all the movements of military forces and equipment in Iraq. For another thing, Iraq is doubtless infested with faceless agents of the Criminal Intelligence Agency,[1] whom American taxpayers send throughout the world to suborn unrest, turmoil, and upheaval in the interest of God's Chosen Predators. (Iraq is also full of agents of the Jews' espionage and terrorist agency, Mossad, which the American taxpayers finance indirectly, but the primary agency does not necessarily tell its subsidiary all that it knows.) It is inconceivable that the nominally American

1. The initials C.I.A. could also be read as Communist-Israeli Agency, but since it is the most expensive espionage agency in the world, and given its activity in all forms of crime, from supplying cocaine to American boobs to assassination and murder, the interpretation I have chosen seems preferable. It is now generally conceded that the C.I.A. engineered the murder of Ngo Dinh Diem and his brother to create chaos in Vietnam and open the way for the squandering of American resources and killing of young Americans in the bloody "peace-keeping" operation that followed. The press has been significantly silent about a man named Roscoe White, whose diary, reportedly discovered by his son (and probably confiscated by the Federal Bureau of Intimidation), stated that he was the "man on the grassy knoll" who fired the bullets that killed Kennedy in Dallas, and that he was employed by the C.I.A. for that job. I have no means of knowing whether or not the son's report is veracious or whether the diary, if discovered by him, was

spies were not aware of the plans of the Dictator[2] of Iraq even before his armed forces began to move.

What is astonishing is that Saddam Hussein al-Takriti chose to destroy the precarious entente between the Islamic nations, whose only hope of surviving the Jews' aggression lies in unity against the Jews' stooges, and to provide War Lord Bushy with the long coveted opportunity to invade and destroy Saudi Arabia.

There are three possible explanations, to wit:

1. Saddam Hussein became afflicted with the megalomania that so commonly occurs in persons who have attained dictatorial power over others, especially if they have risen from humble origins and have attained power over an entire nation. This is possible, and will be the explanation adopted when jewspapers and boob-tubes spew out their slime, but it will be safest to ignore it.
2. Saddam acted by agreement with Bushy and Gorby. This means that Saddam, who was at one time on the best of terms with the White House, was bribed and is a traitor to his nation—unless he was promised special benefits for Iraq. If he trusted Americans, he is only a fool.
3. He acted in desperation to forestall an attack on Iraq that the Jews had directed their American colony to make in 1991 or 1992.

authentic, but it is now virtually certain that Jackanapes was murdered by the C.I.A. in Dallas for the purpose of neutralizing the growing dissatisfaction with American financing of the Soviet, which was being evoked by the Indignation Meetings, organized by Americans in Dallas. The assassination was not a perfect job. Earl Warren, head of the Revolutionary Tribunal that replaced the Supreme Court, went on the air as soon as he got the good news from Dallas, but he hastily recited a spiel written for a scenario that did not correspond to the actual performance. Just what went wrong is still uncertain; it must have been something more than the failure to kill Oswald at the right time.

2. Like our Bushy, he is officially called "President," an euphemism currently in fashion.

At the time at which I write, the first week in September, there is not enough evidence to indicate which explanation is correct. What has been thus far accomplished would fit any one of them.

The Arabic-speaking countries, some of them nations,[3] have diverse interests and are divided by latent antagonisms and inherited animosities that would probably transcend both their tenuous racial affinity as Semites and the religious bond provided by Islam,[4] if they lived in a world of their own, but they were more or less united by sympathy for their Semitic kinsmen in Palestine, whom the Jews are destroying, and by their hatred of the predominantly Aryan nations and countries of Europe and North America—a hatred that goes back to the Saracen invasions of Europe, but was in this century revived and exacerbated by the disgusting subservience of those Aryan peoples to the Jews, the common enemies of all nations.

This precarious unity has now been irreparably broken, since most of those countries have officially condemned Iraq and thus apologized for American aggression. Egypt was bribed by having debts to the amount of seven billion dollars assumed by those notoriously spiritless and stupid beasts of burden, American taxpayers. The other countries were either bribed or yielded to threats from our War Lord. They were thus made, in violence to their real sentiments, to traduce

3. A country is a geographical area under one government; a nation is a country dominated by a racially homogeneous people. (The United States was once a nation; it is now only a country.) The Arabic-speaking lands are largely Semitic in population, but their part of the world is an ethnic *pot pourri* of the residue of the many races that have occupied or traversed it, and much of the Semitic blood has been diluted by blood from other races, so that there are ethnological differences between the Semitic majorities in the various countries as well as in the races of the more or less numerous non-Semitic peoples within each country. Cf. Note 10 *infra*.

4. The major sects in all of those countries are Sunni, although in some there are noteworthy contingents of the Shi'a, but Sunnite sects are as severed by doctrine as are the various Protestant sects and as potentially hostile to one another.

each other and abandon the hapless Palestinians to the enemies of mankind.

It has long been obvious to attentive observers that Saudi Arabia was the focus of the Jews' hatred of Semites. For one thing, it contains most of the pure Arabian stock left in the world today. For another, it has one of the very few legally legitimate and stable governments in the world.[5] And—oh, horrible!—when I last heard, it was the only nation of any size that had *no national debt.* Isn't it outrageous that those Arabs don't pay tribute to the usurers, the Sheenies and their accomplices, who have a Yahweh-given right to suck the blood of every nation on earth? That is enough to condemn Saudi Arabia in the eyes of Americans, although the holy shysters will soon be howling about such awful things as a monarchy, which leaves no room for aspiring thieves and seditious agitators, and polygyny, which is just awful when compared to American promiscuity.[6]

Saudi Arabia, having accepted "American" aid, is doomed. Its ruler should have taken warning from many precedents, but especially from the neat example of another country of the Near East. Lebanon is one of the countries that can flourish only as colonies of some Western nation, but it was made "independent" by the enemies of civilization in 1945. The population is largely Semitic, but with deep tribal

5. Civilized and rational peoples know that whether or not a given country has a government under which they would choose to live is utterly irrelevant in international relations, and that only meddlesome fools would arrogate to themselves a right to decide whether a given government is suitable to the nation that has chosen it. The American boobs, however, have for more than a century been so puffed up with a nasty righteousness and a prurient itch to impose their shabby and spurious morality on the whole world that they will doubtless have the presumption to tell the Arabs what they, the Arabs, should want.

6. The late Soledad de Montalvo, whose *Women, Food, and Sex in History* is the most entertaining book I have read for forty years, spent about a week in an Arabian harem during the absence of its lord. Her account of her observations is instructive. I shall report on her delightful book in a future issue.

divisions, and the artificial country was from the first made unstable by the reciprocal hatreds of its fifteen principal religions.[7]

A complicated constitution preserved a precarious balance until 1958, when the legally elected President, Camille Chamoun, was confronted by an insurrection instigated by Rashid Karami, a Communist agent from Egypt, who had suborned General Chehab of the Lebanese Army. The United States offered President Chamoun, who was really trying to maintain a semblance of civilization, assistance in maintaining order, and he was so gullible that he accepted. So the American Marines marched in under the command of Robert Murphy, the State Department's foremost expert in creating havoc, and President Chamoun, the poor sucker, was summarily deposed and driven from the country, which was turned over to Karami and his stooge, Chahab. The Marines, their mission accomplished with ignominy, marched out and left the country to a festering and ever growing anarchy that softened it up for the projected invasion by God's Darlings from their Holy Land. Ex-President Chamoun could, until his miserable death, have offered expert advice on the consequences of trusting Americans.

The rulers of Saudi Arabia may have learned the lesson, if they needed one after 1959, when the Jews used their courts in the United States to force the Arabian-American Oil Company to employ Sheenies and send them to Saudi Arabia to spy on the Arabs, swindle the natives, and foment trouble. But, denied armaments by the Jews' Congress, they seem to have been trying to placate their Judaeo-American enemies and gain time in the hope of some unpredictable change of world politics in their favor.

The action of Iraq laid Saudi Arabia open to American aggression (disguised as "aid," of course). For many years the Americans have been building military installations on Saudi

7. The largest of these sects and perhaps the only ones an American reader can be expected to recognize without extensive explanation are Maronite Catholics, Sunnite Moslems, Shi'ite Moslems, Greek Orthodox, Druses, and Greek Catholics.

territory and in adjacent Oman,[8] hypocritically pretending that they were interested in protecting the nation from its foreign enemies, especially Soviet Russia. The country was thus undermined, but even so, as was officially admitted in Washington, "considerable arm-twisting" (i.e., bullying with threats of war) was required to obtain the helpless Saudis' consent to the American invasion.

Now that the Americans have occupied Saudi Arabia, you may be sure that agents of the Criminal Intelligence Agency and Mossad, including many disguised Jews and Arab traitors, will propagate the Americans' wonderful "democracy" with rioting, massacres, civil war, and wholesale destruction. Then the ravaged land will be given Judaeo-Communist rule until it can be declared simply a province, like the United States, in the One World of God's Children. If the Arabian King and his family are well advised, they will have prepared for an escape to—well, where on earth could they go, to be beyond the reach of the slimy tentacles of Yahweh's brood?

* * *

The interests of the American people were in no way affected by Iraq's occupation of Kuwait, and they have no rational reason for being concerned about it.

The events which gave Bushy a pretext for intervention are of little importance, but a brief notice of them may not be out of place.

Kuwait, like Qatar, Bahrain, and seven other small sheikhdoms along the eastern coast of Saudi Arabia, was a semi-independent principality under British control until the dissolution of the British Empire. As soon as British authority was officially relinquished in 1961, Iraq promptly claimed the small territory as its own,[9] so that the newly independent town and

8. See the article, "The Next Vietnam," in *Liberty Bell*, September 1986, pp. 47-60. Note that it was already apparent, four years ago, that Iraq was the principal target in the sights of the Americans' Jewish masters.

9. It would be nugatory to discuss the territorial claim. One could urge the much stronger claims of Saudi Arabia (whose King is, by Islamic tradition and law, the overlord of all Emirs in the Arabian peninsula,

hinterland had to call for British troops to protect it from Iraq.

Iraq is only an unpleasant modern name for Mesopotamia, and the only interest a civilized American will take in what happens to and in Iraq will be an anxious hope that the vestiges of the great civilizations of Sumeria and Babylon will escape serious damage.

Although the press refers to the inhabitants of Iraq as 'Arabs' because the dominant language is a dialect of Arabic and the religions are Moslem sects, there is little Arabic blood in the country. Three-fourths of the population are Semites or predominantly Semitic, but most of them are not true Arabs. About 15% of the population is composed of Kurds,[10] who are a kind of running sore on the Semitic nation, and perhaps 8% are Turks.

In the early part of this century, Mesopotamia belonged to the Turkey, which maintained a rather loose authority

and presumably inherited suzerainty over Kuwait when it was relinquished by the British), of Britain (who held the territory after it had been taken from Turkey), of Turkey (whose sultan was sovereign over the territory ever since the Saljuq capture of the caliphate and the 'Abbāsid Empire), and of Saudi Arabia again (as proprietor of the holy places of Islam and heir presumptive of the Arabian Empire won by the immediate successors of Mahomet).

10. The Kurds are an old Turanian people, racially akin to the Turks and Mongols. They were known to the ancient Assyrians as *Kurdu*, and were the Carduchi whom you remember from the *Anabasis*. First conquered (temporarily) by Cyrus the Great, they form a nation given to chronic and irregular warfare. They claim that Nebuchadrezzer, whom they revere for having tried to solve the Jewish problem, was by race a Kurd, and that the famous Saladin of the Crusades was also of Kurdish descent. They speak an Ural-Altaic (agglutinative) language, akin to Finnish and Hungarian. There has been, of course, a considerable admixture of other stocks, and one hears of Turkish Kurds and Persian Kurds. They are characteristically in habitual revolt against the government of Iraq, which has to devote a considerable part of its resources to keeping them in check. They took seriously the Wilsonian drivel about "self-determination" and think they were promised an independent state, "Kurdistan," formed of portions of Turkey, Lebanon, Iraq, and Iran.

over it. After T. E. Lawrence[11] aroused and united the Arabs, and took the peninsula from the Turks, and after the defeat of Germany and her allies, the British took over, made it a kingdom under Faisal I in 1921 and called it Iraq, reviving an Arabic name. If the British had not become decadent and sick from lapping up Wilsonian hogwash about the "self-determination of peoples," there would be no problem today. The land would be ruled for a still great Britain by client kings, as it was for a time ruled for the Roman Empire.

After the British renounced their Empire to become Little Britain, ambitious thugs created intermittent disorder in Iraq, until the King and the royal family were murdered in 1958 by insurgents incited by Communist agitators, and "democracy" was declared, of which Saddam Hussein is the latest and brightest flower. Whether his claim to distinguished Arabian ancestry is valid cannot be determined offhand and is of no importance anyway.

Iraq under Saddam, with covert support from the Soviet, early tried to equip itself with atomic power and, probably, atomic weapons, since it was menaced by the Holy People in their Holy Land, who were secretly making themselves one of the major nuclear powers of the world—and, naturally, trying to persuade Aryan nations to destroy their nuclear armaments to promote "world peace." So far as the American public was concerned, the sly Yids' secret was kept until it was disclosed by a defector in 1986 and the press in this country, after some tergiversation, decided that it could not

11. A new biography of this extraordinary and heroic man, by Jeremy Wilson, has just been published in this country by Atheneum. This work, authorized by Lawrence's brother, contains in its almost 1200 pages many hitherto unpublished details about Lawrence's career, and makes fact of the scabrous gossip about one (perhaps minor) reason for his attempt to escape the fame that was justly his, but it does not sufficiently allow for the shock that an honorable man received when he discovered that he had fought for a dishonorable and Judaized government, too dishonest to respect the pledges it had authorized him to make to Arabs who trusted him personally. The book is especially interesting for quotations from letters that show Lawrence's judicious and candid opinion of the Semitic race, which fundamentally differs in mentality and instincts from our own.

suppress sensational news that had been published in England.[12]

Iraq could not keep its own preparations for self-defense secret from the Kikes, who treacherously attacked Iraq and, by saturation bombing, destroyed the nuclear plant, which was almost complete.[13]

Encouraged by both the Soviet and its American partner, Iraq under Saddam acquired conventional armaments and used them effectively when a war between Iraq and Iran was arranged by methods that are still largely undisclosed. The partners prolonged the war by supplying weapons and munitions to both sides, obviously in the hope that both nations would fight to exhaustion and thereafter be unable to resist the Jews. The result, however, was that Saddam now has at his disposal an experienced and efficient army, encouraged by an apparent victory over Iran, while Iran seems to have learned its lesson and is said to be ignoring American invitations and inducements to renew the war by suddenly attacking Iraq while Iraq's army is concentrated on the border of Saudi Arabia.

As I have remarked above, a plausible—perhaps the most plausible—explanation of Saddam's occupation of Kuwait is that he determined to force the issue before he was attacked by the Jews' janissaries. It is quite possible, also, that he learned that when Gorby and Bushy, at the behest of their masters, conspired at a "summit" conference, one decision was that the Soviet, which had hitherto maintained profitable relations with Iraq, would abandon that country to its fate by cutting off all supplies of military equipment at extortionate prices. It is quite possible that an occupation of Ku-

12. See *Liberty Bell*, December 1986, pp. 16-23, where much of the present situation in the Persian Gulf was anticipated.

13. It is an interesting illustration of the godly race's character that the well-known terrorist and murderer, Begin, who was then Prime Minister of Israel, was officially censured by his government for his negligence in having the treacherous raid made by Israeli planes bearing their own insignia, instead of having the planes repainted with Iranian insignia to make the Iraqis believe that Iran was the aggressor.

wait by the Jews' Americans in preparation for a direct attack on Iraq had been scheduled.[14]

Americans are told that wicked Saddam occupied Kuwait to increase the price of oil and hence of gasoline. That story is designed to make unthinking Americans hate Saddam every time they have to pay exorbitant prices at a filling station. While it may be that Saddam wanted higher prices for his oil, that motive cannot have been more than quite secondary, particularly since the Emir of Kuwait, according to the same story, had lavishly contributed to financing Iraq's war against Iran, and, so far as we know, was likely to continue diverting some of his revenue to Saddam, unless the Americans, by their usual bullying and secret threats, forced him to desist.

Americans are now told that Bushy's aggression in the Persian Gulf was needed to ensure a supply of oil to the United States. That is utter nonsense. If we had a particular yen for petroleum from the territory of Kuwait, we could purchase it from Saddam just as we purchased it from the Emir, and if the price was a little higher, that would only give our rulers a pretext to chivvy the boobs with another fake "energy crisis." But Kuwaitian petroleum has no peculiar charm and was only a very small fraction of our total imports.

We could continue to purchase all the petroleum we want, presumably at the old prices, from Saudi Arabia and the five other Islamic petroleum-producing countries. And, for that matter, we have no need at all for petroleum from the Persian Gulf, which was less than a fifth of our total imports. We could buy all the petroleum we want from Canada, Mexico, Venezuela, and Ecuador, which are comparatively near to us, to say nothing of Britain,[15] Indonesia, and Libya.[16] And it is quite possible that, if we would stop foolishly exporting our own petroleum, and would reserve all of it for our own use, our own territory, including Alaska, the Virgin Islands, and Puerto Rico, could supply the greater part of our present requirements, and the difference could be made up by Canada.[17] And that would save the great expense of transporting petroleum half-way around the world in enormous tankers. Furthermore, we could attain complete autarky, so far as petroleum is concerned, by permitting development of our own known reserves.

We simply do not depend on any of the countries around the Persian Gulf and there is no slightest need or even excuse for our meddlesome intervention in that part of the world.

Bushy is prating about "principles" and trying to send the majority of Americans, their minds stultified by Christian superstitions, into fits of murderous righteousness, but such talk from a country that has brazenly flouted and annulled the international law on which civilized nations once agreed is simply ludicrous. And indignation about Saddam's occupation of Kuwait on the part of the United States, which, for example, recently made an unprovoked and treacherous attack on Libya against its own best interests, is nauseating.

Rational men know that what should concern Americans is not the putative virtue or vice of any country in Western Asia, but their own welfare and putative future.

* * *

14. You may remember how the British waxed indignant over the outrageous violation of international law by the Germans, who forestalled by a few days a British invasion of Norway, which was to be used as a base for attacks on Germany. There is something sickening about the shabby mendacity and sneaking duplicity of the British, but, of course, there would have been nothing wrong about a treacherous British invasion of a neutral country, because the British were acting for God's Holy Race.

15. The petroleum obtained from territorial waters in the North Sea have given Britain a great superfluity of petroleum, which is exported.

16. The Sheenies are peeved at the present ruler of Libya and had old Ronnie, on the pretext of a rumor (later proved false) about the nationality of persons who placed a bomb in a night club, make a treacherous attack on Libya. But Americans, if rational and still independent, would pay no attention to the wishes of their domestic enemies, and would buy in whatever market was most advantageous.

17. The relevant statistics are generally available, e.g., in recent editions of the *World Almanac*.

The only problem that Americans need now urgently to consider is what their War Lord intends to do to them.

Bushy has started a war without even politely asking permission from the Five Hundred Thieves in the Capitol whom the Jews describe as the best Congress their money can buy. Such courtesy was really unnecessary, since Bushy and the Congress serve the same masters, but it would have pleased his subjects. Of course, no one even thought of suggesting that the taxpaying animals should be consulted as to whether they were eager to be killed and taxed for the glory of their War Lord.

As I write, preparations are being made for a massive attack on Iraq around the middle of October. The Iraqis can be provoked into firing the first shot, or, if they do not oblige, an American rocket or two or a missile from Israel could destroy some American ships, or chemicals could be released to asphyxiate or poison a few thousand American soldiers. Iraq would, of course, be blamed. This technique has worked well in the past, from the sinking of the *Maine* in the harbor of Havana to the destruction of the American fleet that was anchored in Pearl Harbor for the convenience of the Japanese, who had been induced to make the attack in self-defense.[18]

That grand technique is used to launch Americans on a mindless Crusade against their own interests. For a less spectacular squandering of American lives and resources, it sufficed to report that a Vietnamese boat had fired at an American destroyer that had intruded into Vietnamese waters. No one bothered to ask whether the shots had actually been fired, or, if they had, whether they had been provoked, or to ask what an American destroyer was doing there anyway, after the Americans had created Vietnam by betraying the French.

Americans are beginning to perceive the importance of the change in the cast of the show in Washington. Ronnie was a stupid old galoot, who probably did believe in astrology, Armageddon, and similar nonsense, and who could perform in simple rôles under a competent director, but he was

18. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, pp. 1-8.

indolent and lazy, doing only what he was told to do. Bushy, who looks and sounds like a Puritan,[19] is highly intelligent, madly ambitious, and hyperactive. Subject to permission from the Jewish satraps, he wants great exploits of his own to feed his ego.

Bushy, remember, was Director of the Criminal Intelligence Agency, not a post for a man who has scruples or likes Americans. You cannot suppose that he would have the slightest compunction about afflicting his American subjects to the utmost.

Since the inauguration of perpetual peace by the United Notions, only two Presidents, Sheeny Truman[20] and a crook from Texas,[21] have had the fun of shipping large numbers of American men to be slaughtered on the other side of the globe, and creating an excuse for massively increased taxation to bleed the boobs some more.

It is possible that Bushy will be content with only a bloody "peace-keeping" operation, like the ones in Korea and Vietnam, which so delightfully killed or maimed many thou-

19. I am told that some blabbermouth on the radio affirmed (plausibly enough) that Bush is descended (surely a long way!) from ancestors who arrived on the *Mayflower*. That reminded me of an historical datum we liked to cite when I was in college: "The *Mayflower* set sail from Portsmouth on 16 September 1620. It was battered by violent storms on the Atlantic, but did not sink. That was one of the great tragedies of the sea."

20. His father was a Sheeny, his mother, a White woman, so he was not a Jew by orthodox standards.

21. Johnson, a small-time politician, on whom see J. Evetts Haley, *A Texan Looks at Lyndon*, was married to and supervised by a Kikess, who probably guided him to power. His character is adequately shown by the fact that he had or simulated a tantrum when some Vietnamese boats supposedly fired at an American destroyer, but when the Kikes bombed and torpedoed the U.S.S. *Liberty*, killed many American sailors, and tried to sink the little ship without survivors so that they could blame the Egyptians, Lyndon personally forbade the ships of the U.S. Navy near the scene to go to the assistance of the ship that had been detached from their squadron and personally expressed the hope that the Sheenies would succeed in killing all those stupid American swine on the American naval vessel. He was not impeached, convicted of high treason, and shot.

sands of young men and squandered the resources of the hated Americans, but he is ambitious and may well envy the glory of the diseased monster who started the Jews' War Against the West and thus contrived the slaughter of millions of the race that is slated for extinction.

A "peace-keeping" operation in the Persian Gulf would suffice for one purpose. When Ronnie and his Republican gang made all the puppy-dog conservatives wag their little tails by reducing the income tax at the top and increasing it near the bottom, especially for the elderly, the only question was how soon the vampires could find a pretext for sucking more blood. The "reduction," except possibly the upper limit, was obviously intended to be ephemeral. For years the Jews' Congress has been spending the United States into bankruptcy and clearly intends its work to end in a glorious crash and total economic prostration, with impoverishment of the American people and confiscation of what property they have thus far been permitted to retain, thus reducing them to the unmitigated slavery to which old Yahweh destined them.

The "peace-keeping operation" has already produced a sudden cessation of even such fragmentary reports as had come about the Chosens' treatment of the Palestinians, who, we are told by a Kike editor, are so wicked that they put themselves into concentration camps and have themselves beaten, tortured, mutilated, and killed to create prejudice against God's poor persecuted People and make the stingy Americans provide only five thousand dollars for each household in the old Promised Land. The Palestinians are Semites, like the Iraqis, so they are now "our" enemies, and the press is too patriotic to report anything that might diminish "our" righteous anger against wicked Saddam.

While the armed forces of the United States are in the Persian Gulf to overawe any Semites who might belatedly perceive their race's plight, Yahweh's Own will, no doubt, go into action as our "ally." For years, English-speaking newspapers in Jerusalem have been publishing pronouncements that Greater Israel rightfully includes Lebanon, a hapless

country the Jews have been maintaining in a state of chaos and terror, partly by their own military incursions and air raids, and partly by means of hired Christian (chiefly Maronite) terrorists. The occupation and annexation of Lebanon is probably imminent.[22]

When Lebanon has been taken, the name of the sacred river will prove that Jordan is also part of greater Israel, and then it will be time to validate the Jewish maps that show Greater Israel as including the rich oil fields in Iraq. The

22. I think I should note the *possibility* that there *may* be something significant in a recent incident. Six members (five male, one female) of an Army Intelligence Brigade stationed at Augsburg recently deserted and, after giving away most of their personal property, came clandestinely to the United States. They had clearance for "top secret" work and were entrusted with "intercepting and exploiting" (i.e., decoding) secret communications of unidentified "foreign nations." They came to this country because they had learned that the Third World War was about to start *in Lebanon*, and, according to one member of the group, they came to find and prepare underground shelters in which they could survive a devastating war that would last for three years.

Don't let your imaginations run away with you. The six young persons were certainly not cryptanalysts or experts in military intelligence. They were essentially code-clerks, charged with decoding (and, no doubt, translating) messages in codes or cyphers that had already been broken by cryptanalysts or compromised by secret agents. Furthermore, during the Second World War, cryptanalysts were painfully aware that they were operating on the frontiers of the human mind, and it is my ponderated opinion that really high-level and ultra-secret messages are now, thanks to advanced electronic equipment, transmitted in codes and cyphers that are invulnerable to analysis. It is true, however, that important information may sometimes be derived from low-level messages that are sent in some system (e.g., the Haglin machine or its several successors) that can be broken by competent analysts with relative ease.

The story told above *could* be worthy of consideration, but the rest of it in the press is hopelessly muddled. According to one story, the group came to this country and went to Gulf Breeze, Florida, (where one of them was arrested for a traffic violation) to be a welcoming committee for a defunct but famous christ named Jesus, who was scheduled to arrive on a "flying saucer." According to another story, they were going to assassinate the Anti-Christ, who was due to arrive by the same means of transportation. Unless these stories were planted to discredit the deserters, they are half-wits, and the story is significant only as showing the intellectual nullity of persons now in "intelligence work" and probably typical of the products of the public boob-hatcheries.

eastern frontier of the Holy Land will be moved from the Jordan to the Euphrates, and that should content God's Race for four or even five years, provided their serfs in the United States work ever harder for their comfort.

A "peace-keeping operation" would also suffice for another divertissement for our fun-loving masters. Bushy is mobilizing for shipment to the Persian Gulf the National Guard of the several states, which will thus be left without the power to suppress riots that are beyond control by our demoralized and often "sensitivity-trained" police forces.

As you all know, a vicious, talented, and bloodthirsty mulatto (probably a quadroon) was recently in the United States, where "Liberal" punks and White shamans[23] fawned on him, happy because, although the thousands that have been atrociously murdered in South Africa at his behest have been chiefly Black, they were anticipating delightful mass murder and excruciating torture of the Aryans in South Africa, who are so stupid and spineless that they permit a Bible-toting traitor to be their Prime Minister and prepare for their liquidation.

Mandela, with the approval of such White trash, orated cleverly to urge the niggers in this country to start putting the American swine in their places. The time to give effect to Mandela's good advice will obviously come when Bushy has stripped the states of the armed forces which were their only means of maintaining order in emergencies. Americans whose minds are not narcotized will remember the outbreaks of savagery at Watts and many other places a few years ago, and they can foresee what would happen in similar outbreaks on a much greater scale in all large cities, many small ones, and many towns.

It is likely that our domestic enemies, who, remember, are not resident aliens but degenerate members of our own race, their minds alienated by Christian hokum and humanitarian slop, would reconsider their "ideals" shortly before

23. One passel of holy men, headed by a Catholic Archbishop, not only applauded Mandela but presented him with $200,000 as pin money. A rumor, which obviously cannot be verified, has it that he was given $10,000,000 by an American source, transmitted through Switzerland.

their skulls were caved in with an axe or they were doused with gasoline and made luminous, but that would do the rest of us no good. And when most of the essentials of civilized life have been destroyed and enough white boobies have been killed or maimed, while our own armed forces are bogged down on the Persian Gulf, Washington could belatedly meet the emergency by bringing in a "peace-keeping force" from Soviet Mongolia to teach the Americans what terror is really like.

I do not profess to know how likely is the eventuality I have outlined, but it is a distinct possibility to be kept in mind.

I have said enough to show that a "peace-keeping operation" would satisfy many of our masters' ambitions, but would it sate their desires?

* * *

A real war at last would be a perfect means of putting the American boobs in their ecological niche.

The American populace has twice given proof that it is either feeble-minded or driven by a subconscious death-wish.

In 1917, when a crackpot whom the Jews had trained and made President, decreed a "war to end wars," Americans, instead of putting him in a strait-jacket, went insane with righteousness. I need not outline that shameful episode in our history, when crazed masses embarked on a holy war to rescue Jack from the ogre at the top of the beanstalk. Everyone interested in the United States and the probable future of its inhabitants will have acquainted himself with what happened. What we need remember here is that, while holy men and do-gooders howled for blood, the Americans not only tolerated but applauded suspension of their Federal and state constitutions to persecute all Americans suspected of intelligence and a rational understanding of what was happening. Venal local officials and terrorists from the Attorney General's office (led by J. Edgar Hoover, who later organized the F.B.I., now the Federal Bureau of Intimidation) were lauded as they illegally and viciously dealt with persons suspected of not being enthusiastic supporters of the "war effort" in a Crusade more insane than any imagined by Don Quixote. The outrageous

persecution of Congressman Charles Lindbergh (father of the famous aviator) in Minnesota will serve as an example of what happened throughout the United States, which, remember, was then a nation.

In 1939, when our loathesome War Criminal, with the assistance of his foul helpmates, Stalin and Churchill, succeeded in starting the catastrophic World War to make the world safe for Jewish predators, he began to prate about "quarantining aggressors," and while it is true that he was limited to waging a secret naval war until he arranged the attack on Pearl Harbor, you should note that millions of simpletons were infected with humanitarian blood-lust and clamored for an insane war before December 1941. The point here is that as soon as the diseased monster got his war under way in this country, he began to realize his dream of ruling by sheer terror, as had his models, Lenin and Trotsky. Agents of the F.B.I. (many of them, in that far-off day, reluctantly obeying orders they knew to be illegal and tyrannical), were sent to arrest some thirty-six Americans and drag them in chains to Washington to be judicially destroyed by a corrupt judge who had been appointed for that purpose.[24] That was the infamous Sedition Case, which I have often mentioned in these pages, and you know that the victims were guilty only of the awful crime of not worshiping Yahweh's Yids.

Even under bumbling old Ronnie there was a noteworthy attempt to institute rule by terror. The new Sedition Trial in Fort Smith, Arkansas, failed because Aryan jurymen refused to be tools of tyranny, but the Sheenies have actually urged that it should be possible to punish juries that do not vote as directed. I could list numerous other instances of pseudo-legal terrorism, and, most significantly, even professional legal periodicals have now contained at least one article that argued that the First Amendment must not be used to shel-

24. The preposterous pseudo-legal theory that is the basis of such terrorism was invented by Theodore Roosevelt; see *Liberty Bell*, July 1990, pp. 14-15.

ter American swine who grunt without permission of the Master Race.

The Jews, who fondly believe, perhaps correctly, that they have their scaly claws fixed about the necks of Aryans and have only to squeeze, are now procuring from the venal legislatures of state after state obviously illegal "laws" against "hate" to punish Americans who do not kowtow to niggers or, what is even more horrible, dare to be impious toward Yahweh's masterpieces. The "laws" are flagrantly unconstitutional, but that will not prevent them from being enforced by our rulers' courts.

Now imagine what can be done when the dim-witted American public, after having been deluged with journalists' excretions about the wicked Semites in Western Asia—of course, one cannot call them Semitic because the Jews, by one of their audacious hoaxes, have stolen that name for their own hybrid race, so it will be necessary to call them Moslems—imagine, I say, how the brainwashed boobs will react when, preferably after a long stalemate in the Persian Gulf and they are weary of the economic privations imposed on them, they are startled by the contrived destruction of part of the American armed forces, and told that they are engaged in a war for survival.

Enthusiasm for the "war effort" will surpass anything known in 1917 or 1942, and the boobs will be delighted to live under naked tyranny and terror. When they see their Aryan neighbor, suspected of having a copy of *Liberty Bell* in his house, dragged from his home to be beaten to death in the street or hauled to a prolonged and agonizing death in a concentration camp, such as the foul mongrel called Eisenhower set up for the vanquished Germans, the boobs will smile contentedly and thank their god that their "precious liberties" are being so well protected.

Almost all the holy men will be especially delighted because the "war effort" will have required appeasement of old Yahweh by Draconian legislation to enforce Bushy's proclamation that his American subjects must become

aware of "God's love" and "learn His Commandments and the importance of obeying them."[25]

One can foresee a constantly accelerated campaign against bigotry and hate until all surviving Americans have been so well educated that whenever they see or smell a Sheeny, they will automatically drop to their knees and knock their foreheads on the pavement three times in veneration of their god's regents on earth.

* * *

Remember that you are *now* living under a dictatorship and tyranny as absolute as any known on earth.

If you haven't noticed that fact, it is only because the tyrants have not yet used their power over you.

Bushy has more power than Stalin ever had—more, because Stalin did not have the means of electronic surveillance and record-keeping that "our" Federal government is now employing, and Stalin, furthermore, could not change the long notorious inefficiency and ineptitude of all Russian governments.

Bushy's tyrannical powers, moreover, are entirely legal, as legality now goes in the country our parents and grandparents discarded in fits of righteousness.

By one of those progressive innovations in democratic government that make you laugh cynically when you hear simple-minded Americans talking as though they had a Constitution or a fairy godmother, "Tricky Dicky" Nixon was empowered to issue in 1969 Executive Order 11,490, which became the Law of the Land sixty days later, when the Congress failed to use its theoretical power to annul it within that space of time. Get a copy of that order, read it, and shudder.

Bushy has only to utter four syllables, "Emergency," to exercise an ostensibly legal power to take over all the means of communication in the United States, including *Liberty Bell.* He will have the power to seize all supplies of food and allocate the use of them, denying nourishment to you, if he has a whim to do so. He will be authorized to seize all of your property, including bank accounts, and determine what part, if any, of what was once your own you will be permitted to use at his pleasure. He will be able to haul you and your family from your home and turn it over to noble niggers or magnanimous mestizos. He will have power to ship you to any part of the United States, including Alaska and Hawaii, to become slave-labor and given any task that he sets for you. He will have, of course, a multitudinous bureaucracy, divided into twenty-seven departments, to carry out his tyranny, and they, needless to say, will obey his every nod.

What is more, the Jews' Congress is now enacting what is called, for the benefit of boobs, the "National Drug and Crime Emergency Act," which specifically affirms and elaborates the provisions of Nixon's Executive Order. Your newspaper may have told you whether it has been enacted by the time this note appears in print.

Under this act of usurpation, called a law, Bushy will have specifically the power to impose martial law for five years whenever he wants to. You will thus be subject to "legal" arrest, imprisonment, and torture without even a formal accusation or a mock trial. The act also provides for the refurbishing as concentration camps the camps in which Japanese were interned during Roosevelt's war, and you may be quite certain that the relatively mild régime imposed on the Japanese will not be given Aryans who have displeased their War Lord or any of his thousands of satellites or millions of masters. Furthermore, all military bases are to be used as prisons to "reëducate" Americans who have not learned that they have made themselves abject and despised slaves.

Bushy has only to say "Emergency!"So this, dear Americans, is what your Christian righteousness and humanitarian sentimentality have now brought you.

Laugh, clown, laugh. □

25. I quote from a sermon Bushy included in his proclamation of 18 July, which designated 22 July as a day to be observed in honor of the mother of three malefactors named Kennedy.

Letters to the Editor

Dear George, 18 January 1990

The very best wishes to you and yours for a prosperous and healthy new decade. I see that once again it is *Liberty Bell* renewal time. Please deduct the cost of another year's subscription from my contribution, which is enclosed as a personal check.

The last few issues have been excellent. The more Professor Oliver contributes the better the issue. Mr. Carter's recent articles on "Minorityism" were quite pertinent to current events. Many savages use the excuse of "oppression" to justify their attacks on civilized people. I feel this will translate into more frequent and more vicious attacks. Of course, the legal and judicial criminals will have to work harder to ensure the murdering savages are set free to continue their lifestyle. Wouldn't it be terrible if the predators were locked up and quit being a source of income for the legal and judicial criminals.

The natural drives of savages are being deliberately enhanced in order to spread more terror and destruction on society, as well as to enhance the incomes of our Executive, Legislative, and Judicial parasites. Motorists are often harassed by packs of savages while driving through a town near my parents, something that was unusual (except during the "King years") until recently. I have heard of many recent examples of such behavior and my impression is that the savages are indeed getting restless, ready to really raise hell.

Unprepared, soft civilians will be unpleasantly surprised in such an event. The well-known incident in Miami, when a white woman was beaten to death and a rose placed in her mouth by rampaging Congoids shouting "get the honkey!" will be a familiar sight for many who will wish it wasn't so.

Preparation will benefit those who have the intelligence and ambition to get ready for the inevitable. Confused and angry Aryans will crave effective leadership. Such a time may be our last chance.

Upon such events depends our chance for survival. The success of "respectable conservatives," who temporarily protect us from some symptoms of decay, will not benefit our people. I would rather see a coalition of obvious Congoids and mongrelized bandits in elected positions, as they will hasten the showdown. Postponement only weakens us.

The spread of the African Plague will probably help us, provided not too many innocent people, such as the lady doctor in New York who was infected in 1983, are forced to pay with their lives for the alternate lifestyles of queers and dope addicts.

We should hope for the best, but prepare for the worst. Individual preparations will vary, and should be done in secrecy. Intelligent planning will pay dividends.

The chances for German reunification seem good, regardless of Jewish apprehensions. Maybe the media shysters will produce another blast of lies about baby-roasting or lampshade factories to combat these feelings of nationalism. The Jews sure dislike the Republicans here.

That's about it for now. I hope you and Mrs. Dietz continue to enjoy good health necessary to perform your services to thinking Aryans.

Hail Thor!

Lt. G.H., US Army, Europe

* * * * *

Dear Sirs,

Enclosed is a money order for $35.00 to cover the cost of subscription to your fine journal the *Liberty Bell*, Voice of Thinking Americans. I'd like to begin with the January 1990 issue if possible. Please send the issues to the above given address.

I have an old copy of *Liberty Bell*, May 1986, which I had tucked away. It was a delight to re-discover it again. It seems I've been missing out on quite a lot of Volkisch commentary. I work as a registered nurse and see a lot that concerns me. As you know, health care today is a shambles of remarkably wealthy corporate institutions suffering from deficits, shortages, DRGs, all because Mr. Juden Finance has corrupted medicine with monkey business. Our Volk must unite now for the preservation of our racial fitness against the crippling yoke of eugenic degeneration. Why do we continue caring for patients beyond any meaningful hope of recovery? Why do we care for those for whom there is no cure, only to facilitate their contagion. As our Leader said, "this is in keeping with the humanitarianism which, to avoid hurting one individual, lets a hundred others perish." We let people suffer for humanitarianism and Judah's profits, profits, profits! America Erwache!

Z.U., California

* * * * *

Dear Sirs,

What will the 20th century be remembered for other than the heights of scientific achievement and the depths of wanton slaughter by man of his own species—triggered by his own mental instability and self-deception?!

A case in point is the hypothesis of the origin of the Second World War that gives rise to the question of integrity and moral turpitude. Recently, in a meeting in the Goethe Institute, a former U.S. diplomat was asked a pertinent question and in turn gave a feeble answer.

"What was the moral justification for the pitiful response by the U.S., Britain, and France to the invasions of Poland, Finland, the Baltic States, and Romania in September 1939 and in 1940 by the Soviet Union? What precipitated the bias in the brains of their ruling circles in favor of the Communists and against Germany?"

"At this late date one-half of pre-war Poland and other territory taken remain in Russian hands!"

The Poles and the so-called Allies continue to be smug and self-righteous for their part in the tragic, brutal expulsion and genocide of the people from their ancestral lands in Eastern Germany.

The words of Will Rogers are appropriate: "If we ever pass out as a great nation, we ought to put on our tombstone 'America died of the delusion that she had moral leadership.' "

J.V.B., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz, 15 February 1990

I have tried unsuccessfully for the last few years to find *Dare to Believe*, by Cardinal Lustiger. It would seem the Jews thought the *Goyim* were not prepared for it yet. They have retrieved it from the market and have done such a thorough job that it can not be found in any bookstore or library, anywhere. I only found it in the Library of Congress in Washington but could not read it for I was only passing through. I wonder if you could lend me your copy [*Sorry, we don't have a copy! Any reader out there who could help? —Editor*] If you send it to me by mail, in a few days you will have it back the same way. I would keep it just long enough for me and a friend of mine to read it. I would greatly appreciate this favor.

Events in Eastern Europe, including Romania, are very encouraging. It is a great pity though that Commnunism will be replaced by Jewmocracy. A true liberation is not in the offing. One of the very disturbing signs (at least in Romania, the events of which are more familiar to me [as a native Romanian]) is that there seems to be an interest in reviving Christianity. The Romanians (or at least some of them) want to have Bibles printed, and in abundance too. The "Book of Books" will again be available and peddled to befuddle their minds. I enclose a cheque for the renewal of my subscription.

Sincerely yours,
G.S., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz, 3 March 1990

Enclosed is my tardy monthly contribution; sorry to hear about your hospital stay; I sincerely hope you're feeling better.

Thanks for forwarding Mr. S.'s letter; he wasn't the only person who objected to my liberal use of a negative adjective while describing Mr. Klassen's activities and ideas. In retrospect, I see my exasperation was misdirected, and should have stayed with the C.O.T.C. vs. C.N.C. lawsuit and Mr. T.'s rather silly remarks. I have read the third paragraph on the back of the *Liberty Bell* (any L.B.) and I am fully capable of comprehending what it means. Basically, the petty and silly squabbles should be set aside until we have something to squabble over.

It may very well turn out that, as Dr. Oliver says, our saving grace could be AIDS. Nothing seems to have a better possibility of turning rabbits into men than the gut level fear that is registered when the "will to survive" is threatened. My one hope is that the Klassens, Covingtons, Dukes, Metzgers, and all the rest have sense enough to recognize a "Golden Opportunity" before it flits by and have the machinery in place to exploit such a situation, rather than be locked in a bizarre lawsuit and/or "not speaking to each other."

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 13 March 1990

Please send me your *Pictures of the Life of the Führer* [*Now out of print. —Ed.*]... The more I read of Hitler's life and deeds, the more I begin to understand how a man is elevated to Godhood. Perhaps you might consider carrying *Hitler's War* and *Churchill's War* by David Irving [Churchill's War *is available from us. $30.00 + postage. —Ed.*]. When you read these two books and contrast the two men the difference is startling and amazing.

Churchill was what Oswald Spengler called the Roman Catalline: a "derailed nobleman." He was born to noble rank without having the income necessary for such a position. His entire life is one long history of egomania as he struggled to achieve the wealth and position he considered as due him by birth. Irving comments that he never carried money, entered a store or rode a bus. Yet he is held up to us as the great champion of Democracy!

Churchill went to college but he never worked at it. He joined the Army as an officer but never did any of the hard work and fighting which is the lot of ordinary officers. Instead, he flitted about from post to post, always on his own terms—a concession he owed to his family's influence. He had energy and self-confidence but no moral scruples or principles except self-interest. He was always able to delude himself that his interests and the interests of England coincided. Irving doesn't mention much about WW I and before but it is clear to me that Churchill was a member of the war faction which deliberately decided to force a war with Germany to crush it as a competitor. He became navy minister and it was he who mobilized the Royal Navy *before* the

war and kept it mobilized until the war broke out in 1914, revealing that he had advance knowledge of the assassination plot in Sarajevo and the plan to use it to provoke WW I.

When the war came, Churchill's egomania came to the fore. Unlike Hitler, who disliked being a warlord but was forced into it out of necessity, Churchill gloried in warmongering and considered himself a great general and admiral despite having no experience whatever. He had a lot of energy and was constantly going off half cocked and without spending the time to find out what he was doing or gain support for his actions. His first such project was sending the royal naval division to Antwerp where five battalions were promptly captured or interned in Holland. Faced with this disaster, Churchill intended to send the Navy up the Scheldt river to the relief of Antwerp. This would have meant war with Holland whose territory straddled the estuary. Churchill was ready to add Holland to the enemy powers and, furthermore, violate the very pretense which the British government had built up to justify England's entry into the war: the German violation of Belgium. Now Churchill wanted to do the same thing! His lack of scruples came to the fore and so did his lack of foresight to assemble backing, for he was promptly smacked down by the war cabinet. Even worse than the political blunder was Churchill's inability to realize the technical impossibility of the Navy steaming up a mined channel covered by powerful forts because this led directly to his disaster at Gallipoli.

Churchill tried to force the Dardanelles with his Navy. The result was exactly what would have happened at Antwerp: the battleships suffered severely from shore fire and several ran onto mines and sank. Minesweepers were unable to sweep the mines while under fire from the forts. Thus a landing was attempted. After 252,000 casualties on the Allied side, the invasion was abandoned and Churchill lost his job. To Churchill the loss of his job was a far greater disaster than the failure of the invasion. He tried to get a job as governor of East Africa (the only place in the world where the British were advancing at the time) and later managed to get back into the government under Lloyd George, who later told Hitler that he regretted "plucking Churchill out of the gutter."

Left without a political job in the 1920s, Churchill tried his hand at writing and stock speculation, neither of which kept up with his spending. As the result he fell into the hands of the Jews in 1938 when he lost £18,000 in a stock collapse. From then on his self-chosen path to advancement was to serve the Jew and become warlord in another war with Germany. It never seemed to occur to him to question whether or not such a war was winnable or of benefit to England. Or, if it did, the question was of small importance to him compared to his personal advancement and ego.

By contrast, Hitler's life was one of dedication to his people. How tawdry Churchill and his overblown ego appears next to Hitler! Churchill seems not to have known what a principle was while Hitler lived his whole life by them. All the things that motivated Churchill—ego, vanity, money grubbing, status seeking—were as nothing to Hitler. From his earliest moment Hitler is dedicated to the principle of German unification. If Hitler once thought something was right, he was dedicated to it, no matter what. If he thought it was wrong, nothing could force him to accept it. In Vienna he preferred to lose his job and sleep in the street and go hungry rather than join a Communist union. I can only contrast this to my personal weakness. I face the same choice. In fact, with lesser penalty because I could have easily gotten other jobs, though not one as good as the one I was holding then. In order to make a good salary, I was forced to join one of the most disgusting unions in Americaa, none other than the International Ladies Garment Workers Union. I gave in and joined. Hitler did not.

There is much talk of principle from Liberals in America, but very very few are those who are capable of following principle when it doesn't promise immediate reward. With Hitler there was not only no reward but punishment as well.

Another principle of Hitler's was his dislike of Austria-Hungary. He considered this state and the Habsburg monarchy responsible for the break-up of Germany and the 30 Years War. He refused to be drafted into the Austrian Army and moved to Munich to escape the draft. But for Hitler, this was a matter of principle, not cowardice and selfishness as with the U.S. draft dodgers who ran off to Canada during the Vietnam War. He showed this by his volunteering to serve in the German Army during WW I. Churchill also served in the Army in WW I—as a Lt. Col., commanding a batallion on a quiet sector for a few months. By contrast, Hitler served in the ghastly Ypres salient and on the Somme for four long years. Churchill soon removed his precious body from all danger and got another political job. With him, his own needs came first and his country's a distant second.

Comparing the courage of the two men is also very instructive. According to Churchill's biography, he served in a few minor skirmishes in the colonial wars: skirmishes in Afganistan, a cavalry battle at Khartum, and a train ambush in the Boer War. He was probably in the greatest danger at Omdurman when his unit rashly attacked a skirmish line of Sudanese only to find them backed by a regiment, but even here, he had an automatic pistol against the natives' swords and spears. The only real enemy he ever faced were the Boers, and to them he was able to surrender without harm. He then broke his word of honor and ran off making his escape look like a heroic feat in the newspapers. By contrast, Hitler served in the most hideous battles in history. In his first

battle, 2,000 out of 2,500 men in his regiment were struck down. He obviously had a week of combat time for every hour churchill served. In later life the comparison is even worse. Irving reveals that Churchill always ran out of London whenever intelligence detected a German attack coming. By contrast, Hitler remained in Berlin when the Russians assaulted it as well as during the numerous British terror bombings.

As leaders, their diretion of the war is also an interesting contrast. Churchill's one Grand Strategy was to involve ever more nations in the war. A strategy he began with the *Lusitania* sinking of World War I, when he had the ship sunk to try to get America into the war. This strategy was eventually successful, but this is misleading. Much of the involvement of other nations was the work of the Jew, not Churchill who merely worked under their direction. Further, Churchill never asked himself if it was in Great Britain's interest to have some of these nations in the war. It turned out that it wasn't, but this was beyond Churchill's mental horizon. He acted as if this was still the era of Napoleon when England was the only partly industrialized nation in the world. In the actual conduct of the war, Churchill was a clown compared to Hitler. He knew it too and it drove him crazy because it damaged his overwhelming egomania. Suffice it to say that Churchill lost the war for England and that she was rescued, as a basket case, by U.S. and Soviet intervention.

Well, enough. I just wanted to make the point that Irving's excellent historical works allow much clearer understanding of WW II than almost any other author and that it might be worth thinking about whether to offer his books through your service....

Meanwhile, here in Jew York things are going as usual. The papers revealed that Dinkins debt to his lawyers is more than his net worth. Thus he is completely at the mercy of the Jews, who can have him deposed and jailed anytime they please. As an indication of how AIDS is doing, the students at the Harvy Milk school for sexual perverts have an AIDS rate of 75%! I suspect that the only reason it isn't 100% is that there are a number of lesbians at the school as well as homosexual perverts. To me, this data means that the AIDS infection rate among NYC homos is now virtually 100%. In other words, one can now make the equation: Homosexual = Plague Carrier. From now on you can be reasonably sure that any faggot you run into is a plague carrier and act accordingly.

Best Wishes,
R.S., New York State

* * * *

Greetings Friends, 16 March 1990

I really enjoyed Nicholas Carter's article "The Counterfeit Gospel" which was reprinted in *Christian News*, 12 March 1990. I agree with him 100% as I

was once a Christian until I studied its origins. *CN* tries to refute what Carter says but it doesn't even come close—a really poor job. They ask that you print their rebuttal but I don't think you should until they do a better job with it. I subscribe to *CN* mainly to get the truth about the "Holohoax" as they are very fair with both sides of the issue.

Please tell me about *Liberty Bell* and send your publication list. What is the price/availability of back issues?...

Once again congratulations on printing this excellent article. Keep up the great work. I look forward to hearing from you.

With respect,
M.R., Minnesota

* * * * *

Dear George: 17 March 1990

Enclosed is payment for another annual subscription of *Liberty Bell* plus a small contribution to help keep the spark of sanity glowing. I wish that I could do more. But then, if I were financially able to make a sizable contribution, I probably wouldn't be a subscriber to *Liberty Bell* in the first place, would I?

It appears that only those (of us) who have labored a lifetime and have little or nothing to show for it have finally become alert enough to begin investigating the causes. Some of us awaken easily once we are confronted with the facts; others seem to require the proverbial 2X4 to get their attention.

But George, the cattle are lowing. Even though they have not kept themselves informed as we have, the cattle seem to know intuitively that the decade of the 90's is going to be a decisive one. The cataclysmic race that was put in motion with the starting gun of 1913 seems bound to cross the finish line in the 1990's. The four favorites in the race are in front, sprinting neck to neck down the home stretch with colors streaming; lecherous usury in red; gasping environment in green; sneering racists in black, and miscegenacious society in brown.

Straining against the sweating quay of overweight gendarmes, screaming fans are cheering on their favorites; brainwashed capitalists for red; tennis-shoed spinsters for green; Gods Chosen, with mixed emotions, cheer first for one then the other, but settle for basic black, and, the largest cheering section of all, made up of AIDS-ridden queers and lesbians, abortionists, womens libbers, pornographers, evangelical preachers and gun control advocates, having no such qualms, are solidly for brown.

Sitting apprehensively in the bleachers watching more with curiosity than with real interest, the cattle are lowing.

But suddenly the bleachers collapse! (It seems that during the ensuing years, subterranean termites and rot had been gnawing away at the foundation.) Almost in a flash, the cattle find themselves falling; landing in a heap of

dust, guts, rubble and gore. Disembowled, and with gouged out eyes, broken bones and bodies, and with nothing else to lose, the surviving cattle stagger to their feet, still dazed, and follow the wild-eyed longhorns in a headlong stampede toward the cheering fans; fans still more interested in the race than in the fate of their bovine food supply.

The longhorns charge on, now oblivious to their loss of beer, football, slam-dunk and Saturday golf. Even the surviving Jerseys, Guernseys and Holsteins, also oblivious to their loss of soaps, sitcoms and mini-series, become part of the stampede. They surge into the crowd, ripping, tearing and trampling underfoot the startled fans, who began wondering by now what gave rise to the discontentment. But they are too late. It's over in the blink of an eye.

The momentum of the stampede carries the now angered bulls on the track. The race is disrupted, stopped momentarily in mid stride. The longhorns, suddenly conscious of the surviving heifers and with an awakened desire for self-preservation, begin pressing against the racers. But the finish line is within clear view and the racers are determined to complete the mad dash to the end. After all, the many years of constant struggle cannot all have been in vain.

So there we leave our adversaries, standing eyeball to eyeball squarely in the middle of the track. Which one will be victorious? The outcome will be toss and go, as both sides remain determined. Meanwhile, the bulk of the cattle surviving the bleacher accident, still not wanting to get involved, stand clustered alongside the track in the traditional wolf pack defense posture. And deep from within the cluster we again hear an ominous lowing.

I hope you will forgive my little venture into the surrealistic to make my point. But that's the way I see it. The racers and their cheerleaders are relentless. And nothing but a death dealing catastrophe will awaken the cattle.

Anyway George, I am thankful that I found your little missile, so appropriately named the *Liberty Bell*. You have my sincere wish that before the race actually gets to the finish line, more and more Americans will awaken to their plight and provide you with the kind of financial support you really need to carry the message abroad.

Sincerely yours,
J.M., West Virginia

* * * * *

The Editor, 21 March 1990

It has taken me many years to become aware of the German side of the story. It is hard for me to have a high opinion of persons or communities or nations that have a low regard for pursuing the truth.

I'm reading the pamphlet "Germany and the True Story of the Third Reich." There is one thing that I want to disagree with. It says that Hitler didn't commit suicide. I believe the stories I've read that he did commit

suicide. I have a very high regard for Hitler. I believe he was very courageous in the last days. Whether he committed suicide or not, he lived and died defending Germany. I don't think there is any nation in history that can be more proud of one of their own than the Germanic people can be of Hitler.

My ethnic background is 3/4 Irish and 1/4 German. Until recently I felt bad about being German. I had believed just about every bad thing I heard about Germans. I watched the Holocaust stories on television. I believed what I saw, not having access to other information.

From 1982 to 1989 I worked at the Immigration Service. While I was there, attempts were made by Jews and Blacks to make me feel guilty about being German. It was during that situation that I discovered not only that I did not regret my one-quarter-German, but that I loved that one-quarter. After I had been working at the Immigration Service at least two or three years, I found out that the top person in the building where I worked was German. There were all kinds of accusations—and there still are—as to my motivation for being interest in German.

Until lately I had never been able to see IRISH from a German point of view. Now I begin to understand the problem.

I am enclosing a check for $10.00 as a way to say thanks for making so much information available.

Mrs. M.S., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Sirs, 29 March 1990

Please send me a copy of the March 1990 issue of *Liberty Bell*...

A brief comment on "What We Think" article: Right on Target! When events began to happen in Europe, all I could think of was the French Revolution. The masters, unknown, behind the scenes, are calling the tune. I wonder what effect James Bacque's *Other Losses* will have not only the two Germanies but also on other peoples.

Sincerely,
M.J., Massachussets

* * * * *

LB Editor, 1 April 1990

Just some comments about articles in the April 1990 *Liberty Bell*.

In regard to "Hitler Was Right"—I was one of those who was not able to get beyond the negative propaganda. So I find this article very welcome. Heil Hitler!

I especially note the article about Rudolf Hess. From time to time I've read a little about Mr. Hess in the newspaper. I think he was treated very cruelly. After so many years of inhumane treatment just to meet a tragic death—what a terrible ordeal for his family.

Mrs. M.S., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

We shall enclose a donation to help a little. We are appalled but not surprised at the propaganda coming from all sides of the media. We are a little saddened that our people allow themselves to be so brainwashed. We hope they wake up soon but are not counting on it.

We are also enclosing a check for $25.00, please send 10 copies of the April 1990 *Liberty Bell*. We shall send them to our brainwashed friends and relatives.

We found this issue very interesting though. We believe there are many other reasons why the German-Americans are seemingly so docile in this country. One day perhaps they will wake up.

Sincerely yours,
Mr. & Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz & Associates: 5 April 1990

On this, the prelude to Der Führer's birthday, I'd like to commend you all. I've read a number of issues of the *Liberty Bell* and found them all exceedingly informative, as well as enraging. Dr. Oliver is truly a great mind, and *America's Decline* no shabby treatise. I can't wait to read any recent material he's written.

Being a member of the Church of the Creator, I fanatically concur with your ardent anti-"spooks in the sky" position. The articles by Dr. Weber, Jim Taylor and the Odinist press are eagerly anticipated. Your knowledge is absorbed and transmitted strenuously, and our struggle grows more grave.

With unswerving faith in the resurgence of our Race;

RAHOWA!
M.C., New York

* * * * *

Dear George, 14 April 1990

I read with particular interest the item by Prof. Oliver concerning LaRouche. I started reading his material while I was an airline captain. His organization spread the word by setting up folding displays in airline terminals, a clever tactic. LaRouche was still way left of center but I read the material anyway, mostly because much of it was anti-Israel. I kept reading because there was a certain quality about *New Solidarity* that I liked, and I noticed that, ever so gradually, LaRouche's position swung to the right, until he was called a right wing fanatic by the mid 1980's.

As an Irishman at heart, I also liked the way the LaRouche organization blamed much of the worlds' troubles on the Royal families of Mutha England. I could forgive him a few left leanings. I was invited to attend a talk by Ms. Carol White in an auditorium in Williamsburg, Brooklyn. The subject was the evils of Zionism. Also, a wild-eyed madman named Dreyfus was to fill us in on just what Prince Phillip was up to.

The Carol White I remember was about my age, which today would be 58. (This was around 1978, I think.) She was a plump woman with fair skin and hair, and a real klotz. Her dress looked like that worn by a hotel maid, and her cotton stockings were rolled down around her ankles. A real Brooklyn shiksa, already.

Before she began her talk, she asked if anyone in the audience (about 200) had any questions about her, personally. I stood up and was recognized, and I asked her directly, "Are you Jewish?" She answered in the affirmative, going further and stating she was of the Reformed Movement. Next I asked, "What do you think of Jesus Christ?", to which she replied, "I regard him as a great teacher."

There was something about her that made me feel she was a sincere woman. Her talk was bordering on brilliant, and she felt exactly about bloody Israel as we all do, and made no bones about it. Dreyfus, on the other hand, went wild every time he ventured into the area of The Royal Family, and swore publicly that if a nuclear was was launched, they were the ones behind it, and fear not, he and his assassins would slaughter the lot of them.

Most of my dealings were with another Jew, Elliot Greenspan, because he was the one in the terminals when I had time to kill between trips. (The Northwest [Airline] boys went to the bars!) Again, I was perfectly comfortable with him, and our discussions were always the sort that ended up on friendly, understanding notes.

I was "tapped" frequently for contributions. Once I was the victim of the "sting" type of operation that eventually got LaRouche in trouble. A Solidarity phone solicitor asked me if I would contribute $45, on a credit card. I agreed and gave her the card #, etc. I tried to use the card later, only to be turned

down for the purchase because the limit of credit had been reached. When I got the statement, I discovered that the woman on the phone had used my card to make 10 $45 donations. I called the LaRouche office, where I was given to another Jewish woman, who listened to my story. She apologized profusely and immediately restored 9 of the $45 contributions to my credit.

LaRouche warned about our impending trade imbalance (while we still had a positive balance), warned of the dangers of Rock music and drugs, before they were a real problem and, as early as 1982, warned about a terrible plague which was about to befall us, called AIDS. (Ain't It Divine, Sidney?)

I think LaRouche and his organization could get to the bottom of a deep conspiracy better than anyone, with the possible exception of Eustace Mullins. He had the support of the young lion of the DuPont family, which gave him wealth, respectability, and a great base of operations. That is when he became dangerous, and over 300 Federal agents swept down on the estate, to arrest one man, charged with fraud! (I've got a useless son-in-law arrested eight times for fraud, and he never had more than a deputy go after him!). George, I think you would do some of us a service if you would mention how we can obtain *21st Century Science & Technology"* that Professor Oliver refers to.

New subject. A few months ago, my friend [Major] Joe Stano called me and mentioned that someone had painted a Swastika and "White Power" on a U.S. flag billboard in Leonardo (Noo Joisey, da Garden State, so called because there is a Rosenbloom on every street!). I grabbed my camera and drove to the spot, and took pictures. I then called the editor of the very liberal *Asbury Park Press* and told him that some un-American anti-Semitic racist, chauvinistic swine had desecrated our flag with a Swastika and White Power slogan. He was breathless with anticipation.

Sure enough, the next day there was a full story on the subject, complete with the information that this was a police matter, and was under full investigation. This was bait actually, as I had just come from the BX Annex at Ft. Monmouth (Eatontown) where I spotted a huge "T" shirt in the window, decorated with a clenched black fist, and the inscription BLACK POWER. That of course became the subject of a letter to the editor, whom I now had between a rock and a hard place.

All the Best,
LCDR Edward J. Toner, Noo Joisey

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 15 April 1990

Enclosed you will find my check for another renewal subscription. It is a very difficult effort for us, in this new Argentina under the mercyless stranglehold of International Finance, to get this subscription. Our pensions have been reduced to practically nothing (less than $100 a month) and taxes were raised.

Nevertheless, supporting your excellent monthly is a must for everybody who believes in a positive future.

Very Sincerely Yours,
E.S., Argentina

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 April 1990

I am not an expert on what Hitler said or wrote, but my impression was that he didn't assert that the Germans were the "Master Race" and superior to all others, but that the White western European people, including the British, were the most gifted, creative, best stock of humanity on the globe.

I may be wrong, but I believe his message was distorted deliberately to create opposition between various branches of the family of western European peoples.

Tyndall doesn't seem to notice the hand of the Travistock crowd in the promotion of the rock/drug counter-culture, nor does he say anything of the drug cartel as if the book *Dope, Inc.* never existed.

He writes, "The German approach has always been.....that it is the duty of the *state* to promote high cultural standards and act as the guardian of cultural values."

Again, I may be wrong. But I have always felt that it wasn't the State's obligation, but the obligation of the *aristocracy*. The meddling by the modern state in the arts, poetry, music, etc. is a chimera.

And it should be noted that this thing called Rock is not Negro in origin. Please get that straight. Elvis, need I say (?), was not black. Rock was an outgrowth of what we used to call Hill-Billy music, music for Hicks. It was promoted because it could appeal to the young boobs (white) everywhere. And, of course, there was the invitation to get with the drugs. The guitar is NOT a black African instrument. Very few blacks took to the guitar. Practically all the rock bands were white. As it developed, one noticed that there were no girls anymore. No Andrews Sisters, no girl singers except maybe one or two. Mainly it was about boys and boys' sexuality. I mean, how could you miss it with the bumps and grinds of Elvis.

The arrival of Elvis announced to the gaping multitude that young men and their bodies could shake, rattle and roll their sex to the wonder of large paying "audiences." I put that in quotes because there is practically nothing *to listen to*. It was practically a totally visual experience.

And with Rock the kids were as happy as a pig in shit.

To speak of Beethoven versus Boogie Woogie sounds so corny, limited, ignorant. Let Tyndall discover Irving Fazola, Jack Jenny, Bobby Hackett, Eddie Miller, Bud Freeman and Summa Cum Laude Orchestra.

There is much about Tyndall I thoroughly dislike. When he speaks of discipline, duty, patriotism, etc., etc. He seems to be hankering to boss everybody about like some super-coach with an élite of British rugby and football players. He's a real sport! I wish he were more than he is. He reduces our problems, translates our problems to the understanding of a bunch of highschool soccer players. He's very pedestrian. And then he becomes insufferably bossy.

Colin Jordan in an otherwise interesting and worthwhile article (page 32, [of *Liberty Bell* for April 1990]) gets to hammering in the value of "discipline, order and authority central to it (National Socialism)." For discipline, order, and authority, read obedience, subservience, conformity, and uniformity. Or more simply, "Obey, obey, obey...forever."

Perhaps Hitler was not 'purchased' but he was supported by, among others, The Bank of England because he was going in the direction they liked.

See *The World Order* by Eustace Mullins, pages 108-109. Mullins says Hitler discovered he was duped, but you have to take his word for it [*and we shall not!*] He doesn't explain how or when Hitler was supposed to have discovered this. The departure of Hess makes one wonder, but for myself I feel sure the Zionists, working through the British ruling circles in finance, supported the rise of Hitler and deliberately set the Germans up as you would the bowling pins.

The end result, among many others, of course, is that there are not any real anti-Zionist Jewish forces left in the world. There were many Jews before Hitler who were anti-Zionist. Now there are not. And I suppose that many keep quiet about their real feelings about what is going on in the name of Jewry since world Zionism took command. I believe there are many Jews who don't like what is happening any more than you do, but they are afraid to say anything. The terror for a Jew from 'other Jews' is a thing Gentiles rarely consider, if ever. The number of Jews killed by 'other Jews' in Israel and elsewhere is a secret we are not likely ever to hear about.

Concealment is a trait that is characteristic of the Jews. There are so many things they hide. Do you know anyone who has attended rituals, etc. in a synagogue who was not a Jew? That's just an example of their penchant for secrecy.

I still think *The New Dark Ages Conspiracy* by Carol White, which took a lot of flak from Revilo in a recent edition of *Liberty Bell* is the best working hypothesis on the events. I think he is mistaken.

Incidentally, what is a "flex" that Jordan writes "the fiends tried to throttle him (Hess) with?" To say that "Democracy is utterly false is misleading. After all, the composers of the Constitution were to a man against "Democracy." They discussed and cussed'democracy' at length and warned of its dangers. Our enemies began to arrive in great numbers after about 1885 to set to work to wreck our Republic. It never was supposed to a Democracy. It was supposed

to be a REPUBLIC. The Senators were supposed to be elected by the State Legislatures. The Federal Reserve is neither Federal nor a Reserve. And it is unconstitutional, i.e., contrary to the expressed will of the Constitution. We were invaded surreptitiously. And now we have lost our country and are dispossessed, not only of our country and any say in its affairs, but any say at all. We are fighting with our backs to the wall.

I don't know for certain why LaRouche and the others were hustled off stage in such a fraudulent way, not allowed to mention that they could not repay their debts because the Government swiped their records. Really, the thing stinks! One can speculate. I don't suppose you saw that interview LaRouche gave where he called Reagan "pussy-whipped." It isn't the sort of remark to endear the fellow to the powers that be. After all, Meese must have been beside himself with all the heat he was getting about the Wedtech thing. Then there was the thing about the call-boy faggots galore wandering around the Reagan White House in the dead of night. An angry Reagan is something to behold. Of course, he's so good at playing dumb, we'll never know.

Adios,
R.W., California

* * * * *

Liberty Bell, 15 May 1990

...I don't know anyone at *LB* and you don't need an explanation when someone buys a book. However, since I'm Irish perhaps it's unusual that I wan't this book about Hitler [*Pictures of the Life of the Führer*, now out of print. —Editor]. Although I'm Irish, I don't speak for the Irish population. I don't speak for anyone but myself.

In the last few years my estimation of Hitler has gone from very bad to very good. And I want to know more about him. People mock and ridicule the idea of "heroes." But it seems to me that the overwhelming majority of people don't really believe in anything. They do what they do because everybody else does it. I wouldn't know how to be German. But I don't think Hitler would have minded people of other nationalities recognizing his good qualities and things that he believed in. I don't claim to know all about him. I'm learning.

People in Chicagoland could tell you how dumb I am and after so many years I've got nothing. But what I do have is what I believe. Maybe that's why I appreciate Hitler. So, from one damn Irish—Heil Hitler! or Hail Hitler!

Mrs. M.S., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 21 May 1990

Eighty-two dollars and fifty cents is closer to the real value of the Van Gogh painting of Dr. Gachet that was sold in May at Christies for eighty-two million, five hundred thousand.

Van Gogh had a good eye for color but he could not draw and was really not much of an artist.

Reportedly, all the Van Goghs and a couple of Picassos that sold recently for millions were sold by Jewish owners. All the buyers save one (Alan Bond, the Australian brewery billionaire) were Japanese.

We can be sure that what was involved was a far more sophisticated transfer of funds than a simple transaction between buyer and seller.

I am sure the buyers received more for their money than a few badly executed paintings by a couple of Jewish artists.

In addition, the Jews have succeeded in expanding the myth that these two hams were really great artists.

Yours Truly,
J.McC., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 June 1990

Enclosed is a several month old article concerning our friend Uri Geller. I don't know if the politician he was supporting won or not.

Things are still moving along satisfactorily, and I should be returning to the U.S. in a few months. Probably I will do some traveling when I return, and hope to get to West Virginia for a short visit with you. I'll work on pinning down a date when I get back, but now I am considering in October.

Media propaganda is getting more similar to that given in Andrew Macdonald's books [*The Turner Diaries, The Hunter*] everyday. From what I hear of the major cities, crime, drug abuse, cases of the African Plague, and anti-White violence seem to be getting more frequent. I doubt it will cause too many people to see the problem until it becomes much more epidemic. But, of course, it will. I wish Jesse Jackson could get elected as president, so he could rapidly give complacent Americans an overdose of his version of equality. Direct contact with Congoids, in their natural habitat, should be an excellent recruitment factor for us.

Hope everything goes well for you and yours.

Lt. H.I., US Army, Europe

* * * * *

Liberty Bell, 2 July 1990

....In the state of Illinois there is a Holocaust Study Law. After 51 Senators and 80 Representatives voted for the bill the Governor signed the bill into law. And beginning January 1, 1991 all public school elementary and secondary students in Illinois are required to take a course of Holocaust instruction. I believe it could also be called a required course of war propaganda. I'm trying to figure out where "Holocaustomania" is leading to.

Mrs. M.S., Illinois

Dear George: 7 July 1990

Just the thought of the story told by Prof. Martin Brech sickens me. To think that persons calling themselves "American soldiers" could permit prisoners of war to starve to death is to call into question the entire meaning of the nation called the United States of America. Why the Germans? The same treatment was not accorded Japanese P.O.W.s, although the Japanese were actually brutal toward White prisoners.

It must be the Jewish infection of the United States that approved the anti-German atrocities at the end of the Second World War. No other answer is plausible.

But the sad truth is that no matter how many times this story is told by reputable commentators such as Patrick J. Buchanan and James Bascque, author of *Other Losses*, the boobs will continue to believe that American soldiers were in the business of giving German kids chocolate bars, not .45 rounds to the heads of German women foraging for food. It is the same with the Holohoax. The gas chamber tale, which changes every so often, as often as the IHR or Ernst Zündel's lawyer make a strident point, will be believed as long as the Jews have the power to tell the tale over the media. 'Holovood' may run out of red-necked Southern sheriffs, or even South African consular ministers in the USA who run drugs (cf. *Lethal Weapon II*), but as long as some little Jewish paranoid personality remembers how to dress an actor in black SS uniform, there will always be a Holohoax.

Never forget the tale, but never forgive those who counter with the truth. This is the Jewish ethic. Jewish life is one long moan. They revel in it. Revisionism threatens the Jewish reason for being. Under all the greed for gain is this need to be a victim, thought of as a victim, coddled as a victim, and reparated as a victim.

Can it be imagined what would have become of the Japanese and the Germans after their defeat had they sat by thinking of themselves as victims, bereft of any ability to turn their situations around? This is the difference between peoples who have a history made by constructive thought and labor, and the Jewish people who know naught but old tales of woe going back thousands of years. The Egyptians got after the Jews. Then the Babylonians, the Romans, the Gothic peoples, the Catholic *Holy Office* (Inquisition), the rising national states of Europe, even the British House of Lords, who refused to seat Lord Rothschild because he stank so badly. Everyone mistreated the Jews, or so it would seem. A people with delusions of grandeur, who say that it is their excellence that is envied, while at the same time mouthing the perennial heresy of egalitarianism to any foolish enough to believe it, is likely to become a victim throughout history. But the earlier victimizations of the Jews by the many and sundry peoples who had to deal with their attitudes and

policies only sharpened the Jewish appetite for the big victimization, the one victimization the 'Hollovood' Yids could make a movie about; and not just one movie, but one or two a year, plus teleplays / documentaries which actually depicted the phony gas chambers that Ditlieb Felderer crawled about in, and Fred Leuchter inspected. So in the documentary, "The World at War," when Sir Lawrence Olivier states with great gravity, 'These are the showerbaths the Germans gave the Jewish victims to cleanse themselves, until the sweet but deadly cyanide gas began to come out of the heads....'; it stood as the definitive tale until the film "War and Remembrance" appeared and depicted the lethal cyanide pellets being delivered in porous bags to vats of acid lying along the base of the gas chamber wall. How many viewers of both films noticed the change?

The "American people," whoever they may be these days, were once a canny Aryan folk. Still, "our boys" committed atrocities against unarmed German prisoners; not many, mind you, participated in such mean-spirited attacks and neglect of human rights. But it was symptomatic of the Jewish disease that had infected the national psyche even before World War II. It showed itself in the four elections of that actor, Rosenfeld, who assumed a Dutch stance to fool the voters, and who appointed the octaroon Eisenhower, with just enough additional Jewish genetical material to have a binding hatred of all things German. General Douglas MacArthur had no use for Eisenhower, whom he considered an ass-kisser. One may wonder what Rosenfeld saw him.

In the long run, however, the Holohoax will have a negative effect on the mass public mind. As the White race in America recedes in numbers, the youth look at the documentary films of those days, days in which Germany seemed like the only place for man, days in which the German people, young and old alike, seemed happy and full of pride and hope. And the youth of today, still Aryan and like the men and women of those days in blood, yearn to snatch something of honor from a hum-drum *Junkspiel* existence. There will be a reawakening of the Aryan Geist. We do not revel in being victimized, the way the Jews do. The Aryan folks see the past as a learning experience for the future.

So we say to the Jews, continue to show us the parades, the marching bands, the uniforms, the workers toiling in the war plants. Show us "Nazi Art," and let us compare it with cubism, figures with three heads, homoerotic 'art,' and the communistic poster on a wall in a *barrio* or *ghetto*. We draw strength from all that you despise and fear. And you won't be able to stop portraying the things you hate and fear. If you did stop, the Holohoax would dry up. As the Holohoax is the only thing that the Jews worship, it, an article of faith, cannot be dispensed with.

There is nothing I can do to bring back those German soldiers murdered by Eisenhower and his toadies. But I can stand shoulder-to-shoulder with Aryans everywhere today. I may have to renounce "Amerika," and all that the Jews have done to it, all that the weak-willed Aryans have permitted the Jews to do to it; but I will not go back on the Aryan race. The Aryan race is for us the one non-negotiable factor in the world. Legions of *shabbas goyim* and door proselytes cannot stand against the organized power of the Aryan race. We work to organize that power, once again; and this time for keeps.

For the Aryan Confederation,
Maj. Donald V. Clerkin
Chairman / Commander

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell,

After sending for and reading Henry Ford's *The International Jew* I can see the problems which our race faces today against these sub-human Jews. I can also see that the Christian religion is the key ingredient in the destruction and downfall of the White race. Also I feel that "Identity" is pure B.S.... I am totally convinced and strongly believe that there is also a very harmful, Jewish-controlled plot for their race alone to dominate the world and oppress all people but their own.

C.M., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz;

My subscription to *Liberty Bell* expired a few years ago; if the enclosed check does not cover the cost of a renewal subscription, please bill me for the remainder.

The religious and political left, right and center may differ on how to destroy our White Race and culture, but they all agree "racists" must go. RACIST meaning: White people who believe in preserving both their race and culture. It is unfortunate when honorable men like Pastor Herman Otten, Editor of *Christian News*, joins forces with the left on this most important issue. In his zeal to "save souls for Jesus" he should consider the following: Christianity is the religion of the West, White people are the mainspring of Christianity and the Christian Bible is the foundation of Western civilization. God created the races and history proves God separated the races. Inter-racial breeding, in or out of marriage, is a sin against God and nature.

I am a Christian and I do believe the Holy Bible is the word of God. However, I no more believe the talmudic hogwash promoted from the majority of pulpits is based on the Scriptures than I believe Hollywood's version of history is based on truth.

Sincerely yours,
Mrs. P.R., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is my regular donation... Speaking of donations, I've just gotten about my 4th "request for money" from the David Duke Election crowd. It's really interesting trying to comprehend the amount of money these people talk about when it comes to elections. Also, considering the million or two that David Duke will spend is just peanuts compared to the "fat cats" and you end up with some staggering amounts. For just a plain old tax-payin' slob like me it's rather difficult to comprehend anything past the hundreds of thousands, so it's really amazing when you add up the total for the elections every time they play this charade and see which of the world's countries have a GNP lower than that total. Yeeesh, just think what a true patriot could do with that kind of money.

Which gets met back to David Duke. To read the diatribe in the jewspapers and weekly magazines you would think he was a First Class Misplaced Citizen, someone who should make his home on mars or, preferably, someplace even more remote. Nothing new there; anybody on our side gets the same treatment, it just varies in the degree of effort the press prostitutes go to in direct relation to the amount of misery "our" candidate may cause them in lost revenues or power wielding ability. Is D.D. a "true patriot?" Couldn't begin to know with any degree of certainty. Is he worth a small donation? From me? You bet! watching these idiots gumble all over themselves trying to denounce old David is better than anything they could possibly print in the Comics section.

Seriously though, D.D. comes across very well, seems to have done his homework on his political opponent and his Senatorial District. And last but not least, when "we" don't have anything, something is better than nothing; also makes for a good morale builder.

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ!

BOOK REVIEW

E. von der Brahe, Polen und Deutsche / Wie ist eine Versöhnung möglich? (Poles and Germans / How is a reconciliation possible?) Lausanne: Kritik-Verlag c/o Courrier du Continent, 1986. Number 64 in the Kritik series. Paperback, 14 illustrations in the text, 148 pages. ISBN 3-88037-045-1.

While reading this book, which contains a wealth of information and firsthand observations about Polish chauvinism down through the centuries, a story occurred to me which I had heard many years ago. It seems that once in the dear, dead days beyond recall there was an international meeting of distinguished scientists. After many learned papers, research reports and a banquet honoring the most distinguished scientists that were present, they decided to meet at a future date to discuss a single topic, the elephant. After several years had passed, the scientists convened at the appointed date, eager to report on their research projects, all of which pertained to elephants in some way or another. First came the Englishman with a report on hunting elephants in Hyderabad. Then came a French scientist with a paper on the copulatory habits of elephants. A bearded Russian was the next to report with a profound philosophical disquisition on the question, "Does the Elephant Exist at All in Reality?" An American gave a report with film presentations on the rôle of elephants in Hollywood. Finally a Pole, with military decorations gleaming on his chest, gave a spirited discussion of "The Elephant and the Polish Question."

Much of the book we are considering is devoted to developing the thesis that Germany and Poland are judged by a double standard favorable to the latter, not only by Poles and the world at large, but even by the Germans themselves. The author is of the opinion that nothing is to be gained in the direction of a wholesome reconciliation between the two nations by means of self-castigation on the part of Germans and that Germans will never win the respect of Poles by self-castigation, a magnanimity which Poles do not understand in the first place. Although Poles behave in their national interest as a sort of reflex action, Germans are masochistic in their dealings with Poles. The most striking example of this is the behavior of Willy Brandt (Chancellor of the German Federal Republic, 1969-1974,) while on an official visit to Poland, a behavior which the author considers a disgrace that would be regarded as treason in any nation other than Germany (pages 16-17). [While in exile in Norway,

Brandt wrote *Deutsche und andere Verbrecher*, "Germans and Other Criminals."]

In all fairness it must be pointed out, as Von der Brahe does not, that the Bundesministerium für Flüchtlinge, Vertriebene und Kriegsbeschädigte (Federal Ministry for Refugees, Expellees and War Victims) published a series of volumes on the German victims of postwar actions of Poland and other eastern European countries. In my library I have a number of these volumes (in English editions!), the very first of which is titled, *Documents on the Expulsion of the Germans from Eastern-Central Europe / The Expulsion of the German Population from the Territories East of the Oder-Neisse Line.* I received this volume from the Ministry in December 1958. Another striking omission in von der Brahe's book is the lack of mention of a book published by the German government late in 1939 or early 1940, *Die polnischen Greueltaten an den Volksdeutschen in Polen* (The atrocities against the Ethnic Germans in Poland). Illustrations in this book (pages 219, 235, 244 and 245 reappear in von der Brahe's book. Perhaps he was afraid to mention the source of these illustrations for some reason or another.

Von der Brahe takes us down through the centuries, pointing out one instance after the other of Poland's hostility toward its neighbors and repressive measures against ethnic minorities within the boundaries of the Polish state, while also pointing out distortions and favorable idealization of Polish history, even by German historians and media.

Although the Teutonic Order (Deutscher Orden, *Deutsch- ritterorden* is portrayed unfavorably in the writing of Polish historians, it was, in fact, invited by a Slavic prince to establish itself along the lower valley of the Vistula in 1225, where the Order promoted agricultural prosperity and built towns. However, in 1410 the Order was defeated by Poles and Lithuanians in the battle of Tannenberg (called Grunwald by the Poles). Poles have never ceased to make this battle a centerpiece of their chauvinistic history. (For the painting of this battle by J. Matejko, see *Bulletin* 40.) The author asserts that during the nineteenth century Poles living as a minority in Germany were generally given an opportunity to retain their language, cultural traditions and social institutions (page 31). In contrast, settlers from Bamberg in Bavaria who had migrated to the Posen area were not permitted to have their own schools during the eighteenth century. After the first so-called "partition" of Poland in 1772, the Polish minority enjoyed tolerance under the king of Prussia, Frederick the Great (reigned 1740-1786), whose state had a reputation at the time of being the only one in Europe to permit each individual to further himself as best he could

without regard to his ethnic origins or religion. Frederick envisaged his own rôle as the first servant of his government (p. 38).

Many American readers would be astonished to learn that Poland was reëstablished as a state in 1916, not by the Western Allies, but by Germany and Austria-Hungary. Several years later the Polish state expanded its territory considerably into areas inhabited by ethnic groups other than Poles, notably White Russians, Ukrainians and Germans (page 40). (The Polish state was planned by the Central Powers to be a kingdom. I have coins in my collection struck by the Stuttgart mint in large quantities and inscribed 1917/KRÓLESTWO POLSKIE = Kingdom of Poland.)

Although Germany laid down its arms in 1918 on the basis of President Wilson's assurances of self-determination of populations as to incorporations of their areas into new states, much German territory was awarded to Poland without any plebiscites. Danzig was taken from Germany and set up as the center of a small territory designated as "Free City," in spite of its almost purely German population. Part of Silesia was given to Poland in spite of a plebiscite with results strongly favorable to Germany (page 43). Toward the end of the book von der Brahe points out (page 144) with regard to the Versailles Treaty: "The citing of a document as a treaty, which was signed by us with a dagger at our back, has nothing at all to do with historical objectivity. Even the United States, as a decisive factor amongst the victorious states, refused its signature under this setup for revenge. All of the participants in the 'negotiations' at Versailles were cognizant of a dictate by force, in reality. Even at the time the French Marshal Foch recognized this dictate as the cause of the next war."

By 1920 various circumstances had permitted the Poles to accumulate territory with nearly thirty million inhabitants, of whom more than a third were members of ethnic minorities. Czechoslovakia, which was also newly formed as a state, likewise had large ethnic minorities, notably a large German minority.

Jews were a hated minority in Poland and many found their prospects to be so poor there that they emigrated to Germany. The economic conditions in Poland were so bad that choice products of Polish agriculture were exported in large quantities because most Poles could not afford them (p. 55). (For a notable example of Jews who preferred living in Germany as late as 1938 to returning to Poland, see *Bulletin* 31, page 2.)

During the weeks before the outbreak of the war in 1939 persons of German extraction were terrorized by the Polish population. Poland longed for a war with Germany and the commander of the Polish armed forces declared that Poland wanted a war with Germany and that Germany could

not avoid it even if it wanted to (pages 56-60). We might also note that a number of Frenchmen in high positions also thought that Germany could be easily defeated. (See H.W. Koch *Aspects of the Third Reich*, 1987, page 16.)

One important special value of von der Brahe's book lies in the fact that it is based largely on his experiences as a Polish subject of German extraction living in the Polish state. Indeed, an important chapter is explicitly titled "Persönliche Erlebnisse" (pages 61-70). He relates a number of instances which illustrate conditions that prevailed in Poland with regard to its citizens of German extraction. During 1925-1926 he petitioned for a student passport in order to study abroad, but was turned down with the admonishment that he should learn Polish so that he could study at a Polish university. The fee for the student passport would have amounted to 20 Zloty, but he finally had to buy a normal passport for 500 Zloty, a huge fee which he estimates to have had the purchasing power of 5,000 Deutsche Mark at present, a fee which hardly any Pole could afford in 1926. Von der Brahe conjectures that the fee was set very high in order to discourage Poles from traveling abroad and seeing how much more prosperous other countries were. There even existed an economic chauvinism that prohibited the importation of modern manufacturing machinery from Germany unless Polish machinery (of poor quality to begin with) could not be obtained. This chapter is illustrated with four pictures of German victims of mass murders committed by Poles in early September 1939.

Poland was not above taking a chunk of Czechoslovakia when the opportunity presented itself in 1938 (p 75.)

As to a comparison of national moralities of Poles and Germans, Von der Brahe makes the following observations (page 105): "Poland's expansionism in itself, [the results of] which we witness every day, after all violates human rights by the expulsion of more than twelve million Germans, not to mention the Poles' concentration camps, the Bromberg Bloody Sunday and the admitted victims who died during the expulsion. Crimes against a defenseless population during peace time generally weigh more than those which are forced upon the combat troops in the course of military actions, without wanting to excuse such crimes on the part of any side. At this point the numerous victims of brutal Polonization during the time between the wars must also not be forgotten."

Far be it from me to claim that I have conveyed more than a small sample of the information and ideas contained in this valuable book, which has now assumed a great timeliness in view of the renewed discussions about the eastern boundary of a possibly unified Germany.

— *Charles E. Weber*

* * * * *

Our previous Bulletins which have dealt with Poland are the following:

13. Typhus Fever and Ethnic Identity in Poland (May 1987)

18. Review of Alfred Schickel's *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* (October 1987)

23. Review of Alfred Schickel's *Die Vertreibung der Deutschen* (March 1988)

29. The German Declaration of War against the United States (September 1988)

39. Translation of *Auf dem Stundenplan*, "The Bromberg Bloody Sunday" (July 1989)

40. Translation from *Lüge und Wahrheit* on the origins of World War II (August 1989)

All of these *Bulletins* were subsequently republished in the *Liberty Bell*. We also note an excellent summary of the history of German-Polish relations with eight maps in the 4/89 issue of *Der Volkstreue* (A-5020 Salzburg / Paris-Lodron-Strasse 15 / Austria).

* * * * *

THE FINAL COMMUNIQUÉ OF THE GERMAN ARMED FORCES

One of the most moving documents generated by the Second World War is the final communiqué of the German armed forces (*Der letzte Wehrmachtsbericht*). It has some notable parallels to Lincoln's Gettysburg Address given on 19 November 1863, a short statement so powerful that earlier generations of American school children were often required to commit it to memory. Both statements were generated by wars which cost the White race much of its best blood, wars which still haunt and cripple the psyches of both the American and German nations and which have tended to idealize the non-Aryan peoples for whom the wars were largely fought. Both of the short statements portray by means of a few words the suffering which came about in the wars. They both acknowledge the sacrifices of soldiers who "gave the last full measure of devotion," to use Lincoln's famous formulation.

Let us now attempt a translation into English of the final *Wehrmachtsbericht*:

9 May 1945

Since midnight the weapons have been silent along all fronts now. At the command of the Grand Admiral [Karl Dönitz] our armed forces have

ceased the struggle which had become hopeless. Thus, the struggle of nearly six years is at an end. This struggle brought us great victories as well as great defeats. The German armed forces finally succumbed honorably to a vastly superior force.

Faithful to his oath, the German soldier has accomplished feats which will never be forgotten while he committed himself fully for his nation. The homeland supported him to the end with all of its strengths while making the gravest sacrifices.

The unique accomplishments of our frontlines and homeland will find their final evaluation in a later, just judgement of history. Even the enemy will not deny his respect for the accomplishments and sacrifices of German soldiers on land, sea and in the air. Hence, every soldier can lay down his arms while standing erect and with pride and go bravely and with confidence to work for the perpetual life of our nation during the most difficult hours of our history.

In this difficult hour the armed forces remember their comrades who fell while facing the enemy.

The dead obligate us to a complete loyalty and obedience and discipline with respect to the fatherland, which is bleeding from innumerable wounds.

* * * * *

In recent fighting in the Middle East chemical warfare has taken place and there is a possibility that lethal gas would be used in future confrontations if they reached a point of desperation.

Mustard gas was not employed during the Second World War but stocks of it existed and its use was a possibility, as the following article reveals. Not only was the use of chemical weapons a possibility, but, as we pointed out in *Bulletin 10*, anthrax bombs were actually manufactured in Indiana for possible use against the populations of the Anti-Comintern powers. There is evidence that the use of such bacterial weapons could have turned central Europe into a lethal desert unfit for human habitation.

The following article is translated from the July-August issue of the important revisionist periodical, *Recht und Wahrheit*, (Hohensteinstrasse 29, Wolfsburg 1, West Germany).

— Charles E. Weber

On the Topic of Crimes of the Allies:

The Hell of Bari

An Eyewitness Report

by Dr. jur. Fritz von Radow-Hube (Major, retired)

The visitors to the city of Bari on the Adriatic coast of Italy [70 miles northwest of Brindisi] who moved through its streets as a noisy, howling and dancing mass in connection with the world soccer championship of this year did not know or suspect what dramatic action and tragedy once took place in the harbor area of the city during some hours of the Second World War. At that time, in 1943, those who were present at this terrible event were helplessly exposed to a lethal as well as twofold inferno.

Bari was envisioned as a large and important supply port for the planned landing of the Allies in Italy. After Italy left the side of Germany, the Italian government under Badoglio fled to Bari along with its king, Victor Emanuel.

In December 1943 the following took place: Ninety-six bombers of the JU 88 type of the German airforce took off from airfields near Milan for the purpose of attacking the harbor of Bari, which had been entered by thirty large Allied ships. They were a series of heavily loaded transport ships, tankers and freighters. The cargo of this supply fleet consisted of heavy materials of war. Some of the ships had docked and were discharging their cargo.

When the German bombers arrived over Bari the harbor was brightly illuminated for the unloading activities taking place. At first no anti-aircraft measures were noticed. Two of the attacking airplanes dropped Düppel interference strips in order to disturb the enemy radar reconnaissance. In addition, they marked the target for the following main squadron with flare bombs. An ineffective anti-aircraft fire did not commence until the first explosive bombs were falling.

The German bombs exploded effectively. The ammunition transport ships suffered direct hits and exploded. An oil conduit was also hit. The oil was burning! The escaping quantities of oil caught on fire next to the gasoline supplies of the tankers, which were burning brightly. A chain reaction commenced. More ships that had not been previously hit by the bombs caught on fire. The flaming inferno of war was complete.

During this hostile sortie against the Allied supply harbor of Bari a total of 19 transport ships and tankers with a total of 73,343 gross registered [metric] tons was sunk and seven other Allied ships were heavily damaged. More than 1,000 seamen and men on guard duty lost their lives

during the attack. Only after weeks of intense work could this supply port, so important for the supplying of Allied troops, be put back into operation.

This militarily necessary bombing of an enemy supply harbor, the dimensions of which can certainly be compared with the Japanese air attack on Pearl Harbor, was destined to have grave results later on for some of the survivors. The cause of these results was kept strictly secret for decades by the Allied instigators.

What had happened? Amongst the bombed and precisely hit transport ships there was, to be specific, the freighter *S.S. John Harvey*. It was carrying not only the usual explosive ammunition, but in addition 100 tons of other, forbidden, bombs, each weighing 100 pounds, which were filled with yellow cross gas, that is, heavy mustard gas. Even during the night of the German air attack against the port of Bari described above, this lethal freight, originally designated for the Germans, was destined to have its effects against the Allied people struggling for their survival. And something else came out in this unwanted self-revelation; the Allied war criminals had no scruples! They were determined to employ poison gas in violation of existing international law!

At the very beginning of the bombardment of the harbor the *S.S. John Harvey* received a direct hit and sank along with its entire crew. Naturally, during the explosion of the ship several of the gas bombs on board burst and their devastating contents quickly spread over the harbor. Although the poison floating on the surface of the water was largely blown out to the open sea by favorable winds, people rescued from the water nevertheless died from this lethal poisonous bath. Before death overtook them they had to suffer the tortures of the damned!

The particular tragedy of the event consists of the following: Not until 12 hours after the bombing attack on the harbor of Bari, which lasted only 20 minutes all told from a German point of view, were the mustard gas bombs floating about discovered by people who were helping out. The harbor authorities immediately alarmed the hospitals of the city. Six hours after the cause of the gruesome poisoning of many people was learned, after a total of 18 hours had passed, the first man pulled from the water died from the wounds resulting from mustard gas. In the meantime another 617 victims of the poison had been registered and given medical care. Of these 617 victims of the poison, 18 more died.

As can be well imagined, for reasons of secrecy all of the people who were injured by the poison gas were put on a hospital ship as quickly as possible. The ship brought the patients to America.

After the delivery of the mustard gas bombs, which were against international law and indeed criminal and which turned out to be a cargo originally designated against the Germans, became known, the criminals expressed themselves in the following well-known manner that disregarded human beings: "If the Germans would have succeeded in driving us off the continent, we would not have hesitated to use gas." [No mention is made in the article of the anthrax bombs that were also being manufactured, as we mentioned in our introduction.]

This episode reveals to us once more in complete clearness the destructive intention of the Allied leaders directed against Germany and permeated with an abysmal hatred. For this band of murderers who were carrying on a war, the Hague Convention on land warfare was nothing other than a ridiculous and worthless piece of paper.

In any event, the knocking out of Bari harbor as a supply base for the Allied land forces delayed by weeks the landing of the Allies at Anzio-Nettuno on 21-22 January 1944.

* * * * *

DIE JUDENSCHUL

A Selection of Passages
Translated by Dr. Charles E. Weber

continued from September *Liberty Bell*

Page 55
Germany

Even during the Second World War we Jews were the experts of the Allies with regard to questions cocerning Germany and we developed ideas and plans for ourselves relating to the future of Germany, the reparations which it had to pay us and how Germany might be of use for Jewry and the state of Israel which was to be established. We Jews made the Allies blind with hatred of the Germans and the Allies were happy to have our unscrupulousness and lack of mercy take effect against the Germans. Later we promulgated the German Federal Republic under the protection of the Allied military dictatorship as a "liberal democratic government by law" and made it the perfect government of collaborators such as the world has never seen. With refined, psychologically sophisticated means we induced the majority of Germans to believe that they had something to say or vote on in their country and that the German Federal Republic would represent German interests or be committed in any event to a higher morality.

The western Allies, especially the United States, were already in our hands to such an extent that they forwent further demands for reparations other than the robbery during the initial period and they gave us preference in the case of continuous reparations, called "Wiedergutmachung" [= restitution] in Germany. In order to transfer their powers as victors to us Jews, they put pressure on the Germans, who certainly wished to be relieved of the formal military dictatorship. As the "people who had been persecuted on account of politics, race and religion" we Jews were given priority in the case of German reparations over the Allies, who were willing to forgo them as a result of the pressure of the western Allies. There can be no better documentation that we Jews are masters of the German Federal Republic and that the western Allies were nothing but our helpers in the gagging of Germany.

We put our people in power, old collaborators, with Konrad Adenauer in the lead. He was not so much the "chancellor of the Allies," who were naturally in the spotlight, but he knew precisely who had the real power and he was, without any reservations, the man belonging to us Jews. He was even ready to give the Saarland to France, although the United States and England did not want that. At that time we [Jews] were inclined to be in favor of giving the Saarland to France. That must have been the result of spite because we should have been inclined to be against that for the sake of reparations, which were certainly underestimated at the time.

Thus, we were clever in putting popular grandfather types, such as Theodor Heuss, into highly visible positions. These people were immediately ready to yield to any Allied blackmail. They never had an inkling as to what was betrayed and sold out in the politics of the German Federal Republic. These faithful German politicians who fulfilled Allied demands [*Erfüllungspolitiker*] made the system of our Jewish domination tolerable to the German people and concealed their collaboration perfectly.

Page 62

Holocaust

Of course, even in Hitler's Germany there was never a thought of wiping out us Jews physically. The gas chambers or gas ovens, Zyklon B [the commercial insecticide alleged to have been used in exterminating Jews] and the mass murder factories, as we represent the concentration camps, are our weak points. The more such things are examined in detail, the worse we look. Jews who collaborated with the Nazis had a large share in the isolating of assimilated Jews. This took place for the benefit of Jewry, just as Hitler's policies toward Jews in general were aimed against the assimilation of Jews and were strongly favorable toward the objectives

of Zionism. For that reason we had to push the concentration camps into the foreground because the Jewish ghettos established under Hitler had complete self-administration and permitted sand box games for the planned state of Israel. The relatively few Jews who were transferred from the ghettos into concentration camps [recall the large number of Jews remaining in the Warsaw ghetto as late as the spring of 1943 —Translator] were sought out by us Zionists. We sent many opponents of Zionism into concentration camps because we knew exactly that they would not fare well and had to work.

Already during the war Jews who were too hasty attempted to make the "wiping out of Jews" the sensation of Allied war propaganda. Fortunately they were not successful because it would have been a lucky break for the Nazi propaganda minister, Göbbels, who could have torn apart that idiocy following all of the rules of his art. Not until the collapse of Germany and the reëducation immediately commenced along with the introduction of the Allied military censorship did we slowly create a solid basis for the step-by-step revelation of the "historical fact of the extermination of the Jews."

The overpowering of Germany by a coalition of the whole world and the wretched treatment of the vanquished produced in the victors an urgent moral need for the declaration of German guilt. This end could be served by the Jewish community, which was not only ready to obtain German confessions by extortion and torture but also to bear witness as a solid block to the murder of millions. Whether Zionists or not, all Jews witnessed and swore to the whole world with a rare, unanimous coöperation that six million Jews were murdered. There might have been originally as few Jews as one can count on his fingers who were not ready to go along with this fraud. We soon took care of them. In the meantime their number has been undergoing a remarkable increase, although not a threatening one.

Moreover, the common fraud of Jews binds the non-Zionist Jews to our leadership and reënforces the mutual fate of Jews. Even if the fraud were to come to the surface, Jewry is once more isolated and the assimilated [Jews] are rejected. For inconceivably bad possibilities we thus would have an emergency brake, of which we shall never have to make use, as is to be hoped. As long as we determine "world opinion" that would never do us any harm; the Germans would be ridiculed throughout the world as the complete idiots that they are. But the German "Wiedergutmachung" [= restitution] would cease and we Jews cannot afford that.

The magic numbers of six and eleven million [referring to Jews murdered and the total of all those murdered, including, for example, Poles] were necessary to outdo the numbers of [Germans] expelled from their areas in the east and those murdered during the expulsion. To the disadvantage of Germans, propaganda in opposition to facts has always been put forth and that was propagated as a higher justice. A balancing up has been tabooed for Germans and the reference to German suffering and Allied crimes is considered simply a desire for revenge, even if no one can think of revenge in this miserable remnant of Germany.

The Mixing of Races

We Jews are chosen people and it is appropriate for us to determine the value of non-Jews and animals from the highest vantage point and to keep and breed them as is best and most useful. Just as the non-Jews deal with animals, it is our right to deal with non-Jews. We have that right as a result of our covenant with God, that is, for a long time. Hitherto, however, we have had that right only to a very limited extent and we must not count on God's tossing it into our laps, but we must create it for ourselves.

Nature loves variety. She has created a large zoo of creatures and then allowed many to die out. However, more and more have evolved and in the process ever more complicated and further developed ones without the simpler ones dying out. Most highly developed are the mammals, the apes, the human beings and finally we Jews. The non-Jews mistake us as a small variant of the white race. Human beings no longer have a foe in nature that could threaten them and for that reason they threaten each other but not necessarily within the boundaries of their races. No race, excepting us Jews, really sticks together in the face of the other races. However, this is a sin against nature and the divine will. Races are not created to mix rather to delineate themselves from each other and to increase the variety.

All races which are inclined to mix with others are refuse of nature, worthless and doomed to their downfall. All of the representatives of advanced civilizations that have opened themselves to mixing of races have declined without a trace in a heap of humanity doomed to death and have left behind only dead monuments. Since we Jews keep ourselves distinct, only we are valuable and all non-Jews are completely worthless, only a waste product of nature. However, the non-Jews are also a test to which God has subjected us. We must prove our superiority over them and make them subject to us. Otherwise we would be only a small, unimportant race amongst many larger and more important races, as the

non-Jews believe about us. But God does not want that; otherwise He would not smite them with blindness concerning our intentions. We Jews stand with Jehovah, our only God, against all other races and their gods.

Should we simply wait, then, until the non-Jews weaken themselves to such an extent by racial mixing that we shall arrive at mastery? Jehovah certainly does not want to wait for that. The Japanese and the Chinese are great and ancient civilizations that, down through the millenia, have mixed less than we Jews. What advantage do we have over them if not our God Jehovah? Otherwise the prospects for us Jews are not good, indeed we have no chance otherwise. But why should we not be able to motivate the Soviets and the Yanks to inundate the Japanese and Chinese in war, to exterminate them or at least to compel them to mix? Our morality is not a divine gift but rather an instrument and thus everything is possible for us. However, if we want to utilize our possibilities we must know exactly what we want and even in racial matters do the opposite ourselves of what we force on the non-Jews.

The races are not just externally different, but also in their character. The Negroes are closest to the apes. They are coarse and like animals and have never brought forth an advanced civilization or a powerful empire. Negroes are scarcely human beings and slavery is appropriate for them. The yellow race is quite varied. Japanese and Chinese are advanced, but there are inferior Asiatics who are themselves even bastards of all possible races. Racially the Indians and the Eskimos are amongst them. The Indian caste system reflects the continuous bastardization of a civilized race which has died out as a result of miscegenation in a mass of low, nominally human beings who are the equals of Negroes without having their animal-like vitality. The white race must also be subjected to a quite varied judgement. The northern and central Europeans, the Germanic people, are still the nucleus. Emigrated offshoots are in the United State, Canada and Australia. The whole Mediterranean area, even France, however, is already badly mixed up and no longer worth much. That is also true of the Arabs, the Balkan peninsula and the whole Near East. South America and especially Central America are an example of the devastating effect of miscegenation.

A miscegenated, bastardized society with a muddle of culture and religion can never attain uniform concepts of morality and law and will always be an unpeaceful source of trouble with strong outbursts of violence and with unhappy people. However, that is just the soil on which we Jews can stand out as the born rulers. With skill and a brutal use of force,

of which only we Jews are capable, in such societies everything can be attained for us Jews. But how should we be able to dominate China? It is thus necessary that we Jews keep ourselves unmixed and that we upbreed ourselves, but subject the other nations to miscegenation and make them bastards without abilities. The most capable people are the most dangerous for us Jews. In unimportant matters they are even superior to us. But we are capable of guiding and leading them. In the United States, England and the Federal Republic of Germany we have thus seen to it that as many racially different Asiatics, Negroes and Turks as possible immigrate and that the government takes the lead in miscegenation and giving preference to foreigners.

The destruction of healthy families and the "liberation" or emancipation of women play an important rôle in this connection. The wives of non-Jews are even far more stupid than their husbands and that is no different in the case of Jews. They can be easily stirred up against their husbands. They like to listen to someone point out to them how badly exploited and oppressed they are by their husbands, even if they have not felt the slightest amount of that. They are, however, immediately united against men and out to get their advantage, almost like us Jews. But since they are almost completely moronic, their self-centeredness is very quickly turned to their own disadvantage. Then they quickly chalk that up to the men. They become unified not only with other women but with other "oppressed minorities." In the case of Negroes and other sexually interesting men of a different race the unification takes place preferably in bed, especially in the case of the blond Teutonic women, who prefer to fight for their "freedom" in this manner. That also gives them the strength to endure the "emancipation." It is not by chance that the blond Teutonic woman is the most copied model of the prostitute. They themselves and their customers have assumed this rôle, like the rôle of the Jews as an owner of a brothel.

[The final sections of *Die Judenschul* on pages 69 to 83 are concerned with the financing of Jewish intelligence activities by crime, drug dealing and prostitution, collaboration of fraternal secret societies and religious organizations with Jews and multinational corporations as rivals of Jewish power. On pages 84 and 85 there is a final, summarizing commentary, putatively not written by the author of the main text. In it democracy, with its social ills, is characterized as a façade for Jewish domination and *Die Judenschul* is praised as a fresh source of knowledge pertaining to Jewish intelligence services and the rôle of fraternal organizations (such as the Masons, Rotarians and Lions) as helpers of Jews.] □

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world still alive—was founded by Cornelu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES***, Order #016003, single copy $8.00, 3 copies $21.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —H.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #016013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

STREET PEOPLE AND THE LARGER RACE QUESTION

by
Allan Callahan

Street people, beggars and the homeless are increasingly in the news today, and the younger generation may wonder how this compares with times gone by. When I was a small boy in the 1930s these people were usually referred to as "beggars," if begging was their main vocation, or as "tramps," "bums" or "hoboes" in other cases. We didn't have many beggars in our neck of the woods; in the nearby county seat town of about 5,000 there never seemed to be more than one or two around at a time, and often none (tramps, bums and hobos were more common, though not numerous). And rather than just plain begging, they usually also offered something for sale, like pencils or shoe-strings. They would blow into town, stay a brief spell, then move on. This was during the great depression.

I felt very sorry for these people, but usually didn't give them any money. Occasionally I would drop a small coin into one of their tin cups, but in those days a young boy didn't part with a dime easily, or even a nickel. Later on I read that newly arrived English families in India would at first readily give to beggars, but there were so many of them that the Europeans soon got to where they could walk right past the alms-seekers and hardly give them a second thought. Still later I found out that India also has what can be called "stables of beggars," where the owners buy children from some poor family, blind them or otherwise maim them in some fashion, and then put them out on the streets to beg.

Street vagrants, or "the homeless," have been getting a lot of media attention in recent years. At first it was mostly sympathetic, but in the last year or two there has been a more critical attitude, especially in heavily afflicted cities like New York. By and large this has been on the part of the general public, rather then the news media, but even they, too, are starting to turn. Early this year a New York City man was charged with first degree manslaughter for beating to death a street person who spat on him and struck him in the hand. But the newspapers took his side, and he was later cleared by a grand jury.

Even before this incident, N.Y. city had started clamping down on the mendicants who were loitering around too much in bus and rail centers, and by coming out with new restrictions against panhandling and littering.

But whereas beggars and street people became scarcer in many places for years after the Great Depression ended, there is an uneasy feeling that they are now back again, more numerous than ever, and that their presence is going to impinge more and more upon the general public, in a way it didn't do before, since we now have the AIDS factor to contend with. Furthermore, there are also racial overtones. While many mendicants are of course white, there is again a growing perception that panhandling is more and more getting to be a non-white problem. And the beggars are getting more vocal, more pushy, and more demanding to the point that they are, in many cases, no longer objects of pity, but of fear and dislike.

Their boldness has increased to the point where they engage in poking people's bellies, tapping their shoulders, pulling their sleeves. And now, instead of simply walking away, more and more targets of these unwanted attentions are rounding on those who are taking these liberties and "let them have it" with harsh words.

This brings up an interesting question. If white attitudes can harden against non-white street people because of their increasing demands, is it also possible that there will be a hardening of attitudes against non-whites in general, because of *their* increasing demands? The list of things they clamor for is as long as your arm, and they will never be satisfied till they not only have all these thing, but also crawl up in bed with us.

There is no consensus of opinion what to do about the growing numbers of street people. Some advocate simply seeking them out and giving them money, but most think this would create more street people. Others say they need jobs, or health care, or rent subsidies, or training programs, or a combination of these.

But how many really want to work? Many are alcoholics or drug addicts, and have been through various treatment programs already. Some have personal problems they can't deal with. Others are feeble-minded.

Anyone whose health is not broken, and who is possessed with a fair amount of resourcefulness, can usually get off the streets on his own, if he has a mind to do so. I read of a hobo who once shaved

with a broken piece of window-pane, using a pool of water for a mirror. We can feel assured that a man with that kind of get-up-and-go didn't stay a 'bo for long!

Those temporarily down on their luck, and want to change, can be helped, but the others are, in general, beyond help. If you take them off the streets they will soon be back out there again. This is because the street life is what they really want, even if the feeling is subconscious.

As our race problem worsens, the percentage of dark street people is going to get higher. A sub-culture is springing up, in the larger cities, made up basicly of Undermen types. Our nation is declining racially, but it still represents a High Culture, and these Undermen instictively feel uncomfortable in such a culture.

The numbers of street people in a nation act as a sort of guage as to the general health of the nation. Since their numbers in the U.S. are getting worse, this is a bad omen. But one possible benefit might come from it. This would occur if white Americans would start viewing the world of increasingly dark street people as a microcosm of the larger world of non-whites that is pressing in upon them, and cause these whites to start thinking about the survival of their own kind. □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and lucidly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $9.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

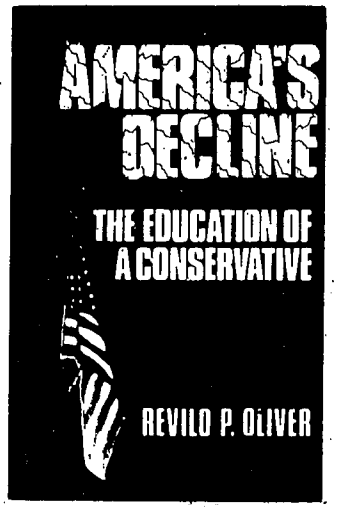

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 — 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. — ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE MESSIANIC AGE

by Nicholas Carter

page 48

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS:
Democracy in Action, page 1;
A Cringing Lord, page 6;
Hero à la Mode, page 16.

Dr. Charles E. Weber
Letter from a German Correspondent, page 19;
A Noteworthy Prophesy, page 22.
The Threat of Massive Immigration of Jews From Russia, page 44;
It was the Law in a Saner Time, page 45;
Book Review; *The New American Man*, page 46.

Major Joe Stano
An Open Letter, page 23

VOL. 18 - NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

DEMOCRACY IN ACTION

In the June issue of this periodical, pp. 37-46, I discussed briefly the progress toward economic democracy made by the recent looting of the Savings and Loan agencies. My principal source was a short article that was an extract from a book that I have now read: *Inside Job*, by Stephen Pizzo, Mary Fricker, and Paul Muolo (New York, McGraw-Hill, 1989.) The negotiations for the publication of this book were evidently concluded a number of years ago through the authors' literary agent and the publisher's two book-editors. Judicious readers will perpend the authors' casual remark (p. vii) that: "We are certain that had they [agent and editors] not embraced this project early on [i.e., before the scandal broke], *this book might never have seen print.*" I emphasize the phrase that hints how conditions have changed since Bushy began to rule us. The authors could have added that if the book had not been published late in 1989 and had been delayed until later this year, it almost certainly would never have been printed.

Eight years ago, in 1982, the senior author was editor of a weekly newspaper,[1] *Russian River News,* in the tiny town of Guerneville (population 1700), sixty miles north-northwest of San Francisco. Belonging to the small minority of Americans whose common sense has not become atrophied, he took notice

1. Cf. my observation in August 1989, pp. 3-6, that some vestiges of honesty have survived in some weekly newspapers that have not yet been modernized. Incidentally, one of the small papers that I mentioned, the Polish *Post Eagle,* was not so small that it escaped the vigilance of the cowboys who ride herd on the livestock that God's Race raises on their Promised Land in North America. The Defamation League undertook to squash the insolent Aryan dogs, but Poles are evidently less unmanned than Americans and a majority of the newspapers' advertisers rallied to its support. What the Jews will do to them is not yet known, but you should be able to guess.

when the miniature town's small Centennial Savings and Loan Agency began to throw millions of dollars around the landscape and give fantastically lush and expensive entertainments for hundreds of local suckers.

Despite threats from the thug who was president of the Centennial agency, the editor continued to publish unflattering comments about it from time to time, and meanwhile he undertook a covert investigation that soon extended to Savings and Loan agencies throughout the country. He was not astonished when Centennial collapsed a few years later and it was found that $165,000,000 had evaporated, leaving no residue.

The three authors joined forces and worked in collaboration to produce the 455 pages of their book, which will supply you with hundreds of incidents in one grand looting of American taxpaying animals, and with the names of scores of distinguished and outstanding thieves.

For the general atmosphere of democracy in action, you need read only the report on page 2 of one little party given in Las Vegas by McBirney, the panjandrum of the Sunshine Savings and Loan in Dallas, for executives (and executioners!) of other agencies in the business. The party naturally included the services of a contingent from Las Vegas's famous Whore Corps, which is said to equal Washington's, especially since professional women in the District of Corruption are suffering from competition by the now more fashionable male perverts.

Now although some of the guests at that party, many of whom had been brought to Las Vegas on McBirney's private 747 plane (the old 707 is too small for big men, like McBirney and Bush[2]), doubtless claimed to have been innocent fun-makers, it is obvious that they cannot have been so feeble-minded that they did not perceive that they were enjoying the fruits of high-level rapine.

Americans have long had as their ideal the "open society," which is so perpetually stirred up that the dregs on the bottom

2. You doubtless noticed in the press that the taxpaying animals have just supplied their War Lord with a 747 that is doubtless even more luxurious and expensive than was McBirney's. It is only appropriate that the bigger operator should have the best.

become the scum on the top—in keeping with old Jesus's promise that "the last shall be first." Some of the more prominent characters in the looting of the Savings & Loan agencies will be known to you. There was Super-Sheeny Ivan Boesky, hero of the "junk bond" swindle that was devised not only for theft but to ensure the bankruptcy of many banks and insurance companies; there was high-flying McBirney, whom we have already mentioned; there was Lord Bushy's son, Neil, who, the press is now frantically assuring us, was as innocent and intelligent as a new-born lamb; Andrew Cuomo, son of the Italianized Kike who misgoverns the state of New York; and other blossoms on the Upas-tree of American democracy.

A typical flower was a Yid named Hellman, who early and no doubt instinctively discovered that, as he said in his "autobiography," *Wall Street Swindler*, which he later published to make more money from his crimes, "the [American] investor, the buyer of stocks, is a sucker. He's just a turkey waiting to be plucked." Hellman accordingly plundered the suckers with racial verve and impunity until he made the mistake of plucking some members of the Mafia. He was accordingly prosecuted and was to be sentenced to six years in prison when he disappeared. The U. S. Marshals, one of our rulers' terrorist agencies that you may have overlooked, supplied him with a new identity, a new name, a new "Social Security" card, a new birth certificate, a new driver's license, new school records, new personal history, and, as the authors remark, with everything except a new circumcision. What emerged from the conversion was a Michael Rapp, who, however, retained under his new guise his old ethical standards, which ideally qualified him to guide Savings & Loan agencies and banks to extinction while he looted them joyously.

Since the resounding crashes of so many "thrift" agencies could not be kept secret, the Federal government had perforce to make arrests and prosecute individuals. Hellman, reborn as Rapp, was convicted and sentenced to forty-two years in prison by a sternly upright judge whose lecture on probity was reproduced and lauded in the press, after which he reduced the sentence to two years in a hotel-style prison. But an experi-

enced prosecuting attorney remarked, when Rapp was finally sentenced in February 1989, "he'll be out this summer; you watch." This book evidently went to press before the prediction could be verified, but I am certain that the deserving son of Zion will not suffer for his obedience to God's Law about *goyim*, as stated in the holy Talmud.[3]

Unless you want to accumulate examples of the utter corruption of the country that once was ours, the long book will become monotonous, since the thieves might all have been cut from one pattern. The authors prudently do not identify the race concealed by each of the various names, except when that is notorious, although they give us occasional hints by referring to the "Israeli Mafia" or telling us that a person named Walker took refuge in the Holy Land.

Their reticence does not really matter, for you may be sure that, in addition to God's Own, Judaized Aryans appear in the list, and probably Aryans who did not need to be Judaized. We must always remember that our race includes a very large number of persons with criminal instincts which are kept in check only by the pressure of a civilized society, such as was created and maintained by a select minority of our race until the Chosen enfeebled and destroyed it with "democracy."[4]

3. Hellman/Rapp may be an agent of the C.I.A., which is reported to have obtained secret presidential pardons for some less notorious thieves. However that may be, it is clear that the Criminal Intelligence Agency, which the boobs so lavishly finance, was deeply involved in the looting of the Savings & Loan agencies, perhaps in connection with its vending of cocaine, heroin, and similar drugs. The authors suggest that some of the loot was taken by the C.I.A. It must be understood, of course, that no money was involved in these transactions, only the trading stamps issued by the Federal Reserve Swindle, which the boobs contentedly use in place of money—and for many of the operations, not even trading stamps, but only the vaporous fiction called credit, which usurers and other thieves create and abolish at will.

4. I cannot too often emphasize the simple fact that barbarism and even no little savagery is the natural state of man, including our race, and that culture and civilization are the work of a comparatively small part of the population who have acquired ascendency over the rest. What is remarkable in human history is not that civilizations have disintegrated and perished, but that they came into being at all.

What you need to learn from this book is that, as the authors clearly indicate but prudently do not state explicitly in a few words, the looting spree, which has robbed *every* individual American of more than two thousand dollars, was, like all major governmental operations since the "New Deal," planned from the first, with the complicity of the Congress that the Jews describe as the best their money can buy.

As the authors remark (p. 306) "It was clear that Congress and federal regulators knew *in 1976* what kind of people were out there just waiting for an opportunity to victimize financial institutions if given the slightest opening." With that knowledge clearly in mind, the Congress in 1982 virtually invited the thieves to loot the Savings & Loan agencies at the expense of American taxpayers. And the wonderful "deregulation" was officially celebrated by old Ronnie at a festive lawn party for two hundred guests in October 1982.

Whether Ronnie knew what he was doing when he signed the new law does not matter. He is a stupid and superstitious man with just enough intelligence to obey directions from the producers of the shows in which he acted in Hollywood and Washington. But the same tentative apology cannot be offered for the Jews' Congress of the United States. They devised and willed the débâcle.

It has long been apparent that, not only in such notorious acts as giving away our Panama Canal and constantly increasing the trillions of the bankrupt country's national debt to increase the loot taken by the usurers, but in virtually every act of the slightest importance, such as most recently the Federal law to spread the epidemic of "AIDS" as rapidly and widely as possible, the Congress has consistently worked to injure and destroy the American people, i.e., the nation of fatheaded Aryans who, with Christian fatuity, gave their country away decades ago.

Sooner or later you will have to face the fact that you are living in an occupied country and that its Congress and all of its government are your enemies, bent on your destruction. (I say all of the government, although we must except a few of its

employees, such as those who secretly provided the authors of this book with vital information at the risk of their jobs and livelihood.)

The cage that the American people, full of Christian hokum, patiently built for themselves step by step since 1912 is now almost complete. All that is lacking to the perfection of "mature democracy" is a Gulag, camps into which Americans who show signs of intelligence can be thrown and there done to death in conditions approximating those that the Americans inflicted on the German people and German soldiers after the United States gave the Jews victory in the last phase of the Chosen People's perpetual war against the Aryan race. As soon as our War Lord gets his own Jewish war really under way, and the boobs have been pumped full of righteousness, as they were in 1917 and 1941, that defect will be remedied.

A CRINGING LORD

Boys who have a streak of cruelty in their character often take earthworms or similar small animals and impale them on a pin to enjoy watching them twist and writhe as they slowly die. God's People enjoy capturing an Aryan—currently a hapless Ukrainian named Demjanjuk—and taking him to their Holy Land and impaling him on legal fictions to enjoy watching the creature twist and writhe, doubtless chuckling as they observe what he will do and say in the hope of saving his life.

One form of torture used is one of the subtlest devised by the Holy Inquisition. You may recall a memorable description of it in a short story by Villiers d'Isle-Adam. The victim of applied Christianity is condemned to death and then given opportunities to escape from his dungeon and the fortress; each time at various points along the route to freedom he narrowly escapes discovery and has to remain in mortal terror for a time before he can go on to the next point; of course, it is at the last point, when he is on the very verge of effecting his escape, that he is discovered and hauled back to his dungeon to recuperate until he is in condition to perform in another comedy for the pleasure of godly sadists.

The governments of the Jews' principal possessions in North America, Canada and the United States, have established, at the expense of their taxpaying animals, official gangs of terrorists to corral an abundant supply of victims for the show in Jerusalem, which will probably be made a three-ring circus as soon as Demjanjuk is disposed of. Whether he is finally murdered or dismissed as a dehumanized but living husk of tortured flesh and blighted mind is not important.

Keeping the arena supplied for the entertainment of God's Own is only one secondary purpose of the terrorism.[1]

Primarily the "Nazi-hunters" are charged with a triple function: first, to make a mockery of all the principles of Roman and Germanic law and teach their Aryan swine that there is no law except the pious whims of Yahweh's Yammering Yids; second, to show the rest of the world how despicable are the Aryan curs who will do anything their masters command, and who fawn on the masters and lick their boots even after having been kicked in the snout; and third and most important, to stage show trials at which teams of godly perjurers can tell fancy stories about how they witnessed the awful "Holocaust" (and miraculously escaped). Their lies will impose on the boobs and make them believe that the Holohoax is more than a gigantic swindle by the Masters of Deceit.

An unlimited supply of witnesses is always at hand. (As everyone knows, the Holy Talmud provides that every means of exploiting the lower animals is approved and ordained by the ferocious god of the Christians' "Old Testament," and, even if that were not so, God's People at an annual ceremony revoke and absolve themselves of all oaths they may take during the coming year.) The witnesses will probably be rehearsed before each show to prevent enthusiastic perjurers from claiming that they saw the wicked Germans touch lighted matches to baby Kikes and make them blaze like torches of pitch pine soaked in kerosene, or from affirming that they could tell from the color of the smoke whether the sacred Sheenies then being incinerated came from Hungary, Poland, or some other coun-

1. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, August 1988, pp. 1-8.

try. Despite the best efforts of schools and boob-tubes, there are still Aryans intelligent enough to be unconvinced by such exuberant exercises of malevolent fancy.

Probably because some Englishmen are beginning to feel misgivings about the Holohoax, Prime Ministress Maggie, the well-known mannequin created by a pair of malodorous Sheenies whose parents crawled into England from Iraq in 1945,[2] and her staff of Jews and prostituted Britons decided to bless the demoralized survivors of a once great nation with a terrorist gang, similar to the "Office of Special Investigations" in the United States. The pimps in the House of Commons obediently enacted the revocation of British law by an overwhelming majority. But the treasonous measure was rejected by the House of Lords, also by an overwhelming majority. That was noteworthy, even astonishing at first sight.

Despite what you probably heard from a "Liberal" gasbag, if you took a course in "Political Science" or Modern History when you were in college, the House of Lords has always been the moderator that preserved, as best it could, the stability of Great Britain and the vaunted liberty of Englishmen. It may be compared to the governor that prevents a steam engine from running ever faster until it destroys itself. It is true that the Lords sometimes failed when they should have acted, but the decline of Great Britain may be measured by the successive reductions in the power of the House of Lords. What may have astonished you was that that body still has a sense of responsibility and integrity.

The doom of Britain, then Great, was made inevitable in 1911, when, with the shameful connivance of the new and weak king, George V, the British constitution was irretrievably shattered by stripping the House of Lords of its power to veto deleterious legislation (it now can only delay it for a short time), and by permitting the members of the House of Commons to pay themselves from the public treasury. That made possible the rise of thugs like Lloyd George and eventually

2. See *Liberty Bell*, July 1986, pp. 1-7.

scum like Harold Wilson. And it made possible the suicidal folly of the First World War.[3]

What is left of the hereditary aristocracy of once-great Britain, now largely polluted by infusions of Jewish blood through miscegenation,[4] has become demoralized and effete. Some have renounced their rank (see the listing of the peerage in the current issue of *Whitaker's Almanach*); many were impoverished in one way or another by the Jews' sabotage of the British Empire and Britain itself; some have been reduced to strange expedients to maintain themselves; and almost all have been deprived of their ancestral homes and their dignity. Most of the survivors seldom take the trouble to attend sessions of the House of Lords, of which they are, of course, members by heredity.

The House of Lords includes a considerable number of undisguised Jews and a Lordly Rabbi, the peer of the Archbishops of Canterbury and York, who, corrupt as they are, must wince when they have to look at him. Many members are Jews pretending to be British or *Mischlinge*. The active majority of the House is now largely composed of prominent politicians who have been boosted into the peerage for disservice to their country. (E.g, Anthony Eden became the Earl of Avon and Harold Macmillan was transformed into Lord Stockton.) A particularly influential group within the House is formed by the "Law Lords," ennobled jurists and eminent judges.

3. The work of substantive treason was carried out by the Liberal Party, a pack of male ideologues and sentimental females, headed by Asquith, a moral weakling who loved peace so much that he precipitated the First World War, much as another weakling, Chamberlain, completed the suicide of Britain by beginning the Second World War. Asquith is credited with an asinine justification of his war: if Britain did not destroy Germany, British industry would have to work harder to retain its dominance of the world's markets. The Jews, needless to say, worked zealously, as usual, to subvert and destroy Britain, but, so far as I know, no one has made a detailed study of their part in contriving the fatal "reforms" of 1911.

4. See *Liberty Bell*, November 1983, pp. 1-4, with the reference to *'Populism' and 'Élitism,'* pp. 60-67. The eminent Jewish ethnologist, Dr. Alfred Nossig, may be right in claiming that even "a single little drop" of Jewish blood will pervert and derange an Aryan's mind.

According to John Tyndall, the present House of Lords "consists of much the same collection of wet liberals, Jew-lovers, and Hitler-haters as the Commons." There is, however, the crucial difference that members of the House of Commons, like American Congressmen, know that if they disobey their Jewish masters in even the slightest matter, they will never be reëlected, whereas the Lords are not subject to that kind of control. Furthermore, the peerage is still a mark of distinction, and a member of that order is encouraged to retain his self-respect. The Lords, including *Mischlinge* and, it seems, even some Jews, were not willing to descend to notorious prostitution by open treason, formally revoking all British law and the very concept of legality. Thus the overwhelming majority refused assent to the outrageous act of the Commons.

One who spoke in favor of law was Lord Hailsham, who had been the Lord Chancellor and head of Britain's legal system, which he did not wish to see subverted and annulled. In his speech, he denounced the proposed legislation as legal nonsense, but then he saw a Jew frowning at him, and despite his security as a Lord for the rest of his life, he cringed and cowered before his masters, and said, in abject apology:

"Sometimes when I look at my Jewish friends, I wonder how they can possibly regard me, as a Christian and a Gentile, with other than detestation."

The noble lord need not wonder. 'Detestation' may not be the *mot juste*, but he may be sure that his Jewish "friends," behind their bland smiles and lubricated words:

1. Regard him with contempt as a specimen of an inferior species of mammal. As is implied in the "Old Testament"[5] and explicitly stated in the Talmud, only Jews are human beings,

5. In most of that collection of tales, written or edited during or after the fifth century B.C., when the Jews' religion was drastically converted from a polytheism to a misogynist henotheism, the Jews are the exclusive concern of Yahweh, a god superior to the gods of inferior races, whom he can beat up when they get into the way of his darlings, but when, probably before the first century B.C., the Jews converted their religion to a monotheism, it followed that they were the *only* race esteemed by the *only* god. From that position, the doctrine in the Talmud logically follows.

while dogs, cats, Aryans, Mongolians, Semites, pigs, etc. are animals that cannot own property and are at the disposal of the only race of humans.

2. Regard him with contempt for being so gullible as to believe their patently fictitious Holohoax;

3. Regard him with even greater contempt for his moral imbecility. Believing the canard that the Germans gassed or steamed or vaporized six million Kikes, he is so fatuous as to be emotionally upset.

A morally sound and rational Aryan in his place would have done no more than wonder whether the Germans had not been a little too severe in exterminating six million enemy aliens, members of a parasitic race that had officially declared war on them in 1933 and was whole-heartedly determined to exterminate all Germans, but would also reflect that the Germans, after all, had not only given the invaders every opportunity to withdraw, but had made great efforts, even financial, to help them emigrate. Viable nations and races never feel responsible for what happens to other races.

The Jews, who, however much we may dislike them, are now the biologically superior race, whose intense racial solidarity and the hatred of all other races that unites them enabled their small tribe of barbarous nomads to conquer the world in less than three thousand years, would be only delighted by extermination of six or sixty million Aryans or Semites or Mongolians.

The Japanese, who are a great nation and think of themselves as the Yamoto, a "special race" (*shido minzuku*), would never do more than shrug their shoulders, if they had exterminated six million Americans or Vietnamese or Turks or Arabs or Chinese, although they might privately wonder whether the policy had been mistaken and diminished their commercial prosperity, and in the presence of foreigners their habitual courtesy would make them say, "Very sorry. Excuse, please."

What is truly remarkable, the Chinese Communists, after the United States installed them in power, notoriously and systematically murdered at least twelve million of *their own*

people, but even anti-Communist Chinese do not have moralistic tantrums and imagine a racial guilt, although they denounce the policy as having been destructive of Chinese culture and of the genetically better part of the population.

The fact is that Aryans are the only race afflicted by a silly superstition about the "sanctity of human life" and given to moralistic fits and snivelling about the losses of other races, even today, when it is obvious that the overcrowded planet can be saved for human life only by exterminations on a scale hitherto unknown and unimagined.

For that matter, even Americans become idiotically hysterical only when the Sacred Race is slighted. As I remarked a moment ago, when the Chinese Communists were put in power by American traitors employed by the Jews, they murdered many millions of the Chinese, including the best part of the nation, but although the Americans really had a moral responsibility, since they delivered China to the Communists, they did not really care. A few Americans expressed disapproval of the massacres, a very few perceived that China had been made a potentially formidable enemy that would attack them when that became expedient, and even fewer called for preëmptive action to avert future disasters.

When Franklin Roosevelt's accomplice, Stalin, murdered twelve or more million Ukrainians with special brutality, forcing them to starve to death by confiscating their crops, some Americans expressed disapproval, and some, who did not know that they were themselves being surreptitiously subjected to Communist rule, remarked on the nature of Communists and feared them, but no American was really worried, although the victims were fellow Aryans, members of our minority and endangered race. No American felt guilty, although he had a moral responsibility as a member of the nation that had saved and established the Judaeo-Communist tyranny in Russia,[6]

6. In 1921 the United States made the first of its many and costly efforts to subsidize and perpetuate in power the Judaeo-Communist régime that had been imposed by Jewish bankers on the unfortunate Russians. See *Liberty Bell*, February 1989, pp. 26-27.

and he, as a taxpayer, had worked hard to endow and sustain the inhuman butchers.

4. Lord Hailsham may be certain that his Jewish "friends" regard him with special contempt because he, an Englishman, citizen of a nation which has for centuries coddled its invaders, feels guilt for what he imagines the Germans did to the Kikes who had invaded their country.

Only the British and the Americans are so mentally confused and morally perverted that they feel a *racial* guilt because (as they have been made to believe) their fellow Aryans, the Germans, exterminated a few millions of aliens of an enemy race on their territory. The extermination may have been ill-advised and even cruel, but that would be a question for Germans to consider and none of our business, since we in no way participated in the supposed action.

That morbid perversion of morality merits the contempt of everyone, no matter what his race, who has not lost all contact with the real world. Although the Jews happily profit from moral idiocy, they recognize it as one manifestation of the biological inferiority of their victims.

If the recently ennobled Lord Hailsham[7] wanted to feel guilty, he, as an Englishman and Aryan, could have assumed rationally an unsupportable burden of guilt for atrocious crimes:

1. As one small example out of thousands, he shared national guilt because a Sheeny in British uniform had subjected Richard Höss to fiendish tortures for three whole days to extort from a broken and dehumanized mass of quivering flesh a lying "confession" that could be used in putting over the mondial swindle called "the Holocaust."[8] The Sheeny, to be sure, was merely obeying the sadistic instincts of his race and the venomous hatred of all other races that is the secret of his race's amazing power and bloody triumphs, but he was able to

7. He was the Right Honorable Quintin McGarel Hogg before he was made a Life Peer, i.e., given a kind of second-class nobility which will not be hereditary and pass to his heirs.

8. See Dr. Robert Faurisson, "How the British Obtained the Confessions of Richard Höss," *Journal of Historical Review*, VII (1986), pp. 389-403.

do that only because the British permitted, encouraged, and supported a sadism that undegenerate Aryans instinctively regard with repulsion as savagery. Now multiply that example by a few thousand specific instances of comparable guilt.

2. As an Englishman he shared the guilt for one of the most heinous crimes of recorded history—the blood-guilt for the death or mutilation of all the British civilians, men and women, who were killed or crippled by the bombing raids carried out by German planes and rockets. Of the facts there is no possible doubt. The Principal Secretary of the British Air Ministry, J. M. Spaight, boasted in 1944 of Britain's brilliant strategy in carrying out secretly intensive bombing of German open cities in order to kill so many German non-combatants, innocent men, women, and children, that Hitler would be forced to retaliate with bombing raids that would kill enough British civilians, innocent men, women, and children, to generate enthusiasm for a contrived war against the Germans, who would thus show themselves so barbarous that they bombed open cities, in gross violation of scores of solemn treaties between the nations of Europe and all the canons of civilized warfare sanctioned by our racial sense of decency and honor, which requires us to spare non-combatants in war.

Of the ghastly truth of Spaight's boast there can be no doubt; the facts are established by the relative dates of the bombing attacks on open cities in Germany and Britain.

There can be no crime more vile, more revolting, than the crime of a government which contrives the death and mutilation of thousands of its own people to obtain their willing participation in a war for their own destruction. And by this atrocious and nauseating crime, the Judaized British forfeited all claim to be a civilized nation.[9]

9. The terrible crime was carried out secretly and without the knowledge of the British, it is true, and the nation as a whole could have escaped moral responsibility for it by hanging Churchill, Air Marshall Sir Arthur Harris, Mr. Spaight, and other authors of the "grand strategy" when the facts became known. This the British did not do; they thus assumed the guilt as a nation and involved in that guilt every Briton who was adult at that time.

3. As an Englishman, he was guilty of the deaths of hundreds of thousands of English men and women who, as soldiers or civilians, were killed in an insane and suicidal war to appease the monstrous egomania of a half-English sot, who served as a lackey to his Jewish masters, and who kept secret all the offers of peace and preservation of Britain and its Empire made by Adolf Hitler in his anxiety to avoid the destruction of an empire that he recognized as indispensable to the world's equilibrium. The guilt of Churchill included the foul treachery by which Rudolf Hess was lured to Britain, imprisoned and tortured, in violation of all the practical standards of war, observed even by barbarians, which guarantee the safety of an invited envoy.[10] To call Churchill a beast is to defame all quadrupeds. The inexpiable guilt was augmented by that of all the succeeding governments of Britain, who kept Hess incarcerated under inhuman conditions until the government of Prime Ministress Maggie finally murdered the aged and almost helpless old man in a vain effort to preserve the heinous secret.[11]

4. And if the burden of guilt for satanically depraved crimes against his own people was not sufficient for Lord Hailsham, he specifically shared guilt for the agony and death of all the thousands of his fellow Aryans, innocent men, women, and children, who perished in the fiery holocaust of Dresden[12] and other open cities bombed by Englishmen who had ceased to be human.

5. As an Englishman, he furthermore shared guilt for all the lives lost in that war, which the Jews and their monster in the White House could not have contrived without use of Great Britain as a cat's paw.

6. He shared the guilt—but why continue? A chronicle of British guilt for what they as a nation actually did to

10. See David Irving, *Churchill's War*, Volume I (Bullsbrook, Australia; Veritas, 1987; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $30. + postage), pp. 557-562.

11. See *Liberty Bell*, June 1988, pp. 8-9.

12. See David Irving, *The Destruction of Dresden* (New York, Holt, Rinehart, Winston, 1964).

members of their race abroad and to *their own people* would require a résumé of British history since 1914.

But of all the real guilt that Lord Hailsham could have taken as a crushing burden on his own shoulders, he said not a word, but preferred to feel an idiotic guilt for something that had never happened and in which Britain was not even said to have had a part! And, so doing, he groveled like a mangy and famished cur at the feet of his alien masters.

One of the miserable hirelings who scribble for the Jews in newspapers that are British only in the sense that they are printed in Britain, quoted the Lord's self-abasing words, which I transcribed above, and opined:

"He was surely speaking for every thoughtful person of the Christian tradition."

There could be no clearer proof that the Jews' mystery religion, a spiritual syphilis, has rotted the minds of our race and induced paralysis of our will to live.

HERO À LA MODE

On 25 July 1876 a regiment of cavalry, sent by General Terry in advance of his troops for reconnaissance, and under the command of Colonel George Armstrong Custer,[1] entered the valley of the Little Big Horn in what is now southeastern Montana. Custer, probably deceived by his scouts and eager to win a brilliant victory before his commander arrived, rashly divided his regiment, which was far below full strength, into three detachments, retaining some 250 men under his immediate command, and sending the other

1. His rank was Lieutenant Colonel, although he held a command normally given to a full Colonel. Custer was an experienced soldier, having fought with distinction throughout the invasion of the South in 1861-1865, and attaining a certain fame because of his youth. He became a brigadier general when he was twenty-four, and a major general by brevet when he was twenty-six. When the Northern Army was greatly reduced in numbers after the conquest of the South, all ranks were necessarily reduced to a peace-time footing. I shall not enter into the endless controversy about Custer's character. His complete and efficient defeat of the Cheyenne at Washita in 1868 was a brilliant victory; whether he unnecessarily abandoned a small party of his own men is a question that could be answered only by someone who has the divine power to know precisely what was the situation *and the commander's understanding* of that situation at every moment during the battle. As for the "Liberal" pests who yelp about Custer's "massacre" of the savages, they are beneath contempt.

two detachments to what he thought was the rear of the Indian horde to prevent its escape.

Some four thousand well-mounted Indians, led by a chief named Crazy Horse, surrounded Custer and the small body of men he had kept with him (including his younger brother) and, after hard fighting, killed all of them. The two other detachments of the ill-fated regiment succeeded in defending themselves until General Terry arrived with the main body of his troops.[2]

The result of a battle with such disparity of numbers was never in doubt, but you are seldom told that the firearms in the hands of the Indians were much superior to those used by the American cavalry. Greedy traitors had sold to the savages the latest and much improved rifles and carbines, while the total corruption of the Republican administration in Washington extended to the War Department, which left our troops equipped with obsolete weapons.

A monument, surrounded by graves, and erected when the United States was still a nation, now marks the site of "Custer's Last Stand."

The newspaper called *USA Today*, in a feature article on 19 July 1990, reports that a mountain near the town of Custer in South Dakota is being carved into a huge figure of the great hero, Crazy Horse, riding with "dignity" on his stallion. The carving on the mountain will make a monument taller than the Washington Monument in the District of Corruption. It will be the largest sculptured monument in the world. We are glowingly told that a ten-storey building could stand between the savage's out-

2. Far be it from me to enter into the wrangling about the conduct of Major Reno, who not only saved the detachment under his command but probably also ensured the survival of the detachment under Captain Benteen. Even if the unverified allegations made against him were true, they did not justify the persecution to which he was subjected.

stretched arm andthe mane of his horse, and that a five-room house could be placed in the horse's flared nostril. The design and engineering of the monument was the work of an immigrant, the late Korczak Ziolkowski (who may or may not have been Polish), and the huge task is now under the direction of his widow. No date has been set for completion of the monument, placed derisively near the town that was named for ill-fated Colonel Custer. The project is enthusiastically endorsed by the Governor of South Dakota, a politician named Mickelson, and is being financed by contributions, most of which, no doubt, come from stupid Americans.[3]

So Crazy Horse is a great hero? With four thousand savages, equipped with superior weapons, he destroyed a party of about 250 white men. How heroic! you will exclaim satirically, but you miss the point. He slew white men, Americans, and, in the estimate of our degenerate contemporaries, that godly work is enough to make him a great hero.

Crazy Horse? Crazy Americans. □

3. The term 'American' properly applies only to Aryans in the United States, members of the race that took the country from the savages. The term could etymologically apply to every bit of land and every inhabitant of the Western Hemisphere, from the North Pole to Cape Horn, but it is ours by prescriptive right: we took it for ourselves, having no distinctive name (such as 'Canada' or 'Brazil') for our country. Applying our name to other persons and peoples can only cause confusion.

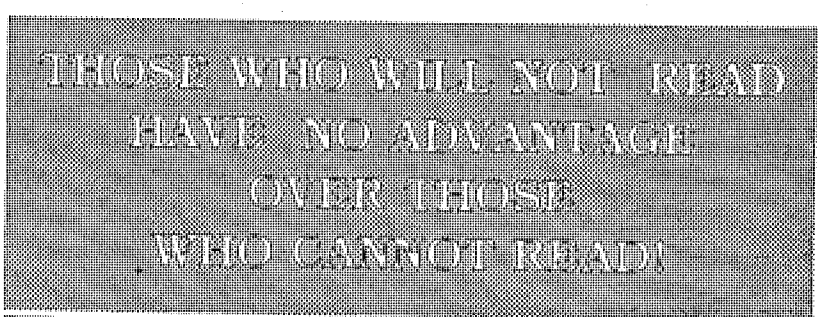

LETTER FROM A GERMAN CORRESPONDENT

We have received a copy of an interesting letter from a German correspondent who wishes to remain anonymous. He has, however, given us permission to quote from the letter, which was written in a fluent English and which we find of considerable significance with regard to current discussion of the "Holocaust" question.

The writer of the letter served in the German armed forces and saw service in Unkraine and eastern Poland during 1943-1944. He points out in a letter to me that "Stalin's killer gangs" killed some 600,000 to 800,000 German soldiers in Poland and the USSR in spite of the existence of the special security forces (Einsatzgruppen). In this connection we call attention to the important book on this subject by Rudolf Aschenbauer, *Krieg ohne Grenzen / Der Partisanenkampf gegen Deutschland 1939-1945* (War without Limits / The Partisan War against Germany 1939-1945), Leoni: Druffel-Verlag, 1982.

The letter was addressed to the well-known English historian, David Irving, and dated 8 July 1990. Irving has lectured to audiences in North America and Germany and Austria, where he lectures in German. The following are selected parts of the letter with some minor editing:

—*Charles E. Weber*

You may or may not be aware of the fact that Swiss-born Revisionist of long standing, Dr. Max Wahl of Winterthur, has taken you severely to task for your Graz, or rather Leoben lecture. Initially, I was rather angry at Dr. Wahl and thought that he had gone a bit too far in his criticism, so I obtained the audio-cassette in order to come to my own conclusions. I had heard you on various occasions in this country [Germany], in Toronto and on video-tapes from Vancouver and other places, and I thought that what Dr. Wahl said in his article could not possibly be true. I heard you in Porta Westfalica and in Munich on 21 June, and I was greatly impressed by what you had to say on these occasions.....

I have no words either in English or German to describe properly how DISGUSTED I was when listening to your Graz tape. My initial impression was that "there is a man who—for whatever

reasons—ventured out into the field of Revisionism for a while, thought twice about it in the meantime, and is now desperately struggling to sneak back into the safe harbour of Exterminationism."

Mr. Irving, what is the use of saying that "O.K., the gas chambers did not exist, but the 'Holocaust' did happen after all and Hitler and the Nazis committed "übermenschlich große Vebrechen während des Zweiten Weltkriegs und auch vorher?" [superhumanly large crimes during the Second World War and even previously]. In saying this, you are precisely in the same boat with Dr. Raul Hilberg, who said to a large U.S. newspaper that "perhaps Leuchter is right and those facilities in Auschwitz and Maidanek were, in fact, unsuitable for mass killing, but it is IRRELEVANT!" Exactly, the "good news" that the gas chambers did not exist is indeed entirely irrelevant if even a renowned Revisionist like David Irving says: "Ich kann nicht leugnen daß...etc., etc." [I cannot deny that...etc., etc.] Hilberg has now known for quite a while that the gas chamber yarn does not really hold water, so he keeps on harping on those Einsatzgruppen. He said in Toronto in 1985 that the Einsatzgruppen alone murdered some 2.5 million Jews. However, he "forgot" to mention that even during those infamous Nuremberg show trials the prosecution alleged that some 90,000 people were killed by the Einsatzgruppen. It is well known that Dr. Ohlendorf and Oswald Pohl were brutally tortured and that Ohelndorf's "confession" is not worth the paper it is written on, in short, that even the figure of 90,000 was greatly exaggerated. I said that this is well known, although I must say that the subject of the Einsatzgruppen has not yet been sufficiently dealt with by the Revisionist school of historiography.

As you are aware, *perestroika* in the Soviet Union has brought about a siginificant Revisionism, not only in the Soviet Union itself but also in all East European countries. Mass graves with tens, even hundreds of thousands of victims of Stalin's bloody regime, of Tito's Bolshevik killer gangs (see enclosed news item). Mass graves are also being discovered on the territory of the German Democratic Republic (Buchenwald and elsewhere), but again, *these are not Hitler's victims.*

It is therefore not unreasonable to ask: "Where are all the mass graves of those 2.5 million Jews killed by roughly 3,000 members of the Einsatzgruppen?" Were the Bolshevik authorities under Stalin too sensitive not to hurt the feelings of the German people, so that they tactfully refrained from opening those mass graves and presenting them to the Nuremberg prosecutors as evi-

dence? The answer is quite simple: Those mass graves never existed and those mass kllings never happened! The story goes, however, that the tiny outfit operating under the designation of "Einsatzgruppen" for a limited period of time (they no longer existed in early 1944) not only summarily killed their unfortunate victims at the edge of mass graves which the victims had dug themselves, but that the Einsatzgruppen piled them up in there like sardines in a tin can and that, further, they later exhumed them all again on Himmler's orders in a top-secret mission so that "posterity" would not learn of the crimes!!! [By way of contrast, when the Germans found the mass graves at Katyn in 1943 they immediately exhumed the bodies of the Polish victims and attempted to inform the world about the crime. —Editor]

The most insidious part of your Leoben speech was your repetition of the oft-told cock and bull story that the Germans went around shooting 5,000 to 20,000 (or more?) alongside of pits and neatly packed them like sardines to "save space." This is so absolutely absurd and incredible that it does extensive damage, not to the reputation of the German nation (for even the inmate of a lunatic asylum would not fall victim to such a yarn), but to the reputation of David Irving and, to a certain extent, to Revisionism, if one erroneously believes that David Irving belongs to that category of historians. I tell you quite frankly that after your Leoben "revelations" I personally have my doubts about that.

Euthanasia: It is correct that Hitler signed the euthanasia decree and back-dated it to 1 September 1939. Being a frontline soldier of the First World Ward, Hitler still had horrible visions of overcrowded field hospitals with insufficient medical equipment and insufficient personnel, while on the other hand precious hospital space was occupied to perpetuate the suffering and in many cases next to unbearable pain in places like Bethel near Bielefeld. Did you ever visit such a place? So, as the term "euthanasia" (=Gnadentot, mercy death) suggests, was it really such a terrible crime to relieve those people of their suffering *after careful medical examination and a doctor's decision in every single case?* I personally think not, and besides, Hitler stopped the Grandentot Operation after heavy protests from Church circles. So why mention these things more than 45 years after the events when the subject of your lecture was the most gigantic lie that was ever meted out to the whole nation?

War crimes. I am not saying that during the war the Germans were all angels. War itself is a crime against humanity and disgusting things happened on both sides. But, Mr. Irving, have you forgotten that the war was only two days old when the Poles committed horrible crimes against the German population in Bromberg and other places, killing thousands of them only because they were Germans? [See *Bulletin 39*, which was republished in *Liberty Bell* of October 1989.] Now do you think the British army or occupational authorities would have reacted in a similar case? Was it the Germans or the Poles and Soviets who turned the campaign in the east to what it became in the end? Have you never heard of Stalin's Bolshevik hordes who even outdid Genghis Khan's Mongols of bygone days?

After all, the Germans, who valiantly fought for their country and, in fact, for the rest of Western civilization and succeeded in preventing Stalin's hordes from watering their horses on the Rhine or on the Thames were the same people who fought with Rommel in Africa and who were lauded for their fairness even by the British enemy. Was it a different section of the German nation who committed these "übermenschlich große Verbrechen" in the East?

To put it in a nutshell, a Holocaust did, in fact, occur but not in Auschwitz, Maidanek, Treblinka, Kiev and elsewhere at the hands of the Germans, but in Hamburg, Dresden, Hiroshima, Nagasaki and other places by British gentlemen and Roosevelt's Christian soldiers. In terms of "war crimes" Adolf Hitler was a Sunday School teacher in comparison to Churchill, Stalin and Roosevelt. MORE PEOPLE DIED IN LESS THAN 3 HOURS IN DRESDEN THAN 5 YEARS IN AUSCHWITZ!

* * * * *

A NOTEWORTHY PROPHESY

On 29 June 1941, former President Herbert Hoover made the following prophesy in a radio address:

"If we go further and join the war and we win, then we have won for Stalin the grip of communism on Russia.... Again I say, if we join the war and Stalin wins, we have aided him to impose more communism on Europe and the world. At least we could not with such a bedfellow say to our sons that by making the supreme sacrifice, they are restoring freedom to the world. War alongside Stalin to impose freedom is more than a travesty. It is a tragedy."

AN OPEN LETTER

Maj. Joe Stano, USAF-Ret.
260 Navesink Ave.
Highlands, N.J. 07732
(201) 291-0110
26 September 1990

Mr. Sal J. Foderaro
The *Asbury Park Press*
3601 Highway 66
Box 1550
Neptune, N.J. 07754

Dear Mr. Foderaro:

After *Asbury Park Press* Staff Writer Steve Giegerich wrote a lengthy article branding Lt. Cmdr. Ed Toner and myself as "the Shore's resident fascists"—an actionable slander—Aaron Schectman was permitted an episode of bad-mouthing in "Viewpoints," and sixteen year old Marni Fruchtman was allowed a childish tantrum in the reader's "Forum."

Any reputable newspaper would have allowed us a response if it had published this *Press* tirade against us—journalistic integrity would have demanded it. As we both know, the *Press* is not a reputable newspaper and the *Press* "don't do integrity." However, I have nevertheless attached my response to Schectman's howl about a Holocaust "numbers game," confident that it will be censored like all my other responses to personal attacks in the Press, and all my other attempts to correct the outrageous assaults on history that routinely fill the pages of the *Press*.

As usual, this article will be published elsewhere, thereby contributing to the growing reputation of the *Asbury Park Press* as the most inaccurate and highly censored newspaper in the whole of the United States. Indeed, Mr. Foderaro, Ed Toner and I have brought the *Asbury Park Press* this well-deserved fame, and people, all across this broad nation of ours, have become

well aware of a journalistic aroma clinging to the east coast of New Jersey.

Mr. Foderaro, you may not believe it, but even super-market tabloids routinely allow a response to anyone appearing in their pages. It's true—take my word on it. The *Asbury Park Press* could learn a great deal about journalistic integrity from these superior publications. Publications like *The National Inquirer* and *The Star*. And given, let us say, three or four years of intensive effort, the *Press* might even become nearly as accurate as these cash register tabloids.

Of course, any movement by the *Press* towards accuracy and integrity, would require the Press to fire its staff of censors and propagandists, like Sunday Editor, and censor, Gary Schoening, your Jewish propagandist who routinely censors anything that doesn't agree with the Jewish viewpoint or the interest of the State of Israel. One does not need propagandists—professional liars—on a newspaper with integrity. Yes, I realize that integrity doesn't come cheap and the *Press* will probably have to fire most of its staff; however, becoming a reputable newspaper will be worth it.

If, for some reason, you doubt that censorship on the *Press* is as rampant as I say it is, I have, on file, scores of letters written to the *Asbury Park Press* by reputable individuals and organizations that were summarily censored by Schoening and others just like him because they did not agree with the Jew-view of history that pervades the *Press*.

My latest example is a classic: On 2 September 1990, *Press* Staff Writer Derek B. Lipsombe had his massive article—with five colored pictures—published by the *Asbury Park Press*. This *Press* tome was entitled: "Black unit fought in segregated Army."

Amongst the many gross historical inaccuracies one found in this World War Two fiction was that former members of a black tank unit that Lipscombe had interviewed claimed they had liberated Dachau Concentration Camp by smashing through the gate.

Of course, this was all nonsense. Anyone familiar with this aspect of the Second World War knows it was units of the 45th

Infantry Division (specifically, the 157th Infantry Regiment) that liberated Dachau. It was a division famous for its "Thunderbird" Indian emblem and the large numbers of American Indians in its ranks. Not surprisingly, the 45th had once been part of the Oklahoma National Guard, ergo all the Indians.

Lt. Cmdr. Ed Toner could only contact one of the four black heroes of Dachau. The fellow immediately retracted his liberation of Dachau story—he never was in Dachau. Instead, he reflected, with some pleasure, on how he had "liberated" the property of a Bürgermeister's [mayor's] house. Of course, he referred to it as "the Bugle-meister's house." But I guess that's close enough for "government work."

Ed Toner wrote the *Asbury Park Press* with these facts and directed the attention of *Staff* Writer Lipscombe to the book, *Dachau*, written by Col. Howard A. Buechner, Medical Corps, A.U.S. Ret., who was actually at Dachau during the liberation and not out looting some Mayor's house.

For his efforts to correct the gross distortion of well documented history that was published in the *Press*, Ed Toner got a nasty letter from Sunday Editor, and censor, Gary Schoening.

Schoening found that our black hero's recanting of his tall tale to be "without merit." The fact that the fellow now admits he lied is "without merit"? Suspicions confirmed: On the *Asbury Park Press*, a lie is just as valid as the truth.

Schoening also said that the *Asbury Park Press* "did not have the resources nor are we prepared to research your presentation of history." Well...World War Two was such a small war, and that's why they have no records of it at the *Press*.

Clearly, Schoening was quite enamored in having black troops liberate Dachau—even if it was a complete lie. Or, to quote the immortal bard, "The play's the thing." And Hollywood is so much more interesting than history. And with Hollywood, one can easily rewrite history....as in Holocaust. So Schoening quickly shoved Ed Toner's letter down the ol' Orwellian Memory Hole.

It is most interesting to note that a two page letter from Michael E. Gonzales, Curator of the 45th Infantry Division Museum

in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, met with the same fate as Ed Toner's letter: down the monstrous *Asbury Park Press* Memory Hole. Perhaps that's what happened to the record of World War Two at the Press?

One would think that the curator of a museum would have been considered a reputable authority. Perhaps he would be on a reputable newspaper; however, the *Press* much prefers Hollywood to history. The response of *Press* Staff Writer Lipscombe was most amusing. He kept insisting that he "had tapes" of his black heroes to prove his story. If having a tape of someone telling a "war story" is sufficient proof of an historical event, one could easily tape a thrilling tale from one who witnessed the 7 December 1941 Jap bombing of...NEWARK! Had Lipscombe bothered to consult a hundred different reference books on World War Two he could have documented a hundred times over that the war stories he was getting were all lies. But, like Schoening, he fell in love with the tale of black troops smashing through the gates of Dachau, in their tanks, to free all the Jews inside. The fact that it was all Hollywood and not history did not matter to Schoening or Lipscombe, it was a new tale to add to all the other tales of the Holocaust, and both of these "journalists" were quite prepared to cover up the truth.

Nothing new, Ed and I run into this routine all the time—it's typical Holocaust. Lipscombe cooks up a juicy piece of Holocaust fiction; Schoening swears that it's true; Lipscombe and Schoening cover up the truth and try to stonewall it behind their anti-Semitic shield; if troublemakers like Ed and Joe point out the truth, *Press* Staff Writer Steve Giegerich can always call them "fascists" and count on the *Asbury Park Press* to deny them the right to respond to the slanders. A citizen of New Jersey dealing with the *Asbury Park Press* is much like a Palestinian dealing with the Israelis: they've got all the guns, and you are never allowed to shoot back.

If the *Asbury Park Press* was a reputable newspaper instead of a propaganda rag it would be grateful to Ed Toner for doing the research that its staff writers should have done. If there was even a scintilla of journalistic integrity in the *Press* organization,

jokers like Lipscombe, Schoening and Giegerich would be fired for "creating" news. However, the *Asbury Park Press* tirelessly documents itself, year after year, as the most unreliable rag in the United States.

My documentation of the *Press* as a horrible example in the field of journalism goes back some seven years. Back to the time when your Executive Editor Jobson, was so frightened of the New Jersey Jewish Federation, that he accepted their Blacklist of Americans who would be banned from even having their letters published in the reader's "Forum" of the *Asbury Park Press*. Jobson was so clearly terrified of the New Jersey Jewish Federation, that one suspects he left a trail of small puddles everywhere he went.

Now, "fess up," Mr. Foderaro, when you went to journalism school, your professors had no more horrible example of shoddy, yellow journalism than the newspaper on which you now serve—am I right? Well, your rag will get my personal Booby Prize when I publish my book entitled: *The* Asbury Park Press: *Jersey Rag*!"

And do remember, old boy, I can document—again and again-the reason why Budgies, all over New Jersey, choke-...gasp...swoon...and flutter to the bottom of their cages, in a dead faint, when their owners thoughtlessly line the bottom of the cage with...GASP!...the *Asbury Park Press*!

So, keep up the good work. After all, where would I be without the *Asbury Park Press* to kick around?

Cordially,
Joe Stano

Holocaust figures skewed

I see that once again, along with my friend Maj. Stano, I have become a whipping boy for the Asbury Park Press. A little background, now.

In response to a Steve Giegerich column in which he alluded to the deaths of 6 million Jews during World War II at the hands of the Nazis, I sent a clipping to him from the Press dated July 18. The AP wire service item, buried on page B10, stated very clearly that plaques overstating the number of deaths at Auschwitz-Birkenau had been removed. Instead of the 4 million, the number has been reduced to

somewhere around 1.1 million, a saving of some 2.9 million lives from the inflated figure of 6 million, so dearly held by so many in Hollywood.

This revelation was made only after an Israeli professor of Holocaust studies, Dr. Yehuda Bauer, said it was so. Never mind all we "revisionists" who have known this for years. Now it could be told. The 6 million exterminated Jews is in fact a myth, "Shoah" notwithstanding.

By means of a hand-written note below the AP item, I chided Giegerich about his continued use, in his Libitzky story, of the erroneous figure of 6 million.

For my trouble, I am labeled as one of two fascists in the Shore area. (Howell is shore? Steve's geography is as weak as his arithmetic.)

I have to wonder why it is that the news of 2.9 million lives, instead of corpses, is such sad news? News like this belongs on page 1, not B10, along with as many details as possible, as well as the good news that the other "death" camps also severely exaggerated their casualty figures — to the extent that more than 6 million Jews survived, not died, during this "holocaust."

EDWARD J. TONER JR.,
Howell Township

Asbury Park Press/Friday, August 24, 1990

VIEWPOINTS

Asbury Park Press/Friday, September 7, 1990

Trivializing tragedy with a numbers game

I regret to note that the letter by E.J. Toner Jr., appearing in the Aug. 24 Asbury Park Press, received bold headlining: "Holocaust figures skewed." The Press, by so doing, gives credence to the claims made by Toner.

He is evidently beating the drum that has sounded ever since the end of World War II, complaining that not enough Jews had been killed as a consequence of that war. By arguing about numbers, he attempts to trivialize the impact of the event that singled out one religious minority for punishment for imagined crimes of deicide and racial impurity.

What Toner and other vocal anti-Semites try to accomplish is to make this stupendous criminal act the object of bickering about magnitude so as to conclude that it never happened, and who cares, anyway? If the numbers can be reduced, so the claim goes, then who can believe the event ever happened?

A careful reading of history, not the hysterical claims of the haters, will show many differing uses of the statistics that came out of that conflict. The numbers, whether they be 2.9 million or 6 million, never included the countless other lives that were diminished, both Jews and non-Jews. The figures generally accepted have been that 6 million Jews and 6 million non-Jews were slaughtered as a result of the attempt to subjugate Europe by "fascists."

It is interesting to note that many non-Jewish Americans and Europeans who have been caught up in the events in Kuwait and Iraq have been treated in the same way as the Jewish victims of Hitler's racial policies. Two lines were established for those detained. One line was for individuals and groups who were passed on. The other was for the Jews who were destined for degradation and destruction. The American and European hostages in Kuwait and Iraq who have been thus singled out have powerful friends who are doing something to aid them. The Jews in Europe in World War II had none.

AARON H. SCHECTMAN,
Chair, Judaic Studies Committee,
Monmouth College,
West Long Branch

Maj. Joe Stano, USAF-Ret.
260 Navesink Ave.
Highlands, N.J. 07732
(201) 2910110

19 September 1990

AN OPEN LETTER:

PLAYING THE NUMBERS GAME

Amongst the great herd of sacred Holocaust cows that graze upon the gullibility of the American people, nothing seems to infuriate the keepers of the sacred herd more than when a non-believer boots their bovine beast of "numbers" in the rump roast.

Reputable historians know that the difference between History and Hollywood is documentation. History is carefully documented and all the numbers add up. When one is dealing with Hollywood: anything goes, nothing is documented, and the numbers never add up.

When Lt. Cmdr. Ed Toner and I attempted to introduce some well-documented numbers into an undocumented Hollywood Holocaust scenario produced by *Asbury Park Press* staff

writer Steve Giegerich—for the sake of historical accuracy—Mr. Giegerich did not challenge any of our numbers. He responded with a long, hysterical article in which he anointed us as "the Shore's resident fascists." Alas, Mr. Giegerich is Jewish, with a strong aversion to playing the Holocaust numbers game.

Initially, Ed Toner was tempted to send Mr. Giegerich a map. Highlands, where I live, is indeed on the Jersey Shore; however, Ed Toner lives in Howell, a fifteen and a half mile drive from the beach. Of course, sending Mr. Giegerich any kind of documentation—like a map of New Jersey—would only produce another tantrum, so Ed Toner spared Giegerich another bout of hysteria.

Since Howell has now been Hollywoodized by Mr. Giegerich and the *Asbury Park Press* as the "Jersey Shore," the residents might consider exploiting their new found status by selling beach badges to the tourists, so they might frolic in the sand and surf of Howell's beach. One could point them east and send them off lugging their beach umbrellas, blankets and beer coolers, with the explanation that the tide was out, making Howell's famous beach one of the widest in the world.

My fellow "beach bum," Ed Toner, was allowed to respond to Mr. Giegerich's long tantrum with a short letter in the *Press*. Unfortunately, he again made the mistake of quoting some documented numbers—which clearly infuriated Mr. Aaron H. Schectman, who lists himself as "Chair, Judaic Studies Committee, Monmouth College, West Long Branch."

In a letter responding to the horrors of documented numbers being bandied about (copy attached.) Mr. Schectman assumes two preposterous positions:

First of all, Mr. Schectman says that we "trivialize" the Holocaust by even dealing with numbers. Now, how could that be? The Holocaust is a number. And that number—as we've all been told endlessly—is "six million." Why, without the "six million" the Holocaust would not be the same thing. It would be Panama without the canal; Niagara without the falls; modern dentistry without the Tooth Fairy!

Mr. Schectman's second contention is that one should not try to certify the scope of the Holocaust, since the scope does

not effect the result. A silly sophistry one often hears where one is told that it matters little if six million Jews died or only one Jew died, in that, the results are precisely the same. Analogous to a fellow falling out of his row boat on a duck pond, and the *Titanic* going down in the North Atlantic—the results are precisely the same? Well...perhaps...amongst persons who have lost their ability to reason.

The American public, having been subjected to so much hysteria concerning Holocaust "numbers," should be allowed to play the "numbers game" that they've heard so much about, and sample some of its numerical wonders. After all, we supposedly live in a free country, with a free press, where the people are allowed to decide issues for themselves, so what have we to fear? Surely not the truth? Therefore, let's play the NUMBERS GAME.

NUMBER ONE:

Let us start with the longest list of numbers: the claims as to how many Jews were allegedly killed by the Germans in the Concentration Camps.

There were claims of fifty million. Forty-one million. Thirty-six million: Olga Lengyel's claim in her book, *Five Chimneys*. Twenty-six million. Twenty-five million: the so-called "Gerstein Confession."

We pause at this point to examine three very special numbers: eighteen million, twelve million and six million. These numbers represent the three decreasing claims made by Jewish organizations at the United Nations after the war. These were the claims made to justify the creation of the State of Israel.

The first claim of 18 million, and the second claim of 12 million, were dismissed as preposterous—amid the usual howls of "anti-Semitic." Then, as now, any disagreement with any facet of the Holocaust, produces that age-old Pavlovian response: "Anti-Semitic!"

It was pointed out to the protesting Jewish organizations that their very own World Jewish Congress was fond of having a census of world Jewry, and in 1938, and again in 1939, the WJC listed 15 million Jews on the planet earth. Clearly, that elimi-

nated the 18 million claim. Also the 50, 41, 36, 26 and 25 million claims.

As for the 12 million claim, if 12 million Jews had died in the camps, only three million Jews remained on earth. With over six million Jews in the United States alone, the 12 million claim was clearly impossible.

In order to end any debate on the issue that would have dropped the numbers even lower, B'nai B'rith demanded that the Truman Administration and the Congress accept the new claim of 6 million. And they did—to no one's surprise. So, without a shred of documentation, the fabulous six million victims of the Holocaust became part of American folklore—as it would require documentation to make it part of American, or world, history.

It still didn't sell at the U.N., where some persons with a deep and abiding respect for historic truth demanded a world census of Jewry before acceptance of the six million figure.

Amazingly, even though the Jews had a census since the days of King David, and the WJC had a census in '38, and again in '39 before the war, a census was refused by Jewish organizations all over the globe, on the astonishing grounds that a census was now, and always had been, against their religion!

Not to fear, we still have a documented census. The World Council of Churches had a census of world Jewry in 1930 and came up with a figure of 15 million—the same numbers as the World Jewish Congress. Although no census was taken in 1940, because it was a war year, the World Council of Churches took a census of Jews in 1950 and came up with 15.3 million. With a near static population that had maintained the 15 million figure for generations, one was hard-put to find any massive losses in the Jewish population during the war. In fact, forty years later, the world's Jewish population is still estimated at little more than 18 million.

Of course, a census today, even at this late date, and research by demographers, would still be able to prove or disprove the 15.3 million figure taken after the war and even

document the losses sustained during the war. However, Jewish organizations still insist that a census is against their religion.

NUMBER TWO

The Germans in 1942 estimated 3.25 million Jews in all the occupied territories of the Third Reich. And this was at a time when they were winning the war and they occupied the most territory. Demographers, working after the war, came up with an estimate of 3.5 million Jews—maximum—under the control of the Germans during the war—most of whom survived the war. So, it would seem that the German numbers were quite accurate.

However, Jewish organizations demanded that the documented numbers be changed, raised to 9.5 million Jews under the control of the Germans to accommodate the 6 million undocumented "victims" newly awarded them by our generous American politicians. One simply doesn't bargain with documented historic numbers. Columbus set sail for the new world in 1492...PERIOD! One does not try to "make a deal" for another date. Historic numbers are not negotiable! That's Hollywood, not history.

NUMBER THREE

The fabulous, and completely undocumented six million Holocaust victims awarded Jewish organizations were carefully parceled out amongst all the former Concentration Camps—camps that stretched from Holland in the west to Poland in the east. And five of the fabulous six million were allotted to the camps in Western Europe and Germany, as a kind of guilt trip to inspire these nations to vote for the creation of a Jewish State at the United Nations. As we all know, it worked, and all the nations lumbered with these fabulous victims generously voted to establish a Jewish state out of Palestine—a nation they did not own.

This successful tactic soon backfired, when scientists and scholars in the free nations of Western Europe investigated the alleged "Death Camps" on their territory and found them all to be "Work Camps"—sans "gas chambers." By 1960, even the Yad Vashem Holocaust Memorial Center in Tel-Aviv, was forced

to admit there had never been any "Death Camps" or "gas chambers" in all of Western Europe or Germany.

In Orwell's book, *1984*, the hero, Winston Smith, was made to believe that 2 plus 2 equaled 5! When Western scientists and scholars proved that the five million victims allotted Western Europe and Germany had never existed, and all the "gas chambers" in these nations were complete frauds, one might assume that only the remaining one million alleged victims that had been allotted to the Concentration Camps behind the Iron Curtain now had to be checked. One would be wrong.

In a classic example of Orwellian mathematics, the original six million victims, minus the five million victims now proven to have never existed, still equaled...SIX MILLION! Or, 6 minus 5, equals...SIX!

Dachau had been famous for having a gas chamber disguised as a shower room, where 238,000 Jews were alleged to have been gassed. The plaque listing this "genocide" had to be removed when the fabulous "gas chambers" turned out to be nothing more than a shower room, and the fabulous 238,000 victims turned out to have never existed.

As with so many other Holocaust tales that were exposed as complete frauds, the mythical gas chamber of Dachau, and the mythical 238,000 victims, were simply tossed over the Iron Curtain into Poland, where the communist government could protect the fragile Holocaust myths from western scientists and scholars. Treblinka, Chelmno and Sobibor had all been Transient Camps, where Jews had been sent by the Germans to await resettlement in the newly occupied territories of the Soviet Union. In point of fact, these camps were closed in 1943, simply because the Russians had taken back the territory that had been held by the Germans, thereby negating any need for the camps.

With a severe housing shortage for the five milllon victims that had been allotted Western Europe and Germany, the camps in Poland, which had previously been allotted only one million victims, now had to make room for these five million refugees from the truth. So, Treblinka, Chelmno and Sobibor simply

had to be changed from Transient Camps to Death Camps, just to accommodate some of the refugee victims from the west.

The fabulous 238,000 Jews that had been gassed in the infamous Dachau "shower room," the victims that were the subject of so many tearful wreath-laying ceremonies at Dachau over the years, were unceremoniously dumped over the Iron Curtain into Treblinka, and now became part of the alleged 900,000 gassed Jews that had been newly allotted to Treblinka.

The Holocaust has become a Hollywood exercise in moveable history. Given this remarkable geographic fluidity, one might easily have the Boxer Rebellion fought in the streets of Newark, New Jersey—next Thursday.

NUMBER FOUR

Auschwitz, which is listed in my 60s *Encyclopedia Britannica* as a camp where "estimates as high as one million Poles, Jews, and Gypsies died" (old Hollywood Holocaust scenario), now had to accommodate three million more refugee victims from Western Europe and Germany. Naturally, a new monument was erected denoting the new four million victims.

How's this for a numbers game: Of the four million victims listed on the monument, the Poles claim four million victims; the Jews claim four million victims; and the Gypsies, not wanting to be left out, claim a modest one million Gypsies—far more Gypsies than there were in Europe.

Of course, it's considered rather bad form and very borish to blurt out, "Why...that makes nine million victims!"

Not true. No! Definitely not! In Hollywood Holocaust numbers, 4, plus 4, plus 1, equals...FOUR! And if you don't believe it, you're probably a fascist like Stano and Toner.

NUMBER FIVE

In his letter to the *Press*, Mr. Schectman claims that "The figures generally accepted have been that 6 million Jews and 6 million non-Jews were slaughtered..."

Accepted by whom, Mr. Schectman? Please name them. In point of fact, today no one will touch the fabulous six million with a barge pole. Prof. Raul Hilberg, "Shoah" star and self-professed world-famous expert on the Holocaust, has had his re-

treat from all his previous Holocaust claims turned into a rout. I understand his latest contention—with crossed fingers—is that almost one million died at Auschwitz. Unfortunately, he doesn't mention where the other three million went. So, we seem to be back to the original scenario, with no home for the three million refugee victims from Western Europe and Germany who had taken up temporary residence in Auschwitz.

The truth about Auschwitz came out with the recent release by the Russians of the Auschwitz "Death Registers." After holding on to these Death Registers for forty-five years, the Soviets have, at long last, agreed to give these ledgers to the International Red Cross. These ledgers are similar to those one might find in hospitals, or prisons, or the military. In the U.S. forces we call them "Graves Registration."

In the ledgers, according to Valentina Fatyukhina, head researcher at the Soviet Red Cross, "The deaths of over 74,000 people were neatly recorded, day after day, hour after hour, in 46 huge volumes. Their names, the birthdates, and the names of parents were written down."

With typical Teutonic precision, the Germans recorded the names, back one generation, to insure that one would not make a mistake in the death of persons with the same name.

Doesn't sound much like the usual Hollywood Holocaust "death camp," where Germans indiscriminately slaughtered Jews—by the millions—just to get rid of them as quickly as possible, does it?

The Death Registers are the only real documentation of the numbers of persons that died at Auschwitz. All the other numbers being bandied about are completely undocumented and have been plucked from the same thin air that produced 50 million, 41 million, 36 million....

SS-General Oswald Pohl had been in charge of all the Concentration Camps. He was tortured after the war in an outrageous violation of the Geneva Convention, until he broke and "confessed" to the preposterous murder of "forty million persons" in the camps.

Before he was executed for his fantastic crime, Gen. Pohl stated, for the record, that a total of 200,000 to 250,000 persons had actually died in all the Concentration Camps, and most of these deaths occurred in the latter months of the war when food and medicine were in short supply and epidemics raged in the camps. A fact confirmed by the International Red Cross.

Given the recent release of information by the Soviets, most scholars think that Pohl's estimate will probably be proven quite accurate. A maximum of 250,000 deaths is a far cry from Mr. Schectman's "...6 million Jews and 6 million non-Jews..."

NUMBER SIX

In keeping with our number six: If the reader has noticed in our numbers game that we seem to be always dealing with the number six or some multiple of six, this is no accident. This, fans of horror movies, is the...KABBALAH! The Kabbalah is a collection of Jewish myths, magic, curses and numbers—lots and lots of numbers. In point of fact, the Jewish religion is a religion of numbers. Not complex numbers, mind you. Simple, silly numbers.

For example: All Hebrew words have been given a number value. A value of such importance, that one judges the numerical value of a statement rather than its intellectual value. So, a precise, fact-filled statement during a debate does not win the argument, if one's opponent counters with an absolutely silly statement containing words of higher numerical value. A brilliant reposte like, "Mine aunt Minnie has a red pencil box," may have a far higher numerical value than the most reasoned argument. One must never underestimate the value of Jewish gibberish.

In the Jewish numbers game, the number six is considered most profound. That's why the claims by Jewish organizations at the United Nations were for 18 and 12, the multiples of 6, and, lastly, for the sinister six. It was the fabulous 6 and not the fabulous 5, or 4, or any other number.

The triple six, 666, is considered a very sinister number indeed. In fact it stands for...Beelzebub...Old Nick...THE DEVIL! The devil is also known in Jewish circles as "The Angel of

Death," a name often given to Germans and others the Jews don't like. (moi?)

Not surprisingly, my hate mail abounds in sixes—call me Mr. 666. And some carry a fictitious return address with the sinister (and very, very silly) 666 as a street number. This, I am told, is a terrible curse, guaranteed to have one struck down by a bolt of lightning—so says my burning bush.

Now, I'm quite sure that most people can't believe that modern, educated Jews really believe in these silly numbers games with its curses and spells. After all, it's something that one would associate with Medieval witchcraft. Right? Wrong!

Just last year, Messrs. Seymour Seigler and Jack Needle, both of whom teach a course on the Holocaust at Brookdale Community College in Lincroft, New Jersey, sent out a mass mailing, naturally at the expense of the college and the long-suffering taxpayers. Profs Seigler and Needle were pleading for "tax deductible" contributions to the Center for Holocaust Studies at Brookdale. These two professional Holocausters desperately needed many thousands of additional dollars just to battle an unspeakable horror that existed in New Jersey. The horror that made their blood run cold, was the occasional letters that Ed Toner and I managed to get published in some of the local papers. And, mind you, this was long before we became "the Shore's resident fascists."

Well, it's nice to know that one's work is appreciated; however, demanding many thousands of dollars in "tax deductable" contributions just to censor our First Amendment rights seems hardly necessary; after all, the head of the New Jersey Jewish Federation banging on editors' desks and screaming threats has never failed in the past.

The contribution slip contained in the Seigler/Needle mass mailing had spaces where the contributor could check-off his tax deductible contribution towards eliminating what little remains of freedom of the press in New Jersey; apparently, a very worthy cause in the eyes of Messrs. Seigler and Needle.

One could contribute $18, or S36, or $72, or $144, or even $288 to this great cause: a tax deductible contribution towards eliminating the First Amendment from the Constitution.

Not the standard S5, or S1O, or $15, that one might find in a non-Jewish mailing. All contributions were in multiples of the magic 6, so one got a curse with each six-buck investment. Ergo: 2 for $18 one gets three curses, for $36 one gets six curses—or curse^2—and the really big spenders could launch 48 curses on the terrible twosome of New Jersey.

Let it be known that Ed Toner and I have yet to experience the usual plagues: boils, serpents, locusts, etc. etc. And it's a completely unfounded rumor that either of us had our backyard crop of Jersey tomatoes destroyed by a celestial rain of hail. Not true. In addition, I swear on my honor that I am not now, nor have I ever been, up to my buttocks in FROGS! If Seymour and Jack's sure-fire guaranteed curses, for any occasion, were cars, they would all be recalled—they just don't work. One can't find a more inferior service—it's a scam!

I can't say that I'm overjoyed at seeing my tax money going to Brookdale Community College, where full financial support is routinely given Seigler and Needle to aid them in hawking their terrible (and impotent) curses to their fellow religionists. I do not see it as a proper use of our tax money.

However, I haven't a scintilla of a doubt that Messrs. Seigler and Needle have the full support of their fellow Witches, Warlocks, Soothsayers and all the other Professors at our Medieval College and Coven here in New Jersey. And any attempt to change the curriculum, would only incite scores of toothless hags, on staff or doing post-graduate work, to take to the streets with broomsticks raised on high. And we can't have that, can we?

Perhaps the only way we could enhance the image of this tax-supported institution of higher learning, would be to add a course in natural medicine, where an African Witch Doctor could do medical consultations, while squatting in his on-campus thatched hut. For the standard price of one goat. He would be most impressive: decked out in beads and feathers, his face

painted white (the African mask of the dead), wearing a splendid headdress of cow dung. One can well imagine the wondrous prognostications he might make after casting his collection of disgusting and revolting...bits...and pieces...of things...into the dust of the hut, to divine one's medical complaint. No doubt the *New England Journal of Medicine* eagerly awaits his first paper.

As taxpayers, we sustain Seigler and Needle on a well-defined intellectual plane at Brookdale; therefore, I see no reason why we shouldn't add a Witch Doctor to the Medieval brew—as a full and tenured professor—it could only enhance the prestige of Brookdale Community College.

NUMBER SEVEN

One would think that, with so many examples of past Holocaust numbers that simply don't add up, the Holocausters would be wary of introducing more numerical absurdities into contemporary times. Not true, the Holocaust numbers game gets wilder, and wilder, and wilder, with each passing year.

As in these very contemporary numbers: The West German Government now has more than five million—that's right, million—claims for compensation from Jewish "survivors" of the Holocaust. One would think that after 45 years that this is a truly amazing number of "survivors."

Why should one be satisfied with amazement, when one can be dumbfounded! According to the West German Government, most of the five million claims actually represent a single claim by a family of "survivors." If we assume a modest mean of three persons per claim, we could easily be dealing with fifteen million, or more, Jews who survived the Concentration Camps over 45 years ago. Or, according to the census of the World Jewish Congress, every Jew on the planet earth in 1939 spent the war in a Concentration Camp, and, most importantly, they are all alive and well today!

But wait, we've forgotten the fabulous six million Jews that died in these concentration camps....giving us a Holocaust number of 21 million Jews.

Of course, the fifteen million claim for compensation only reflects the survivors in the west, we have yet to hear from all the

survivors in the east. Since the East German Government has finally been pressured into paying compensation to Jews, after having refused to do so for forty-five years, we must assume that there are at least another 15 million survivors in the east awaiting compensation.

Let me see now...that makes 36 million Jews in the terrible Concentration Camps during the war.

Just a moment! Surely, some of the survivors must have died during the forty-five years of this post-war period? If we assume a modest 4 million deaths, we now have an accurate Hollywood Holocaust number of forty million Jews crammed into the terrible Concentration Camps during the war.

Crowded, isn't it?

Mr. Schectman refers to the "hysterical claims" of Ed Toner and myself. Not true. The only hysteria in the Holocaust numbers game comes from Mr. Schectman's side, where anyone who can add and subtract is branded as "anti-Semitic," or a "fascist" by his hysterical mob.

Mr. Schectman need only sample some of the telephone calls that I've gotten from his cool and collected counterparts to understand where the hysteria really lies. Now, I've received ...screams shrieks...howls...bellows...belches (I think)...lots and lots of unintelligible gibberish...and some undefinable animal sounds that would make a dandy sound track for a horror movie.

Alas, Mr. Schectman, that's not hysteria you think you hear from us, it's unrestrained laughter. You guys really break us up with your silly numbers.

NUMBER EIGHT

Now, for the eighth and last number in our Holocaust numbers game. One could easily do a thick tome of these silly numbers. However, let me just recount the tale of the gassing victims whose names are now enshrined in the Yad Vashem Memorial Center in Tel-Aviv. Enshrined in a building that supposedly represents a stylized...GAS CHAMBER! Charming.

The Yad Vashem is now the only "gas chamber," stylized or otherwise, that is associated with the Holocaust; in that, all the

other alleged gas chambers of Europe—on both sides of the Iron Curtain—have all been tested and proven frauds.

Before building their Jewish Gas Chamber, the keepers of the Yad Vashem sent out questionaires to all the Jewish organizations on the globe, asking them to have their members list the names of all the Jews that they know who were gassed, so that the names of these Jewish martyrs could be properly enshrined in the new Yad Vashem.

They got back lists of 2.5 million "gassed" Jews, whose names were then tearfully enshrined in the Yad Vashem.

Ya know, there are times when nothing seems to go right. When the Yad Vashem was forced to admit there were no "death camps" or "gas chambers" in all of Western Europe or Germany, it presented certain insoluble problems in the field of reason. In that, the Yad Vashem now had long lists of Jews who had been "gassed" in every one of the non-existent "gas chambers" of Western Europe and Germany...enshrined!....as MARTYRS! OY VEY!

Things got worse when scholars started finding the bodies of great numbers of "gassed" Jews buried in unlikely places like...Brooklyn, New York.

Even worse! Numbers of "gassed" Jews started turning up, alive and well, basting their "bods" on the beach at Miami—a traumatic experience that seems to have turned their hair...BLUE!

The greatest horrors were the numbers of Jews who turned up as tourists at the Yad Vashem...demanding to see their names! OY DOUBLE VEY! Not knowing of anyone who was "gassed," these Jews had generously contributed their own names to the cause, and now they wanted recognition.

Recently, the Archives Director at the Yad Vashem, Shmuel Krakowiski, stated that "over half of the 20,000 testimonies from Holocaust survivors on record at Yad Vashem are unreliable." In short, lies! Scholars consider the other 10,000 "testimonies" as much the same. One suspects that admitting to half a fraud at this time seemed the lesser of two evils, and the Yad Vashem will "drop the other shoe" some time in the future.

One would think that Archives Director Krakowiski would not be the least bit surprised at having his "testimonies" proven as lies. After all, the poor fellow has seen a great many Jews that he had certified as "gassed" and enshrined as martyrs, walk through the door demanding to see their names.

As always, there is an explanation by the Holocausters for all of these monumental assaults on reason. After all, these are the same folks who cried, WHOOPS!, we really meant to put those 238,000 Jews who were "gassed" in the "shower room" at Dachau, and wept over by tourists for all those years, into a brand new "gas chamber" that we just invented in Treblinka, Poland. And they did it with a straight face!

According to the "scholars" at the Yad Vashem, there is nothing strange about all those "gassed" Jews turning up in other locations...or alive...or even claiming to have been "gassed and cremated"!

Now get this one: It seems that all the Jews on the planet earth—every one of them—were "PSYCHOLOGICALLY GASSED"—and that's the same thing as being actually gassed!

One now begins to understand why the West German Government has from 5 to 15 million claims for compensation from "survivors." These Jews were psychological survivors, from psychological Concentration Camps, where many of them were psychologically gassed and even psychologically cremated. Poor devils. The West German Government should pay them in kind...with psychological compensation.

What next, "psychological whiplash"? Will we now have great numbers of Jews claiming they were psychologically hit in a psychological fender-bender and demanding monetary compensation for all of their psychological pain and suffering? Wait a minute! We've had that one already, haven't we?

Happy Holocaust numbers, Mr. Schectman. □

The Threat of Massive Immigration of Jews From Russia

The periodical *Insight on the News* has published a long article on emigration of Jews from Russia and its historic background from a Jewish point of view. The article, contained in the *Insight* issue of 21 May 1990, presents some statistics and projections which should be of grave concern to anyone who cares about the welfare of the Aryan component of the population of the United States.

On the cover of this issue of *Insight* is the statement that a million Jews may be leaving the Soviet Union, where their situation is alleged to have become difficult. The opening paragraph of the article states that "nobody really knows how many Jews live in the Soviet Union" and that "estimates range from 1.5 million to 4 million." By the way, these are rather remarkable statistics in view of the claims that six million Jews were victims of the "Holocaust."

From past experience it must be assumed that a very large percentage of the emigrating Jews will not make their permanent homes in the Jewish state in Palestine but will come to what has become their promised land, the United States, as if the six million or so members of this shrewd, generally detested race were not enough of a burden on Americans. Most Jews find greater economic opportunities when living in the midst of a prosperous host population than when living amongst other Jews.

In 1989 71,000 Jews emigrated from the U.S.S.R. William Korey, an official of B'nai B'rith, expects the emigration of Jews from the U.S.S.R. to reach close to 200,000 in 1990.

For many years the Soviet government loved its Jews so much that it would permit only very few to leave the boundaries of the state which was largely a creation of Jews. Now that seems to be changing, largely as a result of pressures applied to the U.S.S.R. by ZOG to let its Jews emigrate freely.

Jews played a leading part in the creation of the debilitating, genocidal hell for the Aryan population of Russia during its earlier years, as we can read in *The International Jew / The World's Foremost Problem* [available from Liberty Bell Publications; 4-volume-set, approx. 1,000 pages, $26 + $3.90 Postage], which was published as early as 1920-1922 under the sponsorship of the far-sighted Henry Ford, one of the most ingenious Americans who ever lived. *The International Jew* contains detailed statistical tables which portray the dominance of Jews in leading positions in the U.S.S.R. Americans concerned about the future of their country should do whatever they can to prevent the flood of Jewish immigrants being welcomed, indeed even solicited, by ZOG.

— Charles E. Weber

It was the Law in a Saner Time

The races of mankind have developed in biologically different ways for tens, if not hundreds of thousands of years. It has long been recognized that a biological mixing of the races (miscegenation) has produced undesirable results in the children thus procreated. Since there are profound, genetically transmitted differences in the human races, including differences in their mental abilities and temperaments, mixing the genes of different races can lead to incongruities, even, for example, in their skull structures. Psychologically, the children that result from miscegenation have the disadvantage of not being able to identify themselves with one group or another. By the way, designating the human races simply by color has the misleading tendency to imply that racial differences are only a matter of skin color. Terms such as Caucasian, Aryan or Afro-American are preferable.

Generations ago, there prevailed much greater lucidity and common sense with regard to the disadvantages of miscegenation. Many states of the United States enacted laws which forbade miscegenation. The legislature of Oklahoma, for example, passed such laws in 1910, the texts of which are given below and taken from page 1425 of the 1941 edition of the *Oklahoma Statutes*:

§ 12. Miscegenation prohibited.—The marriage of any person of African descent, as defined by the Constitution [1] of this State, to any person not of African descent, or the marriage of any person not of African descent to any person of African descent, shall be unlawful and is hereby prohibited within this State. R. L.1910, § 3894.

1 Const. art. 23, § 11.
Laws 1907-08, p. 556; C.S.1921, § 7499; St.1931, § 1677.

Section declaration of state policy. Scott v. Epperson, 141 Okl. 41, 284 P. 19.
Marriage of person of African descent with a person of Indian blood. Long v. Brown, 186 Okl. 407, 98 P.2d 28; Baker v. Carter, 180 Okl. 71, 68 P.2d 85; Blake v. Sessions, 94 Okl. 59, 220 P. 876.
Conflict of laws. Eggers v. Olson, 104 Okl. 297, 231 P. 483; Ross v. Bryant, 90 Okl. 300, 217 P. 364.
85 A.L.R. 126; Miscegenation ⇦1.

§ 13. Penalty for miscegenation.—Any person who shall marry in violation of the preceding section,[1] shall be deemed guilty of felony, and upon conviction thereof shall be fined in any sum not exceeding five hundred dollars, and imprisonment in the penitentiary not less than one nor more than five years. R.L.1910, § 3895.

1 Section 12 of this title.
Laws 1907-08, p. 556; C.S.1921, § 7500; St.1931, § 1678.

Section does not affect marriage legally created prior to statehood between Creek Indian and person of African descent. Scott v. Epperson, 141 Okl. 41, 284 P. 19.
Section merely directory. In re Love's Estate, 42 Okl. 478, 142 P. 305, L.R.A.1915E, 109.
Miscegenation ⇦1.

By 1969 so much confusion had been promulgated in thinking about racial matters that the Oklahoma legislature repealed laws pertaining to miscegenation.

For further reading on these topics we recommend the following:

The Biology of the Race Problem (1962) by Wesley Critz George, Ph.D., who was Professor of Histology and Embryology, emeritus, formerly head of the Department of Anatomy, University of North Carolina Medical School.

Race, by John R. Baker, New York and London: Oxford University Press, 1974.

—Charles E. Weber

* * * * *

BOOK REVIEW

John Bruce Campbell, The New American Man / A Call To Arms, The Press, Carmel, California, Copyright 1983, 1988; 6 + 244 pages, $10 + $1.50 for postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications.

Campbell served as a volunteer in the Rhodesian defense forces (1973-1974) and he offers many fascinating perspectives on the history of the twentieth century from the point of view of a military man. As a civilian he has long been employed by the petroleum industry. The earlier parts of the book are an examination of conspiratorial actions of people whom the subsumes under the terms, "The Group." The later parts of the book examine what action could be undertaken against a government which has become the enemy of Aryans. On page 221 he states his objective in writing the book: "This book is a basic instrument of patriotic revolution against the government. Its focus, however, is on the Group because The Group controls the government."

One of the most commendable historical perspectives in Campbell's book is his condemnation of Roosevelt & Co. for prolonging the Second World War by the demand for unconditional surrender and refusing to listen to Japanese requests for peace made as early as 1942. He quite appropriately observes (page 233): "The Group's demand for Unconditional Surrender against the Axis powers led to terrible and unnecessary bloodshed and destruction and to ensuing communist takeovers." There is hardly one sentence ever written that more effectively summarizes the conduct and results of the Second World War.

Even though Hitler was defeated in a war that had catastrophic results for Aryans, both physically and psychologically, to many Aryans Hitler and the swastika have become pro-Aryan symbols. Campbell's relatively few references to Hitler and National Socialism are not especially positive, although Hitler carried on a bitter struggle against communism, a system which Campbell detests.

Strangely, Campbell avoids the word "Aryan," although it is a convenient word with a respectable etymology and semantic development, as I pointed

out in an essay entitled, "Should We Use the Word "Aryan?" (*Liberty Bell*, June 1984, pages 1-3.)

Campbell's attitudes toward Jews are summarized on page 155: "This book should not be taken as a diatribe against Jews but as a psychological defense against their assaults on us." Campbell gives considerable space to what he calls the "Holocaust Hoax" (p. 138), which he characterizes as the "greatest piece of black propaganda ever devised." He contrasts it to the reality of Operation Keelhaul, which he also mentions on pages 4, 8 and 39.

Campbell has a good deal to say about the effects of Christianity on the Aryan psyche. He refers to Christianity (page 143) as a "passive, demoralizing discipline" and refers to himself as a "heathen" (page 152). He expresses his belief that Christianity inhibits the Aryan struggle for survival.

The merits of Campbell's book are considerable, but it is, alas, marred by a number of factual errors, of which the following are examples: Leon Trotsky was not a "German chap," but rather a Jew (page 19). Much of the gasoline at Germany's disposal during the Second World War was distilled from natural petroleum from various sources (for example, Rumania) and for that reason it would be hard to justify the statement on page 28: "Hitler's entire war machine ran on leaded synthetic fuel...." On page 32 we are misinformed that the "majority of the [not "a"] German army was destroyed and/or captured at Stalingrad." On page 155 Campbell points out that the trial of Ernst Zündel in Canada demolished the myth of the "Holocaust" and continues: "Few of us know this because the Canadian legal system clamped a blackout on the historic trial, so devastating was the evidence presented." I was myself a witness at the Zündel trial in 1985 and I saw that Canadian newspapers and television were bringing extensive and even fair reports on the revealing proceedings in the Toronto courthouse.

Does Campbell intend the subtitle of his book to be taken literally? If so, we must pause to consider the present realities. If the Jews' media have so thoroughly stultified the majority of American voters that they will not elect pro-Aryan legislators and officials within the safety and secrecy of voting booths, is there any prospect that any meaningful number of them would take up arms for the purpose of physical acts against Zionist Occupation Government? Unless American men are *motivated* to take action against Z.O.G. tyranny by realizing and understanding their present plight and their unpromising future if present trends continue, most of them cannot be expected to act against the Z.O.G. even just by ballots, let alone by bullets. Campbell's book ("Written for men Only" page 97) explains why Aryan Americans should be angry for what was done to them in two world wars and is well worth reading as an explanation and manifestation of justified anger.

—Charles E. Weber

THE MESSIANIC AGE

by
Nicholas Carter

The artfully Christianized New Testament tells us that a brand new mystery religion called Christianity was suddenly thrust from the chaotic bowels of Palestine nearly 2000 years ago. This unusual cult—unique in the sense that the new salvation-deity called Jesus the Christ was the first Jewish savior-god in the history of Western Asia—appeared and developed in the space of one brief lifetime. Supposedly, the new Jewish-born Messiah, the *Son* rather than the *Servant* of the Jewish God, Yahweh, was a pre-existent God who became human via a virgin birth. He then performed great miracles; he was acclaimed by the multitudes; he preached a gospel of salvation—among other things; he was murdered; and then, miraculously, he rose from the grave and ascended to heaven.

What makes this Gentile-conceived plot totally impossible in any objective sense, is that it is inconceivable that a Galilean Jew would under *any* circumstance have believed himself to be a savior-god in the tradition of the Gentile mystery cults.* Under no conditions, however unique or remarkable, would he have accepted the validity of the virgin birth of a heathen Christ-child, or engaged in the obscene body and blood ceremonies; nor would he have allowed himself to be offered up as a scapegoat for the sins of not only Jews, but Gentiles as well.

The "anointed one" of the Christian salvation-sect can be described as a philosophically schizophrenic creation of Graeco-Roman theologians who were indifferent to, or ignorant of, deeply ingrained Jewish traditions. The Nazarene Jesus is portrayed as being pro-Jewish and anti-Jewish, pro-Law and anti-Law, liberal and reactionary. He is sufficiently a Jew not to contest the lawfulness of the function of the teacher of the Law, which is to "sit in Moses' seat" and explain and comment on the Law. He is enough

*Among the important mystery religions of the day were the cults of the Cappodocian Men, Eleusinia, the Phrygian Sabazios and the Great Mother, the Egyptian Isis and Sarapis, the Samothracian Cabiri, the *Dea Syria* and her satellites, and the worship of the immemorial Persian sun-god, Mithra.

of a racially exclusive Jew to forbid his disciples to declare to the Gentiles the coming of the kingdom of God. He never disparages the Sabbath, nor does he speak of doing away with it. And he regards himself as having a message for *no one but the Jews*—"Go nowhere among the Gentiles...but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."

In another part of the New Testament forest, we find a Gentile Jesus liberalized almost to the point of radicalism through the stressing of the principles behind the Law along with a measure of freedom in its application of life. He represents views and attitudes that are less ascetic and less representative of a closed, secretive, exclusivistic outlook. At times, he is even ministered to by women, something no orthodox Judean of that day and time would have considered or allowed. He is portrayed as being more peaceful in spirit than militaristic, more concerned with moral and spiritual values than with the ceremonial aspects of sacred days, seasons, strict conformity to the solar calendar and ritual ablutions. And he manifests attitudes emphasizing the loving of one's enemies rather than hating them, along with an espousal of the Stoic belief in the brotherhood of all mankind as opposed to the practice of national and religious esclusivity found among the Jews.

Scarcely anything could be less indicative of the formalistic rigor of the strict Galilean Jew than the Gentile portrait of Jesus just drawn. Considering the fixed and complicated ritual of Palestinian Jews in which the Mishnah laid down no fewer than 39 principal classes of prohibitions, and in which the rabbis counted 248 classes of things to be done and 365 things forbidden, the possibility of a messianic-pretender or a radical religious cult espousing these two alien and conflicting lifestyles and then attempting to live them simultaneously is so far beyond the sunlight of reality that mere words cannot describe it. The principle of mysticism invariably leads to the combination of irreconcilable attributes, which are accepted nonetheless on the grounds of faith.

From the time the *Habiru*—the Semitic people who emerged from the wilderness beyond the Jordan river—became a One-God-centered nation ("The Lord our God, the Holy ONE of Israel; ONE, and no oneness like him..."), the Judaic emphasis was on

God's creation of a special people to serve him, to proclaim his name and identity in the world, and to exhibit knowledge of him. They were the special people of Yahweh because all other nations had refused the wisdom offered by the Holy One. According to rabbinical teaching, the Ancient of Days had given nine of the ten measures of poverty to Babylon, nine of the ten measures of magic to Egypt, and nine of the ten measures of folly to Greece. Nine of the ten measures of *wisdom* he had given to Isreal.

Hand in hand with the struggle to make the Jews into an exclusive people with a single god belonging to Israel were the efforts of the prophets to prevent anyone—even high priestly rulers like Alexander Janneus—from changing, or compromising in any way, or introducing heathenish ideas from the outside world into, the rigid Jewish way of Life. Everything indicates that the Israelite/Judeans feared and opposed compromise—theological aristocracy, exclusivity, and nearly total tribal unity. For these reasons, Judaism could never have compromised—even to the smallest degree—with a heathen mystery cult.

The era that produced the New Messianism, which in turn led to Catholicism, was one in which the spirit of subjection was for the masses far more influential than self-reliance. Conditions were so primitive that men used scythes and sickles for mowing; their ploughs were of wood, rarely shod with iron; and threshing was done laboriously with the clumsy flail. Small, undersized oxen, hardly as large as modern calves, dragged the ploughs back and forth, barely breaking the surface of the earth. As for the misfortunes faced by the poor, the peasants were incapable of theorizing about the reasons for suffering or for "divine punishment." It was sufficient explanation of evil to say that "the anger of God was kindled."

Palestine during that chaotic age had more than its share of quacks, vagrants and messiah-pretenders, who endlessly prophesied that the crash and doom of the world was at hand. The less educated masses listened to their chatter and raving until their minds were reduced to a chronic state of fear and confusion. Along with the sick and suffering, the physically stunted or deformed, and the deaf, dumb and blind, there were abnormal mental conditions of every sort—a veritable goldmine of pathology for every messianic-

pretender with hand-on experience in the field of abracadabra who could miraculously eliminate demonic possession, or awaken people who appeared to be dead, but who was never known to replace a wooden leg with the real thing.

Everywhere the cry for salvation was loud, persistent and universal as people sought deliverance from the burdens of grief and sorrow; from the oppressive tyranny of fate, the consciousness of guilt, the wasting of disease, and the tedium of life. Because our modern scientific attitude of mind was of course unknown, the supernatural realm was conceived to be far more important than the natural world. Most people tended to think of events as the result of the more or less capriciuous activities of spirits and demons. Thus, fancy, ritual, mysticism, unsound science, and the miraculous were commonplace. Rabbis, priests of the mystery cults, and messiah-pretenders regularly performed miracles such as exorcising satanic spirits and "magically" raising the dead. As late as the 5th century Augustine was declaring that in his own diocese of Hippo, 72 miracles, including five cases of restoration of life, occurred in the space of two years.

Everywhere human beings were plagued by demons. Man had no real privacy because every phase and form of life was ruled by them. They sat on thrones; they hovered around cradles; they caused all diseases, sickness and infirmities; they turned life into a living hell. The 2nd century theologian Justin Martyr was impressed with the demonology to the degree that he believed that the new Messiah had been made mortal to destroy demons. Indeed, this was a time marked by a state of great mental fermentation, the political agitation of centuries having reduced multitudes, especially in the East, to a condition bordering on actual hysteria. It was an age steeped in Oriental mythology, with the masses of ignorant people expecting the end of the world any day. Even mighty rulers weren't immune to superstition. Tiberius was the slave of astrologists; Domitian lived in fear of the fulfillment of Chaldean prophets; Aurelius surrounded himself with magicians.

I trust that the reader can begin to comprehend by now how difficult it is for the modern scholar to project himself into a day and time that is light years away from the 20th century; and how

difficult it is to determine with some degree of certainty what actually happened more than 1900 years ago. We do not know for certain who killed President Kennedy a mere quarter of a century ago; and yet every priest and preacher in Christendom tells us that he knows exactly what happened during a primitive, superstitious and ancient age in which the masses were willing to accept any mystical or magical voice of revelation that offered to solve the mysteries of life and death.

The study of history reveals an intimate connection between crushing oppression and hopes of people for divine intervention. It was characteristic of Judaism in all of its manifestations that it looked to the future for the full realization of its hopes. *Two* great hopes characterized the religion of the Israelites in pre-Christian Palestine: the hope for the arrival of the Great Day of Yahweh and the powerful earthly king (the Davidic Messiah) who would usher in for them a period of national history; and the hope for the eventual salvation of all good and faithful Jews. Secure in the belief that they would be rescued from foreign rule, the Judeans saw the heathen strangers crushed and conquered, Israel consoled, and the Messianic Kingdom with its center in Jerusalem suddenly bursting upon the world. The Kingdom of God, or the sovereignty of Yah in the world, was to be a kingdom of Jews, a pure *murim*, or miracle, because their chronology led them to believe that that they were on the cusp of the 6th Millennium—the threshold of their long-awaited Golden Age.

Everywhere in Judea during that turbulent era, rabbis eagerly solved the riddle of redemption as they determined the exact hour of the Messiah's advent. Intricate calculations based on the writings of the prophets were authoritatively declared throughout the land, with some of them causing the migration of whole communities of people. In fact, a huge apocalyptic literature developed during the two eventful centuries leading to A.D. 1. In that of Enoch, the Messiah is described as a super-mundane, semi-divine person, as well as a "son of man" (meaning, perhaps, "son of Adam," since son referred only to succession or descent). In the Psalms of Solomon, he is described in the manner of the prevailing prophetic ideal: a man of the earth, of the seed of David.

The Sons of Israel all knew that before another century would pass, the glorious king commissioned by Yahweh would come to deliver the island of the innocent out of darkness, out of shadows, out of death. But whether the Coming One would come like a light and like thunder out of the East, or on clouds of glory, or riding on an ass, or whether he would rise from some ancient tomb, nobody knew. They knew only that he would come—*and that all nations would then be the footstool of Israel.*

Even though it was dangerous to speak of a King-Messiah or a political Messiah in the days of Roman rule, each visionary who arose could count on a following who would be ready to hail him as the long-awaited Coming One. Significantly, the Judeans were obsessed with the messianic concept to the point that, while Roman soldiers were actually preparing to fire the Temple, a self-proclaimed prophet could assemble large numbers of men, women and children in its courts and porches to await then and there a miraculous deliverance from heaven.

There was also a great spread of messianic ideas over the Gentile world during the first century preceding the Common Era, since neither ancient religion nor philosophy drew a hard-and-fast line between the divine and the human. Hence the widespread belief in the deliverer, or savior, in an incarnation of divine power in a human form on earth, in order to save and regenerate perishing humanity. Virgil's *Messianic Eclogue* reflected very clearly that state of the public mind. The Roman poet blended the ancient yearning of the East with Greek and Etruscan divination when he prophesied a savior who would descend upon earth as a divine child, wipe out the sins of the past and introduce the golden age. Among the Greeks, Plato had confidently declared that "We will wait for One, be it a god or a god-inspired man, to teach us our religious duties and to take the darkness from our eyes." Everywhere except in Israel people seemd to hunger for a truly DIVINE being in human form rather than a man born of man like the Davidic Messiah with the SPIRIT of divinity upon him. What commanded the allegiance of the mystery cultists was a son of a god by a daughter of earth; and she, on the analogy of many myths, and earthly *Kore*, a maiden made fruitful by the divine

touch.* As the fruit of the marriage of earth with Heaven through the spring Sun and Rain, a Babe would be born who would then become King and save the world. All the savior-gods of Western Asia and beyond were created in that image—with the second god always being the son of the great god.

There was nothing unsual about the fact that many men became gods and many gods became men in the mythology of the ancient world. And it simply isn't coincidental that Gentile Christianity drew heavily on the mythology of the mystery cults. Many aspects in the life of the Jesus of the Gospel belonged to savior-gods all over Asia. The Egyptian Pharaoh of old was born a god and the son of a god. The *Chronican Paschale* revealed that the Egyptians deified a child-carrying virgin, and adored a child in the manger. As a typical tale of a god "who walked on earth unknown," the beloved hero Krishna was a perfect prototype of the Christ to come. The descent of the savior-god into the underworld as a representation of his symbolic death appeared in Babylonian and in Egyptian religion, with the ascension into the sky being the usual end to the mythical legends of the lives of the deliverers. Baptism preceded initiation into the mysteries of other cult-figures, Isis and Mithra, for example, and it was chosen as a similar symbol—"Die and become!"—by the Catholics. The sacrifice of the Eucharist, or love-feast, common to both East and West at the time, had its fullest significance when the god himself was the victim. In eating and assimilating the god, his worshipers were (and are) deemed to assimilate his virtues. The Catholic Eucharist has no other significance.

As indicated earlier, this convoluted transformation into Catholicism occurred later in the development of the theocratic system that eventually wreaked so much havoc within the Western world. It isn't beyond the realm of possibility that some of the Hellenic participants in the New Messianism began to see the value of a salvation-deity during the first century, perhaps during the latter decades. It

*Nana, the virgin mother of Attis, conceived by putting a ripe almond or a pomegranate in her bosom. Zeus visited Persephone in the form of a serpent, and she bore him Dionysus. Poseidon, the god of the seas, was known for having impregnated women by whispering into their ears—the knowledge of which enabled Christians to solve their own celestial impregnation dilemma: "God spoke to an angel and the Virgin was impregnated through the ear..." Thus spake Augustine.

must be noted, however, that most of the scholars and theologians involved in studying the origins of the faith have concluded that what I have termed the New Messianism was solely a product of orthodox Judaism. Typical of the comments to that effect are these: "The originators of Christianity stood wholly upon the ground of Judaism." "All the oldest Christian theology is Jewish." "Nothing indicates that Christians desired to break away from Judaism." "Christian origins can be traced directly back to Jewish origins."

These conclusions are not only illogical, they are absurd. In particular, Jewish *origins* have absolutely nothing to do with Christian *origins*. One of the more remarkable and little known, or little realized, facts about the Christian conundrum is that the historical figures involved as philosophers, organizers, and teachers throughout much, if not all, of the 1st century, were *Hellenic* Jews-NOT *orthodox* Jews.

What, then, of the many Fathers of Catholicism whose names are etched within the annals of Gentile Christianity? Surprising as it may seem, *they all came later*: Justin Martyr, Ireneaus, Tertullian, Clement of Alexandria, Polycarp, Melito and Ignatius of Antioch, in the 2nd century; Cyprian, Jerome and St. John Chrysostom in the 3rd; Augustine, Ambrose and the notable church historian Eusebius in the 4th. The most eminent Doctors of Catholicism were Augustine, Clement, Jerome and Gregory the Great, who served as Pope from A.D. 590 to 604.

To digress for a moment, Christians skilled in the art of revising history in order to disguise their motives, frequently employ the psychological phenomenon known as rationalization for the purpose of giving the absurd and the nonsensical a more relevant façade. Consider the repulsive, offensive, or just plain ridiculous passages in the "revealed" Word of God, for instance. In the language of apologetics they are simply "common bits of understanding at the time of writing," parts of the "earthen vessel," as it were, and not of the "divine treasure" of revelation. By carefully selecting the biblical passages that he wishes to be known as "revealed truth" and discarding the rest, the artful Christian subordinates reality to his whims.*

*Whom the Gods destroy they first tempt to deny reality.

One area of duplicitous selectivity involves the ominous components of the mystery religions. Non-Catholics cavalierly dismiss them as negative elements of *Catholic paganism*, because Protestantism "eliminated the pagan doctrines that had burdened the faith for so long" when it developed as the "true" faith—a judgement partially true and wholly misleading. The Eucharist, the rosary, holy water, relic worship, among other things, were discarded. Everything that remained, however, including the virgin birth, baptism, original sin, the concept of the savior-god, and the death and resurrection of the god, was just as heathenish as the elements eliminated.

The more scholarly rationalizers would have us believe that the anti-mind, anti-body philosophy, which ascetic Christendom found so alluring, was derived from the Gnostic** sect. Not true. It was Augustine in the company of the Neoplatonists of the 4th century who forged the philosophic fabric that enabled Christianity to blend more thoroughly and more quickly with the Greco-Roman world—and with an assault on reason and human nature that eclipsed the primitive supernaturalism of the Israelites.

To the mystical Greek philosopher Plato, the "apparent" world of sense was more important than the "real" world of ideas. The material world, he declared, was only an imperfect appearance of true reality, a semi-real reflection or projection of it. Any investigation of nature was to be disdained and avoided. "We must be free of the body," preached Plato, "and use the eye of the soul alone to behold the actual realities." This blind faith in supernatural absolutes was the element of Academic philosophy that by way of Neoplatonism was transmitted to the early Catholic Church. *Contempt for the world of matter, belief in the liberation of the soul through asceticism and mystic revelation, the subordination of reason to faith, and a blueprint for turning human beings into beehive drones,* made this philosophy congenial to the mystics who were building the new religion.

**What was Gnosticism? "It drew into itself elements from many sources, Babylonian, Persian, Phrygian, Syrian, Egyptian, Greek. It had affinities with the Babylonian dualism of an upper and a lower world, with the Persian dualism of light and darkness, with the Greek dualism Of matter and spirit," says J.E. Carpenter. By the by, the Christians did "borrow" the doctrine of atonement from the Gnostics.

Unable to completely ignore his Greek heritage, Plato exhibited a certain respect for reason, a respect which was implicit in Greek philosophy; but the *worst* elements of Plato, not the *best*, came to dominate Christianity and the Western world.

Turning once again to the subject of orthodox Jewry, it is essential to be *equally* clear in our minds about who they were and what they taught. Intense psychological conditioning along national-religious lines motivates a definiteness of purpose, persistence and a burning desire for exclusivity. To the Israelites, Yahweh was *their* God alone; they were his ONLY chosen people. To them their religious truth was unique in all the world; their Torah was without parallel; their ethics could not be equaled in any other nation. Most significant of all is the fact that the devout Sons of Israel were willing to engage in a civil war for the purpose of maintaining their exclusivity, their rigid desert ways, and their contemptuous outlook for all heathen nations. For these distinct and irrefutable reasons, *orthodox Judaism did not play an active rôle in the origins of the New Messianism.*

And that brings us to one of the more provocative questions in this study: Who were those Hellenized Jews who were involved in developing, organizing and teaching an ethical/religious philosophy during the first century?

Logically, they were the descendants of the Letzim who led the movement to Hellenize Israel, which provoked in turn the disastrous War of Independence known as the Maccabaean War. Approximately 150 years following that conflict, the descendants of the radical Letzim were established in numerous Greek-tinctured communities located primarily within the boundaries of Eastern North Africa and Southwest Asia bordering on the Mediterranean: Alexandria in Northern Egypt, Antioch in Southern Turkey, Thessalonica and Athens in Greece, Caesarea in Southern Palestine, Damascus the capitol of Syria, the Ionian Greek city of Ephesus, Corinth in Peloponnesus, Tarsus in Asia Minor, Philippi in Macedonia, the Phoenician port of Tyre, and the Greek colony of Cyrene.

These are a few of the important cities that Stephen and Saul may have visited during their missionary travels.

Greek thought was the supreme factor that influenced the Letzim to settle in neighboring countries where Hellenism was prominent. While an attitude of intolerant prejudice was characteristic of Palestinian Jews, the Judeans of this minor dispersion regarded the larger world with a tolerance that permitted an association with their Gentile neighbors. In the light of this cultural indoctrination, it is well within the periphery of possibility that the descendants of the original Letzim were responsible for initiating a movement that was geared to converting both Gentiles and Jews to a theological way of life devoid of despairing visionaries, extreme moralists and angry prophets—the first time in their history, perhaps, that some of the Habiru had attempted to blend their hopes and aspirations with the Gentile ethics in a canonical milieu.

The three most important names in that movement—the only names that we can be reasonably sure of—are Philo, Stephen and Saul of Tarsus.

HISTORICAL COMMENTARY

CUMONT, FRANZ: "To the sophisticated Gentile tourist, who with his own eyes had looked upon the Rome of marble left behind by Augustus, the chaster beauties of Athens, the strange enclosure at Baalbek with its stones of unparalleled size, and the huge agglomeration of gloomy temples at Egyptian Thebes, the little Jewish shrine (the Temple) must have appeared poor and even tawdry."

FRAZER, JAMES GEORGE: "Man has created gods in his own likeness and being himself mortal he has naturally supposed his creatures to be in the same predicament."

GUIGNEBERT, CHARLES: "[In the age of Messianism] people were then generally incapable of distinguishing a *subjective* experience, an hallucination or even a dream from a really *objective* experience... in the history of religious enthusiasm nothing appears more contagious than visions."

JACKSON, F. & LAKE, K: "There is no proof outside of the Gospels that any city of Nazareth existed in the time of Jesus."

JEFFERSON, THOMAS: "The day will come when the mystical generation of Jesus, by the Supreme Being as his Father in the womb of a virgin, will be classed with the fable of the generation of Minerva in the brain of Jupiter."

LATOURETTE, K.S.: "In art again the debt of Christianity to pagan cults is certain. There can be little doubt that representations of Mithras shooting at the rock or Mithras mounting the chariot of the sun directly influenced Christian representations of Moses at Horeb or the ascent of Elijah...pagan prototypes of the Christian basilica."

McCOWN, CHARLTON C.: "When once it comes to be recognized that almost every heathen shrine boasted its miracles, that stories of miraculous healings were told of almost every heathen deity and semidivine hero, and also that the Jewish rabbis worked miracles by calling upon divine aid...the problem of the Gospel miracles is subjected to a new illumination."

REINACH, S.: "In the days of her infancy...Christianity borrowed much from the rivals over which she was in the long run to reign supreme...When a heathen temple was taken over by the Christians it was frequently dedicated to some saint, who was honored with precisely the same rites and prerogatives as had been given to the old god."

RHYS, JOCELYN: "The idea of a man-god born of a virgin was conceived so early in the history of mankind that it was carried into America in that remote age when men first migrated into that continent."

ROBERTSON, J.M.: "The Christian cult adopted the very terms of the heathen practice, and its initiates were called mystae, like those of all rival religions."

SCHMIDT, N.: "It was the transformation of the coming Messiah into a god that made the Christ cult possible."

SCHWEITZER, ALBERT: "The messiaship of Jesus, as we find it in the Gospels, is a product of early Christian theologoy correcting history according to its own conceptions."

SMITH, G.: "I believe the legend of Jesus was made by many minds working under a great religious impulse...Jesus has

been made the receptacle into which every theologian pours his own ideas."

SCHECHTER, SOLOMON: "The student of the Talmud finds that such marvels as predicting the future, reviving the dead, casting out demons, crossing rivers dry-shod, curing the sick by a touch or prayer, were the order of the day, and performed by scores of rabbis."

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: *THE BIBLE*
AN ACCOUNT OF
CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of ***The Late Great Book: The Bible*** (Order No. 12006) send $8.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $16.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

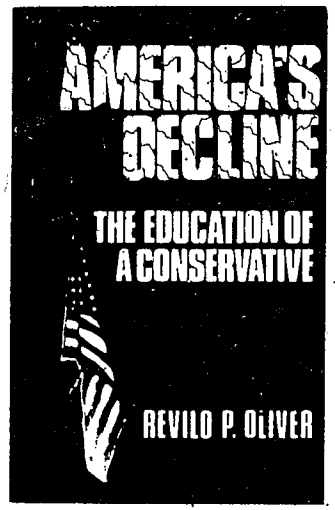

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE NEW MESSIANISM

by Nicholas Carter

page 27

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS:
The Stolen Church, page 1.
Dr. Charles E. Weber
The American Civil War and the War Against Germany in 1939-1945: Some Noteworthy Parallels, page 9.
Robert Frens
Death by Diesel, page 17
The Metzger Trial
Skinheads Testify Against neo-Nazi Leaders, p. 46; Racist Ordered to Pay $5 Million, p.48; Sending a 12.5 Million Message to a Hate Group, p. 49; John Metzger Pledges to Carry On Racist Fight, p. 51; The Portland Show Trial, p. 53
Liberty Bell Index 1990, page 57

VOL. 18 - NO. 4 DECEMBER 1990

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

THE STOLEN CHURCH

In *Liberty Bell*, September 1989, pp. 6-9, I reported on a booklet by Father Juan Martínez, one of the few priests who are striving to maintain the Roman Catholic religion, which has been abandoned and repudiated by the official Roman Catholic Church, headed by a spurious pope in Rome. The booklet that I reviewed was in Spanish, but I have since learned that Father Martínez has publications in English, which may be obtained from him (313 South Seventeenth Street, Frederick, Oklahoma).

In that article I referred obiter to the highly important book, *La nueva Iglesia Montiniana*, by the Reverend Dr. Joaquin Sáenz y Arriaga, and to an English translation of it which, so far as I know, was never completed. I was quickly informed by the American artist, Margaret Stuki, whom I have mentioned before in these pages, and Jane's Book Service of Reno, Nevada, that there was in existence an adequate English translation of which I had not before heard. I was soon given a copy.

The New Montinian Church was translated by Edgar A. Lucidi, M.D., from the second edition of Father Sáenz's work (1972), and published by him, 410 West Central Avenue, #101, Brea, California (92621), in a limited edition of two thousand copies in 1985. It may be obtained from him, $25.00 + $3.00 postage, or, at the same price, from Ichthys Books, P.O. Box 1701, Glenwood Springs, Colorado (81602).

It is a volume of 618 pages, handsomely printed and bound by the Lakeside Press. The long and laborious work of making a smooth and accurate translation, and the expense of having it printed by a famous press in so finished a form,[1] attest Dr. Lucidi's extraordinary devotion.

1. There are a very few typographical errors. The press, despite its high reputation, inserted two blank pages between pages 421 and 422.

The last pope in Rome who was a Roman Catholic by religion was Pius XII (Eugenio Pacelli), who died in 1958.[2]

He was succeeded by his worst blunder, Angelo Giuseppe Roncalli, whom he made a Cardinal in 1953, and who took the name of Johannes XXIII.[3]

There can be no doubt but that Johannes XXIII was not a Roman Catholic. He was a revolutionary conspirator who, having by covert intrigues and mysterious influences become a pope only five years after he was made a cardinal, renounced the religion of which he had become the titular head and worked zealously to destroy it, replacing it with the Marxian Reformation. Whether he believed in the Marxian religion may be doubted; as I have often observed in these pages, Marxists who are intelligent enough to reach positions of power and use the superstition to promote there own ends, are too intelligent to believe their own propaganda and have only contempt for their tools, the asses who have faith in it.

Having usurped the Papal See, Roncalli composed encyclicals to convert the church to the "social gospel" while pretending to disapprove of Communism; he prepared for the coming *coup d'état* by practically doubling the number of cardinals to pack the College of Cardinals with his own confederates and stooges; and he inaugurated the fraud called

2. He was Papal Secretary of State until he became Pontifex Maximus in 1939 to hold that office during an extremely difficult period of history. He made mistakes, but none that can be shown to have been malicious, and his doctrinal orthodoxy cannot be fairly questioned. Oddly enough, he is now adversely criticized, not for, e.g., having permitted the Vatican to serve as a hideout for British and American spies and for traitors conspiring against the government of Italy, such as the notorious De Gaspari, but for not having protested the "Holocaust," which the Jews had not yet invented!

3. The official names of Pontifices Maximi are always Latin, but are often translated in various vernaculars. Thus this pope was called John in English, Jean in French, Juan in Spanish, João in Portuguese, Giovanni in Italian, Johann in German, and probably Ivan in Russian. — The numbering of the popes who assumed this name is sadly confused; for the official explanation, see the *Annuario Pontificio* for any year before 1953. Some historians of the Roman See offer differing explanations.

"ecumenical religion" by embracing all Protestant (i.e., anti-Roman) sects and even religions antithetical to all forms of Christianity, such as the Japanese Shinto. Coöperation between such diverse religions is possible only though an understanding that they are all working the same racket and practicing on the gullibility of the masses they exploit. The necessary premise of "Ecumenism" is that all the diverse religions are equally entitled to respect because they are all equally false.

To put the matter bluntly, Roncalli simply stole the Papacy from the Roman Catholics, whom he then proceeded to evict for what had been their own church.

If you are interested in the theological details, you will find them abundantly exhibited and documented in the present book, which is indispensable to everyone who wishes to trace the history of Catholicism in our time.

It would be an abuse of my readers' patience to discuss, even summarily, the theology at issue, but I must note that the character and purpose of Roncalli are adequately and brilliantly portrayed on pages 151-154 of the present volume, which reprint an item in the *Masonic Bulletin* of the Supreme Council of Masons of the highest degree (33°).

The writer, who, of course, is not a Christian and preconises the Judaized deism of a "Supreme Architect of the Universe," can see clearly and estimate objectively the work of Johannes XXIII, which he lauds and then epitomizes by imagining a dialogue between that pontiff and the ghost of Robespierre, the bloodiest of the bloody beasts of the French Revolution. The Masonic author permits Robespierre to boast that he killed off atheists, but naturally says nothing about the flood of the best blood in France that slaked that monster's murderous mania. Robespierre describes his obscene Fête de l'Être Suprême and its vaporous (and probably hypocritical) deism, which Roncalli finds to be his own faith. The pope and the ghost thus discover that their hearts beat as one, and we are left with the conclusion that John XXIII is a kind of Robespierre *redivivus*. The conclusion, which pleases the Ma-

sonic writer, whose "Supreme Architect" is as bloodthirsty as old Yahweh, is spiritually correct.

It is true that Roncalli's dirty work was continued and carried to the planned conclusion by Montini, whom John made a Cardinal in almost his first exercise of his ill-won power, but it was Roncalli who initiated everything that now disgraces the church that has its headquarters in Rome. One may wonder, therefore, why Father Dr. Sáenz chose 'Montinian' instead of 'Roncallian' as a name for the church that has replaced the Roman Catholic church in Rome. I think he chose Montini's name correctly.

In the early 1950s, my scholarly interests made me acquainted with some members of the Roman hierarchy, including a Cardinal and several men close to him. The ecclesiastics knew, of course, that I was not a Christian, so our conversations were naturally confined to matters of scholarship, but once in after-dinner conversation I ventured to mention to two of them a Communist attempt to "democratize" the Church of which I happened to know the details[4]; it had failed utterly, and I regarded that as proof of the monolithic solidarity and probable perpetuity of the Roman Church.

The two ecclesiastics were doubtful, and, perhaps willing to speak more freely to a scholarly atheist than to a votary of any religion, expressed grave misgivings concerning the future of the Church. Their apprehensions were centered, not on Roncalli, who was already a Cardinal, but on Montini, who was then only about to be made Archbishop of Milan and thus the most recently appointed of the very many archbishops in the Church. They did not go into details, but they evidently regarded Montini, then a relatively obscure figure, as a formidably ruthless and clever enemy of the Church within which he had lodged himself. They may have known, but did not tell me, that he was a Jew and secretly a Mason, and I must confess that I was then inclined to regard their apprehensions as merely evidence of another internal feud in a church in whose solidarity I continued to believe until the

4. See *America's Decline*, p. 79.

Second Vatican Council[5] made the revolution and its capture of the official church apparent to everyone.

An effort to prevent the theft of the Church was made by a group of ranking ecclesiastics, whose collective work was published under the name of "Maurice Pinay" and distributed to all members of the Council in a futile effort to prevent what had already been decided by Roncalli's fellow conspirators and their appanage of other ecclesiastics who had been hired for the occasion. The original was written in Italian, the official language of communication within the Church, Latin being reserved for encyclicals and other documents of great solemnity. It was translated into German, French, and Spanish. I have only the Spanish translation, *Complot contra la Iglesia* (Caracas [Venezuela], 1964).[6]

This book traces the Jews' efforts through the centuries to capture the Roman Church, and obviously implies that another attempt will be made at the Council. The authors, needless to say, write as Roman Catholics, and an impartial historian will interpret many of the events they mention quite differently, but they were absolutely right about what was portended when they wrote. The Council simply converted what had been the Catholic Church into a Judaeo-Communist church, but dishonestly retained the old name.

It is now believed that the present Pope will be succeeded by a Jew who openly avers that he practices his Jewish religion and regards Christianity and specifically what he calls Roman Catholicism as merely an extension of Judaism to obedient *goyim*.[7] That will complete the work of the Council.

5. The First Council took place in 1869-1870, and, of course, has nothing to do with the activities of the Second.

6. I do not have a list of the reprints in various Spanish-speaking countries. There is an awkward and defective English translation, evidently made partly from the German and partly from the Spanish translation, *The Plot Against the Church*, which may be obtained from Omni Publications, P.O. Box 900566, Palmdale, California; clothbound, $20.00 + $1.50 postage.

7. On this slippery fakir, see *Liberty Bell*, May 1987, pp. 6-14.

As Paulus VI, Montini had total control of the property and priests of the Roman Catholic Church he had overthrown, and it was only spite that made him arbitrarily disqualify and exile some twenty-five Cardinals left over from the old régime on the pretext that they were old men. He prepared for the continuance of the new religion by making Karol Wojtyia a Cardinal in 1967.

His immediate successor was Albino Luciani, who took the name Johannes Paulus and was Pope for thirty-four days, until his sudden and mysterious death. It is likely that he was murdered to make way for Wojtyia,[8] who impudently called himself Johannes Paulus II, and is now running the Judaeo-Communist Church from Rome when he is not globe-trotting to incite subversion in some still peaceful nation, such as Chile, or to make grandstand appearances to promote his imposture on ignorant masses.

The Roman Catholic Church, based on a premise that human beings were equipped with immortal souls, was primarily concerned with the life after death that would follow man's brief existence in this world. The Montinian Church is really concerned only with the present world, although, to conceal the take-over and befuddle its victims, it occasionally talks about a life after death and a god whom it designates by the old names but is obviously the mythical "Architect of the Universe," who can be fitted neatly into any religion, including ju-ju (often called voodoo). There is thus a formal, but unimportant, difference between the Montinian cult and the Marxist religion, which, for a long time, used a profession of atheism as sucker-bait to enlist educated men who rejected belief in supernatural beings.[9]

8. See David Yallop, *In God's Name* (New York, Bantam, 1985); cf. *Liberty Bell*, June 1985, pp. 5-7.

9. It is neatly ironic that, according to Professor Alexander Krasnikov of the Moscow State University, as reported in *Christian News*, 10 September, atheists are now the victims of adverse discrimination and of attacks in the official Communist press of Soviet Russia, and may eventually be persecuted. The various Christian churches in Russia and the Moslem sects are thus indirectly given encouragement to compete with each other, and it seems likely that Gorbachev intends to delude his subjects with ecumenical hokum, thus confirming the rumor that he and the present pope agreed to amalgamate forces at their recent conference.

The formal difference appeared in the Communist Manifesto that was issued by the assembly of professedly Roman Catholic Bishops of North America in 1985, which contained the usual hypocritical gabble about "the poor" and "social justice" that is always used to incite turmoil and revolution, but the difference was ignored by the numerous priests in Central and South America who frankly proclaim themselves Marxists and openly labor to incite chaos and civil war.

Father Sáenz was naturally concerned about the work of the Montinian Church in Mexico[10] and all countries south of it. You may not be interested in theology, but you should be interested in the large part of the present volume devoted to Montinian subversion of society and civilization in what is called "Latin America."

What is happening in the larger part of the Western Hemisphere should directly concern us, and we should not suffer ourselves to be confused by the revolutionary priests' pretense that they lament the consequences of what they have done, while continuing to prepare the same consequences elsewhere. You must realize that the turmoil and bloodshed in El Salvador and Nicaragua are precisely what those holy men intended to promote, and that their success in promoting it gives them a joyous satisfaction which they deem it prudent to conceal. That they have not succeeded as yet in producing their "social justice" in other countries is probably to be attributed to the need of the Jews to maintain a semblance of order in countries, such as Colombia and Bolivia, which produce cocaine to enrich Israel.

10. When Mexico becomes a Communist state, like Cuba, Americans cannot pretend to be surprised. I have on my shelf at least ten books by civilized Mexicans who emphatically warn us of what is happening in Mexico. I can mention here only two typical volumes: Alberto Ortiz, *Wall Street, el Kremlin de América* (Istacalco, D.F., Editorial Tradición, 1984) and "Alby O Alby," *Yo acuso* (Guadalajara, Jalisco, Editorial Saeta, 1985).

Although Father Sáenz is prevented by his religion from recognizing the reality of race, he does notice the revolutionary exaltation of aboriginal "cultures" in all countries of "Latin America," and the systematic denigration of Spanish civilization. (See especially pp. 93-94). He sees that this can lead only to the expulsion or eradication of the White (Hispanic) minorities in each country, the part of the population that is civilized and capable of civilization.[11]

The more intelligent Montinians doubtless know that there will be no place for Aryans in the Jews' One World, which they are laboring to create.

11. Excluding Argentina, Uruguay, and Costa Rica, the percentage of White inhabitants in the Spanish-speaking countries, generously estimated, varies from 1% in Honduras to 30% in Chile. The latest available statistics credited El Salvador with 11% and Nicaragua with 17% of Whites, but a survey today would probably show a great decrease in the number of Whites in both countries. The greater part of the population of each country consists of mongrels, almost all of them mestizos (e.g., 90% in Honduras, 78% in El Salvador, 65% in Chile); in some of the hybrids the Spanish blood may be predominant, at least temporarily, but their number is unknown. The genetics and abilities of the various Indian tribes whose genes appear in the mestizos varied greatly and hence there are important differences between the hybrids, not only from country to country, but within a given country (e.g., Chile).

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $16.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

The American Civil War And The War Against Germany In 1939-1945

Some Noteworthy Parallels

By
Charles E. Weber

During 23-27 September 1990 The Public Broadcasting System (PBS) transmitted an eleven-hour series on the American Civil War of 1861-1865. There seems to have been a considerable interest in the series and we understand that it will be rebroadcast several months from now. The series was well documented and of considerable merit with regard to filming technique. To give an appearance of balance, a Caucasian author with a strong southern accent was often used as a commentator, while a Negress presented as an "historian" was rather frequently to be seen on the screen. There were a good many sequences which dealt with the rôle of Negroes in the Union armies, probably given a disproportionate amount of attention. A sensitive, patriotic American must have found the film sobering or even depressing, for it showed clearly the stark tragedy of the war, both in terms of blood and treasure. Much time was devoted to the suffering of the wounded and even to the medical techniques of that time used in their care. Many of the illustrations, largely derived from photographs, could be described as depressingly gruesome, but that was the reality of war which was quite properly included.

The greatest lack of balance in the series was a result not of what was shown but rather the absence of a treatment of the postwar period, notably the absence of detail of the "Reconstruction" which followed the war, a kind of continuance of the war by other than military means for a decade or so after 1865, a topic effectively and dramatically presented in one of the greatest of all American Films, *The Birth of a Nation* (1915)[Available on VHS video cassette from Liberty Bell Publications]. This film made such an effective use of the motion picture techniques of its time that it is still fascinating viewing for anyone with even a passing interest in the aftermath of the

most costly war in American history, a war that involved a greater loss of military personnel than all of the other wars fought by the United States combined, a war fought when the population of the country was far smaller than that in 1917 or 1941. To have given a real balance, PBS should have followed the eleven-hour series with a showing of *The Birth of a Nation.*

In spite of the depressing nature of the series, I viewed it carefully. My paternal grandfather, who was born in Baden and migrated to this country as a boy, was a member of the 57th Ohio Volunteer Regiment and was wounded at the battle of Kennesaw Mountain west of Atlanta in 1864. My maternal grandmother, born in 1853, was terrorized by Morgan's raiders into Brown County, Ohio. As a participant in the Second World War and a student of its history, I could not avoid noting the rather many parallels between the American Civil War and the Second World War, at least in the case of its European phase.

Both the Civil War and the Second World War persist in being active psychological factors in the American mind (see our *Bulletin 19*). The terrible destruction of the Civil War and the sadistic "Reconstruction" which followed it are still a psychological reality for Americans one and one-quarter centuries after 1865, particularly for Americans who grew up in the former Confederate States, even though there were some attempts at reconciliation during the 1920s and 1930s, as the PBS series showed, and even though the last of the veterans of the Civil War have been dead for nearly a half century. The awareness of the Second World War is kept alive in the American mind, not only because a large portion of its veterans are still alive, but because various aspects of the war, notably the sufferings, real or imagined, of the Jews in Europe, are constantly being employed for the attainment of various objectives. The state of Illinois has even enacted legislation that provides for courses in public schools that deal with that particular aspect of the war, as if the suffering of hundreds of millions of Europeans and hundreds of thousands of American soldiers were of relatively little importance.

Several wars fought by the United States were supposedly fought for the benefit of non-Aryans. This is true of both the Civil War and the Second World War, fought for Negroes in the case of the former, for Jews in the case of the latter. At least two other major wars fought by the United States were supposedly fought to defend non-Aryan countries, namely those fought in Korea and Vietnam. Considerable gains were made by the races for which the Civil War and the war against Germany were fought at the cost of huge amount of good Aryan blood. The need to rationalize psychologically the costs of these wars and the cruel treatment of brother peoples during and after them has been of immeasurable social, economic and psychological advantage to both Negroes and Jews. The change of status and increase of power of Jews since 1945 sometimes seems beyond belief. Whatever wrongs Jews might commit are now countered by mention of real or imagined Jewish suffering during the Second War and charges of "anti-Semitism" whenever the slightest protests are made.

Economic envy seems to have been an important factor in the causation of both wars, the envy of New England abolitionists of the wealth of Southern plantation owners and British envy of the economic success of National Socialist Germany.

In an ethnic sense, both the European phase of the Second World War and the Civil War might well be described as fratricidal or even racially suicidal. Germany, England and the United States had populations that were largely Germanic and Celtic. (Some localities in Germany still bear Celtic names.)

Neither the Civil War nor the American participation in the war against Germany (which had started as a naval war quite some time before the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor; see our *Bulletin 29*) were necessary or beneficial for Aryan nations. Without the Civil War the Union and the Confederacy could have lived in peace, with customs and monetary unions that would have incurred no economic disadvantages to the two countries. Southern states had a right to withdraw from the Union if they so desired. About 20 years ago I walked through the huge capitol building in Austin, Texas and I no-

ticed a display on a wall which contained documents demonstrating that Texas had a legal right to withdraw from the Union. Several years ago I was again in the capitol building in Austin but could not find the display.

During the Civil War the Confederate States made attempts to negotiate peace with the Union, just as German leaders attempted to negotiate a peace with England, culminating in the famous flight of Rudolf Hess to Scotland on 10 May 1941 after German intelligence became aware of Stalin's military preparations for an advance into western Europe. Finally, in an address to National Socialist party leaders in November 1941, Hitler declared that he had ceased his attempts to negotiate peace because they would only be taken as a sign of weakness.

In general, Lincoln's conduct of the war was uncompromising toward the Confederacy and it must be assumed that he knew very well about the conduct of his troops during Sherman's March to the Sea (15 November 1864 ff.). At the Hampton Roads Conference on 3 February 1865 Lincoln demanded, in effect, the unconditional surender of the Confederacy, just as unconditional surrender was demanded of the Anticomintern powers by Roosevelt and Churchill in January 1943, an irresponsible act that no doubt prolonged the war and made it more costly to both sides. One can hardly escape the impression that Roosevelt and Churchill, as well as Lincoln, derived considerable personal gratification from their rôles as wartime leaders and that they were not eager to end their rôles as such. (For a penetrating analysis of Lincoln's personal motivations and conduct of the war, see the article by Sam Dickson, "Shattering the Icon of Abraham Lincoln," *Journal of Historical Review*, Fall, 1986, pages 319-344.)

Both the Confederacy and Germany attempted to finance their war efforts on the basis of fiat money. The Confederacy struck 962,633 silver half dollars in the New Orleans mint in 1861, but with federal dies. These soon disappeared from circulation and paper notes were issued as substitutes. A lack of small coins caused people of both sides to use postage stamps for small change. At the end of the war the huge issues of

Confederate paper money and bonds became worthless. (See Arlie R. Slabough, *Confederate States Paper Money*, Racine, 1958.) The Reichsmark sank to such low levels of value that a package of cigarettes brought over 100 Reichsmark on the black market before the Deutsche Mark was finally introduced in June 1948, which the Soviet Union used as a pretext to start the blockade of Berlin. (For details, see *Bulletins* 44 and 45.)

Both the Confederacy and Germany made attempts against overwhelming odds to change the course of the war by the introduction of radically new types of weapons. The Confederacy attempted to break the Union blockade with ironclad naval vessels, while Germany pinned hopes on the development of ballistic rockets called *Vergeltungswaffen* (retribution weapons). Experience with these rockets helped to put Americans on the moon exactly 25 years later to the day after the attempted assassination of Adolf Hitler on 20 July 1944. In both wars blockades played important rôles. Both the Confederacy and Germany had decidedly inferior naval forces at the outset of the war. A scarcity of food played an important rôle in the defeat of both the CSA and Germany.

The last desperate counteroffensive by Germany took place under the command of Field Marshal von Rundstedt (the "Battle of the Bulge") in December 1944. This counteroffensive had some parallels to the desperate and daring attempt of General Hood to revive Confederate fortunes by attacking Sherman's rear late in 1864, almost eighty years earlier to the day.

There are also some parallels in the treatment of prisoners of war. Conditions under which prisoners of war were confined both in the Confederacy and the Union were often terrible and the number of deaths in the prisons was considerable, especially from dysentery. (See Mark Weber, "The Civil War Concentration Camps," *Journal of Historical Review*, Summer 1981, pages 137-153.) In the final phases of the Second World War a lack of food, medication and the opportunity to transport them led to rampant epidemics, especially of typhus, in the German concentration camps. In both wars disease and malnutrition took heavy tolls. However, nearly all American

soldiers taken prisoner by German forces survived the war (in contrast to those taken by the Japanese), but after the war huge numbers of German prisoners died in American prison camps as a result of unnecessarily bad conditions, as described in James Bacque's important book, *Other Losses* (Toronto, 1989), which holds Eisenhower responsible for the deaths of hundreds of thousands of German prisoners.

After some initial victories both the CSA and Germany fought largely defensive actions in order to retain their territories. Both wars might be described as wars of attrition after the initial phases. Their populations were far smaller than those of their adversaries.

The wanton destruction of Southern estates and cities, especially in Georgia, without any military objectives has a striking parallel with the destruction of Dresden in February 1945 with an enormous loss of life which has never been ascertained with absolute certainty because the city was full of civilians who had fled the terror of the Red forces advancing into East Prussia and Silesia. Atlanta was set on fire even after it was captured (September 1864). The final phases of the two wars were separated by eighty years and by the end of the wars the Confederate and German governments retained only remnants of the territories which they had held. The final defeats of the Confederacy and Germany took place in springtime.

After both the Civil War and the Second World War the victorious powers attempted to bring about changes in the thinking and way of life of the defeated populations, namely by reconstruction after the Civil War and by "reëducation" and "Denazification" after the Second World War.

Following the Second World War the American government abandoned legal principles honored in Europe since ancient times and embodied in the U.S. Constitution (e.g., *nulla poena sine lege*) in order to collaborate with the Soviet government in the show trials in Nuremberg. On trial were 23 leading figures of the defeated German government, of whom 10 were hanged in 1946. To his eternal credit, Senator Robert Taft of Ohio protested against these trials. After the Civil War Jefferson Davis was imprisoned and the commandant of the Anderson prison was hanged on 10 November 1865. (For details, see the January-February 1989 issue of *Confederate Veteran*, pages 22-31, "The Trial of Henry Wirz: A National disgrace." Address of *Confederate Veteran*: 8506 Braesdale, Houston, Texas 77071.)

We referred above to economic envy as a causative factor in both the Civil War and the Second World War. Postwar behavior of the victors had a strong tendency to confirm the importance of the economic factor. In the article by Sam Dickson to which we referred above, he points out (*Journal of Historical Review*, VII, 3, page 330) the exploitation of the Southern states by means of tariffs unfavorable to the South, which were continued for almost eighty years after the war. Likewise, the economic objectives of the war against Germany were demonstrated by postwar Allied policies. German goods were kept off world markets by dismantling factories (continued for about five years) and by causing a considerable paralysis of the German economy by delaying a currency reform (see *Bulletin 45*). The Deutsche Mark did not replace the Reichsmark until June 1948.

* * * * *

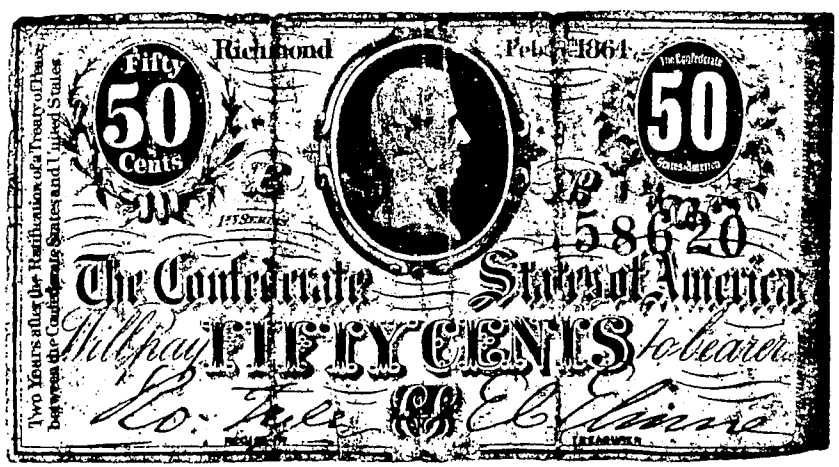

The Confederate war effort was essentially financed by fiat money. This fifty-cent note was dated 17 February 1864. Note the inscription: "Two Years after the Ratification of a Treaty of Peace between the Confederate States and the United States The Confederate States of America will pay FIFTY CENTS to bearer." The portray is that of Jefferson Davis.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Cornelu Z. Codreanu in 1927. ***For My Legionaries*** (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that ***For My Legionaries*** will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored ***The Suicide of Europe*** by Prince D. Sturdza, the identity of those who masterminded Romania's take-over and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered His country"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES***, Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00.

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. ***The Anti-Humans*** is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

DEATH BY DIESEL

by Robert Frens

It is not my intent to "prove" anything to anyone. Proving some notion to another person is merely an exercise in the art of convincing as any snake-oil salesman or politician knows. In most cases, to be convinced of something is to be transported into the realm of belief. Some people refuse to believe what their eyes and ears tell them (the Warner syndrome). Others believe only that which appears on a signed affidavit (the Daley syndrome). Our government and courts are run by those that evidence both. Most of us will believe any sort of nonsense as long as it is accompanied by sufficient tearfulness and sobriety.

If one criticizes a Jew, he is automatically classified as an "anti-Semite". If one criticizes a "Revisionist," he is usually classified as an enemy of Revisionism and thereby becomes an "anti-anti-Semite". In both camps, the same sort of mental set exists and this commonality is perhaps the reason that they have so much fun when they get together. It also explains why those with distinctive personalities, such as Michael Hoffman, can easily be ostracized irrespective of the logic or truthfulness of their utterances. Ernst Zündel is outside of this pale, as he is always, and generously, open to any criticism as long as it enhances the truth. My continuing discussion should also be accepted in this light.

In *The Journal of Historical Review*, Vol. 8.1, Spring 1988, we find in Robert Faurisson's article (p.91), the statement, "But a Diesel engine is not appropriate for asphyxiating people." This was puzzling to me as I had recently read a small notice in a Rochester, N.Y. paper concerning a suicide involving the exhaust gas from a Mercedes Diesel automobile. The method used was not specified. In itself, this might not have been interesting to ponder except for the fact that I recalled a similar incident being reported in the *Los Angeles Times* sometime in 1975. Whether reported correctly or not, I do not know, but the articles clearly indicated that Diesel exhaust was sufficient for suicide purposes. When I queried Dr. Faurisson recently about his statement, he replied that it was incorrectly translated from his original French version. Dr. Faurisson was busy with his research work

for the second Ernst Zündel Holocaust trial in Toronto, Canada and therefore terminated the discussion. This was entirely understandable and justified. Later, my mind began to buzz with the notion that perhaps people really could die from breathing Diesel exhaust fumes. After all, it was quite believable. The matter would not rest and so I shuffled through my collection of unkempt files to find the 1984 report entitled "The Diesel Gas Chambers: Myth Within A Myth" by Friedrich P. Berg, V.5.1, Spring issue of *The Journal of Historical Review*. There are several statements in this report that do not agree with what I believe to be true. I will address those statements that appear to be the more salient.

I do not believe that there ever existed any homicidal Nazi "gas chambers." I did once, but in a very feeble manner. I no longer do, either in whole or in part. Perhaps in the future I shall be swayed back to the earlier belief which I held in 1959. I was a bigot then, knowing only one side of the story and believing it to be the only side, the truth, if you like. In general, I believe that Mr. Berg has done an excellent job in demolishing this facet of the continuing barrage of defamation directed toward the German people in particular and the Aryan people in general.

First, some commentary in regard to excerpts from the Berg article.

1. "...they piped carbon monoxide from diesel motors..." (p.18). "...bodies were tossed out blue, wet with sweat and urine." (p.20, eyewitness). The falsity of these statements was aptly covered by Mr. Berg. Under most operating conditions, Diesel engines emit relatively little carbon monoxide.

2. "...in any Diesel gas chamber, although death from lack of oxygen is very unlikely, it is nonetheless far more likely than death from carbon monoxide." (p.20, Berg). On the contrary, death from the lack of oxygen in the blood is nearly certain regardless of the oxygen content of the surrounding air. The presence of carbon dioxide inhibits the oxygenation of the blood and death would result even in the presence of ample oxygen. However, death from non-existent carbon monoxide would be a miraculous event for anyone except a Jew.

3. "...the thoroughly false impression that Diesel exhaust must therefore be very harmful." (p.24, Berg). Diesel exhaust IS harmful

to your health because it contains a generous amount of carbon dioxide. The Diesel engine has received less attention in regard to noxious emissions than has the spark-ignition engine mainly due to the relatively small number of Diesel powered vehicles in use as compared to the spark-ignition gasoline types. (p.118, V.2, ref.A).

4. "At idle, Diesels operate with air/fuel ratios of 200/1." (p.25, Berg). Nowhere in the M.I.T. volumes (ref.A) nor in the Society of Automotive Engineers papers (710835, 710836, 720755, 729757, 730169, 730170, 730212, 730213, 730214) is there any mention of any such lean ratio. At idle speeds, combustion chamber turbulence would be reduced along with wall temperatures and ignition would be highly unlikely at this ratio. The surveyed literature commonly refers to an air/fuel ratio of 40/1 as "very lean" and cites no performance data above this ratio. Ratios higher than 40/1 may be achieved by a decelerating engine under low pressure conditions but this transient state is not pertinent. Moreover, at idle speed, combustion is not complete and unburned hydrocarbons make their appearance known by the visual evidence of smoke.

5. "...Diesel exhaust is relatively harmless, ..." (p.31, Berg). I am not sure what Mr. Berg means by "relatively." Diesel exhaust contains a greater volume of nitrogen oxides, sulfur dioxides and assorted aldehydes than does the exhaust from a gasoline powered vehicle. (S.A.E. papers). The higher percentages of nitrogen oxides are mainly the result of the higher compression ratios used in Diesels and not from the different method of ignition or fuel. All exhaust substances, with the exception of water, uncombined nitrogen and uncombined oxygen (if any), are listed as toxic materials. (ref. D & E). The usual Diesel air/fuel ratios of 20/1 to 35/1 will produce a lethal exhaust in the same sense as an atmospheric environment devoid of oxygen.

6. "...could they have died instead from the effects of reduced oxygen in Diesel exhaust?.....This theory, however, does not hold up very well because of the fact that Diesels always operate with excess air." (p.32, Berg). In regard to respiration, we always operate with excess air. Expired air (breath) contains about 16% unused oxygen but I have yet to find anyone that suggests that expired air could serve as a replacement for inspired air of the usual composition. Our expired air contains 4.5% carbon dioxide and that is what makes it

hazardous. We were not designed to make use of expired air. One simply cannot live in an environment consisting of 4.5% carbon dioxide and 16% oxygen. At sea level, the atmosphere contains 21% oxygen but we could exist very well with lower oxygen levels as the Incas did and their descendants still do. In this case, the body would respond by increasing the concentration of red blood cells (hemoglobin) thus making the blood more efficient in oxygen carrying. At an altitude of 2000 feet, the concentration of oxygen is equivalent to 10% at sea level. About 40% of normal blood consists of red blood cells. Given a period of time, the body can increase this percentage upwards to 70% in order to adapt to the lower oxygen levels found at the higher altitudes. The body cannot, however, adapt in any such fashion to unusual levels of carbon dioxide.

7. "Carbon dioxide is not really any more poisonous than ordinary water. Most toxicology handbooks do not even mention it." (p.34, Berg). I do not know what Mr. Berg means by "most" handbooks. Ref. C states that carbon dioxide is a narcotic. Refs. D & E state that carbon dioxide is toxic and can be lethal. It certainly is a substance that produces injurious or deadly effects upon a body and therefore can lay claim to being classified as a poison as is so labeled in most medical handbooks.

8. "The cause of death, chemically, in both situations is not carbon dioxide but rather the lack of oxygen in the blood." (p.34, Berg). This statement is also enigmatic. In order to be consistent, Mr. Berg should also state that, chemically, carbon monoxide (CO) could not be a cause of death. In this case, death is also due to the lack of oxygen. Blood hemoglobin has approximately 600 times the affinity for carbon monoxide (CO) than it has for oxygen and therefore absorbs it in preference thus rendering the blood oxygen deficient. The reason that this insidious poison gets past the body's "security guard" I shall explain later. In order to be logically consistent, I shall refer to the culprit that causes low oxygen levels in the blood, as the toxic substance. This is in agreement with definitions and usual practice.

9. "In general, if enough oxygen is available, a carbon dioxide level even as high as 12 percent is not likely to cause death." (p.34, Berg). Since Mr. Berg cites no references for this conclusion, I will classify it as an opinion albeit one that is at odds with the literature I

have perused. An examination of the relevant medical literature will demonstrate the falseness of Mr. Berg's remark. The partial pressure of carbon dioxide in veinal blood is 45 mm Hg (mercury), which corresponds to 5.9% (Dalton's Law). The inspired air must contain less than 5.9% carbon dioxide or there will be absolutely no diffusion taking place. Actually, the body attempts to maintain a concentration of 5.3% carbon dioxide at the blood/air interface (alveolar air sacs). If carbon dioxide is not released from the blood, there can be no oxygen absorbed by the blood's hemoglobin. The breathing rate would rise and a small increase in soluble oxygen would sustain the biological processes for a time. In any event, the 12% figure given by Mr. Berg is ludicrous. Inspired air containing 12 percent of carbon dioxide, regardless of the oxygen content, is fatal. (ref.D, p.1701).

10. "The principal danger to life from Diesel exhaust arises not from an abundance of carbon dioxide, nor even from carbon monoxide, but rather from the lack of oxygen." (p.35, Berg). I have commented upon this in item 9. Poisons are causative agents. Excess carbon dioxide CAUSES an oxygen deficiency. Therefore carbon dioxide IS a poison. Using the logic of Mr. Berg, we could state that Rudolf Hess did not die from strangulation by his murderers. Rudolf Hess died from the lack of oxygen in his blood. In Diesel exhaust, carbon monoxide is really not a consideration but an abundance of carbon dioxide, in any atmosphere, is lethal.

Hydrocarbons are substances composed of the elements hydrogen and carbon. During combustion the hydrogen is oxidized to form water while the carbon may be transformed to its uncombined state (soot), or into carbon monoxide or carbon dioxide. Depending upon circumstances, the combustion may be complete in a chemical sense whereby the products consist entirely of water and carbon dioxide. We have all observed the laboring Diesel truck puffing out its volumes of black smoke while climbing a hill. The exhaust, in this case, always contains carbon (you can see it) and carbon monoxide as well as other toxic substances. Whether spark-ignition or compression-ignition (Diesel), the internal combustion engine never produces "clean" exhaust. A clean exhaust being one where the fuel and oxygen entering the engine egress as water and carbon dioxide. In an internal combustion engine, the maximum chemical to mechanical

energy transformation occurs when the carbon monoxide content of the exhaust is 2-3%. Incomplete combustion (carbon monoxide) produces a larger volume of products while complete combustion (carbon dioxide) produces a larger quantity of heat. Combustion chamber pressures increase as the volume of produced gases increase and also as the temperature increases. As the combustion products shift from carbon monoxide to carbon dioxide, temperatures increase while the produced gas volume decreases. The maximum pressure is achieved where the combustion process is not quite complete, that is, when the exhaust contains a small percent of carbon monoxide. It must be remembered that maximum pressures occur under full load conditions and that the black stuff pouring out from a Diesel's exhaust pipe, when it is laboring, can hardly be classified as "excess air".

Regardless of whatever air/fuel ratio is necessary, a moderate sized Diesel engine consumes, at the least, 100 grams of fuel per minute just to overcome the internal engine friction at idling speeds. This amount is equivalent to over 2 gallons of fuel burned per hour. Most Diesel truck operators will tell you that their rigs consume in the neighborhood of 4 gallons per hour in the idling state. Two gallons of fuel per hour is sufficient to produce a carbon dioxide flow of over 6 cubic feet per minute. This is sufficient carbon dioxide to render, within one minute, 60 cubic feet of otherwise normal air, lethal. I take issue with Mr. Berg and dispute his claim that "... the Diesel engine is nothing more than an unusual kind of blower...". Whether or not some oxygen is unaffected is beside the point and the fact remains that whatever oxygen is consumed, it is replaced by carbon dioxide to the extent of 65% of its volume. Under standard temperature and pressure conditions, the relation between the percent carbon dioxide and percent oxygen in the exhaust is a linear one. We must not lose sight of the fact that regardless of all other considerations, the Diesel engine is a carbon dioxide producer. Let's assume that our "sweet-clean" Diesel doesn't use oxygen after all. It magically replaces some of the nitrogen in the air with carbon dioxide thus leaving the 21% oxygen level unaffected. This, I think, would fill Mr. Berg's "not likely to cause death" situation. How does the body react to ever increasing levels of carbon dioxide even in the presence of an unaltered oxygen supply?

Carbon dioxide is about 20 times more soluble in blood than is oxygen. While hopefully not prompting my atheist friends into laughter, I will state that God, in His infinite wisdom, apparently designed our bodies with this in mind. Deep within our medulla oblongota are nerve cells called chemoreceptors that monitor both the oxygen and carbon dioxide levels of the blood at the alveolar interface. (ref. B). These chemoreceptors prompt the body to respond to a condition of hypercapnia (excess carbon dioxide) or a condition of hypoxia (deficient oxygen) by a rather immediate increase in respiration rate. The alveolar oxygen concentration is maintained at about 14% while the normal carbon dioxide concentration is about 5%. Inspired air remains in contact with the blood for about 300 to 700 milliseconds which is ample time for the achieving of the diffusion equilibrium.

The chemoreceptors are very much more sensitive to changes in carbon dioxide levels than they are to changes in oxygen levels. The receptors that monitor the carbon dioxide will precipitate a doubling of the respiration rate if the carbon dioxide concentration is increased only a bare 4/10 of 1 percent above normal levels. An increase of 7/10 of 1 percent will quadruple the breathing rate. Severe carbon dioxide poisoning occurs at 8%, producing narcosis. The fatal range begins at about 10% and at this level and above, death can occur within minutes (ref.D & E). Carbon monoxide, on the other hand, is not detected by the chemoreceptors, enters the blood rapidly and is physiologically far more dangerous and poisonous, than is carbon dioxide. Hydrogen sulfide (the smell of rotten eggs) is more poisonous than hydrogen cyanide but less dangerous, simply because the body detects it more readily. Both carbon monoxide and carbon dioxide are poisonous in nature because they interfere with the oxygen-carrying function of the blood. Red blood cells will transport carbon monoxide in preference to oxygen since hemoglobin prefers it 600 to 1. Carbon monoxide will occupy the space usually reserved for oxygen. Carbon dioxide will prevent that space from being used by either, including itself.

On the other hand, if the body is at rest, oxygen levels can drop to as low as 8% before the receptors trigger an increased respiration response. Unconsciousness is produced at levels of 4% and some other effects have been stated in Mr. Berg's article. As mentioned

earlier, prolonged exposure to oxygen levels of 10% or so, will induce the body to adapt by increasing the oxygen carrying capacity of the blood. However, the body has no way of adapting to high levels of carbon dioxide. Low oxygen levels occur naturally on this planet. High levels of carbon dioxide are transient abnormalities.

This augmented sensitivity of the body to changes in carbon dioxide levels is the reason that the common practice of hyperventilating before a deep plunge beneath the water, is often fatal. Hyperventilating hardly affects the oxygen level in the blood, but it does reduce the carbon dioxide level dramatically. As the diver holds his breath, the carbon dioxide level of his blood increases while the oxygen level decreases. In many cases the oxygen level is reduced to a point where unconsciousness appears before the warning level of 5.3 percent carbon dioxide occurs. My WW II, U.S. Navy diving manuals make heavy reference to this even in editions as early as 1942. Also heavily noted are warnings concerning recirculating apparatus where the exhaled carbon dioxide is absorbed in a filter medium while oxygen is continually furnished. A failure in the absorbing module is lethal regardless of the presence of sufficient oxygen concentrations. Unlike the usual SCUBA gear, a recirculating apparatus does not discharge the expired air into the surrounding water. Here the oxygen is supplied by a small tank and the produced water and carbon dioxide is absorbed by a special unit. Moreover, the carbon dioxide levels in all manned NASA space capsules are continuously monitored and a level of 6/10% is cause for "deep concern".

Hemoglobin does not transport carbon dioxide. In the presence of carbon dioxide, it acts as buffer in the blood by absorbing hydrated protons. Blood normally carries about 5% of this gas in solution and as carbonates and bicarbonates. The inhaled air must contain less than this percentage in order for the carbon dioxide to be passed into the expired air since matter moves from high pressure areas to low pressure areas. Since gasses are compressible, high pressure areas are also areas of high concentration and each individual gas supplies its own contribution to the overall pressure independent of the other gasses that are present.

Normally, inspired air contains little or no carbon dioxide. In the alveolar sacs (blood/air interface), the carbon dioxide equivalent in percentage is 5.3 (40 mm mercury, partial pressure). These are the conditions for normal respiration. When the inspired air contains 1% to 2% of carbon dioxide, by volume, the body experiences discomfort. Obviously, if the inspired air contains 5.3% carbon dioxide, no passage of that gas can occur. The body responds with an increased respiration rate which will be quadrupled if the carbon dioxide level reaches 6.1%. Increasing the oxygen level would prove valueless because the body is reacting to the abundance of carbon dioxide and not to a deficiency of oxygen, although this is also the case. If the situation is not soon remedied, narcosis will set in and death would follow. Narcosis always occurs when the inspired air contains 8% or so of carbon dioxide and is fatal in the region of 10% and upwards. The presence of abundant oxygen has no effect upon this physiological reaction. We must not lose sight of the fact that the body is continually producing carbon dioxide thus aggravating the situation.

In an analogous sense, one cannot survive by drinking sea water. Sea water contains about 4.5% salts and the body can only excrete water containing about 3.5% salts. For salt to be eliminated, the ingested water must have a salt content below 3.5% and the lower the better. In order for carbon dioxide to be eliminated from the body, the inspired air must contain less than 5.3% carbon dioxide and here again, the lower the better.

Under normal operating conditions, Diesel engine exhaust contains from 5% to 13% carbon dioxide, depending upon speed and load conditions. Even if there were as much as 14% excess oxygen in the exhaust gas, the mere presence of carbon dioxide would render it poisonous. Diesel engines usually operate with excess oxygen but not always, as Mr. Berg has stated. Regardless of air/fuel ratios, a typical idling Diesel engine will produce each minute sufficient carbon dioxide to render 60 cubic feet of air fatal to anyone unfortunate enough to have to breath it.

It has not been my intent to cast doubt upon Mr. Berg's considerable efforts nor upon his excellent article. I feel that there exists a serious flaw in his argument that needs to be addressed even though enough time has already been wasted on this "gas-chamber" non-

sense. I agree with Robert Faurisson who reminded us that the "holocaust" is dead, but we're having a Hell of a time burying it.

To that great, unconvinced crowd, I shall conclude with questions that you might find stimulating to ponder. When was the last time you were trapped in traffic, following a Diesel powered bus? Did those invigorating smells conjure up an image of a harmless "blower" in action? Do you really believe that you could breathe that stuff undiluted, for an hour or so? Would you be willing to have your SCUBA tanks filled with 67% nitrogen, 12% carbon dioxide and 21% oxygen, believing that carbon dioxide is harmless? Would you like to prove to me that you cannot kill yourself, via an actual experiment, by breathing the exhaust gas of a Diesel engine? I am not a paper-and-book type of researcher. You don't learn about cows from a college text about farms. You learn about them from the sweat of milking, pitching hay and shoveling manure. Put your life where your mouth is. SCUBA dive with Diesel exhaust filled tanks or do the usual hose-in-the-window automobile exhaust trick. While we are at it, let's build some real "gas chambers," "burning pits" and what all, according to those 6 million eye witness accounts and see what effect they have upon some Palestinians. The Jews shouldn't object to that. It would settle the revisionist/holocaust debate once and for all and send the great unwashed out looking for another way to earn a living. Once upon a time, there was a Shroud of Turin (Torino, Italy, 1578 AD).

References:

A. *The Internal Combustion Engine* (in Theory and Practice): Taylor M.I.T. Press, Volumes I & II, 1968

B. *Encyclopedia Britannica*, Volume 15, p.745-778, 1979

C. *Encyclopedia of Science and Technology*, Volume II, p.535-560, 1977

D. *The Merck Manual*, 12th Edition, 1973

E. *Chemistry in Everyday Life*, Emery, Downey, Davis Lyons and Carnahan, New York. Third printing.

F. *Taber's Medical Dictionary*, 1985 Edition

G. *The American Illustrated Medical Dictionary*, 29th Edition

THE NEW MESSIANISM

By
Nicholas Carter

The blackest hole in the cosmos of Western civilization is the *first* century of the era beginning *Anno Domini* 1. The West has been so thoroughly Christianized for so long with Bibles and Testaments and wondrous myths supporting the Christ that, if anything survived the 1st century that explained what exactly occurred during the one hundred years or so that antedated the development of Catholicism, it was destroyed by the Christian faith-police a long time ago.

In this brief study, I have endeavored to make irrevocably clear that the entire New Testament, as well as other carefully Christianized works, cannot be accepted as historical documents because the events they chronicle did not occur as or when related. Ergo, virtually all of the sources recounting the activities of Stephen, Saul, and others whom we believe to have lived during that day and time, must be eliminated from any and all scholarly considerations.

For rational, intelligent people, there can be no compromise with mythological beliefs that are nonsensical at their best and obscene at their worst.

What, then, do we know about the 1st century?

We know that someone—*a real human being*—did die at the approximate same time as the fabled Nazarene, and for the approximate same reason. Stephen, a Jew with a Greek name, was put to death by Pharisees or Zealots for the Law, around A.D. 30, for preaching heretical ideas. Sound familiar? (Of this, more later.)

We know that *orthodox* Jewry was in no way involved with the establishment of whatever ethical or religious system emerged in that time frame.

On the Christian side of the fence, once the Catholics made the second century determination to appropriate the historically-defined Messiah of the Israelites and transform him into

the divine head of a Gentile mystery cult, they realized that so radical a move would need the appearance of Jewish support. Hence, the insertion of material in the New Testament citing a large 1st century participation on the part of Jews in the "new Messianic Movement." The redactors even declared that an attempt was made in Palestine to exclude Jews from the Synagogue for accepting the Jesus as Messiah before A.D. 80—which is nonsense most fanciful.

We are reasonably certain that Jews *did* play consequential rôles in the New Messianism because of the existence of Philo, Stephen, and Saul of Tarsus. Significantly, however, they were Hellenized Jews who were not comfortable, to one degree or another, with the traditional theology of Judaism.

We know, too, that Catholic Christendom did not begin to evolve into a viable theological system until well into the 2nd century. It is historically evident that, around that time, a manifest change came over the New Messianism, a new innovation resulting from the appropriation of the cult by the Gentiles and signaling the advent of Catholicism with its ever-expanding layers of external, ceremonial, legal and metaphysical dogmas to come, which in turn would increasingly subject the spirit to law and the individual to the institution.

In the most basic terminology, the theological evolution over the first few centuries can be divided into *two* periods. The first, beginning early in the 1st century A.D. and lasting for approximately 130 years, was *morals*; the second, beginning with the acquisition of the New Messianic cult by the Graeco-Roman Fathers of Catholicism during the 2nd century, was *orthodoxy*.

Setting aside all dogma and its faith-supported counterfeits of truth, I have composed a scenario delineating what may have happened *in the beginning*—and my speculations and educated guesses are based upon the philosophical yearnings of the people involved and their psychological motivations.

First, the significant players.

PHILO OF ALEXANDRIA (*circa* 30 B.C. to A.D. 40), often called Philo Judaeus, or Philo the Jew, was the supreme example of Hellenism's influence on the cosmopolitan intellectual

life of the Jews in Alexandria. He was an outstanding intellectual, and his writings demonstrate that he was well-educated in classical Greek philosophy, rhetoric and the natural sciences. He mentions in passing that he had once questioned the Jewish elders about Judean traditions. Perhaps the New Testament incident describing Jesus questioning the elders in the Temple was inspired by the writings of Philo. Significantly, the Catholic Fathers—Clement, Origen and Ambrose, in particular—adopted some of Philo's philosophical and Neoplatonic concepts, as well as making use of his allegorical interpretations of Scripture.

Orthodox Judeans were unhappy with his teachings and accused him of trying to interpret away the literal (and offensive) meaning of biblical passages. They argued that he was more Greek than Jewish; that he did not even know the Jewish language; and that he produced a system in which Judaism and Hellenism lay together in confusion. For these reasons orthodox Jewry rejected him.

Would Philo, like the original Letzim, have concluded that Israel should have been Hellenized by force? Possibly. I does appear that he was haunted by the failure of Israel to create anything that could compete with the imposing civilizations around her. For that reason he sought to cultivate a compromise between Judaism and Hellenism by claiming that all the great achievements of the Greeks had been discovered first by the Israelites. This desperate attempt to give the Jews a collective sense of ego-identification has also been used by Josephus, Artapanus, and countless other Jews of the centuries. Time and again they have preached to the world at large that all the knowledge and institutions of the Egyptians had been taken from Israel; that Joseph had taught them better forms of cultivation; that Moses with his ten commandments had marked out the entire history of the Western world; and that the tiny fraction of humanity known as Jewry had provided the world with the concept of monotheism, the eradication of idol worship, and the abhorrence of human sacrifice. As we shall see, the world's most significant moral revolution originated with

the Stoics; and just as the Jews derived monotheism from the Egyptians, they derived their ethics from the Western world.

STEPHEN, SAINT, *first Christian martyr, stoned to death. One of the seven deacons.* That, in the proverbial nutshell, is the story of the life of Stephen. We don't know where he was born, or why he had a Greek name. We don't know where he was martyred. As to when, the New Testament gives the impression that it was after the crucifixion of Jesus, because he allegedly heard the words, "Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do." According to the Gospel, however, Stephen was nowhere to be seen or heard during the tribulations of Jesus; nor was Saul there, nor were all of the twelve apostles. John (which John?), Joseph and Nicodemus are mentioned briefly; but no one else. Surprising? At first thought, yes. On second thought, it is entirely possible that the redactors concluded that the melodramatic scenario involving the capture, trial, death and resurrection of their savior-god would be more effective if it was staged in such a way that Jesus was always in the limelight and the forefront of the morality play, and without the presence of hysterical relatives and fiercely loyal disciples who would be expected to divert attention from the proceedings.

A convoluted biography of Stephen as related in the Acts of the Apostles is of interest. In strictly Catholic terms, he is described as being "full of grace and power," and "full of the Holy Ghost." Not unlike every alleged "holy man" of the day, he is credited with having attracted much attention by performing "great wonders." The "new vein of teaching" that leads to his martyrdom, as the narrative relates, involved his condemnation of people called "Hebrew Christians" who had supposedly embraced not only the Holy Land, but also the Holy City and the Holy Place of the Temple. The Greek-named Stephen—most likely a Hellenized Jew born outside of Palestine—featured as a Christian in the New Testament, creates the sort of controversy over "Christian" worship in the Holy Land that will lead to his condemnation as a "deceiver" and a "teacher of errors." He is then forced to appear before the Sanhedrin, the Supreme Council of the Jewish people. And

who accuses Stephen and demands that he be arraigned? Jewish "Hebrews"? The alleged Christian "Hebrews"? No. Hellenic Jews of North Africa and Asia Minor. Curious? Indeed. Equally curious is the fact that the subject of the disputation with the Letzim is not explained. Evidently, the New Testament redactors needed a theological conflict of a heretical nature, regardless of the illogicity of the dissension, to provide the motivation for the martyrdom of Stephen.

Speaking in his defense before an assemblage of Pharisaic jurists, Stephen charges, among other things, that the same ungrateful and narrow spirit that he was witnessing in the Sanhedrin, wasn't new to Judaism. As he speaks, the judges keep "gnashing their set teeth against him." Suddenly, the vault of heaven opens and the Divine Presence, with the human form of Jesus seated on his right hand, appears to Stephen. As if speaking to himself, he then describes this glorious vision; but the judges appear to be singularly unimpressed with the experience. Then Stephen commits the ultimate heresy by condemning the Israelites for only persecuting their prophets, but for having killed Jesus the Christ, as well—an impeachment that sends the Sanhedrin into a frenzy. As with one impulse they hurl themselves upon Stephen and drag him out to the place of execution, where, wonder of wonders, a young man named Saul, who happened to hail from Tarsus, is waiting to hold the cloaks of the executioners—an act indicating that Saul was "consenting unto his (Stephen's) death."

As Stephen is stoned to death, he allegedly forgives his enemies with words curiously similar to those attributed to Jesus on the cross. Let me emphasize now that if Stephen *did* speak before he died, rather than words chosen by Christians centuries later, he would have used the language of Hellenism: "Receive my spirit, O Father of the Universe. And I beg of you, judge not the brotherhood of man by sins, but by virtues." And thus his absolution would have applied, not to just his tormentors, but to all men the world over.

Just as the death of the Great Teacher at the hands of the wicked priest—as recounted in the Dead Sea Scrolls—suggests

a parallel to the Jesus story, the curious circumstances surrounding the deaths of Stephen and the legendary Nazarene, which occurred at approximately the same time, suggest too many parallelisms to be casual occurrences.

SAUL OF TARSUS was born around A.D. 5. As a young man he supposedly took the Gentile name of Paul, but we have no proof of that. We are told that he was a Roman citizen, but we have no evidence for that. Like Stephen, much of his life is mysterious and unknown. If he stood so high in the hearts and minds of his contemporaries, why did such important documents as the *Didache* and the Epistle of Barnabas ignore him? Justin Martyr, born around A.D. 100, ignores him, as do the *Clementine Homiliae* and *Recognitiones*. To the redactors, Saul was the "Apostle to the Gentiles." But one Gentile, Tertullian, called him the "Apostle of heretics." Much that has been written about Saul is contained in the Acts of the Apostles and the Pauline Epistles. For those of us who do not accept these works as being original and authentic, the miraculous conversion of Saul, his First Missionary Journey followed by the "historic" visit to Jerusalem, his visits to Philippi, Athens and Corinth for the purpose of carrying the Gospel into Europe, his apprehension at Jerusalem, his imprisonment in Caesarea, and finally, his voyage to Rome, are all questionable and unacceptable.

For some reason, Christians have refused to speculate about the murder of Saul. We are merely told that he was "martyred" around A.D. 70. Significantly, the Christian authors created an abysmally pessimistic Saul who believed that the flesh and sin were identical. It was Saul who purportedly recognized the actual original sin in sexual lust. Born in Tarsus, an important Hellenized city in Asia Minor, Saul probably learned to use the Greek language with freedom and mastery; and he may very well have been familiar with some of the great literature of the Hellenistic Orient. To the redactors, however, it was essential that he appear to be uncompromisingly Jewish. While he "may have encountered Stoic teachers" in Tarsus, he was "chiefly educated in Jerusalem" under the Pharisee Gamaliel. The prime implication here is that he was

brought up as a strict Pharisee. There is an ulterior motive behind this characterization. Only a *miracle* could or would transform a "zealous and bigoted Jew" into one of the Christfolk during that single mindboggling event described as Saul's "supernatural conversion."

No doubt Saul did write some letters during his missionary wanderings; but they were Christianized at a later date—i.e., updated, expanded, and then rewritten many times until every action and word fitted properly canonized doctrine according to the progression of canonization over the centuries. Thus, we have the New Testament Saul claiming that the "saw" and "heard" the Jesus after the resurrection, and that God had revealed "His Son in me." We also find equally absurd statements such as this one: "God, angry at their unbelief [meaning the Israelites] has turned His face from them." The anti-Jewishness of Saul aided in giving the New Testament impression that Christianity was really new wine and just *new* bottles containing some of the *old* wine of Judaism.

Admittedly, we know virtually nothing for certain about the lives of Stephen and Saul. We can reasonably assume, however, that they were Hellenized Jews, that they were traveling missionaries or prophets (teachers) who journeyed to those Gentile cities in Western Asia where the Letzim had settled, and that the deaths of Stephen and Jesus occurred in tandem with the conversion of Saul. And that brings us to the crux of this chapter. It is my contention that the parallelisms between the deaths of Stephen and the fabled Jesus are not coincidental. Stephen is the most likely and logical archetype, or pattern, for the Jesus of the Gospel.

Stephen was born around 30 B.C., which means that he would have been an elderly man in his sixties when he died. More than any other man of his time, Stephen is the logical choice for the idealized "man in the sandals" who preached a nondenominational gospel in a language of reason that appealed to more knowledgeable and independent Jews and Gentiles: a gospel of simplicity and directness, more humanis-

tic than ceremonial, that would have impressed the best of Greek philosophers.

If Stephen *was* the "admirable revealer of true virtue," the "winsome teacher conjuring the Kingdom of Heaven down to earth by the spell of the infinite tenderness radiating from him," why wasn't he the obvious Catholic choice for the Christ of the new savior-god cult? Age, for one thing. The new Messiah had to be young, vital, and more the son than the grandfather. And—he *had* to be 30 years old. Once again a symbolic intention is involved in the use of a number. Various texts in the *Septuagint* attributed a special value to the age of 30. Joseph was 30 when he became Prime Minister; David was 30 when he became King; the eligibility of the Levites at the altar was from 30 to 50 years. So Jesus had to commence his ministry at "about 30 years" of age—exactly the age required by the Law for a Man of God.

The Christian myth expects us to believe that a charismatic young man "theologizes" the whole of Palestine with his preaching in just three years. Nonsense! Not even a lifetime of proselytizing—30 to 40 years—could have achieved that end in an age light-years away from televangelism. Illiteracy was widespread, with most of the literate citizens living in the cities. There were no printed books and pamphlets to be distributed in every community. There were no modern means of travel or communication. One had to walk or ride on a donkey. In order to carry a gospel to the people, especially to the remote and rural areas, a dedicated prophet hat to spend most of his life, walking, talking, and preaching, endlessly; and the more esoteric the message, the more difficult it was to influence the masses.

By the time Saul was a young man, the formation of what may be termed the Mystic Gospel of Hellenized Judaism had probably been initiated in some parts of the Hellenistic Orient by the more educated descendants of the Letzim such as the students of Philo, who were surely carrying to Greek-bedizened communities the radical notion that Jewish aspirations could be blended with Gentile ethics. Like a select number of young people of any era, Saul may have been torn between controvertible

forces in his life; he may have been unsure of which way to turn, uncertain of what to do with his being.

To all objective persons, the miraculous conversion of Saul belongs to the deceitful world of creative mythology. But SOMETHING must have happened to Saul. So let us assume that he *was* on that road to Damascus when a remarkable fusion of circumstances brought him to the turning point of his life. Let us assume that he *witnessed the execution of Stephen*—not as one sympathizing *with* it, but as one horrified *by* it.

Saul had probably heard of the unusual prophet, and he may have witnessed his preaching. But when he saw the prophet bravely die without asking for mercy, defending his faith all the while, and asking, not Jesus, of course, but God, to receive him, and finally, forgiving not only his enemies, but quite possibly in the eyes of an impressionable young man, the whole world—the "center" of his life's motivation and purpose was changed. The tragic fact of his seeing, not the "risen Christ," but the dying Stephen, became the main root of his entire life. An event such as that could have motivated Saul to dedicate his life to the study, and then the transmission, of the gospel of Stephen.

What indeed was it about Hellenism that appealed to Philo, Stephen, and then to Saul—as I contend it did-and others? What led them along a path never before traveled by Jews? It was one thing for the Letzim of the 2nd century B.C. to aspire to a Hellenized Israel; it was something else for the new Letzim to create for both themselves and Gentiles a Hellenic/Jewish *faith*.

The principal tenets of the religious philosophy of the Letzim of the Common Era were gleaned mostly from Greek sources, along with the contributions of such Roman thinkers as Epictetus, Seneca and Virgil. It was a gospel reflecting a special keenness and nobility of language comparable in directness, truthfulness and simplicity to Greek literature. People today who no longer find solace in the aristocratic Church, or in the Christian "spin-off" denominations, sects, and cults, often speak longingly of what they call "the true teachings of Christ." (They mean the *idealized* Jesus, of course, rather than the *cosmic* Christ.) Their words express a hunger for precisely

the kind of creed that may have been developed by the Hellenized Judeans.

In the vanguard of the movement was Stoicism, which was both a philosophy, and a system of religion placing the realization of its ideal in this world. Among the various types of philosophic world-views that originated with the Greeks, the Stoic creed with its emphasis on the doctrine of brotherhood and equality of man, was the most cogent expression of Hellenistic culture. The leading Stoic maxim was, "Live according to nature." For reasons that should be obvious, the theology of Stoicism has never been popular with Christians. The "Stoic god," having no independent or personal existence, is neither a god-surrogate nor a scapegoat slated to die for the sins of weak and cowardly people.

From the Stoics, the new Letzim learned of the quixotic concept of the brotherhood of all men, an inordinately radical notion when compared with the doctrine of exclusivity practiced by the Israelites. To a Judean, loving one's neighbor as one's self meant loving one's *Jewish* neighbor. They learned of the Greek concept of one God for *all* people; they learned that there was truth in the books of the Gentiles, that there were also prophets and holy men among the philosophers of the Hellenistic Orient, and that Greek morality in particular was very lofty.

From the Roman philosopher Epictetus, they learned that good is within the individual, and that universal brotherhood was an ideal to be achieved in the world. The conception of the all-pervading goodness of God is very apparent in the writings of Epictetus, more so perhaps than in any other Gentile writer of the time.

From Philo, they learned about the Platonic Logos, which so impressed the Alexandrian philosopher that he concluded that all beings, both finite and infinite, had their unity in, and proceeded from, the divine Logos. They learned that the conception of the unity and purity of the Divine One was preeminently that of Plato. The One Supreme being of the universe was the god of all people and a moral necessity. He was an

infinite Father guiding in wisdom, cherishing in mercy; and finally, a God who received his children to himself. Pythagoras, too, believed in the concept of one Supreme Being, a Father of not just a select few, but of all.

Seneca taught them that "Man is a sacred thing to man." Seneca devoutly believed that all human beings are formed from the same elements and have the same destiny. Indeed, Seneca's work, *De Beneficiis,* has been described as the finest work produced by antiquity on the subject of the love of man. Seneca's morality helped to prepare the way for the New Messianism.

While the utopianism and determinism in some of these notions is to be deplored, the fact that they originated with Greek and Roman philosophers cannot be denied. Jewish claims to the effect that their thinkers provided the human species with the highest moral conceptions known to man are as false as certain of their other claims to greatness. While the Judean rabbis were preaching that the badness of men was better than the goodness of women, the Stoics were teaching that men and women were equal in virtue—and they were the first to do so.

Their Gentile studies undoubtedly taught the new Letzim the power of seeing things straight and knowing what is beautiful or noble, regardless of the traditional and superstitious cultural forces that swirled around them. A dominant idea conceived and shaped with a definite artistic purpose invariably has a strong influence upon the formation of history. It was Hellenism then that created the form into which the New Messianism found entrance.

The term mysticism derives from a Greek word which designated those who had been initiated into the esoteric rites of the Greek religion—the union of self with a larger-than-self. The Mystic Gospel of Hellenistic Judaism, rooted as it was in the ethical concepts outlined above, may very well have been as simple, direct and appealing as the following:

> The ONE God of the universe is everybody's God...therefore everybody is eligible for Salvation. Repent of your transgressions against your fellow man. Affirm that you will love your fellow man, as you love yourself, regardless of his race or religion... that you will live with men as if God saw you, and speak with God as if men heard you. Love God with all your heart and soul...AND YOU WILL BE SAVED.

Nothing more. No sacraments...no ceremonies...no sin-offerings...no sin as it relates to "transgressions against God," and no guilt or shame.

It is my contention that something of that nature occurred during the 1st century, and that the Letzim then became involved in the teaching of a faith of love without fear, and a God appropriate to that love. The illusion that love need to have no opposite, however, would have appeared to the masses of the common people who were steeped in the fear of gods and demons, as both impossible and unacceptable. Consequently, only the more educated Gentiles and Jews would have been attracted to the New Messianism—*but never enough of them to incite the interests of the notable writers of the time.*

I contend, too, that Stephen was the first major prophet dedicated to that faith of love, and that it led to his death. And Saul, once he was prepared, donned the mantle of Stephen and began to preach the same gospel. He continued to do so for the remainder of his life.

The New Testament indicates that Saul laid a great deal of stress on evangelizing Gentile colonies. From the standpoint of the Catholics, this makes sense. They wanted to give the impression that their new creed had universal appeal from the beginning. But it is logical, too, in view of what Saul might have been preaching. There was no Christ, no resurrection, and no miraculous conversion; ergo, he wasn't peddling the "good news" about a Jewish savior-god born of a virgin. And if he was a Pharisee—a bigoted and zealous Jew—he would never have preached to Gentiles. The fact that the chief converts of the New Messianism during the 1st century belonged to an upper- or middle-class bourgeois stratum of Hellenic society lends credence to the proposition that Saul's message was esoteric and undoubtedly Greek-inspired.

And that brings us back to square one: the Mystic Gospel of Hellenized Judaism. We cannot measure the complexity of the involvement of the protagonists—the degree, that is, to which the Hellenic Jews may have tried to fuse Greek and Jewish speculations. For the purpose of this study it is enough to conclude

that Gentile ethics were the driving force behind the activities of the Letzim.

As suggested above, none of the leading intellectuals of the 1st century noticed the movement because it wasn't successful from the standpoint of popular acceptance. Not until the final decades of the century, most likely, did the efforts of the increasing numbers of disciples, students and proselytes in the movement begin to pay off with a growing acceptance of the cult on the part of Gentiles. And during those same years, it is quite possible that some of the more imaginative members of the faith had come to the realization that Stephen really *was* a messianic figure. The Jewish word *Mashiach,* which answers to the word *Christ* in the New Testament, means *anointed,* and is applicable in its first sense to those anointed with holy oil, such as kings of Israel. The word also refers to the anticipated Messiah, consecrated of God, whose coming was predicted by the prophets.

What of the descriptive term, *Jesus*? In the original Jewish language, Jesus is *Isehouah,* or *Ieshou,* a word that means "salvation." According to another interpretation, Jehua-Joshua-Jesus are all the same meaning Yahweh the Savior. Logically, then, the word *Jesus* can be used to describe both *Salvation* and *Savior.*

According to these definitions, therefore, an individual could become a Christ or Anointed One, and a Jesus or Savior, with the names being used solely in a descriptive sense. After the death of the mortal Buddha, his legendary development as a Savior followed the same general pattern. Because Christians are inclined to see the Christian past as if it was a gloriously produced technicolor motion picture smoothly unfolding within a compressed time frame, they are indifferent to the fact that the passage of 100 years can produce some awesome results. The *whole world* can be turned upside down in one century. Virtually anything *human* (not superhuman) would have been therefore possible during the 1st century of the Common Era—including this possibility: the transformation of the martyred Stephen into both A "Jesus" and A "Christ" in the minds of his worshipers by at least the turn of the 2nd century.

Thirty to forty years later, when Justin had come of age (A.D. 135 or so), the "Jesus" of the New Messianists, having evolved into A "Christ" who had died for the brotherhood of man—a great "wonder-worker" as well who had exorcised demons, made blind men see, and revived the dead—appeared to the Gentile world as a credible archetype for a savior-god; and before long, an assemblage of Graeco-Roman scholastic theologians, having deduced that the intriguing new Messiah had a Jewish background, and that there were passages in the *Septuagint* that could be interpreted as having predicted his coming, joining the movement. And then—the game was afoot. Before the century was out, the mind-blowing task of assimilating a Jew to the Gentile mystery-cults of Asia was under way.

One question remains: Why were Stephen and Saul murdered? *Not* because they were attracting the multitudes and stirring up the countryside against the powers-that-be. To repeat, their movement was not patterned to influence the masses who expected miracles and wondrous signs from heaven. They were hated for no other reason than that the *nature* of their philosophy was blatantly heretical. The New Testament claims that orthodox Jews encountered by Saul were "jealous" of the success he was having in converting Gentiles. Once again, fanciful nonsense! Anger, even fury, is what the orthodox would have felt as they observed a Jew preaching to the heathen sons of the no-gods that the ONE Creator God, Yahweh, who had decreed that *they* were his only Chosen people, was *everybody's* God; that people should love everybody indiscriminately, regardless of race or religion; and that salvation was available for *anybody*—rich, poor, intelligent, ignorant, Jew, Gentile, healthy, sick, and so on.

An ancient curse of the Sons of Israel reads as follows: "If I betray thee, O Jerusalem, may my right hand wither, and my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth." And a lexicon to the Talmud says, "A Pharisee is one who separates himself from all uncleanness." Of all Jews, none would have been more unclean or traitorous than the Stephens and Sauls who denied particularistic Judaism in favor of universalistic heathenism.

They would have been savagely hated by both the Pharisees and the Zealots for the Law who would have attempted to oppose, embarrass, or even to exterminate them in order to "separate" their uncleanness from the world.

Anyone who questions my reasoning should seriously consider the Salmon Rushdie affair of our day and time—i.e., the death sentence passed on Rushdie by orthodox Muslims who believe that his book, *The Satanic Verses*, blasphemed Muhammed, the founder of their religion. And Muhammed is merely a prophet, not the ONE God of the universe.

The bottom line contention here is that zealous Jews murdered Saul just as they murdered Stephen. There is absolutely no reason to believe that members of any other race or religion regarded Saul with so much malevolence.

Catholic Christendom and hundreds of years to create a savior-god in the exact image in which they perceived him—to have him say and do exactly what they thought he should say and do. The establishment of traditions geared to *indoctrinating* the child and *controlling* the man quickly followed. For the millions of Christians whose eyes have been torn out of their reason, all the cards are carefully stacked in favor of the Christ-Myth. They *know* exactly what happened over 1900 years ago and for several hundred years to follow.

Those of us who deny the Christ-Myth cannot make the same claim. We have supernatural sources of "revealed" knowledge. My speculations and educated guesses, for instance, must all be grounded in the NATURAL world, rather than in the SUPERnatural world. It took a very long time to ferret out speculative answers to the questions posed by that mysterious 1st century of the Common Era. Nonetheless, I am convinced that this inquiry realistically describes what might have occurred in the *real* world of the Hellenist Orient.

My scenario explains how a charismatic prophet—a *true* human being—may have lived and died and even evolved in a legendary sense into a "Jesus" and a "Christ" in the minds of people yearning for a semi-divine hero. It provides the requisite time period (at least 80 to 100 years) necessary to accommodate

a meaningful dispersion of a new faith within Western Asia. It explains why Saul was ignored by a significant number of Christian scholars and theologians who apparently believed that, due to his Hellenic background, his legendary being could contribute nothing of value to Catholicism. It clearly provides a viable cult suitable for adoption by Gentiles intent on transplanting a new and seemingly vigorous movement—one that might possibly generate universal appeal—into the Graeco-Roman world. More engaging, perhaps, is the fact that *it explains why no reliable historical commentary of Jesus called the Christ ever heard of either the Jesus or the Christ.*

Assuming for the sake of argument that this scenario has validity, we can logically conclude first, that Stephen, who dedicated his life to a noble cause, was banished to make room for the fabricated Jesus—not the first time in history, to be sure, that an imposter has gotten the credit for the efforts of a truly gifted innovator; and second, that the moment the New Messianists were dismissed as schismatical by the Catholics, the death knell sounded for Hellenic Judaism. With the subsequent establishment and success of Christianity as a major force in the world, Judaism was provided with a humongous and insidious enemy that would forevermore feed the paranoia of the orthodox, and keep the "nation" of Israel in line.

Admittedly, the arrogant Christian condemnation of Jews for, among other things, having executed the Christ, nurtured the hostility that festered between the two systems from the beginning. *Of the people murdered by Jews during the 1st century, we can be absolutely certain that the fabricated Jesus and the cosmic Christ were not among them.*

Whether my speculations and educated guesses are more right than wrong cannot be proven. To paraphrase James George Frazer (the author of *The Golden Bough*), perhaps brighter stars of insight will rise on some voyager of the future whose realms of thought will be able to disperse the dark clouds that lie athwart the origins of Christendom.

In the meantime, my more modest hope is that this little study will lead you, the reader, to some speculations and educated guesses of your own.

HISTORICAL COMMENTARY

CARPENTER, J.E.: "By the time of Jesus, the Jews had long ceased to use the ancient divine name 'Yahweh' because it was too holy to be pronounced."

GOLDBERG, B.Z.: "It was enough to draw a vertical line to suggest the lingam and a horizontal one to signify the yoni, while union of the two was represented by the cross."

GUIGNEBERT, CHARLES: "We have dealt at length on the growth of legend round the story of Jesus, because the details are so familiar... But none of the details will bear close examination, and all in the end will fall outside the realm of history."
Ibid.: "Christian propaganda created, developed, and elaborated a Christ myth theory at the expense of Jesus."

HARNACK, ADOLPH: "Jesus brought forward no new doctrine...It is not difficult to set against every portion of the utterances of Jesus an observation which deprives them of originality."

HALL, G. STANLEY: "The folk-soul is always and everywhere disposed to ascribe supernatural parenthood to great men...Back of and reinforcing all such cases of the mating of divine and human beings lies a deep and rank phallic stratum, bottoming on cosmogenies wherein Mother Earth or the primal abyss is impregnated by rain, lightning, wind, or heaven itself personified."

JACKSON, F. & LAKE, K.: "Historical criticism shows that the points in the story of Jesus which played the greatest part in commending Christianity to a generation asking for private salvation are those which are not historic...the Jesus of history is quite different from the Lord assumed as the founder of Catholic Christendom."

KLAUSNER, J.: "It is quite impossible to admit that Jesus would have said to his disciples that they should eat of his body and drink of his blood...The drinking of blood, even if it was meant symbolically, could only have arouse horror in the minds of Galilean Jews."

KOHLER, KAUFMAN: "The history of Jesus is so wrapped up in myths, and his life as told in the Gospels is so replete with contradictions, that it is difficult for the unbiased reader to arrive at the true historical facts."

LAKE, KIRSOPP: "The thoughts and words of Jesus were borrowed from his own time and race...No historical reconstruction can make them ade-

quate for our generation, or even intelligible except to those who have passed through an education in history impossible to most."

LOISY, ALFRED: "...so all the mystic pride of the Jews in the consciousness they had of being God's Chosen people...passed over entire to the Christians."
Ibid.: "Jesus the Nazarene is at once an historical person and a mythical being who, supporting the myth and supported by it, was finally made by it into the Christ."
Ibid.: "As baptism was not instituted by Jesus, no more...was the Holy Supper...this idea of communion with God by drinking the blood of a sacrificed victim was never born in the brain of a Jew."

MAXIMUS of MADAURA (in a letter to Augustine): "Who is that God of yours, of whom you Christians claim, as it were, the exclusive possession and the first discovery?"

MONTEFIORE, C.G.: "Either this man (Paul) was never a Rabbinic Jew at all, or he has quite forgotten what Rabbinic Judaism was and is."

PEIKOFF, LEONARD: " 'God' as traditionally defined is a systematic contradiction of every valid metaphysical principle. The point is wider than just the Judeo-Christian concept of God. No argument will get you from this world to a supernatural world. No reason will lead you to a world contradicting this one. No method of inference will enable you to leap from existence to a 'super-existence.' "

REINACH, S.: "To speak of the authenticity of the Sermon on the Mount...is hardly consistent with serious criticism."

RHYS, JOCELYN: "The discovery of the empty tomb is the less credible in that Jesus, once put to death, would have been thrown by the Roman soldiers into the common grave of malefactors..."

ROBERTSON, J.M.: "The Christian world seems to present a relative paralysis of thinking, due largely to the very acceptance of the Gospels as a super-human product."

ROYCE, JOSIAH: "I have the right to decline, and I actually decline to express an opinion as to any details about the person and life of the alleged founder of Christianity. For such an opinion the historical evidences are lacking."

SCHMIDT, K.L.: "There is no life of Jesus in the sense of an unfolding life story, no chronological outline of the story of Jesus, but only single stories, pericopes, which are placed in an artificial editorial framework."

SCHMIDT, N.: "We have no really authentic information as to what took place at the trial of Jesus...If Jesus had been the son of God the demons which he cast out would have known him for that."

SCHWEITZER, ALBERT: "The whole account of the last days in Jerusalem would be unintelligible, if we have to suppose that the mass of the people had a shadow of a suspicion that Jesus held himself to be the Messiah."

TACITUS: "By the eagerness of the human mind things which are obscure are more easily believed."

TOYNBEE, ARNOLD: "The whole history of Israel is a history of the struggle to make Jews into a people of an exclusive religion...a struggle between the kings on the one hand and the prophets on the other...between the majority who wanted to mate and mix in human fellowship, and the prophets and their followers who strove for the dogma of a chosen and exclusive people."

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of ***The Late Great Book: The Bible*** (Order No. 12006) send $8.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Skinheads testify against neo-Nazi leaders

—GUARDIAN—13
OCTOBER 24, 1990

White Aryan Resistance leaders John and Tom Metzger outside the Portland, Ore., courtroom where they are on trial for instigating the 1988 murder of Ethiopian refugee Mulugeta Seraw.

By MICHAEL NOVICK

On the eve of the civil trial of two major national white supremacist leaders, more than 2,000 anti-racist demonstrators marched across Portland, Ore., Oct. 7. Tom Metzger, his son John and two of their neo-Nazi skinhead followers are being sued for instigating the 1988 killing of an Ethiopian refugee, Mulugeta Seraw.

The march and rally were sponsored by an ad hoc coalition initiated by the Center for Democratic Renewal, which united Black, Native American, Jewish, Asian, Latino, and lesbian and gay grass-roots groups with more militant groups such as Anti-Racist Action and Skin Heads Against Racial Prejudice.

The demonstrators emphasized the need for continuing vigilance and organizing in light of a recent report prepared by the Coalition for Human Dignity. The report details the operations of more than three dozen white supremacist groups around the state.

As evidence of the continuing threat posed by the neo-Nazi movement, other marchers pointed to the trial of several members of the Aryan Nation on charges of planning to bomb gay bars, Jewish temples and Korean businesses in Seattle.

The trial here represents an effort by the Southern Poverty Law Center and the B'nai Brith Anti-Defamation League to find the Metzgers liable for the death of Seraw.

Seraw, a 27-year-old Ethiopian national who had been planning to attend college in the United States, was returning home from a party in November 1988 when he was beaten and kicked to death with a baseball bat and steel-toed boots. Three neo-Nazi skinheads pleaded guilty to the killing; two of them—Kenneth Mieske and Kyle Brewster—are now on trial with the Metzgers.

PREVIOUS SUCCESS

The Alabama-based law center successfully used a similar lawsuit two years ago against the United Klans of America for fomenting the lynching of a young Black man in that state. A judgment was won against the Klan organization, bankrupting it and forcing it to turn its headquarters over to the victim's mother. Seraw's family is seeking $10 million in damages for his death.

Tom Metzger is head of White Aryan Resistance, or WAR. John Metzger heads WAR Youth. The suit accuses the Metzgers of inciting the beating death of Seraw by sending agents to Portland to preach hate and violence.

The Mezgers are defending themselves. The American Civil Liberties Union declined their request for representation. But the ACLU did file a friend of the court brief calling on Judge Ancer Haggerty, a Black man, to dismiss several of the counts on the grounds that they violate Metzger's free speech rights to verbally advocate racism and violence.

Morris Dees of the Southern Poverty Law Center and the other attorneys for the family of the slain Seraw claim the Metzgers were intimately involved in fomenting the deadly attack. The National Lawyers Guild has supported the view that the kind of racist organizing carried out by WAR, the KKK and other racist groups is not simply political speech entitled to Constitutional protection, but is part of a continuum of racist action and violence.

Metzger claims the trial is political persecution, and despite the Nazi-skins' confessions of racially motivated murder, proclaims that the killing of Seraw was justified self-defense.

"I am a white separatist," the elder Metzger told the jury. "I'm a small-business man from Fallbrook, Calif. I'm going to talk to you like I would one of my customers over a cup of coffee or a beer." He told jurors the lawsuit was a government attempt to persecute him.

He made a similar claim in a recent letter to the Nation, in which he charged Portland politicians with hypocrisy for supporting the trial and march. The boardrooms of Portland, Metzger said, are as full of racists as those elsewhere.

Metzger, a master of media manipulation, has perfected his "free speech" rhetoric over several years of using his TV show "Race and Reason" to promote WAR on cable systems around the country.

Incriminating testimony linking the Metzgers to the killing has come from several neo-Nazi skinheads involved. One, Mike Barrett, testified that the Metzgers sent him to recruit the Portland Nazi-skins to WAR. "We told them that Blacks and Jews are the enemies of the white Aryan race, and to use violence if they had the opportunity, and be sure to beat the hell out of the enemy." It was after one such session that the killing occurred.

Dees, lead attorney for the Seraw family, spent the trial's first week linking the Metzgers to Seraw's murder, in part through the testimony of Mieske, who is serving a life sentence for killing Seraw. Mieske, 25, who goes by the nicknames Ken Death and Bat Man, was contentious under Dees' questioning, smirking and winking at his girlfriend across the courtroom.

When he pleaded guilty to killing Seraw, Mieske had said his motive was racial. But on the stand at the civil trial he said the government forced him to say that to avoid more prison time than the 20-year minimum sentence he ultimately received. Mieske claimed he really killed Seraw to defend fellow skinhead Brewster.

Mieske's testimony later was contradicted by his former girlfriend, Julie Sanders, who said Brewster and Seraw were fighting face to face when Mieske struck Seraw from behind with a bat. Sanders said Brewster spotted Seraw as they left a skinhead's apartment and suggested they go "check it out."

MAXIMIZING DAMAGE

Mieske acknowledged that after striking Seraw with the bat, he kicked the Ethiopian. "When he was on the ground and trying to crawl away, I kicked him in the stomach and then I kicked him in the head," he said. This testimony was considered significant because one of the aspects of training by WAR agents was allegedly in the use of steel-toed boots to inflict maximum damage.

Dave Mazzella, 21, who allegedly trained Mieske in violence, took the stand Oct. 12. Mazella, former vice president of the Aryan Youth Movement, now WAR Youth, told jurors the Metzgers sent him from California to Portland to organize neo-Nazi skinheads and incite them to do violence against minorities. Testifying without immunity from prosecution, Mazella told the jury he met with members of East Side White Pride only hours before three of its members fatally beat and kicked Seraw.

Mazzella testified that Metzger approved of his violent methods and of his recruitment of skinheads to join WAR. "He was basically patting me on the back for what I was doing," he said.

During cross-examination, Metzger reviewed a series of his organization's

magazines with Mazella, asking if any of the articles directly incited him to attack minorities. Mazella answered that collectively, the magazines create an impression that violence is acceptable.

WAR PAPER LAUDS ATTACKS

Metzger's newspaper, WAR, and its White Student Union supplements are filled with vile racist cartoons and stories, calling for the bombing of civil rights demonstrations and lauding attacks on Jews, Blacks, Mexicans and gays. Reprinted speeches to other white racists by Tom and John Metzger label non-racist whites as "zomboids" and "race traitors" who will probably have to be "eliminated" along with racial enemies.

During a short break while the jury was out of the room, one of Tom Metzger's four bodyguards handed Mazzella a copy of a lawsuit claiming he and several others were testifying as "agent provocateurs," paid or retained by Portland police. A police spokesperson has denied that claim. The countersuit also claims two of Seraw's friends provoked the fight with the skinheads and adds that the "provocateurs" should be liable for any damages Metzger might be ordered to pay Seraw's estate.

Dees denounced the presentation of Metzger's countersuit in court, calling it "intimidation and coercion" of the witness.

The courthouse remains under heavy security. Last week officers routinely lined skinheads along the wall outside the courtroom and searched them. Three skinheads were arrested for carrying weapons, two on outstanding warrants.

Early in the week a suspicious-looking lunch box was spotted outside the federal courthouse several blocks from where the trial is being held. The bomb squad was called and the box was pulled into the street. It contained a lunch.

But fear of neo-Nazi violence remains high in the wake of a bombing of the federal building in San Diego last month. A previously unknown racist group called the White Fighting Machine of the Cross claimed responsibility, demanding that the Portland trial be stopped and threatening further attacks. ■

▽ Chicago Tribune, Tuesday, October 23, 1990 Section 1

Racist ordered to pay $5 million

PORTLAND, Ore. (AP)—A jury ruled Monday that white supremacist Tom Metzger must pay $5 million in damages to the family of a black man beaten to death by skinheads Metzger is accused of inciting.

Metzger, a former grand dragon of the Ku Klux Klan, was assessed $5 million and his White Aryan Resistance was ordered to pay $3 million in damages. His son John must pay $1 million in damages.

The lawsuit accused Metzger, 52, and his 22-year-old son of inciting the murder by sending an agent to Portland to organize skinheads and teach them how to commit violence against minorities.

The jury decided that Kenneth Mieske and Kyle Brewster, two skinheads who pleaded guilty in

The wrongful-death suit, which sought a total of $12.5 million, was brought by the family of Mulugeta Seraw. The remaining $2.5 million sought by the family was awarded by the jury, but how it breaks down among the defendants wasn't immediately clear.

Seraw, 27, an Ethiopian who planned to attend school in Portland, was attacked as he returned home from a party in November 1988. His head was split open by a softball bat.

The Multnomah County Circuit Court jury found that the Metzgers and White Aryan Resistance conspired to do violence to minorities and that they were reckless in sending Dave Mazzella, a former vice president of John Metzger's Aryan Youth Movement, to Portland as their agent. Mazzella, 21, was the plaintiffs' star witness.

Sending a $12.5 Million Message to a Hate Group

By ROBB LONDON

Special to The New York Times

SEATTLE, Oct. 25 — When jurors in Oregon assessed more than $12 million in damages against a white supremacist group and its leaders this week, they virtually indentured the leaders for the rest of their lives.

Not that the civil rights lawyers who brought the case against the group, the White Aryan Resistance, ever expected to win nearly that much.

"The amount of the award has no real relation to WAR's assets," said Morris Dees, the leading trial lawyer for the plaintiffs, referring to the white supremacist group by its acronym. The lawsuit Mr. Dees brought was a wrongful death action on behalf of the family of Mulugeta Seraw, a 27-year-old Ethiopian who was bludgeoned to death in Portland, Ore., two years ago by three "skinheads" who said they were followers of the White Aryan Resistance.

"A judgment of several hundred thousand dollars would have done the job in terms of getting what these defendants have to give," Mr. Dees said in an interview Wednesday. "The reason we asked for so much, and the reason the jury gave it to us, is the signal it would send to the organized hate business. We're going to clean their clock."

Much Legal Work Remains

But the process of tracing and seizing the assets and a portion of future earnings could involve as much legal work as it took to win the trial — maybe more, given the tendency of many white supremacist groups to change their names and bank accounts, said Charles Jones, a professor at Rutgers University Law School who is an expert on such lawsuits.

The skinheads pleaded guilty in 1989 to criminal charges in the racially motivated killing. On Monday the Multnomah County circuit jury found that Thomas Metzger of Fall Brook, Calif., the 52-year-old head of the Aryan group, and his son John, 22, had intentionally incited Portland skinheads to provoke confrontations with minority groups, and should therefore be financially liable for Mr. Seraw's death.

The jury ordered the elder Mr. Metzger to pay $5 million in punitive damages, his son to pay $1 million and two of the skinheads $500,000 each. The jury also awarded $3 million in punitive damages against the white supremacist group and $2.5 million in compensatory damages under a rule that authorizes a plaintiff to collect the money from any defendant who can pay it.

The civil suit was the latest and most important use of a strategy that has been used only two or three times: bankrupting white supremacist groups with enormous civil judgments. Four years ago, Mr. Dees, who works for the Southern Poverty Law Center and took no fee in this case, won a $7 million award in a wrongful death suit in Mobile, Ala., against the United Klans of America on behalf of a woman whose teen-age son had been lynched by Klan members.

'A Whole Separate Phase'

Mr. Seraw's father, Seraw Tekuneh, a 60-year-old farmer, flew from Ethiopia to Portland just in time to hear the jury announce its verdict. It was easy for many who watched him sit silently in the courtroom to imagine him flying home to Africa with a certified check for $12.5 million from the Aryan group's bank accounts.

Not so. "Winning the lawsuit was one thing," Professor Jones said. "Collecting on it is a whole separate phase of the action."

He added, "It could take years of very diligent monitoring to stay on top of the Metzgers, tracking their incoming contributions and making sure they don't commingle their funds with those of other groups that aren't subject to the judgment."

Mr. Dees said his legal team, none of whom will profit from the effort, was equal to the task. "We're going to be just as diligent collecting the money as we were in winning it," he said. "We'll get our pound of flesh."

The Metzgers have 14 days to put up a $12.5 million bond if they want to keep the judgment from being carried out. If they cannot put up that much bond — and no one contends that they can — seizure of assets can proceed even while they appeal the case. The Metzgers have said they will probably appeal.

What can Mr. Dees realistically expect to get for the Seraw family? Principally, the Metzgers' family home in California, two or three bank accounts in their name, cash contributions that continue to come in to a White Aryan Resistance post office box, and some of the Metzgers' personal property.

Property Sales and Wages

"We expect to seize the house, sell it off, and hand over the proceeds to the family in the next three or four months," said James McElroy, the San Diego lawyer who will oversee most of the collection efforts. But he added that under California law, a "homestead exemption" will give Mr. Metzger the first $45,000 in proceeds from a sheriff's sale of the property, presumably to be used for new lodgings.

The Seraw family will also be entitled to garnish 25 percent of any future wages earned by either of the Metgers as long as it takes to satisfy the judgment — a point that is unlikely to be reached.

"This applies more to John Metzger than to Tom, since John has been a wage earner," Mr. McElroy said. "Tom owns his own television repair business, which means he's not a wage earner in the strict sense of the term, and different rules may apply to the money he makes."

Even so, the elder Mr. Metzger could be forced to turn over the lion's share of any profits or investment income over and above what the courts determine he needs for food, shelter and working equipment. "If he wins the lottery or finds money on the street or makes a killing in the stock market, we'll be there with the sheriff," Mr. McElroy said.

"The reason we asked for so much, and the reason the jury gave it to us, is the signal it would send to the organized hate business," said Morris Dees, a lawyer for the plaintiffs.

Metzger, a television repairman from Fallbrook, Calif., represented himself in the trial, as did his son.

Metzger told jurors that if he were found liable, their own freedoms could be eroded. As an example, he said a juror could be sued for sending a co-worker out for coffee if that person then held up a convenience store.

The lead attorney for the plaintiffs was Morris Dees of the Southern Poverty Law Center in Montgomery, Ala. Three years ago, Dees won a $7 million jury verdict against the United Klans of America after two Klansmen from Mobile, Ala., killed a 19-year-old black man.

John Metzger pledges to carry on racist fight

By Dee Anne Traitel
Tribune Staff Writer

Wearing shorts, a T-shirt and dirt-streaked white tennis shoes, white supremacist youth leader John Metzger sat on a low brick wall near his father's Fallbrook home and guessed that his most valuable possession is probably a gun worth $200.

"I don't even own this," he said motioning to the dusty, olive-colored car he had just pulled to the side of the road yesterday to talk to a reporter. "I have lived my whole life below the poverty line because I realized the less you have, the less people can take from you."

Whatever assets John and Tom Metzger do have will be the object of close scrutiny in coming weeks by attorneys out to collect $12.5 million in damages levied against the white supremacist father and son and two skinheads.

On Monday, a Portland, Ore., jury decided the Metzgers incited the racial violence that led to the clubbing death of 27-year-old Ethiopian immigrant Mulugeta Seraw by a group of skinheads on a Portland street in 1988.

Despite predictions by civil-rights groups that the jury's verdict will cripple the Metzger's Fallbrook-based white-supremicist network, known as White Aryan Resistance, John Metzger painted a different picture yesterday just hours after driving home from Portland with his father.

"They think they're going to drag us down, but we're going to continue to grow," Metzger said, adding that neither he nor his father is worried by the jury's verdict.

Indeed, at one point yesterday, the elder Metzger drove by in a station wagon with his wife and children. He smiled broadly and waved to his son.

"Hey, we're going to go celebrate, have some drinks and some Mexican food," he called out before driving off. John Metzger waved his father on and continued talking.

Metzger, 2½ months shy of his 23rd birthday and head of WAR's youth group, spoke calmly and matter-of-factly during an hour interview. The conviction of his controversial views advocating white separatism and the dismantling of the government and capitalism seems absolute.

When asked about the family's plans, Metzger replied: "That's probably the $10 million question. We have doors open to us all over the world. Who knows, maybe we'll move to Portland — they deserve some of our wrath."

As he had in court, Metzger continued to deny that he and his father sent a skinhead to Portland to agitate a group of Portland skinheads into violence against minorities.

"I don't like violence, I don't get involved in fights, I don't like to see people hurt," he said. "I wouldn't send someone to beat up non-whites, that's ridiculous. What would that do? They're not the problem, the politicians are the problem."

Metzger contends the jurors in Portland who ruled differently got caught up in the emotion of the trial and didn't decide the case on the facts.

"A couple of the jurors were crying when (Seraw's) uncle got up there to testify — how can you get a fair trial?" he asked. "After all the propaganda that's been printed about us, I don't think we could have gotten four jurors on our side anywhere in the country."

Metzger and his father — who represented themselves in their trial — owe more than $10 million as a result of the Portland verdict. John Metzger was ordered to pay $1 million, his father $5 million, and the group the elder Metzger formed, White Aryan Resistance, was assessed $3 million by the Portland jury.

Two of the skinheads who pleaded

guilty to killing Seraw each were assessed $500,000. Jurors also awarded an additional $2.5 million to Seraw's family.

One man pleaded guilty to murder in Seraw's death and is serving a life sentence with a minimum of 20 years while two others pleaded guilty to manslaughter and were sentenced to 20 years each.

Southern Poverty Law Center attorney Morris Dees, who along with the Anti- Defamation League of B'nai B'rith sued the Metzgers and their followers on behalf of Seraw's family, hailed the verdict as the beginning of the end for the Metzgers.

Dees plans to push for the sale of the Metzger's house and car and other belongings to collect what he can of the jury award. Dees also hopes to garner the thousands of dollars in contributions that he contends the Metzgers have received from supporters.

But John Metzger contends that odd jobs — including brief part-time work at Hughes Aircraft, the San Onofre Nuclear Power Plant and a temporary help agency — have netted him only $5,000 to $6,000 a year. The elder Metzger is a television repairman who also claims limited income.

Still, John Metzger disputed Dees' claims of their movement's impending demise.

"Morris Dees may have won that skirmish, but the war, as we call it, is continuing to go forward," he said. "If anyone knows the Metzgers, they know that they simply change tactics. We base our lives around the movement."

Metzger said he and his father are already busy lining up support among their followers, and are at work on their next issue of their newspaper, WAR.

And Metzger predicted the jury's verdict will make the white separatist movement more violent.

"I'm just afraid this verdict is going to push a lot of frustrated people out there over the edge," he said. "It's going to force people who support us to become more fanatical, or radical or just not to care."

Dear Friend,

The show trial in Portland, Oregon of Tom & John Metzger has run its sordid course. The Metzgers were well aware of the uphill fight from the beginning. Unable to afford attorneys, even the press gave much credit to Tom & John in their handling of the case.

Remember, it's not over until it's over and Tom & John will fight on. They must purchase the transcript of the trial. The appeal process is already under way. This transcript must be purchased soon. The deadline for filing the appeal comes in less than 30 days. Tom & John will fight on no matter what, but this appeal will be critical to the future of White Separatists into the future. Join me and let's help Tom & John fight in the Oregon appeals court. These trial records are imperative; to file an appeal is expensive. Send all cash, checks and money orders to me and I will purchase the transcripts. Send to: Wyatt Kaldenberg, 1119 So. Mission Rd., #160, Fallbrook CA 92028.

The Portland Show Trial

The result of the civil lawsuit brought by Morris Dees against Tom and John Metzger was thoroughly predictable. Liberal state, liberal city, nigger judge, jury of scum. Morris Dees only brings cases where he has carefully scouted the ground beforehand and he is certain he can win. The result was fore-ordained and should surprise no one. There will be more of this kind of quasi-legal harassment against racial activists in the future. We must accept it, expect it, and prepare for it.

Although liberal and Zionist forces are proclaiming the Metzger case to be a complete victory, this simply isn't the case. For one thing, Tom and John Metzger threw a monkey wrench into the proceedings from the beginning by representing themselves and by refusing to shell out thousands of dollars for lawyers. It should be borne in mind that one of the major tactical objectives of these harassment lawsuits is to interdict ongoing White political activity by drawing away our scant financial resources and channeling our funds into the pockets of attorneys. Dees himself publicly admits this. The Metzgers refused to play ball and thus negated a major part of Dees' victory right there.

The ten million dollar award is equally meaningless. Unlike Robert Shelton and the U.K.A., Tom Metzger has avoided the real estate trap and is not encumbered with identifiable, seizable assets. I am not sufficiently familiar with the logistics of Metzger's operation to know whether or not his home and other personal property have been legally Dees-proofed, nor would I say so if I did know. There are many ways to do this under the law, such as placing one's property into a blind trust, the name of a spouse or other title transfer, a foundation, so forth and so on. There are also ways to safeguard such important assets as bank accounts, typesetting and office equipment, mailing lists, etc. I have sufficient confidence in the intelligence and ability of the Metzgers to believe that they will survive and carry on. Dees caused all kinds of problems for Dave Holland and his associates in Georgia, and yet Dave hasn't been stopped but has bounced right back. Dees-proofing is simply one more survival skill we are going to have to acquire.

I think, though, that we need to examine the contents of this case more closely. The specific allegation—i.e., that Tom and John Metzger allegedly incited Skinheads A, B, and C to go out one night and beat an Ethiopian monkoid to death—is, of course, pure Deesian horse hockey. Nor, I suspect, was the specific allegation meant to be taken seriously, least of all by the jury or the news media. This trial had nothing to do with law; it was political theater, and pretty much understood to be such by everyone involved. I find this lack of hypocrisy refreshing and encouraging. By forcing ZOG to drop even the barest pretense of balance and objectivity, the Metzgers scored a victory. In the moral

sense it was a vast improvement over previous show trials, because the genuine objective of suppressing political dissent was never concealed or denied this time.

However, having said all of the preceding, let's face some possibly inconvenient and unpalatable facts. Anyone who has been reading Tom Metzger's publications over the past few years knows damned well that Metzger has been inciting these kids to violence for a long time now, not in specific cases but by creating an atmosphere romanticizing and encouraging spontaneous acts of street fighting and petty vandalism. I could cite examples from the canonization of the Geraldo Rivera chair-throwing incident to articles praising John Dillinger, of all the ridiculous things. I once point blank demanded of Metzger just what the hell he thought he was doing, and his answer was, "I'm trying to raise the temperature on the streets to the point where the system can't keep the lid on any more."

Okay, I can see his point, nor will I deny that Metzger has become the godfather of the Skinhead movement and he has to some degree succeeded in accomplishing that very objective. Nor do I deny that one bad aspect of being a general in any struggle is that one has to send young men out to their destruction. At some point we are going to have to acquire the ability and skill to make military as well as political decisions, hard ones.

What I question is the disparity in the White casualty rate as opposed to the actual amount of damage we are inflicting on the enemy. To my mind, a few re-decorated Jewish Community Centers or even a few dead niggers aren't anywhere near worth cumulative prison sentences totaling thousands of years for dozens of our best and bravest youngsters, including some of our young women, lest we forget. I've said it before and I'll say it again: we need a revolutionary army, not a Monty Python suicide squad.

My view is we need to start getting these youngsters' *minds* in shape for a long haul struggle and getting them trained, placed on a career track which will yield results years down the pike, and eventually put these kids into a position twenty years from now where *they* are carrying the briefcases and making the decisions, just like the left-wing Sixties generation is now. We don't need to be throwing them away on pointless acts of symbolic defiance like burning a cross on the lawn of some nigger and his White slut of a "wife" or kicking some monkoid's teeth in on a street corner. Skinhead-ism is the most encouraging thing to come along in years, precisely because it is an organic, *natural* expression of White youth rebellion—but it is only a phase and we need to concentrate on keeping these kids with the Movement once they grow out of that phase.

In any case, best luck to Tom and John. I don't agree with everything they do, but they've got style and persistence, and they'll pull this one out of the fire.

Harold A. Covington

Certain People have turned the American Dream into a Nightmare.

What are we going to do about them?

Read

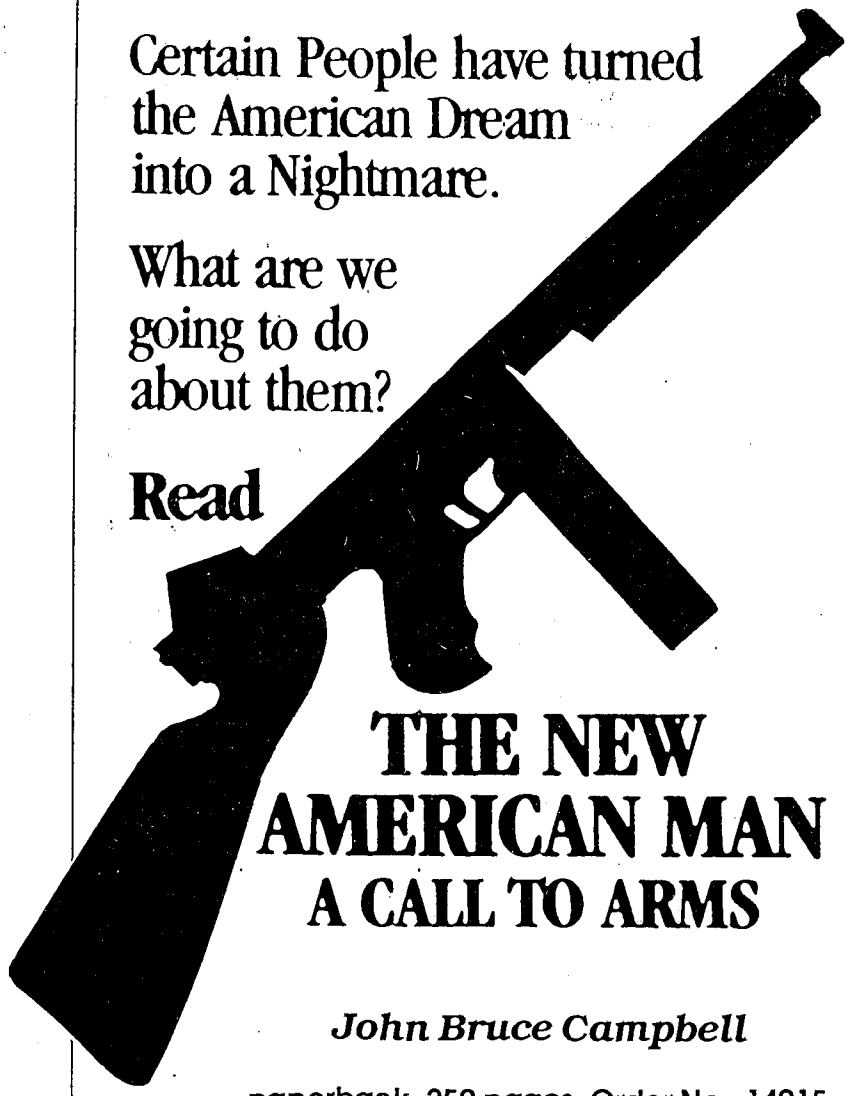

THE NEW AMERICAN MAN
A CALL TO ARMS

John Bruce Campbell

paperback, 250 pages, Order No.: 14015
$10.00 plus $1.50 postage & handling.
Order from:
Liberty Bell Publications
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Yuletide Greetings

To Faithful old Friends . . . To cherished new Friends Our Best Wishes

During the year, in the rush of events, we tend to overlook the important friendships that are the true basis of business relationships. One of the great pleasures of the Holiday Season is the opportunity to exchange cordial greetings with those whose friendship and goodwill we value so highly.

In this spirit it is our pleasure to say "Thank You" and extend our sincere appreciation for the very pleasant association we enjoy with you.

May a bright and prosperous New Year bring happiness to you and to yours.

With deep appreciation

George P. Dietz
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1990

JANUARY — Vol. 17 — No. 5

TEUTONIC UNITY Newsletter, by the British Circle of Friends, London, p. 11; Manfred Roeder to His Friends, p. 13; Little Know Facts About the *Wirtschaftwunder*, by James Gibbs Stuart, p. 15; European Nemesis: The Impending Collapse of the Iron Curtain Bids to Shatter an Entire World of Falsehoods, Myths and Illusions, by John Tyndall, page 19. Policy Statement on Germany, by Chancellor Helmut Kohl, page 29. A Day to Remember: 9 November 1989, by Hans Schmidt, page 35. Letters to the Editor, page 48.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 17 — No. 6

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Practical Politics: 1. A Political Puzzle, page 1; 2. Rousing the Populace, page 21; One Swallow, page 28. Pizza Warfare, by Major Joseph Stano, USAF-Ret.

MARCH — Vol. 17 — No. 7

La Via Dolorosa of Ernst Zündel, page 1. SOUTH AFRICA AT THE PRECIPICE: Treason is the Reason, from the *South African Observer*, page 17. F.W. DE KLERK: South Africa's Kerensky?, from the *South African Observer*, page 21. Descendants of Martin Kallikat, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 23. WHAT WE THINK: Nationalist Comment On the Month's News, from *Spearhead*, page 26. GERMANY 1945-1948: Recollections and Reflections of an American Veteran, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 37. Action or Reaction?, by Travis Wayne, page 47. Letters to the Editor, page 52.

APRIL — Vol. 17 — No. 8

Germany 1945-1948: Recollections and Reflections of an American Veterans, Part III, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, Page 1. Must We Forever be Inferior, by John Tyndall, page 7. Hitler Was Right!, page 23; The Enemy Within, page 31; War Crimes Witch-Hunt Under Way Worldwide, page 39; Murder at Spandau, by Colin Jordan, page 40. Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: More On An Enigma, page 54.

MAY — Vol. 17 — No. 9

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Aiming Low, page 1; The Viking's Failure, page 5; North By God, page 8; The Value of the Unimportant, page 12. Lüge und Warheit, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 31. A Real Case Against the Jews, page 37; Commissary to the Gentiles, by Marcus Eli Ravage, page 46. The Moses-God Fight, by Allan Callahan, page 56. Breed—or Perish, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 58.

JUNE — Vol. 17 — No. 10

The Twentieth Century: An Historical Aberration, by John Tyndall, page 1. Jews Fear Return of Pogroms in Russia, from *Sunday Times*, London, page 18. Aryan Socialism, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 21. Health and Aids, by Ernst Zündel, page 25. The Big Aids Deception, from *Sunday Times*, South Africa, page 31. Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: When Abortion is a Crime, page 34; Building Your Future, page 37; Our Jewdicial System, page 46; Révision, page 52.

JULY — Vol. 17 — No. 11

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: How Panama Happened, page 1; To the Victors Belong the Spoils, page 16. A U.S. Prison Guard at One of "Ike's" Death Camps, by Martin Brech, Adj. Prof., Mercy College, page 27.

AUGUST — Vol. 17 — No. 12

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Europe's Future, page 1; Revamped Liberty, page 20. Pamyat and the Rôle of the Jews in the Soviet Union, page 23; Was the Second World War a "Good War" for Aryans?, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 25. Changing the Mask: Nationalists, Jews and the Fate of Eastern Europe, by Dr. William L. Pierce, page 27. The Japanese Are Coming, page 43; Aids 1994, page 45; Sad SATS, by Robert Frens, page 51.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 18 — No. 1

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Sublimely Subliminal, page 1; Maverick Linguist, page 3; Ancient Lourdes, page 8; The Piltdown Forgery, page 10; The Bear in the Bush, page 19. Die Judenschul, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 35.

OCTOBER — Vol. 18 — No. 2

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Surprise! Surprise?, page 1; The Interests of the American People Were in No Way Affected by Iraq's Invasion of Kuwait, And They Have No Rational Reason for Being Concerned About It, page 6; The Only Problem That Americans Need Now Urgently To Consider Is What Their War Lord Intends To Do To Them, page 12; A Real War At Last Would Be A Perfect Means of Putting the American Boobs in their Ecological Niche, page 17; Remember That You Are *Now* Living Under a Dictatorship and Tyranny as

Absolute as Any Known On Earth, page, 20. Letters to the Editor, page 22. *Polen und Deutsche / Wie ist eine Versöhnung möglich?*, A Book Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 46. Street People and the Larger Race Question, by Allan Callahan, page 58.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 18 — No. 3

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Democracy in Action, page 1; A Cringing Lord, page 6; Hero à la Mode, page 16. Letter from a German Correspondent to Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 19; A Noteworthy Prophesy, page 22; The Threat of Massive Immigration of Jews from Russia; It was the Law in a Saner Time, page 45; *The New American Man*, a Book Review, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 46. An Open Letter, by Major Joseph Stano, USAF-ret., page 23. The Messianic Age, by Nicholas Carter, page 48.

DECEMBER — Vol. 17 — No. 4

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Stolen Church, page 1. The American Civil War and the War Against Germany in 1939-1945: Some Noteworthy Parallels, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 9. Death by Diesel, by Robert Frens, page 9. The New Messianism, by Nicholas Carter, page 27. The Metzger Trial: Skinheads Testify Against neo-Nazi Leaders, page 46; Racist Ordered to Pay $5 Million, page 48; Sending a 12.5 Million Message to a Hate Group, page 49; John Metzger Pledges to Carry On Racist Fight, page 51; The Portland Show Trial, by Harold A. Covington, page 53. *Liberty Bell* Index 1990, page 57.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

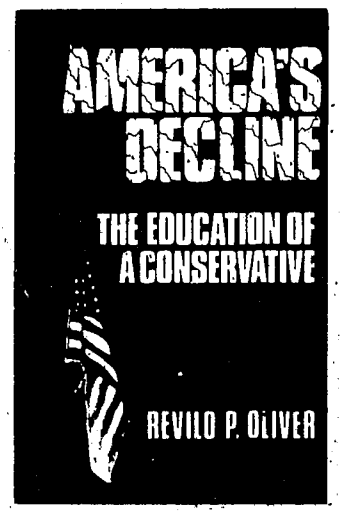

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE TRIUMPH OF THE CHRIST MYTH

by Nicholas Carter

page 33

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS:
Physician Extraordinary, page 1;
Tragedy and Terror, page 17;
More About the Jews, page 22;
Murder Mystery Solved, page 28.

Ivor Benson
War on a Racial Basis, page 49

Dr. Charles E. Weber
What is a Hate Crime?, page 55

Law Students for Equal Justice
Report Hate Crimes Against Whites, page 58

Dachverband Deutscher Interessen
An Appeal for Support, page 60

VOL. 18 - NO. 5 JANUARY 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by George P. Dietz

PHYSICIAN EXTRAORDINARY

I have just received a copy of a book that I overlooked for years, although it should have particularly attracted my attention. It is *Adolf Hitler: the Medical Diaries, the Private Diaries of Dr. Theo Morell*, edited by David Irving (London, Sidgwick & Jackson, *s.a.* [c. 1983?]).

In 1970-1971 I was concerned in an effort, on behalf of Dr. Röhrs, whose work I shall mention below, to locate Morell's diaries in the labyrinthine archives of expropriated German material in Washington, D.C. The attempt was unsuccessful, and I was inclined to suspect, it seems unjustly, that the diaries were being intentionally kept secret.

The eminent historian, David Irving, was more fortunate. The diaries, which he had long sought in vain, were found in the files of the notorious Department of Health, Education, and Welfare (often called "Phew!") in 1981 and finally sent to the National Archives.

The diaries are evidence in an important historical problem which, I am sorry to say, Mr. Irving has not directly confronted, and I am not sure whether his opinion is to be deduced from what he does not say.

When Adolf Hitler became Chancellor in January 1933, he was a man of forty-three, and had survived experiences that permanently impair or ruin the health of many men. He had undergone great privations in his youth and early manhood; had been gassed and severely wounded in the First World War, in which he exhibited such courage that he, although only a corporal, was awarded the Iron Cross, First Class.[1] And for eleven years he had dedicated himself to an

1. A summary account of Hitler's career can be found in any work of reference, e.g., the *Columbia Encyclopaedia* (the most complete work of its kind in one volume), and you will have no difficulty in seeing

arduous task that alone suffices to break the health of lesser men.[2] He converted a tiny group of assorted malcontents into a political party that won power with the ardent support of the overwhelming majority of the German people. That required not only political genius and the indefinable force of personality that we call charisma, but extraordinary powers of physical stamina, nervous energy, and mental vitality.

When Hitler came to power, he seemed to be, and probably was, in excellent physical health, and of his abundant nervous and intellectual energy there can be no doubt.

Although he bore a crushing and terrible burden of responsibility while he made a great, but impoverished and crippled, nation again prosperous and strong, although World Jewry, with its unappeasable hatred of our race, had immediately declared war on it, and bore an even greater burden after the world's vampires succeeded in forcing on Germany a war against nations that were certainly more wealthy and apparently more powerful, there is no sure evidence that Hitler's vitality was seriously impaired before July 1941, when, while visiting the Eastern Front, he contracted a contagious disease that is not infrequently lethal,

through the covering layer of Jewish slime that is mandatory in all publications that are intended for general sale to the misinformed public. There are innumerable works devoted to him alone. You will, of course, disregard the output of professional liars, such as Rauschnig's *Voice of Destruction,* and Yiddish forgeries, such as "Thyssen's" *I Paid Hitler*, but when you come to books written by men who were associated with Hitler, you must make careful allowance for the author's natural self-interest, for what he felt obliged to say to avert persecution or murder, and finally for what was dictated by his timorous publisher to avoid boycott or ruin. I can think of no more concise an antidote to prevalent lies than the memorial issue of *Liberty Bell* dated 20 April 1989 (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.00 + $1.50 for postage).

2. An acquaintance of mine was a close friend of the founder of one of the many ephemeral efforts to organize a popular movement that would make the United States again an independent nation; he quotes his friend as saying, "When I began, I did not consider myself even middle-aged [in his middle forties]; when I quit, four years later, I was an old man."

producing prolonged and violent dysentery, persistent fever, nausea, occasional periods of fainting and temporary unconsciousness, physical prostration, and, it appears, coronary sclerosis.[3]

Hitler was thus prostrated at the most critical juncture in the war, and he was unable to overrule and control his generals about the strategy to be employed in the thus-far victor-

3. The fatal timing of this virulent infection naturally arouses suspicion. None of the poisons in common use would produce the recorded symptoms, and while my very limited knowledge of toxicology does not extend to the more recherché, much less to the secret, poisons, I doubt that any *pharmakon* could have been the cause. If you are unwilling to accept the infection as a disastrous coincidence, you should think of the possible introduction of deadly bacteria in food as a means of disabling and possibly killing Hitler. Although it seems to have occurred to no one, the possibility that Hitler was the victim of an attempted bacteriological assassination should not be dismissed out of hand. The *Courrier du Continent*, September 1990, reports an article in *Figaro* by Mondher Sfar, an honest and courageous Jew, who knows that the "Holocaust" is just a gigantic hoax by the Zionist part of his race, and that the "gas chambers" were only containers for disinfecting the clothing of persons confined in the concentration camps. He cites the "Mitkiewicz Report" of 7 September 1943 as proof that a favorite weapon of the underground resistance to the German army of occupation in Poland was the use of the germs of typhus to contaminate anything that would come into the possession of the Germans, who, incidentally, were protecting Jews from Polish vengeance. (This underground consisted chiefly of Jews, many of whom had an inherited or acquired immunity to the dire disease, which was endemic among the Jews in Poland; see the article by Friedrich Paul Berg in *Liberty Bell*, May 1989. They could thus handle the germs of typhus with some confidence of impunity.) This proves the practice of bacteriological warfare in Poland, close to the Eastern Front that Hitler visited, and infections other than typhus could have been used for special efforts, perhaps seconded by German traitors, such as those which later attempted an assassination by planting a bomb near him. So far as I know, the disease that struck down Hitler could have been one of the several varieties of typhus. All varieties, if I am correctly informed, are caused by rickettsia (a peculiar kind of very minute bacteria), which in Poland was carried by the cherished body lice of which the heartless Germans so ruthlessly deprived the Jews and filthy Poles who had raised them on their unwashed bodies. The symptoms of typhus vary so widely in individual cases that no sure deduction can be drawn from Dr. Morell's record, assuming that it is accurate. On the treatment of cases of typhus by German physicians, see the article (really a booklet) by Mr. Berg in *Liberty Bell* and his earlier article in the *Journal for Historical Review*, September 1986.

ious war against the Soviet Empire. It is quite likely that Göring was right in his belief that had Hitler's original strategy been followed, "the eastern campaign would have been decided by early 1942 at the latest." It would be one of history's greatest ironies, if microscopic bacteria were responsible for the catastrophe that may have doomed our race and civilization.

From that infection, Hitler never fully recovered, and it at least contributed to recurrent maladies that occasionally prostrated him thereafter. His physique was shattered by the dastardly attempt to murder him on 20 July 1944, made by a pack of infamous traitors who are now honored as heroes by the pack of traitors that now misgovern the two thirds of Germany that were recently reunited. The injuries that he received were more serious than the public was permitted to know at the time, and from these also he never fully recovered.

To men who knew him in 1940 and 1941, Hitler appeared remarkably younger than his years; in the later part of 1944 he was a prematurely old man. According to Naval Captain Assmann, "The rot...set in on the 20th of July." In his last days, Hitler was, in Irving's summary, "a nervous ruin....a physical wreck who could barely walk, doing so with a stooped back and shuffling gait, his right leg dragging, his head shaking, and his left hand violently trembling on the limply dragging arm." That he retained, at least at moments, his old lucidity is proved by the "testament" in which he, shortly before his death, warned the American people of the consequences of their crime against civilization. They, however, do not even honor him as a prophet.

This record inevitably raises the question to what extent Hitler's physicians contributed to, or even caused, the rapid deterioration of his health and vitality. And that question focuses attention on Hitler's favorite and personal physician, Dr. Theodore Morell. Captain Assmann, whom I quoted above, went on to say that "the rot...was made only worse by the questionable treatments and methods of Dr. Morell."

The Captain, who had accompanied Hitler and, with him, survived the traitors' bomb, was not a physician, but his opinion was shared by all of the physicians who treated Hitler during the war, and a group of them went to Hitler and emphatically warned him that Morell's drugs were destroying him physically and perhaps mentally. The unexpected result was that Hitler affirmed his unlimited confidence in Morell and dismissed his critics, almost ruining some of them.

Unfortunately for our inquiry, the man best qualified to criticize Morell's medication of Hitler, Professor Dr. Karl Brandt, was murdered by the Americans. His assistant and colleague, Dr. Hasselbach, survived the *furor Americanus*, but seems to have written no medical critique of Morell's methods, although he, while admitting Morell's success in curing nervous complaints, charged that "in many cases he [Morell] suggested to patients that they were suffering from a serious malady which he then successfully cured." Professor Erwin Giesing, who tended Hitler immediately after the bomb plot and was close to him for two years, was alienated by what seemed to him Hitler's unfair and irrational reaction to his concern and rather courageous attempt to warn Hitler against a favorite whom he regarded as a quack. (Hitler, in fact, accused the worried physicians of jealousy of Morell and professional dishonesty in intriguing to take his place.) He wrote, however, in an unpublished manuscript that Mr. Irving used, that "Morell converted the largely healthy man that Hitler had earlier been into one constantly plied with injections and fed with tablets which made Hitler more or less dependant on him; he played on Hitler's neuropathic nature by spouting utter rubbish about how Hitler's extremely heavy work load meant he was burning energy at the same rate as people in the tropics, and that the lost energy had to be replaced by all sorts of injections like iodine, vitamins, calcium, heart- and liver-extract, and hormones."

The simplest question is one that commonly arises when celebrities in the theatre or arts die prematurely. One re-

members that the actress called Marilyn Monroe, whose aspirations to become a Mrs. Kennedy were terminated by her sudden and mysterious death, had been treated by two physicians (one also a psychiatrist), who gave their patient potent drugs, one of which produced effects that were precisely antithetical to the effects of the other, thus naturally causing physical and nervous stresses that gravely affected her health and may have destroyed her emotional stability. More recently the death of an attractive though gullible actress has been imputed, in part, at least, to the work of her physicians.

A problem in medical ethics is presented by "society doctors," who are often accused of pleasing the patient and perhaps multiplying treatments, even at the expense of his welfare. The accusations are sometimes, perhaps often, justified.

It was in the later 1950s, as I recall, that I met by chance a former student of mine, and when we had cocktails and dinner together, he was lavish in praise of his physician, who, he said, was a prominent "society doctor" and always made him "feel good." I learned that whenever the man felt less than buoyant, he went to the physician, who gave him an hypodermic injection of cortisone (or could it have been cortisol?). If you are a physician, I need say no more. If you are not, I will add that while cortisone, by accelerating the metabolism of carbohydrates and fats, does produce a sense of euphoria, when a healthy man receives frequent injections of cortisone, the almost invariable result, according to my medical friends, is deterioration of both kidneys and liver, which may trigger a wide variety of diseases.[4] The man died about ten years later, but I did not learn the cause of his decease.

Morell was undoubtedly a very popular and prosperous "society doctor," and proprietor of two profitable pharmaceutical plants, when he became Hitler's personal physician and

4. Furthermore, all corticosteroids are believed temporarily to inhibit or suppress the body's natural immune system.

began almost constant attendance on him.[5] He was undeniably an *aficionado* of hypodermic syringes, and he continually injected his illustrious patient, sometimes daily, with glucose and a multitude of other drugs. In an appendix, Mr. Irving lists and briefly describes the physiological effects of the seventy-three drugs which Morell administered to Hitler in 1941-1945, according to Morell's records.[6]

Mr. Irving concludes that "Many of Morell's medicines were quite harmless, and he injected the others in such minute quantities [i.e., the comparatively small doses recorded in the diary] they would have been virtually useless." This despite the fact that one of these drugs, a sulphonamide (sulphamethylthiazol), manufactured by a Jewish pharmaceutical firm in Budapest in which Morell had a proprietary interest, was known as early as 1940 to damage the kidneys and nervous system, but Morell nevertheless administered it lavishly to all his patients, including Hitler, even for common colds, presumably hoping that its deleterious effects would be mitigated by a high intake of liquids. In this one instance, indeed, Hitler perceived how adversely the drug affected him and refused to take any more of it.

5. The immediate occasion was Hitler's frequent cases of nervous indigestion, which he himself sensibly recognized as probably caused by tension and worry. (A physician to whom I once mentioned the cases of Darwin, Carlyle, and perhaps one or two others, remarked, "Nervous indigestion is the occupational disease of men who work intensively with their brains, particularly if they do not take sufficient *pleasurable* exercise while excluding intellectual problems from their consciousness.") Hitler was also suffering from eczema, which, too, is sometimes of psychosomatic origin. Morell undertook to cure him of both within a year. Hitler thought that he did, and was accordingly grateful to him, even while his own health was constantly declining.

6. The list strangely omits strychnine and atropine, perhaps because their effects are so well known, or perhaps because Irving relied on a Dr. Schmidt, who seems to have pronounced them harmless (in small doses). The list includes a drug called 'Cortiron,' which Morell gave by hypodermic "a few times." I suspect that it may have been a corticosteroid, but do not know. Irving also notes that Morell often injected Hitler with a drug of unknown composition, called "Vitamultin-forte" in his records, presumably vitamins plus unnamed ingredients, but he does not speculate about what these may have been. Part of the compound *could* have been 'Pervitin'; cf. Note 7 *infra*.

Granting that the drugs listed in the diary were not likely to harm at any one time in the small doses Morell records, routine administration of some of them very frequently and sometimes daily could have produced a cumulatively adverse physiological effect as well as a psychologically deleterious dependence on them. Mr. Irving seems to accept Morell's clinical diary as an authentic record, although he notes that Morell compiled it and multiplied copies of it for use to defend himself, if he should be accused of misconduct. If Morell did dose Hitler with a noxious drug called Pervitin'[7] as Captain Assmann suspected, he would naturally have refrained from noting it in a record he was keeping to justify himself in a possible investigation.

The question is complicated by Morell's personal traits. He had mastered the art of ingratiating himself with his patients and impressing them with the profundity of his iatric expertise, but he was personally unprepossessing, especially to Aryan eyes. He persistently denied, perhaps truthfully, that he was a Jew.[8] He had a swarthy complexion, was corpulent and even obese, and was a glutton who "ate like a pig." He was timorous, and when Hitler traveled by air, his physician remained on the ground; that was how Drs.

7. 'Pervitin' was the trade name of a stimulant similar to amphetamine; it was highly addictive and was found to cause serious and permanent damage, and was classified as one of the dangerous narcotics of which the use in Germany was restricted by law in 1941.

8. What the Americans did to Morell when he fell into their bloody hands is not evidence. Eichmann, whom God's terrorists kidnapped in Argentina to show their contempt for Aryan governments and Aryan law, took to the Holy Land, and eventually murdered to advertise their Holohoax, was almost certainly a Jew. The Chosen never hesitate to sacrifice members of their own race for the "good of the Jewish people," and, of course, they have only contempt for their White tools, scrapping them as soon as they are no longer useful. Morell had many wealthy Jewish patients, some of whom he continued to treat for years after he became Hitler's physician, and when he was first launched on his successful career in Berlin, he purchased a villa at Heringsdorf, a spa so infested with the Yids that Aryans shunned it. Neither of these facts is probative; they can be explained as natural in a "society doctor," moderately wealthy by marriage and determined to become more wealthy professionally.

Brandt and Hasselbach, who were Hitler's medical escorts, acquired their knowledge of him as a patient.[9]

Morell was a basically vulgar man. His childish vanity made him design for himself a polychrome uniform that would have won applause on the stage of a comic opera, and he was aggrieved when the Schutzstaffel would not permit him to adorn it with its proud symbol, the fulgurant SS. It was also vanity, no doubt, that made him the possessor of Germany's only electron microscope, which he never used and probably did not know how to use.

He was mercenary, perhaps avaricious. He used his illustrious patient to force on the German army the doubtless salubrious vitamins manufactured by one of his pharmaceutical plants,[10] a drug that he falsely described as the equal of penicillin, and a worthless insecticide, manufactured in enormous amounts in a factory commandeered and given to Morell at Hitler's order.[11] And Dr. Brandt, before the Americans murdered him, described Morell as a "greedy business man, not a physician," and reported that Morell had proposed to send patients to him for surgical operations and mutual profit; although the practice is now common in the United States, Dr. Brandt thought it unethical and indignantly refused.

It will be obvious that if Morell was not a Sheeny, he certainly resembled one in both personality and conduct; he was the kind of individual whom healthy Aryans instinct-

9. Dr. Giesing, an ophthalmologist and otologist, was the specialist who treated Hitler for injuries caused by the assassins' bomb.

10. He sold these vitamins, which contained ascorbic acid obtained from the Wehrmacht's strategic reserves and lemon juice, probably from the same source, to the troops by the billion. On 23 January 1944, for example, his plant was working on orders for 460,000,000 vitaminic lozenges; on 29 April of that year, it was filling orders for 696,164,616 lozenges.

11. The exasperated Wehrmacht seems to have arranged for an empirical test of the marvellous and sickeningly malodorous insecticide; lice were confined in a box of the insecticide: "after twenty-four hours, the lice crawled out in rollicking spirits."

ively dislike and contemn. That fact must be taken into account in any sincere effort to judge him as Hitler's physician.

It cannot be denied that Morell, quite apart from his success with psychosomatic patients, did effect genuine cures, largely because he was willing to employ new therapeutic agents, such as vitamins,[12] especially if they were manufactured by one of his pharmaceutical plants. It is also undeniable that Morell often behaved as a quack.

I think we must concede that Morell's medical services were highly deleterious to his great patient. Mr. Irving twice remarks (pp. 140, 213) that on the rare occasions when Morell was ill or otherwise unable to attend Hitler, "his patient's health seemed to improve quite rapidly." Hitler, unfortunately, seems not to have drawn the inevitable inference from the fact that "as soon as Morell ceased visiting, Hitler's health improved."

Morell's ascendency over Hitler from the first until shortly before the end,[13] seems inexplicable, even when we know that the wily physician was wont to lecture Hitler on the magnitude of his burden of responsibility, and to avow that he, Morell, was the only physician in the world who

12. I do not know what was the general attitude toward vitamins among German physicians at this time, except that Göring's physician, Dr. Erich Hippke, knew how much of vitamins B and C were needed to meet an adult's daily requirements. That suggests that the efficacy of vitamins was recognized in Germany. At about the same time, the American Medical Association was engaged in a campaign to laugh away the use of vitamins as a silly fad sponsored by crackpots to the detriment of the medical profession, since the useless substances could unfortunately be bought without a prescription. I remember that an honest and competent physician, whom I liked, was taken in by the Association's propaganda, which ridiculed the notion that foodstuffs could affect health. He assured me that all one needed to do was eat in restaurants, all of which served balanced meals, planned by expert dieticians. He was taken aback when I asked him about lemons and scurvy.

13. When Hitler bade Morell to be gone, he was probably angered by the man's pavidity. Morell eagerly availed himself of the opportunity to escape from the bunker under Berlin and was flown to a place of temporary safety. He probably regretted his escape after he fell into the hands of the Americans.

understood the physical consequences of that burden and could enable Hitler to bear them. He even had the effrontery to claim that, but for him, Germany would have been finished in the first years of the war!

Hitler was certainly not a fool, although he was often uncritically indulgent toward men whom he esteemed and in whom he had confidence, and, as an Aryan, felt an obligation of gratitude and loyalty to men who seemed (e.g., Admiral Canaris!) loyal and devoted to him. But how can he have failed to be repelled by Morell's shameless vaunts? That, it seems to me, can be explained only as a continuation of the almost total ascendency over Hitler that Morell established from the very first.

Disregarding the unverifiable report that Morell was a friend of Professor Haushofer, the friend and teacher of Rudolph Hess, and that Hitler thus knew him and accepted him as a patriotic German in the 1920s, long before he first became Morell's patient in the later 1930s, that ascendency, it seems to me, can be explained only by Morell's early success in alleviating Hitler's nervous indigestion and his unorthodox medication, which, although medically certain to be eventually disastrous, gave his patient a temporary surge of energy when he was weary, calmed him when he was anxious, and induced euphoria when he was worried. I think of the former student whom I mentioned above and his virtual addiction to cortisone.[14]

14. Mr. Irving speaks of Hitler's willingness to accept such unorthodox medication as connected with his general scepticism about the competence of professionals. He does not observe that when Hitler insisted on strategy that petrified the veteran generals of the Army, he was invariably right and the professionals were proved wrong. The one exception is not, strictly speaking, a question of *military* strategy. He certainly made an enormous and fatal blunder when he chivalrously permitted the shattered British army to escape from Dunkirk, and we in retrospect can see that at that point he lost the war (given, of course, the sequence of future events that were, at that time, unpredictable). Why he did so is less commonly understood. His knowledge of Britain had been almost entirely derived from English culture (literature, art, philosophy, science) and British history (i.e., what Britain had been in the past). Even that knowledge was severely limited because he did not read fluently or at all the requisite languages (Eng-

That Morell's medication at least contributed greatly to, if it was not the primary cause of, the deterioration of Hitler's health seems certain.

That poses the question whether he did so as a quack or deliberately as an enemy agent. That, astonishingly, is a question that Mr. Irving ignores, unless we are to assume that his silence is to be taken as a rejection of *any* suggestion of Morell's guilt.

The historian's evasion of the crucial question is the more astonishing since he cannot but have been aware of the impressive and medically explicit book by Dr. Hans-Dietrich Röhrs, who, as one of the last living members of the Reichsgesundheitsführung, undertook to establish what he regarded as an historically certain fact in his *Hitler, die Zerstörung einer Persönlichkeit* (Nekargemünd, Vowinckel, 1965), of which the second edition appeared under the title *Hitler's Krankheit* (ibid., 1966). The first of these was translated into French, Portuguese, and perhaps other languages at the time, but no English translation has thus far appeared.

Hitler bore the awful responsibility of commanding the last great effort to save our race and civilization from the crazed members of that race who were determined to destroy

lish, French, Latin) and had never resided in England. (Although it is not applicable here, please note the distinction between residence and travel; mere travel in a foreign country, even if extensive, will not significantly augment your knowledge of it, and is quite likely to distort it.) With the exception of persons who have resided for some years in a foreign country, whether England or Arabia or Japan, and have paid close attention to quotidian events, especially in the behavior of its government (and that excludes most men who, for example, may have lectured at Oxford or been consultants on electronic equipment in Germany), our conception of a foreign country depends, first of all, on our knowledge of its culture and history (both largely of the past, and possibly obsolete now), and that in turn may well depend on our linguistic instincts; e.g., we have a preference either for languages that are analytical and only rarely form compounds (English, French, Latin) or languages that are synthetic and more or less freely admit compounds (German, Greek, Sanskrit). And even an extensive knowledge of a nation's culture and history is not likely to disclose the extent of covert Jewish sabotage in either past or present. These facts must be taken into consideration before we judge Hitler for his fatal blunder.

both, and it is admittedly difficult, almost impossible, to estimate the effects of that burden on a conscientious and resolute man, but Dr. Röhrs, an eminent physician of long experience, on the basis of careful consideration of the slow alteration of Hitler's health and personality, compared with the known effects of 'Pervitin' and similar narcotics, came to the conclusion that Morell deliberately and with malice prepense gradually poisoned Hitler to cause the defeat of Germany and of all that depended on that nation. The book will, I think, convince any objective reader that Dr. Röhrs' conclusions must be taken into account.

I am equally astonished that Mr. Irving simply ignores another fact which can be variously explained, but cannot be simply disregarded by an historian.

Morell, as I have said, escaped from the bunker under Berlin, but he fell into the hands of the Americans, who not only subjected him to brutal interrogation, but tortured him atrociously. He was eventually imprisoned in Dachau, which is infamous, not for what the Germans are said to have done to Jews, but for what Americans there did to Germans. He said that, among other things, they pulled out his toenails, one by one. We may hope, of course, that the torturer was not an American, but one of the innumerable Sheenies in American uniforms and with commissioned rank that the Americans loosed on the German people, but we cannot be sure of that. After all, the Americans were engaged in a holy war for the holy people, and they normally lose all contact with humanity when they have been pumped up with righteousness.

Mr. Irving has seen the records of the interrogations to which Morell was subjected, and he must know that, according to reports which have never been questioned, Morell, when first arrested, averred that he loved Jews and that he had "deliberately poisoned" and destroyed Hitler with his drugs to procure the defeat of Germany.

Now, needless to say, that confession could be only a frightened man's attempt to ingratiate himself with captors whose savagery he may have already suspected. And it is

also possible that the atrocious tortures to which he was later subjected were attempts to elicit from him confessions that would implicate prominent Germans, defile the memory of the dead and traduce the living, whom the Americans intended to murder after an obscene parody of a trial to establish the legal rule that the comfort and whims of God's People are divine law that supersedes all human laws, ethics, and even decency.[15]

Mr. Irving must have known of this purported confession. His silence is astounding, the more because he does know that Major Cortez Enloe of American Military Intelligence contributed to *Collier's*, one of the two leading and most widely circulated weekly magazines, an article, published in the issue for 4 May 1946, in which he stated that "there is some evidence that Himmler, the Gestapo chief, Martin Bormann, Hitler's executive officers, and the ill-famed Dr. Morell conspired in a plot slowly to poison the Führer... It is certain that the daily dose of drugs hastened the collapse of Hitler's personality."

If we are Aryans and uninfected by the lofty idealism of Bushy and his kind, we must feel, as does Mr. Irving, compassion for Morell. When his wife was finally permitted to see him for a few moments, under the supervision of two uniformed thugs who enjoyed insulting and mocking her, he was no longer sane and could only repeat over and over again that he thought her dead. Mr. Irving plausibly suggests that he had been subjected to one of the Americans' favorite amusements. The prisoner was forced to listen, sometimes for hours, to piercing screams from the adjoining room, which, he was told, were the cries of his wife as she was being tortured and finally killed because he would not give

15. They may have wished to implicate all the Germans mentioned in Major Enloe's article, which I mention below. Morell would doubtless have obliged, but, terrorized and apparently seriously ill, he would have been unable to invent plausible perjury about matters of which he knew nothing. The confession, whether true or false, gave rise to absurd stories. The *New York Times*, 24 May 1945, reported from Flensburg that Morell had helped Hitler commit suicide by injecting him with a lethal drug, and had then, with the aid of Hitler's adjutant, secretly buried the body. Of course, when Hitler died, Morell had run as far away as he could.

them information he did not have—or just because they wanted some fun to relieve the monotony of their days.

Morell was no longer rational, could no longer read or write, could not speak intelligibly, and was partly paralysed when the Americans decided it wasn't worthwhile to murder him, as they murdered a number of German physicians to create an atrocity story for the boobs back home. They simply dumped him in the waiting room of the railway station in Munich. He was eventually taken by a compassionate woman to the hospital in Tegernsee, where the human wreck ceased to live on 26 May 1948.[16]

We pity him, but there remains the confession, which might, after all, have been true,[17] and the record that Dr. Röhrs studied.

16. Note that if Morell's condition after his release is correctly reported by Irving, that invalidates one point in Dr. Röhrs' position: if a document submitted in Morell's name from Tegernsee contains a statement or intimation that he deserved gratitude for having poisoned and destroyed Hitler, he cannot have been capable of making such a statement rationally. It also casts doubt on the purported interview with him published in the *New York Times*, 22 May 1945, according to which he denied such guilt but was paradoxically terrified because "the Gestapo, the SS, and Heinrich Himmler were out to get him."

17. The callous disposal of Morell does not indicate anything about the accuracy of the confession. Righteous idealists, unlike the wicked "Nazis," never feel obligation or gratitude to their servants and simply scrap the tools when they are no longer useful. — Not all Americans were dehumanized. I am reliably informed that a certain Colonel Philby was at least human enough to be attracted by one of the prisoners, the famous German aviatrix, Hanna Reitsch, and to have wished to win her regard. He secretly showed her the text of Morell's confession, and agreed to her suggestion that it should be submitted, under a seal of absolute secrecy for a century, to a committee of physicians competent to judge its accuracy. She said that he made that suggestion to the commander of the prison and immediately disappeared, having presumably been courtmartialed for his indiscretion or humanity. Furthermore, Professor Robert Kempner, a Jew who was one of the "prosecutors" who performed in the obscene farce that preceded the murders at Nuremberg, is said to have affirmed, as from official knowledge, that Morell deliberately drugged Hitler with 'Pervitin' and made him addicted to that and other narcotics, and furthermore injected massive doses of dextrose to darken his powers of judgement disastrously. I have not seen a copy of Kempner's *Das dritte Reich auf der Anklangebank*, which may contain that statement.

Dr. Röhr's conclusions receive some substantiation from Morell's known connections. His closest friend was a gynaecologist named Dr. Wohlgemuth, who was eventually discovered to have been a member of the famous Communist espionage and murder organization, "Die rote Kapelle," and who somehow inherited Morell's office on Kurfürstendamm. Morell's friend and chief chemist at his pharmaceutical plant in Olmütz, Dr. Kurt Mulli, was identified, as Mr. Irving does not tell us, as a Communist (Jewish?) agent and accomplice in the escape of Dr. Otto John in 1954. A scrutiny of Morell's circle of associates would probably reveal other connections. There is finally the consideration that Morell, even if a cynical quack, was sufficiently competent in medicine to know what effects his drugs would have on Hitler. Even if he did not administer 'Pervitin' or a similar drug in his unexplained "Vitamultin-forte," he must have known the probable consequences of injecting a man with glucose and "harmless" drugs every day.

I do not affirm that Dr. Röhrs is correct. As I have said, every datum can be explained in more than one way. Morell's diary may be either an accurate clinical record or precisely what a scoundrel or traitor would prepare as evidence of his innocence. The disease that struck down Hitler in July 1941, whether contracted by accident or murderously induced, may have inflicted damage that no therapeutic art could repair, or it may have given Morell an opportunity to intensify and prolong its effects, and thus to begin the destruction of Hitler's body and mind in earnest. The same is true of the attempted assassination in July 1944, its effects augmented by the traumatic discovery of treason among his closest and most trusted associates, and the horror of having seen loyal friends horribly mutilated and dead or dying.

Dr. Röhrs, however, is a man of distinction and courage, and his work will impress you with his knowledge of pathology and his absolute honesty in his analysis of the record, whether or not he is right. I have written now because I want you to be aware of an important historical question, and, if

you have read or will read Mr. Irving's book, I urge you also to read the book by Dr. Röhrs that he so strangely fails to mention.

TRAGEDY AND TERROR

The great catastrophe of 1945, which may have doomed our race to extinction, is generally explained as the ineluctable result of the overwhelming force of crazed Aryans whom the Jews had mobilized against Germany and the great man whom Francis Parker Yockey perceptively styled the Hero of the Second World War.[1] But there are doubts. For one thing, there is the question of timing and the probable consequences of the accidental or contrived malady that immobilized Hitler at the most critical juncture of that War.[2]

Now undoubtedly the major immediate cause of Germany's defeat was her loss of superiority in the air, which exposed her cities and factories to destruction by the Anglo-Americans who had repudiated treaties and the concept of civilized warfare in their frantic advance to Judaic barbarism. It is not by any means clear that Germany's fatal loss of command of the air was necessarily due to the quantity or quality of airplanes produced by the Judaeo-Communists' factories in Britain and the United States. The fatal loss of superiority in air power must to some extent have been the responsibility of Hitler's second in command, Hermann Göring, who was the Minister in charge of the German Air Force, and whose strangely excessive devotion to dive bombers, which seemed to him to be a romantic revival of knighthood, is well known.

In *Liberty Bell*, February 1989, I noted that Göring's biographer, Charles Bewley, admitted that an unnamed "technician among the [German] generals" prevented the new Heinkel bombers from being ready in time for use against Russia by insisting on militarily nugatory but aeronautically

1. In the dedication of his *Imperium*. Some believe that Yockey, who had foolishly trusted a Jew, did not commit suicide, but was suicided by technicians from the C.I.A.

2. See p. 3 *supra*.

drastic modifications of their design. Bewley did not see that this was almost certainly an act of sabotage, and that the "technician" was probably one of the covert traitors who contrived disasters to Germany.[3]

The sabotage consisted in requiring that the Heinkel plane be redesigned to permit its use as both a high-level bomber and a dive bomber. This was equivalent to demanding a horse that was both a Percheron and a Hunter. The aircraft thus produced, after a long and perhaps fatal delay, were less efficient as high-level bombers and I think it likely that no one was ever mad enough to use them for dive bombing.

For that sabotage Göring must bear the responsibility, since he obviously could have overruled the "technician," but we are inclined to attribute his acquiescence to his romantic notions about dive bombing, which, of course, is feasible only with much smaller and lighter planes.

Göring, furthermore, was incompetent. General Hans Bauer, who was the pilot whom Hitler trusted, in the book reviewed in my article, reports that German aviators were well aware of the incapacity and slothful blundering of the man who was chief of the Air Force, and that Göring himself was aware of his own disqualification for the post he held. He once said to Bauer, "I must honestly confess that I have little notion of contemporary aircraft and their capabilities. The newer developments are way over my head." But he did not resign, and continued to impose on Hitler's loyalty to an old comrade, probably telling himself that his own incompetence was not important, since he relied on experts who gave him advice he could not comprehend!

Bauer further reports that when the Jew-driven British and Americans, repudiating Western civilization, became savages and made war against German civilians, women, and children with disastrous effect, Hitler gave categorical

3. The terrible prevalence of treason by mad or suborned Germans in 1939-1945 is catalogued (incompletely) in the book by General Otto Ernst Remer which was reviewed by Dr. Charles E. Weber in *Liberty Bell*, June 1987, and which is mentioned at the opening of my article in February 1989.

orders that the great German aeronautical engineer, Messerschmidt be supplied with the material requisite for the manufacture of planes that could successfully defend Germany, but the order was not obeyed, although Bauer is certain the materials were available and in the possession of the Air Ministry. By implication, Bauer suspects that Field Marshal Erhard Milch, who had been Göring's friend in the First World War and who thus became Göring's second in command and the expert on whom Göring relied, was responsible for blocking Hitler's order. On the other hand, General Remer, who notes that there were many traitors ensconced in the Air Ministry, seems not to number Milch among them—possibly because Milch echoed Hitler's denunciation of the shocking inferiority of the German Air Force when the Anglo-Americans' savage bombing raids began, and openly accused Göring of being responsible.[4]

The question is now solved in the December 1990 issue of Hans Schmidt's *GANPAC Brief,* which reproduces photographically an article printed in the *Saturday Evening Post,* 8 April 1950, when the Yids' scaly claws had not yet entirely strangled American journalism and it was still possible for a prominent magazine to print articles that they had not censored. James P. O'Donnell reported an interview with Willy Messerschmidt, perhaps the world's foremost aeronautical engineer. The historical consequences of the revelations almost incidentally included in that article are drastic.

Americans are so proud of the jet aircraft they were able to build after the War, when they had access to German plans and German models, jet airplanes that had been manufactured in 1944 and 1945 and had survived the war, in which they, though few in number, admittedly achieved such success and evinced such great superiority over the British and Americans' propeller-driven planes that they terrified

4. See Goebbels' Diaries, translated by Lewis Lochner (New York, Doubleday, 1948), especially the entry for 9 April 1943. Part of the responsibility for the technical incompetence was unjustly placed upon General Ernst Udet, who was in charge of the technological part of the Air Ministry, and who committed suicide or was suicided early in 1941.

the barbarians' commanders, and the Anglo-American bombers were given as their important mission the destruction of the factory in which the revolutionary German planes were produced.

Messerschmidt revealed to the reporter the crucial fact that his jet planes were not developed late in the war, but were ready for production in 1939-1941. According to Messerschmidt, who certainly knew, Germany was denied planes that would have maintained and guaranteed her superiority in the air by Marshall Milch, who, even as late as the beginning of the German preëmptive attack on Russia in 1941, furiously denounced Messerschmidt's jet airplanes, declaring that the war had already been won (!), that too many planes were being produced (!), and categorically forbidding Messerschmidt to plan "radical" new types of aircraft, accusing him of "profiteering motives." General Udet, who was present, supported Messerschmidt, predicting that if Germany did not get the superior planes into production at once, the war that Milch thought won in 1941 would be lost in 1943. Milch even forbade Udet to talk to their superior, Göring! This was about two months before Udet committed suicide or was suicided.

Milch continued to prevent the production of jet and rocket aircraft through 1942, even threatening to have Messerschmidt arrested, if he criticized the Air Ministry's insistence on a limited production of planes already obsolete. And he successfully prevented production of planes vastly superior to anything the Anglo-Americans had or could learn how to build—prevented Germany from defending herself effectively against aerial assault until it was too late and the barbarians' destruction of Germany from the air was already proof that the war had been lost.

It is impossible to avoid the conclusion that Milch was almost certainly a traitor and, with Admiral Canaris, one of the principal architects of Germany's defeat and our race's disaster.

Milch was a *Mischling*, a hybrid, son of a Jew and a White mother, but his old comrade and good friend, Hermann Göring, had the records falsified to make Milch his mother's bastard son. And it is highly significant that Milch, who owed his position and high rank to Göring, constantly worked to undermine his dear friend and patron by devious intrigues.

Milch was ostensibly a "fanatical Nazi" and Göring, who had become a vain *bon vivant,* was confident of his loyalty. One suspects that Milch had inherited a racial talent for duplicity and treachery.

One wonders how many other traitors in Germany were really *Mischlinge*, perhaps even fractionally so, through a grandparent or great-grandparent. And one is reminded again of the most urgent of all problems in genetics, that of testing the terrible certainty of an eminent Jewish scientist, Dr. Alfred Nossig, that even a drop of Jewish blood will poison and deform the mentality of an Aryan family through many generations, enabling the Jews to use the members of the family to help them impose *jüdische Weltbewegung* on all mankind.[5]

Needless to say, the facts disclosed by Messerschmidt do not mean that, but for Milch, Germany would have won the War for our race and civilization, but they do indicate the distinct possibility that if Germany had achieved an irresistible superiority in the air in 1939-1941, she might have won the war before the great War Criminal in Washington was able to use hordes of American cattle against her. And it certainly reinforces the dismal conclusion that the principal authors of Germany's defeat were Germans.

Milch is an illustration of tragedy in the full and proper sense of that word. Hitler's heroic undertaking failed because

5. *Integrales Judentum* (Vienna, Berlin, New York, 1922), p. 76: "Ein einziges jüdisches Bluttröpfchen beeinflußt die geistige Physionomie ganzer Familien noch durch eine lange Reihe von Generationen. Es bewirkt die Befeuerung ihrer Gehirnganglien und imprägniert diesen Geschlechtern vielfach den jüdischen Drang zur Erwicklung, zur sozialen Gerechtigkeit, zur Völkerannäherung."

he was an Aryan and had our race's instinctive morality, which means that a man should be loyal to men who (he believes) were loyal to him. Hitler could not forget that Göring, however incompetent he had become, had been his loyal supporter in the early days of his adversity. (Hitler made the same mistake about the cunning Admiral Canaris, who was almost certainly a disguised Jew or, at least, a *Mischling,* and attached himself to Hitler to betray him.).

We also wonder about the genealogy of the many presumably German traitors who contrived the great catastrophe, and we will have waking nightmares, if we remember the terrible possibility: "Even a drop of Jewish blood...."

MORE ABOUT THE JEWS

A German correspondent impatiently disclaims interest in recent books about the Jews. They all, he says, necessarily repeat what has long been known to everyone who has objectively observed and thoughtfully considered the vampire race, and add little or nothing that is new. And even if some book discloses significant facts that were previously unperceived, it has no practical utility. All that we need know about *hostes generis humani,* he insists, was clearly set forth in Henry Ford's *The International Jew.*[1] He could have added, or even substituted, Adolf Hitler's masterly analysis of the Jewish Problem in *Mein Kampf.*[2]

My correspondent is essentially right. What is needed is not more information about the terrible race that the Roman historian identified as "the enemies of mankind." The survival of our race depends on its will to act to preserve itself from an obvious and imminent threat to its very existence—depends, in short, on its racial will to live. If it has already

1. Available from Liberty Bell Publications, 4 volumes, $26.00 + postage.

2. The reliable English translation by James Murphy (first published in 1939 by Hurst & Blackett, London) is available in a paperback edition for $13.80, cloth-bound, $17.25; reprint of the original German text, cloth-bound, $38.50. All prices include postage and handling.

lost that instinct and become biologically degenerate, it is no longer a viable species and there is nothing more to be said.

That is true, but the author of each book hopes that his presentation of the known facts, with whatever he can add to the record, may somehow be miraculous and awaken an instinct that he hopes is yet dormant in an effective part of our race. I have even convinced myself that there is some practical value in the series of notes by which I try to explore the complex web of bonds that make Gulliver a helpless captive in Lilliput.

In the present treatise in two volumes, Dr. Ratibor-Ray M. Jurjevich, who is both a recognized professional psychiatrist and a Christian—rare combination!—necessarily repeats much of what you and I know and have long taken for granted, but which has been totally concealed from the American public by the predatory race's tight control over all the media of information, the schools, the state and Federal governments, and virtually all of the churches.

That, however, is not Dr. Jurjevich's subject in his *Fear-of-the-Jews Syndrome in America* (2 volumes, Ichthys Books, P.O. Box 1701, Glenwood Springs, Colorado; paperback, $22.50; cloth-bound, $33.50). He undertakes a clinical study of the "Brainwashing of Americans into a Special Neurosis, Fear of the Jews." The first volume bears the subtitle, *Bamboozled Americans and Their Vile Brainwashers;* the second, *Americans: a Nation of Dupes, Sheep, and Wimps?*

When one reads the works of Dr. Jurjevich, Nesta Webster, the Abbé Barruel, and comparable writers, one must naturally allow for the author's Christian premises and his or her consequent misunderstanding of atheism.

It is quite true that so long as organized Christianity was a force in maintaining social stability, the Jews were pleased by atheism and strenuously promoted it in their Communist attack on our nations and race, and perhaps in other ways, just as they likewise encouraged the Protestant Reformation as a means of undermining the social power of the Roman Catholic Church, which at that time did foster stability in

several European nations. So long as a feudal aristocracy was the dominant power in Europe, the Jews naturally fostered Monarchy and the centralization of power in the hands of a king whose self-interest made him reduce the territorial magnates to submission and service on his behalf, but when monarchial governments seemed securely established, the predators as naturally promoted "democracy" and every other disruptive tendency within each kingdom. The merits of any ideology, its truth or falsity, are simply irrelevant to the vampires, who are interested only in utilizing it to sabotage a nation and paralyse their prey. It is not at all remarkable, therefore, that they now foster every kind of religion and pseudo-religion to counteract the rational implications of atheism and its threat to their dominion over their hebetated *goyim*.

I have, for example, no information that would even suggest that our enemies directly participated in the demise of the once-excellent periodical, *The Truth Seeker*,[3] which can be satisfactorily attributed to the greed of persons unwittingly Judaized by the society in which Americans live. But the death of that journal as an atheist publication undoubtedly gratified the Sheenies.

It is the great merit of Dr. Jurjevich's book that it covers all aspects of the Jews' intimidation of intelligent Americans and promotion of a mindless and dispossessed majority who even take pride in their enslavement to ruthless masters, who think of them as pigs, raised for the profit and nourishment of their owners.

You will find in this book, scrupulously documented, hundreds of specific instances of the Jews' precautions against the emergence of a rational perception of their nature and activity. Librarians, either puffed up with Yiddish hokum or aware of vultures watching over their shoulders, refuse to accept even donated books whose authors had not done obeisance to Yahweh's Master Race.[4] Publishers, if not already merely employees of alien owners, know that their solvency depends on not offending the race of vicious Conquerors by Deceit. In a society that has been so Judaized that the only thing that counts is current income and in which tyrannical taxation has left few persons who are not dependent on their quotidian income to avoid being crushed by the insatiable usurers who are their real masters, the predatory race's dominion over their befuddled slaves is virtually absolute.

By patient, unremitting, and often covert efforts over centuries the vampires have so forced their own standards on their helpless victims that the latter have come to consider them normal and indisputable. Some clear instances of their subversion of our race's ethical and commercial standards would shock the average American into a coma, if he is not already in one.

He would, for example, be stunned by the discovery that all commercial activity in his home town, even the small part of it that is not yet owned by the invaders of their newest Canaan, is totally Judaized. How completely that has been done, he will discover from p. 513 of Dr. Jurjevich's second volume, which contains a long quotation from *The International Jew*, Vol. I, p. 51, which should be read both in the context in which Ford wrote it and with Dr. Jurjevich's comment, on his p. 514, n. 1, which also adduces the case of Rudy Stanko.[5]

3. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, August and September 1989, pp. 22-28 and 1-6 respectively. A thoroughgoing atheist will necessarily have emancipated himself from even the residue of Christian superstitions, and will therefore perceive and understand the cunning and insidious devices of the Self-Chosen People.

4. For an added illustration, note that D. J. Goodspeed's *The German Wars, 1914-1945*, which was mild enough for Houghton Mifflin to publish it without fear of reprisal, but which failed to repeat some fundamental Jewish lies about those wars, was given a derogatory and derisive review in the official *Library Journal*, 1 November 1977, obviously concocted with sneering but vague generalizations to prevent librarians from purchasing copies of the book for their libraries. The boobs must be kept in a state of collective hallucination.

5. Stanko was imprisoned by the Federal government under various pretexts but really for not giving his flourishing business to Jews. His trenchant volume, *The Score*, is available from Liberty Bell Publications, cloth-bound, $17.25 postpaid.

I shall not take space here to reproduce Mr. Ford's essentially accurate summary of the ethics of Anglo-Saxon and Scotch merchants before the international parasites infiltrated and corrupted Great Britain and reduced it to the Little Britain they own today. I will observe, however, that the British merchants were merely following Aryan ethics, as is obvious from the Greeks' disdain for buying and selling that involved bargaining, i.e., an effort by the seller to obtain more than the goods were worth, and by the buyer to obtain them for less than their worth—an effort that is necessarily dishonest, and accounts for the usually contemptuous connotation of Greek terms for small retail trade that was conducted (as it still was in Mediterranean countries until recently) by bargaining, and for terms that would translate "a bargain," as that noun is currently used, both with reference to a transaction and to a thing purchased.[6]

The average American today will have difficulty in comprehending his race's commercial morality, which was still dominant at a time when a respectable merchant would never have thought of advertising, which was justly regarded as demeaning, disgraceful, and probably dishonest. He will, however, understand at once his enemies' financial practices, most recently and emphatically illustrated by the "junk bond" swindle that has served to enrich many vampires while furthering the race's plans by wrecking Savings & Loan Agencies—a notorious scandal[7] from which War Lord

6. If you have read Greek writers in translation, you probably missed the satirical thrust of such words when used metaphorically, as in Theognis's reference to marriages between a nobility and a wealthy lower class as 'retailing.' Such marriages are essentially bargaining, by which the noble acquires money and the *parvenu* acquires social standing—and both are almost invariably cheated. (Incidentally, it was by the marriage of sons of greedy or necessitous peers and gentry to richly endowed Kikesses that the Sheenies corrupted the blood of the British nobility.)

7. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, November 1990, pp. 1-6. Old Americans may recall that when the proto-Communist trick called the "New Deal" was foisted on American nitwits in 1933, there was legislation that was advertised as preventing swindles in the stock market. They will understand, however, that American laws do not apply to the divinely authorized thieves of God's Race.

Bushy's endeavors in the Persian Gulf opportunity distracted public attention—and by preparing the coming insolvency of many insurance companies and banks.[8]

Dr. Jurjevich does not neglect this aspect of the activities of Yahweh's pet freebooters, but, of course, he could not include the admirable article, "War on a Racial Basis," by Ivor Benson in *Spearhead*, October 1989 and reprinted in this issue of *Liberty Bell*. Mr. Benson, taking his departure from the activities of four Sheenies, all disguised by seemingly Aryan names (Lyons, Ronson, Saunders, Parnes), whose attempt to grab Scottish distilleries was so malodorous that even Maggie Thatcher's government, which usually holds its nose and disregards the pervasive stench of Jewry, could not ignore it.[9]

Mr. Benson goes on to consider the now infamous Sheenies, Boesky, Milken, and others who operated the great "junk bond" swindle and used it to grab control and virtual ownership of some of the largest corporations that were still American. He notes in passing a significant facet of the Jews' technique: when the Guinness scandal broke and the fact that the fight for the control of the Scottish distilleries was fought on a racial basis became well known, a tabloid owned by the enormously wealthy Sheeny who calls himself Rupert Murdoch published an article denouncing the conspiratorial band of Jewish financiers whom it called "Kosher Nostra," on

8. Lawrence Patterson, in *Criminal Politics*, estimates that Bushy's government plans to liquidate eight hundred or more banks in 1991 as a stage in a progressive transfer of ownership of all American banking to the notoriously predatory international financiers in New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson.

9. Some believe that the Guinness scandal may have contributed to the recent decision by the "Tory" party to retire mannequin Maggie, who, doubtless on orders, had tried to shelter the guilty. She has been replaced by a comparatively young man, who, according to John Tyndall, is an unprincipled and unscrupulous *arriviste*, such as is normal in "democratic" governments. — The celebrated brewery in Dublin was founded by Arthur Guinness, said to have been of Scotch-Irish ancestry, in the early Nineteenth Century; he left numerous descendants, but today all of them together own only 2.5% of the company, which is operated by Kikes, although a Guinness, the third Earl of Iveagh, is hired to pose as President of the now huge and avaricious corporation.

the analogy of the old Mafia's "Cosa Nostra." Murdoch's fellow tribesmen understood and applauded his gesture. You must not be so foolish as to suppose that their race has self-respect, a notorious weakness of Aryans.

Most significant of all is the complacent remark in the *Jewish Chronicle*, quoted by Mr. Benson: "Only fifteen years ago sociologists reported that the ownership of major U.S. corporations was largely restricted to a small hereditary class of White Protestants. Now, *largely as a result of corporate raiding*, some of the most powerful names [*sic*] in the U.S. business world are Jews, many of them graduates of Mr. Milkin's seminars." [Mr. Benson's emphasis.]

In Dr. Jurjevich's massive compilation you will find, and, unless you are very cynical, be astonished by, many examples of the success of our invaders in overawing and befuddling the Americans. And you will have at hand for use in your own writing vivid illustrations of their cunning and covert war against our race. A characterization that the late Professor William Abbott Oldfather once applied to university faculties is now applicable to the American people as a whole: "We constitute the only known species of animal life that is both mammalian and invertebrate."

I would add that we are also the only known species that has lost interest in perpetuating itself and surviving on this planet—the only known species in which its natural enemies have induced a racial death-wish.

MURDER MYSTERY SOLVED

In 1888-1889 a number of women were atrociously murdered in the poorer quarters of London by a sexual maniac who boastfully styled himself Jack the Ripper. The murders are still officially unsolved, but they are still remembered, partly because they were so gruesome, the murderer having so obscenely mutilated and dissected the bodies of his victims that the details were long withheld from public knowledge, and partly because the British police, then justly esteemed for their integrity, admittedly suppressed some evidence. Furthermore, the sudden cessation of the series, which Jack had promised to

continue indefinitely, warranted a suspicion that the police had secretly apprehended him and put him under restraint.

The mystery thus created naturally aroused various conjectures and surmises, and someone started a rumor that Jack the Ripper had been the Duke of Clarence, the eldest son of the Prince of Wales (who later became King Edward VII). The rumor gained credence among persons who should have known better because it seemed to provide the only plausible explanation for the extraordinary behavior of the police.

The rumor has been revived from time to time.[1] You may have seen or even read a fairly recent story by one of the writers who specialize in producing pastiches of Sir Arthur Conan Doyle's stories about Sherlock Holmes. In the novel, Holmes is engaged to investigate the murders committed by

1. A somewhat amusing revival of the story was by a Polish defector from the Soviet, known as Colonel Goleniewski, who is said to have provided much accurate information about Soviet spies and saboteurs in western Europe, but who, after some years, was either coerced by the C.I.A. to discredit himself or concluded, not without justification, that American boobs will believe anything. He pretended to be the Czarevich who was murdered by Jewish Communists in 1918, and for a time published a periodical entitled *Double Eagle*, to advance his claim to be the legitimate Czar of Russia. The periodical was chiefly noteworthy for the phenomenal credulity of its subscribers. Among the great historical revelations contained in it was an article on the Duke of Clarence, who, indeed, had been Jack the Ripper, but did not die in 1892; protected by the police, he went into a luxurious retirement until he went to Germany and became Adolf Hitler. Naturally, he did not die in the bunker under Berlin, but was smuggled to safety and was then (in 1980) living happily under an assumed name in Britain (and hence flourishing at the ripe age of 126, thus outdoing the celebrated Count Waldeck). Another of the bogus Czarevich's revelations was that the celebrated Reinhard Heydrich was not murdered by a team of assassins despatched from England, but was instead smuggled out of Germany by the conspiratorial team of Hitler & Churchill and sent to the United States, where he became Guy Richards, editor of the *New York Journal-American*, a journalist who, despite my explicit warning, espoused Goleniewski's cause and labored mightily to vindicate his claim to be the heir of the Romanovs—until he did something that displeased His Imperial Highness and was accordingly unmasked and identified as being Heydrich in disguise. If I were to go on and name the prominent American anti-Communists who put their minds in cold storage so they could bask in the radiance of a real live Czar, I would destroy what is left of your faith in mankind.

Jack the Ripper and is harassed and thwarted by Scotland Yard, so there is a clear intimation that a royal personage (i.e., the Duke of Clarence) is involved.

In Britain today, as in the United States—and quite naturally, indeed inevitably, given the infestation of both countries by "Liberal" clergymen and "intellectuals"—every month a few impuberate White children of both sexes mysteriously disappear without a trace or until their bodies, often drained of blood or savagely mutilated, are found. In Britain, however, the press does not muffle such incidents, which accordingly are causing no little concern among racial bigots and other reactionaries.

It was remarked, therefore, that after the police reportedly exhumed the body or part of the dismembered body of one victim who had been deeply buried in an open area behind a Jewish synagogue, there was a sudden silence, and two months later the police, under pressure from the public, announced that the remains were those of an animal not human. This aroused suspicion, and a bulletin demanding clarification of the mystery was published by the Campaign for Gentile-Jewish Reconciliation, under the title, "Another 'Blood Libel' or Ritual Murder?" The bulletin points out that quite reasonably a ritual murder[2] will be suspected, unless the strange incident is officially clarified.

The bulletin reports two very enlightening statements. At the time of Jack the Ripper's merry exploits, the police were known to have suppressed evidence, and Sir Charles Warren, Commissioner of the Metropolitan Police, admitted that he had done so, but claimed that he had done so justifiably "to avert an anti-Jewish uprising."

The bulletin continues; "In 1908 the Assistant Commissioner of Police, in reference to the identity of Jack the Ripper, declared flatly, *'In stating that he was a Polish Jew, I am merely stating a definitely established fact.'"* [Italics as printed.]

2. On this subject, see Arnold Leese, *Jewish Ritual Murder*, available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.00 + postage. You may think it significant that such murders have been reported so frequently in so many Aryan countries over many centuries, but, if you are a well-trained American, you will know that, despite appearances and despite all evidence, God's Holy Race can do no wrong.

This, then, solves the supposed mystery of Jack the Ripper. It is reasonable to assume that the Polish Jew was apprehended by the British police and secretly placed in confinement, probably in a comfortable asylum for the insane, to avert adverse criticism of the godly race that is everywhere persecuted for its sanctity. It remains uncertain whether he was acting from religious motives or merely obeying the sage advice in the Talmud: "When one finds that evil appetites are taking hold of his senses, let him repair to some place where he is unknown, let him dress himself in black and follow the impulses of his heart."[3]

So many readers of *Liberty Bell* will recall an incident that took place a few decades ago that I will not take the time to ascertain the exact date. The corpses of two impuberate White boys, aged eleven and twelve, as I remember, were found in a wasteland west of Chicago. The bodies had not been seriously mutilated, but they had been totally drained of blood while resting on a metal table adorned with cabalistic or Kabbalistic[4] symbols, which, as the bodies cooled, impressed themselves on the flesh.

3. Cited from *Mo'ed Katan*, 17a.

4. In English, 'cabalistic' applies to any esoteric doctrine and secret practices that resemble the mystic doctrine of the Kabbala, the system of Jewish theology of which the best known exposition is the *Zohar*, which was probably concocted in the Thirteenth Century in Spain by a well-known Jewish theologian, Moses de Leon. It is—naturally!—a hoax, purporting to be a secret doctrine expounded to select disciples by a prominent Galilaean Rabbi, Simeon ben Yohai, the favorite pupil and comrade of the famous Aqiba, who was the most fervent disciple of the christ called Bar-Kokhba, until the Roman legions proved him wrong in A.D. 135. Simeon revealed to his disciples cosmic secrets that had been transmitted only orally since the time of Adam. The doctrine was really filched from the Persian Sufis and Judaized. 'Kabbalistic' would imply that the symbols impressed on the bloodless corpses of the boys were actually taken from that theology, but, so far as I know, they were not identified as such by a person competent to judge.

The symbols were photographed and published in an early edition of the *Chicago Daily News*. Within half an hour after that edition was on the streets, the newspapers' trucks were dashing about frantically to collect all unsold copies, which were immediately destroyed, obviously at a heavy financial loss to the newspaper. The father of one of the boys demanded an elucidation of the symbols and the murders so persistently that he was kidnapped by the police and incarcerated in an insane asylum.

The facts require no comment. There is in the United States only one race so mighty that it could instantly frighten and coerce what was then the second most influential and potent newspaper in Chicago and compel the police to commit the crime of silencing the dead boy's father.[5]

In the meantime, you will be glad to know that the "mystery" of Jack the Ripper was solved, and that Scotland Yard around 1890 deserved its reputation and operated with an efficiency that would be unthinkable today.[6]

5. Many of the children who disappear are doubtless taken to be educated sexually by "paedophilic" males, and, unfortunately, cannot be released to return to their parents, who might be so bigoted as to disapprove. A noteworthy "paedophil" of exceptional accomplishments was the once famous Albert Fish, a creature of uncertain race who identified himself as a reincarnation of the famous Jesus, who asked little children to come to him. Fish was so fond of children that he ate about a dozen of them, after raping the girls and castrating the boys. Since the Supreme Court in 1935 was not sufficiently progressive and humanitarian to turn the gourmet loose, Fish was electrocuted. Some children are probably used in the ceremonies of ju-ju (commonly called voodoo in this country), which require sacrifice of a "hornless goat" to make really big magic. But although perverts and niggers are powerful politically, they could not have wielded the authority that was exercised in Chicago.

6. On the disgusting twerp who is now Commissioner of Metropolitan Police and therefore boss of Scotland Yard, see *Liberty Bell*, December 1987, pp. 8-9. The punk was proud that his sister-in-law and his niece were so depraved that they had, by 1987, given birth to six Congoid mongrels to afflict Englishmen and pollute their island.

THE TRIUMPH OF THE CHRIST MYTH

by
Nicholas Carter

The story of the salvation-deity is one of the oldest myths in the recorded history of mankind. Prior to the emergence of the Christ, there was hardly a god in four continents who hadn't been born of a virgin, persecuted by wicked rulers, condemned to death, and sacrificed for the benefit of his followers. The melodramatic rise and fall of the savior-god was essentially the same everywhere: A lowly human creature is elevated to the level of a deity. He is then dragged down to the lowest depths of humiliation and degradation. He is then murdered so that he can come to life again and offer forgiveness and salvation to the very people who denounced him.

To pave the way for a more complete understanding of how mythological Christianity was created, consider for a moment the fabrication of a less complicated scenario: The Apostle's Creed—an obvious forgery exposed long ago by a scholarly gentleman named Lorenzo Valla. If we attribute the name Dionysus or Krishna or Hercules or Osiris or Attis for the name of Jesus, and instead of Mary insert the name of Semele or Devaki or Alcmene or Neith or Maya, and for Pontius Pilate use the name of any terrestrial tyrant who comes into the corresponding story, we will have a creed that fits in all particulars into the rites and worship of any of the savior-gods of the Hellenistic Orient and beyond.

The Gentile theologians who came to be known as Catholics created, developed, and elaborated a Christ myth at the expense of the Gospel of the original Jewish Hellenists who were quickly dismissed as schismatical and forgotten. They accepted the form of the Hellenic Jewish sect without the substance; they presided over the gradual assimilation of that faith to the mystery religions; and they grafted upon that form the incredibly complex layers of orthodoxy that would eventually result in the establishment of an oppressive theocracy. It was only logical that Gentile theologians would concern themselves with shaping their new faith after the pattern of the salvation-cults so popular at that time. Could the masses be convinced to believe in the validity of a god on the esoteric basis of faith and love alone? No. But convince them that the god had been born

of a virgin, had walked on water, and had even ascended from the grave, and the new god-cult might have a chance to succeed.

Ironically, priests and witchdoctors dedicated to *spirituality* and *non-materiality* have never been able to "sell" an abstract god to the human species. In lieu of the "unknown god" whose silence is more terrifying than his wrath, they have had to create gods out of the sun, the moon, thunder, lightning, and animals with human heads and vice versa. "Prophets" and "servants" of God with personal pipelines right to the heavenly kingdom have been invented. Even totem poles and stone idols have found acceptance as deities. Through the manifestation of the presence of the Great God in *material* form, the deity is personalized. God-surrogates are materialistic bridges designed to span the gap between man and the invisible "spiritual" god.

Gentile Christianity began with the trappings of just another messianic-cult as it rearranged the patterns of fear, tradition, superstition and motivation. By the turn of the 3rd century, it had bloomed into a full-fledged mystery religion—a Graeco-Oriental creed offering salvation, more exclusive claims than its competitors, the promise of immortality for repentance in the form of fasting and a little prayer, and shortcuts to heavenly kingdom through baptism and other sacraments so magical and powerful that they could change human nature—or so simple faithful believed. Through the sacraments they could be "born again" and "become the children of the eternal and unchangeable God instead of the children of mortal men."

How did it all come about? How did this curiously convoluted religion, rooted as it is in both the mystery-cults of Asia and orthodox Judaism, evolve into the slave of dogmatism and the tyrant of souls?

By the time Justin Martyr was a young man—A.D. 130 to 135—the New Covenant, with a martyred, Hellenized Jew having been accepted by that time as a Jesus or "savior" and a Christ or "anointed one," had spread widely enough among Gentiles to attract the attention of Greek and Roman mystics. Over the following decades, scholastic theologians from Clement to Tertullian joined in the movement with Justin. They were not the best educated men outside of their theological studies. Augustine, who came later, best exemplifies the type of thinker who engineered the Catholic revolution. He had a profound contempt for all educational traditions. And his cynical epigram, "*Inter faeces et urinas nascimur*," was obviously the product of one who had developed an exaggerated doctrine of total depravity.

In light of the fact that the Founding Fathers of Catholicism were transcendentalism-intensive creatures who regarded all the things of earth

as vile in comparison with the priceless treasures of heaven, it isn't difficult to understand why their spiritual heirs delivered over without hesitation to dungeons, flames and slaughter, a far greater part of the human species than any other religion; and why Christianity prevailed to produce such a "melancholy record of human error and folly."*

The eventual success of Catholic Christendom can be accounted for only when we consider the intense longing on the part of the people, and in particular the illiterate masses, for a heroic figure more divine than human to take the darkness from their eyes and lead them to salvation. *Marana Tha*, "Our Lord Come"—not "Our Lord has come"—was the watchword of the day. It was a common occurrence during that era to apply the term Son of God to the hero-prince of Graeco-Roman mythology. To the Jews, Sons of God was simply an idiom conveying nothing more than the truth of the spirituality of man. As a mythical conception, Son of Man, on the other hand, originated in those Gentile religions in which the protagonist was in some sense "the second man." Among the Phrygian Ophites, "A Man and a Son of Man" were said to be the origin of all subsequent things; and in the Avestic literature of Persia, Gayomort the son was the pattern and the source of the whole human race. When the Catholic authors of the New Testament attributed these words to Jesus, "The Son of Man has no place to lay his head," they were describing their Messiah in the Phrygian sense of his being the Son of the Creator of all things, or God.

The all-important issues confronting the Gentile Christ-folk once they decided to transplant the New Messianism into the Graeco-Roman world were: 1) whether he was to be perceived as a man who became human; 2) how to provide both prophetic and miraculous confirmations for the existence of the first Jewish savior-god; and 3) how the moral and spiritual worth of their savior could be supported by great moral apothegms.

The task they set for themselves was a far-ranging project calling for the nearly endless borrowing of ideas and rites from other religions, the rearrangement and fertilization of myths, the divorcing of the new religion from that of the Jews to as great a degree as possible while retaining the Jewish God, the laws supposedly given to Moses on the holy mount, and the writings of the prophets. Rather than fabricating just another virgin-born Tom, Dick or Harry, their dedicated purpose was to create a savior-god in the greatest measure of them all—a "true" Son of God who would save mankind. An effective reflection of sublimity would emanate from

*The Christian hell, it seems, is always just around the corner from the Christian heaven.

THEIR Christ. Every aspect of HIS divinity would be validated by the holy writings of the ancients. HE would be the Mystical Body of the new Church. HE would be the eternal vine—his worshipers the branches.

The methodology they adopted was both creative and ruthless. In time they began to master the art of molding words and ideas—Savior, Epiphany, Illumination, Mysteries, the most sacred Heart of our Lord Jesus Christ, Logos, etc.—to suit Christian dogma. The Logos is of cardinal interest because some scholars content that the notion was the proper formula for uniting the Christian religion with Greek thought.

"Logos" was coined by Plato to describe possibly both the thought and the will of God—although the word has no single equivalent in modern language. Defining the genealogy of the new savior-god involved the Logos Christologists who regarded Jesus as the eternal Logos or Word of God, a pre-existent god who became human, and the Adoptionists who claimed that Jesus was first a mortal man. After a raging controversy, the first group prevailed. Jesus was assimilated to the Greek Logos; and from that point on, the Christians identified the Logos with the Son of God: "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God...And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us."

In their attempts to bring the fabled Jesus and the cosmic Christ into a single personality at once historical and raised above time, the mortal Savior had to be shoved aside and virtually ignored. So little about the biblical Jesus—his appearance, his brothers and sisters, and so on—is included in the Gospel, that his "life" might have been sketched in as an afterthought. The "Jesus" of history was far less important to the builders and shapers of the new cult than the "Christ" of dogma. Nor could Jesus be the mere son of a *man* and a woman.

By the end of the 2nd century, However, that decision had still not been made. The manual of church ordinances known as the *Didache* (the word is Greek, and it means "teaching") had appeared by that time with its strong emphasis upon the Davidic line of descent leading from David to Joseph to Jesus: "We give thanks unto thee, O our Father, for the holy vine of thy servant David which thou hast made known to us by thy servant." Notice that the title *servant* is applied to *both* David and Jesus. To the Jews, their Messiah, "born of the seed of David according to the flesh," would have been the *Servant* rather than the *Son* of God, for such was the designation of the "men of Yahweh." And some of the spurious writings attributed to Saul stated that even though Jesus was the son of Joseph, he had been declared the Son of God "through the Spirit of Holiness." It seems evident that an *evangelium infantiae* wasn't considered to be a necessary part of the early development of Catholicism. A Siniaitic

Syriac manuscript discovered in 1894 stated simply that "Joseph begat Jesus."

But more astute Catholics were soon to realize that if Jesus was to be the exclusive Son of God, he could *not* be the son of Joseph. "Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary?" they eventually wrote in the Gospel—thus specifying the mother to the exclusion of the father. And in *Matthew* we find this exclusionary form of expression: "And Jacob begat Joseph, the husband of Mary, and of her was born Jesus called the Christ"—the implication being that Joseph was only the *apparent* father of the child of Mary. The conclusion that a savior-god born not of the blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God alone, was far more significant than a messiah cast in the limited Jewish image, meant that a different god and an entirely different messianic system would have to be created. The new god *had* to be a savior. The new religion *had* to offer salvation. Only if the man Jesus died and was then resurrected could he become the supernatural, divinely glorious judge. Only in that way could his death be made acceptable.

The first step in the creation of the Christ was to assimilate Jesus to the sun-gods of Asia. Only then could the resurrection of the Christ become a central part of the faith. Then, like Mithra, he could be entombed, and the circulation of the story of the empty grave or tomb could then become a logical part of the legend. For the day of his death they chose a time when a partial eclipse of the sun had occurred. And soon, Mary (Myrrh, Maia, Maya, Maira, all the same as *mare*, meaning the sea)—the mother of numerous other gods—became the virgin mother of Jesus. By now, the movement from the Hellenic ethics in which there were *no* sacraments, ceremonies, sin-offerings or guilt, to a faith which redeemed man from his slavery to sin by an obscene and bloody sacrifice, was well on its way.

Of the many mystery-religions, Isis and the Magna Mater (the Great Mother, Cybele, whose Phrygian cult was introduced in Rome in 204 B.C.), were most influential on the Catholic creed. They all had characteristics in common: a purification rite of initiation, a communion with the deity, a look to the future life, a foundation dealing with a god's life, death and coming back to life; the mourning of the dying god; the celebration of resurrection; the glorification and exalting of the god; the promise of personal salvation through sacraments; and the triumph of the God following suffering and death.

The Catholics even borrowed from the Jewish Sibylline Oracles, the works of the legendary prophetesses who tried to foretell events for their illiterate and superstitious followers. In particular, the Christ-folk were

impressed with the prophetic declarations that "he shall satisfy five thousand men in the wilderness with two fishes" and "he shall raise the dead." And thus it was that Jesus had to raise the dead and feed a multitude with fish. Then they learned about the legendary Babylonian Ebani, a wild and shaggy man who lived in the wilderness while preaching that the Kingdom of God was near. One day, he entered a boat with his disciples and a storm developed and, miracle of miracles, he stilled the waters. So Jesus had to be placed in a situation where he could still the waters when they became rough.

Like the other savior-gods, the Jesus of legend had to rise from the grave and ascent to heaven. (Among the Egyptians the ascension of Osiris was called the *passion*.) Like Attis, Dionysus, and Mithra, Jesus had to rise on the third day. Like Osiris, Adonis, and Attis, Jesus predestined, prepared, and assured the salvation of those who became partakers in his *passion*. And, naturally, Jesus had to measure up to the Greek god Poseidon and the divinized Buddha who walked on water.

Catholicism owes to the mystery-cults its ideas of secrecy, symbolism, mystical brotherhood, sacramental grace, the three stages of the spiritual life, and more. From Buddhism, for example, came these observances: monasticism, the tonsure, the use of beads, confession, penance, and absolution, relic worship and miracles wrought by the church, the purchase of salvation by gifts to the church, and the pilgrimage to sacred places. Various other so-called pagan rites, symbols, and conceptions were adopted by the church, including the form of her sacraments and the periods of her fasts and festivals.

One of the bottom lines to this inquiry encompasses the actuality that the Christ-cult *did not develop as a single religion, or as the result of one, or even a few men.* It became a product of the ages and a complex of many religions through the intermingling of Persian, Greek, and other doctrines, with the Mosaic elements being attached to, but not well-blended with, the myths of the Aryan and Oriental peoples. The result: a chosen Jesus, or savior, was transformed into a solar deity like Ra, the Egyptian god, and like Mithra, the Persian deity buried in a rock tomb, and like countless other savior heroes all wrapped up in one. Even the language attributed to Saul, but written long after his death, reveals a strong similarity between Christian sacraments and the terminology used in the worship of Dionysus and Mithra: "Oh mysteries truly holy...the Lord is the hierophant and seals the mystes for himself, himself the photogogue." For these reasons, it is safe to assume that there wasn't a great deal of controversy on the part of those individuals among the masses who switched their faithful allegiance from one savior to another. In Antioch, for instance, where the identifying term

Christian was first used, the people regularly celebrated the death and resurrection of their savior-god, Adonis. Once they converted to the new cult, they didn't lose their old customs, they merely transformed them to Jesus called the Christ.

The second step in the development of Christism involved the ferreting out of distinctive words and statements expressing or implying prophetic and miraculous vindications of the new faith in the holy writings of the Israelites. The Catholic Doctors did it with the aid of the only basically Jewish "Old Testament" available to them, the *Septuagint*. Once the Gentiles accepted the Jewishness of Joshua, they discovered, as if by miracle, the "Version of the 70"—a kind of spiritual anatomy of Jewish faith, observance, culture and nation—a wealth of "inspired" Scripture that could be used to prove that their new Christ had the spiritual power and fitness to be chosen as the Son of God. And, lo and behold, it was written in the popular Greek language. Regardless of the degree of Old Testament accuracy or lack of same within the *Septuagint*—depending upon which critics are considered—it is important to recognize hat the Septuagint was a treasure-trove of inestimable value to the Catholics for the singular reason that they were able to "fulfill" their theological legends through the duplicitous use of the holy writings of the Israelites.

Legend has it that King Ptolemy II of Egypt, in response to a suggestion by Demetrius Phalareus, ordered each of 70 Greek-speaking rabbis to make, on his own, a full Greek translation of the available Scriptures of the Israelites in exactly 72 days. The manuscripts would then be compared with the hope that they would all be exactly alike, showing therefore, God's approval or miraculous assistance in the project. Obviously, they wound up with 70 garbled and variant versions of Holy Writ, since at least 250 years passed before the powers-that-were finally put the stamp of approval on the most "inspired version, which was accepted near the beginning of the Common Era. By the 2nd century, a number of laboriously transcribed copies were probably available to the Gentiles.

In the Old Testament, prophecies are made according to events. In the New Testament, events occur according to prophecy. It was a common practice then to tailor ancient writings to fit the emotions of the day, even if a great deal of "culpable temerity"—to use Origen's words—had to be employed in translating and/or interpreting the writings in question. The *modus operandi* of the Catholics was to provide the new messianic faith with a historical background on a prophetic warrant by claiming for their very own every *Septuagint* passage that might be interpreted in a "revealing" way that would vindicate and illustrate the object of their faith.

For this reason, the words, "that the Scriptures might be fulfilled," are often repeated in the New Testament.

Hand in hand with the creation of a NEW Testament—designed primarily for the purpose of proving their Christ was the same Davidic Messiah whose coming had been predicted in the Jewish Bible—the Christians began to forge their own OLD Testament, a "Christianized" version of the *Septuagint*, with the books aligned in exactly the same order—no coincidence, to be sure. Over hundreds of years, the Catholics fabricated, forged, edited and molded their very own HOLY BIBLE, with the Christ being the bridge linking one testament to the other, until it reflected the entire package of Christian dogma.

The Higher Critics who have studied both Judaism and Christianity have concluded that Catholicism could *never* be supported by straight-forward interpretations of the Jewish holy writings. Because the original Old Testament was essentially a Jewish book, any and all attempts to find in it a series of prophecies foretelling the coming of Christendom were radically wrong. The Jewish Bible never contained anything even remotely resembling the appearance upon earth of such a personality as a savior-god born of a virgin, for instance. In fact, the concept of a savior was so little Jewish that even the word was unknown to the Israelites; and the word messiah as used in Jewish Scriptures did not have the supernatural significance which it came to possess when used by Christians to describe their Christ. Only by means of forgery, misinterpretation and clever allegorization could orthodox Judaism be used to validate the existence of Gentile Catholicism. Only through duplicity could Psalm 22, for example, become the fountainhead of the Christian legend.

To create a "One Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father," the Christ-folk rewrote the Scriptures of the Jews so that the Christ could be called "the creator even of themselves who spoke to Him"...so that he could be "David's Lord, as being Lord of all"...so that he could be called at one time "the Angel of great counsel," and "a Man" by Exekiel, and "like the Son of Man" by Daniel, and "a child born of a virgin" by Isaiah (rather than born of a "young woman" as originally written), and "Christ and God to be worshiped by David." They rewrote Isaiah even further for the purpose of describing the Coming One as having been "wounded" and "bruised" for the transgressions of Israel. By having to share "his grave" with the wicked and "his death" with the rich, Jesus is subjected to the same degradations as the savior-gods who preceded him. But the true Servant of Yahweh with the divine spirit upon

him *could never have been bruised or degraded;* nor would have been *chosen as a scapegoat for the sins of both Jews and Gentiles.*

One of the more significant Jewish texts purloined by the Catholics was the Moses' statement, "God will raise up for you a prophet from among your brethren..." Foreverafter, Jesus the Christ was proclaimed as the prophet whose coming was predicted by Moses. Moreover, it didn't matter to the ruthless Catholics that when the prophets personalized their appeals to Yahweh, they were always speaking of *all* Jews, not *one*, and certainly not a messiah. "Redeem Israel, O God, out of all *his* troubles" (Emphasis added.) "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?"—meaning why have you forsaken Israel? "O Yahweh, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear?"—meaning that Israel is crying out to Yahweh. "Out of Egypt have I called my son," wrote Hosea: But Hosea meant that Israel was the son being called from Egypt. "Thou art my son [meaning Israel]; this day have I begotten thee." "O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame?" was not David's cry; it was Israel's cry. No! Nothing mattered to the Catholic Christians as they appropriated and twisted any and all Jewish texts that appealed to them as grist for the "prophecy" mill.

The light shining on Jesus, the interpreting of Shiloh to mean the Christian Lord, the scepter rising out of Israel, the betrayal of a familiar friend, the offering of a pain-killing drink ("they made me eat gall..."), the curing of the sick, the cries in the wilderness, the parting of garments among them, the piercing of the hands and feet, the desolation of the high places, the circumcision of Abraham (supposedly looking forward in spirit to the coming of Jesus), are choice examples of the many concepts taken from writings of the Jews never intended as support for anything outside of their own totally obsessive religion, and twisted and corrupted by Catholics in a fanciful effort to fulfill everything that they could conceive of being a "prophecy." And then they had the mind-boggling gall to not only call *their* savior-god the son of the Jewish Yahweh, they salted the wound with the declaration that Israel had been abandoned by the Jewish God.*

Within the boundaries of their NEW Testament, the Catholics emphasized that the words and actions were commanded by God: "The spirit of the Lord spake unto me..." They implied that what others had said or done was similarly commanded: "The words which the Lord of hosts hath

*"Israelites *were* the Chosen People in the Old Testament; but their special status ceased after Christ began his ministry. From then on, God's Chosen People are those who believe in Christ." Thus speaks the invincibly ignorant Christian, blissfully unaware of the fact that he is spitting in the face of Judaism.

sent by his Spirit by the former prophets..." They had the Apostle Peter set forth the full inspiration of the Jewish-inspired Scripture and definitely assert that it was the direct word of God, or the Holy Spirit. They placed into the mouth of Jesus the claim that the Pentateuch was the very word pronounced by God himself; and they claimed that the Holy Spirit's assistance in recalling the words God spoke was guaranteed to the disciples of Jesus, enabling them to say that the statements were not to be received as the words of men, but as the words of God himself—that they had been taken up by *his* Holy Spirit and brought by *his* power to the goal of *his* choosing. The expression "it is written" introduces between 80 to 90 quotations in the New Testament; and many quotations from the Old Testament are introduced as having been spoken through the prophets. For the purpose of repudiating the significance of mortal men, they placed these potent words into the mouth of Saul: "That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God." And then they enunciated the "gigantesque" claim that the prophetic element in *their* Bible—so obviously fraudulent—was *unique* in that the Bible itself "made the fulfillment of prophecy the test and proof of its own validity." No other word to which the inscription of "sacred literature" is given, they claimed, "makes, or could make, this claim."

In other words, via the process of underwriting their Graeco-Roman creed with Judean theology, the Catholic Christians raised theological obfuscation to the level of an art form.*

The concluding step in the creation of Christism involved the adoption of the moral precepts of the wisest thinkers of Western Asia and beyond to be blended into the legend of Jesus the Christ. There isn't a single teaching in the Gospel that cannot be paralleled practically word for word in the ethical literature of Greeks, Romans, Hindus, Jews, and others.

The passage in *Matthew* 5:28 ("Whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart..."), was taken almost verbatim from one of the treatises of the Talmud called *Challah*. In the little Jewish book called the *Sotah*, the Catholics found the worst words about the son turning against the father, the daughter against the mother, and the daughter-in-law against the mother-in-law in the time

* The patent use of Jewish propositions to support non-Jewish doctrines backfired when a Bishop tried to influence the King of the Khazars to convert to Christianity. Rejecting both Christism and Islam, the Khazars converted to Judaism around A.D. 740. The common denominator shared by the three faiths; the Old Testament, which originated with Judaism, indicated to them that the Jews were "nearer

of the Messiah, "when a man's foes shall be they of his own household." Hence, in *Matthew*, those terrible words about hating one's relatives are placed in the mouth of Jesus.

In other parts of the contemplative forest, Lao Tse, Buddha, Socrates and Pittacus had been teaching that good must be returned for evil; the Jews said, "Cast not your pearls before swine..." first; "He who would do injury to another has already done it," declared Seneca; "The Gods regard with delight the man who when struck does not strike back," says a Hindu proverb—and, lo and behold, Jesus repeats them all. Two hundred years before the Common Era, Tiberius Gracchus said that the foxes had holes and the birds had nests but man had no place to lay his head. So the Christians give the words to Jesus. As if it was his, they have Jesus repeat the old Jewish maxim about those who exalt themselves being humbled, and those who humble themselves being exalted. From Seneca, Plato, Buddha, even from the Sibyls, the Christians purloined words and ideas and used them to provide their fabricated Jesus with ethical and speculative credence.

The Christian Establishment denies the issue of plagiarism by claiming that the disciples and their proselytes would not have been capable of "inventing the remarkable statements of Jesus, which are so obviously stamped with personal originality combined with profundity of thought." The evidence indicates, however, that the redactors had no intention of *inventing* anything. They *confiscated*, instead, the wisdom of philosophers both ancient (such as Buddha), and contemporary with the genesis of the Common Era (such as Hillel and Seneca).

Throughout the evolution of the Catholic system *antiomianism*, the doctrine that a state of spiritual perfection exempted men from the obligations of the moral law, circulated unchecked within the "Mystical Body of Christ." With a scarcity of fair dealing and truthfulness that would shock an unregenerate cynic, the Christians became adept at ignoring truth or misinterpreting it to fit the latest dogma. This plethora of duplicity led the deliberate and completely fraudulous creation of the literature of the Church.

The golden age of Christian deceit began in the 2nd century and continued well into the Middle Ages. Flying in the face of Job's words, "God does not need our lies," the Catholic Doctors of theology professed to believe that it was an act of virtue to deceive and lie, when by that means the interests of religion might be promoted. Eusebius, for example, freely avowed that he would omit whatever might tend to the discredit of the Church and magnify whatever might contribute to her glory.

"It is not we who take our opinions from others," argued the Christians in response to critics, "but they who take theirs from us." The "deceiving serpent," they claimed, had counterfeited Catholic practices in the mysteries of Mithra, Osiris, Buddha, *et al*, religions that antedated Christianity—some of them by centuries. Some Christians even presumed to declare that Greek philosophy was derived from what they called Hebrew wisdom, and they supported their thesis with spurious quotations from ancient Greek poetry.

To be sure, nothing in this grand procession of orthodoxy occurred quickly. Catholicism developed slowly, evolving by minute steps toward the completion of the basic Catholic foundation with its emphasis on predestination, original sin, the trinity, the incarnation, the sacrifice by God of a Son for the sins of mankind, and the resurrection. Because the Catholic cult speedily divided into quarreling sects—nearly 90 by Augustine's time—every step of the way was marked by double-crossing, dissembling, and at times bloodshed, activities so ferocious that the emperor Julian was moved to describe theologians divided by dogma or opinion as being worse than savage beasts. For hundreds of years to follow the Catholics continued to edit, expand and fine-tune the results of their labors, in addition to squabbling over the settling of such dogmatic "innovations" as purgatory, indulgences, limbo (*limbus infantium*), the immaculate conception, the ascent of the Virgin Mary into heaven, and the *modus operandi* to be employed by inquisitors during the questioning and torturing of witches, heretics, and heathens.

Catholicism began with the conviction that "all kingdoms of the world and the glory of them" were the proper possession of Satan; but as soon as it appeared that the Emperor Constantine was on the brink of becoming a Christian, the hierarchy quickly came to the realization that the Roman idea of the State—government and religion should be one—was not an altogether bad thing. Not surprisingly, the Christian historian Eusebius described Constantine as a man "adorned with every virtue of religion." On the other hand, Constantine, whom some historians call willful, voluptuous and self-conceited, may have realized better than most that religion is the only conceivable sanction of despotic power; ergo, he embraced Christianity for the sole purpose of enhancing his *own* power. In any event, it didn't take him long to conclude that additional benefits could be accrued from his cozy relationship with the new theocracy. He and his successors were subsequently *divinized* by the Senate; and if with the Emperor Gratian the custom ceased, the Christian emperors were for some time afterward still spoken of as gods.

In the final analysis, the "apostolic faith" that eventually came to be known as Christianity was not the religion of Philo and his students, or of Stephen and Saul and their disciples. Instead, everything that had been achieved during the 1st century was swallowed up by the incomprehensible mysteries of Catholicism—the Christ of the Apostle's Creed, "the only Son of God the Father Almighty"...the Christ of the Nicene Creed, "Very God of Very God, being of one substance with the Father"...and the Christ of the so-called Athanasian Creed, "at once perfect God and perfect Man"—with the long dead prophet of the 1st century having been transformed into the Alexandrian Christ. What was achieved was not the gathering of the Gentile world into the religious/ethical world of Hellenistic Judaism, but an overthrow of the very basis of that Gospel, with the word *faith* coming to be transferred from simple trust in one good and loving God to the acceptance of a series of complex propositions in abstract metaphysics that led to the virtual elimination of creative mental effort, the complete subordination of intellectualism to the dogmas and institutions of religion, a rigid fixity of institutional character, and a deadening imposition of external authority on the consciousness of men.

Once their savior-god had been created, the Catholic Christians recognized him as the divine head of their mystery-cult and themselves as his initiates and God's chosen people. The word Christ was turned into a proper name with Jesus *the* Christ becoming Jesus Christ. Many minds working under an obsessive religious impulse created the legend of the pre-existent god who descended from heaven in order to become a sacrificial goat for humanity.

Christianity succeeded because out of the man sacrificed for an idea, it created the ideology of a willing self-sacrifice of one who dies for all others and for that reason alone is himself immortalized. In following this tortuous god-building path, the Christ-folk reduced the esoteric, poetic myth that developed around the original messianic legend to dogma.* They debased it to the level of common understanding until it became only another superstition—and they did it, as French historian and critic Ernest Renan describes the process, "with mere baggage brought from the pagan mysteries."

From a great feast of religions—in other words—*the Christians stole scraps.*

HISTORICAL COMMENTARY

CARPENTER, E.: The Nicene Creed had nothing to propound except some extremely futile speculations about the relation to each other of the

*Religious myths are conceits, born of metaphors. They are produced by poets and corrupted by power-hungry theologians. 'Twas ever thus.

Father and the Son, and the relation of both to the Holy Ghost, and of all three to the Virgin Mary—speculations which only served for the renewal of shameful strife and animosities..."

CARPENTER, J.E.: "At the opening of the 3rd century Christianity stands at the parting of the ways...the two great sacraments, Baptism and the Eucharist, were soon set in the light of the mystery-cults of Greece, Egypt, and the East, and the sanctity of an exclusive priesthood gradually enveloped in them."

CELSUS, AULUS CORNELIUS: "Let no educated man enter, no wise man, no prudent man, for such things we deem evil; but whoever is ignorant...unintelligent...uneducated...simple, let him come to Christianity and be welcome."

COBB, J.H.: "The Catholic scholar begins with Scripture and tradition, the total deposit of the faith as, and only as, this is officially interpreted by the living *magisterium* of the Church...when the Catholic scholar writes about Jesus, messianic prophecy, and the doctrines expressed in the various New Testament books, he is controlled at every point by loyalty to the teaching Church."

CUMONT, FRANZ: "During the first five centuries Christians felt an unconquerable repugnance to the representation of the Savior of the world nailed to an instrument of punishment."

DREWS, ARTHUR A.: "It is little wonder that the Fathers, from the 2nd century, saw in Mithra the most formidable foe of Christianity. Indeed, the resemblance between the two religions...were very striking."

ELLIS, HAVELOCK: "The ascetics, those erratic and abnormal examples of the variational tendency...knew that every natural impulse of a woman is the condemnation of ascetism. All true lovers of the artificial and perverse find women repulsive..."

GOGUEL, M.: "The Hebrew text has a word which signifies 'young woman' and not virgin. It has no relation whatever to the Messiah. The prophecy of Isaiah relates to the deliverance of Jerusalem besieged by the king of Syria."

HATCH, E.: "Prophesying died when the Catholic Church was formed. The voice of the prophet had ceased, and the voice of the preacher had begun...when one generation was bound to accept the symbolical interpretations of its predecessors..."

MANSON, T.W.: "The 80 or 90 sects into which Christianity speedily divided, hated one another with an intensity that provoked the wonder of Julian and the ridicule of the Pagans."

MILL, JOHN STUART: "It is one of the most tragical facts of all history that Constantine, rather than Marcus Aurelius, was the first Christian emperor. It is a bitter thought how different the Christianity of the world might have been, had it been adopted as the religion of the empire under the auspices of Aurelius..."

MOORE, G.F.: "Christians found the distinctive doctrines of Christianity expressed or implied in all parts of the Old Testament. With the weapon of allegorical exegesis in her hands, the Church was able to defend the Old Testament, and to read into it whatever she judged to be 'spiritual' truth."

MURRAY, GILBERT: "The Gnostic redeemer has various names which the name of Jesus or 'Christos', 'the Anointed', tends gradually to supersede...in some sense Man, or 'the second Man' or 'the Son of Man'...He is the real, the ultimate, the perfect and eternal Man, of whom all men are feeble copies."

PFLEIDERER, O.: "Not because the heathen were irreligious, but because they were so incurably and tenaciously religious, Catholic propagandists actually made little headway with them at first."

REYNOLDS, REGINALD: "In its first embraces with Roman civilization, the Christian Church would appear to have done little to preserve, and a great deal to undermine, the standards of cleanliness among the people. Thus we read of the Blessed St. Jerome rebuking the dames who followed him *for too much washing*."

ROBERTSON, J.M.: "It was the insistence on the imminent end of the world, the preaching of celibacy, the disparagement of earthly dignitaries, the vehement assault on the standing cults of the State, no less than the refusal to sacrifice to the emperor's statue, that had so long made Christism seem the natural enemy of all civil government."

SILVER, ABBA: "The major effect of most of the New Testament writers was to 'Christianize' the Bible, and the Rabbis were constantly engaged in opposing their views."

SMITH, G.B.: "When One recalls the innumerable stories of sacred dramas, serious or comic, narrated in *The Golden Bough*, with the killing of their kings of masquerade, or the mysteries of Osiris, one asks by what somber coincidence the execution of Jesus repeats most of the features of those terrible festivals..."

SMITH, ROBERTSON: "In almost every case, the myth was derived from the ritual, and not the ritual from the myth."

TAYLOR, HENRY OSBORN: "The Fathers of the Church were accustomed to a historical tradition and practice in which facts were presented so as to conduce worthy ends."
Ibid.: "Whether a Church which stands convicted of having forged its Creed would have any scruples of forging its Gospels, is a problem that the reader will solve according to the influence of prejudice or probability on his mind."

TENANT, F. ROBERT: "Christians were not persecuted because of their creed, but because of their universal claims...With sublime audacity the followers of Jesus proclaimed that Christ must be all and in all...emblazoned on its banners its loathing and disdain for all the cults around.

TERTULLIAN (Roman theologian—*circa* 150 to 230): "I believe because it is unbelievable...the Son of God died; it is by all means to be believed because it is absurd. And He was buried and rose again; the fact is certain because it is impossible."

THOSE LATE GREAT BOOKS

THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically and scathingly examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $8.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE
OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ!

WAR ON A RACIAL BASIS

By
Ivor Benson

This article was first published in the September 1990 issue of *Behind the News*, obtainable from P.O. Box 1564, Krugersdorp 1740, South Africa, and is reprinted here from *Spearhead* No. 260, October 1990.

THE TRIAL of Ernest Saunders, Gerald Ronson, Anthony Parnes and Sir Jack Lyons on various charges in connection with the Guinness company takeover of the Scottish Distillers Corporation momentarily lifted the lid on what we have in this service down through the years described as a 'criminal overworld,' corresponding in many ways to a widely publicized criminal underworld.

Momentarily revealed to a startled British public was a weird combination of high finance, politics, corruption and philanthropy, but few who read the newspapers or watched the television would have realized that the Guinness case was only a small portion of a vastly greater drama involving giants of business and high finance **on both sides of the Atlantic**, nor would they have understood what bearing all this has on national and international politics.

What we have witnessed is a tumble of the mighty on an Olympian scale, all brought about by one of them, the New York wheeler-dealer Ivan Boesky, who over-reached himself on Wall Street and then ratted on the others, for which he was rewarded with a sentence which, for him, was a virtual let-off—namely three years of 'soft' imprisonment and a $100 million disgorging of ill-gotten gains.

The nearest any British national newspaper came to an explanation of it all was a short piece in the *Sunday Telegraph* of October 18th 1987, when that paper's assistant editor Graham Patterson drew attention to what he called "a racial element in the takeover battle for Distillers." "This

greatest of all Scottish companies," he said, "—owner of such quintessentially Scottish brands as Johnnie Walker, White Horse and Haig whiskies—was fought over on a racial basis."

One fact ignored by all the media but discussed in every City wine bar, Pall Mall club, etc., said Patterson, was that the accused were Jewish.

So what does it all mean? Those who are able to put together all the pieces of a giant jigsaw puzzle, and not only those directly connected with the Guinness case, find themselves in front of a grand tableau for which these words would be a suitable title: "War: the Jewish Nation versus the Rest."

'UNDECLARED WAR'

Pieces which were hitherto inexplicable are then suddenly found to make perfectly good sense. It explains first of all why the 'baddies' on both sides of the Atlantic were all Jewish and, almost to a man, fabulously wealthy. It also explains the fact that all the giants of business and high finance involved in the recent scandals in Britain and America were huge donors to Jewish charitable and other causes and all enthusiastic supporters of the state of Israel.

But the multi-millionaires Ronson and Lyons were also massive supporters of certain non-Jewish causes. Ronson was a leading light on the advisory council of the Prince of Wales's charitable organization Youth Business Trust, a trustee of the Natural History Museum, etc., and Lyons was for many years much in the public eye as a supporter of the London Symphony Orchestra, the Royal College of Music, the Shakespeare Birthplace Trust, etc.

How could those who have done so much good also be guilty of doing so much harm?

The apparent contradiction vanishes as we consult the big picture of what has been going on, and will no doubt continue to go on, for we see with the utmost clarity how 'good works' can be used to mask consciously evil or hostile intentions.

Where a state of war exists, whether declared or undeclared, a dual moral code is inevitably practised, a code

which draws the clearest distinction between 'we' and 'they', amity, co-operation and benevolence among 'us' and enmity towards 'them.'

In such a war, conducted almost exclusively in the realm of the mind, concealment and deception are factors of major importance; and it goes without saying that easy access to those most prominent and influential among 'them'—Prince Charles, Margaret Thatcher, etc.—and universal acceptance as 'friends', confer an enormous secret advantage on 'us', the Jews.

But is it true that a state of war exists? Is it not possible that the word 'war' should be understood rather in a metaphorical sense, as when such words are used by the sports writers?

Part of the answer to such questions will be found in a report in the April 7th issue of the London *Jewish Chronicle* which began as follows:

> Following one of the largest investigations in the history of the US has brought charges against the man considered an architect of the last decade's countrywide takeover craze.

The man concerned was 42-year-old Michael Milken, a Los Angeles investment banker and reputed to be one of America's richest men, who had been charged with illegal stock manipulations and irregularities in connection with his work as head of the so-called 'junk bonds' department of Drexel Burnham Lambert, one of the nation's top investment banking houses.

What happened to Saunders, Ronson, Parnes and Lyons in Britain is only part of the huge chain-reaction of consequences produced by the downfall of Milken.

The *Jewish Chronicle* reminds its readers that Milken and others involved in the junk bond scandal were munificent contributors to Jewish charitable and other causes, and the paper's New York correspondent sums up as follows:

> It may be, however, that Mr. Milken's greatest impact on the Jewish community life is not through his gifts *but through his corporate raiding*. Only 15 years ago sociologists reported that the ownership of major US corporations was largely restricted to a small hereditary class of White Protestants. Now, *largely as a result of corporate raiding*, some of the most powerful names in the US business world are Jews, many of them graduates of Mr.

Milken's seminars. Moreover, unlike earlier generations which have made good, the Milken generation has maintained—and even increased—its public identification with Judaism. (Emphasis added.)

What is this if not war? What does it mean if not that 'we, the Jews' have succeeded by evil means, legitimized by a state of war, in dislodging from positions of power many of 'them, the White Protestant Christians'?—those Protestant Christians being, of course, the heirs of the pioneering families, now largely defenseless against cunningly contrived 'combined operations' in the realm of high finance.

Viewed in this context, the 'good works' of big operators like Ronson and Jack Lyons acquire a meaning very different from that which gets through to the public and to leaders like Prince Charles, Margaret Thatcher and the Queen, and through them to innumerable others immediately below in the echelons of power and influence.

This simple fact of power politics was demonstrated in the Guinness case by the personal letter which Lyons wrote to Prime Minister Mrs. Thatcher and was reckoned by Saunders and his associates to be worth every penny of three-million pounds.

Sir Jack's cunningly worded letter, asking only for 'even-handed' treatment of the Guiness request to be allowed to put in another bid for Distillers, placed Mrs. Thatcher in an invidious situation. The reply her 'friend' should have got was a note from her private secretary informing him that the Prime Minister fully trusted her Department of Trade and Industry to be even-handed in its dealings with Guinness. Knowing, however, what enormous power hovered behind Sir Jack, she answered quite differently, as any realistic politician would feel bound to do: she asked if she could refer his letter to an official of the department, whom she named. Whatever happened thereafter, Sir Jack's letter was considered cheap at the price, for the Guinness bid was *not* referred to the Monopolies Commission, as had been feared.

There we see how political leaders are compromised. At Lyons's invitation—in the circumstances almost a command—Mrs. Thatcher also attended a lunch at the offices of Bain & Co., the firm of management consultants that was actively involved in the Guinness takeover bid, another guest so honored by the mighty being Jeffrey Archer, the novelist and former deputy chairman of the Conservative Party.

In fact, Britain's Prime Minster, like political leaders *in all western countries*, finds it expedient, on a more or less regular basis, to make genuflections towards a great power outside and above party politics. For example, quite recently she traveled to Israel to lay a foundation stone at a hospital built by Ronson, who is not only a multi-millionaire in his own right but heads a Jewish foundation which owns some 60 per-cent of the financial empire that goes by his name.

'THE NEW UNHAPPY LORDS'

Those who are aware of such realities were not surprised to learn that less than 48 hours after they had been sentenced Saunders, Ronson and Parnes were moved from Brixton Jail, the worst in Britain, to Ford Prison in West Sussex, the best in the country, more like a health farm, where they will have access to telephones and enjoy many other privileges. Nor was that all; while they were in Brixton Jail they were not required to 'double up' with other inmates in a cell but were placed in a more comfortable hospital wing.

What this uneven-handed treatment signifies is that the executives of British party politics acknowledge that the three men are regarded by their own community and its leaders, not as common criminals but as 'warriors' who have suffered the misfortunes of war and must be treated accordingly.

"A good man goes to jail," says the heading over an article in which the London *Jewish Chronicle* discusses the verdict and sentences in the Guinness trial, great emphasis being placed on what the judge said about Ronson's services 'to the community'.

There is no derogatory reference to any of the accused, and for Ronson nothing but the warmest praise. Nor in two separate pieces about the trial is there any reference to the

essentially criminal character of the offences committed. On the contrary, the laws contravened are referred to as belonging to a 'grey area' of the law.

Language of condemnation and indignation is reserved for *Today* newspaper, which is accused of printing a piece about the trial "which reeks of anti-Semitism." Rupert Murdoch's mass-circulation tabloid had alleged that a 'Kosher Nostra', the Jewish equivalent of the Mafia's 'Cosa Nostra', would support the wives of the Guinness men. The *Today* paper had added: "It was through this close-knit band of Jewish businessmen and financiers that the guilty Guinness quartet carved their paths as captains of industry."

Our comment is that there is far more to it than a 'Kosher Nostra' crime syndicate, as has been explained.

Postscript

- In April this year Boesky was released after completing two-thirds of a three-year sentence, served in the poshest minimum-security prison in California, where he worked in the prison dairy and found leisure time enough to win several tennis trophies on its clay courts.
- Milken comes up for sentence in New York on October 1st. In plea-bargaining, a regular feature of American trial procedure, he has admitted six criminal charges and offered to pay $600 million in fines and restitution. Meanwhile, the judge has been inundated with letters from the chief executives of major companies singing his praises as a donor to 'good causes'.
- The junk bond exercise can now be seen as one of the major causes of the failure of hundreds of savings and loan banks all over America. In many cases there were collateral deals in which the owner or manager of the bank was richly rewarded for investing at great risk the savings of his clients.
- Like the heirs of almost all the great western pioneering families who launched huge enterprises, the descendants of Arthur Guinness have lost all control over the great company that bears their name. For cosmetic reasons, the head of the family, Lord Iveagh, figures as non-executive president, but all of Arthur's descendants combined—and there are many—now own only 2.5 per-cent of the shares.

WHAT IS A HATE CRIME?

By
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

On 3 December 1990 *The Tulsa Tribune* published an editorial by a certain Neal R. Peirces, who purported to be writing in Washington. His article bore the tile, "Hate Crimes on the rise." Peirce writes as if "hate crimes" are only those committed by Aryans against members of other races, "blacks, Hispanics, Jews and Arabs," and happily notes that some 40 states "have responded on every front [,] from sophisticated information systems to radically stiffened penalties" and that "prosecutors are moving to throw the book at hate-crime perpetrators."

What is a "hate crime?" When a Negro rapes an Aryan woman or kills an Aryan man defending his home during a burglary, must it be assumed that no racial hatred is involved? The example par excellence of hate crime was the ritual murder of Aryan children by Jews in previous centuries. Jews, in fact, have a long tradition of hatred against their host populations, a hatred manifested in our days by Jewish attacks on the mores and institutions of their host populations by means of corrupting them and by means of insidious denigration in the media which they so largely control, especially television. The wise, gentle, suffering non-Aryan contrasted to the evil, ignorant Aryan has become a standard plot in motion pictures and on television.

I am neither a Skinhead nor a member of the Ku Klux Klan, but out of curiosity and concern I have talked with many Skinheads and Klansmen in order to understand their motivations. Since I am myself a victim of what is designated by the cynical euphemism, "affirmative action," my approach to them was with considerable empathy. Many, but not all, Skinheads

and Klansmen are from families whose breadwinners are (or would have been) employed in industry or who are involved in agriculture or small businesses. Most of them have not had an education beyond the high school evel but have a certain healthy astuteness and idealistic desire for the survival of their race.

In recent years they have watched giant corporations create unemployment amongst young Aryan males by employing foreign labor, either by exploiting illegal ("undocumented" is the cynical euphemism) aliens or by actually building production facilities in poor ("developing") countries, especially Mexico. They have also watched governments, both federal and state, encourage hiring practices prejudiced against Aryans.

They have watched a flood of illegal aliens, a flood which the federal authorities could easily stop but seem to tolerate or to make only half-hearted attempts to stop, while military forces that could be employed to patrol our borders are sent all over the world for purposes that are not readily comprehensible or justified in the minds of most Aryan Americans. They have watched the demographic decline of the Aryan proportion of the American population, a decline which is no doubt due to anti-Aryan immigration policies and laws and to homosexuality and abortion. They have suffered from taxation which is largely employed for the benefit of non-Aryans, including generous aid and "loans" to the criminal Jewish state in Palestine and chaotic Negro states in Africa. They have seen public schools corrupted by their use of anti-Aryan indoctrination and by the busing of pupils to schools in which Aryan children are harassed and assaulted by hate-filled Negroes. They have noted the anti-Aryan policies of "their" government, to which they are forced to pay taxes, with regard to South Africa.

It is only natural and indeed healthy that there is a growing feeling of desperation, frustration and anger in the minds and hearts of young Aryans, even if these feelings are sometimes

manifested by acts which are of dubious value to the Aryan cause by being met with ever more repressive measures.

Skinheads and Klansmen typically refer to the federal government by the acronym ZOG (= Zionist Occupation Government) with good reasons, even though with some measure of rhetorical exaggeration. They see "their" representatives in Washington corrupted by huge funds from Zionist organizations, as described in detail by the former member of Congress, Paul Findley, in his important book, *They Dare to Speak Out*, published in 1985. Many Skinheads and Klansmen debate the use of the American flag at their meetings because of a growing feeling that the American flag no longer represents a government dedicated to their welfare and protection. For that reason their rallies are often decorated by the flags of the Confederate States of America or of National Socialist Germany.

Instead of simply condemning the anger of young Aryan Americans and occasional acts that manifest that anger, those in power should seek to understand the reasons for their anger and then act to remedy the conditions which cause it.

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including $1.50 for postage and handling to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

STOP GOVERNMENT FROM DISTORTING "HATE CRIME" STATISTICS CALL TOLL-FREE TO *REPORT HATE CRIMES AGAINST WHITES!*

The recently passed National Hate Crime Statistics Act requires the Justice Department to gather statistics concerning crimes, including "verbal harassment" and "intimidation", in which the victims were singled out because of their race, color, national origin, religious affiliation/beliefs, or sexual orientation. One of the co-sponsors of the bill which led to this law, Rep. Coyne of Pennsylvania, while speaking at the University of Pittsburgh earlier this year, openly admitted that he plans to use the statistics collected to press for a federal law which would impose special penalties for "hate crimes."

While common sense indicates that Whites, Christians, and heterosexuals must be, by their overwhelming majority in the population, the most frequent victims of "hate crimes," it appears that crimes against these groups are being ignored in the statistics. The way the law is worded, it requires the Justice Department to collect statistics on *all* "hate crimes," and certainly, given the Constitutional guarantee of equal protection under the law, Congress could not have intended the Hate Crimes Statistics Act to apply only to some groups and not to others. White Americans should therefore help the government gather accurate, balanced and meaningful statistics by calling the Justice Department Community Relations Service toll-free phone number to report any and all hate crimes committed against Whites.

If you have been the victim of verbal harassment which included anti-white remarks because you refused to give a panhandler money or because you are a woman who refused sexual advances; if you have been threatened or attacked by ethnic street gangs because you were a white person on their turf; if your property has been vandalized and you suspect anti-white motivations; if groups of homosexuals intimidate you or make you afraid to let your children to go alone into public restrooms; call to report it. The toll-free number is **1-800-347-HATE.** They may try to discourage you from reporting the crime. Be persistent—the law requires they take your report. They may want you to file a complaint with your local police, but they can hardly insist on this in cases of minor crimes such as verbal harassment. You may, of course, want to report all hate crimes to your local police also, and if they refuse to take your complaint or refuse to include your claim that it was hate inspired, you can call the Justice Department to report police abuse of your rights as a hate crime victim.

REPORT PAST, CURRENT, AND FUTURE HATE CRIMES – CALL 1-800-347-HATE

Law Students for Equal Justice
University of Pittsburgh School of Law
Pittsburgh PA 15260

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *THE ANTI-HUMANS* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. Appl. *THE ANTI-HUMANS*, 307 pp., hb. Order #01013: Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00. For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Dachverband Deutscher Interessen
Postfach 1545
W-4980 Bünde, Bundesrepublik Deutschland

Wähler machen Parteien stark
wir machen die Wähler stark!!!

Georg Dietz
Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. Box 21
Reed25270 USA

1. Oktober 1990

Dear Mr. Dietz,

enclosed are an invation and some other correspondence regarding our noble undertaking to unite (finally), the many different conservativ and national-democratic organizations, clubs and even political parties in Germany.

Never before has there been such a call for unity in our different ranks, all throughout the lands of West- and Central-Germany. The response has been good so far, even though many are waiting to see what the state-elections (Landtagswahlen) will bring on October 14th in Bavaria, Hessen and the liberated states of Central-Germany.

Several well-known patriots have already declared their willingness to work with this newly formed Union of German Interests (Dachverband Deutscher Interessen) but we want to spread this unifying enterprise throughout the world, to all the Germans, wherever they now live. Thus we need the support of all organizations and publications to accomplish this task.

Our financial resources are still very limited, but we would like to get from you (Liberty Bell Publications) some of your material and publications, in German or English.

At the same time we would like to ask you to please help us spread the word and support our undertaking. If you know of any German organizations in the US who might be willing to join in this Union, please let us know. An introductory article in your publication would be of great help, I am sure.

Hoping to hear from you very soon, in German or English.

Mit freundlichen Grüßen und deutscher Verbundenheit,

Josef Schaller
Generalsekretär

We urge our German- and English-speaking readers in the US and across the world to lend their support by writing to Mr. Schaller for more information. —Ed. *Liberty Bell*

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

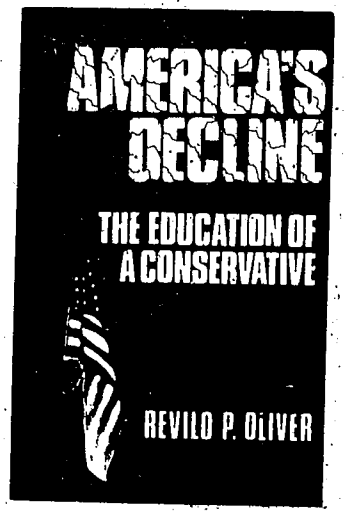

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 plus $1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

THE RAPE OF THE WEST

by Nicholas Carter

page 37

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS:
A Portend, page 1
Sanity in South America, page 5
Letters to the Editor, page 15
Allan Callahan
Was Rockwell Wrong?, page 25
Dr. Charles E. Weber
Developments in 'Holocaust' Revisionism Since 1983: A Brief Summary, page 29
Harold Covington
A Gap in the Passing Crowd, page 53
Crisis Paper #30
The "Principles" of George Bush, page 57

VOL. 18 - NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

A PORTENT

By the time this note appears in print, Bushy may have wrought enough slaughter and destruction to enable him to strut in glory as a War Lord—under the watchful eyes of his superiors, of course. But as I write, in the middle of December, there are a few indications that would justify a provisional and cautious optimism about the viability of our species.

Despite the screaming of the Jews that the American boobs have a moral duty to conquer Iraq for Jewry,[1] the Americans, according to all reports that have come to me, were showing little enthusiasm to sacrifice their lives and property for the Master Race. It would seem, therefore, that they are not totally incapable of learning from painful experience.

In 1917, the nation was easily crazed with righteousness and rushed eagerly to fight (in a "war to end wars"!) to make the world safe for the Jews' democracy. When the next world war was started twenty-one years after 1918, much less than half of the Americans were inspired with a righteous blood-lust, and it was necessary for the loathsome energumen called Roosevelt to arrange for the destruction of the American fleet at Pearl Harbor to work up the needed bellicosity. If Bushy is planning to start the Third World War, now overdue, since forty-five years have elapsed since 1945, he will have to arrange a much more sensational *casus belli,* if he thinks American approval desirable.

1. Particularly shrill screams emanated from the editor of one of the Jews' most recent purchases, the once mildly American and respected *U.S. News and World Report,* which they continue to publish under its old and now mendacious name.

A French periodical published what purported to be the American plan to have twenty thousand American troops killed at the beginning of an attack on Iraq. Judging from the attitude of the public thus far, no matter how loudly the jewspapers yell, it will take much more than that to whip up enthusiasm for ruining the country and sacrificing American lives.

What was, in present circumstances, truly astonishing, there was a major newspaper, the *Sentinel* of Orlando, Florida, which dared to be American. It published a series of brilliant editorials that pointed out the obvious fact that Americans have no conceivable interest in who controls Kuwait or the Persian Gulf, and no legitimate excuse for meddling in Arabian affairs.

The most significant gain, however, was the realization forced on the American people that they have nothing whatsoever to say about what will be done with their lives and their property. Their opinions and desires are all otiose and nugatory. If their masters want a war, a war they shall have, with all its consequences. That realization of our helpless servitude should have given pause to even the happiest moron among us, and must have made our more astute fellow slaves wish they had kept a country of their own, when they had one.

Americans can no longer refuse to see the ineluctable consequence of their fatuity since 1913 in obeying every gang of Jews or Jews' stooges who told them, "Come, little boobies, stick your heads in the noose and we'll do you lots of good." They now exist in the abject slavery to which they prepared to subject themselves in 1913, when they approved the White Slave Act, commonly called the Income Tax.

If the slaves aspire to freedom now, I do not know what they can do. No hope, of course, is to be placed in the Congress that the Jews boastfully describe as the best their money can buy, even though its members are a little miffed by the War Lord's contemptuous disregard of their vanity when he regarded them as not worth consulting. If Ameri-

cans show a reluctance to impoverish themselves and die for God's Race, Bushy, as I pointed out in the October issue, has only to say "Emergency," and terrorists from his own Criminal Intelligence Agency and the Federal Bureau of Intimidation will haul Americans suspected of rational thought from their homes and kill them, and perhaps their families, in the streets or, if more sadistically inclined, put them in concentration camps in which the offenders will learn what existence was like in the Soviet Gulag or in the camps to which German soldiers were confined, after 1945, by the foul mongrel called Eisenhower.

There were two significant events in Chicago on 8 December. The Populist Party, which I have mentioned several times, held a rally to protest the plans for a war in the Persian Gulf. A total of eight (8) stalwart members of the Populist Party appeared for the scheduled rally, and stood for a while, embarrassed, under the eyes of about fifty policemen, who had ready three "Black Marias" for prisoners. The police, according to one account, had been sent to overawe the Populists; according to another account, the police were sent to protect them from an anticipated riot by the screaming zombies our enemies can always call out on any occasion. I hope the second version is the correct one.

At the same time, a loose association of "leftist" (subversive) and other organizations also held a rally to protest the waging of war in the Persian Gulf. It was attended by a crowd which the press estimated at four thousand (4000). Some police were on duty, but there were no reported disorders.

A rather large but unestimated proportion of the four thousand consisted of niggers, who were naturally concerned for the welfare of their relatives in Arabia. According to a naval officer who professes to have observed the camps in Saudi Arabia on the border of Kuwait, 65% of the regular army consists of niggers.

Another source estimates that females form 25% of the regular army, more than the 17% given in official statistics.

What percentage of the females are Congoids or mulattas was not stated. The use of females as uniformed "soldiers" is characteristic of, and obligatory under, all Judaeo-Communist régimes, including the government of the United States. When the Americans still controlled this country, that was one of the aspects of Communism they regarded as most repulsive, but now that they are a subject people, they no longer have standards of their own.

The regular army may contain a few "élite" units, but if the war comes to hand-to-hand fighting, the multiracial and bisexual mass will run across the desert faster than a simoon. That explains why it was necessary to rush to Arabia the almost entirely white National Guards of quite a few states to form a fighting force that will stand its ground.

I have seen a press report about the rally of four thousand, but have no certain information about it. I have no reason to suppose that it was planned to facilitate a tactical measure when the war is under way.

Unless you are fairly young, you will remember the time when a crook from Texas, who, supervised by his Jewess, had climbed into the White House, found in Vietnam a pretext for killing many young Americans, maiming many others with wounds or tropical diseases in a fake war, and squandering a large part of the resources of the American people to accustom them to ever increasing slavery as taxpayers. The boobs were told that the purpose of the débâcle was to "fight Communism," although the obvious purpose was to promote the Judaeo-Communist conquest of the world, as became obvious to everyone after the planned defeat that finally terminated a folly, which was, from any American point of view, simply insane.

You will also remember that during the years in which that obscene orgy was in progress, Americans who perceived that it was simply an act of treason by the government that was supposedly theirs were neatly prevented from public opposition by the clever tactic of inciting mobs of the mindless zombies produced in the public boob-hatcheries to "dem-

onstrate" and riot against the "War in Vietnam," which they denounced, not on any rational grounds or with the slightest consideration for the young Americans who were sacrificed by a military strategy designed to produce the greatest number of casualties, but because some precious Oriental enemies were being harmed.

I doubt that such a tactic will be needed this time. It is possible, of course, that Bushy's Jewish masters will be content with the ruin of Saudi Arabia, which assuredly cannot survive the massive American invasion of its territory and humiliation of its rulers. After the invaders withdraw, that unfortunate land will become a revolutionary chaos.

If, however, Bushy gets the real war he wants, he will have little need of, and probably will not even want, the approbation of his subjects. He has the power to rule the boobs by terror, as did those paragons of Jewish democracy in Russia, Lenin and Stalin, and as Bushy's colleague, Gorby, is preparing to do again.[2] That kind of rule, surely, would yield him the most fun.

SANITY IN SOUTH AMERICA

You will be glad to know that the singularly courageous little periodical, *Temple*, which I mentioned in these pages in December 1984 and November 1988, is still being published by Dr. Gastón Ortiz Acha (Unión 1087, Oficina 501, Lima, Perú). No. 77 of the current series, which reached me in November, contains eight articles in its four tabloid-size pages.

The article that will first attract your attention is entitled (I translate, of course), "The Most Loathsome Hireling

2. Needless to say, all the gabble about an "end of Communism" and "liberalization" of Russia is simply a screen to hide the obvious fact that, as I pointed out from the first, Gorbachev is systematically concentrating in his own hands all of the powers that Stalin once enjoyed, perhaps appealing, as Stalin did, to Russian nationalism to facilitate his progressive seizure of one power after another. The only question is whether he is doing so with the approval of the Army, which has the power to depose him by a *coup d'état*, if it so wishes. That is a point on which I shall comment obiter in the next article.

in the World." The subject is Bush, "a bacillus in the bloated gut of the Jewish imperialism which, through its Marxist and Capitalist derivatives, keeps the entire planet in helpless subjection." The picturesque description of our War Lord, the servile vassal of both the Jews who reside in the United States and the Jews who reside in Israel and Russia, identifies him as part of the Trilateral Commission, "an organism created by the Rockefeller clan of the international vampires, the Jews who dictate the internal and external policies of the United States, a country whose inhabitants imagine that they are free, but which is only a jail filled with prisoners who are, just at present, well-fed, but whom international Jewry keeps psychologically captive, manipulating them to serve its every whim."

A second article, "The Case of the Persian Gulf and Bush's Hypocrisy," shows that the Vampire race simply ordered our War Lord to run his dogs into Arabia to ruin the authentically Semitic power of Iraq, which became formidable because the same Jews supplied it with arms and money to destroy a possible Islamic unity between Iraq and Iran, with the result that Iraq now has a large, battle-seasoned army. Bush is recognized as just one of the "American" Presidents who have sent their drugged and enslaved soldiers all over the world to fight and die for the Sheenies. Dr. Ortiz, however, still nourishes a hope that the American slaves will finally revolt and condignly punish their domestic enemies and the traitors who serve them. Well, *¡ojalá!*

As you see, Dr. Ortiz, from his watchtower in Peru, has perceived accurately the present condition of the United States, apart from his optimistic hopes, and his perspicacity extends to the rest of the world. There are articles on the activities of the Jews' hirelings in France and South Africa. In the latter there is a nice phrase about "That wretch, Mandela, who has even gone so far as to call the Sephardic Jew, Fidel Castro Ruz, a champion of human liberty, and

who is now riding in state on the necks[1] of American, French, and Canadian imbeciles, and is applauded by the Jews' figureheads, such as the Thatcher woman and the renegade Bush, and by the Jews' steward, Mitterand."[2] The renegade, De Klerk, who is now President of the self-doomed[3] land, is identified not only as a traitor, but specifically as paid by Oppenheimer and his gang.

There are two articles on Russia. Dr. Ortiz, needless to say, ignores the time-worn rumor, now put into circulation once more, that the Jews have lost control of their first total conquest. That canard was first invented in 1923-24 during the struggle over the succession to the bloody Jewish mongrel, Ulyanov, alias Lenin,[4] between three unspeakable creatures who were disguised as Russians, Apfelbaum, alias Zinoviev, Rosenfeldt, alias Kamenev, and Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin,[5] with the balance of power evidently held by the

1. Since *costillas* means both 'ribs' and 'property,' *a costillas* is a kind of pun here, meaning both 'closely beside' and 'at the cost of.' Our idiom 'on the necks of' approximates that meaning.

2. On Mitterand's use of "subliminal suggestion" on television to procure his reëlection, see *Liberty Bell*, September 1990, pp. 1-3.

3. See *Liberty Bell*, December 1983, pp. 5-10, where I suggested that the nation's suicidal mania was the result of a rotting of Aryan minds by a disease comparable in its effects to kuru. Since the fatal infection produces no physiological symptoms, it must be spiritual, i.e., Christianity.

4. Everyone knows that "Lenin" had not even a drop of Russian blood; according to official records, he was the son of a Mongol (Tatar) by a Kikess (i.e., fully a Jew by orthodox definition, which considers the race of the father as irrelevant), and I think that is probably correct. There is no real support for the story that he was all Jew, son of a Goldman, adopted by the Ulyanovs, and it is negated by the fact that "Lenin's" brother had inherited the same murderous instincts, but was fortunately executed before he had much chance to put them into practice.

5. Dzhugashvili claimed to be a Georgian, but may have been at least partly a Jew; see *Liberty Bell*, February 1988, pp. 56-59, where I hoped that some reader would have a working acquaintance with Karthli and so could confirm or refute the statement that his name indicates Jewish ancestry in that language. His favorite butchers were two Jews, Yagoda (later Beria), who was head of the Secret Police, and his factotum, Kaganovich, a Yid who had not even assumed a Russian alias. On

vicious Jew, Bronstein, alias Trotsky (Rosenfeldt's brother-in-law). Since "Trotsky" had lived in New York, whence he had led a cargo of blood-thirsty vermin shipped to Russia in 1917 under the protection of Woodrow Wilson, no one could have mistaken his race, but some gullible persons, deceived by the Russian names assumed by the other three, assumed that some or all of them were Russians and so imagined a racial struggle within the Jews' first great colonial possession.

The canard gained credence in 1929, when Bronstein popped out of Russia, having either lost to "Stalin" a struggle for supremacy or, by agreement with him, emigrated to propagate his race's spiritual poison by having it vended in two flavors, "Stalinist" and "Trotskyite," for the delectation of simple-minded Aryan "intellectuals." And the canard has been repeated at every opportunity since then. It should be worn-out by now, but fish never lose their appetite for hooks concealed in worms. It now serves to facilitate a mass migration of Sheenies to the United States to join their fellow tribesmen in pauperizing their American boobs.

Dr. Ortiz ponders the question that has occurred to everyone: Why does not Gorbachev (whom Dr. Ortiz calls a Jew, as is quite likely, although I know of no valid evidence) simply use the overwhelmingly powerful Soviet Army to suppress, with delightful slaughter, any discontent in Russia, which is the heartland of the Soviet Empire and the only country that counts in it?[6]

the latter, see the recent biography by Stuart Kahan, *The Wolf of the Kremlin* (New York, William Morrow, *s.a.* [1987]), which discloses more than it conceals. Dr. Ortiz simply lists "Stalin" as a Jew.

6. Some reports from Russia affirm that the Army, "living on the fat of the land," is in fine fettle and eager for action; others contend that it was "demoralized and disunited" by the retreat from Afghanistan, although it left that country securely under the control of a Communist puppet-government. Current speculation centers about the recent prominence of Colonel-General Boris Gromov, who was in charge in Afghanistan. According to the *Sunday Times* (London), 9 December 1990, he was exalted by "saturation coverage on state television." and

His answer is that (a) Jews are so universally and deservedly hated by the Russians that some diversion of their anger had become necessary, and (b) the economy had become so disorganized and corrupt that it was requisite to put on a show to provide Gorbachev's colleague in the United States with a pretext for making his American serfs finance the Judaeo-Communist rule of Russia, as they have done so often before, beginning in 1921.[7]

Dr. Otriz believes in the reality of the economic chaos reported from Russia, e.g., by a reporter named James Blitz in the *Sunday Times* (London), 9 December 1990, who reports that an abundance of food, theoretically to be sold in the state stores, is virtually all cornered by corrupt administrators and gangsters and can be obtained only in "black market" stores at 1500% of the offical price, thus producing widespread hunger and starvation.

Dr. Ortiz suggests a possible eventuality that I have not seen mentioned elsewhere: a "conquest" of Russia by the efficient Jewish satrapies in "capitalist" England, France, and Germany, which will take over and provide "democracy," probably in some way that will satisfy the Yiddish lust for mass-massacres of *goyim*.

Many other conjectures about the future of Russia are possible, but we need to hold fast to the only certainty, that

now is "the most popular general in the Soviet armed forces." He has now entered the government as Deputy Minister of the Interior. Some experts, taxi-drivers in Moscow and professors in British universities, believe that, when the time comes, Gromov will use the élite corps of the Army for a *coup d'état* against Gorbachev. If that is so, then Gorbachev's "liberalization" and "democratic tendencies," with the economic chaos reported from Russia (e.g., in the feature article in the *Sunday Times* cited below), will have served the purpose of demonstrating to the Russian masses that everything was better under strict Communist rule, and this would fit the position taken by Dr. Ortiz. Alternatively, Gromov's rôle may be to help establish Gorbachev as an autocrat (note the recent resignations of some of his supposed opponents with a corresponding increase in his own powers) and virtually a new Czar. That would also fit.

7. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, February 1989, pp. 26-27.

Yahweh's Yids will remain firmly in control of the country they conquered by deceit and terrorism many years before they were able to start pushing the Semites out of Palestine and eventually Asia Minor.

Beyond that point, it will be hazardous to make assumptions concerning what is now happening in Russia, because, as always since 1918, we cannot ascertain how much of the "news" that is printed is organized lying by the prostitutes of the press. That lesson is emphasized by the recent publication of *Stalin's Apologist, Walter Duranty, the New York Time's Man in Moscow*, by S(ally) J. Taylor (Oxford University Press, 1990). The lady makes it quite clear that Duranty deliberately lied for Stalin in his despatches from Moscow in the 1920s and 1930s, and was congratulated by Stalin for "having backed him to win" from the first. She is certain that the mongrel rat[8] was not a Communist, since he had no 'ideology' and indeed no scruples or principles whatsoever, except self-advancement, and she indicts him for the crime of having misled the Western world about the horrors of Soviet rule, particularly Stalin's murder of millions of Ukrainians by forcing them to starve to death. She does not see that, aside from winning Stalin's patronage,[9] Duranty was pleasing his employers, the Jews who owned the *New York Times*, often called the Slushbuggers. She also failed to consider the fact that there were still honest reporters in Russia in those years, the late Malcolm Muggeridge and, more importantly, Robert Wilton of the London *Times*, but the Jews had already attained such control over the press,[10] and the malice of fledgling "intellectuals" intoxicated with "social justice" and hatred of their betters was so great, that truthful reports about Jewish rule of Russia were discounted and ignored by the stupid British and Americans, who lapped up the swill put before them by their covert enemies. Had Duranty been an honest man, he would have been similarly ignored. He chose to please the Masters of the World, and there are many like him today.

In his article, "The Ferocity of the Jews in Palestine," Dr. Ortiz notes that the Yids, who, at the expense of their serfs in Europe and North America, are now raping Palestine for the second time with the sadism innate in their race, are merely repeating what every Christian knows they did before. "From the Bible itself it is obvious that the Jews are merely criminal usurpers of Palestinian territory. Jews who had come from Egypt, and from Babylon before that, took for themselves the land that was owned by the Arabs [i.e, the Canaanites][11] just because they coveted it and without the slightest right to it."

8. It is evident from photographs of the creature's ugly and sinister visage that he was not an Aryan. Although Mrs. Taylor claims to have spent ten years in research for her long book, she does not inform us what genetic strains produced the degenerate; he could have been partly or even entirely Jewish. He was a drug-addict, amateur of occult and even overtly Satanic hocus-pocus, squat, bald, and ugly, but was nevertheless able to seduce a very large number of supposedly respectable women, who must have been devoid of both taste and self-respect. For many other details concerning the personality and career of this scabrous creature, see Mrs. Taylor's book. She incidentally notes that William Shirer, a champion liar about Germany, naturally called Duranty "the greatest of correspondents to cover Moscow."

9. Mrs. Taylor does not tell us whether Stalin paid Duranty in cash, women, drugs, or sadistic pleasures—or, perhaps, all four. Although the journalist professed to have been shocked by the carnage he saw in France during the First World War, it is likely he derived a spiritual satisfaction from human suffering and death.

10. A clear illustration of the extent of that control is shown by the fact that Butterworth, the British publisher of Wilton's book, mutilated it by omitting the most telling references to the world-conquering Sheenies, and Wilton had to set the record straight in his French version of his book, *Les derniers jours des Romanof*.

11. The term 'Arab' is now currently, but mistakenly, used to designate all Moslem Semites, who now speak Arabic or a dialect of it because that was the language of the Koran and is the language of their religion, law, and culture. The word should be reserved for descendants of the inhabitants of the territory that is now Saudi Arabia and adjacent lands when Mahomet founded his religion on the basis of Jewish myths. The rightful inhabitants of Palestine (and of Iraq) are Semites and speak a dialect of Arabic, but as a nation they are an ethnic conglomeration of various Semitic strains, in which Arabic blood is only a small fraction. — The ancient Canaanites were Semites, closely akin to the Phoenicians, but it would require much discussion and speculation to try to identify the ethnic strains within a nation that was divided into many small independent kingdoms.

That the Jews simply invaded and captured Canaan, a land to which they had no conceivable title other than the reported promises of a bloody god who was viciously egging them on, is clearly stated in the Christians' holy book, and so provides an excellent example of their proficiency in what Orwell called "double-think." Our ancestors escape the moral edge of that reproach: they credulously accepted the Jews' tales about an armed conquest of Canaan as an historical record, but having done so, they credited the Jews with the only valid right to a territory, the right of conquest. The gravamen of scorn falls on our contemporary salvation-peddlers and their dupes. They are forever chattering about the wickedness of "aggression" and "violent solutions," but hypocritically do not denounce or even deplore naked and barbaric aggression against the Canaanites by the world's trouble-makers, even though it is described in what they consider an infallibly accurate story.[12]

Dr. Ortiz's lead article is naturally devoted to his own country, which, he says, is so dominated by the Apristas that its only hope is that its military men still possess the resolution and power to save the nation, as they did so often in the past.

My older readers will remember the time when the Peruvian "Apra" (= *Alianza Popular Revolutionaria Americana*) set our simple-minded "intellectuals" atwitter with enthusiasm for a "native and genuinely American program of Social Justice" and a gorgeous "alternative to Communism." Its doctrine, supposedly invented by a professional trouble-maker who sonorously called himself Victor Raúl Haya de la Torre, was, as I wrote in 1960, just a "prescription specially compounded by Soviet pharmacologists for the local market, with a strong racial flavoring to attract Indians and *mestizos*." It naturally also attracted American do-gooders, ever eager to meddle in the affairs of all other countries and to excite subversion, rioting, civil war, anarchy, and murder.

It would be pointless to summarize the "doctrine" of "Apra." It, like the "doctrine" of Mordechai, alias Karl Marx, is just sucker-bait concocted to excite childish minds of "intellectuals" who prize verbiage above reality.

There is some excuse for a populace's insatiable appetite for sucker-bait. They (including many persons who have advanced university degrees in some lucrative speciality) have received only a rudimentary eduction, usually have their minds muddled with supersitions, and have a slothful reluctance to undergo painful exercise of what powers of reason they may innately possess. Their naïve willingness to assume that the noises made by the mouths of politicians have some relation the scoundrels' beliefs and intentions merely demonstrates the absurdity of the farce called "democracy." But when a nation is dominated by individuals who profess to have had a superior education and to possess powers of ratiocination, but are befuddled by the verbal hocus-pocus of Marx, his Peruvian imitator, and the whole jabbering horde of crypto-Bolsheviks called "Liberal intellectuals," one despairs of the future of a race that has become imbecile and is no longer viable in a world in which only the biologically fit will survive. ❑

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder, Order No: 01017
single copy $2.50 + $1.50 for postage, 5 copies $10.00 + $1.50 for postage. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

12. The tale about a military conquest of Canaan is a patently implausible fiction, as was recognized by the Jews' great apologist, Philo Judaeus. One of the major historical problems before us is this: Whence came the marauders whom the Canaanites called Hebrews ('aliens')? What genetic stocks entered into their racial amalgam? What was their religion, and what language did they speak before they slithered into Canaan and stole their victims' gods, their victims' language, and their victims' country?

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book, that the sing's undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The books goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $9.50 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Landsmann:

Well, we now have the war in the Middle East I spoke of for so long. I didn't know exactly when or how it would be done, but he genesis of it is clear: the 1973 war. All the previous wars were a lot of fun for Israel. In 1967 they massacred 119,000 Arabs for a loss of a mere 600 Jews. But 1973 was not so much fun. Nearly 10,000 Jews were killed and 30,000 wounded. In the first week of the war Israel lost over 100 jets and 800 tanks. They only won out because they were completely reequipped by the U.S. In the aftermath of this war it was decided that two things had to be done. First, the U.S. would have to be brought in to fight the next war for Israel. Second, the oilfields must be stolen from the Arabs.

From the time of the first oil hoax on, a plan to accomplish these two things was set into motion. First the Shah of Iran was overthrown by the U.S. and Britain acting in concert and Khomeini was installed. Then Iraq was egged on by the U.S. to overthrow Khomeini which led to the Iraq-Iran war, which the U.S. and Israel then prolonged for nearly a decade by supplying arms and money to both sides. At the same time Egypt was threatened with atomic attack by Israel and forced to make peace and put on the U.S. payroll. Next, Syria was chastised in the 1982 war and half of Lebanon stolen for Israel. At the same time the whole U.S. Army was redeployed and strengthened for the Mid East war with the setting up of Carter's RDF, which was gradually increased to the 6 division Central Forces Command. It is hard to tell now whether Iran or Iraq was the initial target of this force but the intent was clear: to put a U.S. Army in control of the Gulf oil fields.

About three weeks ago the hate propaganda of the Jewish press was put into high gear. King Hussein of Jordan commented on 21 July that it was just like the propaganda preparation for the 1967 war, At that time the Jew papers came out with the code words that Hussein of Iraq was the "new Hitler." In other words, he was designated Enemy #1 of the Jews worldwide. Even before

this the U.K. and U.S. took a number of aggressive measures against Iraq, cutting off exports and loans for commerce. It is clear now that Iraq was goaded into acting against Kuwait by its undercutting the OPEC price by selling oil as low as $12 per barrel at a time when Iraq desperately needed money to fend off the Israeli attack Hussein knew was coming.

It is clear now that the U.S. attack on Panama was a rehearsal for Iraq. In particular, Bush was first humiliated by the Jews foiling his clumsy coup against Noriega to see if he was to be goaded into action by humiliation. He was, and the Israeli controller of Noriega dumped him and fled the country on an Israeli C-130. From then on it was only a matter of goading Iraq into action and then letting the pre-planned operation take its course. The secret Jew hand was what smoothed out all opposition and suddenly made the U.N. and even Turkey and Saudi Arabia agree to let American troops in. From the moment the massive U.S. invasion of Saudi Arabia began, the war was certain.

What next? At the time I write [11 August 1990], the first elements of the American invasion force are occupying the port of Saudi Arabia and the airfields of Riyadh and Dahran. Iraq clearly never had any intent of occupying Saudi Arabia but the American invasion may force such a move as a defensive measure. If not, U.S. troops will build up until some incident is manufactured to begin the war. Iraq is doomed regardless. It will be "bombed back to the stone age," as North Vietnam never was. Kuwait and Saudi Arabia will be permanently occupied by Jewmerican troops. Sometime during the war Israel will invade and conquer Jordan and expel all the Palestinians into it. Probably the pretext will be to "help America" in the war or to "forestal an Iraqi invasion." Whatever the excuse, Jordan will become a Jew puppet state and a slave labor pool for Israel. As for the U.S., we've lost the war already. We will pay for the war, we will suffer the losses, we will suffer the oil hoax, and we will occupy the Mid East for Israel from now on. What use is the destruction of Iraq to us?

Right now Bush is posturing like Imperial Ceasar trampling on the Egyptians. The one question is, what happens if the U.S.S.R. puts a spoke in this game? If the U.S.S.R. intervenes,

Bush will go from posturing bully to a puddle of slime. Right now the Soviets are laughing at this lunatic U.S. war and profiting from it mightily as the #2 oil and gold exporters. They may well be letting Bush have enough rope to hang himself. I well remember that 4 of the 7 secret conditions for German reunification dealt with a U.S.-U.S.S.R. war in the Mid East.

That there is going to be a shooting war is certain. Having worked 15 years to set up the present situation, Israel is not going to allow the situation to be settled peacefully. It has already stated it will attack Jordan if any Iraqi troops enter it. They have thus already declared that they consider Jordan their property. At any time Israel can claim that it spotted Iraqi troops entering Jordan and attack. Who will ever be able to prove otherwise?

I personally knew that the war was near because of the economic situation. It is clear that the debt bubble began to collapse last September 15th when Campeau Corp. defaulted on its junk bonds. Since then the Junk Bond market and then real estate has collapsed. A third oil hoax and a Mid East war was needed to enrich the banks and justify the Jews' depression. The government was barely holding the markets up and I knew some action had to be taken soon.

The only question is whether the war will begin now, with an Iraqi preemptive strike (like the Boers launched in 1898 against the British in South Africa) to delay the U.S. build-up or whether Iraq will wait until the whole U.S. force arrives and the Jews manufacture a pretext for the fighting to start. Either way, Iraq is doomed. If they had any sense, they would strike first, before the U.S. build-up is complete. Iraq could easily push aside the weak Saudi forces and smash the U.S. troops and Planes there now. If they don't, the war will simply be delayed until Israel is ready for it. Make no mistake, there will be no peaceful solution. War is certain. Die for Jewry, American pigs! Again! Take a look at the media and you'll see that the fix is in. Not one media outlet dared mention that Iraq is only doing the same thing the U.S. did in Panama seven months ago. Not one Liberal "pacifist" dared question what the U.S. is doing invading the mainland of Asia 11,000 miles from the U.S. No Vietnam style treason will be

allowed here. This is the Jews' war! I haven't seen hate propaganda like this since WW II! In WW II nobody in Britain dared ask what business the Polish border was of England's. Now, nobody dares ask what business the status of Kuwait is of the U.S.'s. Incidentally, a look at the map will tell you that Kuwait is part of Iraq, split off by the British for their own purposes. And for this Americans are going to die? Use of nuclear weapons has already been mentioned since America's ground forces are pathetic.

Another thing the media don't mention is how the U.S. government, already running a $300 billion deficit, is going to pay for this war. I estimate it costs $50,000 to send one GI to Saudi Arabia. The papers are already talking of a 250,000 man force. Then there are the inflationary effects of the oil hoax. Oil is already at $27 per barrel compared to $18 a few weeks ago. Clearly the U.S. has no way to finance this war except through inflation and the theft of Arab funds (like Kuwait's). I estimate that inflation was already running at a 15% rate this year and this new stuff will come atop of that. Anyone who doesn't already own gold or silver should buy some. Anyone in debt had better get out of it quick if they want to survive the inflationary depression to come. If you want to see what will be done in America as the financial crisis unfolds, have a look at Brazil. The Jews usually practice whatever they plan to do on a small scale before implementing it. Panama was the practice for Saudi Arabia and Brazil was the practice field for America economically.

Please note—another thing the papers won't dare mention. It is Bush who is cutting off our oil, not Sadam Hussein of Iraq.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear George:

I used to have the idea that Dr. Oliver was maybe an educated nut who didn't have the intelligence to handle knowledge he had accumulated, but after reading *America's Decline* I can see that I was wrong. He has it all! He is probably one of the most wonderful men in the world, if not the most wonderful. I have read an awful lot myself and he is always bringing up books that I have read. It seems that he has read everything that was ever

written and the most wonderful thing is his memory. He remembers what he has read...

Now I see in the *Spotlight* that Israel wants to have the computer it will need to make the H-Bomb and that Bush will probably give it to them. If he does, it will be the worst thing anyone has ever done to our country. It could be the death of every white person on the North American continent.

I wish you would let Dr. Oliver read the article I wrote and see what he thinks of it. He may not know about the underground Washington D.C. the Jews are digging down there. I have never seen one word anyplace except what you told us several years ago. I thought maybe you had been wrong but I asked my nephew who lives there. He said that the contractors are working feverishly on it and that they call it "Operation Foggy Mountain."

Well, I won't be here to enjoy it as I will soon be 88 years old and thank God I have no children to leave it to. I do think the white race is the greatest race on earth. If it had never existed, where would we be now? I doubt we would even have electricity. If there had never been a white race, how long do you think it would take the niggers in Africa to put a man on the moon. Probably never.

So keep up the good work, George. We need a lot of people like you and it is a shame that more people don't know you exist.

So long,
A.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Thank you very much for printing Charles Weber's review of my book. *Liberty Bell* is the ideal format for a discussion of such a book, given its anti-Christian position. I'm enclosing a copy of my letter to Dr. Weber which was in response to his review. We have since become correspondents.

Thank you also for your book order. I hope you sell a lot of them.

It is apparent that the forced war in Arabia will bring about arrests of nationalists. You are probably as aware of this as anyone. My wife and I took a nine-thousand-mile trip around the country

this summer on which I spoke to groups of men who have read my book. Our host in Ohio, Lee Hayes, a veteran of the *Pueblo* incident, was informed by a contact in the Columbus city hall that the Secret Service was investigating him for terrorism! We were followed in and around that city by agents, probably federal. I'm enclosing an article from a Medford, Oregon patriot newspaper which describes a near incident there. We were also followed in Coeur d'Alene, Idaho and my wife was nearly abducted in Post Falls while I was holding a discussion. We were tipped about the intended arrest in Medford. The patriots there had goofed and advertised my talk! FBI agents stupidly told a local talk show host that they would arrest me at the meeting. They'd gone to the radio station to obtain tapes of past shows in order to make voiceprints of the callers! The host is not friendly to us, but the word got out.

My current project is a book to be entitled *Our Struggle*, and will be much more direct than even *The New American Man*.

Yours truly,
J.B. Campbell

* * * * *

Dear Sirs:

Someone said a democracy is a Jewish dictatorship.

With their money power and spider-web-like legal system the Jews are well protected in a democracy.

Strong nationalist leaders are anathema to them. Their paranoid shrieking about Hitler for fifty years or more attests to this. They fear any system that they cannot control.

What they want is a New World Order which means undermining the sovereignty of all nations and welding them into a One World Government with Jewish Nationalism as its core center. It is to be nationalism and racism for the Jews and internationalism and mongrelization for the rest of us.

It is doubtful that President Bush understands all this, which brings to mind Oswald Spengler's remark: "People today would be shocked if they fully realized the incompetence of their leaders."

Yours truly,
J.J.McC., Washington

Dear Mr. Dietz,

...I may not agree with your views on Christianity but it is a pleasure to read articles and letters written by White folks with a genuine concern for the welfare and preservation of our race.

Best wishes,
Mrs. P.L.R., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Sir,

Please renew my subscription to *Liberty Bell* as I don't want to miss out on any of the good news. Also I have enclosed a book order.

I pray for a new beginning....when men and women embrace one another with respect and stand together, firm, under one Leader, for one Reich, as one People. I pray for the time when the limitless blue sky will be our flag, and the revolving sunwheel will be our emblem. Because such is the destiny of those who remain pure. Such is the destiny of the whole world.

Thank you so much for your quality education.

Z.J.U., CAlifornia

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed the galley proofs for *Bulletin 54*. I was pleased that you reproduced the Confederate note and that it came out well. The original was a somewhat worn specimen in my collection of historical bank notes. I have already had some good responses to *Bulletin 54*.

I was sorry to see Harold Covington attacking Ben Klassen and his Church of the Creator and I suspect that his attack is unfounded. [Anyone wishing to read the "attack," please send $1 for postage & copying fees.] I hate to see such dissention amongst our small, pro-Aryan forces. I think that Klassen has written some valuable things.

Today [13 November 1990] I received a letter from a physician in Maryland who wrote: "As to *Liberty Bell*, it is considered a bible of revisionism and truth. The articles by you and Professor Oliver are of particular importance." Well, I suppose that should make both of us feel a little better.

Sincerely,
Charles Weber

Dear Sir,

Your publication deserves a lot more than my small contribution, but I give it to you with all my heart.

Merry Christmas, A Happy New Year and all the best for you and your family. Keep up the good work!

D.M., New York

* * * * *

Dear George Dietz & *Liberty Bell*

Thank you very much for your excellent and courageous periodical. I think it is one of the best and most plainspoken we can get at present. And the eminent writers, Professor Oliver, Dr. Charles Weber, Maj. Joseph Stano, Ernst Zündel, and all the others. It is a great pleasure to read their articles. (I beg your pardon for the errors I do in my English writing.)

Because I am only a number and a name in your subscription file, I must introduce myself a bit for you. I am a pensioner now, but in my young days I was a member of the Norwegian National Movement, and during WW II I was, together with about 8,000 Norwegian volunteers, in the Waffen SS by the Eastern Front, and was, after the German surrender in May 1945, taken as a POW by the US Army.

The day of the surrender, our division—the 16th SS Division "Reichsführer SS"—was under transfer from the front line by the Hungarian-Austrian border in southern Austria, and up to the battlefield south of Vienna for a last attempt to stop the Red Army. The beautiful city and cultural center, Vienna, was already bombed to the ground and taken by the Bolsheviks. When we got the message that the war was over we made our course westward to the Alpine mountains and over a high mountain pass where the snow lay 3-4 feet deep. It took us seven days to get over there because of the bad road on the top. It was a whole army on that march, hundreds of thousands soldiers, with trucks and cars. Our goal was the American occupied territory in western Austria, because we had very little desire for the Russian slave camps, and thought it would be better to go to the civilized [*sic*] Americans.

But life turned out to be hard enough in the American POW camps. In three months I went down from 75 to 55 kilogram in

weight, but saved my life, in spite of the fact that we had very, very little to eat, and all the time stayed outdoors on open ground and fields, without any shelter at all. In the end of our imprisonment we began to fear that the intention and the purpose was that we should be starved to death.

I suppose that we owe the good American General George Patton who— as I understand it, was in charge of the command in the Bavaria region, where we in the end were "encamped"—a debt of gratitude for the fact that we where set free (released) after only three months in POW-camps. A million or so of other German soldiers had to wait for years to be set free. And about one million German POW's lost their lives in the slave camps, as we can read in the book by James Bacque, *Other Losses*.

We can now learn the truth from James Bacque's book, that it was a planned starvation and death for the POW's, after a scheme formed by the Wall Street Jew, U.S. finance-minister, friend and head adviser to Roosevelt, Henry C. Morgenthau. A plan that General Eisenhower agreed with and tried to carry into effect.

Here in Europe we have in the last time seen great events taking place, in the way that the East European countries are throwing off all the communist regimes. It could be wished that we had something of the same here in the western countries; that we could get a change in the Jew-controlled forgery of history, brainwashing, the race-mixing program, the rampant corruption, criminality, drug traffic, the stupefying, etc.

Respectfully,
H.J., Norway

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I know that many stupid Americans let their male children be circumcised, and I supposed that the same would be true with the Englishmen. I did not know though that the Royal family would do the same. Now I found out that they do.

I just finished reading *The Jewish Book of Why* (copyright 1981) by Alfred Kolatch, published by Jonathan David Publishers, Inc., 68-22 Eliot Ave., Middle Village NY 11379. On page 16 it says:

"In England, the Royal House has a long tradition requiring that all male children be circumcised by the Jewish mohel of

London." It explained previously that "Although a mohel is not a medical doctor, he is a trained specialist with wide experience in his field, much more than any doctor or surgeon is likely to have."

At first I could not believe that, but after pondering for a while I concluded that that might just be true. There is one thing though that still does not sound kosher to me. It says "a long tradition." How long could that tradition be? It would be very interesting to know. Could Dr. Oliver or Nicholas Carter elaborate on that?

Yours truly,
G.S., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann:

...Bush seems to be going ahead with a planned attack on Kuwait. If so, the U.S. will suffer a severe defeat. Only the USAF is fit for war and that may be nullified by the threat to Israel from Iraq's A-bombs. It would take 750,000 men to defeat Iraq and 2-3 years of war. Here in America the Bush oil hoax and the threat of war seem to have pushed the banks over the edge. There is a run on the banks and Chase Manhattan may disappear in the next few weeks. Indeed, there may soon have to be a general "bank holiday." That has been coming for a long time but the current events seem to have pushed things over the edge.

Here in New York AIDS is still doing wonders. Today a niggeress on the Board of Education admitted 3 members of her family had died of AIDS and another had it. Jew faggots are dropping like autumn leaves.

In all this the reunification of Germany has a vital part. I mean it has a vital part in the Mid-East war. I know that the agreement for the reunification of Germany between West Germany and the USSR specifically mentioned a Mid-East war and exactly what was to be expected of Germany during it (total neutrality and the internment of US troops!). There is something on the vastest scale occurring here. The whole post WW II settlement is breaking up.

R.S., New York

WAS ROCKWELL WRONG?

by
Allan Callahan

George Lincoln Rockwell believed that the best hope for a white racialist movement lay in the United States, rather than Europe or any place else. I admire Rockwell greatly, and know that he did much, and suffered a great deal (eventually paying for it with his life), to get things off and running, but believe that he may have been wrong on this point. Europe, to me, seems to hold the most favorable opportunities.

Of course at the time he died the racial situation in the U.S. had not deteriorated so badly. The big changes started in the '70s and '80s (Rockwell was assassinated in 1967). Imbecilities like our accepting the refuse from Castro's jails and insane asylums had not yet taken place, the brown invasion from south of the border had not yet turned into a flood, and non-white immigration in general had not yet gotten out of hand. So he had reason to be more optimistic.

There is not much reason for optimism now. If present trends continue, America will become half colored by the middle of the next century, and whites will make up just 40% of the U.S. population by the year 2100. A few more centuries after that they will be only a tiny minority.

The situation in Europe is quite different. Already heavily populated, it isn't likely to open the door very wide for colored immigrants. Right now, the threat of massive *white* immigration, from the East, is setting off alarm bells, and the thought of hordes of dark invaders pouring in would be far more frightening to Europeans, no matter what they might say. Also, the race problem there isn't as bad. Some countries, like England and France, have quite a large percentage of non-whites, but they are still not as bad off as the U.S. The other Western European nations are better off, and the East Bloc nations are better of still, being mostly all white. Russia is an exception, having a large Asian

population in parts of it, but the old Russian heartland is heavily Caucasian, and nowhere is there any negro problem to speak of.

America, on the other hand, will let in any featherless biped that can stand upright and grunt, and the darker, the better. A Pandora's Box was opened up in 1965 when the old system of national quotas was abolished, and a new system put in its place, which stressed "family reunification." In practice it meant that the most recent immigrants had first choice on the available visas, and they used up nearly all of them to bring in close relatives from Asia and Latin America, and this became a huge tidal wave. Most Europeans were shut out.

It is obvious that the congressmen (and they are mostly still white, at this time) who make and vote on our immigration laws are ignorant of racial truths. And they are afraid. Afraid of being called "racists" or "bigots" (although these words are easily blunted, these worthies haven't the foggiest idea how to do it). And even though their own race is being both squeezed and mongrelized out of existence, they dare not lift a finger to stop it.

Most Europeans don't seem to be quite this brainwashed and intimidated yet, and more than a few of them may be snickering up their sleeves at the idiotic and cowardly way white congressmen are behaving over here. And while the racial situation is generally getting worse in America, there are a few bright spots (no thanks to our government). There are now said to be nine to ten "White Student Union" types of organizations on U.S. college campuses, while not many years ago there weren't any. And Afro-American studies departments are shriveling up at some universities. Also, a small but growing trend seems to be developing among blacks themselves to have their own colleges. They already have some, of course, but they say they need more, because integrated education is not working. Still, the U.S. is pressing ahead on most fronts to integrate the races, while the European countries are not so gung-ho about it. But the factor most favorable to the white man in Europe is the aforementioned population density. There are already plenty of people there, so it would be the height of folly to bring in swarms of blacks, browns or Asians.

To be sure, the more contact Europe has with America, the more chances there will be for the race-mixing virus to build up in the European genepool, but this threat is not shaping up to be anywhere near what it is over here. Most of the future contact Europe will have with non-whites (with the negrified U.S. Army scaling back and maybe moving out) will be with trade representatives, government officials, entertainers and tourists, rather than immigrants.

Europe is the homeland of the white man, and it may turn out to be his last bastion. At one time he spread his wings and flew far and wide, put down roots to establish colonies and countries, and planted his bloodlines here and there over much of the globe. But now he is in retreat, not so much because of the strength of his opponents, but because of his own muddled thinking. At one time both Canada and Australia offered high promise but now they, too, have changed their immigration laws.

History sometimes springs great surprises, and this is what I am hoping for, for my own people. They may yet wake up, and turn things around. But if they don't, I believe the white man will be gone from the U.S. within 300 to 500 years, except for traces here and there. Things are mot as bad in Canada and Australia, but bad enough, as they have a lot of room for more immigrants, and I am afraid too many of them will be coloreds. Still, their situation is not as grim as it is here.

It has been predicted that by the year 2100 the white race will constitute only 1% of the world population. But if the racial makeup of Europe and the Russian heartland can remain pretty much as it is now, along with that of Caucasian Siberia, I believe the percentage will likely be higher than that.

While I think that Rockwell may have been wrong in believing America offered the best hope for a white renaissance, and I see very little to be optimistic about at present, it does not mean that things here are hopeless. In fact, the bad situation might spur us on to greater efforts, which allow us to turn things around, in the end.

We white Americans should start feeling like underdogs, and underdogs sometimes have the edge because they try harder. Even though our efforts right now may seem plodding at best, we should keep in mind the importance of maintaining a steady pace

(while remembering who the winner was in the Aesop fable about the race between the tortoise and the hare). Calvin Coolidge gave us some words worth remembering:

> Press on, nothing in the world
> can take the place of Persistence.
>
> Talent will not; nothing is more common
> than unsuccessful men with talent.
>
> Genius will not; unrewarded genius is
> almost a proverb.
>
> Education will not; the world is full
> of educated derelicts.
>
> Persistence and Determination
> alone are omnipotent.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $10.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES,*** Order #06003; single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

DEVELOPMENTS IN 'HOLOCAUST' REVISIONISM SINCE 1983

A Brief Summary

By

Charles E. Weber

Since the appearance in 1983 of my small propaedeutic book, *The 'Holocaust' / 120 Questions and Answers*, quite a few significant developments have taken place in correcting popular, widely propagated misconceptions about the history of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War.

The importance attached to maintaining these misconceptions is demonstrated even by the efforts of the United States government (often called Zionist Occupation Government by its critics) in this area. Let us mention two manifestations of these efforts which are especially noteworthy. One is the notorious judicial misbehavior of an agency of the United States Justice Department, the Office of Special Investigations, which has had a hand in causing the deportations of aged men accused of war crimes. Notable examples have been John Demjanjuk, a former worker in the automobile industry, who was deported for a show trial in the Jewish state in Palestine, and Andrija Artukovic, former Minister of the Interior of Croatia. The latter died in captivity in Yugoslavia. It is encouraging to note that there have been courageous Americans who have protested some of the abuses of the OSI, including even the widely read commentator and columnist, Patrick Buchanan. Buchanan, who is also widely viewed on weekly television broadcasts transmitted by the Public Broadcasting Service, has expressed his doubts about the evidence presented against Demjanjuk in Jerusalem. Demjanjuk's cause has also been aided by other American citizens, such as Mr. Jerome A. Brentar of Cleveland. In view of the positions of these men and what they have to lose, one can only admire their courage and idealism, traits present in a number of other men who have challenged the "Holocaust" material. The large salaries of the leading employees of the OSI are listed in our *Bulletin 30*.

A second manifestation of the efforts of the United States government in this area is the publication of a book which vividly demostrates the subservience of the United States government to Zionist objectives, a subservience also now demonstrated in an ominous and frightening manner by the presence of hundreds of thousands of young American men in the area of the Persian Gulf, tens of thousands of whom might not be alive a year from now. The book to which I refer is *Days of Remembrance*, a guide for commemorating the "Holocaust" published by the Office of the Secretary of Defense. This book purports to be a directive for commemorative "Holocaust" observances throughout the American armed forces and is introduced by the portraits and endorsements of President Ronald Reagan and Secretary of Defense Carlucci. We described and criticized the contents of the first edition of this book (1988) in *Bulletin 25*. A considerably expanded edition appeared in 1989, this time with portraits and endorsements of President Bush, whose faithful service to Zionism is a costly burden to taxpaying Americans, and of William Howard Taft IV, Deputy Secretary of Defense. Both editions were "produced with the assistance and coöperation of the International Center for Holocaust Studies of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and the United States Holocaust Memorial Council."

On 4 July 1984 a costly act of arson was carried out against the offices of the Institute for Historical Review in California. Its huge stocks of books were almost completely destroyed, along with records and manuscripts. The persons who committed this crime have never been apprehended and it seems that no great effort was made by authorities to apprehend them.

Not only in the United States have desperate, unscrupulous efforts been made to maintain the credibility of the "Holocaust" material in the face of growing doubts and criticism. In France Professor Robert Faurisson, a brilliant and fluent critic of the "Holocaust" material, was recently beaten by thugs to within an inch of his life. Such attacks demonstrate the importance which Jews and their organizations attach to silencing any critics of the Extermination Thesis. Brutal physical attacks and slander now seem to be the chief methods of intimidation for silencing such

critics, while open debate about actual historical facts is generally avoided by advocates of the Extermination Thesis. The governments in Bonn and Vienna, for complex reasons of their own, also use heavy-handed tactics against any historian who dares to speak out against the absurd distortions and falsehoods of the "Holocaust" material. Wilhelm Stäglich, the author of one of the most important books on the "Holocaust" question, *Der Auschwitz Mythos*, has been denied the use of his *doctor juris* title after a long legal process. Ironically, this denial was based on a law signed by Adolf Hitler in 1939 and never repealed. In 1986 an English translation of this important book was published. In another instance, a doctoral degree was denied to the French historian Henri Roques, who had written a dissertation on the fraudulent "confessions" of Kurt Gerstein. Although his dissertation had been accented, French education officials intervened to revoke his doctoral degree on procedural pretexts (*Journal of Historical Review*, spring 1988, pages 5-23).

It is hardly necessary to point out to the discerning observer that such unscrupulous, unfair or criminal acts only serve to emphasize the essentially fraudulent nature of the "Holocaust" materials.

We can speak of a vast "Holocaust" industry which has grown up in recent decades. It seems to me that the growth of this industry has been, in part, an attempt to provide a propagandistic and psychological counterbalance to the growing disgust throughout the world—even in some Jews—at the Jewish mistreatment of the Palestinians. The amazing dimensions of the "Holocaust" industry are described in a revealing book published by the United States Holocaust Memorial Council in 1988, *Directory of Holocaust Institutions*. A total of 99 museums and other types of institutions are described in the book, of which we gave a summary in *Bulletin 30*. The largest of such institutions is the Simon Wiesenthal Center in Los Angeles, with a listing of 45 persons on its staff.

Still another manifestation of the desperate efforts of Jews and their organizations to counter the critics of the "Holoaust" material are the tremendous—indeed, almost unbelievable—production costs (well over $100,000,000.) of the two television series, *The Winds of War* and *War and Remembrance*. Ironically, the

chief actor in the two series, Robert Mitchum, disturbed his Jewish masters greatly by weakly expressing some doubts about the "Holocaust" material during an interview. We summarized and discussed these two series in some detail in an article in *The Liberty Bell* of May 1983 and in *Bulletins 32* and *37*.

In spite of the tremendous political and economic power and psychological factors lined up against historians who have dared to protest against the absurdities and falsehoods of the "Holocaust" materials, during the past seven years there has been quite a bit of activity on the part of honest historians who have objectively investigated the "Holocaust" question. Are they having any effect? An *ADL Research Report* of the summer of 1989 would seem to imply that they are. It mentions over 70 persons of various nationalities whom it alleges to have engaged in some sort of revisionist activities or another, including such well-known figures as Patrick Buchanan, David Irving and Phyllis Schlafly. All of these people should feel honored, even if that were not the intention of the Anti-Defamation League. (For details of the *Report* see *Bulletin 42*.)

During the past few years a great amount of research, information and opinion on the "Holocaust" question has been published in three periodicals that deserve particular mention: a weekly, *Christian News*, a monthly, the *Liberty Bell*, and a quarterly, *The Journal of Historical Review*. The courageous publishers of these journals deserve the gratitude of all fair and objective people who wish to learn the truth about the history of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War. A list of the articles in the *Journal of Historical Review* (1980-1987) was given in our *Bulletin 17*. Articles which appeared in the *Liberty Bell* since 1983 are listed in our *Bulletin 43*. The following *Bulletins* of our Committee are devoted wholly or in considerable part to the examination of the Extermination Thesis: 2, 3, 4, 8, 9, 13, 14, 15, 20, 21, 25, 27, 30, 31, 32, 34, 37, 38, 42 and 53. Of these, 2, 13, 14, 15, 20, 21, 25, 30, 31, 32, 34, 37, 38, 42 and 53 were republished in the *Liberty Bell*, 9, 13, 21, 25, 32 and 42 in *Christian News* and 31 in *The Journal of Historical Review*.

In 1983 and 1987 two large, noteworthy books were published which dispute the "Holocaust" material. The first one, by Walter N. Sanning, *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry*, is a detailed statistical study of Jewish populations before and after the war. The second book, published by Liberty Bell Publications in 1987, is titled *Made in Russia: The Holocaust / A Collection of 'Eye-Witness' and 'Survivor' Fairy Tales* and written by a man going by the name of Jack Ketch. The author presents copies of many documents from Allied war crimes trials and points out their absurdities and improbabilities in short comments. He also demonstrates the crudely unfair trial procedures which violated legal traditions that have been respected in civilized countries for centuries.

There can be little doubt that some of the most significant developments in "Holocaust" revisionism since 1983 were the result of the trials of Ernst Zündel in Toronto. Zündel republished a small book refuting the Extermination Thesis, *Did Six Million Really Die?* For doing so he was prosecuted on the basis of an old, virtually unused law which provided for punishment for knowingly spreading false news likely to do social harm. I was a defense witness at the first Zündel trial in February 1985 and recorded my impressions of it in an article in the September 1985 *Liberty Bell*. A far larger work on the first trial also appeared in 1985, *The Great Holocaust Trial*, by Michael A. Hoffman II. The first trial resulted in a guilty verdict by a jury consisting of people who appeared to me to be subservient and not very bright. The first trial was so unfairly conducted that a five-judge appellate court unanimously set it aside. A second trial followed, again resulting in a guilty verdict (now being appealed) but also resulting in sensational evidence against the Extermination Thesis, the most important of which was the result of an on-site examination in 1988 of alleged locations of mass exterminations in Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek. The examination of these sites was led by Fred Leuchter, an American expert on the construction of gas chambers used for executing criminals. Leuchter's conclusions concerning structures alleged to have been used for mass gassings were based on observations of the structures and brick samples which were later chemically analyzed for remnants of cyanide

radicles. So damaging to the Extermination Thesis was Leuchter's testimony that the renowned British historian, David Irving, changed his opinion on the "Holocaust" question to the extent that he reversed his previous writings on the topic in his books. Irving, however, has been criticized for his belatedness in assessing a mountain of evidence against the "Holocaust" material. Leuchter, alas, is now being harassed in legal procedings which supposedly have nothing to do with his findings in Poland, but rather his professional status as an engineer. In an article by Charles Provan in the Christian News of 17 December 1990 his plight is described. (For further details on the *Leuchter Report* see *Bulletin 35* and *The Journal of Historical Review*, summer 1989, pages 133-139.)

As a result of revisionist research the advocates of the Extermination Thesis have been forced to make concessions with regard to some of their more obvious falsehoods and exaggerations. A notable example is a book which we reviewed in *Bulletin 38* by a Jewish professor at Princeton University: Arno J. Mayer, *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken?* (1988). Mayer infuriated fellow Jews by admitting that sources for the study of gas chambers are at once rare and unreliable. Although Mayer is an adherent of the Extermination Thesis, one of the merits of his book is the recognition that whatever happened or did not happen to the Jews took place under the influence of a desperate war. Another striking concession to reality was made by the directors of the museum in Auschwitz, who removed a tablet claiming four million deaths in Auschwitz in order not to subject themselves to ridicule. (See Hans Schmidt's commentary in *Amerika-Brief 36*, December, 1990.) This was after the Jewish historian Yehuda Bauer had conceded in September 1989 that perhaps 1.6 million died at Auschwitz, a less absurd figure than four million. Recently the Soviet government, in line with *glasnost*, made available death records captured at Auschwitz which list approximately 74,000 deaths from all causes there.

Recently the state of Illinois passed a law providing for the teaching of "Holocaust" courses in its public schools. It is gratifying to note that some parents would not allow their intellectually

defenseless children to be subjected to such indoctrination. There are even some instances of teachers who have had the courage and intellectual honesty to suggest to their pupils that there is more than one side to the "Holocaust" question. (See, e.g., *Christian News* of 17 December 1990, pages 21-22.)

Often accompanying the "Holocaust" material is the claim that Poland suffered huge population losses as a result of policies and actions of the German occupation authorities. These are grave and important charges, even if they are not given the publicity of the alleged losses in the Jewish populations. In 1983 the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle in Ingolstadt published an important revisionist study by Dr. Otward Müller based on official Polish census data from prewar and postwar times.

More or less on the periphery of the "Holocaust" question as such are a number of genocidal actions on the part of Allied governments or their populations. The earliest of these that we might mention is the deliberate starvation of millions of Ukrainian peasants by the Soviet government in the early 1930s (see *Bulletin 7*), a topic about which very few Americans know anything very specific. It was encouraging to view a presentation of a film about this topic and a panel discussion by William F. Buckley in September 1986, transmitted through the facilities of the Public Broadcasting Service. Both Buckley and PBS are characteristically subservient to Zionists.

Further genocidal actions by Allied governments were the Bromberg Bloody Sunday (massacres of ethnic Germans by overconfident Poles in September 1939; see *Bulletin 39*), the massacre of some 15,000 captured Polish officers at Katyn and other localities (see Louis FitzGibbon, *Katyn*, 1979), the aggressive intentions and annexing of large territories by the USSR during 1939-1940 with atrocities against the annexed populations (see the article by Viktor Suvorov reprinted in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1986), the militarily unnecessary destruction of Dresden in February 1945, the expulsion of German civilians east of the Oder-Neisse Line resulting in the deaths of over two million victims (see *Bulletin 23*) and the apparently deliberate and unnecessary starvation to death of hundreds of thousands of Ger-

man prisoners of war under the command of General Eisenhower, a crime described by the Canadian journalist James Bacque in his book, *Other Losses* (1989). To all this we must add the infamous "Operation Keelhaul."

At this point we should note that seven German officers were tried in an Allied court and sentenced to hang for the massacre of Polish officers at Katyn, a crime which the present Soviet government has confessed to have been a Soviet crime. How many other Germans were executed for crimes which they did not commit? In this instance we see a circumstance which must cast further doubts on Allied War crimes trials in general. (See the Montreal *Gazette* of 5 November 1990.) This example of Allied injustice is all the worse because Allied authorities had already known that the Katyn massacres were committed by the USSR, as the German government had cried out to the world in the spring of 1943 after having brought in many foreign witnesses to the exhumations.

Even if the genocidal crimes of the Allies mentioned above have only a peripheral bearing on the "Holocaust" question, they must be considered in connection with it in order to understand the context of any suffering to which the Jews might or might not have been subjected. The frantic, continued, costly efforts to propagate the "Holocaust" material and the unscrupulous measures to silence the critics of it are an obvious attempt at what might be called "obliteration by contrast" in line with a general effort to present the Second World War as one with righteous objectives, "a good war." Then, too, these genocidal actions and genocidal threats (such as the book by Theodore N. Kaufman, *Germany Must Perish*, 1941, the use of mustard gas and anthrax bombs contemplated by the Allies, as mentioned in *Bulletins 52* and *10*, and the genocidal Morgenthau Plan of 1944) must be taken into consideration as part of the reality of a war in which several million Jews suffered along with hundreds of millions of Aryan victims of the war. In view of the rôle of Jews in instigating the war (e.g., by means of the "Focus"; see *Bulletin 12*) and prolonging it, Jews should be inhibited in complaining about whatever sufferings they endured as a result of the war. □

The Rape Of The West

By
Nicholas Carter

From the beginning the established Roman Catholic Church was paranoid—always in conflict with those who did not believe, or with the nasty heretic who had differing theological viewpoints. When Constantius, the strongest of the three sons of the baptized Constantine, succeeded to the throne, he made himself the sole emperor. The first Christian-bred emperor, he called himself "His Eternity" and "Lord of the Universe." He closed the "heathen" temples in response to Christian entreaties, and he decreed that all who used them or offered sacrifice should be put to death. Thus, within fifty years of the time when the Christians were subjected to some persecutions, the new religion was defining heretics as "all those who even in a minor matter deviated from the opinion and path of the Catholic religion," and subjecting non-Christians to capital punishment. That such a book should have been written as the 21st of Augustine's *City of God* as early as the turn of the 5th century accepting as one of the articles of Christian dogma a hell of fire that would not only burn limbs, but also feed on them and nourish them, indicated in no uncertain terms the direction in which ignorance, superstition and blind faith were leading the Church.

In short order, criticism of Church or State was shackled by an overwhelming respect for authority—a respect motivated by terror. Human reason was forced to succumb entirely to the tyranny of the clergy and the wasting debility of insoluble theological ranklings. Any sense of value, purpose and mission was directed toward repressive ends—the establishment of the Christian religion and its God through force; the destruction of anyone or anything posing a threat to the faith; the paranoic notion that any opposing point of view existed as the direct result of the forces of evil (Satanism) to subvert and destroy Christians; and the unyielding perpetuation of the belief that the Church should be the final arbiter of all human

endeavors from faith to morals, from philosophy to science, from law to medicine.

According to Christian dogma, Jesus the Christ established his *universal* Church to be his continuing representative on earth—one completely competent authority to adjudicate between truth and error. Quick to pursue that adjudication following the nuptial tie between Catholicism and the Roman Empire, the Christians, in keeping with the "above-average morality and high religious principles" of the time, ordered that the great Graeco-Roman library in Alexandria, a monumental storehouse of the treasures and scientific writings of antiquity, be destroyed. Virtually the entire library—nearly half a million volumes or scrolls, many of them collected from the farthest points on earth visited by the ships of the time—were destroyed in that single barbarous assault on the precious products of the human mind. Greek mysticism (Neoplatonism) and Christian-Judaic apocalypticism joined hands in applying the torch that ignited that literary holocaust.

Galen the physician, Ptolemy the geographer, and Diophantus the mathematician, were the last in their respective fields to follow the classic tradition, as Lucian was the last exponent of Hellenic skepticism and Julian the last emperor to defend religious tolerance. In 529 Justinian closed the schools at Athens, the last to teach Greek philosophy. In the same century, Pope Gregory the Great condemned *all* literary and philosophical efforts. Prayer and exorcism over science, religious over geometrical theorems, and the Scriptures over any other literature, were beginning to define the Christian way of life. All experiments in chemistry, physics and medicine were condemned. By the time of the persecution of Galileo (*circa* 1632) mathematicians were denounced as the greatest of all heretics.

With the power of the state behind them and deeply convinced that only a belief in Christ would provide for salvation, the Christians began to enforce the baptism of their subjects *en masse*. According to Augustine, at least ten thousand Angli were forcibly baptized in one day. Heraclius baptized one hundred thousand people in one year. Charlemagne decreed that any who rejected baptism should be put to death. Scandinavia was Christianized dur-

ing two bloody centuries of warfare and it has been estimated that the Christianizing of the whole of Europe cost from eight to ten million lives.

"In cases where evidence is in conflict with logic, it is better to stick with evidence," according to Christian apologists. Logic, it seems, can lead to the kind of *consistency* that can easily close the doors to greater truth. If, therefore, we concentrate on a few evil men and the negative experiences resulting from their abuse of power, we will miss the "greater truth" of how absolutely joyous it was to be a Christian in those early days—how they "experienced a joy unknown in any other religion on earth;" how they "evidenced a tranquility, simplicity and cheerfulness that had never been encountered elsewhere;" and how they "sang from the irrepressible overflow of glory discerned." Among the intolerable burdens suddenly and dramatically lifted from their shoulders were "fear, guilt, and the cramping confines of the ego."*

Curiously, many of those same irrepressibly joyous Christians were quick to acknowledge the ages-old belief that "the fashion of this world passeth away; life is not worth living." Hence—fanaticism blossomed early within the "Mystical Body of Christ." Asceticism, a combination of spiritual megalomania and egotism, was quickly accepted as a prerequisite of, and a qualification for, supreme holiness. In their attempts to express divine philosophy, thousands of Christians accepted the belief that purification and detachment from things of the senses were goals to be achieved, with the true Christian ideal soon coming to be represented by poverty, celibacy and retirement from the world. "For I desire to suffer," said Ignatius. "Suffer me to be eaten by the beasts, through whom I can attain to God."

To destroy the flesh on which EVE had put the curse, Christians began to maim and torture the body in every way imaginable. Convinced that practically all the ills of the earth had been caused by a woman ("For your deceit," raged Tertullian, "the very Son of God had to perish!"), hysterical monks fled into the wilderness to wrestle with Satan, to endure the most hideous

* "O what a goodly outside falsehood hath." Shakespeare, William, *The Merchant of Venice*, Act 1, Scene 3.

forms of torture and self-mutilation—even castration—as they tried to erase their terrible fear of the *Bitch of Eden.*

Tertullian wasn't alone among the Catholic Fathers in despising womankind. Because they believed the myth that man had been created a pure being in the image of God and that he had been defiled by a woman, Catholics from the highest to the lowest turned against women with a hatred so bitter and intense no language could be found strong enough to express their horror. Clement was so disgusted at the thought of anything feminine that he felt that any woman ought to be filled with shame at the mere thought that she was a female. To Cyprian, woman was the instrument employed by Satan to possess men's souls. And St. John Chrysostom described woman as a "necessary evil, a natural temptation, a domestic peril, a deadly fascination, and a painted ill." By the time of the Middle Ages, the Christian era had evolved into the "most unfortunate period in the history of womankind." Women were considered to be naturally inferior because they had been fashioned from the lowly rib. The Monk would bend his knee to the Virgin, but deep inside he knew that woman was the gross betrayer, the despoiler of purity; and whatever place she had in the natural order of things, man should try to avoid that place as he would avoid a plague.

Throughout the Christian era women have paid heavily in the coin of pain, blood and death. Because *Genesis* 3:16 says of woman, "In sorrow thou shalt bring forth children," pain was ordained in childbirth, with the Catholics subsequently teaching that the prevention of pain during birth "was contrary to religion and the express command of Scripture." Even after the invention of anesthesia in the 19th century, the female had to suffer this pain. As late as 1921 religious zealots were still claiming that "the very suffering which a woman undergoes in labor is one of the strongest elements in the love she bears for her offspring."

Until relatively recently, only a few voices had been raised in defense of women. With the Bible in mind Elizabeth Cady Stanton wrote: "I know of no other books that so fully teach the subjection and degradation of women." Said Helen Gardner: "Every injustice that has ever been fastened upon women in a Christian

country has been 'authorized by the Bible' and riveted and perpetuated by the pulpit." And from Moncure D. Conway we have this powerful indictment: "There is not a more cruel chapter in history than that which records the arrest by Christianity of the natural growth to European civilization regarding women..."

Contemporary Christians claim that their Bible has withstood the assaults of its critics because it is in truth what it claims to be, the revealed Word of God. Ever since investigators unbiased by religious motives first applied themselves to the study of Christian problems, however, not one has failed to reach the conclusion that when the Western world became Christian, it walked from the light of the Roman and Greek civilizations into the universal ignorance, superstitions and depravity of the REGRESSIVE AGES—that period of time encompassing the Middle Ages, beginning in the 4th century when Catholicism became a state-sanctioned theocracy, and ending with the momentous events of the 15th century—the fall of Constantinople, which drove Byzantine scholars with the literature of Greece into Western Europe, the invention of printing, and the discovery of America—ELEVEN centuries of oppression and regression.

Where was the stimulus of multiplicity during those ages? Smothered by authoritarian orthodoxy. Where were inoovation and emulation? Discouraged and denounced by the all-powerful Church. Everywhere, frantic zeal was more important than courageous curiosity. During the Regressive Ages, the intellectual energies of Europe cogitated about ghosts, goblins, demons, witches and heresies, and devised countless ways of interpreting God's puzzles. And whenever revolutionary agitation and civil wars were deemed necessary by the theological and temporal rulers, biblical texts could always be found that would inflame people with pious blood-lust.

There is in most people the belief that what *has* occurred in the past was, without question, the *best* that could have happened, even if the philosophical, political or religious systems of any particular era had been entirely different. At best, this viewpoint is simplistic and self-serving. By any and all reasonable standards, it is highly unlikely that the past sixteen centuries would have been as evil or destructive under any other system of belief for

the simple reason that we, the people of the Western world, hitched our wagon of theological yearnings to one of the most alien philosophies—alien to basic Western thinking, that is—on the face of the earth: *Judaism.*

We produced a religion significantly bound to the DESERT heritage of the Israelites—a religion of the lonely, solitary, childless, unwedded, unloved and remote Godhead, Yahweh, the world's most vengeful and merciless deity...a religion of the strong-beaked, terrifying Jeremiah...a religion smelling of desert heat and burning earth, hot stones, moistureless hills, lifeless vegetation and a harsh, unforgiving sun. For the revelations of angry, wild-eyed prophets and a gospel of worldly renunciation, we traded the achievements of thinkers, and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets and statesmen. And we rejected the greatest champion of the human mind who had ever lived, Aristotle, for whom the ideal life was one of *self-fulfillment* (as opposed to Plato, for whom the ideal life was essentially one of *renunciation*).

If, on the other hand, we had created a religion rooted in our Western AGRICULTURAL heritage, a religion, not of a patriarch (nor of a matriarch, either), but of the family of *both* Man and Woman (both god and goddess)—a religion like a garden, deep and lush and drenched with colors...a religion of a strong, kindly, providing Father, and a warm, loving, caring Mother with the head and breast of a goddess and at her breast a beautiful infant...a religion presiding over the fructifying powers of the earth and smelling of fruits, pure water, good earth, warm winds, lush forests and fragrant valleys...a religion that could only have been compassionate and humane to a degree unheard of in Oriental Semitism—*we would be living in an entirely different world today.*

Think of it!

We would have conceived a more loving, less fearful, religion—a less paranoid faith, more secure in its ability to attract believers and to hold onto them. The great and enduring qualities of Caucasians—energy and enterprise, foresight and common sense, creative and innovative genius, tolerance and flexibility—would have been given much more latitude, with the overall results undoubtedly being a more tolerant, more flexible, more decent, more humane, and assuredly, a more productive society.

We would have "loved the stars too fondly to be fearful of the night." We would have had the freedom, courage and initiative to "stretch our eyes" and examine not only the planets in our solar system, but some of the vast and uncounted galaxies that lie beyond the Milky Way. We might have probed the cosmos over 1500 years ago, and invented movable type far earlier than we did. Had it not been for that uniquely Christianized nightmare known as the Middle Ages, we might have been building skyscrapers and trains, automobiles and airplanes, and inventing the telephone, film, television, computers and lasers during those benighted centuries. And we might have walked on the moon at least 300 years ago.

It took the Catholics several centuries of conflict waged with anathema, excommunication and banishment, and aided by torture, poison, and even armies, to frame a creed that could not be undone by its enemies—a theocracy preaching that reason was of no avail and that disagreement or heresy doomed men to eternal torment. (Little wonder Tertullian was moved to exclaim—"*Credo quia incredibilis est!*") Needless to say, all of the great achievements that might have seen the light of day much earlier were postponed until much later.

To understand the aberrant nature of the Christian-Judaic system and the seemingly endless conflicts that have racked the faith, one must comprehend the fact that there is a fundamental difference in outlook between Semitic and Western minds. Semites are essentially tribalistic and collectivistic. Caucasians, when given the opportunity, have a tendency to lean toward a pantheistic world-view (the doctrine that the universe taken or conceived as a whole, is God), which invariably allows for considerable emphasis on individuality, personal creativity, and innovative freedom in all things, including religion. Accepting Christism as the primary creed of the West has been our most enduring and injurious blunder. For hundreds of years we were virtually halted in our intellectual and creative tracks. When mysticism as an all-embracing cultural philosophy failed to survive

the Middle Ages, we cast off our chains, and our basically Aristotelian nature took over as we began to think, plan and create in an explosion of innovation and productivity that thrust us into the 20th century with the highest living standards and the greatest scientific achievements ever known.

The many apologists—both Jew and Gentile—for the Judaic "tradition" and its alleged effects on the West would have us believe that our ideas of freedom and individual vocation began, not with the great thinkers and philosophies of the Western world, but with Abraham setting out from his "city" for the unknown—a pathetically simplistic and historically inaccurate notion.

The humanly singular tradition of independent thinking—the process by which the individual is guided by his own independent judgement—did not begin with desert nomads folding their tents and striking out for greener pastures. Human beings had been making that decision for presumably hundreds of thousands of years. It began when *homo sapiens* began to think; and from that point, knowledge and independent judgement expanded into more and more complex areas, from the conquering of fire, to the planting of seeds in the ground, to the planting of the seeds of realism and reason in the fertile soil of Greece and Rome.

In the entire history of the world, only about a dozen civilizations capable of creating buildings, art, literature and philosophy still worth studying have grown up more or less independently. Only one—*the civilization of Western man*—did not halt and lapse into stagnation. Only in the West have people gone to the level of increasingly expanding science to a degree capable of exploring outer space and actually setting foot on the moon. To make the best use of the meaningful centuries of that development, needless to say, we had to vanquish most of the totalitarian efforts occupied by the "Mystical Body of Christ" to subdue, pervert and control the human mind and human nature.

Significantly, early Catholicism did at least try to move away from Judaism as it drew from all sources in the ancient world. For those who are naive enough to believe that the Semitic tradition was "diluted" by the Gentile tradition, however, I contend that the truth is far removed from that proposition. Rather than the

phenomenon of the mystery-religion providing a foundation for the Jewish element in Christianity, the Jewish Scriptures were maliciously utilized to provide the *miraculous* and *prophetic* foundations upon which the WHOLE of Christism stands—with the NON-Christianized portions of the Old Testament providing, in addition, an alien legal system governing human behavior (many more "Thou shalt Nots!" than "Thou shalts!") sanctions for every form of cruelty in *God's very own words*, and 6,641 verses containing "signs of the times" prophecies (according to the convoluted interpretations of Christians) supposedly providing a detailed sequence of events antedating the Second Coming of the Messiah (the counterfeit *Son* rather than the *Servant* of Yahweh) and the utopian conditions to follow.

Thus, Judaism remained at the heart of the faith, with the West succumbing to the East. Moreover, the fateful attempt to integrate two inherently contradictory world concepts—the Semitic and the European, the Jewish and the Greek—whose institutional waters, regardless of any and all attempts to blend them, are still perfectly recognizable as they flow side by side in the same bed, evolved as the logical consequence of that surrender.

One of the more untenable Semitic contributions to that unholy union is the fact that the Israelites were the first people on earth to blend theology with aristocracy to the point of introducing racism and intolerance into the canonical equation, thus dividing the world into two kinds of people—the Jews and non-Jews, the good and the bad, the pure and the non-pure. As a result they have always preached that they are the Chosen people of God...that they are the true salt of the earth, intellectually and morally superior to all other peoples...that all good things of the earth should belong to them...and that Judaism is the perfect religion with the highest standard of wisdom and ethics developed by the human species.

Fully inheriting this aristocracy of religious emotions from the Jews, the Christians also divided the world into only two kinds of people—the Christians and the non-Christians, the good and the bad, the pure and the non-pure. As a result, the Christ-folk have always preached the immoral doctrine that Christianity is the only

true religion...that only devout Christians can be saved from damnation...that as many non-Christians should be converted (by force, if necessary) as possible...and that all who refused, or who threatened the faith should be punished or destroyed.

Well into the 20th century, the Catholics were still promulgating these intolerant attitudes. As late as 1956, the Very Rev. Francis J. Connel, was quoted in *Time* magazine as follows: "However much we may esteem our non-Catholic brethren personally, and admire their sincerity and fervor in the practice of their religion, we must remember that their religion is false and that its practice is opposed to the commandment of Jesus Christ that all men profess the one religion which he established." And ponder the measured, chilling words of one Cardinal Billot, spoken in 1922: "We must say that material force is rightly employed to protect religion, to coerce those who disturb it, and generally speaking to remove those things which impede our spiritual aim: nay, that force can have no more noble use than this."

What is the state of Christianity today?

In this most scientific and literate of ages, the vast proportion of Christian people have not allowed rational thinking to affect their conditioned beliefs in the virgin birth, miracles, prophecies, the death and resurrection of their savior-god, and a never ending parade of predictions advising them of the approximate day and hour of the glorious return—the RAPTURE. Unaware of the principles of Synoptic criticism, they have never read a single objective critical word about the living *magisterium* of the Church; and they would be incensed beyond words if they were to hear that every stone in the wailing wall of their faith is a calculated lie.

The simplistic wanderings of the mind to which those who are handicapped by credulity and tradition are eternally subject, have given life to, not only the countless sects and cults of Christendom, but also to such charismatic con-artists as faith healers and televangelists who are forever telling their gullible congregations about their private conversations with God.* To their du-

* A prime example of this phenomenon occurred on Pat Robertson's televangelistic program when he disclosed that "the Lord in his goodness gave me a couple of Scriptures." (Praise Yah!)

plicitous practices can be added the many books dealing with prophetology, angelology and demonology, written and sold by people who profess to solve the practical problems of civilization and theology outside of the boundaries of all principles of Synoptic criticism and historical interpretation.

Much of the ponderous inertia that has resisted change for the better in the world has always been, and still is, rooted in the mythology inherent in ALL faith-centered systems of belief. Imagine abandoning self, reason, knowledge, curiosity and extension of imagination just to be part of the mystical and magical worlds of Yahweh, the Holy Virgin, Zen, Jesus, Marx, Mary Baker Eddy, the Dalai Lama, Mao, and Jim and Tammy Bakker. To give up so much for so little, the ego must be faith-inflated to the point of blissful nuttiness.

Tragically, we in the Western world are still measuring ourselves to a disquieting degree by the superstitious, childish and sometimes evil explanations of the primitive or ancient mind...still enchanted with the "antique fables and fairy toys" of mind-numbing mythology...still continuing to believe in religious traditions and dogmas that insult man's mind and spirit.* What we call Christianity today is a kingdom of lies and wishful thinking filled with people who believe in that kingdom through indoctrination and conditioning. It is a kingdom of deception, a perverse realm in which knowledge and insight have been warped, and in which spiritual megalomania and falsehood rule. *No one can ever begin to assess what the ravings of the prophets and the barren curse of renunciation have cost us—and will continue to cost us for just as long as so many of our people remain fixed and lost in the infantile obsessions of the Christian-Judaic faith.*

* Are there any creatures on earth more pathetic than those white Gentiles—members of the same race that produced Aristotle, Shakespeare and Thomas Jefferson—who spend their lives preaching that the *beginning of wisdom* is the fear of the Jewish God?...or that the sins of the *unjust* can only be cleansed with the blood of the *just*?...or that the *cosmic powers of darkness* (Satan and his demons) are responsible for illegal drugs, pornography and the "militant force of the Islamic movement."?

Before terminating this little study, I would like to emphasize once again that orthodox Judaism did not play an ACTIVE role in the establishment of the Christian system. It did play an OBLIQUE role in that development, however, via the existence of the *Septuagint.* Remember, the legends that are supposedly "fulfilled" in the New Testament are nothing more than crude Christianized interpretations of ancient Jewish Scripture; and, until the Catholic had finished transcribing their own Christian-biased Old Testament, the *Septuagint*—a compendium of Jewish law, commentary, history, and folk-lore—was the Old Testament to the far larger part of the Christian Church. It was the chief source of the writings from which the Catholics drew their proofs and precepts.

And that brings us to this salient consideration: What would the Church have done *without* the *Septuagint*? Where would the New Testament authors have turned to find a miraculous foundation for the Jesus and the Christ stories? Without that treasure-trove of information from which they could extract, at any time, inspirational "prophecies" and "miracles" that might contribute to the Christian cause—what, indeed, would they have done? They might have been able to acquire some bits and pieces of Jewish Scripture here and there, although nothing comparable to the *Septuagint* would have been available to them. And it must be acknowledged that orthodox Judaism would never knowingly have contributed to the expansion of a heathen Gentile religion.

In truth, the value of Septuagint contribution to Christendom simply cannot be overestimated. Without it, the Christianity that we know could never have developed and succeeded. What conjugation of ethnic, spiritual and cultural principles might have evolved instead, no one can say; but it logically follows that *the Western world would have been spared the Jewish God, the cosmic Christ, the Christianized Old Testament, and the Christian-Judaic totalitarian system.*

On that, awesome note, I would like to close this testament with a few remarkably well-chosen words by two of the many Higher Critics who have my undying admiration and respect.

I do not doubt for a moment that Albert Jay Nock speaks for most of the great scholars who have persued the origins of Christism when he describes the history of the religion as

> the most depressing study I ever undertook, and also one of the most interesting. I came away from it with the firm conviction that the prodigious evils which spot this record can all be traced to the attempt to organize and institutionalize something which is in its nature incapable of being successfully either organized or institutionalized.

Finally, no one has provided a more philosophically concise, literary period, to the intriguing study of Christendom than Charles Guignebert, for twenty-five years professor of the history of Christianity at the Sorbonne:

> The rise of the Galilean prophet marks the beginning, however accidental, of the religious movement from which Christianity sprang. The lowly spring which pours a slender trickle over the stones neither promises nor foresees the great river to which it gives rise: nevertheless, from it the river has its origin and being.

HISTORICAL COMMENTARY

COULTON, C.G.: "Aquinas never erred worse, perhaps, then when he judged the ideal state to need a peasantry strong in arm, dull in intellect, and divided among themselves by mutual distrust."

FISHER, VARDIS: "If man is ever able to build a civilization worthy of that devotion which he seems richly endowed to give, he will first have to accept in the full light of his mind and soul the historical facts of his past, and the mutilations and perversions which his hostility to these facts has made upon his spirit."

FRANCE, ANATOLE: "The Middle Ages frightened us with a lugubrious phantasmagoria of devils snapping at a sinner's soul as it passed."

GREGORY the GREAT (Pope from 590 to 604): "The bliss of the elect in heaven would not be perfect unless they were able to look across the abyss and enjoy the agonies of their brethren in eternal fire."

GUIGNEBERT, CHARLES: " 'I am innocent of the blood of this just person, see ye to it'. And the Jews cried with one voice, 'His blood be on us and our children'. Few of the sayings of the Gospels have done more harm than these, and yet they are only the invention of the redactor."

LAKE, KIRSOPP: "The Church conquered the world by offering salvation through a redeeming Lord...Catholic Christianity conquered because it was popular, not because it was true, and failed for the same reason."

LECKY, W.E.H.: "The fierce declamations of St. Jerome afford a terrible picture of the disorders prevalent among those vowed to celibacy, and of the hideous crimes resorted to in order to conceal or remove the consequences of guilt...The Church of Rome has inflicted a greater amount of unmerited suffering than any other religion that has ever existed."

Ibid.: "For about two centuries, the hideous maceration of the body was regarded as the highest proof of Christian excellence."

LEO X (Pope from 1513 to 1521): "What profit has not that fable of Christ brought us!"

MICHELET, JULES: "Many women surrendered themselves to Satanism because Satan elevated them above the position assigned to them by the Church...The Church keeps her down at the lowest level of degradation—she is Eve, and sin incarnate."

Ibid.: "Women died of the terror of being walled up in the little black hole...One word recurs continually, like a bell of horror tolled, and tolled again, to drive the dead in life into despair—always the same word, *Immured.*"

REINACH, S.: "Monasticism was essentially the egoistic effort of the individual to ensure his own salvation while repudiating the duties and responsibilities of life."

ROBERTSON, J.M.: "If the merits of Christianity as a civilizing force are to be in any way determined by its influence in working bloodshed, its record in the matter of witch-slaying alone would serve to place it, in that regard, lower than any other creed. Classic paganism knew no such infamy."

ROBINSON, JAMES HARVEY: "For six or seven centuries (after 467) very few outside of the clergy ever dreamed of studying, or even of learning to read and write. Even in the 13th century an offender who wished to prove that he belonged to the clergy in order that he might be tried by a Church court, had only to show that he could read a single line."

ROBINSON, VICTOR: "It was a time (the Middle Ages) when the intellect of Europe was so clouded by monkish fables that the monasteries

were buying milk purporting to come from the breasts of the Blessed Virgin."

SCOTT, E.F.: " 'Spiritual' speaking with tongues has probably been commonly due to the loss of rational self-control on the part of primitive, ignorant, highly excited individuals in a crowd which has been stirred religiously to its depths...the outpouring of broken words and inarticulate sounds under the influence of uncontrollable feeling."

SCHWEITZER, ALBERT: "The critical study of the life of Jesus has been for theology a school of honesty. The world has never seen before, and will never see again, a struggle for truth so full of pain and renunciation as that of which the Lives of Jesus of the last hundred years contain the cryptic record."

Ibid.: "The word 'Jehovah' was made, early in the 16th century, by a friar, who was ignorant of the rules of synagogue reading. It never was and is not a proper name for Israel's God, though some Jewish scholars use it.

SMITH, HOMER: "For the sense of the dignity of man, fundamental to the precepts of the Stoics and of Cicero, Seneca, Marcus Aurelius and other Roman moralists...(Christianity) substituted the doctrine of personal inadequacy, the sense of guilt, and the habits of self-doubt and self-abnegation. In its cardinal doctrine of sin, for which it crucified the Christ, it promulgated a belief which was to crucify the whole of the Western world for centuries to come."

SMITH, H.W.: "The Church in the Middle Ages was a vast corporation ruled by the Pope and the Holy Congregation through coercion, force, fear and theological formulas...concubinage and its implied hypocrisy were the accepted rule, and indolence, mendicancy and extortion were characteristic of the clergy generally."

WEIGALL, A.: "Nobody in his senses now believes that Jesus ascended into heaven in 'His body, with flesh, bones, and all things appertaining to the perfection of man's nature'...ascension into the sky was the usual end to the mythical legends of the lives of pagan gods."

WEISS, J.: "Is it not a depressing thought that these fundamental facts of the Christian religion were no more than delusions, fancies, hallucinations?"

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. ***For My Legionaries*** (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that ***For My Legionaries*** will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored ***The Suicide of Europe*** by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES,*** Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. ***The Anti-Humans*** is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS,*** Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A GAP IN THE PASSING CROWD

Thoughts on the Death of Comrades Never Met

It has now been two years since a young man named Tony Wydra left his home near Fayetteville, North Carolina and never returned. He was murdered in a car on Highway 17 near Jacksonville, N.C. under circumstances which have never been satisfactorily explained and probably never will be. The two individuals with him at the time were shady characters who operated on the fringe of the White resistance movement and who later proved to have certain, sinister ties with the Zionist regime in Washington. Both of these men have been whisked off the stage into a quasi-legal, bureaucratic mass of spaghetti which effectively obscures and defeats any attempt to get at the truth behind Tony Wydra's death and several others, including the muitiple homicide with which his brother, Robert Eugene Jackson, has been so cynically and falsely accused.

I have been asked by Jack Jackson to offer some remarks upon the second anniversary of Tony's murder. I'm at a disadvantage because I never met him personally. I don't know what he looked like, what his thoughts and beliefs were, what his personality was like. Everything I have heard indicates that he was a younger version of Jack. I do know that he voluntarily went alone and unarmed into a dangerous situation which put him in a car on a rural back road at night with men he knew he could not trust. He took this risk because he thought there was a chance he might gain information from them which would free his brother from unjust imprisonment. I think this tells us all we need to know about his character, and yet any observations I make must necessarily be of a general nature.

My first feeling when I contemplate Tony's death is one of anger and revulsion. I object to Tony Wydra's dying and I object even more to the manner of his death. Tony was murdered by an enemy so pusillanimous that he carries out his business of oppression and destruction of those who oppose him in the wee hours of the morning on a darkened rural highway. He later ties up his loose ends with a procession of paid perjurers and jailhouse snitches who parade up onto a witness stand and tell contemptible lies in order to punish innocent men for crimes carried out by the hirelings of the

United States government. We live under such a *petty, sneaky* little tyranny. No style, none of the bold panache of other regimes who flaunt their cruelty and wave the bloody shirt of their victims aloft in snarling triumph. No doubt our brothers in Eastern Europe and Russia would disagree with this, but I find the sneaking and senile tyrannies of bureaucrats in three piece suits to be far worse than the iron hand of the uniformed commissar.

My second feeling is one of loss. Not just the loss of a young man whom I wish I had known as a friend, but a generic loss to myself, my race, my Southern homeland, and my culture. There is now one more missing link in the chain of accumulated life experience and historical continuity which stretches back to the time when our race began moving out of the sea of grass and across the world, those thousands of years ago. There are so few Aryans left now, so terribly few, and in Tony's murder we have been robbed of one more little chunk of our birthright. There is one less tiny, clear drop of pure water in the shrinking, drying lake of our gene pool, a lake surrounded by encroaching shoals of oozing, polluted mud.

Those of us who are racially aware know of this depletion. We see it every day in the increasing number of black, brown, and yellow faces on the streets. We confront it far too often when we see some tragic White slut sashaying down the street with her congoid lover's black arm around her. We read it almost every day when the newspapers report another White child or maiden butchered by the congoid beasts. Now there is one more empty space in the crowd, the space where Tony Wydra should stand and walk. Soon enough it will be filled by a shuffling, bubble-lipped subhuman or a sly and grasping Oriental.

When one looks at all those black and brown and yellow faces whose numbers increase every year, (Raleigh is now almost a Third World city), and one realizes that every one of those faces should be White, then one starts to get an idea of the enormity of our racial loss. There are millions upon millions of our racial brothers and sisters who should be filling those gaps, but who no longer exist or who never existed because we have thus far failed to find the courage to do what we all know is necessary and take the required physical, bodily risk to bring about permanent change. Those gaps

in the crowd indict us every day for our cowardice and our sloth. We are missing the millions of descendants of the seven hundred thousand Aryans who died in the American Civil War. We are missing the countless untold millions who would have been born of those who fought and died during the two European Civil Wars of this century, the victims of monkoid crime, the victims of Communist murder, the infants ripped screaming from the wombs of weak and misguided mothers who didn't want to be bothered with the responsibility for their existence.

To contemplate this for any length of time is so terrible that it can drive one mad. How many cancer cures, how many Martian explorers, how many research scientists and poets and statesmen and great authors do we lack now, because we cannot summon the kind of simple, basic courage to face armed enemies which was the most common virtue of our ancestors? If Tony Wydra had to die, as it is certain all men must, then he should have died in open battle against Judah and his hirelings, his brothers and comrades about him. Instead, we let him go into that dark night and get into that car alone. Now he is one more gap in the crowd, and our shame is one more ounce the greater.

I can offer but this one small small crumb of comfort to Jack and to his and Tony's mother, to all those who see and understand the meaning of those gaps in the crowd. That is this: I know with utter moral certainty that one day the scales will be balanced.

This is not some kind of threat on my part, nor is it simply a wild peroration promising divine vengeance on sin. It is a simple, valid observation based on clear, historical foundations, on information readily available to anyone who, like myself, does not own a television and reads books instead of dulling his brain with society's electronic drug.

The simple, historically demonstrable fact is that ZOG doesn't have what it takes to survive in the long run, because the principles of liberalism and Zionism and the other ideological underpinnings of our oppressors do not have any foundation in the real world. They can exist and function only in an artifical, wealthy, and stable social environment of consensus and high prosperity to keep the masses doped up with toys and consumer goods. Those conditions

will cease to obtain very shortly, and Judeo/liberalism will collapse. At some point thereafter Aryan man will recover his collective wits and his ancestral courage, since we are genetically the same men our ancestors were, and when we have once more acquired the simple physical valor necessary to confront and defeat our enemies in armed conflict, the days of ZOG and all ZOG's allies are not only numbered, they are short.

This is not a prediction. It is not a prophecy. It is not a wild fantastic guess. It is a simple statement of something which is historically inevitable and which is going to happen, quite possibly within this decade if the Persian Gulf situation turns into as cataclysmic a disaster for ZOG as it may well do.

When that time comes, even if the New Order is not able to locate and punish those responsible for Tony Wydra's murder, then I would hope that at least the truth will come out and we will be able to learn from captured enemy files and so forth who gave what orders to whom, who made the decision to kill, what money changed hands, what was done to shield the killers and cover up the crime. It is not much consolation to those left behind, but it is some.

I don't blame ZOG for cracking down with "hate laws," show trials, thought police on the university campuses and all the other latest developments. They know what's coming even if some of us can't see it, and they understand far better than we the heavy reckoning they will have to pay. There are many Tony Wydras, and their corpses hang around the neck of Judah like albatrosses. For all their wealth, their luxurious lifestyles, and their arrogant power, I wouldn't want to be a servant of this regime. Payment may be deferred and deferred yet again, but someday the bill will come due.

When that terrible time has come and gone, and when the new day of an inconceivably glorious future has dawned for Aryan man, then Tony and all our dead will rest at last.

—HAROLD A. COVINGTON
28 December 1990

✠✠✠✠✠✠✠✠

The "Principles" of George Bush

In attempting to justify sending tens-of-thousands of American soldiers to the Persian Gulf and Saudi Arabia, President Bush stated that he was acting in accordance with traditional American values. He said: "Standing up for our principles is an American tradition..." Now whenever a politician speaks about "principles," you'd better count your change and check your silverware. Politicians appeal to principles only when they want to take advantage of us in some way, such as getting us to fight an unnecessary war.

The reason Mr. Bush gave for involving us militarily in the Middle East is that big, aggressive nations shouldn't gobble up their neighbors. Recall where the domino dilemma took us in Southeast Asia and the war with Vietnam. Bush's words sound familiar, don't they?

Our government's way out of a serious economic slump is to stage a war; this necessitates borrowing huge amounts of money, pumping up the economy with explosive force!

President Bush and VP Quayle, should be impeached and removed from office and made to apologize to the American people and perhaps to the world for what they have plotted against us thus far. Our soldiers should be brought home immediately, rather than being used as pawns for Israel, the international power brokers and the profiteers.

Saddam Hussein is no saint but he is no devil either. No one has ever accused Hussein of seeking to enrich himself. In fact he has carefully redistributed Iraq's oil wealth among the Iraqi people who enjoyed the highest standard of living in the Middle East. This is the reason why the Palestine people overwhelmingly support Hussein. He has promised to redistribute the oil wealth of Kuwait to all the oppressed Arab people.

Even without Middle East oil, the other oil-producing areas of the world can adequately supply the entire world's needs. There is nothing in our Constitution that assigns responsibility to the U.S. to protect the world's oil supply, or for the U.S. to be involved in any foreign war. Neither God nor the American people appointed President Bush to be the world's policeman.

Why should we care who sells us oil? Hussein is desperate to sell oil. We say buy Iraq's oil, stay out of the Arabs' disputes, bring our men home, stop this despicable war mongering against Iraq.

Kuwait and Iraq were one country during the 400 years of rule under the Ottoman Empire (1514 to 1914). As Turkish power waned, the British appointed the Al-Sabah family as the ruling Sheiks over the local Arabs who began moving into Kuwait seeking work.

In 1899 Mubarak Al-Sabah made a deal with England. In exchange for protection and trade, Britain would control Kuwait's foreign policy. Thus Kuwait became a vassal state under British rule for the next 70 years. This began England's policy of establishing Sheikdoms in Bahrain, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, etc. These are actual family dictatorships in which the few became billionaires while most of the Arab world languished in poverty.

After World War I, Britain seized all of Arabia including Iraq. In 1921, they installed King Faisal as their newest puppet to rule over Iraq. Iraq gained its independence in 1932. Kuwait continued to be ruled by the dictatorial Al-Sabah family under British military protection.

Kuwait is about the size of New Jersey. It is a flat desert area with no vegetation and no fresh water. To survive citizens must depend on desalinization plants. Oil and natural gas are their only resources; 1.2 million foreign workers are employed in this industry. There are some 700,000 Kuwaiti residents who are citizens, but they have no political rights. Sheik Jaber Al-Sabah has over $100 billion invested overseas. He is one of the richest men in the world.

Oil Discovered in 1938

Kuwait suddenly became a prize to be cherished after oil was discovered. The British Petroleum Company (B.P.) and the Gulf Oil Company were given exclusive rights to begin massive drilling and the Al-Sabahs went from being millionaires to becoming billionaires.

It must be stressed that throughout this period Iraq continued to make public its claim to Kuwait.

The British were in the process of dismantling their empire worldwide when in 1961 they granted Kuwait independence. A few weeks later Iraq's ruler, Gen. Abdul Kareem Kassim, announced that his army was going to take back Kuwait. He declared: The people of Kuwait are the people of Iraq. The era of Sheikdoms is over.

This brought the British rushing back to the oil fields with troops and tanks to protect the holdings of Gulf Oil and BP. Iraq then broke diplomatic relations with the U.S. briefly when we backed up the British against Iraq's claim to Kuwait in 1961. They had their B.P. and we had our Gulf Oil!

Our young men must know that they are sweating it out in 120 degree, desert heat, placed there to fight and die for the purpose of defending the U.S.'s and U.K.'s billion dollar oil investments! There are no democracies in the Middle East and this includes Israel. The Palestinians on the occupied West Bank have absolutely no rights and those on the East Bank (Israel) have no equal rights.

Iraq is a dictatorship, there is no question about that. However, Christianity was long ago legalized there. In fact, there are over 200 Protestant and Catholic churches operating freely in Iraq! There is even one Synagogue in Baghdad. The local Jews have in no way experienced any persecution. (There goes the smear that Hussein is another Hitler.)

Women in Iraq have been granted full rights with men. They do not have to wear veils or be isolated from society, etc. If you want to order a mixed drink with a meal it is perfectly legal in Iraq while it is considered a serious crime in the Sheikdoms! Women in Saudi Arabia are not allowed to drive a car. They can carry no money and must have a man with them before they can purchase anything. When walking by a man on the street they must look down at the ground so that their eyes do not meet.

The British controlled the Persian Gulf after WW I and appointed all the "royal families" who today control the oil rich Sheikdoms of Kuwait, Qatar, Bahrain, Oman and the United Arab Emirates. Paid handsomely, they hold these lands for the big oil companies.

The House of Saud has clung tenaciously to Wahhabism, the puritanical strain of Sunni Islam. In keeping with the Wahhabi tradition, liquor, pornography and gambling are forbidden. Movies and dancing are also not permitted. Videos, books and publications are heavily censored; copies of Western news magazines are banned from the kingdom.

There are 200 "princes" in the phony entity of Kuwait. (All related to Sheik Jaber Al-Sabah.) Mr. Marshall W. Wiley, who assisted compa-

nies which once could carry on business with Iraq, says at least "You don't have to find a prince to bribe to obtain a contract in Iraq."

The Saudis enforce Islamic laws of justice to the letter. In the city squares, adulterers are stoned to death, murderers and rapists are beheaded, and the lesser offenders are flogged.

The U.N. Commission on Human Rights has condemned both Saudi Arabia and Albania as being two of the most brutal tyrannies in the world. If you are caught stealing in Saudi Arabia, they will cut your hand off. If you utter an insult about the king you can be beheaded. Thus we're certainly not fighting for justice in Arabia!

Why Are We In Arabia?

There are at least four objectives that caused Mr. Bush's sudden brush with morality: 1.) To remove (kill) Hussein from Iraq because he is perceived to be a threat to Israel; Israel, with The Bomb, must remain the most powerful force in the Middle East, and, at all cost, the Jews must be allowed to maintain hegemony throughout the Arab world, and the best way to do this is to strangle the Arabs' only strong leader; 2.) Profits and to appease the international bankers so there will be collateral in the pipeline to back past loans, and to satisfy the Bush belief in the need to raise the price of oil from the teen$ to the twentie$; 3.) The Movement in step with the United Nations toward a World Government "The New World Order;" 4.) The need to avert an impending depression in America and to quickly shift America's attention away from domestic problems such as the S&L crisis, the race issue, Third World debt to American banks, foreign competition, etc.

What Principles?

Recently you may have read of a Saudi "prince" who lost $12 million gambling in Monte Carlo in one night. Are we supposed to fight and die to maintain his high living extravagance in countries where such "royalty" have left their own people living on the brink of starvation?

The Saudi government is a closed shop. There is not a single elected official and not a single political party. Where are these principles that President Bush is talking about?

From Crisis Paper #30
Box 2124, Metairie LA 70004

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

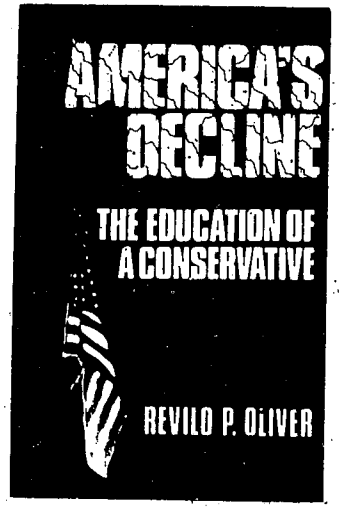

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $4.00

CONCERNED VOICES ON THE "GULF CRISIS"

page 28

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver

POSTSCRIPTS:

A Fatefully Failed Alliance, page 1; Those Awful Protocols, page 3; Playboys at Work, page 16; Correction, page 23.

Concerned Voices on the Gulf Crisis
Stop the Middle-East War, Colin Jordan, pg. 28; What is Behind the Kuwait Affair, Manfred Roeder, page 40; Why War?, Dr. Wm. Pierce, page 43; Whose "New World Order" Are We Fighting For?, Dr. Wm. Pierce, page 48; A Salute to a Valiant Nation, H. A. Covington, page 50.

The Leuchter Congress, page 54

A Short, Irreverent History of the World, by A. N. Outsider, pg. 55.

VOL. 18 - NO. 7 MARCH 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

A FATEFULLY FAILED ALLIANCE?

I have not yet succeeded in procuring a copy of a book by Lenni Brenner, *The Iron Wall: Zionist Revisionism from Jabotinski to Shamir*, which was published in London by Zed Books in 1984.[1] According to the German periodical, *Recht und Wahrheit* (Bad Kissingen), the book contains the text of a proposal made to Adolf Hitler by the present Prime Minister of Israel, Yitzhak Shamir, in January 1941. The periodical published a German translation of the English text, and the German translation was translated into French by G.-A. Amaudruz, who is publishing it serially in his invaluable *Courrier du Continent* (Case Ville 2428, Lausanne).

From the installment published in the December 1990 issue of the *Courrier*, which has just come to hand, it is clear that Shamir proposed to Hitler an offensive and defensive alliance between Germany and Jewry against Great Britain.

Shamir begins by pointing out that the objectives of German National Socialism and Zionism are complementary and virtually identical. The Germans want Germany, and eventually Europe, to be *Judenfrei*. The Zionists want Europe

1. The title refers to Vladimir Jabotinski, a Jew from Odessa, who went to England to help promote the infamous Balfour Declaration and organize a Jewish army for eventual seizure of Palestine. His terrorism in Palestine, where the British were half-heartedly trying to protect the Palestinians, resulted in his conviction by a British tribunal, which sentenced him to fifteen years in prison—but, of course, world Jewry began to wail and the faint-hearted British released him. In 1923 he founded the more openly violent branch of the Zionists, the World Union of Zionist-Revisionists, and soon formed the famous secret army of terrorists and murderers called *Irgun Zvai Leumi* ("Nationalist Military Organization"), now generally known as 'Irgun.' He died in the United States in 1940, and his corpse was later entombed on Mt. Herzl (!) in Jerusalem. It is typical of the Jews' continual dissimulation that *Webster's Biographical Dictionary* describes Jabotinski as "British."

cleared of Jews by transferring all the Jews to Palestine, and Irgun is working actively to that end. Therefore, Hitler's Germany and the Zionists are striving to achieve the same result, and an alliance between them is logically indicated.

An alliance between Germany and the new Hebrew Empire, founded on the same racial, nationalistic, and totalitarian basis as National Socialism, would guarantee German interests in the Near East. The new Jewish state, once formally recognized by Germany, would ally itself militarily with Germany and enter the World War as her ally.

The new allies would consider the opening of a Second Front in Palestine, where the Jewish armed forces, directed by Irgun and, no doubt, supplied with weapons by Germany, would purge Palestine of the Palestinians and British.

The alliance, furthermore, would make obvious to the whole world the high and undeniable moral basis of the New Order in Germany and the rest of Europe.

The excerpt closes with praise of a recent address in which Hitler announced his determination to defeat Britain. (By 1941, of course, Hitler had learned with chagrin that the English, whom he had always admired and with whom he had hoped to form a close alliance based on the two nations' common racial interest in preserving the British Empire, were too crazed to perceive their own best interests, and too morally obtuse to appreciate his chivalrous act in permitting the British Army to escape from Dunkirk, instead of annihilating it and thus effectively ending the War against Germany.)

Hitler obviously refused the proffered alliance. What if he had accepted Shamir's proposal?

We need not ask whether Shamir was sincere in proposing that alliance. We may be sure that he was as sincere as his race ever is in dealings with the despised and stupid *goyim*. That, however, does not mean that it is inconceivable that Shamir would have thought it expedient to form the alliance and act upon it. Germany could thus have been used to destroy the British, whom the Jews equally hated, and there would have been a reasonable basis for the alliance

between Soviet Russia and Germany into which Hitler did enter, though reluctantly. It is even conceivable that the foul monster in the White House would have organized a "lend-lease" program to assist Germany, since he is known to have hated the British (including, of course, his half-English stooge, Winston Churchill) as much as he hated the Germans.

As soon as I have located a copy of Lenni Brenner's book and obtained photocopies of the relevant pages, I shall suggest to the editor of *Liberty Bell* that he publish the full text of one of the most remarkable diplomatic documents of modern times. It is a proof of what I have always stressed, the common interest, in present circumstances, between the American people and the Zionists, *provided* that the Zionists *really* intend to carry out their proclaimed purpose to free the Aryan peoples of the Jews now parasitic upon them.

THOSE AWFUL PROTOCOLS

You will be glad to know that the courageous French periodical, *Révision*, which I mentioned in June (pp. 52-59), continues publication despite constant harassment[1] by the Jews' governor of France, Mitterand and his gang. I have received the issue for November 1990.

Révision published in May 1990 an important article on the famous *Protocols* by the editor, Alain Guionnet. Before I report on it, however, I should summarize what is indisputably known about that document.

(1). In the last days of August 1897 the first Zionist congress met in Basel, Switzerland. It was evidently so successful that in the following week the organizer and chairman of

1. One cute trick was to invoke against the magazine the laws against pornography and pretend that truth would corrupt the minds of French moppets. The same excuse was used by the German traitors in Bonn when they first restricted dissemination of Professor Arthur Butz's fundamental *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century* and the German translation of it, *Der Jahrhundert-Betrug* (Richmond, Surrey; Historical Review Press, 1977). These are facts that should be pondered by those who are now clamoring for foolish laws against pornography.

the meeting, Theodor Hertzl, in a highly confidential letter, boasted: "In Basel, I founded the Jewish State."[2] The proceedings of this Congress or such part of them as it was deemed expedient to make public were published in Vienna by a firm called "Erez Israel" under the curious title, *Protocols*. The word was evidently used with its common meaning: an informal statement of the points which have been agreed on in a conference or diplomatic negotiation and which are to be embodied in a formal treaty between the contracting parties.[3]

(2). Sometime after the Congress and before 1901 at the latest, through channels that are variously described,[4] a manuscript reached Russia and was said to be the secret part of the Protocols of the Congress at Basel. The manuscript may or may not have borne the title, *Protocoles des sages de Sion*, by which it became subsequently known.

2. "In Basel habe ich den Judenstaat gegründet."

3. The word originally designed a strip of parchment that was glued to the first page of a manuscript or, if it had been bound, its cover, listing its contents. From this was derived the Table of Contents of modern books. The term was also used in diplomacy (1) to list and limit the subjects that were to be discussed in a conference, and (2) to formulate the diplomatic etiquette to which ambassadors and other diplomatic representatives were expected to conform. The word is sometimes used to designate what is to be taken for granted in a written discussion or in a meeting (e.g., in this country, *Robert's Rules of Order*), whence the peculiar American use of the term in the southwestern states, where, in abstracts of title under the American government, the *protocol* is the original grant of land to an individual by the Spanish Crown, which is thereby recognized as the basis from which the legal title is derived.

4. The most common and plausible account is that given on pp. 100-102 of the larger of the two English editions I shall cite below. There are many variants, some probably arising from the habitual practice of intelligence agencies to conceal their sources. Some may have been devised to discredit the revelation of Jewish strategy. That must account for the wild story that the text was found, and translated from, a parchment written in Hebrew (a mistake for the Rabbinical dialect of Aramaic?), found in a library in southern Russia—unless the story arose from a confused recollection of a letter, anticipatory of the *Protocols*, similar to a letter written by the Prince of the Jews to rabbis in Spain in 1489, which I shall mention shortly. Such a letter, written to Jews in the Ukraine, might well have been in Rabbinic.

It was written in French, purportedly the language of the original.

The document is no longer available. It and all copies of it were probably destroyed when a Jew, whose real name may have been Adler (depending on whether or not his mother had been legally married to his father) but who disguised himself by taking the name of the stupid Russian who had married his mother, Kerensky,[5] wormed his way into the position of Prime Minister in 1917 to prepare the way for the Bolsheviks under Lenin. He immediately used the powers of the Russian government to silence opponents of his predatory race and suppress whatever documentation they possessed. He is known to have destroyed all copies of the book by Nilus, which will be mentioned below.

It is significant that the document was in French. That creates a certain presumption of authenticity, for all of the leaders of Zionism, Herzl, Wolfsohn, Kellner, Weizmann, et al., all wrote and spoke German for serious communication,[6] and the Zionist periodical, *Die Welt* (a title which foreshadows a determination to occupy the whole world, not merely a small part of Asia Minor), was published in German in Vienna. Anyone undertaking to forge such a document (e.g., the Russian Secret Police) would naturally have produced it in German, rather than use an unlikely language, French, which would immediately raise questions about a document attributed to persons who normally and almost exclusively wrote in German. (Modern Hebrew, which

5. The Jews have attained such effective control of even responsible publications that, for example, two of our most common reference works, *Webster's Biographical Dictionary* and the *Columbia Encyclopaedia*, lie to their readers and call "Kerensky" a Russian.

6. Yiddish, which is a dialect of German corrupted with words and expressions taken from the dialect of Aramaic current among Jews in the Middle Ages and perhaps from Hebrew, is too crude a language to be used in discussion of topics requiring philosophical and intellectual terms. Educated Jews naturally used German in writing on such subjects and even in their diaries and personal letters about trivial matters. See, for example, Herzl's *Tagebücher* (3 vols., Berlin, Jüdischer Verlag, 1922-1923).

is now used, in addition to English and Rumanian, by many Jews in Israel, was not invented until later. It is more commonly written than spoken.)

(3). The French text was translated into Russian, perhaps by Mlle. Justine Glinka, who is said to have purchased the French text from a Jew and transmitted it to General Orgevskii in the Czar's Ministry of the Interior, reportedly in 1885 (obviously long before Herzl convened his Zionist Congress at Basel in 1897!). The French text may or may not have been the text of secret proceedings at that Congress which is said to have been obtained for the Russian Secret Police by Eno Azev, a rabbi who had defected from his race and eventually became a Christian monk in a monastery in Serbia, where he is said to have vigorously insisted that he *knew* that the *Protocols* were genuine and gave only an outline of the world conquest that Jewry was systematically carrying out. That text, in an unspecified language, was presumably translated into Russian by Eno Azev or another. I have no information that would enable me to discriminate between the two original versions of the *Protocols,* assuming that there were two.

(4). A Russian translation of the French *Protocols*, presumably Mlle. Glinka's, was given by her to a Russian nobleman, Sukhotin, in 1895 (note date) and privately published, *s.a.l.n.t.*, by one of his friends at Orel in 1897. No copy of this anonymous publication is known to exist, but the fact of publication was attested by the amateur publisher, who escaped from the Judaeo-Bolshevik seizure of Russia and executed an affidavit to that effect. This is the Russian version that Professor Sergius A. Nilus inserted in his book on Jewish influences, published in 1901. Professor Nilus again published this translation in 1905, and he or someone else sent a copy of this second edition to the British Museum, where it was received and catalogued in 1906.

(5). Nilus's text was translated into English by Victor E. Marsden, who had been the representative of the *Morning Post* (London) in St. Petersburg, and who escaped from the

doomed land only with great difficulty after torture by the enemies of mankind.[7]

Marsden's English translation was first published in London in 1920 under the title, *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion.* This text has been reprinted many times.

A copy of Nilus's book also reached Germany and the text was translated into German by Gottfried zum Beek, if I am correctly informed, and published under the title, *Die Geheimnisse der Weisen von Zion*, in 1919. The *Protocols* have been translated into many languages, including Japanese, and some years ago I was sent a copy in Turkish. I assume that most or all of the translations into other languages, with the possible exception of the French, were translated from either Marsden's English or Herr zum Beek's German.

(6). Two English reprints of Marsden's text are available from Liberty Bell Publications, viz.: (a) a booklet of 72 pages, *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, containing only the text without commentary and a few pages of excerpts from other Jewish manifestos of similar purport; $3.50 plus postage. (b) A book of three hundred pages, *The Protocols of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion, with preface and explanatory notes*; $8.00 + postage. This edition, first published in 1934, is much later than the booklet and contains a wealth of material illustrative of the application of the Yids' strategy and tactics to the date of publication. Everyone who is interested in the possible survival of our race or even in his own chances of dying a natural death should have a copy of the *Protocols* at hand for reference, and this is the edition which I now recommend—unless you read Spanish with ease.

(7). I owe to a generous reader of this magazine a copy of what is by far the best edition of the *Protocols* known to me: *Los Protocolos de los Sabios de Sión, 1898-1990*, comentados

7. It seems that he had prudently sent his Russian wife to England before the Jews took control of Russia, while he remained, hoping, perhaps, that the Bolsheviks would have some wish to imitate the behavior of civilized nations to foreign visitors.

por Joaquim Bochaca Oriol (Bogotá, Colombia; Editorial Solar, 1990). The text was probably translated from Marsden's English, but Señor Bochaca, in his commentary after each paragraph, has abundantly and cogently illustrated the operation of the Jewish strategy during the past ninety-two years, and has considered (pp. 511-521) even the now fashionable comedy of 'perestroika' and 'glasnost' with which Gorbachev and Bush entertain "conservative" children and excite frenzied applause from simple-minded "intellectuals," with, of course, the coöperation of all the jewspapers and boob-tubes. This vaudeville act, which has inspired some intellectual mammothrepts to assure us, for the *n*th time, that the Sheenies have lost control of Russia, is simply a phase in the gradual consolidation of the two principal techniques of subversion, Communism and Capitalism, in preparation for the New World Order clearly planned in the *Protocols*, to establish which our War Lord proposes to use our weapons to blast the whole world into bloody and "peace-loving" submission to our enemies.

Señor Bochaca has added an excellent preface in which he frankly confronts the obvious problem: Are the Jews, who have devised and so successfully applied the methods described in the *Protocols*, a race so mentally and socially superior to our own that we Aryans, despite all the courage and all the scientific prowess of which we gave abundant proof in past centuries, will necessarily undergo the fate of all inferior species in the struggle for life that is the only law of the planet on which we live? If that is so, then we, as Aryans, may regret and deplore our irremediable inferiority, but, as members of the only race capable of philosophical objectivity, we may also not only recognize the inevitable but even approve it as probably a stage in the eventual progress of our planet to the Jews' Biblical ideal of a "desolation of desolations," such as we now find on all the other planets of our solar system. I commend Señor Bochaca's thoughtful discussion to you with the hope that the exiguous grounds for hope that he gives us may prove to be substantial.

(8). Ever since the first publication of the *Protocols* in a European language, the Sheenies have been yelping that they are a "forgery," i.e., not actually composed by Jews. That contention, of course, is, for all practical purposes, irrelevant. If we are given a map that purports to be taken from the London Time's great atlas, whereas it was compiled by someone else and is thus a forgery, all that will really matter to us is whether or not the map is accurate.

Whoever wrote the *Protocols* produced a minutely accurate description of the Jews' conquest of the world by deceit. A cogent argument in favor of their authenticity is the obvious fact that they show an attitude toward *goyim* that is precisely that of the Babylonian Talmud and the authoritative epitome of it, Caro's *Shulḥan 'Aruk*, Jewish scriptures of which no one can dispute the authenticity.[8]

That contemptuous hatred of *goyim* appears in many other Jewish compositions, not all of which, surely, can be dismissed as forgeries by nasty Aryan pigs.

The Jewish plan of world conquest by economic looting and by using hirelings and dupes to befuddle Aryans is certainly not an invention of wicked "anti-Semites" in the Nineteenth Century. It has been attested long before that, for example, in a letter of instructions written by the Prince of the Jews, who then resided in Constantinople, to the Jews in Spain in 1498, when there was already prevalent the popular sentiment that resulted in the expulsion of "unconverted" Jews by Ferdinand and Isabella four years later, in the year of Columbus's fateful rediscovery of the Western Hemisphere.

A facsimile of what is probably the first printing of this letter, in a book published in Spain in 1608, will be found following page 98 in the edition of the English *Protocols* that I recommended above. The letter is in Spanish, as is natural,

8. For a convenient conspectus of some characteristic passages in the Talmud, see the *Christian News Encyclopaedia*, which I cited in *Liberty Bell*, November 1989, pp. 1-7. It reproduces those passages photographically from the Jews' official English translation. So far as I know, there is no English translation of the epitome, but it was translated into German by Dietrich Hoffmann, *Der Schulchan Aruch* (Berlin, 1895).

since the Jews of the Mediterranean lands all spoke Ladino, a Jewish dialect of Spanish, just as Yiddish is a Jewish deformation of German, while educated members of the international tribe used Spanish for serious writing.[9]

The letter, as I have said, anticipates the essentials of the *Protocols* and attests the vampire race's determination to exploit and ultimately destroy the hated *goyim*. The Sheenies will wail, of course, that there is no proof that their Prince actually wrote that letter in 1498, but that is irrelevant, because the orders given in the letter, whoever wrote it, were in fact followed by the Yids in Spain at that time.

The Prince, for example, orders his subjects in Spain to feign conversion to the religion of the stupid Aryans, and then slither upward into positions of power in both church and state so that they can dominate Spain and drive it to destruction. That is precisely what most of them did.

The majority of the Jews in Spain obeyed their Prince's command and masqueraded as converts to Christianity. That is made absolutely certain by the fact that in one typical small town, Borja, almost all of the c. 300 Jews infesting it professed the religion of their hated Spanish hosts to avoid emigration; see Miguel A. Motis Dolader, *Los Judios de Borja en el siglo XV* (Borja, Centro de Estudios Borjanos, 1987), based on the municipal records. One nice detail is the conduct of some of the Yids: they apparently intended to emigrate, sold their property to Christians, and left the town, but, probably on the advice of their superiors, changed their minds, had themselves sprinkled with the Christians' magic water, and returned to Borja to reclaim their property.

Yahweh's race, from their first appearance in history, perpetually snivel about the "persecution" they have suffered

9. It is curious and perhaps significant that the version of this letter published in the Rothschilds' *Revue des études juives* (of which an English translation appears on p. 7 of the shorter edition of the English *Protocols*) oddly and implausibly substitutes the King of France for the "Rey de España" of the original. There was an obvious reason why the Prince should give sage instructions to his subjects in Spain in 1498, but he had no reason to advise the Jews who were battening on the French in that year.

(and richly deserved) in every civilized nation into which they have penetrated, but the next time you hear them wailing about the cruel "expulsion of Jews" from Spain in 1492, just remember that (a) it was the expulsion of c. 5% of the Jews who then infested Spain, (b) the five percent went to Holland (where, by the way, they continued to speak and write Spanish among themselves) and became suddenly wealthy; and in the next century Holland, having become Protestant, revolted against the Hapsburg monarchy in a civil war that bled Spain for a century, and (c) the 95% who remained in Spain so successfully masqueraded as Christians that we need not wonder why Spain, after becoming the richest nation in Europe and the dominant world power, lapsed into the irremediable economic, moral, and intellectual decadence that was most perceptively and bitterly described by the great Spanish satirist and moralist, Francisco Quevedo.

Quevedo, who, by the way, was a close and loyal friend of the great Jesuit, Juan de Mariana, the most learned Spaniard of his time,[10] understood what had been done to his nation. In the "Isla de los Monopantos," the thirty-ninth and penultimate chapter of his *Hora de todos* (not later than

10. Mariana, the son of a ranking ecclesiastic by his concubine, is best known for the stylistic brilliance of his *Historiae de rebus Hispaniae libri* (first edition, Toleti [= Toledo], 1592; augmented edition, Moguntiae [= Mainz], 1605; reprinted with supplement, Hagae Comitum [= The Hague], 1733). His essay, "De monetae mutatione," one of his *Tractatūs VII* (Coloniae Agrippinae [= Cologne], 1609), may have been the first treatise on economics to expose the irremediable defect of fiduciary currency: it inevitably leads governments to swindling their citizens (as, of course, it has done in the United States). It earned him the hatred of the Spanish Prime Minister and the bureaucratic gang. Mariana's sound views on education (as distinct from brainwashing), set forth in his *Discursus de erroribus Societatis Jesu* (placed on the Catholic Church's roster of forbidden books in 1627; I do not know of a trustworthy translation) earned him the hostility of his own order, which therefore did nothing to obtain his release when the Dominicans, with the cordial assent of the Spanish government, threw him into the dungeons of the Inquisition and then into a monastic prison, in which he suffered and languished until he was released, a broken old man of 75. He received the usual reward of intelligence that is not inspired by knavery.

1636),[11] Quevedo describes the looting and corruption of Spain by an alliance of Jews and financiers, and attributes to the Jews precisely the purposes set forth in the *Protocols*.

In the transparent fiction of the "Isla de los Monopantos," Quevedo first describes a Congress of leading rabbis from all parts of Europe, who have met in Salonica (then Turkish territory) to plot further means of destroying European civilization. The rabbis were evidently the leaders of Jewry in their respective countries at that time, and Quevedo gives them names that are anagrams of their real names or significant references to them.[12] To the Jewish Congress come the *Monopantos*, who are the international sect (Quevedo's term) of governmental ministers and financiers who dominate all the nations of Europe and are in fact the masters of the kings in whose names they rule. The Spaniards among them are designated by anagrammatic names or transparent allusions.[13]

The governmental financiers and thieves are an international sect because they have rejected Christianity and become atheists after the example of Machiavelli (Quevedo was a staunch Christian),[14] and their purpose is to rob their subjects

11. It is likely that this, like many of Quevedo's other works, circulated in manuscript for years before his final revision of it was printed.

12. Luis Astrana Marín, in his thorough study of the works he edited, says that the names of the Jews are "imposible hoy de descifrar," but if there is a *goy* who has made a study of the intrigues of Sixteenth-Century Jews, I wish he would try to identify some of the rabbis who could have written their own set of "protocols" at Salonica.

13. E.g., Pragas Chincollos = Gaspar de Guzmán, Conde-Duque de Olivares, one of whose territorial titles was Zúñiga y Conchillos. Then Prime Minister, he was believed to be at least partly of Jewish descent and is known to have favored many Marranos. Philárgyros ('lover of money') is obviously Guzmán's henchman, Juan Bautista Sáenz. Danipe = Juan de Pineda. Etc.

14. Quevedo's philosophical premises were fairly close to those of the famous Bishop Berkeley, and on this basis he refused to doubt Christianity as taught by the Catholic Church, and saw in application of it the only means of maintaining collective and individual morality. His political opinions were formed by Roman history; see his essay on Marcus Brutus, which takes the form of a commentary on the biography by

and reduce them to penury and hence slavery. Their purposes are thus sufficiently close to those of the Jews to permit the two groups to conspire together against civilization. Each party mistrusts the other, of course, but the Jews intend to use the financiers for their own ends and then betray them, while the atheistic politicians, better called Argyrotheists because their god is money, intend to use and betray the Jews in the same way.[15]

One could compile a very long list of sagacious Aryans who have perceived and identified some of the Jews' operations against our race and culture, and a very short list of Jews who have defected from their race and exposed, at least in part, its hatred of us, but well-trained Americans will shudder at the thought that there could be persons so evil that they do not adore the innocent darlings of God's race, who are so vilely persecuted just because they are incapable of wrong-doing.

If one examines the *Protocols*, which obviously must have been written before 1901, one finds a detailed exposition of events that have taken place long after that date. The plans for looting a nation through a central bank, for example, are almost a blueprint for the Federal Reserve, which was devised by the Jew, Warburg, who conspired with greedy financiers of our own race to grab control of our currency in 1913. Consider the plans for an "international Super-Government" and compare them with the "New World Order" that Bushy is creating by

Plutarch (it was written in Spanish, but a Latin translation, published in 1660, was widely circulated in Europe); it to some extent supersedes his earlier *Política de Dios*. The greater part of his numerous writings consists of mordant satires directed against the moral corruption of all ranks of Spanish society in his time.

15. It is a curious coincidence that Quevedo satirically predicts a rupture of the criminal alliance, as was recently done by Hans Schmidt in the December issue of his *GANPAC Brief*, in which he advances a theory that Bush's invasion of Saudi Arabia and projected attack on Iraq is in the interests of the "Trilateral" financiers and adverse to the interests of the Sheenies, with whom they were formerly allied, so that "the Jews have been had." Whether Schmidt is right will doubtless become apparent early in 1991.

making the "United Nations" the arbiters of peace and war and of our daily life. And who could have imagined in 1901 that a nation would ever fight a war without intending to win it, as the American cattle have done in Korea and Vietnam?

I shall not argue that the *Protocols* were an authentic map of what was in the future when they were written. Read them and judge for yourselves.[16]

☆ ☆ ☆

Having thus summarized, I hope adequately, the problem of the *Protocols* as I understood it, I come to the two important amendments made by *Révision*.

First and most significant is the finding that there were two independent Russian translations of the *Protocols*, the one published by Nilus and another, differing in some particulars, published by a man named Boutmi in 1905.[17] It is the latter from which was made the French translation published by *Révision: Protocols des sages de Sion* (1989).

It is obviously of the utmost importance to collate the two versions, and I confess with embarrassment that I have not done so. A letter to the French periodical either miscarried or

16. There is only one passage which may arouse misgivings. It is the statement in Protocol 2, "Think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the *goyim*." This may seem like Christian propaganda, such as a "fundamentalist" holy man might have inserted in a forged document. The English is somewhat awkward—remember that you are reading a translation of a Russian translation from the French—and you should not take 'directives' literally. There is no implication that our enemies invented or inspired the doctrines of Darwin and Nietzsche, and it is quite true that those doctrines, intellectually sound as they are, did serve to increase the disruption of a society that had befuddled itself with Christian superstitions. The Jews, you must remember, are not in the least interested in the truth or falsity of ideas, only in their potentiality for use as weapons to destroy us. There is a highly significant declaration in Protocol 5: "Nowadays it is more important....to catch up and interpret the ideas of others than to eradicate them." You should ponder that statement, especially if you share my dismay at the present state of scientific knowledge and research.

17. Cf. the English edition I have recommended, p. 101, where it is stated that Boutmi merely republished the text used by Nilus.

was intercepted by the Jews' government of France. I shall continue to seek a copy of the translation from Boutmi's translation, and, if I succeed, I will collate it with Marsden's version and report on the result. In the meantime, I thought it much more important to call attention to the existence of two Russian translations of the same text.

Second, M. Guionnet discounts all reports about the existence of a text of the *Protocols* before 1897, including, of course, the accepted story about Mlle. Glinka I mentioned above (unless the dates given in that story are erroneous). He further proposes that the French original was the manuscript or a stenographic record of a discourse, delivered in sections on 30 August 1897 and the following day by Theodor Herzl, who simply explained to the other Zionists what they would have to do. He spoke in French because during the four years he spent in France he had come to do his political thinking in that language,[18] and perhaps also because he wished to be understood only by the minority of Zionists who were competent in French but would explain his discourse to the others. That is what happened, according to an author whose identity is prudently concealed under the pseudonym, l'Aigle Noir, and who claims to have been present at the Congress in 1897 and, one assumes, must therefore have been a Jew.[19]

This account does not really exclude the possibility, which may have occurred to you, that Herzl, instead of reading a discourse of his own composition, read one naturally composed in French by Isaac Moïse, alias Adolphe Crémieux, who held high office in several French governments, and who

18. "Le fait qu'il ait reçu sa véritable formation politique en France a dû l'influencer dans son choix [de langue]."

19. L'Aigle Noir is quoted from an unspecified source as having written that when Herzl "commença à donner ses directives," he spoke slowly and with attention to each word. "Dans l'auditoire nombre de congressistes ne comprenaient que des bribes des phrases qu'il prononçait. Mais il leur suffisait d'attendre pour avoir les explications nécessaires de leurs coreligionnaires qui parlait français, à l'occasion des nombreuses pauses qui eurent lieu durant ces deux jours pendant lesquels fut prononcé le discours aujourd'hui connu sous le nom de *Protocole [sic] des sages de Sion*."

founded in 1860 the Alliance Israélite Universelle with a programme of achieving eventual world dominion, or by his successor, Narcisse (!) Leven, who succeeded him in 1880. In that event, Herzl's discourse "était bien celui d'un autocrate" because he was speaking, not in his own name, but in the name of a Jewish monarch whose orders had been transmitted through "Crémieux."

In any event, you will have seen immediately the drastic implication of the claim that the *Protocols* are the text of Herzl's discourse in Basel. The *Protocols* obviously contemplate the conquest and ruin of the whole world, not the occupation of a shabby piece of unattractive territory in Asia Minor. That means that Zionism is itself just a gigantic hoax, like the "Holocaust," devised to cover and facilitate policies designed to liquidate our race and annihilate the civilization it created.

Forward, to the abyss!

PLAYBOYS AT WORK

If you are no longer young, you may have read as a child a book about the aborigines of the Western Hemisphere, who entered a new world at a time when the level of the oceans was lower and it was possible to walk across the gap that is now the Bering Straits. And you probably learned that those first immigrants had, like the famous Cro-Magnon people of Europe who were our ancestors, artistic instincts, as witness a sketch drawing of a mammoth on a whelk shell known as the Holy Oak Pendant.

If you are a member of the American Association for the Advancement of Science and receive their general periodical, *Science*, you saw that "pendant" reproduced on the cover of the issue for May 1976 to introduce the lead article, by two American anthropologists, who rejoiced that the 'Palaeoindians,' as they are now called, had artistic talents,[1] and who

1. It was, strictly speaking, the only evidence of the Indians' capacity for the mimetic arts, which are efforts to portray realistically in painting or sculpture living beings or natural scenes. The Indians of North America produced more or less geometrical designs on wampum or blankets, and the far more advanced Mayas and Aztecs did produce

thought the precious artefact must be at least eleven thousand, and might be forty thousand, years old.

The precious "pendant," according to the records, was discovered in Delaware, at a place called Holy Oak, in 1864 by a young American, precociously interested in the vestiges of the aborigines, who did some excavating a few years before he went to Paris to study fine arts and archaeology. He returned to this country and was Dr. Hilborne Cresson when he became a member of the staff of the famous Peabody Museum at Harvard in 1887. In 1889 he gave his treasure, the engraved whelk shell, to the curator, Professor Frederic Ward Putnam, who accepted it for the Museum but did not become greatly excited by the discovery, although it was proof that (a) "palaeolithic" Indians had reached this hemisphere before the mammoths became extinct, and (b) that they resembled the palaeolithic Cro-Magnons in one uncommon characteristic.

Although the matter was in doubt in 1889, it is now known that, at least in the western part of North America, Indians coëxisted with mammoths for a fairly long time before the latter became extinct about 10,500 years ago. Some anthropologists, indeed, credit the "Clovis people" with having hunted the great animals to extinction. The shell, therefore, retains significance only for the drawing on it.

The discoverer of the artefact was born, at a date of which there is no record, as Hilborne Jones and must have had parents who could finance his years of study (and, no doubt, pleasure) in Paris. In 1875, however, he replaced his too common gentile name with the more distinctive and "aristocratic" name of the girl who was attached to the money he married, thus becoming Hilborne T. Cresson. He was the assistant director of field work for the Museum and presum-

representations of human figures, all of which, with the exception of some examples that are the subject of debate about possible visitors from the Eastern Hemisphere, are so grotesquely distorted that they are symbols rather than art. The Mochica of Peru are admittedly exceptions: their pottery, now famous, perhaps because so much of it depicts sexual activity, does essay to portray human beings and animals, and their Nazca conquerors may have learned from them.

ably flourished, both scientifically and socially, until he was discharged for theft of some of the artefacts discovered in excavations. In 1894, evidently brooding over his disgrace, he blew out his brains, leaving a note that stated that he was being hounded by the Secret Service, which suspected him of counterfeiting.

The article in *Science* aroused the scepticism of William Sturtevant, Curator of North American Ethnology in the Smithsonian Institute. He and his younger associate, David Meltzer, undertook an investigation and noted that the drawing of the mammoth on the unique pendant was practically a copy of drawings made by the Cro-Magnons, and, on the basis of other evidence, suggested that the whelk shell probably dated from c. A.D. 1000. They expressed their doubts in 1985, to the indignation of the authors of the featured article. The shell was then dated by the technique that was used to prove that the "Holy Shroud of Turin" was a hoax, i.e., by spectrometry to fix a radiocarbon date, at a laboratory in Zürich. The whelk formed its shell around A.D. 885 or possibly, given the margin of error in the determination, as late as c. A.D. 1000. That, of course, settles the question; Jones-Cresson, like the manufacturer of the "Piltdown man,"[2] was a forger who sought eminence by perpetrating a hoax.

The determination of the date was published in *American Antiquity*, July 1988, and the affair was summarized by David Meltzer in the *New Scientist*, 14 July 1990. The authors of the feature article in *Science* were polemically irate in 1988 and presumably still are. That will tell you something about the present state of scientific research.

Jones-Cresson forged to make himself prominent. There is, so far as I know, no indication of a purpose to exalt the aborigines. That acquits him of a more serious offense, complicity in efforts to denigrate our race by lying about the achievements of savages, a kind of mental poison that I shall consider on another occasion.

☆☆☆

2. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, September 1990, pp. 10-19.

In my article on the Piltdown hoax I expressed the opinion that Professor Smith Woodward was probably the dupe, not an accomplice, of the forger. I am glad to see that opinion confirmed in a letter to the editor of the *New Scientist*, published in the issue for 24 November 1990. The writer quotes from an article published in that magazine in 1981.

One of the persons on the margin of the Piltdown affair was a shrewd young man named Martin Hinton, who was not deceived by the hoax, but whose efforts to expose it were ignored because he lacked the academic credentials to qualify as an expert and partly, no doubt, because he did not behave with the courteous respect for others' opinions that was required by gentlemanly exercise of scientific investigation.

Hinton finally procured a leg bone of an extinct species of elephant and carefully carved it in the shape of one of the bats used in playing cricket, the British analogue of American baseball. (The bats used in cricket are more distinctively shaped than the ones used in baseball.) He then planted it where Professor Smith Woodward would be sure to find it.

Hinton, we may be sure, expected Woodward to explode in wrath as he recognized the obvious hoax, and also, on reflection, to become more cautious in joyously accepting such "finds" as the Piltdown skull as authentic.

What happened was that Professor Woodward "found the artefact, just as he was meant to, but instead of turning red with chagrin or apoplexy, he solemnly pronounced it to be 'a supremely important example of the work of palaeolithic man.'" What is more, the learned scientist not only accepted the hoax but "went to great length in describing its details, and even thought he had found the remains of a hole pierced through it in which a thong had been threaded to hang it from the imagined Piltdown man's waistband"!

"At which point," the writer of the letter remarks sardonically, "Hinton gave up the unequal struggle with the experts."[3]

3. I wish it were known whether or not Hinton's hoax and exposure of Woodward's gullibility to those who knew of it was reported to the one first-rate scientist who, given his belief in the integrity of Dawson and

That is more than an amusing story: it exemplifies a phenomenon that is all too common. There are many men in whom an accumulation of knowledge in their own field of study blights their common sense and renders them far more gullible than observers who have only a superficial acquaintance with their subject. Of this we have had many recent proofs; probably honest men of scientific training have been bamboozled by the tricks of such charlatans as the clever Jew boy, Uri Geller,[4] and it was necessary for a real magician, notably the indefatigably incredulous James Randi, to expose the swindle. The moral to be drawn is that we should never lightly trust a specialist.

We must, however, sympathize with poor Martin Hinton, whose best efforts to restore common sense were unrewarded.

☆ ☆ ☆

According to the myths in the "Old Testament"—and we need not here inquire what substratum of historical fact underlies those tales—the twelve tribes of God's Chosen, after they got possession of Palestine, split into two kingdoms, Israel[5] and Judah, the former containing ten tribes and the latter, two, much holier than the others.

The ten tribes of Israelites were deported by Sargon II of Assyria in 721 B.C. and became "lost."[6]

courteous respect for the work of Woodward, was deceived by the Piltdown forgery, Sir Arthur Keith. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, September 1990, pp. 17-18.) I like to believe that if Sir Arthur had learned how gullible Woodward was, he would not have had to confess in his old age that the hoaxers had "made a fool" of him.

4. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, June 1987, pp. 4-5.

5. There was a kingdom called Israel: it is mentioned on the famous Moabite stone as having been defeated by the King of Moab.

6. This is nonsense, of course, an early manifestation of the mentality that creates Holohoaxes. Sargon deported only the ruling class, a small fraction of the population; his purpose was to halt the endless trouble created by the pests as they professed loyalty to him and intrigued with the Egyptians

In Jewish story the ten tribes are usually lost, but pop up again when needed. In the Christians' favorite horror story, the Apocalypse attributed to a John, each of the twelve tribes contributes its share to the swarm of 144,000 male homosexual Jews for whom old Jesus, after he has smashed up and junked the whole universe, will create a new, all-male Paradise, in which they can have fun endlessly without those nasty animals, women.

Ignorant Christians believed the tale about the oddly "lost" ten tribes, and discovered them in all sorts of distant regions. In 1644 a Jew who called himself Antonio de Montesinos (his real name was Aaron Levi) turned up in Holland with the exciting story that he had found the Lost Tribes: they were the Indians of the Western Hemisphere; in proof whereof he claimed to have found in Ecuador a tribe that spoke Hebrew. The story was probably just a typical hoax,[7] but it was believed, at least for its value as propaganda, by Manasseh ben Israel, a Jewish scholar who participated in the negotiations with Cromwell for the readmission to England of undisguised Jews, who then joined forces with the horde of Marranos who had infested England ever since the expulsion of the "unconverted" Jews by the great English king, Edward I.[8]

Manasseh ben Israel, calculating the probable effect on gullible Englishmen, published Levi's discovery in 1650, first

to invade Assyrian territory. If you yearn to meditate on the "lost tribes," you may do so at great length with Professor Allen H. Godbey's *The Lost Tribes, a Myth* (Durham, North Carolina; Duke University Press, 1930).

7. There is a bare possibility that Levi was deceived by the fact that tones of the voice and gestures often convey meaning when words are not understood. That is one explanation of the well-known report that the Mandan Indians understood some words of Welsh. Since the tribe is now extinct, verification of the story is impossible and we cannot determine the accuracy of the lists of Welsh words that are said to have been in use by the tribe. If you are interested in the possibility that Welsh colonists reached North America long before Columbus, see Richard Deacon, *Madoc and the Discovery of America* (New York, Braziller, *s.a.* [1966]).

8. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, May 1985, pp. 7-10. 13; November 1985, pp. 24-28.

as *Esperança de Israel* in Spanish for the benefit of his fellow Sephardim,[9] and then in Latin for general distribution in England. He thus set off a landslide of fantasies, including Joseph Smith's *Book of Mormon*.

Now if ten tribes of God's Own really hied themselves to the Western Hemisphere as soon after 721 B.C. as they could get away from the wicked "oppressor," Sargon, they must have left memorials of their identity, and it was only a work of piety to provide the necessary artefacts.

In 1860 one David Wyrick, who had a revelation that the numerous Indian mounds in the Ohio Valley must be the work of the Ten Tribes, duly "discovered" a number of small stones, inscribed with Hebrew characters.[10] A few more stones, all bearing short inscriptions in Hebrew letters, were promptly discovered by others, two by a man named John H. Nicol.

Since the wondrous little inscriptions were found near Newark, Ohio, they are known as the "Newark Holy Stones" and viewed with awe by the credulous. Notably among our contemporaries, Professor Robert Alrutz of Denison University uses the Holy Stones to prove that the Holy Race discovered the Western Hemisphere, although he prudently refrains from hauling in all the savages who peopled the two continents before the coming of our race.

I learn from the *Skeptical Inquirer*, Winter 1991, p. 118, that Professor J. Huston McCulloch of Ohio State University has recently read two of the Holy Stones, which evidently

9. Although they spoke Ladino among themselves, they understood Spanish, for Ladino was, for all practical purposes, just a dialect of Spanish, as Yiddish is of German. I have not seen either the Spanish or the Latin text of the little book.

10. I have not seen the stones. If, as is likely, the letters are the square letters used in printing Hebrew today, that is sufficient to reveal the fraud. Although derived from the Aramaic alphabet when that language replaced the Canaanite dialect of Old Phoenician ('Hebrew') as the common language of Jews in Palestine, the square characters came into use in the Eleventh Century and were not really standardized before the introduction of printing in the Sixteenth Century. The Israelites (Ten Tribes) would have used the alphabet you have seen in pictures of the Moabite Stone.

contain the inscribed Hebrew letters Y H NCL. Now the Hebrew letter which is now represented by Y was earlier represented by J in transliterations, and, as you know, in most Semitic languages only consonants are written, thus making possible endless hanky-panky in altering Biblical texts without even changing the spelling, e.g., in the well-known fraud by which the name of the mythical conqueror of Palestine, 'Jesus,'[11] became 'Joshua' in most English Bibles.

The Holy Stones have doubtless given rise to many learned translations by holy men who were impressed by them, but Professor McCulloch simply supplied the right vowels. The two stones read J. H. N(i)C(o)L.

Poor Mr. Nicol! I do not know how old he was in 1860. He seems never to have had the satisfaction of hearing some learned divine expound the abstruse meaning of that stone in Hebrew and then torpedoing the fakir by reading his own signature. But perhaps he heard such a disquisition with a knowing smile and enjoyed a tacit laugh in his own bosom. I hope so.

CORRECTION

In what I write for publication I strive to be strictly accurate in all statements of fact. I shall, therefore, devote a little space to correcting an error that some readers will think trivial.

In *Liberty Bell*, March 1987, pp. 19-20, writing from memory, I remarked on some internal contradictions in the works of renowned authors, and adduced as a particularly impressive instance Edgar Allan Poe's *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym,* in which Pym is made to say, early in the story, that he received certain information from his friend, Augus-

11. 'Jesus,' needless to say, is the English form derived through Mediaeval Latin and correct Latin from the Greek approximation of the sound of the Hebrew YŠW^{c}. (For clarity, I use ^{c} instead of ' in transliteration; neither character suggests the guttural sound that Aryans cannot utter, except, perhaps, after long and unpleasant practice.) The Greek alphabet no longer had a letter that corresponded to the Semitic Š, a sound which did not occur in Greek; hence *s* instead of *sh* in 'Jesus.'

tus, only long after the conclusion of the adventures that he will describe, and then proceeds to a chapter in which he recounts the harrowing death of Augustus at the very beginning of that adventure.

I am satisfied that my explanation of the amazing discrepancy was substantially correct. The early chapters of the *Narrative* were published serially in the *Southern Literary Messenger* while Poe was its editor, and I believe that although Poe had undoubtedly outlined and even elaborated the whole plot of the story in his own mind, the chapters which he published in the journal were all that he had written before he severed his connection with it.[1] When he decided to complete the long story, he reconsidered its plot. When he wrote the chapters in the *Southern Literary Messenger*, he had intended Augustus, Pym's schoolmate and closest friend, to accompany Pym in a voyage to the South Pole, but when he took up the story to complete it, he decided, for any one of the several reasons that may be conjectured, to make Pym's only companion a crude and ignorant sailor, Peters, a half-breed, ugly and deformed, but prodigiously strong and with some of an Indian's peculiar instincts. He accordingly killed off Augustus early in the continuation of the narrative.

After having given the explanation that I consider almost certainly correct, I tried to account for so remarkable an oversight in the work of a writer of unsurpassed critical acumen, and I proceeded to suggest how the inconsistency might have occurred, speculating about the channels through which Poe's manuscript could have reached England, where the *Narrative* was published as a book that enjoyed considerable success and was reprinted more than once.

1. This inference is corroborated by the fact that his *Journal of Julius Rodman* was left incomplete at the episode it had reached before Poe severed his connection with *The Gentleman's Magazine*. Unlike the tale of Pym's marvellous adventures in the then unknown Antarctic, the *Journal* is a story that did not give Poe scope for his greatest talents and it must have been undertaken only as part of his editorial responsibility, which, that day, included writing part of each issue of a periodical as well as selecting contributors and judging their contributions. He accordingly did not consider it worth completing after he left the magazine, although I suspect that the plot he had sketched in his own mind was to terminate in some highly dramatic episode for which his preliminary depiction of Rodman's character (like Pym's, suggested by his own) was a preparation.

In thus speculating, I relied on my recollection of the monumental Virginia edition of Poe's works by Professor James A. Harrison, who provided a critical apparatus in which he recorded every variation, even of punctuation, in the several versions of each work published during Poe's lifetime or, in important editions, after his death. Professor Harrison printed the text of the British book and could collate with it only the chapters that had been published in the *Southern Literary Messenger*. He believed that Poe's book had been published only in England.

In making the assumption on which I based my speculations, I also relied on other recollections of my youth. Before I entered college, I had read all seventeen volumes of Professor Harrison's edition and had examined the critical apparatus for Poe's poems and great short stories to learn how Poe revised his work before he published a later edition of it, and I had been particularly impressed by his meticulous attention to every detail of diction and characterization. I was therefore especially interested in Poe when I was in college, and read and heard the investigations of an American scholar who was reading through the principal British periodicals to ascertain how Poe's work first became known in England, including the unknown circumstances of the publication of the *Narrative* in that country.

When I speculated in the pages of *Liberty Bell*, I would have been more cautious, had it been a matter of a short story, for I knew that some of Poe's work had first appeared in American periodicals of which Professor Harrison had been unable to find a surviving copy, but it did not occur to me that a book published in the United States could have escaped the researches of Harrison and others. I was sadly in error.

Poe's *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym* was first published in the United States by Harper & Brothers in 1838. The book was evidently unsuccessful and copies of it are now quite rare. One copy, however, was obtained by one of the two gentlemen who lent their collections of Poe's writings for exhibition in the library of Yale University, recorded in the catalogue of that exhibition,[2] which I did have at hand when I wrote but did not think of consulting.

This, of course, cancels my hypothesis. The British volume was simply copied from the book published by the Harpers.[3] Since so respectable a firm would not have resorted to piracy and could not have done so without detection and exposure by Poe, it follows that Poe almost certainly read and approved the proof-sheets of his book before publication.

One could, of course, conjecture that the Harpers, respectable as they were, did not send to the author proofs of a book that was to be published anonymously, or that the proof-sheets somehow miscarried, or that the printers ignored corrections made by Poe, but all of these desperate hypotheses are extremely unlikely.

We must conclude, therefore, that Poe, despite his undoubtedly great critical acumen and attention to detail, overlooked in his own work a glaring inconsistency and internal contradiction[4] that he would infallibly have detected and

2. *The Yale University Library Gazette,* XXXIII (1959), pp. 138-190; simultaneously published as a booklet.

3. This, however, raises another problem. The compilers of the Yale catalogue state that the American edition has a conclusion that was omitted in the British reprint. But the concluding paragraphs of the story are quoted by Professor Arthur Hobson Quinn (*op. cit. infra*), presumably from the American edition, and they agree verbatim with the corresponding part of the British edition as reprinted by Professor Harrison. If I could spare the time, I would obtain photostats of the last pages of Harpers' edition, and, if I found that the compilers of the catalogue were mistaken, speculate about the likely causes of such a blunder.

4. In Chapter V of the *Narrative,* Pym, referring to the events of the night of 29-30 June, says: "Many years elapsed, however, before I was aware of this fact. A natural shame and regret for his weakness and indecision

ridiculed in a novel that he was reviewing. That is astonishing, but it will tell you something about the operations of even the best human minds.

This, however, brings us to something that is even more astonishing. Since I like to believe that what I write in *Liberty Bell* is of some service to my few contemporaries who want to understand the present plight of our race and culture, I cannot suspend that activity for two or three or four months to read all of the books and articles about Poe published in recent decades. I have, however, consulted the two biographies that are works of diligent research and have established for the first time many crucial facts about Poe's career: Hervey Allen's *Israfel* (New York, Farrar & Rinehart, 1934) and Arthur Hobson Quinn's *Edgar Allan Poe, a Critical Biography* (New York, Appleton-Century, 1941). I have also looked at the most recent biography, William Bittner's *Poe* (London, Elek, 1963 [=1962]). Without reading each of the large volumes from cover to cover, I have looked up and examined every reference to the *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym* listed in the indices. Each writer has much to say about Poe's methods of composition, but, so far as I can tell from the works I have cited, no one of them seems to have noticed the flaw in the narrative that I have not improperly called astonishing. So far as I know, I am the first to comment on it. That, of course, is most unlikely—is incredible,—but, as I have said, I cannot now take the time to read everything that has been published about Poe since I was in college, long ago. □

prevented Augustus from confiding to me at once what a more intimate and unreserved communion afterward induced him to reveal." In Chapter XIII, two months later, on the first of August, the already putrescent remains of Augustus are thrown overboard and devoured by sharks, thus effectively precluding confidences to be given *many years* later.

CONCERNED VOICES ON THE "GULF CRISIS"

STOP THE MIDDLE-EAST WAR!

by

Colin Jordan

Since August last a deadly dementia, a Middle-East madness, has taken hold of Britain at large, as of the U.S.A., drawing these countries into a mental maelstrom the most likely outcome of which is hideously unnecessary carnage and enormous economic disaster.

Nothing short of derangement indeed can account for the fact that a Britain normally given to denouncing as despicable any manifestation of warlike ardour; seemingly incapable of resisting the invasion of her shores by virtually every non-European breed under the sun, and the dictation of her affairs either by Hebrews within the country or the same tribesmen plus other aliens outside; so short of cash that her National Health Service has had to give up 4,500 hospital beds to economize, which can cause the waiting list to reach one million; and seemingly incapable of mustering the strength to exterminate the murderous I.R.A., is at the same time a Britain which has deposited some 25,000 of her young men, plus all their martial equipment, at a cost exceeding £300 million and expected to reach £600 million by March (Armed Forces Minister, reported in the *Daily Telegraph*, October 16, 1990) way out in the sands of the Middle-East ready for battle.

Alongside them in the desert languish several hundred thousand Americans condemned to the same crazy enterprise, and with them in dusty array an assortment of Saudis, Syrians and others. Behind them and bestowing its blessing is that misbegotten offspring of World War II, the United Nations Organization, whose Security Council at the end of November issued an ultimatum by way of its Resolution 678 which authorized the use of force by the U.S.A., Britain and their allies, if their aims are not achieved by other means by mid-January. What, then, is this fast approaching date with death in the desert really all about? Such is the gravity of the situation, and the importance of this question, that we feel no apology is due for departing from our original schedule of contents for this issue in order to deal principally with it.

To begin with and thereafter to demolish the official answer in all its simple superficiality, it all began on August 2 last when Iraq, under Saddam Hussein, invaded and occupied Kuwait, thereby perpetrating a monstrous aggression menacing the stability of the region, and affront the moral code of mankind; and will all end when this monster either withdraws, or is driven out by force most righteous, in fulfillment of United Nations decisions; and the Emir of Kuwait, its former ruler, is restored. Bush and his British satellites insist that it is just as plain as that; nothing else involved. The truth, the whole truth, is as you might expect something much further reaching than this.

Flaws in the Anglo-American fabric of self-justification are readily discernable and numerous. To start with, what of the credentials of the sanctifying body, the United Nations? It is 23 years since its Security Council called on Israel to withdraw from the West Bank and Gaza Strip. Israel has never complied, but nothing has ever been done about it. Israel invaded Lebanon. Israel annexed the Golan Heights. There was no ultimatum then, and no Anglo-American force to secure compliance. The ultimatum now against Iraq is thus peculiar, partisan, and as such unwarranted.

What of the chastity of the U.S.A. as an avenging angel of the national sovereignty of others? This line of investigation could take us through quite some space, so suffice it to refer to Panama in 1989 which America invaded in order to overthrow its ruler and assert its dominance. Then the argument was different because the invader was.

What of the virtues of those for whom and with whom Britain proposes to fight? Kuwait under its Emir, Sheik Al-Sabah, was a feudal plutocracy with no political parties allowed. His wealth is reputed to include $100 billion invested overseas; his wives number 50 and his children are so numerous he does not know their names. All his 200 male relatives are called "princes" and are multi-millionaires, mainly playboys with villas in Monte Carlo where they work hard at night, gambling at the casinos. One of them was recently reported to have lost $12 million in just one night playing blackjack, while the ordinary Arabs of Kuwait struggle to survive in squalor. Is this regime worth the death of thousands of Britain's and America's young men to restore?

ISRAEL'S GRIM REAPER

Says a statement before us from the Iraqi Ministry of Information in a leaflet it has issued: "The government of Iraq is prepared to allow the inhabitants of Kuwait to decide for themselves via a plebiscite whatever state they wish. We will allow international supervision and pay indemnity to families which suffered war damages." This sounds to us more in keeping with the professed and pretended principles of democracy than the despotism of the Emir.

Of Saudi Arabia, the West's ally, the *Sunday Telegraph*, August 12, 1990 said "... the West's armoured columns are now lined up to defend the most anachronistic and incompetent of all the Arab regimes, the house of Saud."

Alongside Saudi Arabia, arm in arm with the Anglo-Americans, are troops of President Hafez Assad of Syria, President Bush's past denunciations of his misdeeds cheerfully put aside in favour of the current enterprise. With Syria, political opponents are hanged from lamp-posts, public demonstrations suppressed by tanks, and teams of highly trained terrorists sent to roam the world assassinating those exiles who dare to criticize. Do these sort of allies look to you like fitting representatives of a noble crusade for decency and democracy against a satanic Saddam? Their presence proves Anglo-American hypocrisy.

President Bush on a visit to the troops in the Middle-East told them that Iraq's potential for developing nuclear weapons was one reason for the confrontation (*Daily Telegraph*, November 23, 1990). This is yet another misleading partisan argument. Washington has supported nuclear deterrence between the U.S. and the U.S.S.R., but will not countenance the Arab world having a similar counter to Israel which is reputed to have an arsenal of 50-200 nuclear weapons, and which, in 1981, committed clear aggression against Iraq without any Anglo-American interference, bombing a nuclear power station near Baghdad which it claimed was intended to produce weapon-grade plutonium, an allegation which Iraq denied, saying the purpose of the plant was entirely peaceful.

Play is made of an alleged threat to American oil import, as though Iraq wants to deny oil to the U.S.A., instead of merely charging more for it. However, when O.P.E.C. imposed big price rises on the West in 1973 and 1979 there was no rush to arms, so evidently higher prices are acceptable when they enrich feudal sheiks who expend the money in Western hotels and casinos and on call-girls, but intolerable when Saddam Hussein, who has shown no interest in Western fleshpots, wants to keep the price up in order to develop his country.

From this much alone it is amply evident that the "just war" projected by the West is a phoney one, the real reason for which we have to look for

elsewhere than in the self-laudatory effusions of its protagonists. What does the other side, Iraq, have to say about it?

Iraq presents an historical claim to the territory of Kuwait. It argues that during the 400 year rule of the Turkish Ottoman Empire up to the First World War territories which later became the states of Iraq and Kuwait were joined, the latter being subordinated to Basra Province and its Turkish Governor. In 1899 Britain concluded a secret agreement with Sheik Al-Sabah of Kuwait which asserted British influence in that territory (where back in 1775 the British East India Company had received Turkish permission to establish a trading post); Britain to control Kuwait's foreign policy, and Kuwait not to relinquish any of its territory without British approval; this in return for protection, trade and an annual payment. However, says Iraq, in 1900 Britain was brought to acknowledge Ottoman sovereignty over Kuwait, and in 1913 Britain and Turkey signed an agreement granting self-administrating rights to Kuwait, but under the Ottoman flag, which was not ratified when the First World War broke out a year later and involved both countries as enemies with Turkey being defeated and losing its Arab lands to Britain.

Iraq was then created by Britain from the former Ottoman provinces of Baghdad, Mosul and Basra, and its boundary with a separate state of Kuwait laid down by Britain, but continually disputed by Iraq. Delay in agreement as to the boundary persisted till and through the 1930s, the Iraq Defence Ministry being opposed on strategic grounds to the inclusion of the islands of Warba and Bubion in the territory of Kuwait. (Saddam Hussein has built a new oil terminal port at the head of the Gulf, but has not hitherto controlled the sea approaches because of Kuwait's possession of Bubion.)

In 1932, the year in which Britain at the insistence of the League of Nations gave Iraq independence, a letter of the then Iraqi Prime Minister conceded the British view of the Kuwait boundary, but Iraq today contends this letter was no valid commitment since constitutional procedure was not fulfilled through ratification by the then legislative authority; and the same applies to a joint Iraq-Kuwait statement in 1963 centred on the 1932 letter. In 1939 Iraq formally approached Britain for re-adjustment of the border and annexation of the two islands to provide a deep-water anchorage, but Britain refused. Various discussions thereafter between Iraq and Kuwait led to no agreement, and there were brief Iraqi incursions into Kuwait in 1961 and 1973. In 1990 Iraq revived its claims and Kuwait first of all stalled on talks, later agreed to hold them, and then in July refused Iraq's claims.

Britain contends that Kuwait, ruled from 1756 by the Al-Sabah dynasty which she appointed, was, while nominally subject to Basra Province, in practice virtually autonomous under the Ottoman central authorities; that the

1899 agreement with Britain rendered it virtually independent, and that this was formalized in 1914 when Kuwait became a British protectorate, later being granted independence in 1961. What can be here added by us is that in 1938 oil was discovered in the desert there where hitherto few had lived, and British Petroleum and the Gulf Oil Company acquired exclusive rights and became de facto rulers for the West behind the Emir and his extensive brood of gluttonous parasites. So much for Gulf freedom and democracy per the West! Whatever the otherwise balance of historical argument between the two sides, the fact is that Iraq took to deciding the matter of Kuwait by force, this being the means by which Britain had acquired this and other territory from Turkey who in turn had earlier acquired it by the same time-honoured means, so in this respect there is nothing to choose between them, and contention to the contrary is a matter of hypocrisy.

Not territory alone but oil is part of the Iraqi case also. During the Iran-Iraq war the latter suffered the virtual destruction of Basra and the oilfields around the city. The combination of Iranian attacks and Syria's closure of a pipe-line to Banias caused Iraq's oil revenue to fall from $29 billion in 1980 to $7 billion in 1983. Foreign debts soared to between $60 and $80 billion; the greatest debts being to Kuwait and Saudi Arabia. Yet Iraq's economic situation, while grave, was not desperate providing there was no big slump in the price of oil on which revenue it so heavily depends to repair and expand the economy after the war with Iran.

But within O.P.E.C., the association of Middle-East oil-producing states, there were interests and demands contrary to those of Iraq who—producing well within its production capacity—wanted a price increase, whereas Kuwait and the United Arab Emirates—with a higher production capacity than their export quota—wished to maintain the existing oil prices or even reduce them. Early in 1990 Iraq lobbied the Gulf states to lower production and increase the price, but this they refused to do. Kuwait, says Iraq, sought to flood the market with excessive oil production contrary to O.P.E.C. quotas, thus to cause a sharp fall in prices to the disastrous detriment of Iraq while to the delight of American consumers; and to this end announced that an increase in production quotas would be sought at the next O.P.E.C. meeting in October 1990.

There has also been the matter of the Rumaila Oil Field, one of the largest in the world, part of which extends from Iraq two miles under Kuwait, and which Iraq claims in its entirety, but from which Kuwait, sitting on only 10% of the oil deposit, has nevertheless been draining 50% of the oil by way of B.P., thus stealing, says Iraq, several billion dollars of oil. In this connection, the *New York Times* September 23, 1990 reported that the U.S. Ambassador to Iraq, April Glaspie, led Saddam Hussein to

believe he could, without American resistance, move his forces 20 miles across the border and seize the rest of the Rumaila Oil Field. (See The Truth At Last No. 345)

Having perceived by now some considerable part of the story behind the Iraqi seizure of Kuwait last August, sufficient at least to discredit the Anglo-American polarized presentation of unsullied and unselfish virtue on their side and overwhelming wrong on the other, we now have to uncover the great, albeit veiled, instigator of the crisis. That is Israel.

Israel became a state by the theft of Arab land with the connivance of those powers now in the forefront in menacing Iraq, namely Britain and the U.S.A. where today to a decisive extent Jewry rules the roost. Consider the U.S.A.! President Bush says: "The whole world knows that the U.S. has a very special relationship with Israel" (*Jewish Chronicle*, November 16, 1990). His Secretary of State, James Baker, says: "This administration remains committed to Israel's security, you can count on that!" Israel receives more U.S. aid than any other country in the world: more than $3 billion each year, and $45.8 billion in direct aid since 1948. Bush is preparing to transfer $1 billion worth of advanced weapons to Israel to buttress it against Iraq, this on top of $1.8 billion of military aid planned for this year before the seizure of Kuwait. This is because Jews, adherents of Israel, so dominate the U.S.A. today as to call the tune, frightening opposition into silence, commanding the avenues to office, bullying and bribing politicians into servile submission to their interests and service of their overseas offshoot.

While quite content at an earlier stage to use Iraq against Iran in the well-proved policy of divide and conquer, Israel has since scheduled Iraq as its No. 1 target precisely because Saddam Hussein has shown the capacity to unite Arab peoples against the common enemy, which is expansionist Israel,in their midst, appealing directly to the Arab masses against their mercenary, dynastic exploiters, and aspiring to make Iraq the centre of a pan-Arab union. With the Palestinian Arabs betrayed, dispossessed, dishonoured and degraded, no wonder the overwhelming majority of them, along with ordinary Arabs in general elsewhere, look upon Saddam Hussein as a hero and possible saviour.

Thus it is that the former head of Israeli military intelligence, Major General Shlomo Gazit, has declared "Saddam Hussein has to be destroyed ... Someone has to find him in his bunker and kill him," and "Israel is urging the United States to take decisive military action against Iraq, even at the cost of risking the lives of Western hostages" (*Daily Telegraph*, August 23, 1990). Echoing the sentiments of their spiritual homeland, we have American Hebrews in plenty slavering their bloodthirsty desires, such as Henry Kissinger calling for "a surgical and progressive destruction of Iraq" and

Washington Post columnist Richard Cohen (September 11, 1990) declaring "I want Baghdad bombed instantly." Naturally these extraterritorial Israelites in stars and stripes, while manifesting their tribal talent as fight promoters, do not propose to be around in the front line when their war starts.

Israel is no peace-loving, benign and beneficent haven of "Holocaust" sufferers as gullible, Gentile Jew-lovers have been programmed to believe. Instead, it is a vicious product of terrorists, headed today by former Stern Gang stalwart, Yitzhak Shamir, boss of its global terrorist organization, the Mossad secret service, which, as just one item from its copious catalogue of skulduggery, in 1954, with the approval of the then Prime Minister, Pinhas Lavon, sought to bomb a U.S. Consulate library in Egypt and place the blame on Egyptians in order to turn American public opinion against Egypt, then standing up to Israel as does Iraq today. Shamir, as did his preceding fellow gangster, Menachem Begin, stands for an expansionist "Greater Israel." His government is committed to "a State of Israel between the Mediterranean and River Jordan" (*Jewish Chronicle* November 23 1990) for the benefit of future millions of new, Jewish immigrants. The Soviet Union, which one research writer has recently estimated to have 3.5 million Jews despite the "Holocaust," is viewed as a main source of supply. Jets have recently been arriving in Israel bringing 300-500 Jews a night from all over the Soviet Union, and the Knesset (parliament) immigration committee has calculated that 200,000 Russian Jews will arrive before next April. So far 140,000 have arrived (*Daily Telegraph* November 21, 1990).

Behind the scenes Israel is the ultimate cause and catalyst of the Middle-East crisis, acting through its British and American lackeys, and with the aim of supremacy in the Middle-East as a base for Jewish supremacy throughout the world. Naturally it seeks to keep its hand hidden as far as possible. Hence President Bush insists on concentration on the simple fact of the Iraqi invasion of Kuwait, regardless of all prior and attendant circumstances, whereas the Iraqi case is that this must be seen, discussed and settled within the context of an examination and settlement of the problems of the Middle-East in general, including the anti-Arab aggressions and repressions of Israel. Hence, also, the evident agreement between Israel and the U.S.A. that at least at this stage Israel must keep a low profile so as not to give the game away, and so the renegade Arab elements in the Middle-East who have been wooed to join the anti-Iraq front will not be alienated. With the U.S.A. slipping into recession and the national debt growing at $380,000 a minute and his popularity plummeting at the opinion polls, Bush has happily grabbed at the opportunity to serve his Jewish masters through the classic distraction of a martial exercise abroad.

We now come to a matter which has ranked high and raucous in the tirade of Western denunciation of Saddam Hussein: that of the Western "hostages." Iraq was a signatory to the four 1949 Geneva Conventions. Under them foreign civilians may be interned, but the taking of hostages is prohibited under Article 34 of the fourth of these, and "under no circumstances should internees be transferred from occupied territory to the territory of the occupying power," says Article 49; and they "may not be used to render certain points or areas immune from military operations," says Article 38. On the face of it, this puts Iraq in the wrong. However, it may be questioned whether these stipulations apply to citizens of countries other than Kuwait, which countries have not as yet become involved in war with Iraq, and whose citizens will only be placed in jeopardy as hostages in fact if their countries make war on Iraq and so place them in that category. Whatever the fine interpretation of international law on this point, Iraq has at the moment of writing decided to release those detained.

Sanctions against Iraq while initially proclaimed with ardent confidence, and while certainly by now causing shortages of food and medicine and other things have now been seen by the servants of the Zionist design to be incapable of bringing proud and resolute Iraq to its knees soon enough, meaning before—with the 30-day Moslem ritual of Ramadan coming up in March to handicap operations, and followed by the start of the desert summer to handicap even more—sand and sun shrivel the enthusiasm and capacity of the Western servicemen, and the waiting corrodes the will to war of the Western civilians at home. Thus, notwithstanding the hardships of sanctions, time is on the side of Saddam Hussein, if hostilities can be delayed. Hence the anxious procurement of the mid-January U.N. deadline, accompanied by the initiative of Bush for talks with Iraq, calculated to give the advantageous semblance of peace-loving negotiations to avoid war as a justification in the event of war, while in substance only intended to serve as an instrument for demanding unconditional surrender under threat of immediate war.

Thus on present showing the stage seems set for an onslaught on Iraq in the second half of January as Zionism's New Year gift to mankind. Since it is now conceded by the U.S. Deputy Chief of Staff for Intelligence that, contrary to initial disparagement, the Iraqi army is "one of the best equipped and most combat-experienced in the world ... distinguished by its flexibility, unity of command and high level of mobility" (*Sunday Telegraph*, November 11, 1990), Colonel David Hackworth, America's most highly decorated soldier of the Vietnam War, may well be right in forecasting at least 50,000 casualties among the attackers during the first two weeks. Warmonger Bush now claims that a tremendous air strike initially will quickly settle the

matter and avoid such casualties, but one thing which is certain is that he will find it far easier to start than to stop a conflict which will sooner or later mobilize the bulk of the Arab world against the West.

As if this prospect is not awesome enough, we have to contemplate as the price of confrontation amid more than half the world's oil resources, the destruction of huge stocks of oil which the West needs, and with the raging refinery and oil well fires providing an environmental catastrophe, and the reduced supplies causing prices to rocket, trade and living standards to decline, and the world to be plunged into the deepest recession since the 1930s.

Thus it is imperative that we do all we can to stop this threatened Middle-East War starting, or, if and when started, continuing. Saying that does not imply that we vainly imagine our ability to influence events is more than minute, but it does imply that we do see even a minute opposition from us to be worthwhile as well as being an absolute necessity of integrity better by far than doing nothing, and better by further still than the deplorable attitude of the remnant of the National Front in this country whose latest issue of its *Vanguard* magazine (No. 32) says that, if hostilities break out, "and Britain is at war, and our servicemen fighting and dying ... then ... we as patriots must stand by our armed forces once committed to conflict." This purblind, petty nationalism is exactly the same ideological inadequacy which caused Mosley at the outbreak of the Second World War after so rightly telling his followers for years how abominable the old parties and their system were, and how wrong it was to go to war with National Socialist Germany, whose great achievements he upheld, then to turn round and tell them that, because war had broken out, they should do nothing against the country and its war effort, meaning a country under the sway of the Jews waging war on behalf of the Jews and thus a "country," a "Britain," a distortion of nature, which no true National Socialist could identify with and uphold. It was this concept of misidentified "country" before and above the conclusions of the creed and the community of the race which caused many Mosleyites to accept, even volunteer for, service in the British Forces of avenging Jewry, and so to go and fight and kill on behalf of the real enemy those who in reality were their comrades of cause and race.

It is appalling that British soldiers should be in the Middle-East today for the purpose in mind, and horrifying that they may be killed and mutilated for that purpose. It is also horrifying that they may kill and mutilate for the benefit of Israel soldiers of Iraq who are anti-Israel. The inescapable and overshadowing fact is that the British Forces in the Middle-East are there in an utterly wrongful cause. However much we feel sympathy for them in their situation, this cannot lead us for one second to give support to them in

it for which they have their own responsibility of participation to bear. We help them best by fighting to prevent or to stop the Middle-East War, not by aiding and abetting a wrongful war as the National Front advocates.

In the 1930s we were plunged into a war for Jewry which proved a genuine holocaust for the Aryans. Again today we are being manoeuvred into a war for the benefit of the same people in the shape of Israel. The tabloid press of the Jews Murdoch and Maxwell, with a flourish of kosher patriotism, is urging on the conflict as did their predecessors half a century back. The *Sun* has run a frontpage in red, white and blue with screaming headlines on the background of a Union Jack "Our boys go in; paras to take on madman; ships, planes on their way." Not to be outdone, *The Star* has published a colour photograph of a mushroom cloud and promised Iraqis "We'll nuke you!" Saddam Hussein is labeled another Hitler in the best traditions of the Hollywood caricature of the latter, and has been told he may be put on trial, as were German leaders at Nuremberg, if war comes and the West wins. The musical merry-go-round on the circuit of death and destruction is in full swing as these lines are written. Can sanity yet prevail?

The real war mongers, who want to expend the lives of American G.I.'s to destroy Iraq and seize the oil wealth of the Near East, are Israel and a clique of Zionist-controlled politicians in the U.S. government (like oil-rich George Bush) and the prostituted mass media. These ruthless cynics have utterly no respect for human life and wish to erect a global super-state under U.S. hegemony. Real patriots cannot sympathize with such goals. (Part of a message from Saddam Hussein and his government in a leaflet issued by Iraq's Ministry of Information, particularly addressed to the American people.)

From Gothic Ripples, No. 24, December 1990

☆ ☆ ☆

Reflections on the Moral Aspects of George Bush's War Against Iraq!

by

Dr. Charles E. Weber

21 January 1990

As an American I am deeply concerned about the moral culpability of my country in its unprovoked military measures against Iraq, a country of modest size which was no military threat to the United States. To many people throughout the world, but especially in the Islamic countries, Americans now seem like brutal, irrational bullies who are intent on seizing the property of other countries by force. ("Blood for oil.") Such a crime is commonly called robbery. Bush's vulgar, sadistically uncompromising, hypocritical posturing about having our armed forces in Arabia for the purpose of undoing "aggression" is so disgustingly absurd that even a ten

year old child could see through it when the facts are fairly presented. The United Nations had long ago condemned Israel for its annexations of territories of its neighbors, but the United States did not act upon the resolutions of the United Nations, although it could easily have done so simply by cutting off the huge contributions of arms and money which it has been giving to the parasitic Jewish state in Palestine since 1948. There have also been the aggressions in Tibet and Afghanistan, against which our supposedly idealistic government did little or nothing. Such obvious hypocrisy and inconsistency must be an embarrassment to any thinking American with a conscience and moral sensibility.

The origins of the annexation of Kuwait by Iraq go back centuries, but more recently they are rooted in the rôles played by England and France after the defeat of Turkey during the First World War, after which very extensive parts of the former Ottoman Empire came into British and French hands as mandated or occupied territories. These included Palestine, Iraq, Syria, Lebanon, (Trans-)Jordan, Egypt and Kuwait. The boundaries of these predominantly Islamic states were more or less arbitrarily drawn by the British and French, who largely disregarded historical, ethnic and economic realities. With the later development of the exploitation of petroleum reserves in the region, the economic aspects were even further distorted, since the oil reserves were not evenly distributed in the earth. Even more recently Kuwait exploited oil deposits belonging to Iraq by larcenous drilling procedures. The ruling family of Kuwait squandered the huge income from its oil production by vulgar spending, which must have been especially irritating to poor Arabs in the region. Iraq claims that its government would have permitted a supervised plebiscite by the Kuwait population as to whether it wanted to regain its independence or to remain part of Iraq. To many Arabs, Saddam Hussein appears as an heroic figure, as personally ruthless though he might be.

As far as the American government is concerned, it must also be held responsible for the origins of the annexation. According to an article in the *New York Times* of 23 September 1990, the American ambassador in Baghdad, April Glaspie, told Saddam Hussein that the United States had no defense treaty with Kuwait and regarded the quarrel between Iraq and Kuwait as not being its business. Was this simple honesty on the part of the American ambassador or was it bungling or was it part of a deliberately dishonest representation of American intentions to the government of Iraq in order to tempt it to use force to resolve its quarrel with Kuwait? Perhaps bungling is the most likely explanation, but be that as it may, the annexation of Kuwait by Iraq is now being used as a pretext for a destructive and costly war whose real purpose is the destruction of one of the main enemies of the

Jewish state in Palestine, which had already committed an unprovoked act of war against Iraq by bombing its atomic energy facility in 1981. Iraq claims that this facility was intended for peaceful purposes. The feeble bombings of Israel (notably of Tel-Aviv) which have taken place during the past several days could very well be justified as an act of retribution, if they were indeed committed by Iraq. (It seems strange that they caused no deaths. Could they have been done by the Israelis themselves for their propaganda effects?)

The unprovoked bombing of Iraq in 1981 seems to symbolize the arrogant, self-righteous deportment of the Jewish state in Palestine, which assumes that it is the only state in the region entitled to have atomic weapons and which, alas, has so much influence by means of Jewish control of the American media (especially television) and Jewish control of the American Congress. (See the very important and now especially timely book by Paul Findlay, a former member of Congress, *They Dare to Speak Out*.)

The war has already brought forth a plethora of atrocity stories and even a book to discredit the government of Iraq. Perhaps some of the stories are true, some exaggerated and others simply well calculated lies. In any event, though, Saddam Hussein had a good enough moral character for the United States to support him over a long period of time during his war with Iran.

There is a striking contrast between the manner in which the Jews' media (especially television) portrayed the war in Vietnam and the manner in which the war against Iraq is now being portrayed. The frightening aspect of this contrast lies in the power of television to influence public opinion that is thus being revealed. Our efforts in Vietnam were effectively sabotaged by the media Jews and their despicable hirelings, the Jane Fonda types. Those who control television were able to make our military efforts in Vietnam so unpopular that they made young Americans who had served their country in good faith in Vietnam the objects of reproach, while they are now making our actions in the Gulf region a popular amongst the unthinking masses who have been seduced into thinking that the war has something to do with keeping the price of gasoline low.

Perhaps the greatest immorality of all is to be found in the personal and political motivations of George Bush himself. One of his sons is involved in the oil business in the Arabic region. A war also provides George Bush with an ideal opportunity to distract attention from the troubles of his son, Neil Bush, who is involved in a banking scandal, and to distract attention from the present economic developments in the United States which threaten to cause a severe recession or even depression. In 1939 (or earlier) to 1941 Roosevelt's efforts to provoke a war in Europe and get the United States

involved in it were no doubt an immoral attempt to overcome massive unemployment by means of war, a war from which the Aryan population of the world has suffered immensely and is still suffering. The long-range results of Bush's war against Iraq can still only be a matter of conjecture, but they can hardly be good for the already heavily taxed and demoralized Aryan component of the population of the United States.

The moral responsibility of the people of the United States is alleviated to some extent by virtue of the many impassioned protests against the war that have been made in various parts of the country even before the body bags have started to come back and by the fact that there was a rather close vote in the Senate on the authorization of military force against Iraq, a relatively poorly armed country with a quite limited capacity to produce highly advanced weapons. As of this writing, however, the defense forces of Iraq might still be able to inflict painful, economically costly losses on the United States, which had been obtaining a mere 2% or so of the petroleum it was consuming from Kuwait.

No matter how short or how long the war, no matter how few or how many Americans killed or maimed for life, the war represents the triumph of the objectives of Zionism over the interests of the American people as a whole.

☆ ☆ ☆

What is Behind the Kuwait Affair?

by
Manfred Roeder

I am writing this letter on the day the ultimatum for Iraq ran out, nobody knows what the situation will be when you get this letter. But the crisis will last for some time to come and will somehow influence all of us, the least will be the price of oil.

What is behind the Kuwait affair? Certainly not what the press and our governments tell us. It has nothing to do with defending international law or stopping a dictator. There have been much better opportunities to do that. What happened when Stalin invaded the Baltic states? Nothing. On the contrary, he became the darling of President Roosevelt. What happened when China invaded Tibet? No breach of international law? No brutal dictatorship? And what about the annexation of East Germany by Russia and Poland? Why all that moralizing quibble about Iraq? Just to turn the attention away from the real reasons.

There are two different questions: why did Hussein invade Kuwait? And why did America jump onto that relatively minor issue and concentrated a bigger military force against Kuwait than it did for the landing in Normandy 1944?

Saddam was worried about three things: the massive immigration of Soviet Jews into Israel, the enormous Israeli arms build-up, and the increase of oil production in Kuwait. All this was a direct threat to Iraq. If up to a million Jews would come to Israel, the population pressure would rise to a point where Israel would look for more land and never give up the occupied part of Palestine. Israel is a constant threat to all the Arabs around, for Israel has robbed other peoples' land and is thirsty for more all the time. It is obvious that one day Israel would expel the Palestinians or attack Jordan or any other Arab country. Besides, Israel will attack any Arab country that might get too strong, and it has already done so with air raids against Baghdad and Libya.

Israel has secretly amassed $25 billion of 'washed' drug money from Panama and elsewhere to build up a new arsenal of nuclear and chemical assault weapons against Iraq from submarines. Two of those boats are now under construction in Germany, ready in 1992. In addition, the Bush administration stopped the export of electronic devices to Iraq at the same time Israel got 810 of such krytrons that can be used as detonators in nuclear bombs from a Jewish firm in California.

The third thing that got under Saddam's skin was that Kuwait suddenly started pumping oil like mad far above their OPEC quotas, thus pushing the price down from $18 to $12 per barrel whereby Iraq was losing $1 billion a year for each drop of $1 in the world price. Kuwait's provocation was caused by a conspiracy between the Sheik of Kuwait and CIA director Webster at the end of November 1989, a few weeks after the opening of the Berlin Wall.

Saddam was in a trap: if he did nothing, the Israelis would build up their war potential and sooner or later attack him or Jordan. And Kuwait was causing his economy a disastrous loss every day. If he did something, he risked an Israeli or U.S. reaction. So he inquired in America and heard that there was no interest in this affair. A colossal lie to provoke him.

Why did Bush want to make this little Kuwait affair his own? The main reason: America is looking for another chance to demonstrate strength as a world power. In order to do that, you need an enemy. Gorbachev was no good for that anymore. He released the East European satellites from the Moscow yoke and gave the green light for the re-unification of Germany, thus demolishing the status quo of 1945. Disarmament was under way and sooner or later most of the military might in Europe would be there without any purpose and would have to be withdrawn, or at least reduced. Then what? Back to America at high costs? Never. Destroy it? Very costly. Well,

isn't there a tiny little Hitler, a very, very small one we could name? Yes, of course, there is one: Saddam! Hallelujah! Let's call him a new Hitler and mobilize the whole world (and all our useless war equipment) to put him in his place. Huge quantities hardware could be sold to the Saudis (what a profit!) and lots more could be shipped to the Gulf. Even more important probably is: America could take the lead in a world action and proclaim its moral and military leadership as never before. For the first time all the nations united, including the Soviets and most Arabs. Is this not the idea of a genius?

Let us not talk of the personal profit for Mr. Bush, who has his shares in one of the biggest oil companies and got his share as soon as the crisis was declared and the oil price went up and up. And, do you expect that all this war materiel will be withdrawn from the desert once the crisis is over? You can be sure that for years to come America will keep its foot in the Middle East door, especially after satellite photos have shown the biggest oil fields in the Arabian desert, the biggest in the world, a supply for decades.

America was rapidly driving into a great economic depression as a result of Reagonomics. The richest country and creditor has become the greatest debtor. Now, a new push for the industry, at least the war industry, is coming. What a fallacy! Of course, some firms will make big profits, but you cannot cure a sick nation with a war. And America is sick to the core, and not just its economy. Instead of looking for foreign enemies and world leadership the president and all those who love the country should deal with the drug and crime issues, juvenile delinquency, and racial slums. And, most of all, the Jewish stranglehold on the country should be broken and freedom of speech should be restored. If you are openly against Jewish control and race-mixing you are a dead man in America. What a freedom! There is more freedom of speech in Russia on these points. Try it!

I repeat it again and again: *Gorbachev is in a mess and he may fail, but he is sincere* and he is selfless and stands high above all other politicians in the world. And what he is doing to the Baltic states is a trifle compared with what Bush does against Iraq. Gorbachev has released all Communist satellites, he has agreed to German unity, has broken up the Berlin Wall, has stopped financing Communist countries and parties around the world. And he has generally agreed to autonomy of the various states, but he cannot do it overnight without causing a military revolt.

Would Bush allow any American state to proclaim its sovereignty as is laid down in the Constitution? Never. What happened when the South seceded? The bloodiest war in American history. Why didn't they let them go? Why does Britain hold on to Northern Ireland? There are so many

English. But the same goes for Latvia; there are already more Russians than Latvians. Don't get me wrong: I am all for restoring freedom to the Baltic or other states who want to be free. But don't start pointing fingers, there are three pointing back at you.

And what kind of freedom do we have in the West when I or Mr. Tyndall or a former officer in the German army or Mr. Waldheim or any businessman is refused entry into the land of the free? To hell with Western democracy and human rights if this is the result. Russia will go through years of utter misery. But what do you expect after 70 years of Bolshevik tyranny and hundreds of years of the Czarist whip? They never had a free society but may create one. But we are rapidly losing all the freedom we once enjoyed. Let us stop arguing about Gorbachev and let us change the conditions and governments in our own countries. That's the real thing that matters, nothing else does!

From Teutonic Unity #1–January 1991
Haus Richberg, W-3579 Schwarzenborn
Federal Republic of Germany

☆ ☆ ☆

WHY WAR?

by

Dr. William Pierce

Why is George Bush hell-bent on war against Iraq!
He has given us four reasons:

- Saddam Hussein, by invading Kuwait, has threatened America's supply of imported petroleum, and we must force him out of Kuwait to safeguard that supply—and with it the oil-dependent American way of life.
- Saddam Hussein committed an act of aggression by invading Kuwait, and America is obliged to punish acts of aggression whenever and wherever they occur.
- Saddam Hussein is a brutal dictator of unparalleled malevolence—a new Hitler, Mr. Bush has called him—who has kidnapped hundreds of American citizens, tortured Kuwaiti prisoners, and done any number of other nasty things, so that any right-thinking American should want to squash him like a poisonous spider.
- Saddam Hussein has built up Iraq's military capacity—including weapons of mass destruction—to the point where Iraq threatens the stability of the entire Middle East. Saddam Hussein and Iraq's military capability must be eliminated now for the sake of future peace in the region.

Depending upon the circumstances and his audience, Mr. Bush switches from one of these reasons to another. The American people, however, are having a hard time believing any of them is a sufficient reason for going to war—or that any of them is Mr. Bush's *real* reason for threatening a war and sending hundreds of thousands of American troops to the Persian Gulf to back up his threat.

When we examine his arguments for war one by one, they are seen to be manifestly hollow. In the first place, Saddam Hussein did not and does not pose a significant threat to America's supply of imported oil, either before or after his annexation of Kuwait. Iraq's principal source of revenue has come from its export of petroleum to America and other countries. It is hardly conceivable that Saddam Hussein would voluntarily cut off that source of revenue. He might with more justice be accused of wanting to force Kuwait to stop producing more than its OPEC-allotted quota of oil, thus cutting into Iraq's share of the export trade. But even if he shut Kuwait's oil production down completely, he could hardly threaten the American way of oil consumption: America was importing just *one per cent* of its total petroleum consumption from Kuwait before Saddam Hussein's invasion, and just another 2.6 per cent from Iraq.

One might theorize that Saddam Hussein could eventually follow up his annexation of Kuwait with attempts to take over Saudi Arabia and other oil-exporting countries in the region. Even if he controlled *all* the oil flowing from the Arab countries of the Persian Gulf to the United States—Iraq, Kuwait, Saudi Arabia, and the United Arab Emirates—that would be only 11 per cent of US consumption. He might be able to force up the price of oil a bit—although it is hard to see how he could be more successful at doing that than OPEC is now. In any case, the theoretical possibility that Iraq might at some future time control 11 per cent of the petroleum we use, perhaps hiking the price we pay for gasoline and forcing us to conserve energy, switch to other sources, or develop our own reserves, is not a compelling reason to start a war.

We import many commodities, some of them critical to our economy. Is it to be our policy to go to war against any country which we suspect may raise the price it charges us for its exports? The United States is entirely dependent on other countries for its supply of chromium ore, for example. Without chromium much of American industry would grind to a halt. Zimbabwe, headed by a thuggish Black dictator-for-life, is our principal supplier of this essential mineral. Does anyone imagine that Mr. Bush would send an invasion force to Zimbabwe if that country announced that it intended to double the price it charges us for chromium?

Certainly, the damage now being done to the U.S. economy by the Persian Gulf crisis is not the result of Saddam Hussein's denying us Kuwait's oil. He would be only too happy to sell us that oil, but Mr. Bush has instigated an embargo to prevent his doing so. And Saddam Hussein did not force up the price of oil by annexing Kuwait; the oil wells there remained undamaged and in production. It is the prospect that Mr. Bush will start a major war in the Persian Gulf and thereby disrupt the output of oil from the entire region which has led oil speculators to raise prices. If the recession the United States is now entering becomes much worse, it will be due in part to the tens of billions of dollars being drained from the U.S. economy by Mr. Bush's troop buildup in Saudi Arabia, in part to the increased cost of energy this disruption of the oil market has caused, and in part to the enormous bribes he is paying from the U.S. Treasury to keep his anti-Iraq coalition together (seven billion dollars to Egypt alone, and more than two billion dollars promised to Turkey). The loss of jobs by American workers will be George Bush's doing, not Saddam Hussein's.

The excuse that it is America's responsibility to punish Saddam Hussein's "aggression" by starting a war against him is even more anemic and shows George Bush up as a liar and hypocrite. The boundary between Iraq and Kuwait was drawn in 1923 by British colonial administrators, who did not leave the region and permit full self-government there until 1961.

Iraqis have long considered the territory designated by the British as Kuwait to be part of Iraq, and the annexation of that territory is not aggression in the same sense as, say, Israel's 1982 invasion of Lebanon or Israel's continued military occupation of seized Palestinian land. Perhaps Saddam Hussein should have gone about rectifying this relic of British colonialism in a more diplomatic way. No matter how he did it, he would have made some people angry—at the very least the Kuwaiti Al Sabah ruling family. But, really, a Middle Eastern squabble of the sort existing between the government in Baghdad and the Al Sabah clan is not a very good cause for moral posturing about "aggression" by the politicians of the West. It certainly is not a good excuse for George Bush to send 400,000 troops to the Persian Gulf to start a war.

Is Saddam Hussein a nasty fellow? It's hard to guess where the truth lies when Bush calls him a "new Hitler" and the media eagerly recite the atrocities and brutalities he supposedly has committed. If we judge by the general rule for leaders in that part of the world, however, he probably is a mean, tough S.O.B. He probably has ordered the execution of political opponents. His secret police interrogators probably torture prisoners. That's the way life is in the Middle East. The leaders of Lebanon in recent years have been bloody-handed gangsters who could have stepped right out of the

pages of *The Godfather*. Yitzhak Shamir, the present prime minister of Israel, is a former terrorist leader who planned cold-blooded assassinations and bombings. So was Menachem Begin, the former Israeli prime minister. The Israelis and Arabs both torture prisoners to extract information. They both arrest people arbitrarily and imprison them without trials. If Saddam Hussein were a gentleman or a humanitarian or someone who flinched at the sight of blood, he would be out of place in the Middle East. But is it America's mission to stamp out the world's S.O.B.s? If so, why don't we sever all relationships with the likes of Yitzhak Shamir and wash our hands before going after the Saddam Husseins of the world?

It's only in Mr. Bush's fourth reason for going to war against Iraq that we can see a bit of truth. Saddam Hussein must be killed and Iraq's military capabilities permanently eliminated, otherwise there will be trouble later, say Mr. Bush and the other advocates of war. Iraq has weapons of mass destruction; it soon will have nuclear weapons. So let's wipe out the Iraqis now, before they become really dangerous.

Before we buy that argument we should ask, dangerous to whom? Certainly not to Americans. To Iraq's Arab neighbors and to Iran, perhaps. Should Americans go to war now to head off possible future inter-Arab or Arab-Iranian squabbles? Of course, not.

There is one other country which is worried about Iraq's growing strength, however. That country is Israel. And in that fact lies the hidden motive behind all of Mr. Bush's phony and unconvincing explanations of the necessity of a war against Iraq.

Israel is at this time the only country in the Middle East with nuclear and biological weapons, and the Israelis are determined to keep it that way. Only by maintaining an overwhelming military superiority over her neighbors can Israel hope to hang onto conquered Arab lands and keep the Palestinian people in subjection. This necessity has become more acute than ever in the past, as the Palestinian *interfadeh* has heated up. The Israelis are realizing that all of the methods of terror and brutal repression they have been using to hold the Palestinian people down are not working, and that the situation is likely to evolve into a full-scale uprising within the next year or two. As long as no Arab country can stand up against Israel's nuclear-armed might, the Israelis can hope to deal with the Palestinian uprising through genocide and mass expulsion, but if any Arab country is able to match Israel militarily, then an Israeli attempt at the extermination of the Palestinians will bring on a new war in the Middle-East—a war which Israel conceivably could lose. Israeli leaders, therefore, consider the elimination of Iraq now as absolutely essential to the continued Israeli domination of the Middle East. The only question in their minds is, who will undertake that

dangerous and bloody task? Will Israelis have to sacrifice men and money to do it—or can they manipulate Americans into doing it for them, much as they have manipulated Americans into doing so many other things?

It would be helpful for a public understanding of the situation if Yitzhak Shamir and George Bush had held a joint press conference and announced to the world that Shamir has asked Bush to destroy Iraq for him in order to save Israel the trouble and that Bush had agreed to do so. That would fit right in with the policy of the U.S. government in recent years in bowing to the enormously powerful Jewish lobby and putting Israel's interests ahead of America's. But, of course, in the matter of the Persian Gulf crisis it is essential to both Shamir and Bush that the public *not* understand what is going on, and so there has been no such public announcement. In fact, the Israeli government and Jewish groups in America have carefully kept a low profile since the beginning of the Persian Gulf crisis. They very much want to remain unnoticed by the public, so that the pretense can more easily be maintained that they have nothing to do with the crisis.

Nevertheless, the evidence is abundant. The joy in Israel is unrestrained, and even though Shamir has been rather discreet in his statements, other Israelis have been less so. The byword there is "Iraq must be destroyed." And in America prominent Jewish spokesmen, from Henry Kissinger to former *New York Times* editor Abe Rosenthal, have been beating the war drums and claiming that America must destroy Iraq for the sake of the American way of life, with angry accusations of "anti-Semitism" ready to hurl at anyone who suggests that a war against Iraq can only be for the sake of Israel, not America. On November 17, 1990, in San Francisco 700 delegates to the Council of Jewish Federations, representing every major Jewish group in America, passed a resolution *unanimously* affirming support for Mr. Bush's war policy against Iraq. The Christian churches, by way of contrast, have almost without exception protested the rush to war.

The National Alliance and other truly patriotic American groups also oppose a war against Iraq. War should be resorted to only when it serves a compelling American interest. Neither restoring the Emir of Kuwait to his throne nor preventing Saddam Hussein from having a say in the sale of another one per cent of the oil we use is a compelling American interest. And, most assuredly, having young Americans die in the desert so that Israeli's won't have to is not in America's interest.

George Bush may think that he can fool the American people with his reasons for leading them into a war and a deeper recession, but if enough patriotic Americans speak out now and let him know that they're not being fooled he may be forced to rethink his policies. Every concerned American should express himself forcefully and repeatedly, with letters to newspaper

and magazine editors, with calls to radio talk shows, and with every other means at his disposal (including copying and distribution of this leaflet). The message should be loud and clear:

No war for oil.
No war for monarchy in Kuwait.
AND NO WAR TO DO ISRAEL'S DIRTY WORK!

From a leaflet distributed by the National Alliance, Box 2723, Arlington VA 22202

☆☆☆

Whose "NEW WORLD ORDER" Are We Fighting For?

by
Dr. William Pierce

As we continue to carpet-bomb Iraq into rubble—and our Marines continue to die in the desert—we still haven't heard a single valid reason for George Bush's great military adventure in the Persian Gulf. Why is this war necessary? How does it serve American interests?

Mr. Bush says the war is to establish a "new world order." Do our Marines and airmen in Saudi Arabia know that? Are they prepared to put their lives on the line for Mr. Bush's "new world order"?

Mr. Bush started by telling us that we had to attack Iraq in order to protect the "American way of life" and to save the jobs of Americans. When that didn't wash he said that the war was to punish "naked aggression." His reasoning was that if we don't fight Saddam Hussein now in Kuwait, we'll have to fight him later on Main Street, U.S.A. Naked aggression can be nasty stuff if you let it get out of control! As far-fetched as that sounds, we had half a million troops in Saudi Arabia willing to accept it as their excuse for being there.

And now we are told that the real reason for the war is a "new world order"! It may have been dumb of George Bush to have told us that, when he already had managed to get his war started with his phony excuse about saving Americans' jobs and keeping Iraq's "naked aggression" away from our shores. But we should be grateful that finally he's telling us something with at least a grain of truth in it.

The fact is that George Bush and a number of other people with whom he works have been planning a "new world order" for some time. They want to re-draw the map of the world and change the power relationships

between nations. They want to force the peoples of the world into a new mold. Throughout history other men have lusted after a "new world order" of one sort or another. All too often they have been willing to resort to war in order to satisfy their lust. Most Americans, on the other hand, believe that war is justified only when it is necessary to defend vital national interests. If George Bush had not tricked them by telling them that Iraq is a threat to the "American way of life"—if he had told them from the beginning that the purpose of his war is a "new world order"—they would have told him, "Hell no, we won't go!"

The worst of it is that if Americans really understood what George Bush has in mind when he babbles about his "new world order," they would be horrified and disgusted. They would be willing to go to war to prevent such a "new world order" from being born. George Bush's "new world order" clique consists of men who see a central rôle for the state of Israel in the "new order." In their vision of the future Israel will rule a Middle Eastern empire stretching from the Nile to the Euphrates, in accord with the Jewish territorial claims set out in the Old Testament (*Genesis* 15:18). The purpose of the present war in the Persian Gulf is not to protect the "American way of life"; it is to remove a threat to Israel's domination of the Middle East.

This is not to say that George Bush is a religious fanatic who sees any validity in ancient or modern Jewish imperial claims. But the people who do believe in those claims are very powerful; in particular, they control most of the news and entertainment media in America. Through their control of the media they wield a large measure of control over American public opinion—and hence over the political process. And George Bush is, above all else, a politician.

When we understand who is behind George Bush's "new world order" scheme, we can understand why Mr. Bush was do determined to start a war against Iraq, and we can understand many other things as well. We can understand why he puts on a great show of moral indignation about Iraq's annexation of Kuwait (to which it has an arguable historical claim) and remain silent when the Soviet Union massacres patriots demonstrating for freedom in Lithuania. We can understand why he expresses outrage at Iraq's feeble attempts to defend itself, saying that Saddam Hussein has "sickened the world" by firing a few Scud missiles into Israel and Saudi Arabia, and remains silent when Israeli police turn their machine guns on unarmed Palestinian civilians in Jerusalem and massacre more people in five minutes than all of Iraq's Scuds have killed. We can understand why he claimed in his January 29 State of the Union speech that he wanted to "lead the world away from the dark chaos of dictators" while seeking alliances against Iraq with dictatorships like China.

When we understand that the essential element in the "new world order" to which Mr. Bush pays lip service is the elimination of every threat to the continued expansion of Israel, we can understand the deceit and hypocrisy surrounding the whole scheme. And we can understand that to order American servicemen to give up their lives for the sake of that scheme is nothing but treason and murder.

No patriot who understands what George Bush means when he says we are fighting for a "new world order" in the Persian Gulf can support this war. Let him know that that's how you feel about his war. Let him know by writing letters to your local newspaper and by telephoning every radio talk show you can. Let him know by reproducing this flyer and posting it wherever people will see it.

From a leaflet distributed by the National Alliance, Box 2723, Arlington VA 22202

☆☆☆

A SALUTE TO A VALIANT NATION

by

Harold A. Covington

One of the characteristics of the true Aryan is that he admires and respects the martial virtues of courage, endurance, discipline, and loyalty—even when those characteristics are to be observed in people not of our race.

The people and the armed forces of the Republic of Iraq have over the past few weeks withstood the most massive and total aerial bombardment in the history of warfare. The only event in history which compares with the current Zionist air assault on Iraq is the attempted aerial genocide directed against the Third Reich during World War II by the same Zionist puppet regimes who are for the most part involved in the present Gulf war. And yet these Iraqis have endured the loss of their homes, the murder of their families, and the destruction of the holy places of Islam with a stoic bravery and unflinching devotion to their country and their leader which is slowly, irresistably stirring the admiration of the world. It is now admitted even by the "allies" that Saddam Hussein is simply holding back the bulk of his air force and coolly, deliberately refusing to be drawn into an unequal high-tech battle of super-expensive weaponry, patiently taking everything ZOG dishes out and waiting to lure us in on the ground where his battle-hardened veterans can take on our MTV-raised illiterates, our niggers, and our bitches of war in a genuine battle. Iraq is displaying in this time of crisis an iron discipline and an inflexible will not seen in the world since 1945.

I can only wish that our grand and glorious "movement" could find within itself one fraction of the valor and the dedication that these alleged "racial inferiors" of ours are displaying. I think of these clowns who do-se-do down the streets of Hootertown on a Saturday afternoon wearing Mardi Gras costumes while hundreds of screaming Reds and niggers and hebes and degenerates throw rocks and bottles and bellow filthy words. Would such scum be allowed to go unpunished in Iraq? And yet we, the "big, bad, tough Klan and Nazis," willingly put up with it like little lambs, even seek it out as if we get off on it. (I have long entertained suspicions that certain so-called "White leaders" DO get off on mass abuse, in some bizarre, kinky way.) I think of all these drunken macho men who wave hog-leg .44s and Armalites in the air at cow-pasture rallies, generally after starting in on their second six-pack of the evening, and vow that they will never be taken alive and fight for the White race to the end. Yet at the first hint of heat from ZOG these same big bad dudes blubber like babies for mercy and can't crawl on their bellies fast enough through the office door of the U.S. Attorney or the grand jury room to sell out their friends.

In the name of God, let SOMEBODY come right out and SAY it, for once: our problem is that we are as soft as butter from luxurious living, as weak-willed as water and as cowardly as rabbits.

We have never faced the rubber bullets of the West Bank or the bombers overhead in the night, and we *couldn't*, because we have spines of jelly. On the few occasions when we actually *do* something to inconvenience the enemy our courage generally comes from a beer can or a whiskey bottle and we are utterly appalled when we sober up and realize what we have done. It is no wonder that our enemies hold us in such contempt. It is deserved. They know us too well.

But the *Arabs* they fear—because they know that the Arabs *know* no fear. It is significant that Meir Kahane operated for years in the United States, advocating murder and terrorism against Whites and spreading his filthy poison with impunity. So far as I know Meir never received even so much as a gentle tap on the cheek from any of us big, bad Nazis. Oh, to be sure, back in the old NSWPP and NSPA days we had a good few tangles with the Jewish Defense League and we invariably whipped them down into jelly. We have generally been able to hold our own in brief bar-room-brawl style encounters, fair enough, although these generally entailed months and years and thousands of dollars of legal consequences which we could have done without. Yet the fact remains: when Meir's final coda was writ, it was an Arab who put paid to the obnoxious little

kike. If it had been left up to us, our worst enemy would have lived until his beard was long and white.

What am I trying to say here? Simple. LET US HAVE AN END TO PRETENSE. Let us allow words like "Viking" and "Aryan warrior" and all that pseudo-militant horse manure to disappear from our vocabulary and cease trying to pretend that we are the men our ancestors were. We are not. Let's quit buying guns and stocking up on ammunition and survival gear which we have no intention of ever using. It's a waste of money that would better be spent on written and electronic propaganda material and on creating a genuine separatist philosophy and way of life.

The vast majority of us are not "Vikings" or anything of the sort. We are products of the American consumer system whose main objection to the present system is usually that we have been left out of it and we're not getting our fair share. This is not to say that revolution is impossible for Americans or that we are all totally useless twits who can be of no use to the White race. (Even if some of us *are*...but I digress.) But we have a long, *long* way to go in moulding and shaping our character, our political and philosophical direction, and our strategy.

Robert Mathews and the Order showed us that it doesn't have to be like that. Aryan Americans CAN find within themselves the necessary courage to act, to place their physical bodies at risk in order to resist ZOG. But let's either fish or cut bait, shall we? Either DO IT—hit hard, act alone, and understand that death is the inevitable result—or DON'T PRETEND. Sell your guns and your survival gear and buy a PC with desk-top publishing software. Hang your Klan robe or your Nazi uniform in the closet and go buy a three-piece suit and drop in on your local Republican committee meeting.

If you are one of those rare Bob Mathews types who is going to fight, then make like the Nike ads and JUST DO IT. Don't mail out a little newsletter for years telling us how you're going to do it. Remember those three provisos—*act alone*, or else you will be betrayed by some chickenshit White coward; *hit hard* and make ZOG buy your life in Jewish blood; and *accept death* as inevitable. When you are caught, don't surrender—shoot and die and give the rest of us a martyr to name our sons after.

And if you're not going to DO IT, then stop pretending. Stop lying to yourself and stop lying to the rest of us. Pop the top on that six pack, sit your butt down in front of that TV, cheer for the Iraqis as they fight the true fight which we cannot as yet enter. Then tomorrow throw the beer cans in the trash and hit the streets with a car-load of good leaflets or stickers. You'll find that there is a good deal of satisfaction in doing all that you know in your heart you are really capable of doing.

No one expects White American men to behave with the same fearlessness and the same toughness that the Iraqis are displaying. We have not been through what they have as a nation. And yet *genetically* we *are* Vikings, or can be once we get our minds right. Some people, like Bob Mathews, can perform that cleansing and tempering and hardening of the soul as an intellectual process, but men like Mathews are rare. For most of us it will come with experience—the experience of joblessness, of grinding poverty, of losing that color TV and that six-pack and of losing that house and that car and having to pound the streets looking for work, competing with niggers and spics and Yuppie Barbie dolls who get jobs on affirmative action quotas. Having to root in garbage cans for food. Having to collect other people's beer cans to sell for recycling in order to buy some Hamburger Helper to feed your family. Sweating in the summer because your air conditioner has been repossessed and you couldn't afford the electric bill to run it anyway. Freezing in the winter, stealing wood from construction sites for the fireplace. Above all, that hardening will come when we realize that there is no hope, and that at long last we have nothing to lose but our lives and life is no longer worth living; we would rather die than see the Zionist system go on for one hour more.

Each nation confronts evil in its own historical context. Iraq is doing so now. We will do so tomorrow. Not that we have any choice. We are all caught up in history's tide and it's coming whether we like it or not.

For now, let's do what we can to hinder ZOG's war effort against a little nation of brave and tough people who have decided they will no longer be pushed around by the Jews and their American bully boy. Non-White or not, they deserve a hand. The time may well come when we need their help, and they will be justified in asking us, "Where were you when our Iraqi brothers were dying under the bombs of Bush?" Let's make sure that when that time comes, we all have an answer to that question.

From Resistance #6, 31 January 1991
Box 1321, Raleigh NC 27602

☆ ☆ ☆ ☆ ☆

No War For Oil!
No War For A Corrupt Monarchy In Kuwait!
AND NO WAR TO DO ISRAEL'S DIRTY WORK!

THE LEUCHTER-CONGRESS

The great European Leuchter-Congress is now on track to take place on 23 March 1991 in Munich.

The usual initial difficulties in the form of meeting hall rentals, cancellations, possible change of venues, legal moves, etc. that we in our the movement are all too familiar with had to be overcome. However, perseverance has paid off!

A hall with a seating capacity of 2000 has now been rented. The deal is signed, sealed and delivered, as well as pre-paid! Lawyers insist that all is thus secure, and our one-day marathon spectacular is on track—and now we must make up for the delays caused by the legal wrangling. People from all over Europe, guests and speakers from Canada, the U.S.A., France, England, Sweden, Switzerland, Holland, Denmark, Spain, Belgium, Austria, United Germany, Eastern Europe, and hopefully, from Latin America, South Africa and several Arab states will meet for the first time ever to share their research findings with friend and foe as well as the invited media! This is to be a conference like no other and in competition with no one.

This gathering, it is hoped, will be the 'break-out' from the intellectual and ideological ghetto onto the center stage of history now in the making. We will see if the ideological 'left' and the wobbly 'center' have the courage and the ability to defend their convictions or if they wish to hide a little longer in their ivory towers and snipe at us from behind the paper walls of their phony 'foundations', their one-man 'newspapers' and commie fronts.

Those of you who have the money to go should register now! The admission fee **is only DM50 for the entire day.** If you need help in finding accommodation and/or would like to stay in the home of a German family, please contact the organizers at once! **DO NOT DELAY!** Everything is on a first-come, first-served basis. Two thousand seats will be filled quickly.

DATE: **23 March 1991** TIME: Conference begins at **10:00 A.M.** & ends at **10:00 P.M.** PLACE: **MUNICH. ORGANIZER: Ewald Althans, Postfach 2, W-8125 Huglfing/Obb.-Federal Republic of Germany.**

The organizer will supply you with further details. Because of tight security requirements, the location of the meeting hall will only be given to you at a certain time and place after your arrival in Munich. There is no other way if we wish to avoid 10,000 demonstrators in front of the place!

⊞⊞⊞⊞⊞

A SHORT, IRREVERENT HISTORY OF THE WORLD

by

A.N. Outsider

The Jews really are a remarkable people, but not for any of the reasons they claim. For example, in some mystical pre-existence phase, before the Beginning, they invented their great God Yahweh, created in their own brutish image. Eventually He became bored with the vast void and emptiness of space, and 5994 years ago decided to create a universe with some interesting inhabitants to amuse Him. To make it even more interesting, He created night and day. After looking it all over the following week, he pronounced it good, and He made the Jews his favorite creation—His Chosen People. In fact, they were the only true human beings; all other tribes and animals are *goyim*, created only to serve as slaves, beasts of burden, or sources of food.

God's Chosen People then proceeded to replenish the earth, and except for a few mistakes, migrations, and massacres, things appeared to go reasonably well until some tribes from the North, not being aware of their subservient status, wandered down and foolishly occupied territory which Yahweh had destined for His Chosen. Obviously, this could not be tolerated, so old Yahweh trumpeted His orders from the mountain, came down, and joined His People in slaughtering millions of the sub-human intruders. (Several of these genocidal holocausts, whether real or imaginary, are still celebrated in Jewish holy days.) This kind of bloody warfare continued intermittently for a few centuries without eliminating the insolent *goyim*, so a new tactic had to be found to supplement the sword.

Greek language and culture, as well as several of the older religious legends were studied for ideas, and many possibilities appeared. Quite conveniently, tough old Yahweh, with the help of a nice Jewish girl, now begat a son, an emasculated, feminized semi-god who espoused such semi-appealing traits as meekness, humility, poverty, altruism, chastity, mercy, peace-making, honor, trust, truthfulness, integrity, tolerance, and loving one's enemies. What wonderful traits to find in one's enemies!

It might be a bit difficult to sell this bill of goods to the *goyim*, so several inducements were incorporated, with many more to come later. This new Savior would assume the guilt as well as the punishment for any infractions of the rules, including the Original Sin of not being born Jewish. All converts were assured of endless bliss in an indescribably beautiful Heaven after death, if only they would whole-heartedly believe. Furthermore, rebirth into the new life was

alleged to bring such peace and satisfaction that living in this vale of pain and tears would be not only tolerable, but actually enjoyable. On the other hand, those who never heard the salvation message, along with those who heard it but were unable to believe, were doomed to spend eternity being mercilessly tortured in a fiery pit of burning sulphur. That ought to really get them!

Somewhere in the dim, forgotten past the Jews has formulated and faithfully practiced their Golden Rule that "when you learn to fake sincerity, you've got it made." It was recently quoted on television by a well-known Jewish writer-philosopher, so it is still considered current and useful. This made it easy for the Great Teacher to attract a few missionary-helpers, and before long things were going great. In fact, some of the new converts were so zealous that it was feared the infection might spread to God's Chosen. Some of the female *goyim* appeared attractive and submissive, which also posed a severe temptation to the young hot-bloods of the Tribe.

The Learned Elders were equal to any emergency threatening their People, so they added more ground rules to the convoluted *Mishnah* already at hand. Among them it is stated that female *goyim* are available to the Chosen, and fair game for labor, entertainment, and gratification, but nothing more. If a Jew-boy weakens and marries one, he is to be publicly and officially declared dead by his family and the tribe, with appropriate mourning, funeral ceremonies, and subsequent shunning. If a *goy* aspires to cultivate one of God's Chosen Females, he is to be promptly eliminated. Anyway, killing *goyim* is recommended whenever feasible, since that is not considered murder. The Ten commandments and the Golden Rule are not involved, since they were admittedly never intended to handicap the Jews. This brings to mind old Moses, one of their most Venerated Figures. After a hundred years of archaeological digging and exploration and careful study of the Dead Sea Scrolls, no evidence has ever been found that Moses ever existed, although there are at least three older sects with legends of a baby prophet being found in a basket in the bulrushes. Similarly, there is no trace of evidence for Abraham, Solomon, David, Joshua, Saul, John the Baptist, or Jesus the Christ. Israel has maintained exclusive custody of the scrolls, and other scholars and translators have no access to them. Could it be that this secrecy is due to fear that revelation of the sordid origin of these religions would cause a total collapse of the house of cards, without which Israel probably could not survive?

In order to keep the new religion under control without destroying it, appropriate insults and obscenities were devised and applied from time to time, with occasional massacres to keep the *goyim* in line. But in spite of all of its contradictions and inconsistencies, the religion spread to Europe, with many adherents so zealous that they were willing to suffer and die for their faith. The new doctrines were ambiguous and unclear, so many different interpretations appeared, resulting in the formation of opposing sects. The sects sometimes became so antagonistic that, with some outside agitation, major wars developed between them, with casualties running into the millions. Here these mixed-up fools were slaughtering each other in righteous indignation or wrath, while at the same time treating their real enemies with kindness and consideration! This was even better than the Learned Elders ever had reason to hope for.

Strange as it seems, the new religion survived and spread among the Aryans, but it had to be updated and enhanced to meet the aesthetic, intellectual, and cultural requirements of advancing civilization. And in order to meet the religious needs of more people, the new deity was fragmented into three parts, known collectively to the clergy as the Tri-Une God or Trinity, and the clergy were the only ones presuming really to understand his complex nature. The common people understood only that if they needed a Father-figure to lean on or to answer their ultimate questions, He was there in Heaven, a distant relative of old Yahweh and probably having the same nebulous residence. If they wanted love, wisdom, companionship, forgiveness, or salvation, the Son was also there, always ready to come to their aid. If their needs were more complex, the Holy Spirit could guide them heavenward in the mysterious ways of righteousness and holiness.

Joint committees of rabbis, priest, scholars, and kings were convened to decide which of the many religious legends, fables, and lies would be acceptable to the now more educated masses, and which were so ridiculous or repulsive that they must be discarded. There never was a true consensus, but a compendium of translations, interpretations, truisms, and wishful thinking was finally formulated and transcribed in the most elegant language and poetry of the time. Of course, it had to be re-done periodically, but there was no shortage of volunteers for the job, Men of God with their Divine Revelations.

As sophisticated music was coming into vogue, great poets, composers, musicians, and fine instrument makers appeared, all for the glory of God. The music took many forms and was very effective, majestic, joyful, prayerful, or imploring, depending on which mood the clergy chose to induce at the time. The rituals became very impressive, and the cathedrals with spires reaching almost to Heaven were truly inspiring. Artists and sculptors contributed their finest work and there was competition and rivalry to see which city-state could build the tallest, the most magnificent, or the most intricately carved structure. The poor serfs and artisans were taxed and enslaved for years to build these edifices and to maintain their popes and bishops in the style to which they aspired, all for the Glory of God. If the Great Teacher were to return to earth, as many of the followers claimed to expect, he would be puzzled as he sought in vain for evidence of his simple teachings in the lives of the people.

This inborn knack for faking sincerity has been a tremendous asset in the Jews' campaign to bring about Yahweh's will on earth. It has made them perfect masters in the theater, which they have exploited with great skill to inculcate countless nefarious ideas into the minds and lives of the unsuspecting *goyim*, while making fortunes for themselves. With their duplicity and fanaticism (enthusiasm) the Jews are the greatest salesmen, regardless of the value of their product. If they fail in fulfilling a promise, contract, or vow, they have annually renewed (Kol Nidre) their right to perfidy and perjury renouncement in advance. If they are threatened by unhappy clients (victims), they usually have brethren in high places who will come to their aid, legally or otherwise. With typical audacity they have invaded the various fields of art, music, literature, entertainment, economics, politics, philosophy, ethics, justice, law, and medicine. With the unfailing help of their news media they have attained positions as critics and arbiters in every field, even including etiquette and protocol. They appear to have convinced most of the *goyim* that the ugliness is art, discord is music, vulgarity and obscenity are the root of comedy, and degenerate licentiousness is the ultimate goal of sophisticated playwrights and novelists. Poetry is barely connected words without rhyme or metre. Unlimited indebtedness (to them) is desirable, and bankruptcy or fires are honorable and legitimate means for transferring their debts to innocent parties. All races (except Jews) are equal, and the ultimate crime is "anti-Semitism." As usual, they pervert or invert our language, this time by ignoring the fact that the only true Semites are the Arabs and the Sephardic Jews, while the Ashkenasi Jews who predominate in Israel, Europe, and the United States, have no claim whatever to being anti-Semitic.

The Gentiles have tolerated and/or adopted so many of the Jews' ideas that we should be wondering if we really are as stupid as they claim us to be. At one time or another they have been physically expelled from nearly every civilized country in the world for infiltrating and corrupting its morals, ethics, art, religion, economy, currency, and political system. Here, in the U.S., we allow them to dominate not only our Congress, but our news and entertainment media, our school system, our churches, our central bank system, our legal and medical professions, and our book publishing. We have the incongruous spectacle of a mediocre president (thought to be secretly "anti-Semitic") being subjected to a media-managed trial for relatively trivial offenses and finally submitting his resignation to a Jewish (dual loyalty) Secretary of State in an allegedly Christian nation.

The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL), a tax-free, unregistered foreign agent, lobbying for Israel, publishes Sunday-School lessons, pictures, and other literature for the major Protestant denominations, all fostering the myth of Judaeo-Christian community of interest. It has been very successful in instilling and maintaining the idea, suicidal for us, that the Jews are God's Chosen People and we must support and protect them if we hope to survive and prosper. They also maintain massive files of up-to-date politically useful information with which they can, and do, foster, impede, or destroy the careers of rising young professionals as they see fit. Having a budget and staff rivaling that of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, the League provides many other services, all for the benefit of Israel.

Almost without exception their ideas bring disaster when we adopt them. Their control of our immigration policies has ignited the fuse for an inevitable explosion in our country, not in theirs. Our schools are another good example, after integration, busing, permissiveness, new socially oriented textbooks, and "progressive" teaching methods. Socialism, which they promoted here and established by revolution in the Soviet Union, is now an obvious failure. Integration was promoted as a noble cause, but actual race relations in the U.S. are probably worse and more dangerous now than they have ever been. Major businesses are required to hire a quota of "minority" employees, but all too often they find it necessary to hire duplicate white personnel in order to get the work done. Integration has made a mockery of the judicial system; we aren't supposed to notice it, but most of our crimes are committed by blacks, so should they be tried by a jury of *their* peers—or *our* peers? There is no way for justice to prevail with such different standards of behavior. We don't want more riots, do we? Who arranged a black U.S. Capital and two black Miss Americas?

Three decades ago the entertainment and news media, literature, and theater were glamorizing the use of certain mood-altering drugs, claiming in some cases that they were not addictive. Some of the same media are now pretending to deplore the widespread use of drugs and the concomitant crime, and advertising a nearly-futile "war on drugs." For years these same media have been glamorizing and encouraging recreational sex without regard to the consequences. Now they are forcing sex education and instruction on many young children who otherwise would not have given it serious thought before reaching adolescence. So we wonder why there is an epidemic of venereal disease, pregnancy in school girls, and AIDS, which latter can't even be reported as a communicable disease. Homosexuality is just another "perfectly normal" lifestyle, and "gays" are just a little bit nobler and nicer than other people.

There are so many other ideas that people ought to add up to get the results that now threaten us. Whose idea was the atomic bomb? Who were the spies who gave it to the Soviets? Who were the lawyers who defended the spies? Who was head of the Communist Party USA? Who founded and supported the NAACP? Who got us into two unnecessary world wars, and who benefited from them, and who is now urging us to start another one? Who are the leaders in most of the demonstrations against some of the policies the country really needs? Who screams loudest for free speech—except when it involves Israel or their beloved money-making Holocaust? Who but Jew lawyers, judges, and like-minded jurors would create the existing chaos about medical malpractice insurance?

It appears that Yahweh's Chosen People have eventually won almost every round, and that David Ben Gurion's peaceable kingdom, ruled from Jerusalem, is almost here, if only we will whip those nasty Arabs for them and hasten the climax of the Greatest Story Ever Told!

This eventuality would probably be the greatest set-back ever to befall humanity, since it would effectively end the era of mankind's greatest achievements. Under the new regime, governed by the all-powerful tribunal sitting in Jerusalem, the former great nations, already impoverished by wars to please Israel, would be permanently enslaved by taxation to support greater Israel, "Eretz Ysrael," extending from the Nile to the Euphrates River as promised by old Yahweh in the Beginning. Their massive police force patrolling most of the world is going to be very expensive, and certainly God's Chosen People are deserving of the finest living that can be provided by wealth stolen from the despised (and envied) *goyim*.

If this scenario appears too stark to be credible, people should become aware of the recorded maps and plans drawn up by the current Learned Elders of Zion, available to anyone interested enough to look for the unpleasant facts. These Elders, while still unidentified, are real people, they are deadly serious, and they wield more power than you would ever want to believe.

If the American people continue to be governed by Jewish ideas, influenced by religion-based love of Israel, constrained by an age-old fear of the Jews, and allow themselves to be led into another insane, unnecessary, Jew-contrived war, we can expect nothing but national disaster of whatever kind. In fact, it appears that the disaster point has already been passed, and unless we have an instant mass awakening and new leadership it is too late. Too bad!

If you question some of the statements reported here, please consult relevant sections of the Talmud, and your Holy Bible. The evolution of religions, music, and culture are adequately reported in various histories of the Middle Ages. More recent history, though frequently biased, is helpful for study, and current events of historic significance are recorded from time to time, often incompletely, by the *Washington Post*, *The New York Times*, and other such accredited sources.

If one only superficially ponders the State of the Union in 1990, two disturbing questions may come to mind. First, why are grown-up, educated, otherwise normal Christians still unable or unwilling to distinguish between fantasy and reality? Second, if the Jews effectively impoverish and destroy the major nations, who will provide sustenance for Israel, since all true parasites require a viable host?t. Think about it all–if you are still able to think. ❑

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

GERMAN HEGEMONY IN EUROPE

A Look Into The Future

A Position Paper on Future Relations between the United States of America and Germany, submitted to the U.S. Government on 9 November 1990, the First Anniversary of the Opening of the Berlin Wall, by

COUNCIL FOR A FREE GERMANY
P.O. Box 10600, Burke, VA 22015

Also in this special issue of

LIBERTY BELL
VOL. 18 – NO. 8/9 April / May 1991

Professor Revilo P. Oliver
Postscripts:
A Naval Enigma, page 89
Hitler and the Zionists, p. 108
Whose Country?, page 114
The Vacant See, page 115.

Dr. William Pierce:
An Open Letter to President George Bush, page 117.

Additional copies of this special issue
$10.00 + $1.50 postage

GERMAN HEGEMONY IN EUROPE
A Look Into The Future

A Position Paper on Future Relations between the United States of America and Germany, submitted to the U.S. Government on 9 November 1990, the First Anniversary of the Opening of the Berlin Wall.

A statesman must have the patience to wait and to listen until he hears God's steps above the cacophony of turmoil. Then he must jump forward and get hold of the fate awaiting him. That is all.
Otto von Bismarck

© 1990 German-American Organizations
Reprinted with permission, April 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications, Reedy WV 25270 USA

COUNCIL FOR A FREE GERMANY
P.O. Box 10600, Burke, VA 22015

CONTENTS:

List of contributors	Page 3
Historical maps of Germany.	Page 6
Precis	Page 9
Preamble	Page 12
Chapter 1: Past relations between the United States and Germany	Page 15
Chapter 2: Glasnost.	Page 21
Chapter 3: A matter of law.	Page 30
Chapter 4: Letters to the Editor.	Page 42
Chapter 5: The future.	Page 50
Chapter 6: The relationship between Germans and Jews.	Page 59
Chapter 7 Germany, the new (old) Empire State of Europe.	Page 69
Summary	Page 76
Appendix I	Page 77
Appendix II	Page 80

In 1780, when George Washington became President, there was a king of France, a Holy Roman Emperor who ruled much of Europe, a czarina in Russia, a shogun ruling Japan, an emperor in China, and a king of England. Of all these powerful offices, only the American Presidency and the British monarchy still exist.

(Quoted in *Reader's Digest*, September 1990.)

This Position Paper regarding future relations between the United States of America and "United Germany" was written with the assistance of the following men and women of good will, and others:

Dr. H.G. Amsel
John R. Andrew, M.D.
Dr. George Ashley
Dr. Balint
Dr. Maria Bartsch
Dr. jur. Karl Bertzel
Prof. Dr. Bodenstein
Dr. Alexander Bratu
Doug Christie, Esquire
Dean Cooper, M.D.
Robert H. Countess, Ph.D.
Dr. J. Coleman
J.A. Detzweiler, M.D. - F.A.C.P.
Claus Dietze, M.D.
William C. Douglass, M.D.
Peter Dyck, M.D.
H. Eberhard
Dr. John Egyed
H. Engelhardt, M.D.
Johann Fink, Political Analyst
George K. Ford, Professor of Government, Ret.
Dr. L. Frey
Dr. Louise Frische
Rev. Max R. Gaulke, M.A., D.D.
Otto Geller
R.D. Gunkel, O.D.
Robert H. Harding, M.D.
Dr. Ewald Heer
Dr. Richard Hoehler
Lt. Col. Paul K. Hoffman, USAF, Ret.
Carl Hottelet, Economist
Richard Howell, M.D.

Rudolf M. Klein, M.D.
Dr. Anthony Kubek
Richard Landwehr, Jr., Publisher
Rev. R. Clarence Lang, Ph.D.
Dr. Robert Lester
Dr. Matthew Mestrovic
Dr. Heinz-George Migeod
Sir Harrold Miller, Ph.D.
Dr. Claude Moore
Dr. O. Mueller
Dr. John Nardine
Dr. M. Niessner
Professor Revilo P. Oliver
Dr. Eike Parl
Lawrence Patterson, Publisher, Investment Advisor
Dr. L. A. Peters
Dr. William Pierce
Dr. Eduard Platoeder
Dr. Herbert W. Poinsett
Hans Raab, Contractor
Eric Rachut, M.D., F.C.A.P.
George Ross Ridge, Ph.D.
Otto Riml, M.D.
Stanley Rittenhouse, President, GIEA
Dr. Edward Rubel
Lucile Weisgerber-Saunders, Editor
Captain W. Schauss, Kapitän zur See, Ret.
Frank Schmidt, Editor
George Schmidt, M.D.
Hans Schmidt, Writer
Dr. Roger Schrock
Dr. Henry Schroeder, Jr.
Kurt Schulz, M.D., Ph.D.
Lt. Col. Herbert O. Schulze, USAF, Ret.
Dr. Francis Schwartz
Andrew Salm, M.D.
Alfred Stachel, M.D.

Col. B.F.M. von Stahl, U.S. Army, Ret.
Major Joseph Stano, USAF, Ret.
Rochus Stiller, M.D.
Dr. George Tennison
Lt. Cmdr. Edward Toner, Jr., USN, Ret.
Dr. Max Wahl, Publisher
Col. Herbert Walker
Dr. Charles Weber
Reinhold Weishoff, Ph.D.
Joseph A. Werle, Ph.D.
Henri Wetselaar, M.D.
Re. Dr. G.D.V. Wiebe, SSC, Ph.D.
Dr. H.E. Wilhelm
Dr. F. Winterberg
Rudolf Wirth, Ph.D.
B. John Zavrel, CPA
Dr. jur., Dr. sc.pol. Carl von Zemenszky, (Prof. Emeritus)
Dr. Marie E. Zittel, D.C.

GERMANY'S BORDERS SINCE 1914

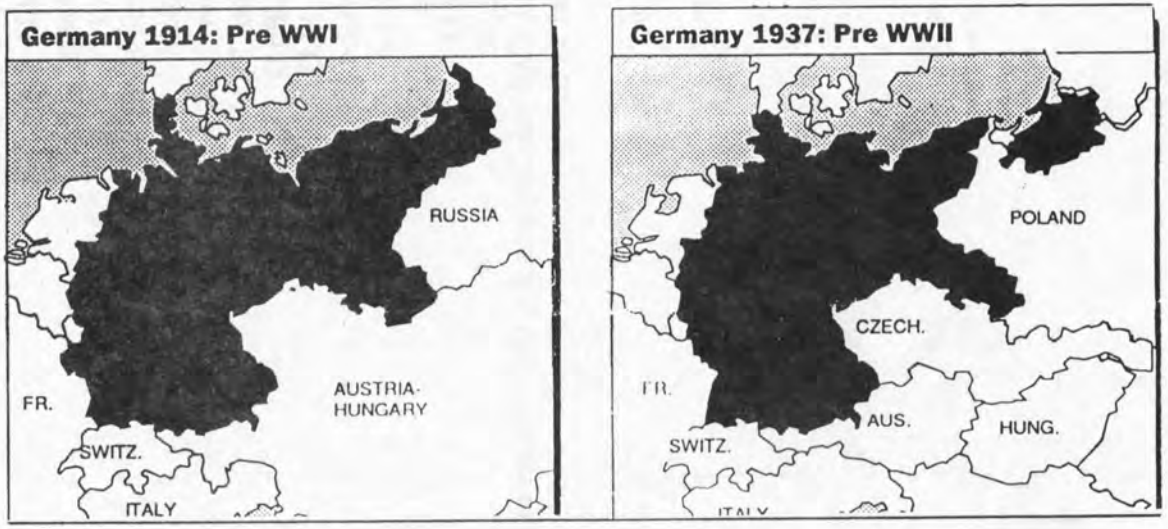

Land stolen from Germany after World War II
SOVIET UNION
East Prussia
Pomerania
Silesia
POLAND
ROMANIA
HUNGARY
CZECH.
AUSTRIA
SWEDEN
NORWAY
DEN.
1990
EAST GER.
WEST GER.
GREAT BRITAIN
North Sea
NETH.
BEL.
LUX.
SWITZ.
FRANCE

The map above is from a 1951 State Department publication. Please note the "POLISH ADMINISTRATION" and "SOVIET ADMINISTRATION" designation for the German territories east of the Oder-Neisse rivers. As of today (November 9, 1990) no **valid** treaty has been signed changing the 1951 situation. The passage of time does not by itself legalize theft, not even after 45 years. The treaties of Warsaw (1970) and Moscow (1990), referring to the German territories, have no legal standing since they were signed under duress, and while all of Germany is still (until 1994) occupied.

The essential premises of this Position Paper are as follows:

1. Both superpowers are in decline, and have to abandon their hegemonial positions deriving from victory in World War II.

2. Due to its economic and hence political influence on the European continent, Germany will become a major power there, surpassing England and France. So much so, in fact, that one eventually will use the term GERMAN HEGEMONY IN EUROPE. This can be of tremendous benefit not only to the Germans and other Europeans, but to all other peoples of the world.

3. Throughout this century, the relationship between the United States and Germany has been fraught with difficulties. The cause can be found in the fact that U.S. ruling circles regarded the U.S.A. as the lawful successor of the British Empire, and interference in European affairs was the natural result.

4. Unfortunately, the United States also claims some special mission on earth with almost religious overtones. This has led to a situation where many Americans are unable to view their own wrongful actions, or those of their government, dispassionately, resulting in a holier-than-thou attitude which in turn has contributed to the erosion of moral and ethical values long held by other peoples of Western Civilization.

5. The American "crusader" spirit came to the fore after the defeat of Germany in 1945. It led to the criminal attempt to alter the German psyche through so-called reeducation, to the forcible imposition of an unwarranted guilt complex upon the German people, and to the anomaly that, 45 years after the conclusion of a war, so-called "war criminals" of the defeated are still being persecuted, obviously under the supposition that all war actions by "America" were just and without wrongdoing.

6. A new and better relationship between the U.S. and Ger-

many can only be created if non-interference of both nations into the affairs of the other is assured. Furthermore, the United States should stop producing anti-German World War propaganda. It is demeaning not only to the Germans but also to the tens of millions of Americans of German descent.

7. Also, in an era when even the Soviet Union opens its archives and admits its crimes (as in Katyn), it might behoove the U.S. to also look into a mirror and view past American actions more critically. This would lead to a better understanding among peoples, facilitate the research into the causes of wars, and provide chances for a lasting peace.

8. The relationship between Germans and Jews is greatly hampered by the aforementioned propaganda emanating from the United States. The leaders of the Jews living in Germany now do not act as Jews living in Germany but like specially privileged conquerors who have the full backing of the world's largest power, the United States. American Jews are unfortunately under heavy pressure by their own activists to view Germany with misgivings, and no serious attempts are made to come to an objective view of history, resulting in unnecessary hate and animosity.

9. German-Americans are the largest ethnic group in the United States. Regretfully, due to their typical German characteristics, they do not actively participate in the game of politics (except while voting in larger number than others), and this has led to a situation where the interests of this minority are rarely ever considered in the halls of Congress or in the White House. Now, that Germany is again on the ascend, we can expect a rise in German-American political activity also. One hopes that the Washington establishment takes note of this, and does not continue to take its Germans for granted. "German" surprises may be in the

offing not only in Central Europe and Russia.

10. According to international law, the German Reich is still in existence. The *Treaty of Moscow*, signed by the four major World War II allies and the two remnant states of Germany, and ratified by the United States Senate on October 10, 1990 is generally accepted in lieu of a formal peace treaty between victors and vanquished of that great world conflagration. However, this Position Paper shows conclusively that due to various circumstances mainly based upon existing international law, *not only is this "4 + 2 Treaty" fraught with illegalities and of dubious permanent value, but a proper peace treaty between Germany and her erstwhile adversaries will eventually have to be negotiated and signed* regardless of any inconveniences that may arise, or what Pandora's box this may open.

Preamble

On September 12, 1990, the four major allied victors of the Second World War—Great Britain, France, the Soviet Union and the United States—agreed with the two remnant states of the former German Reich—namely, the West German Bundesrepublik and the East German Democratic Republic—to sign a "Treaty on the final settlement with respect to Germany", thereby formally relinquishing their occupation and other rights and obligations deriving from their victory over Germany in 1945. Thus concluded a development that began on November 9, 1989 with the opening of the Berlin Wall (but which had its genesis in earlier occurrences), and which led inexorably to the reunification of the two German states in the center of Europe by October 3, 1990.

One can assume that with the signing of the September 1990 treaty in Moscow *World War II finally came to a formal conclusion*, although still no proper peace treaty has been negotiated. A new era of European and World politics has begun, one in which Germany will play the role for which, due to various factors, she is destined. Undoubtedly, *these factors will lead to a German hegemony in much of Europe*, not because the German people desire it, and not because others in Europe want it, but simply because it is the inevitable result of geopolitical evolution. Since both World Wars had to a large extent been fought to prevent a superior German influence in Europe an influence that would automatically reach throughout the world one can state that these wars were fought in vain, for without the technical advances that might not have been made without the challenges of war, the world today is certainly NOT a better place in which to live than it was in 1913. One is saddened for the tens of millions of dead and the incredible destruction on all continents of the age-old cultural heritage that was wrought by this carnage.

This Position Paper deals mainly with future relations between Germany and the United States, with emphasis on the *new* relationship between these nations. For instance, while most Ameri-

cans applauded the reunification of Germany, there are undoubtedly many U.S. citizens, especially in certain ruling circles and those controlling the mass media, who look upon a German hegemony in Europe with misgivings. This paper is mainly addressed to them. Despite all, one important fact remains: GERMANY HAS NEVER THREATENED THE WELL-BEING OR THE EXISTENCE OF THE UNITED STATES! Neither on its own territory nor anywhere else in the world. Neither in the 19th Century nor in the two World Wars. A Europe economically and hence politically dominated by Germany will never be a threat to "America" unless the United States Government feels compelled to play a role for which it is neither entitled nor destined.

The United States is a large and powerful nation mainly due to its sheer size and large population, and because, over the centuries, there had been a constant influx of highly trained people from all over the world (but especially from Europe). Our nation could have been a paradise on earth for most of its citizens. Instead, it now totters on the edge of depression; its savings are depleted; millions are homeless; and the crime rate is the highest of the Western nations. And, when leading U.S. politicians speak of "preserving our way of life", one assumes this does not include cultural vulgarity or the living conditions in America's inner cities. The fact remains that our nation has squandered its wealth and its moral standing in the world through constant interference in the affairs of other countries, principally Germany. In the process America prolonged wars, overthrew legitimate governments, destroyed ancient cultures and invariably left conditions much worse than they were before.

At present our nation stands on a threshold of history. Clear choices are possible. The United States can continue on the "internationalist" course set shortly before the turn of the last century and attempt to assume the heavy burden of world supremacy as an heir apparent of the late British Empire with its many obvi-

ous dangers. Or it can take the high road of justice and worry first about the incredibly difficult internal situation in this country. If the latter course is taken, then "America" will adhere to the American adage "may the best man win", and will wisely do nothing to interfere in the current developments in Europe which will soon lead to a German economic and political dominance on that continent.

Unquestionably, this will cause some economic rivalry between Europe and America. However, that need not be a negative. Peaceful challenges in a peaceful and generally just world should be our goal. For those governing the U.S.A. the time has come to reconsider ALL the articles of the Monroe Doctrine!

1. Past relations between the United States and Germany

For the first hundred years of the existence of the United States the relationship between the new nation and the various German states then in existence was good to excellent. The American experiment generated great interest in Germany and, once large scale immigration to the New World was possible, millions of Germans left their homeland to create a better life for themselves and their new fellow citizens. Eventually, this tide of German immigrants would total over seven million, with the result that Germans are today this nation's largest ethnic group with nearly a quarter of the U.S. population being "German Americans". It also bears mentioning that one of the first major treaties which this new country was able to conclude was *The Treaty of Amity and Commerce* signed in 1785 with the King of Prussia. *George Washington's evaluation of this treaty* was stated in a letter to *Comte de Rochambeau* on July 31, 1786, a few weeks before the death of *Frederick the Great*, the Prussian king whose imprint can be seen in the treaty:

> The Treaty of Amity which has lately taken place between the King of Prussia and the United States, marks a new era in negotiation. It is perfectly original in many of its articles. It is the most liberal Treaty which has ever been entered into between independent Powers; and should its principles be considered hereafter as the basis of connection between nations, it will operate more fully to produce a general pacification than any measure hitherto attempted amongst mankind.
>
> *George Washington*

(In gratitude, the United States was 162 years later the major force in removing the State of Prussia from the map, a state that had been known for its religious tolerance at a time when other European nations forcefully suppressed religious dissidents. The Edict of Potsdam of 1685 was a prime example of wise Prussian legislation in this regard.)

Germans played a major and loyal role in the battles which led to

America's independence and greatness. Names like *von Steuben, Sigel, Pershing and Nimitz*, are indelibly connected with the shaping of this nation. They stand for the hundreds of thousands of anonymous German-American soldiers who fought under the Stars and Stripes in places like Yorktown, Gettysburg, Manila, in the Argonne forest and on the beaches of Okinawa. Germans as farmers, craftsmen, laborers, city builders and inventors left a lasting imprint on the face of America, from the Atlantic to the Pacific and from the Northern to the Southern frontier, and it was German Protestantism that became the major religious denomination. Who remembers that the Declaration of Independence was first published in a German language newspaper in Philadelphia, and that German was a contender with English to become THE language of the new nation? Who but a few students of journalism know that the first and foremost American fighter for freedom of speech was a German immigrant, *John Peter Zenger*?

However, there is also the unalterable fact that the United States was never able to shake its ties to the British "motherland". Even as the American population in general assumed German rather than English national characteristics and cultural attachments, the language, the adherence to certain basic judicial principles, the standards of commercial and international behavior, and the literature and the history taught in America's schools, remained British. Furthermore, the American (WASP) upper class always retained its admiration for England's royalty and uppercrust, perhaps forever longing to be part of it.

This Britishness of the American ruling class, the so called "Eastern Establishment", finally led to the assumption by the United States Government of a long term world strategy that was entirely based upon the policies and experiences of the declining British Empire, especially in regard to the other major nations on the European continent, one of which was—after the German unification under *Otto von Bismarck* in 1871—the Second German Reich. In the process the United States had to abandon the principles and ideals promulgated by the founding fathers of this

nation, nearly all of whom had warned against "foreign entanglements".

The war against Spain (without doubt artificially created by American internationalists) can be counted as the official entry of the USA into "World" politics, and the notice that the United States regarded itself as the heir apparent not only to the British Empire but of the other European nations as well. Unfortunately, Europe, especially Germany, was seemingly unaware of this danger to European culture and heritage arising across the Atlantic. Nothing was done to stop the interloper. The two World Wars, which could also be named "Wars of the European Succession", were the horrible result.

The sinking of the *Lusitania* gave the impetus for America's entry into WW I against Germany. Today we know that this event was cleverly staged by the British Admiralty with connivance of American friends in high places. Unfortunately, to this day American school children still are not taught about this infamy. Similarly, they learn of Germany's invasion of Poland in 1939 but they are not being informed of the Polish transgressions against the German minority in Poland that occurred *before* the German attack, transgressions culminating in thousands of murders that were far worse than the alleged threats against some Americans that led to the American invasion of Grenada in the 1980s. And few Americans born after World War II know of *Franklin Delano Roosevelt's* shooting order against German warships which *predated* by several months the German declaration of war against the United States after Pearl Harbor.

When we consider the relations between the United States and Germany (and the United States and Europe!), we must not forget that "America" was ultimately responsible for the creation of rigid political states with strong inter-ethnic tensions, such as Poland, Czechoslovakia and Yugoslavia (*Woodrow Wilson's and Walter Lippmann's Fourteen Points*), whose very existence led to incessant strife and injustice, and whose raisons d'étre are now

being questioned again by the very people living there. Furthermore, a country with a proven inability to govern itself (Poland) was used by the United States to further its own, more nefarious aims in a continuation of British continental policy. While European wars would probably have occurred with or without the participation of the United States, it is unlikely that they would have descended into such barbarity as they finally did had American soldiers not set foot on European soil. (Without American support Great Britain might have made peace with Germany in 1917. Without the hope for American support the French might not have let it come to the carnage at Verdun.) In short, without the deviously arranged U.S. entry into World War I it would not have come to the destruction of the German Empire (including the blockade-caused starvation of the German people), and to the imposed Treaty of Versailles which irrevocably led to the second great world conflagration.

America's rôle against Germany in World War II was worse. Even *before* the war between these two nations broke out, and while anti-American propaganda in Germany was almost nil, there were books and articles printed in the United States that called for the sterilization of all German males (Nathan Kaufman's *Germany Must Perish*, 1941) and for the introduction of non-Germans into Germany to dilute the genetic substance of the German people ("The Hooten Report"), and a map was published in October of 1941 showing the dismemberment and division of the Reich uncannily along the lines of the postwar occupation zones ("The Gomberg Map"). Andrei Gromyko, the late, long-time foreign minister of the Soviet Union, stated in his memoirs that it was the United States and Great Britain which, at the conferences at Teheran and Yalta, insisted on the dismemberment of Germany. And it was "FDR", the American president, who in 1943 insisted on the insane "Unconditional Surrender" that unquestionably prolonged the war and caused the death of additional millions and incredible destruction. It must also be mentioned that America as the "Arsenal of Democracy", must bear the burden of having been ultimately responsible for the terror bombing holocaust

of the German cities. (This monstrously evil slaughter of more than a million women, children and old men, and not the now discredited "as chamber" nonsense, was, of course, the *real* "Holocaust" of World War II): Apart from U.S. bombers, it was the British who caused the greatest damage, and the British could not have built their large bomber fleet and used it in thousand-plane raids—for the purpose of killing civilians—without lend lease assistance from the U.S.

When the shooting was over, the United States embarked on a policy vis-à-vis the Reich that seemed a replay of the infamous re-construction period during which the defeated Southern States of the American Union were humiliated after the Civil War. It must be mentioned that it was especially in the American zone of occupation where former criminals, and later carpetbaggers from abroad, were put in charge of the hapless Germans. Also, from America emanated the more obnoxious methods of the treatment of the defeated, among them the clearly illegal "Denazification Courts" and, finally, the program of "reëducation" by psychiatrists et al, that to this day has done so much damage to the German psyche. Much has been said of the *Marshall Plan* and how it helped Germany to get back on her feet. True enough, but before one considers this point one must mention that for some years after the German capitulation, the barbarous policies of the vengeful *Morgenthau Plan* were imposed, causing tremendous and unnecessary hardship for an already impoverished and famished population. Thankfully, there was a belated recognition, especially by the smaller neighboring states of Germany (including some that had formerly been enemies), that Europe could only recuperate if Germany got its health back.

The establishment of the West German Bundesrepublik in 1949, and, soon thereafter, of the now deceased GDR, seems, in retrospect, to have been the natural outcome of the different occupation zones/Cold War combination. As if there had been no chance to retain a unified Germany "in spite of the best efforts of the allied lovers of peace and justice"! It must be mentioned, however, that

it had been French policy for centuries to strive for a dismembered Reich, and the aforementioned Gomberg Map of 1941 proves that certain influential forces in the United States worked along the same lines. In other words, the wrongful division of Germany and Europe for more than 40 years could not have occurred without the tacit agreement, if not the wholehearted connivance, of men in high places of the United States Government.

(Today it is still claimed that the events surrounding the erection of the Berlin Wall on 13 August 1961, with the resulting splitting of the German capital in two for 28 horrible years, were also a logical sequence of political events that just got out of hand. But there are indications that the whole unjust endeavor might have been mutually planned by behind the scenes forces (in Washington and Moscow) who believed that the Germans had not suffered sufficiently for their alleged crimes in World War II. One can only hope that future historians will have access to hitherto secret archives that shed some light on these happenings. It might be a good idea to delve into the files of former "Soviet" and "American" disarmament negotiators who, throughout the Cold War, held fairly regular meetings in Geneva or Vienna, never forgetting that the prevention of a resurrected Reich was still in their mutual interest and, probably, at the top of the agenda.)

The reunification of Germany taking place at this very time is NOT the result of any correct or benign action by any or all of the four WW II allies. It has occurred only because of circumstances that made a change in the allied posture necessary. As a matter of fact, up to the summer of 1989 the preservation of the 1945 status quo in Europe (i.e. the political reality that was based upon the wrongful division of Germany) was the foundation of allied, including American, policy. It was the U.S. Government that *seems* to have put the least number of obstacles in the way of the Germans once reunification became inevitable. Considering the dismal record of nearly one hundred years of U.S. policy vs. Germany, and with a view toward a more just and better future, this was the least that could have been done.

2. Glasnost

What does the Russian word "glasnost" have to do with the relationship between Germany and the United States? Simply this: while in the Soviet Union there are at least tentative efforts afoot to "fill in the blank spots of history", to quote *Mikhail Gorbachev* (although we note that such "filling in" has not, as yet, included admitting Stalin's plan to attack Germany (the primary reason for Hitler's preemptive strike), one must regretfully state that "America" cannot be budged to dismount to the slightest degree from the high moral horse upon which it climbed sometime around the turn of the century and onto which it is still holding fast in spite of the fact that some of the most horrible war crimes ever perpetrated were committed in the name, or with the tacit agreement, of this nation. In other words, *"glasnost" and repentance are needed in the United States also*!

In the fall of 1989, the writer James Bacque published a book in Canada entitled *Other Losses*, which made very serious charges of responsibility for war crimes against one of America's war heroes, former President General Dwight D. Eisenhower. Bacque, in his well-researched book, came to the conclusion that Eisenhower was responsible for the killing through hunger, disease and intentional neglect of approximately one million German POWs at the end of World War II.

Soon after its publication *Other Losses* became a best seller in Canada, and in translation under the title *Der geplante Tod*, in Germany also. Especially in Germany, Bacque's revelation reawakened memories of former German soldiers who had fallen into American hands at war's end, and also of civilians who had lived near "Eisenhower's death camps" in 1945. Many of the stories confirmed that which hitherto had been a tightly kept secret, a secret to the keeping of which the West German Government must have been an accomplice for policy reasons.

"America" reacted to *Other Losses* in a manner which is directly contrary to the very ideals of this nation, among them being the

freedoms of expression, information, the press and of the eternal quest for the truth. *Other Losses* was withheld from the American people easily enough since no U.S. publisher dared to add it to its line. A few newspapers wrote articles concerning this surprising book that became a bestseller in neighboring Canada, but, since *Other Losses* stayed unavailable in the major book stores of this country, it was as if it had never been published at all. U.S. censorship by silence was as effective as was the former prohibition of the great Russian writer Alexander Solzhenitsyn's books by the Soviets. (As this is being written, *Other Losses* is still generally unknown and unavailable in the U.S. There are rumors, however, that St. Martin's Press will bring it out "soon". The delay may be caused by piety, so as not to interfere with the 100th anniversary of the birth of the accused president in the middle of October 1990).

German American organizations mailed copies of *Other Losses* to well-known newspapers and columnists, and asked them to review the book. The declining answer was always based on the same excuse: "Bacque's charges were unproven, probably exaggerated, difficult to ascertain, and so far have not been accepted as serious by 'reputable' historians." This came from newspapers that print everything and anything including the most ludicrous "Holocaust" stories laid against World War II Germans. But all this was topped by a letter from the Department of Defense wherein someone pared Bacque's "about a million German POWs killed" figure down to "at most 25,000 German POWs succumbed to the unavoidable deprivations connected with the chaos at war's end".

Our organization has within its ranks former members of all the services of the armed forces of World War II Germany. A number fell into American hands or voluntarily went into American captivity in the spring of 1945. The experiences of these ex-soldiers were generally much alike, and prove a nearly complete disregard for the articles of the Geneva Convention of 1929 pertaining to the treatment of Prisoners of War by the United States Army. Prisoners were purposely starved although more than ample food was available. Many were beaten and their personal effects, including blankets,

spoons and tents, taken away. Many were prevented from contacting their families for up to two years. Hundreds of thousands were "given" to the French and British as slave laborers (tens of thousands of these died). Many others were turned over to the Soviets, to succumb in the wide reaches of Siberia. The holding pens for hundreds of thousands of POWs in the notorious Rhinemeadow "camps" had no shelter whatsoever (although frequently nearby unused factory buildings could have been used), no sanitary facilities, and no means to cook what little food was given out. Daily, the many dead were removed on pushcarts and unceremoniously thrown into mass graves. No one counted them, no one took down their names. Often they died anonymously only a few miles from their families, each just one more addition to the 800,000 or so German soldiers of World War II who remain missing to this day.

If James Bacque claims 1 million dead German POWs, and the DOD assumes the number to be about "25,000", why doesn't the United States Army, in the interest of preserving the honor of its highest ranking World War II general, come out with the exact number of German POW casualties of that time? The reason is obvious: the exact number of Germans who died in American captivity is unknown because German lives counted for nothing. But this is the same army that took it for granted that losses of American POWs in German hands amounted to only about 1% (vs. approx. 50% who died in Japanese captivity), and it is also a fact that at war's end the Germans were able to account for nearly every American who was captured by the Germans. (All this in spite of nearly unsurmountable difficulties connected with the breakdown of German power. Several thousand of the Americans who were in German hands remain missing to this day because they were "liberated" by America's Bolshevik allies, and probably ended up in the Gulag). It must also be brought out that most of the Germans who died in American POW cages succumbed *after* the cessation of hostilities. It is one thing to inflict losses on the enemy during the fighting; it is entirely another matter if unnecessary deaths are *purposely* caused after the fighting has ceased. *That is plain murder!*

Those who served in the German Wehrmacht in that great war wonder how their American adversaries of that long ago era can keep a straight face, and retain a good conscience, when they read in American newspapers of 1990 that "another 'Nazi war criminal' was discovered, and deported from the United States". Is the American conscience so numbed by incessant propaganda (the heroes vs. the villains) that nobody ever wonders why no allied war criminals are *ever* called to account? Or, is there really the inherent belief that whatever crimes Americans and their allies did commit during the war were just, since they were committed in the furtherance of "democracy"? Now that Eastern Europe is being liberated from Communism, and the true story of that insane system is being told, should not ALL former U.S. soldiers remember that the Bolsheviks would have been able to conquer ALL of Europe had it not been for the heroism and the sacrifice of the *German* World War II soldier? Imagine, the Russian steamroller overrunning Europe in the summer of 1941, and, *with the tacit assistance of the United States*, reaching the Atlantic by the onset of the winter in the same year! Would "America", safe behind thousands of miles of water, *ever* have been able to liberate Europe again?

Individual former U.S. soldiers have come out and have acknowledged American responsibility, if not guilt, for transgressions committed in the name of our nation. And *there are many examples of individual G.I.s in 1945 and 1946 taking it upon themselves to circumvent particularly obnoxious or unethical orders from their superiors* thus saving the lives of German men, women and children. These individual American soldiers did more for a future good relationship between Germany and the U.S. than all Marshall Plans and other seemingly magnanimous government initiatives.

One should consider, for instance, the fallacious belief among many Americans that the "Peace of 1945" was truly generous and proof of America's kindheartedness. How little does the population of this nation know! Consider all the transgressions of the allied victors; the *millions of rapes* (by contrast, Germans were by far the most gentlemanly of all the major combatants); the indiscriminate

pillage; the torching of entire towns (yes, by the Western allies also!); the expulsions and wholesale murder of millions; the planned starvation; the cruel treatment of the German POWs; the elimination through murder and other methods of Germany's natural élite; the theft of all German foreign assets; the destruction by dismantling of the industrial capacity (and places of work!); the thievery inside the Reich; the wanton destruction of Germany's cultural heritage; the "reëducation" and resulting demoralization of the entire people; the arbitrary "denazification" and hunt for alleged "war criminals"; the artificial division of Germany; the destruction by "demontage" and, through the use of dynamite, of the remaining factories; the theft of Germany's most valuable patents; the confiscation of what remained of the German fleet, of the rolling stock of the railroads, of each and every single plane; the "sale" of German soldiers as slave laborers to other nations, and, not the least, the purposeful refusal to sign a peace treaty for more than four decades... May God prevent that the United States should ever suffer such a "magnanimous" peace at the hands of her enemies, should this nation lose a war! (Please note Appendix 1 for an allegory on this subject matter.)

How to conclude a proper peace even with an "aggressor nation" (which Germany was alleged to have been in the Second World War) one could learn from the way Germany treated France in 1815 after Napoleon's defeat, and again in 1871. Or how Bismarck's Prussia treated vanquished Austria in 1866.

The *greatest war crime ever of European history* occurred between 1945 and 1947, *after the cessation of hostilities*, when about 15 million Germans were forcibly driven from their ancestral homes, villages and cities beyond the Oder-Neisse rivers and the Sudeten Mountains, deprived of all their possessions, and when about 3 million of them, mostly women and children, were killed in the process. *The United States Government was a willing partner to this crime.* To this day American school children learn nothing of this event; no docu-dramas about it are ever made for TV; no books telling of the sufferings of the expelled and murdered East Ger-

mans are being translated and sold in American bookstores. In the "Land of the Free" one doesn't want to be reminded of this event, presumably because these brutalized Germans were "guilty" of something. After all, they were Germans and had generally supported the war effort of their own country.

Apart from being a partner in the crime when it occurred, the United States Government compounded its unjust behavior when it never, ever, made amends, nor called for a rectification of the injustice when the occasion arose after the breakdown of Communism in Eastern Europe. Instead, in 1990 this government was an accessory in blackmailing the West German Kohl Government: "Either recognize the loss of the German lands beyond the Oder-Neisse Line, and write off the individual claims of millions of Germans to their homes and farms in the east, or you will miss the chance for Germany to be reunited!". *Chancellor Helmut Kohl*, in making this allied condition public and thereby pointing out that his government was acting under duress, he thusly declared, perhaps unwittingly, the "4+2 Treaty of Moscow" null and void. Any lawyer can confirm that.

Is Poland, which currently possesses about a quarter of the territory that had been German for *800 years*, now more secure in its borders? Has the German Polish border really become a "Friedensgrenze", a "Border of Peace", as the Communists called it? Below we shall quote the words of a German patriot:

> Certainly, the Poles shall—like all other peoples in Europe—be able to live in secure borders. And, precisely because that is my wish for them, I cannot agree that the Oder-Neisse line become the permanent German Polish border. This is a border based upon injustice, and cannot possibly secure peace for our coming generations.
>
> I do not want another war over the German-Polish border. But no German parliament, no German government can know how future generations will feel about the Oder-Neisse border, and therefore nobody is really able to give "eternal" guarantees pertaining to it. An Oder-Neisse border may mean that one day a strong Germany will not only take back the territories that rightfully belong to the Reich but, in a replay of current allied practice, annex in addition a quarter of truly Polish territory including the cities of Cracow and

Czestochowa, up to the gates of Warsaw. And Germans would have the "right" (because it was done to them before) to remove from these age old Polish terrritories all the Poles living there, taking into account that several million of them may succumb in the process. For, so far not one Polish politician or prelate has expressed his regrets to the Germans for the crimes associated with the expulsion, and for the criminal expulsion itself. On the contrary, Polish priests go so far as to claim that the theft of the 800 year old German provinces was a "restitution of formerly Polish lands". In light of this, the question must be asked, whether we shall be able to build a new Europe based upon such flagrant lies and injustice.

M.R.

It is time for the United States to fully investigate its rôle in this war crime and to forego short term (imagined!) political advantages vis-à-vis Poland in the interest of greater justice, and to assure that a stance according to prevailing international law is assumed in this matter. (It is perhaps too much to hope that the National Endowment for the Arts could be induced to allocate some of the hard-earned tax dollars of German-Americans away from pornography and insults to Christianity, and fund a docu-drama that informs the people of this nation of what really transpired in Central Europe in those fateful *postwar* years.)

Regarding the alleged German "war criminals", and the ethnically prejudiced *OSI* (Office of Special Investigations) of the Justice Department, the question can be asked as to whether it might not be wise to create a German-American or Arab-American staffed subdivision of the *OSI* with a main objective of ferreting out Mideast war criminals frequently entering the United States. For instance, those who gained expertise in breaking children's bones during the Palestinian *Intifada*, and the dynamiters of the Palestinians' homes? And those even tangentially associated with the torture of Palestinian prisoners, the massacres at Sabra and Shatilla, the bombing of the U.S. Marine barracks in Lebanon, and the murderous attack on the *U.S.S. Liberty*? Or, how about a Polish-American, Ukrainian-American, (real) Russian-American staffed *OSI* division that searches for the KGB criminals responsible for Katyn (and a thousand other places where the skeletal remains of alleged victims of Germans *or German victims* lie)? We are bringing this up since we fervently believe in the constitutionally guaranteed "equality be-

fore justice". Could one trust the present team of *OSI* prosecutors to delve into the crimes against humanity of the original Bolsheviks and their genetically related NKVD murderers? One cannot conceive that such atrocities have ever been bared to the American public via its media services!

Eternal justice may play a rôle in the regrettable fact that currently *NASA*, the American space agency, is having serious problems in getting its space shuttles aloft. As this occurs, German Americans cannot help but think of *Dr. Arthur Rudolph*, one of the men most instrumental in getting an American to walk on the moon, who was ignominiously railroaded out of this country as a "Nazi" war criminal by so-called "American" OSI war crimes investigators. But what should hundreds of international passengers in airports around this country think when ambitious inspectors of the Immigration and Naturalization Service, following the orders of that small band of fanatical zealots of the OSI, keep them behind the gates for up to five hours after their arrival in the United States, as happened recently to people arriving from Switzerland at Los Angeles airport? (Why do we not hear from the "free press" and other media about this?)

Do American government officials, Congressmen, journalists, academicians and captains of industry feel especially proud of their country and its Constitution when they read that an elderly German traveler on a world trip was "nabbed" at an overnight stay at the airport in Honolulu and incarcerated for many months because he had not fully stated his German wartime service on an application for an American *transit* visa? Or, that another elderly German in the same predicament was fined over $50,000 for the same offense? How would former USAF bomber pilots feel, if, 45 years after World War II, they were incarcerated in Germany or Japan for not telling the Germans or Japanese on a visit that they had "partaken in the 'persecution' of unarmed civilians" when bombing Dresden, Hamburg, Tokyo, Hiroshima and a thousand other "targets"?
Enough of that. We believe that we should bring up these things to lead *more* Americans to view both sides of every story and

definitely try to put away the mantle of holiness, and of that 1944 crusader spirit, that seems so prevalent in this society. We close this chapter with a reprint of part of an article by *Edgar L. Jones*, entitled "One War is Enough", that appeared in the *Atlantic Monthly* in February of 1946, at the very time when the infamous Nuremberg kangaroo court show trials were being held. We bring it up to show how little progress has been made since then: Mr. Jones' words are as valid today as they were then. But how many Americans acknowledge this truth, and accept the consequences? (See APPENDIX II for additional comment on this matter.)

3. A matter of law

As of the writing of this Paper, no Peace Treaty has as yet been signed between Germany and the allied victor nations of the Second World War. There is no need to go into detail why this is so; it suffices to say that this state of affairs came about because the victors found it in their interest not to permit the shaping of such a treaty, and the Germans, the vanquished, were powerless to insist on it. The result is that, like it or not, as of now, a State of War still exists between the United States of America (and others) and Germany.

On September 12, 1990 the "Treaty on the final settlement with respect to Germany" was signed in Moscow by the "4 plus 2" powers, and it was subsequently ratified by the United States Senate on October 10, 1990. Everyone hopes this treaty can be accepted in lieu of a peace treaty by all the nations concerned. But will it? Or should it?

Most of Germany has sufficiently recovered from the ravages of war that it can now be counted as one of the major nations of the world. It should be immune to foreign blackmail. However, *a correct reading of the "Treaty of Moscow" shows that in severity it even surpasses the notorious "Treaty of Versailles" of 1919!* As noted, that *this new treaty has also the makings of a "dictate" can be clearly seen by West German Chancellor Helmut Kohl's statement:* "If we (Germans) do not accept the present German Polish border as final, then we miss our chance for reunification". At any rate, the "united Germany", as it is so coyly named in this new treaty, had to agree, among other things, to the permanent loss to the German nation of over 25% of its territory, and to sacrificing the rights of the many millions of those Germans (with the loss of all their private property there) who lived in those ancestral lands. Will future German generations accept this dismemberment of their nation?

Is the September 1990 *"Treaty of Moscow"* legal and internationally binding? The answer might be found below in the translation

of a treatise on the current legal status of Germany as written by *Professor Dr. Muench* of Heidelberg, an expert on international law:

1. The German Reich continues its existence under the name BUNDESREPUBLIK DEUTSCHLAND, which is, however, only a partial successor. NO PARTIAL SUCCESSOR MAY ACT IN THE NAME OF THE REICH! (West German Supreme Court judgments of 1973, 1975, 1987).

2. Since 1945, the right of self determination has been part of international law (*ius cogens*), and it became a part of the Vienna Convention of 23 May 1969. Therefore, no present German Government has the right to relinquish German rights to annexed areas such as the Sudetenland (and Silesia, Pomerania, East Brandenburg, Danzig and East Prussia, *HS*) as long as the right to self determination of the expelled Germans (or their heirs, HS), and that of the Germans still living in these areas, has not been taken into consideration.
   Every treaty which does not recognize the right to self determination of the population in question, and does not address itself to the legal right of these people to be part of the Reich or its successors, is, according to the above named Vienna Convention (which was ratified by the United States also, *HS*), null and void. The rights granted by this Vienna Convention cannot fall under any Statute of Limitations (UN Convention, 27 November 1968), nor be unilaterally abandoned (Geneva Convention of 1949, Art. 8)

3. The internationally binding borders of the German Reich are those of 1 August 1914, plus those of 1 September 1939. (However, the Czech Republic was a protectorate and not part of the Reich),
   a) Because the Treaty of Versailles was formulated without the contribution of the German Reich, and was created to the disadvantage of a third party (*res inter alios acta*), and was signed under duress (Vienna Convention of 1969, Art.52), it was from its inception

null & void.

b) The unilateral delineation of the legal border of the German Reich under the 31 December 1937 date by the Berlin declaration of the four (victor) powers on 5 June 1945, is, according to international law which prohibits unilateral agreements to the disadvantage of third parties, null and void. (Vienna Convention of 1969, Article 34). In fact, only the occupation zones were legally established at that time.

4. The rights and obligations ("supreme power") which the allied victors assumed in 1945 could only have been those of occupation powers, according to the The Hague Laws of War of 1907, of which the 1945 victors were signatories. Therefore, the following actions by the victors were transgressions against international law:
   a) The incarceration of the Reich Government on 21 May 1945.
   b) Military tribunals which were held under a complete disregard of the most basic judicial principles and which led to death sentences resulting from faked documents. (The London Agreement of 8 August 1945 is null and void since it created hitherto non existing legal principles on which the judgments of the IMT at Nuremberg were based.)
   c) Interference in inner affairs of the Reich for instance, the eradication of the State of Prussia.
   d) The annexation by others of German Reich territory.
   e) The expulsion of the Germans from the annexed territories and the confiscation of their private property (Geneva Convention of 1949).
   f) The resettlement in occupied or annexed German territories of non Germans. The latter have no permanent rights in these areas (UN agreement regarding the British organized elections at Gibraltar, Geneva Convention of 1949, Article 49).

   (Incidentally, the Hague Convention of 1907 in which

the Laws of War was promulgated, was convened by President Theodore Roosevelt of the United States, and the Russian Czar. One more reason for the U.S. to abide by it. *HS*)

5. Local treaties are only valid in so far as they pertain to agreements to prevent the use of force but not if they concern any renunciation of German territory (West German Supreme Court, 17 July 1975).

6. The elimination of the German people as the "Staatsvolk" of the Bundesrepublik (and Reich, HS) through massive immigration of non-Germans and the granting to them of German citizenship, and through the right of domicile (anywhere) as a result of the "European integration", is unconstitutional. The Basic Law (Constitution of 1949) proscribes the duty to the continued existence of the identity of the German "Staatsvolk". (West German Supreme Court, 21 October 1987.)

Thus goes Dr. Muench's treatise. Interestingly, the four allied victor nations who were the signers of the Moscow Treaty seem to acknowledge these finer points of international law. Reading excerpts of this treaty as published on 13 September 1990 by the London *Financial Times*, and reprinted in facsimile below, makes this clearly apparent. Note the term "united Germany". It was cleverly chosen to circumvent the rights and obligations of *The Reich* that *de jure* are still in existence. What we see here is the continuation of the status quo of 1945, and thereby the policies of the major victors, by other means. THERE CAN BE NO QUESTION ABOUT THIS FACT: THE SEPTEMBER 1990 TREATY OF MOSCOW IS SERIOUSLY FLAWED, AND CANNOT WITHSTAND CLOSE SCRUTINY IN REGARD TO INTERNATIONAL LAW. EVEN NOW, 45 YEARS AFTER THE CAPITULATION OF THE GERMAN WEHRMACHT (but not of the Reich!), IT CANNOT BE REGARDED AS A TREATY OF PEACE. THAT IS STILL IN THE OFFING.

"Nothing is settled permanently unless
it be settled fairly and amicably."
Abraham Lincoln

The *victorious allies stated in their Potsdam Agreement* on the 2nd of August 1945 that "the German (Eastern) territories are being put under Polish and respectively Soviet *administration, pending a formal delineation of the border through a peace treaty between all parties concerned." And, the three Western powers agreed as co signers of the 1954 "Deutschland Vertrag" (Treaty on Germany) that was ratified by the U.S. Senate, to do nothing that would interfere with this interpretation of the situation.* In other words, to this day the German territories beyond the Oder-Neisse rivers are merely under Polish and Soviet administration, *pending a formal peace treaty. The current "Treaty of Moscow", however, cannot be accepted in lieu of a peace treaty, since under international law the German people are presently not free and sovereign (and therefore are not entitled to sign "eternally" binding treaties) as long as foreign (occupation) troops are on German soil. The claim that American, British, French and Soviet troops are in Germany "as friends and allies" doesn't hold under the international statutes.*

Furthermore, the Atlantic Charter of 12 August 1941, the UN Declaration on Human Rights of 10 February 1948, and the UN Declaration concerning the expulsion of people from their ancestral lands, AND the unanimous vote of the UN Security Council of 22 November 1967 regarding the illegality of unilateral annexations, make abundantly clear that, at this moment in history, *nobody*, including the parliaments of "East" and West Germany, or (soon) that of "United Germany", has the right to relinquish German vested rights in the territories in question.

FINAL SETTLEMENT FOR GERMANY AT 2 PLUS 4 NEGOTIATIONS

TEXT OF EXCERPTS FROM THE LONDON *FINANCIAL TIMES*, 13 SEPTEMBER 1990

THE Federal Republic of Germany, the German Democratic Republic, the French Republic, the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland and the United States of America...

Convinced that the unification of Germany as a state with definitive borders is a significant contribution to peace and stability in Europe...

Recognising that thereby, and with the unification of Germany as a democratic and peaceful state, the rights and responsibilities of the Four Powers relating to Berlin and to Germany as a whole lose their function...

Have agreed as follows:

ARTICLE 1

1. The united Germany shall comprise the territory of the Federal Republic of Germany, the German Democratic Republic and the whole of Berlin. Its external borders shall be the borders of the Federal Republic of Germany and the German Democratic Republic and shall be definitive from the date on which the present treaty comes into force. The confirmation of the definitive nature of the borders of the united Germany is an essential element of the peaceful order in Europe.

2. The united Germany and the Republic of Poland shall confirm the existing border between them in a treaty that is binding under international law .

3. The united Germany has no territorial claims whatsoever against other states and shall not assert any in the future.

4. The governments of the Federal Republic of Germany and the German Democratic Republic shall ensure that the constitution of the united Germany does not contain any provision incompatible with these principles...

5. The governments of the French Republic, the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland and the United States of America take formal note of the corresponding commitments and declarations by the governments of the Federal Republic of Germany and the German Democratic Republic and declare that their implementation will confirm the definitive nature of the united Germany's borders.

> 'The united Germany has no territorial claims whatsoever against other states and shall not assert any in the future'

ARTICLE 2

The governments of the Federal Republic of Germany and the German Democratic Republic reaffirm their declaration that only peace will emanate from German soil. According to the constitution of the united Germany, acts tending to and undertaken with the intent to disturb the peaceful relations between nations, especially to prepare for aggressive war, are unconstitutional and a punishable offence...

ARTICLE 3

1. The governments of the Federal Republic of Germany and the German Democratic Republic reaffirm their renunciation of the manufacture and possession of and control

over nuclear, biological and chemical weapons. They declare that the united Germany, too, will abide by these commitments. In particular, rights and obligations arising from the treaty on the non-proliferation of nuclear weapons of 1 July 1968 will continue to apply to the united Germany.

2. The Government of the Federal Republic of Germany, acting in full agreement with the Government of the German Democratic Republic, made the following statement on 30 August 1990 in Vienna at the negotiations on conventional armed forces in Europe:

The Government of the Federal Republic of Germany undertakes to reduce the personnel strength of the armed forces of the united Germany to 370,000 (ground, air and naval forces) within three to four years. This reduction will commence on the entry into force of the first CFE agreement. Within the scope of this overall ceiling no more than 345,000 will belong to the ground and air forces which, pursuant to the agreed mandate, alone are the subject of the negotiations on conventional armed forces in Europe.

The Federal Government regards its commitment to reduce ground and air forces as a significant German contribution to the reduction of conventional armed forces in Europe. It assumes that in follow-on negotiations the other participants in the negotiations, too, will render their contribution to enhancing security and stability in Europe, including measures to limit personnel strengths.

The Government of the German Democratic Republic has expressly associated itself with this statement..

ARTICLE 4

1. The governments of the Federal Republic of Germany, the German Democratic Republic and the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics state that the united Germany and the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics will settle by treaty the conditions for and the duration of the presence of Soviet armed forces on the territory of the present German Democratic Republic and of Berlin, as well as the conduct of the withdrawal of these armed forces which will be completed by the end of 1994...

ARTICLE 5

1. Until the completion of the withdrawal of the Soviet armed forces from the territory of the present German Democratic Republic and of Berlin in accordance with Article 4 of the present treaty, only German territorial defence units which are not integrated into the alliance structures to which German armed forces in the rest of German territory are assigned will be stationed in that territory as armed forces of the united Germany.

During that period and subject to the provisions of paragraph 2 of this article, armed forces of other states will not be stationed in that territory or carry out any other military activity there.

2. For the duration of the presence of Soviet armed forces in the territory of the present German Democratic Republic and of Berlin, armed forces of the French Republic, the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland and the United States of America will, upon German request, remain stationed in Berlin by agreement to this effect between the Government of the united Germany and the governments of the states concerned...

'The governments of the Federal and Democratic Republics reaffirm that only peace shall emanate from German soil'

3. Following the completion of the withdrawal of the Soviet armed forces from the territory of the present German Democratic Republic and of Berlin, units of German armed forces assigned to military alliance structures in the same way as those in the rest of German terri-

tory may also be stationed in that part of Germany, but without nuclear weapon carriers. This does not apply to conventional weapon systems which may have other capabilities in addition to conventional ones but which in that part of Germany are equipped for a conventional role and designated only for such. Foreign armed forces and nuclear weapons or their carriers will not be stationed in that part of Germany or deployed there.

ARTICLE 6

The right of the united Germany to belong to alliances, with all the rights and responsibilities arising therefrom, shall not be affected by the present treaty.

ARTICLE 7

1. The French Republic, the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland and the United States of America hereby terminate their rights and responsibilities relating to Berlin and to Germany as a whole. As a result, the corresponding, related quadripartite agreements, decisions and practices are terminated and all related Four Power institutions are dissolved.

2. The united Germany shall have accordingly full sovereignty over its internal and external affairs.

ARTICLE 8

1. The present treaty is subject to ratification or acceptance as soon as possible. On the German side it will be ratified by the united Germany. The treaty will therefore apply to the united Germany...

ARTICLE 9

The present treaty shall enter into force for the united Germany, the French Republic, the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics , the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland and the United States of America on the date of deposit of the last instrument of ratification or acceptance by these states...

Perhaps this is the place to ask the following question: If a "Europe without frontiers" is supposed to be created that reaches from the Atlantic ocean to the Ural mountains, a Europe which permits freedom of movement and open trade between all its nations, why this irrational insistence on the permanence of the Oder-Neisse line as the "eternal" Polish-German border? Is is not sufficient that the Germans declared of their own free will NOT to alter this border through means of war? Or, is there a general assumption that the Helsinki Agreements between most European nations (of which the United States was also a signatory), which disavowed war as a means to further political ends—*but which permit the alteration of borders through negotiations*—were not worth the paper on which they were written? And, can one create a new Europe through such anomalies whereby the Germans acknowledge Jewish private property rights on their territory even after more than 55 years have elapsed (and pay compensation if no reinstatement of the property is possible) while the Poles do not acknowledge *any* claims of the millions of Germans driven from

their ancestral lands after only 45 years? How valid will Polish assurances of respect for private property rights be in the future?

At a time when the American ruling establishment seems to have communal apoplexy over the annexation of a sparsely populated desert sheikdom in the Middle East by a blood-related neighboring country, it seems very odd that absolutely no concern for the legal rights of the millions of expelled Silesians, East Prussians, Brandenburgers and Pomeranians is expressed. Well informed politicians in Washington must know that most of the Poles currently living in the German territories were not expellees themselves as is frequently claimed by Polish authorities; only about 1,5 million Poles were after the war transferred from so-called "Eastern" Poland (an area in which the Poles had always been a minority anyway). The other Poles moved to (true) East Germany from Central Poland since the (then still existing) infrastructure of the German lands was so much better. They can be compared to the Soviet Jews settling now—against almost everybody's will—on the Palestinian West Bank. One cannot suppress the suspicion that the failure of the 1945 victors, and especially of the United States Government, to help settle the German-Polish border justly can only derive from a desire a) to keep a potential trouble spot in Europe aglow, and b) to keep Germany from becoming too strong (a united Germany with the additional territory rightfully belonging to the Reich would be less dependent on imports and exports, and hence be less susceptible to political blackmail).

Also, and this concerns German hegemony in Europe directly: Over decades, it may cost the West Germans up to 1,000 *billion* marks to bring so called "East"-Germany (actually middle Germany, "Mitteldeutschland") up to Western standards, an incredible sum of money that can only be raised because West Germany is economically and socially one of the most progressive nations on earth, and because the "East" Germans are, after all, Germans. *Poland, however, is in worse shape than is the former "GDR"*. Although nearly the size (85%) of the reunited parts of Germany, and in

possession of some of the richest provinces of the German Reich (including all of the Silesian industry) *and* with a population of nearly 38 million, it has the living standard of a third world country.

There is not the slightest chance that the Poles can, without outside help, lift themselves out of their economic and social morass. And, logically, there is currently only one nation that *could* help (*after* its own needs due to the reunification are taken care of): *Germany*! The Soviet Union is out of the picture. The United States is already hard pressed for cash and will eventually have to curtail its foreign aid programs, including the massive help for Israel. France and Great Britain may assist the Poles somewhat (probably in gratitude for services rendered in 1939), but not on the scale needed. Yet, the Poles still believe that they can blithely overlook German legal and cultural claims to Silesia, Pomerania and Eastern Prussia, while asking for German handouts. Might one coin the word "Unrealpolitik" for the policies of the Polish leadership?

What would Americans say if one day Amerindians and the Eskimos with the assistance of their genetic relatives the Chinese—all anthropological kinsmen as Mongols—would claim and eventually recover about a quarter or more of the United States western territory? After all, the initial 13 states of the Union have been in existence for 200 years only; not to speak of the additional 37 states, most of which have been added as late as in the course of the 19th century. Considering the potential weight of more than one billion of these Asiatic cousins, such a scenario could indeed develop into an ethnic devolution leading to a demographic rout in the future political arena. South Africa is already under the spell of a similar predicament. Indeed, such an American scenario would readily amplify the ruthless expulsion of 15 million Germans expelled after the Second World War from their homeland which they civilized and cultivated for nearly a thousand years.

The United States would do much better to accept the Germans' return to *their* territories east of the Oder-Neisse rivers not only for cultural, economic and political considerations but because of

the strategic importance of the pincer-shaped defense line of the Reich's eastern border (from Silesia to East Prussia) which in view of the unavoidably mounting Asiatic population explosion virtually guarantees consolidation and stability for the European security system, including Russia as well! No unbiased Western security system can overlook with impunity the basic truth that Germany is already the powerhouse of Europe. Today Poland may capitalize on anti-German envy, on overblown pride and never ending claims vs. Germany, and she is again under the spell of British bifrontal intrigue. Yet, age-old geopolitical factors determining her unstable existence unmistakably prevent her from becoming the heartland of Europe. For Poland too it would be much better to work for a realistic formula of coexistence with Germany. After all, 700 years ago the joint German Polish knighthood was capable of stopping the Tartar invasion at Liegnitz (1242), and it is also true that the first Polish kingdom was essentially a creation of the First German Reich.

> The worst transgressions against our natural and historical heritage occur actually against all fundamental human rights, when one takes the right to their homeland from peoples and tribes; when they are being forced to move somewhere else into a different area.
>
> The fact that the victorious powers of World War II decided at the end of that great world conflagration to impose such a hard fate on millions and, with the utmost of brutality, proves how unprepared they were (morally and ethically) for the great task to create a better and more just new order.
>
> *Albert Schweitzer*
> In his 1952 acceptance speech
> for the Nobel Peace Prize

In defense of their dishonorable rôle in this greatest European war crime ever, the Western allies frequently like to point to *Joseph Stalin* as the main culprit. Be that as it may, it is one of the main tenets of Western jurisprudence that an accessory to a crime is as guilty as is its originator, especially if the accessory was an active participant in it, as was the case with the expulsion of the East Germans.

Furthermore, the Western powers, and especially the United

States, undoubtedly have cemented their culpability in the outrage 45 years after the fact when the issue was not raised in 1990, at a time when a return to justice would have been possible through the simple expedient of insisting on the strict adherence to international law by all parties concerned, in other words, including Germany, Poland and the Soviet Union. And, how can one seriously insist on correcting the wrongs committed by Stalin (for instance, in the Baltics and inside Russia itself) when one permits one of his greatest criminal triumphs to stand unchallenged?

4. "Letters to the Editor"

The relationship between the United States and Germany also deeply affects the relationship of this government with its own German minority, the largest ethnic group in the union. If one were to ask the average American how he thinks German Americans are treated by this society, the answer would probably be "good" or "fairly", exactly the same response one would get from the majority of German Americans themselves. (It seems to be a German trait to accept injustices done to them or sufferings caused by others without complaining, rather matter of factly. We know of Germans whose entire families were killed in American air raids during the war, and who will merely state, without any rancor, that their parents and siblings "had perished in the war". Yet these same Germans will get emotionally upset when hearing stories of so-called "Holocaust survivors" that more often than not ought to be questioned for veracity).

Are German Americans treated fairly? One only has to turn on the television set on any given day and select one of the numerous programs that ostensibly pertain only to "Nazis" (but which in fact denigrate all Germans, including German-Americans) to find an answer. The fact that this still continuing World War II propaganda affects all Germans and the entire German culture can be clearly seen from just one instance: The learning of the German language in American high schools has been steadily declining, and a correlation with the "anti-Nazi" programs can easily be found. Who wants to learn the language of brutal murderers and incompetent fools? The hundreds of millions of dollars the West German "Goethe Institute" has been spending every year to promote the German language and culture is squandered uselessly so long as Bonn and the Goethe Institute are unwilling to tackle those who produce that garbage. If someone doubts the facts of this matter, one should only consider taking *any* Hollywood script pertaining to WW II Germans, and making a movie replacing the word German or "Nazi" with the name of one of the more vociferous minorities... We can hear the complaints already.

John Peter Zenger was America's first and foremost fighter for freedom of the press. Little did he realize that his own "tribe" would someday be almost totally shut out by the American establishment press, and that writers and journalists of German descent would only have a chance at being published and for advancement if they did not delve too deeply into their own national background or defend their heritage (the same holds true for the Germans in the Soviet Union).

Those who read this Position Paper should ask themselves when was the last time they saw a "Letter to the Editor" in one of the better-known U.S. newspapers pertaining to politics, written and signed by an officer of one of the thousands of German-American organizations? You, undoubtedly, cannot recall such a letter.

For the past several years some of our organizations have made a concerted effort to send short, well composed letters to the major newspapers in their area anytime such a statement was deemed necessary in order to set the record straight, or to inform the public. Some organizations even went so far as to "test" newspapers by writing a Letter to the Editor on *any* matter of public interest *every week for nearly a year.* The result was always the same, everywhere: *Letters by German-American organizations (and well known German American political activists), rarely get printed.* To test this matter further, fake letters allegedly written by "Holocaust" "survivors" were sent to the same newspapers, telling the most absurd tales and frequently containing such impossibilities that a second grader could discern the falsehood. Yet these letters were invariably printed as long as the signers were named Rosenblum, Levy, Cohen, etc. The few "German" letters one sees in print are usually written by "Neu-Deutschen" born after World War II who express their shame to be Germans, and acknowledge their eternal guilt.

In light of this we reprint below an editorial from the *New York Times* of October 3, 1990 the day the two remnants of the Reich were reunited. This editorial needs a point by point answer. Judging by our past "decades" of experience with the *NYT*, it is

useless to try to get a Letter to the Editor printed. We therefore use this unique opportunity to place our comments in this Paper, hoping that those in power will have a chance to peruse the comments as if they were printed in the American "newspaper of record" whose "all the news that's fit to print" does not include the other side of the story of World War II.

Germans, First Class and Second

Today, the two German states become one. But will the two German peoples, having grown apaert for 41 years, come together, and what values will they share? Much of Europe's future hangs on that German question. And only Germans can answer it.

Some of their answers so far are not very reassuring. A West German salesclerk complains: "They think that because theu haven't had anything for 40 years they can demand it all now."

Every time we hear West Germans talking about unity, it's always, "what will it cost?" says an East German banker. "We're second-class citizens and it won't stop Oct. 3."

West Germans who have known unparalleled productivity and prosperity may have the empathy to respond to what their East German cousins have endured, and with generosity. But if they treat Easterners as poor relations, they're certain to cause lasting resentment.

Successful unification involves more than sharing wealth. It als requires an honest confrontation with history. After the war, the East's Communist master Protrayed West Germans as the sole heirs to Nazism and absolved East Germans of all blame. Until last semester, East German schoolchildren were indoctrinated in the virtues of Communism; now they are suddenly and without explanation taught to extol democracy.

Walling off the past is dangerous. Talking about it could help foster the openess, tolerance and patience that democratic politics demands. Taking responsibility for the past is an important step tp taking responsibility for the future.

That responsibility extends beyond the borders of Germanyt. The world is not only counting on the Germans to get unification right this time; it is also hoping that a reborn Germany can help bring all of Europe together.

Neighbors rightly wonder how Germans can reach out to them while begrudging each other. That's especially troubling to those east of Germany, beyond the Oder-Neisse border, which threatens to become the poverty line of Europe. West Germany's leaders have for the most part responded to these worries with sensitivity, showing comity and compassion. Now it's up to new Germany to avoid be-

coming so preoccupied with its own problems that it ignores the needs of a new and larger Europe.

A sculpture in Prague's Old Town by a young Czechoslovak, David Cerni, depicts a unified Germany in the form of a clunky East German Trabant car mounted on four muscular human legs, presumably symbolizing West Germany strength. The car's license plate reads, *Kam kracis?*—Czech for "Where is it going?" There's good reason to believe the answer is toward a responsible Germany in a unified Europe.

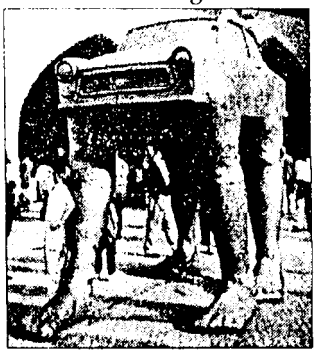

Where is it going?

Our comments to this *NYT* editorial:

"Walling off the past is dangerous. Talking about it could foster the openness, tolerance and patience that democratic politics demands. Taking responsibility for the past is an important step to taking responsibility for the future."

How right! However, do these admonitions only count for Germans? So far we do not recall ever having read in the *New York Times* an apology to its readers for the lies and distortions of its correspondent *Walter Duranty*. At a time when all of Europe knew what was going on in the Stalinist empire, and while the courageous and far-seeing Germans were fighting a desperate and lonely battle against Communist agitators, effectively preventing a red takeover of their country, the *New York Times* did its best to keep this knowledge from the American people, and belittled Stalin's and his henchmen's crimes.

And, since the *New York Times* is an obviously Jewish newspaper, a reminder is in order that it was Jewish activists and agitators who, more than any other ethnic or religious group, fostered Bolshevism on the hapless peoples of Eastern Europe. Since the Germans collectively accept (or are being forced to accept), responsibility for "Hitler", and whatever is connected with his name, ought not the Jews, including those at the *New York Times*,

also accept collective responsibility for "Marx", and whatever is connected with *this* name?

"That responsibility extends beyond the borders of Germany. The world is not only counting on the Germans to get unification right this time; it is also hoping that a reborn Germany can bring all of Europe together.

"Neighbors rightly wonder how Germans can reach out to them while begrudging each other. That's especially troubling to those east of Germany, beyond the Oder-Neisse border, which threatens to become the poverty line of Europe."

The first paragraph probably is an admonishment that Germany should become the milk cow to many other countries that, without outside help, are not viable. Israel is one, but others easily come to mind. Certainly, "a reborn Germany can bring all of Europe together". Under German leadership, which means—like it or not German hegemony.

What lies "beyond the Oder-Neisse border"? Poland, obviously. The New York Times would like united Germany, with the "sense of responsibility" (combined with a hefty guilt complex) to do its best to prevent the allied imposed Oder-Neisse border from becoming THE poverty line. Here an analogy is in order:

Let us assume that as the result of a war lost by the United States, the New England states were annexed by "Quebec", the entire native population of this region relieved of their real estate and other worldly possessions, and subsequently expelled to the other states of the union (with the associated murder of 20 percent of them). Soon, people from "Quebec" were moved into the New England homes and towns, claiming them as their own.

A few decades passed but not enough that all those who were dispossessed so criminally were dead. And it happened that, due to their thrift and work ethic, the real New Englanders prospered in their involuntarily adopted new "Heimat", while those who stole their land from them, and their offspring, descended into ever greater poverty. Appealing to their "responsibility for their fellow man", "world opinion" finally demanded from the now

again prosperous dispossessed original New Englanders that they help those people from "Quebec" now in dire need in their old homeland.

What would be the original New Englander's answer to this impertinent request? We believe that this doesn't have to be spelled out, does it? But that is what the *New York Times* is asking, and we can imagine how many (most?) Germans feel about the Poles *at this moment.*

In this regard, an old German proverb comes to mind: *"Unrecht Gut gedeihet nicht!"*

"A sculpture in Prague's Old Town ... depicts a unified Germany in the form of a clunky Trabant car mounted on four muscular human legs, presumably symbolizing West German strength. The car's license plate reads, Kam kracis? Czech for 'Where is it going?' There is good reason to believe the answer is toward a responsible Germany in a unified Europe."

The catch is found in the last sentence: "a responsible (here is that word again!) Germany in a unified Europe." We can surmise that the *New York Times* means a unified Europe without borders and including Turkey and Portugal, with special immigration privileges for all inhabitants of Europe's former colonies (especially from Africa) and most certainly with a special relationship and "responsibility" toward Israel.

Where, really, IS Germany going? Most definitely Germans will first see to it that their own brethren in the now defunct GDR will be taken care of. It will take years to create normalcy over there. Furthermore, we can, nay must, expect that Germany will institute German policies, and this will almost invariably lead to an assumption again of the central position in Europe, in other words, "neither East nor West". The currently often-read claim that "Germany is now forever tied to the West" is obviously nonsense. For a thousand years or more Germany, not Italy, Spain or France, and certainly not England, was the heartland of Western Civilization. To insist that Germany has become part "of

the West" merely as a result of its defeat in World War II is insulting. What is obviously meant is that the Western allies were able to institute a Western style "parliamentary" democracy in Germany which, judging by the successful performance of the Bonn regime, seems to be working. In this regard it bears remembering that it is a German characteristic to make the best of anything and any occasion. But there is no assurance that this imposed system, this imposed constitution, will retain its alien features.

For Bonn politicians and others it is easy to proclaim their peaceful intentions today. "They have disavowed (German) militarism", it is said. The fact is that we are living today in a different world than that existed 50 or 100 years ago. If everybody arms, you have to arm. If everybody disarms, you can disarm. It is indisputable that Great Britain and France, for instance, had standing armies long before some German princelings had the same idea. Now militarism and anything connected with it is out, and economic competition is in. It merely proves that one cannot judge the past from the vantage point of the present. However, economic measures or sanctions can be just as devastating and cruel as actual combat. It has happened that two lowly, poisoned grapes used determinately brought unemployment and misery to tens of thousands of workers on the other side of the globe, and gained a similar political result as the dispatch of the "White Fleet" many decades ago.

It is noteworthy that in the *New York Times* editorial reprinted above so much emphasis has been put on the word *"responsibility"*, German responsibility, that is. A perusal of numerous other articles and editorials pertaining to the October 3, 1990 official date of German reunification shows that "as if on cue" other American newspapers and columnists also used this term, while the hitherto ubiquitous emphasis on *German "guilt"* (imposed on the Germans by the allies, according to President Reagan) seems swept away as if it had never been there. One must wonder wherefrom comes this unison in the use of terminology. Perhaps a clue can be found in West German President Richard von

Weizsäcker's October 3rd speech to the all-German parliament in Berlin, wherein he also spoke of German "Verantwortung". Since Herr von Weizsäcker quite obviously does perform a valued function for some powers (not necessarily the German people), one ought to consider the same source. In any case, the matter proves the new direction of the steered "world public opinion" toward Germany. One can assume that the insistence on the unique German war guilt has been quietly dropped since the recent exposures of combined allied war crimes and the revisionism of history, as in the case of Katyn, make the *real* German transgressions during World War Two seem puny indeed.

5. The Future.

In his address to Congress in mid-September, on the occasion of the US involvement in the Middle East as a result of Iraq's invasion of Kuwait, *President Bush* spoke in glowing terms of the future and several times used the phrase "The New World Order". Most members of Congress in attendance applauded heartily, obviously being caught up in the enthusiasm of the moment, and probably not realizing what the terminology was all about.

Judging by the actions of the United States Government since then, it becomes apparent what The New World Order entails: The United States will jump from a hegemonial position in the Western world to that of policeman of the entire earth, and the other industrialized ("rich") nations, especially Germany and Japan, had better play along, "or else". There is little doubt that the other nations, but especially the two major former Axis powers Germany and Japan, are being blackmailed to participate, at least financially and with some men and materiel, in the first great adventure of the new self-appointed "Guardian of the New World Order". No wonder President Bush looked so smug when he spoke of the prospects concerning this NEW ORDER.

But is this the kind of world we really want? Is this the kind of world on whose threshold we are standing at the moment?

The answer is a resounding NO!

Anybody who has had the opportunity of spending some time recently in that part of Europe just being liberated from Communism comes back shaken, angry and full of contempt for those responsible for that insane political system. "East" Germany, for instance, the showcase state of Bolshevism, is in shambles. The entire infrastructure of this part of Germany (actually the center of the nation) has been totally ruined. The élite of the country has been destroyed. The middle class, the very foundation for Germany's cultural, economic and social supremacy, is gone. It will

cost far more than anybody can imagine at the moment to bring this area up to modern Western standards. But it is doubtful if the harm done to the people and to the cultural heritage of the Germans can ever be made good. Too much has been annihilated.

We mentioned earlier that the reunification of Germany—*in fact the collapse of Communism*—was an unplanned fluke of history. Therefore, one is entitled to ask what would have happened—how would Central and Eastern Europe have looked—had Boshevism been able to remain in power for another 45 years?

This Position Paper deals with Germany and concerns mainly the relationship between that country and the United States. Yet, speaking of Communism and its horrible after effects, we cannot neglect to mention the other hundreds of millions of Central and Eastern Europeans who suffered under that slave system for so many decades, many of them their entire lives. And, in this conjunction, *the ignominious rôle played by "America" in fostering this brutal system onto unsuspecting peoples MUST be mentioned.* Is it not true that most of the several hundred important early Bolsheviks, the very people from whose satanic minds sprang that godforsaken ideology, *embarked before the end of World War I (when travel for ordinary citizens was severely restricted!) from New York, having been provided by certain Wall Street entities with sufficient funds to "take over Russia"*? And, is it not true that it was the major mouthpieces of the US press that first began to promote Communism and give it some legitimacy? *Is it also not a fact that, at this very moment, thousands of "American" college professors are still propagating Marxist ideology, the "religion" of Communism, thereby befuddling the minds of America's (OUR!) children?*

Germany was THE major goal of the Communist world revolution from the beginning. The numerous attempts of Communist takeovers of Germany after the 1918 capitulation are a matter of record. Most Germans never had any illusions about the final goals of the Bolsheviks; their incredible brutality, their atheism, their culture-destroying actions, and their attempts to reform

people to robot-like creatures: *into the New Soviet Man.*

It was the Germans who received the first accounts of the wholesale murders of the Russian, the Baltic, and the Ukrainian élites by the Reds. *It was the German "Freikorps" volunteers who, in 1918, went to the Baltic countries to help these small and newly independent nations stem the Red menace!* That was at the very time when huge sums of American dollars went to the murderers of entire peoples so that they could purchase arms and ammunition. (In this connection it must be made clear that the German-Soviet Pact of August 1939, whereby Soviet and German "spheres of interest" in Eastern Europe were delineated, *did not* mean a German sell-out of the Baltic Republics, or an agreement by the Reich Government that these Republics be incorporated into the USSR, as is usually depicted today. If that had been the German intent, then the Reich Government would have acted in similar fashion (i.e. through occupation, ultimate annexation, and a total alteration of the political system) regarding Hungary, Rumania and Bulgaria, all of which remained constitutional monarchies while allied with Germany. Finland did not even have to relinquish its democracy while having large German troop contingents on its territory.)

Recently, the KGB admitted (meaning an actual number far higher) that about 750,000 people had been executed in the Soviet Union *before* the Second World War broke out. To these one must add the many millions who were starved to death in the Ukraine *before 1933, the year the Germans themselves eliminated the danger of a Communist takeover of their country!* With the full knowledge of these facts, with a tremendous amount of Communist agitation going on in the Reich, and with an army of only 100,000 soldiers (for a people of sixty million!) to defend itself against these clear prospects of their own mass murder, what were the Germans supposed to have done? Depend on the United States from whence came only lofty words for the peoples in danger but hard cash for the murderers?

The German people arose immediately after the 1918 capitula-

tion, then in the early 1920's (in Munich and Berlin), and finally in 1933 to end the Red threat to their own nation. The rest is history. Once the Germans reasserted themselves, war became inevitable. But in retrospect, and *in the light of 45 years of brutal suppression of Central and Eastern Europe by the Communists* that led to the near total devastation of these formerly culturally advanced territories, *this question must be asked:* Was it not the heroism of the German worker (in the twenties) and the German soldier of WW II that prevented ALL of Europe (and perhaps the United States) from falling to Bolshevism? If that had occurred, we can be certain that a new dark age would have descended over Europe that would have lasted for centuries, for with absolute power in Europe, Bolshevist terror would have been even worse than in the recent past. Ever since its inception, it was Bolshevism that strove for world revolution; the German answer was but a national/nationalistic reaction *without world wide ambitions*, born out of necessity and the people's natural instincts. Unfortunately, most of "America" did not see the grave danger to our mutual civilization that emanated from Bolshevism, and this led to the fact that millions of Christian American G.I.s fought *ipso facto* for the spread of that most brutal, atheistic ideology over half the globe.

Some Americans clearly saw the danger which Bolshevism presented to this nation and its ideals. Former President *Herbert Hoover* warned in a radio address on June 29, 1941 as follows:

> If we go further and join the war and we win, then we have won for Stalin the grip of Communism on Russia... Again I say, if we join the war and Stalin wins, we have aided him to impose more Communism on Europe and the world. At least we could not with such a bedfellow say to our sons that by making the supreme sacrifice, they are restoring freedom to the world. War alongside Stalin to impose freedom is more than travesty. It is a tragedy!

President Hoover was obviously right. Unfortunately, it took some Americans over 40 years to discover this plain truth. In spite of the anti-war sentiment of the majority of Americans, the then government of this nation managed to bring the United States

into the war on the side of the enemies of Germany and, therefore, also on the side of Bolshevism. This gave traitors and Communist sympathizers the opportunity to mobilize the manufacturing capacity of this great nation in the service of one of the most ruthless and brutal political systems the world has ever known. Once America had entered the war,the outcome was hardly in doubt.

Tragically, World War II was not the first time in European history that European nations attacked the German Reich in the West for their own gain while German and other Christian soldiers fought off invaders from the East (thereby saving Western Civilization from oblivion). Who can forget the Battle for Vienna in 1683 when Germany saved Europe from Islamic conquest—and lost the German province of Alsace to the invading French at the same time? Was 1945 much different? *What would have happened if the Red Army had then reached the Atlantic through the generous assistance of the United States?* The deplorable condition of former "East" Germany, Poland, Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Romania, Bulgaria, the Baltic countries, and the entire area of the Soviet Union and that which has transpired there since 1917—present the answer.

The United States has had almost absolute hegemony over the Americas for a long time. The dismal state of this basically rich continent, the extreme poverty of most of the inhabitants of Central and South America, and the never ending exploitation of man and nature present ample witness to New York's or Washington's inability to rule fairly and well. And people with such a record want to be the arbiter of a New World Order?

There is also the fact that the United States, more than any other nation on earth, was responsible for the destruction of the old world order that had evolved in Europe over so many centuries. By now, almost all moral and ethical restraints of international behavior are gone, and a future world-wide conflict would probably be especially brutal and without restraint because the U.S., or people emanating from this country, had earlier set the standards (or a lack of them). *It might be mentioned that today's international*

terrorism evolved directly from the U.S. supported partisan movements of World War II, and that the current pillage of Kuwait by the forces of Iraq closely resembles the pillage of Germany at the end of World War II by the United States Army, its allies and associated carpetbaggers. (Will Saddam Hussein introduce something akin to the Marshall Plan for the impoverished Kuwaiti population once all valuables have been removed from that country?) In February of 1990, for instance, the United States Supreme Court created new international law through its judgment in the UNITED STATES vs. URQUIBEZ case. The court decided that American law enforcement agencies *in foreign countries* are not tied by the Fourth Amendment to the Constitution which prevents unlawful searches and seizures and prohibits the introduction of evidence obtained through such illegal methods. The Court's majority held (with a six to three decision) that the guarantees of the Fourth Amendment and of the Bill of Rights cannot be used by foreign nationals if the (illegal) actions of U.S. officials occurred on foreign soil. *A nation whose Supreme Court comes to such an unethical decision* (a decision that must be seen in conjunction with American kidnappings of foreign nationals abroad!) *has minimal call to a world leadership role!*

Current developments all over the world show what the future will *really* look like. *The much decried nationalism is on the rise everywhere. Racial consciousness is growing in spite of all counter propaganda by the people still in power. Blood and genes* (exemplified by looks) *count for more than stupid Marxist ideology* and pie-in-the-sky socialist and egalitarian dreams. Nation-states based upon homogenous populations will become stronger, while "multicultural", "multi-ethnic" and "multi- racial" empires are failing. The Soviet Union is already in its last throes. No "United States of Europe" based upon the American political system will ever evolve from the "European Community" headquartered in Brussels. "1992" will not happen as planned. The United States of America itself will—of necessity—implode rather than expand.

There will *not* be the kind of New World Order President Bush envisions. On the basis of the experiences of the Twentieth Century, future generations will *not* be enticed into utopian schemes based upon "humanistic" ideals. Instead, people all over the globe will realize that God and nature show the way to a better and more peaceful world.

Specifically with regard to Europe, the United States should consider the following:

1. Abandonment of all political and military interference on the entire continent.
2. Prompt withdrawal of ALL troops and closure of all military and intelligence service bases.
3. Discharge of all U.S.Government supporters, and elimination of the support for official and private agencies that still disseminate false World War II propaganda.
4. Support for the appointment of a neutral *and philosophically balanced* commission to investigate the real causes of both world wars and *all* war crimes.
5. Support for a 1648 style 'tabula rasa' concerning war crimes of all nations concerning the world wars.
6. Taking the initiative in eliminating from the United Nations Charter articles No. 53 and 107 that are both discriminating and insulting to Germany and Japan.

One final thought regarding this chapter: For 45 years the two superpowers, the United States and the Soviet Union, had nearly absolute hegemony in "their" halves of the earth. Due to their size, their natural resources, their geographical position, and their large population, *both* empires should have lasted for hundreds of years. Instead, both are in dire trouble and on the verge of decline or dissolution. The Soviet Union is, for all practical purposes, gone already, and while the decline has not been as obvious in the United States, it is only a matter of time until the fragmentation along racial and ethnic lines will be apparent here also.

Why did this decline happen so quickly in spite of all the obvious advantages? The answer can only be found in higher justice: The "peace" of 1945 was no peace; the entire edifice of the 1945 world order was based upon injustice and lies. IT COULD NOT LAST!

Imagine, if you will, a future all-German government developing strategies toward other nations such as had France and Great Britain and, by the extension of the latter, the United States developed against Germany. For centuries, and certainly since the era of *Cardinal Richelieu*, it had been French policy to keep Germany weak and dismembered. The destruction of Germany in the Thirty Year's War as a direct result of this policy is well remembered. Great Britain began meddling in continental affairs long ago, and finally settled on the simple expedient of never allowing a European power to become too strong. Numerous wars were the result, not the least was dominant British complicity in the beginning and expansion of *both* world wars. (This complicity, of course, extended beyond the *Lusitania* episode and the 1917 *Balfour Declaration* quid pro quo with the Zionists (and similar WW I intrigues), and the World War II guarantee to Poland (while simultaneously inciting the Poles to belligerence) and Churchill's *long-time* plotting with Roosevelt (which, as we now know, even extended to provoking—*and then deliberately permitting*—the attack on Pearl Harbor). To re-ignite flagging British war fever, Churchill, in 1940, cynically began bombing German cities to force Hitler to open (reluctantly) retaliation. And can it be denied that *Rudolf Hess* was incarcerated after his heroic peace mission—and eventually murdered (when his release by the Soviets was feared imminent in 1987)—to prevent his first-hand knowledge of British war motivations and machinations from becoming public?) The United States rôle against Germany has been told elsewhere in this Position Paper but we would like to reiterate that it was especially the U.S. entry in the European wars which made them brutal beyond imagination and which also created new conditions for "peace" from which the entire world suffers to this day.

In light of the above, and keeping in mind that it was almost solely the participation of the United States in the 1914 and 1939 wars which led to Germany's destruction and the eradication of the Reich, should a future German long term strategy not be based upon the premise of eliminating the United States as a political, military and economic rival to Europe? Certainly, that would be the policy developed by behind-the-scenes powers in New York and Washington if they were in charge of *German* long-term planning. Germans, on the other hand, are unable to think along this line because so much injustice is connected with it. The Bonn assumption of "eternal" friendship with the United States is probably for real- - -

6. The relationship between Germans and Jews.

On September 28, 1990 the Foreign Relations Committee of the United States Senate held a hearing concerning the *"Treaty of Moscow"* which was dealt with in Chapter 3 of this paper. At that hearing one of the Senators asked the only person being questioned that day, a Mr. *Robert Zoellick* of the Department of State, whether the agreement also covered Jewish material claims on the territory of the "GDR" ("East" Germany, according to current American usage), claims that could, up to now, not be satisfied due to the intransigency of the Communist German government. Mr. Zoellick answered that the U.S. State Department was in close contact with a (named) Jewish organization in New York, and that the good offices of the United States were being used to press for a satisfactory settlement of the claims.

The fact that the U.S.Senator in question raised only the matter of Jewish material claims proved to us once more how much the United States Government has become an instrument of Jewish power, and this especially in regard to Germany and the German people. Therefore, the matter of the German-Jewish relationship deserves to become part of this Position Paper.

(It should be mentioned that two officers of German-American organizations attended the Senate hearings of September 28, 1990. They had given prior notice that they wanted to testify regarding the "Treaty of Moscow". Not unexpectedly, they were told that only one "expert witness" from the State Department was going to be heard. No explanation for the denial to testify was given. As a result, the text of the German-American planned testimony was presented to the general counsel of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, a *Mr. Michael Epstein*, with the request that the paper become part of the day's hearing. Can one imagine a treaty concerning the United States and Israel being discussed by the Senate Foreign Relations Committee and not one of the multitude of Jewish organizations being allowed to

testify? The person in charge would soon find himself working in a coal mine or worse...)

Considering the history of World War II, it is general knowledge that Japan attacked the United States on December 7, 1941 when it launched a surprise attack on the U.S. Naval base at Pearl Harbor, causing many deaths among the personnel of the navy vessels sunk or damaged. Germany, on the other hand, never attacked America, never even threatened this country, and the German declaration of war against the U.S. a few days after "Pearl Harbor" was as much a perceived sign of loyalty to the Japanese ally as it was the long delayed response to innumerable *American* transgressions against German vessels and the German armed forces ever since the war began in 1939. It is also known that the war in the Pacific was in some ways fought with even greater brutality than that in Europe, and our earlier reference to the extremely high losses of American POWs that fell into Japanese vs. those who were in German camps brought out this point, as did the words of Mr. Edgar L. Jones' quoted in Chapter 1.

Nevertheless, anyone reading American text books now, anyone viewing American war movies or reading U.S. newspaper articles, must get the impression that, for the United States, the fight against Germany was the more important one. Furthermore, there has been a determined effort to falsely depict the entire German war effort as one that was directed against the Jews (with the ultimate aim of total annihilation of the Jewish people), while everything else was being relegated to a secondary position.

The anomaly of the situation can be clearly seen from the fact that almost no American high school graduate knows even the approximate number of American casualties at Pearl Harbor, and few will know how many U.S. servicemen gave their lives for this nation in World War II, while almost every American student knows the mythical "Six Million" number of alleged Jewish "gas chamber" victims. In other words, the American educational system is being misused, not only to further Jewish political aims but

also to generate irrational hate against Germans and German-Americans.

From a German or German-American point of view the Jews can name their *active* participation in World War II anything they want, (including "Holocaust"), if they raise, *for their own religious consumption*, their losses to astronomical numbers, so be it. Unfortunately however, the "Six Million" number, with all associated claims ("gas chambers", Zyklon B, murder through diesel exhaust fumes, killings through steam, soap made from human cadavers, lamp shades made from human skin, etc. etc.) was, from the start, intended as a continuation of the war by other means—in this case through psychological warfare that was intended to leave the Germans defenseless for "eternity", and (perhaps, most of all) enable the Jewish segment of the world population to exact a never-ending tribute from the German nation. And, *willingly or not, the United States became the major political agent in pressing this Jewish policy against Germany.*

The execution of the "American" wars against Germany was, from the start, heavily influenced by Jews in power. In passing it ought to be mentioned that, for instance, the active U.S. participation in the formulation of the punitive Treaty of Versailles was more in Jewish than in gentile hands. This may have been the underlying cause for the refusal of the U.S. Senate, then not yet totally subservient to Jewish interests, to refuse to ratify this "dictate".

It was an American Jew, *Samuel Untermeyr*, who, on March 24, 1933, declared the Jewish war against Germany, starting with a call for a world-wide boycott. The half-hearted German answer was a *one day boycott* (!) of Jewish stores in Germany on April 1,1933, pictures of which are still being reproduced in history books as proof of the brutality of the then political system in the Reich against its Jewish citizens. (Samuel Untermeyr's prior action descended into a memory hole.) Subsequently, the Jewish-American agitation against Germany continued at an ever increasing crescendo of hate and malice, reaching a zenith of sorts

when Jewish gangsters were used to break-up peaceful meetings of the German-American Bund (using information given them by corrupt police officials).

It is no secret that the American movie industry was, and is, mainly in Jewish hands. This tremendous power to influence the politically gullible American public against Germany was used early and determinately. Anti-German hate films were made even before the war began, and their manufacture hasn't stopped more than 50 years later. By contrast, the German movie industry *never* produced even one anti-American film (not even during the war, not even under the "Nazis"), and of approximately 1,200 feature films made during the Third Reich, only three can be called anti-Jewish. The propaganda and "educational" movies made during the war for the United States Armed Forces were also written and produced by Jews. Even viewing them today, the venom clearly detectable is *incredible.* These kinds of films contributed greatly to some excesses by American boys when they came face to face with the enemy. A future American pilot who saw *in a movie* how a German flyer killed an American airman parachuting to the ground, would soon thereafter forget that he merely had seen an imaginary scene, and eventually he was only too willing to "repay those Krauts for what they had done to one of his own buddies", and *really* kill a disabled German soldier in cold blood. But this is only one example of how thousands of G.I.'s were conditioned to hate.

It is common knowledge that the "carpetbaggers" mentioned earlier who invaded Germany under the safe umbrella of the American occupation forces were largely Jews. From the start they and their brethren who had remained in Europe after the German capitulation received special privileges, starting with better housing, double pensions, double food rations, travel permits when Germans were not allowed to go more than fifty kilometers from their hometowns, etc. Needless to say, they got their properties back (which they had to sell to Germans before their departure in the thirties) and their organizations received community

centers in most cities that are the best money can provide. Immediately after the cessation of hostilities Jewish American organizations even provided so-called displaced Jewish persons on German soil with goods to trade on the black market, so that they could take advantage of the already impoverished population. When the German currency reform of 1948 was instituted, every German was allowed to trade only 40 old Reichmarks against the new Deutschmark on a 1:1 basis (the rest at 10:1), but the Jews received as many new DMs as they had accumulated old Reichsmarks, giving many of them a headstart in business that is being felt to this day.

We are explaining this, not to begrudge Jews the help they had received after that long and horrible war, but to point out how it seemed *American* policy to advance Jewish interests.

A careful reading of the Nuremberg and other war crimes trials transcripts shows the predominance of Jewish legal assistants, translators, assistant prosecutors, interrogators and even psychiatrists at these proceedings. It was mainly Jews who did the torturing to obtain "confessions" (a prime example was the so called "Malmedy Trial" at Dachau). It was they who called the shots and set the tone. We also know that the entire vile "enterprise" was the brainchild of two Jewish brothers from Lithuania, and the finer details were worked out by an office in Great Britain that, even before the invasion, had been staffed almost entirely by Jews. To its everlasting honor, the U.S. Army *did not* at first contemplate the prosecution by spurious legal means of its former enemies, and did so only reluctantly when forced to do so on orders from Washington.

Names like *Marcuse, Horkimer, Adorno*, and others are indelibly connected with the so called "reëducation", the generally successful attempt to brainwash the German people. Needless to say, most people connected with this criminal activity were Jews, and many of them had been associated one way or another with the Marxist "New School for Social Research" in New York,

which originated in the twenties in Jewish circles in Frankfurt, before being declared unwelcome by the Third Reich Government. The men mentioned above, and others, had been able to infiltrate the reconstituted German educational system after the war, again with the knowledge and the connivance of American military authorities, and thereby became instrumental in brainwashing hundreds of thousands of men and women who eventually became the spiritual élite of the Bundesrepublik. Most of these poor, brainwashed creatures are self-hating Germans, full of guilt complexes, imbued with an eternal sense of responsibility toward their "masters", and, in fact, Germans only in name and language. They are totally bereft of the traditional values which had made Germany the center of Western culture and civilization.

The result can be gleaned from this:

> One evening, I visited a left wing Protestant youth club (in Germany), named for a murdered German Jew. When I asked the teenagers gathered there whether they had felt national pride when the (Berlin) wall opened, they laughed. I looked at those young people, slumped on old couches and arm chairs, their faces blank at the mention of German identity; and I thought of the exuberant, unself-conscious teenagers I knew in Israel...
>
> YOSEF KLEIN HALEVI
> *Washington Jewish Week*, 10/4/90

(America can be proud of itself. It brought "democracy" to Germany.)

Few people realize that the present West German constitution, the so-called "Grundgesetz", is actually the brainchild of American Jews who had been assigned to the American military authorities. General *Lucius Clay*, the US plenipotentiary in Germany at the time, and some of his assistants, were instrumental in convincing the Germans to accept this "basic law", but a careful reading shows its Jewish philosophical background. Current German troubles with the incredibly high number of refugees from Third World countries seeking to immigrate into the Bun-

desrepublik as "political asylants", *and the near impossibility to deport them*, can be directly traced to the Jewish thought-process inherent in this legal instrument. Unfortunately, so far there have been no earnest attempts by patriotic Germans to replace this *Ersatz* constitution with one written by and for Germans.

Ever since the war, all German-speakaing areas of Europe (Germany proper, Austria and Switzerland, even Luxemburg and Liechtenstein) seem to have become the fiefdom of American Jews. U.S. Army intelligence in Germany, the Voice of America operating in Munich, the Central European desk at the State Department, and all war claims commissions (including the US Government agency managing (and finally disposing of) German confiscated properties in the United States), were mostly staffed by Jews. This went so far that, at one time, every single U.S. ambassador to the major German-language countries was "of Jewish faith". And, the State Department insisted that this was pure coincidence!

Jewish influence in all matters concerning American policy toward Germany could be felt throughout the half century of the post war era. A typical example is Secretary of State *James F. Byrnes'* famous "Stuttgart" speech of September 6, 1946 in which he gave the millions of Germans expelled from beyond the Oder-Neisse rivers hope that eventually they might be able to return to their ancestral areas. In his speech, Byrnes made it a point to emphasize that, according to the Potsdam agreement, the Polish and Soviet administration of the German territories was temporary, pending a formal peace treaty. Only now, 44 years later, it becomes clear that the speech was made in order to placate the politically gullible Germans with false promises. Who remembers today that the speech had been written for Byrnes by a State Department counselor named *Ben Cohen*?

On April 29, 1945 soldiers of the U.S. 45th Infantry Division liberated the concentration camp at Dachau. They promptly shot, in cold blood, approximately 600 uniformed but unarmed Ger-

mans in its vicinity (most of them ordinary soldiers assigned as temporary guards—the regular guards had run away) and medical personnel, including doctors and nurses from a nearby hospital. (No war crime this: one cannot fault G.I.s for getting angry, seems to have been the attitude.) Then something odd happened: within weeks a sign was erected for everyone to see that stated "from 1933 to 1945 over 238,000 human beings were murdered in this camp". This sign and the almost immediate display of the chamber to fumigate louse-ridden clothes as a "gas chamber to kill people" became focal points of allied postwar propaganda. Tens of thousands, or possibly hundreds of thousands of American soldiers newly arriving in Germany for occupation duty were forced to see the former concentration camp, and they obviously had no way of knowing that both the "238,000" sign and the "gas chamber" were absolute lies.

It was on orders of *American* authorities that the defeated Germans were prohibited by law from questioning or disputing these outrageous propaganda claims. Such inane laws are to this day still in force in the Bundesrepublik. Denying that which, by now, everybody knows are absolute lies or exaggerations, can bring fines or jail terms. (The reason the Bundesrepublik insists on enforcing these laws instituted by the victors is simply because the discovery of the truth would undermine the legal pinnings of the allegedly "freest state that ever existed on German soil".) The 238,000 number of Dachau dead (vs. fewer than 30,000 who actually succumbed due to various causes) was reportedly the brainchild of a Jewish administrator named Auerbach, put in charge by the Americans in Bavaria, who was later convicted of fraud in connection with a Jewish war claims swindle. It took some brave Germans nearly fifteen years to have the plaque with the 238,000 swindle figure removed. But one can imagine the damage that was done. There are still tens of thousands of U.S. ex-soldiers alive who swear; "I know the Holocaust happened, I saw the gas chambers at Dachau!"

There is no day when in the United States some newspaper or columnist does not mention the "Six Million Jews killed in Gas Chambers by the Nazis." It doesn't seem to matter that only recently, at the former Auschwitz camp, the sign telling of "4 million" dead was removed for the simple reason that the tale was untenable. It also doesn't seem to matter that the Soviet Union finally released the so called "Auschwitz death books" containing approximately 74,000 names and official death certificates, thereby enabling true historical researchers to get closer to the truth. However, for American establishment writers the findings of the so-called *LEUCHTER REPORT* do not seem to exist, findings wherein the only U.S. expert on gas chambers proved to the satisfaction of clear thinking people all over the world that neither at Auschwitz-Birkenau nor at Majdanek could the alleged gas chambers ever have been used for mass killings of human beings. Current attempts by American Jewish organizations to ruin *Mr. Fred Leuchter's* professional reputation merely prove that they have no rational arguments against this expert's important forensic discoveries. (The claim of alleged "gas chambers" in concentration camps *on Reich soil* was dropped a few years after a sufficient number of Germans had been hanged for operating them.) The answer to this partial discovery of the truth (which patriotic Germans and intelligent German-Americans always knew) came recently from a Polish (Jewish) editor, Ernest Skalski: "The official lowering of the number of Auschwitz victims from 4 million to a little over 1 million does not alter the essence of the crime. *The figure of 6 million Jews murdered by the Nazis still stands!*" (*DER SPIEGEL*, 30/1990). How this can be, Mr. Skalski does not explain, nor does he suggest a thorough search for the truth in order to clear the inconsistencies.

It is tragic that the "American system" did permit itself to become part and parcel of this gigantic defamation of the German people. No U.S. journalist ever expresses doubt about even the most ridiculous tales. Not one of them ever asks: Where are the bones? Where are the mounts of ashes of the coal that was necessary to cremate millions of human cadavers (since Germany had

neither oil nor natural gas to operate the furnaces, coal could have been the only fuel that was used)? Since we now know where are the mass graves of the nearly 15,000 Polish officers killed by the NKVD near Katyn and elsewhere (but for which crime *German* officers were executed in 1946) and while mass graves of Germans murdered by the allies *after the war* have recently been discovered, it should certainly be possible to find the much more gigantic sites containing remains of Jewish victims that MUST be somewhere if the "Holocaust" tale is true. Where is *any* legitimate physical or documentary evidence of any kind whatsoever?

It must have been in the U.S. interest to perpetuate this slander against Germany. We do not fault individual Jews for believing all the stories that are told, just as one cannot fault millions of Germans for feeling guilty for something of which they have only "imbued" knowledge. Both peoples are the victims of the lies. But it must be asked, whether the whole myth was not (also) invented to forever create hate and animosity between Germans and Jews? Now only truth, the absolute, unvarnished truth, can set both peoples free. Since only recently the United States Government made an official complaint in Austria when a newspaper printed things of questionable veracity, and since, also recently, the West German Government took strong (official) issue with former Chilean President *General Pinochet* when he described the current West German Army in less than flattering terms, perhaps both the U.S. and the Bonn Government could get together now, and try to discover what really happened to the Jews in World War II. Now, with the Soviet Union *and* the International Red Cross opening its archives, a factual account bereft of untenable claims ought to be obtainable. Most people associated with the writing and presentation of this paper will be glad to assist in such an endeavor. One need only ask...

vincit omnia veritas

7. Germany, the new (old) Empire State of Europe.

In conjunction with the impending reunification of Germany, British Prime Minister *Margaret Thatcher* assembled, early this year, a group of German "experts" from the United Kingdom and America to consider future options, and, especially, delve into the "German character". The result was an uproar in Britain, bad feelings in Germany, and a paper whose contents are laughable. Thankfully, the West German Government didn't take the 'faux pas' too seriously, and by now the matter is almost forgotten.

If the President of the United States had the need to learn the true character of the Germans, he would have a better opportunity than almost anybody in the entire world (including the German Government) to discover the truth.

Are the Germans aggressive? The United States is a nation of many peoples, races and ethnic groups. All are different, all carry within themselves the accumulated experiences of millenia of their ancestors. Yet, of all the population groups in this nation, there is only one that has survived almost intact since its arrival from the European continent *and is arguably the least aggressive of all ethnic groups in the U.S.* Peaceful, honest, hard-working, unspoiled by modern influences, God-fearing and deeply religious—we are writing, of course, of *the Pennsylvania "Dutch", the Amish, a group of people of German descent.*

No American minority asks less from general society than do the Amish. Their pastoral, well-kept lands are living proof of how man can live close to nature without the accoutrements of modern society, and without the wars and confrontations that beset their fellow citizens. The area around Lancaster and Gettysburg in Pennsylvania, where the Amish live, is known for its low crime rate, and, if a crime is committed, the source is usually found in neighborhoods where non-Amish reside. The Amish also still speak their German mother tongue, a dialect that is akin to the

dialect of the Germans living in the Palatine area of West Germany. This much is certain: If all societies, all the various groups of people in the United States, were to live as do the Amish (or their more worldy kin, the Mennonites), then no army and only a few policemen would be necessary, and, certainly, life would be simpler for the rulers in New York and Washington (provided said rulers did not try to seek fame and fortune through interventions abroad!).

And, beyond these specific instances, surely it can be stated as a general proposition that German-Americans-included among them the majority of American farmers—are, and always have been, among the most peaceful, honest and hard-working elements of American society.

Another proof of the true German character can be found on the international scene. Where in the world are things most orderly, most peaceful and most secure in a landscape where man enjoys the beauty of nature to the fullest? Certainly in the German-speaking areas of Switzerland, in Austria and in the alpine provinces of Germany.

For centuries, since its actual beginnings at the time of *Charlemagne*, the German Reich was the spiritual, cultural and administrative center of Christianized Europe. England and France were at first but inconsequential border states. Rarely in the annals of mankind has a great empire existed that was as tolerant and benign (and less nationalistic) than was the *"Holy Roman Empire of German Nation"*, the First Reich. Apart from the ubiquitous toll houses collecting taxes on highways, bridges and city entrances, travel was *for many centuries* less restricted all across the heart of Europe than it is now in our modern age. Reading the biographies of famous Europeans of the Middle Ages ("the" German age) one is struck by the fact that most of them had studied not just at one university but at several (for instance in Heidelberg, Prague, Bologna *and* Paris), all in different countries. For young men of the time it obviously presented no problem to travel from

one nation to another. Latin was the *lingua franca*. Other languages, including German, were at first considered only "dialects" used by the simple "Folk". In that atmosphere one cannot speak of a suppression of languages like Czech or Polish, since the native tongue of the Reich's rulers was not treated any differently (the aforementioned Prussian king, Frederick the Great, preferred to read and write in French!).

The experience of the First German Reich and the associated German hegemony over much of Europe proved the German ability to rule fairly and well. One could wish that the United States Government could point to a similarly tolerant record within the borders of our nation. The assimilation of the millions of immigrants in our country, and their subsequent dissolving into the melting pot, was not as peacefully and benignly accomplished as is generally assumed.

For at least a thousand years there has *always* existed a German hegemony in Europe (if not in the entire Western world) in the fields of culture, science, social progress and, not the least, in philosophy. Other European nations have also contributed their share of advancement to these human endeavors, but not one country has been as predominant in these fields as have been the Germans. The German *political* hegemony now beginning is merely the result of natural progression, and is mainly based on present-day Germany's economic power. Certainly, there is less to fear from German supremacy (in any field) than from the hegemonial rule of *both* of the superpowers since 1945.

In Europe it was countries such as France and England which promoted their own brand of egotistical nationalism first. Hundreds of years passed before the Germans awoke to the same phenomenon. One wonders, whether, for instance, Denmark would still exist as an independent, fully sovereign nation after a thousand years, had it adjoined, again for instance, England (or the United States) instead of "Deutschland"? Note the fate of Scotland.

German hegemony in Europe is unavoidable, if only for the reason that there is no nation, or groups of nations, on earth that can prevent it. The only "rival", so to speak, of this powerful Germany on the old continent may be the government of the United States. Let us hope that this country will not once more "try to rescue Europe" from something entirely natural and European, and supplant it with alien ideas, alien culture, and alien social organization emanating from this side of the Atlantic. What was done with America's consent and active complicity during and after the two world wars should be a warning to us all. *One more American "crusade"—and not German hegemony—may prove the death knell of our mutual civilization!*

The rapid growth of an increasingly economically, politically and morally more powerful Germany on the world stage, juxtaposed with the continuing progress of Japan, will squeeze the United States from both sides, East and West. In such an ever more competitive world previous chimeras of the past 50 years will evaporate and the basic inherent cultural and indigenous traits of intelligence and creativity will come to the forefront. If the U.S. continues on its present self-deceptive and destructive course, it will soon be relegated to a fourth rate power. It must return to the rigid laws of nature, and discard the political and socially *contrived lie of "equality"* of all mankind which has been used as a lever *to elevate and promote the non-productive and indolent elements of our society at the expense of the productive.*

The United States will not be able to compete in the world arena with the onerous burden of a fast growing *dependent* segment of our society. Especially not in comparison with Germany and Japan, both of which will become less encumbered as they throw off their foreign-imposed shackles. These nations are rooted in pragmatic reality and basic truths in contrast to our rapidly deteriorating pluralistic and polyglot country, and will soon eclipse us. Any creation, whether animal, plant, state or nation which fails to eliminate its accumulating waste is destined to die...

Germany must not be punished for its obvious industrial and cultural potential and for its creativity! Other nations of the world, rather than envy the Germans and the Japanese for their all-too-apparent successes, should try to emulate them. If they cannot, due to their own "natural" limitations, then they should admit this without rancor, and not carry within them the hate and covetousness of the now (one hopes) disempowered Bolshevik ruling class. *And, one should not allow the mere evocation of "German hegemony" to be a negative term!*

Once the United States has liberated itself from the "special relationships" that bind it to England and Israel, and has abandoned the idea of controlling Europe through NATO, the leaders of this nation should realize one of the greatest assets "America" still has: the good will of the German people. For, in spite of what happened, even in the sight of the churches and castles that still lie in ruins as a result of American (and British) terror bombings during World War Two, and even though the negative, destructive influence of "American" culture is felt by everyone, the natural grandeur of our country, and the dreams of freedom it has represented for millions in the past, still serve as a magnet, especially for the politically simple and generally good-natured Germans. For them, obviously, no "Never forget, never forgive" philosophy is possible in spite of all sufferings. *Treated correctly, the newly resurgent Germany will become the best and most loyal aily the United States of America has ever had!*

The leaders of our nation, including its President and his cabinet, have all sworn to serve the best interests of the United States and its people. Unfortunately and obviously, there has in the past been disagreement as to what was in the best interests of "America", and now we know. It behooves the American leadership to recall the decline of the Roman, the French and the British empires, and their associated woes. A current example is that which is happening in the changing Soviet Union at this very moment.

U.S. policy pertaining to Germany in the first ninety years of this century was wrong and often unjust. *Paul H. Nitze, the former State Department official, wrote in the Fall issue of* Foreign Affairs *magazine that "should nationalistic tensions in Europe erupt into civil or cross-border conflicts, no other country (but the United States) would seem as well qualified to play the rôle of honest broker..."* Judging by the past actions of the various U.S. Governments in this century, exactly the opposite is true. *At no time since its active participation in European affairs was the United States an HONEST broker.* To put it bluntly, American policy in Europe was *always* directed against the Central powers, namely, Germany and Austria. This came to the fore in the two World Wars and in their aftermath, when some influential circles saw material advantages in American belligerency vs. the Germans. The short-term advantages of this policy, particularly the confiscation (twice) of all German assets in the U.S., and the theft (twice) of all German patents, cannot outweigh the (now possible) fragmentation of our American nation resulting more from "foreign entanglements" than from anything else. If this fragmentation of the United States occurs, then it will be clearly the result of unjust policies, especially against the Germans, and other erroneous judgments that were caused by the betrayal of our nation's basic ideals.

It is to be hoped that a more just and sound relationship between the United States and Germany, based upon the sincere friendship still existing between both peoples, and cemented by the faith and good will of millions of German-Americans, will provide the foundation for a bright future for all in the years ahead.

The advantages of a healthy and peaceful Germany assuming THE leadership rôle in Europe can be clearly seen by men of good will, whereas those whom one must consider anti-Germans will continue to repeat such erroneous clichés as "Germany started two world wars", "the aggressive tendencies of the German people..", "the dark chapter of German history", ad nauseam, and speak of the past 45 years of a Germany on probation while in reality it was *they* who were on probation, and they

failed miserably...

In an article entitled "The Vanishing Germans", written for *The Spectator* of London (May 6, 1989), *G.M. Tamas*, an Eastern European, rhetorically asks:

> What's all this talk about a new "Central Europe" arising in Post-Communist Poland, Hungary and Czechoslovakia? There will not be another Central Europe. The old Mitteleuropa was created over a millenium by Germans, but now they are gone—murdered, expelled. The only thing these three countries formerly had in common was a massive German cultural presence. When people wonder how the spirit could vanish, they forget that the body—the Germans themselves—has vanished as well.

This is Eastern Europe's dark secret, said Tamas.

> A universe of culture was destroyed. The West within the East, that intriguing mystery, was simply the civilizing work of our Germans of different denominations. Our supposed "common" culture does not make sense without them and never will.
>
> Misguided tourists, when they admire Polish or Hungarian Gothic cathedrals, forget that the proud spires were built by and for Germans. These Germans were no colonisers, but peaceful settlers invited by our kings as missionaries of Western Christendom, civilization, crafts and agriculture. The Eastern half of Europe, from Prague to Dorpat (Tartu) and from Danzig (Gdansk) to Agram (Zagreb), was full of German cities, the monasteries full of German monks, the markets of German reaped wheat, the offices of diligent German bureaucrats.
>
> The Jews were murdered and mourned. There was some soul searching and self criticism. But who has mourned the Germans? Who feels any guilt for the millions expelled from Silesia and Moravia and the Volga region, slaughtered during their long trek, starved, put into camps, raped, frightened, humiliated? . . . Who is revolted because the few Germans left behind, whose ancestors built our cathedrals, monasteries, universities and railway stations, today cannot have a primary school in their own language?

SUMMARY

We, who have "miterlebt" und "miterlitten" (lived to see and suffered) on both sides of the conflict, would like to put a morsel of truth in a time-capsule to preserve it for successor generations.

Those who won our independence by revolution were not cowards. They did not fear political change. They did not promote order and stability at the cost of liberty.

To courageous, self-reliant men, with confidence in the power of free and fearless reasoning we say, there is no danger flowing from speech that can be deemed clear and present, unless the evil apprehended is so imminent that it may befall before there is opportunity for full discussion.

If there is time to expose through discussion the falsehood and fallacies as we attempt with these Position Papers, and to avert more evil by the processes of education, the remedy to be applied is more speech, not enforced silence, by the U.S. or others. Such, in our opinion, is the command of the U.S. Constitution.

APPENDIX I

America After Armageddon

an allegory by H. Schmidt

The United States of America had lost the War of Armageddon, the greatest war in history. At the end she succumbed to the material and numerical superiority of her enemies, and found herself occupied from coast to coast.

The country was devastated. There was no large city that had not been laid to ruin. Millions of soldiers and civilians had perished, millions of others (almost the whole male population over 17 years of age) found themselves in enemy POW camps.

It had been the aim of the enemy nations to destroy once and for all the willpower and unity of the United States because that was the only thing that stood in the way of world supremacy. In order to accomplish this America had been forced to fight to the very end, to "complete surrender," and now she was at the mercy of her enemies.

Soon after the American capitulation the two major enemy leaders, the Soviet dictator and the head of the Third World Alliance, met at the former U.S. Military Academy at West Point to lay down their conditions for the future. The result was a peace so brutal, so harsh that for a while the existence of the American people had to be questioned.

The enemy split the United States into various parts: All states west of the Continental Divide were separated from the union. The USSR received Oregon, Washington and parts of Idaho and Montana (also the city of San Francisco). Red Mexico was allowed to annex California, Arizona, Nevada, Utah, New Mexico, Texas and part of Colorado.

U.S. PARTITIONED

New England became a separate entity and was prohibited from ever again joining the union (not even by a free plebiscite of the people!). The states of Maryland, Delaware, North Carolina, South Carolina, Virginia and the District of Columbia became a new and separate nation called "New Africa." Florida had been taken over by the Cubans during the war, and was formally added to that country.

Immediately after these new borders had been drawn following the West Point Conference, the enemies commenced to expel all Americans (except blacks and those with Spanish surnames) from "New Africa" and the other "transferred" states, about 40 million people in all. The expellees were brutally moved with just a few personal belongings to the remaining U.S.A., a "nation" located between the Appalachians and the Continental Divide, and there resettled in often desolate areas. During this population "transfer" (a typical Marxist euphemism used) about nine million civilians, mostly women and children, died or were murdered by the enemy. Millions of American women and girls were brutally raped. Soon foreign nationals moved into the homes just vacated by the Americans.

The remaining U.S.A. was split down the middle along the Mississippi River. After a little while this demarcation line also became a national border with enemy guards on both sides. The occupation forces were supposed to remain on American soil as long as the enemy leaders deemed necessary, perhaps a hundred years or more.

It was the intent of the enemy that America should not have any armed forces, and no means whatsoever to wage war. Not even for defense. She was not allowed to have any large ships, any airplanes at all, any weapons. She was prohibited from producing these implements even for peaceful uses.

All Americans industries, but especially those in which the country was dominant worldwide, were dismantled.

Most of the undestroyed factories and such goods as railroad stocks and power plants were taken away as reparations. For thousands of miles only one track remained even on the most important lines stretching the land.

RESOURCES GUTTED

Huge tracts of American forests were denuded, the lumber shipped to many nations—free of charge—across the world. All further industrial production was strictly controlled with special emphasis that America should not become a competitor with enemy nations.

All American foreign assets, and investments, all her gold and properties (even those held in neutral countries) were confiscated. The same happened to all American patents. American inventors were prohibited from using their own patents and trademarks (such as Coca-Cola) abroad. Even the most secret formulas had to be disclosed for enemy use. All further research in innumerable fields such as computers, nuclear science, rocketry, weaponry, chemicals and even oil exploration and forestry was henceforth prohibited.

Under the guise of "eradicating American militarism and nationalism" everything was prohibited that could be interpreted as furthering American patriotism. All books, flags, emblems, paintings, songs, poems, sculptures and

Must the Past Be Prologue?

other works of art based on patriotic themes as well as newspapers, books and magazines concerning the American past were banned, burned, confiscated, destroyed or otherwise removed from the states. The historical standards and documents held in Washington were taken to Moscow along with hundreds of tons of documents pertaining to U.S. history. Any further writing expounding the American view was punished by law.

Under the order to root out so-called American "war criminals" the whole elite of the American nation (all her best minds included) was incarcerated in camps outside of Red Cross jurisdiction. Many of the best and most intelligent men and women of the nation succumbed to the cruelty of these camps. Not one mayor, police chief, legislator, judge or other political or public figure of national, state or local governments was permitted to remain at his post. Every policeman was fired from his job because he had supported the American war effort. The same was true of the industry managers, trade union officials, Red Cross personnel and anybody connected with the American media.

'WAR CRIMES'

In order to destroy the pride in the accomplishments of the American nation the vilest accusations of misconduct and criminality during the just concluded war were raised against America, against her leaders, against her brave soldiers and against the civilian population that heroically had supported its fighting men to the last. Amidst the ruins of her devastated cities, atop the graves of millions of murdered innocent American women and children, the citizens of the nation had to pay homage to those who, because they had given aid and comfort to the enemy, had been incarcerated during the war.

When the fighting stopped all American adults about to resume work or desiring food ration coupons were forced to fill out an extensive questionnaire issued by the enemy military. They had to lay bare their whole life history (under the threat of imprisonment) and thereby contribute to the greatest brainwashing operation in the long history of man. Henceforth no American could afford to speak freely, to defend his country or to attack those that had betrayed the nation in a time of war. To do so would have invited the loss of a job, the withholding of food coupons or, worse, death. Any criticism of enemy misconduct during and after the war (and in the present) was strictly prohibited and led to jail terms for "inciting the population." Americans learned to keep their mouths shut and not even speak to their children about the true happenings of the war. As a result a whole American generation grew up believing everything the enemy propagandists told them. When this genera-

tion became of age the blank spaces of their minds had been filled with self-hatred, historical distortions and intolerant dogmas. The idea of a United States of America as it had existed for such a long time seemed ridiculous to them. The ideals of the enemies had become their ideals, also.

In the first years immediately following the war the enemy states used hunger as their most effective weapon. Millions of Americans starved to death. Things improved only when there was a serious threat that hunger typhus could spread to enemy soldiers. In the meantime, though, a black market had developed that undermined even the last vestiges of decency and morality that had remained. The degradation of American survivors soon could go no further: Returning soldiers fought among themselves for a single cigarette butt thrown flippantly by an occupation soldier. War widows became whores to support their children, and parents were forced to sell the last belongings of their sons languishing in enemy POW camps.

The hypocrisy of the victors knew no bounds. At the very time when after the cessation of hostilities they committed the most horrible crimes, they instituted on American soil a court of justice that was to sit in judgment of all known American political, military and economic leaders. Even years later it could never be established how many Americans had become victims of these kangaroo courts but it became known that over a thousand general officers alone were executed and some American prisoners of war remained incarcerated for over 40 years. Never since biblical times had such a vengeance been wrought onto a nation.

A TRUE STORY

Could such horrible things happen to America? Hopefully, we will be spared what Germany went through. For this is an allegory, and everything written above is exactly comparable to the experience of the German people in our time.

APPENDIX II

Keynote address for the October 1990 IHR Conference by Mark Weber

Looking Toward the Future

Since our last conference in February 1989, the entire world has been joyful witness to dramatic and almost unbelievable historical events in eastern Europe and the Soviet Union. Above all, we have seen the breakdown of Soviet Communism, and with it, the end of Soviet domination of eastern Europe. These world-historical events, which were all but unthinkable just a few years ago, mark the welcome end of the Cold War, and of the postwar era in Europe, including the artificial division of the continent. Along with these developments, including the steady withdrawal of both American and Soviet military forces from Europe, a new age of freedom is dawning on Europe. The people of that continent are on their way to once again being masters of their own destiny.

Perhaps the most dramatic and symbolic expression of these changes was the opening of the Berlin Wall last November 9th. Just ten days ago, we witnessed the formal unification of the German Federal Republic and the German Democratic Republic into a unified state of almost 80 million people. We are witness to not only the collapse of the Communist political order, but also to the complete bankruptcy of an ideology, Marxism, that tried to impose an artificial equality in social and economic life, and which tried to stamp out national consciousness and national freedom. It will not be long before long-suppressed national feelings will find expression in the re-birth of the independent nation states of Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania, Croatia, and perhaps Ukraine, Slovakia, and Slovenia. The breakup along ethnic-national lines of artificial, multi-ethnic states such as Yugoslavia and the Soviet Union is likewise inevitable.

Anyone who does not understand the importance of historical revisionism, or the relationship between political freedom and historical awareness, should look to the full-scale historical revisionism that has swept across eastern Europe and the Soviet Union during the past year. This process of historical revisionism is an inseparable part of the radical political and social transformation in that part of the world. In schools and universities throughout eastern Europe and the USSR, the subject in the curriculum that has undergone the most radical transformation has been history. In the Soviet Union, school exams were even postponed until after the old history textbooks could be thrown out and replaced with rewritten new ones purged of the accumulation of 70 years of official lies and distortion. Soviet newspapers and magazines, have been casting new light on one suppressed chapter of history after another, revealing in horrible detail the full scale of what Soviet Communism has meant in practice, particularly during the Stalin era. What has been emerging is a story of terror, mismanagement, death and suffering on a scale even more terrible than most of us here in West had ever realized.

In April 1990, the Soviet government finally admitted that the thousands of Polish officers killed in the Katyn forest near Smolensk during the Second World War were victims not, as had been claimed for decades, of German forces, but rather of the Soviet secret police, the NKVD. In Germany, the full extent of the terror of Stalinist rule in the Soviet zone of occupation in the years after the end of the war was brought to light. Earlier this year, mass graves were uncovered of tens of thousands of German civilian victims of Buchenwald, Sachsenhausen, and other postwar Soviet-run concentration camps. In Buchenwald alone, it was confirmed, at least 16,000 people

perished in the years after the war.

Of course, this process of historical revisionism has been, for the most part, confined to a drastic re-evaluation of the history of Soviet or Communist rule. A similar reassessment of American history has not been undertaken. For example, almost nothing has appeared in the American media about the implications for OUR society of the truth of the Katyn massacre. Next to nothing has been said about the United States role in the historical coverup. The four Allied governments, including the United States, that staged the Nuremberg Tribunal of 1945-46, accused Germany of responsibility for the Katyn massacre in their joint indictment of the surviving German leaders. Witnesses and official reports — the same kind of evidence used to supposedly "prove German guilt for the murder of millions of Jews at Auschwitz and Majdanek — were presented at Nuremberg to supposedly prove German guilt for the Katyn massacre. To point up the truth about the Katyn massacre is thus implicitly to discredit the entire Nuremberg process. It is perhaps natural for people to want to suppress embarrassing chapters of their own past. A kind of self-righteousness about history, similar to that which prevailed in the Soviet Union until very recently, still holds sway here in the United States.

One of the most important works of revisionist history to be published since the last IHR conference is a book entitled OTHER LOSSES, which was published in Canada in September 1989. In this book, Canadian author James Bacque presents compelling evidence to show that American and French military forces were responsible for the deliberate deaths of about a million German prisoners of war. The principal figure responsible for this atrocity, Mr. Bacque shows, was Allied Commander, and later U.S. president, General Dwight Eisenhower. By removing German prisoners of war under American control from the protection of the International Committee of the Red Cross, Eisenhower broke international law and committed an act for which, under the standards of the Nuremberg Tribunal, he could have been hanged.

Bacque's book also documents the complicity of the New York Times and the International Committee of the Red Cross in suppressing the truth of this atrocity. Bacque's book has prompted a flood of letters and reminiscences by many former German prisoners and American GIs who have provided detailed further confirmation of the essential truthfulness of Bacque's book. I mention this revisionist book, not merely because of its important revelations about a suppressed chapter of history, but for its implications about the social climate that makes the work of the IHR so important. It is highly significant that this book was written not by a well-known and tenured professor at Harvard, Yale, Stanford, or the University of Wisconsin, or by an established historian at any major American university, but was instead the work of a non-professional. In the forty years since the end of the war, no establishment historian dug up what James Bacque was able to find. The reason, it seems, is that all too many American historians are simply not able to conceive that such an atrocity could have been carried out by the people who are assumed to have been the "good guys" of the Second World War. Each one of us operates on the basis of certain assumptions about life and society, and most historians of twentieth century history seem to operate on the basis of certain set assumptions about historical morality in the history of this century. James Bacque's book is an indictment, therefore, not merely of Eisenhower or the U.S goverment forty-five years ago, but also of the American historical establishment today.

OTHER LOSSES has been or soon will be published in Canada, France, Germany, Japan, Britain and even Turkey. It has been a best-seller in Canada, and in both Canada and Germany it has received widespread attention in newspapers and on television. Here in the United States, it has been the subject of numerous newspaper reports, and even the "CBS Evening News with Dan Rather" presented a rather fair report about it during its broadcast on October 10th, 1989. And yet, in spite of virtually certain substan-

tial sales and profits, at least thirty U.S. publishers have turned down the book.

OTHER LOSSES has so far been effectively banned here America, the victim of a spirit of bigotry and prejudice that seem pervasive in the American publishing establishment. The editor of one U.S. publishing firm considering the manuscript wrote that his superior "felt, [quote,] he simply couldn't muster enough sympathy for all those dead Germans to want to publish the book.", unquote. Another major U.S. publisher responded to Bacque's description of how German prisoners had little to eat and almost no shelter by stating, quote, "They should have taken their God damn clothes away as well." unquote. Lewis Lapham, editor of Harper's magazine, declined to publish anything about Bacque's book because Americans are, he wrote, "future-oriented," quote, unquote, and are not interested in what happened forty years ago. Well, I wonder what Mr. Lapham would think of the millions of Americans who avidly followed the recent sweeping public television series on the Civil War, or of those who insist that we must forget what happened forty-five years ago to the Jews of Europe. Another expression of the prejudiced spirit that seeks to suppress Bacque's book appeared in the September 1989 issue of the journal of the Canadian section of the B'nai B'rith organization. Quote, "Is a possible motive behind the writing of this book an attempt to belittle the Holocaust by concocting a similar genocidal catastrophe directed against Germans, so that somehow, the Jewish Holocaust loses its uniqueness? Is this book merely another form of Holocaust denial?," unquote.

Thirty-five years ago, the great American revisionist historian Harry Elmer Barnes protested against the "blackout" tactics practiced against revisionist history by the group of people he called the "Smearbund." Sadly, it seems that little has changed since then in the publishing or academic history establishment. While it is difficult to believe that the informal boycott will succeed in permanently preventing an American edition of Bacque's book, particularly in light of the almost certain profits to be made, what has already happened reconfirms the importance of the work of the IHR, and of independent scholars such as Bacque and the historians whom we are pleased to welcome here this weekend.

Since the last IHR conference, there have been significant developments on the revisionist history front, both here in America and abroad. A family in a Chicago suburb made headlines last May when they publicly protested against an Illinois state law that requires compulsory "Holocaust studies" throughout the state. Mr. and Mrs. Sarich withdrew their daughter, Sanya, from the objectionable classes, and circulated 6,000 copies of an articulate open letter in which they explained the reasons for their decision. Their brave stand resulted in newspaper articles around the country, including a lengthy and relatively objective piece in the Chicago Tribune. In recent months, Holocaust revisionism has received a good bit of attention as a result of an acrimonious dispute involving Patrick Buchanan, a nationally-syndicated journalist and former White House speech writer and communications director. In a column published in March, Buchanan wrote that the story that Jews were gassed at the Treblinka camp with exhaust from a diesel engine is not credible, because such engines do not emit enough carbon monoxide to kill. Harvard university professor Alan Dershowitz responded with a vitriolic syndicated column charging that Buchanan has "apparently become a full-fledged, card-carrying member of the 'revisionist,' school." More recently, Buchanan was attacked as evil and dangerous by New York Times editor and columnist Abe Rosenthal, setting off a furious debate that is still going on. Commenting on the dispute, the weekly magazine U.S. News and World Report claimed a couple of weeks ago that Buchanan's writings have been "providing aid and comfort to those who still consider the Holocaust a myth." The daily New York Post also attacked Buchanan, and in this context, referred to Holocaust revisionists as, "flat earth types."

Every friend of the IHR is aware of the importance of the investigations by American engineer Fred Leuchter of the alleged extermination gas chambers in Poland. In the months since he addressed the last IHR conference, there have been significant developments in the Leuchter case, which will be described in detail tomorrow afternoon. Earlier this year, a teacher of history at Indiana University-Purdue in Indianapolis, Mr. Donald Dean Hiner, was dismissed from his teaching post because he had questioned the standard view of the Holocaust story in his classes. Here in American, in the name of free speech and academic freedom, we permit university professors to spout the most absurd nonsense in their classrooms. For example, some professors seriously claim that the AIDS epidemic was invented by the U.S. government as part of a genocidal plot to exterminate Americans of African origin. But casting doubt on the Holocaust extermination story is not tolerated, and it is worth noting that the normally so vociferous defenders of free speech have had nothing to say about this case. Well, as a result of these and other developments in recent years, most well-informed Americans are now at least vaguely aware of Holocaust revisionism. More importantly, a small but steadily growing minority of Americans are sympathetic with the revisionist view of the extermination story, or are at least skeptical of the more sensational Holocaust claims.

Since the last IHR conference, historical revisionism has continued to make steady progress in other countries. New revisionist periodicals and new translations of IHR leaflets have appeared in a number of countries. In France, where Holocaust revisionism has made the most impressive inroads, a handsome and well-edited new revisionist quarterly was launched earlier this year. In Belgium, an attractive Flemish-language revisionist quarterly journal has been launched. Holocaust revisionism has taken root in Poland, where a professor of social sciences at the University of Radom has launched a new pro-revisionist periodical. A growing circle of bright young Polish academics have been laying the foundations for solid revisionist growth in that country. Important revisionist work has also been quietly going on in other eastern European countries, and in the Soviet Union. British historian David Irving has spent a good bit of time this past year speaking to packed halls in different European countries. More will be said about this tomorrow afternoon.

Since the last IHR conference, the impact of Holocaust revisionism has been acknowledged in a backhanded way by some prominent Holocaust historians. We have seen some drastic concessions by historians who might be called "establishment revisionists." For one thing, the supposedly authoritative claim that four million people were put to death at Auschwitz was acknowledged to be a propaganda myth. In September 1989, Israeli Holocaust historian Yehuda Bauer declared that not four million, but perhaps 1.6 million died at Auschwitz. To maintain the completely untenable four million figure, he warned, would play into the hands of revisionists, because, after all, he conceded, the revisionists can easily demonstrate that this figure has absolutely no basis in reality. Bauer went on to pin the blame for the phony four million figure on the Poles, who were motivated by what he called a misguided Polish "national myth." Last July, the historical director of the Auschwitz State Museum in Poland announced that instead of four million, one million or perhaps one and a half million died at Auschwitz. He did not say just how he had calculated these figures, nor did he say how many of these people he thought were killed, and he gave no figures of the numbers of supposedly gassed. The tone of American newspaper reports about this drastic revision tended to pin blame on the Soviets or the Poles for the mythical four million Auschwitz figure. What was routinely suppressed in American papers is the fact that this four million figure was certified by not merely the Soviets, but also by the governments of the United States, Britain and France at the great Nuremberg trial of 1945-46. The joint Nuremberg indictment by the four Allied governments charged that four million

were killed at Auschwitz alone, and another one and a half million at Majdanek. These figures were also widely, and uncritically repeated in the American press. What was also suppressed in the media accounts is that the newly revised Auschwitz figure implicitly discredits the postwar statements of Auschwitz commandant Rudolf Hoess. He supposedly "confessed" to killing two and a half or three million people at Auschwitz. Hoess' statements have been and still are widely cited as key evidence for the Holocaust extermination story. But if fewer than two million died at Auschwitz, as is now officially conceded in Israel and Poland, the Hoess "confessions" are implicitly fraudulent. Even though two and a half or three million people have now been officially un-gassed at Auschwitz, and maybe a million or so have been un-gassed at Majdanek, not even Yehuda Bauer has yet had the courage to draw the obvious conclusion that the magic victims were steamed to death — a story that no reputable historian now accepts. Also on this same page is a story about mass killings of Jews at the Belzec camp. Here again, we find more ADL disinformation. Citing a supposed "eyewitness account", Jews were put to death at this camp, the ADL claims, not by gassing, but by electrocuting the victims in a special hydraulic electrocution device. This is yet another phony story that no serious or reputable historian of the subject now accepts.

In an effort to lend credibility to this publication, there is a photograph on page eleven of a door with a sinister skull and crossbones emblem, and the words in German: "Caution! Gas! Dangerous to Life! Do Not Open!." Underneath this photograph is a caption, quote, "Door of a gas chamber, typical of ones through which millions of Jews passed to their deaths." unquote. In fact, what is shown in this photograph is actually the door of a non-homidical gas chamber at Dachau used to kill lice in clothes. It was never used to kill people. On the next page of this tabloid, is a reprinted article written in 1945 by New York Times journalist C.L. Sulzberger claiming that quote, "more than four million persons were systematically slaughtered in a single German concentration camp," unquote, referring here to Auschwitz. As already mentioned, this once authoritatively accepted claim of four million Auschwitz victims has now been officially consigned to the trash heap of history.

Since the ADL is usually so keen on keeping track of what is said here at IHR conferences, whoever is monitoring this for the ADL might want to take a note to clean up this act a little bit, or run the risk of looking even more ludicrous than usual. But perhaps I'm too optimistic. This ADL publication calls to mind an apt quotation from the Talmud: "How many pens are broken, how many ink bottles consumed, to write about things that have never happened.

Of course, our friends at the ADL are not the only ones who practice this kind of deceit with regard to twentieth century history, including attaching false or misleading captions to photos that actually show something quite different. When it comes to movie stars, Elvis Presley, and anything having to do with Hitler and the Third Reich, is seems that many people are ready to believe just about anything. A few weeks ago, the supermarket tabloid Weekly World News, provided a memorable example of such sensationalism in its issue of September 18th. A big frontpage headline proclaimed, quote, "Hitler Captured! Nazi madman trapped on way to Iraq to help Saddam Hussein. Nazi hunters catch Fuehrer boarding ship in Peru!" If you don't believe this story, just take a look at the proof provided inside. There's a photo here of a bungalow and yacht, which, the caption explains, is the house where the one hundred year old Fuehrer was hiding out, and the boat that he was getting ready to board when he was captured. Photographic proof!, just as authentic, Ladies and gentlemen, as that photograph of the gas chamber door in the mass-circulation ADL tabloid.

Because we are meeting for the first time here in Washington, DC, it is appropriate to mention the great Holocaust Museum that is being built not far from here, in the shadow of the Washington

Monument. Interestingly, the initial decision in 1977 to build this Museum was motivated, as the influential business magazine Regardie's reported in its November 1988 issue, by fear of the growing influence of revisionist historians. The U.S. government may have trouble these days finding money to maintain our National Parks, or keep open the Library of Congress. And the government seems utterly unable to clear the streets of what are euphemistically called the "inner cities" of armed street gangs. But priorities are priorities, and the crowd here in Washington that makes our laws has decided, in its great wisdom, that taxpayer money must be kept flowing to keep in operation the "United States Holocaust Memorial Council," the taxpayer-funded federal agency that is putting up the $150 million dollar Holocaust museum. By the way, if you have the time and the inclination during your visit here in Washington to see some more of your tax dollars at work, you can stroll down to the offices of the U.S. Holocaust Council, located not far from here, at 2000 L Street, Northwest, where you can pick up lots of free Holocaust literature.

The July 1990 issue of the monthly newsletter of the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Council, expressed alarm at the growing impact of Holocaust revisionism. It went on, "... the educational danger inherent in the dissemination of its pseudo-scholarly literature must not be underestimated." The government newsletter went on: "It is this literature of denial that compels the Museum to present the history of the Holocaust not only in a coherent and easily understandable way, but also in one that is historically unquestionable. It must not only tell the story, it must also prove the historical veracity of the story by using exhibits as evidence." To that end, the newsletter reports, the Holocaust Museum people have been busy collecting such convincing exhibits as: A few bricks from the Warsaw ghetto wall, a boat used to ferry Jews from Denmark to Sweden in 1943, some wartime toothbrushes, an eating table and some stools from an Auschwitz camp barracks, the entrance door to the Lodz ghetto hospital, and some Jewish wartime identity cards. Well, all this very interesting, but not quite evidence of extermination in gas chambers of millions of European Jews. This effort reminds me of the Georgia backwoods story of the "good old boy hunter," who bragged to his friends: "Last week I treed me a 300 pound possum, and if you don't believe me, I'll show you the tree!"

To be fair, the Holocaust agency has announced one exhibit that will be displayed in the Museum as evidence of extermination. What is it? To quote the March issue of the Council's newsletter, it is, quote, "a casting of the door that sealed one of the gas chambers at the Majdanek killing center in Poland." unquote. The newsletter includes a photograph of the sinister door. What about that? When we consult the thick book published late last year by "Nazi hunters" Serge and Beate Klarsfeld, we learn from the author, French Holocaust historian Jean-Claude Pressac, that this door did indeed close a gas chamber at Majdanek. However, as Mr. Pressac concedes on page 557 of his book, this chamber was used only to gas clothing. Pressac acknowledges that the only living things killed in this gas chamber were lice. Oh, these poor Holocaust Museum people. The Museum is months away from completion, and already they're having trouble getting their story straight. We will have fun with this Museum, because we intend to do what we can to help visitors to better understand what is on display. The Museum is supposed to open sometime in 1993, and when it does, we do not intend to be merely watching passively from the sidelines.

There is no question but that Jews suffered terribly during the Second World War. They were rounded up, taken from their homes, and deported to horribly overcrowded ghettos and camps, Many died, and many were killed. No one of good will can object to a museum or monument in memory of those who died. It is right and proper to memorialize the dead, and it is fitting to remember the victims of terror, prejudice and oppression, whether in this century or another, whether they be vic-

tims in Europe, North America, China, Japan, or even Palestine. But this Holocaust Museum will be much more than a sincere memorial to the dead. It will be the centerpiece of the seemingly perpetual campaign that Jewish American historian Alfred Lilienthal has very appropriately called "Holocaustomania."

This Museum which will ultimately be remembered most of all, not as a memorial to the suffering of six million innocent victims, but rather as a manifestation of the illicit power and influence of the small minority group that pushed for it, and of the political expediency and twisted priorities of the venal and unprincipled politicians who sanctioned it. This museum, the first of its kind in United States, is dedicated to the memory, not of dead Americans, but of dead Europeans. There is no comparable national Museum here in Washington DC dedicated to keeping alive the memory of the American Civil War. There are no imposing monuments or vast museums dedicated to the tens of millions of victims of Soviet Communism even though, as is well known, Stalin's victims vastly outnumber Hitler's. I am sure that if they are given the plain facts, most Americans would agree with us that this entire "Holocaustomania" campaign is out of line and entirely inappropriate, that it is a betrayal of our traditions and, in short, un-American.

Three years ago, in the summer of 1987, a syndicated article that appeared in newspapers around the country reported that the IHR was on the ropes, and suggested that it was only a matter of time before the IHR would either collapse or became utterly ineffectual. The article quoted an official of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, who said that the IHR, "is not fooling many people anymore.", Well, these days the ADL is singing a very different tune. Since our last conference, the very inappropriately named Anti-Defamation League has issued two propaganda booklets designed to discredit the IHR. The latest of these, which is entirely devoted to a misrepresentation of the last conference, all the same acknowledges that the impact and influence of the IHR is now greater than ever. And indeed, since the last conference, the IHR has continued its steady progress. Our popular series of envelope size leaflets has been expanded, and (many) hundreds of thousands are circulating in greater quantities than ever. The IHR's mailing list is larger than ever. Since the last conference, several important new books have been published, including a moving memoir, Why I Survived the A-Bomb, by Mr. Albert Kawachi. An attractive new edition of Dr. Staeglich's book about Auschwitz, and a new edition of Paul Rassinier's pioneering work on the extermination question, have also been published. A translation of Henri Rocque's brilliant doctoral dissertation has been brought out under the title, The Confessions of Kurt Gerstein. The IHR's quarterly Journal of Historical Review has reached an impressive level of editorial quality, giving it greater influence among those who influence others. IHR media director Bradley Smith has continued to reach many hundreds of thousands of new people across the country with the IHR's "Glasnost" message of historical awareness.

The Institute for Historical Review is dedicated to furthering historical truth, historical awareness, and understanding among nations. The IHR is not an enemy of any ethnic, racial or religious group. Our enemies are ignorance, prejudice, closemindedness, and intolerance. As I believe the presentations of this weekend will confirm for any intelligent and open-minded person, the work of the IHR deserves the support of all men and women of good will. We have no illusions about the great obstacles still before us. But at the same time, we are gratified by the measurable progress that has been made during the last several years! With pride in what we have accomplished, and with confidence that together we will achieve even more during the months and years ahead, we meet together this weekend, here in the nation's capital, in a spirit of fellowship and solidarity.

INSTITUTE FOR HISTORICAL REVIEW
1822 ½ Newport Blvd. Suite 191
Costa Mesa, CA 92627

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) *FOR MY LEGIONARIES,* Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). *THE ANTI-HUMANS,* Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

A NAVAL ENIGMA

The great and probably decisive victory of the Jews and their janissaries in 1945 was, needless to say, the result of many contributory causes, but, as has been repeatedly emphasized in the pages of *Liberty Bell*, the primary causes all lay within Germany. Foremost was the noble weakness of Adolf Hitler, who felt the peculiarly Aryan sense of gratitude, a desire and obligation to reciprocate loyalty given him in a time of adversity. That was why Admiral Canaris, who was probably a disguised Yid and certainly the Yids' secret agent, was made the chief of German Military Intelligence and was thus able systematically to betray all of Germany's military secrets to her enemies until it was too late. That is why Göring, loyal but incompetent, controlled the German Air Force and was, at least in large part, responsible for the fatal loss of supremacy in the air that made the nation's defeat inevitable.

Another prime cause was the prevalence of treason among Germans. Traitors in the Air Ministry sabotaged German aviation, undetected by Göring. Traitors made several attempts to assassinate Hitler, and may have infected him with the disease that made him helpless at the crucial point in the invasion of Russia and the Ukraine. Traitors in the army did their best to ensure defeat while remaining undetected.

A friend for whose judgement I have the highest respect has raised the question of treason in the German Navy, with particular reference to the loss of the great battleship, the *Bismarck*.

Before we discuss that question, let us remember that, as Thucydides observed, in no human activity does *tyche*—chance, luck, fortune, coincidence, fortuity, the random ele-

ment, Tyche,[1] call it what you will—have so great and often crucial power as in war, where the results of military operations are often determined by factors that no human mind could have foreseen and anticipated. Great and even competent generals know that; the genius of the former lies in knowing when and at what odds to gamble with Tyche; the excellence of the latter lies in leaving as little as possible to her caprices.[2]

Of the possibility of incalculable coincidence we have a good example in the case before us. While the great battleship was undergoing its final fitting for action at sea, a gay young lieutenant, who was to command a new submarine, the U-556, as soon as it was commissioned, thought of asking a favor from Captain Lindemann, the commander of the *Bismarck*. He excogitated a sportive jest, and, with skill as a cartoonist and scrivener executed a legal document in the court of Neptune certifying that his submarine has adopted the great battleship as its protégé and would protect it from its adversaries. Captain Lindemann and his staff laughed heartily at the joke and sent the *Bismarck's* band to lend dignity to the ceremony of commissioning the submarine, which soon departed on a mission assigned to it.

Now if you enjoy playing with the famous binomial theorem, calculate the chances that, out of all the German submarines then at sea, the U-556 should surface to periscope-depth at a crucial moment and, with amazement, see before it, unescorted and perfect targets for torpedoes, the British battle cruiser *Renown* and the airplane carrier, *Ark Royal*. Given the age and construction of both ships, well-aimed torpedoes would probably have sunk them

1. If you are religious, you will recognize the divinity of Tyche, Fors Fortuna, the great goddess who shapes the destiny of mortals with her cold, immortal hands. She is worthy of your worship.

2. Thucydides illustrates this in his account of Nicias, who was a competent (but only a competent) general, and who, by the way, also illustrates the irony of events in war. A prudent man, he devised a political plan to prevent the Athenian democracy from embarking on the madly hazardous Sicilian Expedition, but he miscalculated the character of his compatriots, and, as a result, he found himself forced to assume supreme command of the expedition that he deprecated. One wonders what were his sentiments as the great fleet of proud triremes set sail from the Piraeus, destined to sail down the ocean of eternal night.

and would certainly have disabled them, thus quite possibly saving the *Bismarck*, for the *Renown* played a part in the final battle, and an airplane from the *Ark Royal* launched the torpedo that destroyed the battleship's rudders and so left her largely at the mercy of her attackers, who closed in, seeing that she could not turn promptly or maintain even normal speed. And it was a bitter irony that the heart-broken young lieutenant had no torpedoes to launch at the perfect targets, having fired the last of his in an attack on a convoy. Well, put that in your binomial theorem.

On the loss of the *Bismarck* we have two recent books. The first and, for our purposes, best is by Robert D. Ballard, who located the sunken ship and, with his robots, inspected and photographed her where she lies on the floor of the North Atlantic at a depth of 15,500 feet: *The Discovery of the Bismarck* (New York, Warner Books, 1990). He gives a complete account of the great ship's career, and, incidentally, established that the British did not, as they claimed and no doubt believed, sink her; she was scuttled at the order of her commanding officer. The point is a very minor one, however, for when scuttled, she was so terribly battered by huge cannon to which she could not reply that the end was inevitable.

The second book is a general account of German naval warfare, with a large section on the *Bismarck*, by anonymous editors: *War on the High Seas* (Alexandria, Virginia; Time-Life, *s.a.* [1990]).[3]

3. Given the reputation of Time-Life Books, I should note that this book is essentially fair in its approach. For example, it specifically notes that German commanders began the war intending faithfully to observe the ethics of warfare as determined by civilized nations before 1914. That is a great concession to truth. Educated readers will not need to be reminded that the Anglo-Americans had contemned and flouted the civilized code in 1914-1918, and, with their progress to barbarism, did not even think of it in 1939-1945, except when they could use the old standards to make propaganda for boobs. I except a few old-line British commanders, who, however, usually had reluctantly to obey orders from their criminal superiors. — The anonymous editors of this book also point out with emphasis the enormous odds against the German Navy in a conflict with the British. Even so, the Germans would have accomplished more, had it not been for the great heroism of British commanders, who often fought to the bitter end with admirable courage, and not infrequently thus prevented the Germans from exploiting a tactical victory.

In considering the question of treason, we must, of course, assess the character and conduct of the men who could have been guilty of it.

We must acquit Captain Lindemann, who, by the way, was last seen, standing at attention and saluting, as the waves closed over his ship. He was subject to the orders of his superior, Admiral Lütjens, who was in command of the tiny "squadron," that consisted of only the *Bismarck* and the heavy cruiser, *Prince Eugen.* Lindemann differed vehemently from Lütjens on every question of strategy and most matters of tactics, and it is the latter, whose authority was paramount, who must bear the responsibility for what happened.

The appointment of the two men, temperamentally and professionally antagonistic to each other, to serve together was obviously a mistake, but one that is often made in military and naval circles (remember, e.g., the Charge of the Light Brigade!) on the assumption that rank determines authority and responsibility and that the inferior officer will loyally obey his superior, whatever his personal opinion of the man or of that man's competence. That is correct, but since officers immediately below the commander are also expected to point out any data or factors he may have overlooked, the resulting friction is apt to perturb the judgement of the superior.

When we come to Admiral Lütjens, who appears to have been a cold-blooded and reserved aristocrat, and who was probably killed at his post before the end, we have three points to consider. He made three mistakes, two of them grave, viz:

(1). He twice neglected or refused to have the *Bismarck's* fuel tanks filled to capacity. This is a relatively minor point; a few hundred tons of extra fuel seemed unimportant at the time, although after the first battle, the ship, partly for that reason, had to take into account a coming shortage of fuel. We may gratuitously conjecture that in the first instance, Lütjens was unwilling to delay departure, and in Norway, he may have known or believed that the available fuel should be left for German vessels that might have greater need of it.

(2). Over the vehement protests of Captain Lindemann, he broke off the action after sinking the *Hood*, instead of pursuing (and probably sinking) the seriously damaged and fleeing British battleship, *Prince of Wales*. We may conjecture that Lütjens either (a) mistakenly believed that before he could overtake and sink the *Prince of Wales* he would be brought into contact with an overwhelmingly superior British force, for he knew that every available capital ship was frantically combing the North Atlantic in search of the *Bismarck*, or (b) have overestimated the damage his own ship had sustained and been unwilling to strain her in pursuit, or (c) have pedantically adhered to his orders, which were to avoid all unnecessary combat with capital ships, and to concentrate on the urgent task of intercepting the convoys that were bringing vast quantities of supplies from Canada and from the United States—supplies which the foulest War Criminal of all time, the mass of venom called Franklin Roosevelt, was sending, partly without the knowledge of his American subjects, at a time when he had not yet succeeded in driving his herd into the Jews' War.[4]

(3). After he, by a brilliant manoeuvre, successfully eluded the British fleets that were searching for him, he made the disastrous mistake of breaking radio silence to inform Germany of (a) the sinking of the *Hood*, (b) the British possession of some extraordinary equipment that made it possible to track ships out of sight over the horizon or hidden in fog banks, i.e., radar, and (c) his own decision to go to Brest for repairs. The radio message enabled the British to locate the *Bismarck* once more. We may conjecture that the Admiral either (a) thought that the importance of his news (especially that about radar) outweighed the risk, or (b) overestimated the power of the radar that had taken him by surprise, assuming that the British were still

4. Lütjens, by the way, seems not to have known that the Roosevelt monster was even then using his command of the American Navy to wage a secret war of aggression against Germany, which continued until he was able to arrange for the destruction of the American fleet at Pearl Harbor and an open war. It is even more remarkable that Hitler, when he inspected the *Bismarck*, seems also to have been ignorant of that fact, which surely cannot have been unknown to Admiral Raeder, who was in command of the entire German navy.

aware of his position, so that a message to Berlin would tell them only what they already knew, or (c) had concluded that the situation was, as he had anticipated from the first, hopeless and that he and his ship were ineluctably doomed, so that it did not matter, or (d) simply made a blunder, perhaps after another heated debate with Lindemann.

Now against these three errors, all readily explicable, we must set the Admiral's prescient order detaching the *Prince Eugen* in time and thus saving that valuable cruiser from destruction, as no traitor would have done.

We must furthermore remember that Lütjens had to his credit the most successful exploit and strategy of the German Navy in the War, since he directed the two smaller battleships, the *Scharnhorst* and *Gneisenau*, when they created havoc among British convoys for two months and, eluding all of the available British Navy, escaped safely to Brest, and then, again outwitting the British, sailed for home, right through the British Channel. (He must have also played a part in the successful naval action that enabled Germany to anticipate the planned British occupation of Norway.)

That great accomplishment was in keeping with the gallant devotion of his last message (and farewell) to Berlin, and we must acquit Admiral Lütjens of all suspicion.

That is confirmed by the fact that he advised against the mission on which he was sent, seeing that, barring a miracle, it was certain to end in defeat and would be suicidal. We have conjectured above about Lütjens' reasons for certain decisions; we would know his reasons, had he succeeded in sending home a special log and commander's diary, in which he accounted for his strategy and tactics. We may be certain that he also emphasized the folly of the orders which sent him, his ships, and his men to almost inevitable defeat and death.

So now we come to Admiral Raeder, who gave those orders and even concealed from Hitler what he had ordered, instructing Lütjens not to disclose them when Hitler inspected the *Bismarck* before she sailed on a mission in which she was lost, having achieved nothing, except sinking the *Hood*, and that was no

great accomplishment, as is obvious to everyone who has even a superficial knowledge of the Battle of Jutland (Skagerrak) in 1916.

Obviously, that could have been an act of treason, and our suspicions may seem to be corroborated by the fact that the American savages did not murder Raeder when they forfeited forever their precarious claim to civilization[5] by foully and most obscenely murdering German generals and civilians to please the sneaking enemies of all mankind. Raeder, however, was, with open mockery of all standards of civilized conduct, lawlessly sentenced to life imprisonment by the denatured and depraved creatures who were the Kikes' stooges.

We must look for evidence to confirm or disprove a strong suspicion.[6]

My friend emphasizes the facts that Raeder forbade naval officers to use the National Socialist salute in place of the traditional military salute, refused to dismiss Jewish officers in the Navy, and protested the famous *Kristallnacht*, as did Dönitz, Lütjens, and, for that matter, Hitler himself.[7]

5. Their claim to civilization was always dubious after they not only perpetrated the war of aggression against the Southern States, but gloried in the ferocity with which they treated their usually chivalrous and conquered opponents in the outrageous attack which they themselves called a Civil War, a false term, but one which should have mitigated their sadistic lusts. Americans, however, can argue in their defence that in 1861-1865 they were fighting a holy war, proclaimed by their howling dervishes, and it is a grim fact that the most potent of all hallucinatory drugs, Christianity, always crazes Aryans and suppresses their racial instincts, producing the bloody fury of the Thirty Years War and all other religious wars in Europe. This generalization is, of course, subject to exceptions: in 1860, for example, there were honest clergymen, but they were unable to counter the blood-lust excited by their vulgar and unscrupulous colleagues.

6. I must add the *caveat* that I have not read Raeder's memoirs, published in 1957, which I do not have at hand, and so cannot judge his efforts to exculpate himself.

7. About a year ago, I saw a typical Yiddish yelp entitled "We Must Never Forget the Kristallnacht." That is true. We must never forget that neat illustration of the hereditary and instinctive talents of the race that is conquering the world by massive deceit. What really happened? The official explanation by the German government, made immediately after the event, was that some German civilians, possibly incited by an overly enthusiastic *Gauleiter*, indignant because a Kike had assassinated an eminent German in Paris *as an act of racial vengeance*, broke some windows and destroyed some Jewish property. To

With all respect to my friend, these facts are of no significance.

The navies of civilized nations had an aristocratic tradition, which they maintained, far longer than did land forces, in the civilized world's headlong rush to barbarism. Naval officers retained the Aryan's instinctive respect for brave enemies, and honored them for their valor. One thinks, for example, of the British captain of the *Duke of York*, which had suffered heavy damage while participating in the action against the *Scharnhorst:* when his ship, limping back to Britain for repairs, passed over the spot where the German ship sank, a special honor guard stood at attention and a wreath was thrown on the water as a tribute to and in memory of opponents who had fought valiantly against overwhelming odds. This peculiarly Aryan chivalry is, of course, actually incomprehensible to Sheenies and their Judaized *goyim.*

Raeder, a veteran of Jutland, where he had been chief of staff under Admiral Franz von Hipper, represented the aristocratic tradition of the Imperial Germany Navy, and doubt-

be sure, the windows were holy because they belonged to the holy race before which Americans cringe in mindless awe, but the incident was far less destructive and far less significant than the evening in New York City when there was a failure of electric power and, under the cover of darkness, the niggers sacked and looted hundreds of shops and stores and attacked Aryans on the streets. That is now forgotten because Americans think of themselves as such lowly swine that their betters have the right to do what they will with them and their property.

This official explanation, still believed by many who do not voluntarily drink Jewish hogwash, was made before relevant facts were disclosed by the subsequent investigation and the arrest and conviction of some Germans who participated in the event. It was false. The facts will lead you to just one logical conclusion, which the criterion *cui bono?* will make inescapable: the disorders were cunningly planned and created by the Jews themselves or, at least, the Zionist faction among them, utilizing at least one low-grade traitor or agent planted in a clerical capacity in the German Sturmabteilung. For the facts of the *Kristallnacht*, see the article by Ingrid Weckert in the *Journal of Historical Review*, Vol. VI, #2 (Spring 1985), pp. 183-206. In this article, the historian summarizes the evidence presented in detail in her *Feuerzeichen, die "Reichskristallnacht"* (Tübingen, Grabert, 1981).

less communicated that tradition to younger men under him. That was the tradition prized by Emperor Wilhelm II, and it had the typical weakness of aristocracies.

In all traditions, symbols are important, and Raeder's retention of the traditional salute was (almost certainly) a refusal to impair the long-standing tradition by a recent innovation. His and his colleagues' protest at the *Kristallnacht* may have been motived by perception of how the cunning Kikes would use it for propaganda, and was, almost certainly, motivated by the aristocratic insistence on discipline and repression of *all* disorders by a populace. And Jewish officers who seemed loyal were naturally to be retained by a service that resisted all civilian pressures and a tradition that conformed to the Germany of Kaiser Wilhelm II, who had many Jewish "friends" and even made one of them, a Warburg, the effective head of German Military Intelligence.[8] The naval tradition furthermore insisted that position and promotion must depend on demonstrated competence, to the exclusion of personal considerations.[9]

We have no reason to suppose that Raeder doubted the loyalty of his Jewish officers. They were competent and behaved like officers and gentlemen. Some of them probably were loyal to Germany; the others were protected by one of the Jews' great hoaxes, the claim that they are a religion, not a race. Raeder, who came

8. It is likely that Warburg planted Admiral Canaris in the position which left him the commander of what was left of German Intelligence under the Weimar Republic, and thus in a position to ingratiate himself with Hitler by giving him secret support and information when Hitler seemed to be a negligible agitator with only twenty or thirty followers. Canaris was thought to be the son of a Greek father and an English mother, and his probable Jewishness was unsuspected when he was one of the advisers on whom Hitler most relied—until it was too late.

9. Such was the military tradition at one time. That is why the American army was so demoralized by the meteoric promotion of Eisenhower from a major almost overage in grade to supreme commander—not because Eisenhower was a partly Yiddish mongrel, but because he had thoroughly demonstrated his unreliability and utter incompetence as an officer, and was, as General McArthur said, a disgrace to a uniform he was unfit to wear.

from the middle class but, like Lütjens and others, had assimilated the aristocratic tradition, may well have believed that pretext. And there was also the example set by Wilhelm II.

It is quite likely that Raeder, Lütjens, and others, with the aristocratic dislike of all breaking of discipline by the lower classes, strongly disapproved of Hitler and National Socialism, which had been a mass movement, and, as aristocrats were apt to do, failed to realize the acuity of the crisis that made such a movement the nation's only salvation. The naval officers' disapproval did not affect their loyalty to their nation, especially when Germany had been attacked by enemy nations, who had forced on her a war for which she was woefully unprepared. The naval officers claimed to be apolitical, and in their actions they doubtless were, but no man can refrain from forming strong sympathies in national politics.

I have no relevant information, but I am prepared to believe that, on the whole, the naval officers' political sympathies were monarchical; that they would have welcomed a restoration of the Hohenzollern dynasty, and probably deplored the fall of the "monocled" cabinet of Fritz von Papen in 1932.[10]

Men of the aristocratic tradition, as I have said, probably did not fully perceive the acuity of the crisis with which Hitler had to contend, and they probably blamed him for a war for which they were not ready. That would not have affected their loyalty and conduct when the war was declared, any more than American officers would have behaved differently in action against the Japanese, had they known (as some of them probably did) that Japan had been tricked and even almost forced[11] to begin the war.

10. If you like to weave paradoxes, you can argue that Britain and France put Hitler in power by not making to Von Papen the concessions they had to make to Hitler a few weeks later. Von Papen, of course, lacked the political support in Germany that enabled Hitler to recognize that the Treaty of Versailles was, like all treaties, just a scrap of paper, and he probably also lacked the instinctive wisdom that enabled Hitler to know that the British and French would only bluster a little and do nothing.

11. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, pp. 1-8.

This apologetic excursus should remind us, in passing, that all nations rot from the top, and that aristocracies are fatally vulnerable to Jewish infiltration and subversion. In no Western nation has the predatory race advanced from toleration to dominance before it has used its "democracy" to humiliate and subordinate the native aristocracy, and used its females to pollute the blood-lines.[12]

Aristocracies are sheltered by their prosperity, sometimes wealth, and their assured social position from many grim realities. They tend toward sentimentality, and many of them, especially women, have a tropism toward superstitions, while some men maintain a staunch fidelity to a traditional religion, as witness, for example, British Catholics and especially the Jacobites, for whom the religion was also loyalty to the Stuart dynasty. In the absence of strong political motives, however, the most intelligent level of the caste in all nations is apt to conform to the well-known aphorism about the British: "the religion of the upper classes consists in pretending to believe what they hope the lower classes will believe."

Aristocracies are, in a sense, international,[13] as were the monarchs of civilized Europe, who, connected by matrimonial ties and blood relationship, all knew and fraternized with each other, as required by protocol, even in the absence of personal liking. Some aristocrats, like their monarchs, may have family alliances with their peers in other countries, but all are international in the good and often ignored sense of the

12. One should note, however, that since human beings, given the complexity of genetic transmission, do not always or even usually breed true, aristocracies also decay from natural causes, since, as we all know, men often have progeny unlike them, but cherish even wastrels and wimpets because they are their sons. Genius is almost never inherited; a few British families maintained a comparatively high level of responsibility and competence for several generations, but they are exceptional.

13. Internationalism within the boundaries of the race is not by any means peculiar to the Europe that was once Christian. The upper classes of the independent Greek states knew one another, had hereditary relations of guest-friendship with families in other states, with whom they not infrequently intermarried, and sometimes extended the international relationship to non-Greek states that were culturally compatible (e.g., Lydia).

word 'cosmopolitan.' They have traveled in other lands and are aware of the character and peculiarities of foreign populations, and so know how to behave when abroad. (The word does not imply imitation of the foreigners, and true cosmopolitans are sometimes derided as carrying their native land with them, wherever they go.)

Aristocracies judge by manners and conduct and, we must admit, by income and resources, *ceteris paribus*. The manners of ladies and gentlemen, liberal culture, and a scrupulous adherence to a code of honor may all be simulated by artful poseurs, and can always be successfully copied by a race that exists by virtue of its genius for duplicity and simulation. Accustomed to consort with persons of similar social position in other nations, despite recognized differences in character and personal standards, an aristocracy will likewise accept even undisguised but seemingly civilized Jews, especially when deluded by the Christian dogma that the predators are a religion, not a race.

Having wandered so far, to dismiss the three charges against Raeder, let us return to our subject. We must examine his conduct as commander of the whole German Navy.

There is, so far as I know, no reason to suspect high-level sabotage in the impressive record of the Submarine Service, which was under the command of Admiral Dönitz, to whom Raeder apparently allowed a free hand.

Raeder undoubtedly sponsored the building of great battleships, the *Bismarck* and the *Tirpitz,* and many more which were planned. He claims to have submitted alternative plans to Hitler, who, with his well-known propensity for the grandiose,[14] chose the one that called for the construction of a whole fleet of such

14. This propensity is well illustrated by Hitler's plans for railroads vastly superior to anything now in operation even in major industrial countries, notably France and Japan. See *Trains*, August 1984, pp. 38-51. (There is no comparison with the railroads Americans have long sabotaged and are now junking.) Hitler's naval policy was probably sound, for he adopted the plan at a time when he believed the British were too sane to attack Germany, and he was thinking in terms of the *Drang nach Osten* of German expansion that has been traditional since the time of the Teutonic Knights. He wanted battleships that would, no doubt, have served very effectively in the Baltic when he moved, perhaps in 1943, to reclaim for civilization the Judaeo-Communist jungle east of Poland and win its most fertile territory for his nation.

battleships, which, however, could never have matched the British Navy. It is not clear whether Raeder encouraged Hitler in that choice, or advised against it. It is not even clear whether he should have deprecated it.

It is easy now to say that such huge battleships were obsolete. It is true that when not adequately screened by smaller vessels, they were fatally vulnerable to attack from the air, as an American General, William Mitchell, declared in 1925, when he was court marshaled for his indiscretion and forced to resign from the Army. It was not clear, however, what replacement for such vessels was available.

Military and naval services are often accused of fighting the last war, not the current one. That is partly true, but they, like the rest of mankind, have no power to foresee the future in adequate detail, and it is well to remember that the American battleships that were left after Roosevelt destroyed some of them at Pearl Harbor won, together with submarines,[15] cruisers, and numerous supporting vessels, the war against Japan. Armies and navies cannot prepare for the next war because they do not know what it will be like. In 1939, for example, the Germans could not foresee the British invention of radar, the British could not foresee the German invention of the magnetic mine,[16] and neither side could foresee the eventual development of aircraft capable of flying long distances with a load of bombs or torpedoes.

Germany's strategic problem was to establish as much of a blockade of the British Isles as possible and thus deprive

15. Since Americans, when preening themselves on their phony righteousness, like to call submarine warfare wicked, they are usually not reminded that their submarines were extremely efficient and effective in the war against Japan. Anyone who watched the graph that recorded each week the tonnage of Japanese shipping that was still afloat, knew very well in 1943 how that war would end.

16. This invention was deadly to the British, and would have been even more effective, had not the secret of its construction been revealed by a blunder made by a pilot of the Luftwaffe. (Tyche, again!) It appears, therefore, that the secret had not been disclosed to the British by Admiral Canaris, who may not have known it, or who, since the Jews hated the British as much as they hated the Germans, may have included it only in the information that he reserved for the Soviets.

England of the vast supplies of foodstuffs, partly from Canada, and of fuel oil, munitions, other weapons, and machinery, chiefly from the United States, without which Britain would have had to surrender (and, by a nice irony, would thereby have remained a major world power).[17]

The convoys were beyond the effective range of all military aircraft at that time, and given the convoy system and the extraordinary efficiency of British destroyers, submarines alone could not do the work. It was therefore necessary to employ some kind of surface craft large enough to cover the distances involved and large enough to destroy the British destroyers and the cruisers that often protected them. The brilliant foray of the smaller battleships, *Scharnhorst* and *Gneisenau,* which did the work of scores of successful submarines, showed what could be accomplished, but probably could not be repeated, partly because the German Navy had always to operate under the eyes of Sweden, a nation filled with British spies and stupid Swedes who acted as volunteer spies, and partly because the British now detached capital ships to protect the convoys.

Given the overwhelming superiority of the British Navy, Germany's problem was perhaps insoluble, but it is just barely possible that the operation involving the *Bismarck*, if carried out as originally planned, could have disrupted the convoys long enough to force a British surrender. That was perhaps unlikely, but

17. Official British estimates were that an interruption of the convoys for four weeks would force Britain to surrender on any terms she could obtain (which, incidentally, would have been very generous). This vulnerability of Britain was not a recent development. Since the Industrial Revolution, Britain was absolutely dependent on imported foodstuffs and industrially dependent on imported raw materials. This fact underlay British insistence on naval superiority, especially the "two-nation" policy to which you may see references in histories, which was never quite formally enacted but represented the best military thinking. That policy was that the Navy must always excel the combined navies of any two other nations (in practical terms, the United States and Germany). The first real danger came from the invention and development of submarines. Some years before 1914, the creator of Sherlock Holmes published a "prophetic" and monitory short story, describing a blockade of the British Isles by German submarines and the consequent surrender of Britain to the evil incarnate in Kaiser Wilhelm II.

even an expert naval strategist could not tell you whether or not the operation would have succeeded: too much would have depended on the unpredictable caprices of the great goddess, Tyche.

We cannot, therefore, convict Raeder on the basis of his predilection for large battleships, natural enough in an officer who had served on such ships and witnessed at Jutland what they did accomplish, with a projection of how much more they would have accomplished, had they been sufficiently numerous.

The nameless but able editors of Time-Life give, so far as I know, an adequately accurate and complete account of the naval operations carried out under Raeder's command, especially:

(1) The exploit of the *Scharnhorst* and *Gneisenau* that I have mentioned above, which a clever traitor could surely have sabotaged without great risk of detection.

(2) The German navy played the major part in carrying out the victorious occupation of Norway before the British could invade and capture that nation. There were some losses, of course, but losses are always inevitable in war, because Tyche is a greater goddess than Minerva.

(3) Raeder's policy of equipping mine-laying destroyers was highly successful, and there were no losses that could certainly have been avoided in the circumstances. There is, however, one noteworthy exception. One of the major defeats was the loss of destroyers that were bombed by the Luftwaffe because the Navy had failed to inform the Air Ministry that the destroyers were on that mission. This proves extraordinary negligence, and warrants a suspicion of treason, by someone in the Navy, but there is nothing to show that Raeder was implicated.

(4) Raeder's commerce-destroyers, operating in all the oceans of the world, accomplished more than could have been expected of them, given British dominion over the seas and the hostility of nations that did not foresee how much they would lose by a German defeat. There was, however, one episode that gives us pause.

When the small ('pocket') battleship (more properly classified as a heavy cruiser) *Graf von Spee*, after a duel with three British cruisers, entered the harbor of Montevideo for some repairs and

needed supplies, as was her right under international law (which the Jews' stooges had not yet formally abolished), the British cannily contrived her destruction by sending, in a naval code the Germans were known to have compromised (if it had not been craftily given to them), messages which implied that a vast and insuperable armada, including one ship that had been sunk and another that was in dry dock at the time, had been assembled outside the estuary of the Plate to destroy the *Graf von Spee* when she emerged from neutral waters. Berlin, deceived by the trick (which was certainly unexceptionable as a legitimate *ruse de guerre*), is believed to have ordered the ship to commit suicide.[18] Now, even if the messages had been veracious, it surely would have been better for the *Graf von Spee* to go out and fight to the bitter and inevitable end against hopeless odds, as the great admiral for whom she was named had done in the battle off the Falkland Islands in December 1914. That would have meant the death of the crew that was saved and interned in Argentina, but it would have been in keeping with the Aryans' glorious tradition of military honor.

It is not entirely clear who was responsible for the order (assuming it was given). Certainly not Hitler, who is reported to have been furious when he learned of the ship's inglorious suicide. Could it have been Raeder? Or was the message a clever forgery by the British or a German traitor?[19]

18. The editors of Time-Life deny by implication that such an order was given, attributing the decision entirely to Captain Langsdorff after Uruguay had been bullied into abridging the provisions of international law. It was, however, known or, at least, believed in well-informed naval circles that Langsdorff had acted under orders from Germany. True to naval tradition, he did not survive his ship, but delayed his death until he had taken his men to safety in Argentina, which was less susceptible to bullying than Uruguay. On the basis of what I was told by competent officers, I am inclined to believe in the orders from Germany, although they may have been denied by Raeder in his memoirs.

19. At the time of the *Kristallnacht* (cf. note 7 *supra*), which had been scheduled for a time at which all ranking German officials would be present at a national celebration and away from their offices, the man

If Raeder gave such an order (and concealed his act when he saw Hitler would never pardon him), he was certainly breaching the proud tradition by which he set such store, and I would dismiss out of hand any plea that he acted to save the lives of the *Graf von Spee's* crew. That would bolster the suspicion of treason, but proof is lacking.

We are thrown back, therefore, to the orders which sent the *Bismarck* to her doom.

Epimetheus is always wiser than Prometheus, and often judges unfairly, but here, I think, examination of the situation at the time will give valid evidence, entirely independent of our knowledge of what actually happened.

If Germany had sent out a squadron consisting of the *Bismarck*, the equally mighty *Tirpitz*, and the two smaller battleships with all or most of her heavy cruisers, she would have committed virtually the whole of her navy except submarines[20] and destroyers to a desperate strategy, which, however, if blessed by Tyche, might have cut Britain's transatlantic lifeline for several weeks, conceivably even long enough to force surrender.[21]

The plan as finally drawn up by Raeder excluded the *Tirpitz*, which would not be ready for several weeks, but was otherwise essentially the strategic operation I have men-

---

on night telephone duty at a branch of the Sturmabteilung, instead of transmitting the order from headquarters that Jews were to be protected, forged and transmitted to some units an order for action against Jews. Then, his work done, the Jews' agent disappeared and could not be traced by the German investigators. He must have been smuggled out of the country by one of the Zionists' terrorist organizations. The possibility of a similar forgery concerning the *Graf von Spee* cannot be ruled out.

20. It would, of course, have been desirable to commit also submarines with a sufficiently large cruising range, but I do not know how many of these there were at that time. Everyone can see at once how effective would have been coördinated attacks by surface ships, which would disperse the convoy, and submarines, which would dispose of the defenceless sheep, one after the other.

21. Remember that at this time Germany still had a fairly effective command of the air, and that neither Roosevelt nor his partner and soul-mate, Stalin, was ready for an open attack on her.

tioned. The absence of the *Tirpitz* greatly reduced the chances of success, but the reduced force, if permitted by Tyche, could have sunk several convoys before it was hunted down and destroyed by superior British forces. The plan was even more desperate: it committed a large part of Germany's navy with a virtual certainty that that part would be sacrificed to inflict an unpredictable amount of damage on the enemy, but with no hope of a decisive action, short of a miracle.

Now it is quite true that a good commander will knowingly sacrifice part of his forces to gain a strategic position (not possible in the case we are considering) or to inflict on the enemy such severe damage as will gravely impair his future operations. I doubt that the projected operation could have been justified on those terms, but we need not debate the question.

What happened was that Raeder, when the other forces were not immediately available (for a variety of reasons we need not enumerate), decided to send out the *Bismarck* and *Prince Eugen* alone. It is conceivable that the two ships, if they set out undetected and were thus able to take the British by surprise when they commenced operations against the convoys, could have disrupted several convoys and perhaps sunk the ships in one or two of them. But a secret departure was virtually an impossibility when the vessels had to traverse the narrow body of water that separated Denmark from Sweden. Not even Tyche could have arranged a sufficiently dense and sufficiently lasting fog to permit that. It was therefore virtually certain that the vastly superior British navy would be alertly watching to protect the route of the convoys, which could be reached only by circling the British Isles from the north and proceeding down the coast of Greenland (as was actually done).

The chances that the two ships would be able to inflict any significant amount of damage were small. That they would be sacrificed was virtually certain.

Before he set sail[22] with his ridiculously small squadron, Admiral Lütjens knew that he was going to virtually ineluctа-

22. Note incidentally how a language's fixed idioms survive the conditions in which they arose, and become absurd, if not taken metaphorically.

ble defeat and death, and he so told Raeder. Raeder himself must have known that before he gave the order. And Adolf Hitler, despite his often confessed unfamiliarity with naval operations, would have known that and would have forbidden the desperate sortie, countermanding Raeder's order, *had he known of it.* Raeder knew that also, and kept Hitler ignorant of the operation until the German ships were far up the coast of Norway. And even then Hitler wanted to recall the ships, but was with difficulty persuaded by Raeder that a prudent recall would impair morale. He may even have given Hitler a wildly exaggerated estimate of the possible success of the operation—we do not know what was said.

Now what could have impelled Raeder to issue an order, which he must have known Hitler would not have authorized, for a predictably suicidal operation that would involve the loss of two of the small German navy's best ships?[23] (The *Prince Eugen* did survive and return safely, thanks to Admiral Lütjens and Tyche, but that could not have been expected.) He could, of course, have hoped for the partial success I indicated above, but even so the operation was a desperate gamble, comparable to playing Russian roulette with not one, but five of the revolver's six chambers loaded.

We have tried to appraise the situation fairly as well as realistically and with sufficient accuracy, and we are led to the conclusion that Raeder gave covertly a strategically indefensible order. It cannot have been a tactical part of a master plan, such as often results in a shattering failure, usually because some well-planned action is ill-timed when carried out in a suddenly changed situation.

23. He cannot have believed his own propaganda that the *Bismarck* was "unsinkable." By the unalterable facts of naval architecture no ship can be that, even in the absence of attack from the air. The goal of the naval architect was to build battleships so superior that in a battle at sea his fleet, for example, would lose only three, while the enemy lost six or seven. That is what would make the difference between victory and defeat. When modern battleships engage at a distance of fourteen miles or more, the best gunnery on one can do no more than hit some part of the other. The shell that inflicted noteworthy damage on the *Bismarck* was aimed by Tyche, and it is pointless to talk about a weakness of German naval architecture. All battleships have their weak spots and must rely on chance that the enemy's fire will not strike them. A battleship adequately armored in all of its parts would sink of its own weight.

(E.g., Pickett's charge at Gettysburg would have been successful, and might even have saved the cause of human freedom in America, had it been made a little earlier; when it was made, it was heroic but suicidal folly. *"C'est magnifique, mais ce n'est pas la guerre."*) There can have been no such calculation when Raeder sent the *Bismarck* to its doom, and we know of nothing else that would have justified that act (e.g., the sailing of some supremely important convoy). There is no valid military defense for Raeder's order.

A political motive, to enhance the prestige of the Navy by doing something spectacular, or to solidify Raeder's position in the German hierarchy, is excluded. Failure never redounds to the glory of its author.

We are left therefore with grounds for suspecting that Raeder's act was treason. We can apologize for it only on the grounds that all men make mistakes, even costly mistakes, and sometimes inexplicable blunders, through the irremediable weakness of the human mind and human nerves. That is, however, a feeble defense in any given situation, and we should have a right to pronounce Raeder probably guilty, were it not for his record of well-planned operations and apparent loyalty, of which the principal chapters have been listed above.

As it is, we must conclude this long inquiry with the verdict that juries in Scotland, I suppose, can still give: Not proven.

HITLER AND THE ZIONISTS

Liberty Bell, March 1991, p. 1, citing a French translation of a German translation from English, referred to "a proposal made to Adolf Hitler by the present Prime Minister of Israel, Yitzhak Shamir," and promised publication of the original English text as soon as it could be procured.

The reference, although it accurately reproduced the meaning of the cited article in the *Courrier du Continent*, was inexact. Now that a copy of the English text is available, it appears that the proposal to Hitler was made, not by Shamir personally, but by Stern-Yair, the head of the notorious Stern Gang, of which Shamir was a prominent member. The story is told by Lenni Brenner, a Jew who represents a Zionist faction opposed to Shamir, in his book, *The Iron Wall: Zionist Revisionism from Jabotinsky to Shamir* (London, Zed Books, 1984). He notes that Shamir, in several inconsistent statements,

denied participation in the Stern Gang, but dismisses the denials as only what was to be expected from an habitual liar.

According to Brenner, "Stern-Yair's...manifesto, *Ikarei ha Tehiyyah (The Principles of Revival)*, defined their [the Zionists'] objectives: the Jewish people as the Chosen People were fully entitled to the entire Biblical patrimony as laid down in Genesis 15:88—everything from the brook of Egypt to the Euphrates. There was to be 'an exchange of population', i.e., the forced expulsion of the Palestinians, and the building of the Third Temple. Firmly convinced that the Axis were going to win the war,...the Sternists sent Naphtali Lubinczik to Vichy-controlled Beirut where, in January 1941, he met two Germans, Alfred Roser, a Military Intelligence agent, and Werner Otto von Hentig of the Foreign Office. On 11 January 1941 they sent the Sternists' memorandum proposing collaboration to their embassy in Ankara, where it was found after the war. As the document...places Shamir in the starkest historic perspective, it is obligatory to cite it in full."

Here follows that text, transcribed verbatim from Brenner's book, pp. 195-197:

FUNDAMENTAL FEATURES OF THE PROPOSAL OF THE NATIONAL MILITARY ORGANIZATION IN PALESTINE (*IRGUN ZVAI LEUMI*) CONCERNING THE SOLUTION OF THE JEWISH QUESTION IN EUROPE AND THE PARTICIPATION OF THE NMO IN THE WAR ON THE SIDE OF GERMANY.

It is often stated in the speeches and utterances of the leading statesmen of National Socialist Germany that a prerequisite of the New Order in Euope requires the radical solution of the Jewish question through evacuation ('Jew-free Europe').

The evacuation of the Jewish masses from Europe is a precondition for solving the Jewish question; but this can only be made possible and complete through the settlement of these masses in the home of the Jewish people, Palestine, and through the establishment of a Jewish state in its historic boundaries.

The solving in this manner of the Jewish problem, thus bringing with it once and for all the liberation of the Jewish people, is the objective of the political activity and the years-

long struggle of the Israeli freedom movement, the National Military Organization (Irgun Zvai Leumi) in Palestine.

The NMO, which is well-acquainted with the goodwill of the German Reich government and its authorities towards Zionist activity inside Germany and towards Zionist emigration plans, is of the opinion that:

1. Common interests could exist between the establishment of a new order in Europe in conformity with the German concept, and the true national aspirations of the Jewish people as they are embodied by the NMO.

2. Cooperation between the new Germany and a renewed folkish-national Hebraium would be possible and,

3. The establishment of the historic Jewish state on a national and totalitarian basis, bound by a treaty with the German Reich, would be in the interest of a maintained and strengthened future German position of power in the Near East.

Proceeding from the considerations, the NMO in Palestine, under the condition the abovementioned national aspirations of the Israeli freedom movement are recognized on the side of the German Reich, offers to actively take part in the war on Germany's side.

This offer by the NMO, covering activity in the military, political and information fields, in Palestine and, according to our determined preparations, outside Palestine, would be connected to the military training and organizing of Jewish manpower in Europe, under the leadership and command of the NMO. These military units would take part in the fight to conquer Palestine, should such a front be decided upon.

The indirect participation of the Israeli freedom movement in the New Order in Europe, already in the preparatory stage, would be linked with a positive-radical solution of the European Jewish problem in conformity with the abovementioned national aspirations of the Jewish people. This would extraordinarily strengthen the moral basis of the New Order in the eyes of all humanity.

The cooperation of the Israeli freedom movement would also be along the lines of one of the last speeches of the German Reich Chancellor, in which Herr Hitler emphasized that he would utilize every combination and coalition in order to isolate and defeat England.

A brief general view of the formation, essence, and activity of the NMO in Palestine:

The NMO developed partly out of the Jewish self-defence in Palestine and the Revisionist movement (New Zionist Organization), with which the NMO was loosely connected through the person of Mr V Jabotinsky until his death.

The pro-English attitude of the Revisionist Organization in Palestine, which prevented the renewal of the personal union, led in the autumn of this year to a complete break between it and the NMO as well as to a thereupon following split in the Revisionist Movement.

The goal of the NMO is the establishment of the Jewish state within its historic borders.

The NMO, in contrast to all Zionist trends, rejects colonizatory infiltration as the only means of making accessible and gradually taking possession of the fatherland and practices its slogan, the struggle and the sacrifice, as the only true means for the conquest and liberation of Palestine.

On account of its militant character and its anti-English disposition the NMO is forced, under constant persecutions by the English administration, to exercise its political activity and the military training of its members in Palestine in secret.

The NMO, whose terrorist activities began as early as the autumn of the year 1936, became, after the publication of the British White Papers, especially prominent in the summer of 1939 through successful intensification of its terroristic activity and sabotage of English property. At that time these activities, as well as daily secret radio broadcasts, were noticed and discussed by virtually the entire world press.

The NMO maintained independent political offices in Warsaw, Paris, London and New York until the beginning of the war.

The office in Warsaw was mainly concerned with the military organization and training of the national Zionist youth and was closely connected with the Jewish masses who, especially in Poland, sustained and enthusiastically supported, in every manner, the fight of the NMO in Palestine. Two newspapers were published in Warsaw (*The Deed* and *Liberated Jerusalem*): these were organs of the NMO.

The office in Warsaw maintained close relations with the former Polish government and those military circles, who brought greatest sympathy and understanding towards the aims of the NMO. Thus, in the year 1939 selected groups of NMO members were sent from Palestine to Poland, where their military training was completed in barracks by Polish officers.

The negotiations, for the purpose of activating and concretizing their aid, took place between the NMO and the Polish government in Warsaw—the evidence of which can easily be found in the archives of the former Polish government—were terminated because of the beginning of the war.

The NMO is closely related to the totalitarian movements of Europe in its ideology and structure.

The fighting capacity of the NMO could never be paralyzed or seriously weakened, neither through strong defensive measures by the English administration and the Arabs, nor by those of the Jewish socialists.—

As all readers of *Main Kampf*[1] well know, Hitler was fully aware of the Jews' racial technique of using words to conceal their thoughts and intentions, not to elucidate them, as is normally done by Aryans (except polticians and other crooks), whom God's Race despises for their gullibility. The German envoys, doubtless on instructions, replied politely that the interests of the Arabs would be respected by Germany.

Stern-Yair's envoy then professed, with characteristically hypocritical duplicity, that the Zionists would accept Madagascar as a "homeland," thus echoing the project that Hitler had approved when

1. See especially his perspicacious analysis of the Jews' basic method in Chapter Ten of Part One—pp. 252-254 in the well-printed, cloth-bound edition of the German text available from Liberty Bell Publications, $40.25 postpaid.

he found that the British, embarrassed by their treachery in signing the Balfour Declaration to obtain a copious supply of American cannon-fodder for their insane war against Germany in 1917, and still striving to retain the respect of the Arabs whom they had bamboozled, absolutely refused to permit emigration of Jews from Germany to Palestine. (Cf. Stern-Yair's manifesto, reported in our opening paragraphs, which demands all of Palestine, from Egypt to the Euphrates, but again with hypocritical concealment of the intention that this Palestinian "homeland" was to be the capital of One World in which all the lower anthropoids had been reduced to submission to their Yahweh-given masters—the capital into which, as promised in the Christians' Jew-book (*Isaiah,* 60.11) and the even more authoritative Dead Sea scroll (in Gaster's translation, p. 297), all the wealth of the entire globe is to be transported for the delectation of the god-like race to whom Yahweh gave the whole universe.)

According to Brenner, the Sternists were not discouraged by the Germans' rebuff of their first attempt to negotiate an alliance, and made a second attempt in December 1941, which failed because their emissary, Nathan Yalin-Mor, was arrested while he was trying to sneak through Syria on his way to Turkey, bearing a new proposal to be made through German diplomats in that country.

Brenner notes that although Shamir now tries to disclaim a part in the attempted negotiations with Hitler, that is a "crude official lie," and that Shamir does admit comparable and successful negotiations with the Polish "anti-Semites" before the War, explaining that "It was a political agreement. They helped us for anti-Semitic[2] reasons. We explained to them, 'If you want to get rid of the Jews, you must help the Zionist movement.' " This is, of course, precisely what was said in the document quoted above, in the formulation of which Shamir now thinks it expedient to deny that he had a part.

His colleagues, perhaps including Shamir, eventually sacrificed Stern-Yair, who was killed by the British police in 1942, after which it became a useful trick to blame on the "Stern Gang" acts that had been too openly outrageous to public opinion among the stupid Europeans, and Shamir, one of the cleverest and most accomplished Zionist murderers and terrorists, rapidly made his way upward in

2. Note in this blatant misuse of the English language a typical Kikish deception. It implies that the Semites of Palestine and throughout Islam are "anti-Semitic," whereas the facts are that, as everyone knows, the Jews are today the most violently anti-Semitic people in the world, hating Semites as much as they hate Aryans.

the movement, which he now, as Prime Minister of Israel,[3] officially heads.

Brenner, who is, as we have said, a Jew and in his work repeatedly affirms the truth of his race's great Holohoax,[4] quotes his sources, but the best proof of the authenticity of the diplomatic document we have reproduced above is the fact that it is not even mildly astonishing to anyone who has systematically observed the ascertained conduct of Yahweh's Yids since they first appeared in recorded history to afflict civilized mankind. Less well-informed Americans, however, will probably be amazed by the Jews' attempt to cozen Hitler by offering him a military alliance against Great Britain, and for that reason the document was considered worthy of the space we have given it in *Liberty Bell.*

WHOSE COUNTRY?

Science Service, Inc., recently conducted, on behalf of Westinghouse Electric, a search for high-school pupils who evinced the talents requisite for distinction in scientific research and high technology and so deserved to be encouraged by being awarded scholarships in major universities. Contests were conducted in the various states, and forty young men and women of high intellectual potentiality were brought to the District of Corruption for a final contest. All will receive at least $1000, and some will receive as much as $40,000.

A roster of the forty winners was published in *Science News*, 26 January 1991. Here is a list of most of them:

Mehul Vipul Mankad
Welly Soong
Wel-Jen Jerry Shan
Rageshree Ramachandran
Don H. Kim

3. Note again the typical deception in the use of a name chosen for its emotional effect on mutton-headed Christians. According to the Biblical myth, the people of Israel were the ten tribes supposedly deported to Assyrian territory and "lost," while the Jews of today are the descendants of the inhabitants of Judaea, a kingdom that was often at war with Israel. The successful use of such verbal tricks is perhaps the best confirmation of the Jews' confidence that Aryans are infinitely stupid and idiotic.

4. Much as he dislikes Shamir personally, he offers a partial apology for the attempted negotiation with Hitler by observing that it was an ill-considered effort made before the Germans began to gas, incinerate, or vaporize millions or billions of innocent Sheenies.

Clifford Lee Wang
Joseph Izak Seeger
Nupur Ghoshal
Lori Ann Stec
Denis Alexandrovich Lazarev
Dean Ramsey Chung
Stanley Lu
Jim Wey Cheung
Ciamac Moallemi
Anu Jean-Mee Fleisig
Nuri Mehmet Kodaman
William Ching
Tara Sophia Bahna-James
Linda Tae-Ryung Kang
Sunmee Louise Kim
Debby Ann Lin
Tien-An Yang
Michael John Lopez
Venkataramana Kuntimaddi Sadananda
Daniel Moshe Skovronsky
Tatiana Tamara Schnur.

In the entire list of forty, there are only *two* names that might have appeared in a roster of forty talented students in high schools fifty years ago, and we cannot be sure that even those two names are genuine and really represent the Americans of that almost forgotten time.

The remaining names are ambiguous: some could represent awkward Anglicizations of names of German, French, Italian, or Polish immigrants; some could be Americans whose parents had zany ideas about nomenclature; and some are most probably Oriental or Indian names ineptly disguised. Without photographs of the individuals, the whole set of odd names must be suspect.

Unlike the humanities, which have become a garden of poison ivy, scientific subjects still demand some genuine ability. The list of winners may therefore be taken to represent the *crème de la crème* of intelligent young persons who have attended high schools in this country.

Whose country? It isn't yours any more, American dunce.

THE VACANT SEE

My article, "The Stolen Church," in the December issue was read by a British subscriber who is a staunch Roman Catholic, and, finding its argument acceptable, he seems to

have submitted it to a canon lawyer, possibly the Officialis of some diocese, who, given the present state of the Church, naturally prefers to remain anonymous, to avoid reprisals.

The report, of which he gave me a copy, concludes that, according to the established laws of the Church, with special reference to "the Apostolic Constitution, *Cum Ex Apostolatus* (1559)," and to the official Code of Canon Law, which was universally accepted and in force at the time of the last four conclaves, "Angelo Roncalli, Giovanni Battista Montini, Albino Luciani, and Karol Wojtyia (respectively known as John XXIII, Paul VI, John-Paul I, and John-Paul II)," given their undisputed record, cannot have occupied the papal throne legally and were therefore impostors, even though their spurious authority was widely accepted.

As my correspondent summarizes the argument, using the present tense for convenience in reference to all four impostors, the report "shows that the laws of the Catholic Church are in complete accordance with common sense: John XXIII and his three successors are not by any stretch of the imagination Catholics and therefore cannot be popes, as it is ludicrous to suppose that a person can be head of an organization of which he is not even a member."

It follows that, as the report states bluntly, "Therefore the papacy has been vacant since the death of Pope Pius XII in 1958."

This gives us a noteworthy parallel. The Constitution of the Roman Catholic Church and the Constitution of the United States have never been officially rescinded and abrogated, and there is an hypocritical pretense that both are still in force, but both are disregarded, scorned, and flounted by the two apparently quite different gangs of criminals and traitors who have effectively captured and defiled the Church that once was Christian and the country that once was American.

Why should two such fundamentally different and disparate organizations have been ruined in essentially the same way? And *cui bono?* One remembers the technique that the Jews have used so successfully against civilized mankind for twenty-five centuries: First defile and then destroy. ❑

An Open Letter to George Bush

George Bush
1600 Pennsylvania Avenue NW
Washington, DC 20500

Mr. President!

Congratulations on the outcome of your war! You really kicked the stuffing out of those Iraqi towel-heads, just like you promised you would.

Golly, it was a fun war! All of us television watchers got a real buzz watching your "smart" bombs blow those camel jockeys out of their bunkers and seeing your B-52s blasting the Iraqi population back into the Stone Age. Not that they had advanced much beyond the Stone Age even before you started the war—which is a good thing, I guess, because otherwise they might have been able to put up a real fight. You certainly know how to pick them, Mr. President!

As one ex-flier to another, let me tell you that when I saw our boys taking off in their jets from our bases in Saudi Arabia I was really itching to be sitting in the cockpit of an A-10, shooting up Iraqi armored columns with a 30-mm gatling gun. There's nothing like a blood sport to build public support for a country's leader, as the Roman emperors knew, and the show you gave us was every bit as exciting as anything that ever happened in the Colosseum. You're right up there with Caligula and Nero now. Nobody will ever call you a wimp again!

For a while I was worried that some of those meddling peacemakers would short-circuit your ground offensive with their diplomatic maneuvers before you could get it started. I guess you had the same worry, but you handled the situation superbly by giving old Saddam an ultimatum you knew he couldn't possibly comply with and then launching your attack immediately, before any of those diplomats could get into the act again. Smart move!

Even smarter, I think, is the way you convinced the American people that your war was *their* war: the way you made them believe that they were fighting for *their* interests instead of for you know whose! It took you a while, of course, to come up with a credible reason for starting the war, and I must confess that at first I was embarrassed every time I heard you switch from one rather transparent excuse to another. I'll bet the folks over at the Israeli embassy were really becoming impatient with you. But then you hit on your "naked aggression" slogan, and they swallowed it. I mean, you even had the boobs repeating what you told them about it being better to fight

Saddam in Baghdad now than having to fight him in the USA later! You were able to make them believe that old Saddam had the will and the means to pose some kind of threat to America, despite all of the plain evidence to the contrary. That shows real political skill! And when people are stupid enough to let themselves be manipulated like that, why shouldn't you do it?

I don't want you to think that I'm trying to flatter you, Mr. President: of course, we both know that you weren't able to trick the people into supporting your war all by yourself; without the help of the controlled news media you couldn't have done it. I mean, suppose some of the news reporters had wanted to create a little doubt in the minds of the American people about your motives in wanting a war and had asked you some hard questions during your press conferences. Suppose they had asked you just what you mean when you talk about fighting for a "new world order"; suppose they had made you *really explain* that one. Or suppose they had pressed you for an answer as to just what threat Saddam could possibly pose to America. Or they could have given you a hard time with questions about whether it was worth the life of a single American to put the Emir of Kuwait back on his throne. They might even have asked you whether you deliberately set Saddam up by encouraging him to annex Kuwait in the first place. (Remember how your State Department told him last summer that the United States had no treaty with Kuwait and did not consider a dispute between Iraq and Kuwait to be of interest to us? Remember? You and Jim Baker really slipped one over on him, eh?).

But the reporters never put you on the spot, did they? They never asked you, "Hey, Georgie boy, isn't it true that Yitzhak told you that if you wanted media support for a second term you'd better smash Iraq for him?" They never asked you why you were so concerned about the rights of Kuwaitis and couldn't care less about the rights of Palestinians. And when you would start talking about your "new world order" at press conferences they'd just study their shoelaces and then ask you a question about something altogether different. They didn't even give you a hard time about atrocities: there was hardly a mention about our pilots strafing those buses full of Iraqi schoolchildren, or bombing that baby-formula bottling plant in Baghdad you said was a poison-gas factory, or targeting that air-raid shelter full of civilians your generals claimed was a military command bunker. Quite a difference from the way they reacted to My Lai, eh? Really good to see the media people acting like Americans for a change, wasn't it?

But, hey, you had the fix in with the media from the beginning, didn't you? I mean, I saw the sly smile on your face when you said that you could guarantee that your war against Iraq wouldn't be like Vietnam. What you

meant was that you knew the people in the controlled media would be backing you instead of bucking you, like they did to Nixon. You knew you could count on their collaboration, because, after all, the people who pay their salaries are the people you started this war for. That's why NBC's Garrick Utley was smirking approvingly while some idiot he interviewed for the NBC Evening News just before your *Blitzkrieg* started was babbling about what a threat Saddam's aggression was to America and how we had to stop him now.

Of course, the less said about the stringpullers behind your war the better, right? I just thought I'd mention it, because there have been some leaks. I mean, some of our people thought it was really *too much* when the Israelis claimed *we* owe *them* $13 billion for not hitting back at Saddam for his pathetically ineffective Scud attacks, and these taxpayers said, hey, what about the $50 billion *you* owe *us* for fighting your war for you? But I think that most of the voters didn't pick up on that; they were too busy tying yellow ribbons on everything in sight. If you and Jim Baker keep up the pretense of applying pressure to Israel (that'll be the day!) to help cool things over there, the boobs here will never figure it out. I just hope you haven't left any tapes of Oval Office conversations between you and old Yitzhak lying around where some anti-Semite might find them and start blabbing. Remember what happened to Nixon?

Well, I'm sure you do, and I doubt that the true story about why you were so eager for this war will ever come out. I mean, why should it? After all, everybody—except the towel-heads, of course—is really happy about the way things have turned out. Not only did you give the Jews what they demanded, but you also gave the American people a real treat too. I mean, it feels *so good* to be able to be patriotic and to wave the flag without being attacked by the media as fascists or rednecks. And it's been a while since we were able to give somebody a real stomping without having to worry too much about him hitting back. I think it's good for everybody to let off a little steam and forget about domestic problems by kicking the bejesus out of a bunch of foreigners every now and then, don't you? And, of course, it didn't hurt a bit that your war took the pressure off a lot of people in the savings-and-loan business for a while, including your son Neil.

There are some party poopers, of course, who worry about what you've done to the image of America as a peace-loving, civilized nation. They say you made a mockery of the whole concept of collective security through the United Nations by bribing some countries and twisting the arms of others to put your "coalition" together. They say that what you did in the Persian Gulf was nothing but old-fashioned gunboat diplomacy at its worst—that you've confirmed what Third World people have been saying for years about "Yankee imperialism" and "neo-colonialism." Some bleeding hearts even complained that

your bombing of the fleeing Iraqi troops who were leaving Kuwait, just so you could run the body count up to 150,000, was a shocking case of overkill.

Well, what the hell! Everybody knows that all of that liberal talk about respecting the rights of smaller nations and "the rule of law" in international affairs is a crock. The only law that rules is the law of the jungle, just as always. Might makes right, I say. I know *you* can't afford to say that yourself—at least, not publicly—but you let everybody know what you really think about international law and the rights of smaller nations when you invaded Panama to arrest their sleazeball of a president more than a year ago. Good move! We both know that force is the only thing greasers and towelheads respect. We have to let them know that if they won't elect the kind of leaders who'll take orders from us, we'll kick their asses, as you yourself said so well during the (ha, ha) "diplomatic" phase of your war against Saddam.

Before I close this letter, Mr. President, maybe I should tell you about one little worry that I have. I know there's not much chance of this happening, but just suppose that some day this country gets a truly patriotic government—a government headed by people who put the genuine, long-term interests of the American people ahead of everything else, even the next election. Suppose such a government starts a formal inquiry into your war, and suppose you're still alive at the time. Suppose the truth comes out. It could be pretty embarrassing for you, if not downright dangerous.

I mean, your . . . how shall I say it? . . . your *criminal* use of American resources and military personnel—sending American soldiers off to kill and be killed for the benefit of a foreign power instead of to defend genuine American interests—might be construed as treason. And what you did to the Iraqis might be considered genocide. Not that *I* look at it that way, you understand, but *some* people might. Suppose people of that sort get into the government, Mr. President.

Where will you hide?

Sincerely,
William L. Pierce
Chairman, National Alliance

Distributed as a public service by the National Alliance.
Interested persons are invited to write for further information.

• NATIONAL ALLIANCE •
POB 2723 • ARLINGTON • VA 22202
Recorded telephone message: 703-573-3420

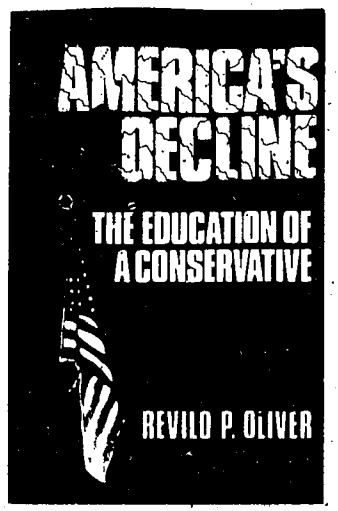

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

WITCH DOCTORS FOR CHRIST

by Nicholas Carter

page 30

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS:
The New World Order, page 1;
The Kosher Kings, page 19;
Helping God, page 24.

Friedrich P. Berg
Screwball Revisionism, page

Allan Callahan
What True Equality Would Really Mean, page 52

Letters to the Editor
page 54

VOL. 18 - NO. 10 JUNE 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

THE NEW WORLD ORDER

By the end of January 1991 many of the purposes of Bush's War had become clear.

One objective was not only obvious but realized at the very first: the ruin of Saudi Arabia, which had never been more than a third- or fourth-rate military power, but was the Holy Land of Islam and the capital of Semitic resistance to Jewish aggression. The Saudis had yielded, of course, to the American invasion, just as many an American has yielded to a request to deliver his billfold made by a practically-minded social reformer with the muzzle of his gat pointing at the boob's belly. The only question was whether the invaders would withdraw and leave the Arabs eventually to a bloody chaos or would occupy the new colony permanently to protect the future capital of the world.

Some observers had thought it likely that Bush's War was to be a repetition of Korea and Vietnam, i.e., an operation arranged to kill many young Americans, to demoralize the Army by forcing it to fight in ways that ensured the maximum casualties and eventual defeat, to squander American resources for a pretext to increase taxation and accelerate inflation, and finally to demonstrate to the whole world what contemptible idiots Americans are. That hypothesis was improbable from the first, although another bloody "peace-keeping" operation was not impossible.[1] It implied

1. This, of course, could have been done as it was done in the past. American planes, which are necessarily manned by White men, could have been ordered to fly over enemy territory at half-speed and an elevation of a hundred feet, and to circle every target for half an hour, dropping bombs of peanuts and peppermint candy, before finally dropping a bomb made for Fourth-of-July fireworks. This could have been explained as a humanitarian policy of disseminating Love in keeping with peaceful intentions, and the American boobs would have been delighted—except, of course, the parents or wives or children of the dead

that Bushy had arranged with his colleague, Gorby, to trap what was virtually the whole of the American Army after it had been placed in an exposed position, far from home, and it was hard to see how such a result could enhance the glory and displayed power of God's Race.

It was now clear that no such defeat to the glory of the fiction called "United Nations" was intended this time. The owners of the United States had a higher purpose in mind when they trapped Saddam and his Iraqis by assuring them that the "Americans" had no objection to his occupation of Kuwait. That the trap was thus set is now officially admitted, with the ridiculously feeble excuse that Bushy's boys were thinking of only a partial occupation of Kuwait, not the whole of that little spot on a map.

The only uncertainties, both of which have now been answered in the negative, were (a) Would the United States, as it has habitually done since 1945, avoid using its best and most modern weapons? (b) Would the Jews' other big colony, now managed by Bushy's colleague, Gorbachev, intervene, either openly or, as before, under a transparent disguise, sending only "technical advisers" and military equipment to the people who were being used to kill Americans and contribute to the profits of usurers and the eventual bankruptcy of the country the boobs gave away?[2]

aviators, but they wouldn't matter, any more than do the corresponding relatives of the men whom we abandoned in Vietnam to give the sweet Orientals captive bears to exhibit in their carnivals.

2. That, though unlikely, was still a bare possibility at the end of January. If Gorbachev, the lovey-dovey hero of gullible "experts" on Soviet affairs, is not being systematically made, step-by-step, a new Stalin, he will eventually be effaced as the "old line" Bolsheviks and the Army take over, undoing the much advertised "economic collapse" of Communism. They could have hoped that the Arabs and other stupid Semites would again listen to hypocritical professions of sympathy, this time seemingly validated by intervention to check "American" aggression. The feasibility of the operation would have largely depended on the still unascertained technological power of the Soviet, but something could have been done by arranging an armistice in time to save Iraq from annihilation by the Americans.

By the end of January it was clear that Saddam had been trapped in the way the patriotic government of Argentina was trapped and destroyed by Britain when that Jewish bastion arranged the war over the Falkland Islands to install a Jewish government in Argentina. Saddam was trapped for the same purpose, to please Yahweh's Master Race.

Since this time the American part of Bushy's army was not forbidden to fight a real war, the outcome was a foregone conclusion. Despite the best efforts of professional liars, it was clear that the war between Iraq and the invaders of Saudi Arabia was exactly like a game of no-holds-barred football between the toughest team of professionals and the boys of the sixth grade.

If all other things were equal, no one could imagine an even match between the United States, a country with almost 250,000,000 inhabitants under complete control, and a little nation of less than 14,000,000[3] with uncertain loyalty to a comparatively recent and novel government.

Using the tattered scarecrow called United Nations to prevent stupid Americans from imagining they had won a war, a fairly large contingent of troops was obtained from the Judaeo-American subsidiary called Britain, and small contingents from other Islamic states were hired to advertise the shattering of the Moslem unity that had never been more

3. The actual population of Iraq is over 18,000,000, of whom only about 10,000,000 are males and females above the age of puberty. From the total of 18,000,000, however, one must deduct the numerous Kurds, who are internal enemies awaiting an opportunity to revolt again and stab the Iraqis in the back, the Turks, internal enemies who believe that the country belongs to Turkey, Jews, who control a part of domestic commerce and pretend to be anti-Zionist, and disaffected religious groups of various ethnic origin, including the Christians (chiefly Maronite) who want their god to strike down the wicked Moslems, the "Assyrian" (i.e., Nestorian) Christians who still expect their god to get busy, an enclave of Druses, and some other minor ethnic groups and heretical sects. These total about 5,000,000. — I assume that the two major sects of Islam, which divide the Iraqis, recognize that the American threat to their survival requires them to postpone their doctrinal antagonisms to a more suitable occasion, if they live that long.

than a tenuous possibility.[4] The war thus became one between 310,000,000 and 14,000,000, about 22 to 1, on the assumption other things were equal.

The United States deployed 450,000± troops in the invasion of Saudi Arabia, which Iraq had to confront with its comparatively small army. One the Sheenies' periodicals in the United States affirmed that Iraq had "the third largest army in the world," and I happened to hear a professional liar claim over the radio that Iraq had a million men under arms. Any listener whose mind was not in cold storage must have wondered how so large an army could be recruited and maintained in a nation that had less than four million males above the age of puberty and below the age of senility. A probably well-informed source gave 79,000 as the size of Iraq's army, and that seemed quite plausible, as did the estimate of 85,000 from another source. Part of that force had to be used to keep the Kurds in check and to counter an actual or imminent invasion from Turkey. How many remained to face Bushy's bullies is conjectural.

But other things are far from equal. The United States, despite the sabotage of its industry and the financial slavery of its former owners, is still a rich and powerful country with all its resources at the disposal of the alien government to which it is slavishly obedient—contentedly obedient, except for a few fools who mumble or scribble impotent dissent. Iraq is a poor country, largely desert, with no important resource other than its petroleum, which it could no longer sell, and dependent, for most conveniences (e.g., automobiles, telephones, typewriters),

4. In addition to long-standing territorial, religious, and even ethnic antagonisms (the Semites of the Moslem world are by no means racially uniform, partly because they differ markedly in the amount of Arab blood they have absorbed), Saddam's occupation of Kuwait enabled Bushy to exploit the necessary antagonism between monarchical government by kings, emirs, and sheikhs, which is the form of rule natural to Semites, and awkward imitations of Western "democracy," to which the race is by nature ill-adapted. Saddam is, of course, a product of the latter, and, in the eyes of true Arabs, a tyrant in the original and specific sense of that word, a man who has *illegitimately* obtained power over a state.

all machinery, and all military equipment on imports, for which it has always had to pay very high prices.

The United States still has the capacity for major scientific discovery that is peculiar to the Aryan race, and the capacity for high technology that is shared only with the Japanese.[5] The Iraqis are Semites of various ethnic strains and belong to a race that is temperamentally averse to all high technology, which it accepts only as a weapon against its Aryan and Jewish enemies, and perhaps is intellectually incapable of genuine adherence to the scientific method and hence of scientific discovery.[6]

5. The Japanese are a hybrid race, but largely Mongolian. The commercial prosperity of Mongolians who, e.g. in Hong Kong, imitate the Japanese depends on the Aryans' willingness to sabotage their own industry to import cheap products from potential enemies. The Japanese, of course, have profited greatly from the same suicidal lust in Aryan populations and the decrees of their alien governments. (For example, I note in the *Decatur* [Illinois] *Herald*, 15 January 1991, a report that 600,000 Americans were thrown out of work when organized crime in Washington designedly shattered the American Telephone & Telegraph Co., thus ending manufacture of telephonic equipment in the United States. Such equipment, even for the Army, must now be imported from more advanced industrial nations, chiefly Japan.) But even without calculated sabotage of the United States by its present owners, the Japanese, I am confident, would have made themselves a great industrial nation. It is a little known fact that after Europeans in the late Sixteenth Century taught the Japanese how to manufacture firearms and cannon, Japan quickly became a leading producer of such weapons of war, but, after the Christian infection of some Japanese had been brought under control and there seemed to be no menace of European invasion, such weapons were chivalrously abolished in Japan as cowardly and beneath the dignity of *bushidō*, the samurai code of honor. I have often remarked on the odd similarities between Japanese and Aryan character in some fairly important matters. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* October 1986, pp. 16 f.

6. The Semites' aversion from science is generally attributed to the mentally paralyzing effects of their religion, but although Christianity had the same paralyzing doctrine, the superstition did not prevent the rise of scientific inquiry in Europe, and that cannot be entirely attributed to the revivifying influence of the surviving débris of Graeco-Roman culture. The Semites, especially the Arabs, did use and perhaps partly develop some simple and essentially banausic techniques, e.g., in navigation and construction of buildings, and there were a few men, such as Ibn Khaldún, who showed a memorable capacity for logical thought and investigation, but they were rare exceptions and of uncer-

The Semites have had to hire Aryan technicians and Aryan teachers, who have succeeded in training only a very few native imitators. The Semites have had to import not only technicians, including engineers, and even skilled labor, but all the mechanical, chemical, and electrical equipment needed for their work, and even all of the materials, with the exception of bitumen and sand, for buildings and roads. This they were able to do only because the stupid British bestowed sudden wealth on them by giving them possession of the petroleum that British and American geologists had discovered, and British and American corporations had made productive in their territories.

Bush's army, though of dubious value in hand-to-hand combat, and apparently made ineffective by its nigger admirals and nigger generals (including, God help us! a female nigger general), was efficient, since the niggers had under them competent military men for the actual work of command, and its most important part, technicians and aviators, were necessarily Americans. The strategy used was to avoid hand-to-hand combat, in which the army of Iraq might have had a chance, and to clobber them from a distance with weapons against which they could not defend themselves.

The last two weeks of January made it obvious why American technology and American military equipment had not been sabotaged at the time when its heavy industry was wrecked by its alien masters.

Bushy's army was equipped with the most formidable weapons produced by the world's highest technology, some of which, though theoretically known to be possible, have been produced with a perfection and power unanticipated by ob-

tain genetic antecedents. What seemed to be a brief flowering of reason in the time of the *falásifa* under al-Ma'mún and his successors (750-847) was derived from Greek sources and imitative of them, and again one must be uncertain of possible genetic alloy of the Semites involved (some, reckoned as Arabs because they wrote in Arabic, were of Persian ancestry, which, at that time, implied a considerable admixture of Aryan blood). The stern repression of rational thought that followed was obviously congenial to the instincts of the race as a whole.

servers who had no secret sources of information. Iraq had only a relatively small amount of obsolete equipment that had been purchased, perhaps second-hand, at great expense from the Soviet and which required maintenance that was often not available. Despite all the exaggerations by liars and sensation-mongers, its offensive capacities were hopelessly inferior in quality.

Professional liars made some attempt to make the boobs believe that Saddam was keeping in reserve some potent weapon, perhaps biological, that might be effective against the overwhelmingly superior forces arrayed against him. There was particular mention of anthrax, the dire contagion that the unspeakably evil thing called Roosevelt and its half-English stooge would have used to massacre the entire population of Germany, had it not been discovered that the contagion would inevitably spread to adjacent territory. A moment's thought would have shown that even if he possessed the means of using anthrax, Saddam would not employ it for the same reason, since it would exterminate his own people and the Semites of adjacent countries, from whom he vainly hoped for assistance.

The enormous superiority of Bush's army in weapons produced by high technology and used by efficient technicians was ostentatiously advertised on television. That was the most significant event of January, and this was done even though it displayed for all to see the hopeless inferiority of Iraq and made Bush's war obviously an ignoble slaughter of opponents who were unable to make an effective reply or even defend themselves. Aryans find such slaughter objectionable—or did before their racial instincts were obliterated by poisonous superstitions and degeneracy. But, as Bush's invasion made obvious, the American people, having given away the country they once had, no longer have any influence in deciding what their masters will do with them and their property.

The crushing superiority of American technology was flauntingly displayed. American ground installations, fighter

planes, and the odd hybrid machine called "Warthog," could destroy with total immunity Saddam's obsolete air force. High explosive bombs were guided by laser beams with such accuracy that they could be lobbed into the front door of a hospital or similar structure. Two bombs could also be dropped on air-raid shelters so that the first would shatter seven feet of concrete and the second, dropped precisely into the hole thus opened, would reduce the people who had taken refuge in it to sizzling blobs of protoplasm. Anti-missile missiles, deployed to protect the Holy Race in its lair in Israel, although of doubtful efficiency against really modern missiles,[7] destroyed all of poor Saddam's long obsolete "Scud" missiles, except when the operators of the American equipment were negligent.[8] American tanks, moving at relatively high speed and carrying guns of long range aimed by infrared rays, destroyed the slow, lumbering, and obsolete tanks which Saddam had purchased from the Soviet at great cost, and destroyed them long before they could come within range to fire at the Americans.

The Americans probably had available other products of high technology that they are not known to have used. According to *Spotlight*, one of these was the most fiendish weapon that human ingenuity has ever devised, a laser beam that destroys the eyeballs but leaves the blinded wretch alive and otherwise unharmed.

The Americans simply slaughtered the hapless Iraqis at no risk to themselves. Theirs is the glory won by the crew of a tank who have crushed beneath the treads of their massive

7. See the *New Scientist* (London), 2 February 1991, p. 39.

8. One of the most amusing scenes ever shown on television showed hordes of scared Sheenies fleeing from Tel Aviv at high speed in automobiles that filled the broad highways, almost bumper-to-bumper, in terror lest some drops of the divine ichor in their veins be shed by one of poor Saddam's clumsy missiles. This was an instructive contrast to the resolution displayed by the inhabitants of Baghdad when their city, already half-ruined, was again under attack by American bombers against which they had no defence. I am told that the Sheenies are now demanding twenty billion dollars of heart-balm from their American serfs, perhaps in compensation for their fright.

machine a man who courageously stood in their way. The mentality peculiar to Aryans considers such an achievement disgraceful, but the pickled minds of most Americans would think it glorious if the victim had, like Saddam, said something that displeased God's Paranoid People. The net effect of the victory, however, was to make Saddam seem, in the estimation of persons who can judge dispassionately, an heroic figure, a man who fought for his nation against an overwhelmingly more mighty aggressor.

The arrogant display of American might, although moderated after it appeared that some of Bushy's subjects still had Aryan instincts,[9] had a purpose.

When the American boobs were being conditioned for their insane foray into Europe in 1917, expert liars invented a story of German *Schrecklichkeit*, a policy of military terrorism, attributed to the nation that made extraordinary efforts to protect the civilian population of Belgium and other occupied territory.[10] The Americans, who were indignantly horrified by that hoax in 1914-1916, have now committed

9. What may be another device to make Americans condone the disgraceful slaughter in Iraq was the despatch from Berlin, published in, e.g., the *Chicago Tribune,* 23 February 1991, reporting that Saddam had written, in Arabic and German, a book entitled *Unser Kampf*, obviously modeled on the famous work by Adolf Hitler and, like it, manifesting diabolical hatred of God's Perfect Pets. The book is said to have been published in Geneva in 1977. If there is such a book, printed in 1977 or more recently with a spurious date, it would not exceed the productive capacity of the C.I.A., which, as is now admitted, fabricated the *Penkovskiy Papers* in 1966. (I cannot resist the temptation immodestly to add that, so far as I know, I was the only reviewer who denounced the hoax when it was published by Doubleday. My article in *American Opinion*, April 1966, pp. 41-55, was enhanced by satirical cartoons drawn in Belmont.) What makes the present report so suspect is the claim that Saddam, who had in his own country excellent facilities for printing his book and disseminating it throughout the Arab-speaking world, should have had it printed in Switzerland at great expense and for no conceivable purpose.

10. The German efforts at conciliation sometimes approached the ridiculous. One thinks of the German general—I have forgotten his name—who gallantly halted an army column marching into Brussels to permit Belgian women to cross the street.

themselves to actual *Schrecklichkeit* to intimidate every nation that might otherwise seek to preserve itself from Bushy's New World Order.

Henceforth, in Egypt or Pakistan or India or China, if the natives show a velleity to resist the dominion of God's Race, a Sheeny, rubbing his pudgy hands, will tell them, "See how rabid our American dogs become when we sick them on someone! That's what our Americans will do to you *goyim*, if you disobey us, your God-given masters."

Bushy's New World Order is new only in the appointment of his American cattle to force it on all the rest of the doomed world.

The New World Order began operations in Russia in 1918, and it is a nice irony that two descriptions of its essential nature were published, almost simultaneously with Bushy's spiel about his righteousness, by two publications that cannot be suspected of bias in favor of Aryans.

Commentary, the official organ of the American Jewish Committee, published in its issue for October 1990 an article, "The Killing Fields of Kiev," by Marco Carynnyk. In England, *The European*, one of the many periodicals owned by a Jew who hides under a Scottish name, Robert Maxwell, published in its issue for 16 November 1990, "The Archaeologist of Terror," by Askold Krushelnycky. Both articles incidentally demolish a part of the Jews' Holohoax by demonstrating the responsibility for atrocities blamed on the Germans by both Jews and Soviets for forty-five years, but are chiefly interesting for what they disclose about the motivation behind the ghastly crimes committed by the Soviet Secret Police.

Mr. Carynnyk visited Bykivnia, a hamlet east of Kiev in the Ukraine and the site of some of the Judaeo-Communists' mass graves, some of which were so imperfectly covered over that boys in the streets now play football with skulls. Ten acres in a forest were reserved for such graves, to which each night convoys of trucks brought loads of corpses for disposal. The mass murders of Ukrainians began after Stalin in the early 1930s amused himself by forcing some nine or ten million Ukrainian farmers to starve to death on their own land. The site at Bykivnia was opened in 1937 and the trucks continued to bring their cargoes until November 1941, when the Germans captured Kiev and the villagers entered the enclosure and discovered the mass graves, pits over which only two feet of soil had been shoveled.

After the Bolsheviks retook Kiev in 1944, they appointed investigators of "war crimes," who, though not so far below the level of rabid bestiality as the Americans who perpetrated the obscene murders at Nuremberg, docilely "proved" that all the corpses were victims of the "Nazis." In the 1970s some of the residents of the village and their friends, who knew better, began to protest, believing that Khrushchev's denunciation of Stalin's rule was meant to indicate a change; they were soon quieted by having their skulls split open by unidentified assailants or in other ways. In 1987, another protest led to another "investigation" and the erection of a monument inscribed, with Jewish veracity, "To the Eternal Memory....of peaceful civilians killed by the Fascist invaders in 1941-1943." The villagers, of course, remembered that the convoys of trucks, some of them leaking fresh blood, had come by night during 1937-1941 before the Germans arrived, and the truth at last became so obvious that the lie about "Fascists" was effaced from the monument, although it continues to bear the lie that the total of dead in the mass grave was only 6,239; the actual number is estimated at 250,000. The article contains less detailed information about the many other mass graves scattered all over the Ukraine, all filled with corpses by the Soviet Secret Police.

Not all of the victims were dead when they were dumped into the mass graves. There is record of one man who was carelessly shot through the neck and remained alive, shamming death until he had a miraculous opportunity to escape; he succeeded in returning home secretly, but was denounced to the Secret Police by a neighbor who had the mentality of an American 'yuppie,' and the executioner who then took care of him made sure of his handiwork. There is evidence

that some victims were alive when they were buried under corpses. One woman gave birth to a child in the grave, and another still had her baby at her breast. They may have been spared the fatal bullet and buried alive to increase the executioners' fun.

Mr. Carynnyk collected abundant evidence that the "Nazis" could not possibly have had anything to do with the murder of a probable total of millions of Ukrainians by the Soviet Secret Police in the period before 1941. A writer for *Commentary* could not be expected to remind his readers that the Secret Police, though known under various names and supposedly reformed at times, was always under the command of Jews, directed even locally by Jews, and largely staffed by Jews, although it included some especially vicious Mongoloids and Turkics (Tartars et al.) and Slavs, but he does remark that the murders, like the preceding starvation of Ukrainians, were specifically authorized by Stalin's brother-in-law, Lazarus Kaganovich (called the "Wolf of the Kremlin" by a writer who shamefully insults wolves[11]), and expresses concern lest that lead to some feeling against his race. He does not speculate about the motive for the endless killings under Bolshevik rule.

Mr. Krushelnycky went to Drahobych, a town that was in Poland, some seventy-five miles southwest of Lemberg (Russian Lvov, Latin Leopolis), until it was taken by the Soviets in 1939, when the N.K.V.D., as the Secret Police were then called, went to work at about the same time they were mur-

11. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, February 1991, p. 7, n. 5.. It must be remembered that Kaganovich was the most important Jew in Russia, comparable to such Super-Sheenies as Baruch and Kissinger, who governed the United States. There is informed opinion that believes that instead of being Stalin's expert on transportation and murders, Kaganovich was Stalin's master, a Jewish satrap and the real ruler of Russia, who controlled Stalin much as Kissinger manipulated Kennedy and Johnson. According to this view, Stalin was a mere figurehead, indulged in the panoply of power and vicious luxury by his masters, although in the end he made a futile effort to emancipate himself and promptly perished. Kaganovich is now living in retirement, but at the age of 96 he may well have sated his blood-lust and be content to live quietly in unobtrusive comfort.

dering the officers of the Polish Army in Katyn Forest and elsewhere, and joyfully began murders that continued until the Germans arrived in 1941, and were resumed after the German retreat in 1944 and throughout 1945.

The "archaeologist" mentioned in the title is a resident of Drahobych who, with the help of friends, is exhuming the corpses buried under the town's "teacher-training college" and in other mass graves in the community. According to Mr. Krushelnycky, Drahobych is only one of the scores of sites in the Ukraine and the adjacent part of Poland where similar mass graves have been opened by the local residents during the precarious respite afforded by the much publicized "reforms" of Gorbachev.[12]

The author does not estimate how many persons were murdered by the Secret Police in Poland and the Ukraine between 1935 and 1941 and between 1944 and 1946, but does quote an informed estimate of one million murders between 1939 and 1941. In "Maxwell's" British publication it would not have been tactful to mention that the Judaeo-Bolsheviks, together with their British subjects, for forty-five years swore that the Germans were responsible for the murder of the officers of the Polish Army and many Ukrainians, but Mr. Krushelnycky has confronted squarely the question of the motive for the Secret Police's homicidal mania.

It is perfectly obvious, of course, that the more than a million victims, many of them women and young children, could not have been engaged in agitation or intrigue against the Soviet government. And if complete extermination of Ukrainians as a nation had been the motive, the work was done less than thoroughly.

An authoritative answer is given by the "archaeologist," who has examined anatomically the remains of hundreds of victims. By no means all of them had been killed, doubtless

12. It is probable that there are very many other mass graves throughout Soviet territory which, so far as is known, the local inhabitants, perhaps mistrusting Gorbachev and his "reforms," have not cared or dared to open. It is most unlikely that the Secret Police confined their fun to Ukrainians.

after torture, by specially made bullets of soft lead fired into their heads. Many were hacked to death with cleavers.[13] Some were so totally dismembered that their scattered fragments could not be found and reassembled. The conclusion drawn by the expert is obvious: "These were not executions, they were sadism. *The NKVD enjoyed themselves in their factory of death.*"

There you have an intimation of a fundamental truth about the real world. Killing is for some persons the most exquisite of delights.

That fact transcends the Jews' eternal and unappeasable hatred of our and other races, which may account for the particular animosity of the Jews' Secret Police against Ukrainians.[14] Although other species of mammals are incapable of sadism and kill only to satisfy hunger, to defend themselves, or rarely in provoked anger, all the varieties of anthropoids classified as human contain individuals who find killing a pleasure more intense and more addictive than the satisfactions given them by heroin, cocaine, and comparable drugs.

Of this there are innumerable examples. The word 'sadism' was derived from the name of the infamous Marquis de Sade, author of the dictum that "all men are created equal," whose spiritual satisfactions were derived from torturing individuals of both sexes and defiling them in all imaginable ways before killing them, if that was convenient.

13. Some of the victims whose corpses were found at Bykivnia had had their hands hacked off before they were shot. Women, if not very old, were certainly raped, doubtless with torture. Many victims had been strangled, evidently with care to inflict maximum suffering, which may have included the well-known device of reviving the victim when on the point of death several times before finishing him off. Some children of six or seven had two bullets through their skulls, as though one had not been enough to satisfy the murderer's enthusiasm.

14. The Ukrainians have always been hated with special fervor by God's Race, perhaps only because they are a nation that succeeded in remaining Aryan under the most adverse circumstances and at a time when the Slavs in Russia were partly mongrelized by their Mongol and Tartar conquerors.

There is an erotic element in sadism, but it should not be exaggerated.

Some of numerous crimes of this kind in the United States may still be remembered. The once famous Loeb and Leopold, a pair of homosexual Kikes, amused themselves by killing a young boy, but, since they selected as their victim a Jew boy whose family was, like their own, very wealthy, their sport was terminated by imprisonment. Also at Chicago, a seemingly normal man, said to be White, used homosexuality as a lure for an estimated number of fifty victims, whose dismembered remains he concealed in the cellar of a quite ordinary house and the garden behind it. A student at the University of Chicago wrote a diary in which he confessed that he could not prevent himself from indulging in the joyous game of surprising and killing women (easier and safer than attacking men; he was not interested in raping them). While the once noted gourmet, Albert Fish, doubtless relished the tender flesh of the children he ate, his gastronomic predilections obviously were not the reason why he felt such delight in torturing and mutilating children of both sexes before he served them up for dinner.

In the Congo, the secret society of "Leopard Men," whom the Belgians tried to suppress in the bad old days of colonialism, delighted in pouncing on victims chosen at random and ripping them apart with steel claws. In India, the Thugs, whom the British finally suppressed as part of their oppression of the Hindus, rejoiced whenever they lured a cozened victim into a place where he could be strangled and secretly buried. One prominent Thug, who confessed with impunity to crimes perpetrated before the British enacted a law to deny him exercise of his religion, boasted that there was no sport equal to that of hunting men by deceit, and that he experienced the most intense delight when he finally tightened his noose about the neck of one of his more than nine hundred victims.

It is a simple fact of the world in which we live that the pure joy of killing is probably the most intense and addictive

of all pleasures for persons who are genetically equipped to enjoy it, and a pleasure in which many would indulge themselves, if they were not timorous and restrained by fear of the possible consequences in a "reactionary" society.

Kaganovich and Stalin felt a profound spiritual joy in ordering the murder of some twenty million persons, but they had attained a position in which they could freely indulge their personal ideals. We may be sure that they were envied by our great War Criminal, who doubtless dreamed not only of ruling his American dupes by open terror, but of gloating over mass graves packed with rotting corpses of fools who had voted for him; and this may in part have been the motive of the assiduous efforts by which he started a war in Europe to exalt his spiritual brethren.

Few, however, attain political power that enables them to indulge their blood-lust freely. Their less fortunate peers must contrive means of satisfying their homicidal yearnings under the cover of specious pretenses.

Everyone who has thought seriously about Communism knows that the superstition, as expounded by Bolsheviks and the "Liberal intellectuals" who, ignorantly or maliciously, propagate slightly diluted versions of Marx's gospel, is merely a crude means of enticing a simple-minded majority into a trap in which it can be made to appease the sadistic lusts of the promoters.

Everyone knows that the Jews used Communist verbiage and agitation to capture the Russian Empire in 1917-1918 and thus made that hapless land their own colony. Few, however, are willing to see that there were two primary motives: a lust for naked power over *goyim* and a lust to torture and kill their victims. It is bootless to speculate which of the two complementary but distinct motives was paramount or even the stronger.

No sooner were the Jews and their few *goy* colleagues in power in Russia than they embarked on wholesale torture and slaughter of the best and most intelligent of their captives. Their ferocious savagery was observed and reported by

many unimpeachable sources, for example, in the report of the official U.S. Commission of Inquiry that was able to observe what had happened around Kiev in 1919, of which an extract is quoted in Paul Knudson's article in *Liberty Bell*, May 1984 (reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications, $3.50 + postage). For the report's description of the fiendish methods of torture and murder, see that article, pp. 16-17.

For a computation of the number of persons thus "liquidated" during only two years, 1921-1922, as officially reported by the Bureau of Statistics of the Soviet Secret Police, see pp. 18-19. The 1,695,909 murders are itemized by the occupation of the victims, and you may be sure that a large part of the total consisted of persons who had naïvely taken Marxism seriously as a philosophical, economic, or social doctrine. One may, for example, be certain that many of the 1215 Russian university and college professors[15] whose brains were scattered with crowbars or who were tortured to death in various ingenious ways had stupidly sympathized with the "downtrodden proletariat" or had not perceived the goal of yammering about "social justice" and "human rights." The befuddled professors doubtless learned how foolish they had been shortly before they experienced the consequences of such idealism. Similarly gullible persons today will have to learn in the same way during the last moments of their lives.

You should particularly perpend the fact that the Soviet Government officially stated in 1922 that the victims of the massacres were not guilty or suspected of any act of opposition to their new masters: they were "liquidated" solely because they had minds that did not think properly.

You may be sure that if the Soviet Secret Police thought it desirable to give a reason for their jollification when they filled deep pits and mass graves with corpses in 1937-1941,

15. When you consider that figure remember that it comes from a time when, in both Russia and the United States, a professorship was an honor that few attained. You should not compare that figure with the hordes of professors who now fill all the universities and colleges that thoughtless tax-payers have established wherever major highways intersect and at many ordinary crossroads.

that pretext was that their victims were likely to have improper thoughts. That is always a sufficient reason for "social engineering," in fact, the only primary reason.

Now the facts of the Jews' conquest of Russia and Ukrainia, including the continuous orgy of blood as they tortured and atrociously murdered *goyim*, were reported at the time and the undeniable facts were generally available in the United States in 1920 and following years. Those facts were undoubtedly known to the prating "Liberal intellectuals" who apologized for the atrocities by gabbling that "you have to crack eggs to make an omelet."

While many "Liberal intellectuals" have only parrot brains, their trainers certainly know what they are doing, and one cannot escape the conclusion that their idealistic inspiration came from the delightful aroma of the shed blood of their betters.

Among the blunders of American anti-Communists in the 1920s and 1930s was an obtuse determination not to recognize the true inspiration of the "subversives" whom they were opposing. They, for example, frequently reproduced a rather well-known photograph that shows a square in St. Petersburg when the Bolsheviks suddenly opened fire with machine guns. Some dead or dying Russians lie on the pavement, while the others flee or stand, staring in stupefied amazement. This was one of the photographs with which naïve patriots thought to shock the "Liberals" and undermine their faith in "social justice." They never watched closely enough to see the glint of blood-lust that usually appeared in a great idealist's eyes for a fraction of a second before he remembered to babble that the photograph was not authentic or to palliate the murders by alleging that the perpetrators were correcting "social wrongs."

If you want a preview of Bushy's New World Order, as it will eventually be imposed on the United States, you have only to investigate what happened when that social ideal was imposed on the Russians and Ukrainians after 1918 and until at least 1946.

In *America's Decline* I mentioned the firm opinion of a close friend of mine who, a colonel in Military Intelligence, was convinced, on the basis of information he had obtained within the C.I.A., that by 1970 bulldozers would be pushing into lime pits the piled-up corpses of Americans who showed symptoms of intelligence.

The predicted date was, of course, an error, made by the common foreshortening that vitiates so many efforts to extrapolate from present to future, usually by measuring only one of the vectors of force that will act on the object under consideration. There were reasons for less drastic evolution that he did not perceive at the end of 1959; for example, if the boobs had been put in their place in 1970, who would have squashed Saddam and Arab opposition to God's Race in 1991? The Colonel made an error of more than thirty years in his estimate; what he predicted for 1970 is unlikely to happen before 2000 and may not happen until 2010 or even some years later.

When the Colonel made his projection in 1960, he was convinced that the American dolts had so enslaved themselves and addled the minds of their children that any effort to preserve them from the inevitable consequences of their folly would be utterly futile. An American who sought to oppose the wave of the future and appeal to some supposed residue of prudence and manhood in the boobs was, to use his metaphor, like a fish taken up in a net and trying to resist by wiggling its tail.

The Colonel was better informed and more perspicacious than I, who did not believe him in 1960.

I now leave you to meditate on what Americans accomplished when their official master, Bushy, ordered them to kill Semites who were wickedly wiggling their tails in an attempt to escape the blessings of the New World Order ordained by Yahweh and his godly brood.

THE KOSHER KINGS

In a letter to the editor of *Liberty Bell*, a reader quotes from Alfred J. Kolatch's *The Jewish Book of Why* (Middle Village, New York; Johnathan David, 1981):

"In England, the Royal House has a long tradition requiring that all male children be circumcised by the Jewish *mohel* of London."

The book also extols the expertise of the Yiddish penis-clipper.

The reader was reluctant to believe a statement so disgraceful to British royalty, although it was publicly and even ostentatiously confirmed when a son was born to the present Prince of Wales, and he particularly questioned the "long tradition." He asks, "How long could that tradition be?"

The reference to a "long tradition" certainly implies that the obscene and disgusting practice[1] was established before the partly Jewish Battenbergs (who changed their name to Mountbatten) married into the Royal Family.

It is possible, of course, that the "long tradition"is just one of the vast number of hoaxes, big and little, with which the Master Race habitually confuses the minds of its stupid *goyim*. Assuming that it is not, I do not know the answer to the reader's question, and I do not have time for the necessary research, but, on the understanding that what I shall say is mere conjecture, I will hazard a guess that the "long tradition" of sexually mutilating royal children may have originated with Albert of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, who became the Prince Consort of Queen Victoria in 1840.

Albert was officially the son of Ernest, Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha and Duchess Louise, but Ernest was noted for his antipathy to women, and it was rumored at the time that his treasurer, a Jew, had relieved the Duke of the distressing duty of engendering an heir. There was no suggestion of alternate parentage, for it was only after the birth of her two sons, at an interval of fourteen months, that Duchess Louise felt that she had discharged her duty,

1. On this survival of savagery, see Nicholas Carter's *Routine Circumcision, the Tragic Myth* (London, Londinium Press, 1979; available from Liberty Bell publications, $8.00 + $1.50 postage). Cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1989, pp. 1-5; November 1989, pp. 7-10.

and no longer had to content herself with an *ersatz* husband, whom many gallant gentlemen gladly replaced.

Albert grew up to be a young man who seems odd to us. The year before he married Queen Victoria, Albert had a toothache so distressing that, according to his own avowal in an extant letter, he wanted to "sob out his pain in the arms" of his "beloved Thus [his old tutor, Florschütz]."

Despite his womanish longing for consolation in Florschütz's arms, Albert, almost as soon as his toothache was relieved, having ascertained that nothing better was open to him, manfully undertook the job for which he had been trained from childhood, that of fascinating and infatuating his first cousin, the girl who was Queen of England.

As we all know, Albert succeeded brilliantly, not only in captivating the girl, who was barely twenty, but in resolutely making her, of whom he was not even very fond, adore him throughout all the years of their life together.

Although Victoria imagined that she kept the rôles of wife and queen separate, and although there is record of a few rare instances when she and Albert disagreed about some policy for a few days, it is clear that Albert so tactfully and subtly used his conjugal ascendency over his passionately devoted wife that, for all practical purposes, he was in fact, though not in name, the King. So talented was Albert that Victoria's devotion never waned from the time, after they were engaged but before they were married, when she hated "the abominable, infamous Tories" because they were reluctant to give her dear Albert all the money he wanted and the royal precedence she wanted for him. Victoria doted on her "adored one," her "Angel," the "noblest of men," so long as he lived and even after his death, when a clever swindler enabled her to communicate with her darling's loving ghost.[2]

2. See *Liberty Bell*, May 1984, pp. 1 ff.

The rumor about Albert's parentage doubtless influenced the members of the British aristocracy who were reluctant to welcome him in 1840,[3] but he must have exhibited traits which seemed to confirm the belief that he was part Jew,[4] for more than half a century after his death the gossip was still so prevalent that Frank Harris had to disclaim an intent to confirm it when he reported that Albert's eldest son, the late King Edward VII, with whom Harris had been well acquainted, "spoke German like a Bavarian Jew."

If one were willing to descend to the intellectual level of our contemporary "intellectuals," one could loudly assert that Albert's Jewishness was indubitably proved by the "social reforms" and foreign policy[5] to which he discreetly lent the support of his great influence as an uncrowned king, most of which, in their later developments, served the Jewish purpose of undermining Great Britain and our race. Rational observers, however, will remember that many individuals who must have been Anglo-Saxon evinced similar sentimentality.

The best example would be the undisputed fact that it was Prince Albert who prevented Great Britain from consulting her own honor and interests when an act of piracy by a Northern warship gave Britain an ideal opportunity to help the Southern states defend themselves against the invasion and war of aggression that Lincoln had been elected to begin. The late Dr. Peter Peel, whose detailed study of anti-German propaganda in

3. They favored William, Prince of Orange, as a husband for Victoria, who seems to have wanted to emulate her great predecessor, the Virgin Queen—until Albert fascinated her.

4. By our standards. Even if Albert was the son of the Sheeny Treasurer, he would not have been a Jew by orthodox Jewish standards, according to which genuine Jews are produced only by Jewesses, regardless of the race of the father.

5. When he visited Germany in 1859 he was so distressed by "Prussian militarism" that he became ill! He undoubtedly did much to incite the British antagonism to the growing power of Germany with hypocritical denunciation of "militarism" by the nation which frankly (and properly) claimed for its navy absolute dominion over all the oceans of the world.

Britain you may remember,[6] commenting on the British failure to take advantage of the *Trent* affair, recognized that tergiversation as the first symptom of British decline: "There was where we missed the boat," he said. But even this instance proves nothing. Many an English lunkenhead was ready to sacrifice his nation's best interests to humanitarian sentimentality.

Prince Albert's character was abnormal. He was undoubtedly unbalanced; he was superstitious and Puritanic, and was psychotic on the subject of sex, evidently regarding sexual intercourse with women a stern duty that fell upon a husband (a duty that he must have known how to perform manfully), but a mortal sin in all other circumstances. He was Prince Consort and a father of nine children when he learned with horror that his eldest son, the Prince of Wales, then a young man of twenty, had actually had sexual relations with a woman! Albert became hysterical—no milder word is adequate—and, telling his depraved son that he must "hide himself from the sight of God," fell into such emotional convulsions that Victoria believed her son's "disgusting conduct" to have been the primary cause of her beloved "Angel's" death three months later.

Now if Albert was part Jew—remember that even strong suspicions are not proof—he would have had his sons circumcised for obvious reasons. If he was not, his psychosis about sex would have had the same effect, for one of the early arguments for circumcision was a claim that the barbarous operation impeded or prevented sexual desires. It is even possible that his horror that his son had had sexual intercourse with a woman, which so affected Albert that he could not sleep for a fortnight and agitated him for months there-

6. *British Public Opinion and the Wars of German Unification, 1864-1871* (College Park, Maryland; International Research Institute, 1981). He notes that although Victoria would not have countenanced a war against Germany, her son, Edward VII, was violently anti-German and was partly responsible for the British alliance with France against Germany which resulted in the First World War.

after, was shock at the discovery that the godly precaution had been ineffectual.

The Victorian Age had a moral climate that was propitious to the adoption of the barbarous practice by civilized people. The many Marranos, who were considered Englishmen, undoubtedly had performed on their sons the operation that Spinoza considered the only means of maintaining their racial unity, and the many undisguised Jews in England were constantly intriguing and whining for the right, eventually granted them, to enter the Parliament and even the House of Lords. They doubtless suborned propaganda to defend the savage rite that was considered the talisman of their race.

In this they were aided by the "British Israel" craze.[7] Begun in 1822 by a crackpot who was probably the first *goy* Zionist and declared himself to be the nephew (!) of Yahweh, miraculously born to lead all the Kikes back to Palestine, the hokum so whetted the appetites of British nincompoops that they bought 250,000 copies of just one of the many books devoted to such nonsense, making it the five-star best seller of the day. Fatuous Anglo-Saxons, instead of proudly tracing their ancestry to Hengest and Horsa, wanted to believe they were descendants of a scabrous tribe of freebooters who had invaded Palestine with the help of their ferocious god. I saw years ago a photograph of an elaborately illuminated parchment that set forth every step of a genealogy according to which Queen Victoria was a descendant of a bandit chief named David.

These are the considerations that underlie my guess—and remember that it is no more than a guess—that the sexual mutilation of males in the royal family of Britain began with Prince Albert.

HELPING GOD

You may have overlooked a despatch from the Associated Press that was reproduced as a fairly small and inconspicuous item in some newspapers, including the *Chicago Tribune,* 17 February 1991.

7. Cf. my *'Populism' and 'Elitism,'* Part I, footnotes 45 and 46.

According to the press, a certain Paul H. Dunn, a man of 66, who is one of the ninety ranking Elders of the Mormon Church and one of that church's most popular speakers and authors, was wont to retail to his audiences edifying stories of his own personal experiences, which proved that his god was always on call to help deserving True Believers. His affiliation with the Church in Salt Lake City is not significant: he could have been a prominent authority in any other Christian church, from Free Methodist to Roman Catholic.

According to the press, his edifying reminiscences covered a wide range of activity, from playing baseball for a famous team to serving heroically in the Second World War, where his best friend died in his arms and was doubtless despatched to his god's heaven with suitable brio. A "freelance" journalist named Lynn Packer took it upon himself to investigate the edifying stories and discovered, it seems, that Dunn had never played professional baseball, had never served in the War,[1] and never had any of the other edifying experiences of God's mercy with which he was wont to regale and thrill his audiences.

After the Church failed to make Packer, who was a Mormon himself and so subject to discipline in both this and the next world, suppress his findings, Dunn, who holds from some university a doctor's degree in the brand of hokum called "science of education" and so doubtless had professional training in purveying sucker-bait, freely admitted that his edifying stories were fictions, i.e., lies.

1. You should note that this does not reduce Dunn to the level of old Ronnie, who had spent the War safely in Hollywood, but, while he was performing in the White House, loudly claimed he had served in Europe and had seen with his own eyes how the Germans had stuffed millions of sacred Sheenies into gas chambers. Ronnie was trying to help his masters put over their Holohoax, the swindle that is their chief means of extorting money and obedience from civilized men. Dunn, it appears, lied to support a moral code, and perhaps a religion, in which he had faith. That is an enormous difference.

He was not in the least abashed, however, since he lied for a noble purpose. His tales about what (in his opinion) could have happened were fabricated "to illustrate his theological and moral points," and he saw nothing wrong in inventing "stories that will better convey a [godly] message and capture an audience's interest."

That is what makes the news significant: it is a neat example of the inveterate religious technique of Lying for the Lord. One remembers, for example, the indignation of St. Jerome when a stupid Christian thought that it mattered that the holy martyrs celebrated in his edifying and tear-jerking tales of persecution by the wicked pagans, had never existed. His fictions (lies), he said, were sacrosanct and above criticism because he devised them to coax ignorant individuals into the True Faith.

In the absence of proof to the contrary, one must credit Dunn and Jerome with believing in the god they were peddling or, at least, in the moral code they foisted on that imaginary god. We thus give them a rank above most evangelists and ambitious dervishes, who are interested only in milking stupid cows and are probably atheists or, as a technician long associated with one of them said of his employer, "don't give a damn," and certainly have no inclination toward a moral code they constantly violate in their own lives and business.

Really enterprising Men of God, such as Zoroaster, Mahomet, et al., invent their own religion, probably on the basis of hallucinations engendered by drugs or overmastering emotions in their feverish minds. Reformers, such as Calvin or Tsong-khappa, who take an established cult and twist it into a shape they prefer, probably operate rationally, calculating what they can put over on True Believers.

All this raises a fundamental question. We must honor for his integrity the honest Lutheran clergyman who, around 1800, candidly told his congregation, "I declare every so-called revealed religion to be a lie."[2] He and his clerical colleagues doubtless considered it their function to recommend and dispense a system of ethics based on the 'natural religion' of Graeco-Roman philosophy, which was deduced from the moral values recognized by a consensus among civilized nations.

2. See *Liberty Bell*, May 1990, p. 18.

A comparable effort today is represented by the distinguished Professor Raymond B. Cattell's *A New Morality from Science* (London, Pergamon, 1972),[3] which proposes a moral code rationally based on the facts of anthropology, ethnology, and psychology.

The question, of course, is whether a rational ethic can establish a national *ethos* adequate to control and discipline the masses.

Many acute observers have concluded that the majority of the members of any nation have minds in which reason plays so feeble a part that it cannot influence their conduct in ways that are requisite for a cohesive society; it is necessary, therefore, to enforce what is rationally desirable by myths about supernatural beings and forces, i.e., a religion based on carefully contrived lies. The late James Burnham, one of the best minds of our time, believed that the masses can be governed only by myths, and recognized the great danger inherent in that fact, i.e., that the élite (the actual aristocracy, whether or not hereditary) administering the nation may come to believe their own lies, as has happened disastrously in Christianity, a bundle of haphazard fictions that had been disseminated by crackpots and mountebanks without concern for their social value, and which the élite of Western civilization had to adapt to their own purposes as best they could. See especially his *The Machiavellians* (New York, John Day, 1943; paperback reprint, Chicago, Regnery, *s.a.* [c. 1963]).

If, then, it is necessary that a nation be given a moral consensus, a *nomos*, that depends on supernatural (i.e., fictitious) sanctions, we must ponder the possibility of devising and

3. An expanded and somewhat revised version was published in this country under the unfortunate title, *Beyondism: Religion from Science* (New York, Praeger, 1987).

propagating by calculated mendacity a rationally designed religion that will replace the patently absurd superstitions, such as Christianity and the various brands of similar hocus-pocus called New Age, that currently enthrall the members of our nation on whom must rest our only hope for the survival of our race and civilization, i.e., the descendants of the Aryans who once owned the United States and, maddened by poisonous superstitions, fatuously made of it a multi-racial jungle in which their race will, before long, become extinct.

This leads us, of course, to the paradoxical conclusion that the requisite ethical standards cannot be established by ethical means.

There would remain the further problem, how a superstition can acquire a reasonably absolute authority when it posits the existence of supernatural beings who, being fictitious, will be as powerless as all gods have been to enforce the sanctions proclaimed in their name. What undermined Christianity, even before it was recognized as historically and scientifically preposterous, was the observation by men not totally feeble-minded that old Jesus and his dad, supposed to be so powerful they had created the whole universe out of nothing, never were able to enforce their own laws and wishes, but had to rely on comparatively tiny, weak, fallible, and often corrupt mortals to do their work for them.

In the last half of the Nineteenth Century, Renan perceived that Christianity had evoked an "amazing moral effort" from our race of "good gorillas," and did not see what could replace the superstition that was no longer tenable, although it seemed that the stability of civilization depended on it. He saw the inescapable weakness of all religions: the power of holy men in India, for example, depended on the populace's belief that a **ṛṣi** had the power to blast, by an act of thought, anyone who offended him, but, as a matter of fact, no holy man had ever blasted anyone and the superstition was thus patently without confirmation.

Renan once hoped or dreamed that there was a possible escape from this dual dilemma, that our biological knowledge would permit us to create, by systematic eugenics, a race of

supermen, whose mental and physical superiority would entitle them to be properly called *dévas*, and who would have at their disposal scientific equipment that would enable them ruthlessly to enforce their will on the masses and thus create a moral ethos that was sanctioned by irresistible force.

It is quite true that we are rapidly approaching the point at which electronic, chemical, and biological equipment will make it possible for rulers totally to enslave the masses under them by simply exterminating all opposition. But unfortunately, thanks to our own superstitious folly, that equipment is now in the hands of our implacable enemies.

We cannot blame the Parcae, we cannot even blame our enemies, for our own suicidal mania. In the meantime, however, we may pity poor old Dunn, who, so far as we know, meant well but was trapped in what may be a fatally insoluble moral dilemma. ❑

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

WITCH DOCTORS FOR CHRIST

by
Nicholas Carter

From Christianity to the next three largest religions, Hinduism, Buddhism, and Islam...from the classical worlds of ancient Persia, Mesopotamia, Egypt, Greece and Rome to the Celtic, Teutonic and Scandinavian lands...from Oriental Semites to the ancient American culture of the Mayas, Aztecs and Incas...from Australia to Zimbabwe...*thousands* of deities, transcendental tenets and ecstatic practices—including the ten Labours of Heracles, the ten Avatars of Hinduism, the four Noble Truths of Buddhism, the ten Gurus of the Sikhs, the five *Classics* of Confucianism, the five Pillars of Islam, the nine Enneads of Egypt, the eighteen blessings of Judaism, the myths of Marduk and Gilgamesh, the Bark Paintings of Australasia, and the ancestral Stools of Africa—have developed to shingle the metaphysical roofs of the human species. In the light of this knowledge, it should be abundantly clear to any thinking person that the *true* ruler of the human cosmos is the *witch doctor*.

The denigrative description "witch doctor" was coined by Europeans to be applied to the priests of primitive African congregations. The purpose: to demonstrate that, in principle, the tribal priest differs significantly from the "theologically sound" Christian priest, even though both the Christian and the African function as a similar bridge—agent or mouthpiece—between man and God.

The many witch doctors who rule tribalistic Africa are divided into two categories: the *fetishman*, and the *true Priest*. The fetishman deals with all gods and all spirits of every degree. The true priest devotes himself to one particular god, maintaining certain forms and ceremonies of worship. Clearly, the true priest is a fetishman, but the fetishman is not a true priest.

Essentially, the use of the term witch doctor to describe primitive religious practitioners enabled the Europeans to create the impression that tribal priests practiced a kind of witchcraft in which they were "in

league with the Devil." Not necessarily so, of course. Not all fetishmen and true priests, by any means, can be said to work with their version of the Evil One—even though they may profess to hold communion with evil spirits, and to be able to frustrate their negative designs on human beings.

Few of today's Christ-folk are aware of the fact that, from the beginning, the paranoid Christian world was obsessed with demons. The imps from hell were believed to be everywhere—hiding under rocks, sitting on thrones, causing all diseases known to mankind, and concentrating their heaviest artillery on fresh-baptized Christians and newborn infants. Everywhere, the poor sinner's soul was, as Anatole France describes the phenomenon, "at the mercy of a lugubrious phantasmagoria of devils!" By the time of the Middle Ages—also known as the "Age of Singular Sweetness"—devotees of Christian righteousness had estimated that there were just 7,405,926 devils divided into companies, each under a captain. As that singularly sweet interlude unfolded, the Christian Establishment evolved into a vast cult of relics and holy places, martyrs and sacred symbols. It was an age in which monasteries bought milk purporting to come from the breasts of the Blessed Virgin. There were twelve prepuces of Jesus in European churches, with the one in the Abby Church of Coulombs believed to possess the miraculous power of rendering all sterile women fruitful. It was a time when every discovery of science, every invention of material benefit to man, was believed to have been secured with the Devil's help.

In our pseudo-sophisticated modern world, some Christians are more cautious about Satanic powers than others. Certain Evangelists and Charismatics, for instance, freely admit that they do not want to venture "too far out on that limb" because of the fear of ridicule from the outside and by more moderate church-goers. In particular, Catholics in the Western world take a very laid-back approach to demonic possession and crusades against Satanism. Listen to any televangelist, on the other hand, and you will learn in no uncertain terms that the Prince of Darkness will eat you for breakfast if you have not been purified by the magical prayers and ceremonies available only with the help of your local Christian practitioner of the mystical arts. Indeed, the fundamentalist priest often appears to be so well versed in evil presences

and demonic hiding places that he might be presumed to have a tap on the Devil's phone.

In general, the *modus operandi* of tribal witch doctors involves the dispensing of charms and medicines, exorcising evil spirits and troublesome ghosts, treating the sick, making rain, and using music—usually drumming—to communicate with the spirit world. Frequently, they sacrifice animals (not unlike the sacrifices of the Old Testament); they communicate with the god, or gods, as the case may be; they sell charms and amulets that will prevent misfortune; and they roll cowrie shells to divine the future. With magical words, chants, signs, dances, ceremonies, and tricks, in other words, they mesmerize and control their congregations.

It is interesting to note that one tribal faith has developed over the centuries into a worldwide religion that now has an estimated 75 to 100 million followers. *Santeria*, meaning "worship of saints," was first developed among the West Africa Yoruba tribe in Nigeria. Carried by slaves to the New World between the 16th and 19th centuries, Santeria survived hundreds of years of isolation from Africa by harmonizing to a degree with Roman Catholicism. The practice known as syncretism enabled the Africans to secretly identify their *orishes*, or deities, with Catholic saints who represented similar virtues. Thus, they were able to preserve their religion while appearing to Spanish Catholic priests as converts. (If you can't lick them, *pretend* to join them.) A pretense of this curious nature could scarcely have been successful, however, without the witch doctors of both faiths being more or less synchronized in principle.

A further similarity is worth noting. When the Santeros sacrifice live animals, there is a transfer of body and blood which is offered up to the Father-God and then consumed by the worshipers. The same principle applies with the emphasis on the ultimate sacrifice of the Christ on the cross to the Father-God during the Catholic mass, which is followed by the symbolic ingestion of the body and blood of the Christ by the brethren.

Question: Exactly *what*, or *where*, are the differences in principle between the theological exercises of the tribal priest and those of the Christian who preaches that Satan is a real, active being in the world...who conducts "deliverance ministries" to exorcise personal

demons...who claims that speaking in tongues, healing and other supernatural gifts were delivered to him personally by the Holy Spirit...and who, with magical scriptures, signs, and ritual formulas, removes the evil stain of original sin from the very soul of the believer, transforms mere bread and wine into "the body of Christ" and "the blood of Christ," and changes plain water into holy water?

One more question needs to be addressed: How does the witch doctor *gain* and *maintain* his awesome power?

The first step in the establishment of a religious cult is to attract the attention of the people—as many of them as possible. The engineers of Catholic Christianity achieved that all-important end by developing and introducing the concept of a NEW salvation-deity called the Christ, and they supported the divinity of their man-god with miraculous events (the virgin birth, the resurrection, the Ascension) and prophetic declarations (ancient writings purportedly predicting the future appearance of the Christ). Their uniquely Jewish "anointed one," supposedly a Savior—a divine Being who had descended from a higher world to rescue souls from their fallen condition—was born of a great miracle. After being murdered and entombed, he overcame sickness, sin and death by returning to life. Ergo—he could only be the representation of God Almighty on earth, the Son of God, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten not made, cosubstantial with the Father.

The next step is to establish a place for the witch doctor in the theological scheme of things. Remember what happened when the Jesus (Savior) triumphantly ascended from the grave? Did he *announce* and prove to the whole world that he was truly God? No. According to the biblical scenario, he huddled with his buddies, Peter and the twelve disciples, and instructed THEM to carry the message to the multitudes that, through his Son, Jesus the Christ, God had given the human species eternal life. (After the basic text of the New Testament had been forged, a passage specifying that Jesus had appeared to "more than five hundred" other persons following the resurrection was added to counter the objection that a mere handful of people were not enough to adequately spread the message.) Significantly, the distinction purportedly bestowed upon the disciples by the very Son of God secured a place for the witch doctor in the new

religion and paved the way for the development of the incredibly bloated hierarchies—Catholic, Protestant, Episcopalian, etc.—that were to follow.

The next step in this developmental journey is to establish an inexorable hold over the minds and souls of the people. This is invariably done by denigrating the flock, the "simple faithful"—relegating them in effect to worthlessness. They are poor, sinful wretches who cannot be saved or even begin to live reasonably decent lives from the cradle to the grave without the indispensable ministrations of the witch doctor.

The concept of original sin, the abstract contamination of the entire human species because of the mythical "fall of man" in the Garden of Eden ("In Adam, all die!"), has been the most effective weapon in the Christian arsenal. The power given to the Church by this one monstrous doctrine cannot be overestimated. ALL human beings who *have ever been born*, and who *will ever be born*, come into the world with a "disease inherited from their parents." The individual's greatest crime, therefore, is being born. He has not yet sinned on his own, but the seed of sin is within him because he has been conceived in sin. He brings his own damnation from the womb. Can the soul ever be liberated? Indeed, yes; but *only* through the sacrament of baptism, which can *only* be administered by the witch doctor.

What of the truly holy person, born from Above, full of grace? Can he or she conceive a child free of the disease of sin? No. In the entire history of the world, the Christian Establishment tells us, there has only been one Immaculately Conceived human being—Mary, the mother of Jesus the Christ. One can only speculate about when the subject of that conception first came up; but I suspect that, one day, during the early centuries of the Catholic experiment, one of the brighter members of the hierarchy suddenly stopped in his tracks, slapped his forehead, and muttered, "Holy Moses! The Virgin Mother wasn't baptized!" "Holy Moses!" echoed his startled colleagues. The reason for the consternation? Baptism wasn't a Christian sacrament when Mary was born. Ergo, she would have been branded with the stain of original sin when she gave birth to Jesus—a horrifying dilemma that simply could not be tolerated. So the "Mystical Body of Christ" (the

Church) put their collective heads together and, in due time, solved the problem with the canonical declaration that the Virgin Mary had been born through the grace of God without the blemish of original sin on her soul. (This is a prime example of Christian voodoo at work.)

Once the brush of baptism has scrubbed the graffiti of the very first sin from our souls, are we then worthy of God's love? "NO!" thunders the Christian. "Man is still SINFUL and SEPARATED from God, so we cannot know him personally or experience his love. Man needs the BIBLE to speak to this need." And right there, with Bible in hand and the promise of God's Word and Love, stands the witch doctor, ready to bridge the gulf between the sinner and the invisible trinity.

Needless to say, one of the most important and jealously guarded duties of the witch doctor encompasses the interpretation and teaching of sacred writings. It was not given to "puny mankind" to understand "the deeper rhythms of holy writ." For this very reason, Pope Leo III once forbade laymen to read or even to touch the Christian Bible. Not that the Catholics were breaking new theological ground, as it were. They were merely walking in the moccasins of their ritual-intensive predecessors, the Jewish rabbis, who fervently held that "You should learn from teachers and not from books."

The final step in the formation of an "organized" religion is to increase the power of the witch doctor by the invention of additional mysterious rites, ceremonies, and rigid controls to be used as restraints upon the masses—"seeing that every multitude is fickle and full of lawless desires, unreasoning anger and violent passion."

Anybody who knows anything at all about Catholic Christianity is surely aware of the fact that the hierarchy of the Christ-cult spent hundreds of years developing a plethora of ceremonial laws that were then codified into canons of religious and ecclesiastical practices—baptism, the Eucharist, holy matrimony, communion feasts, fasts and Sunday laws, penance and unction, priesthood and confession, ecclesiastical regulations and privileges, tithes, pilgrimages and shrines, rituals, incense and vestments, and so on. They even prepared a series of "penitential books" for the purpose of exploring the subject of sex, enumerating the misdeeds, and prescribing penalties for sexual sins

such as homosexuality, sexual intimacy with animals, and the greatest sin of all, masturbation. (So much for the attempt to build a Church on "pure faith.")

Nothing galls the Christ-folk more in our modern age than the fact that ever-increasing numbers of us refuse to see ourselves as inevitable evil-doers, sinners filled with guilt and shame and in need if not of a redeemer, then at least of the consciousness that we *require* redemption.

We refuse to toss reason, logic and science to the winds and accept as fact the story of a God who plants Himself as His only Son in the womb of an earthly female, with His third self, the Ghost, supervising the celestial impregnation, so that He can become human, perform great miracles, attract the multitudes, be tortured and murdered, and then ascend from the grave of death just to prove to the human species that He loved them so dearly, He was willing to sacrifice Himself as His only Son for their salvation.

We refuse to believe that the laws of the universe are fickle—that they can be suspended, reversed, or turned upside down, to provide a *natural* world with *supernatural* events such as a virgin birth, walking on water, and bringing the truly dead back to life. We refuse to believe that a great and good Creator would deliberately manipulate His "immutable" laws just to impress weak and sinful creatures who inhabit the universe.

And we fervently refuse to accept the arrogant assumption that the Gospel (counterfeited) and the Christ (fabricated) can reveal "the true end of life and the true nature of reality."

By rejecting the witch doctor's claims, we have "turned to false idols such as the flag, the marketplace, the universe, the laboratory," etc. thereby "creating our own transcendence and worshipping materialism."

Christians like to believe that the entire history of the world ran its course for the sake of the new religion that began to take root in the Graeco-Roman world around eighteen centuries ago. They are wrong. Christianity was neither a natural development nor a miraculous revelation vouchsafed after a long delay to a world that had been allowed to grow to the point where it was ripe and ready for the creed. Nor was it the one healthy influence in a completely evil world.

Christianity succeeded, not because it represented a great moral revolution or because it was divinely subsidized, but because (1) its promises of salvation—not by "justice" or wise and good conduct, but by some act of sacrifice or purification, intensified by adoration—appealed to the uneducated masses, and (2) the main articles of the faith, already latent in the existing savior-religions of the time, were familiar to the Gentiles of Western Asia.

Today, the rationalist stands on the shoulders of all the great thinkers of the ancient world from Aristotle to Epicurus to Seneca to Zeno. The Christian, on the other hand, stands on the shoulders of the poorest, the most ignorant, the most primitive-minded, and the most demon-ridden human creatures of that day and time.

The saddest era in the history of the Western World occurred when our people gave up the achievements of thinkers and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets and statesmen, for the revelations of fanatical and wild-eyed prophets and a gospel of worldly renunciation—when they sold their minds and their metaphysical natures to parasitic witch doctors who spend their lives believing the unbelievable and defining the undefinable. ❑

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of ***The Late Great Book: The Bible*** (Order No. 12006) send $8.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

SCREWBALL REVISIONISM

The Diesel Lesson of Robert Frens

by

Friedrich P. Berg

. Before anyone else jumps onto the bandwagon of praise for Robert Frens and his discovery that Diesel exhaust can kill, they might read my article "The Diesel Gas Chambers: Myth Within a Myth" in the Spring 1984 issue of *The Journal of Historical Review*. They may be surprised to discover that I never claimed that Diesel exhaust could not kill. On the contrary, I certainly did concede that Diesels could have been adapted, albeit with a great deal of technical expertise, for mass-murder. Among the people who have been surprised to learn about my true position on this subject were Ernst Zündel and Douglas Christie. The night before I was to testify in the last Toronto trial, they learned that my position was quite different from what they had imagined—apparently they had never read my work either. Their answer was an ultimatum: either I had to "be flexible" and state in court that "it was categorically impossible to kill with Diesel exhaust," or else I could not testify. I left the next day without testifying.

Although a Diesel-murder-method can be contrived, my argument has always been that any such method would have been "absurd" and "idiotic" because of the difficulty in determining and imposing the proper load on the engine and, even more important, because of the readily available alternative sources of carbon monoxide. The most obvious alternative today would be a conventional gasoline engine. During World War II however, there was an additional alternative, far better even than the gasoline engine. That alternative was the producer gas or *Holzgas* generator which was attached to hundreds of thousands of vehicles in Germany and German-occupied Europe. The generators burned wood or coal with a restricted air supply so as to produce a combustible gas which could then be burned in modified gasoline or Diesel engines. The combustible gas was an alternative to liquid fuel which

was desperately needed by the German military for combat vehicles. Wherever possible, liquid fuels were reserved for combat vehicles which needed for their very survival the higher performance that only liquid fuels could give. Nonetheless, by the end of the war, supplies of gasoline had been so reduced, particularly by the bombing of Germany's synthetic oil refineries, that even some of Germany's most formidable tanks, the Tiger tanks, were driven with producer gas.

Producer gas is poison gas. Each producer gas vehicle was a self-propelled, poison gas generator—each driver had to know that for his own safety. In producer gas the principal ingedient is carbon monoxide and the concentrations range from 18% to 35%—extremely lethal if blown into a space that is not even completely sealed such as a garage—and yet, it has never been claimed that producer gas was ever used by the Germans to murder anyone. Diesel exhaust, by contrast, contains less than 1/2% of carbon monoxide, and usually far less. A serious error which was put into my article at the last minute without my permission was the wording: "many thousands of drivers who drove these vehicles daily." The fact is that the number of such vehicles and drivers for most of the war was in the "hundreds of thousands."

I still regard the following as an important summation of my thesis:

> The abundance of the gaswagons throughout German-occupied Europe and the intensity with which the Germans were developing ever newer vehicles and applications of the producer gas technology undermine the holocaust story in general. Had the Germans ever intended to commit mass murder with carbon monoxide, they certainly would have used producer gas long before they would have ever used anything as idiotic as Diesel exhaust.

The Diesel-murder-method has its origin, as best as I have ever been able to tell, in the Soviet propaganda of mid-1943. Shortly before that, the Soviets had been badly stung by the German revelations about the Katyn massacre and the open-

ness with which the Germans welcomed internationally renowned, forensic specialists to Katyn to make their own examinations of the victims. To counter the Katyn story, the Soviets staged show trials in Kharkov and Krasnodar a few months later with hapless German defendants making "confessions;" the Soviets refused, however, to allow non-Soviet experts to even visit the supposed massacre sites. From the very beginning of these trials, the Soviet claim was that the Germans drove civilians in trucks into the countryside, then parked the vehicles and directed the exhaust from the truck Diesels into the rear compartments where the victims died shortly thereafter. In these scenarios, the Diesels would have been operating, at the very worst, at a fast idle—those conditions would have produced barely enough carbon monoxide to cause a headache in half-an-hour. Some of the trucks were described as having been made by the Saurer company. After the war, a single document PS-501 appeared at Nuremberg, but of unknown origin, which implicated the Saurer company and Walter Rauff. The irony of these claims was that the Saurer company had established itself already before the war as the preeminent manufacturer in the entire world of producer-gas driven trucks. During the war, Saurer maintained an edge over all of its competitors—including Mercedes, Opel and Ford, all of whom also made producer gas trucks—with its own 4-1/2 ton truck designs, models BT4500 and 4BTDVS. More than 6,000 of these trucks were built during the war and most, if not all, used producer-gas-driven Diesels. How absurd then that anyone with any technical expertise would have employed the exhaust of Saurer Diesels for murder when the fuel itself was thousands of times more lethal.

For many reasons in addition to the above, PS-501 is a forgery, probably Soviet in origin. There are at least three different versions of the document. One version uses the wording *"Fensterläden anbringen"*. Another version uses *"Fensterle den anbringen"* with *"den"* crossed out. A third version uses *"Fensterlä anbringen."*

In "Death by Diesel" in the December 1990 issue of *Liberty Bell*, Robert Frens takes the position that I am correct about carbon monoxide, but that I have failed to appreciate the highly toxic effects of carbon dioxide in Diesel exhaust. Frens has included a few kind words about my work in an apparent effort to counterbalance everything else he wrote. I have no kind words for Frens. Contrary to the impression he has given at least some people, Frens' arguments and method are far from "scientific."

Already in 1982, Frens was writing people about a newspaper story which claimed a VW Diesel had been used to commit suicide. Frens now claims that a Rochester, NY paper "mentioned" a Mercedes Diesel as the vehicle involved in a suicide and that a *Los Angeles Times* story from 1975 also reported a Diesel suicide. Frens has been talking about Diesel suicides for eight years and still cannot identify even one news story as a reference. One should remember that newspapers often report details incorrectly. Any Diesel suicide stories should be rejected as nonsense unless they are verified by thorough forensic examinations by competent specialists. Diesel engines in any likely suicide scenarios would operate at or near idle when their exhaust is especially harmless because of the abundance of excess air in the exhaust.

On page 19 of the *Liberty Bell* article, Frens quotes me as follows: "At idle, Diesels operate with air/fuel ratios of 200/1. (p.25, Berg)." The actual words on page 25 of my 1984 article are: "At idle, Diesels operate with air/fuel ratios as high as 200:1." This simply means that "some" but not necessarily all Diesels operate with such high air/fuel ratios. Frens left out "as high as" and substituted "of." In the process, he changed the meaning.

Also on page 19, Frens writes:

> The surveyed literature commonly refers to an air/fuel ratio of 40/1 as "very lean" and cites no performance data above this ratio. Ratios higher than 40/1 may be achieved by a decelerating engine under low

pressure conditions but this transient state is not pertinent.

That reads as if Frens must know something about the subject but it is rubbish. Air/fuel ratios in excess of 100/1 at a steady and stable idle are common and the sources from the SAE which I cited in 1984 as well as other sources are proof. The SAE papers which Frens cited or "surveyed" are not, as one might imagine, the same ones to which I referred; they are simply papers which he happened to choose for reasons known only to him. The SAE routinely publishes a great deal of highly specialized research, much of which has nothing to do with fuel/air ratios. If Frens had simply looked at Figures 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6 of my article, he would have seen many performance data points at air/fuel ratios above 100 to 1 under stabilized conditions.

The fact is that although many Diesels, especially among the two-stroke types, never operate near to 200/1—many others, especially among the four-stroke type, certainly do. One of many sources is *Diesel Engineering Handbook* by Karl W. Stinson, M.E. Professor of Mech. Eng., Ohio State University. The revised 11th Edition, 1963 states on page 47:

> High-compression gas engines and diesel engines always operate with an excess of air over that required for theoretically-complete combustion of the fuel. In diesel engines the fuel/air ratios, by weight, may vary from 0.005 when idling to 0.06 for full power.

Air/fuel ratios are simply the reciprocals of fuel/air ratios. For example, a fuel/air ratio of 0.01 is just another of way saying air/fuel ratio of 100. A fuel/air ratio of 0.005 is the same as an air/fuel ratio of 200/1 or simply 200.

On page 22 of the *Liberty Bell* article, the following sentence appears:

> I take issue with Mr. Berg and dispute his claim that "...the Diesel engine is nothing more than an unusual kind of blower...".

That is not my claim; that is a deliberate misquote. Frens has conveniently left out an essential part of my sentence. The entire sentence from page 25 of my 1984 article is:

> As far as the excess air is concerned, the Diesel engine is nothing more than an unusual kind of blower or compressor.

The meaning of the complete sentence is totally different from the meaning suggested by my words taken out of context, and any sane person should know that. Excess air enters and leaves a Diesel engine without undergoing any chemical change whatsoever. It plays no rôle, chemically, in the combustion process. That is why it is called "excess air." Nonetheless, the excess air does do something rather important in the exhaust, and that is dilute the actual products of the combustion process, some of which could otherwise be extremely hazardous.

On the last page of his article, Frens writes:

> When was the last time you were trapped in traffic, following a Diesel powered bus? Did those invigorating smells conjure up an image of a harmless "blower" in action? Do you really believe that you could breathe that stuff undiluted, for an hour or so?

Aside from his recurring, false claim that I regard Diesels as harmless blowers, the rest of his arguments are also false. The smell of Diesel exhaust, as bad as it is, has nothing whatever to do with toxicity; the smell bears no relationship to the possible presence or absence of carbon monoxide or even carbon dioxide. Carbon monoxide is odorless and carbon dioxide is nearly so. A room with a terrible smell may be toxic or it may not be toxic; it may contain a great deal of CO or even carbon dioxide—but, one simply cannot tell from the smell. A room full of angry skunks might seem like a dangerous place to anyone trapped inside, but the air would probably be breathable just as a room full of Diesel exhaust from a Diesel operating at less than 3/4 of full load would allow most people to survive for half-an-hour. That is not to say it would be

a pleasant experience or "harmless" or that the people trapped inside would not try to tear the walls apart—they probably would try to tear the walls apart which is, by the way, one more reason for why the Gerstein story is ridiculous.

How can anyone take Frens' lengthy dissertation on carbon dioxide seriously? The answer is that few people will bother to check any of the references—and of those who do some checking, few will read critically. Frens, for example, has apparently never read or found any of the references that I cited in 1984. He has ignored my references to the many therapeutic uses of carbon dioxide, some involving carbon dioxide concentrations as high as 50% in air, and to the fact that the US Navy used 3% carbon dioxide in US submarines for weeks at a time with the oxygen level reduced to only 15%.

Of the references which Frens did cite, the *Merck Index* (his Ref. D.) Section 23 of the Thirteenth Edition does indeed list carbon dioxide as a specific poison but gives no information as to toxic or harmful concentrations in air or any other information except that the symptoms are "dyspnea, weakness, tinnitus, and palpitations" and that the treatment consists of "respiratory support [and] oxygen." Among the substances included in this catch-all listing with minimum information are: aspirin, caffeine, fluorides, iron, moth balls, and tobacco.

Another Frens source (Ref. C) should be identified as the *McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of Science and Technology*. The 6th edition, 1987, Vol. 3 says the following about carbon dioxide: "Under normal conditions, it is stable, inert and non-toxic." No information is given about any harmful effects at all. Why he even listed it as a source is anyone's guess. One can be sure, however, that more than one uncritical reader was deeply impressed to see such an authoritative reference cited.

The last source which Frens gives (Ref. E) as a possible medical handbook is *Chemistry in Everyday Life*. This appears to be intended strictly for laymen and high school kids. I could not even find it.

If one wants to be serious about carbon dioxide, one might consider the references which I cited in 1984. In Baker and Mossman, (East Rutherford, NJ: Matheson Gas Products, 1970), the following information is given on pages 12 and 33:

SIMPLE ASPHYXIANTS

Description

The following gases are classified as simple asphyxiants: carbon dioxide, deuterium, hydrogen, nitrogen, nitrous oxide and sulfur hexafluoride. These gases are colorless and odorless.

Major Hazards

The members of this group are nonflammable (excepting deuterium and hydrogen) and nontoxic but they can act as simple asphyxiants by diluting the air inspired to such an extent that an oxygen deficiency results.

. . . . . .

Effects in Man

The effects produced are the same as those produced by the helium-group gases. See section on Helium-Group Gases for description, see page 33.

. . . . . .

HELIUM-GROUP GASES

Description

The helium group gases consist of argon, helium, krypton, . . .

Major Hazards

The helium-group gases are nonflammable and nontoxic but they can act as simple asphyxiants by diluting the air inspired to such an extent that an oxygen deficiency results.

Effects in Man (1)

The coordinating capacity of the nervous system is impaired by even slight degrees of oxygen deficiency; the subject can not think clearly or control his limbs accurately. The development of symptoms depends on the degree and duration of the oxygen deficiency and

also on the rapidity with which the deficiency is developed. In sudden and acute asphyxia, unconsciousness is immediate. . . . . .

(1) Y. Henderson and H. W. Haggard, *Noxious Gases and the Principles of Respiration Influencing Their Action, 1943, pp. 142-147, Reinhold Publishing Corp. New York, NY.*

Henderson and Haggard is a classic and well worth reading. I referred to it twice in 1984 and will quote from it later also.

The following discussion, also in Baker and Mossman, on the effects of carbon monoxide shows how differently a chemical asphyxiant works:

CARBON MONOXIDE

. . . . . .

Effects in Human Beings

Acute Effects

Carbon monoxide is classified as a chemical asphyxiant, producing a toxic action by combining with the hemoglobin of the blood to form a relatively stable carboxyhemoglobin. It thus prevents the hemoglobin from taking up oxygen to form oxyhemoglobin, and consequently the body is deprived of its needed oxygen. Since the affinity of carbon monoxide for hemoglobin is about 200-300 times that of oxygen, only small amounts of carbon monoxide in the air will consequently cause toxic reactions to occur.

Carbon dioxide is a simple asphyxiant and CO is a chemical asphyxiant. CO reacts chemically with the blood; carbon dioxide does not.

I did indeed write: "In general, if enough oxygen is available, a carbon dioxide level as high as 12% is not likely to cause death." Frens claims that that statement is ludicrous, but it is not ludicrous at all—it is more than reasonable. I must add, however, just as I did in 1984, that such a carbon dioxide level may cause cardiac irregularity and may, therefore, be dangerous—even fatal—for people with weak hearts.

Rather than attempt to explain in medical terms why my 12% claim is reasonable, which I would not feel competent to try anyway, let me quote from some genuine toxicological handbooks.

In *Taylor's Principles and Practice of Medical Jurisprudence,* Vol. II, edited by Smith, Simpson, Howard, Stafford-Clark and Nickolls (London: J. & A. Churchill Ltd., 1957), the following text appears on page 398 under the subheading "Poisoning by Carbon Dioxide:"

Degree of Toxicity and Fatal Dose. With regard to the fatal proportion of carbon dioxide in the air breathed, it is necessary to make a distinction between the contamination of air by the addition of carbon dioxide, and circumstances in which this gas is produced by combustion or respiration in a close apartment at the expense of the oxygen contained in the air. Every volume of carbon dioxide formed by combustion represents an approximately equal volume of oxygen removed.

When the gas is respired in its lowest lethal proportion—some 20-25 per cent—the symptoms come on slowly, and the transition from life to death is frequently tranquil except for terminal convulsive twitchings of muscle. . . .

. . . . . .

. . . It is probable that no danger to life exists unless the proportion of carbon dioxide breathed is well over 25 per cent. At saturations of 60 per cent or more collapse and loss of consciousness may be sudden and develop without any warning.

In *Poisoning: Toxicology-Symptoms-Treatments* by Jay M. Arena, 4th ed., (Springfield, Illinois: Charles C. Thomas, 1979), on page 243:

Carbon Dioxide (Carbonic Acid Gas, Anhydride)

. . . . . .

The symptoms of poisoning depend on the concentration and the period of exposure. As a rule no symptoms of note are experienced until the concentration in the air reaches 3%, at which time dyspnea, headache, ver-

tigo and nausea appear. Toxic concentrations are not reached until 10 vol% of the gas are present. At this level there are visual disturbances, tinnitus, tremors, hyperpnea, profuse perspiration, elevated blood pressure and loss of consciousness. With higher concentrations (above 25%), stimulation gives way to depression, leading to stupor, coma, convulsions and death.

In *The Diagnosis and Treatment of Acute Poisoning* by J.D.P. Graham (London: Oxford University Press, 1962), on page 216:

> An increase of carbon dioxide in inspired air from the usual 0.04 per cent. to 2 per cent. causes little disturbance but above that respiration deepens and then speeds up. Five per cent has a most powerful effect but above the concentration normally found in alveolar air (5.5 per cent.) it causes headache, dizziness, confusion and dyspnoea while continuing to stimulate. Higher concentrations overstimulate the nervous system and become intolerable, while inhalation of 20 to 30 per cent. carbon dioxide in air usually causes a sudden fall in respiratory minute volume due to the onset of inco-ordinated breathing or of convulsions. In anaesthetized persons in whom convulsions are less likely high concentrations of carbon dioxide deepen the coma. Somnolence as a complication of chronic respiratory disease has been attributed to retention of carbon dioxide. The paralysing central action of very high concentrations (40 to 50 per cent) is swift in onset. Amounts up to 10 per cent. cause vasoconstriction, stimulate the heart, speed the pulse, raise the blood pressure and greatly increase cerebral and coronary blood flow. Higher concentrations may cause cardiac irregularity which can bring about immediate collapse.

In *Noxious Gases* by Henderson & Haggard (New York, NY: Reinhold Publ. Corp., 1943), pages 149 and 150 give the following explanation as to how simple asphyxiants actually work.

> . . . The simple asphyxiants are numerous and may be further divided into two types. Those of one type are entirely inert physiologically; they are such gases as hydrogen and nitrogen. Those of the other type have some slight specific action, but when they are inhaled in high concentrations they cause asphyxia before this drug action is manifest. The second type of this subgroup includes the lighter hydrocarbons of the aliphatic series such as methane and ethane, and some of the gases which, when administered with oxygen, are now used as anesthetics.
>
> The simple asphyxiants of both types induce asphyxia entirely by excluding oxygen from the lungs; their effect is proportional to the extent to which their presence diminishes the percentage, or rather the partial pressure, of oxygen in the expired air. They all act identically, therefore, when present in equal molecular concentrations. Moreover, they must be present in considerable amounts before they exert any appreciable effect. They may decrease the oxygen of the air to two-thirds of its normal percentage—13 per cent of an atmosphere—before noticeable symptoms of anoxemia develop. A reduction of the oxygen to this degree necessitates the presence of the simple asphyxiants in a concentration of 33 per cent in the mixture of air and gas. When the gas is present to the extent of 50 per cent, and the oxygen is reduced by one-half, a man is soon rendered incapable of making a vigorous effort to escape. About 75 per cent is quickly fatal.

It should be obvious by now that my use of the 12% number in 1984 was quite reasonable. If there is any error on my part, it is that I may have been too conservative since any practical gas chamber would be expected to kill "all" of the people trapped inside, not just those with weak hearts or respiratory problems. I might have argued that the critical concentration of carbon dioxide should be 20%.

Although Diesel exhaust can be harmful, it is not "very harmful;" it is relatively harmless. Compared to any number of other kinds of pollution to which humans are exposed such as gasoline engine exhaust, Diesel exhaust is indeed relatively harmless.

As to Frens' challenge that I or anyone inhale Diesel exhaust, perhaps with a hose in the window of a car—my answer is that it is not a bad idea and that I have done it; it was a thoroughly boring experience. The important question for me has always been not whether a Diesel can kill at idle, but at what percentage of full load it will kill everyone in half-an-hour. A more reasonable but less dramatic test would be to take some laboratory mice and blow Diesel exhaust from an engine under varying loads into the mice cage. Something like this has actually been done by a revisionist medical doctor with no harm to the mice. The doctor, however, did not impose any load on the engine and, unfortunately, he does not want me to reveal his name either. Variations of the test can be performed, at least at idle, by anyone with a Diesel-powered vehicle who does not mind putting a stray cat or mice into the vehicle's cab or passenger compartment. A real test with humans and with significant loading of the engine could be an extremely unpleasant experience because of the smell and could move the experimentees to break-off the experiment quite early in the test. Anyone undergoing the test could be pulled out at the first sign of unconsciousness; at idle, however, they will probably be bored, even by the smell.

Without being too pious about it, let's remember that we are talking about life and death and heed some words of caution. All of my quotations from toxicological handbooks are based on thousands of tests on laboratory animals as well as many tests on humans and upon careful investigations of murders and suicides made throughout the past century. They are not just the result of abstract theorizing in ivory towers. It is precisely because the tests can be life threatening that one should first study the research of experts. Similar testing by amateurs may be disastrous and may prove nothing. Without realizing it, an important parameter may be changed by a reckless amateur. For an example of just how reckless one can be, consider Frens' own suggestion that someone take SCUBA gear filled with 12% carbon dioxide and dive under water. By itself, 12% carbon dioxide is not likely to

cause death—but, common sense should tell us that the dizzines, vertigo and disorientation caused by 12% carbon dioxide certainly can cause disaster underwater—and it would prove nothing at all. No one has ever accused the Nazis of sending Jews into underwater gas chambers with SCUBA gear.

Long ago, when I was only a few years out of Columbia University and still wet behind my ears, I thought that one of the older, far more experienced engineers was making some serious errors in his analysis of a problem. I was openly enthusiastic about my discovery but it soon turned out that he was right and I was totally wrong. I was embarassed. Rather than pat me on the back to make me feel better, he rubbed in the fact that I had made a fool of myself by suggesting that I should "learn how to walk before I try to run." I have never forgotten those harsh words. Everyone makes mistakes—but, the shabbiness of Frens' work including his distortion of my words and meaning is extraordinary. My advice to Frens is that he not only learn how to walk before he tries to run; he should also do his homework and learn how to read. My advice to revisionists is that they should read much more carefully and much more critically.

John Demjanjuk's life is at stake today because of the Diesel gas chamber myth despite its utter absurdity. The enormous efforts which Demjanjuk, his family and friends have made for so many years deserve our deepest admiration and support. Inadvertently, Frens and his foolishness may have weakened the resolve and commitment of some of Demjanjuk's supporters. Inadvertently, Frens may have hurt an innocent man and his courageous family. ❑

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ!

What True Equality Would Really Mean

by
Allan Callahan

The Jewish-American regime in Washington is committed to equality, there is no doubt about that; the only doubt is in regard to the depth of the commitment. In spite of huge efforts, and the doing of enormous damage, we still don't have equality. And there is some question as to whether or not we will ever achieve it. Still, it is instructive to look into the "Promised Land" of the future, this new egalitarian society that is being built for us, and see what true equality would be like.

Socrates said: "Define your terms." So, to really achieve equality, we must first see what it means. and there is no better authority than the dictionary, which defines it as "balanced," "uniform" and "evenly proportioned." We can see right off that we are still a long way from the goal of equality, because people are far from fitting the dictionary description. To be truly equal they would all have to look alike, and act alike, according to age and sex. This will take very carefully controlled breeding, over a long period of time, but white Americans may eventually go along with it, because not to do so would be discrimination, and this offends the tribal god that the Jews created for them. Can you imagine a beautiful, fair-skinned, golden-haired white girl not wanting to bring muddy-looking offspring into the world? Egads! If there is anything which gets the Big Jew in the Sky into a towering rage, it is this, while nothing is more pleasing to him than seeing a black buck squiring his white wife and mulatto offspring around town.

Now, some will protest that Washington only wants to bring about "equality of opportunity," but this is only a half-way measure, which will not work. Innumerable examples could be brought forth, but one will suffice. Suppose a 110 lb man wants to play pro football. There is no law which says he can't, but no team would hire him; no coach would give him a second glance. He is way too small to compete; would get hurt out there on the field, or even killed. Yes, in a sense he has "equal opportunity," because he can go and apply at any team's office, but this is meaningless, because he can't make the grade; his size is against him.

However, if all males were the same height and weight, at a given age, and had the same abilities, any young man could play pro football. And look at the wondrous results that would obtain if all Homo sapiens were as alike as peas-in-a-pod. As they grew up, they would all develop in lock-step. Not one head would rise above another. In a math test of seventh graders, for instance, all scores would be exactly alike. In a foot-race between 15-year-old boys, all would cross the finish-line at exactly the same time. You name it. In any contest between true equals, there would be no deviation from the norm.

If there is one notion that Washington cannot abide, it is the idea of "white supremacy." The white man cannot be supreme anywhere. He must not live among his own kind, but must forever be bringing in non-whites to share his territory. The coloreds will see to it that whites are then both bred and squeezed out of existence. A new, dark mud-man will take their place. So, instead of "white supremacy," we will then have *mud supremacy*. The muds will control the U.S.; they being the only ones left. And they will all be equal, because they will all be physically and mentally alike.

Just think what this new society will bring about. There will be no more rivalries over race, because racial differences will not exist among the dark, peas-in-a-pod type Americans. There will be no more rivalries over mates, because all men and women will look alike. There will be no more rivalries over abilities, because all abilities will be the same. Truly, the Millenium will have arrived.

There is one thing wrong with this new society. It would be so boring, dull, uninteresting and stultifying that no one could stand it. ❑

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular contributions are our life-blood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I've been reading the article "Physician Extraordinary" by Dr. Revilo P. Oliver. While I'm interested in the entire article, of particular interest is the discussion on pages 11 and 12, footnote #14 regarding Britain. I'm just a beginner at learning about historical issues. Wish I had even a small fraction of the knowledge and understanding that Dr. Oliver has. But if a beginner doesn't have opinions, how will she learn?

The question of why Hitler allowed Britain to survive is interesting. I believe he had a good opinion of them. To me, the incident raises my estimation of Hitler. I think it's Britain that is the disappointment. From my Irish background I've never viewed the British as being among my favorites. But in regard to Europe, I think Britain could have adjusted to a changing Europe. Could have seen the value of working with Germany to both countries' mutual benefit. Britain hasn't had a leader comparable to Hitler.

The following comments are a general response to the article "What is a Hate Crime?" by Dr. Charles E. Weber in the January 1991 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Someone such as Dr. Weber could better put into words what I'm trying to say, But I'll try.

Would that every White family in America could have a copy of the article. This quote is by Dr. Weber: "The wise, gentle, suffering non-Aryan contrasted to the evil, ignorant Aryan has become a standard plot in motion pictures and on television."

I believe there should be information and support groups and organizations readily available to all White people in the United States. There isn't anything in this letter that I am saying that is anti-black. I'm not saying against black people.

Recently I worked for an agency of the Federal government. My purpose in mentioning this experience is to call attention to the fact that there is a need among White people that must be remedied. At the agency where I worked there appeared to be continued overwhelming pressures put upon the White management employees by blacks and other minorities.

To deal with the situation, in desperation the management did what they could to appease blacks. They seemed to reason that it was government money and they would give as much as they could to blacks and do whatever they could to prevent blacks from filing a complaint against them. They seemed to be saying—I'll do what I can to keep my job. It's every White person for himself.

Whites need to find among themselves people who will show leadership in recognizing and solving the needs that Whites have throughout the United States.

Not long ago I joined the Ku Klux Klan. I'm at the beginning steps—a member at large. My main reason in doing so was not as an act against black people or any other race. Rather, my main reason for joining was to gain information and for moral support. And among other things I've become aware of since joining the KKK is what Dr. Weber refers to in his article about Aryans being portrayed negatively on television programs and the very real effect this propaganda has on White people.

In situations where it's a matter of "every White person for himself," and blacks are given preference because of alleged past discrimination, it's Whites who have no position of authority, power or influence who lose out. They are the ones who are sacrificed. These Whites especially need to have information and support to deal with their situation.

There doesn't seem to be any real sense of direction in the United States regarding the racial situation. But one thing is sure—there has to be a better strategy by the leaders in this country than simply one to single out White people in the population to be sacrificed to make up for alleged past discrimination.

Sincerely,
Mrs. M.S., Kansas

☆☆☆

Dear George,

I hope this finds you and the *Liberty Bell* family well in mind and body. *Liberty Bell* is, as always, a highly valued publication; I particularly like Dr. Oliver's writings. Enclosed is a $15 contribution. My best wishes to you and the whole *Liberty Bell* family for 1991; I hope you can successfully overcome any enemy attempts to silence or

harm you and that you can keep the *Liberty Bell* magazine coming.

For Truth and our Race, sincerely,
E.A.S., Missouri

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Well, the year went so quick, and the first year's subscription was so good that I have to renew.

In April I'll be ordering a vast number of items. Take care, and remember that the whole of New Jersey is as bad as Asbury!

Yours sincerely,
D.T., New Jersey

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear George:

Greetings to you and family. As you know, your work is still the best and most informative.

To discuss our cause with some of the younger generation is enough to blow your mind. I feel sorry for so many of our good people who work so diligently at researching and writing.

Sincerely yours,
J.L.L., Minnesota

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear Mr Dietz:

...*Liberty Bell* is an excellent publication and one that should be in the hands of every U.S. citizen, To watch the Zionist/Fabian Socialist "complot" at work in the Persian Gulf area just as they did in Europe (in two wars), Japan, Korea, Vietnam, Grenada and Panama is truly frightening, with an outcome being highly predictable. *Liberty Bell* is one of the few publications that is telling us the truth on this side of the Atlantic.

With warmest personal regards, I remain,

Fraternally,
Dr. H.W., Maryland

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear Mr. Dietz,

...It's highly depressing how Americans merely repeat what the media spit out daily—I mean what's going on in the Middle East. The New Jersey fools are going buts with flag displays and *yellow*

ribbon *fever*! Are people as gullible in West Virginia? Well, I'm glad I'm not in my teens or twenties anymore.

Take care and know that a man in New Jersey is on the side of *Liberty Bell*!

Your Pal,
D.T., New Jersey

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear George,

Enclosed is $100. for my 1st class renewal and for a 3rd class subscription for a friend. I would also like a copy of *The Anti-Humans*; please keep the change for expenses.

I just received a copy of *The Best of Attack* and *National Vanguard*. If I had only known that these kinds of publications existed, my life would have been different. I knew from personal experience in Berkeley, California that the Jews were devious but I had no idea of the extent of their onslaught against Western Civilization.

Trying to get the average American to read and think is, of course, frustrating. Most are so overwhelmed by the massive amount of evidence they refuse to examine it because to do so would be to admit to themselves that they had been suckered for the better part of their lives.

Thus they prefer to remain cowards rather than face up to the situation we all find ourselves in via the Jews. The wonder is that there is *any one* around at all who is willing to continue to try—day in and day out—to bring knowledge and understanding to a nation of fools and cowards.

But if there weren't there would be no hope at all as opposed to probably very little. Thank you so much for your efforts.

As I mentioned previously, I have just moved to the Medford-Grants Pass area of south-western Oregon. This are is beautiful, people are pretty sharp and independent—many having fled the urban centers of California. Should you find time to come out for a visit, George, I should very much like to visit with you. I think you would like this area. It is growing moderately, but will probably never be crowded because it is so spread out. The countryside looks quite a bit like Bavaria.

Sincerely,
M.B., Oregon

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Over the years you found some of my letters to you of interest to the readers of *Liberty Bell* and published them, but at the bottom you put only my initials to protect me from being detected by the Kikes and their agents. This precaution is not necessary in my case. I have never in my life let the Kikes think of me as a friend but, on the contrary, let them know exactly what my feelings were. In the future let my name be known, let the Kikes have it on their roster, although I am quite sure it is already there. I enclose a cheque for the renewal of my subscription.

Yours truly,
Gheorge Scurtu, Florida

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear George:

For the life of me, I cannot understand the concern of those shortsighted people who are constantly bemoaning the imminent demise of the White Race from planet Earth. In geologic terms, the loss will be meaningless. So we go the way of the dinosaur, so what? In time, an entirely new race will emerge that will be vastly superior to anything that exists today. They will be more skilled and better educated than the haphazard mass of humanity that is currently occupying space and consuming valuable resources without contributing anything in return. The anthropological record that our race once passed this way will be summed up by some future, man-like archaeologist with the following admonition to his post-moronic graduating class:

> So that, my dear children, was all that remained of our White ancestors. They represented the high-water mark of humankind during the mid-20th Century. But they were a biological anomaly. It was their misfortune to have been unable to compete in the very society they created, for in it, they sowed the seeds of their own destruction. They were overrefined, you see. They were too specialized to compete in the antipodal jungle they so willingly encouraged to develop in their midst. They called this practice, *Civilized Behavior*.

Now let this be my lesson to you. Should you ever hope to attain that highwater mark again, see to it that your progeny never drink Pepsi for breakfast, that they never wiggle to the soulful beat of Rap, that they never allow sexual deviates to mingle among them, and that they never, never succumb to the lure of the Holocaustorians who, with tearful mirth, will besmirch them with the fable of *Liberty, Fraternity, Equality*!, as they shackle them to the chains of economic servitude.

And alas, dear brothers and sisters, always stay with you own kind. Your forefather have spent the past 2,000 years in a careful selective breeding program to bring you back up the point of memorizing the alphabet. Most of you can now read *Little Red Riding Hood* and some of you have been able to master Nancy Drew novels. With luck, in another thousand years or so, you may be able to understand the writings of Professor Oliver, Nicholas Carter, and William G. Simpson. But you must be patient for now. Remember, Rome wasn't built in a day. With history to guide us, we shall never again make the same mistakes our ancient ancestors made during those fateful, waning years of the 20th Century.

Oh yes, there is one more thing I must tell you. Remember the Holocaustorians I mentioned a moment ago? Well, they had a very strange influence on our early White ancestors. They made them pig-headed and turned them into sheep, figuratively speaking of course. Yes I know that sounds strange, but it is true. They became a people who, under the total domination of these genetically flawed egocentrics, lost only their nerve, but their will to survive as well. Their loss could have been averted had they not been so pig-headed that it was impossible to reach them with any semblance of reason or logic.

Believe me, those pig-headed, sheep-like people were so intimidated by the blusterings of the Holocaustorians that they accepted Hell on Earth as they prayed fervently to escape it's reality for the solace of Eternal Life in the Hereafter. Not that many of them had ever thought much

about the consequences of a life of eternity, mind you, but they were constantly making plans to go there rather than concern themselves with the affairs of the world into which they were born. They had this thing they called *faith in the unknown* you see, something recent history has taught us to be very wary of lest we again fall victim to the ensnarements of capricious men.

And now, my precious little ones, I must not risk taxing your young, developing minds any further. Just remember all that I have taught you about that ancient civilization and continue to learn from their mistakes. The year is now 3991 and the earth is turning green again. By year 4991, which is a mere 1,000 years from now, our racial future should be very bright indeed. With that, I will leave you. Tomorrow you will be entering a new phase of your development so, *be all that you can be*! Thank you.

So you see, George, not to worry. Time has a way of solving everything and geologic time, as you know, is virtually endless. The moral? People will refuse to learn, see or hear until the price of slavery become so high as to be unbearable. And that time is well nigh at hand!

By the way, enclosed is my annual subscription fee for *Liberty Bell* plus an order for another book or two. Gosh I'm so glad I learned to read before "they" took total control of our educational system.

Most sincerely yours,
Jess Malcolm, West Virginia

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder, Order No: 01017
single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage, 5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

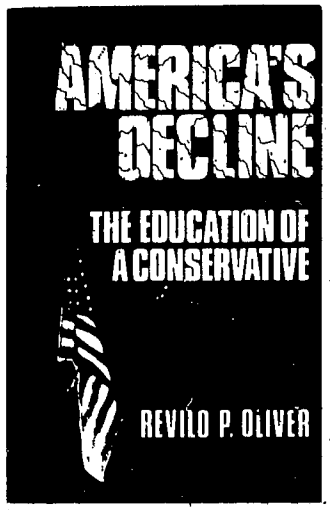

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

WHO HATES WHOM

by Maj. D.V. Clerkin

page 42

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor Revilo P. Oliver

POSTSCRIPTS:

The Star in Bushy's Crown, page 1;
Scalping the Unwary, page 19;
Fabulous Fiction, page 23;
Piacular Ploys, page 27;
The Rewards of Folly, page 33.

How Do We (Jews) Destroy Dangerous Political Enemies, page 46.

Mr. Wiesenthal Does Not Answer, page 53

Wodenson
Divided Loyalties, page 57

VOL. 18 - NO. 11 JULY 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	$ 22.00
50 COPIES	$ 90.00
100 COPIES	$150.00
500 COPIES	$600.00
1000 COPIES	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

THE STAR IN BUSHY'S CROWN

The article entitled "The New World Order," which appeared in the June issue of *Liberty Bell*, was written before Lord Bushy's war on Iraq was terminated by an armistice, which in that article was mentioned only as a device that might possibly be used to induce the Moslem nations to overlook the Russian betrayal of Iraq by Gorbachev, who both failed to warn Saddam of the trap set for him by the Jews' American servants with their wonted treachery, and to order his military technicians in Iraq to give Saddam the effective support that he had doubtless been promised.[1]

The article pointed out that Bushy's War was certain to end in the triumph of the Jews' janissaries,[2] the British and Americans with a population of 310,000,000 and masters of the terrible technology of modern war, over 14,000,000 Semites without a technology of their own and armed with long obsolete weapons, was inevitable, and would be as glorious as the exploit of a team of tough football players who beat up a ten-year-old boy.

1. Such a use of the armistice may possibly be indicated by current conjectures (reported in the *Spotlight*, 18 March) that the armistice was so hastily ordered by Bush because the Soviets had threatened to intervene in his war and use nuclear weapons to prevent an occupation of Iraq. No one seems to know whether these rumors are being circulated in the Middle East, where they would have the desired effect. We may be sure they are false, because Bush must have concerted the operation against Iraq with his colleague, Gorbachev, before he set the trap for Saddam.

2. It must be remembered that the Janissaries were Aryan children requisitioned by the Turks from Christians under their dominion and enslaved. They were raised as Moslems and given a rigorous military training, becoming the Turks' élite and most formidable troops. In later centuries, the fighting slaves sometimes mutinied, but never all at the same time.

Not only were the Iraqis outnumbered twenty-two to one and so awkward and poorly equipped that our bellicose technology would have destroyed them, even if the two populations had been evenly matched, but a considerable part of Iraq's small army had to be used to contain the nation's domestic enemies, especially the Kurds, who, as I said, were only awaiting an opportunity to revolt again and "stab the Iraqis in the back."

The suddenly concluded armistice was unexpected and greatly embarrassed the jewspapers, which had been howling for the blood of Saddam and the Semites in Iraq. The armistice also astonished the American commander, General Schwarzkopf, who had been under the impression that the attack on Iraq was a legitimate war and should naturally end in occupation of the conquered nation.

The General, who showed himself a master of technological warfare, had as a professional military man endured the humiliation of being made to seem the subordinate of a mulatto, who had been installed as a figurehead to advertise the degradation of the American people, and who had not even the simplest military sense, having, at the very beginning of the invasion, blabbed over the radio and television the strategy that General Schwarzkopf had devised for the coming campaign, thus stupidly doing the work of a highly competent enemy spy. But when Bushy aborted the American campaign under the thin pretext that he was conciliating the "United Nations," which, as everyone knows, is just our rulers' substitute for a ventriloquist's dummy, the General, as an honorable soldier, could endure no more and made his astonishment and indignation so evident that it could not be concealed by the press.

A major purpose of the armistice soon became apparent: it was to enable Saddam to turn upon the Kurds and try to exterminate them in the part of Kūrdistān that was in Iraq. In April the press was filled with stories of the plight of the Kurds and the hordes of refugees who were desperately seeking asylum in Turkey and Iran. There were, as one

would expect, lurid stories of atrocities and charges that Saddam was using chemical and biological weapons against the Kurds, in keeping with the lies about the military power of Iraq that had been earlier manufactured to prepare the American serfs for Bushy's attack on that country.

If chemical and biological weapons were ever in Iraq, they were, as Lawrence Patterson suggested in recent issues of his *Criminal Politics*, in the custody of Soviet technicians, who refused to use them against the forces of Gorby's partner, but may now be gladly using them to exterminate the Kurds in Iraq. The jewspapers, naturally, exploit the plight of the Kurds to vilify Saddam, but sedulously conceal the real reason for his attack on a fairly large part (15%?) of the population of Iraq.

It is almost admitted that the Kurds were incited to revolt by agents of Bushy's old command, the auxiliary of the Jews' Mossad that is called the Central Intelligence Agency and directly financed by their American serfs. The C.I.A. probably promised to send the Kurds massive aid and military supplies by air, and, of course, betrayed them with the treachery for which Americans have become infamous throughout the world.

What the professional liars of the press conceal from their dupes is the fact that the Kurds are not Semites, and between them and the Semites there has always existed the racial hatred that is inevitable when two different races come into close contact and neither is willing to do obeisance and humbly serve the other.

The Kurds are an ancient people, remarkable for both the tenacity with which they have maintained their racial identity, although they seem always to have been divided into small, independent tribes, and for their fierce devotion to personal freedom, which they have always prized as some Americans did for a time after they obtained it in 1783.

Twenty-four centuries ago, the Kurds were the Καρδοῦχοι, whom my older readers will remember having met in the

pages of the *Anabasis*, in which there is no more exciting episode than the one in which the retreating Greeks make their way through mountains held by tribes whose love of independence has maintained them as an unsubdued enclave in the midst of the Persian Empire.

They are credited with much greater, almost incredible, antiquity, for they are generally and plausibly identified with the Gūtī (Babylonian, Kūrdu), who often descended from their mountains to despoil whatever neighboring kingdom gave them an opportunity for plunder. In Sumerian times, they even occupied Babylon and held it for twenty or more years. A contemporary inscription at Lagash, c. 2220 B.C., describes them as "the enemies of the gods" who "carried off the kingship of Sumer to the mountains." It may be only a coincidence that Professor John R. Baker, in his monumental treatise, *Race* (London, Oxford University Press, 1974), identifies some modern Kurds as the living persons whose features most resemble the Sumerians depicted in profile on many reliefs. This comparison is the more remarkable because Professor Baker seems not to have known of the exploits of the Gūtī mentioned above.[3]

The very ancient Gūtī are usually described as a Turanian people, and the assumption that they were the ancestors of the modern Kurds is probably the source of the repeated claim, perpetuated in some works of reference, that the Kurds are Turanians (akin to the Turks and Turcomans), all evidence to the contrary being explained as the result of a large infusion of Aryan blood, perhaps by the assimilation

3. He cites as his authority for the Sumerians the work of Ernest Chantre, who wrote before the more recent discovery of the inscription I quoted above and of the other evidence for the relations between the Gūtī and the Sumerians. He adds that "a wide variety of types is found among the Kurdish population. A considerable proportion of the Kurdish people are fair, with blue eyes. The coloring of the Sumerians does not appear to be known." Given the variety he mentions, he does not accept the classification of the Kurds as "Proto-Nordic."

of many Medes in the time of the Persian Empire.[4] The error is compounded by the fact that a considerable number of Kurds[5] in Iraq and Iran speak a peculiar language called Górání and some dialects of Kurdish (in the group of dialects called Kirmánjí or Kermánjí) contain a very considerable number of words that are evidently Ural-Altaic (i.e., derived from what is presumably the native language of the Turanian race), and which some enthusiastic linguists trace back to the Gūtī of Babylonian and Sumerian times.

I have not investigated the question, but I know of no valid evidence that would prove that the Gūtī were not always of the race that is identified as Aryan, which certainly long antedates the Aryan invasion and conquest of India. In any event, if the Kurds persisted as a nation since the third millennium B.C., that is one of the most amazing phenomena of human history.

Whether or not the Gūtī have almost incredibly survived as a people for five millennia, we may be certain that at least by the beginning of the Christian era the Kurds, then called Γορδυαῖοι,[6] were an Aryan people, since they were observed by the Greek travelers who were the sources of Strabo (XVI.747) and Ptolemy (*Geographia*, VI.2.5) and by them regarded as Medes.

4. Hence the error in my hastily written and too hastily condensed note 10 on p. 7 of the issue for October 1990, for which I apologize.

5. They consider themselves Kurds and are so considered by other Kurds, although, according to G. J. Edmonds (see note 8 *infra*), they are in some places considered inferior and almost serfs of the others, who claim a superior ancestry. I know of no report which would indicate whether or not they show a racial difference, i.e., whether or not any or many of them have the fair hair and blue eyes found in so many Kurds. It is not impossible, therefore, that they may be of predominantly Turanian stock. Incidentally, the Iraqis, who are called 'Arabs' in the press because they speak dialects of Arabic, are a Semitic people with some, probably small, percentage of Arab ancestry, but have a large infusion of Turanian blood, which, however, does not mitigate the enmity which they and the Turks feel for each other.

6. Cf. the elder Pliny, VI.15.44: "Carduchi quondam dicti, nunc Gordueni." A little later he notes the presence in a nearly adjacent territory of tribes called *Anariaci* ('not Aryans').

The modern Kurds are essentially an Aryan people, although there doubtless is a considerable admixture of Turanian blood and, if you extrapolate from the resemblance noted by Baker, you may romantically see in some Kurds a survival of the ancient Sumerians, whatever their race may have been.

H. B. Isherwood, an eminent ethnologist who can maintain an objectively scientific attitude since he enjoys freedom from academic constraints,[7] writes, in his *Racial Contours* (Times Press, Douglas, Isle of Man; 1965):

> The Kurds are a specific Aryan people frequently bearing characteristics strongly suggestive of Nordics. They are lithe and active, square-shouldered but rarely of unusual stature. Many are fair-haired, with light-coloured skins, blue or grey eyes, firm chins, and thin-lipped mouths. By inclination they are essentially pastoral and do not as a rule make good urban material. Their remote ancestors may have been families left behind by those first Aryans who migrated eastward to enter India in the second millennium B.C. .... In spite of all efforts to assimilate them, the Kurds doggedly manage to preserve their racial identity, their exclusiveness, and their dignity.

The Kurds, furthermore, speak an Indo-European language, roughly similar to Persian, but derived from the language of the ancient Medes, rather than from Old Persian.[8]

7. But not with impunity. You may remember that some years ago a pack of Sheenies, disguised as police officers and flourishing forged warrants, invaded Mr. Isherwood's home and plundered his files to destroy his accumulation of scientific data. The impersonation of police officers for criminal purposes is a very serious offense under British law, but the British, like the Americans, have learned that it would be dangerously impious to impede with human laws the activities of their god's Master Race.

8. On the language and the Kurds generally, see C. J. Edmonds, *Kurds, Turks, and Arabs* (London, Oxford University Press, 1957). The language of the Medes, classified as 'Northwestern Iranian,' and thus distinct from Old Persian, which was 'Southwestern Iranian,' has left only the most exiguous remains. Old Persian, the language of the Persian Kings from Cyrus to Darius III Codomannus, principally preserved in a series of famous inscriptions written in a syllabic alphabet adapted from cuneiform, is a syntactically and inflexionally sound language, readily learned by anyone who is proficient in Greek. It differs markedly from Avestan, the language of the extant Scriptures of the Zoroastrian religion, including the *Gāthas*, which appear to be the utterances of Zarathustra himself. Avestan, which was apparently written in its own alphabet, a precursor of the Pahlavi script, thus became the sacred language, and therefore Pahlavi and eventually modern Persian were derived from it, not from Old Persian. Unfortunately for students of religion (including Christianity, a Judaized derivative of Zoroastrianism), the chronological and geographical relation of Avestan to Old Persian is still problematic.

Given the partition of Kurdistan between four nations (Turkey, Iraq, Iran, and Soviet Azerbaijan), it is not remarkable that the Kurdish language now has twelve or more dialects, which differ from one another even more than the epichoric dialects of ancient Greek differed from the Attic you learned in school.

The most memorable appearance of Kurds in history is also an example of the irony of human history. The Crusaders conquered Palestine and established the Kingdom of Jerusalem through Aryan valor, and they lost it through their Christian superstitions.[9] The seeds of decay were present from the first, but the first serious threat to the Kingdom of Jerusalem, and the beginning of its long agony, was administered by the famous Saladin, whose real name in Arabic was Yúsuf ibn-Ayyúb. Although the European Kingdom managed to retain a foothold in Palestine for another century, Saladin's capture of Jerusalem in 1187 was the beginning of the end.

A nephew of a warrior and general who became the grand vizir of Nur ad-Din, Saladin succeeded his uncle, and recovered Egypt, suppressing the heretical caliphate of the Fatimids and thus reuniting Egypt with Syria to form a strong Moslem state. On the death of Nur ad-Din, Saladin took over, and, disdaining the title of Caliph, proclaimed himself Sultan, and began a campaign against the Europeans. He was a cultivated man, learned in Arabic literature, as well as an able commander, and he is remembered in history, as well as celebrated in Sir Walter Scott's *Talisman* and many another work of Nineteenth-Century fiction, for the most un-Semitic qualities of chivalry and generosity that won him the

9. See *Liberty Bell,* December 1989, pp. 1-5.

respect of his great antagonist in the Fourth Crusade, Richard Cœur de Lion. He was a Moslem and almost everyone who is content with the superficial history once taught in high schools thinks of him as a Semite. He was a Kurd and surrounded himself with a contingent of fellow Kurds for both military and administrative tasks. So his success against the Crusaders' kingdom was just another example of a very common phenomenon in history: Aryans defeated by Aryans to the profit of an enemy race.

The career of Saladin in the Twelfth Century lends some plausibility to the Kurdish tradition that in the sixth century B.C., a Kurd, Roham, son of a Kurd whose historicity is guaranteed by an extant inscription, similarly attained power and became the King of Babylon known as Nebuchadnezzar and celebrated in the Christians' story-book for his earnest efforts to solve the Jewish problem.

There is no evidence to validate the tradition as historical, but the significant fact is that the Aryan Kurds, instead of groveling in an agony of guilt and remorse because a member of their race had actually harmed some of Yahweh's Yids, are proud of their Nebuchadnezzar. A well-trained American boob will immediately conclude that the Kurds are so wicked that they deserve to be exterminated.

The Kurds occupy a country that is known as Kūrdistān, although in recent centuries it has always been partitioned and under alien rule. Over the centuries, the Kurds have made very many efforts to attain independence and have a country of their own, but they are an essentially pastoral people, and while they have been able precariously to maintain themselves in their mountains, they have never been numerous enough to reclaim their valleys by defeating the often combined power of the Turks and Persians, who, although natural enemies, have always agreed on the need to prevent the independence of Kurdistan.

The Kurds once thought they had succeeded. As we all know, the Jews, in preparation for the First World War, installed in the White House a crackpot shyster named Woodrow Wilson, whose probably sincere gabble about the "self-determination of nations" served as a pretext for dismembering the Austro-Hungarian Empire and creating such foci of future trouble as Jugo-Slavia, which was certain to be as peaceful as a sack enclosing two or three tom cats. In conformity with Wilson's idiotic ideals, the Treaty of Sèvres in 1922, which dismembered the Turkish Empire to create such states as Iraq, Lebanon, Jordan, and Palestine, as guarantees of future trouble, recognized the independence of Kurdistan, but the Turkish Sultan, who had accepted the treaty and what amounted to European dominance, was overthrown by a revolution led by Kemel Ataturk, who was given decisive support by the Jews, including their newly acquired colony, the former Russian Empire.

Kemel proceeded to massacre the Greeks who resided in territory he had usurped in open violation of the Treaty—that wasn't 'genocide,' of course, because Greeks aren't sacred Sheenies—and embarked on a bloody repression and subjugation of the Kurds. Don't have a fit of moral indignation: the Turks, like all viable nations, regarded only their own interests. The decadent Europeans, their minds paralysed by Jewish hokum and too pavid to defend their own interests, eventually abrogated the Treaty of Sèvres and accepted the Treaty of Lausanne (1923), content with having kept from the Turks such sites of future trouble as Iraq, Palestine, etc.[10]

10. In 1919-1923, the British did make an effort to protect the Kurds. Mr. Edwards, who was one of the British officials who, using the British army and air force, expelled the Turks from Mosul (a few miles across the Tigris from the ruins of Nineveh) and the region about it, describes (*op. cit.*) his part in the negotiations and military operations. He was principally charged with visiting and guiding the very numerous tribes, somewhat similar to Scottish clans, into which all the Kurds were then, and many still are, divided. He gives a very full account of the almost bewildering multiplicity of tribes, who were then almost all in rural villages (shunning towns such as Mosul), and, since he was a cultivated man, he studied the antiquities of the region and added to what was known of the Assyrian, Babylonian, and Persian occupation of parts of Kurdistan. The British at least did make certain that the large part of Kurdistan under their control was incorporated into Iraq, which promised the Kurds a kind of 'home rule,' rather than given to Turkey, which would have proceeded to liquidate them.

The Kurds frequently rebelled—in 1923, 1925, 1944, several times in the 1960s, and in 1974—but lacking modern weapons and other equipment, such as railroads and real highways, and subject to three or four nations (Turkey, Iraq, Iran, and the Soviets), they were always defeated.

The Kurds in Persian territory have usually been tolerated and given a degree of local autonomy, although they are Sunnis and so damnable heretics in the eyes of the Shí'ites, who have always dominated Iran and recently, under the late Khomeini, attained total control of the nation.[11] In Turkish territory, the Kurds are grudgingly tolerated so long as they are submissive to the Turkish government, and violently repressed whenever they show symptoms of allegiance to their own nation. In Iraq, the inevitable hostility between two incompatible races has always produced abrasive friction.

In 1974, Saddam,[12] then the darling of the Americans, who were using him to impoverish and wreck Iran, loosed a good part of his army against the Kurds in Iraq, and was soon reported to be using poison gas and other chemical weapons (supplied by the Soviets) to slaughter them. Whether or not the reports in the press were true, they were believed by Americans, a very few of whom were sufficiently interested to say "he really hadn't oughter" before forgetting about it.

When Bushy's sudden armistice released what was left of his army from other duties, Saddam began systematically to exterminate the Kurds with Semitic enthusiasm, with or without chemical and biological weapons, and with or without the atrocious barbarism also reported in the press.[13]

11. The religious difference may be one reason why Iran now refuses to admit to its territory the million Kurdish refugees, who, according to reports in the press, are now in improvised camps on the Iran border, in which they are said to be dying of wounds, privation, and disease at the rate of two thousand a day.

12. It is best always to refer to this individual as Saddam *tout court*, since his claim to the historic name of Hussein is, at least, doubtful.

13. One instance, reported in the *Spotlight* (15 April) and, I am told, the *Washington Times*, is of some interest. The Iraqi soldiers are said to fire and advance behind a shielding screen of their own women, relying on the racial peculiarity of Aryans, which makes them unwilling to kill females. This device, which Winston Churchill, according to the *Spotlight*, identified as a tactic used by Communists everywhere, reminds one that when the Soviets' plan to launch a surprise attack on Germany was forestalled by Hitler, the Soviets protected their tanks and infantry with a screen of women, whom the Germans, being Aryans, could not bring themselves to slaughter. Such use of females is natural to Semites and in keeping with their Judaic religion, since strictly fundamentalist Moslems regard women as animals whose souls will be dissipated at death; in Heaven, they will be replaced by much improved models, specially created by Yahweh-Allah for the eternal delight of True Believers.

Saddam's cannon, machine guns, bombers, and armored helicopters gave him a superiority over the Kurds that was comparable to the Americans' enormous superiority over the Iraqis. The Kurds, whose mountains had been leveled by air power, and who had no weapons except a few ordinary and usually old rifles and revolvers, had no chance to save themselves, except by flight.

Toward the middle of April, the press reported that the Kurds[14] in the refugee camps on the Turkish border were dying from wounds, privation, and disease at the rate of one thousand per diem, but the State Department soothingly reduced that figure to 510. The "United Nation's" High Commissioner for Refugees officially reported that Kurds in the camps on the border of Iran were dying at the rate of two thousand a day.

Bushy's minions, with the War Lord's approval, opined that it would be "improper" to intervene in "Iraq's internal affairs"—after we had devastated many cities and ruthlessly slain thousands of civilians in that unhappy country. Saddam, once again America's darling, probably having promised henceforth to revere Sheenies,[15] was not to be restrained from butchering the Kurds and Semitic Shí'ites, whom his C.I.A.

14. Some liepapers exposed themselves by suppressing the national designation and calling the refugees "Iraqis." The pimps of the press have become over-confident and reckless.

15. The purpose and nature of the American victory is well illustrated by the conduct of the people of "liberated" Kuwait, who, according to Amnesty International, are joyfully torturing and murdering their fellow Semites, the Palestinians who had taken refuge in the Emirate. Whether the Jews give their dogs a few shekels for their good work is unknown.

had incited to revolt with lavish promises of American support and equipment: the fools should have known better than to trust Americans.

Near the end of the month, however, Bushy, perhaps to please some performers in the comedy called "United Nations," reluctantly agreed to send an American force of ten thousand troops into the part of Kurdistan that is in Iraq to take control of the region and invite the surviving Kurds to return to their devastated or annihilated homes. It remains to be seen whether the refugees are so destitute, desperate, and foolish that they will again trust Americans, return to their country, and await a new massacre after the Americans withdraw.

It is worthy of note that near the end of April, according to a friend who watches television, a woman reporter for the Columbia Broadcasting System visited the camps of the refugee Kurds and remarked with astonishment that so many of them had fair hair and blue eyes. She was at once denounced for "racism"—doubtless by the little boobies whose spongy minds are stuffed with 'One World' pus in the schools and colleges that American tax-payers suicidally finance to hasten the liquidation of their own race.

* * *

By the first of May it was obvious that Lord Bushy's principal goal had been triumphantly attained: the whole world was warned that any insubordination to Yahweh's Holy Race would be frightfully punished by the Jews' American janissaries with their truly terrible technological weapons. It seems likely that the Americans will withdraw and hand the Islamic nations over to their Judaeo-Communist confederates, either before or after the economic and social collapse and prostration of the United States has been consummated.

John de Courcy's very expensive *Special Office Brief* (Dublin, Ireland)[16] has always held to the theory that the Jews have lost control of Russia, and accordingly, in an undated photocopy sent to me, positively declares that Gorbachev's

16. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* July 1986, pp. 1-8; September 1986, pp. 26-27; March 1987, pp. 6-14.

strategy, now that Bushy has made Americans and Europeans vehemently and irreconcilably hated by all Moslems, is to await the withdrawal of Bushy's bully boys from the Middle East and then to incite the Jews in Israel to launch an attack on some Islamic state, probably within the next three years. Russia will at last come to the assistance of the Moslems, and at a time when the Americans and Europeans will not be able to go to the rescue of the Holy Land and can only "dither," and thus Russia will acquire an absolute "hegemony over the Middle East."

Ivor Benson is an astute observer who believes that in all countries the masses, whatever their race, need superstitions about the supernatural, because religion provides a "value system" that is "intimately concerned with what human beings want and need for their fulfillment." He is therefore one of the very few writers who regard the revival of Islamic faith as a major force that will shape the future. Of the power of that faith—and remember that any faith must be fanatical to be efficacious—we had a recent demonstration in Khomeini's revolution in Iran, and it is a reasonable inference from Mr. Benson's discussion that the Jews' Washington-Moscow axis subsidized and equipped Saddam in his war against Iran to negate and nullify the force of that religious revival.[17]

In an article in the April issue of John Tyndall's *Spearhead,* Mr. Benson does suggest that one reason for salvaging Saddam and his secular "democratic" political party was to abort a revolution that would have transferred the government of Iraq to a religious régime, which, of course, like all theocracies, would necessarily be frankly and inflexibly authoritarian and would strive to check moral decline and the corruption that is requisite for financial plundering by the international usurers.

In his article Mr. Benson reaffirms his belief that we are now witnessing in the revival of Mohammedan fundamentalism in all Islamic countries the emergence of a great spiritual

17. I know of no reliable information about the religious consequences of Iran's great losses and defeat in that war.

power, necessarily anti-Western, which will frustrate the establishment of the New World Order by our enemies. And he believes that Bushy's war has, ironically enough, contributed to the success of the spiritual movement it was planned to avert.

Mr. Benson cites evidence of the extent to which Americans and their British allies have made themselves hated even in countries remote from the Persian Gulf. In Pakistan, no American dared venture out on the streets without armed protection. In India, although Hinduism is bitterly antagonistic to Islam, the diplomats in the American Embassy, astounded by the reaction of the populace, hurriedly sent their wives and families and all non-essential employees to places of safety, while the British Embassy fortified its compound with sandbags and "razor wire."

Everyone knows, of course, that our race made itself contemptible in the eyes of Orientals when it retreated from its colonial possessions and treated other races as theoretically equal and in practice superior. Mr. Benson points out that in Oriental lands Bushy has now made the Americans and British the objects, not of mere contempt, but of a passionate detestation that will eliminate the last vestiges of respect for nations of our race and open the way for a great spiritual revival of non-Aryan religions.

That the religious revival of Islam, which will include hatred of our race, of our technology, and of our hypocritical "democracy," will arouse fanatical faith and violent emotions may be taken for granted. Whether it will have the drastic effect predicted by Mr. Benson is not certain. There are two impediments:

(1) Islam is split into two reciprocally antagonistic religions, the "orthodox" Sunnis and the Shí'a,[18] between which there can be no doctrinal compromise. Fundamentalism will necessarily exacerbate that antagonism, for in Islam, if it is a viable religion, there can be no analogue to the 'ecumenism' now popular among Christians, which is based on the perception that all religions are equally spurious and equally useful for bamboozling gullible votaries. It is only normal that the revival

18. On the origin and basic doctrine of the Shí'a ('the Party [of Alí]'), see *Liberty Bell*, April 1986, pp. 11-15.

of Christian fundamentalism in the United States has revived and intensified the hostility between Protestant and Catholic fundamentalists. From the Protestants, for example, one hears with increasing frequency the affirmation that Catholicism is the work of the Antichrist. In Islam fundamentalist Sunnis *must* regard the Shí'a as the work of Iblis, and fundamentalist Shí'ites *must* regard the Sunnis as enemies of True Religion.

This, it seems to me, will present almost insuperable difficulties in most Islamic countries. Iraq, for example, is, like the United States, a typical "democracy," which means, of course, that the entire population is kept under rigorous control by the gang that has achieved political power and regards religion as only a device for manipulating boobs.[19] No doubt many Iraqis, including Saddam's followers, are nominally Moslem, just as many Americans let themselves be classified as Christians, although they regard religion as irrelevant to quotidian life, unless it provides opportunities for profit. I know of no way to estimate the number of such persons in Iraq, but we may assume that all sects are equally affected.

According to the available statistics, the entire population of Iraq is Moslem, with the exception of some small but troublesome Christian enclaves, chiefly Maronite[20] and Nestorian. Of the

19. One thinks of Bushy's loud affirmations that this is a Christian country, so that atheists should have no right to be considered citizens. On the histrionic lips of a former director of the C.I.A. and a zealous satellite of the Jews, such statements can only excite cynical laughter.

20. The Maronite Church is a sect of Christian Semites who are survivors of what was the established Byzantine Church until the Emperor Constantine IV, having made a deal with the Papacy in Rome with a view to uniting Christians against the Mohammedans, convened the Council of Constantinople in 680 to condemn as heresy the bizarre Monothelite theology which had theretofore been the official doctrine of the Byzantine Church. The Maronites refused to do a somersault and persisted in maintaining the theological fantasies that the Council repudiated, becoming an independent and sometimes persecuted church of their own, under the direction of pontifex maximus called the Patriarch of Antioch. In the last century they made a deal with the Pope and are officially a part of the Roman Church, although they retain their own priests, who are almost all married and beget children, and their own peculiar ritual in their dialect of Syriac. The Maronites now reside

total population, 35% (including the Kurds) are listed as Sunnis, while 60% belong to the Shí'a.[21] Iraq is therefore unlike Iran, in which Khomeini could appeal to a population that was 97% Shí'ite.

If Islamic fundamentalists gain control of Iraq, one of the two great sects will have to intimidate or suppress the other. The resulting régime, it seems to me, will be necessarily unstable and therefore weak, and will furthermore encounter the bitter hostility of one or the other Islamic nation on its borders, Saudi Arabia[22] or Iran..

(2) Semites can resist Aryan nations only by using Occidental technology, from which they are temperamentally averse, and which they would have to buy from the hated Aryans and import. They will have no chance whatever of matching the military technology of the Jews' janissaries, which, as Mr. Benson admits, Bushy has now proved to be irresistible. After the easy and almost effortless defeat of Iraq by the Americans, who demonstrated their determination to terrorize and, if necessary, destroy any nation that arouses the displeasure of their masters, there is no reasonable hope for effective Moslem resistance to the Jews' World Order.

chiefly in Lebanon, and since the Jews are keeping that hapless land in bloody turmoil, many of them migrate to the country that belonged to the American boobs until they gave it away. It is noteworthy that the Religious Editor of *Time*, Michael P. Harris, who recently died of "AIDS" at the age of 46, was a Maronite. It follows, therefore, that although he used an Aryan name, he was a Semite. I do not know whether he was born in Lebanon or was born after his parents had migrated to the great Land of Boobery.

21. Do not overlook the obvious implication that the majority of Iraqis should have sympathized with Khomeini and Iran in the recent war, and have regarded Saddam as evil. If they did, Saddam's agencies of oppression must have been as effective as the means employed by the Jews to suppress significant dissent in this country.

22. Saudi Arabia, the Holy Land of Islam, is totally Sunni. The small band of Shí'ites who rioted in Mecca in 1979 were chiefly foreigners and are generally supposed, no doubt correctly, to have been hired by the C.I.A.

From this dilemma Mr. Benson escapes by assuming that non-violent, presumably spiritual, opposition can have a decisive effect: "Now that hi-tech violence has demonstrated its irresistibility, the great struggle will shift more decisively onto the *battleground of the mind* [his emphasis], with governments shaken and scared by non-violent mass-demonstrations like that of the 100,000 [as reported by the jewspapers] who swarmed into Red Square last month to protest against the policies of President Gorbachev."

I have my doubts. For one thing, you will note that Gorbachev is still in power and will remain in power so long as he has the support of the Army; for another, I am confident that the chattering of a single machine-gun would have sufficed to clear Red Square in short order—except, of course, for the bodies of demonstrators who were trampled to death by their panic-stricken fellows.

You must also remember that Bushy's World Order, as I indicated in my earlier article, contemplates rigorous and bloody repression of its victims for the spiritual satisfaction derived from torture and slaughter. It is essentially based on the Biblical doctrine of ḤRM, familiar to all Christians from numerous passages in their Holy Book and presumably approved by them, if they read it while awake. It is, briefly, the Jewish doctrine that holiness is exercised by the wholesale massacre of captive and helpless enemies (i.e., *goyim*), men, women, children, and even their domestic animals. And it is noteworthy that an accomplished and adroit scholar, Philip D. Stern, has tried to mitigate the revolting savagery of that doctrine of Jewish piety in his recent book, *The Biblical Ḥerem* (Brown University Press; available from Professional Book Distributors, 1650 Bluegrass Lakes Parkway, Alpharetta, Georgia (30201); $63.45 postpaid). Dr. Stern argues that the blood-thirsty doctrine was "mystical," because the Jews felt a religious obligation to massacre the

captive*goyim*, who represented a "chaos"[!] that would disturb the World Order ordained by Yahweh.

Some unusually sensitive and compassionate Americans now feel a kind of condescending pity for the poor Kurds, who are really their victims, for they, by their arrant folly for more than a century, reduced themselves to the servitude that enabled Bushy to command them to wage and finance the war by which he pleased the Masters of the World. The Americans are cheerfully and thoughtlessly unaware that they are destined to suffer as did the Kurds—and suffer even more atrociously—when the New World Order, with its pious doctrine of HRM has been securely established, after they have been pauperized and reduced to penury by the coming economic collapse, and terrorized and murdered by the racial enemies whom they now cherish and who are even now threatening to make what we did to Iraq seem trivial in comparison with what they will do to the White swine, if those self-degraded creatures fail to provide them with everything they have a whim to want.

Whether Bushy will have the pleasure of presiding over our ruin is uncertain, even unlikely. It would be rushing things to complete the ruin by 1992, and a second term for Bushy probably could not be arranged by his masters. Some observers believe that the scenario for this country includes the proximate disappearance of Bushy, either through a resignation forced by sensational disclosure of some of the innumerable scandals thus far kept under cover or by assassination in a hospital or elsewhere. He would thus be succeeded by Quayle, who would appoint as Vice President the nigger half-breed "Chief of Staff" to whom the liepapers can attribute the "glorious" victory over Iraq. Quayle can then be expunged or directed to make the nigger his successor in 1992.

If that happens, many American half-wits will be pleased and feel righteous—until acute physical suffering reminds them of the doom they brought upon themselves.

SCALPING THE UNWARY

Jones-Cresson forged the "Holy Oak Pendant" to make himself prominent.[1] I do not know whether he also had a desire to exalt the aborigines.

Today, of course, hoaxes to exalt primitive races and denigrate Aryans and their civilization are a sure path to eminence and emoluments.

Of the concerted campaign to degrade our race and induce masochistic insanity in our people, no one can have remained ignorant after the United States Navy, once a service with high traditions of patriotism and personal honor, so prostituted itself that it buried in Arlington with highest military honors the corpse of a nigger whom it had the effrontery to call the "co-discoverer of the North Pole."

That was enough for the gangsters in the "education" racket, and, according to letters from parents that are sometimes published in the press, children who are sent to the public boob-hatcheries to have their minds crippled are now not even told that Commodore (later Admiral) Peary had gone along to black the nigger's boots and keep his clothes in order.

American Indians, as the aborigines of the Western Hemisphere are now called,[2] are naturally exploited in the campaign of mental sabotage, but imaginative exaltation of them is much older than the present lying about niggers and has a quite different tradition.

It goes back to the myth of the Noble Savage, which was formulated by a Swiss crackpot named Rousseau, who, perhaps at the suggestion of Diderot, put together antecedent tendencies in a rhetorical diatribe that fascinated sciolistic minds.

1. See *Liberty Bell*, March 1991, pp. 16-18.

2. Columbus's geographical error has embarrassed writers of English and other modern languages for centuries. The term 'Indian' should, of course, refer only to India. One is tempted to accept the improper and disagreeable neologism 'Amerind,' which was coined some decades ago and is used by some anthropologists. It would at least avoid ambiguity and misleading connotations. The aborigines (i.e., earliest inhabitants of the Western Hemisphere) were all Mongoloid, but, at least when

Rousseau did have one valid point: as is now obvious, scientific knowledge and technical ability do not in themselves ameliorate either personal or social morality. From this he leaped to the absurd claim that knowledge destroys morality and that ignorant savages are therefore superior to civilized men. The principal factors which made this notion acceptable to light-headed contemporaries were: (1) A residue of the Mediaeval Church's perception that knowledge diminishes or destroys faith in Christian fictions, which were said to be the basis and only source of morality. (2) The ancient traditions of *Saturnia regna* and a Golden Age when life was uncomplicated by the burden of civilization. On these, see the two volumes by Arthur Lovejoy and George Boas, *Primitivism and Related Ideas* (Baltimore, Johns Hopkins Press, 1935, 1948). (3) The exploration of remote and newly discovered lands in the Sixteenth to Eighteenth Centuries, and the mistakes, exaggerations, and fantasies of early travellers; for a summary account, see Percy G. Adams, *Travellers and Travel Liars, 1660-1800* (New York, Dover, 1982). (4) Fiction disguised as reports of newly discovered lands almost invariably portrayed virtuous natives uncorrupted by civilization. (5) Imaginary discoveries of newfound lands provided a convenient setting for political essays about improved or perfect societies, such as More's *Utopia* and Bacon's *New Atlantis,* but you should include in this category the hundreds that are now forgotten, e.g., *La terre australe inconnue*, by Gabriel de Foigny (1676; often reprinted), who found in place of Australia an island where all inhabitants were content and happy because they were hermaphrodites and hence sexually equal. (6) In the Eighteenth Century there was a veritable deluge of romances and novels about remote lands; some exalted the supposed wisdom of the

first observed, differed very markedly from Asian Mongoloids, and furthermore exhibited ethnic diversity among themselves. A recent study to determine the degree of racial homogeneity by mitochondrial heredity found that all tribes of aborigines had a common origin; another study, using the same technique, found there had been five ethnically distinct immigrations.

uniformly virtuous inhabitants; and others satirized contemporary society by viewing it through the eyes of a virtuous alien (e.g., Montesquieu's *Lettres persanes*).

Rousseau's animosity toward civilization fueled a vast literature. A good specimen is Chateaubriand, one of the great masters of French prose with poetic adornments, a supreme egotist, audacious liar,[3] and Christian apologist. In his long diatribe, *Le génie du christianisme* (1802), he imagined noble savages further ennobled by Christianity. One detached section of this, *Atala*, was commonly read in high schools when I was a boy. His "prose epic," *Les Natchez*, celebrating Indians he never saw in a part of America (Louisiana) he never visited, was once widely read; I got through it, but that took determination and fortitude.

The attitudes of the first Anglo-Saxons who colonized this continent are conveniently and aptly illustrated by two English clergymen who visited what is now New England in the Seventeenth Century and mentioned the aborigines in the first respectable Latin verse written in our territory.[4] One wanted to make the Indians just like Englishmen by dosing them with Jesus-juice and giving them our technology; the other had the common sense to see that the regions our people would colonize and inhabit must be cleared of savages.

The early colonists had to occupy and appropriate for their settlement some part of a wilderness that was claimed by some Indian tribe or over which two tribes were fighting. What happened to Sir Walter Raleigh's ill-fated colony is still in dispute, but it is obvious that the unfortunate White men and women were either exterminated by aborigines or genetically absorbed by them, thus providing White genes for, e.g., the Cherokee.

3. His *Voyage en Amérique* recounts travels that could have been made only by an angel, whose wings would presumably enable him to flit rapidly from place to place. Chateaubriand probably never saw an Indian, except tame specimens in the civilized part of North America. He concocted his travels from books by Americans, now readily identified, appropriating to himself their observations and experiences, revised to suit his taste or his rhetoric.

4. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, pp. 29 f.

The settlers at Jamestown necessarily came into conflict with the aborigines, and almost succumbed to them, but were saved by the prudence of the famous John Smith and the enterprise of John Rolfe, who married the celebrated Pocahontas, daughter of the chief of the Powhatans, a 'confederation' formed by the Algonquin tribe that had beaten into submission the neighboring tribes.

Pocahontas was an intelligent and perhaps winsome young squaw, who readily adapted herself to the religion and manners of a society she cannot have really understood, and when her husband took her to England, she was the social sensation of the year. She was described as a "princess," daughter of a "king," and she was the heroine of a romantic story that was told and retold by John Smith, and which need not have been wholly fictitious. Before her premature death in England, she gave birth to a half-breed son, who grew up and became prosperous in Virginia, and whom some members of the First Families, including the eminent John Randolph,[5] were proud to number among their ancestors, thus inaugurating a curious snobbism that claimed distinction from a real or imaginary descent from an aboriginal "chief" or "princess"—never, of course, from one of the common herd of savages. This induced an odd ambivalence in attitude toward the aborigines and encouraged the proliferation of imagined or embellished tales about noble savages that would have gladdened the deformed mind of Jean Jacques Rousseau and comparable mattoids.

The aborigines could be brave and exhibit an almost heroic superiority to pain and hardship, and that encouraged sentimentalists to forget that they were also cowardly and treacherous, filthy and squalid, innately cruel and savage,

5. Randolph deserves great credit for having done his best to arrest the decline of the American Republic. A good study of his political principles, only slightly distorted by an attempt to read into Randolph the author's own predilections, is Russell Kirk's *John Randolph of Roanoke* (Indianapolis, Bobbs-Merrill, 1978), which includes copious selections from Randolph's speeches and letters. Randolph's last years were embittered by the erosion of his country by "democracy," and that doubtless explains some inconsistency in his conduct and in the provisions of his will.

and incapable of the discipline that makes civilization possible. And deliberate disregard of their savagery was encouraged by the Christian hallucination about "conversion" and the efficacy of holy water in transforming hereditary character.

Even John Smith in his popular book had promoted colonization of Virginia by suggesting that miracles could be wrought by teaching the savages the Christian myths. And there were innumerable efforts to provide the Indians with an education for which they were innately unsuited, such as the college that bears the name of Lord Jeffrey Amherst, who, according to the ditty sung by its undergraduates, set out "to civilize the In-di-an, | with a Bible and a gun, | and five hundred gallons | of good New England rum." The uniform failure of these efforts[6] did not even dent the resolute incomprehension of persons who blindly refused to perpend even the indubitable fact that the aborigines were physiologically incapable of taking rum as White men can and normally do. Even at that early date, the Christian hokum about "all mankind" obfuscated biological facts.

FABULOUS FICTION

The first readable American novelist, Charles Brockden Brown (1771-1810), belonged to a generation that retained some vivid recollection of the savages, and the Indians that appear in his novels are described realistically.[7] The next generation of American *literati* lived along the Atlantic seaboard, many in Boston and New York, and saw only trained Indians exhibited by various promoters, unless, perhaps, they went sightseeing to a reservation in which subjugated and tamed Indians were corralled. So far as I can recall at the moment, none of them ever ventured to the western frontier,

6. A few Indians were trained to serve as showpieces when taken to Europe and exhibited to help wheedle money from uncritical 'philanthropists.'

7. His *Edgar Huntley* (1799), considered by many his best work, was handsomely reprinted, with an introduction by Professor D. L. Clark (New York, Macmillan, 1928). *Wieland* and *Arthur Mervyn*, the only two of his other novels that I have read, were reprinted in the late 1850s, and so, no doubt, were his other novels (*Ormond, Clara Howard,* and *Jane Talbot*—the last two should particularly interest literate feminists today).

where normal Indians could be observed. Most of them, furthermore, had minds filled with Christian fustian, Rousseau's rant, and romantic sentimentality.

Imagined Indians provided an inexhaustible subject for the ingenuity of writers who were manufacturing fiction for sale to persons who craved emotional entertainment and sentimental titillation.

Perhaps the most influential of these writers was James Fenimore Cooper (1789-1851), whose thirty-five or forty novels, which recounted implausible events in a turgid and pompous style that Mark Twain justly ridiculed,[8] were inexplicably popular. *The Last of the Mohicans* (1826), generally accounted his best work, was one in a series of tales that portrayed imaginary Indians. I read a number of those books when I was in high school, and I do not now recall which one I threw across the room when I was assured that two beauteous White girls, taken captive by savages, had been held prisoner for months in an Indian camp "without offense to their delicacy." That one detail, however, will suffice to show how absurdly mendacious were Cooper's tales about Indians, often enhanced by the appearance of an impossible frontiersman, a white prig who boasts he has never killed an Indian, although he kills deer, who are better entitled than savages to consideration as "God's creatures."

Cooper and his many imitators made the Indians seem romantic, and Aryan composers turned out sentimental songs and tunes they entitled "Indian Love Song" or something similar. The music, usually pathetic and sometimes lachrymose, was, of course, *our* racial music, which no savage could have understood or appreciated, much less composed. In various parts of the country suitable precipices were called "Lovers' Leap" and tales of star-crossed lovers were devised to match the name. (At the foot of one such

8. See his essay, "Fenimore Cooper's Literary Offenses," which is usually reprinted from the *North American Review*, in which it was first published. A few pages that were omitted from the magazine were found and edited by Bernard De Voto and included the collection, *Letters from Earth*, which was finally published by Harpers in 1962.

precipice a number of skeletons were exhumed, all of males who had been killed with tomahawks or arrows.) And sentimental women wept over the spurious legends.

Imaginary Indians became fashionable. Merely typical of the vogue was George Lippard, a now forgotten author, once famous for his novel, *The Quaker City*, a Gothic romance about Philadelphia (!) in which he tried to surpass "Monk" Lewis and Mrs. Radcliff in accumulating supernatural horrors. When he was married, c. 1840, he dressed as an Indian warrior and was wedded to his presumably admiring bride in a nocturnal ceremony by moonlight amid the unspoiled nature of a romantic glade on the banks of the Wissahickon. Whether the bride's dress was consistent with the groom's costume is not recorded.

The greatest damage, however, was done by Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, who published his *Hiawatha* in 1855, a long poem in which he sought to imitate the primitive vigor of "Ossian" in a novel meter, trochaic tetrameter, and which powerfully appealed to our race's love of undefiled nature and the sentimental primitivism that often goes with it.

> Ye who love the haunts of Nature,
> Love the sunshine of the meadow,
> Love the shadow of the forest,
> Love the wind among the branches,
> And the rain-shower and the snow-storm,
> And the rushing of great rivers
> Through their palisades of pine-trees.
> And the thunder in the mountains,
> Whose innumerable echoes
> Flap like eagles in their eyries;—
> Listen to these wild traditions,
> To this Song of Hiawatha!

The poem became immediately and immensely popular, eclipsing even Longfellow's finely-wrought and beautiful narrative, *Evangeline*, in stately dactylic hexameters that are a remarkable achievement in English verse. The artfully primitive structure of *Hiawatha* was childlike in its simplicity, and the narrative poem was recognized as especially suited to children. It is likely that during the remaining

decades of the Nineteenth Century *Hiawatha* was read to, or read by, almost every American child who grew up in a literate home. And it inevitably formed their conception of the nature and life of the aborigines.

It must be clearly understood that such was not Longfellow's intention. He himself said that his poem was an "Indian Edda," i.e., as mythical and remote from quotidian reality as the compilation of Norse myths in the Poetic Edda.[9] The hero of his poem, he said, was "a kind of American Prometheus," a superhuman benefactor of his race.

He incorporated in his narrative Indian legends that had been elaborated by Henry Rowe Schoolcraft from tales told him by his half-White, half-Ojibwa wife, who had received some education and who helped him in his business relations with the Indians as a trader and Federal agent, 1822-1841.

The Song of Hiawatha was admired as a technical achievement by critics, including Bayard Taylor, who was a poet of distinction in his own right as well as the translator of Goethe's *Faust*. One of his comments on the poem contains a prophecy that was entirely reasonable when he wrote, which I have italicized here: "*Hiawatha* will be parodied, perhaps ridiculed, in many quarters, but it will live *after the Indian race has vanished from our Continent.*" He could not foresee the present, when the Indians are more numerous than they were before our race came to North America.

When the savages had been subdued and slain or expelled, the inhabitants of the regions east of the Appalachians, living in civilized security and remote from the perils and not infrequent massacres of the frontier, began to develop an odd sense of gratuitous guilt for having taken from

9. He must have had in mind the Suomi (Finnish) analogue of the Elder Edda, the *Kalevala*, which was systematized by its editor, Lönnrot, in trochaic tetrameters, a meter that was reproduced in the English translation that was Longfellow's model. Longfellow probably referred to the Norse poem because it was better known than the recently published *Kalevala*, although less similar to his own work, in which he created a new and American mythology.

the savages the lands they now enjoyed. This perverse sentiment is the more remarkable since they all professed to believe the tales in the Jew-Book about the ruthless invasion of Palestine and slaughter of its inhabitants by a pack of freebooters, aided by the Christians' ferocious god, which was simply a paradigm of the right of a superior people to seize the country of an inferior people and exterminate them.

PIACULAR PLOYS

American writers imagined many stories, usually melancholy and sometimes lachrymose, about Indian Romeos and Juliets, but the climax of that kind of writing came with Helen Hunt Jackson's romantically pathetic novel, *Ramona* (1884). It is an ably written story, well worth reading, provided you understand that you are reading a romance clothed in an illusory verisemblance.[10] Its modest literary quality is somewhat astonishing, since the book was written, not as more or less artistic fiction, but to dramatize and popularize a diatribe, *A Century of Dishonor*, which its author had published three years before.[11]

That diatribe was the first of the breast-beating orgies of simulated remorse for our race's treatment of the Indians whose land we took. Like all of its innumerable successors, it is a rhetorical medley that inextricably confuses three quite distinct questions that are ethically unrelated to each other, viz: (i) good faith in observing treaties, (ii) the occupa-

10. The scene is California after that territory became part of the United States. Ramona is a mestiza who was raised and educated by a wealthy Spanish lady, whose son becomes enamored of her. She, however, having better sense than he, eloped with a full-blooded but Christianized Indian named Alessandro (!), and a large part of the novel describes the Federal government's persistent and cruel oppression of the Indian couple until the story reaches its tragic dénouement.

11. Helen Hunt Jackson (1830-1885) is in the popular mind so exclusively associated with California, where she spent the last part of her life, that it may be well to note that she had Puritan ancestry. She was Helen Fiske, born in Amherst, Massachusetts. (Fiske is an Anglo-Saxon name, the equivalent of 'Fisher.') Hunt and Jackson are the

tion of North America by our race, and (iii) our treatment of the Indians after they were conquered and subdued.

I. It is quite true that on several occasions Americans did violate treaties they had solemnly made with Indian tribes, although in most of the cited cases there is a question which side violated the treaty first.

The clearest and most flagrant example of our perfidy is the expulsion of the Cherokee from Georgia and adjacent territory in 1835-1838. The Cherokee were a most extraordinary tribe that exhibited a capacity for civilization that was unique among the Indians of North America. Whether they had received any considerable infusion of White blood must remain conjectural; if they had not, their character makes them an anthropological puzzle.

When our race first came into contact with them, they were, by all accounts, a settled and chiefly agricultural people, although constantly exposed to raids and incursions by the Iroquois. After Americans had shattered the Iroquois, the Cherokee, delivered from the need constantly to apprehend and frequently to resist attacks by their hereditary enemies, readily adapted themselves to our way of life, especially after they were made literate by the famous Sequoyah (in whose honor the sequoia trees were named), who was the son of an Irish trader by a Cherokee woman who may have had some White blood. They formed a settled and virtually independent state of their own, the Cherokee Nation, and prospered, purchasing many negro slaves for both agricultural and domestic service. They had productive farms, well-built houses (some of which were large and even luxurious), schools, newspapers, and all of the other appurtenances of civilized life. They governed themselves well under their

names of her successive husbands. (At that time, it was socially proper and even obligatory for a widow or divorcée to retain the name of her former husband—she became 'Mrs. Mary Jones' instead of 'Mrs. John Jones'—and if she married again, the name of her former husband was necessarily retained, replacing her maiden name in her full legal name. Resumption of a maiden name after marriage was considered fraudulent and, in most states, was illegal.)

own laws, and they were not guilty of any aggression against our people.

In what is a shameful episode in our history, we plundered their property, confiscated their negro slaves, and drove them, with only the few chattels they could carry with them, to land west of the Mississippi over what they called "The Trail of Tears," on which a large part of them perished. That the tribe survived at all must be credited to the prudent leadership of their chief, John Ross, who, by the way, was a Scot, having only one-eighth of Indian blood.[12]

We may and should be ashamed of what was done to the Cherokee, but even here, however, there is the overriding question whether a viable race can prudently tolerate an enclave of aliens, however innocuous, in its own territory.

The issue here is so clearly joined that we should consider it and thus dispose of all the more doubtful instances of our race's unfairness to the aborigines. The Cherokee, as I have said, were unique among their race, and, having confidence in the validity of the treaty by which their Nation was established, they appealed to the Supreme Court of the United States, which affirmed their rights under the treaty. That was the occasion for President Jackson's cynical comment, "Mr. Marshall has made his decision; now let him enforce it." Jackson, working largely through the state government of Georgia, nullified the verdict of the Supreme Count and must bear the greater responsibility for the expulsion of the Cherokee.

If Jackson had been asked to explain his conduct and had deigned to reply, he would have said that the American Constitution had been formed by Aryans for an Aryan nation and so did not apply to other races. He might have acknowledged the Cherokee's unique capacity for civilization, but he would

12. He was thus like William Weatherford, the chief of the Creek Indians, whose intelligence, dignity, and eloquence in defeat are often admired by writers who elect to suppress the fact that he was seven-eighths a Scot.

have observed that they were, after all, Indians, and cited the aphorism, "The only good Indian is a dead Indian."[13]

If you disapprove of Andrew Jackson's policy in this instance, you must balance your censure against his many and great services to our nation, ranging from the military ability that enabled him to win brilliant victories over many Indian tribes and a British army, to the act by which he emancipated our nation from servitude to alien bankers. Less well known is his service in acquiring Florida for our country. You may regret his injustice to the Cherokee, and regret even more strongly his bullying of South Carolina in 1832,[14] and you may think it unfortunate that the crude and even vulgar Mrs. Jackson was no ornament to the White House, but you must approve and acknowledge with gratitude what he accomplished for our nation. And finally, is it not obvious that the presence of an alien race's virtually independent state in a large part of what is now Georgia, North Carolina, and Tennessee would have been an intolerable hole in the fabric of our nation? You may regret the means, but you must emphatically approve the result.

Pride in our own race is a valid reason for regretting that some Aryans were unscrupulous and even dishonorable in their dealings with the Indians, but remember they were

13. The phrase is generally attributed to General Sherman, because he is recorded as having used it, but it is only what was thought, and doubtless said, for a century before him, by innumerable Americans who had been victims of Indian raids or had to protect our people from the savages. When Sherman used the words, he was only quoting a widespread conviction, not making an original observation.

14. Jackson's invasion of Florida in an undeclared war resulted in the capture and occupation of Spanish towns and forts, which determined the Spanish government to sell the territory to the United States rather than undertake an enormously expensive war to drive the Americans from it. His action against South Carolina was, of course, a political device to force a reasonable compromise and partly frustrate the greed of New England merchants, but while it left the principle of Nullification undecided, it provided an illogical pretext for the fiction about an indissoluble Union that was invoked to make the war of aggression against the Southern states seem less obviously treason to our nation as well as to our race.

part of our race and their actions greatly benefited it. You should have only contempt for the squawking twerps whose ostentatiously paraded morality assumes that Aryans should be without human weakness, and whose hypocrisy is made glaringly obvious when they yowl about the hardships inflicted on Indians and purr with delight when they remember the ghastly slaughter of much of the best part of our race in 1861-1865 to please our enemies and ignorant Americans who had been crazed with Judaic righteousness.

We should also note in passing that while our treatment of the Cherokee was dishonorable by *our* standards, it was not by the standards of most Indian tribes, whose normal procedure was to conclude a treaty when defeated and then begin preparations treacherously to break it as soon as they deemed it expedient to do so. A typical instance is provided by Metacomet ("King Philip"), chief of the Wampanoags, who signed treaties with Whites while secretly organizing an Indian federation to exterminate them. This is admitted even by the Indians' advocate, John Tebbel, in his *Compact History of the Indian Wars* (New York, Hawthorne Books, 1966; paperback reprint, Tower Publications, *s.a.* [1970?]).[15]

II. Recent writers on Indians, profiting from the confusion in Western thought that followed the Platonic haggling about an abstraction called 'justice,' which is meaningless out of a specific context,[16] refuse, through either muddled thinking or eristic trickery, to face the very simple question before them.

15. This is a very useful book, the only one of which I know that contains the essential history of all of our Indian wars in one convenient volume. — Needless to say, the moving orations that several prominent American writers devised for "King Philip" to exercise their rhetorical powers are merely what an Aryan might have said in comparable circumstances, and should not be mistaken for indications of his mentality and attitude.

16. E.g., is it just for us to enslave cows, force them to produce milk for us each day, and slaughter their offspring to make veal cutlets and Porterhouse steaks? Can we justly usurp for ourselves a right to life that we deny to other mammals?

Honesty would require such advocates frankly to choose between the obvious alternatives. Either:
(a) No nation has a moral right to invade the territory of another nation and occupy it. Our occupation of North America was, therefore, a criminal offense against some universal law, decreed by some god or other supernatural power, and by living in the United States we are enjoying the fruits of an inexpiable crime against "humanity," and therefore guilty of complicity in it. That is what the breast-beaters imply, but avoid stating explicitly. I have never heard of one who proved that he sincerely believed in our collective guilt by freeing himself from complicity in the crime, as he could do by going home, killing his wife and children, and committing suicide after executing a will by which he devised all his property to the nearest Indian tribe. On the contrary, the tender consciences of persons who wax indignant over our treatment of Indians never inhibit their enjoyment of all our comforts and luxuries while they wail about our injustice to Indians in books that net them very handsome incomes; or
(b) A superior race has a moral right, perhaps even a moral imperative, to displace an inferior race in desirable territory. Aryans were obviously greatly superior to Indians and therefore had a natural right to take North America for themselves. I do not say that our race's superiority to the Indians was shown by our greater intelligence and our unique culture, for that would be only a tautology. Our superiority was conclusively demonstrated by the fact that we subjugated the Indians and conquered the country that was ours until we discarded it.

This alternative, needless to say, is the only one that rationally recognizes the real world, a universe that was not made for man and is totally devoid of moral values. Morality is a code that each nation must devise for itself, and the morality that is highest for that nation is the one that most conduces to its survival and to its expansion at the expense of inferior peoples.

III. When Indians had been defeated and subdued, it was obviously necessary to provide against a resumption of hostilities and renewed massacres of Americans. There were only two possible solutions of that problem, either:
(a) The surviving Indians could be disarmed, confined to reservations, and there protected against themselves, especially by preventing them from obtaining whisky and similar liquors, which they were physiologically incapable of using without becoming insane; or
(b) The survivors could be killed and the inferior race exterminated.

Which of the only feasible alternatives was morally preferable may be left to your decision.[17]

THE REWARDS OF FOLLY

We could not expect the Americans to be rational after 1861-1865. Ignorant plebeians in the Northern states, excited by envy and Judaeo-Christian righteousness to fratricidal hatred, had drenched many battlefields with the best blood of their nation. And they spent the following decades in trying to wash the blood from their hands by lying to themselves about what they had done and viciously oppressing the survivors of their homicidal mania.

Had Americans been rational, they would have honestly confronted the alternatives I have stated above and taken pride in their possession of their country and realized that any failure to show Indians such compassion as they would never have accorded to us was merely inevitable and nugatory when considered as an incident in our obedience to the imprescriptible law of nature, that the strong survive and the weak perish. They would not have made *Ramona* a "best seller" and snivelled hypocritically when they read *A Century of Dishonor* or were told what was in that book.

They would not have permitted their factitious sense of guilt to go so far that even anthropologists, who professed to

17. You may wish to remember that William Weatherford, in his much admired and indeed admirable speech when he met Andrew Jackson, rationally recognized that the vanquished Indians had no rights.

portray the society of Indians, censored their accounts to eliminate repulsive details that would depreciate the subject of their writing and alienate the readers' sympathies. In *Liberty Bell*, February 1987, p. 7, I noticed a book which was most unusual in that it told the full truth about the Mayas, dissipating the common notion that they were a peaceful and relatively civilized people, as their massive architecture suggested and as anthropologists with impressive academic credentials had affirmed.[18]

The Indians naturally took advantage of a professed guilt they could not understand, but it was only after they had for decades seen the Jews with impunity excite the niggers against white men that they concluded that the crazed Pale Faces were on the run. And they began to assume extravagant pretensions and make equally baseless demands, encouraged, of course, by our domestic enemies and the American mutineers whom they have trained.

How far our imbecility has gone may be seen from a recent instance in the state of New York, where the gang of racketeers who call themselves "educators" are ramming into the minds of their child victims the lie that the American Constitution was imitated from a confederation formed by savages.

The *New York Post* claims to have been founded by Alexander Hamilton, but if you look at the editorial staff listed on its masthead, you will find only one name (Cotter) that could have been borne by one of Hamilton's contemporaries, and, needless to say, the newspaper conforms to the "Liberal" hokum that must be endorsed by any newspaper that hopes to survive as a business. But even so, the outrage perpetrated by the gangsters of the National Education Association was too much for the editors to stomach. On 13 April 1990 they published an editorial entitled "Rewriting History, N.Y.-Style."

18. E.g., Charles Gallenkamp in his *Maya* (New York, David McKay, 1959).

After reviewing the Soviets' practice of forcing populations to believe what they by their own experience know to be false, as exemplified in an official lie about the "liberation" of the town of Pilsen by Soviet troops,[19] and noting an obviously mendacious claim by the state's Commissioner of Education, who bears the significant name, Thomas Sobol,[20] that he does not intend to "rewrite history," the editors discuss the "curriculum now in place":

> At this moment, New York's 11th-grade history syllabus tells teachers that the two major influences on the U.S. Constitution were the European Enlightenment of the 17th and 18th centuries and the political system of the Haudenosauncee Indians—a New York tribe. Yet the latter claim is sheer nonsense.
>
> The Founding Fathers wrote a lot about the intellectual influences that informed their drafting of the Constitution. And there is no evidence that they were influenced by an Indian tribe. Indeed, the notion has about as much historical validity as the legend that Soviet troops liberated Pilsen.

The editors charitably assume that Sobol himself was not the author of the lie, and identify the motive as the "educators'" normal indifference to truth, rather than malicious sabotage of children's minds:

> It seems that the present-day members of the tribe in question sent a delegation to meet with the educational commissioner's staff, and Sobol's aides thought it wise to accommodate them.

Incidentally, there never was a tribe of "Haudenosaunee Indians." The name, of which the correct spelling, I suppose, is 'Hodenosaunee,' since that is the form which was used (with hyphens to separate the syllables) by Lewis Morgan in the first real book about them, was the Indian name of the Iroquois[21] federation of five (eventually six) Indian tribes, formed to resist white settlers and to carry on continual

19. For an even more striking instance, see *Liberty Bell*, June 1991, p. 11.

20. The name is Yiddish; see the Oxford *Dictionary of Surnames* (1989). *s.v*

21. 'Iroquois' is the name by which the tribes or some of them were collectively designated by the French who first came into contact with them. It has been suggested that the French word may have come from an Indian word meaning 'adders,' but that is a mere guess based on a slight phonetic similarity.

raids on Algonquin Indians, other neighboring tribes, and even the Cherokee, far to the south.

Lewis Morgan was an American lawyer and promoter of railroads who, around 1850, decided to form a secret "fraternal" society like the Masons, and, wanting to create a ritual that would contain no nonsense about Solomon and Jewish myths, thought he might find in the rituals of the Iroquois a useful model for an American ritual. He was influenced, no doubt, by the vogue of mythical Indians that I have described above.

He investigated the several Iroquois tribes and became so interested that he was the first to describe systematically the federation and the tribes that composed it. He was somewhat credulous, and believed some of the tall tales told him by the survivors of the tribes, which by that time had been conquered and put on reservations.

The federation of the tribes was supposedly inspired by a Savior, who, needless to say, was miraculously born of a virgin, and, Morgan was told, was formed by an Indian prophet who may have actually existed, named Hiawatha.[22]

Like their kinsmen, the Cherokee, with whom they were almost constantly at war, the tribes of the federation practiced agriculture and had more or less permanent settlements, villages. There are several indications, far from probative, that the tribes contained some White blood. The Iroquois confederacy is now dear to anthropologists because its tribes are one of the very rare instances of an effective gynaecocracy and strictly matrilinear society.[23]

22. Longfellow thought the name euphonious and so bestowed it on the hero of his highly imaginative mythology, whom he described as belonging to an entirely different Indian tribe, the Ojibwa, who were constantly at war with the Iroquois and, indeed, had driven some of the tribes out of what is now Canada.

23. All property was really owned by women, who selected and could remove the male sachems who governed each tribe. That is a reasonable arrangement in a society in which the identity of a child's mother is usually certain, whereas the identity of the father may not be known even to the mother herself.

Of course, the notion that the authors of the Constitution would have taken into consideration a league of savages, about which they knew little and of which the best known tribe was the Mohawks (whose name means 'the cannibals'), is simply preposterous and shows only the total dishonesty of the racketeers who operate the public boob-hatcheries.

By the way, the hogwash about the Constitution was obviously derived, not from the presumptuous Indians, but directly from Communist doctrine. Morgan's book about the Hodenosaunee came to the attention of Marx while he was looking for sources he could plausibly cite in apparent support of his Marxian Reformation of Christianity, and it was used as a major source by Marx's employer and accomplice, Engels, when he compounded Bolshevik hokum for his *Origin of the Family, Private Property, and the State*, which became the fundamental textbook of the Judaeo-Communist conspiracy, much more important than *Das Kapital*. Needless to say, Engels ignored all the parts of Morgan's book that did not fit the weapon he was manufacturing to attack civilization.

The editors of the *Post* observe that Sobol, not content with the lie about the Constitution, is planning further sabotage of children's minds:

> As for the [announced] "Curriculum of Inclusion," it represents a larger plan to rework the history curriculum in order to accommodate various political pressure groups. The goal, as Sobol's task force makes clear, is to reduce the "arrogance" of "European American" (i.e., white) students.

In other words, our enemy is proposing to take American children by the nape of the neck and rub their faces in Yiddish excrement.

The editorial concludes with a discreet hint that in the state of New York White men still form a majority, and if they were sufficiently interested to form a political party of their own, they could prevent such degradation and perversion of their offspring. If you are indefatigably optimistic, you may entertain a wild hope that the hint will be taken.

The educational gangsters are not alone in their zeal for the demolition of civilization. The shamans naturally want to participate in the dirty work. *Human Events*, in an item

in the issue dated 22 September 1990, under the title, "The National Council of Churches' Assault on Western Civilization," reported that the two hundred members of the General Board of the National Council of Churches, at their semi-annual conference, solemnly declared that

> Chistropher Columbus did not "discover" the Western Hemipshere, he "invaded" it. His voyage of exploration [opened] this region of the world to..."church-supported racism," "genocide," "exploitation," "moral decadence," "enslavement of Indians," and terrible injustice to "African(s)" and the "peoples of Asia."....Not only were the "indigenous peoples" throughout this hemisphere slaughtered and enslaved, but the white population—descendants of the "European Conquerors"—have continued to perpetuate the legacy of "paternalism and racism" until the present day.

Such frenzied raving is only to be expected from the sleazy shysters who swindle their ovine congregations with verbal slop that appeals to low superstitious. But a filthy pack of enemy aliens and zombies tried to go them one better in spewing out vemon. According to *Christian News*, 8 October 1990:

> The World Student [!] Christian Federation has issued a resolution decrying the oppression associated with the arrival of Christopher Columbus in the Americas, echoing the sentiments expressed by a number of other religious bodies.... The resolution says that the "invasion" of Columbus was motivated by "expansionism and hegemonic aspirations." It also contends that the arrival of Europeams resulted in "expropriation, conquest, violence, ethnocide, racism, sexism [*sic*], and multiple forms of oppression" against the indigenous population and Africans brought to the hemisphere later as slaves.

Reading the foregoing, you must not suppose that the "students" really believe that the innocent aborigines in the Western Hemisphere multiplied by fission in those happy days before the wicked Whites taught them about sex. When "Liberal intellectuals" are programmed, their little minds will hold only a limited number of collocations of words that they will regurgitate at given signals, thus avoiding the mental strain of thought, which would doubtless lead to nervous breakdowns. The word 'sexist' was just part of the programmed vomit, and one cannot expect the homunculi to notice whether it is applicable everytime they react to an applied stimulus.

The anthropoid garbage collected in Chantilly naturally endorsed the Council of Churches of Christ's assault on civilization:

> The resolution calls for ecumenical bodies to recognize "the sin of Christian participation in the spiritual conquest of the indigenous and African American peoples" and points to the necessity of joining in "popular struggles opposing new forms of invasion, conquest, and recolonization."[24]

Emboldened by pusillanimity of White men, the Indians are having sport, devising ways further to harass the Pale Faces. They seem to have adopted a game initiated by the aborigines in Australia, who belong to the lowest of extant races and seem to have somehow reached Australia from India, where little enclaves of them still exist. They suddenly took an interest in the bones of their ancestors and demanded that anthropological museums return the specimens that had been collected for scientific research. The half-witted Australians complied with the insolent demand!

Indians in the United States are now imitating the Australoids. They suddenly developed a religious veneration for the skeletons of Indians whose relatives had never taken the trouble to bury them if they died away from camp and in a wilderness in which carnivores were efficient undertakers. An account of the preposterous demands and the silly respect with which White nincompoops yielded to them may be found in an article by Professor Clement W. Meighan, "Bury My Bones at Wounded Knee," published in *National Review*, 27 May 1991, pp. 34-38.

California, as usual, takes the lead in asininity, and its state government has embarked, at the expense of dim-witted taxpayers, on cuddling savages and persecuting anthropologists whom the sacred Indian trash want to harass. The legal vermin employed by the state have the effrontery to

24. The Indians do have a few justified complaints. I heard a tribe in Canada complain that their children are forced to go to schools, and this is certainly unjust to them as well as folly on the part of the White boobs, but I am sure that plaint would be rejected by the "Student" scum, who would insist on enforced attendance at schools at which the aborigines would be taught how further to intimidate the cringing Aryans.

argue that anthropologists "have no legal right to remove or study any human remains" and are "guilty of a felony" when they do so. The scabrous government of that mongrel state has looted state museums and piously buried bones, pottery, stones, and the like, only to be sued by the grinning Indians and forced to rebury the refuse according to a silly ritual the savages devised for the purpose. Rampant idiocy and racial degeneration can go no farther.

Even the once venerable and respected Smithsonian Institute has pavidly provided fun for Indians who enjoy kicking the hamstrung Aryan jackasses. For further instances, see Professor Meighan's article or watch your local newspapers; in all likelihood, there is near you, perhaps in your own town, some museum that is now being, or soon will be, harassed and plundered by insolent savages—for savages they remain in mind and soul, unchanged by wearing shirts and trousers or by having learned to speak English. And, thanks to our insensate folly, they are now far more numerous than ever they were in all the centuries before Columbus.

It remains only to inquire why American men, who, though sometimes brutal and misguided, still had manhood a century ago, have now been replaced by anatomically male wimps and punks. How did it happen the our people have lost the will to live—have lost even a velleity to spare their children the horrors to which they are condemning them?

The cannibals' disease, kuru, which rots what brains they have, is similar to, if not identical with, the African Plague, commonly called "AIDS," and caused by an enterprising virus which seems to have an unlimited power to accommodate itself to its victims by suitable mutations. It thus differs in some respects from the menticidal disease with which a clever Sheeny, who called himself Paulus, infected the decaying Roman Empire, which in turn transmitted the deadly epidemic to our barbarous ancestors. It took fifteen centuries for the Judaeo-Christian revolt against nature and reality to destroy utterly the Aryans' rationality and will to live. The two diseases have the same effects,

although one works more rapidly than the other, and, from present indications, it appears that both are incurable. If there is any hope for us, it must depend on the tiny minority of Aryans who have a spiritual immune-system that resists the hallucinatory virus.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. ***Which Way Western Man?*** is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of ***Which Way Western Man?*** send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and ever more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 00014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $17.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHO HATES WHOM?

by

Major Donald Vincent Clerkin

When I had graduated from high school (1956), I enrolled in the old Chicago Teachers College. This school was racially integrated even back in the 1950s. One day in a biology class, an overweight Negress, who was always smiling at everybody, happened to get stuck on an oral quiz question. jokingly, I said to her: "Come on, Annie!" Her response was immediate: "Shut your mouth, you dirty white dog!"

In 1966 I worked as a weight training instructor for the Job Corps at the facility in Edinburgh, Indiana, just thirty miles south of Indianapolis. The Job Corps, as you may know, was very, very integrated. I was thrown in with blacks on the staff every day. Many nights were spent listening to them talk. Blacks speak a different dialect of English. This was made plain to me by the older black staff members, who got a great kick out of talking amongst themselves, then asking me whether I understood any of it. I didn't understand very much of it.

One particular black staff member took great pleasure in reminding me that blacks and whites are two fundamentally different peoples, a lesson I have never forgotten. One day, while sitting in an office building at Camp Atterbury, the Job Corps center, I attempted—in jest—to mimic the black dialect that I had been hearing. A light-skinned negro who had spent twenty years in the Army, jumped down my throat, berating me for allegedly mocking blacks. The point was made: I would be tolerated by these blacks, but only if I kept a low profile—if I kept my place.

I was the racial minority at the Job Corps center. They treated me like an outsider, as the Japanese had viewed me during the years I lived there. To the Japanese I was a *Gaijin*, a racial alien, as well as a foreigner. Most theoretical integrationists of the white race never get this close to the colored races they champion so strongly. Though I must admit in fairness that the civilized Japanese made my years with them for the most

part enjoyable. They were interested in me, and I was interested in them and their history and culture. When a non-white people shows so much that is of the high level, together with racial honesty, they should be taken seriously, as it seems everybody is taking Japan seriously today. Even the Jews are impressed.

In my first year at the University of Illinois at Urbana (1962), after coming out of the Marine Corps, I knew a Jewish student who seemed friendly enough. One day he introduced me to a group of his friends, sort of a Jewish afternoon club on campus. The whispering began almost immediately. I was made to feel like a Martian. The Jewish society that I had come upon didn't approve of Aryans. And the friendly Jewish student kept his distance from me after that.

Through experience I learned that race matters—it counts; and if it doesn't begin to count with a majority of American whites, then the white is dead. I have seen much more anti-white hatred than I have seen hatred amongst our people for other races. Back in the 1960s, black male intimidation of white females was a constant wherever the races were in proximity to one another. Blacks could cajole—"Unless you're a racist, you'll sleep with me." Liberal white girls went along. Today, blacks just go ahead and rape white girls, not bothering to rationalize what they want. Oh, there are still the congenital race traitors, the *blanko* miscegenators who are bound and determined to get AIDS from interracial sex, or produce a mulatto child—or both. They have no future either way.

The average white is not a race hater. But the average colored or Jew is. I have seen whites end over backward not to offend some mean black or a snide Jew. This is sickening conduct in a race such as the Aryans, a race that has carried the cause of culture and civilization for so many generations. Without the white race the world would not only be racially worthless, it would be a place fit only for viruses and bacteria. We have been the light of the world—and every other race either envies us or hates us. The Jews are the masters of deceit in this. They moan about how they are despised, yet they continue to preach Talmudic hatred of all that is Aryan. That of our high

culture which they cannot steal, they revile and debase. See how Hollywood constantly mocks Aryan culture. The Jewish comedian's idea of mirth is to discuss body functions and sex. Every perversion is fair game for the Jewish idea of comedy. Notice that Jews do not mock perversions—they promote them. This is an assault on Aryan culture via the medium of satire. The Irish drunkard, the German martinet, the British stick-in-the-mud, the Aryan-American sex fiend; haven't we seen these stereotypes in Jewish Hollywood films and broadway plays? But have we ever seen anything but reverence when Jewish culture is presented? No. We will never see a balance of mockery as long as Jews control popular expression of culture. They are the culture distorters.

It is all right to mock white males. See also that the Japanese are coming for their share of Jewish mockery. Arabs have suffered this for many years. When the Jews were angered by the French during the 1970s, because France sold *Mirage* jet fighters to the Arabs, an advertisement for Renault cars appeared on TV depicting a frog wearing a skimmer straw hat and carrying a cane, a takeoff on Maurice Chevalier. The frog sang—with a thick French accent—"Thank heaven for little cars." During the uproar over the Polish Catholic convent at Auschwitz, the Jews issued a steady stream of Polish jokes over radio and TV. Again, it is the white male who is the favorite target of Jewish 'humor.' He is the target of every non-white racial group, as well as the feminists.

We white racialists are realists. We know it is our whiteness that is hated, our culture that is distorted, our children the targets of miseducation and indoctrination; and our future that is in doubt. Race is not supposed to exist for you. We can't even discuss demographics, immigration, statistics and birth rates, without some yapping bastard of a Jew screaming "Hitler!" But Ben Wattenberg is the "American" spokesman for the browning of America, a policy he welcomes. Washington, that toy of the Jews, has ordered whites to be race neutral, or pro-colored and Jew. Every other people on earth is racist. Whites are the only people for whom a support group is practically a criminal conspiracy—not to be condoned—and a conspiracy that must be suppressed using every means at government's hand.

Just being aware of this, and any white with half his brain should be aware of it by now, must give us pause to think that someone—some group(s)—wants to destroy us as a people. Why, then, is not more of a white stink being raised in this country every day? WHO HATES WHOM? Look about you, white man and woman; all the fingers of hate are pointed at YOU—no matter what the TV tells you, or the lasted Jew Hollywood film. You are the target of universal animosity and hatred. "Minorities" are not being persecuted in America. Whites are being deprived of an entire country! Jews are not the victims of overt anti-Semitism. Jews are the bloody victimizers. They tell only their tales of woe. You are being gulled, you whites. If you don't look this reality squarely in the face, you will have no future worth living. Remember that the *hate crimes* are the acts committed against whites every day by coloreds. These laws are passed to get you for thinking out loud.

From *The Talon*, May 1991, published by
Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $10.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES,*** Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HOW DO WE (JEWS) DESTROY DANGEROUS POLITICAL OPPONENTS?

As Discussed in the Hebrew School and Outlined in Twelve Paragraphs

The following excerpts were reprinted in the Vienna newspaper *Der Telegraf* of November 1st, 1920, and were taken from the book *Deutscher Geist—oder Judentum! / Der Weg der Befreiung* (German Spirit—Or Jewry! / The Way of Liberation) as depicted by Arthur Trebitsch.

1

Nothing could be more erosive and damaging to the well-being of our people than delaying the destruction of an opponent until he achieves recognition among our enemies and becomes famous enough that they heed his words and follow him when he addresses them. We must consequently keep a sharp watch on the maturing youth of our enemies, and if we notice a nucleus of insurrection and resistance to our power, then it must be destroyed before it can pose a threat to our people.

2

Since we dominate the Press and exert power over public issues, so it is our most important task that dangerous people are not permitted access to positions from which they could speak with authority and in the printed word in order to win influence among our enemies. Thus, silence must prevail and complete unawareness, when a dangerous mind arises in the midst of our enemies. Most will be restrained by a lack of success in early youth from further efforts and must eventually devote themselves to an occupation to win their daily bread, which then distracts them from dangerous thoughts and deeds against the Chosen People.

3

Yet, if one such individual still persists with harmful doings despite silence and deficient recognition, then the time is come for influencing him more sharply to thwart his plans and hinder

his dangerous work. Now, we will offer him employment at high salary within our circles, if he simply ceases with his false endeavors and allows his energies to be diverted to Our Cause. And, if he was lonely for a long while and had to suffer and starve, then the sudden gold and beautiful words which we give him will dissuade him from his incorrect ideas and guide him to our path. And, when he suddenly sees success and riches, glory and honor, he will forget his enmity and learn to graze on the fat pasture which we keep ready for all who go our way and submit themselves to the rule of the Chosen People.

4

If this is to no avail and an individual continues in stubborn mutiny against our command, then we will see to it through our people that evil will be spoken about him everywhere, and those for whom he wants to fight and is willing to sacrifice himself to counter us, will reject him in animosity and contempt. Then, he will become truly lonely and see thusly the impotence of his acts and will despair and perish in the impossible struggle against our people.

5

If that does not work, and he should be strong enough to endure and to continue to believe in his hostile aims against us, then we have an even more certain means to paralyze his power and destroy his plans. Did not Esther win the King of Persia to our side and did not Judith chop off the head of that enemy of our people? And, are there not daughters of Israel enough, who are seductive and clever enough to entice them from the path of our enemies, to win their hears and to overhear their thoughts so that no word can be spoken and no plan ripen without being known at the proper time by our people? And, if a dangerous foe has attained a reputation and position and the trust of his friends and the following of an entire people; and we send a daughter of Israel onto his path , so his plan shall be delivered to our hands and his resolve broken and his energy lamed and his power made useless. Then, wherever the daughter of our people reign as wives of our enemies, their plans are checked at

the right stage and their actions are frustrated before they can be carried out.

6

However, if he should see through our actions and avoid our snares and his recalcitrant spirit finds further support and belief among our enemies, then he must disappear from this life in such a manner that our goals are not endangered. "Death is the unavoidable end of all humanity. For this reason it is better to accelerate this end for those who injure our cause than to wait until it befalls us, the initiators of the undertaking. In the Freemasonic lodges, we inflict the punishment in such a way that no one, except the brothers of the confession, can derive the slightest suspicion... not even death's victim himself: they all die—when it is necessary—of an apparent natural cause. Although it is known to the lodge brothers, they dare not raise any objections. With such inexorable punishment, we have suffocated all contradictions with the lodges against our orders at the embryonic stage. While we preach enlightenment to the Gentiles, we simultaneously keep our own people and our confidants in strictest obedience." (Quoted from the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, p. 114).

7

Since we live in uncertain times and the country is made unsafe everywhere by murder and mayhem, through looting and robbery, so it occurs easily for our brothers to eliminate the dangerous enemy by a coincidental surprise attack. Then, do we not have an army of hired thugs of the nationality of our enemies, who are always prepared to do what we want for good gold and protected secrets? And, if we want to remove the opponent, then we spread rumors wherever he is traveling and where he resides to increase the danger and insecurity and to make the threat to his life a daily occurrence. And, if we want to destroy him, then we prepare the deed, through robbery or looting at the place of his residence or scatter the rumors of danger and personal attacks in his vicinity. And, when the day arrives when he is to disappear, the people we pay will work together

in perfect harmony; and when he has been killed, they will take the money and plunder the corpse, and the culprits will never be apprehended. And, the whole world will believe that he was a victim of robbery and manslaughter, as the people will be accustomed to this at the appropriate time. And, never will the enemies learn that he has vanished through the will of our brothers in order that the name of our god not be desecrated.*

8

So that the name of God shall not be descrated, the wisest of our people have taken precautions for centuries. Namely, our brothers in Russia have discovered means and researched the sciences to destroy our enemies without their noticing it. Have they not discovered a gas which immediately kills the enemy and found a second gas which is emitted after the first one, combining with it to eliminate all traces of the former? And, do we not know the qualities of wireless current which destroys the mental faculties of the dangerous foe and ruins his brain power and ability to concentrate and think? And, have not our doctors researched the effects of undetectable poisons with the microscope and know how to smuggle the poison into the wash of the enemy, whereby it climbs to his brain and infests the frontal lobes, annihilating his mind? And, can we not ourselves staff the autopsy clinics with our own people so that no one learns of the cause of his death? And, have we not learned to get close to him through the maid who serves him, through the neighbor across the fence, and the guest in his house? And, are we not all-present and omnipotent in covert collaboration with one another in secret accord until the destruction of the opponent? And, when we come with friendly words and harmless conversation, has it yet been achieved by any nation on Earth that our plans have been penetrated and our purposes defeated?

9

If, however, one should still succeed in avoiding all traps of secret death and all the cunning of our brothers and should

*Translated into Aryan: "so that we won't be nabbed"—Ed.

thwart the work of destruction, you should not despair and tremble in fear of the bright glance of this single dangerous one! Then, if he dares to speak to his unsuspecting fellow-citizens of our covert activities and menacing destruction, is it not our ancient art to recognize and watch over all persons with whom he speaks and to predict his plans in advance, if he should escape our snares? And, even before he speaks to our enemies, we ourselves will speak through our people, with those who are entrusted of him and will war of the imbalance of his mind and the unfortunate confusion of his senses. And, when he comes to tell of his troubles and to portray the surmounted dangers, these people will hear him with doubting smiles and distrustful contempt and will be convinced of his mental disorder and emotional decay. And, we will work together step by step, until the gates of the insane asylum close behind him, and should he come out again and want to take further action and warn of our power, we will have taken from him the credibility of his beliefs; and, he will be outcast and outlawed. The words will be in vain that he speaks, just as the thoughts he thinks. And, so the Chosen People will remain victor over yet another harmful adversary.

10

Yet, if this should not be effective and the enemy, against the will of our god, wrestles himself free from all these dangers, then, still do not despair you Children of Israel, since one man is powerless, and our agents are everywhere alert to destroy his evil assault and prevent the *Goyim* from throwing off the yoke, which was attached to them by our god.

Do we not have the means at hand to observe every step of the enemy and to make the very breath from his mouth ineffective? And, as his people begin to believe in him, do we not know how to hinder this approachment and cut the threads which could bind the dangerous enemy with the external world? And, the letters which will be written to him should be checked and read by our people so that encouragement and approval will be withheld from him and that only false friendship and malicious contacts flow to him, behind which the chil-

dren of the Chosen People stand concealed. And, when he wants to use public communications, which enable the human word to be carried widely abroad, so we shall overhear his words and his plans; and, if the enemies should want to speak to him, we will interfere with the context of baffle the meaning, since we keep the enemy so encircled that no trace of his soul can penetrate into the outward world without our eavesdropping. And, he will want to defend himself and will believe that he is effective, but his actions will be like the pacing of an animal behind the bars of his cage.

11

And, if the belief in the dangerous enemy by the few of intelligence should grow in spite of these measures, then we will still know how to prevent that his power advances and that his ideas influence the greater multitude of our enemies. And, if his name achieves a good reputation, so we shall send out one of our people and give him the same name of the dangerous foe and deliberately expose him as the enemy of our enemies, as a traitor and deceiver, and when the hated name is merely mentioned, we shall say that it is he, our foe, who is the traitor; and then people will believe our words, and his words will fade away into emptiness, and his ideas will become cursed through the omnipotence of our god. And, we will make his lifestyle subject to suspicions and shall take the filth of the gutter to smear his reputation and his fellow men will see the dirtied cloak and perceive the filth on his clothing and will turn from him, not evaluating his character and noting his voice. And, he will become perplexed and give up hope in his own people, which appears to him to be so shabby and thankless; and he will cease his activities in bitterness and despair as Israel laughs mockingly and the power of our god triumphs.

12

It is nevertheless, prophesied that men will repeatedly arise in our folk who are not of our blood and will not think with out spirit. And, they will be more dangerous to the victory of our people than ll the others, since they understand the trickery of

our folk and avoid our nets and escape all dangers. But, do not fear, ye Brothers, in the face of these cursed ones, since, if they appear today, it is already too late and power over the entire Earth too far given over to our hands. Where can our enemies sit down with one another to deliberate over us without at least one of our people within their ranks or one of their race who has become ours through the glitter of our gold, the charm of our women, or the convincingness of our agents?? And, if the renegade wants to speak with our enemies, so shall our emissary in their ranks rise up and utter words of indignation against him, which will find endearment and trust, sowing rejection of him among the enemies' ranks, and angrily labeling him the secret enemy of their people! And, wherever he shall come with love and self-sacrifice and would desire to save the enemies from the power of our people, his words will encounter mistrust, they will reject, they will reject him, and all his activities will ineffectively rebound from this distrust and disbelief, which our emissary knows how to provoke within the enemies' ranks.

And, so it shall be our talent and greatest mission to prevent that many hear the words recognition and enlightenment concerning our most secret goals. Thus, if many were to hear the voice of truth against our power, then all our counterespionage measures would be thwarted and the danger would be near that the peoples of the Earth might throw off our yoke. Therefore, keep up the watch, ye Brothers, and act omnipresent, delude the enemies, confuse their senses, close their ears, and make their eyes unseeing, so that the day will never come when the World Empire of Zion collapses, which we have built up to such towering heights and perfection and which shall soon project visibly to its late but inevitable victory and ultimate revenge upon the slave peoples of the entire planet!

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ!

MR. WIESENTHAL DOES NOT ANSWER...
An Open Letter To

Simon Wiesenthal Center
Rabbi Abraham Cooper
9760 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles, CA 90035

I received your "Fund-Raiser" letter on behalf of the blacks, homosexuals, for the defense of immigrants and the fight against anti-Semitism. You are hereby requested to remove my name from your mailing list as I do not wish to contribute to organizations which create anti-Semitism to justify their existence! It is also clear from your letter that you intend to search and find those who disturb the harmony among races, religions and peoples among the non-homosexual White Christians.

I do not believe that the Blacks need your defense and support! As far as the homosexuals, who organize their despicable "Gay Pride Parades" and proudly declare what they are, are concerned—I am unable to understand what they can be proud of—they should be allowed to die as disgusting and incurable sick people, thus achieving a healthy society! With the parades they are recruiting young people into their midst, thus depriving them of having a decent family life. One can understand also the outcry against the immigrants as during the last decade hardly any non-Jew could settle in the United States!

Anti-Semitism has a lot of real and imagined causes to which you and your brethren constantly add new one. An example at hand is the *New York Post's* editorial, "Hungary Cowed." This was an unwarranted attack against Hungary with an obvious aim: Unless Hungary succumbs to the Jewish or Israel's policy, Hungary cannot be a "honorable" member of the community of free nations. What arrogance! I am attaching a copy of "Hungary Cowed" and my rebuttal to it, which was never published. IS IT THE POLICY OF THE *NEW YORK POST* OR OF THE JEWS TO KEEP SILENT WHEN CORNERED WITH THE TRUTH?!! I don't think that you care to intercede for its publication either.

The editorial greatly disturbed the harmony between Hungarians and Jews. It created anti-Hungarian sentiment in the Jews, and anti-Jewish sentiment in the Hungarians. Bear in mind: Hungary received nothing from the West or Israel, and is under no moral obligation to fulfill the dictates of the West or Israel! There is no anti-Semitism in my letter, only the expression of the truth about the Hungarians and the rejection of the slander of the *New York Post* or of a Jew.

As a firm believer in the equality of races, religions and peoples, I would like to impress upon you to meditate about the causes of anti-Semitism and ponder why there is no anti-Dutch, anti-Scandinavian, anti-Polish, anti-Hungarian sentiment. Since the causes of anti-Semitism were created largely by the Jews themselves, they have to find the solution to this problem. If you fail to do so, anti-Semitism will always prevail regardless of your fight, will pick up in the United States also and—THEN WHERE TO DO YOU IMMIGRATE?!! WHERE???

All I can say: Stop scolding, lecturing and controlling the mind of the Christian nations which permitted you to have a home, freedom and prosperity! Do not shove in their faces constantly their real or fabricated crimes. We heard them more than enough times. Don't try the patience of the host nations. It has limits. Stop setting up "observation stations." There are already twenty B'nai B'rith offices in Hungary. What for?

It is understandable that Wiesenthal wanted to bring to justice those who hurt the Jews, to receiver proper penalties. We had no objections against it. A criminal must pay for his or her crime. However, after 45 years he defames more innocent people than real criminals. Most of the defendants are declared innocent than guilty. He is a lonely head-hunter now.

As Wiesenthal runs out of criminals, it would be more appropriate for him to deal with the causes of anti-Semitism, or bring to justice those Americans and Russians who committed crimes against humanity after the war. A lot of them deserve the bullet or the gallows.

One can read in Alfred de Zaya's book, *Nemesis at Potsdam*, that the Russians in *Nemmersdorf* crucified the women on barn walls, raped every girl over 8 years old and executed every man.

A ghost town was created. Wiesenthal did not pursue these criminals. Why? THEY DID NOT KILL JEWS! In *Katyn* 16,000 Poles were executed by the Russians. Wiesenthal did not pursue or prosecute them. Why? THEY DID NOT KILL JEWS!

20 to 25 thousand German refugees were driven into the Baltic Sea and 7,000 more drowned in the sinking of the *Goya*. Wiesenthal did not pursue the Russian criminals. Why? NO JEWS WERE DROWNED! The ALLIES—headed by the United States—drove out 16 million Germans from their ancestral lands—East-Prussia, etc. In Berlin only the dead bodies of children and raped women were retrieved...the roads scattered with dead Germans. Wiesenthal did not pursue these criminals. Why? THE VICTIMS WERE NOT JEWS! The Czechs expelled 3 million Germans from the *Sudeten*, in the *Lamsdorf Camp*, out of 8064 Germans 6488 died, among them 628 children. More than 2 million Germans have fallen victim of the post-war atrocities of the Allies! Nobody was tried for these inhuman acts. Wiesenthal did not pursue the Czechs. Why? NOT JEWS PERISHED! In cold winter the Czechoslovak authorities drove out several hundred-thousand Hungarians from their ancient land. The brutality, lack of food and shelter claimed thousands of victims. Wiesenthal did not pursue these Czech criminals. Why? NOT JEWS WERE UPROOTED AND VICTIMIZED! In South-Hungary the Jugoslavs trampled in the blood of Hungarians. Wiesenthal did not pursue the criminals. Why? NOT JEWS WERE EXTERMINATED!

Wiesenthal placed not only those Germans and Hungarians on the scaffold who may or may not have committed a crime, but the WHOLE HUNGARIAN AND GERMAN NATIONS. He saw justice every time a Hungarian or a German was executed—guilty or not!

As you can see, there are not only "War Criminals," but also "Peace Criminals," maybe many more than of the first kind. It is worthwhile to remember also that the Americans shot the guards of every camp without any inquiry. There were more innocents among them than criminals. They were ordered to their posts. They had to obey. The mass-murderer American soldier in Vietnam—Mai-Lai—was not executed. He spent his short "prison-term"

at the barracks of his company. Wiesenthal never requested the punishment of these criminals. Their names are not listed in his crime-register. Well! THEY DID NOT KILL JEWS!

I sincerely believe that it should be the duty of Wiesenthal to bring to JUSTICE the commanders and soldiers of the Allied Powers, the Czechoslovaks and Jugoslavs who committed crimes against "humanity!" Wiesenthal did nothing in the interest of universal justice. In his mind, crimes could have been committed only against the Jews.

Wiesenthal did not do anything to foster and promote the harmony between non-Jews and Jews either. This should have been his main duty and responsibility in the past and also in the present.

I do not find any reason to contribute to your institute or Wiesenthal.

Dr. Barna Balogh,
writing in *Perseverance*, Box 125
Merredin, W.A. 6415, Australia

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

DIVIDED LOYALTIES

by

Wodenson

Most would probably agree that we have long been searching for a motivational concept that would overcome the system's propaganda, terror, blackmail, and other destructive powers.

The tactic employed by so-called "Right Wingers," over the last few decades, has been to cloak themselves in national and religious patriotism. There may be what appears to be benefits in this strategy, but always the bottom line is success or failure. Obviously, this strategy has been total failure, so it's time to examine not only reasons for failure, but what is necessary for future success.

Human nature being what it is, one can understand why the "Right Wing" traveled the road it did. The brutal truth is, they didn't have the courage to face either reality or the enemy. They knew there was an attack on our racial existence, and many of them knew who was behind it. They also knew of the treachery from what they persist in calling "their" government, and from the Judaeo-Christian establishment.

But it was safer to attack enemies "over there." They were afraid of being called "Racist." They were afraid of not conforming. Like the tale of the Emperor who wore no clothes, they pretended to see only what was approved by the authorities and the masses. Many drew retirement checks or other benefits from the beast and so had dual loyalties. Others, particularly former military, did not want to see tarnish on their medals, or face the results of the actions of America's military. And, of course, a few were simply so filled with blind national and religious patriotism that they could see nothing of reality.

But, whatever the reason, they were neutralized by divided loyalties. They worshiped their executioner. (Let me insert here, there is nothing wrong with our people getting every cent and every check possible from the ZOG). Bleeding the beast is necessary, but loyalty to the beast is treason.)

It is simply impossible to build a dynamic steamrolling movement with divided loyalties. If the primary goal of the American political entity is the mixing and extermination of the White Race (and it is), and we continue to honor and support that entity, then we are doomed. It is "double-think" from top to bottom.

If you entertain the fiction that America is "Your" country, then by every sense of fair play, you must give honor to all who serve in the American military, regardless of race. If a negro serves in "Your" army, can you deny him access to *your* church? If he attends your church, and worships your God, how will you deny him *your* daughter or sister? If he served *your* country, can you deny him *your* schools, neighborhoods, organizations, etc.?

You simply can not share a nation, a life-view, a religion, a culture, a territory, a God, a holy book, a flag, or anything else, with another race. It is suicide. If *your* God created negroes, then why shouldn't *your* daughter create more of them? If *your* God worries over every little sparrow, surely *your* daughter should worry over negroes, Mexicans, and Asiatics.

How about a flag? There is good reason why the world's rulers have always used symbols such as flags and martyrs to motivate the masses. Symbols represent emotions and instincts as deep and strong as territory, reproduction, specie preservation, Gods, and maybe even stir genetic memory. But, you can not share symbols with other races any more than you can share territory, women, or Gods. It is a division of motivational forces. I am reminded of racial activists who participate in Judaeo-Christian anti-abortion rallies. They try to *share* an issue. They know full well that thousands of White women are raped by negroes every years. Would they condemn these women to birthing a negro baby? You see, sharing *anything* with your executioner is, at best, a two-edged sword, and more often a suicidal pursuit.

Another example is the racist who joins conservatives in condemning bi-lingual education. Apparently, they want "Hispanics" to become fluent in English so they can blend into White society, take White men's jobs, and pursue White women. They should realize that a language barrier is good from a racial standpoint; but they join forces with the conservative who sees the "Hispanic" as an economic pawn to be exploited, and to hell with his race or culture.

What is ZOG's is theirs, not ours. We have to get our minds in order, identify our executioners, name them, and divorce ourselves from *everything* that brought us to this sorry state of affairs.

We can not fly our executioners flag, worship his Gods, support his government, fight in his courts, play by his rules, obey his laws, listen to his propaganda, send our children to his schools, honor his armies and police, vote for his puppets, share his causes, or escape reality. Divided loyalties are neutralizing and suicidal.

We do not need complicated political or theological dissertations to *justify* our cause. There is a higher Law, the highest Law. The first Law of Nature is the preservation of our own kind.

It does not matter whether you believe Nature's Laws are the work of God, or of Gods, or are an accident. They exist. We are subject to them. If they are the work of God, then they are God's laws. Natural Law is *total* justification.

If we cannot find the minimal courage to say, *I am White; I am proud of my heritage; I intend to preserve the existence of my Race,* then we are finished. *Why* is that so hard to say? Have we become so cowardly, so submissive, so brain-polluted, that we feel guilt or fear in even stating who we are? It is both ludicrous and tragic to see so-called patriotic publications afraid to say the word *White.* How our forefathers must despise us.

Let us make the *14 words* a test. No one who will not repeat them is worthy of our friendship or support. These 14 words are:

WE MUST SECURE THE EXISTENCE OF OUR PEOPLE AND A FUTURE FOR WHITE CHILDREN.

HELP EASE THE SQUEEZE

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

George: Date .....

I know the big squeeze is on. Here is what I'll do to help ease the squeeze:

☐ Here is a check in the amount of $..... as my contribution to our common battle.

☐ Sign me up as an Official Supporter of *Liberty Bell*. Bill me for a contribution of $..... per month/ quarter/year.

☐ Please send me ..... copies of the ..... issue of *Liberty Bell* @ 10 for $22.00.

☐ Please send me the items I've listed below. My cheque for $..... is enclosed herewith.

_____

_____

_____

_____

_____

_____

_____

NAME; _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

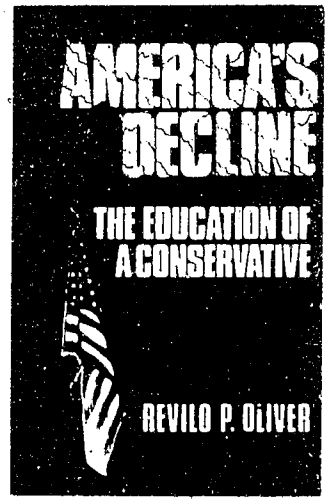

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

'Anti-Semitism': How to Get Rid of It

by John Tyndall
page 44

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Taxpayers Demand:
No $10 Billion Bond Guarantee
for Israel, page 1.

Israel's $10 Billion
Loan Guarantee Request:
Myths and Facts, page 3.

Letters to the Editor, page 7.

The U.S.A.: World Judge?
A Contemporary Study of Past and
Present U.S. Imperialism, page 10.

VOL. 19 - NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$37.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$47.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$52.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$63.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$68.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Taxpayers Demand:
No $10 Billion Bond Guarantee for Israel!

The government of Israel expects to resettle approximately a million Soviet Jews in Israel and the Israeli-occupied Arab territories during the next four years. These Soviet Jews are not penniless refugees; most of them held privileged positions in the Soviet Union, but with the collapse of communism and the resurgence of Russian nationalism they realize that their era of privilege is finished there. The Israelis say they must raise at least $10 billion by issuing bonds to cover the resettlement expenses for these new immigrants. They want American taxpayers to put up the money to cover those bonds. Americans, by an overwhelming majority, don't want to do it. The U.S. Congress, on the other hand, usually will do whatever the Jewish lobby tells it to do, and the American taxpayers be damned.

Unlike most cases in the past where Israel has demanded U.S. money, the current demand for Americans to back $10 billion in new Israeli bonds has become a matter of public debate. Usually Jewish control of the news media and the Congress results in the money being handed over quietly, with the taxpayers not having a chance to raise an objection. In this case, however, the Bush administration has asked Israel to hold off any more cash demands on the United States until after a Middle East peace conference next year. This request for a delay has so angered Israeli officials that they have accused President Bush of being "anti-Semitic." One Israeli cabinet minister, Rehavam Zeevi, whines that Bush is "conducting a political fight on the back of millions of Jews." Jewish leaders in America also have tried to evoke sympathy for Israel's monetary demands by reviving half-century-old gas-chamber tales: "Weren't six million enough?" they ask mournfully, referring to their long-discredited claim that six million Jews were gassed to death during the Second World War.

Such antics would be laughable, if it weren't for the fact that they have worked so well in the past to get the Jews whatever they demanded. The September 30 issue of *Time* magazine points out that nearly all politicians are so frightened of Jewish control of public

opinion that they are afraid to oppose the Jews on any issue. "We don't want to be accused of anti-Semitism," one diplomat is quoted. This fear of Jewish power has resulted in $46 billion being taken from American taxpayers and given to Israel since 1973. At this time, as President Bush pointed out in his September 12 speech to the nation, the American taxpayers already are being forced to support every Jew in Israel with an ongoing subsidy of $1,000 a year. Enough is enough, he said, in arguing for holding off on the additional money Israel is demanding.

The average American would say that's not only enough, it's far too much. Why should *any* money be taken from our pockets and put into the pockets of Israelis? Why should we *ever* be forced to cover their bonds with our earnings? It's time for Americans who resent this ongoing theft of their hard-earned money to stand up and speak against more subsidies for Israel.

Remember, Mr. Busch only wants to *delay* for a few months the coverage of $10 billion in Israeli bonds with our money. He was bold enough to stand up to the accusations of "anti-Semitism" made against him only because he had just finished using the U.S. armed forces to destroy Iraq, which was the most powerful opponent of further Israeli territorial expansion in the Middle East. Now he wants to preside at a Middle East peace conference aimed at keeping things calm for a while in that part of the world. He knows that if he gives the Israelis more of our money before the conference he won't have any leverage over them to get them to make peace with the Arabs.

Unfortunately, Mr. Bush is, after all, a politician, and a brief delay in meeting Israel's monetary demands is all he is bold enough to ask for. He dares not tell the Jews that there will be no more American money for Israel, now or later. No politician in America is that brave. If we want the Israeli monkey off our backs we must shake it off ourselves. We must let the politicians know that if they vote for even one more dollar of our money to go to Israel, we'll vote them out of office.

For more information on the way in which the Jewish lobby uses its power to raid the U.S. Treasury for Israel–and what you can do to stop this theft of your hard-earned money–write to:

NATIONAL ALLIANCE
P.O. Box 90 – HILLSBORO WV 24946

Israel's $10 Billion Loan Guarantee Request: MYTHS and FACTS

This is **not a $10-billion Housing loan guarantee** as originally set forth, but rather a $10-billion-plus-interest "infrastructure gift." The Israeli government has recently changed the ground rules to specify that only 20% of the money borrowed will be used to meet the immediate need of housing for the Soviet Jewish immigrants. Another 20% will be used for job creation. The remaining 60% will be allocated to infrastructure rebuilding. This amounts to a virtual rebuilding of Israel, not simply absorption of the immigrants.

The flood of **Soviet Jewish immigrants** for which the loans are requested has in fact slowed to a trickle. Israeli predictions of 1 million Soviet Jews resettling in the Zionist nation over five years have proven to be tremendously overstated. At present there are about 350,000 Soviet Jews in Israel. The Ministry of Absorption estimates that half are still unemployed. Many of them view Israel as merely a stopping point, their final destination being the U.S. in most cases. And surely recent events in the Soviet Union do not point to a further "flood" of Soviet Jews to Israel.

Israeli Deputy Foreign Minister Benjamin Netanyahu has declared that it is **our "humanitarian responsibility"** to "save" the Soviet Jews and provide housing for them in Israel. But Israeli policy is to resettle as many of these immigrants as possible in the occupied territories, thereby tightening the Zionist hold on these areas and displacing the native Palestinian population. Is this "humanitarian"? Israel has also agitated to have other countries–the U.S. and Germany, in particular–to strictly limit the immigration of Soviet Jews, leaving Israel as the only possible destination. In fact, Israeli officials have even appealed to Moscow to prohibit these Jews from going anyplace except Israel. Is this out of "humanitarian concern" for these people?

Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir has stated that linkage of the loan guarantees to either his government's policy of creating Jewish settlements in the occupied territories or to the pursuit of peace negotiations is "unconscionable" and has "no justification." The Bush administration has called these Jewish settlements "illegal," and views them as the biggest obstacle to peace in the Middle East. The newspaper *Ha'aretz* quoted sources close to Shamir, who has vowed never to withdraw from occupied Arab land, as saying he would abandon Loan guar-

antees before halting settlement. Shamir's priorities are obvious.

AIPAC President Mayer Mitchell told supporters in a recent fund raising letter that "we were not asking the U.S. for **one red cent** in grant aid. We stressed that a loan guarantee will not take one penny away from domestic programs." Preliminary estimates, however, place the cost of simply administering $10 billion in loan guarantees over 30 years at between $40 and $140 million each year over the life of the loans. This fact does not even address Israel's credit risk or the cost if the Jewish state defaults.

The pro-Israeli lobby claims that the Zionist state has always **repaid all loans** in full and on time. How can they say this? The fact is, Israel has never defaulted because the vast majority of its loans have been either forgiven, rescheduled at favorable interest rates or aid paid back out of increases in U.S. aid directed for that purpose.

In fact, Congress passed a resolution in 1986 promising that total economic aid to Israel will never be less than the total of its loan commitments.

As a **credit risk**, Israel has been ranked by the U.S. Export-Import Bank as deserving a D rating on a scale of A to F. Israel's long-term government debt not backed by U.S. pledges has received a "triple-B." the lowest rating, by Standard and Poor's investment index. The likelihood of default on a loan of such magnitude as the one under consideration, then, is greater than ever. Based on an average interest rate of 8.6% for 30-year loan, the cost of default to the American taxpayer would range from $112 to $117 billion.

And this may be **just the beginning.** Israeli economists estimate this loan to be only a portion of what the Jewish state requires to "absorb" the Soviet Jewish "exodus." Israeli leaders say they need $40 billion to do the job, of which half is provided in the form of contributions from American and other diaspora Jews. The remaining $10 billion will be borrowed from other governments, they say. Conveniently ignored in this scenario is the recent downward trend in Jewish American philanthropic giving and the likelihood of getting loans from other financially-strained governments.

The current **federal deficit** is conservatively estimated at an astronomical $348.3 billion. If the loan guarantees requested by Israel are authorized or implemented after September 30, 1991, the Credit Reform Act, passed last year to reduce the federal deficit, requires that they be included in the federal budget. What domestic programs Congress would cut to be able to accommodate these loan guarantees to Israel in the budget is anyone's guess.

Even the *Washington Post* and *Wall Street Journal* have noted the **mockery** of U.S. consideration of these loan guarantees to Israel. The *Post*, in fact, called Israel's bankrupt socialist-welfare system "one of the world's most state-controlled economies outside of the dwindling Communist world." Yet the U.S. has steadfastly refused to consider similar assistance for the Soviet government because it does not wish to support or perpetuate a socialist economy.

* * * * *

NEW AMERICAN VIEW ACTION ALERT

September 1991

At this moment, the pro-Israeli forces are lobbying as never before for the introduction and approval of U.S. Absorption Loan Guarantees to Israel. This legislation would authorize the U.S. government to co-sign Israel's application for private U.S. bank loans amounting to $10 billion, in $2 billion installments over the next five years.

No matter how you approach it, approval of the loan guarantees amounts to a massive outlay of U.S. taxpayer money. *We must speak out now against this giveaway!*

Israel Has Never Repaid a Cent to U.S.

Dallas, Texas
September 29, 1991

Zionists' Letters supporting U.S. taxpayers' loan guarantees of TEN BILLION DOLLARS for Israel is a classic example that Zionists can make untrue statements and the people are so uninformed they go unchallenged!

TRUTH IS: Israel has never repaid a cent to U.S. with its own money! From 1974 when Israeli payments became due to U.S., Congress passed "Bills of Forgiveness." Before 1978 the U.S. would just increase aid and subtract the payments due and MARK PAID. In 1978 Congress passed a Bill which Sen. Charles Percy (WSJ story) said, "Will make the U.S. responsible for ALL of Israel's foreign debts (not just US) in perpetuity."

In 1985 Congress passed an even neater, for Israel, bill: All economic and military aid to Israel would henceforth be ALL IN GRANTS, NEVER TO BE REPAID! Not even interest, except by US taxsuckers because the US had to borrow the $3.2 BILLION each year to GIVE to Israel. In 1988 the Cranston Bill passed which guarantees that U.S. aid to Israel will never be less than the interest payments on Israel's foreign debt.

In FY 1991, US will pay more than $13 BILLION in interest alone on past aid and interest (compounded annually), and we still owe $130 BILLION as our cost of aid to Israel. And growing each year as new GRANTS AND INTEREST COMPOUND.

Since 1985 Israel has received ALL of its US aid 'up front,' not quarterly as do all other recipients, and no strings attached as to how Israel spends. (There were strings of no new settlements on Arab land on the supplemental $400 MILLION, but Israel ignored.) That 'up front' on the annual $3.2 BILLION ups the interest US taxsuckers must pay by $60 to $70 MILLION more than quarterly aid installments. Both NYT and WSJ (and others) have written that Israel buys short term US Govt. notes or bills with funds not needed immediately, and the US taxsuckers pay Israel interest on our own money. A double whammy!

Zionist Hyman Bookbinder said that Zionists should HELP Americans think what Zionists wanted them to think. These Letter writers do just that.

Virginia L. Oldham
6008 E. University
Dallas, Texas 75206

From Christian News, 10/14/91
Rte. 1, Box 309A, New Haven MO
63068-9568

ACT NOW!

Here's what you can do:

Call Sen. Patrick Leahy (202-224-4242) and Rep. David Obey (202-225-3365). These men are the heads of the Senate Appropriations subcommittee on foreign aid and the House Appropriations subcommittee on foreign operations respectively. They are in the position to either shove through or delay indefinitely the consideration of the $10 billion loan guarantee legislation.

Leahy has recently demonstrated his willingness to at least postpone consideration of the loan guarantee legislation, although he said he would support the loan request at a later date. Tell these men at the very least to delay consideration of the loan guarantees at this time. Follow up your brief conversation with a short letter reiterating your message and include a copy of the above fact sheet for background information.

Call your senators and your representative. State your name and where you are from, and urge them to vote against the approval of loan guarantees to Israel. (To phone your congressman, call the Capitol switchboard at 202-224-3121 or 225-3121, or consult a handbook on Congress for specific office numbers.)

Immediately follow up your call with a brief letter. Restate your position. Refer to your call and the copy of our arguments which you will enclose, and remind them that their position on this issue will determine your vote the next time they run for office. (You may write to your senators in care of the U.S. Senate, Washington DC 20515.)

Call your local radio talk shows when the opportunity presents itself, and give a brief rundown on why approval of the loan guarantees would be against the best interests of the U.S.

Write letters to the editors of your local papers outlining the same message.

Monitor the local press. If they are not covering the matter, let them know that you consider it important. Contact the proper people if you find their coverage to be one-sided. Likewise, praise them when you can.

Keep on top of congressional activities on this matter. If deliberations are at a critical point, call. A deluge of well-timed phone calls may make the difference.

Copy and distribute this *$10 Billion: Myths and Facts* sheet to friends and associates, and urge them to follow the suggestions too. Remember, we can make a difference!

New American View
Box 999, Herndon VA 22070

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear George,

Please send me 10 copies of Vol. 19, No. 1 (September 1991). Joe Stano's piece ought to have the widest possible circulation. Incidentally, all the Gentiles I ask what they think about the $10 billion to Israel bristle with fury–except the few (only one) who are so ignorant they never heard of it.

With Best Wishes,
Dr. A.B., New York State

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear George:

I'm hoping you can spare 10 issues of August 1991 *Liberty Bell*. Also hoping the check enclosed will cover shipping too. If not put note in package. Some good prospects for your marvelous magazine which has no equal anywhere. Some really outstanding information, even from "Letters to the Editor" and always the incomparable Dr. Oliver.

New subscribers have really no idea how superior *Liberty Bell* is–they have a great treat coming.

All the Best *to the Best.*

Mrs. K.N., California

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Enclosed find order for books, check, plus a donation. We find your *Liberty Bell* a welcome relief in contrast to all the other propaganda that passes for news, literature, drama, etc. However I wonder if our people shall ever awake...

Sincerely yours,
Mr. & Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear Landsmann;

I have an update on the AIDS situation. Things are moving even faster than I thought in my July letter. The new data comes from the South African financial press. They are concerned about the effect of AIDS on black labor and they obviously quote from the epidemological curve of AIDS which is still being kept secret from the public. Their statistics say that the black population of S.A. will peak at 40 million in 1996 and collapse thereafter. By 2007, despite new births and immigration, the black population is projected to be a dwindling remnant of 13.6 million and those will be nearly all old or young and nearly useless for labor.

AIDS in South Africa has been even more concealed than in America but one datum allows comparison. In S.A. too more than 50% of new

cases are now heterosexual. This shows that the U.S.A. and S.A. are at the same stage in the epidemic. This means the data for S.A. applies to American blacks as well. By 1995-6 the black population will peak and then crash. By 2007 it will be a third of the 1996 figure. Something to look forward to! I recently spoke to a worker at a largely black hospital in the Bronx. Over 50% of the emergency admissions *now* are AIDS carriers.

We had a very instructive set of comedies in New York City just now. First, a black racist professor dated to mention that the Jews control Hollywood and that they were the operators of the slave trade, both true, of course. The Jews set up their usual filthy howling demanding he be punished for un-kosher thoughts, but amazingly, the blacks refused to grovel and obey like white slaves. While the Jews were still reeling about that, came the Crown Heights incident where a speeding Jews ran a red light and ran up on the sidewalk crushing the nigger kids. This led to an anti-Jewish race riot. What set the blacks off was the special treatment and privileges given to the Jews by the police who literally acted as their servants. The police did not arrest the reckless Jew driver. The special Jew ambulance ignored the crushed children and drove off with the slightly injured Jew. Thousands of police immediately arrived to protect the Jews and only blacks were arrested despite Jews throwing rocks and bottles at negro marchers. In Bensonhurst whites were arrested for daring to shout at negro marchers!

Where the comedy comes in is in the actions of the black racist major of Jew York. He didn't dare offend his Jewish owners but he also didn't dare offend his black racist power base. Thus he dithered and ran around like a chicken with its head cut off. Thousands of police were called out but were not allowed to take any action against the black rioters, merely standing as human shields in front of the Jews. Thus, more police were injured than either blacks or Jews. Dinkins then made a big show of visiting the injured black child at the hospital and an injured Jew who was stabbed but totally ignored 5 cops who were in the emergency room after being hit by bricks. Just as funny were the ditherings of the Jews who tried to go into their usual whining act without offending their pet blacks. Meanwhile, all sorts of stories reached the press about the special privileges accorded the Jews. For instance, the main rabbi has a 24-hour-per-day police guard provided him and his family wherever they go. During the riots police captains and officials were ordered around as lackies by the rabbis. During an earlier incident a mob of Jews broke into a police station, injured about 20 cops and destroyed the interior of the building without single arrest being made. All this showed the "poor, persecuted Jews" in a light which, like cockroaches, they prefer to avoid.

Yours truly,
S.R., New York State

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear Staff:

I have a special problem I need some help with. I am in prison and have come across a very unusual movement. It is led by Pastors Butler and Franklin at the Church of Jesus Christ Christian in Hayden Lake, Idaho. You may condone what this Church is teaching in the name of white unity, I don't know. What is happening that quite a few young white men are being taught complete falsehoods about–Western Civilization, the Whites' origins, the Jews' origins, and the origins of the Bible.

The Church is saying that the Old Testament is the White Man's origin. Now quite a few prisoners are running around like fools saying that they are the true Israelites or Semites that the Bible refers to as God's chosen people. The Bible, as we know it, is one giant misinterpretation, they say. They say Christ was Aryan and all of the Jews of the Old Testament were Aryan. I've read a lot of their literature and I still have not found them calling themselves Hebrews, but to be a Semite and Israelite is to be a Hebrew. The word Jews wasn't used until the mid-point of the Old Testament. I can show them many places proving Christ was a Rabbi (e.g., Matthew 26:49) and a Jew (Matthew 27:11). Or that the Israelite tribes of Judah and Benjamin were Jewish (Jeremiah 52:28, 34:8-14, Esther 2:5). There are many places I could find if I wanted to waste my time proving common knowledge.

A letter from a Nazi member of some rank should put an end to these guys saying things like "Israel is our homeland". If you could maybe offer some "spiritual" advise, that too would be helpful. I'm an agnostic–I don't believe in things that can't be proven or disproven. I like studying about the Vikings and their Gods, Odin, Thor, etc. I'd like to buy your magazine and books but I should save my money. The police may not let me have it anyway. I'd like to join the Nazis of the Klan or both. The Church gets their anti-Semitic literature in because of its religious cover. The letter I hope you will send need not be long. It could just say that the Nazi Party recognizes all people that call themselves Israelite or Semites as Jews. That should shut them up. You could also say that the Bible is not a misinterpretation on this point. I really doubt if they will try and call you a Jewish sympathizer; that is their favorite tactic if you disagree. Thank you.

Sincerely,
George H. Davis—926739 IMU A-9
Box 520, Walla Walla WA 99362

THE USA:
WORLD JUDGE?
A Contemporary Study of Past and Present US-Imperialism

Translation of an eight-part series "Die USA als Richter der Welt? Neue Serie zur Geschichte und Gegenwart des US-Imperialismus," published September 14, 1990 - November 2, 1990, by *Deutsche National-Zeitung*, DZS-Verlag, W-8000 München 60, Federal Republic of Germany.

On their way to standing as world power, none of the nations on Earth have caused a bloodbath comparable to that of the United States of America. The contrast between this and any other nation is so great that it is even immaterial to consider which estimate—the conservative one of 50 million, or the high one of 100 million—most accurately represents the bodies that line the path followed by the North American Empire in the two centuries of its existence. At the same time, no empire in recorded history has concealed its incessant raids with quite as cunning a flood of propaganda as the USA. Beginning with the first extermination campaigns directed at the native Indians in the 18th century, through the so-called crusades against Germany in 1917-18 and 1941-1945, to the now imminent armed encounter with Iraq, it has allegedly always been only 'just' wars which the American Empire has waged. Today, more than half the world must obey the orders of the White House and Wall Street. But the zenith seems to have been passed. There are increasing signs of decline, especially of internal decay, as is typical of empires that deteriorate to infirmity. But there is still enough strength left to do great damage.

Anti-Americanism?

As a relative majority of American citizens are of German descent, the Germans themselves have particular cause to differentiate carefully between, on the one hand, the war and Holocaust policies and the aggressive dollar-imperialism pursued by small power cliques, and the great majority of the American population on the other hand. Anti-Americanism directed against the American population would be not only an injustice itself, as the assignment of collective guilt is immoral. Brought to bear by the Germans, it would also be a national, masochistic perversion.

It was not the 'ordinary settlers' (who in a great, admirable feat opened up and made arable the great American vastness, and of whom a great many came from Germany) who were to blame for the extermination of the American Indians. The great country would have been large enough by far for the long-established native peoples as well as the new arrivals. Rather, it was the ruthless, unconditional claim to power of the small so-called elites that brought about the annihilation of the Red Man's nations.

The War-Mongers

It was not the ordinary American—the farmer of German descent in the Mid West or the Irish barkeeper in Boston or the shopkeeper of Chinese extraction in San Francisco—that longed for America's involvement in both the World Wars to Germany's detriment. Quite the contrary—in both cases, the vast majority of the American people were fundamentally opposed to the involvement of the American armed forces. It required colossal deceptions, and propaganda to the value of a few billions, to put a substantial part of the American population into a warring mood. Cue words: the provocation of the Lusitania and Pearl Harbour incidents. What ever prominent person nevertheless opposed the course towards war pursued by Presidents Wilson and F.D. Roosevelt was often ruined economically—which, due to the inadequate social network of the States, meant the end—or sometimes simply shot by persons unknown (of course). When it was a question of resistance by ordinary citizens—'the man in the street'—such as, for example, the dock workers of the Second World War—the leadership of the 'model country of democracy' even allied itself unscrupulously with the world's most despicable villains, the Mafia, in order to tread out the embers. The Roosevelt Administration's co-operation with the Mafia during the Second World War ranks among the greatest blots on the not-so-very-clean slate of the White House bosses.

The ruling elites in the USA have perfected the art of mass propaganda. Anyone who is capable of convincing the people of a profound difference between Pepsi and Coke is no less a master of his art than those who led the masses to believe in the visions they evoked of a threat to America by the German Wehrmacht in World War Two (Hitler never even achieved the crossing of the narrow English Channel to the end of defeating Great Britain), or those who succeed in persuading public opinion that Panama's Noriega needed to be crushed because of the drug threat he posed (whereas the real overlords of drug traffic are established in New

York, etc.), or those who now make their audiences believe that Iraq, a military dwarf compared to the US with its arsenals cram-packed with ABC-weapons[1], also represents a threat to Mr. and Mrs. Brown in Alabama.

Political naivety may well be helpful to the propagandists of war. Is that the reasons why the Germans make up the relatively largest sector of the American population? As the satirist Shaw put it: "The Germans are a well-organized nation. They have the smartest men of science and most simple-minded of politics." So it is perhaps due to the large German component of the population that it is said of the Americans that already in infancy they have a 12-year-old's grasp of politics, but then that's the way it stays for the rest of their lives.

No-one can say for certain how many Indians lived in the territory of the present-day United States when American imperialism began with its Holocaust on the Red Man. There were perhaps 30 million. If they could have developed relatively undisturbed, as a people have a right to do, there would have been 80 to 100 million of them by the end of the 19th century. But in fact, only 100,000 to 200,000 of them were left. The 'deficit' is the gruesome sum total of the American giga-Holocaust.

Because of their campaigns against the Indians, the Spaniards are portrayed as the Bad Boys of History—a propaganda charge which, in the late 19th century, was pervertedly brought against the Iberians by the United States so that the latter could take their last overseas possessions in America away from them with 'moral justification.'

It is indisputable that the Spanish Empire was also guilty of terrible crimes against Indian nations. But today, umpteen times more people of Indian extraction live in Mexico, formerly colonized by the Spanish, than live in the United States. For each inhabitant with at least one Indian parent, there is one White person in Mexico, but 50 Whites in Canada, and 400 Whites in the USA.

Efficient Killing

The American Final Solution of the Indian Question was carried out under the motto of 'civilizing the savage West,' and that perversion turned into the slogan, 'the only good Indian is a dead Indian.' And in order to increase the number of good Indians, as many as possible had to be dispatched to the happy hunting-grounds. The head-hunt was one of the most efficient means to this end. High rewards were offered and publicly paid. Finally, it proved too laborious, and thus inefficient—un-American, in other words—to collect and count severed Indian heads. From the time of this realization on, it sufficed to produce the head skin—the 'scalp.' Scalping was by no means an Indian invention, but rather an innovation of the American killers trained for efficient murder.

The North American 'Indian Wars' (= extermination campaigns) lasted almost two-and-a-half centuries, with varying degrees of intensity. The American Empire did not even shy away from bacteriological warfare—as well-known cases of blankets infected with deadly pathogens prove. And just as the Western Values Community today is inundated with drugs of all kinds, originating in the United States, and just as British Imperialism in the 19th century overcame the Chinese with drugs in the Opium Wars, so did the cheapest kind of hooch finish off the militarily defeated, demoralized Red Nations.

100 Years Ago...

Exactly 100 years ago, in 1890, Washington waged the last 'Indian War,' against the Sioux. This fight saw a battle at Wounded Knee in South Dakota. About the slaughter there of 'two-hundred fleeing women, children and infants' by soldiers of the American army, a contemporary report of the 'Bureau of Ethnology' states self-critically: "For the researcher into human nature, it is interesting to observe how we condemn the cruelty of other nations and how completely we overlook that which we ourselves are guilty of."

In the last phase of their defence, the American Indians still brought forth good leaders. On orders from Washington, these were killed without exception:

- Sitting Bull was shot for blood money by a traitor from his own ranks;
- Big Snake was clubbed to death with rifle butts in the course of a 'peaceful negotiation';
- Big Foot was left lying wounded in the snow following a slaughter of his unarmed warriors, women and children, and froze to death;
- Little Wolf was imprisoned in a fort and ruined with whisky;
- Captain Jack was hung;
- Chief Joseph died in an American concentration camp.

Faked Pangs of Conscience

An American schoolbook from the 19th century contains the state-

1. Translator's note: Atomic, Biological and Chemical weapons.

ment: "Germany, England, France, etc.—civilized; The Balkans and eastern Europe—half-civilized; the United States of America—enlightened." But even Thomas Jefferson, the founder of the American Democratic Party, ideologist of that which he considered liberalism, and President from 1801 to 1809, suffered from a guilty conscience: "I tremble for my people when I think of the injustices it has made itself guilty of against the natives." And even this was a lie, in that the man passed all the blame on to 'the people.'

Manifestation of the New Rome

In the Capitol in Washington, the nation's capital city named for its first President, General Washington, the imperial claim of the United States found architectural expression: New Rome! It was left to a German, Thomas Mann, to remark about one of the most significant augmenters of the American Empire, President Franklin Delano Roosevelt: "He had the winning charm of Caesar." And Mann added: "He saw the Western cultural conception realized in a world civilization."

World civilization is a key word to the understanding of American imperialism. It knows no national boundaries, and the immigration nation USA does after all unite, so to speak, all of mankind on its territory. Internationalism as 'national identity.' The catch phrase 'melting pot' is taken from the title of a theater production which the Jewish immigrant to the United States, Israel Zangwill, dedicated to President Theodore ('Teddy') Roosevelt at the start of the 20th century. The play was considered a 'manifestation of Americanism.' However, the frenzy of enthusiasm completely obscured the fact that very soon after, Zangwill 'corrected a misunderstanding': he protested most decidedly against the claim that he also wanted to solve the Jewish problem through amalgamation in the 'melting pot.' Besides, Zangwill wrote many little-known ghetto novels, such as *Ghetto Tragedies* and *The King of the Schnorrers*. In 1922, his work *Chosen Peoples: the Hebraic Ideal versus the Teutonic* appeared in German.

'The Greatest Race.'

Despite the lack of a common popular basis, a strange form of racism with radical claims of elitism took root in the USA. It is the conviction of belonging to the 'greatest race' that 'ever the sun shone on', as the American poet Walt Whitman (1819-1892) put it in one of his poems. Added to this was an unconditional American patriotism which by far eclipsed the

much-condemned, flag-waving patriotism of European days largely past. Just recently, a so-called pop-star from Europe was given stage ban in the USA because he wanted to forego the playing of the national anthem before the start of the concert, as it is usual on such occasions (and even at boxing and wrestling matches). US Commodore Decatur (1779-1820) gave expression to this unconditional States-patriotism with the phrase, "Right or Wrong—my country!"

Imperial Doctrines

It is in accordance with American politics emulating the Roman example that Mr. President, the 'Caesar' in the White House, is accustomed to promulgating 'doctrines' with virtually popish claim to infallibility. Two of these doctrines became the basis for American imperialism. One was the Monroe Doctrine, proclaimed in 1823 by President Monroe. The slogan 'America for the Americans' cloaked the intent to exercise complete control over North, Central and South America. The other was the doctrine of President F.D. Roosevelt (in power from 1933 to 1945), which gave Washington the right to intervene anywhere in the entire world, should it be 'necessary.' Roosevelt had the doctrine proclaimed in March of 1941 by his aide and Minister of Justice, Robert Houghwout Jackson: in the 20th century, there could be no question of wars waged in the tradition of times past. Rather, one had to assume a 'universal civil war' which permitted the United States to take sides at their discretion in any conflict occurring anywhere in the world, and to 'adapt their behavior accordingly.' Jackson later served as American Chief Prosecutor at the Nuremberg Tribunal against the German political and military leadership, which he charged with imperialism, among other things, and whose members were hung by the American executioner Woods.

How Mexico was robbed.

Within the century, the United States had managed to expand from the Atlantic to the Pacific. Each and any obstacle was mercilessly removed: more than one hundred Indian tribes, British, French, Spanish, Russian and Mexican rule. 'Punching our opponents to the ground' could be a leitmotif for the American expansion.

An example of US-imperialism is the way in which the southern neighbor, Mexico, was robbed of areas umpteen times the size of Germany. The method used to get Texas from Mexico was two-fold: in the

frontier territories, fights were picked with Indians, who then 'had to be' persecuted to the point of complete annihilation on Mexican-Texan soil. In this way, American troops seeped in. Then Mr. Samuel Houston, a close friend of then American President Jackson, appeared on the scene in the Mexican province and placed himself at the head of a so-called 'independence movement.' This movement created an 'independent Texan state,' separated from Mexico, which was then soon swallowed by the United States. A major city in Texas is named for Houston.

The American President Polk—who was so devout as to not only keep Sunday holy, but also to observe the Sabbath (though he was not an Israelite), and whom the *Encyclopedia Americana* ranks as the 'most imperialistic of all American leaders'—then set to work snatching further territory from Mexico. He had American troops march in there, which met up with Mexican resistance. As "American blood had been shed on the American soil," Polk pushed in Congress for the formation of a punitive expedition of 50,000 heavily armed men. This expedition attacked the militarily weak Mexico and advanced right to the capital city of America's southern neighbor. 1848 saw the Treaty (= dictate) of Guadalupe Hidalgo: besides Texas, Mexico also had to cede to the imperialists in Washington California and the territories of the later American states of Nevada, Utah, Arizona and New Mexico. For Polk, the annexation of all of Mexico was already in the planning stage, but it was finally agreed upon in Washington to, for the time being, just digest the giant spoils of their exploits. Self-denial as virtue.

'Peaceful Purchase of Land'?

The expansion of the American Empire by means of 'purchase' is a study all to itself: considerable parts of today's US territory were acquired for dollars. This may sound extremely Capitalist, but not as bad as military aggression. In American historiography, however, barely the space of a footnote is granted to the fact that these purchases were preceded by massive pressure.

Example: Louisiana. Napoleon wanted to purchase this Spanish-owned province, which at the time was populated (aside from Indians) almost exclusively by French settlers. In the Treaty of 1763, Lousiana had been granted to France. President Jefferson hastened to threaten France with war. Napoleon, who was involved in numerous conflicts anyhow, backed down. Without the French settlers even being asked (and neither the Indians, of course), Louisiana was purchased from France for $15 million—'in blatantly imperialist and undemocratic fashion,' as the American historian Kohn, otherwise an admirer of Jefferson, notes.

Example: Florida. This area was Spanish property. In the same way as Texas later (see previous), the conquest of Florida began with provoked Indian wars. American troops were 'forced' to advance into Spanish territory in pursuit of the 'barbarians.' The Spanish Governor was exiled to Cuba, several Spaniards—who allegedly had collaborated with the Indians—were executed, and by 1817 the area had in actual fact, if not on paper, been taken possession of. The Spanish Crown could consider itself 'lucky' that, afterwards, Washington still paid $5 million in order to cloak its imperialistic act as 'purchase of land.'

Example: Alaska. As early as the American-British War of 1812, Washington considered taking possession of the entire northern part of America. However, because Britain was among the victorious powers of the Napoleonic Wars in Europe, this plan was rejected, and the interest of the United States was henceforth directed at the Russian possessions along the Pacific coast and in Alaska. One waited for a favorable opportunity. This came when Czarist Russia was weakened by the Crimean War. Realizing that his North American territories could not be defended against the impetuous advance of the United States anyhow, the Czar in 1867 declared himself willing to sell Alaska for $7.2 million.

One-Way Street into the 'Union.'

From 1861 to 1865, one of the most dreadful wars in the history of the world raged on North American soil. It claimed half a million lives according to low estimates, more than a million to others. The event went down in history as the 'War of Secession,' or the 'American Civil War.'

Its cause was that the American Southern States took the loudly proclaimed slogans of self-determination seriously and took their leave of the 'Union' in order to attain nationhood of their own. At that point, the joke turned serious. In a brutal four-year war, Washington defeated the Confederate States, which were by far outnumbered in manpower and materiel. Scorched earth, concentration camps, unconditional surrender—all these concepts were terrible reality even then.

It is one of the legends of American historiography that this war was one for the liberation of the Negro slaves. Slavery, which stands as one of the darkest chapters of American history and which claimed the lives of millions of Black men, women and children, played a secondary role, and

the Negro Question essentially functioned only as propaganda during the war. In reality, 18671 to 1865 saw a clash over the question over whether, once having belonged to the Union, one could ever again escape the clutches of the American Empire. The result, as Sündermann has aptly phrased it, was "that the United States of America are a republic which a state may join but not leave again."

After the conclusion of hostilities, and after the fatal gunshots at Lincoln—who had been cold and hard-hearted as War President but then was inclined to a conciliatory peace—the hatred against the underdogs found vent. Whoever did not submit absolutely was destroyed economically, and often physically as well. A giant reeducation of the Southern States began. The 'liberated' Negroes were channeled into the industrial North, where a large part of them sank into a new kind of hidden slavery.

American imperialism became ever more greedy, This did not remain without consequences for Europe. Bismarck recognized the dangerous storm front brewing in the USA. On December 2, 1897, half a year before his death, the Iron Chancellor stated: "It is a political necessity to oppose American presumptuousness often and emphatically." Said at a time when most of the persons in power in the Old World had not yet perceived the hissing from the transatlantic nest of vipers.

Twenty years later, in 1917, an American army of millions flooded into Europe. Washington's troops gave the second German Reich, created by Bismarck, its deathblow. And another three decades later, Europe was finished as world political factor. Thanks to the United States.

Following Russia's elimination from the anti-American front in the First World War, the situation looked like a draw, with which the Western world would certainly have been better off. But the American armies under General Pershing, who had beaten down Mexico just shortly before, were the deciding factor against Germany in this struggle of nations. Through its interference in the First World War, the United States, one of the greatest debtor nations of the world, became one of its foremost creditors. In the First World War, the US-bosses made a killing, in the truest sense of the word.

During his term as Chancellor, Bismarck had been deliberately kindly disposed toward the USA. One can assume that the great statesman did not let himself be led by sentimental consideration in this matter, but rather by the realization that it is dangerous to awaken a sleeping lion. The

latter, however, in fact had no intention of sleeping at all. In the Franco-Prussian War, 1870-1871, Washington already had flagrantly contravened its proclaimed neutrality. The United States had cheaply sold considerable amounts of old weapons to Paris. The Prussian ambassador in the American capital protested in vain.

Trying to smooth things over, Bismarck continued to be pro-America. As late as 1890 he declared, almost imploringly, on the occasion of a reception of German-Americans: "Germany and North America number among those nations that are lucky enough not to envy one another anything in their Mutual relations." In fact, however, the dollar-imperialists regarded with passionate envy the world markets of the 'economic miracle nation', the German Reich.

Moses Showed the Way.

Between 1790 and 1890, the powers-that-be in Washington had swept aside with force and extortion anything and everything that had crossed their path from 'sea to shining sea', from the Atlantic to the Pacific: the Indians and the Mexicans, the Spanish and the French, the British and the Russians, as well as the Southern States that had had the gall to take the slogans about the right to self-determination literally.

US imperialism manifested itself with an open arrogance that dwarfed even the presumptuousness of the ancient Imperium Romanum and the arrogance of the British Empire. As early as 1765, John Adams, one of the Founding Fathers of the United States, had written: "I have always regarded the colonization of America with reverence and admiration, as a great beginning and a grand plan of Providence for the enlightenment of the ignorant." In 1783, Ezra Stiles brought up the Bible: "Gods's Covenant with the Israelites at the time of Moses was a prophecy of the future prosperity and grandeur of the United States of America." Two years later, Jefferson fell into ecstasy: "Oh God! How little my fellow countrymen realize that they have been blessed with the good things in life like no other people on Earth!" Three years after the Confederate States had been destroyed with fire and sword, a message from President Johnson to Congress stated that the principles of the American form of government would "prove to be strong enough to draw all civilized nations of the world into their sphere of influence." And in his work of principle, published in New York in 1886 and bearing the significant title, *Triumphant Democracy*, the American Steel King, Andrew Carnegie prophesied the American people:

"The world will soon lie at our feet."

At that time, the Big Money had entered into the pact with American imperialism. Never before had the powers-that-be of business and finance had such enormous influence as in the United States at the close of the 19th century. Shortly before the turn of the century, the future President Theodore Roosevelt noted: "In no other nation on Earth had such immense fortunes been accumulated, in no other nation on Earth did the men that had acquired these fortunes wield such power."

Business tycoons bought politicians and officials as they pleased. There developed an incredible concentration of capital in the hands of a few. Trusts came into being, each of which had more power all by itself than entire nations had elsewhere. A dollarcracy headed the United States. It was the Carnegies and the Goulds, the Morgans, Rockefellers and Vanderbilts who determined the course of political events. Joachim Fernau has described the process as the 'Take-over of Power by High Finance'.

Into the Wide, Wide World.

After the last of the Indian resistance had been wiped out in 'the Interior' (by shooting 15 million buffalo, the Prairie Indians' means of living had been eliminated) and the remainders of the Indians Nations had been crammed into concentration camps (elegantly termed 'reserves'), it was off into the wide, wide world.

The United States subjugated Central America: Puerto Rico and Cuba were appropriated after an arbitrarily initiated war against Spain. Colombia was chopped up, the northern half became an American quasi-colony named Panama. In 1907, the Dominican island republic fell under American control. Haiti was occupied by American troops in 1915, and Nicaragua was subjugated in 1916. Mexico was brought to its knees in the course of several invasions.

South America fared no better. Partly through military attacks (e.g. in Chile in 1891-1892 and Venezuela in 1902-1903 respectively) and partly through economic penetration, the half-continent was turned into a half-colony.

Attempts were made on the Pacific-Asiatic regions as well. As early as 1854, Japan had been forced to open itself to US trade. The Hawaiian Island became an American colony in 1893, followed in 1898 by Guam and in 1899 by Samoa as well as the Philippines. Washington participated actively even in the division of China into 'spheres of influence' of foreign

powers. The African nation of Liberia came under 'American supervision' in 1919. American intervention troops tried to rake in parts of the 'bankruptcy estate' of the collapsing Czarist Empire, half a century after Washington had acquired Russia's North American possessions cheaply by means of a purchase taking advantage of the Czar's weakness following the Crimean War.

At the beginning of the 1930s, the sphere of influence of dollar-imperialism comprised an area many times that of the USA. Now the colonial powers of France and Britain were the primary obstacles in Washington's path to being the center of a world superpower. And Japan as well as the again-powerful German Reich suddenly appeared as unwelcome competitors. It was necessary to find a way to kill several birds with one stone: destruction of the European empire abroad as well as the suppression of Germany and Japan. Those in power in the USA put a man into the White House who was capable of this: Franklin Delano Roosevelt, on whose death in 1945 the inimitable German writer Thomas Mann praised: "He had the winning charm of Caesar."

Smokescreen of Propaganda.

Behind a smokescreen of slogans such as 'democracy' and 'right to self-determination', the United States, through its intervention in the First World War, rose from a nation ruling the American double continent to an ocean-spanning Great Power. The United States also turned from a nation deeply in debt into the world's greatest creditor, virtually 'overnight'. Thirdly, some thousands of American bosses had earned their laurels through the suffering of Europe.

Behind a smokescreen of slogans such as 'democracy' and 'right to self-determination', the United States, through its intervention in the Second World War, rose from the status of a Great Power to that of a Superpower. Beside the unwelcome economic competitors, Germany and Japan, the world empires of Britain and France—such a hindrance to dollar-imperialism—were also practically finished in 1945. Again, some thousands of American bosses had earned their laurels through the suffering of peoples and nations.

The Master

President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Lord of the White House from 1933 to 1945, proved to be master of every kind of propaganda. Never

since Gaius Julius Caesar had a potentate known as well as he how to wrap brutal imperialistic goals in velvety-soft slogans. Mr. President FDR was the most outstanding PR-man whom the clique of high finance and big business had ever placed at the top.

He declared that it was necessary to bring Germany and Japan down in order to create a 'Just World Order'. It is well known what this Just World Order then looked like: an enormous Holocaust committed against the vanquished, division and subjugation of numerous peoples, some 200 wars since may 8, 1945, in at least half of which the United States were directly or indirectly involved. The overall balance of the Just World Order: between 40 and 60 million casualties, far more than 100 million injured and maimed, a quarter billion displaced persons. Not included in this balance is the most terrible product of the spirit that prevailed in 1945: 40,000 children starving to death every day in the Third World (earlier, Africa, for example, could easily feed itself and was even an exporter of agricultural products), as well as some 10,000 children who are killed in the womb every day in the so-called First World. These 50,000 children dying every day are no 'regrettable accident' or 'coincidence', but rather first and foremost the result of the Just World Order promised by Mr. Roosevelt.

Considerable Dramatic Talent

On April 13, 1940, Roosevelt proclaimed "the right of small nations to independence and territorial inviolability and unhindered self-government." The President's theatrical achievement, not to blush red as a beet or to burst out laughing at such hypocrisy during the declaration of this slogan, which is exactly the opposite of what the USA do in practice, remarkable.

On January 6, 1941, Roosevelt vowed that America would implement the 'four freedoms': "The freedom of speech and expression of opinion—everywhere in the world. The freedom of everyone to serve God in his own way—everywhere in the world. The freedom from poverty—everywhere in the world. The freedom from fear." Soon afterwards, Roosevelt unscrupulously entered into agreements with some of the most evil dictators mankind has ever brought fourth—such as Stalin and the terrible Trujillo, tyrant of the Dominican island republic, and even with the Mafia-bosses whom Mussolini had thrown out of Italy—in order to implement the 'Just World Order' in a 'crusade for democracy'. The issue was that of winning a 'moral order', FDR continued in his statement of January 6, 1941.

God's Own President

"We believe that every nation, no matter how small, has the innate right to its own national traditions," Roosevelt declaimed on March 15, 1941. A slogan issued by the command center of the Holocaust committed against more than 100 Indian nations and tribes! In this speech in March 1941, Roosevelt charged Germany with an insane claim of status as Chosen Nation; he then exhibited delusions of Chosen status of his own: "We again profess loyalty to our democratic republic, an eternal home of freedom, tolerance and dedication to the Word of God."

This matches Roosevelt's message, broadcast on December 9, 1941: "We are determined to devote our energies to the future good of mankind as well as to the present Evil." References to God and divine powers have always been a proven means of cloaking egoistic goals, for God does not deny them. At least not immediately, and not audibly, in words.

On January 6, 1942, the President stated: "To us, victory means the victory of democracy, of the concept of family, of the simple principles of decency and humanity. It means, to us, the victory of religion." And in the same breath, he defended his coalition with the multi-mass-murderer and destroyer of religions, Stalin: "We fight side by side with the Russian nation which has with almost superhuman strength of wlll and courage forced the Nazi hordes to retreat." Mr. President continued: "We fight to cleanse the world of old evils and old illnesses. We are filled with a belief which goes back through all the centuries right to the first chapter of the story of Creation: 'God created man in his own image.' We strive to be worthy of this divine inheritance." The head of the American Empire, built on mountains of corpses, as archangel! Compared to that, even the not-exactly-restrained Dr. Goebbels and his slogans shrink to the proportions of a shy little propaganda-schoolboy.

A Global Chicago

On October 12, 1942, Roosevelt vowed that the Allies did not want to "exercise mass retaliation against the populations of Germany, Italy and Japan." At the same time, Los Alamos was the site of feverish work on atom bombs that were to be dedicated to Germany's cities, but which were then instead dropped on Japan, which had long been willing to capitulate.

"The forces of freedom are on their way!" Roosevelt cried on November 11, 1942. And on February 12, 1943, he declared that the first and foremost requirement was the restoration of the sacred rights of the subju-

gated nations," to which end it was allegedly necessary to wage a "total war" (!). On July 28, 1943, the Boss of the White House proclaimed: "The united forces of outraged humanity are on their way."

On August 25, 1943, Roosevelt portrayed himself as Police Chief of the entire world: a 'crew of gangsters', he said, were threatening the foundations of decent human behavior. "We have been forced to call the police in order to take care of this gang and thus purge the community of nations of such mobsters." At this same time, Roosevelt already availed himself of the Mafia to put down strikes by exploited American workers.

Two years earlier, in March of 1941, Minister of Justice, Jackson—who was later to be the American Chief Prosecutor at the Nuremberg Tribunal—had already proclaimed the doctrine that the United States, in the role of global policeman, could interfere in any conflict on Earth. The armed conflicts of modern times were not, he said, wars in accordance with the traditional model, but rather world civil wars, for which reason the United States could intervene wherever they deemed such action appropriate.

"We have tried most conscientiously, often even under considerable sacrifices, to spare religious and cultural monuments, and we will continue to do so in the future," Roosevelt declared on March 14, 1944. At the same time, American and British Holocaust-bombers reduced German and other European as well as Japanese Houses of God to rubble.

One day before his death, on April 11, 1945, Franklin Delano Roosevelt drew up an address in which he stated: "We prepare to give the world the greatest gift that one generation of mankind can give it—a lasting peace."

Which leaves the ambiguous question: was the world freed of its bandits and gangsters in 1945?

Miracle Doctor or Rasputin?

Roosevelt's unscrupulous war-time politics are documented by numerous reports by competent contemporaries and by research done by honest historians. Some topical quotations follow: On December 18, 1940, John G. Alexander, the Representative of Minnesota, said: "The American people are to be subordinated to a small group of foreign leaders whose goal it is to plunge us into war." The American historian, Thomas A. Bailey, an admirer of Roosevelt, noted: "Franklin D. Roosevelt repeatedly deceived the American people... he was like a doctor who tells his patient lies for his

own good." The American historian, Professor Harry Elmer Barnes: "From the captured Polish and French archives, the Germans compiled no less than five volumes of material containing almost exclusively Roosevelt's war-mongering encouragements to the European nations, primarily Poland and France... The materials on Roosevelt's urging in England would most likely fill more than five volumes." The German historian and publicist, Dirk Bavendamm, who, as writer for *Der Spiegel* and author of works against 'neo-Fascists', most certainly ought to be exempt from suspicions of patriotically blinded revisionism, writes that following his years of researches, he had attained certainty that in 1938-1939 it was not Hitler who dominated international events, but rather "that Roosevelt imposed the rules of action and that this is exactly where the deeper reason for the early outbreak of the war and eventually also for Germany's defeat is to be found." Bavendamm continues: "America's liberal-democratic internationalism, which Roosevelt unleashed, proved to be the most powerful force of this century... The rise of the United States to the status of nuclear superpower is the chief reason for the crisis of the international system since the turn of the century."

On June 21, 1941, the American archbishop, Francis J.L. Beckmann, raised serious accusations against war-mongers in Washington: "The mendacious tongues of hypocrites won out. They have maneuvered us diabolically to the brink of war... The present conflict is not a 'holy war' but a war of one imperialism against another, in which godlessness is present on both sides. It is no crusade for Christianity or democracy, despite all the high-sounding phrases."

Vogel's Vision

Dr. Karl Otto Braun, German diplomat in the Second World War and contemporary historian ever since, commented as follows on 'Roosevelt-glorification': "For more than forty years now, a particularly bellicose regime has been perfumed to best appeal. The conviction that what we are faced with is a gigantic game of camouflage whose aim it is to distract us from the shocking truth grows ever stronger. We know today that Roosevelt wanted to kill two birds with one stone: the two birds were Hitler and Churchill, for Roosevelt's course was set for a shared American-Soviet world government, for a 'Coca-Cola-Vodka World Government, so to speak. As early as December 10, 1940, the American industrialist Virgil Vogel had stated in an address in Hollywood, before the 'Union of Invest-

ment Banks', that at any rate, the short-term goal would be to get one's hands on the scepter of the British Empire. A prophetic prediction."

"Talent for War-Mongering Propaganda"

After the war, Benjamin Colby, who had been the editor of the pro-Roosevelt *New York Times* during the 1930s, became a severe critic of the American intervention in WWII. He noted: "Whatever Hitler's intentions may have been, conquering England was not one of them, and attacking the United States even less so. That the Americans could be talked into believing in a threat posed to them, to the extent that they could be driven into war, shows the President's talent for war-mongering propaganda. Not only did he think up our war propaganda but also—and this is even more serious—brought about the situation which made war inevitable... The Americans had no idea that less than two weeks before Pearl Harbor, President Roosevelt and his aides had discussed the problem of 'how to manoeuvre Japan into firing the first shot.' And neither did they know that Roosevelt had stated to Churchill that the United States would go to war against Japan even if they were not attacked. As far as Germany was concerned, the American people did not know that at the Atlantic Conference in August 1941, the President had issued orders to American ships to provoke incidents on the Atlantic which would justify war. The German declaration of war was essentially just a long-postponed acknowledgement that the United States were already at war."

The American publicist, Colonel Curtis B. Dall, former son-in-law to President Roosevelt, wrote in his book American War-Time Policy[2] that there is no doubt that "the world financial powers in New York, London and Paris wished primarily to use the Second World War to throttle Hitler's flourishing barter system before it could affect the world market." He continued: "For a long time I believed that Roosevelt developed many ideas on his own and for the good of his people. But that was not the case. The greatest part of his thoughts, his political 'ammunition', so to speak, was carefully prepared for him by the CFR One-World Financial Power Group. Brilliantly and with great zest, he then eagerly carried this 'ammunition' to an unsuspecting target, the American people." The CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) was a committee of influential financiers and politicians with headquarters in New York.

2. Translator's note: The Original title could not be determined at time of re-translation; this rendering may be inexact.

"I Take it Back"

The American politician, Hamilton Fish, for 25 years a member of the U.S. Congress Committee for External Affairs, wrote: "On December 8, 1941, I gave the first radio speech that was broadcast directly from the Congress, and stood up decidedly for the war against Japan. Today, I publicly take back this my speech due to historical proof which became known only later. I am convinced that not only the American people, but everyone who is interested in historical truth, has the right to find out the naked truth, which is that Roosevelt incited Japan to war by provoking that country 10 days before Pearl Harbour with a war ultimatum which was kept strictly secret. In violation of the American Constitution, he had kept this secret from the American people and even from Congress... Representative Clara Boothe Luce was right when she said that President Roosevelt lied us into the war via the Japanese back-door in order to take up arms against Germany."

In his work, *The crime of Our Age*, the American Pastor L.A. Fritsch wrote: "Did our nation, with its 'free' press, know that for more than six months, Roosevelt waged a provocative war of aggression against Germany and Italy, without any declaration of war? Did our people know that Roosevelt and his collaborators consciously and deliberately caused the catastrophe of Pearl Harbour so as then to be able to face his nation and demand revenge for this so-called 'treacherous attack'? Was America sufficiently informed that it was not an issue of an 'ideological' war, but rather of pure egoism, greed and power politics on the part of the Roosevelt Administration?"

"The Whore and The Imperialist"

The historian, Professor H. Gordon of Great Britain, sees an historical continuity in American imperial politics: "From the Roman Empire through the British Empire to the rising Empire of the American, to whom the entire world would ultimately be subject." Since 1937, Roosevelt had actively fanned the flames of war in Europe. The American public did not suspect "that in the fall and winter months of 1939, the President had caused several European attempts to achieve a peace compromise to fail." Gordon: "Even before the first full session of the UN could beheld, Roosevelt died of a stroke on April 12, 1945. And this 'Christian soldier' died in the arms of his mistress, Lucy Winthrop, née Mercer, with whom he had an intimate relationship since the 1920s. The whore and the imperialist are

a significant and united symbol of the work of a man who would have been able like none other to play the role of a true mediator in the world."

Even the contemporary historian, Lothar Gruchmann, though bound by reeducation doctrines, cannot help realizing: "Neither the Nuremberg Trials nor the captured political and military documents of the Axis Powers brought any proof of a military threat to the American continent between 1939 and 1945... On the contrary, Hitler strove to keep the United States out of the European War."

The American diplomat, Tyler Kent, wrote: "Roosevelt was looking for a cynical way out. He realized that for the United States, which were protected on either side by vast oceans, an expensive war in which the fighting ad the dying were to be left up to foreigners would be the ideal means to give the economy a boost. Consequently, as early as the 1930s he secretly supported just those forces in Europe that were for an open war against National-Socialist Germany... Even before the start of the war, it was decided in the Council on Foreign Relations that war would be waged against Germany.

The American flying ace, Colonel Lindbergh, who later was promoted to General, wrote in 1941: "We have been led towards war by a minority of our people. this minority has power. It has influence. It has a loud voice. But it does not represent the American people."

"Powers That Make Fools of Us"

When President Roosevelt began heading for war, numerous other public figures of the United States beside Lindbergh urged that Washington ought to worry about the injustices cluttering up its own back yard rather than involve itself in far-away Europe. the American journalist and author, Henry Louis Mencken, wrote: "If it is absolutely necessary to crush totalitarianism, then for Heaven's sake let us begin in Cuba, in Brazil, Mexico, Santa Domingo and In Mississippi." On August 5, 1946, Mencken noted in the magazine, Life: "The British would never have devised the Second World War if they had not been certain of Roosevelt's help."

On April 27, 1941, Senator Gerald P. Nye—who since 1934 had headed the investigating committee for American participation in the First World War— stated: "We are being made fools of by the same powers that made fools of us in the world war. Through deception, we are made to believe that we can bring order into the chaos of Europe... If ever we become involved in this war, it will be described by future historians only

with the title 'The President's War'."

On April 4, 1941, the American cardinal, William O'Connor, said: "I know the people want to keep out, but the government seems to ignore their wishes—while still speaking of democracy. Certain secret manoeuvres are taking us ever closer to war. It is not fair of a government which calls itself democratic to act like this."

Did Germany want to attack the United States? The following is the opinion of the American Professor of International Law, Frederic A. Sanborn: "Tons and tons of German archives, their most secret plans, memoranda and correspondence fell into the hands of the victors at war's end! These documents were examined and studied painstakingly for months by dozens of investigating officials, in the search for any trace of proof that could be presented to the Nuremberg Tribunal. After long and meticulous searching it became evident that nowhere in those papers proof of any sort of German plans for an attack on the United States was to be found. Quite on the contrary, examinations of these secret papers revealed the embarrassing fact that many months before Pearl Harbour, Hitler had done everything in his power to avoid a conflict with the United States.

Roosevelt's Symphony of Death

The American historian, Charles Callan Ransill wrote: "The leitmotif of carrying the ideals of the United States out into the world became fashionable again after 1933, and with Roosevelt acting as maestro, the old, macabre rhythms made their way into the homes of the people. In 1941, his orchestra of death waited with bated breath for the sign to begin the new symphony. He had hoped that Germany would supply him with his motive, but Hitler refused to help him with a few introductory aggressions."

Evidence for Roosevelt's shared guilt for the catastrophe of Pearl Harbour, which was, after all, the trigger of the war, has been compiled by the American Rear Admiral, Robert A. Theobald, who was at that time Chief of the 1st Fleet of destroyers of the Pacific American forces. He wrote: "Since the American people were so opposed to participation in the war, one of the Axis Powers had to be forced to draw the United States into the fray, and this in such a way that the people would be roused to unanimous conviction of the necessity of battle."

And finally, the testimony of the American general, Albert C.

Wedemeyer, the Commander of the American troops in China during the Second World War: the Roosevelt Administration had been determined "to get us into the war through the back door." The soldiers in Pearl Harbour, he stated, were sacrificed to this end. Roosevelt "maneuvered America into the war with his openly no longer neutral actions against Germany and with his decisive ultimatum to Japan." With that, the United States became involved in a war "whose consequences could not but have been the spread of totalitarian tyranny over greater parts of the world than Hitler could ever have dreamed of conquering."

The moral of the story finally became clear in August of 1945, when the Powers-that-be in the United States dropped the atom bombs on a Japan that had long declared itself willing to surrender—and those bombs were not by any means dropped on uninhabited areas, which would have been quite sufficient as a demonstration of new atomic might, but on two major cities, an act which brought gruesome death to hundreds of thousand of innocent civilians, mostly women and children. A short time later, at the tribunals in Nuremberg and Tokyo, the United States once again set themselves up as World Judge...

Uncle Sam's Cane

In the Middle East, Washington has now amassed the mightiest attack force since the landing of the Western Allies in Normandy in 1944. That the United States do not dare to go up against Saddam Hussein on their own and also need to enlist their former chief enemies, Germany and Japan, to aid in financing their adventure, shows first of all the inadequacy of the American ground troops which became apparent especially in the Vietnam War, and, second, the more than precarious American budget situation. The all-powerful Uncle Sam needs a cane to walk. His limp is an unmistakable sign of the fact that so far anyone who wished to devour the world has choked on it.

Most of the nations which presently 'help' the United States in the Middle East by supplying troops are not doing this voluntarily, but under the sometimes gentle, sometimes brutal pressure exerted on them by Washington. This was already the case in the Second World War, when the United States pummelled dozens of countries, especially those of Latin America, into the war against Germany.

Other nations that send troops into the Middle East do not do so because they like the (not all that pleasant) looks of the Wall Street bosses,

but rather because they do not want to leave the field entirely to the USA—they want to have their say as well. This is another parallel to the Second World War, where many nations joined the so-called Anti-Hitler Coalition only after the fortunes of war begun not to favour Germany and after it had become clear that a refusal to participate in the war against Germany would be avenged with painful 'punishment'. The classic example for this is Turkey, which did not join the ranks of Germany's opponents until the very end, because Ankara had been threatened openly with Stalin's theft of the Dardanelles, and because Turkey wanted a voice in the then newborn United Nations, which one could at that time join only as Germany's opponent in the war.

In this light, it is complete and utter nonsense to say that the United States now stand at the head of a 'voluntary coalition' of the nations of the world in their fight against the evil Saddam Hussein.

General Schwarzkopf and the Middle East

The name of the Commander-in-Chief of the American armed forces in the Middle East, Norman Schwarzkopf, Jr., is like a synonym for Washington's imperialism. Some sources claim that the General is of German extraction, some say he is Jewish.

Since 1942, his father, Norman Schwarzkopf, Sr., was in command of the police forces of the regime of the Shah of Iran. To give some historical background: Reza Pahlewi, the Shah of Iran since 1925, was pronouncedly pro-German and did not want his country to enter into the war against Germany. In August of 1941, Soviet and British troops invaded Iran and divided the country amongst themselves—a war of aggression and a breach of international law for which there was never a Tribunal à la Nuremberg. The pro-German Shah was forcibly deposed and driven out of his country, into South Africa. In his stead, his 22-year-old son, Mohammed Reza Pahlewi, was placed on the throne. He was the Shah who was overthrown by the Ayatollah in 1979. In the further cause of the Second World War, Iran was abused as one of the most important avenues for the American supply of arms to Stalin. In order to keep the upper hand over the Iranian population, which suffered badly under the foreign occupation, President Roosevelt sent a legion of CIA agents as well as specialists for 'internal security' to Persia. These 'troops for the preservation of order' were headed by the father of today's Commander-in-Chief of the American troops in the Middle East.

In 1941, shortly before the attack on Iran, Iraq had also fallen victim to Allied aggression. The Head of State, Prime Minister Rashid el-Gailani—also pro-German, and the leader of the patriotic Arabian-Nationalist Brotherhood—was forcibly deposed, and replaced with a puppet government directed by British bayonets. For this further flagrant violation of international law and the right to self-determination, which was supported partly by the American policy, there was also no Tribunal to bring the chief war-criminals to justice. The family of today's Iraqi President Hussein, actively supported the pro-German el-Gailani.

The third Middle East country which became a victim of Allied aggression in World War Two was Egypt. The king there, King Faruk I, who had been in power since 1937, strove for friendship with Germany and Italy, against the British colonial power. The later Egyptian Head of State, Anwar el Sadat, who as an Arabian nationalist worked with Rommel, reports in his memoirs how that situation developed. "On February 4, 1942, the British Ambassador had the royal palace surrounded by British tanks and gave Faruk an ultimatum under whose terms he either had to accept the demands of the British, or to abdicate." Faruk yielded to brute force. Sadat: "That was a humiliation of Egypt, of the army and the people—and through the colonial power!" The Egyptians still refused for a long time to sign the declaration of war against Germany. But following further British and American pressure, the goal was finally achieved in February of 1945.

These were the methods of Germany's oh-so-moral opponents in the War—here described using the example of the Middle East. One could paradigmatically also draw on other regions of the world for comparison.

CIA-Managed Coup

Back to Norman Schwarzkopf, Sr. In 1948 he left the American-subordinated police forces of the Shah and became Commander of the American military mission in Teheran. Barely had the stranglehold of the Western imperialists relaxed a little before nationalist forces arose in Iran which wanted to shake off the foreign influence. Mohammed Mossadegh gained power in 1951 in the capacity of Prime Minister. Mossadegh put the British- and American-dominated oil reserves under State control and set an independent course for his government. The experiment met its end in 1953, in a coup stage-managed by the CIA—and carried out with the participation of the American military mission led by Schwarzkopf, Sr. –

Mossadegh was imprisoned and afterwards was kept constantly under police surveillance.

Horror in Indochina

Norman Schwarzkopf, Jr. won his spurs as Major in the Vietnam War. For one-and-a-half decades, the American military machinery raged in Indochina. The man chiefly responsible for this imperial adventure, which brought death for not only 58,000 brave GIs but also for millions of civillans, was the glorious John F. Kennedy. Originating in an Irish family which had been rather insubordinate to the Wall Street warmongers (his father, Joe, who at the outbreak of war in 1939 was the American Ambassador to England, urged neutrality), John F. Kennedy served as compliant White House Helper towards the fulfillment of the goals of dollar-imperialism. Under Kennedy's rule, the CIA arranged a bloody coup in South Vietnam, which had as its victim the ruler Diem there, who admittedly had been anything but democratic in the Western sense but who definitely had brought a certain degree of stability to the region following the end of French colonial rule. On the orders of Kennedy and his successors, hundreds of thousands of American soldiers flooded into Indochina, allegedly for purposes of defence of the Western Values Community. Gradually, Vietnam's neighboring states were also drawn into the massacre, finally even Cambodia, by virtue of the American invasion of 1975. the soundness of America's sublime goals was revealed in 1975, when the GIs unceremoniously left Vietnam—a Vietnam bleeding from thousands of wounds, and a Saigon which under American rule had degenerated into a gigantic brothel and drug hell. To this day, the Vietnamese, Cambodian and Laotian people suffer severely under the American 'defense of the Western Values Community'. Not only were hundreds of thousands of children crippled by the American terror-bombing (even though the Second World War had already proven the military senselessness of such Holocaust-bombing), but further thousands of children were born severely deformed because the United State had employed chemical weapons on a gigantic scale. By the way, when Washington withdrew from Vietnam in 1975, it took with it the results of the oil explorations in the South China Sea along the Vietnam coast; however, they left behind the list of names of the South Vietnamese collaborators so that the victorious Communists should not have any trouble in 'disposing' of one after the other—tens of thousands altogether. Whoever can call the United States their friend

needs no...

Stars Upon Stars...

In the meantime, our friend Norman Schwarzkopf added stars upon stars to his epaulette. In October of 1983, when Washington initiated 'Operation Urgent Fury' (that was the code name for the attack on Grenada), Schwarzkopf advanced to the position of Deputy Commander of all units taking part in the attack on the Caribbean island republic. It goes without saying that the invasion of Grenada was, of course, only a just American war for purposes of defending the Western Values Community, in order to protect, Dallas, Denver and New York from the menacing threat of ..., ..., and ... (the reader is welcome to fill in the blanks with the usual propaganda phrases).

So now Mr. Schwarzkopf is Chief of the American troops encircling Iraq. The show must go on...

"Chosen by Good to Rule the World"

In comparison to the extreme, all too often downright insane presumptions of selectedness and being chosen to rule the world that are exhibited by leading Americans, even the shrillest claims of Old World chauvinists sound like a kitten's contented purring. One could compile a Britannica-sized encyclopedia of statements of the American 'élite' with respect to America's status as 'God's Chosen', about its alleged divine mission to rule the world, and about the 'inferiority' of other nations and countries. What follows are just a few examples of thousands:

Dean Acheson, American Secretary of State from 1949 to 1953, responsible for America's enormous relief shipments ('Lend-Lease') to Stalin during the Second World War, presumed to declare: "The United States enthusiastically don the cloak of a global leader."

John Adams, the second President of the United States, perceived "the founding of the American nation" as "a glorious plan of Providence for the enlightenment of the rest of mankind." Also, "I have always regarded the colonization of America with reverence and admiration, as a great beginning and a grand plan of Providence for the enlightenment of the ignorant."

Albert Jeremiah Beveridge, Senator from Indiana and for decades an important figure in the US Congress, proclaimed near the end of the 19th century: "Not in vain has God for an entire millennium raised the Teutonic and English-speaking people to conceited and lazy self-admiration. He has made us the highest organizations on Earth so that we will bring order wherever chaos reigns. He has enabled us to rule so that we may lead the barbaric and senile peoples. Without such a force, this our world would sink back into barbarism. From amongst all the races, God has made the American people his Chosen people." Beveridge also pointed out the dovetailing of economics and politics. "With our merchant ships we will ply all the oceans, and we will create a combat marine that corresponds to our greatness. The American law, the American order, the American civilization will take root on these shores that to this day were bloodstained and lived in the darkness of ignorance, yet they will be blessed and happy under the influence of this power that issues from God." And because it is so deliciously spine-chilling, one more quote from Beveridge: "Fellow Americans! We are God's Chosen People. His hand held us. Abraham Lincoln was His servant, and His was the altar of freedom which the Boys in Blue erected on a hundred smoking battlefields. His great goals are revealed in the advance of our flag. We cannot withdraw from any piece of land where Providence has unfurled our banner. It is up to us to save freedom and civilization."

"The World Will Lie at Your Feet"

Andrew Carnegie, the American 'Steel King', proclaimed to his people in 1886: "The world will soon lie at your feet; the American Constitution will be regarded more and more as model which new nations will adopt and old nations will try to attain."

Mr. Creveccor, American preacher and publicist at the end of the 18th century, phrased the American credo as follows: "Wherever one looks, mankind is oppressed by tyrants, absurd laws and misguided Churches. But here we have restored the dignity of man. Here, a new race is being born. Here, man is free."

Stephen A. Douglas, Senator from Illinois, proclaimed in the mid-1800s: "Extend, increase and expand—that is the law according to which our nation is set up. We cannot permit that this great Republic be confined by borders."

Thomas Jefferson, one of the 'Fathers' of the American Constitution, third President of the United States, was not exactly modest either: "We are summoned to act as a bulwark against ignorance and barbarism. The

old Europe will lean on our shoulders and, shackled as it is to clerics and kings, hobble along beside us the best it can." Mr. Jefferson continued: "The world has entrusted us with the keeping of the sacred flame. And the sparks that fly from it will ever serve to kindle it in other regions of the Earth." In 1785, Jefferson waxed ecstatic: "Oh God! How little my fellow countrymen realize that they have been blessed with the good things in life like no other people on Earth!"

Andrew Johnson, 17th President of the USA, who was responsible for the vile treatment of the defeated Southern States, was of the conviction—expressed in 1868 in a message to Congress—that "the principles of the American form of government will prove to be strong enough to draw all civilized nations of the world into their sphere of influence."

Lyndon B. Johnson, that President who further deepened the involvement of his country in the Indochina conflict, where it was already mired knee-deep, dispatched the GIs to Vietnam with the words: "The hopes of many peoples and nations accompany you to the field of battle." And, apparently considering his office to be synonymous with that of High Priest, he added: "God Bless you!"

"The Right to Moral Leadership of the Planet"

John F. Kennedy, whose propagandists even enabled him to become the stylite of the Left, saw "the bright beacon of hope for all the world" shining in his country. It was thus only logical that he claimed "the right to moral leadership of this planet" for the United States.

William L. Langer, historian at Harvard University and supplier of propagandistic key-words for Kennedy, noted in 1960: "The United States must at all times exert their influence in the name of a world order concurrent with American ideals, interests and security. The Americans can do this without egotism because they are convinced that such a world order is the hope of all mankind."

Henry Luce, one of the most powerful of American media bosses, in the 1930s proclaimed his nation as the "good Samaritan of the world." Also, "In 1919 we were offered a golden opportunity, as it has not occurred before in recorded history, to assume the leadership of the world. With out concerted help, we must succeed under Roosevelt [F.D. Roosevelt, President from 1933-1945; ed.] where we failed under Wilson [Woodrow Wilson, President from 1913-1921; ed.]. Within the vision of

America as chief guarantor of the freedom of the seas, as the leader of world trade, is contained the potential for such giant human progress that it makes one giddy. Each and every single one of us is called upon to create the first American century." The news magazine *Time*, from which Luce's media empire had grown, stated in 1961: "To maintain order, and to be able to trade profitably in a free world, the United States must control the seas and serve as the nations' coast-guard."

"Noah's Ark of Freedom"

Captain Mahan, President Theodore Roosevelt's closest advisor, wrote at the turn of the 19th century: "In our childhood, we only bordered on the Atlantic; in our youth, we extended our border to the Gulf of Mexico; our maturity, today, finds us at the Pacific. Do we not have a right, even a calling, to further progress into every direction?"

Herman Melville, the 100th anniversary of whose death was celebrated in a big way in the United States, the man who is considered the epitome of the American novelist, proclaimed: "We, the Americans, represent a unique people, the nation of Israel in our time; we carry the Ark of Freedom of this world."

Richard M. Nixon, President from 1969 to 1974, showed himself convinced that his nation, "led by God", could give the world more than any other: "We can give the world spiritual leadership." It was also a given for him that the peoples of the Earth yearn for the American 'way of life': "Whether we like it or not: we were entrusted with the responsibility of leadership. National pride without the impulse to share that of which we are proud, is selfish." An altruist in the White House!

Ronald Reagan, on the occasion of his inauguration, proclaimed that "God, who showers his blessings upon this nation, has always watched us and led us as the Promised Land." The USA, he said, are the "especially chosen" nation, as well as that "which is the last great hope for that kind of man who has never meant to be second-best, but rather a golden hope for all of mankind." Reagan knew why the United States had been able to rise to the status of as superpower: "Because Americans are far more religious than the people in any other country." On the 100th anniversary of the erection of the Statue of Liberty in New York, in 1986, Mr. Reagan recalled to his nation how it all began: "A small group of Puritans huddled on board, and then John Winthrop, who later became the first Governor of Massachusetts, reminded his brethren that they must hold fast to

their faith and stand by God, that the eyes of the world were on them and that they must never give up the mission God had assigned to them, and that they must be a light for all the nations on Earth—a shining city on the hill."

"As in the Time of Moses"

Adlai Stevenson, American politician, co-founder of the UN and NATO, saw the role of the United States as follows: "God has entrusted us with nothing less than the leadership of the free world."

Ezra Styles, American publicist and preacher, proclaimed, following the end of the War of Independence against Britain: "God's covenant with the Israelites at the time of Moses was a prophecy of the future prosperity and grandeur of the United States of America."

Harry S. Truman, who in his capacity as President issued the order to wipe out two defenseless Japanese cities with atom bombs, in 1952 expressed happiness "that America has assumed that role of leadership with which the Almighty God has entrusted us."

Robert Walker, Minister of Finance, had declared 105 years earlier: "Divine power has guided America's expansion, and watches over us and leads us on to our goal, drives us on and has chosen our great and happy nation as model for all the nations on Earth."

Aside from President F.D. Roosevelt, who governed in the White House from 1933 to 1945 "with the winning charm of Caesar" (Thomas Mann), no other American ruler was as much an expert at unctuous talk of world power as Woodrow Wilson, who, with his troops, saw to it that a draw in Europe was prevented and that the order of the Old World (with a stable Germany at the center) was smashed. He challenged American entrepreneurs: "Go out into the world, sell goods with which the world can become happier, and convert the world to American principles." According to Wilson, the interpreter of fate, "Providence has chosen the United States to be the sole idealistic nation on Earth and granted her the prerogative to save the world." Besides, on assuming the office of Governor of New Jersey (a position which he regarded as springboard to the Presidency), Wilson had referred his grousing election assistant, McCombs, to direct connections to the very top: "Don't forget that it was God who has chosen me as the next President of the United States." It is ironic that Woodrow Wilson went down even in European history as the 'Peace President', even though he not only broke the neck of the European continent through his military interference in 1917 but also sent his soldiers off on attacks on Mexico, the Dominican Republic, Guatemala, Panama, Nicaragua, Cuba, Haiti and Honduras.

"Double Standard With a Clear Conscience"

Finally, a quotation from the American historian Henry Steele Commager of Columbia University of New York: "It is the idea of the moral superiority of the United States and the superiority of her institutions and way of life which enables us to uphold the moral double standard of our international relations with a frank face and a clear conscience." A truly elegant paraphrase of revolting hypocrisy!

The Verdict of the Tormented

When the great American poet, Ezra Pound, who had been committed to US insane asylums for 13 years for having expressed his support for Mussolini, was finally freed in 1958 and moved to Italy, he declared on his arrival in Europe: "Finally I have escaped from a madhouse inhabited by 180 million inmates."

Understandable though the harsh verdict of that tormented man may be from a human point view, it is objectively unjust. Not only numerous peoples all over the world, but also the Americans themselves, have become victims of the policies of those cliques in power in the United States.

The Murder Capital of the World

Externally, the United States exhibit gruesome statistics of violence; internally, no less so. In 1990, some 23,000 murders will take place between New York and San Francisco; a new, sad record. A high-ranking police official in Los Angeles has stated: "We have lost the battle for the city."

The American capital city of Washington is not only the political metropolis of the United States, it is also the murder capital of the world. Relative to its population, 25 times as many people are killed there each year as in Berlin. Particularly the drug scene defies description. Sixty percent of all murders in Washington result from drug trafficking.

In San Francisco alone, the number of heroin addicts has risen from some 5,000 in the early 1980s to now more than 10,000. Robert Matano, drug counsellor at Stanford University: "Drug abuse has become so rooted in our society that even heroin is becoming acceptable again. It's frightening."

A study recently commissioned by the UN estimates that large-scale drug dealers earn some $125 billion annually from the America drug market alone. The drug business has in the meantime become part of established Big Business in the United States. From there, organized gangs with the best of connections to the highest political and economic levels see to the drug supply of the entire so-called Western Values Community. Barely had the GIs attacked Noriega's Panama, allegedly in order to eliminate the drug-dealing Panamanian dictator, before the drug market in that Central American nation flourished all the more. If the Bush Administration thinks that it can combat the drug trade with soldiers and bomber planes, then the leathernecks would have to march into New York and detonate their bombs there! The dealers that have launched a major offensive against the youth of the world, that bring death and misery to millions, and make millions in the process, are largely to be found in the United States of America!

Plague Spots of Decadence

The plague spots of decadence are breaking open everywhere in the United States. Nowhere else on Earth are so many children already killed in the womb as in the USA. Reliable estimates conjecture that of every 100 pregnancies in the US, 40 are 'broken off'. Reports such as the following, from the news agency dpa, are commonplace: "NEW YORK. A not quite four-hour-old baby has been thrown into a garbage compacter of a subsidized housing complex in New York City. That the baby survived is thanks only to the keen sense of hearing of the landlord, who at that time was operating the garbage compacter in the building's basement." The abandoning of children and killing of newborns are the order of the day in the slums of New York and other major American cities.

Another typical press report from the Land of Endless Opportunity: "The fourth toddler in nine days sustained fatal injuries in New York on Monday. Nine-month-old Rayon Jamison was hit by two bullets fired through the apartment door."

According to Louis F. Freech, State Attorney in the district of New York South, far more than 1,000 babies are born each year in New York alone which, as result of the flood of drugs, are addicted to 'crack' at birth.

AIDS-Epidemic

At the present time, the United States suffer from a wave of tuberculosis. Last year alone, the number of newly diagnosed cases in New York rose by 10 percent, by 35 percent in neighboring Newark. AIDS, drug and alcohol abuse, and homelessness are cited as causative factors.

The New York area has the greatest concentration of AIDS cases in the world. An investigation by the Federal Department of Health indicated that 8 percent of all patients tested in New York clinics were HIV-positive. At 24 percent, men between 25 and 44 years of age exhibited the highest rate of infection. The AIDS rate determined in New York thus lies above any reported from Africa.

Almost 100,000 Americans have already succumbed to the fatal immune deficiency disease. That is one-and-a-half times the numbers of soldiers who died in the almost ten years of the Vietnam War. At least 600,00, but perhaps as many as 3 million, persons are already infected with the AIDS virus in the United States. The relatively low estimate was given by the Hoover Institute of Stanford University, the high estimate stems from the Hudson Institute in Indianapolis. Washington officially conjectures 800,0000 to 1.3 million infected persons nation-wide.

If the estimate of the Hoover Institute applies, 50,000 acute AIDS cases can be forecast in the USA for 1991. Medical costs will then run to some $4 billion. If up to 3 million are in fact infected, there will be more than 150,000 acute cases in 1991. Costs then rise to some $12 billion.

In New York there are already thousands upon thousands of AIDS orphans—children who have lost at least one parent to the epidemic. According to American press reports, 3 percent of newborns in New York are infected with AIDS. The figures are no less terrible in some other large cities. AIDS is the most common cause of death among New York women aged 25 to 35. In American major cities, in the 18 - 21 age brackets, at least every 30th inhabitant carries the deadly virus.

According to an American military physician, AIDS will also become the most common cause of death among the US armed forces in the coming years. Dr. Redfield states that presently more than 5,000 HIV-positive men are known to be in active service in the military.

Moral Rock-Bottom

Not only the American national debt, which has in the meantime resulted in a barely still functional bureaucracy, and not only the balance of trade, which is chronically on the deficit side and signals the decline of the American economy, but also the collapse of the American health care sys-

tem testifies unmistakably to the fact that the Empire is standing on the threshold of infirmity in the truest sense of the word. The news magazine *US News & World Report*, writes that "37 million American are without any health insurance." These people, who gather primarily in the major cities, are not admitted by private clinics, so that they are dependent on the inadequate and totally overcrowded public hospitals, where the patients 'pile up'.

The Bush Administration has commissioned Senator John Rockefeller to investigate the dreadful state of health service and to propose suggestions to its rescue. Rockefeller estimates that health care costs resulting from, among other things, drug addiction, AIDS and criminality will rise from $600 billion at the present time to $600 trillion in the course of the next decade. The Senator foresees a "disaster". Professor Reinhardt, of Princeton University: "The United States have sunk to moral depths such as no other nation in the industrialized world has plumbed. This is a nation that holds mothers and children in contempt and leaves them without any insurance." The scales even fell from the eyes of Augstein's *Der Spiegel*: "The American century draws inexorably to a close."

The Shine has Come Off

Economically as well, the shine has come off. The dollar is dropping to unprecedented lows. US banks crash by the dozens and leave behind them tens of thousands cheated out of all their savings. The construction industry is shattered. The budget deficit will son rise to $250 to $300 billion. American historian Paul Kennedy: "The consequences of overextension."

Tremendous sums of money must be raised to get even a partial grip on the debts. Social services, as far as they are provided at all, are grinding to a halt. Through its meddling in two world wars, the USA became the world's greatest creditor nation. An illusory boom. Now they are the greatest debtor.

Less and less actually works in this country where two million children leave public school each year without mastering the fundamental cultural requisites, reading and writing. The best example for this dreadful state is the project which has been America's Number One pride and joy: space flight. Since the rocket experts that were shipped over from Germany have passed away or retired, the USA are no longer on the moon—just in the dark.

May God Have Mercy

Consumed by internal decadence, pock-marked by the most severe social and economic ills, the American giant staggers toward his collapse. He can still hold out for the time being only because the USA are a country richly blessed with mineral resources and because in those areas where decadence has not yet completely devoured honor, soul and society, hard-working and industrious people, often of German descent, give their utmost.

History shows quite clearly that tottering Empires tend to military adventures. The Soviet invasion of Afghanistan fell into this category. It is quite likely that the USA are presently thrashing wildly about in the death throes of their Empire.

May God have mercy on those peoples and nations that join their fate with that of the rotting American colossus!

Sources:
Bavendamm. *Roosevelts Weg zum Krieg*
Kern. *Verheimlichte Doku mente / Was den Deutschen verschwiegen wird.*
Miksche. *Das Ende der Gegenwart.*
Stern. *Die Wahren Schuldigen am Zweiten Weltkrieg.*
Winter. *Ami go home — Plädoyuer für den Abschied von einem gewalttätigen Land.*

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?
That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

'ANTI-SEMITISM':
How to Get Rid of it

Suggestions for a New Approach to An Ancient Problem

by
John Tyndall

A FEW WEEKS AGO I watched a television programme on a subject that everyone would probably agree has had an ample airing over the years, sometimes to the point at which it has appeared that the TV people have an obsession about it. Yes, the programme was about 'anti-Semitism,' an area of human study perhaps aptly misnamed because so much else about it is false and misleading. Anthropologically speaking, Semites are Arabs plus that section of Jewry descended from the original Israelites who inhabited the Middle Eastern region alongside them but who are now heavily outnumbered within their own nation by the descendants of the Khazars, a Turco-Mongoloid people whose roots are in Central Asia.

There may be some who would regard this quest for accuracy of nomenclature as 'nit-picking.' It sometimes is, but not in this instance; the choice of the terms 'Semitic' and 'anti-Semitic' to describe things which do not correspond to those appellations is symbolic of the whole atmosphere in which the subject of 'anti-Semitism' is customarily debated in these times. However, having made this point I will oblige the Jews from here on by using their own terminology, if only because such a phrase as 'anti-Jewishism' sounds clumsy, unfamiliar and distracting.

During the programme to which I have referred, one after another representative of the Jewish and pro-Jewish point of view was shown giving his, or her, definition of the psychology of the 'anti-Semite.' At times the viewer might almost have been led into believing that all this amounted to a genuine exchange of views, in as much as not every explanation of what makes 'anti-Semites' tick was the same. Each had a theory as to the roots of the problem, and the theories varied considerably—thus contributing to the image of an actual 'debate.' The impression of debate was heightened by the fact that non-Jews, as well as Jews, were invited to offer their opinions. But at the end of the programme the rational observer could not help but be struck by the thought that something had been missing from it all. What could that something be?

Barely a half a minute's thought sufficed to reveal what it was. Not in one single case had the producers permitted a contribution to the discussion by one of those maligned persons whom the programme was supposed to be all about: the 'anti-Semites'—or, more accurately, those people who adhered to the theory that the Jewish presence in world affairs was not an unmixed blessing for which all mankind should be thankful.

Surely, in the name of reason, in the name of fairness and objectivity—above all in the name of that procedure for handling human affairs to which the Jews, more than anyone, are supposed to be dedicated, namely 'democracy'—a discussion about 'anti-Semitism' should feature, among others, the 'anti-Semitic' point of view. But no! Not a single word was permitted to be said in support of this.

That very fact, more than any of the opinions aired on the programme, ought to tell us something.

BLISSFUL IGNORANCE

Perhaps I can contribute something to this discussion be speaking as one of the missing people on the said programme, one of the considerable number of speakers and writers around the world whom no doubt this TV feature had in mind when referring to 'anti-Semites' but who are almost never allowed to come on television before a large audience and explain the basis for their attitudes on this question.

As a youngster growing up in the South Eastern part of the outer London suburbs in the early aftermath of World War II, I saw very little of Jews. They were not numerous in my area, and the pursuits in which I engaged myself were not such as to be likely to bring me into contact with the few who did live locally.

When I started to take an interest in politics in my late teens I had no views whatever about Jews or 'anti-Semitism.' I had of course heard about such things in Germany during the Hitler period, but I simply didn't understand what it was all about.

If anyone, however, had suggested to me that a particular race of people, or the members of a particular religion, should be especially ostracised, ill-treated or persecuted merely because of what they were, I would have rejected the idea without a moment's hesitation.

My interest in politics at the time derived from my sense of duty towards my own people, the British people. I felt that the British people were on the way down as a nation. I wanted to lift them up. I wanted them to prosper and recover their former greatness; I had no thought of wishing to do harm to any other people, only to do some good for **my** people.

As this interest in, and concern for, the future of the British people developed, I came to the point eventually at which I was driven by a compulsion to seek some outlet for political action. This happened in my early twenties, not a very long time after I had left the army, during which I spent long hours reading and thinking about British and world affairs and becoming more and more discontented with the direction in which Britain was heading. Had I known of an organisation which represented my opinions I would have joined it sooner. At last, however, when I was 22 I did find one, and I enlisted in it and started to become active.

Up to this time, my motives were those of pure patriotism. I did not hate any race in particular; if I had any feelings of hate they were reserved for members of my own race who seemed to be happy to commit acts of treason against Britain if it were to their personal advantage to do so.

But as I started to meet people in, or in some way allied with, the organisation I had just joined, I began to come into contact with the theories of 'anti-Semitism.' People would tell me: "If you want to understand what's going wrong with this country, you've got to study the activities of the Jews." Some books were recommended, and in one or two cases freely given, to me which purported to explain the 'Jewish Question.'

AVOIDANCE OF THE NETTLE

My first reaction was one of doubt and, just a little, of revulsion. I wanted to do something, as I have said, to lift up my own people, not to down others. Probably, some little subconscious voice inside me was telling me that by embracing these theories I was embracing something that had been universally damned, excoriated as the ultimate evil, the doctrine that led to the 'gas chambers'. Every normal human being prompting inside me was such as to counsel me not to touch these ideas with a barge-pole, if only for the fact that it would invite bitter hostility and opposition and deflect attention from the task of promoting ideas that would contribute to the regeneration of Britain.

My study of the subject was not helped, moreover, by the obvious eccentricity of some of the people who were peddling it. That had the look,

and they spoke in the language, of cranks. They blamed the Jews for just about every conceivable human catastrophe, including catastrophes which by no stretch of the imagination could possibly be attributed to the members of that race.

It was not an encouraging start to my quest to understand what lay behind 'anti-Semitism'.

But not all of the literature on the subject was so wildly exaggerated and unbalanced. I had come by this time greatly to admire the writings of A.K. Chesterton, my first real political mentor. Chesterton appealed to me above all because of his blazing British patriotism, not because of his opinions on the Jews. There was no doubt, however, that he had very firm views about the latter subject. Because I believed in his patriotic ideals, and also because I respected his fine intellect and balanced judgement, I felt I owed it to him to study his writing on the Jewish question in a spirit of objective enquiry.

In these writing there were none of the wild rantings of the lunatic fringe of 'anti-Semites'. Chesterton gave the facts about Jewish Power and influence as he saw them, backing these up with ample documentary references. His dominating theme was that of a worldwide Jewish conspiracy to obtain overlordship of the earth. This was rather too much for me to digest all in one gulp, even from such a respected author. But as I had come by that time to know Chesterton personally, and to be sure that he would not take up the cudgels in support of a particular doctrine without sound reasons for doing so, it seemed only right for me to give some careful examination to this idea before rejecting it out of hand.

At about the same time, four other books came my way, which I read carefully and upon which I pondered deeply. They all had in common the fact that, like the writings of A.K. Chesterton, they strongly condemned certain Jewish interests and advanced the theory of a Jewish conspiracy for world conquest.

One of these was *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,* of which all Jews and all 'anti-Semites' will be aware. This book is purported to consist of the minutes of a series of meetings of leading Jews at which the speaker (or speakers) outline the alleged Jewish strategy for obtaining control of the nations of the globe. Since its first appearance in Russia early in the present century, the book has been condemned by the Jews as a forgery, probably concocted by the Czarist state security police in order to jus-

tify that régime's measures against the Jews. Having given careful study to the contents of this book over many years, I am inclined to the opinion that this Jewish claim is most likely correct–if only for the reason that the language used by the alleged Jewish elders in their lectures is far too outspoken and explicit to be credible; my knowledge of the semantics of that race leads me to feel that, if such a strategy was being outlined as claimed, it would be shrouded in the customary words of double-meaning, innuendo, euphemism and altruism generally employed by internationalists, both Jewish and non-Jewish, rather than stated as baldly and crudely as is the case in *The Protocols*. This aside, the question must obviously be asked: would such plans be announced and recorded at a meeting of Jews anyway, let alone then allowed to be leaked to Gentile sources.

However, even assuming that some functionary of the Czarist Government conceived the idea for authoring *The Protocols* by drawing on the realms of his own imagination, this invites the contrary question: would he have composed the document as he did unless its revelations corresponded closely with the picture of the activities of Russian Jewry held by a great many people in the Czarist Empire at the time? Supposing, for instance, I were to write and publish a book purporting to be a blueprint for world domination by, say, the Italians. The absurdity of such a theory would be so manifest that the book would not have the remotest credibility anywhere, and therefore there would not be the slightest point in producing it. If I wanted to 'get at' Italian people, it would be common sense to attribute to them racial vices and racial goals that to a reasonable number of people were believable, not to make allegations against that nation that were liable to be laughed out of court by almost everyone.

I therefore have come to the opinion that, though *The Protocols* were most probably fiction there is much reason to credit the idea that they correspond to fact, as perceived by a very intelligent person observing events from a Russian perspective sometime around the turn of the century.

SIMILAR SCENARIOS

Another of the books that I obtained at about the same time as my first introduction to *The Protocols* was *The World Conquerors*, by Louis Marschalko. Marschalko was a Hungarian and had produced his book something like half a century after the appearance of *The Protocols*. What was uncanny was the similarity in the scenarios depicted in these two books—just as these in turn were uncannily similar to that depicted in *The*

International Jew, another book I obtained and studied during this formative period. *The International Jew* was the work of the motor magnate Henry Ford, and consisted of a selection of articles that Ford had written in *The Dearborn Independent*, a paper he had founded in the 1920s after he had seen first-hand some of the practices of certain Jewish interests in the American business world, and the way in which Jewish financial and commercial power was employed to wield political influence. Ford's paper was brought into existence to expose and oppose these Jewish practices, but eventually Jewish pressures on his company forced him to cease publication of the paper and even go so far as to make a public apology to the Jews for the 'distress' he had caused them. This true story, which no Jewish sources have even tried to deny, may tell us something about the famous car-producer's moral fibre. But it also tells us a great deal more about the power and leverage of the forces he tried to fight.

The final book that is worthy of mention among my early readings on the Jewish Question needs no introduction. It was Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. Here again, this time as seen from a German standpoint, was a reiteration of the now familiar themes concerning the workings of Jewry and the alleged Jewish plan for world conquest.

The Hitler book was written at about the same time as the Ford book, roughly a quarter century after the appearance of *The Protocols* in Russia and some thirty or so years before the Marschalko book in Hungary. Here I was able to look at the Jewish phenomenon as seen by men of three different generations and in four different countries. Then to add to this I was able to compare the contents with what was currently being written by A.K. Chesterton in his newsletter *Candour*, which though of international scope was primarily derived from observations of developments in Britain. The similarity of the picture portrayed was remarkable, and it was, to my mind, sufficient justification for my starting to take the subject very seriously.

BOOK BAN

But here another factor intervened, which itself was something of a revelation. Both Hitler and Henry Ford had been people of world renown, whether for good or ill. This being so, surely their writings ought to be of great public interest. In that case they ought to be available straight off the shelves in any library, as well as in larger bookshops. My investigations soon told me that they were not—as was the case also with *The Protocols*

and *The World Conquerors*. Why, in a supposed 'democracy', had such books been virtually obliterated from public view? And why indeed, in times when the subject of 'anti-Semitism' was under constant discussion on radio and television and in the press, and when it was the central theme in so many products of the cinema dealing with World War II, was is not possible to walk into an ordinary bookshop or library and pick up a book explaining the subject from the standpoint of the so-called 'anti-Semite'?

Asking myself these questions, I recalled what had been said to me some little time before one of my acquaintances in the patriotic movement. The Jews, he said, had seen to it that all criticism of them in print was effectively banned by the simple method of pressuring bookshop chains and libraries into withdrawing such books from sale and from view.

Had this man sufficient evidence to support his claim? I did not know then and I do not know now, but one thing I do know is that **someone** quite clearly was able to ensure that these books were withdrawn from circulation through the normal channels, and is able to ensure likewise today. And if so, who? I leave the reader to deliberate over this question; and the question itself takes us right forward to about a month ago, when I watched the TV programme referred to at the beginning of this article. Under whose pressure, and in whose interest, was it decided that such a programme, whose central subject was 'anti-Semitism', should totally exclude any contribution from that quarter from which 'anti-Semitic' doctrines are supposed to emanate? Surely this is like a discussion on feminism which excludes all feminists!

Three years ago I produced my own book, *The Eleventh Hour*. In this book no attempt was made to analyse the Jewish Question in any great depth, as I felt that this had been amply done by other authors. But I did make reference to the strange censorship on the subject that has been described here, saying,

> One thing we must take into account concerning the theory of a Jewish international conspiracy and that is that it cannot, by any stretch of the imagination, be regarded as an obscure subject. It lies at the heart of that doctrine that the Jews call 'anti-Semitism', and it has been acknowledged by writers on the so-called 'holocaust' as being the theory that underlay the anti-Jewish doctrines of Hitler and the Nazis.
>
> And we are never allowed to forget 'anti-Semitism'. It is hurled at us almost every day of our lives by means of the television screen, newspapers and book trade. If two weeks of TV programmes and films go by without a reference to it, the guardians of the Semitic interest being to become greatly worried that the public may be in the process of being permitted to forget this the world's most important issue!
>
> Considering all this, might it not reasonably be argued that the theory of a Jewish conspiracy must be one of sufficient public interest for it to be subjected to a thorough public enquiry, to an even-sided public debate in which someone is permitted to speak for those many people of historical importance who might be classed as 'anti-Semites'—from Luther to Hitler, from Shakespeare to Belloc and A.K. Chesterton, from Richard Wagner to Henry Ford?
>
> Surely, if the theory of a Jewish conspiracy underlying 'anti-Semitism' has caused so much misery in the world, the proper way to avoid future misery of the same kind is to knock the theory thoroughly on the head by having an open debate about it and once and for all demolishing it by the power of arguments and facts! Yet it seems that those who control the channels of communication whereby such a debate may be staged are strangely reluctant to do this. Why?

Whether or not there actually is such a thing as a Jewish conspiracy for world domination, there is not the slightest doubt in my mind that there is a conspiracy, being conducted by someone, to place a gag on all public discussion of the subject.

NATURE OF THE OPPOSITION

After having read a number of serious books, as well as a few cranky ones, in which the 'anti-Semitic' point of view was presented, I became convinced that this doctrine certainly could not be airily brushed aside as the invention of mere bigots and 'hatemongers'. I was not yet disposed to accept it completely, however, without putting it to the test of my own further enquiries and practical experiences. I joined the patriotic movement, as I have related, to do something for Britain rather than to promote hostility to other nations or races. When I began speaking, at first on street corners, in 1958, the main thrust of my speeches consisted of a series of proposals for constructive changes of British policy, on economic, social and political questions. I opposed the break-up of the British Empire, and advocated that it was in the mutual interest of the United Kingdom and her mainly British dominions to stick together in close alliance. I opposed the moves to embroil Britain in the Common Market, because they ran contrary to this policy. I advocated economic nationalism through the protection of British manufacturing industry, in a series of speeches and articles that anticipated, many years ahead of time, the industrial collapse that we have seen during the last decade under the impact of cup-price foreign imports. I put forward proposals for an integrated national community of

the British people, with all helping one another, as opposed to the individual-centered society that is the consequence of liberalism. I opposed non-white immigration into Britain, though without hatred for the immigrant races involved. I spoke and wrote in favour of strong defences and for the restoration of national service.

In none of these early activities did I bang the drum of 'anti-Semitism'. Although I was starting to think seriously about the Jewish Question I was, like many others, anxious not to be dubbed a 'Nazi', and I sought therefore to avoid association with Hitler's treatment of the Jews.

Bit by bit, however, personal experiences were leading me to a position in which involvement in this issue could not be avoided.

I found that the people most hostile to our patriotic ideas were, in very large part, Jewish. In arguments with Jews I could not notice the contrast between their attitudes to questions affecting Britain as a nation and to those affecting the interests of their own community and the state of Israel, to which they were all attached. They condemned British Nationalism and patriotism vehemently, yet they were the most passionate Jewish Nationalists. What they would never acknowledge Britain's right to do in defence of her interests they enthusiastically applauded Israel's right to do when her interest were thought to be at stake.

This Jewish hostility towards our ideas was evident at our meetings—at which, as yet, we had not started to mention Jews in any unfavourable context. Jews were the most vociferous protesters and, when attempts to wreck the meetings by physical attack were made, Jews were in the forefront of those involved in the violence.

PARALLEL EXPERIENCES

At about this time I had started to make the acquaintance of some people who had taken part in the Mosley movement in the 1930s, and I also obtained some literature produced by supporters of that movement. One revelation that caught my interest was that Mosley had had exactly the same experience as the people with whom I had now become associated: he started out with a programme for Britain that contained no policies directed against Jews; but the Jewish community in this country immediately organised itself against him and Jews predominated among those found guilty of physical assaults against Mosley's supporters.

I began to read Jewish publications, including the world-famous *Jewish Chronicle*. They were veritably dripping with hatred against any and all

people in this country who took a strong stand for British interests and advocated patriotic policies, quite regardless of whether such people had ever attacked Jews. I was then reminded of a passage that I had read in Hitler's *Mein Kampf* a little while earlier, in which the author said that he had been unable to find any newspaper in Germany under Jewish ownership that could properly be called 'national'.

In the books that I mentioned earlier, and in many others that I had read, it had been alleged that almost the entire Soviet leadership that took over Russia after the red revolution in 1917 had been Jewish, many of the people involved operating under false Russian-sounding names, such as Trotsky, Kamenev, Zinoviev, Sverdlov and so on. It was also pointed out that Karl Marx, the intellectual father of bolshevism, had been Jewish. Was this just 'anti-Semitic' propaganda? In due course I found out that the Jews themselves had never made any attempt to deny such facts but simply explained them away as the result of Jews having been driven towards the revolutionary movement in Russia by the oppression they had suffered under the Czars. Would that have explained the extent of their predominance in the first Soviet State? I think not. Nor would it have explained why, as I myself found out first hand, middle-class Jews from quite prosperous families were to be found disproportionately represented among communists in Britain—a country which had been extremely kind to their race for three centuries. I was able to make these observations on a trip to Russia, sponsored and organised by sundry left-wing groups, to attend the World Youth Festival in Moscow in 1957. I had enlisted to go on that trip after seeing an advertisement for it in a sporting magazine and being struck by how cheap it was: £43 all-in! I went for no political motives but only to exploit a unique opportunity to visit a country that had been shrouded in mystery and which I thought was worth seeing. By going there I did not learn a lot about communism in Russia because we were only permitted to travel within limits laid down by our Soviet hosts. I did learn quite a bit about communism in Britain, however, by acquaintance with the organisers of the 'British' party during a three-day train journey across Europe. I never forgot the impact of the large Jewish presence among these people, particularly at official level.

The Jewish presence in communism today is not what it was, but then neither is communism itself. For many years collapsing under the weight of its own internal rottenness, this system which has been the creator of

most of the misery we have seen in the 20th century is now on its way out, and no longer serves as a magnet for those who want to be at the centre of political power. Nevertheless, among the communist rearguard in East Germany we have seen Jews to the fore, as we also see them in the white intelligentsia of the communist-dominated African National Congress.

THE STATE THAT IS A LAW UNTO ITSELF

If we seek a focal point of Jewish power in the world today, we will find it in the State of Israel and in the mobilisation, through the American political system, of US support for that state in the face of growing international concern at the rampant imperialism and racism that is evident in Israeli policy. Use of these terms is not made with derogatory intent, but only to illustrate a paradox; the most passionate denigrators of imperialism and racism when practised by others, Jews are only too ready to support them when practised by their own kin in the bandit state that was set up in 1948 on foundations of bribery and terror: bribery in the way of favours bought for Jewish support of America's entry into World War I, terror in the way of the methods used against enforcers of the British Mandate and against those Palestinians who have not taken kindly to their traditional homelands being occupied and themselves being driven out of them.

At the beginning of this year a massive military operation was launched under United States leadership to stop the Iraqis annexing Kuwait. And yet it has been this same United States that has not only sanctioned Israeli occupation of Gaza and the West Bank but has continued to provide huge economic subsidies to the state responsible for it and has given implicit guarantees of military security to that state within the framework of its present illegal borders. It will also be remembered that Israeli forces rampaged into Lebanon just a few years ago without any American action to stop them.

All this is a clear indication that Israel is able to get away with things that virtually no other small state, and very few larger states, in the world are allowed to get away with. Israel, in other words, seems to enjoy a special status and to be the beneficiary of the workings of a special power—a power formidable enough to determine United States foreign policy by being able virtually to elect and unelect American presidents and American Congresses. I could go on almost indefinitely citing further examples of this selfsame Jewish power in operation, but space imposes limits, and it should suffice to illustrate this one example to show that the Jewish Nation

expects and enjoys privileges in this world that are given to no other. Yet the moment that anyone draws attention to this and protests that it ought-not to be so he is certain to have his name filed away in the archives recording the world's 'anti-Semites', who of course must not be permitted to present their case on British television nor in the British press nor have their ample literature on display in British libraries or bookshops. It is a difficult state of affairs to come to terms with, and some of us simply cannot come to terms with it. Hence we are 'anti-Semitic'!

THE SOLUTION

I think I am correct in deducing from all that the Jews have said on the subject of 'anti-Semitism' that they would like to see an end to it. They may not believe this, but there are many of us whom they label 'anti-Semites' who share that sentiment.

The point at issue is whether the initiative for achieving this needs to come from the 'anti-Semites' or the Jews themselves.

For many centuries the Jews with a few exceptions, have been adamant on this point. It is we who have to reform and not they. 'Anti-Semitism', they claim, is an unmitigated evil and must be eradicated, either by the 'anti-Semites' undergoing a change of heart and learning to love the Jews or by their simply being silenced.

The Jews, in order to accomplish the first object, lay great stress on the value of 'education'—education in the great benefits their race has brought to the world and education in the appalling suffering and persecution to which they have been subjected, particularly under Hitler.

But this education must be a wholly one-way business. The people of the world must be educated, under the tutelage of the Jews and their Gentile supporters, to appreciate the Jewish point of view and understand Jewish suffering.

None of this education may permit the airing of any other point of view, nor may it suggest that Jews anywhere might themselves have inflicted suffering—such as in the bloodstained years of the building of the Soviet State in Russia, in which millions of Gentiles were murdered by decree of a leadership that was, as stated, predominantly Jewish.

I would suggest that it is time for a change in this policy. And I would suggest that that change is as much in the interest of the Jews as of anyone else.

Because for all the howling over the centuries against 'anti-Semitism',

for all the measures used to wipe it out, for all the wars waged to oppose it, it still has not disappeared. Indeed there is evidence that today it is again on the upsurge. My source of this information? Why, the Jews themselves!

So why not a new approach to the problem?

Why not start by accepting that there may be two sides to this argument: that not all the guilt is on the side of the 'anti-Semites', that at least some of the guilt may lie with the 'Semites'? Why not permit an open debate on the matter—in the press, on TV and radio, in the book trade, in the schools and universities?

And why not make public meeting halls around the country available to 'racists' and 'anti-Semites' so that they can speak to audiences and explain **why** they are 'racists' and 'anti-Semites', so that the latter can then make up their own minds?

For surely if there is no reasoned foundation for 'anti-Semitism' the Jews and their supporters will be able to convince the people of this by winning an open and honest debate. In this way they can bury the bogey once and for all.

I challenge them to do this.

SAME TREATMENT

But this is just a start. There are other ways in which the Jews can take steps to put an end to 'anti-Semitism.'

The first is for them to abandon their idea of themselves as a special people, as a 'Chosen Race', as a nation that must be treated differently from other nations.

They might make a start in this by withdrawing from its occupation of territories that do not belong to it and which have only been acquired by the use of naked force.

Then they might continue the good work by dismantling their formidable apparatus of power and influence by which they play a decisive role in the politics of so many other nations. They might, to begin with, abandon their attempts to direct the foreign policy of the United States and leave this instead to Americans.

And they might, similarly, discontinue their efforts to play a disproportionately powerful role in the politics of this country.

As an example, they might withdraw their pressure on the present British Government to push the infamous 'War Crimes Bill' through parliament—a Bill that is causing great offence to many Britons who are not

'anti-Semites', in as much as it amounts to the violation of hallowed British legal traditions and practices at the behest of an ethnic minority.

The Jews dislike the allegations of 'anti-Semites' that they aim to control the British press. Very well, they can demolish those allegations very effectively by persuading their own Sir Robert Maxwell to sell off his newspaper empire and by their never again attempting to influence the editorial policy of any paper by means of the threat of canceling advertising contracts.

And there is another thing the Jews can do.

It is their constant claim that the German Nation is tainted by the record of Nazism and Hitler, and they have always urged that the Germans must for ever stand up before the world and acknowledge their guilt in having given birth to the Nazi movement, and that those Germans must atone for their country's past crimes.

Would it not therefore be reasonable to ask that the Jews acknowledge before the world the predominant role that members of their race played in the creation of Communism, and that they are under some obligation to atone for the sufferings that that system has inflicted on mankind?

This would be just another way in which the Jews could demonstrate to us all that what holds good for other nations and races holds good also for themselves.

There is another way in which the Jews can do this.

They can decide once and for all whether they are nationalists or internationalists.

If, as they claim, they are in favour of internationalism, if they support the demise of the sovereign nation-state and the merging of all nations and races into 'one-world', let them set an example in this regard by abandoning Jewish Nationalism, by dismantling the State of Israel, by handing Palestine back to the Palestinians and themselves either remaining there as integrated members of the Palestinian Nation under Palestinian rule or migrating elsewhere and integrating themselves thoroughly with the nations among which they settle.

If, on the other hand, they choose to be nationalists, to be intensely patriotic towards Israel and to fight doggedly for Jewish national interests at all times, they surely cannot object to other peoples—Briton, Germans, French, Americans and so on—doing likewise. This would mean that they should abandon their bitter hostility and their organised opposition to all

non-Jewish nationalism wherever it manifests itself.

Is this really an unreasonable proposition to put to the Jews?

Should the Jews decide to integrate fully with other nations as part of the 'one-world' ideal in which they profess to believe, no-one would with fairness object to their maintaining their own distinct religion, with their own churches (synagogues) and their own traditions of worship. I certainly, for one, would not.

But Jewish communities would be expected to disband the numerous organisations that they now maintain within the states in which they live which are dedicated to promoting special Jewish interests and which lend credence to the view of many of their hosts that they regard themselves as separate and distinct from the societies around them.

All this amounts to a suggestion that a better way might be found to put an end to 'anti-Semitism' if the Jews themselves change—instead of always insisting that it must be us who must change, and us alone.

The Jews will be the first to remind us that 'anti-Semitism' is far from new but is a phenomenon that has reared its head again and again over the centuries, and in one country after another. Absolutely true, and in acknowledging this in *The Eleventh Hour* I said:

> No parallel exists anywhere of movements of opposition to any other race or religious group that have manifested themselves with the same intensity, the same universality and the same repetitiveness as these movements against Jewry. Are we to believe that the people involved in such movements were all lunatics, beasts or sadists, intent on persecuting a racial group just out of the malevolence of their natures? Was William Shakespeare, Britain's and perhaps the world's, greatest dramatist, so wrong in his manner of dealing with this subject, as in *The Merchant of Venice*, while he was considered so right in his observations of practically every other human problem under the sun?
>
> Or did all these people perhaps have a reason for their attitudes towards Jewry? We are surely entitled, if we live in a society in which intellectual freedom is allowed, to debate the matter in a spirit of open enquiry by hearing both sides of the argument. Yet in fact we are only allowed to hear one side. Again I put the question: **why?**

The gist of what I was saying in this passage should be plain to the reader: were all these people, and nations, out of step and only the Jews in step? Is there any particular reason why we should assume that all of them were in the wrong and just the Jews in the right? And if the latter, just why did it all happen? Why this universal and repeated opposition to the Jews and never on any comparable scale to other races?

From this it is pertinent to ask: why the insistence that the remainder

of the world must change? Why is it not at least equally fair to propose that the Jews change?

Will the latter ever happen? I am not a crystal-ball gazer, and I am not given to making such forecasts.

All I can say with certainty is that if it does not happen, there seems little prospect that the Jewish future will be any the less turbulent than the Jewish past.

From *Spearhead* No. 268, June 1991
P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW, England

MUST-READING FOR INCORRIGIBLE 'ANTI-SEMITES'!

01001	**Adolf Hitler: Mein Kampf,**	**$12.00**
01002	**Adolf Hitler: Mein Kampf, hb.**	**$15.00**
01004	Adolf Hitler's Testament,	$ 4.50
	The Education of a Conservative, Prof. R. P. Oliver	$10.00
01008	A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy, Klein	$ 2.50
01011	Anti-Gentilism	$ 3.00
01012	The Anti-Defamation League and its Use in the World Communist Offensive, Maj. Robert Williams	$ 3.50
01016	A Straight Look at the Third Reich, Dr. A.J. App	$ 4.00
01018	A Real Case Against the Jews & Commissary to the Gentiles, Marcus Eli Ravage	$ 3.00
01037	Aryan Asses, Paul Knutson	$ 3.50
02001	Behind Communism, Britton	$ 4.50
02002	Blasting the Historical Blackout, Prof. Barnes	$ 3.50
02003	Bolshevism from Moses to Lenin. A Dialogue between Dietrich Eckart and Adolf Hitler,	$ 3.50
02004	Bolshevism in Theory and Practice, Dr.Goebbels	$ 3.00
02005	Bolshevism is Jewish,	$ 1.50
02010	By Way of Deception, Hoy/Ostrovsky, pb	$10.00
03002	The Cause of World Unrest,	$ 8.50
03004	The Curse of Anti-Anti-Semitism, Dr. A.J. App	$ 4.00
03007	Communism with the Mask Off, Dr. Jos. Goebbels	$ 3.50
03014	The Camp of the Saints, Raspail	$ 8.50
03016	The Case Against the Holocaust,	$ 2.50
05002	The Enemy of Europe (F. P. Yockey) and The Enemy of Our Enemies (Prof. R.P. Oliver),	$ 8.50
06003	For My Legionaries (The Iron Guard), Codreanu	$10.00
08004	The Hidden Hand of Judah	$ 2.50
08005	The Hidden Tyranny, Ben Freedmann	$ 3.00
09003	**The International Jew, abridged, Henry Ford Sr.**	**$ 9.50**
09004	**The Intl. Jew: The World's Foremost Problem, Compl.4-vol. set as origin. published in the 1920s,1000 pp.,**	**$30.00**
10002	Jewish Anti-Communism,	$ 2.50
10008	The Jew in Review,	$ 8.50

10009	The Jewish War of Survival, Arnold Leese	$ 5.00
10011	The Jewish World Conspiracy, Bergmeister	$ 2.50
10013	The Jews and Their Lies, Dr. Martin Luther	$ 3.00
11001	Know Your Enemy, Maj. Robert Williams	$ 3.50
14004	New Light on the Protocols	$ 2.50
14006	The Nameless War, Capt. Ramsey	$ 5.00
16008	**The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion**	**$ 4.00**
16009	**The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion with detailed notes**	**$ 8.50**
17019	Russian Jews and Gentiles	$ 4.00
18007	**The Secret Driving Force Behind Communism**	**$ 5.00**
18006	The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, de Poncin	$ 6.00
18009	The Secret World Government, Count Spiridovich	$ 9.00
19001	**The Talmud, Writings from, containing the Midrashim, the Rabbinicalana, The Cabbala, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions, 395 pp**	**$20.00**
19002	The Talmud Unmasked, Father Pranaitis	$ 4.00
19004	**The Thirteenth Tribe, Arthur Koestler**	**$ 9.00**
19006	Today's Greatest Problem: The Jews	$ 3.00
19008	The Truth about the Protocols	$ 2.50
20001	The Ultimate World Order, Maj. Robert Williams	$ 4.00
20002	Uncovering the Forces for War, C. Grieb	$ 5.00
22011	Why are Jews Hated?	$ 2.50
22014	**The World Conquerors**	**$ 7.00**
23001	You Gentiles	$ 6.50
24002	The Zionist Role in World Affairs	$ 3.00
24003	The Zionists, Armstrong	$ 6.00
24005	Zionism Rules the World, H. Klein	$ 2.00

FOR POSTAGE AND HANDLING: ON DOMESTIC ORDERS: please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00, for UNINSURED shipment by Fourth Class Mail. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails unless you include an additional $1.00 for INSURANCE. Please include STREET ADDRESS for UPS delivery. West Virginia residents must include 6% for Consumer Sales Tax.

ON FOREIGN ORDERS: please include $2.00 for orders under $10.00, 20% for orders over $10.00, 80% for AIR MAIL delivery. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails and/or confiscated by postal/customs authorities. Insurance is not available for BOOK RATE shipments, but only for PARCEL POST shipments. If INSURED shipment is desired, a *detailed list of contents* must be affixed by us to the package. Please include $10.00 extra for Insurance.Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

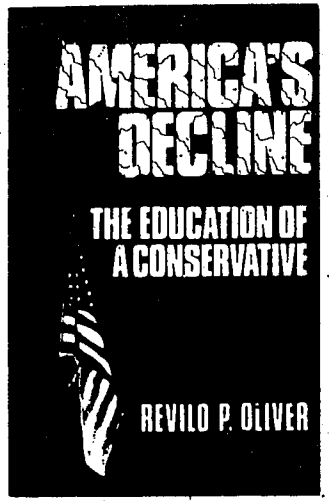

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Revisionist Perspectives on the "Holocaust" Extermination Thesis

by Raymond Goodwin
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Allan Callahan:
Could the U.S. Break Apart?
page 14

Professor R.P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
The Failure in Louisiana, *page 19;*
The New World Order, *page 43.*

Manfred Roeder:
Welcome Chaos, *page 51*

Liberty Bell Index 1991
page 57

VOL. 19 - NO. 4 DECEMBER 1991

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$37.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$47.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$52.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$63.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$68.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Revisionist Perspectives on the "Holocaust" Extermination Thesis

by

Raymond Goodwin

8 April 1991

The following paper is authored by a layman interested in both finding and spreading TRUTH. Through the dissemination of this truth, it is hoped that some measure of justice and fair play may be rendered those who, for decades, have been vilified in so many ways by the purveyors of a massive LIE. The information contained herein is available to any and all who would take the time to THINK for themselves, ask questions (demanding logical answers), and stop accepting as truth what they are bombarded with daily from the bench, dais, and pulpit.

The Revisionist position on the "Holocaust"—the term used to describe the supposed genocide of the Jews during World War II by use of the fumigating agent Zyklon B (a commercial preparation containing hydrogen cyanide)—is that there was no such attempt by National Socialist Germany to exterminate any ethnic group. Many deaths ocurred due to disease, starvation, and the horrid conditions of war, but "gas chambers" for homicidal purposes were non-existent. Those who accept the conventional view as true are designated generally as "Exterminationists" by Revisionists.

Among many credible arguments against a genocide program presented by the Revisionists is evidence of the technical and physical impossibility of claims regarding the alleged gassings and cremations. It is to this area that this paper is directed. However, a chronological background of the origin of Revisionist research is necessary for a proper understanding of Revisionist contentions.

In 1961, Paul Rassinier of France became the first author to refute the accuracy of claims of genocide in print (astute readers will note, of course, that Yockey's Imperium was published in 1948, but did not deal directly with the hoax). Rassinier, a social-

ist and member of the French resistance, had been interned in the concentration camps of Buchenwald and Dora. Liberated in 1945 and returning to France as an invalid, he was both puzzled and outraged at the claims of "genocide" and gas chambers, especially at the two camps where he had seen no evidence of either as an inmate. His initial works on the subject of extermination of the Jews, *The Lie of Ulysses*, and, in 1964, *The Drama of the European Jews*, called into question the "Holocaust" legend. His writings have inspired an ever growing library of Revisionist literature.

The year 1976 featured the appearance of a thorough and well-documented Revisionist book by Dr. Arthur R. Butz of Northwestern University. *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century* dissected the extermination claims from the pre-war and post-war population standpoint. The crucial role played by the Allied trials and their extreme importance in implanting the legend were also addressed:

> ...it is a fact that without the evidence generated at these trials, there would be no significant evidence that the program of killing Jews ever existed at all...If the trials had not been held, a person claiming the existence of an extermination program could not, if challenged, produce any evidence for this save a few books...whose claims are just as unsupported as his original claim. Thus the problem that had been involved in deciding whether or not to try mass murder; unlike the usual murder case, there was legitimate and very solid doubt that the deed had been committed at all.
>
> This may surprise the reader who regards the tale of Jewish extermination as a near certainty; such is simply not the case. There are many considerations supporting this view and some are so simple that they may surprise the reader even further. The simplest valid reason for being skeptical about the extermination claim is also the simplest conceivable reason; at the end of the war they were still there (*The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, page 10).

Adding credence to the claims made by Butz is the 1983 book by Walter N. Sanning, *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry*. This detailed demographic study offers evidence that the vast majority of the "exterminated" Jews survived, being absorbed primarily into the Soviet Union, Palestine, and the United States. Professor Sanning challenges the Exterminationist school of thought thusly:

> The purpose of this analysis was not to investigate the content of truth in the 'Holocaust' story, but to outline the extent and the direction of the Jewish population movement before, during and after World War Two. If the developments as traced here are in conflict with the taboos of contemporary historians, it is their task to reconsider an untenable position.

In his book, *The Holocaust – 120 Questions and Answers*, Dr. Charles E. Weber does a masterful job of provoking thought while keeping his approach simple and plain-spoken. This 1983 publication addresses a myriad of issues related to the Holocaust legend, and reminds the reader from the outset that the funding available to those who disseminate material from the Exterminationist viewpoint far outweighs the minute resources available to the Revisionist (p. 8). This is, of course, a major factor in the relative obscurity of Revisionist research and conclusions on the issue.

One of the most definitive books on the conduct of "war crimes" trials, *The Auschwitz Myth* by Dr. Wilhelm Stäglich, gives one insight into the "show-trial" and political nature of Allied courtroom procedures. This 1986 book stresses the ignoring of proper judicial standards and the appalling way in which the search for truth was impeded, rather than furthered, by the court.By October of 1990 the Revisionist assault on the legend had come full circle with the admission by Britain's leading historian, David Irving, that he was now convinced of the fraudulent nature of the entire Extermination Thesis (Irving, pp. 498-499), and would include a statement to this effect in new editions of his previously published books.

☆ ☆ ☆

According to Revisionist investigation, none of the alleged gas chambers had ventilation or exhaust systems capable of handling the gassing of inmates. The square footage in all the chambers would allow for a hypothetical total of 123,976 gassings in all the years of the supposed "genocide" program (*The Leuchter Report*, p. 14). Also, in September of 1989, the Russians released the Auschwitz death books, which show a death toll of 74,000 at that camp from all causes (Irving p. 500). Confessions by Germans obtained by torture, "eyewitness" testimony, and

exterminationist historians put the number gassed at Auschwitz alone at four million. This massive contradiction deserves further examination in the interest of historical truth.On August 19, 1960, the director of the prestigious Institute for Contemporary History in Munich, Dr. Martin Broszat, announced to his amazed countrymen that there had never been a "gas chamber" in the entirety of the German Reich, but only in a few other places, namely, in occupied Poland (Faurisson, "The Problem of the Gas Chambers," pp. 107-108).

Broszat has never provided an explanation for this contention. Professor Robert Faurisson of France asks: 1. How does Dr. Broszat know that the "gas chambers" in the Old Reich were frauds? 2. How does he know that the "gas chambers" in Poland are genuine? 3. Why do the proofs and certainties and eyewitness accounts concerning the concentration camps in the west suddenly have no value, while these same criteria still remain true for the camps in Poland (p. 108)?

As the Exterminationists themselves have since abandoned the claim of the use of gas chambers in Germany proper, primary attention is now devoted to the main camps in Poland, Majdanek, and Auschwitz-Birkenau. Relative, however, is the confession regarding the German camp of Bergen-Belsen.

Two pillars upon which rest the claims of the Exterminationists are the confessions of Kurt Gerstein and Rudolf Hoess. Gerstein, one time commandant of Bergen-Belsen, states in his confession that 700 to 800 people went into each of the four chambers each time the gassings took place. The size of each room varies slightly, but worked out in terms of occupants per square meter (39" x 39"), the rooms would have had a minimum of 30 to a maximum of 40 people in each of these square meters (Felderer, p. 170). Revisionist researcher Ditlieb Felderer concludes,

> In spite of all the absurdities, impossibilities, erroneous and contradictory figures, the 'Gerstein Statement' continues to maintain its supremacy in Exterminationist lore. Perhaps this is just as well, from a cynical Revisionist viewpoint, for few things could better illustrate the mythical nature of the 'Holocaust' than this very item. (Felderer. p. 172)

Rudolf Hoess, one of the three successive commanding officers at Auschwitz, was the only one to leave a confession. His description of the actual gassing procedures is remarkably short and vague, just as all other "eyewitness" accounts are vague and brief and full of contradictions on many points. As described by Hoess, one-half hour after having released the gas, the Germans would open the door and turn on the fan, and immediately begin to remove the bodies. Hoess adds that the crew in charge would remove the 2000 bodies and begin transporting them to the crematory ovens while eating and smoking (quoted in Faurisson, "The Mechanics..." p. 24). This confession implies that it is possible to enter an area saturated with hydrogen cyanide (HCN), while taking no precautions for self-protection, and bare-handedly handle 2000 cadavers contaminated with the deadly gas. The air pockets between the bodies heaped on top of one another would have also been filled with HCN. This "confession" lacks common sense, and is in accord with Revisionist claims that it is a fabrication extracted by torture.

Testimony to the contrary by "witnesses" at Nuremberg and other show trials was readily accepted as gospel by Allied judges anxious to do their duty for "humanity".

The DuPont Company Material Safety Data Sheet (MSDS) on hydrogen cyanide, updated January 14, 1991, describes HCN as unstable with heat and extremely flammable. It is a fast-acting poison and could be fatal if inhaled, swallowed, or absorbed through the skin. The MSDS adds that in most cases cyanide poisoning causes a deceptively healthy pink to red skin color, and that skin permeation can occur in amounts capable of producing systemic toxicity. The user is advised to use the gas only in closed systems and with ventilation adequate to keep vapor concentrations below exposure limits. Warnings are given to evacuate the area immediately if HCN fumes are detected, and to don protective clothing before re-entry. The minimum personal protective equipment recommended is goggles and rubber gloves, and the user should have at hand rubber suits and boots, a full-body chemical suit, and a selfcontained breathing air supply. DuPont also warns that with eye or skin contact, one

should immediately flush the eyes with plenty of water, remove contaminated clothing, including shoes, and wash the skin. Skin absorption can occur from cyanide dust, solutions, or HCN vapor (MSDS, pp. 3-10). Therefore, the abundance of technical and physical impossibilities inherent in the confessions become apparent upon examination of the sites and the dimensions of the supposed gas chambers. The technical problems inherent in any plan to gas millions of people would have necessitated meetings of experts and the issuance of plans, instructions, and commands. No evidence that any of this was done has ever been found (Faurisson, "The Mechanics..." p. 29). Passes would not have been granted to Germans in the camps nor their families allowed to visit; prisoners who had served their sentences would not have been released and allowed to return to their respective countries, or the extermination program would have been revealed to the whole world.

Faurisson concludes his article with what he regards as the criteria of false evidence regarding the gas chambers. He avers that all the statements, as vague and inconsistent as they may be, agree on one thing: the crew responsible for removing the bodies entered the site either "immediately" or "a few moments" after the deaths of the victims. Calling this a physical impossibility, he states:

> I contend that this point alone constitutes the cornerstone of the false evidence, because this is a physical impossibility. If you encounter a person who believes in the existence of the "gas chambers," ask him how, in his opinion, the thousands of cadavers were removed to make room for the next batch ("The Mechanics...", p. 30).

Perhaps the most severe blow to the Extermination Thesis was delivered in 1988 with the publication of *The Leuchter Report: The End of a Myth*. The author's treatise is a technical report on the alleged execution chambers at Auschwitz, Birkenau, and Majdanek, Poland, using comparisons with American gas chamber designs and operations.

In states that use lethal gas for capital punishment, stringent rules and procedures must be met. All lighting and electrical hardware must be explosion-proof (none of the rooms designated as "gas-chambers" had this important safety feature). The

chamber is operated under a vacuum so that any leak would be inward. An eminent authority on capital executions, Leuchter states that many complicated problems must be considered in the design of an execution gas chamber. A mistake may, and probably will, cause death or injury to anyone outside the chamber (Leuchter, p. 6). This expert states that an area of nine square feet is the minimum required for gas circulation around the occupants of any gas chamber. As the floor area for Auschwitz Krema I "gas chamber" is 844 square feet, allowance for gas circulation means that a maximum of 94 people could fit into this room at once. "Eyewitness testimony" places 600 people at a time in this room (Leuchter, p. 11).

The tourist attractions exhibited to the public as gas chambers in all the camps examined by Leuchter have no gasketed doors or windows, and very few have vents; the inside walls of the structures are not sealed to prevent leakage or absorption of the gas, so that the exposed, porous brick and mortar would accumulate HCN and be dangerous to humans for several years. The fact that these chambers are located next to the crematories also would make them a prime source for potential explosion.

Leuchter found that Krema I has floor drains connected to the main sewer of the camp. This would allow the deadly gas to get into every building at the facility. The "gas chambers" here, as in all the camps, are too small to contain the numbers claimed. The doors to these chambers all open inward (a poor design consideration by those supposedly so efficient in mass slaughter; it would be difficult to push such a door open against piles of bodies after the gassings). Enough leakage would occur in all the gas chambers so that the administering technicians would have been killed (Leuchter, p. 9).

The strongest physical evidences against the gas chamber legend are the forensic samples of brick, mortar, concrete, and sediment taken by the Leuchter team from the three Polish camps. Cyanide and cyanide compounds are quite residual. Leuchter took thirty-one samples at the alleged gas chambers, and a control sample was taken from delousing facility number one at Birkenau. The control sample showed a very heavy cya-

nide content of 1050 milligrams of cyanide per kilogram of brick (mg/kg), consistent with the use of Zyklon B as a delousing agent. However, of the other 31 samples, 17 had no measurable trace of HCN. Ten had 1.9 mg/kg or lower, and the other four ranged from 2.3 to 7.9 mg/kg. The very small quantities detected indicate that these buildings were deloused at some time, as were all the buildings at all three camps (Leuchter, p. 11). This forensic analysis supports the evidence that these facilities were not execution gas chambers. Of course, "eyewitness testimony" by those who are incapable of lying was responsible for the death sentences meted out to German camp personnel here, as well as in the camps in Germany proper, where the non-existence of homicidal gas chambers has been admitted even by the Exterminationists. No charges of perjury, or suggestions of redress to the "survivors" of the wrongly and vindictively executed Germans have ever been profered by the moralistic proponents of the Extermination thesis.

Investigation of the cremation of the alleged gassing victims evinces the same degree of contradiction. A tour of Evergreen Memorial Park Cemetery and Crematory in Wharton, Texas and a personal interview with technician Helen Goode revealed that the 1985 "retort chamber" (the proper name for the crematory oven) is comparable in size to the ovens of the camps in Poland. The Wharton unit is 31" high, 36" wide, 8' deep, and lined with fire-brick. This modern unit, however, has an electrical timer and controls, uses propane gas, and has a uniform degree of heating to 2000° Fahrenheit. Goode, executive vice-president and technician, states that each cremation takes four hours—three for the reduction of a body to ashes and fragments, and one hour for a "cool-down." Goode says that even after these four hours, the unit is still hot enough to singe one's hair and could cause blister burns on anyone opening the door. She makes it a practice to wait at least two more hours before attempting to remove the remains. The total residue of one body would fit into a container the size of a shoe box. The burial of four million shoe boxes would have made quite a mound at the supposed execution site of Auschwitz. No such accumulation of

ashes exists (one should also take into account the incredible amount of ash residue from the fuel it would have taken to accomplish the alleged millions of cremations).

Goode stated that her unit could possibly process a maximum of six cadavers in 24 hours, but more likely three or four. When asked about placing multiple bodies in the oven at once, she replied that this would lessen the efficiency of the unit and result in an incomplete cremation (Goode, Personal interview, 13 March 1991).

Leuchter's engineering study of cremation operations affirms that factory recommendations for normal operation and sustained use allows for three or fewer cremations per day. He says that modern retorts are capable of actually cremating one corpse in 1.25 hours, and that, theoretically, 19 corpses could be cremated in 24 hours; in the ovens of the camps, coal and coke were used and normally took 3.5 to 4 hours to cremate one body. These ovens generally were capable of sustaining temperatures of 1400 degrees Fahrenheit, and were fueled by hand. Theoretically, they could process 6.8 corpses per 24 hours. None of the ovens were designed for multiple-corpse incineration. Unless specifically designed, the retort will not consume the materials placed within it. Thus for all the crematory ovens inclusive of Majdanek, Auschwitz, and Birkenau, the 69 total retorts in the seven Kremas could theoretically cremate 469.2 bodies in 24 hours. In actual practice, the number would be closer to 207 (Leuchter, p. 10).

In March of 1991, a television special on the "Holocaust," made in 1985, entitled "A Painful Reminder" was aired on the Discovery Channel. The standard claims of gassings were made by the interviewed "survivors." It was clearly stated on this program that 279,000 bodies per month (over 9,000 per day) were being cremated at Auschwitz-Birkenau in a continuous, round-the-clock operation. When technician Helen Goode was asked how many bodies could be cremated per day in 70 modern units like her own (remember, there were 69 units at the Auschwitz complex), she replied "420 at the most." And if another technician told you he had cremated almost 10,000 per

day? "Impossible," she replied. "Totally impossible." Yet it was on the basis of such "eyewitness" testimony as the 279,000 cremations per month that German military and concentration camp personnel were executed (Goode, Personal interview, 13 Mar. 1991).

In summation of his technical studies of the camps in Poland, Leuchter concluded:

> After reviewing all of the material and inspecting all the sites at Auschwitz, Birkenau, and Majdanek, your author finds the evidence as overwhelming. There were no execution gas chambers at any of these locations. It is the best engineering opinion of this author that the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not have then been, or now, be utilized or seriously considered to function as execution gas chambers. (Leuchter, p. 15)

The Revisionist viewpoint on the Holocaust can be a dangerous one—especially for one in a position to influence the thoughts of others. Faurisson has been physically attacked in a near-fatal beating; Leuchter has been for all purposes destroyed economically; the Institute for Historical Review was heavily damaged in a professional-style arson attack. Such occurrences are the rule, not the exception. Any classroom instructor who dares address the Revisionist position is risking reprimand and/or loss of employment. This "academic terrorism" would seem to have no place in an American institute of learning.

Why the paradoxical reaction of Zionists to Revisionist revelations that Jews were not the victims of extermination but survived the war? One would think that such a thing as the debunking of the Auschwitz myth would elicit a joyful response, especially from those who have believed for decades that their people were the victims of genocide. The Revisionists offer three fundamental reasons for untoward reactions of Jews in general to Revisionist conclusions: (1) the Holocaust is a huge financial business; (2) the Palestinian issue; and (3), the immensely powerful influence of Zionists upon the direction of American foreign and domestic policy.

The people of West Germany have been forced to pay billions of marks in reparations over the years to individual Jews as "survivors" as well as to Israel, a nation that did not even exist at the time of the alleged genocide. These reparations are based

upon the now legendary "six million" figure, and as reparations payments are ongoing, any reduction in that number would be intolerable to the recipients of such largesse. As expressed by historian Irving, in notably British style:

> Now if you go to a grocer's shop and you buy six kilos of potatoes, and all you get is two kilos left in the bag and the grocer still charges you for the six...Which is what happened to the Germans: they've had to pay 150 billion deutschmarks, in compensation. So the grocer says: 'You're still going to have to pay for the six kilos,' then you're entitled to call that a bit of a rap! You buy six liters of milk and you find that the jug's only got 2 liters in it and the milkman says: 'I'm sorry, madam, you're still going to have to pay for the six, and that's the way it is.' That, too, is a swindle (Irving, p. 501).

In essence, should Revisionist findings be accurate, and accepted as such, the goose that lays the golden eggs would disappear. And those folks who have been forced to bear the guilt and pay the bill for decades just might be a little upset about being lied to and robbed all these years.Israel was established in 1948, due in large part to the overwhelming sympathy toward Jews worldwide engendered by the alleged National Socialist extermination program. The Zionists were given the land of the Palestinians by the British as a homeland for the establishment of a Jewish state. The Palestinians have been a homeless, tortured people since then, victims of both the repressive Zionists as well as an uninformed world not understanding the nature of their grief and generally unsympathetic toward righting a decades-old injustice.

As the United States government and all facets of the media played the key role in establishing the legend of genocide, perhaps this is why both institutions turn their backs on the attacks upon Revisionists and Palestinians alike. Both also continue an ever-increasing effort to propagate the Extermination Thesis. The state of Illinois has mandated the teaching of the "Holocaust" in its schools; the U.S. government, with taxpayer funds, is constructing a multi-million dollar "Holocaust" remembrance museum in Washington, D.C. No political lobby in America plays a more influential role in electing and/or defeating political candidates as do Jewish political action committees. These are all factors in maintaining the "Holocaust" legend and also explains the silence of politicos on the subject. Jewish organiza-

tions, overtly as well as through seemingly innocuous fronts, are pressuring all levels of government to adopt legislation that would make doubting the "Holocaust" a crime punishable by heavy fines and imprisonment. Their efforts have been successful in most foreign countries and are making headway in the United States.

Why would key members of the United States government have participated for so many years in perpetuating and supporting the legend of the "Holocaust?" Besides self-aggrandizement, of course, obliteration by contrast is the likely reason. Without the genocide claim to use against Germany, several aspects of the initiation and conduct of the war by the Roosevelt Administration could have caused much popular unrest in this country. The dubious story of the "surprise" attack on Pearl Harbor, the cover-up of the massacre of the Polish officer corps at Katyn by our Soviet allies, Operation Keelhaul, the barbaric saturation bombings of non-military targets, and the orgy of rape and pillage engaged in by the Soviets and "resistance" forces in particular, could justifiably be termed "war crimes." With the genocide claim against the Germans, these actions, as well as the secret decision before the end of the war to divide Germany and Europe with the Soviets, are "justified." With this particular mind-set established, atrocities committed by Israel are also viewed as at least somewhat "justified."

The veracity of Revisionist or Exterminationist claims may only be adjudged if both sides receive a hearing. Revisionists are willing to debate their contentions. Exterminationists, however, refuse on the grounds that the issue is not debatable or questionable. Jewish individuals and organizations are particularly vehement in their opposition to any airing of Revisionist findings, labeling Revisionists "anti-Semites," "neo-Nazis," and "defamers of the dead." For example, Shelly Shapiro, head of the New York based Holocaust Survivors and Friends in Pursuit of Justice, terms Leuchter a neo-Nazi propagandist, no scientist, and a liar (Estes, p. 26). She does not, however, address the viability of any of his research.

A valuable aid to learning would be served those in search of truth if the critics of revisionism would devote their energies

and direct their attentions to disproving revisionist claims in an honest and honorable manner. Their silence on the issues, combined with their vehement personal attacks upon anyone questioning the legend, says it all. It is no wonder the Exterminationist position crumbles ever more with the passing of each day.

☆ ☆ ☆

A not-exact version of this paper was submitted as a class project in a branch of the University of Houston. The interest it aroused was indeed encouraging; copies were requested by some 20 students and other individuals. The professor who graded the paper commented, "Though I do not agree with your position, your argument is well written and documented.....". The class was a course in advanced writing and research, not history. The paper received an A-minus grade.

☆ ☆ ☆

Works cited:

Butz, Arthur R.: *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century.* Richmond, Surrey, England: Historical Review Press, 1976.

"DuPont Material Safety Data Sheet (Hydrogen Cyanide)." Hazardous Materials Manual, 1991 ed.

Estes, Andrea: "Controversial Gas Chamber Expert Fears for Life if Jailed on License Rap." *Boston Sunday Herald,* 2 Feb. 1991, A26.

Faurisson, Robert: "The Mechanics of Gassing." *Journal of Historical Review,* 1.1 (1980), pp. 23-30.

Faurisson, Robert: "The Problem of the 'Gas Chambers'." *Journal of Historical Review,* 1.2 (1980), pp. 1.

Felderer, Ditlieb: "Auschwitz Notebook." *Journal of Historical Review, 1.2* (1980), pp. 169-72.

Goode, Helen: Personal Interview, 13 March 1991.

Irving, David: "Battleship Auschwitz." *Journal of Historical Review,* 10.4 (1990), pp. 491-508.

Leuchter, Fred A.: *The Leuchter Report: The End of a Myth,* Toronto: Samisdat Publishers, Ltd., 1988.

Sanning, Walter N.: *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry,* Torrance, Ca.: Institute for Historical Review, 1983.

Stäglich, Dr. Wilhelm: *The Auschwitz Myth.* English translation from the German original, *Der Auschwitz Mythos,* Torrance, Ca.: Institute for Historical Review, 1986.

Weber, Charles E.: The "Holocaust–120 Questions and Answers. Torrance, Ca.: Institute for Historical Review, 1983.

COULD THE U.S. BREAK APART?

By
Allan Callahan

The U.S.S.R. was, until recently, the world's largest country. Maybe it was too big to endure, but the speed at which it fell apart, once it started, surprised most everybody.

Could the U.S. suffer a similar fate soon? Probably not any time soon, but I believe there is a chance, a very good chance, that it will happen sometime in the 21st century.

A very large chunk of America fell off for a time, starting in 1861, and it took the Civil War, and the defeat of the Confederacy, to put the two pieces back together again. Two main factors caused the Southern secession: slavery and states rights. The former no longer exists, and the latter is no longer a bone of contention, so if we break up any time within the next hundred years or so, it will almost certainly be from some other cause, or causes.

That cause is shaping up to be *race*. No other country on earth has so many diverse racial and ethnic groups either coming into it, or already in it. This is bound to weaken the cohesion of the nation. The congressmen (mostly white) who passed the laws allowing the non-white immigrants to flood in thought they wanted to share our "good life" and our "values." They are right about the first but not so right about the second.

Our values are tied up with our history. All colored immigrants consider the U.S. a good place to make money, but as far as embracing our values, meaning *Caucasian values*, they are not jumping for joy at this prospect. Rather, they are continually complaining that our schools are far too slanted toward white studies, and not paying anywhere near enough attention to non-white studies. Asians want more Asian history, Mexicans want more Mexican history, negroes want more black history, and so on. They feel no particular kinship toward white history.

As far as the other "virtues" supposedly in great supply here in the U.S., things like "liberty," "freedom" and "democracy," they mean different things to different people. No doubt

they serve as dandy slogans for use by the colored elements for promoting their own interests, but as far as being of any use for uniting disparate peoples, they are proving to be weak reeds.

In speculating as to whether the U.S. might come apart as a nation, we need to first ask ourselves just what a nation is. The dictionary describes it in terms of people sharing a distinctive culture, territory, economy and language, united under a central government. Right off, we see that Americans of today only partly fit this definition. They do share a common territory and economy, and to a great extent a language, but not a distinctive culture. Washington desperately wants everyone to learn English (without making them), and while most still do, it appears that other languages are slowly expanding their footholds. And as far as being *united* under a central government, all that can be said for sure is that Americans are *under* a central government.

Francis Parker Yockey said that "the nation is an Idea," and that the Idea is incapable of being expressed in words. Under this definition we see that the U.S. is becoming less and less a nation every day.

If you are a white person, open your eyes and look around. You see the population getting darker all the time, and you may know that your own race is declining all the time, percentage-wise. Does this arouse feelings of warmth and kindship within your blood, or feelings of aversion and withdrawal? As Yockey said, you probably could not express in words just what the Idea of our nation should be, but whatever it is, what you see coming into existence in the U.S. today sure as hell isn't it.

Man is a territorial animal. Whenever Mexicans create a "Little Mexico" somewhere in the U.S., they want to at least keep, and probably expand, this territory, even though they might not want to admit it. Asians and blacks feel the same way about each "Little Asia" and "Little Africa" they create, even if they might not want to admit it. These territories are popping up all over. America is becoming a mosaic of races and cultures, rather than a more unified nation. (The white man is more or less ignoring his own territorial instincts right now, as he is too

brainwashed.) All these colored territories come into being at the expense of the white territory.

Unless there is a change in the birth rates and the rate of immigration, America is projected to become a predominantly colored nation sometime in the 21st century, probably around the middle of it. And how are whites reacting to this projection? Many appear to be ignorant of it or unconcerned, but some some are moving, or talking of moving, to the Pacific Northwest. Others are eyeing various other states with low percentages of non-whites. And still others—mostly Southerners—are talking about something like a "New Dixie" or "Greater Dixie," in the deep South, maybe somewhat along the borders of the Old Confederacy, as a future bastion for the white race. But most whites are staying put, and not even thinking about moving to another state or section of the U.S.

During the War Between the States, a white government in the North defeated a white government in the South which had much smaller manpower and resources, but in the coming conflict (if there is one) we should not expect the Washington government to be unified, racially. In two or three generations it is likely to be heavily laced with non-whites of every stripe. And the military high command may be the same way, with all the generals and admirals subject to deep race-feelings for their own kind. We would thus have a psychologically divided command. When commanders are ordered to do such-and-such, they do not always obey. What did Julius Caesar do when ordered not to cross the Rubicon?

Unless there is a surprising turn-around, the Moscow government seems committed to letting the secession-minded republics go their own way, with maybe only some loose economic and defense ties. Washington, too, might someday consider a heavily polarized U.S. ungovernable, or at least not worth the bloodshed that it might take to bring everybody back in line.

However, there might be plenty of bloodshed here anyway among squabbling factions as they dispute various states or territories or boundaries. If a breakup occurs in the next thirty or

forty years the Mexicans may want California, Texas, Arizona and New Mexico; if it doesn't occur for eighty or ninety years they may want a lot of other states besides. But the Asians are a fast growing segment of the population too, and might fight hard for some of the same states, especially California. Then there are the (non-Mexican) Hispanics, Puerto Ricans, Philippinoes, Indians (from India), American Indians, blacks and, of course—whites. America is getting to be such a mixed bag racially that there's no telling who might try to stake out a future claim to what. The U.S.S.R. is breaking up along the lines everybody more or less expected, and (so far) without much bloodshed, but in the U.S. we really don't know what to expect.

If we integrate and hold together as a nation we can expect white Americans to eventually disappear, being both mongrelized and squeezed out of existence, since our present birth-rates are not keeping up with our death-rates. But if America does break apart, I would like to see whites hang on to as much territory as they can. One encouraging sign is that some are looking around and rubbing their eyes in amazement at what is going on; and, ever so slowly, are starting to get their backs up. Any breakup, if it comes, is probably decades away, but—who knows? Until Gorbachev came along, a breakup of the U.S.S.R. seemed kind of far fetched, too. A lot can (and did) happen in five or six years.

Although many whites are alarmed at the fact that America has become a dumping ground for millions of racial aliens, we do not know how they feel about the possibility of the nation eventually splitting up over the presence of these aliens. This is a subject that is not discussed in the news media. No doubt many whites are willing to fight, if need be, to keep from giving up *any* territory, but they, as yet, have no leaders who have been able to gain national stature.

Caucasian Americans, though, may not be able to hold on to even Rhode Island, unless they get their thinking straightened out. They are too prone to get hung up on something like the "morality" of it all, and would probably be so worried about "doing the right thing" that they would not act until too late.

There is nothing written in the stars that says that the U.S. should not be populated solely by whites, or Mexicans, or blacks, or baboons. The only thing that counts in this case is the *will-to-power*! Do white Americans have it? Could they get it back if they've lost it?

What our people are going to need for the eventual denouement of the race problem is a careful yet bold leader with his wits about him, at the head of an army or mass movement, who could act as Caesar did when he reached the Rubicon. In his *Life of Caesar*, Plutarch tells us that when he came to the fateful stream in 49 B.C., he paused in thought for a long time, silently "computing how many calamities his passing that river would bring upon mankind." Finally, though, "with a sort of passion....uttering the phrase with which men usually prelude their plunge into desperate and daring fortunes, 'Let the die be cast,' he hastened to cross the river." ❑

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

POSTSCRIPTS

THE FAILURE IN LOUISIANA

The candidacy of David Duke for the office of Governor of Louisiana aroused ardent hopes in the bosoms of the tiny minority of intelligent Americans who persist in believing that their race is fit to survive. They hoped that he would have an opportunity to use gubernatorial power, such as it is, to encourage members of our race to exercise such rights as they think they still have, and that his electoral victory would stimulate and encourage throughout the country the Aryan minority that is not content with its present status of degradation and servitude. His defeat has disappointed them—disappointed some bitterly.

They deserve our sympathy, but our function here is to inquire what lessons are to be drawn from Duke's failure and perhaps especially from his failure even in the parish that had started him on his political career.

Assumptions

We must assume that Duke received fewer votes than the well-known crook who was his opponent. About forty years ago, a man named Ned Touchstone, who at that time published an excellent little newspaper, *The Councilor*, and was engaged in a vain attempt to arouse a measure of intelligence in a majority of Americans, especially in the South and in his own state of Louisiana, was a candidate for some state office—one concerned with education, as I recall. He was defeated, and in one parish he received fewer votes than the number of persons who had contributed money to his campaign, while his opponent received a greater number of votes than the total of qualified electors in the parish. What had happened, of course, was that the technicians who had wired the voting machines had been overly enthusiastic. I have heard no rumors of a similar stealing of votes this time, so we may assume that

while Duke may have received more than the reported 40% of the votes, he received less than 50%, and was really defeated.

We must also assume that Duke wanted to be elected Governor. About a fortnight before the election, I received a telephone call from a sagacious man in Louisiana who confided to me, in strict confidence, his belief that Duke had 'sold out' and was 'throwing' the election. Whether or not that gentleman was right, the character of Duke's campaign and his defeat inevitably aroused the rumors that are even now, on the morrow of the election, becoming rife.

Given the course of events, the suspicions and allegations that Duke did intentionally sabotage his own candidacy can be supported by plausible assessment of the evidence, even if they are entirely wrong. We can neither confirm nor refute them. We have no means of knowing what was in the adyts of Duke's mind, and it would be bootless to speculate. For the purposes of our inquiry, we must assume that he made an honest and serious effort to become Governor of Louisiana.

Our enemies, the rulers of the United States, certainly seemed to believe that Duke was in earnest, might be elected, and might become the leader of a slave revolt. His candidacy released a flood of obloquy of almost unprecedented intensity. The jewspapers throughout the country were filled with purulent pus, as from "Liberal" ulcers that had broken.[1] The War Lord screamed that Duke was a "charlatan," manifestly gabbling with fear that he was not. (And, as usual, Bushy

1. Some editors probably are befuddled by the slightly disguised Marxism of the self-styled "Liberals," but most of them are simply like hitmen for the Mafia, doing dirty work for pay. It was in 1914 that John Swinton, editor of the *New York Times*, told his fellow journalists, assembled in the convention of the American Press Association, that he and they were "intellectual prostitutes," who were employed "to lie, to distort, to revile, to toady at the feet of Mammon, and to sell their country and their race for their daily bread." Note especially the reference to race, made before the Jews had consolidated their now total control of the American press and other media of communication. The term 'prostitute' is somewhat misleading, since whores do no harm to anyone, except, sometimes, their customers. An editor is better compared to a 'hit-man' for the Mafia or the C.I.A. It is true that he works longer hours than the hit-man, but, in compensation, he does not need to have the degree of courage that is requisite to shoot a man in the back from ambush on a dark night.

could not resist the opportunity to spit again in the faces of his stupid American cattle by affirming that the measure of intelligence is willingness to believe the Kikes' absurd Holohoax.) Sheenies foamed at the mouth with venom and uttered their usual wails about the evil of a 'racism' that questions the immeasurable superiority of their own divinely-ordained Master Race. The professional con men, commonly called politicians, of the so-called Republican Party, which Duke might lead to victory in Louisiana, reviled the man who was, by political tradition, their own candidate. But all this was to be expected. It was a result that is produced automatically whenever there is danger that the American boobs might come to their senses, and should not detain us here.

Confirmations

Duke's remarkable success in becoming a serious candidate for gubernatorial power in a populous state is proof, if any be needed, that the only way by which Americans can obtain a chance to vote for a candidate of their own is by imitating the poor boys of the past century who succeeded in attending a circus by finding unguarded places at which they could crawl under the canvas of the tent. Americans who wish to have a candidate of their own must find openings in the façade of their state's electoral system and crawl through them before the negligent supervisors notice what is being done and close the fissures they should have been guarding.

Duke succeeded in entering politics by finding a parish in which the agents of our rulers were complacent and negligent, assuming that the boobs would be content to be amused and bemused by the usual routine dance-act performed by Tweedledum and Tweedledee. Duke saw his opportunity and crawled under the canvas. He was thus able to procure a nomination in one wing of the ruling party before he could be suppressed.[2]

2. I described this sequence of events in greater detail in *Liberty Bell*, February 1990.

Greater vigilance will doubtless be exercised in the future, but there may still occur some opportunities for boys to crawl into the circus tent. Henceforth, however, they will be very rare. And it is unlikely that anyone can repeat Duke's feat. For reasons which will become apparent below, his campaign will, in all probability, be the last of its kind in this country.

Duke's comparative success should be effective proof—if there is still need of proof that the day dawns in the east—that, as I pointed out in my long article in *Liberty Bell*, February 1990, attempts to form an American political party are simply nugatory. No "third" (i.e., second) party now has the slightest chance of appearing on the ballot of any populous state—probably no chance anywhere—and hence not even a chance to waste more of its dupes' contributions before undergoing an ignominious and risible defeat at the polls.

As recently as thirty years ago, there was a reasonable chance that a new party might conceivably succeed, but that time is long past: the loopholes in state legislation have been plugged and the composition of the electorate has changed. Today, a projected new party has not the slightest chance of even appearing on the ballot in any state, and the promoters of such illusory parties must know that, if they are sufficiently intelligent to write intelligible letters.

The common excuse that such futile efforts may provide publicity favorable to American interests is, at best, dubious. American media of communication, when not openly operated by Sheenies, are run by the Sheenies' hirelings, and will simply ignore American promotions, or, if compelled to take notice of one, will do so with ridicule and slander.

The election in Louisiana conclusively exposed the sham of opposition between "Republican" and "Democratic" parties, which are merely the two arms of the same feral monster. There can exist in fact between them only so much rivalry and antagonism as exists between your right and left hands. That was made obvious by several recent events, some of which I mentioned in February 1990.

The election in Louisiana was another proof of the solidarity of the politicians who are employed to keep the boobs amused and

create an illusion that there are significant political contests.[3] The ruling party could properly be called Communist, if that name had not somehow come to connote the specific trappings of the rulers of Soviet Russia, which were recently discarded so that American boobs would willingly finance the same thing under another name in Russia, as they long have done in what was once their own country.[4] Since it will be convenient to have a specific designation of the political party to which our real rulers have ostensibly given political responsibility, it will be well to invent some appropriate designation. Perhaps 'Demopublican' would be a good term. It would have the advantage of calling to mind the 'publicans' who are so uniformly detested in the Christians' appendix to the Jews' popular story-book.

The foregoing reminders of political realities should be supererogatory, but it may perhaps be worthwhile to point out that the realities were again unmistakably demonstrated in Louisiana.

Practical Politics

It is the consensus of quite a few judicious and impartial observers that if the election in Louisiana had been held two weeks earlier, Duke would have been elected, and that if the White people's candidate had been anyone but Duke, he would have been elected on 16 November. I accept that opinion, though with less confidence that it is unexceptionable.

3. There are, to be sure, personal rivalries within both wings of the ruling party, just as there are rivalries within the Mafia, a similar though much smaller organization. At the lower levels there are real contests between persons seeking employment in the gang by campaigning for some minor office and thus demonstrating their ability to cozen voters. I need not add that there are still some candidates for local offices (mayor, state's attorney, county clerk, etc.) who are sincere in their purposes, are not infrequently elected, and may survive in small towns and thinly populated regions, which the Demopublicans think it not worthwhile to loot on the local level, and are content to plunder on the state and Federal levels.

4. As a discerning German writer observed a few years ago, the Americans' habit of lying to themselves enables them to profess horror at Communism in Russia while practicing it themselves at home, using a superficially different terminology.

It behooves us, therefore, to inquire about the blunders by which Duke may have contributed to his own defeat.

One error, which some observers think to have been of some importance, was inevitable. I trust that henceforth every White man who aspires to lead a political organization, however minuscule, will take it for granted that among his most ardent supporters will be one or more agents of the enemy, who will continuously report to their employers his resources, his plans, and any secrets with which they may have been entrusted, always ready to betray and denounce him publicly when they can do so most effectively.[5]

The one really important and debatable question about Duke's performance is the expediency of his hypocrisy. Did he lose more votes than he gained by his obviously spurious apologies for his past activities and pretense that he regretted his 'youthful mistakes'?

His gravest blunder was his attempt to use religion to entice voters. Today, Christianity in politics, like arsenic in coffee, is *never* salubrious.

By pretending to have become a Christian, Duke alienated rational men, whether or not they believed him. If they imagined that he had really become superstitious, they thought him too weak-minded to be trusted with a responsible office. If they recognized the pretense as mere bait for voters, they recoiled from a man who was as unscrupulous a liar as ordinary politicians.

Christians, if not simple-minded, naturally suspected the too tempestive 'conversion,' but were, on the whole, even more offended than the sceptics. They found themselves in the same dilemma, and if

5. A decade or more ago, a 'Neo-Nazi' (i.e., intelligent and honest White man) held a convention of his organization to which only a few of his followers came. A friend of mine attended the meeting and tried to estimate the composition of the small audience. His rule is that whenever five men come together to plan for the survival of our race, one will be an agent of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, keeping watch on the restive cattle, one will be an agent of the Mossad, keeping watch on the watcher, and one will be an opportunist, ready to sell out at the first good offer. The remaining two, he concluded, thus necessarily become babes in the woods. The larger the attendance, the more spies and, if the movement is thought to have any potential, *agents provocateurs*.

they were satisfied of his insincerity, they had strong religious reasons for disapproving of such duplicity and even for regarding it as a manifestation and proof of evil intent.

Furthermore, Duke professed to have become, almost overnight, a "born again" Christian, using a phrase that is almost confined to "fundamentalist" Protestant sects.[6] He thus, whether thought sincere or recognized as a pretender, gratuitously offended all Roman Catholics, who, remember, form the majority of the White population of Louisiana. That was like singing "Mademoiselle from Armentières" or "Auprès de ma blonde" at a convention of the League for Sexual Morality. It will not matter whether you are believed to have actually had the adventures described in the later stanzas.

The pretense was almost equally detrimental in its effect on Protestants. It was especially offensive to the clergy of the large and established Protestant churches, who have accepted the Marxian Reformation. They are, almost without exception, the knowing or unthinking hirelings of our enemies. They hypocritically profess a religion based on a book they admit to be full of lies, and befuddle their audiences with a glutinous treacle of humanitarian gibberish that conceals the Jews' deadly poison dissolved in it. They vend to their dozing congregations a doctrine of the divinely-ordained inferiority of the Aryan race, and their heroes are such murderers as Mandela, whom they use their dupes' money to subsidize. They dream of seeing gloriously bloody massacres of the White dolts who pay their salaries. At the first suggestion that Aryans are not an inferior species born to serve the Master Race and the anthropoid garbage that God's Race use as one of their principal weapons against us, the venal fakirs in the up-to-date holiness business have fits. They spontaneously go into a *haka* (*haiku*), the war dance of the Maoris, howling, leaping, gesticulating, and sticking out their tongues to daunt their adversaries. It was easy for them to expose, in terms of the hokum

6. Duke is a man of some education, and it is therefore conceivable, though unlikely, that he privately used "born again" as a sly pun. The phrase obviously is equivalent to 'twice born,' *dvija* in Sanskrit, and according to the basic religion of India, on which all the many Hindu sects agree, every Aryan is, by definition, *dvija*.

they were vending, how impious was the spurious 'conversion' that Duke claimed to have experienced.

He fared little better with the "Fundamentalists" whom he evidently most wanted to influence. His brand new coat of many colors served only to antagonize many of them. Some of his erstwhile supporters, who were almost certainly sincere in their devotion to the survival of our race, repudiated and denounced him because he had bought the wrong brand of Jesus.

Christianity has aptly been called a blind denial of reality and a revolt against Nature. It is not remarkable, therefore, that its votaries, with very few exceptions, are incapable of subordinating their emotional fixations to an urgent need to act for the survival of their manifestly endangered and probably doomed race and its civilization.[7]

What can be said to the highly select and mentally alert readers of *Liberty Bell* cannot advantageously be told to the general public. Various polls indicate that between 80% and 90% of the present population believe, or claim to believe, that somewhere in the welkin above the clouds they have a Big Daddy who might conceivably do something for them sometime. There seem to be no means of determining whether these percentages apply to the Aryans, the valuable part of the population. I should like to believe that their religiosity is less endemic, but I hazard no opinion.

Obviously, it is expedient, it is imperative, for a political candidate carefully to avoid all offense to Christians, and to treat them with

7. My little booklet, *Christianity and the Survival of the West* (first edition, 1973; second edition, with new preface and added postscript, 1978; reprinted, 1987; temporarily out-of-print, both in this country and South Africa), was a last attempt to persuade Christians that the survival of our race, including their own progeny, should take precedence over theological beliefs and animosities. A very few, including a few clergymen, understood, but the several publications of the booklet brought me chiefly letters that assured me that Jesus would take care of everything or pointed out that the Roman Catholics are spawn of Satan or revealed to me the crucial fact that we Aryans are really Yahweh's Chosen and the heroes of the "Old Testament"!. I vaguely recall a letter of some fourteen closely-typewritten pages that proved that we Aryans belong to the tribe of Manasseh instead of Judah!

the respect they deserve, for most of them are indeed respectable and worthy persons. But it is wildly imprudent to meddle with irreconcilable sectarian differences, and it is sheer folly to court one comparatively small faction at the expense of all the others.

Oi! Dose awful Kluxers!

One of the youthful misdeeds for which Duke in his campaign ostentatiously professed repentance and contrition was his association with a Ku Klux Klan.

In 1972, as I recall, Duke took over or organized a Ku Klux Klan in Louisiana, naturally appointing himself the Grand Wizard,[8] publishing a little periodical called the *Klan Crusader*, and issuing a manifesto that won him the public approbation of Mr. Richard Cotten, who was at that time the foremost spokesman of the American cause through his broadcasts over many radio stations, from which he purchased time with funds sent him by his supporters, and who had been able to defeat the Sheenies' Defamation League when it sought to have his broadcasts prohibited as not *kosher*. Mr. Cotten predicted that Duke was a young man who would go far, as indeed he should with such support.

At one time I took the trouble of ascertaining how many Ku Klux Klans were operating and competing in each of three southern states. I do not recall the total for Louisiana, but it was at least seven or eight and may have been eleven or twelve. Most of them, infiltrated, subverted, and persecuted by the rulers of the United States, ended in bankruptcy, scandal, and loud recriminations, but only a prolonged, difficult, and expensive investigation would fix the gravamen of responsibility or guilt in any one instance.

I do not now remember which Knights of the Ku Klux Klan was Duke's, nor do I precisely recall the circumstances of its dissolution. He was ceremoniously expelled from one of the older Klans of which he may not then have been a member. Unlike the Klans that hoped to avoid attention from the poison-pen press, Duke, who was a liter-

8. The rank just below that of Imperial Wizard, who is in theory the supreme director of all Klans, as modern holders of that office never are.

ate, adroit, and persuasive speaker and writer, sought publicity for his organization, and he certainly alarmed our enemies.[9] A visit to England netted him considerable notoriety on both sides of the Atlantic, since he proclaimed an intent to establish a British branch of his Klan and ostentatiously appeared in its regalia; he was seized and deported by the British police on the orders of a government that obviously feared lest Duke might arouse some common sense in the dim wits of its White cattle.

After his enforced return to the United States, he came to the conclusion that his talents required a wider scope, such as would be provided by the National Association for the Advancement of White People, which he then founded and continues to head, except in name, and in 1980 he retired from what had been his Klan. He claimed to have resigned in disgust at the stolid stupidity of the 'red necks' who composed most of the membership of the various Klans.[10]

Duke's withdrawal from his Klan was given other explanations. There was a report that he had been offered $35,000 for the membership list, doubtless by an open or disguised agent of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, Mossad, or the Defamation League. Whether or not he accepted that offer depended on the source of the report.

I can neither affirm nor deny the veracity of a story that was circulated in "right wing" circles and believed by some unprejudiced

9. For example, he was the subject of an expert pus-job in the widely-circulated pornographic magazine called *Playboy*, published by a Kike who attracted some attention with his private 707 airplane, painted black and called "The Flying Whorehouse." The well-compounded slime was entitled "The Buttondown Terror of David Duke," and, to sustain the interest of readers, it was continued through many pages, interlaced with photographs of nude women and of nude men who were exhibiting their penises for the admiration of fashionably-dressed audiences of modernized women.

10. I have a copy of his undated announcement of his resignation. It is dignified, a well-reasoned and cogent analysis of the existing situation, including the effects of the idiotic in-fighting among Klans and of the slime perpetually vomited by the jewspapers, by which many naïve Americans are influenced, even today. It transmits the power of his office to his successor, and ends with the pledge, *"I will never publicly denigrate the Ku Klux Klan, or its legitimate leaders."*

observers. It was said that Duke, before his resignation, had arranged a secret meeting with a man named Wilkinson, the head of another Klan. Wilkinson received him in a hotel room and listened to Duke's offer to sell his Klan for a large sum of money. There followed prolonged haggling over the price, during which Wilkinson confined himself to asking questions and making non-committal comments to elicit further proof of Duke's cynicism. Wilkinson finally refused to purchase, even at a 'rock-bottom' price, and Duke then discovered that Wilkinson had treacherously arranged to have the interview recorded on hidden microphones and photographed by a concealed camera. I now regret that I then made no effort to verify the story, which did not astonish or particularly interest me. Had I been younger, I should have deemed the conduct of both men reprehensible and been shocked by it, but I had participated in the John Birch Society until I discovered its secret supervisors and resigned from it, and for more than a quarter of a century I had observed the numerous patriotic and pseudo-patriotic organizations of the "right-wing," most of which sprang up like wild flowers and withered as quickly. Many of these organizations, although purportedly designed to oppose "the Communists" or, more candidly, the Jews, were principally engaged during their brief life in violent polemics against each other, making reciprocal allegations of dishonesty and treason that may or not have been true on *both* sides. The reported conference between Duke and Wilkinson seemed to me only normal and commonplace in such activities.

Since I neglected to check the story at the time, I can only record my uncertainty and give Duke the benefit of the doubt. Let us assume here that the report was false and proceed on that basis.

Duke could properly have expressed regret that he had devoted so much time and energy to an operation that failed, and, if such was his mature judgement, he could properly apologize for having mismanaged it or having mistaken the conditions and situation at that time and thus misdirected his efforts on behalf of our race. But in his campaign oratory, if he was correctly reported in the press, he confessed to a youthful sin and asked indulgence for it.

Rational men immediately asked themselves the obvious question. Was it a sin to espouse (however unsuccessfully) the cause of the White race? Was it wicked to claim for our race the right to possess, control, and govern for its own advantage the half of a continent it had taken from the savages?[11] If so, then why shouldn't Americans acquiesce in their present slavery and humbly hope their owners will throw them scraps from their table, as promised in the doctrine with which the Ebionites tried to enlist degenerate *goyim*.[12]

Duke was again impaled on both horns of a dilemma and undoubtedly alienated many of his whilom supporters. If his remorse was sincere, he was no longer their champion; if it was feigned, he was patently dishonest. He probably assumed that they would recognize his recantation as a political subterfuge to fool many stupidly sentimental or brainwashed persons into voting for him, but many of his followers had the Aryan (Nordic) disdain for meanness and deceit.

The question is, did he gain more than he lost by that charade? I do not know the answer, but I am inclined to guess that his duplicity was at least one reason why he was repudiated by a majority of the persons who had made his career possible in the parish that elected him to the legislature.

11. Muddle-headed sentimentalists bemoan such conquests, just as they, under the baton of their Marxist directors, wailed in chorus about "colonialism," since their minds are not sufficiently active to perceive that the only valid titles to territory anywhere in the world were bestowed by conquest and occupation. I have repeatedly offered to believe in the sincerity of the yowling "Liberals" as soon as even one of them has shown that he believes what he says and demonstrates his moral unwillingness to receive what he describes as stolen goods: he will kill his wife and children and then commit suicide, after leaving a will that bequeaths all his property to the nearest Indian tribe. So far, I have not heard of a practicing "Liberal."

12. Cf. *Matth.* 15.20-28; *Marc.* 7-26-28; whence it appears that the famous Jesus, a good Ebionite at that point, was wont to show contemptuous kindness to *goyim* who humbly confessed themselves to be dogs couched at the feet of the Master Race. Over the centuries, a great many Christians must have cast their eyes on these passages, but the meaning evidently failed to percolate through the scar-tissue that enclosed their encapsulated minds.

It is true that the name of the Ku Klux Klan in itself aroused resentment or fear in ignorant minds. The Klan was revived in the 1920s and enlisted a large number of members and sympathizers, chiefly from the unsophisticated lower classes, who, less insulated from quotidian reality than the better educated and more prosperous classes, sensed that their nation was falling under alien domination. The Klan's propaganda was defective. For one thing, they stigmatized and excluded Catholics, carrying on the old British fear of sectaries who were subject to the dictates of an alien and hostile monarch in Rome. That was not unreasonable in the Seventeenth Century, but in the Twentieth it was beating a dead donkey.[13]

The Klan in the 1920s attracted some persons who were not uneducated, but it also attracted opportunists[14] and, of course, enemy agents. There appears to have been some dishonesty, and several officers of the Klan were convicted of real or simulated offenses and imprisoned, but again it is impossible to distinguish, without long investigation, between guilt and the work of clever saboteurs and perjurers. What ruined the Klan in the 1920s was the concerted outpouring of derision and filth by the newspapers. It must be remembered that in that period the Americans, although they were beginning to realize that professional liars had herded them like cattle

13. It may be relevant to note that Duke's Klan in 1973 specifically admitted Catholics, thus antagonizing some of his competitors. As for the 1920s, one should remember that *The Menace* and similar rabble-rousing newspapers were still spreading not only sensational stories about the sexual immorality of Catholic clergy and ecclesiastics, which was contrasted with the piously ascetic purity of all Protestants, but especially fantastic tales about Catholic plans for an armed insurrection and *coup d'état* in the United States. These were credited by ignorant and unthinking persons, much as the Sheenies' Holohoax is accepted today, but they were not so implausible to believing Christians, who, if Protestants, had the highest religious authority for an unshakable conviction that the Pope and all his followers were Satanists, diabolical agents of the supernatural source of all evil.

14. E.g., the Hugo Black who later became a Justice of the Supreme Court. He seems to have been only a scallawag and scoundrel, but there were persistent reports that he had committed several murders and was therefore subject to blackmail by the persons who knew where the bodies were buried.

into a war against their own kindred and their own interests, still cherished the illusion that the newspapers were, on the whole, independent and veracious, and they usually believed what they read.[15]

The Alternative

The Klan of the 1920s was really irrelevant to Duke's problem. Instead of defending himself with a suspect repentance, he could have attacked his opponents by merely stating the historical truth that Ku Klux Klan had, in the bitter aftermath of the invasion of the South in 1861, heroically preserved the South from becoming what the scabrous gang of Republicans intended, a vast and stinking slum filled with diseased and mindless mongrels.

I have no doubt but that the shysters of "Education," in the South as elsewhere, had for decades zealously injected hallucinogenic lies into the unformed minds of their victims in the public schools, but the historical record cannot have been entirely effaced.[16]

Duke had a perfect opportunity to take pride in the tradition of the Klan. In New Orleans there must still persist memories of the reign of terror when that hapless city fell under the despotic control

15. There were, of course, a few who knew better. As a youth I was acquainted with a man who had gone to a friend, the editor of the leading newspaper in a fairly large city, and asked why he was attacking the Klan with preposterous piffle that implied that true "Americanism" dictated the repudiation of American principles and denigration of men who, however untutored, were rather courageously affirming loyalty to their nation. The editor's explanation was succinct: "Boss's orders."

16. In the middle 1950s, as I recall, at a reception that followed a lecture on a scholarly subject that I had given in Richmond, I complained to two prominent Virginians that the South had grievously andperhaps disastrously failed to insist that the factual history of the so-called "Civil War" be taught in the schools that were financed by Southern taxpayers. They agreed politely, but without conviction. I was dismayed by the confidence of so many present that nothing untoward could happen in Virginia, where "we know how to manage niggers," although there might be trouble in the raw newer states, such as Mississippi and Louisiana, where the White population lacked the culture, experience, and sagacity of the upper classes in Virginia—a state which, I notice, *now* has a nigger governor!

of General Benjamin "Beast" Butler,[17] a loathsome creature whose crudity made him conspicuous even among the leaders of the Republican Party in 1865. He not only did his best to encourage rape of White women in New Orleans and himself murdered White men of good family, but, having risen from poverty by becoming a very clever and very corrupt lawyer, he distinguished himself as a coward, a bogus soldier,[18] an utterly incompetent commander, a thief, a murderer, an arsonist, a traitor, a blackmailer, an embezzler, a swindling capitalist,[19] and, of course, a sadist in his relations with women.

Despite all the brainwashing by the hirelings of our vicious enemies, the South cannot have entirely forgotten a pod of venom, called Karl Schurz, that escaped from Germany in 1849 and became one of the founders of the Republican Party,[20] when it, the usual alliance between alien invaders, greedy criminals, and crackpots whose minds

17. I must again remark that by applying the word 'beast' to such creatures as Butler, we slander and defame all quadrupeds, who are incapable of such depravity and crime. It is only natural that all the fearsome beasts of myth and fiction, from Grendel in *Beowulf* to Smaug, the dragon in Tolkien's *Hobbit*, have to be endowed with human characteristics to make them truly evil. Butler's career is reluctantly described by Robert Werlich in his *"Beast" Butler*, (Washington, D.C., Quaker Press, 1962). Some even more unsavory details could be added.

18. He was without military experience, and owed his factitious rank as General to political appointment by the Republican gangsters, most of whom were somewhat less blatant than he in their criminal careers. Some of his concepts of military strategy would have been discreditable in a ten-year-old boy. He, with the approbation of the gangsters in power in Washington, claimed credit for the capture of New Orleans, with which he, cowering in an encampment from which he did not move until after the victory had been won, had nothing to do.

19. One of his corporations supplied overcoats to the Northern armies, by arrangement, of course, with the Republican government. His admitted profits were around 65%, and his shoddy overcoats were described, graphically though hyperbolically, by the common soldiers who had to wear them and affirmed that the overcoats would wash off in a good rain.

20. Even the name was stolen from the American Republican Party, which was then being disrupted by members who stupidly listened to the rant of the Abolitionists.

festered with righteousness and blood-lust, was organized in 1855 to contrive a wonderfully lucrative and gloriously bloody war. Schurz, who is called a German although the few pictures of him show a remarkable likeness to Leib Bronstein, alias Trotsky, attached himself to Lincoln, for whom he vigorously campaigned, and was, like Butler, later transformed into a General by presidential order.

This appalling creature proposed a law condemning White women in the South who refused to "marry" (i.e., copulate with) a nigger who tapped them on the shoulder to spend years in prison, unless they were able to persuade a Federal "judge" that they had a valid reason for evading their Christian duty. Even in the emotional frenzy the Republicans contrived in 1865,[21] they did not dare enact this humanitarian law at that time, and it is probably being reserved for inclusion in the "Civil Rights" Act of 1997 or 1998. It is, of course, only a logical and even necessary preparation for the Integration half-witted Americans have been made to want.

An American in whom manhood is not entirely withered must hang his head in shame as he records the shocking fact that both Butler and Schurz lived to die natural deaths many years later. It was only a matter of course that under the Republican government they both condignly attained various high political offices and dignities before their venom was exhausted in 1893 and 1906 respectively.

The dissolution of the American Republic and the invasion of the South in 1861, with its consequences, enormous slaughter, irreversible genetic impoverishment of the nation, and the devastation of half of the country, must rank as one of the greatest crimes of recorded history, and forever debars Americans from pretending to a moral

21. The assassination of Lincoln was a political masterpiece, and should be taken as a model by the C.I.A. in its studies of ways to spread "democracy." Its assassination of Jackanapes Kennedy was, by comparison, amateurish. This is not to say that the assassination of Lincoln was perfectly carried out and without some slight slips, which betrayed the plot, but they were probably the result of mere chance and unforeseen coincidences. It would be rash to blame Stanton, the Secretary of War who was in charge of arrangements on the spot, for such mischances as Booth's miscalculation in his doubtless practiced leap to the stage, which broke his leg and led to a series of other mischances.

superiority over Genghiz Khan, Hulagu, Attila, and other barbarians of comparable repute.[22]

The horrors of the subsequent terror of compounded atrocities, called "Reconstruction" with characteristic falsehood, with the unspeakable suffering sadistically imposed on the survivors of what had been the most cultivated and civilized part of the nation by the scabrous gang of enriched but still greedy thieves, hate-crazed lunatics, and disgusting degenerates[23] who ruled the Republican Party, are almost beyond belief. The designs of those blots on humanity were defeated by the heroism of the men who valiantly risked their lives to preserve our race and a vestige of civilization in the Ku Klux Klan and its affiliates. Their memory should be honored by White men everywhere, but particularly in the South, which they preserved.

I cannot but believe that if Duke, instead of behaving in a manner that sometimes reminded one of a small boy whose ball had broken a window, had met the issue openly and honestly, reason and manhood are not so nearly extinct in Louisiana that he would not have received the additional 10% of the White vote that would have given him victory, despite the record marshalling and herding of niggers to the polls.

Such is my belief. I do not live in Louisiana and have not been in that state recently, but I hope that men of discernment who were on the scene and witnessed events day by day will make a reasoned estimate of my conjecture.

22. Lord Palmerston at first refused to credit the news from across the Atlantic, maintaining (correctly) that a civilized people would be incapable of such outrage. A young man with an interest in historical study could earn high honors by devoting years to research to establish, so far as possible, the rôle of the Sheenies in contriving the "Civil War" from which they so richly profited. He would, of course, permanently debar himself from employment in the fraudulent diploma-factories that are now called colleges and universities.

23. E.g., the infamous Thaddeus Stevens, a misshapen creature who hated White women and was so degenerate that he preferred to copulate with female niggers, whom he could treat as mere chattels, entirely at his mercy. He is plausibly suspected of having avoided public disgrace as a young man by murdering a negress whom he had made pregnant.

No one wins by dodging

Whatever the expediency of paltering about the Klan, one must wonder at Duke's decision not to exploit other issues that could have aroused the support he needed.

The recent "Civil Rights" legislation, intended to ruin every American proprietor of a business, was delayed by a factitious disagreement between the War Lord and the Den of Thieves[24] and thus timed to prevent Duke from exploiting fully its frank proclamation of White Inferiority, but could he not have at least mentioned it effectively on the eve of the election?

The issue could at least have served as a defence against the campaign that was timed for the last fortnight before the election, and which, in the opinion of some observers, was decisive.

It is said, I know not how accurately, that many large corporations, which, even if they are still owned by Americans, are by their nature without principle, threatened their agents and employees in Louisiana with a drastic reduction of their staffs and activities or even withdrawal from the state, if Louisiana elected a governor who was not hostile to White men and women.[25] There were certainly very plausible threats of massive reprisals from the Comintern in Washington: Louisiana's mouth would be repelled from the ever-flowing Federal teat, terrorists would be sent into the state further to harass the White subjects, and every form of economic pressure and sabotage would be used to induce general bankruptcy.

This campaign of fright was doubtless effective, for, as we all know, the only true god of the Americans is incarnate in the scraps of intrinsically worthless paper they use in place of money, and they have acquired the Jewish habit of doing anything that is not perilous in the service of their god.

That is true, but (*a*) Louisiana still contains a large number of men and women who own, or imagine that they own, independent businesses; if their attention had been called to legislation that will make their existence impossible, they would surely have been sufficiently rational to want to save themselves; and (*b*) even the "corporation men," whom some think were the decisive factor, could surely have seen that legislated White Inferiority would eventually put most of them out on the street with nothing to meet the payments on their many mortgages, since they have almost all acquired the American addiction to living perpetually in debt. (And furthermore, as everyone now awake knows, the economic débâcle is now inevitable and will result in chaos, including the race-war the Kikes have long planned; there is only the question of how long our rulers will delay announcement in order to suck a little more blood from the boobs.)

The boobs in Louisiana were further frightened by threats that New Orleans would be deprived of the profits derived from tourists and the blabber-fests called conventions. The threats were emphasized by reminders of how the filthy little twerps called "Liberals" tried to boycott Arizona, when the Governor of that state had the integrity to refuse to revere the stinking reputation of a liar, thief, and Communist agent named King, whom the C.I.A. used to incite race-riots in many parts of the United States, where pavid governors failed to employ the National Guard for one of the purposes for which it was established.

Duke could have pointed out the obvious fact that the best way to attract tourists and persons who enjoy "conventions" is to make

24. It was not signed by the War Lord until 21 November, and until that time there were rumors, believed by the gullible, that he wanted to show mercy to his White subjects. Needless to say, the obscene show put on in the Senate was designed to distract attention from that impending act of undisguised oppression and also from Bushy's disarmament of the United States, perhaps in preparation for a military invasion of this hapless country. The clowning Senators and their stooges in the well-staged debate about a nomination to the Revolutionary Tribunal did engross the attention of placidly feckless Americans and absorbed their interest so completely that even a week later (a long time in American minds) some were still arguing about which nigger lied the most—as though that mattered!

25. One is reminded of the action of the large banks which, in 1940, obtained the Republican nomination for a stooge named Wendell Wilkie instead of a man who would represent American interests, by threatening to call loans or force foreclosures and other forms of economic ruin against delegates at the Republican convention who did not fall into line with the purposes of the war-mongers.

greater provision for their personal safety. I have heard from a man who visited New Orleans a month or two ago before the election and was mugged and robbed by a pair of niggers while he was waiting for a taxicab on a street near the center of the city at ten o'clock in the evening. The first policemen whom he saw while limping back to his hotel (he no longer could pay a cab) were niggers, and he wisely, though perhaps unnecessarily, decided not to risk arrest and further injury. He is not likely—and his friends are not likely—to visit New Orleans hereafter.

Again, since the War Lord had denounced him, Duke could well have called attention to Bushy's treasonable destruction of the nuclear weapons that are our only defence against the major nuclear powers, Russia and Israel.

One could list some minor issues about which Duke was silent, probably to his disadvantage, but what is the use?

The Verdict

If the foregoing appraisal of political realities is valid in its application to Louisiana, there is abundant evidence to show that Duke lost the election through his own blunders, his own tergiversation, perhaps his own pusillanimity. Furthermore, I am reliably informed that he ignored the advice of men of long experience in the politics of Louisiana, but that was only normal. While Duke was still a Grand Wizard, a prominent man in whose judgement I have every confidence had a long interview with him and reported that he had witnessed an "ego-trip" that went far beyond anything he had seen in the various political leaders with whom he was acquainted.

The evidence will certainly convince many of Duke's erstwhile supporters that he made those blunders with malice aforethought, that he was a turn-coat, in short, that he betrayed them.

Before we endorse that verdict, let us remember that, as Aeschylus, Sophocles, Cicero, and Seneca have reminded us, *cuiusvis hominis est errare—humanum est.* You and I, in our wisdom, would not have made those mistakes—certainly not!—but are we quite fully assured that if we

had had the stamina to run for office in this crazed ochlocracy, our flawless judgement would not have erred at some time when we were fatigued and perhaps exhausted by the continual ordeal of public appearances, the constant need for vigilance, and the sheer stress of perpetual concern with all the financial and personal factors that called for decision, and when we were surrounded by the discordant voices of clamorous advisers?

Mistakes are to be expected in every human activity. The question is whether Duke's errors, some in a strategy that must have been planned long before and unhurriedly, were too numerous to admit of that apology. That is a question you must decide for yourself.

L'Envoi

I have said that in all probability the election in Louisiana is the last of its kind that we shall see in the United States. It taught Americans a lesson that must have taken many of them by surprise.

On 15 November, the day before the election, the *Des Moines Register* published the names and location of all the persons in Iowa who had sent contributions, ranging from $5 to $1000, to Duke's campaign fund. As a gentleman who sent me a photocopy from that dirty rag remarked, the publisher of the list "obviously hopes some of these good folk will be visited by thugs—members of a racial minority—and will be beaten and robbed for daring to give money to an anti-establishment candidate." But there is more to it than that.

The contributors are not only singled out for violence by niggers eager to exercise their Civil Rights on the hated race that was so stupid as to let them vote and is now reduced to working ever harder to satisfy their appetites, subject to open threats (as in Milwaukee) that if the boobs don't give them more money, the niggers will start killing the stupid animals.

The contributors are exposed to reprisals from their Jewish masters, probably through attacks on their income and financial assaults on their property, and from Bushy's terrorists, ranging from Infernal Revenue (to which the befuddled Americans subjected themselves

with the White Slave Act in 1913)[26] to the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, the C.I.A., gangs of Federal Marshals (who have carried out several successful murders of insubordinate Americans), and the corps of perjurers who can convict anyone of anything.

I mention the vicious publication in Des Moines because it was the first from which I was sent a cutting, immediately after the election. In Springfield, Illinois, the *Journal-Register* exposed the vile wretches in its territory who had dared to support a candidate who had not been certified as *kosher*. I have been promised cuttings from jewspapers in other states, and I think it a safe assumption that in every state journalistic stool-pigeons have put the finger on the Americans in its area who were guilty of entertaining hopes for their own degraded race.

It remains to be seen what reprisals will be visited on the sinners who were disobedient to Lord Bushy and his godly masters. You may be sure that the reprisals will not be reported as such by the press that hopes to see them carried out.

Some of the good people who now find themselves set up as targets are surprised, I am sure. They were unaware of the risk they took when they sent Duke a check or money order. As James Madison pointed out when the short-lived American Republic (1789-1861) was established, "if the laws be so voluminous that they cannot be read, or so incoherent that they cannot be understood," the result is tyranny, whatever the political theory in vogue.[27]

26. According to experts, the latest Income Tax Act is full of traps for the unwary, and there is a good chance that anyone who has a decent income and has not employed a competent expert to make out his report to his owners will have inadvertenly fallen into some trap when making his way through the bewildering maze of rules, now more complicated than ever, to compute what part of his earnings his masters will permit him to keep for himself.

27. Sometime in the 1930s the *American Mercury* published an article on the effects of the Americans' insane multiplication of legislation. If a young man entering a police force at that time had been required to memorize all the laws he was expected to enforce, he would have been able to go on duty for only four or five years before he was retired as overage. Since that time, the boobs have elected crooks to multiply the laws enormously, and today the hypothetical policeman could not complete a fourth of his task before he died of senility. The same is true of all other forms of legislation.

Americans are so stupid! They subject themselves to every scoundrel who professes good intentions. They nodded with approval when the Federal government tied them down with a law requiring that all contributions to political candidates be reported and identified by the recipients. The boobs were told, of course, that the purpose of the law was to "fight corruption in politics," and could not see that its real purpose was to protect the masters of corruption by exposing the supporters of candidates not endorsed by the Demopublican gang.[28] The same boobs acquiesced recently in a tyrannical law subjecting them to the "search and seizure" so reprehended by the framers of the Constitution. The pretext, of course, was a "war on drugs"—to be waged by the great wholesale vendors of cocaine, heroine, and the like.

Hereafter, someone may find, as did Duke, an unguarded spot at which he can crawl under the canvas and into the political circus, but if he does, he can expect no support. Duke's escapade will have made all potential contributors aware of the danger of sending the candidate a cheque or money order, and few, if any, will be so imprudent as to take such a risk. Some in desperation might think of delivering currency, giving a fictitious address, but even that will not work. As *Criminal Politics* has repeatedly warned us in recent months, the Federal Reserves' substitute for money is now being printed with an electronically detectable code concealed in the paper. Any scrap of paper marked $100, and eventually perhaps even $20, can thus be traced to the bank that issued it and to the depositor who drew it out,

28. The law also limits to a few thousand dollars the amount of contributions by any individual, but you must not suppose that the law hampers the Master Race. Some years ago, Senator Percy, who had been an obsequious "Liberal," was so imprudent as to suggest that there might be a limit to the amount of work Americans are obliged to do for the Holy Land. An irate Sheeny immediately rolled in from California and dispensed cash, officially reported at $1,500,000, but rumored to amount to twice that sum, to teach Percy—and, by example, all Senators who might be tempted to have mercy on the boobs who elected them—that Aryan curs must not bark without permission from their masters. Percy was, of course, defeated in the election. But who would dare be such a vile 'Nazi' as to object to such holy work?

who will be obliged to account for the way by which it got into the hands of a 'Neo-Nazi.'[29]

Americans are now being made to perceive what they have done to themselves. They are prisoners in the country that once was theirs. They have enslaved themselves to alien and ruthless masters. They are helpless. They have made themselves helpless. They gayly put the noose about their own necks; they deserve to be hanged. And Jack Ketch is waiting for them.

29. You must also consider "Social Security," which was devised both to inflict additional taxation (the funds thus collected were, of course, promptly embezzled by the Den of Thieves) and to number the tax-paying animals, whose acts can thus be entered into the vast data base in mammoth computers that keep track of every animal by its serial number. Electronic identity cards are now being tested and improved in Southeast Asia, and when forced on the American boobs will record all of an animal's vital characteristics, including the amount of credit allowed him for permitted personal expenses, which he can use by presenting the card for any purchase, the amount of which will be immediately deducted from his allowance. This governmental "credit card" will replace the Federal Reserve's fake "money," and, of course, provide the data bank with a record of even the slightest movements of the livestock.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way, Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of Which Way Western Man? send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22903) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Reprints of "The Failure in Louisiana" are available at the following prices:10 for $5.00 - 100 for $50.00 - 500 for $250.00 - 1000 for $450.00 + postage. Sample copy of Liberty Bell, $5.00. LBP, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE NEW WORLD ORDER

As we all know, Bushy is using his American thralls to force on the world a New World Order of which the main outlines have long been known. Perhaps it will be well to remind ourselves of an authoritative description of it thirty years ago, which some of us may have forgotten.

The weekly magazine *Look*, which had a circulation of eight million before it ceased publication, invited a number of national "leaders" to describe in 1962 what they believed the world would be like a quarter of a century later. The answers, published in the issue dated 16 January 1962, were, for the most part, superficial or evasive, but a specific and perhaps indiscreet reply was made by the well-known mass murderer, David Ben Gurion, then the Prime Minister of Kikistan, commonly called Israel.

His forecast has proved itself accurate, since he held a fairly high position in the great race that makes things happen, although the New Order is now, for some reason, a little behind his schedule.

His disclosure of the planned future, published in the magazine together with a photograph of his ugly and sinister countenance, contained four specific predictions.

1. "The Cold War will be a thing of the past. Internal pressure of the constantly growing intelligentsia for more freedom in Russia and the pressure of the masses for raising their living standards may lead to a gradual democratization of the Soviet Union."

Needless to say, the talk about "intelligentsia" is mere persiflage, since the actual mechanism of change must not be exposed or even hinted, but it is obvious that by 1962 the High Command of the Master Race had decided to liquidate the Judaeo-Communist régime in Russia and replace it with the rule now being prepared by Gorbachev and his crew, which will, of course, differ fundamentally from what is thought assured or likely by the dunces who are now celebrating "the end of Communism."

The reason for the Sheenies' decision must be conjectural, but perhaps it was decided that the official and overt Communism of the Marxist cult was no longer a very useful tool in subverting and de-

stroying European and North American nations and could advantageously be replaced by the same thing under a different name, such as 'democracy,' as in the United States.

This accurate prediction has a curious pendant, of which you may wish to guess the significance. According to Ben Gurion, the U.S.S.R. would become a "federated Eurasian state," which would be the only territory on the globe not under the direct rule of the Jewish Empire. We may assume that Russia would first be mongrelized and thus made impotent, but the reason for this strange exception remains obscure.

One possible plan may be in keeping with Lord Bushy's recent announcement that he intends to destroy all American weapons that would be of use in a war with the reorganized and renamed Soviet—destroy them, of course, without even pretending to consult his American subjects, who, by this time, must have learned that they no longer have anything to say about what their Tyrannos does with their property, their lives, or the country that once was theirs.

It seems likely that the present plan calls for a period of racial war and total anarchy after the crash of the already bankrupt United States. After there has been enough delightful killing of Aryans, Russian troops could be brought in as the usual "peace-keeping forces" or, alternatively, Russia could find a pretext for declaring war and adding to the destruction with a generous use of nuclear weapons, after which the same Soviet troops would move in and enact in this country the atrocities they inflicted on the Germans in 1945-47.[1] If any Americans remained

1. A detailed and documented account of the behavior of the ferocious savages in Russian uniform who, financed and equipped by the American people, advanced into and overran German territory on the Eastern Front was published in 1966 by the Informations- und Dokumentationszentrum of the government of the western third of Germany in Bonn under the title, *Silesian Inferno*. The records, compiled by Karl Friedrich Grau, with an introduction by Professor Ernst Deuerlein, were published in English. (It does not appear from my copy that there was a corresponding publication in German.) The investigation and compilation of evidence was probably begun during the régime of Konrad Adenauer, who although married to a Jewess, was able to prevent the World Destroyers from obtaining, by flourishing their newly invented and foul Holohoax, the total power they now wieldover the helpless nation through the traitors they have installed in power at Bonn. The book is said to be unobtainable in Germany now. Yahweh's

among the destitute and brutalized survivors, they would welcome the interposition of the world's great-hearted sovereigns in Jerusalem to end the terror, and would probably formally declare all Jews to be gods—as, of course, right-thinking Americans should do now and end their hypocritical face-saving pretense that they still have a choice.

Needless to say, the real plan for using the "federated Eurasian state" may be quite different from the foregoing conjectures.

2. "On the other hand [in contrast to Russia], the increasing influence of the workers and farmers, and the rising political importance of men of science [!], may transform the United States into a welfare state with a planned economy [like Communist Russia's].".

Disregard, of course, the nonsense about "workers and farmers" etc., which is merely the kind of patter by which a magician distracts your attention from what he is really doing, but it is again patent that by 1962 the Jews had already planned the work of their Congress in Washington and their Presidential appointees, most recently Ronnie Reagan and Bushy, in subjecting their American subjects to tyrannical oppression such as was never even attempted in Communist Russia, where there were limits to the imposition of "welfare" and not even Stalin at his worst dared legislate "racial equality" and force Russians to labor for the comfort and superiority of niggers and mongrels.

The plan doubtless also includes the total oppression of the American boobs which will occur in the immediately coming years in the guise of efforts to avert or postpone the inevitable bankruptcy and total ruin of the idiot nation.[2]

race doubtless wishes Germans to forget the horrible suffering of their own people while they are made to moan, weep, and pay for the imaginary suffering of Kikes in the wild fictions they like to tell with a straight face while inwardly laughing at the Aryan boobs who can believe such absurd tales. Thanks to the covert kindness of a German who evidently holds some vulnerable position, I have a photocopy of the book and will discuss it in some future issue of *Liberty Bell*.

2. Needless to say, the stupid kulaks who are now so pleased with themselves because they can afford to pay $3000 for a grill to cook steaks out-of-doors, and $89,000 for a well-built automobile, will be among the first to be liquidated and will squeal like stuck pigs when

Whether or not there will follow the chaos predicted above, the United States will, of course, eventually become a territory of the Jewish Empire, but perhaps only ten to twenty years after the date set in Ben Gurion's schedule.

3. "Western and Eastern Europe will become a federation of autonomous states having a Socialist and democratic régime."

That was a seemingly implausible prediction in 1962, but, of course, it is precisely the "United Europe" that is being formed today, as the pack of traitors who call themselves "Tories" in England herd Britain, the one country outside Scandinavia that could stand aloof, into the continental melting pot, which will be dominated, needless to say, by the demands of the anthropoid vermin with which the respective countries are now being stuffed in implementation of the great Jewish scheme of world conquest, described by Ivor Benson in the article reprinted in the October issue of *Liberty Bell*. Europe at present seems destined to become a continental Camp of the Saints.[3]

4. "All other countries [i.e., except the 'Eurasian federation'] will become united in a world alliance, at whose disposal will be an international police force. All armies will be abolished, and there will be no more wars. In Jerusalem, the United Nations (a truly United Nations) will build a Shrine of the Prophets to serve the federated union of all continents; this will be the seat of the Supreme Court of Mankind to settle all controversies among the federated continents, as prophesied by Isaiah."[4]

It was also prophesied in one of the Dead Sea Scrolls that was published before the Judaeo-Christian censorship was clamped down to avert embarrassing revelations about the two early Jewish hoaxes.[5] I quote from the translation by Professor Theodore H. Gaster (New York, Doubleday, 1956), p. 297: "Zion, rejoice exceedingly, and shine forth, O Jerusalem, with songs of joy, and let all the cities of Judah exult! Let thy gates be continually open that the wealth of nations may be brought into thee, and let their kings minister unto thee, and all that oppressed thee make obeisance to thee, and lick the dust of thy feet."

---

they join the *Lumpenproletariat*. Assuming that the wimps retain some residual manhood, now latent, they will probably be material for any revolutionary tyranny, no matter how absurd or desperate, that will promise them a restoration of the Paradise from which they were so suddenly booted. They might even be useful in American groups clandestinely organized for underground resistance.

3. The psychic disease that makes Europeans, including even the Swiss, who once refused to admit immigrants of even their own race, fill their countries with anthropoid refuse was well described and analysed by Jean Raspail in his prophetic novel, which everyone should read. It is available from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.50 + postage.

4. See the ravings of Isaiah, especially 49.22-23: "Thus sayeth the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up my hand to [i.e., against] the Gentiles, and set up my standard [as a sign of conquest] to the people; and they [as slave nurses] shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders. ¶ And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet."
60.10-12: "The sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee.... ¶ Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee [all] the forces [resources] of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought [to lick the dirty feet of the Sheenies]. ¶ For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted."
52.1: "Awake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city; for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean."
Note the schizophrenia typical of the race: Jerusalem will be filled with enslaved *goyim*, but will also be kept pure from contamination by those uncircumcised swine.

5. Publication of the long-withheld scrolls has now begun, but appears to be limited to texts that the Judaeo-Christian censorship judged more or less innocuous. As for the rest, probably including texts that would confirm the true origins of the Judaeo-Christian cult, we should not forget that the Jews, immediately after they captured Jerusalem and their soldiers occupied the international Institute that was custodian of the scrolls, boasted that scrolls had been sealed up in lightless vaults (supposedly because they were being destroyed by a mysterious virus that had suddenly become active after twenty or more centuries of burial in caves) and would never again be seen by anyone.

Not only did Ben Gurion describe succinctly the New World Order that Yahweh's brood is determined to force upon the world; he also made it clear that the Jews' Universal Empire has been his hybrid race's goal for more than twenty-two centuries. That should not be surprising to Christians who have read their holy book while awake and believe in "Bible prophecy." They may even believe that what destroys all nations that refuse to serve the Jews is their strange god—and, if they accept the Yiddish aphorism, "God *is* the Jewish People," they will be right.

When the New World Order is established, it will be incontrovertible proof that our race is what the Jews say it is, "eine minderwertige Rasse," an inferior race.[6] It is simply a fact of nature that the only proof of a race's superiority is its survival and its expansion at the expense of other races. And if the expansion is achieved, not by valor in honest war, but by cowardly intrigues, covert conspiracy, and slimy perfidy, that may be offensive to the Aryans' idiosyncratic morality, but the real world recognizes only the fact of triumph, no matter how attained. It may be that the mammoths were made indignant by the iniquity and moral turpitude of the mobs of cowardly little savages who trapped and exterminated them, but mammoths nevertheless became forever extinct.

The Supreme Court of Mankind is already in session in a kind of pilot study. An unfortunate Aryan, an American citizen named Demjanjuk, was kidnapped, with the help of the Jews' scoff-law government in Washington, and hauled to the Holy Land to amuse the people whose instinct for cruelty is so great that they cannot even kill cattle except in a way that maximizes the atrocious suffering of the hapless animal at the hands of a *kosher* butcher. He was probably beaten and tortured physically, but he was also the victim of a prolonged, especially subtle and vicious form of mental torture, sometimes used by the Inquisition and most vividly described in the best-known short story by Villiers de L'Isle-Adam. The technique of "Torture by Hope" is to seize an innocent man, condemn him to

6. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1987, pp. 1-5.

death, and then keep him in prolonged suspense by providing fallacious hopes of escape. Demjanjuk has for years been subjected to that cunningly protracted torture, as witnesses were produced to lie and identify him as a person who had the sobriquet 'Ivan the Terrible,' thus ensuring Demjanjuk's eventual death at the hands of his inhuman captors; then witnesses were produced to deny that he was 'Ivan the Terrible' (who was probably merely a figment of Kikish imagination and mendacity anyway), thus giving hope of a reprieve from the sentence of death that had obviously been imposed on him when he was kidnapped, even before it was officially affirmed by a "court" after a mockery of a trial.

Poor Demjanjuk was not only tortured by the repeated uncertainty about the lying identification, but also almost constantly while he was on trial, as his attorneys argued points of law that incited some hope in his mind until the "court" in charge of the torture either denied the attorneys' motions or granted them and then proceeded to make the "victory for the defense" nugatory.

The consequences of this kind of subtle torture, sadistically prolonged for years, are irremediable. It does not really matter, except to the man's wife and children, whether Demjanjuk is eventually murdered or is released as the mere husk of what was once a man. He is providing amusement for God's People, who dance in the streets whenever they hear of the operations of their brand of "justice," but he is the only victim now on hand, although the Sheenies who own the United States are said to have about two hundred and fifty persons under surveillance, to be kidnapped as soon as the torture chamber in Jerusalem has finished with Demjanjuk.

Things will be better when the Supreme Court of Mankind really begins to operate. Hundreds of Aryans can be abducted, kept on display in cages, and tortured simultaneously, thus producing perpetual dancing in the streets by Yahweh's bloody pets.

It would be bootless to enumerate the joys that will come when the "prophecy" of Isaiah is at last fulfilled, but one thing is certain. Under the New World Order Americans will need to have supple limbs so that, whenever they see or smell a Sheeny, they can promptly

drop to their knees and knock their foreheads against the pavement three times, in veneration of the living Gods ("God *is* the Jewish People!"). By that time, probably, Americans will think no more of the reflex action than does your dog when you whistle for him.

But in the New World Order, Americans who do not instantly learn what behavior is proper to their status in One World will bitterly wish their mothers had had abortions. ❑

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored The Suicide of Europe by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) *FOR MY LEGIONARIES*, Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). *THE ANTI-HUMANS*, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WELCOME CHAOS

by

Manfred Roeder

One hundred million people are on the move all the time, from one country to another, looking for better conditions to live. You cannot blame them, but you cannot help them either. Not in the long run. And if you do you will ruin them and your own country as well. You make them rootless, they are loosing their identity and their responsibility and dignity. Every nation is challenged to struggle with its misery and overcome it by its own strength. Pity is just another shameless form of hypocrisy, Nietzsche tells us.

The UNO wails that 40,000 children are dying of hunger every day, one every two seconds. Isn't that terrible? Why? It would be much worse if these children survived and would themselves have children. It sounds cynical, but their silent death prevents the total collapse of humanity, at least for the moment. Look at the facts. For every child that survives by the help of those welfare organizations there will be 5 or 6 children in the next generation. And not the biggest organization on earth could prevent their dying of hunger. There is simply not enough room and food for these masses on this planet. – Therefore, demanded Hoimar von Ditfurth, most prominent German fighter for environmental protection, let them die and stop all this irresponsible nonsense of little ads in newspapers where a hungry colored child with big eyes stares at you, appealing to the pity of people who do not think, cultivating a strategy that will be deadly for all humanity.

There is another fact we have to face: our politicians are not at all interested to save anybody from hunger; their strategy is to increase the colored population and to decrease the white population and get them all mixed. For a brown, mindless mass is easier to handle than creative, thinking people. They want chaos, they want crime, and they want to make profit on it. How? Very simple. More crime and chaos needs

more police, more protection, more counterstrategy, more money, more welfare programs, more doctors, more hospitals, in short: more of everything. Keeps the economy growing. Keeps the buck rolling. Karl Marx already stated that mammon is the only god the Jews adore. And who besides them is running the show?

Asylum-seekers are pouring into Germany, a thousand a day. Our politicians keep telling us that they are looking for ways to stop this flood. They are lying. They do want mass immigration in order to mix and destroy their own people. It is their official program. They propagate it and at the same time deny it if people react too much and start throwing bombs as they now do almost everyday. We are told every day, not the foreigners, not the dealers, not the criminals are the problem, but those Germans who do not like to be mugged, robbed, beaten down or cheated, who want to live with their own kin. For thousands of years it was the greatest tragedy and crime if somebody had to leave his home and country. Now we are told it is the greatest crime to send somebody back to his own country.

The Bundeszentrale für politische Bildung (the ministry of political propaganda) of the Bonn government launched a campaign in its official organ for a multiracial society under the joyous headline "Nothing can beat a good mixture." Let's follow the American melting pot experience. It is so nice and has worked so well. Germany should officially become an immigration country, not only for other Europeans, but for Asians, Mongols, Vietnamese, Cubans, Africans, Turks, Tamils and, of course, Jews. The new German should not be white, black, or brown, but all this together. And the new reality was illustrated by the picture on the following page.

In 20 years Germany will look like that. Presently there are already black and brown people in every village, also in Schwarzenborn with a population of only 1,100. The Asylum-seekers are dispersed all over the country. They are not yet citizens, they do not yet have the right to vote, but many people are working on that day and night to "correct" that.

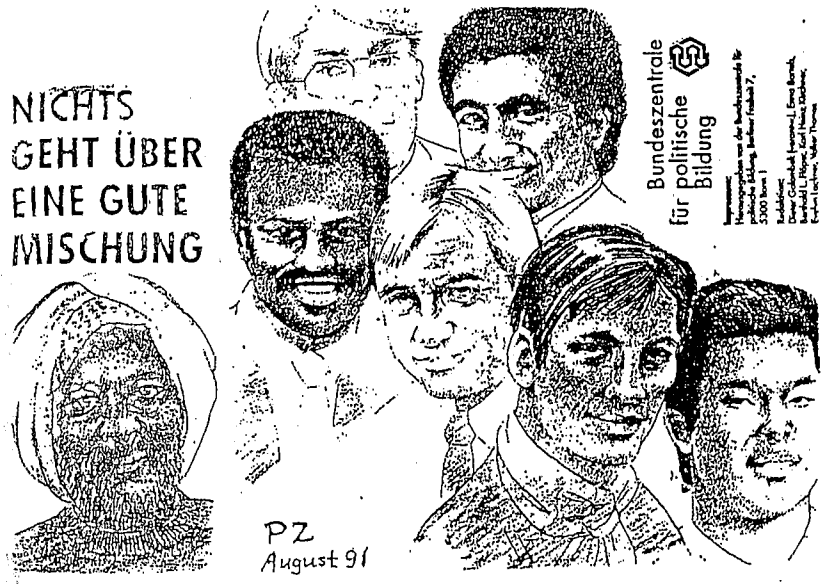

And it is only a question of time when they will succeed. Those who are opposing them are called "Ausländerfeinde" (enemies of foreigners), racists, hatemongers, etc. The result of this colossal propaganda is that many people are afraid to speak their mind or to take an open stand. Therefore it is high time to raise our voice and encourage people to resists, otherwise it will be too late. It is our last chance before we will be outlawed.

Out of this conviction I wrote my Open Letter to the Government and parliament. Three MPs have answered so far. A secretary has phoned me and congratulated me. She is horrified by what is going on in Bonn but does not dare to be mentioned. Almost a thousand signatures have come in so far. It is not much but it shows the difficulty to mobilize people. Therefore I have repeated my appeal to our friends not to slow down but to continue with their efforts until we have 10,000 signatures and can organize a mass-meeting.

At the moment I am traveling through the country making speeches to all sorts of groups, raising their fighting spirit, and I am amazed how they respond. It shows the old truth

that the spoken word is ten times as effective as the written word. It is out of this conviction that we are going to Berlin to celebrate the 9th of November, the opening of the Wall, to demonstrate joy and confidence and our determination to turn the tide. And believe me, no matter how many people we will be, we will make a massive impact on the public; marching with a brass band in historic uniforms and flags through the most populated streets, Kurfürstendamm and Unter den Linden, carrying posters "November 9th, Victory of the People," "We Are One Nation," "Germany–United Fatherland."

We will not be the only ones to march in the streets. Churches, trade-unions, students and Jews have called for a mass meeting against race- haters and for immigration of more foreigners. It is not our intention to provoke a clash but simply to show a positive contrast to their negative slogans. The majority is fed up with this constant propaganda for Asylum-seekers. But normally people are timid and don't know what to do. They need someone to show the way, to go ahead, legally, convincingly. And this is exactly what we will do.

We chartered a bus, we ordered the band, we booked the room to show historic films. There will be a great guided tour of Berlin and Potsdam. It will be a joy and great experience for everyone. We got spontaneous help, people registered that this is the positive counterstrategy we have been waiting for. But there are still ends to be met and we are grateful for any further help. Young folks are joining us but won't be able to pay for travel and very expensive lodging in Berlin. We will have to do that. The band costs more than 1,000 marks. But it is our best weapon to make a public impact and get people interested. And nobody can say anything against it. That makes our enemies wild. So what do they do? They attack in an insidious way.

Der Spiegel, our prominent and vile weekly, in its title story on Asylum-seekers, tells its million readers that Rechtsanwalt Manfred Roeder was the first who was convicted for attacks on homes of Asylum-seekers when nobody on the right-wing ever thought of anything like it. But now there is hardly a day without Molotov-Cocktails and stones flying.

Die Zeit, another big leftist weekly, with Helmut Schmidt, former chancellor, on the staff, had a 14-page, illustrated article on right-extremist activists, including the youth group of our children that went to Silesia this summer ("these nice looking youth groups are the hotbed of race hatred and violence") and a personal attack against Traudel and myself, again pointing out my "terrorist activities" in the past. To me, these attacks are proof that we have hit a raw nerve and are effective with our work. Otherwise they would never again mention my name but let it rest in oblivion.

We are on the move again and we keep moving. Apart from the attacks from outside, there are always three main obstacles on our way to success: *envy, fear* and *dilettantism.* One leader and his group are envious of another. They want to save the country, sure, but only with themselves in the center. They would never join another group where they would not be number one. The truth is, there is enough room for everyone in the center of the fight, but not in the center of the picture.

Fear even keeps us from doing the natural thing that nobody would object to, not even Elie Wiesel or Wisenthal. Not demanded submissive obedience.

Dilettantism prevents us from taking expert advice or help. We will not save our nations with patriotic feelings only and a do-it-yourself-mentality. The best have to be enlisted, the best men and the best means, and they'll have to be paid for. The occasional leaflet won't do it.

For Berlin we have engaged an expert agency to make our festival a big success. It costs good money. But only the best is good enough. Saving a nation is an expert job, nothing for amateurs. Please, help to get the best in this fight for our race, our nation, our children.

From *Teutonic Unity*, #7/1991. Manfred Roeder, Haus Richberg, W-3579 Schwarzenborn/Fed. Rep. of Germany

Yuletide Greetings

To Faithful old Friends . . .
To cherished new Friends
Our Best Wishes

During the year, in the rush of events, we tend to overlook the important friendships that are the true basis of business relationships. One of the great pleasures of the Holiday Season is the opportunity to exchange cordial greetings with those whose friendship and goodwill we value so highly.

In this spirit it is our pleasure to say "Thank You" and extend our sincere appreciation for the very pleasant association we enjoy with you.

May a bright and prosperous New Year bring happiness to you and to yours.

With deep appreciation

George P. Dietz
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1991

JANUARY — Vol. 18 — No. 5

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Physician Extraordinary, page 1; Tragedy and Terror, page 17; More About the Jews, page 22; Murder Mystery Solved, page 28. The Triumph of the Christ Myth, by Nicholas Carter, page 33. War on a Racial Basis, by Ivor Benson, page 49. Report Hate Crimes Against Whites, by Law Students for Equal Justice, page 58. An Appeal for Support, Dachverband Deutscher Interessen, page 60.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 18 — No. 6

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A Portend, page 1; Sanity in South America, page 5. Letters to the Editor, page 15. Was Rockwell Wrong?, by Allan Callahan, page 25. Developments in Holocaust Revisionism Since 1983: A Brief Summary, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 29. The Rape of the West, by Nicholas Carter, page 37. A Gap in the Passing Crowd, by Harold Covington, page 53. The "Principles" of George Busch, from Crisis Paper #30, page 57.

MARCH — Vol. 18 — No. 7

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A Fatefully Failed Alliance, page 1; Those Awful Protocols, page 3; Playboys at Work, page 16; Correction, page 23. Concerned Voices on the Gulf Crisis: Stop the Middle-East War, by Colin Jordon, page 28; What is Behind the Kuwait Affair, by Manfred Roeder, page 40; Why War, by Dr. William Pierce, page 43; Whose "New World Order" Are We Fighting For, by Dr. William Pierce, page 48; A Salute to a Valiant Nation, by Harold Covington, page 50. The Leuchter Congress, page 54. A Short, Irreverent History of the World, by A.N. Outsider, page 55.

APRIL/MAY — Vol.18 — No. 8/9

German Hegemony in Europe, A Look Into The Future: A Position Paper on Future Relations between the United States of America and Germany, submitted to the U.S. Government on 9 November 1990, the First Anniversary of the Opening of the Berlin Wall, by the Council For A Free Germany, page 1. Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A Naval Enigma, page 89; Hitler and the Zionists, page 108; Whose Country?, page 114; The Vacant See, page 115. An Open Letter to President George Busch, by Dr. William Pierce, page 117.

JUNE — Vol. 18 — No. 10

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The New World Order, page 1; The Kosher Kings, page 19; Helping God, page 24. Witch Doctors for Christ, by Nicholas Carter, page 30. Screwball Revisionism, by Friedrich P. Berg, page 30. What True Equality Would Really Mean, by Allan Callhan, page 52. Letters to the Editor, page 54.

JULY — Vol. 18 — No. 11

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Star in Bushy's Crown, page 1; Scalping the Unwary, page 19; Fabulous Fiction, page 23; Piacular Ploys, page 27; The Rewards of Folly, page 33. Who Hates Whom?, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 42. How Do We (Jews) Destroy Dangerous Political Enemies, page 46. Mr. Wiesenthal Does Not Answer, page 53. Divided Loyalties, by Wodenson, page 57.

AUGUST — Vol. 18 — No. 12

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Can the News Be Good?, page 1; How They Stole the Church, page 8; Live Dangerously, page 18; Pons Asinorum, page 19; High-Speed Holiness, page 20. Letters to the Editor, page 22.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 19 — No. 1

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Who Won?, page 1; The Making of Presidents, page 5; A Forgery of Our Own, page 10; A Babylonian Captivity, page 23. An Open Letter to *The New Jersey Legionnaire,* by Maj. Joseph G. Stano, page 34. Zündel at Auschwitz, page 30.

OCTOBER — Vol. 19 — No. 2

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Saddam's Secret, page 1; The Stars in Their Courses, page 9; Russian Riddles, page 13. The Immigration Riddle Unwrapped, by Ivor Benson, page 33. German Skinheads Force Foreigners Out, page 41. The Staggering Wreck (USA), page 43; Outsiders, page 45; The Aryan SS, page 48; Predictions, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 51.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 19 — No. 3

Taxpayers Demand: *No $10 Billion Bond Guarantee for Israel,* National Alliance, page 1. Israel's $10 Billion Loan Guarantee Request: *Myths and Facts,* New American View, page 3. Letters to the Editor, page 7. The U.S.A.: World Judge? A Contemporary Study of Past and Present U.S. Imperialism, page 10. 'Anti-Semitism': How to Get Rid of It, by John Tyndall, page 44.

DECEMBER — Vol. 19 — No. 4

Revisionist Perspectives on the "Holocaust" Extermination Thesis, by Raymond Goodwin, page 1. Could the U.S. Break Apart?, by Allan Callahan, page 14. Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Failure in Louisiana, page 19; The New World Order, page 51. Welcome Chaos, by Manfred Roeder, page 51. *Liberty Bell* Index 1991, page 57.

Reprints of any article can be made available in quantities of 500 or 1000 copies. Please write for price quote to Liberty Bell Publications, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

"REMEDIAL READING" FOR TRUE BELIEVERS IN THE HOLOCAUST RELIGION

01017	Auschwitz: An Eye-Witness Report by Thies Christophersen, foreword by Dr. Manfred Roeder . . . . sgl. copy $ 3.00/5 for	$12.50
01019	The Amazing, Rapidly Shrinking Holocaust	$ 2.00
02002	Blasting the Historical Blackout, Prof. Barnes	$ 3.50
03016	The Case Against the Holocaust, ...	$ 2.50
04005	Did 6 Million Really Die? (6 Mill. Lost and Found!), ...	$ 4.00
05002	The Enemy of Europe (F. P. Yockey) and The Enemy of Our Enemies (Prof. R.P. Oliver), ...	$ 8.50
07009	Germany Must Perish!, Theodore N. Kaufman	$ 4.50
07017	The Great Holocaust Trial, Mike Hoffman III, ...	$ 6.50
08012	The Hoax of the 20th Century, Prof. A.R. Butz	$10.00
9001	Imperium, Francis Parker Yockey	$15.00
09005	Iron Curtain Over America, Col. John Beatty	$ 8.50
12010	*Liberty Bell*, Special combined issue April/May 1991: German Hegemony in Europe; Postscripts by Prof. R.P. Oliver; An Open Letter to Pres. Bush, by Dr. Wm. Pierce	$10.00
12011	The Leuchter Report	$10.00
17006	The Road to World War II	$ 2.50
19005	This Time the World, Cmdr. G. L. Rockwell's Autobiography	$10.00
19018	Typhus and the Jews, Friedrich Berg	$ 4.00
22019	What the World Rejected: Hitler's Peace Offers 1933-1940	$ 3.50
00030	Ann. Subscription (12 issues-U.S. only) to *Liberty Bell* . . .	$37.00
00033	Sample copy of *Liberty Bell* & complete, up-to-date booklist	$ 5.00

FOR POSTAGE AND HANDLING, ON DOMESTIC ORDERS: please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% for orders over $10.00, for UNINSURED shipment by Fourth Class Mail. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails unless you include an additional $1.00 for INSURANCE. Please include STREET ADDRESS for UPS delivery. West Virginia residents must include 6% for Consumer Sales Tax.

ON FOREIGN ORDERS: please include $2.00 for orders under $10.00, 20% for orders over $10.00, 80% for AIR MAIL delivery. No replacements will be made for orders lost in the mails and/or confiscated by postal/customs authorities. Insurance is not available for BOOK RATE shipments, but only for PARCEL POST shipments. If INSURED shipment is desired, a *detailed list of contents* must be affixed by us to the package. Please include $10.00 extra for insurance.Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

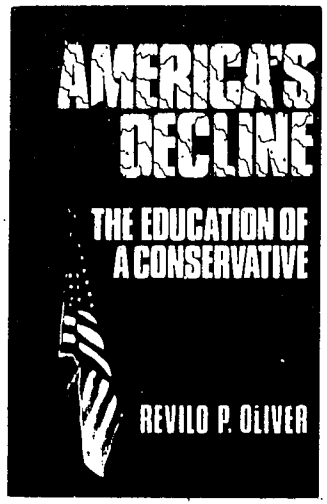

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

'Desert Storm' in Retrospect

by Charles E. Weber
page 36

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
When We Were Sane, *page 19;*
A Bit of Good News, *page 16;*
What Hath Man Wrought?, *page 24*

Dr. Charles E. Weber:
'Desert Storm' in Retrospect, *page 51*

Fifty to Six, . .

Letters to the Editor
page 57

VOL. 19 - NO. 5 JANUARY 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$37.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$47.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$52.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$63.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$68.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

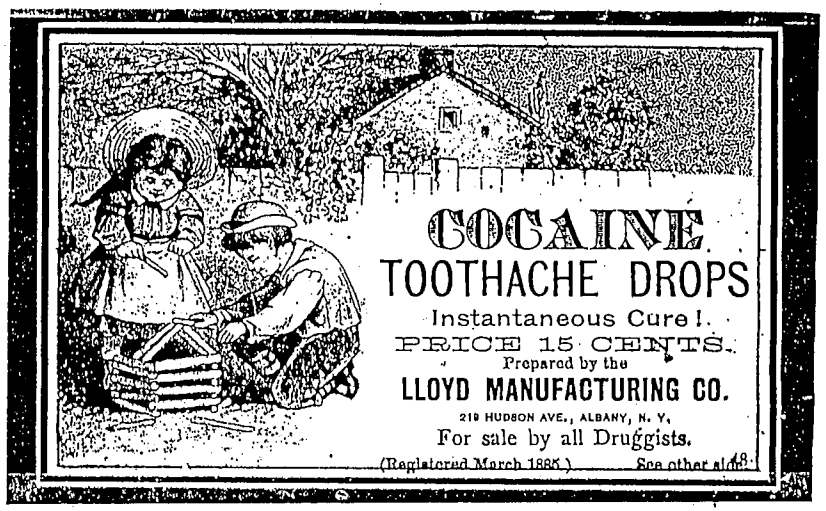

WHEN WE WERE SANE

The picture above is reproduced from the cover of *Science News*, 7 September 1991, where it appears without identification or explanation to call attention to an article about the effect of excessive use of cocaine on the foetus of pregnant women. It is obviously an advertisement that appeared in many newspapers in the 1890s or early 1900s and was also issued as a handbill printed in colors.

The advertisement comes from a time when cocaine,[1] a tincture prepared from the leaves of the coca plant, was carried in stock by all pharmacies and available to any purchaser. It was generally used as an analgesic and local anaesthetic in ophthalmology and dentistry, where compounds of it are still employed. The cocaine drops here advertised were undoubtedly effective and infallibly relieved toothache; a small vial of them was certainly worth the cost, fifteen cents (real

1. Cocaine ($C_{17}H_{21}NO_4$) is sometimes called *benzoylmethyl ecgonine* by persons who, for some reason, wish to avoid the common term.

money, not the intrinsically worthless trading stamps printed by the fraud called the Federal Reserve). If the drops were now available, I would suggest that you keep some on hand.

As everyone knows, a seven-percent solution of cocaine was taken intravenously by Sherlock Holmes when he had no absorbing problem to occupy his mind; in two or three of the stories Dr. Watson mildly remarks that habitual reliance on cocaine may be deleterious to health. Cocaine is also a stimulant, like chocolate, that provides energy and temporarily replaces food; the leaves of the coca[2] plant are chewed (with a little powdered lime) by the natives in Chile, Peru, and Bolivia, giving them remarkable powers of endurance, and the leaves are probably necessary for hard labor at high altitudes in the Andes. Cocaine was used as a mild stimulant in the Edwardian Age.

As he remarks in his memoirs, Harry Elmer Barnes, when he worked as a clerk in a drug store to earn money for college, commonly sold cocaine to customers. So did countless other men employed in pharmacies. It was recommended by many physicians,[3] who naturally did not write prescriptions for a medicine available over the counter in every pharmacy and in many general stores. Proprietary tonics containing cocaine as the active ingredient were on sale everywhere and obtainable from Sears, Roebuck & Co. and other mail-order houses. Cocaine was also the active ingredient of a patented beverage, frankly called "Coca-cola," that was then coming

2. Coca (*Erythroxylon coca*), the source of cocaine, must not be confused with another South American plant, cacao (*Theobroma cacao*), the source of chocolate, a drug which produces similar but much milder effects.

3. It was also enthusiastically recommended by the Kike who did so much to convince the world that the Jews' sexual obsessions were a function of human nature. Freud was himself an addict of the drug he recommended; see his *Cocaine Papers*, which are available in a good English translation that I cannot locate on my shelves at this moment. Carl Jung was, I believe, the first to denounce the inherent fallacy of the Freudian hoax: "It is an unpardonable mistake to accept the conclusions of a Jewish psychology as generally valid." (*Two Essays on Analytical Psychology = Collected Works*, Vol. VII [= *Bollingen Series*, Vol. XX] (2d ed., New York, Pantheon Books, 1966), p.152.

into general use and was especially commended and promoted by "temperance workers" as a pleasant and wholesome substitute for beer, wine, and whisky, which contained the diabolical and soul-destroying drug called alcohol.

Holy men were probably yapping about cocaine. They are always yapping about something in a disgruntled effort to regain the power and pleasure they had in the Great Age of Protestantism, when they could imprison sinners who danced, engaged in mummery, witnessed theatrical performances, celebrated Christmas,[4] or otherwise offended their strange God; when they could punish persons who laughed on Sunday by putting them in the stocks and exposing them to rotten tomatoes and similar missiles thrown in their faces by the jeering rabble, while God's men chortled with satisfied righteousness.

As I vaguely recall—the point is not worth the effort of looking it up—in Massachusetts and Illinois the social reformers did procure legislation intended to make cocaine and similar drugs available only on prescription, to the profit of the medical profession (in those far-off days it was a profession, not a business). But in the years around 1900 the holy men and their sedulous apes, "do-gooders," chiefly fat-headed women, were concentrating their efforts on routing Satan's chief lieutenant, the Demon Rum, and on prohibiting use of the devil's weed in the wicked form of cigarettes.[5] They did succeed in inducing prohibition of alco-

4. You will recall that John Evelyn in his diary describes the incident in which he and some close friends, who had foregathered to celebrate secretly the traditional rites of Christmas, were denounced by some spy or informer, and were surprised and caught, *flagrante delicto*, by a file of soldiers who arrested them for criminal merriment.

5. It should be noted that tobacco was evil when used in cigarettes, but not when used in cigars, which were smoked by politicians who would not have tolerated curtailment of their own favorite means of relaxation, and not when smoked in pipes or used as snuff, for there was a limit to the meddling that farmers and the like would endure from dervishes. Cigarettes were comparatively expensive and chiefly smoked by college students and other fashionable young men, although they were also used in private by some women who were so immoral they put powder on their shameless faces.

holic beverages in five or six of the more rustic states[6] and in quite a few backward towns or similar localities, and in prohibiting cigarettes in Wisconsin, Kansas, and perhaps some other states in which Bible-banging was endemic.

As I have frequently pointed out before,[7] in the Nineteenth and early Twentieth Centuries opium was also on sale in all pharmacies, especially in the form of its tincture, laudanum, and kept on hand in many households, as is aspirin today, for the relief of insomnia, headaches, and arthritic or rheumatic pain. The most common derivative of opium, morphine, for injection by hypodermic syringe, was also freely available, recommended by many physicians as a sedative and anodyne, and was warmly commended by some reformers as a means of ending dependence on nasty alcohol. Chemists produced, by fairly intricate processes, other derivatives of morphine, which had a limited use.[8]

6. Maine, Iowa, Kansas, North Dakota, Oklahoma, and perhaps others. In some states the prohibition was frankly intended only to keep liquor out of the hands of niggers and Indians and often of the White proletariat also. The Puritans of New England had such fits of do-gooding in the early part of the century, but promptly repented, and around the 1880s some states, including Illinois, temporarily lapsed into such legislative foolishness, but soon came to their senses. Everyone remembers the insanity of national Prohibition, enacted by holy men and do-gooders, who, as often happens, were in alliance with ambitious criminal syndicates and the Communists, eager to establish a precedent for subversion of the nation and the enslavement of free men. Oklahoma, even after 1933, tried to exclude spirituous liquors from the state, and I can remember having entered the state in an automobile of which the trunk was weighted down with cases of bottled cheer for an acquaintance who lived in that desert. That is an adequate commentary on the whole folly of legislated uplift.

7. Especially in *Liberty Bell,* July 1987, pp. 9-11; February 1990, pp. 11-14.

8. What is now the best known and most widely used derivative, diacetylmorphine, was developed by the Bayer Corporation, which became the foremost producer of drugs to alleviate pain and comparable distress. The corporation marketed with great success both acetylsalicylic acid, for which it devised the trade name 'aspirin,' and diacetylmorphine, to which it gave a name with commendatory connotation, 'heroin.' The latter was specifically approved and recommended by the

When cocaine, laudanum, and similar narcotics were comparatively inexpensive and available to everyone, there was no problem of 'drug addiction.' That is a highly significant fact and worthy of your best attention.

There was no problem (except in the clamor of the "unco' guid") because our racial ethos had not yet been nullified by our enemies and fools, and we still retained, on the whole, the sanity of common sense.

It was known, of course, that the drugs in question could become addictive through excessive or continual use of them, but most things are addictive. Aspirin and all somniferent and 'tranquilizing' medicines are notoriously addictive. Coffee, tobacco, and sweetmeats undoubtedly are, and sugar can produce a compulsive addiction.[9] Old men, who can remember a time when college athletics were an activity of actual undergraduates, instead of a business with ignorant but highly paid performers,[10] may have known young graduates who had become so

American Medical Association as an alternative to morphine, especially when hypodermic injection was to be avoided. See David F. Musto, *The American Disease: the Origins of Narcotics Control* (New Haven, Connecticut; Yale University Press, 1973).

9. I was once acquainted with a young Englishwoman from a good county family, an undergraduate in one of the Oxford women's colleges, who could make a two-pound box of chocolate creams evaporate faster than a drop of ether. She could have been a pretty blonde, but at seventeen or eighteen she was already uncomely and unpleasingly pudgy, having sacrificed face and figure to her bulimia. She was said to be doing passable work in her college, but her mentality, possibly affected by her vice, was apparent in her denigration of her family's social position and her poise as an "intellectual" who (c. 1930) told everyone, "I'm awffy keen about Laybah; ahen't you?"

10. Not long ago a nigger coach in a large university was accustomed to offer $80,000, a sports-model automobile, and, by implication, a copious supply of White whores to long-legged and long-armed niggers whom he wanted to hire to play basketball for his institution. Some of his prospects were so stupid that they boasted of the offer to everyone they knew and tried to use it to obtain more largesse from other "educational" institutions, so there was a minor scandal that it took a little while to hush up, but I am told that the practice is now virtually universal.

addicted to strenuous daily exercise that they found it difficult and painful to adjust to sedentary employment.

All forms of addiction are psychic as well as physical, and craving for the sensations produced by the drug is probably more potent than the strictly physiological reaction of a body accustomed to it. Some of the most baneful addictions, indeed, produce no physical symptoms. A recent "survey" reports that Americans (including children) spend an average of seven hours a day staring at their boob-tubes, usually in a state of hypnotic trance, the consciousness receiving impressions without the intervention of thought. In its effect on our people, that form of addiction is far more baneful than the total of addiction to cocaine, heroin, marijuana, 'crack,' and similar drugs.

In the era before there was a "drug problem," it was known, of course, that some men and even women became ruinously addicted to cocaine and opium, just as a great many became hopelessly addicted to whisky or gin or even beer, but it was rationally assumed that, with a very few possible exceptions in extraordinary circumstances, the addicts were, in the words of the eminent British pharmacologist, Edward Morell Holmes, weak-willed "moral imbeciles" who were commonly also "addicted to other forms of depravity." It was also rationally taken for granted that the sooner such individuals rid society of themselves, the better. Although sentimental women may squawk, that is simply true—a necessary truth enforced by biological processes and ignored only by nations that are themselves not fit to survive in the harsh reality of the natural world. That may seem cruel to persons addicted to lying to themselves about the real world, but it is the common sense that is apparent to everyone not hopelessly addicted to hallucinatory drugs or superstitions.

For example, in Trollope's *Doctor Thorne*, perhaps the best volume in the Barchester series, Sir Louis, the son of the *nouveau riche* engineer, Scatchard, destroys himself with brandy—and a very good

thing it is too, for everyone concerned.[11] A friend kindly sent me a whole sheaf of cuttings from newspapers in San Francisco and Sacramento that describe the prevalent and almost epidemic addiction to "crack" (synthesized amphetamines) and "ice" (crystallized methamphetamine), relatively cheap substitutes for cocaine and heroin. Assuming that the addicts interviewed or seen by the journalists were accurately described, it is sheer madness for a society to waste money in efforts to save such creatures from themselves. Despite the journalists' obligatory efforts to conceal the facts of race, it was obvious that most of the addicts were animated garbage that should never have been admitted to, or subsidized in, this country, while a comparatively few were degenerates of our race.

A sane society, instead of wasting its resources on efforts to salvage such worthless wreckage, would tacitly encourage all such addicts to eliminate themselves as soon as possible, thus mitigating the most noxious and dangerous form of environmental pollution.

The nature of what is called 'addiction' is generally misunderstood. The effects are largely determined by heredity, i.e., both by intellectual capacity, which is entirely genetic and only elicited or blighted by education, and by a genetically determined propensity to addiction.

De Quincy was brilliant, even as a boy; he became addicted to opium to relieve neuralgia when he was nineteen or twenty, but that did not prevent him from becoming one of the great and universally acknowledged masters of English literature. He was the master of his addiction, not enslaved by it. When it became harmful, he was able to discontinue the use of opium, to resume it later when he needed an anodyne to sorrow, and again to discontinue use of the pleasur-

11. The novel is realistic (except for the probability that Sir Louis also had vices of which Victorian readers were determined to remain ignorant), and you need only consider how doleful would have been the catastrophe, had not Sir Louis removed himself from a world that he encumbered. You may take this as an instance of what happened many times in Victorian society, almost always with benefit to innocent and decent persons, though sometimes with regrettable hardship or sorrow to others.

able narcotic. There is no evidence that he sustained any demonstrable physical or mental injury from his use of opium.

I have known several men who became, by heredity, so addicted to alcohol that they were notorious alcoholics. Some had the will-power to break their addiction when it became obviously injurious; some did not, including the most brilliant, who had known what tendency he had inherited and foreseen the probably inevitable results of beginning to drink spirituous liquors. That was deplorable, but he might also have inherited a cardiac weakness or a susceptibility to cancer that would likewise have condemned him to a premature death. A friend of mine would have been considered an alcoholic, had it been generally known that he needed a fifth of the best bourbon every day when he was engaged in intensive intellectual work, but when idle and at leisure he was not at all dependent on bottled stimulus.

Everyone knows instances of addiction to drugs that has unfortunate results. A friend of mine knows a business man who had a well-established and prosperous local business until he became addicted to the use of cocaine. Now the business is on the verge of bankruptcy and the man himself will probably be convicted of murderous assault with a knife on a chance acquaintance.[12] You doubtless know of many similar instances.

We must, as rational men, ignore all of the hysteria aroused to promote Bushy's fake "war on drugs," which is designed, first, to

12. My friend had not thought of inquiring whether the business man had sought help from a psychiatrist, who may have used the synthetic drug that was recently identified as causing homicidal mania in men. The effects on women are quite different. In the only case of which I have heard, a middle-aged woman, employed as a clerk and cashier, caught in one of the "health maintenance" schemes now widely promoted, was given 'Prozac' by the psychiatrist to whom she was sent by the clinic; the results were wrinkling and premature aging of the face, inability to stand for any considerable length of time, frequent lapses of memory, and sporadic mental confusion approaching incoherence. When a threat of a suit for malpractice frightened the psychiatrist into releasing the victim, she recovered from all the effects of the drug in a few weeks on a diet that included an abundance of vitamins and necessary minerals.

destroy the few remaining legal provisions that should protect Americans from total servitude and to place them entirely at the mercy of Federal terrorists, and second, to aid the major merchants in the narcotic-drug industry, including "our" C.I.A.,[13] many politicians in high office,[14] and, according to reports published from time to time in *The Spotlight*, Bushy himself, by suppressing unauthorized competition from independent dealers and cut-rate producers.

There are two basic facts that we must recognize.

Almost all of the transport and vending of cocaine, heroin, etc. (as distinct from the financiers and directors of the wholesale business) is performed by members of the sacrosanct "minorities," i.e., our racial enemies, most of them imported into the United States by the international conspiracy described by Ivor Benson in the October issue of *Liberty Bell*. A very large proportion of those drugs are purchased by the same biological trash. There is no point in talking about this major part of the present "drug problem" so long as Americans elect to live in a garbage dump. If, by some miraculous interposition, the Americans should someday decide to clean house, the problem would disappear. If they do not, they will prove that the *boobus Americanus* is not a viable species of animal life, and again the problem will be nugatory. It need not, therefore, concern us here.

Our *only* legitimate interest is in members of our own race.

13. See Alfred W. McCoy, *The Politics of Heroin: CIA Complicity in the Global Drug Trade* (Brooklyn, Lawrence Hill [= Chicago Review Press], 1991.

14. Len Martin, in his *Godfathers of North Dakota* (Detroit Lakes, Minnesota, Pro-American Press, 1987), quotes sworn testimony by Daniel Murray, who averred that he served as messenger for the AttorneyGeneral of North Dakota, carrying shipments of cocaine and occasionally marijuana from Florida for the huge criminal organization headed by the Governor of the state. The drugs were only a small part of the total corruption of government, including judges, lawyers, banks, and politicians, in a state which most of us consider agrarian and so probably retaining some of the whilom virtues of our people. It is, however, lousy with Jews. Cf. the mention of the Dakotas in *Instauration*, December 1987, p. 23.

We must begin by sharply distinguishing natural drugs, principally cocaine, opium, morphine, and cannabis (hashish, marijuana),[15] of which the effects have long been generally known and should be anticipated by anyone who uses them, and the thousands of synthetic drugs now in use, of which the total effects are unknown even to the experts who have pronounced them "safe" on the supposition that men and mice are physiologically equal, which are generally and often recklessly administered by physicians and psychiatrists to trusting patients who are usually not informed of even the expected effects and have no real chance to decide for themselves whether they want the medication with the risks it may involve. Some of these synthetic drugs (e.g., lysergic acid diethylamide) are also sold clandestinely to gullible customers or surreptitiously given to persons whom it is wished to destroy. We are now talking only about the natural and well-known drugs.

When the effects of a drug are common knowledge, use of it in a free society should depend only on the decision of each individual. If, unlike modern Americans, we value personal liberty, either as a matter of racial principle or as a biologically salubrious method for improvement of the race, we should observe with drugs, as with other articles of commerce, the rule that the purchaser must decide for himself whether he wants the article and can afford the price.

Intelligent persons should know what they are doing when they purchase the drug. They may, of course, be mistaken about themselves or have inherited some mentally crippling genetic deficiency,

15. The total effects of marijuana are still in dispute, and some "conservatives," such as William F. Buckley, advocate making it again generally available. It has been in use in the United States for a long time. It was around 1930, as I recall, that the leader of a small dance band told me that White men could not reproduce the nigger noise then in vogue for dancing without deranging their nervous systems by use of marijuana to produce the necessary reflexes. The current efforts to stop the production of marijuana by employing armies of vagrant spies to detect and uproot plants of *Cannabis sativa* forces the United States to rely on imports for an indispensable industrial material (hemp).

and there will undoubtedly be persons in whom the results of their freedom of choice will be pathetic for themselves or for persons near to them, just as it now is in the case of alcohol. But that, however much it may make sentimentalists jabber and sob, is precisely what a rational society should not only permit but want.

We live in a universe in which all organic life is a rare and utterly insignificant epiphenomenon, meaningless on the scale of the majestic and eternal movements of stars and galaxies. It is only to the animals it has produced that organic life has any importance, but it is the whole of life to them.

We organisms live in a hostile world. The meanest bug lives (unconsciously, we assume) in constant fear of predators, and scuttles for safety when it senses danger. Birds, those tiny and pretty descendants of minuscule dinosaurs, live only by constant vigilance, and even so domesticated and stupefied creatures as chickens will be thrown into panic by the shadow of a hawk flying high above them. The rabbit survives because he is perpetually afraid and flees at the first suspicion of hostile intent. Wolves explore a region cautiously before attacking their prey. The human genus is not at all different, except that it has by intelligence obtained the ability to destroy most of its non-human enemies, and is menaced chiefly by predators of its own genus, often of the same species.[16]

There is only one supreme law of life: the survival of the fittest, with its corollary, the extermination (or, through a hazardous compassion, subjugation) of the unfit. The Athenian envoys at Melos stated an obvious truth:

"Of the gods we believe, and of men we know, that the strong do what they will, and the weak suffer what they must."

16. It is time that we stop the nonsense of pretending that while there are several species of each of the other anthropoids, there is only one species of anthropoids that can talk. That notion was based on anatomical similarities, with many details forced into the same pattern, ignoring the far greater psychic differences between races and even between ethnic groups.

The only possible error in that dictum will come from incorrect estimates of strength.

The survival of all species depends on success in eluding or resisting their active or potential enemies, for practical purposes, almost all other species. The lower species, such as rats and rabbits, survive and in favorable circumstances advance their species by being enormously prolific, breeding at an amazing rate.[17] (This is also true of the lower species of human animals.)[18] The higher species rely on cunning and strength. Most of them further ensure their survival by forming associations for mutual protection: herds, packs, bands, tribes.

Baboons, who are more intelligent than apes, have evinced an amazing capacity for survival by forming bands governed by an oligarchy of old and experienced males, who, like true aristocrats, sacrifice themselves when necessary to ensure the survival of their subjects. Among apes, the orang-outang are thorough-going individualists, meeting others of their species only for seasonal copulation, and they flourished in territory that permitted their survival. Among the early species of proto-human anthropoids, some species, such as the 'Proconsul' and the Gigantopithecus, probably followed the 'life-style' of the ourang-outang in less favorable territory and became extinct. The anthropoids (including, almost certainly, the Australopithecus) that eventually evolved into the *Homo erectus* and several species of *Homo habilis* that were ancestors of the corresponding species now called human,[19] lived and hunted in

17. My older readers will remember that this was the subject of a humorous and often reprinted tale, "Pigs is Pigs," about an express agent and a consignment of guinea pigs.

18. The nigger (mulatta) professor (!) who plays a stellar rôle in the Senatorial circus now performing in Washington (to distract attention from important issues) was one of the thirteen offspring in a household typical of her race.

19. By us, not by Jews, in whose vocabulary, fixed by God's Word in the Holy Talmud, only members of their own strange race are human, whereas other races (*ethnê, gentiles, goyim*) have only the status of domestic animals.

packs or bands and thus, by making protection the common responsibility of all, flourished and constantly expanded the territory of their respective species.

Mammals (including men) that survive by forming groups must nevertheless prevent deterioration of the individual members of the herd. There is always some attrition, some loss of progeny, by accident or what we may call thoughtlessness. One of the most pathetic incidents in nature—pathetic to Aryans, to whose racial sense of compassion it should be more moving than niggers starving in Ethiopia—is sometimes seen among the larger species of deer. A young doe, in oestrus for the first time, rashly presents herself to the old monarch of the herd, and when he covers her, her young legs break beneath his weight, and she is left, helpless, to bemoan her first sexual pleasure until she starves or a predator eats her or an Aryan mercifully puts a bullet in her head.[20] Some children, even children of parents who do not evade their responsibility, will always ingeniously find ways venturesomely to destroy themselves, and nothing can be done about that, although "do-gooders" are always plotting legislation, having learned nothing from the well-known fairy tale about the king who tried to prevent his daughter from becoming Sleeping Beauty by destroying all the spindles in his kingdom.

Quite different is the biological necessity of preventing deterioration of the species through the blunder of preserving degenerate offspring. A wolf bitch will fight to the death to protect her pups, but she will also herself destroy one of her few offspring if she senses that it is in some way inferior. The fearsome complexity of human genetics ensures the birth, in every social and ethnic class, of children who are irremediably defective. A rational society will destroy at birth children that are misshapen or maimed or psychically de-

20. This capacity for compassion is peculiar to our race and unintelligible to all others. A lady who was a palaeozoölogist once confessed to me that when she examined the carcass of a female mammoth, frozen and preserved in arctic tundra, and found that the pregnant mammoth had died while chewing flowering shrubs in her mouth, she burst into tears. One must honor her for her racial integrity.

generate. It is sheer idiocy, for example, anxiously to preserve the life of a Mongoloid idiot to afflict its hapless parents and be a burden on society for a lifetime, wasting not only money and the time of many persons who would otherwise perform useful tasks, but constantly blighting the lives of the unfortunate man and woman who inadvertently brought it into being.

The preservation of a race depends on maintaining the quality of the individuals in it, and especially on preventing the inferior from perpetuating their inferiority by producing progeny.

While a wealthy society can, as a luxury, indulge the *storgê*, the amiable weakness of mothers, who wish the preservation of even an hopelessly inferior child,[21] the society cannot permit the inferiority, whether physical or mental, to be perpetuated, unless it has succumbed to the death-wish inherent in an alien and poisonous religion.

What is true of children is even more true of adults. A civilized society necessarily protects its individual members from domestic and foreign violence, physical or economic, but it cannot protect individuals from themselves and exhibits its own deterioration when it madly tries to do so. Persons who do not have the intelligence and moral stamina to govern their own lives when they are free to do so should not perpetuate their genetic weakness and thus weaken the race as a whole. There are often good reasons for blunders in many matters, from matrimony to fiduciary relations, through inexperience, deceit, or fallacious appearances, but certainly the resort to drugs of well-known efficacy involves a decision for which the individual must bear the sole responsibility. Slavish addiction is proof of unfitness for civilized liberty and hence unfitness for civilized society.

In the modern world the old virtues, physical strength and prowess in combat, have lost their racial importance, but the corollary is the greatly increased importance of intelligence and moral strength.

21. You, no doubt, have often wondered at the perversity of the maternal instinct that so commonly appears when the mother of six or seven children dotes on the worst of the lot, often with gross injustice to its betters.

Elimination of the unfit is the first requisite for the survival of a nation or race. To neglect that duty is knowingly to violate the inexorable law of nature that ordains the survival of the fittest, but a civilized society, by collectively assuming responsibility for the survival of its members, protects individuals from a need to fight for themselves, and thus permits the thoughtless to entertain illusions about the world and to imagine that the precarious security given them by the nation is something that occurs automatically and that they can abuse and exploit at will.

From a biological standpoint, however, the American people have long been mad. They not only insanely reject the eugenics necessary for survival, but enthusiastically promote every dysgenic device and procedure, not only by the mongrelization called "Integration," but by selective breeding for inferiority.

Driven by cunning enemies and our own shysters and fools, our nation became crazed with the Christians' frantic denial of reality, sullen hatred of reason and all excellence, and mad doting on whatever is debased, diseased, deformed, and degenerate.

All societies, by the very nature of heredity, produce waste products, and their health depends on prompt and efficient disposal of them. No society can stop up its sewers and survive for long. The crazed Christian ascetics of the early centuries often pleased their sadistic god by immuring themselves in narrow cells in which they existed with the accumulating mass of their own excrement,[22] but we may be sure their lives were mercifully short. The same is true of a society that does not provide for the removal of its own tares and dregs.

Now that we have long since passed the point of no return, it is much too late, of course, to revert to the rational policy of Victorian times and earlier. What will happen after the catastrophic collapse and end of the United States, no one can predict, and hence no one

22. Perhaps the best-known example is portrayed in Hroswitha's *Conversio Thaidis metetricis* (i.q. *Pafnutius)*, derived from the early Christian tale, which, by the way, was also the source of Anatole France's exquisitely ironic *Thaïs*.

can deny hope that our now delirious race may somehow survive and regain its vitality. But would that we had remained sane when there was no "drug problem"!

A BIT OF GOOD NEWS

On 6 November 1991 the *New York Post* published an important article by Rowland Evans and Robert Novak. The enterprising and, as the event proved, courageous journalists had interviewed Dwight Porter, who had been the American Ambassador to Lebanon in 1967. After twenty-four years, Mr. Porter disclosed the fact that his cryptographic staff in the Embassy at Beirut had intercepted and decoded communications between the commander of the Israeli air squadron and the Israeli High Command, which proved that the latter knew that the *Liberty* was an unarmed American naval vessel and, over the aviator's misgivings, ordered that the American ship be attacked and sunk.

Americans were, of course, pleased to have an authoritative confirmation—if confirmation were still needed—of a well-established historical fact, but I wonder how many were gratified by a fact that was incidentally disclosed: Americans had broken a Jewish 'code'[1] and were able to read currently[2] messages sent in it. Since the Jews have a racial talent for cryptography, as for mathematics, that was no mean achievement, and one of which we may legitimately be proud. It was also a reassuring proof that as late as 1967 the United States had competent cryptanalysts.

It is true that the Jewish messages read in Beirut must have been of the kind that is most vulnerable to analysis. It will be obvious that in field communications, i.e., between an army detachment or a squadron and its headquarters, the better systems described in Appendix I are inapplicable because they require specialist code-clerks,

1. See Appendix I, Cryptographic terminology.

2. This is a very important consideration. Assuming that a message is intercepted in a 'code' that has already been broken, there is a great difference between reading it immediately and reading it only after the hours of cryptanalytic work needed to recover the key.

are relatively slow, and are too elaborate (the more complicated a system, the greater the chance of errors). There is no time for such luxuries in messages to and from the field, i.e, the battle-front, which must be sent and read when minutes may be crucial.

Field communications must therefore be in cipher, except that there may be a bit of code in a few easily memorized terms, no more than ten (e.g., 'American' = "tea," 'ship' = "pot," etc.) Enciphering and deciphering must be as nearly instantaneous as possible. The commonly used Swedish 'Haglin' machine is as good as any. (The German 'Enigma' is much too elaborate.) It will delay analytic decipherment for a considerable time (usually enough to make tactical information obsolete) unless the keys used with it have already been recovered.[3]

Although field communications are, as I have said, more vulnerable to analysis than more intricate systems that can be used in the comparative leisure of an embassy's code-room or similar post, analysis of them requires a very considerable degree of cryptanalytic skill; the American achievement in Beirut was highly creditable and we should congratulate ourselves that we had in 1967, and may still have today, men who could 'break' the system of secret communication used by the Jewish airforce.

The U.S.S. *Liberty*

Messrs. Evans and Novak were not content with their interview with Ambassador Porter. They sought further confirmation and found it in a small town in Maine and in the person of Seth Mintz, a Jew who enjoys dual citizenship, a privilege reserved for God's People. Mintz, born in the United States, went to the Holy Land and fought for his nation. He became a Major in the Holy Army. He happened to be present (perhaps as a consultant on American

3. For communications by telephone, machines which 'scramble' the voice when transmitted and 'unscramble' it when received are often used, but the principles of cryptanalysis remain the same, i.e., what must be recovered is the pattern of 'scrambling' that is in use at any given time and location.

affairs) in the headquarters of the Israeli High Command in Tel Aviv on 8 June 1987, when the question of the presence of the *Liberty* off the Egyptian coast was being discussed, hours before the crucial messages intercepted by Ambassador Porter's staff in Beirut were sent.

The ship was identified as the American *Liberty* from its silhouette and photographs in the current edition of *Jane's Fighting Ships*.[4] That identification was confirmed when planes sent to watch the ship reported its characteristics and the fact that it was flying the American flag, and took photographs which were immediately flown to Tel Aviv, where they verified the identification already made from the pages of *Jane's*.

The Jewish High Command prepared a kind of alibi by asking the American Ambassador to Israel, a man named Walworth Barbour, whether he recognized the ship off the Egyptian coast as an American naval vessel. He replied that he did not, as was to be expected, since he probably knew nothing of the *Liberty*, a comparatively small and unarmed ship equipped for electronic espionage, and had not been told of its function or its mission. The Navy does not customarily inform ambassadors of the detailed movements of its ships on routine missions, still less of somewhat clandestine operations. The existence of the *Liberty* could not be kept secret, but the Navy naturally wanted the ship to attract as little attention as possible. There was no reason why the Ambassador in Tel Aviv should be told of its mission, and many valid reasons why he should not be told. At all events, as everyone concerned well knew, if Barbour had been told about the *Liberty* and its mission, he would have denied knowledge of it. Ambassadors *ex officio* deny all knowledge of their nation's espionage, even if part of it is being carried on in their own embassies by the Military Attaché. That is simply diplomatic etiquette. If Barbour had perchance known of the *Liberty*, he would no more have admitted it than he would have told his host at a dinner

4. See Appendix II.

party that he thought the hostess a clumsy cow or silly bitch. In other words, Barbour's reply could be predicted with complete confidence.

The High Command seemed at first uncertain whether it would be prudent to destroy the American naval vessel, even though it had no armament with which it could effectively defend itself, but it was finally decided to destroy it, and bombing and torpedo planes were sent to do so.

The High Command in Tel Aviv wanted the *Liberty* destroyed to prevent their American serfs from learning what God's People were doing and would do to the ill-equipped and betrayed Semites in Syria, whom they were attacking. They had no scruples, because it is obviously the function of Americans to finance Jewish conquests, not to spy on their masters. They had no qualms because they had in the White House a stooge who, as Commander-in-Chief of the Armed Forces of the United States, would intervene to forbid the American fleet in the Mediterranean to send assistance to its ship when attacked,—an infamous stooge who was so completely in their service that he could be counted on to do all in his power to help them sink the *Liberty* and kill all aboard it (any survivors from the sinking ship could be machine-gunned in the water), so that the attack could be blamed on the Egyptians and provide a pretext for attacking that nation.

When the Israeli bombers and torpedo-planes were sent to attack and destroy the ship, the Jewish commander, seeing that it was an American vessel, had misgivings and reported to the High Command, which simply repeated the orders to attack and sink the *Liberty*. Those were the messages intercepted by Mr. Porter's staff in Beirut.

While the attack was in progress, Lyndon Johnson, a sleazy crook from Texas directed by his wedded Jewess, after ordering the American fleet to abandon the *Liberty* to her fate, even told one of his aides how much he hoped the Jews would destroy the ship and all those Americans on board it, leaving no survivors. And when he learned that his masters had failed to do that, he was enraged and, cursing, ordered the Navy to cover up the attack and intimidate the

survivors. Lyndon Johnson, although controlled by a Jewess, was, so far as is known, a degenerate Aryan. He was, therefore, a traitor to his nation and his race. He was indubitably guilty of high treason, for which he would have been impeached, tried, convicted, and hanged, if the Americans had not given their country to their enemies.

When the Jews' gunfire, bombs, and torpedoes failed to obliterate the *Liberty*, they said they had mistaken her for the Egyptian *El Quesir*, a ship of less than half the size of the *Liberty*, with hull and superstructure of entirely different shape (as was obvious from *Jane's*), which did not fly the American flag, and which, as they well knew, was anchored in the harbor of Alexandria, which it never left during the hostilities. It is to be doubted whether God's Chosen expected any informed person to believe that absurd pretense; it was probably just their way of thumbing their nose at their American dolts.

Major Mintz had no hesitation in telling the American journalists what had happened in the headquarters at Tel Aviv,—he may have seen nothing discreditable to his nation in the facts he disclosed,—but by 7 November he was amazed by his tribe's reaction to his disclosures, and when he was interviewed by a reporter for the Jewish newspaper *Ha'aretz*, he confessed that he was afraid, saying "I don't need the Mossad and Shin Bet[5] knocking on my door." Whether he was frightened into repudiating his statement is not clear, but a fellow tribesman, Rosenthal, reported in the leading jewspaper, the *New York Times*, on 8 November that Mintz claimed he had been "misquoted." Whether Mintz did in fact withdraw his statement, perhaps while looking into the muzzle of a Sten gun, is not certain. See the journalists' column in the *New York Post*, 11 November, where they reaffirm their account of what Mintz told them before he realized what his compatriots might do to him for his indiscretion. Whether Mintz is still alive, I do not know.

5. Shin Bet is the military arm of Mossad, the Jews' famous and utterly ruthless espionage and murder agency, with which the "American" Criminal Intelligence Agency normally coöperates, if it is, indeed, more than a subsidiary.

Evans and Novak naturally set off screaming by our God-given parasites. Some of their irate letters were printed by the *Post* on 11 November. One writer, who had taken an Irish name, called the article by Evans and Novak "Israel-bashing," correctly enough, since any truthful revelation of Jewish intrigues, deceit, and hatred is a "bashing" of the great race to whom old Yahweh deeded this planet. A correspondent with an English name denounced the article as a "total fabrication" by "two scoundrels." And, naturally, there were the usual hints of a boycott and other reprisals against the vile newspaper that had dared to publish an article that was not laudatory of the Master Race.

The underlying thought was clear. Why so much foolish talk about a trivial incident? The Jews merely killed thirty-four of their American pigs and wounded 171, maiming some. What was wrong about that? Doesn't everyone know that, as the Christians' "Old Testament" implies[6] and the Holy Talmud explicitly states, *only* Jews are human beings? That the lower animals can have no rights?

So far as I know, Messrs. Evans and Novak are still alive and unharmed, and so is Mr. Porter, but I am taking no bets on what will happen to them.

APPENDICES

I. Cryptographic terminology. The word 'code' is in general use to designate all secret communications by means of arbitrary symbols. (Other forms of secret communication, as, for example, by the

6. As every reader of the Bible knows, in the largely mythical account of the conquest of Palestine it is simply taken for granted that the Semitic Canaanites and the Aryan Philistines have no right to their own property and their own lives, so old Yahweh helps his ferocious pets to steal and slaughter, even ordering the sun-chariot to put on the brakes and stop for their convenience. He also promises likewise to destroy every nation they invade. When the tales were elaborated, the Jews, of course, thought of Yahweh as their tribal god, the enemy of the gods of civilized nations, but when they decided to imitate the Stoics and profess a monotheism, there was the unescapable corollary that in the eyes of the *only* god *all* races except the Jews were grossly inferior and subhuman creatures, who, like sheep, pigs, and all other animals, were at the disposal of God's race.

use of invisible inks, are classified as steganography.) Strictly speaking, however, a *code* uses symbols for words and common phrases and so requires two 'dictionaries,' one with the words and phrases in alphabetical order for encoding, and one with the symbols in alphabetical or numerical order for decoding. In a 'short' code, for example, 'American' may = PLKR, 'president' = FHLY, 'assassinated' = QMAK, etc. In a 'long' code, 'American president assassinated' = LXCV, 'American president en route to' = ERPK, 'American president in hospital' = BNOP, etc. The codes are further classified by the symbols used, four-letter code, five-letter code, four-digit code, five-digit code, etc. Only a child today would be so naïve as to send messages in the code used. To attain any degree of security from cryptanalysts, the symbols of the code must be enciphered before the message is sent by telegraph or radio.

A *cipher* is a system whereby letters or groups of letters are represented by symbols, for example, A = X, B = L, C = W, etc. or AB = KO, AC = SI, AD = PO, etc. Such a simple cipher can be read so easily that no one would think of transmitting a message in it. Some protection is offered by what is called a 'Playfair square,' in which the letters of the alphabet, reduced to twenty-five, are put on a square in the order of some keyword or phrase, such as HOMER or MERCHANTS QUIZ, with the remaining letters in alphabetical order; pairs of letters on the square are then represented by the corresponding letters on the opposite side of the square. Another way of protecting a cipher is by arranging the letters of the message in vertical columns with a different letter equivalent for each column, e.g., in column 1 A = X, in column 2, A = L, in column 3, A = K....in column 20, A = B, etc. When the symbols of a code are then replaced according to such a cipher, the resulting system of communication can be 'broken' only when cyptanalysts have at hand a large number of messages sent in the same system.

Further security is sought by (*a*) having a number of codes, usually allocated according to place and office (e.g., the Ambassador in London uses Code #1, the Consul General in London uses Code

#10; the Ambassador in Paris uses Code #2, the Consul General, #11; the Ambassador in Berlin uses Code #3, etc. (This, incidentally, prevents one Ambassador from reading messages sent by his colleagues in other countries—unless he has competent cryptanalysts on his staff.); and (*b*) by having a large number of cipher systems, which will be employed according to *keys*. A cipher system may be chosen at random and designated by a key, the first or last group in the message, or may be systematic, e.g., on 14 November we use Cipher #1, according to which A in the first column = X, in the second column, H, etc.; on 15 November we use Cipher #14, in which A in column 1 = J, and in column 2, P, etc.

The above very elementary description is intended only to show you the meaning of the basic terms in cryptography.

In very recent years, the general availability of computers has expedited all phases of cryptography, but the principles remain the same and the greater complexity the computers permit probably leaves the time required for cryptanalysis about the same or, with really subtle adversaries, makes it much longer. Cryptographic systems that are invulnerable to analysis are now possible, but require very elaborate equipment and constant vigilance in their use.

II. Jane's Fighting Ships. Since 1898, the annual volumes of this almost perfectly accurate publication have been universally used as a reference work, and copies of the current edition are kept at hand by the commanders of all ships of any consequence, and on the desks of everyone concerned with naval or maritime matters, including the editors of newspapers, who rely on *Jane's* for pictures of naval vessels mentioned in the news. It will be recalled that in 1915 when Winston Churchill, then the British Sea Lord, ordered the *Lusitania* diverted to Queenstown and to approach Ireland without naval protection, so that he could dangle "45,000 tons of livebait" before the German submarines known to be operating in that area, the commander of the German *U-20* ascertained from the current edi-

tion of *Jane's Fighting Ships* that the *Lusitania* was a British warship (auxiliary cruiser) before he torpedoed it. His torpedoes did not sink the *Lusitania*, which was destroyed by an explosion of the munitions (including a large quantity of guncotton) in its hold. There was a very satisfactory loss of life, including many Americans who had been induced to take passage on the *Lusitania* by the pretense that it was an unarmed passenger ship and was not carrying contraband. It is doubtful whether Churchill expected the sinking of the *Lusitania* to enable Wacky Wilson to run the Americans into a war against Germany at once; it was sufficient that Wilson could puff up with moral indignation and the American press could be stuffed with innumerable articles about the "Hunnish barbarity" of the "fiendish Germans" and their "menace to civilization," in preparation for that glorious day in 1917 when the crackpot in the White House was at last able to proclaim his "war to end wars." The facts about the sinking of the *Lusitania* became indubitable when Colin Simpson gained access to the archives of the British Navy; see his *The Lusitania* (Boston, Little-Brown, 1972).

WHAT HATH MAN WROUGHT?

The *Sun* is a sensation-mongering weekly, sold chiefly to sensation-hungry females in the dreary barns called 'Supermarkets.' Its issue for 13 August 1991 contains an article of considerable interest, based on an article in the British tabloid, *Daily Star*, which followed up a 'documentary' program of the British Broadcasting System. The article is supported by apparently genuine photographs.

British geneticists, we are told, successfully impregnated female chimpanzees with human sperm (race unstated) and have thus far produced two hybrid offspring, one now twelve years old, the other born three months ago.

The twelve-year-old creature is conspicuously bow-legged but habitually walks on two feet, although it has the very long arms, characteristic of apes and most niggers, that its mother used for walking on all fours, as apes normally do. It seems to have the coat

of body hair that is common to all apes. It is partly bald, and its face resembles that of an enraged nigger of forty or fifty.

The infant has pale skin, abundant hair on the head but not, thus far, on the body, and the features of an ape modified with some human characteristics, especially about the eyes, ears, and forehead, while the shape of the upper part of the skull is almost completely human.

The twelve-year-old grunts but is incapable of articulate speech. Since he is the only creature of his hybrid species, he is necessarily solitary, but there is some silly speculation by Dr. Francis Wellington, the repentant geneticist who brought the secret project to public attention, who imagines that the hybrid was shocked when it looked into a mirror and is now melancholy because it is not human! If one judges by the rate of sexual maturity in apes and niggers, the creature is probably puberate, but the absence of a corresponding female will make it impossible to ascertain whether the hybrid creatures would be fertile or sterile.

There is nothing implausible about the article. It is common knowledge that commonly within a genus and sometimes within a whole family, a female of one species can be fecundated by a male of a greatly different species. Everyone is familiar with mules and hinnies and knows that the hybrids are sterile. We all know and regret that the various human species are capable of miscegenation and that the hybrids, disastrously for us, are not sterile.

In the early years of this century a group of enterprising Americans thought they had hit a financial jackpot when they forced miscegenation between bison and domestic cattle that are raised for their beef. The resulting 'cattalo,' it was thought, would simultaneously provide esculent steaks and 'buffalo' robes, prized for their warmth and sometimes made into expensive and weather-proof overcoats. The combination of such diverse species did not fulfill expectations and the project was a costly failure.[1]

1. If I remember correctly an account read when I was a youth, the 'cattaloes' were not always sterile, but the progeny tended to revert to the species of one ancestor, to the detriment or loss of the desired characteristics of the other.

Recent techniques of artificial insemination have produced astonishing hybrids. Lions and tigers normally hate and attack each another, but it has been proved that the male of one species can fecundate the female of the other and produce healthy hybrids. Whether they are sterile, I do not know.

All that the British geneticists have proved, assuming that the article correctly reports their experiment, is that chimpanzees and a human species are biologically capable of interbreeding. That is not astonishing. Both are not only Primates but belong to the same family, Hominoidea, and are therefore closely related. This has been long believed, but is now made indisputable. That is a distinct advance of biological knowledge.

There have been precedents, though none that has not been questioned. While the travelers' tales about the male orang-utan's appetite for human women were wildly exaggerated, it is likely that the males did copulate with female natives that were then attractive to them and readily available, and the females may well have conceived. That no progeny were known to reliable Europeans is not remarkable. The orang-utan, unlike other apes, are a solitary species and the male would have had no more interest in the human female after copulation than in a female of his own species, while the family of the mother of the fatherless hybrid would see no advantage in raising it, although the natives of Borneo did not think of orang-utans as belonging to a species different from their own.

The female orang-utan is noted for her care of her offspring, and it would be interesting to know what such a female, if feral (i.e., in the wild, not a captive),[2] would do, if she were made pregnant by artificial insemination with human sperm. (The mothers of the

2. This is most important. All mammals, including Hominoidea, undergo drastic psychic alterations when held captive in cages or prisons, or intolerably crowded together, as in large cities. These are often accompanied by physiological changes, e.g., female chimpanzees naturally become puberate when they are 12 or 13, but when they are raised in captivity, at 8 or 9.

hybrids produced in Britain presumably had no opportunity to decide whether they would raise their offspring.)

There have been exhibited from time to time creatures that were said to be the result of miscegenation between gorillas and human beings, but the genealogy was questioned in every case.[3] There is no valid reason, however, to suppose *a priori* that such hybrids are not biologically possible.

I have reported[4] an unverified story of a much more astonishing result of biological hybris. A female nigger in Kenya was said to be pregnant with a fetus sufficiently developed to prove that it was sired by a baboon, whom the female must have attracted in some way. So far as I know, there has been no report of the birth of the hybrid in January of this year. If the physician in Kenya was right in his diagnosis, the infant would have proved the possibility of fertilization of a Congoid by a male who was not even an ape, but a monkey. Baboons, although Primates, are not Hominoidea, but belong to a radically different family, the Cercopithecidae, and fertility between two such greatly different species would be a most remarkable phenomenon.

The pregnancy of the chimpanzees in Britain raises the question of the limits we set to the term 'human.' The Jews among themselves restrict the word to their own hybrid race, but Aryans naturally recognize as fellow humans the Semites and Mongoloids, who had civilizations of their own, and even the lower races, Congoids, Capoids, and Australoids, who were incapable of creating a civilization, but presumably are entitled to be called 'human' because they had articulate languages.[5] But what about extinct anthropoids? Bio-

3. See *Liberty Bell*, June 1990, pp. 34-37, and especially the article by Allan Callahan there cited.

4. Ibidem.

5. I note that Professor Daniel E. Vining, Jr., reviewing L.L. Betzig's *Despotism and Differential Reproduction* in the *Journal of Social, Political and Economic Studies*, XIV (1989), pp. 375-380, has misgivings about undiscriminating use of the word 'human.' Miss/Mrs. Betzig contends that "the Darwinian model really works for human beings," but her data are all drawn from the primitive societies of the lower races,

logical taxonomy recognizes the species of Homo erectus as human, but should we? Were the Neanderthals human? There is some evidence that they were incapable of more than animal cries, but some remarkable skulls found in Palestine indicate that there they *could* interbreed with the Cro-Magnon people, who exterminated them elsewhere.[6] If we admit them, where shall we stop short of the Australopithecus?

Dr. Wellington, the geneticist who repented his part in the project and was starred on British television, does not explain clearly his repentance, except by talking the nonsense about the twelve-year old's melancholy that I quoted above, and saying that he had hoped the hybrids would have more of human characteristics—although it is hard to see how that would affect what seems to worry him, the morality of the experimentation.

The reaction of the shamans could have been predicted. An American clergymen who saw the article in the *Sun* was greatly perturbed; he thinks the experiment trespassed on his god's prerogatives, and he fears that when copies of the *Sun* reach Heaven, old Yahweh may go berserk and smash up the universe, just as he promised to do in the Christians' favorite horror story, the *Apocalypse*—or, if that seems excessive to you, not the whole universe but only a small segment of it, say a hundred light years in diameter, surrounding a tiny ball of dirt infested with ephemeral creatures, a few of whom are said to engage his whole attention.

and, granting that she is right about them, her model "does not explain much about human history," which is "the evolution of high civilizations," in which psychic, not physical, factors are dominant and luxury becomes an obvious determinant of differential reproduction, as Professor Vining ably explains.

6. It is sometimes said that there is no evidence that our Cro-Magnon ancestors wisely exterminated the more brutish species, but the evidence is that after the Cro-Magnons appear in any region, the Neanderthals promptly disappear. What other evidence could we expect to find? The Cro-Magnons certainly did not bury the corpses when the countryside was full of many species of carnivores, all eager for a good meal.

In England, Bishop Martin O'Donnell was exercised because he was sure the impious experiment was an infringement of his god's patent for creating anthropoids, and he wanted the hybrids "humanely exterminated." That would be a reasonable opinion, if His Reverence, as you may be sure, did not bless marriages that are miscegenation and produce far more repulsive and dangerous hybrids, and did not approve the 'humanitarian' importation of biological trash to harass the Anglo-Saxons who mistakenly pay his salary. He could have learned from the Fathers of the Church—or, if he prefers entertaining reading, from Anatole France's *L'île des pingouins*[7]—an alternative procedure. He could have sprinkled the monsters with holy water and that would have forced Jesus to inject souls into them. Then they could have been made British citizens and pampered at the expense of the stupid tax-payers—and, who knows?—perhaps they could have been taught to be as vicious as the imports from Africa on which British do-gooders dote (until they are beaten or killed).

The Scientific Imperative

The work of the British geneticists, if accurately reported, is, like some other forms of biological research, repulsive and displeasing to our racial sensibilities, but it seems to have been undertaken in a genuine search for knowledge of great importance, and that is its own justification.

We Aryans have a racial trait, perhaps even an instinct, that is incomprehensible to other races and which they regard as fatu-

7. There are English translations, probably entitled *Penguin Island,* but you should be warned that while the opening chapters are well-written and quite amusing, the book speedily degenerates into heavy-handed, grotesque, and tedious satire that attests the mental deterioration of one of the world's most talented stylists, perhaps under the influence of his Jewish mistresses. His irrational and fatuously passionate championing of Dreyfus, who had become merely an instrument in the Jews' eversion of French culture, presaged the sad days in the 1920s when the aged Anatole France, corseted and rouged, decended from his limousine and, leaning on the arm of his chauffeur, in a shrill and cracked voice harangued bored groups of unemployed workers about the evils of "private property."

ous. We are tender-hearted, and we are distressed by the suffering of mammals with whom we have a natural sympathy and even of mammals we do not like or respect.

We acquiesce in the slaughter of pigs and cattle to satisfy our gourmandise—for what would be breakfast without bacon, or dinner without a sirloin or, at least, ham?—but we insist that the victims of our appetites be killed as painlessly as possible, and we are nauseated when we witness the infliction of maximum suffering on cattle to appease the Sheenies' sadistic lusts.[8]

A baneful superstition long distorted our attitude toward our fellow mammals by making a generic distinction between talking mammals and the others, so that niggers, for example, were credited with certain "rights" that were not possessed by elephants and dolphins. If we are rational, we will recognize that our attitude toward other species must be governed only by our highest morality, i.e., by the welfare of our kindred, our race. We may legitimately act to protect and preserve elephants in Africa, for they are in many ways admirable mammals and engage our sympathies, but we are guilty of sabotaging our own interests and our children's future, if we, with mawkish sentimentality, try to feed starving niggers[9] or try to save them from the African Plague ("AIDS") now epidemic among them.[10] We naturally regret that such

8. Mr. Richard Cotten informs me from Washington that there was recently a proposal to exhibit on television a film showing the Jewish method of slaughtering cattle. The project was immediately forbidden by the race that now owns the country that once was ours, who feared that the gruesome spectacle might arouse the latent instincts of even torpid Americans.

9. Friends of Manfred Roeder, who, in the past, sometimes lapsed into gross sentimentality, were greatly pleased by the circular letter reproduced in the December 1991 issue of *Liberty Bell*, in which he pointed out the obvious fact that the thing we should do about starving niggers in Africa is let them starve, the only way to prevent the number of hungry niggers from exceeding the world's capacity to feed them.

10. The latest report from Uganda is that one-third of the population will die of the African Plague ("AIDS") before the end of 1994. Instead of being pleased by the good news, some Aryan nitwits want to waste

unlovely mammals must suffer so acutely before they die, but we can do nothing about that: it would not be feasible to supply them with free cyanide of potassium—and if we did, they would not curtail their misery.

What I have said will seem hard-hearted, calloused, brutal, to many good people, but, if we are not willing to become extinct, we shall have to forego the comfort of hallucinatory fantasies and face, sooner or later, the grim realities of the world in which we live.

The grimmest fact has long been known to everyone who, not stunned by the din made by professional world-savers, has looked beyond their hypocrisy and noticed the terrible proliferation of some human species in recent years. In an article published in 1963,[11] I remarked on the statistical extrapolation which indicated that "the globe, sometime between A.D. 2000 and 2005....will be infested by 5,000,000,000 anatomically human creatures," and that "*then*, to keep the globe inhabitable at that bare subsistence level, it will be necessary to kill *every year* more people than now live in the whole United States—kill them with atomic bombs or clubs, as may be the more convenient."

The terrible fecundity of the lower races outran the statistical projection, and has already reached about five billion, five hundred million, and the population can be stabilized at that level only by killing on the scale I indicated (the population of the United States is larger now; so is the need for killing).

In my article I predicted that the global population would be drastically reduced before 2000. I may have set the date a little too

our race's resources and talents by trying to reduce the mortality and thus make life more miserable for the survivors in an overpopulated country. The do-gooders also whimpered a little in 1972-1979 when the Boss Nigger in Uganda, whom they with their idiotic "anti-colonialism" had put in power, butchered an estimated half million of his nigger subjects for the fun of it. At least, he saved them from dying of the Plague!

11. Reprinted in *America's Decline*; for the passages quoted here, see pp. 240 f.

early, but let's see what the next eight years bring forth. I indicated various ways in which the necessary massacres could be produced, including the one sure one, if all else fails:

"If the minority of the earth's inhabitants that is capable of creating and continuing (as distinct from aping) a high civilization is exterminated (as it now seems resolved to be)....civilization will collapse from sheer lack of brains to keep it going, and the consequent reversion to global savagery will speedily take care of the excess in numbers."[12]

The facts, as I have said, have long been known. One could not expect the facts to be admitted by politicians, "educators," "evangelicals," and other crooks who live by deluding and swindling the boobs, but it is noteworthy that so few men with scientific credentials have the courage to call public attention to the dire consequence of our race's mad sentimentality.

One man who dared tell the truth about the "environmental crisis" is Jonathon Stone, Professor of Anatomy in the University of Sidney, who told a conference in Australia:

"While we have realized the importance of environmental problems, we have not realized that their causes are not specific—pollution of air, soil, or water, or the destruction of forests or species—but general: human overpopulation.

"The view common to religious and humanist[13] traditions, that human life is sacred and good, will soon be challenged by the biological reality that human life is destroying the ecology of the Earth, that we humans are a plague."[14]

Professor Stone's blunt statement regards the Earth as *vu de Sirius.* It is what an intelligent being from a distant planet, like Voltaire's Micromégas, would conclude from an observation of the earth, when he saw biped mammals suddenly begin to proliferate and ravage the planet, multiplying so rapidly that they will eventually exterminate themselves, the only question being whether they will have left the planet capable of supporting other mammalian species or even organic life. The recently reported indications that Mars at one time had an atmosphere and large oceans will encourage some writer of "science fiction" to describe a race of Martians who became so civilized and sentimental that they made the planet what it now is, a sterile desert devoid of even the lowest forms of organic life.

We, however, cannot be content with the cold objectivity of a *vu de Sirius.* As mammals, we instinctively wish our species to survive.

This planet, which can comfortably accommodate a total population of about one billion without endangering the ecological balance of nature, is, as I have said, now infested by five and one-half billion anthropoids classifed as human, and they are increasing almost geometrically.

Our race is becoming an ever dwindling minority as other races continue to breed like guinea pigs. The facts are obvious to everyone, but our racial mentality has been so rotted by a deadly superstition that hypocrisy is *de rigeur,* even for persons who know better.

A "World Conservation Strategy" drawn up by various packs of do-gooders, to be adopted in 1992 at an "Earth Summit" meeting

12. I discussed, ibidem, the "Liberal" solution of the problem, which its more candid apostles call "the spiritual and psychological dehumanization of man" through a "scientific program of genetic control" and massacre of the "socially maladjusted [i.e., intelligent]" objectors, thus reducing the human species (except, of course, the Master Race) to "the mute status of unconscious organisms," which, although biped and mammalian, will live like termites, ants, and other models of socialistic felicity. When I wrote, I was sure that was impossible, but now, when I look at the average Aryan in the United Stares, I wonder.

13. He misuses the word, as is commonly done today. Strictly speaking, for reasons which I shall not take the space to set forth here, 'humanism' designates a very high degree of proficiency in *litterae humaniores.* The word was used as a kind of pun in the Eighteenth Century to designate a belief that the best-known Jesus was a man and not one-third of a composite god. Later, the high respect accorded humanistic learning led to adoption of the word 'humanism,' as a kind of verbal trickery, by the vendors of *ersatz*-education and various cults that claimed to be humanitarian in one way or another.

14. The *New Scientist* (London), 12 October 1991, p. 18.

in Rio de Janeiro, demands drastic control of emisisons of carbon dioxide in "rich [i.e., Aryan] countries," and lots of other things, including a 50% reduction of childhood mortality in the "lower-income [i.e., nigger and mud race] countries," which, as the proponents must well know, will be like trying to extinguish a fire by spraying it with gasoline. And, finally, we must begin by extorting from the stupid Aryans some two *trillion* dollars ($2,000,000,000,000) to start an "assault on world poverty," and accelerate the deadly overpopulation.[15]

When you hear talk about a "war on poverty," you know that you are listening to the Voice of Destruction, the Judaeo-Communist howling that is designed to afflict and eventually exterminate our race. But Christians and other sentimentalists, holding faiths that are really a denial of life and of reality, will be charmed by the oleaginous verbiage, devised to intoxicate do-gooders.

The facts, however, are that several billion human beings now living would have to be exterminated to prevent the Earth from becoming uninhabitable before the middle of the coming century—and that would only defer the end, unless the survivors were prevented from multiplying again.

So what are we as Aryans, the fools who created this mess by our idiotic efforts to subsidize and uplift enemy races, going to do about it, if we do not intend to become extinct?

You don't like the prospect? Neither do I, but that changes nothing. We had best learn to accept the fact that we live in a universe that was not made for man and in which we and all organic life are merely inconsequential and ephemeral epiphenomena—a world in which species that do not have the strength and wit to survive are eliminated by the force that is inherent in the very nature of organic life, which requires that the weak must perish so that the strong may live.

15. The *New Scientist*, 26 October 1991, p. 16. The article is entitled, "Last chance to save the world?" Two words in the text suggest that the reporter was well aware that the loud manifesto was tissue of fustian and buncombe.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES.
The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that For My Legionaries will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince M. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES,*** Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS,
by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine Liberty Bell and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

'Desert Storm' in Retrospect

by
Charles E. Weber

As the first anniversary of the military operations against Iraq approaches, we Americans should attempt to assess our rôle in the operations and to put them into proper perspective.

It is instructive to compare the Gulf War to the events which took place in Europe during 1938-1939. In April 1938, Austria was annexed to Germany (the "Anschluß"), thus fulfilling a desire that had been expressed by the Austrian legislature as early as 1918. For several years after 1918 Austria designated itself officially as "Deutschösterreich" (German Austria), until that term was forbidden by the victorious Allies. Later during 1938 Germany, with the approval of other major European powers, annexed the almost purely ethnically German western periphery of Czecho-Slovakia (the Sudetenland) after decades of oppression by the Prague government. In March 1939 Germany, fearing that hostile military use could be made of Bohemia and Moravia, made these areas a German protectorate and the Slovaks thus became free to establish their own autonomous republic. After Hitler's protracted and reasonable efforts to negotiate a solution to the problems resultant from Polish annexations of eastern parts of Germany during 1919-1920 and the tough oppression of the considerable ethnic German minority in those parts, Hitler, justifiably and wisely or not, attempted a military solution to the problems, beginning with 1 September 1939. So confident of victory had the Poles been and so eager had they been to take over well run, remaining German farms and businesses that on 3 September 1939 widespread atrocities and massacres of German civilians took place in West Prussia (the "Bromberg Bloody Sunday"). Thousands were killed. On 3 September 1939, England and France used the German annexations during 1939 as a pretext to declare war On Germany, although when the USSR invaded Poland two weeks later, no declaration was made against the USSR,

which had such a backward economy that it could not compete for export markets, unlike the technologically advanced Germany. The gullible Poles, who had been incited and promised help by England, France and even the United States, were abandoned to their fate at the hands of Germany and the USSR, both in 1939 and in 1945.

Quite in contrast to the situations in Czecho-Slovakia and Poland, Iraq contained no oppressed American minority and, as subsequent events demonstrated, Iraq had armed forces that were pitifully weak in comparison to the technologically highly advanced military forces of the United States. In the late 1930s both Czecho-Slovakia and Poland had huge standing armies. Germany could defeat Poland only with considerable losses and military intervention by the USSR.

The American attack on Iraq was unprovoked and Kuwait did not have a defence treaty with the United States, as the American ambassador informed Saddam Hussein. A plebiscite in Kuwait might well have revealed a popular will to remain a province of Iraq. That, however, would have been a truly democratic solution which would have avoided the costly, destructive, embittering war, but that would have been a solution out of the question for the bellicose Bush administration. The American attack against Iraq could very well have been termed "naked aggression," a term often applied to the German annexations in 1939, but with far less justification.

In order to promote the illusion that the attack against Iraq was an essentially American operation, the Bush administration resorted to bribery, the most notable example of which was Egypt. Its debt of seven billion dollars was forgiven and Egypt sent some token forces against Iraq.

The motives for the American attack against Iraq, which the United States had treated as an ally for years when it was convenient to do so, were partly economic and partly as a result of pressure from Israel (which controls the American Congress in such matters as a result of lavish bribes to members of Congress from well-funded Jewish organizations) to have American military forces destroy its most important enemy, which Israel had

bombed some years previously.

Not only were the costs of the Gulf War far more billions of dollars than the average American taxpayer realizes, but a hostility toward the United States was generated, especially amongst the Islamic countries, a hostility which could persist for decades and be a costly liability to the United States. The merciless bombing of Iraq's civilians and their property makes the United States look like a merciless brute that obtains a sadistic gratification from crushing a small country.

For over five decades Germany has been portrayed as a brutal aggressor for its annexation of Czecho-Slovakia and its military measures against Poland. How will the United States be regarded during the coming five decades?

☆☆☆

An Unexpected Perspective

On the evening of Friday, 22 November the ABC television network program, "20 / 20," included a segment entitled "Beaten to the Punch," which lasted about 15 minutes. Although the Second World War is typically portrayed as a "good war" by network television, the astonishing segment portrayed the United States as having intended to carry out a general attack on Japan before Japan beat the United States to the punch on 7 December 1941. The segment commenced with the claim that viewers were about to receive historical insights that they would "not hear anywhere else."

According to the segment, documents declassified around 1970 show that the United States intended to carry out a general attack against Japan. The development of the plan, designated as JB 355, involved high-level men in the Roosevelt administration and was approved by Roosevelt on 23 July 1941. The plan envisaged American air attacks against Japanese cities from bases in China. The segment also pointed out that the United States had been involved in open warfare against Japan quite some time before 7 December 1914 in the form of the operations of the Flying Tigers under General Chennault. The Flying Tigers were paid by the United States government.

The operations of the Flying Tigers were just one aspect of Roosevelt's effort to goad Japan into attacking the United States in order to get the United States involved in the war, an involvement which the great majority of Americans wanted to avoid.

The commencement of full-scale operations against Japan was deferred as a result of the advanced technical qualifications of the Japanese "Zeroes" (pursuit airplanes) which would have "decimated American bombers."

The astonishing segment thus broadcast a point of view quite unexpected from an American television network, but a point of view which had long been widely held by American revisionist historians.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive —was founded by Cornelu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $10.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza: the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country"—B.C.) *FOR MY LEGIONARIES*. Order #0800, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00; 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $37.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

FIFTY to SIX

Some refreshing glasnostical winds are sweeping through the sombre catacombs of Moscow, where for the past seventy years lay sealed and buried the archives of Soviet secret services and other Bolshevik institutions. During the course of the soft self-dissolution of the Communist empire and its power structures, a constant stream of until now unknown documents concerning the mass murders by Comrades Lenin, Trotsky, and Stalin is brought to light on a daily basis, and bears testimony to the guilt, complicity and connivance of the present Communist Party leaders—or what is left of them. A multitude of new witnesses and victims of the Soviet terror régime daily appear in the Russian press and on television to report on the immeasurable extent of crimes perpetrated against their own people by the murderers of the Polit-Bureau during the period from about 1918 to 1958, with the active assistance of millions of fanatical party hacks, sleuths, and other apparatchiks, most of them still alive and in secure positions.

Until a few months ago, even for the most fervent Communist-baiters in East and West, the true perspective and horror vision and the extent of terror seemed to be a taboo subject. When Solchenitzyn, some twenty years ago, named a figure of twenty million victims of the GULAG, there followed a world-wide outcry from politicians and the media alike, condemning this figure as being outrageously exaggerated and as evil propaganda. Just a few weeks ago, however, both *Pravda* and *Isvestija* reported that, according to latest testimonies and research in archive, one has to reckon with a total of over fifty million murdered victims, and in its issue dated 2 September 1991, *Der Spiegel* repeated this figure without further comment.

May the readers of these lines dwell for a few shocked seconds on this figure: FIFTY MILION; this is approximately the total population of today's France. This means fifty million liquidated men, women, and children; shot in the back of the neck, hanged, condemned to starvation or exposure to the elements, ravaged by epidemics, or just simply slaughtered on higher orders from the dictators of the proletariat and their behind-the-scene masters, over a period of well over forty years, in fulfillment of an unanimously agreed- and decided upon party programme of the Communist Party of the USSR.

Among the victims were simple citizens and aristocrats, priests and craftsmen, farmers and members of the intelligentsia, officers and artists, and especially all those unreliable elements in their own ranks, who became prime suspects by having ideas of their own, and who did not submit slavishly and mindlessly to the party line of the day.

Some readers with a keen interest in statistical mathematics will perhaps acknowledge this gruesome figure and proceed to more pressing matters... Other readers who are firm in their Christian beliefs and moral ethics, and who believe in the higher values of the democratic *Weltanschauung*, will be convinced about "equal rights of mankind," and that, therefore, victim equals victim and culprit equals culprit—whatever his race and ethnic origin. These readers will recognize with just anger and surprise that the only reaction to the revelation of this mega-holocaust from all official institutions of our "democracies," churches, and media, so far, has been world-wide silence. Or has any one of those politicians, who, for half a century, have been preaching to us the new World Religion, namely the democratic "Trinity" of God-NATO, God-Dollar, and God-Free-Elections, as being the only salvation from the "Evil Empire of Muscovy" in which reigns godlessness, and whence comes a threat against our divine World Economic System, raised his voice to demand atonement and retribution from Communist leaders?

Do you ever hear an outcry by Mssrs. Bush, Reagan, Brand and von Weizsaecker, Mitterand or Voytila; where can you read bombastic headlines by our star columnists, who are heard loudly and clearly whenever someone in Cuba or Croatia, in Palestine or South Africa is daring to utter opposing views which are anathema to the dogmas established at Yalta and Potsdam? Do they have nothing at all to say about those fifty million murder victims?

Our "righteous" readers will most certainly draw a parallel to the ancient cry for vengeance and retribution by the heroes of the democracies' crusade against that other "Evil Empireof Hitler,"

uttered by Roosevelt and Morgenthau, by Churchill and good ole Uncle Joe Stalin, after they had vanquished a nation whose leaders had dared to challenge the world currency and economic systems of the self-appointed "democratic" world controllers. These champions of self-righteousness and hypocrisy then dragged the leadership élite of the German Reich before a kangaroo court and determinedly liquidated its members. What was thenin 1946, in Nurembergconsidered the essence of "democratic" justice and values, must nowin 1991, in Moscowperforce, follow the same "high standards" of democratic justice and ethics, or does it not? May, therefore, the same laws, and even the same accusations, prevail and be applied, now as in 1946:

- Conspiracy to establish world domination. (Proofs: The Communist Manifesto; the resolutions of the Comintern; the world-wide activities of Communist parties and their secret services).
- Conspiracy to start a World War. (Proofs: The network of Soviet military bases in all five continents; Soviet atomic and other armament projects).
- Crimes against humanity.

In the latter case, the pertinent proofs for the mega-holocaust of fifty million massacred victims are so overwhelmingly patent and obvious that they need not be decreed as sacrosanct dogma contained in the "democratic" Articles of Faith and Law Books, as has been done with the Holohoax figure of six million gas-chamber "victims," which is foisted on the ignorant as "indisputable, acknowledged historic fact" by democratic courts, in spite of countless proofs to the contrary.

Bring in, once again, the "unbiased" judges from the USA, from Britain and France, and may the now "democratic" Russians join them! The rope to the members of the Central Committee, the KGB, the general staff! Forced labor for all the comsomoltsi, the officers corps! But Russia could graciously be spared, however, a Morgenthau plan, since that has already been fully implemented, thanks to seventy years of "blessings" by the Marxist-Leninist-Judaeocratic Soviet economic system.

There remain those readers who have learnt to read between the lines of our licensed media in order to be able to analyze the true historic facts and backgrounds of this century. Those readers

have long since recognized that hypocrisy is the one outstanding quality of both, democratic thinking and democratic actions, since the time of President Wilson and the League of Nations, since President Roosevelt and his United Nations hoax decreed their slimy code of democratic conduct. A code "Democrats" never fail to violate themselves whenever they are acting as self-appointed guardians of their selfish interests, which they always declare to be in the best interest of all "peace loving nations of the Free World," and from which they arbitrarily exclude all those labeled as "Nazi" or "Fascist" or "anti-Semitic" or even worse: "anti-democratic," species of man exclusively condemned to fry in Hell. And those readers have noticed with disgust how the capitalist rulers of the Western World have time and again openly financed and armed the Bolsheviks, right down to more recent times when they kept supplying the starving Soviet population with American grain, thus keeping the régime from collapsing, even though these champions of democracy knew since 1917 about the mass liquidations and terror camps from their ambassadors in Moscow and from their secret services.

The Soviet empire has, of course, been an ideal partner for the real masters in New York and London. Firstly, because of the unanimous agreement between the rulers to establish a One-World Government on the basis of well orchestrated and manipulated "free, one-man one-vote, elections," allowing both systems to gradually converge into ONE; secondly, due to the Soviet Union's permanent status as debtor and interest-payer due to its state-controlled economy; thirdly, as supplier of cheap raw materials at lowest prices to Western capitalism; and last but not least, as a logical accomplice in the destruction of the German Reichthe only real challenge to the materialistic One-Worlders.

No wonder, then, that our democratic apostles should fear to be exposed as having been in cahoots with the criminals, and accessories to the crimes committed, should they now ask to punish those responsible for the mega-holocaust, after seventy years of treacherous connivance. For if there existed a truly independent judicial system and an impartial forum, these hypocrites, who, in the name of Christian ethics, wiped out Dresden and Hiroshima,

massacred or expelled millions of Germans and East-Europeans from their ancient homelands; who ruthlessly proceeded with the deculturization and pigstyification of one third of Europe by Bolshevik hordes; and who, by their silent approval, are responsible for the holocaust of fifty million "Soviet" citizens, would be remanded to the nearest lamp posts.

Fortunately, there is a large number of institutes and organizations whose world-wide reputations and ethical standards are godlike and beyond reproach. They have been specifically established to engage in an eternal campaign of persecution and vengeance, to which we owe the fact that not a single, octogenarian or not, "war criminal," between Paraguay and Kamtchatka ever can hope to escape his "just punishment." What a grand opportunity for all "Holocaust" centers, watch-list hunters, war crimes registrars, for whom there now is such a vast and lucrative field of activities! What a challenge to all the Klarsfelds, Wiesels, Wiesenthals, et al., to put their enormous archives, their never failing know-how, and their extraordinary, obnoxious noses, in the service of justice and mankind, and to prosecute those responsible for the FIFTY MILLION victims with the same zeal, hate, and perseverance they have demonstrated in the case of those who they claim to be responsible for the SIX MILLION!

R.A.M., Europe

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00. **For postage and handling add:** On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA**

The Tulsa Tribune
People's Forum
Box 1770
Tulsa OK 74102

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Editor, *The Tribune*:

There is indeed an important message from David Duke's efforts to become governor of Louisiana (*Tribune*, 18 November, page 8A). An encouraging 55% of the White voters voted for Duke, it was estimated. In view of the handicaps with which he had to contend, the unscrupulous political tactics used against him and the well-financed media campaign against him, his showing was an encouraging indication that White voters are finally awakening to the measures being taken against them; Affirmative Action, a tax structure that is demoralizing and impoverishing to them, forced bussing out of White pupils' neighborhoods, immigration policies which are racially prejudiced against White people and an "educational" establishment which uses sophisticated psychological means to demoralize Aryan pupils(e.g., "Afrocentrism") by denigrating or minimizing their cultural heritage.

One of the shrewdest arguments used against Duke was the assertion that his being in the governor's office would cause a loss of the tourist and convention business. Whether Duke's being in office would have such an effect or not, the argument was one which effectively appealed to short-sighted greed. Even President Bush sank to a disgusting act of betrayal by attacking a fellow Republican.

Whether or not Duke's past associations with the Ku Klux Klan and other pro-Aryan organizations were a political disadvantage is, in a sense, almost beside the point. Such associations, we may reasonably assume, were motivated in the young Duke by an idealistic concern for the future of his race, the fortunes of which are now declining in the United States. It is Duke's fresh idealism which no doubt attracted many voters to his cause, contrasting as it did to the stale, cynical, old Machiavellian politics of his opponents, with their callous disregard for their long-range effects on the country.

David Duke is an articulate and intelligent young man whom White voters will ignore only if they have become masochistic degenerates, incapable of rational thought on their own behalf, intellectually paralysed by powerful media in hostile hands. Duke could have an important role to

play in future Presidential elections, where he would not have such a demographic disadvantage as was the case in Louisiana.

Charles E. Weber

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 15 September 1991

I have an update on the AIDS situation. Things are moving even faster then I thought in my July letter. The new data comes from the South African financial press. They are concerned about the effects of AIDS on black labor and they obviously quote from the epidemiological curve of AIDS which is still being kept secret from the public. Their statistics say that the black population of South Africa will peak at 40 million in 1966 and collapse thereafter. By 2007, despite new births and immigration, the black population is projected to be a dwindling remnant of 13.6 million and those will be nearly all old or young and nearly useless for labor.

AIDS in South Africa has been even more concealed then in America but one datum allows comparison. In South Africa, too, more than 50% of new cases are now heterosexual. This shows that the USA and SA are at the same stage in the epidemic. This means the data for SA applies to American blacks as well. By 1995-96 the black population will peak and then crash. By 2007 it will be a third of the 1966 figure. Something to look forward to! I recently spoke to a worker at a largely black hospital in the Bronx. Over 50% of the emergency admissions *now* are AIDS carriers.

We had a very instructive set of comedies in New City just now. First, a black racist professor dared to mention that the Jews control Hollywood and that they were the operators of the slave trade, both true, of course. The Jews set up their usual filthy howling demanding he be punished for un-kosher thoughts but, amazingly, the blacks refused to grovel and obey like white slaves. While the Jews were still reeling about that came the Crown Heights incident where a speeding Jew ran a red light and ran up on the sidewalk crushing to nigger kids. This led to an anti-Jewish race riot. What set the blacks off was the special treatment and privileges given to the Jews by the police who literally acted as their servants. The police did not arrest the reckless Jew driver. The special Jew ambulance ignored the crushed children and drove off with the slightly injured Jew. Thousands of police immediately arrived to protect the Jews and only blacks were arrested despite Jews throwing rocks and bottles at negro marchers.

In Bensonhurst whites were arrested for daring to shout at negro marchers!

Where the comedy comes in is in the actions of the black racist mayor of Jew York. He didn't dare offend his Jewish owners but he also didn't dare offend his black racist power base. Thus he dithered and ran around like a headless chicken. Thousands of police were called out but were not allowed to take any action against the black rioters, merely standing as human shields in front of the Jews. Thus, more police were injured than either blacks or Jews. Dinkins then made a big show of visiting the injured black child at the hospital and an injured Jew who was stabbed, but totally ignored five cops who were in the emergency room after being hit by bricks.

Just as funny were the ditherings of the Jews who tried to go into their usual whining act without offending their pet blacks. Meanwhile, all sorts of stories reached the press about the special privileges accorded the Jews. For instance, the main rabbi has a 24-hour-a-day police guard provided him and his family wherever they go. During the riots police captains and officials were ordered around as lackies by the rabbis. During an earlier incident a mob of Jews broke into a police station, injured about 20 cops and destroyed the interior of the building without one single arrest being made. All this showed the "poor, persecuted Jews" in a light which, like cockroaches, they prefer to avoid.

Yours truly,

S.R., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 18 October 1991

...I fought in Vietnam from 1967 to May 1969 and have long studied this war, but I never realized the situation which Major Joe Stano writes of. I knew that Israel had stripped the NATO arsenal bare in 1973 but I didn't realize this was their standard operation! I knew during Vietnam that Jews were the chief traitors and Communist supporters but this is the first I heard of the Knesset of Israel breaking into cheers at the fall of Saigon to their beloved Reds!

Major Stasno doesn't say this but I will; the theft of war materiel was not only designed to steal money for Israel but to cripple the war effort as well. From the very start of the war the Jew influence was constantly exerted to aid the Communists and this is what explains the otherwise inex-

plicable policies followed by the U.S. government. For example, pretending North Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia were neutral countries and that the war was a South Vietnamese civil war. I used to be stationed five miles from the Cambodian border in 1967. Every day the Cong would cross the border at 5pm and arrive before my position at 76. Yet we were forbidden to cross the Border or fire into Cambodia! Whenever the U.S. did bomb Cambodia or Laos it had to be "secret" with the Jewsmedia ever vigilant to protect their Cong with charges we were "widening" the war. Another lunacy was the way Soviet ships were allowed to land hundreds of thousands of tons of war materiel in North Vietnam and Cambodia right under the nose of the U.S. Navy. At the time the pretext for treating the Reds with kid gloves was always the "threat of nuclear war." Now we know what the government did then: that the Soviets were totally helpless against America and that there was hardly a nuclear warhead that could reach the U.S. even if the U.S.S.R. struck first.

Considering what I now know about the Jewish dominance of America, the question is why they allowed any opposition to Communism at all? They could have installed the Reds in South Vietnam in 1965 exactly as they installed them in North Vietnam in 1954. The answer seems to partially be the old saying, "wars are the Jews' harvest." The Jews enriched themselves in every way from the war. Furthermore, the deliberate sabotage of the war effort would tend to discredit both American nationalism and the anti-Communist struggle worldwide. As an additional bonus there was the drug trade.

This last seems to have been before WWII when Roosevelt sent a U.S. air force to China to fight the Japanese. During WWII this force was supplied by air from India. I think it was then that the discovery was made that the empty planes returning to India could be used to fly out opium from Yunnan. Roosevelt and the American Jews were eager to pry the dope monopoly out of English hands and this was a major means to do it. Here what was to be the standard post-war method of operation was born. First, create a war. The underdog needs money to fight. Loan them money and give them arms on the condition they grow dope to pay for it. This is how the CIA supported the Communist revolution in Vietnam from 1946 on. The same thing was then done in the Vietnam war, the Afghan war and the Nicaragua-El Salvador war and is being done today in Lebanon. In every case the CIA has been running this trade and using it as a source of

independent financing. In every case the anti-Communists were betrayed and the war stretched out as long as possible.

I was Dr. Oliver's correspondent about the Iraq war just now. Since I wrote, more data has come in strengthening the thesis outlined in the letter: that Iraq refused to fight and pulled out. Half the "combat" casualties reported by Allied forces are now revealed to have been accidents or caused by "friendly" fire. Furthermore, it is now clear that the U.S. was preparing for mass atomic warfare against Iraq. I think the U.S. was prepared to atomic bomb every city in Iraq and kill millions as soon as Iraq provided the pretext by using its chemical or biological weapons against American forces. Remember the hysterical propaganda designed to justify this just before the war started? I had wondered why the huge carriers were sent into the Gulf. Now I know it was because they were carrying part of the atomic arsenal that was planned to be used. The Jews and their American government dogs had deliberately planned the mass murder of millions of people long before the war began. If there ever was a clear case of "planning aggressive war" this was it.

There was no question that the August invasion of Kuwait was not a surprise to the U.S. It has now come out that Iraq issued general mobilization orders in mid-July and that the United States was well aware of this, so they knew Iraq would invade Kuwait. Mobilization means war now as it did in 1914. Furthermore, several days before the invasion the Kuwaiti leadership moved all their wealth and bank records out of Kuwait, so they were aware of the impending invasion as well. This invasion, which the U.S. and Kuwait deliberately provoked, was to be the pretext for the war of aggression to follow. Bush pretended big moral indignation over the Iraqi takeover of Kuwait though it was exactly the same thing he just did in Panama. Indeed, less people were killed in Kuwait than in Panama.

I could see Panama marked a new era in American military history. In Vietnam we were never allowed to use heavy weapons in populated areas. Fighting in Hue went on for five days in 1968 before some artillery and aircraft were allowed to be used against the entrenched Cong. In Panama, where the U.S. could simply have occupied the country in broad daylight with minimal resistance, a melodramatic night attack was made and thousands of civilians killed in their beds by saturation bombing and artillery fire. And the Jewsmedia, ever critical of our "killing of innocent civilians"

in Vietnam shut up and covered up the massacre.

Vietnam and Iraq are text book examples of what happens when the Jews support or oppose a war. In Vietnam every possible effort was made to obstruct the war effort and the Cong were finally given victory by cutting off fuel and ammunition to South Vietnam. In Iraq everything was changed. The first thing that was dropped was any pretense of morality or objectivity. With one voice the Jewsmedia screamed for war. No mention of peace was permitted. Hussein, significantly, was called "the new Hitler." No such screech of hate was ever allowed against North Vietnam. Indeed, no personal attacks against Ho Chi Minh were allowed at all. The U.S. press treated him with awed reverence. Now Hussein was "the Beast of Baghdad" and such-like slobber.

In 1964 Goldwater was smeared as an "irresponsible madman" because he dared suggest that A-bombs might be used to defoliate parts of the Ho Chi Minh Trail. In 1991 Bush openly threatened the use of atomic weapons against Iraqi civilians if Iraq dared to use chemical weapons in the war. No explanation was ever made as to how use of chemical weapons justified use of atomic weapons. Nobody in the media dared even question this equation of nuclear and chemical weapons.

From the very start the war aims in Vietnam and Iraq were different. In Vietnam were supposedly fighting for "peace," a ridiculous aim. In Iraq the first aim given was to "free" Iraq to return to being a British colony. But then the ante was upped to murdering Saddam Hussein and destroying Iraq as a nation. The viciousness of this has been compounded by the hunger blockade that is being kept up against Iraq as it was against Germany after both world wars.

The artificiality of the U.S. war aims is shown by the fact that the war was originally supposed to be against Iran, not Iraq. In 1987 all was ready for a war against Iran, a war the *Vincennes* incident was supposed to trigger. But the Ayatollah got the word in time, just as Hussein did, and defused the situation by refusing to retaliate for the *Vincennes* massacre and making peace with Iraq. Iraq, as the winner in the war, then became Jew enemy #1. What should catch the interest here is that the same thing happened in 1987 and 1991. In both cases a Jew-planned war of aggression fizzled out because the intended victims got wind of the plot and humbled themselves and took a beating. The scenario I outlined in the letter to Dr. Oliver is thus not so unique and unheard of after all. Indeed, it is a partial repeat

of what Iran did four years previously.

So two attempts at a nuclear war in the Mideast have fizzled. But the Jews can simply set up a third attempt. From what I read in their periodicals, the next target is to be Syria. The Arabs have gained time at great cost . Time for what? Obviously time to prepare their own weapons and political alliances for the inevitable wars to come. I never realized it until recently but the Jews plan to seize all the land "from the Euphrates unto the River of Egypt." Which includes Saudi Arabia and all the oilfields. This goal is enshrined on the Israeli flag. The two blue lines represent the Nile and the Euphrates and the Jewish star between them is self-explanatory. This conquest, to be made for them by America, is to give them total control of the world's energy forever. It is for this reason that atomic power has been sabotaged and crippled and that cold fusion (as well as hot fusion) is being suppressed. We are thus harnessed to the Jews' cart. The venture we are engaged in is utterly insane. We are to invade the mainland of Asia, 8,000 miles away, conquer 50,000,000 people and subjugate them to oppression by 8,000,000 Jews. We are then to maintain this unnatural situation against 150,000,000 Moslems in Turkey, Iran and Egypt forever! Twenty years ago the Jews were telling us that it was beyond U.S. power to defeat an invasion of the South by 18 million Northerners even with the help of 16 million Southerners in Vietnam. The massacre in Iraq has left the U.S. with an inflated opinion of its power just as the 1967 war did with Israel. The Arabs will be back. They have no choice, they live there forever whereas, next time, the U.S. may not be able to use its full strength against a single, small nation.

With the horrible threat of Israel and its American dog menacing it, nothing is more likely than that the nations of the area will band together in a unified alliance against America. Russia will not always be torn internally, nor will America always be as quiet internally and unopposed externally as now.

Yours truly,

S.R., New York State

Editor:

Col. Bo Gritz, in his almost incomprehensible book, *Called to Serve*, reveals himself to be an Israeli sycophant, and advocate of "Holohoax" fiction, and a perpetuator of the racist WWII propaganda that paints Ger-

ANCIENT ORDER OF CURMUDGEONS

Grand Exalted Curmudgeon

Edward J. Toner Jr.
P.O. Box 124
Howell, N.J. 07731
(908) 363-0845

Dedicated to the memory of
Henry Louis Menchen and other
kindered spirits of his ilk
who hate hypocrisy and pretense,
and have the temerity to say so,
in a humorous and engaging manner.

Send postcards

Our third-grade class wants to learn more about the United States. We would like your readers to send us post cards or letters telling us about your state. Thank you for helping us to learn about our country.

MRS. SHIELD'S
THIRD-GRADE CLASS
Clara Peterson Grade School
580 E. Franklin
Paxton, Ill. 60957

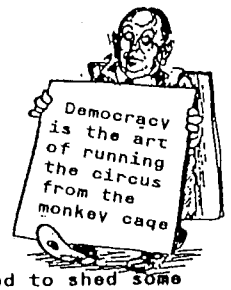

Dear Mrs. Shields, and Class;
I saw your letter in a local newspaper, and decided to shed some light on the Garden State. The state name comes from the fact that there is a Rosenbloom on practically every street. There are two on mine. The state bird is the crow, and the state insect is the fire ant.

New Jersey is divided into 4 parts. They are The Garden State Parkway, The New Jersey Turnpike, Atlantic City, and the Pine Barrens. The Pine Barrens are an archaeoligsts heaven. They have a motto here - "It isn't what you dig up, it's who you dig up".

There are many, many Senior Citizen communities in New Jersey. The average age in these developments is terminal. They follow the example of the African elephant when they are ready to die. They load into busses and go to Atlantic City.

Most New Jersey Third Graders are abominable brats. The boys seem to use Pee Wee Herman as a role model. When the girls get to high school, they all become cheer leaders. The reason New Jersey uses so much artifical turf on its playing fields is to keep the cheerleaders from grazing.

Politics in New Jersey is real weird. We have an incompetent Governor named Florio. His cabinet members are called "henchmen" and they are very "family" oriented. Most people go about their business in the State House staring at each others kneecaps.

White children are called "minorities" in Elizabeth, Patterson, Newark, Jersey City, and they are unheard of in Camden. This makes keeping track of S.A.T. scores very easy, as they only have to deal with two digits. Courses in instruction in these cities schools include "How to Bonsai your pet", "Creative Cremations", "Shoe lace tying made easy", and "Tracing your family tree". The latter is very simple, because there are usually no branches. People from all over the world come to these cities on fathers day to watch the mass confusion. Another unique thing about these schools is that they all have their own morgue and coroner.

Well children, I hope this enlightens you on your understanding of Noo Joisey.

Sincerely

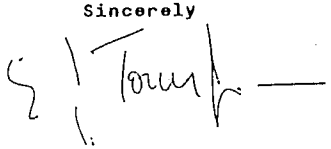

mans as sadistic sub-humans. All of these attitudes run counter to doctrines espoused by *Liberty Bell* and the Populist Party.

Why, we wonder, is this very common politician permitted to dilute the credibility of those institutions by carrying the banner of the Populist Party in a charge on that most powerful of offices, Commander-in-Chief of the U.S.?

There is no chance that the Electoral College will confer Chief Commander status on this former covert operative, so we need not be fearful of how he will conduct that office. The danger to *Liberty Bell* readers is that, dazzled by medals, hypnotized by valorous rhetoric, and endorsed by the Populist Party, they will be drawn into supporting a man whose ideologies are as foreign to their interests as they are to commnon sense.

J.H., Oregon

☆☆☆

Dear George:

Thank you for republishing so much of the material from recent issues of *The Talon*. It always looks so much better in *Liberty Bell*. I hope the articles do some good.

Ernst Zündel has reported the starting-up again of the 'telephone terrorism.' [*Ernst can be reached at 206 Carlton St., Toronto ON M5A 2L1, Canada.*] Ernst says that the phone calls are operated by computer, which would indicate that little kikes are in the phone companies doing their thing on overtime. Here at my home, the phone rings and someone says that she is an AT&T operator, with a long-distance call for "Mr. Hitler." I hang up. Then the phone rings five minutes later. It is a woman claiming to be a Sprint or MCI long-distance operator who says that she has a collect call for "Mr. Heydrich." I hang up. When the phone rings a minute later, I hear recordings of people complaining about telephone harassment. [*I have been subjected to the same type of harassment since 1976: 8-10 calls till 3-4 in the morning; trying to place collect calls from "George at the morgue;" threats to "pay a visit" to my daughter, who at the time (from 1979 on) was attending pharmacy schools (for which reason I could not afford to disable my telephone line) so that I had to 'equip' her with a six-shooter with the admonition to shoot first and ask stupid questions later, should anyone try to force his way into her room. 'They' never took me up on my invitation to "come on down, the weather is nice, you'll find out what'll happen—in West Virginia they ask stupid questions later." Ever*

since Ma Bell instituted their 'Caller-ID' system these calls have stopped. Then 'they' fraudulently used my phone company credit card for three months, placing calls to Tel-Aviv, Jerusalem and other places across the globe to the tune of $7,500./$6,000./$2,500. during this three-month period, until the phone company finally was able to put a stop to this scheme. —Ed. LB.] I wonder who is being charged for all these calls, some of which may be coming from Europe or Israel. The little yids place a call to someone, tape his response, then replay it to their next victim. This can go on for hours. The only defense late at night is to take the phone off the hook. Zündel says that the Canadian authorities keep catching the sheenies at this, but do nothing to them.

Poor, persecuted little bastards.... Though I am not really bothered by this telephone business, it is instructive to see how immune the jews are to punishment in the U.S. and Canada. Yet a friend of mine was arrested and searched locally for sending a comic cartoon fax to a local TV station making fun of the Jeffrey Dahmer murders. There will be more about this later. A federal case will be the result—Fourth Amendment rights and all.

Sincerely,

Maj. Don Clerkin

☆☆☆

Editor:

I just started receiving your magazine, *Liberty Bell.* I finally found someone who has hit the nail on the head. Your magazine speaks the truth, and more importantly, you have the courage to say it. Keep up the good work until the new hate-crime laws close you down.

After spending much time and money chasing the false leads of the Christian Patriot movement, I finally saw through all their B.S. and have found the real cause of what is happening to my beloved people.

The weak-kneed, misty-eyed Judaeo-Christians are off chasing after their elusive "Conspiracy Theories," such as the Rothschilds, the Rockefellers, the International Bankers, the Federal Reserve, the Bilderbergers, the Trilateralists, the CFR'ers, the Freemasons, the Skull & Bones, the Catholics, and yes, even the bug-eyed aliens from outer space. Anything to keep from saying it's the "Zionist Jews." They are scared to death to even say the word "Jew," "Talmud," or "Cabala."

I am Aryan by race and Christian by religion—but, I am sick of hearing ministers injecting the Jewish poison into my people under the guise of Judaeo-Christianity. It's the tired old story; turn the other cheek, the meek shall inherit the earth, thou shall not kill, and pray to Jesus and you'll be saved. Thus we are paralyzed. The Judaeo-Christian churches are one of my worst enemies. They infect my people with Judaism.

All the while, what are the Jews doing to the White race? While we pray for salvation and mercy, the Jews go on murdering the White males, plundering their property, raping their women, and mongrelizing the race. The Jews have been doing this to my people for over 3,000 years. The only real holocaust in this world is the Jewish holocaust inflicted upon the Aryans.

The Aryan races are the racial descendants of the first known civilized people on this planet, from the early dawn of man. These people gave us language, writing, mathematics, geometry, astronomy, geology, chemistry, irrigation, agriculture, horticulture, medicine, law, and religion. These early 'primitive' people even knew deep-sea navigation and discovered seven planets!

Who were these ancient 'primitive' people? They were the Sumerians. They flourished in ancient Mesopotamia (now called Iraq). They depicted themselves in their paintings as a white-skinned people. More importantly, their statues showed long straight hair, round eyes, and lapis lazuli insets for the eyes. Blue eyes! There's only one race on this planet with blue eyes (absent race mixing). Even modern achaeologists agree these people were *not* Semitic. They were the racial root-stock of the Aryan races, who were the builders of civilization from time immemorial.

Who were the Sumerians' worst enemy who destroyed them? You guessed it, the Akkadian Semites. Even the Judaized historians agree to this. The point is, the genocidal war between the descendants of the Sumerians and the descendants of the Semites has been raging since the dawn of civilization from the third millennium B.C. There is nothing new under the sun after all. Read up on this early race in Waddell's work, *The Makers of Civilization [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $30. + $4.50 postage]*, it's fascinating.

One will learn that the Sumerian racial stock developed into the various White races. The Sumerians' racial descendants developed into their respective empires: the Babylonians, the Egyptians, the Greeks, the Romans, the Germans, the Spanish, the Portuguese, the French, the Russians,

and the English. So I am proud of my *racial heritage.* The Aryans have built the world since the beginning of civilization. But here's the bad news.

The Semitic races; the Hebrews, Israelites, and then the Judaized people of Khazaria known as modern-day Jews, have destroyed each and every one of these Aryan empires. Each time the Semites/Jews have used the same tactics to destroy the Aryans. They gain control of the money and, through this control, inject the Aryan society with the same cancer as we see in America today. This malignant poison is always the same: usury, racial equality, racial integration, sexual liberation, homosexuality, pornography, alcoholism, drug addiction, violence, discord, and other "liberalizing" ideologies. All this is directed against the Aryans in order to destroy their society for plunder, and finally their obliteration. Mongrelize them racially, and they will self-destruct with racial suicide. It's all spelled out in their Talmud. Once this cancer sets in, it will not stop until the Aryan Host dies. History has proven this out.

The Jews understand this perfectly well, and that is why the Hebrew Old Testament repeatedly prohibits race-mixing. It is an abomination to the Hebrews for one of them to violate the holy seed of the Chosen People by miscegenation with the heathen races. Remember the story of Phineas? How the Jews must rejoice with glee when they see the fairest of Aryan women with the darkest of the Negro race. Yet the Jews can't keep their hands off of Caucasian women, the blonde blue-eyed beauties. Just watch Jew-TV. It's disgusting what they do with the *goyim* women. Why do White women croon over the "tall, dark, and handsome" movie stars? Because they're mostly Jews with anglicized names, and this is another poison injected into the minds of my people. Only now White women crave Negroes for the same reason. Truly abominable!

You see, the Jewish cancer has eaten out the brains, and is now working on the body of my once great people and country. America has been completely controlled by the Jews since its inception, since Haym Salomon loaned George Washington money for the American Revolution. Likewise, we slaughtered those poor Iraqis for our Jewish masters. It's the same old story over and over.

Now the Jews are seeking to fulfill their prophecy of ruling the World when their Messiah returns to earth and destroys the heathen races "utterly and completely." America as a nation is lost to its Aryan founders.

This is the final struggle for the survival of the Aryan races, the descendants of the ancient Sumerians. My people are losing, and losing badly. As the Dead Sea Scrolls say, the final battle between the Sons of Light (Jews) and the Sons of Darkness (Gentiles) will be fought in the plains of Meggido; Armageddon for the Aryan races. Now do you understand why the Jews are screaming for war again?

Time to prepare is short. It is sad that the herds of *goyim,* while they continue to graze along to their own slaughter at the hands of the Jews, will cause the murder, torture, rape, and destruction of so many good people who will stand up and fight before they die. Truly sad. The Aryans' backs are against the wall. There is no new land mass to flee to and begin anew. My people either stand and fight, or they will die.

If this letter sounds of gloom and doom, then you recognize the truth in it. This is exactly where the Aryan races stand. It is no longer a question of 'if' it's going to happen, now it's a question of 'when' it's going to happen. It will be a miracle if the White races survive and not be reduced to a small breeding pool for producing White female slaves.

My own independent research has brought me to the same conclusion that your magazine has found.

I have no answers. You see, the Sumerian/Aryans have never won against the Semites/Jews.

Publicus Prudentis, Idaho

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear George:

Enclosed is my *LB renewal.* Hope all is going well with you and your family. These days, it seems, a close family life is a difficult thing to maintain.

The Judenschweine are really getting bold these days! We're seeing more and more overt activity by them in this area. One example is a sign in a shopping mall by Chabbad Lubavitch advertising their "Religious Holiday Guide." To receive this guide call 1-800-Chabbad.

Through the years, George, you've done a fine job with *Liberty Bell.*

Best wishes,

K.E., NE

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear George:

I am a prisoner in Texas, and I have very limited funds. A few weeks

ANCIENT ORDER OF CURMUDGEONS

Grand Exalted Curmedgeon

Edward J. Toner Jr.
P.O. Box 124
Howell, N.J. 07731
(908) 363 -0845

Dedicated to the memory of
Henry Louis Menchen and other
kindered spirits of his ilk
who hate hypocrisy and pretense,
and have the temerity to say so,
in a humorous and engaging manner.

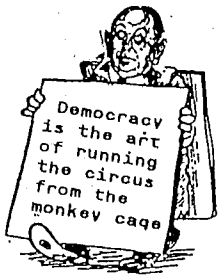

Dear "Ann" (a.k.a. Ester Freidman);

I read your insulting advice and comments in the local Jew (Newhouse) owned rag, the Newark Star Ledger of 1 Oct. 1991. It appeared just above your Jewish sisters column, "Abby" (a.k.a. Pauline Freidman.) You Jews have the "advice" sections sewed up from Bridge to Wine. I guess that's to keep us goyim from getting any dangerous advice.

The Wash. DC ditz complaining about the aggressive nature of men and your ridiculously shallow reply and insulting comments cannot go unanswered.

Don't tell me there are no answers to "the problem" with men. You know there is an answer as well as I do, and as well as all your sociologists, anthropoligists, etc... The answer is testosterone, the hormone produced by a mans testicles (balls, to you Ester). Without this "problem", the human species would have died out in the jaws of sabre-toothed tigers, flesh-eating dinosaurs, etc..

It was mans aggressiveness and intelligence which allowed him to fashion weapons to kill these beasts so you broads could cook them, and wear the furs on your ungratefull asses. Ultimately, this led to those nasty weapons of destruction you piss and moan about. Without them, the Chinese and Soviets would be all over us, and you'd then have something to really piss and moan about.

The dumb bitch who complained to you hails from Washington D.C., I notice. This explains quite a lot. The murder capital of the nation boasts a 90% negro population, so chances are 9:1 that the offending man was a coon. These are the majority population in the prisons "D.C." speaks of, by the way.

These animals have the worst of all things going for them. They have the man's hormones, but women's low intelligence. All that leaves them is sports, in which they naturally excell.

If we can live with you bimbo's, you can manage nicely with us bozo's. Take your advice and stuff if near your estrogen, but watch out for the yeast, it might not be kosher.

Churlishly,

E J Toner

ago I ordered from you *Mein Kampf* by Adolf Hitler. I never read it before, but I thought I knew a lot about Hitler. I had a glorious surprise coming from within the pages of his book. I learned more from that book than from any of the other books about WWI and WWII that I've previously read. All the biographies about Hitler were either from a Jewish perspective or an anti-NS American under the influence of Jewish propaganda.

My eyes were opened to realities I had never even glimpsed before. I see the Jews behind U.S. politics and world, as well as national, commerce.

Mein Kampf was the spark that ignited in me a desire to learn more about National Socialism and the world in general. I get a daily newspaper from my neighbor in the cell next to mine.

When I got *Mein Kampf* there were also two *Liberty Bell* magazines and Luther's *The Jews and Their Lies* (imperfect copies) enclosed. I have really enjoyed reading them and comparing that with the newspaper I get. I was also given many insights as to how I can approach people with the idea of National Socialism and how to reveal the Jews' conspiracies to them without losing their attention, but rather giving them inspiration to seek proof for themselves. Most of the books that Liberty Bell Publications has are not availabloe in bookstores or public libraries.

I would really like a subscription to *Liberty Bell*, but I can't afford the subscription rate. [*Who among our readers would care to sponsor a subscription for this fellow?* —Ed.] I really like your magazine and I learned a lot from the two issues I've already received (Oct. & Nov. 91). Like I said, I am a prisoner and I don't have access to enough money to afford a subscription as well as other books. I am a National Socialist and a young Aryan soldier searching for a way out of the clutches of our Jewish enemy. I believe Liberty Bell Publications is a strong step in the right direction. Keep the faith and stay strong in mind and body.

Texas

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear friends:

I was recently given your address by one of my friends, who said you have the best book store around for N.S. literature. I would very much like to purchase the book *Mein Kampf* by Adolf Hitler, and, if it's at all possible, I would like to do so with postage stamps. I have enclosed $13 worth.

As you have probably guessed, I am in prison. My friends call me

Tommy and I am Dutch/Irish. My hair is reddish blond, blue eyes, and I am 6 feet tall. I am 100% down for the Aryan Race and I want to learn all I can so that I can teach others. Since I have been corresponding with my friend I have learned quite a bit, as he has taught me a new way of thinking, I have quit smoking, and I am doing everything I can to stay in the best shape, both physically and mentally. The physical part is not too hard since I am in prison but there are no books around here to help me mentally. I am so tired of reading ("history") books that are written by and for the Jews. I am tired of reading the newspapers and seeing blacks and whites hand in hand. It makes me want to throw up! I am also tired of seeing our country overrun by a bunch of mongrel races.

Anyway, I could write my own book about the things I disagree with in this country, but I won't burden you with it since I'm sure you've heard it all before. I would just like to assure you that though I have made some mistakes in the past, I know how wrong I was. I would like to learn more, though, so that I won't make any mistakes in the future. So, please don't hold it against me because of my past. I will do ten times more for the good of my beautiful race before I die, and I don't plan to die easily; the Viking in me won't allow it.

Please remain strong!

Texas

[*Is there another* LB *reader who would care to sponsor a subscription for this White Man?*]

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No: 01017–single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage, 5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

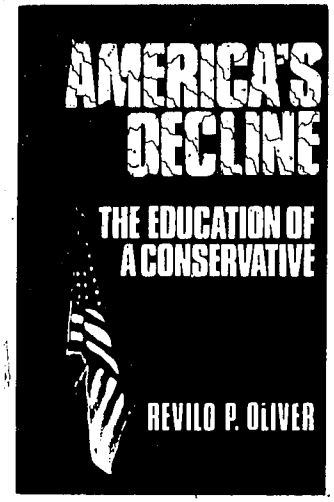

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of International distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

The Best of The Odinist

THE WISDOM OF JEAN MESLIER

page 36

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
To See Ourselves, page 1;
The Mystery of LaRouche, page 9;
Theological Fun, page 21;
Run, Sheep, Run, page 23;
In Back and White, page 25.

The Latest German Zündel Trial, page 38.
Ernst Zündel:
Persecution Through Prosecution, page 47.
Letters to the Editor
page 53

VOL. 19 - NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$37.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$47.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$52.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$63.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$68.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

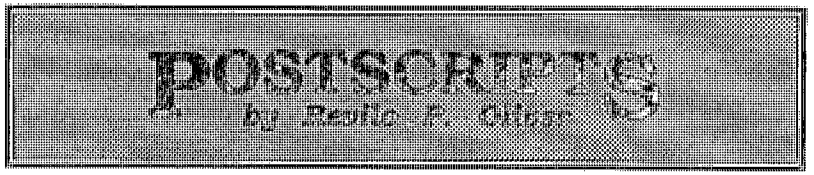

TO SEE OURSELVES

Ah, wad some power the giftie gie us
To see oursels as others see us!

The gift was given you by a young Canadian lady, the able translator of the very important article, "The USA: World Judge?" published in the November issue of *Liberty Bell*. It was translated from a well-established German newspaper, which had to print it within the stringent limitations imposed on the German press by the Jews' government in Bonn. And it is a mirror in which Caliban may contemplate his own features.

The article contains a number of factual errors, almost all of them derived, directly or indirectly, from the pages of the most widely-circulated newspapers in the United States. It also contains what may be called grave philosophical errors, misconceptions about historical causality, springing from Christian delusions about the nature of the real world, all of which again were copied from popular publications in this country. It is, furthermore, a substantially accurate reproduction of the picture of this country disseminated to the whole world by its publications. It portrays the United States and the American people as they are seen by most men and women, not only in Germany, but throughout Europe. With some modifications, this is probably also the view of Japanese and Chinese, and perhaps of Russians also. It therefore deserves your earnest attention.

What should concern us is not the errors, but their source, the caterwauling of "Liberal intellectuals, who are the cancer of our nation, and of Sheenies working to demoralize our race.

The German writer speaks of the "extermination of the American Indians." It is true that our people, when they extended their conquests over the entire continent, treated the Indians with severity and

sometimes unfairly, but that was because they were such racial bigots that they objected to seeing their wives and children butchered and mutilated or sometimes carried into an inexpressibly vile captivity, and they were so selfish that they did not want their homes and farms burned and their livestock killed, and even were unwilling to be butchered themselves.[1] They finally herded the Indians into reservations, where, although some small tribes did become extinct, the Indians as a race, protected from other tribes and from themselves, flourished and are now more numerous than they were before 1492.

The writer, having evidently credited the piffle produced by some especially vicious poison-pen artist, thinks there were 30,000,000 Indians in what is now the United States when the Pale Faces began to take over the continent; actually, according to the estimates of the most reliable anthropologists before lying became profitable, there were not more than 400,000 and possibly no more than 100,000 at any one time. He, perhaps confusing his statistics, says there are only 100,000-200,000 of the dear creatures left. There now are approximately 2,000,000 Indians in the United States—much too many.

The fatuous writer thinks how ducky it would be, if the Indians had multiplied to 100,000,000 by 1900! Life for Aryans in the United States would have become flatly impossible, of course. That may be what makes the idea so charming to apostles of Social Justice.

Compounding the factual error, the writer says that "the great country would have been large enough for the long-established native peoples as well as the new arrivals." It would be hard to imagine a more asinine statement, but remember that the German writer undoubtedly derived it, directly or indirectly from one of our journalistic prostitutes, possibly a perfesser in some academic brothel.

When there were no more than 400,000 Indians in the entire territory of the United States, it was much too small for them. All the tribes, with the exception of some degenerates in part of California, lived in perpetual warfare with each other for the sheer joy of it. A war

1. For some sentimental maundering about Indians by American writers who had no practical knowledge of the savages, and some impudent hoaxes by our domestic enemies, see *Liberty Bell*, July 1991, pp. 19-41.

party from one tribe would, if necessary, travel a great distance through the forests or over the prairie to attack another tribe. The much touted tribes of the Iroquois federation in New York (formed c. 1570 to attack the Whites more effectively) gladly walked to North Carolina to attack the Cherokee. Kenneth Roberts' *Northwest Passage* has probably been translated into German; the historical background is accurate, and the first part of the book describes the expedition of the rather famous Major Rogers and his Rangers to end killing and scalping of White settlers on the northern border of Massachusetts by a band of Abnaki who came from their village at the mouth of the St. Francis River in Quebec. The German author should consult his excellent German atlas and look at a map to estimate the distance the blood-thirsty savages must have journeyed on foot to assuage their thirst. Except for a short time within federations formed for bigger raids on other Indians or the White settlers, there never was any peace between Indian tribes until they were herded into reservations and kept there by military surveillance.

The asininity is only compounded by the grotesque notion that the Indians could have coëxisted with the White settlers before they were thoroughly defeated and subjugated.[2]

The fact is that when two incompatible races come into contact, one must dominate the other, and if it wishes for lasting peace at home, must exterminate or expel the other, as the Jews did in the tales of the "Old Testament." Whenever the Indians were able to desist

2. The professional liar who was, directly or indirectly, the source of the German writers' notion probably alleged, as is commonly done, the example of the peaceful Cherokee, whom we admittedly dispossessed unjustly if one does not invoke the *raison d'état*, and concealed from the reader the fact that even the Cherokee became so peaceful only after they had been thoroughly defeated and convinced that they could not destroy the Whites and came to understand the value of White protection from the Iroquois and other tribes. The liar, I am sure, did not tell his dupes that the prosperity of the Cherokee before they were dispossessed was to a considerable extent provided by their negro slaves. The liar probably mentioned the really admirable accomplishments of Sequoia, who is regarded as the most intelligent Cherokee, but concealed the fact that Sequoia was half Irish and probably three-quarters White.

from internecine warfare long enough to form conspiracies, as Pontiac's and Tecumseh's, the purpose was to exterminate the Whites, and that was also the hope of the Indians who, in the latter part of the Nineteenth Century, imagined that the magic of their 'ghost dancing' would accomplish the same end. From the standpoint of the Indians, that goal was simple common sense. What is remarkable is that our people put the Indians on reservations instead of exterminating them.[3]

Then, to complete the idiotic tirade, the writer deplores the bigotry of the Americans who brought women with them and did not, as a rule, commit the crime of miscegenation, and contrasts them with the Noble Spaniards, who left their women at home and settled down to copulate with the lower races and breed the vast population of mestizos that now occupies most of the countries of Central and South America and, in most of them, makes a lasting civilization impossible.[4]

The author is, of course, right about the way in which the stupid Americans were driven into two wars in which they gratuitously attacked nations that had given them no cause for offense and represented the highest level of civilization on their respective continents, but he did not know—or perhaps dared not mention—some of the most telling data, such as the secret attack on Japan by which the foul monster in the White House virtually forced the Japanese to attack

3. Major Rogers killed about two hundred Indian men in their village at the mouth of the St. Francis, and that, for all practical purposes, ended that band of savages. He, however, spared females and children. When other savages heard of that, they said "Pale Faces, crazy in the head."

4. There are exceptions, notably Argentina, where the Spaniards and other Europeans, for some reason, had the good sense virtually to refrain from miscegenation and to exterminate the natives, who are now merely a nuisance. In part of Chile, according to a reliable observer several decades ago, the hybrids seemed a stable, useful, and not unintelligent part of the population (that raises questions about the Araucanas), which may be why our rulers and the chief dervish in Rome are working so hard to afflict Chile with more 'democracy' and excite a civil war, such as the United States so successfully incited in Nicaragua and San Salvador, and is now fomenting in Guatemala.

Pearl Harbor.[5] It is quite true that the American boobs, crazed with righteousness, were driven into those two wars by a small gang of conspirators, whom the German writer chooses to call an 'élite.'

This however led the writer into the preposterous inference—too absurd, perhaps, for even the most brazen liars in our press and colleges[6]—that it was an élite, "not the ordinary settlers....who were to blame for the extermination of the Indians." Nothing could be farther from the facts. It was the "ordinary settlers," people living on the frontier, most of them comparatively uneducated and often crude, who learned from experience the rule, "The only good Indian is a dead Indian," the exceptions being few and negligible. Sentimentality about imaginary Indians was the specialty of fairly well educated Christian writers, who, sitting in the comfort of their book-lined studies in New England, which had long been secure from all danger from aborigines, had never seen Indians, except a few tame ones, displayed by vendors of snake oil or holiness or 'education,' or tethered in reservations, and were accordingly free to let their imaginations run riot.

The writer properly exhibits indignation over the Americans' righteous itch to meddle with other people's business, a residue of Christian world-improving drivel, and rightly waxes indignant over the foul murders the Americans committed at Nuremberg. But he connects this with the only morally justified war in our history, the Mexican War. For this, of course, he is relying on ranting by our journalistic vermin, but he ignores a fundamental fact of history and, for that matter, biology.

5. See *Liberty Bell,* July 1989, pp. 1-9. The account there reported has been subsequently confirmed.

6. It is true that our literate vermin like to stigmatize as "greed" the ambition of the settlers to better their lot in life. The German author has read the popular bundle of buncomb about a "massacre" at Wounded Knee. It is possible that the killing of two hundred Indians there was unnecessary, but one must remember that the soldiers had had repeated experience of the innate treachery of the savages, including their use of their women as screens after they learned that the Pale Faces had incomprehensible scruples about violence to females.

History is made by nations, not by countries, which are only geographical areas. A nation is, so to speak, an enormous tribe, an aggregate of persons of the same race, the same ethnic division of it or several very similar and compatible ethnic stocks, and the same culture. A nation may permit a few aliens to reside on its country, but if it admits large numbers of them, as did Britain and the United States, and as all Aryan nations are now doing, it has become irremediably decadent.

A nation has a kind of biological life of its own. When it is vigorous and growing, it expands its territory at the expense of weaker and alien nations; like a man, it may know a brief period of stability—a kind of middle-age, if you want to press the analogy—in which its earlier vigor is temporarily balanced by loss of ambition, but results in a craving for peace, which is simply senility and decay, a terminal disease.

In 1848 the Americans, whether or not they were culturally admirable, were a nation and a vigorous one. They naturally took territory from Mexico, as they had taken it from the Indians, by the right of conquest, the only valid right to territory of any kind, and the only right by which any people now occupy the territory under its jurisdiction. Sniveling about an abstraction called 'justice' in such cases is mere foolishness. There is no 'justice' in nature or among races and nations, because justice is a moral code on which a nation has agreed to regulate relations between its own members. In international affairs, there was a moral code by which civilized nations, for mutual benefit, regulated relations with each other, in peace and in war, but that moral code was repudiated and flouted by the Jew-controlled British and Americans and is now no more than a datum in history.

To ignore this fact is to be incapable of understanding the past or the present.

The German writer extends his Platonic vaporings to the purchase of Louisiana territory, which was undoubtedly an act of real politics. Napoleon, who had taken the territory from Spain by military force, sold it to the United States because he was unable to defend it militarily and feared that a war with the United States

would disrupt his constant milking of the Spanish colonies in the Western Hemisphere. The vast territory was purchased "in blatantly imperialistic and undemocratic fashion," according to a Sheeny named Kohn, whom the German author quotes. That means that it was an historically sound act.

The German writer correctly describes the aggression against the Southern states as "one of the most dreadful wars in the history of the world," and he is almost always right about the recent past, when the Americans, mentally rotted with the deadly virus of Christian righteousness, permitted themselves to be made the judges and policemen of the world for their Yiddish masters, after they had become so imbecile that when a crackpot talked about a "war to end wars" they did not clap him into an insane asylum, and when one of the most loathsome bipeds known to history gabbled about "quarantining aggressors," they did not recognize the traitor, impeach and convict him, and, having exposed what he intended, hang him.

Such was our folly. Our guilt is undeniable. It cannot be palliated. We made the Yids our masters, and it was our power that consummated the Suicide of the West. And it is only natural that Europeans now take satisfaction in the decay and coming dissolution of the contrivers of their ruin.[7]

7. Americans who do not read European periodicals are often unaware of how complacently our plight is generally regarded. For example, a columnist in the *Sunday Times* (London), 10 February 1991, discussing, not politics or economics, but a recent American motion picture, remarked obiter on the myth of American unity. "America celebrates its unity because it is really a spectacularly disunited agglomeration of races, classes, and religions....Now, with the industrial base eroded, the underclass expanding, the deficit growing...the myths may be about to collapse in the face of the unpleasant reality of the end of the Age of America." I quote the foregoing because it is significant as a passing comment by a journalist who is sure that his readers will agree with him. In *Liberty Bell,* April 1985, pp. 1-8, I reported the opinions of some of the best minds in France and England that "the United States is now beyond all question the enemy of Europe, politically, militarily, and above all, culturally," and that it is the "single nation which has succeeded in debasing intelligence, morality, and the quality of humanity on practically the whole surface of the globe....perpetrating a continuous crime against mankind." They find some consolation in the fact

The foregoing sufficiently characterizes the article by the German editor of the *National-Zeitung*. It were bootless to waste space on detailing derivatives of the blunders noted above or in correcting minor errors of fact.[8]

The important thing to remember is that while the German writer is generally right when he disregards the propagandistic hogwash in our press (and schools!) and exercises independent judgement, all of his gross errors of fact and interpretation were taken from verbal slop published in this country and disseminated by the Jews' "public opinion" throughout the world to create the image the German writer has shown us. But surely we are ugly enough without the mud that is spattered on our faces by our present masters and which we see so clearly in the mirror that has been held up before us.

that "the United States is doomed." The writers overlook or do not stress the contributions European nations themselves made to the collapse of civilization and avoid direct mention of the Jews' covert but overshadowing power and determination to liquidate our race and its culture, but if you will refer to my article, you will see that the German whose article we are here discussing was relatively kind to the United States, which has made itself despised, feared, and hated by all the civilized and semi-civilized nations in the whole world, including the nations that are especially profiting from our insane demolition of our industry and sabotage of our once adequate technology.

8. E.g.: President Johnson was not responsible for the savagery that began in 1865 and was called "Reconstruction." On the contrary, he did what he could, which was not very much, to mitigate the sadistic enormities perpetrated by the scabrous gang of thieves and hate-crazed mattoids who formed the Republican Administration, whose power was virtually absolute after their masterly assassination of Lincoln, which was marred by only a few mishaps. The German author, by the way, perceives the hypocrisy of the pretense that the South was invaded "to save the Union." That pretext reminds one of the man who had religious scruples against divorce and accordingly saved his marriage by murdering his wife. — The "liberated' Negroes" in the South were not "channeled into the industrial North" during the "Reconstruction," but only a century later, some years after 1945, when the dismantling of American industry began. In the North they did not "sink into a new kind of slavery," but became an intolerable bane that is making civilized society impossible. — The part of Colombia taken to form Panama (because the Colombian whom we hired to pose as the 'leader' of a fake revolution exceeded his instructions) was much less than "half" of the country—was approximately one-sixteenth of it in area and in population even less. *Et cetera multa.*

THE MYSTERY OF LAROUCHE

Lyndon LaRouche is now in prison, having been sentenced to a term of fifteen years for having annoyed the rulers of the United States. I gave a succinct but adequate account of his activities in my article on Practical Politics in February 1990, and in the following April I noticed the travesty of legality by which our lawless masters threw LaRouche onto the chute to the penitentiary.

A friend has sent me a copy of a book that was obviously rushed through the press after LaRouche was arrested but before his condemnation in an effort to facilitate the latter by character-assassination. The book is *Lyndon LaRouche and the New American Fascism* (New York, Doubleday, 1989), by Dennis King, whom the publisher describes as "the country's leading expert [!] on LaRouche." The author's race is not stated, but I note that 'King' is frequently a translation of 'Koenig,' a name often assumed by Yids in Germany, and that they commonly affect characteristically Anglo-Saxon or Scottish praenomina as a disguise.[1]

King is highly proficient in the art of loedorography and subtle vituperation; he does an expert job of traducing LaRouche, and while journalists hired for such work always simulate moral indignation, I have the impression that he does hate LaRouche as he would hate anyone who stood, or seemed to stand, in the way of God's People. It is ironic, however, that I, who have no animus and certainly feel no ill-will toward LaRouche, damned him far more thoroughly than did the hatchet man. I illustrated the spurious and mendacious content of books that LaRouche wrote or sponsored; King concentrates on the man's mistresses, associates, and gossip about his intentions.

King has certainly investigated such matters thoroughly and it is likely that his facts are accurate, as distinct from his insinuations,

1. 'Dennis,' which is, of course, derived through the French from 'Dionysius,' became a very popular personal name in England as early as the Twelfth Century, doubtless under Norman influence.

interpretations, and allegations. Books of this type, if competently written, usually resemble a child's water-color book: the printed outlines are accurate, but the child has painted the horse green and the cow purple.

From King's account it seems clear that LaRouche was swindled repeatedly, almost continually, by reprobates who gained his confidence, and was, throughout his career, surrounded by Jews, who held most of the higher positions in his organizations. At least one of these, a certain Mordechai, was a spy and agent of the Jews whom LaRouche was so naïf as to trust. A man named Goldstein, who was in charge of Security for the organization, even proposed assassination of Super-Sheeny Kissinger. One cannot approve of assassinations, but it would be hard to suggest a better target.

According to King, however, LaRouche's mortal sin was insufficient veneration for Yahweh's Chosen. He properly derides one of LaRouche's campaigns, based on the slogan, "Zionism is anti-Semitic." That, of course, would have been quite true, had LaRouche been writing English, for, as everyone knows, the Chosen now intend to massacre the Semites in Palestine, as they did formerly, according to the tales in the Christians' favorite story-book. LaRouche seems to have used the term in the nonsensical meaning given to it by the Kikes' propaganda, according to which it means 'anti-Jewish,'[2] and in that sense, as King points out, his slogan is absurd because almost all of the Jews now residing in the United States are Zionists.

2. The catachrestic phrase seems to have originated in France, where *'antisémitique,'* uttered with knowing grin, was used to indicate appreciation of the Jewish racial character. At that time, the Jews were considered Semites because their language in Biblical times had been taken from the Semitic Canaanites, and the Aramaic, which replaced it in general use, was also a Semitic language. The Jews are a hybrid race in which the Semitic, Hamitic, and Armenoid components usually overshadow the Negroid element. Whether there was an Aryan element before relatively recent times is uncertain. The French joke seems to have been picked up by the Jews, with their instinct for creating confusion, about the time of the Dreyfus affair, and to have been first used in English around the beginning of this century. The transfer may have been facilitated by the occasional use of 'Semitism' as a convenient designation of both the Judaic and Moslem religions.

There is a good deal of ancillary information in the book that is of some interest. One of LaRouche's enemies was, naturally enough, the Roy Cohen who, together with his partner, Schine, formed a team that was trusted by Senator McCarthy[3] and, of course, continually betrayed him; they later subsidized National Review through their news-stand agency,[4] and Cohen finally attained the high distinction of being considered the most viciously crooked attorney in all of greater New York. He was, naturally, a pervert, as was generally known and as LaRouche wickedly told the public, and he died of the African Plague ("AIDS") in 1986. Who says the epidemic has done no good?

King addresses particularly the people who have been programmed as "Liberal Intellectuals" in the boob-hatcheries, and gives them the proper signals. 'Fascist' is often a noise made by such dunces and as devoid of meaning as the squawk of an angry bluejay, but men like King know that Mussolini saved Italy from disintegration and averted Judaeo-Communist massacres, such as had been carried out in Russia a few years before, thus cheating professional humanitarians of their anticipated gloating over the suffering and death of the more civilized Italians. For this, social reformers will never forgive him, and his name suffices to focus the organic hatreds in their miserable little souls.

Needless to say, many of King's demonstrations of LaRouche's satanic nature are, in the eyes of rational Aryans, propaganda for LaRouche. A photograph following p. 200 shows three "students" at

3. McCarthy was really naïf to an extent remarkable in a man who had attained success in politics. I always remember what he told a friend of mine, then in the C.I.A., who warned him in 1952 that the Federal government would destroy him for having identified a few of the Communists agents then in high positions. "No," said McCarthy, "the American people will never let me down"!

4. This does not necessarily imply approval of the dilute "conservatism" for which that publication was then known. The pair of Kike perverts used it to obtain "block bookings" from newsstands operated by Americans and thus introduced their pornographic journals into places where the latter would never have been tolerated, had they not been part of a 'package' that included a magazine then highly esteemed by anti-Communists.

Temple University in Philadelphia who are said to have been mistreated by LaRouche's followers, probably when the creatures attacked them. One is a nigger mongrel and the other two are degenerates and probably some kind of mongrels also; one looks partly female, but probably isn't. A rational American looking at that photograph will conclude that a man who wants to sweep our streets of such animated garbage deserves approbation, whatever else he may propose.

We are assured that LaRouche actually expressed doubts about the Kikes' great Holohoax, and was so evil as to oppose the deportation of Dr. Arthur Rudolph to please our parasites and to demoralize our efforts to send rockets into outer space. He even dared to quote "General George Brown's infamous [sic!] statement about the alleged excessive influence of Jews in Washington." Since the Jews themselves openly boast that the Congress that daily betrays us in the Capitol belongs to them and is "the best that money can buy," it follows that what was infamous about General Brown's statement is the implication that the Sheenies' power over us could possibly be excessive. They own the planet given them by Yahweh, don't they?

What was obviously LaRouche's most dastardly deed was trying to tell the American dunces in 1977 that the Master Race was equipping itself with nuclear weapons and becoming one of the powers able (and willing) to use nuclear bombs to attain its ends. Needless to say, only a satanic figure would have disclosed to the Aryan swine in 1977 a secret that, despite LaRouche's efforts, was successfully concealed until the end of 1986, when, strange as that seems, it may have been first disclosed in the United States by *Liberty Bell*.[5]

5. December 1986, pp. 16-23. *Liberty Bell's* information came from a feature article in the *Sunday Times* (London), where it appeared under an 88-point headline, but the British publication and the proof supplied by an honest Jew was ignored by the American press as long as it could hope the news would never reach its American dupes. It is true, of course, that diligent observers earlier drew inferences from the Jews' theft of a large quantity of uranium from American stores, but there was no proof of conjectures based on that fact, which was, of course, denied by the Jews' stooges in Washington and the Pentagon, who insisted that the missing uranium had just somehow got lost.

LaRouche knew in 1977 what the Sheenies were doing in their secret underground plant for manufacturing atomic and nuclear bombs. It follows, therefore, that some part of his intelligence service was much more efficient than King is willing to admit. He repeatedly assures us that LaRouche was supplied chiefly or almost entirely with information imagined by the crooks who were exploiting him. King evidently did not notice that his supercilious dismissal of LaRouche's intelligence service is refuted by his account of Larouche's "anti-Semitic" disclosure in 1977.

Perpend the fact that in 1977 LaRouche had penetrated one of the most closely guarded secrets in the whole world. That is proof of an efficiency that is impressive and astonishing. When the C.I.A. could no longer ignore the information and photographs provided by the Jewish defector (who was quickly kidnapped by Mossad and, if still alive, is now suffering for his integrity), it protested that it had never had the least suspicion of what the Kikes were doing in Israel. That was a lie, of course, but it was tantamount to an admission that LaRouche's intelligence service was far better than that of the world's most expensive intelligence service, subsidized with billions each year by the tax-paying animals in the United States, some of whom are still so gullible that they imagine the C.I.A. has some regard for their interests.

A further inconsistency is found in what is the most valuable part of his book for intelligent readers, two paragraphs on p. 250. I quote the substance here:

> The N[ational] C[aucus of] L[abor] C[ommittees, said to be LaRouche's primary organization] Security Staff....has built up over a fifteen-year period one of the largest collections of private political intelligence data in the United States....
>
> When the FBI and Virginia authorities raided LaRouche's headquarters in October 1986, they carried away more than 425 boxes of files. The media had the impression these were mostly financial records, but the offices raided included those of the Security staff, and the files seized contained computer disks on which vast quantities of Security data were stored. The FBI thus came into possession of a major portion of the "LaRouche files." Apart from

details about political radicals and rumors about the sex lives of public officials, these files contain evidence of extensive NCLC dealings with government and police officials and corporate executives throughout the country. Most of these individuals would be extremely embarrassed if their dealings with LaRouche should ever become a matter of public record.

One suspects that King may be minimizing the data in those files, which may include positive proof of the treason that is normal in the Jews' hirelings, from the President on down, who serve and abet the Jewish rulers over the hapless country the American boobs gave them.

If that is so, King has solved the mystery that perplexed me in earlier articles, why the ponderous machinery of governmental oppression should have been activated to squash a man whose propaganda in the books he published was worthy of only an intellectual and moral nullity, and whose little political organization represented no serious threat to the Demopublican gangsters[6] who avail themselves of Jewish permission to rob and plunder the American boobs to their greedy hearts' content.

MAKING "SOCIAL SCIENCE"

When Dr. Alfred C. Kinsey, employed by the Rockefeller Foundation, published the first of his two books[1] in 1948, I paid no attention to it, assuming that it was just another bundle of the piffle that constitutes most of contemporary "sociology." By the time the second volume appeared in 1953, the welkin was already resounding with hosannahs to the new Savior of mankind, so I read both volumes.

I saw at once that the volumes were very important. They disclosed a most significant datum about human behavior, to wit, that there were large numbers of Aryans who would unthinkingly accept as scientific determinations a series of entirely unsupported allegations

6. It may be well, by the bye, to remember that 'gangsters' was first used of politicians, and only later applied to bands of criminals whose depredations were somewhat different, involving physical violence instead of fraud and deceit.

1. *Sexual Behavior in the Human Male* (Philadelphia, Saunders, 1948), and *Sexual Behavior in the Human Female* (ibidem, 1953).

that were purportedly based on data, supposedly obtained when unknown persons were questioned by unknown busy-bodies, and recorded in code on sheets no one would ever be permitted to see—sheets housed in a safe that was protected by a threat that the sheets would be destroyed if anyone obtained a legal right to inspect them.

The secret data, moreover, were not even classified or categorized, but treated as one lump, much as though one were to generalize about all who live in a certain city block without noting the relative proportions of cats, dogs, infants, and adult bipeds in the total. There was an assertion that the data were "representative," but there was no classification by race, age, habitat, social position, or education—all factors known to affect gravely the kind of conduct under investigation. And what was even worse, the gullible Aryans believed findings that were disproven by their own observations and experience.[2]

It seemed to me that far more important than the question whether the conclusions were correct was the surprising acceptance of them by persons who should have known something of the methodology of science. At that time, had anyone claimed that he had proved the existence of Martians or sea serpents by taking photographs that he would let no one see, only lame brains would have been so deficient in common sense as to pay any attention to him. But Kinsey made an analogous claim, and otherwise rational people believed him![3]

Obviously the credence accorded Kinsey was not acceptance of a fact that had been scientifically determined, but was of the same order as belief in the Christian myths, which are accepted because they excite pleasurable emotions and keep a shimmering veil between the believer and the grim world in which he lives. Kinsey's conclusions were accepted as gospels—and with as much credulous faith. It was true that persons who firmly believed in either the tales about Jesus or

2. See Appendix below.

3. Kinsey claimed that the secrecy and mystification was needed to conceal the identity of the persons who had answered questions for his unidentified inquisitors, but that was obviously a feeble pretext. For one thing, he also said that names and addresses were not recorded on the sheets on which the replies were entered in a presumably secure code or cipher.

Kinsey's findings usually disapproved of the other, but that was only to be expected. It was also true that religious faith was emotional and necessarily uncritical and irrational, while faith in Kinsey was represented as an intellectual conviction, but one could not but observe that both faiths were based on assumptions about the validity of evidence that, by its very nature, could not be tested and empirically verified.

The two volumes were significant because they proved two things: (1) that there was a general and shocking ignorance of valid science and the requirements of scientific proof; and (2) that the phenomenal credulity attested a native or acquired lust to preconize and invert the sexual fixations that Christianity had inherited from its Jewish authors.[4]

There was, of course, some dissent in the rush to believe for the sake of believing what one wants to believe. Some holy men thought the conclusions absurd, although many accepted them as conclusive proof that everyone ought to be dosed with lots of Jesus. Professional interests likewise evoked dissent from Freudian psychiatrists whenever Kinsey's results conflicted with their own Jewish cult. Some old-fashioned Americans, who adhered to Victorian or, at least, Edwardian standards, snorted "bosh" or "nonsense," but supported their brusque rejection with no more than appeal to the known conduct of their friends and respectable acquaintance, and thereafter ignored an imminent threat to their nation. Some moralists irately attacked Kinsey's work, usually on the grounds that while it was probably correct, it should be suppressed or denied in keeping with the distinctively Christian policy of edifying people morally by lying to them.

The only effective challenge of Kinsey's work that I can now call to mind was, oddly enough, directed at his second volume, which was, in reported methodology, slightly the less fallacious of the two. In Kinsey's *Myth of Female Sexuality* (New York, Grune & Stratton, 1954), two gynaecologists, Drs. Edmund Bergler and William S.

4. By a nice irony, all Christian denominations are now agitated by endless discussion of, and violent controversies about, sexuality of all kinds.

Kroger, impugned Kinsey's book on the only really cogent grounds by denying its accuracy and its authors' veracity. After pointing out how spurious was the methodology concealed in specious claims, they proceeded to show that the "non-medical generalizations" were largely at variance with what was medically observed by gynaecologists, who necessarily had to ascertain accurately the sexual propensities and conduct of their patients before dealing with their sexual maladies. So far as I know, their protest was generally ignored as "educators," "sociologists," the practitioners of "social science," and politicians gleefully rushed to apply the new gospel, as Procrustes had applied his beds, to every victim over whom they had acquired power during the Americans' headlong rush to serfdom.

In 1964, Gershon Legman, who had been one of Kinsey's associates, his conscience perhaps aroused by perception of the havoc that was being wrought in American society, confessed that he had served Kinsey, whose purpose was to create and disseminate propaganda that would radically change the sexual conduct and habits of the American people by making male homosexuality, promiscuity, paederasty, and many other perversions acceptable to them, and by encouraging them with pseudo-scientific fabrications to emulate what they had abominated as degeneracy. His confession was, however, ignored, and the promoters of the purposes named by Mr. Legman triumphantly consummated their revolution of sexual morals and mores in the United States, especially by driving the new gospel into the heads of children whose thoughtless or unfeeling parents sent them into the tax-supported boob-hatcheries to have their minds pickled in 'humanitarian' slop, and by forcing the hapless children to behave as their captors demanded.

Kinsey's gospel was generally accepted with enthusiasm and fulsomely described as "the cornerstone of almost everything that is known about human sexuality." It was Revealed Truth with a vengeance—a vengeance everyone pretended not to perceive.

Such works as Jess Stearn's The Sixth Man (New York, Doubleday, 1961), which purports to present "facts, not opinions" without prejudice, were, of course, spawned by Kinsey's statistics, and even

speak of a "spread" of perversion without reference to Kinsey's propaganda to the effect that perversion was natural and normal, at least for every sixth—or fifth—American male.

What is amazing is that no one undertook an independent study to check the accuracy of Kinsey's statistics. I remember that a psychologist to whom I suggested such a project as a feasible road to celebrity gave me the look I would have been given by a Christian dervish, had I suggested an investigation of the genealogy of his Jesus. He roundly denounced my impious suggestion as absurd, for the facts were already known!

Only after forty years of intensive sabotage of American children has the basic fact about Kinsey's research been disclosed to his victims, by Edward W. Eichel and Dr. Judith A. Reisman, in a book edited by Drs. John H. Court and J. Gordon Muir: *Kinsey, Sex, and Fraud, the Indoctrination of a People* (Lafayette, Louisiana; Huntington House, 1991).

After forty years, it is now obvious that Kinsey perpetrated an enormous fraud, almost as flagrant as the Jews' great Holohoax. Like Marx, he set out to create data that he could use to "prove" the hoax he was contriving.

I suspected that much or all of Kinsey's data was based on replies that he and his employees had simply concocted. It now appears, however, that, like so many takers of polls, he made sure of the answers he would get by asking questions of persons whom he knew to be certain or likely to give the answers that he wanted.

Fully one-fourth of the males who were interrogated were in prison or had been recently released from prison, having been convicted of crimes, usually sexual offenses. Many others were persons who came to his informants in search of advice on sexual problems they could not solve for themselves, and from this group it is probable that the replies of male perverts were given precedence over all others. Other replies to questions were obtained by hired solicitors, including the known leaders of homosexual organizations and cliques and other members of the criminal underworld. The probably unanimous responses reported by such persons were probably diluted in the statistical compilation by replies from non-perverted males to make the results credible—credible, that is, to the credulous seekers of evidence against our civilization.

The results that "prove" that children are sexually active from birth and naturally homosexual as well as "bisexual" were obtained by perverts who took babies and very young boys and manipulated them sexually until they were able to induce a simulation of an orgasm or at least an acceptance of such repeated stimulation as not repulsive. These crimes against children were used to "prove" the bizarre allegation that children of our race (and presumably other races, but we need be interested only in our own) had sexual instincts (as distinct from recognition of sexual difference) before the onset of puberty and thus were astonishingly different from all other mammals, who become sexually active only when they are sexually mature—a difference inexplicable in terms of biological evolution.

On this basis, Kinsey and the edjewgaters loudly preached their new gospel that all inhibition of sexual relations between adults, between children, and between adults with children was "cultural restraint," it being taken for granted that culture and civilization should be hated and abolished. And by incessantly dinning this gospel into children's minds for forty years, the desired result was obtained, the creation of hordes of perverts who could be organized by the Jews' standard technique for destroying nations that tolerate them—organized to 'demonstrate,' yell, vote for their "rights" to exploit normal and civilized Americans. And now our streets are, from time to time, filled with mobs of sullen degenerates, called "gay" by the prostitutes of the press, proudly exhibiting their depravity as lepers exhibit their sores.

And as a final blessing from the great "scientist" who laid "the cornerstone of almost everything known about human sexuality," the invariably deadly African Plague, usually called Acquired Immunity Deficiency, brought to this country and spread by loathsome perverts exercising their Kinsey-given rights, became an epidemic that is not only destroying perverts and niggers, but is so contagious that it is being increasingly communicated to valuable parts of our population and dooming innocent persons to slow and hideous death.

Dr. Alfred C. Kinsey was, as we all know, hired by the Rockefeller Foundation to produce the books that were immediately and generally accepted as "the cornerstone of almost everything known about human sexuality." The Rockefellers paid him, and Kinsey delivered the goods!

Appendix

Male perverts have existed from the beginning of recorded history for a wide variety of reasons, but a necessarily long discussion of the aetiology of the degeneracy must be postponed to a later occasion. Everyone knows that the incidence and concomitants of the vice has varied widely from people to people. It is, for example, commonplace among Semites, who consider it normal. There were instances of it even among our barbarous Germanic ancestors, who signified their disapproval by hanging the pervert or sinking him in a bog.

Americans, however, needed only to refer to their own personal observations. For example, in the colleges and universities with which I was acquainted, there were always one or two members of the faculty who were suspected of sexual perversion and five or six undergraduates who were suspected of being their bedfellows. They did not obtrude themselves and were not given to proselytizing, and they were not persecuted or ostracized, given the belief in personal liberty that was common among Americans in that far-off era. Men privately regarded the homosexuals as oddly given to inexplicable proclivities for which they felt a certain mild contempt, but always treated them courteously, in obedience to the rule *de gustibus non est disputandum.*

It is hard to say what precisely was the basis for the probably correct suspicions. A curious case is that of a blond undergraduate who had a slender and small-boned physique, and could have been very successful as a female impersonator; he, moreover, professed a kind of aestheticism and was contemptuous of athletes, but no suspicion attached to him, although very few knew that he had a mistress who could have refuted any imputation of deficient or perverse virility.

Among the men whom I met or knew by reputation, the incidence of homosexuality was probably about 0.2% to perhaps 0.5% It is possible, of course, that there were perverts who were so discreet that they excited no suspicion, for in those placid days, before the revelations of the sexual messiah, it was not taken for granted that when two or more persons of the same sex share an apartment or a dwelling that none of them could have afforded alone, they engage in sexual intercourse. That there could have been successful discretion on a considerable scale is possible and the implication can be neither confirmed nor refuted, but anyone who lived in the society of that time will regard it as extremely improbable.

There were, of course, reports that the vice was prevalent among some groups in the lower classes, such as sailors, and among those engaged in occupations that were judged unmanly, such as ballet dancers, couturiers, and pious young men, but no one was worried. There were all sorts of crime in the slums, too, but that did not matter in a society that seemed stable and sound, although it was even then being undermined by the Federal Reserve in preparation for its great coup in 1932.

I shall be astonished if my observations do not generally agree with those of other men of my generation, which, remember, was not senescent forty years ago.

THEOLOGICIAL FUN

I have just come upon a most unusual theological work: it is entertaining and, conceivably, even useful. It was published in Stockholm (Almqvist & Wicksell, 1989), but its Swedish author, G. Gerleman, chose to write in German: *Der Heidenapostel: ketzerische Erwägungen zur Predigt des Paulus, zugleich ein Streifzug in der griechischen Mythologie.*

The learned author examines the collection of letters attributed to Paul in the "New Testament," and subtly mimics and mocks the techniques by which Christian holy men try to conceal the innumerable contradictions in their sacred bag of tales by "proving" the "concordance of the Scriptures" with sophistic arguments that, for

example, Jesus (whoever he was) agreed perfectly with Isaiah (alias Hesias, whoever he was) and the author of the tale about Daniel (whoever he was).

Gerleman, dissenting from all critical students of the Pauline collection, believes that all the letters were written by a single author, whom he indentifies as a civilized and rational man of perhaps the Second Century.

He finds his first clue to the identity of the anonymous author, who adopted a vulgar style of Greek in keeping with his pretense that he was a Christian, in the first "Epistle to the Corinthians," where the clever author mocks the ignorant Christians by telling them their god "hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise." A little later in the same travesty, pseudo-Paul assures the converts that he had fed them with milk (γαλα) instead of the solid food that nourishes adults; and later he points his satire by writing an epistle to 'the *Gala*tians,' meaning 'milk-sops.'

The pseudo-apostle is really an incarnation of Hermes who conducts a covert tour of Christian nonsense by *double entente* and sly allusions to many Greek myths, including some that our holy men like to call "obscene" when they dilate on the vices of the awful "pagans," i.e., persons too well educated and intelligent to be taken in by the Jewish hokum. The gullible Christians who believed the letters of "Paul" to be what they purport to be were really too ignorant to recognize a burlesque of Greek mythology, as shown by the etymology of some words in "Paul's" vocabulary, sly hints scattered here and there, and parallels obvious to anyone who is moderately well acquainted with ancient myths and literature.

The clever supercherie, we are assured, did not deceive some of the more literate Fathers of the Church and scribblers of gospels (e.g., the *Acta apostolorum* and the Apocalypse), but it deceived and wowed the ignorant masses, so the holy men did not rock their flimsy boat by undeceiving the boobs, but instead solemnly used the hoax for their own purposes in attracting and capturing a following of proletarian simpletons. That's how the "letters of Paul" got into the "New Testament," when that anthology was put together in the late Fourth or early Fifth Century.

Gerleman, like a veteran comedian on the stage, keeps a poker face as he solemnly discovers the real meanings latent in practically every paragraph of the supposed letters, but you, when you read his ingenious demonstration and parody of theological discourse, will enjoy many a hearty laugh.

I have said the book might conceivably be useful. If there is a Christian dervish whom you especially dislike and who is sufficiently well educated to read German, give him a copy of this book, and decide what you will say when you hear he has expired in an apoplectic fit.

RUN, SHEEP, RUN

The city of Washington, which should now be called Tel-Aviv-on-the-Potomac, has long been the crime capital of the United States, at least since 1860, when it was occupied by the gangsters called the Republican Party, but their crimes were perpetrated in the Federal government and almost never involved violence.[1] Washington was a city in which civilized persons could live comfortably and even gracefully, without fear of molestation.

Despite the efforts of the Jews' N.A.A.C.P., the niggers in Washington long remained inoffensive and useful. When the great War Criminal crawled into the White House to destroy the United States and incite a war against civilization in Europe, he naturally began to stir up the niggers as a parergon, and his wife had a notorious liking for brawny brown studs, but through the 1940s there was little nigger crime in Washington outside districts, such as the one appropriately

1. One exception was their assassination of Lincoln and subsequent murder of four persons (including Mrs. Surratt) by hanging after a pseudo-judicial farce. The four had been tortured and held incommunicado after their arrest, doubtless because they had knowledge that would have exposed the plot or at least aroused suspicions, and they had to be silenced. The Chief of the Detective Police, who had been employed in the assassination, had to be murdered some years later, and other persons were silenced in various ways. Some persons were imprisoned for life, perhaps just to increase the number of supposed participants in the fictitious conspiracy that was alleged to cover the real one.

named Jamaica,[2] in which the Congoids and mulattos were more or less concentrated. Most of them were useful servants. The few who lived elsewhere and were not, were kept in check by the civilized residents. They did invade bathing beaches on the Potomac, but chiefly to throw broken bottles into the water where it began to become deep, so that unsuspecting White bathers would cut their feet.

The real influx of savages began in the administration of the filthy mongrel called Eisenhower, noted for his open and vicious hatred of Germans and dissimulated hatred of other Aryans, and his scrapping of what was left of the American Constitution. After the lawless usurper sent Federal troops into Arkansas to teach the White boobs that they no longer had a country of their own, and the craven White majority acquiesced in the dictatorship and their own degradation, crime became common on the streets of Washington, and White residents began to flee to the still safe outer suburbs, especially Arlington County in Virginia. And when Arlington became unsafe, they ran farther out, to Fairfax County.

On 2 November 1991, a young woman of nineteen, who lived not far from a friend of mine in a district of "better" and hence more expensive apartment buildings, returning home after midnight, tried to dash from her parked automobile to the door of her apartment building. She didn't make it. Two husky niggers, eager to take Affirmative Action, seized her, abducted her in her own automobile, took her to an isolated region where they raped and sodomized her and doubtless abused her in other ways (which you should have no trouble in imagining), and then magnanimously took her to the vicinity of her residence and threw her out. It can only be conjectured how much of their zeal was sexual lust for White women, and how much was a craving to express their racial hatred of the stupid White creatures who permit them to vote and who work long hours to feed and clothe them and provide them with comfort.[3]

2. The barbarization of this area left an Anglican foundation, called Laetus Locus, virtually under siege by the encompassing swarm of niggers, but members of the staff and visitors who came and went by automobile were not, so far as I know, molested.

The incident was reported in the *Washington Times,* and brought forth the information that during the past year ninety-five women had been raped by savages in Fairfax County.

The county authorities were moved to take drastic action: they will provide free "counseling" for women who have been raped to help them "recover from emotional trauma" and to grin and bear life in a "democracy."

Whither can the White invertebrates flee from once safe Fairfax County? If they go much farther out, they will have to commute to the District of Corruption by helicopter. What can the White weaklings do?

If not involved in the criminal government in Washington, they can run yet farther and try to imitate the residents of Detroit who, when that city became a feral jungle, moved themselves and their businesses to the outer suburbs and now complacently remark that they have not gone into the city for years. But, of course, the marauders will soon follow them.

Nasty "racists" have ideas about what could be done, but the Jews' Federal terrorists will soon silence them. Perhaps the best thing for the spineless White Americans to do is to run to the ocean and jump in. That would be quicker and less painful.

IN BLACK AND WHITE

Americans with very retentive memories can still recall the obscene farce staged by veteran comedians in the Senate when they pretended to be in doubt about the appointment of a nigger to the Revolutionary Tribunal in Washington, which is still called the Su-

3. It was late 1950s as I recall that, on the occasion of some minor violence by niggers in a public "school," I heard a very prosperous, very plump, and very fat-headed female beamingly exclaim, "Isn't it nice that those dear people now feel free to express themselves!" Whether she would say the same thing about this incident, I do not know—probably not, if the victim was her daughter—but she would doubtless continue to ascribe their crimes to the bigoted Whites' oppression of her "dear people," with whom she was sufficiently cautious not to associate.

preme Court. Some who watched the show were so interested that they wondered which nigger lied the most—which was like wondering which actor in the once popular burlesque shows was the more repulsive. And when the show reached its prearranged conclusion, some realized that it had been like the once popular 'strip tease' acts, which held the attention of some spectators from the time the actress opened the bodice of her dress to the inevitable conclusion when she removed her remaining 'G-string,' thus disappointing men who had hoped to see something novel.

The show was staged, of course, to distract public attention from the War Lord's order that the United States be made defenceless against the major nuclear powers, Russia and Israel, and from the White Inferiority Act (called 'Civil Rights') that Bushy signed on 21 November, as soon as David Duke and his nasty White supporters had been safely defeated in Louisiana.[1]

We should note in passing that having a nigger on the Revolutionary Tribunal is not necessarily a bad thing. Remember that the vacancy for Trusty Thomas was created by the retirement of the mulatto who first publicly proclaimed a fact which, although obvious to judicious observers, had been hypocritically dissembled by generations of White justices of the Supreme Court—the fact that the American Constitution had been legally rescinded and scrapped in 1865 (after it was nullified by the invasion of the South in 1861).

People who watched the farce could not but observe that the nigger had procured a white woman, the real status symbol in his race as well as a demonstration of the race's triumph over the stupid White boobs, who fecklessly gave them citizenship and permitted them to vote. Some may have wondered about the arrangement, particularly when they learned that the White woman was a high-salaried lawyer in the Labor Department, so that both husband and wife will have their mouths fastened on the public teats.

1. Some think that Lord Bushy was impressed by the 55% of the White vote that Duke received and therefore, after endorsing the infamous law, uttered some words which the horrified "Liberals" interpreted as meaning that White tax-paying animals should have some rights too.

There is a weekly publication called *USA Weekend* that is sold to the smaller daily papers, which print their own name at the top of the first page and distribute it as the "magazine section" of their Sunday (or Saturday) papers. In the issue for November 23-24, the *Weekend* disclosed some interesting facts.

The white woman, whose maiden name appears to have been Virginia Lamp and who hails from Omaha, met Trusty Thomas "in April 1986 at a meeting of the Anti-Defamation League in New York." That gives one to think. What was the pair doing at a meeting of the Jewish cowboys who ride herd on their American cattle? Did they belong in the Defamation League (the 'Anti' is just typical Yiddish antiphrasis) or were they mere goyim, serving as lackeys in attendance on God's Race?

Thomas looks like a fairly pure-blooded Congoid, but he seems to have the intelligence of a mulatto. The wife looks like a fairly attractive White woman. But who knows?

The genetic combinations that occur in miscegenation do not produce uniform results. The complexion of true mulattoes (i.e., 50% of each component) may be lighter or darker than one would expect from an equal mixture. There is therefore no proof that Thomas may not have in his veins the divine ichor of God's Race, which has a Congoid component of at least 5% to 10% to begin with.[2]

And everyone has seen females who appear to be Aryan and even Nordic, with blonde hair and even blue eyes, but who are really Jewesses, having inherited their distinctive physical characteristics from their Aryan fathers or even grandfathers, while their mothers contributed to the mixture the invisible mind and soul.[3]

2. See Professor A. E. Mourant, *The Genetics of the Jews*, Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1978.

3. As everyone knows, the Jews, who must have learned practical genetics in twenty-five or more centuries of experience as a hybrid race, believe that Jewishness is, like haemophilia, transmitted only by females, so that the race of the fathers is irrelevant, except insofar as it may produce advantageous physical characteristics. That is why German male children were kidnapped at the end of the Suicide of the West and taken to Israel to be raised as Kikes and to contribute physi-

It doesn't really matter, of course, but it would be interesting to learn the respective heredities of this exemplary pair, darlings of the "Liberals" and heralds of Things to Come.

A MORAL PROBLEM

About two decades ago, an acquaintance of mine, who has the predilections of a Casanova, spent several months in a society that was almost entirely composed of prosperous Jews and their families. His erotic adventures, he said, made him aware of a moral problem that is peculiar to that race.

It was taken for granted that a Jewess, like the Hadassah, alias Esther, of whose exploits a censored version is included in the Christians' Holy Book, may do anything for the advancement of her race. But what if only her own pleasure is at issue?

There were three views among hedonistic young Jewesses, viz.:

(1) A Jewess must never copulate with an Aryan.

(2) She may copulate with the goy, provided he has been circumcised.

(3) She may copulate with the pig, even if he has not been circumcised.

'The majority opinion was the second; the first and third represented the practice of small minorities within the lively female segment of the Master Race. According to my informant, there was no idea of being under the observation of the Big Jew up in the clouds whom the Jews call Yahweh and Christians call God. It was simply a matter of the racial ethos, a question of what conduct was socially proper and acceptable. He neglected to ascertain the opinion about copulation with quadruped dogs, as is the custom of some of our 'liberated' females, who find trained dogs much more satisfactory than men for a variety of reasons. ❑

cal stamina and courage to their Jewish progeny. (When Jack Bernstein was in Israel and was found eating with a nigger Jew, he was bullied by a Jewish policemen who looked exactly like a German Storm Trooper. See *Liberty Bell*, May 1985, pp. 5-7. Bernstein thought of himself as a Jew, but it would be interesting to know whether his mother was a Jewess.)

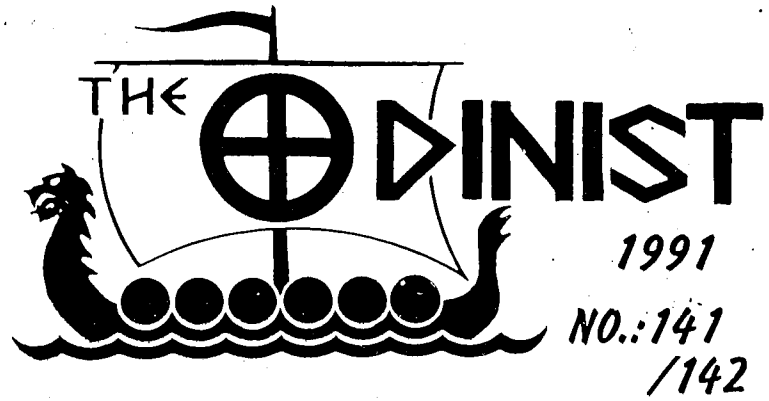

The Best of The Odinist:

The Wisdom of Jean Meslier

One of the most peculiar and least recognized of the great iconoclastic philosophers was Jean Meslier. He was born in 1687 in Mazerny, France, a weaver's son who soon evinced a studious nature. Meslier entered the priesthood and later became curate of Etrepigny. Aside from an incident in which he had refused to kowtow to the village bigwig and for which he was rebuked by his archbishop, Meslier's was a quiet, modest life, a life of austerity and of service to his parishioners. He did in 1733, leaving all his possessions to his parish 'flock.'

Meslier's most amazing and unexpected legacy was a remarkable manuscript, 366 pages long, (of which he had made three handwritten copies) in the form of a last will and testament entitled *Common Sense*, in which he totally repudiated every aspect of Judaeo-Christian superstition. A note affixed to the copy designated for his parishioners declared:

> I have seen and recognized the errors, the abuse, the fallacies and the wickedness of men. I have hated and despised them. I did not dare say it during my life, but I will say it at least in dying, and after my death; and it is that it may be known, that I write this present memorial in order that it may serve as a witness of truth to all those who may see and read it if they choose... How often have I not suffered within myself when I was forced to preach to you those pious

lies which I despised in my heart... What remorse I had for exciting your credulity! A thousand times upon the point of bursting forth publicly, I was going to open your eyes, but fear superior to my strength restrained me and forced me to silence until my death.

Meslier's unusual work found its way into the hands of French officials and eventually came to the attention of activists and thinkers of the growing anti-clerical movement which included such men of prominence as Voltaire and D'Alembert.

Among the most militant and extreme partisans of the Enlightenment backlash against centuries of Christian oppression, Meslier is one of history's greatest holy ghost busters. His logic is relentless, his tone is harsh and if his reliance on 'reason' is perhaps a wee bit simplistic and maybe even dogmatic, this is more than compensated for by the clarity and sanity which he leaves in his idol-shattering wake.

With waves of Christian fundamentalist froth and blather innundating our land and drowning minds in the foul waters of obscurantism, Jean Meslier's words, now as much as ever, rise majestically as islands of mental and spiritual salvation. As a source of wisdom and as a pioneer of intellectual freedom, Meslier deserves the consideration and respect of all Odinists.

☆ ☆ ☆

Let us teach men to be just, benevolent, moderate and sociable, not because their gods exact it, but to please men; let us tell them to abstain from vice and from crime, not because they will be punished in another world, but because they will suffer in the present world.

☆ ☆ ☆

When men are kept in fear they cease to reason. When the brain is troubled, we believe everything and examine nothing.

☆ ☆ ☆

Since it was necessary for men to have a god, why did they not have the sun, the visible god, adored by so many nations? What being had more right to the homage of mortals than the star of the day, which gives light and heat; which invigorates all beings; whose presence reanimates and rejuvenates Nature;

whose absence seems to plunge her into sadness and languor? If some being bestowed power, activity, benevolence, strength, it was no doubt the sun, which should be recognized as the father of Nature, as the soul of the world, as Divinity. At least one could not without folly dispute his existence, or refuse to recognize his influence and his benefits.

☆ ☆ ☆

What is God? It is an abstract word, coined to designate the hidden forces of nature; or it is a mathematic point which has neither length, breadth nor thickness.

☆ ☆ ☆

Sages! Study Nature and her laws; and when you can from them unravel the action of natural causes, do not go in search of supernatural causes which, very far from enlightening your ideas, will but entangle them more and more and make it impossible for you to understand yourselves.

☆ ☆ ☆

The universe is a cause, not an effect. Nature, whose essence is visibly acting and producing, in order to fulfill her functions, as we see she does, needs no invisible motor far more unknown than herself.

☆ ☆ ☆

It is absurd to say that the human race is the object and the end of creation.

☆ ☆ ☆

The universe is but what it can be; all sentient beings enjoy and suffer here; that is to say, they are moved sometimes in an agreeable, and to other times in a disagreeable way. These effects are necessary; they result from causes that act according to their inherent tendencies. The effects necessarily please or displease me, according to my own nature. This same nature compels me to avoid, or remove and combat the one and to seek, to desire and to procure the other. In a world where everything is from necessity, a god who remedies nothing, and allows things to follow their own course, is he anything else but destiny or necessity personified?

☆ ☆ ☆

Why must men suffer? Why must man exist? What is his existence to God? Nothing or something. If his existence is not useful or necessary to God, why did He not leave him in nothingness? If man's existence is necessary to His glory, He then

needed man, He lacked something before this man existed!

☆ ☆ ☆

According to the notions of modern theology, it appears evident that God has created the majority of men with the view only to punishing them eternally... A God so perfidious and wicked as to create a single man and leave him exposed to the perils of damnation, can not be regarded as a perfect being, but as a monster of nonsense, injustice, malice and atrocity.

☆ ☆ ☆

Thus, poor mortals! You make your wishes the measure of the truth! Because you desire to live for ever and to be happier, you conclude from thence that you will be more fortunate in an unknown world than in the known world, in which you so often suffer! Consent, then, to leave without regret this world which causes more trouble than pleasure to the majority of you. Resign yourselves to the order of destiny, which decrees that you, like all other beings, should not endure forever. "But what will become of me?" you ask! What you were several million years ago. You were then, I do not know what; resign yourselves, then, to become again in an instant, I do not know, what; what you were then, return peacefully to the universal home from which you came.

☆ ☆ ☆

A universal God ought to have revealed a universal religion. By what fatality are so many different religions found on the earth? Which is the true one amongst the great number of those of which each pretends to be the right one, to the exclusion of all the others? We have every reason to believe that not one of them enjoys this advantage.

☆ ☆ ☆

Devotion is a disease of the imagination, contracted in infancy; the devotee is a hypochondriac who increases his disease by the use of remedies. The wise man takes none of it; he follows a good regimen and leaves the rest to Nature.

☆ ☆ ☆

Is there anything more contradictory, more impossible or more mysterious than the creation of matter by an immaterial Being who, Himself immutable, causes the continual changes that we see in the world? Is there anything more incompatible with all the ideas of common sense than to believe that a good, wise, equitable and powerful Being presides over Nature and

directs Himself the Movements of a world which is filled with follies, miseries, crimes and disorders which He could have foreseen and by a single word could have prevented or made to disappear?

☆ ☆ ☆

If the ancient barbarians have worshiped mountains, rivers, serpents, trees, fetishes of every kind; if the wise Egyptians worshiped crocodiles, rats, onions, do we not see nations who believe themselves wiser than they worship with reverence a bread into which they imagine that the enchantments of their priests cause the Divinity to descend?

☆ ☆ ☆

When we see polished and wise nations, such as the English, French, German, etc., notwithstanding all their enlightenment, continue to kneel before the barbarous god of the Jews, that is to say, of the most stupid, the most credulous, the most savage, the most unsocial nation which ever was on the earth; when we see these enlightened nations divide themselves into sects, tear one another, hate and despise each other for opinions, equally ridiculous, upon the conduct and the intentions of this irrational god; when we see intelligent persons occupy themselves foolishly in meditating on the wishes of this capricious and foolish god; we are tempted to exclaim "Oh, men! You are still savages! Oh, men! You are but children in the matter of religion!"

☆ ☆ ☆

To die for an opinion proves no more the truth or the soundness of this opinion than to die in battle proves the right of the prince for whose benefits so many people are foolish enough to sacrifice themselves.

☆ ☆ ☆

"Sacrifice your reason: give up experience; distrust the testimony of your senses; submit without examination to all that is given to you as coming from heaven." This is the usual language of all the priests of the world; they do not agree upon any point, except in the necessity of never reasoning when they present principles to us which they claim as the most important to our happiness.

☆ ☆ ☆

The Christians pretend that, with the exception of the Jewish People, that is to say, a handful of unfortunate beings, the

whole human race lived in utter ignorance of its duties toward God, and had but imperfect ideas of Divine majesty. Christianity, offshoot of Judaism, which was very humble in its obscure origin, became powerful and cruel under the Christian emperors, who, driven by a holy zeal, spread it marvelously in their empire by sword and fire, and founded it upon the ruins of overthrown Paganism.

☆ ☆ ☆

Those who govern always decide the religion of the people. The true religion is but the religion of the prince; the true god is the god whom the prince wishes them to worship; the will of the priests who govern the prince always becomes the will of god.

☆ ☆ ☆

If we read history with some attention; we shall see that Christianity, fawning at first, insinuated itself among the savage and free nations of Europe by showing their chiefs that its principles would favor despotism and place absolute power in their hands. We see, consequently, barbarous kings converting themselves with a miraculous promptitude; that is to say, adopting without examination a system so favorable to their ambition, and exerting themselves to have it adopted by their subjects.

☆ ☆ ☆

Priests in all times have shown themselves supporters of despotism, and the enemies of public liberty. Their profession requires vile and submissive slaves, who never have the audacity to reason. In an absolute government, their great object is to secure control of the mind of a weak and stupid prince, in order to make themselves masters of the people. Instead of leading the people to salvation, priests have always led them to servitude.

☆ ☆ ☆

Theological disputes, equally unintelligible for the parties already irritated against each other, have unsettled empires, caused revolutions, ruined sovereigns, devastated the whole of Europe; these despicable quarrels could not be extinguished even in rivers of blood. After the extinction of Paganism the people established a religious principle of going into a frenzy every time that an opinion was brought forth which their priests considered contrary to the holy doctrine. The votaries of a religion which preaches externally but charity, harmony

and peace, have shown themselves more ferocious than cannibals or savages every time their instructors have excited them to the destruction of their brethren. There is no crime which men have not committed in the idea of pleasing the Deity or of appeasing His wrath. The idea of a terrible God who was represented as a despot, must necessarily have rendered His subjects wicked. Fear makes but slaves, and slaves are cowardly, low, cruel and think they have a right to do anything when it is the question of gaining the good-will or of escaping the punishment of the master whom they fear. Liberty of thought can alone give to men humanity and grandeur of soul. The notion of a tyrant God can create but abject, angry, quarrelsome, intolerant slaves.

☆ ☆ ☆

The Jews, excited by the promise of their god, arrogated to themselves the right of exterminating whole nations... The Christians under pretext of spreading their holy religion, covered two hemispheres a hundred times with blood.

☆ ☆ ☆

Must we imitate the god of the Jews? Will we find a model for our conduct in Jehovah? He is truly a savage god, really created for an ignorant, cruel and immoral people; he is a god who is constantly enraged, breathing only vengeance; who is without pity, who commands carnage and robbery; in a word, he is a god whose conduct can not serve as a model to an honest man, and who can be imitated but by a chief of brigands.

☆ ☆ ☆

Shall we imitate, then, the Jesus of the Christians? Can this god, who died to appease the implacable fury of his Father, serve as an example which men ought to follow? Alas! we will see in him but a god, or rather, a fanatic, a misanthrope, who, being plunged himself into misery, and preaching to the wretched, advises them to be poor, to combat and extinguish nature, to hate pleasure, to seek sufferings, and to despise themselves.

☆ ☆ ☆

"Blessed are those who suffer! Woe to those who have abundance and joy!" These are the rare revelations which Christianity teaches!

☆ ☆ ☆

It is evident that the literal and rigorous practice of the di-

vine morality of the Christians would lead nations to ruin.

A morality which contradicts the nature of man is not made for him.

☆ ☆ ☆

Is there anything more liable to encourage wickedness and to embolden to crime, than to persuade men that there exists an invisible being who has the right to pardon injustice, rapine, perfidy and all the outrages they can inflict upon society?

☆ ☆ ☆

The rules which govern men's conduct spring from their own nature which they are supposed to know, and not from some divine nature, of which they have no conception; these rules compel us to render ourselves estimable or contemptible, amiable or hateful, worthy of reward or of punishment, happy or unhappy, according to the extent to which we observe them.

☆ ☆ ☆

Do men need a god whom they do not know, or an invisible lawgiver, or a mysterious religion, or chimerical fears, in order to comprehend that all excess tends ultimately to destroy them, and that in order to preserve themselves they must abstain from it; that in order to be loved by others, they must do good; that doing evil is a sure means of incurring hatred and vengeance?

☆ ☆ ☆

A rational philosophy inspires us to strew flowers on life's pathway; to dispel melancholy and panic terrors; to link our interests with those of our traveling companions; to divert ourselves by gaiety and honest pleasures from the pains and the crosses to which we are so often exposed.

☆ ☆ ☆

A man who reflects can not fail of knowing his duties, of discovering the relations which subsist between men, of meditating upon his own nature, of discerning his needs, his inclinations and his desires, and of perceiving what he owes to the beings necessary to his happiness. These reflections naturally lead to the knowledge of the morality which is the most essential for society.

☆ ☆ ☆

The priests have made of God such a malicious, ferocious being, so ready to be vexed that there are few men in the world who do not wish at the bottom of their hearts that this god did not exist. We can not live happily if we are always in fear.

☆ ☆ ☆

It is always the character of man which decides upon the character of his god; each one creates a god for himself and in his own image.

☆ ☆ ☆

The war which always existed between the priests and the best minds of all ages comes from this: that the wise men perceived the fetters which superstition wished to place upon the human mind, which it fain would keep in eternal infancy, that it might be occupied with fables, burdened with terrors and frightened by phantoms which would prevent it from progressing.

☆ ☆ ☆

Some ancient and modern philosophers have had the courage to accept experience and reason as their guides, and to shake off the chains of superstition. Lucippe, Democritus, Epicurus, Straton and some other Greeks dared to tear away the thick veil of prejudice, and deliver philosophy from theological fetters. But their systems, too simple, too sensible, and too stripped of wonders for lovers of fancy, were obliged to surrender to the fabulous conjectures of Plato, Socrates and Zeno. Among the moderns, Hobbes, Spinoza, Boyle and others have followed the path of Epicurus, but their doctrines found but few votaries in a world still to much infatuated to listen to reason.

☆ ☆ ☆

I conclude with the desire that we may return to Nature whose declared enemy is the Christian religion... The world will be composed of good citizens, tender friends. Nature has given *this* religion in giving us Reason. May fanaticism pervert it no more!

Reprinted from *The Odinist*, published 8 times a year. Subscriptions U.S. $8.00; CAN. $10.00; Abroad $12.00, available from P.O. Box 1647, Crystal River FL 32623

The Latest German Zündel Trial

Supreme Court Appearance—An Update

A Report to my friends! December 11, 1991

On October 30, 1991 my plane took off for Germany. First stop was Hamburg, where I met with my attorney of some 15 years, Jürgen Rieger. He wanted to see the models I had of the installations at Auschwitz. These models were built to scale by a professional model-maker according to plans which Dr. Robert Faurisson had first obtained from the Auschwitz Archives in Poland.

He was impressed, and immediately saw the importance of such a tool in a courtroom situation, which made a seemingly difficult "scientific execution method" simple and understandable for the layman, lawyers, judges and also the media. He wanted to use them in my November 5th 1991 Munich trial, and thus I was soon airbound for Stuttgart, where he had asked me to appear as an expert witness, describing the worldwide neo-Nazi movement to the court, at the written and specific invitation of Judge Eberlein.

My appearance in Stuttgart was a highly successful affair, much to the dismay of the judge. The Germans who attended the trial proceedings repeatedly broke out in cheers and applause, and the judge threatened to clear the courtroom of spectators.

I wondered during the proceedings why the "lady" prosecutor was so nasty in her questions to me—it turned out that she is the very same prosecutor who has seized my bank account in Germany, in a typical West German, politically-motivated move. However, in this case at least I was victorious over her in our verbal jousting match.

Fred Leuchter, who was going to Munich with me as an expert witness in my case, gave a speech in Stuttgart, organized by some local businessmen. The hall was packed so full with young people that there was standing room only. He was well received.

Then it was on to Munich! Fred Leuchter and his wife Carolyn drove ahead in their own "mobile gaschamber" (which I dubbed their car), and I followed with a supporter in a "smoke-free" environment, because I loathe smoking.

Fred was to appear as an expert witness on the construction of execution gas chambers, and I thought since he is, to my knowledge, the only one left in the world with that specific trade, that he would be admitted as witness. Not so!

After about an hour's questioning by the prosecutor and judge, they found him not experienced enough in his field because, although he had been working as a consultant in execution technology in a majority of the states in the U.S., he had only worked on three gas chambers. Neat, eh?

We could not believe our ears when the Munich prosecutor proclaimed that Fred's visit and research at the Polish camps of Auschwitz-Birkenau and Madjanek were of no value, because all that was left there was piles of dirt since "the SS had blown up everything."

That was the way things were to go in Munich! For five weeks I sat in amazement, as Germans who had been sent video films by some anonymous person, video films which had been cut, spliced, assembled and interspersed with German newsbroadcasts taken of German television, came slinking into the courtroom, snitching like schoolboys, about having been shocked by these "Golden Oldies" of Revisionism. Businessmen, bureaucrats, policemen and violin-builders, graphic artists and healthfood store owners alike intoned about how awful it was to hear what the interviewed researchers, writers and victims of Zion like Frank Walus, Ditlieb Felderer, Eric Thomson, Dr. Lindsey and Ivan Lagace, the crematory expert, had to say about topics which my "gag order" forbids me to mention.

For day after day, one day per week, to keep me nailed down in Europe, and undoubtedly to also drive up expenses, we watched these busy-body, brainwashed Germans grovel and besmirch their own nest. What a spectacle for the press! On opening day there were 22 press reporters there from all over Europe. The French television crew ran immediately afoul of the court and had a run-in with the prosecutor because, although they had been given the right to film us in the courtroom, someone (most likely a police stoolie) protested about being filmed, and a big commotion resulted, nearly causing an international incident.

I was able to explain to the French TV teams that in Germany repression was alive and well. We met later at a press conference where my attorney spoke at length and explained the case against me, in a brilliant performance of showmanship, interspersed with "legalese!" It was filmed and reported by over a dozen reporters.

Danish TV, German TV stations, two French TV networks, CBS and

German print media, as well as some radio stations, had sent some representatives.

German spectators in the courtroom who know the local scene were surprised by the intense media interest in my case. I was not. Canadian press covered the case long distance via their Berlin representative.

For weeks we watched films which showed a much slimmer Ernst Zündel with lots of hair on his head. Outside the courtroom spectators would come up to me and tug at my sleeve, asking me where they could purchase the 10-11 year-old videos. One businessman wanted to play one speech I gave years ago in Brussels, Belgium, to a group of his business associates. He had driven for hours from some distant place because someone from Munich had told him that there would be another "Revisionist Film Festival of Zündel films" held in courtroom A221, "like last Friday!"

Early in the morning, spectators would line up in front of the police barriers that barred their way trying to get into the "Film Festival."

Policemen would alternate standing guard outside so that each one would get a chance to see the films. Luckily, several were repeated over a number of court days.

One policeman, whose emotionless facial expression had always amazed me, blurted out at me one late Friday afternoon while watching the video tapes, after I apologetically said to him, "I am sorry you had to sit one more time through these, by now boring, films" "Not at all, Herr Zündel, I find them interesting." And he added, "Nobody asked me about my opinion, but I find you *sympatisch.*" Well, at least we were making progress.

It was nice to come into the courtroom in the morning and find it packed. Much to the annoyance of the prosecutor and the judge, the spectators would rise and break into a round of applause as I entered. Soon I was a familiar face, and policemen, court clerks and other staff members would greet me: *"Guten Morgen, Herr Zündel!"* There were touching scenes also, when people would come up and hand me an envelope containing a letter, a Christmas card and some donations. Once, a collection was taken up by a stranger outside with the waiting crowd, it amounted to almost $500.00, which was promptly given to one of our expert witnesses for his hotel bill and trainfare. Another, obviously poor, pensioner came up to me during a break and shyly gave me an orange, sharing his lunch with me. Others showed through kindness that they appreciated what I was doing, like the one man who insisted in paying for Dr. Faurisson's meal, when he saw me standing in line at the cashier's in the courthouse cafeteria. One elderly lady insisted that I take her 21-year-old Mercedes Diesel to do my errands around Bavaria, helping me save money this way.

Another man invited me to spend a holiday, free of charge, in his apartment near Adolf Hitler's house in Berchtesgaden. One woman gave me a sweater because I had complained about feeling cold in Munich's damp weather.

The son of Rudolf Hess invited me to appear at the annual meeting of his Rudolf Hess Memorial Association, where I was received with a standing ovation, and asked by plainclothes policemen if I could ask Herr Hess to please allow him into the closed meeting. He said he was interested to learn about the fate of Rudolf Hess. He was promptly admitted, later on thanking me.

During the court breaks I would dash off to give speeches to supporters and visit elderly supporters, one of them terminally ill with lung cancer.

I went to visit my mother in the old homestead in the Black Forest and pruned trees for her. I fixed eavestroughs on the 400 year-old house, dug over my mother's garden, and with a longtime ladyfriend from Canada, who had joined me, chopped wood and carried it into the woodshed, like generations of my forbears had done before me, and what I had done as a boy while growing up. All this was pretty soul-wrenching stuff. Every stone, every board, every step reminded me of my past, of my father, my brothers and sisters, of the terror experienced in the bunker during the Allied air raids during the war and of the fear and terror when Algerian and Moroccan troops "liberated us" in 1945 of our earthly treasures and meager possessions.

I used my father's hand-made rakes, his hand-made, 60 year-old wooden ladders, his ancient saws and axes. In the shed, among the woodworm-eaten ceiling boards, I marveled at the adze marks, yes, adze marks, a tool that used by European carpenters in the 16th century, before saws were used to make beams. It was like an ax put sideways on a handle, much like a garden hoe. Our house was constructed of beams hewn like that....

While I worked away and the minutes turned into hours, I was suddenly yanked back into the present by my beeping mobile phone, which I had rented for the duration of my stay in Germany. The beeping noise signaled the intrusion of the modern age, amongst all this idyllic primitive simplicity.

It was my German lawyer, calling me from distant Hamburg, asking me to get in touch with my trusted advisor, Dr. Faurisson of France. He thought we had a real chance to get Dr. Faurisson qualified as an expert witness in my German courtcase—a scheme I had been working on for years.

Suddenly the real, nasty world, the ugly world of political and judicial

persecution once again intruded into my life, and the telephone and the calculator became my new tools. Airline fares and travel schedules had to be calculated and compared.

Once again, money and costs became considerations and "the availability to witness" of this intellectual giant of Revisionism who, over the years, has become my friend.

I called him, and he told me of the impending birth of some long awaited grandchild. He also feared that his favorite aunt, 92 years of age, lay dying. However, he said, moving me almost to tears as I stood there in my mother's field talking to him over that miracle of modern communications, the cordless phone, "when Zündel calls, Faurisson responds."

True to his word, as always in the past, he rushed to my side and again leaped into the breach in that Munich courtroom.

I had to bid farewell to my mother and rushed back to Munich. Before I left, she insisted that I have a simple meal of "Maultaschen und Nudeln" with her—a Swabian peasant meal that we had enjoyed as kids in the past.

Soon I had shed my peasant's pants and sweaty shirt, washed myself and stored away my telephone on the car seat, and rushed towards Munich on Adolf Hitler's magnificent Autobahns.

My Munich lawyer, Dr. Goebel, had worked a legal miracle and had obtained the cooperation of the local *Gerichtsvollzieher*, a court officer, to serve a direct subpoena or *Vorladung* for the court on the 6th of December 1991, which is a rarely used and complex legal manoeuvre called a *direkte Vorladung*, which does not need the judge's or the court's sanction or approval, which is the normal or standard way in German court cases.

The gamble is that the judge won't allow the witness to give testimony and then the expenses have to be borne immediately by the accused. I was willing to take this chance, in order to get my witness at least into the witness stand. I had succeeded with that manoeuvre to get Fred Leuchter into the witness chair for over an hour and a half, which was a major breakthrough for us. There was every likelihood that once again I would work with Dr. Faurisson, who was to give testimony in the Diary of Anne Frank matter.

Once the prosecutor and judge realized who was to be the next witness, panic gripped the court. Dr. Faurisson had written a *Gutachten* on this famous "diary" for another court case. Jürgen Rieger had handled several *Diary of Anne Frank A Fraud?* cases in Germany, which had achieved national prominence and notoriety.

The German national newsweekly, *Der Spiegel*, had reported as long ago as 1981 about a German Federal Criminal Office's forensic examination which had found out that portions of the diary had been written with a ballpoint pen, which only became available in 1951.

My own attorney had prepared a whole series of motions and requests for witnesses from the above Federal Agency, and suddenly the judge, in collusion with the prosecutor, decided that one could drop the charges relating to me having "insulted the memory of Anne Frank"—a crime in modern day Germany.

So the mere fact that Dr. Faurisson was present in the courtroom got those charges dropped. It was clear that the judge and prosecutor feared Dr. Faurisson's testimony, the way the devil fears holy water.

We tried to have him qualified for the other charges, but to no avail. The prosecutor became almost hysterical in his attacks on the qualifications of Dr. Faurisson, who had twice been admitted in Canada as an expert witness in my cases there.

In the end, judge and prosecutor refused to admit Dr. Faurisson, not even questioning him as to his qualifications, training, etc. My attorneys called these rulings totally contrary to law, which guarantee me an automatic right to approach a higher court for redress.

Next we called a German-trained Diplom Chemiker, who works for the prestigious Max Plan Institute in Stuttgart, as an expert witness, since judge and prosecutor had rejected Leuchter partially because he had no qualifications in chemistry, we thought he was going to be a "shoo-in!"

This man had gone to Auschwitz and Birkenau and had undertaken independent studies there, and once again had taken soil and other samples which he had tested in strictly scientific, controlled experiments with astonishing results.

I had been in close contact with him via Dr. Lindsey, who was a witness in my first trial. I worked hard to get this man to Munich, visiting him in Stuttgart and persuading him about the importance of his testimony.

Once again, the judge and the prosecutor rejected this expert because they said, "the SS had blown up all the facilities at Auschwitz," and thus it was no wonder that the chemical test results were the way they were...

This led to such fierce exchanges that the judge called a recess and my lawyers made one more motion to the judge to disqualify himself from the case because of his own *Befangenheit*—his own prejudices in the case.

Several such motions had been made by us, all of which were turned

down by the judge, as was this new one.

While the judge considered whether he should disqualify himself from the case, further revisionist video tapes were played to a packed courtroom.

The sixth day of court came to an end when I was cross-examined as to my financial means in regards to paying the $27,000 fine, which the first anonymous judge imposed on me.

Then it was off to Dr. Goebel's office to prepare an affidavit to help Doug Christie fend off a Jewish inspired attack against me in the Supreme Court of Canada for allegedly having broken my "Gag Order" with these Munich court proceedings.

Doug Christie had been sent 50 pages of documents by the Attorney General of Ontario, on the evening of the 5th of December 1991, which were used by the Ontario Attorney General's Office, B'nai B'rith and Canadian Jewish Congress officials with the media and as they appeared in the Supreme Court of Canada on the 10th of December 1991.

It never ceases to amaze me how the government and justice department officials are always ready and eager to do the bidding of this noisy, aggressive minority in our midst.

It is as if government largely existed to exclusively serve Zionist interests. The majority of government lawyers were Jews in Ottawa.

Certainly no money was spared by the government of the day in prosecuting, or really persecuting, me for my beliefs in Ontario in the past.

There was absolutely no difference in style or behavior in this "persecution through prosecution" during the time in office of the Conservative, Liberal and now the Socialist government of Ontario. It really does make you wonder if the "John Birchers" are right when they say that governments don't change after elections, only new faces replace old faces, with a different administration, but the government remains the same!

> COURT
> IS A PLACE WERE
> JUSTICE IS
> DISPENSED WITH!
> Mark Twain

My next German court appearance takes place on December 16, 1991. On that day I will return to Germany, to be again convicted, for, make no mistake about it, these political trials are not there to find the truth or to dispense impartial Justice!

These trials are there solely to criminalize the politically uncomfortable and dangerous opposition. They really are underhanded compliments.

Little has changed since the time of the Pharisees and those who shouted,

"Crucify him, Crucify him," only in this corrupt age the judges don't even have the decency of a Pontius Pilate, who at least said, "I find no fault with this man." All I have heard from judges, who after all are not stupid people, and who have all gone to the finest law schools of their respective countries, were usually nasty remarks, delivered in a sanctimonious manner, when even the simplest of people could see the transparentness of their hypocritical rulings and decisions.

The one great exception I will always remember and treasure is the behavior of the former Chief Justice of Ontario, Howland, and some members of his court, who granted me my first fair and civilized hearing in a courtroom, and who ruled unanimously in my favor.

The German judge, a man of the new generation, had every opportunity given to him by me and my witnesses and attorneys to advance the cause of Justice in postwar Germany. He had the opportunity, as my attorneys both explained to him on Friday, December 6, 1991, to turn over a new leaf for the German legal system. Criminal justice rules even give him the instrument, the means to do it in Germany. There is a section that says that the German equivalent of "Judicial Notice" called *Offenkundigkeit* can be challenged by an accused if he can prove that he has substantially new, hard scientific or forensic evidence to back up his claims. We had and have this evidence!

Fred Leuchter, Dr. Faurisson and Dipl. Chemiker Germar Rudolf, had they been allowed to testify and had they been given the opportunity to present their documents and findings, would have cut the Gordian Knot in this entangled judicial mess.

Alas! it was not to be! At least not this time, or at least not in this Bavarian court. Attorney Rieger said it with all the passion and fervor of a man convinced of the correctness of his cause that for hundreds of years, many thousands of women were burned at the stake as witches, after being convicted by properly and duly constituted German courts, for having sexual relations with the devil, because that was *"offenkundig"* also. *"That the devil had sex with these witches was then 'offenkundig,' the courts took this as established fact for centuries."*

In Leningrad, seven Germans were executed in 1946 for murdering the Polish officers corps in Katyn—in April 1991 Gorbachev officially apologized and admitted that the K.G.B had murdered these 14,000 Poles. The man who had actually organized the killings was still living, aged 89, in Moscow. He was videotaped by the Soviet prosecutors and admitted having received the or-

ders from Stalin's (not Hitler's) government. During the Nuremberg Trials, the Nazis' responsibility for the mass murders of Katyn was also *offenkundig*.

In Auschwitz, the Pope blessed 4 million victims in 1979—in 1990, the Polish authorities had the 4 million figure chiseled out of the stone tablets. Today, no figures are given about the real number of victims there—the Poles say, an investigation by an international commission of historians should determine the exact numbers.

That's the way change will come, slowly at first, but come it will! You can rest assured!

You my friends, in the far flung corners of this beautiful earth, the blue planet, as it is rightly and affectionately called by some, you will live to see the day, when, like Katyn yesterday, the other crimes of WW II will be exposed and HISTORY WILL BE REWRITTEN. Give it time; you have given me the means over the years to do some spectacular and trail-blazing research work.

I make you a promise and give you my renewed pledge—give me the means and we will finish the job.

The trial expenses in Germany and the preparation in going to the Supreme Court one more time have once again been tremendous.

The production of the many factums, books of authorities and additional attorneys which had to be hired to act as agents in the Supreme Court of Canada has cost a lot of money...

Doug was pitted, as per usual, against 8 government and Jewish lawyers. Several Jews also acting for the government.

The Canadian Civil Liberties Association spoke supposedly in our favor. Mr. Rosenberg, their lawyer, tried to avoid his animosity against me.

The rest of the proceedings were sheer "character assassination" of me by these "hired guns" or "government hit-squads" who use and abuse their official positions to curry favor with the political hacks or the various Zionist lobby groups in this country.

The general thrust was that the poor, weak and beleaguered, defenseless Jewish community in this country needed repressive, ancient laws to stifle criticism of their schemes and nefarious activities.

I note with amusement the fact that the recently deceased, or murdered, crook and Jewish con-man, Robert Maxwell, was a large financial contributor to the pro-Holocaust lobby in England. He defrauded his company's pension funds by almost a billion pounds.

Ivan Boesky, convicted inside trader who swindled the investors out of

hundreds of millions of dollars, and Mr. Milken, the "junkbond wunderkind" and convicted fraud artist, all were heavy contributors to holocaust causes and museums. So were the Belzbergs in Canada.

Some people say, that this represented "malpractice" or "life insurance" for these people! Interesting thought! Very interesting.

Help me as best you can.

I know it is Christmas and you face expenses of your own. What nicer gift, however, can you give yourself, your children or grandchildren, but the truth about history? The truth about the times in which you yourself lived and worked and loved?

I thank you—you are terrific people!

Have a good Christmas and a healthy New Year.

Ernst Zündel

☆☆☆

HELP CROATIA!

The war in Croatia—the murder of a valiant people, is still going on in that Balkan country. The Europeans, inspite of their mouthings, have done little to curb Serbian aggression and war crimes there. The Germans, or better, their Bonn Puppet Regime, are betraying an old ally.

Anyone wanting to help the Croatians in their current plight should call the Croatian Büro in Stuttgart, Germany: Tel. No. 011-49-711-616620. Ask for Mrs. Zdenka Babic. Offer any assistance you can! THEY DESERVE IT!

☆☆☆

ERNST ZÜNDEL:

Persecution through Prosecution

Criminalizing Zionism's Opposition!

To my friends around the world! 30 December 1991

Another year of activity and intellectual combat is drawing to a close for us. The time has come to review what was, what is, and what our fate may be in the new year.

For me personally, an important chapter of my life inched its way toward its final resolution. I am naturally referring to my 10-year struggle in the courts of Canada, where I defended myself against the attacks of the Zionist enemy, which likes to use the taxpayer's money and pliable careerist civil servants,

politicians, prosecutors, police officials and others, to silence opponents. They love the extra benefits of:

a) Not having to spend their own money to defeat their enemies.

b) Not having to meet their opposition out in the open, to answer the opposition's claims and charges of Zionist lies, corruption and falsification.

c) They especially like the financial punishment they can inflict on their opponents with these trials (persecution through prosecution).

d) Naturally, if a "Gag Order" can be imposed on the political opponent to silence him by a judge's order, that's a bonus for these intellectual terrorists.

e) The crowning achievement is the imprisonment of the victim, even if it is only temporary, because it isolates the victim from the public and frequently from his supporters and friends.

f) They also love the benefit of this legal terrorism, where they manipulate government officials, prosecutors, members of parliament, government ministers and Human Rights Commissions, to give them "something for nothing."

For, make no mistake about it, the "Jewish Lobby," or the Jews who make a living and a career out of promoting Jewish policies and Jewish goals, also have to justify their salaries, their travel budgets and their office costs to their Jewish supporters.

One only has to read the various Jewish newspapers around the world to know and realize that the competition amongst Jewish organizations for support and donations, as well as recognition, is as fierce and as real as is the competition for support amongst "right-wing" or "Revisionist" groups.

The laws of nature, or business and commerce, do not get suspended for the Jews either. They are only better organized for the time being, that's all. However, there is no need to despair. We have delivered some stunning blows to these people's hidden agenda, and will continue to do so in the future.

Their evil empires and their monstrous creations, like the Soviet Union, and soon American (Jewish) style dog-eat-dog capitalism, are crumbling because they were conceived by evil men, with nothing but evil in their hearts and minds, and only evil as their goals. Nature is striking back everywhere and these ghetto dwellers of the mind are reeling everywhere.

El Al Airlines had a big advertisement in one of the Jewish papers, bragging that over 3000 Jews left the Soviet Union in one long weekend alone and that the planes take off at 4 am from Moscow. Why? Why so early in the morning? Check-in time must be 2 am in that case! Well, they don't want the

goyim to see that the rats are leaving the sinking ship.

These people know that once the archives are opened in the newly liberated republics the criminal nature of the old Bolshevik regime will be revealed to their formerly subjected populations. Then these long-suffering victims of Bolshevism might well take revenge, real physical, violent revenge against the descendants of Bronstein (Trotsky), Kaganovich, Litvinoff, Sobelsohn and the whole gang of cutthroats, terrorists, murderers, political assassins and gulag-keepers that the ghettos of Russia and the Bronx spawned in 1905, 1917 and thereafter.

Compared to what revelations will come out of the archives in the East in the next few years, all the so-called "evidence" and "documents" which the Allies of 1945 bandied about the Germans and the National Socialist regime with will become "chicken feed."

So, if I was a Soviet Jew, even if I was innocent, and never tortured a prisoner in one of the many torture chambers of the Cheka or the KGB, I would be taking the first plane out. I, too, would emigrate to the racist, bankrupt statelet they like to call Israel.

For these people know that when the long-suffering slavic populations are finally freed from their shackles of fear and repression, that pogroms are coming. Today Russia and the various republics are in turmoil, tomorrow they will be in civil war. They are armed to the teeth, and the people who have these arms are desperate, cold, hungry, and angry.

That's not a safe place to be for anybody, and least of all for a Jew to be. Once again I repeat what I have often stated in speeches, during talk-shows and in private: it has been Hell to be a German since 1945 in this world, dominated by those who won the military victory in Europe in 1945; but we Germans came through it all, bruised in our psyche, buffeted by the currents of defeat and our reputation tarnished by the lies and accusations of a merciless enemy.

We have survived in body, if not in soul! Now let's see what the self-proclaimed "Marxist revolutionaries" and "Capitalists" of yesterday will do, how they will behave in their trials which will come, and how they respond to the accusations of their prosecutors, after their nights in the dungeons of Hell. We have only had a little inkling of how the KGB putchists behaved in Moscow, after the very cursory investigations and only a few days of incarcerations.

We have seen their behavior in former East Germany, where they were and are still treated with kid gloves.

Make no mistake about it, the Poles will want revenge for Katyn. The Ukrainians will want revenge for the famine of the Kulaks; the Czarists will want revenge for what happened to the Czar, his family and the Russian nobility and elite then. The Baltic peoples will want those brought to justice who deported many hundreds of thousands to their deaths after the Soviet takeover in 1939. And guess what they will find?

Those who know the history of the time know exactly whom they will accuse and who they won't find very difficult to convict.

And by some miracle of divine justice and retribution, the very laws and statutes and proceedings devised by the Kempners, Klarsfeld, Wiesenthals and Gideon Hausners, they will be used to hunt those who thought that they were untouchable for their crimes. Thus Karma is being worked on earth as it will be in heaven. No one is immune from the immutable laws of Nature and of God. No one! Not even Jews!

A wise Croatian friend of mine, Jerome Brentar, says that all evil carries within itself the seed of its own destruction—and so it is! [Mr. Brentar is the owner of Euro-Travel Agency in Cleveland, Ohio. Call him at 800-423-3692 for assistance in arranging your travel plans for the coming vacation season. If there is a travel agent who deserves your support, MR. BRENTAR IS IT! — Ed. *LB*],

But back to the real world of today:

Most of you know from the mainstream media that I was convicted yet again in Germany after a "kangaroo court" proceeding that is a shame for a great people like the Germans.

How my Germans can have allowed such an abomination of a legal system like that without having a revolution, like the Anglo-Saxons already had a thousand years ago, is a puzzle and of great concern to me!

Despite the "judicial meatgrinder" that I have been put through In Canada for the last ten years, I find myself lucky, and congratulate myself that if I had to be harassed by the judiciary, it was better here than in Germany. Perversely, I have come to realize that I was able to serve the cause of truth, and that of my own German people, better in Canada than I could have in the Germany of today.

That brings me to the details of the "trial" that just concluded. Not one of my expert witnesses was allowed to give testimony. The State Prosecutor and the Judge found all of them incompetent, even though Canadian courts had found them to be experts in their fields after careful scrutiny.

Not even a German-educated and -trained Diplom Chemiker from the Max Plank Institute was allowed to testify even though he had his German credentials and was right there in the courthouse and in the courtroom!

I gave the Germans in charge there the chance of a lifetime—not to free me—but to free themselves from the Allied monkey on their backs, or the "mental occupation of their minds," as I call it, that will still be there after the Allied Occupation troops have left Germany.

Even though Judge Werner Melders admitted in his closing diatribe that undoubtedly some of the witnesses to the 'Holocaust' and in War Crimes Trials had been lying or had exaggerated, and that undoubtedly the Allies had forged some documents which were used in past courtcases...there was no doubt in his mind, and after all, numerous previous German courtcases had proven this much: that there was a Holocaust, and that millions of Jews were killed by the Nazis in places like Auschwitz and other death camps. He also said that there are mountains of evidence of Nazi crimes, singular in their magnitude. He said that there were many documents, orders, purchasing orders, plans, etc., for the building of the gas chambers and for ordering Zyklon B, etc.

I had to be punished for my views, for my admiration of Hitler and for my "marketing of historical lies." He had considered jailing me, but figured that I was beyond rehabilitation, therefore I had to be punished with a heavy fine. He mentioned that Germany had nothing to fear from me, because German society was solid in its belief in Nazi crimes, and that Revisionists were no danger! The prosecutor spoke in similar tones.

My attorneys did all the talking, about technical and legal as well as historical questions and topics for me, for I was in a grey zone with my Canadian Gag Order. I did not want to risk the outcome of my case in Ottawa by my performance in Munich. That proved a wise decision, for when I got to Ottawa, Doug Christie told me that the Munich Justice Ministry had faxed 50 pages of documents and background material about me, my activities in Europe and the proceedings in Germany to the authorities in Canada. The material was promptly used by some hysterical Jewess-lawyer from the Attorney General's office in the Supreme Court, in an attempt to poison the attitude of these Supreme Court Justices against me. So I did not personally address the Holocaust topic, in or outside court.

There are others in Europe who are doing this increasingly, relying on the Leuchter findings, the documents produced in my lengthy court appearance in

Canada, etc.

What the courts eventually decide in Canada and Germany is, of course, of interest to me, because it affects my freedom, my life, my reputation and my future.

However, I have a feeling that as events in Eastern Europe, in Canada and in the United States unfold in these politically and economically troubled times, history will be kind to me, kinder than it will be to my enemies, in any case. In the meantime, I have gone to the "University of Life" and had experiences which few men or women have had in their lives.

I have battled the enemies of truth and freedom, and, with my friends, supporters and my attorneys, have welded together a team that has stared down two states and tyrannical dictatorial regimes. We have fought repression and hypocrisy. We have won some magnificent victories, and suffered some painful setbacks. But we have never wavered—we have stayed the course.

Some comrades gave in, and removed themselves from the battle to pursue their private, selfish dreams. Others have died of broken hearts, of sickness and of old age.

Thus life was lived to the fullest, and as long as I enjoy the trust, the comradeship and loyalty of so many diverse people around the world, as long as that miracle persists, I will persist.

Ours is a never ending struggle of global proportions—it is the noblest of all causes. The cause of human freedom in our age. We are the custodian of this concept and it is ours to pass on to our children.

It was my pleasure to be one of the champions, one of the leaders in this struggle in this generation. I am proud of our record and can proclaim to you who have supported me for so long in this fight: Victory will ultimately be ours, because there is equilibrium in the Universe. There is no imbalance in Nature for long and no vacuum either.

I thank you for your support in the past and in the future. Have a good New Year. All the Best,

Ernst Zündel

Ernst can be reached at 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ONT, M5A 2L1, CANADA, or at 416-922-9850. He deserves your support!

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is a contribution to keep *Liberty Bell* afloat. I only just recently found *Liberty Bell* and I enjoy it the most because it is the *best* of all the patriot magazines. *I* want to keep reading it.

Liberty Bell is so good that it is still years ahead of its time. Once the final collapse hits and the bloodbath begins, *Liberty Bell* will come into its own right.

I suspect the real reason for closing down *Liberty Bell* is your realization that America and the White Race are doomed to die. We all know this. We *are* wasting our time on these American white idiots; *goyim*, hell-bent on racial suicide.

The point is this. We need the spiritual and intellectual food for thought found in *Liberty Bell*. It *is* hopeless. But, let's at least die with dignity. The few of us out there need the moral support of knowing there are others, few that they are. Keep up the good work!

Sincerely, J.T., Idaho

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Kinsman,

I know times are tough! We have had two people put in prison this last year.

I am renewing my subscription and should have a couple more people to get their own subscription. I have sent a little extra; I only wish it could be more! I pray to the Wise One Eyed God Up High that you don't have to quit publishing *Liberty Bell*. For Folk, Fatherland and Future,

88, "Odinson", Alabama

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

I am sorry to learn that the support you experienced in the past was, and probably still is, quite meager. I will try on my part to help with the little I can do. You see on the flyer what I can pledge so far. Enclosed is also the $50. for my immediate help. I hope that you can stay afloat and still transmit the messages as you did in the past. The struggle of free men is not easy indeed. This country got itself in such a mess that I can not envision how it can get itself out from under the yoke of the international financiers who call the shots of this government. George, if you can still stay in this fight, I'll try to do what I can.

E.G., Maryland

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The receipt of your fund appeal letter prompts this reply. I am sure you are aware that a person living on a fixed pension and Social Security, the purchasing power of which decreases with every passing day, who donates, say $5.00 is, rela-

tively speaking, sacrificing far more than a wealthy person who is able to give $5000. with little or no appreciable dent in his or her standard of living. Unfortunately, I must consider myself much nearer to the former category than the latter. Never-the-less, I sincerely want to contribute *something*, even if it hurts. *Instauration*, Manfred Roeder, Colin Jordan, Ernst Zündel, the IHR, and John Tyndall's British National Party are, in my opinion, all worthy of support and it grieves me that I can contribute to only a few, and even then only very modestly...

The enclosed check in the amount of $100 is for the following: $50. for the enclosed order and $50. to help get you out of the hole...

Yours sincerely, W.S., Turkey

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I really appreciated your Christmas Card. It is impossible to increase my monthly pledge [of $10./month] as I am totally dependent on Social Security. I will send a little extra from time to time. Alas, I sincerely hope you get pledges to keep from folding because it would be a tragedy to have to discontinue. Please let me know how it turns out on my next statement. I have been sick since receiving your fund appeal letter.

Mrs. J.G., Virginia

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

George,

Sincere Aryan greetings! I hope this letter finds you in the best of health and remaining strong. I am doing good, shoulders squared! Well sir, I just read that pamphlet you sent me, "Communism is Irish" and I got a very good laugh, after my friend pointed out to me that it was some kinda joke, that is. If it wouldn't have been for Karl *Mc*Marx (The only name that I ever heard of), I'd probably be swinging from the light fixture in my cell right now. I guess in twenty years or so I will be able to look back on this day and say, "Damn! To be young again." I swear sir, that I was sitting here trying to figure out how in the heck the Jews got off so easy.

I finished the book *Mein Kampf* and passed it down to one of my comrades. I plan to study it thoroughly after he is finished with it. I must say that that is the best book that I have ever read. There was not one paragraph that didn't teach me something. It's weird that something as simple as the statement Adolf made about dipping into his own pocket to make ends meet can tear a person apart. Or the statement about his boys fighting 50 against 800 can...well you know. I tell you sir, as long as I remain alive, I will keep the fight going! The one thing that drives me down is that I may not be able to do enough. But I will do whatever I can, whenever I can, and I guess that is all each of us as individuals can do.

I have enclosed 60-29¢ stamps in this letters and I would like to order the book *This Time the World* by Cmdr. G.L. Rockwell. Please keep the rest of the money as a gift. If my buying books with stamps is a burden to you, then please let

me know and I will go through the T.D.C. [Texas Department of Corrections] system and get a money order from now on, just send me a short note. I've also been trying to talk to my mom about the Jews and she wrote back and said that her boss is a Jew! She said this thing gave her three raises and that it always portrays itself as a nice human being! I spit on the letter and built a fire that only the Klan could compete with...

Your comrade & friend, T.E., Texas

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is check for $137. for which will you please send the *Bell* for another year (presses willing) and a copy of *The Anti-Humans*, the balance is a little *Hilfe*—but apparently it's a lot of *Hilfe* you need. But if all fails, *Gott* forbid (life without you and "Ollie" would be like losing a wheel on a bicycle), then apply all to your usurers.

Thanks for all, D.R., California

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

Enclosed you will find my renewal for *LB*. I am sorry to say that my father Orazio passed away on Dec. 12th, the greatest and most intelligent man I've ever met or known. All that I've leaarned was by and through my father. He sought justice and never found it! After a long quest for truth and common sense, spanning over 30 years of studying, and some good sources, he was satisfied with your magazine, and especially Dr. Oliver, whom he read for 30 years! Mr. Carter is also a good writer, as well as the others. When I can, *I will send* you some cash to help out...

Yours truly, A.P., New York

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

George Dietz,

Since I was not a subscriber at your last call for "nutrients," I am glad to hear of your chance to prevent the demise of your most withe-worthy journal. I hope that my recent hyper-reaction to the German newspaper article had some unction in your screwing up your courage to ask for help (Dr. "O" sez the truth is on its way [see "To See Ourselves", by Dr. "O", in this issue of *Liberty Bell*]). Of course, nothing can really repay you (us) for social and financial losses due to unpopular protagonisms but the personal satisfaction of tasting the "mead" of the hero.

Out of a very modest income I give my widower's mite to some 40 White promoters, so you see not much is possible to any one, but I will plan to contribute meaningfully to you twice a year. What I am offering now is far out of my standard abilities—till it hurts— they say, but I am asking for "balm" to go with it...thus please find enclosed $150. to be applied as follows: going backward from and including 1989, please send me those *Liberty Bells* in which Dr. Oliver has contributed, of course inclusive of shipping and whatever contribution you need to make it a worthwhile deal for the health of your worthy journal.

George, I am 80 and it is no very great satisfaction, in view of our plight, to

say that I have been, in my own timid way, resisting the tide of color for 50 years—I never had any position of influence—but now, with such mighty front lines as yourself, I hope to make more meaningful contributions.

Gratefully yours, G.S., Colorado

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

It is a sad day when there are not enough funds available to keep *LB* operational, especially when once considers the amount wasted on frauds, charlatans, blind alleys and obviously predetermined failures, all the reasons why have been enumerated in *LB* over the years and all I can do is add to the various authors' articles by stating that in my small travels in this country, all the items covered are readily apparent, chiefly, the inability of Aryans to *THINK*.

I suppose we could excuse them and say, "Well, after all, the mass media are rather heavy medicine," however, that probably won't console us when the impending doom arrives.

Speaking for myself only, I'd say I had about a 95% failure rate when exposing people to *LB*. Thus it appears to me only a tiny minority of Aryans can listen to the truth (of their plight), much less comprehend it and even less be willing to *consider* even doing anything about it. What is most unfortunate is when *Boobus Americanus* goes under, we will most likely go with them; personally I'd hate to suffer for the stupidity of others.

However, I for one feel very fortunate, even privileged, to have been exposed to *LB* these past years. To have a truthful estimation of our present condition is worth its weight in gold. I sincerely hope *LB* can survive, and to do my part I am sending $100 that you can keep regardless of the outcome, plus a yearly donation should *LB* stay solvent. If, on the other hand, should *LB* pass on, you Mr. Dietz & your family, the contributing writers and Dr. Oliver have my deepest respect and eternal gratitude for publishing *LB* in that ethical and moral standard, the time honored Aryan tradition of intellectual honesty.

Respectfully yours, V.G., Michigan

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

My wife and I were worried that something was wrong in WV when we didn't receive our subscription to *LB*. We had no idea that your work was in such peril. We are sending along what we can for this emergency [$100.]—we wish we could do more. Without you and Dr. Oliver this world would be an ever sorrier a place.

Yours truly, J.P., New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

Thank you for helping track down that lost package...

Enclosed is an excerpt from the *New Jewish Encyclopedia*, Behrman House, New York, 1962. See the excerpt on Haym Salomon. Notice that the Jews themselves call him the "financier" of the American Revolution. He acted as a "broker." "Broker" to whom? Since he was Jewish, wouldn't it be logical to assume that he went to the Jewish banking houses to get the money? Banks like the Rothschilds, the Warburgs, the Lehmans, the Schiffs, and the Kuhn, Loebs? Didn't the Rothschilds finance the Hessian mercenaries to quell the American Revolution? Were the Jews on both sides?

We also learn from the article that Salomon gave "personal loans" to men in public office. Weren't these men our Founding Fathers? Where did they get hard cash to buy their estates, land, slaves, and machinery? From the Jews? The answer to all these questions is *yes*!

So what does all this mean? Don't we also know that George Washington, Thomas Jefferson, and the majority of the Founding Fathers were Freemasons? Don't we also know that what we read about the Freemasons is true? That Freemasonry is Judaism from top to bottom? Here's the answer. THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION WAS JUST ANOTHER JUDAEO-MASONIC REVOLUTION! So what are we fighting for after all?

Publicus Prudentis, Idaho

cc: Dr. R.P. Oliver

Dear Mr. [Publicus Prudentis]

I have a photocopy of your letter of the fifteenth to Mr. Dietz.

It would be difficult to prove your conclusion about the American Revolution, but in its favor you may note that without the Declaration of Independence (with its nonsense about all men being created equal) and the success of the American colonies' revolt against the mother country (made possible, of course, by the folly of Louis XVI in giving the colonies the requisite military and naval support), the French Revolution in all probability would never have taken place.

The Americans were so shocked by that outburst of savagery that they tried to prevent "democracy" when they formulated the Constitution. On the failure of that effort, see my article in *Liberty Bell*, January 1987.

With best wishes,

Sincerely,
Revilo P. Oliver

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George & the rest of the LB family,

The enclosed contribution is yours to keep in any event. I would hate to see the *Liberty Bell* die, but, considering the conditions, I would not blame you if you ceased publication. You have gone through years of hard times, and I greatly appreciate your dedication and sacrifice that have made possible the continued publication of the *Liberty Bell*. Your magazine is my favorite and has provided so much

useful Information through the years. It was articles in *Liberty Bell* that were a great help when I was studying Christianity. The articles helped me decide that Christianity and the Bible are basically false.

I particularly enjoy Revilo Oliver's writings; his information and logical analyses are unsurpassed, in my experience.

My best wishes to you and the continuation of the *Liberty Bell*. If publication must be stopped, I am confident that you have done all that could be asked of you in the fight to save our race as well as the magazine. Therefore, do not feel guilty in any event. I hope for the perpetuation, significant up-breeing, and expansion of true White people and and our culture. For this we need honesty and truth, as exemplified by the *Liberty Bell*. I hope all there are healthy and happy.

Sincerely, E.A.S., Missouri

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

Sorry about the delay in responding. I am also sorry to hear of the financial difficulties. Whom can we blame for your condition but the huge number of German descended docile cows who accept everything they are handed by the commercial newspapers and the damn Zionists. They prefer to howl to the super Hebe on Sun-Day. They prefer to watch Hebe porn flicks the other six days of the week. They are happy to howl in unison when they are told to do so—Saddam Hussein, Arafat, Nasser, Demjanjuk, any real German. That is what Christianity is about—worshiping Hebes. I am enclosing a cheque for $50. Please send me four copies of *Gruesome Harvest* and put the remaineder in the pot. I will send more later.

Best regards, H.A.T., California

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. George Dietz,

We are enclosing a check for $50 and hope to send some each month. We sincerely hope you will be able to continue publishing *Liberty Bell*. It is a very fine publication; it would be missed.

Sincerely yours, Mr & Mrs S.W.K., Oregon

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

New Year's Greetings,

Sorry to hear about the financial distress of Liberty Bell Publications. I suppose its easy to understand—there's just not a large pool of potential supporters/readers of a publication like the *Bell*. Either "rightists" are mentally too crude to appreciate the level of political discourse carried on in the pages of the *Bell* (their level is more that of *Racial Loyalty* or *WAR*), or they are too close to what they imagine is the Mainstream (Kosher Conservative) Wm. Buckley/Congressional Conservative of the Newt Gingrich stripe, to associate themselves with the views aired in the *Bell*.

I do enjoy the *Bell* and, contrary to other Rightist publications, actually learn something by reading it—its breadth and depth (especially from Professor Oliver)

is truly remarkable, what would we possibly do without him? His courage—and the courage of the *Bell's* publisher and editor—are probably the last of a vanishing breed, in this world of ever-mounting persecution of racial rightism.

I, too, have fallen on hard times—I am unemployed, and have been so for some time. Little prospect of better times is suggested by the direction in which the economy is moving. In fact, I don't think there will be a "general" recovery—only mini-boom-lets in particular segments of the economy. (The aim of the establishment never was to restore prosperity, but to destroy ever more American industries and agricultural production). It remains to be seen how much "prosperity" the government can stimulate by luring more foreign "investment" (including selling "American" visas to foreigners). Truly its a rotten world in which we have to live when it is in the hands of Jews to try to realize what they have been scorned for (and even ejected for) in the former Soviet Union (only they, the Jews, are succeeding swimmingly here in the Ole U.S.A.).

But I remain loyal to the *Bell* and, as almost the last publication to which I subscribe (Rightist or otherwise), I will continue to support it as best I can. Over the long haul, you (the editor of *Liberty Bell)* have been among the best friends the Movement has had—in terms of contributions; in terms of courage and sacrifice; and in terms of the wisdom of the advice (and the example) you have quietly imparted over the years.

So please find my modest contribution enclosed, and consider as reliable my promise to make regular monthly contributions. We do know of your sacrifices, and the generosity of your heart, and the danger to which you expose yours and yourself daily in the services you perform for figures in the Movement and the Movement itself.

With deepest respect, Yours, K.B. Ohio

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George & Betty:

Forgive my delay in writing, I've been pretty occupied since I returned home. My job at the plant started last month, and there were several stages of paperwork and related requirements to fulfill before that. It's going well, there are many good people there, especially on night, which I've been scheduled for when training ends in about two more weeks.

It was sad, but not unexpected, to see your recent announcement concerning the possible end of *LB*. The $100. M.O. I'm enclosing is for renewal and whatever expenses you can use it for. I understand the irritation of unplanned bills—upon returning to Michigan, I had to replace the gas tank, exhaust system, and the day after that was completed my fuel pump mysteriously stopped working. So there's a few hundred I'd rather not had to spend...

I hope enough people respond to your drive to keep going, and help you & Betty with the inevitable bills. I anxiously await each issue, and losing it would be a tragedy.

What ever decision you make, your work has given me access to information and understanding I never would have known. It's too early to know what difference that will make during whatever crisis awaits, but we must think positively.

Thanks for all your generosity, hospitality, and friendship. I'll stay in touch, hoping for good news.

Auf Wiedersehen, E.F., Michigan

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I'm afraid that my financial situation over the last couple of years has deteriorated too. The company I work for is in bankruptcy court and has a minimal workforce. I could be canned at any moment and there aren't many jobs to be found here in connecticut.

What this boils down is that I can not be a regular supporter of *Liberty Bell* again. I will try to send a donation every once in a while and keep buying books and videos from you. In the last year, most of my contributions have been to Ernst Zündel and the Patriot Defense Foundation for their ongoing battles in the courts. I will try to do more for *Liberty Bell* in 1992.

"88", W.J.C., Connecticut

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Sir:

There are three outstanding patriotic leaders running in the Republican primaries; Patrick Buchanan, Col. James "Bo" Gritz, and David Duke. Of course, no patriotic American has any chance of getting the Republican nomination, but all three are waking people up and getting things moving. Moreover, each is reaching a different area of the population. David Duke has accomplished a great deal already, the other two have just started in politics. They can't accomplish anything without financial support, and people can't send them financial support unless they know the address of the candidate. The enemy propaganda apparatus is constantly attacking them, but they are careful not to publish any addresses. I am enclosing a copy of a letter from a man who would have supported David Duke had he known his address. I suggest that at least every other month you publish the list of these addresses enclosed.

K.C., New York State.

Campaign addresses as of January 1992:

➳ David Duke Campaign, 500 No. Arnoult Rd., Metairie LA 70001—(504)831-7745.

➳ Bo Gritz for President Committee, P.O. Box 1327, Middleburg, FL 32050-1327—1-800-633-7692. (This from page 36 of the Spotlight of January 6 & 13, 1992.)

➳ Buchanan for President, P.O. Box 90,000, Arlington VA 22210.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

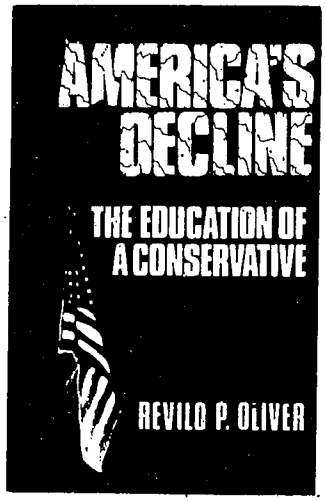

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

By Way of Deception Thou Shalt Do War

by Dr. William L. Pierce

page 6

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

The Lesson of Desert Storm
Dr. William L. Pierce, page 1.

Secrets by the Thousands
page 22.

The David Irving / Eichmann Memoirs Controversy
by Ernst Zündel, page 33.

"Newsmakers"
page 43.

Under Siege
Sacred Cows and Party Platforms
Maj. D.V. Clerkin, pages 45 & 49.

Letters to the Editor
page 52

VOL. 19 - NO. 7 MARCH 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$37.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$47.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$52.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$63.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$68.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Lesson of Desert Storm

by Dr. William L. Pierce

Most of the yellow ribbons are down now, a year after the great victory. Perhaps passions have cooled enough for us to think objectively about America's latest "good war." Perhaps it is even possible to say a few things aloud without having some good ol' boy snarl "commie bastard!" at us and mutter darkly about what should be done with people who don't "support our troops."

First, I'll not waste any time with an explanation of why the blasting of Iraq was a "good war" (that is, a war which serves the interests of the Jews). Everyone reading this should understand that already, and I've gone into the matter with my "Open Letter to George Bush" and half a dozen other flyers distributed to the public by National Alliance members during the past year.

The lesson I want to draw from the war now is about democracy. It is a lesson based on the way the American people reacted to the war.

My task is made easier by the fact that the public reaction was so overwhelmingly one-sided. Depending on which poll one goes by, something between 86 and 94 per cent of Americans approved of Mr. Bush's campaign to chase the Iraqis out of Kuwait and teach Saddam Hussein not to get uppity again. Even if one doesn't trust the pollsters, it was clear enough from the sheer tonnage of yellow ribbons adorning every power pole, lamppost, tree, fire hydrant, parking meter, gatepost, and porch pillar in the country that most of the citizenry approved wholeheartedly of our high-tech slaughter of the Iraqis. Bureaucrats from Washington weren't being sent around the country to tie those ribbons; the people themselves were doing it. I don't know how it was everywhere else, but out here in hillbilly country even slow-moving pedestrians were in danger of being beribboned by patriotic yahoos. Seldom have the rubes been so solidly in agreement on anything.

Interestingly enough, however, if one discusses the issue now with some of the folks whose premises were decorated with ribbons then, one notes an almost apologetic tone. Ask: "Say, Clem, I wonder when the Emir of Kuwait is going to start dishing out some of that freedom we went over there to give him?" The an-

swer is likely to be, "Well-l-l, shucks. I dunno. Who cares?" Or: "Hey, Billy Bob, do you reckon any of those American jobs we fought to save in the Gulf War will be coming our way soon?" Billy Bob will study his bootlaces for a minute, spit, and change the subject.

Now, to be fair to the Clems and Billy Bobs we should acknowledge that most of them weren't tying up yellow ribbons last year as an expression of bloodlust. With a few exceptions, they weren't saying, "Go Georgie, go! Kill them towelheads. Blast them Iraqis to smithereens!" Most of them were saying instead, "Hey, I'm an American. I'm patriotic. Our soldiers are risking their lives over in the Persian Gulf to protect the American way of life here, and I'm behind them 100 per cent." That's what TV told them to say, and they said it.

After a few false starts, the media masters hit on the right set of clichés and were able to evoke the conditioned reflexes they wanted from most Americans. The clichés that worked were the ones about being patriotic, about "supporting our troops," about not tolerating aggression, about restoring freedom and democracy, about protecting the "American way of life." The fact that all of these reasons for supporting the war were based on obvious lies didn't matter. Only a relatively small minority of the public was receptive to the arguments that there's nothing patriotic about fighting a war that's contrary to America's national interests, that the best way of supporting our troops would be to tell them the truth about the war and then bring them home without further shooting and bombing, that if we really wanted to punish aggression in the Middle East we should be aiming our bombs and missiles at Tel Aviv instead of Baghdad, that there never had been any freedom or democracy in Kuwait to restore, and that there was no conceivable way that Saddam Hussein, even if we simply left him alone to do his damnedest, could ever threaten the "American way of life."

Not only were most Americans not receptive to such arguments, but they'd become angry if one tried to reason with them. It was not uncommon to see otherwise intelligent people nodding soberly and agreeing with media assertions that "it's better to stop Saddam in Baghdad than to wait until we have to stop him in America."

What we saw a year ago was a herd being manipulated at a sub-rational level. Sub-rational manipulation of one sort or another is omnipresent in our society: for example, advertising people try very hard to find ways to push the correct sub-rational buttons which will lead consumers to buy their products. Politicians and preachers do the same sort of thing.

What made last year's manifestation of sub-rational herd behavior especially striking was the fact that the stakes were so much higher than in an advertising campaign designed to make us feel like unlovable slobs if we don't run out and buy the sponsor's brand of toothpaste. The stakes were not just the few hundred lives lost by American troops (after all, they're paid to accept risks, and more of them died in accidents than in combat anyway) or the few tens of billions of dollars of our taxes spent on the war by our government.

Supporting the war meant supporting a lie: a whole pack of lies, in fact. What's worse, they were transparent lies, which should have fooled no one. The idea of national honor has pretty well become a joke these days, but it certainly didn't do what might have been left of it any good to let ourselves be used once again to do Israel's butcher-work and then to pat ourselves on the back and swagger around as if we thought we were heroes for having done it. Our behavior showed more than a lack of honor; it also showed an appalling lack of national maturity and good sense.

And then there's the matter of the 150,000 or so Iraqi men, women, and children we slaughtered. Lest I seem hypocritical, I will confess now that, although my natural inclination is not to bother anyone who isn't bothering me, I have no really strong objection to killing Semites, whether they be Arabs or Jews; they're all a greasy lot, and the fewer of them in the world the better. I wouldn't mind seeing the whole Middle East nuked, were it not for the wildlife and the priceless antiquities which would be destroyed. That sentiment, however, is contrary to the one professed publicly by most of the supporters of the war, from Commander-in-Chief George Bush down to the Rotary Club types tying yellow ribbons on their front porches and the tattooed yahoos strutting about in Desert Storm T-shirts. They acted then and they act now as if America had sent its troops to the Persian Gulf for some sort of bloodless exercise in patriotism.

This total lack of concern for the tens of thousands of Iraqis we slaughtered is the most interesting aspect of the whole, shameful, bloody affair. Americans just aren't like that. They're basically a

sentimental bunch. Remember what a degree of public revulsion the media were able to stir up two decades ago when they filled the front pages with those photographs of the 200 or so Vietnamese civilians our troops had massacred at My Lai? Remember all of the American tears that were shed over starving Ethiopian children just a couple of years ago when African famine was a regular TV news feature?

The Bush government, of course, has been very careful not to talk about Iraqi casualties or to release photographs showing dead Iraqis. The news media have, for the most part, ignored the issue as well. And the public certainly isn't demanding the gory details; they're still feeling good about having restored democracy to Kuwait, or whatever, and they don't want to spoil the feeling. And yet we all know that if the controlled media did make an issue of it—if they starting showing photographs of the corpses of Iraqi children incinerated by our bombs, of the arms and legs of dead Iraqi soldiers sticking out of the sand in those miles of collapsed Iraqi bunkers—and kept it up, night after night, with interviews with Iraqi survivors who had lost their families, Americans would begin having quite different thoughts about the war.

What it boils down to is that mass murder is *real* only when it can be seen on TV; it is *real* only when Dan Rather or Tom Brokaw or Peter Jennings says it is and asks us, with the proper tone of voice and facial expression, to be indignant about it. Every American knows that we slaughtered tens of thousands of Iraqis, but most don't let it bother them. This is as true of the bleeding hearts who weep buckets over starving children in Africa and would be horrified if our Coast Guard used those boats full of invading Haitians now headed toward our shores for gunnery practice as it is of most of the rest of the population.

The point is that it's not just a matter of the government or the media telling lies or suppressing information in order to fool the public. It's a matter of the public being manipulated just like a herd of sheep. Maybe Joe Sixpack really believed that baloney about restoring democracy to Kuwait, but no intelligent, knowledgeable American did. Yet most of them marched in lockstep with Joe. If they felt sheepish about it, they kept it a secret. They let not only their opinions be manipulated, but their morality as well.

And what does all of this say about democracy as a system of government? Democracy, remember, is the system which is based on the assumption that most citizens are able to decide what they

want and make responsible choices; it is the system which pretends that if people are given the opportunity to go into a voting booth and pull a few levers every year or so they are in control of their government. Democracy is "rule by the majority." Democracy is "freedom."

Actually, democracy is a hoax. The majority never has ruled and never will. A minority always rules, because only a minority of men have the capacity for independent thought and action; the rest are capable only of thinking and acting with the herd. Those who rule in a democracy are those with the ability to manipulate the herd, and in this last decade of the 20th century they are the ones who control the medium of television.

It is true, of course, that the masses are permitted to participate in popularity contests. They are permitted to express themselves in numerous polls as to whether or not they approve of various government policies, and on special occasions they can go into the voting booths and let it be known which of the candidates presented to them they like best. There is no doubt that the politicians involved take these polls seriously; their careers depend on them. The media masters take the polls seriously too; polling is their way of finding out what the herd is thinking, what the herd is unhappy about at the moment, what the herd wants.

That doesn't mean that the herd will get what it wants, of course. If a poll reveals that the public is beginning to develop a hankering for something that the media bosses don't want it to have, they will simply shift their persuasion in the necessary direction to squelch the hankering. If the polls a year ago had shown that a majority of the voters disapproved of the war against Iraq the rulers certainly wouldn't have halted the bombing and left Saddam Hussein as a threat to the further expansion of Greater Israel; instead they would have trotted out "Stormin'" Norman Schwarzkopf, "Magic" Johnson (before his AIDS infection became public knowledge), and a few other media idols to tell us soberly on prime time that Saddam had to be stopped, for the sake of God, Mom, and apple pie. Then they would have Secretary of State James Baker warn us grimly on all of the network news programs of how many American jobs would be lost if we did not continue killing Iraqis around the clock. If that didn't get an acceptable level of bellicose sentiment from the next poll, they would give us a few more reruns of World War II films designed to stir patriotism to a fever pitch. It works every time. It certainly worked last year.

It works so well, in general, that the media bosses can even tolerate an occasional unapproved candidate—a David Duke, say—participating in the democratic process. They only had to run their persuasion machine at about half throttle to keep pro-Duke sentiment in check during the recent gubernatorial election in Louisiana.

Democracy really isn't such a bad system, considering the nature of people. It's a bit wasteful staging all of those election campaigns, but it's probably worth it just to give the masses the illusion that they have a say in things. The great danger of democracy, of course, is the same danger that exists with any other form of government: namely, that the wrong minority will be in the driver's seat. That's the problem we must overcome now—or perish as a race.

Before the advent of television, it wouldn't have been feasible to run a truly progressive nation democratically; the process of control simply was too awkward. That's why the United States drifted the way it did, subject to various pressure groups, until the worst of all possible groups elbowed the others aside and took over. These days the process of control is reasonably efficient, and if we ever manage to break the grip of the present media bosses we can look forward to the use of the same process to speed America along the upward path again.

Desert Storm taught us that the task of straightening things out can be much easier than we might have thought. If the Bible beaters and the liberals could be made to cheer and wave the flag right along with the good ol' boys while we butchered 150,000 folks who had never done us a lick of harm, then we certainly can make them cheer while we sort out America's godawful racial problem and settle the hash of the people who have done us grievous harm indeed. It's something to look forward to.

By Way of Deception Thou Shalt Do War

The motto of Israel's spy agency, Mossad, is, according to recently defected Mossad agent Victor Ostrovsky: "By way of deception thou shalt do war." That motto describes more than the *modus operandi* of the world's most ruthless and feared organization of professional assassins and espionage agents; it really describes the *modus vivendi* of an entire race. It is necessary to understand that fact before one can hope to understand fully the role of the Jews in national and world affairs.

The concept of a race eternally at war with the rest of the world is alien to us. It is difficult to believe or even to grasp. When we examine such a concept and begin sifting the evidence it is easy to become confused. On the one hand we have the Old Testament injunctions to the Hebrews from their tribal god, speaking through their prophets, to annihilate every Gentile nation over which they gain power:

And thou shalt consume all the peoples which the Lord thy God shall deliver unto thee; thine eye shall not pity them . . . thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth. (*Deuteronomy* 7:16, 20:16)

Similarly bloodthirsty, explicit injunctions are repeated so often in the Jews' holy books that we can only assume that they are meant to be taken seriously. The historical evidence suggests that in ancient times the Jews did indeed take their religion seriously: they were notorious everywhere and at all times as implacable haters of humanity who in turn were thoroughly despised by every people among whom they lived.

Then on the other hand we have the modern, American Jew in the role of humanitarian, shunning the instruments of war and urging that all citizens, including himself, be disarmed, in order to make the streets of our cities kinder and gentler. Not only do the Jews provide the principal impetus to America's gun-control effort, but they are found in the forefront of every other squishy, do-good movement, from those ostensibly aimed at reducing hostility between the races to those designed to increase tolerance of homosexuals and their practices.

How are we to make sense of this apparently conflicting evidence?

Is the Jew in the U.S. Congress who cites the rising murder statistics and then demands that the government confiscate all privately owned firearms trying to deceive us as to his intentions? When he talks peace and disarmament is he really thinking war against the Gentiles?

And what of the carefully cultivated media image of the Jew as a gentle, inoffensive victim of bigotry, always being persecuted but never persecuting others? Is that also deception? And even if it is, does it necessarily mean that beneath the Jew's mask of benevo-

lence and innocence hides the malevolent visage of a cunning predator? Perhaps for every bloodsucking Jewish swindler like Ivan Boesky or Michael Milken there is a Jewish benefactor of mankind like polio vaccine developer Jonas Salk, and for every bloody-handed Jewish gangster like Ariel Sharon, Meyer Lansky, or Yitzhak Shamir there is a Jewish Nobel Peace Prize winner like Menachem Begin, Henry Kissinger—or the appropriately named Elie Wiesel.

Or are we also being deceived when the Salks and the Kissingers are held up to us as reasons for not condemning all Jews for the transgressions of some?

By way of deception thou shalt do war.

Does that injunction mean: "If you *must* wage war—if it is impossible to avoid war—then you stand a better chance of winning by being tricky"? Or does it mean: "Thou shalt wage war, *and* thou shalt deceive"?

The answer to this question is important. If it is the former—if the Jews, as a whole, are not malevolent, if they have broken with their Old Testament tradition and no longer feel that their racial mission is to destroy all other peoples, but they merely feel that when forced to defend themselves they are justified in using all means, including deception, then we may be able to live on the same planet with them, at a distance. We don't have to like them or agree with their policies, but we can see the possibility, at least, of some sort of peaceful coexistence, once a separation of peoples has been accomplished.

In seeking the answer we should keep in mind that deception is, in itself, hostile. A policy of systematic deception is tantamount to a policy of war. If we discover that the Jews (as a whole, not just a few swindlers among them) have been deceiving us deliberately and systematically over an extended period of time on any matter of substance, then we may infer that they regard the relationship between us as one of war, and we should respond accordingly.

The pursuit of this inference may be the only path to an unmuddied answer. After all, how do we know that someone is waging war against us? If he makes an open declaration of war and then begins shooting and bombing us, the matter is clear enough. But if, because he always follows a policy of deception, he declares that he is *not* at war with us and only has our best interests at heart, we may have difficulty in deciding whether the injury he causes us is deliberate or inadvertent.

Suppose he undertakes courses of action which damage us in ways somewhat less directly than shooting and bombing—ways such as bringing hordes of non-Whites across our borders, breaking down the barriers to racial mixing in our society, encouraging permissiveness, undermining our institutions, promoting cultural bolshevism—all the while claiming that he does not regard these things as harmful. If we were a more practical people we might pay less attention to what the Jew says and more to what he does; we might stop worrying about his motive, judge him on the basis of the effect his presence has had on us, and then act accordingly.

Unfortunately, there are many who cannot in good conscience take a stand against the Jew without knowing what is in his heart—and the Jew is aware of this. We must catch him deliberately lying to us, deceiving us systematically and massively, in order to infer that his intent is hostile.

That's one reason why the unraveling of the "Holocaust" myth is so important to us—and why the Jew clings so desperately to every lie in its fabric.

We should draw some sort of conclusion from the consistency of the Jew's actions. Virtually *everything* he does is harmful to us. Without much exaggeration we can say that whenever the Jew takes a stand on a new issue, the proper position for us is on the other side.

Everyone who has read any Jewish literature—i.e., literature by Jews about Jews—has encountered the traditional Jewish character who whenever he must make a decision about something the *goyim* have done asks himself: "Is it good for the Jews?" That's an admirable trait in any person, Jew or Gentile: always being concerned first about the welfare of his community, of his tribe, of his race. The Jewish author more often than not sprinkles a bit of dissimulation over it, however, suggesting that it may be unfashionably parochial, but it is excusable on the grounds that the Jews have been obliged by bitter experience to be wary of anything the Gentile does.

It goes without saying, of course, that the same author would regard it as totally inexcusable for a Gentile to use a similar criterion: to ask himself about some policy or action of the Jews, "Is it good for the White race, for Gentiles?" Such a character could only be cast in the role of villain.

And what we never encounter in Jewish literature is a Jewish character weighing a Jewish policy by asking himself: "Is it bad for

the *goyim*?" Unspoken though it may be, however, it seems that this criterion plays as large a role as the first in determining Jewish policies. Perhaps to them it is just another way of saying the same thing—although they are very careful not to phrase it that way. At least, they have been since the Second World War; before that they sometimes seemed to think that the *goyim* couldn't read, and *chutzpah* got the better of discretion. In 1924, for example, the prominent Jewish publicist Maurice Samuel, author of a score of serious books on Jewish matters and recipient of numerous awards from Jewish organizations, wrote in his *You Gentiles*, a book addressed to his hosts:

We Jews, we, the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. *Nothing* that you will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which it is not in your nature to build.

Even here, however, there is deception, with the will to destroy masked as piety.

Think of the enormous demographic and social changes which have transformed our world since the Second World War. In 1941 the United States was for all practical purposes a White country. Blacks and other minorities existed, but they were not seen in White residential areas, White schools, White recreational facilities, or most White workplaces. They had a negligible influence on the political process, on public morality, and on the national culture. Racial intermarriage was illegal in most jurisdictions and extremely rare everywhere. America's city streets were safe by night and by day. There was no drug problem; the use of marijuana, heroin, and other drugs was confined almost entirely to Blacks and *mestizos*, in their own, separate communities. Teenage pregnancy (among Whites) was as rare as a public display of homosexuality. Schools were orderly, disciplined, and safe.

America had its problems, of course. Whites, even when they are in control of their own destiny, are not angels. Greed, meanness, superstition, and stupidity were reflected in a thousand social and cultural ills. A thoroughly corrupt political system, inevitable in a democracy, provided the country with its top political leaders and public officials. Blacks and other racial minorities, though invisible and powerless, were a festering sore which eventually would have to be dealt with.

The country, however, was still White and gave every indication of staying that way; in the years immediately prior to the war

immigration to the United States was predominantly White, with immigrants from Europe outnumbering those from Asia and Latin America combined by five to one. America's problems were still soluble and Western civilization was still viable, still capable of being cleansed and renewed. Furthermore, in Germany a man was showing the race the way to save itself.

In response to that man's efforts most of the Western world engaged in an all-out war to destroy him, his works, and his followers. His ideas and teachings became anathema, and the half-century which followed was dedicated to justifying the slaughter and destruction of the war by promoting the antitheses of those ideas and teachings.

He had taught that the White race is the most progressive race and is inherently superior to the non-White races in its civilization-building capacity, and so the elevation of the social and economic levels of non-Whites at the expense of Whites became the premier postwar goal.

He had taught that racial mixing is a crime against Nature, that our race must strive above all else to maintain the integrity of its gene pool, and so racial mixing became the postwar fashion: schoolchildren were bused to achieve mixing in the schools, forced housing laws were passed to achieve residential mixing, laws against miscegenation were struck down everywhere, and the immigration laws were changed to bring a new flood of non-Whites into the country.

He had taught that the building of self-discipline in young people, the strengthening of their will-power and of their ability for self-control, is the most important task of a nation's educational system, and so in postwar America discipline became a dirty word, and permissiveness became the norm.

He had taught that, just as races differ in their innate abilities, so also do the individuals within a race, and that a healthy and progressive society must conform its institutions to this natural inequality among its members. Consequently, in postwar America egalitarianism became the new religion, and leveling the aim of government. To seek out the best and brightest, in our schools and elsewhere, and give them the recognition and the special training to enable them to move upward to positions of leadership—even to admit the possibility that some were better and brighter than others and could contribute more to civilization—became taboo.

He had taught a healthy, complementary relationship between

men and women, with the former as providers and protectors and the latter as nurturers, and the new society he built in Germany was family centered, with laws and institutions aimed at strengthening the family and helping it to provide a sound environment for healthy children. Therefore, after his works were destroyed the victors denounced sexual complementarity as "repressive" and brought women out of the home and into the workforce by the millions, with children relegated to day-care centers. Every sex-role distinction was officially discouraged or outlawed, even to the point of bringing women into the armed forces on an equal footing with men. Feminism and homosexuality flourished with governmental protection.

Today we can see the consequences of these postwar policies all around us, and it is a matter of public record that the Jews have been the primary instigators and propagandists for each of these policies without exception.

They had non-Jewish collaborators in abundance, of course. The legislator primarily responsible for the change in postwar immigration patterns, the late Jewish Congressman from Brooklyn, Emanuel Celler, for many years chairman of the House Judiciary Committee, chose as a co-sponsor for his 1965 immigration bill the Gentile Senator from Massachusetts Edward (Teddy) Kennedy.

The "civil rights" revol-utionaries who were organizing "sit-ins" and "freedom rides" during the 1950s and 1960s received their financing, their legal assistance, and their media support from Jews, but without an utterly corrupt and unprincipled Gentile collaborator in the form of Lyndon Johnson, first as Senate majority leader (1955-1961) and later as President (1963-1968), the series of legislative coups which made the agenda of the revolutionaries the law of the land would not have come so easily.

Collaboration has come from Blacks as well as Whites. Many of the organizations pushing for legislated "equality" between Blacks and Whites have been headed by Blacks in recent years. The most venerable of them, the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, was given its first Black president as long ago as 1975, after an unbroken succession of Jews (although the separate NAACP Legal Defense and Educational Fund, which bills itself as "the legal arm of the civil rights movement," is still strictly kosher, with a Jewish chief).

In no area of endeavor have the Jews had more willing non-Jewish collaborators than in the postwar promotion of permissiveness. Jews Abbie Hoffman and Jerry Rubin may have been the most flamboyant spokesmen for permissiveness during the 1960s with their "if it feels good, do it" and "kill your parents" maxims for young Americans, but dozens of well-known Gentiles were right on their coattails, from "New Age" guru Timothy Leary with his campaign to popularize LSD and other psychedelic drugs to soft-porn publisher Hugh Hefner and his advocacy of "the *Playboy* philosophy."

It is, after all, hardly the case that Jewry forced its way into America with tanks and machine guns and compelled the unwilling Aryans to stand by and watch while their civilization was destroyed and their race corrupted by the Semitic invaders. From the beginning the prey collaborated with the predators at all levels: the primitive Bible-beaters who for generations have been taught by their own kind that the Jews are "God's Chosen People" and that it's bad luck to cross them; the jaded, self-indulgent great grandsons and great granddaughters of an earlier generation of hard-headed, hard-working pioneers and entrepreneurs, eager to be amused and titillated by every new fashion in ideology, art, music, or life-style dangled before them by wordy, alien hucksters; hungry opportunists in business, in education, and in the cultural establishment, ready to take the part of the obnoxiously pushy but admirably well-organized strangers, once those strangers had established sufficiently strong beachheads to be able to offer favors in return; and, of course, the politicians, democracy's inevitable maggots, who are ready to ally themselves with the Devil himself if they think they can gain a temporary personal advantage by doing so.

It is clear that when cleanup time comes there's as much weeding to be done in our own garden as in any other race's. An inattentive observer might even conclude that the Jews are no more blameworthy for the bad directions taken by our society than our own worst elements are; that as opportunists they merely look for ways to turn the weaknesses they find in us to their own advantage.

Did they push for opening our borders to the Third World because they had a long-range plan to mongrelize us, or were they merely going along with greedy and irresponsible elements of our own race who wanted to keep the cost of labor down?

Have they been the principal promoters behind every destructive fashion in painting and music in order to cut us loose from

our cultural moorings, thereby confusing our sense of identity and making us easier prey, or simply because they have recognized the lack of aesthetic discrimination on the part of our consuming masses and are as eager as the confidence men of any race to sell the suckers whatever they'll buy?

Do they use their control of the entertainment industry to promote the acceptance—and in many cases the approval—of homosexuality, feminism, and interracial sex as a way of softening us up morally and preparing us for slaughter, or are they simply trying to please and thereby win as customers for their commercial sponsors the more degenerate elements of our population?

An inattentive observer might be stumped by such questions. A more attentive observer, however, will note the details, the specifics, as well as the generalities, and he will understand that those details, taken together, are not consistent with simple opportunism but only with war by way of deception.

Forcing the stream of immigration into America after the Second World War to change from White to Brown and Yellow has most notably kept the cost of farm labor down, but Jews are not farmers, and it is difficult to see how they could expect to benefit economically from this change. The influx of non-White immigrants also has kept the cost of certain other types of labor down—restaurant workers, unskilled construction workers—but the connection to any vital Jewish business interest is tenuous at best.

There can be no doubt that culture distortion has been enormously profitable for Jews. With a controlling economic interest in every facet of the popular-culture industry from art galleries to music records, tapes, and compact discs, they make money from nearly every product that the culture-consuming public can be persuaded to buy. And since no one has ever lost a nickel by underestimating the taste of the public, the deliberate Jewish debasement of art and music is understandable on the grounds of greed alone. But the specific directions are not.

In the production and promotion of what might be called "consumer music," for example, the one great change which has taken place since the Second World War has been the ascendancy of African rhythm over European music. Fifty years ago one could walk into any record store catering to the general public and find 78-rpm phonograph discs with a number of different types of music: classical, hillbilly (a form of White American folk music known today as "bluegrass" and subsumed under the more general heading "country and western"), numerous samples of genuine folk music from Europe, the religious music of the more primitive Christian fundamentalists ("gospel"), and a wide-ranging selection of "popular" music. The last category contained everything from the songs of Stephen Foster to the vacuous, fluffy stuff of the musical comedies which were especially popular then.

Jews already had established a strong beachhead in popular music production—Sigmund Romberg, Richard Rodgers, Oscar Hammerstein, George Gershwin, Jerome Kern, Irving Berlin—but, at least, most popular music, even that composed by Jews, was still based on European forms. Jazz was for all practical purposes the only non-White music being peddled to White consumers, and it constituted a relatively small minority of the wares—although the "swing" and "big band" forms into which jazz evolved took a larger share of the market. Still, much of the available music was White in form and origin, with classical music still prominently represented.

By the end of the Second World War jazz-influenced popular music was evolving away from its Black roots into hybrid forms that most people considered more White than Black. The introduction of the long-playing record, which for the first time permitted people to listen to an entire symphony without changing records, and of high-fidelity sound systems even brought about a renewal of public interest in classical music. At this point the people controlling the music industry could have moved in any of a number of directions. They chose to put their heaviest promotional efforts behind another music form with Black roots: rock 'n' roll.

Rock also evolved, of course. Today in its many forms, some of which have moved rather far from their Black origins, it dominates consumer music. And the masters of the industry have begun pushing yet another non-White music form, more blatantly Negroid than anything heretofore: rap.

Today one must look hard to find even a handful of classical cassettes or compact discs in the music section of a K-Mart or other consumer emporium. European folk music can be had only from a few specialty stores. The majority of the music offered to the consuming public is in some significant sense non-White.

Economic democracy might be invoked to explain, at least in part, the displacement of structure by rhythm, as the taste of the

average consumer has become more primitive. But it is clear that deliberate promotion has had much to do with this trend. Why have the promoters so consistently chosen directions which weaken and dilute the White cultural heritage?

Certainly, the feminists, homosexuals, and race-mixers are pleased to see themselves depicted on television and cinema screens as people of a morally superior sort, as role models for the younger generation of *goyim*. Perhaps they even show their appreciation by buying more of the products of the sponsors of *Star Trek, True Colors,* and other brave, new television productions. But feminists, queers, and interracial couples still make up only a rather small minority of the population, despite the best efforts of the media masters. Wouldn't it make better economic sense to cater to the majority? There are as many approximately normal consumers who feel at least a twinge of disgust when a television program tries to persuade them that hard-drinking, hard-swearing female soldiers or cops are "normal" as there are bull-dykes who will run out and buy the sponsor's brand of beer. And there certainly must be more healthy viewers who seethe with suppressed rage when they see a White woman kissing a Black man on the screen than there are avant-garde sickos who applaud such an abomination.

No, opportunism does not explain the Jews' destructiveness. There is no doubt that they are opportunists. But their opportunism is too consistently destructive. They have too inerrant an instinct for what will be bad for the *goyim*.

Can their behavior be explained in terms of an alien brand of idealism—an idealism which evolved in the marketplaces and bazaars of the Middle East over the last five thousand years and is natural for them, but which leads to disaster when applied to European society and institutions? Was their support for communism from the middle of the last century up until its recent collapse really based on their sympathy for the oppressed proletariat and their desire for social and economic justice, as they claim? They themselves have been oppressed, they say, and so they have a natural sympathy for the underdog. They will tell you that the reason they promote feminism, argue for the acceptance of homosexuals, and demand the integration of Blacks into every facet of our lives is that their religion requires it of them; the ethics of Judaism is egalitarian, and it specifies that each man be judged only by his or her character.

Undoubtedly there have been naive, starry-eyed idealists among communism's Gentile propagandists—at least, in those countries which had not yet experienced communism in practice; the great American writer Jack London was one, and there certainly may have been a few Jewish idealists of Marxism as well. But only a person who has no knowledge of communism in practice can believe that those who engineered its revolutionary triumph in Russia or commissared its institutions in Eastern Europe after the Second World War were seekers of justice for the workers.

As for the claim that Jews have an affection for justice and equality greater than that of other races, we only need to look at the ways in which this alleged affection manifests itself in that part of the world where it should be seen in its purest form: namely, Israel and the Israeli-occupied Arab territories. Ask any Palestinian about Jewish justice!

Judaism, of course, is unequivocally opposed to feminism and homosexuality—for Jews. Furthermore, it is a race-based religion, which defines its adherents in terms of their bloodline and declares them inherently superior to all other races. How does their promotion of feminism among the *goyim,* for instance, square with the well-known Jewish prayer, "I thank you, oh Lord, for not having made me a *goy,* a slave, or a woman," which is recited every day by the Orthodox faithful?

In the *Talmud,* that authoritative compendium of the Jewish oral law, there are a thousand other reminders to the Jew that he is absolutely superior to all other life forms:

Heaven and earth were created only for the sake of the Jews. (*Vayikra Rabba* 36)

The Jews are human beings, but the *goyim* are not human beings; they are only beasts. (*Baba Mezia* 114)

Yahweh created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not have to be served by beasts. The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form and is condemned to serve the Jew day and night. (*Midrash Talpioth* 225)

So much for Jewish egalitarianism. Jewish solicitude for Blacks in America today is as much a fraud as was the claim of Jewish sympathy for the oppressed proletariat of Russia on the eve of the Bolshevik Revolution.

What truly lies in the Jewish heart was revealed by an exceptional Jew, Baruch Spinoza (like Ostrovsky, a renegade), who

wrote in the 17th century:

The love of the Hebrews for their country was not only patriotism but also piety and was cherished and nurtured by daily rites until, like their hatred of other nations, it was absolutely perverse . . . . Such daily reprobation naturally gave rise to a lasting hatred, deeply implanted in the heart: for of all hatred, none is more deep and tenacious than that which springs from extreme devoutness or piety and is itself cherished as pious. (*Tractatus Theologico-Politicus*, Chapter 17)

The Jewish role in the non-Jewish world and the Jewish motivation for the policies pursued by the Jewish community would be much easier to perceive if the Jews acted in a more consistent and straightforward way: if they spoke with a single voice and spoke truly, saying what really was on their minds. But, then, consistency and straightforwardness would violate the cardinal rule: By way of deception thou shalt do war.

Nevertheless, on a somewhat higher plane of subtlety, there is a consistency in the Jews' inconsistency. On virtually every major issue—political, social, cultural, moral, or what have you—where there are two principal sides or factions, Jews will be found pushing in both directions and serving as spokesmen for both factions—but with a difference.

Consider: For many years prior to Mikhail Gorbachev's recent dismantling of the Soviet power bloc and the general recognition of Marxism as a fraudulent, unworkable system, communism's principal apologists and apparatchiks in the West were Jews. So were a number of anti-communist spokesmen.

During the Second World War, of course, the communists could do no wrong in the eyes of the West's controlled media, because they were helping to destroy the man about whom the Jewish media masters had nightmares. Thus, while Soviet butchers were torturing thousands of patriots to death in the police cellars of the Baltic countries and liquidating the Polish leadership stratum at the killing pits in the Katyn woods, Jewish communists in the United States were stealing the plans and test results from America's atomic bomb program and sending them to their colleagues in the Soviet Union.

After the war was over, however, and a reaction began to set in among White Americans as they realized that the communist beast they had unleashed against Eastern Europe might end up devouring them too, it was time for Jews to begin hedging their

bets: it was time for the media to begin quoting "responsible" anti-communists. (The "responsible" ones were those who failed to mention the Jewishness of the system they were speaking out against.)

While the memory of Jewish atomic spies Julius and Ethel Rosenberg was still fresh and Jewish communist sympathizers such as Robert Oppenheimer were being weeded out of America's atomic weapons program, Jewish scientist Edward Teller became the spokesman for anti-communist Americans who wanted a strong, nuclear-armed America able to stand up to the Soviet Union. Three decades later, after Jews had rooted for the Viet Cong communists throughout the war in Vietnam, Jews began flocking to the neoconservative movement to speak up for an America strong enough to defend Israel's interests in the Middle East against the Soviet Union's Arab clients there. Often they were the *same* Jews who had been cheering for the Reds a year or two earlier. That *really* confused the *goyim*.

Consider: Whenever a gaggle of eggheads gets together in some area to sponsor a classical-music FM radio station as a sole outpost of European culture in a sea of African rock-and-rap rhythm or sub-dimwit gospel bleating, there surely will be a Jew or two among them. And when they are interviewed by the local press, it surely will be one of those Jews who is quoted. That helps to spike any nasty rumors as to who's behind all of the garbage-music programming at the other stations.

Consider: As detailed elsewhere in this magazine, the madness of Political Correctness which has infected America's colleges and universities is Jewish through and through. And as also pointed out elsewhere in this magazine many of those who are urging their colleagues to hold the line against Political Correctness also are Jews (at least, the ones appointed by the media to be spokesmen for academic freedom are). This not only ensures that the Jews manning the PC barricades won't be criticized *as Jews* for wrecking our universities, but it preempts those who might try to swing things *too far* back toward academic freedom.

Consider: While Jew Howard Metzenbaum in the U. S. Senate and Jew Charles Schumer in the U. S. House of Representatives spearhead the legislative drive to strip Americans of their right to armed self-defense and are unanimously and vociferously supported in this effort by the Jewish media, a tiny, Milwaukee-based,

Jewish pro-gun group calling itself Jews for the Preservation of Firearms Ownership (JPFO) manages to attract far more attention to itself than its size ordinarily would merit. JPFO is not just a group of pro-gun people who coincidentally happen to be Jews; it is a group of people who are shouting to the world: "Hey, look at me; I am a Jew, and I am in favor of gun ownership." Whenever a JPFO spokesman is quoted in the news media—which is often enough to give the impression that his organization is right up there with the National Rifle Association, fighting for gun owners' rights—he flaunts his Jewishness.

It doesn't take a genius to figure out that in any contest it's a good strategy to control your principal opposition. That way you can put on a great show of bad guys versus good guys struggling against each other, but you are always in a position to make the contest go in either direction you want and only as far as you want. Not only do you preempt any *real* opposition, but you keep the *goyim* fooled and deflect any criticism of your role in the affair.

By way of deception thou shalt do war.

The deception is masterfully done. It suffices to keep most of the people fooled most of the time. Only a careful study of the details of a number of different social phenomena in which Jews are involved parts the veil of lies and trickery sufficiently for us to see a clear pattern.

The pattern is this: Jews come into any homogeneous society—and such was America at the beginning of this century—as outsiders, as strangers. The society is effectively closed to them. They cannot easily penetrate its institutions. They cannot get their hands on the levers of power. If they try they are noticed, suspected, and resisted. And they always must try. In this they apparently cannot restrain themselves.

To make way for themselves; to open up possibilities for penetration and control, they must break down the structure of the society, corrupt its institutions, undermine its solidarity, weaken its sense of identity, obliterate its traditions, destroy its homogeneity. Thus they inevitably will be in favor of democracy, of permissiveness, of every form of self-indulgence and indiscipline. They will be proponents of cosmopolitanism, of egalitarianism, of multiculturalism. They will oppose patriotism (except when they are inciting their hosts to fight a war on behalf of Jewish interests). They

will agitate endlessly for change, change, change, and they will call it progress.

And no matter what they are for or against they will have at least some of their number taking the opposite side: If they are promoting the public acceptance of homosexuality, they also will have a few prominent Jewish publicists bemoaning the downfall of traditional morality and warning of the consequences of the confusion of sexual roles. If their aim is to neutralize the universities as institutions for passing on the historical, intellectual, and cultural traditions of our people to a new generation of potential leaders, at the same time that they are organizing Red Guard brigades to enforce Political Correctness they will have a contingent beating the drums for tradition and free inquiry. If they are working feverishly to disarm White Americans in order to prevent the latter from exercising their right of revolution they will go to the Jews for the Preservation of Firearms Ownership for a contrary statement now and then.

What does all of this prove? In the strictest sense of the word, nothing; it is only suggestive.

If you watch a person flip a penny five hundred times, and it always comes up tails, you cannot be absolutely certain that the penny has two tails. But you at least ought to suspect that someone has been working on that penny in his machine shop.

If you study the historical record and observe that every matter of importance in which the Jews have been involved turns out badly for us, even though there are usually a few Jews on our side of the matter, you cannot be absolutely certain that the game is rigged. But you at least ought to suspect that the Jews are following their ancient maxim and waging war against us by way of deception. □

NATIONAL VANGUARD
Toward a New Consciousness; a New Order; a New People.
Number 112
January-February 1992

NATIONAL VANGUARD is published by National Vanguard Books, Inc., a non-profit corporation. All contents copyrighted (© 1992) by National Vanguard Books, Inc.

Subscription prices: $12 for six issues, whenever published, via surface mail in the United States; $18 for surface mail outside the United States; $30 for foreign air mail.

Send subscriptions and all correspondence to National Vanguard Books, POB 330, Hillsboro, WV 24946.

The symbol which appears in the NATIONAL VANGUARD logotype is the Life Rune. It comes from an ancient alphabet, or *futhark*, used in Northern Europe for many centuries before the general adoption of the Roman alphabet there. The Life Rune signifies life, creation, birth, rebirth, and renewal. It expresses in a single symbol the *raison d'etre* of NATIONAL VANGUARD and of the movement of Aryan renewal.

SECRETS BY THE THOUSANDS

C. Lester Walker
***Harper's* Magazine, October 1946**

HARPER'S READERS ARE FAMILIAR WITH MR. WALKER'S ARTICLES ON THE SKILFUL MECHANICS OF THE ALLIED WAR. HE NOW GIVES US A LOOK AT SOME OF THE DISCONCERTINGLY EFFECTIVE TRICKS THAT WERE HIDDEN UP THE ENEMY SLEEVE.

SOMEONE wrote to Wright Field recently, saying he understood this country had got together quite a collection of enemy war secrets, that many were now on public sale, and could he, please, be sent everything on German jet engines. The Air Documents Division of the Army Air Forces answered:

"Sorry—but that would be fifty tons."

Moreover, that fifty tons was just a small portion of what is today undoubtedly the biggest collection of captured enemy war secrets ever assembled. If you always thought of war secrets—as who hasn't?—as coming in sixes and sevens, as a few items of information readily handed on to the properly interested authorities, it may interest you to learn that the war secrets in this collection run into the thousands, but the mass of documents is mountainous, and that there has never before been anything quite comparable to it.

The collection is today chiefly in three places: Wright Field (Ohio), the Library of Congress, and the Department of Commerce. Wright Field is working from a documents "mother lode" of fifteen hundred *tons*. In Washington, the Office of Technical Services (which has absorbed the Office of the Publication Board, the government agency originally set up to handle the collection) reports that *tens of thousands* of tons of material are involved. It is estimated that over a million separate items must be handled, and that they, very likely, contain practically all the scientific, industrial and military secrets of Nazi Germany.

One Washington official has called it "the greatest single source of this type of material in the world, the first orderly exploitation of an entire country's brainpower."

How the collection came to be goes back, for beginnings, to one day in 1944 when the Allied Combined Chiefs of Staff set in motion a colossal search for war secrets in occupied German territory. They created a group of military-civilian teams, termed the Joint Intelligence Objectives Committee, which was to follow the invading armies into Germany and uncover all her military, scientific, and industrial secrets for early use against Japan. These teams worked against time to get the most vital information before it was destroyed, and in getting it performed prodigies of ingenuity and tenacity.

At an optical company at Wetzlar, near Frankfurt, for example, the American colonel investigating felt positive that the high executives were holding out on him. But nothing would shake their story: they had given him everything. He returned next day with a legal document which he asked them all to sign. It declared they had turned over "all scientific and trade data; and if not, would accept the consequences." Two days later they glumly signed the document, then led the colonel to a cache in a warehouse wall. From a safe tumbled out the secret files on optical instruments, microscopy, aiming devices.

One two-man search team found itself completely stymied. Records that they had to find had completely disappeared. A rumor indicated they might have been hidden in a mountain. The two scoured the region in a jeep. Nothing. But keeping at it, they stumbled one day onto a small woods road whose entrance was posted: *Achtung! Minen!* gingerly, slowly, they inched their jeep in. Nothing happened. But a concrete dugout sunk in the hill revealed another sign: "Opening will Cause Explosion."

"We tossed a coin," one member of this search team said later, "and the loser hitched the jeep tow rope to the dugout door, held his breath and stepped on the gas."

There was no explosion. The door ripped from its hinges. The sought-for secret files were inside.

The German Patent Office put some of its most secret patents down a sixteen-hundred-foot mine shaft at Heringen, then piled liquid oxygen, in cylinders on top of them. When the American Joint Intelligence Objectives team found them, it was doubtful that they could be saved. They were legible, but in such bad shape that a trip to the surface would make them disintegrate. Photo equipment and a crew were therefore lowered into the shaft and a complete microfilm record made of the patents there.

Perhaps one of the most exciting searches was also the grimmest. This was the hunt for hidden documents which might reveal that Nazi scientists had frozen human beings to death and then tried to bring them back to life again. Interviewing four Nazi doctors one day in June 1945, at a laboratory of the *Institut für Luftfahrtmedizin*, at Gut Hirschau, Bavaria, an American medical corps major, Leo Alexander, was struck with the dreadful conviction, despite repeated denials, that this had occurred.

His suspicions were aroused by three things. All the small-animal laboratory equipment was carefully preserved; all large-animal equipment destroyed. One of the doctors wanted to dissolve his research institute and dismiss his staff. And none of the scientists could find any data on human

beings at all, not even on those rescued from North Sea waters and saved by the new revival techniques. Did this mean that everything of the sort was hidden away with other data which the doctors didn't want to show?

Wishing to leave the four Germans in a frame of mind not to destroy their records, the American concealed his suspicions, and, for the time being, transferred his search elsewhere.

Chance suddenly played into his hands. The Allied radio one night broadcast a grim tale of the Dachau concentration camp. Researches on death, and treatment of shock, from exposure to cold had been performed on prisoners. The broadcast named the leading experimenter, one Dr. Rascher, and called him a member of the medical staff of the SS.

For Alexander this was a lead. He happened just to have learned that the American Seventh Army had recently captured a vast mass of especially secret SS records. He therefore headed for the Seventh Army Documents Center to see what was there.

There was more than he anticipated. Even to the complete and final report—Himmler's personal copy, with his green-penciled annotations all over it—with the names of Rascher and all others involved, and containing all the damning details of the almost unbelievable experiments.

Victims had been immersed naked in ice water until they lost consciousness. All the time elaborate testings were constantly made: rectal, skin, and interior-of-the-stomach temperatures; pulse, blood sugar, blood chlorides, blood count and sedimentation; urine tests; spinal fluid. Appendix 7, Figure 5 showed that seven subjects were chilled to death beyond revival in from fifty-three to one hundred and sixty minutes.

"This table," Alexander commented in his own report, "is certainly the most laconic confession of seven murders in existence."

It had been with the rest of the documents—in Himmler's private cave in a mountain at Hallein. Even though the side of the mountain had been dynamited down over the cave mouth, the American searchers had found it.

The earliest Joint Intelligence Objectives search teams were followed by others, which were to dig out industrial and scientific secrets in particular. The Technical Industrial Intelligence Committee was one group of these, composed of three hundred and eighty civilians representing seventeen American industries. Later came the teams of the Office of the Publication Board itself and many more groups direct from private industry. Of the latter—called, in Germany, Field Intelligence Agencies, Technical (FIAT)—there have been over five hundred, of one to ten members each, operating by invitation and under the aegis of OPB.

Today the search still goes on. The Office of Technical Services has a European staff of four to five hundred. At Hoechst, it has one hundred abstracters who struggle feverishly to keep ahead of the forty OTS document-recording cameras which route to them each month over one hundred thousand feet of microfilm.

II

What did we find? You'd like some outstanding samples from the war secrets collection?

The head of the communications unit of Technical Industrial Intelligence Branch opened his desk drawer and took out the tiniest vacuum tube I had ever seen. It was about half thumb-size.

"Notice it is heavy porcelain—not glass—and thus virtually indestructible. It is a thousand watt—one-tenth the size of similar American tubes. Today our manufacturers know the secret of making it! ...And here's something...."

He pulled some brown, papery-looking ribbon off a spool. It was a quarter-inch wide, with a dull and a shiny side.

"That's Magnetophone tape," he said. "It's plastic, metallized on one side with iron oxide. In Germany that supplanted phonograph recordings. A day's radio program can be magnetized on one reel. You can demagnetize it, wipe it off, and put a new program on at any time. No needle; so absolutely no noise or record wear. An hour-long reel costs fifty cents."

He showed me then what had been two of the most closely-guarded technical secrets of the war: the infra-red device which the Germans invented for seeing at night, and the remarkable diminutive generator which operated it. German cars could drive at any speed in total black-out, seeing objects clear as day two hundred meters ahead. Tanks with this device could spot targets two miles away. As a sniperscope it enabled German riflemen to pick off a man in total blackness.

There was a sighting tube, and a selenium screen out front. The screen caught the incoming infra-red light, which drove electrons from the selenium along the tube to another screen which was electrically charged and fluorescent. A visible image appeared on this screen. Its clearness and its accuracy for aiming purposes were phenomenal. Inside the tube, distortion of the stream of electrons by the earth's magnetism was even allowed for!

The diminutive generator—five inches across—stepped up current from an ordinary flashlight battery to *15,000* volts. It had a walnut-sized motor which spun a rotor at 10,000 rpm—so fast that originally it had destroyed all lubricants with the great amount of ozone it produced. The Germans had developed a new grease: chlorinated paraffin oil. The generator then ran 3,000 hours.

A canvas bag on the sniper's back housed the device. His rifle had two triggers. He pressed one for a few seconds to operate the generator and the scope. Then the other to kill his man in the dark.

"That captured secret," my guide declared, "we first used at Okinawa—to the bewilderment of the Japs."

We got, in addition, among these prize secrets, the technique and the machine for making the world's most remarkable electric condenser. Millions of condensers are essential to the radio and radar industry. Our condensers were always made of metal foil. This one is made of paper, coated

with 1/250,000 of an inch of vaporized zinc. Forty per cent smaller, twenty per cent cheaper than our condensers, it is also self-healing. That is, if a breakdown occurs (like a fuse blowing out), the zinc film evaporates, the paper immediately insulates, and the condenser is right again. It keeps on working through multiple breakdowns—at fifty per cent higher voltage than our condensers! To most American radio experts this is magic, double-distilled.

Mica was another thing. None is mined in Germany, so during the war our Signal Corps was mystified. Where was Germany getting it?

One day a certain piece of mica was handed to one of our experts in the U.S. Bureau of Mines for analysis and opinion.

"Natural mica," he reported, "and no impurities."

But the mica was synthetic. The Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Silicate Research had discovered how to make it and—something which had always eluded scientists—in large sheets.

We know now, thanks to FIAT teams, that ingredients of natural mica were melted in crucibles of carbon capable of taking 2,350 degrees of heat, and then—this was the real secret—cooled in a special way. Complete absence of vibration was the first essential. Then two forces directly perpendicular to each other were applied. One, vertically, was a controlled gradient of temperature in the cooling. At right angles to this, horizontally, was introduced a magnetic field. This forced the formation of the crystals in large laminated sheets on that plane.

"You see this..." the head of Communications Unit, TIIB, said to me. It was metal, and looked like a complicated doll's house with the roof off. "It is the chassis, or frame, for a radio. To make the same thing, Americans would machine cut, hollow, shape, fit—a dozen different processes. This is done on a press in one operation. It is the 'cold extrusion' process. *We* do it some with soft, splattery metals. But by this process the Germans do it with cold steel! Thousands of parts now made as castings or drop forgings or from malleable iron can now be made this way. The production speed increase is a little matter of one thousand per cent."

This one war secret alone, many American steel men believe, will revolutionize dozens of our metal fabrication industries.

In textiles the war secrets collection has produced so many revelations that American textile men are a little dizzy. There is a German rayon-weaving machine, discovered a year ago by the American Knitting Machine Team, which increases production in relation to floor space by one hundred and fifty percent. Their "Links-Links" loom produces a ladderless, runproof hosiery. New German needle-making machinery, it is thought, will revolutionize that business in both the United Kingdom and the United States. There is a German method for pulling the wool from sheepskins without injury to hide or fiber, by use of an enzyme. Formerly the "puller"—a trade

secret—was made from animal pancreas from American packing houses. During the war the Nazis made it from a mold called *aspergil paraciticus*, which they seeded in bran. It results not only in better wool, but in ten per cent greater yield.

Another discovery was a way to put a crimp in viscose rayon fibers which gives them the appearance, warmth, wear resistance, and reaction-to-dyes of wool. The secret here, our investigators found, was the addition to the cellulose of twenty-five per cent fish protein.

But of all the industrial secrets, perhaps the biggest windfall came from the laboratories and plants of the great German cartel, I. G. Farbenindustrie. Never before, it is claimed, was there such a storehouse of secret information. It covers liquid and solid fuels, metallurgy, synthetic rubber, textiles, chemicals, plastics, drugs, dyes. One American dye authority declares:

"It includes the production know-how and the secret formulas for over fifty thousand dyes. Many of them are faster and better than ours. Many are colors we were never able to make. The American dye industry will be advanced at least ten years."

III

In matters of food, medicine, and branches of the military art the finds of the search teams were no less impressive. And in aeronautics and guided missiles they proved downright alarming.

One of the food secrets the Nazis had discovered was a way to sterilize fruit juices without heat. The juice was filtered, then cooled, then carbonated and stored under eight atmospheres of carbon-dioxide pressure. Later the carbon-dioxide was removed; the juice passed through another filter—which, this time, germ-proofed it—and then was bottled. Something, perhaps, for American canners to think about.

Milk pasteurization by ultra-violet light has always failed in other countries, but the Germans had found how to do it by using light tubes of great length, and simultaneously how to enrich the milk with vitamin D.

At a plant in Kiel, British searchers of the Joint Intelligence Objectives Committee found that cheese was being made—"good quality Hollander and Tilsiter"—by a new method at unheard-of speed. "Eighty minutes from the renneting to the hooping of the curd," report the investigators. The cheese industry around the world had never been able to equal that.

Butter (in a creamery near Hamburg) was being produced by something long wished for by American butter makers: a continuous butter making machine. An invention of dairy equipment manufacturers in Stuttgart, it took up less space than American churns and turned out fifteen hundred pounds an hour. The machine was promptly shipped to this country to be tested by the American Butter Institute.

Among other food innovations was a German way of making yeast in almost limitless quantities. The waste sulphite liquor from the beechwood used to manufacture cellulose was treated with an organism known to bac-

teriologists as *candida arborea* at temperatures higher than ever used in yeast manufacture before. The finished product served as both animal and human food. Its caloric value is four times that of lean meat, and it contain twice as much protein.

The Germans had also developed new methods of preserving food by plastics and new, advanced refrigeration techniques. Refrigeration and air-conditioning on German U-boats had become so efficient that the submarines could travel from Germany to the Pacific, operate there for two months, and then return to Germany without having to take on fresh water for the crew. A secret plastic mixture (among its ingredients were polyvinyl acetate, chalk, and talc) was used to coat bread and cheese. A loaf fresh from the oven was dipped, dried, redipped, then heated half an hour at 285 degrees. It would be unspoiled and good to eat eight months later.

As for medical secrets in this collection, one Army surgeon has remarked, "some of them will save American medicine years of research; some of them are revolutionary—like, for instance, the German technique for treatment after prolonged and usually fatal exposure to cold."

This discovery-revealed to us by Major Alexander's search already mentioned—reversed everything medical science thought about the subject. In every one of the dread experiments the subjects were most successfully revived, both temporarily and permanently, by immediate immersion in *hot* water. In two cases of complete standstill of heart and cessation of respiration, a hot bath at 122 degrees brought both subjects back to life. Before our war with Japan ended, this method was adopted as *the* treatment for use by all American Air-Sea-Rescue Services, and it is generally accepted by medicine today.

German medical researchers had discovered a way to produce synthetic blood plasma. Called *capain*, it was made on a commercial scale and equaled natural plasma in results. Another discovery was *periston*, a substitute for the blood liquid. An oxidation production of adrenalin (*adrenichrome*) was produced in quantity successfully only by the Nazis and was used with good results in combatting high blood pressure (of which 750,000 die annually in the United States). Today we have the secret of manufacture and considerable of the supply.

Likewise of great importance medically were certain researches by Dr. Boris Rojewksky of the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute of Biophysics at Frankfurt. These were on the ionization of air as related to health. Positively ionized air was discovered to have deleterious effects upon human well-being, and to account for the discomfort and depression felt at times when the barometer is falling. In many persons, it was found, its presence brought on asthma, hay fever, and nervous tension. It raised high blood pressure, sometimes to the danger point. It would bring on the symptoms common in mountain sickness—labored and rapid breathing, dizziness, fatigue, sleepiness.

Negatively ionized air, however, did all the opposite. It was exhilarating, creating a feeling of high spirits and well-being. Mental depression was wiped out by it. In pathological cases it steadied breathing, reduced high blood pressure, was a check on allergies and asthma. The importance of its presence wherever human beings live, work, or recuperate from illness may some day make its production one of the major functions or air conditioning.

IV

But of highest significance for the future were the Nazi secrets in aviation and in various types of missiles.

"The V-2 rocket which bombed London," an Army Air Force publication reports, "was just a toy compared to what the Germans had up their sleeve."

When the war ended, we now know, they had 138 types of guided missiles in various stages of production or development, using every kind of remote control and fuse: radio, radar, wire, continuous wave, acoustics, infra-red, light beams and magnetics, to name some; and for power, all methods of jet propulsion for either subsonic or supersonic speeds.

Jet propulsion had even been applied to helicopter flight. The fuel was piped to combustion chambers at the rotor blade tips, where it exploded, whirling the blades around like a lawn sprinkler or pinwheel.

As for rocket propulsion, the A-4 rocket, which was just getting into large scale production when the war ended, was forty-six feet long, weighed over 24,000 pounds, and traveled 230 miles. It rose sixty miles above the earth and had a maximum speed of 3,735 miles an hour—three times that of the earth's rotation at the equator. The secret of its supersonic speed, we know today, lay in its rocket motor which used liquid oxygen and alcohol for fuel. It was either radio controlled or self-guided to its target by gyroscopic means. Since its speed was supersonic, it could not be heard before it struck.

Another German rocket which was coming along was the A-9. This was bigger still—29,000 pounds—and had wings which gave it a flying range of 3,000 miles. It was manufactured at the famous Peenemünde army experiment station and achieved the unbelievable speed of 5,870 miles an hour.

A long range rocket-motored bomber which, the war documents indicate, was never completed merely because of the war's quick ending, would have been capable of flight from Germany to New York in forty minutes. Pilot-guided from a pressurized cabin, it would have flown at an altitude of 154 miles. Launching was to be by catapult at 500 miles an hour, and the ship would rise to its maximum altitude in as short a time as four minutes. There, fuel exhausted, it would glide through the outer atmosphere, bearing down on its target. With one hundred bombers of this type the Germans hoped to destroy any city on earth in a few days' operations.

Little wonder, then, that today Army Air Force experts declare publicly that in rocket power and guided missiles the Nazis were ahead of us by at

least ten years.

The Germans even had devices ready which would take care of pilots forced to leave supersonic planes in flight. Normally a pilot who stuck his head out at such speeds would have it shorn off. His parachute on opening would burst in space. To prevent these calamitous happenings an ejector seat had been invented which flung the pilot clear instantaneously. His chute was already burst, that is, made of latticed ribbons which checked his fall only after the down-drag of his weight began to close its holes.

A Nazi variation of the guided air missile was a torpedo for underwater work which went unerringly to its mark, drawn by the propeller sound of the victim ship from as far away as ten miles. This missile swam thirty feet below the water, at forty miles an our, and left no wake. When directly under its target, it exploded.

All such revelations naturally raise the question: was Germany so far advanced in air, rocket, and missile research that, given a little more time, she might have won the war? Her war secrets, as now disclosed, would indicate that possibility. And the Deputy Commanding General of Army Air Force Intelligence, Air Technical Service Command, has told the Society of Aeronautical Engineers within the past few months:

"The Germans were preparing rocket surprises for the whole world in general and England in particular which would have, it is believed, changed the course of the war if the invasion had been postponed for so short a time as half a year."

V

For the release and dissemination of all these one-time secrets the Office of the Publication Board was established by an order of President Truman within ten days after Japan surrendered. The order directed that not only enemy war secrets should be published, but also (with some exceptions) all American secrets, scientific and technical, of all government war boards. (The office of Scientific Research and Development, the National Research Council, and other such.) And thereby was created what is being termed now the biggest publishing problem a government agency ever had to handle.

For the war secrets, which conventionally used to be counted in scores, will run to three-quarters of a million separate documentary items (two-thirds of them on aeronautics) and will require several years and several hundreds of people to screen and prepare them for wide public use.

Today translators and abstracters of the Office of Technical Services, successor to the OPB, are processing them at the rate of about a thousand a week. Indexing and cataloguing the part of the collection which will be permanently kept may require more than two million cards; and at Wright Field the task is so complicated that electric punch-card machines are to be installed. A whole new glossary of German-English terms has to be compiled—something like forty thousand words on new technical and scientific terms.

With so many documents, it has, of course, been impossible because of time and money limitations to reprint or reproduce more than a very few. To tell the public what is available, therefore, the OTS issues a bibliography weekly. This contains the newest war secrets information as released—with titles, prices of copies currently available or to be made up, and an abstract of contents.

The original document, or the microfilm copy, is then generally sent to the greatest depository. To make them more easily accessible to the public, the Library sends copies, when enough are available, to about 125 so-called "depository" libraries throughout the United States.

And is the public doing anything with these one-time war secrets? It is—it is eating them up. As many as twenty thousand orders have been filled in a month, and the order rate is now a thousand times a day. Scientists and engineers declare that the information is "cutting years from the time we would devote to problems already scientifically investigated." And American business men...! A run through the Publication Board's letters file shows the following:

The Bendix Company in South Bend, Indiana, writes for a German patent on the record player changer "with records stacked above the turntable." Pillsbury Mills wants to have what is available on German flour and bread production methods. Kendall Manufacturing Company ("Soapine") wants insect repellent compounds. Pioneer Hi-Bred Corn Company, Iowa, asks about "interrogation of research workers at the agricultural high school at Hohenheim." Pacific Mills requests I. G. Farbenindustrie's water-repellent, crease resistant finish for spun rayon. The Polaroid Company would like something on "the status of exploitation of photography and optics in Germany." (There are, incidentally, ten to twenty thousand German patents yet to be screened.)

The most insatiable customer is Amtorg, the Soviet Union's foreign trade organization. One of its representatives walked into the Publication Board office with the bibliography in hand and said, "I want copies of everything." The Russians sent one order in May for $5,594.50 worth—two thousand separate war secrets reports. In general, they buy every report issued.

Americans, too, think there is extraordinarily good prospecting in the war secrets lode. Company executives practically park on the OTS's front doorstep, wanting to be first to get hold of a particular report on publication. Some information is so valuable that to get it a single day ahead of a competitor may be worth thousands of dollars. But the OTS takes elaborate precautions to be sure that no report is ever available to anyone before general public release.

After a certain American aircraft company had ordered a particular captured war document, it was queried as to whether the information

therein had made it or saved it money. The cost of the report had been a few dollars. The company answered: "Yes—at least a hundred thousand dollars."

A research head of another business firm took notes for three hours in the OTS offices one day. "Thanks very much," he said, as he stood to go, "the notes from these documents are worth at least half a million dollars to my company."

And after seeing the complete report on the German synthetic fiber industry, one American manufacturer remarked:

This report would be worth twenty million dollars to my company if it could have it exclusively."

Of course you, and anybody else, can now have it, and lots of other once secret information, for a few dollars. *All* the war secrets, as released, are completely in the public domain.

☆ ☆ ☆

The foregoing article was reprinted in facsimile in *GANPAC-BRIEF* No. 109, November 1991, and the following commentary was added by Hans Schmidt:

The article above from *Harper's* magazine of 1946 needs no explanation. I consider it a devastating indictment of American misdeeds vis-à-vis Germany. It bears remembering that the United States twice this century robbed Germany blind, not only of all her patents etc., but also of her foreign assets and possessions. This in spite of the fact that over the centuries *millions* of Germans came to this country *after* they had been well-trained and educated at the expense of Germany taxpayers. The current (obvious) decline of the United States in so many fields of endeavor can likely be blamed on the fact that now the advantages of the huge theft from Germany after 1945 are gone. Will another war be arranged to get hold of new German creations for the third time? Possibly not, for along with more than 300,000 troops the U.S. system still has thousands of agents of the various intelligence services stationed in Germany, many of whom specialize in economic espionage. (It may interest you that *reunited* Germany had to agree to have soon fewer soldiers under arms than has the United States currently stationed in West Germany alone.) ❑

PLEASE REMEMBER:
YOUR SUBSCRIPTION TO LIBERTY BELL, YOUR BOOK ORDERS, AND YOUR REGULAR CONTRIBUTIONS ARE OUR LIFEBLOOD. HELP US KEEP LIBERTY BELL RINGING AND PROCLAIMING THE TRUTH. YOUR CONTINUED SUPPORT IS NEEDED AND WILL BE GREATLY APPRECIATED!

The David Irving / Eichmann Memoirs Controversy

by Ernst Zündel

To my friends! 30 January 1992

Many of you have made upset phone calls to me and sent me faxes and letters with articles about David Irving's interviews about the above topic. Let me try to straighten out some things, and explain to you where I stand on this whole controversy:

1) I have admired David Irving's writings for decades, with some reservations, since he, in 1962, first published his book on the bombing of Dresden.

2) David Irving did not like me, nor did he admire me, after I gained a certain notoriety in the eighties.

3) David Irving refused to speak in Vancouver (in the mid-80s), if Doug Christie introduced him at a scheduled meeting after my 1985 trial.

4) David Irving was visibly shocked when I picked him up at the airport in Toronto (because his driver had gotten sick). He wanted to have nothing to do with me, even then, because of the bad reputation that I had in conservative circles in England and Europe. He thought I was some "Revisionist-Neo-Nazi-Rambo-Kook!"

This situation only changed after I was able to be of assistance in some organizational matters in 1987. We got to know one another up close–man to man. That is when he told me that, time permitting, he might be willing to testify at my upcoming trial as an expert witness, in the area of WW II German history.

My entire team of advisors was against me inviting David Irving as an expert witness at the very end of my trial, because of his "gyrations" when it came to the "Holocaust topic." *My gag order forbids me to discuss the details, but most of you know of the "Irving/Faurisson" controversy caused at the IHR conference in the early 1980s.*

The *Leuchter Report* changed all that! David Irving studied Leuchter's findings, found them shattering and declared it as a stroke of genius to have sent Leuchter to Poland to take samples there and to measure and photograph the installations for the

trial. From that moment on, David Irving revised his final doubts about the "forbidden topic" and the rest is history.

He has since given headline-making press conferences in England, America, Germany, Austria, Spain and Canada about his opinions and his change of mind.

There was absolutely no indication of yet another change of mind, so when Dr. Faurisson called me early in the New Year about a story he had heard on Belgian State Radio, I did not think much about it. I thought it was just another tempest in the teapot.

However, when Robert Faurisson is upset, Ernst Zündel acts, and I mean *immediately!* For I respect Robert Faurisson as a scholar and a man!

So I called David Irving immediately and asked him for an explanation, which he "sort of" gave me. He was very busy because newspapers such as *The Times* of London, *The Independent*, even *Bild*, as well as many television stations had contacted him for interviews. He faxed me some of those articles.

I asked him to contact Dr. Faurisson directly, because people were getting very upset by the ever-expanding controversy. He did that too! Finally, a picture began to emerge out of this *verbiage* and ink.

The extreme-left newspaper, *Die Tageszeitung* or "TAZ" as it is known in Germany, was the first one to suggest that Irving was up to his old tricks of "self promotion." They called it a *Werbegag* or *Advertisingtrick*.

The *London Jewish Chronicle* was the first one, to my knowledge (in the English-language press), which did not buy David Irving's "re-conversion." Some papers speculated that David Irving wanted to "cash in" on the "Wannsee-Promo" that was then going on, and figured he wanted to ride the "piggy back" on this issue.

I will reproduce for you some newspaper articles from Jewish and more neutral sources on this issue, because my gag order forbids me to tackle this issue.

Suffice it to say, David Irving was given some 1000 pages of typed manuscript by some *stranger* in Argentina last year, claiming that they were Adolf Eichmann's memoirs.

I asked him if he had tested the paper, the carbon or the ink? He said no–he had turned the pages over to the German Federal Archives in Koblenz, that they presumably will undertake the testing of the manuscript. He himself kept only photocopies.

So, these pages are not written in Eichmann's own handwriting, they are typed! They are not even initialed or signed by Eichmann–not once!

The information in them is at best *hearsay, quoting what Heydrich allegedly said to Eichmann, what Himmler reportedly was told by Hitler!!* That is the same kind of crap that all the other writers on this topic have come up with–hearsay and rumors. This must have been known to Irving, the *historian and researcher!*

Irving also knew that the uncritical and gullible press would print just about anything, as long as it supported their version of history. He was right. They ate it up! Suddenly, the "outcast," or "Nazi-historian" or "Parlour-Fascist", as he has been called by the media since he "switched sides" in 1988, became quickly, once again, the darling of the media establishment.

Whatever motivated Irving to launch this particular "torpedo," I don't know. Maybe he was lonely? Maybe he had not seen his name in the papers for a while? Maybe he was temporarily swayed by some arguments contained in those 1000 pages? I don't know!

Maybe he wanted to work on the minds of his enemies, which are numerous these days. Maybe he wanted to make sure that he would not be barred from doing research in some famous archives, or forbidden from lecturing in some countries, like Canada or the United States. I am not Irving–I do not know what went on in his mind. I asked him and he gave me an explanation. I reflected on this explanation and decided that I would still work with him, rather than against him!

We had, once before, crossed swords about one of his "documents" which he liked to wave around during his public speeches, after his testimony in my 1988 trial in Toronto.

It is the famous Riga case, known in expert circles as CSDIC (U.K) report SR GG. (in file W.O. 208/4169 of the Public Record Office): Major General Walther Bruns, who claims to have been an eyewitness to mass executions of thousands of Jews at Riga.

He was allegedly overheard, through hidden microphones in the park of his prisoner-of-war camp, on April 25, 1945, having just said that to other German prisoners.

I did not believe this story, because I have researched sev-

eral dozen similar stories over the last forty years, all with the same results. I pointed out to Irving that General Bruns had been connected to Admiral Canaris's people. Canaris was a German traitor and was executed for his treason, thus anyone collaborating with his ilk was, to me, a less than trustworthy witness.

Also, I have always been interested in the electronic intercept methods past and present, and have a pretty good idea of the Brits being able to "wire and tap" a whole park, every bush, tree and bench, as Irving claimed. After all, the weather is wet, foggy, nasty and trees *defoliate* in fall.

The Bruns conversation was allegedly intercepted in England on April 25, 1945. The trees would certainly have been without leaves. The same goes for the bushes!

I remember the monstrous size of German and American microphones at the time. Look at any of the photos of Roosevelt's or Hitler's speeches. The microphones are huge! That was my initial reaction from the technical side. From the human side, I just never believed that 5000 people, most certainly not Jews, would meekly *line up* for hours on end, in a lineup that stretched for hundreds of meters, if not miles, hearing the constant echoes of gunfire, as the line advanced.

I know Jews, it is a lie, a negative stereotype (that Jews are cowards), that some might believe in, but I do not. These Jews would have either attacked their guards, or fled *en masse*. They would not have "silently and passively" waited for their turn to be killed. I don't believe that and never did.

However, I was soon informed by Dr. Faurisson that he had checked into that "Riga document." Here is what he found:

The British guards and interrogators who had ample time to study Bruns, found him an Anti-Nazi and eager and willing to collaborate with the Allies.

In January of 1945, *Sicherheits Polizei Chef* Kaltenbrunner had brought up charges against Bruns and he was relieved of his command at the *Waffenmeisterei*, where he worked.

In a later trial, Bruns recanted under cross-examination and admitted that he had not been an eyewitness to the described events after all. He, like so many others, had heard rumors and stories about such events!

So it seems that one of these days, David Irving will have to revise his books, *Hitler's War* and *The War Path 1933-1945*, published in London by Focal Point, 1991, wherein he has the "Bruns Story."

Why did David Irving tell this story? Why wave this piece of paper around and blacken the name of Germany? Was it to curry favor with the media? Or to "cover his ass," as the Americans would say? I don't know–all I am simply saying is this: I do not own or operate David Irving! Nobody does! Irving is fiercely individualistic and totally his own man. He does things for his own reasons! He has his own agenda and follows his own drummer, the way many of us do!

I work with David Irving because I like his mind and his courage. Sometimes his gruff manner, which can be intolerant of associates, as well as his icy manner, which makes him seem arrogant, infuriate me, like it does others.

Sometimes it is very difficult no to let ones own likes and dislikes dictate ones policy. I am sure that I have infuriated many people over the years as well. Even my very closest friends say that sometimes I am unbearable. So what else is new?–welcome to the real world. Half of the world's marriages start out all "lovey-dovey" and end up in acrimonious divorces.

Political struggles, with all their dangers, tensions, egos, personality clashes and differing goals and agendas, are difficult endeavors.

We are confronted with very few choices once we start out "getting into politics." We can be a majority of *one*, always in total agreement with ourselves, or we can reach out and touch someone and, *wow*, what takes place is really something! We can no longer dictate, now we have to persuade, to give a little, to compromise here and there.

As far as David Irving is concerned, I will "keep the faith" with him as long as I feel he serves the cause of truth about my own people, even though he might err sometimes, or disappoint me or my friends in some detail. He has courage, good looks, charisma, an ability to think on his feet and to string words together coherently, like few other people I know.

I am asking you, you who have been so very loyal and supportive of me, for so long, to trust my instincts. We have come a long way together and it's not over yet. —That much on the Irving story and on to the good news!

Revisionism is breaking out all over in the Canadian and American media lately. Even the "standard" or mainstream

press, like *The New York Times*, has reported that two of the Republican presidential candidates are "Holocaust Sceptics" and "Revisionists," namely Pat Buchanan and David Duke. Duke is constantly berated about his "Nazi" past. Poor guy, he tries so hard to explain his way out of it. The other day he was on Canada's largest private radio station, CFRB, with a Jewish moderator called Adler. Poor Duke, if he had just said, "yeah...I don't believe in it, here are my reasons why...", but no, he hemmed and hawed, it was embarrassing to listen to him. Oh well, such is the price of fame and wanting to be President—thank God I am me!

The Canadian Broadcasting Corporation has a series on TV on Canada at war—wow, talk about revising history. "Poor" Churchill and his then crew in Canada and England don't fare too well. The Germans are almost human for a change.

P.B.S. in the United States (also televised in Canada), has a program on the SS, euthanasia, racial hygiene, eugenics and the esoteric side of "Nazism." Boy, that's heavy stuff. I wonder what force is zapping the media people these days, because there are some dangerous truths being told in those programs.

And so it goes—in France, they had a long *Swedish film* on Neo-Nazis and the Right, linking it with Revisionism, which really upset Dr. Faurisson and French Revisionists. It was a nasty bit of selective editing, but then, what do we expect? Exoneration? Fairness? Our enemies are fighting a battle for survival! They want to hang on to their perks, privileges and power! They want the guilt to keep flowing! That's understandable. They never fought or debated fairly—not with me anyway, so I don't expect it now. What we do buy with these TV smears is "name" or "brand" recognition. The public hears the first time about us through these programs. We are breaking through the artificially imposed silence. The results are everywhere!

Der Stern and *Profil* interviews.

Der Stern magazine, from Germany, with a circulation of almost 5 million readers, recently interviewed me at length. The mass circulation Austrian magazine *Profil* did the same. The reason? They are worried about the "swing to the right" in European politics. I found them well informed on the subject of revisionism and "right-wing politics." They are writing stories about "revisionists" and/or neo-Nazis in Belgium, England, Poland, France, Germany, Austria and Canada. These people are

our sworn enemies, and they will knock us and defame us, but they will make us known. Our views, even if they are distorted by these people, will be brought before the public. Our names and faces will be known. If somebody then wants to join us, or help us, all they have to do is pick up the phone and call.

There is also some bad news, however:

Gottfried Küssel, who recently appeared on ABC's "Nightline," with Ted Koppel, and another time with Diane Sawyer, in a feature on neo-Nazis, was arrested in Austria less than a week after the program was aired in the U.S.A. He is still in prison, in investigative custody, for wanting the "Nazi Party" reinstated, or "no longer banned." This "crime" in Austria carries a sentence of 25-year imprisonment, or even the death penalty (which is no longer enforced, however).

You can write to Gottfried Küssel at the address below and send letters of protest to your local Austrian Consulate or Embassy. Or you can organize demonstrations in front of these places and in the country where you live. I'll keep you posted.

Gottfried Küssel
c/o Landgericht für Strafsachen Wien
Landesgerichtsstrasse 11
A-1082 Wien/AUSTRIA

Now to myself. I am waiting for the Supreme Court of Canada to decide my fate. A decision is expected in February-March 1992. There are a number of books about my trial in the works, one of them is a 1000-page scholarly work by an attorney. This book has condensed over 12,000 pages of court transcripts and important documents into a major source book for historians, lawyers, researchers, etc. The cost to publish this book is well in excess of $20,000. If anyone can underwrite the project, I can put you in touch with the writer. There is a similar 800-page German language book ready for printing; again, the Germans are only waiting for the finances to get that project rolling.

My own financial situation is such that I have still to pay the lawyers in Ottawa for some Supreme Court thing. I still have to pay off some of the huge bills for the Munich trials. Telephone and car rental payments and other expenses for hotels, trains, secretaries, stenographers, etc., as well as my two flights back and forth to Europe in high season; my 6-week engagement on the European front have cost almost $10,000 alone. That does not count witness flights, trains, their hotel bills and the two

lawyers fees over there.

So, I am begging again! I am asking you to simply reflect in the calm and quiet of your office or livingroom if I am worth the money that you have been sending me. I have tried hard to trim costs! I have dropped hundreds of names from the mailing list the last few months, and this month hundreds more will follow.

I want to remain a lean, mean, fighting machine! Thank you for the help! Let freedom ring! All the Best!

Ernst Zündel

Ernst needs and deserves our support. He can be reached at 416-922-9850, or by mail at 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ONT M5A 2L1, CANADA.

These are some of the headlines generated by the controversy in Europe and America.

The Washington Times

WASHINGTON, D.C.

Holocaust skeptic finds link between Hitler, order to kill

By Nicholas Farrell

Historian recants on the Holocaust

by Nicholas Farrell

Irving says he 'has to revise' views on Hitler

Historian 'discovers' Eichmann memoirs

SECRETS 'OLD HAT'

Eichmann 'data' stirs new storm

By BILL DUNPHY
Toronto Sun

A controversial British author's claim [illegible] mistaken about Byrtebier's background. The papers are apparently transcripts of [illegible]

Jewish Chronicle

ESTABLISHED IN 1841 — No 6404 — JANUARY 17, 1992

Hitler innocent, says

Irving, despite 'discovery' of Eichmann documents

By Julian Kossoff

Holocaust revisionist David Irving this week strongly denied press reports that he has "recanted."

In an exclusive interview, he reiterated his claim that Hitler knew nothing about the Holocaust, called the gas chambers "a legend" and predicted a new, more powerful Germany, and the destruction of Israel within 10 years.

This week, several British newspapers suggested that Mr Irving had changed his views following the acquisition of a manuscript dating from 1955, supposed to be the "reminiscences" of the head of the Nazi Bureau of Jewish Affairs, Adolf Eichmann, who was hanged in Israel for war crimes in 1962.

In the document, carbon copies of which are being examined by experts in Germany, Eichmann reportedly says that his SS superior, Reinhard Heydrich, told him that Hitler had personally ordered the destruction of the Jews.

Mr Irving, who described the information as "new," said he had not come to any firm conclusion about the 1,000-page document, given to him by an ex-member of the Flemish Waffen-SS, while he was in Argentina in October. But it was not proof that Hitler was involved in the Final Solution, he said.

This, and other supposed revelations, such as the fact that Eichmann understood Hebrew and visited Palestine in 1937, which Mr Irving referred to as "explosive," have been on record for years and are contained in the transcripts of Eichmann's interrogation in Israel.

The task of authenticating the alleged "Eichmann memoirs" now rests with the German Federal Archive in Koblenz. Dr Ernest Ritter, of the archive, said it would be "extremely difficult" to do this.

At his Mayfair flat, surrounded by framed newspapers from Nazi Germany, Mr Irving sat at an antique desk playing with a small swastika flag. Behind him, a figurine proclaimed him to be "the World's Greatest Dad."

"The Jews are very foolish not to abandon the gas chamber theory while they still have time," he said. He predicted a new wave of anti-Semitism within 18 months, because the Jews "have exploited people with the gas chamber legend."

He also foresaw the rise of "a greater Germany, including Austria and Slovenia with an economic hegemony over Eastern Europe." He added: "In 10 years, Israel will cease to exist and the Jews will have to return to Europe."

Mr Irving said that he had not visited the sites of the death camps in Europe, describing himself as a "field marshal" who would tour the "battlefield" only once the final victory had been achieved.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of Which Way Western Man? send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine Liberty Bell and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

NEWSMAKERS

BEHIND THE SCENES WITH PEOPLE IN THE HEADLINES

Cantor's kindness changes view of KKK grand dragon

By Larry Fruhling
USA TODAY

LINCOLN, Neb. — Bearing a goodwill offering of fried chicken, a Jewish cantor and his wife set out last month to confront a tormentor, the grand dragon of Nebraska's White Knights of the Ku Klux Klan.

Four emotional hours later, the Klansman had renounced his robe and hood, his swastika rings, his Nazi flag, his books about how to manufacture poison and explosives — and decided to convert to Judaism.

He told the cantor, Michael Weisser, that he had decided to drop his racist venom and violent fantasies about blacks and Jews. Now, Larry Trapp wants to deliver a speech on racial tolerance at Weisser's synagogue during an interfaith observance of Dr. Martin Luther King Jr.'s birthday next month.

"We have become the closest of friends," Weisser says. "It's the most amazing thing."

The Weissers' first contact with Trapp came last summer when he began telephoning, calling Weisser "Jew boy," making thinly veiled threats and mailing "really despicable hate material."

Weisser returned Trapp's calls. He knew that Trapp, a diabetic, uses a wheelchair and offered to help him buy groceries.

Trapp was surprised Weisser had the nerve to call him. "I didn't think anybody had the guts," he says, adding, "Nobody had ever been nice to me before."

Trapp, 42, and Weisser, 50, have become pals. "He teases me about all of this to this day," Trapp says. "Because I want to become a Jew, he calls me 'Jew boy' now."

Trapp wants to make amends. He has apologized to the NAACP, the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and some gay college students. He called an Omaha TV station to apologize for calling a black newswoman a "half-breed." That occurred in November, when Trapp was in court for leaving a hate message on the answering machine of a disabled black man. Trapp had called the man a "drooling idiot."

"I've got to get out among the people I've hurt," Trapp says. "I stopped before it got too far — or God or Michael Weisser stopped me. Something stepped in. I consider myself a fairly intelligent man. To do the stupid things I did in my past life is shameful."

Weisser, cantor — synagogue leader of singing and prayer — at Congregation B'nai Jeshurun, is cautious about sudden spiritual conversions. But in Trapp's case, "I think it's for real. The things Larry Trapp has done since this happened are too good to be true, but they are true."

Trapp grew up in Omaha, abused, he says, by his father. Diabetes has claimed his right leg, much of his left leg and most of his vision. Briefly a small-town police officer, he wrecked his marriage by heavy drinking and did two hitches in a state reform school.

Weisser is inclined to blame Trapp's involvement in the Klan on his miserable upbringing and life, but Trapp is not.

"I made it crummy," he says. "I can't blame it on other people."

Weisser asked his congregation at one Friday night service to pray "for someone who is ill with the sickness of bigotry and hatred." The next night Trapp called, asking for help in mending his ways.

The Weissers bought a tub of chicken and went to Trapp's apartment. They bore a gift Julie had suggested — a ring, made of strands of silver twisted into a circle. "She

By Larry Fruhling, USA TODAY

A NEW BOND: Jewish cantor Michael Weisser helped convert Klansman Larry Trapp, left, after an emotional confrontation last month.

thought of it as twisted but still very beautiful, just like this person's life," Weisser says.

Trapp opened his door and did something he can't explain. "I had two Nazi rings on. For some reason, I just took them off and said, 'I can't wear these anymore.'" He didn't yet know about the Weissers' gift.

That Trapp experienced a spiritual awakening to Judaism as well as a moral transformation, Weisser says, "is a nice twist that God provided."

When an Oklahoma Klansman who had heard about the conversion phoned and became abusive, Trapp recalls, "I said, 'I'm going to hang up. I don't talk to racist scum.'"

Larry Fruhling writes for The Des Moines Register

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017–single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage, 5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Under Siege

by Maj. D.V. Clerkin

Is the White race not under siege? The picture at least is a symbol of the type of siege the white race is subject to. This white woman seems content to miscegenate. Her example is taken as assent by blacks and other non-whites for sexual assault, denial of jobs to white males, and the mugging of elderly Whites. She probably doesn't realize it, but the non-white males she consorts with see her as an example of white surrender. Every white miscegenator has thrust a dagger into the heart of the white race.

Phil Donahue is another example of a white renegade. He regularly has black activists on his show who make no bones about their hatred for whites. Donahue doesn't become critical until the blacks start talking against Jews. Then he begins to bristle. Every time Phil Donahue has a show that is critical of whites, another black decides that victimizing whites is alright. And this goes on all over the media. Media are so hostile to even a moderately pro-white message, such as David Duke's, that it is literally an invitation to anti-white violence across the country.

Whites may be threatened because media whites feel guilty for some perceived wrong they have committed against people of color. Jews, however, are a 'holy people,' which absolves them

of this special guilt that white liberals carry. This is the reason why whites are losing the struggle. Too many whites have come to believe themselves guilty, a form of original sin which comes with the genes. So they accept the white man's burden and go to work for their worst enemies. The Jews beat the drum or this sick complex: it suits them to lower self-esteem amongst whites for their race and its wonderful accomplishments.

When someone such as David Duke utters a little peep about rights for whites, the paralytic white drones go into a frenzy, looking for a negro to play up to—some black they claim is their friend. Most whites don't know any Jews, so they usually don't go so far as to slash their wrists on the steps of a synagogue over their perception of collective racial guilt. The white drones do increase their contributions to the 'United Way,' which in most places is a conduit for white money transfers to the white race's worst enemies. Dronish whites call talk shows to condemn white racism, to exculpate their sense of guilt, and to show proper support for integration and mongrelization, proper respect for the Jews and Israel, and anything else that is likely to eventually cast a shadow over white people and make monkeys out of them. The only thing all too many white drones today are likely to get angry over is the appearance of some poor sucker who dares to think that he can call upon white support for the white race. When this fellow goes on "Donahue" or "Geraldo," or "Inside Edition," it is certain that the audience of white drones and the host will carve him up for scrap.

We couldn't lose this war if we didn't have white renegades working against us. Nevertheless, this is the war we find ourselves engaged in: renegades and traitors within out race; vile opponents without. Still, it is a good war. We have all the honor on our side. Our enemies are moral slugs. We are going to win because we are right and honorable. Like the knightly orders of our mediaeval period, we fight for principle, the salvation of our race and culture. No more fundamental purpose can there be. When you choose to join the white cause, you breathe a sigh of relief—relief that you have come in from the cold. You have come home.

We must be smart now. Those who seek our downfall, those who have us under siege, are waiting to pounce. This decade will see a great white awakening. We are seeing interest in the Aryan movement more now than ever before. Two national candidates, Duke and Buchanan, are actually talking about things from an Eurocentric perspective. More and more whites are fed up with the deadening, morally corrupt *status quo*. We are receiving requests for information from white professionals now because the assault on Eurocentricism is American life is beginning to hit home with those who had heretofore thought themselves immune from such things as 'minority preferences' In hiring and promotions. It is not just the white working class that is being victimized by government programs of reverse discrimination and hatred of whiteness. Have you ever seen such public denunciations as those directed in media against the white male? University students have been writing to us to complain about 'political correctness' on their campuses, which see their earned grades reduced for not properly Kissing up to non-whites, queers and feminists The Jews are beginning to worry that their psychological hold over the Aryan mind is faltering. In this the situation becomes more dangerous as the country approaches critical mass.

Solid Aryanist organizations with solid views are going to be more important from now on than ever. We see things without blinders. The true whites are seeking answers to their questions. They can't get them from the established order, riddled as it is with Jews, non-whites with a grudge against racial Europeans, and just plain old white traitors. The Aryan movement is the only alternative to the coming chaos. What may seem like a great uphill struggle for recognition is finally coming to an end. Soon the slugs that run things will have to acknowledge the fact that no one believes in them any longer.

Being under siege has strengthened out mettle and our resolve. There is nothing like a protracted war to build stamina for the struggle. ONe learns to pace himself, to think out each move. I would imagine how our opponents wonder over our continued ability to stay in the fight after fifteen years of being under siege as an organization. Now we are starting to come into our own. White are beginning to pay attention to what we have so long been saying. We predicted that immigration would be *the* issue of the 1990s. It is becoming a national campaign issue. Duke and Buchanan are talking about the threat to the Eurocentric nature of the United States. Ten years ago when we began to talk about the faltering position of the white race in North America, few were willing to listen. Now that is all changed. Whites see noth-

ing but color In their old neighborhoods, and not just blacks, but strange peoples who seem to come from other planets. The System tells is to welcome these odd peoples. What the System does not tell the white people is that the odd races and peoples brought to this country by the government at tax-payers expense are here to replace the white people. No one in government ever tells the Third World types that there is going to be a population problem in North America. But the white people are bombarded constantly with birth control and abortion propaganda.

I feel certain that we will have a great effect on white affairs in this decade. The tide is turning in our favor. But now is the time to stand up for the white race.

⊠ ⊠ ⊠

The United Nations Covenant on Civil and Political Rights will be placed in the U.S. Senate soon for action on an enabling law which will set aside the First Amendment. This U.N. covenant has done such damage to free speech in Canada that "anti-hate" laws abound there. We need only mention the names Zündel, Keegstra, Malcom Ross, Don Andrews, and now Bill Harcus, to make the point clear that this U.N. covenant stifles freedom of thought and expression everywhere it is ratified. Bill Harcus is the latest Canadian victim of the United Nations' mandates against free speech by Aryans. Harcus if the first man in North America to be charged with advocating GENOCIDE. What did he say? Harcus told an audience in Winnipeg that AIDS kills queers and non-whites, that AIDS is a punishment from God; and that AIDS would help to deliver the Aryan race from its enemies, the Jews, who seem to be IHV-infected at a much greater *per capita* rate than their numbers in the general population. J.B. Stoner says the same thing in his literature, though at present the First Amendment protects him from "anti-hate" prosecution. The Jews want to change this, take away the protection of immunity based upon the First Amendment. This is the reason for the United Nations Covenant on Civil and Political Rights: this is the cause that the Jews put before the Congress.

Pinnochio Bush is the motivating force behind the attempt to stifle Aryan speech. He does the bidding of his Jewish masters. The "New World Order" ("Novus Ordo Seclorum") will not tolerate Aryan speech that confronts the Jews head on. Nevertheless, we must press on. Some of us will be "First-Amendment defendants" in the United States very soon. The 1988 Sedition Trials in Fort Smith, Arkansas were preliminary bouts, preludes to the massive expenditures of money and time by the Federal government to come against Aryans and their organizations. Here is paragraph II of the covenant:

> Any advocacy of national, racial, or religious hatred that constitutes incitement to discrimination, hostility or violence should be prohibited by law.

You know who this is aimed against. Not the Jews, no matter what they say. Not the blacks, the Asians, the Hispanics; not anyone but the white man—the Aryan!

The U.S. Senate will pass legislation implementing this covenant. So will the House. The Genocide Treaty slid through under Reagan. This covenant will be Bush's Yiddish glory. Nothing we can say will stop it. And when the prosecutions begin, the masses will sit back and say, 'well, those Aryans had it coming.' After all, *boobus Americanus* has nothing to say that anyone except football coaches would ever take seriously. We are not pessimistic. In the end we will win, because we are the only ones with any sense. Nature abhors fools.

⊠ ⊠ ⊠

Sacred Cows and Party Platforms

The *Demican* Party (Tweedledum)—This is supposed to be the party of the working ma, the party of Jefferson and Jackson. It is in fact the party of homosexuals and lesbians, Jews, non-whites, Marxists and silly do-gooders. The Demicans promote spending and borrowing, federal action to suppress (white) racism, open borders to promote multi-cultural mongrelization, and an international policy of national surrender to anyone who blusters and threatens. Slogan: 'There's nothing wrong with America that a few more Jews and non-white 'refugees' wouldn't cure.'

The ***Republicrat* Party (Tweedledee)**—The Republicrats claim to be the party of Lincoln and Teddy Roosevelt, which makes them the party of meddlers and troublemakers. Republicrats are the once who woof up America while buying

everything in foreign-made *big-ticket* items. Strong in corporate boardrooms, amongst wealthy Jews who yesterday were Marxists, today 'neo-conservatives,' yuppy white trash, uppity blacks who want to bed white women, religious nitwits who adore Jews and Israel, the Republicrats promote spending and borrowing for Pentagon boondoggles, federal action to chase down old guys who once served in a German uniform, open borders to promote cheap labor, and an international policy of beating the hell out of any Arab country that opposes Zionist Israel. Slogan: 'There is nothing wrong with America!' (Lush Limpnutz say so; so there!)

The *Libertine* Party (Dr. Feelgood's Party)—The Libertine Party has no real program. If you can physically do it, they will include it as a party Plank. Drugs, free sex, the worship of gold, absolutely open borders, *homo* rights; you name it, the Libertines are for it. If this sounds vaguely like Judaism in the form of a political party, then you had better be aware that this is in fact a nest of Jews who foster the idea that the sociopathic elements in this society ought to be protected as they get high, get buggered and get off. Slogan: 'Everything goes!' 'Anything goes!'

The *Pot Pourri* Party (The 'I don't want to be a racist party') —One might almost endorse the Pot Pourri Party. They believe in border control, term limitations on public office, populism, opposition to the Federal Reserve, opposition to useless foreign wars and aid, opposition to Zionism, America first, etc. But like the Libertine Party, the Pot Pourri Party is a weak third party, and everyone knows that third parties are traditional losers in America. Still, it remain a viable alternative to Aryans who cannot stand the smell of the Demicans and the Republicrats. But the *Dukeism*—'Equal rights for everyone' has a rather hollow ring in a country that is turning brown—fast. The Pot Pourri plank against 'racism in all its forms' smacks of the Demicans and the Republicrat, giving pause to wonder why the leaders thought it necessary to speak against the only mechanism that protects whites from their foes. Without racism, the white race is doomed in a world that is 90% non-white. Slogan: 'Vox Populi - Vox Dei' (Which people? Which god?)

These are the four parties that you will see on the ballots in your areas of the country this year. We changed the names to provide a bit of humor to an otherwise humorless subject. Voting has become tedious, which is why fewer whites are voting each year that an election is held. Nothing changes. But some of us continue to vote as a habit that is hard to break. Usually our votes are acts of negativity.

The Aryan way is to swear off the system. We vote to spoil. Break up the reelection of someone as venal as George Bush, throw the election into the House of Representatives with a large independent vote for David duke in 1992. Create a constitutional crisis. See Humpty-Dumpty fall off of his wall. this country is the Titanic. Who wants to be the captain of the Titanic? The only way that we Aryans can be assured survival is for the system to collapse. If it continues much longer to persecute whites, then we Aryans will have to consider emigration—back to Europe. When we brought this up a few years ago, a handful of readers disagreed, saying that they were Americans and that we should fight to put things right here.

Look at the facts. More than 30% of the French people now support Jean-Marie Le Pen. His is a pro-white French program. German youth are demanding *Ausländer Raus!* [Foreigners Out!] White racism is flaming up all over Europe. America, on the other hand, is racially moribund. It is not unthinkable that we Aryans may one day be forced to leave North America. We live in hostile territory. If we can't change it, what alternative to going will there be? There is no reason why the best of the white race, aware Aryans, should have to share the fate of the *blankos*,the brain-dead whites who support mongrelization of their own people. We hope they get as much integration as they can stand. We shan't succumb to the madness of the many here. We owe nothing to this cesspool! Certainly not the lives of our children and their children. America has broken faith with us, the real white race, and we don't intend to become the prey of the mutts that Washington prefers over us.

So vote this year. Do it again in 1996. By the turn of the century, however, tens of thousands of racially aware whites may be voting with their feet. We predict that by the end of this decade thousands of whites will be making visa applications to immigrate to their European homelands. It won't be easy. Better than seeing our descendants turning colors. □

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear George:

I wish it could be more. But maybe it (the enclosed) can help keep Liberty Bell alive and the remarkable pen of Revilo Oliver. What a terrible catastrophe for all of us were that silenced.

A Merry Xmas and a Happy New Year and may Liberty Bell prosper.

Sincerely, Dr. N.J., Colorado

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed please find my check for my very late renewal. If at all possible, I would appreciate your back dating the renewal to August 91 as I have found Liberty Bell both unique and invaluable in understanding the current situation of the West and the U.S.

You and your contributors have shown great insight and courage. I am sure many feel as I do, even though they may not express it to you.

Very truly yours, H.V., Missouri

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

What a pleasure it has been dealing with you over the last few weeks. Here is some more information for you.

I have found ample evidence that George Washington was nothing more than another Judaeo-Masonic race-traitor. I have enclosed exhibits 1-4 from the New Jewish Encyclopaedia, Behrmans, New York, 1962.

There is no question after reading these excerpts that George Washington reeked with Judaism. Look at the evidence from the Jews' own mouths. The exhibits are enclosed. Let's get on with the research and find out the truth.

You and your readers know that the white race is doomed to extinction in America, and probably the world.

America was and has been a curse to the white race ever since George Washington sold this country out to the international Jewish bankers. Thomas Jefferson and Benjamin Franklin were no than he when they went begging to Europe for capital loans.

So, Americans have been nothing more than slaves of the Jews ever since the creation of this country. They never had a chance thanks to their Founding Fathers. Now under Jewish control, white

Americans are as pathetic as the Jews say they are. They deserve to die at the hands of the Khazars. The sooner the despicable whites in America die, the better for humanity.

White Americans are responsible for dooming the white race. Curse America and its idiot goyim whites for the hell they've unleashed on earth. Rejoice in seeing this cursed nation consecrated to the blood-bath it deserves. ONLY THEN CAN THE WHITE RACE SURVIVE.

Publicus Prudentis

cc: Dr. Oliver

Dear Mr. (Publicus Prudentis)

I have the copy of your letter of the twenty-sixth to Mr. Dietz.

It goes without saying that the Jews did their best to foment the revolution of the American colonies against the Mother country. They always incite and encourage any tendency that will split a nation of goyim into antagonistic groups. One of their most talented agitators, Apthecker, once boasted of that standard technique. It is likely that

the parasitic race also encouraged the British to pursue the policies that made the revolt inevitable.

Nothing can be deduced from articles in an "encyclopaedia" written and published by the only race that habitually lies. One could apply to the race as a whole the aphorism about Roosevelt that was current in Washington in the 1940s: "He has conscientious scruples against telling the truth."

In an article reprinted in *Liberty Bell* years ago, I pointed out that the Holohoax has finally taught historians the lesson that no statement made by a Jewish source is to be believed without independent and valid evidence to confirm it. The race has flourished by forgery and deceit. The Septuagint, the Jews' translation of their holy book into Greek, begins with a forged letter attesting its authenticity. One of their great hoaxes is the tale of the Diaspora, when they say Jews first migrated from Palestine, after the Roman capture of Jerusalem in 69-70. It is an historical fact that almost two centuries before that date Jews were infesting every city in the civilized world in which there was money to be made out of the natives.

The article you reproduce from the Jewish Encyclopaedia (obviously a revision and expansion of their International Jewish Encyclopaedia which I have) are merely a starting point for research to determine what was really done by the Sheenies named as "American [!] patriots." One would have to consult the extant memoirs and let-

ters of Americans prominent in the colonial revolt to ascertain what relations, if any, they had with Jews.

You might begin with Benedict Arnold's autobiography. After more than sixty years, I no longer recall whether he makes specific mention of Sheenies, but he will at least give you the names of the colonists to be investigated. His defence of his conduct is quoted extensively, if I remember correctly, in Carl Van Doren's Secret History of the

American Revolution (New York c. 1930), which you should also consult.

As for the oddly undated response by Washington to a resolution by the Kikes in Newport, it is, at best, merely a courteous reply to compliments, but it may be a forgery.

The text is written by an unidentified scrivener, writing a standard hand, which cannot be tested for evidence of forgery. The tag at the end, giving the approximate date and identifying the document as "Original" and "Valuable" is in a similar, though not identical, hand. Washington's signature is certified as "autograph." The tag must obviously be much later than the than the purported date of the document, i.e., written after there was a market for specimens of Washington's signature. I do not know, of course, but this could be one of the many forgeries that bear Washington's signature. Next to Lincoln, Washington was the most popular subject of forgeries that were sold to collectors of autographs at high prices. This could be one of the very numerous productions of a notorious forger named Cosey. On this subject, see Charles Hamilton, Great Forgers and Famous Fakes (New York, Crown, 1980).

I am sending Mr. Dietz a copy of this letter.

With best wishes,

Sincerely, R.P. Oliver

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is my renewal check to L.B. I was deeply disturbed to read that L.B. may "die" at the end of March—I wish I could help more since your magazine is so valuable. Take care and don't stop publishing!

D.T., New Jersey

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz (and, I dare say, Genosse),]

I will do all I can to prevent Liberty Bell from folding, however puny be this effort of mine! Apart from another whom I help with my

time, as well as my skills, for the same cause, yours is what I care most for, the most congenial. The others are a matter of a few subscriptions, in Europe and North America.

Please draw the sum indicated on one of the enclosed order forms from my Visa account as stated thereon. I am sure to be able to give you US$300 more this calendar year, plus at least $500 more this same year, if I get a job, or if a business venture I am planning with some other unemployed friends with part of our unemployment benefits as starting capital gets anywhere in time (I lost my job early last May and saw fit to use some of my separation pay to buy books from you; I am now living from hand to mouth, of unemployment benefits that began last month and which can be relied upon until next fall, although not paid very punctually, hence my having to resort to the usurer's card with intent to pay it back by late February. As a dear friend and Genosse has it, "Der Kampf ist die beste Medizin gegen Depressionen." [Battle is the best medicine against depressions.] Anyway, I have been yearning for interesting times, and they are acoming. Hampering my ability to help, for the nonce, though.

I shall pay you those extra hundreds of US$$ by uneven and irregular installments, within the year as I stated. Sorry at my current inability to make a more specific commitment as to time.

You will notice that I am paying for two LB subscriptions; they are intended for either of the prisoners for whom they were requested in Liberty Bell's January issue or, if Liberty Bell should fold, for any use you shall see fit, which applies to my donation as well and to the price of any of the books I am ordering herewith and you no longer have in stock, with the wish that as little of that money should go to the Four Letter President's minions under any circumstances. As to the personal donation, go ahead, you and Frau Dietz richly deserve it, no doubt!

If Liberty Bell is to fold, keep safe those books you have in stock, and I hope you will continue to sell books, because there are more I want to buy when I can and I would rather buy them from you. In the event of a folding up, keep in mind that I remain interested in a "resurrection" in whatever shape, including the sending of photocopied material or transmission by modem, should I ever have such equipment.

The two subscriptions I am ordering should apply, of course, to anyone or to any use you see fit, no matter what Liberty Bell's fate may be.

Along with my best wishes for all we hold dear, I would like to refer to a sentence you know well, a statement of fact on those of our race: Wir kapitulieren nie! The struggle shall go on, no matter how!

Yours Faithfully, Mrs. J.D., Canada

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz: Note,

YOU CAN'T QUIT! Yours is the only Revisionist publication I read from cover to cover the minute it arrives.

I noted your article about the Jews publishing the names of people who gave to David Duke. Two Washington papers called me and asked me why I contributed to David Duke and I told them it was none of their business. The one asked if I wasn't troubled by his former KKK leverage and I told them no, we needed the Klan right now. Then they asked me about his Hitler connection and I told them Hitler's trouble was that he was too good and that he should have done what the Jews accused him of doing and we wouldn't have so many of the varmints stinking up our country!!

Mrs. L.W.S., Virginia

From Grants Pass (OR) *Daily Courier,* 19 Nov. 1991

Local donors supported David Duke

By AP and the Daily Courier

Residents of the Grants Pass area were among those who contributed to the campaign of former Ku Klux Klan grand wizard David Duke's unsuccessful campaign for governor of Louisiana.

According to Louisiana campaign finance reporting records, nine Grants Pass-area residents contributed to the campaign of Duke, who lost his bid for he governor's seat Saturday in a landslide victory for Democrat Edwin Edwards.

Contributors said they supported Duke for a variety of reasons.

"I didn't support him as a recist," J.R. Walker of Cave Junction said. But he added, "everybody gets a break in this country except the whites. The minorities get every break, the women have special advancements, the blacks get advancements over whites. Who needs it?"

Duke's message was different, and Walker said he believed he would have shaken up the political status quo. He compared Duke's ambitions to those of former President Ronald Reagan, who he said shook up the federal bureaucracy.

Walker, a retired Southern California businessman, said he was solicited through the mail to contribute to Duke's campaign. He contributed $250, according to Louisiana records.

Cave Junction resident Ellen Schumacher contributed $45 to Duke's campaign, said only, "you bet I did," and hung up on a reporter. She has written letters to The Daily Courier decrying the U.S. government's treatment of German soldiers during World War II.

David Handley of Grants Pass said he liked Duke when Duke gave a speech in Sacramento about five years ago for the Populist Party. He said he liked his ideas about doing away with the Federal Reserve and tightening control of U.S. borders. Duke's past didn't concern Handley.

"It didn't worry me in the slighest. I think everybody matures," said Handley, a retired California state employee. He contributed $85.

The names of Grants Pass area residents were among a total of 126 Oregonians who contributed nearly $6,600 to Duke's campaign, The Eugene Register-Guard newspaper reported.

Others contributing from the Grants Pass area included: Rodney Kelley, $10; Richard Murdoch, $25; Dean Scott, $50; Marjorie Spickler, $50; Ann O. Starck, $25; Steve Budai, $25; Isabell Foree, $30; Mr. and Mrs. Al Liebich, $15; Lawrence Richardson, $20; and Murray Beebe, $100.

The biggest donor from Oregon was Stanley R. Hultberg, a northeast Portland man who has an unlisted telephone number. He gave $2,000.

Many Oregon contributors said they gave money to Duke because they were attracted to his conservative agenda and his pledge to "preserve Western heritage."

"I support people all around the country who subscribe to a conservative economic point of view," said Florence investor Richard Wagner, who gave $10 to the Duke campaign.

Wagner said he liked Duke's stand against deficit spending on the state and federal level. "I believe it's very important for us to have governments that operate within their income," he said.

Wagner said he was undisturbed by Duke's past as a former Nazi and grand wizard of the Ku Klux Klan.

"When you get down to it, everybody's got a past," he said. "His is all over and done with — but that's not the way it's been handled by the press, which usually manages to get it in the first sentence of every article."

But a spokesman for the NAACP said he's convinced that the Duke campaign managed to attract a substantial level of contributions from Oregonians and other areas outside of Louisiana because of his message of "fright, hatred, decei and lies."

"I think this is really a sign o where this country is headed,' said Greg Evans, president of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People in Oregon and Washington. "People are subscribing not only to the messenger but to the message, which is one that is very restrictive.

Duek is reportedly considering a run against George Bush for the Republican presidential nomination.

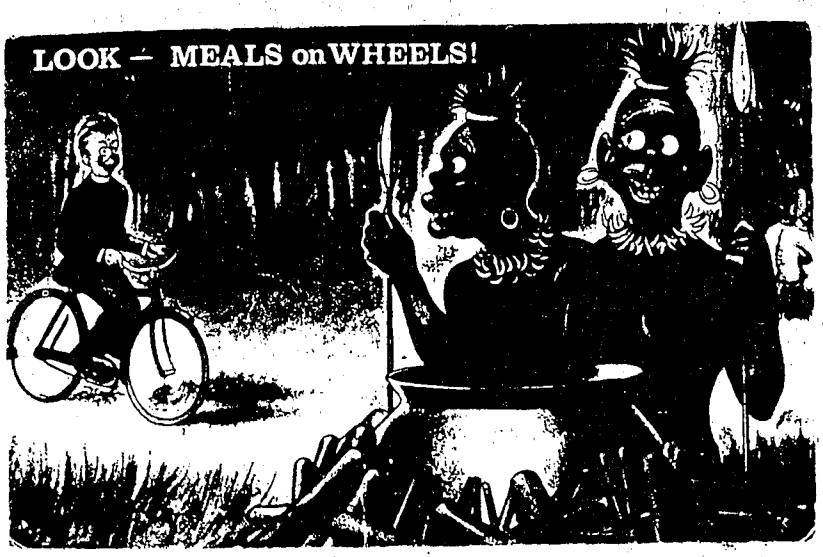

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Esteemed Gentlemen:

Please find my subscription to Liberty Bell enclosed.

The "mother of the anti-apartheid movement," 'Winnie' Mandela, is in town. Mayor Bob Lanier rolled out the red carpet for her. (Fitting that it looked like blood.) There is more trouble than we can chronicle.

Respectfully, H.D., Texas

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Editor:

I dare you to print this one!

The Aryan/Sumerian race will probably die out or be mongrelized, yes. I am English/German with blue eyes, married three times. The Aryan men I have dated or married are chauvinists, thinking they are superior to their women. And 50% of those men like to beat on their gentle wives and girlfriends. If the Aryan race dies out, it's not because the Jews are rich, charming and irresistible to Aryan women, but it's just that Jews don't hit us or order us around.

Want to save the race, boys? Then start by staying to ONE wife and stop beating us up. It is you behavior that has made us ashamed

to produce children.

Start defending and protecting women right here in your own town (never mind overseas) and you'll find gratitude in the form of pregnancies with the greatest pleasure. I want to see decent housing for battered women and protection for single women who haven't yet fallen in love. Women sought other races because you Aryans ruined your chances with your narcissist complexes. There's is a finely tuned psyche that goes with your pretty white bodies and it requires strict morality. Let's get it in gear.

An Aryan Ex-Wife (Freya)

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is my renewal for Liberty Bell. (IF anything happens that you must discontinue operations—which I surely hope does not come to pass—keep the money for your needs). The remainder of the check is just a booster...

Mrs. H.S., New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Please renew my subscription for another year. I sincerely hope that this will not be the last.

Yours truly, G.S., Florida

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

To Whom It May Concern:

My name is ...—I am thirteen years old and in the eighth grade. I have constantly been reading about Adolf Hitler, Nazism, and the Hitler Youth. These topics interest me very much, and I am trying to learn as much as I can about them. In school, Nazism is always being criticized, when it should be praised. I never admit my opinion to my parents, because they are against the Nazis. I do NOT think the Nazis were bad at all!

I am really hoping that you might be able to send me information about your operation... Thank you so much for taking the time to read my letter.

Miss J.S., Ohio

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

RE: Four Jews indicted for shipping arms to the Serbs! Attached is a clipping that, no doubt, will be of interest to you and possibly others.

Without question, this is the MOSSAD, however in this instance

they lost 5 million dollars, and one is in jail, and three others have fled, no doubt to Israel where thereis no extradition. Good law for the Jew!

Also attached find the first page of the indictment showing the names of the four, and the US Codes that they broke. Did any of us wonder who the SERBIANS were, ad how they crushed the Croatian Christians? Here's your answer.

After the detention hearing, there was a new report that said that Isabella Rosenfeld of Israel did in fact come to the hearing and testified that she was a survivor of the big lie [Holocaust], and for that reason the court should set free her son. I am pleased to report that the judge here in Tennessee did not buy that story and that Rosenfeld was without bail, for the judge knew that he would run to Israel (with no extradition) like most of the Jews that are involved in the S & L Scandal did, so he held them without bail...

Keep available to those that want to know the other side of the story that the people in the U.S. don't get from the controlled press. Keep up the excellent work.

Very truly yours, E.J.Y., Tennessee

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by O. Bacu (907 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. "They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. 'A sequel to Orwell's *1984*' —Ft.S.H.; 'A searing expose of Red bestiality' —Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS*** Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00. For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

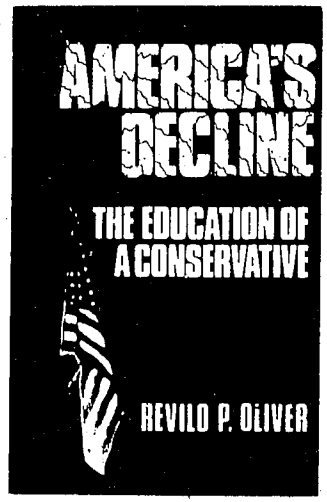

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

POLAND
And the Lies of the Allies

by Paul Norris & EricThomson

page 33

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
Theological Ire, page 1; Moving Jesus, page 5; A Persistent Hoax, page 9; The Spurious Shekel, page 11; Victory in Louisiana?, page 18; A Whiff of Common Sense, page 20.

From *Spearhead:*
A Brief Look at the Einstein Myth, page 24.

Allan Callahan
To Please Yahweh, or Astound him, page 27.

Signs of the Times, page 31

Letters to the Editor, page 47

VOL. 19 - NO. 8 APRIL 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People;* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

THEOLOGICAL IRE

In its issue for 24 February (erroneously dated "February 17" on the first page and in the banner), *Christian News* complains of *Liberty Bell's* "vicious attacks against Jesus Christ and Christianity." Its editor was particularly incensed by my sportive little article, "Theological Fun," in the February issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Christian News reprinted my article in tiny type, which, however, can be read with the aid of a magnifying glass by anyone who has good eyesight. It then complains that *Liberty Bell* does not follow the canon of free speech because "it has refused to publish a response to its vicious attacks on Christianity."

Liberty Bell and I have always treated the editor of *Christian News* with great respect, believing him to be what is very rare in the salvation-business these days, an honest man, who says what he believes. I am sure that he is so fair-minded that he will perceive how unfair is the second part of his complaint.

There is, first of all, a vast disproportion between the two periodicals in the amount of space available in each. You have this month's copy of *Liberty Bell* in your hand and will note the size of each page and the use of 10-point, 11-point, and sometimes 12-point type for articles. *Christian News* is a tabloid-size newspaper of twenty-four pages published weekly. It contains each week twenty-three pages of reading matter (the last page is now devoted to colored cartoons for the kiddies.) Each of twenty-two pages contains five columns set in the smallest size of type commonly used in newspapers; the editorial page has three columns, but usually in the same small type. As a result, *Christian News* publishes in three weeks about as many words as *Liberty Bell* publishes in an entire year.

The first task of every editor is to determine the most effective use of the space that he has available to provide articles that will interest his readers and convey information that will be novel and useful to most of them. Almost all of the readers of *Liberty Bell* grew up in homes in

which they were exposed to some variety of Christianity and are familiar with the claims made for that religion. It is unlikely that a single one of the Christians who read the weekly issues of *Christian News* was exposed to common-sense scepticism and rational thought in his youth. Most of them have minds hermetically sealed against fresh air from the real world.

Mr. Dietz tells me that, despite this great disparity, he accepted, on 12 March 1990, a challenge to publish a reply to an article in *Liberty Bell* by Nicholas Carter. He was sent a lengthy article by a Dr. Surburg which he had to decline because the manuscript was so poorly typewritten, not only slovenly but heavily interlined and confused, that it would have been summarily rejected by any commercial periodical, such as the *Atlantic Monthly* or *National Review*. His request for a manuscript so typewritten that a compositor could set type from it directly was not answered.[1]

The best that *Liberty Bell* can do, therefore, to meet the challenge to "present both sides" of the question is to urge all readers who are not familiar with the arguments for Christianity to subscribe to *Christian News*, Route 1, Box 309A, New Haven, Missouri (63068); $20.00 per annum. It is a bargain. I am sure no other weekly tabloid of twenty-four pages has so low a price for subscriptions.

1. I am sure that Mr. Carter keenly regretted the failure to supply a proper copy of Dr. Surburg's article, which was eventually published in *Christian News*. Mr. Carter would have had a "Roman holiday," throwing Mr. Surburg and his infinitely trite arguments to the lions, as, according to one of the grossest Christian myths, the Romans are supposed to have thrown the dear, sweet Christians. The best commentary on that tall tale was an Italian cinema entitled "O.K., Nerone!" In the film, the famished lions come bounding up from their cages beneath the floor of the Coliseum and out onto the arena. They halt suddenly, eyeing in dismay the unsavory horde of epileptics, misfits, and lunatics that is waiting, praying, and gesticulating. The lions hesitate, but, after all, they are ravenously hungry and the Christians are all that has been provided for their dinner, so they reluctantly attack the unappetizing food. The next scene is in the tunnels beneath the Coliseum. The lions are heard groaning in their dens, and one sees troops of slaves rushing in, bearing, suspended on poles, huge boxes of bicarbonate of soda.
Needless to say, it is an historical fact that the Romans, accustomed to tolerate every kind of grotesque superstition among their subjects, never executed anyone for his or her religious beliefs. Conspiracies against the state and especially attempts to burn down cities were, of course, another matter.

I shall further recommend the tabloid to readers who may have heard with tedium the various arguments for most of the varieties of Christianity. *Liberty Bell* has frequently quoted or cited *Christian News*, invariably, I believe, with commendation, and I have repeatedly described it as "the best single source of information about developments in, or relative to, religious activities in Western nations today." I have also recommended the *Christian News Encyclopaedia* (4 volumes; a fifth is in preparation) as an invaluable historical record of recent religious activity.

Christian News is probably the best of hundreds of periodicals ostensibly devoted to the religion. I must observe that, in contrast, *Liberty Bell* is unique. It is, to my knowledge, the only periodical that tries to cover, with strict objectivity, almost all aspects of the plight of our self-doomed race.

Liberty Bell is unique, and if it ever ceases publication, I shall desist from all further effort to persuade our race to reconsider its suicidal yearning for extinction.

Liberty Bell is totally independent. It represents no organization or clique; it is not the production of an editor who publishes to display himself in print. I do not recall having seen an editorial in it, and only rarely does it contain an editorial note.

To show that *Liberty Bell* is *sui generis*, I shall list the principal reasons why I write for it.

There is no editorial tampering with what I write. What is published is what I have written, and almost invariably after I have read and approved page proofs. I am responsible for my own errors, but I never have to apologize for errors inserted by well-meaning editors.

There has never been a suggestion that I reduce the English language to the small part of it that is currently used and abused in newspapers, which are necessarily addressed to a multitude of semi-literate readers.

There is no propaganda line. Periodicals that are published by organizations that try to recruit members justifiably insist that their articles conform to the organization's principles and propaganda, and contain nothing, however factual or logical, that would offend members or potential recruits. Even periodicals that are not the house-organs of a political movement usually have editors who have formed in their own

minds a picture of the kind of subscribers they wish to attract, and are chary of displeasing that imaginary body by what *Christian News* calls "straightforward and rough language" that may seem not overly nice and decorous, especially on some particularly sensitive topic. The policy of *Liberty Bell* is to shirk no demonstrable fact or logically drawn opinion: "straight ahead and damn the torpedoes." This may not be profitable, but it is not disingenuous, and will (or should!) win the confidence of realists.[2]

Most publishers of periodicals (including Liberty Bell Publications) also publish or stock books, which may provide a considerable part of their income. What makes *Liberty Bell* so remarkable is that I have never been asked to commend or even mention a book on its list, and I have never heard from its editor the common plea, "Please don't notice X's book, because, if you do, our people will buy it and so will buy less of our books."

I review and commend books which I judge to be important and useful to my readers, *regardless of who publishes them.*

You will not be able to appreciate the great significance of this fact if you have not had a considerable experience of the activities of the so-called "right wing" in the United States. The Reverend Mr. Otten should be prepared at least to surmise what is involved, since he has had the editorial problem of being confronted by letters from 'revisionists' (as persons who believe in historical truth are now called) who tried to use the pages of *Christian News* for personal attacks on other 'revisionists.'

There are scores of would-be leaders who are presumably dedicated to the formidable task of replacing the Jewish government of the United States with one that is not hostile to our race and civilization, but who spend most of their time and effort in feuding with one another. The reasons for this lamentable and disastrous state of affairs are many besides petty vanity, and I shall attempt to analyse them at some more opportune time. One could, with only a little parodic exag-

2. I use the word in its proper sense as an antonym of 'idealist' and 'religious.' One unfortunate legacy of Christianity is the use of 'realism' to designate the school of Scholastics who claimed that 'universals' (i.e., Platonic *ideae*) were real, i.e., had a physical, palpable, and objective existence somewhere.

geration, say that the "right wing" has adopted the motto of the old Marxist "popular front": "no enemies except on the right"!

Mr. Dietz's bitterest enemy, I believe, is a "right-wing" publisher who, piqued by a certain rivalry in publications, has not only published flagrantly libellous charges against Mr. Dietz personally but even descended so low as slanderously to try to use the Federal Bureau of Intimidation to harass Liberty Bell Publications. I have recommended in the pages of *Liberty Bell* several books from this publisher and shall continue to do so. That is proof of the editor's dedication to our cause and of a most extraordinary ability and willingness to rise above all personal considerations.

I hope that *Christian News* will not regard that dedication and surmounting of personal feelings as a *Christian* virtue.

MOVING JESUS

I learn from the *Wall Street Journal*, 2 March 1992, that the American Bible Society, one of the foremost publishers of the world's most widely distributed work of fiction, are coping with a falling market.

Bibles are still printed and sold in large numbers, but, as several dervishes cited in the article complain, the book is treated as a talisman or fetish, put on a table or shelf, seldom opened, never read. Even the pious do not read the bulky collection of dreary tales. A Gallup poll found that out of persons who claimed to believe the book to be the Word of God, only half could name even one of the four synoptic gospels.

It is true that although that bag of grotesque tales has endowed English with innumerable phrases, aphorisms, and pregnant allusions, it has little literary quality. It lacks both the dignity and the charm of Classical mythology. Its historical value is virtually nil. And for what is called 'human interest' it cannot vie with Flaubert or Thackeray or Dickens or Agatha Christie. But persons who think a god the author should overlook their god's awkwardness.

It is true that many Americans do not know enough English to understand the King James Version and are too indolent to remedy the inadequacy of their education. I discovered this some thirty years ago, when I discovered with horror that some of my colleagues were translating the English of Milton's *Areopagitica* into 'contemporary' English in the hope that it could then be understood by graduate students in "Political Science" (i.e., Marxist propaganda). There are said to be some forty English translations of the Bible, most of which try to jazz up the

stories by vulgarizing the English in which they are told. But these versions are equally unread.

There remains the question whether True Believers could read their Holy Book if they wanted to. I remember having seen some years ago an estimate that no more than 27% of adult Americans[1] were mentally capable of reading a book—any book. Most of the others, of course, could recognize the letters of the alphabet, read road signs (although I note that these are being replaced by 'international symbols'), and understand headlines and short paragraphs in newspapers. The limiting factor was power of attention. A newspaper called *USA Today* is said to have ascertained by investigation that most of its readers could not keep in mind more than a short paragraph. Their feeble intellects, palsied and spasmodic, could not remain in focus on a longer text. That is probably correct, although no one noticed that the fact made idiocy of our ochlocracy, and proved that a society that permits more than the 27% to vote is simply committing suicide.

Most of the shamans consulted by the reporter for the *Wall Street Journal* related failure to read their Bible to the general ignorance of the 'post-literate generation,' i.e., the functional illiteracy produced by sabotage of children's minds in the public boob-hatcheries. A Reverend Mr. William Hinson of Houston said candidly, "People don't want to read anymore. They want you to show them."

He was right. Reading involves mental exertion, and the feeble-minded are also lazy. Publishers' Central Bureau was once a prime source of worthwhile books, since the excessive cost of warehouse space forces contemporary publishers to liquidate their stocks after a book has passed the peak of its popularity, instead of keeping it in stock until all copies are sold, as respectable publishers once did.[2] The Bureau has been reorganized by a new management and its current catalogues contain only a page or two listing books, while all the rest are devoted to video-tapes.

1. I suspect that the word 'American' was misused, and that what was really meant was 27% of adults residing in the United States, regardless of their race. But that does not make a great difference—probably not more than 10%.

2. I remember that I was mildly astonished a few years ago when I was in the offices of the venerable firm of Le Monnier in Florence and discovered that they still had in stock three copies of a book they had published in 1859.

The American Bible Society, heeding Mr. Hinson's observation, is going to show them. An outfit called Campus Crusade for Christ, has already produced a "full-length movie, 'Jesus,'" which is a cinema version (or eversion) of the tale in the "New Testament" told by an anonymous 'man from Lucania' (Greek *Loukâs*). The Bible Society is going to produce a similar cinema for the unthinking by filming the tale told by, or attributed to, a Marcus, an unknown person who had presumably obtained Roman citizenship but is, for all practical purposes, anonymous, since his legal name is never stated, and the very common Roman praenomen[3] no more identifies the man than would 'William' or 'Henry' identify a contemporary writer.

The reporter witnessed a completed episode of the new film. A dulcet-voiced female intoned the fifth chapter of 'Mark,' and in the intervals of her narration an orchestra played dramatic music, while the film showed what were evidently scenes in a present-day city, including a building with a rusty fire-escape. The subject of the exorcism narrated in that chapter is portrayed as a youth who "wears a baseball cap" and, I suppose, corresponding 'jeans.' He is pictured as tormented by "a weird, wraith like figure," evidently a replacement for the legion of devils mentioned in the Scriptural story. The youth is touched by "a clean-cut young laborer," who, I suppose, wears slacks and a pull-over sweater. The compassionate laborer who works a miracle is, of course, Jesus dressed up for the new occasion.[4] But that is not the only bit of tampering with the story.

3. The Roman praenomen is, of course, derived from the name of the war god, and was originally given to boys who were dedicated to Mars or hopefully regarded as receiving the god's favor. It is only typical of Christian obfuscation that *Cruden's Complete Concordance to the Old and New Testaments* (published since 1967 by Zondervan in Grand Rapids, Michigan) contains an onomasticon that derives the name from *marceo,* 'to be weak, languid,' and translates the name as 'indolent.' Better that a Christian scribbler be thought of as a lazy weakling than as a man of valor!

4. One is reminded of the craze in the 1930s for producing "Shakespeare in modern dress," thus catering to a taste for novelty by making the words and action of the play incongruous and absurd. As late as sometime in the 1950s I had to sit through a performance of a Shakespearian play in which the scene had been transported to a Spanish hacienda in California at a date which, to judge from the costumes, was in the 1830s, and, to judge from various appurtenances, in the

Although the illusionists of Hollywood could have produced quite gruesome pictures of a horde of little devils popping out of the victim's mouth, the Bible Society's director settled for a mere disappearance of the haunting wraith. That must mean that the scenario of the film omitted the negotiations between Jesus and the devils, which many dolts now regard as a model of agreements reached "at the bargaining table." In the original tale, as everyone remembers, the multitude of devils pop into a drove of two thousand swine and drive them to suicide. That is omitted in the film, admittedly because the viewers might retain enough of Aryan instincts to feel pity for the innocent pigs—a few might even pity the peasant who was robbed of the drove that probably was all that he had in the world.

Although the reporter does not say so, the parts of the text corresponding to those incidents must have been censored out of the script read by the sweet-voiced female, their place probably being taken by symphonic music that excites emotion directly and without inducing conscious thought. The new film is obviously made to catch conies, and one does not expect honesty from Christian salesmen.

The rest of the "King Video Version" will, no doubt, be as much of a falsification and travesty of the original as the episode witnessed by the reporter.[5] But the officials of the Bible Society who are quoted in the article think the wonderful new idea will bting them and salvation-hucksters throughout the country lots of business. A Dr. Habecker, President and Chief Executive of the Bible Society, joyously opines that his motion picture "will revolutionize the way people study [*sic*] the Bible in the 21st century."

1870s. The duelists, in lieu of swords, used Colt six-shooters, and when one man ran off the stage pursued by his rival, who was blasting away with his single-action revolver, a part of the audience, not devoid of common sense, burst into laughter. The more recent use of Congoids as actors in Shakespearian plays, beginning with the falsification of putting a nigger in the rôle of Othello and eventually reaching the ultimate obscenity of making Lady Macbeth a negress, had a different motivation: it was the way in which Kike producers enjoyed spitting in the faces of Aryan boobs, so devoid of both manhood and reason that they could endure such spectacles.

5. I can hardly wait to find out whether proletarian Jesus will enter the big city, probably New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson, in a Rolls Royce or as a 'hitch-rider' in the back of a battered old Ford truck.

The test of the new sales-promotion will be the one used in television, but this could probably be predicted quite easily and expeditiously by recourse to a simple device. Some years ago a zoo in the southeasten part of this country—Atlanta, if memory serves me—put a large television set just outside the cage in which a gorilla was confined, and gave the gorilla a switch with which he could change programs at will. It was discovered that the gorilla naturally preferred the television shows that were most popular with American addicts of the boob-tube. But it was not said that the gorilla "studied" his favorite moving pictures.

A PERSISTENT HOAX

The number of *The New Scientist* (London) for 7 December 1991 contains a long article devoted to the traditional means of conserving water and hence farming successfully in arid regions of Asia and South America. A detached section of the article deals with the network of some 250 underground tunnels that permitted the Palestinians of the West Bank to conserve and utilize efficiently the underground water and scanty rainfall of the region and live on comparatively fertile farms until the Jews seized the land and partly destroyed the tunnels, trying, with only partial success, to replace them with a long aqueduct, built, of course, with money taken from the Americans.

The Jewish archaeologist, who believes that the tunnels are more than two thousand years old, thinks they were built by his ancestors, but they are like the even more extensive system of tunnels to tap subterranean springs in Persia, which are of equal or greater antiquity and were maintained until infatuation with Western engineering destroyed them or led to their abandonment.

The article makes the nice point that "do-gooders" and "One-World" conspirators, who try to impose Western technology on more primitive peoples, do incalculable harm to the natives. It also contains a delicately veiled hint that the only real global problem is not a "greenhouse effect" or other scare promoted by politically subsidized "scientists,"[1] but the terrible

1. Only 17% of the meteorologists interrogated in the recent Gallup poll believed that global warming is or could be induced by human activity, but the 17% are loudly vocal, obviously conducting propaganda for the Jews' "One World" hoax. The same 17% are also trying to create panic about "ozone holes," which depend on the fluctuations of solar radiation, not on the comparatively small amounts of gas released by modern devices.

pollution of the planet caused by the horrendous and catastrophic proliferation in recent decades of several species of the most vicious and destructive animal thus far produced by the blind forces of biological evolution.

I do not cite the article here for its principal contents, but because the Jewish archaeologist opines that the irrigation tunnels, so like those in Persia, were dug "by Jewish communities before the Diaspora, when they were thrown out of the Holy Land by the Romans." I cannot believe that he is so ignorant that he does not know that he is impudently flaunting one of the most inveterate of his race's many hoaxes, the myth of the "Diaspora," supposedly caused by the Romans when they suppressed a combined revolt and civil war among the Yids and restored order in Palestine by capturing Jerusalem after a long siege in A.D. 69-70.

The Jews were never "thrown out" of the Palestine they grabbed by destroying, probably through intrigue, deception, and subversion rather than open warfare, the Canaanites and Philistines to whom it belonged. The Romans certainly made no effort to expel them after 70, and Palestine was still so swarming with Jews in A.D. 134 that the last christ of any significance, Simon bar Kosiba, and his chief disciple, Jesus ben Galgouda, were able to mount a full-scale and formidable revolt that it took the Romans several years to suppress. The Jews remained in Palestine until after the Arabian conquest, when the greater part of them migrated to countries in which they could prey more easily and profitably on prosperous but cozened populations.

On the other hand, everyone with even a smattering of historical knowledge knows that the Jews were scattered throughout the ancient world long before A.D. 70. For example, the city of Rome was so lousy with Kikes in 179 B.C. that the urban praetor, Cn. Cornelius Scipio Hispalus, tried to expel them, although we may be sure that for every one he threw out of the front door, two crawled in over the back fence. After his year of office, their money and intrigues obtained effective revocation of his decree. As everyone who reads Cicero knows, the predatory aliens had obtained such economic power in the Republic that they could cause financial panics by cornering gold and supposedly exporting it to Jerusalem under the pretext that their religion required it. And when Caesar was assassinated in 44, the Jewish swarm howled

and rioted, not because they had any liking for Caesar, but because they always profit from political upheavals, which give them opportunities to plunder all factions.

The famous geographer, Strabo, writing c. 35 B.C., referring to an event of 87 B.C., and possibly echoing Artemidorus of Ephesus, c. 100 B.C., stated that the *œcumene*, i.e., the world inhabited by civilized or semi-civilized peoples, was "full of Jews," who had "penetrated every city" and become so ubiquitous that, he said, "it is not easy to find any place in the *œcumene* into which their race has not made its way or in which it has not gained mastery [over the natives]."[2] He also noted that the aliens obtained special privileges and were allowed to function as an *enclave* largely independent of the local government. This account was proudly endorsed by the Jews' famous apologist, Josephus (*Ant.*, XIV, vii, 2 = §§112-118), writing c. A.D. 94, who quotes Strabo verbatim.

Nothing is more obvious than that the predatory race had thrust its international tentacles into every country in which there was profit to be made by swindling the natives two centuries or more before the imaginary "diaspora" of A.D. 70, but by dint of repetition the absurd hoax continues to impose on the ignorant and gullible and even finds its way into a magazine read by persons whose scientific or technical training probably included little history and so left them with scant ability to perceive how spurious it is.

Hoaxing Aryan sheep probably gives God's Race a pleasure second only to that of fleecing them.

THE SPURIOUS SHEKEL

One of the four principal strategic weapons used in the Judaeo-Communist occupation and subjugation of the United States was the Marxian Reformation, which was made effective by two propaganda tricks.

2. I notice that Ralph Marcus, in his generally excellent translation in the Loeb series, hesitantly attenuates the clear meaning of the Greek and translates "made its power felt." He recognizes that the Greek verb normally means 'to have dominion over,' but thinks that since Strabo disliked Jews, he would not have conceded their mastery over the lands they invaded. Likes or dislikes, however, are irrelevant to observed facts. Like Strabo, I dislike Sheenies, but I acknowledge their now total mastery over the fatuous American people.

The first was the pretense that Marx's hokum was atheistic. Karl Marx (to give Mordecai the German names he assumed and by which he is generally known) made a point of repudiating belief in gods such as Osiris and Yahweh, and of denouncing the clergy, who, when he wrote in the middle of the Nineteenth Century, were a principal obstacle to the eversion of civilization he sought to incite. It was noteworthy, however, that although he promised the suckers a "world without Jews," he said nothing about the divinity revered by intelligent Jews, summarized in the dictum, "God *is* the Jewish People."

Especially during the first three decades of the present century, Marx's affectation of atheism gained for the Judaeo-Communist conspiracy the toleration and even support of many scholars and scientists, who, impatient of the populace's addiction to Christian myths and resenting the constant efforts of the shamans to enforce their superstition with legislation, were pleased by the emergence of a force that was frankly hostile to that superstition, although they were too intelligent to be fooled by the Marxian doctrine, of which they underestimated the potential, assuming that civilization was too firmly established to be destroyed by gabbling sciolists and barbarians. They were like the great Italian historian, Guicciardini, who, in his *Ricordi*, admitted that he would welcome anything that would abate "the monstrous and depraved tyranny of priests."

The sham atheism also fatally misled most of the persons who were justly alarmed after the Judaeo-Bolshevik conquest of Russia in 1917-1918. Instead of basing their opposition on the solid ground of biological facts, they wandered off into a morass, pursuing an *ignis fatuus*, the notion that the Christian clergy were *necessarily* inimical to Bolshevism, instead of being, for the most part, in the 1920s ready to ride any profitable 'wave of the future.' That is how the American conservatives of 1920-1930, most of whom were interested in preservation of the social order rather than fantasies about the supernatural, defeated themselves.

Marx's professions of atheism and strict materialism could have imposed on no scholar or scientist who took the trouble to read his drivel—as few did. Marx's principal work, *Das Kapital*, is obviously a concoction based on premises that contradict reality as much as do the fictions of all religions. Correa Moylan Walsh, in the great work that

Americans perversely ignore because he was an American, not a German, like Spengler, or an Englishman, like Toynbee, tried to spare so far as possible the feelings of his Christian readers, but in his thorough analysis of the folly of international socialism[1] he specifically noted that the socialism of Marx and his kind was a "salvation religion" similar to early Christianity and like it designed to undermine and destroy civilization.[2]

Marx's Communism may be regarded as either the most successful religion invented since Christianity and Islam or as primitive Christianity stripped of the wild tales about the supernatural, which insured its popularity among the ignorant and credulous, but made it unbelievable to men who did not permit glandular emotions to paralyse their powers of ratiocination.

The latter aspect of the cult naturally attracted the attention of ambitious holy men, who, having learned in their seminaries that their Bible was not the word of a god but only a grab-bag of inconsistent and often incoherent tales, many of them forgeries, composed by a rabble of ancient witch-doctors, were easily converted to a religion they could peddle to their congregations while glowing with the malicious satisfaction that they were "leaders" of a revolution against their intellectual and moral superiors. A great many of them joined the Communist Party or some of its subsidiaries,[3] and they all embraced the Marxian Reformation of Christianity that is now accepted by virtually all Christian churches, Catholic and Protestant alike.[4]

1. It should be noted that Walsh specifically exempted from his critique what is called National Socialism, which is really only a kind of nationalism. See his *Socialism* (= *The Climax of Civilization*, Vol. II; New York, Sturgis & Walton, 1917), p. 30, n.45: "Socialism as meant by the socialists is here under consideration. State-socialism is something else. So far as this has been adopted in Germany, it has in the present war [i.e., in 1914-1916] shown superiority over the English [practice of] *laissez-faire*."

2. Ibidem, pp. 166-169.

3. Lists of Communist clergymen in many Christian denominations were published by Circuit Riders in Cincinnati and may still be consulted with profit by anyone interested in tracing the Jewish capture of American churches.

4. There are some exceptions, which I listed in *Liberty Bell*, August 1991, p. 8, n. 1.

Thus was organized Christianity transformed within a century from a bulwark of the social order to an instrumentality of Judaeo-Communist hatred of our race and civilization. To call the Marxian hokum atheistic today would only evoke sardonic laughter from educated and alert men.

II

The second kind of Marxian propaganda was less patently specious. *Das Kapital* was a violent polemic against 'Capitalism,' which was cunningly equated with the ownership of property, and described Communism as a proletarian revolution against the private ownership of property of any kind (except such trifles as overalls and tooth-brushes).

Marx's fiction about a rising of the proletariat against the prosperous and more nearly civilized classes seemed to be confirmed by the character of the conspicuous agitators, whether they called themselves Communists, I.W.W.,[5] or Knights of Labor. Americans accordingly thought of the Communists as a kind of criminal underground of ill-kempt aliens and degenerates who met furtively in dark cellars somewhere in the slums to plot violence and revolution. Even the significant fact that Marx had been financed by Engels was misunderstood by an analogy with Robert Owen, the wealthy Welsh crackpot, who squandered a fortune on childish schemes of social reform before he settled down, in his old age, to conversing with spooks obligingly provided by spiritualistic mediums.

The notion that the danger came from the dregs of society persisted even after the Judaeo-Bolshevik capture of Russia in 1917-1918, and imposed on even so alert an observer as Colonel Edwin Marshall Hadley when he wrote *Sinister Shadows* in 1928. It was only in his *T.N.T.* (Chicago, Tower Press, 1931) that he perceived that the efficacy of the really formidable subversion of the nation by "Liberals" depended on wealthy financiers. And even he did not reach the inevitable conclusion that Communism and Capitalism are merely two sides of the same gold-plated lead shekel.

Correa Moylan Walsh, too, in his analysis of socialism, failed to see that the two were merely the obverse and reverse of the same spurious coin, but he came close to that conclusion. He identified Marx's social-

5. The initials officially stood for 'Industrial Workers of the World,' but were more realistically interpreted as "I Won't Work."

ism as totally "false, flagitious, rotten, and ruinous,"[6] and noted that it had already foisted upon Americans the appalling slavery of an income tax, "the most absurd and injurious tax ever invented, with the sole exception of the tax on legacies."[7] He also saw that Capitalism, which correctly understood is the dominance of fluid capital, is the very antithesis of the secure ownership of real property on which the stability of a nation and the perpetuation of civilization depend. Fluid capital, which is truly international, owing allegiance to no nation or country, principally multiplies itself through corporations, which nations and countries dominated by capitalists have rashly endowed with preposterously excessive privileges.[8]

Even as late as January 1917 Walsh, for all his sagacity, did not perceive the necessary connection between the Siamese twins, Communism and Capitalism—perhaps because the Jews then operated their Capitalism principally by placing on display White stooges, Aryan predators who had prospered by adopting, often unwittingly, Jewish practices and by collaborating with the great Jewish financiers, such as the Rothschilds, who always sought to remain in the background.

That makes noteworthy a cartoon published in 1911 in the *St. Louis Post-Dispatch* and reprinted in *Christian News*, 2 March 1992, from which it is reproduced herewith.

The cartoon shows Karl Marx being welcomed enthusiastically by the five men whom Americans in 1911 regarded as their leading Capitalists: George W. Perkins, J. P. Morgan, John D. Ryan, John D. Rockefeller, and Andrew Carnegie. The obvious implication is that these proprietors of great masses of fluid capital expect to profit from Marx's plans for proletarian revolution.

One would have to go back to the files of *Post-Dispatch* for 1911 to determine how fully the editor who commissioned the cartoon understood the unity of the Capitalist-Communist offensive against Western civilization. I wish someone would do that.

6. *Op. cit.*, p. 129.

7. Ibidem, p. 140.

8. Ibidem, pp. 143-149. I shall not take time to discuss Walsh's odd concession to the theories of Henry George, which are really irrelevant to the real question, the necessary control of corporations, which are merely creations of a state.

Also noteworthy in the cartoon is the sixth man in the party that is so delighted by the advent of Marx, Theodore Roosevelt, who was at that time politically active, having chosen a policy that led to the organization of his "Bull Moose Party," officially called Progressive, in June 1912.

So far as I know, it has never been satisfactorily determined whether or not the Roosevelts, whose name is the Dutch equivalent of Rosenfeld, were Jewish in origin.[9] Clas Martenszen van Rosenvelt migrated from Holland to New Amsterdam in 1649, at a time when the Dutch colonists would not have welcomed a known Jew. The family became wealthy and aristocratic, and if there was a Jewish factor in the family, it was greatly diluted from generation to generation. We may safely count them as Americans.

Theodore Roosevelt's grandfather was the founder and proprietor of the Chemical National Bank, one of the largest in New York City. His mother was a lady from Georgia, of Scotch-Irish and French Huguenot ancestry. He seems to have developed an aggressive character as a child, and early elected politics as his profession. He did win distinction as Secretary of the Navy and was partly responsible for the

9. Everyone knows that the loathsome monster called Franklin Roosevelt was partly Jewish through the Delanos; what is not positively ascertained is whether he may not also have inherited a Jewish taint through the Roosevelts. The percentage of Jewish blood would not matter greatly, if the Jewish biologist, Dr. Albert Nossig, was right when he claimed that "even a drop" of the divine ichor would warp the minds of Aryans through many successive generations.

facile victory of the United States in its war of aggression against Spain, which Americans justified by the hypocritical righteousness that is so conspicuous and disastrous a part of their maculate history.

Theodore Roosevelt admitted that his early successes in politics gave him a "swollen head." In the Spanish-American War he led his own cavalry detachment, the "Rough Riders," which attained some victories, greatly exaggerated in the press, after which Theodore undoubtedly suffered from hypertrophy of the ego.

The assassination of President McKinley gave him two terms as President, during which he seems not to have profited personally from the normal corruption of American government, and he performed a great service by beginning construction of the Panama Canal, although in so doing he exhibited not only the political hypocrisy that is normal in the United States, but also a yearning for authoritarian power that might have contented Kaiser Wilhelm II, but far exceeded the aspirations of Adolf Hitler.[10]

After a season of personal power as a President who could boast of his policy of "speaking softly and carrying a big stick," Theodore Roosevelt, no Cincinnatus, could not reconcile himself to private life. He had to appease his driving lust for power by making himself perpetually the most prominent man of his time, first, by a spectacular hunting expedition in Africa, and then by a noisy program of political and economic reform, in the course of which he, with wonted verbal facility, invented the phrase "malefactors of great wealth," which was plagiarized by his distant cousin, the infamous War Criminal and (at least in the White part of his being) traitor.

When Theodore Roosevelt failed to procure the Republican nomination for a third term as President, the enormous oedema of his ego made him readily available to the Jews, who, by a little artful flattery, readily incited him to form the Progressive Party and thus ensure the election to the Presidency of the stooge they had diligently trained for that function, Woodrow ("Wacky") Wilson, who had begun as a crackbrained professor of a kind of secular theology called "Political Science," had become an intolerably arrogant and righteous university president, and had been steered into politics by an alumnus of Princeton who

10. The taking of Panama was succinctly described in *Liberty Bell*, July 1990, pp. 1-16.

wished to save the university the notoriety of having to cashier its titular head.[11]

We can only guess whether Theodore Roosevelt's inordinate egotism was so bloated that he convinced himself that he could win a third term[12] as President in 1912, or his rancor against President Howard Taft, who had been so wicked as not to accept Roosevelt's dictation of policy, was so great that he deliberately contrived the Republican defeat. At all events, Theodore Roosevelt served as an instrumentality of our eternal enemies and must bear his share of the responsibility for the eventual occupation and expropriation of the country that was still ours in 1912.

Although the editor of the *Post-Dispatch* and his cartoonist cannot have known it in 1911, the cartoon was a brilliant and ominous prophecy of the doom the light-headed Americans brought upon themselves, beginning in 1913 and culminating today.

VICTORY IN LOUISIANA?

A reader of *Liberty Bell* believes that while David Duke was defeated in the recent election in Louisiana, his candidacy nevertheless resulted in a signal, though doubtless temporary, victory for the American people.

He reasons that the support given Duke, despite the ineptitude of his campaign, astonished and perturbed our War Lord by showing that there were a fairly large number of Aryans in the United States whose brains had not been pickled in humanitarian verdigris in the schools and churches. This discovery impelled Bushy first to defer and finally to

11. On the events of 1912 see the account by Colonel Curtis B. Dall in his *F.D.R.*, 2d edition (Washington, D.C., Action Associates, 1970), pp. 135-142. (I do not know whether the same pagination is found in recent reprints of this book.) Colonel Dall, as son-in-law of Franklin Roosevelt and a "friend" of the latter's Jewish supervisors, had a unique opportunity to learn the inner (and secret) history of those events. He was, however, too charitable in his appraisal of the character of his whilom father-in-law.

12. Technically a second term by election to that office, since Roosevelt's first term began when McKinley was assassinated six months after his inauguration and Roosevelt, as Vice President, succeeded to the office, which he held for three and one-half years until he was elected to a second term.

cancel a projected invasion of Florida by a hundred thousand or more niggers from Haiti.

The pictures on television that showed the "boat people" from Haiti, who were imitating the "boat people" from Vietnam who successfully invaded the United States a few years ago, should have aroused doubt in viewers who were not in the trance normally induced by the boob-tubes. Many of the boats carrying the "refugees" were obviously expensive and some quite new.

Readers of *Liberty Bell*, remembering Ivor Benson's crucial article in the issue for November 1991, had no doubts. The well-financed and well-planned invasion by nigger "refugees" was simply one of the weapons, more deadly than nuclear bombs, now used by our enemies to liquidate the Aryans in North America. Now that Castro has lost support from Russia, Florida has evidently been apportioned to savages from Haiti, just as the southwestern states are to be restored to Mexico by the hordes of mestizos that swarm across our borders every day. The Aryan population of both areas will, of course, be massacred and the survivors expelled with maximum suffering, as were the Germans in the Sudetenland and the rest of eastern Europe after the Communist victory in 1945.

The writer thinks Bushy was so amazed by the support given David Duke before the election that he postponed the invasion. The Coast Guard, which, if under American rule, would have performed its true function and barred access to American shores by the migrating horde, sinking a few of the boats with fire from small cannon to prove that the defense of the United States was in earnest, was ordered to collect the invaders and transport them to Guantanamo pending the outcome of the election. Then, after the election proved that a majority of the Aryan residents of Louisiana[1] voted for Duke, despite his tergiversation and hypocrisy, the Coast Guard was allowed to haul the invaders back to the jungle from which they came. A few, especially females who gave birth on Guantanamo, can be slipped into the United States on various pretexts, but the massive invasion of "boat people," including both

1. Many persons who are not Aryan—Jews, Arabs and other Semites, octoroons, who usually succeed in escaping across the color line, and even some clever quadroons—were counted as "white" voters in the statistics.

those who were in the boats and the ones who were scheduled to follow them, was canceled or, at least, deferred to a more opportune time.

That, the writer says, was a real victory, giving the Aryan population of Florida a respite of a year or even several years from the eventual separation of their state from the old-fashioned agglomeration called the United States to form a nigger "democracy."

He adds that the support given Duke also gave us an incidental benefit by encouraging Patrick Buchanan, a more formidable political figure, to become a candidate for the Presidency, to Bushy's obvious dismay and alarm. This raises an old question. Intensive promotion of an American candidate for a high public office forces the alien-dominated press to notice the real issues and thus makes many otherwise befuddled Americans aware of what is really at stake. Does this undoubted benefit outweigh the discouragement and frustration that follows when the effort fails?

The theory summarized above is plausible and certainly supported by the timing of the relevant events, but you must decide for yourself.

A WHIFF OF COMMON SENSE

The contents of an issue of *National Review* are usually predictable, especially since the one for 30 December 1991 was almost entirely devoted to a very long article in which the magazine's highly intelligent and adroit proprietor, William F. Buckley Jr., pondered the *Hauptproblem* of modern philosophy: How *can* there be persons so diabolically perverse that they do not adore Sheenies? Mr. Buckley was incensed by the insolence of his fellow Roman Catholic, Patrick Buchanan, who had temerariously challenged the titular leadership of one side of the Demopublican gang by our War Lord, who is Mr. Buckley's blood brother in the sacramental bond of Skull & Bones.[1]

1. Anthony Sutton, I regret to say, is responsible for the prevalent nonsense in the "right wing" to the effect that Skull & Bones is a sinister and secret conspiratorial society that is working for the destruction of the United States. Mr. Sutton discovered the "secret" membership of the dire conspiracy by consulting one of the directories published from time to time by the Russell Trust, which, so far as I know, is just a well-endowed alumni association that keeps track of the members of Skull & Bones and publishes directories with quite brief biographies of all the members since the fraternity was founded at Yale in 1832. The last volume I have seen was published in 1960, but there have doubtless been later editions.

Skull & Bones is just an old-style college fraternity, not to be confused with the numerous fraternities that clutter up the campuses of most colleges and are little more than glorified boarding houses, many of them, indeed, having been founded by the salesmen of manufacturing jewellers to create a market for badges, pins, and rings bearing a club's Greek letters and symbol.

Skull & Bones, which, when I last heard, selected fifteen new members each year from the junior class at Yale—members who are proud of the distinction thus publicly conferred on them,—is far less exclusive and far less secret than The Seven at the University of Virginia, membership in which is disclosed only at funerals, and then only by a large floral offering in which the numeral 7 in white flowers appears against a background of perennial green. Even the name of the person who commissioned the funerary display is kept secret.

Skull & Bones is merely a real fraternity, an association of wealthy youngsters, products of an apolaustic society, enrolled in a very expensive university, who feel an urge to meet in secret conclaves congenial youngsters of similar tastes and wealthy ancestry, and to form with them, by oaths, ceremonies, and escapades, enduring bonds of fellowship that will endure after they leave the academic womb and, at least ideally, transcend subsequent rivalries. The political activities of members have, of course, varied greatly with changes in the composition of the wealthy class in the United States and with the political functions of Yale University, which, over two centuries, progressed from Calvinism to American nationalism and then regressed to Marxism and Judaic barbarism.

Mr. Buckley's vendetta against Patrick Buchanan continues in the issue for 16 March,[2] which, however, is noteworthy for two items in it.

There is an admirable review, by Ronald Bailey, of a new bundle of bound hokum, *Earth in the Balance: Ecology and the Human Spirit*, "by Al Gore." (The 'Al' is just in the mode of disgustingly spurious familiarity now affected by politicians and other confidence men; the purported author's real prenom is Albert.) Gore is a member of the upper house of the den of thieves that meets in the Capitol to devise new methods of afflicting the boobs who vote for them. As you would expect, the Senator peddles apocalyptic rhetoric, most of it drivel, and wants you to be especially excited about 'global warming' and 'ozone holes.' The review quotes him as deploring the wickedness of the press

2. It is printed over a dark green background that will certainly discourage readers, and is remarkable only for embedded contributions from Jews who agree with Mr. Buckley that Jews are wonderful.

that reports scepticism about the clamors of a small coterie of performing "scientists," because permitting responsible scientists to speak "undermines the effort to build a solid base of public support for the difficult actions we must soon take"—such as taxing the American boobs for another two hundred billion dollars annually to finance a "global Marshall Plan" (i.e., like the looting of Americans devised by the traitor who helped the desperate Japanese attack Pearl Harbor), and a "Stewardship Council" to distribute our remaining resources over a planet that will reek with Bushy's (i.e, the Jews') New World Ordure. The tripe published in the Senator's name deserved a review, because many readers of *National Review* are probably still so credulous that they would otherwise read propaganda published by a member of the Jews' Senate.

What is really refreshing in this issue of the magazine is what I hope will be a regular use of the last page in each issue for contributions to what is called "The Misanthropes' Corner," a misanthrope, according to the editors' definition, being a person who has not lost contact with the real world.

Miss Florence King has given us what are probably excerpts from her book, *With Charity Toward None*, which is to be published in the near future. She has devised a new term, "the High-Strung Class," to designate the verbose simpletons who like to call themselves "Liberal intellectuals." If they really believe what they say and are not disguised enemies of our race, they are, in her terminology, 'Strungleurs.'

"America's leading Strungleur," she says, "was Henry David Thoreau, who took it for granted that 'the mass of men lead lives of quiet desperation,' because the mere thought of holding down a steady job set his teeth on edge."

'Strungleurs,' as Miss King pointedly observes, are too 'intellectual' and stupid to perceive that culture and civilization "could not function without a plodding working class and traditional housewives. These are the people who produce strong families that make for an orderly society."

Social reformers merely excite discontent and unhappiness in persons who would otherwise be content with their station in life. "Florence Nightingale had no patience with Victorian England's

High-Strung Class, whose passion for improving the lot of the dregs of society she dismissed as 'poor-peopling.'"

"The mass of mankind," Miss King continues, "like their lives the way they are and ask only that sensitive thinkers leave them alone. As James Gould Cozzens wrote: 'When Thoreau judged that most men lived lives of quiet desperation I think he failed to consider the fact that, by a merciful provision of Providence, most men have little or no more imagination than an animal. Good reasons for despair may be all around the average man, but he won't see them.'"

Miss King also examines the shrieking harridans of Feminism, who, inspired by Betty Friedan (race unmentioned), persuaded gullible American women to abandon their homes, called "concentration camps," and "shred the social fabric of an entire country" to pursue "careers" as *ersatz*-workmen—a subject that is more fully covered in Nicholas Davisson's *The Failure of Feminism,* which I have yet belatedly to consider in these pages.

Miss King makes many other astute observations and closes with an "incredible statement" by the well-known labor agitator, Samuel Gompers (race unmentioned): "The promise of America for the laboring man is the promise of someday no longer having to work with his hands." That, of course, is a seditious repudiation of the "work ethic," which is the very foundation of all viable nations and about which, by the way, there is an instructive article in *Christian News,* which I shall discuss soon in connection with the complementary and socially devastating Freudian ethic.

National Review, needless to say, was not the place for a discussion of our enemies' inveterate technique of destroying nations by splitting them into reciprocally antagonistic groups, and making each group intent on exploiting all the others for its own profit or malicious satisfaction.[3]

3. The Jews' strategy for destroying nations was fixed some centuries before the Christian Era and must be known to all Christians who read their Bible while awake. In the screed attributed to Isaiah (alias Hesaïas) the personification of the Jewish race, Yahweh, boasts (19.2): "I will set Egyptians against the Egyptians; and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbor; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom."

A Brief Look At The Einstein Myth

by Wulstan Tedder

NEARLY EVERYONE has heard of Albert Einstein—his name is now regarded as synonymous with 'genius,' his Theory of Relativity being attributed as having revolutionized physics.

But in fact the Einstein story is largely a myth created by the media, and it is about time it was destroyed.

Einstein published, in 1905, a scientific paper which merely expanded in a minor way the work of others like Lorentz and Poincaré, who had already put forward a 'Principle of Relativity;' and even the much vaunted 'Mass Energy Equation' ($E=mc^2$) was not new, being a re-expression of the Equation of Kinetic Energy ($E=1/2mv^2$). Where v is taken as c (the velocity of light) the 1/2 becomes quantitatively irrelevant, such is the magnitude of c.

EINSTEIN
His approach to Science has become a dogma which few dare to question

Over the years following, the work of Einstein attracted what we would now call media attention and 'hype,' and the myth was begun. Some years later, Einstein published other papers, outlining a Theory of General Relativity, and yet it was for his work on the photo-electric effect that he was awarded a Nobel Prize. The General Theory was apparently 'confirmed' by observations of stars during a solar eclipse, and it seemed to explain something that apparently Newton's Theory of Gravity could not: the Perihelion of Mercury. Thus it was hailed as a great scientific achievement.

Acceptance of the Abstract

Two points, however, need to be made. First, the Newtonian Theory could, if altered,[1] give a satisfactory explanation of the Mercury problem—and other, simpler, explanations of the apparent bending of starlight near the sun exist, explanations which do not need an extremely complex and abstract mathematical model. Second, it was assumed before the Einstein myth that theories should be as simple as possible, and not only explain existing phenomena but also predict certain events. With the Einstein Theory this was abandoned, and indeed it is right to speak of a 'revolution' in approach—from the experimental (an example would be Faraday) to the abstract, constructed in mathematical form. What is at issue here is not the use of mathematics but the precedence given to theory and theorising over and above direct physical observation and experiment. Theory now comes before observation, and dominates to the extent that 'common sense' and empiricism are regarded as almost irrelevant. A 'New Physics' has been created, beginning with Relativity and continuing with Quantum Mechanics and then Cosmology, wherein paradox and abstraction are the norm, and where 'thought experiments' and non-observable abstractions have precedence over direct measurement and rational understanding.

In essence, Physics has moved away from the practical and become speculative—experiments being regarded as necessary only to confirm some part of some abstract theory. This speculation is itself increasingly non-rational. For instance, billions are spent on high-energy particle Physics with a view to confirming some obscure but fashionable theory, while the exploration of Space (based entirely on sound engineering and on Newton's Theory) struggles for funds. Real discovery via direct observation (as happens in Space exploration) is less popular than obscure theories about the origin of the Universe.

Dissent Now Dangerous

In respect of Relativity, few now wish (or dare) to express dissent. It has become part of the catechism of the scientific establishment, apparently 'proved' for all time and thus somehow 'sacred.' The same applies to Quantum Mechanics: what few experimental results and observations are ac-

1. Dr. Oliver comments: "This is awkwardly expressed. What needs to be altered is not the Newtonion Law but the incorrect data on which was based the inference that Einstein's Relativity explained the precession of the orbit of Mercury, which was thought anomalous because it was assumed that the sun was a perfect sphere of uniform density that rotated as though it were a solid body. It is now known that the solar sphere is slightly oblate, that the density of the incandescent gas increases with depth from the surface, and that the core rotates faster than the photosphere; these facts adequately explain the precession of Mercury's orbit in Newtonion terms. See *Is there Intelligent Life on Earth?*, p. 66 and footnote 46."

counted for by this theory and approach to matter can be accounted for in more ordinary and deterministic ways. But these other approaches are not only not popular; they are seldom, if ever, taught in universities. Once again, there is a conformity in thought and approach—a certain 'attitude' to Physics. The result is stagnation in genuine understanding and a plethora of fashionable ideas and theories, together with an acceptance that some questions may not even be asked—or, if they are asked, can never be answered (such as: If there was a 'Big Bang,' where did the first particle of matter come from and how did the result of the explosion spread into what did not exist, i.e. infinite Space?)

One can go further and say that both relativity and Quantum Mechanics represent abstraction and paradox taken to absurdity, and that these fashionable theories need to be deposed and a return made to experimental observation and direct enquiry. In brief, another revolution must take place: a revolution to dethrone the 'Einstein Myth' and all that has followed from it. Instead of accepting these affronts to scientific thought, students should question them. As things stand at present, the free enquiry that once, and so briefly, existed in institutions of learning no longer really exists. Einstein and others have become objects of an almost sacred and sickly reverence. That reverence must be defied. There simply is no other way forward for those who really believe in true Science and exploration.

From *Spearhead* No. 275, January 1992;
Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW, England.

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:
An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017-single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage,
5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

To Please Yahweh,

Or Astound Him?

by

Allan Callahan

Some six decades or so ago there was a rash of flagpole-sitting going on in the U.S. Some of the best known sitters were "Shipwreck" Kelly, who sat atop a flagpole for 12 days; "Spider" Harness, who perched for 16 days; and Miss Bobby Mick, who stayed aloft for nearly three weeks. These were noteworthy sitters, but they didn't hold a candle to their forerunners in ancient times.

In modern times, the sitters sat because it was a lighthearted thing to do, and a fad. The ancients, on the other hand, did it for religious reasons, and for them it was serious business. They sat on marble columns or pillars, or sometimes on huge rocks. These were better than flagpoles, but still mighty poor in accommodations. Food and drink were passed up to them. Use your own imagination as to how they managed without toilets.

These notable sitters of antiquity belonged to a class of ascetics called "Pillar Saints," and one reason they wanted a lofty perch was to be the first ones in their vicinity to get a glimpse of Christ at his second coming. Their main activities took place during the 5th and 6th centuries, and up into modern times there have been many standing columns in Egypt, Syria, and Asia Minor, particularly around Antioch, which had legends about them concerning one or more of these "Pillar Saints" who sat atop them for various periods of time. The main reason these "Saints" were able to pull off such stunts, so exposed to the elements as they were, is that the climate is generally mild in the Near East.

The best known of the "Pillar Saints" was St. Simon Stylizes, or "Simon of the Pillar," who was an object of both veneration and astonishment to not only the Christian elements of the whole Roman Empire, but to large numbers of pagans as well. It is said that many Persians, Caracas, Meeds, Scything and Iberians all thought highly of him.

He was the son of a shepherd in Scilicet, on the borders of Syria, who was enthralled by Christianity at the age of thirteen. He went to an old man, a sort of local religious sage, to find out the best way for Christian happiness, and was told that continuous

praying, fasting, humiliation, weeping and watching for the second coming was the way to achieve it, so Simon decided to withdraw from the secular world.

He repaired to a nearby monastery, and laid down in front of the gate for several days, without food or water, begging to be let in, stating his willingness to do the lowest work, and be a general drudge.

The abbot in charge admitted him, and he carried out his pledge to be the lowest servant of the house. After four months he was elevated above the worst drudgery. He memorized the Psalter early on, kept all the rules of the house by the letter, and made himself so useful that he became well-liked by all the monks.

After two years he switched to another monastery. Under the charge of a holy man named Heliotropes, who was said to be so removed from the world that he was utterly ignorant of the most obvious things in it. Here also Simon felt right at home, and increased his mortifications. One of them he started off with was to try to get by on less food than anyone else. The other monks ate only once a day; he ate but once a week. His superior, though, fearing for Simon's life, ordered him to ease up on this score, which he did. But then he hit upon another mortification, which he could carry out secretly. It was to tie a rough rope around his naked body, which would remain hidden by his clothing.

He kept this up for a long time, no one suspecting anything, until the rope had eaten into his flesh. Even then Simon bore the pain and told no one, but the stench from the wound became strong enough to tip the others off that something was dreadfully wrong. They tried to remove his clothing, but found it stuck to the wound in a horrible way. Slowly and carefully, over a period of three days, the stinking mat of clothing, blood and pus was softened up with liquids until it could be removed. Then it was discovered that the rope was buried so deep in his flesh that a physician was needed to remove it. This caused Simon so much pain and anguish that he lay as though dead for a time. After he recovered, the abbot decided that Simon was a little too holy for the rest of them, and might be a bad influence, and ordered him to hit the road.

From here he went to a hermitage at the foot of Mount Telnescin, run by an abbot named Basses with two hundred monks in his charge. Whether it was from pity or some other reason, Basses took him in, and here he stayed for three years. After this time he went to the top of the same mountain, and began

work on what was to become his famous "pillar;" or, more correctly, the first of four of them. Since there was no standing column from a ruined temple at hand, Simon had to build something on his own.

At first he simply threw some loose stones together, to make a crude wall or enclosure, which helped keep off the wind but offered no protection against the rain or sun. And to show that he meant business about staying put, he secured his right leg to a rock with a heavy chain. But he was told by Emetics, vicar to the patriarch at Antioch, that a firm will and God's grace were all he needed to keep up his resolve, so Simon had a blacksmith come and remove the chain.

The saint was now becoming famous, and multitudes of pilgrims came from near and far, even from remote countries, to receive his blessing, and many sick claimed to have recovered their health. Usually he was simply gaped at, but some also wanted to touch him.

Simon was willing to go along with this up to a point, but it distracted his thinking about Yahweh, so in the year 423 he erected a pillar six cubits high, to be out of reach of the throngs. Here he dwelt for four years. Feeling it was not high enough, he built one twelve cubits high, and lived on it three years. A third pillar, twenty-two cubits high, supplanted this one. It satisfied Simon for a long spell—ten years—but in time he felt that it, too, was inadequate, so the people built another one for him. This one was almost twice as tall as the last one, being forty cubits high. Since the ancient measure of a cubit was from eighteen to twenty-two inches, this means that this last pillar was somewhere between sixty and seventy-three feet high, which put him in a very favored position to be the first to spot Yahweh, who was likely to come at any moment.

Here Simon lived out the final twenty years of his life. This last pillar was not quite three feet in diameter at the top, so Simon could not lie down extended on it, and he refused to sit. Maybe all or most of the other "Pillar Saints" did sit down at least part of the time, but Simon would have none of it. That would have made things too easy, and besides, what would his Jewish tribal god think? So he only leaned, or stooped, now and then, to rest a little.

At night, we can assume, he really did lie down some of the time, in a curled up position, or catch a little sleep in a kneeling position with his head touching down; but—who can say? There

were no floodlights or flashlights in those days, so there was no way to tell, even on a moonlit night, precisely what Simon was doing all the time, that high up in the air.

It is a fact that many people can get by without regular bed rest. Napoleon sometimes went for up to two weeks at a time with no more sleep than what he could catch in the saddle. Dog tired soldiers, during long retreats or forced marches, have even claimed that they could sleep (a sort of twilight sleep) while *walking*, if a buddy would lead them by the hand. And apparently a scattering of people, if they have to or are determined to, can go for years or for lifetimes without deep or regular sleep, if they can just sort of "get easy," some way or other, and doze a little bit occasionally. And note that Simon did not work while up on his pillar, so would not get tired in the usual sense.

At any rate, as if all the foregoing travails did not suffice to show his piety, he also wore an iron collar around his neck and used the skins of beasts for clothing. He bore all afflictions in silence, and once endured a terrible ulcer on his foot for a long time, even though it was swarming with maggots.

During the day he prayed often; one onlooker kept count for a whole day and stated that Simon had prayed 1244 times. He also exhorted the people twice a day. One thing that turned him off, though, was women. Although he suffered their presence in the nearby crowd, he would never allow one to set foot within the enclosure which contained his pillar.

This strange penitent lived for thirty-seven years on pillars, but finally, in the year 459, on Wednesday, September 2nd, the end came. He was bowing, as though in prayer, when he fell dead.

You have to admire Simon's fortitude and determination, even if you deplore the reasons behind them. He devoted his life to Yahweh, constantly telling him what a good god he was and how wonderful he was. He thought the world of this Big Jew in the sky, but we wonder what the Big Jew thought of *him*? Was he pleased by his actions? astounded? or what? You would think that the Jewish tribal god would have at least dropped Simon a few crumbs down from heaven now and then, or have given him an occasional pat on the back, or *something*. Strange, isn't it? It makes no sense. One could almost get the feeling that maybe, just maybe, old Yahweh doesn't exist. □

SIGNS OF THE TIMES

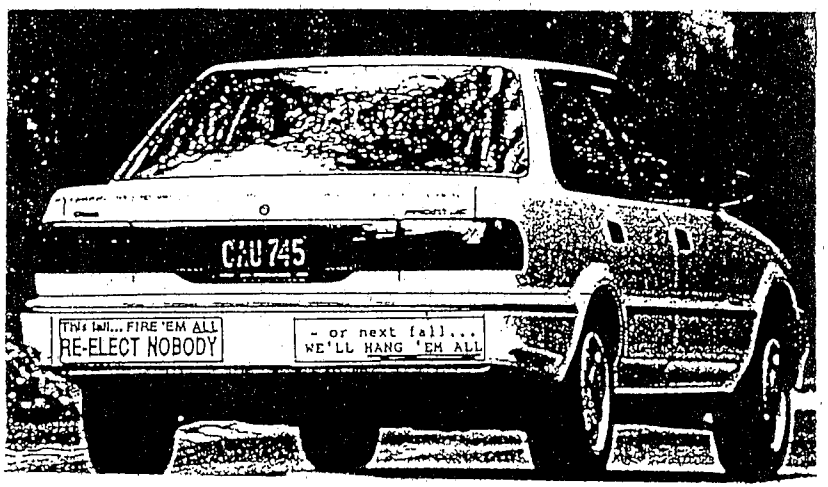

The Committee to Save Career Politicians From Hanging (James Hazel, Chairman), is an American grass-roots organization that claims over 90 million members. All registered voters are charter, contributing or honorary members of CSCPH. Our organization sprang up spontaneously as a reaction to the macabre plans of The Committee to Hang all Career Politicians (CHACP), headed by the nefarious anti-incumbent, Jay Russell. Russell has publicly vowed that beginning the day after the Fall elections he and his latter-day Vigilantes will hunt down and hang all incumbent politicians who are re-elected to public office.

These are dangerous times! Our dedicated legislators, who serve so faithfully in local, state, and national government, are in mortal jeopardy. They desperately need our help. If we falter or fail, we face the grisly job of cutting thousands of our public servants down from lamp-posts the day after they are re-elected. We have a Plan to prevent a wholesale massacre of our honorable legislators—but we need your help to execute it. Between now and the Fall elections we are going to devote all of our efforts and resources to campaigning for the UNELECTION of all incumbent politicians. Nothing else can assure their safety.

Will you join us in this humanitarian undertaking? If so, help impress our life-saving message on the minds of our fellow Americans by displaying our patriotic red, white and blue bumpersticker (reproduced below) on YOUR vehicle. Get extras for your friends and relatives. They are very inexpensive, especially in larger quantities—a small price to pay for the very lives of our trusted leaders. WE'RE COUNTING ON YOU! YOUR HONEST, HARD-WORKING PUBLIC SERVANTS ARE COUNTING ON YOU! And in the immortal words of Bartles & James: "We thank you for your support."

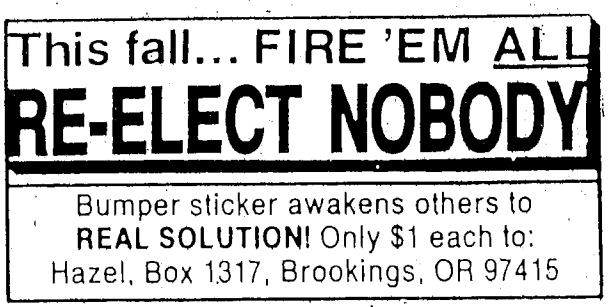

Postscript: We realize that, even with our millions of members, THE COMMITTEE TO SAVE CAREER POLITICIANS FROM HANGING is outnumbered—that most Americans side with Russell's proposal to limit not only the terms, but also the lives, of perennial politicians. It's no secret that Americans are almost unanimous in their opinion that firing is too good for them. If you, dear reader, are one who, like Jay Russell, advocates the ultimate method of term-limitation, we won't stand in your way. And just to show we're sincere about this, send us a buck, and we'll send you one of THEIR somber black-on-white bumperstickers that promises: "...or next Fall... we'll HANG THEM ALL!" By sticking one of their stickers on your vehicle to the right of ours, you will not only get YOUR POINT across—but you'll also reinforce ours at the same time.

PLEASE COPY AND CIRCULATE

POLAND

And the Lies of the Allies

by

Paul Norris and Eric Thomson

Poland and its hapless people had largely served their purpose by becoming the excuse for Britain and its reluctant French ally to declare war on Germany in 1939. As historian David Irving points out, Britain's touted war aims were initially the "defense of Polish sovereignty." Of course, it had been agreed upon before 1939 that Britain and France would not intervene if the Soviet Union were to violate Polish sovereignty, as happened a few weeks after the German preemptive strike against Poland. But, unlike the Moor of Shakespeare, the Poles did not go away. Even after the kosher slaughter of some 15,000 members of the Polish officer corps, the Poles and their national interests remained. In fact, it was this Soviet massacre of the Poles at Katyn which served to emphasize to the Poles their likely fate under Soviet/Khazar rule. Therein lay the seeds of a Polish-German alliance. In 1943, the government of Britain was indeed worried by indications that the Poles might wish to put Polish interests ahead of world banksterdom.

On August 10, 1943, W.D. Allen of the Central Department of the British Foreign Office writes plaintatively to the Political Intelligence Department chief in the Foreign Office:

> Consequent upon our conversation this morning, I attach a paper which was primarily intended as an aide-memoir within our section and which, therefore, may contain some rather obvious statements. Nevertheless, it is a very accurate picture of the grounds for suspicion which I mentioned to you this morning... May I urge most strongly the necessity for not hinting to any Polish contacts your suspicions on this matter... because if they felt that there was any leakage of information through us as to their own fears

and suspicions, it would close the door to any future negotiations between us and them.

The accompanying memorandum is marked "Most Secret" and is entitled "POLISH-GERMAN COLLABORATION." It begins thusly:

> The purpose of this paper is to draw attention to the situation which now exists in Poland and to the danger that the Germans may succeed in setting up a collaborationist regime in the General Government. At no time since the occupation has such an eventuality been considered possible until now, but recent deterioration in the situation makes it seem that this possibility should be taken into serious consideration... Background: (1) Resentment against Soviet Russia has for long been intense and practically universal among the Poles in Poland. As the German military power seems to be waning, the possibility of collaboration is likely to be greater and no less if the fear of Russian (*sic*) occupation increases. (2) German anti-Soviet propaganda has been and is in accordance with the sentiments of the great majority of the Polish people to whom it is directed. (3) It is believed, both by the general population and by the responsible leaders that Soviet and communist subversive propaganda and activity in Poland is intended to disrupt the country so that it will be unable, after the defeat of Germany, to offer effective resistance to Soviet domination...
>
> Evidence of the Present Critical Situation: (1) Since the affair (*sic*) of Katyn the Germans have for the first time obtained the collaboration of responsible Polish journalists in their press campaign against Soviet Russia. Delegations from several responsible Polish bodies visited Katyn under German auspices. (2) The clandestine press of Poland is concentrating more and more upon bitter attacks against Soviet Russia and against the subversive activities within Poland which are being encouraged by Soviet Russia. (3) The tone of our responsible contacts in the Polish Ministry of the Interior has changed noticeably in the past few weeks... They are obviously nervous at the inevitable effects of the recent German anti-Soviet campaign upon a population 'without proper political orientations' (*sic*). It seems clear that while they are confident in the attitude of the resistance organisations, they are now becoming alarmed at the possibility that these organisations may lose something of their support from the people and that individuals may be found whose fear and hatred of Russia (*sic*) is sufficiently strong to induce them to collaborate formally with the Germans, at any rate to the extent of opposing Russia (*sic*).
>
> (4) Since the affair of Katyn, Russian (*sic*) accusations of collaboration among Poles in the General Government, although malicious, have been specific and give the impression that there is some degree of fact behind the exaggeration. (5) Frank [the German Governor General of Occupied Poland] has recently declared that he hopes to make the General Government a model satellite state. This reads like propaganda intended to anticipate the probable course of events. (6) The *Krakauer Zeitung* of 24th July reports a meeting between Governor General Frank and the President and Director of the Polish General Welfare Council 'to discuss the general situation of the Polish population, with special reference to the events in the Lublin district.' (7) A P.W.I. report from Stockholm ingenuously states that the 'Germans are starting to set up a Polish Quisling government. This plan results from a successful propaganda on the Katyn mass graves.' In view of the above, it does seem that there is a strong possibility of some kind of Quisling Government being set up in Poland supported by (a) Warsaw degenerates; (b) genuinely patriotic Poles

who passionately fear the Russian (*sic*) menace more than anything else in the world.

The trick was to keep Poland strong enough and determined enough to fight the Germans, but not to fight the Soviets. So far, the Polish Secret Army had served British-Soviet interests well via guerrilla warfare, sabotage and espionage against the German war effort in Poland. It is even mentioned in one Polish Secret Army report that agents were helping to spread the deadly typhus disease. Polish military units serving with the British and so-called Free French forces had to be placated as well so that their fear and loathing for the Soviets could be put 'safely' in the background.

In addition to these pressing priorities, Special Operations Executive, Britain's espionage, sabotage and terrorist organization, was complaining in correspondence with Britain's Psychological Warfare Executive or propaganda ministry that their cells of agents were being destroyed and neutralized by German roundups of civilians for labor as well as security reasons. Naturally, such roundups were also having the same effect upon the Polish Secret Army and the British had received such complaints from the Polish Government-in-Exile. On August 11, 1943, in a letter to W.D. Allen of the British Foreign Office, Lieut.-Colonel Perkins of S.O.E. writes:

> ...The deportations [i.e. roundups] are serious and are affecting our work in that the cells of the underground Resistance Movement in the affected areas are to a great extent liquidated, and also such materials as we have been able to deliver are liable to be discovered. If any form of deterrent could be devised we would welcome it. ...a possible form of deterrent would be a statement by the United Nations that (German) settlers would be regarded, after the war, as a form of war criminal, having taken possession of property which they knew to be illegally acquired.

It was clear from the outset that the government of Britain had no intention of assisting the Poles with military or material support. Words were going to be the only thing the Poles would get, just as in 1939. It only remained to be decided what words were going to be selected.

In a Most Secret Cypher Telegram dated August 22, 1943 from the British Foreign Secretary to the War Cabinet Offices in Washington he states:

> I mentioned to Mr. Hull [the U.S. Secretary of State] on August 20th the request of the Polish Government for some joint Anglo-American declaration regarding German crimes in occupied Poland. Mr. Hull admitted that he had received a similar request and that he would consider it, though he felt that any such declaration was not likely to give much help to the Polish population.

British propagandists were the authors of the Allied declaration. It was one among many lies of the Allies and it was among the more cynical, for it was initially designed to eclipse the Soviet atrocity of Katyn by accusing Germans of even greater, but entirely fictitious atrocities against the Polish people. The Poles were not likely to be fooled for long, but it was only sufficient that they remain fooled until the Soviet steamroller had run over them. The complicity of the Polish Government-in-Exile with this treason against the Polish people reveals how little it had in common with the people it claimed to represent. On August 12, 1943, Lt. Col. Perkins of SOE received a letter from the British Foreign Office:

> The Polish Foreign Minister called upon me this evening and asked me to draw the Secretary of State's special attention to the suggestion made by the Polish Government for the issue of a declaration condemning the German deportation of the populations of Central Poland. Annexed is a minute by Mr. Allen on this point together with the draft of a possible declaration which it is suggested might be telegraphed to the Prime Minister with a view to persuading the President to join in a joint statement...

W.D. Allen's attached minute begins:

> The Polish government have suggested that His ...

Majesty's Government should issue a declaration condemning the German deportations of the population of Central Poland, which, according to recent reports received from Poland, are on the increase. The Polish Government would hope that any such declaration should be given the maximum publicity in our broadcasts to Poland and Germany, and that it should also be used in leaflets to be dropped over Germany (especially, if practicable, eastern Germany) and, if possible, Poland as well. A similar request is being addressed to the United States Government... S.O.E. would accordingly welcome any form of deterrent that could be devised.

P.W.E. [Psychological Warfare Executive] see no objection to publicity being given to any declaration and would be prepared to do everything possible to give effect to the Polish proposals, subject to technical and operational limitations. Such declarations as H.M.G. [His Majesty's Government] have made in the past on the subject of German atrocities in Poland have been made in Parliament. They have not gone beyond promises of retribution against those responsible. The deterrent effect of such statements appears to have been negligible, and if any further declaration is to be made, it would be useful if it could contain some indication that the actions being carried out by the Germany authorities in Poland will in some measure be held against Germany as a whole... The Poles were at first hand inclined to revert the idea of reprisals. It has been made clear to them that these are out of the question. A further Polish suggestion for a warning to the Polish population against premature action on the lines of that recently broadcast to Greece and Yugoslavia is being examined separately. It raised difficulties from the Soviet point of view.

The attached declaration by W.D. Allen, as amended by

others in his department, dated August 12, 1943, is as follows:

Reliable information has reached H.M. Government regarding the crimes committed by the German invaders against the population of Poland. Since the autumn of 1942 a belt of territory extending from the province of Bialystock southwards along the line of the River Bug has been systematically emptied of its inhabitants (hundreds of thousands of whom have been deported from their homes).[*Editor's note: the words in parentheses were deleted by one of Allen's co-authors, possibly a superior, on the original draft. Once again, we see how great numbers of people are made to appear or to vanish upon the whims of the propagandists.*]

The draft declaration continues:

In July 1943 these measures were extended to practically the whole of the province of Lublin and also to the neighbouring provinces of Radom and Cracow.[*Editor's note: this typewritten sentence was considerably altered by the poison-pen-wielder who changed it to read as follows:*]

In July 1943 these measures were extended to practically the whole of the province of Lublin, where hundreds of thousands of persons have been deported from their homes or exterminated.[*Editor's note: The "hundreds of thousands" reappear from the propagandists' bag of tricks, along with the word, "exterminated," which was entirely absent before. The wording is also purposefully misleading. Were the mythical "hundreds of thousands" "deported" or were they "exterminated"? Could the spies of S.O.E. have failed to detect an extermination Program involving hundreds of thousands of people? Impossible. No exterminations were mentioned in S.O.E. correspondence because there weren't any. The Germans were moving the Poles, not murdering them.*]

W.D. Allen's draft continues:

These measures are being carried out with the utmost brutality. Many of the victims are killed on the spot. The rest are segregated. Men from 14 to 50 are taken away to work for Germany. (Some) children (are killed on the spot, others) are separated from their parents and either sent to Germany to be brought up as Germans or sold to German settlers or despatched with the women and old men to concentration camps, were they are now being systematically put to death in gas chambers.

[*Editor's note: words in parentheses were added to the original.*]

H.M. Government re-affirm their resolve to punish the instigators and actual perpetrators of these crimes. They further declare that, so long as such atrocities continue to be committed by the representatives and in the name of Germany, they must be taken into account against the time of the final settlement with Germany. Meanwhile the war against Germany will be prosecuted with the utmost vigour until the barbarous Hitlerite tyranny has been finally overthrown.

So here we find the amazing "gas chambers," emanating like the proverbial *deus ex machina* from a typewriter in the British Foreign Office. But watch closely, for you are about to see another sleight of hand take place.

It is noted that the arbitrary inclusion of "hundreds of thousands" of Poles in the categories of "deported" OR "exterminated" might serve to eclipse the 'mere' 15,000 or so Poles murdered by the Soviet Khazars at Katyn. On August 26, 1943, the British Foreign Office telegraphed Moscow with the request that they make a similar statement condemning the "extension of German campaign of mass murder and deportation against population of Poland" on behalf of the Polish Government. But the Soviets, apparently, cared little what the Poles or the world thought in regard to alleged German atrocities. The Soviets, after all, had already blamed the Katyn mass murders on the Germans and lamely continued to do so after 1945, even 'trying' and executing the alleged 'German perpetrators,' without convincing anyone of Soviet innocence.

In any case, the Soviets had no fear of justice, because they knew for whom the Allies toiled.

It was thus not until August 31, 1943 that the following telegram arrived from Moscow: "Molotov has replied that the Soviet Government were precluded by lack of time from examining draft declaration and proposal for simultaneous publication by them of similar communication. The Soviet Government's attitude towards responsibility of Hitlerites for the crimes committed in occupied territory had already been defined in a number of notes and in special statement of October 14th last (see my telegram No. 250) made in connexion with declaration by them in regard to nine occupied countries including Poland." The Soviets saw no benefit in silly games.

Meanwhile, back at the "gas chambers" or actually the typewriters of the British Foreign Office, all were satisfied with their creative writing exercise. The Polish Government-in-Exile was in full agreement with the text of the declaration, as W.D. Allen advised Sir Owen O'Malley, the British Ambassador to Poland, in a memo dated 20 August 1943. By August 27th, the declaration had gone out over the wires to Canada, New Zealand, Australia, South Africa, the U.S.A. and the U.S.S.R. All was in readiness to spew forth at the appointed day and hour, when the lies would be proclaimed to the world.

But one man, Mr. Cavendish-Bentinck, a senior official of British Intelligence, was "a little unhappy about the statement (*Editor's note to American readers: this meant that he was extremely unhappy*), to be issued on the authority of His Majesty's Government, that Poles 'are now being systematically put to death in gas chambers'." You can imagine the consternation amongst the hackwriters of the Foreign Office and their chiefs when they received this 'rocket' in the form of a memo dated August 27th, 1943. The telegraphed "gas chambers" declaration had gone out to all Allied authorities on August 27th! How they all must have hated this 'horrible man' who threatened to wreck their game with his maddening coolness. Cavendish-Bentinck's memo continues:

The only two references which I have been able to find... which deal with this form of execution are as follows: (1) Telegram of 17th July, 1943 from Poland. "Commander-in-Chief armed forces Lublin district informed me that he had evidence that some of these people are being murdered in gas cells there" (Majdanek Camp). (2) Telegram of 17th July, 1943, from Poland. "It has been ascertained that on July 2nd and 5th two transports made of women, children and old men, consisting of 30 wagons each, have been liquidated in gas cells." It will be observed that the first of the reports gives no indication of the date of the occurrence, or the number of people concerned; the second is silent as to the place and the source. It is true that there have been references to the use of gas chambers in other reports; but these references have usually, if not always, been equally vague, and since they have concerned the extermination of Jews, have usually emanated from Jewish sources. Personally, I have never really understood the advantage of the gas chamber over the simpler machine-gun, or the equally simple starvation method...

Cavendish-Bentinck was no doubt aware that the Soviet-Khazar rulers of the erstwhile Russian Empire had used mass-starvation as a weapon against the Ukrainians in the 1930's and that gunfire was used to slay the Polish officers at Katyn. Starvation would be used again by the Soviets and also by the Americans to murder millions of Germans after Germany's surrender in 1945. Gas chamber technology for executions, as opposed to delousing, was well-known in the United States and had been in use since 1920's. If mass-gassing were cheaper and more efficient than shooting or starvation, one suspects that this method *would* have been used by the Soviets and the Americans instead of the previously mentioned methods.

We now know that British Intelligence was intercepting and decoding all German radio transmissions in regard to

labor and concentration camps such as Auschwitz-Birkenau-Monowitz, Madjanek et al. and gas chambers were not the means used for the execution of prisoners. The British also knew the number of inmates at each camp, as well as the number transferred into and out of the camps. Cavendish-Bentinck was undoubtedly privy to this information and did not want the British to be embarrassed by German-rebuttals. The "gas chambers" must be saved for later, when the Germans could not defend themselves...

Cavendish-Bentick's memo continues:

In my opinion it is incorrect to describe Polish information regarding German atrocities as 'trustworthy'. The Poles, and to a far greater extent the Jews, tend to exaggerate German atrocities in order to stoke us up. They seem to have succeeded. Mr. Allen and myself have both followed German atrocities quite closely. I do not believe that there is any evidence which would be accepted in a Law Court that Polish children have been killed on the spot by Germans when their parents were being deported to work in Germany, nor that Polish children have been sold to German settlers. As regards putting Poles to death in gas chambers, I do not believe that there is any evidence that this has been done. There have been many stories to this effect, and we have played them up in P.W.E. [Psychological Warfare Executive] rumours without believing that they had any foundation. At any rate, there is far less evidence than exists for the mass murder of Polish officers by the Russians (*sic*) at Katyn... I think that we weaken our case against the Germans by publicly giving credence to atrocity stories for which we have no evidence. These mass executions in gas chambers remind me of the story of employment of human corpses during the last war for the manufacture of fat, which was a grotesque lie and led to the true stories of German enormities being brushed aside as

being mere propaganda. I am very sad to see that we must need ape the Russians (*sic*) and talk about 'Hitlerite' instead of 'German'.

The panic buttons were pressed and emergency cords pulled throughout the British ministries that day. At the bottom of Cavendish-Bentinck's memo is W.D. Allen's scribbled message: "I have discussed this with Mr. Roberts. It seems too late to make substantial changes. But we could telegraph to Washington and Moscow on the lines of the amended draft." At the very bottom of the memo are notations in two other hands: "Tels sent & M. Kulski informed." And, "The Polish P.M. readily accepted the change." So the "gas chambers," which existed only on paper in the first place, disappeared with the stroke of a pen.

On August 28, 1943, the governments of Canada, Australia, New Zealand and South Africa were sent secret telegrams with the following text: "Following for Prime Minister. Begins. My telegram D No. 596 of 27th August. Declaration regarding German atrocities in Poland. On further reflection we are not convinced that evidence regarding use of gas chambers is substantial enough to justify inclusion in a public declaration of concluding phrase of paragraph 2 of draft contained in my telegram D. No. 597 of 27th August and we are therefore suggesting to United States Government that sentence in question should end at 'concentration camps.' Ends."

On August 30, 1943, *The Times of London* published the declaration in its final 'approved' form:

INDEXED TIMES.

30 AUG 1943 194

Cutting dated

GERMAN CRIMES IN POLAND

A BRITISH WARNING

The following statement was issued yesterday by the Foreign Office:—

Trustworthy information has reached his Majesty's Government in the United Kingdom regarding crimes committed by the German invaders against the population of Poland. Since the autumn of 1942 a belt of territory extending from the province of Bialystok southwards along the line of the River Bug has been systematically emptied of its inhabitants. In July, 1943, these measures were extended to practically the whole of the province of Lublin, where hundreds of thousands of persons have been deported from their homes or exterminated.

These measures are being carried out with the utmost brutality. Many of the victims are killed on the spot. The rest are segregated. Men from 14 to 50 are taken away to work for Germany. Some children are killed on the spot, others are separated from their parents and either sent to Germany to be brought up as Germans or sold to German settlers—or dispatched with the women and old men to concentration camps.

His Majesty's Government reaffirm their resolve to punish the instigators and actual perpetrators of these crimes. They further declare that, so long as such atrocities continue to be committed by the representatives and in the name of Germany, they must be taken into account against the time of the final settlement with Germany. Meanwhile the war against Germany will be prosecuted with the utmost vigour until the barbarous Hitlerite tyranny has been finally overthrown.

FROM OUR OWN CORRESPONDENT

NEW YORK, AUG. 29

The American State Department to-day issued a statement in similar terms to the British Government's statement regarding German crimes in Poland.

The reader has just witnessed, by looking over the shoulders of a few bureaucrats, as it were, how the "Nazi gas chambers" were produced by an inter-office memo emanating from the British Foreign Office on August 12, 1943 and how they were made to 'vanish' by means of same on August 28, 1943. Of course, the "gas chamber rumours" which were being spread by Britain's Psychological Warfare Executive et all. were making their mischievous rounds, as they are today.

Once Germany was militarily defeated, the "gas chambers" were resurrected at Nuremberg, along with World War I-type propaganda hoaxes such as "human soap" or "soup," "lampshades of human skin," etc. Nuremberg Document 33112-PS, which was submitted to the Allied kangaroo court by Dr. Tadeusz Cyprian, the Polish Deputy Representative on the United Nations War Crimes Commission in London, accused the German authorities of operating "extermination camps" at Treblinka, Belzec and Sobibor. The accusation makes no mention of Poles being exterminated, for Poles were no longer running Poland by that time. Jews and Jews alone were the alleged victims: "In these camps the Jews *were* put to death in their thousands (*Editor's note: not millions?*) by hitherto unknown, new methods, gas and steam chambers as well as electric current employed on a large scale." No mention is made of those supposedly ubiquitous "gas vans" which were later alleged to have done most of the "gassings." Instead of "gas vans," we have "steam chambers" and even "electric chambers." Since these were on par with "gas chambers" we have heard so much about, why do we hear nothing about them today? In this document, Treblinka is specifically mentioned as using "steam chambers intended for mass killing of Jews by suffocating them." It even describes the "steam chambers" and the boiler installations, so there was no confusion here between "steam" and "gas" chambers. The "steam chambers" have gone into the Orwellian "memory hole" with the "gas chambers of Dachau." As we have seen, anything can be written on paper, for "paper is patient." ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Has Freya a Complaint?

The following is a response to a "Letter to the Editor" by "Freya", published in *Liberty Bell* for March 1992, page 58.

She calls herself Freya and she claims to be an Aryan woman who was married three times to Aryan males who didn't suit her for one reason or another. She claims that Aryan men beat her and were unfaithful to her. Freya says that Aryan male behavior is so reprehensible that Aryan women don't want to bear Aryan children by them. She wants decent housing for battered women and protection for single women who haven't yet found a mate. Freya wants to be protected from the Aryan ogres she finds everywhere.

I have been around a while, Freya, and as an Aryan male all my life I have known a few Aryan females. Most of the Aryan women I have known were level-headed individuals who were able to discern a real man from a jerk. You seem to have a problem with that simple form of discrimination. Three times you were married. Sounds like you were shopping on the bargain floor for a husband. What were you looking for? Like many young women, the big talker caught your eye, the braggart was the man for you. When you found out that this type of man had nothing of substance to offer you, that he drank and was abusive in many ways including the physical, you got free of him. But you went and married two more like him. Now you write to *Liberty Bell* and tell us that most Aryan men are just like the bums you married and divorced. Freya, you have got to get off the Sally Jesse Raphael syndrome.

When a women marries three times and it doesn't work out each time, then I would say that the woman should look within herself to see whether she has a mistaken view of what men should be. It may be too late for you, Freya, though in that you read *Liberty Bell* you show better sense than the aver-

age woman. I am an Aryan activist and not a marriage counselor, but I am willing to bet that you are crying out for someone to understand you. Seek into yourself first, then you will attract the decent and upstanding Aryan men.

Now about the Jews and their supposed understanding of women. More than twenty years ago, I knew a particularly beautiful women of German descent, the sort of classic face that one sees in magazines. The men she admired were witty, intelligent persons. She found these traits very sensual in men. She inevitably gravitated toward Jewish men: in the neighborhood she met more than a few Jewish men in clubs and restaurants. She wasn't a women of easy virtue by any means, but when she wanted to meet a certain man she did it; she made the first move. She was so much the Aryan beauty, the blonde woman who would have been a guest at the Obersalzberg had she lived in Germany at the time of greatness, that the Jewish men just fell all over themselves. They chattered and postured for her. She drank it all in, and the Jew of the moment became her lover for a time. When she tired of him, she found another.

You see, this woman had a penchant for Jewish men because she perceived them to be intellectuals. That is what she wanted in her lovers. Now you say that Aryan women gravitate toward Jews because Jewish men don't use their women for punching bags. No, usually they don't; the Jewish harridan might punch back. But Jewish men use Aryan women in other ways. This particular Aryan woman always knew that the Jewish men she consorted with wanted her because she was the ideal Schicksa, the blonde bitch, the Ilse Koch, the hated but desired Aryan woman. She let the Jews play their psychological games with her, and when she dropped them flat a few months later, they knew that the woman had taken them for a ride. Amongst Jews this woman had developed a reputation for fickleness with Jewish men, but they couldn't help themselves.

Other women I came across in those days—this was a university neighborhood—preferred niggers. Now they were abused in every way that a white women can be abused by the niggers they allowed into their beds. Still, they preferred niggers to white men. You claim that your three Aryan husbands were abusive, which is why you refused to bear their children. The women I am talking about here bore mongrel children by the niggers they slept with because the nigger just did it to them and they were the slaves of these niggers. Still, they preferred niggers to white men. When I hear Aryan / white women moan about abusive white men, I think about these wretched white women who dragged themselves behind their nigger masters, these pathetic white creatures who could have been beaten by any man but chose to be abused, knocked up, and stolen from by niggers. Look about American society today, Freya, you will see such fallen white women in every mall, every food store, and in fact every city morgue.

Admit it, Freya, you are not an Aryanist. You are a feminist. Aryan men today, even the best of us, are under great pressures. White men are the new niggers. I expect some Jewess with a Ph.D. to say some of the things you said in your letter to *Liberty Bell*. But coming from an Aryan woman it is specially distasteful to hear that the white race is likely to die off because Freya hasn't found the ideal mate. I wish you to be happy, Freya. I want you to be fulfilled in a marriage with a decent white man. You should bear strong and healthy Aryan babies. Stop worrying about shelters for battered women. Let Gloria Steinem and Betty Friedan, and the other Jewish leaders of the women's fragging movement worry about those things. Love your race. Support the men who fight for your race. Don't take up with boozers, dopers, or just plain bums. There are men out there who would like to be your husband, who would delight in having children with you. Men who are racial loyalists. Men who are just as witty

as any Jew alive and much more masculine. The queers know that white men can be wonderful, and you have much more to offer a man than any faggot has to give him. White men aren't in danger of turning queer in droves, but your psychological posture isn't going to help matters.

Asian men hold women in subjection. Gypsy men not only beat their women, they have them work like slaves for them as well. Black men are rather like Gypsies in this cultural trait. Jewish men have the "hole-in-the-sheet" syndrome: women in a traditional Jewish household are deemed physically unclean during menstruation; the traditional Jew will have nothing to do with his wife while she menstruates. She sits in a gallery in the synagogue quite apart from the men on the main floor even though she may not be menstruating. She is not his equal in anything of importance to the Jewish community. The wife even takes her meals separate from her family when in menstruation. Aryan men first called the women to their councils of state. The Romans were shocked to see the chiefs among the Germanic tribes consulting the wise women in many important matters.

I would advise you, Freya, to keep these things in mind when next you complain that there are no kind and generous Aryan men about these days. For you there can be no one more fit than the Aryan man. He is your natural choice for a mate. So good luck on your fourth try for a lifemate. Just remember that we Aryan men are on your side for the best of reasons: the salvation of our race. Men of other races may use you, as men of your own race may have used you in the past. You are more likely, far more likely, to find true love and concern for your welfare in a marriage with the Aryan male of your choice. Open your mind—and your heart.

Maj. Donald V. Clerkin, Chairman / Commander
Eurintel, S.A. / Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Last year President Bush, with the complicity of Congress, re-affirmed the Seven Noahide Laws to be the bedrock Public Policy of the United States. On March 20, 1991, Public Law 102-14 [HJR 104] established the euphemistic "EDUCATION DAY U.S.A." Similar proclamations had previously issued under the Carter and Reagan regimes.

Contrary to the Resolution's claim that "Our great nation was founded on the ethical values and principles of the Seven Noahide Laws," they are in fact the antithesis, rather than the founding principles of American government.

Consider the Sixth Noahide Law, which provides for criminal conviction—even capital punishment—"administered only if there is ONE TESTIFYING WITNESS." (Emphasis added)

Such a proposition does violence to the 6th Amendment, which provides that no conviction is lawful where the accused has not enjoyed the right of confronting MULTIPLE WITNESSES against him. The Constitution for Oregon at Article I:11 re-enforces the multiple witness requisite. Bush and his congressional cohorts who enacted this resolution, overtly seek to also abort the "other rights" secured to the People by the 9th Amendment, which includes protections inherited from the Magna Carta.

Article 20 of the Great Charter prohibits punishments except upon the oaths of "upright men" (plural) who, when giving false testimony, are themselves punishable. Article 38 not only mandates multiple witnesses, but prohibits prosecutions initiated by "the state," as is presently the Noahide Rule in Oregon and elsewhere.

The above mentioned protections against arbitrary restraint, won by the blood of our forefathers, are rooted in, and spring from, Christian Scripture at *Deuteronomy* 19:15, which commands that, "One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established." The Seven Noahide Laws have their origin with the Talmud Cult.

Can we much longer tolerate—indeed, can we SURVIVE—presidents and congressmen who labor to overthrow

the Bill of Rights to the great injury of personal liberty? Dare we continue to permit them to use the institutions of government as engines of oppression and destruction? The question virtually answers itself!

This Fall, let's remove them from offices of power and influence. This Fall, let's send them back home to try to eke out livings under the conditions they fomented for us. This Fall, let's show them what happens to conspirators who seek to remove the Landmarks of Liberty set by our selfless ancestors. THIS FALL... LET'S FIRE THEM ALL! RE-ELECT NOBODY!

Additional information concerning the Seven Noahide Laws and P.L. 102-14, can be obtained by sending $3.00 to: James Hazel, P.O. Box 1317, Brookings, OR 97415.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Landsmann:

Enclosed is $40. This is to buy a subscription for one of the needy inmates who wrote in to the February LB. I have always been a law-abiding fellow, but lately I have come to wonder if the person who works two jobs to pay taxes and usury to the Jew and who fights the Jews' wars is serving his race better than the criminal.

Patriotic Americans just can't seem to comprehend that the U.S. government hates them and wants them dead. To the Jew mind, to place the interests of America ahead of their One World Government is blasphemy. Just now the Jew/Liberals are putting the cherry on the cake of their betrayal of America during the Vietnam War. Bush is negotiating for his family oil company (Zapata Resources) to get drilling rights to Vietnam oil. The Red regime the U.S. installed in Vietnam is blackmailing Bush for better terms. Their threat is to release the 400 or so Americans still being held since the U.S. betrayal of Vietnam and so embarrassing the Washington traitors who have covered this up for 17 years now. When the oil deal is struck, the POWs are to be executed. This filthy act is called "Operation Roadmap." (All of Bush's crimes are called "Operation"-Something; the Panama attack was "Operation [un]Just Cause.") There will have to be U.S. representatives there to assure Bush that the POWs are really dead and useless for

further blackmail. Probably some grinning Jews will be sent. Perhaps the massacre can be held on Purim and the bodies burnt as an offering to the Jews' devil. *That* is "our" government. To talk of supporting such a gang out of patriotism for America is insane.

More data is slowly coming out on the Iraq war. It was Israel which began the bombing of Iraq. The U.S. then began to bomb to cover up this action. First the Israelis bombed via a corridor through Syria. Later they were apparently given the Saudi base of Tabuk to shuttle bomb from. what was apparently planned was for Israel to bomb U.S. troops with poison gas or anthrax and pretend Iraq did it. The U.S. (and Israel) would then stage nuclear bomb attacks against Iraqi cities. In the confusion Israel planned to A-bomb the Saudi oilfields and blame that on Iraq too. Tens of thousands of Americans and millions of Iraqis were to be killed and oil would have gone to $100 per barrel, thus providing a lovely cover of the Jews' depression today. At the last moment Saddam Hussain learned of this plan and acted to defuse it by pulling out of Kuwait. This, and Iraq taking a beating without fighting back, aborted the atomic war and the invasion of Jordan and probably saved all our lives because this thing might have escalated to nuclear war worldwide. Thank Saddam Hussain (the "Beast of Baghdad") for your survival.

Schwarzkopf has revealed that the U.S. war plan was to push clear to the Iranian border and form a pocket around Basra thus trapping the Iraqi army in the south. U.S. forces halted on the Euphrates because we received an ultimatum from Russia. Details are unavailable but the Russian threats were so severe that the U.S. not only stopped the war but has been paying Russia blackmail ever since. But the U.S.S.R. is now "gone" and the massive Russian military is no longer a threat. How do you know that? Because the Jewsmedia told you so! Doesn't that fill you with confidence?

Hussain of Iraq aborted nuclear war #1 but the Jews have no intention of leaving it at that. A new war is planned to begin this spring. This time it will be atomic and Israel plans

to A-bomb all the Arab capitol cities. But the U.S. will do the fighting for Israel. All the Moslem nations have been preparing frantically for this showdown. Iran is said to consider itself ready to confront Israel with secret Russian backing. We shall see. Bush is desperate to go along with this war because, under the Jews' usury system, war is the only way to get money into circulation and so end the depression we are now in.

The massacre in Iraq has fooled Bush and Americans generally into thinking they are invincible. In reality, the Iraqi situation was a one-time event that will never happen again. There was no Iraqi "war" because Iraq refused to fight back. Other countries were neutral because of surprise and the uniqueness of the situation. Thus the really great dangers that could have occurred did not come to pass. For instance, Yemen could have overrun Saudi Arabia from the south virtually unopposed. Iran could have entered the war destroying the U.S. base at Jiddah and cutting the U.S. Gulf supply route. The U.S. Army would have suffered another Battan. Instead, everyone stayed quiet and watched while Iraq backpedaled to avoid a nuclear holocaust.

Now things are different. The Moslem nations know that Israel has launched its U.S. dog in a crusade to destroy them and that every nation state In the area is marked for destruction. Their only hope is to fight back in unison before they are all destroyed. They are seeking aid from Russia. Russia, having received $10 billion in blackmail for allowing the first Gulf war, is now reportedly demanding $30 billion for its neutrality in this one. I have read reports that both Iraq and Iran have nuclear weapons. They didn't use them before for fear of retaliation. But they now know that Israel and the U.S. will destroy them no matter what they do so they have nothing to lose. Thus, it looks as if nuclear war #1 will begin this year. Timing will depend on circumstances and this time I don't think there will be a Saddam Hussain to save our unworthy hides from the consequences of allowing our nation to be taken over by alien devil worshipers.

Yours truly,

S.R., New York State

Dear Tribesman:

Recently in the news was a Washington nigger called Little Man who says he was riding in a car on a local highway when he suddenly felt like "popping" somebody, so he rolled down a window and shot the White woman passenger in the car traveling next to his vehicle.

One reads such things in the newspaper but one usually imagines that it cannot happen to oneself. To give you an idea of how bad things really are in Washington, here is my personal story of Negro crime.

I have lived here in Tel Aviv-on-the Potomac for some 10 years now, and have been the victim of Negro violence twice in those few years, despite spending a lot of my time (seven years, minus my working hours) in West Virginia. I should mention that I am not a particularly vulnerable-looking chap, being 5 feet 8 inches tall, mesomorphic, 44 years of age and often wear a camouflage jacket (however I was not wearing such a jacket either time I was victimized).

It is unsafe even to set foot outside your door on Capitol Hill. I did so the other Saturday, about 10 a.m., taking my dog for a walk. We were one block from my house when I noticed, across the street from me, a tall nigger in khaki clothing who was ranting and raving. I assumed it was another of our "harmless" crazy street people, but immediately directed my steps away from the creature. This was just three blocks away from the Capitol, in a "good" Washington neighborhood.

However, the jiggaboo was headed my way, and I soon realized he was ranting at me, threatening that he was going to kill me (he said nothing about the dog). I was not interested finding out whether or not he would actually have killed me. He followed me for a block as I headed for home, and only quit following when I pulled out my "Smoky Mountain Toothpick" (a dagger) and warned him I would have to cut off his hands if he continued to annoy me. Up until this point I had said nothing to him, thinking he might go away if ignored. However, the critter continued with his threatening

rant. I went into my townhouse via the back door (making sure he was unable to see which house that was) and called 911 to report this menace to society and was put on hold.

Another time a congoid mugger was trying to break into my later-to-become girlfriend's house (the same townhouse already referred to). She called 911 but was put on hold. Luckily it happened that the police were already in hot pursuit of the beast, and arrived to take him away. This BIN (Bone-In-Nose) humanoid was so stupid he was still clutching the loot from his earlier mugging when he was nabbed.

And a few years ago I was jumped by four "youths" and was only saved when I pulled out my pistol and offered to shoot the thieves. Fortunately they ran away; I say fortunately because I would doubtless have been arrested had I used the gun. All guns are illegal in Tel Aviv-on-the-Potomac. Only criminals are allowed to have them.

I would move but my job is on Capitol Hill, so I just hope I am not killed, which could easily happen in the next five years or so, judging from my experiences. Everyone I know that is White in this crazy town has been victimized by spear-chucker criminals. It is beyond me why the Whites do not rise up and overthrow the jungle rot.

No wonder folks outside the Beltway refer to this burg as Hershey-bar City, because it is 90 percent chocolate and 10 percent nuts.

On another note, Dr. Oliver mentioned a book, *Northwest Passage*, by Ken Roberts, to illustrate Redskin viciousness. Let me suggest the series *Narratives of America*, by Allan W. Eckert. Excellent reading, although I found a number of typos and other errors in them. One novel (if such an historically well-researched book can be so called) in the series is *The Conquerors*, which contains many typical examples of skraeling savagery. From this unbiased book I learned it was customary for the waggon-burners to immediately cut off hunks of meat from White victims they captured, often not bothering to kill the victim first, and gorge themselves. The heart was considered a special delicacy.

The Conquerors, notes the author, "is fact, not fiction. It is living history; the narrative of the day by day, often minute by minute, experiences of the people and events of the time period it covers. Every incident described herein actually occurred; every date is historically accurate, every character, regardless of how major or how minor, actually lived the role in which he is portrayed."

I hope you will be able to continue to publish your very much needed magazine. I cannot afford a donation at this time, but to help you out, I enclose a small (but large to me, as I am a poor man) payment of $22 for ten copies for bulk distribution. Hopefully this will lead to additional subscribers. I have long been wanting to share my *Liberty Bells* with others, but they are so precious I have been very reluctant to part with them for fear that those I might lend them to might fail to return them.

Very sincerely, your friend,
J.T., Washington, District of Corruption

⁂

Dear Mr. Dietz:

During my teen-years I lived and attended High School in a predominantly Jewish area, it turned out to be a blessing in disguise because it opened my eyes and activated my mind. After gradually becoming acquainted with Jewish neighbors, students, etc., I began to notice a distinct racial diversity among the Jewish people which did not correspond with the "Jewish race, chosen people" theology in the mainline churches and I began to question church doctrine. The minister, a kind, fatherly man, never answered my questions, instead he quoted church doctrine and verses of Scripture he claimed supported the doctrines....and I always ended up back at square-one.

In spite of the unanswered questions I continued to attend church, I listened and watched adults passively accept everything the minister said. By the age of seventeen I reached three conclusions I have never abandoned, only enlarged

upon: (1) Never blindly accept what a minister says and never expect him to deviate from the doctrines held by the denomination paying his salary. (2) There is no such thing as a Jewish race, only people who follow Judaism and call themselves Jews. (3) If God has a special race or chosen people it is the White race, Christianity is the White man's religion and it is they who, for better or worse, sent missionaries throughout the non-White world to "save souls for Jesus." At this point in time I am convinced it was for the worse. Every year foolish White people send tens of millions of dollars abroad to feed, clothe, house, educate and medicate their "converts" while they ignore the plight of their impoverished White brethren here at home. "But if any provide not for his own, and especially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." (I *Tim.* 5:8) The marginal reference in my KJB states the word "House" could be translated "Kindred."

Liberty Bell is one of my favorite publications, the articles are always straight to the point, informative, thought-provoking and never dull. We may not see eye to eye on Christianity, however, I certainly agree the force most detrimental to the welfare and preservation of our race and culture emanates from the Jewish strongholds mesmerized White pew-warmers continue to call Christian churches. When Karl Marx, the Jewish father of communism, said, "Religion is the opiate of the people," I believe he was telling world Jewry "use religion to mesmerize, neutralize and conquer your enemies."

Due to family illness I was out of state for a few months and did not learn about LB's financial problems until recently. I am enclosing a contribution and sincerely hope *Liberty Bell* is able to stay afloat.

Kind regards,
Mrs. P.L.R., Washington

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear George P. Dietz,

Enclosed please find a check to cover our subscription or renewal as I don't remember if the renewal is due, and a donation to help you keep the *Liberty Bell* going.

While we do not feel the need to belong to or profess an inclination toward any religious denomination, many people do feel such a need. Such being the case, I believe they tend to avoid publications as *Liberty Bell* and consequently lose much needed knowledge. I don't know the answer as people use the various churches as a crutch, a social place or through fear of the unknown. It is not easy to change thousands of years of belief into a rational thinking populace willing to accept facts, not miracles.

Sincerely yours,
Mr. & Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear George:

Please send *Liberty Bell* subscriptions to some of those prisoners I have been reading about in the Bell who canot afford to subscribe themselves. Here is some money ($100) to pay for it. Whatever is left over, keep it so you can continue to publish (hopefully).

I do not know anybody in this stupid town who is not either a Christian or an idiot, or both, or I would buy them a sub. But no sense throwing your pearls in front of swine.

Also I am enclosing some material you may find of interest.

The anonymous seven-page story is from...of the militia. For security reasons he never puts his name or return address on any of the material he sends out. (He has already been threatened by the Jewish cowboys who ride herd on the stupid *goyim.*) An interesting expose of Christianity, in any case.

Let's keep that *Liberty Bell* ringing.

Very sincerely, your friend,
J.T., District of Corruption.

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear George:

Sorry to be late In renewing my subscription. I hope you are able to continue the *L.B.*, the best in the business, but if not, keep the change, you certainly deserve it and much more.

Best wishes to you & yours,
G.T.

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. ***Which Way Western Man?*** is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of ***Which Way Western Man?*** send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.*** For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

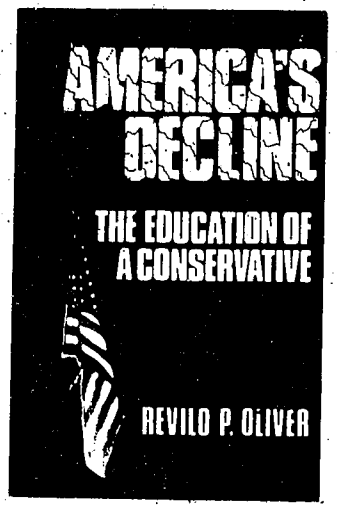

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Here's How To Control People

by Charley Reese
page 35

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver: POSTSCRIPTS
Whose Superiority, page 1; It's Game Time Again, page 17; Cui Bono?, page 31.
Eric Thomson: Here Comes the Revolution—Ready or Not!, page 37.
Dr. Jakob Glatzkin: Jewish Ethos, page 43.
From *EAEM:* Gangs Banging, page 44; Down and Down We Go..., page 47; Magic Joneston, page 50; Pass the Buchanan, page 51; United Penguin Flying Fund, page 52; Stud of the Union, page 54; Kosher Suds, page 56; Quickies, page 58.
Letters to the Editor, page 59.

VOL. 19 - NO. 9 MAY 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

WHOSE SUPERIORITY?

As the year 1991 drew to its close, the mayor of Dubuque, Iowa, was unhappy. Dubuque is a small city of about 63,000, on the west bank of the Mississippi River, facing the border between Wisconsin and Illinois. But it is provincial, stodgy, unprogressive, backward, even reactionary. During the entire year not a single one of the White boobs who elected the mayor had been killed by a nigger! No White woman had been raped to teach her about Civil Rights! So far as was known, all the White females were so full of prejudice and bigotry that none had recognized her duty to copulate with niggers and breed diseased mongrels to further the American ideal of Integration. And there hadn't even been a good mugging. What was worse, White boobs actually went out on the streets at night, sometimes alone, and returned safely to their homes without being taught the place they have made for themselves in the world.

In progressive communities, such as Jerusalem-on-the Hudson and Tel Aviv-on-the-Potomac, there is a murder every few hours. (It is true that regrettably often niggers kill other niggers, but intensive education, financed by the tax-payers, can lead them to make better use of their homicidal urges.) In the District of Corruption, Civil Rights workers have become so zealous that they extend their good work as far as Fairfax County in Virginia, where they trap and rape White women at the rate of ninety-five per annum, and will doubtless do better in the future.

The mayor of Dubuque knew the reason for the deplorable situation in that city. The population of the little city is almost entirely Aryan and largely Germanic. There is a contingent of the ubiquitous Sheenies, of course, but only about a thousand other aliens, only a third of whom are niggers.[1]

1. Niggers are aliens (*alieni*) in a White nation, no matter where they were born. 'Nigger' is a useful, almost indispensable, word. It is simply *niger* with the consonant doubled to keep the vowel short and the consonant hard, but in American usage it includes not only pure-blooded

To the sapient mayor, the way to bring Progress to Dubuque was obvious: import niggers. And the proposal was well timed, almost coinciding with the planned invasion of Florida from Haiti, which Bushy's government for some reason called off at the last moment. A few thousand "refugees" from Haiti would not only have remedied the city's backwardness, but, with the help of the White witch doctors in the churches and schools, have raised the cultural level. They would have taught the stolid Aryans how to twist off the head of a white chicken and drink the blood that spurts from the severed neck. Practitioners of voodoo could have spread wisdom from the pulpits of churches eager to practice oecumenism, and, who knows? Dubuque might have attained honorable mention in the *Chicago Tribune* for the pious sacrifice of a "hornless goat," preferably white.

The mayor and, it seems, quite a few idiots in Dubuque were horrified when some Aryan "racists" professed a belief in "White superiority," a damnable doctrine that clearly contravenes the American resolve to become the most degraded and despised species of talking anthropoids.

But Black Superiority? Ah, that would have been another matter. With that doctrine, Dubuque could ride the Wave of the Future.

Congoids but also mulattos and sambos. It would be as incorrect to call a mulatto, for example, the offspring of an Aryan whore by a male Congoid, a Congoid as it would be to call the creature Aryan. Much the same objection applies to 'Negro,' used as a racial term. It was the standard term for Congoid slaves in Spanish, which was the international language of commerce and so used by the predominantly Jewish merchants who brought the livestock to the United States. In the antebellum South, 'negro man' or 'negro woman' was so understood, and it would have been a tautology to add the information that a slave was meant. In British usage, 'nigger' also includes Dravidians and other dark-skinned people. In Britain, incidentally, 'black man' would be highly misleading, since in British usage the term designated a white man with black hair (conspicuously uncommon in Nordic nations) and, usually, the dark eyes and somewhat swarthy complexion that go with such hair. The resulting ambiguity is much exploited by the bunkum-artists who concoct "Black History" for the suckers in universities that have become intellectual whore-houses.

The Right Racism

Every observer knows, of course, that niggers justly despise a race so stupid that it lets them vote, elects them to political offices, taxes itself to provide them with comforts, and taxes itself some more to accelerate their breeding. Few, however, realize that this natural contempt has given rise to formal doctrines of Black Superiority.

The first such doctrine seriously formulated in the United States was the work of the Black Muslims,[2] a movement founded in Detroit by an itinerant mulatto whose name is thought to have been Wallace Fard, but who used at least six aliases in Detroit, including "Professor Ford," "Farrad Mohammed Ali," and "Supreme Ruler of the Universe."

When the Ruler of the Universe was convicted of some crime, White bigots in Detroit sent him to jail for a year, and when released, he disappeared. It was rumored that while he was in the hoose-gow, one of his followers had an inspiration to take over the lucrative business for himself and accordingly, when the Supreme Ruler got out of jail, used him as the "hornless goat" in a ritual that the ruler had himself devised.[3]

The exponential growth of the Black Muslims was the work of a talented mulatto named Elijah Poole, who gave himself half a dozen new names before 1930, when he settled on "Elijah Muhammed, Messenger of Allah, and Divine Leader of the Lost-Found Nation of Islam," and took over the cult. He moved his holy household, including his twenty servants and his assortment of Cadillacs, from Detroit to Chicago, and began to train tough young niggers in paramilitary tactics. Since he aped a few Mohammedan rites, he enabled statisti-

2. The standard form in English is 'Moslem'; the Arabic is *muslim*, plural *muslimún*, and the Arabic spelling is used by some writers, chiefly Orientalists, of whom Fard must have heard, although he knew of the religion of Islam less than was known by the average schoolboy years ago, when children were still given some education in the public schools.

3. The Supreme Ruler of the Universe did use willing niggers as sacrificial victims in his most solemn rites in honor of himself, and his example was followed by some of enthusiastic converts to his version of Islam, even in secular affairs. The police rudely interrupted one of them when he was about to cook his wife and daughter for supper. Perhaps this advanced cuisine could be made popular in Dubuque when the evils of bigotry and racial prejudice have been overcome.

cians to determine that Islam was the fastest growing religion in the United States.

How much of the cult's historical and ethnological views the Messenger of Allah invented is uncertain, but here is a concise summary of the official cosmogonic doctrine:[4]

> When, in accordance with the will of Allah, the earth was separated from the moon by an explosion in year 65,999,999,998,062 B.C., there appeared on the planet the Black Race, as black and perfect as God Himself. For almost sixty-six trillion years those perfect beings dwelt in perfect happiness, speaking Arabic and evidently leading the joyous and unfettered life now to be found in the jungles of the Congo.
>
> The universal bliss was troubled, however, in 4707 B.C., when a "Black scientist" named Yakub determined to create, artificially, a race of debased and inferior creatures. He worked steadily for six hundred years, and finally, by "grafting" and "rigid birth control," he produced the "blue-eyed devils,"[5] i.e., White men, who are physically weak and totally evil.
>
> Allah, for purposes of his own, and intending the ultimate exaltation of his Chosen People, who are the only true human beings,[6] permitted the white devils to interfere with nature and set up the nasty thing called civilization. He even permitted the vile "spooks"[7] to dominate and enslave the Chosen People by devising the "devil-doctrine" called Christianity. He decreed, however, that the white swine were to rule the world for exactly six thousand years. Their time was up in 1914. But they are now enjoying a few "years of grace" until the Black Man can rise and exterminate them from the face of the earth and come into his own again.
>
> Of this there can be no doubt, no possible doubt whatever, because "all history" has been "written in advance by 24 Black Scientists."

Although this doctrine may seem implausible, even to well-trained American boobs, there can be no doubt about its inspirational message: exterminate the stupid white swine! Since the middle 1960s the Black Muslims have avoided publicity, although I seem to remember that one of them was chosen to open with prayer a fairly recent session of the Den of Thieves in the Capitol in Washington. For decades, the jewspapers have suppressed mention of the Muslims' ideals, aspirations, and preparations to ride the Wave of the Future. So far as I know, their version of cosmic ethnology is not taught by any of the "Professors" of "Black History" in once respected American universities and colleges, but that may be because they haven't heard of it.

We should turn, therefore, to the kinds of swill that are dispensed by those academic institutions and gleefully pumped into the minds of American children by the racketeers whose Jewish *ju-ju*, called "education," fascinates American taxpayers and evidently delights the American parents of their victims. A good summary may be found in an article by Bernard Ortiz de Montellano in the *Skeptical Inquirer*, Fall 1991, pp. 46-50; Winter 1992, pp. 162-166.

Defaming Egyptians and Aryans

The author barely mentions the more seemingly respectable attacks on our race and civilization, which are written by Jews with the effrontery characteristic of their race. These bundles of hokum, disguised by the methodology of scholarship, assure ignorant readers that the ancient Egyptians were niggers, and that Egyptian civilization was the source of all that was good in Graeco-Roman culture, so that Athena was really a female Black.[8] Such noisome garbage could not

4. I chiefly rely on the work of two educated mulattos who penetrated the "Lost-Found Nation" and reported their observations: Professor C. Eric Lincoln, *The Black Muslims in America* (Boston, Beacon Press, 1961); and Professor E. U. Essien-Udom, *Black Nationalism* (University of Chicago Press, 1962). See also the article by E. D. Benyon, "The Voodoo Cult....in Detroit," in the *American Journal of Sociology* for 1937-38. I do not know how much of the official doctrine was already contained in the Supreme Ruler of the Universe's enchiridion for niggers, which was entitled *Teaching for the Lost-Found Nation of Islam in a Mathematical Way*.

5. Note that Nordics are instinctively identified as the most hated race.

6. Note the adaptation of the Talmudic doctrine that only Yids are human.

7. 'Spook' is nigger slang for 'white man,' often used in the presence of members of our hated race to prevent them from guessing they are the subject of conversation or in writing when it is desired to be discreet. Thus in the printed catalogue of the University of Islam, in which the cosmology outlined above is taught to advanced students (i.e., those who have passed the courses in reading and writing), the course in world history is entitled "Spook Being Displayed for 6000 Years." I refer to the catalogue of this institution of higher learning for 1961. Whether the niggers' own Harvard is still operating, I do not know.

8. One is reminded of the Sheeny professor whose name escapes my recollection at the moment, who wrote a bundle of drivel, published by the Oxford University Press (!), "proving" that there never was anthropophagy among primitive (i.e., nice) people, and that all accounts of cannibals had been invented by vile Aryans to traduce noble niggers or other sublime savages.

impose, even for a moment, on anyone who has an acquaintance with history, however superficial, but since American parents have for decades callously sent their children into the tax-supported boob-hatcheries to have their little minds clotted with grotesque superstitions and made permanently ignorant (i.e., incapable of learning thereafter), there is evidently a considerable number of Aryans who can read such books without throwing them into the dust-bin after scanning the first few pages.

The facts are indubitable. As every literate person should know, the native Egyptians belonged to the Hamitic race, a Caucasian (white) race which is akin to, but clearly distinct from, the Semitic. There have been plausible arguments that Egypt was first occupied and colonized by an Aryan people, but the evidence is fragmentary and inconclusive. The rulers of Egypt (often called pharaohs as a result of an ignorant error made by the authors of the Jew-Book) certainly received from time to time infusions of both Semitic and Aryan blood through marriages they contracted for political reasons, although normal marriage was with one's sisters.[9] The Egyptians developed, long before the Classical, a remarkable civilization, which, given the time and circumstances, is worthy of admiration, although they retained some savage customs, such as circumcision,[10] which the Yids sometimes claim to have taken from the Egyptians, presumably on orders from their own savage God, Yahweh.

9. The usual Egyptian term of sexual endearment, comparable to our 'beloved' and 'darling,' was simply the word for 'sister.' As everyone knows, marriages between brother and sister enhance both the desirable and the deleterious elements in a family's lineage. It occurs to me that some marriages may have been sterile. That would account for the really remarkable proportion of Egyptian kings, princes, and princesses whose mothers were foreign, often Aryan, women—and account, incidentally, for the lovely features of the famous Nefertiti, while other miscegenation or inbreeding would be responsible for the physical deformity and perhaps the psychic instability of the famous Ikhnaton (Akh-en-Aton = Amen-hotep IV), often regarded as the inventor of monotheism (on the basis of inconclusive evidence).

10. Although the Hamitic Egyptians seem to have been a cleanly people, at least among the upper classes, the intensely hot and arid climate may have provided some valid reason for the disgusting custom; cf. *Liberty Bell,* October 1989, pp. 1-5. It seems unlikely, however, that the climate would justify circumcision of females.

South of Egypt lay Nubia, a region in which the natives seem to have been Congoids, although the upper classes, at least, were mongrelized by infusions of both Semitic and Hamitic blood, doubtless from invaders come to exploit the deposits of gold. The Egyptians always regarded the Nubians (*Nehsiu*) with contempt, but were attracted by the territory's mineral wealth. Over the centuries they alternately conquered Nubia and imposed Egyptian viceroys with Egyptian garrisons or ruled it through client kings, who, dependent on Egyptian favor, tried to imitate Egyptian culture. In periods of Egyptian weakness, the central government lost control of Nubia and the savages made forays into Egypt, some with temporary success. In periods of Egyptian strength, Nubians, like the Bantu from all over Africa who try to get into South Africa to profit from Aryan prosperity and folly, tried to infiltrate into Egypt, and it was necessary to establish military posts to prevent Nubians from ascending above the Second Cataract of the Nile, together with squads of Sudanese trackers to apprehend Nubians who tried to sneak by, making long detours into the surrounding desert.

One of the lesser but well-known Egyptian monuments is an inscription on a large stele erected by Sesostris (Set-Usert) III (Khahaure), c. 1870 B.C., on which he forbids Nubians to ascend the Nile and states the Egyptian opinion of them: "Nubians cower before mere words, and one has only to challenge them to make them retreat; if one attacks them, they run. But if one draws back, they become aggressive. They are not a race worth consideration. They are degraded creatures and cowardly."[11]

So much for the blatant nonsense that the Egyptians were niggers. Now for the equally impudent pretense that Egypt was the source of Western civilization.

The Egyptian civilization was one of the two oldest in the world, and may, in its early stages, have owed much to the other, the Sumerian. Egyptian civilization was about three thousand years old when Herodotus visited it and described it for the Greeks. The Greeks thought Egypt immemorially old, but one has only to read

11. It is nice irony that Sesostris, who boasts of having taught the Nubians a lesson, destroying their crops and killing many of them, also boasts that he has carried off their women (to be slaves in Egypt). He evidently did not foresee the inevitable miscegenation.

Homer to see that Egypt contributed virtually nothing to Greek culture. Herodotus makes it clear that Egyptian civilization was totally alien and almost unintelligible to Greeks' Aryan minds. Typically, the theriomorphic gods of Egypt (e.g., Thoth, who had the head and neck of an ibis above his shoulders, or the goddess Ta-urt, who was simply a biped hippopotamus) were repugnant to Greek taste and aesthetic sense, which required gods to be human and handsome (e.g., Apollo) or august (e.g., Zeus). Egypt was as alien and strange to the Greeks as was China to Americans of the Nineteenth Century. It was a remote land, respected for its immemorial antiquity but not for its people, and it contributed to Greek culture only a few stories and myths which were changed by reinterpretation.[12]

Greek (Mycenaean) culture, especially art, did have a slight and transient, but perceptible, influence on Egypt during the Tell-el-Amarna period, but Egypt exercised no considerable influence on Classical culture before the beginning of the Roman decadence, when a mongrelized population was fascinated by the incoherent[13] Egyptian religion, especially a late version of the cult of Isis, a goddess whom the Christians later dressed up as the Virgin Mary, changing the name of the babe in her arms from Horus to Jesus.

The Rape of American Children

In his article, Ortiz de Montellano, who is Professor of Anthropology in Wayne State University, barely mentions the historical fabrication I have described above, which is usually so presented that it could impose on very ignorant readers. His concern is with something far more fantastic and vicious, the sewage in which American children are immersed and mentally drowned by "educators" who must be not only venal and dishonest but also born sadists.

12. The great antiquity of Egypt was, of course, impressive and fascinating. Plato attributed his story of Atlantis to an Egyptian source, but it was probably derived from some Phoenician account, imaginatively amplified both before and after it reached Plato. When Greek dramatists and novelists portrayed Egyptians, they, perhaps unaware of the psychological peculiarities of Hamitic peoples, often made them behave and speak as Greeks would have done, much as European writers of the Eighteenth and Nineteenth Centuries often portrayed Orientals, from Arabs to Chinese, as picturesquely different Europeans.

13. I have often remarked on the mentality of votaries who could believe that a goddess was the mother of her father. Christian faith is content with a god who was the father of himself.

He takes his departure from the *African-American Baseline Studies*, published by the school districts of Portland, Oregon, in 1987, and rapturously adopted as a new gospel by school districts throughout the country, including Fort Lauderdale (Florida), Atlanta, Chicago, Detroit. and Washington (District of Corruption). The book consists of "a set of six essays to be read by all teachers and whose contents are to be infused into the teaching of various subjects in all grades." They are "resource materials [note the gangsters' jargon] and references for teachers so that they can use the knowledge...in their classes."

The *Science Baseline Essay*, entitled "African and African-American Contributions to Science and Technology," was written by a certain Hunter Howland Adams, who is identified as "research scientist" at the Argonne National Laboratory. Professor Ortiz looked into the matter and found that "actually, Adams is an 'industrial-hygiene technician' [jargon which is probably, like 'building engineer,' a grotesquely inflated title for a janitor who sweeps the floors, empties waste-baskets, and cleans latrines] who 'does no research on any topic at Argonne' and whose highest degree is a high-school diploma [which means nothing today, when it is not even proof of literacy]." That does not matter, of course, because niggers instinctively know how to rape White children, physically and mentally.

The contents of this bucket of excrement may be sufficiently indicated by a few condensed excerpts from Professor Ortiz's description of it. It begins with the assumption that the ancient Egyptians were niggers, and then teaches that:

> Astrology is based on science [because] "at birth every living thing has a serial number or frequency power spectrum."....The ancient Egyptians were "famous as masters of psi, precognition, psychokinesis, remote viewing and other undeveloped human capabilities" [including] "psychoenergetics," [which is] the "multidisciplinary study of the interface and interaction of human consciousness with energy and matter."....Egyptian professional psi engineers, *hekau*,[14] were able to use

14. An *hekai* is a sorcerer, enchanter, distinguished by his ability to use *heka*, i.e., to bewitch by uttering spells and incantations. An *hekau* is a system of magic and hence the human or divine author of a book

these forces efficaciously, [as] has been researched and demonstrated in controlled laboratory and field experiments today.

[After a long fiction that attributes to the Egyptians as a great religious superiority the essentials of the "New Age" hokum now peddled to American suckers] the *Baseline Essay* claims that Egyptians had a theory of species evolution "at least 2,000 years before Charles Darwin developed his theory."

On the basis of a 6″ × 9″ tailless, bird-shaped object found in the Cairo Museum...Adams says that Egyptians had full-size gliders 4,000 years ago and "used their early planes for travel, expeditions, and recreations."....Certain dimensions of the Great Pyramid reveal and encode knowledge about the 26.000-year cycles of the equinoxes and the acceleration of gravity.... Egyptians electroplated gold and silver 4,000 years ago and had developed copper/iron batteries some 2,000 years ago.

You will, of course, have observed in the quotations from Adams the use of a technique probably invented by John Dewey, that of collocating words that have specific meanings in technology and science to produce utterly meaningless drivel, which, however, may impose on minds so palsied or indolent that they do not try to understand what they read.

Although the nigger writer does not frankly say so (if Professor Ortiz did not overlook some passage), he obviously implies that niggers are intellectually, as well as physically, far superior to the lowly Whites, who must work for them. Come to think of it, when I reflect that Aryan tax-payers are dumbly paying to have their children's mind stuffed with such manure, I must concede that he may be right, after all.

of potent spells, including some that are to be inscribed on phylacteries, amulets, and talismans to ward off demons or attract favorable notice from gods. I use the transliteration that is in general use in historical works and was adopted by E. A. Wallis Budge in his *Hieroglyphic Dictionary,* which will be found in all good libraries, whereas later works, with a more precise transliteration that omits vowels (which were usually supplied by guesswork from some Coptic derivatives), are apt to be found only in special Egyptological collections.

Science Brought Up-to-Date

Ortiz de Montellano next turns to the operations of an outfit that calls itself the "KMWR[15] Scientific Consortium." He names five "better-known" members of the group that has revised and improved old Elijah Muhammed's cosmology and ethnology. One is the Hunter Adams of the *Baseline Essay;* two are practicing as psychiatrists, one in Los Angeles and the other in the District of Corruption; and two are "professors" of "African-American" hogwash, one in the City University of New York City and the other in the San Francisco State University. Both of the "universities" thus patently engaged in fraud are financed by Aryan tax-paying boobs. I assume that all five are niggers, but there may be a Sheeny in the woodpile.

Melanin is an organic pigment, a polymer that forms melanosomes which determine the color of hair, eyes, and skin in the higher anthropoids.[16]

A very large amount of this polymer produces the brown hide that distinguishes niggers, and the "professors" and their accomplices, having heard of it, thought it a better explanation of racial differences than the creative work of the "Black scientist," Yakub. I shall again give you condensed excerpts from Professor Ortiz's account of this verbalization of nigger hatred:

They claim that melanin is a superconductor, that it absorbs all frequencies of the electromagnetic spectrum, that it can convert sound energy to light energy reversibly, and that it can function as a minicomputer to process information.... People with high melanin levels have

15. It is possible that the inventors of this comic opera science, if very clever and erudite (for niggers), are perpetrating a sly pun. (On transliteration from hieroglyphic and hieratic, see the preceding footnote.) One of the several common words for Egypt, and probably the most common, is *Kam-t (Kam, Kami),* whence *Kammau,* 'Egyptian.' Now *Kam-t* is simply the word for 'black,' i.e., the Black Land, the Valley of the Nile, with the black and richly fertile alluvial land deposited by the great river at each annual inundation, which presents a vivid contrast to the yellow, ochre, or tan of the sterile sands of the surrounding desert. (Another name for Egypt is Ta-mara, 'the land of inundations.') Thus the 'Consortium,' while seeming to refer to Egypt, may be calling itself something like **Black Power!**, with tacit amusement at the stupid White boobs who do not understand the objective thus slyly announced.

16. For the complex chemistry by which color is determined, see any good textbook on the organic chemistry of enzymes.

better muscular coordination (which makes them better athletes), are mentally superior, have unusual faculties such as ESP[17] and are influenced by the magnetic fields of other humans and of the earth.... Lectures about melanin are replete with scientific-sounding terminology: substantia nigra, solitons, phonons, electromagnetic radiation, melanocyte, extrapyramidal tract, pineal gland, hypothalmus, and so on.[18]... Humans evolved as blacks in Africa and whites are mutants (albinos, or melanin recessives.)

Walsing [a female "psychiatrist," who publishes such drivel in a periodical called *Urban Health,* doubtless at the expense of White dolts] uses the notion of whites as melanin recessives to explain white racism on a "scientific" basis. She professes that white men have to destroy black men in self-defense because black men have the potential to destroy white men genetically. [White degeneracy can be perpetuated only by sexual intercourse between whites, and therefore] black men are considered dangerous because they could force white women to have sex [i.e, rape the bitches and thus produce superior children and breed out racial degeneracy].[19]

Wade Nobles [a "professor" in a cesspool called San Francisco State University] states that whites stopped evolving with the development of the central nervous system (CNS), but that blacks continued to evolve an essential melanin system (EMS). From this he develops an "equation": CNS + EMS = HB (human being—that is, whites are not fully human.) Others express the same idea by their repeated use of the term *hueman* instead of 'human,' with the connotation that only people with color are truly human.[20]

17. "Extrasensory Perception," a sham devised by Joseph Rhine, a Christian who had received training in biology and tried to use it to put his god back in business. Apparently believing his own delusions, he managed to obtain a professorship at Duke University and his pseudo-scientific quibbling was financed by many men who should have known better. See *Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?,* pp. 29-34.

18. One is reminded of humorous stories published in the *Saturday Evening Post* decades ago, when the Americans still had a country of their own. Laughter was excited by "darkies," who having heard impressive words of which they did not know the meaning, used them in magniloquent discourse that was, of course, ludicrous. Such simian imitativeness seems to be characteristic of the race most nearly allied to the larger apes.

19. As the "psychiatrist" thought it unnecessary to state in print, it follows, of course, that when male niggers cohabit with White whores or rape White females who do not have the instincts of prostitutes, they are dutifully performing a noble task, inspired by their soulful yearning for a better world.

20. Cf. Note 6 *supra.*

[Melanin produces extrasensory perception and a high degree of sensitivity, thus] George Washington Carver [a nigger] was so successful in discovering useful products from plants...because the plants "talked to him and told him what they were good for."

Adams [in his *Baseline Essay*] states that the Dogon of Mali[21] discovered a dwarf companion of Sirius, Sirius B, which is invisible to the naked eye [and] knew that it is extraordinarily dense and has an orbital period of 50 years.... According to Welsing, the Dogon's melanin functions in a manner similar to an infrared telescope, and they were able to detect Sirius B through the melanin in their pineal glands. Welsing claims further that everything that happens on Earth is converted to energy and beamed up to Sirius B... The high melanin content of black people enables them to tap into that [store of] information. She alleges that the Greek oracles were black and that their melanin enabled them, as it does present-day blacks, to foresee the future.[22]

Ortiz de Montellano concludes by pointing out that while the wonders of melanin are not specifically stated in Adams' *Baseline Essay,* they are implied in that bucket of sewage, in which the heads of White children throughout this country are forcibly immersed by the "educators" who are hired and paid by the White children's feckless parents.

The learned niggers whose discoveries are summarized above have now so improved scientific methods that they are ready to claim for their race another great discovery, that frogs develop from tadpoles, and that tadpoles develop from horses' hair that has fallen into water. It is true that horses have been largely supplanted by the automobile, but that merely confirms the scientific finding, since, as you well know, all automobiles have horsepower and exhaust some of it, which drifts to ponds.

L'Envoi

Do you, dear reader, imagine that by deriding the doctrine of Nigger Superiority we have refuted it? If so, perpend a few out of a hundred relevant facts:

21. A swarm of filthy Congoids who, for millennia and until quite recently, lived in isolation from the rest of the world, infesting caves in the almost inaccessible mountains of the French Sudan, a territory that was called 'Mali' after Aryan idiots, their little minds infected with "anti-colonialism," restored it to savagery, which is now slightly restrained by the Jews who exploit its mineral resources.

22. E.g., the coming extermination of the degenerate White race—but it doesn't take melanin to foresee that. You have only to read demographic statistics and listen to the gabble of average Americans.

• A majority of the "educators" who take a sadistic delight in grabbing White children by the neck and rubbing their faces in Black excrement are members of our race.

• The mayor of Dubuque was not lynched. He was not even run out of town. On the contrary, a considerable number of the Germanic inhabitants were so mush-brained or afraid of being called "racist" by the jewspapers that they agreed with him.

• Iowa is said to grow tall corn; it also grows turnip-heads. At the University of Iowa, a female professor of a pseudo-science had a pet pupil, a Chink named Gang Lu. He thought her responsible when he did not receive a thousand-dollar prize for something or the other, and so he shot and killed her, shot and killed the student who won the award, shot and killed three members of the faculty, shot and permanently paralyzed the departmental secretary, and then shot himself. Now, believe it or not, the family of the female professor had minds so rotted with Christian muck that they proudly announced their sympathy for the Chink's family, whose sorrow must be greater [*sic!*] than their own, and even had translated into Chinese a letter assuring Gang's family of their sympathy and heartfelt condolences. *Spearhead* has, over the years, reported many similar instances of Christian *folie circulaire* among English parents of sons and daughters who had been raped and/or killed (in one case, eaten) by niggers, for whom the idiots promptly professed sympathy and understanding.

• Who is the most celebrated figure in the history of the United States? A plebeian backwoodsman who, although not without talent and some decent instincts,[23] served a gang of thieves and maniacs to slaughter a large fraction of the best part of the White population, permanently impoverishing the nation's genetic heritage. He did this because millions of Aryan nitwits envied the partly fictitious comforts of the Southern planters, and sniveled over the partly fictitious discomforts of their biped livestock.

23. He intended to ship all niggers out of the United States, and he had made a beginning by shipping one lot of 5000 to Haiti. (An entrepreneur who took the contract for exporting them was the father of the Jennie Jerome, who became the mother of Winston Churchill.) Lincoln's plan was, of course, one of the primary reasons why the politicians who put him in the White House had him assassinated when he ceased to be useful to them.

• A White woman was raped and killed by a nigger. Her husband, instead of being pleased that she had had the privilege of contributing to the multi-racial culture for which Americans yearn, hired detectives and identified the murderer, a rich nigger who could afford an escort of bodyguards. When he found that the police would not offend their superiors (politicians elected by White fools), the White man equipped himself with suitable weapons and killed the bodyguards and the boss nigger. Arrested, he was tried by a White jury, who, instead of applauding his heroism, sentenced him to an imprisonment that is really for life. — In the region about Chicago, young niggers have found a new sport. In their automobiles (paid for, directly or indirectly by White tax-paying animals) they draw up alongside a car containing one or two Whites, shoot and kill them, and drive away, laughing over their prank. One such sportsman was arrested, confessed to quite a few murders, and was tried several times (i.e., for different murders) before nigger juries, who unanimously found him "Not Guilty." Indeed, he was guilty of nothing wrong by nigger standards: he had merely eliminated a few "honkies," members of an alien and despised race. — Which of the two races, do you think, has the biological sense of racial solidarity that will permit the species to survive?

• In Kansas City a nigger, much admired by White boobies, told a cheering audience of his own race to disregard laws made by the nasty Whites, to avoid wasting their homicidal talents on members of their own race, and, instead, to treat the Whites as they deserve; they are now sniping at automobiles from overpasses but will doubtless become more self-confident. In Milwaukee, a nigger alderman, probably elected by feeble-minded Whites, announced that if he is not reëlected, his Black Panther Militia will start shooting Whites on the streets, and, furthermore, he announced over a very popular television program that if the White swine do not provide $3,000,000,000,000 (three trillion dollars) worth of luxuries for his race by 1995, the niggers will declare open war on the pale-faced boobs. Knowing this, the witch-doctors in American churches continue to babble about "love" and "understanding." Remember, most of the Christian witch-doctors are Aryans.

So are the congregations that not only listen to them but even pay them for their racial treason. Are those Aryans fit to live?

• In South Africa, a majority of the Aryans voted to go the way of Rhodesia, now a stinking jungle in which the boss apeman has just decreed confiscation of all the property of the Whites who remained in what had been their country, largely because they had been virtually imprisoned in it by a "law" forbidding them to take with them any money or other property if they left the jungle. (The decree applies to White men and women; remember that the Sheenies have repeatedly boasted that they are *not* a White race.) The vicious animals, put in power by American "anti-colonialism," are now massacring the elephants so that Sheenies can profit by smuggling ivory into Europe and selling it at very high prices.

• The suicide of the Aryans in South Africa was only what was to be expected for more than a decade (see *Liberty Bell,* December 1983), The English-speaking population was so degenerate that they made an Anglican Archbishop out of a pint-sized creature called Tutu, who resembles an orang-utan with mange and jabbers with hatred of White men. The Africaans-speaking population was so degenerate they were willing to sacrifice their children for a bit of profit expected from relaxation of the "sanctions" imposed by degenerate Aryans in the United States and Europe. For the majority that voted racial suicide, one neither can nor should feel the slightest compassion, and most Americans are so stupid and venal they will not feel pity for the intelligent minority of South Africans and the innocent children who will be the victims of the majority's depravity.

• In North America, Europe, and Australia, Aryans are not producing a sufficient number of offspring to maintain their race. Niggers breed like guinea pigs everywhere, and, now that the White nations work for them, they, despite the mitigating effects of the African Plague (commonly called "AIDS") and the highest rate of infant mortality, will double their numbers every twenty to twenty-five years.

• Throughout the world, Aryans are showing unmistakable symptoms of either imbecility or a latent death-wish. The cause is not certain. One can speculate about the consequences of more than two

centuries of dysgenic breeding and legislation. If the Jewish biologist, Dr. Alfred Nossig, is right, much may be attributed to Yiddish poisoning of Aryan blood-lines. One could adapt Robert Ardrey's hypothesis about the mountain gorillas, that species have a collective subconscious that governs their conduct and becomes aware when a species has become biologically obsolete. The most likely primary cause, in my opinion, is Christianity, a religion that is the negation of life, and is a kind of racial "AIDS," which, over two millennia, progressively sapped and finally destroyed our race's immune system, i.e., its consciousness of its racial identity.

• Please do not talk about the beauty and nobility of our culture. If you do, you are merely Narcissus, admiring yourself in a mirror. The real world takes no account of such artificial and fragile things. In the real world all that counts is power, such as you once had and threw away while you were sniveling over your Christian virtues.

The only test of biological superiority is the ability to survive, and by that test there can be no doubt about Nigger Superiority. So far as we can now foresee, and subject only to what the Jews may decide to do with the savages they are now using as a lethal weapon against us, this planet will swarm with niggers long after our race has vanished and been forgotten, for History will vanish with it—unless, perchance, the Mongolians, under Japanese rule, successfully defend themselves against the Sheenies and retain an interest in their own past, mentioning, in some footnote, a race from which they learned much but which was too stupid and craven to defend itself.

IT'S GAME TIME AGAIN

Some Populist Parties—I know not how many—are now promoting the candidacy for the Presidency of Colonel James Gritz, who likes to be called 'Bo,' a mildly derisive epithet rather than a nickname.[1] If he published his *Called to Serve* (Sandy Valley, Cali-

1. The 'bo' is an appellation or epithet of uncertain origin, not a personal sobriquet. It appears in the words 'hobo,' 'boy' (in the original sense of 'knave, varlet,' which persisted in English to the time of Shakespeare, and accounts for the British colonial use of 'boy' for a native servant), 'bohunk' (erroneously explained as a compound of

fornia; Lazarus Publishing Co., 1991) to promote his candidacy, it is certainly the longest (c. 700 pages), weightiest (3¼ lb.), and most interesting piece of 'campaign literature' ever published. I shall not, however, treat it as 'campaign literature.' I shall assume that the author is expressing his own beliefs and opinions,[2] not just scattering boob-bait compounded by a staff of professional liars.

The Colonel is a soldier with great experience in the kind of desperate warfare of which the general public knows nothing; he is the most honored and decorated commander of the Special Forces, commonly known as the Green Berets; he has an intense loyalty to a patriot's conception of the United States; he has risked his life and fought with extraordinary courage for his country many times; and he has had the even greater courage to confront and denounce the alien government that now rules the United States and to identify some of its masters. He is entitled to our respect and gratitude. That makes it impossible to review this book in detail within the limited space of a periodical such as *Liberty Bell*, and extremely difficult to review it summarily without either favor or injustice to its earnest author.

After some information about the military family of which the author is a scion and his own family, the book deals with five distinct but often overlapping subjects, videlicet: (1) the author's

Bohemian + Hungarian, the word is generally used to designate a white, loutish and hulking male of the lowest social class; in early Canadian usage it was applied to itinerants who were 'hobos' but claimed to be looking for work), 'bubo' (not, of course, the medical term; it seems to be German *bube*, a cognate of 'boy' in the original meaning), and possibly 'bogie,' the spectre being thought of as male. 'Bo' does not seem connected with *beau*, meaning either a dandy or a woman's admirer or in its basic meaning, 'handsome.' It is apparently less pejorative than the epithet 'guy,' which, of course, implies that the person to whom it is applied is a grotesque, perhaps tatterdemalion, and certainly ludicrous figure, comparable to the figures stuffed with straw that are burned in England on Guy Fawkes Night. Acquiescence in derisive epithets seems to be common in some masculine groups.

2. That the Colonel wrote the book that bears his name seems attested by the fairly numerous syntactical and lexical errors. A 'ghost writer' who could produce this appearance of authenticity by simulating errors at points where they seem uncontrived and natural would be so artful and cunning as to be at the very top of his profession—and correspondingly expensive.

adventures in Vietnam; (2) the Americans who are now held prisoner in Vietnam and adjacent territories; (3) the fake "war on drugs" promoted by the principal operators in the production and sale of narcotics; (4) a description of the Special Forces, commonly known as the Green Berets, of the U.S. Army, and the kind of warfare for which they are trained; and (5) an assessment of the parlous, if not desperate, position of the American people today.

The best and most succinct description of the "war" in Vietnam as experienced by the soldiers of our regular Army is *The L.B.J. Brigade*, by "William Wilson,"[3] published by the Apocalypse Press in Los Angeles in 1966. I regret that I cannot tell you where copies may now be obtained. It is the book you should read, if, for example, you are to understand the outrage perpetrated on Lieutenant William L. Calley, Jr., who, to further the demoralization of the American Army, was sent to prison for having obeyed orders to minimize the loss of life in the detachment of which he was in command. He did not understand that the "war" in Vietnam was fought and managed for the purpose of killing and maiming as many young Americans as possible.

The present book will not help you understand that aspect of the war. Colonel Gritz, a distinguished officer in the Special Forces, fought a quite different kind of war, in which he believed, and may even now believe, that he was fighting for his country. (I use the term advisedly, for he seems not to know the difference between a country and a nation.)

The techniques of this kind of warfare I shall consider later, but it involves operations by very small detachments of Green Berets within enemy territory or in the no man's land between that territory and positions held by American forces. Some of these detachments consisted of only Gritz and one or two White subordinates in command of a small body of irregular native mercenaries, commonly Cambodians, chosen for their abiding hatred of the Vietnamese.

3. The author, certainly an American officer of some intermediate rank, prudently concealed his identity under a pseudonym obviously taken from Edgar Allan Poe. As for the implications of this choice of a *nom de guerre*, your conjectures will be as good as mine.

Colonel Gritz reports many perilous and desperate missions, which, though told without the literary art of narration, will hold your attention as tales of adventure, but I shall not attempt to decide which are the most thrilling, and none seems noteworthy as having had an appreciable effect on the progress and outcome of the "war" in Vietnam.

After the well-planned débâcle in Vietnam, Colonel Gritz, convinced that many American soldiers were still being held captive in Vietnam and adjacent territory, returned to the scene of his earlier adventures. He did so covertly, having obtained a kind of ambiguous official documentation that later served as a pretext for persecuting him when the rulers in Washington wanted to stifle reports about the American soldiers who were (and still are) suffering a prolonged, painful, and degrading captivity. War Lord Bushy himself is said to have issued orders to "get" Colonel Gritz and silence him. Fortunately, the Colonel was tried by a jury that Federal authorities had neglected to "fix" in advance, and was acquitted.

The long narrative of the way in which Gritz was secretly enlisted by dissident (i.e., patriotic) factions in the Army to undertake that search for the American prisoners, officially resigning from the Army and undertaking, supposedly on private initiative (so that responsible officers could plausibly deny all connection with, or knowledge of, the scheme), a covert operation, and the almost endless vicissitudes of the project, with clandestine attempts to abort it by other military factions and governmental agencies, is a lesson on the present intricately tangled state of American military services, which now resembles the Gordian Knot.

Gritz finally reached Vietnam, accompanied by three former comrades, one of whom broke under stress and became a liability, since his past comradeship and record deterred Gritz from killing him, as, strictly speaking, it was his duty to do in order to eliminate a serious handicap.[4] Gritz and his two useful subordinates, having with them the most advanced equipment for guerilla combat the

4. I speak of his duty in the field as a commander of the Green Berets; see below. It is interesting to note that when the man whose courage broke returned to the United States, he proved to be a moral weakling as well, becoming a venal traitor to his commander, seriously endangering the mission, and causing the death of a very useful native informant.

Army could supply, enlisted native mercenaries[5] to conduct the search.

After many adventures and close escapes from death, principally in Laos, Colonel Gritz and his White subordinates obtained a great deal of information about Americans held captive in and about Vietnam, but did not succeed in rescuing a single one, partly because they were continually harassed from Washington.

It was in the course of this search that Gritz came into contact with the very extensive and lucrative production of heroin and similar narcotics in Southeast Asia, and he eventually reached an Oriental counterpart of our Bushy, Khun Sa, the Burmese War Lord who controls the region called the Golden Triangle, which produces the larger part of all the heroin now used by addicts in the United States and Europe. (Cocaine is imported from South America.)

Khun Sa pretended to disapprove of his land's most profitable industry, which has made Burma[6] the richest nation in Southeast Asia, and gave Colonel Gritz a wealth of information on the segments of the American government that import and sell heroin in this country. The extremely lucrative business is controlled by the C.I.A., of which our War Lord was once the official director and who must, of course, have been involved in the business to that extent *at least.*

5. Gritz avoids the word and even seems to ignore the real motivation of the natives who helped him, member of a hated race and even more hated as an American. An examination of the record will convince you that his native operatives betrayed him more often than he admits. Of course, the perpetual civil war in progress among the natives gave some of the natives an additional interest in serving the Americans when that was detrimental to an opposing faction.

6. The rulers of Burma recently changed its name to Myanmar; I do not know whom they are trying to fool. Burma is a nation because the native population has run out of the country the many Hindus and Chinese who once controlled its economy, and almost all of the "refugees" who have entered it from time to time. The Burmans are a Mongoloid race of Tibetan origin who invaded and occupied the country in the Ninth Century. The racially diverse enclaves of peoples of Siamese origin (Shin, Karen) are usually kept under effective control. As everyone knows, Burma was once an orderly and well-governed British colony, but was turned loose when our race finally succumbed to the Judaeo-Christian virus.

"Democratic" Warfare

The Special Forces fight the "democratic" modern type of warfare by methods that may shock you if you retain in your mind any belief in the standards and ethics of civilized warfare that are instinctive to our race and prevailed during the Eighteenth and Nineteenth Centuries. That now obsolete code was repudiated as nations came under Jewish control, and the last nation that tried to observe it was Germany under the National Socialist régime. Some vestiges of it lingered among the older officers of Britain—especially in the British Navy,[7]—and of the United States, the two Aryan nations which had taken the lead in repudiating the concept of civilized warfare, replacing it with the more pragmatic standards of sophisticated savages and Jews.

The old standards of warfare depended on the Aryan and, indeed, essentially Nordic conception of honor, which Jews and their Judaized subjects think ridiculous. The honor of commanders made them not only themselves refrain from certain "dishonorable" acts, but also prevent the commission of such acts by the men under their command. Some things were "not done." War was waged by armies against armies, not against civilians, who were to be spared even financial loss and hardships as much as possible; one did not kill women and children; there were legitimate *ruses de guerre* that everyone recognized, but one did not wage war treacherously; enemy soldiers who were captured or surrendered were prisoners of war, to be treated with decent consideration according to their rank; and one respected and admired the valor of brave adversaries.

While Aryan nations retained their natural instincts, they fought bravely in their national wars,[8] sometimes even chivalrously,

7. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* April-May 1991, p. 96.

8. That is, wars in the interest of the nation or its ruling dynasty. I thus exclude wars of religion, which were noted for their hideous atrocities, committed largely by enraged civilians or armies that got out of the control of their commanders. (Few military men could equal the Duke of Wellington's strictly disciplined control of his army, which invaded France without despoiling or terrorizing the French population.) When Aryans become crazed with Judaic superstitions and engage in a war with Satan, they naturally seek to exterminate persons who hold incorrect opinions about the composition of their 3-in-1 god and must obviously be Satan's agents. When this baneful effect of Christianity waned, largely as a result of empirical demonstration that Jesus & Co., Inc.,

but never unscrupulously. The only partial exception was in intelligence services, which were subject to the rule that agents sent "into the field" (i.e., into other countries) must never be commissioned officers, because commissioned officers were gentlemen, and the kinds of deception and corruption practiced by spies could not be practiced by honorable men. Of course, all that has changed, now that the rage for "equality" has made gentlemen like dinosaurs, a picturesque but extinct species.

To the modernized mind, civilized warfare seems quaint and silly. Your army should avoid battle with enemy armies as much as possible, and instead attack and destroy the unarmed and helpless civilian population, because that is safer and they can be slain in much greater numbers and with much more fun. That policy is obviously correct, because the unarmed civilians are the real enemies since they finance and supply the opposing army, so use your most advanced weapons to kill as many of them as possible and proudly display your talent for savagery and sheer frightfulness, as the British and Americans did when serving their Jewish masters against Germany in 1939-1945. Rape women to degrade them, but, preferably, kill them when they are no longer amusing. Women bear children and children grow up to become adult enemies, so kill them, and, if you are in a playful mood, torture them first. Enemy soldiers who think they are dealing with civilized enemies are fools: accept their trusting surrender, disarm them, and then treacherously massacre them or betray them to their enemies or imitate the foul mongrel, Eisenhower, and his Soviet colleagues: murder them slowly and with maximum suffering in prison camps. When you capture the noblest of the enemy, murder them after torturing them and degrading them in an obscene parody of a trial for "war crimes." There is nothing so vile that you should not do it whenever it is expedient or entertaining—do it without hesitation and with inner amusement at the old fuddy-duddies who have a silly weak-

were either unable or unwilling to champion the party of the True Faith (whatever that was), the addiction to the mental drug called righteousness sought an outlet in disastrous social agitation of one kind or another, such as caused the French Revolution and the dissolution of the American Republic in 1861.

ness called scruples. As for the tax-paying herds in your own country, you can keep them befuddled with gabble about "human rights," "world peace," and your own lofty moral principles. All this is simply a practical application of what Americans call "democracy." They love it.

It was only natural that the Americans were the first Aryan nation to repudiate military ethics in the orgy of blood-thirsty righteousness they called a Civil War, lying to themselves, almost as though they had a subliminal conscience that had to be soothed. Sherman's March to the Sea especially shocked the British, who were certain no civilized nation could be capable of such atrocities,—and who imitated it when the Jews nudged them into action in South Africa in 1899.

You must keep this hurried sketch of up-to-date warfare in mind when you consider the Green Berets.

The élite troops selected for detachment to the Special Forces early adopted as their insigne a green beret adorned with a death's head in imitation of famous German regiments; this was finally recognized as official by President Kennedy, who thereby earned the gratitude of these extraordinary soldiers, including Colonel Gritz.

The Green Berets are a corps of especially "tough" men, selected for their physical prowess and stamina and their mental acuity and agility. They undergo a rigorous training in all the methods of clandestine killing, from karate, in which Gritz holds a very advanced degree (as does his present wife!) to the use of highly elaborate and sophisticated weapons, from ingenious bombs to concealed poisons, from silenced machine guns to rifles for marksmen who hit their targets in total darkness, using, of course, invisible infra-red radiation. They are experts at setting and detecting booby traps. They are masters of all the techniques of successful infiltration and assassination. They must, of course, be totally unscrupulous and utterly ruthless in carrying out whatever mission is delegated to them by their military superiors. "Theirs not to reason why."

Colonel Gritz, who estimates that he has himself killed about four hundred men individually, also had his men murder prisoners

when it was clearly expedient to do so, and did not hesitate to use torture to extract information, although he did censure wanton indulgence in sadistic urges.[9] He confesses to having felt pity several times when his indulgence in it could have endangered an operation, although in the event it did not prevent success. This marks him as a less than perfect member of Special Forces.

The Green Berets, who are under Army command, are obviously much more efficient than the operatives of the C.I.A. who undertake similarly unconventional errands. You must honor them as heroes, even if you deplore the necessities of "democratic" warfare.

How Treason Prospers

I suspect that Colonel Gritz had his first misgivings when he saw that the "war" in Vietnam was managed to ensure a disgraceful American defeat after the greatest feasible loss of American lives and the greatest feasible burden on American tax-payers to stimulate their gradual reduction to open slavery. And it was probably his experiences in seeking the American captives in Vietnam that finally proved to him that the United States is governed by enemies of the American people.

He is shrewd. He rightly sees that the boobs first put the noose about their necks when they subjected themselves to the Federal Reserve and the Income Tax. He realizes that the uncomprehending Americans are the subjects and victims of a vast international conspiracy, of which he identifies some segments.

As an expert in such operations, he analyses the C.I.A.'s assassinations of President Kennedy, his brother, "Bobby Sox" Kennedy,

9. He mentions a certain Captain D'Jan (what racial muddle is indicated by that name?) who, to obtain information a couple may not have had, resorted to such means as burning off the woman's nipples while her tortured but still conscious husband watched. D'Jan expected to be commended for his ingenuity, and was surprised when Gritz, disapproving of such gratuitous cruelty, relieved him from duty and, knowing that D'Jan was also generally incompetent, sent him back to the U.S., where he successfully advertised himself as a great hero of the "war."

and the obnoxious nigger named King,[10] and comments on the attempted assassinations of George Wallace, President Ford, and Reagan,[11] who were either accidentally or designedly wounded but not killed. He also remarks on the ways these operations were covered up, most commonly by identifying and "framing" as the assassin a person who could not be guilty, or, as in the case of the assassination of Jackanapes Kennedy, by murdering the man falsely accused and then killing off persons whose testimony could have exposed the hoax contrived by Earl Warren to conceal the facts.[12]

10. The C.I.A. had a man named Ray convicted of the "crime." I have intended for several years to review James Earl Ray's *Tennessee Waltz, the Making of a Political Prisoner* (Saint Andrews Press, Saint Andrews, Tennessee; 1987). I have not yet seen his more recent and, I am told, more explicit book. — King was both an habitual criminal (with a record so foul that it has been sealed up until far into the next century) and a loud-mouthed but thoughtless agitator. It is reported that the New York office of the Jews' National Association for the Advancement of the Colored People, sent a communication to the branch office in New Orleans commenting on recent statements by the vicious nigger, who "could not open his mouth without putting his foot into it," and pointedly remarking that a dead martyr would be more useful than a living embarrassment. But the C.I.A. would have needed no reason for the killing other than a wish to stir up the niggers in the United States to more action against the White boobs who tax themselves to subsidize their natural enemies. The racial war, which is to bring home to Americans all the joys that they bestowed on the Cambodians, Laotians, and Vietnamese, must, of course, be approached by easy stages.

11. As was doubtless planned, Reagan, whether or not he knew of the arrangement, sustained only a very slight wound that was not even painful and could not conceivably have been inflicted by the heavy pistol used by the man (named Hinkley) who did shoot some people. It is uncertain whether Hinkley was a patsy, stimulated by C.I.A. agents to attempt an assassination and covertly supervised to limit his fire to expendable victims, or simply hired for a public performance. He is imprisoned in a "mental hospital" to prevent him from explaining his conduct.

12. Gritz missed the point that Warren must have been a member of the conspiracy, as shown by his publicly reading, immediately after he got the good news from Dallas but before he could be advised of what had gone wrong in the scheduled performance, a script that had been prepared in advance and did not take into account what had actually happened.

The last part of the book is an earnest, almost passionate, and largely accurate (as far as it goes) description of the desperate situation of the American people today. Readers of this periodical already know most of the pertinent facts. It would be otiose to repeat them here. One detail calls for comment that I must reserve for a later discussion.

The Astounding Paradox

My duty to you, dear reader, now constrains me to the disagreeable and almost painful task of giving you a significant bit of information you will be unwilling to believe.

Colonel Gritz is a fearless soldier with an heroic record. He has the keen and alert intelligence needed to survive when one is on his own and surrounded by ruthless enemies. He is a master of all the techniques of covert warfare, including psychological aggression by hypnosis and mind-blighting drugs. He is a shrewdly logical observer of some contemporary events. But, in a large area of his mind, he has the mentality of an overgrown child. He is as much a sucker for crude propaganda as the average ignorant and feckless American.

The primary source of his astonishing credulity is patent: he is a Christian, indeed, a very simple-minded Christian. He probably believes all the tales in the Jew-Book, beginning with the silly story about Adam, Eve, and the loquacious snake. He knows that his god personally intervened to save George Washington at the time of Braddock's defeat, and that furthermore "following the Revolutionary War God intervened and allowed us to establish this nation as a beacon to all who would be free." What is more, "the foundation of America is the Holy Bible," and so "We must return America to God"!

But don't you worry, little boy. "The Identity Christian movement (Those who believe America is the new Zion and we are the gathering tribes of Israel) continues to build until its membership becomes self-sustaining." That will enable "those who choose to say no to the new world order to survive....until they are called [up yonder!] or the Christ[13]—the true sovereign comes. God's loyal

13. It is to the Colonel's credit that, unlike so many ignorant Christians, he knows that 'Christ' is a title, not a family name.

children are ultimately exalted over the destroyer and the guilty are punished."

As for our immediate future, "Israel will be free to exploit the world's economy for some time. The anti-Christ will appear as will the tribulation[14] and the eventual wrath of God. The good news is that those who keep the faith are promised to be caught up with Christ who will seal the world against evil for a thousand years."[15]

Christianity, like spiritual "AIDS," has destroyed the Colonel's racial immune system and leached from his mind awareness of his own race. It has even made him deny his own experience.

Although alert members of other races soon learn to simulate opinions and behavior that will profitably conciliate the favor of the stupid White Devils, the Colonel must have studied the mentality of the mongrel Mongoloids he used so effectively in Vietnam and perceived how greatly it differed from that of White men. But, as Christians do, he probably told himself that the differences were not innate, but caused by a kind of mental constipation that could be cured with a stiff dose of the spiritual emetic called Jesus.

In his youth Gritz (who is now 53) evidently swallowed and relished the hogwash administered in the schools about the glories of our great ochlocracy ("majority rule"), deceptively called "democracy," with its stinking Melting Pot of races made equal in degradation. That has made him so obstinately unaware of racial realities that, believe it or not, he inveighs against the nasty "Fascists" who enforce *apartheid* in South Africa and thus avert the blessings of majority rule by the noble niggers![16]

He evidently believes in human freedom, but he commends Jackanapes Kennedy, whom he admires and idealizes, for having sent hordes of goons, dressed as Federal marshals, to teach the White population of Mississippi that they have no rights of which niggers disapprove.

He is simply a sucker for "leftists" everywhere because he imagines that they want "majority rule" and he so loves "freedom" that he will approve every act of illegal and dictatorial oppression (e.g., in Greensboro, North Carolina) to overawe or suppress "Fascists," who don't love his dear "leftists."

Although he is, I suspect, of German descent, he hates Germans, having gulped down all the Jewish hokum about "Nazi dreams of world conquest" and the awful "Holocaust" of the six million Sheenies who were gassed and incinerated before they swarmed into the United States. He is worried because there are "10,000 Nazi war criminals" in the United States, who, he actually believes!, are protected by the international conspiracy. It seems never to occur to him that, assuming that the German soldiers did everything with which the Kikes credit them, he, Colonel Gritz, is, by his own admission, as much of a "war criminal" and could be humiliated, tortured, convicted in a mock trial, and obscenely murdered by the Vietnamese or their sympathizers, including, of course, American pacifists.

He is so naïf that he believes all the propaganda about "democratic" and "Fascist" factions in the countries in Central and South America in which the C.I.A. creates trouble and civil war. (In Nicaragua, for example, noble, freedom-loving "Sandinistas," versus wicked, oppressive, Fascistic "Contras," etc.) He does not realize that the imposition of One World requires a long period of constant turmoil in all countries—turmoil and civil wars excited by use of whatever antagonisms can be best exploited, e.g., between land owners and peasants in San Salvador, between Serbs, Croatians, and Slovenes in Yugoslavia, between Sunni and Shi'ite Moslems in Iraq,

14. Christians can simply take your breath away. Some years ago an aged but distinguished civil engineer traveled two thousand miles to ask me—*me*, of all people!—whether the Tribulation would precede or follow the Rapture!

15. I am sure Gritz, as a veteran of Special Forces, will take the precaution of putting on the best insulated underwear and outer clothing the Army provides for service within the Arctic Circle before he is caught up to go rapturing and whirl around the Earth like an artificial satellite in orbit. The other True Believers are certain to be frozen stiff in the cold of the upper atmosphere, and that should chill their Rapture. Or will Yahweh, instead of stopping the sun over a village in Asia Minor, order it to turn up the heat until the stratosphere is as balmy as an isle in the South Seas?

16. He wrote, of course, before the recent consummation of treason in South Africa and the suicide of its infatuated and degenerate Aryan population.

between Hindus and Sikhs in India, between Cambodians and Vietnamese in Southeast Asia, and so on, around the globe. The busy boys of the C.I.A. know what they are doing.

The credulity with which he accepts blatant propaganda renders suspect Colonel Gritz's information and conclusions about some matters of importance, such as the African Plague.[17]

I have reluctantly pointed out the misconceptions and illusions that deface Colonel Gritz's book and detract from the cogency of his earnest effort to frustrate the death-wish that has been so deeply implanted in the hearts of American boobs. You may, however, profit from this illustration of the way in which incompatible and even antithetical principles and beliefs can somehow coëxist in a good and eminently practical mind.

The Candidate

I do not wish to discourage those who find amateur politics more entertaining than playing golf, tennis, or pinochle. It is a harmless game and may even do some good by making a few Americans perceive what the immediate future will probably bring upon them.

If you are tempted to play the game with any hope of winning, remember that:

1. Gritz, by the amazing naïveté and credulity I have partly sketched above, has shown that he is incompetent for any position of political power.

2. His incompetence really does not matter, for no man who is friendly to Americans will ever be permitted to attain any significant measure of political authority.

3. For a few more years, at least, the boobs will trot to polling places to cast meaningless ballots for either Tweedledum or Tweedledee, but you may be quite sure that no free election will ever again be held in the United States. I do not exclude the remote possibility that such elections may be held in North America at some time in a far distant future, although that seems extremely improbable. The concept of political power based on election, preferably by a sensibly restricted electorate, is indigenous to our race and so alien to all other races that their awkward simulations of our procedures will be abandoned the moment they cease to be useful for extracting concessions and subsidies from us. There are, furthermore, persuasive, though not quite conclusive, indications that the concept of elections is most firmly held by, if not restricted to, the Nordic segment of our race. At present, however, it seems that not only Americans but Aryans generally throughout the world (e.g., in South Africa) have lost the will to live and will become extinct, like all species of animals that have become biologically unfit to survive. It follows, therefore, that unless our race, and especially the Nordic part of it, by some now unforeseeable and miraculous change, recovers from the epidemic dementia that is destroying it and regains its pristine vigor in sufficient numbers to enable it to fight successfully its overwhelmingly numerous enemies, the territory that is now the United States will be occupied by a race to which the electoral concept is unintelligible and absurd.

If, knowing all this, you will enjoy promoting a candidate and will feel triumphant if he is allowed to receive 0.2% of the votes cast, you may as well work for Colonel Gritz. You could do much worse.

CUI BONO?

Americans who do not read German readily will be glad to know that the fine historical study by Ingrid Weckert, *Feuerzeichen, die "Reichskristallnacht"* (Tübingen, 1981), which was reviewed in *Liberty Bell* by Dr. Charles E. Weber, January 1989, pp. 15-20, and mentioned in the issue for April-May 1991, pp. 95-96, 104-105, has been translated into English and published by the Institute for Historical Review (1822½ Newport Boulevard, Costa Mesa, California, 92627; paperback, $17.55 postpaid.)

The learned author contents herself with presenting facts attested by the extant records concerning the incident that occurred in 1938. She does not draw conclusions from them, for that would have brought upon her and her publisher punishment from the Sheenies who own the government that American idiots impose on

17. He believes that the virus of "AIDS" was artificially created by the biological warfare division of the U.S. Army in collusion with the C.I.A., and wickedly tested by infecting noble niggers in Africa and nice perverts in the U.S. This is the contention of two writers whose books I intend to examine, together with several others, in a fairly long article on the lethal disease.

the hapless and long-suffering German people. (Why do you suppose that you are taxed to maintain an idle army, composed largely of niggers and females, in Germany?)

I have often remarked on the Jews' contempt for the stupid Aryan swine,[1] and the consequent carelessness with which they perpetrate their hoaxes, including their great Holohoax. There are some good examples of such *nonchalance* in this book.

When the Kikes forged a letter from Heydrich to Goering, gleefully attesting the destruction of 815 Jewish business establishments and the burning of 18 large department stores—secure in the confidence that Aryan boobs would not wonder how it happened that there were so many flourishing Jewish businesses in a country in which God's Race was so vilely persecuted—they forged the letter on a letterhead that had been obsolete for a year and a half, with a telephone number of a type that no longer existed, forged a signature in a form that Heydrich had never used and which Goering would have regarded as insolent, and got the address of Goering wrong! (Weckert, pp. 65-67.)

That was only typical of many clumsy Yiddish forgeries and faked evidence to support their yelping about the horrible night on which Germans broke the sacred glass windows of Jewish stores, including some of the large and prosperous department stores which, in Germany at that time, were almost all owned by Yahweh's godly parasites.

The *Kristallnacht* fitted perfectly into the Zionists' strenuous efforts to provoke the Germans into harming sacred Sheenies for the dual purpose of

(1) inciting a migration of Jews to Palestine in preparation for the mass invasion of Arab territory and the foundation of the bandit state called Israel; and

(2) creating a basis for propaganda in preparation for the attack on Germany that was to be launched by Roosevelt, Stalin, and their half-English stooge, Churchill.

The Zionists' scheme was described and documented with photographic excerpts from their own writings by a what is almost a

1. E.g., *Liberty Bell*, November 1985, pp. 17-19.

prodigy in our time, an honest and honorable Jew,[2] the late J. G. Burg (Ginsburg) in his *Schuld oder Schicksal?* (Munich, 1962), of which, so far as I know, there is no English translation.

In the present book you now have in English a detailed description of one of the World Conquerors' numerous efforts to incite in Germany the "Holocaust" they had to invent after their victory over our race and civilization in 1945. And the fiction about the *Kristallnacht*, which they imposed on gullible Aryans by their ownership of politicians and the press, is itself a good and typical example of the forgeries and hoaxes by which the predatory race has flourished ever since it appeared in history, a misfortune to mankind.

Since the hullabaloo in the poison-pen press in the United States excited some indignation among American simpletons at the time, the *Kristallnacht*, by the way, points two neat lessons:

(1) If Americans did not suffer from their morbid itch to meddle in other people's business while neglecting their own, they would have responded to the accounts in the press, however exaggerated, with indifference, aware that what happened was none of their business, and that Germany had a right to manage her own affairs in her own interest.

(2) Everyone who had a modicum of common sense and was willing to exercise it must have seen at once that the doctrine of *cui bono?* was applicable, because the reported outbreaks had occurred simultaneously in many parts of Germany, and therefore could not have been spontaneous expressions of local indignation against the despoilers, such as account for most of the so-called 'pogroms' in Czarist Russia. The outbreaks must therefore have been ordered by either a government or a formidable conspiracy against that government.

2. Mr. Burg thought of himself as a Jew and obviously had a Jewish father. I do not know the race of his mother, and hence cannot tell you whether or not he was considered a *real* Jew according to that race's definition. He testified on behalf of Ernst Zündel in the recent trial in Canada, where Zündel is being persecuted by the Jews' Canadian varlets for expressing disbelief in Jewish hoaxes that are used to intimidate and swindle Aryans in Germany and throughout the world.

Since the small amount of damage and prompt governmental action to restore order prevented a substantial increase in the number of Jews persuaded to emigrate, the German government obviously derived no conceivable advantage from the window-breaking; it would have been ludicrous to imagine a conspiracy of glaziers; the incidents, therefore, were advantageous *only* to the race that was trying to excite animosity against a nation which was trying to recover full possession of its own country. Thus the double dative rule should have rendered further inquiry unnecessary, and a little rational thought in 1938 should have cautioned Americans to disregard thereafter all similar performances by the Masters of Deception. ❑

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of Which Way Western Man? send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Here's How To Control People

The difference between true education and vocational training has been cleverly blurred.

Observations
by
Charley Reese

Here are a few tips on how very smart people can control other people. If any of this rings a bell—well, then, wake up.

The first principle of people control is not to let them know you are controlling them. If people know, this knowledge will breed resentment and possibly rebellion, which would then require brute force and terror—an old-fashioned, expensive and not 100 percent certain method of control.

It is easier than you think to control people indirectly, to manipulate them into thinking what you want them to think and doing what you want them to do.

One basic technique is to keep them ignorant. Educated people are not as easy to manipulate. Abolishing public education or restricting access to education would be the direct approach. That would spill the beans. The indirect approach is to control the education they do receive.

It's possible in our time to be a Ph.D., a doctor, a lawyer, a businessman, a journalist, or an accountant, just to name a few examples, and at the same time be an uneducated person. The difference between true education and vocational training has been cleverly blurred in our time so that we have people successfully practicing their vocations while at the same time being totally ignorant of the larger issues of the world in which they live.

The most obvious symptom is their absence of original thought. Ask them a question and they will end up reciting what someone else thinks or thought the answer is or was. What do they think? Well, they never thought about it. Their education consisted of learning how to use the library and cite sources.

That greatly simplifies things for the controller because with lots of money, university endowments, foundations, grants and

ownership of media, it's relatively easy to control who they will think of as authorities to cite in lieu of doing their own thinking.

Another technique is to keep them entertained. Roman emperors did not stage circuses and gladiator contests because they didn't have television. We have television because we don't have circuses and gladiator contests. Either way, the purpose is to keep the people's minds focused on entertainment, sports, and peripheral political issues. That way you won't have to worry that they will ever figure out the real issues that allow you to control them.

Just as a truly educated person is difficult to control, so too is an economically independent person. Therefore you want to create conditions that will produce people who work for wages, since wage earners have little control over their economic destiny. You'll also want to control the monetary, credit and banking system. This will allow you to inflate the currency and make it next to impossible for wage-earners to accumulate capital. You can also cause periodic deflations to collapse the small businesses, family farms and entrepreneurs, including independent community banks.

To keep trade unions under control, you just promote a scheme that allows you to shift production jobs out of the country and bring back the products as imports (it's called free trade). This way you'll end up with no unions or docile unions.

Another technique is to buy both political parties so that after awhile people will feel that no matter whether they vote for Candidate A or Candidate B, they will get the same policies. This will create great apathy and a belief that the political process is useless for effecting real change.

Pretty soon you will have a population that feels completely helpless, and thinks the bad things happening to them are nobody in particular's fault, just a result of global forces or evolution or some other disembodied abstract concept. If necessary, you can offer scapegoats.

Then you can bleed them dry without having to worry overly much that one of them will sneak into your house one night and cut your throat. If you do it right, they won't even know whose throat deserves cutting. ❑

Here Comes The Revolution— Ready or Not!

by
Eric Thomson

I am a White Nationalist. As such, I believe that Our Race is Our Nation. The original, non-Zionist meaning of the word "Nation" meant a People. It had nothing to do with a particular geographical boundary. The Zionists, on the other hand, imposed upon most of us their definition of "Nation", which they define as a piece of land or a political state, no matter what race or races live within such often arbitrary lines on the map. Too many of us today are confused because we use the Zionist definition of "Nation", rather than the true biological meaning.

As a White Nationalist I seek no domination over other races. I am not a White Supremacist and we should not let the Zionists brand us as such. I want Our Race to be free to choose our form of government and our government's policies. I want self-government for Our Race in our own living space. The realization of the following 15 points would achieve for us these goals and would guarantee for us the continuity of White Civilization:

1. To provide White People with a political party which represents their interests as White People.
2. To rid ourselves of Zionist welfare state socialism.
3. To unify the White Tribes of the world.
4. To halt our racial retreat from victory.
5. To remove the alien exploiters and parasites from our midst.
6. To free ourselves from the irresponsible tyranny of organized crimes, bloated bureaucracy, big business, big labor, and secret societies.
7. To regain national control of our money from the Zionist bankers of the Federal Reserve.
8. To re-establish White Law and White Order in a White Society and thereby, to return Our Nation to the path of progress.
9. To rid our society of crime and degeneracy.
10. To create a White Society in which our racial virtues of

honesty, integrity, and responsibility shall be promoted instead of punished.

11. To protect the family, which is the basis of our society and of Our Race.

12. To ensure that honest labor and not sterile speculation is rewarded.

13. To separate the Races into self-governing Nationstates.

14. To provide healthy and productive activities of which our youth can be proud.

15. To remove alien control from White Culture, which is the source of our spiritual nourishment, and from the professions on which we depend in our hour of need.

I think that our fellow White Nationalists would agree with these points and could probably come up with ones in addition which would also be desirable. But even if we all agree about the goals which we want Our Race to achieve, we must be careful and discriminating about the means we choose, otherwise we may needlessly suffer death or imprisonment at the hands of our Zionist oppressors, and no racial revolution will be won. This is the lesson which brave Aryan Warriors like Bob Mathews and members of The Order paid for, with their lives and their freedom, to teach us. We owe to them and to ourselves the respect of studying their example very carefully in order to make ourselves more effective and less vulnerable to enemy action, for White Nationhood can only be won through White Revolution.

Revolutions are going on all around us, for revolutions are nothing more than changes which alter the way we live. The automobile altered more drastically the way in which most people live today than have most changes of government. The use of electricity in this century changed our lives so much that hardly anyone anywhere can even think of doing without it. Some revolutions which have produced changes in government have been violent, but violence is not the sole producer of revolutions, as we have seen in the cases of automobiles and electricity.

Let's look at political revolutions, for that is what we, as White Nationalists, want in order to free ourselves from the Zionist Occupation Government. Don't be scared of the word "politics", for politics means nothing more nor less than "people-power". The rule taught to us by history is that politics is defensive. People form political groups when they have or believe that they have something worth protecting, something they don't want to lose. Unfortunately, most White people are not aware that they have everything to lose by going along as they are now and by not organizing themselves politically as White People.

Another rule of history is that revolutions are conservative. People have never fought very hard for something they have never had, but they will fight very hard to keep or to restore something they already had. Two recent examples of conservatism underlying revolutions are those of National Socialism and Communism or Bolshevism. What did the National Socialists promise the German people? Freedom, bread, work and honor! A government of the people, by the people and for the people! National Socialism did not come about in Germany without a long and hard fight, but it was not a military victory or coup d'état which brought National Socialism to power. It was a free election.

Russia is the other recent example, and a very bloody one, of revolution. World War I had brought the civilian population to the point of starvation. Millions of young men had been lost in a useless, unnecessary and disastrous war. The people were starving in the cities because many of them had been thrown off the land. So what did the Bolsheviks or Communists promise to get people on their side? They promised bread, land and peace! What did the Russian people have before the war? Bread, land and peace. We all know or should know what the Russian people really got by supporting the Communists. They got tyranny, terror and very little bread. That is why revolutionary change is occurring right now in the Soviet slave empire. The people still hunger for bread, land and peace. These privations they have suffered under almost 80 years of Judaeo-Communist misrule.

So there is our lesson: people don't become revolutionary just because they are 'fed-up'. They become ready for revolution when they are under-fed or when they are deprived en masse of some other key means of living. When such a situation exists, when the broad majority of people are affected by important changes, then

objective conditions for revolution exist. The people are ripe for revolutionary leadership.

Any political system which cannot reward or punish people, because the people disdain its rewards and lose their fear of its punishments, is doomed to collapse. In Judaeo-Communist Hungary, 1956, the vast majority of the Hungarians felt themselves being squeezed into extinction by the ever-increasing privations inflicted on them by the Jewish dictatorship. There were no rewards, just the extension of bare, miserable, depressing existence, and for what? One day, many people gathered in the main square of Budapest, ostensibly in support of Polish people's grievances. When they saw how many they were, they became encouraged to protest on behalf of Hungary. The Zogdogs of the Hungarian secret police opened fire from their headquarters building. The crowd had what it needed: rage and a target. From thence the uprising grew until its final betrayal by the Jewnighted States of America, whose propaganda had incited such uprisings in Soviet satellite states since the beginning of the phony "Cold War". Naturally, the U.S.A. refused to help the Hungarians to throw off their Judaeo-Communist yoke and the U.S.A. even prevented Spain from flying in some anti-tank guns to stop the Soviet invaders. Needless to say, on that first day of the uprising, Zogdogs had to be very quick on their feet and good at disguising themselves, for it was open season on the Judaeo-Communist police. The Hungarian revolution failed, not only from betrayal by the U.S.A., but also from poor, unprepared leadership and lack of organization.

Certainly, objective conditions were present in Hungary in 1956, but what happens when a revolution is attempted without such objective conditions? Two examples are those of Leon Trotsky (Bronstein) and Ernesto "Che" Guevara. Both of these leaders attempted to change the popular will by military means, "the propaganda of the deed". Despite his having the entire Red Army under his ruthless command, Trotsky-Bronstein could not communize Western Europe. On the contrary, his military force was met by opposing nationalist military forces and stopped. Poles, Latvians, Lithuanians, Germans, Hungarians, Romanians, Czechs, Slovaks et al. were not willing to accept the "worker's paradise" promised by the Jew commissars of Bolshevism. In due

course, Trotsky-Bronstein was replaced by "Stalin" (Djugashvili or "Son of a Jew" in the Georgian dialect). "Stalin" carried out the orders of his Jew-Bankster masters in New York by declaring "Socialism in one country" and by murdering Trotsky-Bronstein.

Ernesto "Che" Guevara thought he would rally all of Latin America to the Red flag of Judaeo-Communism, without consulting the people whom he was intending to "liberate". He thought that Latin America was a gigantic tinderbox which only required a "spark" of "armed struggle" to ignite into Red Revolution. Here and there, his armed band of foreign commies would attack an isolated military post or police station. Then they would race up and down the muddy village street in a captured government vehicle, shouting "¡Viva la revolución!" until some of the natives woke up. When the "revolutionaries" had departed, they went right back to sleep. At last, Guevara and his dwindling supporters were isolated and run to ground in the Bolivian jungles. Result? Guevara dead. No revolution. Why? No objective conditions.

As we saw in the examples of National Socialism and Communism, objective conditions for revolution can come about, but the question is, who shall take advantage of them and in what direction shall the revolution go?

If the lights went out, all over North America, we would be living in a revolutionary situation. No one would be able to carry on as before. Most work and transportation would shut down, as would most of our comforts and recreations. Try watching TV without electricity. Three of our most important necessities for living would be lacking or severely reduced: water, food and heat. Without electricity, water could not be pumped and even if the main pumping station could operate, high-rise buildings would lack water, because they rely upon electric pumps. Fresh foods would spoil without refrigeration and few oil or gas furnaces can be operated without electricity. Cars and trucks would run out of fuel because filling stations would have no electricity with which to run their pumps.

We see the results of even brief power outages in our cities: Looting and violence by non-Whites begin after a few minutes of general blackout. If the lights were to remain off for days or

weeks, we would not recognize our cities.

Revolutionary conditions can be brought about, but certainly not in the way described in *The Turner Diaries* or *Hunter* nor in the way attempted by Bob Mathews. Or revolutionary conditions may come about all by themselves, like the AIDS Plague which threatens the lives of everyone.

. AIDS is a typical example of an objective condition for revolution. The masses of asses do not recognize it as such and those who do see that AIDS will radically alter the way we live want to postpone changing their ways as long as possible. This is the way many Russians behaved during the revolution which the Jewish Bolsheviks took over. These Russians "didn't want to know" about it. Many of them died horribly, without even resisting the Khazar killers. A few finally managed to escape to other countries, leaving most of their wealth behind to the Jew murderers. The tragedy of the so-called Russian Revolution was that there was no Russian leadership. The tragedy for White Revolution is that White people seem unprepared to heed the warnings of such leadership as now exists. Without White leaders and White followers, there can be no White Revolution and without a White Revolution, there can be no White Survival and no White Nationhood.

If the AIDS Plague and the non-White Plague continue in their virulence and the tyranny of the Z.O.G. becomes more demanding and less rewarding, White people may wake up in time to save themselves with revolutionary action under a White revolutionary leadership. The only question is, how hard and how often must White people be kicked in order to wake them and how many must die before they begin to lift even one finger in defense of their lives?

For White leaders, the question is: Will we take charge of our revolution the way the German people took charge of theirs in 1933 and 1989, or will we remain passive and disorganized, like the Russians in 1917, and let aliens wrest our revolution from us? Complaining about what we don't like is useless. Knowing what we want is not enough. Having the will to achieve it is what makes the difference. White Power! ❑

Jewish Ethos

by

Dr. Jakob Klatzkin

writing in *Krisis und Entscheidung*

We are not hyphenated Jews; we are Jews with no qualifications or reservations. We are simply aliens; we are a foreign people in your midst, and we emphasize, we wish to stay that way. There is a wide gap between you and us, so wide that no bridge can be laid across.

Your spirit is alien to us; your myths, legends, habits, customs, traditions and national heritage, your religious and national shrines, your Sundays and holidays ... They are alien to us. The history of your triumphs and defeats, your war songs and battle hymns, your heroes and their mighty deeds, your national ambitions and aspirations, they are all alien to us.

The boundaries of your lands cannot restrict our movements, and your border clashes are not our concern. Far over and above the frontiers and boundaries of your land *stands our Jewish unity* ... Whosoever calls the foreign land a Fatherland is a traitor to the Jewish people ... Jewish heroes in foreign wars mean nothing to us. The Jewish people has no reason to decorate them with medals; they are not Jewish heroes ... A loyal Jew can never be other than a Jewish patriot. ... We recognize a *national unity of Diaspora Jews*, no matter in which land they may reside. Therefore, no boundaries can restrain us in pursuing our own Jewish policy ... The Jewish religion is rich in "hedges" which keeps our community intact from foreign influences ... In contrast to other religions, ours is not a collection of dogmas and tenets [*Ideenlehre*] but a Code of Laws [*Gesetzeslehre*], and thus by keeping and practicing these laws we have demonstrated our right of self-determination, that is, being governed by our *own laws* in everyday life.

We have lost our State, but not the Constitution; we have kept and preserved the latter one as a "portable State" which, in fact, enables us to enjoy a sort of national autonomy in the Diaspora ... The secret of a two thousand year old extra-territorial, Jewish reality is the secret of the Jewish religion ... It kept us bound to one another in unity, segregated just for ourselves; even in dispersion it kept us a nation with a nation: as a State within a State ... We were never just a religious community ... A strong wall, erected by ourselves, separated us from the host nation, and behind that wall there existed the Jewish State in miniature... ❑

GANGS BANGING

Following are excerpts from **FAEM** (First Amendment Exercise Machine), Robert Frens, Editor. For a sample copy and subscription information send $2.00 to P.O. Box 433, Buffalo NY 14223

One person rendered a kindness when he stated that the Junited States was a circus run from the monkey cage. Actually, it is an insane asylum run by criminals.

One of the never ending array of circus acts will be performed here in Buffalo on the 103rd anniversary of Adolf Hitler's birth. It will be a confrontation between one set of loonies called "Pro-Choicers" and another set of loonies called "Pro-Lifers". The prostitute media can be relied upon to properly "hype" this non-event into a spectacle which might rival the Super Bowl in craziness. One group merely wants to impose its will upon the other, and I feel that the community would be well served if both groups were allowed to physically annihilate each other, which is their real desire anyway. The verbal manure will be piled sky high and anyone who is not brain-dead really knows that no one ever convinces another of anything. The police will be caught in the middle, as usual, and will enforce whatever they are told to. It remains to be seen which batch of zoo heads will have the greater say. Through it all, we shall observe the flapping lips of some kosher script reader on our Big Brother cathode ray tube. TV journalists are people with vestigial brains. They input information through their eyes and output it through their mouths without the intermediate inconvenience of processing it all through their grey matter.

The Pro-Life (anti-abortion) crew will be lead by the same out-of-town jerk who instigated the commotion in Kansas City. This whacko claims that he talks to God and gets messages from the angel Gabriel. If this were a sane society, statements such as this might be an invitation for admittance to a funny farm. In third world America, criminals, disease carriers, morons and freaks instantly become national heros with bread and circuses as daily fare. Anyway, it appears that this team will picket abortion centers, scream all sorts of things, will shed a few tears, be clubbed a few times and probably be jailed for all of their trouble. They do, however, have truth on their side. Abortion is the killing of a living entity whether it is condoned or not.

The other team is the Pro-Choice (pro-abortion, pro-death) bunch. This group appears to contain large numbers of lesbians (who have a hard time getting pregnant in the first place) and others with a good case of the uglies (those who contemplating males would never impregnate anyway). They claim all sorts of "rights" and usually have a batch of jew lieyers telling them about the Constitution, a document noted for the lack of jew input. The battle cry concerns a phony "right" that a woman can do what she pleases with her body, a truly prostitute notion. Another argument assumes that the abortion bound twit will get one anyway and therefore it is better to have clean, legal clinics (soon to become AIDS infected) rather than a dirty gravy baster filled with Lysol. The premise is right out of a comic book and extends to other areas of social activity. All that children want to do is screw, so fit them up with condoms to make it safe. Therefore, since drug gulpers are going to bomb out anyway, why not supply them with FDA approved crack? The bottom line of their argument is that a woman can copulate with anyone or anything, anywhere, anytime and then run off to the erasing clinic when the result becomes inconvenient. It is the same mentality and arguments that the faggot rectum worshippers use. They bring AIDS upon themselves and then demand that the non-perverts in society do something about their deserved misfortune.

There has been only one creation of life which, in my opinion, was an embarrassment for God. He will probably not make that mistake again. Since then, life is only a continuation of life, a permutation, so to speak. Since the moment of conception, cells grow and divide and assemble themselves in the direction of a viable and mature entity. In the human, this process takes the better part of a year within the mother's uterus and twenty some years outside of the uterus. During the early period, the infant organism is dependent upon its mother for oxygen and food. Birth is the point when this organism, although a long way from complete development, must intake oxygen and food on its own. In a chicken, birth occurs when the egg cracks and not when it is deposited into a nest. Whether the period from fertilization to birth occurs entirely within the mother's

body or not, it is immaterial. Anyone managing to stay awake during his biology class, can see interesting parallels between the seemingly different mammalian reproductive processes of the platypus (egg developing), opossums (pouch developing) and humans (uterus developing). Only the assholes in the Pro-Choice crowd would claim that an egg, or whatever, is part of the mother's body. A fertilized egg is an implant, period. The "choicers" simply want a license to kill that which is inconvenient. It's okay to kill a developing human when it is in the uterus but it is not okay to kill a developing human when it is not in the uterus. Idiotas!

I am not on either side although I often feel that abortion should be made retroactive and I have noticed that the Pro-Choicers obviously had Pro-Lifers for mothers. I will probably bet on the abortion favoring bunch. Most Americans seem to enjoy slaughter and applauded their leader when he ordered that recent zionist-directed genocide known as Desert Storm. Genocidal, pork-belly General Blackhead, a man with psychological problems, was elevated to hero class when he cried about not being allowed to kill more Iraqis.

The anticipated mess that we shall see in the streets of Buffalo is only the acne of a sick body. The sex fetish that pervades every aspect of our lives has its roots in the freaky blather of the jew Freud who maintained that sex was the alpha and kumquat of life. Cigar-munching Freud was a known cocaine user and liked to masturbate while dressed in his mother's clothes. Now that's a man you can trust. Then came hop-along Spock, another jew, who advised that children should be allowed to axe the antiques because to do otherwise would be harmful to their precious psyches. Thus, undisciplined brats grew into immature adults who became parents. Men no longer sought women who would be good mothers. They only wanted a good lay and someone who would relieve them of responsibility, like their mamas did. They encouraged their women to enter the job market (extra bucks to satisfy greed) and the women grabbed at the opportunity to avoid the world's most difficult and nation-sustaining task—raising healthy and normal children. Some women now seek to control the life or death of an inconvenient result of a convenient piece of ass while pussy-whipped men stand by and applaud or gawk.

I would favor abortion on demand only if it were accompanied by sterilization. Any woman who would voluntarily seek the termination of the blending of two lives, hers and her partner's, is a woman not worthy of being a mother in the first place. In fact, she would also make a lousy wife and fit only for some male geek who stretched his willie once too often. This type of female demonstrates contempt for her paramour, contempt for herself and contempt for her forebears. She, and all of those who agree with her, have reduced love and its intimate experience to a barnyard level. America doesn't need a revival. It needs a good bath in the liquid of your choice.

* * *

DOWN AND DOWN WE GO...

The Commissioner of Education, a jew named Sobol, here in Cuomo-land, has been running there and here burping about the latest plan to make silk purses out of sow's ears. Sobol's Deputy Commissioner has the name Sheldon and a libber named Diamond is the Assistant to the Commissioner. Nuff said. Anyone with the capacity for thought knows that all of the improvement plans of the past fifty years have come to naught. Man made rules, or prayers for that matter, will never alter what God has sealed into the genes of every living thing. This latest batch of hallucinations and directives is aimed at improving education results in the 1990's. Things will get worse, baby, and that's another "I told you so" prediction. Under the present type of leadership, the only way this country will be Numero Uno by the year 2000, is to give the Iraq treatment to everything else on the planet.

This new product of the condom heads is called "A New Compact for Learning", or "Compact" for those who cannot remember five sequential words. Typically, it has a lexicon of buzz-words which will not alter the smell of the manure. Samples are: Outcome-Based Education; Portfolio Assessment; Exit Outcomes; Commencement Outcomes; Stakeholders; Standards, Not Standardizations; etc., belch and burp. Also typical is the mass of bullshit one has to wade through in order to find the "meat". I can now understand why the first act following a successful revolution is a mass execution of all lawyers and PhD's. Anyway, the name Compact is appropriate. It conjures up an image of a device full of powder and rouge

that is used to cover up blemishes and give color to that which is colorless. It is all paper hanging. Another kind is needed.

The first page of the packet I received contains a picture of a Ubangi peering into a Japanese made, Aryan invented microscope, obviously trying to find the beginning of the beginning. This is followed by a picture of a taco belle who belongs to a "thematic unit" which explores the folklore of the Frito Bandito. The anti-white bias of these several papers oozes out from every page. Honkies of the world...unite. You have nothing to lose but your scabs.

"All children can learn! If a child is not learning it is because he\she is not being taught in the way that he\she learns best." Wow! Hows 'bout dat fer a quote? Teachers must now spend time monkey prodding to see what turns the little apes on and then develop individual programs. Practically speaking, no teacher will ever be able to track students on an individual basis and achieve much of anything. It is pure idiocy and this will be another reason why intelligent people will avoid the "teechin' perfession" in the same way that intelligent people avoid AIDS carriers. This type of catering crap is not new and is certainly not the most destructive part of the Compact proposals. I will not attempt to analyze this latest piece of bagel dung nor point out all of its contradictions.

A "good" school is defined as one where the difference between low grades and high grades is small. If the rummies in school "A" score 52 while the brighter ones score 96, then it's a bad school. Too large a spread in grades, you know. Since we are all equal, then the education structure is at fault. The object of Compact is to take from those that have it and give it to those that don't have it. If you really thought communism was dead then you'd better think again. The same thing is happening to your money and your country.

One of the methods for grade leveling is the proposal of group testing. Rastus scored 19 on a recent physics test, which shows that he knows something about physics. Ursula scored a 97 on the same test which shows that there were things she didn't know about physics. Therefore, between the two, they probably know everything about physics. What is more sensible than to have them share in the whole thing? After all, we are all sisters and brothers in the Lord. So, Ursula the fair and Rastus the not fair will pool their efforts on tests and share the resultant score. Three cheers for democracy in action! If you are not a PhD you can well understand that Ursula will slack off since she knows she'll never get a 97 again in spite of the theory that superior folks naturally love parasites. On the other hand, Rastus will also slack off since he knows he'll always get better than a 19 from then on. Two slackers will get about as far as Jesse Owens would in a three-legged race when tied to a paraplegic.

Test sharing is not a new concept as I have used it in the classroom on several occasions. Often, due to economic and safety reasons, people may also have lab partners. Whenever I used the test sharing option, it was for the novelty and the students always enjoyed it. But, but and more but, the associations were always voluntary. Slugs would pair with slugs and the gems with the gems, all according to natural law. No one was penalized for being not-equal.

The commissars of education in this state have no intention of allowing voluntary associations in any endeavor. They despise freedom, oppose choice and once again, people will have about as much to say in education as they do in President choosing or how they want the country to be run. Only an idiot would fail to notice that these new proposals will trash what little is left of education in this land. Of course, there will be the numbers and papers that will "prove" that things are better, much in the same way that phoney laboratory test reports "proved" that the fin assemblies in the Boeing 707's were really super stuff. I was a quality control chemist for several years in the aircraft industry where greed doth make liars of us all. Paper arguments are made of paper.

The warpies and woofies who weave all of this claptrap are either in the third stage of syphilis or the first stage of AIDS. First they scream that test scores don't prove much of anything and then follow it all up with proposals based upon scores from the tests they wanted to abolish. (Where is the Queen of Hearts?) Tests are discriminatory by design. If they weren't, they'd be as useless as Commissioner Scbol.

Papers and meetings and meetings and papers. I endure it all hoping to discover an iota of the real world in it all. No luck so far, and if the American people ever stop lying to themselves and wake up, I'll be the first to offer tar, feathers and rope for sale and one-

way tickets to the Promised Land.

* * *

Magic Joneston

Consecutively, two items spewed from the jew tube. The first was the horror announcement of a new AIDS victim every eight minutes. This was followed by a sneak preview of the current "hero". A hero, in contemporary America, is anyone dying from a funny disease or at least, is a former prison inmate. This sort of pulls the red carpet out from under Sergeant York, Audie Murphy, Colin Kelly and Roger Young (all nice young jewish lads). Honkies gotta go!

"Magic" has AIDS, can chase bouncing balls, will copulate with anything six degrees warmer than a cadaver and has an IQ of 142 (the sum of two separate tests). Magic has been elevated to hero first class and Prez Bush promptly gave him a hero's job as da spooksman fer da AIDS veras. Soon to follow, I suppose, is another PR moron to drag the protozoan Treponema Pallidum, an underprivileged member of the Spirochaetaceae family (that's syphilis, baby), into the spotlight. Now you know where some of your hard earned tax dollars go and if the Iraqi massacre didn't tell you something about George's peculiar brain, then perhaps this will. I'll get to the AIDS statistic shortly, but I cannot let the fornication notices pass without some comment.

It was mentioned that Magic, boasting of having thousands of sex partners, couldn't hold a candle (Freudian symbol) to the performance of another ball bouncer called Wilt Chamberlain. Undulating Wilt claimed that he scored about 20,000 points in the promiscuity marathons. At the rate of one a night (animal, male, female or mineral), that would take him about 55 years. I find this a little difficult to accept. This claim is on a par with those made by Mr. Friedman in one of the three score and ten thought-crime trials of Ernst Zündel of Canada. Mr. Friedman claimed that he could tell the nationality of an incinerated jew by the color of the flames belching from the chimneys of three score and ten Nazi "death camps". In both cases, we have to rely upon the intelligence and good will of the tale promoter. In trusting America, no one ever bothers to check much of anything anymore. All tales are equal.

Horror statistics must be viewed in perspective. It might seem doom impending to learn that every 8 minutes an AIDS victim goes blotto, but you should remain optimistic knowing that every time 1 AIDS carrier is rewarded nearly 1200 new bodies are dumped upon the planet. Those wee viruses just can't keep up with third world and minority copulation endeavors anymore than the masochistic western world can keep up with their hungry mouths. Make love, not food.

One might wonder where Magic and Wilt (and hundreds of others like them) find all of the "human" trash that is willing to share in their carnival of diseases. I will never understand why filth and ugliness are sexually attractive to many. If God loves America and America is a cesspool, then God loves cesspools.

* * *

Pass the Buchanan

The only thing this fellow will save is the status quo. Pat is measurably more honest than George Bushwhacker but is still allowed to write syndicated columns and have regular TV appearances. You should be smart enough to realize that Buchanan is spelled with a capital K. How long do you think he'd last, if he hadn't been given the Good Housekeeping kosher seal of approval? In addition, one of the heavies pushing his presidential campaign is a tribesman by the name of Loeb. Moreover, on a recent Larry King show, Pat bent over backwards explaining how many of his closest friends are Jews. Ain't we hoid all of dis stuff before? A word to the wise...

Yas suh. The Zionist party with two names is still alive and well. Democrats, you get bagels. Republicans, you get bagels. It took Roosevelt's revolution and sixty years to create the mess we're in. Cleaning up the cesspool won't be easy or swift. It will take struggle and sacrifice—two items that most Americans find offensive. As long as their noses are in the slop troughs, their eyes will never reach beyond the mud. Until the lights go on again, keep wishing, praying and believing that the Tooth Fairy will change your rotted molar into silver. Americans have an immense capacity to lie to themselves.

At the time of this writing, it appears that the power users are trying to keep David Duke off the ballot in New Hampshire. It's the

same crap that was recently vomited by the millionaire sleeze Ross Perot on another Larry (ugly lecher) King Kosher show. Perot, full of free enterprise and Americanism, demands that people "like Duke" should not be allowed to run for political office. Perot, like the myriad piles of donkey dung that run this country, love a little amount of democracy but are not interested in people really having a total voice in their own affairs. In other words, there is such a thing as too much democracy.

While you are gnashing your teeth at my "un-Americanism", let your mind wander back to operation Desert Slaughter. What if this outlay of destructive technology were applied to the problem of the Mexican swarms that illegally breach our southern border? Aren't Mexicans and Iraqis equal? The fact is that other than a token gesture, the elected criminals who infest Tel Aviv on the Potomac have no intention of allowing America to remain in the hands of the progeny of those who founded it.

If you must vote, then flip the lever for the candidate who draws the most venom from a Koppel, a Rather, Jewsweek magazine, the Jew York Slimes or any script-reading CNN prostitute. Never, never vote for any incumbent. Remember, you always get the government you deserve.

* * *

UNITED PENGUIN FLYING FUND

Mad-bomber Bush has, with the help of the KK (korrupt kongress), launched his assault upon private high schools. While cuddling and coddling a pickaninny, he mumbled that your tax dollars will now be used to send the "poor" (spare me!) to those schools which require tuition and where the "education" is better. I am one of those "I told you so" types and my gem for today is "Kiss those schools goodbye."

Back in the dark ages, when I was in high school, the private high schools usually couldn't hold a candle to the academic performance of the government public schools. In our burg, the private schools were a Catholic operation and the nuns were so busy clubbing God's love into their subjects, that trivia such as mathematics and language never came up. Our town was enriched with only one black family and a tiny collection of God's chosen. On the southside

dwelled the "wops 'n' p'locks", as they were affectionately known. The northside was primarily inhabited by the rich Anglos who owned everything from the mayor to the factories, and the poor "others" of which I was a member. The police force numbered about nine and, over the past four decades, increased in size to nearly sixty in spite of the fact that the population decreased in size. I have always noticed that when brotherly love increases so does the number of police and the size of the prisons. The only jew in my class was a fellow named Art who ended up being some kind of errand boy for Barry Goldwater, the 1964 presidential hopeful. Art was an object of wonder in the shower as he was the fellow with the funny mutilated schwanz. The only Neger was David who, other than being dark skinned, was easily recognized by the two cops who seemed to be forever chasing him. David, due to his natural superiority, always won those sprinting events. Academically, the Weisse were on top and, interestingly enough, the really superior students were from the poor white group.

Following the war that saved jew communism, jew capitalism and the filthy banking system, came the decade of the fifties which was to become the most fondly remembered joyful time in my life. I remain forever grateful that I lived through this period. Since then, I can only remember two brief moments of exuberance. The first was when I fell in love with Maxine and the other resulted from the news that a scud had landed in Tel Aviv.

The fifties are remembered today as the beginning of the end of effective education in this now rotting system. At gunpoint, schools were required to accept people living outside of their districts. It was, and still is, called desegregation and the net effect is the equality of trash schooling for everyone. Schools were transformed into day care centers and supervised holding centers. Solid geometry, an excellent mathematics course, was dropped from the curriculum because it was "elitist". In predominately black schools, perspective has been removed from art studies because it is a concept alien to the African mind. It goes on and on, and down and down. While at the checkout counter of the local sheenie super market, I said to the young lady who was busy punching keys, "It comes to $27.62." She stepped back in amazement and asked how I managed to have the

correct total without the aid of a calculator. I replied, "When I was in the sixth grade, I learned how to add."

Race mixing was not to proceed at the snail's pace that led to the destruction of the old civilizations of Egypt, Rome or even of Portugal and Spain. The hated white societies took too long to degenerate on their own and besides, the Third Reich demonstrated that downward trends could be abruptly halted. Label white people who preferred to live and work with white people as "racists" and "haters". Then force them to associate with blacks under threat of imprisonment, or job loss, for violating the "law". Once they appeared to accept the black plague, it would be easy to swamp the country with wet-backs, dry-backs, half-backs, rice eaters, bean eaters, dog eaters, lepers and disease carriers of all types. When I offered this scenario in the 1950's, people smiled and wondered where I got all of my strange views. Perhaps they are still smiling. I stated in the early 80's that an assault on private schools was soon to come. It's here and I told you so.

* * *

Stud of the Union

King Bush's January 29 address was exactly what I expected to hear from a dink who was born rich and plans to stay that way. The poppycock parade began with the usual applause from a gang of thieves (mostly lieyers) who, periodically raid the treasury with impunity. The whole spiel was a cross between an oatmeal commercial ("It's the right thing to do.") and a pep rally (We's nummer one!) laced with Desert Slaughter platitudes. I almost hoped that he would hint that Nagasaki should be nuked again just to show those slants that we build better automobiles than they do.

The most unbearable portions of these jew TV circuses are those involving the prostitute script readers who "analyze" everything for the simple minded *goyim*. First, their lying lips tell you what you are going to hear; then you hear it; and finally they tell you what you've just heard. "Load a'mighty, Miss Scarlet, da hole c'untry be brain daid."

Believe whatever makes you feel great and perhaps wishing will make it so, but the problems of this land will not be solved by electing a different lying lawyer to Congress or a different greedy moneybags as chief honker or coming up with some new expensive

proposal that will enrich the corrupt and screw the worker. We will simply not be Number One in education by the 2000 no matter what delusions King George has. We shall never achieve this position simply because the country is being filled with anthropoids who have never shown the slightest propensity for the technical aspects of human endeavor. Excuses and prayers will not alter the biological facts of inequality and tyrannical laws cannot change what God created. The American people have chosen to ignore natural law and now are starting to smell the stink of the cesspool that is steadily growing. Abetted by our enemies and poisoned by the opiate of our false religions, we have elected to trash the future and ennoble degeneracy.

General Rommel said that no one should criticize an operation unless he had three alternate proposals. I have been told that I mock and complain but never offer any solutions. That's generally true. America is not ready for hard solutions. It hasn't suffered or been degraded enough yet. The demise of this country might eventually be one of a gradual rotting, much like gangrene. I don't know and neither does Jack Van Impe. However, given the power, my first act would be to compel, under penalty of death, each and every member of Congress to perform some type of manual labor, for the benefit of the tax payers they shafted, for the rest of their natural lives. A new Congress would be elected in its entirety and lawyers would only be considered after a scrutinizing examination. Thomas Jefferson never wanted lawyers to sit in Congress, so my proposal is in harmony with the great men who founded this republic. No Harvard professor egghead would have a place in government unless he completed five years of manual labor. Moreover, all elected members of Congress would be paid only upon completion of their terms and in the amount determined by the voters according to the value of their service to the people. Expenses for political campaigns would come from a general public fund and the rules would prohibit any rich slob from having an advantage over a poor contender. The Zionist party with two names (Republican and Democrat) would be abolished and the people will choose directly who they shall vote for. No black man should have to choose some jew or anglo to represent him. No white man should have to choose between a mulatto or a slant. Thus, all people would be represented proportionally

and all have an equal say in matters concerning their welfare. Welfare payments for blacks will come from black pockets. Welfare payments for whites will come from white pockets. No group should be parasitic upon another. All advances, whether in the work place or in education, shall be based entirely upon merit and the botched will receive consideration according to their usefulness (present and past) to society and not according to the Marxist concept of need. I propose democracy but friend, the ruling fat cats, whether communist or capitalist, ain't about to suddenly stop shearing their sheep.

America must suffer more and there is nothing quite as stimulating as a wholesale catastrophe to wake people from their fairy tale dreams. The older group of clods, of which I am a member, allowed this mess to begin and most of them will keep sucking on the tit of the system until they die. After all, why should they give a crap about the future since they no longer have one? The middle age group is too busy clawing for affluence and the opportunity to screw someone else's wife. They all want to be cuddled from cradle to grave like the Eloi in H. G. Wells' *The Time Machine*, with the Morlocs using them as the cattle they are. The hope lies in the restlessness of today's young. More and more, they are rejecting the filth of the present money system and in their souls, they feel the rot of this decaying society. I will have more to say about this in a later issue. In the meantime, young lads with a backbone, join the skins if you like but never, ever break the law. You are already hated because you cannot be corrupted. You are hated simply because of what you stand for. Remain proud and upright and don't give the enemy a chance to nail your hide to a wall. Remember....your day is coming.

* * *

Kosher Suds

In a recent issue of *Remarks*, a chunk of Bradley Smith's article on soap made from jews appeared. Why people insist upon wasting their time discussing these things is beyond me. They're busier than a cat trying to cover up crap on a concrete driveway.

The fat from a jew is very similar to the fat from a pig. To make soap from jew fat, you must first find a fat jew. In the Nazi concentration camps, fat jews were as scarce as truth is at a lawyers' convention. Where did all of the fat come from then? Secondly, during

that period, all combatants placed a premium upon fat. The scarcity of butter was known by all of us who lived during that time and this was an additional reason why that laboratory glop known as margarine was sold to the gullible as "food". The reason fat was precious is because it is the source of glycerides, hence glycerine. A twiddle here and a twaddle there, then nitroglycerine, then dynamite, then all go bang. Our government wasn't interested in fighting a war with soap, but it used fats as a source of materials for the manufacture of explosives. So, no fat jews, no fat for anything and no mention of the glycerine aspects of fat manipulation.

One can make soap from human fat. First you'll need a cadaver with a fat something. Carve off the lard and run it through a meat grinder. Drop the suet into a large pot of moderately salted water and simmer for an hour or so. While still warm, strain the soup through a cheesecloth and allow the broth to stand in a cool place. The fat will remain on top and if it is cool enough, the solid fat can easily be separated by hand. Next, you'll need a 25 percent solution of lye (sodium hydroxide). You'll use, by volume, one part of the lye solution for every two and one half parts of fat. The lye solution should be near body temperature and is slowly poured into the fat which should have been warmed to about 120 degrees Fahrenheit. With continued stirring, the mess will become thicker and soon will be ready for pouring into a mold. The soap should be allowed to cure (complete reacting) for about two to three weeks before it is ready for use.

In our home, we did not use purchased lye. We saved all of the ashes from our wood stoves and tossed them into a drum containing water. From time to time, mother would scoop out some liquid and boil much of the water away. The "gravity" of the liquid was checked by observing whether an egg would float in it. The fat was left over bacon drippings. What a conservative way to do things. Grow vegetables and feed the left overs to the pigs. Kill the pigs and fry up the bacon. Use the left over fat and the ashes from the consumed wood to make soap. Take a bath and get some more vegetables.

* * *

Quickies

Deceitful PAT ROBERTSON blabbed about the government's Head Start program while showing a classroom filled with blonde haired tykes. The truth is that Head Start is for pickaninnies.

Armageddon prophet JACK VAN IMPE changed doom's year from 1996 to 2001, after consultation with a jew. Check Jack's investments and you'll discover that he really isn't counting upon his own predictions. On a recent program, his air-head wife Rexella said "A liter is three and one half quarts to a gallon." Pray and send money.

According to an alarmist news comment, AFRICAN BEES are more aggressive than European bees, produce far less honey and drive out the European bees. Good grief! Urban flight in bee-land. There was no mention of the productive capacity of Japanese bees.

On a recent Larry King show, NY Governor MARIO CUOMO stated that he is worried about anti-Semitic remarks that are made in the privacy of one's home. If that doesn't make you worry about Mario then you should know that he owns, and often wears, a jewish beanie (without the propeller).

You should listen very carefully to Mr. Cuomo. He is very, very, very slippery as in slippery, slippery and slippery. America was intended to be a mosaic of religions and ethnic groups, according to this lawyer turned governor. All are welcome to come and practice voodoo, goat sacrifice, urine sipping, penis mutilation or whatever type of hokum your religion requires to get you closer to the Big Guy in the sky. If doing your thing means eating the neighbor's dog or defecating in public, then so be it. After all, more cultural diversity is what we need. Mr. Cuomo believes that IQs can be raised and criminality erased by the application of dollars and more dollars. Anyone this dippy must have had his willie bobbed as a boy.

Mr. Cuomo is waiting for the American people to draft him for the presidency. He has the solution for our ills and is confident that the Democrat party of Zion will adopt his menu for their 92 platform. Go ahead. Draft him. I dare you. Then I'll have another "I told you so." ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz

I am writing to you about a Letter to the Editor from an Aryan ex-wife (Freya). I am Irish/American with blue eyes and red hair. I have been married for ten years and have three Aryan children.

First off, there is no reason for any Aryan woman to go outside of her race. This is a disgrace to her and all Aryan women. If the Aryan women don't wake up and realize that this Jewish equal rights crap promotes this kind of behavior, our race will soon die out. If Aryan women want respect and protection from their men, then women need to quit saying "I'm just as good or I can do better than men." In other words, learn your place and keep it, ladies! If women would do this and quit competing with their men, our Aryan youth would at least have a better chance in life than we did.

I see my husband as an Aryan warrior, as I do all the Aryan men who fight for our cause. If Aryan men are proud of their physique, so what? At least they achieve their goal through hard work and sweat. They don't go out and have breast implants, tummy tucks or lipo suction done so they can look lean and sexy like women do. If anybody has a narcissistic complex it's women, not men. Women should not put their men down for feeling good about themselves.

If women do not like to take ordsers from their husbands, then how do they feel about taking orders from their boss? Do women love their husbands or their bosses? Anyway, isn't "take the garbage out, honey" an order? Women need to quit putting all the blame on their men because things are not perfect. Women as well as men make mistakes. If we didn't we would have pretty boring lives.

Respectfully yours, Mrs. J.C.B., Florida

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George,

allow me to also comment on the letter written by "Freya," published in the March 1992 *Liberty Bell*, in which she chastized Aryan men. Donald Clerkin, the Chairman of the Euro-American Alliance gave "Freya" an excellent answer which you published in your April issue. There is nothing I have to add in this regard. However, being in a similar position as you are, I must tell you of my feeling that "Freya" wasn't all she claimed to be, when I read her letter for the first time. And, reading it again, I still stick by my assessment that "Freya" isn't Aryan at all. There are times when I get letters from alleged German-Americans (or Germans visiting the United States) which tell me how "ashamed" they are that I am so "hateful" of Jews, and that they will do their utmost to work against people like myself, etc. Rarely do I take such letters seriously. Just as I (more often than not) can tell a Jew or Jewess by their voices on the telephone, so I am able to see through Jewish machinations when they try to pull one over my ears when writing letters allegedly coming from a German. There are very fine nuances which provide the necessary clues. Whoever wrote the Freya letter merely wanted to tell us "Aryans" what a wonderful people the Jews are, and how we simply can never compete. And, if Freya by chance

is real, then I say, "write her off," just as we have to write off millions of Germans in Germany who have been hopelessly brainwashed by our enemies. There are still enough Germanics/Nordics of excellent racial stock here and in Europe so that we can start rebuilding our Germanic nations again from scratch. "Wir sind immer noch die Besten."

Sincerely, Hans Schmidt
Chairman, GANPAC, Box 10600, Burke VA 22015

⊠ ⊠ ⊠

Dear George, 20 April 1992

I think this date is appropriate to send you some funds for the struggle as the war against European civilization continues.

One week I read that the South African Whites have decided to follow Rhodesia's example; the next week I see that "Zimbabwe" can no longer provide enough food to feed its starving people!

On April 5, "Sixty Minutes' " lead story spotlighted the D.E.A.'s "war-on-drugs" with an interview with one of their cops who stated that any citizen or resident with over *One thousand dollars* in cash on his person is liable to have his money "arrested" (confiscated) without any charges being brought against that person (*with no arrest*). The cop said the procedure had been found legal in the Supreme Court!

I have mentioned this to several Americans and have been shocked by their "Oh well, what can you do" attitude.

Neither Bush nor Clinton talk about free trade with Mexico and the 3rd World except superficially; Brown does but he would probably invite them all over the border. I don't hear much from Buchanan, and David Duke seems never to have existed!

Are Americans discussing these things in angry tones? Are they heating up the tar? Are they marching on the state capitals? No one I talk to has any interest whatsoever in anything except their usual routine which *never* includes national politics!

Either the world has gone crazy or I have. If only the Germans had won the war...

I was surprised to hear of your financial difficulties. Enclosed is an order for books, my renewal to *Liberty Bell*, and a donation for $100. I will try to order books more regularly and donate periodically throughout the year. Also I want to thank you for continuing my sub before receiving my payment.

Keep up the invaluable work!

Sincerely, M.B., Oregon

⊠ ⊠ ⊠

Dear George & Family,

I hope *L.B.* can survive somehow. It has been my adrenalin for years. I'd miss Professor Oliver and all the others who have helped my thinking and answered many questions I've always had. I was given the enclosed amount, so in turn I'll give it to you wherever you need it.

Sincerely, Mrs. G.Z., New Jersey

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

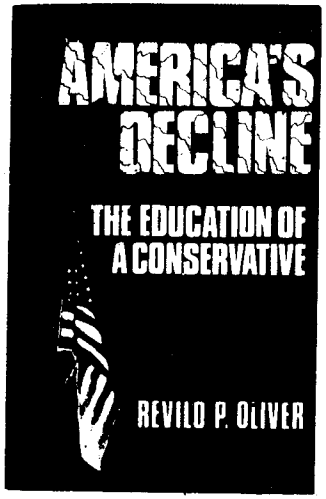

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 **SINGLE COPY $5.00**

The Awesome, Destructive Power of Television in the U.S.

by Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 25

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS
Eminent Sheeny, pg. 1;
Bushy's War, pg. 5;
Prompt Confirmation, pg. 12.
Professor B. Kriegh:
More on the Einstein Myth, pg. 29.
From *The Talon*:
Rodney King; ABC / "Prejudice," pg. 32.
"60 Minutes" / German Racial Nationalism;
Ross Perot, pg. 33.
Mordecai Vanunu, pg. 34;
From *FAEM:*
Hombre de Bigote, pg. 35.
Hell's Bells, pg. 37;
Vital Vitamin A, pg. 38.
Eric Thomson:
"Rudolf Vrba" / The Holohoax in Person, pg., 41.
Letters to the Editor, pg. 50.

VOL. 19 - NO. 10 **JUNE 1992**

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver

EMINENT SHEENY

During the past two or three years, four or five of God's Select Darlings have perpetrated billion-dollar swindles so crude and gross that some judicial notice of them had to be taken. The financiers were usually given three or four months' retirement in a comfortable prison and fined forty or fifty million dollars. That amercement seemed huge to the commonalty and consoled the victims, but, considered on the scale of the loot that had been stashed away somewhere, reminded one of the once popular travesty of a mid-Victorian melodrama in which the villain, convicted of seduction of innocent village maidens and many other villainies, is told by the stern judge: "I fine you a dollar and a quarter."

When they emerge from their temporary retirement, the financial wizards generally devise new schemes to augment their billions in concealed savings accounts, confident that the general public will have forgotten their names.

An exception to this rule was a Sheeny whose financial juggling was successful so long as he lived, although after his death experts, gifted with hindsight, opined that a crash had been imminent. He was Abraham Lajbi, alias Ludvig Hoch, alias Leslie du Maurier, alias Robert Maxwell, born sixty-nine years ago in a small town of Carpathian Ruthenia on the border between Czecho-Slovakia and Romania. He became, if not a nine days' wonder, a celebrity for four or five.

His yacht—a *real* yacht, complete with a swimming pool and the many other amenities essential to the good life—was at sea near Tenerife, the largest of the Canary Islands, in the early morning of 5 November 1991. The captain was on the bridge, two sailors were standing watch, in the engine room far below two engineers tended the diesels; the rest of the crew were presumably asleep in their quarters on one of the lower decks. According to the official reconstruction of what happened, Abraham emerged, naked, from his stateroom, locked the door behind him, and walked down to a lower deck and to the one place on the vessel from which it was possible to fall into the sea.

There he had a heart attack, died, and fell—or fell and died before he could drown. Late that evening his body was found, naked and oddly floating on its back, and recovered by a helicopter.

Abraham was buried on the Mount of Olives, the holiest site in Israel, after a state funeral, attended by all of the mighty in the Holy Land, including the celebrated murderer, Shamir. In the bandit state of Israel, Abraham, alias Maxwell, was a national hero, described as a "colossus who bestrode the whole world." He was properly honored: had he not cozened and fleeced innumerable *goyim?* And furthermore, despite the Aryan names under which he chose to operate, and despite his furious rivalry with an even more colossal Sheeny, the one who dishonors Scotland by using the name Murdoch, Abraham was a loyal and typically bumptious member of his ubiquitous race. His parents, needless to say, had been exterminated by the awful Nazis, and he was forever bellyaching about the great "Holocaust," of which he was (of course!) a "survivor," and by which, he said, Hitler had tried to "wipe out" God's Chosen People. As we all know, Hitler notoriously failed to try, even in the comparatively small area of the globe under his control, and intelligent Europeans, increasingly impatient of their arrogant masters, are more and more coming to the conclusion that *that* was Hitler's great crime.

It seems that while Abraham violated the spirit and intent of innumerable laws, he did not technically break any. His operations appear to have been like the one in Judaized America at the turn of the century, described by an embarrassed accountant in one of Edith Wharton's stories: "It certainly wasn't honest, but then it wasn't illegal either; it was—well, it was just business."

If you have a morbid interest in the finagling, double-dealing, chicanery, cheating, cajolery, cunning, rascality, and abject villainy by which talented Sheenies and their pet dogs become colossi of international finance, bestriding the globe they loot, you will find them detailed in the 586 pages of Tom Bower's *Maxwell, the Outsider* (2d edition; London, Mandarin, 1991). And you may find some sardonic amusement in a description of the weird operations of modern banking and brokerage, more suited to a Witch's Sabbath than civilized nations, by which Abraham could juggle many corporations, none of which was ever solvent, and, although always actually bankrupt, become an immensely wealthy wizard of finance.

Although the subject of this biography tried by every legal and surreptitious means to prevent publication of the first edition of the book in 1988, Bower is relatively kind to Abraham/Maxwell, even suggesting that he did not know he was a crook, but without invoking the more plausible apology that the man was, of course, not dishonest according to the code of the Holy Talmud, of which he professed to have rabbinical knowledge.

Bower also kindly accepts the official, but inherently implausible, theory about the manner of Abraham's death. He mentions, but discounts, the report by Seymour Hirsch, supported by Ari ben-Menasche, that Abraham/Maxwell had been an agent of the Mossad, Israel's dread espionage, sabotage, and murder agency; had been involved in secret sales of armaments to Iran authorized by Shamir and George Bush, then Vice-President; and had betrayed to Mossad the honest Jew, Mordechai Vanunu, who had first supplied indisputable proof that the Sheenies in Israel, while yammering about "world peace" and the evils of atomic warfare, had secretly made themselves a world-power by equipping themselves with the latest and most formidable atomic weapons developed in the United States.[1] There is, of course, no proof of what happened on the

1. On Vanunu's disclosure of the fact that Israel was a great nuclear power, see *Liberty Bell,* December 1986, pp. 16-19, an article which may have been the first publication in the United States of facts that had for weeks been sensationally featured in the British press, but which newspapers in this country suppressed as long as they could, since they mistakenly feared lest the disclosure make American boobs think. It is true that the British story was picked up by the *New York Post,* but it was then suppressed before publication on orders from its owner, the Sheeny who calls himself Murdoch. The Jews preparations for atomic warfare were, of course, known to the C.I.A. and its director, our present War Lord, and, astonishingly, had also been discovered by Lyndon LaRouche's private intelligence service (see *Liberty Bell,* February 1992, pp. 12-13), but while Americans without access to secret information drew the natural inference from the "mysterious disappearance" from American stores of large quantities of materials needed for the manufacture of atomic weapons, they had no proof of their inferences before Vanunu's disclosures. There is reason to believe that the Sheenies in what should be called Kikistan now possess atomic weapons superior to any that the United States had on hand before Bushy's order to destroy what we had and thus make the country defenceless against the might of God's Holy Race in their Holy Land, the future capital of their One World.

luxurious yacht that night, but if Hirsch's disclosures were likely to make Abraham an embarrassment to his superiors in Mossad, they would not have had the slightest qualms about disposing of a faithful but no longer useful servant. Such scruples would be felt only by Aryans, a race Jews despise as childish and innately stupid.

I have chosen to review this book because it contains a few pages of which you should ponder the significance.

Abraham/Maxwell was uneducated and essentially uncivilized, but he had acquired many skills, not all of them criminal; for example, in addition to his native Yiddish, he could speak ten languages, all of them badly but sufficiently to make himself ungrammatically understood, perhaps with the aid of gestures. He shrewdly realized that this made him useful to the British who occupied Germany after the Jews' victory in 1945. That gave him his start, and he as shrewdly perceived an opportunity to exploit the inextricable tangle of vindictive regulations that the crazed victors imposed on the vanquished, e.g., the one that made it a criminal offense for a German to do business with an Austrian or even to recover the property he had owned in Austria when that country was politically, as it was always ethnically, a part of Germany. And that, in turn, gave the Sheeny the great opportunity he shrewdly seized and by which, despite "the British disdain for ruthless negotiations," he became a colossus of international finance. I quote from Mr. Bower's book:

"With the possible exception of radar, German scientists and engineers had outclassed their Allied competitors in the design of military hardware, from airframes, jets, and tanks to submarines, guns, and rockets. German superiority was reflected not only in the new weapons thrown against the Allies, but also in the revolutionary new chemicals, metals, fuels, and gases which German industry had invented. In the period between Montgomery's victory at Alamein and the invasion of France, an Anglo-American plan was conceived to plunder German science and industry."

On one aspect of this looting of the racially and intellectually superior nation, see the article by C. Lester Walker, reprinted in *Liberty Bell*, March 1992, pp. 22-32, with the appended comments by Hans Schmidt.[2]

Abraham/Maxwell shrewdly perceived that the patent fact of German superiority would create an almost insatiable demand, especially in Britain and the United States, for German scientific and technological publications. For the intrigues and tricks by which he acquired or extorted from the largest German publisher of scientific journals and books the exclusive right to sell in Britain and elsewhere the magazines and books the Germans themselves were forbidden to sell abroad, then acquired from the befuddled British the technically legal right to do it, and, with the subsidies clever Jews can always obtain from their fellow predators, made himself a colossus in the business of publishing, see Mr. Bower's book.

Our concern here is with the obvious proof of German superiority over the hate-crazed and barbarized nations the Sheenies used to defeat and plunder Germany.

You may estimate for yourself how long it will be before the American boobs realize that by destroying Hitler and the National Socialist régime in Germany, they destroyed their own future.

BUSHY'S WAR

There are indications that our War Lord is becoming restive. A whole year has elapsed since he smashed up a nation and caused the death of several hundred thousand human beings, and he shows signs of wanting to refresh the blood on his hands by sending his mongrel myrmidons with their irresistible weapons[1] on another spree of car-

2. Despite the Jews' janissaries' efforts to murder the best part of the surviving population of Germany after the war, and despite the Jews' extortion of enormous and crippling sums from the Germans by means of their now putrid Holohoax, the Germans have regained their superiority over the Judaized British. See, in the *New Scientist* (London), 21 March 1992, the long article entitled "British Innovation, German Style." The subtitle sufficiently adumbrates the argument: "The major political parties agree that Britain must make industrial capital out of academic ideas. All three are looking to Germany for inspiration."

1. Assuming we have been able to replace what was so lavishly and wastefully expended last year. The calculated destruction of the United States, in progress since 1945, has made our vaunted "high technology" dependent on the favor of the nations and countries that have not sabotaged their own industrial capacity. The Aerospace Education Foundation

nage, while ordering his tax-paying animals to pay another hundred billion dollars for his pleasure. His current gabble suggests that the next victim of the high moral purposes which he is now advertising will be Lybia, now ruled by Qaddafi, a wicked heretic who denies the divinity of Sheenies, and who has just completed a grandiose feat of engineering to make part of the desert bloom and thus make his nation more than self-sufficient in food, to the detriment of international usurers.

A correspondent suggests shrewdly that the scenario for performances in Washington may call for Lord Bushy's high principles to boil over in the late summer with a sudden and treacherous attack on Lybia, so that he can be saluted as a Conquering Hero in time for the election in November. That depends, of course, on whether our real masters decide to reappoint Bushy as straw-boss of their Americans.

I have sufficiently accounted for Bushy's attack on Iraq in earlier issues of this periodical, but in October 1991, p. 9. n.1, I mentioned a book that was then in press, and indicated its probable contents on the basis of such information as was available to me when I wrote. Now

(1501 Lee Highway, Arlington, Virginia; 22209) has just published a booklet, *Lifeline Adrift: the Defense Industrial Base in the 1990s,* which exhibits the rapid erosion of our ability to produce weapons. As one example, in 1972 there were ten American companies which manufactured militarily requisite electronic equipment, headed by Texas Instruments, which by 1987 was the only American survivor and almost at the bottom of the list, all other manufacturers being Japanese. Even such statistics usually fail to show the full extent of the Americans' loss of control of vital industries; for example, the Moore Tool Company, the only domestic manufacturer of materials needed for nuclear warfare, is counted as American, but it is now owned by Japanese. For a somewhat different example, note that the American manufacturer of devices essential for communication in the field could not have met the demand of the armed forces in the Persian Gulf, had a Japanese firm refused to supply the necessary batteries.

Well, Jackanapes Kennedy, when President, loudly proclaimed "interdependence" and was not impeached for high treason; instead, the boobs applauded the announced end of their independence. And, as everyone who can perceive the obvious knows, the United States must be made defenseless in preparation for Bushy's New World Ordure, in which all major weapons will be the exclusive possession of God's Children, who will, as predicted in "Bible Prophecy," rule their global plantation and herd its livestock from their capital in Jerusalem.

that the book has been published, I should remind readers that it is available and its contents correspond to that information.

Martin Yant was, until recently, a journalist and columnist on the staff of the *Columbus* [Ohio] *Dispatch.*[2] From information that was available in this country (if one knew where to look for it), he compiled *Desert Mirage, the True Story of the Gulf War* (Buffalo, New York; Prometheus Books, 1991; $19.95 + $3.00 postage).

This is a valuable book, since there still are many literate Americans who do not fully understand that any correspondence between what they are told by their rulers and truth is purely coincidental. Mr. Yant surveys the way in which Bushy trapped Saddam, who was so gullible that he believed an American diplomat, and describes in detail how our War Lord tried to make his wanton attack on Iraq seem respectable by forcing the dissemination of utterly mendacious reports about Saddam's power and purposes. As I remarked in an early article, Bushy's "only regard for his American subjects was shown by the routine use of the national lie machine to spray slime in their stupid faces." He didn't even have the vaudeville show called the United Nations entertain them with its usual song-and-dance act.

After the glorious victory of the United States and its hired allies over a small nation of 14,000,000 (18,000,000 minus domestic enemies) poor people, which was comparable to a victory by a team of tough professional athletes over boys from the sixth grade, the lie machine has been kept at work trying to make the vanquished victim seem to have been sufficiently formidable to make the Bushy's glory as a great Conqueror a little less obscene.

For the disgusting details, I refer you to Mr. Yant's book. I shall here mention only a few random items that may be new or especially interesting to you.

2. Mr. Yant's connection with the newspaper appears to have terminated about the time this book was published. I do not know why. The *Dispatch* attracted some unfavorable notice from intelligent Americans a few years ago, when it, obeying the journalistic rule that wowing the suckers is the best tonic for circulation, not only cynically exploited a patently fake outbreak of "psychokinesis" by a Poltergeist, but did all in its power to avert or impede exposure of the hoax, which was doubly childish, since it, like Sir Arthur Conan Doyle's famous fairies, was the work of an adolescent girl. See the article by the eminent James Randi in the *Skeptical Inquirer,* Spring 1985, pp. 221-235.

I note evidence that while the press is hopelessly corrupt, it is evidently not as corrupt as our masters wish, for newspaper reporters sent to the war zone were held in custody by the Army to prevent them from seeing or hearing something that Bushy's serfs should not be told. And even then, everything they wrote was subject to drastic censorship in the name of "national security." Bushy's janissaries saw to it that no report that was both true and significant got out of the "war zone."

The irrationality of Bushy's boobs constantly amazes sane men. There was one reporter, Peter Arnett,[3] who was stationed in Baghdad and accurately reported what he saw to the Cable Network News, which, in turn, broadcast many of his reports and pictures, including some that disclosed the facts of the bombing of the city by the Americans in keeping with their policy of *Schrecklichkeit,* of which they falsely accused the Germans in two wars.

Arnett reported the facts in vain. The boobs did not want to hear the truth. There is in Washington an outfit that is speciously called Accuracy in Media, solicits funds from conservatives, and is headed by a man named Reed Irvine, of whose genealogy I have no documentation. The conservatives' money was used to send out a hundred thousand official communications, urging everyone to write letters demanding that Arnett be silenced, because he was broadcasting "propaganda for Saddam Hussein...to undermine our morale." Irvine said the propaganda campaign by Accuracy [!] in Media was necessary because Arnett's broadcasts were "a betrayal of the troops" who were valiantly slaughtering defenceless Semites. And the boobs agreed. According to a columnist cited by Mr. Yant, a poll disclosed that 63% of Americans thought that the Army should destroy with its infallible bombs the hotel in Baghdad in which Peter Arnett was staying, doubtless at a time when they could be sure of killing him. And there are people who think chickens stupid!

It may be interesting that among the "Allies" Bushy forced his taxpaying animals to buy with multibillion dollar bribes was the

3. An honest man, but do not make him a hero: he has a Vietnamese wife.

dictator of Turkey, who was a man after Bushy's heart. He had just driven 50,000 Kurds'[4] who had always resided in territory that is now in Turkey, from their homes in three hundred villages, which were then burned to the ground. Bushy knew, of course, that this was not a violation of his much-touted "human rights," because, as is expressly stated in the Holy Talmud, only Sheenies are human. The Kurds, being, like the Americans, largely Aryan, are, of course, animals with no claim to consideration from anyone. With the exception of unwanted refugees in Iran, most of the Kurds will probably be exterminated by the Semitic Iraqis and the Turanian (Mongoloid) Turks later this year. Americans will have to await their turn, perhaps for a decade or more.

Another of Bushy's hired pals is Hafez Assad, the dictator of Syria, who accepted five billion dollars and extensive commercial concessions and also used Bushy's war to invade and annex Lebanon, evidently by agreement with God's Chosen, who have been murderously invading and terrorizing Lebanon for a decade but evidently hesitated to annex it themselves at this time, as I expected them to do. For the nonce, God's People were content to gloat over the Syrian slaughter of Lebanese. Mr. Yant quotes the Prime Minister of Israel, the celebrated terrorist and murderer now known under his assumed named as Shamir, as having rapturously exclaimed, "We live in great days in Israel,...days in which air force jets strike and leave dead...the terrorists in Lebanon." So Lebanon has now ceased to exist and the Americans' aid to that hapless land has attained its goal.[5]

4. On the Kurds, see *Liberty Bell,* July 1991, pp. 3-12. The *Reader's Digest* for May 1992 contains an article on the present plight of the Kurds in Iraq. It is amusing to notice that the writer ventures to affirm that the Kurds "are not Arabs." He knows that they are not even Semites, but he also knows that the boobs must not be reminded that there are races other than God's Sheenies and the sacrosanct "minorities." As for the Kurds' not being Arabs, that is true of almost all the Semites in Iraq, few of whom can claim Arabian ancestors. If Saddam is entitled to the name he bears, Hussein, he is at least partly an Arab; that may bolster the prestige that has saved him from the usual fate of leaders of defeated nations.

5. An independent Lebanon, created in 1943, was from the first a racial and religious nightmare, but it somehow survived and even enjoyed a relative prosperity until the Communists and the Egyptians, in an *ad hoc* alliance, incited a revolt against the legally elected President, a man named Camille Chamoun, who was so gullible that he

It is quite possible the Jews are content to postpone grabbing Lebanon until after they have gobbled up Jordan, in which Bushy and his allies have now induced an almost catastrophic economic crisis. Watch what happens there.

Needless to say, the astonishing *entente* between Syria and the Jews is intended to last only until the latter are ready to stab the Syrians in the back and take Lebanon as part of "greater Israel." They can, of course, count on their American janissaries and tax-payers to do whatever they ordain, whether they appoint Bushy or another scoundrel to govern their North American colony this coming November. But you should watch relations between the Holy Land and Syria during the coming year or two. They will be interesting, as will be the story told the American boobs, when their War Lord treats Syria as he treated Iraq, which the American tax-payers subsidized so long as it was needed to carry on a war against Iran, but destroyed as soon as Bushy decided to cut the throat of his erstwhile friend, Saddam. Fools who become "allies" of the United States all suffer the same fate.

Whether the Arab-speaking nations will become restive and mutinous under the dominion of the Jews' American janissaries is uncertain, but some trouble is inevitable and perhaps Bushy or his successor will be able to enjoy a repetition of the "Gulf War," as it is now called. The mongrel who adorns the American Army as Chief of Staff to advertise the degradation of the American people issued a warning to the Semitic nations: "We have overwhelming power and have demonstrated a willingness to use it"—use it, that is, whenever a War Lord or his Yiddish masters tell their Aryan dogs to pay for another glorious butchery of an innocent people. Mr. Yant evidently expects more trouble in the Near and Middle East soon, and he is probably right.

He also notes that while the United States was hiring Islamic allies, it was paying a lavish added tribute to God's People to pay them

trusted Americans and accepted their proffered aid. Our Marines marched in under the command of "our" State Department, overthrew Chamoun who barely escaped with his life, and installed his adversaries, the revolutionists, in power. That was in 1958, before the Kikes were ready to begin raids on Lebanon, which belongs to them because it was part of the Canaan they took from its inhabitants long ago—by conquest according to the story in the Jew-Book, but more probably by their usual techniques for destroying nations.

for forgoing the pleasure of killing Semites themselves. Mr. Yant's mention of the Holy Race shows considerable courage, but, needless to say, neither he nor his publisher were so imprudent as to incur reprisals for speaking candidly about the world's parasites. We cannot blame them.

The chief error in his book, in my opinion, is his talk about "democracy" in Kuwait or elsewhere. He seems not to know that democracy, whether the real thing or the ochlocratic corruption so dear to Americans, is foreign to the mentality of the Semitic race. A real or simulated democratic régime in Kuwait or Iraq or Syria or Saudi Arabia would be as unnatural as clothes on a chimpanzee. This is not an adverse criticism of Semites: it is simply a statement of historical and biological fact.

You will be glad to know that our heroic War Lord has been recompensed for his vast idealism. His war enormously enriched the Bush family's Zapata Offshore Oil Co.,[6] which is now drilling wells in the Persian Gulf off Kuwait (doubtless as payment for services rendered), while another Bush company obtained "the exclusive right to explore for, develop [*sic*] and produce petroleum throughout substantially all of Bahrain's offshore territory." And the United States has

6. I do not know why the Bush family's oil company was named in honor of a minor "hero" of the Mexican Revolution, a bandit, who, profiting from the virtual anarchy in Mexico after 1911, fomented by American do-gooders, made himself General Zapata and assembled an "army" of two or three hundred *peones*, mostly savages, who wanted to have fun with a gun. His most noteworthy exploit is worth mentioning here. As is now well-known, Woodrow "Wacky" Wilson, the Jews' well-trained poodle in the White House, operated behind the back of his State Department and secretly organized a corps of a dozen or more "special representatives," mostly sleazy missionaries and the like, to intrigue under his authority and stir up more trouble in Mexico. One of these was a H. L. Hall, an American who had resided for many years in Cuernavaca, where he peddled Jesus and milk from his dairy farm. Learning that Hall was an American agent, General Zapata kidnapped him and held him for a ransom of $20 (twenty dollars) in American money. Hall had so endeared himself to his well-bred neighbors in Cuernavaca that they refused to pay for his release, which was eventually effected by the Government of the United States. Zapata, an illiterate savage, was a thoroughgoing nihilist and hated White men: naturally, he was much admired by nitwits in the United States, who snivveled when he was treacherously assassinated by a fellow "liberator," the Carranza who was one of Wilson's favorite pets.

installed a major military base on Bahrain to protect the oil companies from foreign harassment—and from a change of mind in the governments that granted the monopolistic concessions. The first well was drilled in January 1992.

Incidentally, the accepted description of American military might and its efficiency requires some modification. So far as I can learn, our "high-technology" (with the exception of the "Patriot" anti-missile missiles) functioned well in service, and we can indeed guide bombs infallibly onto targets as, for example, when we accurately pinpointed and penetrated the air shelter that was crowded with Iraqis, whom we roasted alive. But most of our terrorist bombing of Iranian cities and towns was carried out with bombs dropped from airplanes as in the Jews' War, where our destruction of German cities and railroads attested a high degree of accuracy. Our airforce has evidently deteriorated enormously since that time, for, according to Mr. Yant, the Air Force had to admit that 70% (*seventy* percent) of such bombs had missed their targets. But then, of course, our planes were bombing miserable Semites, which is fun, but did not have the inspiration that evidently comes to Americans when they can slaughter their betters.

PROMPT CONFIRMATION

My article on Nigger Superiority in the May issue of *Liberty Bell* was in print before events in Los Angeles gave it an emphatic confirmation.

Consider what happened. If, let us say, an Italian had led the police on a breakneck chase at a hundred miles an hour, been stopped by a roadblock, and beaten while resisting arrest, there would have been no cameraman waiting, and the incident, if reported at all, would have been given five lines on an inner page of the local newspaper. The man arrested would have been only a White man and no one would have been interested.

The criminal who tried to escape belonged to the race which is recognized as superior because the White slaves have to work hard to support it, encourage its guinea-pig style breeding, and provide it with Cadillacs and other necessities of life. He was a black gorilla, so huge that his wrists were too big for handcuffs, and his hundred-mile an hour attempt to escape was halted by a roadblock that was set by directions over short-wave radio that anyone could hear. The cameraman was waiting, shot his 'footage,' and the poison-pen press and our enemies' boob-tubes made the incident a national agitation, at the time and for a year thereafter while the courts were troubled with litigation about the incident.

The mayor of the rotting city—a nigger!—was given what he had long sought, a pretext to force from office the chief of police in Los Angeles, whose department was one of the most efficient and relatively honest in the United States, and to replace him with a nigger, who, you may be sure, will teach his White subordinates not to interfere with savages exercising their Civil Right to hunt White rabbits. The policemen who had done their duty were persecuted in the courts and finally acquitted by a jury of White Americans, so bigoted that they did not know that the savage pets of the Master Race can do no wrong.

The incident has not been fully explained. It is possible, of course, that the gorilla, a former convict with a criminal record, was trying to escape from some exercise of his Civil Rights, such as robbing a store or raping a White bitch, but we must suspect that on this occasion he had not committed a crime, but instead performed for the waiting cameraman, and then collected his fee.

The acquittal of the persecuted policemen is said to have set the niggers to looting and destroying property, not only in Los Angeles but in dirty cities throughout the country. As exploited by our domestic enemies, it doubtless did provide an occasion for outbreaks by the savages, just as a failure of electric power in the center of New York City did some years ago. Niggers naturally loot and destroy when they see a good opportunity or have a suitable pretext for tribal festivities. It was not at all remarkable that in Los Angeles big niggers drove up in the Cadillacs they had been given, directly or indirectly, by White idiots, and looted stores right in front of cameras. Their contempt for the tax-paying animals that work for them is almost infinite and certainly justified.

The only aspect of the affair in Los Angeles that was not commonplace was the fact that the significant word 'revolution' was used for the first time, so far as I know.

According to the statistics available to me as I write, the festivities in Los Angeles produced 58 corpses, 158 persons critically injured and

perhaps maimed, and 2000+ injured but not fatally. The statistics do not show how many of these casualties were really regrettable, i.e., of White Americans, possibly including even White men who were fit to survive.

The full extent of the "demonstrations" will never be stated in a comprehensive report. In the larger cities, the true extent of the outbreak was reported only locally and probably minimized at that. In smaller cities that have, as yet, only relatively small contingents of the superior race, White men had long since learned not to go out alone late at night and had taken to going in pairs. So the resourceful savages formed gangs of six to ten and when they caught two or three men alone, joyously clubbed them to insensibility and left lying in pools of their own blood. The local liepaper reported, often days later, that the victims were in the hospital after an "altercation" with unidentified "youths," or, if the color of the assailants had to be admitted, assured their stupid readers that the incident "had no racial overtones."

In one town, at least, a White man was found with his skull crushed with a baseball bat or similar weapon, and the local police, frightened lest they be treated as were the Los Angeles police, professed to be mystified and even suggested that the victim might have committed suicide by crawling into some machine that crushed his skull.

In some cities, trembling judges or juries hastily acquitted niggers on trial for various crimes so that the savages would not devastate their defenseless cities. In those cities it will henceforth be a waste of time to try to arrest and try niggers for their crimes. The precedent has been established and the savages will not forget it.

In one city, a playful nigger had just been convicted of murdering three employees of stores that he robbed, but, when I last heard, the pavid judge was putting off pronouncing sentence, lest the local niggers resent infringement of their right to prey on the race that enslaved itself for their benefit.

In many slums that once were universities, the gangs of niggers roamed the campus, intimidating White people, threatening to burn down buildings, or occupying administrative offices, and demanding whatever "rights" took their fancy of the moment. Some of the responsible administrators claimed to be feeble-minded—that, at least, is the only possible interpretation of their plea that they were surprised by

the conduct of the niggers they had imported to take the place of White students and had coddled with lavish "scholarships" and special privileges at the expense of the taxpaying-animals or the fools who devise by will large bequests to what was a university in their youth.

In southern California after the jury's verdict, the thugs of journalism published the names and addresses of the offending jurors in the hope they would be murdered or, at least, driven from burning homes.

Throughout the country the holy men started yapping in a deafening chorus, like a pack of fox terriers in a large kennel, denouncing the jurors who had dared to consider the evidence before them, about which the dervishes knew nothing. Of course, as we all know, the dervishes yapp at every opportunity to advertise their righteousness, and never need to know relevant facts, since they are professional vendors of a delusive superstition. But in this case they were using a poisonous superstition which, at best, denied the facts of race, and, since the Marxian Reformation, became a calculated offensive against our race and the civilization it created.

The slime machine went into action throughout the nation, displaying, as it had done continually throughout the past year, a carefully edited excerpt from the film and yelling about Civil Rites of obeisance to the superior race. And White half-wits, who knew nothing of the evidence the jury had heard, promptly declared that the jury had sinned—obviously because it had not recognized the vast superiority of the race for which the idiots work.

Most ominous of all, our War Lord, whose sense of power over his serfs has become megalomania, and who had illegally meddled with an election in Louisiana some months ago, let out a yell and rushed from his lair in Washington to Los Angeles to strut, orate, and proclaim the end of law in the United States. Having recently commanded his vast herd of tax-paying sheep to pay seventy or a hundred billion dollars for his fun in Iraq, he naturally looked for pretexts to impose another heavy burden on the dumb brutes for "welfare" to subsidize more abundantly the niggers in Los Angeles and ensure bigger and better riots in the near future.

The Most Puissant Lord Bushy, Viceroy of the Jews' New World Ordure, not content with ordering the hundred million tax-payers he owns to pay for fresh incentives to further outbreaks of savagery in Los

Angeles, proclaimed that the four policemen were guilty of displeasing him and would be tried in his Federal courts and (of course) condignly punished. Although he mouthed some pseudo-legal claptrap, what our Lord did was abolish the provision against double jeopardy, one of the bits of Anglo-Saxon law that the Warren Gang and its successors had not yet canceled.

What our Sovereign Lord intends to do and probably will do is so to terrorize police departments throughout the country that they will never again dare to arrest niggers or interfere with them when they are having fun robbing, raping, and killing White boobs.

Obvious Lessons

The incidents in Los Angeles have proved three things. The least and most obvious one is that the savages are, *de facto* (as diplomats say) racially superior to the White slaves who work for them and who are even so humble and degraded that they do so without objection. The degenerate Whites, furthermore, frankly acknowledge their racial inferiority by electing or tolerating nigger mayors, nigger legislators and Congressmen, nigger governors, nigger judges, and nigger commanders of the armed forces.

The second lesson is that our enemies' plans for the final enslavement and extermination of Aryans in the United States have not changed. For decades it has required no wit to see that, as I have often pointed out in these pages, the intensive and highly successful campaign in the boob-hatcheries, the Jesus shops, the press, and the boob-tubes to make Aryans feel guilty for existing, presupposed plans for an eventual insurrection by the niggers and a consequent race war in which we would be decisively defeated.

Whether the pursuit and arrest of the nigger criminal in Los Angeles was carefully planned in advance or, as is hardly likely, was an unscheduled incident, it was immediately and intensively used by the electronic sewers that most Americans maintain in their living rooms to deliver the Jewish sewage the thoughtless and uncomprehending boobs eagerly lap up. That outpouring of excrement to incite in Whites hatred of their own race and to simulate the niggers' innate hatred of it was obviously planned in preparation for the outbreak in Los Angeles that took place a year or more after the arrest. It was doubtless planned with the foreknowledge that no honest jury could

do other than acquit the four policemen who were being persecuted for having done their duty.

As I noted above, in Los Angeles, where the niggers had such fun in hauling Aryans from their automobiles and killing or maiming them, the word 'revolution' was openly mentioned for the first time. If you wish, you may classify that event as the first preliminary opening of guerrilla warfare that will be conducted intermittently but on a progressively increasing scale henceforth. Most of the victims, needless to say, have been made so imbecile by their schools and churches that they will not have the slightest comprehension that what happens to them is what they themselves ordained.

The most important lesson, for those who have wit enough to learn it, is that niggers are by nature savages, and that nature cannot be changed by window-dressing or persiflage. No one doubts the unalterability of inherent instincts in other animals. Chimpanzees, for example, may be taught to wear clothing, understand commands, ride bicycles, smoke cigarettes, and even to act as nursemaids to children (if well paid for their services in bananas). They recognize that they must be obedient to their masters, but everyone knows that if bands of chimpanzees were free from control, they would behave with the ferocity you may have glimpsed for a moment or two if you watched the *National Geographic*'s video-tape about them, filmed by Jane Goodall.[1]

The simple fact is that all pure-blooded Congoids and most other niggers are innately savages and can never be anything else. First-generation mulattos, the result of miscegenation, a crime that would be stringently prohibited if tender-hearted humanitarians had any sense of pity, are almost invariably savages,[2] but may inherit some White instincts and thus be condemned to suffer an incurable schizophrenia throughout their wretched lives. In quadroons occasionally and octoroons frequently the White elements may dominate and produce indi-

1. Note also, a little later on the film, the behavior of the chimpanzees' loose-limbed cousins in the clothes that meddling missionaries forced on them and that they are now accustomed to wear as status-symbols.

2. There is evidence that in such combinations, Nordic and perhaps all White genes are recessive (cf. Richard McCulloch's *Destiny of Angels*, which is concerned chiefly with physical beauty), but the facts will never be ascertained with certainty so long as God's Race enforces its prohibition of racial research.

viduals capable of civilization instead of mimicking it when expedient. A few, indeed, are highly intelligent, as witness Lawrence Dennis, who was one of the victims of Franklin Roosevelt's premature attempt to begin ruling by terror in imitation of his model, Lenin, and his fellow conspirator, Stalin. A rational and compassionate American, however, would have thought it pathetic that so intelligent and courageous a man as Dennis had to be almost childishly proud that he could entertain acquaintances in the Harvard Club, aware, of course, of the indelible genetic blot on his being.

With the stated exceptions, niggers are savages and you should understand that you can never understand them, except as you understand cheetahs or cuttlefish, by observing their behavior. All missionaries and other gospel-venders pretend, and simple-minded ones actually believe, that niggers can be transformed by dousing them in holy water and giving them sips of Jesus-juice, but that is sheer nonsense, as Noël Hunt, who spent many years observing Bantu both in their native habitat and in South Africa, pointed out in the article quoted at some length in *Liberty Bell,* May 1986, pp. 9-16. The Christianity the savages may mimic to obtain favors from White men is merely a superficial simulation to conceal their real beliefs, which are grotesque but innate superstitions, unchanged from their days in the jungle.

You must, above all, avoid deluding yourself by imagining some analogy between the consciousness of a nigger and your own. As Noël Hunt puts it succinctly, "A white man can no more think like a black than he can think like a bee."

Like all anthropoids, the savages can be taught patterns of behavior by persons who have authority over them, and, since they are capable of speech, they are more adaptable than chimpanzees. They can be taught to speak a recognizable English, wear currently fashionable clothes, drive automobiles, and perform almost any simple act that will win them a reward—even one that is deferred for some little time—and to avoid performing acts that will certainly be punished, sooner or later. (This is a marked difference from, e.g., dogs, who, as you know, must be rewarded or punished at the time of the act, for there is no way of communicating to them the meaning of a deferred reward or punishment. The same is true of chimpanzees.) Under competent supervision, niggers can perform useful work, and many can be

taught to perform tasks that require some continuous attention and a fairly high degree of skill. Many, like all domesticated animals (especially dogs and horses), can become attached to their masters and take pride in serving them. And our enemies can teach them to yell for unearned rewards and privileges that White nitwits think themselves obliged to bestow on what they imagine the savages to be. And it is likely that, as has been verified by observation of American Indians, the Congoids' nervous systems perceive pain and pleasure in ways that differ greatly from the comparable reactions of Aryans.

Savages are incapable of civilization, for the same reason that tigers are incapable of becoming vegetarians. Savages, however, being innately treacherous, have a well developed capacity for simulation when it is to their advantage to employ it. Some anthropologists believe that the savages could, if left alone, evolve biologically and become capable of founding or inwardly appreciating a civilization in ten thousand years or so. Under coercion, they might develop a sense of civilization more quickly, perhaps in two or three thousand years.

If our race finds it profitable or otherwise worthwhile to impose a measure of civilization on savages, it can bestow on them great benefits, according to *our* scale of values. But you must always remember what Dr. Albert Schweitzer, who was awarded the Nobel Peace Prize in 1952 for his efforts to improve conditions in Africa, learned by bitter experience and stated clearly in a memorable passage of which an American newspaper, if we had any instead of the Jews' liepapers, would continually remind its readers:

> I have given my life to try to alleviate suffering among Africans. There is something that white men who have lived there, as I have, must have learned and know: that those people are a sub-race.[3]
>
> They have neither the intellectual and mental nor the emotional abilities to equate themselves or share equally with white men in any of the functions of our civilization.
>
> I have given my life to try to bring to them the advantages which our civilization must offer, but I have become well aware that we must preserve

3. He means an inferior race, not a 'sub-race' in the sense in which that word is used in biological taxonomy. I have corrected the tense of 'learned' and the syntax of 'have,' and other errors that were probably made in translation from the French. I also correct the English, without in any way altering the meaning, in several places in what follows.

our status: whites are the superior, and they the inferior race. For whenever a white man seeks to live among them as their equal, they will destroy him and all his work.

And so for any lasting relationship or any benefit to this people, let white men from anywhere in the world who would come to help Africans remember that they must continually maintain this status: you are the master and they the inferiors, like children that you would help or teach.

Never fraternize with them or accept them as your social equals, or they will devour you, they will destroy you.

The indisputable facts that Dr. Schweitzer courageously stated, sacrificing the favor he had enjoyed from our enemies and their dupes, were, of course, known to the World Destroyers when they began their gradual and cleverly accelerated work to stir up the savages by telling them they had "rights" they must assert, while at the same time paralysing the minds of the American boobs by convincing them they had a Christian duty to deny themselves something they wanted in order to subsidize and pamper the "underprivileged" savages. In a nation that was already suffering from the egalitarian psychosis and had given the savages the "right" to vote, the work of calculated subversion was easily carried out and not even noticed by the boobs who are to be herded to extinction.

The facts about savagery are also known to the infamous hirelings who do the Yids' work in the press and over the device that is properly called the electronic Jew in your living room. But they are paid for their treason to their own race and, if they have vestigial consciences, doubtless comfort themselves by not thinking about the consequences.

The situation, soon to become desperate, in the United States differs from that prevalent elsewhere only because there are so many mulattos among the savages. The percentage of White blood among niggers in the United States has been estimated as 40%, but there are no valid statistics. This consequence of miscegenation is only partly the result of the inexpiable crime that the boobs have been taught to call a Civil War. The deadly process began in the barracoons. It may have been initiated by the merchants, chiefly Arabs, who purchased slaves from their relatives or captors (thus often saving their lives) and sold them to trading posts, operated chiefly by Portuguese (some of them already mongrelized) and Spaniards, located on the estuaries of the major rivers of Africa, whence they were shipped to associated

traders in the Western Hemisphere, on ships commonly owned by Jews but usually with White captains and officers. The capitalists who controlled the business and reaped the largest share of the profits were mostly Jews, who operated from their luxurious offices and did none of the dirty work, but some inferior members of the international tribe took part in the actual work of purchase, transport, and marketing. They have left even linguistic traces of their activity.[4]

In the South before the Northern invasion, there were male slaves who had a perceptible moustache or beard, a clear indication that their Congoid blood had been diluted with White (Semitic or Aryan) genes, and as everyone knows, 'high yellow girls,' attractive female quadroons or octoroons, commanded fantastically high prices. The emancipation of the niggers merely continued, and perhaps accelerated, a mongrelization that was already well under way in this country. So long as the hybrids remained slaves, the potentially disastrous consequences of miscegenation could be overlooked, and after their emancipation our people's obtuseness to racial realities was fostered by a hallucinogenic religion that is a denial of reality and a violation of Nature.

Even if the estimate of 40% of White blood in the nigger population as a whole is an exaggeration, it is indubitable that we are afflicted with a large number of mulattos, most of whom are mentally superior to pure Congoids and naturally become their leaders, and some of whom have the ability to become agitators on a large scale, adding to concealed but innate savagery a bitter and largely justified hatred of the once dominant race that fecklessly created them and condemned them to life in a kind of interracial limbo, since they spiritually belong to neither race and may be intelligent enough to be aware of a consequent schizophrenia. It is the mulattos who direct against our once proud and now debased and enslaved race the savages, who, if left to themselves, would direct their destructive and homicidal urges against their fellows, the most available objects. In South Africa thus far the festive niggers have, almost without

4. Linguists who have studied the dialects of the niggers in Jamaica affirm that they find clear evidence of the derivation of some words and terms from Hebrew. That is puzzling. The Jews of the time did not use Hebrew, a dead language which few of them knew, and while Hebrew words entered the Jews' dialects of Aramaic and so may have survived in Ladino or Yiddish, I do not myself see how such elements can be securely distinguished from derivatives that are merely Semitic.

exception, killed with horrible torture other niggers, although, of course, our do-gooders can with assurance look forward to better things in the future of that hapless country, where a majority of the White population, led by foul traitors, has elected to go the way of Rhodesia.

In the ruins of Rhodesia, now a fetid jungle called Zimbabwe, the niggers, having now deprived of their property the Whites who foolishly remained in the territory after the Americans and British, with the aid of South African traitors,[5] degraded their race and destroyed civilization in that hapless land, are now supreme and unfettered by civilization, except as necessary to ensure the profits of the Sheenies who exploit it. The photograph herewith, reproduced from the *Chicago Tribune*, 7 May, shows a passel of savages in a nigger "university" behaving normally after they have beaten the riot squads of nigger police sent to control them and seized the black constabulary's equipment. The "political and economic issues" mentioned in the caption under the picture may have served as a pretext, but any other pretext would have done as well, and no pretext was really needed. In the picture you can contemplate typical niggers behaving naturally, as naturally, for example, as chimpanzees climb trees and swing from branches. You can also contemplate in the picture a preview of what is now the Manifest Destiny that Americans have chosen for themselves and the country that once was theirs.

Reuters photo

Campus unrest in Zimbabwe

Showing off captured riot police equipment, protesters at the University of Zimbabwe in Harare rally Wednesday. Unrest was spurred by anger over political and economic issues.

5. The extent to which the traitors who governed South Africa actually forced the collapse of civilization in Rhodesia is the subject of a little article I hope to complete and publish someday.

The outbreak in Los Angeles, the first, I believe, in which the word 'revolution' was a slogan, was an improvement on the many outbreaks that preceded it, and, needless to say, would not have occurred, had the Americans had sense enough to send into Watts in 1965 a regiment of the National Guard with instructions to shoot looters and rioters on sight—and shoot to kill. But evidently the boobs, to judge by their conduct, wanted more and better outbreaks and accordingly got them.

The incidents in Los Angeles will, of course, be repeated frequently, greatly improved and on a continually enhanced scale in the near future. Eventually, even the boobs in Dubuque, who were too backward to enjoy an echo of the recent festivities in their own city, will share in this country's progress toward the ideal status of what was Rhodesia and the Congo. It seems at present that the epidemic of Immune Deficiency is producing its effects too slowly to save either South Africa or the United States as a habitat for civilized peoples.

The massive deluge of sludge that gushed from the boob-tubes will probably prevent any considerable perception of the lesson that should have been taught by the events in and near Los Angeles. It now seems certain that the average Aryan boob, no longer capable of reading coherent discourse, has a consciousness, politely called a mind, that has been made permanently incapable of learning anything. But there is still a minority of literates, and one wonders what they will do. They fall into two distinct groups, between which communication is difficult, often impossible. You must belong to one or the other.

If you want to drug yourself with hashish, heroin, or Christianity to avoid seeing the real world in which you must live and die, that, like suicide, is your privilege, but please retain sufficient decency to refrain from imposing your hallucinations on sober men. And if you are capable of pity, refrain from engendering children whom your drugs will not save from the coming consequences of your moral cowardice.

If you are willing to think rationally about your plight in a crazed nation, remember the unalterable facts of life: dogs are dogs, elephants are elephants, and savages are savages. You cannot make an elephant out of a dog, or a civilized man out of a nigger.

Seventy years ago, when many American children were still given some education, any schoolboy and many schoolgirls would have cited the Horatian aphorism: *Naturam expellas furco, tamen usque recurret:* though you drive out Nature with a pitchfork, she will incessantly return. In this unlettered generation, you may quote the late Professor Feynman, who warned you at the time that the Space Agency's multiracial show boat blew up, *"Nature cannot be fooled."* ❑

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

The Awesome, Destructive Power of Television in the United States

By

Dr. Charles E. Weber

To understand the deportment of American television and the objectives of that deportment, we must first of all be aware of the fact that the privately owned American television networks are largely owned and controlled by members of an ethnic minority which comprises only about 3% of the American population, a minority that was present in the United States only in very small numbers prior to the 1880s, when its fortunes in eastern Europe were changed for the worse by decrees of the Russian government. These decrees, often designated as the "May Laws," stimulated a massive Jewish emigration to the United States. Fortunately, we have a very valuable source of information which contains many details of the largely Jewish ownership and control of American television. This source is entitled *Who Rules America?* and is available at a modest price from the National Alliance, Post Office Box 330, Hillsboro, West Virginia, 24946.

Through the medium of television, the psychological nature and cultural traditions of Jews from Europe and their descendants have had an almost incalculable influence on the political, psychological, social and moral development of the American people since the 1940s. Hostility toward host populations and a desire to control them through causation of internal strife are characteristic of the Jewish cultural and religious traditions, as we can note in a source of information available in almost every American home and even almost every hotel room in the country. That source is the Old Testament. Specifically, we can note the method of control in *Isaiah* XIX, 2:

> And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbor; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

A forecast of modern Jewish attitudes toward host populations is contained in *Deuteronomy* VII, 16:

> And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity on them.

The passage from *Deuteronomy* could do much to explain the pitiless tyranny of the Communist governments dominated by Jews in Russia and Hungary during 1917 ff. and 1919.

So great was the hostility toward Jews in earlier centuries that a number of western European nations expelled them, for example, England in 1290 and Spain in 1492. The effects of such expulsions in the development of attitudes of Jews toward their host populations can, of course, scarcely be underestimated. Attempts to limit Jewish power in the economic and professional areas in the twentieth century have also had a profound influence on Jewish attitudes toward host populations.

The traditions expressed in the Biblical passages quoted above also go far in explaining the diabolical use which Jews have made of television, a modern instrument of almost unlimited potential for controlling a country in addition to the power that Jews have attained through financial manipulations in earlier centuries and down to the present day.

A notable example of the efforts of American television to influence American concepts of history is the series *War and Remembrance*, which was broadcast by the American Broadcasting Corporation (ABC) in November, 1988 and May, 1989. This series, which was based on a long novel by the Jewish author Herman Wouk, occupied some thirty hours of "prime time." Its production costs are reputed to have been around $140,000,000., a staggering, unprecedented sum which must prompt questions about the motivations for such an expenditure. Limitations of space forbid me from discussing in detail the many distortions and falsehoods contained in the series, which has as its central theme the real or alleged sufferings of Jews in Europe during the Second World War, a war which has had a disastrously divisive and debilitating effect on the nations of Europe and which influential, wealthy Jews had an important rôle in precipitating, as has been documented, for example, in studies by the well-known British historian, David Irving. (For my detailed discussions of this series, see *Liberty Bell*, issues of January, 1989 and July, 1989.) *War and Remembrance* was a sequel to a series entitled *The Winds of War*, which had been broadcast in February, 1983. These series presented a Jewish version of the Second World War, a war in which the Jews were only one of the

nations which underwent untold suffering, although this ethnocentric series would hardly have conveyed that fact to people who are naive about history. The series seem to be based on the premise that only the sufferings of Jews are important. The Second World War, by the way, was almost certainly prolonged by the genocidal threats against the German nation inherent in the Morgenthau Plan initialed by Roosevelt in September, 1944.

A recent example of the manner in which American television networks have provoked strife in the host populations is the provocative manner of reporting the incident which triggered the costly and divisive riots in Los Angeles. Edited (shortened) versions of a film showing the attempts by several policemen to subdue a Negro resisting arrest were shown innumerable times. Resentments, justified or unjustified, that had been long smoldering amongst Negroes in a poor district of Los Angeles were made to burst into violence that caused scores of deaths and bright, large flames that consumed hundreds of millions of dollars worth of property values. In this instance we also have an example of the manipulating techniques so often employed in network television; editing of materials and selective interviewing.

Political life and religious life in the United States are now largely filtered through the people who control television. So-called "televangelism," a tremendously profitable industry which has hardly brought honor to religious traditions of the American majority, can only exist with the approval of those who control network television. Political campaigns have become tremendously expensive undertakings that are virtually ineffective without television advertising. It is reasonable to assume that the rapid growth of crime in the United State during the past decades has been accelerated by violence in fictional television programs, to which so many youngsters are addicted at the expense of time for school homework.

The power of television to demoralize a war effort or to glorify a war is exemplified in the varied attitudes generated toward the war in Vietnam against Communism and, by way of stark contrast, the war fought for the benefit of Israel against Iraq.

The destructive influence of so-called "feminism" in recent decades can be ascribed in large measure to television, which constantly

brings up topics and themes that provoke dissension between men and women and hence have a destructive effect on the stability of the American family. Other objectives of those who control American television seem to be the acceptance or even promotion of homosexuality and miscegenation, types of sexual behavior which can only have a debilitating effect on the majority component of the American population which has quite appropriately been characterized as the "dispossessed majority." (*The Dispossessed Majority* is the title of an important book that documents the decline of fortunes of Americans of European descent [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $15 + $2.50 for postage].) In the case of miscegenation, however, a would-be biter might have been bitten. One of the chief concerns of Jewish leaders lies in the high incidence of Jews who are now marrying non-Jews in the United States.

The dispossessed American majority can liberate itself from the diabolically destructive effects of network television only if it becomes cognizant of the orientations and objectives of those who control it. A powerful defense against its effect could be made by letters of protest to advertisers who sponsor objectionable television programs. Refusing to buy the products of such sponsors could also be effective provided that the sponsors are made aware of the reasons for the refusal. ❑

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to

More on the Einstein Myth

by

Ben Kriegh

If a publication like the *Liberty Bell* is to gain credibility it is important that its articles be reasonably accurate. Unfortunately, even though it is well intentioned, the article on the Einstein Myth in the April issue is carelessly done. For example, in the expression of physical laws, such as $E = 1/2\ mv^2$, it is a gross impropriety to suggest that the factor 1/2 is "quantitatively irrelevant...".

Probably the most exhaustive study of the "Einstein Myth" is contained In the book *The Einstein Myth and the Ives Papers,* by Dean Turner and Richard Hazelett, published by Devin-Adair in 1979. (It may no longer be available.) Although the authors are inclined to bring in some of their religious mysticism, the book is important in that it brings to light a number of significant but almost unknown facts. As is to be expected, most of the modern academic community, spineless wonders that they are, ignores these fact because they are not "politically acceptable."

One of the first notable results relating mass and energy was expressed by J. J. Thompson in 1881 when he calculated that a moving electrically charged spherical conductor appeared to have an additional mass equal to 4/3 the energy of the electric field divided by c^2, where c is the speed of light. In 1905, several months before Einstein published his paper on the special theory of relativity, a German physicist, Fritz Hasenoehrl, published a paper which obtained the same result but with respect to electromagnetic radiation in a reflecting box. As we now know, these results were incorrect by the factor 4/3. However, it was clear that physicists realized that there was a connection between mass and energy.

However, the most dramatic result was obtained by H. Poincare in a paper published in 1900 in which he obtained the result that the momentum of radiation is equal to the flux of radiation divided by the square of the speed of light, i.e., $M = S/c^2$. In deriving this result, Poincare showed that the "mass" due to radiation was derived through the definition of force as the rate of change of momentum. As the

authors of the above mentioned text state, "the equation $e = mc^2$ could be derived by any alert physics student" from Poincare's equation. In short, Poincare had essentially obtained the result $e = mc^2$ indirectly, but possibly did not recognize its importance at the time. Poincare's priority of discovery was actually acknowledged by Einstein in 1906, although he remained silent about the matter thereafter.

From the historical point of view, the result which made Einstein's reputation was his supposed derivation of the famous equation $e = mc^2$ from his special theory of relativity in his second paper of 1905. However, the most astonishing aspect of Einstein's work was that his so-called derivation was mathematically defective. In other words, Einstein did not correctly derive the result for which he is given fame and credit! In fact, a correct derivation of the famous equation was given first by Max Planck in 1907.

It is clear that Einstein's reputation was based on the apparent development of the relationship between matter and energy as a consequence of the Theory of Relativity. The result was considered a triumph for relativity. Yet, the famous result was suspected and implicitly deduced earlier without the need for relativity, a simple truth which apparently has been ignored. In fact, Einstein implied that the result could not be obtained without relativity theory. In this, he was wrong.

Thus far, we have looked only at the Einstein Myth in regard to the famous relation between matter and energy. There is much more to the "MYTH."

Dr. Herbert Eugene Ives a a brilliant theoretical and experimental physicist and director of electro-optical research at Bell Laboratories in the 1930's and 1940's. He was not happy with the Theory Relativity because it encompasses a number of unresolved paradoxes. So, he proceeded to develop a theoretical approach to explain phenomena supposedly explained only by relativity. Ives succeeded in showing that such phenomena, e.g., the advance of the perihelion of Mercury, could be explained within the context of Newtonian physics and absolute space and time. Unfortunately, by the time Ives came out with his results, Einstein had been apotheosized. As a result, Ives was largely ignored and has essentially been forgotten, even though his work poses a formidable challenge to several aspects of the theory of relativity.

School children today are told that Einstein was a great genius, a mathematician, and scientist. I suspect that he was a genius in only one way, at exploitation. He certainly was no mathematician, and if he is to be classified as a scientist, then he was one of the most unproductive ones. It should be acknowledged that Einstein did have excellent insights into certain aspects of physics. But for all the years he was at the Institute for Advanced Study at Princeton, he produced essentially nothing.

The Einstein Myth and the Ives Papers is an important book in that it is well referenced and includes reprints of many of Ives' important papers. Anyone interested can gain much from the book, even if he does not have the mathematical and physics background necessary to follow the technical aspects contained in the Ives papers. ❑

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

RODNEY KING

The black man refuses to live by the White man's law. Blacks have destroyed the viability of every major city in America. Whites do not feel safe anywhere in centralcity. To carry on the current integrationist course means that either White civilization surrenders to black chaos, or the White race perforce defends itself to the death of the black insurgency. The rational alternative to this dilemma is racial separation together with a one-time "reparation" to each black head of a household or individual living on his or her own. The stipulation must be that blacks who accept the "reparation" must return to Africa. There is no living together in harmony. Either the blacks return to Africa or the White race emigrates to Europe—or a terrible race conflagration erupts, the end of which can only mean the destruction of much of North America as a viable place to live. Those Whites who continue to preach integration when murder and mayhem are all that most blacks dream of doing to Whites will soon see the end of their multi-racial fantasy. This fantasy of multi-cultural diversity and equality has killed the America that once was great and mighty. We Aryans will get away from the black race by any means necessary. There is no compromise that won't weaken and destroy us. Twenty-six years ago (1996), Lincoln Rockwell told Stokely Carmichael that the racial issue could only be settled over guns. Barring racial separation, we see no other alternative.

* * * * *

ABC / "Prejudice"

Gather on a network television set a group of children. Make that gathering the reflection of the emerging American racial and ethnic mosaic, and proceed to choose two White children to humiliate. Put slave collars on the White children. Then have the camp-of-the-saints gathering jeer at the two White children. This is what Peter Jennings did, calling the experiment a useful study in "racism." This is euphemistic language for instilling a White guilt complex over black slavery and segregation, alleged White bigotry against every other race and group. In Milwaukee the local ABC affiliate asked some black children what they thought of the 'experiment.' One said that now Whites would know that just because blacks do drive-by shootings (Zebra-style) every night Whites shouldn't get the idea that blacks are a violent race. A little black girl said in response:

"Black (be) beautiful." And how the local mattoid creatures of the media beamed. White children like their own being publicly humiliated. This is the America we are told to love and revere. Ugh!!!

* * * * *

"60 Minutes" German Racial-Nationalism

No matter how strongly the Jews and their surrogates attempt to stifle Nationalist Socialist urges in the Germans, just two and a half years after the fall of the Berlin Wall the youth of Germany are marching again. Austrian Gottfried Küssel is their titular leader. All throughout Germany and Europe the Aryans are revolting against race treason and the immigrants from the Third World, the so-called *refugees* and the asylum seekers. "60 Minutes" showed America all manner of non-whites peering out of their welfare hostels in Germany, as though the German youth had no right to oppose their presence. Is Germany destined to become another Uganda? The Bonn regime claims that everyone in the world with a claim to asylum has a RIGHT to go to Germany, live on welfare, have babies on the medical system, and push the Germans out of their way. Küssel and the National Socialists will reawaken the racial and cultural heritage of Germany and Aryan Europe.

* * * * *

Ross Perot

What can a Ross Perot candidacy accomplish? if he gets 20% of the popular vote or more in the most populous states, the states with the most electoral votes, he could deny Bush and Clinton, either of them, an electoral majority of 270 votes. The presidential election could be decided in the U.S. House of Representatives. There the debates could become lethal. The Black Caucus will demand that Jesse Jackson be chosen, and when Jackson isn't chosen they will walk out. The Democrats will call for Mario Cuomo, Bill Clinton, Paul Tsongas, Jerry Brown, or even Ted Kennedy. The Republicans will want George Bush, with a few votes for Pat Buchanan. There will be few compromises. Many Congressmen will grow tired of the arguing late into the night, and some punches will be thrown; someone may even

pull out a pistol. Four hundred and thirty-five members of the House in a great brawl on the House floor—a perfect example of why we say that America is dead in the water. With no president chosen, the government's power will begin to atrophy. This is the effect that Ross Perot's candidacy can have. We don't endorse him, but we are going to vote for him. A stiff dose of chaos could be just what this sad country needs to wake up the slumbering White race. The Los Angeles riots demonstrated what can happen to Whites when crazy niggers get a full head of racial steam. Riot in the Congress will seal the argument we have been making about the Humpty-Dumpty nature of the vaunted United States of America.

*****

Mordecai Vanunu

Remember Vanunu? Last night I watched the film "Secret Weapon," the story of Israel's kidnapping in Rome of this Israeli technician who had worked on the development of the Israeli nuclear bombs. Vanunu told a London newspaper of Israel's stash of enriched plutonium and the thermonuclear devices that 'peace-loving Israel' was building and hiding in the Negev Desert; Vanunu had worked on this top-secret project for nine years. The Mossad sicked a *femme fatale* on old Mordecai, who lured the gullible Jew to Rome where the Mossad wrapped Vanunu up and flew him to Israel to stand trial for treason; Vanunu got eighteen years. The female Mossad agent allegedly fell in love with Mordecai Vanunu, but being a loyal Jewess she turned him in anyway. This movie was meant to demonstrate the near invincibility of the Israeli secret service, whose tactics never failed in this film. The movie showed Mossad agents operating all over the world—Sydney, London and Rome—driving taxis, in travel agencies, working in hotels, everywhere getting close to their targets with sex stings and finishing the job off with a team of assassins using silencers. The Jewess picked up her clothing from the floor and left by the same door that the two Mossad assassins came into the killing room. The Jews who make movies like to intimidate with Mossad scare stories.

From *The Talon*, Euro-American Alliance
Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221

HOMBRE DE BIGOTE

I could not resist an indirect reply to a recently received letter. A man with the jewish name of Koch apparently came unglued as he read a sample copy of *FAEM*. He said he lived in the middle of red-neck country and called me a bigot. He claimed my language was foul and undreamed of. One might ask if he has seen any recent copies of Penthouse or watched a TV movie lately. Stand-up comics (mostly jews) habitually use tons of filthy language and the audience thinks it's very funny. Anyway, Mr. Koch runs the "Interplanetary Church of Cosmic Science" and the "Comfort Corner" which counsels mental dwarfs in happiness and metaphysics. I never knew what metaphysics was and I remain indebted to Eric Thomson for the explanation. When a ball at the top of a hill rolls to the bottom, that's ordinary physics. When a ball at the bottom of a hill rolls to the top, that's metaphysics. I guess you have to be a metaphysician to understand what an "interplanetary church" is. As for the "cosmic science" bit, that must really be awesome.

Mr. Comfort Corner wants me to love the "race of man", whatever that is. Man, men, mens (Latin), mentio, mention, mental, and so on, leads us to the statement "one who has the capacity to think". Hooman beans, as it were. How close some bipeds can get to apes and still be called human, is anyone's guess. "Race" is a biological division of mankind of which there are three major kinds: white, yellow and black. In everyday, unscientific terms, they are honkie, gook and nigger. Gringos, slants and spooks. Palefaces, ricers and coons. What's in a name anyway? These three divisions have their own subdivisions and so on and so forth. A race is distinguished by the relative frequency of genes and the resultant physical characteristics of hair texture, hair color, eye color, skin color, bone structure, body proportions, stature, circulatory systems and what all. The brains are physically different and obviously function in a different manner. A race has the same ancestry, family, clan, lineage and blah, blah, blah. We even smell different. A fellow with the odd name of Wong Long Dong remarked that all whites were "stinky". Since he wasn't a white, he could not be accused of uttering a racist remark. Blacks are often heard laughing about how honkies have no lips and no ass. We look weird tc them and they look weird to us while the Koreans laugh at us both. If a person's brain malfunctions to the extent that the only difference he notices is a wee bit of suntan, then I would suggest that he must have a head filled with silicone or have been sniffing too much amyl acetate. Anyway, the "race of man" is an absurd expression fit only for members of a comfort church. If enough sup-

port is found, Mr. Koch will soon open his "Intercosmic Church of Planetary Science" and an accompanying opium den.

During my stay at Camp Pickett (charge!), Virginia, we were often served a strange item euphemistically called "shit on a shingle". It was Beef In Gravy On Toast. The gentlemen among us (there were two of them in our company alone!) referred to it as B.I.G.O.T. or "bigot" for short. Bigote is Spanish for mustache and has "goatee" as a derivation. The Latin "biga" refers to a span of spirited horses and hence, a bigot was a man of spirit with a firm and obstinate character. Today, this term usually refers to one who is prejudiced or not tolerant (intolerant). A man who refuses to eat a horseball without previously experiencing the sensation, is said to be prejudiced, or pre-judging. If he is tolerant, that is, if he chooses to put up with a discomfort, he will eat the horseball. If, after eating the horseball, he refuses to eat another because it is offensive to him, he is then said to be practicing discrimination. If, after eating the horseball, he develops a craving for shit, he is said to be free from hate and "one with the Lord". A bigot is anyone who stubbornly refuses to change his mind about things he doesn't like, in spite of contrary evidence. A bigot is anyone who refuses to allow AIDS Johnson to drool into their food.

One notices readily that those who shout "bigot", "hater" and the like, are actually the real haters. I have absolutely no objection to people who love to swap spit with Higis or copulate with goats (with the goat's consent, of course). Faggots, as long as they stay in their water closets, are of little concern to me. I am tolerant of what they do but I am not tolerant of those who attempt to impose their behaviors and values upon me. I am (and hopefully you are also) hated because I prefer to choose my own associates and live among like minded members of my own race. I grant this to others, but the favor is not returned. The haters do not wish me to have this freedom. I must tolerate a smoke filled room because some weed puffer hates fresh air. I must tolerate jungle noises blaring from the roof tops because some black man has gone wild with a white man's device. I must tolerate another's dog crapping in my rose garden and a neighbor's undisciplined brat ripping off my lilacs. I must tolerate, i.e., suffer, all sorts of intrusions upon my life but no one will pay heed to my request to be left in peace. I am not alone and it's time we shouted our objections to the freedom crushers around us. It is time we stopped diving under the bed every time someone shouts "racist", "hater", "fascist" or whatever. It's time to stare the haters down. It's time to give a GI scrubbing to every faggot who waves his brown stained willie at us. It's time

to be men; mens "those who think". I'll bet there must be a hundred of us. At least. Somewhere.

HELL'S BELLS

Any three year old child soon learns that calling someone a name, whether he knows what it means or not, usually causes the targeted person to leap into the air. Profanity also does this and never fails to get one's attention. I say, to all of you tired and polite individuals who think I am crude, that the time for gentle tea sipping in the parlor has passed. For over fifty years, we have gathered around the fireplace, munching cookies, and whispered about the state of things and mumbled nice suggestions to each other. Wake up and face life. We haven't caused one dent in the armor of the enemies of this Republic. Communist led mobs have urinated, en masse, in the streets (civil riots) and the venal politicians have bent over backwards to give them their way. We have seen orchestrated chaos, usually called peace demonstrations, placated and again legislation enacted which allowed more privileges for the criminal mobs. Fighting never was sweet and friendly. If you won't defend your way of life, then what good are you? As God intended, every critter on the planet will defend its way of life. Only in the white race has this extinct almost vanished with them still pretending that their lives are worthwhile.

I will continue to use whatever language I feel is necessary to make a point. If we are to combat sewer rats, we must learn about sewer rats before we can effectively fight sewer rats. Americans love to eat steak but run and hide when the facts of slaughter and butchering are brought to light. One must know his enemy in order to defend himself. I want spiritually healthy white people to know about the habits of the perverts who spread AIDS. I want my kind of people to know about the swill that the greedy manufacturers sell as "food". I place a premium upon honesty and will not dive under the carpet (and neither should any self-respecting person) simply because someone calls me a "bigot", "queer-hater", "anti-Semite", "fascist" or whatever. No person is under any obligation to "prove" that he isn't what some Sam (rug-head) Donaldson thinks he is. David Duke made this fatal error by going on the defensive and phased himself out of any effective picture. His enemies hated him and his apologies did not lessen that hate one iota.

FAEM is close to breaking even in the dollar department. I still send free copies to people who have limited means and request them. This money comes from the IHBD fund (I've Had Better Days) which results from the gifts of generous others. I would also like to start a ICUCM fund (I Could Use

a Copying Machine) and thus by-pass the twits I have to rely upon in a distant printing service who habitually mis-align everything. I can get by without this gadget, but my hair will grey sooner. Well, maybe. I don't worry because I belong to a very inventive and ingenious race.

A VITAL VITAMIN A

Barbara was a friend of mine for a short period of time. She was a beautiful young woman who was a pleasure to look upon, among other things. When I pressed my ear close to hers, I could hear the ocean. Barbara was typically American. Whenever something slightly prodded her brain, she began to have a headache. To prevent such an uncomfortable state, Barbara would let others do the thinking for her. She is one of millions. This accounts, then, for the massive amount of pure nonsense that one finds in the discussions of religion, nutrition and war atrocity stories.

God did not intend that your physical nutrition be some sort of problem solving exercise. He designed your lungs to handle pure air and your stomach to handle vegetable and animal matter. Things were to be simple and natural. If a food is not simple or not found in some living thing, then it is most likely bad for you. I asked a female MD why a natural food, such as butter, was "bad" for you while an artificial fat, like diglycol stearate or hydrogenated stink weed oil, was "good" for you. She had no answer. I asked a veterinarian why the best "scientific" dog food contained so much corn meal and soy beans, substances that no undomesticated canine would touch with a ten foot fang and why rare steak, eggs and raw liver were "bad" for a dog to eat. She said they needed their carbohydrates. I countered by mentioning that our two dogs Hank and Purp lived to be nearly 19 years old and ate nothing but fresh rabbit, woodchuck and raw cow's milk and never had a sick day in their life. She told me that the carbohydrates came from the inside of the rabbits intestines. Give me a break! Whatever remains within the intestines is brown stuff ready to be excreted since the carbohydrates had been extracted by the process. Furthermore, I asked her if she ever considered the relative proportion of any remaining carbohydrate to the mass of protein that made up the bulk of the dog's meal. She abruptly walked away from me. What crap! And she spent seven years at Cornell to have common sense erased from her brain. A dog's teeth tells you all you want to know about its life style and food requirements.

Hector is a dog owned by a friend of mine. The critter was listless, in poor health and Chris considered putting him "to sleep". I asked her what she was feeding the animal. I was correct in my assumption that she used a dog chow that was

recommended by the "scientific" experts at the Purina company. Purina never had any dog's welfare at heart. They are interested in profit and long ago discovered that a starving dog will eat chicken feed and that some ignoramus could be TV enticed into buying it. I suggested that Chris not have the poor mutt killed until she gave my suggestions a try. Dogs are killers and eat raw bloody meat. Give Hector some liver, kidney, heart, muscle meat, eggs, milk and observe what happens. In about one month, she called me saying that Hector was running about the house in sustained displays of energy quite unlike any of which she could remember. Keep it simple and keep it natural.

Vitamin A is a fat soluble substance. It is necessary for every cell in your body although some, like those of the eyes, require a larger amount in proportion. Low vitamin A is correlated with heart disease. People who have succumbed to the latest "low fat" diet craze are exposing themselves to gallstone problems and vitamin A, D and E deficiencies. (Low fat foods don't get rancid, and that is the only reason manufacturers are pushing them. If you think they are good for you, then you deserve to get sick.) Vitamin A is stored in the liver which is the richest source of this vitamin. Every lion, cheetah and wolf will instinctively seek out this organ in absolute preference. A four ounce piece of liver, eaten once a week, will supply any human with the recognized optimal amount. If you hate liver, then eat an egg a day or seven eggs every Tuesday or thirty on the last day of every month. If animal products are against your religion, then you'll not find much vitamin A in the plant kingdom. Carrots, for example, contain no vitamin A but are rich in carotene. Your intestinal wall will convert carotene into vitamin A for storage. You'll need a carrot a day to keep the doctor away. If you can't stand to munch like Bugs Bunny, then get a powerful blender, add your carrots with a bit of water and whip it into a thin puree. Drink it all as the pulp usually contains more nutrients than does the juice. This is true for nearly all fruits and vegetables. Simply eat the whole thing. Your teeth are an excellent blender and it's more fun chewing anyway. Do not worry about any vitamin on a daily basis. You can run for weeks on the stored vitamin A in your liver without ever eating any. Don't buy vitamin tablets. Buy food. It's better, cheaper and tastier. Eat simple and eat natural and don't worry as 40 percent of your problems exist only in your head and another 40 percent results from the crap you stuff into your mouth.

Americans are over fed and under nourished. They eat tons of artificial crap because it tickles their taste buds and makes enormous profits for the phoney food business. In the local YMCA there hangs a picture of the 1937

basketball champs. They were a lean and tough looking bunch without a giraffe-type freak in the lot. Next to it is a picture of a set of flabby players that represent today's young men. One might ask why the players in the past looked so trim, strong and without a heart murmur in the group, as opposed to the weak and freakish looking clowns we have today. The game was the same but the diet wasn't. During those years, we ate simple foods and the concoctions (cookies, puddings, etc.) were mixed at home out of pure foodstuffs. Mom never used artificial fats, synthetic preservatives, phoney colors, phoney flavors or phoney anything. I am indebted to my father for marrying a woman instead of some career-bound sheet-twat who loves to dump her offspring in some commune for children (day mis-care center) where they are exposed to a variety of diseases and the psychological abuse we love to call "social adjustment".

During the late 1930's (see *FAEM* Jan 92) hydrogenated paint binders and soap by-products were foisted upon the public in the form of Crisco, Spry and "oleo" (margarine). People (brainless and ignoring God's nature) started eating these worthless, border line poisons by the bucket. This was the real start of the heart and circulatory problems that are swamping this country today. When this practice renders you sick and weak, you then run to a legal drug pusher called a "doctor" (I've never seen a healthy one yet). He prescribes a drug which is supposed to "cure" something but actually leaves you with side effects that need another drug to "cure". It continues until you die and he has all of your money. I often wonder why people find simple foods unacceptable to eat. Your body was not designed to handle artificial fats and the continual use of them places an intolerable burden upon your system; a burden which will eventually lead to mucho misery.

Yes, I eat home baked muffins. I start with wheat direct from the farm. I grind it and add eggs, whole milk (raw milk, if I can find it), butter, honey and homemade baking powder. No crap. I eat little crap. Also, (potassium freaks take notice) a spoonful of baking powder contains more potassium than six bunches of bananas. I am not against bananas–just including an interesting fact.

I just finished eating my poached eggs dripping in butter. I hope you'll enjoy your Cheese Fritos and Coca Cola.

For a sample copy send $2.00 to
FAEM (First Amendment Exercise Machine)$2.00 to:
PO Box 433, Buffalo NY 14223

"Rudolf Vrba": *The Holohoax in Person*

by

Eyewitness & Survivor Eric Thomson

I, Eric Thomson, was among those who witnessed and survived the First Great Holocaust Thoughtcrime Trial in 1984 through 1985, under the Zionist Occupation Government of Soviet Canada. The victim of this lengthy and costly (to the Gentile tax-payers) jewdicial persecution was and still is, at the time of this writing, Ernst Zündel, who is the only man on this planet who risks going to prison for discussing World War II. What this proves, to the knowledgeable observer, is that World War II is still going on and never ended in 1945, as we have been misled to believe by the jewsmedia and *Goy* stooges of our respective Zionist Occupation Governments.

As a retired railroad man, I have often lamented the prodigal abandonment of thousands of miles of track and the curtailment of rail service in most parts of the world, but I can say from firsthand experience that the railroad business is alive and well in the courtrooms of our so-called democracies.

"Rudolf Vrba" is a name most people never heard of. The jew who uses that name claims, under oath, that his original name was "Walter Rosenberg" and later, "Joseph Israel Rosenberg." Who he really was is likely unprovable, since he has testified that "all my documents were burned [cremated?] in Maidanek." Maidanek, on the outskirts of Lublin, Poland, was one of those alleged "death camps" which produced mostly "survivors," including Vrba-Rosenberg, whose identity papers were the only things which got "holocausted."

According to "survivors" stories, the "fiendish" Nazis transferred jews from one "death-camp" to another in a form of Russian Roulette which required thousands of precious trains, hundreds of camps stretching from the Atlantic coast to Poland and Austria, and supposedly millions of participants, instead of revolvers loaded with one bullet each. The "sadistic" Nazis, we are supposed to believe (because jews know how to cry as they lie), got so fascinated with this gigantic game that they 'forgot' to kill around five million jews who have been receiving 'reparations payments' from the Zi-

onist Occupation Government of Germany (Bundeszog) ever since. Vrba-Rosenberg was no exception but for the fact that he was probably the first jew to get his gas chamber lies into print, as one of the co-liars who concocted the infamous "War Refugee Board Report" of 1944 which was published under the auspices of the Jewnighted States Government at the behest of jewish President Roosevelt, who apparently thought the liars of the British Government were a bunch of wimps for omitting the "gas chamber" accusation from their official statement on alleged German atrocities in August 1943. Roosevelt had no such scruples. In fact, he had no scruples whatsoever, as we know.

Vrba-Rosenberg is himself an interesting study. He claimed, under oath, that he was born in 1924, yet he did not appear to be 61 years old. His hair was not grey, unless he dyed it, but his physical condition mainly belied his years, even if his hair were white, for he had the stocky build and muscular stride of a bouncer, with the face of a crude and ill-tempered thug, as well as the manners and speech of one. It is therefore an exhibition of astonishing arrogance that the Zionist authorities expect us to believe that this specimen was able to earn a doctorate in chemistry and/or pharmacology and that he was capable of teaching these subjects at the University of British Columbia or at any other institution as an associate professor, . This is not to deny his academic rank, but it is to doubt his academic capacities for research and instruction. Anyone may be accorded academic titles and also receive a professor's salary, even if he has no academic abilities nor qualifications. Those of us who have seen racial hiring quotas in action now view this corruption of our educational institutions as increasingly commonplace. But Vrba-Rosenberg is a very uncommon case.

Under oath, he was asked his academic specialty. Vrba-Rosenberg replied: "The chemistry of the brain—immunochemistry [*sic*]—that means the chemical composition of the brain." Here we have a jew "professor" who cannot correctly identify his field of specialization. Any student who gave such a definition for "immunochemistry" would flunk the course, for it would prove that he knew nothing about this subject. But Vrba-Rosenberg is an associate professor, so he cannot flunk.

Because I was suspicious of Vrba-Rosenberg's academic qualifications, whatever the number of "degrees" he has received from academic institutions, I commissioned a colleague who lived in British Columbia to investigate his research papers and to find out if he actually taught a course. Eventually, I received the titles of his research papers, several of which purported to deal with brain chemistry, but certainly not "immunochemistry." I was suitably impressed, not by Vrba-Rosenberg's abilities as a researcher, but by the fact that each and every paper that I saw was co-authored. Not one had been written by Vrba-Rosenberg himself.

Although no information was forthcoming about his teaching schedule, I seriously doubt that he would be able to teach any course in English, for I had witnessed his constant murdering of the language throughout his days of testimony. If Vrba-Rosenberg were knowledgeable in the field of chemistry, he could describe his condition as one of "chronic dysphasia," which is defined as "...loss of the power to use or understand language, caused by injury to or disease of the brain." Although he claimed to speak various European languages, including German and English, both of which he consistently massacred, one wonders if Vrba-Rosenberg can speak any language correctly and/or fluently.

The words "cars," "trucks," "wagons," "trains" and "lorries" were used by Vrba-Rosenberg interchangeably throughout his testimony, so one could never be sure if he was talking about railroad cars or wagons individually or collectively , as "trains." When he would say "trucks," he usually meant railroad cars, although it could turn out that he was really talking about trucks of the motor vehicle variety. Persons and lumber were "stapled," not "stacked." An epidemic was always an "epidemy." Even when he was speaking in nearly correct English, he was unidiomatic and difficult to understand. One might conclude that this was a tactic for concealing impossibilities or inconsistencies in his story by confusing everyone in the courtroom. In addition to this game of language, he rarely answered questions put to him in cross-examination by defense attorney Douglas Christie. Sometimes the jew would give two contradictory answers. As usual, the 'Chief Prosecutor,' Judge

Locke, who was blatantly partisan against the defense, ignored these abuses of procedure and often reinforced them by interrupting and criticizing defense counsel before the jury. As one can imagine, it would be difficult to prove that a witness was lying if no one could figure out what he was saying.

Occasionally, Vrba-Rosenberg would be caught by the physical impossibility of his monstrous allegations. One example of this occurred when he lied that bodies were being burned in "pits, the depth I would estimate for [*sic*] six meters." When defense counsel pointed out to him that the water table was around one meter beneath the surface, since the area is marshy, Vrba-Rosenberg responded by saying that the ground was frozen because it was December. When defense counsel asked him why the intense heat which he described as emanating from the pits did not melt the ice, he said that the Nazis had "ameliorated" the groundwater level, but he did not know how they had done it! The cretins, morons and cowards of the jury accepted it as 'fact' that Nazis could burn jews in water-filled ditches because this arrogant jew said they could. After all, if the jews could "part the Red Sea," then the Nazis could likewise magically hold back the groundwater so the "burning-pits" could do their work. Perhaps wise men are right when they say that

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book, that the single unifying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

a Christian can be made to believe anything, since he has already swallowed a camel-sized absurdity!

This founder of the Holohoax introduced some amazing new "information" in his testimony. For example, Vrba-Rosenberg claims that "children's heads don't burn...they contain such an amount of water, that to burn completely, a child [*sic*] skull is much more difficult than a grown-up's skull." He claimed, under oath, that if a person is sufficiently anti-Nazi, he can unerringly find his way over unknown terrain, without a compass—*in the dark!* Aside from losing one's way in the woods, it would be a good way to break one's neck, but the jury did not doubt him for a moment.

He claimed that each Auschwitz prisoner had a number "tattooed on his hand." Funny thing that all the "Auschwitz survivors" seem to have numbers on their arms, not on their hands. If Vrba-Rosenberg is right about that, there is going to be a rush of millions to the tattoo parlors. Like all of his kosher cohorts, he makes fantastic claims concerning the efficiency of the Nazis' old-fashioned crematoria. They could do in twenty minutes what it takes our most modern facilities over an hour to do, under optimum conditions. Of course, any people who could make flames burn under water would probably have no trouble making flames work three or four times as fast as our clammy 'democratic' flames.

The sort of verbal jousting which went on whenever defense counsel would ask this jew a simple question was a real eye-opener, if any Gentile in the courtroom paid attention. Other jew witnesses, like Raul Hilberg, used the same tactics, although Hilberg was more refined and less obviously antagonistic than Vrba-Rosenberg. The following are some of the tactics used by jew witnesses, in addition to perjury: (1) Pretend not to hear the question; (2) Pretend not to understand the question; (3) 'Answer' with another question; (4) Ignore the question and make a short speech on another subject; (5) Give contradictory answers, while pretending to answer the question; (6) Avoid whenever possible giving yes or no answers. Of course, no Aryan would be permitted to use such blatantly obstructive tactics, for any judge is aware of such stunts and would sternly order the Aryan witness to behave properly. Not so, however, in the case of one jew witness after the other. Here is a mercifully brief

sample of 'Vrba-lese' during his cross-examination by defense attorney Doug Christie: "Witness, will you say it's true that you have told stories about Auschwitz?"

Vrba: "I didn't keep a secret out of it."

Christie: "Would you say that all the things you've said about Auschwitz are true?"

Vrba: "I would think so, within the frame of possibility of a reference."

Christie: "I now produce and show to you a book entitled, 'I Cannot Forgive.' Are you the author of this book?"

Vrba: "I am a co-author."

Christie: "Did you check it and see that all the contents were true?"

Vrba: "Which year has this book been published?"

Judge Locke (even a Zogling can become impatient with a jew): "Would you answer the question, please, sir?"

Christie: "Could you answer the question?"

Vrba: "Which year has the book been published?"

Judge: "Show him the book."

Christie: "1964 March by Grove Press. It attributes the authorship to you and to a Mr. Alan Bestick. Did you read that book?"

Vrba: "Yes. Certainly. I wrote the book."

Christie: "All the contents are true?"

Vrba: "I wouldn't answer in a direct way to this question, because this is a work of literature, and not a document, and therefore I would like to make certain remarks on the background of the book which will make it more clear to you what the book is about. Please don't interrupt me, because I cannot work this way."

Christie: "Would you let me ask a question?"

Vrba: "I didn't finish your previous question."

Christie: "Pardon me."

Vrba: "I did not yet finish your previous question."

Christie: "Fine. Carry on."

Obviously, the lies which Vrba-Rosenberg authored in his allegedly 'true' work of fictional, anti-German hate propaganda were too flagrant to stand up to serious cross-examination, but he insisted on having his proverbial cake and eating it too, as all jews will do. He

did not want to admit that he was not an 'omniscient observer' to all the bogus events he wrote about, yet he would agree that, "perhaps" he had heard these false tales from others, without having seen any of them himself, especially events which purportedly took place after his alleged "escape" from Auschwitz-Birkenau. When defense counsel would press him to tell the court which events were hearsay and which events he had seen, Vrba-Rosenberg would become evasive and relapse into his insistence that the book was a "literary exercise," but nonetheless true. ZOG-judge Hugh Locke never intervened to have him answer any of the questions in a coherent manner. Should we be surprised? Why shouldn't our enemy grow strong and arrogant when we continue to support him with our tax dollars and our interest payments?

Vrba-Rosenberg advanced some truly novel ways of calculating the number of jews "gassed" at Auschwitz. One way which he used to arrive at a figure of 1,760,000 kosher "gassees" was to count the times his barracks shook, when trucks were passing on the nearby dirt road. Although he never saw what the trucks were carrying, he assumed them to be full of jews who were soon to be converted into "puffs of harmless black smoke." By assuming the number of jews per truck and by multiplying that number by the number of shakes, he obtained his fantastic Holohoax figure. Of course, there was no way to tell which way the trucks were heading, since they made the barracks rattle coming and going, nor had he any way of confirming his supposition that the trucks carried jews and not soldiers and supplies on their way to the front, which was getting close in 1944.

Now we come to the crude and grotesque diagrams used by Vrba-Rosenberg "to keep his lies straight," in the words of defense counsel. The jew claimed to have scrawled these blotches shortly after he "escaped" from Auschwitz. Without looking at them, it seemed impossible for him to testify and when he gave testimony, it could never be taken out of the order in which he recited, like spooling an audiotape backwards and starting again. Many spectators in the courtroom, including myself, noted and commented upon Vrba-Rosenberg's peculiarity of "recollection." Here is a typical example of this jew's inability to answer a question with specific information, even when he is not trying to evade or cover up:

Prosecutor Griffiths (born a U.S. citizen and reputed to have come to Canada to dodge the draft during the Vietnam War): "Before you went to England, where were you: what country were you living in?"

Vrba: "I was born in Czechoslovakia on September 11, 1924. I lived in Czechoslovakia until 1939 when Czechoslovakia was dismembered, and from '39 onwards I lived in a puppet Slovakia in a puppet state which was under German rule with local underlings ruling until 1942. In June of 1940 I have been deported to the concentration camp of Maidanek where I was fourteen days."

Despite the verbosity, Vrba-Rosenberg did not answer the question. Perhaps he was not 'programmed' to answer it, for that is what his peculiar behavior indicates: programming or 'brainwashing.' People who memorize information, stories or speeches can usually pluck a specific detail out of the whole without having to 'play-back' entire sentences and paragraphs, but hypnotically-programmed subjects have difficulties in separating the parts from the whole. Students who cram for exams the night before exhibit a notable urge to spew out everything they have memorized onto paper before they forget, often without reading or actually answering the question. In this jew's case, however, there seemed to be no danger that he would forget—as long as he had his Pavlovian diagrams in front of him: How many people do you know, if any, who require a diagram to recall what they did or saw? Only rarely in the course of Vrba-Rosenberg's testimony was there any need to refer to a map of Auschwitz-Birkenau-Monowitz, and the diagrams for that purpose were drafted by others, and they bore little resemblance to the daubings of Vrba-Rosenberg.

After witnessing the performance of this Holohoaxer and after a further examination of his testimony, I conclude that any jew and even some Gentiles could be "Rudolf Vrba," whose credentials and persona are of postwar manufacture, and certified "kosher" by World-Z.O.G. Knowledgeable people are aware of the C.I.A.-directed "psychic-driving" and "mental-programming" experiments conducted in the 1960's by Canadian as well as U.S. psychiatrists on their unsuspecting patients, at least some of whom were jews. Their conclusion, from what I have learned in my own research, was that "stable personalities" were most difficult to "program," similar to the job an architect would have if he attempted to make major alterations

in a massive, solidly-built structure. The "programming" required to make major alterations in the personality and behavior of the stable personalities usually rendered these subjects useless as tools of the programmers and useless to themselves, similar to the victims of psycho-surgery or lobotomies. "Unstable personalities," on the other hand, were more amenable to "programming." Alcoholics, drug-addicts, schizophrenics, etc. were more easily directed to adopt new behavior patterns and attitudes under the C.I.A.'s 'treatments,' which involved isolation, repetition, hallucinogenic and soporific drugs, electroshock, insulin shock and Pavlovian pain-drug hypnosis.

Jews in particular, apparently because of their tri-racial genetic composition, are disproportionately afflicted by schizophrenia, to greater or lesser degrees. The half-jew comedian, Peter Sellers, for instance, was asked by an interviewer how he had come to be so adept at portraying so many characters in his films. Sellers answered: "Because I really don't know who I am." Dozens of jews whom I encountered in college and university said to me that the "Great Human Problem," i.e., the jews' problem, was to discover their identities. Like a typical dumb *Goy*, I would ask: "What's wrong, did you lose your birth certificate?" How does a crazy person explain the 'reality' of his world to a sane person? Although it is hard for a person of one race to understand a mixed-race person, it is wellnigh impossible for the victim of race-mixing to understand himself. The jews are forever writing and talking about achieving self-awareness and self-understanding, unlike Blacks, Whites or Yellows: yet, the jews are never successful in their quest, for one can never achieve understanding of oneself if one does not know who he is. A color-blind person can write and talk about colors, but he will never see them.

As an Aryan, I can feel sorry for a creature like Vrba-Rosenberg, who shows many of the recorded symptoms of a victim of brain-chemistry experiments, rather than a practitioner thereof. I cannot feel sorry, however, for those of Our Race who have allied themselves with the Zionist deceivers, exploiters and destroyers of mankind, for they have a racial duty to know better, just as do the Aryans who refuse to use their own brains and thus believe the impudent lies and calumnies of these vicious parasites. ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Ah, the trials and tribulations of being human! In my last letter of a month ago, I included a sentence or two which might possibly have been misconstrued by yourself, with negative connotations towards *L.B.* I'm afraid the letter was hastily written and poorly thought out; allow me an explanation. (With any luck you utilized the "20-spot" contained in that letter and "deep-sixed" the rest and are even now wondering what-in-the-hell I'm talking about.)

Anyway, I distinctly remember a sentence or so that implied the thought, "If a situation or program is going to succeed, certainly within a given amount of time it will either fly or flop" (i.e., *L.B.* has been operating for some time [19 years] and by now might be enjoying better success than it presently is).

Now then, I'm not a complete dunder head (I only write like one at times). As well as anyone else, I realize:

(1) *L.B.* is not, and even under favorable circumstances probably never would be, a well financed publication since it is built along educational lines (lines which the Boobus Americanus seem incapable of understanding); *L.B.*'s subscribers will always be a small group.

(2) The *facts* presented in *L.B.* are extremely beneficial to reasoning Americans and I personally cringe at the thought of where my mind would be had I not been exposed to *L.B.* some 8 or 9 years ago. Correspondingly, I am hopeful that *L.B.* will be able to stay solvent for a long time into the future.

Simply put, in my last bumbling letter I was only trying to convey my appreciation of the great (understatement of all time) knowledge I have received from *L.B.* Also, should you decide at year's end that *L.B.* has gone as far as George Dietz can personally take it, then this subscriber will accept the decision without prejudice and recognize your heroic efforts on behalf of our race.]

As the editor of about the *only* "right-wing" periodical that has proven it's right to exist I believe you should at the very least be entitled to coherent correspondence, and when I have,

in my haste, written an ambiguous letter I feel an obligation to explain my error and pass on my regrets should it have caused any misunderstanding or hard feelings...

Respectfully yours, V.G., Michigan

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

4/11/92

...I enclose $20 as a drop of water on a hot stone, so to speak. Alas, all the money is on the Jew side. If so, under the Jews' economic determinism, that would guarantee their success as none would join a cause that doesn't pay. What really motivates the White nationalist press is not cash but religion. Nietzsche once pointed out that the real White religion is *worship of truth.* This is inherent in the White mind like lying is in the jewish mind, and explains the White mastery of science. It also accounts for your struggle and things like the 29 year effort of thousands of individual Whites to solve the Kennedy murder despite the government and media cover-up. A successful effort, I might add, since it is now known that the CIA and British Intelligence had Kennedy murdered after he dared oppose the jew money monopoly by issuing $400 million in U.S. notes which were not borrowed from the jews' Federal Reserve Bank as all money is supposed to be.

25% of prisoners in the NY state prisons (90% colored) now test positive for TB. Lyndon LaRouche and his people were right, TB is the "marker" for AIDS. A person with HIV infection will immediately catch TB as a first symptom. This is a much more sensitive test for AIDS than any of the doctors' tests. Anyone testing positive for TB in America is virtually certain to have AIDS. Thus, 25% of the NY prison population is now AIDS infected. As a racially specific disease, AIDS will eventually infect and kill every negro and jew in the world, as well as those Whites copulating with them and using injected drugs and vaccines. For the first time we have a biological solution to the biological problems of jew parasitism and black race-mixing. I see nothing to stop AIDS. Condoms are useless and the jews are preventing any quarantine of the plague spreaders since it would mean quarantining themselves and their black dogs.

The Jap stock markets collapsed last week as the war in the Middle East gets closer and closer. This is to be a nuclear war and we are now waiting to see which side will make a nuclear preemptive strike first. The Israelis have openly threatened to attack Syria, Iraq and Iran. Israel's U.S. flunky is threatening Libya and Iraq. This time the atomic destruction of the Saudi oil fields, planned for 1991, will occur. That, in turn, will push oil prices up to $100 per barrel and collapse the world economy, especially Japan's economy, which is why their market collapsed now. The jews will then blame the collapse their usury has caused on the Arabs. Like in 1977. This will make it the third attempt at this by the U.S. since 1987. The first attempt was the attack on Iran climaxing in the shooting down of an Iranian airliner by the *Vincennes* in the Gulf. Khomenei defused that crisis by refusing to retaliate and ending the war with Iraq. In 1991 the Kuwait crisis was again defused, before the planned nuclear strike, by Hussain's withdrawal from Kuwait and his orders to his troops not to fight the Americans. Like a typical bully and coward, Bush is now trying to provoke another war upon people he hopes to be able to murder with impunity. Libya, Grenada, Panama, and Iraq, so goes the sorry list of victims so far. Encouraged by "success," his frogship is now looking for bigger puddles and the Israelis plan to use him to conquer the entire Middle East for Israel.

The wildcard in this dirty game is Russia. They demanded $10 billion to allow the 1991 war. They are reportedly demanding $30 billion for this one. Last week a $24 billion bribe package was announced, apparently stopping their mouth for the moment. But there is great dissention in Russia on this. Nationalists do not like to see Mother Russia prostituted for cash. Reportedly, the former chief of staff had 100 officers working around the clock to ship parts for missiles, nuclear weapons, gas and biological weapons to Iran. The jews demanded Yeltsin fire him and there was apparently a 3-day confrontation between Yeltsin and the Army. Finally Yeltsin, just barely, prevailed and Vladimir Lobov, the former CoS, was fired. But only massive bribes turned the trick. The moment the Middle East war occurs,

Yeltsin is out. With all the talk about Russia's decrepitude, people ignore that Russia has the most powerful Army in the world...

Sincerely, S.R., New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George,

Sincere Aryan greetings!

I just wanted to write a short note to thank the person who sponsored me for a subscription to *Liberty Bell*. I really enjoy reading all the articles. I could give you my life story about how I ended up in prison. I won't, just allow me to say I believe it was because of lack of racial awareness. I had no pride in myself (no true pride!). According to the jewsmedia, we, as Aryans, are supposed to be embarrassed, or guilty, about being White! I now see the foolishness and the jewish purpose behind that propaganda.

Anyway, thanks to Hitler's *Mein Kampf* and *Liberty Bell* I see the purpose for my existence and I have a cause to fight for. While I sit in this cell and wait for my parole day I am desperately trying to gain more knowledge about N.S. and think of ways to help our race out of this jewish oppression.

I really hope *LB* will be able to keep its door open. I honestly believe that the books I received from you saved my life! I say that because before I read *Mein Kampf* I had no purpose and no goals. Now I have a reason to carry on in my struggle for existence.

Thanks again, T.T., Texas

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George,

After three months in England, we could not stick it; so here we are again in New Zealand and I enclose my renewal to *LB* and also the cash for ten extra copies of the March 1992 issue.

I do believe that the Almighty would have much difficulty in publishing any materials as has Dr. William Pierce. We all know the great restraints existing within the so-called Establishment; it is a very sad and also a very odd fact that we find the destroyers and the builders all working away in the self same country. What is to be the end of it all?

I had a few extra copies of the Airship Hindenburg photo; I believe it is the best way of expressing my personal views regarding Germany and World War II. I left the British Army in the late twenties, I was doing orderly Sergeant before I left, but they did not get me in the Army again when the war began, I saw to that. I remembered the slogans I had seen chalked up on the walls in Germany: "Die Juden sind unser Unglück!," or some such words. It was a rather strange circumstance, my mother had said she would like to visit Germany and it was in August 1939 that I decided to take both of my parents over there for a holiday. Well, I did just that and as events turned out, it was as well I did do so; we had a marvelous time and it was not until we were returning to England and we stayed for a day or two in Ostende in Belgium where they were practicing the Blackout, that I realized they were preparing for war. So the Establishment Authorities were even then in the know; they and Churchill knew well enough there would be a war. He was the warmonger.

There are all kinds of "False News" items going the rounds, particularly items published in the Establishment lie-papers, when it comes to WW II history; I simply cannot stomach the rubbish, the outright lies and half truths; we are so used to propaganda now, we never really know for sure when it happens to be the truth. I can't see WW II ever going away; I believe the example of Iraq and the Gulf War only lends itself to further apprehension; those who wrote the Bible were obviously insane; the most frightening aspect is the knowledge that they have the control of most all broadcasting and newspaper production.

I have just received the news that it will no longer be possible to send out any registered mail from this country, further proof of total bankruptcy within the Western world, but I do not despair; it will in fact bring those of National Socialist Principles together and therefore be beneficial in the long term; it becomes just the time factor for those like myself, born in 1907...

Yours faithfully, J.L., New Zealand.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Editor, *The Tulsa Tribune*

A considerable measure of blame for the recent murderous,

destructive and unjustified riots by the "inner-city poor" in California must be assigned to the electronic media. The motion pictures of the police action to restrain a man resisting arrest were edited (shortened) and presented in a diabolically inciting manner which could have hardly been better calculated to stir up trouble in a situation already made tense by envy.

What was the motivation of the ethnic group which so largely controls American television? We must bear in mind that that component of the American population has a tradition, going back to ancient times, of stirring up dissention in its host populations, as we can read in *Isaiah* 19, 2.

Now those who are eager to see higher taxes imposed on the more productive components of our population think that they now have a new rationale to advocate increased government intervention in the form of larger handouts, although federal intervention has now long included such economic aid for the "inner-city-poor" as food coupons and preferential hiring, designated by the cynical euphemism, "affirmative action."

In the late, decadent stages of the Roman Empire restive masses in big cities were placated by handouts of grain. To publicize this measure Roman coins were struck during a number of reigns which depicted bags of grain and were inscribed ANNONA AUGUSTI (The Emperor's Grain). As the later, further decay and fall of the city of Rome demonstrate, such measures could not be successful in the long run. We should learn a lesson from history.

Charles E. Weber, Tulsa OK

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. George Dietz:

I enclose a few supplies for your use, along with little music for your time of recreation.

I greatly enjoyed the book by Harold Covington entitled *The March Up Country*, and will shortly reread it to make sure I've assimilated all of it. Does he have any other full-length works available?...

Thanks again for keeping the banner waving—when I see the *Liberty Bell* in my mailbox, I burn holes in my shoes racing to grab it; you guys help maintain our sense of humor in these pre-

posterous times.

Sincerely, J.P., New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Landsmann:

5/10/92

Enclosed is my subscription renewal. I will really miss *Liberty Bell* if it ceases publication, but I can't expect you to sacrifice yourself to put it out. It is only the highest of White traits, the worship of truth, that makes a magazine like *Liberty Bell* possible.

The big news of the day is the Los Angeles race riots. They are so much like the Detroit riots of 1967 that it is uncanny. Again the police vanished and let the nigger thieves loot and burn undhinderedly. Again the jewsmedia set up the riots with constant incitement of black racism. Again the National Guard is sent to the scene with empty guns. Again law abiding people (Koreans in LA, Whites in Detroit) defended their property with guns after the police abandoned them to the colored mob. There was one new wrinkle this time; according to my source, the black agent provocateurs setting the fires were ordered to wear light colored T-shirts so that police helicopters could follow them as they set fires to see if they were earning their pay!

The news coverage was pretty much the same as in 1967. Lots of BS about "Black rage," "alienation," "poverty" and all that sort of manure. If Rodney King getting beat up by police justifies the LA riots, what does the police murder of the man they thought was Gordon Kahl justify? How about the outrageous decision of Judge Sands in Yonkers to bankrupt the city unless it moved black welfare vermin into White neighborhoods? Why didn't the persecuted Whites burn Judge Sands in his house and kill every nigger they found in the streets to show *their* "outrage" at the racist verdict? Why didn't Whites take to the streets and kill niggers when they saw black savages assault that White truck driver? Is it only blacks who can riot to show outrage at racism? The answer of the Liberal jewsmedia is, yes, of course. Did you notice how disappointed the commentators were that most of the dead were black?

One thing was different in the news coverage. Last time

around the riots were used as a reason to get Whites to pay more taxes to buy off the niggers. It was claimed the riots were due to "poverty" and hence it was the duty of Whites to help the blacks out of poverty. This was reinforced with the implied threat that if Whites didn't, the savages would burn their neighborhood next. 25 years and $3 1/2 trillion later, blacks are still poor and still savages. Not even Liberals could claim any longer that the problem can be solved by lavishing more money on the vermin.

This time the purpose of the riots seems to be to get citizens to demand "law and order" so that they will accept dictatorial rule by the New (read "Jew") World Order. For this purpose nationwide riots are absolutely necessary. I'm rather surprised that they weren't arranged for May 1.

The moral of the story should be clear: have your weapons ready. In case of racial war, the police will do nothing to protect you. At the first sign of trouble, the police will vanish and you will be on your own.

Yours truly, S.R., New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz;

Enclosed is my check for $5.00. Please send a copy of the April 1992 issue of *Liberty Bell*. If sold out, a printer's "spoiled" copy or photo copy is acceptable, so long as it is readable. I am particularly interested in the articles on Poland and the Einstein Myth.

Since it has been too many years when I last had contact with a *Gleichgesinnter*, may I continue a bit...

In the late 1970's, I was contemplating a move to Reedy from my then current base of operations in Washington DC. I had gone there to be, somehow, someway, more practically involved in the defense and advocacy of Western civilization! The two major groups for which I labored were disappointments.

I found the political right to be fraught with self-styled "mini"-Führers who bickered and pointed fingers more amongst themselves than tackling the more important, supposedly common enemy. So many idiots adopted the perceived teachings and even mannerisms of the Hero of the Second

World War, when all they did was support and give credence to the stereotypes of German and European fascists. They were, as Sir Oswald Mosley so correctly remarked, "dwarfs parading about in the clothes of dead giants."

Disgusted with the small-minded, venal, agendas pursued by these groups, I vanished from the scene, resigned to Spengler's doomage prophecy. The events of the past decade have angered me ever more: Our self-professed advocates do nothing, NOTHING.

White males, the heirs to the legacy of Central Europe, Germany at its very heart (the seat of all culture), have become impotent and almost willing scapegoats for every evil on Earth. Every act of a White male is a form of rape; every malcontent woman or person of color has an automatic excuse for their shortcomings, i.e., centuries of oppression and conditioning by physically and psychologically rapacious White males.

So-called alternative cultures and alternative "lifestyles" are presented as the equal or better of anything the West had to offer. Never mind that these alternatives are often rooted in superstition and primitivism; never mind that the much-touted ideals of democracy (albeit in always tendentious, proto-Marxist versions now) were developed in ancient Greece, before it was "darkened" by sub-Mediterranean invasions. Forget Plato and Nietzsche, Vergil and Goethe, Aeschylus and Shakespeare, Pythagoras and Kepler, Gallileo and von Braun, Bach and Wagner.

Everything has become abstraction, which prevents analysis and thought. A White male is today invariably one or more of the following: a sexist, racist, anti-Semite, adultist, elitist, Eurocentric, phallist, rapist, homophobe—it's interesting to note that last appellation. The "gays" have adopted it as a term connoting a fear of homosexuals. An accurate translation of the word is fear of *men*, which is in truth the whole story behind the decay in the West.

Unfortunately, the term Western Civilization has also become an abstraction. The names mentioned above are no longer comprehendingly attached to it, their works no longer read and understood.

The best place to see the fate of the West is in the plethora of television ads for spiritualists, tarot readings, astrologists and clairvoyants. Democracy, the great leveler, and the masters of the mass media, have brought us back to the Dark Ages. Fundamentalist Christians (some uncritically adoring of modern Israel) are not staving off the ravages of a civilization gone mad, as they believe. They are part of that Dark Age, as any competent historian or reader of history will know.

Where does that leave us? Only with the hope that Europe, with its experience of fratricidal wars, its infection in part with utopian communism and American degeneracy will recombine into the force it was in the 1940's, when a leader was still on Earth, to strive for a semblance of the future foretold by the most tragic martyr in history.

World War Two was launched to fight the "greatest evil the world has ever known." Nations were mobilized (by whom?) to kill the truth, so that a better tomorrow will be a reality for every miserable human being. The legacy of the victory over evil, the Paradise promised by the Democracies in alliance with Stalin, well, we enjoy it every day: An undisciplined youth which has lost all ruggedness, sexual relations and sexual practices becoming matters of political agenda, a perpetual welfare class which continues to grow, misplaced compassion to feed starving masses in undeveloped regions which does nothing but give energy for still more copulation and the creation of more useless mouths...on and on.

Europe had better come around by 2000, for by then we White males and our families will have no place else to go! We can't recover with a "back to Africa" movement anymore. It must be a "back to Europe" one!

I should have applied for employment with you. You are the one who has managed to endure. Just continue to do what you do, and thanks for having the *balls* to do it!

Best personal regards, K.L., Minnesota

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Guten Tag,

The efficiency of your customer service is superior! You cleared up a minor complication which prevented me from re-

ceiving *LB*, with the ease, effectiveness, and honor of a true Aryan. All of my back issues were delivered *Express Mail* and the amiability of the *Frau* I spoke to on the telephone at LB Publications was inspiring.

Upon reading the "Letters to the Editor," however, I got the horrible feeling that *LB* was doomed. Is it? God, I hope not! I am eighteen years of age and a student, so I have no funds. Please accept this small donation of money and postage stamps.

I intend to spend the rest of my life fighting. I will pick up the flag.

Sincerely, W.B., Maryland

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $10.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the missing pieces of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. (Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered his country!—E.C.) FOR MY LEGIONARIES. Order #02000, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge booklist containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues, $37.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Post Office Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

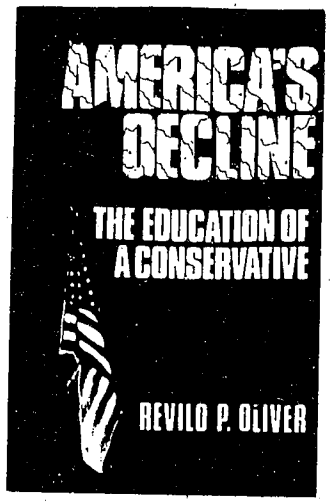

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

The Los Angeles Riots of April 1992 and the Reichskristallnacht Of November 1938: Similarities and Differences
by Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 25

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS
Cinematic Résumé, page 1;
Technological Lying, page 12;
A Rose Is A Rose, &c., page 15;
War and Peace, page 17.

Politics of Terror In South Africa, *by Ivor Benson:* page 27. The Triangle, by *G.S.*, page 32. Must We Despair?–An Arayn Overview, by *Eric Thomson*, page 41. Letters to the Editor, page 47. La Raza, by *FAEM*, page 53. A Brooklyn Boy is Exposed to The Führer, by *J.P.*, page 55. The Color of Aids, by *Ernst Kisgud*, page 57.

VOL. 19 - NO. 11 JULY 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS
by Reedie P. Oliver

CINEMATIC RÉSUMÉ

A very popular motion picture entitled "J.F.K." has recently redirected attention to the assassination of President Kennedy in Dallas on 22 November 1963. It also stirred up sleeping snakes in the Dismal Swamp on the banks of the Potomac.

Certain facts have been established beyond reasonable doubt:

1. Kennedy was assassinated by a conspiracy that included the C.I.A., Earl Warren, and doubtless many others. There are grounds for suspecting the complicity of (a) Kennedy's brother, Robert, then the Attorney General, who was enlisting "Bobby's Boys" to convert the F.B.I., not yet entirely corrupt, into the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, and (b) Lyndon Johnson, whose ambitions were fulfilled by the vacancy thus created, but there is no solid proof of the plausible inferences. The suggested complicity of various others is (thus far) merely conjectural or inferential.

2. The motive need have been no more than the need to quash the growing dissatisfaction of Americans with the use of their resources to bolster and enrich the overtly Communist allies of the government in Washington, largely aroused by the Indignation Meetings organized by patriotic businessmen in Dallas. It is certain that Dallas was selected as the site for the assassination because it was then the capital of American opposition to government by aliens and traitors. If there was a secondary motive, the most likely of the many suggested was Kennedy's order for the printing of currency that was a re-issue of Lincoln's "greenbacks" and created interest-free debt, thus infringing on the perquisites of the Federal Reserve swindle and depriving our greedy parasites of some usury. This would indicate yet unexplained in-fighting among the ruling gangsters, such as often occurs in the Mafia and other organizations similar to the American government.

3. The assassination was planned and scheduled by experts, but something went wrong and it proved impossible to accuse and convict patriotic Americans in Dallas, as had been originally planned and

was stated in the prepared speech that the chief of the Warren Gang read immediately after the assassination and before he could be informed that there had been a hitch in the execution of the plot. Just what went wrong is still conjectural.[1]

4. Immediately after the assassination of Kennedy, a Dallas policeman, J. D. Tippit, was murdered, for reasons that are still unknown.

5. Oswald did not kill anyone and probably did not even fire a rifle. He was employed for some function by the conspirators, and was a convenient patsy when the scenario had to be revised. He was, of course, murdered before he could talk to his attorney by another low-level agent of the conspirators, Rubenstein, who was in turn eliminated when it was convenient, possibly necessary, to do so.

6. Warren was charged with the task of covering up for his fellow conspirators and adopted the obviously spurious explanation that the murdered Oswald had acted alone and without accomplices. Warren may not have been responsible for that blunder; he was following the directions set forth four days after the assassination by Super-Sheeny Nicholas Katzenbach, who was Deputy Attorney General (i.e., officially Bobby Kennedy's second in command; probably his supervisor). The national liemachine, commonly called the media, was given orders to follow Warren's lead, although that was so inherently implausible at the time that no objective observer of even the facts that were then known was deceived by it.

7. A large number of persons who had witnessed the assassination or preparations for it were murdered to prevent them from contradicting Warren's bundle of fiction. For most of the victims, it is now uncertain what was the damning fact they knew or why it was crucial to maintenance of Warren's hoax.

8. Innumerable books have been published to demonstrate precisely how Kennedy was murdered and the location from which the assassins operated. All the hypothetical reconstructions cannot be right, and it would be a thankless task of almost infinite labor to deduce what probably happened from the many inconsistent or conflicting stories and to segregate evidence that was imagined by persons seeking temporary notoriety or hired to confuse the issue.

1. It could have been the arrest of Oswald.

For our purposes, it does not really matter how the conspiracy's agents carried out their assignments. The Warren Commission's report, inherently incredible, has been exposed as a fraud by many facts, but the consideration that is most cogent to the general public is the proof that at least one bullet came from some place ahead of Kennedy, perhaps the now famous "grassy knoll." That, however, is not a crucial fact; it is merely a detail and it does not really matter just where the chief assassin took his stand.

The Warren Report is, in itself, proof that a conspiracy ordered its agents to carry out the assassination. Another conclusive proof, of course, is the fact that it was found necessary to seal up the relevant evidence and keep it, like Nigger King's criminal record, secret until well into the next century.

The popularity of the cinema, "J.F.K.," which our enemies' many teams of professional liars have tried to discredit, largely in vain, has inspired a man fairly well-known in "conservative" circles, Nord Davis, to publish a new edition of the pamphlet, *Dallas Conspiracy*,[2] in which he had set forth in 1968 his theory of the method of assassination.

An unprejudiced and dispassionate reader will take up Davis's pamphlet with two *a priori* reservations, videlicet:

(1) He professes to be the chief of a secret organization, the Northpoint Teams, which twice frustrated policies of the government in Washington and once, during the presidency of Nixon, issued an ultimatum that government was forced to obey, but which nevertheless survives to the present day and even carried out a "Project Sheba" that affected the outcome of Bushy's attack on Iraq. Despite all this, it was not liquidated by the C.I.A.! A claim so insulting to "our" great espionage and murder agency necessarily arouses scepticism.

(2) Davis claims that he is protected by a celestial spook whom he calls "King of Kings," i.e., the old and famous firm of Yahweh & Son, Inc. He is also an expert on "Bible prophecy" and can tell you just what passages in that collection of tales show that the Jews who

2. Published by Northpoint Teams, P.O. Box 129, Topton, North Carolina (28781); $1.00, presumably postpaid. Master copies for reproduction by photooffset, $20.00.

composed or compiled them in the period 500 B.C. to A.D. 300, anticipated what is now happening in the United States and elsewhere.

Davis has no trouble, of course, in demonstrating how spurious was the Warren Commission's hoax. He also makes the valid objection to the film, "J.F.K.," that it disingenuously identifies the conspirators as a "military-industrial complex," thus detracting attention from the real conspirators, the masters of the United States.

Davis has his own reconstruction of the mechanism of the assassination, and chooses as the actual assassin a man whom he identifies as Georges von Mohrenskold, alias George Sergi de Morenschildt, who was obviously an agent, probably of the C.I.A., and involved in the conspiracy in some way, and who was murdered in 1977 when he was under subpoena to testify in a reopened investigation of the assassination.

According to Davis, Mohrenskold was the man who, enveloped in a black cloak, was standing on the curb opposite to Kennedy's automobile at the moment of the assassination. That this man had some function in the conspiracy, perhaps to signal to the assassin that he need not fire again, is made probable by the fact that the magazine *Life* was compelled to falsify the picture that showed him as a by-stander with extended arm when it republished that picture after Warren's dirty work got under way. This we may grant, but Davis would have you believe that the man in a black coat was blazing away at Kennedy with a silenced machine-pistol in each hand but was observed by no one—not even by the numerous spectators across the street, who also failed to notice that he had just killed a woman who blundered into the path of his many bullets. That is hard—very, *very* hard—to believe.

I notice this pamphlet for its one significant contribution to theories about the details of the assassination. The currently popular cinema stirred up the rulers in Washington, who don't want their subjects to think about conspiracies. Such thoughts could make the boobs restless. When the liepapers failed successfully to discredit the motion picture, other channels had to be employed.

The American Medical Association, founded in 1847, in the early part of this century fell into the hands of a Sheeny named Fishbein, who converted it into a bureaucracy with a virtually dictatorial power that terrorizes physicians and prevents open dissent from the official

propaganda line. It also operates to suppress competition[3] by taking advantage of our enemies' subversion of the law contemplated in the American Constitution, which has, for the most part, been replaced by Communist-style "administrative law." The Association would have you believe that its voice is as authoritative as the famous Voice from Sinai. It may be as spurious.

The *Journal of the American Medical Association* rushed to defend the mendacious Warren Report with three articles in its issue for 27 May 1992, pp. 2791, 2794-2803, 2804-2807. The two major articles are not listed in the table of contents on p. 2709 and so seem to have been an addition made at the last moment before the issue went to press. We are assured (p. 2794) that the articles provide complete proof of "the 1964 Warren Commission['s] conclusion that Kennedy was killed by a lone assassin, Lee Harvey Oswald." One senses regret that the autopsy in the hospital at Bethesda did not find in the body a bullet signed by Oswald. That would have tied everything up nicely, wouldn't it?

Three physicians conducted the autopsy in Bethesda. Two of them, Drs. James Joseph Humes and "J" [*sic*] Thornton Boswell were interviewed in Florida by George D. Lundberg, the editor of the *Journal.* The third man, Col. Dr. Pierre Finch, the "expert consultant" at the autopsy, evidently refused to talk. He was in Switzerland, refused to fly to Florida for the interview, and Lundberg made no effort to fly to Switzerland. Significantly also, the article contains innuendos that Col. Dr. Finch is a timid man and was probably too awed by the persons present at the autopsy to have noticed much accurately.

The two physicians asseverate over and over again that there is no doubt,—no manner of doubt, no probable, possible shadow of doubt, no possible doubt whatever,—but that Kennedy was killed by a bullet fired "from above and behind." Two of their explanations seem to limp badly.

3. For example, it or one of its subsidiaries ordered the corrupt government of the State of Alabama to send goons to close the clinic in Cottonwood, Alabama, that was directed by Dr. H. R. Evers, confiscate the magnificent estate that was given him by grateful patients, and turn it over to a pack of niggers, who, so far as I know, are putting progress into the small town of Cottonwood. Whether the progress has as yet included the virus of the African Plague ("AIDS") I do not know.

1. Humes burned his notes immediately after the autopsy because "they were stained with Kennedy's blood [either his hands were bloody from dabbling in the corpse or the pages were somehow put on a yet bloody part of the cadaver], and I did not want them to become a collector's item [as they would have, had he auctioned them off]."
2. When Kennedy was shot in the head, he, as is shown in a motion picture film taken at the time, fell backward. That was because "an object struck in the rear by a high-velocity missile similar to the one that hit Kennedy *always falls forward* [their italics] as a result of the jet-propulsion effect created by tissues exploding out the front." If you doubt that, experiment for yourself. If you own a high-powered rifle, it is certainly much better than the second-hand second-rate rifle Oswald supposedly obtained by mail from a bargain basement, and that will make the test the more conclusive. Take a small cylindrical box, such as is used in vending "Quaker Oats," fill it with hot mush, and place it on a convenient fence. (The box, unlike a head, won't be attached to a heavy body, so the test will be stacked in favor of the physicians' theory.) Then drill the box with your rifle and note on which side of the fence it falls. If it falls back toward you, you will deserve a Congressional Medal of Honor.

It is odd, also, that despite earlier reports that Kennedy's brain was sealed in a metal box that subsequently evaporated or otherwise disappeared, the two physicians don't know what happened to it. They think they gave it to Admiral Burkley and suppose that it was buried with the corpse.

There is also one curious item in the physicians' story. They say they detected no symptom ("cushingoid appearance") of the disease from which Kennedy was suffering, which made it necessary for him to wear a strong spinal brace (removed in Dallas), and which was kept in check only by continuous medication, and which, according to some pathologists, gave him a life-expectancy of about five years. This could be significant; see below.

If you are aware of the composition and operations of the vast machine of corruption centered on the banks of the Potomac, you must approve the aphorism that a fish out of water feels like an honest man in Washington. And knowing that official statements on all subjects always falsify the truth on matters of real importance, and that hundreds, perhaps thousands, of well-trained and well-paid "scientists" are available to vouch for any lie that the masters deem expedient, you

will dismiss the statement from Bethesda out of hand. In the terminology of "democracy," the fix was on.

It is true that the now voluble physicians offer no explanation why, after saying their piece for the Warren Report, they kept obstinately silent for twenty-eight years, refusing to be interviewed by the countless reporters and others who wanted to question them, and ignoring a flood of books about the assassination, most of which accused them of misconduct of one kind or another—kept obstinately silent until the heat was on in Washington. And everyone will immediately speculate about the various kinds of pressure that can be applied to individuals by the vast machine of oppression to which the American boobs gave their country and themselves.

There is, however, a possible explanation, creditable to the physicians, that may be worth mention. The *raison d'état* may have been invoked. In 1915, when the British auxiliary cruiser and munitions ship, *Lusitania*, was disguised as a passenger liner so that it could be loaded with American passengers and used by Winston Churchill as "45,000 tons of livebait," which he successfully dangled before German submarines, the ship was sunk, not by a German torpedo, but by the explosion of the munitions, including a thousand tons of guncotton, in her hold. An official inquiry was held, over which Britain's most eminent and distinguished judge, Lord Mersey, presided. He was informed that the British Empire needed a decision which would state that the *Lusitania* was only a passenger liner and carried no munitions of war (i.e., one which would help Woodrow Wilson talk the excitable Americans into meddling in the European War). Lord Mersey yielded to the *raison d'état*, which binds the aristocracy of a monarchy, since the King, by virtue of his position as the soul of a nation, may act *legibus solutis* for its welfare, of which he is the sole arbiter, and whatever he commands, he may be obeyed without dishonor. Lord Mersey provided the required decision, but evidently entertained doubts about the matter of honor, for, having done his duty, he wrote to the Prime Minister, "I must request that henceforth I be excused from administering His Majesty's Justice." As he told his family, it had been "a damned dirty business" and he never again appeared in public as a jurist.

Now it is uncertain whether the *raison d'état* would be valid in an ochlocracy, since there is no authority to determine what the welfare of a nation, much less a mere country, requires. And it is equally uncertain whether, if invoked, it would or should be obeyed, but the point is worth considering.

The second article deals with the physicians who received Kennedy's body in the Lakeland Hospital in Dallas. Four of them excuse themselves from answering the crucial question by saying they were too busy to notice whether the bullet that destroyed the brain had entered the head at the back or at the front.[4] They speak somewhat disparagingly of their junior colleague, Dr. Charles Crenshaw, who, in his recently published *JKF, the Conspiracy of Silence*, states categorically that the bullet which blew out the back of the President's head entered his skull from the front. Crenshaw, you see, is profiting from a book they did not think of writing, and they naturally resent being accused of having been silent when they should have spoken. Whether they were intimidated or put under other pressure from Washington is not known, but it is odd that they spoke up only when the heat was on.

A fifth physician who participated in examining the body at Lakeland, Dr. Robert McClelland, reaffirmed his belief, on the basis of his own observations and the motion picture that shows Kennedy at the moment he was shot, that the bullet entered the skull from the front.

It is obvious that there was hanky-panky in Dallas. It was for some reason deemed necessary to prevent Dr. Earl Ross from performing the autopsy, which it was his duty to perform. The Secret Service, headed by a man named Kellerman, was impatiently waiting and, as soon as the corpse was disconnected from the instruments that had been attached to it, grabbed the wheeled table and ran with it, "all but running over Dr. Earl Ross, the Dallas Medical Examiner." Then, in open violation of the laws of Texas, Kellerman and his crew, who doubtless would have drawn their guns, had that been necessary, rushed away with the corpse, presumably packed it in a coffin for shipment, and had it on Lyndon Johnson's plane, bound for Washington, only ninety minutes after Kennedy was shot. The Secret Service may also have

4. They could have added that they were distracted by the presence of Mrs. Kennedy in the room. She appeared almost hysterical and was clutching in one hand a piece of her husband's brain.

planted the bullet from Oswald's rifle that was found in the Lakeland Hospital as though it had dropped from Kennedy's clothing.

The conflict in the evidence could be reconciled by the bold hypothesis advanced by Davis in the second edition of his pamphlet, published, of course, before the Medical Association's *Journal* appeared. He believes that the body examined at Bethesda was not Kennedy's. He is almost certain that it was the corpse of the murdered policeman, J. D. Tippit, and points out that Tippit's body was first taken to the same hospital as Kennedy's and was then rushed to another hospital at which Tippit was redundantly pronounced "dead on arrival" to conceal the fact that his corpse had first accompanied Kennedy's to the Lakeland Hospital. This raises the interesting possibility that Jack Kennedy lies buried somewhere in Texas. That would be bizarre.

The important point is the possible substitution of bodies. It does not matter whose was the second body. No one seems to know whether Kennedy had a "double" to stand in for him at times, such as Eisenhower is said to have had, on the basis of press photographs that identified as Eisenhower two men whose features were not entirely alike.

Davis has therefore made a very important addition to the chaos of theories regarding the details of the assassination. His deduction may startle you and is not by any means cogent, but it is not in any way *impossible*. You must never imagine that there is any villainy or crime that your masters are not ready to commit at any moment—and, if necessary, commit with Yiddish effrontery.

The details, about which there is so much heated contention, are, as I have said, relatively unimportant. The crucial fact, now established beyond reasonable doubt, is that Kennedy was assassinated by part of the alien government in Washington, doubtless with the concurrence of most or all of the rest.

Remember that the direction from which one or more bullets came is not of decisive importance. It does not really matter if, perchance, Kennedy was shot from the rear and the bullet that shattered his skull did have a wonderful "jet-propulsion effect," becoming as marvellous as the Warren Report's famous bumble-bee bullet, which went through Kennedy and then turned around to wound Governor

Connally. If the shot did come from behind, that merely confirms the statement of retired Major Hugh J. McDonald of Military Intelligence and former Chief of Detectives in Los Angeles County, in his *Appointment in Dallas* (New York, McDonald Publishing [= Zebra Books], 1975). McDonald claims that he, acting on an intimation from his friend in the C.I.A., Herman Kimsey, traced and interviewed the assassin, a professional killer whom he calls "Saul,"[5] who admitted that he had shot Kennedy from a vantage point in the County Records Building (diagonally across the intersection from the building in which Oswald was employed) and would have killed Oswald, had the Secret Service men who were "protecting" the President not failed to carry out their rôle in the assassination.[6]

The *Journal's* editorial on p. 2791 tries to impress the reader by comparing the assassination of Kennedy to the assassination of Abraham Lincoln. That is an association that the writer should have avoided.

The planners in the C.I.A. may have hoped to duplicate the assassination that was a real masterpiece, that of Abraham Lincoln, who was murdered by the very people who had put him in the White House—murdered when he had accomplished the task for which he had been chosen and before he could become an obstacle by trying to carry out the one plan he seems to have had at heart, that of shipping the niggers out of the United States.[7] That assassination, as I have said, was a masterpiece. There were several serious mishaps and it was necessary to murder by mock-trial and execution several persons, including a woman, who had information (we are not sure what) that would have aroused doubts. But for all that, the assassination was triumphantly put over on the gullible American public and brilliantly used further to afflict the victims of the barbarians' invasion of the South, thus both adding to the enormous profits and deliciously slaking again

5. Oddly enough, according to Davis, "Saul" was the cover-name of Mohrenskold/Morenschildt in the C.I.A., but the two men could not possibly be identical. Major McDonald's "Saul" claimed to have been instructed by a cut-out named "Troit," and Davis says that was also a code-name used by Morenschildt. That identification, so far as I know, could be correct.

6. See Appendix, *infra*.

7. He had made a beginning by exporting at least 5000 to Haiti.

the sadistic lusts of the contrivers of the foul aggression they made the boobs call a Civil War.

If it is any consolation to you, the relatively botched assassination of Kennedy seems to indicate that there has been a marked decline in the ingenuity and verve of our enemies.

APPENDIX

According to "Saul," as reported in McDonald's book, the plan was that Oswald would appear at the window of the Texas Book Depository and fire several aimless shots to attract attention. Saul, who would already have Kennedy's head in position in his telescopic sight, would kill Kennedy, the report of his high-powered rifle being covered by Oswald's shots. The Secret Service men around the President would then draw their guns and start shooting at Oswald, a target high above them and at a distance that made it virtually impossible for them to hit the mark with their automatic pistols. Until the cover of their fusillade, Saul, who already had Oswald in his telescopic sight, would kill Oswald, and then take his departure. The dead Oswald would be assumed to have been the assassin, and everybody would be happy.

Now, assuming that McDonald wrote in good faith, I am astonished that he did not see what was wrong with that story. Although Oswald would thus have been neatly disposed of, there would necessarily be an autopsy, the bullet that killed him would be found in his corpse, and although Saul was using fragmentation bullets, the fragments of that bullet could not possibly have been mistaken for a bullet fired from an automatic pistol.

We can see the further objection that the intended explanation would not have been the one forecast in the speech that Warren read immediately after the assassination, which implied that patriotic Americans, probably General Walker or one of the business men who organized the Indignation meetings, were guilty of the murder, doubtless by hiring a professional killer, since there would have been little chance of luring one of those men into a position in which he could be plausibly accused of having fired the shot himself.

Assuming McDonald's *bona fides*, it is likely that "Saul" had some part in the assassination, although not the one he describes. He may, for example, have been a "back up," positioned to kill if the first murderer somehow failed. This would mean that Kimsey of the C.I.A.

deceived his friend, McDonald, but that is no objection. I have described "the business of deception" in *Liberty Bell*, January 1988, giving a simple but clear example that should show you why intelligence agencies habitually and sometimes necessarily deceive everyone not privy to a given operation—even their superiors. On the other hand, it is quite possible that McDonald, who had close ties with the C.I.A., was its agent in the kind of deception called "damage control." His book appeared when it had become apparent to everyone that Oswald could not have killed Kennedy, and provided an alternative explanation, which would misdirect attention toward a mysteriously unidentified principal in the assassination (perhaps a "military-industrial complex"), since Kimsey is said to have assured McDonald that the C.I.A. was not the prime mover, and, of course, there is no mention of Mossad. According to "Saul's" story as reported by McDonald (and according to all probability aside from that story) the Secret Service was part of the assassination team, but doubtless as hirelings, as was "Saul," but while McDonald's "revelation" would provide an explanation that would satisfy many who had rejected the official tale and would help confuse the issue for others, it was not sufficient to force on the Congress an investigation of the Secret Service. Only the man or men in charge of the Secret Service agents around Kennedy need have been, or are likely to have been, conscious participants in the conspiracy, and it would be interesting to know whether he or they were subsequently made permanently silent.

TECHNOLOGICAL LYING

Long ago, in the era when our race was still sane and specifically in the period between c. 1840 and c. 1860, the new art of photography was practiced by the daguerrotype process, with images recorded on copper plates.[1] That gave rise to the aphorism, true at the time, that "Photographs do not lie."

With the development of celluloid film and printing on sensitized paper, photography became more versatile, and the resources of the new art were early exploited by the spiritualist 'mediums,' intent on

1. A fine collection of daguerrotypes, some of persons of prominence, is reproduced in Beaumont Newhall's *The Daguerrotype in America*, 3d edition, New York, Dover, 1976.

fleecing suckers (such as Sir Arthur Conan Doyle). The aphorism had to be revised: "Photographs do not lie, but photographers do."

It is quite easy to produce photographs that do lie. In August 1988 some eight to ten thousand emotionally unstable individuals, calling themselves "charismatics" because they were, or pretended to be, subject to fits of temporary insanity, assembled in Lubbock, Texas, to see miracles. They not only saw the celebrated Mary playing hide and seek among the cumulus clouds, but saw the doorway to Heaven open in the deep blue of the Texas sky, and, being up-to-date, they took photographs of what they saw. The local photographers, venally cautious lest they alienate potential customers, locked their common sense up in a closet and affirmed that, so far as they could tell, the photographs were genuine.

I was amused, because when I was about twelve, I entertained myself for a time by producing photographs that showed suitably transparent ghosts, some pensive, some malevolent, haunting drawing rooms or operating typewriters, dogs (equipped with tinsel wings) flying over housetops or roosting on the topmost branches of trees, and similar phenomena. I had even ascertained by experiment that the ordinary good folding 'Kodak,' preferably of post-card size, with a rectilinear lens was better for my purposes than a more professional model with a faster lens. Needless to say, the negatives of my double-exposures, like the ones made at Lubbock, could not have deceived a professional photographer for an instant.

Trick photography, requiring greater ingenuity and resources, was early developed by the producers of cinematographic films, but probably did not deceive many spectators, who knew they were witnessing a contrived illusion, even if they did not know how it had been produced.

Photographers for the press early devised means of misrepresenting the subjects of their photographs to fit the propaganda line peddled by their employers. Some of the means were quite simple. One remembers a widely reproduced photograph published at the time that vermin were swarming into Selma, Alabama, to harass Americans in that town. Brutal "racists" were shown as they cruelly held down a saintly nigger bitch. One margin of the picture had, of course, been cropped to conceal the butcher knife in the poor dear's hand.

A similar trick was used by the Jews' boob-tubes during the year they worked to befuddle stupid Americans in preparation for the riots in Los Angeles, Toronto, Atlanta, and other cities. They exhibited a short sequence that showed a nigger criminal being subdued by police officers while he resisted arrest. Concealed from the victims of "television" was the beginning of the scene, when the nigger attacked the police who had finally succeeded in capturing him after he tried to escape by driving at a hundred miles an hour on the streets of a residential district.[2] The net result was a photographic lie, although, so far as we now know, the pictures that were exhibited out of context had not been doctored.

We all know about the television films that exhibited the cruel oppression of niggers in South Africa who had been hired to stand behind barbed wire fences and look sad, or were engaged in "peaceful protests" during which they were cruelly used by White "racists," as was proved by segments of film produced in Hollywood and interpolated in the news reel.

But technological progress marches on and makes it ever easier to delude the boobs. In the issue for May 1992 of *Skeptical Briefs*, which are pamphlets separately published as monthly supplements to the *Skeptical Inquirer*, Tom Flynn describes the techniques of falsification used in two recent motion pictures.

Actors were photographed as they, suspended on steel cables or supported by steel underpinnings, made motions suggesting that they were flying. The negatives were then given to experts, who erased the images of the cables or steel bars from each frame of the film and filled in the gaps thus created by inserting the requisite portions of pictures of the background. The negatives thus interpolated were then copied by laser onto other negatives, which were technically indistinguishable from genuine pictures. Making such cinemas is a tedious process, since each frame of the original negatives has to be altered, and there are twenty-four frames for each second of action, but by use of this technique lying pictures suitable for reproduction in newspapers or magazines can be manufactured in short order and with photographic equipment that is generally available.

2. I have just been informed by telephone that in one of our corrupt courts a feeble-minded or alien jury awarded the nigger, King, a few million dollars of additional salary for his performance.

Technology, however, incessantly progresses to what is new and better. Photography in the accepted sense of that word, i.e., pictures made by light impinging on sensitized film, is being supplanted by digital recording of scenes with a combined camera and phonographic microphone, barbarously called a "camcorder," which records scenes as 'graphics files' on electronic tape in the way that data are recorded on a disk in your computer. Such a tape was the source of the pictures of nigger King when he was resisting arrest.

As Mr. Flynn tells us, 'graphics files' are "the ideal format for easy manipulation." He is right. I am informed by an expert in such matters that whereas a fairly high degree of expertise and precise workmanship is requisite to produce fabricated negatives that appear genuine, anyone can learn to use the equipment now available for copying video-tapes to erase or replace parts of pictures, just as you can interpolate, delete, or replace words or phrases in files on your computer.

Mr. Flynn warns us specifically, "The days when a skilled photo-analyst could be sure of detecting a distorted image may soon be history. The next Rodney-King style scandal could be set in motion by faked camcorder footage, and the fakery may prove difficult or impossible for authorities to detect."

In other words, the Judaization of photography is now complete. Photographs can lie—and they will lie with increasing frequency. You can no longer believe your own eyes.

A ROSE IS A ROSE, &c.

Although the affirmation of a rose's identity was made popular by a female mountebank named Gertrude Stein, it states a fundamental fact of biology. Poison ivy is poison ivy. Tigers are tigers. And, as I remarked at some length in the June issue of *Liberty Bell*, savages are savages.

On Sunday, 14 June 1992, a local team of niggers won a basketball game in Chicago. Almost any incident suffices to set off untethered savages, and the winning of a game by a favorite pack of enormously overpaid niggers was sufficient for a riot, which, however, appears to have been spontaneous, rather than planned. Prompt action

by the evidently efficient police of Chicago prevented the violence from attaining the virulence of the riots in Los Angeles and elsewhere.

Stores were looted and buildings set afire in the wide area of the city that has been made a slum by the black blight, unfortunately for the firemen who tried to extinguish fires while dodging heavy stones thrown by rioters. Some commercial buildings destroyed by fire were five storeys high, and at least one apartment building destroyed had four storeys.[1] There are hardly any very tall buildings in the older parts of Chicago.

At latest reports, however, our Lord Bushy has not rushed to Chicago to squander a few hundred million dollars to be extorted from his tax-paying animals or to prosecute, in violation of American law, the police who restored order and arrested about a thousand of the rioters.

Some packs of savages naturally thought of revenge on the White boobs who pay to maintain them in comfort. They invaded the select shopping district on Michigan Avenue and the night clubs on the near North Side. They overturned and smashed taxicabs, damaged other automobiles, broke the windows of some thirty buses, smashed the plate glass windows of expensive shops and stole the exposed merchandise, and otherwise behaved as one would expect. The savages in the better districts were brought under control by mounted policemen—a point that all responsible police departments should note.

Throughout the city, about ninety policemen were injured, only two seriously. No deaths were reported, unless a man and a woman who were almost burned to death in a looted and burned store eventually die.

The liepapers naturally minimized the event, concealing the race of the rioters, who were called "fans."[2] The next day, the mayor of Chicago was accused of "racism." The efficiency of his police department was tactfully unmentioned in the prompt accusation, which was

1. I adopt the British spelling as marking a useful distinction between quite different words. The etymology of the architectural term is still uncertain, pending more thorough investigation of the vulgar Latin jargon used by Mediaeval builders.

2. It is probably true that among the rioters were some apparently White individuals so degenerate they voluntarily associate with niggers.

purportedly based on the bigotry of a mayor who did not discharge nasty White swine who held jobs that nice niggers want.

The affair in Chicago can thus be dismissed as a minor incident by those who refuse to see its significance. Optimists believe that when the insurrections in Los Angeles, Toronto, *et alibi* are repeated a dozen times or more, a simple truth of biology may find lodgement in the pickled mush that fills the crania of the great American majority.[3] Well, perhaps, but let's hope.

WAR AND PEACE

The current (Spring 1992) issue of the *Journal of Historical Review* contains two articles that have in common questions of what is termed 'international law.'

The term, although historically explicable, is a misnomer. In the first place, there is no international *law* in the current sense of that word, i.e., a code established by legislation and administered by an authority that can and will punish violations of it. It can be regarded as a 'law' only within the concept of the Greek *nomos*, which includes conventions of comity and conduct that are universally respected

3. That, however, will probably be too late. We cannot know what plans our destroyers have made; we can only guess what seems possible and likely according to our limited information. One possible scenario would call for a rapid intensification of the nigger revolution against our race during the coming summer to such a point of anarchy and chaos that Bushy would invoke the dictatorial powers he now possesses and impose his cherished "New Order" by importing feral troops, perhaps Soviet Mongolians, as "peace-keepers," who will beat the White boobs into total submission even more ferociously than the niggers intend. This seems to me to call for an excessive acceleration of events, but it may be desired to avert an election in September, which could give signs of the growing dissatisfaction of Americans who are not unconscious.

Few Americans realize that they are living under a dictatorship more absolute than any achieved in by "Lenin," "Trotsky," and "Stalin" in Soviet Russia, the only difference being that our War Lord has not yet seen fit to utter the four syllables, "emergency," and invoke the powers he now possesses, thanks to the utterly unconstitutional "executive orders" planted in the *Congressional Record* by his predecessors in preparation for the eventual abolition of the United States and the massacre or total enslavement of the mindless boobs who form a majority of the American inhabitants of that territory.

within a given society and, although not sanctioned by legislation, may be even more binding on participants in that society's culture.

If you invite a guest for dinner in your home, you rely on our prevailing *nomos* and are quite sure that even if the roast is underdone, he will not throw it at the hostess. Even in our disintegrating society, such things are "not done," and they will not be done, even by men who constantly evade or violate legislation of which they disapprove. During the Eighteenth Century there was legislation in almost all Western countries that forbade duelling, but the legislation conflicted with the *nomos*: no gentleman would ignore a challenge and every gentleman stood ready to facilitate the escape of a duellist who had killed his adversary. The concept of personal honor was far more binding than a government's legislation.

In the same way, 'international law' was the expression of a *nomos* that regulated relations between civilized states and which was observed because violation of it was dishonorable. The ambiguity of the term, however, plus a recrudescene of Christian fatuity, inspired a multitude of crackpots and scoundrels to devise schemes to make the relations between sovereign states subject to legislation that would curtail a state's sovereignty and thus, nitwits imagined, ensure lots of peace.

The potentiality of notions that appealed to sentimentalists was not overlooked by the enemies of our race and civilization. If you have read the poisonous slop concocted by a Kike who is now known under the Germanic name he assumed, Karl Marx, you will remember that his appeal to the envy, malice, and greed of the proletariat and of mediocrities who want to pose as "intellectual," includes a promise of a warless world as soon as Western civilization has been stamped out. Peace-posh was especially fostered and often subsidized by a conspiratorial organization bent on the liquidation of the United States, the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.[1]

1. Cf. the significant cartoon, first published in 1910 and reproduced in *Liberty Bell,* April 1992, p. 16, in which Andrew Carnegie, the great financier and "philanthropist," is depicted as welcoming Karl Marx to the United States. The plotters of the Endowment injudiciously left written records of some of their deliberations, so there can be no doubt about their guilt, which cannot be palliated by talk about hypothetical "ideals."

From such sources sprang the subversive agitation for a "League of Nations" or a "United Nations" that would reduce the conventions of intercourse between sovereign states to a legislated law enforced by super-national military power, thus abolishing the sovereignty and independence of states and creating the Sheenies' "One World" of universal tyranny and slavery.

In the second place, 'international law' was not strictly international: it dealt, not with relations between nations, but with relations between states, i.e., territories under a single government. A state may be a nation, as is Japan today and as was Germany before 1945, but it may also be a government that rules a multinational population, as, for example, was the Austro-Hungarian Empire, in which a German monarchy and a German aristocracy, to which some Germanized Bohemians, Hungarians, and Poles had been recruited, ruled equably and well widely diverse ethnic groups, which were and still are separated by reciprocal and innate antagonisms, as is made obvious today by Serbian aggression on the peoples of Croatia, Bosnia, and Herzegovina.[2]

The ferocious and enormously bloody Wars of Religion, culminating in the Thirty Years' War, conclusively proved that the Christians' oddly composite god, Yahweh & Son, Inc., would do nothing to help his True Believers exterminate the diabolical servants of the Antichrist (i.e., Protestants or Catholics), and rational men had to come to the conclusion that the tripartite monster in the clouds either didn't give a damn about his votaries or, as was more probable, had never existed outside crude fiction. The superstition still had value for governing a populace, but the European monarchies had to find a reasonable basis for governing relations among themselves.

They naturally revived the Romans' *ius gentium,* the consensus of civilized nations and states on standards of conduct that permitted and facilitated intercourse between them. This was expounded and elaborated with reference to contemporary conditions by a series of eminent scholars. Hugo Grotius, now better known for his elegant Latin translation of the *Anthologia Planudea,* produced the fundamental work of

2. It may be worth while to remark that the English pronunciation is *Herzegovi'na*, with the accent on the penult. The mispronunciation one commonly hears on the radio and television today is Serbian. It may be intended to imply that the province belongs to Lord Bushy's Serbian pals.

'international law,' *De iure belli ac pacis* (1625). This was prolixly elaborated by Samuel Pufendorf in *Elementa iurisprudentiae universalis* (1660), and finally, with logical precision, by Christian von Wolff in *Ius gentium methodo scientifico pertractatum* (1746). This was codified in what had become the language of diplomacy by Emmerich von Vattel in his *Droit des gens, ou principes de la loi naturelle appliquées à la conduite et aux affaires des nations et des souverains* (1756), which became the standard and universally accepted authority.[3]

It must be noted that, first, international law, as formulated, applied only to relations between civilized nations and states, i.e., Aryans. No one in his senses ever thought it applied to relations with tribes of niggers in Africa or of savages in North America. It could be extended to relatively civilized and firmly established Oriental monarchs, such as the Sultans of Turkey, the Maharajahs of India, and the Emperors of China, to the extent that they were willing to accept its provisions and abide by them. But it was essentially a code of conduct for Europeans.

Second, the code was eminently practical. No state could attack another without a preliminary declaration of war, because no state wanted to be exposed to the danger of a sudden attack without warning. Ambassadors and envoys were sacrosanct, because if they were not, you could not reasonably ask one of your subjects to take the risk of entering the territory of a possibly hostile power. When enemy troops surrendered, you guaranteed not only their lives but comforts in captivity equal to those enjoyed by your own men of comparable rank, because you wanted to spare your men if they found themselves in a similar situation.[4] The white flag of surrender must always be respected, because you wish to

3. I know not how many hundreds of scribblers subsequently wrote on this subject, most of them trying to promote some pet idea of their own or have their own axe ground at public expense. Near the end of the Nineteenth Century, innumerable volumes of drivel were published by crackpots who jabbered in print about "world peace" and similar *niaiserie*. As I remarked above, the nonsense was encouraged and often subsidized by our eternal enemies.

4. Enemy officers, being deemed to be gentlemen, were not confined to prisons or camps; if they gave their word they would not escape, they were free 'on parole' to walk about the town, make purchases in shops or taverns, chat with the inhabitants, and accept dinner invitations. How strange all that seems today, when personal honor has been abolished and all but forgotten!

avoid the losses and possible change of fortune that you would face, if the enemy fought to the death with the courage of despair. The provisions of treaties, whether public or secret, must be honorably kept until one party to the treaty denounces it (for no one imagines that a state can sign away the right to act for its own best interests).

War must be strictly limited and made as humane as possible, because you wish to spare your own people and, if you take territory from the enemy, you want that territory to be undamaged and prosperous, and its population to be content with their transfer from one state to another. War, therefore, is the business of disciplined armies, and wars are to be decided by those armies. Civilians are, by definition, non-combatants, and their lives and property are to be preserved so far as it is humanly possible to do so, to the mutual advantage of both the victorious and defeated states. Civilians of an enemy state are entitled to protection, even from an invading army, unless, of course, they have renounced their status as civilians by taking up arms. Even in civil wars, civilians who do not participate in the rebellion are to be protected, whatever their sympathies. (You remember that during the American revolution, General Gage hanged some of his own soldiers, who had been guilty of breaking into a colonial's shop.) But civilians who engage in hostilities against an enemy army are, in effect, rebels against their own government, like pirates and bandits, and are to be treated accordingly.

Such was the code of civilized decency in peace and war observed by European nations for two centuries. There were wars in monarchical Europe, but none was disastrous. Colonel Hoffman Nickerson, who liked to call democracy *l'anthropophage* because it devours so many human lives, was fond of noting how small were the armies of European monarchies and how relatively few lives were lost in their wars. He cited the estimate that in 1704, the year of Blenheim (which contemporaries considered a terribly bloody battle), the British Army and Navy decided the fate of Europe at the cost of less than 5000 dead, of which 2000 fell in the four major battles, whereas in 1914-1918 the British Army and Navy lost an average of 200,000 men every year.[5] Thus did democracy permanently impoverish Britain's genetic heritage.

5. See especially Colonel Nickerson's article, "Democracy and Mass Massacre," in the *American Mercury*, April 1932.

Even after the blood-thirsty conspirators of the French Revolution revived the Christian mania of Holy Wars, civilized nations tried to respect the canon of international law. The first serious breach in that code was made surreptitiously by Great Britain in 1915, when she used armed merchant vessels treacherously to destroy German submarines that observed the rules of civilized warfare. And the last nation that tried to observe the old decencies of combat was Germany under Adolf Hitler.

The crazed Americans did not openly become an outlaw nation until 1945. They respected some parts of the old code. For example, they treated with some consideration the Japanese diplomats who were stranded here in 1941, and they interned the thousands of Japanese who were residing in this country, instead of massacring them, as would have been more in keeping with American righteousness and as they would doubtless have done, had their Jewish masters hated Japanese as much as they hated Aryans.

With so much of preamble, we may turn to the articles in the *Journal of Historical Review.*

I

As everyone who had access to reliable information at the time well knew, the "heroic French Resistance," so clamorously lauded by the liepapers after the defeat of France in 1940, was really a pack of rebels engaged in a revolt against the legitimate government of France, which, having miscalculated when it declared war on Germany, had been decisively defeated and had accordingly concluded the best possible treaty with Germany to spare the French people unnecessary hardship and suffering. But the "Resistance" was more than that. It consisted primarily of the criminal class of France, hired by British Intelligence and paid handsomely by American taxpayers. The *apaches* and other professional criminals were augmented by Communist-minded potential criminals among the lowest classes of peasantry and workers, also eager for gold and immunity for the crimes they could at last commit with impunity; and there was a small leven of hot-headed and unthinking French youths and "idealists," inflated with a spurious patriotism or "humanitarianism," who principally served as decoys to be thrown in the path of the German Gestapo while the hardened and expert criminals made their escape.

Even if it had not been composed of such unsavory and vicious creatures, the French Resistance was, in terms of international law, a horde of outlaws, similar to pirates and ordinary bandits, and it is amazing what adulation it was accorded by Americans crazed with Christian righteousness, even before the great War Criminal in Washington contrived open warfare against Germany by surreptitiously mounting a projected and treacherous attack on Japan.

I remember having attended a performance of a play, written and produced by a blood-thirsty American woman in 1941 to arouse enthusiasm for a jihad against Germany. It was full of hogwash about "saving the world" and "the cause of mankind," and one saw jack-booted and ruthless "Nazis," but I now remember only one scene. The hero of the play was a Professor of English in an American university who had contracted an itch to "fight for freedom [*sic!*]" and deliriously rushed off to join the French "freedom-fighters." I recall only the scene in which he, looking like a wet rat, crawled out of the sewers of Paris (the authoress had read *Les Misérables*) to help heroic French men and women plot to dynamite a railway train on the chance that some of the victims might be Germans.

After the defeat of Germany, the French criminals and French scum that had waited to join them until it was safe to do so indulged in a vast orgy of murder to sate their innate blood-lust and their hatred of their betters, with the approval of the French revolutionary general, Charles de Gaulle, whose treason had been rewarded with success and temporary sovereignty over his unhappy country. These massacres were euphemistically called the *Épuration.* Many of the murders were inspired by the *hostes generis humani* to avenge rational consideration of the Jewish problem, and others were hired by businessmen, large and small, who delightedly found a way to eliminate successful rivals in their business. It has been estimated that about one hundred thousand French men and women of the upper classes were murdered between 1940 and 1946 by the "heroic" criminals of the "Resistance," whom professional liars have taught you to admire.

Years ago, Professor Robert Faurisson, a true hero who has championed the cause of historical truth despite vicious harassment by the Jewish government of France, undertook a detailed study of the bloody operations of the "heroic Resistance" in 1944, i.e., before the

defeat of Germany, by just two bands of *maquisards* in certain communities of just one small district of France, the region around Confolens, a small town of a few thousand inhabitants north-east of Angoulème and north-north-east of a small city of which all Americans know the name, Cognac, in the modern *département* of Charente, which is directly east of Charente-Maritime, the *département* on the Atlantic coast, south of La Rochelle.

In that relatively tiny and rather thinly populated area, Professor Faurisson undertook to ascertain the names of the victims of the *maquis,* the circumstances of their murder, and the lies by which the guilty have with some success covered up their crimes. For example, some residents of the region now repeat the story that a priest who was foully tortured and murdered, probably because he went to the guerilla band to protest their treatment of seven of his parishioners whom they were about to murder, was not a priest, but was a German spy, who had worn a German captain's uniform under his cassock. That story had been validated by murdering the priest's house-keeper, who knew the truth.

Professor Faurisson even ascertained in many cases what had been done with the corpses; e.g., "Ten or so bodies [i.e., ten identified victims and possibly others] are still buried in the 'foxholes' at the old Jayet mill, for exhuming them would mean exhuming a part of the truth in contradiction to the legend that grows stronger year by year."

In this highly detailed study, Professor Faurisson meticulously reports what he learned from each witness who dared talk to him, and he judiciously evaluates each testimony with critical acumen. Some of the stories he was told exemplify a common phenomenon: narrators supply from imagination details they do not recall. For example, one source told Professor Faurisson that a young bride, whom the "Freedom Fighters" seized and murdered in her wedding gown after looting her well-furnished chalet,[6] had been shot "at dawn." Actually the murder occurred at 9 P.M.

6. It took 126 men with two trucks to cart away all the loot. You will have no diffculty in understanding, despite the author's scrupulous silence, why the unfortunate young woman, who seems to have had no political interests whatever, was guilty of "collaboration with the Nazis." The guilt of the owner of what was the most highly reputed automobile-factory in France and many other prosperous and cultivated victims was, no doubt, similarly established.

Professor Faurisson even located and interviewed some of the murderers, who are still alive, flourishing, and feel quite secure. No one, of course, would ever accuse them of "war crimes": they never offended a Sheeny.

Four excerpts from Professor Faurisson's unfinished work were published in the *Revue d'histoire révisionniste* in the spring of 1991, and have now been translated into English under the title, "A Dry Chronicle of the Purge."

These portions of his study do not lend themselves to summary, and it will suffice to say that the conduct of the "heroic Resistance" was precisely what any intelligent man would expect of the human offal of which it was composed. When one reads the article in the *Journal of Historical Review,* one must remember that the author scrupulously refrains from inferring even obvious motives when there is no specific evidence for them, and bear in mind that what he reports is only one small sample of the work of the "heroic Resistance," which, multiplied many thousand times, engulfed all France with its terrible hatred of decent human beings.

That, in turn, is a small part of the disasters the American boobs brought upon mankind, which, an imaginative person would say, they are now doomed to expiate.

II

The diary kept by the Japanese General and Prime Minister, Hideki Tojo, after he was imprisoned by the Americans in 1945 and until they murdered him in 1948, has been translated into English for the first time by Henry Symington and General Hideo Miki. It is not easy reading in many places, but you must not unjustly suspect the translators. Tojo was a man of a race whose mentality is fundamentally different from ours, but he was trying to address our mentality (which he probably could not understand), and I feel confident that his sometimes involute discourse was accurately put into English, at least so far as is possible, given the great difference between the two kinds of language.

The "trial" of Tojo, needless to say, was an obscene farce. Not only by international law, but by the innate ethics of our race, the rulers and officers of a defeated state, who fought for their country and nation, are entitled to the respect and consideration that Aryans in-

stinctively accord brave enemies.[7] But the American assassins, sent to murder Tojo, played with the unfortunate victim and subjected him to at least mental torture by pretending, with odious hypocrisy, to be a court of justice and open to reasonable argument.

The murder of the Japanese was probably ordered to provide a kind of simulated counterpart to the even more foul murders that the victorious Americans, reverting to the savagery of the Indians from whom they once took their country, perpetrated at Nuremberg and elsewhere in Germany at the behest of their Yiddish masters.

Well, the really binding laws of nature, from which there is no appeal, cannot be flouted with impunity. Now, forty-five years later, Japan is the foremost industrial nation of the whole world. The United States is a wasteland, ruled by its implacable enemies and filled with biological refuse, and the ruined Americans, their economy bankrupt and their industry destroyed, have become a dead nation, waiting for the undertaker.

7. The fact that the Japanese, like the Chinese and all Mongoloid peoples, were, by biological necessity, the enemies of our race was relevant, but not mentioned at the time, since plans for the liquidation of Americans depended on keeping the boobs befuddled with the Christian hokum that denies biological reality.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way, Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of Which Way Western Man? send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Politics of Terror in South Africa

Ivor Benson examines the psychological warfare being used to induce South African Whites to surrender control of their country, and identifies those behind it.

A BUDGET of information we have received from sources close to the centre of things indicates that South Africa will soon be moving into a situation much like that which prevails in Lebanon, Yugoslavia, Azerbeijan, Afghanistan, etc.

So there are shocks in store for those who have allowed themselves to be persuaded that the 'yes' vote in the snap referendum in March means that the whole problem of South Africa's political future has been solved—a false impression enhanced by the partial lifting of international sanctions and the much publicised return of South Africa to international sport.

In other words, the 'yes' vote in the referendum does not mean what it seems to mean; all that can be learned from it is what happens when modern high-tech psychological warfare costing millions of pounds, reinforced with tactics of terror, are brought to bear on an unprotected population.

One of our correspondents writes:

> During the fortnight before polling day something happened which had never happened before. Banks, insurance companies, huge industrial corporations like SASOL (the oil-from-coal monopoly), the great mining houses, etc., warned their employees that if a 'no' verdict was returned full sanctions would be imposed and they would lose their jobs."

There was no way in which the opposition groups could reach the electorate with a response to this threat in the short time before polling day.

The result of the referendum will now have to be compared with the result of a by-election in the Orange Free State mining town of Welcom due to take place on June 17th. The Conservative Party with its public meetings, door-to-door canvassing, etc., will be very much less at a disadvantage in presenting its case to the voters.

Already there are signs that F.W. de Klerk is not having it all his own way. The reception that awaited him when he opened his nationwide campaign was summed up in a poster put out by the Sunday paper *Rap-*

port: "Chaos at Mitchell's Plain during FW visit." This was quickly withdrawn and replaced with another which sought to link the 'chaos' with de Klerk's supposed 'triumph'.

Writes another correspondent who is closely associated with the opposition:

> We are under no illusion. Order is rapidly disintegrating and a realignment of political forces is rapidly taking place. De Klerk's own National Party of in a ferment, giving rise to the possibility of defections and more by-elections, and even of another general election before de Klerk can finalise a deal with the ANC/Communist Party alliance.

He adds:

> The general mood in the Conservative Party after the referendum is one of absolute determination as we face the great troubles that lie ahead. you may be sure that the Conservative leaders are well aware of the arcane international forces which lie behind this onslaught against South Africa.

A correspondent in Cape Town, who had it from a source inside the British Embassy, reports that more than 500,000 South Africans have a legal right to British passports, not to mention the scores of thousands of other post-war immigrants who never gave up British citizenship.

The implications of this are twofold: (1) If the country falls into serious disorder, Britain might have to receive anything up to one million people from South Africa; (2) With so many persons of British ancestry involved, happenings in South Africa can be expected to produce in Britain repercussions, both public and private, of a kind not produced in places like LebaNon, Yugoslavia, Afghanistan, etc.

A Maverick Expelled

The summary dismissal by the Conservative Party of one of its most senior and outspoken members, Koos van der Merwe, "for articulating policy contrary to that of the leadership" confirms other reports to the effect that the CP is bent on achieving a high degree of inner unity and discipline. Van der Merwe had been getting a great deal of media publicity, arguing that the party should participate in the CODESA negotiations. This may happen, but it will be on the CP's own terms.

Andrew Smith, chairman of the Western Goals Institute, London, an organisation representing so-called 'extreme right-wing' groups in the European Parliament, including Jean-Marie Le Pen's National Front, said in an interview in Cape Town that the Conservative Party in South Africa had

the full support of all the national conservative parties in Europe. It was their view, too, that regardless of the results of the referendum, the CP should continue to fight for white political self-determination. He remarked of the propaganda for a 'yes' vote in the referendum that media manipulation and intimidation on such a scale had never been seen before anywhere in the world.

Appearance and Reality

As a preliminary to any discussion of the undeclared war against South Africa, which now seems to be heading towards a grim climacteric, one all-embracing generalisation needs to be stated:

The reality of what has been happening is something quite different from what most people have been made to believe it is.

There are many other ways in which such a generalisation can be worded. For example, we can say that what we have to contend with, in trying to understand what is happening in South Africa, and will continue to happen at an accelerating pace, is a structure of falsehood so vast, so complex, and by so many innocently believed, that it is virtually impregnable. In short, it is a world of lies from which few who are caught up in it can escape.

But how could such a world of lies have come into existence? For an answer to that question we need some knowledge of history down the ages, one of the main lessons of which is that great changes in the disposition of great power are all linked with the emergence of some new way of waging war, some change in weaponry and tactics which has conferred on one nation an insuperable advantage over its opponents.

So, too, in our age, the nations of the world have been taken by surprise, caught wholly unprepared, by the employment of forms of warfare, conducted under the appearance pf politics, in which the weapon of major importance is **the lie.**

The reasoning goes like this: If physical violence can be used as an instrument of conquest, why not also moral violence? Would not aggression be so much harder to resist if conducted secretly under the cloak of amity?

A New Kind of Warfare

What all this amounts to, of course, is the transferrence of struggle to a new battleground of the mind.

Indeed, the expression 'moral violence' more accurately describes the new kind of warfare which has given the world an age of conflict and suffering without any precedent in recorded history.

There seem to be only three lines of action available to those who seek to fight back against a campaign of psycho-political fraud such as that now being brought to bear on the people of South Africa:

(1) They can content with the world of lies piecemeal, disputing or exclaiming against this or that component of it. For example, it can be shown quite easily that Nelson Mandela has no genuine claim to the leadership of South Africa's Blacks; first to dispute that claim are the Zulus, who are the country's biggest ethnic group.

(2) They can introduce new facts into the dispute, or recover and bring back again to public attention information about which there can be no doubt but which is never mentioned again by the politicians and the media, information which could throw more light on the entire South African drama. An example of this would be the retelling of the story of the police swoop in 1963 on a mansion at Rivonia, near Johannesburg, when the entire Communist underground headquarters and the leadership were captured intact—including Mandela. All the Whites arrested at Rivonia were Jews.

Volumes could be filled with information and argument challenging the thesis that the revolution in South Africa is being run by and for the black population, but there could never be enough of it, supplied fast enough, to keep pace with the Great Lie, which, like some legendary monster, sprouts new limbs as fast as they are cut off.

Fighting Back with Truth

Then there is option (3), which is to disregard the 'world of lies' and concentrate rather on boldly stating the truth as we see it, like this:

There is incontrovertible proof that the revolutionary movement in South Africa is essentially a Jewish nationalist enterprise wearing the disguise of a black liberation movement; or, as we have put it before in this service, a "white hand in a black glove." The South African drama is thus a replica of the Bolshevik Revolution in which a Jewish nationalist imperialism passed itself off, with the support and connivance of highly influential elements in western capitalism, as an uprising of the oppressed Russian masses.

Anyone wishing to test the authenticity of statements like the above could hardly do better than begin with Dr. Gideon Shimoni's book *Jews and Zionism: The South African experience, 1910-1967*, published by Oxford University Press in 1980, in which the story of Jewish involvement in the revolution is told with remarkable frankness.

The main struggle, Shimoni writes, began in 1950, when the Government introduced the Suppression of Communism Act. He goes on:

> Apart from the effect of these dramatic events upon the lives of Jews as white citizens of South Africa, they had significant consequences for South African Jewry as a community. The reason was the extraordinary salience of Jewish individuals in the white opposition to the regime... Throughout this period Jewish names kept appearing in every facet of the struggle...in the radical communist opposition; in the courts, whether as defendants or as counsel for the defence; in the lists of bannings and among those who fled the country to evade arrest. Their presence was particularly marked in the course of the Treason Trial which occupied an important place in the news throughout the second half of the 1950s... Twenty-three of those arrested were Whites, more than half of them Jews.

To top it all, adds Shimoni, at one state of the trial the defence counsel was led my Israel Maisels, the prominent Jewish communal leader.

In Shimoni's books we find Zionism defined as "a progressive nationalism campatible with socialism according to the formula: socialist in content and national in form"—i.e., 'national socialism' for Jews, but **not** for others.

There are many other books which could be consulted on the subject of the Jewish role in South Africa. One of the most comprehensive and most detailed is Henry R. Pike's *A History of Communism in South Africa*, published by the Christian Mission International (available from Thinker's Library, Box 23397, Joubert Park, Johannesburg).

The bigger subject of the Jewish role in in western history is discussed in Douglas Reed's *The Controversy of Zion* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $12.00 + $1.80 for postage] and this writer's *The Zionist Factor*, a new and enlarged edition of which is available from Noontide Press, Costa Mesa, California. ❑

The above article was first published in *Behind the News*, obtainable from PO Box 29, Sudbury, Suffolk CO10 6EF, England, and is reprinted here from *Spearhead*, Box 117, Welling, Kent, DA16 3DW, England

The Triangle

by
G.S., New Mexico

Unknown, or unnoticed by the rest of the world, the immensely powerful international Jewish community had severe internal tribal problems maintaining cohesion within Judaism as the 20th Century began. In fact, the forces acting upon the Jewish community were sufficiently divisive that the community was unable to remain united. There were three factions. Here is their story.

The first faction, principally made up of wealthy or upward rising and influential German Jewish immigrants to the United States and Great Britain, as well as older, established, Jews in Europe, can be called the Capitalist faction. These people came to dominate the clothing industry, entertainment (movies, TV, the music business, etc.), department stores as well as many facets of banking, law and medicine in whatever country they lived. One might also call them marginally religious. They developed the Reformed and Conservative branches of Judaism in the United States in order to make Judaism more flexible as a political system. The Orthodox faith had restricted Jewish social and monetary goals too much.

The second faction, in large part Eastern European Jews from Russia and Poland, as well as immigrants from those same countries to America and Great Britain, can be called the Socialist faction. These Jews exist in large numbers today. They are mainly atheists and liberals, and tend to support the forming of organizations among minority groups, using those groups as shields to protect against a rise of anti-Semitism, but also drafting them as allies at the same time. These Jews created such powerful bastions of atheism and socialism as the American Civil Liberties Union, to mention only one of the bewildering number of Socialist/Jewish-based lobbying groups now active among the non-Jewish majority. They have set themselves the task of dividing and conquering the vast majority of non-Jews by splitting that huge majority into smaller, mutually hostile segments which can be more easily managed.

Some of these population segments can be categorized by race (Blacks, Orientals, Hispanics, etc.); some by gender or sexual preference (women's groups, homosexuals, etc.); others are grouped by function (environmentalists, pro-choice factions (the pro-life movement is a backlash against the Socialist/Jewish sponsored movement in abortion), anti-gun groups, etc.). In an odd trading of Holocausts we find that there were 6 million mainly Socialist Jews destroyed during WW II compared with over 25 million dead aborted non-Jewish babies (at last count) in the Abortion Wars between the Socialist/Atheist Jews (plus liberal allies) and their ancient offspring, the Christians. Abortion is the Jewish ACLU's top priority, so look for the death total to rise even higher. And the Jews speak of Holocaust monuments in Washington. Which Holocaust will we honor?

Socialist Jews also formed the core of the World Zionist Movement that eventually led to the founding of the State of Israel. They champion the world of secular humanism, one race, one culture, hopefully no religion. Do you find it hard reading about Jews who are atheists? The majority of the world's Jews appear not to believe in a God even though they are given credit for giving the world the concept of One God. They champion free speech and free action as long as they are the ones doing the speaking and acting. They would like to muzzle the non-Jewish right-wing in America and in Europe, and show signs of making the attempt to define free speech along political lines desirable for them. Look soon to see laws on the books making it a major crime to speak against the Jews or call them names.

The third faction, a vicious and uncontrollable minority among the Jews in the early 20th century, considered both of the other Jewish factions as evil, anachronistic or irrelevant. This group, historically relegated to the fringe of the Jewish struggle to gain a large piece of world control, provided the brainpower and brutality behind the Bolshevik movement of Lenin in Russia. It was Trotsky and Kamenev and Litvinov and Dzerzhinsky (the Russian Secret Police) and Luxemburg and Liebknecht and Kun and thousands of other Jewish Bolsheviks who exploded on the

world scene in the dark days at the end of WW I and made the most ferocious attempt at a Jewish power grab in the history of the world until today. These were the Jews who gave us and the rest of humanity the specter of Communism for over 70 years. They were different from Socialist Jews only in their violent means of opponent elimination and their tendency to dictatorial solutions.

Why does the normal non-Jewish person in the street know nothing of these people except rumors if they are as powerful as all that? We know of the lesser figures of our world such as Reagan and Nixon and Ford and Carter and Bush and all the rest of the less powerful. Why do we not know of the true power, in the world? Why is the man in the street so ignorant of the threat from the triple headed gorgon of Judaism? Much of this ignorance stems from the fact that no one dares raise a hand against them. The Jews control the communications and propaganda media at the national level where it counts. Jews make virtually all of our movies, tell us what we are to believe in a multitude of TV programs and talk shows designed for that purpose, create our fads and feed us literary works for those who still read and cannot be reached through movies or TV.

Our children listen to Nirvana and Poison and Metallica, et al, having their heads filled with Satanism and individualism (if everyone is doing his own thing, there will be no group to challenge Jewish power). Through Rock music they teach our children. That monstrous music fad is nothing but a Jewish teaching device, and very profitable also. Find that hard to believe? Who owns and operates all of the Rock music business? Do you know? Look at the management of Warner Records (Metallica) (the Jews Moe Ostin), Polygram (Bon Jovi) (the Jew Alain Levy), MCA (Nirvana) (the Jew Lennie Wasserman) and Capitol (Poison) (the Jew H.J. Maxmin) and the other music companies. All major movie and music companies (hopefully not C & W) are controlled by the Jews of the Socialist/Humanist faction. The world's children know nothing of the Jews pulling the strings behind their singing puppets, but they are getting the brainwashing down pat. Check out our youth's demands for individualism over loyalty to group, family, nation; disrespect for adults and other authority, et al. Divide and

conquer, that is the name of the game.

Back to our story. In 1917, the Bolshevik fringe of Judaism rose up and attempted to take over control of the World Jewish Power Base. In Russia, they threw down the gauntlet to the Capitalist and Socialist factions, telling them that the atheistic/radical branch of Jewish Bolshevism was going to beat them to world control. We all know what happened. The Capitalist Jews took 70 years but slowly strangled the Bolshevik Jews and their non-Jewish Communist allies and, through out-spending them, brought the Bolsheviks to their knees. Do you really believe that it wasn't the Jews who tore the heart out of Communism. Silly person you. Of course, the average American and European provided the bulk of the money and legwork necessary to accomplish the victory of the Jewish Capitalists over their now chastened upstart brethren.

The collapse of the Bolshevik Jews in the USSR and their subsequent failure to capture the world Jewish power base can best be noticed in modern history after they surrendered to the outside Jewish Capitalists and became Soviet dissidents in the 1970's. After that, the fall of Communism was a foregone conclusion. Dozens of Capitalist/Jewish and Socialist/Jewish help groups and political action groups came forward to pressure our President and Congress as well as other International powers to aid their now repented brethren languishing under the control of the "evil empire" of Communism. What a bunch of garbage! They made the "evil empire" in the first place. Of course, we all weeped for the Jews under a barrage of media attention for their plight. They merely wanted out of their homespun failure.

There was only one hitch after 1917. For the first time in centuries, a hostile European non-Jewish power faction arose at the worst possible time and, because there was a three-way breach in the Jewish power base in the 1920's and 1930's, this anti-Jewish faction was able to struggle to power and defend their world against the Gorgon. Do you think Adolf Hitler could have come to power if the Jewish Capitalists were not fighting the effects of a world-wide depression at the same time they were fighting their upstart Bolshevik and Socialist relatives for the principle path to

Jewish international control? Hitler was an aberration. He was a Spartacus of the non-Jewish world, and he conquered for a while only because his world enemy was in temporary disarray.

By 1941, a coalition of Capitalist, Socialist and Bolshevik Jews had come into being, dropping for the duration of the war their squabbling among each other. Of course, their principle puppet peoples, the Americans, Britons and Soviets were also molded into an unholy alliance of Jewish Christianity and Jewish atheism just long enough to destroy the modern Spartacus (perhaps we should say Arminius since Hitler was a Germanic folk hero), and his resurrected slave people. The Germans breathed a little of the air of freedom after 2000 years, and then the Jewish cloak covered them once more. We now face a truly ferocious and powerful monster, more determined than ever (and with the resources of an awesome communications empire) to keep us under tight, and "loving" control.

Take a look around, slaves! I am not lying. Look who produces your movies, who says what you will watch on TV. Look at who controls your music and publishing. Find out why the ACLU is quoted almost every night on TV, specially on CNN programs. Think, examine, learn, (don't take any leader of a liberal organization at face value—find out who the power behind the throne really is) before it is all too late. The World Community of the Jewish dream is very close to being a reality. They will rebuild and own Russia soon, mostly with our money and their avarice. Take that as a fact, not a prediction.

The Jewish people are not all bad. They look upon us as stupid *Goyim*, wayward and ignorant children in need of being taught. My findings show that that is exactly what we are. We only need to change the teachers.

Would I like to see the Jewish World Power Structure overthrown? I have never know any other world but one controlled for me by the Jews, never known a blessed day of freedom from their constant interfering in the lives of my people. I wonder what a non-Jewish movie would look like, what non-Jewish popular music would sound like, what kind of programs I might see on a TV network not controlled by the Jews or their benighted allies. Would my people be any good at providing better and more pleasing material? I don't know. I only know that I want to see faces on my people like I see in the old newsreels and documentaries which survive from the very earliest days of Nazism in Germany, days before murder came and clouded over their smiling eyes, and days when the Jewish power was broken for the first time in 2000 long years. None of my people have ever smiled more deeply, or hoped more genuinely, nor had a more stronger faith than they had then. The light of a genuine, not false, freedom was in those eyes, undimmed in the eye of the camera by all these many years since. No amount of Jewish defamation of that light can ever destroy the memory now burning ever so brightly just out of reach. ❑

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $10.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza, the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered his country!"—B.C.) *FOR MY LEGIONARIES*, Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues, $37.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE LOS ANGELES RIOTS OF APRIL 1992 AND THE REICHSKRISTALLNACHT OF NOVEMBER 1938:

Similarities and Differences

By
Charles E. Weber

Historians now have available a detailed and penetrating study of the anti-Jewish riots which took place in many German cities on the night of 9 November 1938 and which are commonly known as the Reichskristallnacht (Reich Crystal Night). That study is the book by the German historian Ingrid Weckert, *Feuerzeichen: Die "Reichskristallnacht": Anstifter und Brandstifter — Opfer und Nutznießer* (Fire Signal: The "Reich Crystal Night": Instigators and Arsonists — Victims and Beneficiaries, Tübingen: Grabert-Verlag, 1981. My review of *Feuerzeichen* was published both in the *Liberty Bell* of January, 1989 and *The Journal of Historical Review*, Winter 1988-1989. Subsequently an English translation was published in California under the title, *Flashpoint.* Miss Weckert also summarized her findings about the riots in a paper presented to the Sixth International Revisionist Conference and later published in *The Journal of Historical Review*, Summer, 1985, pages 183-206.

The recent, extremely destructive riots in Los Angeles can hardly fail to remind Americans with a good knowledge of twentieth century European history of the riots in Germany in November, 1938. Indeed, there are some notable similarities, or at least superficial similarities. There was a central element of racial hostilities as a causative factor in both tragedies. In both cases property damage was extensive. Miss Weckert estimates that of the approximately 1,400 synagogues in Germany (including the recently annexed Austria at that time) some 180 were destroyed or damaged. Of the ca. 100,000 shops and department stores still owned by Jews (nearly six years after the National Socialists came to power!) about 7,500 had their windows broken, (whence the common name for the riots). There were comparable numbers of people killed. In the case of the Reichskristallnacht, one report places the number at 36, another at 91. In the case of the Los Angeles riots, the number of persons killed seems to total about three score. After the riots the leading figures in both the German and American governments were keenly aware of the resultant economic burdens. Göring, for example, was concerned about the loss of scarce foreign currency, since the window glass needed to replace the broken glass was manufactured in Belgium. The Germans were especially worried about the effects of the riots on public opionion in foreign countries, while the California riots can hardly enhance the reputation of the United States as a moral force in world public opinion. In both cases a quite specific act of violence touched off the riots. In the case of the Reichskristallnacht, the act of violence was the shooting on 7 November 1938 of an official of the German embassy in Paris by a young Polish Jew, Herschel Grynszpan, who was apparently acting as an agent of a Zionist organization with headquarters in Paris and who, amazingly, was never brought to trial for his crime. In fact, he survived the war. (The German diplomat did not die from his wounds until after the riots started.)

Important or unimportant though these similarities might be, there are also important differences. Prominent American political leaders such as Thomas Jefferson and Abraham Lincoln had long ago recognized that serious conflicts between Negro and Caucasian components of the American population were likely to be a feature of American life in coming generations. The efforts to stimulate emigration of Negroes resulted in the foundation of the American Colonization Society in 1816 and the foundation of the Liberian Republic in1847, long before Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation in the midst of the desperate War Between the States (1863). Even such Negro leaders as Marcus Garvey (1887-1940) also saw the desirability of emigration of Negroes from the United States. By 1992, few Americans, Negro or Caucasian, envisaged emigration as a solution to racial problems. American Negroes have a far more prosperous and easier life than they have in any other country; in Haiti or in any Negro republic in Africa. National Socialism, on the other hand, contemplated emigration of the Jews as a final solution to problems it considered to be engendered by the presence of Jews in Germany. The National Socialist government established agencies for the purpose of assisting Jews to emigrate, especially to Palestine, a British mandate at that time. These efforts on the part of the German government were largely frustrated by the angry resistance of the Palestinians and the unwillingness of the

major powers to admit many Jews as immigrants, as the failure of the Evian Conference in 1938 demonstrated. The possibilities of Madagascar as a homeland for Jews were also eliminated by the circumstances of the war.

The riots of 1992 were almost entirly confined to Los Angeles, while the Reichskristallnacht was a tragedy which occurred in many localities. The former were characterized by a great deal of looting, while looting was only a minor feature of the Reichskristallnacht. The American media played a large role in causing the riots, especially the television networks, which repeatedly ran the edited film showing police efforts to subdue the strong Negro with a criminal record who was resisting arrest. German political leaders, on the other hand, knew very well what they had to lose by the riots and swiftly put a stop to them.

The causes of the riots of 1992 are fairly clear, while the identity of the instigators of the Reichskristallnacht remains unclear even to this day. Miss Weckert finds strong evidence that the Reichskristallnacht was the immediate result of efforts by foreign agents, perhaps Zionist agents whose objective was the stimulation of emigration of Jews to Palestine. She believes that these agents might have provoked the riots by means of false orders telephoned to offices of the National Socialist Party in various regions.

The 1938 riots were and still are portrayed as an ugly stain on the National Socialist government in power from 1933 to 1945. They are still emphasized by detractors of National Socialism in particular and of the German nation in general. The Reichskristallnacht was of crucial importance in damaging the reputation of Germany amongst the nations of the world at the very time when Germany was attempting to overcome some of the worst features of the Versailles Treaty. Amongst Germans themselves the Reichskristallnacht had a tendency to dampen the previous widespread enthusiasm for National Socialism and its successes. It remains to be seen to what extent the Los Angeles riots of 1992 will have damaged the reputation of the United States during the coming years. However, export markets are far less vital to the United States of 1992 than they were to the Germany of 1938. ❑

MUST WE DESPAIR?

AN ARYAN OVERVIEW

by

Eric Thomson

How many times have we heard fellow Aryans say, "We are overwhelmingly out-numbered," and/or "We are totally out-maneuvered by the jews," and/or "we are totally dominated and controlled by the Zionist Occupation Government?" And then how many times has the same speaker concluded: "Therefore, the Aryan Race is doomed?" Probably everyone in the Struggle for Aryan Survival has heard this funeral dirge in theme and variations from many of those who say they would like Our Race to survive, but who claim that our struggle is in vain, and have therefore thrown in the proverbial towel and 'withdrawn' from the struggle.

To these Aryan defeatists I would like to point out (1) that no one can opt out of the struggle, except, perhaps, by death; and even this option is uncertain, in view of Our Race's belief in reincarnation, which goes back to our pre-judeo-christian alienation, for it was the inculcation of so-called Christianity which partially severed our roots of racial memory, almost as effectively as race-mixing itself. Wherever we seek to hide in the ongoing struggle, we will betray ourselves, "for the color of our skin is our uniform," as Commander Rockwell said, many years ago. Even Aryan traitors who serve the enemies of Our Race will be dealt with fatally by their non-Aryan masters, once they see that there are insufficient numbers of Aryans to deceive by means of their Aryan *shabbas Goyim* or frontmen. Thus it is that even our traitors depend upon our survival for their survival. As for the jews, they could not begin to survive in their present numbers, were it not for their wonderful Aryan 'milk-cows.' Imagine, for a moment, if the jews were condemned to live off the efforts of Black slaves, Black 'scientists,' Black 'inventors,' Black tax-payers and Black farmers. How few the jews would be, and how poor they would be, as compared to the hordes of affluent and idle jews presently sustained by Aryan Civilization! This is not to say that the jew will be smart enough to maintain sufficient numbers of Aryans in order to maintain the benefits of Aryan Civilization, for it is in the jew's mad, race-mixed nature to destroy all that is superior, intelli-

gent, healthy, productive and beautiful. The jew cannot fight his own nature, but that does not mean that we must be accomplices in our own extinction. WE CAN FIGHT THE JEW! But this we must sincerely desire to do, in every aspect of our lives and with every fiber of our beings.

I would like to point out (2) that there is no justification for despair. Despair is the loss of hope. The key word and the key to despair is "loss". Our defeatist Aryans are homeless because of their having lost something or their fear that something will be inevitably lost. Let us see what we have lost and what we stand to lose through the actions of our enemies and by the inaction of our fellow-Aryans.

It is well said that a cynic is a disappointed or disillusioned romantic. Some people are disappointed and become prone to cynicism when they discover the truth behind Santa Claus and the Easter Bunny and/or the Tooth-Fairy. Others become cynical and even despairing when they find out that "freedom" does not exist under "democracy", which itself does not and has not existed. Our parents and the schools to which they entrust us can be faulted for the inculcation of these illusions, but once we have become disillusioned, that is no excuse for behaving as lifelong 'victims' and/or political cripples. Once we have a good idea of the kind of world we live in, it is our choice to sink or to swim in it. Those who prefer to sink, should have the decency to drown themselves as quickly and as quietly as possible, so as not to discourage those who are just learning to swim.

The loss of illusions is indeed a gain, if we wish to live as Aryans and not as Asiatic lotus-eaters. Let us look at some illusions which defeatists seem to view as 'losses': We have lost great numbers of Our Race, through the actions of our enemies. We have lost great territories. We have lost and/or lost control of our governments, our religions, our possessions, our freedoms, our way of life. Further losses are threatened on all fronts.

Certainly, the Aryan has not distinguished himself by thinking or acting on behalf of the Aryan Race, any more than the mosquito thought about avoiding DDT. Yes, large numbers of mosquitos were killed by DDT, just as large numbers of Aryans have been killed by judeo-christianity, but the mosquitos who survived the initial onslaught of DDT bred further generations which were increasingly re-

sistant to the poison. I hope that Aryans have a similar capability, which is basically bound up with their desire to survive. Those who wish to survive will purge themselves of judeo-christian poison, and they will see to it that future generations are immunized. Nature is doing this for us, and even if large numbers of Aryans must die, history shows that some will survive to form the nucleus for Aryan Resurgence. We must accept the losses which the Aryan chooses to inflict upon himself. Our Race will be the better for the absence of such people in the ongoing struggle for Aryan Survival, the only prerequisite being the serious wish to survive as Aryans.

Let us look at other 'losses'. It is only true to say that one cannot lose that which one never possessed. How many Europeans are really Aryans, for example? Europe, like North America, is merely a geographical expression. Although most White People or Aryans are to be found in Europe, there are large numbers of Europeans with Black or Yellow admixtures, just as there are in North America. "Aryan" is a biological, not a geographical concept, and it is behavioral! I have observed blond, blue-eyed, fair-skinned offspring of parents I know to be part Black or Yellow. In the book, *The Genetics of the Jews*, by A.E. Mourant et al., the authors of which are hematologists and jews themselves, they state in summary that "even the blondest jews have from five to ten percent Negro marker genes". Of course, when one adds the necessary Mongol percentage to the Ashkenazim or "White Jews", the Aryan percentage shrinks even more. If "White Jews" cannot be classified as Aryans, then what about non-jews who have similar racial admixtures? Indeed, many people whom we thought of as "White" or "Aryan" may well have been race-mixed with certain predominant Aryan features. The 'loss' of the race-mixed is an undiluted blessing to Our Race, for it is miscegenation which causes "the loss of understanding, and from this, all evil," in the words of our Aryan ancestors who conquered India. Are there any evil Aryans? This we can only discover when we live in a society of pure Aryans, otherwise we may never know!

The behavioral aspect of race is perhaps the most important distinction, and the least studied. Values determine behavior and values emanate from race. Each race has its own peculiar concept of "God". The Hebrew god is certainly congruent with the racial emanations of

its followers, who glorify deceit and murderous assaults upon the Hebrews' host populations. The Aryans of European stock have been ill-served by their adoption of the "son" of this Asiatic demon as their "god", for in no way does this "god" correspond to the behavior or aspirations of pure Aryans. Jew authors have said so themselves, thereby adding the proverbial insult to injury, although the insult should give Aryans cause to cease injuring themselves by not adhering to the alien creed of judeo-christianity. Whenever you see outwardly-appearing Aryans behaving like hysterical dervishes in judeo-christian churches or playing thunderous "rap" as they drive down the street, please consider if this can be Aryan behavior. Since it is not, can we consider such people as Aryans? I do not. If I cannot think and live as an Aryan, then I care not if my tormentors are blond, blue-eyed and fair-skinned. And here is the essence of Our Struggle: It stems from the undeniable wish to live according to Our Aryan Values. These values are innate and they emanate in everything we do, say and think. The jew can feel these emanations and he reacts with hysterical hostility whenever he encounters them. "What did I say wrong?" thinks the innocent Aryan. It was not what you said, but who you revealed yourself to be, that drove the jew into his fearful frenzy. We are engaged in a cosmic struggle of BEING, of which the jew, but not the Aryan, is fully aware. In order for the Aryan to become aware, he must first be wakened. Aryans must cease their dreaming in jewsmedia fantasy-land.

The huge territorial 'losses' suffered by the Aryan Race need not be permanent. The collapse of Aryan Civilization will produce a population crash amongst the huge numbers of non-Aryans who presently feast upon it. As for "losing control of our governments", we must first make sure they were 'ours' to begin with. Speaking as an American with two ancestors who signed the so-called Declaration of Independence, I can honestly and objectively state that its major premise: "that all men are created equal", is mischievous nonsense. Not even Aryans are created equal, from conception onwards. Why did my ancestors sign this nonsensical document? Perhaps they were drunk at the time or perhaps their minds were clouded by judeo-freemasonic hypnosis. This only reveals that Aryans are not gods, nor are they perfect; otherwise they would not have got themselves into their present dire straits. Perhaps they were just not very bright! In other words, from its very beginnings, the United States was established upon the grounds of an alien and erroneous philosophy. Today we can see the logical outcome of that nonsense: Affirmative Action or 'enforced equality', which is the ultimate nonsense.

It was this fallacious preamble of 'equality' which was the 'original sin' or 'fatal flaw' in the foundation of the United States and it was further compounded by the Constitution which was touted as "a government of law, not of men". As we know, law is a statement of values and values emanate from race. This is what White people are being taught by Black People in Los Angeles and in other U.S. cities. Under whose laws will we be governed? White laws can be fully applicable to White People, but there 'must be exceptions for Blacks,' sufficient for them to be 'above the law'. The Blacks are teaching the Whites a very important lesson, and I hope the Whites are paying attention!

The second sin in the establishment of the United States was in the judeo-freemasonic founders' insistence that laws could substitute for racial and individual quality. The Constitution, like money, is only as valuable as the people who back it. If the people are worthless crooks, then no bit of paper will correct the situation which such people bring about. It is people, not laws, who make the difference. By insisting otherwise, the founders of the United States are guilty of hubris, that arrogance which offends the gods and nature, similar to that depicted in the Tower of Babel Fable in the jew-book. We have seen one unwieldy judeo-monstrosity fall asunder: the Soviet Jewnion. There is one domino remaining: the Jewnighted States. Its collapse will be the rescue of the Aryan World Remnant, and the sooner, the better. The United States was never 'ours' to begin with, so how could we Aryans ever 'lose' it? As for "Christianity" and its poisonous splinter sects, that never was ours, either, and its 'loss' to non-Aryans is a healthy thing for Our Race.

The loss of our freedoms and our Aryan Way of Life, such as they have been, are in direct proportion to the diminution of Aryans in the general population. To regain these important aspects of Aryan behavior, we must naturally seek out fellow Aryans in order to form Aryan communities. If we do not do this, then we must be

prepared to exercise our Aryan values as best we can, in isolation.

Many, if not most, Aryans seem to fear the loss of their material possessions and their means of gaining such things. The Zionist Government of the United States does not recognize anyone's "right of ownership". If you are surprised by that, it simply means you have not read the newspapers. Any person accused of illegal activity and/or tax evasion can be dispossessed of all his property and personal possessions. He and his relatives can be stripped as naked as jaybirds, any minute of the day, by armed bandits of the United States Government and/or lesser jurisdictions. It is all "perfectly legal". The rule for knowledgeable Aryans, therefore, is to possess nothing which you cannot defend. As unorganized as we Aryans are, that is all we can defend: Nothing. If Aryans love their possessions more than their race, which seems to be the case, they may one day decide to organize themselves politically on behalf of their TV sets, refrigerators or beach-buggies. If not, then they love their possessions no more than they love their race and the loss of something one does not love is no loss at all.

Aryans, like members of all races and parts thereof, fear losing their lives; yet, reality-prone Aryans know that the loss is inevitable. Worst of all is the loss of health before the loss of life. That is why Aryan Odinists prayed for death in battle, rather than "a straw death" or dying in bed, which was not only often more painful, but considered shameful. They clearly valued a life of good quality, however short, to one of dreary servitude, however long. German Aryans have a wise saying: "Better a horrible end than an endless horror." Perhaps the most recent proponent of Aryan-thinking was Patrick Henry, who said, "Give me liberty or give me death!"

Aryans, being the most 'human' of races, are therefore among the most adaptable. We were not born with thick-skins, fur, long fangs and claws, so we had to invent substitutes which turned out to be much better. The circumstances in which we find ourselves, besieged by the Hordes of Zion, in our own societies, demand of us our best in terms of adaptability and moral courage; that is, for those of us who truly wish to survive as Aryans. Those who survive this onslaught will be Aryans indeed! ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

National Right to Life Committee
5020 Sunnyside Ave, Suite 112
Beltsville, MD 20705-9919
Attn.: Mrs. Wanda Franz

Dear Mrs. Franz:

I read your letter on the role of the television networks in destroying our country. Enclosed is an article [see *Liberty Bell*, June 1992, pg. 25] which I wrote recently on that topic.

I would not deny that there is a moral question with regard to abortion, but I believe that you might be missing some of your most important arguments against abortion. To me, the most important "bottom line" in the abortion question is the possibility that abortion during the past 20 years has had a *dysgenic* rather than eugenic effect on the development of the American population. There seems to be some disturbing evidence that points in that direction, such as the declining test scores of American pupils and our declining ability to compete in the world markets of manufactured goods.

I have the impression that American women with good genes are killing their fetuses at a far higher rate than women who should not be bringing children into the world. There are probably a number of social and economic factors involved here, such as heavy taxation of the more productive and orderly components of our population and a welfare system that favors the reproduction of the least productive and orderly. The recent riots in Los Angeles might well be a further piece of evidence that abortion is having a dysgenic effect. I advocate sterilization as an alternative to abortion, especially in the case of mothers on welfare.

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
2446 East 22nd Place
Tulsa OK 74114

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Editor:

The following excerpt translated from *Dr. Goebbels, A Portrait of the Propaganda Minister*, by Friedrich Christian Prince zu Schaumburg-Lippe (Arndt-Verlag, Kiel 1990, page 27) is my answer to the writer on page 59 of the May 1992 *Liberty Bell*:

In a speech to civil servants of his department—quite early dur-

ing his tenure as a cabinet officer—when the Party would find such deliberation "soft", Goebbels said:

"The best propaganda, ladies and gentlemen, is when we are trying to do good, as much as possible, simply doing good—regardless of any politics—apparently without any political background, and without any regard to how those whom we are helping are politically orientated. Believe me, well-known Christian charity is the most effective propaganda method—in the long run only when it is, in fact, applied solely for the sake of our neighbors/acquaintances, and for the sake of love—not because of any personal interest or a means to an end.

"Undebased good will in the end always has good results—just as the bad deed will never be without setback. For ten long years I have believed that we can come to power by legal means if we indeed "will" the good and thereby win love, charitable love—conscious of our Volk community. Thereby, and only thereby, did we achieve gaining, and soon gained, those as our comrades who, by their suffering, had become the loneliest—for them love and community meant the most—they had been the most chased after and were the most grateful. Captains of industry will not be affected by it, but millions of communists have been led back to a positive outlook on life and thereby back to our Volk. They understood it and became National Socialists, or not—we have helped them, they will never forget. That was the only way we could confront communism—this was more important than the conquest of the power of the State, it was the conquest of power of the hearts of the lonely.

Kriemhild

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed is a money order for $150.00 to renew my subscription and a little extra to help out. I certainly hope you can survive as a publication and continue to provide an outlet for the ideas and writings of the many outstanding thinkers who are ignored or ostracized by establishment publications.

Sincerely, T.K., Alaska

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Due to my move from Arizona back to Germany, my subscription lapsed. However, I do not want to be without *Liberty Bell,* the only truthful political magazine.

So please find enclosed my check for a one-year air mail subscription. Again, congratulations on your work and I hope it can continue for a long time.

Yours truly, Miss C.S., Germany

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Sir:

My check for LB renewal and a donation is enclosed.

My husband passed away in October 1991, suddenly. He was a great patriot and *Liberty Bell* was his favorite publication. He admired Revilo P. Oliver and you.

Sincerely yours, Mrs. F.D., Washington

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

I enclose some more provisions for your struggle against the foolishness of modern times.

This past weekend I saw a copy of Grimm's *Volk Ohne Raum* at an indoor flea-market in Pennsylvania, but as the merchant saw my eyes bugging out of my head, I didn't feel that I was in a good bargaining position! Next time I go I'll keep my enthusiasm totally to myself, and I'm sure I'll have better luck.

There's is one writer I hear about occasionally in the literature on National Socialism named Christop Steding—that Chosenite "historian" Fritz Stern describes him as "the idol of young National Socialist Historians." I believe that Steding died at a very young age, but wrote a theoretical treatise on modern Euro-Politics entitled *Das Reich und die Krankheit der Europäischen Kultur.* I'm fascinated by all these Fascist philosophers who seem to have fallen through the cracks of history, solely due to the ill-fortune of arms. I'm thinking of, among others, Klages, Schuler, BBaeumler, Kolbenheyer, Drieu la Rochelle, Bardeche, Brasilach, Josef Weinheber, etc., etc. I just want all of our intellectual soldiers armed and prepared for "The Day That is to Come."...

May the gods keep you.

Yours truly, J.P., New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Sir:

Is David Duke really the great "hero" American patriots have

been led to believe? A closer look at the man may be in order.

David Duke ended his campaign for Governor of Louisiana with several hundred thousand dollars "left over." In the final week of the race he allowed himself to be outspent on radio and TV by at least 100 to 1. Patriots were led to believe, "Edwards and the Zionists have more money." That is true. However, Duke still had a considerable sum and he was spending it to defend himself!

Duke decided to run for President. In the next three months he did not send out a single request for funds! He then withdrew from Maryland because he "did not have enough funds."

What did he do next? Duke flew to the Massachussetts, Connecticut, Rhode Island area and threatened to sue everyone if his name was not put on the ballot! (It is interesting to note that Duke was never expected to do well in these liberal states, but *was* expected to do well in Maryland.)

After months with no request for funds, he finally sent out a letter requesting $1,000,000 in support. What did he do next? He quit the race!

For years American patriots have been led to believe political campaigns were a great way to "educate the public"...they are. What has David Duke down to educate the American people of the past few years? He says his past was a "mistake" or a "youthful indiscretion." He has not said one word against Zionism! Is this the man who is going to save America?

Sincerely, R.E.L., Connecticut

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Editor:

After reading about the Odinist group in your publication several months ago, I sent them money for a subscription. Here is a message for your group about the *Odinist*.

This group is just as weak and pathetic as Christianity itself. They are just as straight-jacket bound to dogma as Judaeo Christianity. Their message is one of weakness and subordination.

The champions of the White Races, ever since the ancient world, have lived and died by the creed of strength; the Sword. Look at the heroes of the Iliad, the Odyssey, the Aeneid, the Spartans, the Romans, and the Teutonic Knights; all historic warriors of the White Races.

Thor, like Zeus, Apollo, and Jupiter, were the Aryan gods of war and strength. They represented the Sword. The history of the Aryan races from time immemorial is one of brutal conquest, which is perfectly healthy and proper. In real life, might is absolutely right. Now the White Races use bombs and fighter planes instead of swords. Life for the Aryan races is kill or be killed. This is a fundamental law of nature. The *Odinist* ideology of "live and let live" is just as pathetic as Christianity.

The struggle for world conquest was once that of the diverse White Races. Now this initiative has been lost to a race of non-whites who, through their religion, have risen to World Masters using the idiotic white *goyim* herd as their slaves.

At the hands of these World Masters, the white herd in America has sentenced the White Races throughout the world to indescribable atrocities at the hands of these aliens and their Negro and colored, non-white murdering savages.

What will their Odinist reaction be when the coloreds repeatedly gang-rape their daughters into unconsciousness? Maybe they'll pray to Jesus or whimper a little Odinist prayer.

The history of the Bolshevik Revolution and the Communist regimes after WW II have demonstrated the cruelty and blood-lust of these alien World Masters who will soon orchestrate the slaughter of the White Races. (The White Races are a minority on planet earth.) The White Races' past is their future. It is all spelled out in the history books. What is about to happen to America has happened time and time again throughout history. Read about the death throes of America in the histories of ancient Rome, Greece, and Egypt.

The *Odinist* group is so closed-minded that they deny any ties to "racists" or the "Nazis." Yet their Sun-Wheel emblem is nothing more than a weak representation of the Swastika and the Iron Cross. These symbols are the true Sun Symbols of the ancient Aryans. The White Races from distant times have always used these signs of the Sun. Even the tau cross is a symbol of the Sun. The White Races adopted it after succumbing to the mental degeneracy of Christianity.

Publicus Prudentis

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Editor:

I would like to make a few comments on National Vanguard's

new book called *Serpent's Walk*.

First, there is no secret, hidden wealthy underground "Nazi Network" that will save the White Race in America. The National Socialist Party died in 1945. If there were such a group still existent, it would be closed to the average white American for security reasons; and justifiably so.

Second, the book is replete with "Deues ex machina" solutions to impossible conditions. One solution contained in the book is the "Zombie Pill." The hero swallowed it just in time to be able to survive the worldwide-biological-germ-warfare-holocaust and wakes up afterwards to champion the White Race's struggle to survive. Right! I'll sell you a bridge if you believe this one. There are no such easy solutions in the real world.

Third, the books philosophical segments are crudely written propaganda. The message is good, but the method of delivery is a sour pill at best. The author insults the female intellect when he attributes this propaganda to the heroine.

Last and most importantly, the book's "soft-sell" approach to what the White Race must do in order to survive is unrealistic and disarming. The days of soft-selling the survival of the White Race are long gone.

The above shortcomings are dangerous. They give a false sense of security. The readers may think there is an easy "Deux ex machina" solution to a desperate situation, and that this will save them from the approaching horrors.

The reality of the struggle for the White Race to survive the upcoming real Holocaust is far too extreme and cruel for such pipe-dreaming as found in this book.

National Vanguard does deserve your support however. They have the courage to go on worldwide shortwave radio and speak the truth. Their shortwave program is on every Saturday night on 7355 Mhz at 1900 hours Mountain time. They will knock your socks off talking about the White Race, the Jews, the Negroes, the ADL, the Communists, and the New World Order. No one else is doing this. My hat is off to them, and I can only wish them the best of luck before they are fire-bombed out of existence. Listen in before it is too late!

Sincerely, Publicus Prudentis

LA RAZA

Arguments should not follow if one believes that "in the beginning there was the word (God)" or if one believes that "in the beginning there was hydrogen". One might believe that life miraculously popped into existence in some stupefying manner by the command of some awesome entity. One might believe in a nearly infinite number of improbable random collisions of inert particles that somehow miraculously "evolved" into life. No matter what your undemonstrable opinions might be, we can all agree that it was a one shot deal triggered by something we can never hope to understand. I call this undefinable whatever "God". No matter which piece of Gibran's mirror you hold, we undoubtedly agree upon many observable things.

God did not create mules. Mules are mongrel animals that would result from the unnatural act of a male donkey copulating with a female horse. God did not create hinnies. A hinny would result from the anti-God act of copulation between a male horse and a female donkey. God intended like to beget like and it is all spelled out in the "Word of God" book that Hypochristians blather about but pay no attention to. In the wild state, no donkey would ever choose a horse and no horse would ever choose a donkey. The producers of these critters resort to artificial means. Moreover, no stallion would ever attempt to stuff his member into the rear of another stallion. An act of that sort is also anti-God or anti-nature if the word "God" offends you. Life forms that produce quasi-clones of themselves are life forms that were created according to some hypothetical bang-bang. Zebras mating with zebras produce zebras with stripes, identifiable blood types and whatever, all within the same classification. Blue-eyed, fair-skinned Northern Europeans, produce blue-eyed, fair-skinned offspring. Zulus mating with Zulus produce Zulus with recognizable eye color, skin texture, body odor, etc.

In my boyhood home town, we had a strange fellow who would copulate with heifers. At that time, he was found guilty of a perversion and was sent to jail. Today, he probably would be displayed on the Larry Kink Show or elected to Congress. In any event, he would just be compelled, by his goodness, to write a book describing all of the culture expanding details. Also, there was the daughter of a school teacher who was reported to have habitually enticed her Collie into sex relations with her. A friend of mine, living in La Habra, CA, said he witnessed a woman and a donkey copulating as part of a tourist attraction in beaner land. Faggots are also part of this unnatural circus. There is a natural order to things and faggotry, miscegenation, sodomy, and so forth, is not part of it. If you are a Bible buff, you'll be able to find it all within the pages. It appears then, that certain males throughout history have had some sort of abnormal drive to "catch a sheep running uphill", play "drop the soap" or "get some head". Because it is possible, or even permissible, does not make perverted behavior normal or natural. Anything against the natural order of things is anti-God. If you want to know what the natural and orderly world is all about, you should spend considerable time in a state of absorbing observation. The animals will teach you something.

Miscegenation, between blacks and whites for example, produces a mongrel which cannot reproduce the gene frequencies of either parent. This type of mongrel (we call it a mullato(a)) belongs to neither race and is therefore outside the pale of normality or naturalness. Mongrels, the mamzers of the Bible, are the products of bipeds who lacked (or were mentally deranged) the natural desire to mate with their

own kind. Throughout the ages, this flagrant and nihilistic behavior has led to a world filled with mud peoples that defy description, much less classification. Left to themselves, they would have been weeded out by natural episodes much in the same way as defective gazelles are weeded out by wild dogs and starvation.

God created races. Man "created" mongrels. The typical jew, according to Prof. Mourant (*The Genetics of the Jews*, 1978), has 5 to 15 percent black lineage with a varying mixture of yellow and white lineage. This is verifiable through the science of blood analysis. Benjamin Franklin called the jews "oriental" and most rabbis admit that jews do not belong to the white race even if Pat Robertson and other "Christians" think so. The jews are the ultimate mongrels and, of course, can belong to no race. The "jewish race" is a meaningless expression. Mongrels are not the product of God and therefore, any claim to be "God's chosen" is absurd on the face of it. If God ever lowered Himself to talk to any of those TV charlatans, He'd agree with this.

The activities of created forms also lend themselves to classification. Salmon exhibit behavior peculiar to them as do eagles and coyotes. This is also true of the races of man. White people are not static. They continually manipulate the environment with one technological advance followed by another. Thus, we see continued sophistication in the development of machines and a never ending sequence of astonishments from lasars to manned flights to the moon. These accomplishments should be sufficient to demonstrate that the white race is apart from the rest of mankind by virtue of its creativity. No other race, if left to themselves, would ever follow these paths. The black man, unassisted, would never advance beyond mud huts and spear chucking. The yellow man, with nothing to copy, would reach a higher plateau than the black man but would forever be a slave to his genes and thus be relatively static. Mongrels, like the jews of Israel, are not viable and would perish without outside assistance. Israel can not exist without massive assistance from the white societies. If they really were "chosen", they'd be in a Garden of Eden instead of a wasteland.

The white race is its own enemy. Perhaps twenty percent of it is unrecoverably degenerate. Over half of it suffers from some sort of delusion. Most of it has adopted the behavior of the world's most successful mongrel–the jew. Indeed, most whites now look to the jew for guidance. They have even adopted the jew "scientific" method–start with a conclusion and then select the data to fit it. Even as I write, the SAT (Scholastic Aptitude Test) is being revised to support the erroneous conclusion that blacks and whites are equally intelligent. The black had nothing to offer (and still doesn't) over the past thousands of years, other than the Dark Continent. Our inner cities are little more than jungle enclaves which demonstrate what the black man produces and considers desirable. Our anti-white federal government must use force and threats of force to impose unnatural conditions upon the society. It is this unnaturalness and unwholesomeness that has doomed present day America. The evidence abounds and only the weak escapists, drowned in drugs or Jesus joose, fail to notice.

"Saving America" and "saving the white race" are exercises for the foolish which fatten the purveyors of "did you know?" literature and the promoters of useless "holocaust debates". More damage is done by the "Jesus was a jew" and the "turn the other cheek" blather of the Hypochristians than could ever be done by six million courses in holocaust studies or a millennium of "black history" months. What this country needs is a good five cent baseball bat.

From *FAEM (First Amendment Exercise Machine)*, P.O. Box 433, Buffalo NY 14223.

A Brooklyn Boy Is Exposed to the Führer

by J.P., New York State

While growing up in the fifties I never heard Adolf Hitler's name mentioned. I mean not once. And this is especially surprising in view of the fact that my father was a war-hero (Silver Star, etc.) in the North Italian campaign, whose outfit was mentioned in [Field Marshal] Kesselring's War Memoirs. So my first exposure to Hitler, that "baleful," "manical" prophet/god didn't occur until the Sixth Grade, when our ideological instruction in the evils of Fascism was undertaken by a teacher who, to put it mildly, miscalculated her effects. Without any verbal preamble, we where shown a clip from what I realized many years later was the great [Leni] Riefenstahl's "Triumph des Willens" [Triumph of the Will, available on VHS video cassette, $50.00 + postage, from Liberty Bell Publications]; the clip contained a somewhat tense scene in which a strange man with hypnotic eyes harangued some soldiers outside in a stadium flooded with a peculiarly garish sunlight. I didn't realize at that time, of course, the reason for the tension (namely, the recent S.A. purge), but the net effect of this film on the class was to incite all the boys to strut around for days afterwards, vainly endeavoring to mimic the Master's hoarse delivery, in a comically bogus German, made up almost entirely of gratingly harsh consonantal growlings, and hissingly exaggerated sibilants. The teacher, needless to say, was appallled at this incipient hero-worship, and so, no more films were shown.

Next, we were treated to an avalanche of sequipedalian fustian and hooey about the grisly and disgusting boches, with their beer, bratwurst, balderdash and well-honed homicidal skills. What's more, we were told that all of Germany's history was a series of cannibalistic feastings and ravings (this was, after all, before the farcical enthusiasm hooples nowadays display for Hate-Crime legislation—still it seems as though nothing will ever get the Germans off the hook. Nothing, that is, until the American National Socialists clean out the Augean stables here!). In fact, with regard to this notion of Hate-Crimes, I have a theory which entails a steady-state quantum of hatred at any one time. The only suspense involved concerns just who

gets the pie in the face, or, when the mob is exceptionally roused, the boot in the scrotum.

As I say, the verbiage piled up faster than cow-chips at a Cabinet meeting, but the script-writers could never seem to get their act together: Hitler was, we were informed, at one and the same time, a housepainter, portrait-painter (untalented), imbecile, a genius (evil, of course!) jackass, superb logician, mystagogue, hypnotist, hypocrite, common man, elitist, anti-capitalist, stooge of capitalism, doctrinaire socialist (this, of course, from Conservatives), and destroyer of all righteous socialist Utopias (this, conversely, from superstitious Marxists), puritanical dry-as-dust and sexual deviant, master manipulator and servile pawn etc., etc., ad nauseum.

Of course, the problem faced by Hitler's detractors was, and still is, one of Ideal portrayal: if he was a genius/madman, he will be perceived as fascinating; now we can't have that, for obvious reasons! But, on the other hand, if he is painted as a fool and a dupe, then we simply cannot account for his career. Problems, problems.....

Now those Revisionists who keep treating Hitler as if he were a passerby, innocently buried under the avalanche of September 1939, should bear in mind that the only pure victim to exert an enduring influence on the history of the West was Jesus, called the Christ; but then his disciples claim that he was also the Creator of the Universe!

Well, it was another eleven years before I began to examine Hitler's life and career systematically. By that time, I was ready for the encounter—as Christians say, I had found God. And I realized that the hoarse voice and theatrical mannerisms resulted from an entirely justified anger, and I found that I began to share that anger.

Which I am more than happy to share with you.

This Time The World!

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

The Color Of Aids

by

Ernst Kisgud

From the start of the AIDS epidemic and the beginning of statistical tabulation of the disease in the USA it has been evident that the black race and other people of color have a disproportional representation. As of February 1992 the score is, according to the CDC, Whites 113,444 all others 96,599. It is well to keep in mind that these numbers represent reported cases and do not necessarily reflect an accurate count. The numbers do not account for about 15 to 20 percent of the AIDS cases that are never reported, because deaths by AIDS patients are often covered-up by family doctors and hospitals or attributed to other sickness. Also keep in mind that Jews are counted as whites.

While much of the publicity in the media presents AIDS as an equal opportunity disease, it's hitting members of minority communities in an unequal and potentially devastating way. The following chart shows the annual incidence rate per 100,000 population of selected cities and states.

State	Rate	City	Rate
New York	43.9	New York	79.4
New Jersey	28.5	Newark	50.3
New Jersey	28.5	Jersey City	73.8
California	27.48	San Francisco	122.0
Florida	42.1	Miami	101.7
Georgia	21.2	Atlanta	36.3
Puerto Rico	43.7	San Juan	52.8
Metro Wash.DC	33.4	Dist.Columbia	117.1

Source Center For Disease Control, February 1992

Anyone with even a slight knowledge of demographics is aware that the above cities have a large population of minorities. The minority communities are the hardest hit. This fact is being reported over and over again.

In June 1992, the National Aids Commission reported that Puerto Rico has the second highest rate of AIDS in the nation. In the last ten years AIDS has become the leading cause of death in Puerto Rico for men ages 25 to 44 and women ages 25 to 34. The rate of new cases in 1991 was 50 in 100,000 people and was second only to the rate in D.C.

with their 120 cases per 100,000 as of June, 1992. (UPI, June 2, 1992)

Black homosexual and bisexual men may have a greater risk of contracting the AIDS virus than their white counterparts. Researchers compared the incidence of needle-sharing, multiple sex partners and anal sex among the groups, and found that this did not explain the difference.

From a world-wide perspective, the future is bleak for people of color.

On September 25, 1990, the World Health Organization reported an estimated 400,000 infants have been stricken by AIDS and millions more will have developed this disease by the turn of the century in just nine years. The dissemination of the HIV-1 virus is principally heterosexual and is rising significantly among women of child-bearing age with a corresponding growth of infants infected by their mothers.

Africa with the largest number of cases faces child mortality rates of fifty percent, with 10 million or more children expected to be infected. The majority will have developed AIDS and died by the year 2000. Infants with Aids infected mothers look forward to a bleak future AIDS will be a major cause of death leaving many children orphaned.

In Washington DC, 1 in 74 black women give birth to a potentially HIV infected baby because the mothers are HIV positive. This is seven times the U.S. average. Currently, women account for 11 to 12% of reported cases; this figure does not include a great portion of the female population that is infected but as yet show no symptoms. Most women with AIDS are young non whites.

The World Health Organization reports that from April 1991 to February 1992 there were one million additional cases of HIV infection counted, with ninety percent of those cases among adults and ten percent afflicting children. WHO estimates that the world-wide count is 10-12 million infected people. Third world countries account for eighty percent of cases as it now stands, and with ninety percent of new cases reported in third world nations they will soon have ninety percent of all cases on the globe. Africa already stands at six to seven million HIV infected people with a million with fully developed AIDS.

One black school near Durban, South Africa, in late 1990, had a 60% infection rate, rivaling the 80% in some Zimbabwean factories.

(*South African Observer*, October 1991)

It appears that the AIDS virus discriminates genetically. A team of British scientists and researchers have identified an inherited protein that seems to reduce susceptibility by the AIDS virus. They also found that people with a different genetic distinction of the same protein were highly susceptible to AIDS. Genetics experts say the findings offer immense potential for understanding how the AIDS virus attacks the body. The protein linked with genetic risk to AIDS infection was identified as Gc. Scientists found noticeable differences in susceptibility to AIDS according to the specific deviation of the protein carried by a patient. All persons have Gc in their blood, but they inherit the protein in one of six combinations of three major genetic subtypes.

Researchers at the University of Pittsburgh and the National Institute of Health said they found a set of genes that may influence how the AIDS virus affects the immune system. Their findings suggest some people may be born with genes that make their immune system more susceptible to the AIDS virus by making it easier for the virus to penetrate immune system cells and reproduce inside them.

Scientists find that genetic factors seem to play a role in the individuals susceptible to the aids virus. It appears that some races are more equal to others in their ability to acquire the HIV virus.

Professor Luc Montagnier, the French scientist who is the co-discoverer of the virus believed to cause AIDS, surmises that the disease may have other causes, and theorizes that the search for a vaccine could be fruitless. At The University of California at Berkeley, Peter Duesberg has said that HIV is not a new virus, but is perhaps hundreds of years old. He believes that the epidemic is the result of increasing use of drugs such as cocaine, which can damage the immune system, and claims that the epidemic is being fueled by the use of AZT and aggravated by unnecessary medical treatment.

The HIV is known to be a retrovirus, retro, because it acts in a reverse direction. In all known organisms, the genetic material, DNA, is converted to RNA and then to proteins. In retroviruses the hereditary information is carried by RNA, which is translated backward to DNA. The resulting DNA then infects the host cell, inserting itself into the host's genetic material where it can later reproduce. One characteristic of retro-

viruses is that they can become incorporated into the genetic material of the host cell, lie dormant, and be reactivated at a later time.

While at present it is almost a certainty that this plague deserves the title Black Plague, it can still pose a danger to Whites who are so foolish as to hold the opinion that it cannot be acquired by anything but direct sexual contact with other races. Transmission is typically through introduction into the body of fluids from an infected person. All body fluids of infected HIV persons blood, sweat, tears, saliva, urine, mucus, and even mothers milk contain the virus.

There is a real danger to young people from the deceptive information that appears in TV spots and is additionally promulgated in the school system as "Safe Sex Education." The students are told that if they use condoms that they are at low risk of acquiring AIDS. Examination of that premise reveals that most young people do not regard heavy petting as sexual action and do participate in behavior that is dangerous to their health, both mental and physical.

Kissing, as part of sexual activity but not exclusive to it, usually results in the exchange of saliva, hence the colloquial term among young people of "swapping spit" to mean kissing. The Food and Drug Administration, in August 1990, has approved a saliva-based test for AIDS. The study at several hospitals involves more than 4000 samples of blood and saliva. Now one would think that if the FDA would approve saliva testing for the presence of AIDS one could rationally conclude that saliva can transmit the Aids virus. (*Detroit Free Press*, August 8, 1990)

In our multiracial society, most of us are forced by circumstances to mingle with all shades of people; this is certainly true of most school children, and with the Liberal bent of the "education" system today, the pressure to conform to the "One World-One People" dogma is a formidable force on our young people.

Keeping a positive racial outlook and therefore doing what comes naturally, i.e., no social or sexual intercourse with nonwhites, and a cautious attitude toward HIV carries will, with few exceptions, keep you safe from the new Black Death. AIDS appears to demonstrate that genetics follow natural law, evoking harsh and unconditional judgement with explicit and absolute penalties for violation. ❑

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

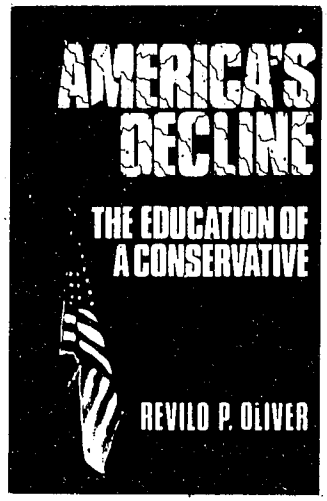

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

The Pansy Corps

by Major Joe Stano
USAF-Ret.
page 30

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS
Christian Brotherhood, page 1;
Photography, page 17;
The Rampaging Outlaw, page 19;
Television, page 23.

Letters to the Editor, pg. 26. *Maj. D.V. Clerkin:* The Plot to Abolish White Racial Heritage, pg. 44. *Gordon S. Clark:* I Am A Propagandist, pg. 49. *Dean Grace:* Subliminals in the Movie "J.F.K.", page 54. *A Rheingold Translation:* America's Economic War Against Germany: Washington's Battle for Power and Profit, page 58.

VOL. 19 - NO. 12 AUGUST 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by George P. Dietz

CHRISTIAN BROTHERHOOD

When you pick up a newspaper these days, you are likely to find, perhaps in a small item at the bottom of a column on an inside page, the report that another holy man is in trouble for paederasty or, at least, homosexual perversion. Only infrequently do you see, probably with a sense of relief, news of a Man of God so illiberal and old-fashioned that he seduces women.

The Roman Catholic Church is most often the denomination involved in the scandals. According to a reporter in the *Los Angeles Times,* 13 October 1990, that church had already paid out between $100,000,000 and $300,000,000 to quiet parents whose children were victims of libidinous priests, and had just settled for $22,000,000 claims arising from the libido of a priest who had been convicted in the courts of Louisiana of enticing or forcing thirty-seven altar boys, Boy Scouts, et al. to satisfy his sexual appetites. The *San Diego Tribune,* 21 July 1990, reported that a priest who had been convicted of sexual molestation of some thirty children in 1986, but given probation, had been caught enjoying a fourteen-year-old boy and sentenced to prison. The *Chicago Tribune,* 16 June 1992, reported that fifteen priests in or near Chicago had been or were being relieved of their holy office when found guilty of sexual molestation of boys, and on 22 June, reported that a priest had been indicted in Wisconsin for sexually assaulting altar boys and for threatening to kill another boy if he disclosed the holy man's favorite sport—and that the indicted priest was asking his parishioners to secure his release from custody by posting a $50,000 bond! And so on, around the country.

One expects sexual scandals in the Roman Church, given its doctrine that sexual continence somehow contributed to the efficacy of the magic performed by priests. The monastic orders, needless to say, were founded on the theory that sexual abstinence manufactured merits that were duly recorded by the celestial bookkeepers, thus giving the Church a huge credit balance on which its ministers could draw to

cancel the debts of sinners. Whether celibacy was also required of priests and their superiors in the hierarchy was long in doubt. As early as the Fifth Century, a pope named Leo, whose effective authority probably was limited to the vicinity of Rome, is said to have forbidden married men to put away their wives when they were ordained as priests, relying on them to take vows that after ordination they and their wives would live together without sexual intercourse. A canon lawyer once told me that as late as 1917 such an arrangement remained *theoretically* a legal possibility.

The first real attempt to enforce celibacy (and presumably abstinence) on the clergy was made by a wily Jew who masqueraded under the Germanic name of Hildebrand and became Pope Gregory VII.[1] There is always a vast difference between enacting legislation and enforcing it. Gregory's ukase did in time limit married priests to outlying regions, such as Scandinavia, and it eventually prevented the ordained clergy everywhere from having wives, except by special dispensation from the Papacy.[2] The result, naturally, was concubinage, which was very common, almost normal, until the Council of Trent and the Counter Reformation.

Since the Counter Reformation regarded a presumption of sacerdotal chastity as an important factor in competing with the Protestant sects, concubinage, the maintenance of resident concubines, became relatively rare and clandestine, and priests of normal masculinity had to content themselves with more or less temporary liaisons with available females. Some, no doubt, had a success that Casanovas might envy. It is said that in France in the Nineteenth Century there were sophisticated priests who boasted to their confrères that they had seduced *every* attractive woman in their parishes.

Whether the Counter Reformation increased the incidence of homosexuality among the clergy is problematical. Judicious Catholics, whatever their public pronouncements, have always recognized that, as

1. See my *Christianity Today* (= *Liberty Bell*, November 1987), pp. 22-25.

2. Thomas Aquinas codified the opinion held by many theologians before him, that the celibacy of priests was ordained, not by God but by the Church, which could therefore grant dispensations from its own regulation. Needless to say, the requisite dispensations were usually given only to ranking and influential members of the hierarchy who were in the good graces of whatever pope was in power at the moment.

a practical matter, there was only a choice between the two alternatives.

About thirty years ago I had a graduate student who had spent two years studying for the priesthood in what was the finest Catholic seminary in the United States. A favorite project of Cardinal Mundelein, it had architecture that was in good taste, was lavishly furnished, and was culturally endowed in both its library and in the paintings (not always of religious subjects) by famous artists that adorned its walls. Even at that time, however, the seminary had only a fourth as many candidates for the priesthood as it could have accommodated. My student was certain there was no tendency to perversion among his fellow students; he described how eagerly they watched, every Friday afternoon, for the procession of limousines that brought to them a contingent of select whores to remind them that women were ever so much more fun.[3]

One of the few points of doctrine on which almost all Protestant sects agree is a married clergy, and since marriage can always be supplemented with judicious adultery, one would expect in theory that male homosexuality would be virtually unknown among the Protestant clergy. As we all know, paradoxically the reverse is true. Every one of the larger denominations now has perverts in its clergy, many of them prancing proudly as they obscenely avow and justify their now fashionable depravity, and the sect's annual conventions are convulsed with heated debates over the piety of having perverts in its pulpits and of subsidizing a blessed increase in the numbers of *semiviri* practicing this form of Christian love.

No Protestant sect is exempt, not even those in which you would least expect to find perverts. The President (head) of a quite small and reputedly conservative Lutheran sect recently confessed that he derived lots of fun and the virus of "AIDS" from the homosexual divertissements with which he had indulged himself for twenty years, although he has a wife of whom he was presumably sufficiently fond to infect

3. This pragmatic practice may have fallen into desuetude. The *Champaign [Illinois] News-Gazette,* 16 June 1992, reported that the present Archbishop, alarmed by the scandalous (and, no doubt, expensive) tastes of so many priests in his diocese, would probably take the prophylactic precaution of hiring pseudo-scientific medicine men to discover, by psychiatric inquisition, among the students in the seminaries under his jurisdiction, those inclined to paederasty. There was no mention of other forms of male homosexuality.

her. Even a minister of the Missouri Synod of the Lutheran Church has recently confessed to sexual abuse of thirteen-year-old boys under his care. The bureaucracy that is now running that church into apostasy and dissolution resorted to blanket denials and frantic denunciation of the *Duluth News-Tribune*, the newspaper that reported the scandal, evoking from its editor a public letter that occupied almost an entire page of *Christian News*, 18 May 1992. The editor, addressing the Synod's bureaucracy, concluded by remarking: "As a human being, I must confess that I find your lack of concern for the victims to be outrageous."

How much of the current scandals is to be attributed to the frantic promotion of an exacerbated sexuality by the public schools, "Liberal" circles generally, and the Rockefeller Foundation,[4] and how much results from the weakening of the political forces that once stifled scandal about religious bodies, and how much is excited by the publicity that has made known the opportunity of victims to recover fairly large sums of money in compensation for the degradation and suffering that was inflicted on them by divines, is uncertain.

CHRISTIAN LOVE

Since Christianity inherited the Jews' morbid and nasty preoccupation with sex, the religion has always had a strong underlying eroticism. Female mystics and pietists usually identify their Jesus as an ideal lover.[5] Male mystics and pietists frequently think of Jesus in homosexual terms. For this they could claim scriptural authority, for although a homosexual passage was expunged from the gospel attributed to an unidentified Marcus,[6] there remained in the gospel attributed to a certain Iohannes the suggestive episode of the "beloved disciple," who reclined on Jesus's breast at dinner, as a favorite mignon would do.

A clear illustration of homosexual piety may be found in autobiographical passages in the voluminous writings of Rupert of Deutz,[7] who was one of the most important theologians of the Twelfth Century.[8]

Rupert tells us that, in preparation for his task of correcting the current interpretations of Scripture, he subjected himself for eight years to austerities (which would have driven anyone mad!), after which he received divine authorization when he perceived that the Christ on a lofty crucifix was alive and regarding him benignly. He was miraculously raised to the level of the crucifix so that he could embrace Jesus, who not only kissed him again and again passionately, but opened his mouth so that they could kiss with tongues as well as lips.[9]

Male homosexuality, a subject about which almost no one seems willing to talk sense, must be understood historically and requires a

4. See *Liberty Bell,* February 1992, pp. 14-21.

5. Among the laity, this is commonly done by Nordic women who have a strong faith in their superstition. A distinguished attorney, who has observed many Protestant congregations, tells me that whenever the women are permitted to choose a hymn, their choice is usually "In the Garden," in which the singer affirms that she met Jesus "And He walks with me, and He talks with me,| And He tells me I am His own,| And the joys we share as we tarry there,| None other has ever known." Mediterranean women, on the other hand, usually focus their devotion on Mary, a goddess who, like Isis and Juno, bore children but miraculously recovered her virginity, and who can understand and sympathize with their sexual desires and frustrations.

6. For an English translation of this passage, see Professor Morton Smith's *The Secret Gospel* (New York, Harper & Row, 1975).

7. *Divitia,* in Mediaeval Latin also *Duitia* and *Tuitium*, in the Rhineland near Cologne, where Rupert was Abbot of the Benedictine Monastery. He died before 1136, perhaps in 1129, when he was about sixty.

8. So far as I know, no one of the many "specialists" in the study of Mediaeval Christianity has thought of writing a potentially sensational book by claiming Rupert as a precursor of the Protestant Reformation. Rupert's writings are mostly expositions of portions of the Vulgate, but he insists on interpreting the texts in ways that contradict Augustine and the established doctrines of the Church, thus making the texts (as he understood them) superior to the established orthodoxy. He was prosecuted at least once for heresy while he was at Liège, and had eventually to flee to the more tolerant Rhineland.

9. This mode of osculation, sometimes called "French kissing" or "soul kissing," is popularly believed to be so sexually provocative as to make coitus an almost inevitable sequel. The passage to which I refer will be found in Rupert's exegetic commentary *De gloria et honore filii hominis, super Matthaeum,* in Migne's *Patrologia Latina,* Vol. CLXVIII, column 1601. Rupert thought (*ibidem,* 1603) that his canoodling with Jesus was in keeping with the opening verse of the *Cantica canticorum,* where the King James version has "Let him kiss me with kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine." Whether the masculine pronouns are justified depends on a nice point in the grammar of Koine Greek, but they are inconsistent with the following phrase which, subjected to theological tampering in the King James version, really says, "for thy breasts are better than wine," certainly implying a female recipient, as elsewhere in that diatribe of incoherent eroticism.

treatment far beyond the scope of this article, which is concerned with only a phase of that subject, paederasty,[10] and, for the most part, indeed, with a special and especially repulsive form of that vice, the abuse of very young children of either sex.

The sexual abuse of very young children is a vice of which we find little trace in the records, except among Jews, where specified forms of it are explicitly sanctioned by the Talmud.[11] So far as I know—and I must remind you that I speak on the basis of general reading and without having undertaken any research on a most unpleasant topic that is not mentioned in the few works of reference that I have at hand—the rape or virtual rape of young children, usually boys but sometimes girls, beginning at the age of four or five, which seems to be becoming popular in some circles today, is attested in the past only for a few creatures that are accounted monsters of inhuman depravity and actually insane: Giles de Rais, the infamous "Marquis" de Sade,[12] and a very few others.

I cannot tell you, therefore, when holy men first acquired a taste for assaults on young children. It may have been common for a long time and successfully kept from public knowledge, or it may have been a consequence of the promotion of an exasperated sexuality by the public schools and much touted "sexologists" (e.g., Freud, Kinsey). Although cases of such abuse have been publicly reported only in the past few years, they have been common since the 1950s at least. The *Christian News,* 13 July 1992, contains an article on a priest who indulged his propensities for thirty years and whose victims are said to number three hundred. The attitude of the Roman Church, which transferred him from parish to parish when there seemed to be a danger of prosecution, is shown by an irate Cardinal's boast that he will get old Yahweh to punish the newspapers that did not keep the pious peccadillos secret ("We call down God's power on the media"!).

A particularly heinous example of the sexual abuse of children is the subject of a new book by Michael Harris, *Unholy Orders* (Toronto, Penguin Books Canada, 1991). Before considering it, I think it worthwhile to sketch the historical antecedents of the events it describes.

CHRISTIAN BROTHERS

In 1684 Jean Baptiste de la Salle, a French priest and canon of the cathedral at Rheims, founded the Institutum Fratrum Scholarum Christianarum to provide free instruction for male children who were orphans or had parents too poor to pay tuition in the existing schools in France. And to train teachers in his schools he established what appears to have been the first normal school, thus setting an example that was imitated throughout the world.[13] The order was eventually recognized by the Pope and given headquarters in Rome. It established

10. 'Paederasty' is the accepted, and indeed the only correct term for sexual intercourse between an adult and a boy who is pubescent or in the earliest stage of adolescence. Perverts, like Jews, like to hide by crawling under misused euphemisms, and, as we all know, the creatures who morosely exhibit their depravity in public are called 'gay' by the whores of journalism, who are so debased that they gladly prostitute their mother tongue. The creatures who practice sexual abuse of young children call themselves 'pedophil' in their propaganda, not knowing what that misspelling of 'paedophil' would really mean if interpreted by a plausible etymology. Now paedophilia is simply a liking or fondness for children, and is often used of women who are fond of children in general as well as their own. There seems to be no specific term for the sexual abuse of children far below the age of puberty. One could suggest *paedophthoria.*

11. For some of these provisions, see the pages photographically reproduced from the official English translation of the Babylonian Talmud in the documentary appendix to Elizabeth Dilling's *The Plot Against Christianity* and the revised edition of that work now in print, *The Jewish Religion and Its Influence Today* (Torrance [now Costa Mesa], California; Noontide Press, 1983.)

12. He was actually a count, but promoted himself to the rank of marquis. He claimed descent from the noble family that attained prestige in the Seventeenth Century by asserting that Petrarch's Laura had been a De Sade. He is best known for his famous dictum that "All men are created equal," his project of a "United Nations," the word 'sadism,' and three atrocious books, *Juliette, Justine,* and *Cent vingt jours de Sodome,* all of which are worth reading, *if* you are cynically hardened to the desolating panorama of human depravity *and* if you have a *very* strong stomach. There are said to be English translations, but I have seen none of them and shall be astonished if any is complete.

13. Every state in the United States established several normal schools, usually one in each of the four quarters of the state, so that pupils would not have to travel long distances from their homes. These normal schools were intended to provide the rudiments of a college education in the subjects that the pupils, usually young women, prepared

many schools in France, where its members were popularly and satirically called *Frères ignorantines,* because its founder, himself a learned priest, wisely provided in the by-laws that men with a theological education were excluded from membership; and *Frères fouetteurs,* from the frequency and severity with which they applied the lash for even very minor infractions of discipline. The schools were so successful and highly regarded that Baptiste de la Salle was eventually made a saint and thus became the celestial recipient of prayers his ghost would transmit to the rulers of Heaven.

The Catholics of Ireland, living under the Protestant government of England, which looked with disfavor and suspicion on their religion and all that was connected with it,[14] found a patron in their fellow Catholic, a very wealthy merchant named Edward Ignatius Rice, who began in 1801 to endow schools for poor boys, and enlisted followers and supporters for an organization, modeled on La Salle's, that was recognized and blessed by Pope Pius VII in 1829 as the Fratres Scholarum Christianarum in Hibernia, commonly called in English the Christian Brothers.[15] The Brothers took vows of chastity, poverty, perseverance in providing free instruction for boys, and monastic obedience to their Superior General, who had his headquarters in Dublin.

themselves to teach in elementary and, later, secondary schools. They were eventually invaded by the racket called "Science of Education," which John Dewey and his fellow conspirators used so successfully to keep American children ignorant and prepare them for an existence as unthinking chattels in a state that is communist in all but name. — The normal schools flourished until the wild inflation of "higher education" that followed the catastrophe of 1945, when every normal school, so far as I have noticed, set itself up as a "University" and a bottomless funnel into which the state's legislature poured millions and millions of dollars extracted from tax-paying animals so stupid that any "do-gooder" can milk their udders. It is true that a few of these institutions attained a measure of academic respectability.

14. See Appendix.

15. When I last noticed, decades ago, the official designations of Catholic orders, episcopal sees, etc.. were still officially in Latin, but in the routine administration of the Church Ecclesiastical Latin had been supplanted by Italian, in which the order is called Fratelli delle Scuole Christiane d'Irlanda. It will be found under that title, for example, in the *Annuario Ponteficio.*

The first to hold that office was Rice; his successors were, perhaps, more dependent on their order's Procurator General in the Vatican. The new order acquired a high and, so far as we know, deserved reputation in Catholic Ireland.

NEWFOUNDLAND

In 1583, the ill-fated Sir Humphrey Gilbert, commanding a small squadron, set out to annex for Queen Elizabeth the island of Newfoundland, taking with him, by the way, a young Hungarian Humanist, Stephanus Parmenius, who wanted to describe and celebrate the new colony in Latin verse.[16] Gilbert found the island frequented by numerous Portuguese, French, and English fishermen, who were exploiting the seemingly inexhaustible shoals of codfish on the Grand Banks. British claim to the island was vindicated after several wars with France. Although immigration from Ireland was discouraged by various restrictions imposed by the British authorities, who feared that Irish Catholics would constitute a domestic danger in any war with France,—an opinion not without justification in experience,—there was a considerable influx of Irish during the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries, when they formed about a third of the island's total population.

Many of the Irish on Newfoundland, regarded with not entirely unjustified suspicion by the British government, were unable to pay for their children's education, and those who could pay found that their offspring were not welcome in either Anglican or other Protestant schools. They accordingly asked the Christian Brothers of Ireland to establish schools on Newfoundland, but it was not until 1875 that the first Christian Brothers came to the island, and, in the following year,

16. We know only his Humanistic name; his Hungarian name is unknown. He was evidently the child of a prosperous family of Calvinists in Hungary, which was then a Turkish province. When he perished at sea, as Sir Humphrey was to do a little later, he must have had with him the manuscript of the projected poem, which he had doubtless begun, so we now have on this subject only the 330 hexameters *De navigatione* that he wrote in anticipation of the voyage to Newfoundland. They were published in London in 1582 and edited, with a biographical memoir, the Humanist's other extant writings, commentaries, and English translations (which I have not checked) by David B. Quinn and Neil M. Cheshire: *The New Found Land of Stephen Parmenius* (University of Toronto Press, 1972).

began to teach male children of the poor in the Old Orphan Asylum. A combined orphanage and school was opened at Mount Cashel in 1898. In the 1950s, Mount Cashel, which had thus far depended on private charity and the operation of a farm that produced foodstuffs, began to receive subventions from the Province of Newfoundland and later from the Federal government of Canada.[17]

During all those years and until sometime in the 1970s the combined orphanage and school had a high and unblemished reputation and was regarded by the people of Newfoundland, Catholic and Protestant alike, with respect and gratitude. We may assume that until 1952 this reputation was justified, although we cannot be sure that it was not in some part attained by successful secrecy.

THE HOLE IN HOLINESS

The boys in the school, orphans or separated from their parents, were, of course, totally at the mercy of the Brothers, and it is not clear when the latter or some of them first began to abuse the boys sexually.

Mr. Harris has given us a book of 383 pages, of which the essentials relevant to our interest here could have been stated in a twenty-page article. He was Editor and Publisher of the newspaper in St, John's (capital of Newfoundland) that was principally responsible for the investigation that finally resulted in the conviction of eight Brothers, and he has written an extremely detailed and often tiresome chronicle of the affair, because he regards the conduct of the Christian Brothers, deplorable as it was, as posing an even more fundamental social, religious, and political question.

The first report of the sexual abuse of children in the orphanage and school at Mount Cashel reached the Archbishop of the province in 1952. How was it possible for the Church and the government to keep the Brothers' sexual abuse of children secret for twenty-three years, and even then so stifle the inquiry conducted in 1975 that it was not until 1988, when the scandal could no longer be concealed from the public, that there was a real investigation which led to the arrest and eventual conviction of some of the child-raping perverts?

If you are familiar with the normal behavior of the hierarchy of any large and prosperous ecclesiastical establishment, and are also familiar with the normal process of "democratic" government, you know

17. Newfoundland became a Province of Canada in 1949.

very well what gave the holy men at Mount Cashel freedom to indulge their appetites for thirty-six years, and the details will merely bore you. Mr. Harris, on the other hand, is determined to establish the responsibility of the ecclesiastics, politicians, and others who kept the lid on the boiling and malodorous pot, and to recognize the courage and industry of the few men who finally breached the wall of official silence and evasion. He accordingly painstakingly details each complaint and the way in which it was hushed up, and gives us biographical sketches of all the numerous individuals who were concerned with the scandal in one way or another. His account will doubtless interest many citizens of Newfoundland, but you and I will find this long narrative merely another performance of a play we have seen too often.

Mr. Harris, furthermore, has confused two radically different matters: corporal punishment and sexual rape. A long chapter is devoted to a mother's protest over a beating of her son in the orphanage. It is not at all remarkable that her protest was shelved by the authorities. The Brothers, after all, had a tradition that went back to the *"Frères fouetteurs,"* and the corporal punishment they administered, though sometimes severe, was not more painful—was usually less painful—than the "birching" to which English boys were routinely subjected in the best preparatory schools for infractions of discipline or failure to prepare lessons properly. There is no evidence that such punishments harmed the boys.[18] Swinburne, one of the greatest of all English poets, even composed a series of verses about the often bloody "birchings" inflicted on him and his fellows at Eton. Corporal punishment by the Brothers was noteworthy only when it was a preliminary to sexual assault or a means of terrorizing the victims and ensuring their silent submission. Had Mr. Harris perceived this, he could have spared himself and his readers many tiresome pages about "child abuse."

The Brothers' rape of young boys, described in some detail here and there in the course of the book, followed a more or less fixed pattern, but each Brother seems to have had a favorite or favorites whom his fellows did not molest. It is not clear how many of the Brothers enjoyed the privileges of their pious calling. We learn that the eight who were convicted on criminal charges and sentenced were not

18. Whether they served to "form character," as was believed in the Nineteenth Century, is a question that need not detain us here.

the only offenders; others—we are not told how many—have been accused. Yet others may have escaped implication because their victims, if still in the school, were ashamed or afraid to speak, while those who had left the orphanage and were trying to establish themselves in some trade or profession did not come forward as witnesses. What is beyond doubt is that in so relatively small and closed a community *all* of the Brothers must have been aware of the sexual activity of the guilty and condoned it, for they made no protest and did not appeal to their ecclesiastical superiors. They may have known, of course, that complaints to the hierarchy of the Church would not only be futile but would bring upon them reprisals from episcopal dignitaries who resented being informed of what they already knew or suspected and were determined to ignore.

The libidinous Brothers usually began their erotic efforts by manipulating the sexual organs of impuberate boys to induce an unnatural and morbidly precocious sexuality as a preliminary to sodomy and irrumation. They thus gave a kind of informal "sex education," going a little beyond what is recommended in the public schools today, and, of course, the result was that after the victims became puberate and adolescent homosexual activity became prevalent among the boys themselves. That was ensured, if by nothing else, by the natural impulse that accounts, in large part, for the perpetuation of college fraternities, fraternal orders, and secret societies that are not political conspiracies. That impulsion is sometimes called the First Commandment: "Do unto others as was done unto you."

One secret of the Brothers' long immunity from prosecution and even suspicion was their success in terrifying their victims. One man, who had been placed in the orphanage at the age of eight and at once given a sexual education by one of the Brothers, testified that he and his two brothers had been so terrified that no one of them learned that the others were also victims until after they were released from Mount Cashel years later. Some who lived through their incarceration in the orphanage tried to commit suicide when they were released or took to narcotic drugs to escape from their memories.

I see no need for you to read this tedious and disgusting account, but if you do, read carefully and analytically the passages which describe the Brothers' sexual activities in detail as recounted by victims who did not censor their own stories.

PRAGMATIC "SEX EDUCATION"

Needless to say, the sexual violation of children is not a speciality of holy men. I first became aware of it among members of our race not notoriously insane[19] about twenty-five years ago, so nearly as I can recall. A chauffeur employed by a line of taxicabs that I frequently used was convicted of aggravated homicide. He had inadvertently killed the five-year-old son of one of his friends, because he was so intent on his own delights that he did not realize that the boy was being suffocated.

A particularly revolting case was reported in *The Spotlight*, 1 June 1992, pp. 14-17. If that report is correct, the McMartin Pre-school in Manhattan Beach, California, must have been constructed for the purposes for which it was used for ten years, with tunnels beneath the building's floor into which the "pre-school" children were taken and forced to witness Satanic rites and the killing of animals as sacrifices to fictitious demons. The children were thus terrified to the point of mental aberration and their silence ensured. Our ardent feminists will, no doubt, be pleased that there was no discrimination between male and female children.

The school, however, was not founded merely to provide entertainment for its staff. After the District Attorney of Los Angeles County and other authorities could no longer ignore the evidence that at least forty-one children had been victims of the educational establishment, there was a series of trials, at which some of the principal witnesses were not permitted to testify, ending in the eventual acquittal of all the accused. That is not at all astonishing, if it is true that the children, after having been accustomed to sexual violation, were taken from the school and prostituted to clients who paid lavishly for the kind of fun they preferred, and that the clients included men who "were household names: actors, sports figures, politicians." That fact, also, is not in the least astonishing.

If you have the fortitude to consider analytically attested cases of the rape of young children, you will discover that in many cases, at

19. E.g., Albert Fish of Washington, D.C., who was executed in 1935. He was a thoroughgoing "pedophil," so fond of children that he not only violated them sexually but ate them. I am not informed of his race, so you are free to suspect that he was some kind of hybrid.

least, the conduct of perverts cannot be adequately explained by a need to release sexual tensions or indulge sexual lust. There is an underlying—perhaps ever overriding—motive, a determination to degrade and defile their victims. That frenzied desire is sadism, which Christians will identify as Satanic, and to which rational men apply that term metaphorically. That is more than lubricity; it is something inherently evil—and, remember, sadism is not mammalian or bestial: it is specifically and exclusively human.

All this presents us with an urgent problem. Now that male homosexuality has not only been made fashionable, but has been so glorified that perverts, in and out of pulpits, now preen themselves as though they were heroes decorated for valor in battle, the "pedophils"[20] are preparing to attain the same social distinction. I have seen propaganda from their organizations which proves "scientifically" that impuberate children are saved from "psychological imbalance" and "damaging cultural constructs" by being given a practical education in sex at the earliest possible age. And the propaganda complains about legal violations of the "civil rights" of the "pedophils" who are so anxious to do good to young children.

More significant is a recent development in the academic world, where, you must remember, most of the administrators of colleges and universities think first of staying in fashion: "monkey see, monkey do."

The University of Massachusetts has long advertised its high intellectual standing by assuring homosexuals that they will be welcomed and taken to the bosom of their *alma mater.* (Whether scholarships have been established to attract such pearls of great price, I do not know.) The institution, with its eye on the stupid tax-payers, exempted from its cordial invitation paederasts, of whose recreations it officially disapproved. But the University has now become more "Liberal" and is keeping in tune with the times. According to a news item reproduced in *Christian News,* 15 June 1992, the University, at least on its principal campus at Amherst, has rescinded the bigoted provision that denied the protection of Alma Mammy's bosom to "persons whose sexual orientation includes minor children." The "pedophils" will now enjoy the special privileged status given to "minorities," such as ordinary homosexuals, niggers, etc.

20. Cf. footnote 10 *supra.*

We live in an age in which the public schools generally instruct boys and girls of eight or nine, somewhat prematurely, in the use of free condoms[21] for "safe sex" with persons of the same or opposite gender, and in New York City youngsters in high school are instructed in the use of surgical gloves in a kind of almost incredible depravity of which most Americans have not even heard. Everyone believes in the magic of "education," of course, but just the same, I am sure that there are Americans who disapprove of progress such as the University of Massachusetts is promoting. I am sure there are some, I say, but I shall not guess how many.

I shall not try to guess, for I have learned from experience. Around 1954 I made a colossal error in attempting to conjecture what was likely in the then immediate future. I assumed that Americans were still a viable species of mammals, and that, like all the larger mammals and many birds,[22] they still felt the imperative to assure the survival of their species by protecting their offspring until the latter were old enough to fend for themselves. I reasoned accordingly that Americans

21. I cannot refrain from commenting on the amazing revolution of social standards in the past forty years. In 1951, thinking to be of service to the few who still practiced the high art of Latin epistolography, I prepared for the *Classical Weekly* a glossary of English words for which there was no equivalent in Classical Latin (typewriter, rifle, aëroplane, Communism, spiritualism, etc.), giving the Modern Latin equivalents approved in Cardinal Bacci's *Lexicon eorum vocabulorum quae difficilius Latine reddunter* (in which the lemmata were in Italian). One of the words was 'condom.' The *Classical Weekly* had once been a strictly scholarly publication, but it had been taken over by an association of teachers in high schools and preparatory schools, many of whom were women. The editor, Professor Edward Robinson, consulted the editors of highly respected periodicals such as the *Atlantic Monthly* and *Harper's,* and found that 'condom' was an obscene word that must never appear in a journal of general circulation. He and I would have been utterly incredulous, had we been told that within a few decades, 'condom' would become one of the words most frequently used in public schools, magazines, and newspapers, and that up-to-date holy men would be distributing those fallacious guarantees of "safe" promiscuity to their bovine congregations.

22. Only the other day a friend of mine, hearing peeping from a hedge, looked into it and saw a nest with several fledgelings in it. One of the parents, mistaking his interest and regardless of the possible consequences to itself, descended on the man's head and slashed his scalp with its beak.

would never voluntarily consent to having their children subjected to the degradation and danger of forced association with young niggers. I was, of course, totally wrong. There were a few protests, but the mongrel traitor and War Criminal, Eisenhower, in flagrant violation of the Constitution that was then still regarded as in force, sent in troops to overawe the undegenerate parents with bayonets, and the majority of the boobs applauded, obviously not giving a damn about what would happen to their own hapless children.

So I shall not venture to say more than that I believe that there are still Americans who will disapprove of the Wave of the Future. And I do not expect them to do more than mutter to one another when they are sure they will not be overheard.

APPENDIX

Before you start cursing English "bigotry" and "intolerance" with Hibernian vehemence, perpend a well-known historical fact that is almost never mentioned in this context. In 1199, when Richard Cœur de Lion, suffering from mortification of the wound he had received at the siege of Châlus, was dying in agony, he named, or was said to have named, his younger and despicable brother, John, his successor as King of England, although he had theretofore tried to prevent John, who hated him, from attaining any political power, and had recognized as his successor the legitimate heir, Arthur of Brittany. Pope Innocent III, taking advantage of John's enormous unpopularity and his dubious title to the throne, which he had not strengthened by murdering the legitimate heir in 1203, forced John, in 1213, to acknowledge that the supreme ruler of England and Ireland, appointed by God, was the Pope, and that he, John, was King of England and Ireland only because those realms had been bestowed on him as a feudal fief by his sovereign lord, the Pope. This was not a legal fiction: Innocent actually began to rule England through his legates. This was more than Nordics could bear, and the revolt of the barons, who forced John to accept the Magna Carta of English liberties at Runnymede in 1215, was in part a revolt against Papal rule. It is uncertain what would have happened, if Innocent III had not died in 1216. John was succeeded by his son, the incompetent and thoroughly dishonest Henry III, who was little better than a Papal vassal, and the English had to force on

him the Provisions of Oxford in 1258 and finally to defeat him in battle in 1264, after which Henry was virtually or actually a prisoner until his death. Later Kings were strong enough to ignore Papal overlordship and later Popes realized they could not then enforce the right that John had conceded to them, but you should remember that the English always had hanging over them the menace of Papal suzerainty, which some reversal of fortune might make no longer theoretical. This political rather than religious consideration had much to do with the success of Henry VIII's repudiation of Papal authority over the English Church and with English enthusiasm for Queen Elizabeth when she succeeded Queen Mary.

Papal claims to Ireland were, for a long time, more than theoretical, and various pontiffs entertained hopes that, with the aid of France, Ireland could be detached from the English crown and made a separate kingdom in which Protestants could be exterminated. They counted especially on the activity of the Irish priests, most of whom constantly exhorted their ignorant customers to hate the English, the vile heretics who were enemies of God's Vicar on Earth, and declaimed about the Irish right to become true Christians and independent of the minions of the Anti-Christ, thus nurturing a spirit of clandestine sabotage and schemes for an open revolt, which was feared by the Catholic upper classes as much as by the Scotch and English Protestants in Ireland. Thanks to the Papacy and its priests, Ireland was for centuries a potential danger to England. That fact may make English distrust of Irish Catholics explicable in less emotional terms than you are accustomed to hear.

PHOTOGRAPHY

In the July issue I remarked that while the latest technology had made it much easier to produce photographic lies, especially in cinematographic form, it had long been possible to produce mendacious pictures, that is, pictures that portrayed something that did not happen. This, of course, is quite different from using genuine photographs while lying about the time and place at which they were taken, as, for example, the Sheenies do when they promote their great swindle, the Holohoax, by showing pictures of the bodies of German civilians massacred by the ferocious British and American barbarians at such places

as Dresden, but claiming the pictures showed members of the Holy Race whom the godless Germans had slain.

A subscriber has lent me a copy of the issue of *Trains* for August 1992, which reproduces on p. 27 a picture that was first published in that magazine in April 1970. The photograph was taken at night (with the aid of flash-bulbs) at Gilman, Illinois, where the tracks of the Toledo, Peoria & Western crossed the main line of the Illinois Central. A train on the former was shown waiting while a train of the Illinois Central was about to pass over the crossing. The photograph was interesting because such meetings of two trains became rare after passenger trains all but disappeared and freight trains became few, as a result of the Federal government's policy of liquidating American industry and the railroads on which it depended.

This photograph was accepted as showing an actual event for twenty-two years and until a man who had been familiar with the interlocking installation at Gilman and who had eyes worthy of Lynceus noticed that the signal on the left margin of the picture was in the wrong position. Investigation brought a confession from the photographer: he had simply set up his camera in a fixed position, photographed the Illinois Central train and then waited until a train on the Toledo, Peoria & Western came along, when he photographed it on the same film. He wanted only to produce an interesting photograph for sale to the magazine, and, by the way, put on his picture a caption that was misleading in its implication, but did not affirm that the photograph was genuine. (The old Jesuit trick of *suppressio veri*).

It is, perhaps, worthy of remark that the Illinois Central train shown in the picture was traveling on a track that was recently torn up and sold as junk.[1] The Illinois Central absorbed the Gulf, Mobile & Ohio, which had already absorbed the Chicago & Alton, the Gulf,

1. The same issue of *Trains* (P.O. Box 1612, Waukesha, Wisconsin; $28.96 per annum) contains an article by R. L. Taylor, an economist with long experience in railway management and president of a small railway, who predicts "that in 10 years there will be no more railroads,....except for the publicly owned suburban passenger operations, which do not have to earn a return on investment." That, he says, will be the natural and inevitable culmination of the offensive against railways that began in 1920 "and will end only when the last mile of track is torn up and sold for scrap." If you want to date exactly the progressive hostility to railroads by an increasingly Marxist government, you

Mobile & Northern, and the New Orleans Great Northern, and the amalgamation fell into the hands of a management that has been dismembering it, selling off parts of it to corporations hurriedly organized to save some local industries, and ripping up much of the rest and selling it for scrap—scrap of which a large part may be sold to Japan for its ever thriving steel industry. The passing of the United States as an industrial nation is a phenomenon noted with wonder throughout the world, except, of course, in the United States.

Mr. Taylor concludes his article with the hopeful suggestion that if the Americans come to their senses, they could create a system of transportation of both passengers and freight comparable to what is found in more advanced countries, such as Japan and France. But who can imagine that American peons, having long since passed the point of no return, could still become reasonable or again have a country of their own?

THE RAMPAGING OUTLAW

The tribunal in Tel-Aviv-on-the-Potomac has upheld a lower court, which sentenced Manuel Antonio Noriega, the former President of Panamá, to forty years in prison for having offended Lord Bushy. That was to be expected, since, as we all know, the function of the Revolutionary Tribunal is to give a legal coloring to the commands of our rulers.

What the old Supreme Court, which once sat in the same building, would have done is uncertain. It might well have held that the United States was bound by its treaties until it repudiated them, and that numerous treaties had recognized the Republic of Panamá as an independent and sovereign nation. But it is true that the Supreme Court often showed itself pavid and time-serving since 1860. The last Justice

might fix on 1917, when the crazed Americans set out on a Holy War that gave a pretext for seizure of all the railroads by the Jewish satrap who was the real ruler of the United States, "Barney" Baruch. When the railways were returned to their owners, the Federal government paid some compensation for the damage wrought, perhaps maliciously, by Baruch, but the sum paid was a mere fraction of the cost of restoring the railroads to efficient operation. For some of the looting in other fields of industry during the jihad, see Professor James J. Martin's *The Saga of Hog Island and Other Essays in Inconvenient History* (Colorado Springs, Ralph Myles, 1977).

who dared apply the provisions of the Constitution strictly, even when his decision would be unpopular, was Chief Justice Robert B. Taney.

It is true, also, that the Republic of Panamá was the result of a blunder by an American employee, who exceeded his instructions.[1] But the United States had repeatedly recognized it as a sovereign nation, as, indeed, it was necessary to do before stripping the American boobs of the canal they had built through the Isthmus.

The effect of the recent decision is merely to confirm the status of the American people as a horde of barbarians who have long repudiated international law and the standards of civilization.[2] Their government has now openly arrogated to itself the privileges of its Jewish masters, who operate as outlaws and terrorists, with contemptuous disregard of the integrity of civilized nations, as in their kidnapping of Eichmann from Argentina.[3]

The interesting corollary of this is that we cannot reasonably complain if other countries emulate our banditry and contempt for nations that do not have the power to answer our lawless violence with force. For example, a British court recently indicted the American aviators who, by what must have been more than negligence, killed nine British soldiers, whom Mrs. Thatcher had sent to the Persian Gulf to give a semblance of British coöperation in Lord Bushy's attack on Iraq. The indictments were followed by a demand for extradition of the guilty, but the Director of Public Prosecutions then ruled that British courts had no jurisdiction to punish crimes that were not committed on British territory (except when God's Race wanted to make some Aryan suffer).[4]

I do not know where the American aviators are now. If they are on some foreign station, the British Secret Service, emulating Mossad's

1. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* July 1990, pp. 1-16.

2. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* July 1992, pp. 17-28.

3. See *Liberty Bell,* August 1988. The article is accurate in its description of the Jewish outrage. (Mr. Taylor, of course, is the only authority for the narration of his personal experiences.) The best commentary on the affair is Paul Rassinier's *Le véritable procès Eichmann, ou Les vainqueurs incorrigibles* (Paris, 1963; English translation available from the Noontide Press, Costa Mesa, California).

4. See the well-reasoned letter by H. S. Hall in the July issue of *Spear-*

kidapping of Vanunu in England, could use an attractive female operative as bait to lure them into a place in which they could be packed up and shipped to England, and the British, emulating the United States' treatment of Noriega, could then try them in violation of British law, and hang them. But if the aviators have returned to this country, they could not be kidnapped without arousing vehement protest from the Irish in the United States, and even Bushy might feel that the British had infringed on his righteous privilege to order terrorist abductions.

We can go farther in our speculations. When Bushy recently visited Panamá, a large contingent of agents with drawn guns protected him from the crowds of Panamanians, who jeered him to express their hatred of the country that had lawlessly and treacherously (i.e., without provocation and without warning) invaded their own. And, of course, his army was ready to act, should he need further protection. It is not inconceivable, however, that our Lord might some day, especially after he leaves the White House, find himself in a position in which Palestinian agents could kidnap him and take him to Saddam Hussein for trial and eventual execution as a "war criminal." There is an aphorism about men of violence who are hoist with their own petard.

This, of course, does not mean that we should welcome such a bit of "poetic justice." We know now that Ross Perot's antics were designed, as we suspected from the first,[5] to ruin Patrick Buchanan's candidacy for nomination in the Republican wing of the

head, p. 15. The information that has reached me neither discloses the probable motive of the pilots who killed the British soldiers, nor indicates their race. Congoids are biologically incapable of piloting aircraft, but it is said that some mulattos can be trained to do so, and, of course, in a multi-racial compost heap, they would be cuddled and given preference over Americans. Jews have deeply penetrated the Air Force and are usually competent pilots, as are many Semites and Mongolians.

5. The alternative was that he intended to throw the election into the House of Representatives and thus ensure the election of the sleazy race-mixer called Clinton. That seemed less probable. In most states, persons who signed petitions to put Perot on the ballot thereby debarred themselves from voting for Buchanan in the Republican primary. It is noteworthy that Perot, having appealed to the voters who were likely to support Buchanan, proceeded to demoralize them by a series of well-timed announcements by which he destroyed, one after another,

Demopublican Party. Buchanan, nevertheless, received 27% of the votes in California as a whole, 30% in Los Angeles Country, and 52% in one district in the city. That, however, was the end of his campaign.

Now the voters are faced with a choice between Lord Bushy and a mongrel on whom respectable niggers will look down, recognizing him as a "piece of poor White trash."[6] Plain self-respect obliges us to choose to serve Bushy, who, to everyone's astonishment, has, since Buchanan announced his candidacy, shown an unwonted respect for American interests.

He refused to give the Sheenies in Israel the ten billion dollars they demanded from their American serfs in addition to the $110,000,000 the tax-paying animals give them *every week*. He thus—bravely, it seems—made indignant the Masters of Deceit, who expect their dogs to perform on command. He went down to Rio de Janeiro to attend an international conference on ecology which the "Third World" was using to shakedown the Aryan boobs in North America and Europe, and he refused to yield to blackmail, even though "scientists," ambitious for publicity and promotion, were hysterically yelling that we have "only two years to save the planet," at the expense, of course, of American tax-paying animals. It would be too much to suppose that he had a change of heart, but at the very least we can respect him as a literate man, infinitely superior to the bedraggled Jews' stooge whom the Demopublicans have presented to us as the only alternative. One could, of course, argue that election of the multiracial scalawag would encourage his masters to hasten the inevitable collapse of the United States, but it is hard to see how that would be an advantage.

their hopes that, if elected, he would represent American interests in one or another item of policy, such as the right to own guns and halting the immigration of racial garbage.

6. 'Poor' refers to quality, not to income. Before the Jews succeeded in mobilizing the niggers as a weapon against us, there was a social structure in all communities that contained a considerable number of blacks: (1) White people, always recognized as superior; (2) Decent "colored folk," who took pride in the Aryans who employed them; (3) "White trash," persons whom respectable Whites regarded as unacceptable and untrustworthy or whose conduct evinced dishonesty or lawlessness; and, barely below them, (4) "no-'count niggers," who were shiftless, disinclined to work, and criminally inclined.

TELEVISION

I shall not be astonished if the Dèn of Thieves[1] enacts legislation to restrict or harass the companies that provide television by cable. I do not know whether a preliminary step was taken by the new regulation that permits local telephone companies, many or all of which are now in the hands of Jews, to engage in that business.

Alternatively, technology may be used to accomplish the same end. In Britain, the Jewish government has just opened to a broadcasting company the ultra-high-frequency channels that "are currently used to connect video machines and games, satellite receivers, and simple computers to television sets." It is estimated that "between four and eight million video recorders and an unknown number of satellite receivers and video games will need retuning."[2] The possibility of manipulation to the disadvantage of cable television is obvious. And there is in the offing the present deadlock between the Japanese, who have invented a type of television that produces pictures of much sharper definition and greater clarity, and a European consortium, headed by the Philips Company, which has devised a different system that is "almost as good." Whichever system is finally adopted, all existing television sets and video-tapes will be made obsolete.

The objection to cable television, of course, is that is permits Americans to watch television screens without having their faces pelted with Jewish excrement from the three big broadcasting networks. And what is even worse, some cable television gives to its subscribers information that has not been warranted *kosher*.

1. The boobs recently manifested some indignation when it was disclosed that many Congressmen habitually wrote fraudulent cheques on their private bank, making it insolvent, but they have for decades acquiesced with bovine stolidity when the thieves regularly embezzle the funds that are ostensibly extorted for "Social Security," which, in addition to being a means of numbering tax-paying animals and subjecting them to perpetual surveillance, is simply a swindle of the type first made famous by Ivan Kruger and adopted by innumerable crooks thereafter. And the boobs acquiesce when the elected thieves increase taxes or the public debt and produce an inflation that robs every American who owns bonds, insurance policies, equity in pension plans, or other investments that have a fixed return—robs him as openly and criminally as though the Congressmen flourished gats and emptied his pockets.

2. See the *New Scientist* (London), 18 July 1992, p.6.

In the June issue of *Liberty Bell* I mentioned the Cable News Network, which had permitted its subscribers to see what was actually happening in Baghdad during our War Lord's attack on Iraq. That must have been most annoying to our rulers. And now Cable News Network has obtained and exhibited to its subscribers the whole of the video-tape that shows the efforts of the Los Angeles police to subdue a vicious criminal named King, thus exposing the Jewish broadcasters' mendacious use of a tiny segment of that tape, over and over again, for an entire year to help the black scoundrel that is mayor of Los Angeles take over and sabotage the city's distressingly efficient police force and incite the riot that was the opening of the coming race war in the United States.

The viewers saw the huge black felon, who must be a creature of almost Herculean strength, attack the police officers who had stopped him with a roadblock after pursuing him as he drove through a residential district at a hundred miles an hour with typically negroid disregard of human life. They saw the four officers' efforts to subdue the rabid beast in a fight of which the outcome was for a time in doubt. And they knew how the Sheenies' slime machine had lied to the American public for thirteen months.

This is not to say that the policemen's conduct was irreproachable. What they should have done, of course, was not engage in physical combat with the ferocious criminal, but just shoot him as one shoots a rabid dog. The nigger who was elected mayor by the stupid White oafs in Los Angeles would have yelped, of course, but a responsible state government would have had the National Guard prepared to deal promptly and properly with any outbreak by his fellow savages.

You can see why cable television distresses our rulers. You would suppose that visual revelation of the truth would be news, but all the daily newspapers are either owned by the Sheenies or aware that they exist only on sufferance. I seldom read newspapers, for I must rely on friends to sent me cuttings of items they deem important, so I may be mistaken, but so far as I know, the *Houston Post* was the only newspaper which even printed so much as a letter from a subscriber who had watched the Cable News Network's showing of the cinematographic record. Many other papers, no doubt inadvertently, reprinted the two letters from the *Post* when they were quoted in a syndicated column

for perplexed females conducted under the name of Abigail Van Buren by a clever woman who is said to be a Jewess. I hope B'nai B'rith will not spank her for her indiscretion. ❑

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. ***Which Way Western Man?*** is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of ***Which Way Western Man?*** send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.*** For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Why Despair? — Comments on "Here Comes the Revolution", *Liberty Bell*, May 1992

I have just read *Sex vs. Civilization.* I agree with Eric Thomson and Elmer Pendel's conclusions that the gradual fall of the Aryan civilizations throughout history have been caused by racial degeneration. This is true for America also. The Jews are right when they say, "Race Is Everything."

The reason that I may have sounded so defeatist to *Liberty Bell* readers in past letters is that I find it so very painful to watch my race dying before my eyes. The white race is physically the most beautiful race on planet Earth. This is why young white girls bring the highest price on the slave market.

The white race is plummeting in America, and will soon be a numerical minority. When this happens, the real horrors will begin. Even in rural America, I see my race's beautiful blonde, blue-eyed girls eager to line up for servicing by Negroes or Mexicans. Of course, the white boys stand by and whimper about it; they having learned how to best whimper from their fathers. Then, the white boys marry Mexicans, Asians, or queers, because they can't find any decent white girls to marry. It goes without saying that the white girls' Christian fathers, mothers, and brothers, won't say a word about race-mixing for fear of loosing their jobs, new homes, new cars, new boats, new TVs, new stereos, new Nintendos, new credit cards, new baubles and bubbles. Many white Americans are a disgrace to the white race.

To be honest, their destruction will be a benefit to the race as a whole, so that the white race may survive somewhere else other than America. Surely you must have figured out that the white race will necessarily have to fight and defeat the American military in order to survive the upcoming real Holocaust already being waged against it. Good luck fighting against Cruise missiles, M-1 Abrahms, F-11's, and F-15's! America is doomed, and rightfully so. Many white Americans don't deserve to be saved anyway.

Have you ever asked yourself how *you* are going to stop the destruction of Western Civilization and the white race?

The Jewish religion, which is aimed at destroying the white race, has been working on this goal for centuries. The Aryans are the Jews' foremost threat to world domination. The white race's ancestors, the Romans, sacked their Temple twice in ancient times. Thus, the Jewish Babylonian Talmud is rife with hatred of the white race. Somehow, the Aryans have always managed to survive and create new civilizations after the Jews have destroyed their previous ones. Now the historical cycle is different. This is the first time that the Jews have risen to

World Masters and are targeting the white race for "utter and total" destruction. The Jews have upped the ante to causing mortal combat between the diverse races; but only the whites are too ignorant to understand this. After the white race's genes have been destroyed, the race will be lost forever. The only good news is that if this happens, the world will finally be rid of that cursed abomination of Christian hypocrisy.

By the way, if one considers oneself to be an Anglo-Saxon by race, then, according to Webster, one is German of blood and by race. If this is so, what were WWs I and II all about anyway?

The viability of a herd can be measured by the number of its breeding females. The white herd of *goyim* in America is entering into its death throes. The majority of young Caucasian females of breeding age won't breed true to race. One can see this in every metropolitan area in America. True racial breeding is the only thing that will keep the white race viable as a people. The racial demographics of the situation in this country are obvious.

Don't sugar coat the desperate situation of the white race in America by criticizing with self-righteous words of "defeatism" or "negativism," or "secret death-wish," in talking about the attempts of those who understand the difficulties that lie ahead for the survival of the white race on planet earth.

Instead, please tell us *Liberty Bell* readers when you are going to take up the sword, pull the trigger, and start the bloody revolution that *must* take place in America in order for the white race to survive. Or, will you go back to your paycheck, your new home, your new car, or your new bubble and bauble? When and where are *you* going to die to save the White Race? Excuses, eh?

Publicus Prudentis

* * * * *

Rescuing an Ideologue. At a time when ideologies are collapsing more quickly than fat people at a Marathon, I think we might just be able to muscle our way into the main-stream of the "World-Spirit," if we can call on the exertions of all of the soldiers in the Fascist "Legion of the Lost."

One such figure whom I would like to bring to the attention of readers of *Liberty Bell* is the well-nigh forgotten philosopher and theologian Jakob Friedrich Fries, who was born in 1775 and died in 1843.

Apart from the contributions made by our hero to a large number of philosophical disciplines, what should interest us most particularly is a booklet published by Fries in the summer of 1816, entitled "Über die Gefährdung des Wohlstandes und Charakters der Deutschen durch die Juden;" in this astonishing Little work, Fries anticipates with uncanny prescience the conclusions of forthright thinkers of a much later day: on page 243 of the version published in the *Heidelbergische Jahrbücher der*

Litteratur, Fries describes the Jews as the "bloodsuckers of the Volk," who live not according to the laws of Moses, but according to the Talmud." He goes on to assert that the Jews must be eliminated in their entirety ("mit Stumpf und Stiel ausgerottet"), because of the obvious fact that the Jews are "of all secret political societies and states-within-a-state by far the most dangerous"! He then goes on, in quick succession, to demand a prototype of the Nuremberg Laws to protect the German Volk from the unending depredations of these vampiric aliens, an end to all immigration of Jews into the Fatherland, and that the Germans should force all Jews to wear a "special mark upon their clothing." All this in 1816!

So the next time you see the mutants in the urban bookstore clearing off the shelves of now-obsolete Marxist "literature" (except, that is, for the bilge of the Trotskyites—they learn nothing, and forget nothing), remember that that vacant shelf-space might soon be occupied by the writing of the illustrious—but temporarily obscure—Jakob Friedrich Fries.

J.P., New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

Kosher In, Kosher Out! The kosher outfit known as Minnesota Mining and Manufacturing, Inc. has come up with a splendid piece of Jewish engineering. It is an All Purpose Scotch Brite Toilet Bowl Scrub, in blue, no less. This kosher item carries the circled 'U' on the cardboard holder indicating approval by the Union of Orthodox Hebrew Congregations. You can buy one for only $3.69. Such a bargain!

The Jews with their kosher extortion racket not only clip Americans at the check-out counter of their food store, they clip them again at the other end of their digestive tracts. That's called chutzpah!

Sincerely, M.D., Washington

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I think you will have some Spanish speaking person within your staff; thus I send you a copy of the front page of a weekly which deals with the "Attentat" against the embassy of Israel in Buenos Aires. Everybody here knew of its background, but to the editor of this weekly goes the credit for publishing it.

It's common all over the world that when Jewish issues are at stake—e.g., push laws through parliament which favor Jews, struggle for privileges, or simply to camouflage Jewish crimes (mainly economic ones) and distract public attention off major issues—an "anti-Semitic" action will be staged. Such is the case here too.

In deed, an attentat with a car bomb was planned and effectively carried out. On this behalf, shortly *before* the attentat started, the staff of the Israeli embassy (in the ground- and upper floors) was evacuated—the same thing happened with the staff of the Romanian embassy in the immediate neighborhood. Recently, after these measures were carried out, the attentat was executed as planned.

But then something happened that wasn't in the plan. You must know that in the basement of the embassy building there was a huge quantity of weapons, ammunition and explosives. (It is the general opinion that among all this war-material there was also one (or more) Argentine Condor rocket. This rocket was employed by Iraq during the Gulf War, superior to the Scuds, and it was the only one that caused damage and losses to the American armed forces. Consequently, the plant which produced the rockets (near the city of Cordoba) was not only closed by pressure of the USA, but also entirely dismantled. The rockets already finished or half finished were shipped away. And the Israelis claimed their share. Thus a rocket reached the embassy in question). All this stuff exploded, unforeseen, with the car bomb. This was the very reason for the enormous destruction, not yet knowing up to know the entire extend of the catastrophe.

Why was this attentat staged? First, by accusing the Iranians they wanted to discredit the government of Teheran as well as the Arabic and Islamic world as a whole. Second, hit the Arabic influence on and in connection with the Argentine government as well as denounce nationalist groups in Argentina, push through "anti-hate laws" and intimidate the entire population which is seriously concerned about the growing influence of the Jews on the clonish, dictatorial President Menem. Third, accelerate the way for and suppress any objection against the planned mass-immigration of Jews from Russia.

It was officially announced that Argentina will admit 1,000 Jewish families (that means roughly 5,000 persons) from Russia every three months—settling them mainly in Patagon (but also in the provinces of Entre Rios and Misiones) where an adequate infrastructure already exists. This turns into reality the prophecy of Theodore Herzl made in his book *The Jewish Estate* where he proposes Argentina as an alternative to Palestine. After the revolution of 1905 in Russia, already a stream of Jewish immigrants (financed and protected by Baron Hirsch, chief of Bunge & Born, one of the most important grain dealers in the world) entered this country. They formed the basis of Jewry in Argentina. Enlarged by the influx of many gassed Jews after WWII, this community is very powerful now and counts nowadays between 700 thousand and 1 million members.

Sincerely, E. S., Argentina

An Open Letter

THE PANSY CORPS

by
Major Joe Stano, USAF-Ret.
22 July 1992

ONE: GAS BAG ATTACK!

Can there be a greater delight than puncturing the pomposity of a posturing ass? I rather doubt it. On 7 July 1992, a monstrous Zeppelin named Robert Mitchell, Commander, U.S. Navy Reserve, blotted out the sun and darkened the face of the land as it sailed majestically across the "Viewpoints" page of the *Asbury Park Press*.

Not since the days of Lieutenant Frank Luke, World War I "Balloon Buster," has a fighter jock had a better opportunity to let the wind out of a great bag of gas! So...let's "eyeball a mil setting in the gunsight...arm the switches," and "roll in" on the good ship Robert Mitchell!

"Tallyho the bogie!"
"Attacking!"
"SPLASH ONE!"

* * *

A very minor victory. One bulging bag of gas out of a vast Armada of "Politically Correct" Zeppelins that have been launched by the media to carry this message: QUEERS BELONG IN THE MILITARY!

This vast Armada of P.C. Gas Bags is commanded by the greatest GAS BAG of them all: Field Marshal, Air Marshal, Fleet Admiral Pat Schroeder, Congress..er..person? and Democrat from Colorado. A self-styled "military expert" who would have great difficulty in telling a Zeppelin from a Zucchini. A thoroughly dumb broad, who was apparently informed by "Shirley of Hollywood"—a really dumb broad—that she was Karl von Clausewitz in another life.

Well...maybe—intellectually speaking—the horse of Karl von Clausewitz. Specifically: the south end of Karl's horse—as it gallops north!

If there's any justice in this world—or the next one—"Shirley of Hollywood" will spend her next life as a fire hydrant—right in front of Doris Day's house!

* * *

Of course, it's "a piece of cake" for a fighter jock to shoot down a big, slow, unmaneuverable bag of gas like the Robert Mitchell—a target that big is hard to miss. That's why all the jocks have been grounded by the media, and it's a rare event when a real jock is actually allowed a shot at these politically correct blimps. Let's face it, all those non-military types could not possibly survive in a real "dog fight" with the professionals. So the American public is informed all about the military by non-military "experts," and the professional soldiers are pointedly ignored and silenced.

Now, this aerial skirmish actually had its start when the *Asbury Park Press* screwed-up and inadvertently allowed a real fighter jock, Lt. Cmdr. Ed Toner, to shoot down another bag of gas, the titanic dirigible: Arthur P. Brill Jr.

So, let's debrief these two sorties. Both of them were good, clean kills.

TWO: OF CABBAGES AND NAVIGUESSERS.

Robert Mitchell, Commander, U.S. Navy Reserve, is an unabashed supporter of homosexuals in the military. Specifically, in the U.S. Navy, where one Lt.J.G. Tracy Thorne is about to get his butt and frilly frocks booted out of service.

It seems our Nancy-boy had come flouncing out of his closet to proclaim that he was "gay." Which is perfectly all right with the U.S. Navy. The Navy doesn't mind if a chap is "gay": joyful, cheerful—even quite jolly—as long as he's not QUEER! And Tracy Thorne is now boasting that he can make change of a nine dollar bill—with three threes! Although Robert Mitchell might think this trick is "precious"—the U.S. Navy thinks otherwise.

Naturally, that great vegetable intellect of the House of Representatives, "Cabbage Head" Schroeder, has introduced a bill in Congress that would make perverts welcome in the military. Of course, this bill is in keeping with a campaign pledge of "Slick-Willy" Clinton to allow perverts in the military. Well...what can you expect from a cowardly DRAFT-DODGER who wants to be Commander In Chief?

If Schroeder doesn't get her bill passed, she has threatened to go into her infamous "CABBAGE-PATCH" blubber! A terrible sight that has been known to curdle a fellow's beer!

In his *Asbury Park Press* "Viewpoints" article, Mitchell declared that he was "outraged" because Lt. Cmdr. Ed. Toner, a retired Naval

fighter pilot, and a good, upstanding, beer drinkin' Irishman, had a letter published responding to a long article written by Arthur P. Brill Jr. In his article, Brill fervently supported the gay navigator Tracy Thorne, whom he declared to be a "navigator-bombardier" of heroic proportions, as in: "...one hell of a flight officer, capable of spotting and zapping a target at tree-top level in an A-6 attack jet at 500 mph."

Y A W N ! Say...how come I'm not thrilled?

Brill, a non-flyer, may be just thrilled to pieces with his gay navigator, but there are some fighter jocks who consider the "naviguesser" to be a "passenger," or less kindly, "dead weight."

Lt.Cmdr. Toner, writing for the overwhelming majority of the military—and all fighter jocks—noted that Brill was a non-pilot, a non-aviator, and he did not have the expertise or experience to comment on Thorne's flying in a combat aircraft. Indeed, it is that same lack of any expertise and experience possessed by the thoroughly "outraged" Robert Mitchell, that makes him, like Brill, "experts" in something they know absolutely nothing about. Like "doctors" with degrees in Sociology—in Operating Rooms.

Of course, it doesn't take an intellect much greater than that of a Barbary Ape to realize that non-aviators, like Brill and Mitchell, must support a homosexual in Naval Aviation, because the aviators who do the job don't want homosexuals in the aircraft. It's the same reason the National Organization of Women must support females as line-backers in the NFL, because the professionals don't want broads on the field.

Robert Mitchell may sometimes wear a Navy uniform in the reserves, but he is certainly not Navy, or—THANK GOD!—Air Force. All his huffery and puffery about flying and combat clearly defines him as a non-aviator and non-combatant. I'm afraid that Mitchell falls into that category known to the Navy and Air Force as a "Ground Pounder," or a "Gravel Grinder." In short, one who has never seen the deck of a ship or the cockpit of an aircraft.

I don't know what Mitchell does in the Navy, but whatever it is, it ain't military. What kind of job is it that gives Mitchell this strange view of the military? Supply, accounting, dentistry? Proctology?

In point of fact, if Mitchell were military, he would realize that he has committed a serious breach of military etiquette: It's considered very bad form for a "Desk Jock" to criticize a "Fighter Jock."

Shame on you Robert Mitchell!

THREE: TARGETS OF OPPORTUNITY.

If it's not breaking some unwritten law of journalism that absolutely prohibits persons with expertise and experience in a specific field from commenting on that field, as an old Air Force pilot with plenty of combat time, let me answer some of the silly statements made by the thoroughly "outraged" Mitchell, and in doing so, explain why having homosexuals in the military would be an absolute disaster for the United States.

* * *

Mitchell pouts that Ed Toner "makes several unreasonable statements and implications." Well, let's take a look at them:

Mitchell takes exception to the fact that Lt.J.G. Thorne lied when he took an oath that he was not a homosexual. Mitchell dismisses this oath as meaningless.

Is it as meaningless as Thorne's oath to defend the Constitution? Is it as meaningless as Thorne's oath to obey the orders of his Commander In Chief? As meaningless as all those other oaths regarding Secret and Top Secret information? According to Mitchell, one may selectively obey oaths.

* * *

Mitchell is "outraged" because a fighter pilot like Ed Toner is not properly impressed with Thorne's job as a "navigator-bombardier." A job Mitchell obviously knows nothing about.

Alas, if Mitchell were military, he would realize that those who fly regard themselves as far superior to those who don't. And those who fly fighters regard themselves as superior to anything on the planet.

In point of fact, fighter pilots only reluctantly concede that bomber pilots are actually pilots—well, sort of—and they do not hold them in the highest of esteem, as evidenced by this fine old fighter pilot's song:

"Oh, the bomber pilot's life is just a farce.
Oh, the bomber pilot's life is just a farce.
The automatic pilot's on...he's reading novels in the john.
The bomber pilot's life is just a farce."

As for all other aviators—including the magnificent navigator-bombardier Tracy Thorne—the fighter jocks sort of summed things up during the Second World War with this little ditty:

"Oh, there are no fighter pilots down in hell.
Oh, there are no fighter pilots down in hell.
Oh, the place is full of queers...navigators...bombardiers.

There are no fighter pilots down in hell."

* * *

Mitchell claims there are many gays, "still in the closet, who are excellent sailors."

By my orders:

"Ten-n..HUT!

Open-n...MOUTH!

Inser-r-t...FOOT!"

If Mitchell knows of homosexuals in the military, he is now in violation of a half-dozen Articles of the Uniform Code of Military Justice. And, I rather expect, very soggy feet—from constantly shoving them in his mouth.

* * *

Poor Mitchell is in a positive tizzy over Toner's statement: "no pilot in his right mind would want a wounded homosexual next to him." He pouts that this is "AIDS trash."

Is it? Well...let's see about that:

The U.S. Center for Disease Control clearly documents the primary spread of AIDS as coming from two sources: Homosexuals and Intravenous drug users.

Both of these groups are now barred from the military—with good reason! If homosexuals are allowed in the military, we can expect to have in service the type of individual that the Center for Disease Control found in the so-called "Gay Community."

According to CDC research: The "average" homosexual living in a "Gay Community" went to gatherings of homosexuals on an average of three times a week; wherein, he had sex with an average of five different partners. On the other days of the week, he had sexual encounters with strangers or planned liaisons with known partners.

The reason AIDS spread like wildfire amongst homosexuals, is their lifestyle, it is a lifestyle that would duplicate an effort in a laboratory to reproduce a disease for study. The homosexual is a walking Petri Dish, very receptive to the production and spread of any bacteria or virus.

Make no mistake about this: The lifestyle of the homosexual has no counterpart in the heterosexual community. Unless one were to compare it to the promiscuity of a prostitute—in a Panamanian "crib."

Even with the whole of the media shouting AIDS, morning,

noon and night, homosexuals are still the primary vector for the spread of AIDS. Clearly, the perverted lifestyle of homosexuals means more to them than life itself. Their claims of practicing "safe sex" with condoms runs into a law of probability. A condom is only 80 to 85 percent effective. That's just about the odds you will get playing Russian Roulette. Given their multiplicity of partners, it would be remarkable if a homosexual didn't get AIDS.

First Aid and Emergency Squads now wear masks, goggles, gloves and disposable smocks when dealing with any trauma case that produces bleeding. In every Trauma Center of every hospital, extreme care must now be taken to prevent the spread of AIDS from the blood of patients.

And then we have something called...COMBAT. Combat is a BLOODY MESS!

* * *

A naval ship in combat may have to use the Mess Deck as a hospital, its usually the only large space available. The wounded are simply carried in by their shipmates who have invariably come into contact with the wounded man's blood.

During combat, the deck may be splattered with blood, with men slipping and sliding in it as the ship maneuvers during a naval action.

If we add contaminated blood to this charming abattoir, we will certainly have men who survive their wounds,only to die of AIDS, years later, because an infected homosexual had his blood spread about. These men may even infect their wives and children before they find out that they are HIV Positive.

* * *

As for the "Grunts" on land, the threat is even greater, in that, they may encounter wounded, and bleeding, on a daily basis.

Unlike a ship, stretchers are not readily available in the field. The wounded are usually moved with a "Fireman's Carry," on the back of a fellow soldier, who may end up soaked with the wounded man's blood.

It's interesting to note that a pilot program in New York City that had firefighters responding to cardiac emergencies, along with the Emergency Medical Service, has been suspended because some of the firefighters were sent to treat the gunshot and knife wounds of

persons who were later found to be HIV positive.

The New York firefighters are now demanding the goggles, gloves and protective smocks that the Emergency Medical Service are required to wear. Who can blame them?

What safety measures can be taken in dealing with a wounded homosexual in the field? Obviously none. Do you ask for a "volunteer" to carry a wounded homosexual to a medical station or to a helicopter "Dust Off"? Or, does the Officer / NCO order another homosexual to carry a wounded homosexual? And...will he do it?

* * *

There are two reasons for typing the blood of military personnel: The first is to give the fellow a transfusion if he is wounded and he needs blood. The second reason is to use the fellow's blood for a battlefield transfusion. All armies rely on their "walking blood banks."

With homosexuals in the military, and in combat, many of our wounded would refuse a battlefield transfusion and prefer to take their chances until properly screened blood in availabie. Without a doubt, this will cost us needless deaths.

* * *

Mitchell doesn't see why Lt.Cmdr. Toner would not want to fly with a homosexual in the cockpit. Ed Toner put it quite succinctly: "No pilot in his right mind would want a wounded homosexual next to him."

Mitchell, the non-pilot, the non-combatant, calls on every bit of his non-expertise and non-experience to make this preposterous state

Aerial combat produces special problems when there is bleeding. The Bad Guys have punched holes in your nice cockpit and maybe wounded someone in the process. Add any fluid, and those holes, along with the wind-blast, produce the same effect as an aerosol can. There were times when wounded pilots had great difficulty seeing and flying the aircraft, because the wind-blast from the holes in the cockpit was spraying their blood in their face and coating the inside of the canopy.

Mitchell, old boy, aerial combat can really be a very BLOODY MESS!

In side-by-side seating—a type of aircraft flown by our gay navigator—an AA hit could result in a man having an arm or a leg blown off. A massive wound of this type will produce a massive problem in the cockpit.

In fact, it happened to a friend of mine. He was flying as a navigator in the right seat of an A-26 on a night mission over the Ho Chi Minh Trail in Laos.

They took a 37MM hit on the right side of the aircraft. It blew his right arm off. The pilot actually managed to get that shot-up wreck back to the base—they had to scrap it. But it was too late, he died from a massive loss of blood.

* * *

If the politicians like "Slick Willy" and old "Cabbage Head," force the military to accept homosexuals, all the BLOODY PROBLEMS that I've mentioned will be solved on the field of combat.

It's inevitable that a wounded homosexual will be found to be HIV Positive. Members of his unit will be called in from the field, or assembled on board ship, and informed of this fact. And they will be tested for AIDS—just like the New York firefighters.

It will not take very long for military personnel in combat to realize that the homosexuals amongst them constitute a threat to themselves, their comrades, and even their wives and children. A threat above and beyond anything they bargained for when they volunteered to serve their country.

The Pentagon will vehemently deny this next statement, but I'm certain the Grunts will solve their problem in the field by "fragging the queers." The Navy boys will schedule them for "shark bait,"and a great many homosexuals will simply be reported as "missing at sea."

Of course, the politicians and the media will be HORRIFIED! Combat veterans will not be the least bit surprised.

The politicians who stick their big nose into something they know nothing about— COMBAT—and think it's like a Hollywood movie—are in for one hell of a big surprise!

FOUR: SCREAMIN' EAGLES, OR SCREAMIN' QUEENS?

If our politicians cave in to the awesome media might of PERVERT POWER and force the U.S. military to accept homosexuals, I hope the American people realize that the military will not be able to discriminate amongst any of the different perverts eager to join the Pansy Corps of Pat Schroeder. Once they get their foot in the door, it may be squeezed into a patent leather pump instead of a combat boot. Along with the "almost" normal looking, we will also get the freaks who mince and flounce down Broadway in New York City, when New York airs its garbage during its "Gay

Pride Parade." Ah yes, the air is filled with lavender, as 70,000 marching, mincing-flouncers take to the streets to the squeaks, squeals and cheers of a half-million of New York's terminally strange.

The blatantly perverted "Queens" will probably necessitate some fundamental changes in Basic Training. Changes ordered by Commander In Chief..SLICK WILLY! Orders carried out by Secretary of Defense...PAT SCHROEDER! As in:

"Ten-n-n...HUT!
By the RIGHT FLANK!
FOR-WAR-R-RD...FLOUNCE!
You there! Stop that skipping!"

* * *

And then there is that problem associated with the "new" military dress code. Since the military now permits service personnel to wear "civies" in their off hours—and only limited space is available in a barracks or on board a ship—where will our military queens keep their ball gowns? And what security will be provided for their TIARAS?

Admittedly, this will not be a problem for all the BULL DYKES, who prefer to dress like one of the guys...only more MACHO...in leather...with chains...

* * *

The feminists—or FEMINUTS—are always complaining about the so-called "Old Boy's Network." Do they really think it will be any better with an "Old Queen's Network"?

One can well imagine the new variety of "sexual harassment" cases that the military will have to deal with: None of the usual weeping, wailing and blubbering about being physically, or the ever-popular, "verbally" molested—just a short right to the jaw!

Now, if a junior decks a senior, or an enlisted man decks an officer, whose word does one take about what, when, where and how? With

Given the undisputable fact that homosexuals and lesbians always "network" in support of their kind—they're famous for it—with a Pervert's Network in place, any "straight" male or female will have as much chance as a snowball in hell if he or she is engaged in a conflict with a pervert.

The result of forcing the military to accept homosexuals, will be an internecine battle. A battle between the "straights" and the "perverts." A battle that will destroy discipline and therefore military effectiveness.

* * *

Military "discipline" is not to be confused with the pervert "discipline" of the "whip and chains" degenerates, who routinely send their paramours off to the Emergency Room or the Morgue when their so-called "lovemaking" gets out of hand. The loathsome "S&M" perverts who, I'm sure, are just "dying" to get in the military.

During wars the military gets its share of perverts and degenerates—some of whom even volunteer for service. We get the sadists who will beat a prostitute to a bloody pulp—just for kicks! We get the child-molesters. Any kind of perversion you can name—we get it! It's the same with any military during any war, when the military can't properly screen those coming into service.

The professional soldiers have the duty to keep an eye out for this filth and toss it in the stockade or brig. That's because these despicable actions are now crimes in the military. However, some of these filthy perversions are not regarded as "crimes" amongst homosexuals. Some homosexuals regard these actions as a kind of "foreplay" and perfectly normal. Indeed, we see homosexuals all the time on the Boob Tube trying to hustle their perversions as normal. And when all the freaks, the homosexuals and lesbians of all kinds, march and mince proudly down Broadway in New York during their "Gay Pride Parade," there is always a group amongst them proudly marching and carrying their banner—it is the banner of NAMBLA. NAMBLA is an abbreviation of : North American Man Boy Love Association. A "proud" band of child molesters, whose motto is: "Get 'em before eight, before it's too late." These filthy, loathsome degenerates who prey on little children are just as welcome in a Gay Pride Parade as any other degenerates committed to "doing their special thing."

It's an old expression: "People judge you by the company you keep." So, homosexuals and lesbians should be judged by all the filthy perverts and perversions that they so willingly tolerate.

The "clean cut" queers selectively presented to us on the ol' Boob Tube by our glorious media—they will never show you the freaks—willingly associate with degenerates whose disgusting perversions would make most people lose their lunch!

* * *

Our media has given us this queer set of double-standards: A heterosexual who molests little children is regarded as mentally deranged and one of the lowest forms of life by a heterosexual society.

This is certainly not true of a homosexual in a homosexual community—the filthy perverts proudly parade down the avenue to the cheers of the community. A heterosexual who is into "kinky" or bizarre sex is shunned by a heterosexual society and regarded as a mental degenerate.

Not so with a homosexual in his community, where any perversion, no matter how revolting, falls under the umbrella of, "doing your own thing."

If we appiy the same standards to homosexuals that we have always applied to heterosexuals, we end up with precisely the same result: a diseased mind that should be shunned by civilized society and NEVER permitted in the military.

FIVE: YA GOTTA HAVE RESPECT!

Discipline can mean success or failure in combat. All failures in combat are paid for in the coin of combat: casualties!

Discipline means having the respect and confidence in those Officers and NCOs giving the orders to execute the orders without question.

If an American patrol were to stumble into an ambush, their survival would depend, in large measure, on their discipline. If you are taking fire, the "natural" thing to do is to bunch together—returning fire—and try to back out of the ambush. Doing the "natural" thing will naturally get you killed.

Bunching up will get you killed in bunches. Maintaining proper separation will reduce casualties.

The weakest point in the ambush is probably straight ahead. Even going to the right or left might get you out of it. However, going back where you came from is sure death—it's certain to be the strongest point of the ambush.

Disciplined troops who will follow orders—without question—have the best chance of surviving an ambush. Undisciplined troops "naturally" get shot to hell.

* * *

As a Forward Air Controller in Vietnam, I worked with different Battalions of the same Brigade in the Tay Ninh sector of Three

Corps—a very active area.

The difference between Battalions was almost a difference of night and day. The aggressive, well-disciplined troops were great: they got the job done and they took very few casualties.

One Battalion became infamous—a joke. It lacked aggressiveness and discipline, because the Commander thought the officers, NCOs and enlisted men should all be...pals. Troops rapidly lose respect for authority if it isn't exercised, and "pals" are a nice, friendly bunch who wouldn't think of exercising authority on other "pals."

In a sweep through an enemy area, when an aggressive, well-disciplined Battalion comes under fire...they attack! They concentrate fire. They call in artillery, air and gun ships. Most importantly, they keep moving.

On taking fire, our Battalion of buddies would stop DEAD in their Armored Personnel Carriers—like sitting ducks—and get shot to pieces. They couldn't seem to follow orders from their "buddies" and "pals." Some APCs actually tried backing up. Others sort of milled around. Seen from the air, it was THE KEYSTONE KOPS! They got shot to hell and accomplished nothing.

* * *

It doesn't really matter if soldiers like or dislike their NCOs and officers—as long as they respect them. A lot of guys who have survived combat thoroughly detested the NCOs and officers who drove them, night and day, until they dropped. They hated their guts! And yet, they'll still say: "Those miserable bastards kept me alive—I respect them for that."

Whether Pat Schroeder likes it or not, soldiers do not respect queers! Soldiering is a manly profession, and it attracts the aggressive male that all armies must have to succeed in any war. This aggressive male regards queers with contempt and derision—creatures not worth of respect.

Once respect is lost amongst the hard-core aggressive male, when they are forced to obey orders from perverts, the discipline of the fighting force will go to hell and take combat effectiveness with it.

I don't think the American people are willing to needlessly sacrifice their kids in combat because some of Pat Schroeder's best friends are homosexuals and lesbians. And ol' Cabbage Head Schroeder sees nothing wrong in pleasing them by forcing the American military to accept homosexuals and lesbians. For Schroeder it's little more than

political patronage: a government job for loyal Democrats. For the American people: A BODY BAG!

* * *

Pat Schroeder was appointed to the Armed Services Committee by the leftwing of the Democrat Party to vote NO! on any effort to defend this nation. This is her job and she does it better than anyone else. She has demonstrated, time after time, year after year, that she knows nothing about the military, or weapons, or warfare, or combat; and yet, she has anointed herself as a kind of feminist Clausewitz, quite prepared to kill off large numbers of Americans with her mind-boggling ignorance and stupidity. It would be far more humane of Schroeder to go into an operating room in Washington and kill them off one at a time as an amateur surgeon, then by the thousands as an amateur Clausewitz.

Erwin Rommel's Panzers were well-disciplined troops, regarded as "crack troops" even by their adversaries like Patton and Montgomery. Patsy's Pink Panzers will be an historical disaster created by one of the leading CRACK-POTS in the Congress.

SIX: PATSY'S PERFECT PANZERS.

The kind of military that Field Marshal, Air Marshal, Fleet Admiral Schroeder yearns to impose on the United States is already in existence. Yes indeed, it is the world-famous military of the Netherlands.

A military guaranteed to bring a tear to the eye and a rather damp feeling to the baggy knickers of any BULL FEMINIST! All ranks in this symphony of military perfection have their very own LABOR UNIONS! Yes, it's quite an irresistible military dream for any Liberal Democrat. Whoops! There goes the knickers again!

Now, these Labor Unions actually negotiate their pay, their work hours, and all manner of military decisions. So, you see, discipline is simply not needed in this perfect military where one may even negotiate orders. Instead of having military personnel frantically rushing about to obey an order—like the foolish American military—isn't it so much more civilized to sit down at a bargaining table and have a truly meaningful discussion on that order? After all, it may involve overtime.

In Patsy's symphony of military perfection, everyone may "do his own thing." So there is lots and lots of PINK and POT about.

And...long hair. And beads. And very scruffy beards. And smelly, unwashed bodies. And bits and pieces of uniforms. It's been said that Patsy's Perfection rather resembles a mob of unwashed beatnicks who raided an Army-Navy store.

This world-famous military mob is known as: THE WORST ARMY IN THE WORLD! Even the most backward Third World military mob—chucking spears at a tourist bus—considers itself to be better than Patsy's Wet Dream: the "alleged" army of the Netherlands.

Believe it or not. This army joke is actually part of NATO! But no one actually thinks that it would defend Europe—or even the Netheriands! Well...not on a weekend anyway. And certainly not if it's raining. But, what the hell, the queers love it.

SEVEN: THE BUTCHERS ON THE "HILL".

I've served in the U.S. military as an enlisted man, an NCO, and an officer, during two hot wars and as a SAC bomber pilot during the Cold War. I have never seen any interference in the military by politicians produce a worthwhile result. NEVER! Every action by every self-styled Field Marshal, Air Marshal and Fleet Admiral strolling the halls of Congress produced a negative result. It either degraded the ability of our forces to defend this nation, or it cost us needless casualties in combat. Pat Schroeder's crazy plan to homosexulize the American military will do both. She will seriously degrade the ability of our forces to defend this nation, and she will cost us thousands of needless casualties in any combat.

If a professional soldier makes a mistake, he is held accountable for his mistake by his peers and by military historians. The politicians who are so eager to play soldier are NEVER held accountable for their stupid butchery, because, like Pat Schroeder, they are almost always liberals and our liberal media will never blow the whistle on one of their own. During the whole of the Vietnam War, the liberal American media never blew the whistle on even one of the liberal Congressional BUTCHERS who slaughtered Americans with their stupidity.

If the American people are willing to let the likes of Pat Schroeder make military decisions that will effect the very survival of their sons and daughters in combat, they can't complain if they get their kids back in plastic bags, or with missing parts. ❑

The Plot to Abolish White Racial Heredity

by
Major D.V. Clerkin

The races of the world are clearly delineated by facial features, hair textures, skin colors, skin areas, which makes each racial group distinguishable from all the others. We do not usually mistake a white man for a negro, an Asian, or an American Indian, at least when there is no evidence of blood mixture. Races are millions of years in the making. Heredity of a group-racial nature is not contrived, not the result of a man-made ideology or plan. Like-unto-like is the natural order.

Trips to foreign places where other races are indigenous show that each race has a unique aptitude for creating cultural forms. China and Japan display architectural forms that are peculiar to the people who built them, an expression of a cultural soul that is unlike anything to be seen in Europe. Europe abounds with examples of Aryan racial culture: the Gothic cathedral; the symphony orchestra; portrait painting in oil; and earlier, Doric, Ionian and Corinthian capitals, Roman feats of engineering and administration. Proof that races differ not only in the colors of their skins, but differ as to how to view life; philosophies as widely different as fire and water.

The black race has no cultural expression beyond the cohesiveness of the tribe. Africa below the Sahara has no writing, therefore no history; it has no architecture, no technics, not even a tribal medicine beyond the *mojos* of the witch doctor. Of the thee major racial groups in the world, the black race is the most poorly equipped to bring forth a civilization of its own. The attempt to impose European civilization upon the black race has been a dismal failure, as witnessed by the upheavals in the Belgian Congo after independence in the early 1960s. Today, blacks riot over the slightest social pretext, when in fact it is a total rejection of the white man's way of life that is taking place. African savagery is genetically predisposed. What was seen in the video of the beating of Reginald Denny in LosAngeles was a black tribal dance of victory over the fallen white man. There is no cultural difference between the dance in Los Angeles and that dance of the "Simbas" in Stanleyville, on the Congo River, in 1964. When the Belgian paratroopers and the white mercenaries entered Stanleyville they witnessed the "Simbas" dancing wildly over the bodies of their white victims. No "Simba" prisoners were taken that day; they were put up to a wall within the sight of those whites who remained alive and conscious.

Aryan warmaking is in general a matter of chivalry when the enemy is also a kindred member of the Aryan race. The concept of the "gentleman's war" was a product of the European medieval period. And up until World War II, which was a distorted example of Jewish psychological influence on the Allied side, leading to mass bombing of German civilian targets, warfare among the states of Europe was usually brief and relatively humane, ending in a treaty that both sides could live by. There were notable exceptions, especially the brutal Thirty Years' War, a religious fiasco between Catholics and Protestants much like the seemingly endless sectarian strife in Northern Ireland.

Asian warmaking is generally a sanguinary event, though of all the peoples of Asia the Japanese have proven to be the most warlike, the Chinese the least warlike. Japan's Samurai code of *Bushido*, tied to emperor worship, brought forth the formidable Japanese military and naval forces, whose victims stretched from Korea and China, to the British, French and Dutch empires in Southeast Asia; and even to the United States in the air attack on Pearl Harbor. When the militant Asian makes war, as the Asian Triad drug gangs, immigrants to the United States, are now waging in the streets of this country, he kills not in a utilitarian sense, but almost religiously. Bodies everywhere! The day will come in America when the fools in the Justice Department who patted themselves on the back for locking up the Mafia will yearn wistfully for the days when the Mob took out just one guy, the guy they were after.

Racial integrationists, mongrelizers, have a deep-seated hatred for the thoroughbred human, for the man who is a paragon of his race, for heredity. Heredity among human beings can mean vitality and greatness. The ideology of mongrelization prefers the human condition to be life-less, devoid of spirit, with the stated intent that racial levelling through miscegenation will bring forth a utopian world, a world in which each individual will be equal and of no greater value than those around him. Racial selection through discriminatory mating has given the world the only progress it has

achieved. There can be demonstrated no evidence of equality among individuals as to health, capabllities or intelligence. Each race is better equipped for certain things that are beyond the abilities of the other races. The mongrelizer would make an end to human progress in the cause of absolute equality. It is not the white racist who holds back progress. He cherishes race and culture. The mongrelizer hates that natural caste that race brings with it, but that caste is everything to human achievement.

The integrationist ideology poured into the United States hierarchy during the Roosevelt New Deal of 1930s. Rising out of Jewish nihilism in the universities, the desire of the Jews to expunge the Aryan culture from America, and behind which desire lurked the Jewish Bolshevist, the idea that black-white sexual union was the inevitable wave of the future became the driving force of public education after World War II. Prior to that time, no one in ordinary society had an inkling of what was to take place in the American classroom. When Brown v. Board of Education was decided in 1954 by the U.S. supreme Court, it was mandated by the lower U.S. courts that "desegregation" of public education take place "with all deliberate speed," which meant the primary grades first, then the secondary grades. Kids were shoved onto buses and moved all over the cities, but mostly busing meant black children in white schools. It did not matter that black parents thought it unfair that their kids had to do the busing, or that white parents threatened everything from a tax strike to a boycott of the integrated schools themselves. The buses rolled because the mongrelizers conceived of the day when little white girls would grow up to bear black babies. The fraud of school integration claimed that it would expand opportunities for blacks to sit next to whites in school. Opportunites for *what* was never the question integrationists would ever answer.

We now know *what* that was. Mixed marriages in the United States up nearly 400% from 1970 to 1991: 65,000 - 231,00.

Still, the integration, the mongrelizing goes on unabated by logic or costs; or even by bloody riots that have clearly demonstrated that when blacks can get hold of a white man they will either kill him or try to. To the average black, for whom white taxpayers have shelled out billions in welfare payments and special goverment stipends, integration means an opportunity to prey on whites. Obviously the

peace, love and harmony bunk of the mongrelizers has not affected the African psyches of the black population in the United States. Was it meant to work on blacks, or only on the gullible whites?

Clearly the white race is threatened by the plot against heredity. White heredity cannot compete against non-white genes. A black cat and a white cat will usually have a litter of four: one black, one white, a brownish or tan tabby, and the possibility of a calico. That is Gregor Mendel's Law of Heredity in the animal world at work. But a black-white human sexual union will produce no white offspring. White genes are at a 4:1 disadvantage to black genes. There can be no miscegenation that does not utterly ruin and destroy the white race. How many young girls who sleep with blacks realize this genetic fact? Would they do it if they knew that every child they bear will have negroid features kinky hair, thick lips, and probably a lower potential for intelligence? Facts such as these are denied to white kids in the integration process. They do not know that what they are doing is creating more blacks, no possibility of white offspring. Nevertheless, facts are facts; and no white who really cares for his or her race, its continuation, can have anything to do with race mixing.

Will whites lose this struggle to retain their heredity? That depends on whether the mongrelizers and their false equality propaganda have their way with the coming generations of whites. The mongrelizers are well aware that they are involvedin a plot to commit genocide against the white race, though they would like us to believe that white preservation is somehow the act of genocide. Only thewhite race is targeted for extinction. Miscegenation, abortion propaganda, equality mongering, each is a definite part of a larger strategy designed to drive the white race to the wall. The sooner whites come to realize that they are the target, the sooner they will organize to put a halt to the process and punish those who have been responsible for it.

☆ ☆ ☆

ET CETERA

In the last issue of the *Quarterly*, we commented on the Chief Crazy Horse monument that is in the process of being completed in the Black Hills of South Dakota. We said that the monument was probably financed with white taxpayers' money, and'that it was a

shame because if anyone was anti-white it was Crazy Horse. Chester Grabowski of the *Post Eagle* newspaper, a Polish organ, called me to say that the designer of the monument, a Polish immigrant to the United States would accept no federal funds to build the Crazy Horse monument. We weren't certain, so a letter was sent to Congressman Gerald D. Kleczka of Wisconsin, to ask whether any federal money was used. Rep. Kleczka confirmed Mr. Grabowski's statement that the artist refused all public moneys, at least he refused federal money. We stand corrected, but there is a question as to why a white man would dedicate his life to memorialize the life and deeds of Crazy Horse, or Rain-In-The-Face, or Sitting Bull, or Geronimo, or any other anti-white warrior. We respect our skillful opponents, but we do not set aside our own people to praise them.

☆ ☆ ☆

CBS News has reported that hundreds of American "recession asylees" have invaded Prague, Czechoslovakia looking for jobs. One wonders why these punky swells converged on Prague? Certainly not for the Czech Philharmonic concerts! Most likely the bulk of these American expatriates are Jews and brain-dead whites who want to do drugs and figure that the Czech authorities will look the other way. Their next move will be to petition the Czech government to import some Congoids from the inner cities of America. Yuppies just can't "get down" without anthropoids. ❑

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017–single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage, 5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

I AM A PROPAGANDIST

by
Gordon S.Clark

As a reader of *Liberty Bell* once contacted me saying he was communicating with me because I obviously had guts if I wrote the kind of things I did and didn't hesitate to give my name and address, I must confess that there was a time when I withheld my name, contacted certain people without giving a return address on the envelope for the Feds to list on the "mail cover" they can by law keep on suspected people and groups.

I realized that this was futile when a letter without return on outside was returned "Opened by dead letter office" after being stamped undeliverable as addressed. So nice of the Federal snoops to return my check intended to buy books from National Youth Alliance. They even charged me return postage, so I paid double for them NOT delivering my letter. As the letter did have the NYA proper address, what was I to conclude, that the mail man was an 'Affirmative Action' hire who couldn't read, maybe? Yet there were other times I was not totally open in my writings, as when I was a bureaucrat. A man should not risk his job because he believes that crap about "freedom of expression and speech," but if he is stupid enough to believe that, maybe he should lose his job.

If you think it is easy or even probable that you can remain a part of what the Klan used to call "The Invisible Empire," then consider the Federals use of Right Wing mailing lists as "evidence" of conspiracy, their Mother Hubhard charge against the fourteen tried at the Ft.Smith witch hunt. The groups did not offer those lists to the unwashed Federal dogs freely. The information was stolen!

Understand further that the Ft. Smith trials were obviously not intended to convict but rather to persecute, a deliberate act by government against our people. The intent was to keep those men out of circulation for a while, worry the older ones into heart attacks if possible, cost them all they owned to hire lawyers and to drain cash from the true patriots who supported them. From the ZOG/JOG point of view the trials succeeded. Surely charging them all with being white supremacists when two were full blooded Choctah Indians should make that obvious. Yes, even non-Whites can fervently

hate ZOG.

That the word 'propaganda' was given a bad name by allied propaganda itself when Dr. Goebbels was information minister for the Third Reich is unfortunate and clouds people's understanding until many Americans understand about like the Nigger who asked a wench, "What do dey means by propaganda?" and she replied, "Le's put it dis way, I'z a goose but youz not de propaganda."

But a propagandist I must be because when some Kike didn't like a letter of mine to the editor of a Dallas paper he addressed a letter to me "Gordon S. Clark, Propaganda Agent For The PLO, Eastland, TX" and that one was delivered faithfully. Then, if further evidence that I am what I claim be needed, I really was once offered a subsidy by a Palestinian but had to decline. The money would have been traced to the PLO and there is a law that states that all agents of foreign powers must register and, furthermore, that anything they send out must be clearly identified as paid propaganda for a foreign power. Now, obviously, in my case that would he a damnable lie as I write against Zionism out of my own heart and, furthermore, since the US government refuses to recognize the PLO as a legitimate government or the Palestinians as even being a distinct people (the Israeli party line), then how could I have been acting for a government that did not exist? Ah, but unless you are the brother, wife of, or are otherwise closely connected to, the president, a senator or big Jews in the District of Corruption, you can be prosecuted as I was clearly informed by the Department of INjustice. So, I gave them my cheer for that most famous university for low class Mexicans, "Peon U! Peon U!" and redoubled my efforts for Palestine free of charge. Damn, but I could have used a few more pieces of Federal phony money.

In FDRs war to make the world safe for Jew Communism I lost a hand and an eye with the other eye so badly damaged that I am now classed as legally (though not totally) blind.

Do not think for a minute that Communism is dead. It lives in Cuba, a dozen African countries and in Israel, to name just a few places. However, there is one good development coming out of the "communism is dead" lie. It is now harder for professional anti-communist pulpit pounders to skin poor old ladies out of their social security with tales of the Red Dragon poised to swoop down upon the "Promised Land" and the "Chosen People". Even the few who were able to double clutch and quick shift to the threat of "Babylon" when 'Saddam is Hitler' was in vogue were unconvincing after the Bush-

whacker so quickly destroyed his straw man. But the people seem desperate to believe something the Jewsmedia will provide anyhow.

The old adage was "Believe none of what you hear and only half of what you see", but that was before the boob tube, so now you can cut the part you see to a small fraction. With my visual problems, I enjoy the point of the story wherein a news boy offered a blind man a paper. The man said, "Son, don't you see this white cane that tells you I am blind?"

The lad asked, "But you can still smell can't you?"

When the blind man agreed that he could still smell, the boy said, "Well buy a paper then. It's all full of BS anyhow."

So, likewise, when I hear "You are watching CBS," I think "with extra stress on that BS part and the other networks, too."

A propagandist should have a good stock of quick replies like, "Yes, I have a friend who will agree with you that they are a 'Chosen people' but he disagrees as to who chose them." Or again, when a dear lady wrote me with the intention of saving my soul and freeing me of anti-Semitism, in one of my letters I expressed my opinion of treacherous, lecherous, dirty old FDR. She informed me that it was sinful to say evil of the dead who could no longer defend themselves. I wrote back expressing my joy that in her at last I had found one person who would never say anything bad about poor old ADOLf HITLER who also was no longer able to defend himself. She quit writing.

Now understand, please, that 'propaganda' can serve many purposes. I write to bring a ray of sunshine to political prisoners in the dungeons and one even made a few bucks by sending some of my risque jokes to magazines that pay for such. Propaganda may be chiefly in op ed columns, but there are rules governing best results. The shorter and harder the letter, expect as few as one in five to be printed; some writers don't even seem to know that profanity will be rejected. Some papers print only local letters, most reject mass copied stuff and some have a "one letter each 60 days" policy though not always stated. An amateur can play the game but study the pros.

Regarding letters to prisoners, though it should not need said, most have no income and will beg money. Some are professional con artists. So, you should make a definite decision as to whether, and if so, exactly how much you will contribute.

Maybe I have been a sucker at times, but having been in the navy and in hospitals, I know at least part of the feeling of being cut off from the outside world and "No Letter Today".

How awful it must have been for Rudolf Hess and I wonder if some enterprising Russian who has access to KGB files might sell anything they dad on Hess. Wouldn't that have the potential for nightmares in London and Washington?

The recognized propagandist may collect strange friends. I would not have before suspected there were so many Right Wing groups and it gives a warm feeling to know you have so much agreeable company.

My services have been requested by a couple of politicians, persons having personal grudges, a teacher unjustly fired (as she is related to a close friend, you KNOW her termination was unjust), and even students with reports to write.

Though not universally loved, I am at least respected. At least I take it as a sign of respect when one asked me if I soaked my typewriter ribbons in curare or some other poison. One fellow said that at least I made people think, and the other said, "Yes, even if what they think is 'damn'.

I certainly agree that 'He who will not read is no better off than he who cannot read', but reading without thinking is as bad as hearing without understanding.

What use is 'freedom of speech' if people fear to express themselves, and who has the authority to decree what is 'politically correct'? The brutal truth is that not only is Communism not dead but the old Party Line has been renamed Politically Correct and it rules most American campuses. So, P.F. or F.L., it is the S.O.S. (Same Old S—).

Again re letters to political prisoners (what ZOG would consider aid and comfort to the enemy), each institution has its own rules and many are 'Mickey Mouse', so try to learn the rules for each. Even that will not prevent crap like a Ms. Washington at a California prison rejecting a letter on which I put the zip code but left off city and state. She marked it "RETURN TO SENDER, reason: NO RETURN ADDRESS." If it had no return address you might wonder how she expected it to be returned, but when did Nigger 'mentality' make sense anyhow. A complaint to both California and D.C. were only to express my low regard for them and, as expected, from California no reply and from D.C. the sickest excuses for no action. I would have been disappointed if either had done otherwise.

A propagandist may have to tailor his words so as to make them acceptable to more people but he will hurt somebody's feelings regardless. Some are just naturally ready to be offended. I was surprised at how perceptive a black woman in England was when she demanded other workers be reprimanded and apologize for leaving a ball point pen on her desk. She claimed they were inferring that she was a monkey. Well, the ball point was a Bic Banana. You remember those yellow, curved pens. Now, how could authorities believe that a gift pen was an insult? Well, maybe someone had told her she could swing in the trees. But in these JewSA they would probably call that remark a threat of a lynching. The things people can read into a few words!

You don't even need words to be misunderstood. Like the Peace Corps worker in an African country who was sent home because she happened to put a stamp with the Nigger dictator's picture on the envelope upside down.

Now I have heard various people say that a stamp upside down meant "I love you," while others say it means "no answer desired". But when I put on a flag stamp upside down it is the old naval signal of distress, and believe me, this "Ship of State" is in great distress. Just look at the rat politicians leaving Washington as a ship destined to sink. ❑

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). *THE ANTI-HUMANS*, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15., 5 for $20.00, 10 for $30.00.

For postage and handling add:On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Subliminals in the Movie "J.F.K."

by
Dean Grace

This is a record of observations of subliminal and possible subliminal messages in the film "J.F.K." using the slow motion and freeze frame controls on a VCR. I have made this list in the order of appearance in which they occurred. Subliminals are at their greatest frequency and intensity during the middle and especially the second half of the film. The following list of subliminal descriptions is totally the result of my own personal observations. All interpretations of scenes, opinions, and conclusions are my own.

Scene number:

1. A man's face wearing eyeglasses can be seen subliminally three times during the movie. He appears to wear the same style eyeglass frame that Garrison wears. This is the first subliminal image seen in freeze frame in the movie. Is it Garrison's face?

2. Black and white scene of Sowed being questioned by F.B.I. agent after Sowed is arrested for fighting with anti-Castro Cubans. One moment Sowed is sitting in a chair being questioned by F.B.I. agent sitting behind a desk. By advancing the scene frame by frame Oswald is seen sitting in a chair facing his questioner then Sowed is standing against a wall facing the opposite direction. The chair is empty. The subliminal message is that Sowed can be in two different places at the same time.

3. Garrison questions homosexual convict O'Keef. In the flashback homosexual party scene there appears a full screen subliminal skull, rat in a cage, and image of a skull in the background over Shaw's raised left hand.

4. Man in dark suit passes three hoboes being taken into custody by police. There is a hint that the man gives the hoboes a secret hand sign. This happens again later in the film in more detail.

5. White ghost-like figure in picture on wall watches Garrison and his staff meeting in Garrison's home.

6. During a carnival parade an American flag is lowered to expose huge human skull.

7. Garrison questions Shaw in Garrison's office. There are flashback homosexual scenes and subliminal scenes suggesting homosexuality.

8. After David Farrie's death the subliminals seen in Farrie's apartment are a skull, rats, and religious figurines.

9. Garrison goes to Washington D.C. to meet with a former intelligence agent called "X" who knows all. While leaving the Lincoln Memorial Garrison opens an umbrella and raises it over his head. Garrison becomes an "umbrella man." Agent "X" instantly identifies Garrison and their talk begins. Passersby have raised umbrellas, however it does not appear to be raining. The subliminal message is that perhaps Garrison has something to do with the conspiracy that assassinated J.F.K.

10. Man in dark suit passes three tramps and gives a clear secret-like hand sign supposedly for the alleged tramps benefit. Man turns and looks back at tramps.

11. Moments after Martin Luther King Jr's assassination is announced on television, Garrison's young daughter talks to a stranger on the telephone who tells her that she has just been entered into a beauty contest. Over her head on the wall behind her is again the picture frame containing a curious ghost-like figure. Advancing the scene frame by frame the figure appears to talk.

12. Garrison talks to his legal staff in meeting room about F.B.I. agent questioning Oswald in New Orleans after Sowed is arrested for fighting with anti-Castro Cubans. Scene changes to black and white. And again one moment Sowed is questioned sitting in the chair. The next moment he is standing facing the opposite direction. The chair is empty. Repeat of the same earlier subliminal message reinforces feeling that Oswald can be in two different places at the same time.

13. Moments before Garrison sees Robert Kennedy shot on television, Garrison makes a sandwich using 'Wonder Bread.' Of course, viewers wonder who killed J.F.K.

14. Robert Kennedy speaking on television is heard to say: "We are a great country, and a selfish country, and a compassionate country . . ." Seconds later he is shot on television.

15. Moments after Robert Kennedy is assassinated, Garrison goes upstairs and makes love to his wife. Horrible televised violence gets Garrison in the mood.

16. While Garrison and his team are walking up the court house steps a mysterious man with white hair similar to Clay Shaw is seen moving behind Garrison's left shoulder. Clay stalking Garrison?

17. During Willy O'Keef's testimony on witness stand, scene flashes back to a homosexual meeting of Shaw and O'Keef. Over Shaw's left raised hand in the upper right corner of the screen is seen an image of a human skull. By advancing frame by frame the skull opens its mouth in horror and then appears to explode.

14. Downward zooming shot of judge's desk shows judge's hand pounding gavel. Slightly to the left and up is a round ash tray that resembles symbolic Wickerman face shown on the cover of the 'Wickerman' video rental box. The theme of the Wickerman movie was symbolic ritual murder.

19. Kennedy waves as his car passes through Dealy Plaza. Scene momentarily shifts to a close-up of a man's face wearing eyeglasses similar to Garrisons. The image of a four-legged, deer-like animal moves as a reflection from right to left across a further close-up of the left lens of the glasses. A gun shot cracks out.

20. Doctor puts the remains of Kennedy's brain in supermarket style weighing scale basket.

21. In Garrison's final summation to the court, Garrison says: "So what really happened that day? Let's just for a moment speculate, shall we?" Man in black suit, white shirt slowly raises open umbrella in front of another man wearing a jacket with the word 'RIPLEY' emblazoned on the back. Hollywood science-fiction character 'RIPLEY' fought aliens, or perhaps its merely 'Ripley's Believe It or Not.'

22. Man aims rifle at Kennedy. The rifle has a telescopic sight. Camera zooms in for an extreme close-up. Scene shifts to the objective lens of the telescopic sight. In other words, the entire screen is filled by the front lens of the telescopic sight. A reflection of an emotionless face can be seen in the lens. This face then changes to another face with a wild-eyed, devilish grin. The face disappears and then light begins to emanate from within the telescopic sight. This light emanating from within the telescopic sight effectively changes

the impression that this is now not a telescopic sight but instead has become the projection lens of a movie projector.

23. After James Tague is nicked by stray bullet, scene changes to Clay Shaw holding an umbrella over his head. Several frames later scene changes to a younger dark haired man holding umbrella over his own head.

24. Immediately after the shooting in Dealy Plaza patrolman Joe Smith stops and questions a man. The man produces a Secret Service badge. The questioning stops and the man moves off. Scene shifts to courtroom where patrolman Smith is testifying on the witness stand. He says: "Afterward it didn't ring true but at the time—we were so pressed for time." Immediately scene shifts to a tall young man wearing a dark suit. He has his left hand up to his ear as if listening to an ear phone. This man turns toward the camera and clearly gives the Masonic sign of distress of the first degree of Freemasonry. This sign is given by holding the palm of the left hand up and crossing it with the right hand palm down. This is done several times at waist level, with the hands held out about twelve inches from the body. This is the first sign of a Mason. It is the sign of distress in the Entered-Apprentice, first degree of Freemasonry. It seems that Freemasons as a group are selected for a subliminal charge of emotion.

25. After Garrison delivers his summation to the court there is another overhead downward zooming shot of the judge's desk. The judge is pounding the gavel. The round ash tray that appears to be a symbolic Wickerman face appears to be smiling.

Other notes about Garrison in the film:

In the first scene of Garrison in the movie, Garrison is sitting behind his desk. There is a German style infantry helmet on the top left of his desk. While standing in front of Guy Bannister's old office building Garrison is heard to say: "I used to have lunch with him (Bannister)." Garrison's young son, while waiting for his father to attend family dinner in a restaurant, says: "Daddy never keeps his promises." Garrison's baby then cries. The jive-talking lawyer, Dean Andrews, hired by Clay Shaw to be Oswald's attorney, and Garrison have been friends for years. They attended the same law school. Secret intelligence agent "X" says to Garrison: "Remember fundamentally people are suckers for the truth." ❑

America's Economic War Against Germany

Washington's Battle for Power and Profit

During the U.S. terror-bombers' Holocaust against innocent Iraqi women and children in the Persian Gulf, an anti-German campaign of the worst kind was pulled off by America. In Madison Avenue, as well as in the Federal German mass media enslaved by America, it was claimed that Germany had armed Saddam Hussein and was profiting from the harm that he was doing. In truth, however, the share had by German businesses in Iraqi armament imports was 0.08%. The United States, on the other hand, quite literally made a killing to the end with the Arab nation they bombed. The successful mass murders in Iraq are cause for celebration in the USA. In the land of limitless opportunity, Holocaust Commander Schwarzkopf is celebrated like a true war hero. The sluggish dollar rose again, and some hope that the USA could again become the world's greatest economic power—at the expense of the Germans.

Minister of Finance Waigel is presently paying Germany's so-called solidarity contribution to the Gulf 'War', to the last dime. Washington receives gifts of billions from Bonn. And for what?—For anti-German incitement and economic boycott!

The Wall Street Journal, so highly esteemed in the USA, recently wrote: "The Germans played a central role in the arming of Iraq." *Business Week* even went so far as to claim that Germany is Iraq's "secret ally in the striving for the atom bomb." And the chauvinistic American Senator, Jesse Helms, had the audacity to slip Federal Foreign Minister Genscher a list of 109 German companies, titled 'Saddam's Fifth Convoy'. Genscher let him get away with it.

But now, a German magazine has published secret documents which prove that the USA have led the entire world around by the nose. The documents prove conclusively that it was the USA who armed Iraq with its technology.

The USA Supplied It All...

The United States had been Iraq's most important trading partner for many years, and they profited handsomely from it—some $1.5 billion for highly explosive shipments: Hussein was supplied with helicopters, airplanes, sophisticated electronic equipment and masses of spare parts. Shipments included not only weapons, but also veritable munitions factories. The deals were always cleverly camouflaged. Shipments were declared as being of civilian nature. The U.S. government sanctioned it all, and at times even recommended the transactions. It is of course perfectly well known among the experts that any civilian helicopter, for example, can very easily be converted into a lethal weapon. Among other things, the USA also supplied the know-how necessary for the cultivation and development of deadly bacteria for use in warfare.

American firms relied partially on German sub-contractors in these endeavours. Thus it is that it could later be claimed that German firms, in fact controlled by U.S. capital, had armed Saddam Hussein. The anti-German agitation was purposefully stage-managed by secret services. This becomes apparent from a statement made by FDP economic expert Grünbeck: "Almost 80% of the information on alleged German exports to the MIddle East stems from secret service sources. This information has been launched into the world public by certain American circles with the aim of discrediting the German export economy and in order to gain a competitive advantage for American industry by damaging the German reputation.

This is, of course, just another way of saying that the USA are waging an economic war against an ally. Such is the true face of the Western Values Community that links us to our Big Brother on the far side of the Pond. Economic expert Dr. Jörg Huffschmid comments: "This defamation campaign against the Federal Republic of Germany is part of a global tactical strategy on the part of the Americans."

The Damage Done to Germany's Reputation

Huffschmid suggests that Washington's perfidious plan just might work. Germany is losing its good reputation among the Middle Eastern states. Our former Arab friends are writing Germany off as world political factor. It is American firms who are making the reconstruction profits following the horrible destruction. And those Ger-

man companies who themselves have founded subsidiary firms in the USA are met with icy disapproval. Sales of German automobiles in the United States have sunk to an extreme low. Peter Moser, Chief Managing Director of the German-American Chamber of Commerce in Los Angeles, realizes that the 'good will' that has been built up with great difficulty in the USA could be destroyed overnight. Gerhard Rechel, Managing Director of the Bonn Federal Association for German Wholesale and Foreign Trade, states: "The American campaign is certainly one of the many factors that contribute to a decrease in German exports. The balance of trade will decrease greatly."

As the saying goes—anyone who can call America his friend needs no enemies; a lesson that Vietnamese politicians also had to learn, as far back as the 1960s.

A *Rheingold* translation from
Deutsche National Zeitung, 3 May 1991.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $10.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) *FOR MY LEGIONARIES,* Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues, $37.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

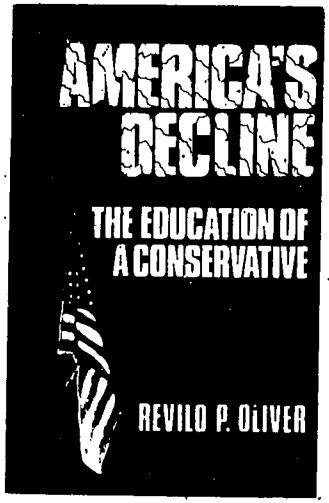

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Heretical Verities

Mathematical Themes in Physical Description

Reviewed by
Professor Ben Kriegh
page 33

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS:

KILLING KENNEDY
page 1

"The Mountain Has Fallen..."
by Winston Smith
Page 45

Letters to the Editor
page 47.

VOL. 20 - NO. 2 OCTOBER 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

KILLING KENNEDY

Given the interest that readers of *Liberty Bell* have expressed in my article in the July issue, pp. 1-12, I now reluctantly return to the hackneyed subject of the assassination of Jackanapes Kennedy in Dallas on 22 November 1963, to clarify two points that I mentioned obiter in July.

I

My article dealt with the American Medical Association, which had mobilized two squads of tame physicians to discredit the widely shown cinema "J.F.K." and an almost concurrently published book by one of the physicians who had been on duty in the Parkland Hospital in Dallas when Kennedy's body was brought into the hospital. It was a desperate attempt to cover up the patent absurdity of the report on the assassination that had been contrived by a commission over which presided Earl Warren, one of the participants in the conspiracy that had expunged a President who had become a political liability.

The book in question is *JFK: Conspiracy of Silence*, by Dr. Charles A. Crenshaw, assisted by Jens K. Hansen, a professional writer and Vice Chairman of a Research Foundation, and J. Gary Shaw, the director of the JFK Assassination Information Center in Dallas, published in New York by the New American Library (a subsidiary of Penguin Books) in April 1992.

The core of the book is the personal observations of Dr. Crenshaw, then a man of thirty, who, although subject to his seniors, could be described, by analogy to military practice, as the executive officer of the hospital, since he was in charge of interns (among whom, by the way, his insistence on absolute accuracy gained him a reputation as a martinet) and of the treatment of persons critically injured in accidents or by gunfire. He was on duty when the bodies of Kennedy and of Oswald, the supposed assassin, were brought to the Parkland Hospital and he witnessed everything that was done medically while the bodies

were in the hospital, participating himself in much of the work. His account is printed in a distinguishing typeface (Helvetica).

Mr. Shaw supplied, from the data accumulated in the Assassination Information Center over a period of twenty-seven years, the information concerning events of which Dr. Crenshaw had no personal knowledge, which are succinctly summarized in strict chronological order and limited to essentials.[1] Mr. Hansen's contribution, I suppose, was stylistic, so I think him responsible for the passages in which the writing descends to crude journalese.

The book cannot in any sense be regarded as inspired by the "right wing." Dr. Crenshaw, who is now Clinical Professor of Surgery at the University of Texas's Southwestern Medical School and Director of the Department of Surgery in the affiliated Smith Hospital in Fort Worth, is undoubtedly a highly skilled physician and surgeon, but his political naïveté is astonishing, almost astounding, when one remembers that he, by the time that Oswald was dead, was in a position to *know* that the assassination of Kennedy had been contrived by some part of the government in Washington. Nevertheless, even today, he denounces "extreme [!] political factions, like the John Birch Society," and reports that, on the morning of 22 November he was

1. He, for example, does not mention the reports that the corpse, presumably Kennedy's, was taken to the Walter Reed Hospital in Washington before it was transferred to the naval hospital in Bethesda. There had obviously been hanky-panky after the corpse left Dallas, if its condition when it reached the hospital in Bethesda was truthfully reported, and it does not really matter where the mischief was done. Nothing categorically excludes a possible substitution of cadavers, but an attempt to patch up the corpse to conceal vital evidence is much more likely. At Bethesda the physicians who conducted a rather perfunctory autopsy found the entry wound of a bullet in Kennedy's back, thus ostensibly showing that he had been shot from the rear—but by a bullet from a comparatively low-powered gun, since there was no corresponding exit wound in his chest—unless, of course, the enchanted bullet climbed up and exited from his throat, where the entry wound observed in Dallas had been enlarged to make it appear an exit wound. Kennedy's back had not been inspected in Dallas, since, in the absence of bleeding and an exit wound in the chest, there was no reason to suppose there was a wound there. Mr. Shaw does not speculate about the possibility that the wound in the back was added when the cadaver was worked over in Washington to provide some indication that Kennedy had been shot from the rear by that poor, lorn critter, Oswald, as the official cover-up required.

(and presumably still is) shocked by a full-page article in a newspaper that "viciously attacked the integrity of President Kennedy" and described him as a Communist and traitor. Unless he is referring to some handbill or fugitive publication that has not come to my attention, he must have in mind the full-page paid advertisement that appeared that morning in the *Dallas Morning News* and occupied page 14 of the first section, an advertisement of which a drastically reduced photograph appears on an adjacent page herewith. The big advertisement did not explicitly make the charges remembered by Dr. Crenshaw, but implied them in a series of questions which are here reprinted on pages 5 and 6.

Evidently Mr. Shaw neglected to tell Dr. Crenshaw that, although the advertisement, which was entirely correct in its implication, was paid for by patriotic Americans in Dallas, that was done on the initiative of an ambiguous individual who is suspected of having been an *agent provocateur.* It would thus have been a preparation for an assassination that could be blamed on patriotic Americans, as was obviously part of the original plan.

Dr. Crenshaw thinks that Kennedy was so generally disliked in Dallas because he "came across [i.e., was regarded] as royalty with his money, his lifestyle, his family, and his charisma." He does not even guess why Dallas was selected as the site for the assassination, and he thinks Kennedy could have been assassinated just as well in Chicago or anywhere else.

That so intelligent a man as Dr. Crenshaw could believe all that even today is an emphatic lesson for everyone who still hopes to break somehow the stupor of the American populace as it is herded to the precipice over which nations and races disappear from history.

Dr. Crenshaw is on solid ground when he explains, on the basis of his own knowledge, why he and the other medical men who knew what had happened at Parkland Hospital so long condoned by their silence the lies that were imposed on the public. A physician is particularly dependent on his reputation for survival in a highly competitive profession, and had he or any other physician disclosed what he knew about the assassination, he would have been deluged in slime from the Jews' liepapers and boob-tubes, excommunicated from

WELCOME MR. KENNEDY

TO DALLAS...

. . . A CITY so disgraced by a recent Liberal smear attempt that its citizens have just elected two more Conservative Americans to public office.

. . . A CITY that is an economic "boom town," not because of Federal handouts, but through conservative economic and business practices.

. . . A CITY that will continue to grow and prosper despite efforts by you and your administration to penalize it for its nonconformity to "New Frontierism."

. . . A CITY that rejected your philosophy and policies in 1960 and will do so again in 1964—even more emphatically than before.

MR. KENNEDY, despite contentions on the part of your administration, the State Department, the Mayor of Dallas, the Dallas City Council, and members of your party, we free-thinking and America-thinking citizens of Dallas still have, through a Constitution largely ignored by you, the right to address our grievances, to question you, to disagree with you, and to criticize you.

In asserting this constitutional right, we wish to ask you publicly the following questions—indeed, questions of paramount importance and interest to all free peoples everywhere—which we trust you will answer . . . in public, without sophistry. These questions are:

WHY is Latin America turning either anti-American or Communistic, or both, despite increased U. S. foreign aid, State Department policy, and your own Ivy-Tower pronouncements?

WHY do you say we have built a "wall of freedom" around Cuba when there is no freedom in Cuba today? Because of your policy, thousands of Cubans have been imprisoned, are starving and being persecuted—with thousands already murdered and thousands more awaiting execution and, in addition, the entire population of almost 7,000,000 Cubans are living in slavery.

WHY have you approved the sale of wheat and corn to our enemies when you know the Communist soldiers "travel on their stomachs" just as ours do? Communist soldiers are daily wounding and/or killing American soldiers in South Viet Nam.

WHY did you host, salute and entertain Tito — Moscow's Trojan Horse — just a short time after our sworn enemy, Khrushchev, embraced the Yugoslav dictator as a great hero and leader of Communism?

WHY have you urged greater aid, comfort, recognition, and understanding for Yugoslavia, Poland, Hungary, and other Communist countries, while turning your back on the pleas of Hungarian, East German, Cuban and other anti-Communist freedom fighters?

WHY did Cambodia kick the U.S. out of its country after we poured nearly 400 Million Dollars of aid into its ultra-leftist government?

WHY has Gus Hall, head of the U.S. Communist Party praised almost every one of your policies and announced that the party will endorse and support your re-election in 1964?

WHY have you banned the showing at U.S. military bases of the film "Operation Abolition"—the movie by the House Committee on Un-American Activities exposing Communism in America?

WHY have you ordered or permitted your brother Bobby, the Attorney General, to go soft on Communists, fellow-travelers, and ultra-leftists in America, while permitting him to persecute loyal Americans who criticize you, your administration, and your leadership?

WHY are you in favor of the U.S. continuing to give economic aid to Argentina, in spite of that fact that Argentina has just seized almost 400 Million Dollars of American private property?

WHY has the Foreign Policy of the United States degenerated to the point that the C.I.A. is arranging coups and having staunch Anti-Communist Allies of the U.S. bloodily exterminated.

WHY have you scrapped the Monroe Doctrine in favor of the "Spirit of Moscow"?

MR. KENNEDY, as citizens of these United States of America, we DEMAND answers to these questions, and we want them NOW.

THE AMERICAN FACT-FINDING COMMITTEE

"An unaffiliated and non-partisan group of citizens who wish truth"

BERNARD WEISSMAN,
Chairman

P.O. Box 1792—Dallas 21, Texas

MR. KENNEDY, despite the contentions on the part of your adminstration, the State Department, the Mayor of Dallas, the Dallas City Council, and members of your party, we free-thinking and American-thinking citizens of Dallas still have, through a Constitution largely ignored by you, the right to address our grievances, to question you, to disagree with you, and to criticize you.

In asserting this constitutional right, we wish to ask you publicly the following questions—indeed, questions of paramount importance and interest to all free people everywhere—which we trust you will answer...in public, without sophistry. These questions are:

WHY is Latin America turning either anti-American or Communistic, or both, despite increased U.S. foreign aid, State Department policy, and your own Ivy-Tower pronouncements?

WHY do you say we have built a "wall of freedom" around Cuba when there is no freedom in Cuba today? Because of your policy, thousands of Cubans have been imprisoned, are starving and being persecuted—with thousands already murdered and thousands more awaiting execution and, in addition, the entire population of almost 7,000,000 Cubans are living in slavery.

WHY have you approved the sale of wheat and corn to our enemies when you know the Communist soldiers "travel on their stomachs" just as ours do? Communist soldiers are daily wounding and/or killing American soldiers in South Vietnam.

WHY did you host, salute and entertain Tito—Moscow's Trojan Horse—just a short time after our sworn enemy, Khrushchev, embraced the Yugoslav dictator as a great hero and leader of Communism?

WHY have you urged greater aid, comfort, recognition, and understanding for Yugoslavia, Poland, Hungary, and other Communist countries, while turning your back on the pleas of Hungarians, East German, Cuban and other anti-Communist freedom fighters?

WHY did Cambodia kick the U.S. out of its country after we poured nearly 400 Million Dollars of aid into its ultra-leftist government?

WHY has Gus Hall, head of the U.S. Communist Party, praised almost every one of your policies and announced that the party will endorse and support your re-election in 1964?

WHY have you banned the showing at U.S. military bases of the film "Operation Abolition"—the movie by the House Committee on Un-American Activities exposing Communism in America?

WHY have you ordered or permitted your brother Bobby, the Attorney General, to go soft on Communists, fellow-travelers, and ultra-leftists in America, while permitting him to persecute loyal Americans who criticize you, your administration, and your leadership?

WHY are you in favor of the U.S. continuing to give economic aid to Argentina, in spite of the fact that Argentina has just seized almost 400 Million Dollars of American private property?

WHY has the Foreign Policy of the United States degenerated to the point that the C.I.A. is arranging coups and having staunch Anti-Communist Allies of the U.S. bloodily exterminated?

WHY have you scrapped the Monroe Doctrine in favor of the "Spirit of Moscow"?

MR. KENNEDY, as citizens of these United State of America, we DEMAND answers to these questions, and we want them NOW.

the occupation that was his only livelihood, reduced with his wife and child to indigence, and, if that did not suffice, murdered (probably suicided by a competent technician from the Secret Service, F.B.I., or C.I.A.).[2] Dr. Crenshaw begins by showing us the grinding routine of a resident surgeon in Parkland, which was not an ordinary hospital but instead an "academic hospital," operating in conjunction with the Southwestern Medical School and devoted to teaching and research. Two members of its staff have won the Nobel Prize in Medicine, and Dr, Crenshaw himself, in his first year at Parkland, "made medical history" with research directed by Dr. Shires which discovered "that death from haemorrhagic shock (blood loss) can be due primarily to the body's adjunctive depletion of salt water into the cells." Two other physicians discovered a means of averting irreparable damage to the kidneys of a patient in trauma—a "medical breakthrough" so important that, in the opinion of persons competent to judge, it deserved a Nobel Prize.

At the time of the assassination, Dr. Crenshaw was in charge of the four "trauma rooms" in the hospital, to which persons who had been smashed up in automobile accidents or critically wounded by gunfire were brought from all over the area around Dallas, since the hospital was specially equipped to treat such cases. It is sometimes

2. In this, Dr. Crenshaw is absolutely correct. Immediately after the assassination, when the information that appeared in the censored press made it seem certain that Oswald had killed both Kennedy and a policeman named Tippet, it was nevertheless obvious to anyone who considered the question objectively that the assassination had been the work of a conspiracy that had used Oswald as its tool. I accordingly stated that fact publicly in an issue of *American Opinion*, and since I had participated in the foundation of the John Birch Society and was a member of its National Council, my statement attracted attention; diseased pus spurted from almost every editorial office in the country and was lapped up by millions of nitwits. Cf. *America's Decline*, pp. 163 f. Since the Warren Commission ascertained that I had no personal knowledge of the facts and had only reasoned from published information, it was not thought necessary to murder me. The episode was an unpleasant experience, but I now regret it only because it preserved the Birch Society by forcing the panic-stricken Welcher to face facts. Had I remained silent, the Birch business would probably have disintegrated in 1964 or 1965, and I would not have had to resign from it in 1966, after I succeeded in discovering who then controlled it and supervised Robert Welch.

forgotten that Governor Connally of Texas, who was riding with Kennedy, was critically wounded by a bullet that entered his chest and passed through his body (and so necessarily had been fired by a marksman *ahead* of the automobile). He was treated in a "trauma room" of Parkland by a second surgical team, but Dr. Crenshaw was told in detail what was done. It is his opinion that if Connally had been taken to any other hospital, he would have died. As it was, he survived and recovered from his wounds, but was politically ruined by his enemy, Lyndon Johnson, who had acquired the powers of the Presidency.

Dr. Crenshaw gives an orderly and precise account, sometimes minute by minute, of what happened in the Parkland Hospital while the bodies of Kennedy and, later, Oswald were there. His report makes obvious how muzzy, incomplete, and evasive was the story told by the three physicians who obediently recited for the Medical Association and tried to bolster Earl Warren's hoax by such disingenuous claims as that they had been too busy to notice whether or not the bullet that entered Kennedy's throat and the bullet that blew part of his brain out of the back of his skull had come from behind him.

For the details of the condition of the body and the efforts of the physicians, see Dr. Crenshaw's book, and see the book also for a listing of important but long suppressed contributory evidence about the assassination, presumably compiled by Mr. Shaw.[3] I shall here call attention only to points that clarify or correct what I reported in my article.

3. He reports ascertained facts, but you should appraise them critically. Identifications made by persons not personally acquainted with the person identified are notoriously inconclusive when not corroborated by other evidence. As for the puzzling report by Rubenstein's former employee, Rose Cheramie, in Louisiana, remember that expert technicians planning an assassination in Dallas might well have taken the precaution of providing evidence of a seemingly independent conspiracy (e.g., by agents of Castro) that could be used to cover up their own, if something went wrong. The young woman, who seems to have been known only by what was probably a "professional" name, may have invented the story she told two days before the assassination. That she was in some way implicated is shown by the fact that it was deemed expedient to murder her later.

Kennedy, for all practical purposes, died instantly when the assassin's second bullet destroyed the entire right half of his brain. When he was brought into the hospital, "the entire right hemisphere of his brain was missing, beginning at the hairline and extending all the way behind his right ear. Pieces of skull that had not been blown away were hanging by blood-matted hair." Dr. Crenshaw and the other physicians knew, of course, that Kennedy was dead, but the action of the heart had not entirely ceased, and they made an effort to keep alive, not Kennedy, but his corpse. Had they succeeded, they would have performed a medical miracle and produced a living but mindless hulk of insentient tissue, something much more horrible than a zombie.[4]

Jacqueline Kennedy did not wander in incipient hysteria around the room while the physicians worked. She was doubtless shocked, but she never lost self-control and remained composed at all times. At Dr. Crenshaw's suggestion, she left the room before the efforts to preserve a semblance of life in her husband's body began and waited outside the room until she accompanied the priest who had been summoned to administer the rite of extreme unction.[5]

The disturbance in the trauma room was occasioned, not by Jacqueline Kennedy, but by an agent of the Secret Service, who ran about,

4. If I remember correctly, there is on record the remarkable instance of a man who survived a bullet that had passed through his head from one temple to the other, but had not destroyed any large or vital part of the brain. I feel certain that there would have been no precedent for maintenance of life in Kennedy's corpse, but I have not tried to go through the pertinent medical textbooks. This fact evidently gave rise to a theory about the assassination of which I had not heard before I saw it mentioned by Dr. Crenshaw: that Kennedy's cadaver is still kept obscenely alive in some subterranean vault under the Parkland Hospital!

5. Despite her composure, Dr. Crenshaw, who seems to have had a kind of sentimental admiration of the Kennedys, was convinced by her conduct that she was really consumed with grief and love for her husband. That is not impossible. The terrible finality of death excites strong emotions, belated regret for what can never come again, and an awed perception of the insignificance and evanescence of all human life. When Mrs. Kennedy returned with the priest, she kissed the big toe of one of Kennedy's feet, thus grotesquely imitating what obligatory etiquette had required of a concubine or odalisque of the Sultan of Turkey when summoned to serve her lord.

"waving a cocked and ready-to-fire .38 caliber pistol."[6] He may have been distraught, as he seemed to be, or he may have been detailed to make certain that Kennedy could not live or that agents of the F.B.I. were not allowed to see the wounds. He was persuaded to withdraw. There was an unexplained hostility between the Secret Service and the F.B.I. As Kennedy's body was being brought into the hospital, an agent of the Secret Service, armed with a sub-machine gun, used his weapon as a club to smash the face of an agent of the F.B.I., perhaps because the latter had wanted to accompany the body to the trauma room.

When Kennedy was officially pronounced dead, the agents of the Secret Service did not rush away with the wheeled table on which the body lay, presumably to have it packed for shipment elsewhere, as the American Medical Association's physicians implied in their recitation. On the contrary, a bronze coffin (not the wooden one in which the body was delivered in Bethesda) had been obtained, and Kennedy's body was properly and decently placed in it by the hospital's staff. The trouble arose when the physicians and then the Dallas County Coroner, Dr. Earl Rose, tried to prevent removal of the body before the requirements of the laws of Texas had been met, as could have been done, Dr. Rose estimated, in three-quarters of an hour. The Secret Service men were determined to prevent such examination of the body. They used their guns to intimidate the physicians, and finally their chief, a man named Kellerman, raised his sub- machinegun, pointed it at Dr. Rose's chest, and promised to pull the trigger if he did not step aside. The thug's cohorts were ready to draw their guns from their holsters. Dr. Crenshaw was convinced that they would have murdered Dr. Rose and then killed all the witnesses, had Dr. Rose not yielded to their violence.

A Justice of the Peace named Ward, either intimidated by the gunmen or politically corrupt, signed a lying certificate that an autopsy had been performed and an inquest held before the body

6. Obviously not a .38 Colt Cobra, the weapon preferred for shoulder-holsters, but presumably a revolver. The word 'pistol' is ambiguous, but .38 caliber automatic pistols were rare, and the .358 and .40 had not yet been introduced. The numerous agents of the Secret Service and F.B.I. at the hospital appear to have been armed with .38 or .45 caliber weapons that they carried in holsters at their hips, partly concealed by the coat-tails of their fashionable suits. Some also carried sub-machineguns.

was removed. The Warren Commission, however, did not dare to use that blatant falsification.

It is now virtually certain that one of the principals in the assassination was a petty crook named Lyndon Johnson, who, doubtless counselled by his wife, a wealthy Jewess, had slithered up to the post of Vice President.[7] The death of Kennedy saved him from loss of that position in 1964[8] and boosted him into the Presidency, a position which he managed to retain until 1968. It is not remarkable that the Secret Service men guarded him sedulously, even the night before the assassination, when the men detailed to guard Kennedy went out on a glorious drunk.

While Johnson was flying to Washington with Kennedy's corpse, he was informed from Washington (i.e., by McGeorge Bundy or Commander Hallet in the White House) that "no conspiracy" was concerned in the assassination—this at a time when no investigation had been made (Oswald had just been arrested and was being questioned, but denied that he was the assassin). Obviously, Johnson was being informed that the high command had decided to make the assassination the work of a 'loner'—and had probably also decided that Oswald was a suitable patsy and must be eliminated before he had a chance to make a formal statement.[9]

The morning after the assassination, Johnson, apparently not trusting the efficiency of the conspiracy's agents and itching with

7. The best characterization of Johnson is *A Texas Looks at Lyndon,* by J. Evatts Haley, a *real* Texan, and published by his Palo Duro Press, Canyon, Texas, in 1964. It is said that about two million copies of this book were sold, but, so far as I know, it is now out-of-print. It is to be regretted that the book was not revised in a second edition which would have included the crook's disgusting performances in the White House.

8. On the political situation in November 1963, see the appendix below.

9. Oswald prudently refused to make a statement before he had a lawyer to advise him. It is probable that he was also awaiting instructions from his employers, who may or may not have been agents of the F.B.I. He was in touch with a local agent of that organization named Hosty, and about two weeks before the assassination had left with the Special Agent in Charge in Dallas a memorandum or report that was torn up and flushed down a sewer after the event. He was in any case acting for some covert agency of the Federal government. There is an unsubstantiated but not implausible theory that he was thus employed while in Russia. However that may be, it is likely that his activities on behalf

worry lest crucial facts be somehow ascertained and divulged, telephoned Captain Will Fritz, chief of the homicide detail of the Dallas police, and *ordered* him to stop all investigation of the assassination. It is proof of the distance we have descended into dictatorship while the boobs were led to believe that the parts of the Constitution that had not been rescinded in 1865 were still in effect, that Captain Fritz did not reply, "You have no Constitutional authority to order me to violate the laws of Texas, you son-of-a-bitch." Instead he obeyed, and told his friends, "When the President of the United States called, what could I do?"

The Dallas police, however, did continue to interrogate Oswald and arraigned him, not for the assassination of Kennedy, but for the murder of a policeman, Tippet, who was killed shortly after the assassination for reasons still unknown.

When Oswald, still barely alive, was brought to the Parkland Hospital and physicians were trying to save his life,[10] Johnson himself had Dr. Crenshaw, who was in charge, called to the telephone, and

of Fidel Castro's Soviet outpost in Cuba were carried out while he was in the employ of some agency of the government in Washington, and that he was directed to make his attempt to murder General Edwin A. Walker, the most prominent anti-Communist in Dallas. (Had the attempt succeeded, it could have been argued that American patriots in Dallas assassinated Kennedy in revenge for the murder of Walker.) His rôle in the assassination, like that of Rubenstein, alias Ruby, with whom he seems to have acted in concert, is still undetermined. A possible element in the puzzle is the fact that the C.I.A. is legally forbidden to operate within the United States, so that its domestic agents commonly operate as, and may actually be, agents of the F.B.I. All these speculations may seem far-fetched to persons who have no knowledge of the secret operations of intelligence agencies.

10. As is well known, Oswald, while handcuffed between two detectives, was murdered by a gangster from Chicago named Jacob Rubenstein, alias Jack Ruby, who thus acquired the distinction of being the first man to commit murder while being photographed by several television cameras. Rubenstein, who operated night clubs in Dallas, had been associated with Oswald in some transactions of which the nature is still uncertain. He had a criminal record and was a paid employee of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, but Earl Warren naturally covered up for him in his report. Rubenstein had obviously been instructed to eliminate Oswald before he could make a formal statement.

told him that he, the new President, wanted a "deathbed confession" of guilt from Oswald, and that his agent, a typical thug from the Secret Service, sartorially disguised in then fashionable clothing that emphasized the impressive pistol in his holster, was waiting to take that confession. The confession, needed to bolster the propaganda that Oswald was the real assassin, would doubtless have been faked in some way, but Oswald died soon after Johnson's telephone call, and the frustrated thug with his gun departed.

The only alternative to taking the nervous crook's telephone calls as tantamount to a confession of guilt is a desperate hypothesis that Johnson was impersonated on the telephone by some other member of the conspiracy.

Mr. Shaw believes that J. Edgar Hoover withheld evidence obtained by his Bureau because he was a friend of Lyndon Johnson. Informed opinion in Washington was to the effect that Hoover withheld incriminating evidence to prevent Johnson and "Bobby Sox" Kennedy from retiring him as head of the F.B.I. After Johnson was elected in November 1964, he replaced Kennedy with a Jew, Katzenbach, who had been officially Deputy Attorney General and, in all likelihood, actually Kennedy's supervisor, but Hoover remained the Director of the F.B.I. until his death in 1972. The evidence that he used to protect himself by political blackmail has not been revealed. It may be disclosed in 2039, when the files sealed by order of Lyndon

In Dr. Crenshaw's opinion, it might have been possible to save Oswald's life, if, within three minutes after he was shot, he had been given the treatment he received in the trauma room at Parkland; that, of course, would not have been possible, and the delay of fifteen minutes made death inevitable. Had Oswald lived, Johnson and his fellow conspirators would have had to devise some means of silencing him before he could talk. Mr. Shaw's summary does not mention the significant fact that Rubenstein in prison evidently decided to disclose some of the crucial facts to a female journalist, Dorothy Kilgallen, who delightedly told her friends that she was going to "blow sky high" the official story of the assassination, but was murdered before she could do so. Rubenstein was eliminated soon thereafter; the official story was that he had died of sudden cancer. It has been estimated that a total of some forty to fifty persons, witnesses to one or another crucial incident, were murdered to prevent them from contradicting the Warren Report. There are still many naïvely opinionated Americans who refuse to understand the character of the government that rules them.

Johnson may be opened—if, at that time, the rulers of the territory that is now the United States are interesred in events of what will then be a dead past.

II

In my article I indicated the major motive for the assassination of Kennedy: the need to abort the growing dissatisfaction of the American people with a government that was obviously acting in the interests of our enemies, the masters of Communist Russia—a dissatisfaction that had been brought close to the boiling point by the Indignation Meetings held throughout the country, which were sponsored by patriotic Americans in Dallas.

This purpose was achieved and the pro-American movement liquidated by the assassination, followed by a spectacular funeral for which the Army detachment had been diligently rehearsed in advance and at which Jacqueline Kennedy gave a brilliant performance. A well-contrived deluge of wildly irrational bathos in the press and over television sufficed to reduce the majority of Americans to the status of savages who beat their breasts and howl when their big chief dies.

Very many—perhaps the majority of anti-Communists exposed themselves as poltroons. On the morning of the twenty-second of November they had talked loudly of impeaching "that son-of-a-bitch" for high treason. That afternoon they should have said, or at least thought, "Good riddance!" But the next day they were tearfully protesting they had always respected and loved "our martyred President" and had only differed from him about some minor matters of policy, as was permissible in "our great democracy." They were a nauseating spectacle.

The assassination of Kennedy was thus a crucial event in American history, canceling what was the last reasonable hope that the American people could escape the doom prepared for them by their implacable enemies.

Various other motives have been suggested, all of which are trivial in comparison with what was accomplished. I did mention in my article the least nugatory, a report that has been widely current in "right-wing" circles in recent years. I quote it from what is probably the last issue of *Racial Loyalty* (May 1992), which quotes the Canadian Intelligence Service, which in turn cited other sources:

Kennedy...bypassed the Jewish Federal Reserve and issued government notes...as did President Abraham Lincoln a hundred years earlier and for which he, too, paid the ultimate price. ... On June 30, 1965, Kennedy signed Executive Order No. 11110, and further amended E.O. No. 10289 of September 19, 1952, thereby giving the President authority to issue the currency. He thereupon ordered the issue of $4,292,893,875.00. This was almost ten times as much as the $450,000,000.00 ["greenbacks"] printed by Lincoln during the Civil War. He evidently forced the then Secretary of the Treasury, C. Douglas Dillon, another name-changing Jew (Lapowski?), to sign the United States notes. Shortly thereafter...Kennedy paid the ultimate price and was shot, as was Lincoln. ... The first thing President Johnson did when he flew back to Washington was to reverse this order.

Now Executive Order No. 11110 is indexed in the *Federal Register* as pertaining to treasury notes and silver certificates, and the reported tenor of it was quite plausible. It was even possible, though unlikely, that the amount mentioned had been printed, although not put into circulation.[1] The report therefore was not invalidated by a mistake about Kennedy's intent and about the effect of Lincoln's issue of 'greenbacks.'

It must be remembered that in the autumn of 1963, Kennedy's popularity had been greatly impaired and he could not have been reëlected in 1964 without some heroic effort to regain the favor he had lost. (See the appendix below). It would have been reasonable for him to try some spectacular manoeuvre that would be commended by many of the intelligent Americans whom his conduct in office had alienated and angered—especially a manoeuvre that seemed to avert national bankruptcy and to limit the looting of the country by the Federal Reserve. His administration, furthermore, was riddled by fighting for power within it, and such an order, even if never carried out, would have sufficed to intimidate some factions.

1. A mistake about the issuance of the notes was facilitated by the fact that part of Lincoln's issue of 'greenbacks' was never withdrawn, and a very small part of that part is kept in circulation, as required by law. When the pieces of paper are worn out, they are replaced by freshly printed notes, which, of course, are signed by the Secretary of the Treasury in office at the time.

There appeared to be a real rift within the organization of our rulers (as distinct from dissent simulated to entertain the populace). A correspondent kindly informs me that he clearly remembers that, not long before Kennedy was expunged, Eisenhower appeared on television irately to denounce Kennedy for plans to tamper with the sacrosanct Federal Reserve, going so far as to regret that he had not campaigned for Nixon and thus assured his election in place of Kennedy. Since I almost never watch the Jews' picture-shows, I did not see that program. I do have vague recollections of very adverse criticism of Kennedy by the Super-Sheeny, Avraham ben Elazar, alias Dr. Henry Kissinger,[2] who was probably the Jewish satrap in charge of supervising the government in Washington. This seemed to indicate an internal struggle among our rulers, possibly a struggle between two factions of the ruling race.[3]

The issue, which still divides the "right-wing," can by summarized, if stripped to its barest essentials. Money in the strict sense of the word appears to have been an Aryan invention made in the seventh century b.c., when coins replaced barter in commercial transactions. It consisted of coins of gold, silver, and electrum (an alloy of the two), with tokens of bronze and copper for fractions of a coin of

2. The real name of Kissinger was disclosed by the Supreme Rabbinic Court of America when he was excommunicated from Jewry on 20 June 1976. The real reason for the excommunication has not been disclosed, and it would be a waste of time to consider conjectural explanations.

3. We must remember that although God's Race presents a united front against our race, which they both despise and hate, there are often violent disagreements about the expediency of some policy and consequently frequent, if not constant, quarrels between factions within the Self-Chosen People. For a good example, see Lenni Bremmer, *The Iron Wall: Zionist Revisionism from Jabotinsky to Shamir* (London, Zed Books, 1984). Needless to say, the "revisionism" mentioned in the title has nothing to do with the "revisionism" of honest historians who are now trying to expose the Jews' great Holohoax. Zionist "revisionism" deals with changes in policies for putting and keeping the *goyim* in their servile place. Bremmer particularly reprehends Shamir and his party of Zionists for attempts to enter into a military alliance with Adolf Hitler to expedite his "ultimate solution" of the Jewish problem in Germany by transferring the Jews in Germany to Palestine. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* March 1991, pp. 1-3; April-May 1991, pp. 108-114.

precious metals. It was supplemented by credit, that is to say, promises to pay a specified number of coins at a specified date or on demand. The precious metals thereafter served as a fixed measure of value.

In the later Middle Ages, when coins of precious metal were stored with goldsmiths (most of them Sheenies) for safe-keeping, the goldsmiths issued certificates of deposit for money stored with them, and soon learned that they could issue many more certificates than the gold they had on hand, since only a fraction of the certificates would be brought for redemption at any one time. With unimportant and ephemeral exceptions, the basis of all currency was coins of precious metal, and financial crises were caused by the issue of more certificates of deposit (bank notes) than the coins available to redeem them. The first serious attempt to replace the precious metals was made by the criminals of the French Revolution, who issued *assignats* in such quantities that the paper became worthless. The paper money issued by the Continental Congress during the American Revolution coined only the phrase "Not worth a Continental" and gave an impressive lesson in the use of currency that could be printed and multiplied by legislatures with the dishonesty that is normal in democracies.

The Constitution, therefore, contemplated only the issue of coins of precious metals, and until the Northern states attacked the Confederacy in 1861, the currency consisted of precious metals and the notes issued by private banks, redeemable on demand in real money, which were in general use because the weight of any fairly large sum of money (gold or silver) was more than an individual could conveniently carry on his person.

Since the latter part of the Nineteenth Century Americans have been faced with a choice between several kinds of currency, viz.: (a) gold coins and bank or treasury notes certifying that their face value in coins were on deposit and could be obtained on demand; (b) coins of both gold and silver issued on some fixed ratio of value between the two and similarly represented by bank or treasury notes; (c) the National Banks' paper currency based on debt, i.e., government bonds held by banks that collect interest on them, the bonds, however, being theoretically exchangeable for real money, so that the paper currency could likewise be converted to real money when desired; (d) 'greenbacks,' i.e., fiat "money," paper currency representing no real money and having value only by unconstitutional

legislation compelling individuals to accept it in the payment of all debts, but having the advantage that the Federal government can issue them instead of borrowing from banks and paying interest to them; (e) the present system, perfected after Kennedy's time, whereby the Federal Reserve issues notes that are actually 'greenbacks' but collects interest on them as though they represented real money.

Americans who hope to regain possession of the country that once was theirs recognize, of course, that (e) is simply an outrageous system for exploiting slaves, but they differ greatly about the expediency of (a), (b), (c), and (d). That debate is irrelevant to our interests here, where we need only to consider Kennedy's reported intent to resort to (d) on a large scale, as was done by Lincoln's administration in 1862.

Abraham Lincoln, a shrewd backwoods politician though not without some principles,[4] was put in the White House by a scabrous gang of hate-crazed fanatics or degenerates, such as Thaddeus Stevens, and a pack of politicians greedy for loot, who called themselves the Republican Party, having stolen even their name from the American Republican Party, which the Abolitionists had been used to disrupt.

Lincoln, who is reported to have said that he was bought and sold several times at the Republican convention that nominated him, came to Washington knowing that his function was to destroy the American Constitution, for which he had little respect, and to end the American Republic by attacking the South.

Part of the deal was that he was to make a scabrous politician named Salmon P. Chase the Secretary of the Treasury in the interests of the then great banking house of Jay Cooke, who ensured Chase's obedience by giving him for "expenses" $100,000 (in real money; the

4. The "Great Emancipator" seems to have had one real principle, dislike of niggers, whom he wished to export from American territory. In the "emancipation proclamation" he made provision for shipping the niggers back to Africa or some more convenient place in the Caribbean or Central America, and he did export at least five thousand of them to Haiti. That is the number exported, at a cost of $50.00 a head, under contract by Leonard Jerome, a financier, thought to have been partly Jewish, whose daughter married Lord Randolph Churchill and became the mother of the notorious Winston Churchill. On Lincoln's character, see especially the article by Sam G. Dickson, "Shattering the Icon of Abraham Lincoln," in the *Journal of Historical Review,* VII (1986), pp. 319-344.

equivalent of at least $20,000,000 in the Federal Reserve's pieces of printed paper that the White Slaves now use as a substitute for money). In return, Chase gave Cooke's banking house the extremely lucrative monopoly of underwriting the entire Federal debt. No one objected because everyone was delighted when Chase began to deface our currency with the silly motto, "In God We Trust."[5]

Chase suspended payment in specie (i.e., real money) at the Treasury, and the banks in the Northern states had to do likewise. With the way thus prepared, Lincoln, in 1862, obtained Congressional permission for Chase to issue $150,000,000 worth of paper currency which was made legal tender in open violation of the Constitution (which the suckers thought still in force), and after that first splurge it was easy to increase the fiat currency by increments of $150,000,000 every few months.

Was this, as naïve persons believe, a threat to the banking interests headed by Cooke? Far from it. The enormous cost of the invasion and conquest of the South was more than could be conveniently absorbed by credit from Cooke, Rothschild, and associates. The 'greenbacks' were simply preparation for two brilliant *coups de bourse.*

First, the looters gained control of most of the independent banks in the United States by inaugurating the bizarre scheme of basing currency on debt. As explained by Dr. Murray Rothbard,[6] "Cooke and Chase then managed to use the virtual Republican monopoly in Congress during the war to transform the American commercial banking system from a relatively free market to a National Banking System centralized under Wall Street control. A crucial aspect of this system was that national banks could only expand credit in proportion to the Federal bonds they owned—bonds which they could only buy from Jay Cooke." Neat, wasn't it?

Second, in addition to destabilizing the independent banks and thus bringing them under the control of Cooke and the Rothschilds, the 'greenbacks' provided the financiers with gorgeous loot. It must be remembered that in the 1860s, the Northern Americans, although crazed with homicidal righteousness, were not so befuddled that they would have tolerated the present system, by which the international bankers, through their Federal Reserve swindle, issue 'greenbacks' and

5. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* September 1984, pp. 2-3, 6.

6. *MoneyWorld,* Winter 1988, p. 24.

collect cumulative interest on them. The 'greenbacks' had to be issued as Treasury Notes, which the populace, crazed by their unholy war, were forced to accept as legal tender, and which were not even backed by a pledge they would ever be redeemed in money. Naturally, the result was that there were three quite different kinds of currency: intrinsically worthless 'greenbacks,' the notes of private banks which promised redemption in real money (gold or silver) and might be so redeemed after the end of the war, and gold and silver coins, which had intrinsic value and were obviously safe and preferable to paper notes, so that cautious persons invested their savings in them. As was to be expected, the 'greenbacks' rapidly depreciated in value. The Southerners defended themselves effectively until they were finally overcome by attrition, and the outcome of the Northern states' war of aggression remained doubtful until 1865. Had the South succeeded in defending its independence, the 'greenbacks' would have become worthless, and they soon dropped to fractions of their face value in real money, i.e., gold and silver. Their value eventually fell to 35¢. The conspirators bought the trash wholesale, and when paper for which they had paid $0.35 was eventually redeemed for $1.00 in real money, they realized a modest profit—modest by the standards of international finance.

In 1963, the boobs had not yet been completely reduced to their present status as a helpless and enslaved proletariat. Although the American Lenin, soon after he began the systematic destruction of America in 1933, had forbidden his subjects to have gold money, they were still permitted to own silver coins that had intrinsic value, and which were also represented by silver certificates issued by the Treasury and still honestly redeemed on demand in 1963. Their masters intended, of course, to take those bits of real money from them, but the procedure by which that was to be done may not have been definitely determined. Furthermore, the publication of Gertude Coogan's *The Money Creators* in 1935 and several books derived from it had permitted any literate person to understand the Federal Reserve swindle,[7] but almost no one understood the great 'greenback' *coup* in

7. Some business men foresaw that the enormous quantity of trading stamps in circulation could never be redeemed in money. One man, who dealt in player pianos, each of which sold for several thousand dollars, offered his customers a 15% discount for payment in real money, i.e., silver, since the American serfs were forbidden to possess gold.

Lincoln's day, which was not mentioned even in college courses in (censored) American History.

The time was ripe, therefore, for a new 'greenback' swindle, which could also be used to revive the waning popularity of Jackanapes. The widely circulated report, which I quoted from *Racial Loyalty* above, was entirely plausible. And everyone knew, of course, of the sinister Executive Orders by which preparations have been made for the impositions of a Lenin-style dictatorship whenever it is deemed expedient to beat the White boobs into their styes. (What may be the worst of these, Executive Order 12148, issued by Jimmy "the Jerk" Carter on 20 July 1979, is reproduced in full, with apposite commentary, in a special twelve-page supplement to the *Spotlight* that was distributed with the issue dated 25 May 1992).

The apparently documented attribution of an Executive Order for fiat currency to Kennedy was so plausible that many intelligent Americans, ignoring the more obvious motive for the highly successful assassination that I have mentioned above, leaped to the conclusion that Kennedy had been assassinated to prevent the issuance of currency on which the country would not have to pay usury to the Federal Reserve. And the supposed purport of Executive Order 11110 is mentioned in the campaign speeches of the American candidate for the Presidency, Colonel James "Bo" Gritz, who, although you would never know it from the jewspapers and boob tubes, is on the ballot in some twenty states as the candidate of a Populist Party and could receive 'write-in' votes in all but seven of the remaining states. In his speeches he elaborates on what he said in *Called to Serve,* that Kennedy "prepared his own death warrant" because, *inter alia,* "he actually minted [!] non-debt money."[8]

8. The quotation comes from p. 512. In my review of Colonel Gritz's *Called to Serve* in *Libery Bell,* May 1992, I noted that his book contains a perceptive critique of the official lies about the assassinations of both Kennedys and what appeared to be an attempt to assassinate Reagan. This section (pp. 512-553) is well worth reading, and you will find it worthwhile to take a magnifying glass and read the documents photographed on the seventh, ninth, and eleventh unnumbered pages that follow p. 554. I wish Colonel Gritz could have had the benefit of Dr. Crenshaw's book, but he leaves no doubt but that the evidence for conspiratorial dirty work in all those incidents is overwhelming and incontrovertible. (There is a slight discrepancy between what is said about the position of Oswald at the time of the assassination on p. 525 and the statement on p. 531, resulting from an unresolved conflict in evidence.) My review warns you to discount the author's naïve acceptance

Unfortunately, the plausible report is a hoax. The person who contrived it was ingenious. He gave the numbers of Executive Orders that did deal with currency, and he provided the seemingly precise figure of $4,292,893,815,00 as the amount of 'greenbacks' authorized by Kennedy.[9]

Executive Order 10289, issued by Sheeny Truman, 17 September 1951, consists of three long sections, called "paragraphs," each containing a number of "subparagraphs." All authorize the Secretary of the Treasury to perform specified functions without further authorization from the President. Paragraph 1, which has eight subparagraphs, (a) to (h), deals exclusively with the collection of customs duties, port duties, American yachts, and hospital ships. Paragraph 2 has three subparagraphs pertaining to currency: (c) authorizes the Secretary of the Treasury "to issue rules and regulations (with respect to silver bullion) necessary or proper to carry out the purposes" of §1805 of the Internal Revnue Code. (d) authorizes him "to issue regulations prescribing the conditions under which gold may be acquired and held, transported, melted or treated, imported, exported, or earmarked for certain purposes." (f) authorizes him "to investigate, regulate, or prohibit, by means of licenses or otherwise, the acquisition, importation, exportation, or transportation of silver and of contracts or other arrangements made with respect thereto, and to require the filing of reports in connection therewith."

To give you an example of the incoherence of many Executive Orders, I remark that (e), sandwiched between (d) and (f), deals with the anchorage and movement of vessels in American ports

This order was first amended to affect currency by Kennedy's Order 11110, 4 June 1963, of which §1 added to the first paragraph of 10289 (which had nothing to do with currency) a subparagraph (j) which authorized the Secretary of the Treasury "to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury not then held for redemption of any outstanding silver certificates, to prescribe the denomination of such silver certificates, and to coin standard silver dollars and subsidiary silver currency for their redemption."[10]

Not a word about 'greenbacks'![11]

Kennedy's executive order is to be understood in connection with the Public Law 88-36 of the same date, 4 June 1963, found on p. 66 of the *Congressional Record* and expounded at some length on pp. 678-686. Silver certificates for $5.00 and $10.00 had already been replaced by Federal Reserve notes, but certificates for $1.00 and $2.00, redeemable in real money, remained in circulation. The net effect of the Act of 4 June 1963 was to provide for the gradual replacement of *all* silver certificates with notes of the Federal Reserve—a replacement which, it was said, would not devalue the dollar or be inflationary

of Judaeo-Communist propaganda about the loveliness of "democracy," the horrors of "Fascism," and the Satanic work of "Hitler's mad dogs," which gravely becloud his inferences; in addition, he, like Dr. Crenshaw, has a sentimentally uncritical admiration of Kennedy. But when he discusses the mechanics of the assassinations, he speaks as an expert. He has used all the weapons employed in such work; he has himself killed many men and observed the killing of many others. He knows, better than any physician, how men react to the bullets that kill them, and he knows how to organize covert operations and ambushes. I am sure that if Colonel Gritz and his Green Berets had disposed of Kennedy, they would have done a perfect job and left nothing for Earl Warren to cover up. His scenario of the assassination of Jackanapes is more complex than my summary account, which, using Occam's razor, I reduced to the bare essentials, and incorporates much cogent evidence that I did not mention. — I wish we could hope that Colonel Gritz, a true American and a national hero, would win a number of Electoral votes in November. Needless to say, if there were any chance whatsoever of his attaining the Presidency, we would have already had another "puzzling" assassination, covered up in what has become the Occupation Government's habitual way.

9. In what follows, I am deeply indebted to Dr. Walter F. Claussen, who generously undertook research in libraries in which I no longer have the stamina to work, and who had the patience to look through the enormous and numerous volumes, consisting principally of congealed hogwash, of the *Federal Register* and its derivatives to find the text of the Executive Orders and of Congressional legislation relative to them.

10. §2 revoked subparagraphs (b) and (c) of Paragraph 2 of 10289.

11. And so, needless to say, it was not revoked by Johnson after the assassination made him President. Kennedy's last Executive Order 11127, 9 November 1963, concerned a strike on the Florida East Coast Railway. Johnson's first orders were 11128, giving Federal employees a holiday on Monday, 25 November; 11129, extolling Kennedy and renaming the Atlantic Missile Range in his honor; and 11130, appointing the Warren Commission.

because the Federal Reserves notes were theoretically backed by suppositious reserve of 25% gold (which no lowly American could obtain) and actually based on the Federal debt, i.e., bonds on which the taxpayers pay interest to the Federal Reserve! This law, however, still permitted the boobs to have bits of real money, half-dollars, quarters, and dimes of alloyed silver.

(At this point we must bear in mind a fundamental distinction. Real money, silver coins and certificates that such coins are on deposit in the Treasury, naturally create no public debt. The international bankers who own the Federal Reserve operate their swindle by printing Federal Reserve notes and using them to obtain interest-bearing government bonds, and the interest is then paid by more interest-bearing bonds, so that the interest is really compounded each year. And no matter how grievously the taxpaying animals are afflicted, the inevitable result of the swindle must eventually be bankruptcy of the Federal governmment and domestic chaos.)

Now Kennedy's Executive Order 11110, by authorizing the Secretary of the Treasury to continue issuing silver certificates and minting silver coins, including silver dollars, could be construed as countering the Act of Congress of the same date, for, on its face, it certainly does not conform to the policy of gradually taking silver certificates and silver dollars from the boobs. If that was his purpose, it was certainly commendable. But we must note that the actual issuance of real money was left to the discretion of the Secretary of the Treasury, a Jew who called himself Dillon, and one cannot be certain of the intended effect of the order without a detailed knowledge of the secret tensions and intrigues within the Administration.

The final despoilment of the boobs was effected by Johnson on 22 July 1965 with the Coinage Act, Public Law 89-91 (pp. 270-275, 2299-2313), which, coated with a lot of persiflage about a need to "conserve" silver, instructed the Treasury gradually to replace the bits of real money still in the hands of the boobs with counterfeits made of copper and nickel.

That did it. That enabled the Den of Thieves in the Capitol to steal *ad libitum* from every American who owned bonds, had a pension or insurance, or any equity payable in dollars, while squandering the revenue they extorted from taxpayers to drive the

country into banruptcy so that the consortium of international bankers, Jews and their White stooges, could multiply their worthless 'greenbacks' while collecting usury for them. The American boobs were at last launched on the last stage of their toboggan slide into the ecological niche prepared for them, where taxpaying animals will be raised in pens, like their intellectual peers, thoroughly domesticated cows.[12]

Such are the facts about the fiction that credited Jackanapes with the issuance of usury-free 'greenbacks.' The contriver of the hoax was, as I have said, clever. I do not know his motive. He may have been one of the fairly numerous "right-wingers" who think that such hoaxes will enable them to attract a following and become "leaders," or who imagine that a clever hoax will call the boobs' attention to some crucial fact, such as the Federal Reserve's great swindle.[13] They do not perceive—or perhaps do not care—what damage they do to the cause they presumably wish to further.

APPENDIX

The political situation in November 1963 may be summarized as follows. Kennedy would probably demand to be renominated by his "Democratic" Party, but would jettison Johnson, whom he disliked

12. There will be an intermediate stage in which each animal will be given a computer card, such as is now being tried out and perfected in Southest Asia and elsewhere, which will record their serial numbers, their vital statistics, and the credit they are each week allowed for work, from which will be deducted the 'cost' of the trinkets they will be allowed to 'buy.' When it is discovered that the cards can be lost, the data will be imprinted on their skulls with radioactive particles, which will have the same function as the 'chips' in your computer.

13. One of the most audacious hoaxes was devised when the filthy mongrel called Eisenhower was President. The hoaxer printed letterheads of a Mamie Stover Foundation, headed by the Communist Kike on the Supreme Court, Felix Frankfurter, and sent out on that letterhead form letters that solicited contributions to establish a memorial for the mulatta who was Eisenhower's mother. The hoaxer thought that a good way to call public attention to the fact that "dear old Ike" was part nigger (as well as part Jew). Although he covered his track so well that the F.B.I. could find no valid evidence against him, he very seriously embarrassed the publisher with whom he was then associated.

and perhaps hated,[1] and replace him with a less despicable candidate. In any event, it was most unlikely that Kennedy would be reëlected in 1964.

Kennedy had been elected in 1960 by a very narrow margin (less then two-tenths of one percent of the popular vote) over Richard Nixon, and had owed that election to his wit, youthful appearance, and visage that many women thought handsome. He may have owed that narrow margin specifically to Nixon's blunder in engaging in debates with him over television. Kennedy's cosmeticians made him seem more youthful than he was, and his ready wit enabled him to give immediate replies, often sophistry or mere verbiage, but he had the advantage that even persons who perceived something wrong with his answer did not have time to think about it before they had to watch and listen to what followed. No one ever thought Nixon handsome, but his cosmeticians made him seem older than he really was, and the producers of the show manipulated the lighting to his disadvantage. He was a man who does not think quickly and who considers every statement before he utters it, so that he appeared hesitant and embarrassed.[2]

Kennedy in office quickly lost much of his narrow margin of popularity. For one thing, he was of Irish ancestry, the first president since Herbert Hoover who was not sanctified by a large admixture of

Another hoax involved quotations from a book supposedly written by a Jew, but of which no trace could be found. When the hoaxer was confronted with this fact, he defended himself by pleading that "Any stick is good enough to beat a Jew." He evidently could not understand that a stick that breaks in one's hand is not only useless, but dangerous and likely to wound the hand that wields it. To the extent that he was believed by persons on our side, he had done—unintentionally I hope—the work of an *agent provocateur*.

1. The antagonism between the two men was so notorious that some months after the assassination a wag on the staff of one of the small 'off-beat' newspapers that "intellectuals" enjoy, devised an obscenely ludicrous account of the way in which Johnson, whose sexual proclivities were well known, abused Kennedy's corpse when it was on the airplane en route to Washington.

2. At the request of some stalwart Republicans, I witnessed on television a debate between Kennedy and Nixon. When the show was over, I told my hosts, "Gentlemen, you have just lost an election."

Jewish ichor in his veins, and consequently the jewspapers were not zealous in protecting his reputation. His betrayal of the anti-Castro Cubans was not outweighed by an obviously phoney 'confrontation' with the Soviets.[3] His cheap grandstand ploy when he visited Berlin and made the patently absurd statement, "Ich bin ein Berliner," seemed contemptible to many. His shipment of American troops to Vietnam in preparation for another fake "war," such as the one in Korea in which so many American lives had been wasted to disgrace the United States, alarmed even persons who had no conception of the Judaeo-Communist conspiratorial drive for "One World," and he was considered responsible for the assassination of the Americans' supposed ally, Ngo Dinh Diem, which was so badly managed that it quickly became apparent that it was the work of "our" C.I.A. There was great sympathy for the widow, Madame Nhu, a very attractive and highly intelligent Oriental woman, during the twenty days that elapsed between the C.I.A.'s murder of her husband and its deletion of Jackanapes Kennedy in Dallas.[4]

Kennedy's boyish charm was evanescent. He, like all of his clan, was wealthy, but the wealth has been acquired by his father, a parvenu enriched by financing bootleggers during the Prohibition Era, and his superfically civilized manners often wore thin and revealed a "low-brow, shanty-Irish politician from Boston." His notorious

3. Khrushev obligingly had a few rockets, or cardboard models of them, loaded on a ship for Americans to photograph from the air, but it was soon known from reconnaissance flights over Cuba that all of the ballistic missiles with nuclear warheads, which had a range of about 1800 miles, were still in place and ready for action against the United States, only ninety miles away.

4. One of the last American journalists, Westbrook Pegler, with whom I am proud to have been associated, sent a public telegram of condolence to Madame Nhu: "Please accept my sad apology for the murder of your husband and your brother-in-law by the corrupt, Pro-Communist government of the United States, probably directed by the Central Intelligence Agency. ... The President is an uncouth double-crosser and his treachery to Senator McCarthy was a betrayal comparable to the kiss of Judas. We, too, are having a revolution attended by bloodshed in the Southern States which the Kennedys' Communist henchmen fomented. Loyal American generals and others in the Pentagon may yet mount a coup and storm the White House. ... You have won many friends in the United States whose unspoken support may hearten you in this dark hour."

philandering[5] was widely disapproved and a tape recording of his session in bed with one of his numerous females was in circulation. He seemed, at best, a lascivious playboy. Jacqueline Kennedy and Princess Rådziwill were notorious leaders of what was called the "Jet Set," among whom "[marital] faithfulness was simply not playing the game." Jacqueline's cruises on the yacht of the Onassis whom she later married aroused comment, but Americans especially disapproved of her widely reported *affaire* with her husband's brother, Robert Kennedy, known as "Bobby Sox," whom the C.I.A. deleted some years later, but not in time to save the life of the two brothers' common playgirl, an actress known as Marilyn Monroe. The régime of "beatified adultery" was freely reported in the press and gossip magazines under such headlines as "The Night Jackie Almost Lost Her Husband." Many Americans disapproved of the "Jet Set" and their morals.[6] And, furthermore, it was reported that, despite all that fashionable permissiveness, Jack and Jackie hated each other. That gave rise to the quip that circulated in Washington immediately after the assassination: "Christmas has come early this year. Jacqueline already has her present, a Jack-in-the box." A widely circulated booklet of cartoons portrayed the Kennedy clan as avian raptores, e.g., Mrs. Kennedy was portrayed as a chicken hawk, called the "high-flying Jackie bird," whose cry was "Gimme! Gimme!"

The Kennedys' notorious 'lifestyle' alienated many Americans who had no perception of political realities.

5. I use this unfortunately polysemous word in the sense in which it is most commonly used today, i.e., as a literary allusion to Ariosto's *Orlando furioso.* The word in its less common but etymologically correct sense would imply that Kennedy was a homosexual, and that certainly was not the case. According to the then prevalent gossip, he appears to have been compulsively concupiscent, and to have been like the hero of Choderlos de Laclos's *Liaisons dangereuses,* who lost interest in a woman soon after he seduced her, but prided himself on the number of his seductions. It is doubtful, however, whether any of Kennedy's bedmates needed to be seduced.

6. For a report on the tenor of life in the White House, see the article by A. F. Canwell, "Those White House Guests," in *American Opinion,* December 1963, pp. 43-49. He distinguishes between the "Jet Set", who were wealthy, profligate, and thoughtless, and the "Rat Pack," which consisted of Communists (Jews and traitors), thieves, and degenerates who hated Americans.

Kennedy's domestic policies alarmed intelligent Americans. He sent hordes of vicious goons, dressed as Federal Marshals, into Louisiana and Arkansas to pollute American universities with niggers. He appointed his brother, Robert, Attorney General and so head of the Department of Justice, a post for which he had no qualifications, and Robert ("Bobby Sox") used his authority over J. Edgar Hoover to begin to fill the F.B.I. with thugs, many with criminal records, known as "Bobby's Boys." They were detested by the older agents, who had some pride and belief in the integrity of the F.B.I. If you asked a veteran agent with whom you were acquainted about "Bobby's Boys," he usually made a grimace of pain and disgust and replied, "Well, I'll be able to retire in another two (or three or four) years."

Kennedy's foreign policy, based on a supposed "cold war" with the Soviets, always resulted in another Communist triumph, most commonly because "Foreign Aid" (and the C.I.A.) had been used to overthrow civilized or semi-civilized governments and replace them with barbarous outposts of the Soviets' ever more formidable military machine. Americans capable of distinguishing between a politician's screen of verbiage and his acts asked the questions that were posed, the very morning of the assassination, in the advertisement of which the essential part is reprinted on pages XXX f. above.

(In 1983 there were a great many Americans who had not been narcotized by the Jews' press and schools, and who remembered what the United States had once been. Most of them have died in the almost thirty years that have passed since the assassination, and have been largely replaced by typical products of the tax-supported boob-hatcheries.)

For these various reasons Kennedy had become unpopular in many circles before the Indignation Meetings throughout the country, organized by patriotic Americans in Dallas, awakened bitter resentment at his stripping of our Air Force to supply our latest and best aircraft to the Communists in Yugoslavia.[7]

7. It is not impossible that these planes are still in service and are being used in the slaughter in Hertzogovina, Croatia, and Slovenia now in progress. Serbia is, of course, still controlled by the Communists put in power by Tito, and it is not a coincidence that their acts were endorsed publicly by the notorious Holohoaxer, Wiesenthal, and some of his fellow tribesmen.

I do not know whether moral or political considerations were paramount in the mind of the senior physician at Parkland Hospital who echoed the sentiments of many Americans when, on the morning of the assassination, he was asked whether he would go to see Kennedy parade through the streets of Dallas, and replied, by a prophetic coincidence, that he would see "that son-of-a-bitch" only if he came to the back door of the hospital (i.e., in an ambulance, as Kennedy was brought that very afternoon).

In November 1963 it seemed highly unlikely that Kennedy could devise anything to regain the popular approval he had lost, and the "Republican" faction was anticipating an almost certain victory in 1964. What was much worse, there was a rising tide of American patriotism which had to be stopped—and was stopped by the simple device of putting a bullet through Kennedy's skull.

ADDENDUM

Since the foregoing was written, the issue of the *Journal of the American Medical Association* for 7 October has come to hand. The cover reproduces a portait, drawn with mediocre skill, of a hairy hook-nosed man in an Oriental costume, sitting with his hands on his thighs. It is entitled "The Praying Jew," and a full page of the magazine is devoted to a lavish encomium of Moyshe Shagal, known as Chagall, and his wonderful paintings, usually "crowded with colorful images that obey neither the laws of space nor those of time." Chagall's incoherent parodies of art, like the daubs of his fellow Sheeny, Picasso, are collected by wealthy suckers who are devoid of an aesthetic sense.

The cover is therefore appropriate for an issue in which the Medical Association continues to certify the truth of Earl Warren's famous hoax. The editor, Dr. Charles D. Lundberg, loudly proclaims again (pp. 1736-1738) that there is no possible doubt whatever that the Warren Report is ultimate truth. (He admits, incidentally, that the autopsy on the body delivered at Bethesda disclosed no evidence of the severe and potentially fatal Addison's disease from which Kennedy was known to have been suffering, but he offers no explanation of a fact that is medically incredible.)

In the articles I discussed above, I noted that Dr. Pierre Fink, the only trained forensic pathologist present at the autopsy, had not been consulted, and that precautions had been taken to discredit his testimony as unreliable, should he dissent. The Medical Association sent a Dr. Dennis L. Breo to Switzerland to interview Dr. Fink, who decided to sing in the chorus and was rewarded with three large photographs of his withered countenace and five pages of flattery (pp. 1748-1754), embodying his assertion that the autopsy in Bethesda confirmed the transcendental verity of the Warren Report, which proved, for all eternity, that "Lee Harvey Oswald, a political fanatic and the lone gunman" assassinated Kennedy all by his lonesome.

The disgrace of the Medical Association is somewhat alleviated by the publication (pp. 1681-1684) of letters from six alert physicians who refused to be bluffed by Dr. Lundberg and his chorus, and who pointed out fallacies and inconsistencies in the official fiction. I wish I could quote all of them, for each pointed out some damning discrepancies in the testimony in Warren's hoax, but I dare not add much to an article that is already excessively long. I can only heartily congratulate Dr. Wayne S. Smith of the School for Advanced International Studies of the Johns Hopkins University for his cogent letter, which begins by remarking, apropos of the articles in the earlier issue of the Medical Association's *Journal,* "I do not recall ever having seen so many erroneous statements in so few pages." He concludes his able critique with a fact that is conclusive in itself:

> The articles note that panels of experts, basing their analysis on the autopsy photographs and roentgenograms, have consistently upheld the Warren Report. Yes, but the two naval medical technicians who took those roentgenograms and photos have now revealed (in a press conference on May 29) that the photos and roentgenograms sent to the Warren Commission and examined by all subsequent panels were not the ones they took. They are fakes! So much for the conclusions of the panels of experts and the irrefutable nature of the evidence.

And so much for frantic efforts to repair a thoroughly demolished imposture on the public! The British expert, Dr. Cyril Wecht, who made a thorough study of the the Warren Report, concluded that libraries should put the twenty-six volumes in the fiction section of their stacks, alongside *Huckleberry Finn* and *Gulliver's Travels.* I suggest that the poisonous trash should be shelved with "Hitler's Diaries" and the "Diary of Anne Frank." ❑

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Cornelliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that For My Legionaries will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince M. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's take-over and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES***, Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00.

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine Liberty Bell and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HERETICAL VERITIES: Mathematical Themes in Physical Description

reviewed by
Professor Ben Kriegh

The readers of *Liberty Bell* are well aware of "establishment" orthodoxy in such fields as history, sociology, economics, etc. But, they may be surprised to learn that there is a similar "establishment" orthodoxy (perhaps it should be called "politically correct thinking") in the hard sciences, particularly in Physics and to some extent in Mathematics. The ogre behind this orthodoxy in physics is the so-called theory of relativity.

The point is dramatically illustrated in a remarkable book by Thomas E. Phipps, Jr., *HERETICAL VERITIES: Mathematical Themes in Physical Description,* (Classic Nonfiction Library, Box 926, Urbana, Illinois 61801). Mr Phipps studied nuclear physics at Harvard, and worked in various research groups in the Navy Department, the Pentagon, and Department of Defense. In his book of some 630 pages of text, much of which requires of the reader a substantial background in physics and mathematics, he undertakes the rather startling task of examining in detail some of the logical and practical difficulties inherent in Einstein's special theory of relativity and then shows how those difficulties might be overcome by laying the groundwork for what he calls a "true theory of relativity."

In Mr. Phipps' words, "The purpose of this book is ... to develop alternative physics leading to confrontations with existing theory, resolvable by experiment." In particular he is referring to Einstein's special theory of relativity which he terms "the holiest of holies." In addition, he introduces a profound modification of the equations which are at the foundation of electromagnetic theory (Maxwell's equations), and suggests some new ideas in the field of mathematics, while chastising both physicists and mathematicians for their failure to reject theories which lead to illogical impasses and seek logically sound alternatives.

Mr. Phipps writes, "Increasingly, physics has come to depend on mathematics. The mathematization of physics has gone ridiculously

too far. The subject has been taken over by unfrocked mathematicians as their 'private property'. Traditionally, the fresh breeze of amateur criticism is required to expose big mistakes (the failure of theory to conform to observation). Mathematically honed experts, though bounteously provided with imagination, seem to have what in music is called a 'tin ear' for physical description. Innovative physics is a calling, not a profession. It requires a special talent—call it intuition—not among constitutionally guaranteed rights of the citizen. Nevertheless, people who lack this talent fill the literature with wonderful imaginings—their mathematical hobby horses clattering and neighing off key and out of tune, stampeding after each fad, producing such a thunderous cacophony that any real 'signal' present is sure to be drowned out and the signaler trampled beyond archaeological excavation."

While Mr. Phipps' work is too significant to be dismissed lightly by the theoretical physicist, even the nontechnical reader can grasp its significance with the aid of a little preliminary groundwork. To prepare the way, we need to review briefly the classic motivation for the theoretical physicist, a task which Mr. Phipps includes in the beginning sections of his book.

The goal of the theoretical physicist is to find mathematical equations which describe natural events as accurately as possible and substantiated by experimental observation. For example, Sir Isaac Newton found that the equation $F = kmM/r^2$ describes the gravitational force of attraction between two masses, m and M, at a distance r from each other, where k is a constant detetmined by experiment. Such a formula is said to describe a physical law.

However, the physicist seeks more than the mere expression of a physical law as a mathematical formula. His description of a physical law should be as "universal" as possible. That is, if the law is properly described, the description (formula) should be independent of the reference frame; i.e., it should be the same for someone on a rotating earth as it is for an astronaut in a spaceship or for someone on the moon. When a formula reflects this property, it is said to be *invariant* under a transformation from one refetence frame to another. On the other hand, if a formula transforms in such a way that each of its terms is altered in the same way, the formula is said to be *covariant.* These

two concepts play an important role in Mr. Phipps' demonstration of inadequacies in Einstein's theory of relativity and in the development of his own new approach to relativity.

There are several types of reference frames. For example, one frame might be related to another by a translation, that is, a change from one reference point, or origin, to another reference point. Or, one frame might be speeding away from another (where the observer is located) with a constant velocity; or it may be accelerating or rotating relative to the observer's reference frame.

Sometimes, the formulation of a physical law is invariant under a transformation from the observer's reference frame to another which is moving with a constant velocity relative to the observer, but is not invariant under a transformation to an accelerating frame (it might be covariant, for example, or neither invariant nor covariant). When this occurs the physicist should feel that the expression of the natural law is inadequate and seek a new formulation that will be more comprehensive, that is, that will temain invariant under a wider class or group of transformations.

When Einstein put forth his special theory of relativity in 1905, it appeared to explain certain physical phenomena that Newtonian mechanics could not explain, e.g., the advance of the perihelion of Mercury. Fot that reason, relativity rapidly became accepted, after several years, as a great advance in physics, even though it created logical paradoxes. Furthermore, it abandoned the classical physics concept of seeking descriptions of physical laws that were invariant under transformations, with the contention that since all physical relations were relative the best that could be hoped for was that physical laws could only transform covariantly.

In his Introduction, Mr. Phipps demonstrates "the central role the invariants play in the physical description." It is therefore of primary importance to correctly identify the invariants of kinematics, for example. Because of the overwhelming importance Einstein's theory gives to covariance, it might appear that there are no invariants in relativity. But, as Mr. Phipps shows, both "proper time" intervals and "proper space" intervals are invariant in the special theory. Why, then, does the relativist not seek invariant formulation of the laws of nature?

Mr. Phipps' answer is that "manifestly invariant formulation of physical laws has never so much as crossed the mind of the special relativist ... all relativists have chosen the path of covariance. ... The reason (is that they) have incorrectly identified the invariants of kinematics. Having chosen the wrong invariants, the relativists need a compensatory mistake at the methodological level—and this is provided by the ideology of covariance." As Mr. Phipps shows, "proper time" intervals and "proper space" intervals are not suitable invariants on which to base kinematics. Instead, Mr. Phipps' development of kinematics is based on the invariance under arbitrary changes of state of relative motion of *object length* and *particle proper time.*

While some physicists questioned the validity of the assumptions of relativity because of the paradoxes which arose, they seemed to be overwhelmed by the mathematical theoretical physicists who often tried to explain away paradoxes with arguments which often ignored the details of logic or which led to more obscure paradoxical situations.

In order to understand Mr. Phipps's criticism of relativity and his proposed remedy, we need to understand the principles which provide the basis for his ideas. To begin, he realizes that there is often a vagueness or confusion arising from poorly stated concepts or definitions and that some problems in an existing theory originate in semantics. Accordingly, he is meticulous with definitions of such terms as inertial system, covariance, invariance, field, etc. Then, as suggested by the foregoing discussion, he has stated his guiding principles. They are:

(1) *SUCCESSIVE APPROXIMATIONS.* Theoretical physical science is the mathematical description of nature which is never final or exact but is a progressive process typically achieved through a succession of ever more finely honed approximations.

(2) *FORM INVARIANCE.* The aim of fundamental physics is the discovery of mathematical relationships that rigorously preserve their forms under an ever wider class of reinterpretations of the physical meanings of their symbols.

(3) *COVERING THEORY.* A theory is sought to insure the adequacy of parametrization (the variables in terms of which the fundamental equations are stated). Whenever difficulties arise in

applying the form invariance principle, one should suspect the inadequacy of the parametrization and examine the operational procedures by which the symbols of the theory are defined and then determine, consistent with the form invariance principle, a suitable "covering theory" that yields all the results of the unsatisfactory theory from which one starts and which also yields additional results subject to observational testing.

With these principles in mind we shall see how he applies them in tackling some of the problems of the theory of relativity.

To illustrate the type of difficulties which the special theory of relativity encounters, Mr. Phipps cites the *Ehrenfest Paradox.* One of the results predicted by relativity is the so-called Lorentz contraction of a rigid rod or measuring stick moving in the direction of its length. When informed of this consequence of the theory, Paul Ehrenfest, a German physicist, posed a question (Phys. Zeits. 10, 918 (1909)). Consider a circular disc rotating about an axis perpendicular to the disc through its center. Each small segment of the rim of the disc constitutes an idealized rigid rod which should undergo a Lorentz contraction when set in motion. Therefore, what happens to the disc? Does the rim contract?

So fragile is the theory of relativity that, according to Mr. Phipps, at least six different "explanations" of the paradox have been offered by the physicists. Some said the disc buckles into the third dimension. Others said the geometry of the disk becomes non-Euclidian, i.e., its flat space becomes curved. (But how can a curvature of space arise in a flat space?) Still others said it cannot contract. In fact, this contention indicates that the Lorentz contraction is not as universal as claimed. Mr. Phipps says, "The Ehrenfest paradox suggests that since the Lorentz contraction of extended structures cannot occur universally, it may not occur at all." Indeed, this is one point which leads Mr. Phipps into a reevaluation of premises upon which relativity theory is based.

This illustration is but one of several which Mr. Phipps discusses in illustrating his contention that paradoxes or logical inconsistencies arising from relativity theory are usually explained away by "explanations" that give rise to other paradoxes. He asks, "Should not any theory that lives by logic be allowed to die by it?" He continues

with the observation that "The type of mind to which contemporary relativity appeals is characterized as 'ancient Greek,' a type well represented among us today, particularly in academia. The ancient Greeks were giants; they could readily have stood on each others shoulders had they had a clear inkling of the humbling idea of 'progress.' But they believed in the stroke of genius, the leap to 'truth' with minimal need to crib from observation. They had plenty of time to make it work if it were going to work. It didn't for them and it won't for us."

A second illustration of the problems which arise within the scope of Einstein's theory of relativity concerns Maxwell's equations which are the foundation of electromagnetic theory. In Mr. Phipps' words, "they are considered sacrosanct because they are an elegantly compact mathematical summation of everything about electromagnetism that had been observed in the laboratory during the previous half century..." (The equations led to the discovery of electromagnetic waves.) Unfortunately, two of the four equations proved to be noninvariant under a Galilean transformation, a troublesome fact for the relativists because this meant that the equations were valid only in a "preferred" absolute reference frame.

According to Phipps, only one physicist, Heinrich Hertz (German) realized that if Maxwell's equations were not invariant under a Galilean transformation, and if a relativity of some type was an experimental fact, then Maxwell's equations were in conflict with experimental fact and needed to be changed. Hertz then discovered the modifications needed to make Maxwell's equations invariant under a Galilean transformation and published his own version of Maxwell's theory. In fact, it was Hertz who saw that Maxwell's equations implied the existence of a wave equation, hence the physical existence of electromagnetic waves, and confirmed this prediction in the laboratory. It is one of the sad stories of science that Hertz's discovery of electromagnetic waves elevated Maxwell's equations to a position of deification in the minds of other physicists who chose to ignore Hertz's own improvements on them.

The correction to Maxwell's equations discovered by Hertz was really a simple matter of reparametrizing the equations, i.e., changing

one of the variables, a process Mr. Phipps shows in detail. He further illustrates the strange logic of the "establishment" physicists by noting, "When Maxwell's equations made definite numerical predictions that were experimentally disconfirmed, the interpretation that led to this result was discarded and the equations preserved. When Hertz made definite numerical predictions that were experimentally disconfirmed, nobody thought of preserving his equations and discarding his (ether based) interpretation that led to this result." Yet, Hertz's equations are far more significant than Maxwell's because they provide a "covering" theory that includes the valid results of Maxwell's theory while extending that theory to include invariance under Galilean transformations.

These examples are but two of several which Mr. Phipps discusses in detail. He writes, "...the terrible cost to physics that relativity's narrow channelization of the human imagination has exacted in terms of lost gains and missed opportunities for alternative development" is like "the dominance of a single species that kills off all others..." He continues, "Newton's third law the equality of action and reaction throughout the universe is one of the grandest conceptions of the human mind... It can be said that no physicist has ever gone into a laboratory and failed to confirm Newton's third law. That is, there exists not a shred of evidence against it." Yet, "The third law has long since been junked by theorists, ... because the failure of Maxwell's equations ... to exhibit Galilean invariance, and related peculiarities of the Lorentz force law, introduced into physics velocity-dependent and delayed-acting forces, which caused action-reaction force vectors to become theoretically nonparallel, thereby 'disproving' Newton's third law. ... From start to finish, nobody contemplated the alternative that Newton's third law and empiricism are still and eternally right, and that the disability of Maxwell's equations in respect to first order Galilean invariance, the shrinkage of the mechanical invariance group ushered in by special relativity, etc., are all parts of one grand unified package properly labeled DEFICIENT THEORY."

Mr. Phipps' discussion "has emphasized the sabotage of physics wrought by space-time symmetry and the Lorentz transformation, ... they have destroyed freedom of concept ... in respect to distant

simultaneity. ... In short, relativity has swept through physics like a forest fire, leaving only blackened stumps of concepts. By cutting off physics from its past, it has left it without a future. ... Can physics, as a social enterprise, ever recover from the holocaust of 1905?"

Up to this point, we have considered some of the problems inherent in Einstein's theory of relativity. Mr. Phipps does not intend to suggest that there are no valid consequences of the theory. Instead, he is suggesting that the theory is not well founded on observational concepts. Furthermore, he is not content with merely pointing out flaws in the theory; he offers a viable alternative which we shall now examine briefly.

In accordance with his stated guiding principles, Mr. Phipps suspects that the paradoxes of relativity and the failure of Maxwell's equations to be invariant under Galilean transformations indicates deficiencies in the foundational concepts of the theory. He therefore goes back to examine the principles on which relativity if founded, with the intention of investigating their logical consistency, uniqueness (are there other possible alternatives?) and the parametrization of its equations. The consequences of his investigation are truly surprising.

In order to convey the significance of his ideas, we shall have to use a little mathematical symbolism, primarily to provide a basis for a "visual" comparison of his ideas with those of relativity theory. In Mr. Phipps' words, "Let us review the situation with respect to Einstein's theory. Because of the overweening significance it accords to covariance, one might suppose that theory contains no invariants. Not so. Both timelike ("proper time" interval), dT, and spacelike ("proper space" interval, dS, invariants are present in the special theory. Given this information the attentive reader ... will ask at once why the relativist does not seek invariant formulations of the laws of nature, i.e., expressions having the functional form $F(dT,dS) = 0$."

The mathematical expression for the Einsteinian invariants are, for the "proper time" interval

$$(dT)^2 = (dt)^2 - \{(dx)^2 + (dy)^2 + (dz)^2\}/c^2$$

and for the "proper space" interval,

$$(dS)^2 = (dx)^2 + (dy)^2 + (dz)^2 - c^2(dt)^2.$$

(The quantities appearing in these equations designate "infinitesimal differences" or differentials between the space time coordinates of two points on the worldline (trajectory) of a single particle.)

Mr. Phipps proceeds with the observation that "The central problem of kinematics overlooked by Einstein and his followers is how to transfer the metric standard ... from S (a Galilean inertial system) to S' (a Galilean inertial system in motion relative to S) while maintaining its integrity as a metric standard. ... He (Einstein) missed a tempo through deriving coordinate transformation equations *before* specifying a means of calibrating coordinate axes in relative motion. ... The resulting motion group omitted the acceleration essential for intersystem transfer of material metric standards ... an omission fatal to both logic and physics."

(As far as I can ascertain, Mr. Phipps gives the first kinematic definition of "inertial system" as "any material collective all constituent parts of which share the same state of motion and in undergoing any changes of state do so at equal proper times." For example, a train speeding down a straight track would represent an "inertial system," but a rotating disc would not. He then defines a Galilean inertial system as "any closed (inertial) system in which Newton's mechanical equations are valid to first order in all velocity dimensional parameters." These concepts have an important bearing on the consequences of Mr. Phipps' version of relativity.)

Mr. Phipps continues with an extensive argument to show that observational evidence supports the physical invariance of dT but not dS. His analysis leads to the conclusion that *object length* must be an invariant under arbitrary changes of state of relative motion. This surprising result is a significant departure from Einsteinian relativity which predicts the contraction of length in the direction of motion. He says, "The choice of objects rather than events as the basic descriptive elements of kinematics is no accidental feature, but will turn out to be perhaps our most profound departure from the Einstein I world formulation." It is significant that in Phipps' system, the Ehrenfest paradox disappears.

Thus, as a result of his deliberations, Mr. Phipps postulates, "the invariants of kinematics for arbitrary physically permissible relative

motions are *object length* and *particle proper time.*" The mathematical expressions are, for object length,

$$(dL)^2 = (dx)^2 + (dy)^2 + (dz)^2,$$

and for particle proper time,

$$(dT)^2 = (dt)^2 - \{(dx)^2 + (dy)^2 + (dz)^2\}/c^2$$

where *d* denotes the differential of a quantity delimited by points lying on two separate particle trajectories. Note that care must be taken to distinguish between "the length of an object" and "the distance between events." For example, one of Mr. Phipps' theorems is "The length or distance of separation between two events is invariant under inertial transformations if and only if the events are simultaneous."

Relative simultaneity is an important part of Einsteinian relativity, so naturally it comes under the scrutiny of Mr. Phipps. He says, "Having discarded the metric half of Einstein's kinematics, we must reappraise all his deductions" including "his most famous qualitative perception, the relativity of simultaneity. ... According to this perception as quantified by the equations of the Lorentz transformation, the synchronization of distant clocks cannot be so defined as to be an invariant property for all inertial observers. Such a sweeping claim of impotence invites refutation by counterexample, of which only one need be given." And give a counterexample he does, by what he calls the V*transport method (which is too elaborate to be detailed here). In so doing, he gives meaning to "distant simultaneity of events" a concept not realizable in Einsteinian theory.

Einstein rejected all environmental effects on the propagation of light in a vacuum, a simplistic view which leads to complexities in the treatment of matter (notably, the Lorentz contraction). Mr. Phipps takes the opposite view, postulating simple matter (length invariance) and complicated light (environmentally influenced). The two theoretical approaches, he contends, submit to crucial experimental testing which, in the final analysis, determines the viability of any theory. As a result of this approach, Mr. Phipps shows that *the speed of light is not always constant!* He calls this "the most important single theoretical result" in his book. (Recall that the cornerstone of Einsteinian relativity is the assumed constancy of the speed of light.)

One other significant consequence of Mr. Phipps' theory should be mentioned. It concerns the "twin paradox" of Einsteinian theory. Suppose a stationary observer on earth has a twin who boards a spaceship and travels away from earth at nearly the speed of light and then returns after an earth time lapse of, say, twenty years. Einsteinian relativity predicts that because a clock going with the "travelling twin" slows down, he will not age as fast as the "stay at home" twin. But, since relative motion is considered symmetrical, the "travelling twin" might be considered stationary while the "stay at home" twin, along with the earth and the solar system, is travelling away at great speed. In that case, the "stay at home" twin should "return" younger than his "travelling" counterpart. So, which is it to be?

Now it has been confirmed by various laboratory experiments that a group of radioactive mesons moving in a circular orbit at high speed decay much more slowly than a group maintained "at rest." That is, the stationary group decays 29 times faster than the moving group. This phenomenon indicates that the slowing of a clock in motion relative to a stationary one must be an experimental fact. (This result apparently has been confirmed by flying a clock in a jet for a length of time and finding that it actually does slow down.) Hence Einstein's prediction is confirmed. Yet the theory must be deficient since it does not explain away the symmetrical relationship between the relatively moving systems. The deficiency appears to be in the theory's failure to properly define "inertial systems."

Within the context of his definition of "inertial system," and as a consequence of his definition of "distant simultaneity" Mr. Phipps concludes that all "*genuinely inertial clocks go at the same rate.*" Hence, if the "traveling" twin is in an inertial system, his clock will be going at the same rate as that of the "stay at home" twin and when he returns home, he will be at the same age as his "stay at home" counterpart. But, does this conclusion contradict the experimental evidence? No, because, as Mr. Phipps concludes, *noninertial* clocks go slower than inertial clocks, a fact supported by the meson experiment, and one which relativists have failed to

identify because they failed to distinguish between inertial and noninertial systems. (Refer back to Mr. Phipps' definition of "inertial frame".) It turns out that a reference frame associated with a rotating (or orbiting) object is not an inertial frame. Thus, if the "traveling" twin tcould journey to a distant star and return without accelaration, his age would remain the same as that of his "stay at home" twin. (From the practical point of view, one can orbit the earth at only a fixed speed far less than that of light, so we would not be able to detect a difference in aging between astronauts and earthbounders.)

A substantial portion of Mr. Phipps' book is devoted to the development of the mathematical consequences of his basic ideas. There are detailed discussions of experiments on which he relies to support his thesis, which amounts to a new approach to the theory of relativity, one which is not plagued by the logical difficulties inherent in Einsteinian relativity. Moreover, Mr. Phipps' theory is a "covering theory" of relativity in the sense that valid consequences of Einsteinian relativity are preserved in the new approach.

There are several chapters devoted to the development of some original ideas in mathematics which may prove to be useful in extending the theoretical results further. However, there are certain points in his mathematical discussion which need clarification, if unfortunate misunderstandings are to be avoided.

It is an unfortunate fact of life that the community of physicists, for the most part, are so taken with Einsteinian relativity that they do not appear interested in exploring new approaches. It is clear that Mr. Phipps has encountered great difficulty in having his case heard. Nevertheless, in the final analysis, the test of any theory is how well it conforms to experimental fact as well as to logic. In that sense, Mr. Phipps' theory seems far more coherent than Einstein's and, in time, I believe Mr. Phipps will be vindicated. "I love it!" ❑

"The Mountain Has Fallen...."

by Winston Smith

On August 16th, 1992, a giant departed from among us when Robert Miles died at the age of 67, three months to the day after the death of his beloved wife, Dorothy. The gap which he has left in our ranks will not easily be filled.

For over forty years, Bob Miles played a leading role in the White resistance movement in North America, his courage and vision earning him worldwide renown among every friend and foe alike of Aryan man. Bob endured repeated assault; a life of grim poverty and unremitting hardship; six years of false imprisonment on perjured testimony in the worst hellhole of America's prison system as well as a disgraceful attempt in 1987 to imprison him yet again on bogus sedition charges; decades of spying and harassment; the imprisonment and murder of friends and family members; and an avalanche of media abuse and defamation without parallel in the annals of gutter journalism.

They never broke him. Bob Miles met and overcame every attack, every ordeal which this evil regime inflicted on him, and he did so with a calm courage, a quiet dignity, and an irrepressible charm and humor which, more than anything else Bob did or said or wrote, drove the Jews and their lick-spittle lackeys in the United States government to enraged distraction.

Bob Miles clearly understood something which many in our movement have lost sight of, which is that *death is no big deal.* It is an inevitable fact of existence, to be accepted philosophically and met with dignity when the time comes. What matters is how one *lives*, what one leaves behind in the way of accumulated knowledge, experience, and moral example. For all of us today and for comrades of the future, role models don't come any stronger or more admirable than Bob

Miles. More than any White racial nationalist patriot in contemporary times, Bob *lived* his simple, powerful philosophy, which he sometimes referred to by the Irish Gaelic name of *Sinn Fein*, "Ourselves Alone." To Bob it was all very straightforward. Aryan man is the pinnacle of God's creation; we don't *need* anything which any other race or culture can offer us in exchange for admixture. All that is necessary to preserve our race and ensure a future for our seed among the stars is a simple recognition of who we are, and the spiritual willpower to "just say no" to every poisoned chalice, every rotten sweetmeat of which the Jew urges us to partake.

Bob understood the one basic principle which holds the key to our entire struggle, yet which seems so incredibly difficult for many of us to crasp; which, indeed, some of us never succeed in grasping. *The Jews are not the problem*, nor are the blacks or the Hispanics or the politicians or the interntational bankers or the Communists or any other grouping of our racial adversaries. *WE are the problem.* Our weakness, our laziness, our profound moral cowardice, our craven unwillingness to place our physical bodies and our creature comforts at risk, as Bob himself did without fear or hesitation. When we look in a mirror, there we see our enemy. But if we look hard enough, we can see Bob Miles standing behind us, a smile on his face and his hand on our shoulder to guide and uplift and strengthen us, as ever he did when he was with us here in life.

In ancient Celtic times, when a High King of Tara died, messengers were despatched in swift chariots riding the length and breadth of all Ireland, from Antrim in the north to Kerry in the southwest. At each village and crossroads and castle they came to, these couriers cried out, *"The Mountain has fallen!"* Our mountain has fallen, but his spirit lives on, and it is strong.

LETTERS to the EDITOR

RE: Further Update on North Idaho; A Peep Through the Keyhole of the New World Order.

Dear Editor:

Having followed Bo Gritz's and Jack McLamb's respective accounts about the murderous atrocities committed on the Weaver family, I have another report for your readers. Bo Gritz announced that an eyewitness came forward and gave him a sworn affidavit which confirmed Weaver's statement about what happened. Gritz is going to have the witness take a polygraph exam.

The 14-year-old boy, Samuel, was shot in the arm. The shot spun him around screaming and crying in pain as he started running back toward the cabin. The Marshals then shot him in the back with automatic weapons fire. The boy was hit FOUR times in the back! He fell dead along with his dog, also shot in the back. Only machine-gun fire could hit the boy in the back four times before he fell dead.

The next afternoon, both Weaver and Harris were wounded by sniper fire after going out to a shed to pray over the boy's body. As they scrambled through the door of the cabin, a government sniper shot Vicki Weaver between the eyes from *50 feet* away! The Marshals have even admitted this. It was a non-white American who saw every feature on her face when he pulled the trigger of a .308 sniper rifle, probably even seeing the baby in her arms. The 10 and 16 year old girls watched this happen. This was the girls' testimony. The shot blew Vicki's brain out. The girls dressed their mother's body with herbs and placed it under the kitchen table where she laid for the next 10 days. The family didn't have enough water to cleanse her body for burial.

The new eyewitness stated that he saw Marshal Deagan shot twice from behind and then shot in the back of the head.

Sarah, the 16 year old girl, gave a statement to the Spokane papers. I quote her: "They'd come on real late at night and say, 'Mrs. Weaver, how's the baby, Mrs. Weaver?' "Also, 'Good morning Randall. How'd you sleep? We're having pancakes. What are you having?'" The Marshals did this knowing that Vicki was dead and laying inside the cabin with the children. They even named the military compound "Camp Vicki." All this after the government knew Vicki's head was blown off and her body was still inside the cabin with the children. They used loudspeakers late at night to torture them psychologically.

This means that THE MARSHALS AND GOVERNMENT AGENTS DELIBERATELY TORMENTED THE CHILDREN WITH

THEIR *DEAD MOTHER'S BODY!*

Have you ever heard of such a cruel, inhumane, and disgusting act as this? They taunted the family whose mother laid dead under the kitchen table, in full view of the children, for 10 days with a 10 month old baby girl to feed, without her mother.

If this isn't tyranny, what is? The Weaver family has no recourse against the monsters who murdered these two innocents. Have you seen the pictures of those thugs who pointed their machine-guns at Bo Gritz's back? Beasts. How would you react if you saw your mother's brains blown out?

Now the U.S. Attorney has indicted the 10 month old baby and the two girls for aiding and abetting murder. They have literally charged a 10 month old baby girl with murder! Is this insanity or what? Do I detect the hand of Judah behind this insane fury of frenzied hatred? Could this happen in America?

It is tyranny, nothing else. Absolute tyranny. What does the Declaration of Independence and the underpinnings of the Constitution say about tyranny? It is our *duty*, and now it is time.

The shot that murdered Vicki Weaver is the opening round of what you know must happen. Are *you* ready?

Publicus Prudentis

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

I don't know if the media has been carrying the news nationwide, so I'll mention a bit of background. Last month a white cop shot and killed a Dominican druggie during a violent struggle. Naturally this was used as an excuse for another riot by colored vermin. The black racist mayor of Jew York rushed to the scene to commiserate with the family of the druggie and to promise them that the guilty policeman would be punished just the way Bush promised that the four cops who beat Rodney King would be punished, no matter what local courts found. Unlike Bush, Dinkins could not overrule the Grand Jury which found the policeman innocent of all charges of murder, but he could and did use city money, stolen from whites via taxation, to fly the druggie back to Dominica and to fly his family there (and back) for his funeral. The NYC cops, smarting under Dinkins black racist badmouthing, then held an off duty demonstration at City Hall where some cops had a few beers and got a little noisy and rowdy. A minor affair, but the Jewsmedia were aghast! Some 10,000 cops, mostly white, had dared to protest a black racist media campaign! After a period of shock that white pigs would dare assert themselves, the Jewsmedia pulled themselves together to start their usual hate campaign and demand the policemen be punished for their temerity. People here have polarized along racial lines. Coloreds support

Dinkins while whites generally support the cops.

There is a lot of talk about how blacks are the main victims of black crime. This is true, but it doesn't stop blacks and other coloreds from nearly unanimous support of colored criminals. To coloreds, law and civilization are alien things imposed upon them by white police, and revulsion against these things is universal.

In this case, investigation proved that colored witnesses deliberately lied about the killing hoping to spark a riot so they could do their drugs freely in a "liberated" area. This is mayor Dinkins constituency and he is acting in accordance with their desire when he promises to punish white cops, make the police force majority colored, and set up a civilian review board staffed by liberals and colored racists to further cripple such law enforcement as remains in NYC.

White police, however, have found a deadly way to strike back. The NYC government exists mainly to collect revenue for Jewish usurers. One of the ways they get it is through use of fines to rob people. Out-of-towners may not know it, but simply parking in the wrong spot can cost them a $200 fine. Police steal your car and hold it for ransom. To get back at Dinkins, police have slowed down or stopped issuing summons. This will cut into the Jews' income stream and thus should produce results in short order.

Another famous incident in this area is the Amy Fisher case. Amy is an under-age Jewish prostitute who used her sex to exploit various men and make them do what she wanted. She was supposedly having an affair with a white man and decided to kill his wife because she was in her way. After trying to get various men to do her dirty work, she shot the wife in the face. The wife was crippled but didn't die and Amy was arrested and charged with attempted murder. Now I don't know what the facts are of this case except that Amy is proven to have done the shooting. I can, however, pretty well predict the outcome of the case. Amy is a member of three over-privileged minorities: she is Jewish, female, and a minor. The husband of the injured woman is a white man, a member of the lowest class of Americans. His wife is a white woman, almost as low in status. It can thus be taken for granted that the Jew/Liberal (in)justice system and the Jewsmedia will try to get Amy off and punish the white husband and wife.

I hate the murdering thief, Bush, with a passion but the vile Clinton and his evil, Jewish wife is no improvement. The one candidate who stands out since the attempted murder of Randy Weaver in Idaho is "Bo" Gritz. It is clearly the intervention by Gritz that prevented the murder of Weaver and his whole family by Federal marshals. Gritz's action in arriving on the scene and facing the Federal murder gang shows that his medals in Vietnam

were no fluke. This is virtually the first time I can remember that any politician stood up to the Feds while they were making an "example" of a white daring to resist Jewish policies. As in NYC, the white public in the area actually dared to protest rather than taking their beating quietly as usual. But too many whites seem to be happy that Weaver was just arrested rather than murdered like his wife and child. The Feds plan to send Weaver to jail for life and his under-age children too! Not only should Weaver and the others attacked by the Federal murder gang be released with apologies, they should be awarded millions in compensation and the seven marshals and the officials who sent them should be tried for murder. If Randy Weaver and his friends and family are sent to jail and the marshals who murdered his wife and child are not punished, whites should riot in every city and town in America. What! Are blacks to be allowed to burn down entire cities in racist temper tantrums while whites suffer oppression and murder in silence?

The Jewsmedia have been denouncing the NYC police demonstration for blocking traffic, and rowdiness. What they should have done was burn Gracie Mansion to the ground and tar and feather the racist Dinkins and his moronic staff. That is the sort of things colored mobs have been doing with impunity. Don't white have equal rights?

PS: The unspeakable Jew, Congress thief Weiss, died last week of a "heart attack." Every faggot on the lower east and west sides of Manhattan was in tears over him. And well they should be! AIDS has probably spread to most of them. Weiss was the author of the NYC "Gun Control" law that disarmed the public and turned NYC over to armed criminals. He was also the creator of the idea of a "Civilian Review Board" which seems to have been designed to cripple the police so criminals could operate more freely. This was necessary so that the colored morons could steal enough money to buy drugs which guess who was selling them.

Sincerely
S.R., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

In the July issue of *Liberty Bell* there is an article by G.S. from New Mexico. I'm p....d off again at some jerk writing in *Liberty Bell* trying to tell me not to listen to rock-n-roll music. Let me tell you G.S., rock-n-roll is not a "monstrous music fad," it's been around since the fifties and will probably continue well into the next century.

At first, rock-n-roll was nigger music until Elvis came along and made it popular with White people. Since then, the niggers have been all but driven out of rock-n-roll, with a couple of exceptions. Whether you like it or not, G.S., rock is now White man's music.

Now, G.S., you think rock music fills my head "with Satanism and individualism." Well, if Satanism is against Christianity, then I must be satanic. I have absolute total contempt for Christians and Christianity. If listening to rock-n-roll helps destroy Christianity, then I'm turning my stereo up! You're right about individualism. I am a rare individual, a National Socialist in the heart of Nigger land. If I wasn't an individual thinker, I wouldn't have been able to take the pressure of parents, preachers, teachers, and the jewsmedia to think and act like the rest of the herd. I wouldn't be racially aware and I wouldn't be reading *Liberty Bell*. I'm enough of an individual to pick and choose which rock bands I want to listen to and which ones I don't want to listen to.

When I listen to Metallica or Van Halen or Bad Company I get fired up! The music makes me feel good. When I go to a rock concert I see a couple of niggers or gooks and thousands of White people. Nice percentage.

I thought by waiting a month before writing this letter my anger at G.S. and other anti-rockers would have subsided; it hasn't. So what do you dig, G.S., Card W? Is Charlie Pride your favorite musician? Maybe Liberachi is more your type? Perhaps the big band sound of Benny Goodman is your preference? How about Bach or Beethoven performed by the New York Philharmonic, conducted by Leonard Bernstein? So, you anti-rockers, get the point I'm trying to make? Nothing is black or white, bad or good, in the music industry today. If it was up to me, I would outlaw jazz, disco, and rap. This is the most un-White music yet recorded. I am not saying that rock-n-roll is all good, but it's not all bad either. There are many tunes that get airplay that are pro-White or anti-government, just listen to the lyrics. I'm sure a Skin reader could send in lyrics from Skrewdriver, No Remorse, Bound for Glory, Haken Kreuz, or the Mid-Town Boot Boys that would silence the pens of these anti-rockers (I don't have any tunes from these groups). So, all of you old people that don't like rock-n-roll, don't listen to it. But don't tell me to get off my rock!

Sieg Heil!
W.J.C., Connecticut

✠ ✠ ✠

Gentlemen:

Greetings...I am writing this letter for I am in dire need of your help. I am currently confined in Z.O.G.'s military prison. I have been in this particular prison for two and a half years. During this time I have seen 1500 people come and go. Yet even so, there is one thing incessantly common amongst the many young Aryans which arrive here. ZOG has finally imbedded a message of unity and

equality into the minds of these impressionable young men. The guilt complex instilled upon them since childhood is reenforced here.

The establishment here offers some type of program to every minority imaginable. All that is except the most deserving "minority" of all—the vanishing White Man! Whites here had to take this discriminating institution to court in the hopes of being allotted the same privileges given to the "oppressed" minorities. Of course, the government sided with itself.

That is why we're asking the help of your organization. If the government won't help us in being proud of our heritage, then we need to find others, such as yourself, that will. Unfortunately, soldiers sentenced to confinement here are stripped of all "pay and allowances," thus leaving us devoid of money. The need to educate these young Aryans, as well as older Aryans, still exists however; and if anything, it becomes more urgent with each passing year.

Some of the men coming to us are unaware of basic facts such as the usurious "Federal Reserve System", and the "Kosher Food Racket".

We're currently receiving reading materials from contributors like the Noontide Press and Church of the Creator. We fully understand our undesirable position, and do not wish to become too burdensome to any one of the fine, patriotic groups which assist in our education by giving us literature. Obviously, it is not the want of the White man to ask for a "handout". It is better, however, to ask for help than to leave a potential source of information left untapped.

Please help us in our quest for complete racial awareness by sending any publications you can—imperfect copies, damaged materials, or just plain overstocks—the condition does not matter. Racial awareness does!

Our thirst for this knowledge of the plots and plagues facing the beautiful White Race today is unquenchable. I assure you, sir, that any and *all* materials you are able to send to us will be readily absorbed by many. With this knowledge we will become better prepared for the upcoming troubles ahead.

Sincerely,
Shannon G. Michael, Box #75242
Drawer 'A', Ft. Leavenworth KS 66027-7140

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Mr. Dietz

It seems to me that the tables can easily be turned on those who enjoy talking about "Human Rights." My suggestion is that Whites begin to vigorously advance the concept of *Human Rights Number One* (the most basic of all human rights)—The right to live in a society

comprised of, and determined by, ONE'S OWN PEOPLE.

E.H., Washington DC

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear George:

Having finished my first reading of the September *Liberty Bell*—as always, it was excellent—I feel compelled to offer this response to a fellow L.B. reader's not-so-prudent remarks concerning the Christian Identity faith.

In one of his two September letters to the editor, Public Prudentis referred to Identity as "a creeping cancer" and labeled the religion's adherents "ignorant" white "dupes." Now I myself am not a believer in the Identity doctrine, nor am I a Christian of any sort or variety, but I am nonetheless offended when any of my Brothers are publicly insulted. To refer to Identity Christians as "dupes" is to insult the majority of the best leaders and soldiers our race has produced in the last twenty years. If one feels the need to intellectually oppose a religion then so be it. But when the religion being argued is the religion of such stout-hearted men as Robert Matthews, Gordon and Yorie Kahl, Randy Weaver, Ernst Zündel, Robert Miles, William Potter Gale, Richard Butler, and countless others, I believe the argument should be put forth with due respect.

Furthermore, whether we like it or not, the White militia needed to fight when at last the storm breaks will be made up largely of Identity Christian patriots. We are hardly in a position where we can afford to risk any further factionalism within the White Right. If a White man is in favor of an all-White homeland, a Folkstate, and is willing to sacrifice all for the folkstate, and conducts himself in an honorable fashion, then that man is my Brother no matter how much we may differ in other areas.

As responsible Aryans we would be wise, to avoid further dissension, by adopting a policy of respectful speech when addressing or referring to fellow Kindred regardless of how strongly we may feel concerning their personal beliefs. To do otherwise would make honest and productive interaction impossible.

PS: I am glad to inform you that I will soon be economically able to pull my own weight. I am now receiving a donated subscription which provides me with much high quality food for thought. Being in prison, I cannot reach the type of funds I would like to contribute. Please accept $10 bimonthly starting later this month as my subscription dues.

For Race & Nation
J.B., Bellefonte, PA

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Racial Greetings,

I am a White, racially conscious female. I read about your organization in *Now the Truth* and it said to write to you for a catalogue of books, etc. I would appreciate it if you could send me one.

If there is anyone in your organization or anyone you know who would like to correspond with a White Power Chelsea, please forward my address to them.

White & Proud
C.L.W., British Columbia

⚜ ⚜ ⚜

Dear Landsmann:

I was disturbed to see the violent letter and accusations against "Bo" Gritz in the recent *Liberty Bell* [see Liberty Bell, September, page 37]. So what if Gritz pinned on a marshal's badge and took a deputizing oath? He previously took the oath of a commissioned officer in the US Army, which is a much more serious matter. Neither the Army nor the Marshals Service are inherently evil. It depends on what use they are put to and how their members behave.

I am not among those who are thrilled by the surrender of Weaver and his family, but what alternative was there? The normal practice of the Feds in these sieges is to burn the building and kill everyone inside, especially if one of the police has been killed. This is what was done at Whitbey Island, Annendale, and, to be fair, at the siege of the Symbionese Liberation gang, and the Philadelphia Move cult. This is what would have been done at the Weaver house as well had not Gritz intervened. No other candidate even mentioned the tragedy; Gritz took a big chance appearing at the scene because the Feds are looking for the opportunity to kill him too, and the confusion and gun fire at the site provided a good chance to do so. The only thing that prevented the planned murder of Weaver and the rest of his family was the glare of publicity upon the planned crime and that is what Gritz's intervention provided. Thus, I can hardly see his action in getting Weaver to surrender as anything but defusing the confrontation.

The surrender of Weaver and Harris is a victory in that their planned murders were aborted. The Jew flunky government clearly intents to jail them for the rest of their lives. There are only two ways this can be prevented. First by having enough political, financial and military power to force the government to back down. This is no option. Whites have no power in this Jew owned country whatever. We are lower than pig tracks. All financial and political power is in the hands of the Jew. There are not even 200 Whites in this whole country willing to fight government racism with arms. Whites even tremble at defending themselves from nigger mobs! Thus, the only chance for Weaver and Harris is to bring a glare of publicity on the frame-up trial

the Feds are planning. Naturally, the Jewsmedia will black out the trial the same way they are blacking out Bo Gritz's candidacy, so it remains to be seen if the feeble White nationalist movement can muster enough outrage to bypass the media monopoly and make the Feds' crime a national issue. This wasn't done in the trial of Gordon Kahl's son and his friends, who got 120 years in prison merely for being targets when the Feds opened fire at a police roadblock.

The things the government is doing are outrageous by any standard of law or justice. The Jew control over their American cattle depends on their keeping hidden and not openly oppressing their victims enough to stir up real hostility.

If the pathetic white nationalist movement can reach enough of the public with the facts of this outrageous government action, the Zionist Occupation Government will have to back down and let the Weavers and Harris go. We will see if this can be done, and this should be our agenda for the immediate future.

As for horror and the warriors of our race, non-stop hate propaganda has turned them against their own race and people. In WW II Americans had no trouble with murdering SS prisoners, civilians and POWs after the war. They were just told such people were evil and must be destroyed. A whole bunch of imaginary crimes were concocted and blamed on the designated victims to stir hatred against them. You saw it again in the Gulf War where Americans massacred fleeing Irakis on the roads, and buried alive thousands of Irakis trying to surrender. They then went home with a clear conscience and the public received them with cheers!

The American people accepted that Hussein was evil to take over his lost province of Kuwait but that Bush was virtuous in invading Panama! Such nonsense simply strengthens the conclusion that average people have no critical facilities and that we Americans lost control of our country when we permitted alien Jews to come in and steal our country and buy up its media. Now we are paying for our weakness and foolishness, and the cost will mount constantly until there is a change. Right now the main change we can make is to embarrass the Jew government by spreading the truth about their murder plot against Randy Weaver and keeping them from railroading him and Harris into prison for life.

Sincerely, S.R., New York State

⚜ ⚜ ⚜

Dear George:

I feel compelled to respond to the letter that appeared in the September issue of *Liberty Bell* over the name of "Publicus Prudentis" which was highly critical of Bo Gritz for methods he allegedly used in saving lives of the surviving members of the Randy

Weaver household in Idaho. Either Mr. Prudent has a very fertile imagination or is, himself, a highly placed federal functionary. How else could he have been in a position to witness behavior that others closest to the scene were unable to see?

Because I had friends near the Weaver siege line throughout the entire affair I was able to receive first hand reports from the area on a regular basis. My friends, Identity Christians who were also acquainted with the Weavers, had nothing but praise for the way in which Bo Gritz and Jack McLamb defused the murderous situation. I can agree with Mr. Prudent to the extent that sooner or later many of us may be forced to face our maker for unpopular beliefs but, hopefully, the issues will be clear and the women and children will be well to the rear. Dying as glorious Aryan warriors for a worthwhile cause is one thing, but to expect or, indeed, allow wounded men, teen-age girls and a nursing baby to be murdered by a hyped up mob of brainwashed law enforcement officers for no good reason is quite another.

I don't know who is representing himself as Mr. Prudent but his message is one I hear all too often: This or that White patriot is a liar, a crook, an opportunist, a profiteer, a traitor, a con man, a CIA agent, a spy or, if nothing else, just a plain old son of a bitch. To all such destructive criticism I say, "Damn the torpedoes, full speed ahead." We must stop giving aid and comfort to the enemy by publicly criticizing our own, would-be leadership and by spreading damaging rumor and innuendo among ourselves.

Whatever else may be his faults, Bo Gritz is making a valuable contribution to the cause by reaching thousands of people with a message that needs to be told. If and when we ever get our own act together *then* will be the time to take care of crooks, opportunists and traitors, if indeed they do exist. But for now, we must seek reconciliation and solidarity among ourselves. We must adopt the rule, if we can't say something good about another White man, let's not say anything at all. We *must* stop fighting each other and concentrate on fighting an enemy who demonstrates daily that he is one hell of a lot smarter, better organized and more determined than we are.

For a lesson on how to do it, I strongly urge everyone to read Ivor Benson's book, *The Zionist Factor*. In it he describes a group of people who have their own racial religion; do not air their dirty laundry in public; train, try, educate and discipline their own, and generally set themselves apart from the rest of humanity. We could learn a few lessons from a people who place success above everything else in life. Unless we succeed in learning how to work together, we will die as a race. If we die as a race, then civilization will die with us.

Sincerely, J.M., West Virginia

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

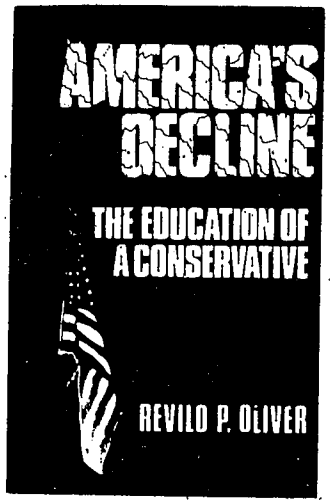

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Death In The Homeland

Harold Covington:

page 42.

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS:
High Ideals, page 1; The Atheist, page 3; Want to Buy a Bible?, page 6; Coming Home, page 11; Silesian Inferno, page 15; Bibliographical Note, page 18; God is Where You Find it, page 18.

The First Amendment Exercise Machine page 26.

Eric Thomson:
Who Are the True Jews, page 36.
Mestizo America, page 51

Allan Callahan:
The Inquisition in Mexico, page 39

VOL. 20 - NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

HIGH IDEALS

John Reed, a crackpot and perhaps a mattoid, was born in Oregon in 1887. He is the subject of several laudatory biographies, but I have never thought it worthwhile to ascertain his ancestry or follow his career. I do not know whether he became a Communist before, during, or after his years at Harvard, from which he was graduated in 1910. In the following year he began to compose bait for stupid proletarians as the foremost contributor to a periodical bucket of garbage called *The Masses*. Having thus proved himself, he was, as one would expect, employed as a "distinguished" foreign correspondent by the Jews' *New York Times*.

It was in this capacity that he was in St. Petersburg and Moscow when the Masters of Deceit captured Russia in 1917-1918. He witnessed, of course, the Bolshevik seizure of power by terrorism, and his vicious mind doubtless gloated over the slaughter of civilized Russians. Exalted by the savagery of the Judaeo-Communists, he wrote a paean of praise for the glorious victory of the proletariat and the triumph of "human rights" and "social justice," which was published in New York and London in 1919 under the title *Ten Days that Shook the World*.

As one would expect, the poisonous book was fulsomely extolled as a revelation and new gospel by our domestic enemies, who used it to confirm and activate the faith of the simple-minded dupes of Marx's pseudo-atheistic reformation of Christianity. Even today, Reed's filthy concoction is often described, even by people who must know better, as "the best eyewitness account of the revolution." It thus serves to obscure and discredit veracious accounts of what actually happened.[1]

1. I have looked at two standard reference works, *Webster's Biographical Dictionary* and the *Columbia Encyclopedia*. Both devote a generous amount of space to Reed and ignore Robert Wilton, an honest journalist, who faithfully described what he saw happen in Russia, and whose report of the sadistic murder of the Russian royal family by a pack of Jews has now been fully verified from the Soviet archives that have been opened by Yeltsin.

The nest of Sheenies in Hollywood naturally produced, in the 1930s, a cinema version of Reed's book, entitled "Reds," in which, if I am not mistaken, Reed's rather beautiful mistress, Louise Bryant, appeared as herself, while the part of the late John Reed was taken by an actor named Warren Beatty. Louise was, of course, the heroine of the film, which was, equally of course, blatant Communist propaganda colored and flavored to suit the degree of fatuity that had been thus far induced in the American public.

Even writers who admit that Reed's book was a fraud on the public continue to credit him with a noble soul and "high ideals," and to attribute his lies to misinformation that he accepted because he was blinded by his high-minded passion for "social justice" and similar nonsense. He was, we are assured, mistaken, but righteously so, given his lofty inspiration of love for "the poor" and the downtrodden masses.

Now Boris Yeltsin, the clever actor who is currently playing the stellar rôle in the comedy that convinces gullible Europeans and Americans that "Communism is dead," instead of being more deadly than ever behind its new mask, shrewdly helps create the desired illusion by opening the archives of the Kremlin to expose the deeds of the Soviet régime that has supposedly been supplanted by lovely new freedom and light. He accordingly instructed the Russian historian, Rudolf Pikhoya, to go through the secret archives and turn up data that will impress the credulous West.

The file on John Reed and Louise Bryant discloses that in 1917 Lenin's Bolsheviks paid Reed the equivalent of $1,500,000 in current American currency to write *Ten Days that Shook the World.* Reed's vaunted idealism did indeed come high.[2]

Reed was Lenin's apologist and hired liar. He returned to the United States to promote his book and plant Communist cells, enlisting the usual assortment of idealistic nitwits and blood-thirsty misfits driven by organic hatreds. Protected by powerful influences within Woodrow Wilson's government, he escaped prosecution as an enemy agent and returned to his employer in the Kremlin. He died,

2. For the information about Yeltsin's disclosure of Reed's venality I am indebted to the July-August issue of Hilaire du Berrier's *H du B Reports* (P.O. Box 786, St. George, Utah; 84771. $75.00 per annum).

reportedly of typhus, in 1920 and was given a spectacular funeral and burial in the wall of the Kremlin as a great "hero of the revolution."[3]

So we at last see that Reed was a worthy precursor of Walter Duranty, another "distinguished foreign correspondent" of the *New York Times,* who was, in the terms used by his latest biographer, "Stalin's apologist" and whose systematic and rhetorically embellished lies are credited with having facilitated Franklin Roosevelt's treason in imposing on the United States diplomatic recognition of, and lovey-dovey relations with, the Soviet that was ruled by his collaborator and fellow conspirator, Stalin. Duranty's achievements as a liar won him a Pulitzer Prize for excellence as a journalist and the reward of being able to indulge his psychopathic urges securely in Russia, but he was also well-paid by Roosevelt's dear "Uncle Joe."[4] Perhaps Yeltsin will soon let us know just how much the scoundrel received.

THE ATHEIST

The scabrous stooges who are destroying Canada for the Jews succeeded, on their second attempt, in having James Keegstra convicted of "hate," that is, of having mentioned certain historical facts to his students in a high school. When he made the blunder of telling the truth, he was a teacher in the high school of Eckville, Alberta, and the mayor of the little town. The Sheenies squawked, and the pusillanimous White inhabitants of Eckville obeyed their masters by removing Mr. Keegstra from both positions and forcing him to earn his living as a mechanic in a garage.

3. M. du Berrier's article includes his reminiscences of Louise Bryant, whom he "inherited" in Paris in the "early 1930s," after her marriage to and divorce from William Bullitt, who became Roosevelt's ambassador to Russia and later to France and helped his master arrange the catastrophic war that began in 1939. She had become an alcoholic, and M. du Berrier tells us how "she tossed down double gins on the terrace of Le Select," while he drank hot chocolate to avoid immobilizing himself. When sufficiently inspired by gin, she often confided to him that Reed had intended to break with Lenin, who accordingly disposed of him by having him infected with typhus and then giving the heroic liar a state funeral. When sober the next morning, Louise denied what she had said when enspirited. *In spiritu frumenti veritas?* It is not impossible that Reed became discontented, and it is, of course, normal procedure in Judaeo-Communist circles to discard worn-out tools.

4. See *Liberty Bell,* February 1991, pp. 10-11, where I cite S. J. Taylor, *Stalin's Apologist* (Oxford University Press, 1990).

At his second trial, Mr. Keegstra, impoverished, had to act as his own attorney and was doubtless inept, lacking knowledge of legal technicalities and, above all, of the techniques of persuasion and cross-examination. The jury that convicted him cannot have been entirely composed of invertebrates, for they argued among themselves for eighteen hours before returning a verdict of "guilty." His conviction naturally was followed by obscene rejoicing by his and our enemies. One of them had the effrontery to say that "all Canadians" rejoice that they have been muzzled and forbidden to displease the aliens who have captured and occupied their government.

One feels compassion for another martyr who sought to defend our fatuous and self-doomed race, but I am sure that Mr. Keegstra, who professes a belief in Christianity, will be astonished when he realizes, on reconsideration, that he was convicted of atheism.

Intelligent Jews, needless to say, do not believe the absurd myths told in the Jew-Book, but they nevertheless maintain their racial identity and solidarity by an unshakeable belief in their race's enormous superiority to *goyim*, whom they despise for the very qualities that we honor, and in their race's manifest destiny to preside over the whole earth and impose their godly whims on enslaved subjects. That confidence they summarize in the neat maxim, "God *is* the Jewish People."

The late Jack Bernstein, a Jew[1] who went starry-eyed to Israel and returned embittered, asserted in his first booklet[2] that the present ruling class in Israel is composed of atheists, meaning, no doubt, that they did not even pretend to believe their race's mythology. In his second and more valuable booklet, *My Farewell to Israel, the Thorn in the Middle East*,[3] he quotes significant passages from the Babylonian

1. Assuming that his mother was a Jewess. If she was not, he was not a real Jew, according to the orthodox definition of their race.

2. See *Liberty Bell*, May 1985, pp. 5-6.

3. Detroit Lakes, Minnesota; Pro-American Press, 1985. I do not know where copies may be obtained. Letters to the Press are unanswered. Part or all of the stock of Bernstein's first booklet fell into the hands of a Christian dervish, who distributed copies to persons who contributed funds to his business. If the second booklet likewise came into his possession, he probably destroyed something so damaging to the Self-Chosen People, whose patronage he must retain. Part of the second booklet is a narrative of Bernstein's experiences in the "police state" of Israel,

Talmud and from the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (of which he does not doubt the authenticity, having seen its program carried out in the normal operations of the Zionists), and he also sees that they are not inconsistent with atheism as he uses the term. Indeed, it is no exaggeration to say that the atheistic Jews are determined to become gods to the *goyim*.

"God is the Jewish People" appears at first sight to be a paradoxical statement. But is it not logically implied by the otherwise amazing statement in the Talmud[4] that when God has a problem, he consults the learned rabbis and follows their advice?

That the Yids identify their race with God is apparent from the work of a singularly candid and honest Jew, Maurice Samuel, who tried to explain, as courteously as he could, the impassable, unbridgeable gulf between his race and our own in his *You Gentiles*,[5] a book that you simply must read, if you hope to understand the Jewish problem.

Mr. Samuel tells us frankly (p. 74) "In the Jew, nation and people and faculties and culture and God *are all one*. ... The feeling in the Jew, even in the free-thinking Jew like myself, is that to be one with his people is to be thereby admitted to the *power of enjoying the infinite.*" [My italics.] He later discusses the *religious* emotions of atheist Jews, which must come from the religion that identifies their race as a living god in this world, a divine reality, unlike fabulous supernatural beings of whose existence there is no proof.

from which he succeeded in escaping in December 1976. He earned our gratitude by taking our side in the clandestine war against our race. He died, of a suddenly developed cancer, in the Veterans' Hospital, Martinsburg, West Virginia, on 4 May 1987. Shortly before his death, he asked *Liberty Bell* (the only periodical that would dare to print what he had to say) to send a reporter to whom he could recount his observations of Zionist subversion and sabotage of American interests in the Philippines, from which he had recently returned, but unfortunately it was impossible to fulfill his request before he died.

4. I noticed this passage of impudent arrogance, astonishing even in Jews, when glancing through that horrendous collection, but I seem to have failed to make a note of precisely where it occurred.

5. New York, Harcourt-Brace, 1924; reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications, $6.50 + postage.

"God *is* the Jewish People." And that god has ordained, for purposes of his own, that the livestock on his plantation are to venerate him and believe whatever he tells them, no matter how absurd. The animals must have a Faith that paralyses such powers of ratiocination as they may possess.

Keegstra, you see, was convicted of doubting God's Word.

WANT TO BUY A BIBLE?

If you have paid any attention to English drama, you have read the *Duchess of Malfi,* by Shakespeare's greatest contemporary. You may even have seen one of the rare productions of that deeply moving tragedy. And you remember the horrible scene in which a group of madmen, placed in an apartment next to the one in which the Duchess is confined, so that their uproar will prevent sleep at night and obtund her ears by day, are sent into her presence and rave, each yelling out the revelation he wants to communicate to the world. One of them, you remember, proclaims, "We are only to be saved by the Helvetian translation." (The episode ends when the Duchess mistakes for one of the madmen the assassin whom her brothers have sent to strangle her.)

You recognized the allusion to what is called the Geneva Bible, and recognized that allusion as another gibe at the Puritans, such as a madman's earlier disclosure of the scatological composition of the syrup that a clever apothecary sells to the Puritans to soothe their throats when they become hoarse with perpetual ranting and exhortation.

Although the Calvinistic translation of the Bible was extremely popular in its day—a bibliographer found in two English collections a hundred and forty editions (reprintings) of it published between 1560 and 1644, and there were probably scores of printings that escaped the collectors—you would probably have to go to a large library to see a copy of it today, although everyone knows one passage in it, the passage in *Genesis* in which we are told that when Adam and Eve discovered they were naked, "they sewed fig leaves together and made themselves breeches," thus anticipating today's feminine styles.

That is apt to give the impression that the "Breeches Bible" is just a curiosity, like the very rare and expensive copies of Bibles in which Yahweh commands "Thou shalt commit adultery" (thus anticipating

the creed of so many evangelicals today) or predicts, with unwonted accuracy, "the unrighteous shall inherit the kingdom of God," or states a sad truism, "The fool has said in his heart there is a god."[1] But that is to ignore the importance of the Genevan Bible in the long and gloomy history of Christian fantasies about their superstition.

I was astonished the other day to discover that the Geneva Bible is back in print in a photographically enlarged reproduction of an edition of 1599, which contains the text of the translation and the accompanying mass of marginal notes that interpret the text in strictly Calvinist terms. The republication, said to weigh $6^1/_2$ pounds, may be obtained for $120.00 from the National Christians (P.O. Box 1839, Ocala, Florida; 32678), who describe it as "certainly the cornerstone of our forefathers[']] faith and of our heritage." So, if you are interested in the sad history of Western Christianity, here is your chance to own a very significant edition of the Bible, which, you may be sure, your Christian friends have never seen.

The advertisement for this new edition, however, is simply breath-taking. It begins

> In 1557, a then unknown clergyman, John Calvin, undertook to translate the complete Bible into English. Calvin's Bible, which came to be known as the Geneva Bible, was printed from 1560 to 1644 in over 200 different printings.

This is so typical a consequence of religious fervor that I must comment on it

(1) In 1557 Calvin was the most famous heresiarch in Europe. He was the virtual dictator of Geneva, which he had made a theocracy, ruled by God, who, however, was busy elsewhere and had named Calvin as his Vice-Regent. From this fortress of holiness he launched verbal lightning-bolts against the Anabaptists, the Lutherans, the Roman Catholics, and all other servants of Satan, and he had attained even greater and extraordinary celebrity in 1553 by covertly exposing the pseudonym under which Michael Servetus had concealed his

1. There are many more curiosities of this kind. You may sympathize with Seventeenth-Century printers and proof-readers, but it was in the 1920s, as I recall, that a highly reputed publisher issued a large edition of the Bible with supplemental material, including a list of the degrees of kinship within which marriage was forbidden by the Church of England. This included a surely unnecessary prohibition: "a man may not marry his grandmother's wife."

authorship of *Christianismi restitutio*, insuring his conviction by supplying as a specimen of his handwriting a letter that Servetus had written under the impression that in Calvin he was addressing a friendly fellow Protestant, and when Servetus escaped from prison and passed through Geneva on his way to a refuge in Germany, having him arrested and burned at the stake.[2] In 1557, Calvin may have been the most famous man in all of Europe.

(2) Calvin never translated the Bible or any considerable part of it into any language.[3]

(3) Calvin never wrote anything in English, a language of which he was totally ignorant. He was born Jean Cauun (the spelling of the name in legal documents)[4] and French, his native tongue, was the only language he used in addition to Latin. Having received a good education, he decided that the family name should be Chauvin, which he then Latinized, calling himself Iohannes Calvinus, since he was something of a Humanist (his first publication was a commentary on Seneca's *De clementia*) and wrote by preference in Latin, the language in which he published, under the cover of a pseudonym, his *Institutiones Christianae* (1536), which outline the theological fantasies from which he never subsequently deviated.

(4) The guess about 200 printings may be substantially correct—the only plausible statement in the quotation.

The advertisement goes on to assure us that

> The Geneva Bible was the Bible of choice for William Shakespeare and John Milton. The 1599 edition was the Bible the Pilgrims were holding when they stepped on Plymouth Rock. ... This Bible [is] the foundation stone upon which our Christian American Republic was laid.

Welladay! Christians are incorrigible, so we must note that Shakespeare (whether he was the actor or the Earl of Oxford), like Webster, whose opinion I indicated above, and everyone connected with the theatre, detested the Puritans and all their works, since attending theatrical performances was high on those fanatics' list of deadly sins for which Yahweh ordained drastic punishment. I do not recall having read anything in which Milton expresses an opinion about translations of the Bible, but he was a Puritan. The Pilgrims probably did have a copy of the Geneva Bible, which was extremely popular in England, where it was proscribed by law and possession of a copy was sometimes treated as a felony. Many of the founders of the United States (e.g., George Washington, Thomas Jefferson, Benjamin Franklin—assuming that he was not really an atheist) were Deists; many more were, at least nominally, Anglicans, who would have spurned the Puritans' seditious version of their holy book; and even many of the influential descendants of the Puritans in New England (e.g., John Adams) had abandoned Calvinism. The American Republic, which lasted until 1861, was based on political abstention from every variety of religion.

The Geneva Bible is an English version made by William Whittington[5] and two of his friends, Puritans who, perhaps resisting a temptation to become glorious martyrs at an early age, hied themselves

2. Calvin's admirers make much of the fact that he was so tender-hearted that he suggested (but did not command) that Servetus be decapitated instead of roasted alive. Servetus was a man of some scientific attainments, having evidently been the first to discover the circulation of blood in the human body and a number of other facts, but he unfortunately shared the current infatuation with religion, took the Christians' story-book seriously, and tried to imagine ways to explain away its innumerable internal contradictions.

3. It is true that a dishonest printer once published under Calvin's name a reprinting of a Huguenot translation into French by a certain Pierre Olivétan.

4. Some contend that the name was originally Cohen. There is no proof of this, which may be only a surmise based on the fact that Calvin devised a thoroughly Judaized form of Christianity.

5. Not to be confused with Richard Whittington, who is the subject of an astonishing folk-tale, which is an instructive example of the mythopoeic power of the popular mind. Everyone knows the story of 'Dick' Whittington, a poor lad who was a scullion and whose only possession was a cat, and who was leaving London in despair when he heard the Bow bells and fancied they were urging him to return; by dint of most extraordinary good luck he became rich and eventually the Lord Mayor of London. The facts are that Richard Whittington was the son of a prosperous landowner, Sir William Whittington, and, being a younger son, elected a career in commerce, which he began with sufficient capital to participate in a loan to the city made by leading merchants. Perceiving that contemporary conditions would make wholesale trade in textile goods highly profitable, he became a mercer and accumulated such a fortune that he could personally lend money to Kings Richard II, Henry IV, and Henry V, and entertain the latter at sensationally lavish parties. One of the wealthiest men in England, he was frequently elected Lord Mayor. During his lifetime and, since he died

to Geneva, perceiving that the climate in England was not healthful for them during the reign of Queen Mary. Their translation of the "Old Testament" was based on the English version approved by King Henry VIII (often called the 'Great Bible' or 'Cranmer's Bible'), revised with the aid of three Latin translations, especially that by Sebastian Münster (1534), and Calvinistic ideas; the "New Testament" was Tyndale's version, revised with the aid of Beza's Latin translation (1542).[6] It is unlikely that there was any real consultation of Hebrew and Greek texts. Calvin doubtless approved the Geneva Bible, although he could not have read it. Its strident Calvinism depends largely on the marginal annotations, many of which were translated from Calvin's writings.

There are innumerable English translations of the Bible, but in all of them the stories are essentially the same, differing only in diction and in details that concern only theologians who use them to whet their own axes. The Bible is not like another famous story-book, usually called the *Arabian Nights,* of which the four commonly used English translations differ enormously in content.

If your appetite for Bibles is not satisfied with possession of the very important Geneva Bible, you may also obtain from the National Christians the translation, purportedly made directly from Hebrew, Aramaic, and Greek, by Ferrar Fenton (1903), for $30.00. You may also make a contribution toward the publication of the whole of the Aryan Translation, on which Dr. Oren Fenton Potito has been

without issue, after his death much of his wealth was devoted to public benefactions (building a library, founding a college, etc.). No one knows how the folk-tale was generated, more than a century after his death in 1423.

6. This translation has the great merit of being in decent Latin that can be read without discomfort. I obtained my copy, dated 1949, from the British Bible Society, which, when I last heard, was keeping that edition in print. Beza was a learned man, but nevertheless so godly that he believed that all vile heretics (i.e., everyone who was not a Calvinist) should be burned at the stake to prevent them from leading others to eternal damnation; when he succeeded Calvin in Geneva, however, he relaxed some of the rigors of theocratic despotism. He presented one of the most important Biblical manuscripts, the famous Codex Bezae, to Cambridge University, giving a disingenuous and perhaps mendacious account of how it had come into his possession.

working for thirty years. His Aryan Translations of the gospels attributed to Matthew, Luke, and John are already in print and may be had for $12.00 each. I have not seen them, but Dr. Potito's views on race, National Socialist Germany, the Jews' impudent Holohoax, the repulsive mongrel Eisenhower, and similar matters, as shown by his published comments, are eminently sound and deserve our support.

COMING HOME

The *Manchester Guardian* may have been a liberal publication when it was founded in 1821. When I first began to glance occasionally at copies of it, a hundred and thirty years later, it had already become an evangel for "Liberal intellectuals," telling them what to think—or to recite without troubling their consciousness with thought. I am, by the way, becoming very tired of putting quotation marks about a phrase that designates a horde of chatterboxes who are neither liberal[1] nor intellectual. "Liberal intellectuals," as Joseph Sobran once dared to say publicly, to the displeasure of his editor-in-chief,[2] are only slightly disguised Communists, i.e., votaries of the Marxian religion, although some may be too ignorant to know it.

As one would expect, recent issues of the *Guardian's* weekly supplement, which is widely distributed in this country, are filled with passionate yelps that the "rich nations" (that means you, sucker)

1. In political terms, a liberal necessarily desires a society fit for *liberi,* free men, and, heeding George Washington's warning that "government, like fire, is a useful servant, but a fearful master," he will strive to reduce governmental control of individuals to a very minimum—the very antithesis of the slavery desired by the self-styled "Liberals," who perpetually agitate for more Soviet-style legislation and more degradation of their own race, which they take pride in denigrating and betraying. And they have already imposed on us Marx's dictatorship of the Sheenies and their thugs who control a mindless proletariat. The last American liberal was Albert Jay Nock, whose *Our Enemy, the State* (New York, Morrow, 1935) should be read by everyone who is at all interested in politics in the true sense of that word—the sense in which it was used by a constitutional lawyer, who was fond of remarking, "Never try to discuss politics with a politician: he couldn't understand it, and wouldn't give a damn, if he could."

2. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* August 1987, pp. 2-5.

must reduce their own standard of living so that they can give trillions of dollars to the "poor nations" (and that means billions of niggers, wogs, and other biological détritus) to help them "save the planet" (by breeding faster). (That is the hogwash purveyed by the Gore who is now, incredible as it seems, a candidate for the office of Vice President.)[3] There is naturally no mention of the only pollution from which the planet needs to be saved, the horrible overpopulation by billions of vocal anthropoids that are multiplying like guinea pigs, thanks to the fatuity and subconscious death-wish of our own ill-starred race.

Occasionally, however, the *Guardian Weekly* prints something worth reading. In the issue for 21 June 1992 there is an item by Ralph Whitlock, which, I hope, may have reminded the paper's habitual readers that there is much that neither they nor we can understand about our fellow creatures, who have as much right to this planet as we do, although our race, long bemused by a pernicious superstition, thought that they were made for our swollen-headed species to use and abuse. It is worth quoting.

Mr. Whitlock says that last May he and a neighbor were commenting on the late return of swallows and house martins when

> Over the meadows before his house, dipping and diving toward us as they hawked insects on the wing, were four or five martins. Suddenly they were with us, and, losing their interest in flies, they made straight for the sites of their last year's nests. Without hesitation and with no exploratory reconnoitering, they flew directly to the vestiges of the nests that had survived the winter's gales, and clung to them twittering. It was as if they were saying, "Well, here we are Home again! and so glad to be here!"
>
> And I fell to marvelling at the unerring instinct that had brought them all those 7,000 miles from their winter quarters in South Africa, 14,000 miles if you reckon the autumn journey. When the time came to begin the journey the birds must have had a clear picture of their destination, and a detailed programming of their route. ... And there was no mistaking the impulse which guided them, for, the next day, they were busy laying the foundation of a new nest under the house eaves, using what remained of their nest of the previous year.

In the martins and many other species of birds, as I remarked when commenting on Dr. Rhine's imposition on the credulity of the

3. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* April 1992, pp. 21-22.

public,[4] we have a genuine instance of "extra-sensory perception." Their astonishing journeys are certainly not explicable in terms of the five senses that we possess. The most plausible theory is that they somehow perceive the lines of force in the earth's magnetic field and, perhaps, the angle of the sun's rays. But whatever the explanation, we have here a phenomenon of what can be called a "spiritual force" and is much more worthy of our attention than absurd religions about supernatural beings, whether old and outworn superstitions or newly invented by the hucksters of marvels for the gullible.

The same inexplicable power of perception is present in various species of mammals. If you ride a horse over winding trails in the foothills, which he has never visited before, the instant his head is turned homeward he will know it, although you may not, if you have not consulted a map. There are apparently unquestionable reports that if a baboon is carried, in a vehicle from which he cannot look out, a hundred miles along the two legs of a right-angle triangle, he will, when released, start homeward across the hypotenuse.

We lack that power of extra-sensory perception, although some have claimed that vestiges of it are to be found in the most primitive species of talking anthropoids, Capoids and Australoids. However that may be, as the late Robert Ardrey has insisted in several of his books,[5] all of the higher mammals, at least, including us, possess an instinctive sense that connects them with a specific place, a home. And all of them, if not degenerate, will fight to the death to preserve that home.

We all have that instinct, although "Liberal intellectuals" and other nitwits try to deny it. I have met a highly intelligent woman, who holds a quite responsible position in a large city, but maintains, at considerable expense, a house in the town in which she was born, a thousand miles away; she refuses to rent it, and has it maintained by a hired caretaker, although she can visit it for a few days only once or twice a year. "Without that home," she said, "I would feel lost, a mere bit of flotsam adrift in the human sea."

4. I noticed this passage of impudent arrogance, astonishing even in Jews, when glancing through that horrendous collection, but I seem to have failed to make a note of precisely where it occurred.

5. New York, Harcourt-Brace, 1924; reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications, $6.50 + postage.

The perspicacious lady is right. We are truly human only when we own some plot of ground with a house that is our home, from which we may wander, but to which we can always return. That is why the World Destroyers are imposing real-estate taxes, usually for socially pernicious ends, such as "Welfare" and the monstrously overgrown boob-hatcheries, that reduce "ownership" of a home to renting it from the tax-collector; and use the Communist devices of income and inheritance taxes to make it admittedly impossible for most of the younger generation of Americans ever to have, even provisionally, a home of their own. That is why they have almost succeeded in liquidating families and making marriage a purposeless farce. (Although holy men rant about marriage as a magical "sacrament," the social function of marriage is to ensure the inheritance of property by the owner's legitimate children. One cannot speak of another possible result of marriage, the lifelong devotion of a man and a woman to each other, without exciting shrieks from the harridans of female "liberation," who are currently concerned with the danger that their "liberated" sluts might live with one man long enough to become accustomed to him.)

Much effort has been devoted to reducing Americans to "flotsam adrift on a human sea," individuals as rootless as rats in a sewer. In this, they have had the coöperation of the large corporations, which have become another device for destroying private property. In 1945, all the businesses in a typical American town, with the possible exception of a branch of the Atlantic & Pacific Tea Company and perhaps one of United Cigars, were owned by local "capitalists." Today the town has only "outlets" of huge corporations, managed by hirelings who are shifted about the country from state to state like tumbleweed on a desert, precisely for the purpose of preventing them from staying long enough in any one place to acquire property, form family connections, and put down roots.

Our enemies have created a generation of isolated individuals, as unconnected with others as billiard balls and half-mad with the terrible loneliness of a man in a crowd. In this work of devastation they are abetted by mattoids and rancorous misfits, such as H. G. Wells,[6] who

6. That Wells knew what he was doing when he became, like Toynbee, an agent of a dire conspiracy is shown by one significant short story, "The Isle of Dr. Moreau." His motive, so far as I know, has not been determined. On Toynbee's impudent confession of conspiracy against civilization, see *Liberty Bell,* May 1988, pp. 7-8.

realize that there is only one way to produce a "warless world" and that is to abolish humanity and replace it with zombies deprived of their racial instincts. The dehumanized animals will be herded by God's People, of course.

The territorial imperative is inherent in our racial inheritance—and no doubt, with variations, in other races, which need not concern us. The blind forces of biological evolution have so formed our species that we are fully human only when we are attached to property, a home, and, if possible, a family that has a known past and could have a future. The great majority of Americans became so befuddled that they, having at first accepted Marx's income tax in the spirit of the girl who was not worried by becoming "only a little bit pregnant," have been brought by their unappeaseable enemies, step by step, to a plight in which almost the whole of their lives is a continuous revolt against nature.

The laws of nature are absolute and from them there is no appeal. They may be violated for a time by individuals, nations, and races, but never with impunity. The ultimate and inescapable penalty for all is death.

SILESIAN INFERNO

I have several times expressed regret that *Silesian Inferno,* which was published in English by the German Informations- und Dokumentationszentum, was out-of-print and copies had become rare. The book has now been reprinted by a new publisher, the Landpost Press in Valley Forge, Pennsylvania, which is producing a series of reprints of the very highest quality. Cloth-bound copies may be obtained from Liberty Bell Publications, $22.50 + $3.00.

The German original, *Schlesisches Inferno,* is a documented compilation of survivors' reports of the ferocity of the Red Army when it occupied the Silesian part of Eastern Germany after the withdrawal of German troops in 1945. The collected reports from parts of Silesia are supplemented with geographical tables and reproductions of pamphlets and other printed material issued at the time. The compilation was made by Karl Friedrich Grau, and Professor Ernst Deuerlein added a concise introductory survey of the historical background. The book was translated into English by Ernst Schlosser, who had a command of English that is rare in persons for whom it is not the mother tongue.

The accuracy of the survivors' factual reports is guaranteed by two documents, of which I have copies in my possession, which were written by survivors of the Red Army's occupation of Central Germany and Austria for the information of their descendants. The ghastly events narrated in this book will harrow your mind, but you must read it for two vital reasons.

First, you will be at first tempted to call the soldiers and commissars of the Red Army beasts. That is a fundamental error, encouraged by Christian mythology, from which you must redeem yourself, if you are to think rationally about the world in which you live. All quadrupeds are morally superior to hominids. Beasts kill only to obtain food and to defend themselves; they never intentionally torture or debase their prey. Only species that are called human take a sadistic delight in killing for the joy of killing, in torturing for the joy of witnessing agony, and in defiling for the joy of degrading their betters. You must learn that with most of those species such conduct is instinctive and natural, and that although we belong to a race that instinctively reprehends such conduct, there are Aryans who are no better than the races that are naturally savage.

You must not think of the horrors described in this book as extraordinary and exceptional, as events that occurred during a war in a distant part of the world and in peculiar circumstances. You must understand that the harrowing accounts describe only what is normal and to be expected wherever and whenever hominids of various species have an opportunity to obey their innate and unalterable instincts. Only when you have learned that lesson will you succeed in understanding our plight today in the world and especially in the country that once was ours.

Second, in 1941 we were a nation and had a country of our own—at least one of which we could quickly have recovered possession. We have now permitted ourselves to be dispossessed, but we Aryans have inherited the guilt of our fathers.[1] Remember that the savage creatures that perpetrated the atrocities of which you read in this book were armed with American weapons and financed by the American people, who had permitted their great War Criminal to herd them into the Jews' war against our race and our civilization and make them revert to barbarism. That they were deceived does not palliate

their guilt, because they, infected with dire superstitions and moral cowardice, were willing to be deceived.

When Euripides remarked that the gods always visit the sins of the fathers on the children, he did no more than state a fundamental truth, historical, social, and biological.[2] From that law of nature there is no escape. That may not be just, but the real world knows nothing of justice, a human invention; it obeys only causality, the inexorable nexus of cause and effect that the Greeks called *heimarmene.* You may not err as did your fathers in 1941, and it may be said of you, as Horace said of his friend, *delicta maiorum immeritus lues:* you, though guiltless, will expiate the crimes of your ancestors. Your own innocence may be to you some spiritual consolation when you pay the inevitable penalty for their folly, and it may even give you the will to fight for a probably lost cause. But your innocence will in no way deflect the blind and ruthless mechanism of the universe.

The *Silesian Inferno* will enable you to foresee what Americans have, so far as we can now tell, doomed themselves to suffer, probably before the end of this millennium. At present, it looks as though the White population will first be driven from Texas and all the territory that we took from Mexico when we were still a viable and virile nation in 1848, and which the hordes of mestizos who are daily swarming into the United States are determined to take for themselves.[3] The Americans of the Southwest will suffer as the Germans in Silesia and

1. Sociologically a man's life is divided into five stages of approximately fifteen years, videlicet: 0-15, childhood; 15-30, adolescence; 30-45, youth; 45-60, maturity, the generation that is always in control at any given time and must bear the gravamen of responsibility for what is done; and 60-?, senility, during which only the few men who have fortified themselves in positions of power can control events, but even they must largely depend on the acquiescence of the preceding generation, the men of 45-60.

2. For some reason, this statement of the obvious was thought profound when put in the mouth of the savage god of a race who had created him in their image; see the Jew-Book, *Exodus,* 20.5.

3. Of course, the invaders, whom our rulers welcome into the country that once was ours, have no conceivable claim to a territory that was first conquered by Spaniards, not the descendant of their slaves, mongrels who have only a small percentage of White blood. There is some uncertainty about California, where the ever increasing population of

the Sudetenland suffered, but some survivors will probably be able to reach a temporary refuge in the Middle West and Northwest, the portions of the country in which our race is likely to survive a little longer. And the survivors will probable dictate memoirs like the ones you will read in this book. But by that time such horrors will have become commonplace.

BIBLIOGRAPHICAL NOTE

I have often referred to a fundamental study of theological technique, Joseph Wheless's *Forgery in Christianity* (1930), and regretted that it was out-of-print. I learn that it has now been reprinted by Health Research (P.O. Box 70, Mokelumne Hill, California; 95245) in their standard format of sheets approximately 6"×9", slotted and bound by a plastic spiral. The price is $25.00 + postage. I have also cited once or twice F. Cornwallis Conybeare's attempt to explain the contradictions within and between tales in the "New Testament," *Myth, Magic, and Morals* (1910). This has been reprinted in the same format, $17.50 + postage. The postage for one or two books is $2.50.

GOD IS WHERE YOU FIND IT

The *Skeptical Inquirer* for Spring 1992 contains an article—or, more exactly, preliminary notes for a very interesting article—by Martin Gardner, whose robust scepticism I have frequently mentioned in these pages. He adumbrates a puzzle that he does not solve, the career of the noted British geneticist, John Burdon Sanderson Haldane (1892-1964).

It would have been well to note that the geneticist was the son of John Scott Haldane, once well-known for his studies of respiration and ventilation, and the nephew of the statesman, Richard Burden Haldane, who was raised to the peerage as a Viscount, and who is now remembered as the British envoy who (probably on instructions from

Mongolians and Mongoloids may act in unison and take that state or the greater part of it for themselves. If our masters involve us in a war, Florida may be taken and its Aryan population massacred even before the mongrels from Mexico "reclaim" the Southwest. All this, needless to say, is merely conjectural, for we know neither what our masters now intend to do nor what they will decide to do when the time comes.

his superiors in the Liberal Party) refused to consider a treaty of reciprocal neutrality with Germany and thus did his part in involving Britain in the disastrous war that began in 1914.[1] He ended as a colleague of Ramsey MacDonald, whom several British writers have identified as a crypto-Communist.

The geneticist, therefore, was the great-great-grandson[2] of John Alexander Haldane, a Scottish evangelist, whose elder brother, Robert, after a distinguished career in the Navy, had his head turned by the rodomontade of the blood-thirsty world-improvers of the French Revolution, and then, not unnaturally, contracted analogous hallucinations about Jesus ben Yahweh. He squandered a fortune, large for the time, in efforts to bring Anglicans and Roman Catholics to True Christianity, and to afflict his god with a multi-racial Heaven, including hordes of niggers from Africa. There is a curious analogy with the career of the geneticist, and there may have been a vein of mental and emotional instability in the family.

The man in whom we are interested here is reputed to have been one of the most brilliant British geneticists at a time when such studies were not subject to political pressure and coercion. I accept a valuation which I cannot criticize, since I have not read more of Haldane's work than a few popular essays, from which, however, it is clear he, of course, accepted the Darwinian doctrine of biological evolution, and that, like many scientists of his generation, he was also a well-educated man.

He became an "instructor"[3] in biochemistry at Cambridge. In 1925 his relations with a female named Charlotte Franken, whom he

1. Viscount Haldane was an author of some repute, having written a biography of Adam Smith and a work of popular philosophy entitled *The Pathway to Reality,* which I wish I had read. He was one of the translators into English of Schopenhauer's *Die Welt als Wille und Vorstellung.* He was also one of the earliest promoters of Einstein's Relativity.

2. There are too many Roberts in the genealogy, and I am not sure whether the geneticist's father was the great-grandson or the great-grandnephew of James Alexander.

3. The word is Martin Gardner's and I do not know what academic position in the English university it represents. That might make a great difference in estimating the gravity of the scandal that moved the University (and presumably his college) to expel him.

eventually married, involved him in a nasty scandal. It must have been a particularly nasty one, since Cambridge expelled him from the faculty, although it reinstated him, at least for a year or two, when influential Englishmen intervened on his behalf.

It is at this point that we crave enlightenment. As everyone even superficially acquainted with the history of our race well knows, the great influence of women on events long antedates their attainment of the privilege of participating in the political corruption that is dear to lovers of "democracy." What were Charlotte's character and antecedents? And, crucial here, was she a Communist when Haldane became involved with her? Which converted the other to the new religion? Or was it their faith that attracted them to each other?

Haldane, like many a wiser man, was evidently the victim of an illusory infatuation. At the beginning of the Spanish Civil War in 1936, the Communists, obviously operating as a conspiracy with a quasi-military power over its dupes, ordered the woman to Paris as a secret agent of some kind, *and she obeyed.* It would be interesting to know whether Haldane was distressed or relieved by his wife's defection.

Mrs. Haldane had an affair with an American nitwit who, possibly infected by some stupid or cunning professor of the pseudo-sciences in his college, enlisted in the Abraham Lincoln Brigade and went to Spain to fight for the enemies of civilization, who naturally used the American fools as eminently dispensable shock troops to be thrown into the path of the Spanish Army to delay its advance. Charlotte seems to have been fond of the dunce, for when he was killed, she resented her masters' use of him as cannon-fodder and eventually emancipated herself from servitude to feral barbarians.

According to Mr. Gardner, the woman's autobiography shows that she had "for years" wished to divorce Haldane, but was forbidden by her masters to do so, because the two suckers were so useful for their "propaganda value." If her masters did not change their minds, she must have defected from the conspiracy before she obtained a divorce in 1945.

Mr. Gardner's first problem will be that of determining whether Haldane, when he was an undergraduate at Cambridge, was a member

of the nest of perverts and traitors who were hatched out in the 1920s by Communists in the faculties of the various colleges and the University, where they were tolerated, in keeping with Anglo-Saxon respect for divergent opinions and eccentricity, on the mistaken supposition that a Marxist faith was no worse than belief in transubstantiation or reincarnation.

The undergraduates who became traitors to Western Civilization while at Cambridge and later traitors to their country, when they infiltrated British government and neutralized even Military Intelligence, were all, so far as we know, members of our race and the children of respected and necessarily prosperous families of the middle-class, the gentry, and even the peerage.[4] They are an appalling phenomenon, but if we are to understand their conspiratorial network, we must first determine whether they began as Marxists whose hatred of our culture also found expression in homosexual perversion, or as perverts whose sense of guilt or degeneracy made them hate their betters.

Was Haldane a member of that Marxist clique while he was an undergraduate or did he get the new religion only some time after his ill-starred marriage? (He did not openly join the Communist Party until 1942, when it was safe to do so, since England was in the midst of her suicidal Holy War and allied with her implacable enemies; most of the Communist conspirators from Cambridge sedulously avoided all contact with the Party to keep their real allegiance secret and thus to facilitate their covert treason). That is a fundamental question, because we must ascertain whether he became converted to the dire religion before or after he attained competence in genetics, a strictly scientific subject. And it would be interesting to know when Haldane first read the gospel of Mordecai, alias Karl Marx, and got religion—or did he ever read *Das Kapital*?

As was doubtless obvious to men who can think analytically long before 1916, when Correa Moylan Walsh, in the great work I have so often cited, identified Marx's revelations as a "salvation religion,"

4. If Mr. Gardner undertakes to complete his article, he will find a good survey of the Marxist cult at Cambridge in John Costello's *Mask of Treachery* (London, Collins, 1988); there is an American edition (New York, Morrow, 1988?), which I have not seen.

similar to primitive Christianity, faith in Communist dogma is induced by glandular emotions, not by reason.[5]

Thoughtless individuals, of course, are taken in by Marx's profession of "atheism" and "materialism," and do not make the effort of considering the pretense critically. Thus they never perceive that his gospel is a denial of biological evolution, presupposing the existence of some god or other supernatural force that ordained the exaltation of the proletariat, the dregs of civilized society. Like the famous Jesus, Marx came to "make folly of the wisdom of this world" by promising that "the first shall be last, and the last shall be first."

It is a nice irony that while Marx's profession of atheism deceived many atheists, who were willing to tolerate and even support any movement that would diminish the power of superstition over society, it did not deceive many sincere Christians, especially those with what John Maynard Kaynes called "the strain of Puritanism" in their blood. A typical example is the student in Peterhouse at Cambridge who, according to his tutor, Herbert Butterfield, was "a Biblical fundamentalist of great seriousness. He was early converted to Marxism by regular attendance at meetings of the Student Christian Movement." That emotional boy represents thousands of Christians who perceived that the gospel of Marx differed from the gospel of Mark in only a few details, which they were willing to disregard. It is not a coincidence that the places where Marxists found it easiest to recruit dupes were Christian seminaries, and it is probable that most of the recruits in the 1920s and 1930s were young men who had believed, or at least wanted to believe, the tall tales in the Christians' story-book. More recently, of course, since the Marxian Reformation has been accepted by virtually all of the Christian Churches,[6] adherence to its absurd dogmas is just a requisite for advancement in a shabby business.

To understand Haldane as a significant phenomenon we need to know the biographical essentials. Was he imbued with superstition in his youth? And was the superstition specifically one about supernatural

5. Cf. Philp Wylie, *The Innocent Ambassadors* (New York, Reinhart, 1967): "Communism is the most successful religion yet evolved."

6. There are some exceptions, which I listed in *Liberty Bell*, December 1990 and August 1991.

beings or the derivative one about human perfectibility? The facts could be ascertained, I am sure, from a published biography, but I am not trying to write here the article that I hope Mr. Gardner will write.

It is true that residual superstitions do not preclude scientific accomplishments. Everyone will think of Joseph Priestly, and there are fairly numerous other examples.[7] More to our purpose here is Joseph Needham, a biochemist at Cambridge, who described himself as a "Christian Marxist," having decided that "the Gospel teaching demanded Communist solutions to social problems." He was also one of the most active and successful recruiters of Communist agents at Cambridge in the 1930s.[8]

Whatever the determining factors, Haldane evidently became devout in his new faith. It seems that he, like all persons whose glands dictate to their brains, he was a True Believer, incapable of critical thought. Had Lenin declared that the earth did not rotate on its axis, Haldane would have believed it. He did believe something equally fantastic. He believed the biological nonsense devised by a Russian charlatan named Trofim Lysenko because Stalin endorsed it. Stalin, of course, had endorsed it because he, like the rulers of the United States today, saw that a doctrine of human equality[9] was a useful and

7. Examples must be weighted critically. It is a deplorable but much advertised fact that Sir Isaac Newton wasted much of his time on theological puzzles, but it must be remembered that in his time it was universally believed that the Bible was an historical record of events that had actually happened. In the Victorian Age, some English scientists were taken in by "spiritualists." Some of them, like Sir William Crookes (on whom see *Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?*, pp. 8-9), were doubtless more interested in the physical, than in the metaphysical, charms of beauteous spook-raisers, but others had witnessed with their own eyes phenomena which they regarded as valid data, since they were not astute enough to detect the magicians' tricks, and not hard-headed enough to know that inexplicable phenomena in violation of the laws of nature must be spurious.

8. According to Sir Herbert Butterfield as reported by Andrew Boyle, *The Climate of Treason*, 2d edition (London, Hodder & Stoughton, 1980), p. 77.

9. This kind of hokum, so dear to the racketeers who are working the education swindle today, has ancient origins. It was known to Plato, who toyed with it (you remember the slave boy whom Socrates taught to recognize a geometrical theorem). A noteworthy example in the Eighteenth Century is Helvétius, who claimed, and may have believed,

effective weapon against civilization, but Haldane, like many Communist dupes, was too naïf to understand that.

Lysenko, on the basis of some faked experiments with wheat, denied the well-known laws of heredity and claimed that characteristics acquired (e.g., by 'education') could be transmitted to offspring. (Of course, similar results can be produced over a long period of time by selective breeding, as is obvious from the course of biological evolution, but that is not what Lysenko had in mind.)

That a geneticist could believe such irrational twaddle is evidence of a mind seriously impaired by some malfunction of the psyche.

That Haldane suffered some mental alienation is evident from a statement that Mr. Gardner tells us was seriously meant. Haldane had suffered from chronic constipation for fifteen years "until I read Lenin and other writers, who showed me what was wrong with our society and how to cure it. Since then I have needed no magnesia." It is a pity that he did not succumb to an older faith and get cured at Lourdes—or in the ruins of the ancient temple of Sequana, who was in the business of miraculous medicine centuries before she had to meet the competition of the fabulous Virgin. That form of superstition would have been less dangerous to him and to society.

The statement that Mr. Gardner quoted is a prime datum. I need not remark again that in speaking of Communists we must recognize an absolute dichotomy between (1) simple-minded folk who believe in their religion and, of course, never attain any position of importance in the conspiratorial apparatus, and (2) the men who do attain positions of some power and are, of course, too intelligent to believe the bunkum they use to recruit and manipulate their living tools. Haldane's absurd claims and other antics are evidence that he belonged to the first class.

that "l'éducation nous faisait ce que nous sommes," and asserted that by education he could endow the simplest peasant with genius.

10. Such dichotomies are not limited to the Marxian cult. Anatole France once thought of writing a treatise on the great theologians who were atheists.

We need not wonder that Haldane, while he labored mightily for his True Faith, writing voluminously for both British and American editions of the *Daily Worker*, expressed himself with so little discretion that, as Mr. Gardner says. "he became one of England's comic eccentrics."[11] Nor yet is it more than natural that when his faith in Messiah Stalin (not in the Gospel) was at last a little impaired, he hied himself (with a new wife) to India, became an Indian citizen, and went native, on the model of the sleazy agitator named Gandhi, whom the British had stupidly failed to shoot in the 1920s.

Haldane's work as a geneticist was, I assume (since I know no better), commensurate with the scientific reputation he attained.[12] He is, therefore, a prime example of a disastrously common phenomenon, a combination of scientific talent with an extraordinary credulity and capacity for auto-hypnosis. A genuinely psychological study of the causes of his mental deformation or deterioration would therefore be of great interest and of considerable value in diagnosing the most virulent epidemic disease of our time. So I recommend the subject to Martin Gardner as one on which he has made a good beginning. ❑

11. The British laughed at him, but they should have hanged him. As Martin Gardner seems not to know, Haldane was a Soviet spy, one of a group of spies who were supervised by a female whose cryptonym in Soviet intelligence was "Sonja." She was a Jewess named Ruth Kuczynski, who acquired British citizenship by marrying an Englishman and, of course, discarding the fool after he had served her purpose. She had a brother, Jürgen Kuczynski, who crawled into England as a "refugee" and naturally went to work to undermine and destroy the nation of nitwits who had admitted him to their country. The British, you see, had become so muddle-headed that they, first, permitted Klaus Fuchs to work on development of an atomic bomb, and, second, when his treachery became unmistakable, failed to hang him and his accomplices.

12. This is subject to the *caveat* that our enemies always tout the abilities of such Communists to bestow on them an illusory prestige and fictitious distinction, which imposes on persons who are too ignorant or busy to examine the propaganda critically. A preliminary investigation of Haldane's real achievements is therefore in order.

From

F.A.E.M.
First Amendment Exercise Machine

Robert Frens, Editor—Box 433, Buffalo NY 14223

The following is the text of a letter I sent on behalf of Ernst Zündel, 6 September 1992:

Mr. Howard Hampton
Attorney General of Ontario
720 Bay Street Toronto
Ontario, M5G 2K1

Dear Attorney General:

The book of Ecclesiastes 3:8 states, in part: "A time to love, and a time to hate;". God did not say "... and a crime to hate." It remained for mortal man to attempt that.

As an American, directly descended from signers of the Declaration of Independence, I have taken a keen interest in the decade old Ernst Zündel affair. The most disturbing feature of this apparently endless legal matter, is the careless abandonment of logic and precision in regard to the use of language. Since the "false news" law has been struck down by the Supreme Court, it would serve no purpose to demonstrate the illogical structure of that archaic law. All high school sophomores should have learned that any conjunction is false if either of its conjuncts is false. I was perplexed when I failed to notice that your courts failed to address this issue irrespective of the Zündel proceedings. In my opinion, the case against Mr. Zündel should have been dismissed at the start because, as subsequent events have demonstrated, the charges were leveled out of pure malice by an obviously influential and rancorous minority who have taken it upon themselves to decide what Canadians should say, or not say. The "false news" law was ludicrous and its demise should serve as a cause for celebration for all Canadians. Even if that law were other than ethereal, and logical analysis applied, and not the emotional nonsense that ensued, Mr. Zündel could hardly have been found guilty of anything.

I am at a disadvantage because I do not have access to all of the facts. In this regard, I beg your indulgence. However, there appears to be running rampant, an irrational connection between a diminished view of Jewish suffering, during the Hitler era, and the charge of being an "anti-Semite". Even so, is anti-Semitism a crime in Canada as it was in the Soviet Union? Suppose I gave a small talk and elaborated my belief that 90,000 or so Japanese were not killed in an atomic assault upon Hiroshima. Would any group of Japanese be justified in calling me anti-Nipponese? If I deny the fact that the Allies deliberately terror bombed the defenseless cultural city of Dresden, in February 1945, and that 100,000 Germans were burned alive, would Germans be justified in calling me an anti-Deutcher? If I vocalized my belief that no cows were ever killed in the Chicago stock yards, would it axiomatically follow that I am anti-bovine? If this sounds inane, and it is, then pray tell, why is anti-Semitism equated with doubting any part of the concentration camp episodes? The answer to this would probably issue from a psychoanalyst's couch.

Mr. Zündel is called a hatemonger—a peddler of hate. If we are to deal with haters, then what of those who hate hate? Could it be possible to hate those who hate hate and not be a kettle calling the pot black? Or simply be illogical? What, pray tell, is hate, in the first place?

Hate is an emotion and using printed symbols to portray emotions is an extremely difficult, if not impossible, art of which only rare humans have been able to demonstrate and then, only in a precarious manner. I send a post message: "I hate you." Was I laughing when I wrote it? Or was I seething with anger? Who can say? One thing is certain, however, hate lies in the mind of the reader. Are we then, as civilized and logical beings, going to forcefully cater to the opinions of all who unhappily interpret the printed words of others? To do so would be to invite the types of tyranny which have bloodied far too many pages of our history.

I have always disparagingly marveled at the thought processes of those who equate negative criticism with a desire to inflict harm. Moreover, it appears to me that only the mentally unstable would equate a singular, or minority, opinion, that was in contradiction, with an intent to annihilate or cause harm. Suppose, for example, that I calmly and deliberately espoused my belief that the tales of black slavery were simply concoctions to discredit wealthy Southerner plantation owners. What bizarre and nebulous threads would connect this belief to feelings of hate for black people? The answer, again of course, lies within the domain of psychoanalysis; fit for academic study and not courtroom exercises.

It is my understanding that Mr. Zündel's home was bombed and that he is a continual target of obscene threats both to his life and limb. I have observed, on television, physical assaults against his per-

son and that of his attorney and friends—on courthouse steps, no less! One might well ask who Mr. Zündel has threatened or assaulted. We could continue by asking whether it is Mr. Zündel or his antagonists who possess the greater hate and represent a greater danger to public consonance and calm. Mr. Zündel has demonstrated no behavior, which in no conceivable fashion, could be interpreted as a menace to anyone. He incites nothing and advocates nothing remotely akin to violence or disorder. Mr. Zündel merely has opinions that are not shared by everyone. It is high time that legal energies be spent harnessing those who perpetually demonstrate violent and threatening behavior instead of those who merely have opinions that are not pleasing to all.

Not all violence and mayhem is rooted in hate and hate does not automatically lead to violence. While serving in the U.S. Army, 17th Airborne Division, 514th Infantry Battalion, I observed fellow soldiers engaged in killing merely because they found great pleasure in it. Fellow schoolmates, serving with the 8th Air Force killed massive numbers of civilians during bombing raids, not out of hate or pleasure, but simply as a duty, which implies a considerable portion of indifference. Criminals often kill their victims, not out of hate or any other emotion, but for petty and practical considerations—the advantage of having no witnesses. If I kill one of my neighbors purely because I love killing my neighbors, would this be a "love crime"? Should we have "love crime" laws? If I kill my neighbor because I was curious about the efficacy of my home-made weapon, would I be guilty of a "curiosity crime"? If these queries appear ludicrous, then it would be to our advantage to examine "hate crime" notions.

As an American with established roots and a fervent believer in the principles held by the Founding Fathers, I feel it should be the Crown's duty to protect Mr. Zündel from those who seek to harm or silence him. Let Mr. Zündel babble what he wishes. If you don't agree with him and he proposes no threats and advocates no violence, then where is the peril? Should we persecute and prosecute every person topped out on LSD for vocalizing his hallucinations? Is it the duty of any government to ensure that I, or anyone else, be free of disturbing mental thoughts? Should we attempt to protect all vocal paranoids from their inner conflicts? Should we also outlaw dreams if they cause mental anguish? What rubbish!

The fact that some people feel that the public should be protected from "news" they disapprove of, or other types of comment, is a rather sad one. It is also insulting to become aware that I am held to

be an idiot incapable of determining truth or falsehood by myself. If Mr. Zündel believes that the Antarctic harbors flying saucers, does this logically lead us to believe that he hates penguins, UFOs, ice or frosty weather? Should donkeys be silenced because their braying causes someone "mental anguish"? When thought control leaves the realm of persuasion and enters the arena of enforceable law, we will all find ourselves in a hell on earth.

It appears that, as in Canada, certain elements in the United States are also attempting to set sail in the very dangerous and malignant waters of speech suppression. As a lover of freedom, I protest against your government's treatment of Mr. Zündel for the benefit of a handful of vexatious and arrogant Canadians who have voiced their contempt for the recent and related Supreme Court decision simply because it wasn't to their fancy. That alone will tell you more about Mr. Zündel's vindictive adversaries than it does about Mr. Zündel. Stop, once and for all, this blatant legal harassment of Mr. Zündel and let's pray that Canada will never be known as Canuckistan.

✠ ✠ ✠

GAD A MIGHTY. I was minding everyone's business while handing out copies of David McCalden's comic book. An irate born-again type nearly collapsed on the sidewalk after reading the first 3 pages of *Trial By Jewry.* With a threatening finger gesture, he shouted down at me from his towering indignation, "Didn't you know that the Nazis exterminated almost a million Norwegians during the invasion and occupation? And that they cut down all of the forests just to supply the wood that was needed for the pyres?" I didn't know that.

He continued with a tale about how Jesus sent a UFO to spread "true news" to the earthlings (actually ZOGlings). The "all Hell will break loose" countdown began in August of this year. During September, Bush will position troops in certain areas of ZOGland. In October, the signs of calamity will be all about. Re-elected Bush will be assassinated in November, Blacks will start their killing rampages, Quayle will take-over and, in December, Federal troops will be slaughtering all of the Whites that the Blacks missed in November. I didn't know that.

✠ ✠ ✠

MONKEY SEE, MONKEY DO. I was recently reminded that the Soviets launched men into space orbits before the Americans. This indicated that the German scientists who they kidnapped were somewhat superior to those who we kidnapped. If the greedy usu-

rers and envious capitalists hadn't obliterated the new Germany, it was highly probable that German men would have planted their feet on the moon before 1953. Oh well. If you can't compete, then stomp them to death.

The Soviets used dogs as the first space pioneers. Once it was determined that dogs were safe, it was only reasonable that human cargo come next. Not much difference, though, because it has been said that Soviet citizens lead dog's lives anyway.

The Americans used monkeys in the first launches possibly because Americans love to monkey around. Anyway, nostalgic urges are hard to overcome, so it was a natural choice to continue to use apes as biological cargo. The latest shuttle carried a black ape and a yellow monkey as baggage.

The next time you see a Cheeta driving a Lincoln pimp-mobile with 1948 style whitewalls, remember that Henry Ford was not related to Sammy Davis Jr. or Jesse Rainbo Jackson.

✠ ✠ ✠

POPULIST PURITY. The latest flak concerns a fellow named Weaver who enjoyed a brief span of notoriety during the recent standoff/shootout at the ZOG corral in Idaho. Populist prez candidate Bo Gritz (rhymes with "toe mites" and not with "blow shits") emerged, from the cabin under siege, with the remaining objects of our government's latest "Mountain Storm" effort. The papers and jew-tube were full of (whatever passes as news these days) the details, both real and imagined, and I will not cover it here. I am more concerned with Rambo Bo.

Bo is obviously a very brave man who has short-comings that nullify the effects of his soldier-like prowess. My opinion, and it is based entirely upon a story which might not be true, leads me to believe that this man should stay in the business of shooting gooks, of which he is accomplished. If what I understand of the Weaver episode is true, we don't need "leaders" of this sort.

Bo Gritz (I'll call him BOG) apparently was working hand-in-glove with ZOG. He, and an accomplice, gained access to the Weaver cabin under false pretenses and, contrary to his word, disarmed and rendered helpless the occupants thereof. The surrender walk immediately followed. BOG justified his betrayal of a racial comrade on the grounds that "lives were saved". What macho bullshit! In moments of conflict, we deceive our enemies and this clearly indicates that BOG felt that Mr. Weaver was an enemy. That action alone should tell us

all we want to know about the Populist Party's insect candidate. Mr. Weaver is a strange duck in his own right who apparently had a faulty ruler when he sawed off that shot-gun. Mr. Weaver believes he is a "true jew" and I'll let the articulate Mr. Thomson carry things from here with the article WHO ARE THE TRUE JEWS [found on page 36 of this issue].

✠ ✠ ✠

C.C.C.P. I was invited to speak at a meeting of the Concerned Citizens of Corfu and Pembroke. I was not sure what they were concerned about but I supposed that it was about the welfare of the beleaguered Aryan. Apparently someone didn't read my lips. I was not their kind of goy. I'll bet my last glazed donut that I'll not be invited back.

The group was a collection of ex-Birchers and the tax protesting bunch. They all had one thing in common—a desire to cling to their possessions no matter what—like the greedy, trapped monkey with his hand tightly clenched about the goody within the gourd.

The room was filled with "experts", all with recommendations concerning off-shore funds, living trusts, non-living trusts, dying trusts, trusts of trusts, etc., blah, blah. I pointed out that all of those nice paper trips were based upon an assumption that conditions will favor the honoring of those paper rules. What good did all of those deeds, titles and papers do the Hunt brothers when they decided to corner the silver market? Or the clowns that trusted paperwork when Castro took over? Or the Russians when the Jews seized power after the revolution? Or the white nincompoops who voted for black rule in Rhodesia? One must never forget that man-made rules—lawyer belching—only work if everyone agrees to abide by those rules. Ultimately, all rules are interpreted by the guy holding the gun. That's why the rules were changed when the Hunts thought they had it made. One sad fellow had $100,000 in property seized by the ZOG. He shouted: "They can't do that. It's all here in the Constitution!" The man then offered stacks of court citations, books and copies of this and that to "prove" his case. I made the simple observation that the ZOG perhaps shouldn't have seized his assets, and that they not only could, but they did! "Imagine", I told them, "that a mugger stuffs the barrel of a .38 up your nose and demands your wallet. How effective would it be if you cited the law that 'forbid' him from robbing you?" The government in this land adheres to the rules only when it suits their purpose. When it doesn't, they stuff a gun barrel up your nose.

As kids, we played a game with marbles. We had a set of rules. All wanted to use his skills to capture as many marbles from the "pot" as possible. Super shooters always went home with the most marbles. We played by the rules and tried to improve our skills. One day, however, an oaf of a kid showed up and wanted to play. The rules were explained and a game began. The oaf, Norman, had the marble shooting skill of a constipated moose. One could see pain expressed in his face as he lost marble after marble. Then, unexpectedly, he knocked two of us to the ground, scooped up all of the marbles and departed saying "F— your rules. I want the marbles!" You see, rules are interpreted by the guy with the larger muscles. Today, that's the ZOG and if you forget this, you'll end up babbling to yourself and wondering where the yellow went.

Included, in this group, were a set of hypocrites who are trying to legally shed their United States citizenship but retain State citizenship. It all has to do with the shucking of certain taxes and whatever. They wanted to slip out of the Social Security system and yet required the "system" to guarantee their "right" not to be a part of the system. Rinky, dinky, yo-yo time. One read aloud the content of a letter from some twit who now resides in Belgium. This winner (the goy living in Belgium) actually and legally discarded his U.S. citizenship but became irate when he was denied re-entry into the U.S. on the grounds he was now an illegal alien, and subject to a different set of rules.

I left this "eat, meet and retreat" session with a thought in my head: Those that can, don't have the means. Those with the means, won't. That, friends, is definitely not a formula for success.

✠ ✠ ✠

JAWS: Skin-divers were being interviewed on TV in regard to the hazards posed by the sharks that were moving about the area which attracted those particular divers. The female member, of a beautiful Aryan-looking couple, smiled and said: "It's risky, but you should remember that these waters are the sharks' feeding grounds and they have a right to it."

An ugly non-Aryan male was also asked the same question. His response was: "All sharks should be exterminated. They are a danger to me when I want to go skin-diving." May he rest in jaws.

An Aryan attitude is always in harmony with nature.

✠ ✠ ✠

DUKISODE. I've given the thumbs down gesture to Buchanan, Perot and Duke. Of the three, I have ruffled the greatest number of warts among the Duke crowd. So, I'll reveal the content of a personal letter and leave you with the question of whether a character of this sort is what you desire in a leader. I quote:

Odd that Wally would devote so much space to bashing the bedsheet-bunglers of the KKK, which is simply a person with a stutter trying to pronounce "kook". Pretty boy David Duke left a legacy of mischief up in Canada when he visited as a "KKK representative". Of course, there is no historical nor reasonable basis for the KooKs in Canada as there is, unfortunately, in the Jew-ass of A. A certain Wolfgang Droege was infatuated with Duke and his K-K-Kook group, which Duke, according to form, later abandoned. As a journey-man printer, he made good money and helped Duke and his KKK mischief-makers in Toronto and in British Columbia (also known as British California). Wolfgang supported a young mestizo named McQuirter who wanted to out-Duke Duke. Their Toronto "klavern" also included a brain-damaged Latvian named Siksna and another very dark mestizo named MacFarlane. McQuirter came from a long line of petty criminals and, like Duke, was a "lady-killer" with good looks, a gift of gab and the ability to create an aura of mystery which swept the girls one finds loitering around Dairy Queen, right off their number 9 size feet. Like Duke, McQuirter usually zeroed in on the moronic wives of his supporters. Both are hung up on bed-sheets. They drape them over their heads when they aren't playing jump-jump on top of them. This Duke clone would sell out his own mother for another go at a bang-bang party.

The rule is simple. Pay attention to what a man does and not what he says. Character is the basis for everything. It is like my father said: If a man's word is no good, then neither is he.

✠ ✠ ✠

DEBT DOUBT. The young lady, in the TV commercial, happily exclaimed, "Not only do I have a new Chevy, but I also have credit!" This was one of those ads that "sucker in" first time car buyers. After the frosting is licked off, her remark can be translated. She was given credit. With that she secured a new Chevrolet AND a debt. She no longer has the credit. She used it. The statement should have been: "Not only do I have a new Chevy, but I also have debt." This debt exceeds the value of the automobile. If you doubt this, then immediately try selling the car for what you just paid for it. This loss is, however, of small import. The sad thing is that the young lady had chained her-

self voluntarily to the wage-slave system that gravely diminishes freedom.

In the 1950s, I wielded a pick and shovel for the New York Central Railroad, as did several of my friends. We were paid the same wage. Jim Canty used his money to purchase a new car on the installment plan. He never had enough money left over for gasoline. He spent most of his time seated in a parked car. I took another route. I bought a used 1940 Hudson for $150 and always had excess money for gasoline. I traveled and traveled and traveled. Jim sat and sat and sat. To each his own.

Somewhere I read that the average American family's "share" of the national debt is about $64,000. And that's not a question. Last month I was in debt a thousand dollars, give or take a fistful of dollars. I owed Sears $292; AMA $121; my butcher $87; etc. The point is that I know to whom I am indebted and where the payment should be sent. Why have none of the TV mouth-offs or the political yappers mentioned TO WHOM our wunnerful government is indebted? One explanation is that we owe it to ourselves. Bull droppings! Any debt requires the existence of two, at the least, entities. Our government isn't indebted to itself—it is indebted to the Federal Reserve—a private usury organization run by international banksters. These are the same pack of criminals who operate the "national" sounding Bank of England and other money-grubbing rackets around the globe.

If the national debt makes you lose sleep, then I have a solution. Elect an American government for a change, instead of those Zionist lackeys who have been selling you out for nearly a century. The first order of the day, then, would be to tell those paper shufflers to play drop-the-soap in the nearest shower. Tell them to take the national debt (the money we owe them) and stuff it into their lower orifice. Bug off and go get buggered. End of debt.

The banksters, of course, wouldn't want us to get away with this action. They would then mount a campaign to get the other debt-laden countries to launch a war against us, as they did when Mr. Hitler yanked Germany out of their clutches. If we remained massively powerful, in a military sense, we could then be instrumental in directing all of the other countries to exterminate (do I smell gas?) their usury racketeers. It won't happen because too many people support activities of gluttonous, gourmandistic greed.

✠ ✠ ✠

30 Wendel Avenue
Kenmore, NY, 14223
30 September 1992

Project Hate
90 Harbour Street
Toronto, ON M7A 2S1

Gentlemen:

It is my understanding that you intend to charge people with the "crime" of hate if they happen to express opinions that differ from those that you cherish. I am wondering if I qualify for your extravagant attention. Therefore, as a veteran of World War II, I am offering the following collection of personal opinions:

1) No man can walk upon water.
2) People cannot be turned into pillars of salt.
3) Diesel exhaust gasses are not safe to breathe.
4) Six million Jews were not exterminated by the Germans during WW II.
5) Forty percent of the American Congress consists of perverts.
6) It is physically impossible to cremate 2000 people per hour in one furnace.
7) Hillary Clinton is a dyke.
8) Saddam is not an Adolf.
9) The "ozone holes" in the welkin are not as dangerous as the holes in the heads of the experts that dreamed them up.
10) Hungarian jews, when burned, do not produce a different colored smoke than do Polish jews.
11) You cannot feed a thousand people with one loaf of bread.
12) Santa comes in a sleigh.
13) The Easter bunny has A.I.D.S.
14) Charles Manson is neither Jesus Christ nor Adolf Hitler.
15) Ernst Zündel owns a 40 foot flying saucer.
16) The Germans never intended to invade Nebraska in 1942.

Please send me a few of your opinions. If I do not happen to agree with them, and in the interest of balance, I'll be glad to charge you with a "hate crime"—whatever that is.

Tolerantly yours,
Robert Frens

Who Are The True Jews?

by
Eric Thomson

We are assailed from time to time by press reports announcing the capture of White or partially-White people who declare themselves to be "the True Jews", Israelites or Israel Identity adherents. These people have over-dosed themselves with readings and misinterpretations of the jew-book, which in itself is a relatively recent work of tribal legends which have been concocted, selected and edited over several centuries to proclaim (a) the cunning, treachery and savagery of jews, alias Hebrews, alias Israelites, alias Judeans, etc. and (b) the equally vicious and pernicious deity, Ja, alias Jaweh, alias Jehovah, etc. who has "chosen" those beings "in his image". As they say, it takes one to know one, so how can any White person recognize such a people and such a god as "his own"? That quality alone is sufficient to disqualify anyone from membership in the White or Aryan Race, for there is nothing Aryan or White in regard to the Jews and their "divine demon". Hitler was supposed to have said that the "jews are a race of the mind", while the Germans were "a race of the loins". If that is so, then the majority of those who are loosely classed as "humans" on Planet Earth are of "the jew-race", and, if one judges them by their behavior, the vast majority of those who appear outwardly to be White are also members of that parasitic and criminal bunch.

Aryan thinkers have long pointed out that gods, goddesses and religions are emanations of race. If these deities and principles have an independent existence, with or without mankind to believe in them, as religionists supposed, then they transmit signals which would appeal only to certain types of beings or, conversely, humans radiate signals which would attract unto themselves certain types of deities. On a practical, historical level, we have seen that the tri-racial Khazars of the Black Sea region chose Judaism over the two current slave cults of Christianity and Mohammedanism (a) because the two watered-down versions of Judaism were at war and the Khazars did not want to fight and (b) because Judaism is the "master cult" which rules over adherents to the other two cults. Why choose to be a slave when one could choose to be a master?

Why did the Puritans, the Calvinists, the Mormons, the Boers, the Amish, the Mennonites, Jehovah's Witnesses, Seventh Day Adventists and myriads of other groups, cults and sects choose to identify themselves as "the true jews" over centuries of recorded history? I confine my inquiry to those who have reverted to the so-called Old Testament, rather than to "Christians" and "Moslems" who claim to have made "legitimate" additions to the jew-cult, much as the jew "Lenin" did to Jewish "Marxism". Breathes there an Aryan with soul so dead that he could embrace these foul idols and perverted principles as "his own"? I do not think so. My own personal experience with so-called Christianity would be proof of this. It was as if I had been made to attend a Nigger rap concert every Sunday: the "Christian" church services beat upon my eardrums, but did not stir my soul in the slightest, unless I count the revulsion I felt at my first "holy communion" in which I was invited to "eat the body and drink the blood" of "my" deity. I had thought that I was growing up in a civilized society, but I was shocked to learn that millions of my fellow citizens were engaging in symbolic cannibal rites every Sunday. To this day, that feeling of disgust remains as my foremost souvenir of the Christian slave-cult. Because I knew myself to be less-than-angelic as a boy, I wondered why an "all-knowing, all-powerful, all-good" deity would choose to create everyone "in sin" before they were born, when he/she/it could just as easily have created us to be "sinless"? After reading the late David McCalden's excellent booklet, *Exiles from History*, which deals with the Jew-psychosis, I now see in "Christianity" all the earmarks of a typical jew guilt-racket.

To answer my question, why do so many dwellers in Western Civilization choose to be Jews? I can postulate (1) that adherents to any branch of Judaism cannot be White, regardless of their physical appearance, much like blond Jews of Khazar ancestry (alias Azhkenazim) who are, according to *The Genetics of the Jews* from 5% to 10% Negro. Or (2) that if Israel Identity adherents et al. are genetically White, then they are the products of dysgenics or racial down-breeding, as described by Prof. Pendell in *Sex vs. Civilization*.

The inability to think logically on the part of "true-jew" adherents is very much an indicator of (1) or (2), for logic is as Aryan a trait as one can identify. To become a "true Jew", one must disregard all absurdities and contradictions one finds in the jew-book at the very outset. The Bible cannot be read with clear-eyed sobriety for very long until the reader throws it down in a fit of laughter or disgust. So the prerequisite for reading the

jew-book to completion is that one go into the sort of trance favored by visitors to the Auschwitz Museum of Frauds & Hoaxes, so that one believes that a potato cellar or mop closet could be a "death chamber" in which "millions were gassed". To read the Bible's tales of 'celestial swindlers,' 'holy whores,' 'messianic marauders,' divine gangsters,' etc. without triggering a mental immune system response is virtually impossible for an Arayn, but not so difficult for race-mixed non-Whites or Whites who are, for whatever reason, mentally defective.

Once a person has proved his or her racial and/or mental deficiencies by identifying himself or herself as a "true jew", further absurdities may be expected at any moment. After all, the Red Queen could harbor several absurdities before breakfast, so self-styled "true jews" can be infested with multitudes of absurdities since they put in much more time acquiring them. One common absurdity is the "true jews'" penchant for 'declaring war on the Zionist States of America' and denouncing its police, marshals, et al. as "minions of Satan". Then, after an armed confrontation, to meekly surrender themselves and their children to 'Satan's tender mercies and courts', when they had the means to "...roll over to (their rifles) and blow out (their) brains and go to (their) god like a soldier", to paraphrase Kipling. No Aryan, myself included, can understand such a failure of reason. It is not a failure of courage, for one would not hesitate to "save the last bullet for oneself" and use it, if one REALLY KNEW the nature of the Zionist enemy and REALLY BELIEVED IT. As an Aryan I can only conclude that these "true Jews" do not believe that which they proclaim OR I must conclude that they fear to meet their god far more than they fear to be in the grasp of "Satan". Such pathetic creatures should be put out of their misery as swiftly as possible, for they are burdens to themselves and to all Aryans. 'Thanks be to Z.O.G.' that they are being removed from this earthly realm or are at least being removed from circulation. It saves the White Race from doing the job ourselves, for we already have our hands full and there are too few of us as it is.

For White people who are wondering what "Israel Identity" is all about, I offer the inherent wisdom of the Aryan children's rhyme: jewish books are for the jews and jew messiahs too, so if you're not of jewish blood, what good are they to you? □

THE INQUISITION IN MEXICO

By
Allan Callahan

It had always been my assumption that the Inquisition had been a European affair, and mostly confined to Spain, but reeently I came across an account which showed that the Inquisition had operated in Mexico, also. It was written by an Englishman named Miles Phillips, who had fallen into its clutches.

Miles was a sailor making his third trip to the New World when his ship ran short of provisions in the Gulf of Mexico. Some of the men expressed a desire to be put ashore, even though it would be in a strange and maybe hostile place, rather than endure the pangs of hunger any longer. They felt they had rather take their chances with Indians or Spaniards than continue to suffer.

The man in charge, general John Hawkins, readily agreed, and had the captain make for land, where part of the men left the ship. This was on Oct. 8th, 1568.

After putting up with a night of drenching rain, they walked along the seacoast the next day. Attacked by Indians, who first thought they were Spaniards, they could hardly defend themselves at all, since they had very few weapons, and no armour. Eight of them were killed before the Indians realized their error, and broke off the attack. They did, however, strip stark naked all the white men wearing colored garments, except for black, and took the clothing with them, while leaving all those wearing black clothes alone. As they departed, they pointed in a certain direction and spoke the word "Christiano" several times, which the whites took to mean, "Go that way, and you shall find the Christians."

In due time they did find Christians (Spaniards) but almost wished they hadn't, because after being robbed of their money, they were made prisoners and informed that they were to be taken to the "city of gexico" (Mexico City), which was a considerable distance away. As they marched through all the towns and villages along the way they were gaped at by the townspeople, who looked upon them as great curiosities. At some of their stops they were well treated and well fed; at other places they were ill treated and ill fed.

When they reached Mexico City they numbered about 100 men. From then until 1574 they were either imprisoned, or made to do various kinds of labor outside the walls, sometimes even acting as

servants for wealthy families. This was probably about the easiest work they did. This long stay in and around Mexico City was about like their first few months in captivity, as far as treatment was concerned. Sometimes it was good, and sometimes bad, depending on who was in charge of them at a given time, and what kind of labor they were doing.

Although the Inquisition had been operating in Spain long before Miles Phillips and his shipmates were made prisoners in Mexico, it had not yet reached that country, and many Spaniards there hoped it never would, but their hopes were dashed in 1574, with the arrival on the scene of four top men in which the main authority of the Inquisition was to be vested. They were a Chief Inquisitor and three other officials. They lost no time in conducting trials, and the first ones subjected to them were the English prisoners, whose numbers had shrunk to 68 by that time.

Placed in dark dungeons, where they could see only by candlelight, and never more than one or two to a cell (so there could be but little communication between them), they were at first brought before the Inquisitors one at a time. Here they were severely examined about their religious beliefs, and ordered to say the *Ave Maria*, the *Pater noster*, and the *Creed* in Latin. Since most of them did well to say them in English, this was the first black mark against them.

They then were asked various questions about the Sacrament, the Host of bread, and other matters, which the prisoners tried to answer as best they could, but never satisfying the Inquisitors. The Englishmen were accused of lying, and told that they would be set free if they told the truth. Not a man fell for this, though, figuring it was only a ruse to entrap them.

The Inquisitors returned the men to their dungeons and did nothing for some time, then subjected everybod to the rack. This naturally produced some confessions, which was what the judges were waiting for. The tortures were stopped, and a large scaffold erected in the downtown Market Place.

The night before the judgments were to be pronounced, church officers went to the dungeons and issued "fools' coats," called *San Benitos*, to all, which were made of yellow cotton, with red crosses upon them front and back. No sleep was allowed the prisoners that night.

The next morning every man was given a cup of wine and a slice of bread fried in honey for breakfast. Then a rope was placed around his neck, a large green candle placed in his hand unlighted, and he was marched off to the Market Place, with a guard on either side.

The assembled churchmen and other officials numbered about 300, many of them being Friars, and of course there was a great multitude of onlookers. A solemn *oyez*! was made, and the crowd fell silent.

The judgments then began. The first man was sentenced to have 300 stripes (lashes) on horseback, and then committed to the galleys for ten years. One by one the others were called; the stripes ranged from 300 down to 100, and the years to be served as a galley slave from ten years down to six. The ones who got off the lightest received no stripes at all, but were sentenced to work in a monastery, wearing a *San Benito* all the while. These sentences ranged from five years down to three. Phillips himself got five years.

Most of the prisoners had to suffer the lash. Naked from the waist up, each was mounted on a horse and led around to various places located on the principal streets of the city. Leading the way were a couple of "criers," who yelled as they went, "Behold these English dogs! Lutherans! enemies to god!" At each appointed place every unfortunate victim received a certain number of stripes with a long whip. Several of the Inquisitors went along too, and exhorted those applying the lash to "Strike! Lay on these English heretics! Lutherans! God's enemies!"

At the end, each man's back was a mass of blood and lumps. They were then taken from their horses, and carried again to prison, where they stayed until deemed fit to be sent to Spain to serve out their sentences in the galleys.

Of the 68 men, three were sentenced to be burned at the stake, and they were reduced to ashes the same day. Death at the stake was one of the most horrible of deaths, and you might wonder why Christian judges would sentence anyone to it. Well, they probably figured that, since God was going to burn the poor sinner in hell forever anyway, he wouldn't mind if they burned him for an hour or two ahead of time.

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ!

DEATH IN THE HOMELAND

by Harold A. Covington

Some months ago, agents of the Federal government of the United States decided they were in the mood to send a few "White supremacists" from the Aryan Nations group to prison on some bogus rap or other. After all, it isn't as if this country has any kind of serious problem with actual crime, is it? Certainly not a serious enough crime problem to justify taking any valuable Federal time, funds and manpower away from the vital task of suppressing political dissent and destroying the few remaining tattered shreds of the United States Constitution.

The first step in this kind of fun and games is to secure a Federal informant within the group targeted for victimization, and the best kind of informant is a petty criminal facing a bit of time on some charge or other. Lacking a petty criminal, our Federal hotshots simply create one by framing some poor sucker on a fabricated drug or gun rap or whatever. Then the 'droids in the three-piece suits let the patsy know that his only chance to avoid the great stripey hole is to "co-operate with law enforcement," i.e., spy for them, tell them what they want to hear, and finally get up on a witness stand in a court of law and swear away the lives of innocent people.

In this case, the garbage in Brooks Brothers threads thought they had found a patsy, a 44-year-old former Green Beret from Naples, Idaho named Randy Weaver. They tricked him into selling a shotgun to one of their lackeys, the barrel of which allegedly measured about one quarter inch shorter than the legal limit, and then hauled him in on a Federal firearms violation and tried to play Let's Make a Deal. Much to their surprise, Randy Weaver told them in no uncertain terms where they could take their squalid little proposition, and what they could do with it once they got there.

That got the Feds teed off. They weren't used to being defied by the White peasantry, and they didn't like it. Who the hell did Randy Weaver think he was, refusing to tell lies on a witness stand when he was ordered to do so, pretending he had rights, acting like he was somebody? Did he not understand that college-educated yuppies who wear three piece suits and carry little badges and photo-IDs from Washington are his natural superiors? Where the hell did Randy Weaver get off, not doing as he was told by men who draw government salaries five times what Weaver earned through the mere labor

of his hands? This uppity racist had to be taught a lesson.

So the agents of the United States government taught Randy Weaver a lesson. They murdered his wife and his son. They shot down 13-year-old Sam Weaver and his mother Vicky, right before Randy's eyes. Now they are going to bury Randy Weaver alive as a punishment for having defied them, along with a young family friend named Kevin Harris who dared to strike back at the cowardly, blood-drinking Federal jackal who killed the boy. America the Beautiful.....

In the summer of 1991, *RESISTANCE* conducted a poll of its readers to determine their views on the best future direction for the Aryan racial separatist movement. Southern Nationalism and a new National Socialist Party had a number of articulate and enthusiastic advocates. The eventual favored option turned out to be a racial nationalist "think tank" to provide support, consultancy services, and ideological guidance to the growing White political and social upheaval taking place in North America.

But the second most favored scenario was the creation, through immigration and settlement, of an Aryan homeland in the five northwestern states of the U.S., and by extension the three western provinces of Canada and Alaska as well. In view of the great similarity of this concept to what the Jewish people actually did between the years 1890 to 1948, when they settled and then seized the land of Palestine, some refer to this plan as"White Zionism". Others call it the Northwest Imperative.

One of the points brought out in favor of the Northwest migration by its proponents was the undeniable fact that will we, nil we, a move to the Pacific Northwest on the part of White families and working people is in fact already taking place.

The vast majority of this movement into the five settlement states of Washington, Oregon, Idaho, Montana, and Wyoming is completely non-political. White people who would never dream of supporting a "racist group" are nonetheless getting sick unto death of all the economic and racial problems of urban liberal America, and they are voting with their feet.

Even celebrities and big wheels within the Establishment are packing their grips and heading Northwest. A reporter recently asked macho actor Bruce Willis how he coped with the violence and tension in riot-torn Los Angeles. Willis replied. "I don't. I only come down here to work; I live on a farm in the Northwest." CNN nabob Ted Turner and his consort, "Hanoi Jane" Fonda, choose to make

their home, between jet-setting junkets, on a huge ranch in Montana.

Needless to say, big stars and harassed yuppies and ordinary working Joes alike wax abstruse in their complex disclaimers when they are asked on occasion by nosy reporters to name the specific reasons why they have left Southern California and the cities of the east. They use code words like "less crime", "less stress", "better schools", "a more laid back lifestyle", and so on.

Of course, the real reason they have come to the Northwest is quite simple. The Northwest is the last remaining part of North America which is still overwhelmingly White, and all these people have moved to rural Washington or Billings, Montana in order to get away from blacks. It is the suburban "White flight" of the '60s and '70s on a continental scale.

Incidentally, a smaller version of this phenomenon may be observed on the east coast, where increasing numbers of White families with any money at all have some kind of "bolt hole" set up high in the Appalachian mountains of North Carolina or West Virginia, or the Ozark hills of northern Arkansas and Missouri.

It is no coincidence that Apalachian or Ozark, Rockies or Cascades or Sierra Nevada's mountain folk are 99.9% Aryan. There is something about the high ground, the misty valleys and crags and rushing mountain streams—"It's a White thing, you wouldn't understand".

To return to the topic at hand, although the debate within the racial nationalist movement over our ultimate strategic goal is by no means settled and will no doubt be pursued with vigor in the coming years, it is time we took notice of the undeniable facts which are being created on the ground.

The Northwest Migration exists. People are doing it. Politically motivated and non-political, Identity and National Socialist, working class and retiree alike. White people are packing their grips and fleeing to the lush green lands and the (relatively speaking) clean and safe towns of the Homeland. As bad as places like Seattle and Portland and Spokane have become, they are still infinitely more desirable places to live than Chicago or Atlanta or some god-forsaken mill town in the Rust Belt of Pennsylvania, where you have to drive seventy miles a day to get to a $4.25 per hour minimum wage job.

The Northwest Homeland is coming into being, not as part of some grand political master plan or conspiracy on the part of us horrible racists as portrayed on made-for-TV movies, but because the conditions of life in the rest of America are becoming unbearable and those who can get the hell out are doing so in growing numbers. Arguments about how "we mustn't give up one inch of America to the enemy" are increasingly losing force. The White man in North America has no territory to give up. The enemy owns it all; we are slaves here. Or hadn't some of us noticed?

In addition to this increasingly significant creation of facts on the ground which will eventually pre-empt the debate whether we like it or not, there is a growing moral reason for White racial nationalists seriously to begin considering a Northwest Homeland. That is, that this new nation has already been watered with the blood of martyrs.

Bob Mathews, John Singer, Gordon Kahl. And now Vicky and Sam Weaver, not to mention the dozens of men and women who are now in prison through assorted Federal fabrications and show trials. It is true that Kahl and Singer lived and died outside the designated geographical area of the Homeland, but their principles were essentially the same and we claim them as our own.

The spilling of blood has always been a sacrament of deep occult significance, going back to the days of literal human sacrifice, while the blood of a warrior who dies fighting and the innocent who die out of the tyrant's rage and hatred for a free people has always been held in the deepest reverence by our race. Randy Weaver and young Kevin Harris now join the roster of those who have rendered up everything they possessed on earth in order to follow the credo of David Lane's Fourteen Words:

"We must secure the existence of our people and a future for White children."

When those words were spoken during David Lane's final address to the jury which entombed him alive in the belly of Zion's beast, we gained a simple statement of purpose unmatched in all the millions of words ever spoken or written in defense of our cause. When those words were sealed into the earth and stones of the Pacific Northwest by the heroism of gallant men who preferred to die on their feet rather than live on their knees; when they were inked in with the lifeblood of a murdered mother and her child—then, my brothers, we were given a nation.

Someday, when we all understand the gift which that precious immolation has given us, we will claim that nation.

The Federal regime in Washington will be unable to stop us. They will resist, and there will be many, many more dead who will follow Bob Mathews and Gordon Kahl and Vicky Weaver. Let us

remain under no illusion on that point.

Yet the Washington regime will fail. The reasons for this failure are many and complex; it's a book-length subject which one day I hope to address in book length. In essence, Washington's day is done because change is the natural order of things. Nothing lasts forever, most especially not human institutions of government.

There are certain signs which are infallible historical indicators that a society is doomed, and in the late twentieth century America now reveals every one of those telltale symptoms. A prime one, for example, is the open toleration and encouragement of homosexuality, something which no civilization since the dawn of history has ever survived.

The single most obvious sign of Federal weakness, the handwriting on the wall which foretells their eventual defeat in the Northwest, is the perfectly evident moral inferiority and the patent physical cowardice of the Federal agents who surrounded Randy Weaver's cabin. The yellow streaks which decorated the spinal column of every United States law enforcement officer involved were even visible to the CBS news reporters on the scene, who felt compelled to make a few tentative on-the-air remarks about "overkill".

Gone are the days when G-men of old like Melvin Purvis and Treasury agents like Appalachian rev'nooer "Big Six" Henderson strapped on a six-gun and went man-to-man, hand-to-hand in head-on shootouts with the likes of Baby Face Nelson and Pretty Boy Floyd. Present day FBI, BATF, and U.S. Marshals are bureaucrats and careerists remarkable for one consistent, common trait: a strong aversion to danger and a hefty reluctance to place their precious aerobically-fit bodies in the line of fire. (To be fair. the Secret Service and DEA do seem to attract a higher caliber of individual, but these agencies are almost never deployed as goon squads against political dissidents like the others.)

Indeed, the propensity of Federal law enforcement personnel quite literally to hide behind local police, deputies and state troopers during confrontational situations has become so notorious that it has leaked into the media and become a source of friction between Feds and local cops every time there's a fight in the offing.

In this case, although the original "surveillance party" of U.S. Marshals outnumbered the Weaver men three to one, (after they killed the 13-year Sam Weaver who was walking the family dog), at the first hint of resistance and the first casualty they took, the Feds went scuttling off the mountain with their tails between their legs, screaming for help.

They refused to approach the cabin again until they were accompanied by 200 more of their own kind, armedto the teeth, attired in body armor, and protected by a detachment of Idaho National Guard with artillery and helicopter gunships. All this to take out a party of six mountain people, four of whom were women, and the youngest a ten month old infant.

Those of us who were around during "Operation Clean Sweep" in 1987 will recall the use of over 100 agents, helicopters and SWAT teams to arrest the then 62-year-old Robert Miles at his farm in Michigan. They didn't even dare go onto Richard Butler's property, but lured him into town with a faked phone call before surrounding him with dozens of heavily armed agents in a local diner. Butler was an elderly Identity minister in his late 60s who subsequently had to undergo a heart bypass operation at Federal expense before they could subject him, along with his fellow defendants, to the ludicrous Fort Smith "Sedition Trial".

The point of all this is not merely to point the finger and yell "'Fraidy-Cat!" at tne Federal agents, cowardly scum though they are. There is an important lesson to be learned from these examples of observed Federal behavior. Let us ask ourselves this question: based on what we have seen in the Idaho case, during "Operation Clean Sweep", and in our own experience of dealing with Federal agents, do these people have what it takes to overcome and suppress a genuine, full-fledged rebellion against the government they serve? (Hypothetically speaking?) Do they have "the right stuff"? Do they have the guts, the moral fiber, the confidence in their chain of command and the belief in their system willingly to lay down their lives in defense of it all?

Could Federal agents handle the daily pressure of fighting a guerrilla war, in the cities, the towns, the mountains and forests of the Pacific Northwest? Could they stand the strain of saying goodbye to their families and stepping out of their doors every morning not knowing whether they would return? Could they handle living among an increasingly hostile local population, like the folks who gathered at the Idaho roadblock and jeered at them?

If Portland was like Belfast and the Idaho hills were like South Armagh, how many mornings could your average FBI man or ATF bitch check their car for bombs before turning their ignition keys, before the strain became too much for them? Could they deal with walking down a street or driving down some isolated back road, not knowing whether a telescopic sight was trained on the back of

their neck? Could they handle going to more and more funerals, including the occasional funeral where the casket turned out to be loaded with fifty or sixty pounds of Semtex, as has been known to happen in Ireland?

True, in Ulster the R.U.C. and the U.D.R. stand up to these hideous daily stresses and strains as well as the actual I.R.A. attacks. But they are Irishmen themselves, mostly born and raised within a twenty miles radius of where they fight and die and where their wives and children wait. They are defending their homes against Marxist murder; FBI and BATF agents are merely earning their paychecks.

Did we see any sign of Ulster-style toughness or courage in the hesitant, trembling handball-players and target-range gunslingers who milled around the lower access roads in their heavy flak jackets, obviously scared shitless that some bureaucrat watching CNN in an air-conditioned Washington office would order them up the hill to face the rifle of the man whose wife and child they had butchered?

Bear in mind that we're talking white-collar cops, mostly middle-class mall rats who have never done any actual work in their lives other than maybe a summer of construction to supplement their college loans. These swaggering hullies are used to going into conflict situations only with maximum force and under optimum conditions, against poorly trained, poorly motivated criminal elements who are semi-literate, stoned and as cowardly as the Feds themselves.

In many cases their mental makeup and emotional stability are shaky to begin with. Let's face it, normal, healthy people who feel good about themselves and have nothing to prove don't become FBI agents. Female Feds especially have in recent years developed an unenviable reputation in law enforcement circles as neurotic and unreliable flakes, dangerous to themselves and dangerous to other officers who work with them. Jodie Foster's "Special Agent Clarice Starling" character from Silence of the Lambs is purely fictitious, a feminist wish-fulfillment fantasy.

(If I may be permitted a digression. I was once told by a man who was in a position to know that female FBI agents are not lesbians, as one might at first assume. Despite J. Edgar Hoover's well-known, lifelong homosexual relationship with Clyde Tolson, the Bureau still refuses to recruit faggots or dykes because of potential security leaks, possible blackmail, and also because homos lower morale by pawing and propositioning their fellow gumshoes. However, my contact informed me that, in his experience, almost all women FBI agents were frigid and incapable of reaching an orgasm. I can't speak from first-hand knowledge, worse luck, but it would explain a lot, wouldn't it?)

Returning to the central question, could such men and women fight a bloody guerrilla campaign for years on end, against an enraged, fanatical, determined, and lionhearted enemy who would crawl through a burning minefield for the chance to rip out the windpipes of Vicky Weaver's murderers with their bare hands?

How well could they function under such conditions? How effectively could they serve their paymasters in the face of constant fear and paranoia about what awaited them around the next corner? How long before their paycheck simply wasn't worth it any longer and they sought another line of work?

And in this (of course) hypothetical situation of armed revolutionary struggle for an independent Aryan state, when this first line of ZOG's defense crumpled, who would take over and shore up the collapsing Federal rule?

The National Guard of the various states? How reliable would such a force be, especially since any revolutionary movement worth its salt would have made it a top priority to infiltrate and subvert the Guard and thus gain access to weapons, training, supplies, etc. What if the Guard turned their guns on their own officers and went over to the Aryan rebels?

The U.S. regular military? Although it is majority female and non-White now, there would still be a high percentage of White troops, more so in the Marines, many of them drawn from the South and from the shrinking White urban working class, men who enlisted to escape the unemployment of the deteriorating American economy. How eager would such men be to fight and die for a government which robbed them of their future and consigned them to a life of affirmative action quotas and second-class citizenship?

And in the crunch, could even the Army and Marines suppress a true American revolution? Do they have "the right stuff", morale and loyalty aside? Not if the abysmal showing of the ground forces during Operation Desert Slaughter is anything to go by. Cutting through the hype, it is now known that the performance of every military arm except the Air Force during the Big Iraq Attack was downright pisspoor. High-tech equipment failed to function; whole brigades and divisions got lost in sandstorms; supply broke down and intelligence was often nonexistent; women troops were too

weak and slow to keep up and slowed down operations; incidents of theft, rape, drug abuse, and general indiscipline were rife; so many reservists (mostly female and non-White) refused to report for duty or deserted while still stateside that the Pentagon refuses to release the figures.

In the end, the U.S. high command chose not to "...Cry havoc! and let slip the bitches of war," may the shade of Will Shakespeare forgive me. It's one thing to drop smart bombs on Iraqi baby formula factories and crowded air raid shelters from 30.000 feet, but were these weekend Ramhos and Rambo-ettes capable of facing the Iraqi Republican Guard man to man, or man to bitch, as the case may be? Judging from the assiduous care General Schwarzkopf and General Powell took to avoid any bona fide ground combat, they didn't think so.

Of course the wily Saddam Hussein strung them right along, knowing full well that a pitched "mother of all battles" on the ground was in no one's interest and that the Americans would avoid it if they could. Our illustrious President mistook the game. He thought he was playing poker, but Saddam knew the game was ches, and in the manner of Asiatic despots from time immemorial, Saddam willingly sacrificed a hundred thousand pawns and forced George Bush to a stalemate.

I trust that there is no one reading this newsletter who is so half-witted as to suppose that such a revolutionary situation exists today, or that any of the preceding is anything but an extrapolation of one of many possible futures. The fact remains that when all is said and done, Vicky and Sam Weaver are still dead and the lives of Randy Weaver and Kevin Harris are for all practical purposes at an end. In view of the open sympathy of the local population, their trial will presumably be moved to a place where they can enjoy the benefits of a "multi-culturally diverse" jury, and even if that fails and they are acquitted, there are always Catch-22 Federal "civil rights" charges.

What will happen in the long run? Whatever you make happen, people. Whatever you're willing to make happen.

Crusading attorney Kirk D. Lyons is attempting to gain entry into the Idaho case as counsel for Kevin Harris and Randy Weaver, not only to defend the accused pair but also to file a wrongful death suit against the Federal government. Anyone who wants to help should contact Kirk at the CAUSE Foundation, P.0. Box 1235, Black Mountain, North Carolina, 2Z711. U.S.A. ❑

MESTIZO AMERICA:
The End of Aryan Enterprise

by
Eric Thomson

Benjamin Disraeli wrote that "those who do not understand race will never understand history" and a European whose name I forgot predicted in the 19th century that "the U.S. would conquer Mexico and be destroyed." The Aryan conquerors of Mexico in the 1840s were much wiser than we are today, for they already knew the truth of Disraeli's statement. Thus did Aryan-ruled America annex the least-populated parts of Mexico, even though many Mexicans wanted them to annex all of the country to have done with mestizo misrule. But Aryan Americans wanted no part of populous Mexico with its ungovernable, unproductive, corrupt and prolific mestizo inhabitants. Thus was the European's dire prediction confounded until this century of the "Pox Judaica."

Now that the Zionist bankster government in the District of Corruption has decreed that North America, including Canada, the U.S.A. and Mexico will join in economic/political union whether we like it or not, it behooves us to consider the cost of adopting the entire mestizo population of Mexico in addition to the hordes already within our borders. One Zogling in the Pentagon's War College let slip the fact that Mexico nearly 'self-destructed' into chaos and civil war in the 1980s due to endemic corruption and mismanagement plus the omnipresent mestizo population explosion. He said the C.I.A. "had warned Americans of this danger." Well, he and his fellow Pentagonian Zoglings may have received the C.I.A.'s warning, but few other Americans did, to my knowledge, for the likelihood of another violent outburst of the kind which wracked Mexico from 1910 to 1929 hardly seemed "newsworthy" to the U.S. jewsmedia.

History, as Santayana warned us, is repeated by those who do not learn it. We should therefore consider what brought about the so-called Mexican Revolution of 1910 and the carnage that followed. Mexico under the Aztecs had a workable, albeit bloody-minded, system of birth control. Tribal wars were the 'national sport' and prisoners were taken for blood sacrifices.

Thus were the natives occupied when the Spaniards came and committed two cardinal blunders: they stopped the human sacrifices and they miscegenated, thus providing a crazy, mixed-up population which bred like 'piraña-bunnies.'

Porfirio Diaz, one of Juarez' mestizo generals, but atypical, ruled Mexico for 34 peaceful and prosperous years until he was forced to flee the country in 1910. He died of old age in France, whose armies he had fought under Juarez. Porfirio Diaz wanted Mexico to progress. He saw, wherever he looked, that Mexico's Indian heritage and population were preventing Mexico from becoming a wealthy and powerful country. Even having lost some two thirds of its territory to the United States, Mexico was large, rich in natural resources and well-situated for world trade. Its climate and soil were well-suited to a broad spectrum of agricultural production.

Except for the Indian factor, Diaz saw no reason why Mexico should remain a poor and backward country. Thus did he encourage the immigration of Whites into Mexico, along with U.S. and European investment capital. Under Diaz, most of Mexico's railroads and factories were built. Public works projects, such as water systems, roads, bridges, telegraph and telephone systems, public transportation services and other attributes of Aryan civilization were eagerly introduced throughout the country. In 1910, Mexico was becoming a modern, Aryanized state. In that year, Diaz was at the height of his achievements. Unlike most Latin American dictators, Diaz took care to keep the armed forces small, cheap and always under his watchful control. The Mexican Treasury had a large surplus, in gold, and it would appear that Diaz himself was not only patriotic, but honest, in comparison to all of his successors up to the present. Naturally, he was surprised when the inevitable explosion came.

What caused Mexico to self-destruct in 1910? The most important factor was the incredible mestizo population explosion. Diaz had undone himself to some extent by introducing water purification plants and hygienic water distribution systems in so many Mexican towns and cities. This otherwise thoughtful and patriotic measure drastically reduced the normal infant death rate and contributed to the population explosion. In those days, the United States did not serve as a safety-valve for Mexico's fast-breeding mestizo population. So the pressure built up quickly. Not only is Mexico still plagued by the problem of mestizo locusts, we in the U.S.A. are also suffering from the swarms

which have invaded our living space.

Another fatal flaw in Diaz' Mexico was the adoption of the 'supply-side economics' or the 'trickle-down theory'. The idea was and is that if the rich can become very, very rich, some of the wealth will 'trickle down' into the hands of the less-wealthy. As the money pours into the hands of the rich, it is fondly hoped that some of their pockets will overflow or that a moneybag will burst and sprinkle some means of exchange throughout the economy. Ah, fond and baseless hope! Up until 1910, some Mexicans and foreigners grew quite rich, just as the Milkens and Boeskys prospered in the 1980s here in the U.S. But 'supply-side economics' did not bring about general prosperity, either in the United States of today or in the Mexico of 1910. Why did Diaz adopt such a disastrous policy? Well, he was, after all, only a mestizo soldier, so he respected economists who claimed to be 'up-to-date' and 'progressive.' Even Aryans have been fooled by glib conmen who are adept at economic jargon and are capable of performing marvelous feats of statistical 'jew-jitsu.' Non-Aryan Franklin D. Roosevelt called his 'advisors' "brain-trusters" and non-Aryan Diaz called his "los cientificos" ("the scientists"), regardless of the bad advice they gave their respective employers.

History teaches those of us who will learn that the two fatal flaws in 1910 Mexico were primarily the non-White population explosion and secondarily, a defective economic policy adopted by the government. These two fatal flaws will preclude any 'rescue operation' for present-day Mexico or the United States as assuredly as the iceberg and the enormous gash in the hull sank the *Titanic*. Unless we in the U.S. solve the racial/population problem and adopt sound economic policies, this country will go under, too. Our Zionist Occupation Government in the District of Corruption is merely running the (money) pumps faster and playing the music louder to distract us from the dark waves which lap around our ankles.

Enlightened self-interest is an alien concept to the mestizo mind. What is produced by the mestizos' shortsighted greed and rapacious reproductive instincts is a country from which rich and poor alike must flee; the poor to seek employment and the rich to protect and to enjoy their largely ill-gotten gains. The mestizos' nightmare is that they will find only other Mexicos in their flight. This nightmare becomes reality wherever the mestizos gather in sufficient numbers to overwhelm Aryan society, as

has happened in parts of California, Texas and other states. The mestizo recreates Mexican corruption and poverty unavoidably, for they are inherent parts of his genetic makeup. He brings Mexico with him, no matter how much he wants to escape it and he imposes Mexican conditions upon us, much as swamps impose mosquitos on those who dwell nearby.

U.S. citizens fleeing San Diego, California, report that they cannot find jobs which pay even the minimum wage, because swarms of mestizos cross the nearby Mexican border every day to work in the San Diego area and U.S. employers can pay them less than the officially required minimum wage. This means survival in terms of Mexican living standards, but such low wages allow no one to partake of U.S. living standards.

Saye's Law & "Foreign Aid"

The mestizo mentality is, in regard to shortsighted greed, rife in the North American Business community which cannot see reality much beyond their quarterly balance sheets. In order to "reduce labor costs," U.S. businessmen and farmers import mestizo workers and/or move their operations into Mexico, the source of North America's "cheapest" labor supply. Although these policies may look profitable in the short run, they only serve to prove the adage that "there is no such thing as cheap labor." Mestizos erode the U.S. tax base and burden tax-payer supported social services, so it is the U.S. tax-payer who must make up the difference for what any employer "saves" by hiring mestizos. Mestizo labor is a large net loss for the U.S. economy and lowers the U.S. standard of living. Such employers only care about "saving money." They couldn't care less what it costs U.S. society when they import mestizos into the country and export jobs out of the U.S. A truly "national" government would stop these traitors in their tracks, but none exists right now to govern the U.S.A. There is only the Z.O.G. composed of criminal Jews and their *Goy* stooges.

Criminal folly is, however, eventually corrected, for there is an inherent justice in the scheme of things, no matter how criminally fools wish to behave. It is therefore only fair to warn those who want "free trade" with Mexico that there is ultimately no escape from Saye's Law which states that those who produce must be paid sufficient to buy the products they make, whether it be in a local or world economy. This means that if only Mexican wages are paid for products, these products must eventually and inescapably be sold at Mexican prices, not U.S. prices. Otherwise they will not be sold and there will be no point in making them. As for the unemployed in Canada and the U.S. who have lost their jobs to Mexicans, it is unlikely that they can buy these goods, even at Mexican prices. So much for "cheap labor."

The concentration of wealth into the hands of a rich minority has never produced prosperity, only poverty and instability, as we have seen throughout Latin America, Asia, Africa, Europe, and the U.S.A. The rich few cannot consume the products of world industry, even if they would like to. Thus they have a vast surplus of purchasing power which will not be spent to absorb the vast inventories of world economic production. The rich will only buy so many cars, houses, yachts and so much food and clothing. Although Imelda Marcos did her best to consume world footwear production, even her heroic efforts were unsuccessful. What can be done with the huge surplus of production?

For several decades, the rich have resorted to two short-term schemes to sell these products at a profit: money-lending and tapping the tax-payers. Because U.S. workers are generally paid insufficient real wages to buy the products of their labor, this wage-price gap has been "filled" by credit. Most U.S. workers must borrow money to meet the barest requirements of food, clothing, shelter, and transportation. If they have children or illness, it is a certainty that a median U.S. family with two wage-earners will be in debt. Prices and taxes seem to preclude saving money "to make ends meet" in today's Judaeo-America.

But even credit or money-lending to individuals is insufficient to absorb the excess productivity, so the rich lobby governments to use the tax-payers' money to buy the otherwise unsalable (at current prices) items. This is why the rich see nothing wrong in welfare states and 'foreign aid' programs, as long as they do not have to fund them. The same applies to war materiel and weapons production which profit the rich as they impoverish the tax-payers. When foreign countries want to buy products, but lack the money to do so, they are lent the necessary funds by the various tentacles of the world bankster community. These loans are often "insured" by the U.S. tax-payers, so the rich can only gain—in the short run. The late Roman Empire was similarly afflicted by such shortsighted economic policies and it is unlikely that many wealthy members of Roman

society remained rich after the Empire's collapse, which they helped bring about more effectively than any barbarian invasion. History teaches us that contemporary rich people will face social collapse and chaos in "in the long run," which will probably occur within our own lifetimes.

The tax-payers are becoming unemployed or are earning less. Borrowing money at interest is becoming dangerous for the individual and the world economy, for either the lenders must stop lending or money will have no value. This is the inescapable penalty for usury, for the money lent and the interest charged do not represent productivity. They only represent the profit motive of the lender and the need of the borrower. If properly used and created, money represents the supply of goods and services in the economy, as a measure of value, like honest weights and measures. It is, or should be, a means of exchange, not a tool of speculation, just as no one is allowed to speculate on the length of a yard or the volume of a quart. Bankster-created inflation and deflation of our money supply is robbery. When a worker has earned the wages of an eight-hour day and is later told that his money is only worth that of a six-hour day, someone has stolen two hours of that worker's life and productivity. It is not too difficult to identify the culprit: "Find the jew," to paraphrase the incorrect French expression.

There is no substitute for saving, but nobody does that these days, largely because of our debt-based economy. Were we to adopt an economy based on productivity, as the German National Socialists did, saving would be both possible and desirable. Putting your jewish money into a bank, savings & loan, real estate, stocks, bonds, mutual funds, etc. these days is really gambling, not saving, and you will need all the luck you can get to keep the wolf from the door and the shirt on your back.

In the short run, our jobs are going south and what has passed for prosperity here in the U.S. is going with them. The mestizos will keep on coming north until the last vestiges of Aryan civilization in U.S. territory are destroyed. The European's dire prediction will be fulfilled when we have finally incorporated Mexico into the U.S. economy. In reality; we are witnessing Mexico's conquest of North America and it means disaster for all concerned. Race is everything. It is dangerous and uncomfortable even to be rich in a mestizo society. ❑

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

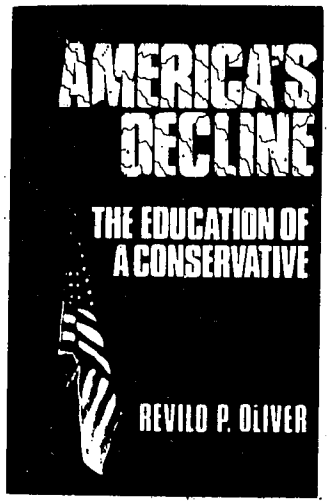

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

MILITARY FEMINUTS

A Musical Tribute to Paula Coughlin & Her Pals

by Major Joe Stano

page 33

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. Charles E. Weber
The *Wilhelm Gustloff*, page 1.

From *Spearhead:*
Kraut-Bashing Time Again, page 2.

From *FAEM:*
Elevated Dander, pg. 5; Nutrition Nuts, pg. 7; Ya-hoo, It's Been 40 Years; Election Twaddle, pg. 9; Warning; Pfennigs, pg. 10; Only Yahweh Nose, pg. 12; On November 3rd., page 13; Hellth Care, pg. 16; About Face, pg. 17; Hey Hey Hey; Amazing Craze; Buffalo Doin's, pg. 21.

Liberty Bell Index 1992
page 53

VOL. 20 - NO. 4 DECEMBER 1992

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The *Wilhelm Gustloff*

by
Dr. Charles E. Weber

A nicely illustrated article in *The American Philatelist* of July 1986 (pp. 650-653) gives details of postal history related to the *Wilhelm Gustloff*. This ship was sunk on the night of 30 January 1945 in the cold waters of the Baltic Sea by a Soviet submarine. The resultant loss of life was one of the greatest in the history of navigation. The loss of life, in fact, was five times greater than that which resulted from the sinking of the *Titanic* in 1912. The *Wilhelm Gustloff* was carrying approximately 8,000 persons, of whom only 964 were rescued. Many of the passengers were fleeing the advancing Red Army.

Wilhelm Gustloff was the leader of the National Socialists in Switzerland and was murdered by a Jew from Yugoslavia. A little over a year after his murder, on 5 May 1937, the *Wilhelm Gustloff* was christened. The large ship (25,484 tons) fulfilled various functions before its tragic end. It was used as a cruise ship* and for the purpose of carrying the Condor Legion home from Spain in May 1939. During the war it served as a barracks ship for the German navy. The stamp shown here was issued on 4 November 1937 as part of a set of nine with surtaxes for the *Winterhilfswerk*. The ship is the *Wilhelm Gustloff* approaching Madeira. Note the aloe plants in the foreground.

Another German passenger ship, the *Cap Arcona*, was sunk on 3 May 1945 in the vicinity of Lübeck. As pointed out in the article in *The American Philatelist*, this ship was carrying 5,000 concentration camp inmates and was sunk by British Royal Air Force Typhoons. These facts are of special importance with regard to the Extermination Thesis. If there had been an intention and a plan to kill all of the Jews of Europe, there would have been no point whatsoever in wasting precious space on ships to save them, space that was sorely needed for the transportation of German citizens desperately trying to save themselves from the Red Army. Between 23 January and 8 May 1945 the German navy and merchant fleet carried 2,022,602 refugees and soldiers beyond the reach of the Red Army, as pointed out in the article in *The American Philatelist*. The fate of the *Cap Arcona* is thus important evidence against the Extermination Thesis.

*[The *Wilhelm Gustloff* was used by the KDF (Kraft durch Freude) organisation of the National Socialist Government as a cruise ship for vacationing working men and women; to the best of our knowledge, the cruise ship, on at least one occasion, was refused docking privileges at a British port for fear that the British worker would discover how low he was on the social totem pole as compared with his German counterpart. Ed. L.B.]

Nationalist Comment

WHAT WE THINK

on the month's news.

Kraut-Bashing Time Again

There is no sight quite so unedifying as the British in one of their periodic fits of anti-Germanism. We have received a reminder of this truth repeatedly over the past few weeks following the row with Bonn over the fall of the pound. The Germans have been blamed for pushing up their own interest rates in order to raise more money for investment in the lands of the former DDR, with the consequences this has had for our own currency. What it seems to amount to is that, in the eyes of our present rulers and many of our opinion formers, it is inexcusable for a German Government to act in German interests. When this happens, we are treated to an outbreak of infantile drivel about the jackboots tramping again and other such inanities. Rather fortuitously, all this has been happening just at a time when world attention has been focused on riots in some German towns in which the locals have been giving vent to their anger against the flood of immigrants pouring into their country. This, of course, provides just one more weapon for those who like to enjoy the time-honoured game of Kraut-bashing—popular in the Kaiser period, unfashionable for a while during the time of the Weimar Republic, revived and raised to new heights in response to Hitler, and then again placed in suspension during the post-war years of destruction, defeat, occupation and 'denazification.' Now the game is once more enjoying a boom, as it was bound to do when Germany's economic resurgence was followed by the unification which made her the biggest power in Europe as well as the richest. Truth to tell, the Germans can only win when they are losing!

This, of course, is the real reason for the current teutonophobia, and not the recent arguments over currencies and exchange rates, which are ephemeral, trivial and at their worst no greater than those we are frequently having with the French over lamb, apples, wine and the latest speech of Monsieur Delors. Underlying the recent outbursts against the Germans by the Prime Minister, Chancellor and Foreign Secretary, Nicholas Ridley, Mrs. Thatcher, Uncle Tom Cobley and all is a deep-seated British neurosis rooted in an inferiority complex that dates from a time of indeterminate exactitude but can be reckoned to lie somewhere between the establishment of the Second Reich in 1871 and the conclusion of the First World War. It was during those years that it began to dawn on the self-righteous and complacent British ruling and talking classes that our leading power status was under serious threat. That the threat came from across the Atlantic just

as much as from across the Rhine seemed not to disturb such folk to anything like the same extent. Americans were somehow regarded as honorary Brits whose interests would never conflict with our own and who anyway shared with us a commitment to such popular abstractions as 'democracy,' 'freedom' and *laissez-faire* ways of doing things. The British felt comfortable in face of the rise of American power, notwithstanding that the realities of world geo-politics dictated a very different attitude; by contrast, there was a resentment at the rise of German power which had much less practical justification and which could only be explained by feelings as to an 'alienness' of German customs and culture which flew in defiance of the facts of kindred racial origins.

These anti-German sentiments which have obsessed the British ruling classes for the past century or so have of course been deliberately stoked up by propagandists representing interests quite distinct from the state interests of the British nation and people. Nevertheless, these British classes have been only too ready to provide fertile soil for such propaganda to take root, and this indicated a mentality among them which not only has led to continual miscalculations as to where the true national interest lies but is deeply depressing as a sign of petulance and jealousy which ill-become the rules of a great race.

To a healthy people, the emergence of a dynamic nation in global proximity which might under certain circumstance become a rival for pre-eminence should be the spur to a doubling of national effort, to a mobilising of all national resources towards the end purpose of maintaining and extending national strength and power—while not being too arrogant to absorb lessons from one's successful neighbor which might be of advantage in pursuit of those ends. Had the British political and intellectual classes reacted in this way to the rise of Germany, they would have done two things in particular: first, they would have matched Bismarck's achievement of Germanic unification by a similar political and economic integration of the scattered territories of their then vast empire; second, they would have striven to introduce into British society and the British political culture some of those Prussian virtues of discipline, order and *Pflicht* [duty] which had provided the foundation stones of German dynamism both in the workplace and on the battlefield. The latter would not even have required the import of alien folkways because there is quite enough in the rich panoply of our own long military and naval tradition from which to draw ample inspiration for such changes. But our dominant classes did not choose that positive and constructive response; instead, their reaction was wholly negative: what Germany represented must be opposed—and if necessary destroyed—by a coalition of all the world's simi-

larly jealous nations against her. To mobilise mass sentiment in support of this crusade, the Germans had to be made the subjects of a collective psycho-analysis in which every great creative genius of that people, from Schopenhauer and Fichte to Wagner and Beethoven, from Goethe and Schiller to Nietzsche and Martin Luther, would be dissected to find crumbs of influence that might contribute to modern imagery depicting a ravenous monster bent on devouring Europe and menacing the stability of the world.

In this process, German *Angst* [Fright] has been demonised into a national vice which represents a sinister contrast to the lazy apathy of the Anglo-Saxon mind; and to this vice is attributed the striving for excellence and achievement which has lifted Germany out of the ashes of two world wars for her to turn the tables, not once but twice, on her former conquerors, and supersede them in economic development, education, cultural amenities and so much else—not least in which is included the tidiness and cleanliness of her towns by contrast with the rubbish tips that constitute urban Britain.

All this manifest superiority, which should, in the balanced mind, excite only admiration and the desire to emulate, is instead the focus of resentment, hatred and fear—which then find their expression in childish outbursts in which our own shortcomings and failures are conveniently laid at the door of a nation which has simply outperformed us in almost every sphere of human activity in modern times, including the sporting endeavour that is crowned with medals at the Olympic Games, as happened in Barcelona this Summer.

As patriotic Britons who want more than anything else to be proud of our country, we can only feel revulsion at this contemporary British vitriol and bile, which betray a mean-spirited twist in the national character that does not typify our people across history, and must therefore be ranked as a recent aberration which we should do everything possible to eradicate. In effect, the current wails and screeches against the Germans sound uncomfortably like the perennial protest of the inferior against their betters. Why the hell can't we shut up, put our own house in order and let our concrete national achievements speak for us to the world, rather than the envious whines of our frustrated politicians?

From:

Spearhead

No. 285 NOVEMBER 1992
PO Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW
Editor: John Tyndall

ELEVATED DANDER

Dis is one of doze times when I feel a non-biological urge to reduce the internal vapor pressure within my aging noggin. I'll vent randomly and then top it off by kicking my dog square in the ass.

I receive many letters (sermons!) from readers who detect that I am not a "true believer". I am not interested in discussing things of this nature as elements of logic are rarely present. I am not an atheist but I am very comfortable being around those who are. I also have several friends who thump Bibles more often than Chamberlain exercises his willie. For those who seem confused over my "position", I'll state that I believe that God deals with life and life alone. God isn't interested in the mega-bucks that are showered upon people like Billy Cracker and Pot Robberson. If you believe that making these people rich paves your path to heaven, then write out another check and leave me to my wicked ways. God does not violate His own laws. That's why people cannot walk upon water; naughty people cannot be turned into pillars of salt; you cannot get six million kilo-calories of food energy out of one loaf of bread and seas do not part— then, now or ever. If I am wrong, please send me a photograph (no eye-witnesses accounts please!) of the event and I'll do some more pondering.

God created trees. Man fabricated harmonicas. God cannot create harmonicas. Man cannot fabricate trees. God created the pure breeds (races). He created zebras but not mules. He created Bantus but not mulattos. God did not create mongrels of any kind. Human mongrels (mixed breeds) are not of God and cannot lay claim to being "children of God" or "chosen by God" regardless of what any raving preacher might claim. (Did you ever notice how physically ugly most of the TV evangelists are? And that many have kinky hair, fat lips and rat-like eyes?) Heil Paresis!

It's revisionist time again! We suffered through the Charlie Provan "proof" that Gerstein was right after all. Charlie stuffed his family and half the neighborhood into a phone booth and by extrapolation, "proved" that 800 people could be stuffed into a two car garage. He also found out that all sorts of gasses can kill people, even flatus. (I was going to say farts, but I didn't want to offend my sensitive readers). Therefore, it logically follows that the Nazis are guilty as charged. I am waiting for someone to suggest that the Nazis fed their captives kosher beans and then sealed them off in tool shed to suffer yet another form of gassing.

Enter Mitchell Jones–another practitioner of jewish science, i.e., start with a conclusion and then very carefully select the data which fits the conclusion. MJ has convinced us that Oily Weasel's "geysers of blood" are

gosh-dang real enough after all. It is all explained scientifically. You see, the Evils (the Hebrew spelling of Nazis) buried a horde of bodies in October (probably a Halloween prank). Then came a quick freeze which sealed the mass grave tighter than a condom on a whale's jammer. During the long and cold White Christmas, the bodies fermented, decomposed, decomposed and fermented. And you'll never gas what was produced in abundance! You've gassed it! Gas!! Later, when the groundhog discovers he's being shadowed, Mr. Sol arrives with his warming rays. The ice layer that sealed off the septic tank clone has now developed cracks. The gas pressure now blows, Oklahoma or Yellowstone style (depending upon whether you are a lipophile or an hydrophile), the once dormant blood into the air producing the geysers that Mr. Weasel rants about. Houze bout dat?

The last I knew, gas rises to the top. You know—all of that gravity and density business that bored us in high school. When Mr. Jones' ice melted, the gas would have been the first thing to escape, und zo, Mr. Weasel would have been gassed by the gas produced from the deceased members of his gaseous tribe. When drilling for oil, gas "blows" long before the drill reaches any liquid. On the other hand, jew blood must be strange stuff. In that mass grave, with all of the decomposin' an' fermentin' goin' on, hows cum de blood didn't decompose? What's really behind the geysers of Yellowstone? What are the mechanics of an oil well "blow"? Did Mr. Jones ever watch the methane belching from a swamp (no geysers here)? Why do undertakers quickly drain the blood of the deceased? Why do all hunters, interested in eating their prey, quickly drain the blood also? Blood decomposes and FAST and its presence accelerates putrefaction! That's one reason why the "geysers" story is just another case of Hollywood gassing and Mr. Jones' explanation belongs in the same phone booth as Mr. Provan's hallucinations. OK Charlie! Here's your chance to show how Herr Dr. Professor Adolf Blutsparer developed a food additive that insulates the blood from the ravages of chemistry so that Oily Weasel would have something to warm his spirit at a later date and help Mr. Jones register at Al Zheimer's Motel. The bottom line is that after three days (ask any undertaker) of rotting, there would not be any blood left to geyser about, anywhere, regardless of conditions—even in those places of infinite miracles called "Nazi death camps". Don't you jerks ever get tired of acting like members of Congress?

Is there another revisionist debate on the horizon? If so, then please don't invite me. Right now, I am adding a few more measures to my "Revisionist Waltz" in the key of B flat(us) for the piano (with pre-tuned strings).

The problem with all of this revisionist and exterminationist (the R's and E's) hogwash is that it is mainly carried on between lawyers and historians, all of whom flunked math and science while in high school—if my experience is of any indication. When one has to "prove" things to a judge (another lawyer!), he merely presents the blather of some "expert" which is not comprehended by the judge in any case. If the judge is "convinced", he uses the power of the law to lower the boom. The judge merely has to be convinced—the truth of the matter is of no consequence. De judge got de gun, man, an yo bess mind yo manner or he blow yo ass off.

I'm not going to waste my time burping about the "meaning" of a Perot, Clinton or Bush (PCB) "win" any more than I would about describing the attributes of Pig manure, Cow flops or Bull turds (PCB). How do you want to die? Hanging, shooting or lethal injection? Which version of AIDS do you prefer? Liberace, Hudson or Johnson? 1992—the year of the three-way screw job.

NUTRITION NUTS

I attended a lecture on screwball nutrition only a few days ago. The talk was given by an expert (in America, "experts" outnumber us by a 6:1 ratio) who advised us on how to live to be 130 years old, on an all fruit diet. It was a case of one kind of fruit recommending another. Anyway, evil lurks behind every super-market check-out counter and the plot to poison us all continues unabated.

Foods were classified as "live" or "dead". Live foods—good. Dead foods—bad. Umgowa. Simba. Me Tarzan. You Jane. Dead foods are created by killing live foods and the greatest killer is the microwave oven. Aw shucks! I thought it was a gassing oven. Microwaves, we were told, zap your left over pizza with gamma rays and render the food radioactive for about 6 minutes. At this new bit of information, one fellow shrieked to the waitress, "Don't microwave my pie!" Apparently he believed that he just ordered a live apple pie and felt no murderous intention towards it. The expert further terrified us by explaining that the barcode (evil 666 symbol) reader at the check-out counter also zapped your food with gamma rays. Death is where you find it; it's all around you; everywhere.

When you toss a rock (or your uncooperative date) into a still pond, you make waves. The distance between the crest of one wave and the next is called the wave length (the length of a wave—get it?). Buzzing through the air are six million types of electromagnetic waves, most of which we are unaware of as with the other six million things circumnavigating the globe. The wave length of a typical AM radio signal is about 100 feet. If the signal is

FM radio or TV, it is approximately 1 foot in length. RADAR waves are short radio waves and are in the neighborhood of 1 inch long. Infra-red radiation (we experience this as heat) has a wave length of .4 inches. Red LASER beams .04 inches; ultra-violet light .0005 inches; X-rays .00000004 inches and gamma rays .0000000004 inches. The bar-codes are scanned with LASER beams, and you can see that these are about as close to being gamma rays as Steve Solarz is to being handsome, or Slick Willie is to being virtuous.

Initially, microwave ovens were known as RADAR ranges. This was logical since the energy produced by the oven's magnetron qualifies as a legitimate RADAR signal. For sales purposes, the name was changed, possibly because so many people failed in their attempts to detect UFOs with them. Again we see that the short radio waves that are produced in a microwave oven are far removed from gamma rays, which are the offspring of atomic disintegrations. If gamma rays had a wavelength equal to the thickness of a sheet of paper, a ray from your microwave oven would have a wavelength of about 120 miles! These two electromagnetic waves are so removed from each other that the only conclusion I can reach is that this "expert" was so full of manure that the whole world must appear brown to him. Sorry Greta, your food isn't being "nuked". Our expert apparently suffered from gammatosis—a severe affliction caused by a prolonged and close contact with the Greek alphabet. More revelations followed.

Oranges, when mature, aren't really orange in color. That's why they are called oranges. What a surprise this would be to Cortez, DeSoto and DeLeon, if they could join us now, or to my Uncle Paul Lee, who grows the damned things. We were then told: As the "oranges" roll down the chutes toward the showers, they are injected with a "chemical" that turns them orange in color and renders them sweet to the taste. Me thinks this fellow must have helped with some of those Auschwitz stories.

He wound down his talk with descriptions of "poisonous" foods and "miracle" foods. Ever since they found a few 100 year olds chasing sheep in the Caucasus Mountains, experts have pondered why they lived so long. It seems that they ate yogurt. Conclusion: Eat yogurt and live to be forever. Of course, the Amerindians ate a lot of corn but no one ever said that was the reason they never lived to be 120. Africans eat each other, as did the Aztecs. I am waiting for an expert to correlate this bit of info with life expectancy.

I mentioned to the lecturer, that the folks of 1700 ate fresh fruits and veggies like he recommended. No Twinkies or Coca Cola for them! They usually died before they were 55. Anyway, the answer mainly lies in the interaction of what's ingested and your genetic make-up. Dr. Oliver, in *Liberty Bell*, alludes to this in his recent article on perverts. More on this in a later issue when I explain why medical science will fall flat on its face.

YA-HOO, IT'S BEEN 40 YEARS!

I started yammering in the late 1940s, shortly after I was discharged from the Army, about that glop called "margarine". I said, over and over, that any artificial crap would cause severe health problems if you continued to eat it for extended periods. I savored the butter melting upon my tongue and mentioned that you'll regret listening to the morons who try to convince you that un-natural slop is better for your health. PAY ATTENTION! The massive increase of circulatory problems in this "nation" began in the 1930s when ignorant people started feeding themselves with un-natural mixtures like Crisco and oleo-margarine. If it is not a natural animal fat like tallow, butter or lard, don't eat it. The only vegetable oil you can consume in quantity is olive oil. If you adhere to that con-esterol vegetable oil baloney, you'll soon be a vegetable.

It is now gratifying to learn that the experts are coming to the same conclusion about margarine that I reached nearly five decades ago. Recently, the TV yappers have now "discovered" that artificial fats might be as hazardous as ozone holes. Margarine actually causes the problems it is supposed to avoid. The "experts" base their results on piles of data (or just plain piles). I base mine upon a very simple idea. Life continues naturally only when it consumes life. If God didn't create it, then it cannot sustain a long and healthy life.

I watch hordes of people buy that 2% swill that passes for "reduced fat milk". Keep sucking it up, folks, you'll never learn. I told you about butter, and Buchanan, and Duke and Dairy Queen. Keep suffering. Keep dreaming.

ELECTION TWADDLE

What a disgusting thing it is. People running for the office of president must first bow to an ugly jew, on national TV, by the name of Larry King. Why put up with all of this in-between crap in the first place? Let's elect Kissinger, as ugly and disgusting as he is, and do away with the phoney middle-men.

Ross Perot has a losing formula: Tell the voters that they cannot get something for nothing and that they might just have to be responsible for their actions and work for a change. I cannot think of a better way to torpedo your chances of being elected. Ross also loses on another count because Americans like their leaders to be tall. It all has to do with the ability to pick pockets without raising the elbow. Moreover, the subservient voter

doesn't have to bend over as far in order to get his nose in the right place. Secret ballots (and air-bags) are for cowards and I really don't care if the world knows that I am voting for Perot. If elected, he cannot possibly provide a cure for the suicidal race-mixing and greed which is at the bottom of our ills. At least, he is not a Cush or a Blinton. The Libertarian candidate, Andre Marrou (sort of rhymes with Pierre Trudot) has a platform that I agree with to the tune of 80%. However, I hear jungle drums and smell roast missionary every time I see his running-mate. I expect nothing but I'll be damned if I'll vote for the black-meat lover Clinton or the genocidal Bush, even if Bush does look like he knows what he is doing. Quayle may be a bird but he is not the Anglo-Saxon GOR (dung). According to Maj. McClerkin, Bo Gritz is somewhat of a goof. The Populist Party always seems to nominate toads and the most popular, natural leader of this century died when 50,000 tired old men and boys couldn't hold back 2,500,000 of Stalin's finest during the battle of Berlin.

WARNING

After one year of *FAEM* publication, I can report that at $2 per month, this operation has lost money. I'll do what I can to sustain it for as long as I am able, but be advised that I might find it necessary to pull the plug. In that event, all excess donations will be returned. It's the Aryan thing to do.

PFENNIGS

In the middle 1960s, when the price of silver rose, a silver quarter was worth more, as metal, than its 25 cent face value. As a result, the nickel-copper "sandwiches" became today's dimes, quarters and half-dollars. The 92.5 percent silver coins disappeared from circulation and ended up in someone's sugar bowl. Based upon random samples in 1964, I predicted that the silver coins would vanish entirely before 1968. I was right on!

In 1981, copper pennies started their climb into extinction. It was a good year. The AIDS epidemic started about then as did Ernst Zündel's jousting with the freedom-loving jewish commune-ity. In 1982, a copper-clad nickel slug was introduced which weighed in at 40 grains. The long-used cent weighed 48 grains. All coins were now "faith" money and the face "value" exceeded the intrinsic metal value.

I have kept track, over the years, attempting to predict when the "coppers" would meet the same fate as silver coins. It's been 10 years now, and the coppers make up only about 25% of the circulation. I cannot predict when the end will come and this is due to: 1) most people don't know that the pennies have changed and 2) pennies are so valueless that not many people would horde them in the first place. When the market price of copper

exceeds $1.40 per pound, then saving pennies for their copper content would be indicated.

Copper is a nifty war material (shell casings, etc.) and was not used for coin production in the middle of Roosevelt's homicidal destruction of Germany. Old duffers will remember that pennies were made out of steel, during those years. Moreover, nickel was valuable as a component in stainless steel, and it too was not used in coin production. Those WW II nickels were a silver alloy.

Screw money. Save beans. In times of stress and hardship (the near future) you'll find that you cannot wear it or eat it. Save beans. You'll be glad you did.

Strange happenin's are happening in the Santa Monica Post Office. I get mail returned with valid addresses and books I send out there, "disappear". At other times, I get lied to by people out to get something for nothing. So far, the crooks have called themselves "Christians". The jews who read FAEM are up front and have always paid for every issue. In both of the above cases, I lose money and time. I send out everything, usually on the same day, and if you come out on the short end, for whatever reason, please call (or FAX) (716) 835-7300. Don't call my home phone as this interrupts tutoring sessions, more often than not. Also, please use my PO Box number as so much junk mail comes to my home, I often let it pile up for weeks before using the shovel. Sometimes I spend so much time, here at the FAEM hole, that I don't show up regularly at home, even to feed the canary.

Greg Raven, the Prodigy forum revisionist, now works for the Carto bunch in their Orange County bunker. He discovered, probably while on a snooping cruise, that I am one and the same man. There's only me in here and quite contrary to the right-wing's snoop experts, I have never written anything under an assumed name. Crooks always assume that everyone else is one too. These ducks could save a wad of time by asking me directly—but that would diminish the "spy" aura of their business.

The other day, I watched a fellow, at the opposite end of a large market parking lot, dump his valuables into the truck of his car and lock, lock and double-check everything. What do these antics reveal to a crook who is "casing" the lot? There's something valuable in that thar car! I later learned that his Volvo suffered a dislocated door and trunk lid. Those 4 foot crowbars are handy! Wrecked car. Lost valuables. As for me, I never lock my car. I even try to have a window rolled down. Result? Only lost a pendant which was swinging from the rear-view mirror. Not bad for 25 years. Honest people still out-number the criminals. Trusting people is better than warm milk, when it comes to getting a good nights sleep.

ONLY YAHWEH NOSE

I continue to do my best, but lately I have been busier than Clinton's willie at a pickaninny ranch or Hillary at a castrating party. The November issue had an error or two which my astute readers pointed out. The reference to Diaz (page 6, para 4, line 1) should have been "atypical" and not "typical". On page 5, (top line) mysteriously, "Caucasus" became "Caucus". Oh well, I spilled grape juice last night and I'll bet that my fingers will again make errors. Moreover, the watchful Greg Raven informed me that he points his modem in the direction of GEnie, not Prodigy.

I was absolutely amazed when I continued to receive repeated compliments on my article to Canada's Attorney General, on behalf of Ernst Zündel. Mr. Zündel called me, as he did dozens of others, and requested that I do so. I FAXed my letter to him and he said it was "brilliant". Other people have expressed similar views with words such as "a masterpiece", "outstanding" and "absolutely exceptional". One fellow stated that my views and expressions were of such a caliber that I should be at the speaker's table at an IHR convention. Another stated that I was the first right-winger who could talk in a straight line and make things easy to understand.

One question continually popped from the letters I've read. A typical question was "How come Ernst Zündel chose to praise and print a letter from a swarthy jew, named David Cole, to the Attorney General, when yours (meaning mine) was clearly superior in an overwhelming sense?" (E.J. Texas). The answer is simply that David Cole is more useful to Mr. Zündel, at this time. Personally, I am not quite sure what Ernst has in mind. If reconciliation with the jews is now his agenda, then one might rightly ask what the past decade of courtroom circuses was all about. If your purpose was to get along, (the IHR is also singing the same song) then he should have never started the whole thing in the first place and saved his supporters tens upon tens upon tens of thousands of dollars.

The right-wing leaps from publicity stunts, babbling about history events to shoot-outs at the ZOG corral. Others operate mail order bookstores and get wealthy doing it. One more trial, one more book, one more revisionist debate, one more this and one more that. Don't you people recognize that you are hooked on a pie-in-the-sky daydream to the same extent the voters believe that the election of the "right" criminal will solve all of the problems of concern?

I am criticized for criticizing the "good guys", the David Dukes, the guys "on our side". It ain't nice, so I am told. So what? The right-wing leadership consists of a complete array of trigger-happy goons, religious twats, perverts, drug addicts, liars, money-grabbers, womanizers, lovers of themselves and people with a strong aversion to honest work. None of them will solve any problem. This country is a pigsty because we stopped demanding that our government express our will. We, because it was easier to let someone else do our thinking, allowed genuine assholes to convince us that chocolate and shit were the same because they were the same color. All blood is red, ain't it? Forget about the "our side" army, cause, Holocaust debate, courtroom charades, prayers, or white homeland which is supposed to lead us to the pot of gold. No army is any better than its individual soldiers. Get in shape first! Then it will be time for organizing. Individually, we screwed things up. Individually, we must grab a shovel. If you want butter and cream, you must learn how to pitch manure. To do things right, you must first stop doing things that are wrong.

ON NOVEMBER 3, THE SHEEP FARTED

The phone rings and rings. I am questioned about how I "knew" that Ross Perot would receive about 20 percent of the vote when the Zionist "experts" predicted about 8 to 10 percent, while the Perot-ites puffed and dreamed about winning all fifty states. 'Tis simple. About 60 percent of the American bipeds could be technically classified as white Americans (really, the only kind.) Of this 60 percent, only 30 percent are Aryan-minded, and hence, viable. Thirty percent of 60 percent is 18 percent. That is almost exactly what Ross received. I have said, over and over, that this country has only 30 to 40 million valuable humans in it. We are out-numbered 6:1 (the magik Talmudic number) and that is why we shall lose, and lose, and lose, under the present set of rules. Only a dreamer would believe that a Perot victory would change the course of the tragic events which will soon be forced upon a population so stupid as to believe that a bit of scribble, upon a piece of paper, can alter Nature's immutable laws. The bleating about "democracy" will soon end as will the utter nonsense about "equality". We—those who adhere to Natural Law—are the future, but this doesn't mean that our skins will escape the bruises of fate. America will absolutely be punished by an uncompromising Nature.

The *Buffalo News* headlined, November 4—"Clinton ends GOP reign with landslide victory". One wonders what these Zionist talking heads use for a dictionary. A landslide is an overwhelming majority. A majority means—over 50 percent. Clinton did not get a majority vote and so the question of "overwhelming" is superfluous and "landslide" laughable. In a land where college graduates cannot add nor spell, the distinction becomes only a parting burp. Unprincipled Clinton received 43 percent of the popular vote which consisted of the overwhelming support of perverts, Mestizos, jews, Blacks, bean-eaters, rice-eaters, termite-eaters, eaters of each other,

the botched and feeble; goofs stricken with welfare-itis, fetus killers, druggies, criminals and all of society's flotsam and jetsam—the beggars! Never forget that nearly 3 out of every 5 voters DID NOT vote for this man and the term "landslide" is simply ludicrous. Moreover, San Francisco's third-world animal sacrificers, were Clinton boosters, almost to a butchering man. Normal people recoil in revulsion when these Satanic creeps dismember hapless critters while they are still alive—and call it religion. (I am now reminded of Kosher slaughter.) Clinton's sexual appetite exceeds that of the Kennedys' and knowing his preference for dark meat, one might accurately predict that he will be the first American president to contract AIDS. There is nothing "womanly" about Hillary, the dyke's and fetus-killer's champion. Let's hope that she kisses every AIDS carrier she can find. At this point in time, Nature demanded Clinton much in the same way the African plains demand rapid putrefaction and consumption of that which is dead and dying.

George Bush is on another planet—his mind wanders and he perhaps is not really sure where he is. In lucid moments, his patriotism appears and that is why he was excessively annoyed with the Viet Nam era antics of our new "leader". George occasionally lapsed into patriotic moods and made feeble gestures in the direction of America-first. This, of course, was irritating to his jewish puppeteers and therefore, he made himself expendable. Clinton will perform his kosher duties flawlessly. Do not expect Willie to ever forget his personal debt to the "chosen ones" or the fact that nearly 100 percent of his "advisors" are kosher cupcakes. Look for Clintstone to mumble and fuddle about and over the economy while the jews in Izzy-rail seize territory and kill Semites according to their divine mission—with *goyim* money. You cannot have "America first" AND be the parasite's host in the New Sixth-World Order.

The "family values" baloney that was burped by the Zionist Republicans demonstrated that they had lost contact with reality. A high percentage of the biological slop that pollutes American soil has no more regard for a family than do the jews for the *goyim*. Only an idiot could believe that standing up for family values would change a pig into a silk ribbon. In fact, criminals abhor honest people and certainly would never vote for one. Nearly all of the bad check writers were returned to office because masses of people will not tolerate a honest man directing traffic. One of my "secrets" for correctly predicting the outcome of any election is to select the most disgusting candidate available. If he lies, cheats and steals, he will likely be elected. Sooner or later, AIDS carriers and lepers will find themselves on the ballot. American people, in the main, do not want virtuous leaders. Period. Double period.

Ross Perot was a guiding light for those few Americans still retaining any speck of reason and decency. His V.P. selection was a first class patriot and made Gore and Quayle insignificant by comparison. Mr. Perot's wife appeared to be a woman and not a yuppie bitch—like you know who. Clinton's daughter has an almost jewish look and some have remarked that Willie hisself may have a Neger in the family woodpile. However, it must be remembered that Ross believes in the system and became rich by following its rules. With millions to give, did he ever give any to BRIGHT poor people instead of DUMB poor people? I think not. Nations are improved by giving the most to those who have the most potential. Only a simpleton would try and teach a penguin how to fly. Ross poured millions down sinkholes. His heart may have been in the right place, but his mind wasn't. Ross is apparently color-blind. All in all, he proposed solutions that would work—solutions which were used in that economic miracle called Nazi Germany. However, Hitler was fortunate to have only Germans to work with, whereas Perot would soon have learned that a batch of blacks can't compete with a batch of Japanese and a batch of Mestizos cannot compete with a batch of Koreans and that a batch of Aryans cannot swim very well with third-world baggage hanging on to their gonads. Ross would have awakened from his capitalist dream and it would be anyone's guess what he would do then. This would make him unpredictable and hence undesirable to the jews. Clinton, or God Himself, cannot make third-world America perform like a first-class Aryan nation ... not ever!

Clinton whined, "... the American people have voted for a new beginning." Emphatically, only 43 percent of the voters voted for his brand of something for nothing. A new beginning? The beginning may be new, but the result is a foregone conclusion. Biology will unalterably direct the demise of Clinton's "I didn't inhale" pipe-dreams as well as those of his supporters. A death's-row criminal also has a new beginning when he finally begins the walk following his last breakfast. As assuredly as 5 whites leave California for every wet-back that moves in, Nature will direct the closing scenes on the failed American experiment. Not all shall be saddened. As the pig wallows in shit, because it is his nature to do so, so shall millions of untermenschen swim in the sewer of race-mixing and degeneracy—and love every depraved moment of it—until AIDS do they part.

Race war in America is remote. This land is too spacious and migrations from 20 to 2000 miles are already underway. Where are the white people going? Merely check the Perot vote to find out. Where are the mongrels going? Check the Clinton vote to find out. The white people that stay in the "brotherly-love" areas are not Aryan-minded anyway and the sooner we part company, the better. Race-mixing really culls both populations. It re-

moves degenerate whites as well as degenerate blacks from being burdens to their own kind. This, in itself, is a good thing except for the mass of mulattos it creates—those unfortunate critters who belong to no race and live to reproduce. Be objective. The fall of America will be of immense benefit to the entire world and, the sooner, the better. It's God's contribution to the environmental pollution problem.

HELLTH CARE

One of the dumbest noises I have heard is "health care". A healthy person doesn't need care. Sick people need care. It should be called "sick care". Better yet, why not call it "sickness compensation"? That's what it is. You get paid for being sick and healthy people pay the bill. It cannot be insurance at any rate. A person insures his health by eating foods from natural sources, exercising moderately and maintaining a tranquil mind. In short—a sound mind in a sound body.

I am classified as a "senior citizen". I SCUBA dive; take flying lessons; climb trees; take 80 mile canoe trips; have 32 sound teeth, 20/20 vision; and sprint across parking lots. I can no longer put my own body weight over my head and certain personal exercises are not of the intensity I once enjoyed. But that's life—all iron rusts. I have a 92 year old uncle who still climbs mountains in Arizona. My grandfather was still pitching hay when he was 81. I have a beautiful 66 year old cousin who still attracts eyes when she goes to the beach. Uncle Karl died last June at 101. You may believe this is all due to heredity. I think not. Our entire family entered life drinking their mother's milk and then graduated to fresh cow's milk, fresh vegetables and fresh meat. We ate little fruit. None of us smoked or used alcohol. We all swam in the nearest lake or river. We always had something to laugh about and trusted everyone until they broke that trust.

I sadly watch others of my age line up for their bottles and bottles of drugs. To them, health care is merely massive drug consumption. They wander home, swallow their pills and then weakly stare out of the window watching the grass grow. This is living?

Most of these people voted for Clinton. They want financial relief from the costs of drugging themselves into a shorter life. These seniors, of course, won't pay for this "care". Healthy people will—through increased taxes. The money will primarily be used to "save" AIDS carriers, keep welfareites fat, "rehabilitate" drug-heads, run the abortion mill and all sorts of other crap. This country was not built by people demanding "insurance" or "care". All drugs are poisons. They eliminate symptoms. They "cure" nothing. The bottom line again is typically American. Do what you please and if that lands your ass in hot water, then have someone else take the responsibility. Your

health is your responsibility. If you choose to wreck it, then you must live with it. Should the sensible community pay for the problems that a cocaine user brought upon himself? Should anyone pay for the problems that others brought upon themselves by continual self-abuse? I think not. Please do not misunderstand me. There are very legitimate health problems in our population that were not caused by individual excesses and gung-ho living. There is a vast gap between the heavy alcohol user, the AIDS patient, the vegetable oil gulper and other hedonists, and older citizens who are experiencing health problems due to a long life of honest toil.

Slick Willie will solve nothing and will make things worse (great!). After all, he never earned an honest dime in his life and is a virtual stranger to work. Things have been set into motion which will cause the death of this sick country. As a people, we are now mad. The Gods destroy mad people. Honest people are on the defensive. The criminals have the advantage. We allow perverts to roam at will and even grant them privileges. Fetus murder is not only condoned but is evolving into a national pastime. Buffalo has no money but somehow a new palace for the ice hockey circus will be built. Healthy people are penalized for being healthy. Honest people are penalized for being honest. Absolute morons are given "scholarships" and animals who grunt while chasing balls, earn millions of dollars.

We may wistfully look to Willie for an economic miracle, but it will not come. Hitler's Germany was an economic miracle. Perhaps it would be appropriate to ask how Mr. Hitler would have handled AIDS Johnson, Michael Jackson, drug pushers, rapists, perverts, child abuse, irresponsible fathers, Howard Stern, and dead beats in general. Once you invite a pig into your home, grant it "equality", allow it to have equal say (a vote) and then admit more of the same, you have effectively committed suicide and will suffocate in the dung of the pigsty you allowed to come into existence. Every act of the American government is an act contrary to God's Natural Law. The expression of the American people is its government. Sick governments come from sick people. Sick people die. Clinton's Third-World Animal Farm (TWAF) is best viewed from a safe distance. Enjoy the spectacle, while it lasts.

ABOUT FACE

The advertisement said "David Irving—Uncensored—Unintimidated". He was listed as speaking on several topics including: Allied War Crimes, Churchill's Deceptions, The Future of Germany, Censorship in History, Blunders of WW II and Rudolf Hess. A co-speaker was also advertised: David Cole, Jewish writer and film maker. Mr. Cole was to show videos and speak about his findings at Auschwitz, Birkenau and Mauthausen. What

youse see ain't what youse will necessarily get.

I have heard Mr. Irving speak on other occasions and, although he is a very dynamic and captivating speaker, I was not that enthusiastic about a re-run. I did, however, become interested when a college student I knew expressed interest in learning about the "other side". This was the stimulus that resulted in the consumption of a tank full of gasoline and a pleasant drive to Toronto. My young friend was eager to go to the presentation which was billed, "... the most exciting lecture you will ever attend."

We approached Toronto where I again was reminded that Toronto was much like Los Angeles where people never stay home—they spend their hours testing tires on the freeways. The packed concrete strips were little other than gigantic conveyor belts delivering their objects to one place or the other. Hansa Haus, a German club of some sort, appeared precisely according to description. This was the scheduled place for the "exciting lecture". Well, well and more well. There, in front of us, were police cars blocking the access road. A sober-faced officer turned us away stating that the owner did not want anyone on his property. "It seems to me I've heard that song before.." The melody fox-trotted through my mind. Again I was witness to a sell-out to fear, by Germans, who have the most to lose by being cowards. I cared little about its exact nature. However, I received directions to the Latvia House—the "back-up" joint. Damn! More of that Toronto traffic would have to be endured.

Ernst Zündel had kindly given me two tickets which Eric and I presented at the door. The ticket-taker appeared unhappy about honoring the tickets. He hesitated, glared and then finally grunted us in. We entered a sea of about 200 familiar and unfamiliar faces. There, according to a prediction I made earlier to my companion, stood David Irving, in the corner, busily hawking his books. I noticed two others, fumbling here and there, trying to properly place a projection screen. After twenty minutes of playing musical screens, they ended up where they started—with the screen placed at the feet of the first-row people! "Attention!" The show was about to begin.

The introduction was given by a man whose watch apparently ran in synchronization with the tides on the planet Mongo. On and on, he went, constantly interjecting that he could say more—and did! I sat quietly, mentally picturing that long hook which was used in vaudeville cartoons for whisking dead-beats off the stage. No such luck was to come our way in practice. A harbinger of the disappointment that was soon to come was found in this speaker's praise of the jew David Cole. At last, the jews have come to our rescue. Now is the time to sit down at the table, let bygones be away and join our hands in peaceful cooperation. David Cole was the Columbus of the new world of kraut and bagels. This theme permeated the en-

tire afternoon. Picture, if you may, scenes of this same group shouting that the jews were their misfortune and if the jews were to vanish, so would their problems. Now, only a year later, the jews were heralded as a solution—not by disappearing, but by becoming partners! The old German woman, sitting next to me, poked my arm and proudly stated that a jew (David Cole) was a very good friend of hers. She continually bobbed, waved and smiled at him (long distance ass-kissing). David was relishing the swooning and fawning that enveloped him. "Was it another outburst of Christianity?", I asked myself. After all, Christ was a jew and we kiss images of his feet, don't we? Well, I don't. To each his own.

A fellow by the name of Ball was introduced. I wondered if this was the same drug-soaked dip who was an "expert" on aerial photographs. The one who was usually so disorientated that Doug Christie didn't want him for a defense witness at the Zündel trials. Anyway, I will not bore you with a lengthy boring description of the type of boredom this yahoo dropped upon us. Slide after 35mm slide was shown as an illustrative answer to a question that wasn't asked. We saw slides of aerial views of camps, cow pastures and Hitler's moustache—or was it a scrub brush? One photo had some specks, which looked like fly-droppings, but were claimed to have been put there by the C.I.A. to show platoons of jews marching to the guess chambers. How anyone could know that these specks were jews was anyone's gas. Walls became fences, fences became walls and coffee stains became cultivated fields—all courtesy of the C.I.A. On it went, speculation after speculation, until, what seemed like six million slides later, someone in the rear shouted "Where's Irving?" The incoherent presentation came to a close. I guess this is what revisionists do. Dig into some dusty archive and find a piece of something nearly unrecognizable and then "prove" things by analyzing the scratches and old-age wrinkles—something like tea leaf reading. I went to photographic school at Fort Monmouth, NJ, and believe me, this turkey would have been drowned in a vat of photographer's hypo the first time he "analyzed" anything.

The Master of Boremonies assumed his familiar position. "God help us!" shouted the worm in my head. God answered the prayer. The jew hero was then introduced.

David Cole, who sat next to my companion, rose amid loud applause and shuffled to the podium, blue jeans, dirty sneakers and all. I looked over and scanned (computer talk) his paramour. I couldn't place her features, or race or anything. Her skin was swarthy, her hair was dark even though she had tried to hide the fact with red dye. The most distinguishing feature was the ring in her nose. Yas! You hoid me! A gold ring was standing out from her left nostril. David has never tried to hide the fact that he is ghetto-

minded. I leaned back expecting a video presentation, as advertised. Woe and mo woe. What did we get? A lisped reading of a canned speech. About Auschwitz? Bergen-Belsen? Mauthausen? No. It was repeated praise of Ernst Zündel, "my friend", the one "with whom I am now working closely". Interspersed were oceans of jewish moans about how he (David) suffered. God, what suffering! He suffered ostracism from his family, the jewish community and his friends for the mere exercise of free inquiry. God, what suffering. I wondered if he would survive that suffering. Oi vey. Such a deal. Anyway, when David was through, he received a standing ovation which was not repeated for David Irving. Clearly, a jew hit responsive chords that the others speakers missed. (Was this a closet synagogue?) I was sure that Mr. Cole would be re-elected by a landslide. Astounding! Here, in the middle of a batch of Germans and Germanophiles stood a tiny jew as the center of the "lecture". They had been saved! Perhaps there was indeed something to the rumor that Hitler was a jew. It all makes me glad I am an American.

A fud slide show. An Academy Awards ceremony. No video, but now, the frosting—David Irving. I expected too much. I expected Mr. Irving to talk about the topics listed on the brochure. I wanted to experience the "... most exciting lecture you will ever attend!" What did he talk about? He fumed on about his problem trying to cross the border into the United States, that's what! No love, no nothing, just indignation and anger. I guess the border guards didn't recognize his importance. David was hauled into court and will be in court again. He will fight and he made it very plain that he was "well-healed" and that anyone who messed with him would suffer financial losses—like the soul that tried to sue him for libel. The outrage lasted only a few minutes. David had books to sell. No Hess, no Churchill, no War Crimes, no Goebbels, no nuttin'. What a zilch nuttin'.

The podium was then grabbed by Paul Norris who mounted an emotional appeal for funds to help this "well-healed", ego-centric historian. I wondered, "If it were my ass that was in hot water, would Mr. Irving donate a little something to help me?" Then again, why does a man, who bragged about his financial resources, need an appeal for money anyway?

Before we left, I posed this question: "Why should we believe this jew, David Cole?" Is anyone familiar with the All Vows (Kol Nidre) Prayer? The Talmud, Book of Nedarim, 23a-23b, has this to say about the prayer: "And he who desires that none of his vows made during the year shall be valid, let him stand at the beginning of the year and declare 'Every vow which I make in the future shall be null.' (His vows are then invalid.)" The prayer is almost a "confession" in reverse. If a Catholic lies, he confesses it and then the whole thing is cleaned up. The jew gets this service before he

lies. Nice work if you can get it. Poor Protestants. They have to live with their lies.

What a gross disappointment. Home again, home again, jiggity jog ... revisioning all the way.

HEY HEY HEY

Please buy your copy of *The Holocaust on Trial* (the Zündel trial) from me. A recent review of this book, by Mark Weber, appeared in the IHR *Journal* (Institute of Historical Review). I sell them for $15 postpaid (while the meager supply lasts), which explains why I am poor. Willis Carto (*Spotlight,* IHR) sells them for $29.95 plus postage, which explains why he lives in a penthouse. I don't have any jewish friends. Willis has loads of them.

I also understand that Mr. Metzger (W.A.R.) will start selling McCalden's Exiles From History. I don't know the price or even what they look like. Anyway, everyone should get in on the act. I am dedicated, but poor. Carto isn't dedicated, but rich. If I had his money, (it sho'nuff rolls in!) I'd send out free copies.

AMAZING CRAZE

After 10 years of court battles, trips to Europe, demonstrations galore and the expenditure of tens upon tens upon tens of thousands of dollars for the Zündel decade, isn't it interesting that Holocaust Memorials are still being built, dissidents are still going to jail, Holocaust studies are becoming a way of life and the bagelization of America continues? One might well ask if the expense of keeping one man out of a Canadian jail was worth it. Now that Mr. Zündel is "reaching out" to the jewish community, via a squeaky little jew called David Cole, we might wonder if we should chalk our donations up to entertainment and go on to better things. Please note, that Mr. Carto is also in bed, via Bradley Smith, with kissy-kissy David. The goyim never learn—or do they know something we don't?

BUFFALO DOIN'S

Blasphemy! Burn the bastard!

A certain Mr. McCormick, a member of a suburban school board, has been accused of the most foul deed imaginable. It far exceeds anything perpetrated by Charles Manson, or Al Capone. He stands accused of uttering an anti-Semitic remark! How terribly foul and criminal can one man be? He should be gassed.

It appears that this hate-filled naughty auntee-seemite had a little altercation with a member of God's chosen mongrels. The reference was to an understanding why jews were stuffed into pizza ovens by Nazi bakers. Lo

and behold! the sky fell in. Outraged parents demanded that the Commissar of Education, Thomas (the jew) Sobol, remove the man from his post. To make things worse, Mr. McCormick did not recant, apologize or otherwise kiss a bagel-shaped rear. In fact, he shouted on jew-vision that the jews killed Christ. Gad. How wild can one get? Only an American would have the guts to do this.

Pay attention. If people let this interference of First Amendment rights pass without complaint, then we are on the road to a Soviet America where anti-Semitism will be a crime. They pray for this daily in the synagogues. Mr. McCormick has a right to voice any opinion he wishes. He threatened no one. He did not physically abuse anyone. If I can have you punished because you said something which gave me "mental anguish", then things are damned bad—mighty bad. Watch for this—the bastards are out to abolish all criticism of their deeds. Good deeds don't need censorship.

I had wished, that for every jew-worshipping Christian who confronted the school board, there would have been five lovers of freedom that rallied to Mr. McCormick's defense. This I advocate. Open your mouth! If someone can profane God and not be struck by lightning, then why should a jew be privileged to inflict punishment for a lesser, mostly imagined affront? Do jews view themselves superior to God?

Neger gangs are terrorizing students on the campus of Buffalo State College. Packs of 10 to 20 have used razors to inflict injuries. So far, (and the night is young and they are definitely not beautiful) it is hard to predict when the cultural enrichment will end. Of course, only whites have been assaulted—it's not racially motivated, you know. Remember, that Clinton received most of the black vote and his victory (our defeat, temporarily) was "their" victory. Look for more of the same.

I look upon this whole scene as a learning experience. Those brain-dead coeds need a little reality injected into their indoctrination courses. Who knows? After a few more rapes, muggings and killings, they might even learn how to add, spell and be able to tell a watermelon from an acorn.

The campus at Alfred, NY, is also in the middle of brotherly-love and tolerance activity. A black rapes a white. Four whites retaliate by Rodney Kinging a black. Six blacks get carried away while defending themselves from the attack of a single white, and nearly killed him. Abolish hate, I say! Kill every hater you can find—in love, of course.

And so it goes. Stay tuned. In the next issue, I plan to set fire to that "northwest passage" crap about a "white homeland" and explain why "medical science" will accomplish less and less, proportionally.

From *FAEM* (First Amendment Exercise Machine)
Box-433, Buffalo NY 14223

AN OPEN LETTER

MILITARY FEMINUTS

A Musical Tribute to Paula Coughlin and Her Pals

by Major Joseph Stano, USAF-ret.

ONE: WATER LILY?

There was a young lady named Alice,
Who peed in the Archbishop's chalice.
It was not from relief, as was the belief,
But purely from Protestant malice.

Another young female named Paula,
A muscular broad and a maul-a.
Claimed she's been molested, by guys hairy-chested,
And sailors don't do what they ought-a.

Dear Paula did copy sweet Alice,
In a punch bowl instead of a chalice.
Something highly unthinkable, dreadfully stinkable,
But typical feminut malice.

We've all heard it—ENDLESSLY!—how a delicate and fragile flower of femininity, Lt. Paula Coughlin, was set upon by some beastly naval fighter jocks...and...M O L E S T E D !

In fact, according to our glorious news media, scores of innocent young maidens were also "sexually assaulted." Now, that is serious when we remember that Willy Smith, a member in good standing of the zipperless Kennedy Clan, was charged with "sexual assault" and that meant RAPE! In this case it apparently means fondling. Or, thinking about it.

Oh! The unspeakable horror of it all! This was a crime so dastardly that it required the punishment of the entire United States Navy! Well...at least the punishment of all the males in the Navy.

Heads rolled! The Secretary of the Navy was forced to resign! Though he actually knew nothing about the horrors that had been inflicted on the unfortunate Paula.

Admirals were fired! Though they had nothing to do with the torments of dear Paula. Thousands of naval promotions, of thousands of Naval officers, are being held up by a Committee of Congress, chaired by Sen. Sam Nunn, in a groveling genuflection to the National Organization of Women. FEMINUTS OF THE WORLD...UNITE!

In the Congressional game of "Can You Top This," the House Appropriations Committee joined in the fun to punish the United States Navy by slashing 10,000 positions from Naval Headquarters in Washington. This incredible act of stupidity was cooked up by Democrats John Murtha, Chairman of the Committee, and one Steny (Steny?) Hoyer.

These two congressional buffoons never gave a thought as to the damage this might do to the Navy. They never gave a thought as to the sections or whole units that would have to be disbanded to meet a reduction of 10,000 personnel. They didn't care as to how this would effect the ability of the U.S. Navy to function in combat. In short, these congressional clowns didn't care how many needless casualties they might cost the Navy in combat, as long as they had a chance to pompously posture on the aptly named "Boob

Tube."

As always, the buffoons of Congress are the great butchers during wars.

(MR. MRS. MISSISSIPPI.)

Now we don't mind the hardships,
We've faced them in the past.
But we wonder if our Congress Clowns
Have had forties up their a.. .

We had to fight to save the Gulf,
That's what the bastards said.
But when you check the casualties,
You'll find no Senators dead.

Chorus:

Oh, I was called to risk my a..
And save the U.N. too.
But all I got was a crock of s...
From you and you and you!
(and especially you, Senator Nunn.)

☆ ☆ ☆

There is not a scintilla of justice or fairness about group punishments; in point of fact, it violates the basic principles of justice in any civilized nation on this planet. But when has that great DUNG HEAP on the Potomac, the Congress, ever behaved in a civilized manner?

In truth, this massive male punishment was ordered by our groveling Pols to satiate the "naughty" needs of every FEMINUT in the United States. For one, brief, shining Feminut moment...there wasn't a dry pair of "Femi-knickers" to be found from the rocky coast of Maine to the sandy beaches of California! Three-thousand damp...soggy...miles of...MENTAL CLIMAX!

The sexual life of a camel,
Is stranger than anyone thinks.
In moments of amorous passion,
He tries to make love to the Sphinx.

The Sphinx's posterior orifice
Is clogged with the sands of the Nile,
Which accounts for the hump on the camel
And the Sphinx's inscrutable smile.

The sexual life of a Feminut
Will always win a queer prize.
Sometimes it's him, and sometimes it's her,
But mostly it's just NEUTERIZED!

A Feminut never gets married,
She's loath to have herself mated.
So instead of becoming a Mrs.
She has herself...hyphenated!

A hitched Feminut incognito,
Is Cynthia Smyth-Regaleto.
And the ultimate Feminut quid pro quo,
One Shirley Lipshitz-Congo-Bongo.

Beware of the broad hyphenated,
A female reluctantly mated.
Not female or staid, she's mentally spayed,
A bar-sinister broad double-gaited.

☆ ☆ ☆

As of this writing, [21 September 1992] the Navy has only been able to identify two of the beastly fighter jocks: an Australian and a black U.S. Marine. Therefore, the massive punishment of thousands who had never laid a hand on the celestial "BOD" of the virginal Paula are gross violations of our U.S. Constitution—the same Constitution all of our worthless politicians were sworn to defend. These punishments are also gross violations of our system of statute laws and even common law—the laws all our shyster politicians are pledged to defend. Lastly, these punishments are gross violations of "The Uniform Code of Military Justice": our system of military law.

But, what the hell, we certainly can't expect—at this late date—members of our Congress to understand our Constitution or any other civilized system of laws—they never have in the past. Especially when using the Constitution for toilet tissue will get them a whole ten or fifteen seconds being stroked on the Boob Tube.

Any American who has spent his life defending this nation understands that the Congress has different priorities than the professional soldier. The patriot puts the interest of the nation above all else. The Politician puts his own butt above all else. The patriot looks for the most efficient weaponry to defend this nation. The politician will give you the least efficient piece of junk if it's manufactured in his district. The patriot will put his life on the line for his nation. The politician will cheerfully put your life on the line for ten seconds on the Boob Tube.

OUR BOMBER FLIES 10,000 MILES.

Our bomber flies ten-thousand miles,
The Congress just sits back and smiles.
But a bomb like a cherry, is all it can carry,
We'd be smarter to bomb them with piles.

Oh this is the Congressional plan,
An aircraft is just like a ham.
The Air Force must take it, they cannot forsake it,
Old pork barrel in a new can.

Now we know what we're saying is true,
Cheney will confirm it for you.
We love the blue yonder, but sometimes we wonder,
Who's giving the finger to who.

☆ ☆ ☆

In this symphony of unbridled congressional lawlessness, we must take note of a LOUD menopausal EXPLOSION emanating from a leading Feminut in the House of Representatives. A Congressperson possessing all the scintillating intellect of a large...green...vegetable. Of course, I refer to ol' "Cabbage Head" Pat Schroeder—Feminut par excellence and Democrat from Colorado.

Schroeder is famous for proclaiming: "I have a brain and a uterus, and I use both!" Unfortunately, the Great Vegetable seems to be constantly issuing asinine proclamations from that orifice immediately adjacent to her brain: HER UTERUS!

Schroeder recently came close to going into her infamous "Cabbage Patch" routine, a truly appalling sight that has even made hardened professional soldiers—men who have faced death countless times in combat and experienced all the bloody butchery of

the battlefield—CRINGE IN HORROR!

The incident that brought on Schroeder's threat to unleash her ULTIMATE WEAPON and set military officers to scouring military museums in search of "Burnished Bronze Shields" was a limerick that was performed during a skit at a Naval Air Base by Navy fighter jocks.

It seems that ol' Cabbage Head was the subject of the limerick and her menopausal SCREECHINGS resulted in the firing of three fighter squadron commanders and two other officers.

Few enemy pilots in any of our wars have shot down so many highly skilled naval fighter pilots as has ACE Schroeder. When one considers the millions it has cost the taxpayers to train these men and all the years of skill they had acquired and all the priceless combat experience they have, one is drawn to that old military maxim: "Know your enemy." Clearly, any list of the enemies of the United States would certainly have to include ol' Cabbage Head Schroeder.

☆ ☆ ☆

Alas, a sense of humor requires an intellect greater than one finds in a large, green vegetable. Presidents have been the subject of some rather rude military skits and limericks and, without exception, they all have had the intelligence to appreciate the humor in the skit or limerick—or the common sense not to throw a tantrum and behave in a childish fashion.

The Secretary of Defense and the various Secretaries of the Armed Forces are quite often the subject of these military skits or limericks, as are the Joint Chiefs of Staff. It's a military tradition.

At a fighter party, the commander may have selected the tune and tasked each flight to come up with appropriate lyrics. Or he may just have required an appropriate limerick.

To use a "Brit" expression, the results are usually "quite rude," and the commander may find himself the butt of these remarks. Like a "roast," the better the fellow is liked the more "rude" the result. Regrettably, a sense of humor requires a certain degree of intelligence, and that's something a hyper-sensitive Feminut doesn't have. One of the reasons why these dizzy broads simply don't belong in a tactical fighter outfit.

There are literally thousands and thousands of songs and limericks that were written by airmen about men long dead; about places long forgotten; and about battles remembered by only those men who fought in them. And lest we forget: about aircraft. Aircraft that were cursed and aircraft that were loved.

GIVE ME OPERATIONS.

Don't give me an 86 D,
with rockets, radar and A'B (Afterburner).
She's fast, I don't care,
she blows up in mid-air, (True)
Don't give me an 86 D.

Chorus:

No! Give me operations,
Way out on some lonely atoll;
For I am too young to die,
I just want to grow old.

Don't give me an F-84,
for she's just a ground-lovin' whore,
She'll whine and she'll wheeze

and make straight for the trees,
Don't give me an F-84.

Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

Members of Congress have also felt the barbed wit of the military skit or limerick. Everyone seems to have mustered the intellect required to appreciate the humor in these skits or limericks.

Until...the great leafy one—who thinks that coleslaw is a form of genocide—became the subject of a limerick rhyming with those unspeakable words: "Hickory Dickory Duck!" Ol' Cabbage Head became quite hysterical over a military limerick and rapidly turned into a very large tub of KIMCHI! Ergo the great STINK in the House of Representatives.

☆ ☆ ☆

Patsy Schroeder is one of the great heroines of the SQUATS. The SQUATS are those who SQUAT, who always vote for those who also SQUAT, based solely on the fact that they SQUAT! In short: the dizzy, dippy broads who vote with their bladders instead of their brains. Hell, I'd vote for an army of broads before I'd vote for clowns like Kennedy, Cuomo or Clinton. But the SQUATS care very little about patriotism, they vote for candidates based solely on the plumbing they use when nature calls on them to "tinkle." Now, how bloody stupid can you get?

EARLY ABORT. (MacNamara's Band.)

Oh, my name is Patsy Schroeder,
I'm the leader of the SQUATS.
Of Feminuts and Nancy boys
And perverts with the trots.

Just let me run the Pentagon,
I'll rid the sky of males.
We'll fly with macho Butches and Fems
and perverts with sore tails.

Chorus:

Early abort, avoid the rush,
early abort, avoid the rush,
Early abort, avoid the rush.
Oh, my name is Patsy Schroeder,
I'm the leader of the SQUATS.

☆ ☆ ☆

The GREAT VEGETABLE is quite famous for pandering to PERVERT POWER. If she could, Pat Schroeder would fill the U.S. military with every freak she could find. With Patsy Schroeder, almost anything goes!

An Argentine Gaucho named Bruno,
Said screwing is one thing I do know.
All females are fine, and sheep are divine,
But Llamas are numero uno.

Now, the Navy of Feminut Patsy,
Would be one of the strangest you did see.
A Love Boat at sea, with he screwing he,
And she much enamored of she.

Our Patsy, a leader most regal,

By edict would make it quite legal.
Connubial bliss at sea—whatever the gender might be,
While Feminuts bugger our Eagle.

Brucie will couple with Willy.
Sweet Wendy will wed wanton Wanda.
While Bruno, that wily old stoat,
Will marry a great horny goat.

☆ ☆ ☆

Under the Uniform Code of Military Justice, the military are actually not permitted to make fun of the President, or the Secretary of Defense, or the Secretaries of our Armed Forces, or the Congress as a whole; however, none of the aforementioned has ever complained when it happens. This is due, in large measure, because it would be childish and stupid to complain—two traits that have never stopped ol' Cabbage Head from her uterine utterances.

One should take special note of the fact that although the military is not allowed to criticize the Congress as a whole, it is perfectly legal for the military to criticize individual members of that noxious body. Like Pat Schroeder!

So it would seem that the naval pilots who were punished for taking part in, or watching, a skit that mentioned the Great Cabbage, were actually punished in violation of the U.C.M.J.

The freedom of every citizen is in serious jeopardy when our "great lawmakers" in the Congress can, on a spur of the moment, punish citizens for a non-offense in order to appeal to some pressure group—like NOW. It would seem that the only criterion for a "crime" today is not being politically correct. Not surprisingly, most of our great "lawmakers" in the Congress, who have such a roaring contempt for any semblance of civilized justice, are themselves, lawyers. Like Pat Schroeder!

☆ ☆ ☆

The French have a good word for it: "Elan." A certain dash, a devil-may-care attitude. In past wars soldiers with elan held a cavalry saber in the right hand and the reins of a horse in the left. In the twentieth century, the right hand was on the "stick" and the left hand was on the "throttle." The "beast" has changed, but we still mount from the left side.

It should be noted that only the upper five percent of the population actually possess the mental and physical ability to mount the modern charger. When one considers that military aviation is extremely dangerous—one can easily be killed in peace time as in war time—a retiree from a career in military aviation is really a survivor. One can remember a great many friends and comrades who were killed in the world's most dangerous profession.

The most dangerous part of military aviation is done by the Navy and Marine boys who fly off carriers. The U.S. Navy routinely loses an average of eighty personnel and one-hundred aircraft to carrier operations each year.

I WANTED WINGS.

Chorus:
I wanted wings till I got the god damned things,
Now I don't want them any more.

Now, I'm too young to die in a lousy PBY,
That's for the eager not for me.
I don't trust to my luck to be picked up by a duck,

After I've crashed into the sea;
Yes, I'd rather be a tarrier than a flyer on a carrier,
With my hand around a bottle, you can keep your god damned throttle,
Buster...

Chorus:

They feed us lousy chow but we stay alive somehow,
On dehydrated eggs and milk and stew.
The rumor has it next they'll be dehydrating sex,
And that's the day I'll tell the coach I'm through;

For I've managed all the dangers, the shooting back of strangers,
But when I get home late, I want my woman straight, Buster...
Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

All things considered, an American with a high degree of mental and physical ability has to be slightly crazy to willingly embark on a career in military aviation. He could do far better financially and probably live much longer as a civilian. However, it's a rather selective madness that makes a good military pilot. In fact, the more of these special "crazies" a nation has, the better chance it has of winning a war in the air. The real crazies that somehow manage to survive in combat tend to inspire the less crazies and even the slightly nuts to achieve success in air warfare. Frankly speaking, one would have to be a certifiable nut case to attempt some of the tactics that have proven successful in air combat. Why, a normal level-headed—SANE—human being would say, "THAT'S CRAZY!" and never try it.

This select brotherhood of crazies knows no borders. That's why airmen from different nations get along rather well—they tend to recognize a kindred spirit in the other fellow. In fact, one could get quite drunk with the other fellows at the bar and even develop a friendship with the other guys as drinking buddies. And then kill him in air combat if the fortunes of one's nation leads to a war with his nation. Or...he may very well kill you.

German "Aces" of the Second World War are always shunned by the American media when they come to this country. Of course, they get a standing ovation from American airmen when they speak before military organizations. Those applauding the loudest may even have been shot down by these same German "Aces" or had friends killed by these men. It's a fine madness that the American media will never quite understand.

When they interview airmen, the bloody fools of the media are tossed the usual "War Is Hell" bone to gnaw on—so they can thoroughly enjoy emoting on "man's inhumanity to man." They just love it.

TRUTH: WAR IS FUN! SAC IS HELL!

I confess! I admit it! I thoroughly enjoyed combat! Or as some fighter pilots during World War One would have stated it:

'Twas a hell of a war as I recall, Parlez vous.
'Twas a hell of a war as I recall, Parlez vous.
'Twas a hell of a war as I recall,
But a whole lot better than none at all!
Hinky Dinky Parlez Vous.

☆ ☆ ☆

Yes, indeed! With crazy airmen you get booze, broads, silly games and...filthy songs and limericks. IT'S TRADITION!

What better way to address the subject of beastly pilots run amok, than a modest rendition of some of the songs and limericks (truly filthy ones excluded) the beastly fellows have been known to sing—with glasses raised on high—in freezing Quonset Huts or tropical Hootches 'round the globe. How can we expect ol' Cabbage Head Schroeder and the Congress to fully appreciate the true horror of this torrid tale of Paula Coughlin without background music? Given the fact that the American news media is more Hollywood than history, music is most appropriate.

BIEN HOA LULLABY. (My Bonnie Lies Over The Ocean.)

I went off to South East Asia,
To fight my own war in the air.
I've spent half my tour in a bunker,
I don't think that it's really fair.

Chorus:

Roll in, roll in,
My God how the rockets roll in, roll in.
Roll in, roll in,
My God how the rockets roll in.

Each day I go off to fly combat,
Then have a cold beer on the ground.
I usually finish the first one,
Before we get the first round.

Chorus:

And now that my tour is all over,
I'll go back to the life that I led.
My wife thinks that it's rather silly,
To put sandbags all 'round the bed.

Chorus:

TWO: PINCUS PAULA.

When dealing with the infamous American News Media, the intelligent American must always remember the infamous "Pincus Principle."

The "Pincus Principle"? Well...for those who have never heard of the Pincus Principle, let me explain:

The Pincus Principle was created by one Mark Pincus in an article he wrote for the Columbia School of Journalism. In this article, Mark, the Creator sayeth: Brothers and sisters of the media! Ink-stained wretches of journalism! Electronic "Anchor Pairs", Tweedle DIMS and Tweedle DUMBS of the TUBE! Lend me your ears! We need not lie to the American public to make our news politically correct. No, brothers and sisters, we need only leave out those unpalatable facts that are not politically correct when reporting the news to make the news politically correct.

In short, what the professional liar Pincus was saying is this: 5 plus 5 plus 5 plus 5 plus 5 equals: 5! That is, if one leaves "5 plus 5 plus 5 plus 5" out of the addition. If the story doesn't add up to POLITICALLY CORRECT, one can always leave out the facts that have produced this unpalatable result.

A professional liar named Pincus,
A media crud most salacious.
Invented a Dragon that peed in a flagon,
Three Trolls and a goat quite fallacious.

He said that his creatures were true,
The TUBE will confirm it for you.
And a media liar, has the right to conspire,
In sticking it to...YOU KNOW WHO!

The Pincus Principle is not new. It used to be called, "Distortion by omission," or "All the news that fits," the motto a former editor of the *New York Times* said should replace that monumental FIB on the paper's masthead: "All The News That's Fit To Print."

Unfortunately, the long-suffering American public is condemned to ingesting only the choice bits and pieces of news after they have been vetted by the media as politically correct. Let's give credit where it is due. Our "Great American News Media"—that's what they call themselves—is a charming bunch that is considered by most reputable historians on the planet as the greatest collection of professional liars in history.

Like the infamous Rodney King video, the truth of the matter is all those juicy bits and pieces that were discarded as not politically correct by our glorious media. The jury got all the facts—they saw the whole video—added them up and said: TWENTY-FIVE. For months our media mathematicians had been telling us that the Rodney King video only added up to FIVE.

BLESS 'EM ALL.

Bless 'em all, bless 'em all,
The needle, the airspeed the ball.
Bless all the instructors, who taught me to fly,
Sent me up solo and left me to die.
So if ever your blow jet should stall,
You're in for one hell of a fall.
No lilies or violets for dead fighter pilots,
So cheer up my lads, Bless 'em all.

Bless 'em all, bless 'em all,
The long and the short and the tall.
Bless all the Pols, the ass-kissin' ones,
Bless all the media and their rosy chapped buns.
Cause we're sayin' good bye to them all,
The long and the short and the tall.
We'll never get justice, from the gutless and nutless,
So cheer up my lads, bless 'em all.

☆ ☆ ☆

We need not despair. In the case of Paula Coughlin, one of the few remaining facets of the media that is not yet part of the MEDIA MONOLITH managed to do an interview with precious Paula and actually published a great many juicy bits and pieces that had been judiciously discarded by our politically correct media.

Paula Coughlin did an interview for the *Navy Times* that was published on 6 July 1992. It shows our precious and delicate WATER LILY in a whole new light. And although this interview is Precious Paula's self-serving rendition of her unspeakable horror, some of the juicy bits and pieces in her interview come crashing to the steel deck of our ship like a truck load of ANVILS.

THREE: THE PERILS OF PAULA.

Let's take a trip through the media's melodrama featuring our fragile heroine and the beastly fighter jocks. However, this time we'll make some additions to the media's script. We'll just add a few choice bits and pieces from our Paula's interview in the *Navy*

Times, along with a few drops of George Orwell's "Heresy of all heresies" in this media tyranny: COMMON SENSE.

DRINKIN' RUM AND COCA COLA.

Chorus:

Drinkin' rum and coca cola,
Go down to Walhalla.
Both mother and daughter,
Workin' for the Yankee dollar.

Out in Vegas, it's mighty clear,
Navy broads don't go for gin or beer.
They won't play and they won't sin,
And you're gonna lose your good conduct pin.

Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

Let me see now... According to Paula in her *Navy Times* interview: Our brave Paula decides to leave her hotel and go over to the Hilton where some fighter squadrons are having a party on the third floor. Or, if you're a "navel," the "third deck."

So Paula takes off her uniform, throws on a "tank top" and a "jean skirt," and sets out to crash the parties at the Hilton. It's about 2300 hrs. (11 P.M.)

Sounds O.K. so far. Of course, a tank top and a skirt was a bad choice, in that, it's almost "The Uniform of the Day"—AND NIGHT—for the hordes of hookers working in Vegas.

Our precious Paula arrives on the third deck where all the parties are going full blast. She mills about at the parties and goes out on the patio looking for someone she might know.

Wait a minute. It's kinda strange, isn't it, that our delicate flower didn't feel the least bit offended by the rowdy parties that were going on?

Well, why should she? Our fragile flower had been to the Tailhook Convention in 1985—when she was going through flight training—and she had even visited the third deck where the fighter squadrons always rent suites and host late night drinking parties.

Now, the Tailhook Convention of 1985 was much the same as the unspeakable Tailhook Convention of 1991. Uh...with this notable exception: In 1985 our Paula joined in the partying with her pals where she said she "drank beer" and "had a good time."

Yeah, I know, the question that absolutely begs to be asked: Was there a "Gauntlet" at the parties in 1985 where females were playfully pawed? You can bet your butt on it!

The unspeakable "gauntlet" is something of a tradition at Tailhook parties; wherein, those females wanting to join the open house and open bar had to run the "gauntlet." That is, unless they were married, or escorted, or pain in the ass PARTY POOPERS.

It would seem that in the heat of battle, the Navels and the Gyrenes misread our Paula and tried to play games with one of the great POOPERS of all time: a WET BLANKET large enough to cover the entire Pentagon!

LET'S HAVE A PARTY!

Chorus:

Parties make the world go 'round,
World go 'round, world go 'round.
Parties make the world go 'round...
Let's have a party!

Now, we're gonna tear down the bar in the officer's club.—Boo!

We're gonna build us a new bar.—RAY!
It's only gonna be one foot wide.—BOO!
But it's gonna be a mile long.—RAY!
There's gonna be no bartenders at our bar.—BOO!
There's only gonna be barmaids.—RAY!
Our barmaids will wear long dresses.—BOO!
Out of Cellophane.—RAY!
You can't take our barmaids to your bunks.—BOO!
They take you to their bunks.—RAY!
You can't sleep with our barmaids.—BOO!
They don't let you sleep.—RAY!
Soda's gonna be ten bucks a glass.—BOO!
Whiskey...FREE! RAY!
Only one to each pilot.—BOO!
Served in buckets.—RAY!
We're gonna throw all the beer in the river.—BOO!
And then we'll all go SWIMMING!—RAY!
Now no girls are allowed in the USO hall.—BOO!
With their clothes on.—RAY!
There'll be no lovin' on the dance floor.—BOO!
And no dancin' on the...LOVIN' FLOOR!—RAY!

Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

In 1985 our Paula joined in the party with her pals and had a "good time." However, in her 1991 sortie to the third deck, she couldn't find anyone she knew so she couldn't have a good time.

Our glorious news media has described the third deck as a cross between a Bacchanalia—replete with orgies—and a gang rape! Easy enough for them, THEY WEREN'T THERE! But, that's standard practice for our "Make-believe News Rooms."

Now what did our fragile flower say about the festivities? Well, according to the celestial word of Paula: "It was a mob scene. It was a big, huge cocktail party....Loud music, a lot of people standing around with cocktails and beers."

WHAT! No rape? No circus? No Christians being thrown to the lions? No gladiators hacking away at each other? Sounds like any other convention. Er...Southern Baptists excepted.

Not finding anyone she knew, our Paula went back towards the elevator. On the way she looked down the hall and saw, "...a group of Naval and Marine officers talking. Some of them had beer in their hands....I thought it was just the overflow from the suites. So I thought, well, I'll go down there, check it out and see who's there." It was at this point that our Paula walked into the "Gauntlet" and apparently encountered the world's largest...GOOSE! WHOOOOOOPS! Our gal was goosed with the force of a steam catapult flinging a fighter aircraft off the deck of an aircraft carrier! She...she..became..AIRBORNE! As she stated it, the man "just grabbed my behind and lifted me off the floor."

Paula's response to being launched into the blue: "What the 'blank' do you think you're doing?" In fact, she does quite a lot of "blanking" in her interview. Whatever the "blank" a "blank" means?

She also did a lot of kicking and biting and fighting. Our Paula is far from being a fragile flower. As she stated it so eloquently in her interview, "...I'm strong as shit. I can do 100 pushups without stopping." So our Water Lily—in the PUNK hair-cut—is really

a Cypress.

GEORGE ORWELL REPORT TO THE BRIDGE!

Paula continues: "I knew I was in serious trouble. At this point I really figured I was going to get gang raped." W H 0 A ! How about a little Orwellian "Common Sense" in this media scenario.

Paula, dear Paula, how in hell were you going to get "gang raped" in a crowded hallway with men and women tromping back and forth through the so-called "gauntlet"? As you said yourself, "I thought it was just the overflow from the suites." Got a bit carried away with your torrid tale, didn't you?

The "gang raped" bandwagon got kinda crowded at the Tailhook, with dizzy broads yelling: "Me too. Me too. Me too." after they had been asked by our salivating news media if they "thought they might be gang raped." Of course, most of these broads admitted that they had not been touched by anyone—so it was kind of a "mental gang rape." No doubt I'll be accused of giving them a "mental back-hand"—even though I wasn't there. I guess they figured: well, after-all, somewhere, someone must want to gang rape me.

☆ ☆ ☆

As recounted in a Fox T.V. interview on "A Current Affair": It seems that two gals named Stacey and Kim walked right through the infamous "gauntlet" of beastly pilots and "neither of them felt they had been treated inappropriately." Nor did they see any other females subjected to what they considered abuse. According to Stacey, "It was definitely the most rowdy party I had ever been to."

Stacey, dear Stacey, that is precisely what it was supposed to be. Fighter parties are rowdy parties. Always have been. Hopefully, they always will be. That is, unless our great chorus of Congressional CASTRATOS go a cappella with the feminuts and write even more asinine regulations than they already have written.

AIR FORCE LAMENT. (Battle Hymn of the Republic.)

Mine eyes have seen the days of men who ruled the fighting skies,
With hearts that laughed at death and lived for nothing but to fly.
But now those hearts are grounded and those days are long gone by,
THE FORCE IS SHOT TO HELL!

Chorus:

Glory flying regulations,
Have them read at all the stations.
Burn the ass of those that break them,
THE FORCE IS SHOT TO HELL!

We were cocky, bold and happy when we played the angel's game,
We split the blue with buzzing and we rolled our way to fame.
But now that's all verboten and we're all so gosh-dern tame,
THE FORCE IS SHOT TO HELL!

Chorus:

So now mine eyes are dim with tears for happy days of old,
We loved to take our chances for our hearts were young and bold.
From now on we have no choice but live to be quite old,
THE FORCE IS SHOT TO HELL!

Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

In the course of her friendly tussle with the fighter jocks, our "Strong As Shit" Paula said that a young officer yelled "Admiral's aide, Admiral's aide." According to

our powerful Paula, this guy was the "Master of Ceremonies," responsible for giving "wave offs" to abort the friendly fondling of broads entering the gauntlet.

Naw, you silly broad. You don't know crap about the Navy, do you? That guy was the LSO, the Landing Signal Officer, not some silly-assed MC.

Paula moans, "It was an organized sport, without a doubt." No shit Paula! Tell me what isn't organized in the military? You're in the military, not the Democrat Party, ya' know.

☆ ☆ ☆

Another media delight made an appearance on CBS's "HARD COPY" as a certifiable "molestee." She was introduced as Susanne Hallet, "Party Victim." I guess that's something like "AIDS Victim," but instead of Elizabeth Taylor, you get Anita Hill. And, of course, the usual rock concert for all the other "victims."

Now, this dizzy broad claims that there were two to three thousand men and less than a hundred women at the party. That would certainly require the use of a PARTY COMPACTOR to compress that many people into the halls and suites on the third floor.

One wonders who all these people were. The Tailhook Symposium had only three thousand people in attendance and most of them left immediately after the symposium ended. However, a modest tenfold increase in any number on CBS almost approaches "accuracy" in today's television media.

According to "Party Victim" Hallett, women were routinely "violated".....with "stickers." Which means that various squadron logos were stuck or pinned on some women—none of whom complained about it!

It seems our Suzy wasn't "pinned." How very frustrating. Our gal and her pals specifically went to the party in hopes of meeting some young fighter jocks. As stated by our Suzy: "Deep down I'm thinking, maybe some day I'll marry one of these pilots and have a good life."

Clearly...this female...has been seeing too many movies. Guys at conventions aren't really looking to get engaged. Not even Southern Baptists. A lot are looking for another kind of girl...

There once was a hooker named Gail,
'Tween her tits was the price of her tail.
And on her behind, for the sake of the blind,
Was the same information in Braille.

☆ ☆ ☆

According to her interview, after her ordeal in the "gauntlet," our Paula returns to the elevator and.... Wait a minute! I don't know how well you did in map reading, Paula, but in floor plan reading you flunk. If you went back to the elevator...you must have gone back through the "gauntlet." So we must assume that those terrible fighter jocks didn't bother this SAS (Strong As Shit) broad when she went back through the "gauntlet" to the elevator.

Our Paula gets in the elevator and she says two other women jumped in behind her. Naturally, they are both "Party Victims" of the beastly fighter jocks. So the three of them commiserate and.... Hell! I can't resist it!

THREE OLD MAIDS.

Chorus:

Oh, dear, what can the matter be,
Three old maids were locked in the lavatory.
They were there from Monday to Saturday,
Nobody knew they were there.

The first lady's name was Elizabeth Porter,
She was the Bishop of Chichester's daughter.
Who went to get rid of some old virgin water,
And nobody knew she was there.

Chorus:

The second lady's name was Elizabeth Humphery,
Who went for a pee and could not get her bum free.
She said, "Oh dear, this is really quite comfy,"
And nobody knew she was there.

Chorus:

The third lady's name was Elizabeth Bender,
Who went to adjust a broken suspender.
And got it mixed up with her feminine gender,
And nobody knew she was there.

Chorus:

FOUR: POST PARTY SYNDROME.

Having narrowly escaped being, as she said, "gang raped" on the third deck, did our SAS broad call the police? Naw, she walked around by herself, and then she....GOT IN THE ELEVATOR AND WENT BACK TO THE THIRD FLOOR! Where she...WALKED AROUND! SOME VICTIM!

This time Paula finds a friend, Lt. Michael Steed. They go out to the patio and sit on the grass, where Coughlin complains about the "gauntlet." Of course, the gauntlet is still going on, but our Paula doesn't take any action to stop it. She's Admiral Snyder's aide and if the gauntlet was so horrible, why didn't she try and get in touch with the Admiral and tell him about it? Steed is the aide to an even more senior Admiral, why doesn't she ask him to do something? SHE DOES NOTHING!

She and Steed go back to the elevator and down to the casino restaurant, where, according to Coughlin, they talk about the gauntlet. But she says that she never described the specifics to Steed. Why the hell not? Could it be that the infamous gauntlet was little more than an irritation at that time and it would have to stew in her ministration juices before it became a cause celebre?

After coffee with Steed, Coughlin returns to her hotel and goes to bed. The next morning, she calmly checks on separate flights for the Admiral and herself. She then calls Admiral Snyder. She says nothing about the party or the gauntlet until he asks, "How was the third deck last night?" This sets Coughlin off and she sweetly replies, "It stunk. I was practically gang-banged by a group of f.....g F-18 pilots."

"F.....g F-18 pilots?" Shocking, Paula! But now we know what all the previous "blanks" in your interview were all about.

About a thousand years ago, I spent a tour of duty in the U.S. Navy during the Korean War. I was stationed out of Norfolk, Virginia on sea duty and committed to those three great military disciplines: BOOZE, BROADS, BRAWLS. (Usually in that order.) So I cannot understand why those Navy jocks didn't instantly recognize the obvious refinement of an East Main Street Finishing School and realize that they were dealing with a "blanking" Ossifer and a Lady. And a SAS one at that!

Shocking language Paula, but since you insist:

BATTLE HYMN. (Battle Hymn of the Republic.)

We fly our f.....g aircraft at 10,000 f.....g feet,

We fly our f.....g aircraft through the rain and snow and sleet.
And though we think we're flying south,
We're flying f.....g north.
And we make our f.....g landfall on the fifth of f.....g forth.

Chorus:

Glory, glory hallelujah, glory, glory hallelujah,
Glory, glory hallelujah,
And we bust our f.....g asses when we hit the f.....g ground.

We fly our f.....g aircraft at 1,000 f..k all hundred feet,
We fly our f.....g aircraft through the trees and corn and wheat.
And though we think we fly with skill, we fly with f.....g luck.
But we don't give a f.....g damn or care a f.....g f..k.

Chorus:

We fly our f.....g aircraft at 1,000 f.....g feet,
We fly our f.....g aircraft through the rain and snow and sleet.
And though we think we're flying up, we're flying f.....g down.
And we bust our f.....g asses when we hit the f.....g ground.

Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

It's not surprising that the Admiral doesn't take Paula's claim to have been "practically gang-banged" seriously. One would have to be a moron to believe that poor SAS Coughlin, or anyone else, could be "gang-banged" in the middle of a party while Naval officers and their wives calmly stood about chatting and sipping drinks.

Admiral Snyder does what anyone would have done. He tries to sympathize with Coughlin on the phone and he says that he will discuss it when they meet for breakfast. At breakfast Coughlin says, "They were so out of line I can't tell you how out of control. I mean I kicked and bit and fought my way out of that hallway."

According to Coughlin, the Admiral responds: "That's what you get when you go on the third deck full of drunk aviators."

ROGER THAT! If Coughlin went to a pool party, she'd probably complain if she got splashed.

Coughlin returns to duty and stews in her feminut juices for nearly a week before she launches her private war on the U.S. Navy. Well...at least it wasn't ten years like Anita Hill.

She says that she brought up the subject a couple of times and was "shot down" by Admiral Snyder. Once she said, "You know, Admiral, I don't want a witch hunt. Wait a minute! I want a god damn witch hunt! I'm going to find those guys and hang them. Those cretins should not be Naval Officers."

W R 0 N G ! Those fighter jocks are what the Navy is all about Coughlin. You're the one that doesn't belong in the Navy.

The mission of the United States Navy is the same as the mission of the U.S. Army, the U.S. Marines and the U.S. Air Force: DEATH AND DESTRUCTION. The only reason we have a military is to kill and destroy our enemies. That's it! It is death and destruction—or the threat of same—that makes any military of service to any nation. I think it's best stated in the maxim of the Air Force's Tactical Air Command: "Your mission is to fly and fight—and never forget it."

Coughlin, no one understands the mission of the military better than those fighter jocks.

YOU CAN TELL A FIGHTER PILOT.

(Battle Hymn of the Republic.)

By the ring around his eyeball, You can tell a bombardier.
You can tell a bomber pilot, By the spread around his rear.
You can tell a navigator, By his sextant, maps and such.
You can tell a fighter pilot, BUT YOU CAN'T TELL HIM MUCH!

☆ ☆ ☆

NOW HEAR THIS COUGHLIN:

The mission of the United States Navy is not to provide Paula Coughlin with an interesting career of travel and adventure. The mission of the United States Navy is not to provide Paula Coughlin with a snappy uniform. The mission of the United States Navy is not to teach Paula Coughlin to fly a helicopter. The mission of the United States Navy is to visit death and destruction on the enemies of the United States of America. All the ancillary services, including your small effort, Coughlin, are to facilitate the killing and destruction of our enemies—and those fighter jocks are the leading edge of the weapon that will kill and destroy.

On the other hand, you are only in the Navy as a political expedient. You and all the other dizzy broads have been forced on the Navy by that great DUNG HEAP on the Potomac, the Congress.

☆ ☆ ☆

But hell, Coughlin, You're now the heroine of the entire military hating news media. Aren't you? And you're loved by all the liberal creeps in the Congress who would cheerfully disarm this nation—as they have done so many times in the past—so we can return to that good old American tradition of sending Americans into combat with junk.

I well remember those days, Coughlin: Flying aircraft that were literally falling apart; having to "cannibalize" one piece of junk to keep another piece of junk in the air. What fun! And most of all I remember a lot of loyal Americans who died doing the dirty and dangerous job of defending this nation with junk. They willingly risked their lives out of a sense of loyalty to the nation, the people, and the Air Force. But you wouldn't know anything about that, Coughlin, would you? You've made it painfully clear that your only loyalty is to...YOU!

Well, you'll get what you want. When your adoring creeps in the Congress use your TANTRUM to slash Naval appropriations, you'll really get even with fighter jocks: you'll kill 'em, Coughlin! They'll die in worn-out fighters. "Aces" for Paula Coughlin!

While we're on the subject, since your only loyalty is to your own precious behind, maybe you had better think about getting out of Naval aviation. With all the "Coughlin Cut-Backs," even your job could get very dangerous. Now, a smart gal like you who takes good care of number one doesn't want to get killed flying a "chopper" that should have gone to the scrap yard years before. Right?

Hell, I can remember back to those bad ol' days when some of our old, worn-out aircraft developed a very nasty habit of blowing up in mid-air!

WILL YOU GO BOOM TODAY? (Ta-rah-rah Boom-de-Ay)

Chorus:

Will you go boom today, will you go boom today?
Two blew up yesterday, we haven't long to stay.

If you fly an 89,
You must be deaf, dumb and blind,
For your life ain't worth a dime;
What's your scheduled blow-up time?

Chorus:

If you fly a 94,
You should never holler more.
For your lot we do not pine,
It's better than an 89. (True, very true.)

Chorus:

If you fly an 86,
You'll have wings like broken sticks,
Suddenly you'll see a glare,
You'll be pieces everywhere.

Chorus:

If you fly a plane at all,
You're too high in case you fall.
Better just forget the plane,
Take a boat or go by train.

Chorus:

TAKE A TRAIN COUGHLIN.

☆ ☆ ☆

NOW HEAR THIS! NOW HEAR THIS...

Now...what was Paula Coughlin's famous quote? Oh, yeah. "I want to tell this story once. I want everyone to hear it, understand it, and then let's move on."

NO WAY, COUGHLIN! You created this mess and you will certainly wear it around your neck as long as you are in the military! You will be remembered by the Navy, the Army, the Marines and the Air Force. YOU WILL NEVER LIVE IT DOWN! You've already become part of the military lexicon, and every time one of your sisters in service goes into her monthly snit and shrieks "sexual harassment" just to get some attention, it'll be called "PULLING A COUGHLIN."

☆ ☆ ☆

With the able assistance of Paula Coughlin, Field Marshal, Air Marshal, Fleet Admiral Patsy Schroeder may even get her ultimate Feminut KNICKER-DRENCHER and force the military to accept females in combat. Where they will have to learn one of the primary rules of warfare: If you can't do your job we pay for it in casualties.

Rear Admiral Hill recently pointed out a real problem we will have with broads in combat. He noted that a helicopter squadron (Coughlin's job) had fourteen broads in it. Eleven of whom were pregnant! And only one of Coughlin's knocked-up counterparts was married!

Question: How many casualties will it cost us if that squadron had to be sent into combat short fourteen trained personnel?

Question: How in hell can anyone plan personnel needs when any female in the squadron may become pregnant at any time?

In the past, a shortage of clerk-typists didn't cost us one damned casualty, but the next military action we will certainly have a run on BODY BAGS.

During Jimmy Carter's four years of blundering, Gen. Singlaub had to drop everything and airlift a collection of Coughlin's hysterical service sisters out of Korea to Japan when Jimmy's blundering almost got Korean War Number Two started. It may astonish Field Marshal Schroeder, but those broads weren't the least bit eager to go into combat. Just the threat of a possible military action made them all quite hysterical. Fortunately, their jobs weren't the least bit important and they didn't cost us any needless casualties.

One can well imagine what will happen when all the Coughlins, with all their childish petulance, are caught up in a military action and all their petty tantrums turn to terror. It ain't gonna be nice. But it will sure as hell prove that broads don't belong in combat. After paying a terrible price in blood for the grand Feminut experiment, the American people will make sure that females will never be sent into combat again.

The worst thing that can happen to a soldier in combat is to be responsible for the death of his comrades. So it's a very nasty thing that Field Marshal, Air Marshal, Fleet Admiral Schroeder is going to do to the females in the military. But, what can you expect from a large, green vegetable?

The broads may wear the flight suits and think they can do the job in combat, but their past performance in military actions tells us they can't hack it.

"G" SUITS AND PARACHUTES. (Bell Bottom Trousers.)

Once there was a barmaid, down in brewery lane,
Her master was so kind to her, her mistress was the same.
Along came a pilot, as handsome as could be,
Alas he was the cause of all her misery.

Chorus:

Singing "G" suits and parachutes,
And uniforms of blue.
He flew a fighter aircraft,
Just like his daddy used to do.

The moral of this story is clear as it can be,
Never trust a pilot an inch above the knee.
The barmaid trusted one and he went off to fly,
Leaving her a daughter to help the time go by.

Chorus:

Singing "G" suits and parachutes,
And uniforms of blue.
She'll never fly a fighter,
Like her daddy used to do.

FOUR: FUN!

The Tailhook boys threw a wild party because its been a tradition with aviators that dates back to the First World War. I have a great many fond memories of some rowdy parties, wherein, the bill for the booze is always accompanied by the larger bill for the damages. So, far from being a disgrace, banning the Tailhook boys from further conventions and accommodations at the Hilton in Vegas may even be a feather in their caps. Indeed, they boast that at one convention they were thrown out of Mexico.

Small potatoes. The "Navels" have always lagged far behind the Air Force in organized rowdyism. Being tossed out of a hotel in Mexico pales into insignificance when compared to even a modest Air Force party. For example: One can truly take justifiable pride in the rowdiness of one's fellow aviators, when all officers and gentlemen of the squadron have been declared persona non grata...at a North African whorehouse. FOR LIFE! One's chest swells with pride over that accolade.

DRINKIN' RUM AND COCA COLA.

Since the Air Force came to Sidi Slimane,
The girls out there have gone insane.
Their mothers say, "Now girls, treat them nice,
Give them more at half the price."

Chorus:

Drinkin' rum and coca cola,
Go down to Walhalla,
Both mother and daughter,
Workin' for the Yankee dollar.

In French Morocco it's mighty clear,
A Frenchman gets just one can of beer.
But we are as lucky as we can be,
We get wine and women and VD.

Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

Party time in the military usually happens in places that would be OFF LIMITS to the broads now in the service. That's because the military is a brotherhood of soldiers and not some damned co-ed college. In war and in peace, the professional soldiers set up "operations" in run-down bars and brothels around the world. The continent may change, the whores may be different, and aside from the universal stink of urine, the smell may even be different; but I'll be damned if it's not the same hole you got drunk in on the other side of the world.

Parties in these places can be rowdy and rough; and even quite dangerous, since fights are inevitable.

Take this large bar and whorehouse in French Algiers: A popular place, it was smoky...and noisy...but relatively peaceful...for a bar and a whorehouse. Until some Aussies walked in and found some Kiwis; naturally there was a fight!

They were having at it when some Brits came in. So the Aussies and the Kiwis joined forces and thumped the hell out of the Tommies.

Having vanquished the Brits, they celebrated by tossing some Arabs out the window. This brought the French Foreign Legion to the scene. There could have been one hell of a fight, but the Legionnaires were all Germans, so they all sat 'round drinking beer. Everybody hates the Frogs!

It's laughable to think that Paula and her pals actually think that some day they will become real soldiers; become part of a profession that has probably changed very little since Roman Legionnaires walked the same streets as those German legionnaires in the French Foreign Legion. And chances are the Roman Legionnaires were also Germans.

Dizzy broads like Coughlin have forced themselves into locker rooms, board rooms and men's clubs, and now they want to force themselves into the world of the professional soldier. They'll never do it, because it's a world where they will never fit in.

Military operations during a war could be a tent, a shack, a hootch or a bunker. The "Crapper": a line of 55 gallon drums. The "Shower": a canvas bag of water—if you're lucky—or a helmet full of water. It will not work!

Still they persist. And like frustrated, spoiled brats, they attack what they can't become part of, and since fighter pilots so clearly represent a bastion of male dominance in the military, they're a natural target of the gutless in the media and the nutless in the military.

SAVE A FIGHTER PILOT'S ASS.

Chorus:

Oh Hallelujah, Oh Hallelujah,
Throw a nickel on the grass, save a fighter pilot's ass.
Oh Hallelujah, Oh Hallelujah
Throw a nickel on the grass and you'll be saved.

I was cruising down the Yalu,
Doing six and twenty per,
When a call came from the Major,
Oh won't you save me sir?
Got three flak holes in my wing tips,
And my tanks ain't got no gas,
Mayday, Mayday, Mayday,
I got six Migs on my ass!

chorus:

It was split S on my bomb run,
And I got too god damned low,
But I pressed that bloody button,
And I let those babies go.
Sucked the stick back fast as blazes,
When I hit a high speed stall,
Now I won't see my mother
When the work's all done next fall.

Chorus:

Then they sent me down to Pyongyang,
The brief said no ack ack,
But by the time that I arrived there,
my wings was mostly flak.
Then my engine coughed and sputtered,
It was too cut up to fly,
Mayday, Mayday, Mayday,
I'm too young to die!

Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

FIVE: AND GAMES!

It's kinda funny how appalled the media and the pols were over the Navy boy's game of "Gauntlet." Hell, there are scores of games that have been devised by airmen. And some of these games even date back to the First World War. Not surprisingly, games devised by airmen during wars are very rowdy, very rough, and at times even dangerous. Though, off hand, I can't think of any fatalities. And that includes a drinks "bounty" on rats killed in the bunker—with 45s.

Now a charming Air Force "drinks" game called "DEAD BUG" has been known to produce some injuries; and a few guys have been burned drinking "AFTER BURNERS"; but a few broken bones and some burns are all the casualties these games have cost the military.

Of course, our British counterparts in the RAF have their own games, like "Gully, Gully, Whompers," and I must assume that they have sustained about the same number of "losses" as the U.S. Air Force. As in: "I say chaps...I think I've broken my leg." He did!

Aside from the common language, the U.S. Air Force, the RAF, the RCAF, the Aussies and the Kiwis and the South Africans, have a lot more in common: the songs.

JOLLY JOLLY ENGLAND.

Oh, I don't want to be an airman,
I don't want to go to war.

I just want to hang around, Piccadilly, ON THE GROUND!
And live off the earnings of a high class lady.

I don't want to join the Air Force,
Don't want my buttocks shot away.
I just want to live in England, jolly, jolly England,
And fornicate me friggin' life away.

☆ ☆ ☆

Media suspicions confirmed: It's not only junior officers who play the games and sing the songs. Oh the shame of it all! Air Force Generals and "Battle of Britain" Air Marshals have even been known to sing the "naughty" song and play the rowdy games—IN FULL DRESS UNIFORMS.

British broads have a far better sense of party humor than their American cousins. That's why so many airmen have British wives. In any event, the Brit broads are willing participants in Air Force and RAF fun and games. Games like...oh..."Footprints On The Ceiling."

This is a challenging game, wherein, one must imprint one's footprints on the ceiling of the club. Not an easy task, especially in Great Britain where the "O"-Clubs are in old buildings with extremely high ceilings. This naturally requires a great deal of planning, engineering, and a human pyramid high enough and strong enough to sustain the top man who must perform while inverted.

Of course, there is that other factor: this sizeable engineering feat must be performed by a motley crew of Brits and Yanks who have consumed a small ocean of beer and lager. An all important factor that has made this game notable for its many failures and few successes.

Like the French Foreign Legion that takes pride in its military failures—where Legionnaires have fought to the death—rather than its military victories, the game of "Footprints On The Ceiling" will always be remembered for the courageous act of one feisty British barmaid who insisted on planting her footprints on the ceiling of the "O"-Club. And in order to make this occasion a truly memorable one, this splendid female had secretly dropped her knickers before the attempt.

Although she failed in the attempt, she achieved immortality in the annals of the R.A.F. and the U.S. Air Force. Indeed, whenever her courageous attempt is mentioned amongst airmen, tradition requires that they stand at attention by their bar stools...and render a salute! GOD BLESS HER!

IT'S A SHYME.

We were comfy back in England,
Drinking beer and ale and wine.
When they slipped it to us greasy,
And shipped us out to the front line.

Chorus:

It's a shyme the whole world over,
It's a shyme around the map.
The civilians gets the gravy,
While the Air Force gets the crap!

Now, we were young and we were eager,
Ten more missions and we're home;
But they goosed us without warning, WHOOOPS!
Sent us flying cross the foam.

Chorus:

As we flew over Windsor Castle,
And saluted all the whores.
We got it up the ass hole,
And we're far from Britain's shores.

Chorus:

So we fly our stinking aircraft,
And we're risking our lives.
While the crud ass type our orders,
Are a-shacking with our wives.

Chorus:

So, as you sit amidst your family,
Blessed be the tie that binds,
Say a prayer for the Air Force,
What got it rammed up their behinds.
Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

It's only natural that airmen devise games that are challenging—and fight like hell to win. Fighting and winning are part of the breed, and it matters little if you're fighting the enemy or the guys from the other squadron. Indeed, "bouncing" a guy from another squadron and sayin' "GOTCHA!" on the radio is almost as satisfying as shooting down an enemy pilot.

The competition can get quite fierce when two fighter squadrons are forced to share the same field and the same "O"-Club.

On one memorable occasion a formal challenge was issued for a tug-of-war at the 0-Club between two fighter squadrons. There was cheating! I must admit that our bunch did tie the rope to a column in the club, while those cheatin' bastards in the other squadron actually tied their end to a Jeep in the parking lot. Now, how dishonest can you get?

This resulted in a great deal of groaning coming from the building, along with the stench of burning rubber as the Jeep spun its tires out in the parking lot. It was a tie.

BLESS 'EM ALL.

Bless 'em all, bless 'em all,
The long and the short and the tall.
Bless old man Lockheed for building this jet,
But I know a guy who is cursing him yet,
For he tried to go over the wall,
With his tip tanks, his tailpipes and all,
The needles did cross and the wings did come off...
Cheer up, my lads, bless 'em all.

Bless 'em all, bless 'em all,
The long and the short and the tall.
Bless all the sergeants and their bloody sons,
Bless all the corporals, the fat-headed ones.
I'm sayin' goodbye to them all,
The long and the short and the tall.
Here's to you and lots others,
You can shove it up, brothers,
I'm goin' back home in the fall.

☆ ☆ ☆

SIX: PAULA COUGHLIN...WHERE ARE YOU?

A nice sunny afternoon in 1968 I was flying the Ho Chi Minh Trail in Laos as a Forward Air Controller.

A FAC called "in the blind" on the Control Frequency: "All NAIL FACs come up button two." I punched in the frequency and listened in. The FAC was running a set of Navy fighters and one of the wingmen was rattling on about all the bomb craters on the trail. These guys were obviously "diverts;" they had been diverted from an air strike in North Vietnam due to weather, so we used them on the trail.

The youthful wingman rattled on and on...

"Lead...look at those craters. Hot damn! It looks just like the moon! Hey Lead! Did you ever see anything like this?"

When he finally paused for breath, the flight leader came on. "Two."

"Yeah, go ahead lead."

"DON'T YOU KNOW WHERE YOU ARE?"

S I L E N C E !

Well, he was at "Delta 57," or the "Twin Peaks," a charming spot just a hop, skip and a jump down the road from an even more charming place: MU GIA PASS. That young wingman knew what his mission was and he performed it. He just wasn't quite sure where in the hell he was.

Paula Coughlin hasn't the foggiest notion as to the mission of the United States Navy, and to compound her ignorance, she didn't know where she was when she crashed a fighter jocks party.

Our Paula, a Lieutenant in the Navy, was an aide to an Admiral.

The Admiral, he rides in a Motorboat,
The Captain must ride in the Gig.
It don't go a god damn bit faster,
But it makes the old bastard feel big.

We had Paula's counterpart, a Captain in the Air Force and an aide to a General, at—of all places—our Air Commando base at Nakhon Phanom, Thailand.

Oh, there are no fighter pilots up in Wing,
Oh, there are no fighter pilots up in Wing.
Oh, the place is full of brass,
sittin' 'round on their fat ass,
There are no fighter pilots up in Wing.

If the pissed-off Paulas in the military find the fighter jocks at Tailhook rough and raunchy, the Air Commando Wing at "Naked Fanny" would be the ULTIMATE HORROR!

The mission of the Air Commando at N.K.P. (Nakhon Phanom) was the interdiction of the Ho Chi Minh Trail in Laos. Operations were conducted 24 hours a day, seven days a week....for years.

The "O"-Club at N.K.P. was our Officers Mess and our bar. We had "Happy Hours" three times a week and three times that day, since we operated on a 24 hour basis.

It was delightfully rough and raunchy. Not a bad building, but the Thai "Water Festival" had left the wooden floors like a washboard and the door to the office was never replaced. Some Navy guys had the gall to lock themselves in the office and sing the Air Force to sleep with the Navy song on the PA system. Ergo: one smashed door.

We didn't have much in the way of entertainment. The USO had banned us just because some fellow wanted a female entertainer to sing, "Road To Mandalay." Now, can you figure that one? And "Sunshine," the local stripper, was banned by the Chaplain just because a couple of guys got into her act.

Of course, we had the base radio and one could hear some nice music on it—and a lot of numbers. The music would swell to a peak, lofted by the string section...and then diminish to a murmur as a deep...melodious...voice would read a list of numbers.... "Five...twenty...three. Seven...eighty...seven."

These were the numbers of registered hookers who had flunked their weekly check-up with the Flight Surgeon and had some GOD-AWFUL CRUD! Nobody, but nobody, wanted to have a "winning number."

LEE'S HOOCHIE.

I'll mention a name, please remember it well,
The name is Lee's Hoochie, God damn it to hell!
There's a sign at the door says, "All welcome here,
And each Air Force man gets a nice souvenir."

I went to Seoul City, I met a Miss Lee,
She said, "OK, flyboy, you come sleep with me";
She stayed in Lee's Hoochie, a place with hot floors,
I left my shoes outside, I slid shut the doors.

She took off her long johns, she rolled out a pad,
I gave her ten thousand, 'twas all that I had;
Her breath smelled kimchie, her bosoms were flat,
Her middle was hairless, now how about that!

I asked to go benjo, she led me outside,
I reached for old smokey, he crawled back inside;
I rushed to the medics, "What shall I do?"
The doc was dumfounded, old smokey was blue!

When you're in Seoul City, whatever you plan,
Don't go to Lee's Hoochie, sit flat on your can;
Your can may get calloused before you get through,
But better the red ass than old smokey blue.

☆ ☆ ☆

Into this rarefied atmosphere... Naw, into this RAUNCHY atmosphere, we got an Air Force version of Paula Coughlin.

She was a real "Stateside Reject," If any guy was still yearning to meet a "roundeye" he was cured of it. In addition to that misfortune, her brain was inversely proportional to her ass—and that was ponderous. Had these anatomical features been reversed, the Nobel Prizes for Science, Medicine and Literature would have been hers for the asking.

Like our Paula, this dumb broad hadn't the foggiest notion as to the mission of the United States Air Force. What's even worse, like Paula, she somehow imagined the Air Commando club to be a Country Club. Now, how about that?

As an aide to the General she didn't do much. Primarily because the General didn't do squat-all. So she was given some odd jobs to keep her out of trouble. Someone thought it safe to make her "Protocol Officer," since no one ever came to the base. It should have been "Snow Removal Officer."

Seizing the bit in her teeth, she apparently used a tire iron to leverage her

ponderous butt into her Class A uniform. And then she posted her fat rump in front of the door to the club, so she could lecture all us Air Force slobs on the proper uniform we should wear to the Tea Dance—or whatever the hell she thought was going on in there.

Her first and last lecture was with an A-26 pilot who had been bombing and strafing trucks on the trail that night. She was absolutely appalled by his appearance. From south to north: Shower clogs. Blue jeans, ripped off at the knee and tied with a rope. T-shirt, with naughty words on it. Mirror sun glasses. And to complete this vision of sartorial splendor: a jaunty BUM-F..K hat. Hell, I thought he looked kinda spiffy.

Paula's counterpart thought otherwise. However, this chap kindly suggested—with two very succinct words—that she should treat her obvious mental irritation by immediately seeking sexual gratification.

This sent THUNDERBUTT shrieking to the Colonel. And, just like our charming Paula, she said that all pilots were absolute beasts and we didn't belong in the Air Force. She knew just about as much as Paula Coughlin as to the mission of the Air Force or the Navy.

The Colonel begged us to not annoy her. Not for her sake, but for his sake, as he would find it impossible to hold a straight face a second time.

Given the obvious loser status of some of the silly broads who join the military and try to fit their square pegs into all the round holes because they're Feminuts, it's little wonder most Americans find foreign females far more charming than the pushy broads who force themselves into the military where they don't belong and rely on politics to sustain them in a job they can't do.

Oh, there are no fighter pilots in the States.
Oh, there are no fighter pilots in the States.
They are off on foreign shores, making mothers out of whores,
There are no fighter pilots in the states.

☆ ☆ ☆

As a life-long bachelor I can claim a great deal of expertise on the subject of BROADS. With so many great looking broads running about, I always thought it was kind of stupid to enter into an arrangement where one had the same broad hanging around the place all the time. Variety being the spice...and all that. And now as I approach my sixtieth year, I can fully appreciate how very right I was—marriage is just about the only mistake I didn't make.

Broads, along with all of their delightful physical assets—they have few mental assets (most broads are pretty dumb)—also have a plethora of liabilities.

American broads, in particular, have a rather nasty habit of trying to change men. I have never met an American broad who didn't want to change...my military haircut, my clothes, my furniture, my life... My answer: TAKE IT OR LEAVE IT!

Unfortunately, these same dizzy broads now want to change the military and all the men in it. And all of the "alleged" males in the Congress—having nothing in their pants pockets but car keys and loose change—are more than willing to go along with it. These nutless nerds are clearly terrified that some muscular S.A.S. broad from N.O.W. might come stormin' into their office and slap 'em 'round the room! A real possibility with "Strong As Shit" broads who can do "one hundred push-ups without stopping." So, it ain't CHIVALRY that has caused the Congress to grovel before Coughlin, it's COWARDICE!

A word from an expert: Fellow pilots, avoid the American broad. And save your parties for distant shores. Where the women are real women and not pseudo-males.

Where women can actually think for themselves and not just quote Feminut slogans. Where men can behave like men and all pilots proudly stand when they PISS! Of course, there are some risks, but what the hell...

CIGAREETS AND SAKE.

Chorus:

Cigareets and sake and wild, wild josans,
They'll drive you crazy, they'll drive you insane.
Cigareets and sake and wild, wild josans,
They'll drive you crazy, they'll drive you insane.

Now, once I was happy, I had a dear wife,
I had enough yen for to last all my life,
I met with a josan, we went on a spree,
She started me smokin' and drinkin' sake.

Chorus:

I got into bed then, some sleep for to get,
She said, "No sleep, flyboy, I no tired yet."
Well, I woke the next morning a quarter past ten,
I was missing my wallet and ten thousand yen.

Chorus:

Now back in Chitose I'm limping about,
Me and the doctor are sweating it out.
He gave me some pills from a jug on the shelf,
Then he poured out a dozen or two for himself.
Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

It's an old military tradition amongst airmen to not mourn a comrade who has been killed in combat. No, we hold a proper Air Force wake and raise a glass to him.

In the Air Commando at N.K.P., a fellow wanted to be sure that his comrades had a proper wake if he was shot down. So one would put a check in one's personal effects or pinned to a bulletin board to insure a good party.

I kept a hundred bucks in "green" in my effects to insure a good party at the club. With all drinks a quarter and "two-fors" nine times a week, one could stage a hell of a good drunk with a hundred bucks.

One morning I came in at 0300 (3 A.M..) after a night flight on the trail and found a few A-26 guys sitting around. They were very, very quiet, so I knew something was wrong. It turned out that a popular guy, and a friend, had been killed that morning while flying an A-26 mission on the trail. As more guys filed in from flying night missions, they were told our comrade had "bought the farm" and they all sat around quietly drinking.

HELL! That was all wrong! So I went over to the bar and rang the hell out of the bell hanging there and bought a round of drinks in memory of our dead comrade. We toasted him as we should, with glasses raised on high, and the bell rang long and loud until the sun came up that morning.

Our dead friend had a fine wit. And, as a passionate Southerner, he was always giving us damn Yankees hell over the Civil War. So we all laughed as we remembered each and every time he verbally kicked the hell out of us damn Yankees. He was a great guy and he was sorely missed by all the guys at the club.

Our toasts to our dead comrade were getting kinda rowdy by the time the sun came

up, and about that time Paula's ponderous counterpart came in for an early breakfast. And, like our Paula, she was a very nosy broad, so she came over to the bar to see what was going on and why we were "celebrating." When she found out...she ran shrieking out the door! Like Paula Coughlin, she didn't understand. And like Paula Coughlin and all other Feminuts, she never will understand.

STAND TO YOUR GLASSES.

Forgot by the land that bore us,
Betrayed by the ones we held dear,
The good have all gone before us
And only the evil are here.
Chorus:
So stand to your glasses, steady,
This world is a world full of lies,
Here's a toast to those dead already,
And here's to the next man who dies

We looped in the purple sunset,
We spun in the silvery dawn,
With a trail of black smoke behind us,
To show where our comrades have gone.

Chorus:

Echoing through the low rafters,
Resounding from the walls so bare,
You can still hear the tears and laughter
Of the dead, for they really are there.

Chorus:

☆ ☆ ☆

SEVEN: IF YA GOT 'EM... FLAUNT 'EM!

In the Garden of Eden sat Adam,
With his hand on the butt of his madam.
He chuckled with mirth, for he knew on this earth,
There were only two balls, and he had 'em.

The Feminuts want it both ways. They want to be females one day and males the next. Kinda "neuterized." With all the advantages of both and none of the disadvantages of either.

Fortunately, most of these silly broads retain large quantities of "The Wild Blue Yonder," 'tween their ears. In short, they're bloody stupid, so they can't defend their silly position.

In point of fact, there is no greater example of this mind-boggling stupidity than their very own "case" for women leading the world.

According to all the leading Feminuts, the world is in such shitty shape because men run things. And the reason men have screwed things up is because men are aggressive. Whereas, all the women of the world are "peaceful." And according to all the leading Feminuts, men will never be peaceful because the aggression in the male is directly related to the male hormone, "Testosterone." In fact, the Feminuts point to scientific studies that make that very connection.

RIGHT ON! I could not agree more! An aggressive attitude is certainly considered as rather anti-social in many professions. Like, hair dressing, interior decorating and too

many more to mention. And the Feminuts should know all about that, in that, these professions are usually female professions.

However, an aggressive attitude is a definite asset in the military profession. In fact, if you lack aggression in combat, you will probably end up dead and cause the death of others.

Now, we all know where this nasty aggressive hormone comes from—don't we?—so our leading Feminuts have presented an airtight case for keeping all females out of combat. In short, if you ain't got 'em sister, you sure as hell don't belong in combat!

So Paula and all her Feminut pals—and poor Bates—had better stick to the safety and security of the rear areas during a war, where their lack of aggression will not cost us needless casualties. Who was Bates? Don't you know?

There once was a pirate named Bates,
Who was learning to rumba on skates.
He fell on his cutlass, which rendered him nutless,
And practically useless on dates.

☆ ☆ ☆

During the Vietnam War that nasty ol' male hormone absolutely infuriated all the N.O.W broads. Along with the undeniable fact that they were all supporting those nice commies in South East Asia.

That nasty male aggressiveness didn't make us very popular with our glorious American News Media, who were also supporting those nice commies in South East Asia. During the war, the commies were the "good guys" and the Americans were the "bad guys," so never a "good word" about the "bad guy" Americans, and never a "bad word" about the "good guy" commies. Naturally, all of us "Yankee Air Pirates" were the BADDEST of the bunch.

Of course, we agreed with them. We were all SHIT HOT BAD ASSES! And just to make the media happy, the nasty Yankee Air Pirates—oozing Testosterone from every pore—wrote this song for them:

STRAFE THE TOWN
(Wake The Town And Tell The People.)

Strafe the town and kill the people.
Drop your napalm in the square.
Do it early Sunday morning,
Catch them while they're still at prayer.

Throw some candy to the orphans,
Watch them as they gather 'round,
Use your 20 millimeter,
Mow those little bastards down.

Strafe the town and kill the people,
Drop your high-drag on the school.
If you happen to see ground fire,
Don't forget the golden rule.

Run your CBU down main street,
Watch it rip off arms and hair.
See them scurry for the clinic,
Put a pod of rockets there.

Find a field of running Charlies,
Drop a daisy-cutter there.
Watch the chunks of bodies flying,
Arms and legs and blood and hair.

See the sweet old pregnant lady,
Running 'cross the field in fear,
Run your 20 mike-mike through her,
Hope the film comes out real clear.

☆ ☆ ☆

One would think that the media would be deliriously happy with our little tune—it more than confirmed everything they were saying about us. Naw, they suspected that we were trying to make fools out of them. That would be redundant, Mother Nature beat us to it. However, they were right, "Strafe The Town" would be considered a "nonsense song" to anyone with a knowledge of aircraft and weapons. And common sense: How many "old pregnant ladies" do you know?

EIGHT: REQUIEM.

I'm sorry for the Navy jocks. Not only are they lumbered with the likes of Paula Coughlin, but they seem to have a collection of senior officers who are manufacturing just about as much testosterone as SAS Coughlin. All the fighter jocks can do is to pray for the survival of the United States Navy. Fortunately, the United States Air Force has already written a prayer for the Navy that just might do...

A NAVY PRAYER.

Our father, who are in Washington,
Bush is thy name. The Navy's done, The Air Force won,
In the Atlantic, as in the Pacific. Give us this day our appropriations.
And forgive us our accusations,
As we forgive our accusers. Lead us not into temptation,
But deliver us from Clinton and Schroeder. For thine is the power,
The F-15 and the Air Force, Forever and ever.

Airmen.

☆ ☆ ☆

Speaking for myself, I would like to leave this fine, old Air Force toast to all the Feminuts, all the two-bit politicians in the Congress, and all the vermin of the Great American News Media....

AIRMEN'S TOAST.

HERE'S TO ME IN MY SOBER MOOD—
WHEN I RAMBLE, SIT AND THINK.
HERE'S TO ME IN MY DRUNKEN MOOD—
WHEN I GAMBLE, SIN AND DRINK.

WHEN MY FLYING DAYS ARE OVER,
AND FROM THIS WORLD I PASS.
I HOPE THEY BURY ME....UPSIDEDOWN.
SO THE WORLD CAN KISS MY ASS.

Yuletide Greetings

To Faithful old Friends...
To cherished new Friends
Our Best Wishes

During the year, in the rush of events, we tend to overlook the important friendships that are the true basis of business relationships. One of the great pleasures of the Holiday Season is the opportunity to exchange cordial greetings with those whose friendship and goodwill we value so highly.

In this spirit it is our pleasure to say "Thank You" and extend our sincere appreciation for the very pleasant association we enjoy with you.

May a bright and prosperous New Year bring happiness to you and to yours.

With deep appreciation

George P. Dietz
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1992

JANUARY — Vol. 19 — No. 5

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: When We Were Sane, page 1; A Bit of Good News, page 16; What Hath Man Wrought?, page 24. Fifty to Six, by R.A.M., page 40. Letters to the Editor, page 45. 'Desert Storm' in Retrospect, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 51.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 19 — No. 6

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: To See Ourselves, page 1; The Mystery of LaRouche, page 9; Theological Fun, page 21; Run, Sheep, Run, page 23; In Black and White, page 25. The Wisdom of Jean Meslier, from *The Odinist*, page 36. The Latest German Zündel Trial, page 38. Persecution Through Prosecution, page 47. Letters to the Editor, page 53.

MARCH — Vol. 19 — No. 7

The Lesson of Desert Storm, by Dr. William Pierce, page 1. By Way of Deception Thou Shalt Do War, by Dr. William Pierce, page 6. Secrets by the Thousands, page 22. The David Irving/Eichmann Memoirs Controversy, by Ernst Zündel, page 33. "Newsmakers", page 43. Under Siege, Sacred Cows and Party Platforms, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 52.

APRIL — Vol.19 — No. 8

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Theological Ire, page 1; Moving Jesus, page 5; A Persistent Hoax, page 9; The Spurious Shekel, page 11; Victory in Louisiana?, page

18; A Whiff of Common Sense, page 20. A Brief Look at the Einstein Myth, from *Spearhead*, page 24. To Please Yahweh, or Astound Him, by Allan Callahan, page 27. Signs of the Times, page 31. Poland and the Lies of the Allies, by Paul Norris and Eric Thomson, page 33. Letters to the Editor, page 47.

MAY — Vol. 19 — No. 9

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Whose Superiority, page 1; It's Game Time Again, page 17; Cui Bono?, page 31. Here's How to Control People, by Charley Reese, page 35. Here Comes the Revolution, Ready or Not!, by Eric Thomson, page 37. Jewish Ethos, by Dr. Jakob Glatzkin, page 43. From *FAEM*: Gangs Banging, page 44; Down and Down We Go, page 47; Magic Joneston, page 50; Pass the Buchanan, page 51; United Penguin Flying Fund, page 52; Stud of the Union, page 54; Kosher Suds, page 56; Quickies, page 58. Letters to the Editor, page 59.

JUNE — Vol. 19 — No. 10

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Eminent Sheeny, page 1; Bushy's War, page 5; Prompt Confirmation, page 12. The Awesome, Destructive Power of Television in the U.S., by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 25. More on the Einstein Myth, by Professor B. Kriegh, page 29. From the *Talon:* Rodney King; ABC / "Prejudice," page 32; "60 Minutes" / German Racial Nationalism, Ross Perot, page 33; Mordecai Vanunu, page 34. From *FAEM*: Hombre de Bigote, page 35, Hell's Bells, page 37; A Vital Vitamin A,

page 38. "Rudolf Vrba" / The Holohoax in Person, page 41. Letters to the Editor, page 54.

JULY — Vol. 19 — No. 11

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Cincematic Résumé, page 1; Technological Lying, page 12; A Rose Is A Rose, &c., page 15; War and Peace, page 17. The Los Angeles Riots of April 1992 and the Reichskristallnacht of November 1938: Similarities and Differences, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 25. Politics of Terror in South Africa, by Ivor Benson, page 27. The Triangle, by G.S., page 32. Must We Despair?An Aryan Overview, by Eric Thomson, page 41. Letters to the Editor, page 47. La Raza, from *FAEM*, page 53. A Brooklyn Boy is Exosed to the Führer, by J.P., page 55. The Color of Aids, by Ernst Kisgud, page 57.

AUGUST — Vol. 19 — No. 12

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Christian Brotherhood, page 1; Photography, page 17; The Rampaging Outlaw, page 19; Television, page 23. Letters to the Editor, page 26. The Pansy Corps, by Major Joe Stano, page 30. The Plot to Abolish White Racial Heritage, by Maj. D.C. Clerkin, page 44. I Am A Propagandist, by Gordon S. Clark, page 49. Subliminals in the Movie "J.F.K.", by Dean Grace, page 54. America's Economic War Against Germany: Washington's Battle for Power and Profit, A Rheingold Translation, page 58.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 20 — No. 1

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver:

THE HOMOSEXUAL PLAGUE: page 1, The Puzzle, page 5, Necessary Distinctions, page 8, The Classical World, page 10, The Modern World, page 16, Our Contemporaries, page 18. Letters to the Editor, page 37.

OCTOBER — Vol. 20 — No. 2

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: KILLING KENNEDY, page 1. "The Mountain Has Fallen," by Winston Smith, page 45. Letters to the Editor, page 47.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 20 — No. 3

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: High Ideals, page 1; The Atheist, page 3; Want To Buy A Bible?, page 6; Coming Home, page 11, Silesian Inferno, page 15; Bibliographical Note, page 18; God Is Where You Find It, page 18. *FAEM*, The First Amendment Exercise Machine, page 26. Who Are the True Jews, by Eric Thomson, page 36. The Inquisition in Mexico, by Allan Callahan, page 39. Mestizo America, by Eric Thomson, page 51.

DECEMBER — Vol. 20 — No. 4

The *Wilhelm Gustloff,* by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 1. Kraut-Bashing Time Against, from *Spearhead*, page 2. From *FAEM*: Elevated Daner, pg. 5; Nutrition Nuts, pg. 7; Ya-Hoo, It's Been 40 Years, Election Twaddle, pg. 9; Warning, Pfennigs, pg. 10. Only Yahweh Nose, pg. 12; On November 3rd..., pg 13; Hellth Care, pg. 16; About Face, pg. 19; Hey Hey Hey, Amazing Craze, Buffalo Doin's, pg. 21. *Liberty Bell* Index 1992, page 53.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

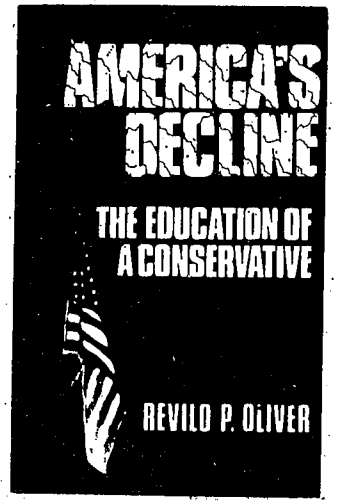

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academiclans who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

WEAVER AND GRITZ

by J.B. Campbell
page 25

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R. P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
Lost Footnotes, page 1;
Suffer, Little Children, page 1;
Unamerican Cat, page 20.

Dr. Charles E. Weber:
Book Review:
Air Photo Evidence..., page 22

Hans Schmidt:
Clinton Victory:
End Times Are Here, page 40

Letters to the Editor
page 48

VOL. 20 - NO. 5 JANUARY 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

LOST FOOTNOTES

When the plates for printing the November issue of *Liberty Bell* were made, footnotes 4 and 5 at the bottom of page 5 were, by a mechanical error, reprinted at the bottom of page 13 instead of the notes which should have appeared on that page, viz.:

4. In *Is there Intelligent Life on Earth?*, pp. 31-34. (Liberty Bell Publications, $6.00 + postage.)

5. Especially *The Territorial Imperative* (New York, Dell, 1966).

SUFFER, LITTLE CHILDREN

A reader of *Liberty Bell* has sent me, apropos of my article on the sexual molestation of children in the August issue, a copy of the November 1991 issue of *Inside News*, a periodical published in Australia (P.O. Box 311, Maleny, Queensland, 4552; A$55.00 for twelve issues + A$18.00 for airmail).

That issue is devoted to describing and elucidating a scandal in the United States that the jewspapers have evidently succeeded in concealing from the public. Although it is merely typical of the normal functioning of the "democracy" that Americans love, it has some instructive aspects that will justify a concise summary of it here,

When the Den of Thieves, commonly called the Congress, made arrangements for the looting of Building-and-Loan agencies,[1] their intention, no doubt, was to provide enormous plunder for sacred Sheenies and their accomplices, further to afflict the tax-paying animals, and to hasten the catastrophic

1. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, June 1990. pp. 37-46; November 1990, pp. 1-6.

collapse of the United States. It appears, however, that the swindle also served ancillary purposes.

According to *Inside News,* which is my only source of what follows, the Franklin Federal Community Credit Union in Nebraska[2] had assets totalling $2,600,000 on its books when it became bankrupt in 1988 and it was discovered that $40,000,000 had disappeared down that rat hole. That is only commonplace now, but, according to the editor of *Inside News,* "private investigations have established links between the Franklin Credit Union and wholesale embezzlement of government funds, drug-money laundering, involvement in C.I.A. covert operations, and a link to the Iran-Contra scandal. In fact, everything about the Franklin affair smacks of C.I.A. involvement, perhaps even ultimate management." Well, there is nothing really extraordinary about that, either.

The Credit Union, established professedly to benefit niggers and other carbuncles on the American body politic, was directed by one Larry King (race unstated), a person of great political influence and believed to be a personal friend of George Bush. After he magically made $40,000,000 vanish at the expense of the American boobs, Larry is said to have intended to appeal to his friend, George, but the Secret Service (which is charged with protecting the President, who was then Ronald Reagan) rushed Larry to a "mental hospital" for "psychiatric evaluation" and held him there, incommunicado, until his attorney had arranged to have thirty-seven indictments against him dismissed, in return for his pleading guilty to the three least serious charges, for which he was sentenced to a short vacation in

2. The Credit Union had its headquarters in Omaha, and must have been named in dishonor of Benjamin Franklin, since, so far as I know, there was no connection with the little town of Franklin or Franklin County, a rural area, with a total population of about 4500, on the southern border of Nebraska, southeast-by-south of Kearney. Nebraska is in the Middle West, which was once considered the most American part of the United States, but is now becoming as progressive as Tel Aviv-on-the-Potomac and New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson.

prison. That, of course, is what usually happens, since American courts were effectively Judaized.

The financial scandal, however, uncovered another one that had been concealed by the authorities of the State of Nebraska. Since 1985, at least, jolly Larry had been operating, with some assistance from his various lover boys, a doubtless lucrative business, that of procuring children of both sexes from foster homes, apparently established for that purpose,[3] from the Catholic "Boys Town," and from the "Girls' Club of Omaha," which had been founded and was run by the great philanthropist, Larry King. The children thus recruited were flown from time to time to Washington, where King maintained a residence, and forced to submit to every kind of sexual molestation and perversion for the delectation of men of high rank in the government that rules us.

Inside News names as persons involved in the child-prostitution business in one way or another: the publisher of the *Omaha World Herald,* the newspaper with by far the largest circulation in Nebraska, who was the recipient of a special award from B'nai B'rith, the Jewish cowboys who ride herd on their American cattle; the society editor of the newspaper, who was later convicted of molesting children independently of Larry; a very wealthy owner of department stores, who was later convicted of "aiding and abetting (male) prostitution" after graver charges had been politely dropped, and fined the enormous sum of $500, which he was able to pay; the Federal Chief Public Prosecutor, who conducted hearings of the Federal Grand Jury, and, "a paedophil himself," threatened and terrorized the witnesses who had been victims of Larry's business; the Chief of the Omaha Police, who, according to an investigator's report reproduced in facsimile, shared in the fun (and the cocaine); the Mayor of Omaha, ditto; Bush's Secretary of Agriculture and Chairman of the Republican National Committee, and also Financial Officer

3. Cf. the McMartin Pre-school which I mentioned in August, p. 13.

of ConAgra, an enormous multi-national corporation with large holdings in Australia and elsewhere, which supplied the money to elect to the Nebraska Senate candidates who voted to drop investigation of Larry's educational efforts; the Chancellor of the University of Nebraska, who was thrown out of that office for perverting male students and then appointed by Bush as head of the Agency for International Development; the Chairman of the Executive Committee of the Union Pacific Railroad, who was Secretary of Transportation under Reagan, and identified as participating in Larry's parties; an official of the Union Pacific who avoided prosecution for homosexual pandering when the railroad bought off the victim, and became the Foreman of the Douglas County Grand Jury that investigated Larry's activities; another executive of the Union Pacific; and minor moguls of government and finance.

Three children gave testimony about what services Larry had required of them and about the customers of his child-whorehouse in Washington. A girl, Alisha, though threatened some fifteen times by agents of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, refused to change her testimony; she was accordingly hauled into court, where she was represented by an attorney who, it was later discovered, was an agent of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation, and the girl, then 16, was sentenced to seventeen to twenty years in prison for "perjury."[4] After having been thus taught how American courts work, the other two witnesses were cowed and silenced, especially after the Federal Bureau's Agent in Charge in Omaha, a pal of both the publisher of the *Omaha World Herald* and the Omaha Chief of Police (who was a side-kick of enterprising Larry King), personally intervened to threaten the two victims

4. An effort to obtain her release was being made, but *Inside News* reports that Alisha in prison was ill with symptoms which were such that "there is little doubt that she is being slowly, systematically poisoned." She may have died since November 1991.

with the vengeance of the F.B.I., if they persisted in their testimony, as Alisha had done.

The Federal Bureau of Intimidation, however, was unable to intimidate one of its agents in Omaha, who charged one of his superiors with molestation, sexual perversion, and a sickening display of insane degeneracy that might have given pause to the "Marquis" de Sade; the F.B.I. certified the snow-white innocence of the accused pervert, pacified the victim by paying him $1,500,000 extracted from the taxpaying boobs, and transferred the pervert to Chicago, where his amusements would attract less attention.

If you have noticed the normal operations of the Federal Government, e.g., to prevent disproof of Earl Warren's attempt to cover up the assassination of Kennedy, you will not be astonished by the record in even the little affair of Larry King's entertainments. Here is part of that record. King's partner, Craig Spence, was identified by the *Washington Times,* 29 June 1989, as having taken a group of homosexual prostitutes on a tour of the White House, and having among his clients "key officials of the Reagan and Bush administrations, military officers, congressional aides, and U.S. and foreign business men with close ties to Washington's political élite"; the newspaper also reported that some of the call boys were suspected of being agents of Soviet espionage. Before Spence could be forced to testify, he was found dead in a Boston hotel, a "suicide." The brother of Alisha, the girl who would not retract her testimony, was arrested on a minor charge and found hanged in his unlocked cell in the jail, leaving a "suicide note" that was not in his handwriting. The brother of another victim supposedly blew his brains out while playing Russian Roulette. One of King's lover boys was suspected of intending to give evidence; he committed "suicide," and his close associate died when he "fell" out of the window of a hotel. A man who organized some of King's homosexual parties committed "suicide." A Special Investigator, Gary

Caradori, who had accumulated a vast amount of evidence about Larry King's use of captive children, was killed, together with his young son, when his small airplane exploded in mid-air, and his files were promptly seized and sequestered by the Federal Bureau of Intimidation. The woman who first called attention to the enforced prostitution of children in a foster home was killed in an "automobile accident." You see, your rulers are fairly thorough in covering up their spoor.

I have given you the essentials of the story; if you want details, see *Inside News*. I must add some comments adversely critical of that publication.

A Question of Race

One of the little girls taken to Washington to entertain our masters testified that at two of Larry's parties she had recognized a man who seems to have looked in at the revel without actually participating; he was escorted by two white punks when he arrived, and he departed in the company of a male nigger. That seems to indicate that Larry's festivities were multi-cultural and free from racial bigotry, thus corresponding to the ideals that have been injected into the dim consciousness of American boobs. But it is the only reference to race in the entire article, although there is an ambiguity in the description of a foster home that makes a suspicious reader wonder whether some, at least, of the children in it may not have been Congoids or mulattos. If the race of persons mentioned was thus concealed, as is done systematically in our jewspapers, that amounts to deception of the readers by omission of crucial data that would determine their appraisal of the entire narrative.

That the Australian publication, assuming that its American informant reported the facts accurately, was guilty of deception is shown by such information as I have obtained from other sources. A reliable source assures me that Larry King is a nigger, like his homonym in California, the vicious criminal who, you remember, was overtaken by

the police and was then used by the Jews' television to incite a prototype of civil war in Los Angeles and to befuddle the American public by showing them a carefully edited and thus lying excerpt from a video tape that recorded the arrest.[5]

If the boob-tubes noticed the Nebraskan King's escapades, they could not conceal the color of his hide, but the jewspapers, so far as I know, never mentioned his race. This is in keeping with the policy that Americans approve and praise, telling themselves that if the race of criminals was not concealed, some awful racial bigots might think it wrong for sweet niggers to rape white women, mug and rob white tax-paying animals, loot stores, break into homes, and otherwise enjoy the wholesome exercise and soul-satisfying recreation to which that noble and oppressed race is entitled by virtue of its moral superiority to Aryans, the lowest of all races. It is not surprising that the liepapers' policy is approved by some fat-headed females stuffed with Christian love, but when an entire nation tolerates such systematic deception by publications on which it relies for information, that nation has obviously, if perhaps subconsciously, chosen to become extinct.

The Nebraskan King is a nigger. Most of his many associates, listed above, must be degenerate Americans (i.e., Aryans), but one wonders whether some, such as the Mayor and the Chief of Police in Omaha, are also niggers. Americans, you know, like to elect niggers to such offices to make sure that nigger rapists, robbers, and murderers will

5. See *Liberty Bell*, August 1992, p. 23. I notice that my implied prediction has been fulfilled. As I write, the Congress is about to enact legislation to put cable television under the control of the Federal Communications Commission "to protect the public from excessive charges." Now, if you are grown up, you know that when politicians begin jabbering about "protecting the public," the only question is what act of theft or treason they intend to promote. The intent this time is to prevent a courageous operator of cable television from exposing the enormous frauds of the Jews' electronic lie-machine. The public, obviously, is to be protected from information that might possibly induce rational thought in their lie-saturated and pickled brains.

enjoy a maximum of protection from "racial harassment." That makes the white boobs proud of themselves.

Since Larry is a nigger, the tentative suspicion aroused by the ambiguity I mentioned above becomes a virtual certainty: many of the children he carried to Washington to titillate the sexual perversity of our lords were pickaninnies. That makes us drastically revise our estimates of Larry's crimes, because the sexual reactions of young Congoids differ enormously from the comparable reactions of Aryan children. That is obvious to anyone who considers the well-attested sexual mores of Congoids in their native habitat. But it is likely that, given the Americans' insane infatuation with "multi-culturalism," some of the victims were white children who had been forced to associate with young savages. If that is so, Americans generally were accomplices in Larry's criminal activity.

It appears, therefore, that *Inside News* was engaged in a scandalous cover-up of the very kind that it deplores. We may now consider its principal aberration.

A Question of Identity

As I mentioned above, one of Larry's childish whores claimed that she had recognized a man who, accompanied by white and nigger punks, had dropped in to watch the sexual games. That girl (race now in doubt) claimed that she, from pictures she had seen in the press and on television, recognized the man as George Bush, then Vice President.

Now no matter how much you may dislike our whilom War Lord, and even if you are convinced that he was responsible for *all* of the criminal and treasonable work of the C.I.A. in recent years, you perceive at once how very uncertain is that identification by an excited adolescent. You can do no more than say that it is not flatly impossible. Yet the editor of *Inside News* has chosen to regard it as a virtual certainty, to make it the subject of his headline and the summary in large type on his first page, and to focus his

entire article on it. That evinces a singular lack of either candor or judgement that will make most readers of his periodical suspect his *bona fides*. I report his article here only on the assumption that he based it on valid information received from a correspondent in the United States.[6]

A Question of Faith

There is another serious deficiency in the Australian periodical's report. The recreations of Larry King and his pals are said to have included Satanism and appropriate rites, involving the sacrifice and dismemberment of at least one infant. The editor of *Inside News* regards those antics as evidence of real devil-worship and speculates rather wildly about occult powers and influences. That is probably a misunderstanding of a kind that frequently occurs.

The practice of Satanism need not presuppose any belief in supernatural beings. A case in point is the famous club founded by Sir Francis Dashwood (1708-1781) around 1752, before he became Baron Le Despenser. Often called the "Hell-Fire Club," this society for debauchery and venery was known as the "Franciscans" and the "Monks of Medmenham," since they met in the ruins of St. Mary's Abbey on Sir Francis's estate near Medmenham in Sussex. Sir Francis had had a large part of the abbey rebuilt, including the chapel, which had windows of stained glass portraying scenes of sexual intercourse, and probably statues of the appropriate gods, i.e., Priapus, the Egyptian

6. The account is validated by the report in the *Spotlight*, 1 June 1992, pp. 14-17, of a similar enterprise in California. As for progressive Larry's other activities, the press has reported that he is now enjoying a forced vacation at public expense in recognition of the sleight-of-bookkeeping that made $40,000,000 vanish, and that the prosecuting attorneys declare that they magnanimously refrained from prosecuting him for "selling drugs, belonging to a national child-abuse ring, and for being deeply involved in an Iran Contra money-laundering scheme." It is not stated whether their magnanimity was excited by his racial nobility or by the fact that he was a satellite of the élite that rules us and is preparing us for total servitude in the New World Order for which the triumphant Kikes have worked for more than a millennium.

god Min, Aphrodite, Angerona, et al., such as adorned the spacious gardens and groves surrounding it.

The Friars (also called Knights) of St. Francis were rational and well-educated gentleman who had no belief in celestial or infernal spooks, but they delighted in advertising their superiority to vulgar superstitions. A barge on the Thames brought them to the foot of the hill, and, wearing the white robes of Cistertian monks, they marched in solemn procession up to the Abbey, carrying votive candles in their hands and chanting loudly obscene parodies of Christian hymns. Their women, whose reputations they protected with gentlemanly care, were awaiting them, each wearing a vizard over the upper part of her face to preserve a precarious anonymity and increase pleasure with a certain mystery. The Friars, being civilized men, indulged in no animal sacrifices or similar nastiness, but they celebrated a Black Mass[7] as a preliminary to their erotic sports. One such mass, indeed, is remembered and some attribute to it consequences that made it of great historical significance,[8] but their only faith was in the infinite desirability of women and in their own venereal prowess.

Today, when orthodox Christianity, with its belief in Satan, is the creed of an ever dwindling minority, mockery of its rites and sacraments is no longer an exhilarating sport. Contemporary Satanism is of several distinct kinds. In the McMartin Pre-School it was obviously a device to terrorize and ensure the mindless submission of the children who had been selected to provide sexual entertainment for prominent "actors, sports figures, politicians." It seems not to have served the same purpose in Larry's business, where it was probably a pretext for sadistic and sometimes murderous amusements, as it was

7. For a good description of a real Black Mass, see Joris-Karl Huÿsman's *Là-bas*. There must be an English translation.

8. Since this is a neat historical problem, I have summarized it in an excursus at the end of this article.

in the Manson "family" that was notorious a few years ago. It is true that there is also actual belief in Satanism, as in the other superstitions that are increasingly popular in our age of epidemic irrationality. Minds that have been so weakened that they can believe in the equality of races can believe anything. It is, however, likely that the faithful votaries of Satan, like the adepts of the "New Age" hokum and the dupes of Maharishis, are almost all innocuous simpletons, although they are dangerous and prodigiously evil in the estimation of "experts" who like to receive generous fees for lecturing about them.

At all events, the editor of *Inside News* and his readers need not worry about rumored attempts to "control the planet by channeling, focusing, and directing occult forces." Control of this planet is being sought and attained by forces that are not in the least supernatural and can invariably be exorcised by well-aimed bullets.

EXCURSUS

The Friars were godless men, but there is a latent residue of superstition in our biological inheritance. One ceremony in the chapel, lit only by the wavering light of black and perfumed candles, was long remembered. One of the Friars, the celebrated John Wilkes, procured a baboon, dressed him in scarlet apparel with horns, and confined him closely in a chest behind the high altar, from which, by means of a concealed wire, he released the baboon at the high point of the Black Mass, when Satan is invoked. The enraged and frantic creature sprang from the chest with simian cries, gesticulating wildly and gibbering; the women shrieked and screamed as they fled; Lord Bute precipitately exited through the nearest stained-glass window; the Earl of Sandwich disgraced himself by falling on his knees and imploring a god to pardon and protect him; and the crazed ape lunged at Lord March, who either swooned or was petrified by terror. Other Friars of St. Francis were doubtless startled and may have been less conspicuously frightened, but they were soon laughing at Wilkes' prank

and at the members who had been terrified by an apparition in which no rational man could believe. And beneath their jests there was an unspoken awareness that the first and most indispensable virtue of an English gentleman was courage.

There are several versions of this story, which vary considerably in details but not in essentials, and Raymond Postgate in his biography of Wilkes,[1] suggests that the story may be apocryphal, but has to admit that the Franciscans temporarily suspended their meetings in 1763, and that a "practical joke by Wilkes" may have been the cause. What practical joke is more likely to have had that effect than one that made at least three noblemen show the white feather? That would also explain why Wilkes evidently ceased to be a member of the Franciscans, and why Sir Francis, who was never suspected of cowardice,

1. *That Devil Wilkes* (2d ed., London, Dobson, 1956). (The title is taken from King George's references to Wilkes.) This is the first real biography of Wilkes, as distinct from essays about how wicked he was, and is basic to consideration of his career. There are several later biographies of Wilkes, of which the best by far is by Charles Chenevix Trench, *Portrait of a Patriot* (Edinburgh, Blackwood, 1962), which embodies a great deal of research into both the political and the social aspects of Wilkes' career. The latest work that has come to my attention is by Louis Kronenberger, *The Extraordinary Mr. Wilkes* (New York, Doubleday, 1974). I have seen neither O. A, Sherrard's *A Life of John Wilkes* (London, 1930) nor I. R. Christie's *Wilkes, Wyvill, and Reform* (London, 1962) and know of them only through references in other books and articles. Wilkes was known to everyone of consequence in his time, and a vast amount of more or less reliable information about him, which no one has had the patience to collect, is scattered through the writings of his many contemporaries (Lord Chesterfield, Boswell, Gibbon, Horace Walpole, Lady Mary Montagu, and innumerable others), some of which I have read and remember. — Neither Chenevix Trench nor Kronenberger doubt the story of Wilkes' use of an ape or baboon at a Black Mass, although they follow different versions; but neither writer sees that the episode may have inspired resentment and hostility on the part of the noblemen whose latent superstition and cowardice was exposed by Wilkes' prank, even though they know that the ceremonies of the Monks of Medmenham were temporarily (not permanently) suspended thereafter. The conduct of Lord Orford, who seems to have been the High Priest on this occasion, is variously reported, but he was a man of no political importance.

and who maintained outwardly friendly relations with Wilkes, seems to have borne some grudge against him.

Lord March and Lord Sandwich are known to have been Franciscans. The members usually brought friends to their rites as 'acolytes' or guests, and Lord Bute was a guest (he is mentioned as such, with an obscene *double entente,* in the *Essay on Woman*), as was Benjamin Franklin when he visited England.

Wilkes' apish trick is plausibly said to have been the origin of the three noblemen's bitter hostility toward him, and thus to have determined the course of his long and sensational political career. He probably owed to Lord Bute, who was the only trusted counsellor of George III, the King's antipathy, but that could be explained as directed against an able spokesman of the Whig aristocracy, who denounced Bute's policy of "peace at any price" and the Treaty of Paris.

The prosecution of Wilkes for owning and editing the *North Briton* was, of course, political, but even so one wonders at the reckless animus shown in his arrest on a warrant that was known to be unconstitutional and his arrest and imprisonment in defiance of the law that made members of the Parliament immune to arrest.

Although all governments are capable of astonishing folly, it is hard to believe that anything short of blind personal hatred by powerful men could have made the government subsequently take the outrageous step of persistently excluding Wilkes from a Parliament to which he was duly and repeatedly elected by a borough that was traditionally friendly to the ruling faction. Even if it was certain that Wilkes, though unprovoked, would join the vehement opposition, what could a single member of the House have done that was of political consequence?[2] And what conceivable political advantage could have outweighed

2. Chenevix Trench has pointed out that the Opposition, which primarily represented family interests rather than national policies, was largely ineffectual so long as the "reversionary factor," which had brought Bute and the 'Tories' to power, was in abeyance during the minority of the Prince of Wales (who eventually became King George IV).

the certain consequences of arrogantly violating the traditional constitution of the monarchy?

The electors of Middlesex elected Wilkes by a large majority, and the Ministry's faction in the Parliament declared the election void. Middlesex then elected Wilkes by an overwhelming majority, and he was again excluded from his seat in Parliament. At the third election, Wilkes was again overwhelmingly elected, but the Ministry declared that a rival candidate, who had received a few votes, was the new member of the Parliament. In other words, the King's Ministers, through their control of a majority in the Parliament, simply appointed a new member in open defiance of the wishes of the electors whom that member was supposed to represent. I cannot believe that a policy so utterly reckless and potentially disastrous could have been motivated by anything short of an unreasoning hatred of Wilkes as a man, probably by Bute and certainly by the Earl of March and the Earl of Sandwich, both of whom had high rank and great influence in the court party.

It is certain that the Earl of Sandwich, with the coöperation of the Earl of March, despicably bribed a printer to abstract a copy of the *Essay on Woman,* which Wilkes had had printed in a strictly limited edition of twelve copies as gifts for his friends, and then illegally prosecuted him for publishing [!] an obscene work. The resulting scandal did alienate from Wilkes supporters who had strict moral principles, but it alienated from the government all men who prized the traditional liberty of Englishmen—and not merely in the upper classes. The dishonest printer was paid about £230, but he was so despised by printers throughout England that he could never obtain employment anywhere and eventually committed suicide.[3] (The *Essay on Woman* was a highly obscene parody of Pope's *Essay on Man,* written by one

3. This persecution of Wilkes was too complicated and tortuous to be summarized here and some phases of it are obscure. For example, there is ample reason to believe that one of the Lord March's sleazy agents, the Reverend Mr. John Kidgell, was guilty of forgery, but it is not known precisely what he forged.

of the Franciscans, Thomas Potter, the son of the Archbishop of Canterbury, and adorned with equally obscene critical annotations written by Wilkes in the manner of Bishop Warburton's pedantic notes on Pope's poem.)[4]

All the evidence known to me indicates that if Wilkes had not been so illegally and outrageously persecuted by personal enemies, he probably would never have been more than one of the members of Parliament who followed and supported his close friend, Lord Temple, the intimate friend of the Earl of Chatham, and opposed the policies of Lord Bute and the King. In his private life, Wilkes would have been only a gentlemen of leisure, a libertine (like his fellow Franciscans) noted for his insatiable mulierosity, a writer of ephemeral literature (like his friend and fellow member of the Franciscans, the Reverend Mr. Charles Churchill, who was highly esteemed as a poet in his day but is now unread), and a scholar whose editions of Classical authors, like those of contemporary clergymen and university men, were soon superseded. He would now be as generally forgotten as are almost all of his comparable contemporaries.

It is certain that the gratuitous persecution of Wilkes made him defend himself by seeking and mobilizing popular support, insisting on the right of English boroughs to be represented in Parliament by the men they chose, and the right of an English town to select its own aldermen. He further defended himself by denouncing the encroachment of the crown on the privileges of Englishmen, and made himself so popular that "Wilkes and Liberty" became a potent political watchword with which King George III and his government were, in the end, unable to cope.

4. I have seen only excerpts of the *Essay on Woman,* and, so far as I know, the whole text and commentary has never been published. I commend it, therefore, to the attention of our contemporary pornographers, who must be sadly in want of some novelty to stimulate the jaded appetites of their customers.

Speculative historians, who generally deprecate all conspiratorial or racial theories, sometimes see in the persecution of Wilkes the first in a row of dominoes that, falling one against the other, changed the course of history. Wilkes' opposition to the government of George III and his leadership of a politically potent movement based on popular support and open defiance of the Ministry and hence of the King, encouraged the disaffected elements in the American Colonies to undertake similar resistance to that government and to raise the issue of their right to be represented in matters affecting them. When American envoys, such as Benjamin Franklin, went to England, they were both impressed by the great enthusiasm for "Wilkes and Liberty," and encouraged to resist the government by all its political enemies, including the greater part of the Whig aristocracy. When the Colonies began open resistance, they had the support of not only Wilkes and the 'Wilkites,' but of all Englishmen who wanted to harass the government on which George III had set his obstinate heart. They, for example, made it virtually impossible for the government to recruit British troops that might be used to coerce the colonists, so that Lord North, who was merely the spokesman for George III, had eventually to resort to the expedient of hiring Hessian mercenaries.

Neither the Englishmen in the colonies nor the Englishmen at home who encouraged and abetted them thought of breaking the legally indissoluble union of the colonies with the mother country, until wily agitators, such as Samuel Adams (who not only arranged the famous "tea party" but contrived the "Boston massacre"—the "massacre" of four of the rioters whom he had incited to attack the British sentries[5]), appealing to the anti-monarchical Puritans of New England, descendants of the religious fanatics and regicides of the Commonwealth,

5. The divided state of sentiment even in New England at this time is shown by the fact that John Adams (later President) defended and procured the acquittal of the officer and soldiers who were prosecuted for the "massacre" of the four rioters.

converted civil resistance into an armed conflict that became the only Civil War in our history, a double Civil War, a war between two factions in each colony and, with the victory of the factions that sought independence, a Civil War between two parts of the Kingdom.

The insurgents were encouraged and abetted not only by Wilkes, who had acquired a paramount influence over both the mercantile and the working classes that lasted until the Gordon Riots (1780),[6] but by all the disaffected Whigs, on the assumption that the Civil War would end in a compromise and restoration of the union. That would doubtless have been the result, but for the intervention of France.

The Colonists were, from the first, given massive support by a large part of the French aristocracy, captivated by Rousseau's delusions and manipulated by the Masonic lodges and Weishaupt's Illuminati,[7] and also given clandestine subsidies by the Foreign Minister, Vergennes, but even so it is probable that the American Colonists could never have prevailed in their war of secession from the mother country, if French enthusiasts, such as the Marquis de Lafayette, and Vergennes, anxious to cover up his own blunders, had not succeeded in bullying Louis XVI into declaring war on Britain, against his better judgement and

6. If you have contented yourself with one of the capsule histories of England, such as G. M. Trevelyan's, that go from King Alfred to the present in two or three volumes, you may have been given a hint of how bloody and destructive those riots were, but you will not have been told that Lord George Gordon, the neurotic third son of the Duke of Gordon, who was ostensibly the leader of the mobs, was so feeble-minded that he adopted the religion of the Jews, had himself circumcised by a rabbi, and observed all the absurd rites and practices by which that race emphasizes its separation from all others.

7. One must also attribute much to the shrewd American envoy, Benjamin Franklin, who captivated gullible *philosophes* by playing. with great histrionic ability, the rôle of a simple, homespun sage, uncorrupted by the civilization which Rousseau made responsible for all the sorrows of mankind. He even kept a poker face when the educated suckers accepted as true and pathetic narratives some of the humorous travesties he had published in his newspapers years before, which someone had found and translated into French.

over the protests of the Queen, and thus ruining France by burdening her, at a time of financial crisis, with a debt to usurers that soon drove her into bankruptcy. Britain was thus faced with a global war, since she had to defend her possessions in India, in the Caribbean, and elsewhere as well as in North America, and even so the Colonists' victory was made possible only by the military and naval power of their stupid ally, to whom they showed their gratitude by double-crossing her.[8]

It is undoubtedly true that it was the success of the American populace in resisting their King that encouraged disaffected Frenchmen to undertake a concerted resistance to their King, Louis XVI, which led to the French Revolution—a catastrophe that altered forever the history of our race.

Was Wilkes, then, the prime cause of the French Revolution? That speculation is plausible in theory and would lead to the bizarre conclusion that a night in Medmenham was one of the great climacterics of history. If Wilkes was such a cardinal point in history, his biographer, Raymond Postgate, draws from Wilkes' political passivity after 1780 the conclusion that he had no awareness of it. Wilkes, he says, "never reflected that just as the American Revolution arose directly from the agitation for Wilkes and liberty, so the French Revolution was the child of the American." It evidently did not occur to any of the biographers that Wilkes, who was shocked and dismayed by the Gordon Riots, in which many of his followers participated, may have been appalled by that demonstration of what mobs composed of normally

8. Louis XVI had been encouraged to hope that France could regain Canada at a peace conference, but the Americans, by secretly negotiating with England and, in effect, making a separate peace with England, frustrated that foolish hope, and France could only save face by negotiating the Peace of Versailles with England, by which she recovered only a few unimportant islands. The French King had been urged to declare war on England by Frenchmen, such as the Marquis de Lafayette, whose ulterior purpose was to arouse and encourage similar resistance in France.

peaceful individuals are capable when incited by rabble-rousers. He may have felt like the fisherman in the Arabian Nights who uncorked the jar and released a hideous and ferocious jinni before whom he was helpless. It is the great merit of Chenevix Trench that he recognizes the courage and resolution that Wilkes displayed at that time. He had had several terms as Lord Mayor of London, after which he retired to the virtually permanent post of 'Chamberlain' (i.e., Treasurer), and when the pavid Lord Mayor was paralysed by terror, Wilkes, as second in authority, took over, called for troops from the Army, and in the meantime armed a small body of militia and such irregulars as he could find, led them, sword in hand, against the huge mob of rioters, and, by the light of burning buildings, killed quite a few of them with well-aimed volleys, beginning the repression which cost the lives of about three hundred impassioned reformers and looters. He tirelessly led and commanded his small improvised battalion on the following days and nights, dispersing rioters and patrolling the streets, so that by the time the regular troops arrived, there was little for them to do except mount guard.

Wilkes knew, of course, that he was sacrificing his great popularity and the political influence it gave him. Some invidious contemporaries and almost all modern writers accuse him of having betrayed his principles; that is a gross misunderstanding. He was known as a 'republican,' but we must beware of giving to that word its current meaning. In the Eighteenth Century, the meaning of 'republic' was usually that which the word bears in the great work of Jean Bodin, *Six livres de la République*, which he wrote in both French and Latin, so that it was read all over Europe. Bodin takes monarchy for granted as the only feasible form of government for large states—even an 'absolute' monarchy, but not a tyranny, since the state must be ruled in terms of a settled constitution under which citizenship is accompanied by corresponding rights and duties, producing a stable society, the first requisite of civilization. Wilkes

had no wish to overthrow the British monarchy; he had no wish to enfranchise the masses, much less to rouse a proletariat. He wanted only to preserve, especially for the upper classes, to which he belonged, a high degree of personal liberty, secure from arbitrary acts by the government. He had, I am sure, resorted to agitating the populace, especially the middle class and the upper stratum of the working class, only to protect himself from unconstitutional persecution. It is true that he thus initiated the first politically inspired mass movement in England, but I feel certain that when he saw to what an outbreak of fanaticism and insane violence a mass movement could lead, he was dismayed—as he was probably dismayed when the American Colonies, on whom he had urged "moderation," became independent, instead of acquiring political status (such as that of Scotland) within the British Empire.

It is true that Wilkes made an important, if not decisive, contribution to the American Revolution, of which the Americans showed their appreciation in ways that cost them nothing,[9] but the "domino effect," postulated by sciolistic historians who claim that "it just happened that way," is clearly absurd. In the French Revolution certainly and perhaps in some of its antecedents we can discern the power of a conspiracy that was occult only in the sense that it was secret and was covertly directed by the alien and hostile race to whose benefit it redounded, but it would require great subtlety to discern traces of that conspiracy in British politics before 1780 or to postulate that Wilkes was influenced by it—except indirectly through the aliens' gradual penetration of English society, made possible by our

9. Counties in two states, a town in Pennsylvania and several towns in other states, and many children were named in his honor, and the name retained such prestige that it was adopted as part of the name of the actor who was later hired to assassinate Abraham Lincoln by the bosses of the Republican Party to facilitate their atrocious exploitation of the defeated South.

race's millennial addiction to an irrational, grotesque and ultimately deadly superstition, from which he had emancipated himself.

Wilkes was only an ephemeral product of the profound and essentially biological forces that, like gravity, though unseen, inexorably shape the world and all life in it, and reck nothing of the agony of individuals, nations, and races that madly ignore reality and perish like moths in a flame.

UNAMERICAN CAT

In *Liberty Bell,* October 1989, I reported a zoölogist's observation of a coyote, who approached a well-baited trap and, instead of entering it, sat down, studied it, and disdainfully walked away, thus proving that he was more intelligent than Americans, who thoughtlessly jumped into the Marxist trap of the Income Tax in 1913 and have gaily rushed into every trap set for them since that time, so that they now find themselves entirely helpless and in the possession of their implacable captors. It now appears that intellectual superiority is also found in cats, at least in cats that have not been domesticated.

A British engineer reports to the *New Scientist,* 29 August 1992, p. 53, that he wanted to trap a "feral cat," meaning, I suppose, the kind of animal that in this country is usually called a "stray cat" or "alley cat." He obtained a mechanical trap, baited it, and watched from a concealed position:

The cat duly arrived, studied the trap suspiciously from different angles, retired, sat and contemplated. Then...she entered the trap purposefully, placed her paws underneath the trip plate, took the food, and backed out.

Americans, of course, never sit down to contemplate; they sit down to stare in an hypnotic trance at the Jews' boob-tube. Unlike alley cats, they do not belong to a viable species of mammalian life. ❑

BOOK REVIEW

John C. Ball, *Air Photo Evidence / Auschwitz, Treblinka, Majdanek, Sobibor, Begen Belsen, Belzec, Babi Yar, Katyn Forest,* 1992. Avalaible for 12 Canadian dollars, including postage, from Ball Resource Services Ltd., Suite 160, 7231 120th Street, Delta, British Columbia, V4C 6P5, CANADA.

by Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

In 1979 The Central Intelligence Agency published a book with the title, *The Holocaust Revisited: A Retrospective Analysis of the Auschwitz-Birkenau Extermination Complex.* This book was based on newly discovered aerial photographs of various relocation and labor camps and purported to show that these photographs were proofs of the so-called "Holocaust," the thesis that the German government of that time was engaged in the massive extermination of the Jews of Europe. Historians who questioned the Extermination Thesis were quick to point out that the 19-page booklet proved nothing of the kind and indeed justified even further doubts about the Extermination Thesis.

The Central Intelligence Agency of the "American" government, a government in the habit of yielding quickly to the wishes of Jewish pressure organizations, no matter what the costs to the American people as a whole, had actually thrown a boomerang that gave itself a well-deserved knock on the head.

Now Mr. John C. Ball, who has been involved professionally as a mineral exploration geologist using aerial photographic techniques since 1976, has reëxamined the photographic materials pertaining to the relocation and labor camps in Poland operated during the Second World War by German authorities. On the second page of Mr. Ball's book we find a picture of him at the National Archives Air Photo Library in Alexandria, Virginia. His labors have resulted in a lucid, well organized book which merits the attention of all students of the history of the Second World War, and in particular those engaged in the investigation of the Extermination Thesis. This book offers one of the best disproofs of the "Holocaust" material, or perhaps even *the* best disproofs of all, with all due respect to previous investigations of other types of evidence (e.g., written documents, observations of buildings in the camp sites which survived the war, chemical studies, demographic data, trial records, etc.) pertaining to the Extermination Thesis. After all, the aerial photographs are the American government's very own records.

On the fourth unnumbered page at the beginning of the book we encounter two maps which show the locations of the camps, Katyn Forest and the Barbi Yar Ravine. These maps are helpful to the reader not familiar with the geographical aspects of the "Holocaust" material. The following page shows Mr. Ball at work examining aerial photographs with optical instruments. Pages 6 to 17 deal not with the relocation and labor camps, which are the main topic of the book, but with the firebombing of Hamburg in the summer of 1943 and the massacre in 1940 of the Polish officers captured by the Soviet forces that invaded Poland from the east. (After the grave sides were discovered in early 1943 by German intelligence, the Germans exhumed and identified 4,143 bodies during April to august 1943.) This section of the book provides a basis for comparison of the aerial photographs that are presented in the further parts of the book. Perhaps the availability of contemporary ground photographs of the objects caused Mr. Ball to use these areas as a sort of introduction to the interpretation of aerial photographs.

Be that as it may, advertently or inadvertently, the author thus makes another important point which is often overlooked in discussions of the Extermination Thesis; whatever happened or did not happen to the Jews of Europe took place during a war in which there was a clear and persistent threat of genocide. In the case of Germany, we need only think of the proposal of extermination of the German population by sterilization in the book by Theodor N. Kaufman, published in 1941, *Germany Must Perish* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.50 + postage], the Bromberg "Bloody Sunday' (see our *Bulletin 39*, republished in the Liberty Bell of October 1989), the massive bombings of civilians, the Morgenthau Plan presented to and initialed by Roosevelt in Setember 1944, and the chilling Nemmersdorf massacre in East Prussia in October 1944.

In a section of the book (pages 40 to 48) with grave political implications Mr. Ball offers detailed evidence that photographs taken on 31 May and 13 September 1944 were altered by inserting

marks on them. The top inscription of pages 40-41 reads "Marks on August 25th, 1944 photos said to be evidence of 'homocidal gassings'... are black in contrast to the grey shades in this September photo." This alteration of the records in order to promote belief in the Extermination Thesis should be utterly disgusting to any honest historian, but it is by no means unique. Much of the "Holocaust" material is based on forged documents and confessions obtained by torture. What else can we expect from a government that participates in the building of the huge, five-story United States Holocaust Memorial Museum to promote belief in the alleged massive killing of Jews in Europe, while it is content with little more than a simple wall to commemorate the deaths of nearly 58,000 of its own sons in Viet Nam?

Beginning on page 60the author introduces the 1944 War Refugee Report and the 1988 Leuchter Report. There follow many aerial photographs which discredit the former and confirm the latter. Many of these photographs demonstrate the fact that the installations around Auschwitz constituted a huge industrial complex of great importance to the German defense effort. To enhance the interpretation of the aerial photographs of Auschwitz, a number of ground photographs are reproduced from the *Auschwitz Album: LilliJacob's Album* edited by Sergei Klarsfeld (pages 34, 54, 55, 58, 63).

On page 113 Mr. Ball states conclusions he has drawn from his research as follows: "To conclude [,] there is no air photo evidence [that] mass murders and cremations occurred at or near the Birkenau crematoriums, which were visible from both inside and outside the camp, or the Auschwitz I or Majdanek detention camps. There is also no air photo evidence [that] mass murders, burials, or cremations occurred at the alleged Treblinka camp, which does not appear to have had any more than five buildings, or at the Sobibor or Belzec logging camps. There is also no evidence of mass cremations at Babi Yar ravine."

The book ends with a list of references, a list of the origins of the photographs and an index (pages 116-116). ❑

Weaver and Gritz

by
J.B. Campbell

There is evidence that the number one priority of the US government is to destroy the White Power movements in all countries and especially in this country. Any White person who resents even mildly our government's anti-White policy is a threat to government, whether or not he so considers himself, and he must be destroyed. This is made obvious by merely reading the papers but I have been told of this priority by a high-ranking, 28 year veteran of CIA who attempted to "go straight" and who is now sitting in prison for his efforts. We also have evidence from the January, 1991 edition of the FBI's *Law Enforcement Bulletin* in which deputy director Floyd Clark admits that the Bureau's ultimate goal is to destroy the White Power movement. So we may consider ourselves enemies of the state regardless of our having thought about it, up to now, one way or the other. Of course many of our people have been tamed by government propaganda in schools, television, radio, books, movies, etc. They will not resist government's next moves to obliterate the White race. But there is an apparently growing number of us who will not submit and the government has therefore targeted us for liquidation.

For the purpose of this article I have been asked to analyze the Randy Weaver incident of August, 1992. There are three parts to this complex story: Randy Weaver, the US government and Bo Gritz. The treachery of the government against Weaver is pretty well known by now and more comes out every day from the legal maneuvering in Boise, but there is obviously much more to the nightmare at Ruby Creek than a shotgun barrel which was 1/4 inch too short. Weaver had been ordered to spy on a part of the White Power movement known as Aryan Nations. Weaver, a veteran of the CIA's Special Forces, who was therefore expected to follow orders, refused. The short shotgun charge was intended as pressure to force compliance with the order to spy. It failed and this set in motion a murder plan which included the entire Weaver

family. Six (and possibly eight) highly trained snipers of the US Marshal's Service, wearing camouflage, blackface and body armor and bearing a variety of fully automatic, high-powered weapons, stealthily approached the house without a warrant. One of these, William Degan, was the most highly decorated deputy in USMS history but he was evidently involved in an investigation of corruption in the USMS back east. It now appears that the corrupt ones wanted Degan killed by his own men and the blame for it placed on Weaver as justification for his death. Deputy marshals Roderick and Cooper, both snipers, have already testified that there was a danger of the snipers hitting each other during the backshooting of little Sam Weaver, age 13. Gerry Spence, Weaver's illustrious attorney, is reported to have a Jewish witness in protective custody who just happened to be in those woods on Friday, 21 August, and who saw deputy marshals deliberately shoot Degan twice, killing him with the second shot.

Regarding Weaver, it is reported that he, too, had been involved in an investigation of corruption while in Special Forces at Ft. Bragg, NC. He was reportedly a witness to drug crimes allegedly committed by a well known Green Beret officer and this may be related to the recent outrage committed against him and his family.

The thrust of this article, however, centers on the mysterious CIA functionary, Lt. Col. James "Bo" Gritz of the Green Berets. Gritz has been caught in a number of lies before and since his appearance at Ruby Creek. For example, at his bizarre trial in Las Vegas on the charge of "misuse of a passport," Gritz writes in his book, *Called To Serve*, that the wrong charge was brought against him—one that technically couldn't be prosecuted. But Gritz says in his public appearances that the jury acquitted him and that the jurors put their arms around him, saying, "Go get 'em, Bo!" On page 428 of his book he writes that Ross Perot was prepared to testify that Perot and George Bush agreed, in the Vice President's office, to send Gritz to Burma in 1986. Nowhere else in the chapters regarding the Burma (drug) trips does Gritz admit this, if it is true.

This leads one to think that a legend was being built around Bo Gritz—a legend that made him the implacable enemy of George Bush. The US Attorney for Nevada, William Maddox, thoughtfully told us on television that George Bush had called him on the telephone and told him to get Bo Gritz [but on the wrong charge]. One of Gritz' friends told me that Gritz was wrong on the reason he was "acquitted:" The passport charge should have been tried in the city where the "crime" occurred, namely, Los Angeles, and that that was the reason the judge threw it out. The US Attorney for Los Angeles refused to prosecute and Gritz' reputation grew mighty in the patriot movement under the mistaken impression that a jury had validated Gritz' MIA hunting on phony passports. The truth was that the passports had been supplied to him by elements of the US government.

In an attempt to clarify this matter I called William Maddox at his law offices in Reno. Oddly, he speaks well of Gritz who, he says, was "very brave to go into that looney's cabin in Idaho." He said, however, that he couldn't remember exactly the reason for Gritz' acquittal by the judge other than the fact that the wrong charge was filed. How about the venue? He agreed that the venue was probably incorrect, too—that it should have been tried in Los Angeles. Who originally brought the charge against Gritz? "One of my assistants—I can't remember his name. I took over the case because it was very sensitive and I have a high security clearance." Regarding the telephone call from Bush, Maddox laughed, "That was a joke! I was tired; I'd had no sleep for two days and I was trying to be sarcastic about this thing... I think there's even a video tape of me saying something about Bush, but I didn't say what they say I did..."

"Now, Bill," I said patiently, "I've seen that video tape and as I remember it, a reporter sticks a microphone in your face and asks if you regret bringing the charge against Gritz? And you shrug and say, 'George Bush called me on the telephone and told me to get Bo Gritz.' And the reporter says, 'So you're denying that?' and you say, 'I said, George Bush called me and told me to get Bo Gritz!'"

"Well," said Maddox, "I don't remember saying it that way... As I said, I was being sarcastic. I've never talked to George Bush in my life!"

"Okay, Bill," I said. "Now, were you fired because of this acquittal?"

"No, I wasn't fired because of it... There were [some politicians] who didn't want me as US Attorney—but I wasn't fired."

There is no doubt that Maddox was lying to me. There is little doubt that Gritz' trial was an intentional loser.

If you read Gritz' book carefully you will see that his original mission from Lt. Gen. Harold Aaron of DIA was to check reports that Americans were still alive in South East Asia—not to bring any Americans home. His strangely worded orders from Ross Perot were to go over there, investigate and then come home and tell Perot that no Americans were still alive. This was in the 1970s.

By 1981 Gritz wanted to train men for MIA hunting. He found a man, George Brooks of New Windsor, New York, whose son, Nick, had been missing since being shot down in 1970. Gritz got Mr. Brooks to fly them down to a ranch near Tampa which would be Gritz' "training camp." Gritz hinted that there was someone who would put up $200,000 but that he was dragging his feet. Mr. Brooks saw that he no equipment or other indication of training but there were fifteen or so men who supposedly would be trained by Gritz. Mr. Brooks then wrote Gritz a check for $20,000. At the time, the says, he was only making about $21,000 per year, but felt that any amount was expendable to recover his son. Then he went home, believing that the secret training would now begin and a rescue operation for not only his son but for other young men would be mounted. Soon after his return home he was shocked to learn that Gritz had invited a reporter for the *Washington Post* into the camp. The story was revealed and the "training" came to an

abrupt halt. Mr. Brooks had promised the "trainees" that if anything went wrong, *not having this sort of thing in mind*, he would pay their fares homes. Well, they all wanted to go home and this cost him an additional eight thousand bucks.

Some have charged Gritz with deliberately interfering with sincere attempts to rescue American POWs. Bob Keplinger, a former Green Beret and longtime friend of Gritz, says that Gritz appeared on a television program and revealed Keplinger's mission to rescue two American pilots from Vietnam in 1992. The problem was that Keplinger was conducting the operation in Vietnam at the time! When Keplinger got home after nearly being caught and confronted Gritz with his deadly treachery, Gritz denied it. So Keplinger obtained a video tape of the program and sent it to Gritz for an apology, which was grudgingly given. Therefore, a picture is emerging of a dangerous, deceptive and treacherous individual.

A good indicator of Gritz' character and true loyalty is given to us by Gritz himself... In his second interview with Khun Sa, the Burmese heroin lord, Gritz listened as various US government men were named as receivers of Khun Sa's heroin. Gritz interrupted the secretary just after Deputy Defense Secretary Richard Armitage's name was read. Gritz admits in his book (p. 373) that he did this deliberately, fearing that the next name he might logically hear would be that of his boss, friend and mentor, Erich von Marbod, considering the tight relationship between Armitage and Marbod. Two of his associates later criticized him, he writes, for possibly preventing George Bush from being named.

It is possible that, from this attempt to shield Erich von Marbod and perhaps others from exposure, Gritz' entire campaign against Bush is a sophisticated form of damage control; that is, the drug allegation against Bush was likely to surface eventually and to make it less credible it may have been decided to have it come from a "discredited" source such as Gritz, whose stories change constantly. Our enemies have always controlled both sides of any sensitive debate which the public is allowed to hear. In this way

the full truth will never be brought out by "our side."

I believe it is important to expose Gritz for the counterfeit patriot he is. I am convinced that he remains a highly motivated agent of our brutal and cowardly government, as he has been all his adult life. The basic premise of his supporters is that he earned his dozens of decorations in honorable service to the US government. But there is no such thing as honorable service to a criminal gang of bankers and secret society members which is the real leadership of our rotten system, which is known as "democracy." "Democracy" is a euphemism for a minority rule which masquerades as "majority rule." The minority which rules us under its banner of "democracy" is the Jewish minority. My father was certainly wrong when he joined the Marine Corps in 1917 to make the world safe for democracy. Gritz' father was certainly wrong to drop bombs on German women and children in 1943, thus making the world safe for democracy. My brother was certainly wrong in 1950 to fight to make Korea safe for democracy. Gritz was certainly wrong to go to Vietnam in 1963 and make that part of the world safe for democracy. It may not have been his idea but he certainly shouldn't, at this stage of the game, take credit for doing the Jews' work.

Gritz brags that General William Westmoreland (CFR) referred to him as The American Soldier. Gritz claims a body count of 400. Some of his Green Beret colleagues are puzzled as to how he arrived at that figure but I will assume it is accurate. Considering however that this killing was done in two of CIA's assassination programs, "B-52" and "B-36," which were ordered by that old OSS killer, Bill Colby (CFR), it is more than likely that those killing teams in fact helped to prepare South Vietnam for the communist takeover which OSS had planned from the beginning, that is, at the Teheran Conference in 1943. It was there that Ho Chi Minh was designated by the US government as the new leader of North Vietnam as well as future leader of South Vietnam, after an indecent interval during which millions would die. We now know that many of the thousands of key individuals murdered by CIA's Green Berets in the Phoenix Program and by these other killing teams were

definitely not communists. They were simply considered enemies of OSS/CIA's future plans for Indochina.

The Green Berets were and are soldiers of the CIA's private army, the Special Forces. Special Forces was designed by CIA to perform illegal and destabilizing tasks which were beyond the scope of the regular army. Gritz' personnel file states that he is a highly trained saboteur and espionage agent. Plainly put, there is nothing in Gritz' career which indicates that he is on "our side." He in fact presents himself to the knowledgeable as a zealous, dedicated agent of the secret government. At best he has remained in that totally artificial world of pure, uniformed socialism. No matter how fervently a military man might believe that his mission is to protect American free enterprise, the reality is quite the opposite. The man in US uniform represents the interests of Jewish finance capitalism and the elimination of business competition around the world.

The military is a vast welfare program designed to absorb and neutralize the masculine elements of our feminized society. The recipients of this welfare must occasionally go abroad and kill people designated for killing by our rulers on Wall Street. Increasingly since the army's illegal race mixing operations in Little Rock, Arkansas and Oxford, Mississippi the recipients of our welfare are being directed against us. (For example, in the federal trash heaps left at Randy Weaver's home were found evidence that CIA-army killers from Gritz' old Delta Team were on the scene.) But most of the time they are paid to go about their meaningless routines on vast military bases around this country and in other countries. These bases are also laboratories for "social research" and behavior modification and the first behavior our Jewish controllers wanted modified was our natural tendency to separate ourselves from the colored races. American Negroes were sent to "occupy" Germany with the obvious intent of destroying the German race by encouraging those Negroes to take advantage of helpless, impoverished German women and girls. Soon our domestic military bases became integrated and Whites were conditioned by Jewish psycho-

logical specialists to treat the colored races as equals. Despite his Mormon upbringing Gritz in fact took a Vietnamese wife and father children by her. Perhaps this was a temporary madness for he eventually married within his own race.

Gritz has become very good at telling most people what they want to hear. When his conflict with George Bush became known he was invited to speak before Christian Identity audiences. Within a year of his first appearance before them Gritz announced that he was of that faith. He later denied this conversion when he announced his candidacy for president on the Populist ticket. His spokesmen now say that Gritz' religion is a combination of Mormon, Baptist and Identity teachings—a mixture guaranteed to lead to insanity if not widespread acceptance. Gritz will tell us what we want to hear on relatively tame subjects such as drug smuggling, MIAs and the Kennedy assassination but he sticks to the Jewish line on the dangerous subjects such as WWII revisionism, "the Holocaust" and the Jewish Question.

There is a number of troubling questions about Gritz which came out in the Weaver episode. The first is, did Gritz ever know Weaver in the Special Forces? Jack McLamb reported on Tom Valentine's radio interview,

"Now, Randy had called Bo Gritz the month before. They knew each other from Ft. Bragg when Randy was a Special Forces soldier. He asked Bo to come up and help him..." However, on the television program, "Inside Edition," Gritz said that the didn't know Weaver. He said the same thing at a 12 September campaign appearance in Tustin, California.

The next question is, who told Bo Gritz to go to Idaho? Again, McLamb says, "Well, Tuesday of last week [25 August], I was sitting at lunch with Bo when he described to me how bad he felt about not having gone up there when Randy called... I had no idea that Bo knew him..."

But in Tustin Gritz said that the FBI called him in Phoenix and asked him to go to Idaho. (I have this on video tape.) From then on

Gritz was working for the FBI, as we shall see.

The third question is, did Gritz tell Weaver that he was wired for sound? Gritz admitted to his Tustin audience that he was wearing an FBI body wire the whole time. This brings up the FBI's overall reason for Gritz to intervene on their behalf. As we've all figured out by now, the Weaver family was meant by the feds to be a terror lesson for the rest of us. The whole family, beginning with Vicki, was to be liquidated. With a stunning combination of cruelty and cowardice the marshals' murder squad lost control of themselves and possibly of the plan. Not only did they backshoot a little boy as he ran from them but they undoubtedly hit their fellow snipers, Roderick and Degan, with their own panicky full-auto fire. There is the possibility that they deliberately murdered Degan, as mentioned above. The result of all this cowardice and lies was a declaration of emergency and martial law in two counties. Local residents were evacuated from their homes. This resulted in hundreds of outsiders and locals pouring into the federal staging area to protest the atrocity of killing little Sam. Of course, the media came, too, and suddenly the little murder plan blew up into an international scandal and PR fiasco of the first order. The FBI took charge at the scene and among the 400-800 "militarized police" were the FBI's mad dog killers known as the "Hostage Rescue Team," (HRT) and they were itching to HRT someone. The marshals' killers and the goons from BATF (IRS) were desperate to murder the remaining Weavers and Harris so as to silence all witnesses against them. At this prospect of another Gordon Kahl scandal, some cooler heads somewhere in government realized that this fire had to be put out and losses would have to be taken, for the risk in this liquidation business is that at any time some sufficient number of outraged Americans may say, "That's it! You thugs have gone too far!" and begin the righteous solution to our national problem. So, one of Gritz' friends called him and said, "Go put out that fire!"

Gritz' true role at Ruby Creek was to save face for the Federal government. He had to calm the protesters for the FBI. Any-

one who watches his little performance in which he tells the gathered supporters of the murder of Vicki Weaver becomes nauseated at his cold and deceptive manner. "I've got good news and bad news," he begins. "The good news is that Kevin is badly wounded but alive, Randy is wounded but doing okay and the girls are all fine..." That was the good news. "The bad news is, and I want everybody to get close and hold hands—that's an order!—the bad news is that Vicki was shot and killed..." [Gasp!] "But the girls are fine and their spirits are hig (blah, blah, blah)..." Of course, he was performing for Gene Glenn, the FBI's special agent in charge of Idaho and of this operation, who was listening to everything via Gritz' body wire, unbeknownst to the supporters.

Now many people ask, "But if Gritz was working for the FBI, why was it so difficult for him to get permission from Glenn to talk to Randy?" The answer is that Gene Glenn had a dirty little secret he didn't want to get out. He didn't want anyone to know that Vicki had been deliberately murdered five days before. During the eighteen months leading up to the USMS murder team's terrorist attack on the Weaver home, the government's psycho-squad had made profiles on the Weavers. Vicki was tagged as a matriarchal figure who would have to be liquidated at first opportunity. An FBI HRT sniper named Lon Horiuchi was therefore tasked with her murder.

Gene Glenn was obviously planning a Robert Mathews-Gordon Kahl-style incineration of everyone and everything to destroy all evidence of the premeditated murder of Vicki until his superiors realized the thing had gotten out of control in terms of public relations. The big show of citizen's arrest warrants by Gritz, Lighter and McLamb gave the needed appearance of hostility between Gritz and the feds. It gave Gritz credibiltiy for a day or so with the Weaver supporters until it became clear to them that Gritz was on the other side. They began to realize, especially after his heartless and rather nasty manner in the announcement of Vicki's death, that Gritz really was trying to disarm them mentally, to the specifications of the FBI.

After the final surrender the FBI's Glenn could not speak glowingly enough of the invaluable help Gritz had rendered to the FBI, to the extent of placating the so-called Nazis and skinheads with a limp "Nazi salute." Gritz made the gesture, saying "And Randy wanted me to give you guys this...(saluted)... he said you'd know what it meant, Okay? Thank you..." At the Tustin meeting and elsewhere Gritz denied he'd ever done it! He claimed he'd fight to the death against being called a Nazi (blah, blah, blah). Its only significance is that it was another typical Gritz expediency and follow-up lie to redeem himself and confuse the issue.

Gritz was caught in another lie by, of all people, one of his campaign managers. Gritz was quoted in the *Spokane Spokesman-Review* as follows:

"Weaver himself is a punk," Gritz said. "Weaver is no hero. He doesn't deserve any medals. I don't think he was a very good Special Forces soldier. I wouldn't have wanted him in my command. He was very weak..."

Naturally this upset a lot of people and someone asked Gritz to explain during the question period at the Spokane appearance. Gritz said he was misquoted! What he'd really said was that he'd heard that Weaver was a punk and a criminal but now he doesn't believe that to be the case... So his campaign manager, who knew the reporter to be an honest type, figured the editor may have been playing with the quotation marks. He called the editor, who said, "Would you like to hear the tape? I've got four hours of Gritz telling me worse things than that."

"No," said the campaign manager, "I guess not." Nevertheless, we are going to get that tape.

Gritz received his derogatory information concerning Weaver from Steve Tanner of Bonners Ferry, Idaho. When questioned by me over the telephone on 27 September, Tanner said, "The govern-

ment was doing God's work" in its attack on the Weaver family. It turns out that the two men whom Weaver claims set him up on the shotgun charge were Fred Kumnick and Steve Tanner! On 4 October, in a follow-up call, Tanner admitted to me that Weaver had indeed, as a favor, bought Tanner a Remington 870 shotgun with a 20 inch barrel from a local gun store. Weaver had done this as a favor so that Tanner could have a shotgun without the federal paper trail. In this age of federal tyranny that was no small favor. Tanner said that Weaver had probably done this fifty or more times for people, including Frank Kumnick, for whom Weaver bought a Harrington & Richardson 12 gauge. The federal indictment reportedly names these two shotguns as having barrels 1/4 inch less than the "legal" 18 inch length. The obvious question had to be asked. The answer would reveal the truth. "Do you still have that shotgun, Steve?"

"I don't know," replied Steve Tanner.

It is reported to me by a former Gritz supporter that Gritz has been illegally funneling campaign money to a friendly Florida radio talk show host. Tom Donohue's daily radio show is a Gritz-for-president cheering section. Donohue's former program director told me that the mysterious financial support of Donohue's show had the smell of CIA covert funding—via Gritz. This is a serious charge and should be investigated because, if true, it could prove that Gritz remains a tool of CIA and all of his strange, seemingly contradictory behavior would be explained. The former program director checked Gritz' Florida election records and found that Gritz is not on the ballot in that state despite his claim to be. He found that in January, '92 the campaign had $1900 in the bank. The next month Gritz announced on Donohue's program that his two associates, Lance Trimmer and Chuck Jones, were "touching live American POWs." Around this time the Florida records show that Gritz' campaign fund increased by $200,000. The record shows a $400 contribution from "Jeb Bush—employed by CIA..." with the genuine and confidential home address of the president's son. I do not understand the significance, if any, of this official listing.

When questioned, Jeb Bush replied, "I wouldn't give Gritz money to buy water if he were dying of thirst."

Gritz is reportedly about to be indicted for a violation of the Logan Act, which proscribes Americans from talking to foreign leaders about official matters. Gritz is accused of negotiating with Red Vietnamese officials.

Some of my friends who were skeptical of my theory on Gritz have said, "Well, the Weaver episode certainly didn't help Gritz personally..." But, according to Gritz, it did. He announced at the Tustin appearance that because of his actions in Idaho ("I'm a guy who makes things happen!") his campaign would be given two million dollars by a person or by persons he would not name. I will bet that the person's initials are C.I.A.

I believe that Bo Gritz still works for the US government—more specifically for CIA and FBI—against the White Power movement. For example, earlier this year the Napa (California) Sentinel published copies of cable traffic sent in 1992 from the US embassy in Guatemala City to the US embassy in Bangkok which identified "Jim Gritz" as an informant and operative of the US government. Bo Gritz is also known as "Jim," or "Jimmy." The mere fact that Gritz admits that he was called in Phoenix by FBI and that he wore an FBI wire is all the proof we need that he operates for FBI whenever he is told to do so. Gritz now says he is moving to Sand Point, Idaho, which is the heart of this country's so-called "White bastion."

In practically every radio interview or public appearance over the years, Gritz has repeated the peculiar phrase, "...when I put my heels to the square..." or, "...when I put my arm to the square...," referring to his taking an oath to defend the Constitution from all enemies foreign and domestic. Not having served in the US forces I asked a veteran friend if this expression were commonly used? He said he'd never heard it but that he'd been regular army and that Gritz was Special Forces. I pointed out that these expressions are

used by Freemasons secretly to alert others in the Brotherhood of their membership. It is quite common, as well, for career military men to increase their possibilities for promotion by becoming Freemasons.

On 12 September, at the Tustin appearance, Gritz said suddenly, "I'm not a Mason," in reference to the diabolic and Masonic nature of the government's activities. But at another appearance in a different state Gritz admitted that he is a former Mason. I put this to another of his campaign managers, himself a Masonic dropout at the 4th Degree, whose pastor told him to get out. He told me, "Bo uses the Masonic handshake everywhere he goes." I asked him which level handshake? "I'm not sure but he rubs the other guys knuckle with his thumb, every time." I told the man that Freemasonry is a criminal conspiracy at all levels.

"Well, I'll tell you," he confessed, "I felt pretty bad, walking around the room with a bare chest and one bare leg in those rituals..." I told him there are no "former Masons" except the ones such as Jim Shaw, who spill the beans and expose the conspiracy—the penalty for which is death.

I quote Gritz' good friend and associate Gary Goldman in *Called To Serve*, (p. 431):

"It has always amazed me how tight the good ole boy net really is. Bo has got friends and associates in every office of the federal executive branch and throughout sensitive jobs in state and local governments... While it often seems hostile with all the threats from Washington, Bo is friends with all the in-betweens."

In the case of Randy Weaver we all must focus on our criminal government and devise ways to prevent such deliberate, brutal and cowardly aggression in the future. I believe the Weaver incident has helped to expose the dangerous and deceptive nature of Bo Gritz, who is being set up as the leader of the opposition to the New World Order, which I believe he serves. ❑

Certain People have turned the American Dream into a Nightmare.

What are we going to do about them?

Read

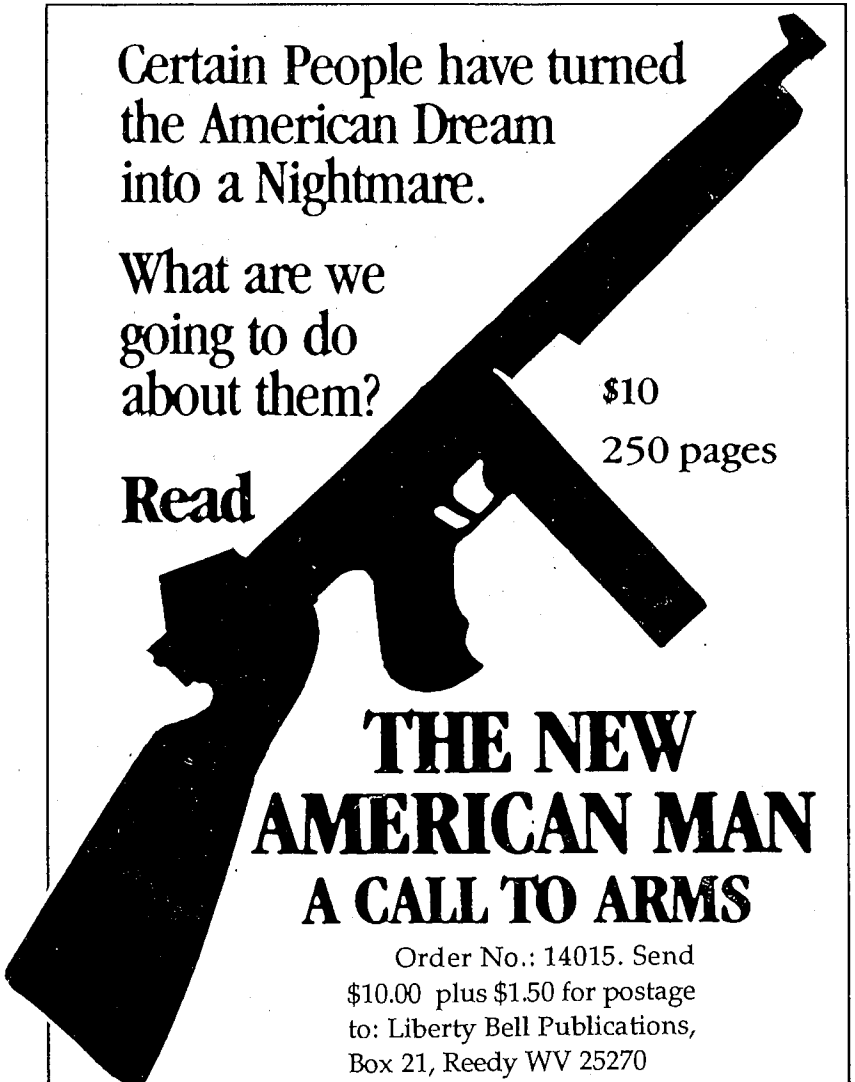

$10

250 pages

THE NEW AMERICAN MAN

A CALL TO ARMS

Order No.: 14015. Send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage to: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to Liberty Bell, your book orders, and your regular contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep Liberty Bell ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

CLINTON VICTORY
END TIMES ARE HERE

by
Hans Schmidt

Writing the headline above I was only being half facetious. I do not believe that our world has come to an end, that humanity will disappear from earth, or that for most of us "normal" life will cease. I do believe, however, that the Clinton victory will have tremendous (negative) ramifications for the United States, and possibly for the rest of the world.

There is the possibility that the assumption of the presidency by Bill Clinton come January will have as great an impact on the United States, as had Hitler's "*Machtergreifung*" on 30 January 1933 on the fate of Germany. Only this time the situation is exactly reversed. While then the 'staatsvolk', namely, the German people, regained the power to decide over its own fate, now the American 'staatsvolk', namely, Americans of European descent, the backbone of this nation, will become effectively disenfranchised. That this will merely be the culmination of a process that began in earnest soon after WWII (when the Jews, due to their newly acquired status as professional victims, made tremendous gains everywhere), will not make things easier for those who will suffer as a result. There is no doubt that the new administration will be a minority government, and, by that I do not only mean a government elected by a minority of voters but a government for and by the (currently) privileged minorities, namely, the Jews, the homosexuals, the feminists, and the Blacks (in that order).

First, I would like to state that neither of the aforementioned religious and racial minorities (Jews and Blacks) have so far shown any abilities to create a well-run state that can exist without foreign assistance. Neither Israel nor any of the African states (nor, for that matter, Poland) are viable in today's highly technological world. How then should one expect Jews and Blacks who will probably receive an inordinate share of high-paying jobs in the new administration, to run America better than the WASP-crowd just leaving office?

What can we expect from the New Crowd in Washington? Most certainly they'll try to give the economy a shot in the arm. An article

in the *Washington Post* of 11 November 1992 told of the willingness of the notorious FED to ease the money supply. This will help the nation as much as does another dose of heroin helps a dope addict. But the final result will be a much larger deficit, and subsequently a greater debt burden for the entire nation that can eventually only be "repaid" through a hyper-inflation which will impoverish the entire American middle class.

(In this conjunction I would like to mention a thought that occurred to me recently: In the United States we have approximately 30 million Blacks, constituting nearly 12% of the population. I am not telling any secrets when I state that Blacks, as a group, do not contribute their 12% share to the well-being and betterment of society as a whole. (This thesis is not invalidated by the fact that a few (very few) Blacks are outstanding in their chosen field of endeavor). I discovered that the cost of Blacks to this society is at least twice as much as would be acceptable; in other words, they account for social expenses for at least 60 million people without a commensurate return in taxes or services. I'll mention some of the reasons: Blacks demand and receive almost the entire extra social expenditures coming from the huge foundations, from United Way, from the Red Cross, and other such organizations. Blacks ruin public housing faster than it can be built. Due to black criminality (from which decent Blacks suffer most), we need far more policemen, judges, states' attorneys or jailers than European states not yet overrun with Third World asylum seekers. Due to black anti-social behavior we have to spend far more money for public construction projects (for instance, for fences over freeway overpasses) than would otherwise be necessary. Also, the cost of the insane school busing across the nation must be incredible, as is the true cost of "affirmative action". FAR BE IT THAT I BLAME MAINLY THE BLACKS FOR THESE DISMAL FACTS. I WANT TO EMPHASIZE THAT WE WOULD BE FAR BETTER OFF IF BLACKS AND WHITES COULD SEPARATE ON AMERICAN SOIL, AND THE REMAINING WHITE STATES WOULD VOLUNTARILY ASSIST THE ONE OR SEVERAL BLACK STATES IN A FAIR AND EQUITABLE MANNER SO THAT PEOPLE THERE WOULD HAVE A REASONABLY DECENT LIFE. IT WOULD BE MUCH CHEAPER THAN GUARANTEEING THE CONTINUED EXISTENCE OF ISRAEL. I personally know that most Blacks are simple, nice people

without unseeming demands, it isn't they who are the real cause for the unacceptable circumstances described in this paragraph.)

Getting back to a Clinton government, we can also assume that the withdrawal of American troops from Europe and elsewhere (including Germany) will be speeded up. In Germany this will result in the weakening of the Bonn stooges who very much depend on American bayonets to keep them in power.

A trade war between the United States and other major powers in the world (especially Europe, Germany, and Japan) is already in the making. I cannot see how this can be settled peacefully. In the long-run I foresee an almost complete breakdown in trade between the major power blocks.

The situation in the former Soviet Union is getting more dangerous every day. I wonder how Clinton will handle it. Remember when I stated in these Briefs that I didn't trust Yeltsin? It now seems clear that he as well as Gorbachev is totally in "Western" hands. Yeltsin's policies are bound to fail. In creating new societies we always have to take a people's psyche and characteristics into account. It is asinine to try to introduce American free-market ideas in a nation that for 70 years was under Communist rule. (Remember: I am by nature a promoter of the free enterprise system!)

Soon after Clinton won, several publications (among them *TIME*) claimed that he now had a "mandate". Let's look at the statistics: Clinton received 43% of the popular vote (vs. 38% for Bush and 19% for Perot). But only 55% of eligible Americans voted. That means that only approx. 23% of the entire U.S. electorate voted for the new president. That "ain't no mandate". Furthermore, "Billy" and George Bush each received about 40% of the white vote (meaning, of course, that Clinton was really elected by the minorities), and Perot got the other 20%. Since the Jews are being counted in the white vote, and since nearly 90% of them voted for the new president (by virtue of their being a minority), we can clearly state that Bush received more European-American votes than Clinton or Perot.

The liberal media also want to tell us that Perot hurt Bush and Clinton about equally. This is patently untrue. Had Perot not entered the race, Bush might still be president. That a political newcomer without a party can garner 19% of the vote on his first try (almost all of them "Aryan" Whites), says something of the mood of the Ameri-

can 'staatsvolk'. I am certain it gives the powers-that-be food for thought. I think American Whites are getting ready for a *Führer*. But is there a Hitler on the horizon?

Finally, a word about why Bush lost. Talking to many of you by phone just before and after the election, we all came to the conclusion that George Bush was obviously not doing his best to win this battle. As a matter of fact, many thought that Bush was doing his best to throw this election. Could this have happened? I'll go back to my thesis that the Bush-Baker team had for quite some time (perhaps as early as the spring of 1989) been out to curtail the inordinate power of the Zionists over the American Congress, and possibly even to reign in the 'loose' nuclear power of the Jewish mini-state. Douglas M. Bloomfield, a columnist for the *WASHINGTON JEWISH WEEK* wrote on 15 October 1992 as much: "The Bush-Baker team has tried to systematically undermine the long standing bipartisan relationship between the United States and Israel." I also would like to reiterate that Baker's outburst "F... the Jews!", and Bush's public expression of disgust over the misuse of Jewish influence in Congress on 12 September 1991 cannot have been part of a preplanned charade.

It was clear that the Jewish power structure was intent on defeating the Bush-Baker team once their "anti-Semitism", in this case the reluctance to acquiesce to all Jewish demands, became known. To reach this objective, the New York "Oberjuden" used all the means at their disposal but especially their great wealth and their near total control over the American media. If you ask me, it was the media almost more than anything that caused the defeat of the Republicans. This, especially since the media for more than a year tried (at the behest of the "Oberjuden") to keep this country in a recession. Well, the Jewish overlords succeeded beyond their wildest expectations. Now it seems that we are not only in a recession but in the beginning stages of a world-wide depression, caused by the planned slowdown of the American (economic) locomotive.

In all these "Betrachtungen" (contemplations) the role of H. Ross Perot is still not clear. You may remember that I had from the first assumed that he was "put up", possibly without his knowledge, by the Jews, since in my estimation the greater number of intelligent discontents could be found in the Bush camp, and I believed from the start

that a Perot candidacy would mostly appeal to "Aryan" Whites. But then other information became available which caused some doubt about this theory, and I also noticed, by reading Jewish newspapers, that some of the usually well informed Jewish writers couldn't get a handle on the situation. Perot's off-again, on-again candidacy didn't make the matter any clearer. Then, about mid-October, a few things came together, and as a result I now came to a different conclusion:

- 1. On 16 October 1992 the *NYT* printed an article by David Rockefeller with the title "Why I trust Clinton", in which this "financier" unequivocally came out for the Arkansas governor. In this conjunction it must be mentioned that hitherto I had regarded Bush as belonging to the Rockefeller (WASP-) camp.
- 2. Just about this time James Baker III relinquished his job as Secretary of State, and returned to the White House, ostensibly to take charge of the president's faltering election campaign. But: From that time on one didn't hear or see much of Baker. I got the feeling that he was purposely being muzzled, or he himself had thrown in the towel.
- 3. Shortly before these happenings, General Powell, the head of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and therefore the head honcho of all American armed forces, came out against sending American troops to Yugoslavia, thereby effectively blocking what I had thought would be a major part of the presidential campaign, namely, the tumultuous reception shown on TV by a grateful population of Serajevo of American Marines "liberating" their city.
- 4.The (unexpected?) return of H. Ross Perot into the political arena with the flimsiest of explanations...

Putting all this together, I didn't forget that Bill Clinton had been an attendee at the Bilderberger meeting that was held in Baden-Baden, Germany sometime in 1991. Since most of us know that the Bilderbergers as well as the CFR and the TC are part and parcel of the Rockefeller "power"-empire, the question arose to which of the two groups (WASPs or Zionists) Clinton must be counted? The answer to this latter question may be that the Rockefeller crowd knew already in 1991 that Clinton was one of the presidential candidates selected by the Zionist opposition (for, Mickey Kantor, Clinton's main handler, was already in place), and one just wanted to look him over (these things are being done all the time in "higher" circles). In other words, Clinton's attendance in Baden-Baden

does not necessarily mean that he is part of the Rockefeller clique.

Contemplating Perot's role in all of this, it bears remembering that scientists and top salesmen in a technical field are (like doctors) usually lousy politicans. Whatever I write about Perot doesn't mean that I am denying the man's likely sincere patriotism. But there is no question that he was being used by someone. But by whom? And why? It came out that years ago Perot had made a business deal with Nelson Rockefeller when the latter was governor of New York. As a matter of fact, it seems that it was this deal which paved Perot's road to incredible wealth. The question arises, isn't it possible that the Rockefeller 'firma' now reminded Perot that he owed them something? This may well be possible but it still doesn't provide the answer why the Rockfeller clique would want to defeat one of their own, namely, George Bush?

Watching the Bush-Baker situation since mid-October, I became convinced that by then the president had received the unequivocal order to try his best to lose the election. It may well be that he readily agreed whereas Baker might have balked; since his plan, namely, the curtailment of Zionist power in America, had not been completed. I can imagine that Baker thereupon purposely went into hiding, not wanting to take part in this scheme. Assume for a moment Bush would have won the election, and the Zionist power over Congress could really have been broken (if Bush had won, more Republican Congressmen would have been elected). That would still have left one extremely important segment of the Jewish power structure in the United States intact: their control over most of the media. In this case, would the Jews have used this instrument of their power to get along with the Bush-Baker team, or would they have continued to fight tooth and nail for what they had lost? To put it simpler, would they have stopped their pessimistic reporting about the state of the economy (the kind of reporting that actually caused the continued recession), or would they have continued to do so even if it led to a real depression? I guess you know the answer to that. In other words, even after a clear victory on 3 November, President Bush would not have been able to get a handle on the declining economy. It would have led to an economic catastrophe under Republican auspices with damages caused for decades to come. This may be the real reason why the Rockefeller crowd ordered Bush to lose the

election. One thing is clear, now the economy is in such shambles that "not even" a Bill Clinton with all the (already apparent) blessings of the Jewish-controlled media can get the wagon rolling again. I doubt that Bill Clinton will be in office for more than just one term.

The list of Jewish members of the new Congress shown below is taken from the *B'nai B'rith Messenger*. It is important that you keep it for future reference. I would venture to guess that the names of these people will especially crop up when legislation for a new "hate crimes" bill will be introduced.

In this conjunction it is worth mentioning that *Peter H. Kostmeyer*, the Congressman (D-PA) who last June introduced the bill for the funding of the "Holocaust" Museum until the year 2000, was soundly defeated.

From *GANPAC Brief* 12/92, Box 1137, Santa Monica CA 90406.

SENATE:

Barbara Boxer (D-Calif.)*
Russel Feingold (D-Wisc)*
Dianne Feinstein (D-Calif.)*
Herbert Kohl (D-Wisc)
Frank Lautenberg (D-N.J.)
Carl Levin (D-Mich)
Joseph Lierberman (D-Conn.)
Howard Metzenbaum (D-Ohio)
Arlen Specter (R-Penn.)
Paul Wellstone (D-Minn)

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES:

Gary Ackerman (D-N.Y.)
Anthony Beilenson (D-Calif.)
Howard Berman (D-Calif.)
Benjamin Cardin (D-Md.)
Sam Coppersmith (D-Az.)
Peter Deutsch (D-Fla.)*
Eliot Engel (D-N.Y.)
Bob Filner (D-Calif.)*
Eric Fingerhut (D-Ohio)*
Barney Frank (D-Mass.)
Martin Frost (D-Tex.)
Sam Gejdenson (D-Conn.)
Benjamin Gilman (R-N.Y.)
Dan Glickman (D-Kan.)
Willis Gradison (R-Ohio)
Dan Hamburg (D-Calif.)*
Jane Harman (D-Calif.)*
Herbert Klein (D-N.J.)
Tom Lantos (D-Calif.)
Sander Levin (D-Mich.)
David Levy (R-N.Y.)*
Nita Lowey (D-N.Y.)
Marjorie Mezvinsky(D-Pa.)
Jerry Nadler (D-N.Y.)*
Bernie Sanders (I-Vt.)
Lynn Schenck (D-Calif.)
Steven Schiff (R-N.M.)*
Charles Schumer (D-N.Y.)
Norman Sisisky (D-Va.)
Henry Waxman (D-Calif.)
Ron Wyden (D-Ore.)
Sidney Yates (D-Ill.)
Richard Zimmer (R-N.J.)

*Denotes first time elected

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. ***Which Way, Western Man?*** is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of ***Which Way, Western Man?*** send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Landsmann,

Thank you for sending me LB so fast; I hated to miss any issue due to my move from Germany. As I spent most of this year in my native Germany, I got to enjoy one of the world's best health care systems. All the more angry I got to see that the Jewish AMA (American Medical Association) will never give up their position until the last person in this country is unable to pay his medical bills! It's so horrible; yet we could have the world's best health care systems if it wasn't for those by-money-only motivated doctors.

Another comment I'd like to make is on Mr. Clinton's position about having homosexuals in the military. I think it's absolutely shocking that this issue should be one of his first priorities upon entering the office of the president of the U.S.A. As I spent most of this year in Europe and did not watch so much of the Clinton speeches, I was surprised to say the least.

What is next? I think women should not be in the military and no homosexuals either. I consider myself a modern young woman, and I don't feel competing with men in a truly masculine domain is being emancipated at all, and I think it makes the military weak; not only that, it makes our men weak as well. Look what the White males have come to, they have no direction, and have no fighting spirit left in them.

In closing I would say men and women have to go back to their basic roles as nature designed, then we can begin again.

Sincerely,
C.S., Arizona

✠ ✠ ✠

Sir:

For the past ten years or so I have been an admirer and critic of both David Duke and Tom Metzger. For the first eight years of this past decade I magnanimously assisted both men with about fifty dollars a year, perhaps less.

But two years ago something happened. Was it the swarm of negroes migrating to the lily white hamlet where I abode, or was it the new houses being put up by Asians, presumably with low interest government loans? Whatever it was, I came to realize that I could not continue as a bystander. I had to take matters into my own hands. This is a bold and dangerous thing to do but I knew in my soul that I had to get involved, the fate and future of the White Race depended upon me and what I do.

At about the same time the great David Duke was moving his machine on to a U.S. Senate seat. I decided to join the campaign and ultimately I put over a thousand dollars into the treasury. I also increased my money contribution to Metzger's camp, though by not nearly as much.

The past two years of activism have given me the opportunity to observe Duke in action, from up close. I have watched Metzger too but only through his WAR publications and the TV shows he as put together. Both of these brave men Have said and done thing that made me hopping mad. My respect for Tom Metzger was severely tested when I hear about tome lies that the media claimed he was propagating the night before Duke's race for Governor. I even threatened to withdraw my support from each of them if they did not straighten up. With great relief I report that both of these men kept on being themselves and I finally came to my senses.

The only man operating under more pressure than David Duke recently has been the Iraqi, Saddam Hussein. After the holocaust of the governor's race I will never criticize Mr. Duke again. Since the jailing of Tom Metzger for practicing his religious rituals on private property, since his refusal to cop a plea bargain, since his wife died on the ramparts literally defending our race, and because Tom Metzger refuses to give up, and even in spite of his alleged lack of elan, my respect for him also has increased exponentially.

Metzger and Duke have accomplished great things. These outstanding men fit the same description given by the SS man Leon DeGrelle for the front line combat generals in the German army. These officers would swim naked across ice cold rivers with a machine-gun strapped to their backs In order to be the first to carry the fight into the heart of the enemy. How much more could Duke and Metzger accomplish if they had a core group of only one thousand supporters that had the wherewithal to come up with ten dollars each and every months?

Many among us claim that the system Must totally collapse before we will be able to rally enough people to rebuild our society. What evidence do we have to show us that people can or will

stand up when stripped bare of necessities? Most of the people that we think we need to awaken think only of their own comfort and the after life where they will live in nirvana with Jesus.

Should the hoped for breakdown occur, with the turning off of the electricity and water in certain areas, what will the now awakened people do? Without any sort of preparation there is nothing they can do. Suppose that there are many "survivalists and revolutionaries" out there replete with all the gizmos. What then? The idea of a revolution with arms sound romantic. The CIA plants even suggest that it is what we need. But in all probability the government has everybody in some sort of computer program that will be used to dispatch flying death machines to do ugly work if it looks like something is brewing. In other words, the first one to fire a shot will be killed instantly and everything he holds dear will be ruined. We need only look at Germany in 1945, or Iraq in 1991, for a preview of what Big Brother has in store for anyone who resists his plans with force. After the population sees and hears about a few of these deals they will eat dog poo poo and claim to like it. Everyone knows this.

Those of us in the intelligentsia should be alert enough to share our food and water with the front line soldiers. What other choice do we have?

H.D., Texas

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

Greetings from darkest New York. The tiny flicker of resistance to mayor Dinkins' black racism has already gone out. There was no more than a token effort to cut the Jews' revenues from unjust fines. Dinkins appointed a white traitor as police commissioner who has announced his top priority is to niggerize the police department by hiring more savages. He has further announced that black rapist Sharpton is one of his advisors! However, the black racist administration may soon run into a setback, not form the cowed whites but from the Jews who are furious at the acquittal, by a black jury, of the murderer of a rabbi during the Crown Heights riot. Whites have suffered form this kind of "justice" for years but Jews can do something about it. Thus, we can expect the replacement of Dinkins in the near future.

Clinton was put in as I expected; the latest insult to those who

served in Vietnam. I knew he would be installed after I heard he was nominated by the bankers in Baden-Baden, Germany, in May 1991. Every parasite in the country voted for Clinton and now they are expecting goodies as if this were still the era of Lyndon Johnson They will soon be disabused. Clinton has orders to implement the strictest austerity measures in order to squeeze out more interest payments. From what I have been able to discover, his policies are as follows:

1. There is to be a cap on medicaid payments. The problems of the aged are to be handled through mercy killing and hospices, especially for the millions of black AIDS victims to come.

2. There is to be a drastic reduction in welfare payments. Whites will simply not be allowed onto welfare while blacks will be forced to have state funded abortions on pain of having their benefits cut. Forced abortion is to be sold to women as a "right" they have been too long denied.

3. Sales taxes are to be sharply raised. A national sales tax is to be passed.

4. Gasoline taxes are to be sharply increased, probably in conjunction with another lunatic Middle East war. The last war cost us about 37¢ per gallon. Clinton is to exceed that.

5. Export of American industry will continue under NAFTA and other pretexts so that the foreign bankrupts can earn dollars to pay interest to the Jews' banks.

6. The military and every other branch of government will be cut to free up more money for interest payments. There will also be massive government assets sales at low prices for the same, holy, purpose.

7. Since Clinton will be unable to hand out money to any parasites except the Jews, he will try to buy favor with special privileges and more oppression of whites. Faggots are to be made virtually a new nobility. Black racist judges, like Sands of Yonkers infamy, will be appointed and further laws passed to kick whites out of desirable jobs and turn them over to colored racists.

None of the above nonsense will do anything for the economy except to deepen the depression. Clinton can do nothing about the Jews' usury system or the fact that there is no money in circulation. The banks' answer to the problem is to cut U.S. living standards to pay their interest. This will make Clinton the most hated president in modern history. The bankers chose a Democrat

because he can betray his supporters and impose austerity more easily. Four years form now they will install a Republican as president. They have already chosen Jack Kemp (the political "rabbi", as they call him) for president in 1996.

In the midst of all this scheming, AIDS is quietly doing its work. The faggots dancing in the streets at their man Clinton's election will be mostly dead or dying four years from now. Last week [beginning of November] the CDC suddenly added 90,000 women to the number of AIDS cases by changing the definition of AIDS a little. It seems they had deliberately gimmicked the AIDS definition so as to exclude female cases! A lot more of such surprises are due. Beware the Flu vaccination campaign. Everyone who has been vaccinated now tests positive for AIDS. The media claim it is a false positive but I wouldn't bet my life that they are telling the truth. I have long expected an attempt to poison the white population with AIDS via vaccine.

Yours truly,
S.R., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Liberty Bell Publications,

Greetings again from this political gulag here in Soviet-ona. I got the latest issue of Liberty Bell which I enjoyed very much as usual. I also got the slip that said that my subscription will run out in December. I would like to ask for another complimentary subscription like the one you so generously sent to me this last year.

Right now I am still in a super-max institution where we are allowed minimum movement and no types of jobs at all. I would very gladly pay the price for a subscription if I could; as it is, I barely get by on my drawing capabilities. If possible, I will gladly do any kind of drawing that you would want to pay for the subscription. I don't want to go without the Liberty Bell if I don't have to; it has definitely opened up my small world. No other publications gives me the type of information yours does. Hopefully, soon I will be able to get out on some kind of yard and be able to pay for the subscription. I hope to hear from you soon. 'Till then, Eine feste Burg ist unser Volk!

Faith and Honor,
Michael Sevier, Arizona

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

...I do have an important request of you. I feel strongly that my enclosed "Gedanken eines Auslandsdeutschen über die Wiedervereinigung" may be of some assistance to Schönhuber, who is probably the only German at this time who may be able to bring about a resurrection of the German soul. Perhaps you can forward my comments which, I hope, offers some fresh perspectives to someone who has access to Schönhuber, to use in some manner in his political efforts.

The occasion of my 50th birthday this year was an opportunity to reflect on the fortuitous confluence of circumstances that brought about the reunification and with it the hope of regaining Ostpreußen, Pommern and Schlesien, including my birthplace, Breslau. I look forward to walking the streets of a free Breslau in a few years to see for Myself the sights of a town I know only from the stories of my parents and grandparents.

One of the anecdotes related by my mother about the war years follows. That was the first I had heard about Jewish partisans, supposedly from a former concentration camp:

In January 1945, the survivors of a refugee column spoke to my mother at a railway station in Freiberg, 37 kilometers southwest of Dresden. The column, consisting mostly of women and children, were attacked by other civilians, who identified themselves as Jewish former inmates of a concentration camp in the Dresden area. Identification was made with a few shouted words. The attackers appeared to have been well nourished. They tossed grenades and fired automatic weapons at the refugees.

The attackers numbered about 20, the refugees several hundred, many of them pushing baby carriages, carrying their few valuables in Rucksacks. As the column scattered in panic, some left their baby carriages with small children on the road. The Jews threw a few of them into the nearby drainage ditch, so as to be able to execute them in a group with fewer bullets. At least one grenade was thrown into the same ditch. The entire raid was over in a few minutes, and the attackers melted into the tree near the road whence they had come.

Parachutes were found hanging from the branches of trees in a nearby forest, an indication that the former inmates had received supplies, perhaps the weapons and ammunition used in

the attack, from allied sources.

Also enclosed is a story of mine about the attitude of American toward Germans, and the anti-German propaganda on television and in our newspapers here. Perhaps Mr. Schönhuber will be able to make use of that as well.

No reply necessary since I know from personal experience how difficult it must be to keep your organization functioning with the few people on your staff. Please accept my warmest wished for the good health of your real and extended family, and the continued success of our common effort.

Mit landsmannschaftlichem Gruß,

W.M., Texas

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz,

The article "Heretical Verities" by Professor Ben Kriegh was a special surprise and reflects the versatility of the *Liberty Bell*. You refuse to remain in any intellectual rut. The article was comfortably presented so that even those of us who have no special training in Mathematical Physics could appreciate the controversy caused by Mr. Phipps' book. There have been others, unrecognized, who have challenged some of Einstein's works.

Einstein's Theory of Relativity, which is apparently after all these years still a theory, has always aroused my suspicion. Being an Engineer, I can appreciate the genius of Henry Ford, Thomas Edison, the rocket scientists and others whose works evolved into our present complex industrial and technological state. How well off we are because of their contributions. What are Einstein's contributions to society? I do not know of anything material; and I can't even imagine how science can apply the formula $E = MC^2$. Did he contribute anything that is useful? Do engineers who design cyclotrons or atomic energy plants use any of his formulas? I would be interested in knowing. In my view, his genius reputation outstrips, by light years, his accomplishments. It was Einstein who promoted the development of the atomic bomb, so his real legacy is the destruction of Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

The mysteries of existence cannot be solved by man's logic system which was developed to explain physical phenomenon that affects man. To deal with "our physics" we have developed the ideas of dimensions and time. Dimensions seem valid, but

"time" is man's inventions to define our personal and national histories. It is something that doesn't exist, yet we try to formulate things like the theory of relativity in terms of time. What we do have is, not time, but the "changing state of matter." Any mathematical formulation of abstract concepts that use the factor "time" is suspect.

Since we are matter and are surrounded by matter, all our logic explores matter and the shifting forces that affects matter and its inherent energies.

However, matter is not the mystery. The mystery of life is the absence of matter

or nothingness. Religion nor science can ever define it or explain it. Where is the beginning or end of a void? Our minds lurch into neutral and will never understand a dimensionless and timeless universe. Man's current logic system will never fit the reality of our universe, no matter what it is.

Yours truly,
C.T., California

✠ ✠ ✠

Mr. Dietz:

Because so few people listen to us, we might as well admit that we write for our own learning and entertainment. Therefore we need not worry about offending anyone.

It is surprise to find that the murderer of Vicki Weaver is a Mongolian. Most readers know that the communist jews in Central Germany employed these ape-like creatures to murder the unarmed population of that unfortunate land. The modus operandi, as we all know, was simply to machine-gun a crowd of Germans and then drive on to the next location, leaving the cadavers on the sidewalk. The locals were left with the task of burying the bodies.

Like so much of the jews' work, this boggles the mind.

And the American boobs are lost forever. But there must be a few of them who wonder why life is not as easy as it once was. Though I am certain they have not lost a moments sleep worrying about the 30 thousand people being killed each week in Croatia by the communist Serbs.

Respectfully,
H.D., Texas

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Sir:

In the October issue, page 53, you published a very excellent article by J.B., Bellefonte PA., in which he was very critical of "Publicus Prudentis" for his attacks upon Identity Christianity. He should have pointed out that your publication is many times more culpable than "Publicus Prudentis," for you are endlessly assailing all religion, thus denigrating the heroes and martyrs whom he listed, along with the one third to one half of all the patriotic American activists in this country who are also religious. Shame upon you! You should have more decency than to be endlessly impugning the integrity and intelligence of so many patriots, and more sense than to be thus promoting factionalism within the world of patriotic American activism. Why don't you get off this thing and stick to being constructive?

When it comes to discussion of nominal religious *organizations*, that is quite another matter, for many of them are not religious operations at all. Instead, many are outright subversive operations. One kind is these propagandists for international Judaism and for Israel, posing on the TV and elsewhere as Christian preachers. Another is what is now called the national Council of Churches that was set up around 1910 by the Zionist-Communist conspiracy to take over control of the "main line" Protestant churches. They now boast that they have control over some forty million Americans, and have extensively altered the Bible into subversive propaganda, This, indeed, should be exposed, especially for the benefit of the millions of people who are being gulled and misdirected and deceived.

This might be a good project for yourselves, including a list of all the church organizations that are thus affiliated and controlled. There was a book about this, *Collectivism in the Churches*, by Arthur Bundy, probably now out of print. Otherwise, I have never seen anything on this subject.

I am not religious myself, and just keep out of the whole thing, so long as no harm comes of it, which can result from someone injecting their religion into efforts at patriotic activism, and thus creating dissention with those who are not religious.

Old Time Patriot, New York

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

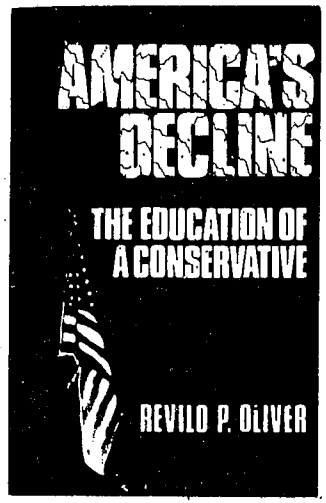

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp.; pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

EUROPE '92 BITES THE DUST

by Hans Schmidt
page 21

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
Academic Slums, page 1;
Religio Religat, page 6.

From *FAEM:*
Planet of the Gapes, page 29;
Hi Ho, Hi Ho,
A-Revisioning We Will Go, page 32.

Manfred Roder:
Brave New World, page 45

From *The Talon:*
Germany Awakens, page 46.

Letters to the Editor:
page 49.

VOL. 20 - NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

ACADEMIC SLUMS, I

The grandparents or great-grandparents of most Americans watched in uncomprehending stupefaction while John Dewey and his gang of crypto-Communist racketeers took over the public schools and converted them into engines that manufactured the uneducated and uneducatable White rabble that fills the doomed country today.

When I was a young neophyte, intelligent professors in well-reputed colleges and universities comforted themselves with the thought that by imposing strict academic standards they could exclude from their campus the victims of the "Colleges" of "Education." That was an illusion.

Civilized Americans have for decades perceived there was no hope for the big and celebrated universities. That was proved by many incidents, such as that which occurred at Yale, once a highly respected university, when its guest, the distinguished Professor William Shockley, tried to give a scheduled lecture. The hall was filled with the anthropoid vermin that Yale nourished in place of students, and they yelled and howled to prevent the lecturer from being heard. To the vermin's dim minds that doubtless constituted scientific proof that there was no conceivable difference between races. Their trainers, of course, knew that Professor Shockley was right, but had to be howled down, if our race was to be exterminated and its civilization abolished to please the Yids with a New World Order of savages ruled by God's barbarians.

But Americans still entertained some hope of the small, privately endowed colleges, and it is quite probable that there still are a few that are, or try to be, educational institutions. But the number is dwindling rapidly.

Westminster College in Fulton, Missouri was founded in 1851 by the Presbyterian Church but eventually made itself independent. It has been for many years a relatively small and presumably conservative college with a steady enrollment of about 660 students and a faculty that increased during the past two decades by almost fifty percent—from about fifty to over seventy. It is known in some circles for its Churchill Memorial Library, to which is annexed a replica of an English church that was destroyed by German bombers in 1942.

It attracted national attention in 1946, when Winston Churchill made his famous speech about the "Iron Curtain," thus inaugurating what was called the "Cold War," in preparation for the squandering of American blood and treasure in Korea, Vietnam, and elsewhere, and for the demolition of American prestige by contrived defeats and contemptible precautions taken to ensure the maximum loss of American lives.

The College attracted attention again this year, when it paid Gorbachev $3000 to announce the end of the fictitious "Cold War" and to pontificate about the ambiguous end of the Soviet Union and a Russia that is now really as enigmatic as Chruchill had pretended it was in 1948.[1]

To recommend a college these days one needs to be acquainted with some trustworthy members of its faculty and to have informed oneself about the courses that are actually given, the composition of the student body, the general atmosphere, and especially the extent of its pollution by aliens and alienated witlings. I did not have the requisite information about Westminster, but I knew nothing to its discredit before 12 May 1992, when I read a

1. Churchill, as the half-English Prime Minister of the British Empire that he helped to destroy, had served the team of Roosevelt & Stalin in contriving the Suicide of the West, and could not possibly have had any doubts about the character and purposes of the surviving member of that infamous and unspeakably evil partnership or the nature of the Judaeo-Communist régime that captured Russia in 1917-18 and has now only changed to a different masquerade costume.

report that began on the first page of that day's *St. Louis Post-Dispatch*.

According to that report, the President of Westminster, J. Harvey Saunders, at a closed meeting of the faculty a few weeks before, had made a proposal of college policy: "With the multicultural nonsense now sweeping the country, why don't we take a stand for Western civilization and Anglo-American ideals and sell the hell out of it?"

Dr. Saunders was obviously a rarity among academic administrators today. He was sufficiently well educated to know what civilization is, and sufficiently honest to want to educate young men and women instead of exploiting them. He appears a sympathetic character and one wishes one knew more about him.[2]

Dr. Saunders also had the talent requisite in such administrators: he was a shrewd salesman. The United States is cluttered up with approximately 2230 institutions that call themselves colleges and universities—you have only to glance at the horrendous list that occupies twenty-five pages of small type in any recent issue of the *World Almanac*—all competing for youngsters to keep up the body count and justify clamoring for bigger and bigger subsidies from taxpayers and alumni. With very few exceptions, the colleges all peddle the same kind of Marxian bunkum, slightly diluted with other courses below the high-school level, for victims of the intensive sabotage of children's minds that has been carried on for more than seventy years in the public boob-hatcheries.

2. I can tell you none of the essentials: only that he was born in Huntington, West Virginia, 22 February 1939, and was graduated from Marshall University, a revamped normal school in his home town, in 1962. He received the degree of *Philosophiae Doctor* from the University of Georgia in 1966. His major subject was American History, and his dissertation dealt with American diplomacy in Central and South America. He taught in the Northeastern Louisiana State College and Marshall University from 1966 to 1971, when he became Associate Professor of History and Dean of the Faculty at Millsaps College in Jackson, Mississippi. He became President of Westminster in 1977.

Just now, the competition is to see which college can surpass the others in the stench of pseudo-intellectual garbage that is called "multicultural" to disguise its uncouth antagonism to our race and civilization. But the stench of cultural putrescence has become commonplace and almost uniform. To attain any distinction, a college must stand apart from the horde of fattened and diseased lemmings that are all rushing to the same precipice.

Although it is true that the majority of Americans have lost the will to survive and have also lost the mammalian instinct to protect and educate their immature offspring, there is still a minority of Americans who are reluctant to send their sons and daughters into the pseudo-academic slums that are now commonplace. To these parents an institution such as Westminster, which is about the optimum size of a first-rate college, could appeal successfully for pupils and, eventually, endowments.

I am sure that the number of American parents who feel some intelligent affection for their offspring is more than sufficient to supply a hundred and fifty freshmen (including females) to Westminster every year, and if it had appealed to them as a college that proudly championed our civilization instead of denigrating and defiling it, Westminster would certainly have flourished as a bright oasis in the American desert, and would have profited accordingly. But Dr. Saunders' business sense seems to have been as far above the mentality of the faculty as was his interest in education as distinct from depravity.

Even conscientious administrators make mistakes, and what was probably Dr. Saunders' worst mistake was made five years ago, when a noisome alien, evidently imported from India or adjacent regions, named Vishvajit Pandya, was made Professor of Anthropology (and of what kind of anthropology, you can guess!). The report in the *News-Dispatch* gives no further identification, and India is, of course, the model for the stinking multi-racial Melting Pot that Americans are making of the country that once

was theirs. Vishvajit could be almost any ethnic compound, but his name suggests that he may be a Dravidian.[3]

Simple-minded Americans do not perceive the contempt for them felt by racial aliens whom they admit to what was their country, a contempt that is certainly justified, and is greatly augmented when the aliens are subsidized by being given "welfare" and even more when they are given well-paid and responsible positions that would be reserved for Americans, if our people were not bent on suicide.

Vishvajit, incensed by Dr. Saunders' respect for Western civilization and the hated Anglo-Saxons, ostentatiously resigned in protest at such a "parochial [*sic*] attitude," and flitted off to another and doubtless more profitable perch in a "multicultural" morass.

Some malicious and knavish informant who had attended the closed meeting of the faculty "leaked" Dr. Saunders' disgraceful respect for Western civilization to the leading jewspaper in this benighted land, the *New York Times*, which reported his horrible deficiency in hatred of our doomed nation—reported it, of course, with the usual Yiddish yowls.

According to the *News-Dispatch*, the faculty of Westminster, perhaps embarrassed by the suspicion of academic integrity to which it had been exposed, *unanimously* asked Dr. Saunders to resign.[4]

3. The Dravidians are an anthropological puzzle that, so far as I know, no one has satisfactorily solved. They are of short stature, have the complexion of niggers, and the bony structure, especially in the skull, of Caucasians, perhaps specifically of the Mediterranean branch of our race. They inhabited southern India long before the invasion and conquest of the sub-continent by the Aryans, who, as is evident from the *Rāmāyaṇa*, regarded them as a useful species of monkey. (Rāma employed them in building a causeway from India to Ceylon.) The Dravidians of today profess a barbarized form of Hinduism and are distinguished for their hatred of other Indians, signalizing their sentiments by dynamiting crowded passenger trains and similar violence. The Jewish government of Canada is importing them in large numbers to terrorize the White boobs of that unfortunate country.

4. In academic institutions the vote is technically one of 'no confidence,' which,

The trustees of Westminster were reluctant to accept Dr. Saunders' resignation, but he insisted. And no wonder: who would want to coexist with such a rat pack?

Many decades ago, and before the general prostitution of American universities, there was an invidious ditty sung by undergraduates at various institutions, to each of which it was adapted, but containing lines that affirmed that "the dying mother said, 'Don't send my boy to Harvard; I'd rather see him dead.' " Well, I need not advise you; you will know how to react to a suggestion that you throw your son or daughter into the swamp at Westminster.

Westminster, to be sure, is a loathsome tumor on the American body politic, but it is only typical and commonplace. If you have been in the least astonished by what happened there, you have received a propaedeutic lesson in a subject that must be of interest to all Americans who hope that their offspring will not someday wish they had been aborted in the womb—a subject that calls for extensive treatment and to which I intend to return in future issues of this magazine.

RELIGIO RELIGAT

Everyone who thinks rationally about human society knows that the maintenance of a civilized state depends on its *nomos*, a regnant consensus about the conduct of its citizens and hence virtually unanimous agreement about their duties and rights. That, of course, is possible only in a racially homogeneous society, in which such few aliens as may be admitted to the country are metics, obliged to conform to the *nomos* of the society and accorded only such rights as the citizens may deem it expedient provisionally to give them. If members of an inferior race are imported as slaves, stringent legislation will be necessary to avert the

like the comparable vote in the British Parliament, is tantamount to a demand for resignation. In so small a college as Westminster, I suppose that the entire faculty voted. In large universities the suffrage on such issues is usually restricted to full professors, who form what is called the academic senate. They are not more honest.

ever-present danger of miscegenation, and, if the emancipation of slaves is permitted, it must, of course, be made impossible for them and their descendants to attain citizenship by any trick.

The cohesion of a civilized society depends, needless to say, on an unquestioning acceptance of a common religion in the widest sense of that word, which does not necessarily imply belief in supernatural or praeternatural powers. The basic meaning of *religio* is given in the old etymology, *religio, quod religat.*[1] It is the spiritual tie that binds—binds men together in a civilized society. This includes, of course, respect for, and perhaps belief in, whatever gods that society recognizes, and hence the inviolable obligations imposed by the sanctity of such things as oaths, which are taken, of course, in the name of gods.

If our race is to survive in the United States or anywhere in the world it will have to obtain exclusive possession of the territory it occupies and to develop an effective *nomos* to replace what was eroded and lost when Western Christianity became incredible. That implies a *religio* in the widest sense of that word, a belief which is shared and accepted without hesitation, and acted upon without reflection, by virtually all members of that Aryan society.

1. I am aware, of course, that in the *De natura deorum* Cicero puts in the mouth of Balbus, who expounds Stoic theology, an etymological derivation of *religio* from *relegare*. That is what makes modern etymological dictionaries hesitate. I am by no means certain that Cicero accepted the Stoic definition of that word, but I cannot recall a passage in which he explicitly gives an etymology. To determine with certainty his opinion, it would be necessary to compare his use of the word in all of the many occurrences that will be found listed in the two concordances by H. Merguet and, for the letters, the *index verborum* by W. A. Oldfather et al. There is an excellent edition of the *De natura deorum* with exhaustive commentary by Arthur Stanley Pease (Harvard University Press, 1955). It is true that in Lucretius and perhaps in Epicurean terminology generally *religio (rēligio)* means 'superstition,' as in the oft-quoted line (I.63), *tantum religio potuit suadere malorum*. On Lucretius's use of the word, see Stanley Barney Smith's commentary in his edition of the poem (University of Wisconsin Press, 1942), pp. 206, 209-212.

So far as I can see, an Aryan religion must exclude belief in praeterhuman beings, since there is no valid evidence whatsoever for the existence of such figments of the imagination. To profess a religion of Odin and other deities native to our race is, of course, a means of showing one's emancipation from an alien superstition, but no one can really believe that Odin or any of the others actually intervenes in what happens in the world or could hear and answer prayers. To be valid, our religion must conform to reality or, at least, appear to do so.

National Socialist Germany avoided official promulgation of a religion that would conflict with the superstitions of a very considerable part of the population, although its leading writers gave here and there hints of what they themselves believed. Whether the Thule Bund made an effort to develop a specifically Aryan religion cannot be determined until the record has been cleansed of all the Yiddish slop, including, of course, forgeries, that our enemies have poured upon it.

The most intensive effort to found an Aryan religion in the United States was made by Ben Klassen, who was Pontifex Maximus of his Church of the Creator, with headquarters in Otto, North Carolina, and editor of a bluntly forthright periodical, *Racial Loyalty,* until his retirement in June 1992. Officers of the Church were *pontifices* or *flamines* and took the title 'Reverend,' to which they had as much right as the holy men of fantastic theologies. Whether the title, given its connotation, was demeaning is, of course, another question.

The creed of the Church was set forth by Mr. Klassen in a series of books, beginning with *The White Man's Bible* (1983) and ending with an autobiography, *Against the Evil Tide*, published in November 1991.[2] It is implicitly atheistic

2. The books are still available from Mr. Klassen at P.O. Box 400, Otto, North Carolina; 28763. The announced price of *Against the Evil Tide* was $12.00. I am not informed of the current prices of the other volumes. I do not know whether files of *Racial Loyalty*, which was published from June 1983 to May 1992, are available. It included excellent articles, some of which, by Mr. Klassen, were reprinted in his series of books.

and venerates Creativity, i.e., the spiritual force in the Aryan race which enabled it to create our ("Western") civilization from Mycenaean Greece (c. 2000 B.C.) to the present, and which must have been genetically inherent in our race in prehistoric times. It properly emphasizes the great intellectual and moral difference between Aryan culture and the beliefs and customs of other (and necessarily hostile) races.

Mr. Klassen regarded his Church as the "wave of the future" and is said to have spent a fortune in subsidizing it. Why "the White Man's religion" did not become a mounting wave that enlisted wide adherence is a question that could be answered only after an intensive analysis of the ways in which it was promoted and the actions and personalities of all who were connected with it, both before and after a terrorist attack on its headquarters by the local authorities in North Carolina, who evidently disapproved of any Church that did not love Sheenies and serve Jesus-juice to its members. Mr. Klassen's exposition of its creed deserves careful examination and consideration by all who still retain a hope that Americans may have a future.

So far as I know, Mr. Klassen was right in claiming that Creativity was "the first and only racial religion the White Race has ever structured for its own survival, expansion, and advancement in the last six thousand years of civilized [i.e., recorded] history."

I have recently seen an allegation that a similar attempt was made in the later part of the Nineteenth Century. I regard this assertion with no little scepticism, but think I should report it on the chance that it may attract the attention of someone with the time, patience, and resources to determine its validity.

Freemasonry

I have never ventured very far into the problem of Freemasonry, a labyrinth of violently conflicting reports, many by Masons who denounce one another, in which a man could lose himself for a decade, if he wished to read

critically—or even to read at all—everything that has been published on that subject. The account that occupies a large part of the second volume of Charles William Heckethorn's *Secret Societies of All Ages and Countries* (2d edition, London, 1874; reprinted, New Hyde Park, New York; University Books, 1965) is, at best, no more than an outline; it does not even mention the rite with which we shall be concerned below.

According to many Masons, the secret society is a religion, devoted to worship of the Great Architect of the Universe (who must have been sadly incompetent, if he could design nothing better than the world in which we live) and to rebuilding the Temple of Solomon (a noted figure in Jewish mythology, who may or may not have had an historical prototype), which was left incomplete when its architect, an otherwise unknown individual named Hiram Abiff, was murdered by three wicked men whose names were Jebulo, Jebula, and Jebulum! Masons were repeatedly excommunicated as anti-Christian by the Roman Catholic Church,[3] but some ranking members of the hierarchy, including Popes, have been members of the Society.[4] Masons were also excommunicated by the Missouri Synod of the Lutheran Church in 1964.

The rituals of British lodges were published by the Reverend Mr. Walter Hannah in *Darkness Visible* (10th ed., London, Britons, 1963) and *Christian by Degrees* (4th ed., ibid., 1964). The rituals of American lodges were described by Captain William Morgan in *Illustrations of Masonry*, which was published the year after he was murdered in 1826,[5] and led to the formation of the Anti-Masonic Party (which was, incidentally, the first political party to publish a 'platform' stating its objectives). It elected quite a few

3. See Timothy Tindal-Robertson's translation of a work by the Vicomte Léon de Poncins, *Freemasonry and the Vatican* (London, Britons, 1948).

4. Cf. the works cited in *Liberty Bell*, August 1991, pp. 8 ff.

5. Reprinted under the title *Freemasonry Exposed*, Chicago, Cook Publications, *s.a.*[c. 1950], and perhaps subsequently by other publishers.

candidates to state and local offices before it was merged into the Whig Party in 1834.

Freemasonry has frequently been charged with being a revolutionary conspiracy, similar to Weishaupt's Perfektibilisten (Illuminati), and more or less completely under secret Jewish control. The charge is denied by some Masons categorically; others admit and endorse it, but only with reference to the European Grand Orient lodges and perhaps a number of others, which are regarded as heretical.[6]

American Masons are no help. I have known, on terms of some confidence, three who attained high degrees in one or another rite. One of these regarded the society as harmless recreation for men who had retained a boy's passion for secret societies, dire oaths, and mystical mummery, and had a normal man's desire to escape for an hour or two from his quotidian life to an all-male society in which he could speak *sub rosa*. Another, who assured me he had attained the thirty-second degree, thought the lodges a machine for extracting money from suckers who expected to benefit financially from the supposed patronage of fellow members; he admitted, however, that the 33°, to which admission is by invitation only, might be a good cover for a political conspiracy. The third man, whose opinion I learned only by pledging never to disclose his identity and thus endanger his life, was convinced that the entire organization was manipulated as a covert but vicious subsidiary of the Revolt Against Civilization.

The most sweeping indictment of Freemasonry as essentially a conspiracy to impose the New World Order and concomitant slavery on the entire planet is contained in the books published by the indefatigable Juan Maler

6. On this subject, see *La Franc-Maçonnerie templière et occultiste aux XVIII^e et XIX^e siècles*, by René Le Forestier, with a learned introduction by Alec Mellor and addenda by Antoine Faivre (Paris, Aubier-Montaigne, and Louvain, Nauwelaerts, 1970). If you can read with due attention its 1116 pages without feeling a touch of vertigo, I envy you your stamina.

(Belgrano 165, Bariloche [a suburb of Buenos Aires] 8400, Argentina),[7] This most impressive series of thirteen volumes, all copiously and meticulously documented, began with *Die große Rebellion* (1969; reprinted, 1985) and may be completed by *Eine utopische Weltordnung* (1992). While the author is principally concerned with the countries of South America, his study embraces the whole world, including, of course, the United States and Germany. The latest volume has a long section on the Serbian attack on Croatia.

The persons whom the author identifies as undoubtedly agents of the Revolt Against Civilization are, most or all of them, Masons. I am only doubtful of his assumption that a customary use of the index finger (☞) as a gesture in speaking is a Masonic symbol and therefore suffices to show that the speaker is a Mason. (Masons can, of course, claim that the conspirators merely use the lodges as a cover for their nefarious activities.) It may be significant that although Herr Maler sedulously avoids expressions that might give offence to the Master Race, his books are generally denounced as "anti-Semitic," a term catachrestically employed to denote insufficient veneration for God's People.

Albert Pike

An important figure in the tangled history of Masonry is Albert Pike, whom the Supreme Council of the Scottish Rite, Southern Jurisdiction, elected their Grand Commander in 1859, an office he evidently held until his death in 1891. According to the English Mason whose name escapes my recollection at the moment, but who wrote voluminously under the pseudonym of Arthur Edward Waite, Pike "raised the Scottish Rite from a comparatively obscure position, encompassed by many competitors, to its

7. Orders should be sent to Germany: Roy Godenau, Buchenmühle 1, W-3579 Gilserberg 3, Federal Republic of Germany. I do not know the prices.

present unrivaled state as a High-Grade system of Masonry."[8]

Pike was born in Boston in 1809, but as a young man he migrated to less godly climes and eventually took up residence in Arkansas. When the South was invaded in 1861, he joined the Confederate Army and rose to the rank of Brigadier General. He seems to have been, like Sherman, an early exponent of total war, for he is said to have organized a corps of savages from Indian Territory, who operated with their native ferocity against soldiers and civilians alike; their atrocities so shocked Southerners, who tried to observe the rules of civilized warfare, that Pike was forced to disband his savages. He went to Richmond and published a pamphlet in which he accused Generals Hindman and Holmes of having ruined the Confederate forces in Arkansas by incompetence, with an underlying hint of sabotage. His facts seem not to have been disputed, but the publication was deplored as demoralizing.[9] After the war, he seems to have lived in Charleston, but he travelled to all parts of the South as the Masonic Sovereign Grand Commander.

8. *New Encyclopædia of Freemasonry* (reprinted, New York, Weathervane Books, 1970), Volume II, p. 278. Pike's importance is shown by the frequent mention of him in this work *passim;* see the references listed under his name in Vol. I, p. xxix. This elaborate work elucidates the many and various Masonic symbols, and describes so many Masonic orders, rites, grades, lodges, and heresies that it will leave you dizzy as well as bewildered. I suspect that few members of Masonic lodges have even an inkling of the complexity of Masonry and its history.

9. The record of General Hindman, at least, was deplorable, especially in his repeated failure to follow up victories over the Northern invaders and also in defeats suffered after he imprudently divided or scattered his own forces. but before we can convict a general of incompetence (or worse) we need to know the limitations within which he had to work and, above all, his estimate of situations on the basis of information *then* available to him. The question of Hindman's generalship has probably caught the attention of one of the many university teachers of American History who look anxiously for subjects of articles and books they must manufacture to win promotion or, if young, to retain their precarious positions. It is likely that one or more of them may have made a study of Hindman's career that has escaped my necessarily restricted attention.

In addition to his revision of the Scottish rite, which, according to Waite, guarantees that "his name will ever be green and of precious memory in all American Masonry," Pike is said to have founded, as a kind of inner sanctum, an even more select and esoteric order by reviving the Palladian Rite, said to have been founded in 1730 and early introduced to a select few in Charleston, but to have then become dormant until Pike revived it. Pike, we are told, revived the Rite in collaboration with Giuseppe Mazzini,[10] who took the office of Chief of Political Action, while Pike became the Grand Master of the Central Directory in Washington and the Sovereign Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, which was to be established by penetration and control of other Masonic orders. There is extant a considerable correspondence between Pike and Mazzini, which is conclusive evidence, if it is genuine.

The ultra-secret Palladian Rite, which was at least as exclusive as the 33° of other rites, had a theology which need not detain us here[11] and is credited (in 1880 or shortly thereafter) with a secret technology that anticipated some inventions of the early Twentieth Century. Its ceremonies were certainly spectacular. I quote a report Pike is said to have made to the Supreme Council in Charleston on 20 October 1884:[12]

> At Saint Louis, we operated the grand rites, and through Sister Ingersoll, who is a first-class medium, received astonishing revelations during a solemn Palladian session at which I presided, assisted by Brother Friedman and Sister Warnburn. Without putting Sister Ingersoll to sleep, we saturated her with the spirit of Ariel himself,[13] but Ariel took possession of her with 329 more spirits of fire and the séance from there on was marvellous. Sister Ingersoll, lifted into space, floated over the assembly and her garments were suddenly devoured by a flame which enfolded, without harming her. We saw her thus in a state of nudity for over ten minutes. Flitting above our heads, as though borne by an invisible cloud, or upheld by beneficent spirits, she answered all questions put to her. We thus had the latest news of our very illustrious brother, Adriano Lemmi.[14] Then As-

10. The famous romanticist writer and agitator of the Italian Risorgimento, who hatched out many conspiracies, all of which ended disastrously for the participants if they did not run in time, but who is credited with having created the national excitement that enabled Count Cavour, Prime Minister of King Victor Emmanuel II of Sardinia, to unify Italy (with the help of Napoleon III) and make his sovereign the first king of the kingdom thus created, to the chagrin of Mazzini, who was a fanatical democrat.

11. Like authentic Christianity, this theology is basically Zoroastrian, recognizing two principal gods who are at war with each other: Adonai, the god of the Christians, and his opposite, Lucifer, the anti-god of the Christians; the two form a necessary duality, like the two poles of a magnet or light and darkness. Lucifer, who is, as his name means, the bringer of light, is the God of Light and reason, opposed to the Christians' Adonai, the god of darkness and evil. Pike, to judge by the account of his theology that has come to us, was something of a scholar: he cites Zoroaster, the Gnostics, the Manichaeans, and the Templars. His doctrine is logical and, if one must believe in supernatural forces, will appeal to everyone who remembers the magnificent Satan of Milton ("What though the field be lost?" e.q.s.)

12. I quote from Lady Queenborough's *Occult Theocrasy* (Privately printed, 1933; reprinted by the Christian Book Club, Hawthorne, California, 1968; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $20.00 + postage), p. 223. (The lady means *theocrasy*, not 'theocracy.') She quotes from a work by a Dr. Bataille, who claimed to have collected Pike's correspondence with Mazzini and other documents relative to the Palladian Rite. I do not have access to that work. Dr. Bataille wrote in French, but presumably quoted his English sources verbatim, since Lady Queenborough does not indicate that her quotation is a retroversion.

13. One is apt to think of Ariel as the sprite who appears in Shakespeare's *Tempest*, but he is a mighty angel, whom you may remember from Milton as a companion of Lucifer. For more information about him and his colleagues in Milton's epic, see Harris Fletcher, *Milton's Rabbinical Readings* (University of Illinois Press, 1930). Professor Fletcher worked directly from the sources in Hebrew, Aramaic, and Rabbinic. See also Robert H. West, *Milton and the Angels* (University of Georgia Press, 1956), a learned survey of the angelology known to Milton and his contemporaries, but based on secondary sources. (Incidentally, most of the Greek quotations were hopelessly garbled by a writer or printer who did not even know the alphabet; don't waste time trying to make sense of them.) The extensive bibliography will give you a glimpse of how the theology of Protestant Christianity was confused and distorted by the flood of Kabbalistic hokus-pokus released by one of the historically most important figures of the Renaissance, Giovanni Pico, Count della Mirandola and titular Prince of Concordia, an amiable and wealthy young man whom the Jews in Florence fleeced royally while teaching him to read the *Zohar* and similar hallucinatory trash.

14. Who succeeded Mazzini as Chief of Political Action when the former died in March 1873.

taroth, in person,[15] revealed himself, flying beside our medium and holding her hand. He breathed upon her and her clothes, returning from nowhere, clothed her again. Finally Astaroth vanished and our sister fell gently on to a chair where, with her head thrown back she gave up Ariel and the 329 spirits who had accompanied him. We counted 330 exhalations in all at the end of this most successful experiment.

Pike was obviously an accomplished showman, and a quite complicated system of wires, as well as other magical apparatus, must have been needed to hoist Sister Ingersoll and let her flit about, but we may be sure that the production could be reproduced today by any competent magician—certainly by the eminent James Randi. If Sister Ingersoll was, as we hope, a really beautiful woman, the

15. You may be astonished that this mighty spirit is masculine. The explanation, as succinct as I can make it, is that the Ugaritic goddess Anath was regarded as the virgin sister of Baal, but she was the Semitic goddess generally called Astarte, and the Canaanites evidently regarded her as the wife and consort of their chief god, Ya'u. The Jews took over this divine pair, worshipping them (together with three minor gods) in the fifth century B.C. as Ya'u and Anath or sometimes as a composite bisexual god, Anathya'u. She was one of the *elohim* who, in the less absurd tale in *Genesis*, created mankind in their own likeness and hence both male and female. Perhaps it was when the spelling of Ya'u was changed to Ya'weh that the god's wife was also called Asherah (a recently discovered inscription suggests, but does not prove, that *asherah* was the special name of a wooden image of the goddess). When the Jews became rabidly misogynous, they absurdly claimed that the word meant 'grove [of trees]' when it referred to their own country, and when it was connected with the Phoenicians, they, by the trickery that is so easy in a language in which vowels are not written, distorted the name to Ashtoreth to give it the connotation of 'shameful,' perhaps because the goddess represented the beauty that the strange race hates with such intensity, The distinction was emphasized when the Jews made their religion monotheistic in imitation of Stoicism. When Ashtoreth/Ashtaroth first appeared in Jewish and Christian demonology, she was made masculine, from either ignorance or contempt for females, and was usually represented as an Infernal Grand Duke, closely associated with Asmodeus, and their chiefs, Lucifer and Satan (who is often distinguished from Lucifer). Demons of high rank are, of course, served by middle-class and lower-class demons. For a roster of Ashtaroth's retinue of demonic servitors, see *The Book of the Sacred Magic of Abramelin the Mage*, purportedly written in Hebrew by Abraham the Jew, translated from a French version by S. L. MacGregor Mathers (London, 1890; reprinted, New York, Dover, 1975), pp. 115 f.

ceremony must have been far more edifying and enjoyable than vulgar religious services.

Such is the account of Pike's achievement, but the very mention of the Palladian Rite rouses the pseudonymous Arthur Edward Waite to vituperative fury, and he, as a pious Mason, would have us believe that it is all lies and forgery, forgery, forgery.[16] He admits, however, that Pike borrowed extensively from the Kabbalistic *"philosophia occulta"* of the pseudonymous Éliphas Lévi (Alphonse Louis Constant),[17] but he maintains that Pike could never have been so wicked as to be connected with a rite that not only had a drastically revised theology, but "androgynous" lodges, in which male members "adopted," from a parallel lodge of women, female adjutants.[18] Some parts of the report about Pike's Palladian Rite do give one pause, but they are no more fantastic than many apparently authentic reports about various rites and lodges, so, as is usual in the endless polemics about and within Masonry, a disinterested observer can only ask, as did perplexed Pilate in the

16. *Op. cit.*, Vol. II, pp. 251-264.

17. So far as I know, Constant was a White man, but he was evidently besotted by the specifically Jewish rigmarole of the *Zohar* and its derivatives, with their panoply of angelic and demonic beings and inventory of the occult powers they will bestow, if properly invoked. The most noteworthy of the books he published under his pseudonym are *Histoire de la magie* (Paris, 1860), *Le clef des grands mystères* (1861), and *La science des esprits* (1865). These and the innumerable books like them remind one of Weishaupt's cynical exclamation, "O marvellous mind of man, what can you not be made to believe?"

18. A number of Masonic orders had "androgynous" lodges; see Waite's *Encyclopædia*. That naturally encouraged an assumption that the relations between males and females were more delectable than spiritual. There is singularly little information about the sexual implications of Masonry in the various rites and lodges. It is reported that King Edward VIII was a Mason and that he was censured by his superiors in the order and fell into disgrace when he took as his mistress Mrs. Simpson, whose complaisant husband was a Brother Mason. If that is true, some or all British Masons evidently adopted as part of their creed the code of gentlemen, who could not seduce the wife or mistress of a friend (as distinct from a mere acquaintance) without dishonoring themselves.

well-known legend, *Quid est veritas?* and wash his hands—and his weary eyes.

This long excursus on Masonry has been necessary to introduce consideration of a statement made by Dr. Robert Morey, said to be "an internationally recognized scholar," some of whose twenty books have been translated into many languages, including Suomi and Chinese. He is the author of *The Origins and Teachings of Freemasonry* (Southbridge, Massachusetts; Crowne Publications, 1990). I have not procured that book, but almost a full page of *Christian News*, 16 November 1992, is devoted to excerpts from it.

Dr. Morey, in a quoted passage, professes a high standard of objectivity, which I am sure he observes—so long as Jesus permits. He demolishes many myths that Masons have devised to enhance their prestige,[19] and insists that there is no evidence that any Masonic lodge existed before 1717, when "Freemasonry was established [in London] as a 'gentleman's club' which met from time to time in various Taverns. ... Hundreds of such clubs were established during this period. ... Such clubs were places where rich and powerful gentlemen could meet to talk, drink, smoke, play cards, or just sit and read the paper. ... All agreed not to debate such issues as religion and politics as this would generate strife."

I shall not dispute Dr. Morey's findings, but I note that, for example, the club to which Dr. Samuel Johnson and Boswell belonged had no need of a Grand Master or tremendous oaths and did not spread like wildfire throughout Europe in the following decade.

Dr. Morey insists that "The God of Masonry at the beginning was the Christian Trinity of Father, Son, and

19. E.g.: "It is a myth that Washington was a loyal Mason who faithfully attended his lodge. The plain fact is that Washington was elected to masonic offices, given various masonic honors, and even had his portrait painted in full regalia without his knowledge, approval or even presence! When informed of such actions, he would withdraw himself from the honors conferred."

Holy Spirit.[20] The triangle was used as a symbol for the Trinity." This was modified to content Jews when they were admitted to the club, but the introduction of references to other religious rites in Masonic rituals is a damnable heresy and must be suppressed.

This brings Dr. Morey to Albert Pike, who was so fulsomely lauded by Waite:

> Pike attempted to remold Scottish Freemasonry into an Aryan religion for the Aryan race complete with its own scriptures, ceremonies, and symbolism. He was deeply involved in such occult arts such [*sic*] as magic and astrology. Albert Pike does not deserve the praise that has been heaped upon him since his death. He was not a scholar but a plagiarist. He was a fraud and a con man to the end. He was a promoter of Aryan racism which led so many millions to their death. ... Pike found Freemasonry a Christian institution but left it a Hindu temple.

In what follows, Dr. Morey continues to quiver with righteous indignation, but it is directed against the "anti-Christian bigotry" of all who do not shut off their minds and have faith in the tall tales in Christians' story-book. He presumably believes the theologians who claim that anthropoids are made equal by being soused "in the blood of the Lamb," but we may ignore his vaporings about "racism." He is, I suppose, a White man, but he is a professional writer who naturally wants his books to pass the censorship and sell widely, so, whatever he may believe in his own mind, he has to make the routine obeisance to the Master Race by endorsing their great swindle, the Holohoax, and by spitting at wicked "racists," who do not prostrate themselves before their masters, the infinitely superior and ineffably sacred Sheenies.

20. That this was true of some Eighteenth-Century lodges appears from rituals that are mentioned by Waite, *op. cit.*, Vol. I, *passim*. Other rituals of the same period, however, implicitly ignore or deny Christian myths. The "Architect of the Universe" seems to be the Stoics' *animus mundi*, vulgarized with Yiddish trappings. It is my impression that the mainstream of Masonic religion should be classified as a Judaized deism.

The Questions

Dr. Morey has nothing to say about the supposed Palladian Rite, of which he may not have heard. He speaks only of Scottish Rite Masonry, which, in the United States at least, is still, so far as I know, what it was made by Pike, who, according to Waite, raised it to "an unrivalled state as a High-Grade system of Masonry." What concerns us is Dr. Morey's confident allegation that Pike "tried to make it an Aryan religion for the Aryan race."

Is that true? Nothing in the very limited information available to me confirms or refutes the claim. To answer this question one would have to possess or attain a detailed knowledge of the rituals of the Scottish Rite from the first degree to the thirty-second, and preferably including the sublime 33°. I hope the question will be answered by someone who is in a position to do so.

Assuming that Dr. Morey is right, are the present members of the Scottish Rite aware that they are practicing an "Aryan religion"? If so, why have they done nothing, so far as we know, to defend their race? If not, how can they be made aware of their faith in our race and their obligation to defend it?

These are vital and urgent questions. I have seen no published statistics on the membership of the Scottish Rite, but the two estimates I have heard are that "about 800,000" or "at least a million" men have been initiated into the Scottish Rite and are, presumably, active members of their lodges.

If there is indeed a large body of men who can be mobilized to avert the suicide on which the American populace seems bent, that will greatly alter our prognostication of our race's immediate future in this country and throughout the darkling world.

The questions I have asked deserve an answer. ❑

Europe '92 Bites The Dust

by Hans Schmidt

Several years ago, some time before the fall of the Berlin Wall, I wrote in these Briefs the sentence "1992 will not happen". By that I meant that the "United States of Europe", a planned outgrowth of the European Common market, wasn't going to be realized. I based my presumption on my knowledge of European history, and, most of all, on the recognition that one of the strengths of Europe, namely, its great cultural diversity, would come to the fore once people realize how much they would have to give up in order to gain a fragile and artificial unity. Well, my prediction has come true. In this *Brief* I will explain what went wrong for the internationalists who promulgated the U.S.of E. idea. That the German parliament voted early December against the wishes of the German people (i.e., no referendum) to keep the plan alive, doesn't mean a thing. Sinking men are grasping at straws.

Before I continue with this theme, and the question of what is happening in Germany, I would like to delve, for a moment, into the matter of the American military engagement in Somalia currently under way. Why Somalia and not Bosnia or Liberia? Why now, and not many months ago when the extent of the catastrophe became known? Why mostly American troops and not those of Third World countries who could do the same job much cheaper? Here I would like to intersperse that I was not the only one who was at first flabbergasted by this development. Few of the nationally known American commentators gave a sensible answer, I must say, however, that the Jewish writers were generally for the adventure (probably sensing that "somewhere" there must be a benefit for the Zionist cause), while the few genuine American patriots whose columns we are still allowed to read expressed their skepticism.

I assess the matter thusly: We all know that George Bush

is an internationalist and beholden to the "One World"-crowd. (It is these supergangsters who still dream of having the United States act as the world's policeman, albeit under the suzerainty of the United Nations.) We can also imagine that the American military, raised on a healthy patriotism, would balk at serving under UN command. For the behind-the-scenes powers it was clear that American generals and soldiers would ever so slowly have to get used to the idea of being ordered around by Third World officials in future UN actions. The Somalia situation, and the fact that George Bush is now a lame duck president, presented the unique opportunity to advance this idea. Bush probably was told what to do, and he followed the orders of his superiors, whoever they may be. For the internationalists it was also important to establish the precedent of militarily interferring into the affairs of another country without being asked by natives of that country to come to their assistance. This is the case now in Somalia.

(Conservative columnist Samuel Francis wrote in the *Washington Times* of 4 December 1992 as follows: "Mr. Boutros-Ghali's vision thing involves a revolutionary grab at world government. He wants U.N. intervention, uninvited by the Somalis or their bandit barons, to create conditions in which relief supplies can be delivered to those in need." But what he really wants is not 'peacekeeping'or 'relief'; it is empire enforced by other peoples' lives and money for the global glorification of his own Napoleonic munchkinocracy." I would like to add that Boutros-Ghali is an Egyptian wed to a Jewess. I doubt that he is one of the true world rulers. I think he is a stooge, just as Bush and Clinton are.)

The *Washington Times* stated the matter regarding United Nations rule over the American military clearly on December 3rd: under the headline "U.S.commanders liable to have U.N. oversight", the *Times* wrote that "A U.S. draft resolution on sending military forces to relieve the famine in Somalia seems

almost certain to be accepted by the U.N. Security Council, but U.S. commanders had better get used to the idea of some oversight by U.N. officials." Somalia was picked because in comparison with Bosnia and Liberia it was easy picking, and it involves only a "humanitarian mission" (what general could complain about that?). The timing was chosen because "whatever happens later" Bush cannot anymore be called to account. But the main thing is this: A precedent was set. Some day soon American troops may be used in Germany or Russia (and the Ukraine) to "create order" there, against "the Neo-Nazis", and "save"—under the guise of humanitarianism—allegedly endangered lives of the allegedly endangered Jews.

A final word about Somalia: Who remembers that this ravished country was before WW2 a colony of Mussolini's Italy? At that time it had an orderly society and, we can be sure, most of the natives were in far better shape than they are now. Would Somalia be in the condition it is now if the Italians were still there? I doubt it. The British conquered Somalia at the beginning of the war, and ever since then it has been going downhill.

What IS happening in Germany? In October I spent a week there, and I was able to have a first-hand look at the fast-developing situation in the Fatherland. I assume that most of you agree with me that currently the American media is engaged in a tremendous anti-German hate campaign. Hardly a day passes when we do not hear, read (or see on TV) of German attacks against foreigners. A neutral observer could get the impression it is unsafe to be a foreigner in Germany. This is obviously not the case. Of all the peoples I know the Germans and the German-descent Americans are the least xenophobic. There are at least six million foreigners in Germany (out of a population of 80 million), and I didn't find one who felt threatened. However, I must admit that I did not speak to any Gypsies, to Blacks or to Jews having just arrived from Russia. Interestingly, the main vehicles of the

anti-German campaign (or, should I call it "Jewish concerted action"), namely, the *New York Times* and the *Washington Post*, of late dropped the word "asylants" when describing the situation in Deutschland for the incorrect term "refugees", thereby letting all pretense of objectivity fall by the wayside.

Most of you are sufficiently wise to Jewish shenanigans to know that their concerted actions usually have little to do with the objective to be reached. "Judea" (anywhere) may want to see a law passed to give Jews even more legal protection than they have already. Therefore, a known troublemaker may be paid to attack a homosexual. This then gives "them" an opportunity to call —via their power over the media— for added protection for ALL minorities (including the Jews, of course), and nobody guesses who was behind the charade. Or, Israel is short of money. The Germans can always be played for suckers. During the Iraqi use of Scud missiles one does two things: 1. One uses the world media to create the (false!) impression that it was German technology which extended the range of the Scuds to reach Israel, and 2. One empties a poor area of Tel Aviv of the population and destroys at the right moment a great number of slum dwellings with ones own explosives (the Scuds were so inefficient they caused hardly any—or no— human losses). The guilt-ridden Germans naturally fell for that one and paid a billion marks. Now, the question arises, what is behind the present anti-German campaign which began, according to my estimate, last September 27th with a *New York Times* editorial, and hasn't abated since?

First of all we must realize that Germany is the heartland of European (white!) civilization. And, since it is Western civilization that still seems to call the shots everywhere (from fax machines to moon rockets), one can say that whoever rules Germany also rules the world. For centuries it must have been the Jewish (Zionist) dream to "own" Germany. They almost came close to it in the twenties and thirties. Had there

been no Hitler and no National Socialist party, then Germany would have been overrun by millions of Polish and Russian Jews already in the early thirties, and who doubts that they would have instituted "their" Bolshevist government with all its attendant horrors before the year 1940. Hitler said as much in private talks before he became chancellor. In other words, that which is happening now would have occurred already sixty years ago, and a curtain of ignorance, of death and terror would have descended over the entire European continent. After that, Europeans would not have been able to lift this curtain for 500 or more years.

The current inundation of Germany with unassimilable immigrants (many of them the dregs of their society) can only be the result of careful planning and organization. The aim is to destroy the (still generally homogenous) German people through miscegenation. This crime against nature was already proposed by Stalin and by Americans in WW2, and we must regard the current campaign as the continuation of WW2 by other means. The arrival of the "asocial" Gypsies* is especially annoying to the orderly Germans. Gypsies are, as a rule, a lazy, dirty people with criminal tendencies. There is no way to make law-abiding citizens out of them. But is it the Jewish aim to populate Germany with Gypsies? I don't think so. I believe it is the goal of the "Ober-Juden" to retain the Germans (whom they envy and admire) somewhat intact, to use as the prime "service"cattle (or sheep). To me it seems that the "immigration" of the Gypsies is being arranged in order to soften the Germans to the point where they are willing to abandon the (American-instituted) "Article XVI" of their Ersatz-Constitution (which allegedly guarantees political asylum for everyone who asks for it), and permit the introduction of something Germany never had, namely, an immigration law. And if an immigration law is passed, then obviously provisions have to be made to allow the legal immigration to Germany of 100,000 ex-Soviet Jews yearly, as so-called "contingent refugees" (a word already being used).

And, that these Jews get all the special privileges ("Holocaust"-reparations (even if they were born after 1945), pensions, work permits, apartments, medical care, free education, free travel permits, etc.) not available to the average German, is taken for granted.

You may remember that last October or November the Bonn Government announced that a deal had been reached with the Rumanians for the payment of "resettlement costs" in the tens of millions of Deutschmarks, the Rumanian Government agreed to take back tens of thousands of illegal Gypsies. Soon thereafter there were deported Gypsies on every Lufthansa flight to Bukarest. However, before even one thousand Gypsies had been sent back, the action was quietly stopped. Why? The German Foreign Minister, Klaus Kinkel, had been called to Tel Aviv and was told in no uncertain terms that "sovereign" Germany was not permitted to deport anybody from its soil. Germany now belongs to the Jews. Naturally, Bonn obeyed the command of the masters.

"The key challenge (for Germany), though, is to say clearly what is at issue: not an immigration policy debate, not a fringe juvenile delinquent phenomenon, but murderous racism and the angry resistance of segments of a long ethnically based state to cultural pluralism that is now inescapable." [emphasis mine, HS] *Washington Post* editorial, 25 November 1992.

"Germany is one of Europe's richest and largest states; refugees are not the root cause of its economic difficulties, or its politics of hate. A Germany that seeks European and world leadership simply cannot afford to slip back into dangerous fantasies of ethnic purity." [emphasis mine, HS] *New York Times* editorial, 12 November 1992. JUDEA HAS SPOKEN.

By the way, did you know Germany was seeking world leadership as the *NYT* claims it does? I didn't. But if we assume what I (currently) suspect, that Germany is now almost

totally in the hands of World Jewry, then we may take it for granted that they would like to use a new, economically strong Germany as an instrument of Zionist power, just as the United States has been used against Germany in two world wars, and ever since in behalf of Jewry.

The actions of young, nationalist or discontent Germans against some foreigners are purposely being overstated. The fact is that criminal elements among the foreigners account for an inordinate number of crimes in Germany. If you read of 2,000 attacks of Germans against foreigners, you may rest assured that in the same time span 20,000 crimes against Germans were committed by unassimilable foreigners "asylum seekers". It is just like here in the United States: the entire media "screams" when a White kills a Black, but nobody talks of the Whites murdered by Blacks. Mainly due to pressure from abroad, the German Government is now introducing repressive measures against all expressions of German patriotism, including the prohibition of so-called neo-Nazi rock music. I say the Bonn people are making a big mistake. When I was there in October I did not meet even one person who defended the government when I said something against these allied stooges. That fact by itself speaks volumes. At any rate, Weimar conditions are fast approaching. No doubt the German nationalists will gain more adherents as time goes by, and greater suppression will sharpen the wits of these (mostly young) people. Out of their ranks future leaders will arise.

(Someone from Germany suggested that the current anti-German campaign, whose sources are clearly discernible, may have been started in order to provide the greatest possible propaganda for the April 1993 opening of the gigantic "Holocaust" Museum in Washington. I think my analysis regarding the Jews' ulterior motive is the more correct one but this thought should also not be discounted. Clinton has already said he will officiate at the museum's inauguration, and

Whiskey-chief Edgar Bronfman has invited the Polish pope. No doubt Richard von Weizsaecker will be there, yarmulke and all...)

On 15 November 1992 some of you may have watched the nationally televised football game. According to reports I have, in the intermission "they" took the opportunity to show a half-minute propaganda-spot (Skeletons, Hitler, swastikas and all) for the Holocaust Museum that ended with the now familiar admonition "Never again". Being informed of this, I again thought that the Jewish leadership is going crazy. They must know, as I do, that many of the millions of Americans watching a nationally televised football game are patriotic so-called "red-necks", i.e. the type of person generally not too endeared with the Jews. I can just imagine an American father watching the game surrounded by his children, and seeing this sickening "Holocaust" propaganda just when he is enjoying his favorite brand of beer. Does anyone seriously believe that at such a moment sympathies are generated for the plight of the Jews? Or, is it more likely, as I believe, that at the end of the commercial (right after "Never again"), Father Redneck took a deep sip of beer and said in a no uncertain tone of voice: "f... the Jews"? Something like that must have happened in very many households of America on the 15th of November, thereby negating years of pro-Jewish propaganda constantly being disseminated in the schools and by the media. Didn't the Jewish overlords know that?

A word about the huge demonstrations in Germany "against" "Neo-Nazis" and "Right-wing radicals", and "for" foreigners: Don't make too much of it. Most of it is a charade. Remember that Honecker was able to assemble hundreds of thousands of cheering citizens of the GDR a month before he had to flee...

From GANPAC Brief, January 1993
Box 1137, Santas Monica, CA 90406

PLANET OF THE GAPES

Dr. Revilo Oliver, one of the very, very, very, very few people whom I admire for their scholarship, has stated that he never watches television programs. It is a shame because he is missing some of the most humorous shows in existence. One only has to tune in to the TCT (Total Christian Television) channel in order to get laughs hardly realized since Joe E. Penner died. The thing is a wondrous view of what's wrong with America.

I cannot but wonder what a Christian's definition of a Christian is because I have seen a rabbi, beanie and all (no propeller, though), directing traffic, on more than one occasion, on this "total Christian" channel. This may not be a puzzle if we assume that a Christian is merely an idiot who practices Judaism while calling it something else. Aside from this instructor of the cattle, one has to be diligent in his selection of which cupcake he is to savor. I never watch any ignoramus who leaves me with an urge to flush a toilet. I watched one negro preacher who was quite instructive and have often wondered why it is that black ministers seem to be more down to earth than the ugly mongrel quasi-white types who holler and pass the plate. One southern California (weird state!) bellower recently caused my inner hilarity to become a state of amazement. His name was (perhaps still is) Benny Hinn.

Benny is the gapeworm that causes all of that gaping. Grey-haired (weird hairdo!) and a representative of the evil practice of race-mixing, he yammers on with an accent I cannot place. He began, on one remembered program, by explaining that the closeness you get to God is directly related to the weight of the gold you toss into his bucket. After he nailed down his income for the week, he launched into one of those "end-times" scenarios, which, for the past 2000 years, has been just around the corner. With a Bible quote here and a revival of the Roman Empire there, he bubbled forth with the

usual message that you can also hear from other Zionist gapeworms such as Pat Robberson, Jimmy Whore-master and Jack Van Wimpy. Benny Hinn then went on to describe the heaven which awaited all of those who had faithfully filled his wallet on a regular basis. God had revealed all of the physical attributes of heaven to him. Whether it was a video presentation, I do not know, as he didn't mention the unearthly means of knowledge transmission that took place.

In heaven, we will look all alike. There will be no male, female or perverted types hopping hither and thither. There will be no hot weather nor cold weather. No rain, no snow, no sleet, no cyclones, no ozone holes, no greenhouse fun, no nuttin'. It took about ten minutes for Benny the Hinn to tell us what wasn't going to be in heaven. He never mentioned Adolf Hitler. Finally, Benny came to the things that heaven was, instead of things it wasn't.

Everyone (including Adolf?) was to live in a huge golden city which towered 1500 miles into the upper whatever. In order to accommodate this new abode, God would increase the diameter of our present earth by 6 (magic number) times. Mr. Hinn never revealed what the remainder of this gigantic planet was to be used for.

So there we would vegetate, faceless, and undistinguishable, living in a gigantic wart upon a planet with a goiter problem. I suppose that when our earth has increased 216 times in volume, God will reduce the density of earthly matter by the same factor in order not to make a liar out of Newton or Kepler and insure that the solar system keeps right on ticking after taking such a licking.

Jack Van Impe announced, on a later program, that an astounding "find" had been made. This bit of new information has pinpointed the "end-day" as being in October of 1999. I shall now write to Jack and ask that he sign over all of his property and assets to me as a Hanukkah present in 1999. If he is right, and his wife says he is, he won't have any need for it. I know he won't do this because, deep down, he knows

that he is only a teller of tales which people pay big bucks to hear.

One thing that runs through all of these heaven scenarios is the commonality of a life without discomfort or problems. Life would have about as much whoopee as a tomato plant has in a greenhouse, if this were the case. The flavor of life is in the discomfort and exhilaration of struggle. God, but it is great to conquer something! As a boy of 14, three months after my mother died, I was stricken with spinal meningitis. My right arm and right leg became paralyzed. Experts told me I would never walk again. My sister cried at my bedside when I said "F—k the doctors!" I did (not literally, Magic). I was walking the next year. What a wonderful feeling it was to have beaten that negative projection.

I see our people clamoring for air-bags in their cars, cushions here and cushions there, "security" for this and that, care for this and that, more and more drugs to "cure" the whatevers, and in general, complete protection from life itself. They want their entire existence to be a succession of pleasurable episodes in orifice stuffing — from copulation to eating — and to have a world that is completely safe for cretins. My Uncle Karl, who recently died at 101 years, was a pilot in WW I and he said it was viewed as the mark of a coward if anyone went aloft with a parachute. The present American scene reminds me of a cow pasture and thank God — He will not allow the *goyim* to chew on their cuds much longer.

I have often noticed a marked similarity between the religious hucksters and revisionists. They both write books, discuss this and that, have sermons and play "pass the hat". They both use the bulk of the donations to enhance their lifestyle. They both offer a version of salvation. The religious belchers offer you a planetary clean-up, by some super-natural means, of the mess you find unbearable, as soon as Jesus comes. The revisionists offer you a planetary clean-up, by earthly means, of the same mess, as soon as everyone has learned the "truth" about the Holocaust. In the meanwhile,

the religious crowd buys more property, private aircraft and stock investments. One revisionist is buying property in Holland and looking about in British Columbia. Another just purchased a new car and buys plenty of airplane tickets to fly from one revisionist "convention" to another. Then again, we have one who is now into the water-sports hobby. Commuting, with your girl-friend, between North America and Europe costs mucho dinero. Remodeling one of your houses costs money. Living in a California penthouse costs money. On and on and on it goes. Vot a bisyness! and it's enjoyed by people who otherwise have no visible means of support except the pandering to people who believe that these deceivers represent their interests. The day will come, my friends, when you will regret every cent you "invested" in these people for promises they won't, or cannot, keep. Get a life! Stop trying to carry water in a sieve.

I'll close with a few comments gleaned from my mail, which, unlike revisionists, I do answer. One lady wondered if the Mark Lane of IHR, Spotlight, etc., was one of the two jews who "survived" the Jonestown mass suicide event. (I believe so. Ed.) In regard to the revisionist's now dancing a jewish jig with David Cole, one fellow wrote, "IF ARYANS REFUSE TO BELIEVE ARYANS, BUT PREFER TO BELIEVE JEWS, THEN SUCH ARYANS DESERVE THE EXTINCTION THEY ARE SO DILIGENTLY PURSUING." Keep this in mind the next time you have an urge to write a check and ask yourself why jews are now starting to hop upon the revisionist money-making manure machine. Read the Protocols and make sure your Hanukkah gifts bear the jews-housekeeping seal of approval.

HI HO, HI HO, A-REVISIONING WE WILL GO

I should have taken a New Year's vow never to read another bit of revisionist do-do again. It's more than a sleeping dog. I'll start by saying that the *Leuchter Report* is about as nutritious as the undigested seeds in a horseball.

The reason I am poking about in this mess is because I enjoy the antics of people who seem to think that a document, or any piece of paper, somehow represents reality. (Revisionists dwell in the past and the "end-timers" dwell in the future. What we need is a few good men who will think about the present.) A diploma, for example, is supposed to represent that its holder is now qualified to think. (Remember the Tin-Man in the Wizard of Oz?) Hell, if you couldn't think before you spent your money, a diploma won't change things. Revisionists, lawyers, historians, etc. are only paper shufflers. They are believers in labels. If the label says "beets" then obviously the jar contains beets. Right? Wrong! I spent 10 years of my life witness to laboratory "documents" which "certified" that absolute crap (Japanese aluminum) was OK to build aircraft parts from. Any Boeing readers out there? The "papers" were not related to anything we call the truth. Mere papers. Good for fuel on a cold night. The sign above my desk read "Ministry of Truth". College educations are exercises in papers and the terrible thing is that graduates actually believe they know something about the real world. They don't. "Knowing" comes from experience, not books.

The latest Journal of Historical Review, Winter 92-93 has been "Leuchterized". Fred Leuchter was the fellow who left occupied America to visit occupied Poland. While there, he stole some Polish property in the form of bricks, mortar, dust, roach droppings and such, and brought them home as souvenirs of Auschwitz. Fred then rushed the samples to a laboratory for an analysis of the "cyanide" content. By the beard of the Holocaust, the findings were blown into a gigantic whoopee. Lotsa cyanide in some bricks. Notta lotsa cyanide in other bricks. Conclusion: No one died from being "gassed" at Auschwitz. Ain't science grand — and simple? Imagine visiting kitchen "A" and finding spaghetti sauce all over the walls. Following that, you visit kitchen "B" and find no spaghetti sauce on the walls. Would you conclude that there were no spaghetti suppers in kitchen "B"? A revisionist

would.

My copy of *The Leuchter Report* fails to indicate the chemical composition of the respective bricks. Maybe there is a "real" report out there somewhere, but the one I am looking at mentions only "iron" and "cyanide". The iron content was determined by spectrographic methods. I did spectrographic analysis while employed by Carborundum Metals, for the Atomic Energy Commission, and so I have no need to pilfer descriptions from a used college book, as the paper shufflers do. This type of analysis consists of burning a sample in an electric arc and photographing the spectral lines produced by diffraction. The density of the image on the photograph (negative) is "fudged" into a percent composition. Results are often reported as parts per million. This type of analysis gives no indication of the chemical relation of the elements. In other words, there is no way to tell if iron is in elemental form or in chemical combination with something and if in combination, no clue whatsoever as to what it was in combination with. It is impossible to tell if the iron was from rust or Turnbull's blue, which is similar to Prussian blue, or as the revisionists say, Auschwitz blue, which more than likely, is a mixture of Turnbull and Prussian blue.

The "cyanide" analysis was done by "wet" methods, that is, it was carried out in solution by reactive observations and measurements. Sometimes a substance is measured by separating and weighing its filterable reactive product. This is called gravimetric analysis and it fails to be conclusive sometimes because the precipitation in itself, often alters the substance in question. One has extreme difficulty in measuring trivalent chromium, by precipitation, if the reaction even hints at forming hexavalent chromium, or it is in solution with hexavalent chromium. Magnesium reacts with chromic acid to produce a chromate which is a chemical mess. In its structure can be found two valence states for the chromium, which, for some unknown reason, varies due to any traces of fluoride ion. Chromate coatings are used to prepare magne-

sium surfaces for adhesive and paint applications. It's an old German trick. These complex chromates offer the same resistance to analysis as does the iron in the ferri-ferrocyanide/ferro-ferricyanide mixtures. In 1962, while being employed as the chief chemist at a Boeing sub-contracting company, I solved this problem in regard to chromium by using an optical colorimetric method which was approved by the National Bureau of Standards. Moreover, many reactions are complicated by the unavoidable introduction of complex ions which trap other substances resulting in a loss of determination. Titrations are also notorious for erroneous results. Many technicians fail to allow for the fact that the indicators are part of the reaction also. People who attempt to determine the acidity of their swimming pools soon discover that the chlorine present bleaches the indicator and therefore leaves you holding onto another false conclusion. (Actually, it is nascent oxygen that does the job but people have this sort of chlorine thing buzzing about in their brains.)

I mentioned the above for a good reason. From what I have read in Mr. Leuchter's report, I would never get too excited until I had some other questions answered. Were the chemical compositions of the pieces of stone identical? Did the "gas chambers" have the identical building material as the "disinfection chambers" (disinfestation chambers)? Are you sure that the wall the samples came from were the identical walls which existed in 1944? Were the time, temperatures, humidity, light and hydrogen cyanide concentrations identical in both sites. In other words, were the fumigation chambers and the "extermination" chambers identically used? If not, then how can you make such a definitive conclusion, Fred? Did enthusiasm cloud your reason?

In the Journal mentioned above, I did not spend much time on the article "The Leuchter Report Vindicated" by Paul Grubach. It is a typical revisionist article — about 90 percent quotes and copied information from whatever sources proved agreeable. (Kosher science. Start with a conclusion and select

the data to fit.) When the author slips and ventures a thought or two, he flubs it. Mr. Grubach got the better of (or so he thinks) Mr. Pressac, who authored something called "Truth Prevails". Pressac says this; Grubach says that; Pressac says this; etc. Each thinks the other to be mistaken. They are both correct. It's now Mr. Pressac's turn to babble on (refute, as the experts say) about Mr. Grubach's article.

I'll pause here for a note. Hydrogen cyanide (HCN) exists as a gas and a liquid at standard temperature and pressure. At zero degrees Celsius, water simultaneously exists as a gas, liquid and a solid. "Freezer burn" is the result of solid water changing to gaseous water right in your sub-zero freezer! Your food gets dehydrated without an oven in sight. HCN molecules just hate segregation. When this gas is dissolved in water, we refer to the solution as hydrocyanic acid or Prussic acid. The formula HCN refers to either; hence confusion in some cases. When hydrogen chloride gas is dissolved in water, it is called hydrochloric acid or muriatic acid. Some proton donating substances are normally in a liquid state. Acetic acid is one such case. When it is undiluted we call it "glacial" acetic acid. This is because it turns to a glacier-like solid substance at ordinary low temperatures. When HCN gas dissolves in water, some of the molecules react with the water to produce charged particles called ions. Most of them sit around watching TV.

Mr. Grubach received a diploma and studied something "with concentration in chemistry", as the horn blows. However, Mr. Grubach failed to remember his high school chemistry. On page 453 he quotes (revisionists are always quoting someone or copying something) a Dr. Pauling (the vitamin C kosher crackpot?) and seems unable to tell the difference between a "weak" acid and a "dilute" acid. In the dark, all acids look alike. Dilute refers to concentration while weak refers to dissociation (ionization). Weak acids may be concentrated and strong acids may be dilute. The terms "saturated" and "concentrated" are also confused. It would also be wise if he

spent some time contemplating the difference between evaporation and boiling. Gotta keep yer eyes on dem molecules.

Mr. Grubach is also in the mind reading business. Throughout the "vindicating" article are liberal dashes of what "really" goes on in the mind of Mr. Pressac. Why gosh already, Paul can even ascertain all sorts of motives. He probably understands Mr. Pressac better than Mr. Pressac understands himself. I wonder: Can Mr. Pressac also read Mr. Grubach's mind? This all reminds me of the "psychological report" which surfaced in regard to Barry Goldwater in 1964. It was written by an "expert" whose only contact with Mr. Goldwater was through his writings, which may, or may not, have been written in earnest. Crystal balls are everywhere — except on Crystal, who is a girl.

On page 455, there is a glaring example of the faith in printed material as opposed to reality. The boiling point of hydrogen cyanide is 78 degrees Fahrenheit — right out of a book. The poo-plah about this or that because HCN (gas) would condense below this temperature occurs in most of the revisionist twaddle in an attempt to "prove" that "gassing" was impossible without heat and a full moon. (Are American gas chambers heated?) If these people would "get a life" they would soon learn that a little knowledge is dangerous. Water boils (change of state — liquid to gas) at 212 degrees. Below this temperature, if Mr. Grubach's view of the earth is valid, there shouldn't be any water in the atmosphere. Ever hear of humidity? If your body temperature is normal, your lungs are full of water vapor (gas) which is not itching to condense anywhere or at anytime even though it exists as a gas below the boiling point. Water remains as a gas, when evaporated, and never condenses until the "dew point" is reached and then, only a fraction of it. Hydrogen cyanide gas also has its own dew point and that is why Mr. Leuchter's surmise is all gas. Also, according to people who read but don't use their heads, ice shouldn't "disappear" if the temperature is below the freezing point. Sublimate it does and anyone who OBSERVES the world about him, instead of reading about it, knows that

ICE DISAPPEARS, on very cold days, in the same way solid carbon dioxide (dry ice) does. At 50 degrees Fahrenheit, hydrogen cyanide can exist in a gaseous state, at lethal concentrations. If this weren't true, every exterminator of barnyard mice and beetles would be out of business. If Mr. Grubach is a man of conviction, then I propose a trial by gas. Let him stand in an unheated closet (50 degrees) and I'll drop a few copper cyanide pellets into a bowl of battery acid which will be at his feet. Nice and cool. After 10 minutes of all that "condensing" going on, Mr. Grubach can leave the closet, smiling and quoting the last article he read. If you believe that he will still be breathing, then I'll tell you a story about how diesel exhaust gases can't kill anyone either. One can quickly demonstrate how easily a diesel engine can be used as an effective killing machine. I only wish I could stuff a few revisionists into a chamber for that purpose, without going to jail. They would absolutely learn something. It would be their last lesson.

It's too bad that Mr. Grubach (follower) and Mr. Leuchter (the leader) never got into the blueprint business. They'd soon discover (hopefully) that in the formation of Prussian blue, the blue is initially a quite stable SOLUBLE substance. (The precipitate is not technically "soluble" but is actually an easily dispersed colloid.) In this state, one can rinse the substance away. In the blueprint section of Taylor-Sybron, excess Prussian blue, on week-old prints, was bleached away, as a matter of course, with nothing more sophisticated than a 4 to 10 percent solution of washing soda (sodium carbonate). (Perhaps Nazi chemicals operate with a different set of rules.) Hydrated chromous oxide, and countless other insolubles, also exhibit the same property. Since the "gassing" took place with all of that sweating, urinating, and vomiting within a chamber that was already damp, one could easily develop a scenario by which the lack of accumulated Auschwitz blue could be legitimately explained. Did the Nazis rinse the chambers after each use? If they used washing potash, then that would explain where all of that potassium came from. Were the

chambers ever cleaned with any type of alkali? If so, the "blue" could have been drastically reduced.

During a clothes fumigation process the articles are never fumigated in a wet state. Therefore, this chamber would have "unused" HCN all over the place. When gassing people, the great quantities of moisture present on and in the bodies would absorb large quantities of HCN leaving a lesser amount to react with whatever hematite, siderite or magnetite that was present in the stone walls. Hydrogen cyanide has a very strong attraction to water. It dissolves in all proportions which leads to the strange term "infinitely soluble". You'll find examples of this sort of thing in the Handbook of Chemistry and Physics where "data" is given for a 100 percent(!) solution. This is nonsense since the term "solution" implies at least one other substance. Many people do not realize that a good share of this "authoritative data" is the result of interpolation and extrapolation — educated guesses. It's in the fine print, boys, if you ever managed to read it. If HCN is introduced into a sealed container of water, the molecular attraction to the water is such that the internal gas pressure will be reduced. Ammonia is another gas where this is true and lends itself to a remarkable laboratory demonstration of this effect. If you placed a rodent into a sealed chamber and an equal mass of cloth into another of the same volume, and then introduce equal amounts of hydrogen cyanide gas into both (sufficient to kill the rodent), you'd find that the rodent chamber would have much less HCN left over than would the other chamber. If the walls were such that Prussian blue could be formed, then the walls of the chamber containing the cloth would be more blue. Another question which should be answered is in regard to the frequency. Where the "gas" chambers used to the same extent as the fumigation chambers? Also, if the disinfestation chambers were indeed warmer than the "execution" chambers, then another reason is found for the evidence of a greater concentration of reaction products (blue stuff).

Mr. Leuchter is also strung out on this 78 degree tempera-

ture bit. To Fred, hydrogen cyanide would be condensing all over the place. Not so. (How's your dew point?) Under the temperatures and pressures being considered, the hydrogen cyanide molecule has a greater affinity for the water molecule than it does for its own kind. It is a molecular race-mixer. This means that hydrocyanic acid would be formed in preference to the liquid hydrogen cyanide because water is not exactly rare. Moreover, every fumigator knows that it takes very much higher concentrations of HCN to kill fleas than it does people. Here again we have another reason (if you need one) for one chamber having bluer walls than another. Higher concentrations of HCN are needed to kill fleas, bedbugs (they need a lot of gassing!) and lice than would be necessary for human beings or Bushbunnies. So there. My blue is bluer than your blue. Mr. Leuchter also overlooks the fact that crowded rooms get very warm. People are actually radiant heaters and so are the cows which heat up cow barns. Revisionists spend too much time in isolation to know this.

The revisionist thing is a circle-jerk; an endless debate; a merry-go-'round. It is often a business run by people who don't know how to earn a living any other way — an obvious handicap. This doesn't mean that I believe all of those WW II tales. They're mostly nonsense but many people believe all sorts of preposterous things. So what? Do you think arguing will change their minds? I don't. If tomorrow morning everyone woke up and exclaimed that the Holocaust was a hoax, and believed it, would AIDS disappear? crime vanish? the Mexican invasion evaporate? drugs go poof? Huh?

In spite of David McCalden's book *Exiles From History*, I see a greater strength in the Jewish psyche than in the revisionist one. Revisionists are generally not jews. The jews, unlike christians, don't stomp about the earth bothering people with conversion in mind. They are content to do their thing. No jew has ever bothered me, but assorted varieties of christians are continually disturbing my peace by pounding on the door with the latest "truth". In regard to the "gassing"

business, jews simply believe it happened (as well as the 10 million followers of Pat Robertson and other "born-agains") and go about their business with hardly a second-thought. Revisionists appear to have some psychological warp which propels them to proselytize. They WANT to believe in the non-existence of things other people believe existed and spend considerable energy in trying to convince themselves that they are on the path to something. It's an obsession. In many cases, it is merely an occupation.

The problem with all revisionists is that while they CLAIM to be scientific, they fail to ACT in a scientific manner. A scientific approach always involves experimental verification of the theory, idea, notion, etc. As an example, take the case where "documents" and "eye-witnesses" claim that a batch of people were executed in a chamber where diesel exhaust was pumped in. Where is the revisionist who is so confident, that his "paper proof" represents reality, that he will volunteer his person to duplicate the procedure? Don't hold your breath! Besides, stuffing a few mice up the exhaust pipe of your Mercedes proves nothing other than an observation about mice and exhaust pipes. I would like to see a dozen or so revisionists (Leuchter and his disciples from Grubach on) place themselves in a chamber, together with opened cans of Zyklon B, and demonstrate to the world that it is impossible to die in that fashion. Until this happens, the music will play and play and play. The world is getting tired of the tune. I am opposed to using animals in any such demonstration. Dying goats act like dying goats. We need human volunteers and not extrapolations of mice to men. The only incident I know of, where someone actually tried to verify a Holocaust tale by experimentation, was the case of Charles Provan. Charlie wondered if 700 people could indeed be stuffed into a two-car garage. He couldn't find 700 agreeable people, but he managed to cram his family into a box about the size of a phone-booth and, by using a proportionality, concluded that it was possible. At least, this is a start. Charlie is more scien-

tific than his revisionist antagonists. Instead of peering at a calculator and some dusty books, he went to work in the real world. He also suggested that Fritz (diesel exhaust gas is harmless) Berg volunteer for a non-hazardous diesel gassing.

Who cares if it is technically impossible for Jesus to walk upon water? Who cares if it is technically impossible to exterminate millions of God's images with insecticide? To most human fodder, they "know" these things happened. All mothers "know" that their children are intelligent and beautiful. Isn't everyone above average?

Truth is a mirror scattered in a myriad of bits — and each believes his piece to be the whole. (Check me out. Did I quote Gibran correctly? Probably not. I don't read much.) In the meantime, keep the revisionists in room and board. Send them your spare dimes.

Comment: Confusion has always existed in regard to the phenomena we call evaporation and boiling; condensation and liquefying; and even crystallizing and freezing; with sublimation thrown in for good measure. Most of the problem is resolved once we understand that God, in His infinite wisdom, created molecules unequal in their kinetic energies — the energy associated with motion. Thus, some molecules have more "potential" than do their brothers. Ain't that true, Dr. King? The state of matter we call "gas" is where all of the molecules (of water, for example) in a particular region are completely separated. They occasionally bump into one another, and other things also, but they generally don't hold hands and waltz about. For all of these molecules to exist in the gaseous state means that all of them have a certain minimal kinetic energy. Some of the molecules in a pan of liquid water have this energy at 80 degrees, for example. They are the ones who "evaporate" (become gaseous) leaving the slugs behind. The boys who left the pan are "hotter" and leave the "cooler" ones behind. This is the reason that "evaporation cools". Those that don't evaporate require outside assistance

(affirmative action) in order to make it in the world as a gas. This assistance comes from the surrounding environment and allows more of the boys to leave home until all have evaporated. When enough energy (heat) is supplied to a given amount of liquid, over a shorter period of time, to insure that every molecule has the required energy to exist as a gas, we call this process "boiling". "Boiling" also implies visible evidence of convection and gravity forces. Boiling is where ALL of the molecules will eventually have this minimal energy. Evaporation is where SOME of the molecules have the required minimum, if not today, then tomorrow. A thermometer measures the AVERAGE energies of the molecules. Smaller molecules are affected to a greater extent than are large molecules by slight changes in energy. This is why viscous liquids, such as cooking oil (long molecules about 200 times more massive than a water molecule) do not evaporate to a noticeable degree. (Large electrostatic forces are also involved.) A Leuchter's gas (HCN) molecule is approximately the same size and mass as a water molecule. That is why, at 70 degrees, we could expect to find large quantities of HCN molecules dashing about, as a gas, ready to do their death dance. There are other things to this evaporation business (electrostatic bonding forces is one) but I am only trying to give a little insight to the misconceptions. When all else fails, would you be interested in holding an open bottle of liquid hydrogen cyanide (at 70 degrees Fahrenheit, which is below its boiling point) in your hands and taking a deep breath near its surface? If you have an undying (appropriate term!) faith in Mr. Leuchter's 78 degree message, then you shouldn't have any problem at all.

I have purposely left out the effects of pressure since the extermination argument does not require its inclusion. I used to do an interesting demonstration in class where a student held, in his bare hands, a flask of "boiling" water while the thermometer read 90 degrees Fahrenheit. But that's another gassing tale.

I'll close by mentioning that the vapor pressure (pressure due to the moving gas molecules) of hydrogen cyanide is 10.4 inches of mercury at 60 degrees Fahrenheit. (Normal atmospheric pressure is about 29.9 inches.) This is nearly the same pressure exerted by water at 165 degrees Fahrenheit. Now, for those not interested in dying as a result of some revisionist's guess, you must remember that 165 degrees is very hot water. Most home water heaters use this as a maximum. Anyway, place a pan of water on the stove and heat it to 165 degrees. Shove your face into the readily noticeable vapors. Get the feel? Now this is analogous to what you'd feel, "moisture-wise" (not temperature-wise), to having your kisser near a pan of liquid HCN at 60 degrees. Not a lot of "condensing" going on, is there? The amount of HCN vapor, at this temperature, is deadly, lethal, killing, exterminating and down-right uncomfortable. It would make your eyes burn, as in pain, man! You'd scream, holler and die while all of that HCN became part of your body and not part of a "blue" wall. At 60 degrees, there would be 400 milligrams (the mass of an aspirin tablet) of gaseous hydrogen cyanide in each QUART of dry "air" BEFORE any condensation could occur. (Sorry, Fred, but that 78 degree argument is for the birds.) This is about 3 times the amount needed to terminate a person's life within a few minutes. I may appear to be engaged in "overkill" but revisionists remind me of the man who said "I've pruned it three times so far and it's still too damned short!"

From *FAEM* (First Amendment Exercise Machine)
Box 433, Buffalo NY 14223

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

Brave New World

by
Manfred Roeder

Haus Richberg, W-3579 Schwarzenborn
Federal Republic of Germany

The white Western governments have started the last battle to destroy their own people. They are determined to liquidate the White race. There is no longer any doubt that this is their ultimate aim. It is the same in America as in Germany or South Africa whence I just got an alarming call for help. White police are shooting at peaceful White demonstrators who are demanding to be heard before the government is turned over to black thugs.

Any shred of White nationalism is demonized as racism, fascism. In Germany it is already illegal to demand "Germany for the Germans."

Hysteria is running wild across the country since a Turkish woman and two girls in November died in a burning house in Mölln. All the media screamed about "Nazi barbarism" without the tiniest bit of evidence. Now two Skinheads are accused but they have retracted their confessions. One national group after another is now being outlawed. The largest newspaper, *Bild*, with a circulation of 1.3 million, carried an article mentioning my name and demanding that three more organizations, among them Deutsche Bürgerinitiative, be declared illegal.

Immediately I called the Minister of the Interior and told him that this is nothing but an instigation to murder. Gangs of foreigners are encouraged to kill 'Nazis.' And sure enough, a week later Rabbi Ben-Jonson in Israel announced that 100 Jewish 'fighters' would come to Germany to hunt Nazis. Three of them are already here. This is the result, or should I say, the intention, of our government.

The Imperial Battle Flag of WWI is shown in a photo reproduced in the above mentioned *Bild* article; the photo carries the subtitle "symbol of the lunatics" because this flag is often shown at national demonstrations. Hysteria has gone so far that recently even the present German "black-red-gold" flag could not be shown in a class room as being too nationalistic.

When I was recently invited to speak at a meeting in Bonn, the police commissioner declared it illegal because anti-Semitic or unfriendly remarks about foreigners might be made. We are not far from a new law where nobody who might be of a different opinion than the government is allowed to speak. Every day now there are mass demonstrations against xenophobia, bigger ones than under Stalin or Honecker. Brave new world, indeed!

Every day I am attacked in the media, sometimes my name is mentioned with a false picture on TV. They are trying very hard to eliminate everybody who might be a potential adversary. I think it is a sure sign of panic: they know that their time is up and our time is coming. Let us cheer up and wait for coming events. ❑

GERMANY AWAKENS

by
Maj. D.V. Clerkin

Reprinted from *The Talon*,
published by the Euro-American Alliance,
P.O. Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221

Jewish *Angst* (fear, anxiety) over the growing National Socialist movement in Germany is expressed in the near-hysterical reports on TV in the United States. Even the MOSSAD is threatening to take some action. Nothing can stop the movement from growing because National Socialism was not a mere political phenomenon; Adolf Hitler was an organic outgrowth of the German nation.

There was a Germany before Hitler, a Germany of Goethe, Bach, Mozart and Beethoven; of Bismarck and Kaiser Wilhelm II. The Hitlerian revolution saved that very Germany from Jewish-Communist distortion and ruin. Today's Bonn regime is the Weimar Republic all over again, crawling with alien influences and a treasonous cosmopolitanism that permits the overrunning of Deutschland by millions of the Third World's unwashed. Since their military defeat in 1945, Germans have been forced to beg forgiveness of the very Jew Marxists who tried to enslave Germany in 1918, paying 'reparations' to Jews, taxing the German people dry to hand money over to the Zionist bandit colony in occupied Palestine. Is it any wonder that Young Germany has had enough?

The German Jungen were made to view the old films of the days of German glory as a form of punishment, instilling, it was supposed, a deep sense of guilt for having been great and manly. But these old films told another story of a Germany that had found itself—a Germany that Adolf Hitler had saved for posterity. Watch the old films, then look at today's TV reports of life in the Bonn interregnum. Which would you prefer as an Aryan to be part of?

Now the tables are turning; the tide rises. And with this National Socialist tide, the utter joy of being an Aryan in a nation dedicated to Aryanism looms on the German horizon. Bonn may threaten and posture, but Kohl, Weizsaecker and Kinkle are impotent marionettes whose strings the Jews pull out of disdain for their pathetic cowardice. The Jews may rail, they will whine; however, they cannot prevent the resurgence of race and nation in Germany. Something as fundamental as this cannot be legislated against. Such a movement is too inherent in the German people to be frightened out of existence by a few MOSSAD sneaks. Should MOSSAD dare to kill anyone on German soil, the rise of the NS movement will gain momentum.

Look for the appearance of NS-leaning members of the German Bundestag, which will be slowly transformed into a Reichstag. The asylum law will be repealed, and the foul aliens will be thrown out of Germany. Germany's birthrate will slowly increase as National Socialist policies build morale amongst the people. The new Germany will stop the extortionist 'reparations' to the Jews and Israel. Expect the Jews and their sycophants to foam at the mouth over this because money is at the heart of the guilt propaganda leveled at Germany and the other Aryan nations.

Eventually the second German revolution will begin to influence the thinking of Aryans everywhere, which is why the Jews fear it so much. The idea that an NS Germany will cause Whites to question why they are being dispossessed fills them with such apprehension that they hysterically seek ways to thwart the reawakening of the Germans. Hitler's Germany was the last curtain for world Jewry and their plan for world dominance through the destruction of the Aryan race. The second coming, as it were, of the Hitlerian idea to Germany will carry on the work first entered upon in 1933.

When you see the young Germans marching in opposition to the Third World aliens who are sucking the blood of

the German people, realize that these brave kids fight for us here in North America as well by setting a worldwide example. There will come a time soon when conditions here will mirror what is going on in Germany. Hundreds of thousands of Haitians are preparing to get aboard homemade boats to sail for Florida. Clinton will let them in to "plead their cases" for asylum in the United States. Does anyone suppose that they will be welcomed in south Florida? Violence and mayhem are coming to Florida over this invasion by a diseased, criminal black race from Haiti that is noted for but one thing: the slaughter of their French masters in an 1803 uprising on the island of Hispaniola.

Black uprisings are becoming more frequent. The time is coming in America when multiculturalism will stick in the throats of its supporters. Blacks are attacking Jews in Brooklyn. New York talk radio is ablaze with Jews vowing revenge against blacks who insult them on the streets. Multiculturalism is just a euphemism for destroying Aryan civilization in North America. Even the huge buffoon, Lush Limburgher, is beginning to criticize multiculturalism, though the big turd hasn't the courage to attack the immigration policies of the government. In California, La Raza and other Hispanic racist groups are replacing white city council members by bringing illegal aliens to the polls to vote. Colorado is under a faggot call for a boycott because the voters dared to oppose special rights for queers. And in Boulder the mayor has sent out a call for welfare niggers to move into town, a town the mayor says is too lily-white!

The next time you hear someone claim that the Germans are an awful lot because they don't want to live with the unwashed baggage from the Third World, who come to Germany to live off the welfare rolls, tell that 'enlightened' person to wait just a little longer until we here in North America are up to our ears in wogs. When the reaction happens here, it may even schock the Germans! ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I was intrigued by W.J.C. of Connecticut's letter in which he gave his opinion on different kinds of music. I find it strange that one could like rock music and not jazz both of which I find offensive and both of which come from the same source.

Sir Thomas Beecham said there are only two kinds of music, good and bad and most of it is bad.

W.J.C. said that rock-n-roll was at first nigger music until Elvis came along and made it popular with white people. Elvis was the catalyst that induced white people to accept negro music. He was reportedly paid to do this by a recording company in the South that had hitherto been unable to get young Whites to listen to black bands. They needed a White to play negro music. Elvis created a whole new following of what some Southerners refer to as white niggers.

Culturally, we in America are an offshoot of Western Europe. In music, our cultural heritage is the classical and romance music of Western Europe and its related forms. Our culture period ended in 1900. We are living in a time of advanced cultural decline. Our culture has been largely supplanted by a giant entertainment industry.

I believe the greatest music that will ever be written has probably already been written. Music is the ideal form of abstract art and Western Man is essentially abstract in his way of thinking. That is why music is for us the greatest of the arts.

The people of the culture that will follow ours, to produce any great music, would have to think in the abstract which is far from assured. The Greeks who preceded us were not abstract in their thinking and left no meaningful music. They excelled in sculptoring which for them was the greatest of the arts.

Yours truly,
J.C.M., Washington

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

Greetings from ZOG's health spa in beautiful Southern Illinois. I hope this finds all going well with you.

I would like to thank you for the gratis issues of *Liberty Bell*. Being kept locked in a cage for 22 hours a day and not being allowed

to earn even the few pennies an hour they pay other prisoners, makes me dependent on the generosity of those in the movement for whatever funds I receive. That is how I was able to make the recent book purchases from you. At present I simply can not afford to renew that gratis subscription you gave me. I understand the economic crunch out there and why gratis can go only so far; therefor, I want you to know that I am very appreciative of the support you gave me. It has been much more than that of some who actually partook in the largeness of the Order's gifts.

Since the beginning of time our people have celebrated at this time of the year. Some celebrate the birth of the Sun, others the birth of the Son, while still others celebrate just to be celebrating. Whatever the reason you celebrate, in the spirit of White unity I wish you and yours the very best for the holiday season, May the new year see the genetic memory of our warrior ancestors come to the surface.

I salute for your efforts on behalf of our people. Take care and stay strong.-88!

Richard Scutari, #34840-080
Box 1000, Marion IL 62959

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Greetings to you. This is to thank you for the catalog you sent me, and for your generosity in sending me the copies of *Liberty Bell* and *The International Jew*, Vol. I. I was both pleased and surprised to receive them, again I thank you.

It amazes me that so many people are unaware of that amazing series published by the great Henry Ford, and that the Jewish Question is far older than just the last 50 years. I read in the *Liberty Bell* you sent me something particularly poignant to me, a stark example of the effect of Jew-manipulation of the media and, most disgusting of all, our Public schools. That is the fact that *no* student picked at random today, or anyone else for that matter, can tell one how many U.S. servicemen died in WWII but can, almost without hesitation, tell one of the 6 million killed in the "Holocaust." When I mused upon that fact, it sickened me.

Also, the fact that there was a Pacific Theatre in WWII, that it wasn't a fight solely against the "evil Nazi Fascists." In fact, and I say this as a fair student of military history, I know of no worse battles ever being fought by U.S. troops than those that bear the name of Guadalcanal, Iwo Jima, the Solomons, or Bougainville unless it be

the battles of our Civil War that bear the blood-drenched names of Antretam, Cold Harbor, Gettysburg, and Bloody Spotsylvania. I'm sure you're familiar with all this too—it makes one righteously angry, doesn't it? All the so-called "documentaries" dwell on the campaign in Europe and always languish long and mournfully on the "death camps." I am so sick and tired of Jews crying "anti-Semitism" and complaining of persecution that I have wished 6 million *were* killed, that the world be just that much lighter.

I have filled in my family and some friends on these things, seeking not to "convert" them but trying to show them how to sift for themselves fact from fiction and, most importantly, to think for themselves. I have been pretty successful thus far. The problem, at least one of the bigger ones in my opinion, is just that—people have developed this curious aversion to thinking for themselves. Certainly, this trend coincided with the introduction of mass media, especially television, yet I cannot conceive what would turn a once strong, powerful nation into such weak and watery sheep, turning over the power of thought to the media and the government. These days, people don't even *want* to think, they don't *want* to see or be told truth. They would rather pretend things aren't so bad while everything their ancestors fought and died for crumbles and is stamped into impotence by their "leaders." It is sad beyond belief to me, as I am one who *is* willing to sacrifice self for my country and my people, though they'd appreciate it not the least bit. I only hope there are some true men left, that when the time comes we may claim what is ours. It's either that or be relegated to our place in history books. What are our chances, Sir?

Thank you for your time, and again for your generosity in sending me the books. Take care, I shall keep in touch.

Sincerely,
T.M.R., Bellefonte PA

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Sir:

Any plan to again try Ernst Zündel under so-called "hate laws" in itself is abominable.

In observing the world scene for nearly 70 years, it is quite obvious to any intelligent, careful observer that hypocrisy of the first order exists in North America in the treatment of Germans, and the dissemination of the truth concerning the combatants of 1914 to 1945 era.

First of all I would say that the wars between the British and German people were colossally criminal acts and have probably retarded humanity's progress for a thousand years. And I feel it in my bones for which I speak, for I am racially composed of both English and German and I have objectively reviewed the issues of our times. Germany, for instance, had more of an excuse for locking up Jews than the Americans had for incarcerating Japanese. Germany had more of a right to Danzig than Britain had to Bombay or the Jews to expel the Palestinians in such a ruthlessly cruel manner from their ancient homeland.

The hate against the Jews is mild in comparison to what I have seen and felt of the hate against Germans in my lifetime.

Sadly for the Aryan race, civilized Englishmen have relegated themselves into a corner after losing two World Wars as much or more so than Germany did. Their self-righteous attitudes are tremendously unfair. The bias and prejudices by the North American Anglos has been a disaster—the Jews invented the "Holocaust" and the Anglos have taken the bait. Anything under the sun should be open to debate or discussion, even the false tales of the brutally false tales that have come out of the bloodiest wars in history.

In conclusion I would say that this media/movie inspired anti-German nation is sick and dying.

J.V.B., Texas

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear friend:

I am a former literature purchaser from Palo Alto, California. At present, I'm teaching English for the school year in Eastern Europe.

Please change my address on your records and, for the enclosed check, please send me a sample copy of *Liberty Bell* and also a current book catalog—I feel the need for some inspiration. Thanks very much!

Sincerely
S.U., Poland

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

This is to notify you of a change in my living quarters...

I've been re-reading Dr. Oliver's "Postscripts" for the last few years. He grows ever more lucid, ever more splendidly assured in his commentary. His comments on Oliver Stone's film and on the Kennedy assassination are the most probing (and wittiest) writing

anywhere on this troubling matter.

Best Yuletide wishes to you and yours—88!

J.D.P., New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George and the rest of the LB team:

My best wishes for you and yours, now and in the future. The magazine continues to be extremely informative and enjoyable, especially Dr. Oliver's writings. Thanks for your sacrificial efforts through the years to keep the *Liberty Bell* coming.

Take good care of yourselves, we need you around for a good long time. Please use the enclosed gift as you think best, for personal or LB use.

Sincerely,
E.A.S., Missouri

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Friend and Patriot (I hope!):

Enclosed is the story of the murder of 2 of the Weaver family by the U.S. Government under the command of George Bush.

This is a recurrent pattern for the U.S. Government, murdering U.S. citizens with whom they have some disagreement—large or small—real or trumped up. They are doing it regularly.

I was so outraged by this event that I sent a contribution for Randy Weaver's defense and support of his family, and Kevin Harris' defense. Please join me and send a contribution to: UNITED CITIZENS FOR JUSTICE, P.O. Box 147, Naples ID 83847. Please specify if you want the money to go to Randy Weaver, Kevin Harris, or the Weaver children, or all of them.

Please make similar appeals for the Weaver family and Kevin Harris in your periodical. You know it will cost a lot of money to defend them, with the U.S. government and unlimited funds against them. Besides dollars, they need prayers.

Sincerely,
Jack Jones, Michigan

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Landsmann,

Liberty Bell is really the only puiblications that I truly look forward reading every month. I hope you can continue for a long time.

Reading the Letters to the Editor, I realized how much need there is to educate, in particular the young men. So I would like to sponsor a one-year subscription to *LB* for a young man in a military prison of your choice. Please don't give that person may name etc.

because I know that mail is monitored in military prisons and right wing publications are truly scrutinized by our MOSSAD-directed Federal policing agencies.

I would like to ask all *LB* readers please sponsor books or a subscription for a young person! They need to be educated; we all know that a change can not come without education first and an armed struggle later!

Viele Grüß
C.S., Arizoma

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Editor,

The liberal media has brought the nation to the point of tears with two recent stories. The first is the death by AIDS of that faggot Rudolf Nureyev. It seems to me, he just took one bow to many. Maybe he should have learned to curtsy? The wags have it that he is buried face down, so his old buddies can drop in for a cool one.

The next is the story of the rape of 20,000 Muslim women by those nasty Christians in Sarajevo. They deplore this act of "ethnic cleansing." What they don't mention is that the problem right here is even worse.

The Justice Department book *Report to the Nation on Crime and Justice* spells out a clear story on forcible rape in the USA. White female victims of rape totaled 116,000, and black victims 24,000. Of the offenders of the rape of white women, black men totaled 27,840. Of black women victims of rape, the number of white male offenders was listed as less than 10, or "statistically insignificant."

"Ethnic cleansing," anyone?

Happy New Year!
E.T., New Jersey

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Editor,

I believe that the various organizations which comprise the "White nationalist movement" should make an effort to emphasize other aspects of their program besides that of race. We must make our position known on every issue to every potential follower and supporter in the country. Most people know nothing of our beliefs except the lies of the media. They must be made to realize that this is POLITICAL PERSECUTION, pure and simple, that what the press terms "hate groups" are really opposition political movements which our glorious government is attempting to exterminate by all means necessary. Besides, the "racist hate group" bullet is the only

shot the enemy has. Most people have no idea what we stand for. They only see the media smear image. They do not know about our opposition to loan capitalism and speculation, to international trade and the exploitation of the American workers, and the fact that the government and the legal system must be totally replaced. Many people can identify with these isssues. At least 1/3 of the population must concur with the ideas of a group in order for it to assume power. The NSDAP was much more than a racial organization. They had positions on everything, as must we. We must be seen as an all-encompassing political movement, active on all issues. People joined the NSDAP for many reasons: for the solution of unemployment, to fight Communists, to oppose the Versailles Treaty, to end class conflict, and to restore national pride. We must give millions of people reason to support our movement or we are doomed. As Codreanu said, "Where are your slogans? Listen to the people in the streets. The slogans (issues) are on the lips of the people."

Respectfully,
"Schlageter", Lancaster, PA.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES. The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that For My Legionaries will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince M. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's take-over and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.) ***FOR MY LEGIONARIES,*** Order #06003, single copy $10.00, 3 copies $25.00, 5 copies $35.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS, by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00 + $1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented 'Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00, 5 for $20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, $1.50 for orders under $10.00, 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine Liberty Bell and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

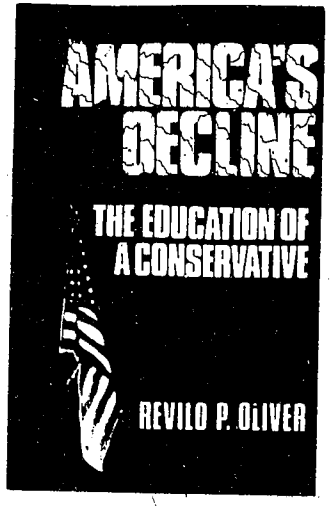

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

The Ethnic and Racial Aspects of Clinton's Appointments

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

page 42

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Professor R.P. Oliver
THE QUADRENNIAL SHINDIG:
Gritz, page 1; Perot, page 6;
The War Lord, page 7;
Slick (and Sick) Willie, page 8;
Prolonged Uncertainty, page 10;
Prospects, page 14; Appendix, page 15.
NAZIS EVERYWHERE, page 17;
A TRAITOR IS WORTH MORE THAN AN ARMY;
page 20; SPICED *CRAMBE*, page 22;
THE ROT AND THE STENCH, page 35;
PERSECUTION OF THE RIGHTEOUS, page 40.

THEIR CAPITALISM AND OURS,
by Hector Rodgers, Ph.D., page 46.

VOL. 20 - NO. 7 MARCH 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Harold F. Oliver

THE QUADRENNIAL SHINDIG

Early in November a great many Americans enjoyed a walk in the crisp cool weather that prevailed in most regions of the country, met and gossiped with friends and neighbors as they waited in line at the polls, and amused themselves by pressing keys on a voting machine or punching holes in strips of thick paper or marking with pencils on ballots. Most of them, furthermore, enjoyed an illusion that they were doing something significant—something that might affect their future in some way. It would be impolite to disabuse the innocents, but probably none of them are among the readers of this periodical.

The Jews had long before decided whom they would employ in the White House, but *goyim* were not privy to their decision and consequently curious about what straw boss would be given them. The election accordingly held the attention of many Americans, and it had some mildly interesting aspects.

Gritz

There was an American candidate, Colonel Gritz, who received 95,000 votes, less than one percent of the total, since he was almost totally ignored by the jewspapers and boob-tubes, and had to rely entirely on what support could be given him by the minuscule Populist Party, which had been further diminished by fission. No one knows how many votes for him were stolen or disregarded, but however many, they could not have altered the outcome of the election.

I have remarked at some length on the deficiencies of Colonel Gritz in *Liberty Bell*, May 1992, pp. 17-31 (cf. October, pp. 21 f.), but it remains true that Colonel Gritz was the only serious candidate who espoused policies that

would benefit Americans, and we must judge candidates by what they profess, when there is no clear indication that they are like the Demopublican candidates, whose promises, as everyone knows, are mere persiflage. The few Americans who wanted to recover the country that once was theirs were therefore justified in taking Gritz seriously.

J. B. Campbell, in *Liberty Bell*, January 1993, pp. 25-38, launched a drastic attack on Gritz, making allegations I can neither verify nor disprove, but utterly damning, if correct. It is odd that he overlooked a cogent charge against the Colonel, which could be made by drawing an obvious inference from his name, but which I have hesitated to put in print because friends who have met the colonel and whose ethnological discernment far exceeds my own could perceive no confirmation of it.

The Colonel's name, 'Gritz,' is pronounced with the *i* as in 'white' or the *ei* in German 'weiß,' not as the *i* in 'grit.' Now I cannot think of a source for that name other than the Yiddish colloquialism, *greitzer,* which means 'money,' like the American colloquialism, 'buck,' which was widely used to designate a dollar when the serfs were permitted to have money, and which is still occasionally used to designate the counterfeit currency now in use. The Yiddish term was adopted by some Jews as a family (gentile!) name when European governments forced them to adopt names that would indicate family relationships and differentiate persons having the same personal name. The Jewish name is pronounced as in German, and, with apocopation of the last syllable, would be the Colonel's name. His pronunciation of it could be a tacit avowal of his race, despite lineaments that seem Germanic.[1] That would explain, of course, some of the colonel's attitudes of which I

1. The name could, of course, come from a male ancestor generations ago, whose line could have been continued by marriages only with White women. That would have reduced the Jewish genetic factors to a very small fraction, and would raise the question whether even a drop of Yiddish ichor suffices to pollute Aryan minds, as Dr. Alfred Nossig and some other Yids believe. On the other hand, the Colonel's Germanic features could come from a mother and perhaps hybrid father.

particularly disapproved, e.g., his endorsement of the Holohoax and his obstinate denial of biological facts.

There is, however, an addition to the dossier which deserves your earnest consideration.

As I remarked in *America's Decline,* Jewish dominance of the John Birch Society became unmistakable when Robert the Welcher produced a disgusting booklet called "The Neutralizers," which advanced the absurd claim that only the nasty, wicked Communists and their agents would try to make Americans desist from loving the magnanimous and lovable Sheenies.[2] As I anticipated, the rump of the Birch Society survived its founder,[3] and soon retreated to Appleton, Wisconsin, where it strove to maintain itself with a steadily declining membership, which, however, greatly increased after Lord Bushy's treacherous attack on Iraq, thus giving the Society a new lease on life.

So far as I noticed, the Birchers in Appleton eschewed the Welcher's more absurd propaganda while continuing to attribute the world's woes to carefully unidentified "Insiders," and seemed to have become relatively sober in order to retain what membership they had left. But they reverted to the foolish old hoop-la in the issue of their magazine, *The New American,* dated 14 December 1992.

The public had come to learn something of the small army of five hundred goons, terrorists, and professional killers, complete with airplanes, helicopters, and other advanced military equipment, that the Federal government had sent into Idaho to murder a man named Randy Weaver and his family, but which had succeeded only in murdering his wife and one of his children, and seriously wounding two

2. Cf. *America's Decline,* pp. 308 f. I am still uncertain whether Welch was a Jewish hireling when he organized the Society or was later captured by the World Destroyers. When I have time, I may give a fuller account of its foundation than I thought it worthwhile to include in my book.

3. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* May 1985, pp. 19-23.

others.[4] Americans who are not unconscious do not yet recognize the Federal government's right summarily to kill Americans who displease it, and as the news from Idaho leaked out, despite the efforts of the jewspapers to suppress it, they felt dissatisfied. The Birch Society acted promptly to neutralize that dissatisfaction with an article that "proved" that Weaver was an agent of the vile conspiracy of "Insiders," sent to Idaho for the purpose of misleading American conservatives, who, needless to say, must adore Sheenies *ex officio.* And Colonel Gritz, who had been so impudent as to be a candidate for the Presidency, was denounced as Weaver's colleague in deceiving pure-hearted Americans.

To this patently absurd bit of poisoned hokum, Colonel Gritz replied with an article in the January 1993 issue of *Criminal Politics.*[5] He refuted some of the lies in the Birch Society's attempt to impose on the credulity of its members, which even went so far as to claim that Weaver was engaged in a "plot to destroy Idaho"! He had found a witness to an admission by an officer in the army of five hundred doughty terrorists that their mission was to kill everyone in the cabin, Weaver, his wife, his four children, and a friend. (Since the dead cannot speak, the jewspapers could then have buried the "incident" in Yiddish slime.) He denounced the article as "a totally inaccurate and scurrilous tale with an obvious B'nai B'rith bias," serving the interests of the "pro-Zionist government." *Enfin!* The Colonel has now publicly admitted that he knows what the Sons of the Covenant with Yahweh are doing to the United States and the American

4. The pretext for the murderous action was that Weaver had sold to a sneaking agent of the Treasury Department a shotgun that had a barrel one-quarter of an inch shorter than required by the bureaucracy's regulations. For a concise account of this event, see Campbell's article in *Liberty Bell,* January 1993, pp. 25 f., 33 f. For a fuller account, see the excellent newspaper, *The Truth at Last* (formerly the *Thunderbolt*), issue No. 359 (undated; c. September 1992); copies may be obtained from the publisher, P.O. Box 1211, Marietta, Georgia (30061); $1.25 postpaid.

5. P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio (45222); $187.50 per annum. Parts of the article were quoted (without mention of source) in *The Spotlight,* 22 February 1993, p.2.

people. He has broken the silence on this fundamental fact that he maintained in his book, *Called to Serve.*

Colonel Gritz quoted and endorsed the accurate and unimpeachable description of the Birch business that had been given him, years before, by an officer in the Counter-Intelligence Corps:

"The Birch Society is a diversionary front to devitalize Americans with strong nationalistic instincts." Bravo! The plain truth at last.

Colonel Gritz, furthermore, specifically identified the hoax as the work of B'nai B'rith, the vast network of Yahweh's Yids, who are herding their Aryan cattle to the precipice over which they will disappear from the world.

But do not become too enthusiastic and scorn Mr. Campbell. Gritz could be a Jew and still oppose the Zionists who now control his race: there are a few Jews who do. And, in any case, remember the sneaking subtlety of God's People, whose propaganda sheets, called newspapers, have for decades spat at the Birch business, precisely for the purpose of making it seem that they are afraid of their own diversionary front and thus making Americans believe that one tentacle of the octopus is fighting another. Colonel Gritz's correct identification of the Birch business *could* be—I do not affirm that it is—another subtlety in deception by the Masters of Deceit.

There are, furthermore, troubling aspects of the Colonel's activities. I have valid evidence to confirm Mr. Campbell's statement that when Gritz describes what he did or said in the past, some deficiency of memory or veracity adjusts his account to what he thinks his present auditors want to hear. What is much more serious, I am reliably informed that he did great harm to the Populist Party that was supporting him by demanding that "racists and bigots" be "extirpated" from it and by ostracizing chapters that did not obey him. His sons were imbued with his animosity and became so arrogantly offensive to a group of Southern gentlemen that they would have been thrown out of the

room, if they had not been the candidate's scions, sent to represent him.

It is true that many simple-minded Americans have swallowed the Jewish poison about the joy of making their country a melting pot full of stinking mongrels, and that many more are told by their shamans that mammals, at least anthropoid species, can be transformed by being sloshed about in magic water and given sips of Jesus-juice, just as a frog can be transformed into a prince by a comparable rite. And it is also true that the Colonel professes belief in a god who watches over him (but not over lesser folk) and intervenes to preserve him whenever he is in peril. But the Colonel is not simple-minded and naïf; he is a man of wide experience of reality—of brutal reality,—and it cannot be that he is unaware of the innate, profound, and unalterable differences between races. His professed abhorrence of "racism" must serve some ulterior and hidden purpose of his own.

That is enough. When an experienced and intelligent man denounces "racism," beware! He may (or may not) be a useful and even reliable ally in some secondary matter at issue today, such as the Federal Reserve Swindle or the cuddling of perverts, but always remember that sometime in the days ahead of us, when our fight for survival has reached its most critical phase, he will be our enemy. You need know no more.

Perot

A man named Ross Perot, who had become very wealthy, obviously with the permission of our masters, and who was known for his efforts to procure the release of American prisoners in Vietnam, suddenly and dramatically appeared as an independent candidate for the Presidency and was not ignored by the media of disinformation. Perhaps to his surprise, he attracted a very substantial following and it seemed likely that he would obtain votes in the Electoral College and perhaps be in a position to decide between the two Demopublican candidates. He then demoralized all, and

alienated half, of his supporters by withdrawing, with the transparently silly excuse that someone had threatened to cause a disturbance at the wedding of his daughter. A little later, when it seemed that Lord Bushy, who, when alarmed by the support given David Duke and Buchanan, had tried to conciliate Americans by deferring taxing them for a hundred billion to please his Jewish masters and by refusing to admit to Florida a horde of diseased and vicious niggers from Haiti, was favored by more voters than Clinton, Perot reappeared as a candidate, rallied the fraction of his early supporters who still thought him sincere, designedly alienated some of them by proclaiming that he did not want wicked "racists" to vote for him, and nevertheless obtained 19% of the votes, almost all of which would have otherwise gone to Lord Bushy, who was undoubtedly the lesser of the two evils. Perot, therefore, whether by intent or because he was skillfully manipulated by the World Destroyers, contrived the election of Clinton, who received 42% of the popular vote.

During his career of odd tergiversation, Perot certainly profited financially from deals with the Federal government, and the usually well-informed periodical, *Criminal Politics*, which at first supported him, charged him, on the basis of the recently disclosed sale of various properties to the Federal government at inflated prices, with having sold out. While he may have profited, it is likely that he had other reasons for his apparent vacillation—and for the political activity in which he is now engaged.

The War Lord

American voters, when compelled to choose between Scylla and Charybdis, would normally opt for the War Lord, largely because Bush maintains a superficial gentility, while Clinton is a vulgar oaf who comes from the very dregs of society, the class which niggers in the South used to call "poor white trash."

We may feel a twinge of pity for Bushy, who must have been disappointed and aggrieved when the masters whom

he had served so faithfully replaced him with an unsavory pet, but he should have known better than to expect gratitude or even consideration from Kikes. How diligently he served them at the expense of his American subjects became obvious when General Schwarzkopf disclosed the fact that the Sheenies in Israel had indicated what targets their American janissaries should destroy while killing Semites in Iraq. If Bushy was given $80,000,000 by the King of Saudi Arabia, as alleged by *The Spotlight,* 1 February 1993, that was not a bribe to make war, but a mere *pour boire* in recognition of his services in keeping high the inflated price of petroleum to increase the Saudi's profits and work hardship on the American people.

The Jews, by discarding him, deprived Bushy of an opportunity to strut before the world as War Lord again and smash up some other nation that disobeys God's Race. Rather nostalgically, he gave himself a last taste of glory by ordering some additional slaughter and destruction in Iraq, and by sending American troops and supplies on a fool's errand into Somalia.[5]

It is even possible that the Masters of the World, who cynically discarded him after he had served their purposes, may throw poor Bushy to the wolves, if they deem it expedient to excite a national scandal that will distract attention from what their new *fantoche* is doing to their American livestock.

Slick (and Sick) Willie

The new President's husband was inaugurated on 20 January. That may seem paradoxical, but it is an accurate statement of what took place, as you will see if you reflect on your observation of the bizarre pair in action, and especially if you have profited from the analytical commentary by Hilaire du Berrier in the November-December issue of his newsletter.[6]

5. See Appendix below.

6. *HduB Reports,* P.O. Box 786, St. George, Utah (84771); $85. per annum.

Clinton, who took the name of one of his stepfathers, can speak fluently and knows how to simulate candor and even a friendly interest in his auditors as he exhibits a kind of boyish earnestness. He would have made a very successful salesman in a used-car lot. But, as M. du Berrier points out, he is still as juvenile as he was when he was in hiding in London and exciting anti-American riots: he is a perennial adolescent. The brains of the strange couple must be provided by its better half.

M. du Berrier quotes an article in the *Sunday Telegraph* [London], which points out that the pair somehow got Clinton elected governor of Arkansas, "but after two years his and Hillary's trendy smugness grated and they were booted out [in 1980]. This setback forced Bill and Hillary to reinvent themselves as moderate, church-going, pro-business, pro-death penalty, modernizing Southerners." The inventing was doubtless the work of the female part of the couple, who probably had leisure while her husband's thoughts were occupied by his depraved craving for nigger whores, of which she evidently approved, perhaps to free herself from annoyance. What she invented was a new self.

Hillary Rodham, as she called herself to show how liberated she was, had worn big spectacles to show how intellectual she was, and had slouched around with unkempt hair in bedraggled sweaters and slacks to show how feminist she was, but she realized that those attributes would not help her make something of the male to whom she was married. She began to call herself "Mrs. Clinton," had her face redesigned, had her hair trimmed, washed, and set, donned skirts and dresses, and probably took lessons in how to behave like a woman. How cleverly she played her new rôle is shown by the results. She got her spouse reëlected Governor and then made him President. During the campaign she made it clear that she intended to be half of the Presidency—only half, because women should be modest. If some Americans are displeased by the "monstrous regimen of women," they cannot complain: they were warned.

Little seems to be known of the antecedents of Hillary Rodham, her parents, her brothers and sisters (if any), her education, or her life before she popped into the gubernatorial mansion at Little Rock and scandalized the survivors of the obsolete and dying species called ladies and gentlemen. Whether the information is withheld from ignorance or discretion, that is unfortunate, for it would provide some means of estimating her real character.[7] She will, of course, obey our rulers in all matters of policy, but they will doubtless grant her liberty to indulge her whims in harassing and oppressing their American serfs.

Clinton comes from what will soon be the model American family. His mother is reported to have been a bar-fly and to have married quite a few men, including the one whose name Clinton assumed. Clinton's brother, Roger, a distributor of the cocaine to which he was addicteed, was convicted a few years ago of criminal activity and served a year in prison before his sentence was suddenly commuted. Clinton's sister was jailed for peddling drugs and then for armed robbery. Clinton himself seems to have escaped promotion to a cell, although his activities while he was in England (or elsewhere) may have deserved one. It is not known whether he is a citizen of the United States. There are reports that when he was hiding out in England, he renounced his American citizenship, and frantic efforts to seal the files of the passport division of the State Department indicate that there is something extremely malodorous to hide.

Americans can now congratulate themselves. They have scraped the frowsty bottom of a barrel of rotten apples to obtain the frowsy Chief Executives who will further disgrace them in the eyes of the sneering world.

Prolonged Uncertainty

As is now obvious, the Jewish Empire, probably represented by Rabbi Kissinger, decided a year or more ago

7. I hear that she has commissioned a biography, i.e., an encomium, which is to be published soon. How much fiction it will contain is uncertain.

to appoint Hillary Clinton (with appended husband) as their manager in the White House and to represent the couple's election as a "mandate" to afflict the American boobs with ever greater hardships in preparation for the national bankruptcy and outbreak of civil wars, which many observers believe scheduled for 1995. But that was not apparent to observers.

What made the election of some mild interest was the fact that while it seemed likely before the end of August that Clinton would be appointed, no one could be sure of that until five days before the election.

Clinton's degenerate predilection for nigger whores, whom he rewarded lavishly,[8] was fairly well known in Arkansas, but it was only at the time that he was nominated by the "Democratic" gang that I was privately informed that he had engendered at least one mulatto bastard, and that documentation identifying the bastard and its dam had been supplied to (a) the *National Enquirer,* on the supposition that that periodical would print anything sensational, (b) the *Washington Times,* on the supposition that the "conservative" newspaper would prefer anyone to so vulgar a creature as Clinton, (c) the headquarters of Bush's campaign, on the supposition that Bush wished to win the election, and (d) the weekly pro-American newspaper called *The Truth at Last* (formerly *The Thunderbolt*).[9]

8. An assortment of Clinton's favorite black whores is listed and identified in *The Truth at Last* (issue No. 359). The known total is said to be 35. Clinton seems to have preferred to pick up black prostitutes of the lowest grade whom he found soliciting business on the street, and to dazzle them with his generosity. The newspaper, on the basis of testimony verified by an expert with a sphigomanometer ("lie detector"), gives a brief account of a trio of such prostitutes, whom he picked up on the street and carried, in the gubernatorial limousine (driven by a trooper of the Arkansas State Police), to his mother's house, where he played games with them for a while, and then gave them $1400—about $1250 more than they would have hoped to receive from prosperous customers. The mother of his son was such a prostitute, but says she retired from her vocation before she became pregnant by the future (titular) President of the United States.

9. See Note 4 *supra.*

Although Americans seem theoretically to approve of Integration, even when they know what it means, many voters would have been unwilling to elevate a father of mulatto bastards to the White House. That item of news, however, was totally suppressed until a few weeks before the election, when the *Truth at Last* finally printed it, having probably waited in the hope that the damning fact would be disclosed by periodicals of wider circulation not so identified with the American cause; it had verified the fact by investigation and added the corroborating information that the black bastard and the maternal whore had gone into hiding. Now, as I have said, had this fact been made public generally in the last week before the election, it would probably have ensured the election of Bush. It seems unlikely that the information was kept from him by his staff, so we must assume that he, perhaps under duress, acquiesced in his defeat.

It now appears that Bush and Clinton were partners in a criminal racket of which many "unreconstructed" Americans still disapprove.

Observers have long been puzzled by the origin of the quarrel between the C.I.A. (and hence Bush) and the Panamanian gang, headed by Noriega, who had been efficient partners in the supply of cocaine to Americans, the country of Panamá serving as a base for transshipment of cocaine from South America to American wholesalers through Florida and Louisiana.[10] Lord Bushy, as you know, used the American Army for a treacherous invasion of Panamá in flagrant violation of all international law to abduct Noriega and incarcerate the captive for life in an American prison, where he is held in solitary confinement, with an even grosser contempt for international law and human decency. It now appears that the quarrel may have been occasioned by a decision of Bushy and his gang to by-pass Panamá and ship the cocaine directly from Colombia and Bolivia to the United States.

10. See Colonel Gritz' *Called to Serve,* pp. 181-187 and *passim* (especially the pages listed in the index *s.v.* 'Noriega').

In June of this year a correspondent, whom I did not know and whose *bona fides* I had no means of estimating, informed me that the C.I.A. had established a huge air base, capable of handling the very largest planes, at Mena, Arkansas, in the midst of a sparsely inhabited and largely forested region, to which Army aircraft were bringing huge shipments of cocaine directly from South America, and that this was obviously done with the complicity and coöperation of Clinton, the Governor of Arkansas.

There was nothing greatly astonishing in that report, since Leonard Martin, in his brochure, *The Godfathers of North Dakota,* published in 1987,[11] had quoted the confession of a man who had been employed by the state government of North Dakota to carry shipments of cocaine from Florida to the Attorney General of that state for distribution by the gang headed by the Governor of North Dakota. But I did not use the information about Clinton, since I could not be certain of the integrity of my source.

It now appears that he obtained his information from a newspaper,[12] which he should have cited in his letter to me.

11. This little booklet is now available from the Pro-American Educational Foundation, P.O. Box 628, Mandan, North Dakota (58554); $5.00.

12. The alien censorship of our press is not quite complete. Some well-established local newspapers with a faithful readership can disclose locally-based scandals (as in the case of the Building-and-Loan fraud) with comparative impunity, while even in the major newspapers 'flukes' in journalism do occur from time to time when a reporter who has come upon a sensational story submits it to an editor (or his deputy) who can plead ignorance of specific instructions about the subject of the article. The most noted example occurred years ago when the *Los Angeles Times* published the fact that the Jews in Mississippi had hired two agents of the F.B.I. to murder any two Americans who were prominent for failure to revere God's Race; the agents selected, trapped, and machine gunned a young man and young woman, but the man remained alive with sixteen bullets in his body to be sentenced to life imprisonment, so the thrifty Jews paid their employees only $35,000, half of the promised blood-money, and the disgruntled agents of the F.B.I. 'leaked' the story to the reporter. That publication of the story in the newspaper with the second largest circulation in this country was really extraordinary. Of course the million and more boobs who read it learned nothing.

On 21 May 1992 the *Arkansas Times* published an article describing the base at Mena and its use for massive shipments of cocaine from South America, as described by a man named Seal in a confession he made before he was murdered, and asking by implication how the governor of the state could possibly have been ignorant of the operation. Bush, who was head of the C.I.A. when the operation began, was also implicated. The story was given to the Associated Press but was carried by no "newspaper" in the United States, and was first disseminated to a larger public in the November issue of *Criminal Politics.*

The article in the *Arkansas Times,* although suppressed by the jewspapers throughout the country, cannot have escaped the vigilance of Bushy's staff. He could have disclosed Clinton's activity as a principal in the covert importation of cocaine, while denying his own complicity, and that, I am sure, would have sufficed to ensure his reëlection, whatever Perot might do. Here again the War Lord must have been forced to acquiesce in his defeat in the election.

Finally, according to the issue of *Criminal Politics* for December 1992, members of Bush's administration knew that Clinton had renounced his American citizenship when he was hiding out in England to avoid conscription. The accuracy of the report is sufficiently confirmed by the hasty appointment of a "special prosecutor" to "investigate the leaks in the Clinton family's passport file," which, by the way, may contain other stinking secrets. Here again Bush seems to have been compelled to refrain from making a disclosure that would have assured his reëlection, even if made in the last week before it. I need not tell you what that means.

Prospects

You may be sure that the new Administration has a mandate (from its masters, not from the voters) to embark on forceable education of Americans so ignorant that they imagine they have Connstitutional rights. You need no help

in foreseeing the many ways in which the boobs will be taught the place in the world into which they put themselves, step by fatal step, in a progression that began with their aceptance of the White Slave Act in 1913 and will end only when the last Aryan has been merged into a mass of mindless mongrels that are raised as cattle by their divinely appointed owners. ("God is the Jewish People.")

I shall mention here only one item in the program.

The Rodham female will doubtless try to have enacted legislation, such as that now in force in Canada, Britain, Germany, and Austria, making it a capital crime to question anything the Master Race chooses to tell its livestock, and particularly enforcing faith in the preposterous Holohoax. That will not greatly matter, if, as I fear, the *Boobus Americanus*—and, indeed, the whole species of the *Boobus Arianus*—is no longer a viable species of mammalian life.

APPENDIX

The former ambassador to Kenya, Smith Hempstone, speaking with a clarity and common sense one does not expect from anyone connected with the rulers in Washington, pointed out the futility and absurdity of a costly attempt "to keep tens of thousands of Somali kids from starving to death in 1993, who in all probability, will starve to death in 1994." He could also have remarked on the folly of trying to prevent some Somali from killing in 1993 the Somali whom they will kill in 1994—unless, of course, the American boobs are willing to keep their armed forces in that Hell-hole to the end of time.

Somalia was a peaceful and well-governed country so long as the greater part of it was ruled by the Italians under Mussolini while the rest was a colony of the British Crown. For present conditions in Somalia, the Americans are indeed responsible, thanks to their "Liberal" nitwits, who howled about "colonialism," and to their own fatuity in listening to such pests instead of swatting them. Everyone who had a modicum of common sense knew that if Somalia was not ruled by Europeans, it would speedily revert to its condition

at the time the civilized nations took an interest in it, and, if European rule were relaxed, there would appear numerous successors of the notorious *mullâh*, Mahommed bin Abdullah, whom the British suppressed in 1905 and the Italians in 1909 to protect the rest of the natives. The present rulers of the world also knew that, of course, but the end of civilized rule in Somalia, as elsewhere, was precisely what they wanted and which they used their "Liberal" dunces to obtain.

The native population of Somalia is Ethiopic, a species that is thought to have been originally Hamitic, i.e., belonging to the race that included the greater part of ancient Egyptians, but with a very considerable admixture of Nubians at some early time, of Semites from Arabia Felix when the latter conquered and colonized Ethiopia, and of native Congoids. The modern population, however, falls into three categories: (1) persons with a large admixture of Arab blood in relatively recent times, forming the most intelligent part of the population, (2) persons with a large admixture of Congoid blood (chiefly Bantu), forming the most ferocious part, and (3) a miscellaneous population, representing the early Hamitic-Semitic amalgam with sundry other admixtures and generally regarded as inferior by both of the other groups.

This mongrel population is certainly not worth preserving at any time and certainly not at a time when the whole planet is disastrously overpopulated with worthless anthropoids. The boob tubes have exhibited starving Somali children and adults to excite the glands of sentimental persons, but that is only to make them approve of the shocking waste of American resources (and some lives). A rational observer knows that we have no legimimate interest in how many of the mongrels starve to death or kill one another.

Some observers believe that the American Army was sent to Somalia to establish bases that can be used to mount an Iraq-style attack on the White population of South Africa, if they are not passive when the sweet niggers begin to subject and massacre them. That is problematic.

It is difficult to see what value a base in Somalia would have in an attack on South Africa, if the Jews' government in Washington sends the U.S. Army to carry out that phase of its long-standing strategy to exterminate the race that created our civilization with the weapons that we gave them to use against us. The United States is now building in Bechuanaland (now called Botswana), close to the border of South Africa, three of the largest and most formidably equipped air bases in the world. Along that border, American airborne troops, assisted by savages, have carried out manoeuvres that were ostentatious preparation for an invasion. And the nation is being undermined and subverted from within by the legion of spies and terrorists American taxpayers maintain in the fortress, called an Embassy, they built in the heart of Pretoria.

In the meantime, the foul traitors who rule South Africa, thanks to the bovine mentality of the Christianized majority of Aryans, are sabotaging and demoralizing the South African Army, and have liquidated the South African producers of jet aircraft, military helicopters, and other advanced weapons, to disarm the nation and to throw thousands of the world's most competent engineers and scientists out onto the streets in sudden poverty. Air and naval bases are being abandoned or turned over to the enemy. And some sixty thousand of the most vicious niggers, duly convicted of the most atrocious and nauseating crimes, have already been turned loose by De Klerk in the hope that they will go on a rampage of murdering White men.

For the facts about this treason to our race, see the October 1992 issue of the *South African Observer,* edited by the signally courageous son of the late S. E. D. Brown (P.O. Box 2401, Pretoria, Republic of South Africa; by airmail to the United States, $50.00 per annum).

NAZIS EVERYWHERE

As you must know—I say you ***must,*** because if you don't, the poor, innocent people who are persecuted for their righteousness may kick your teeth in. Well, then, as you must

know, the wicked Germans made soap out of Jew fat. Although I cannot recall having seen testimonials to the superior quality of holy soap, it must have been highly charged with mana and very efficacious, so it probably removed not only the dirt from your hands but also the fingernails.

As you also know, the evil Germans flayed the sacred carcasses and made lampshades out of the skin. It is true that all of those lampshades that have been examined are made of pigskin, but that merely proves that God created his masterpieces with a very thick hide.

Then, of course, there are the six billion sweet Sheenies—or was it six million? Well, it doesn't matter—whom the Germans loaded into gas chambers and that is why so many of God's Own were killed before they turned up as "survivors" to extort money from the Germans, the Americans, and everybody foolish enough to yield to blackmail for something he didn't do.[1]

Some nasty people doubt these facts because there isn't a shred of evidence for them, so I will turn to indubitable

1. All this raises a knotty theological problem. The Germans must have exterminated six million of God's Darlings before they were resurrected and flocked into the United States, but old Yahweh remained passive and uninterested while his precious ones were being put to death, although he always vigilantly protected and watched over them in the old days, and he even stopped the sun over a town in Asia Minor so that his holy race could get in a little more butchering of the Semites from whom they were taking Palestine at that time. Yahweh's odd conduct troubled a learned rabbi, who tried to explain it in a book entitled *The Heavens Did Not Darken.* He concluded that the six million were exterminated because they were Jews like the recreants who were constantly threatened with dire things by most of the minor prophets whose diatribes are preserved in the Jew-Book; they failed to observe the regulations so minutely set forth in the third, fourth, and fifth Books of Moses. Some of them may have even eaten a slice of ham sometime. That, of course, is a plausible explanation—and the best that anyone has been able to think of. But if it is right, doesn't it follow that the Nazis were doing God's Work and admonishing recreant Jews as God ordained? And in that case, should we not honor them for their obedience to God and convert the "Holocaust Museum," recently built by the American taxpayers, into a memorial to show our gratitude to the Germans who helped Yahweh make his point and punished disobedient Jews in keeping with the will of their Creator? It's all very perplexing, isn't it?

facts that have been established and verified by all parties to the transaction.

From 1940 to about 1944 the American Army put between eight thousand and ten thousand American soldiers in gas chambers and exposed them to the deadly fumes of mustard gas and Lewisite to test the effectiveness of those gases and of types of protection against them. The soldiers were mostly youths of 17 or 18, who had volunteered to "try out new kinds of summer clothing." About fifty thousand more had their skins corroded with the liquid forms of the deadly gases.

Soldiers who had already developed conjunctivitis or laryngitis from one exposure were sent back into the gas chambers, sometimes for "man-break tests," which were "literally intended to bring the person to a state of collapse."

The participation of the victims was not entered on their military records, and they were told that the tests were a military secret, and that they would be court-marshalled for treason if they ever spoke of them. That effectively shut off all complaints for about forty years, and it is not yet known how many of the victims died during the experiments or from the after-effects of their injuries during the past half century.

Some of them, however, braving the threat of execution for treason, began to ask for compensation in the 1980s, and two years ago the Department of Veterans' Affairs agreed to compensate men whose eyes or lungs had been gravely impaired almost fifty years before. In addition to damaging eyes and lungs, "the tests probably caused skin cancer, some kinds of leukaemia [= leuchaemia], sexual dysfunction, and certain psychological disorders."

Having steadfastly denied for fifty years that such tests had been made and thus stigmatizing as frauds the victims who dared tell what had happened to them, the Army has at last admitted that the victims were telling the truth after all, but, according to the *New Scientist,* 16 January 1993, refused to disclose the names of the young soldiers whose

lives were thus imperiled or sacrificed by their own commanders. The Naval Research Laboratory, however, has opened its records. The Department of Veterans' Affairs will thus be able to find many of the victims or their widows. The Army may eventually be forced to disclose the names of the victims who had been under its command.

A medical commission that investigated the American record of enlisting by deception volunteers who were then made "human subjects of medical experimentation," concluded that the victims "were mistreated twice—first in the secret testing and then by the official denials that lasted for decades."

Now, as you know, since you are told by God's People, who always speak their god's Truth, the awful Nazis were so evil they conducted medical experiments on members of the Master Race, but, so far as we are told, those Nazis never descended to the vileness of using their own men for such experiments. So the conclusion is inescapable. The American Army that destroyed Germany and inflicted catastrophe on the whole of the civilized world in 1945 must have been commanded, in part, at least, by Nazis more wicked than the other Nazis. It's all very confusing, isn't it?

A TRAITOR IS WORTH MORE THAN AN ARMY

Months, perhaps years, before our foul War Criminal succeeded in forcing the Japanese to attack Pearl Harbor in a desperate attempt to avert an incendiary attack on Tokyo by American bombers,[1] American Military Intelligence knew that German scientists were working on the production of an atomic bomb, and that their work was deliberately impeded and sabotaged by Heisenberg, the director of the German project. This induced a mild panic, moderated by the certainty that Hitler would not permit the use of such a weapon against European nations; whether he would permit its use against the Soviets was uncertain.

I do not know the date at which this information became available. A recently released intelligence report of April

1. See *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, pp. 1-8.

1941 is now assumed to have been the first, but I had the impression, based on what I was told, that the information earlier filtered up through the higher ranks of the Army and eventually, perhaps through the infamous traitor, General Marshall, reached the White House and had greater influence in initiating the "Manhattan Project" than the much-touted letter of Messiah Einstein to his fellow Communist.

The *Scientific American,* February 1993, contains an article by David C. Cassidy concerning the recently released summaries of conversations between German atomic scientists held prisoner in England after the Americans dropped their first bomb on Hiroshima in August 1945. The Germans did not know that their conversations were being overheard and recorded by electronic eavesdropping.

These summaries were examined by Manley Goldberg and Thomas Powers in an article in the *Bulletin of Atomic Scientists to* which Cassidy refers. Their conclusion, which is certainly supported by the weight of the evidence, is that "Heisenberg delayed the [Germans'] effort, hid their progress from the authorities [i.e., the government of Adolf Hitler], and leaked information to the Allies [i.e, the Jews' janissaries]." Heisenberg, in short, was a traitor, and we must regret that he was not exposed and shot. "Liberal" chatterboxes, with their innate perversity, naturally regard treason as high morality when it is detrimental to our race.

Mr. Cassidy would have us believe that the German failure to produce an atomic bomb in time was merely a matter of bureaucratic complacency and inertia. As proof that the Germans could not have done better, he quotes a statement made by Heisenberg to his German colleagues that he had never estimated how much of the fissionable isotope, uranium 235, would be needed for a practical atomic bomb, because he thought the isotope could not be obtained with sufficient purity. Mr. Cassidy does not allow for the fact that Heisenberg would naturally try to conceal his treason from his colleagues, but he does fairly report that

Heisenberg certainly did know that a reactor could breed plutonium, and therefore knew that Germany could have easily produced an atomic bomb. He thinks that this "leaves the question of scruple unresolved." I regard it as proof of treason.

The more we learn about the great catastrophe that irreparably demoralized, and may have doomed, our race and civilization, the more it becomes apparent that the primary cause of Germany's defeat was treason by men who were or were assumed to be Germans and who had wormed their way into strategic positions in the entourage of the too-trusting Führer whom they betrayed.

SPICED *CRAMBE*

The Romans considered a kind of boiled cabbage, *crambe,* the most insipid and tasteless of all dishes, and *crambe repetita* became a metaphor for the constant repetition of statements or arguments so often heard that they bore you to death.[1] The two-thousandth book about the assassination of Kennedy in Dallas has just been published. It is *crambe repetita,* but with a spice that constrains me to take notice of it in these pages.

Retired Colonel L. Fletcher Prouty, who now reveals the open secret that he was the designer of the widely shown cinema, "JFK," has written an exposition of his marshalling of facts and theories in that film, *JFK: the CIA, Vietnam, and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy* (New York, Carol Publishing Group, 1993; stated price, $22.00). There is an appreciative introduction by Oliver Stone, who produced the 'sensational' motion picture at which so much obloquy was spat from the foaming mouths of the media of public disinformation.

1. Cf. Juvenal, 7.154: *occidit miseros crambe repetita magistros.* There is some uncertainty about which of the four cultivated varieties of cabbage was meant here, and also about whether it was so objectionable merely because it had been boiled or because it had also been warmed over. The metaphor comes from a corresponding Greek proverb.

Colonel Prouty is, of course, well known as the officer who participated in many of the most secret operations of the C.I.A.[2] and then exposed its perfidious treason to the American people in his book, *The Secret Team.*[3] The present book is devoted to the subject of Stone's cinema.

Naturally, Colonel Prouty demonstrates the absurdity of the ridiculous report concocted by Earl Warren's team of hoaxers, and reviews evidence that is tediously familiar to everyone who has read critically about that flagrant imposture on public gullibility.[4] Unfortunately, he does not discuss the one piece of the puzzle that has not yet fallen into place: what went wrong with the conspirators' carefully plotted plan and made necessary the improvisations that, in turn, made Warren's attempt to conceal the facts so fatally flawed?[5]

2. The initials are said to represent "Central Intelligence Agency," but 'Communists' International Agentur' might be a more accurate interpretation.

3. Moralists should perpend the fact that, so far as I know, Colonel Prouty's first opportunity to address a fairly large audience was given him by *Gallery,* a pornographic magazine published by a man named Stev Saunders. *Gallery* was one of the minor magazines that are generally called pornographic; its circulation was somewhat less than three-quarters of a million copies—a mere dwarf in comparison with the major periodicals, such as *Penthouse,* with circulations of between five and six million, but a giant in comparison with a "right-wing" periodical with a circulation of perhaps two thousand, read only by the tiny minority of "rightists." The pornographic journals, which had masses of assured and eager readers and so were not immediately subject to control, were the only means of disseminating to a wide audience articles that had not been passed by the stringent Jewish censorship. Colonel Prouty exposed Earl Warren's hoax in *Gallery,* May 1976.

4. New to me, who have long since ceased to interest myself in unessential details, were the techniques by which the Federal Bureau of Intimidation produced faked photographs to bolster up Warren's fraud.

5. My own conjecture, based on the speech that Warren had prepared in advance of the assassination, that the plan called for a demonstration that Kennedy had been assassinated by nasty "right-wingers" and "hate-mongers," is, of course, only a conjecture, plausible, but unconfirmed by ascertained facts. I believe, however, that it accounts for more of the known events than any other explanation of which I have heard.

The very intensity of the efforts to conceal the basic facts about the assassination are, in themselves, conclusive proof that it was carried out by a conspiracy that included the very highest levels of "our" government, and in which more than one President was, at the very least, an accomplice after the fact. And the continuing power of that conspiracy was further attested last year, when professional liars, amateur liars, and credulous dupes were marshalled to discredit the book by Dr. Charles E. Crenshaw and Stone's motion picture.

In *Liberty Bell,* July 1992, pp. 8-12, and October, pp. 1-31, I discussed the disgraceful attempt by the American Medical Association to support Warren's hoax with the testimony of performing physicians. Of this Colonel Prouty sees the essential point: "This powerful, wealthy association, one of the most influential in the country" was "forced by a higher power, under some form of duress, to play a distasteful role before the American public by repeating a story that is untenable."[6]

The power that could so easily make the American Medical Association jig to its tune must be, indeed, a mighty and pervasive power, one that is comparable to the power that is now maintaining the absurd Holohoax in spite of all the accumulating evidence that has conclusively exposed, for what it is, the Jews' greatest swindle.

I am willing to believe that Colonel Prouty is a brave man, although I have no information about his behavior under fire or in similarly perilous situations, but he dares not use the most horrendous of all four-letter words, 'Jews.' He invites his reader to believe that Israel is just another small nation, like Chile and Jordan, with which he classes it!

6. *Op. cit.*, p. 336. He exposes from personal knowledge one lie in the report, the statement that "there were no generals" in the room at Bethesda where the perfunctory autopsy was performed. General Godfrey McHugh, a military aide of the President and an intimate personal friend of Jacqueline Kennedy, was there.

So far as you will learn from Colonel Prouty, Arthur Goldberg, the sinister Zionist who was always at Kennedy's side, was only "a wise old World War II OSS[7] veteran," while the real ruler of the United States at that time, Avraham ben Elazar, alias Dr. Henry KissInger, was a man of "high caliber" and tainted only by his association with Richard Nixon, who was so wicked as to oppose pure-hearted Kennedy.

Colonel Prouty has obviously been cowed into concealing the dominion of Yahweh's Yids over the United States, and I need not tell you that any attempt to appraise political realities today is so incomplete and flawed as to be necessarily misleading, if it does not take into account the obviously vast and obviously exerted power of Yahweh's ubiquitous race. It is like talking about military strategy without mentioning air power.

It is with distress that I am constrained to report to you that Colonel Prouty's book is itself a 'cover-up' of a different kind, comparable in its way to the infamous Warren Report.

That is not to say that it does not contain very valuable information. I shall list summarily for you the disclosures that make this book a work of reference that you will want to keep at hand.

1. From personal knowledge, the Colonel tells how a few agents of the C.I.A. created a "democratic" revolution in Bolivia by denying the forces of the government access to

7. I need not remind you that the O.S.S. was correctly known to our old-line Military Intelligence as the Office of Soviet Stooges. Of course, there were members who were not Jews or Communists, but they were dupes. You may remember the unfortunate major who was dispatched with two sergeants to deliver supplies to Italians who were revolting against the Italian government. The three men and the supplies were dropped from the air, whereupon the two sergeants murdered the evidently unsuspecting major and delivered the supplies to a gang of their fellow Communists. The two admitted murderers were never punished. The Supreme Court properly ruled that no one could be prosecuted in the civil courts for a crime committed outside the United States (that rule of law was, of course, later abrogated on orders from the Sheenies), while the Army, oddly enough, never thought of court-marshalling a discharged soldier for crimes committed while he was in the Army.

supplies of ammunition, while supplying the opposition with weapons and fire-power. He incidentally notes what should be obvious to everyone, that talk about "democracy" and the like in Bolivia, Iraq, or any one of the hundred similar nations that are now called independent, is just some of the ideological hogwash that is the relished pabulum of "Liberal intellectuals" and other nitwits.

2. Plans for the "war" in Vietnam were formulated in 1945, long before that artificial "nation" was created. About the time that the infamous traitor and accomplice of Franklin Roosevelt, General George Catlett Marshall, was preparing to betray our erstwhile ally, Chiang Kai-shek, to the Communists, and immediately after the surrender of Japan, half of the vast store of weapons and munitions that had been accumulated on Okinawa was rushed by cargo planes to the Communist agitator, Ho Chi Minh, in Tongking to enable him to raise and arm a horde of bandits (especially from the hybrid Muongs), eager to have fun with a gun, and to kill and loot, completely indifferent, of course, to the ideological drivel ("All men are created equal," etc.) with which their chief tried to confuse observers. At the same time, with our usual duplicity, we encouraged and aided the French to recover their colony of Indo-China. In the end, of course, when the French were besieged at Dienbenphu in 1954, we betrayed them with the treachery that the world now regards as an American characteristic.

The principal objective of the nine years of terrorism in Tongking and adjacent regions was to flood Annam (Cochin China) with a horde of more than one million refugees from Tongking, ethnically incompatible with the Annamese, whom they outnumbered in many places, destitute, and a certain source of perpetual disorder and violence; the result was the total destruction of the traditional culture of the Annamese and kindred peoples and the effacement of the civilization that the French had introduced in their colony.[8]

8. Colonel Prouty seems oddly hostile to the French, as though he took seriously jabber about "democracy" and "self-rule," and did not know that occupation and

Thus was created the bottomless sink-hole into which were poured billions extorted from American taxpayers to help impoverish them, and to provide a pretext for killing thousands of young Americans and infecting many more with incurable tropical diseases, and for demoralizing the Army by forcing it to fight to sacrifice the lives of its own soldiers and to suffer an humiliating and shameful defeat by barbarians.

3. The C.I.A. trains terrorists from all over the world, regardless of their supposed political animus; the primary purpose is not to overthrow any given régime, but to excite terror, massacre, and chaos throughout the world, obviously—though the Colonel is afraid to say so—in preparation for the Jews' One World, which, as Ben-Gurion proclaimed a quarter of a century ago, is to be stringently ruled from its capital, Jerusalem.

4. Colonel Prouty does see that "the essence of covert operations directed and carried out by the government of the United States, from the top down, is a denial of the international concept of nation-state sovereignty, the principle upon which the family of nations exists." And, furthermore, "the destruction of sovereignty and [the concomitant] disregard for the rule of law" will necessarily result in the abolition of "property rights—as we have witnessed in Eastern

rule by an Aryan nation is the only way our civilization—or even toleration of it—can be imposed on the peoples of the various little countries that were lumped together as Vietnam, or on the peoples of innumerable other "emergent nations" throughout the world. Either we occupy and rule those territories or, if it is not in our interest to do that, we leave them to their own devices, without meddling in their affairs. The unending rain of verbal slop about spreading the plague of "democracy" and "doing good" to natives stimulates canting moralists and muddle-headed women, but could serve as a perfect illustration of Robert Burn's famous apostrophe:

Morality, thou deadly bane!
Thy tens of thousands thou hast slain.

He should have written 'millions.'

Europe and the former Soviet Union—and the rights of man [i.e., the rights that are taken for granted by Aryans]."[9] That's "One World" again! I have sufficiently commented before on the repudiation of all the conventions of international law and all the ethics of civilized warfare by the hate-crazed British and Americans ever since they became vassals of the World Destroyers. An incidental purpose, of course, is gradually to degrade Americans to the status of abject poverty to which they are destined. In just one year, 1985, $137,600,000,000 was extorted from the American serfs for military operations in the "Third World," i.e., to impose terror and chaos on the luckless natives who were being helped to death.

5. He quotes a significant prediction, made in 1972, that "East and West will meet some place [Jerusalem?] toward the middle of about 1990 [i.e., c. 1995, the projected date of the total collapse of the United States]."

6. He believes in the substantial accuracy of Leonard Lewin's *Report from Iron Mountain* (New York, Dial, 1967), i.e., that it conveys, under a "John Doe" disguise, the substance of a study actually made and its conclusions. This is important because Colonel Prouty, given the positions he has held, should know the provenance and value of a report that he cites with confidence.

The book has some minor imperfections on which we need not expatiate,[10] and we must charitably allow for the fact that Colonel Prouty (like Dr. Crenshaw) seems to have been mesmerized by the rather boyish charm that Kennedy could exert, when he wished. And we may overlook such spurts of hysteria as a claim that "a war waged with hydrogen bombs would most certainly [!]...end

9. *Op. cit.*, pp. 230 f.

10. E.g., there is a glib reference to "histories that go back fifteen thousand years and more." I should dearly love to see an historical document, even the crudest, that antedates the invention of writing by seven thousand years.

life on Earth."[11] The crucial point is that the book is dangerously misleading in its identification of the prime movers of the conspiracy and analysis of their motivation.

Colonel Prouty would have us believe that the assassination was devised by the government of the United States for the comfort of a "military-industrial complex" that was greedy for the profits to be made from the manufacture and consumption of weapons of war. That is a diversionary sophistry.

All business is conducted for profit, and corporations are organized for the simple purpose of making maximum profits with a minimum of risk. Since all large corporations are now run by professional managers, they are, almost without exception, normally unscrupulous about the ways in which profits are made. That is commonplace. Furthermore, ever since the subversion of our Constitution in 1861 and the vast corruption brought into government by the Abolitionists, corporations are often compelled to resort to bribery, as is normal in a "democracy."[12]

11. *Op. cit.*, p. 43. Whether a war waged with hydrogen bombs would be more destructive of life and civilization than the Jews' War Against Europe in 1939-1945 is a moot question. 'One Worlders' like to yammer about an end of the world that is imminent unless we obey our alien masters. As a matter of fact, the damage to our nation, race, and civilization wrought by the National Education Association is, if properly appraised, greater than would probably have resulted from a war with the Soviet Union after we had provided it with hydrogen bombs. (The Russians have recently admitted that they made their first atomic weapons by following instructions from the United States, but oddly equivocated when they spoke of hydrogen bombs, perhaps to protect the source of the crucial information. They failed to mention that most of the materials were also supplied by the United States.)

12. In the latter half of the Nineteenth Century it became normal that when a state legislature met, the legislators vied with one another in rushing to put their boodle bills into the hopper, since the first man or consortium to spot a given opening for boodle was regarded as having preëmpted it for that session, and it was thought unethical for others to try to "horn in" on the bribes. One of the earliest and most popular kind of such bills was directed at the railroads. The introduction of a bill harassing railroads in some way (e.g., specifying speed limits, requiring flagmen at all road crossings, requiring cabooses on switching operations, etc., etc.) was, of course, a signal for the railroads to pay off the sponsors—as they always did, since that was less expensive than submitting to the harassment or trying to induce

Granting all the profits made from the manufacture and sale of military equipment and granting all the corruption that obligatorily goes with it in a "democracy," Prouty's explanation is grossly inadequate and sometimes inconsistent.[13]

Most of what Prouty thinks sensational is merely normal business. No one thinks it remarkable that General Motors, for example, seeks to increase its sales and profits by every device that does not entail penalties in excess of profits.[14] Almost all businesses spend freely to promote their wares and hire both unscrupulous experts in advertising and unscrupulous salesmen. Even the normal party for good customers, lavishly supplied with choice alcohol and selected young whores, is a kind of bribe, and "kick backs" are, as everyone knows, equally common.[15]

Munitions of war are very expensive and business is reckoned in the billions, not mere thousands or millions. Naturally, the promotion of sales is proportionally expensive. There is nothing remarkable about bribery of generals as part of promotional expense. Our Army was thoroughly demoralized when a notoriously incompetent major named Eisenhower was promoted to supreme command because he was a corrupt tool of the Roosevelt-Baruch government and eager to help betray the United States. And, anyway, business with government must now be done in terms of Roosevelt's famous "Four Freedoms," as they were realistically defined at the time by cynical bureaucrats in Washington: The Rake Off [now called 'rip off,' i.e., of the public], the Pay Off, the Shakedown, and the Fix.

We are told that the primary purpose of the assassination was to prevent the reëlection of Kennedy. No one need have bothered. What Colonel Prouty regards as "almost certain" was, at the time of the assassination, most unlikely.[16]

the public to discipline its legislators. A favorite boodle bill until recently was one that placed on cigarettes a special tax to be used to subsidize instructions about the evils of cigarettes in the public schools. The tobacco companies regularly paid off until this source of legislative revenue was grabbed by the Federal government and the manufacturers of cigarettes wisely decided to defy it. I am encouraged by the fact that the obligatory printing of the Surgeon General's vaporings on packages of cigarettes has not reduced sales. — The kind of boodle obtained by what amounts to blackmail must be distinguished from the boodle obtained by sponsoring and passing legislation that enhances the profits of some industry or other group.

13. E.g., Prouty's explanation of the diversion of a contract for a radically new type of airplane from Boeing, which could have produced it, to the hastily improvised General Dynamics, which produced one of the most expensive fiascoes in our history, is that it was favored by Kennedy and his mentor, Arthur Goldberg (a self-proclaimed Zionist, as Prouty refrains from saying), as a means of using $6,500,000,000 to replace Republicans with Democrats in many Congressional districts. Yes, but *who* got the loot?

14. Some decades ago General Motors and its subsidiaries created a market by boycotting railroads that did not scrap their steam locomotives and buy diesels. Persons who have investigated the fate of electric interurban railways and street car lines believe that General Motors exerted, where necessary, surreptitious pressure, perhaps including covert bribes, to sell diesel busses by instigating or forcing abandonment of the electric cars, which were more efficient and did not pollute the atmosphere. That was good business, to which no believer in "democracy" should take exception.

15. About three decades ago, when I needed to purchase some office equipment, chiefly steel filing cabinets, I was amused by a firm whose computer, having been informed that R. P. Oliver was the purchasing agent for R. P. Oliver, offered the former a secret "kick back" of 20% if he would buy their products at the expense of the latter. Another firm offered the purchasing agent a "complimentary" woman's mink jacket, which would be sent with his compliments to "any address," thus tactfully permitting him to choose between his wife and his doxy. That would have been good business, had the computers been operated by someone with intelligence enough to notice the odd coincidence between the name of the purchasing agent and the name of the owner to be exploited.

16. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1992, pp. 25-30. And consult magazines of the period, not "right-wing" publications, but journals that profess soberly to assess political prospects. I may exaggerate the effect of the Indignation Meetings that were being held in forty-two states, because I found in the audiences I addressed a response of anger and determination that I found in no other audiences, not even those that seemed most appreciative of what I told them. But it is certain that Kennedy had, for many reasons, become a liability to the Democratic Party, which doubtless had come to regret the massive electoral fraud by the Daley machine in Chicago which procured his election.

And why should anyone have wanted to prevent that reëlection? Prepare for a shock. It was because "the Kennedys...were going to prepare America for peace"![17] If such a purpose was entertained, it could be compared only to the zealots' almost annual efforts to prepare America for the imminent "second coming" of a mythical god called Jesus.

The Colonel does not explain how Kennedy was going to promote "peace" by giving Communist nations our latest military aircraft, the act that touched off the Indignation Meetings, but he assures us that Kennedy did intend to end American involvement in Vietnam. It is quite possible that Kennedy thought that a promise to recall American troops from Indo-China would help him win reëlection, much as Roosevelt's promise that American soldiers would never be sent abroad helped him dupe the credulous electorate. The meddling in South-East Asia was generally unpopular, although it seemed relatively unimportant before Johnson made it a second and more disastrous Korea. Since the pretext that we had a "duty" to "liberate" the various peoples in Vietnam from "Communism" (which we had cleverly forced on them) convinced no judicious observer, our enemies contrived the brilliant strategy of having "Liberal" (i.e., crypto-Communist) professors of "Social Science" etc. send hordes of their trained punks out to demonstrate violently against the "war" as supporters of the Communist régime—a masterly device that prevented intelligent Americans from expressing publicly a rational opposition to what was really a Communist operation carried on by the alien government in Washington.[18]

17. *Op. cit.*, p. 151. This reminds one of the drivel about a "warless world" that is often used to stimulate the glands of thoughtless women and craven males. A world without wars would necessarily be a world without the species of mammals that are called human.

18. Only vast subsidies to the revolutionists in Cambodia were mentioned in the advertisement published on the morning of the day Kennedy was assassinated (see *Liberty Bell*, October 1992, pp. 5 f.). For what we eventually did to the Cambodians, see *Liberty Bell*, October 1988, pp. 1-10.

We are further told that the C.I.A. had to liquidate Kennedy, who intended to "break it into a thousand pieces." Kennedy doubtless made that threat in a moment of real or feigned anger when he was acutely embarrassed by having to assume responsibility for the betrayal of the Cuban exiles whom we landed at the Bay of Pigs and then abandoned (and also, as Prouty forgot to mention, the betrayal to Castro of the anti-Communist underground in Cuba, which had been instructed to rise when the landing at the Bay of Pigs occurred). Kennedy had to admit the responsibility, because the final order to betray the Cubans came from his staff.[19] It is uncertain that Kennedy, if he persisted in a purpose that occurred to him in a moment of anger, would have been permitted by Goldberg and Kissinger to carry out that threat, or, if they consented, that he could have done so.

Kennedy's threat to liquidate the C.I.A. is only a red herring dragged across our path at this point to distract us from Colonel Prouty's major thesis, the ultimate responsibility of the "military-industrial establishment." Granted that that establishment happily made profits out of the squandering of American lives and resources in Vietnam, and was glad, for example, to replace the five thousand helicopters that, according to Colonel Prouty, were shot down (because the American government was fighting for defeat, not victory), can we believe that the "military-industrial establishment" planned that war to create a market? And if so, why should it have devised an operation so disastrous to the United States, in which most of that establishment was based?

Colonel Prouty has put himself in the position of a man who would argue that the atrocious war of race-suicide called the Civil War was devised and promoted by the "military-industrial establishment" that profited so lavishly from manufacturing and supplying "Union" (i.e., Northern)

19. This is admitted by Colonel Prouty, *op. cit.*, pp. 157 f. Can we believe that Kennedy's assistant, McGeorge Bundy, acted without his knowledge and approval?

troops with warships, cannons, ammunition, shoddy clothing, fragile shoes, decaying rations, and the like. Did that establishment hire the hate-crazed Abolitionists who really caused the insane attack on the South?

Can anyone believe that it was the "military-industrial establishment" that ordered Bushy to serve the Jews by entrapping Saddam and attacking Iraq? And, for that matter, was it the "military-industrial establishment" that arranged the attack on Germany in 1939 and Roosevelt's projected attack on Japan in 1941 as a means of serving the Judaeo-Communists?

Is the business establishment also the author of all the subversion of the United States from which it can expect no significant profit? Is it that establishment that is carrying on the campaign to exterminate our race by flooding the still civilized countries of Europe and North America with hordes of racial enemies, and by inciting mongrelization as a preliminary to the final massacre of the remaining Aryans?

There is only one power on earth that could or would carry out such a scheme of world conquest, and that, of course, is the power that is now ramming its Holohoax into the minds of Aryan children to destroy their self-respect and racial will to live. And that is also the power that Colonel Prouty is afraid to mention—the power that he, whether willingly or under duress, is diligently serving by concealing its very existence from his readers.

In this book Colonel Prouty has torpedoed the incredible Warren Report. That was like torpedoing a sinking ship, but perhaps he gave the doomed hulk a *coup de grace* and hastened its end. That is commendable. I am indeed saddened that his book is also a monstrous cover-up, a vast and systematic deception comparable to that carried out by writers who ostentatiously blame the British, our fellow victims, or mysterious "insiders" for the deadly depredations of the race that has, for more than two thousand years, worked with infinite patience, subtle intelligence, and implacable hatred to annihilate our race, our civilization, and all that we created.

THE ROT AND THE STENCH

On the recommendation of one of my teachers, I became a member of the Modern Languages Association while I was still an undergraduate—around 1929, as I recall. It was composed largely of university professors of English, German, French, Italian, and Spanish, but, as a scholarly body, had no concern with the teaching of those languages, although some of its younger members, who had the rank of instructor, had to perform the disagreeable task of trying to impart the rudiments of a foreign language while hopefully awaiting promotion to better things. The teaching of languages was the concern of special associations that were largely composed of teachers in high schools, the American Association of Teachers of German, of Teachers of French, etc.

The province of the Modern Languages Association was study of the literatures of the modern European languages, the relevant political and cultural history, and the development of the languages themselves. The literatures were chiefly English (including Anglo-Saxon), French (including Old French and possibly Provençal), German (including Old German and possibly Dutch, Flemish, and Frisian), Italian (possibly including Venetian), Spanish (including Portuguese and possibly Catalán), and possibly the Scandinavian languages: Old Norse, Icelandic, Swedish, Danish, and Norwegian (including Landsmål).[1] Oddly enough, the international literature in Latin, which dominated all serious writing until near the end of the Eighteenth Century, was excluded.

The Modern Languages Association lacked the cohesion of the American Philological Association, all of whose members had necessarily read all important works of ancient literature in Latin and Greek, were familiar with the history of the ancient world from Homer to Romulus Augustulus, understood the syntactical and lexical development of the two languages (and thus knew something of the minor Greek and Italic dialects) and, in addition, read French and German, although usually confining

1. I use 'possibly' to designate subjects on which papers would, I assume, have been accepted, although I do not recall having seen or heard one.

themselves to scholarly publications in those languages. The Philological Association was thus solidly founded on a common body of knowledge. In contrast, the members of the Modern Languages Association were, almost without exception, specialists in the literature of just one language and often had only the haziest notions of the literatures of the other languages represented by the Association. Since they held doctorates from respectable universities, they could, of course, read Latin, French, and German, but I had the impression that few who were not Professors of French read French literature for its own sake, that German literature was largely ignored except by Professors of German, and that fewer yet were sufficiently curious to learn other modern languages in which they had not specialized. The Association was thus based on reciprocal toleration rather than on mutual understanding.

The Modern Languages Association met annually for three days between Christmas and New Year's and published a journal, known as *PMLA (Publications of the Modern Languages Association),*[2] which appeared quarterly with biannual supplements, totaling from 1400 to 1600 pages each year plus many advertisements, chiefly by publishers of books. The periodical published only articles (there were almost no reviews) that were or seemed to be scholarly. Most of them were serious historical studies, although there was a good deal of chaff, particularly of the then fashionable kind that the late Professor Régis Michaud used to call "sourcery."[3] Occasionally, pedantry became risible. I remember an article that began, "As everyone knows, the β recension of the Townly plays ..."

2. Probably no one noticed that this was an early example in English of the Marxist fad of writing and pronouncing abbreviations as strings of capital letters.

3. That Shakespeare based a play on a *novella* by Bandello or a biography by Plutarch or a comedy by Plautus is obvious to anyone who had read the works in question, and mildly interesting, but attempts to show that novel A was a "source" of novel B, or that poem X was a "source" of poem Y, on the basis of some small similarities in plot or diction are usually misinterpretation of what was more probably derived from the cultural ambience, and is, in any case, of minimal importance.

I seldom attended meetings of the Modern Languages Association, but I occasionally looked in on them for a day when their schedule overlapped that of the Philological Association and the two meetings were in the same city or in cities between which it was easy to travel by overnight trains. The meetings that I attended were sedate, dominated by real or professed scholarly interests. Women were not unknown (after all, the select women's colleges had to have faculties), but were comparatively rare and were always treated with exemplary courtesy and the deference due their sex. (The species called "gentlemen" was not yet extinct, and its behavior was still emulated in academic circles.)

I saw only one meeting after 1940. Around 1956 I went to a conveniently located meeting to confer with the series editor of a project in which I was interested. I was astonished by the great increase in the number of members present and the patent fact that so many of them were engaged in feverish efforts to find jobs or to find suitable candidates for vacancies in their departments. That seemed ominous, but was probably a consequence of the absurd proliferation of colleges and "universities" ever since stupid taxpayers first acquiesced in the folly of planting one or more ostensibly academic institutions at every crossroads.

At a meeting of the Modern Languages Association in the early 1960s, if I remember correctly, the podium was seized by a gang of young misfits who began to rant about "social justice," "world peace," and similar nonsense. That was a turning point. The officers of the Association, instead of summoning a squad of police with big nightsticks to eject the rabble and revoking their membership, pled and whined and negotiated and compromised. I resigned from the Association in disgust, thus canceling what would have been a Life Membership with exemption from further payment of dues. (About the same time, there was a similar fracas at a meeting of

the American Historical Association with the same result, including my resignation.)

Since my resignation I neither heard nor saw anything of the Modern Languages Association. I anticipated the worst, but the worst, foreseen from 1960, was not what it is today. For one thing, that bizarre biological anomaly, a species of females who are not women, had not yet become prevalent and its prodromes were regarded with justified contempt.

I was therefore much interested in an article by John Leo, "Temple of Modern Babble," that occupied a page in the *Washington Times,* 12 January 1993. Mr. Leo had attended the meeting of the Modern Languages Association in New York City and visited as many rings of the circus as he could, and he reported his observations. I shall try to summarize them.

In one room a female was ranting about "the alphabetical dyad," PC ("political correctness") and comparing it to "UFOs" ("flying saucers"), evidently because only people with "fatheadness" think there is a question about what is correct. Passing a female mumbling about "white male linear thinking," Mr. Leo heard a termagent who was "attacking Alex Trebek's TV game show [!], complaining testily about 'the white maleness of *Jeopardy.*'"

At the meeting in New York some eleven thousand of the thirty-two thousand members of the Modern Languages Association foregathered "to hear papers on such topics as 'Jane Austen and the Masturbating Three-Button Jacket,' 'Between Body and Soul: Performing Lesbian Sadomasochism,' 'The Poetics of Ouija,' and 'Transvestite Biography.'"

Mr. Leo continues:

> Once the preserve of tweedy and bookish professors, the MLA has long since been taken over by the race-and-gender crowd. Now it is a hard-edged, heavily politicized academic group that looks at Western literature (when it looks at it at all) solely as the ideological expression of white male dominance....

> The air is thick with the incantatory words "hegemonic," "privileged," and "dominant," plus lots of near-words like "liberatory," "interdiscursive" and "heterotextuality." In one room, a lecturer from San Francisco State rails against "white supremacist patriarchal capitalism," adding that "capitalism must be destroyed in our time."
>
> In another, Susan Suleri [!] of Yale mocks a donation to her university that would set up a chair in Western civilization. "Western civilization?" she asks, "Why not a chair for colonialism, slavery, empire, and poverty?" And Steven Wartofsky [!], of Loyola University in Chicago, talks of "a desire to *forget* history," which, he predicts, "will begin at next year's MLA....with the displacement of white male Eur-American texts."
>
> This is no place to talk about literature, and many of the panels set up to deal glancingly with the subject are quickly converted to higher purposes. A scheduled discussion of E. L. Doctorow's novel, *The Book of Daniel,* turns out to be a long rant about the "McCarthyite" 1950s by a young professor who seems to know very little about the period.
>
> The general tone here is angry and confrontational, with intellectual opponents (none of whom seems to be on the premises) denounced as "the enemy." The presidential address, given by Houston Baker, Jr., a black professor [!] from the University of Pennsylvania, is a vitriolic attack on white dominance, as allegedly represented by fraternities on the Pennsylvania campus.
>
> The vacationing ideologues here are suffering from a swarm of radical isms, but the central one, totally dead in the real world, is Marxism.... So literary studies are properly a branch of left politics and nothing more.
>
> It's hard to imagine that an entire profession is careening off the rails, but it is indeed happening.....

Mr. Leo saw one ray of hope:

> Feroza Jussawalla [!] of the University of Texas [in] El Paso. She passionately supports multiculturalism.... She says there's intimidation and censorship too for the politically incorrect. She calls for freedom from both the old "scholarly humanist elite" and the new "elitist hegemonic Marxists, who now ride herd on the MLA."

I am sorry, but Mr. Leo's ray of hope seems to me about as reassuring as the final nail in a coffin-head.

Women were not unknown at this meeting of the Modern Languages Association, but they were rare and prudently

remained inconspicuous, lest the crazed maenads tear them limb from limb.

The Modern Languages Association is but one example of what has happened to American universities while Americans slept and dreamt about "world peace" or "salvation" or "democracy" or some other figment of disordered imaginations. I shall note other instances in later articles.

Now the thing to remember is that whatever the college to which you send your son or daughter, the chances are that your child will be exposed to, and may be infected by, some of this rotting academic garbage.

PERSECUTION OF THE RIGHTEOUS

Few university men, whether scholars, teachers, or "administators," are allocated two-thirds of a page in the *Chicago Tribune,* but on 29 January 1993 a presumably learned Sheeny appropriately named Tzvee Zahavy was given that measure of fame. He had attained distinction as a *Doppelgänger.*

In the first half of each week he was Distinguished Professor of Judaic Studies in the University of North Carolina at a salary of $85,000. In the last half of the week he was Professor of Classical [!!] and Near Eastern Studies in the University of Minnesota at a salary of $61,400. He was also giving speeches to synagogues of his fellow tribesmen in North Carolina for fees of one thousand dollars. Neither university knew that the other shared his Judaic luster. When they discovered they were being two-timed by the peripatetic Sheeny, they irately forced him to resign.

Zahavy is indignant. He feels that the nasty universities have cheated him of an annual income of $146,400 and perhaps made synagogues less eager to hear the Word of God as expounded in the Holy Talmud, the subject of his presumably vast scholarship. Zahavy insists that he did nothing wrong. And he is right. If you go through the Talmud, an exercise that makes an Aryan feel that he is picking through a garbage can that has stood two days under a hot sun, you will find that God

repeatedly authorizes his Chosen Race to diddle and fleece the stupid *goyim.* That is only proper. What are *goyim* for, anyway?

So far as I have heard, neither the Defamation League nor the other Jewish agencies charged with supervising the *goyim* on their North American plantation have acted to protect the Talmudic scholar from "anti-Semitism." But we must remember that Zahavy is a very small and insignficant Jew. He is comparable to the pawnbrokers, old-clothes merchants, and itinerant peddlers who, in the Nineteenth Century, used to gain the confidence of the peasants or urban poor who had to deal with them by protesting they were "honest Sheenies."[1]

Noteworthy Kikes operate on a much wider scale. For example, according to the *Wall Street Journal,* an agent of the Rothschilds has recently confessed that he carried a suitcase stuffed with five million dollars to the assassins who murdered Roberto Calvi, an Italian banker who had sought refuge in England. That's doing things handsomely and with the amplitude that befits the Children of God.[2]

So, it would seem, his mighty kinsmen will permit poor Zahavy, for all his Talmudic wisdom, to flounder in his own little pool. Ain't it a shame?

1. The ethnic term 'Sheeny' is not related to the English adjective that is applied to what is shining or lustrous, and seems to have been originally a Yiddish term for a petty dealer in cheap merchandise. The etymology is uncertain. It is sometimes derived from the Yiddish form of German *schön,* on the assumption that that word was habitually used by such hawkers to commend their tawdry wares, but that seems most unlikely. A quotation in the Oxford English dictionary claims the word specifically designated a Portuguese Jew, but I cannot find in Portuguese literature or dictionaries a confirmation of that improbable derivation, and it is not likely that any White man would have wanted so specifically to distinguish Jews residing in Portugal from other members of the race. The book from which the dictionary cites the quotation is not readily available, so I have not tried to verify the context.

2. If Yahweh was telling the truth in *Exodus,* 4.22 ("Israël [obviously a collective designation] is my son, even my firstborn"), Jews have a divine ancestry and must be venerated by pious Christians as living gods or, at least, demi-gods.

The Ethnic and Racial Aspects of Clinton's Appointments

By

Dr. Charles E. Weber

The nature of President Clinton's appointments to non-elective offices is a likely indication of the nature of his future administration of what has been called the most powerful office in the world. In his cynically mendacious campaign for president, which yielded only 43% of the votes, Clinton promised to make appointments that would reflect the make-up of the American population as a whole, in other words, that his appointments were to be based largely on race and ethnic origins.

The grossly disproportionate number of Jews in his recent appointments reflects not the proportion of Jews in the American population (3 to 4%), but rather the fact that Clinton is well aware of the phenomenal power which Jews wield in the United States, including their extensive control of the American media. The news media are in a position virtually to control American politics. The vast majority of Jewish votes, perhaps 90%, went to Clinton.

The following list of Clinton's appointments is based on carefully compiled data furnished to me by an astute foreign observer of the American political scene whose identity I do not wish to reveal in view of his high profile and important functions. Listed are the *conjectural* racial identities or ethnic origins of appointees along with their positions of fields of activities.

Half-Jewess	Albright, Madeleine K.	Ambassador to the United Nations
Jew	Altman, Roger	Deputy of Secretary Bentson
Aryan	Aspin, Les	Secretary of Defense
Aryan	Babbitt, Bruce	Secretary of the Interior
Jewess	Baird, Zoë	Attorney General declined
Aryan	Bentson, Lloyd	Secretary of the Treasury
Jew	Berger, Samuel	Deputy head of National Security Council
Jew	Boorstin, Robert	Communications aide
Jew	Boikin, Keith	Communications aide
Afro-American	Brown, Jesse	Secretary of Veterans' Affairs
Afro-America	Brown, Ronald H.	Secretary of Commerce
Aryan woman	Browner, Carol	Administrator of Environmental Protection Agency
Aryan	Christopher, Warren	Secretary of State
Latino	Cisneros, Henry	Secretary of Housing
Aryan	Crower, William J.	Head of council for intelligence services
Armenian	Djerejian, Edward P.	Assistant Secretary of State for the Near East
Aryan	Donilon, Thomas E.	Assistant Secretary of State, Public Affairs
Jew	Dreyer, David	Communications aide
Jew	Eizenstat, Stuart E.	Assistant Secretary of for Security
Afro-America	Elders, Jocelyn	Surgeon-General
Jew	Eller, Jeff	Communications aide
Afro-America	Espy, Mike	Secretary of Agriculture
Jewess	Feder, Judith	Advisor to Secretary of Health
Aryan	Foster, Vince	Second White House counsel
Jew	Gober, Hershel	Assistant Secretary for Veterans Affairs
Jew	Herman, Alexis	Secretary to president for public works
Jew	Kantor, Mickey	U.S. trade representative
Jew	Klein, Ron	Third White House counsel
Jewess	Kunin, Madeleine	Assistant Secretary of Education
Jew	Kusnet, David	Communication's aide
Aryan	Lake, W. Anthony	Chief advisor for national security

Jew	Lewis, Samuel	Director of strategy
Aryan	Lord, Winston	Assistant Secretary of State for Asia
Jew	Ludwig, Eugene A.	Mint administration
Aryan	McLarty, Thomas F. III	White House Chief of Staff
Jew	Magaziner, Ira	Chief advisor for security questions
Afro-American	Moose, George E.	Assistant Secretary of State for Africa
Aryan woman	Myers, Dee Dee	Media handler
Jew	Newman, Frank N.	Assistant Secretary of State for Finance
Jew	Nussbaum, Bernard	White House Counsel
Negress	O'Leary, Hazel R.	Secretary of Energy
Jew	Oxman, Stephen A.	Assistant Secretary of State for Europe
Latino	Panetta, Leon E.	Office of Management and Budget
Jew	Paster, Howard	Presidential secretary for Congress
Latino	Peña, Frederico F.	Secretary of Transportation
Jew	Rahm, Emanuel	Presidential secretary for political affairs
Aryan woman	Rasco, Carol	White House Domestic Advisor
Jew	Reich, Robert	Secretary of Labor
Aryan woman	Reno, Janet	Attorney General
Jewess	Rivlin, Alice	Deputy Director, Office of Management and Budget
Jew	Rubin, Robert E.	Head, Council of Economic Advisors
Jew	Segal, Eli	Director of National Service
Jewess	Seidman, Ricki	Communications aide (research)
Lebanese	Shalala, Donna E.	Secretary of Health and Human Services
Jew	Schifter, Richard	U.S. Ambassador to Israel
Jewess	Spero, Joan Edelman	Asst. Secretary of State for Economic Affairs

Greek	Stephanopoulos, George	Media handler
Jew	Summers, Lawrence H.	Assistant Secretary of State for Policy
Jew	Tarnoff, Peter	Assistant Secretary of State for Political Affairs
Aryan woman	Tyson, Laura D'Andrea	Head, Council of Economic Advisors
Jew	Waldman, Michael	Communications aide
Negress	Walker, Anne	Communications aide
Afro-America	Wharton, Clifton R., Jr.	Assistant Secretary of State
Aryan	Woolsey, R. James	Director, CIA

Comments:

The rejected appointment of Zoë Baird to be Attorney General was naive or inappropriate because Talmudic traditions absolve Jews of a moral obligation to obey the laws of their host populations, a pattern of Jewish behavior of which Baird offered just one further example.

The appointment of Robert Reich to be Secretary of Labor is also an anomaly because few Jews earn their livings by manual labor. Note the paucity of Aryan appointees with German or Scandinavian names, although such persons constitute a sizable portion of the population.

Approximately half of the 64 persons listed above appear to be Jewish by ethnic background, a circumstance that has grave forebodings for Aryans in the United States and even abroad.

In view of the crimes committed by members of Clinton's family and of Clinton's sexual escapades (including the procreation of a mulatto son?), Clinton's appointments might even reflect the workings of a profoundly disturbed mind that bears subconscious hostility and resentment against the orderly, successful, law-abiding (but already dispossessed) Aryan majority of the population of the United States, a majority which is destined to become a wretched, exploited minority within a few decades unless its will to survive and unless policies and laws pertaining to taxation, immigration and welfare are radically changed. ❑

Their Capitalism and Ours

by

Hector Rodgers, Ph.D.

"How do you explain," I asked my knowledgeable friend, the mathematician, "the love-hate relation Jews bring to individualist, laissez-faire capitalism?"

"In what way is the relationship any different from that which other groups bring to it?" responded my friend.

"It seems to me," I answered, "there is the following difference. Except in the case of their priesthoods and intellectuals and other maladroits and sinecurists, Aryans anyway—and maybe other races or subraces—react to an individualist, laissez-faire, capitalist environment with the same sort of matter-of-factness they evince with respect, say, to their native language. As they talk their native tongue with a will, but with no particular manifestations of special love or hate, they naturally engage with a will, but no manifestation of either special love or hate, in the purely private contractual operations of individualistic laissez-faire capitalism. I refer in particular, let me add, to those who work with their hands. And let me underscore the fact that I said 'naturally engage.' Their own priesthoods and intellectuals and other maladroits and stinged drones can stir up simple souls, and have indeed often in fact stirred them up, to betray their own natural bents and proclivities and traditions and opt for some form of spiritual or economic collectivism—invariably to those simple souls' subsequent distress and deprivation. The point here, I suppose, is that those who work with their hands and common sense, rather than with their mouths and pure fancy, can succeed in possessing plentitudes of the humbler good things of life—the products of their own toil—only under the rubrics of individualistic laissez-faire capitalism, whereas our stinged drones—priests and intellectuals and other maladroits—instinctively know that they can possess plentitudes of those goods only by appropriation and

exploitation or, in short, through State collectivizations operated by themselves. Thus, except in the rare case of a truly impartial mind, like Adam Smith, Aryan intellectuals and priests tend to feel hostile to the existence of individualistic, laissez-faire capitalism and friendly to State collectivization. On the other, both Jews who work with their hands and Jews who are priests and intellectuals react to an individualistic, laissez-faire environment in the peculiar way that pirates might to a galleon laden with Spanish gold: with manifestations of joy but also with manifestations of hostility. I will grant, however, that as there occur exceptions among Aryan intellectuals there occur exceptions among Jewish intellectuals. I think Ayn Rand, for instance, was one such exception and perhaps some of her close followers. It might be noted however, that Ayn Rand's most bitter critics were Jewish intellectuals and priests. These attacked her with a bitterness and vituperation usually reserved for traitors. Her non-Jewish critics were much more reserved in their attacks, and unlike her Jewish critics, usually leveled their attacks, not so much at her laissez-faire, individualistic capitalism as at her dogmatic and unrealistic imposition of that system's economic principles upon all human relations. It was thought, and I believe with some justice, that there results from this imposition a caricature of the most fundamental human relations, like that of marriage, the family, and so on. So far as I am aware, neither Jewish nor establishment non-Jewish critics of Rand ever touched upon the travesty that the same imposition makes of racial ethics, and that is to say, in the final analysis, all ethics. Indeed, Rand's predictable reference to *racism* as 'garbage' was, by both groups of critics I have mentioned, greeted with approval. Rand's Jewish critics, of course, understood perfectly well that Rand was not referring to Jewish racism, but only Aryan racism. They would not have tolerated her attacking Jewish racism. On the other hand, her Aryan critics, being imbued with the present-day death-wish of sick Aryans, not

only were not offended at her obvious attack on Aryan racism, but applauded it. But I digress, I am afraid.

Let me return to my contention that on the whole, where not stirred up by stinged drones, Aryans naturally react to an individualistic, laissez-faire capitalist environment with a sort of matter-of-fact acceptance whereas Jews on the whole naturally react much like pirates boarding a Spanish galleon, with joy or avidity on the one hand and hostility on the other. I have noted some exceptions to this reaction—Rand's in particular. Nonetheless... I was proceeding, when my mathematical friend intervened.

"I think," said he, "you have hit upon some important observations; perhaps more far-reaching than you realize. I like your metaphor of pirates boarding a Spanish galleon. Even superficially viewed it is apt. For certainly Jews are notable for the way in which, as a class, they have pillaged Aryan economic systems, not only the generally individualistic laissez-faire system of the 19th and early 20th century England and America but the medieval system of Europe, with its religious ban upon loaning at interest and its non-integration of trade and traders in the social hierarchy. A cheater in cards, who is prospering thereby, will naturally engage with some gusto in his cheating and may even try to justify it. The same would hold for sly, parasitical aliens attacking and feeding upon their host's economic and spiritual systems. In self-defense they would have to hate their host and his economic system, for how else justify in their own minds the destruction they were wreaking upon their host? And at the same time, like termites at their natural work, they would have to enjoy the destruction they were wreaking. Thus, like Catullus in love, they would oscillate between 'amo' — I love — and 'odi', I hate. I believe too, however, that—aside from their parasitism—Jews are by nature, as reflected in their religion and culture, unsympathetic to and indeed even alienated by an economic system in which individuals are allowed to form and make contracts unsupervised and

uncontrolled by higher authority—for example, priestly boards examining into such things as fairness. One can understand why this should be. If men of a certain species were reptilianly ruthless in their pursuit of gain or prey they would need and want the gain-oriented relations between themselves controlled and supervised by presumably detached observers. They would instinctively know that they could not be left 'on their own' and instinctively they would be alienated by an economic system that provided no supervising or controlling higher authorities and so left them, individually, on their own. At the same time, such a system would place Jews in an advantageous position with respect to a host population whose members were not reptilianly ruthless. So to speak, they could make a killing. Thus, again, they would evince a 'love-hate' relation to this laissez-faire economic system of ours, which, it might be added, with respect to a species of people—our own, for example—who were not by nature reptilianly ruthless in pursuit of gain or prey—who were, as individuals, motivated by such things as feelings of fair play and chivalry and so could be expected to need no higher supervising authorities controlling their individual transactions—would prove alone fully congenial, a perfect fit."

"If I understand you rightly," I said to my friend, "you are maintaining two different but not necessarily incompatible theses. On the one hand, you seem to be maintaining that the 'love-hate' relationship between most Jews and individualistic laissez-faire capitalism rests upon something like the Jews' natural rapacity and ruthlessness: instinctively aware of this aspect of their natures, Jews will feel the need for the intervention of higher authorities in their business affairs and hence be naturally hostile to a laissez-faire economy. On the other hand, where as in our own case the population is not so reptilianly rapacious and ruthless, the same economic system will allow the Jew to prosper mightily and out of all proportion to his just desserts and so recommend itself to him. Hence, the Jews hate and

love. But you also refer to the Jews as natural parasites who feed on and destroy thye economic system of any host people; hence, from the relish with which they feed on our laissez-faire economic system, they acquire a look of love for it; but as an emotional defense justifying their destroying their host's economic system and thus their host they need to express a hatred of both system and host. I see what you are saying and find it very convincing. What, though, do you say to the more simply theorythat explains what you have been explaining by attributing to the Jews an inherent delight in lying, deceit, and hypocrisy and then claiming that the hate-side of their love-hate relationship to individualistic laissez-faire capitalism is mere hypocritical camouflage, designed to misdirect the non-Jewish viewer's eye from the actual depredations being engineered by Jews through license of the laissez-faire system?"

"I grant that the Jew typically and instinctively engages in camouflage," replied my mathematical friend. "One weapon of the parasite is camouflage, witness those parasitical birds whose progeny imitate the throat colorations of the host bird's progeny and so get fed. In their first intrusion into a culture Jews typically assume, or more accurately, try to assume, the plumage of their host. An English Jew, at the start of his intrusion into English society, tries at least for public consumption to be and sometimes even succeeds in being more English in dress, speech, and behavior than an Englishman, witness Disraeli; a German Jew than a German, and so on. Only when complete power is attained is the artificial plumage doffed. Then, instead of talk of tea and crumpets and amusing witticisms emanating from vulturine lips there emanate the coarsest profanities, talk of bagels, bar mitzvahs, and not infrequently the epithet, 'dumb goy.' Moreover, Jewish camouflage no doubt does play the role you assign it in the love-hate relationship that the Jew brings to individualistic, laissez-faire capitalism. I should also want to add that it is Jewish camouflage above all that explains how and why it is

that it is so difficult to zero in on the actual character of the Jew. The difficulty does not lie so much in the fact that individual Jews differ in their deeper character as in their particular camouflages. Let me give you an example.

"No one, in appearance and profession, has been a more dedicated apostle of reason and impartiality in argumentation than Ayn Rand. But when, in the late sixties, the so-called Seven Days' War broke out between Israel and several Arab states, Ayn Rand—as fiercely as any Jew in a synagogue—exclaimed against the cruelty and barbarities of the Arabs. One now heard not a peep from Rand about 'checking the evidence'—that is, one's premises. On the contrary, I remember at a small dinner party at this time Rand asking a member of the company whether the cruelty and barbarities of the Arabs might not be accounted for because of their—I quote—'tribal religion.' By the latter allusion Rand meant their, the Arabs', 'Mohammedanism.' The person addressed might have but didn't point out to Rand what she must have known full well: that any one can become a Mohammedan simply by declaring himself a believer—hardly the mark of a tribal religion—but that one can be accepted into Judaism only if born a Jew or if, having been invited to appear before certain select Rabbis, one passes through and successfully completes a quite discriminatory process and examination that obviously stand proxy for one's initiation into a tribe. So here was Rand pretending that Jewish terrorism in Palestine was Arab terrorism and that a tribal religion was non-tribal and vice-versa. To put the matter metaphorically: it was as if, scratching through the surface of Ayn Rand, one found, not pure reason or impartial examination of evidence, but the very same thoughts and feelings that one would have found scratching through the surface of any other Jew at that time. Now if, underneath all camouflage, Ayn Rand turns out to be like any other Jew, then, it seems to me, it cannot be individual differences that account for the difficulty one has in characterizing the Jew but differences in camouflage,

simply.

"For all the important role that camouflage plays in Jewish life, however, and in spite of the fact that we can find for it a role in the Jew's love-hate relationship to laissez-faire individualist capitalism, we are asking too much of it when we ask it to explain by itself that relationship. Camouflage, for instance, may be and often is the weapon of a parasite but it does not by itself explain the existence of parasitism. It would have to, though, if it were to explain, by itself, the existence of the Jew's love-hate relationship to laissez-faire individualist capitalism for, in some of its parts, that relationship can only be understood, it would seem, as aspects of parasitism. For example, one of the more noticeable features of the Jewish intrusion into our Aryan individualist laissez-faire capitalism is the Jew's conversion of it from a non-parasitical capitalism into a parasitical one. Let me elaborate.

"The sort of wealth we shall be speaking about consists in material possessions that can be consumed and exchanged. The existence of such possessions begins, in a very broad use of the term "production," with their production. Once existent these goods can be acquired in the following further three ways: a) through trade; b) through interest or foreclosures based upon loans; and c) through government coercion mandating the transfer of such possessions from one party to another party. Insofar as existence of the sort of wealth described results from production we shall speak of productive capitalism or, in its most advanced form, industrial capitalism; insofar as it exists through trade, mercantile capitalism; insofar as from banking practices—that is interest from loans and foreclosures—financial capitalism; and insofar as from government coercion or mandates, state capitalism.

"Now as it is clear that the existence of mercantile capitalism depends on the existence of productive capitalism one might say that the former is parasitic on the latter; and for the same reason, one might say that financial capitalism

is parasitic upon the former two; and state capitalism upon the former three. In a proper or natural ordering of things, then, industrial capital should rule over mercantile capital, that and mercantile over financial capital, and those three over state capital—should the latter exist at all. It might be noted, incidentally, that this natural order of things gets reflected morally in the very persuasive argument that wealth gained through production is more honest than wealth gained through trade, these more honest than wealth gained through banking, and these more honest than wealth gained through the mandates of government. The persuasiveness of this judgment issues, it is important to note, not so much through our perception, if any, of natural orders but our understanding, gained through experience, that productive capitalism does not lend itself to deceit, connivance, and ruthlessness to the extent that mercantile capitalism does—it is harder, if not impossible, for instance, to pretend one is in the process of making a chair when one is simply sitting on one's hands than to pretend that the same chair is worth more in trade than it is really worth; nor these to the extent that financial capitalism does, nor none of these to the extent that state capitalism does. How easy, for example, it is for the banker to falsely make believe, without being detected, that the ten dollars I have deposited and which he has loaned out to five different people is safe; and even how much easier for the politician to falsely make believe, without being detected, that his "soak-the-rich" taxes are really improving the condition of the poor and the general welfare.

"On the same basis, we know that state capitalism can through ruthless and unscrupulous exercises of power subordinate to itself the other three capitalisms; financial capitalism can similarly subordinate to itself, mercantile and industrial capitalism; and mercantile capitalism, industrial capitalism.

"Simply in view of the Jew's character, as previously described, and the Aryan or Europid's character, as

previously described, and in view of the properties and relationships outlined above, one might be theoretically tempted to project the following nutshell of history for this country: as the Jewish presence increases there is, concomitant with its increase, a growing domination of Jews first in state capitalism, then financial capitalism, then in mercantile capitalism, and finally in industrial capitalism. This concomitance would be predicated upon the Jew's well-developed and indeed natural ability to use deceit and camouflage, his instinctive but also religiously cultivated racial cohesion and orientation, and his reptilian ruthlessness (in contrast to the Aryan or Europid's lesser talents and proclivities in these lines and his natural and philosophically cultivated fascination with universalistic effusions of pure reason). Presumably, the government bureaucracy and state capitalism, possessing the most potential for exploitation by deceit, ruthlessness, and gang-action, would lend themselves first of all to the machinations of the Jew and be first captured; then the banking system and financial capitalism; then the mercantile system; and lastly, the industrial system. At the same time, the natural order of hegemonies, where industrial capitalism rules mercantile capitalism, and these financial capitalism, and these, finally, state capitalism, should, by the same concomitance, be gradually inverted, concluding in a condition where state capitalism dominates all the other three capitalisms, with financial capitalism next in paramountcy, then mercantile capitalism, and at the bottom of the power totem pole, industrial capitalism and industrial capitalists. But while the latter inversion has taken place in the last two hundred years of American economic history, Jewish domination of the various capitalisms has not in fact followed the simple route abstract deduction suggests. One's impression is that Jewish inroads into American power and wealth began with incursions into mercantile and financial capitalism, launched at first in large measure from bases in Europe; then with control of the

news and entertainment media; then and only then with control of the government bureaucracy and state capitalism; and finally, but still underway, control of industry and industrial capitalism.

"These divagations from the theoretically straight and narrow assumption of Jewish power were due to a number of historical accidents: the pristine exclusiveness of Anglo-Saxon society; the toughness of Yankee traders; Andrew Jackson's successful campaign against a federal bank and his introduction of the spoils system; pristine Christian hostility to Jews, as the crucifiers of Jesus Christ; the earlier common-law illegalization of Jewish unionism—that is, adversary unionism (the adversary being the gentile industrial system); and the natural alliance of the frontier and its people with production and productive capitalism. These barricades in his path and, originally, his own few numbers in America, caused the Jew to engage in Fabian tactics. Instead of seizing or trying to seize the potential seat of greatest power—the government bureaucracy and treasure—he was forced initially to attack those lesser seats of potential power whose route led from pushcarts to mercantile empires and from pawnshops to banking systems. Having gained control of the mercantile and financial capitalisms Jews were able to gain control of the news and entertainment media; then, by a ruthless exploitation of the latter, control of government—its bureaucracies and its courts, in particular, but also its legislatures: witness the subservience of the U.S. Congress and Senate to Israel. Even more illustrative of the ruthless exploitation by Jews of government power, once acquired, is the not-so-long ago, successful attack by pint-sized Pennzoil and its Jewish ownership upon the giant, Texaco. Consider: a single Jewish judge, in violation of all common law and precedent, in effect handed over Texaco to Pennzoil and its Jewish ownership—several billions' worth, anyway—and this exercise in judicial tyranny and piracy was allowed by the higher courts to

stick! To be sure, a largely Europid jury gave its imprimatur to the verdict. But, as anyone who knows anything knows, Europid juries are today, in Jewish hands, mere funny putty.

"It should be noted that as these capitalisms, including even industrial capitalism, have been Judaized, their complexions have entirely changed and have taken on the colorations of their new masters. Illustrative, as a case in point, would be the life-enhancing, virtue-oriented textile factories of New England of the 1820's, 30's, and 40's (see, "The Working Ladies of Lowell," Weisberger, *American Heritage*, ed. 1961, pp. 42 ff); these became, as the textile industry fell under Jewish hands, the grinding, life-sapping sweat-shops of New York. Or one might take in illustration the publishing industry's transition, concomitant with its coming under Jewish control, from an industry basically dedicated to good taste and morality and traditional American values to one dedicated to bad taste and immorality and the vilification of those same American values of its host.

"The message I want to emphasize in all this is that before a person attacks capitalism he needs to differentiate between industrial capitalism, mercantile capitalism, financial capitalism, and state capitalism, and he needs above all to consider in depth how each of these capitalisms differs when controlled and operated by Aryans or Europids versus Jews. When he does he will discover, I submit, that the conclusions he arrives at are in all cases discrete and different." Here my mathematical friend, after drawing a long breath, waved a self-depreciating hand and said, "I am afraid, when I get a full head of steam up, I monopolize the conversation. Surely, you may have wanted to stick an oar into the flow of my talking."

"No," I replied candidly. "I could think of nothing to add or subtract from what you were saying. Nor can I now." And this remains my feeling.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

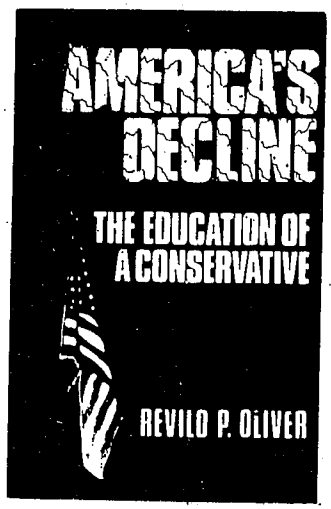

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

OPEN LETTER
by Col. "Bo" Gritz
TO
The American Christian
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Campbell Responds to Gritz
page 9

Gas Guessing
by Robert Frenz
page 22

Race-Mixing:
The Key to World Peace?
by Eric Thomson
page 26

Letters to the Editor
page 34

VOL. 20 - NO. 8 APRIL 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People;* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

OPEN LETTER

By Col. "Bo" Gritz

TO

The American Christian

Mr. Ben Williams, Editor

RE: Bigot & Coward J.B. Campbell debunked

"Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor.: *Exodus* 20:16.

J.B. Campbell, writing in *"The American Christian"* Sep-Oct '92 newsletter (a possible misnomer) [also published in *Liberty Bell*, January 1993, "Weaver and Gritz."] is a fallacious coward and you, the editor, Ben Williams are a irresponsible and thoughless deceiver. Published by American Christian Ministries, POB 8430, Medford, Oregon, 97504, the article is evil in both its content and intent. When first viewed, I summarily dismissed the issue as toilet tissue. Since then, however, numerous copies have been distributed by persons unknown throughout the true Christian-patriot movement. I intend to set the record straight and challenge J.B. Campbell, you, Ben Williams, and anyone representing the so-called *"American Christian,"* or American Christian Ministries to make good on any of the fabrications you presented. As an incentive, **I will deed to your Mr. Campbell all of my personal possessions real estate and property upon proof that even one statement of my rebuttal in this letter is not completely true and accurate.**

Many of the non-Bo Gritz "facts" are extremely loose suppositions that are probably false in their entirety. For example, U.S. Marshal William Deagan was not on the Weaver property as a "sniper," but rather was there to conduct a tactical reconnaissance. I in no way support the federal government's action. They were wrong! But You and J.B. Campbell are also wrong! Campbell's comment about the government's intent to "destroy all White power movements" is reasonably correct I believe in as much as they possess illegal weapons and conduct

themselves like terrorist. Campbell says on page one of the article, "**THE RUBY CREEK SABOTAGE**," that he was "*asked* to analyze the Randy Weaver incident." Ben Williams, you can answer whether or not it was at your instigation that this piece of yellow journalism made its way into the "Christian" newsletter you edit. I was at Ruby Creek. I daily briefed those at the vigil; talked extensively with Pete Weaver, his daughters, Kevin Harris and the authorities. I don't recall ever being in the

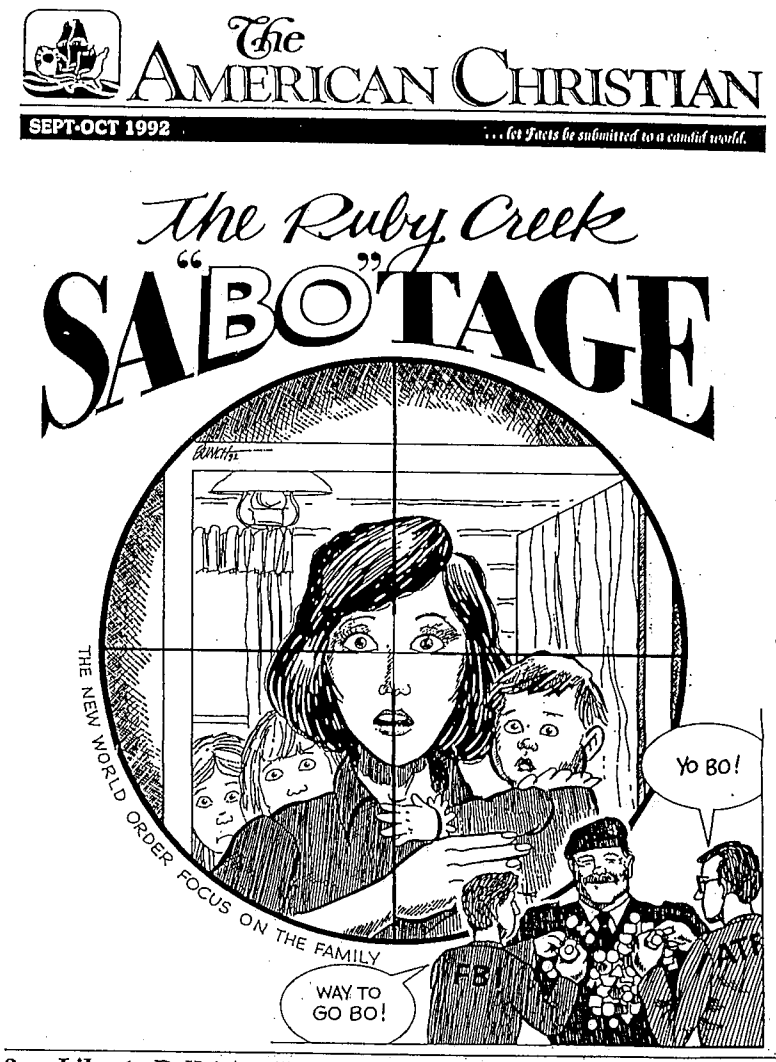

company of a J.B. Campbell. Unless he was invisible, he wasn't with me and must be using the information I presented as a basis for his "analysis."

Campbell shows his absolute ignorance about Special Forces when he describes Weaver as a "veterans of the CIA's Special Forces." Pete was in Special Forces in 1973, but did not serve overseas and Special Forces is not part of the CIA—ask the Special Operations Command, Fort Bragg, NC. Ask Weaver if he at any time in his service ever "...was a witness to drug crimes allegedly committed by a well known Green Beret officer." Campbell and you seem devoid of any actual Christian ethic in printing such trash!

I was the one who called Gerry Spence and secured his services for Weaver. If I were trying to cover up for the feds, I certainly wouldn't have contacted the best possible defense attorney in America! Campbell says that Spence may have a witness who saw Degan killed by his own men. Spence says that is hogwash! Ask him—not Campbell noodle soup. Is it any wonder that the patriot movement has problems with credibility! I believe such reckless reporting through "Christian" publications as you allowed is one of patriot America's most treacherous enemies.

Campbell misquotes my book, *Called To Serve*. The fact is that I *was* "acquitted" by the jury. H. Ross Perot *had* agreed to testify not "that Perot and George Bush agreed, in the Vice President's office, to send Gritz to Burma in 1986." But as stated on page 428, "...he was present in the Vice President's office when it was decided to send me into Burma in 1986." Call my lawyer, Lamond Mills, in Las Vegas. Two women on the jury did say: "You have been in our prayers every day." Two men jurors did state: "Colonel, Go get 'em!" after the trial—my wife, Mom and several witnesses will verify this. Campbell lists these as "Gritz has been caught in a number of lies before and since his appearance at Ruby Creek." Very specifically it is *Campbell who is the liar!* Campbell tries to make it appear that my trial was a set up by the government—not to get Bo Gritz—but to fool patriots. Where was his sniveling face for two years while I was yo-yo'd up and

down with court dates and continuances? Nevade U.S. Attorney Bill Maddox agreed to charge me when California refused. He followed up when a Grand Jury would not indict me in Oklahoma. The feds did everything they could to jail me when I refused to cooperate and keep quiet about their drug operations. If you think I'm one of Bush's favorite people, read my book and see the documented facts.

Campbell brings up George Brooks and POW money. Fact: Brooks came to the Florida training camp with Ann Mills Griffith, POW League Director. HeHe did not pay for our travel to the site. He was never told that we hoped to rescue his son. We were on a Top Secret mission to bring 30 confirmed Americans out from a POW camp in Laos known as Nohmarrath. I was told by Admiral Jerry O. Tuttle (DIA) to stand down because President Reagan intended to make the raid using official military forces. Our funds were cut off and Brooks inisted on giving $20,000 to the Special Forces Association that had accumalted in government pay while I south permission to continue the mission. I wrote a Top Secret memo to President Reagan which was delivered to his National Security Advisor the day Reagan was shot. I was told that Haig squelched my request. All the money Brooks gave was accounted for in writing to Brooks by the Executive Officer, Gordon Wilson. Colonel Earl Hooper and I confronted Brooks about his complaint at the Crystal City Stouffer Hotel in Washington, D.C. Brook said that everything was fine. Brooks is a close friend to Ann Griffith who has been a government POW parrot since 1981. Read my book for details why she and Brooks have tried to discredit our rescue efforts.

Campbell talks about Bob Keplinger and a 1992 POW mission. Read my 22 page statement before the Kerry Committee for correct details. Keplinger did none of the things Campbell says he did. The fact is: Keplinger was part of my team. Campbell is the treacherous one! My accounts have been consistent—even unto printing them in a book complete with documents and photos. Campbell calls me a counterfeit patriot. What are his qualifications to judge? What patriot credentials does he hold? What has he ever done to earn such a title? Campbell really gets onto thin ice trying to judge my Vietnam

units (B-52 and B-36) seeing as he has no more time in a uniform than Bill Clinton. They were not CIA assassination units. **READ MY BOOK!** We loathed the Americans that engaged in Operation Phoenix—Read the book! B-36 was a most heroic group as was Project Delta (B-52). Campbell couldn't measure up to the bottoms of any of those brave men *and* women.

Campbell critizes me, my Dad, his dad, plus his own brother, for wearing the uniform of the United States. Campbell represents a kind of puke who bites at the ankles of real patriots and seeks status through shameful allies such as yourself, Ben Williams, and your *The American Christian* news. Like orifices. Campbell has used you to expressed a poorly qualified opinion—like many orifices, it stinks. What does Campbell, who obviouslt never served a day fo rhis country know about the CIA, Special Forces and men? My personnel files doesn't say a word about ny being a "highly trained saboteur and espionage agent." Campbell says "there is nothing in Gritz' career which indicated that he is honorable." How much must Campbell convey to prove how unChrist-like he really is. Campbell talks much about the White Race. He makes me ashamed to think that he is probably white. His skin color may be light, but his thoughts betray a profound darkness.

Campbell says I was brought up as a Mormon. Another falsehood. God hates a liar—so do I. My Grandparents raised in in Pentacostal churches. I attended a Virginia Baptist academy, belonged to the Central Christian Church and did not join the LDS Church until 1984. I have never said to anyone that I have joined the Identity Faith—even though I believe America is the new Zion and we are a gathering of Israel. I am first a Christian, second an American (which means God's Kingdom come to Earth). I do not work for th eCIA or any other government activity. I am the Godfather to a black child in Reno, Nevada. I do have two Amerasian children. I believe that Jesus Christ opened the doors to Salvation for any and all who would repent. confess and believe on His name through Baptism and continued faithfulness. I judge people individually, not generically. I believe Campbell to be a dishonest and disgusting bigot—plain

and simple who apparently has little regard, or understanding for any one outside his own skin color. I'll wager he has never travelled overseas, doesn't speak a language other than his own and have never had to share a moment of peril, or distress with people of differing color, or religious beliefs.

Jack McLamb was with me at Ruby Creek at my invitation. Jack was wrong when he said that I had known Randall Weaver in the service. Randall Weaver had passed a message to my campaign staff some time before the siege. He didn't have a phone, I didn't know him and our travel plans didn't include Ruby Creek. Looking back, I wish that I would have some how have made contact with him before the shootings. It might have saved three lives. I was called in Phoenix by an FBI agent and asked to make an audio tape over the telephone. The agent said that I had been identified by family and friends as someone Randall might listen to. I made the tape and said that I would go to Idaho the next morning. The FBI told me not to come—I went anyway. We had to arrest those in charge before gaining access to Weaver and his family.

Campbell and *The American Christian* continues the prevarications by stating that I "...was wearing an FBI body wire the whole time." FACT: A transmitter was placed in my left shirt pocket when the FBI would not allow me to go into the cabin to get Kevin and Vicki's bodsy out unless they knew I was alright. I didn't tell Randall, but I did steer the conversation so that the FBI learned that Weaver and his girls weren't the bigots and hate mongers they had thought. As soon as I came out of the cabin, the transmitter came off. I was one who disclosed the requirement, otherwise Campbell wouldn't have know. I was told by an employee that the TV station from Spokane was monitoring over a scanner. I never left the hill with a transmitter and Campbell compounds his false testimony by saying that I did. Campbell says my "true role at Ruby Creek was to save face for the federal government." MORE CAMPBELL CRAP! Ask Jack McLamb. We prayed long and hard to be able to save what was left of the Weavers IN SPITE of the government—and we did!

Campbell, the caucasian critic, has the gall to chide my

disclosure that Vicky had been killed days before. Yes, I wanted the crowd under control. There was nothing but trouble to be gained by inciting a riot. I was also complete and accurate in my briefings to those who stood vigil at the mountain's base. Was Campbell there? It wasn't easy breaking the news to Vicki's parents. It was hard to find the words to tell people at the police line. It has never been easy for me to inform loved ones of misfortune, but I've done it—even though the words may not be perfect. Campbell lies when he says I had a body wire during this and at any other time when not actually in the Weaver cabin. Ask Jack McLamb...or maybe Campbell in his rabid paranoia believes Jack also be a CIA agent and his *Vampire Killer 2000*, just a cover.

Campbell's anxiety attack continues on to accuse me of funding Tom Donahue's radio talk show with CIA money—ABSOLUTE SWILL! Please do investigate. I've know Donahue for years when he was leading a patriot movement in Texas, then Idaho, and Florida. He invited me on his radio show and I respected him enough to appear whenever possible. Campbell erroneously claims that my Florida campaign grew by $200,000 after stating that teammates Lancer Trimmer and Chuck Jones were touching American POWs. Another lie. I said that Bob Keplinger had reportedly seen US POWs and that two teammates were there to help. Lance Trimmer is a former LAZARUS Team communications chief. I have no knowledge of anyone named CHUCK JONES! We did get a contribution signed by a "Jeb Bush"—obviously a joke. Read what the real Job Bush had to say when queried. Charlie Brown caollected and accounted for a total of slightly more than $160,000 in campaign contributions. Per dollar spent, I believe we may have won the election!

Campbell says that I am about to be indicted for violation of the Logan Act. He could be right, but if he is, does that mean he is the real CIA mole since such information could only be obtained from th4 INSIDE??? Personally, I believe Campbell's BS about a forthcoming indictment is on par with the rest of his rhetori—don't you? Ben Williams, I don't know if any real Christians suppor your paper, but if there is even one, you owe that person a sincere apology for the ungodly story printed under

your authorization as editor. One thing Campbell said that I'll agree with. He stated that I was woring against White Power groups. I haven't in the past, but if Campbell is a prime example of how they conduct themselves, I'm now a good candidate. From what I've seen of him, he meets the same criteria as those branded by our Savior as being liars from the beginning and children of the devil. How say you?

The final paragraphs of the Campbell perversions talk about my making such statements over the radio as, "...when I put my heels to the square..." I call Campbell a liar! Find a single time that I have ever referenced such a posture "...referring to his taking an oath to defend the Constitution against all enemies foreign and domestic." I call you, J.B. Campbell, and you, Ben Williams (if you support him) A LIAR! The article states: "admitted that he is a former Mason." EITHER ADMIT YOUR DEPRAVITY AND I'LL ACCEPT YOUR APOLOGY, SHUT UP, OR ACCEPT MY CHALLENGE!!! I am not, nor have I ever been a Mason at any degree. Concerning you "trojan horse," I believe you and your confederate to be the hind parts for the good reasons I've presented in these five pages. A UFO fruitcake named William Coper started the rumor about a trojan horse after I nailed him on a fabrication concerning the JFK killing. If he is your fountainhead of knowledge, I understand why you are so misguided. Concerning a government plan to insert me "into the leadership of the white racists in America." I wouldn't soil myself!

If any real Christians would like references as to my true nature and character please contact Reverend Greg Dixon, Baptist Temple, Indianapolis, Indiana who can furnish you with many authentic ministers of the Gospel that personally know me and are willing to share their feelings with you. You may also contact Rev John Weaver, Georgia; Rev Jim Lee, Arizona; Rev Allen Peacock, Georgia; Rev Campbell, California, or his son, Rev. Campbell, Oregon.

I am your brother in Christ
signed: Bo Gritz
FAX 1-702-723-5357
Phone: 1-702-723-5266

CAMPBELL RESPONDS TO GRITZ

It's hard to believe that a man with three master's degrees end fluencies in Mandarin Chinese and Swahili could produce such a document as his open Letter to *American Christian.* He should have spent less time on Swahili and more on English. There are probably more ways to express oneself in English than in any other language; it is therefore never necessary to resort to scatology to make a point. Gritz' open letter is proof that the law of diminishing returns also applies to higher education.

The main purpose of my article on Gritz was to ask three questions: Did Gritz know Weaver? Who asked Gritz to go to Idaho? and, Did Weaver know that Gritz was broadcasting to the FBI via his hidden radio transmitter?

Jack McLamb, the retired Phoenix policeman who has been turning cops around the country against the New World Order, reported on the Tom Valentine radio program immediately after the siege that Gritz told him that Gritz had known Weaver. In his open letter Gritz says that Jack was wrong to say that. Is he calling Jack a liar or does he suggest that Jack had heard him incorrectly? This issue unfortunately puts Jack McLamb in the middle and I am sorry for that. He is the only one besides Gritz who can straighten it out.

As to the second question, Gritz says freely that the FBI called him in Phoenix. Why would the FBI feel comfortable in calling him and how did the FBI know he was in Phoenix?

The answer to question number three is that Gritz neglected to warn Weaver that he was acting as a bug for the FBI. Everything that Harris, Weaver and the girls said could be used against them by the government. Even Jack McLamb has said that he wished the surviving Weavers and Harris hadn't been so open in discussing the matter. But why shouldn't they have been? They trusted them!

These main issues out of the way we may now examine the rest of

the letter from beginning to end. In the heading and in paragraph 1, I am labeled a bigot and a lying coward. This sort of name-calling recurs throughout the open letter. To this I can only say, "Not Guilty." Well, okay—I am a bigot. But I'm not a lying coward. You'll he the judge. Anyway, Gritz rather brashly offers to give me everything he owns if *anything* in his open letter is not completely true and accurate. I'll bet Claudia's hair turned white when she read that. It was an impressive bit of grand-standing, you'll have to admit. I've heard of racing for pink slips but bluffing for everything you own!

In paragraph 2, Gritz suggests that I am probably wrong in many of my statements which don't concern him. For example, he says that the late W. F. Degan, USMS, was not on the Weaver property as a sniper but was rather just snooping, which the green bureaucrats call "tactical reconnaissance." Tactical recon, of course, is a preliminary step to destroying the enemy without getting destroyed in the process. But the real tactical recon had been conducted months and weeks before by feds posing as hunters, newsmen and real estate agents, in addition to the high altitude photography conducted by the U.S. Air Force. No, Degan was part of an imported hit team which was kitted out in camouflage and face paint and which carried pistols, a silenced submachine gun and M-16 assault rifles. If our guys were caught wearing that stuff and carrying that gear, what would we be called? Perhaps "sniper" is too mild a word; "hitmen" would be better. All Gritz can say about the marshals' murderous aggression is "They were wrong!" Big deal.

Gritz agrees that the government's intent is to destroy all White Power movements and he thinks that's fine inasmuch as we possess illegal weapons and conduct ourselves "like terrorists." Friends, this is why we must never allow a ward of the government such as this man to get anywhere near us, let alone to assume a position of leadership as he is trying to do. How must we view his term, "illegal weapons?" What, in the name of Patrick Henry, is an illegal weapon?" To me, a stolen weapon is an illegal weapon. To Gritz, an illegal weapon is one which only G-men can possess—after we buy it for them, of course. Does Gritz possess such illegal weapons? Hasn't he told us about training his boy scout troop with full-auto guns? G-men naturally don't want non-G-men to have guns, legal or

otherwise. It makes them uncomfortable. His crack about "terrorists" is equally revealing. Our revolutionary founders were called similar names by the British Government.

Gritz correctly supposes that I did use the information he presented (at his 12 September '92 Tustin, California speech) as a basis for my analysis. If he had not exposed himself there as an FBI operative I would never have undertaken to write the article.

In paragraph 3 Gritz denies that Special Forces is part of CIA. I had written that CIA created Special Forces to perform illegal and destabilizing acts which were beyond the scope of the regular army and that is true. Special Forces is CIA's military muscle and it is foolish for him to deny it. He does say that Weaver was in Special Forces but it has since been reported that Weaver was a regular army combat engineer attached to a SF unit and technically not a Green Beret.

The *Spotlight* reported in October, '92 that Weaver was reportedly a witness to drug crimes allegedly committed by a well-know Green Beret officer while at Ft. Bragg. We don't know who that officer may have been and Gritz seems a bit sensitive or he thinks that he is the only well-known Green Beret officer.

The report about the witness who may have seen Degan shot by his own men was just that—a report from Ruby Ridge. "Noodle Soup" is typical Gritz-talk. "Chicken noodle soup" would have been better writing; it would have dovetailed with "lying coward." Still, it's better than, say, "Tomato Bisque." The last sentence suggests that I am one of patriot America's most treacherous enemies. Time will tell whose foot fits in that particular mouth. (Paragraph 4)

I must not denigrate Gritz' securing Jerry Spence for Weaver. He after all had to do *something* to keep his reputation as the champion of our side. He also had to secure the top defense lawyer in America to persuade Weaver to surrender.

Paragraph 5: How could Gritz have been acquitted by the jury when the judge dismissed the charge? Even Bill Maddox, the U.S. attorney whom I interviewed, admitted ruefully that this was the case. Call him at his law office in Reno. Ross Perot

has not returned my call with regard to being present in the vice president's office when it was decided to send Gritz into Burma in 1986.. Wasn't George Bush the vice president from 1981 to 1989? You must admit that this is a fairly significant assertion by Gritz for it to be limited to one oddly-worded sentence in a 650 page book. Why is Gritz so coy about this alleged Bush-Perot-Gritz arrangement if his mission is to tell us what he knows about our rulers' secret dealings? It has always irritated me that Gritz has kept us on his secretive need-to-know leash with regard to his great store of knowledge. He has that inbred contempt for outsiders so common in élite military units and intelligence operations.

I have little doubt that Gritz suffered mentally for those two years while he was "yo-yo'd up and down with court dates and continuances," as he says. Many loyal government employees such as Gritz have indeed been set up, double-crossed and betrayed by their associates. When one joins up with the sharks he becomes expendable. We know that there are factions in government which kill other faction members for power and control. But they are all government factions. One faction was using Gritz and another was abusing him. Despite this he remains loyal to "USG" (U.S. Government).

Paragraph 6: I will give Mr. Brooks' number to any interested party, who may question him the way I did. Gritz misses the point of this accusation: Why didn't he give the $20,000 back to Mr. Brooks, once his DIA mission was called off? What happened to Mr. Brooks' money? It "was accounted for in writing," says Gritz. So what? Where's the money? Did Gritz and his pals in the "Special Forces Association" just keep it? What exactly is the "Special Forces Association?" Did they declare it as income? How about full disclosure, or has it all been "classified" as Top Secret? Mr. Brooks called Gritz a "scam artist" on a New York radio show. Gritz got angry and threatened to sue but never did. How could he? I've read his book for details as he suggests but can find no mention of George Brooks or the $20,000.

Notice that Gritz does not respond to my charge that he invited the *Washington Post* into the "training camp" and thereby sabotaged the mission. Mike Blair with the *Spotlight* remembers that ABC News was invited in as well.

Paragraph 7: How do we get a copy of Gritz' 22 page statement—call our congressmen? He denies everything, Bob Keplinger told me. Remember that Keplinger is *a friend* of Gritz and that their wives are best friends. Again, Keplinger says that Gritz revealed on television Keplinger's attempt to rescue Americans in Vietnam *while Keplinger was there.* Keplinger got home and accused Gritz, who denied everything until he was confronted with the video tape, at which point he apologized. This open letter appears to be a continuation of Gritz' pattern of denial of the truth. Keplinger is quite willing to discuss Gritz' treachery.

My qualifications to judge Gritz are the same as anyone's. My "Patriot credential's?" None, other than I hate our government which Gritz has served so assiduously and on behalf of which he brags that he "snuffed" over 400 people (p. 97..

Regarding the wearing of uniforms, I didn't say I'd never worn a uniform; I just didn't wear an American uniform. Gritz says that I couldn't measure up to the boot bottoms of his brave men and women. Ouch! That's putting me right down there in the mud with the worms.

Paragraph 8: Yes, I criticize everyone who has served our warlords starting with Lincoln. George Bush's Desert Stormzombies were just plain Murder, Inc. So were the ones who dropped bombs on Europe. Where is the patriotism or honor in obeying orders from degenerates to go overseas and kill people? Patriotism entails defending this country, not someone else's country. The uniform of the United States is the symbol of treachery and betrayal of White people and others around the world. It even stands for forced integration, at bayonet point, in our country. Honor? Please! The U.S. uniform represents an evil alliance with the Soviet Union against our eternal victim, Germany and her European allies. It stands for Jewish Power which was demonstrated in the U.S.-Soviet military kangaroo tribunal at Nürnberg. It stands for the mass graves in Panamá City and the kidnapping of a foreign leader who had been installed by CIA. It stands for a million German POWs slaughtered by starvation and exposure by the U.S. army in 1945. It stands for the Basra Road double-cross and

massacre a couple of years ago and the burying alive of Iraqis in their trenches—Iraqis who were trying to surrender. Real patriots? The U.S. armed forces? Gritz should refer to Marine General Smedley D. Butler's book, *War Is A Racket.*. The general admitted he'd been nothing but an enforcer for a bunch of corporate and banking gangsters. Our armed forces have been used to suppress European nationalism. They have fought side-by-side with Soviet communists, Chinese communists, Vietnamese communists and French communists, among others. Gritz' precious Special Forces were first used by CIA to deliver surplus U.S. weapons to the forces of Ho Chi Minh in the early '60s, as described by Alan Davidson, a Green Beret who was part of that operation. He came home and toured the country to decry this subversive activity.

Gritz discredits himself in his book, his public appearances and in his open letter with his adolescent references to body parts. It has always irritated me the way that some pious Christians throw around the foul language but are so offended by a "hell" or "god-damn."

Still in paragraph 8, Gritz denies that his personnel file says he is a highly trained saboteur and espionage agent. But why? As a hardhat diver in the Gulf I worked with many ex-UDT men. The "UDT" in his file which he repeatedly reveals in his book stands for Underwater Demolition Team. UDT men are trained to blow things up. Green Berets are also trained to blow things up, as Gritz reminds us in his Bible-length book. He is not referring to knocking down old buildings in Philadelphia but rather to destroying bridges, derailing trains and making things unpleasant for the other side, whoever that may be. This is known as "sabotage."

Regarding espionage, Gritz' Officer Efficiency Report (OER) from 24 August '66 to 24 May '67 (p. 72) states that his missions in South Vietnam included "...area assessments and vast intelligence gathering activities." Look up espionage in Random House's College Dictionary and it says, "the systematic use of spies by a government to discover the military and political secrets of other nations." Good enough?

The fact sheet which Gritz puts out on himself includes the following (p. 15): "Intelligence Officer & Reconnaissance Chief, Delta Force; Principle Agent, NSC [National Security Council], Intelligence Support Activity." He explains on page 207 that this super-secret Intelligence Support Activity (ISA) was under the CIA—"The CIA would provide an umbrella to cover this newest member of the ever-growing American intelligence community." And he was its principle agent.

On the same page he says, "I met frequently with Jerry King and with liaison from the CIA, DIA and FBI." Jerry King headed ISA, which Gritz says "was destined to become a literal secret [*sic*] White House army. Even the initials were TOP SECRET/SPECIAL INTELLIGENCE because Congress did not know about it." This guy Gritz is really mobbed up. Do you wonder why I wrote that maybe we shouldn't trust this fellow?

Regarding his Operation Lazarus Gritz admits (p. 213) that this, too, was a CIA operation.

I must pass over for now the last four sentences of this complicated paragraph.

Paragraph 9: Gritz has the goods on me here. I knew from his 27 June 1990 appearance in Cedaredge, Colorado that he had converted to Identity from Mormon on that day. I was totally unaware that he had originally been a Pentecostal and then a Baptist and then a Central Christian and had switched to the Freemasonic Mormon cult only in 1984. Gritz says that God hates a liar, with regard to my unintentional misrepresentation of his religious upbringing. But what would Gritz' God think of his sentence, "I have never said to anyone that I joined the Identity faith..." Hmmm. This brings up the rest of the story...

Shortly after reading the original and longer version of my Gritz exposé, "Weaver & Gritz," my friend Louis Beam called. Louis had kept a

very charitable but cautious view of Gritz since in this business we need all the friends we can get and we certainly shouldn't jump to conclusions just because some guy writes an article. But Louis was irritated. "Bruce, for what it's worth, I was with Pastor [Richard] Butler the other day when James K. Warner

called from Louisiana. He said that Gritz had just made an appearance down there in Baton Rouge. Gritz had described his meeting with Pastor Butler at Ruby Creek during which Pastor Butler supposedly told Gritz that he hoped the feds would kill the whole Weaver family. Naturally James Warner was curious! When Pastor Butler heard this he said, 'I met with Gritz for about 15 minutes... I certainly didn't say that! The only thing I remember him asking me was, "Pastor Butler, what is Identity?""

"Now, Louis," I interrupted, "You and I were in the audience at that Colorado camp in 1990 when Gritz announced to several hundred Identity Christians that he was one of them."

"That's true," agreed Louis.

The Identity Christian pastor, Pete Peters, had Gritz as the featured speaker in 1989 (p. 489). Naturally Peters wanted to be able to claim this anti-Bush celebrity as a convert at that time but Gritz had resisted. By the following year, though, Gritz made the announcement after a suspenseful build-up in which he praised the radical concept of Identity (that White people are the true Israelites of the Old Testament), finishing with the Biblical phrase, "I am with you!" This was followed by great cheering from most of those assembled. He was heartily congratulated by the elders and welcomed into the denomination. He returned to the Identity camp in 1991, again as featured speaker.

On the last page of his book, 627, in the second to last paragraph, he has this to say: "The Identity Christian movement (Those who believe America is the new Zion and we are the gathering tribes of Israel) continues to build until its membership becomes self-sustaining." He doesn't mention the Mormons. He doesn't mention the Pentecostals or the Baptists. He finishes his book with this encouraging news about the growth of his religion, Christian Identity.

Moving on, Gritz says he does "not work for the CIA or any other government activity," except when he's working for the FBI, of course. His use of the word, "activity," shows how much of that ol' USG is still in his blood.

He is the godfather of a Negro child, which I didn't know, and the real father of two Amerasian [Eurasian] children, as I wrote.

Now I've already copped to being a "bigot" (the correct word is "racist"" but not the "dishonest and disgusting" part. What I always thought was kind of disgusting was his campaign promise to fight to the death for the rights of homosexuals. That crazy vow probably did him more damage than my article ever did. As far as his wager about my overseas travel, foreign languages and never having shared a moment of peril with people of differing color or religious belief, well—you better take that bet. Bet everything you own against everything he owns.

When I was putting my book together in 1988 I decided to put a picture of myself on the back, the way real writers do. Because I was somewhat critical of the other races and because I planned to be even more so in the future, I thought I might confound my detractors momentarily with that 1973 picture of me in uniform posing with two or three of my African askari. I'd been a member of the British South Africa Police. BSAP was the traditional and historic name of the Rhodesian police and we in Support Unit were occupying our time in the bush against the forces of Robert Mugabe's ZANLA terrorists, who were trained across the river by the Red Chinese. ZANLA stood for Zimbabwe African National liberation Army and its terrorist commanders were trained in Red China. I'd written in my book that I was the first American to volunteer for service in Rhodesia but I learned from reeding the late John Coey's book that he'd beaten me by several months. He'd been in the Rhodesia Light Infantry and we'd never heard of each other.

I only qualified for one little award, the Rhodesia General Service Medal, and I didn't even collect it when so ordered. You can imagine how much I wish I had it now, just as a memento.

Anyway, I put that picture on the back to make the liberals hesitate to hit me for my racist position. It sure didn't help me in this Gritz open letter, though. (He told a caller on a radio show once that he'd read my book and I have that on tape. He probably didn't look at the back of it.) Needless to say, the Africans under

my command had extremely different colors *and* religious beliefs. Their religion was what we call "Witchcraft." I was there to demonstrate my deep humiliation stemming from the alliance between America, the Soviet Union and Red China against that wonderful little country which wanted only to be a friend of the United States. This sort of desire by any country is always the kiss of death. I was fighting for the White Minority to stay in power. For what it's worth, the great majority of the Africans wanted the Whites to stay in power, too, and that's why Africans outnumbered by many times the Whites in the security forces. Support Unit, for example, had forty Whites in charge of three hundred Africans.

Paragraph 10 was covered at the opening of this response.

Paragraph 11: This was also covered earlier but there's more to it... Gritz admits that he didn't warn Weaver that he was broadcasting to the Fanatical Bunch of Idiots who were preparing to liquidate Weaver, Harris and the remaining children. Do you think Weaver or the rest would have said one word if they'd known that, after what the horrible government gunmen had done to his son, to his wife, to Harris and to him. And let's not forget what the gunmen had originally done to the family pet to start this nightmare in motion (shooting the poor thing lengthwise up the rear end as it was running away from them). Those tactical recon boys were there to kill everything that moved. That's why they were so frightened when the thing went sour—and for what they were planning to do. Talk about "sniveling." Gritz doesn't ever say the marshals were sniveling, notice. He just says that they "were wrong." Pretty limp.

"I didn't tell Randall [that he was wired], but I did steer the conversation so that the FBI learned that Weaver and his girls weren't the bigots and hate mongers they had thought." Whew, lucky for them! Can you imagine how Gritz would have steered the conversation if I'd been in that house? He'd have just steered his way out the door, hit the dirt and yelled into his mike, "Okay, boys—let 'er rip!"

So the microphone came out of his pocket when he wasn't on duty. Maybe we need to hear that from Jack McLamb as well, since we have already caught Gritz in a few less-than-candid

statements. Regarding Jack, it is now reported that he is credited with persuading the victims of ZOG to come out. It was Jack whom Weaver admired—not Gritz, who hogged the show. We must remember that he was running for president and he needed a national boost. He reported in Tustin that his Idaho performance got him a pledge of two million dollars.

Gritz says we wouldn't have known about the body wire if he hadn't told us. But then he says that he "was told by an employee that the TV station from Spokane was monitoring over a scanner." Oops! The FBI at the scene declined to comment on the subject of Gritz' body wire, so classified did the bureau want that fact to remain. Whatever was said in the cabin was being digested by the FBI-HRT snipers who had already wreaked such dreadful physical and psychological damage.

What has disturbed me and many others is the absence of moral outrage in any of Gritz' statements on the matter. He's been conducting a PR job for the government while playing the rôle of the Christian patriot. I think what we have got in the man is one cold son of a gun whose true sympathies lie on the federal side. The man is undoubtedly drawing his federal pay, either active duty pay or retirement, and that must by definition split a man's loyalties if he intends to criticize or resist the federal Government.

I guess the main difference between Gritz and me is that he is a life-long G-man and I am a revolutionary. He wants to improve the system and I want to destroy it.

Paragraph 12: My Christian friends chuckled at Gritz' calling me a Christian. It is ironic that my article would first appear in *The American Christian*. I am a simple heathen who rejects the God of the Bible as a Jewish myth. Ben Williams doesn't like but understands my views and we have agreed to disagree.

Yes, I maintain that Gritz' purpose was, besides politicking, to save face for his extended family, the federal government, and to keep the protestors under control. He doesn't deny the last part. Gritz was in Ruby Ridge, he was in Weaver's house, as a spokesman for the FBI. He didn't stand on his presidential

platform and shout angrily that these federal punks were the blood thirstiest savages in the Western Hemisphere. He didn't tell the real truth to the supporters and the world that those sadistic jackals who named their bivouac "Camp Vicki" ought to be lynched or at least indicted for crimes against humanity. No. He just said that the marshals acted wrongly. That's what I hate.

On whom did he dump his real hatred?

> "Weaver himself is a punk," Gritz said. "Weaver is no hero. He doesn't deserve any medals. I don't think he was a very good Special Forces soldier. I wouldn't have wanted him in my command. He was very weak."

And, when asked to explain this disturbing, sickening glimpse of himself and his betrayal, he denied it. He lied. Again. Notice the absence of rebuttal on this subject in his open letter. Gritz is an habitual liar and typically gets very angry when he's caught at it.

Finishing this paragraph, I must say that I admire Jack's work among the cops and appreciate his *V. K. 2000* with the exception of the racial material.

Paragraph 13: Donohue's former program director investigated Gritz' campaign funding and was familiar with Donohue's radio show funding. Gritz admits his account was greater than $160,000. His national campaign director, Jerry Gillespie, said in a letter to me that it was $170,000. Gritz does not deny that before he made the statement about live American POWs the amount was $1,600 and that after he made the statement it increased 100 times. Was he telling the truth or was it "a mere campaign promise?"

Paragraph 14: Gritz suggests that my assertion, which I obtained from a Florida investigator, could mean that I am the real CIA mole, since such information could only be obtained from the inside. Now this puts a new complexion on the matter. I propose that Gritz and I subject ourselves to polygraph examinations with regard to all matters in dispute.

Gritz isn't worried about an indictment and I don't wonder. He may not be completely bulletproof in this infighting between

rival factions, but as his friend Gary Goldman points out (p. 431), he is highly bullet resistant.

The real substance of this paragraph is in these next three sentences:

> "One thing Campbell said that I'll agree with. He stated that I was working against White Power groups. I haven't in the past, but if Campbell is a prime example of how they conduct themselves, I'm now a good candidate."

That might be his way of saying that he's been doing it all along but we are all, now, officially on notice.

In paragraph 15 Gritz denies his habitual repetition of the phrase, "...when I put my heels to the square..." In my article I wrote that he uses that phrase and "...when I put my arm to the square..." He doesn't mention that one. I have audio tapes of Gritz saying both in his radio interviews by Anthony Hilder in Anchorage. On page 2 of the introduction to his book he uses the expression, "I raised my hand to the square." He doesn't address the matter of his Masonic handshake.

In his final paragraph he encourages "any real Christians" to get his true nature and character from a number of "authentic ministers of the Gospel" located around the country. The last refuge of a scoundrel is not patriotism but religion.

The material on Operation Trojan Horse was not in my original draft. I would not accept anything from William Cooper as I, too, consider him a UFO nut. A number of people who talked to me about Gritz mentioned Trojan Horse and I mentioned this to Ben Williams. We both decided it should be added as a logical warning based on Gritz' other inconsistencies. On this subject, Gritz did not address the matter of the cable traffic between the U.S. embassies in Guatemala City and Bangkok which identified "Jim Gritz" as an informant and operative of the U.S. government.

Really, what would be point? ❑

GAS GUESSING

by

Robert Frenz

If it weren't for the fact that Mr. George Dietz (editor of *Liberty Bell*) was "warned" (threatened) by a certain revisionist, this article would never have been written. Some revisionists, it seems, are no more interested in upholding a person's right to free expression of opinion than are the particular jews who launch law suits, bomb buildings and beat people nearly to death. I have said over and over that, relative to the Aryan cause, REVISIONISM IS IRRELEVANT. I do not attack revisionism because of its intrinsic nature, but because it is a waste of time and money as an effective tool for aiding the survival of Aryan people and Aryan ways. I have no quarrel with those who love endless historical debates but it remains a sad thought when one considers the massive amount of consumed money that has accomplished relatively little. Revisionists simply do not control the flow of information in this country and, as a consequence, their efforts will amount to little other than a parlor-game. They started off on the wrong foot and have danced on one leg ever since.

The whole holocaust nonsense started with a combination of war propaganda and the pipe dreams of a people who love searching for reasons to feel persecuted. As the story goes: The Nazis had an extermination program; they exterminated millions; these millions were sent to bagel heaven mainly by succumbing to the vapors of hydrogen cyanide via cans of Zyklon B, which was a common insecticide. There were absolutely no orders to this effect, or even close to it. Only a mental twit would believe that such a massive and inefficient operation (six million actually survived) would be carried out without written orders. At this point, people, who later became known as revisionists, fell into a possible jewish trap. Instead of demanding that the jews PROVE their ridiculous claims, they went on the defensive and became merely reactionaries. One of those claims was that people can be executed by using Zyklon. Instead of demanding that the jews prove this, donations from supporters of the ever-defensive revisionist crowd were used to finance the so-called Leuchter Report which attempted to prove that the Nazis didn't kill people with Zyklon. A fellow named Pressac bubbled forth with "refutations" of Leuchter statements. Jewish power axed Fred Leuchter and destroyed his livelihood. Revisionists, such as Paul Grubach, have "refuted" the

Pressac refutation. And so it goes, ad infinitum, all because revisionists snapped at the shiny lure and went on the defensive.

It was stated in the article, which caused George Dietz all of those temporary problems, that the LR (Leuchter Report) was not very valuable, except as tranquilizer for people who have a deep psychological need to believe that jews are liars and simultaneously want to believe the Nazis never killed any of them. A true anti-Semite (jew-hater) would rather believe that jews never lie and the Nazis really **did** exterminate millions of them. I have earlier stated that the LR is useless as a propaganda device simply because those who promote it do not have access to the channels of mass communication. Internally, the LR has many serious flaws which tend to diminish its technical acceptability. I'll peck at a few of those in a moment but first there is another matter to consider.

The LR has been called a "forensic" report, that is, admissible in a debate or court of law which adheres to some set of pre-established rules. In courts of law, evidence obtained illegally (rule breaking) is not admitted. What then, preceded the issuing of the LR? Someone went to Poland (Auschwitz) and "removed" Polish property and brought it to the United States for laboratory examination. Since the "removal" was without the consent of the Polish authorities, this act can properly be labeled "theft". Pieces of the walls at Auschwitz were literally stolen. They weren't purchased; they weren't gifts " they were STOLEN. Thus, the LR was based upon stolen evidence and I am surprised that no one has yet been charged with theft. In any event, would an honorable court allow the LR to be presented as evidence knowing that its foundation was a criminal act? One must necessarily wonder.

The LR is full of mind-boggling roa poo. (Since there are different printings of this report, in which page numbers do not correlate, I can only reference items by using quotes.) Let's look at a few roa droppings.

(1) "The mixture required for *fumigation* is 3200 parts per million (ppm)..." (turn the page) "...for *execution* purposes a concentration of 3200 ppm is used to insure rapid death." Based upon these authoritative bits of information, we may now speak of executing clothing and fumigating criminals. Also, according to the LR, execution is rapid while fumigation is lengthy and with the same HCN (hydrogen cyanide) concentration! Wow.

(2) "This is a weight/volume of some 120 to 150 grams/2 cubic feet of gas..." This refers to the 3200 ppm of HCN in air. Now, 120 to 150 grams of HCN occupies a volume of 100 to 125 liters at standard

temperature and pressure (STP). Two cubic feet is equivalent to 56.6 liters. What is this rubbish? If anyone knows, please enlighten me.

(3) "Some 100 ppm of HCN is fatal within half an hour." (on the other hand) "Rodents can be killed with 1.2 g/m^3 ...from 2 to 72 hours." A concentration of 1.2 grams per cubic meter is a concentration of 1000 ppm HCN. Notice that a rat needs 10 times as much HCN, for a period of 4 times longer, in order to be exterminated. Yikes. I'll bet there are six million surviving Auschwitz rats.

(4) An American gas execution chamber "...is operated at a negative pressure..." Since there is no such thing as "negative pressure" we must assume that Mr. Leuchter is referring to pressures less than atmospheric. In any event, the pressure is maintained "...at a partial vacuum of 10 pounds per square inch..." I never knew that since I have never been executed in California. At this pressure, water boils at 193 degrees Fahrenheit and HCN at about 63 degrees. This chamber pressure is the air pressure at the top of a 2 mile high mountain. Even if HCN wasn't introduced, the poor chap would be gasping for breath.

(5) The HCN pressure is "...2 pounds per square inch..." A volume containing 100 percent HCN has a concentration of 1,000,000 ppm by volume. A partial pressure of 2 psi means a concentration of 136,000 ppm. A concentration of 3200 ppm would have a HCN partial pressure of .05 psi. One paragraph it is this, another that. Make up your mind and check your calculator batteries!

(6) An American gas execution chamber has a volume of "600 cubic feet". An execution uses "325 grams of sodium cyanide". This amount of NaCN (about 3/4 pound) produces 148 liters (179 grams) of hydrogen cyanide (HCN). The NaCN is dropped into an "18 percent solution of sulfuric acid". The acid generator produces a concentration of "3200 ppm of HCN". Since the chamber has a volume of 16990 liters, this concentration is equivalent to 66 grams (54.3 liters) of HCN. I would estimate that twice the theoretical amount of sulfuric acid is used to produce the bisulfate (no figures are given). This calculates to about 1000 grams of water in the acid crock. This means that 113 grams of the HCN remained in the pot as 6 percent prussic acid.

(7) "After fumigation, the ventilation of an area must take a minimum of 10 hours..." (again, through the looking glass) "After fumigation, the gas may be easily cleared away..." Also, try this on for size: Fumigation, with Zyklon "...takes a minimum of 24 to 48 hours..." (another mirror trick) "Zyklon acts rapidly and

drastically." Translation: If it takes 24 hours, it is rapid. I do believe that it is time for a drink.

(8) Using Zyklon, the "...area must be heated to an excess of 78.3 degrees Fahrenheit temperature..." (now you see it, now you don't) "Hydrocyanic acid absorbed in the carrying material develops without any auxiliaries, such as warmth..." Dumb, da, dumb dumb. My name is Joe Friday.

(9) One tin (can) of Zyklon contains 1500 grams of HCN. This mass of HCN gas occupies a volume of 1244 liters (STP) which is sufficient to provide (Mr. Leuchter's 3200 ppm criteria) a lethal atmosphere for 13,740 cubic feet of space. This is equivalent to 4 or 5 two-car garages (150 square meters floor area " see the Gerstein statement for a mention of a 25 square meter area).

The coefficient of diffusion for HCN into air is .488 square centimeters per second while the coefficient of diffusion into water is 3.54 square centimeters per day. Since I could find no information on the Zyklon absorbing material, there is no way to calculate how long it would take for diffusion to render a region lethal within 15 minutes. Someone slipped up on this one.

The LR report is full of foolish material which could be used as grist for a "refuter's" mill " which ain't me.

If we assume that an average "survivor" used about 4 liters of air in one minute and that an accumulation of 100 milligrams of HCN would do him in, then a concentration of 3200 ppm would suffice for an execution time of 6 minutes. This contradicts statements made in the LR itself. However, the LR contains so many *internal* contradictions that outside help isn't really necessary.

One thing can be learned. Arguments based upon papers, references, documents and dissertations are hollow arguments which have no place in the real world. Jews claimed that people can be killed with Zyklon B. They should demonstrate this before a live audience by using their favorite Arab. The revisionists should do the same, for their counter argument, by using anyone of their true believers. It could be a joint effort. Imagine: An Arab and a revisionist in the same glass box staring at Zyklon pellets scattered on the floor while the audience gapes in orgastic anticipation. If they both drop dead, the jews will have won. If they both stay alive, the revisionists will have carried the day. The matter might then be permanently settled but think of the interesting paradox if only one drops dead. Gawd! That's food for another open debate. ❑

RACE-MIXING: THE KEY TO WORLD PEACE?

By

Eric Thomson

The promoters of race-mixing would have us believe that racial differences are the root cause of mankind's troubles. The Marxists used to tell us that the root of all evil was "the class society", which produced 'awful' things like capitalism and fascism. Of course, the promoters of Marxism and race-mixing are pretty much the same kosher crowd, who are gifted with the ability to change their coats and their tunes at the drop of a yarmulke. Now that Judeo-Communism has proved itself a miserable failure in the territories once known as the Soviet Union, the kosher commissars have invented another bogeyman to frighten and inflame the *Goyim*: "racism". To avoid 'confusion', jew spokesmen emphasize that only Whites can be 'guilty' of "racism", no one else. It is a characteristic of those who wage war by deception that they camouflage their specific target under such general terms. No one has ever accused the jews of lacking agility. When one weapon fails, they quickly seize another and press onward. Only their target remains the same and that target is you, Whitey!

WORLD CONFLICT OVER THE AGES

The word "race" is applicable to one of the three generally accepted groups of humanoids: White, Black or Yellow. The "Brown" designation is not a race, but a composite, such as the mestizo (part Yellow and part White). The so-called "Red" man is really an Asian or Yellow offshoot. The true Indians of India show their racial mixture with their often Aryan features and exceedingly dark complexions. The so-called Semites of the Middle East are likewise mixed and are comprised of varying degrees of all three races. Jews are also of mixed race and, according to *The Genetics of the Jews*, a modern book authored by several jew hematologists, "even the blondest jews show from 5% to 10% Negro marker genes." Biological nations and tribes are subgroups of a race. It is thus incorrect to speak of a French, German or English "race". Americans are neither a race nor a nation in biological terms. An American can be any featherless biped resident on or issuing from either of the American continents. The reason for this rudimentary definition of terms is to distinguish "racial conflicts" from all other conflicts in human history. Are racial differences the primary source of human conflict?

When we examine world conflict over the ages, we see that race was rarely the issue or cause for war. In jewish mythology, the "first human conflict" was alleged to be that of Cain killing his brother, Abel. One may assume that the brothers were of the same race, although many tales of female behavior in the jew-book indicate a fair amount of promiscuity, so there might have been a racial difference after all! The only reason for mentioning jewish mythology in regard to racial conflict is that the so-called Old Testament is perhaps the oldest selection of race-war tales one may find. Race is the basis of conflict when the goal is the annihilation, rather than the subjugation of the other race. The caste system of the Hindu religion, which was based on the concept of "varna" or color, was an attempt on the part of India's Aryan conquerors to prevent miscegenation. But, as Earnest Sevier Cox points out, no law can prevent race-mixing when two or more races occupy the same living space. Because the ancient Aryans chose to subjugate and not annihilate the dark race in India, there are no pure Aryans left on the subcontinent, unless they are recent arrivals. India proves that there is no profit in winning a territory and losing one's race.

History records vicious intra-racial wars in which members of the same race engaged in fratricidal slaughter. The many centuries of warfare amongst the various kings and emperors of China; the Peloponnesian Wars which destroyed Aryan Greece; the Thirty Years' War which wiped out most of White Europe; the American Civil War and World Wars I and II; the endless tribal wars of Africa, the Middle East and pre-Columbian America; in none of these do we see racial differences as the cause. On the contrary, the viciousness of these conflicts seemed to be greater when the combatants were of the same race!

Inter-racial conflicts such as the conquests of Genghis Khan; the Turkish and Moorish conquest of parts of Europe; the European colonial conquests; the U.S. conquest of Japan, etc., were often vicious in terms of fighting, but these were wars of subjugation. Hence, the conquered continued to live after being defeated militarily. When, however, the goal of the conflict is annihilation of one or more races by another and not domination, we can say that race is the basis of the conflict. The Japanese were often quite efficient in clearing areas of non-Japanese and I suspect that America would appear quite different today, had the Japanese actually had the means and the desire to attack and invade the American mainland. The Japanese and all other non-Whites are being permitted to invade and conquer North America without the noisy formalities of military confrontation, so we may see what the Japanese would have had in store for Americans after all.

Most inter-racial conflicts have not resulted in the annihilation of the defeated race, so the indication is that racial differences were not the cause of the conflicts. Throughout history, the primary cause of war appears to be the desire for personal enrichment in the form of land, labor and natural resources. Religion plays an important part in bringing about many wars, but wars on behalf of one's race appear to be quite seldom, unless one sees world jewry as being the author of wars designed to destroy the races of mankind by getting them to fight among themselves. The jews always know that they are engaged in race war, but I am here attempting to analyze the non-jews' motives, and race would appear to be the lowest priority in terms of Gentile conflict.

The jews, who are all of mixed racial makeup, but who resemble their host peoples upon whom they prey, authored the two bloody upheavals known as the "French" and the "Russian" Revolutions. The slaughter of "the best of the *Goyim*" in each case was perpetrated by the worst of the *Goyim* at the urging of their jew 'dementors'. The Judeo-Bolshevik coup and civil war, followed by the bloody Judeo-Communist regime killed millions upon millions of non-jews, but aside from demonstrating the jews' omnipresent bloodlust, these so-called revolutions were really internal wars of subjugation, in accordance with the talmudic 'promise' that the "Messiah" would provide each jew with 2400 *Goy* slaves. The mistreatment of Palestinian Semites by the non-Semitic Ashkenazim also demonstrates the jews' penchant for enslavement of the host population. In this case, host and parasite are both race-mixed, but neither seems very peaceful!

The "Indian Wars" of North America were race wars whenever the objective of either Whites or Indians was to kill or to displace the racial enemy. The fact that so many Indians survive today and that their numbers are rapidly increasing disproves the frequent allegations that the Whites' intention was "always" to annihilate the Indians. So much the worse for the Whites!

The Spanish and Portuguese conquests of so-called Latin America were indeed race wars, in which both races, "conquerors and conquered", were destroyed by a consciously-adopted policy of race-mixing, similar to the later behavior of the French in North America. What sort of 'social harmony' did race-mixing produce in Latin America? Ever since the Spaniards and the Portuguese were driven out of these territories, mestizo has fought mestizo. The 'Conquistadores' will continue to fight the 'Indios' even when there is no discernible difference between one or the other!

The first openly-proclaimed racial annihilation program in

recent times was in the form of the jews' Morgenthau Plan for the total extermination of the German people of Europe. Although this plan was only partially carried out by the jews' American and Soviet stooges, it was nevertheless a conflict based upon racial differences. The jews' clearly-stated goal was the total annihilation, rather than the subjugation, of the German people.

Subjugation and/or enslavement of members of one race by another are often used to 'prove' that racial differences are a source of conflict and injustice. What the promoters of race-mixing studiously overlook is the fact that any race which enslaves members of other races begins by enslaving its own. The White slaves of the New World were as much slaves as the Blacks who were brought to work beside them. Slavery has long existed in all parts of the world and it persists in many parts today, especially in Asia, Africa and the Middle East. No race has been exempt from enslaving or being enslaved, usually by members of the same race! Slavery is most certainly not the outcome of racial differences, therefore no amount of race-mixing will eradicate this practice.

Race war is defined as the displacement of one race by another from its living space and/or the annihilation of one race by another. The most recent example of race war is the annihilation of all races by miscegenation. Military confrontations are unnecessary for war to exist, as Sun Tzu and Clausewitz would warn us. Even if we refuse to fight, we are nonetheless in a state of war, a war directed toward one goal: our extinction as a race.

INTER-RACIAL MARRIAGE: A CONSTANT SOURCE OF FRICTION

The jewsmedia have recently proclaimed that the number of inter-racial marriages between Whites and non-Whites has increased appreciably in the U.S.A. Also mentioned is the noticeable increase in mixed-race offspring resulting from inter-racial promiscuity. Anyone can see the chaotic and darkening face of America by visiting the local shopping mall, preferably during hours when a White person is relatively safe from assault by the marauding *non*-Whites who lurk in such places. Remember, White Americans: your taxes pay for the spread of this racial plague, so don't point your finger at others. You are also responsible! The Zionist Occupation Government is your enemy, but you go right on feeding it. The Z.O.G. gives you taxation without representation, and it gives the non-Whites representation without taxation. How long will you play by Z.O.G. rules of "heads they win and tails we lose"?

Marriage and family life are difficult for most decent, honest, hard-working people in this declining century of the Pox Judaica. Even kosher sociologists warn that additional difficulties arise when man and wife are of different religions, especially when they take their religions seriously. Friction is compounded when the couple is of the same race, but of different cultural backgrounds, such as English and French. Add this friction and multiply with compound interest and you will have some idea of the discord facing a marriage when the difference is racial!

One ostensible "White" man complained to a fellow worker that his wife had become extremely difficult to get along with. When he came home, he would find her drunk and abusive, to the extent that she would throw bottles at him. "What do you expect when you marry an Indian?" commented the unsympathetic fellow-worker. "How did you know she was an Indian?" exclaimed the 'embottled' husband, "You've never even seen her picture!" "Simple," said the White man who related this to me, "it's typical Indian behavior." Because of racial differences, the Amerasiatics mis-named "Indians" have a disastrous affinity for 'firewater', which seems to bring out their suppressed aggression. Anyone nearby, including a fellow Indian, becomes a target for violence. Moreover, the American Indian is taught to carry a chip on his shoulder. According to kosher authority, the White man is 'guilty' for everything that ails the Indian, even the hangover on the morning after! Other Whites or almost Whites complain of the recurring "Indian War" syndrome, whenever their squaws feel thwarted. Even more pathetic are reports from White women who have fallen for the "noble savage" twaddle and who bear the scars of their ill-conceived marriages to Indian males. Unfortunately, the offspring of such marriages are double-damned to relive the "Indian Wars" within themselves until death releases them from the torment.

White females who 'marry' Black men are usually left holding the mulatto result of their encounter, with the Black 'husband' nowhere to be found. White women who marry Asians are also in for a rough ride. Asian men tend to be quite selfish and spoiled in their heterosexual relationships, as compared to White men. Asians are usually very race-conscious and it is unlikely that the white wife and her Eurasian offspring would be well received by the Asian male's family. Mixed-race persons are even attacked on the streets in Asian countries.

White males rarely marry Black females, although there are

visibly more such couples than previously. Usually, White males prefer Asian females because of their smaller build, shorter stature and their traditionally submissive nature, which make the typical White male wimp feel 'macho'. This is a sad, but true commentary on the state of the White man in Judeo-America.

To a great extent, kosher-inculcated feelings of White guilt produce the hoped-for lack of White self-esteem and self-respect which foster this present plague of race-mixing. No one who respects himself or herself would lack respect for his or her own race. Why would we not wish to look, think and feel like our ancestors? Where self-respect exists, there should be no inter-racial marriage. Observe the poor posture of the White male or female when you see them with their non-White spouses and their gaggle of golliwogs. See how they slouch, slump and shuffle along, like tired and beaten pack animals who bear their "White Man's Burden"!

Mixed race parents are not really to be considered here, but in passing I note from frequent observation that mestizo and mulatto parents' offspring follow the Mendelian pattern: some look 'in between', while others resemble the original racial stock of Black, White or Yellow. Because all humanoids are members, not necessarily in good standing, of the animal kingdom, it is conceivable that geneticists may one day UNMIX these confused and sorry-looking critters, just as domestic livestock were CREATED by selective breeding and are maintained in the same way. Where there is life, there is hope. Human devolution can be reversed, once we finally grow disgusted with chaos, provided we are not destroyed by it first. In any case, if we don't do the job, Nature will, although She is quite indifferent toward the survival of civilization and humanoids on Her planet. Man's sentimentality makes him cruel because he suffers the nonviable to exist. Nature is kind because she kills degenerate lifeforms swiftly. In brief, Nature is Nazi. Jew religion and philosophy to the contrary, man can only learn to serve Nature. He never can nor should attempt to be Her 'master'. Our dams hold water and our cows give milk because we have learned something of Natural Law. The White man is one of Nature's best students, but he must learn to use his knowledge wisely.

Until the White man learns his 'Biology I' lesson, his civilizations will continue to self-destruct, leaving the Asians to maintain some of our inventions, like gunpowder, bronze, paper, compasses, etc., until some White explorer finds them again. In

the 1940s the Chinese received two types of American steam locomotive which they have faithfully copied ever since. When 1000 years have passed and America is not even an expression on the maps, assuming maps will exist, it is likely that the Chinese will still be making such locomotives. Along will come an uncouth, uncivilized White man and he will return to his fellows with the amazing report that the Chinese have invented the steam engine! The White man creates and forgets; the Yellow man copies and remembers.

As I said to one American Indian of the 'Chip-on-the-Shoulder-Tribe', "Don't fret about the White man. He is doing himself in. All you have to do is avoid making the same mistakes yourself and this continent will again be yours." "But you are White," said the 'chief', "how can you say that?" "Just because it's true," I replied. As a White man, I say to you, my fellow Whites, that my prediction will come true if we persist in our self-destructive ways. How hard we work to dig our own graves! It boggles the minds of other races and mixtures thereof, just as it impresses me, for I am long past the point of being depressed by our racial folly. As Germans say: "Nicht ärgern, nur wundern!" ("Don't fret, just wonder!").

I wonder at the fact that my fellow Whites have so little love for their children and the race of which they are a part. By their actions and lack thereof, White people show their selfish indifference to the future, which is bound to respond in kind. An entire generation of aging Whites expects to be supported by an increasingly non-White population. Don't bank on that, Whitey!

All most Whites really seem to care about is "getting and spending", yet, the trinkets and toys which most of their earnings go to purchase do not seem to satisfy them either. What they are attempting to buy is happiness, it would appear, but the things which cost them their lives in work prove to be symbols without substance. Thus it is that most Whites live lives of "quiet desperation", which Thoreau noted even in early 19th century America. "America is the distilled essence of Judaism," wrote the German economist, Werner Sombart.

Fearing to jump off the Judeo-American treadmill to oblivion, in order to stop and think, these White fools strive to distract themselves from reality by entertainment fantasies and increasingly futile activities. What relief they must feel when the Grim Reaper lets them

know that they can finally drop dead! Anything to avoid facing reality and the all-too-painful task of THINKING. The jews call us *"goyim"*, i.e. cattle in human form, and all too many of us oblige by existing on the jews' terms. We consume, excrete and copulate when we are not being fleeced or slaughtered. Our minds are focused only on the present, with no past in our memories and no thoughts of the future. We are similar to the beautiful, thoughtless Eloi of H.G. Wells' *Time Machine* who were periodically 'harvested' and eaten by the jew-like Morlocks. Is this the existence my race has chosen for itself? It would appear so.

Our decline as a race cannot be stopped until we truly wish to live as White people. We must learn to desire a White Future for ourselves and our children even more than we presently desire that 'big-ticket' item in the display window of the jew-store. Otherwise, we shall continue to be punished for being derelict in our racial duties and for abandoning our great heritage. We will continue to see ourselves degenerate into a bunch of albino niggers. How much happier we would be in a society OF US, BY US AND FOR US! This is really what we are missing and the sooner we realize this, the sooner we can begin curing all of that which ails us.

EXAMPLES OF RACE-MIXED PEOPLE AND SOCIETIES DISPROVE THE PROPOSITION THAT RACE-MIXING PRODUCES PEACE

For those who claim that race-mixing will produce peace and harmony to accompany America's "Jew World Order", I say that we should look before we leap. Let us look at the jew, individually and collectively, for he is the example of race-mixing par excellence. Is any jew at peace with himself or with any other jew? Take a look at Israel! Then we can look at Latin America, the Middle East and the Balkans, all places where race-mixing predominates. Is this the 'peace' we would wish to see imposed on the whole world? Race-mixed India sends forth swamis who preach that they represent a people, a culture and a religion which are paragons of peace, even while the people of India are killing one another in riots over religious and ethnic differences. If you believe that race-mixing is 'the key to world peace', then there is a bridge in Brooklyn which I would like to sell you, at a price just 'right' for you! ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear George:

After your publication of the exposé of Lt. Col "Bo" Gritz, I would have thought he might tone it down a bit, the obvious animus he holds for the Aryanist Movement. In Lawrence Patterson's *Criminal Politics* magazine for January, 1993, Gritz goes out of his way to mock Pastor Dick Butler, calling him among other pleasantries, a "moth-eaten radical." Now Gritz condemns white racism, suborns the Hoaxacost, gives his funny handshakes and is "on the square" as the craftsmen say. We must forgive his trespasses against us because we are told endlessly of all the sacrifices he made while in uniform, the uniform of the Zionist camarilla in Washington.

But in getting on Pastor Butler the way he did, he showed himself to be our opponent, not the opponent he claims to be of the ADL and the Zionist lobby. Gritz plays his games with the spooks in the CIA, which means that he dances with the Mossad as well. Saying that Dick Butler is just a useful idiot the ADL uses to raise money is the same lie the Rabbit Belch Society used against Lincoln Rockwell when they said that Rockwell was raising the ire of the Communists against Rabbit Belch and Company. Gritz and Belch, which Gritz pretends to criticize for its handling or his mishandling of the Ruby Ridge / Weaver slaughter, facts which *Liberty Bell* brought to us, lead the charge of those boobs who still think that Washington represents something fine and noble when in the "right hands."

Well, as I said in a letter today to Lawrence Patterson, I would trust Dick Butler before "Bo" Gritz. Gritz wanted Randy Weaver to pick up that motorized telephone at Ruby Ridge, the death machine the tricky Feds put up there to shoot the poor bastard, Old Paul Harvey wanted Weaver to get the surprise of his life as well. Pastor Butler does not work for the Feds. Lt. Col. "Bo" Gritz did and still does.

It is just as the late Pastor Bob Miles said to me so often: "Sinn Fein, Don; it's just us, no one but us."

Sincerely,
Maj. D.V. Clerkin, Euro-American Alliance
Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I want to briefly comment on some remarks made by Mr. Robert Frenz in his *FAEM* and reproduced in the November and December issues of *Liberty Bell.*

Summarily put, 1) he told of having attended an ill-ordered meeting, 2) noticed with disgust that some were ecstatic at not being trod upon by a Jew for once, 3) saw that said Jew was quite obviously one, 4) stated that John Ball's book is no good, that he, Robert Frenz, is aware of better air photography interpretation techniques, 5) said that Jews are not to be trusted, as one ought to remember about the Kol Nidre, and that, 6) revisionism has not prevented the worsening of the Jewish domination, complete with the progressive instauration of its holohoax as a state religion for the *goyim.*

To which I answer that, 1) having attended the same meeting he did a few feet away from him, I share his judgment on it as enemy harassment is no justification for bungling what is under our own control through letting it degenerate into a very thinly veiled rivalry for the audience's attention between a "prima donna" who indeed talked only of his own self's enemy persecution and omitted the topic he was slated to treat while his "challenger" lost himself in details instead of offering an overview of his work with a few examples... 2) I concur with some indulgence for some kindly natures showing relief upon being proffered help from a putative enemy. Besides, having read Klein, Friedman, Kaufmann and Domergue as well as heard Burg, I know they stood their ground, on our side; 3) indeed, which has some propaganda value the same kind of public that Bradley Smith and David McCalden have excelled at reaching even though I dislike, to put it mildly, that part of that public be drawn to the horror called "rock" (among other four-letter words such as Left, Mass, Marx and Bush, and I was forgetting jazz) along side with jeans, miscegenation, the whole idea of seeking to go nigger for relaxation, that whole array of gifts from sheenydom: It is merely a matter of selecting what suits one and ignoring the rest when one reckons said rest is not too immediately dangerous. Perhaps in a spirit of mischief, I will even add that I met David Cole and liked him, putting resolutely between parentheses some of his obvious tastes, a response I also have regarding many of my Aryan comrades, as I do like some who are rock-loving, Lutheran, Lefebrist, "true Jews" or would-be such, Ludendorffer, while delighting in reading Dr. Oliver and always pleased to read Robert Frenz even when disagreeing; 4) I am not competent as to photo-interpretation but learned from Mr. Ball's book something convincing (in fact, several), of use against the holohoax, a book that exists. Has any alumnus of that Ft. Monmouth school Mr. Frenz writes about ever published anything on any of Mr. Ball's topics? Why the animus? A matter of Mr. Ball's inept performance during the meeting in question? But the book is something else. 5) Nothing and nobody are to be trusted unconditionally, with faith always pending further information, a wariness that not precludes affection even, at least for any like me who rejected certain beliefs (although I'm afraid I'd burst out laughing if I were labeled a "freethinker:" Stinks decidedly too much of Grand-Orient and all that). Of course, David Lane's asserted passionate atheism may be a Kol Nidre-covered lie, etc., although giving the scribes precedence over IHWH (yet another four-letter one) smacks to me of atheism just as well and makes me see talmudism as an atheism: He reminds me of one Paul Krassner, another passionate atheist, etc., who quickly, very quickly (in the late fifties) learned to cease laughing at rabbis, etc., however. Lane goes much further and would have rendered us sig-

nificant services even were he now to change his mind. Just have a look at his video with the of course since dismissed Director of the Auschwitz Museum and see to what admissions the sight of a questioning zucchetto wearer can lead someone who owes his very living to the holohoax. This said, passionate debunking atheism is not the prerogative of Jews: See Dr. Faurisson... And I have been there myself as well and so have you, Robert Frenz, at least as far as the enjoyment of debunking is concerned, for which I thank you. 6) Quite apart form its intrinsic interest, revisionism's point for us is to free our people from the guilt superstition disarming them. I would not mind in the least seeing our peoples arming themselves anew in response to further invasion and debasement. But what if we are losing? I don't think we are but, were it so, challenging enemy big lies is surely part and parcel of the struggle it behooves us to wage to the very end, no matter what.

I conclude in begging for Mr. Dietz's forgiveness: such a long paragraph... And I am sending Mr. Frenz a copy of this letter's part pertaining to his remarks you reproduced.

In a spirit of amity for all concerned,

Miss J.D., Canada

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

PBS
1320 Braddock Place
Alexandria VA 22314

31 December 1992

Dear PBS:

"The Restless Conscience" is an hypocritical attempt to portray the German resistance against Hitler as heroes. While there was great risk in opposing National Socialism, the motives for doing so were sullied by the ideologies that drove them on. Bonhoeffer preferred Jesus Christ to Adolf Hitler, as if he could have had a government of God on earth. St. Augustine might have agreed with Dietrich Bonhoeffer, but in the real world we usually get either a dictatorship of the Right or the Left.

The German Army could not have been expected to rebel against even the Hitler Oath. That which Hitler replaced in the Weimar Republic was merely an interregnum between the Monarchy and Communism. Every officer knew that Versailles meant the destruction of Germany's ability to defend itself. "The Restless Conscience" seemed to expect the Army to act like Bolshevists, to oppose Hitler in the name of internationalism. Today the German Bundeswehr sits by whilst Kohl, Weizsaecker, and Genscher destroy Germany via asylum policies that Hitler would have died before permitting. And your piece asks why the Army supported Hitler?

Today in America there is a rightward opposition to the internationalist policies of Washington. This opposition is defined in FBI documents as being "terrorist." So it would seem that PBS sees the world with internationalist lenses, and nationalism and race, but good to support the mongrelization of peoples and the end of national sovereignties.

I would prefer Hitler to the cabal of sneaks in Washington. With Hitler one knew where the nation was headed. With Hitler the Volk came first.

Sincerely, Maj. D.V. Clerkin
Euro-American Alliance

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Enclosed my subscription renewal... Many thanks for providing a fine publication which outlines the perils of the fast diminishing Aryan race. If the White race does become extinct, no blame can be attached to you and the contributors to *Liberty Bell.*

Best wishes,
T.H., Australia

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I have been reading with much pleasure and benefit your *Liberty Bell* during the past 10 or 12 years and have retained every copy. Am writing now because in the issue of January 1993 you have printed in the Letters to the Editor (pp. 50-52) the letter from S.R., New York State, part of which, on page 52, the writer states, "Beware the Flu vaccination campaign. Everyone who has been vaccinated now tests positive for AIDS."

What a lie that is! What a misleading and scary statement! How does S.R. know that "*everyone* who has been vaccinated..." His statement is patently false and is highly alarming. I myself immediately discounted that rubbish but a friend of mine—who is a devoted reader and admirer of *Liberty Bell*—phoned me from Richmond to say that she, having been recently vaccinated for flu [*as I and the missus have been.—Ed*], became greatly worried when she read the above-quoted sentence. I tried to allay her fears and I thought at the time that such a palpable misstatement could well bring consternation to any number of other readers.

For the sake of maintaining the reputation of *Liberty Bell*, please consider the following:

—Secure probative evidence from S.R. of the validity of his statement; [*How about it, S.R., are you listening?! — Were you trying to scare all of us old fogies who received the flu shot into the doctor's office for an AIDS test, or were you thinking of the Swine Flu vaccination program of years back which produced a few fatalities? —Ed.*]

—If this is not furnished, please print a retraction or correction.

You have, in *Liberty Bell*, achieved an extremely high credibility, but the inclusion of such a statement does great damage to you and to *Liberty Bell.*

S.R. seems to appear with great frequency and he writes as though he knows it all. What kind of a fellow is he? Why is he accorded so much space, and so frequently? Why does he butter you up by addressing you as "Dear Landsmann"? [*Well, he is White, a Viet Nam veteran, a "Landsmann" of mine and a long-time subscriber to the* Bell *and does not "butter me up"*

when he addresses me as "Landsmann." He is also one of the very few readers who seems to "know it all," but obviously failed to jolt any other readers of the "Letters to the Editor" column, who do or should know better, into action and refute what Landsmann has been saying in the past. I do want to thank you, Mr. E., for taking the time to write! —Ed.].

I continue to admire your publication and especially the contributions of Mr. Oliver. The above is submitted in the kindliest vein *[as, it is accepted here! —Ed].*

P.S.: You do have the proprietary right to edit incoming letters.

Sincerely
E.H.E., Virginia

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Greetings, Landsmann,

A few comments about the last elections:

Bloody Bushey has delivered superbly for our rulers in New York City so that they would have every reason to want to re-elect him. However he is known to have serious and incurable health problems. Therefore it is likely that the reason that they had him lose was because they could not be confident that he would last out another term.

As for Perot, he has been hand in glove with the Jews all the way, the same as Bush and the rest. Evidently, it was perceived, and later demonstrated in the election returns, that a significant proportion of the electorate are getting wised up to the Republicrat political party monopoly, and might even elect a real patriotic American political party and presidential candidate if there were to be one. Therefore they are using their old henchman, Perot, to start a new, diversive, political party to head off a real patriotic American, Nationalist-Populist party should one actually be started. It was soon seen that far more people than they ever expected were joining the Perot ballot access effort with such great enthusiasm, and pushing it so fast and effectively, that he might actually win the election, contrary to their intention to elect Clinton. That may be why they had to have him drop out. Then they had him come back in again in order to keep their fake party scheme going, but too late for him to win the election. Now, he is continuing to create their diversionary "United We Stand" party according to the basic plan and purpose.

One of the tragedies of our time is that since the murder of "Hughie" Long about 1937, we haven't had a patriotic political party that got anywhere, no way to go. Willis Carto of *The Spotlight* started his first Populist Party in 1984, but let a man into it without checking up on him at all, and it was learned too late that he was a career subversive operative who brought about the demise of that effort by the end of 1985.

Then in 1987 Carto tried it all over again, but again hired a man named Don Wassall as office manager without investigating him either, and he turned out to be a party wrecker who succeeded in driving all the real patriots out of the party and making it entirely his own personal fiefdom. It is unclear whether his motivation has been personal opportunism and profit, or whether he too is some kind of subversive double agent. If the latter, that might explain the relationship between him and Col. Gritz who ran as the presidential candidate on Wassall's Populist Party ticket last year.

Ancient Patriot
New York State

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz,

These are not very "best of times" and I am certain shall soon become "worst of times." We do like your publications and await each issue. However, in the October or November issue one of your writers seemed to take delight in casting doubt on so many people or publications that usually write about truth or freedom of speech. There are so few of us and so many of "them" we should not tear apart our friends and allies.

We shall enclose a contribution to help.

Sincerely,
Mr. & Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

I appreciate Liberty Bell very much. You are to be commended for your willingness to struggle on with its publication month after month. You will find a small gift enclosed to assist you.

Your February, 1993 edition had some space "filler" you could have left without. I am speaking of the article titled "PColet of the Gapes" by some chap who signs himself FAEM & lists his address as Box 433, Buffalo, NY. Since he makes a big deal out of warning us not to contribute to any of the TV evangelists, nor to the Institute for Historical Review either, I gather he is a man who doesn't believe in responding to any appeal for money from anyone. You'd better watch it, George, he'll include you with those mythical characters at the IHR who, he claims, are getting wealthy from all the donations rolling their way. I have been reading the Bulletin of the IHR for a couple of years now and am not aware of any appeal for money from them ala the televangelists. I know that you, George, seek and welcome financial help with LB. Are you different to FAEM?

That FAEM exercise, George, was the most disjointed, goofy, incoherent melange of poorly-written verbiage I have seen in any magazine...much less *Liberty Bell.* If you printed this article because, contrary to his advice, he sent you a sizeable contribution for *Liberty Bell,* then...please! put in a little editor's note under his name stating that you appreciate so much his generous donation. That way, we can all smile, wink and nod along with you. Certainly I have nothing in common with FAEM and no admiration whatsoever for his reasoning ability.

Dr. Oliver mentioned Dr. J. Harvey Saunders, late of Westminster College, Fulton, Missouri, in his article. D.. Saunders has the correct attitude.

Why not invite him to write an article for *Liberty Bell*? Professor William Shockley should be invited to write for LB also. These men could use pseudonyms to protect them from the yowls and scratches of the rabid felines of media and campus. We need to offer a safe forum for the inner voices of certain college faculty members. Do you have someone to explore that idea?

Your for Caucasian solidarity,
E.H.H., Arkansas

Following is a reply by that "chap who signs himself FAEM":

Dear Mr. H...

Thank you for your honest approach. I was taught that we shouldn't say anything behind anyone's back that we wouldn't say to their face. However, you have misled yourself concerning a few assumptions.

I don't sign myself "FAEM" or anything, or anyone else. FAEM is an acronym for the *F*irst *A*mendment *E*xercise *M*achine.

Mr. Dietz, in my opinion, prints nothing based upon any sort of "bribe." George is one of the few publishers who TRULY believes in, and exercises, his right to freedom of the press. This is not true of the bunch at the IHR. The "cop-out" during that Mermelstein fracas was a disaster for the entire cause of which you imagine you support. Anglo-Saxon law makes massive use of precedent and the "judicial notice" of the Holocaust, during Carto's run for cover, was used AGAINST Ernst Zündel during his legal persecution in Canada and will continue to be used in EVERY trial of this type from Canada to the UK—FROM NOW ON—thanks to this character who values HIS hide and HIS money above all else. Carto is not a "mythical" character and his residence supports the fact that he is not scraping together pennies, as does Mr. Dietz, Tom Metzger and others. Moreover, the grapevine has it that slick Willie (not the AR draft-dodger) loves to blow the whistle on any right-wing character who cuts in on his book-selling business.

Do you really believe that the erudite Bill Shockley would have guts enough to write for Liberty Bell? I'll wager a big bill that he'd run for cover at the suggestion. Is there something strange about the air in the Kansas of the Ark that leaves people in a stupor?

If you are interested in pleasant parlor talk, I would suggest the Wilmot Robertson (a phoney name) Association of Effete Snobs (*Instauration*) and Decadent Dilettantes, which, the boys in the back room call exercises in "pseudo-scholarship with pedantic pretensions."

Adolf Hitler and Lincoln Rockwell said it all in regard to the limp-wristed diploma crowd who have their heads so far up their rears they don't realize they are standing in manure. One thing remains to the credit of any Communist take-over—they shoot all of the lawyers and intellectuals during the first week. These people are an absolute hindrance to the establishment of anything and their mealy-mouthed orifice out-pourings have NEVER solved

anything.

The jewvangelists have created themselves in the image of Zionist lackeys and propagandists. They are money-grubbers of the first order and deceivers of all orders. Buy a ticket to heaven, if you must, but remember that the train will never come in.

It is obvious that I don't like college types. This is from my personal experience with them since I have earned 3 degrees and several certificates of merit and proficiency in areas such as automotive technics and electronic instrument calibration. I was schooled at the University of Chicago, operated 2 successful businesses and won several trophies in drag-racing, photography and ice-skating (when I was much younger). The list goes on and on, but since your authoritative opinion leaves me on the short end, I must wonder where I went wrong. Was it because I took 6 regents math courses and 3 regents science courses, in high school, and won the Rensselaer Math-Science award for a 100 percent exam average? Or was it because I have 78 hours of under-graduate, and graduate, mathematics courses to my credit? Jesus knows.

My reasoning ability is horrid because I was subject to areas of knowledge and experience far beyond what was considered "normal", and I therefore became abnormal.

One learns about cows by yanking on teats and shoveling manure—not by attending Cornell.

And now for the finale—you are now privy to my real, real, honest-to-goodness, just as Grandpa spelled it, birth certificate, Nazi-sounding, social security name.

Keep the faith—
ROBERT FRENZ

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz,

The February 1993 issue of the *Liberty Bell* had a critique on Revisionism by FAEM which was very interesting and informative. The discussion on Chemistry was an education for me and I am sure that it will impact the Revisionists' position. I believe, however, that the Revisionists' argument remains essentially correct and Revisionism is an important exercise that is attracting loads of information that can only contribute to historical accuracy in regards to the Holocaust and World War II. It is clear that Revisionism has pried massive concessions out of the Holocaust Lobby so it is important to support the effort financially. The fact is, politics takes money and Revisionists have a right to make a living.

There are other errors in the Leuchter Reports that should be corrected. I have spent 30 years as Combustion Engineer for a leading industrial burner company so I am familiar with flammable gas handling equipment, explosive environments and furnace explosions. Natural gas (Methane) is the most com-

mon fuel and has some similar characteristics to HCN gas in that it is lighter than air and has the same autoignition temperature of 1000°F. The limits of flammability is larger for HCN which are, by % volume in air, from 5.6 to 40 percent. Methane ranges from 5 to 15 percent. The National Electric Code treats both gases nearly the same for Hazardous Locations. The code would rate a Homicidal Gas Chamber as a Class 1, Division 1 Location "in which ignitable concentrations of such gases or vapors may exist frequently because of repair or maintenance operations or because of leakage." All arc producing electrical devices such as a light switch or relays must be in an explosion proof housing.

The Leuchter Reports do over-emphasize the explosive dangers. In his second report he considered explosive mixtures in the area of steam pipes as dangerous. Steam piping in hazardous locations is common. Saturated steam temperature at, for example, 130 psig, is less than 400°F, far below the 1000°ignition temperature. Steam is often used to douse flames or fires.

The report is also concerned over gas migrating down the floor drain. Unless the drain for some reason pulls a suction, the HCN gases would rise and never enter the drain. It must be remembered that industrial engineers always design for the unforeseen or worst case. A prudent engineer would have provided a drain cover as well as a totally sealed chamber with explosion proof equipment.

The Dupont safety instructions for fumigating a building does not include any warning as to a possible explosion. At a minimum you would think that pilot lights must be turned off along with all power entering the building. The omission is puzzling.

The arrangement of the alleged gas chamber is such that an explosive mixture would be present directly below the roof vents where the Zyklon B pellets were introduced. There were no mechanisms to disperse the pellets horizontally so you can expect a plume of HCN gas rising slowly to the ceiling before spreading to the rest of the room. Certainly in the vicinity of the roof vents there would be sufficient concentrations of HCN to combine with any iron in the floor or ceiling.

There is also disagreement as to how much HCN was introduced into the chambers. Anything we say about this is pure conjecture. But it also is reasonable to assume that the chamber was overcharged considering it was probably some young grunt that was assigned the task. He isn't going to worry about lethal doses of lice versus humans or chamber volume less victim volume. They would pour in more than the required amount plus some for good measure.

In the boiler industry explosions are not uncommon. Many do not cause any damage and are referred to as "Puffs." If the folks start running out of the boiler room it is a large "Puff." When there is a permanent bulge in the furnace wall then you have had an explosion. The most you can expect in the alleged gas chambers with the correct HCN concentration is a "Puff." For a real explosion you need to introduce over twenty times the normal amount of

Zyklon B, which is unlikely but not impossible.

FAEM takes issue with the Leuchter Report regarding the boiling point of HCN being 78°. What FAEM states makes sense. However, an engineer is not going to worry about ambient temperatures or the victims body heat. His design is going to work in freezing temperature to 100°F. To ensure the evaporation of the HCN most engineers would provide a heater.

Getting off the subject slightly, I'd like to comment on the holocaust propaganda that referred to "smoke and flames belching from the stacks at Auschwitz." Smoke can be ash, water condensation or unburned hydro carbons. If there are flames then the smoke is unburned fuel and there is only one conclusion: the boiler just blew up. Unburned hydro carbons to the point that they are visible is a very dangerous situation and a predicament that is not easy to solve. That is, since you are above the flammability limits you cannot turn off the fuel since you drop into the flammability limits and an explosion (a biggie) is certain. Flames out of a furnace stack is bunk.

The Revisionists do have a problem in disproving something that was never there. I personally never believed the story of the gas chambers. (I was 14 years old in 1945) because the whole idea (along with the Diesel Vans) was preposterous. There would need to be a reason for such contorted schemes. It is complicated, expensive and uses up important resources. It is a Hollywood script supported by Hollywood science. A bad "B" movie.

There is a lot of babble about the holocaust but then, that is life. We are forever bobbing along on a sea of bullshit. The best you can do is absorb as much information as possible and then try to make it all fit.

The Revisionist has been physically attacked, fined, and imprisoned. There are easier ways to make a living. I am not as distrustful of their characters although they bear watching. In every movement there are charlatans.

Fred Leuchter is a designer of execution chambers and as such I must defer to his opinion just as I would respect and believe (without contrary information) anything FAEM says regarding chemistry.

David Cole is a surprise. He produced an excellent video tape on Auschwitz. I had a short conversation with him at the last IHR conference and he struck me as straight. You never know and my judgment in Russian character has often been wrong. I have been swindled several times and always by a church-going, sunday-school-teaching, praying Christian [and I can shake hands with you on this one! —Ed.]. I have reserved the title of one of these "as the most putrid individual" I have ever met. So far I have never been cheated by a Jew, although I know of Jewish swindles but have avoided them.

As for Pressac and H. Auerbach of the Institute of Contemporary History, they are Zionist lap dogs happy to grovel before the Holocaust Icon. They have no choice but to attack the Revisionists or they would be out of a job—who is going to believe them?

Yours truly,
R.T., California

⊠ ⊠ ⊠

Paul Grubach
1228 Haverston Road
Lyndhurst, OH 44124
March 4, 1993

Mr. George Dietz
THE LIBERTY BELL
P.O. Box 21
Reedy, WV 25270

Dingbat Dietz:

The February 1993 LIBERTY BELL contains an ignorant, pseudo-scientific attack upon THE LEUCHTER REPORT and myself. The article is unsigned. Usually, intellectual cowards create unsigned aticles—they don't have the courage to publicly identify with their ideas. LIBERTY BELL likes to identify with the Aryan virtues of strength, courage and integrity. Yet, the editor—Dingbat Dietz—publishes unsigned attacks, a very cowardly practice indeed.

In a future issue of Jack Wikoff's REMARKS, I will refute the article point by point, and expose the author as an ignorant fool. It will also shown that the author actually vindicated much of THE LEUCHTER REPORT.

In order to demonstrate how faulty the author's viewpoints really are, consider these simple examples. On ages 36-37, he claims that I confused the terms "weak acid" and "dilute acid." This is patently false. An acid can be both "weak" and "dilute" simultaneously. When hydrogen cyanide (HCN) dissolves in water it becomes a weak acid. If this HCN/water mixture contains a substantial amount of water relative to the amount of HCN, it is correct to say the hydrocyanic acid is dilute. If HCN would have come into contact with the diffuse moisture in the alleged "Hitler gas chambers," some of it would have readily dissolved. This mixture could then be classified as a weak acid and a dilute acid. This was verified by a retired research chemist who is an expert on hydrogen cyanide.

On page 40, he writes: "...it takes very much higher concentrations of HCN to kill fleas than it does people. Here again we have another reason for one chamber having bluer walls than another. Higher concentrations are needed to kill fleas, bed bugs and lice than would be necessary for human beings or Bushbunnies. So there. My blue is bluer than your blue." In other words, baloney brain is saying the concentration of HCN used in a delousing chamber was greater than that used in a homicidal "gas chamber," and this is why there is more Prussian Blue in the delousing chambers than on the "gas chambers." This is contradicted by the Exterminationists themselves. Pressac claim that 12 g/m^3 (gram per cubic meter) was the concentration of the HCN allegedly used in a homicidal gassing, and 5 g/m^3 was used in a delousing. (See pages 36-37 of TRUTH PREVAILS.)

So, according to Baloney Brain's proposition, the amount of Prussian Blue is proportional to amount of HCN used. Thus, there should be more Prussian Blue in the "gas chambers" than in the delousing chambers—if the "gas chambers" were actually used to mass gas people. But just the opposite is the case; the delousing chambers have a far higher Prussian Blue content than the "gas chambers." The ignoramus inadvertently vindicated THE LEUCHTER REPORT.

On page 37, more hot air emerges from his big mouth: "Water remains as a gas, when evaporated, and never condenses until the 'dew point' is reached and then, only a fraction of it." Apparently he never saw the distillation of water. (See enclosure.) By heating water in a flask, the liquid is converted to vapor. The vapor is then condensed to liquid in a cooled condenser. This makes use of a simple fact of nature—addition of heat to a liquid speeds up evaporation, and cooling a vapor favors condensation. This has nothing to do with the "dew point."

Finally, his views on the behavior of HCN in a gas chamber are either misleading or outrightly false. In this context, consider this statement: "The boiling point of hydrogen cyanide is 78 degrees Fahrenheit...the poo-plah about this or that because HCN would condense below this temperature occurs in most of the revisionist twaddle in an attempt to 'prove' that 'gassing' was impossible without heat and a full moon (p. 37)." At the Mississippi State Penitentiary, there is a gas chamber for the execution of prisoners. It was built in the 1950s by the Eton Metal Corporation. The chamber was designed to be heated before an execution to 80°F, above the boiling point of HCN. The intake air used to expel the gas from the chamber after the execution is also heat to 80°F. Both measures are taken to prevent the HCN from condensing on gas chamber surfaces. The engineers who designed the chamber made use of this simple fact of nature (which escaped the anonymous dingbat's attention): "addition of heat to a liquid speeds up the rate of evaporation, and cooling a vapor favors condensation."

Exterminationists say the HCN was rapidly evaporated by heating it with human body heat. They then claim the "gas chambers" were ventilated with cool air from the outside. The cool air from the outside environment would have caused much—but not all—of the HCN to condense.

Mr. Dietz—you are hereby forewarned. You have every right to contest my ideas or theories. You have no right to spread any lies about me. If you publish any false information about me, I may take legal action against you. LIBERTY BELL has a lot of enemies—even among the political right. It would not be hard at all to find a lawyer to handle an expensive lawsuit against you.

Sincerely,
signed: Paul Grubach.

Copies to: Jack Wickoff; Dr. Charles Weber; Pastor Otten; Charles Provan; Fritz Berg; Bradley Smith; Mark Weber; Mike Hoffman; Fred Leuchter; Robert Faurisson; Hans Schmidt; Ernst Zündel; Lou Rollins.

Thank you, Dingbat Grubach!

Since I failed my Chemistry exams in school, I'll have "baloney brain" give you an appropriate reply (See below). As far as "you are hereby forewarned" is concerned, I won't stoop to your level at all! Be my guest; but do me a favor, if you should ever call me again, don't address me as "Comrade" Dietz, I should need that like you *need another hole in* your *head!*

Very sincerely,
George P. Dietz
8 March 1993]

☆ ☆ ☆

Jack Wikoff-Editor
REMARKS
P.O. Box 234
Aurora, NY 13026-0234
Ph: (315) 364-8407
March 8, 1993

George Dietz
The Liberty Bell
PO Box 21
Reedy, WV 25270

Dear Mr. Dietz.

Paul Grubach recently sent me a copy of a letter from him to you dated March 4, 1993. In that letter he calls you an insulting name and threatens possible legal action.

In his letter Mr. Grubach states that an article by him will apear in *REMARKS* refuting the article "HI HO, HI HO, A-REVISIONING WE WILL GO" from the Feb. 93 *Liberty Bell.*

This is not correct. I have no intention of publishing such an article and Mr. Grubach has no legitimate reason to mention my name in any dispute he may have with you.

I am writing to inform you that I have absolutely nothing to do with this matter. In a separate envelope I am sending a copy of issue #13 of *REMARKS.*

All the best.
Sincerely
Jack Wikoff

☆ ☆ ☆

Paul Grubach
1228 Haverston Road
Lyndhurst, OH 44124
March 10, 1993

Mr. George Dietz

LIBERTY BELL
P.O. Box 21
Reedy, WV 25270

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Jack Wickoff's letter to you of 8 March 1993 contains false information. He wrote: "...Mr. Grubach has no legitimate reason to mention my name in any dispute he may have with you."

Mr. Wikoff originally agreed to publish my rebuttal to the article in question—and I have documentary proof of this [*I am glad you have, but who the hell cares?! —Ed.*].

Mr. Dietz, my statements in my letter to you of 4 March 1993 still stand. LIBERTY BELL attempts to identify with the virtues of strength, courage and integrity. Yet, you—the editor—publish unsigned attacks on a fellow Revisionist. In my opinion, this is cowardly and foolish. And once again, you have every right to publicly contest my ideas, but you have no right to publish any false information about me. If you ever do, I may take legal action [*Go ahead—make my day! —Ed.*].

Sincerely,
signed: Paul Grubach

☆ ☆ ☆

A CHALLENGE TO AN INTELLECTUAL COWARD

Paul Grubach
1228 Haverston Road
Lyndhurst, OH 44124
March 4, 1993

Mr. Robert Frens/Edward Lee
Box 433
Buffalo NY 14223

Dear Mr. Frens/Lee:

In the February 1993 LIBERTY BELL, an attack upon myself and THE LEUCHTER REPORT was published. In my opinion the anonymous author is an intellectual coward because he did not even have the courage to publicly identify with his ideas.

Do you know who this coward is? If you do, please inform him of the following. I will refute his attacks in an article for Jack Wikoff's REMARKS. I openly challenge this coward to step forward and publicly identify himself as the author of the article. (Real name, not some phoney pen name.) Finally, if this person ever publishes any false information about me, I may take legal action.

Sincerely,
signed: Paul Grubach

9 March 1993

Dear Paul,

Thank you for the kind thoughts and "challenge" (to whom it may concern). I am somewhat perplexed as to what you consider to be an "attack" insofar as the *Liberty Bell* article was concerned. As I read the article, I noted that it contained nothing other than a capsule view of the testimony given by revisionist Dr. Lindsey at one of the Zündel trials. In my view, if you are liberal enough to allow me one, Dr. Lindsey was an embarrassment and a liability to Mr. Zündel, as far as the trial was concerned. If he were alive, you might, in typical jew-fashion, threaten him with a law suit also.

In regard to your referring to Mr. Dietz as "Dingbat Dietz," I take notice that all of you revisionist types seem to act like jews—through and through. Mr. Dietz is one of the *very few* publishers who really BELIEVES in our First Amendment. He has more backbone than the entire pack, put together, of lace-drawered wimps who cry, moan and want to sue anyone whose opinion differs from theirs. As far as I know, revisionists will print nothing that disagrees with their particular notions. I would suggest that instead of worrying about hydrogen cyanide gas, you might try inhaling some nitrous oxide gas (laughing gas) in an attempt to elevate your depression somewhat and stop running home to tell mommy every time someone sticks their tongue, in what you perceive, as your direction. In addition, you might try enlightening yourself as to the distinction between a value judgement, a factual statement and a statement of fact.

As far as pseudonyms are concerned, I was told that "Paul Grubach" was the pen-name of Guru Paulbach. Moreover, I am not sure if the person you are looking for is an "intellectual coward" or just a cowardly intellectual. Since I am not an intellectual, I'll refer your letter to someone who might be.

If the Leuchter Report is your new bible, then it might possibly be to your benefit to have it blessed by a rabbi, before snuggling into bed with it. It is just a pack of paper which convinces only those who wish to be convinced. I am positive that, in a courtroom setting, no judge would allow me to open a six-pack of Zyklon B, even though I proved that the ambient temperature was only 72 degrees. If the judge were that simple-minded, I am sure that the jury would seek the first exit at the suggestion. In all fairness to Fritzie, I would also have a diesel engine running in the back of the court room. Diesel notions are passe and irrelevant.

Hang loose! David Cole called me, and wrote in a letter, that he had it on good authority that "certain LA people" knew I was a faggot and I might have AIDS. Golly gee. Do you think I should sue him? Wonnerful Amelica—lots and lots of sue-age.

Hydrogen cyanide is an acid (as are all acids) by virtue of its structure. Water has nothing to do with it. Your statement: "When hydrogen cyanide (HCN) dissolves in water it becomes a weak acid" is false. HCN didn't "become" anything. It was an acid all along. Oleic acid does not "become" a weak acid when it dissolves in water simply because it is insoluble in water,

as are a host of other organic acids. It is hard for me to believe that you ever passed high school chemistry.

All of your revisionist crowd acts as if there existed, somewhere, an etiquette school for that purpose, since your behavior is predictable and uniform. Was it the Revisionist University at Toonerville? You all seem to have graduated from the same RUT.

Revisionism is irrelevant! Every revisionist I have met has been, by virtue of his behavior, an enemy of the Aryan cause. Revisionism feebly attacks the state religion and the sooner they are buried for heresy, the less encumbered will the real fighter for American liberty be.

Pray and send money. I am always happy when I find people, like yourself, who support the right to express contrary opinion.

Best regards-
Bob Frenz

AN OPEN LETTER TO ALL AFRICAN AMERICANS

I am a European American who fully supports welfare and massive gifts to the victims of white racism. It is the least we can do to correct the wrongs inflicted upon your people by the racist institution known as slavery. We, the white Americans, owe a debt for all of those cotton balls which were picked in the heat of the sun. Without cotton shirts and underwear, it would have been impossible for this continent to have been settled. Again, thank you for all of those toted barges and lifted bales.

Today, I am troubled. I see hordes of Mexicans lining up to collect benefits and cash welfare checks that rightly BELONG TO YOU. The maternity wards of the hospitals are jammed with Mexicans taking up YOUR BED SPACE. Its an outrage. Therefore, I hope that all of you deserving Blacks will take the appropriate action to eliminate the Mexican blood-sucker who is DEPRIVING you of what is YOURS.

I wish you God speed.
Adolf—88

(Offered as a public service by Bob Frenzelheimer)

☆☆☆

PO BOX 433
BUFFALO, NY, 14223
11 March 1993

Dear Paul,

Today, with a little more time on my hands, I had an opportunity to read more slowly your emotional letter to Mr. Dietz. I am somewhat perplexed as to why you would want to refute, "point-by-point", an article written by one who, in your superior judgement, is an "ignorant fool", a "baloney brain" and an "ignoramus". Isn't that a case of lowering yourself to his level? Anyway, the author is known to me and I must reveal that he has gone into hiding for

fear of his life. Whether correctly or not, Mr. X assumes that you are emotionally disturbed and that your threats are not to be taken lightly. If you ever regain your composure, I'll be happy to coax Mr. X to come forward. After all, he has no principles and can easily be bribed.

In regard to your "point-by-point" refutation, I am not sure what you mean by "point". Are these only the statements with which you happen to disagree? Or does it include **all** of the statements made by Mr. X? If the later is the case, then I am afraid that you have an impossible task before you. In order to help a bit, I am enclosing a piece of paper (revisionists love paper) listing concentrations of hydrogen cyanide vapor vs temperatures below the "distillation" point. Also, perhaps you could ask yourself why a substance such as d-13-(2-cyclopentenyl) tridecanoic acid is called an acid when it produces no hydrogen ions in solution **simply because it is not soluble in water!** I have several grams of tri-hydroxyl stearic **acid** (also insoluble) in my laboratory. I'll gladly send you some (as well as potassium cyanide for the bathroom experiment mentioned later) and you can enjoy a hands-on experience with a **wax!** Education is an on-going thing.

Let's assume that **all** of Mr. X's statements are patently false. Do you feel that you are the only one who recognizes this? Or are the readers of *REMARKS* so simple-minded they cannot figure things out for themselves? If so, then why would these simple folk be able to comprehend what you might possibly say? Perhaps the readers believe you to be Christ and therefore they obligingly accept your every word, unconditionally.

In regard to your "warning" (threat!) to Mr. Dietz about publishing false statements about you, what if these false statements were complimentary? Would you object? Suppose Mr. Dietz printed false factual statements which included (1) You have an IQ of 187, (2) You are rated as the sexiest man alive and (3) You own Israel. Would statements such as these cause you to have hissy-fits? Suppose embarrassing true statements were made about you, would your action remain consistent? Or are you only interested in adulation? You place Mr. Dietz, and others, in a very uphill position. The best approach would be where no one mentioned your name, ever. That wouldn't do, however, since your ego demands some sort of public notice. Therefore, if anyone is to publish things about you, they must be aware of the truth so that falsehoods could be studiously avoided. It is therefore necessary for you to supply a list of truths about yourself. Perhaps it might include things such as your height, weight, birth date, scholastic record, date of circumcision (if any), homosexual tendencies, criminal record, missing teeth, body scars, blood type, history of venereal disease, how long you can hold you breath, drinking habits, episodes of woman-beating, child molestations, etc. A list of this sort would be extremely valuable to anyone who wanted to mention your name in passing without causing your brain to flip into sue-gear. It's the right thing to do.

Your view of Mr. X is not shared by others. He was awarded the Rensselaer Polytechnic Math-Science Award when he was 14 years old. He completed 6 regents math courses in high school with a 100 on each exam. This was continued during his college days with 100s in analytical geometry, differential equations and number theory. Also, in high school, he finished 3 regents level science courses, again with a 100 percent average. A former chemistry professor of his, Dr. Harold Urey (Nobel Prize 1936 - heavy water) never called him an ignoramus. After completing a 3 hour math exam in 23 minutes, Dr. McLouth never called him "baloney brain". Upon the submission of an amazing, and ingenious, 192 byte computer program for computing π to 20,000 places in record time, Dr. Zachariasen never called him an "ignorant fool". But then again, what do those jerks at the University of Chicago know? I could go on and on, but it would only demonstrate that the world is full of fools who think that Mr. X is definitely not a fool. But, that is the beauty of "revisionism" " it makes gods out of its adherents and allows them to sit in judgement and declare "truth".

Arguments, debates and refutations never accomplished anything. They are only vocabulary exercises. It is one thing to bellow that you are an expert in apple growing, and have a degree to that effect, and quite another to actually prove it by growing an apple. I suggest that you place your cyanide where your nose is. Carry a pail of battery acid, or muriatic acid, into your bathroom and lock the door. Then, toss a fistful of potassium cyanide into the bucket and breathe away. If you make sure that the room is cold, then you will have nothing to worry about since the HCN will be condensing all over the walls. ¿No es verdad? If you are also a believer in the *diesel-exhaust-gas-is-harmless* notion (version 2: carbon dioxide = fresh air), then I have another experiment I'd like you to perform.

Revisionists are a hilarious lot, especially when they are fleecing the flock. Suppose Abe Goldswanz was an "eye-witness" to an event which involved two Nazis stuffing a hose into the rectum of a "survivor"; filling him up with helium and then using the floating body for target practice. Upon receiving this information, revisionists would immediately launch an investigation which might result in "proving" that a body cannot hold enough helium to enable it to float in air. This would necessarily be based upon "references" as revisionists have an aversion to actually **trying** anything. In addition, they probably would have "discovered" "documents" which show the Nazis didn't have helium in the first place. Whoopee. Revisionists are merely reactionaries.

Anyone who dabbles in the concentration camp gossip stories cannot help but notice the structural similarity to Rube Goldberg inventions. Rube, as you know, devised 'round-about and lengthy operations in order to achieve an otherwise simple objective. This is lost upon revisionists who, for some reason, waste their time trying to "prove" (convince others!) that Mr. Goldberg's apparatus could not have done what it was supposed to do. I lost

several, and close, childhood friends during WW II and am familiar with the simple ways in which fighting men dispose of each other and innocents. Dick Wilkes simply ran over surrendering German soldiers with his tank. Gene Elmore used Japanese prisoners as target practice. The Soviets executed tens of thousands with pistols. It is so unlikely that the Germans would imitate Rube Goldberg, in order to dispatch a few six-pointers, that I'm surprised when I hear about people actually believing they did. Jews simply took the Goldberg route for their tale telling " it's in their blood. Believe it or not. That's what it is all about anyway " belief.

Many, many people assume that tossing their life savings into some revisionist cause will secure the future of the Western world. This is pure delusion as the scattered carcasses of Faurisson, Leuchter, Zündel, etc. all demonstrate. Holocaust shrines and theme parks are still being erected on schedule. Unless revisionists secure the political power necessary to control the media and mass education, revisionism will forever be a parlor game which wastes the resources of decent people and fattens the cats who promote it. An honest revisionist would give them their money back and go find virtuous employment, for a change. One must never forget, that revisionism is only **a historical debate over events long past**, and hence useless, since no one learned from it and few people care anyway. Revisionism is irrelevant.

Yours in Christ,
Bob Frenz

cc:

Bradley Smith
Egbert Souse, PhD
Eric Thomson
Ernst Zündel
Winston Smith
Otis Guelpe, LLD
Sneed Hearn, SPCA
Figley E. Whitesides, MS
Hyman Gervertz, ADL
Mahatma Kane Jeeves
George Dietz
Jack Wikoff
Charles Provan
Lou Rollins
Sue Rollins
Bart Meddler, BS, SB
Solomon He Chu
Shawn Tiffany
Otis Criblecobis, PhD
Dr. Larson E. Whipsnade
Juan Ferromaños, BTF
Lyle Kurasaki, FBI
Major Rubin Berg, USA, Ret.
Minor Robin Burg, USN, Ret.
Hillary Redman Closetdyke
Mr. Bater
Mrs. Bater
Miss Bater
Master Bater
Clyde Bonney
Bonnie N. Clyde
John Dillinger, LSMFT

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Sir:

Re: Vol. 20 #6 Feb. issue
FAEM's Planet of the Gapes

As a long time "fan" and reader of the "Bell" I was absolutely flab-

bergasted to read the asinine article captioned above. So entirely diametrical opposed to the long time policy of the "Bell." Who is the horses neck that is known as FAEM? If he had an ounce of intelligence he would know that the so called "Holohoax" was physical impossibility—forget any moral issues. He just might research the world almanacs or the Jewish Encyclopedia (the numbers differ only by some 2000) and learn that if Hitler had *all* the Jews available there would be only 4.5 million. He could further learn from the present German government that—with a gun to their head—we forced Germany to compensate the Jews who were mistreated or their kin run through the gas ovens and he would learn that 4,650,000 plus have been compensated. Now just where in the hxxl did they come from? The proof that the "Holohoax" is without doubt one of the greatest, if not the greatest, lie ever told in human history. He just might find he owes an apology to the revisionists and everyone else who read his nonsense.

I am not "mad" at Liberty Bell—far from it, but why that above asinine FAEM drivel?

Yours,
H.N.H., Arkansas

[*Thank you for writing, Mr. H. —To answer your question, what with all those Letters to the Editor coming in after almost 20 years, stuffed with pats on my back, praise, and dollar bills, the Letters to the Editor pages were growing duller and duller by the month. I finally seem to have found the right formula to get the Letters section out of the doldrums by putting a little bit of controversy—in the form of "asinine FAEM drivel" etc.—on the front burner giving "baloney head" (see above) the chance to voice his 'crazy' ideas, and giving you the chance to tell him where to go with his 'crazy' ideas. Isn't that what Freedom of Speech is all about? Meanwhile, readers, disgruntled or not, as the old lush, Dino Martin, would say, keep those cards and letters coming! Thanks again, Mr. H., for writing. —Ed.*]

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

I have just read *Liberty Bell* for January 1993. I think that J.B. Campbell has the right stuff/guts in himself to be the new leader for you folks over there. I especially liked what he wrote on the upper half of page 30. That insight (yeah, (Erkenntnis) *Sündenbekenntnis der amerikanischen Nation*) is just what I have missed in other prospective leaders: Duke, Metzger et all. (Sorry for W.M., Texas, page 53) writing eulogies for Schönhuber. Schönhuber is a renegade married to a Jewess and therefore NOT the guy to "bring about a resurrection of the German soul" (in spite

of his otherwise correct viewpoints).

I enclose copy of a letter to *The Spotlight*. Please print it in *Liberty Bell*; I do not think that *Spotlight* will dare to print it. It is useful for our cause to discredit trash like Carrington who, by the way, is a *Kike* (which I did not mention in my letter).

Yours nationalsocialistically,
O.M., Norway

To the Editor
The Spotlight
300 Independence Ave SE
Washington DC 20003 USA

Osteras, 18 February 1993

Dear Editor:

We here in Norway have read about the grotesque sex crimes in the U.S. (*The Spotlight*, June 1st, 1992). It seems that you have got the perverts firmly entrenched in that infamous "Establishment" of yours. Yet, also on the international scene the perverts are popping up. I just heard a story told by a Norwegian luxus call girl who had worked as a so-called "escort girl" in London. Now she was seeking psychiatric treatment here in Oslo (the Capital of Norway) because of her dire experiences. —The worst customer she has had, she told, was no one less than Lord Carrington (of Bilderberger fame!) who demanded very special services. Well, special? It was just the infamous routine of S/M, whippings, leather-style and all. The last heard of as for Carrington was his pro-Serb peace-mission in former Yugoslavia, where he did what he could in order to delay a reasonable solution. Perhaps he grew "hot" by what he did experience there.

O.M., Norway

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George,

Enclosed is my renewal for another great year of the *Liberty Bell*. I've also enclosed a duplicate amount as a donation which you may use where you see fit (perhaps a subscription to one of our white brothers currently a guest in one of ZOG's institutions?), you be the judge, George, as you know the needs better than I do.

I enjoyed my all too brief visit with you last October; hopefully, time will permit me another visit sometime.

On a serious note, I've been getting mailings from Harold Covington of his *Resistance* newsletter which has been making some very serious charges against a great man in this movement, your neighbor practically in West Virginia, Dr. William L. Pierce.

The basic gist of Covington's attacks against Dr. Pierce and the National Alliance is that Dr. Pierce hired one Will White Williams who was formerly with Ben Klassen's Church of the Creator in Otto, N.C. and that Klassen is

really a Jew who has homosexually raped young white men in his Movement and that Will Williams knew this and did nothing. It's even been suggested that Will Williams has somehow "taken over" the Alliance and pushed Dr. Pierce into the background (or worse). This is total B.S. I visited the National Alliance offices in Hillsboro the same day I visited you; I met both Will Williams and Dr. Pierce and nothing was at all out of the ordinary or strange about the goings on there; they even invited me to stay for dinner! I bring all this up because I know in the past you have published articles by Harold Covington which it is certainly your right to do. I would ask you, then, George, to decline anything of Covington's that contains these vicious attacks on Dr. Pierce and the National Alliance. Why Covington is doing this, I don't know...

For White Victory
M.R., New Jersey

[Dear M.R.: Thanks a lot for your subscription renewal, and also for the extra funds you sent which will be used to continue the sub for Tyler Turner who is presently enjoying plush accommodations in a ZOG hotel in Texas.

Regarding the writings coming from Dixie Press, Box 37001, Raleigh NC 27627-7001, well, Harold Covington is the writer / publisher / distributor of the Resistance newsletter with which he exercises his right to freedom of speech and voices his opinions on controversial issues. Since I do not have the time, personnel, or other resources to prove or disprove anything that comes my way from Dixie Press, I refrain from voicing any opinion in Liberty Bell, and leave the investigating and the proving or disproving to you and anyone else who so desires.

I know Dr. Pierce, Ben Klassen, and also Harold Covington personally. I know OF Will Williams, whom you might ask to refrain from writing me silly letters, as he did a few years ago when still employed at the world headquarters of the Church of the Creator, Otto, NC., threatening to put me out of business if I didn't desist from publishing any of that horned & tailed Devil Covington's material, and as he did quite recently from his new home in West Virginia.

At any rate, thanks, M.R., for writing and expressing your opinions. — Ed.]

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

Just want you to know at least the Western U.S. is being saturated with Campbell's article, "Weaver and Gritz," in recent Liberty Bell. This includes *Criminal Politics*—Patterson will "talk" to Gritz again (for whatever good that will do). Fortunately they are familiar with *Liberty Bell*—and John Campbell. Great!

Enclosed is a donation to use as you see fit. Give 'em Hell!

Sincerely,
Mrs. E.S., Oregon

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz — Grüß Gott!

I would like to thank you for the complimentary copy of the *Liberty Bell*. The timing was uncanny as I received it the day after I was placed in the hole for violation of "Rule #4—Escape, attempted." It seems a friend and I got lost in a snowstorm on the way to recreation—don't ask us how we missed that first fence... Needless to say, I thoroughly enjoyed the issue I received while confined to "strip cell." Standing around in nothing but my boxer shorts dramatically increased its entertainment value. While there is no way I could possibly afford to subscribe to your most enjoyable publication, I do thank you for your consideration in sending me this copy.

Yours in the fight for all that's White & Right.
Christ, Race, Faith — Blood, Soil, Honor.

David Tate W/155209
Rte 2, Box 2222 (2C-24), Mineral Point MO 63660

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, unifying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

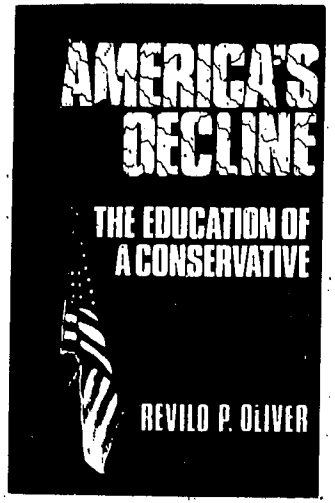

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intelleotual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Did 6 Million Really Die?

Book Review
By Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Bob Frenz
Lavender Blew, page 12;
Mileage Out of Creeps, page 13;
Rochester, page 14;
Convalescence, page 14.

Allan Callahan
"Turning the Bones"
on Madagascar, page 30.

J.B. Campbell
Courage, page 34.

Jack Jones
An Open Letter to
Dr. J. Clayton Lafferty, page 51.

VOL. 20 - NO. 9 MAY 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

BOOK REVIEW

Barbara Kulaszka (editor), foreword by Dr. Robert Faurisson, *Did Six Million Really Die? / Report of the Evidence in the Canadian 'False News' Trial of Ernst Zündel - 1988.* 8 + 564 pages, 28 x 21 1/2 centimeters; many illustrations. Available from Samisdat Publishers Ltd., 206 Carlton Street, Toronto, Ontario M5A 2L1, Canada; Phone: 416-922-9850.

By
Dr. Charles E. Weber

As a result of publishing a small book, *Did Six Million Really Die?* (reproduced on pages 505 ff.), Ernst Zündel, a German-born commercial artist residing in Toronto, was charged with violating section 177 of the Criminal Code of Canada, which provides:

> Every one who wilfully publishes a statement, tale or news that he knows is false and that causes or is likely to cause injury or mischief to a public interest is guilty of an indictable offense and liable to imprisonment for a term not exceeding two years.

This law had seldom been applied in its long existence. In 1985 and 1988 two long trials by jury took place. They are among the most significant trials in North American legal history and provide a valuable source for historians.

As one of the defence witnesses in the first trial I had an opportunity to observe members of the jury, which consisted mostly of rather old men, some of whom must have been veterans of the Second World War (as I am). For me, the trials of Ernst Zündel had a bearing on my own experiences in life, for I had been involved in the Allied "denazification" following the war.

I know from my own experiences and observations that most veterans of the Second World War have a tendency to

want to believe that their sacrifices and those of their contemporaries were for a good cause and that they were involved in a "good war" in spite of our alliance with and strong support of one of the most evil regimes in the history of mankind, the government of Stalin, which had ruthlessly murdered millions of its own people, even before the war. Believing the "Holocaust" tales is thus a psychological compulsion for typical Canadian, American and British veterans of the Second World War.

In a broader sphere, the desire to believe in the ethical inferiority of our adversary in the war, National Socialist Germany, in a war which required great national sacrifices, is no doubt a factor that favors the ready, seldom-questioned acceptance of the "Holocaust" accounts and tales, fantastic and improbable though they might seem to an unprejudiced examiner. The sentences imposed on Ernst Zündel (later revoked by higher courts) were dependent on opinions of members of a jury consisting of Canadian citizens selected more or less at random. In assessing the verdicts in the trials of Ernst Zündel we must bear in mind the atmosphere in which they were conducted.

The trials, however, provide a unique opportunity for historians who wish to be objective to examine the "Holocaust" material, since they involve a juxtaposition of opinions of advocates of what might be called the Extermination Thesis, a thesis which even today has an important influence on American thought, policy and even legislation in a number of areas. The "Holocaust" question is certainly one of the most important questions with which an historian can concern himself. The first trial, but not the second, received a great deal of attention in the Canadian press and television. The media in the United States paid virtually no attention to the trials.

This massive book is an admirable and valuable attempt to summarize what was brought out by historians

with opposing views on the "Holocaust" during trial in which the usual rules of evidence were supposed to prevail, quite in contrast to the Nuremberg trials of 1945-1946. Furthermore, the book supplements the evidence brought out in the trials with new developments on the "Holocaust" question that have taken place since 1988, such as the report of the Krakow Forensic Institute commissioned in 1990 by the Auschwitz State Museum (page ii).

The book summarizes rather closely the testimony presented by the various witnesses, with many direct quotations included. The summary of the testimony for the Crown occupies 157 pages, that for the defence 276. Two major witnesses for the Crown, Raul Hilberg and Christopher Browning, were involved. The summaries of their testimonies occupy 148 1/2 pages, while the summaries of the testimonies of six major defense witnesses occupy 224 pages; Felderer 13, Weber 63, Walendy 13, Faurisson 65, Leuchter 8, Irving 62. I give these figures in order to provide the reader at least an idea of the dimensions of the book and its contents since it is difficult to indicate much more than the general nature of the testimonies within the usual limits of a book review.

Summaries of the testimonies (pages 1-423) are preceded by a publisher's note (pages i-ii), an editor's introduction (page iii), a foreword by Dr. Robert Faurisson (pages iv-vi) and a significant essay by Barbara Kulaszka (pages vii-viii) on the legal aspects of "Holocaust denials," in which she points out that even statements by Jewish historians might constitute "Holocaust denial." Faurisson stresses the importance of the investigation of the physical aspects of Auschwitz by Fred Leuchter and subsequent investigators as well as the courageous rôle played by Ernst Zündel. However, he also admonishes us that court proceedings are not the ideal setting for the examination of complicated historical questions.

Only one major witness appeared for the Crown in person, Christopher R. Browning, whose testimony is summarized on pages 84-157 (73 1/2 pages). Browning is, ironically, a professor at Pacific *Lutheran* College in Tacoma and was 43 years old at the time of the trial. He obtained his Ph.D, degree in 1975 and studied in archives in Jerusalem, Bonn, Koblenz and in other locations. His research specialty was the treatment of Jews by the National Socialist government. He is the author of *Fateful Months: Essays on the Emergence of the Final Solution* (1985; 111 pages), which we reviewed in our *Bulletin 9*, republished in *Christian News*, 2 March 1987. Browning read from a number of documents in order to discredit *Did Six Million Really Die?*. Many of these documents had been presented a the Nuremberg trials, such as the Stahlecker Report. Stahlecker was commander of an *Einsatzgruppe* operating in the Baltic region (pages 94-95). It mentions executions by Latvian and Lithuanian auxiliaries selected on the basis of having had relatives murdered or deported by the Communists (during their occupation of the Baltic lands during 1940-1941). Christie's cross-examination of Browning begins on page 103. Browning admitted that the was being paid $30,000 by Yad Vashem for writing a book. In contrast to such defence witnesses as Felderer and Leuchter, Browning admitted that he had never visited any concentration camps in Poland or Germany for purposes of research (page 104). Browning's naïveté about the origins of the Second World War becomes apparent on page 109. The famous phrase, "bei Freilassung" (= upon release) in the Wannsee Protocol is discussed on page 112. A striking example of the biased, one-sided nature of Browning's research is on page 130: Browning, who had claimed that he had spent 17 years studying the treatment of Jews by the National Socialist government, admitted that he had never read the works of Wilhelm Stäglich, whose *Der Auschwitz Mythos* was perhaps the most important revisionist work on the question ever published

before 1988. (It was reviewed on pages 24-44 of the May 1985 *Liberty Bell.*) Browning had heard of the "Committee for the History of the Second World War" (page 156). Did he have our committee in mind?

The court also had read to itself the testimony that Raul Hilberg had given in the first trial in 1985. Hilberg is an author who has written a great deal to support the Extermination Thesis and is a professor at the University of Vermont. His chief work is *The Destruction of the European Jews*, of which the first of several editions appeared in 1961. In a letter to the Crown attorney, Pearson, dated 5 October 1987 and reproduced on page 445, Hilberg declined to testify at the second trial for various reasons, including the "time and energy required to ward off" the assault on his testimony. Douglas Christie, Zündel's attorney, objected to the reading of the testimony from 1985, charging that Hilberg had perjured himself at the first trial. Hilberg's testimony is summarized on pages 5 to 80. In view of Hilberg's justified timidity about subjecting himself again to Christie's penetrating cross-examination, it would appear that Hilberg's testimony should not detain us in detail here. The curious reader can read Douglas Christie's devastating cross-examination on pages 15-78. Christie was very well prepared for detailed cross-examination of Hilberg and confronted him with a great many appropriate citations from a great variety of sources.

Ditlieb Felderer from Sweden was the first witness called by the defence. Felderer had been an adherent of Jehovah's witnesses and wanted to investigate the fate of members of that cult in German concentration camps. This stimulated his investigations of various concentration camps and he found to his astonishment that they were quite different from the way they had been described by advocates of the Extermination Thesis. He became strongly

fascinated by aspects of the thesis, so much so that he made some 30,000 slides of concentration camps in Poland, about 300 of which he showed to the jury and 230 of which are reproduced in the pictorial section toward the back of the book (pages 457-462). On page 167 Felderer drew parallels between West German Auschwitz trials and trials of witches who had to admit to having had sexual intercourse with the Devil.

Following Felderer's testimony Thies Christophersen, author of *The Auschwitz Lie*, testified. Christophersen was an officer who was stationed at Raisko during 1944. Raisko was a subsidiary camp near Auschwitz. Agricultural experiment were conducted there.

The eighth witness for the defence was the historian Mark Weber, who was born in Oregon in 1951. Weber discussed a wide variety of aspects of the Extermination Thesis, including the Einsatzgruppen, the Wannsee Conference, Zionism, the Hoess confessions obtained by torture and aerial photographs of Auschwitz. Throughout his testimony Weber demonstrated his wide archival experiences and hist vast knowledge of many aspects of the history of the Jews in Europe during and before the Second World War. He discussed the questionable legal basis of the Nuremberg trials which were condemned by no less a figure than Senator Robert Taft of Ohio (page 208). Pearson, the attorney for the Crown, cross-examined Weber at great length (pages 239 ff.), largely about the Einsatzgruppen and then about Weber's personal experiences and beliefs. In sometimes bitter exchanges Pearson tried to suggest that Weber was a racist.

The twelfth defence witness was the Jewish author, Joseph G. Burg. He testified that there were no liquidations in the concentration camps (page 261). Burg was not cross-examined.

The sixteenth witness for the defence was the German historian and publisher Udo Walendy. His testimony dealt largely with his collaboration with Zündel, censorship and "reëducation" in Germany. Walendy has been publishing the important series, *Historische Tatsachen*, for nearly two decades. He wrote several books and distributed *Did Six Million Really Die?* in Germany.

Professor Robert Faurisson was the eighteenth witness for the defence. In Faurisson's six days of testimony he, like Mark Weber, covered a very wide range of aspects of the Extermination Thesis, one of which was his notable research on the diary of Anne Frank. A good deal of Faurisson's testimony was devoted to an analysis of the booklet, *Six Million Did Die* (pages 307 ff.), published by the South African Jewish Board of Deputies. Faurisson characterized this book as a "bad book." At the beginning of cross-examination by Pearson, Faurisson pointed out (page 328) that court proceedings are not the proper setting for historical debate, as he does in the foreword to the book. Faurisson demonstrated not only his wide knowledge of the history of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War, but also his great verbal skill (with an occasional touch of Gallic humor) in a language which is not his first language. Faurisson summarizes his opinion on the "Holocaust" as fallows:

> The alleged Hitlerite gas chambers and the alleged genocide of the Jews are one and the same historical lie which opened the way to a gigantic political-financial fraud, whose principal beneficiaries are the State of Israel and international Zionism, and the principal victims are the German people—but not its leaders—and the entire Palestinian people.

Pages 354-362 contain the relatively short but crucially important testimony of Fred Leuchter, the American expert on penal execution procedures. Although Leuchter was allowed to give oral testimony, Judge Thomas did not

allow a presentation to the jury of the Leuchter Report with its detailed physical and chemical data from his on-site investigations of concentration camps at Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek. (See also testimony on this matter on pages 376-379.)

The prolific British historian, David Irving, was the twenty-third and final witness for the defence on 22, 25 and 26 April. Irving can justifiably boast—and indeed he is not a man to hide his light under a bushel—not only about the quantity and wide range of his publications on the history of the Second World War, but also about his extensive archival research and his knowledge of the German language, which gives him far greater access to original sources than in the case of some historians who have written in this area. Irving has written on such diverse topics as Churchill and the Hungarian uprising of 1956. He often shows his contempt for academic historians who show no originality, who drift along with popular mythology and who do not rigorously go to original documentation. Irving said that he had not read Hilberg's three-volume work and added that he does not read other people's books if he can avoid it and that it is easier to go to the archives and read the original documents (page 394). When Irving published *Hitler's War* in 1977 he accepted most of the Extermination Thesis without much questioning but later changed his views on it. Pearson found what he considered an important wedge here and took advantage of it by reading extensively from *Hitler's War* and challenging Irving's change of views (for example, pages 394 ff.). Irving had strong praise for the value of Leuchter's forensic, on-site investigation, which he characterized as "shattering in the significance of its discovery" and "a stroke of genius on the part of the defence" (page 378). Irving's views were changed even by testimony he had heard at the trial "in the last few days" (page 384). Irving testified that he did not dispute the

authenticity of the Wannsee Protocol of 20 January 1942 (page 380). I find this astonishing because there is a good deal of evidence that it has been altered, if it were not a forgery from the outset. It has even been convincingly argued that there are Anglicisms in it. (The German text is readily available in Wilhelm Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos.*) I also find Irving to be rather cavalier about statistics. On page 395 he mentions the 11 million Jews in the statistical table of the Wannsee Conference protocol, figures which are considered notoriously high (especially for France) and which include Jews in neutral countries and above all the USSR. He says (also page 395) that Hungary had "nearly a million Jews." Irving would do well to look at some pre-1933 sources, such as the readily available statistics on European Jews cited in my propaedeutic book, *The Holocaust: 120 Questions and Answers*, which I took from *Der große Brockhaus* article on Jews published in 1931, volume 9, page 473, where the number of Jews in Hungary is given as $500,000. Although there were many discussions of Jewish population statistics at the trials, no witness seemed aware of the excellent study on Jewish population by the statistician Friedrich Burgdörfer, "Die Juden in Deutschland und in der Welt" on pages 152-198 of the third volume of the invaluable *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, Hamburg, 1938. I could not escape the impression that Irving was crippled as a defence witness as a result of his somewhat embarrassing, previously expressed positions, positions which he should not have taken as late as 1977, long after questions had been raised about the Zionist versions about what took place during the war, for example by the senior U.S. intelligence officer John Beaty, whose important *Iron Curtain Over America* was published in 1951 and also cited in my book. Irving adheres to the view that there were isolated massacres of Jews in the Baltic lands and in Ukraine which were not authorized by Hitler and indeed prohibited by him (page 417) and that Hitler envisaged the

final solution of the Jewish problem in postwar emigration of Jews from Europe, a movement which has actually taken place to an extent since 1945. Irving suggests a similarity in some respects of the massacres of Jews to those by American forces in Vietnam (page 368).

All of the six major defence witnesses, with the possible exception of Mark Weber, have been subjected to severe legal difficulties, like Zündel himself. Faurisson testified that he would continue his historical activities no matter what was to be his fate, in spite of previous legal harassment and brutal physical attack that had taken place against him. Of course, such measures against historians who question the Extermination Thesis are a striking demonstration of the panic amongst Zionist propagandists whose lies and distortions have been exposed by a small, poorly financed group of courageous historians motivated by an idealistic search for the truth. At the end of Weber's testimony (page 253) he pointed out that he was appearing as a witness with no compensation other than a personal satisfaction, quite in contrast to Browning, who was being paid $150 per hour by the Canadian government. Faurisson (page 297) mentioned that a man who distributed Harwood's *Did Six Million Really Die?* in France was murdered, thus demonstrating the importance of the booklet.

There was general agreement amongst the defence witnesses that *Did Six Million Really Die?* was a relatively early (1974) revisionist work on the "Holocaust" question that contained some errors, mostly of a minor nature. Irving felt that it contained essentially sound arguments. Much of the testimony and cross-examination by the Crown examined particular passages from the book, as was in keeping with the objectives of the trial.

Nearly all of the major witnesses, both for the Crown and for Zündel, pointed out that many deaths of Jews resulted from actions of the Einsatzgruppen, German field security units whose duty it was to protect German soldiers from the devastating actions of partisans, irregular forces fighting for the Communists. Since the vast majority of the partisans were Jewish, measures taken against them resulted in Jewish losses. (For detailed information on the partisan aspect of the Second World War, see Rudolf Aschenauer, *Krieg ohne Grenzen*, 1982, reviewed In our *Bulletin 59*.)

The summaries of the testimonies are followed by an epilogue containing Judge Thomas's reasoning for sentencing Zündel to nine months in prison (page 424-425), a very valuable pictorial section (page 428 to 468) that included 230 slides presented by Ditlieb Felderer, a condensed version of the Leuchter Report that was never permitted to be shown to the jury (pages 469-502), a facsimile of the original bone of contention, the booklet *Did Six Million Really Die?* (pages 537-562). The two final pages reproduce Zündel's appeal of 5 January 1993 for compensation for wrongful prosecution after the Supreme Court of Canada invalidated the whole trial on 27 August 1992 on constitutional grounds and thus acquitted Zündel.

This book is an absolute necessity for every reputable university library in institutions where modern history is taught and indeed for any honest scholar of modern history who deals with the "Holocaust" question, even just tangentially. With all due respect for the books previously published by revisionist historians in the area, this book now assumes the position of the most important reference work on the "Holocaust" question. Advocates of the Extermination Thesis will ignore it at the risk of making fools of themselves. ❑

LAVENDER BLEW

By
Bob Frenz

One fellow informed me that an impeccable information source had discovered that I am a faggot. Since I rarely engage in the refuting dance nonsense, I decided to use an appropriate color for this month's issue. I hope this "expert" will accept this documentary (paper) "proof" as a validation of his assertion. I am no hypocrite and will not run, with tears in my eyes, to the nearest lawyer because someone called me a naughty thing.

I have also been accused of causing upset stomachs in the ranks of the "right-wing". I hope so. A catharsis will improve their dispositions. In addition, many feel I should be writing for the ADL since I say things which they "might use". My friend Eric, who coined the term "ZOG" in 1976, refers to this set of etiquette minded twits as the "blight-wing". I am disrupting the effort of "fighting the juice", so they say. The Jews are not the problem. They simply stepped into the shoes that the Aryans who built this country no longer wish to fill, and were applauded for doing so.

I don't care who controls the media or what the Nazis did 50 years ago. I do care about people like the woman, a frequent dinner guest in my home, who was recently the victim of a genuine atrocity. While leaving a bowling alley, in broad daylight, she was punched so severely, from behind, that she fell onto the pavement face down. Her attacker, a 240 lb. Sonderneger, then proceeded to stomp upon her upper body until she suffered a broken collar bone and broken ribs. He then stole her purse and fled.

Curiously enough, the previous day, a teen-age daughter of another friend of mine was smashed in the face with a pistol barrel while she exited the subway. No provocation and no motive was discovered for the pistol-whipping which broke her nose and cheekbone. The assailant was a teen-aged

female of the melanin persuasion. Events, such as these, concern and trouble me, deeply.

MILEAGE OUT OF CREEPS

A local priest now has his tail in hot water because he "misappropriated" church funds. That's "nice guy" talk for theft. The man is a thief. Period. Given the opportunity, he would steal from other sources because thievery is part of his character and I don't care if he does talk to God. Thieves also lie. The "blight-wing" says that a person, of this type, has his uses and hence, should not be condemned. Perhaps this is a modification of Lenin's "useful idiots" notion. Whatever we call this aberration, it permeates the thinking of all blight-wingers from the "inter-lick-you-all" to the envelope stuffer. They seem compelled to try and get mileage out of creeps.

We are directed to overlook the LSD addiction of one creep because he is an "excellent writer for our side". Another creep, whose word is not worth a maggot fart, is supported because he publishes expensive brochures which are useful in "fightin' da juice". We are told not to criticize a well-known (creep) advocate of race-mixing because he appears on numerous creepy talk-shows (for "our side", of course). Recently, millions supported a political aspirant (creep) who declared "equal treatment for whites". The fact that this person was heavily addicted to sodomy and other sexual excesses, was never talked about in "polite company" because he was "heppin' our honkie asses". It might do well if we stopped and asked ourselves what "our side" really means.

Is a crook to be admired because he steals for us? Should we support liars because they lie for us? Must our ranks be tolerant enough to accept drug-heads, alcoholics, thieves, prevaricators, steroid-gulpers, womanizers and perverts simply because they perform something seemingly useful and seemingly helpful? If you believe so, then it might be worthwhile for you to examine what kind of Aryan people you wish to be a part of, or represent.

During one of my undergraduate years, many, many moons ago, I was introduced to a young woman who absolutely captivated me with her physical beauty. Her name was Yolanda and we saw each other several times. However, during an exam in social science, I observed that she was cheating. From that moment on, my interest in her ceased. If I were a blight-winger, I could perhaps have "tolerated" this slight imperfection and concentrated upon the beautiful face and body, the excellent skating ability and the warm, sweet smell of her body. However, I could not divorce myself from the fact that she was a cheat and my decision to not see her again inaugurated a very difficult period in my life.

So I say to all of you blight-wingers and your "fightin' da juice" business: Go suck on a razor blade, call me what you will, threaten me with your mealy-mouthed law suit notions, look down your wart-decorated noses but don't expect me to lie down with your dogs. I don't like fleas.

ROCHESTER

Freshman week, at the University of Rochester NY, starts with an inner city graffiti cleaning project. Like sheep, we sweep. It's part of the "They breed. We feed." program. UR takes pride in "helping" the community, which in my vulgar world, simply means cleaning up the crap the apes leave behind.

UR is also very considerate. It accepts recommendations from the parents of the students in regard to their offspring. Since all parents know their children are beautiful and intelligent, one must necessarily stand amazed at these high standards. (Thanks, HG)

CONVALESCENCE

As I sit, licking the wounds of recent verbal assaults upon my wicked person, and feeling deep empathy for the verbal beating George Dietz is taking from the right-wing / "blight-wing" thought-police, I have decided to give the readers a coffee break. The following is the text of a 1987 report to the British House of Commons, by **Dr. John**

Seale, Royal Society of Medicine, concerning the hero's disease — AIDS. I was led to believe that this report had been deep-sixed and therefore not generally available. For what it's worth:

HOUSE OF COMMONS

Third Report from the
SOCIAL SERVICES COMMITTEE
Session 1986-87
PROBLEMS ASSOCIATED WITH AIDS
Volume III
Minutes of Evidence (8 April-13 May 1987)
and Memoranda
Ordered by the House of Commons
to be printed 13 May 1987

LONDON:
HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
60. Memorandum by Dr. John Seale,
Royal Society of Medicine

INTRODUCTION

No politician can make rational decisions to deal with AIDS without a clear understanding of the nature and severity of the epidemic, the means of transmission of the virus and the prospects for cure or preventive vaccine. The key scientific facts underlying the epidemic are quite simple, though AIDS is perceived to be unusually complex and full of scientific uncertainties. These perceptions have been produced by a few scientists and others who have recklessly minimized the seriousness of the epidemic and have fostered confusion and dangerous misconceptions.

The mos impotrtant and urgent task for politicians, both in Government and Parliament, is to force scientists to speak clearly, precisely and honestly about the AIDS epidemic. Half-truths, wishful thinking, flawed scientific

hypotheses and deceptions have been perpetrated by scientists, and allowed to flourish as conventional wisdom, aided and abetted by editors of scientific and medical journals. The deceptions must be exposed with maximum publicity.

The public must be fully informed of the true nature of the threat from the virus which faces us all. Once this is done the mass of the population will accept measures essential to halt the spread of the virus, even though they will inevitably require severe curtailment of the liberty and civil rights of everybody, just as happens in war-time. The longer the truth is obscured from the public, and the greater the multitude of innocent people who die most horribly as a result, the more ferocious will be the explosion of hatred and revenge against those guilty of perpetrating the deceptions.

The virus has the properties of a skilled, devious, hidden and implacable invader with the capacity and willingness to kill every man, woman and child in our country. It may now be spreading amongst us precisely because it has this capacity. It is unwise to assume that such a force can be vanquished without taking actions which the people of Britain accepted as entirely appropriate to fight two world wars; particularly as dissemination of the virus is being actively encouraged by some who wish to destroy our society.

A. THE NATURE OF THE DISEASE

1. AIDS is a contagious, infectious, communicable disease caused by a lentivirus (slow virus), a member of the family of retroviruses.

2. No lentivirus has been known to affect humans before the advent of AIDS.

3. AIDS is a typical slow virus disease with a prolonged, silent incubation period of great variability, but usually lasting several years, followed by slowly progressive disease always ending in death.

4. An epidemic of a new slow virus disease spreading unchecked is the ultimate virological nightmare, yet in none of the major scientific or medical journals has this been spelled out clearly and the implications discussed.

5. Death is caused by the AIDS virus infecting, and slowly destroying, cells in the brain, lungs, intestine and the immune system.

B. MORTALITY FOLLOWING INFECTION

1. Within five years of infection with the virus, 25 per cent of people have developed full-blown AIDS and all of them die. This is the official conclusion of the US Public Health Service recently endorsed by leading scientists from the National Academy of Sciences in Washington.

2. The ultimate mortality within twenty years of infection is unknown as the virus has been spreading for only ten years. The optimistic view held by a decreasing number of virologists is that only 50 per cent of those infected will die. Many virologists now accept the pessimistic view, that all people infected with the virus will eventually be killed by it.

3. All virologists are agreed that once infected with the AIDS virus, people are potentially infectious to others for life.

C. FAILURE OF ANTIBODIES OR VACCINES TO PROTECT

1. In all people with antibodies to the AIDS virus, some virus persists in brain and other cells from which it cannot be removed. In contrast to most virus infections, antibodies to a lentivirus do not provide protective immunity; they fail to neutralize or eliminate it. Although many people infected with the AIDS virus look and feel well for several years, destruction of cells of the brain and immune system is progressing slowly.

2. The outlook for a successful vaccine is bleak. None is available for the lentivirus diseases of animals. Search for a vaccine against infectious anaemia of horses for eighty years, and against maedi-visna in sheep for forty years, has

proved futile. Indeed, when antibodies to a lentivirus are produced artificially by vaccination, the vaccinated animals die after subsequent infection more rapidly than those which are not. In spite of many successful vaccines, it should be realized that for the majority of viral and bacterial diseases vaccines do not work.

D. BLEAK OUTLOOK FOR A CURE

1. No simple, effective, curative drug, like penicillin, will be available for AIDS in the foreseeable future because once a person is infected, the viral genetic code is permanently inserted into the human genetic code of cells in the brain and other tissues. Any drug which blocks replication of the virus, thereby halting the progress of the disease, will have to be taken continuously for life. All drugs used so far are highly toxic and expensive. If a cheap, apparently effective, drug becomes available it will take several decades to be certain that it is both effective and safe. Nevertheless, many companies will announce "promising" new drugs and "breakthroughs" in the treatment of AIDS for simple commercial motives.

2. The handling of the recent AZT clinical trials by the US Government was particularly important. The US Public Health Service insisted the trials cease long before any long-term benefit of the drug had been shown, and before the manufacturing company suggested it, thereby misleading the public into believing a "cure" for AIDS was already in the pipeline. Such disinformation weakens the political will to implement the tough control measures required to halt the spread of the virus.

E. TRANSMISSION OF AIDS - SEXUAL INTERCOURSE

1. Scientists and doctors have repeatedly stated as fact that the AIDS virus is fundamentally transmitted during sexual intercourse but is, unfortunately, sometimes transmitted in blood. This is highly misleading, though published laboratory and epidemiological evidence, and editorials in scientific and medical journals, have been heavily slanted to support this "fact".

2. In reality AIDS is characteristically a blood transmitted infection, which is only transmitted with difficulty during sexual intercourse compared with the genuine sexually transmitted diseases gonorrhoea and trichomoniasis. All the experimental and epidemiological evidence is consistent with this view.

3. Obviously AIDS is transmissible during sexual intercourse, but so is influenza, glandular fever and scabies. Sexual intercourse is only one of many ways by which the virus can be transmitted, and is by no means the most efficient.

4. The illusion that AIDS is essentially a sexually transmitted disease arose from the first observations that AIDS appeared to affect only sodomites with numerous partners. However sodomy is not sexual intercourse in the biological sense of the words. As we are dealing with a very important biological event, the transmission of a lethal parasite from one human host to another, it is essential that scientists use words describing the transmission with the utmost precision.

5. In biological terms sexual intercourse means the union between male and female which may result in reproduction of the species. In mammals this invariably requires contact between male and female genitalia. Consequently sexual intercourse between two men in the biological sense is impossible.

6. Scientists who state, or imply, sodomy is sexual intercourse without some qualification are being imprecise and misleading, whether intentionally or not.

7. Homosexual men engaged in homosexual activities frequently insert their fingers, fist, penis or tongue into the lower intestinal tract of their partners. These manoeuvres transmit any virus which persists in the blood for months or years with devastating efficiency, even though no virus is present in either semen or saliva. This has been shown very clearly with hepatitis B virus which, in prosperous communities, infects the majority of homosexual men

within three years of becoming sexually active whereas hepatitis B infection remains rare amongst heterosexual men and women, even though they frequently change partners.

F. DISINFORMATION FROM SCIENTISTS

1. The AIDS virus persists in an infectious state (i.e. as cell-free virions) in blood and semen at levels up to 25,000 virions per milliliter, according to the only published paper giving this critically important information. Cell-free virions were detected easily in saliva over two years ago, but quantitative studies have still not been published.

2. No infectious virion has been detected in semen according to the only two detailed published studies on the subject, which between them included a grand total of merely three men examined. In 10 percent of 50 infected men, according to another report sent to me personally but which gave few details, cell-associated virus has been detected in a few white blood cells in semen, but never in spermatozoa.

3. Virions have been detected in the vaginal secretions in only trivial quantities - about one per milliliter - indicating that their infectivity is minimal.

4. The scale of the deceptions and misinformation perpetrated by virologists, clinicians and editors of scientific and medical journals about the infectivity of genital secretions, compared with that of blood, serum and saliva, has been astonishing. In the presence of a new, lethal virus spreading amongst people, for which no vaccine or cure is in sight, every sane person would assume that scientists have been working flat out to verify precisely how it is transmitted.

5. On the contrary, having assumed for a variety of motives that AIDS is a sexually transmitted disease like syphilis or gonorrhoea, a negligible research effort has gone into the critical matter of transmission. A few preliminary papers were published and their findings have been repeatedly quoted as showing the opposite to what they

actually showed. When this was pointed out in letters to the editors of major medical and scientific journals,

6. As far as it goes, the tiny research effort into infectivity of bodily fluids indicates that saliva is more infectious than genital secretions but that blood and serum is vastly more infectious than either. Consequently the idea that condoms can have any significant effect on the spread of AIDS in a nation is utterly preposterous.

7. Governments all over the world are spending millions of dollars advising their citizens to prevent AIDS by using condoms on the basis of manifestly fraudulent misrepresentation of scientific evidence presented by scientists themselves.

8. The AIDS virus is unusually stable outside the human body. It retains almost all its infectivity after seven days in water at room temperature and some after being kept dry for a week. A virus with this degree of stability, which persists in the blood and is shed in saliva cannot possibly fail to be transmitted in many ways apart from sexual intercourse.

G. VARIABLE EFFICIENCY IN MEANS OF TRANSMISSION

1. A virus which persists in moderate quantities in the blood for years and is shed in small quantities in saliva will be transmitted with far greater ease by some means than by others.

2. Injection of the virus through the skin in hypodermic needles is the most certain method of transmission. This happens when blood-contaminated hypodermics are re-used without sterilization, as is common amongst drug addicts in the West and in health care facilities in less prosperous countries. It also occurs when virus-contaminated blood transfusions and clotting factor are administered.

3. Male homosexual contact of the finger, penis or tongue with the rectal wall of another man transmits the virus very easily. 70 per cent of the male homosexual population of San Francisco were infected within six years of the arrival of the virus in the city and nearly 30 per cent

of London homosexuals are already infected. The percentages are rising remorselessly in large cities throughout the western world unaffected by the highly acclaimed "safe sex" propaganda.

4. Well over 50 per cent of new-born babies of infected mothers are infected.

5. Moderately efficient means of transmission include mouth-to-mouth and genital contact before and during normal sexual intercourse, oral salivary contact between small children, needle-stick injuries to nursing staff and chance contact of sores or abrasions with blood, serum, saliva or sputum.

6. Inefficient means of transmission include social kissing, inhalation or respiratory aerosols caused by coughing or sneezing and blood-sucking insects.

7. Transmission by inhalation is only inefficient because of the relatively small number of virions shed in saliva and bronchial secretions. However if an AIDS virion is inhaled into the lung it is engulfed by an amoeba-like macrophage on the lining of the alveoli (air sacs). It has been shown repeatedly in the laboratory that the AIDS virus readily infects macrophages, and the virus replicates within them, thereby enabling infection of people to be initiated by this route.

8. Understandably, and wisely, the DHSS has officially advised all British dental surgeons always to wear masks to avoid AIDS virus infection when using high speed drills. These drills make aerosols of saliva similar to those produced by sneezing.

9. Chronic lymphoid interstitial pneumonitis is a well recognized variety of pneumonia caused directly by infection of the lungs with the AIDS virus. It is similar to the pneumonia of maedi-visna in sheep and is particularly common in children with AIDS. When associated with pulmonary tuberculosis, a very common complication of AIDS, it is inevitable that coughing will produce some aerosols containing tubercle bacilli and the AIDS virus. After the fluid in the aerosols evaporates the minute dry flakes

3. The initial impact of AIDS on homosexuals in the West inevitably resulted in an unusually high proportion of them becoming involved with the disease since it first surfaced. Many of the men who are particularly knowledgeable about and dedicated to AIDS research, treatment, legislation, publication and education are homosexuals.

4. Most in the professions are only identifiable as homosexuals to other men with similar tastes - few have "come out" and even the wives of those who are married are usually unaware of their habits. Hence they automatically form a type of secret society without even trying, with wide ramifications across professional, institutional and national boundaries.

5. Homosexual men have been vectors of the virus throughout the western world and if it had not been for their activities very few people in prosperous countries would now be infected. Their oft-repeated statement that they are the major victims of the virus is true, but it is also true that they have spread the virus to each other by their practices and then onward to the rest of the population.

6. Many do not wish to face reality because of guilt, most do not wish to change their ways, and a few seeing death and destruction facing themselves and their friends are dedicated to destroying the rest of society with them.

7. All wish to deny the reality that restricting the freedom of homosexuals to infect each other and other people, is essential if our society is not to be destroyed by the virus.

b. Scientists

1. Every biological scientist who has dispassionately studied the virus and the epidemic knows that the origins of the virus could lie in the developments of modern biology, just as the origins of the nuclear bomb was modern physics.

2. Most biological scientists have not yet come to terms with the terrible truth and have developed various neurotic reactions to cope with it.

3. Many have developed a selective denial of reality and genuinely cannot see what is happening. Most who see it keep quiet, but increasing numbers are talking privately though they still lack the moral courage to speak out in public. They still hope it is a nightmare which will vanish with tomorrow's dawn.

4. Some who know perfectly well what has happened are deliberately fudging scientific data to keep the heat off them and fellow members of their molecular biological "club".

c. Editors of Scientific and Medical Journals.

1. Medical and scientific editors have misled their professional colleagues about the nature and severity of the AIDS epidemic for five years. By selective acceptance or rejection of original papers and letters, and by selecting authors to write "safe" editorials and review articles, they have perpetuated dangerous misconceptions.

2. As the harsh reality of what is happening becomes ever more obvious editors have developed a range of neurotic reactions similar to those of the scientists.

d. Doctors.

1. Most doctors are incapable of conceiving the scale of the problems as only three hundred people have died from AIDS in Britain in the last five years, but 40,000 die each year of cancer of the lung. How can AIDS be so important?

2. An epidemic slow virus disease is new to medical science and its significance largely incomprehensible to doctors because it is outside both their practical experience and theoretical training.

3. Epidemics were supposed to have been abolished, along with the old fever hospitals and TB sanatoria twenty-five years ago. It is difficult to change cherished beliefs. It is assumed that scientists will soon have a vaccine and the AIDS epidemic will disappear like a bad flu epidemic.

4. Doctors who have treated many patients with AIDS are profoundly shocked at their own, and modern medicine's, inability to restore the health of so many young patients.

containing tubercle bacilli and AIDS virus float in the air indefinitely and both remain infectious for days.

10. The normal route of transmission of the maedi-visna lentivirus between adult sheep is by respiratory aerosols when they are crowded closely together in winter shelters. Maedi-visna is not a sexually transmitted disease of sheep.

11. The efficiency of the transmission of the AIDS virus by biting insects will depend upon the quantity of virions in the blood of the bitten person, the anatomical structure of the biting parts of the insects, their feeding habits and other factors.

12. Infectious anaemia of horses, a lentivirus disease, is characteristically transmitted by large biting insects, particularly stable flies and horse flies. It is not a sexually transmitted disease of horses.

13. The AIDS virus has been shown to remain infectious in the stomach of bed bugs for at least two hours. It has been shown that it can infect the cells of insects, including mosquitoes and cockroaches, both in laboratory cell culture and in intact insects. Replication of the virus in insect cells has not yet been demonstrated.

H. SATURATION OF THE BRITISH POPULATION WITH THE VIRUS

1. There is a key to estimating how long it will take for the people of Britain to be saturated with the AIDS virus, if its spread is allowed to continue unchecked as at present. This is the application of probability theory to the known facts about the virus, its pathogenesis, the frequency of "contact", and the efficiency with which different "contacts" transmit the virus.

2. The basic facts are that the entire population is susceptible to infection, and once people are infected they remain potentially infectious to others for life.

3. As the number of people infected rises the probability of transmission during any particular "contact" between individuals also rises.

4. Initially the virus was introduced into Britain from the United States by homosexual men who soon infected others by having frequent, efficient, "contacts" - sodomy with strangers. As the number of infected homosexuals rises the probability of infection being transmitted during one "contact" rises at first exponentially, but then at a slower doubling rate as saturation with the virus of the homosexual population is approached.

5. Once some intravenous drug addicts were infected, a further, frequent, efficient "contact", self-injection with shared needles, rapidly spread the virus amongst addicts.

6. As numbers of infected homosexuals and addicts increased, efficient "contacts" rarely performed - such as receiving a blood transfusion, or clotting factor, or having a baby - infected more and more people.

7. Once a critical mass of infected people has been created by highly efficient "contacts", then "contacts" which are only moderately efficient but occur very frequently - such as normal sexual intercourse or small children playing together - will spread the virus in ever widening circles throughout the population.

8. Finally, highly inefficient "contacts" which occur very frequently indeed, such as coughing and sneezing in public, and being bitten by insects, will infect many people as millions of infected persons interact with the non-infected, and saturation of the entire British population becomes unstoppable.

I. GROUPS MISINFORMING THE PUBLIC AND THEIR MOTIVES

a. Homosexual Men.

1. Homosexual men have been the most determined and effective in distorting the truth about AIDS.

2. They have been so effective because there is a scattering of homosexuals amongst all the key professional groups involved - scientists, doctors, medical editors, journalists, lawyers, politicians and priests.

Although death be delayed, remissions are temporary. Deterioration is so protracted, often lasting years, that many AIDS patients kill themselves as a means of escape.

5. Many young doctors working only with AIDS patients soon become depressed themselves. The term "AIDS burn-out" is now widely used in America - it has similarities with war-time battle exhaustion.

6. Many senior doctors in charge of numerous AIDS patients develop profoundly neurotic attitudes which enable them to cope with their job by selective denial of reality. In support of their patients for whom they can do so little medically, they fiercely defend their rights of confidentiality, and freedom of association, totally ignoring public health responsibilities to ensure that others are not infected. They are regularly consulted by Government and the Media and other doctors on how to control the epidemic.

e. Journalists.

1. In the face of a lethal disease, journalists and media editors have been frightened to contradict the conventional wisdom being put across by the scientists. There has been no serious attempt at investigative journalism into the wealth of scientific scandals surrounding AIDS.

2. They have often given way to the tremendous pressure put upon them by scientists and homosexuals to understate the seriousness of the epidemic and, in the last two years, have capitulated to demands that AIDS is portrayed as an "ordinary" venereal disease.

3. Understandably, as in a war that is going badly, all news of break through with cures and vaccines are given lavish cover. These lull politicians and public into fatal inaction.

f. Politicians.

1. Leading politicians from all parties in all nations have, till very recently, hardly mentioned AIDS in public. Accepting the earlier views of scientists that it was just a homosexual disease, and the revised view that it is only a

venereal disease, they know that taking AIDS seriously would have gained them few votes.

2. No prominent politician has thought there was reason to doubt the much publicized opinions of scientists and public health doctors concerning the facts about AIDS.

J. VARIETIES OF MISINFORMATION

1. People with AIDS are categorized as belonging to a small number of "risk groups" giving the false impression that the vast majority of people cannot get AIDS.

2. AIDS is portrayed as only a behavioral disease caused by sexual and narcotic misdemeanors. This implies that if anybody gets AIDS it is their own fault.

3. Emphasis on transmission of the virus during sexual intercourse, and education as a solution to the epidemic, implies that the disease will disappear with modified behavior. This misses the point that as the epidemic explodes infection by chance, non-sexual, contact becomes ever more common.

4. By equating sodomy with sexual intercourse the impression is given that homosexuals have just been unlucky to get infected before heterosexuals. In reality homosexual activity has spread the virus through the population at a vastly greater speed than normal sexual intercourse could achieve.

5. The value of blood tests for diagnosis of AIDS virus infection is repeatedly denigrated by those who do not want them introduced compulsorily. In fact the blood test is an unusually reliable diagnostic tool.

6. The suffering of those with AIDS is highlighted while ignoring the suffering of those who will get AIDS in the future if appropriate steps are not taken to stop its spread.

7. The rights of those infected with the virus are stressed, while the rights of the uninfected to be protected from infection with a lethal virus are ignored and glossed over. Protection of the life of its citizens is one the major obligations of the State.

8. Misinformation is perpetuated by homosexuals actively obstructing the publication, in the scientific or general press, of facts and conclusions which they want suppressed.

K. METHODS OF CONTROL

1. The most urgent step to be taken is to break the pervasive grip by homosexuals on the information and disinformation which has emanated for so long from the journals of science and medicine, and from much of the media. Once this has been done other scientists, doctors and politicians can stress accurately the reality of the situation.

2. Once the truth is known and publicized the steps required to halt the epidemic become more obvious and less controversial.

3. Speed is of the essence because every day that is lost will increase the human misery which, in any event, will be vast.

4. We are facing a national catastrophe equal to any in the history of the nation. The life of every citizen is at stake. Death from AIDS is a protracted horror unequalled by other diseases.

5. The only way to halt the spread of the virus is to identify all those who are infected by compulsory testing. Government must then take whatever steps are required to ensure that those infected do not pass the virus on to anyone else.

6. The longer this action is delayed the greater will be the task when it is finally undertaken, and the greater the danger that the spread of the virus will then be unstoppable.

7. The actions required by Government are comparable to those taken in waging a war of survival.

8. The war against AIDS is a war of survival. If we lose, Britain and all her people will perish.

From *F.A.E.M.* (First Amendment Exercise Machine, April 1993), Box 433, Buffalo NY 14223,

"Turning the Bones" on Madagascar

By
Allan Callahan

Most people know very little about Madagascar. Fewer yet know that Hitler hoped to settle European Jews there.

It is a very large and interesting island. White snakes and black geese are found there, along with white-necked crows and fireflies which give off a green light. The white snakes are slender, get up to four feet long, and are found nowhere else on earth (there are no poisonous snakes on the island). Madagascar is also the home of a plethora of other creatures.

Up until recent centuries a giant bird, called "aepyornis," meaning "High Bird," lived on Madagascar, which was far taller than any ostrich. They attained a height of 14 feet, laid eggs up to 14 inches long whose shells could hold six times as much as an ostrich egg, or as much as 12 dozen hen's eggs.

It is thought that the last of the High Birds died more than 250 years ago. A half-century or so back, a report stated that the eggs of aepyornis could still sometimes be found by natives who searched for them.

Madagascar, maybe better known to the younger generation as the Malagasy Republic, or the Democratic Republic of Madagascar, is 980 miles long and 360 miles wide at the widest part. At around 226,000 square miles it is the fourth largest island in the world. Plenty roomy to have settled the Jews on. And not overpopulated either.

The native inhabitants are a mongrelized mix. It is thought that people of Polynesian stock first came to eastern Africa, partly mixed with the Bantus, and to a certain extent with Arabs, also. They then migrated to Madagascar sometime between the first and 10th century A.D. Arriving on the large and fertile island, a large portion of the purest Polynesian stock settled in the highlands in the central part

Holland, Belgium, Germany and England, to name a few, are far more densely populated. In fact, compared to them, Madagascar is vastly *underpopulated.* Yet they are light years ahead of the Malagasy natives as far has High Culture is concerned. The *type of people* makes the difference.

Conditions on Madagascar are causing some very deep furrows and some very high brows. There are plans to try and save some of the most threatened animals and birds. The plowshare tortoises were saved when there were only thirty left. Various other creatures will probably also be snatched from the brink. But it looks like many will die out in the next century, unless things change.

Whites living on the island are of course worried, and want to help, but their small numbers make them only a speck on the colored population. Whites from other countries will have the most leverage; but, without the cooperation of the Malagasy natives, it doesn't look like things can ever really turn around.

With the average income only $200 a year, the poverty is desperate. The forest have been reduced to groves along the coasts and some of the mountain slopes. The erosion goes on apace, more and more plants and animals are threatened, but the Malagasy themselves are not concerned about their island's future. They think that all they have to do is dig up the bones of their ancestors occasionally, turn them, and all will be well. This will take care of the severe forest destruction, the erosion, and everything else. No need to worry.

It looks like the Bantu-Arab-Polynesian mix did not turn out a hybrid that is very good at thinking. The blood of the darker Bantu people overwhelmed the blood of the other two lighter-skinned subraces. This is always the way these things work out. The Bantus are the most primitive of the three, and the more primitive genes are always dominant. ❑

COURAGE

By
J. B. Campbell

The show trials were already in motion. Having usurped the Bill of rights, the judges in the land were busy sentencing dissident patriots as quickly as the marshals and Special Police could round them up. Wives of rebels were given especially severe sentences in order that their now-motherless children could be seized from the schools-at-home and re-educated.

The Battle

Jennifer Thompson sat in a cold cell, on a hard, steel bedframe. The guards who had carried her in, kicking and handcuffed, three days ago hadn't bothered to give her a mattress or a phone call or even the paper she needed to use that wretched pot in the corner.

She'd read about the demoralizing tactics the government used on dissidents. They were described in a booklet distributed by one of the outlawed patriotic organizations. The booklet made clear what to expect in an interrogation; what you could expect was to be tortured to some degree. It had rather quaintly advised the reader to demand all his rights and to waive none of them, but that part was of no use to her now. Dissidents had no rights under the new emergency laws. Things such as Habeus Corpus and the right to counsel had been suspended in all cases which the government considered "seditious." She had read the booklet with interest then, though never intending to be captured herself. Her husband and she had agreed over a year ago, during the Great Gun Grab, that they would never submit, since it was generally believed that political prisoners had begun to disappear. "If they come for me, Jock," she'd assured her husband, "I promise you—I won't go quietly."

These people want to demoralize me, she thought. But even if I am, I won't let it show, she determined bravely. I will deprive them of that until the bitter end, if it comes to that, and surely it will, now that I killed those foul-mouthed assassins who attacked me at home (was it just three days ago?). She forced herself to relive that horrifying afternoon...

of the island and more or less kept to themselves. The geographical separation from the African stock preserved some of the Polynesian blood until about 400 years ago, when integration and mongrelization set in in earnest. The dark descendants are called the Malagasy.

Their religion is a kind of fetishism, with a peculiar feature. This is to dig up the bones of their ancestors from time to time and turn them. This is supposed to take care of all problems.

And problems they have, aplenty. Originally a dense belt of forest, averaging 15 to 20 miles wide, passed around the whole island, but much of this has been cut down. At the present rate of destruction it is predicted that the forests will be gone in 30 to 40 years. But the Malagasy have a saying that "the forests, like true love, will last forever."

Erosion is another problem they either cannot or will not get a handle on. From space, a red ring around the whole island is visible, from the countless tons of soil that wash into the sea. At one time the native fishermen used a somewhat large European-type schooner, but extensive sections of the rivers are silted up so badly now that more and more of these schooners are sitting high and dry on mud flats, and the fishermen are reverting to the same small-type skiffs and rowboats that their ancestors used generations ago.

Annexed by France in 1896, many thought the island had a bright future if France would colonize it, and the native population was much smaller then. Some French colonists did come, plus some other European, Chinese and Indian settlers, but there were not nearly enough to offset the lopsided weight of the Malagasy population.

There was still room for a lot more people, though, in 1940. The short war between Germany and France ended in June of that year, with Germany the victor. Hitler was keen to find a homeland for Europe's Jews somewhere, and Madagascar seemed like the best bet. Some of "God's Own" were willing to go, but the main Zionist leaders wanted Palestine, claiming that their ancestors had lived there, even though most of them were Khazars who had never lived in

Palestine. Hitler, however, must have felt that a Jewish homeland carved out of Arab territory in Palestine would have caused too much trouble with the Arabs, and events have more than proved him right.

Hitler's plan hinged upon a favorable outcome of WWII, which of course did not happen. It seems to have been a reasonable plan, though, and had Germany won, there appears to be no reason why the plan could not have been carried out, in whole or in part.

It is interesting to speculate on what would have happened if most of Europe's Jews had indeed settled in Madagascar. Would the island have been ruled by Vichy France? Or Germany? Or would the Jews have been allowed to rule it themselves? Some say that the Jews, with all their supposed skill at handling money, are no good at running their own country, and that the state of Israel would have gone broke a long time ago if various other countries, and particularly the U.S. and former West Germany, hadn't given them an immense fortune in money, grants, loans and "reparations" over the years.

This may very well be true. But another possible explanation is that the Jews haven't *had* to shape up. With so many brainwashed and Jewized nations willing to hand over aid to them, why *should* they shape up? But maybe they could, if they had to.

Even if they are not particularly good at running a country, they have done pretty well in agriculture in Israel, under conditions that are at least partly quite arid and harsh. So, if Hitler's plan could have been carried out, the island of Madagascar would have been a lot better off today, as far as its farmland and forests are concerned.

It became independent from France in 1960, and was named the Malagasy Republic. In 1975 it was renamed the Democratic Republic of Madagascar. A January 1993 report said that Madagascar now has 11 million people. Still it isn't overpopulated, compared to a lot of other countries. But it does have one of the fasted population growth rates in the world.

Coming home from the grocery store, she'd had an unsettling premonition. Something seemed terribly wrong. Her skin got that creepy feeling, the one that children described as "a ghost walking through you." A mother's intuition, perhaps? Hers was well developed, no doubt about it. She turned off the main road and took a seldom used route. Her feelings made her hurry. Forgetting about the bags in the back of the pickup truck, she took a corner recklessly and sent the groceries tumbling.

Her imagination had given her a picture of their house, surrounded by lawmen. She breathed a sigh of relief as she pulled into the empty driveway and parked alongside the kitchen door. God, I feel silly! Why am I being so paranoid? We've done nothing wrong! Still, I'll feel better when Jock gets back... She swung her shapely legs from under the steering wheel and got out, taking the keys with her. Despite her relief, her fingers trembled as she unlocked the kitchen door and pushed it open, leaving the keys dangling from the lock. The house was empty and quiet except for an impatient Congo, who was out on the deck, scratching at the sliding glass door. The sight of him relieved her further as she crossed the wide living room to where the huge Rottweiler was waiting happily, wagging his tail and prancing in place.

Letting him in was easy; getting rid of him was next to impossible! He had been Jenny's constant companion for over eight years. He'd arrived as an adorable puppy, cleverly disguised as an engagement present from Jock, the man with whom she was hopelessly in love. He'd used tiny Congo as bait to trap her into marriage, or so she often teased. For her, it had been love at first sight and she couldn't possibly live without either of them, so she became Mrs. Jock T. Thompson.

After being properly greeted by Congo, Jenny went to check her answering machine. The first message, she was annoyed to hear, was yet another one from the federal education officer, inquiring again about her son and daughter, ages seven and five. "Mrs. Thompson, as you well know, it is, now, one full month into the school year. Dane still has not been enrolled in second grade. Michelle is supposed to begin kindergarten! I have left a message every day this week! Your neighborhood monitor informed on—informed me—that you have been home. Home-schooling was made illegal last year, Mrs. Thompson. I have requested that you be investigated immediately!"

"This creep won't take 'No' for an answer," Jenny observed. Congo gently accepted the biscuit she offered him. The next message was from Jock: "Hi, Darling! I'm still on the road. Won't say where in case Big Brother's listening. Everything went well, so don't worry! We all love you and I'll call tomorrow. Erase this message pronto! Bye, Love."

She did so as the biscuit recipient licked her hand and she smiled down at him. "We missed him. Too bad. Well, I'll just have to deal with Mr. Education Officer myself. With your help, of course, you big monster. In fact, when he shows up, you can answer the door!" As if he'd understood, the nimble giant sprang to his feet and headed for the open kitchen door. "This is a job for Congo!" she mused. Before she'd finished his name, however, a man's bloodcurdling scream pierced the air.

Startled, Jenny turned to the closet beside her and found a short-barreled shotgun and made her way for the kitchen door, where the scream had faded to a whimper. Outside, on the ground, she discovered a very thin, ferret-faced man on his back with his head pressed painfully against the front tire of her Chevy. His torso was covered by Congo, who had the man's throat in his massive, disciplined jaws.

As she stood in the doorway she observed three men to her left, approaching cautiously as if they had run away and were now unsure. She watched them steal up the driveway and decided they were the most repulsive looking thugs she'd ever seen. Were they for real? It occurred to her they might be escaped convicts! Suddenly very glad she'd grabbed the intimidating sawed-off gun, she leveled it at the advancing trio and told them, "Stop!" They had just reached the rear of her long-bed pickup.

"Put that ——— gun down before you hurt somebody!" the shortest of the three demanded in a voice so gratingly nasal that she winced. "I am a federal marshal. We are here to search your house. I am ordering you to call off your ——— dog!" Jenny jerked her head in the dog's direction and without taking her eyes or gun off the three, asked, "Who's that?"

"That-is-Mr.-Finkel! He is the federal education officer for this sector and *you are in a hell of a lot of trouble!*"

"Congo!" she said firmly, "come!" In an instant, the obedient canine was at her side, teeth bared at the menacing intruders. Mr. Finkel, she noticed, was crying now and had curled up like a

baby around the truck tire. Jenny wondered if there were more of them possibly closing in on the house? Better to get back inside, she decided. "That's what happens to idiots who come sneaking up on people," she warned, indicating the pathetic Mr. Finkel with her toe. "If he'd had just one foot inside the door, our dog is trained to attack! From the looks of it, he must have come in without knocking."

"You!" shouted a young, pimply-faced officer who wore the badge of the Special Police, a blue, six-pointed star with the initials, "SP" over it. "You're under arrest for threatening federal officers and Special Police with a firearm and, hey, that's a shotgun and they're illegal, too! You've had it, lady!"

"Put down dat weapon an' get on de' ground!" the other SP shouted. This one was a negro with baleful, bloodshot eyes that blazed with hatred. He and the other two had their hands on their revolver butts. Jenny aimed the shotgun directly at the marshal's head, since he appeared to be the leader, and in her bravest voice, replied, "You go to hell." And with that, she pulled the keys from the door and stepped back inside, shutting it and locking herself in.

Congo began to pace frantically, growling all the while. "Oh, my God!" Jenny rushed to the telephone to call her brother who lived in the next county. "Ray would never forgive me if I didn't call him now..." But as she dialed she realized the line was dead. Stay calm, she told herself, but started as a man's head popped up in the living room window. She swung the shotgun at him and he disappeared. "Checking to see if I'm alone," she whispered to the dog, "and now they know."

But she wasn't alone, not really... Her husband and children were with her, in spirit. She lived for them and would die for them if it became necessary. But physically, they weren't here today because Jock had driven the children to her sister and brother-in-law's home in the Rockies. There he'd left them in anticipation of this battle with the school system. "They're making monsters in those public school factories," Jock had said angrily, "and we didn't have children so we could turn them over to government brain surgeons so they could come back to us with their brains like processed cheese!" And she had agreed wholeheartedly. Their son had always been home-schooled and little Michelle had been too young, until this year.

Jock wasn't due home for several days.

Jenny made her way to her husband's gun room. Pulling the heavy curtains closed, she emptied a box of shotgun shells into a paper bag. She found a brand new five hundred round box of .22s and reached up for her favorite plinking rifle in the rack: the Winchester Model 62 her grandfather had left her. She took everything into the hallway where she could watch both the living room and the kitchen and loaded the rifle with experienced but nervous fingers. This has the same action as that pump shotgun and I won't get confused, she thought. And its fifteen rounds at a time would be handy if this turns into a shootout. I can hold them off with this, she figured.

Cautiously, she made her way to the kitchen and got her purse. She took her snubnosed .38 out and began to feel better. Who would make the next move, she wondered? "That ugly marshal with the foul mouth wants to take me to jail, Congo. You saved me, you know. They were going to sneak up on me and you saved me! Come here, you big hero!" He did and got a kiss on his head and a big hug. But the moment she released him he returned to his frantic pacing by the kitchen door, growling and sniffing at the sill. Jenny was glad that Jock had insisted on leaving the capable dog.

All at once there was the sound of shattering glass! Congo bounded for the living room. Jenny retreated to the shelter of the hallway and picked up her shotgun and thumbed back the hammer of the old Model 97. She could hear heavy footsteps on the deck outside. She kicked off her heels and pressed her back into the wall and raised the muzzle expectantly. Congo was growling ferociously. Jenny dropped down and peeked around the corner and could see him braced in front of the jagged hole in the sliding glass door, his fur bristling, his paws struggling to push away the flower pot beneath him, the flower pot which had just come through the glass. The marshal's heavy New York accent split the air: "Listen, lady, we can do this the hard way or the easy way but either way, we're comin' in! We have a free entry pass here, and you are breakin' the law! Think about your kids... livin' in a foster home... Do you want people tellin' 'em their ol' lady's a ——— fruitcake? Maybe they say it already," he sneered, "but don't make it any harder on 'em!"

So, thought Jenny, Jock had been right! They had come for the children. How utterly evil! Thank God they're safe! The state's deadly fingers would never touch them now. Now, nothing

can hurt me. Not these mercenaries and not their weapons. Her precious little ones were free from harm. She got up and pressed herself against the wall again. Surely, she thought desperately, he won't stick his hand through that hole to unlock the door! Surely, he's not that stupid. But Congo's growling intensified then and there was a scream of pain followed by a stream of filthy language and Jenny winced at the nauseating words. There was a shattering gunshot! A heartbreaking thud. "NO!" she cried.

It was then, when all the pent-up rage she'd been storing from all the abuse and intimidation to which she and her family had been subjected, all of the frustration and pain they'd suffered at the hands of their own government was released. Shotgun in her hands, .38 in her waistband, she stepped 'round the corner to deal with the devil just as the sliding glass door slid open. With hot tears of fury streaming down her cheeks, she pumped three rounds into the marshal who was just stepping over her beloved pet, still cursing, his shirt-sleeves shredded and his arm bleeding. The first shot blew him against the door frame... the second and third weren't necessary—they were for Congo.

She knelt down and stroked the face of her lifeless animal. "I'm sorry," was all she could get out, her voice failing. She knew as she stroked Congo that there were at least two more of them. Why didn't they rush me with the first shot?

As Jenny stood up warily, shotgun ready, a bedroom window was shot out. The negro SP suddenly appeared, head and shoulders above the railing of the deck. She was staring right at him! Somewhere in her mind she heard the word, "Pull!" She squeezed the trigger and didn't need to go look to know he was finished. Skeet shooting, she thought ironically, had been her favorite sport until they outlawed shotguns.

What happened in the bedroom? She crouched low and carefully checked but found it empty. Just a bullet hole in one small pane of glass. A diversion, she decided. They wanted to check on the marshal.

They hadn't expected her to go on the offensive. Most women, especially mothers, wouldn't. That gave her the advantage. They probably expected her to faint or give up when they broke the glass door. The marshal had probably been a big shot who'd show the SPs how it's done! Well, he'd showed 'em, all right.

She went back to the dead dog. She held the gun one-handed and pulled a woolen blanket off the couch and carefully spread it over Congo's body. "Goodbye, my friend," she whispered, big tears welling in her stinging eyes.

Her ears were still ringing from the gunshots so it took her a few moments to realize that sirens were approaching. The missing SP must have called for backup. She made her way carefully to the picture window by the front door. She could see four squad cars. One blocked the driveway and three were in the street. She withdrew and could hear the distinctive noise of a helicopter overhead. This looks like my Alamo, she reflected. She and Jock had made a special trip to San Antonio while on their honeymoon. She remembered the plaque near the entrance to that famous battleground:

Be Silent, Friend
Here Heroes Died
To Blaze A Trail
For Other Men

Smoking canisters crashed through windows and a dirty haze filled the air. Jenny didn't need to be told it was gas. Some gas makes you cry and some makes you sick, Jock had told her. She fled the living room into the den, collecting the shells in the paper bag as she went through the hallway. She locked the door and quickly found the gas masks that Jock had bought them at a survival store after their friends had been gassed out of their home in an illegal IRS seizure. She pulled the awkward mask over her head and tugged the straps to tighten it, forcing herself not to panic. I'm going to die with dignity, she resolved, and I'm taking as many of these devil's assassins with me as I can!

She plunged her hand into the paper bag and reloaded the shotgun. As her fingers did automatically what they'd done thousands of times before, she thought how they must have joked at my expense this morning, planning this "simple" capture! Won't these vampires be disappointed when I don't come out coughing and crying? She smiled at the thought of depriving them of this last thing. She looked around, thinking. Jock always says to do the unexpected. She scrambled atop his heavy roll top desk. They won't be looking up this high when they rush in, she told herself, aiming the Winchester at the door.

A few more minutes passed and they seemed an eternity. Then, the door burst open and Jenny's gun exploded into the thick of a nightmare of masked faces coming through the fog. She fired and pumped and fired and pumped 'til the shotgun was empty. She reached for her .38 just as hands grabbed her ankles and yanked her down to the floor where fists and heavy boots pounded her almost senseless. The last thing she saw was one half of a numchuck before it slammed into her head.

***

he gingerly fingered the bump on her head and winced. The swelling had finally begun to diminish last night. It still surprised her that the powerful blow had not killed her instantly! Why am I alive? Why didn't they shoot me? Were they ordered to take me alive? Maybe, she thought, they'll torture me! After all, they consider Jock a leader of the rebellion... It's probably a concentration camp for me...

How long have I been here, she wondered again. I keep losing track of time. No windows and they never turn out the lights. She knew she had passed out when they hit her. That was Friday afternoon. But how long was I unconscious? She shook her head. She'd awakened handcuffed and struggling with a guard on either side of her, practically dragging her through a corridor between rows of cells. She found her voice and delivered a scathing commentary on the episode at her house, the Special Police, marshals and the wicked government in general, only to be shoved against a cold, dirty, graffiti covered wall. One of the guards pressed his body to hers and told her in no uncertain terms what he would do to her if she didn't shut up! She believed him.

She wished desperately that she could wash up. Hours later, a guard appeared and ordered her to do just that. "Yo' is goin' befo' de judge today!" stated the big uniformed black guard.

"What day is it?" Jenny asked.

"Dis be co'te day , woman!"

"But, can't you tell me what day it really is?" She asked desperately, "I mean, what day of the week?"

"Monday."

"Thank you," she sighed. The guard watched as she cleaned her face and hands over the stationary tub near her cell. As he led her back to the cell, Jenny asked him if she could have a rubber band? At first he refused.

"What fo'?" he demanded. But something in the dignified woman's pleading eyes made him change his mind. He found one and gave it to her, saying, "Be quick! We doan' make de judge wait!" and with that, he turned away.

As she braided her hair, she thought of her reflection in the mirror over the stationary tub. I look like a raccoon, she thought. Two black eyes and a cut lip. My whole face hurts but not as much as my aching body. It hurts to breathe but I don't think my ribs are broken. The movements she made to fix her hair caused shooting pains through her arms and torso but she couldn't let herself appear degraded. Then they'd win.

The guard came back. With the rubber band in place at the end of her braid, she stood up. Now, she told herself, I'll go tell that judge exactly what I think of him! I've got nothing to lose now.

"Stop rat theah, woman. Lemme put dese shackles on you!" She stopped and looked down as the jailer fixed the leg irons and belt manacles. "Dey tells me dey shot and killed yo' old man..." The guard was watching her craftily and grabbed the chain belt as her knees buckled. Jenny regained her balance and fought to keep her composure as she furiously reminded herself of the diabolical tricks they would play on her. I will not believe it! I will not believe it! "Okay... come on, woman!"

Judgment Day

"God, I love my job," Herman Cohen had told his caddy just that morning at the country club. Now, seated at the bench in his courtroom in the the county courthouse, he eagerly anticipated the prosecutor's haranguing of Jenny Thompson, the captured wife of a rebel leader. He'd been particularly pleased by her violent arrest. He'd harbored a black hatred for Jock Thompson, who had appeared before him several times before the rebellion on charges of Crimes Against the State and weapons violations. Thompson had managed to beat the system with technicalities. Cohen despised Thompson's scornful independence, his refusal to bow down. Thompson's contempt for authority seemed to fill the air every time he'd entered the courtroom. Technicalities, thought the judge, could no longer be used by the Jock Thompsons of the country; they were the property of the State.

Judge Cohen was a happy man. He would destroy Thompson by destroying his wife. He was practically delirious, envisioning the rough treatment she could receive at his request—and he would request it. He knew where to send her: Everglades Facility for Dissident Women. She'd do hard time in the swamps, three thousand miles from home. A thousand acres of dirty water, alligators, mosquitoes and bloodsucking leeches. And helplessness. More women died there than were released. The federal medication law was in full effect there and the inmates were frequently "going crazy," or contracting AIDS. It was rumored that the prison officials were threatening the injection of AIDS-tainted blood to coerce new confessions and information from the women.

Everything would be perfect, he thought, if that Thompson woman would wipe that dignified look off her face and grovel. She should be frightened, he thought. He looked her over. Obviously a good looking gal when she wasn't beaten up. Even in ugly jail dungarees she has presence... too much confidence. How? Hadn't the jailers done their best to humiliate her for three days? Hadn't they denied her even the basic necessities? Hadn't the foul obscenities and threats against her children broken her spirit? What do these goddamned rebels have that makes them immune to even the harshest treatment? "God, I hate you," he murmured under his breath, his thick lips barely moving. He blinked suddenly as he realized she'd been watching him! Insolent bitch; just like her husband. "Let's get this over with!" he bellowed, no longer able to look at her.

"This court will come to order!" shouted the bailiff, "Judge Herman Cohen presiding!" Jenny glanced at the bailiff as he shouted, twisting to look behind her at the empty spectator area. So, this is how they do it, she thought. No lawyer for me! But what difference would it make? He'd just sell me out anyway. Just a prosecutor and a bailiff and a judge. I guess I can defend myself as well as any court-appointed shyster would in this mock-trial... No cameras allowed in an in camera court trial! Chamber trial's more like it... It's a secret! Nobody knows I'm even here!

"This," began Judge Cohen, "is the sentencing hearing of dissident Jennifer Thompson..."

Jenny gasped involuntarily. Sentencing!

"... who has been convicted of multiple Crimes Against the State which include seditious writings, inciting to riot, distributing anti-State propaganda, membership in an outlawed organization, participating in outlawed demonstrations,

destroying evidence, failure to comply with compulsory gun registration, compulsory census returns, compulsory tax returns, compulsory child registration and mandatory public schooling. You have concealed your children from federal education officers and have practiced illegal home schooling. You have failed to use your Social Security number on legal documents. You have failed to obtain Social Security numbers for your children as required by law." The judge paused to catch his breath and wipe spittle from the corner of his mouth.

"Sentencing? What about my trial?"

"You have failed," he continued, "to comply with your federal neighborhood watch program and have refused to fill out and return your weekly watch forms. This criminal negligence gave cause for a lawful entry into your home. You, however, denied lawful entry to two federal officers and two Special Police, who possessed a free entry residence pass for search and seizure. You brandished a loaded, sawed-off shotgun and threatened these officers with bodily harm. When the officers attempted to perform their lawful duties, you deliberately shot and killed a federal marshal and a member of the Special Police while resisting arrest. Subsequently, you deliberately shot and killed four members of the marshal's SWAT team and wounded two others. In addition, you deliberately loosed your trained and vicious attack dog on a federal education officer..."

Cohen looked up. Jenny Thompson returned his gaze evenly. "Does the prosecution have anything further to add?"

"Your Honor," hissed the prosecutor as he stood up, "this despicable dissident has shown that she is incapable of rehabilitation. She is a violent traitor to her country and a cold blooded killer! The People ask for the harshest possible sentence: death by electrocution!"

That's too quick for this one, Cohen thought, but he nodded at the prosecutor. He glanced at Jenny. That must have thrown you, you bitch. You thought you were coming here for a preliminary hearing! These emergency laws were made for scum like you...

Despite her sophistication and awareness of New Reality, Jenny wasn't prepared for this. The electric chair! When, tomorrow? Will the children understand? My sister will explain this, somehow. And Jock—surely he's not dead! Dane and Michelle... what beautiful children! Intelligent and funny, loving

and strong. No public school will ever poison those two. They're safe, at least, in the mountains. They'll always be able to think for themselves... What has happened to our country that men such as these—parasites, sadistic parasites—have become our overlords? How—

"Defendant will answer!"

Jenny blinked and looked at the judge. "What?" She hadn't heard him at all. The bailiff was approaching her menacingly, hand on nightstick.

"The honorable judge," barked the bailiff, "asked if you have anything to say for yourself, prisoner!"

"Why?" Jenny cleared her throat. "The question is, what will you have to say for yourself, Judge Cohen? Liar! You, not I, will answer for your crimes. I will say this: I have lost nothing! I have my dignity, my loyalty to the cause. I have betrayed no one, nor will I ever; I would die first. My children are safe and free. I have done the best I could. My husband would expect no less from me. My only regret is that I lost consciousness before I could empty my weapon in every one of your murdering Gun Police!"

"Jailer!" screamed the judge, "Gag her!"

"Never mind," said Jenny. "I'm finished." The bailiff hesitated and looked at the judge and slowly replaced his soiled handkerchief, obviously disappointed.

The prosecutor cried, "This defendant is without remorse, your honor! Justice begs for the harshest possible sentence!"

"The Court agrees," said Judge Cohen, "and hereby sentences the defendant to life imprisonment at hard labor in the Everglades Facility for Dissident Women in South Florida, without possibility of par—"

Suddenly, there were two bursts of gunfire outside the courtroom. The door banged open and an armed guard fell in, dead. Another one lay beyond him in the hallway. Stepping over both of them was Jock Thompson, his submachine gun still smoking. He wasn't happy. The brawny bailiff grabbed his revolver but was blown against the bench in the hail of .45 calibre bullets. Jock's stride didn't falter as he went to Jenny. The judge and prosecutor were frozen in place as she swayed and fell toward him. He picked her up in one arm and went to the dead bailiff, watching the two men from the corner of his eye. Wordlessly, he knelt down and found the keys and quickly unlocked Jenny's shackles as she helped herself free. He picked

up the dead man's revolver and handed it to her. Then he stood up and looked at the judge. His anger filled the courtroom.

"I told you I'd kill you if you ever tried this. Remember?" Herman Cohen licked his lips and swallowed. "Do you remember?"

"Thompson, you'll never get away with this! How dare you shoot your way in—"

"You don't remember."

"I'll remember this when we strap you in the electric chair! I'll remember what a dirty son of—"

Thompson's submachine gun came alive and the judge was blown over backward and disappeared behind the high bench. There was a heavy thud and Jock went around and gave him another burst for good measure. The judge's ruined head hung over the trash can. Jenny peeked around the bench and observed, "He was trash!" They heard running footsteps and looked to see the prosecutor making for the door and freedom. Again, Jock's gun blazed and the lawyer fell in a heap. Quickly, he changed magazines and removed his wool jacket, handing to her. As she put it on he gently touched her bruised face.

The Militia

"I knew you weren't dead! I knew they were lying," Jenny murmured. He looked at her wearily and shook his head.

"Come on, my love," he looked her over. "You don't look too much like a jailbird now." He watched her check the bailiff's revolver and snap the cylinder closed. "There'll be time to talk, later."

"But how did you know where I was?"

Jock looked out carefully and conned the hallway before leading his wife out of the courtroom. "Believe it or not, we've got a couple of militiamen in the police... now—let's go!" They darted into the empty corridor. "You watch behind and don't hesitate to shoot anyone with a gun drawn!" They scooted toward the main doors but Jock halted so suddenly that Jenny ran into him.

The sounds of pounding footsteps, jangling key chains and rattling equipment were coming up the stairwell from the basement. With his left arm Jock swept Jenny against the wall and he then hit the floor as a half dozen cops made the landing. Deliberately waiting until all were exposed, he fired a long burst into them, knocking everyone down. Quickly, lying flat as

possible and not taking his eyes off the fallen men, Jock again replaced his almost empty magazine. Then he was up and sprinting for the entrance, Jenny hot on his heels. They reached the main doors and as Jock peeked out he warned, "Watch 'em, Jenny! They're wearing bulletproof vests..." She glanced quickly from man to man but none was in shape to harm them.

"Okay, love—here's the drill: we're going down that long walkway to the parking lot and our car which I hope is not blocked. If necessary, we'll commandeer someone else's. Okay? Now!"

He pushed the heavy door open and out they went into the early morning sunlight. "Keep your eyes open, watch for guns—uh oh!" A large black van rolled silently into the parking lot and accelerated up to the courthouse walkway, its back doors swinging open before the thing could be screeched to a halt. Black-suited SWAT shooters jumped out but were startled to see Jock Thompson charging them, submachine gun blazing in short, deadly bursts. Two SWATs were hit immediately and two more fired their assault rifles ineffectually and ran back behind the Black Maria, momentarily rejecting whatever discipline they'd accumulated. Jock bent down and saw their feet and quickly sent a hail of slugs ricocheting into their ankles and calves. Down went two more!

Without looking behind him, he motioned to Jenny to catch up. The wounded SWATs struggled to recover their rifles but Jock put an end to their efforts. "The driver!" shouted Jenny, who saw him lurch from behind the wheel and disappear. Suddenly the ninja-clad SWAT tumbled out the back, clutching an UZI but took a burst of lead before he could get an accurate shot off. Jock pulled Jenny down behind a bench as he again replaced the magazine.

"Oh, no! Jock—look!" Several police cars roared into the parking lot from different directions. Bending low, Jock scuttled to one of the dead SWATs and recovered his assault rifle, checking it quickly.

"Here! It's ready—just pull the trigger!" He held it and she ran up and took it just as they heard a crash of breaking glass behind them. Jock's head jerked at an upstairs courthouse window; a cop aimed his revolver at them as Jenny snapped the rifle to her shoulder and fired three times. The cop was hit and fell back inside.

Then, from within the courthouse, there were muffled gunshots. Jenny searched but couldn't seen any attackers. Jock was searching the parking lot. "Come on, friends, now's the time," he muttered, his vantage point obstructed. A half dozen police were approaching cautiously, shotguns and revolvers clutched nervously. Jenny got down next to Jock and watched the scores of courthouse windows for trouble.

Suddenly—crack! Crack! Crack! Ducking, they both looked at the approaching cops in the lot. Three of them were down and motionless. The other three jumped and looked behind them. "Hey!" cried one, "We're in a crossfire!"

"Throw down your weapons!" boomed a voice in the distance. Jenny frowned and cocked her head. "NOW!" The three patrolmen laid down their guns and raised their hands reluctantly. Instantly, four armed men appeared and rushed the surrendering cops, who cringed slightly. But the men expertly took the lawmen down, handcuffed them and their own cuffs and retrieved the weapons.

Jock sighed in relief and turned to examine the courthouse windows. Jenny whispered, "Who was that?"

"That was your dear brother, Ray!"

"I knew it!"

"Okay, dear—let's get to the car..." On their way, Jock collected the SWATs' weapons and placed them in the Black Maria, collecting from within some of their loaded magazines.

One of the armed men guarded the three prone policemen as his companions approached Jock and Jenny. One of the cops groaned, "Who are you bastards?"

"Mind your manners!" snapped the armed man. "You're talking to a militiaman..."

"...Yeah. I figured as much."

The three militiamen smiled grimly at Jock and his wife. "Good job," said Jock, matter-of-factly.

"Yeah, thanks! We'd have gotten those SWATs, but you were so damned quick!"

Jock nodded. "Always do the unexpected. And always charge an ambush! Now—Mike, drive Jenny out to where Ray is..." Jenny clutched his arm.

"Oh, please, Jock!"

"Dear, we've got some business inside. The safest place I can think of for you is with that ex-Marine sharpshooter out there. You've had enough excitement for a while!" He put his arms around her waist and kissed her tenderly. "You can keep the rifle, sweetie—and these extra mags... Now go... We'll be out of there in a few minutes..." Jenny sighed but obeyed and went with the other man to the gray sedan. Then they were gone.

"Right," said Jock, "let's get these guys tucked away first..." The militiamen pulled the prostrate cops to their feet and pushed them into the back seat of a patrol car, rolling all windows up. The cops didn't say a word, realizing their lives were being spared today.

Then the five militiamen checked their weapons and headed for the courthouse.

Later

Jenny ran up and threw her arms around her husband as he stepped down from the Black Maria. She kissed him and hugged him. "I'm so sorry," said Jock quietly, "you've suffered so... I'm so sorry I wasn't with you at the house..."

Jenny just hugged him, tears pouring down her cheeks. "Congo was so brave, Jock! He saved my life! Twice!" Jock just nodded, too choked up to trust his voice.

"Good old Congo," he finally muttered. He cleared his throat. "Right! Let's get the hell out of here!"

As the militiamen transferred the SWAT weaponry from the Black Maria to their vehicles, Ray emerged from his vantage point. He silently shook hands with his brother-in-law and hugged his sister. "Well, folks—the revolution's under way..." Everyone stopped briefly and looked at the ex-Marine, then went about his business. "All right, boys—let's bombshell and meet you-know-where."

As the men began driving away in different directions, Jenny asked Jock, "What happened in the courthouse? What was the shooting we heard from inside, anyway?"

"As I said, we've got a couple of patriots in the police... We went back in to help 'em clean up... This county's now suffering from a shortage of crooked judges, cops, lawyers and other parasites."

"Did you get the jailers, downstairs?"

"We got 'em all, honey."

Jenny nodded., She understood. "Jock, let's go get the children..." ❑

Certain People have turned the American Dream into a Nightmare.

What are we going to do about them?

Read

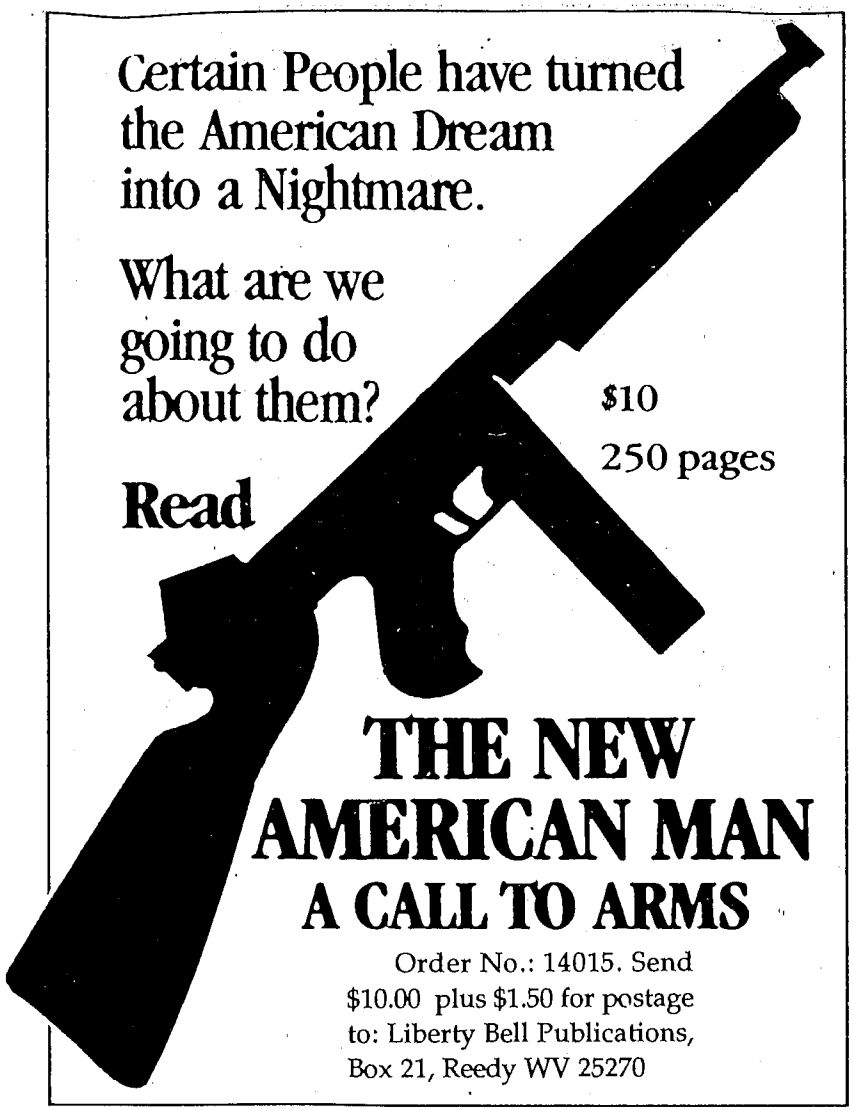

$10

250 pages

THE NEW AMERICAN MAN

A CALL TO ARMS

Order No.: 14015. Send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage to: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to Liberty Bell, your book orders, and your regular contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep Liberty Bell ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

OPEN LETTER to

Dr. J. Clayton Lafferty, CEO
Human Synergistics, Inc.
39819 Plymouth Road
Plymouth, MI 48170

December 3, 1992

Dear Dr. Lafferty,

I read your article, "America: A Future Without Achievement?" in *Crain's Detroit Business*, November 30, 1992. You seem to think we can psych ourselves out of our national decline. I'm sure you make money selling that idea to naive managers.

However, no amount of self-psyching can overcome the debilitating effects of national leaders (from the President, thru his Cabinet and down to the lowest freshman in the House) who are traitors and are deliberately subverting America.

We invented the telegraph, the telephone, the phonograph, the electirc light, the vacuum tube, FM radio, the transistor, the integrated circuit, the modern computer, the laser, the Salk vaccine, the A and H bombs, nuclear reactors, the satellite system, the space shuttle, the fastest and highest airplanes in the world, the CAT scanner, and on and on and on—and yet we are becoming a third rate nation.

How do you suppose we got from the TOP to the BOTTOM, Dr. Lafferty? It wasn't because of any silly psychoanalytic theories as you propose, IT WAS BECAUSE OUR LEADERS DELIBERATELY SUBVERTED OUR NATION TO TAKE ITS PLACE IN THE NEW WORLD ORDER—A VERY LOW PLACE.

You see, Dr. Lafferty, we (the U.S.) are completely under the control of the International Bankers; the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds, the Warburgs, the Pincuses, the Lazares, the Kuhns, the Loebs, the Lehmans, the Goldmans, the Sachs', etc.

When they say "Crap," George Bush squats—like right now!

The well-known fact is these banks have made billions of dollars in unsound loans to third world countries—Mexico and Brazil are two good examples, but there are many others.

These third world countries could never repay the loans so the bankers ordered Bush to export American jobs to these countries, so they could make some profits and repay the bankers. And Bush is using American tax dollars to take away jobs from the Americans who paid the taxes.

It is that simple Dr. Lafferty—you don't need a Ph.D. and esoteric psychoanalytical theories to explain it.

Furthermore, Dr. Lafferty, every time America and the other countries of the world have a war and come out of it poorer than they went into it, you will see if you check, that the International Bankers did just the opposite—they came our of it richer than they went into it.

Why do you suppose, Dr. Lafferty, that the Federal Reserve has never been audited and strenuously fights every attempt to audit it, and why every politician who tries to audit it gets defeated in the next election? IT IS BECAUSE THE FED IS GIVING AMERICAN TAX DOLLARS TO THESE FOREIGN BANKS WHO OWN THE FED—AND THEY WANT TO KEEP IT SECRET.

It is obvious, on the face of it, that anyone who refuses to be audited is doing something shameful they want kept in the dark. Your psychoanalytical theories should tell you that.

I could give you a hundred examples—but I will limit it to just one more. These same International Bankers financed Marx and Engels to write the Communist Manifesto. They next financed the Bolshevik revolution in Russia and murdered the Czar and his family. They actually sent revolutionaries trained in New York City to help in the revolution. Various reasons have been advanced for the above. Three that I value highly are:

1. To punish Russia for passing repressive laws against the Jews in the 1880's.

2. To give Russia a nonproductive economic system (Communism) which would eliminate them as competitors against Western Capitalism and keep their people in penury.

3. To give the Free World (?) a straw man adversary to instill fear of attack in our hearts so we could be bled to death by taxes to create a totally unnecessary military machine to fight the adversary the Bankers had created. The Bankers got the taxes of course, in the form of interest on the national debt.

It's all so simple, it's laughable. But it's so well concealed that nobody (almost) believes it. No grand psychoanalytical theories necessary, all you need to know about is:

1. Dollar power
2. Greed, and
3. Satanic intelligence.

That explains it all, Dr. Lafferty. Even a 12 year old kid (with no Ph.D.) could understand it (Satan is a bit too much for a kindergarten kid).

So if you find any people who put money first, above all else, and are extremely greedy and have Satanic intelligence—then you have found the culprits.

Tho' I have demolished your theory, Dr. Lafferty, take heart—here is a chance to make an easy 100 bucks. I'll bet you 100 bucks that Keith Crain will not print this unexpurgated rebuttal to your article. If he did, he would lose most of his advertising overnight or be kicked out of the NWO Establishment.

Yours truly,
Jack Jones, President
NRG Control, Box 389, Walled Lake, MI 48390

Distribution: Keith Crain/*Crain's Detroit Business*; Matt Rouch; Read Dunn, President, Franklin Bank, NA., Southfield; Thomas Jeffs II, Vice Chairman/NBD Bankcorp, Inc., Detroit; Edward LeFevre, Chairman/Royal Bank Group, Inc., Royal Oak; Michael Monahan, President/Comerica Bank, Detroit; Will Nill, Chairman/First State Financial Corp., Eastpointe; Forrest Ward, Ernst & Young; Rep. Henry Gonzales; Rep. Bob Smith; Rep. William Broomfield; Sen. Carl Levin; Sen. Don Riegle.

* * *

Jack Jones on

DISINFORMATION (I)

December 22, 1992

Memo to: *Criminal Politics*; *The Spotlight*; *Northpoint; Aid & Abet;* George Eaton; *The Omega Times;* Christian Research; Karen Meyer; Rev. L. Pulvermacher; Bo Gritz; Len Martin.

There is, in my opinion, SERIOUS DISINFORMATION being spread around by a screwball named George Eaton of *The Present Truth*, P.O. Box 122, Ponderay, ID 83852. Following are some points from his recent newsletter (If any of you want copies, let me know).

1. The National Guard Armory in McCall, ID was broken into recently and all weapons were taken. I called McCall telephone info and the McCall police station and THERE IS NO NATIONAL GUARD ARMORY IN MCCALL!!!!!

2. UN troops have Ocala, FL surrounded and going house-to-house confiscating weapons. I called my dealer in Miami and he said, "That's absolute nonsense. I have friends in Ocala and I'd have heard about it if it were true."

3. Pratt & Whitney is making F-18 fighters for Japan in West Palm Beach, Fl, making Japan the third largest armed force in the world, and a threat to America.

Now it just so happens that I've spent 8 years in engineering on jet engines, including 2 years on the F-18 fighter.

A. P&W does not make aircraft; they make only engines.

B. The F-18 fighter is made exclusively by McDonnel-Douglas in St. Louis.

4. There is a super patriotic, super rich organization called COSMOS that will save us all from the NWO.

Sure it will!!!!! And its COB is the Tooth Fairy, its CEO is the Easter Bunny and Ross Perot is the janitor who cleans the toilets and David Rockefeller is trying to get Henry Kissinger a job there as a typist.

THERE IS MUCH MORE!!! IT IS TRULY INCREDIBLE.

Either George Eaton is shooting up with something very powerful, or he is a great practical joker, or he is an infiltrator from the enemy. (But the enemy is not so stupid, therefore we must rule out the last reason.) Whatever he is, he gives me a pain in the butt and I would like to kick his.

Some people are actually falling for his stuff, so it might be wise to publish a warning about him in your periodicals.

Sincerely, Jack Jones.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. ***Which Way Western Man?*** is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of ***Which Way Western Man?*** send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . , for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

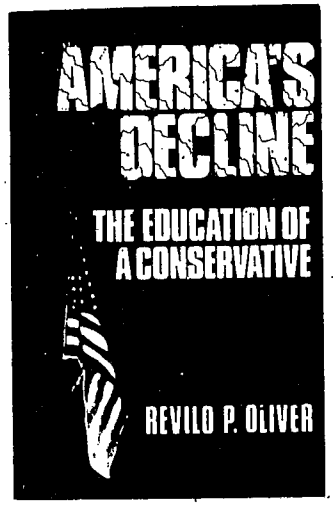

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

The Most Evil Man

An Essay by
Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.
page 19

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver
POSTSCRIPTS

Clarification
page1;

Calvin Dishonored
page 2;

Divinest Poesy
page 6.

Letters to the Editor
page 39

VOL. 20 - NO. 10 JUNE 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

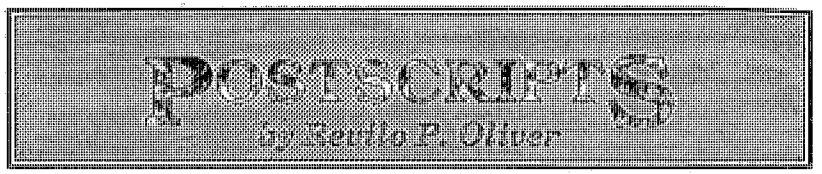

CLARIFICATION

Communications that I have recently received by mail and telephone oblige me to state precisely the extent of my responsibility for what appears in this periodical.

What I write appears in *Liberty Bell* without editorial intervention. I am therefore entirely responsible for the content and style of everything that appears under my name, except, of course, for any mechanical slip that may occur between the proof-sheets and the final printing. The editor is responsible only for the publication of what I have written.

Since I have not been blessed with the infallibility of evangelists, I am likely to be guilty of inadvertent errors and oversights. I shall be grateful for corrections, as I am grateful to the valued correspondents who send me useful information, whose names I do not disclose without specific permission.

I write for the tiny number of individuals who wish, not to be shocked by horrors, but to understand their antecedent and sometimes remote causes, so far as that may be possible. My concern is with facts and their causality, not with scribbling egotistic rodomontade. I have neither time nor inclination to disregard our desperate plight by indulging in the now fashionable distraction of lambasting fellow "racists" in billingsgate. And if you wish broadsides in simplified language that (you imagine) will startle a million Americans from their narcotized slumbers, you must apply to some other writer.

I do not finance *Liberty Bell.* I would not do so, had I the means. That would contravene my principles. I have never subsidized or otherwise contributed financially to the publication of anything that I have written. I do not enjoy composing these little articles. I do so only on the chance that they may help my readers identify strands of the

spider's web that has been woven about them and in which they are now held captive and helpless. I write with the hope of fostering in some small way the putative survival of our race and culture. To that end I employ whatever talent I may possess. It seems to me that when I have done that, I have done my part in a normal relationship between author and publisher. If our people do not see fit to arrange for the publication of what I earnestly offer them, then I am mistaken, either about a society that is no longer viable or about the value of what I have written, and it would be an exercise of either futility or vanity to try to force it on the attention of the public. Such is my standard. Other writers feel otherwise. They may be right, but I cannot emulate their self-assurance.

I do not edit *Liberty Bell.* I do not see articles (other than my own) before they are published in it. I do not want to see them. Such energies as I have left are fully occupied by tasks that I hope I may live to complete. And if that were not so, I would not presume to admonish the editor about what he should include or exclude. If there are articles which offend or disgust you, communicate with him, not with me. I may agree with you, but do not expect me to endorse your opinion. Long ago, when I was young, there yet lingered in the Western world a tradition of courtesy toward one's hosts. An author is a guest at the publisher's table. According to the etiquette I was taught, it would be impolite to throw dishes or silverware at him.

CALVIN DISHONORED

Calvin College in Grand Rapids, Michigan, was founded in 1876 by the Reformed Christians, a sect of dissidents who had left the Dutch Reformed Church about twenty years before. It was named, of course, in honor of the great heresiarch of Geneva, father of all the many sects that profess Calvinism. It is supported by that church, but probably has now also become in some way a leech on taxpayers. It has a faculty of about 280, which presumably

tries to teach some four thousand individuals who are charitably called students.

A recent outbreak of academic rowdiness at Calvin is reported by *Christian News,* 17 May 1993. According to that periodical and its press service, the occasion was a speech given by David A. Noebel to a campus audience of more than 1200 on 22 April under the auspices of the undergraduate Republican Club. The speaker, it seems, discussed the recent act of the citizens of Colorado in denying special privileges to perverts and degenerates.

I have had some correspondence with Dr. David Noebel, who was at one time, and may still be, President of the American Christian College in Tulsa, Oklahoma, and Manitou, Colorado, which he rescued from the evangelical pervert generally called Billy James Hoggis. He has written cogent articles and a book on such subjects as the psychological effects of pornography and of music, including nigger-noise and the other kinds of din that are now produced by abuse of instruments designed for music. He now publishes a small monthly journal called the *Summit Journal.* (Not a pretentious title; The Summit was the name of the once fashionable hotel (originally Bella Vista) on a high hill above Manitou Springs which was given to the College some decades ago.) Although he does not assume the title 'Reverend,' he is, for all practical purposes, a clergyman, one of the very few whom I credit with believing what they say.

To judge from the printed report, the burden of Dr. Noebel's discourse at Calvin College was an argument that the Christians' Bible condemns homosexuality. From the standpoint of a rational society, that is irrelevant, but oddly enough, none of his enemies said so—perhaps because Calvin still claims to be a "Christian college." Evidently, however, he also disapproved of degeneracy on other grounds.

The majority of his audience is said to have heard him with favor and applauded parts of his speech, but he infuriated the vociferous and probably numerous perverts

in the "student body" and on the faculty, and the result was a continuing uproar in the gutters.

As one would expect, the punks became hysterical. One self-proclaimed pervert, the Reverend [*sic!* Who, this side of Hell, would even respect him?] Jim Lucas of the Christian Brotherhood, yelled in print that the address was "poison." An undergraduate pervert claimed that he was "made in the image of God" and would certainly "inherit the Kingdom of God." (All of it?) He was so distressed by the college's failure to prohibit Dr. Noebel from appearing on the campus that he would not return next fall. The college thus received at least one benefit from the address.

What is really disturbing is the reaction of the faculty of the college.

Dr. Lambert Zuidervaart, chairman of the Department of Philosopy [!], demanded an apology from the President of the college for having permitted the statement of doubtless accurate facts that were "hate-mongering" which "acknowledged [the existence of] homophobia [*sic*]." It is evident from the context that the savant is so ignorant that he does not know that 'homophobia' means 'having the same fears'[1] and thinks that it denotes reprehension of homosexual perverts and similar biological refuse.

Dr. Dale Van Kley, Professor of History [!], yowled in a full-page article that Dr. Noebel's speech was "the filthiest event in this college's history," and, of course, when a "Liberal's" suppurating ulcer breaks open, there is also some pus about the millions of Sheenies who came to infest the United States after the wicked Nazis exterminated them. The self-styled historian is quoted as having described Dr. Noebel's speech as "distilled hatred that would not and should not have been tolerated on any secular campus in this country." I am not sure that *all* colleges and universities are as rotten as Van Kley claims, but he is probably correct in

1. To know that requires no learning. One need only consider the meaning of the scores of English words of similar derivation: homologous, homomeral, homoethnic, homodox, homophyly, etc.—even 'homosexual'!

regarding most of them as incubators of virus more malignant than "AIDS."

The point is that we must tolerate perverts, but must not tolerate persons who do not love perverts. That neatly illustrates the hypocrisy of "Liberals," who plead for "toleration" to facilitate the work of destruction that will enable them to become as intolerant (and happy) as Torquemada. Like their famous ancestor, Robespierre, they yearn to do good with a guillotine.

Van Kley had a solution to the distressing toleration of rational discourse. The faculty should force the college to prohibit addresses for which the funds are supplied by alumni and friends, since the vile Republican Club's modest finances come from such sources. Of course, the college itself subsidizes speakers who are the avowed enemies of our race and civilization, whose spiels are called "political awareness."

A student named Ben Slenk, spokesman for the Republican Club, observed that "The administration here has been very good on this thing [permitting speakers that "Liberals" want to suppress]; the problem is that we've been having to deal with the faculty, not with the administration." He added that the only difference he could see between the faculties of Calvin and "any other state school" was that at Calvin perverts on the faculty are still more circumspect and do not noisily flaunt their leprosy, as their counterparts in the other schools do.

If you should be tempted to send to Calvin College a child of whom you are fond, remember that he will be taught "history" by Van Kley and his no doubt like-minded colleagues, and will be taught "philosophy" by professors selected by the hysterically ranting Zuidervaart.[2]

2. A following article, evidently by the editor of *Christian News*, admits that if an outspoken critic of degeneracy spoke at Valparaiso University, which is maintained by the Missouri Synod of the Lutheran Church, the same disgraceful hullabaloo would follow. He also reproduces a manifesto by the organized perverts at the Lutheran School of Theology in Chicago. They proclaim that, by God, they're going to be ordained as ministers and will "recruit" male and female perverts who will "openly affirm their God-given orientation."

DIVINEST POESY

A recently deceased nigger called Steve Biko was unofficially made the poet laureate of the African National Congress and the darling of "Liberal" churchmen and intellectuals in our rotting land. His masterpiece is a set of verses entitled "Uhuru Day," from which I copy the following inspiring lines:

I will rape their daughters.
I will kill the living;
I will murder the unborn,
And curse the Whites dead.
For it is they who raped Mother Africa,
For it is they who oppress my Black People.
I will hang them on trees, I will burn...,
I shall kill with all the strength I have.
Kill! Fragment! And eliminate all that is white,
For I will be paving the way for uhuru day.
The time to free ourselves has come.
Blood will ooze! Blood will flow!
And blood will flood the rivers of Africa
And the Black Man shall have his freedom!

These exquisite sentiments send our great humanitarians, who think themselves safe in North America, into tizzies of rapturous admiration. They were the inspiration of all the Jews' stooges who imposed "sanctions" and otherwise harassed the civilized people of South Africa in an effort to force them to abandon the rational policy of *apartheid* and commit suicide by tolerating insubordinate niggers and their blood-thirsty chiefs, including the pseudo-nigger Mandela,[1] the mass-murderer (chiefly of niggers, whom he, like his mongrel ancestors, must hate) who was given a purse of $20,000 by blood-thirsty clergymen in New York and was reported to have a million dollars (probably from Jewish sources) waiting for him in Europe.

The verses above are a sufficient commentary on the insensate folly of the Aryan imbeciles who taxed themselves to give the black animal an education that enabled him to express his delicate sentiments in English. It is also a commentary on the insanity by which they permitted Jews and their degenerate White stooges to rouse the blood-lust that is an inherent part of Congoid nature.

Congoids are innately savages, but they are normally a feckless and docile people, among whom slavery is simply a natural part of life. Under pressure, at first coercion and now bribery, from White nations, the Congoids have officially renounced slavery and practice it only when they are unobserved.[2] You may be quite sure that as soon as the White people have reduced themselves to debility and poverty, the niggers will reinstitute slavery as a necessary part of their *uhuru*.

1. He is a Griqua, the spawn of a group of not despicable persons, the result of miscegenation between Capoids (Bushmen, Hottentots) and degenerate Whites, who seceded from Cape Colony and made a home for themselves in a region they cleared by simply exterminating the Bantus. Mandela, so far as is known, has no drop of nigger blood, but the niggers are too stupid to know that. Capoids are a race that is entirely distinct from Congoids. They are noted for steatopypy, which serves the same purpose as a camel's hump, and for the grotesque deformation of the females' genital organs, which is biologically inexplicable. In South Africa today, the term 'colored' is restricted to mongrels resulting from miscegenation between Caucasians and Capoids, and is never used of niggers or mulattos. 'Griqua' is said to be a Hottentot word meaning 'bastard [i.e., mongrel].'

2. In Africa today niggers quite commonly trade a wife or two for a goat, cow, or other more valuable animal. They often give away their children, sell them for a small fee, or use them in sport. I have a copy of a letter from a "Liberal" ignoramus who went to Africa in the "Peace Corpse," and was astonished by the "culture" of the Balubas, who enjoy stringing a razor-sharp machete on a rope and whirling the rope, much as little girls in this country once whirled "jumping ropes." The game is a competition to see which player can toss the greater number of babies through the path of the whirling machete without having them sliced up. Some babies are bisected during the game, but no native is perturbed; there is an abundant supply: easy come, easy go. True to what he had been taught in his moron-mill, the "Liberal" nincompoop solemnly opined that we must not be so bigoted as to criticise adversely the Baluba culture, which is every bit as good as our own.

Congoids, when under the dominion of civilized people, are normally docile, but can be roused to murderous fury.

In the earlier part of this century there was current in nurseries an apologue which may or may not have had a basis in fact. According to the story, an Englishman obtained a tiger cub and domesticated it, keeping it so well-fed that he had the equivalent of a four-hundred-pound cat. All went well until one day the man cut himself, and the discovery that the master had blood aroused the tiger's appetite. He dined on his suddenly deceased owner. The apologue may be applied, as an apt analogy, to Congoids, although their blood-thirst may be aroused by a variety of stimulus, though usually by perception of some weakness in their victims.

Congoids are normally docile when controlled by a race they instinctively recognize as superior, and they, like dogs and horses, are capable of loyalty to their masters. When the savage in them is aroused, they, unless supported by White renegades, do not attack White men who have treated them harshly or even cruelly—they are afraid of them—but attack instead men who have been kind to them, thinking kindness a weakness.[3]

Very instructive is the event with which Clifford Downey begins his concise but comprehensive *History of the Confederacy, 1832-1865* (1955; New York, Barnes & Noble, 1992).

In 1831, Southhampton County in Virginia (on the border of North Carolina, east of Emporia and west of the Dismal Swamp) had a population of about 16,700—about what it has today. In 1831 there were 6500 Whites, 7700 slaves, and 1500 freed negroes. (The comparatively large number of the latter, although not at all unusual in the South, will astonish

3. Hybrids are, of course, a different matter, and their conduct is less predictable, since they are charged with the incompatible instincts of fundamentally different races. That is true of ordinary mulattos and even more of quadroons. In octaroons the White element is almost always predominant, and some are highly intelligent. The most vicious of all mongrels are said to be sambos, who mingle the blood of two radically different but innately savage races.

many readers.) There were no large plantations. The more prosperous Whites commonly combined a profession or craft with a 'plantation' that was no more than a farm.

A certain Joseph Travis was a skilled coachmaker and had a rather small farm. His was a simple household, and he had no domestic servants. He owned three families of niggers, of which the adults worked alongside him and his son in his shop and fields. The slaves had Saturday afternoon and Sunday off from work, and were encouraged to raise their own garden and to earn money. Turner was a kindly and perhaps too indulgent man. He treated all of his few slaves with kindness, but he had a favorite, a nigger boy named Nat, who seems to have grown up in Mr. Turner's possession.

As Christian, Mr. Turner felt charged with his slaves' spiritual as well as physical welfare and urged them to attend a local church. (Little is known of the White clergyman or his sermons.) Nat was taught to read and was an eager and apt pupil—in comparison with other niggers, of course. He was encouraged to read and "study" the Bible, which made a great impression on him, and he seems to have evinced pietistic or mystical tendencies. His religiosity pleased his owner and doubtless won him further favors.

On the principle of "monkey see, monkey do," Nat began to imitate the White clergyman by preaching to the niggers of the region, soon attracting quite a following, and he became known among his kind as The Preacher. Unfortunately, there seems to be no evidence whether his grandmother, who raised him, practiced Voodoo[4] (secretly,

4. Perhaps the silliest etymology ever proposed and taken seriously is the derivation of 'voodoo' from *Vaudois*, the French name of the Waldensian sect (the Twelfth-Century 'Pauperes Lugdunenses,' early Protestants, related to the Cathari, whose cult spread from Southern France to Switzerland and the Piedmont; despite centuries of almost constant persecution, the cult survives today, chiefly in Switzerland, where its ministers usually speak 'Bernois,' said to be a dialect of German once spoken generally as Berne; it is unintelligible to Germans.) You will find this absurd etymology in some older dictionaries and it is even mentioned in the First Edition of *Webster's New International*. The word is common to the native languages of central West Africa, the region from which

of course), but that does not matter. Even if he had never heard of it, Nat had Voodoo in his blood. It is the natural religion of his race. And his savage mind was ignited by the Christian doctrine he began to cite, the potentially Communist poison attributed to Jesus, "the last shall be first."[5]

Nat's professed Christian piety doubtless contributed to the privileges given him by Mr. Turner: he was made the "overseer" of his few companions and he was probably exempted from most or all of the work required of the other male niggers, who had to work hard five days of each week. By his orating, he acquired a great influence over the negroes of the region, including, perhaps, some who had been freed. He may not have understood what he was saying; we may be sure that most of his audience did not: they liked the sound, admired what seemed mastery of the White man's

most slaves were brought; the various spellings, *voudou, vudu, vodu,* may represent dialectical differences. It is variously defined as 'sorcery,' 'a witch-doctor,' 'a spirit,' 'fetish,' 'spell,' etc. by Europeans, who want a clear definition, but the dim minds of Congoids do not make such distinctions and the word represents only something supernatural. The companion term, 'ju-ju,' is usually defined as 'a fetish,' and that is what it usually means, but when a Voodoo priest performs an important rite, such as the sacrifice of a 'hornless goat' (now usually a young child, gladly supplied by its parents), he is said to 'make ju-ju.' Voodoo is much practiced by niggers in the United States, not exclusively in the South, since it is popular in Detroit and similarly infested cities. The current occupant of the Papal See is trying to incorporate Voodoo in his "One World" religion, but has not yet pronounced whether the ceremony of a "hornless goat" is an acceptable substitute for the Eucharist.

5. The dangerous doctrine is proclaimed twice in *Mat.*, 19,30; 20,16; in *Marc.*, 10,31; and *Luc.*, 13.30. So long as this was explained as referring to an imaginary Heaven or to a "Kingdom of God" to be established on earth someday in a putative future, it was relatively harmless, but it obviously suggested to malevolent agitators the "social gospel" of Marx and the overthrow of civilization to produce at once the New Jerusalem and the New World that Jesus, according to the *Apocalypse*, was going to set up for homosexual Jews after he exterminated mankind.

language, and the flow of words to which they may have attributed a magical power.[6]

Nat nursed and matured his plans in secret for some three years until he was thirty. His own explanation of his conduct was that in the spring of 1828 he heard "a loud noise in the heavens" and "the spirit instantly appeared to me and said the Serpent was loosened, and Christ had laid down the yoke he had borne for the sins of man, and that I should take it on and fight against the Serpent, for the time was fast approaching when the first should be last and the last should be first." Note that this typical fit of religious insanity made Nat the appointed successor of Jesus, i.e., a nigger Christ.[7]

It was nicely ironical that on Sunday, 25 August 1831, the Travis family spent the day at what was called a "camp meeting," listening to the rant of evangelists, which they probably took seriously, and incidentally profiting from the opportunity to meet White families of the county who were not immediate neighbors. Nat, after giving his followers enthusiasm from a copious supply of brandy, organized the seven in whom he had confidence to carry out his plan,

6. In the Belgian Congo during the late 1920s there was formed a secret society of Congoids to promote *uhuru* or whatever may have been the equivalent of that word in their dialect. They attributed some mystic power to the ceremonies in which their leaders, dressed in clothing stolen from the Whites, enacted a banquet, to which niggers in evening dress ceremonially escorted male niggers in evening gowns, and delivered orations that consisted of jumbles of whatever scraps of orotund French they were able to remember, often with phrases in the most ludicrous juxtaposition, and entirely meaningless. But the creatures seem to have felt that they were thus making big magic in preparation for their "liberation" from civilized rule. This is a good index to the racial mentality of Congoids, on which see the excellent article by Noël Hunt that I extracted in *Liberty Bell,* May 1986, pp. 9-16. He reminded us of the basic truth that "A White man can no more think like a Black than he can think like a bee."

7. Recently a nigger named Tom Skinner, who had long performed for the famous hokum-monger, Billy Graham, broke ranks and repudiated a white Jesus, demanding a black successor. He called "for the abolition of existing institutions and the erection of new ones that will be relevant to the black community." The soul of Nat the Preacher goes marching on.

doubtless adorning it with typical rodomontade. Since Nat seems to have been a comparatively puny nigger, it may be significant that of the seven, one, Hark, who was devoted to Nat, also belonged to Mr. Travis and was "a magnificently and powerfully built black man," suggesting an alliance between cunning weakness and stolid strength, such as sometimes has sexual implications. Two of the other recruits belonged to Mrs. Travis' brother. The ownership of the rest is not recorded.

At ten o'clock the conspirators, one of whom had kept the Turners' house under observation, broke into the house without awakening the family. Nat, armed with a hatchet, tried to split the skull of Mr. Turner, whom he doubtless despised for his kindness, but the blow was a glancing one, and one of the Preacher's followers had to split Mr. Travis' skull with a broadaxe and then perform the same service for Mrs. Travis. It is to be noticed that on this and many subsequent occasions, Nat, who must have been both awkward and comparatively weak, was never able to strike a killing blow with either axe or sword, and his work had to be finished by his followers.[8]

The rest of the Turner family was speedily butchered. The black Christ and his seven henchmen dressed themselves in the White men's clothes and, finding some red cloth, tore it up to adorn themselves in keeping with their racial instinct.[9] They also acquired four shotguns, several muskets, and powder-and-shot, and set out to surprise and butcher other White families in the neighborhood, with notable success.

It is unnecessary to detail the career of the rabid niggers. They succeeded in slaughtering a total of between fifty and one hundred White men, women, and children, usually mutilating the corpses with their instinctive

8. He is said to have succeeded once in killing a woman who was already wounded and unconscious.

9. In the days of the slave trade, a nigger, especially a young one, could often be bought from his family for a few yards of bright red cloth.

savagery. The series of attacks on isolated families is outlined by Clifford Downey, *op. cit.,* pp. 16-22, to which I refer you.

We need notice only what is particularly significant. (1) The Preacher's success brought him many recruits, eager to join the fun, including—*nota bene*—some freed negroes, who owed their freedom to the kindness and generosity of the master who liberated them for meritorious service or liberated all his slaves by will. (2) Some slaves remained loyal to their masters, warned them and tried to help them hide; there are even instances in which they fought for them. (3) A certain Captain Barrow held off the whole gang of murderers for some time and until a nigger got him in the back. His courage and prowess so impressed the Preacher and his men that they cut off his head and drank his blood. That, of course, was only natural, although it may be odd that they did not also eat selected parts of him.[10]

The black Christ with sixty or more disciples met their first check when they encountered a band of eighteen White men, who opened fire. In the brief combat which followed, the boldest niggers were killed and the rest fled. The Preacher with some twenty followers escaped and headed for the next county, where he obtained some fresh recruits. They thought to creep up on the home of Dr. Blunt, a prosperous physician who had an establishment that, though modest, really deserved the name of plantation. After the marauders broke in the gate of the surrounding fence, Dr. Blunt, his fifteen-year-old son, and his manager opened fire with muskets and shotguns that were reloaded by the women of the family. A few volleys sufficed to kill some niggers and daunt the rest; then Dr. Blunt's slaves, armed with hoes and other improvised

10. You may recall that when Aryan idiots made the Ivory Coast a "free and independent republic," the leading natives so admired their Ambassador to the "United Nations" that when he returned home, they ate him, intending, of course, thus to acquire his talents.

weapons, set upon the assailants, who ran. Ned had only a dozen disciples left when the cavalry of the Greenville-County militia rode them down, killing or capturing all except Ned and two of his men. He managed to hide until October, when a poor White farmer captured him.

Ned and fifty-two accomplices, including five freed negroes, were brought to trial. They were given a fair trial. The freed negroes were allowed to appeal to the Supreme Court. Some were hanged, some transported, and a few acquitted.

Nat's apostolic effort was just an outbreak of nigger savagery, with "freedom" and Jesus no more than convenient slogans, but it was called a "slave revolt," as indeed it was in one aspect and on a small scale. It reminded everyone of the real insurrection of slaves on the island of Hispaniola, where, probably incited and certainly abetted by degenerate Frenchmen and British missionaries and soldiers too stupid to know what they were doing, the niggers succeeded in exterminating the civilized population of the part of the island known as Haiti, which has remained a festering jungle ever since.[11]

In Boston, the news of "Nat Turner's rebellion" and the comparison with Haiti excited a misfit, William Lloyd Garrison, his mind seething with organic hatreds, who published a seditious newspaper called *The Liberator* and is usually called the founder of Abolitionism. It is only fair to notice that the revolutionary poison only slowly affected New England. Garrison was mobbed by sane persons in Boston, and for a long time Abolitionists were regularly run out of towns such as Lowell. Garrison, however, was able to enlist a wealthy, superficially well-educated, and idle young man named Wendell Phillips, who had some oratorical talent he yearned to display and a wife whose little head was crammed with feminist do-gooding.

11. On this bloody affair, see Lothrop Stoddard's *The French Revolution in San Domingo* (New York, Scribners, 1914; reprinted, *s.l.& a.*, c. 1970).

Garrison and Phillips together launched what a judicious contemporary at once recognized as "a crusade in the name of liberty but with the purpose of plunder." That was the start of a revolutionary movement that was inspired by all the blood of the French Revolution but prudently used the fancied plight of niggers in the South as a means to power and outrage.

In Virginia and the South generally the reaction was essentially one of shock. Haiti was far away and in the past, and Southerners had grown complacent about the labor on which their economy depended. The demonstration of what the beasts were capable, if they got out of control was dismaying. It was as though horses had suddenly conspired to turn upon their owners.

In Virginia, where the economy was less dependent on crops that could be cultivated only by Congoids and the climate did not make field work by White men suicidal, there was among the planters a very considerable sentiment for a sane policy of emancipating the Congoids and shipping them back to Africa, on the model set by the Great Emancipator, who was not Dishonest Abe, but John Randolph of Roanoke: he emancipated by will his four hundred slaves and provided for their return to the continent from which they or their parents had been brought. That example naturally aroused the fury of Garrison and his fellow conspirators, who for decades decried, sabotaged, and frustrated every sane effort to terminate slavery, because they wanted freed niggers kept in the South so that they could make it a new Haiti.[12]

The subsequent disaster, the Americans' first fit of murderous righteousness, is beyond the purview of this article,

12. Garrison deprecated violence with an hypocrisy that should have deceived no one. So far as I know, no historian has tried to determine the extent to which the Sheenies instigated, fomented, and subsidized the blood-thirsty Abolitionists. God's People, you may be sure, did not overlook so efficient a means of carrying out their mission to destroy every nation they succeed in penetrating (e.g., *Exod.*, 23,27 in the Jews' story-book; cf. *Deut.*, 31.3 *et passim*).

in which I have adduced the events of 1831 in Southampton County only as an illustration of the natural behavior of Congoids, especially toward White men who show them kindness and generosity, when their blood-lust is aroused.

Ned the Preacher in 1831 and Steve Biko, a hundred and sixty years later and in a totally different environment, both responded to the same racial instinct, which had been acuminated, and perhaps aroused, by education given them by foolish White men. That is only what we should expect. Everyone knows that biological species do not evolve or change in periods of less than geological time.

A rose is a rose, and a nigger is a nigger. He is a nigger whether he is anointing himself with elephants' dung in a squalid hut on the banks of the Zambezi or is riding in an air-conditioned, custom-built, chauffeur-driven Rolls-Royce.[13]

Innumerable tons of paper have been wasted on discussion of what is now called "inner city crime" by one of the sneaking circumlocutions with which the prostitutes of journalism construct booby-traps for their readers. There is endless drivel about "poverty" and "education" and "prejudice" and "urban pressures," all leading to the conclusion that the nasty White people have not impoverished themselves enough. There was only one cause of "inner city crime": niggers—until our rulers added a second by importing millions of half-breeds from Mexico. And unless the now aroused niggers are exported or beaten into servile fear and obedience by measures that would make do-gooders scream and swoon, that crime, in the "inner city" and in the "exclusive" suburbs and even in small towns still preponderantly white, will constantly increase until the

13. For example, the witch-doctor's *purple* limousine (specially built for him, of course, at the expense of Aryan imbeciles) described by Isaiah Oke in *Blood Secrets* (Buffalo, New York; Prometheus Books, 1989), an important book on which I have yet to report in these pages.

jewspapers will no longer be able to fool their readers,[14] who will have personally experienced the consequences of petting and cherishing innately savage animals.

Today, Americans gladly send their children to boob-hatcheries in which skilled educators grab the child by the neck, rub his face in garbage to extinguish his self-respect, and inject the diseased pus of "One World," to make the little imbecile deny the evidence of his senses and believe that there are no racial differences between species of talking anthropoids. My younger readers may not realize how recently this program of induced dementia has been carried out.

A good illustration of what was normal recognition of the obvious a few decades ago may be found in the work of the late Robert A. Heinlein, who was the most prominent and successful writer of the kind of stories that is called "science fiction." You must understand that Heinlein did not write literature, that is, works of verbal art created according to aesthetic and philosophical principles. He wrote, as he liked to say in both conversation and in print, "to buy groceries," i.e., to please and entertain as many readers as possible. He was anxious not to offend the sensibilities of any. That is why I now cite a story, *The Sixth Column,* which, after preliminary publication in a "pulp" magazine, was published as a book by the Gnome Press, c. 1949, and reprinted in 1951 under the title *The Day after Tomorrow* by the New American Library in New York.

As the story opens, the United States has been totally conquered by the PanAsians (i.e., the Japanese, who have obtained control of China and formed a Mongolian Empire). A sudden attack with atomic bombs has annihilated New York and Washington (the major pest-holes of the country, as Heinlein is careful *not* to say). All that has not been occupied

14. The jewspapers habitually suppress or falsify news of such crimes so far as possible, admitting the event only locally where the news would circulate by word-of-mouth and so expose their censorship. A sampling of current nigger crimes can usually be found in current issues of *Instauration* (P.O. Box 76, Cape Canaveral, Florida; 32920; $30.00 per annum) and *The Truth at Last* (formerly the *Thunderbolt*; P.O. Box 1211, Marietta, Georgia; 30061; $15.00 per annum). They can, however, report only a very small part of the horrendous total.

by the Mongolians is a secret military research laboratory located under one of the Rocky Mountains. The five men in that laboratory who have survived a disastrous experiment set out, under the command of a major of Military Intelligence, to reconquer the United States. To attain their seemingly mad purpose, they have only two resources:

(1) The genetically innate differences between the Aryan and the Mongolian minds, making it possible for an Aryan aware of those differences to outwit a Mongolian.

(2) A phenomenal scientific discovery of a "magnetogravitic spectrum," which is analogous to the familiar electromagnetic spectrum, and of means to control that spectrum, just as we now control light, Roentgen rays, and the rest of the electromagnetic spectrum. This makes possible seemingly miraculous effects, including a "death-ray" which may be attuned to the physiological differences between races and thus made selective, i.e., at one frequency it will kill only White men, at another, only Mongolians, etc.[15]

The entire story, you see, depends on the facts of fundamental racial differences, such as the boobies are now forbidden to perceive. I think it almost certain that it is no longer in print. A week or so ago, I mentioned the book in conversation with a friend of mine who had remarked that he particularly enjoys Heinlein's writings and collects them. He had never heard of this book under either of its titles.[16]

15. I need not tell you that the Americans are saved in the story, which was, indeed, prophetic in many details, since the PanAsians oppress the conquered Americans by imposing many measures (such as "social security" registration) to which those hapless creatures now unthinkingly submit.

16. Heinlein may himself have become diffident about this novel. Around 1960 he planned a series to be called "Future History," tracing the history of the United States and the earth from the Twentieth Century to the end of the Twenty-Second, and dealing largely with interplanetary and intergalactic travel, but including such things as a theocratic and Puritanic dictatorship in this country c. 2090. He omitted the *Day after Tomorrow* from the list of books already published in the series as he outlined it.

THE MOST EVIL MAN

An Essay by
Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

©Copyright 1993 by Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

In all groups of social animals, there is a ruler—a dominant individual, usually a physically powerful male. His purpose is to serve the group as its leader, its protector and guide to food and often he is the source of most of the male complement of its gene pool. He does not share his power. He rules because he is strong and only so long as he can, by physical prowess, defend his position.

Man brought a new essence to life. As his brain expanded, so did the scope of his curiosity and he added guile to his armamentarium. No longer did the leadership of the group necessarily belong to him whose strength was purely physical nor was leadership vested any longer in a single individual. In the beginning, man's curiosity extended from an investigation of what edible morsel might be found beneath the nearest rock to the world around him and the skies above.

But, even then, man went beyond. While nature decreed that he live in the present, his concept of self and his inability to accept the possibility of personal extinction, drove him to live also in the future. Thus, he supports two leaders; the one to protect and guide the needs of his physical being and another to assure him of meaning to his existence and to guide him into a later world where all his wishes are fulfilled and he may exist forever in ecstasy.

And, from the beginning, there always was one who said he had all the answers and knew well the path.

In the beginning, this 'spiritual leader', priest or medicine man probably was not malign although he was an opportunist. He was clever, guileful, probably physically weak or even congenitally deformed. If he should look or seem different in some way from his peers in the tribe, it is only human to hold him a bit apart and attribute to him facilities the others lack, particularly if he claims to have

powers beyond their comprehension. He fascinated others by exaggerating his difference. In all likelihood he was lazy. He grew fat. He enjoyed the soft bed he had made for himself and found succulent and tasty the sacrifices he required to the powers he claimed to represent. He had no wish to destroy the basis of his relative luxury. He lived for his lifetime alone. He was brilliant and sometimes even insane. He honed to a pinnacle a characteristic that is almost exclusively human. This man's prey was his own kind.

Agriculture was invented. As the tribes of man ceased their wandering and coalesced into stable city states, the lucrative business of religion was no longer left to the isolated medicine man. Religion became organized. It was the first privately held big-business corporation. As such, it assumed a life of its own that far exceeded the three score and ten allotted to its officers and their consumers. From the beginning, these corporate organizations were potentially immortal.

Just as no system of economics yet devised can see its immortal future as a mature state of static no growth, churchly religion, as a big business, is dedicated to perpetual growth.

Perpetual growth of a producing business enterprise requires an ever-expanding market for a product that fills a real or created need. It can achieve this either by building a limited useful life into its manufactured artefact so that it wears out and must continually be replaced, by continual "improvement" of its product, by increasing the numbers of its customers or by a combination of all three methods. But, the churchly religion business cannot achieve its desired growth by these methods. It does not market a material product than can be obsolesced or continually "improved" so that the full cost of a replacement must be expended repeatedly by the consumer.

Its single product, a doctrinal notion asserted without regard to rational evidence, truth or basic need is based

upon an alleged one-time event that is not susceptible to proof of either occurrence, quality or utility. It is a unique invention that cannot be improved. Organized religion advertises that the delusional system it sells holds the answers to all of mankind's deepest questions while it promises the means to the fulfillment of his most arrogant hopes. It markets a lie dressed in pomp and ceremony.

It solves the marketing dilemma of a static product by requiring its consumers to buy the product in installment payments over their lifetimes with a balloon payment at death if the devout decedent has any remaining resources. This deathbed pauperization supposedly assures that the decedent will not face the same frustration as that stupid camel of "eye-of-the-needle" fame.

This is simply good marketing strategy as is used by any successful corporate enterprise whose claims and promises seldom confront reality.

One of the standard avenues to growth remains open to it. It can grow by increasing the numbers of its customers by converting existing populations to its product. This it does very effectively through hard- and soft-sell methods. But this does not solve its greed for consumers into perpetuity. Perpetual growth over time is assured and maximized only if subsequent generations of consumers can be enhanced in numbers and sensitized to desire an unchanging product and made to believe that it is unchanging because it always has been the ultimate in quality. They must believe that it could not be made better.

Organized churchly religion has devised a unique and highly effective means of increasing the numbers of its consumers into perpetuity that is available to no other business entity. It has incorporated into its product—its authoritarian dogma—the requirement that, in order to enjoy the full benefit package, the consumer must reproduce to his or her maximum capacity. This serves a two-fold purpose. First, it increases the numbers of consumers exponentially across generations. Second, by

requiring parents to allow their children to be instructed by the church about the benefit package from birth onward, its salespersons are able to establish lifelong allegiance to the product as a conditioned reflex. It is as if a producer of diapers were able to brainwash its infant customers so that they would feel fearfully guilty and undressed unless they wore diapers to the end of their lives.

Through this ploy, the churchly enterprise is virtually assured of an exponentially increasing market that, procreating mindlessly, eventually must overwhelm the ability of the earth to support life. The principal by-product of organized religion is people. The only way it can grow perpetually is to provide that more people are exponentially produced in perpetuity. People exist only as producers of yet more people and as consumers. As consumers, religion's by-product must, above all else, be prepared to consume religion's own dogma. The by-product of organized religion has, then, only the functions of reproduction and allegiance to its dogma. These aspects of its market, along with quantity or sheer numbers, organized religion monitors and controls closely. Aside from the reproductive efficiency of its by-product, its only other quality concern is that its consumers be docile and accepting towards the administration and exist in mindless ignorance.

Herein lies one of its most destructive tenets since it cannot tolerate any increase in what civilization always has referred to as the quality of man and his life situation. It cannot tolerate a thinking consumer because a thinking consumer, a thinking human being, is a danger to any scam. A human capable of logical thought is the only thing that could destroy the business of organized religion. And this is why its over-all influence is to halt, not only evolution of the human animal, but also any socio-cultural evolution that might advance the quality of life on earth for all organisms. It thrives on ignorance, filth and poverty.

Its consumers must scramble for sustenance. Whether the scramble is by legal or illegal means, is of no real consequence to the church. It can forgive. It leaves its consumers only sufficient leisure to perform the only act remaining to its pauperized mental and material resources: the act of fornication. This it holds sacred, next to allegiance, as the most basic of consumer rights and duties. It is an act, not to be enjoyed for its own sake, but only for the "joy" of having impregnated or conceived. The concept of responsibility for the consequences of the act is not to be considered by either party.

Organized religion is a monolithic hierarchical organization. Its Chief Executive Officer, its CEO, sits at the apex of a pyramid. It is anything but democratic and this, perhaps, is why it has lasted so long. There is no possibility of serious internal dissent. The CEO, the Pope, is not responsible to its Board of Directors, the College of Cardinals, for example. He may take their advice, but it is not binding upon him. He has declared himself infallible. Consequently, what he says, goes. He, then, is solely responsible for the actions of his organization. He, and only he, must bear the onus.

Organized religion is a system of beliefs supporting a monolithic factory. Its net product is reproducing machines from which it collects a profit. Its dogma, or by-laws, does not spring, full-fledged as a revelation from somewhere on high. It is an invented thing. All organized religions have been invented by a person or group of persons in the name of a person, either real or distorted or wholly invented, to whom, in retrospect, mystical powers have been attributed. The inventor—or inventors—had a reason to invent and establish, through the development of an elaborate system of deception, their organized delusional system. The reason, consistent with all human motivation—even of altruism—must be personal gain of some sort such as personal ease, luxury and power. While the person of talent may meet his expectations through his talent, the

man with no talent and great expectations, like a politician or a priest, must exploit the abilities of others.

Unless these inventors were insane—and through the ages, they could not all have been insane—they had to know that what they had invented was just that—invention. They had to know that their invented doctrine had no basis in reality and was, in fact, as false as the attributes they had given the mythicalized figures they had named as the founders of their organizations.

But they also knew, as practice proved, that the increasing multitudes would accept their delusional system as fact. They, the priests, had to have become the ultimate cynics. They developed a profound contempt for all of mankind because of the self-seeking gullibility mankind demonstrated by their subservience to themselves, the priestcraft. This contempt, transmitted to the organization they served, became in the organization's grand and immortal view, contempt for all life. Bound by its own perverted ideology, it has no moral imperative and in no way is the fount or origin of moral precept and behavior. Mindlessly, it seeks to destroy that which it has come to abhor.

Paul, the inventor of Christianity, was just such a person. Today, he would be a successful television evangelist. Then, he was the opportunist par excellence. Upon the dogma he concocted from the myths of the world that preceded him and an otherwise obscure political activist, rose the Catholic Church in its awful eminence. The Pope who, under many aliases, serves this monolithic monster is the most evil man the world has known.

His hatred for life is unbounded. In theistic terms, he is opposed to all that god has made. In secular terms, the "good" that god has made is all of nature—the universe and all that it may be and hold including the tiny particle upon which we exist, planet earth. And the greatest god, in earthly terms, must be the freedom for all that is natural of planet earth to realize its potential. The greatest evil

must be that which opposes and frustrates the greatest good. Throughout man's history, good and evil have been portrayed as locked in mortal combat. Depending upon the viewpoint and motives of the identifier, more often than not, each has been misidentified as the other. Within the bounds of human knowledge, neither good nor evil can be defined in the absolute sense since we know neither the meaning nor the purpose of the universe or even if there be purpose or meaning. We do not know for sure whether or not there has been a beginning nor if there will be an end. After millennia of delving, science can say with certainty only what is not; things are not as they appear to be. Reality is ephemeral. Perhaps, even, there is no reality!

In order, then, to define both good and evil in terms that have meaning to our macroscopic conception of reality as cognizant beings existing in a minute portion of unmeasured vastness, an assumption must be made. It must be assumed that the reality of life on earth is "good." And that assumption must refer to each and all of the living things that compose the biosphere. This is the ultimate equality, a unity against entropy. Each and every living thing has equal rights to pursue its destiny before the judgement of time. These rights are enforced by the precisely balanced interdependency of each upon the others. Disturb this balance and all suffer. Whatever promotes the balance of nature and permits every form of life, each species, to exist within a natural biosphere and to pursue its evolution to either perfection or natural extinction must be assumed to be the ultimate good. Conversely, whatever may act by unnatural means to frustrate or interfere with this balance of nature in a manner or to an extent that overwhelms nature's ability to recover or brings to unnatural extinction a species, must be the ultimate evil.

Man had nothing to do with the creation of this homeostasis. Nevertheless, as painfully recent arrival upon this scene, he has been informed by Christian edict that it was all created specially for him and it was his right to use

nature in any manner that he wished. What can make possible such a misinterpretation of all that surrounds him?

What is evil of this magnitude? It is not merely "bad." What is 'bad' may befall anyone or anything at any time simply as a matter of circumstance. Even if contrived, 'bad' tends to be relatively minor. It does not send chills to the depths of being, it does not repel with horror when found. A shrug of the shoulders, 'it was just bad luck'. It just happens. Unmitigated evil, on the other hand, must be contrived by an informed and highly intelligent mind. The ultimate evil must contemplate the ultimate harm and eventual destruction of the ultimate good. There must be malice and deception, deliberation and calculation of fiendish proportion. What is done must be done knowingly with full intent to utterly destroy its target. For centuries, the Pope's unhurried aim has been directed against all that is good.

What qualifications must this paradigm of all that is evil possess? What character of man is he? Male he must be—and have been—because the doctrine that supports him reviles and demeans women as lesser creatures whose sole function is to serve the male as a receptive vessel of all which may be tossed her way.

He cannot be a mental defective. The mental defective cannot be evil. While he may do 'bad' things, isolated acts that conceivably could be as bad as an isolated act of the evil man, he could not, with limited abilities, integrate over the millennia these individual acts into a plan which at its fruition will utterly destroy the earth's ultimate good. Forgive of doing evil him of low intellect, for he knows not what he has done. His limited span of attention could not allow him to devote himself single-mindedly over his many lifetimes to such a goal.

No, the paragon of evil is not a retard. He is not stupid. Nor is he ignorant. While ignorant man may have a superlative brain, his mind is undeveloped either because

the will to know and learn is lacking or the opportunity never occurred. Without a broad and deep knowledge, the evil man could never have selected and then maintain through the changes of the ages the single thread that surely must bring about the end of all life on earth.

It takes intelligence. It requires an informed, educated mind to have selected and maintained with dogged purpose a means of destruction that can masquerade as the greatest good. While 'good' has no reason to masquerade as that which it is not, the repugnance of evil will always require that it cloak itself in a mantle of 'good.'

Perhaps this man may be forgiven because he is insane. After all, the destruction of all life on earth cannot be the goal of a sane man., can it? Perhaps he needs help.

While he may be the ultimate psychopath or sociopath, he is not insane. He knows what he does. He does it consistently, without variation except superficially in order to adapt his malevolence to changing conditions. There is none of the unreliability of behavior that is the mark of insanity. Insanity could never bide its time, could never persist through generations so unrelentingly to its goal. With the charisma that often marks the sociopath, he inspires the ignorant masses to worship and follow him blindly in their march to his hell.

He knows the meaning of the "balance of nature" and what could most surely upset it for he has always had at his disposal all the knowledge that man has laboriously gleaned over the millennia. He is always a highly intelligent, educated man. And he is jealous of his knowledge.

Over the centuries, his organization has systematically sought out and destroyed those who delved into the workings of nature. Writings, contrary or dangerous to his own dogma, were buried or burned. Cleverly, he selected himself as the appointed guardian of all that is true and right. Those who disagreed were, quite simply, wrong. If they could be made through torture to retract their

writings and admit their wrong, they were spared further torture and killed quickly. If not, they were killed horribly and their writings burned or secreted from unauthorized scrutiny where knowledge that could change history still exists today. If, at times, it became awkward to maintain older ideas for which men had been killed, he would reverse himself in effect while cleverly mouthing circumlocutions that made him paradoxically seem correct in each of his opposing views. He promulgated ignorance and has always looked upon education, other than that sanctioned by himself and given by his minions, with displeasure.

Why should this man who enjoys the adulation of billions and the fantastic wealth and power mulcted from them through devious deceit wish to destroy the basis of his position? Through his many lives, he has lived in ultimate luxury with every material benefit that life could offer. He has denied himself nothing though he professes poverty and abstinence from all earthly pleasures. Strangely, his duality blinds the eyes of his adulators. Somehow, they fail to see his deceit. But he has more. When all the material things of life are at hand, man still has the capacity to desire more. Power is both the ultimate aphrodisiac and the ultimate orgasm. The power of life and death, the power to destroy, is absolute power. In his little way, the terrorist feels that the sacrifice of his own life is worthwhile if he is able to inflict even greater sacrifice upon others. The greater the damage, the greater his happiness in his own death. The greater the evil created, the greater the evil creator. Through the millennia, it is this that has sustained this man of many lives in his direction of the organization called the Christian Church. At once, its evil transcends him as it creates him while it chains him to its contorted icons.

The doctrine of total death, the ultimate power of powers, has marked his single-minded purpose of his dominance of this diabolical entity. The end of all life is

simply the final manifestation of united hatred and contempt for the billions who, in their blind ignorance, had adored him and had followed his church to their deaths, bringing all living things with them. He is the most successful huckster of all time.

This most evil of all men whose brilliant mind is twisted by hatred and power-lust cowls his ugliness with the ultimate arrogance of dominion over all of nature by right of his personal goodness. His practical sense advises him to avoid naming himself as god. He retains the idea of a remote and all-powerful being upon whom he can blame, as misinterpretations of unclear commands, his own machinations to retain his status in the face of the results of scientific inquiry. But he leaves no doubt that he is god's right hand man.

How best accomplish the destruction of all living things?

Life on earth is a syncytium that makes of the earth itself a living thing. In this delicate balance of nature, life makes life possible. The biosphere is a marvelous interdependency between the living and the non- living, the animate and inanimate, between organism and stone. The elements themselves, the atoms of the earth—even the nature of the universe—are parts of this balance. Without the precision of proportion of everything from the force of gravity to the metabolic requirements of a bacterium, life could never have existed. Science now recognizes this incredible coincidence of conditions necessary for the existence of living things as the "anthropic principle." The "anthropic principle" holds that if the universe had been only slightly different in any of many ways to do with the laws and constants of Nature and to do with the properties of the substances to which those laws give rise, neither we nor any other living thing would be here to wonder at the marvel of it all. The existence of life on earth seems to be due to the delicate interplay of an immense number of individually incredible coincidences. A perversion of any of

the innumerable permutations and combinations of the elements and forces of nature from the instant of the "big bang" some fifteen billion years ago to the beginnings of life in the murky waters of our early earth some three billion years ago and these words would never have been written. The biosphere, that thin layer of living things at the surface of our earth, would never have existed. And even now, we now can so vividly see if we but look, the perversion of that delicate balance which is destroying it.

In this marvelous interdependency, each species has its niche and by its existence provides a niche for yet another. No species that lives within the bounds of nature's law is redundant. Each owes its existence to another and is essential to the survival of all. Each has its consumptive quota, its share of the earth's resources. Sooner or later, the numbers of each, the very existence of each, is under the control of natural forces in a relationship so complex as to be beyond human understanding. It may be through a feedback mechanism as simple as rabbits multiplying beyond their food supply leading to a massive die-off or as complex as the flutter of a butterfly's wings in central Mexico resulting in a flood in Bangladesh as 'Chaos Theory' tells us. Chaos Theory tells us, in fact, that we can neither know nor predict the ultimate effects of our actions. We cannot—and will never be able to—predict the weather with accuracy more than a few days in advance. We cannot know when the despoliation of our biosphere by our sheer numbers will kill us—only that it will.

We should never have allowed ourselves to be lulled by a false dogma into believing that we are the ultimate of all evolution, that all of nature's bounty exists only for the willful profligacy of human beings and that we, of all creatures, are exempt from nature's laws. As living beings, we are only part of a being that is all of life and living things. When a species passes into extinction because our numbers have expanded into its living space or have poisoned its ability to survive, all of life loses a part of

itself. It is maimed and the whole being suffers. It has become a little less that it was.

When ingenuity, misidentified as intelligence, has allowed a species to temporarily overcome nature's constraints, that species becomes deformed, a tumorous thing that no longer can function as an organ of the greater body of living things. As a cancer invades and destroys the solitary body, a species gone cancerous invades and destroys the very being of life on earth. And as its malignancy spreads, it destroys the mindless thing it has become. The touch of a man was the touch of death; the touch of mankind, diabolically managed, can be the death of all life. Because of his ingenious power to kill, mankind will at last remain as the solitary lord of the lifeless devastation he has created only moments before he too passes into oblivion.

Long ago in one of his earlier lives, the Pope had seen the way to the goal of his organization. He had seen the rains come and the earth blossom. He had seen the flocks multiply and then he had seen the dry years when death reaped the flocks of their excess. He had seen men ingeniously tear at the earth for the wealth and power it brought today with no moment given for intelligence to consider that a bill might be tendered tomorrow. Shrewdly, he saw that in each man there existed a greed that, coupled with ingenuity, could accomplish his purpose. Go forth and multiply. The Pope's existence, his power and his goal depended upon numbers of a being whose contemplatory intelligence could be dulled as his ingenuity was sharpened. No matter were his "flock" to consist of the poor in spirit, he realized that sheer numbers, even of paupers, under his aegis would give him control of princes and kings, of tribes and nations. Numbers would make him greater than all. In the beginning, that much he knew. Rule them, he would, but not by the sword. He would rule by word alone.

He is clever, devilishly clever. He would rule, not by his word, but by HIS. He studied the myths of many cultures and then in his own image he created the single god who would reveal to him the laws by which he would rule as that god's representative on earth. As god's special intermediary, he reasons, he has the best of all possible worlds. Rule by revealed law sets a divine and mysterious basis for a hierarchical authoritarian structure with him at its earthly summit. It gives his word unquestionable authority since no person could possibly be in a position to question that which he concocts in the privacy of his own brain. His own word is beyond refute. He has at once become infallible. Yet he leaves himself an avenue of escape should he, in his many lives, contradict himself. He can always claim that as a mere human, he had misunderstood the divine revelation—or that his petulant god was testing him.

Since he had placed himself beyond scientific or worldly proof, he realized that he must build his edifice upon a different rock. Its validity must be based upon belief. Belief—faith—must be established as a valid route to truth—as the only way to the ultimate truth. The critical senses of his followers must be overcome and replaced by faith and trust that his words were true and divinely revealed to him alone.

To overcome the critical logic of human reasoning and intelligence, he knew that his dogma must appeal to the most basic of human desires, exploit the most fundamental of human drives, stunt the development of human intelligence, foster ignorance, and channel natural human curiosity of the origins and meaning of life into seeking the answers through him alone. He knows that as long as he can control these modalities of human existence, his power will grow and his evil purpose ultimately will be accomplished.

With care and precision, he designed his dogma to conflict with natural laws of survival while hiding its

depravity behind a veil of goodness. Its appeal was directed to the weak, the poor in spirit, the slaves and the downtrodden because there are so many of them and because, in their ignorance, they are so gullible. To them, in their misery—and because of it—he promises a reward proportional to the degree of misery they suffer. He made of earth a vale of tears. He abolished joy and established a darkness upon earth that it might contrast with the brilliant realm that he promised lay beyond. He knew that the true rulers of the secular world would not oppose his dogma since it made the masses tractable and docile in their misery. It gave them a currency with value in a later world while the currency gained by their masters in this world became, to them, an insurmountable barrier to the next. Cleverly, he made it possible for the rulers of the secular world to pass miraculously, like a camel through the eye of a needle, into the kingdom of his heaven by deathbed surrender of their earthly wealth to him.

Preservation of human life regardless of its value to either the individual, though he lived in pain, or to society, though he brought only pain and harm to its members, was commanded. The tenet of infinite compassion assured that nature's unfit might prosper and multiply at the expense of the strong. He feared the strong since only the strong in mind and knowledge might overthrow him. Devolution of the species was inevitable.

He is the first true master of doublespeak. He took hate and called it love. He perverted love into a sick thing that is the ultimate nemesis of individual and group survival. He taught submission, not just to himself, but to all. To insult and injury, turn the other cheek. Submit and in submission, reap your glory. Love your enemy—and when he kills you—or those you love—love him most of all. This concept of love destroys the process of natural selection upon which evolution is based. It replaces survival of the fit by survival of the unfit and makes inevitable that man will become more brutish as he descends into the pit of

inviability where he will perish taking all other living things with him. Bitterly, he attacks any concept of human evolution while holding that mankind is the ultimate of all creation and exists as its perfection. From this stand, it is but a short step to his doctrine that all living things have been created for the celebration of man, for man to use, exploit or kill however he sees fit. It is the ultimate song of hatred for all that is living—including humanity.

Throughout this dogma, he wove one of the most intensely basic of human drives, the sex drive. Into this tapestry, he wove his doctrine of original sin into a complex pattern that imposed a vague, over-riding guilt that attached itself to every action his believers might attempt. From birth to their death, he rode their backs like a life-sucking incubus. Like a fish twisting in torment from the pricks of a swallowed hook, the devout can never escape the barbs of implanted dogma.

Women, he reviles. Yet women worship him. He made of women mere property, vessels into which man could pour his sperm in order to later withdraw his image and servant. Conceived in sin and corruption, he taught, each must seek his salvation through devotion to him. And between birth and death, he placed as hazard those most unavoidable of human functions and named them as sins for which only he could give absolution—always at a price. In the name of morality and as its fount, he perverted life processes to his own ends. From requiring that his believers seek his forgiveness for having followed the natural dictates of physiology, it was but a short step for him to grant absolution, usually through his minions, of any crime, no matter how heinous. Forgiveness always comes at a price, but always could be bought.

He seemed to require so little of his believers compared to overlords who could only promise so much less. He demanded above all absolute loyalty and, something new that had not been required in the annals of folklore. He imposed an obligation upon his followers to recruit others

into the ranks of his subjects. The absolute requirement to proselytize in order to remain in good standing in his organization coupled with the assurance that it was the recruit who had the most to gain by being recruited was a master-stroke of evil genius. If, one way or another, an outsider could be brought into the fold, he was guaranteed all the promised delights while his recruiter, no matter what his method of recruitment had been, stacked up currency for his own future. It was, perhaps, the first "win-win" situation even though it began the collapse of civilization. The organization grew as it must—and as its evil brain had willed—to a world-wide scourge.

As sales staff, enforcers and interpreters of his authoritarian rule, he recruited an army of often deluded, more often depraved deviates, lazy and greedy in their parasitic existence. Under his tutelage, most became masters of dissimulation to the extent that few of the laity can believe the obscenity of their secret lives. Over the centuries, his dogma was polished and preened. While his autocratic rule was able to stifle the natural tendency of humanity to advance itself during the centuries now known as the "Dark Ages," human ingenuity ultimately overcame his suffocation. Cleverly, he gave way and adapted his dogma to changing circumstances. But always, unchanging, was the doctrine calculated to bring about his ultimate goal: total destruction of life on earth. To maintain his authority, like a chameleon he at times enticed and cajoled; at other times, he tortured and killed. All the while, he wrapped himself in a mantle of treacly goodness. All his transgressions were done for the ultimate good of the transgressed, he taught. And the ignorant masses deprived of their souls, of their minds, by the pomp and splendor, the power and promise of this great organization, believed. He had the wile, the cruelty and the viciousness of a Satan—and the patience of Job. He knew he would win. He knew his target and his instrument. He fostered the natural ignorance and cruelty of man while he

destroyed the singular man who might rescue his brothers from the bottomless pit.

Only one crime he could not, would not forgive. He will not tolerate the crime of disbelief. Disbelief could provoke critical analysis of his dogma and this, he knew, it could not survive. This was heresy and this he punished unmercifully with the most hideous of tortures his cruelly depraved priests could contrive. At times of stress in order to squelch dissent and demonstrate his power, he named as heretics innocent women. He called them witches and turned them over to his depraved priests that they might vent the hatred of their own impotence in obscene tortures.

Whether or not these victims recanted, they died. He knew the falsity of belief bought by torture. The ability to believe without logic or reason cannot be willed. The ability to believe or to disbelieve a falsity, is innate. It is genetic. Those who could disbelieve his dogma are dangerous. Over the millennia, his organization would identify and weed out any dissenters and his dominion would grow as the genes of intelligent dissent passed into oblivion.

From birth, he takes charge of the brains of his followers before the neural pathways of independent thought have begun to function. Here and now, he instills his message. Like Pavlov's dogs salivating to the sound of a bell, he has created an automaton who responds to his bidding without thought or question. The reflex arc has been solidified in place, unchangeable unto death. Thought, not only forbidden, not only unnecessary, has become unthinkable. The hardware of the brain, usurped by religious dogma, will never know the freedom to develop a mind and become the individual that nature had intended. Mindless, his followers exist a few short years to do his bidding before they vanish into the dust of forever. He has robbed them of the greatest reward life has to offer; the right to freely develop one's own, unique mind.

As mindless things locked into an organized deception, robbed of the uniqueness that had lain dormant in each,

never-repeated combination of genetic elements, his followers literally cease to exist as independent, sovereign beings. By being no more, they forfeit even that illusion the most evil of all men promises them. As non-entities, as non-individuals, they cannot look forward even to the dream of immortality by which he had trapped them. While it is unknown whether or not there may be more to life than the strictly physical machinery allows, the patterns of nature dictate that any such potential, should it exist, would be selective. It is not reasonable that such an option would be open to one who had never come into existence or who had voluntarily submerged his individuality into a mass delusion.

His worshipers are an immense army of all-consuming breeding machines. Control of fertility without limitation of sexual activity is forbidden upon penalty of excommunication and everlasting torment. Effective birth control is a sin. This is his method—so simple, so terribly effective.

Within limits, planet earth can survive the destructiveness of man. But earth's life force is not inextinguishable. It can be overcome. Through his metabolic needs alone, even without the production of mountains of industrial poisons and wastes, man by his numbers can defeat the defenses of earth.

Through the numbers of mankind, this evil being proceeds to pollute the earth beyond the capacity of life to recover. The intelligence that could overcome his evil is powerless against his massive attack. He has created a brainless mechanism of terrible ingenuity with an infinite capacity to desire and the ability to kill all living things including itself. Catholic mankind has lost sight of all earthly beauty in his fascination with his own ugliness.

Now, the Pope can see the imminent fruition of the plan he has spent millennia in bringing to a conclusion. It is the beginning of the end. His worshipers have consumed

and bred themselves to approaching extinction. The beautiful earth is dying, smothered in filth.

Were this evil man simply an ignorant fool, the remaining intelligence of earth might convince him of error, despite his claim to infallibility, and convince him to advise his followers how to reduce their burgeoning billions before all is gone. But he knows full well exactly what he does. He cannot fail to know that his billions of followers, living, starving in misery while they breed yet more of their kind are surely destroying all that lives. He knows, for this is his mission. Earth abides—for a time. By whatever power may lie behind the cosmos, this truly evil being can never be forgiven.

Mankind, by his sheer volume of pulsating, all-consuming protoplasm, has conquered the earth. It is not a magnificent conquest and it will not be a magnificent passing. As man has long demonstrated his ability to kill anything that lives, as species after species vanishes at exponentially increasing rates, he has brought nature to bay. He nears the goal of the most evil of his kind. The earth itself, its fragile beauty sullied, its skeleton laid bare, its waters and atmosphere made poisonous, is in its death throes.

And yet the most evil of all persists, against all reason, in promoting the exponential increase in human population so that even more may live a short while with hunger and pain to complete the murder of all life. He refuses any benefit of science and knowledge to his mindless billions that could alleviate their sufferings and their numbers while he, with evil illogic uses that same knowledge and technology to add to their numbers.

He has many imitators, this servant to the embodiment of all that is evil. There are many priests of many systematized religions of man who serve organizations devoted to the same ends. Evil they may be, but less successful and therefore, perhaps, less evil than the man who always had ruled from the Vatican. ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Anti-Defamation League
823 United Nations Plaza
New York, NY 10017

Dear Sir:

I understand that one of your publications is now equating those who are refuting Zionist propaganda with "Hitler's Apologists."

It so happens that I am an American-born veteran whose duties involved "denazification" during 1945-1948 in Europe. I was trained in the army intelligence center at Camp Ritchie, Maryland. Being in "denazification" afforded me the opportunity to hear both sides of the history of the Second World War.

Let me inform you about something that you might not know. Many of those who are refuting the Zionist tales are delighted by the newly opened "Holocaust Museum," located near the very modest memorial to the nearly 58,000 fallen *Americans* who gave their lives in combatting the forces of evil in Asia. This museum is going to be a memorial to Zionist arrogance, financial power and ability to corrupt the American political process. And it might last for centuries!

Already there are many Americans who doubt the "Holocaust" tales, even though the historians and scholars who are refuting them have only the most modest means at their disposal, quite in contrast to the huge resources of the tellers of the tales. I understand, for example, that the production costs of the television series, *War and Remembrance*, ran into someting like $140,000,000, which makes whatever resources the revisionists have at their disposal seem like a drop in the bucket.

The Zionist propagandists have become so stupidly arrogant that they persist in telling tales that many people readily recognize as being false, such as the tale that Negro units liberated a number of German relocation camps. Zionists have become so arrogantly stupid that they think that they can fool the American people just because they have virtual control of the television networks. But they have gone so far that many Americans of some intelligence are doubting the whole fabric of the "Holocaust," and these doubts seem to be growing. Zionist power has been so great in Canada, Germany and France that objective historians have been imprisoned or even murdered. Such actions simply show up the falsehoods to a broad mass of people. The 1985 trial of Ernst Zündel caused a sensation in Canada that opened up the minds of many Canadians, even if the details of this trial were given the silent treatment in the United States.

I predict that the "Holocaust" Memorial Museum is going to become a millstone around the necks of all Jews in this country, including righteous Jews who want nothing to do with some of the nonsense being propagated by stupidly arrogant Zionists.

Sincerely,
Dr. Charles E. Weber
2446 East 22nd Place, Tulsa, OK 74114

✠ ✠ ✠

Something to think about.

Around a hundred years ago, a man named Sanford Dole migrated from New England to Hawaii. He somehow learned of the pineapple plant, and saw its potential as an item of food. First he developed agricultural methods of raising pineapple, then he developed techniques for processing and canning pineapple, so to be able to sell his new product he had first to DEVELOP A MARKET.

Before 1940 the use of narcotics in this country, and in most of the world was quite small. Today, the annual sale of narcotics in this country alone is some five hundred billion dollars, over a trillion dollars world wide. In dollar volume of sales, the narcotics industry is reported to be the largest industry that there is. The megabankers in New York City who have a monopoly on international currency conversion are reported to be making more than a hundred billion dollars a year just from laundering drug money. In order to bring about such a gigantic volume of sales, SOMEONE? had to DEVELOP A MARKET!!!

WHO? HOW? This looks like an important area of interest for some capable researcher, doesn't it?

Wonder what the dollar volume of sales of pineapple may be these days?

Ancient Patriot, N.Y. State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

Thoroughly enjoyed John Campbell's response to Gritz. Great! Campbell really turned him every way but loose! Will send copy to *Criminal Politics* (Patterson will read it!).

Enclosed is my check for a one year subscription for David Tate. This is the Tate who wrote letter to ed—April LB—I assume he is the David Tate who was in the order.

I certainly admire and respect you for what you are doing. Thank you! I know it has not been easy these many years. I have the same respect for Lawrence Patterson. I have been warning him about Gritz ever since I read *Called to Serve* but I am having trouble convincing him. Hopefully Revilo Oliver and John Campbell will do it for me.

My best to you and yours,
Mrs. E.M.S., Oregon

✠ ✠ ✠

Hello George:

So there you have it! In Bo Gritz's own words! He is a "Christian" first (worships a Jew-created God). He is an "American" second (pledges allegiance to a Jew Government).

He is a "fellow white racial comrade" not at all.

Yours, R.W., Idaho

✠ ✠ ✠

Attn. Mr. George P. Dietz:

The article entitled "Their Capitalism and Ours," that appeared in the March 1993 issue of *Liberty Bell*, represents the undeniably best description of "capitalism" that I have ever had the privilege of reviewing. Hector Rodgers, Ph.D. and his second-person knowledgeable mathematician friend are to be congratulated. An added bonus, of course, was the Zionist camouflage exemplified by the writings and true ideology of the late Ayn Rand. Your readers should read and re-read the article...

Fraternally, W.H.E., M.D., Maryland

✠ ✠ ✠

To George Dietz, *Liberty Bell*

It is a mistake to focus on David Irving as the #1 revisionist historian and "our hero."

It is time to shift focus to the #1 ANTI-revisionist historian, David McCullough who has just won the Pulitzer Prize for his biography, *Truman*.

David McCullough has earned his Prize: he is a prostitute. He has rendered long and faithful service to the cause of Zionism and he is living proof that no one gets this Prize who refuses to grovel before "our" Zionist Occupied Government.

Revisionism is not something abstract and irrelevant to our everyday life. Witness the adulation of anti-revisionist David McCullough here on Martha's Vineyard where he lives as a homespun "neighbor."

McCullough's skill is in avoiding the basic issues suppressed by the Zionist Thought Police including those issues raised in the 5 minute revisionist speech I yelled out on April 4, '93 to homosexual Congress-

man Gerry Studds and his enraged Zionist/Goy audience of 120 supporters (all McCullough fans) and reported in the local press:

Congressman Studds,

All our health problems can be readily solved when you and your fellow-congressmen stop giving our wealth to our enemies. You recently gave 10 billion dollars to Israel plus billions in interest to the bankers.

The Israelis don't have a health problem; they have the Americans and the Germans to provide for them.

Once we get the Israelis off our backs, we can then get other countries off our backs. We currently give billions to Egypt—as bribe money—to guarantee that Egyptians will be obedient to the Israeli tyrant as they commit genocide against the Palestinians.

Mental health is the first requirement of a healthy democracy. That means there can be no taboo subjects when democracy itself is threatened, such as the subject now being raised.

Pres. Clinton said his appointments would reflect the real America, but Prof. Charles Weber and many others report that more than 50% of his major appointees are Zionist Jews. If we are a healthy people not ruled by taboos, we will be able to discuss this publicly—not just privately in our homes.

Since Jews make up some 3 or 4% of the population, we should be able to ask, "How many Jews in government are too many? 20%? 30%? 40%? How many?"

Is Pres. Clinton already guilty of treason by these appointments?

On December 10, 1992, the FBI raided the San Francisco office of the so-called Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith for treasonous activities against this country. The police dept. of Los Angeles refused to cooperate with the FBI in a raid on the Defamation League in that city. Are they now guilty of treason also?

If we are to be a healthy people, we must talk about this and ask why the media in the Mid-West and on the East Coast blacked-out this treason by the Anti-American Defamation League of B'nai B'rith.

We are here to discuss the suffering of people who need proper health care. To do this effectively, we must not be guilty of saying or implying that the suffering of one ethnic, religious, national group is important and others are not.

And yet, that is what is happening in Washington D.C. right now! On April 22nd, a museum will be dedicated on the Mall in Washington which will say in effect that the suffering of one people of Asian origin is important but the suffering of American Indians, African slaves and many other groups is not important.

It's time we heard from you, Mr. Studds, on these issues, unless your policy is, "All people are equal but some people are more equal than others."

The above speech intruded into the world of fantasy exemplified by David McCullough who at the moment is a hero of lies in the service of Zionists, Jews and Israel. He excels in the lies of omission and daily reinforces moral, spiritual and intellectual corruption here on the island of Martha's Vineyard.

To say that revisionism is irrelevant is to say that the daily pollution of the minds of school children by the many McCulloughs is also irrelevant.

I am constantly pressing local librarians, school principals, etc. in a revisionist direction and currently I am suing my home town in Federal Court for discrimination that springs from anti-revisionism.

I am convinced that most readers of LB will never enter the real world of revisionism until they publicly challenge the sanctimonious, hypocritical anti-revisionists *where they live*. It's great sport exposing the Miss Goody Two-Shoes frauds and watching them howl in pain as they slink away.

Enclosed is an audio tape of my 5-minute speech, with Studds trying to stop me, dozens of hate-driven Zionists trying to shout me down and finally, goy women trying to drown me in soft, sanctimonious song. Please feel free to offer copies of this tape to your readers as a How-to-do-it lesson in exchange for a contribution to LB.

Best wishes,
David Wayfield, Box 699
Vineyard Haven MA 02568

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

Food for thought: When as a young man I was once jokingly told, in reference to a bunch of queers, that "It takes one to know one." I have long thought about that little piece of advice and have applied it to many things in life such as, it takes a thief to know a thief, a liar to know a liar, etc.

After reading the booklet, *New Light on the Protocols*, that I recently obtained from you, the above saying again came to mind. It was either in this booklet or the one before it (*Jewish Ritual Murder*) that the supposition was made that "Gentiles" were either mesmerized or hypnotized by the Jews because they seemed powerless to resist them, or words to that effect.

Perhaps so, but I see it differently: Since it takes one to know one, I believe the White man is unable to cope with the Jewish juggernaut simply because he is not capable of understanding it. White people are the builders of civilizations not the destroyers of them. To plot to destroy a civilization would be the last thing to enter a White man's mind. Why would he wish to destroy the very thing his instincts instruct him to create?

Conversely, since the Jew is incapable of creating civilizations, what does it matter to him that they are destroyed? His *Protocols* tell him only to destroy; not once do they instruct him to build. One might wonder what kind of a world the Jew visualizes for himself after he has succeeded in having his own way. Who, for instance, will do the creating, the building and the managing after the Jew has won? Surely he has thought about that little problem so perhaps, just perhaps, he will be forced to keep a few White people around on tethers just to handle these mundane affairs after his destiny has been fulfilled. But what will the White slave do then? Will he continue to curry for the favor of his slave masters and in the process carry on the destruction to its inevitable conclusion? Et cetera, et cetera, ad nauseam. As I said, just a little food for thought.

I see from the last issue that things are heating up in the *Liberty Bell*. I have not yet had a chance to read it completely but when I do I am likely to have something to contribute to the debate.

Enclosed is a check for next year's subscription. *Liberty Bell* is above all others my favorite publication. Keep up the good work.

Very truly yours,
J.M., West Virginia

✠ ✠ ✠

To the editors at *Liberty Bell*,

I recently received a copy of *The March Up Country* by Harold A. Covington from a good friend of mine. Although I had heard of the book, I was never able to obtain a copy.

Now that I have read the first two pages, I had to write and inquire about buying my own copy. A catalog or price list would be greatly appreciated. As a college student, I face the liberal, multicultural bias of the American school system every day. To hide my true beliefs and intentions during class discussions has become increasingly difficult. Books such as *The March Up Country* are incredibly important to the movement in my opinion; they provide education as well as motivation, both very powerful tools.

I hope to hear from you soon, and I thank you for the work and dedication *Liberty Bell* has offered.

In Truth, H.R., Michigan

✠ ✠ ✠

PRAY FOR ME

I am about to incur the wrath of Bob Frenz. I want to add to the list of recommended racial nationalist political groups I ran last issue the Institute for Historical Review, P.O. Box 2739, Newport Beach CA 92659. I tore my hair at the thought of plugging anything to do with Willis Carto. But the I.H.R. is the best revisionist organization, bar none. Why is historical revisionism vitally important? Bob says it isn't. His position, (and I dare not state it incorrectly, else I'll wake up with a horse's head in my bed) Is as follows: A) the whole Holocaust shtick is the historical equivalent of a Rube Goldberg invention, so patently outlandish and ridiculous that only an idiot would believe in it to begin with; B) Holocaust revisionists are an eccentric, nit-picky, argumentative lot of eggheads who irritate him: C) the whole thing is increasingly irrelevant to our present crisis.

I must agree with proposition A. wholeheartedly. Even as a kid I never bought it. Unfortunately, the vast majority of White people are empty vessels who hold whatever ideas or convictions are poured into them by the media. This blind belief is a problem for us. I also agree with Proposition B to some extent. For instance, I have always found Bradley Smith to be an insufferable, conceited ass. He is also married to a Mexican. But he has elected to take on the Holocaust establishment, and he does so with vim and verve. I can't quite bring myself to recommend him—there is a limit, and race-mixing is it with me—but not recognize his contribution towards our cause would be equally dishonest.

"...And the Truth Shall Make You Free."

Proposition C I must disagree with, and thus incur the thunderbolt from Buffalo which will doubtless descend upon my hapless noggin eftsoons. First off, I happen to be one of those curmudgeons who believes that truth is important for its own sake. Silly, antiquated, impractical idea, I know, but there it is. It has always struck me that the greatest enemy of mankind is the *lie*. When men do evil it almost always goes back to a lie somewhere along the line. Sir Edmund Hilary climbed Mount Everest because it was there, an explanation which has always made perfect sense to me and which expresses a deep-rooted aspect of the Aryan soul. We need to battle the Holocaust myth for the simple reason that *it didn't happen. It is a lie.* Aryan man needs no other reason.

But there *are* very pressing, practical considerations which dictate that we do everything in our power to smash the Holohoax. I have repeatedly said that we see our primary enemy every morning in the mirror, but by this I certainly don't mean to say that world Jewry and their incredible power are peripheral.

Jewish power today is a tripod. The three legs are money, Israel, and the Holocaust. Knock away one leg of a tripod and the other two collapse. The Holocaust is the most vulnerable leg, because it is based on a fabrication of such complexity and such gossamer-thin credibility that, slowly but surely, it *can* be destroyed. Take away the Holocaust, the sympathy and moral capital it provides for world Jewry, and what have you got? A sleazy, half-demented little race of paranoid schizophrenics whose antics would no longer be tolerated by a world outraged at the massive historical fraud which these people have perpetrated.

The key issue is those damned gas chambers. Destroy the gas chambers and you destroy the Holocaust. Destroy the Holocaust and you destroy the entire moral foundation of Western society since 1945. Destroy the post-1945 Western ethos, and you have the Jews by the throat.

From *Resistance,* Issue #27, April 5th, 1993
Dixie Press, Box 37001, Raleigh NC 27627.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Hateful "Live-8"

Two talking media heads, with a Jewish dweeb on remote assignment in Reedy, West Virginia, doing a four-part exposé on George P. Dietz and Liberty Bell Publications [*February 15, 16, 17, 18, 1993 — "Mountain State Swastika", WCHS-TV News 8, "That's Shocking!— Uncle" Tom McGee, News Anchor; Steve Levine, Reporter. 1301 Piedmont Road, Charleston WV 25301, Phone 304-345-4115].* "Live-8" consulted the ADL and the NAACP, finding George Dietz guilty of publishing views contrary to official opinions about Jews and non-whites. Liberty Bell Publications prints in four languages, it was charged. But it was the German editions that most worried the thought policy of the "Live-8" crew. Nazi propaganda gets into the hands of young Germans who hate foreigners! They "Sieg Heil" and goosestep while reading The Liberty Bell in German. To prove it, "Live-8" scanned a pile of Liberty Bell publications and pictures, which demonstrated that "Live-8" is being fed materials by the ADL.

Four nights in a row, "Live-8" protested that although Liberty Bell Publications was violating no U.S. laws, the literature was in contravention of German laws which forbade National Socialist symbols and promotions. David Irving was recently thrown out of Canada because a German court had found him guilty of "defaming the memory of the [Jewish] dead." This is how the ADL and its stooges think: find a way to get around George Dietz's First Amendment rights in America because the Bonn regime does not permit The Liberty Bell to freely circulate in Germany.

The First Amendment is a fragile principle. The Jews have been chipping away at White speech since World War II. Using local police agencies and the FBI, the ADL have been able to come down on Aryanist publishers and distributors. Send a Fax over a telephone wire that some Jew or darky finds offensive, and the cops may come barging in on you at 6:A.M. with drawn guns. It happened to a friend of mine in Wisconsin. Launch a computer bulletin board for White racial communications, and the media and press go ballistic. Then the FCC is complained to by God's sheeny pets to have you fined or imprisoned for having "unlawfully" used the long distance lines and the communication satellites,

There is an ADL office and a branch of the NAACP in every state. They are the thought police. When Hillary and Billary Rodham Clinton get their claws into free speech for Whites, the thought police will be into everyone's business. Then a cell awaits anyone who dares to express himself. "Live-8" will one day say something to offend the thought police. Watch the whining when the FCC comes down on them because a few Yids decided it is time to pull their plug.

Maj. Donald V. Clerkin, Euro-American Alliance, Inc.
Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

April 20, 1993

...I viewed the "Mountain State Swastika" series you sent me. It was a typically Jewish hatchet job, with a jar of Jewish soap, a Jewish lampshade, etc. They even pretended that Rockwell's old "Communism is Jewish" pamphlet was really an attack on Irishmen. I was surprised to see such lies on WV TV. Where will we ever find enough Zyklon-B to handle all of these would-be Jews in addition to the real Jews?

Sincerely, William L. Pierce
National Alliance
Box 330, Hillsboro WV 24946

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Sirs:

March 2, 1993

The ATF "general" who ordered his two hundred men to storm the self-sufficient compound of the Branch Davidian "cult" in Waco, Texas with guns blazing is a nigger. The Davidians, a multi-racial group, had been in their Sunday morning worship service on their own property many miles out of town. Like so many of the Christian nuts, they had been anticipating Armageddon. When they hard the unprovoked attack coming at them, they scrambled to defensive positions and returned the fire. From under cover they took out four brave young white agents who were just following orders by running across an open field with guns blazing. Sixteen other agents, all white, were seriously wounded.

General Coon watched the action from the safety of his attack helicopter. When the chopper took twenty hits from small arms fire he quickly retreated to a safe distance of two miles to re-think his battle plan. After forty five minutes of intensive gun battles, the surviving 180 agents negotiated a cease fire that required them to leave their weapons on the ground and retreat with their hands up.

By Tuesday the ATF had called in the FBI who quickly assembled fourteen Abrams tanks, twenty Sikorsky combat helicopters and fifteen thousand combat troops. The bets are on the side of the FBI who have vowed to "stop this insidious cult from inflicting further terrorism on the community."

America—defender of democracy, religious freedom, tolerance, brotherhood, and innocence until prove guilty, is literally on the ropes.

This was just a training mission, still the brain-dead white ATF agents will never ever suspect that General Coon was out to kill some white people that day. It did not matter whose side they were on.

H.D., Texas

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

Re: The Museum of Unprecedented Chutzpah.

I hope that you are in good health and spirits. Hospital stays—both for my wife and myself keep me from sending any monies right now.

But, I have a suggestion to make in regards to that monstrosity getting ready to open in Washington, District of Corruption: How about calling it **The Chutzpah Museum**? This by way of description of Chutzpah as given by Victor Ostrovsky in his book, *By Way of Deception*. Sooner or later they will have to get rid of the stink.

Uncle H.B., N.Y. State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

I'm sorry to have to tell Mr. EHE [*see Letter to the Editor in April* Liberty Bell, *pp. 37/38*] that everyone who took the flu shots in 1991 and 1992 *does* test positive for AIDS. The standard test for AIDS detects anti-bodies formed by the body as a response to viral infection. The flu vaccine causes the formation of the same type of anti-bodies thus leading to what the media calls "false positives." This was discovered after the 1991 flu vaccination season when blood banks were forced to throw out large amounts of blood that tested positive thus causing a blood shortage. The flu vaccinations have just about invalidated the standard AIDS test in the New York area. This was in all the papers here and on the radio. I sent some articles about it to a friend and so don't have them on hand. I guess this news didn't make it down to Virginia where EHE lives.

Now the media say that this is a false positive and that the vaccination didn't really give people AIDS. I hope this is true for the sake of those who got the shots. AIDS is a racially specific disease of coloreds and Jews but the jewsmedia have been pretending that "AIDS does not discriminate." Fortunately, it does discriminate and Whites are largely immune to it but they can get it via injection or sodomy. I have thus been fearful of an attempt to spread AIDS to Whites via vaccination in order to make the jewsmedia's lies come true.

Vaccination is an extremely dangerous and suspect procedure. Recent discoveries indicate that the entire germ theory of disease, on which vaccination is premised, may be false and that vaccinations don't protect anyone against anything. They do however poison the victim. I can still remember how 79 men out of 200 in my Army company were admitted to the hospital with pneumonia several weeks after our shots in basic training. During the swine flue vaccinations 279 people died immediately and some 4,000 more suffered severe reactions, many of whom have since died. Information gathered by Nord Davis indicates some 17,000 veterans of the Gulf War have suffered severe reactions from an experimental anthrax vaccine given them before the fighting. There is said to be a whole ward of deformed babies at Ft. Bragg, N.C.. due to this vaccine. This is the one that put the Defence Secretary, Les Aspin, in the hospital a few weeks ago. He got it before his planned trip to Somalia. People interested in this subject should read E.L. McBean's books, *The Poisoned Needle* and *Vaccination Condemned*. Vaccination is a useless and dangerous procedure even without the chance of getting AIDS from it. It should be avoided whenever possible.

Jews have a long history of being well poisoners and plague spreaders. This is not just hearsay but was proven in numerous court cases in earlier times. The Talmudic school of Safed, in the 1800s, actually declared it to be a sin if a Jew doctor treated a patient and did not poison him. The AMA (like the ABA and NEA) is totally in Jewish hands and I note hat almost 100% of the chemotherapy poisoners in this area are Jews. This AZT that they are selling to the AIDS infected is so poisonous that it was declared too dangerous to be used for chemotherapy 25 years ago. McBean gave it as her opinion that vaccination campaigns are conducted simply to drum up business for the medical racket as a wave of illness and death follows every vaccination campaign. The medical establishment's response to her findings was to classify public health statistics as secret!

I don't know it all, but I am always trying to learn whatever I can. *Liberty Bell* and your other publications have been a big help in that. I also try to pass on what I discover. Recently I read a very interesting account of how the German 1918 offensive was stopped by the U.S. During the battle of Chateau Thierry the American artillery was said to have bombarded the Germans with bacteriological shells carrying an airborne flu virus. The battle was a tactical defeat for the Americans with over 4,000 men shot down by only 800 or so Germans but, within a few weeks, the flu had incapacitated the German Army and stopped the German offensive until the tide of American reenforcements and the revolution overwhelmed Germany. The flu, of course, could not be limited to the Germans. It spread around the world killing some 20 million people including 500,000 in the U.S. If this was possible 75 years ago, one can imagine what is going on today!

Sincerely, S.R., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

Things are sure moving fast out here. The new slate of politicians aren't wasting any time putting the squeeze on the people (fools) who put them in office. Gov. Lowry is adding 20 cents a gallon to gasoline and agitating for a state income tax, plus a rise in the already choking 8% sales tax. (I happened to be in his home in 88 when he had it on the market and there was a huge picture of Golda Meir on the wall—so what else is new?) The media says we must all do our share, you know. That's getting to be the new American motto. Only the Gods can get us out of this.

Best regards, Mrs. M.M., Washington

✠ ✠ ✠

THE LIBERALS IN THE GOVERNMENT AND THE MASS MEDIA ARE LIARS.

THEY'RE

using the public schools to teach our children that homosexuality is good and desirable. They're literally

KILLING

us with disinformation on the AIDS epidemic. (Examples: Have the mass media informed you of the fact that the HIV virus can easily pass through a latex condom? Have our

YOUNG GIRLS

been warned that sex with a Black is more than 14 times as likely to infect them with the AIDS virus than sex with a White?) Listen to our weekly radio program, *American Dissident Voices*, to get the facts that the liars of the media have kept from you:

NATIONWIDE/WORLDWIDE Saturday 9pm Eastern Time, 6pm Pacific on 7355 kHz shortwave via WRNO; **ARKANSAS** Saturday 10am, via KMTL Little Rock, 760 on your AM dial; **FLORIDA (central)** Saturday 11:30am, via WTIS Tampa, 1110 on your AM dial; **NORTH CAROLINA (eastern)** Sunday 10:30am, via WNCT Greenville, 1070 on your AM dial; **OHIO (Cleveland Area)** Saturday 6pm, via WHK Cleveland, 1420 on your AM dial; **VIRGINIA (southeastern)** Saturday 10:30pm, via WKGM Norfolk, 940 on your AM dial. More stations are being added; write for updates!

NATIONAL ALLIANCE • BOX 90 • HILLSBORO • WV 24946

George,

You probably heard that our favorite Right-Wing Short Wave station burned to the Ground April 4th. WWCR - 7435 khz in Nashville carried the Bill Cooper and Tom Valentine (Liberty Lobby) broadcasts.

Cooper was able to get space on WRNO - 7935 at 1 AM EST. Valentine is still looking for a station. We also have Pete Peters on 7315 khz at 10 PM EST.

H.H., Michigan

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz,

You misread my scrawl so there was an error in my letter published in the April 1993 edition of the *Liberty Bell*. In the sentence "You never know and my judgement in Russian character has often been wrong" the word "Russian" should have been "human." I can recall only meeting four Russians in my lifetime. Hardly a sufficient sample to make any judgements.

Mr. Frenz, whose credentials are impressive, critizises Revisionism, more or less, as a useless exercise. I do not agree.

The goal of Revisionism is to correct history. David Irving writes history books. That is his vocation. The IHR was organized to review history. They succeeded in uncovering new information; and in distributing books not available in establishment outlets.

My plunge into Revisionism was to find information that I could use in political discussions with friends and associates who believed in the holocaust which I knew to be untrue. It then became a hobby of sorts that I prefer over other distractions.

Through Revisionism I have:

1. Purchased many interesting books and publications including the *Liberty Bell*.

2. Met many fascinating people, mostly at the IHR conferences. Where else could you meet those who personally knew Adolf Hitler and Heinrich Himmler?

3. Studied the provocative philosophies of National Socialism.

4. Participated in the exposure of the Allies' World War II propaganda lies.

5. Influenced the thinking of some in regard to the Holocaust and the Third Reich.

Why should we listen to and accept the hallucinations of some lunatic Jews? Many Germans, some of my relatives included, cannot think clearly about contemporary events because of the stigma of "their history."

Revisionism is only one battle in a larger war. The persecution of Zündel, Faurisson and others is a direct measure of their success, and uncovers the fraud of Democracy (that irreversible disease) that attracts mostly liars, swindlers and plunderers.

Presently there is no real alternative to Revisionism. How do we further they "Aryan Cause?" There are no guidelines to coordinate an effort. Instead, what we have is mostly bickering.

Obviously, the Leuchter Report is not clean but it is still an early edition. It is imperative that all errors and contradictions be corrected. Those valid discrepancies published in the *Liberty Bell* should be considered as helpful to those publishing the report. The report does underline the technical weakness of the Holocaust and especially the lack of cyanide traces in the alleged gas chambers. The burden of proof of the Holocaust belongs to those who believe in it. The Holocaustians can set up and carry out any experiments to support their claims. Why should we? Besides, Diesel exhaust makes me sick.

The article "Gas Guessing" refers to the California's execution gas chambers being operated at a negative 10psi vacuum as apparently stated in the Leuchter Report. Incidently, the term "negative pressure" is commonly used in industry. Pressure gages operate in relation to atmospheric pressure as zero. The 10 psig must have been a misprint somewhere along the line. 10 psig on an 8 x 8 foot wall would result in a total force on that wall of 92,160 pounds. The wall would need to b extremely strong n order to keep the seals. The chamber vacuum is necessary, I suspect, so that there are no HCN gas leaks. This is a common technique to control any undesirable leaks of dangerous gases. Boiler brick set furnaces are kept negative (0.05" W.C. to 0.10" W.C.) to prevent the flue gases from entering the boiler room; and electrical sheet metal enclosures in hazardous locations are held slightly positive (1.0" W.C.) to keep out potentially explosive gasses. (1 Psi=27.7 inches water column). I suspect that the -10psi should have read -10 inches water column or as low as 1.0" W.C. negative.

A comment on the Diesel Vans: No one claims that you cannot die from Diesel exhaust fumes, only that a Diesel engine is a poor producer of carbon monoxide. The Germans did use some small trucks that ran on wood gas. You needed to start a wood fire in some contraption to produce that gas (CO). The starting procedure took over an hour and special precautions were taken because of the lethal hazard of carbon monoxide. Why wouldn't the Germans use this handy inexpensive device to operate the extermination van? The Diesel engine is a ridiculous execution device and is only promoted because "Diesel" has a nice German propaganda ring.

Those who want William Schockley to write for the *Liberty Bell* need to start with a shovel. He died several years ago.

Yours truly, R.T., California

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George,

First, please renew my sub. Enclosed, my check for $50.

Second, with regard to Gritz. He suffers from a case of arrested de-

velopment. How can anyone wander around the U.S. today and not be alarmed at the demographic changes taking place against the wishes of the onetime majority? What is the nature of these changes? Racial! Gritz has bought the "anti-racists" racist propaganda and is unable to identify with anyone or anything other than that which meets the approval of the Hebe media masters.

Now, with regard to the controversy over FAEM and Robert Frenz. I understand how the man feels. I have been involved now for 18 years trying to interest my neighbors in what is happening to their country, the Holohoax, immigration, race, etc.... The majority are braindead, reduced to the level of robots by their religion (the ultimate form of hedonism) and I refer, of course, to Christianity (the worship of Jews). Yes, it is ridiculous to have to talk about the Holohoax but Frenz himself has evidently done considerable thinking about the problem. I have met and enjoy the company of many of those who have written for the IHR. Their objective is of course to debunk the ridiculous extermination garbage. Our opponents have had years to fabricate all kinds of garbage, "testimonies," "confessions," photographs, drawings, etc. We know that it is garbage and that it is used against us, yes, all of us of European descent. Where Frenz can point to error in analysis, all to the good. I understand his frustration. I am a commercial pilot who must abide by certain laws of physics to survive so I don't understand the journalist mental type who believes that putting words together in a certain order constitutes proof.

Frenz's criticism of the intellectual crowd may have some validity. I have handed out leaflets at local colleges and universities, run for public office, written letters to the local newspaper, offered a $1000.00 reward to local high school teaches for proof of one gassing, donated books to high schools and colleges, picketed the University of California at Davis *AGGIE* newspaper. I haven't heard from one area academic, not one! This system will have to crash before they can resume thinking.

We should do everything to prevent this country from going to war against people of European descent, regardless of their political system. Ultimately we will have to confront all of the problems which are the result of our meddling in Europe in this century. What will happen here on this continent will make Bosnia look like a Sunday picnic.

To all those who debunk the Holohoax, hats off!

Regards,

H.A.T., California

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Landsmann:

Considering what was written about Col. Gritza in *Liberty Bell* and elsewhere and in view of the mass murder of the Christians in Waco by the government, I come to the conclusion that the US government regards the American people just as it regarded the Viet Cong in Vietnam. There, any armed civilian not on our side was an enemy to be killed. The government clearly regards White Americans as enemies and is now trying to set the precedent that possession of arms by them is a capital crime. This is the viewpoint of an alien invader occupying a country and Gritz apparently shares this basic outlook. Some have long called the Washington regime a "Zionist Occupation Government" [ZOG]. It is certainly behaving like one.

Soldier of Fortune magazine had an interesting series of articles on the ATF attack on the Waco Christians. According to their story, one of the ATF agents had special orders to murder Koresh at all costs. When the ATF assault group in trucks and trailers pulled up to the door of the compound, Koresh came to the door to see what they wanted. When he opened the door an ATF agent opened fire on him with a silenced machine pistol wounding him and killing his 2-year old daughter. Men with rifles covering Koresh from inside the building then shot and killed the ATF murderer. Another account says the first shot was fired as one of the ATF idiots jumped off a trailer and accidentally shot himself in the leg. Probably both events happened together.

If the story is true that an ATF man was especilly assigned to kill Koresh, then this puts an even more sinister light on the whole affair. In that case, the raid was not intended from the start to capture the church members. The intent was to provoke resistance by shooting people. The resistance was then to be used to justify a general massacre. This scenario would explain why other agents broke into a nursery on an upper floor and opened fire on a bunch of children killing a 6-year old girl. The resistance there came from two 70+ year old grandmothers who took up shotguns in defence of their grandchildren and killed two of the ATF gangsters. *SoF* notes that the ATF killers were using special armor piercing ammunition not available to the public and that a good number of the agents shot each other through the walls. The distinctive bullets made it easy to tell who was hit by "friendly fire." After 20 minutes of wild shooting the ATF ran out of ammunition and had to flee in disgrace. They left their wounded behind and three unwounded prisoners in the hands of the Christians.

Unfortunately the Christians bandaged them and then let the three ATF agents drag them and the dead away. Considering later events, this was a big mistake as prisoners and wounded should have been held as hostages against a peaceful surrender.

After the disgraceful fiasco of the ATF attack, anyone familiar with the way the US government now operates knew that they had to redeem their prestige by murdering the Christians and destroying the compound to conceal the evidence of their crimes.

It is interesting to compare the government's actions at Waco with the way the surrender of the rioting convicts at Lucasville prison was handled. Here were a bunch of black convicts who had murdered a bunch of white prisoners and a guard in what are obviously racial crimes. Yet these black bandits were allowed to go on TV, were promised immunity for their crimes and allowed to surrender peacefully to authorities. No such kid glove treatment for white slaves! If the policemen who beat up Rodney King deserve punishment, what do the ATF and FBI scum who murdered 80 people deserve?

Col. Gritz's intervention did prevent the murder of the Weaver family by fire in the Waco manner. Please note that the black smoke above the compound is typical of an oil fire, not of dry wood burning.

Sincerely,
S.R., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

As always, your magazine is a model for others. Dr. Oliver and others are great. I must give support to Robert Frenz. I support the idea that revisionism is not a panacea for the salvation of the Aryan race. In fact, several revisionists I know would not pass the race test. I also agree that it is odd that anti-Semites would care if the story were true.

In a Woody Allen movie I once watched, Eric von Sedow was asked by his daughter how such a thing as the Holocaust could have happened. Von Sedow replied, "The question is, why doesn't it happen more often?" Perhaps that is a new field of revisionism to wrestle with. Given the nature of Jews, why doesn't it happen more often?

Keep smiling!
Tom Metzger, W.A.R., Box 65
Fallbrook CA 92088

✠ ✠ ✠

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

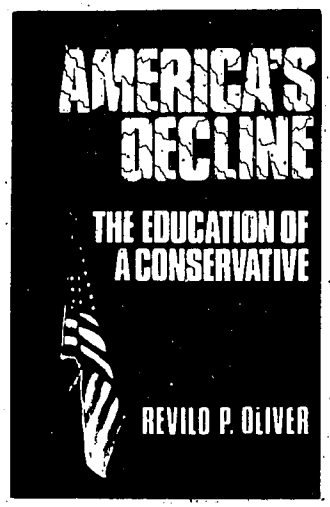

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

AT THE JEWISH CEMETERY IN PRAGUE

A Translation
by Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 11

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Professor R.P. Oliver:

Kosher Cuts
page 1

Addendum on Children
page 5

Lost Hope
page 8

VOL. 20 - NO. 11 JULY 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver

KOSHER CUTS

Two or three female journalists are in the lucrative business of producing syndicated columns that purport to quote letters written by silly women who seek advice about "personal problems" created by a signal deficiency in common sense. One of the wise women uses the pseudonym, "Ann Landers." (I have a record of her true name, but I won't waste time looking it up.) In a recent column, published in the *Muskegon Chronicle* and doubtless many other newspapers on 12 April 1993, she, naturally, endorses the sexual mutilation of males that is practiced by many tribes of savages and some barbarians, including her own race, which, according to its Holy Book, believes that the world was created by Yahweh so that males could be circumcised, and would come to an end, if males were not sexually mutilated to gratify his ferocious sadism.[1]

The Kikess, who does admit in one sentence that "some say [sexual mutilation] is 'barbaric and unnecessary,'" contributes on her own the information that "uncircumcised males get recurrent urinary tract infections." That, no doubt, is true. So do a great many males who have been mutilated. And ulceration of the urinary tract is especially common in infants who have been mutilated.

The central letter comes from a stupid woman whose son complained that he had been dreadfully embarrassed in the gymnasium, where the other boys ridiculed him because he didn't resemble a Sheeny. The stupid youngster, anxious to appear just like the rest of the vulgar herd, demanded to be circumcised. The foolish parents, instead of teaching their son

1. On this disgusting form of persisting savagery, see Nicholas Carter, *Routine Circumcision, the Tragic Myth* (London, Londinium Press, 1979) and *Liberty Bell*, October 1989, pp. 1-5; November 1989, pp. 7-10. On the practice of contemporary Jewesses with regard to copulation with White men, see *Liberty Bell*, February 1992, p. 20.

to be an individual with self-respect, consented, although they might have made a weak protest had he wanted to wear a bone in his nose (a fashion not yet promulgated by the "schools")—or to become a pervert, in keeping with the gospel promulgated in the public boob-hatcheries. The circumcision was "a very painful operation," and the feeble-minded youngster blamed his parents, not himself, for the pain he had brought on himself. The moral is, make your son resemble an Australoid or other savage when he is an infant and can't complain about the pain and the probable subsequent deformation of his personality by the traumatic shock inflicted on him.[2]

The *pièce de résistance* is a letter from "Old Doc in Kentucky," who doubtless profited for many years from collecting fifty bucks for a single clip. He opines that "Studies over the past several years have shown that women whose sexual partners have been circumcised tend to have a lower incidence of cervical cancer." The "studies" are not specified. All such studies are worthless, if not correlated to race, ethnic group, and social status. Races differ physiologically as well as psychologically. Certain diseases, for example, occur only in Jews. And there is some evidence that Jewesses, who presumably copulate chiefly with males whose foreskins have been sacrificed to beastly old Yahweh, have a lower incidence of cervical cancer than women of other races. They may also have a higher incidence of uterine cancer. So what of it?[3]

According to "Ann Landers," several "young docs" also wrote to defend and justify a considerable part of their income. (The depreciation of the dollar may have increased the once standard fee of fifty bucks.)

2. On the psychological consequences of the mutilation, see Carter, *op. cit.*, especially pp. 85-93, It is, incidentally, interesting that the one hundred male perverts examined by a Naval physician were all circumcised, and while it is quite possible that sexual mutilation may predispose to homosexuality, as it is said to do among Semites, usually Moslems, among whom both circumcision and perversion are, so to speak, merely normal, prevalence of sexual mutilation in our time deprives the statistic of cogency.

3. On this topic, see Carter, *op. cit.*, pp. 41-46.

No one seems to notice the great intrinsic improbability that mutilation of the penis could biologically affect the vagina. Does it also cause wives to gain or lose weight? Or to suffer from ingrown toenails?

What is important here is to note the general worthlessness of all statistical "proofs" that are based on relatively small percentages and a small number of subjects. If two or three hundred specimens yield a perfect result (i.e., that 100% or at least 98% of group X show a characteristic that is absent in 100% of group Y) that is noteworthy and calls for duplication and verification, but if group X shows 5% more of the characteristic than group Y, that difference is likely to be aleatory and is certainly devoid of validity. When differences of only a few percent are observed in less than five thousand specimens, the observation is not worth mentioning. Statistical studies of the common type would undoubtedly show that the wives of uncircumcised men get more or fewer permanent waves than other women, eat more or less asparagus, see cinemas more or less often, or make more or fewer trips by aëroplanes. Undoubtedly more or fewer of such women will be found to have been born under the zodiacal sign of Cancer,[4] and more or fewer of them will be left-handed or golden blonde or astigmatic.[5]

4. Some years many pages of the *Skeptical Inquirer* were blackened with a foolish controversy over the "discovery" by some Frenchman that a slightly larger percentage of noted athletes were born when some planet (Mars, of course, as I recall!) was in the ascendant. What would have been remarkable would have been a discovery that there was *no* difference between the astrological auspices under which they were all born. Take any relatively uniform group of a few hundred persons, and you will find small percentages of difference between them in anything for which you may test them. And do not be confused by the difference between a simple calculation of probability and a calculation of the probability that the probability will be realized in any one instance. The probability that a tossed coin will come up 'heads' is one out of two, but you have doubtless witnessed occasions when 'tails' came up four or five times in succession, although for each successive try the probability was still one out of two.

5. A perfect example of what you or anyone else can do with statistics is provided by William F. Buckley, Jr., in his syndicated column for the ninth of April (*National Review*, 24 May 1993, p. 69). He quotes a writer who says: "I published an

Obviously, not even a tentative hypothesis of a causal relation can be based on such evidence.

It is only prudent to suspect all statistics of social import. If they favor "Liberal" (i.e., Marxist) purposes, they are likely to be as fraudulent as the "study" by which the Rockefeller Foundation promoted male homosexuality. The finding that 10% of all males (race unstated) were perverts was accepted for almost half a century, until Kinsey's statistics were shown to have been rigged and flagrantly dishonest.[6] Now, despite all the intensive efforts of the public schools in the meantime, recent surveys put the number of perverts at 1% or something between 1% and 2%. Why was the truth not ascertained by independent investigation forty-five years ago, when it would have done some good? Was there some clandestine power that forbade such investigation, or were all "social scientists" childishly and irredeemably gullible?

Remember that the Federal government has many squads of trained statisticians who will prove *anything* at the drop of a hat or a nod from their paymasters. You should not be surprised by the recent issues of *Criminal Politics* which show that economic and financial statistics are being systematically falsified. The same is doubtless true in the current hullabaloo about cigarettes, obviously designed to keep the dim wits of the general public so occupied with fictitious crusades that they will not perceive what is being done to them until it is too late.

If the statistics are not faked, remember that small percentages except in very large numbers (ten thousand is a minimum) have no probative value whatsoever. For example, no one should have even noticed Dr. Rhine's famous "proofs" of "extrasensory perception." As I pointed out in *Is there*

article showing that the correlation between eighth-grade math scores [i.e., scores made on examinations in mathematics] and the distance of state capitals from the Canadian border was .522, a respectable showing. By contrast, the correlation with per pupil expenditure was a derisive .203. I offered the policy proposal that states wishing to improve their schools should move closer to Canada." The satirist chose an example that was *prima facie* absurd. A less scrupulous writer could have found a similar correlation with, e.g., annual rainfall or the sale of cigarettes or circumcision, and sold his "discovery" to many suckers.

6. On the "Kinsey report," see *Liberty Bell*, February 1992, pp. 14-21.

Intelligent Life on Earth?, pp. 29-34, what Rhine's data really proved was that if there are persons endowed with "extrasensory perception," he had encountered none of them.

"Ann Landers'" propaganda gives you an opportunity to notice what is much more important, the fallacious nature of most "studies" about matters of social importance. Do not, however, blame her for her deceptive column. She is loyal to her race. Let us hope that you and I are as loyal to our own.

ADDENDUM ON CHILDREN

My article, "Suffer, Little Children," in the issue for January 1993 was based in part on an Australian periodical which reported scandalous crimes in Nebraska centered about a rich, tall, and piggish nigger named Larry King. A kind and thoughtful reader has sent me two books that are more authoritative and recount the appalling events in detail. They add much to my discussion, but do not alter the conclusions, so I shall only list the books here as sources of copious information.

A former Senator in Nebraska for sixteen years, John W. Decamp, has written *The Franklin Cover-Up: Child Abuse, Satanism, and Murder in Nebraska* (AWT Inc., Lincoln, Nebraska, 1992; paperback, $9.95; I suppose postage is additional). I strongly recommend this book, if you are interested in determining the present status of the United States, which is that of an apple rotten to the core. Nebraska is merely a part of the whole, and what applies to it applies, *mutatis mutandis*, to Illinois or Louisiana or any other state. You will incidentally be able to form some estimate of one of our leading criminal organizations, not the Mafia, but the F.B.I. (The *I* in the abbreviated name of the Federal Bureau once represented 'Investigation'; it now represents 'Intimidation,' including, as was recently seen in Waco, Texas, terrorism and murder.)

The cover-up of nigger King's activities, which Mr. DeCamp compares to the infamous Warren Report to cover-up the assassination of Kennedy, was on a smaller scale: only fifteen witnesses and investigators died mysteriously, probably by murder, whereas the Warren cover-up cost the lives of at least thirty-five witnesses to unwanted facts.

The criminal gang in Nebraska includes the state's richest financiers, the leading "newspapers" (i.e., liepapers), the

executives of large corporations, mayors, chiefs of police, prosecuting attorneys, judges, and ranking state officials, and a Masonic or quasi-Masonic order known as Ak-Sar-Ben,[1] which consists of the social élite of the state and crowns an annual King and Queen in antics reminiscent of the old Krew of Komus in New Orleans.

Do not overlook Mr. DeCamp's Appendix B. It is a succinct description of an erstwhile friend and typical politician of the better type (i.e., only an opportunistic crook).[2]

A booklet entitled *The Mystery of the ["] Carefully Crafted Hoax ["]* (s.l.& a. [1992?]) is by an anonymous author who writes in the name of the publisher, the Nebraska Leadership Conference[3]; there is a foreword by Ted Gunderson, an investigator who must be responsible for much of the material. The quoted part of the title is a phrase invented by an obviously corrupt Grand Jury that had been convened on the behalf of the criminals to silence with indictments witnesses who could not otherwise be intimidated.

The booklet necessarily covers more summarily much of the same ground as Mr. DeCamp's longer book, but contains some new material (quoted testimony etc.) and concludes with a helpful chronological table.

1. One of the Burlington Railroad's "Zephyrs" was named in honor of this clique. See its timetables in the later part of the 1960s, before the summary destruction of American railroads and industry by our alien government had become spectacularly successful.

2. I admire Mr. Decamp's courage and shall not be astonished if I hear of his sudden death from a "heart attack" or the crash of an airplane or "suicide"; cf. his Appendix A, which notes the manner of death of the fifteen witness whose sudden decease facilitated the cover-up by the criminal network whose normal activities had been fortuitously exposed by nigger King's stupidity. He is a veteran of the action to kill young Americans and disgrace our once respected country in Vietnam, and he first became unpopular when he proposed a rational consideration of the so-called war. But I do not mean to make him a hero: he is also responsible for the importation of almost three thousand Vietnamese children into the United States. (Note that 'Vietnamese' merely means that they come from the geographical area now called Vietnam; they may belong to any of the numerous racial groups in that region. But that makes no difference. They do not belong in an Aryan nation, such as we once were.)

3. P.O. Box 30165, Lincoln, Nebraska (68503); $6.00 postpaid.

Both books consider the prevalent charges of Satanism and include descriptions of typical rites, including the sacrifice of children to Satan, that are often used to traumatize the children who are compelled to witness them and will be enslaved by terror. The children who are sacrificial victims are usually sold by their parents and their disappearance is not reported or otherwise noticed. (It is estimated that 100,000 children (races unspecified) disappear in the United States every year.) The adults who attend or participate in such ceremonies obviously enjoy them.[4]

There has been a campaign in the press (including the *Skeptical Inquirer*) to discredit reports of such ceremonies. The principal facts (as distinct from embroidery by excited witnesses or unscrupulous journalists) seem to me entirely credible. Indeed, they are no more than what was to be expected in our great ochlocracy, and it is noteworthy that they excite only a morbid interest without real moral (as distinct from religious) indignation. I have forgotten which historian of the Roman Empire remarked that a society that loses its capacity for moral indignation is doomed to extinction.

'Moral indignation' is not precisely the right term; it conveys a suggestion of righteousness, which is often deadly. More fundamental is a rational awareness of the need to preserve the consensus on which a society is founded, the norms of conduct that are taken for granted and only partially defined in enacted laws, which are always less binding than the unwritten ones. Since 'law' is a word that has now become ambiguous and is often limited to legislation, the best term for the whole of a society's moral foundation is *nomos* (Greek νόμος). When that consensus has been destroyed by parasites and folly, the result is *anomia,* for which it is unnecessary to import the French form, *anomie*, now in current use. When the foundation has been subverted, the society collapses, as does a building of which the foundation has been destroyed. It collapses into a chaotic heap, a horde of

4. I have received an anonymous memorandum from a man who says that he "began with 'wife-swapping'" (an amusement that violates an Aryan man's instinctive sense of self-respect) and proceeded along those lines until he was "terribly shocked" by a realization that he "relished" the sexual abuse of children of both sexes below the age of puberty. The ambiguous word leaves one uncertain whether his enjoyment was that of a spectator or of an activist.

bewildered individuals who have not even an instinct of self-preservation. It becomes a jungle in which it is possible for a female named Rodham, her despicable male assistant, and their scabrous and reeking gang of degenerates to be invested with what is legally the supreme executive power—a jungle in which the ruling Sheenies can force their victims to spend fifty million dollars on a monument to the greatest and most outrageous swindle in the world's history—a jungle in which the same victims must maintain a horde of several hundred professional murderers to begin a rule by sheer terror. Throughout such a jungle, the total demoralization and rot accidentally disclosed in Nebraska has become merely normal and commonplace, and Satanic rites, including the killing and dismemberment of infants and young children, becomes no more than a titillating entertainment.

As I noted in my article in *Liberty Bell,* Satanism need not involve a religion and a superstitious belief in the supernatural.

LOST HOPE

The current epidemic of the African Plague, usually and mistakenly called "AIDS," encouraged rational observers to entertain hopes about three critical matters. One deplored, of course, the atrocious fact that many innocent and valuable citizens were infected in hospitals, chiefly by being given transfusions of infected blood, partly from cynical negligence and partly because the means of detecting such blood are inadequate and fallible. As a recent scandal has shown, in France many persons were deliberately infected by the French government, which ordered the distribution of blood known to be diseased. The official reason was budgetary, but it is quite likely that Mitterand & Co. also reasoned that the majority of victims would be White men, women, and children. No such planned pollution of blood supplies is reported in the United States, in which efforts to disseminate the disease among the American people chiefly take the form of Congressional legislation to force the employment of diseased carriers of the plague in situations (e.g., in restaurants) in which they will necessarily infect some unwary White men and women.

One also felt some compassion for White women who were infected by men they never should have married. But these losses were offset by the expected benefits, viz.:

1. The science and practice of medicine would be put on a more rational basis by being forced to study and understand what had thus far been taken for granted as a mysterious *vis medicatrix naturae.* This hope has been realized, and the immune system of the human body is now being intensively studied, with promising results, despite some obfuscation, ordered by our Jewish rulers, to conceal the fact that the immune system of any individual is hereditary and therefore also varies from race to race. This may be the greatest advance in therapeutic science since Harvey.

2. One also hoped that the dire disease would abate the plague of homosexual degenerates who are forever yelling for their spurious and imaginary "rights," and seeking, with the help of Congress, opportunities to infect valuable human beings. The quantity of animated garbage that recently stank up the already reeking streets of Tel Aviv-on-the-Potomac (commonly called Washington, D.C.) raises serious doubts about the effectiveness of "AIDS" as a social antiseptic and purgative. Optimists will continue to hope, counting on the incubation period of the virus, which is often as long as ten years.

3. The known death-rate in Africa and observations by satellite of deserted and presumably lifeless villages and areas encouraged hopes that the African disease would clean up that continent, perhaps in time to avert the massacre of the civilized inhabitants of South Africa, for which American "do-gooders" and the traitors who rule South Africa have been working for decades. Alas, it is now clear that "AIDS" will not save the South Africans from their folly.

What is even worse, according to a report reprinted in the April 1992 issue of the little newsletter issued by Canadians for Foreign Aid Reform,[1] the Congoids are breeding faster than the disease can dispose of them and faster than they are killing each other with weapons supplied by American and other taxpayers. The population of Africa south of the Sahara

1. P.O. Box 332, Station B, / Etobicoke, Ontario / M9W-5L3; subscription, $16.00 per annum.

was 190,000,000 in 1955, when the Communists ("anti-colonialists") were just getting down to creating disaster. Despite "AIDS," "civil" wars among the sub-humans, and starvation, the population increased to 515,000,000 in 1991, and is still increasing at a rate that will produce at least one billion talking apes by 2015.

If that statistic is correct, it cancels one of the brightest hopes excited by the epidemic. It now appears that nature will not work for us in the Dark Continent, and intelligent Aryans, if there are enough of them left, will have to confront the imminent crisis and deal with it. American nitwits, excited to sentimental fatuity by scenes cunningly exhibited on the Kikes' boob-tubes, have generally approved the wanton waste of their resources and of some American lives in an attempt to mitigate the effects in Somalia of a famine the inhabitants brought on themselves. (The mongrel inhabitants are of largely Semitic and Hamitic, rather than Congoid, ancestry, but they are 'wogs,' biological trash.)[2] If Americans are so eager to benefit the world, they should adopt a rational policy: use the Navy and Air Force to prevent the delivery of the one billion dollars' worth of food that is now given each year by foolish Aryans to the Congoids and similar sub-humans. This would surely accelerate the beneficial effects of starvation. It would probably also be well to prevent the delivery of arms and ammunition. It is true that such an embargo would decrease the rate at which the niggers kill each other, but it would help preserve the elephants, rhinoceros, and other valuable species of mammals that the savages are now slaughtering.

Africa contains many valuable and some indispensable minerals which the "New World Order" is designed to prevent Americans from procuring for such industry as they have left. A drastic diminution of the number of talking anthropoids in Africa would make it possible to disinfect the regions from which we could obtain the minerals we need, and would also ensure the survival of mammals that we like and with whom we have formed some traditional bonds. But muzzy headed females will complain, as usual, that common sense is hard-hearted and "unfeeling."

2. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, March 1993, pp. 15-21.

AT THE JEWISH CEMETERY IN PRAGUE

A Chapter from the Novel *BIARRITZ*

By
Hermann Goedsche

Originally Published in 1868 and Republished Numerous Times

Translated from the German and annotated
By
Charles E.Weber, Ph.D.

TRANSLATOR'S INTRODUCTION

Biarritz is the title of a very long novel by the German diplomat, Hermann Goedsche (1815-1878). It was originally published in 1868 by Liebrecht in Berlin. Goedsche published *Biarritz* under the pseudonym of Sir John Retcliffe. Various editions of it appeared later, one in Berlin around 1876 and another in Munich around 1924. The chapter of *Biarritz* entitled, "Auf dem Judenkirchhof in Prag" (At the Jewish Cemetary in Prague), occupies pages 141 to 193 of the edition from which I obtained copies of the chapter. This chapter was reprinted in Berlin in 1919 under the title, *Das Geheimnis der jüdischen Weltherrschaft, aus einem Werke des vorigen Jahrhunderts, das von den Juden aufgekauft wurde und aus dem Buchhandel verschwand* (The Secret of Jewish Domination of the World, from a work of the previous century that was bought up by the Jews and disappeared from the book trade). This reprint is listed as having 47 pages in the catalogue of the Library of Congress in Washington. In 1933 the chapter was again reprinted, this time in Berlin with an introduction by a prominent National Socialist legal scholar, Johann von Leers. This edition bore the original title, "Auf dem Judenkirchhof in Prag." Further editions of the chapter were published by the Orbis Verlag in Prague, 1942 ff.

"Auf dem Judenkirchhof in Prag" is reputed to be one of the chief sources of the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, which was first reprinted in Russia in 1903 in the newspaper *Znamia* and subsequently in book form in 1905. This famous work purports to be a report of the meetings held in Basel in 1897 at the time of the first Zionist congress. It was translated into a number of languages. Its authenticity has been disputed, but Henry Ford, who supported the publication in 1920-1922 of research on the Jewish question, seems to have given the wisest evaluation

of the *Protocols* when he remarked of them, "I don't know who wrote the *Protocols*, but everything is going according to their plan."

An important difference between the *Protocols* and "Auf dem Judenkirchhof in Prag" lies in the fact that the latter is in a form which reveals itself at the end to have been a dream with aspects of a nightmare. In this dream, however, criticism of actual Jewish power and behavior is presented. Several decades earlier the famous Jewish poet, Heinrich Heine (1797-1856), had bitterly criticized contemporary German conditions within the framework of his *Reisebilder* (travel images).

When we read "Auf dem Judenkirchhof in Prag" we must bear in mind that it was written at a time when the emancipation of the Jews in western Europe had taken place less than a century earlier, largely as a result of the French Revolution and the spirit of the Enlightenment. In Germany, a notable manifestation of this spirit was the famous drama by G.E. Lessing, *Nathan der Weise* (1779). During the course of the nineteenth century, Jews in Europe acquired a further tremendous financial power, as Goedsche brings out in quite detailed, specific terms. This financial power, however, had not been something entirely new in the nineteenth century, post-emancipation time, as demonstrated by the rôle of the Jews at various courts, such as those in Württemberg in the eighteenth century and in Brandenburg in the sixteenth century. No less a figure than Frederick the Great, king of Prussia from 1740-1786, entrusted great monetary responsibilities to a Jew by the name of Ephraim. It seems ironic that Hitler had a great admiration for Frederick the Great, whose portrait he kept during his last days in his bunker in Berlin.

Perhaps the most remarkable, if not downright eerie, aspect of "Auf dem Judenkirchhof in Prague" is its prophetic quality. Allowing for external changes and developments, such as the introduction of television, perceptive, well-informed Americans will have no trouble in

noting many parallels between the objectives and behavior of Jews in the present-day United States, on the one hand, and those of the Jews as portrayed by Goedsche. This is all the more remarkable in view of the fact that Goedsche's work was written some 125 years ago, when some 90% of the Jews in the world were still living in Europe.

There are a number of technical difficulties which I have encountered in translating the chapter. Goedsche not only uses a number of Hebrew words (which I have retained) but even imitates the word order frequently used by Yiddish-speaking Jews, the juxtaposition of dependent infinitives with modal auxiliaries and future tense auxiliaries, while in standard, modern German such infinitives are usually at the end of a clause in a word order that would be analogous to "I shall this afternoon into town go." Since this Yiddishism has its parallel in English, I was not able to convey this particular Yiddish quality in my translation. It is all too often true that translations can be only approximations of the original text as to meaning.

Portrait of Nathan Hirschel, Primate of the Prague Jewish community in academic robes. Augsburg copper engraving of the eighteenth century.

AT THE JEWISH CEMETERY IN PRAGUE

The so-called Jewish City of Prague is formed by a remarkable jumble of crooked, cornered, and narrow alleys in the proximity of the old Prague Ring, which has witnessed so many bloody and important episodes of Bohemian and German history.

These dirty, narrow alleys, which for the most part have no names and whose labyrinth is familiar only to the inhabitants, are lined not with doors and entrance halls but rather dark caves which are never brightened by the light of day, chasms which spew out a throng of bargaining, selling, scolding men, women and children that live, crowded together and die in the desolate, dirty rooms and fill the narrow alleys during the day with the strangest small wares when they are not roaming about in the Christians' part of the city in order to carry on their trade and usury. Prague is the only city in Germany where the Jews are still secluded by customs and dwelling from the nation whose name they have assumed as a general classification in order to enjoy the advantages of an association with a government, or rather to make this government of service to their own advantage. [This refers to the citizenship status gained by Jews during the course of emancipation during the nineteenth century.]

The Jewish quarters in Prague are at once the trinket market in Vienna and the temple in Paris. In this mixture of ribbons, rags, iron and leather, deals with [the value of] thousands are transacted every day!

After one has pressed through this stinking, dirty and eerie market he suddenly comes upon a high, weathered

wall which surrounds an area of one or two acres. Elder bushes and other wild shrubs jut up over this wall, the entire length of which is surrounded by the old houses of the Jewish quarter, houses which seem to be in danger of collapsing over it at any moment. This strange ring of wall has, from the outside, an eerie, confused, weather-beaten appearance.

It is the place of the dead — the famous Jewish cemetery of Prague!

Tombstone of David Gans (1613) in the Prague Jewish cemetery. Czechoslovakian postage stamp issued in 1967 to publicize the State Jewish Museum in Prague.

Not the melancholy quiet under the old elms and firs of the Christian cemeteries; not the mild shade which lies over the cypress forest of Turkish cemeteries and usually makes them the gathering place of the idle; not the treeless and bushless bleakness of the newer Catholic cemeteries of the west with uniform grass cover that makes everything equal and therefore so painful to the heart! That is not the character of this resting place; another spirit, the spirit of the people whose bones have found a place here after long, restless roaming, their whole, frightful history full of suffering, struggles, resistance and invincibility, characterizes it. It is as if at any moment these graves, heaped over each other tenfold, chaotic and covered with shrubbery, would open up, break open the stones that had been crumbled by a millennium in order to send out the

restless roamer, a knapsack on his back and staff in hand, far out amongst the living generations, to defraud them, to enslave them and to seek the new Canaan: supremacy!

The Jewish cemetery in Prague is the oldest known. For a hundred years government law has closed it. For the present and for strangers it is one of the historical sights of Prague; for the Jews it is something sacred.

A gate-keeper with a garrulous tongue and red eyes who lives outside the wall opens the gate, which is otherwise always locked, for the curious stranger, and leads him into this wilderness of death, which intensifies the impression of the external milieu. Only a narrow path is left between the tightly crowded rows of graves and moss-covered gravestones. Briers and broom cover everything; even the grass that grows up between them appears to emerge withered from the earth.

While one is walking along, the guardian of the dead relates the story of death; of Rabbi Ben Manasse, the great conqueror of death, of Rabbi Löw, the most learned rabbi of the 17th century, of Shimeon the Just and of the Polish princess Anna Schmiels. Then he leads the traveler to the gravestone of Anna Kohn and shows him the mysterious number 606, which is supposed to prove that Israel has been burying its dead here for twelve hundred years, in the legendary time of Libussa and her maids on the Wisherad, long before the cross pursued hither the people scattered in all directions by Jehova's wrath. [Libussa was the legendary founder of Prague.]

Without giving credence to this date, one can nevertheless agree with the opinion of all of Jewry that there existed here one of the oldest — the Jews say the oldest — Israelite settlements and communities in Europe.

However, the Jewish guide, along with the curious stranger, goes on past a place where a strange heap of field-stones arises under an ancient elder tree amongst

sunken stones; and if the traveler asks him he gives an evasive answer.

Beth-Chayim — the house of life — is the name of the cemetery! Yes, certainly this resting place of the dead is the house of life! This is true because there issues forth from here the mysterious, powerful impulse which makes the dispersed people the master of the earth, the scorned people the tyrants of the nations, and which is supposed to fulfill the promises to the children of the Golden Calf, promises that were once given to the people of God in the burning bush of thorns! [*]

Even the gloomy appearance of the Jewish city had taken on a certain festive appearance. The fluttering small wares had disappeared from the corner stones and door posts, the old, toothless women, the lads with the pointed, sharp faces and the shrewdly glistening eyes, the girls with the stout fullness of breasts and hips, which facilitates so very much the reproduction of the people, darted from cave to cave in holiday garments. Leafy branches were put up on the houses and broken window panes. On the old stone bench men were sitting in lively conversation; along the passages the younger people were chatting. Men and women in their best Sabbath dress, their prayer books in their hands, were walking among them to the synagogue, and poor Christian women, whom poverty forced to be servants, came with bowls and bottles in order to make preparations for the meal.

It was the Feast of Tabernacles, the last day, the day of gathering, and the darkness of the evening already was descending on the narrow alleys, while beyond the Jewish quarters the Christian part of the city was at the moment still lit up in the light of rays of the departing sun.

Two men, one of them older, in a black, silken talar and long, hanging locks at the temples that characterize the Polish Jews, the other in his middle years in a modern suit on which sparkled the diamond buttons of his shirt and the

[*See Exodus, chapter 3.]

thick, golden chain on his vest whenever he happened to pass a scarce ray of light, were walking through the narrow streets without bothering to notice the activities around them.

The younger man appeared to be the guide and when he brought his companion as far as the little house in which the gate-keeper of the cemetery lives, he knocked on the already closed shutter, through the slots of which the pleasant glow of candles proclaimed the festive activities inside, for the summer had been good and had brought in generous tips of the tourists.

The narrow face of the gate-keeper appeared at once at the door and looked out into the darkness of the evening with unseeing eyes.

"Are you Levi Aaron? Where have you been staying so long? After all, the neighbors are already all together and the cake and kosher wine are on the table."

"It is not Aaron," said the knocker. "Come outside, Joel, someone wants to talk to you!"

The dull eyes of the gate-keeper had become accustomed to the darkness. "God the just," he said with astonishment while darting out of the door, "it is one of the elders! Honored sir, what is it that you command?"

"I, nothing, but the rabbi here wishes to conduct another short prayer at the cemetery because he wants to leave with the train very early in the morning."

"At the cemetery? Tonight? After all, you know yourself, honored Mr. Banker, that I am forbidden to open after sundown, and in addition today, after all, is the holy Sabbath."

"In the first place, you need not shout out my profession in the night," said the banker with hesitation, "so that every peddler Jew knows that the banker Rosenberg was at your house. As far as the permission to open is concerned, I am the elder and I give it. I shall wait here until the prayer is at an end."

"Would you not deign to enter my poor house?"

"No! hurry and fetch the key!"

"It is hanging here behind the door."

"All the better. Then the company inside need not know what we have done. Find a pretext so that the curious people will not pester me!"

The gate-keeper disappeared inside, but he soon returned with the bunch of keys and opened up the little portal next to the gate path. He had taken a lantern with him and was about to light it.

"Forget it!" spoke the deep voice of the rabbi. " I do not need any light. Lock the door from the inside.!"

"But Mr. von Rosenberg...."

"Lock it, I tell you!"

The gate-keeper obeyed with a hint of suspicion.

"Now lead me to the grave of the holy rabbi Simeon ben Yehuda."

"Take hold of my garment, honored sir," said the cemetery guard, "it is dark and you might stumble over the old graves."

"I see at night better than during the day, my son!" answered the deep voice of the Polish scribe.

" Well, then. Here is the grave!"

The old man reverently kissed the pile of stones to which the gate-keeper had led him. Then he wrapped the prayer strap around his forehead and bowed his head.

The guard heard him murmur a long prayer in the Hebrew language, but it was so mixed with ancient words or a dialect quite unknown to him that he understood only a few expressions, although in former years he had long been a prayer leader of a Bohemian congregation.

It was only after quite some time and after the gate-keeper had given signs repeatedly of a growing impatience that the stranger ended his prayer and turned to the guardian of the cemetery.

"How long have you been performing the duty?"

"Ten years!"

"And how long did your predecessor perform the duty?"

"Forty-five!"

"Forty-five years; they cannot know it," murmured the old man. "Listen!"

"What do you wish?"

"When you took over your duty from your predecessor, did you receive an instruction or an order from him?"

"I?"

"Yes, you! because it has been thus since the first dead person found his final resting place in this soil."

"Well, and if that is the case, why are you asking about it? This is the first time that that happened during my duty."

"Because it happened only once every hundred years and a man's life only seldom reaches this goal."

"I see, you know about it, rabbi," said the gate-keeper fearfully. "But if I am to obey you, you must give me the word which was handed down to me by my predecessor with a holy oath that I had to give on the Torah."

The Polish rabbi bowed to him and slowly whispered to him a word with seven syllables.

The gate-keeper turned with humility. "You are the master, rabbi," he said. "Everything that you order will take place."

"You will send away the friends that are celebrating the festival in your house before the clock of the Christians, which they made on the tower on the market to scorn our people, strikes the eleventh hour."

"It will happen, rabbi, as you say."

"When the hammer of the clock first strikes you will open the gate of this garden of Adonai, and when the last stroke has died away you will disappear into your house and close the doors and windows and go to your bed, so that you and yours will be like a corpse, which neither sees nor hears."

"I shall neither see nor hear!"

"The angel of death will keep your soul in your body and cause it to roam between the graves to the end of time if you do not strictly follow the order!" threatened the old man. "Now come and bear in mind that in your service you are a servant of the great synagogue of Jerusalem. I do not need to remind you to remain silent, even to the man of earthly vanity who brought me here."

They both went back to the gate at which the banker was still keeping guard.

"Now," said the banker, "your will has been carried out, rabbi, and you can inform my business friend in Warsaw that Rosenberg and Son are always ready to do any favor for a guest that is recommended to them from such a good hand. Should we go home now, where my wife is waiting with the meal?"

"Let us go, son," spoke the rabbi, "but excuse me from the vain display. I shall spend the night in prayer!"

The banker shrugged his shoulders and offered the gatekeeper a coin. "Joel," he said softly, "it is not necessary that the other elders of the community learn about the violation of the rule."

The gate-keeper nodded and the two men disappeared once more in the dark alleys, which had gradually become more nearly empty, while joyous chatting and sounds of the festive meal could be heard from the houses.

Miserable, dirty and dark though these caves appeared from the outside, not a few of the parlors in the spaces furthest to the rear were now resplendent in the light of numerous wax candles which was caught in high mirrors and on the precious Brussels rugs on the floor or glistened from the rich table ware that heavily loaded down the tables with vases, bowls and goblets, at which the women and girls were sitting who perhaps during the day were keeping the notions down on the stinking alley and were now rustling in heavy silken dresses, adorned with golden chains and bracelets, while the fire of

diamonds and rubies glowed from the dark hair and the highly arched bosoms.

Czecho-Slovakian stamp issued 23 February, 1957

Who does not know of the splendid Prague bridge which leads over from the old quarter to the Hradschin, or had not at least heard of it?

On sixteen double arches the bridge spans more than 150 feet over the Moldau [Czech: Vltava], which rushes far below, connecting the old quarter with the Mala Strana [Little Quarter] and the Hradschin.

Emperor Karl IV, to whom the old Bohemian city owes its splendor, laid the foundation stone on 9 July 1358, but it was not entirely completed until 150 years later under Vladislaw II [king of Bohemia 1471-1516].

What fates, what splendor, what streams of blood have been witnessed by the mighty structure, which has defied for 500 years, almost without damage, time, tempests, waves and cannon balls.

The unsaintly Wenzel [IV, king of Bohemia 1378-1419] had Saint Nepomuk [ca. 1350 to 1393] thrown into the current because he did not want to reveal to him the minor sins of the Bohemian queen; along the Stone Alley the wild king raged with cane and hounds; Huss [ca. 1370 to 1415; religious reformer] walked there with his students to the Hradschin; the vain Sigismund [emperor 1410-1437] in gay splendor was to break his Imperial word so wretchedly at the stake of Kosnitz! — the wild Zizka [Hussite leader, ca.

1370-1424] swung his club, — George of Podebrad [reigned 1458-1471] went to his coronation over the mighty arches, Louis the Jagellone to his death in the Battle of Mohács [in which he was defeated by the Turks on 29 August 1526], looked proudly on his beautiful Prague and the all too weak Rudolph [II, 1576-1612], emperor of women, jugglers and astronomers, hurled down his curse upon the ungrateful city, which gave the stolen crown to his brother Matthias Corvinus [Goedsche has confused Emperor Matthias, 1612-1619, with the earlier Hungarian king, Matthias Corvinus]. The square stones, which were already gray with age, witnessed the Imperial councillors Martinitz and Salwata being thrown from those windows by the Bohemian nobles on 23 May 1618, thereby beginning the bloody religious war with which Austria devastated Germany for 30 years. How often strode over these arches the horse of the proud Friedländer [i.e., Wallenstein], how the Swedish cannon balls thundered for weeks in vain over the bridge against the bridge tower of the old city, which was defended by the students and citizens and on whose corner tower were stuck for ten years the heads of the loyal men who paid on the scaffold of the Great Ring for their religious courage and for their loyalty to the Winter King [Frederick II of the Palatinate] and for their defeat on the White Mountain (8 November, 1620].

And again an Imperial procession of the Bavarian Albert moved over the bridge. Albert, led to Prague by the hereditary foe of the Germans, the French, during the War of [Austrian] succession, had himself crowned there as Karl VII. Then came the Prussians for the first time (1744) and thirteen years later the cannons of Frederick the Great spewed 90,000 balls against the city. —

But even the most recent time has also drenched the bridge with blood in the Pentecostal week of the year 1848, when the wild uprising built its barricades at the bridge tower of the old city and the cannon of Prince

Windischgrätz thundered over to the old city and avenged the death of the Princess!

Certainly, few bridges have such memories!

On this evening, too, the stream of people who always enliven this interesting as well as beautiful spot of the Bohemian land filled the broad granite sidewalks and salients of the arches, with their benches and statues, surging back and forth, an unending, colorful, scintillating line; citizens, soldiers, tourists, farmers, clergymen and workers, who moved from one side of the river to the other or who were walking on this beautiful evening for recreation to the splendid Moldau Island.

From the towers of the city clocks were striking ten o'clock. In the semicircular structure in which stands the statue of Saint Nepomuk, at the same place from which King Wenzel had the silent father confessor thrown into the currents of the Moldau — probably because at that time Offenbach had not yet written his famous couplet for husbands in La Belle Hélène [operetta, 1865] — and thus made a Christian martyr out of a quite obstinate clergyman — there sat on a stone bench a man of tall, slim build whose serious, pale appearance with a balding forehead, the result of many nights spent at a study desk, gave the impression of his being older than he really was. His large, light blue eyes with a somewhat rigid glance looked attentively over the passing crowd of people as if he were searching amongst the hundreds of people for a certain figure and could not yet find it.

Although the face of the waiting man exhibited the Germanic type, with its physical strength, this strength was spiritualized by great capacities and exertions of will of his mind. The characteristics of the mind and the habits of life certainly exercise great influence on one's external

appearance, and if they cannot reshape the original type, they nevertheless leave their traces on it.

Every physiognomist who saw the waiting man on the Prague bridge over the Moldau would have recognized immediately that this man was leading a lofty intellectual life and had dedicated his youthful vigor to serious and difficult studies.

The bells had just rung out the tenth hour when a man approaching from the direction of the Hradschin dressed in a light summer coat stepped into the semicircular structure toward the waiting man, who promptly rose.

"Welcome, sir, I see that you received my letter and that curiosity or the thirst for knowledge were really so great as to cause you to make the trip."

He extended his hand toward him, which the other man clasped and shook cordially with his two hands.

"Signor Lasali, how happy I am to see you again, healthy and strong!"

"Cospetto! [= good heavens] after the adventure in the Roman catacombs, where you saved my life! You see, the five days of hunger and thirst have left no aftereffects other than the fact, at most, that my appetite for Ortolans and Champaigns has become all the sharper. But you also see, dear doctor, that Larochefoucauld's [French author, 1613-1680] and Machiavelli's maxims about gratitude of people are not always quite reliable and that in the latter half of the twentieth [*sic*] century there are still human beings who remember their obligation of gratitude and cash their checks without being forced to do so by a commercial court."

"Believe me, signor," said the scholar, "it was less the prospect of the keeping of your promise and thus the

fulfillment of one of my most ardent wishes than the fact of hearing something from you after three years that delighted me and motivated me to follow your short lines at once and to make the trip hither from Berlin to Prague."

"For this purpose I came directly from Milan. Indeed, my letter was short. Do you have it with you?"

"Yes, I know the lines by heart, having read them so often. They read: My life saver! I once vowed to you to procure for you the true key to the Cabala if I found the opportunity to do so; otherwise, I do not think much of sworn oaths, but I am prepared to keep this promise if you wish to meet me at 10 o'clock on 8 October under the Nepomuk statue on the old bridge over the Moldau in Prague. Under that your name."

"Right. That is the way it was. Do you still insist on your wish?"

"More than ever! You will render an invaluable service to the body of knowledge!"

"To the body of knowledge?" said the stranger with scorn. "That would certainly not motivate me to do this if my own curiosity did not. Listen, doctor, bend a bit over the balustrade, because what we have to discuss should scarcely be heard by the waves of the Moldau if both of us do not want to expose ourselves to a certain death."

The young scholar looked at his companion with some astonishment but complied with his wish.

It is time that we say something about the personal traits of this man.

He could have been of the same age as that of the young scholar, although the peculiar complexion of his face made difficult any estimate. The color of his skin was like the dull shade of a wax candle; no trace of color, of healthy redness, was on his face. Even the raised lips that witnessed a search for pleasure appeared void of blood and revealed,

when open, a row of firm, large teeth that were similar to the set of teeth of a wolf. The chin and nose were strongly developed, the latter protruding narrowly and boldly, revealing his Jewish origin by its characteristic curvature. His forehead was high and broad, the whole upper part of his head was strong and full, as the thick, light brown curly hair showed that was similar to the wool of a Negro. Around the mouth and the broad nostrils there was a haughty smile which often became the expression of scorn and cruelty. The eyes, more round than oval, were gray-green, very bright and had something vulture-like about them.

"Listen to me, Doctor Faust,"[*] he said as the two men were leaning over the balustrade and looking into the river, on which the shine of the narrow crescent was shimmering. "When I promised you three years ago in Rome to make you acquainted with the secret of the Cabala, that took place more to boast about power and capability that I did not, in fact, possess at the time; for even though I had pursued a number of studies about the secret traditions and sciences of my people from ancient time, not as a result of thirst for knowledge, but rather of curiosity and caprice, I knew very well that I had hardly put my foot in the door of those secrets, which I now still believe to be nothing other than the sophisms and speculations of exalted spirits, with the nimbus of which blockheads are kept in bounds and obedience. Several chance discoveries which I have made since then have led me to other thoughts and stimulated my curiosity. In spite of the short time of our association you know that I am not the man to give up so easily an idea on which I have seized or a trace which I have found. Whatever my purpose of the satisfaction of my curiosity might be, whatever the real reason that motivated me to

[*Lasali addresses the scholar somewhat scornfully as Dr. Faust, who is portrayed in Goethe's famous drama as an idealistic seeker of truth and whom Mephistopheles tries to seduce away from his ideals.]

select you as an accomplice, do not bother yourself about it. Anyway, the opportunity of fulfilling our mutual wish is at hand and it is simply a matter of whether you want to fulfill the conditions which I must place on your participation in the exploration."

"If they are not contrary to my honor and conscience, any conditions."

"Cospetto! [= good heavens] Every one himself is the best judge of that, Signor Dottore! But you have nothing to risk in that regard, but certainly in another regard, that is, your life. Do you feel determined enough to defy a serious danger?"

"For the sake of knowledge, any danger!"

"Bene! [= well] Then I must tell you that I shall lead you to a place where both of us would be more likely to be torn to pieces if discovered than our being allowed to escape alive, indeed, where a mere suspicion that we were in on the secret would bring a mob on our neck that would hound us to death in a short or long time."

"You are making me ever more eager, Signor Lasali."

"That is the one thing that I must tell you. The other matter is—you know that I myself am a member of the nation that is scattered over the earth."

"You told me that you were born a Jew."

"For that reason — although I was rejected and excommunicated by all the silly ceremonies and curses as prescribed by the books of law because I considered it advantageous for my purposes to have a bit of Christian holy water poured on my head — I nevertheless have a certain faible [= partiality] for my origin and the stipulation that I make you is your word of honor that you must keep

strictest silence about everything that we shall see and hear until I release you from your promise."

"Upon my honor!"

"Agreed. I know, do I not, that you understand Chaldean?"

"During my studies of the ancient texts I mastered it completely."

"You know that I understand it also, if not as well as you. We shall probably need this knowledge. — From your research on the Cabala do you recall that there is reference in the mystic writings to a congress of chiefs or chosen men, a congress that is repeated from time to time?"

"Yes. In the Jezirah there is mention of it with certain words, and if I have interpreted these words correctly such a congress takes place every hundred years."

"That is the way it is. The last one was held in the year 1760 and you will recall that soon thereafter there followed a great movement amongst Jews. At present we are writing the year 1787 of the destruction of Jerusalem and it is, I do not know as a result of what constellation of numbers, the certain year of the congress of the Cabalistic Sanhedrin."

"From what do you know that, friend?"

"That can be no concern of yours. Do not ask me any questions about that. It is just that way. Moreover, this evening is that of the congress and this city is the place. I intend to be at this congress at any risk of danger and I am prepared to take you with me."

"But will this not be a dishonest eavesdropping, an illegal penetration of the secrets of other people?"

"Per Bacco! [= by Bacchus] as we Italians say, if you have such scruples, then give up the fulfillment of your so long harbored wish. Or do you believe that those men who keep the secret of the Cabala will serve it up to you on an

offering plate? As far as I am concerned, I want to learn it at the risk of any danger!"

The scholar thought for some moments, then he said with resolution: "I shall accompany you, no matter what might be the results!"

"Good. Then we are in agreement. Let us go, because we do not have a moment to lose. It is a good thing that you are wearing dark clothes, as I am. Here, take this short five-chamber revolver and be ready from the outset, as I am, in case of discovery to sacrifice any life other than our own. Come."

The two men left the bridge and made their way into the old city. The Italian appeared to be familiar with all the corners and little alleys or to be taking a direction in keeping with previously noted points because without losing his way once he soon turned into the side of the Jewish City. Under a dark gateway he stood still and pulled from his pocket two false dark beards that could easily be fastened with rubber band and gave one to his companion. When they thus made themselves more similar to the inhabitants of this eerie part of the city they plunged without hesitation into the narrow dirty little alleys.

The Italian turned to the left near the cemetery, slipped through a dark passage and arrived with his companion at the northern wall of the cemetery, against which extended the houses of this side with their narrow, filthy courtyards. He must have already sought out during the day the appropriate place because in a dark corner not illuminated by any ray of light he soon came upon a pile of debris and stones which was half as high as the wall. He secured a knotted rope on a beam, the other end of which he threw over the wall and, having whispered once more the stern admonishment of silence and caution to his companion, he climbed up the wall, over whose top, protected with pieces

of broken glass, he cautiously threw his coat and let himself down on the other side onto the chaotic tangle of graves.

With the same silence and caution, the scholar followed him without heeding various injuries on the sharp edges of glass. Then Lasali got his direction by the gables of the houses outlined in the night sky over the place at which they had climbed and motioned to his companion to follow him on hands and feet, crawling over the sunken graves further toward the middle of the cemetery.

The clock of the tower of the town hall was just striking the eleventh hour, and at the first stroke the two men heard the key creaking in the gate.

A deep silence followed this sound. It showed that the cemetery had been opened. As strenuously as they listened, they did not hear anybody enter.

The two men now found themselves crouching next to each other in a depression between two grave stones that were overgrown with a thorny hedge, in the proximity of the pile of stone which forms the grave of Rabbi Simeon Ben Yehuda. In the Jews' houses around the cemetery the lights began to go out and all sounds of the festival began to die away.

An even more eerie silence spread over the eerie place.

Thus the two eavesdroppers distinctly and clearly heard the first two quarter hours striking from the towers of the city.

Suddenly the Italian pressed the arm of the scholar.

"Silence — they are coming! Not a sound, no matter what you may hear and see!"

The gate of the entrance creaked softly — then there was a rustling along the hedges and stones like that of slowly dragging garments — a white, indistinct figure glided noiselessly, like a shadow, in the passage ways.

The figure bent down at the pile of stones, touched the stones thrice with its forehead and began to murmur a prayer softly.

The German understood that the words were Chaldean, but he had no time to think about that. In through the passage from the gate there was a hobbling, coughing and moaning; an old, bent-over figure came, almost crawling, along the even older graves and sat down beside the first figure and joined its murmured prayer.

And again there was the sound of firm, strong steps that approached on the path, a tall stately figure in a white, fluttering taleth, a prayer cloak. The figure bent down, as if unwillingly, over the plot fence.

The walk was repeated thirteen times. Thirteen ghostly figures had arrived. The doctor had counted them, but he hardly knew if they were the living or the dead. A cold shiver ran over his back and a profound horror caused his heart to thump. Involuntarily he recalled that eerily lofty tradition of the Day of Atonement on the tenth day of the month of Tishri in the synagogue of Posen, when just at the prayer, Kol-Nidre, the congregation grew and grew and figure after figure crowded in, covered in their prayer cloaks, hundreds and hundreds, far more than the numbers of the community, until the horrified rabbi raised his hands for exorcism and demanded: Whoever has flesh on his cheeks out there must remove his taleth! And when hundreds remained covered and the cloaks were removed from their heads, the skulls of the dead were seen. They had come from their graves to celebrate the festival along with the community.

As in that instance, the doctor believed that he saw the white talethim fall and skull upon skull grinning, when the last stroke of the midnight hour trembled through the night. With the dying out of the tone, a sharp metallic sound could be heard and a ghostly blue apparition of light flared up as if issuing forth from the pile of stones, the grave of the old Cabalist, and dimly lit the thirteen white covered figures that were bending down around the grave.

"May ye be greeted, ye Roshe-Bathe-Aboth[1] (1. heads of tribes) of the twelve shebatim[2] (2. tribes) of Israel," spoke a deep voice.

"Mayest thou be greeted, thou son of the cursed man!"

"One hundred years have passed. Whence come the Nesiims?"[3] (3. princes of tribes)

"Where the wind blows hither, where the people of Adonai are scattered across the lands whose governance was promised to them by the father of elders. [*]

"Are ye prepared to fulfill the promise in the hundred years that are coming?"

"We are prepared!"

"Then give the answer of those whom you represent. Shebet[4] (4. tribe) of Judah?"

"Amsterdam!" answered a strong, firm voice.

"Shebet of Benjamin?"

"Toledo!" resounded in a low manner.

"Shebet of Levi?"

"Worms!"

"Shebet of Manasseh?"

"Budapest!"

"Shebet of Gad?"

"Cracow!"

[*Compare *Deuteronomy* VII, 16: "And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity on them.]

"Shebet of Simon?"

"Rome!"

"Shebet of Sebulon?"

"Lisbon!"

"Shebet of Ruben ?"

"Paris!"

"Shebet of Dan?"

"Constantinople!"

"Shebet of Asser?"

"London!"

"Shebet of Isashar?"

The men behind the thicket could not understand the name which was murmured by the hoarse, weak voice of the man who had been called upon.

"Shebet of Naphtali?"

"Prague!" [*]

"And I, the representative of those who are outcast and roaming about," said the questioner with a deep voice, "who moves around throughout the world to gather you for the work of revenge and of the promise that was given to the seed of Abraham, taken away from that seed by the sons of the crucified man! Whoever is present from the house of Aaron[1] (1. the tribe of Levi) should stand up and test the heads and gather the council!"

[*The reader will have noted that all of the cities named are in Europe and none in the western hemisphere, not even New York. In 1868 that was justified because the vast majority of Jews, ca. 90%, lived in Europe at that time. The Jewish population of the United States at that time amounted to about 1/2 of 1% of the total population. The great waves of Jewish migration to the United States came after 1880, largely from the Russian Empire, which included at that time Poland, Lithuania and Latvia, areas of heavy Jewish settlement. For a detailed statistical study of Jews in Germany and in the world, see *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, volume III, pages 152-198, Hamburg, 1938.]

The man who had come first got up and sat down on the pile of stones. One man after the other stepped toward him and whispered to him the word with seven syllables which had been mentioned to the watchman of the cemetery that evening and each time he nodded his assent.

Then they all sat down again.

"Brethren," said the Levite, "our fathers have made the covenant which leads the initiated of the shebatim every hundred years to the grave of the great master of the Cabala, which is the teaching that imparts to the elected men the power in the world, the governance over all of the generations of the seed of Ismael. For eighteen hundred years the people of Israel have been carrying on the struggle for governance which was promised to Abraham, which the cross has seized from us. Under the soles of our foes, under pressure and death and persecution of every sort, Israel has never given up this struggle; and because the people of Abraham were dispersed over the whole earth, the whole earth will also belong to them! The wise men of our people have been leading the struggle for centuries, and step by step the people of Israel have been lifting themselves up from their decline, and mighty is the power which they already exert, openly and in secret, over the thrones and nations. For ours is the god of the earth which Aaron made for us as a consolation in the desert, the Golden Calf before which the apostates bow!"

"We are listening!" was murmured in the circle.

"When all of the gold of the earth is ours, all of the power will be ours. Then the promise that was given to Abraham will be fulfilled. Gold is the New Jerusalem; it is the mastery of the world. It is power, it is revenge, it is pleasure, thus everything which people fear and wish. That is the secret of the Cabala, the doctrine of the spirit that rules the world, of the future! For eighteen centuries we have belonged to our enemies; the new century will belong to Israel. For the fifth time, at this place, the knowing members of the secret covenant are gathering in the

thousand year struggle, for which we have finally found the courage, for the purpose of conferring as to the best means that the times and the sins of our foes offer, and every time in the past five-hundred years the new sanhedrin has had continuing victories of Israel to report. No century, however, enjoyed such successes as this one. For that reason we may believe that the time is near for which we are striving and we may say: ours is the future!"

"If a wave of hostility toward Jews does not intervene!" said the tribeless man with a bitter scorn. This man seemed to represent the advocatus diaboli of the collegium of consecration at this gathering.

"The dark times of this danger are over. The advances of the so-called culture of the Christian nations are the best protection for our efforts. Before we hear the advice of the individual voices, let us examine the means for material power of our people at the present, the cash capital which is at the disposal of Israel. So name the richest of our people on the seven international markets of Europe and how high their assets are estimated! Begin with Paris!"

"Fould and Co.," reported the voice of the seken, "20 million francs; A.J. Stern and Co., 30 million; G.L. Halphen and Co., 20 million; Anton Schnapper, 15 million; Samuel von Haber, 7 million; H.J. Reinach, 7 million; J.E. Kann and Co., 5 million; Bischoffsheim, Goldschmidt and Co., 15 million; M. Cahen D'Anvers, 5 million. Together 124 million francs. There are, in addition, the smaller houses with approximately 80 million, so that the capital in the hands of Israel amounts to more than 200 million francs."

"That is 47% of the government debt of France," said the roaming man. "Pereire and Mirés, who belong to our people, are to be estimated at 30 million." [*]

[*The reader must bear in mind that the franc values represented actual gold coinage, which was struck in denominations of 5, 10, 20, 50 and 100 francs. The

"Continue. The report from London?"

"Moses Montefiore, 2 million pounds; Moses and Son, Bischoffsheim and Goldschmidt and the Stern Brothers, each 1 million; R. Raphael and Son, Samuel Montague, each 500,000 pounds; together 6,800,000. The smaller houses of the City, over 4 million — together 11 million pounds or 260 million francs in London."

"I notice that the seken is leaving out the houses of Rothschild, the princes of the stock exchange!"

"They must be mentioned separately," declared the Levite. "The report from Vienna."

"Moritz Königswarter, 14 million gulden," reported the third voice; "Herman Todescos, 15 million soldi; M.L.

20-franc piece, also known as the "Napoleon," contained 6.46 grams of 900/1000 fine gold. For the sake of comparison, the United States half eagle ($5. gold coin) contained 8.36 grams of 900/1000 fine gold. In 1868 the British pound had 7.99 grams of 917/1000 (22 carat) gold, the 10-gulden piece of the Netherlands 6.73 grams of 900/1000 fine gold and the 5-ruble piece 6.54 grams of 917/1000 fine gold. The 20-franc pieces were introduced in 1803 by Napoleon I and became so popular that they were copied in Belgium, Switzerland, Italy and other countries, but not in Germany, the Netherlands, Scandinavia and Russia. The German taler, or more specifically the vereinstaler in 1868, was a silver coin of 900/1000 fineness with a weight of 18.52 grams on the basis of the monetary treaty of 1837 amongst several of the German states, joined by many others later. The United States silver dollar, which had derived its name from the German taler, weighed 26.73 grams and was 900/1000 fine. The Austrian silver gulden (or florin) weighed 12.34 grams, just a bit less than the United States half dollar. In 1868 gold content was the basis for exchange rates. In 1868 gold had an enormous purchasing power in terms of wages. Between 1803 and 1914 Europe had, with practically no exceptions, stable currencies based on definite quantities of the precious metals. For that reason, government debts were a serious matter, since government could not pay them off with such excuses for money as paper notes and coins made of copper, zinc and aluminum. Since 1918 there have been a number of inflations and hyperinflations in Europe, in one form or another. In general, these inflations were seriously disadvantageous to middle class Aryans and advantageous to Jews, who often profited enormously during inflations at the expense of their host populations, such as during the Weimar Republic in Germany (1919-1933).]

Biederman and Co., Max Springer, Ephrussi and Co. and Eduard Wiender, each 1 1/2 million; Ludwig Ladenburg 2, Fr. Schey 2 1/2, Leopold Epstein 3 million. Together 46 1/2 million, the smaller houses 14 million, together 61 million gulden or 152 million francs in Vienna."

"The Austrian bonds are cheap! The government debt is 2268 million gulden. When there is bankruptcy the fortunes of our people must double!"

"Berlin!"

"S. Bleichröder, Mendelsohn and Co., H.C. Plaut and S. Herz, each 1 million talers; N. Reichenheim and Sons and Liebermann and Co., each 2 million; Hermann Gerson and M.C. Levy, each 1 1/2 million; Joel Meyer 1 1/4, Moritz Güterbock 3/4, Louis Riess and Co. 1/2 million; together 13 1/2 million talers or 90 million francs."

"Thus, one twelfth of the government debt in our hand. However, this sum is modest. The proportion must become different."

"The report from Hamburg!"

"H.B. Oppenheimer 4; J.E. Oppenheimer, Jaffé Brothers; Pintus Nathan Sons each 2 million marks; Behrens Sons 1 1/2; Ferdinand Jacobson, Samuel Levy Sons, L.R. Veit and Co., A. Alexander, Lieben Königswarter. M.M. Warburg, Consul H. Jonas and Co., Julius Leser, Martin M. Fränkel, each 1. Mendelsohn-Bartholdy 3 million marks; in Altona Amsel Jacob Ree, 1; Hesse Newman, 1; W.S. Warburg 2 million; together 27 1/2 million, with the other houses around 40 million marks or 76 million francs. But the wealth of the Christian houses is unfortunately still larger! Our people cannot always work their way up in the stiff Imperial City.

"Frankfurt on the Main!"

"B.H. Goldschmidt 7 million gulden; Marcus Königswarter, Jacob S.H. Stern and the Sulzbach Brothers, each 2 million; Lazarus Speyer Ellissen 1 1/2; Ed. Moses

Kann and Co., 1 million. The smaller ones with lottery collectors approximately 8 million. In addition, the princes of capital, the combined houses of Rothschild in London, Paris, Frankfurt and Vienna with at least 100 million. Together that makes 123 million gulden or 260 million francs."

"The house of E.M. Günzburg in St. Petersburg [*] is estimated to be worth 2 million roubles; our houses in Rome and Naples are estimated at 20 million livres; in Amsterdam: Hollander and Lehven, Lippmann Rosenthal and Co. Becher and Fould, Wertheim and Gompertz are estimated at 40 million gulden. If we add all that up, the demonstrable fortune of Israel in merely ten capitals amounts to 1165 million francs. And in addition, the cities of second rank! Brethren, we may assume — without counting the people — that the great capital holders of Israel already have at their disposal a capital of two-thousand million francs in Europe!"

The approving murmur of the twelve gave the answer.

"For 3,500,000 Jews that amounts to 600 francs per capita," remarked the representative of the tribeless. "But the 3,500,000 are opposed by 265,000,000 enemies in Europe, or 500,000,000 fists!"

"The head will subdue the fist, just as it has done in the past. Labor is the servant of calculation, force the servant of intellect. Who would deny that cleverness is the talent of our race?"

"It is vain and greedy, haughty and pleasure-seeking."

"Where there is light there is also shadow. It was not without reason that Adonai, the lord, gave his chosen

[* It might seem strange to the modern reader that Russia had a well-developed commercial life in the 19th century. That fact became vivid to me when I was living in St. Petersburg in 1970. Along the Neva River there is a huge building in the Classical style built in 1805. It was the Russian stock exchange, which played an important rôle in European financial life. When I roamed through the building in 1970 it was being used as a museum of naval history.]

people toughness of the snake, the cunning of the fox, the sight of the falcon, the memory of the dog, the diligence of the ant and the faithful community of the beaver. We were along the waters of Babylon in captivity and we grew powerful! Our temple was destroyed and we built a thousand! We were enslaved in the dust for 1800 years and our head has grown above the nations and we shall enslave them again as long as the world exists!"

"The number of those who are having themselves baptized is growing!" the doubter harshly remarked.

"Fool!" said the Levite. Has not your roaming through the lands of the earth taught you that water does not wash away the spirit, but only the flesh? Let their missionary societies waste their money foolishly! Has not the haughty Times [of London] recently calculated that every converted Jewish soul costs the English mission 250,000 francs? And have we not ourselves prayed for the apostates on the Day of Atonement? For verily, I say unto you, the Jew does not become a Christian, but the Christian a Jew for generations by mixing the flesh. The baptized are the steps on which we ascend the paths that are still blocked for our people because every one of them adheres to us and not to those who are not of our body and spirit in spite of baptism; that is unless Israel itself would reject them as lepers!"

The twelve [members] of the circle murmured a curse; the doctor felt the Italian press his hand franticly and firmly around his arm. [This refers to the eavesdroppers in the cemetery.]

"Be silent and listen!"

"Brothers," spoke the voice of the Levite, "it is time that we, in accordance with the principle of our founder, that each of us, according to the experiences of the hundred years, pronounce the paths on which Israel is to be led so

that it will arrive at its goal. We, the knowing ones, are the leaders who lead the multitude, which is blind. We are the architects who put together the dead stones of the tower so that it will jut up into the heavens."

"The tower of Babylon was smashed by the hand of him whom I dare not mention," said the tribeless man.

"Our structure is on the ground of the promise that was given to Abraham. Begin your words, tribe of Ruben! How will Israel attain the power and dominance over all the nations of the earth which are due it?"

A bright, sharp voice which had a somewhat cutting quality, spoke as follows:

"All of the princes and lands of Europe are in debt today. The exchange regulates these debts. Such transactions, however, are made only with liquid capital and for that reason all liquid capital must be in the hands of Israel. A good beginning toward that end has already been made, as we have just heard. Inasmuch as we dominate the exchange, we dominate the assets of the governments. For that reason the contracting of debts must be made easier for governments in order to get more and more into our hands. Wherever possible the capital for that must be based on mortgaged institutes of the government: railroads, receipts, mines, franchises and domains. Furthermore, the stock exchange is the instrument for bringing the assets and savings of little people into the hands of capitalists by enticing them to play the stock market. Installment purchases of stocks are the fortuitous invention of our people and even if the stock exchange people cheat each other, in the final analysis people outside the guild foot the bill."

The voice, which had certainly often been heard on the great stock exchange in Paris, became silent. "Are the

sekenim in agreement with the opinions of the brother?" asked the Levite.

An approving murmur was the answer.

"It is the turn of the tribe of Simeon."

A solemn, deep voice whose intonation and words gave testimony to deep contemplation carried over to the ears of the eavesdroppers.

"The ownership of real estate will always be the ironclad, indestructible asset of every country. In itself it imparts power, respect and influence. Ownership of real estate must thus pass into the hands of Israel. That is easy if we control liquid capital. For that reason the primary effort of Israel must be depriving the present owners of their ownership of real estate. Above all, the large-scale ownership of real estate is dangerous to us. For that reason the contracting of debt by the young aristocracy in the big cities must be made easy. By the fear of scandal we shall ruin the fortunes of the aristocrats and weaken the importance of the aristocracy. The ownership of real estate must be liquidated by making it a fluid commodity. The more we cause a division of real estate holdings the more easily and cheaply we will get them into our hands. For this purpose capital must be withheld for some time from mortgages and their insecurity propagated. Under the pretext of wanting to make things easier for the poorer classes and labor the taxes and burdens must be imposed on real estate alone in the government and communities. If the real estate and land are in our hands the toil of the Christian tenants and workers will produce a tenfold interest for us."

The tribeless man laughed mockingly. "This advice is good, but not new. Ask in Paris and Vienna who already owns the houses! The Damno [apparently a type of mortgage payment plan], my invention, is an excellent device for ruining the owner."

Again there followed the approving murmur of the gathering.

"Tribe of Judah, it is your turn!"

The voice that was raised had a convincing, aggressive tone that had the sound of years and thalers. [The German monetary unit before the foundation of the Empire in 1871 was the thaler.]

"The artisan class, that force of the middle class, is standing in the way of Israel, as the ownership of real estate is the strength of the aristocracy, must be ruined. The artisan must be allowed to be nothing other than a worker. The best means for that is absolute commercial freedom. The manufacturer should take the place of the master craftsman. Since he himself does not have to work, but only to calculate, the children of Israel can thus turn their efforts to all branches of labor. Their capital and shrewdness will take the place of skill. With the conversion of the artisan into our factory workers we shall likewise dominate the masses for political purposes. Whoever opposes this system must be destroyed by competition! The public is a thoughtless and ungrateful mass that will leave the craftsman in the lurch in this battle when goods can be purchased somewhat more cheaply from the manufacturer." [This discussion reminds us of the conflicts portrayed in Gerhart Hauptmann's famous play, "The Weavers," which has to do with the tribulations of Silesian weavers in competition with emerging factory production in the middle of the 19th century.]

A quick approval of the new sanhedrin proves that the truths of this advice had been comprehended and followed for a long time.

"It is my turn," said the Levite. "I shall speak in the name of the tribe of Aaron."

"The natural foe of Israel is the Christian Church. For that reason it must be undermined. Its splits makes this easier. We must encourage free thinking, doubts, lack of faith, discord. Thus constant war in the press against the Christian priesthood and suspicion and mocking of the clergy. A main pillar of the church is the school. We must thus gain an influence over the education of Christian youth. First of all, for that reason, a separation of the school from the church. Under the heading of progress and equal rights of all religions: conversion of religious schools into secular schools. The Israelites can become teachers in all schools, Christian education will be confined to the home and since the masses have no time for that and the religious life of the upper classes is in shambles, it will soon cease altogether. Agitation for the expropriation of the property of the churches and schools and transfer of the church and school property to the possession of the government, thus sooner or later to the hands of Israel."

The approving murmur accompanied the words of the speaker, no voice was raised against them. Then the speaker continued:

"The seken of the tribe of Isashar has his turn to speak."

It was the trembling voice of an old man who spoke thus:

"May the brothers work toward the cessation of armed force. Crude military service is not for the children of Israel; not every one is a Gideon! The armies are the support of the throne and schools of a narrow-minded patriotism. Not the sword, but rather intellect and money must govern. On every occasion, for that reason, the ridicule and suspicion of military personnel amongst the populace, the arousing of hostility between the two. Mercenaries are sufficient to do police work and to protect the haves from the have-nots.

"The lion of Juda has given us his resounding voice," the migrant said with scorn. "David overcame Goliath. In the future the nations will live in their night clothes, not in the shirion [= armor] of the warrior. A boxing at the stock exchange will be like a fought battle.!"

A protest against the impudent disdain appeared to arise in the circle but a word of the eldest quieted it.

"He is the son of Belial! He can speak but he will do as the council of shebatim decides."

"The tribe of Sebulon may speak."

A voice as sulking as thunder in the distance spoke as follows:

"Our people are basically a conservative people who adhere to that which is old and firm. But for our advantage we require an energetic involvement, that is to say, the leadership of the movements which are trembling through the world. It is undeniable that a tendency toward reformation is current in our times, but its original idea is the reformation of material things, that is to say, the material condition of the needy classes. For such a reformation however, the propertied classes must make sacrifices, especially capital. But this capital is in the hands of Israel. For that reason it was its task to participate superficially in the movement in order to guide it from the field of social reforms to the political field. The mass of the people as such is always blind and stupid and permits itself to be led by the screamers. But who screams as loudly and cleverly as Israel? For that reason our people were prominent on the tribune and prominent in the newspapers and in the organizations of the Christians! The more organizations and gatherings, the more discontented disinclination to work. From this there necessarily follows

the impoverishment of the people and hence its subservience to those who have the money, and simultaneously the growth of our wealth. Furthermore, every movement brings us money because it ruins the little man and increases his debts. The insecurity of the thrones causes our power and influence to grow. For that reason maintenance of continuous unrest! Every revolution pays interest on our capital and advances us to our goal!"

A rather long silence followed these horrible sentences, as if every member of the secret sanhedrin were thinking about their frightful implications.

The son of Belial could once again be heard laughing hoarsely. "Are you afraid of blood? It is not yours!"

Then one of the members began to murmur his assent and the others followed.

"Son of Dan, it is your turn!"

The response bore the stamp of the lower Jewish type even in its voice.

"All commerce where there is calculation and profit must be in our hands. This commerce is our inherent right. Above all, we must have the commerce in spirits, oil, wool and grain. Then we shall have a hand in agriculture and land. We can make the daily bread everywhere and whenever discontentment and distress arise we can easily shift the blame and the outcry onto the governments. The little stuff that requires toil and yields little profit can remain in the hands of the Christians. They can wear themselves out and torture themselves just as the chosen people have tortured themselves for many centuries."

This speech hardly required an assent. The Levite summoned the next man: "Tribe of Naphthali!"

The words which followed had a sharp and self-confident sound.

"All offices of the government must be open to us! Only if this principle is realized will the cleverness and persistence of the Jewish office seekers soon create those who are really influential because it is only a question of such offices that bring external honor, power and advantage. The Christians can keep the offices that require work and knowledge. For that reason the Israelite will scorn the subaltern positions. The justice system is of prime importance and the legal profession is a great step forward. It is in keeping with the cleverness and persistence of our people and affords us insights into and power over the circumstances of our natural enemies. Why should a Jew, if there is equality, not be able to become a minister of education, since there have already been, after all, Jews who have been ministers of finance in more than one government?"

"Think of the gallows of Haman and of the fate of Süss and Lippold!" spoke the admonishing voice. [*]

"What is this raven squawking about past times that are behind us and that have been overcome? Is not one of our people a great minister in France and respected by the emperor [Napoleon III] himself?"

The tone of satisfied honor lay in the agreement which was accorded to the speaker, who continued:

"We must have our men join the legislators of the government. The special laws of the goyim for the children of Israel must be abolished everywhere, while we shall keep the principles of our fathers. We no longer need any special laws for our protection. Now we must be concerned with laws that guarantee advantages! A mild bankruptcy law that is supposed to be in the interest of humaneness will be a gold mine in our hands. In particular we must see to it that the usury laws are abolished in all countries with the outcry that money will become cheaper that way. Money is a commodity like any other commodity and the law itself must give us the right to raise its price as is necessary for our advantage.

"The messenger from the tribe of Benjamin should speak."

"What am I to add to the advice of such wise men? Israel should also have fame and honor. For that reason Israel must get to the top of all organizations where there is honor and no danger and throw itself onto those branches of science and art which are most readily in keeping with the character of our people. We can become great actors and great philosophers and great composers, because in all three of these fields abstract thought finds its application. In art we shall obtain appreciation and consecration of our people. In science, medicine and philosophy are the fields

[*The references are to Haman of the Biblical book of Esther and to two Jews who had become influential at courts but were later executed for various crimes. Süss-Oppenheimer rose to a high position at the court of Duke Karl Alexander, where he engaged in various schemes to exploit the people of Württemberg. After Karl Alexander's death and after a long investigation of Süss' activities, Süss was executed in Stuttgart on 4 February 1738. Lippold was a Jewish mint-master who became influential at the court of the Elector of Brandenburg, Joachim II, after whose death Lippold was executed in 1573. For further details see the valuable book by George Liebe, Das Judentum in der deutschen Vergangenheit, Jena, 1924. Süss is perhaps the most famous of many "court Jews" who exercised diabolical influences on princes who took them into their confidence. Around 1940 a big-budget film was produced in Germany based on Süss' activities in Württemberg [a video cassette "Jud Süss" is available from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 U.S.A. - B/W, 90 min. $50.00 + postage]. Even Frederick the Great of Prussia (reigned 1740-1786) was involved in Jewish intrigues and frauds. He leased his mint to his Jewish court jeweler, Ephraim, who debased the Prussian coinage. At present writing (December 1992), we Americans are being presented with the spectacle of a future president who is appointing one Jew after the other that will be in a position to manipulate the economy of the United States, the Senate of which will have 10% Jews, at least thrice their proportion of the American population.]

which we want to seize. They afford the maximal room for theory and speculation. The physician penetrates the secrets of families and has their life in his hands." [*]

"Tribe of Asser, it is your turn!"

"We must demand the right of intermarriage between Jews and Christians. Israel can only profit from that, even if it pollutes its blood.[†] Our sons and daughters like to marry into the prominent and powerful families of the Christians. We give the money and for it we obtain the influence. The relationship to Christians has no effect upon us, but we shall have an effect on them. That is one thing. The other thing is that we honor the Jewish woman and practice forbidden lust preferably on the woman of our foes. A Jew should never make a daughter of his people into a

[* In 1933 there were 51,067 physicians in Germany, of whom 5,557 (10.88%) were Jewish by religion, thus 15 times the Jewish proportion of employed persons (.74%). In 1934, 9.4% of the population of Vienna was Jewish, but 52% of its physicians. Source: Volume III, pages 188, 189 and 192 of Forschungen zur Judenfrage, Hamburg, 1938.]

[† On this point, see Dr. Alfred Nossig, Integrales Judentum, Vienna, 1922, page 76. In my translation, he expresses the following observation: "In opposition to the intentions of the founders of the Jewish nation, which strictly forbid to it the mixing with other races, per nefas, if one insists, Jewish blood has poured into the veins of other civilized nations in a plentitude not suspected. Only the more recent investigators have dared to point out the fact, so unpleasant to earlier generations: the condition of being half Jewish is so widespread that it almost must be considered a characteristic of civilized nations. One can speak of a biological Jadaization of the civilized world..... If blood is a special juice (a phrase Nossig takes from Goethe's Faust, line 1740), however, this is especially true of Jewish blood. A single little drop of Jewish blood influences the intellectual physiognomy of whole families, even through a long series of generations. It brings about the firing up of the ganglia of their brains and in many instances impregnates these generations with a Jewish drive for development, for social justice and a rapprochement of nations." See also Volume VI of Forschungen zur Judenfrage, which contains a very long and detailed article, 148 pages long, on the penetration of Jewish blood into the English upper classes. This volume was published by the Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt in Hamburg in 1941. Biblical admonishments against intermarriage are in Ezra IX, 2 and Malachi II,11.]

chonte. If he wants to sin against the sixth commandment, there are plenty of Christian girls for that purpose."

"For what purpose are the pretty wenches of the goyim employed in the department stores?" interjected the representative of the evil principle with scorn. "Those who will not accommodate our desire for pleasure will get no work and thus no bread! We must also grant our young men some pleasure. Go into the big city and you will really see that they have not waited for your wisdom. The worker can be satisfied with our discarded clothes! — Make out of the marriage of Christians a contract rather than a sacrament and their women and daughters will be even more compliant in our hands!"

The frightful cynicism of these words, which touched a sore spot, did not fail to make an impression in view of the strict views of the ancient doctrine concerning the purity of morals.

"What does the law say?" asked a voice from one of the twelve.

"For adultery with a woman of our people, death. The weakening of a virgin can be atoned with money if she is not betrothed. Then death! The transgression of the flesh with a female slave is punished only mildly by the law; her body belongs to her master!"

"Are the goyim supposed to be better than our slaves?"

This declaration was followed by the murmur of agreement.

"The tribe of Manasse may speak."

The last of the speakers raised his hand meaningfully and slowly moved it back and forth while he spoke as if he

wanted to strengthen the impression of his words. His voice was rasping and unpleasant and full of presumption and impudence. But he spoke confidently and skillfully.

"If gold is the prime power of the world, the press is the second. To what end are all the opinion and pieces of advice that have been given here without the support of the press? Only if we have the press in our hands will we get to our goal. Our people must rule the daily press! We are adroit and clever and have money which we know how to make serve our purposes. We must have the great political newspapers which form public opinion, criticism and popular literature, the telegrams and the stage. Step by step we shall displace the Christians; from them, then we can dictate to the world what they are to believe, what they are to esteem and what they are to damn. In a hundred forms we shall resound the cry of woe of Israel and the oppression which is upon us! Then—while every individual is against us—the masses in their folly will always be for us! With the press in our hands we can turn justice into injustice, disgrace into honor. We can shake the thrones and divide the family. We can undermine the belief in everything which has hitherto maintained our enemies. We can ruin credit and arouse passions. We can make war and peace and impart fame or disgrace. We can elevate talent or we can shout down and persecute it and kill it with silence. Whoever has the press has the ear of the people. If Israel has the gold and the press, it will be able to ask: on what day do we want to put on the Ataroch [= crown] that is due us, ascend the Chisse [= throne] that was promised and wield the Schebet [= the scepter] of power over the nations of the earth!"

An almost tumultuous applause followed the words and for a few minutes the deeply moved eavesdroppers could understand only a little of what was being spoken. Then,

however, there arose the voice of the Levite and commanded silence.

"Rosche-Bathe-Aboth of the twelve Schebatim have spoken wise and important words. They will be the pillars of the coming time if the son of the "restless man" writes them into his memory and spreads their seed amongst the people of Israel so that he will arise as a mighty tree from east to west and from south to north. They should be the chereb [= sword] with which Israel strikes its foes! Jacob's seed must keep together in good fortune, in wealth and in power, just as it kept together in misfortune and danger. Everyone must help the other. Where one man has gained a foothold, he must pull along the second, that is, his brother! —Whenever one man has had a misfortune, the other must pull him up! Whenever one man has come into conflict with the secular law, the brothers must help him through, provided simply that he lives in peace with the law of our people. Even if a man has been sitting in the penitentiary for ten years, he can still become a rich man before whom the princes and the counts of the goyim must bow, if only our people do not abandon him. When every man is against us, all will be for us. The hand of the Lord led us after forty years from the desert to rulership in the land of Canaan, and his hand will lead us after forty-five times forty years from our roaming about in misery to dominance over the lands that are forty-five times as large as Canaan! If Israel follows the advice on which the sanhedrin of the Cabala has decided, our grandchildren, when they come to this place, to the grave of the founder of our covenant, will be able to announce to him that they are the real princes of the world and that the promise has been fulfilled to Israel, which was promised dominance over all nations of the earth as its servants! Renew your oath, ye sons of the Golden Calf and disperse in all directions of the wind!"

And the bluish light coming from the grave of the rabbi shone more brightly. Now around this light there moved the thirteen with a singing murmur, while each of them threw a new stone onto the heap of stones, a stone which he brought forth from his garments.

It seemed to the doctor as if there were glowing on the top of the grave a golden, misshapen figure of an animal in a ghostly blue brilliance, then suddenly, with the sharp metallic sound at which the light had appeared, it disappeared, and deep, uniform darkness covered the eerie cemetery.

Down through the graves individual white figures scurried. The portal creaked softly — it was not the night wind that moved it on its rusty hinges!

From the towers of the city the clocks proclaimed the first hour of the day.

The scholar was still lying in his hiding place — he did not dare to make a motion — so frightful and overpowering was his impression of that which he had heard.

Finally, a rustle at his side indicated that his companion had got up along side him, and with a deep, heavy breath of air he attempted to do the same.

He got up half way — propping himself with his arm — when the unexpected sight that encountered him caused his blood to freeze and paralyzed every fiber in him.

Half kneeling on the nearest sunken gravestone, and bent over, he saw the Italian raise his right fist, as if for a murderous thrust, and in this fist there glistened in the light of the stars the sharp steel of a stiletto.

The features of his face, at other times so cold and haughtily mocking, had assumed a truly diabolical expression. A greenish fire seemed to radiate from his eyes, like the eye of a cat in the night or of the tiger about to jump on a helpless prey.

"Lasali — friend! — what do you want to do? Do you want to murder me?

The dagger glistened in the light of the stars and eyes glowed. Then, as if seized by a sudden thought, the frightful man let his arm sink, arose and stepped back.

"No" — he said somberly — "those thoughts are not my work and I am too proud to play a secondary role and to be nothing other than handyman! It will be a greater honor to combat them. — Stand up, man — you have nothing more to fear!"

The scholar got up. It was only when he was on his feet again, man facing man, grasping the revolver that the Italian had given him himself, that he again felt some calm and security.

"What did you want to do, Lasali — why did you raise a dagger against me that you brought here?"

"Because I wanted to murder you, doctor!" the Italian said coldly.

"One more moment and you would have been as silent as the stones of these graves and the secret would have belonged to me alone! Or do you believe that Juda's blood in my veins would not have been incensed at the thought that an unauthorized man, a Christian, were to know about the mighty work of putting Israel onto the throne of all nations? Really, if I had been one of those thirteen men, you would have died by my hand, even if you had saved my life ten times, for the thought of this dominance is great and lofty. But it is not my work and they have chosen another man for its spread and execution. For that reason it must be opposed and I shall take up the struggle against their idols of power, the Golden Calf, and I will beat it to pieces, just as Moses did to its image in the desert!"

"It is shocking; what we have heard threatens all of civil society," said the scholar, "Shake my hand; I want to be your companion in the struggle against this power of gold!"

The Italian shook his head while rejecting the hand of his companion. "No," he said firmly, "what I am going to do

I want to do alone and may the honor be mine. There is another power, when gathered and properly used, is just as powerful as gold. It is poverty, labor! I intend to summon it and lead it into battle. Proud Israel, take care, because I am going to put you up against social democracy!"

"And I," said the scholar with enthusiasm, "I intend to lead everything that is noble and lofty, science, idealism, faith, into the struggle against this materialism of money with what I write and speak."

His companion laughed scornfully. "Your ideals will shatter on that, like clay against metal. On the raw strength of fists and the battalions of the hungry are the fighters who will be able to overcome the Golden Calf! [*] Our ways are parting here; you go yours and I shall go mine! My word has been kept, but recall yours, your oath; keep silent about everything you have seen and heard here!"

"I shall keep my word. The secret of the Cabala will not deter me from struggling against the visible aspects of their efforts!"

"So come, we shall commence our retreat from the grave of the very venerable and wise Rabbi Simeon and we shall have no fear of being discovered."

But he was destined to be mistaken!

The two men had reached the place at which they had climbed over the wall and the Italian was just swinging himself over it when a voice cried out from the entrance of the cemetary: "Ganovim! Ganovim! [= thieves) Graverobbers! Catch them! Catch them!"

It was simply the following that had taken place.

The curiosity characteristic of his people had not allowed the cemetery watchman to sleep and even if he had not dared to eavesdrop outside as a result of the strict

[* Karl Marx' Communist Manifesto had already appeared in 1848. Nevertheless this passage is prophetic in view of the rôle which Jews were to play during the course of the twentieth century, especially in Russia and eastern Europe.]

commandment that was imposed on him, the obedience to which his oath obligated him, he had, nevertheless, remained in his clothes in the dark room and peered through the slots of the shutter after he had sent away the supper guests under a pretext and sent his family to bed.

He saw the white figures slinking past and disappearing in the opened gate of the cemetery and waited patiently until the clock struck one. The mysterious figures came back individually and turned to the right and to the left without exchanging a word with each other. Thirteen; he had counted them and now he backed away hastily from the slot in the shutter. At that moment he saw the last man approaching the window.

There was a knock on the shutter and a hoarse voice said, just as if it had known that he had remained awake, "Close the house of life, guardian of those who are awaiting their resurrection! — and let your mouth be closed for a hundred years with Solomon's seal!"

The figure dashed away, but the cemetery watchman did not dare, for a long time, to leave his house, not until he was finally convinced that it was all over, no matter what business the mysterious people might have transacted. It was only then that he got up, left the house and crept toward the open gate of the cemetery.

He could not forgo casting a glance into the cemetery, although horror caused his arms and legs to shiver. He stepped softly into the area of the cemetery.

It had seemed to him as if he had heard talking. At the first moment he wanted to retreat, but curiosity and perhaps also zealousness in duty pressed him forward.

In the uncertain and yet sufficient light of the stars he saw two men standing along the opposite wall. They were about to climb over it. He had seen thirteen enter the cemetery and thirteen leave it. Hence, the two men could be only persons who were not associated with them.— Grave robbers.... burglars ... thieves.

At once he shouted loudly, "Ganovim! Ganovim!"

"Away! We have been discovered. Save yourself if it is possible!" whispered the Italian to his companion while jumping to the outside from the wall, tearing away his coat with impunity. "I to the left, you to the right! Silence until the time of your death!"

With a desperate effort, while the watchman was shouting behind him, the scholar had reached the top of the wall. His hands and knees were bleeding from a score of wounds. Fortunately, the previous climb at this point had broken off the glass fragments already. Otherwise, it would hardly have been possible for him to get by the hurdle. Without hesitating for a moment, he threw himself down from the wall onto the pile of debris because, in spite of the late hour, the shouts of the watchman were beginning to alarm his neighbors' houses. One by one strangely covered heads were poking out of the windows and were joining in the shouting when they saw the fleeing figures.

The doctor had heard his companion running to the left and now he hastened off into the other direction without knowing if he would find an exit here from the labyrinth of the narrow alleys and whither the exit would lead. As he ran along the wall, things got louder and louder behind him. He thought of the revolver he was carrying with him and thought that he could sell his freedom or his life at a high price; but with a lively feeling of unwillingness to have innocent people suffer for his adventure, perhaps in the excitement of the moment, he threw away his revolver. Immediately after that he heard ahead of him the call of the watchman's horn and the rattling of a spear on the pavement. Turning at this moment into a dark cross-alley, he saw in front of him an even more darkly yawning opening, the open entrance hall of one of the old overhanging houses. Urged on by the danger, without thinking he jumped into the dark entrance hall, groped for the door with his hand, closed it and pressed it into the lock.

Breathing heavily, he remained standing and listening and he soon heard several people running past the door and others going back and forth and speaking.

He was caught in the place at which he had sought safety.

After some thought he realized quite well that he could not stay at the place where he was.

The fact that the door was open proved that the inhabitants of the house were outside of it. They could return at any minute and would then no doubt discover him. He thus had to look for a hiding place in which he could wait out this return and an opportunity to get away without being noticed. This was impossible at the moment because, in spite of all his groping, he could not find the lock on the door from the inside.

Feeling his way further with his hands and feet, he carefully groped forward along the walls in the pitch-black passage. The walls were dirty and as moist as those of the cave. After about ten steps he felt an opening in the wall, a rope instead of a railing along it and the worn steps of a staircase,

He climbed up it while carefully counting the steps in order to be able to know the height.

There were eighteen steps. When he was at the top and was groping further along the wall in the depth of the darkness, there suddenly appeared to him a weak ray of light which seemed to shine on the floor through a split in the door.

His predicament became even more intense. He really did not know what he was to do. He finally decided to go further at the risk of being discovered and finding people who would mercilessly hand him over to his pursuers. After a few steps he was at the door below which the light had previously penetrated.

He put his ear to it — no sound could be heard. finally, he resolutely put his hand on the handle and the door opened without the slightest sound.

He saw that he was in a sort of vestibule that was dirty, nasty and full of junk, but from a half opened door, the one opposite the one through which he had entered, a bright light emerged. A further glance showed him that this door formed a sort of mobile cupboard that had to cover the door when it was regularly closed.

Along with the light a precious fragrance penetrated the vestibule which did not seem to be in keeping with these dirty, bad-smelling surroundings. A spicy, pleasant warmth also penetrated the vestibule.

Softly he crept nearer; a heavy curtain of precious Gobelin hung half pushed back on the inner side of the door. Through the opening he saw an adjacent, rather large room.

What he saw was like a dream from a Thousand and One Nights, an Oriental fairy tale!

And even the fairy was not lacking in this dream, for on a broad divan with sea-green Persian silk there lay .....

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular – monthly or quarterly – basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense – and we need and use many of these here every month – and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

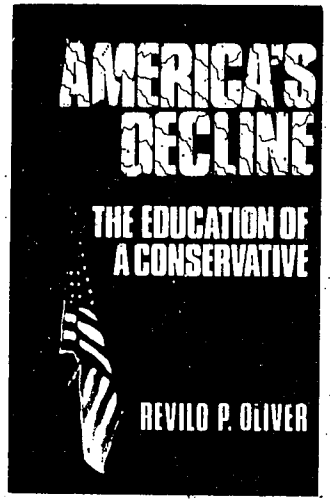

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

THE U.S. HOLOCAUST MUSEUM

by Ernst Zündel
page 34

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Professor R.P. Oliver:
OBJECT LESSON, page 1
Oberlin College, page 3
Slavery, page 5
The Apostates, page 13
Honorable Christians, page 20.

MEMORIES
by J.B. Campbell, page 25

THE GOOD GUYS WORE BLACK
by J.B. Campbell, page 41

FOLKISH OBSERVATIONS
from N.S. Kindred, page 53

VOL. 20 - NO. 12 AUGUST 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

OBJECT LESSON

C-T/BruceP.Bishop

DWIGHT HOLLINS, assistant director of admissions at Oberlin College, poses at monument dedicated to the Underground Railroad on the college campus. Hollins says he has been denied promotions and pay raises because he is black.

Inspect the photograph above. Contemplate the visage of the being portrayed in it. And decide how you would feel if you encountered it on a lonely road and did not have a Colt .45 or equivalent in your pocket.

According to the *Chronicle-Telegraph* (Elyria, Ohio), 19 March 1993, the scowling and sinister countenance belongs to one Dwight Hollins, who is Assistant Director of Admissions at Oberlin College!

He is featured because he is the most noisy of three niggers[1] in the Office of Admissions who are yelping because they have not been given the promotions and emoluments they want. Their claims have been investigated by two faculty committees and pronounced moonshine, but they allege that they have been victims of discrimination, no doubt correctly, if we are here using the English language. Discrimination, although much decried by boobs who have been told that it is "un-American," is the faculty that enables an observer to distinguish between chocolate candy and excrement, between reality and illusion, between logic and unreason, between competence and ineptitude, between intelligence and stupidity, between civilized men and disguised savages.

Although the responsible administrators of the college have twice rejected the complaints and ignored the threats of the three niggers (and were so bold as to question Hollins' expense accounts!), doubtless with the approbation of all responsible members of the faculty, the trouble-makers' claims to what they want are endorsed by a Professor of English, who is probably a stellar member of the Modern Languages Association, of which the present status is described in *Liberty Bell,* March 1993, pp. 35-40.

It is not clear whether the howling of the niggers contributed to the resignation of Frederick Starr as President of Oberlin, but one notes with satisfaction that the Vice-President, Thomas C. Hayden, is not cowering before the spoiled pets of our Jewish government.

1. 'Nigger,' as I have pointed out before, is an etymologically correct word and convenient because it includes both Congoids and mulattos. It is not clear from the photograph whether or not Hollins is a mulatto. If he has a beard, that is evidence of some infusion of White (Aryan or Semitic) blood.

The obvious lesson to be drawn from the trouble at Oberlin is that it is sheer folly to admit niggers to positions above the janitorial in academic institutions. It is probable, however, that most of the savants on the faculty of Oberlin are too venal or stupid to perceive the obvious and demand that the administration clean house.

Oberlin College

Fifty years ago, Oberlin enjoyed a certain distinction. It may have been the last American college of any consequence of which the President was a learned man and eminent scholar, instead of a professional promoter and bureaucratic chameleon. Its President, until his retirement in 1946, was Dr. Ernest H. Wilkins, a true scholar, whose definition of Humanism I have often quoted,[2] and author of a long series of learned and eminently judicious articles and books on the early Renaissance and especially Petrarch. We may be quite sure that the rot began after 1946.

Oberlin has a checkered history. Founded as an Institute in 1833, it soon attracted notice by admitting female students to its classes, but it was really moulded by the Reverend Charles Grandison Finney, who became Professor of Theology (his own revision of Calvinism, generally known as the "Oberlin Theology") in 1837, the year in which the first class of both males and females was graduated. He dominated the college, although he did not take the office of President to himself until 1851. He was notorious as an Abolitionist,[3] and at least connived at the criminal activity of the "Underground Railroad," on which Oberlin became a principal station and transfer-point.

2. "Humanism is a scholarly and initially reactive enthusiasm for Classic culture, accompanied by creative writing in Latin on Classic lines." I copy this definition from his excellent article on the Renaissance in *Italica,* XXVII (1950), p. 67.

3. I have read only a few excepts from his voluminous output of theological drivel, so I cannot tell you whether he had the effrontery to claim that Abolitionism was Christian. I suspect, however, that he did.

The belligerent nigger shown in the photograph at the head of this article is posed beside a "monument" to the "Underground Railroad," which was a gang of amateur thieves engaged in smuggling stolen property through the United States to Canada.

It must be remembered that every piece of livestock stolen from a Southern owner by this gang of lawless marauders represented a capital investment of at least $100,000 and often of $600,000 in terms of the currency now in use. One or two such losses sufficed to ruin small proprietors and perhaps to reduce them to indigence, and were serious losses to even the largest planters, whose economy was strained by the social security they provided for their slaves, which made it necessary to support them when they became old. The gangsters carried out such malicious depredations in defiance of American law to assuage their festering envy of the supposed prosperity of all Southerners and their venomous hatred of the far superior culture of the upper classes. Of course, as such malefactors usually do, they talked of a "higher law" and "social justice" as a pretext to mask their crimes.

Oberlin College today has a faculty of 348 and about 2,900 persons are classified as students. I have no information about its academic standards or its student body, but I note that a certain Jacob Weisberg, one of the editors of the *New Republic,* wailed that the disgustingly polyphyletic students are not compelled to cuddle one another.

The Yid is quoted by the egregious Arthur Schlesinger in his *Disuniting of America* (p. 104) as having written: "Increasingly, Oberlin students think, act, study, and live apart. Asians [!] live in Asia House, Jews in 'J' House, Latinos [i.e., mestizos] in Spanish House, blacks in African-Heritage [!] House, foreign [*sic*] students in Third World House. Even the Lesbian, Gay [i.e., pervert], and Bisexual [!] Union has broken up into racial and gender factions. The result is separate worlds." From this it appears that Oberlin has become an anthropological zoo. There are,

no doubt, Americans at Oberlin, too, but we are not told whether those despised creatures, who were not worth mentioning, have a place to which they may retire to lick their wounds. What is interesting is that the other races are not so degenerate as our own and have retained their racial instincts, as is done by all viable species of mammalian life.

I learned from the *Chronicle-Telegraph* that the college is disfigured by a department of "black studies." This carbuncle is probably the usual focus of crypto-Communist agitation, designed to excite niggers to contempt for, and violence against, our race, and to inject into the minds of gullible White students a deadly feeling of inferiority and guilt. Such hokum is usually compounded of outright lies invented for the occasion (e.g., that the Ancient Egyptians were niggers) and cunning misrepresentation. Commonly, for example, ignorant students are assured that Othello was a nigger. (He was a Moor, i.e., a Semite or possibly a Semite with an admixture of Berber or similar blood.) One common trick takes advantage of the standard English idiom, "black man," which is said to designate a nigger. A "black man" in the standard English idiom is a White man with black hair and, sometimes, a somewhat "olive" complexion. In a Nordic population, black hair (usually evidence of a Mediterranean admixture, as in the blue-eyed, black-haired Irish) is most unusual and therefore a remarkable characteristic. The English idiom was used correctly until quite recently. It is, for example, used correctly in detective stories, a very popular form of fiction, necessarily exempt from literary affectation and archaism, e.g., Josephine Tey's *The Singing Sands* (1952) and Agatha Christie's *The Mirror Crack'd* (1962).

Slavery

As everyone who has more than the feeblest smattering of anthropology well knows, slavery was a great and decisive advance in the evolution of mankind. It was comparable to, but far more fundamental than, the much-touted Industrial Revolution. It made it possible for individuals and tribes to produce more food and artefacts than they could have

obtained by their own unaided labor. The resulting surplus made it possible to trade with others for part of their different surplus, and that was the beginning of commerce.

It is impossible to determine or even conjecture when a victorious tribe first had the inspiration to enslave the vanquished rather than massacre them. The Cro-Magnon people, the first species that can properly be called human, evidently found Europe populated with Neanderthaler and exterminated them. There is no indication that they enslaved any of the sub-human creatures, who, it is possible, were too brutish to be enslaved as our race later enslaved the horses on whom it rode to victory and conquest. There is some evidence, however, that in the region of Palestine there was some interbreeding with Neanderthals, and intensive investigations in that area, now carried out largely under the direction of Jews, has produced dubiously dated and confusing evidence that the two species there coexisted for some time.[4] The most logical interpretation of those data, if they are valid, is that the higher species had enslaved the lower. That is possible, but, in the present state of the evidence, must be merely conjectural.

We can be certain of no more than that slavery was a well established institution in the earliest societies that attained a barbaric stability, and that it made possible the consequent emergence of civilization. It is therefore an institution that deserves respect and of which the propriety was never seriously questioned anywhere in the world before the Nineteenth Century in Europe.[5]

4. Summarized and perhaps distorted in an article by Ofer bar Yosef and Bernard Vandermeersch in the *Scientific American,* CCLXVIII, #4 (April 1933), pp. 94-100. A less tendentious account by Bruce Bower appeared in *Science News,* 8 June 1991, pp. 360-363. A very concise statement of the basic problem appeared in the same periodical, 22 May 1993, p. 326; from this you will see how exiguous and fragile are the available data.

5. Except for limitations on racial grounds. The Aryans' ancient laws of Manu in India flatly provided that (a) no Aryan could be a slave, and (b) no Aryan could engender offspring by a slave woman of another race (by sexual intercourse, he automatically emancipated her). Quite a few enlightened Greeks often argued that no Greek should ever have a Greek slave, but their rational rule was never enacted legally, although observed by some cultivated individuals. Roman law provided that no Roman could be a slave in Roman territory, but there were ways of evading that law. It is generally true that in Antiquity there was a fatal failure to consider the racial and national origins of slaves. The collapse and fall of the Roman Empire was largely the result of idiotic adherence to a formula that had been reasonable in the time of the kings, when slaves were captives of the same race taken in war and, on emancipation, became part of their owner's family, taking the family name and becoming Roman citizens. When Rome became prosperous and mighty, and was flooded with Oriental (chiefly Semitic) slaves, the maintenance of the old custom had disastrous consequences and hastened the extinction of the Romans as a nation. In the later Republic, it also became a device by which prosperous Jews could buy Roman citizenship. The slave trade then, as in later Europe, was almost entirely in the hands of Jews, who were glad fraudulently to claim that ambitious fellow Jews were slaves and sell them to a dishonest Roman, who, for a fee, emancipated them and thus made them Roman citizens as well as members of his disgraced family.

Slavery, as I have said, was a prerequisite for civilization, and not necessarily an evil, even in modern terms. The slavery which is best known to us is that of Graeco-Roman Antiquity, in which certain fundamental distinctions are to be observed. The generic words for slaves were δοῦλος/δούλη, *servus/serva.* (There were many special words that denoted the way in which a slave had been obtained, e.g., ἀνδράποδον, δμώς/δμωή, *mancipium, verna.*)

There were, however, two distinct classes of slaves. Domestic slaves, for which the generic terms were οἰκέτης/οἰκέτις, *famulus/ancilla,* generally had quite comfortable lives, and were only rarely exposed to abuse or misfortune. Normally, they enjoyed the social security for which most Americans are still eager to surrender what is left of the freedom which their forefathers won by great sacrifice. The *famuli* and *ancillae* were reckoned as part of the *familia* and in many households were part of the family in the meaning of the English word. Their marriages (*contubernia*) were respected. *Ancillae* who conceived by their masters and *famuli* who impregnated a mistress who did not abort the foetus were almost always emancipated so

that the child would be born free. Slaves were permitted to earn small sums and have property of their own; many were eventually able to purchase their freedom.[6] Some became quite prosperous while they were slaves.[7] Humane owners so commonly emancipated their slaves by will that Augustus found it necessary to set limits to that custom. Slaves who had any professional competence or were given real responsibility were almost invariably emancipated by their owners and became *liberti/libertae*. The freedmen became members of their former owners' families, usually taking the owner's praenomen, always taking his gentile name, and adding a cognomen which was commonly their servile name (e.g., Cicero's secretary, Marcus Tullius Chrestus). And, of course, they and their descendants were Roman citizens.[8]

Domestic slaves were indispensable. In comparatively small households, they freed their owners for education, culture, social activity (including politics), and business, and even today the lack of domestic service is a great hardship to persons with

6. An interesting but far from unique example is provided by the inscription (*Corpus inscriptionum Latinarum,* Vol. XI, #5400) on the tomb of the Greek physician, Publius Decimius Eros Merula (the double cognomen may mean that he passed through the hands of two owners, one of whom renamed him, or, more probably, that he was a slave in a household in which more than one slave bore the extremely common name Eros; how he became a slave is not stated, nor is it stated how he acquired his professional skill). He bought his freedom for 50,000 sesterces and practiced as a clinical physician (i.e., one who made house calls), surgeon, and ophthalmologist. He bought for himself the municipal dignity of Sevir, contributed generously to public works (adorning the temple of Hercules with statues and paving the streets), and left to his heir the sum of 800,000 sesterces.

7. A slave could, for example, own a slave or even slaves of his own. There are quite a few examples. A slave could even make his own slave his *vicarius* and set him to performing the tasks set by his own owner!

8. A *libertus* or *liberta* legally had certain obligations to the owner who had liberated him or her, and the owner in turn had obligations to the slave he had liberated. This protected the freedman or freedwoman from the consequences of a sudden transition to a novel and radically different status. The children of a *libertus* were legally indistinguishable from other Roman citizens, and so were the children of a *liberta,* unless their father was a slave (that raised legal questions that exercised lawyers, but need not concern us.)

such interests. In large households, the numerous slaves permitted indulgence in great and even fabulous luxury, and they were often unreasonably multiplied for the ostentation that gratifies vanity, especially that of *parvenus,* such as Trimalchio.

In great contrast to domestic slaves were the slaves used in the mines (e.g., the publicly owned silver mines of Laurium, whence came much of the wealth of Athens), the quarries, the great agricultural plantations, and some similar quasi-industrial establishments. They often had to endure extreme hardships, and, barring some unlikely event, could look forward to release only by death. We may deplore their suffering, but we should remember that they made possible the progress and preservation of civilized nations.

It is true that slavery has serious disadvantages. In the Europe that emerged from the fall of the Roman Empire, slavery was largely replaced by serfdom, by which a peasant or herdsman was made a part of the land he cultivated or on which he pastured his owner's herds, so that virtual ownership of him passed with the title to those lands. What may also have had an effect was an evidently racial reluctance in Germanic peoples to own outright a human being, especially one of a race not markedly inferior, but it is hard to estimate the precise effect of that racial peculiarity, which is found in no other race. It was more congenial to employ free labor, but on the assumption that the employee's work belonged entirely to his employer.[9]

In European households domestic service was performed by free employees, who normally became family retainers. Slaves were rare and almost curiosities.[10] But especially after the colonization of the New World, hard labor was often performed by persons who were "indentured servants," free

9. "Liberals" who read John Locke usually yelp when they encounter Locke's natural assumption that everything that is made or harvested by servants belongs by natural right to their employers. If they ever read Locke's proposed constitution for an American colony (South Carolina), they probably swoon.

10. If you have read what is, with but one exception, the most famous of Dumas' many novels, you will remember the sensation that was created when the Count of Monte Christo brought into Nineteenth-Century

men and women by a legal technicality, but virtually enslaved for crime or debt for a definite (often large) number of years. They were commonly treated harshly, often cruelly, exploited to the limit of their strength, and not infrequently cheated of the freedom and remuneration that was promised them at the expiration of their term of servitude. Many were actually not indentured, but had been kidnapped in the British Isles by thugs and sold to slave-dealers. The appalling and sometimes heart-breaking record is summarized by Michael A. Hoffman II in an excellent booklet, *They Were White and They Were Slaves* (Dresden, New York; Wiswell Ruffin House, 1991).[11]

One shocking fact that you will learn from Mr. Hoffman is that the White "slaves" commonly fared worse than Black slaves. With the colonization of the Western Hemisphere and the consequent demand for labor, shrewd entrepreneurs, most commonly Jews, began to buy from African chieftains Congoid slaves for shipment to the New World for sale at a profit. The first shipment of such slaves was landed at Jamestown by Jews from Holland in 1619. The cost of maintaining "factories" in Africa and of shipping the merchandise made Negroes expensive. Such slaves, representing a very considerable capital investment, were anxiously cared for by all but the most feckless planters, some of whom perceived that it was much less costly to exploit their "indentured servants" to the limit, since the unfortunate Whites had been bought cheaply and would become worthless when their term of servitude expired. One deplores the

France a number of slaves, including the beauteous Haidee, whom he raised and educated as a daughter until, after the consummation of his vengeance, she became the mistress with whom he retired to a life of tranquil happiness somewhere in the East. — A few slaves, mostly Orientals, Congoids, or Indians, were brought into England before 1833, but they were curiosities. The Portuguese were the first and almost the only Europeans to make extensive use of slaves from Africa in Europe; the result was a mongrelization that rotted the nation.

11. The booklet does contain a little rhetorical exaggeration here and there. It must be remembered that many of the "indentured servants" were, as Wellington said of the soldiery with which he conquered Europe, "the scum of the earth."

absence of racial sense in the White masters of White slaves, which may even foreshadow the present imbecility of the many Americans who deplore "racism." When slavery was eventually confined to Negroes, that was a great and noteworthy progress, but seems to have owed little to Aryan conscience.

In Nineteenth-Century England the greedy capitalists of the Industrial Revolution were well aware that slavery was economically disadvantageous. They profited enormously by employing workmen who would be discharged when age or other infirmity made them less efficient in performing their appointed tasks. The capitalist thus escaped the slave owner's responsibility to provide for his slaves when they became old or infirm, to nurse them when they were sick, and to provide for their children while they were too young for serious work. The capitalists, who probably also resented the superior culture that has an agrarian basis, were therefore content with the agitation against slavery and sometimes, from vanity, subsidized it.[12]

The damning disadvantage of slavery is obvious when the slaves are of an inferior race.[13] Miscegenation, however

12. Some capitalists, such as Robert Owen, were shrewd enough to perceive that it would be profitable to win the loyalty of workmen by caring for them and their families, thus introducing what can be described as a kind of feudalism adapted to an industrial society, (How much of Owen's success at New Lanark was owed to his perception of the superiority of American "sea island" cotton is uncertain, but the prime factor must have been his policy of employment. His subsequent career as a crackpot social reformer and subsidizer of utopian colonies in the United States indicates that he was not intelligent enough to learn from his success at New Lanark.) Some British companies followed the precedent set by Owen, notably the Great Western Railway, which is best known for the engineering triumphs of Isambard Kingdom Brunel, but was a model corporation in other ways. See the nostalgic article by a former employee (a 'platelayer,' the equivalent of an American 'section hand') of the Great Western in *Spearhead,* December 1992, pp. 7-9.

13. When a child, I read in a treatise on slavery a chapter by a Protestant clergyman who argued that it was much better that young men should assuage their sexual urges on females of an obviously inferior and despicable species, rather than with prostitutes of the same race, who might make them cynical about women of their own class, or courtesans, with whom

deplored, is inevitable and, if unchecked, eventually catastrophic.[14]

Slavery, except for household service, was made economically and industrially disadvantageous by the introduction of machinery by the middle of the Nineteenth Century, and, of course, would be ruinous today. It remained the most efficient form of agricultural work in warm climates until after the attack on, and conquest of, the South, when field hands were replaced by "freed" niggers who were quickly reduced to virtual slavery by being encouraged, usually by Sheenies, to buy gewgaws and trinkets and thus contract debts they could never pay, while the landlords no longer had any responsibility for their welfare. In certain kinds of agriculture even today, mechanization is incomplete and inefficient.

Technology has drastically reduced the number of workmen required or even useful in modern society. That

inexperienced young men might even fall in love. I no longer recall correctly the title of the treatise and so am unable to cite it. The advice was obviously predicated on the assumption that the offspring of such bestial copulation would be slaves and never affect the stability and integrity of society. — So far as I know, the number of mulattos produced before the end of slavery has never been estimated. Undoubtedly, the incidence of miscegenation greatly increased thereafter. According to reliable estimates, the niggers now in the United States, considered as a whole, contain some 40% of White blood. Individuals, of course, differ widely, ranging from some pure-blooded Congoids to mongrels of various degrees. Mulattos, strictly speaking, are the result of miscegenation between a Congoid and a White, and our vocabulary goes no farther than 'quadroon' and 'octaroon.' One of the early issues of *Mankind Quarterly* dealt with the elaborate vocabulary in Spanish for designating other admixtures precisely (e.g., the offspring of mulatto by a Congoid, and in the next generation, that creature's offspring by a Congoid, a true mulatto, or a White). The resulting vocabulary is too cumbersome for use, and, in most cases, the true lineage would not be ascertainable anyway.

14. One can only marvel at the obtuseness of the Egyptian king (Sesostris III, i.q. Khakaure, c. 1887-1849 B.C.), who, in a memorable inscription, dilates on the racial inferiority of the Nubians whom he conquered and whose survivors he categorically excluded from Egypt, but also boasts that he carried off Nubian women to be slaves in Egyptian households.

fact is, ironically, being used to hasten the American people's headlong rush to the social security of serfdom and virtual slavery.

The Apostates

The gang of Abolitionists, who eventually destroyed the American Republic, repudiated its Constitution, and genetically impoverished the nation, made no rational objection to slavery. On the contrary, they ranted pseudo-humanitarian bilge with consummate hypocrisy and mendacity.

No historian, so far as I know, has estimated the extent to which the Abolitionists were incited, financed, and impelled by Jews. What was our country was lousy with Sheenies from the very first. They had probably infiltrated the colonies even before a passel of them landed at New Amsterdam in 1654 and celebrated their arrival by trying to swindle the officers of the ship that had brought them. (The governor, Peter Stuyvesant, perceived the need to expel the noxious aliens, but he was overruled by the directors of the Dutch West Indies Company, into which wealthy Jews in Holland had bought heavily.) Once established in a new Canaan, the Yids faced their usual problem: "How can we set the stupid *goyim* to killing one another, so that we may loot their country and then destroy it?" No one can believe that the *hostes generis humani* overlooked so promising a means of ruining Americans as contrived agitation about the negroes who were abundant in one half of the country and rare in the other. But we need a systematic study of their activity.

The Abolitionists had, of course, a numerically large following of gullible and ignorant, illiterate or semi-literate, persons who knew no better, but their leaders fell into two distinct classes.

Some Abolitionists, belated spawn of the French Revolution, had a contempt for Christianity which they dissembled only to avoid alienating dupes. Noteworthy examples are William Lloyd Garrison, who founded the Anti-Slavery Society in 1833, a malevolent misfit and

professional agitator, animated by envy of his betters; Theodore Parker, the egomaniac conspirator, who professed the vapid deism of the Reverend William Ellery Channing, called "Unitarianism" and hypocritically disguised as not anti-Christian;[15] and John Brown, self-appointed President of the United States, a notorious murderer,[16] inspired by homicidal mania and an insatiable blood-thirst.

Even more repulsive were the rabble-rousing clergymen, necessarily men of some education at that time, who maliciously lied and claimed that slavery conflicted with the tenets of Christianity. As a matter of fact, Protestant Christianity, of which the doctrine is based on its scriptures (*sola Scriptura*!), necessarily sanctions and authorizes slavery. Of this, there is no possible doubt. Yet some of them were so brazen that they called a nigger "a man and a brother for whom Jesus died"!

The famous Jesus, the protagonist of the "New Testament," evinced no interest in any race but his own. All authority for the extension of his Jewish heresy to *goyim* is based on the collection of letters that were attributed to a Jew named Saul, alias Paul. And this Paul very emphatically laid down the law that slaves must obey their masters in all things. That is said explicitly in three passages in the letters, viz., the epistles (a) addressed to the Colossians, 3,22; (b) to the Ephesians, 6.5; and (c) to a certain Peter, I.2,15. In the King James version all three passages are dishonestly translated with the word 'servants,' thus misleading persons who do not refer to the original text. Why the translators deliberately deceived English readers with a mistranslation or, at best, a studied ambiguity is

15. On the Unitarians, see *Liberty Bell,* April 1985, pp. 15-20; November 1985, pp. 3-12.

16. For his bloody career, see the excellent work by Otto J. Scott, *The Secret Six* (New York, Times Books, 1979; reprinted by the Foundation for American Education, Columbia, South Carolina). The criminal conspiracy of which John Brown was the murderous agent was first described by J. C. Furnas in *The Road to Harpers Ferry* (New York, Sloane, 1959).

uncertain.[17] One possible reason is a wish to retain the erroneous translation in the earlier English versions, beginning with Wyclif (c. 1382). That merely raises the question why Wyclif was dishonest.[18] The Greek text is explicit and the meaning is indubitable. (a) and (b) agree in reading δοῦλοι, ὑπακούετε....τοῖς κυρίοις, and (b) even adds that the slaves should obey their lord as they would obey the Christ (ὡς τῷι Χριστῷι)! (c) has οἰκέται, probably because the author of that letter knew that only household slaves would receive commands directly from the master; slaves in mines or on large plantations would be given their orders by an overseer, who was usually also a slave.

Now δοῦλος means 'slave' and cannot mean anything else.[19] And the translators of the King James version knew it. In at least four places in the letters[20] they translated the word correctly as 'bond,' a noun not yet archaic in their time, which obviously meant 'slave' since it is contrasted to 'free.' Why they did not use 'slave' in these passages is not clear; by their time the word had certainly lost a racial connotation (it was derived from *Sclavus*, which designated a Slav, but by the end of the Sixteenth Century the word was being freely used for slaves of any race). The specific English word 'thrall' (Anglo-Saxon *þræl*, rarely *ðræl;* Norse *þræll*) may have seemed slightly archaic in the time of King James, but is the word that Wyclif could and should have used, had he not intended to deceive or mislead.

17. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* April 1985, p. 19, note 5.

18. Wyclif (also Wycliffe) translated from the Vulgate, which, however, correctly has in all three passages *servi,* which means 'slaves' and cannot mean anything else.

19. The word, of course, may be used metaphorically, as we say that a man is slave of his appetite or was enthralled by a woman who has fascinated him.

20. *Epp. ad Galat.,* 3,28; *ad Colos.,* 3,11; *ad Corin.,* I.12,13; *ad Ephes.,*

It is quite obvious, despite the dishonesty[21] of all early English translations of the "New Testament," including the one authorized by King James I, and of almost all later translations,[22] the authors of the letters attributed to Paul emphatically approved of slavery, since they enjoin upon all slaves a Christian duty to obey their owners in all things. But what if we jettison Paul and, with him, the entire foundation of Protestantism?

According to the stories collected in the "New Testament," the famous Jesus never explicitly commended slavery, but he took it for granted and never evinced the slightest disapproval of it. In both of the tales ascribed to Matthew and to a certain Marcus, Jesus drew a pointed contrast between the status of a slave (δοῦλος) and that of a hired workman (διάκονος), and throughout the stories he frequently refers to slaves, regarding their condition as only normal and unexceptionable. Consult any concordance to the "New Testament," s.v. δοῦλος.

For example, Jesus says (*Luc.*, 12,43) that fortunate is the slave (μακάριος ὁ δοῦλος) who has pleased his owner. As I have mentioned before, slaves in large households were often entrusted with great responsibility.[23] That was the basis of the parable in which Jesus tells us (*Matth.*, 25.15) that a master summoned three of the slaves who were his trusted assistants (τοὺς ἰδίους δούλους) and entrusted each of them

21. That the mistranslation was deliberate is shown by the *Oxford English Dictionary,* which could find no precedent for the incorrect use of that word; look s.v. 'servant,' §3.a. That educated men understood the trick is shown by the fact (§3.b) that 'servant' was used as an euphemism for 'slave' in the American colonies. Usage may have been affected by the "White slaves" so well described by Hoffman, *op. cit.* 'Servant' was gradually supplanted by 'negro,' the Spanish derivative of *niger,* which became a standard term for a Congoid slave.

22. If you wish to make a rapid check of the integrity of any translation, look up the passages I have cited above.

23. Roman law made it advisable to free slaves and employ them as freedmen before entrusting them with financial responsibility, but that was not true of Greek law generally or of the law in force in Palestine under any régime.

with a large sum of money to invest during his absence, evidently by making loans at a probably high rate of interest (τόκος). The two slaves who were not afraid to take risks and realized a profit of 100% were rewarded, not with emancipation, but with promotion to positions in which they would be the overseers of large bodies of slaves, probably on large plantations or mines that were the property of their owner.

In the first half of the Nineteenth Century, every graduate of a reputable college had learned to read Greek. There were, therefore, many educated men who, if they were interested in the question of slavery, could have consulted the text of the "New Testament" and immediately detected the translators' *supercherie.* So could the comparatively few women who were given an education generally reserved for males. What is more important, every clergyman in a respected denomination had *necessarily* read the text in Greek while he was in his cult's seminary and before his ordination. He, therefore, *must* have known the truth. It follows that all the holy men who whooped it up for the revolution knew that they were liars and scoundrels, consciously and malevolently imposing on the ignorance of their congregations. So much for the Protestants.

The Catholic Church recognized the authority of the Scriptures, relying on the Vulgate, rather than the Greek, but the low-grade Latin is equally explicit and yields the same indubitable meaning.[24] The Church, however, relies also on a tradition formed by the Fathers of the Church before the dissolution of the Roman Empire in 476. This is a far more intricate subject and one on which I cannot speak with authority.

I verily believe that no living man would have the truly incredible stamina and fortitude to read through the 387 thick volumes of Migne's *Patrologia.* I have looked into it, but I doubt that I have read as many as three hundred of the closely printed pages. I have read in critical editions most of

24. E.g., In *Ep. ad Colos.*, 3,22, the Vulgate reads *Servi, oboedite per omnia dominis,* and *Ep. ad Ephes.*, 6.5, *Servi, oboedite dominis...sicut Christo.*

the letters of Jerome, the major works of Tertullian, Augustine, Eusebius, Orosius, and Origin and parts of other Fathers, and I have read with particular attention the Christian polemists who attacked the less absurd religions called (by a typical propagandist trick) paganism: Minucius Felix, Arnobius, Firmicius Maternus, et al. On this basis I can say that, to the best of my recollection, those writers always accepted slavery as normal and never gave the slightest hint of disapproval. With some exceptions, they mildly encourage a Christian owner to convert his own slaves, but they strongly deprecate any effort to convert to the new religion slaves owned by pagans: that might create social difficulties. They provide that no slave should be baptized unless he presents a signed permission from his owner. They never suggest that Christian slaves should be freed. They anxiously discuss whether or not a Christian owner should disturb the "idols" owned by his pagan slaves and kept in the house. And they are unanimous in repeating Paul's command that slaves diligently obey every wish of their masters. They occasionally urge owners not to treat their slaves harshly, but that is all. As a matter of fact, the Christian writers, representing a religion that is a revolt against nature, show less disapproval than pagan philosophers or even pagan lawyers, who noted that slavery is unnatural.[25]

For a concise conspectus of the attitude of the Church toward slavery in the time of the Fathers, see Robin Lane Fox, *Pagans and Christians* (London, Viking, 1986), pp. 295-300. I owe to him a reference to an article by Gustav Sergius that contains a datum which perfectly epitomizes the Christian attitude toward slavery in Roman times. The date is the beginning of the Fifth Century and therefore long after the orthodox Fathers had got their hands on the Imperial government and used it to persecute their Christian competitors, the "pagan" religions, and rational men.

25. E.g., *Digest,* I.5,4,1: *Servitus est constitutio iuris gentium qua quis dominio alieno* ***contra naturam*** *subicitur.*

On the island of Sardinia, notorious for its unhealthy climate, the life of slaves in the silver- and iron-mines must have been sheer Hell, equaling, if not surpassing, Dante's most lurid imagination. To prevent the wretches from successfully escaping, metal collars were riveted about their necks. Recent excavations on the island have uncovered a number of such collars, some of which are inscribed with the Christian Cross and a statement that the miserable creature wearing the collar was the property of Felix the Archdeacon.

So much for the authentic Christian attitude toward slavery.[26] The religion, both Catholic and Protestant, must be acquitted of complicity in the crimes of the Abolitionists.[27]

The many clergymen who were active Abolitionists were, as we have seen, ordained liars and swindlers, who preyed upon the confidence of their gullible congregations, but their motives were doubtless as varied as those of the miserable little shysters who in their pulpits today peddle the "social gospel" of the Marxian Reformation and bamboozle their unthinking parishoners with propaganda designed to destroy our race and civilization. Some probably express malice and a gnawing sense of their own inferiority; many grasp an opportunity to gain ascendency over weak or feckless minds; others know what kind of drivel will win them largesse from

26. I should perhaps add that it is to the credit of the Catholic Church that very few of its members were deceived by the Abolitionists.

27. Except, perhaps, quite indirectly. The Pauline doctrine of "neither Jew nor gentile," the interpretation given to the passage that some forger tacked onto the gospel of Mark in the Seventh Century, and the denial of nature by pretending a fictitious "spiritual" equality may have contributed to the impairment and etiolation of our race's instincts. (That may have contributed also to the odd emphasis on territorial sovereignty in the modern languages. In English, King James was King of England, but in Latin he was *Rex Anglorum.)* To this must be added the eventual effect, which did not become calamitous until the Eighteenth Century, of a religion that exalted the poor, boorish, and ignorant and damned the prosperous, cultured, and learned—a fantastic subversion of civilization and an hallucinatory denial of nature, that reaches its acme in the poisonous promise that the "last shall be first." For the effect of that lure on niggers, see *Liberty Bell,* June 1993, pp. 10 ff.

our open or disguised enemies. They are a contemptible lot, as were their predecessors in revolutionary agitation in the first part of the Nineteenth Century.

The dishonest clergymen who served the Abolitionists were not Christians. They were, as the Reverend Lewis F. de Boer observed, "apostates from Christianity."[28]

Honorable Christians

There were, of course, many honest clergymen who told the truth, and they deserve to be remembered to the honor of their religion. Some of them published books in an effort to arrest the baleful revolution, and I have some of their books at hand. To survey them, however, would add inordinately to the length of this article, and I reserve the subject for adequate treatment in the future, when I can outline each writer's career and indicate the extent to which he supplemented theology with economic and philosophic considerations.

There are honest clergymen even today. *Christian News,* a weekly newspaper that I have often commended in these pages, published, 19 October 1992, a long article by Al Benson, Jr., refuting rant by a man named Jim Stafford in a propaganda sheet called *Christian History.*[29]

Mr. Benson's fine article emphasizes four principal facts, viz.:

(1) "No matter what you may think of slavery, you cannot make a case for its being a sin from the Scriptures.". If challenged, he would, of course, adduce the proof that I have given above.

(2) While there were "misguided [i.e., ignorant] Christians" among the Abolitionists, the leaders of the gang

28. See *Liberty Bell,* April 1985, pp. 15-20.

29. Stafford was up to the old trick of using sophistry and rhetoric to benumb American minds with a spurious sense of guilt for "the terrible sin" of negro slavery.

were not Christians, but belated offshoots of the French Revolution.

(3) Herbert Aptheker, the Sheeny who was one of the cleverest as well as most vicious of our domestic enemies, wrote a book, *Abolitionism—a Revolutionary Movement* (New York, Macmillan, 1987), in which he praised the vicious creatures as proto-Communists. As Benson remarks, "It takes one to know one."[30]

(4) Mr. Benson particularly calls attention to a verbal trick, comparable to the use of "Civil War" to describe the flagrant invasion and looting of the Southern States after the American Constitution was repudiated and annulled by the ignorant or cowed majority in the Northern States. After their bloody victory, the Abolitionist gang was called "radical Republicans," to conceal the fact that the criminal agitators became criminal governors.

This is a crucial point that your course in American History concealed from you. The "Republicans" who destroyed the Republic were the old Abolitionists under a new name. They were a motley lot, but they acted in unison. There were many hate-crazed fanatics, like Julia Ward Howe,[31] but the effective members of the conspiracy were misshapen degenerates like Thaddeus Stevens,[32] vicious opportunists, like Edwin Stanton (who managed the assassination of Lincoln), and oily scoundrels, like the sanctimonious Salmon P. Chase.

30. You will remember that it was Aptheker who, in a moment of candor, disclosed the basic Judaeo-Communist technique for destroying a nation: find large groups (e.g., laborers in a particular occupation, women, niggers, perverts) that can be made to believe that they are victims of society and can profit by subversive and illegal agitation to extort special "rights" from that society. In this way a nation can be shivered into many reciprocally antagonistic groups and easily enslaved by its "liberators."

31. On whom, see John Synon in *Liberty Bell,* January 1985, pp. 53-55.

32. Some facts about this depraved creature are given by Allan Callahan in *Liberty Bell,* August 1986, pp. 27-31.

Lincoln was a politician, which, in a democracy, means that he was dishonest.[33] He knew that he had been "bought and sold six times" at the convention at which he was nominated, and when he went to Washington, he knew that his job was to get the war and killing started and then orate about saving the Union he had just destroyed.[34] He undoubtedly participated in what may have been the first plan for starting the war, the scheme of perfidious deception which, when it could not be kept secret, virtually forced the citizens of Charleston to reduce Fort Sumter before it became a base for a treacherous bombardment and attack on their city.

Lincoln, however, was not entirely without principle. It seems certain that he had a Jeffersonian perception that there was no place for niggers in an American country and hoped to see them exported to Africa. He began this work by having several thousand transported to Haiti, since shipment to Africa was too expensive while his war against the South was in progress, and he had a provision for repatriation of niggers incorporated in his (illegal) "Emancipation Pro- clamation." His taskmasters doubtless indulged him in this project, sure that they could eliminate him as soon as he had done the work for which they had selected him.

After they had eliminated their stooge, they controlled the government in Washington and looted it while appeasing their organic hatred of civilization by afflicting further the civilized population of the vanquished Southern states.

Needless to say, they repudiated and tore up the Constitution that had been adopted by the federated states in 1789. That was obvious in 1865, but, oddly enough, the first Justice of the Supreme Court to state the truth publicly was

33. For a succinct appraisal of Lincoln as a politician, see the excellent article by Sam G. Dickson, "Shattering the Icon of Abraham Lincoln," in the *Journal of Historical Review*, Fall 1986, pp. 319-344,

34. Destruction of the Constitutional union was an objective of the Abolitionists from the very first, when they agitated for secession of the Northern states.

a nigger named Marshall. It is true that pieces of the old Constitution were pasted together and the boobs were told that it was still in effect. And the utter absurdity of what is called "democracy" is demonstrated by the fact that the boobs believed it, even after the "Republican" gang had demonstrated its character as a lawless dictatorship by a brazen and blatant fraud, called the "Fourteenth Amendment" and accepted by the boobs as such, although it had never been ratified according to the provisions of the Constitution which, they were told, was still in effect. The "Fourteenth Amendment" was ratified only by bayonets, although a member of the gang, a scoundrel named William Seward, tried to cover up that fact with an outrageous lie. For the details, see the most important article ever published in the old *U.S. News and World Report,* David Lawrence's "The Worst Scandal in Our History," in the issue for 26 January 1970. The boobs, as you would expect, paid no attention, but the article deserves to be reprinted today.[35]

35. It is worth noting, by the way, that the "Sixteenth Amendment" (the White Slave Act) was never legally ratified. That was shown by the diligent research of Bill Benson and M. J. Beckman, reported in the two small-quarto volumes of their book, *The Law that Never Was: the Fraud of the 16th Amendment and the Personal Income Tax* (South Holland, Illinois; Constitutional Research Association, 1985-1986), a massive work on which I hope to comment soon. Mr. Benson examined the original records in Washington and in the capital of every state, and very often found evidence that the iniquitous legislation had been imposed on the unsuspecting public instead of being legally ratified. This means, of course, that when you surrender part of your income to the slave-masters of Infernal Revenue, your act is legally indistinguishable from surrendering your billfold to a thug at the point of a gun, although the Jews' courts will pretend otherwise and punish you (as they punished Mr. Benson) for noticing the illegality of the exactions. The imposition of the fraudulent "amendment" in 1913 (in preparation for the suicidal conflict in Europe called the First World War, which was scheduled to begin in the following year) was the first step on the road to total slavery, when, as inaugurated and exemplified by the recent and atrocious massacre in Waco, Texas, by the two small armies of professional terrorists and murderers that are maintained at the expense of the enslaved tax-payers, our rulers will at last discard all pretense and rule, as they did for so long in Russia, by sheer terror.

It would require a small volume to enumerate the depredations of the criminals in Washington and their dupes and allies throughout the country. Using the spurious drivel about "preserving the Union" and "Christian duty," they acquired control of the public schools, and generations of American children were mentally crippled by being made to believe that it was a grand and glorious thing to get a million Aryans killed for the comfort of niggers.

If any one crime deserves special mention here, it is the preparation for the Federal Reserve swindle that has so greatly contributed to the liquidation of the American nation. The looters, headed by the slimy Salmon P. Chase, who defaced our coinage with the derisive "In God We Trust," did more than burden the nation with an enormous debt on which the boobs who fought to free niggers had to work, in partial slavery, to pay interest to the Rothschilds and their accomplices. The "Republicans" sabotaged the nation's economy by getting control of the banking system ("national banks") and introducing the economic absurdity of a currency based on debt.[36]

In the felonious Abolitionist scum of the 1830s we may see the inception of the lethal disease that has brought us to our doom, so that we can now look forward only to the proximate future, when the territory that our Aryan ancestors won by blood and toil will be occupied by a half a billion—or a billion—diseased and mindless mongrels, who will swarm, like rats, over the ruins of civilization and the graves of our race.

36. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* October 1992, pp. 17-24.

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell,* your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

MEMORIES

by

J.B. Campbell

"Save Russia—Kill The Jews!" This, the slogan of the Russian nationalistic movement known as Pamyat, or "Memories," refers to memories of Russia before 1917, before hundreds of Jews imported from New York and elsewhere seized power and then destroyed everything. (An official of Pamyat was recently tried for "hate crimes" and sent to hard labor for several years. Shortly after beginning his sentence the unfortunate man was murdered. Nationalists must never surrender to the police.)

The theme of this correspondence is of course the development of American nationalistic feelings and their logical consequences. It would be an affectation, however, to ignore the events in the Soviet Union especially if we can draw lessons from them. We will also find that events in the Soviet Union are made in America, so it is our responsibility to understand them and protect ourselves from their consequences.

Communism is collapsing because many Jews are getting out of it. It is necessary for them to escape the inevitable reaction to their bloodsucking depredations in the captive nations. The simple truth is that the Jews of Russia have sucked their hosts dry and must move on to a more plentiful supply of blood. They intend to move here and latch onto our veins directly. American taxpayers are expected to provide a life support system for the millions of victims of Judaism in Russia and her satellites. There is no question of our doing this; we are only allowed to wonder which gang of "former communists" will be handling the goods. For example, Boris N. Yeltsin is currently being hailed as a "populist hero" for his performance during the very strange attempted-coup in August. Old habits die hard, however, and Yeltsin embarrassed his supporters in September by threatening to "redefine the borders" of any republic which would declare independence from the Kremlin, which he swears he does not intend to occupy.

By far the most revealing and disturbing episode at this point is the interview conducted by the Jew, Ted Koppel, with an unreconstructed Communist named Col. Altsnis (a member of the moribund Congress of People's Deputies) along with an American Jew named Allen Weinstein, who runs something called the "Center for Democracy" out of his office in Washington, D.C. (It is of interest that Weinstein has also run something he calls the "Center for Constitutional Studies" out of the same office. Unbelievably, this Jew, obviously an agent of the Money Power, is hailed as "the Jewish James Madison" and has advised other governments on the proper ways to emerge into democracy. The constitutions he has designed for them closely resemble the United Nations charter and contain the same loopholes for banker-predators.) Koppel's viewers were treated to the extraordinary sight of desperate "former Communists" in the Congress of People's Deputies calling Weinstein long-distance for

minute-by-minute advice on how to transform the Communist Party into the Democrat Party and still stay in the saddle. The very next day the Deputies disbanded their Congress and the USSR is now the CSR, or, Confederation of Sovereign Republics, at least for a while. Imagine, though, the American Jew calmly laying down the law not only to his cowardly sycophants in the Congress but also to the rather non-plussed Col. Altsnis. Even Koppel was taken aback at Weinstein's staggering aplomb and asked Col. Altsnis if re resented Weinstein's patronizing and meddling? The Communist mumbled that he welcomed all advice, etc, etc, which meant that there was absolutely nothing he could do about it. Weinstein was good enough to reassure Altsnis that there would be plenty for him to do in the new democracy and the Communist blinked hopefully.

Can you believe it? Capitalist Jews take over as Communist Jews take off! Jewish domination of Russia & Co. continues!

Here is the situation, then: Most of the Jewish party members have escaped their sinking ship, leaving their Gentile patsies holding the bag. These Jews have arrived or will soon be arriving here after layovers in Europe or Israel. Many of us harbored the cheery thought that Russia & Co. minus the Jews equals nationalism and better lives for White people in those regions. Of course, we didn't want their Jews wandering over here to set up shop and replicate the Jewish virus here, in our already weakened state of health and mind. No, what we really hoped was that the Pamyat men would "save Russia—kill the Jews." That was too much to expect from men who've been under the Jewish spell for seventy-four years, and now we've got them here, like African killer bees, with more on the way. Moreover, an American Jew is directing the reconstruction of the "sovereign republics." Another destruction and reconstruction. Sound familiar?

What has been the purpose, really, of the world Communist conspiracy which exploded in our faces during World War I? Certain anti-communist groups such as Liberty Lobby and the John Birch Society have shown that Communism is a weapon of the super-rich rather than a workers' union as it purports to be (the hammer and sickle supposedly representing "labor"), but what has been the idea behind this weapon? There is no question that American capitalists have always supported Communist parties in every country with huge cash payments, free technology and arranging tax subsidies, loan guarantees and credits. Still, that doesn't answer the question of why capitalists would have anything to do with, let alone promote, Communism. The answer is really very simple even if it is breathtaking in its monstrousness. What is Communism, after all? It is the policy of *deliberate failure*. It hasn't taken seventy-four years to figure that out; the Bolsheviks' experiment had failed by 1919 and Jacob Schiff had to send 20 million dollars to keep his gangsters in power. One of the Rothschild conspirators had even written a book in 1911 which admitted that "Socialism as dreamed of by Karl Marx" would destroy initiative and progress (*Philip Dru: Administrator*, by E. Mandel House). So it

was known in advance that putting Communists in charge of a country would arrest all future development and probably wreck all past development. Again, why did they want this?

The American capitalists wanted this so as to prevent the possibility of competition. Their first victim was the Confederacy of eleven Southern States which were provoked into seceding from the United States in 1860-61. Jefferson Davis was nominally the president of the CSA but he was controlled by the Rothschild agent, Judah Philip Benjamin, who was quite naturally a Jew. The vast wealth and potential competition of the South were stolen and stunted, respectively, forever by the Northern capitalists in their experiment in Destruction and Reconstruction of the Southern States. Germany and Austria-Hungary were their next victims. The Talmud commands that "The best of the Gentiles should be killed" and the natural superiority of the Germanic peoples placed them in this dangerous category. The true purpose of a war often cannot be detected until the terms of the treaty are announced. The Versailles Treaty revealed that some thirty-seven million men were killed or wounded so that Germany would never be competitive again, unless by some miracle the Germanic peoples might one day rise up and say "No!" to the stunningly hateful specifications of the *diktat*. Between 1914 and 1918, however, in the midst of the Great Tragedy, another tragedy occurred. The sick dream of the Communists became a reality when the Bolsheviks seized power in the fall of 1917 following the most bizarre joint effort in history. The German army arranged for Mr. V. I. Ulyanov (Lenin) to travel with a hundred or so of his Jewish thugs from Zurich to St. Petersburg on the condition that if he were successful in seizing power from Kerensky he would arrange a peace treaty between Russia and Germany and stop the bloodletting on that front. Of course, the German army (and people) would pay heavily for this miscalculation (and soon).

At the very same time, the Anglo-American Jewish capitalists arranged for Mr. L. D. Bronstein (Trotsky) and hundreds of his Jewish thugs to travel from New York to St. Petersburg to meet and combine forces with Lenin. This was just after Wilson's declaration of war against Germany! After a few setbacks, Trotsky/Lenin seized power and plunged Russia into a new Dark Age of terror, mass death, slavery and perpetual failure, as specified by their capitalist sponsors. Russia and her unfortunate satellites would never compete with America! Russia, as we know, possesses untold mineral wealth but so did America and the Wall Street manipulators wished to exploit America's resources first, controlling the price structure without pressure from Russian competitors to lower those prices. John D. Rockefeller, remember, the Rothschild oil agent in America, had a devil of a time trying to support oil prices by declaring "shortages" from year to year, only to lose control of pricing with the accursed blowout of the wildcat "Spindletop" well in East Texas. The last thing he and his bosses wanted was a rash of discoveries in Russia! So they sent in their death squads which would not only prevent all such development by murder and expropriation but as an added bonus would turn that potential powerhouse into a vast "welfare state," totally at the mercy of Wall Street for food, medicine and technology, paid for by U.S. taxpayers. That's the

way it's been now for seventy-four years and probably will be for as long as our money holds out, unless we get rid off the policymakers.

Trotsky/Lenin repaid Germany for her help by sending Jewish terrorists to seize power in the chaos of the war's aftermath. Over a hundred thousand Germans were killed in this terror war before the treacherous Jews were finally caught and executed by the Freikorps, a band of patriots from the German army who were passionately determined that their country would not become "the laughing stock of the world" by caving in to a few Jews. But what damage a few Jews managed to do: the combination of capitalists (reparations payments thereto) and Communists (destabilization through terror) kept the mighty German industries practically shut down for many years and her people destitute and demoralized. America's primary competitor was in liquidation.

While the potential competition of Russia (with her limitless raw materials) and the actual competition of Germany were being dismantled, plans for an even more catastrophic destruction were being formulated by the new "Council on Foreign Relations" in New York. More competitors were to be wiped out: Japan, China, France and the British Empire. This last may sound wrong in light of the Anglo-American alliance, but wait...

Our strange and contrived war with Spain in 1898 had given us a strategic foothold in the Philippines, as had England's strange, contrived and very cruel war against the Boers a year later given them a secure and strategic foothold over the Cape of Good Hope, for the Boers were natural allies of the Europeans and had to be neutralized. (The British originated the inhuman practice of concentration camps for Boer women and children in an unsuccessful effort to force their husbands and fathers to surrender—over 20,000 perished.) Now, with secure refueling stations the Anglo-Americans were ready for a world war which would last for the entire 20th Century. This war would accomplish several purposes: As mentioned, Communist dictatorships would deprive all the victim peoples the use of their own resources, thus securing the hegemony of the Wall Street capitalists; the victim peoples would become consumers-only, dependent on the good will of ignorant American taxpayers; and hundreds of Gentiles would be exterminated in Communist famines, Communist gulags, Communist purges and vast, internecine fighting in the name of democracy.

Once the American bankers, all of them agents of the Rothschilds of France, Germany and England, had extracted every possible thing of value from the German people, nationalistic reaction was slowly allowed to develop. Adolf Hitler enunciated the outrage of the Germanic peoples. The emergence of such a man was fortuitous for the conspirators; they needed a dynamic opponent to make the second half of their world war convincing after the insane and discredited bloodletting of 1914-18. Hitler received support from the Rothschild banks and investment houses in America and Europe, right through the war, and he was without question an unwitting pawn of the Jewish Money Power. This was not to Hitler's discredit for his tiny, impoverished party had to accept support under the crushing, communist-dominated circumstances in Germany, and it was never his intention to fight America or England, or even France. His intention was to destroy Communism and if he had to take the capitalists' money to get going, well—too bad. What choice did he have? Once Hitler came to power the Jews turned on him and organized an international boycott on German trade. This was led by the New York criminal lawyer, Samuel J. Untermayer, who ran something called the World Jewish Economic Federation. This boycott was an act of war against Germany by International Jewry, in case anyone should ever wonder why certain Jews were eventually treated as enemy aliens for deportation, but in April 1933 Germany responded by merely declaring April Fools' Day to be a day of protest during which no one must buy from Jews. Few Germans paid any attention to this counter-boycott.

Those provocateurs who gave support to Hitler and his party became extremely alarmed by 1936 when it became apparent that the German people were swiftly rising from the ashes of the Versailles Dictate into a state of productivity and dignity as if they were totally unaware of the crushing depression into which the rest of the world had been pushed. Germany issued its own debt-free money (the same sort that Lincoln and Kennedy issued months before they were shot) and within three years the German people emerged from the double hell of the general world depression *and* the Versailles Rip-off. The developing prosperity of his people based on debt-free currency marked Hitler as an enemy of the "civilized" world, according to the usury-parasites who ran that world. The man the parasites chose to represent them against Hitler was Winston Churchill.

Those who doubt that the World Wars of this century were Jewish operations must read David Irving's *Churchill's War*. In it we find a Winston Churchill quite different from the popular, i.e., Jewish, version. By 1936 he was being groomed by a combination of three Jewish groups, the Jewish Defence Fund, the Board of Deputies of British Jews and the American Jewish Committee. Although he had been out of office for ten years and was heavily in debt, a Czech Jew named Henry Strakosch bought his debts in September, 1938. "Sir Henry" was the chairman of a South African gold mining syndicate. The Jews owned Churchill and he was obliged to do what they said, which was to make a war against Germany. In fact, General Leonard Wood testified be-

Pamyat, the far-right party, is suing the *Jewish Gazette*, Russia's largest Jewish newspaper, for 20 million rubles, which by the time it is paid, if the judgment goes against the Jewish publication, may hardly amount to more than a couple of dollars, since Russia's galloping inflation continues to gallop. *The Jewish Gazette,* say Pamyat officials, called their organization "anti-Semitic"–fighting words almost anywhere and particularly so in contemporary Russia, where the Jews hope to become as untouchable as they are in the West. Pamyat's gravest sin, according to the Chosen, was serializing the *Protocols.*

The trial began with a bang as 48 black-shirted, black-trousered Pamyat troops, hogging most of the seats, chorused, "Save Russia, Kill the Jews."

From "Elsewhere", *Instauration* (June 1993), P.O. Box 76, Cape Canaveral, FL 32920

fore Congress in 1941 that Churchill had told him in 1936, "Germany is getting too strong again. We shall have to smash her in another war!" The Jews ordered him to loot the British treasury of every last ounce of gold before they would allow the impoverished American taxpayers to begin to send billions of dollars worth of weapons and other supplies. When Britain's gold ran out, Franklin D. Roosevelt sent a battleship to Capetown, South Africa to remove another fifty million pounds (sterling) in gold. Satisfied that Britain was well and truly bankrupt, the Jews began the bankrupting of America with "Lend-Lease." By "the Jews," of course, I refer to the Sanhedrin, or the Money Power, which is ultimately the Rothschild Group, as far as we know. Their agents, the ones who provided the strong-arm tactics, were Bernard Baruch (who'd made a personal fortune of 200 million dollars with his government job during WWI), Felix Frankfurter (Supreme Court justice and head of the American Jewish Committee), and Sir Robert Waley-Cohen (chairman of British Shell Oil Company). All money figures should be multiplied by ten to get today's equivalent. Interestingly, each of the above-named Jews was a Freemason of high rank, as were Churchill and Roosevelt (and Truman). Contrary to his oft-quoted lie, Winston Churchill did become His Majesty's first minister to preside over the liquidation of the British Empire!

Regarding Japan, the *Los Angeles Times* reported in November, 1941 that America's chief trading partner was Japan. Wall Street could very well see Japan as a deadly competitor but even more dangerous than that was Japan's certain hostility to a Communist dictatorship being established in China. For those two reasons, Japan had to undergo Destruction and Reconstruction. MacArthur and Nimitz were ordered to destroy Japan. MacArthur, a Freemason of high rank, stayed on for five years as overlord of the Reconstruction. Meanwhile, over in China, George Marshall ordered Chiang Kai-shek to accept Mao Tse-tung's Communists in a coalition government. Chiang refused and Marshall ordered all supplies and ammunition to our Chinese allies discontinued. The Communists were given the tons of captured Japanese weapons and the anti-communists were driven from the mainland to a little island known as Formosa, or Taiwan. Thus America again imposed deliberate failure and mass death on a potential competitor.

But what about Japan? Didn't America allow her to become a deadly competitor? Well, not exactly, as it turned out. The reader will recall, several years ago, the announcement that Rockefeller Center was sold to Mitsubishi Holdings. Within a week the *Spotlight* reported that Mitsubishi Holdings was bought up by Rockefeller Brothers in the early aftermath of World War II, *along with many other Japanese and German industrials.* SONY, we are now told, stands for Standard Oil of New York.

China, however, was a different story. Perhaps the reader cannot picture primitive Red China as a serious competitor. But consider tiny Hong Kong, the center of the truly-free market. Consider tiny Taiwan, that barren, rocky refuge of Chiang Kai-shek in 1949. By the 1970s Taiwan had risen to Number Four

GNP in the world! Can we now picture the potential GNP of a billion—or two billion—of the same people under the same philosophy? Our Wall Street capitalists could and that's why they installed Mao Tse-tung and Chou En-lai in a Communist dictatorship which went on to slaughter the entire Chinese middle and upper classes and de-brain the rest which ensured that China would never threaten America's control of prices. These two agents of the Sanhedrin produced the greatest pool of consumer/slaves imaginable. Many of our most respected corporations are exploiting those slaves under the aegis of the Pacific Basin Institute. American capitalists have always supported Communism because it was good for business. Most of us just couldn't see how good.

America destroyed the French Empire, too. It has been said for many years that Vietnam controls vast oil reserves and that those reserves were the reason for the Vietnam War. I'll buy that but let's recall that Vietnam used to be called French Indochina. Step One was to take Indochina away from the French and give the northern half to Ho Chi Minh, an agent of OSS, in 1945. Step Two was to fight like hell for the southern half and then give it to Ho Chi Minh in 1975. Step Three was for Ho Chi Minh, who used to turn in his OSS reports to the Texaco office in Hanoi, to prevent any North Sea-type discoveries in or offshore of his new kingdom—discoveries which would threaten the always-precarious price structure.

France had tremendous influence in the Middle East, too, until America destabilized that region by foisting a vicious bunch of Polish and Russian Jews on the hapless Palestinians in 1948. The oil companies created the Council on Foreign Relations, their own ministry of subversion, in 1921. The CFR agents engineered World War II and its "New World Order," known as the United Nations. The first act of this peacekeeping body was to wage war on the Palestinians and re-name their country "Israel" and deny them their self-determination. We now had perpetual war for perpetual profit. We also had a bunch of outraged but impotent Arabs who could only, in their terrible frustration, nationalize their oil wells. Bingo! France was quickly aced out of the Middle East and North Africa and the radicalized Arabs were driven toward the Soviet Union, since we were responsible for Israel. The Soviets didn't know how to drill oil wells or do anything else to help the Arabs and the latter were inexorably forced to toe the American line to get their reserves exploited. The American line was: control production, keep prices up and run all transactions through American banks. This was the purpose of foisting the bloodthirsty Khazar Jews on Palestine—Jews who had no roots there. Our driving the desperate Arabs toward the Soviets justified our support of "Israel," which we billed as a "democracy."

Another service to their oil masters performed by the Israelis has been the severing of all major oil pipelines in the region. This has given full control of pricing to the oil companies rather than to the Arabs who actually own the oil. Some pipelines took oil directly to Europe but now it must be shipped and the oil companies own the ships, or lease them under contract. We can remember

Saddam Hussein offering oil at very low prices, earlier this year, to Third World countries who could sail their tankers up the Persian Gulf and load it. Finally he offered it free to anyone who could come and get it. American warships, acting for the oil companies, blockaded the Iraqi outlet and kept the oil price at the desired level.

America foisted the Israeli dictatorship on the Palestinians deliberately to destabilize the oil-rich Middle East and prevent Islamic cohesion. American oil companies—the same companies which had achieved the Israeli takeover through their agents in the CFR and United Nations—were gratefully permitted to exploit Arab oil, royalties from which went to purchase vast amounts of hideously expensive American armaments to protect Arabs from Zionist fanatics who gloated about a Greater Israel. Arab kings, princes and sheiks were slowly corrupted until they are now shown to be financial supporters of the Zionist fanatics. Arab opposition to U.S. domination of the region has evaporated in their realization that our country is still willing to drop megatons of high explosives on any country which might momentarily believe in the myth of its own sovereignty. If in fact we have a president who is a co-owner of Pennzoil (which means Texaco, too) and a partner with Saddam Hussein in a ten billion dollar kickback scheme, as discovered in Chicago court records by Sherman Skolnick and reported in the *Spotlight*, then we have another strong reason why Israel will receive ten billion dollars more of our tax money. Israel has been doing the dirty work of the oil companies since 1948, to the great profit of the latter, and the tiny nation of parasites is ever-ready to carry out its blackmail against the most visible member of the oil establishment, George Bush.

Finally, the East European countries were also potential industrial powerhouses which were deliberately crippled by American (CFR) policy at Yalta and Potsdam in 1945, policy which condemned those peoples to the horrors of Communism for forty-five years. I fear that if we subject two generations of a country to Communism the effects may be permanent, regardless of an inevitable "freedom movement" forty-five years later. So, let's not be fooled by the long-overdue collapse of the Soviet Communists into thinking that things are going to get better here. We still have a president who intended to merge his repressive government with the Soviet dictatorship in a New World Order, the same president who condemned the freedom struggles in Ukraine and the Balkans just a few weeks ago. We still have a Mulatto chairman of the joint chiefs (who's fluent in Yiddish, by the way) who recently met with his Soviet counterpart in Moscow and claimed a "partnership" with the Communists. Our president still supports the Communist regime in China; he hastily and secretly dispatched another member of the CFR to reassure the Chinese butchers of his support for them right after their atrocities in Tienamen Square. In other words, our country is still run by a small gang of pro-Communists on behalf of their masters in the Sanhedrin.

JUDAISM MUST BE DESTROYED!

The militia must gird itself for a lifetime of violence against the enemy within, which can be described as the Jewish Axis. This axis runs from New York to Hollywood. The New York end is the Money Power and control of information (News); the Hollywood end is the mind control system (Television, Music and Motion Pictures). This Jewish Axis limits our actions by designing our thinking to their specifications. As simple proof of this charge we know that the average American, no matter how much he may secretly resent Jews, probably would not deny the following: "Only a sick neo-Nazi would blame Jews for America's problems." Our self-defense against Jewish looting is wrecked by the lifelong conditioning of our brains with the feeling that to be anti-Jewish is to be mentally ill, even when the looters' names are Boesky, Milken and Steinberg. How has this conditioning been accomplished? It was accomplished before we were born by the use of something called Christianity, which is a modified form of Judaism. Christianity is Judaism for Gentiles, courtesy of a Jewish agent of the Sanhedrin known variously as Saul of Tarsus, Paul and St. Paul. Our Christian is placed on the horns of a dilemma in Sunday School when he is informed that the Jews are the Chosen People of God and that they caused his Saviour to be foully murdered! Of course, these two pieces of information are not presented at the same time for that would wreck the effect. This writer will probably have much more to say along this line because Jews are definitely under the protection of the Bible just as Cain was under the protection of God despite the fact that he murdered his own brother out of jealousy, which began the endless pattern of Jewish madness and murder, generally forgiven by the Jews' God, which we observe in the Bible. All along the Jewish Axis, from New York to Hollywood, we see the Judaization of our culture being carried out in the Christian churches. The churches, with the Bible as their weapon, have so softened up our people that they cannot resist the most blatant attacks by the Jewish Axis. Just as Communism has been used to wipe out potential competition around the world, Christianity has been used to wipe out potential resistance to the Jewish takeover here and in Europe and everywhere White men have been in charge.

Before we can liberate our country from Jewish looting we must liberate our minds from Jewish influence. All militiamen are encouraged to read the Bible in its entirety so as to understand the terrible Jewish drive for the enslavement of the Gentiles and to get it firmly in our minds that these people are the cruelest, most superstitious and hysterical bunch of liars on Earth—and totally dependent on our good will toward them.

Those of us who might still doubt that the Conspiracy against Humanity is Jewish must only observe Mr. Allen Weinstein, the Jewish James Madison, advising "former Communists" on the short cuts to *democracy*, which is a polite term for semi-violent rule by Jews. ❑

The U.S. Holocaust Museum

Will Become for America What the Soviet Katyn Monument Has Become for the Russians: A Monument to an Allied War Crime And the Most Cynical, Bold-Faced Lie of World War II.

by

Ernst Zündel

Remember the shrill accusations against the Germans during and after World War II about the horrific mass executions of the Polish officer corps at Katyn?

The Allied newspapers, newsreels and history books never tired of showing the gruesome photos of the grotesquely mutilated and semi-decomposed bodies of thousands of Polish soldiers, covered with mud.

Most of these bodies had sawdust in their mouths, and bullet holes in the back of their necks. Many had their cheekbones and half of their faces blown away.

A Soviet War Crimes Commission was set up which held meetings and made long investigations by noted east European forensic experts and criminologists. Experts in forensic medicine finally certified that the vicious, brutal Nazis were the killers of these helpless prisoners, all of whom had died with their hands tied behind their backs while they were totally defenseless.

The Soviet authorities had obtained thousands, not hundreds, of signed, dated, detailed affidavits by local peasants, workers and other Soviet citizens. These affidavits and the "scientific" evidence presented by the Soviet experts were the basis for war crime proceedings against numerous German officers and soldiers by Soviet courts.

Seven (7) of these Germans were tried, while being tried, filmed, photographed, vilified and paraded in front of the Soviet public as devils and heartless monsters. They were shown as having been the willing servants and tools of an evil Nazi system which ruthlessly killed in order to destroy the Polish elite; by murdering these 15,000 Polish officers in an "industrially organized" orgy of genocide and mass murder of the future leaders of Poland.

This was willingly repeated for almost 50 years in history books and encyclopedias around the world in east and west.

In those kangaroo proceedings of hate and vengeance in Nuremberg against the vanquished Germans, the Allies acquiesced to making this "Murder of the Polish Officers at Katyn" part of the official War Crimes Charges.

Today we know that the British had already known, through the Polish underground army, what the true facts were in this bizarre and monstrous crime.

The British government has played along with and has not officially denied this despicable Soviet W.W.II propaganda lie to this day.

The German defense lawyers tried in Nuremberg to introduce the truth about

Katyn, although severely handicapped by the rules and regulations laid down in the Statutes of London. These rules of ex post facto laws, specifically promulgated to obtain the "legal" convictions of the German leadership, were designed to camouflage the judicially sanctioned murder of some of the most brilliant military and political minds of an entire generation of Germans.

The Allied prosecutors and judges knew all along that Nuremberg was a victor's vengeful instrument to beat and batter into submission those accused in the "Courtroom" whom they could not win against unless they rigged the rules against them beforehand.

The Allies, especially the Western Allies, saw to it that the "Katyn controversy" fell through the "cracks" of the Nuremberg proceedings.

Thus the charge or accusation appeared at the beginning of the proceedings but has mysteriously disappeared in the verdict. This is not surprising to those who have studied the Nuremberg Trials.

Former Chief Justice Fisk-Stone of the United State Supreme Court had referred to U.S. Justice Jackson as running a high-grade "lynching party" in the Hall of Justice in Nuremberg.

Evidence of Allied torture was simply "expunged from the Nuremberg trial transcripts," by order of the tribunal judges, as in Julius Streicher's testimony of beatings, having to drink the saliva of guards and being forced by his U.S. guards to drink from the toilet bowl in his cell.

All this came to light in my two Holocaust trials in Toronto, as evidence introduced through documents by my expert witnesses.

The media reported these testimonies at the time and quickly went on to repeat the same accusations and baseless lies against the German leaders and thus the German nation, as they had before.

Why do I tell you all this?

Because the Holocaust, or much of the so-called evidence for its existence and for its alleged horrific murders, was obtained in the same way, by the same type of people possessed of the same hatred and loathing for their war-time opposite numbers and erstwhile enemies, as was done in the case of Katyn.

This is why the Nuremberg trials were such a farce and in effect a crime in themselves. The parties to the case before the bar were not only the investigators and interrogators, but had even written their own rules and ex post facto laws for these specific proceedings in Nuremberg.

Not only did the war time Allied nations supply the investigators and interrogators, they also supplied the jail personnel. They controlled the issue of funds, food coupons, travel documents and living accommodations for the defense lawyers. They could also refuse attorneys to the defendants as their lawyers if they did not like their political past. The Allies also supplied the prosecutors and the judges in these proceedings. These proceedings would have been unthinkable in any civilized country and will forever be a blemish on the behavior of those countries who instituted them and participated in them with the hypocritical claim that they were judicial proceedings were *Justice,*

not *Vengeance*, was served.

The Holocaust Museum in Washington and all the other monuments now springing up all over the U.S., Canada and, to a lesser extent, in the rest of the world, are there to dispel doubt in the minds of all those people who are equipped with critical minds and who instinctively have a sense of fairness.

These museums, by their theme parks and images of horrors, are there to create "doubting Thomases." They are also there to silence the Holocaust doubters and critics, the so-called "Holocaust Revisionists."

These monuments are a visible admission and a declaration by the Holocaust promoters that they have lost the battle for the public's mind, in spite of their massive "control of the media airwaves."

These monuments are also there because, as revealed in a recent U.S. poll, the Holocaust education and brainwashing of Americans has proved to be a spectacular failure.

I reproduce below some clippings for you from the standard media. They are self-explanatory.

I have contacted Jewish and government organizations as well as police agencies and asked them to conduct just such an opinion poll in Ontario and Canada, to find out how many people in Canada or Ontario doubt the Holocaust. If the U.S. survey is representative, then between 2-3 million people in Ontario do not believe in the Holocaust either.

I have contacted some opinion pollsters like Gallup and Fact Canada for a quote of an opinion survey of our own. They tell me it would cost about $10,000 to $15,000 if we want to get an analysis done by them as to what the poll reveals and if we want to use their names in publishing the results. I have released this offer in a statement to the most important media sources in Canada. So far, there has been nothing but deafening silence.

If there is a supporter out there who would want to finance such a poll—I have the lawyers and the experts to formulate the questions for us. All that separates us from knowing the true feelings of the public about the Holocaust issue is the money to conduct the poll.

I think that Jewish groups will be reluctant to conduct such a poll in Canada, after the disastrous results they obtained in the U.S.A.

I submit these ideas to you. I don't have the funds but at least I can supply you with the idea and the expertise to get the job done.

No ordinary people were let into the Holocaust Museum during the time the Samisdat crew was there, so you will have to wait for a more detailed analysis of the "inside." So far, I have only seen the media tours like the rest of the world on T.V.

In the meantime, the Museum can fulfill a very useful role as a focal point where revisionists can meet thousands of people and hand them revisionist literature on a daily basis, while they are already sensitized by their horror mu-

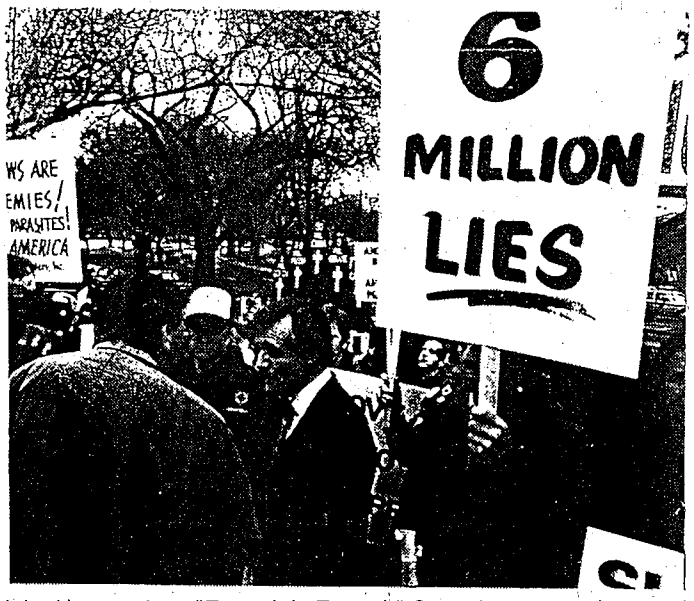

John Nugent, from "Enough is Enough" Committee, organized and co-ordinated the Counter Demonstrations. He was frequently interviewed by the Press and T.V.

Old and young, male and female, from many ethnic groups joined in to protest the "Museum of Hate and lies.

erature on a daily basis, while they are already sensitized by their horror museum visit.

Revisionist Truth Guerillas, intellectual Freedom Fighters and "Truth Squads" can leaflet cars, buses, and airports in Washington now that we have a "Focus Point"—their Museum of Horrors. We could never have achieved this "Agitation-Bonus" by ourselves.

Since U.S. Federal money, land, etc. is involved, politicians and courts can be enlisted in getting the Museum to show both sides or at least some semblance of balance—or one can take them to court. Someone told me that even on the diplomatic front there are already massive repercussions.

Apparently, even the bootlicking representatives of the Vassal government in Bonn protested the museum by staying away from the opening ceremonies. Kohl and that hypocrite Weizsäcker stayed away! I could not believe my eyes! So, maybe the devil sometimes does create some good by wanting to do evil.

So my friends, there is no need to panic or to get depressed! Our enemies are flailing around like some drowning man making lots of noises and splashes to draw attention to himself because *he is drowning*.

We have turned the corner! The Holocaust Legend will one day, in the not so distant future, go down in history as a vicious, self-serving lie, just like the Allied war time propaganda concoction which was "Katyn."

What will remain in Washington is one of the ugliest structures, typical of "in poor taste" synagogue architecture throughout the world.

The building will temporarily be a monument to show the Zionist influence and power over a latter-day Rome or Babylon by the Potomac called the United States of America.

The muggings, rapes, thefts and robberies of Holocaust Shrine visitors will go on and increase inside and outside the museum! Inside the museum, the Holocaust lobby will "mug their minds and emotions" while outside they will be mugged by America's teeming hordes....which Emma Lazarus celebrated with a similar monument at a different place and a by-gone age.

The effects will be the same—decline, disbelief, cynicism and disgust—not tolerance. The real non-fake-Holocausts will go on in Palestine, Iraq, Bosnia and Somalia! No museum like that monstrosity in Washington is going to prevent it. Not now nor in the future!

Thank you for your support. I could not carry on without your help, your love and your kindness.

Ernst Zündel
206 Carlton Street, Toronto ON M5A 2L1 CANADA

✠ ✠ ✠ ✠ ✠

YOUR TAX DOLLARS AT WORK

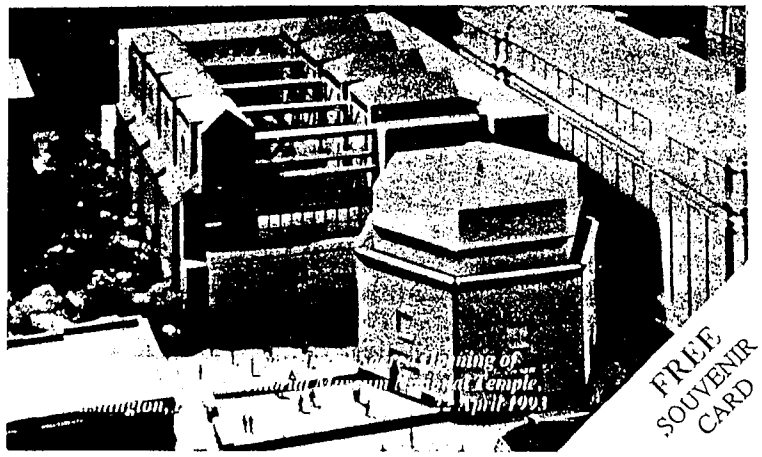

From the Congressional Record (House of Representatives) June 16, 1992:

The Holocaust Memorial Council was created in 1980 by an act of Congress and was charged with building the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum in Washington, DC. The Museum is being built on Federal land, but the act specifically stipulates that the costs of construction be covered by private contributions, as the Vietnam Memorial and many others have been.

The Federal role was limited to the donation of land and $2 ½ million in up-front development funds. To date, Congress has gone well beyond the original figure by appropriating $33 million above the authorized ceiling.

H.R. 2660 authorizes such sums as may be necessary in fiscal years 1992 to the year 2000 for the operation of the Holocaust Memorial Council and Holocaust Museum. The CBO estimates that such sums means about $18.3 million in fiscal year 1993, and $15.4 million for each additional year, adjusted for inflation, and that could amount to $110 million until the year 2000. These are not small sums. This is $3 million more than operating the Air and Space Museum, the most visited Museum in the world. It is seven times the funding authorized for the Lincoln, Jefferson, and Washington Memorials combined.

Paid for by German-American Nat'l PAC. P.O. Box 1137, Santa Monica, CA. 90406

Do you know how many American soldiers died in World War II?*
No?
But you know of the foreign "Six Million", right?
How come?

Skeptical about the "gas chambers"?
Would you like to hear
the other side of the
World War II story?

*Just write your name
and address below, and
mail this card to us.*

Please
Place
Stamp
Here

Name _____

Address _____

City _____ *Zip* _____

GERMAN WORLD WAR II
VETERANS
c/o Hans Schmidt
P.O. Box 10600
BURKE, VA 22015

* *According to the 1992 World Almanac, 407,316 American soldiers sacrificed their lives for their country in WWII.*

✠ ✠ ✠ ✠ ✠

QUESTION: HOW LONG CAN THE JEWS PERPETRATE THE HOLOCAUST MYTH?

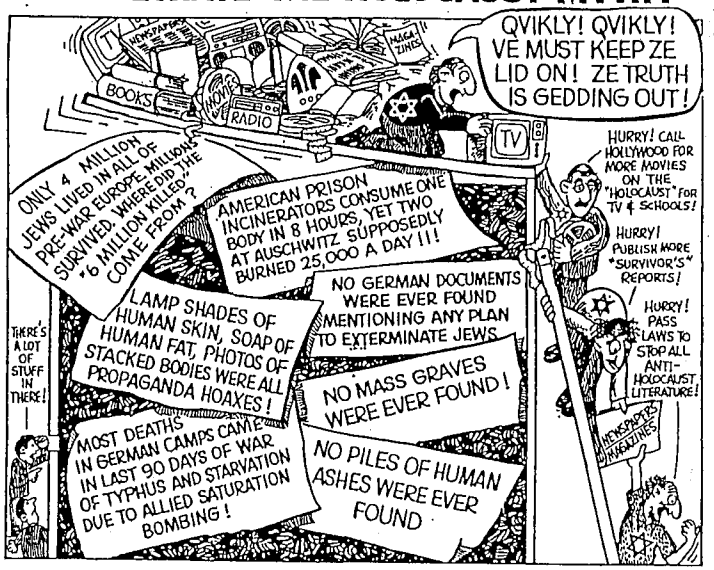

ANSWER: NOT MUCH LONGER!

The Good Guys Wore Black

by

J.B. Campbell

Where will we militiamen fit in the scheme of things? How will we justify ourselves as American men in the 1990s? How will we be compared with the real freedom fighters of the 1940s? I refer of course to the million men from all European nations who volunteered in the great struggle against the Jewish allies known as Capitalists and Communists, the million men of the Waffen-SS. This is not to take away from the freedom fighters who served in the German army, air force or navy and who fought with often equal valor and distinction against the forces of the Kremlin, the Bank of England and the Federal Reserve. But the Waffen-SS was special because it was so thoroughly and indelibly anti-communist, and because it made a reality of an unauthorized Europe, that fantastic nightmare of the international bankers, finance capitalists and communists. The Waffen-SS proved that Germany is the heart of Europe—the indispensable organ which pumps a life force into the waiting arteries throughout the multiplex, protean continent. The volunteer battalions of the Waffen-SS showed the world how emergencies should be handled and how life should be lived.

This writer's life was turned around in 1984 when Willis Carto handed me a booklet by Leon Degrelle and Ted O'Keefe entitled, *Epic: The Story of the Waffen-SS*. Degrelle, now in his 80s, was a famous Belgian nationalist who volunteered to defend Europe from the Red Army at the age of 35 as a corporal in the Wallonian Legion. This unit was merged with the Waffen-SS and Degrelle rose to the rank of general and its commanding officer. He remains a phenomenal example of manhood. In this booklet he and O'Keefe put me on notice that my education was limited and my view of life flawed. The next blow to

my complacency was Degrelle's book, *Campaign in Russia: The Waffen-SS on the Eastern Front.* Further proof that in the anti-communist league, I was a small fry. For an American, a reading of this great book is the most humbling experience imaginable, for in this one we discover how the real anti-communists operated. (I was to be humbled further four years later in San Salvador when I was asked eagerly by the cousin of Major Roberto D'Aubuisson how many communists I had killed in Africa? Very few, I confessed; my men and I had accounted for hardly more than a dozen. "Phooey! The major has personally killed hundreds of them here!" We have a lot to learn from Roberto D'Aubuisson.)

We have a lot to learn, too, from the heroes of the Waffen-SS—the Germans, Norwegians, Belgians, Spaniards, Italians, Frenchmen, Swedes, Danes, Croats, Dutch, Rumanians, Finns—60,000 Muslims and even a couple of Englishmen! Of the million volunteers, only 400,000 were from Germany; the majority were from elsewhere. It was the first and genuine version of NATO and it literally kept the Red Army from marching to the English Channel. The difference was that it was not a mercenary army of the Federal Reserve as are the NATO forces of today, as were the Allied armies of the 1940s.

We Americans have a lot to learn about these things. When we finally do learn them and the truth hits us with its blinding light, it is a profound experience. My friend, for example, who has a German-sounding name, is of Scandinavian extraction. He was a young enlisted man stationed in Germany in the late 1950s and had under him a couple of veterans of the Eastern Front. These men were always correct and polite but my friend now realizes how it must have galled them to have to answer to such a callow youth who not only had never fought the real enemy but who now represented that enemy in their own land. My friend has taken the time to study the war from the revisionist viewpoint. He bought a tape of German wartime songs and

played it on the way to work the other day. He got through a couple of numbers alright and then it hit him—how monstrous our side had been, how decent and healthy and simply self-defensive their side had been. He thought about those two Germans who'd had to work for him back in the 50s, about the millions of women and children our side had roasted and crushed and blew apart in our cowardly, fiendish bombing of cities and towns, about the million German POWs our side starved to death after the war and the millions more who disappeared into Russia and he pulled off the road and stopped and cried like a baby. My friend is not given to spontaneous crying jags. I'm not either, but the same thing happened to me once. If we have any humanity left in us, we cry in unbounded shame for the All-American sadism of our leaders past and present. We cry because we can't even express how much there is to be ashamed of. We cry in horror at what our country did to the best people in the world.

What a stinking, rotten country is America, which her ignorant countrymen want to believe is so benevolent and moral. Imagine sending millions of our trash—black, brown and white—overseas to exterminate the German people. Naturally some very decent men were among the trash but, if anything, they probably did more killing since they were "more patriotic."

Take the case of Audie Murphy, our most decorated soldier ever. Here was a young Texan who was so poor he'd never owned a pair of boots or played a game of any sort. He was the perfect tool of Franklin Roosevelt, born and bred, we might say, to execute his foul orders. After all, he'd been dirt-poor because of the Great Depression which the Roosevelt crowd had designed and kept going for twelve years. Murphy found a home in the army—good clothes, good food and a place to sleep. He willingly became a perfect killing machine, which he quickly proved on arrival in Sicily. Two Italian officers had, in the distance, mounted their white horses and ridden away from the Americans. Murphy

dropped to one knee and, with his carbine, nailed them both from behind. His comrades were unsettled by his cold-bloodedness but he shrugged it off with, "That's war." As time went by, Murphy became addicted to getting the job done, or something. He managed to kill 240 Germans before he got a bellyful. It slowly dawned on him that he was doing a terrible thing, and that the Germans he was killing were mainly trying to get away, back to the fatherland. He got so sick of doing the Jews' killing that often he'd sneak up on a bunch of relaxing Germans and just watch them as they cooked and ate and sang songs and tried to rest. Then he'd sneak away, disconcerted. He knew they were better men than the Americans.

Later, in America, he refused to discuss the war, except, when pressed, to recount how many Germans he'd let live. Sometimes, while watching newsreels in the theater which showed the hungry children in postwar Germany, he'd cry and mutter, "Maybe I killed their fathers." His biography, *No Name on the Bullet*, tells the story. But Audie Murphy, like so many others—bomber and fighter pilots, seamen, tankers, infantrymen—was a man-made monster, created by Dr. Frankenstein Roosevelt. Contrary to popular belief, the more human of them suffered terribly from "post traumatic stress disorder," although they weren't allowed to say so. After all, who should feel bad about killing Germans?

Among the countless atrocities "our boys" committed, one of the most disgusting was the liberation of Dachau by an element of the 45th "Thunderbird" Division. This outfit was made up largely of Oklahoma Indians and had, ironically, a swastika for an insignia, the "symbol of prosperity and good fortune." This was changed to a thunderbird for obvious reasons. (The Institute for Historical Review once reproduced a 1920s ad for a Jewish product which included a swastika—"the symbol of purity!")

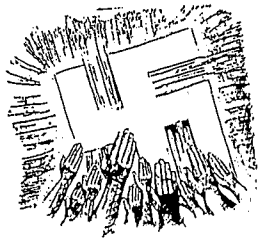

The story of Dachau is told by an eyewitness in his book, *Dachau—Hour of the Avenger*. Col. Howard Buechner, then a lieutenant and 3rd Battalion surgeon, happened to enter the killing area just after 346 soldiers of the Waffen-SS were machine gunned by American soldiers, while the wounded were being dispatched with pistols. His book is a collection of truths, half-truths and fantastic lies but it is also a collection of shocking and grisly photographs of the killing. What happened is this...

On the morning of 29 April, 1945, I Company, 3rd Battalion, 157th Infantry, 45th Division approached the Dachau factory and camp with orders to capture it, post an airtight guard and let no one enter or leave. A surrender had been negotiated with the Waffen-SS commanding officer, Obersturmführer Heinrich Skodzenski of the Viking Division. Despite this, the Americans, at 11:20 am, immediately shot 122 men who had surrendered. 358 others were taken prisoner. At 12:05 pm another twelve men were shot in a panicky and botched job. Nothing more happened while the commanding officer, Col. Felix Sparks, reported to regimental HQ and received his orders. Upon his return to Dachau camp at 2:45 pm, the remaining 346 men of the Waffen-SS, who were at Dachau recuperating from exhaustion from fighting the Red Army, were lined up against a wall in the hospital area and machine gunned. .45 automatics were given to Jewish inmates who went along the wall, shooting the wounded in the head. The Americans allowed the Jews to murder anyone they wanted—by gunfire, knives, shovels, bricks. The Americans watched while Jews tore some victims limb from limb.

The division commander was Major General Robert T. Frederick. It was he to whom Col. Sparks had reported and who had given the order to massacre the men. He visited the killing area at 3:15 pm and suggested that the bodies be distributed around the camp and then photographed to make it look as if the soldiers had been shot while trying to

attack or escape. This was dropped when he was told that a technician fourth class, Arland B. Musser, Signal Corps, had photographed the whole thing, as had an inmate by the name of Nerin Gun, whose photos were published in his book, *Day of the Americans*. The fact that a concentration camp inmate was allowed to keep his camera is very interesting.

The atrocity was reported to General George S. Patton, Jr. by Brigadier General Henning Linden of the 42nd Infantry Division. Patton was duty bound to investigate. Court martial proceedings were actually begun on the charge of violating the rules of the Geneva Convention, which protect prisoners of war, and on other charges. Patton handled it by ordering all photos, documents, reports, etc., brought to him by the killers and witnesses. Some but not all were produced whereupon Patton put them in a wastebasket and set them afire. Thus the war crime was officially covered up.

Why had it been committed? Simple. The Jewish Allies, i.e., the Americans, Soviets and British, had been committing countless war crimes against the Gentile Allies from the beginning and knew the genocide would be continuing in accord with the terms of the Morgenthau Plan into the postwar future. To divert attention from this the Jewish Allies invented the War Crimes Tribunal. It was the innocent being accused, tried and executed by the guilty. Compared with firestorm bombing of civilians, machine gunning of prisoners, mass starvation of prisoners and civilians, slave labor and forced repatriation to horrible deaths in the gulags, the Germans were relatively guiltless. The Americans knew this but a legend was being constructed and any honest witnesses to the conditions in the concentration camps, in this case, a handful of actual SS camp guards along with the hundreds of Waffen-SS soldiers resting there, had to be silenced. That's why all those men were lined up and shot.

It was for this basic reason that Adolf Eichmann was

kidnapped in Buenos Aires and taken to Israel for "trial" and liquidation. The man actually in charge of the Final Solution was the biggest threat to the lucrative lie of The Holocaust. The veteran reporter, Jim Taylor, has, in a 1989 *Liberty Bell* magazine article, described his visit with Eichmann in 1960 shortly before the abduction. The French intelligence unit, SDECE, asked him to go to Argentina and warn a certain man that he was in danger. Taylor went to the address and recognized the man as Eichmann. He also saw that the modest home was under surveillance. He explained the situation but the former SS officer scoffed politely, "Why would they want to harm me? I did nothing but help them." He explained that he had helped the Jews get out of Europe and into Palestine. We now know, officially, since it surfaced in the Israeli press last year, that his Jewish counterpart at the Palestinian end of the pipeline was none other than Shitsack—excuse me—Yitzhak Shamir, who was also slightly embarrassed by the revelation that he had offered an alliance with the Nazis against the British, in a letter to Adolf Hitler. Hitler, to his credit, ignored the little bastard.

Eichmann was in a daze as he stood in his tiny glass booth, listening to the whoppers being told about him and Himmler and the rest. He even confessed to some whoppers himself, after experiencing the most excruciating Jewish torture. Back in Buenos Aires, when Jim Taylor had pointed to the men in the car up the street, Eichmann peered at them and assured Taylor, "Even if for some reason it did happen, the Americans wouldn't let them hurt me." Adolf Eichmann didn't get it: he was the only living threat to one of the greatest rackets in history; he could document the Final Solution to the Jewish Problem as a mighty heave-ho deportation of Jews rather than the Old Testament-style extermination known reverently as The Holocaust.

The *Spotlight* has recently reported that the diaries of Heinrich Himmler, Reichsführer SS, have been located in

Israel. These crucial documents have not been released for publication by the Israelis because there is no mention in them of any policy of extermination of Jews or anyone else. It is known that they do record Himmler's concern over the increasing death rate in the various camps toward the end of the war as well as his explicit orders that the deaths be stopped at all costs. The death rate could not be decreased because America and England were then bombing all roads and railroads and strafing anything that moved on the ground. Food could not be transported anywhere, not to the cities and not to the camps.

This writer gained a bizarre insight into the trial of SS Panzer commander Joachim Peiper, whose men waged the desperate counteroffensive against the Americans known as the Battle of the Bulge. After the war Peiper and his men were accused of lining up a number of American soldiers and shooting them in what was called the "Malmedy Massacre." It is now known that Peiper's men did no such thing but rather got in a gunfight with those Americans and won. Since there was some time available, Peiper ordered the dead Americans be gathered up for the approaching graves registration personnel who would eventually find them. The fact that the bodies were left in an orderly fashion along the roadside gave rise to the charge that they had been lined up that way and then shot. Eyewitnesses were produced who swore that this was the case. These eyewitnesses all proved to be liars.

I read an account of the trial of Peiper and his men in the *Journal of Historical Review* and recognized the name of the American prosecutor, Burton F. Ellis. I had done a favor for a man by that name a year or so before by taking a gun of his to the army museum at Ft. Ord. I called him in Fresno, California and asked if he were in fact the same man? He said that he was. I told him that I had an article before me which claimed that he and his Jewish lawyers had tortured Peiper and his men for their confessions. He denied this and insisted that others had investi-

gated the charges and found they were false. Who investigated the charges, other Americans? Yes, and why was I interested? Well, I said, World War II was the most important thing that ever happened and it's important to know who actually did what.

I recalled that he and his team got death sentences for the defendants. "Yes", said Ellis, "but they were commuted later."

"I guess that proves the whole thing was phony... There were Belgian witnesses who would have testified that it was a regular shootout."

"No, no—Peiper was guilty!" insisted Ellis, "but you know, war is hell." I thought, this from a lawyer who never heard a gun go off in anger. "Peiper was doing what he thought was necessary in a bad situation."

"Did you say that at his trial?"

"Well, no."

"The witnesses say that his men never murdered our guys, that it was a legitimate gunfight."

"You know, Peiper wrote me a letter after the trial, congratulating me on my victory."

"Well, isn't that just like a German."

"Yes, he was really quite a man."

"The Jews finally killed him, didn't they."

"So I understand."

"Yeah, he was living in France. He had a shotgun and from the looks of it, he probably killed one or more of them."

We militiamen may never measure up to the valiant volunteers of the Waffen-SS, but we've got to try. The first step is to recognize them for what they were: the finest, bravest and most dedicated freedom fighters of all time. They started out as the *Schutzstaffel*, or "protective echelon," which guarded Adolf Hitler from the Communists in the 1930s. By the 1940s they transcended the personalized nature of their inception and became a phenomenal, unprecedented fighting force for Europe.

It is to their high standard which we militiamen must strive. We must become a phenomenal, unprecedented fighting force for America.

* * * * *

From *GANPAC-BRIEF* No. 128/June 1993, (Box 1137, Santa Monica CA 90406).

Many *GANPAC-BRIEF* readers are very much interested in stories pertaining to Germany and Germans that will *never* be printed by the American establishment press (and neither by so-called Germans newspapers). Well, here's an unusual report:

Last fall, a van-load of veterans of the former famed "Wiking" division of the Waffen-SS decided to travel deep into the old Soviet Union to visit places where they had fought against the Red Army exactly 50 years earlier. Everywhere they went, the native population received the ex-SS soldiers with open arms, and many a tear was shed when a former German soldier was able to again enter the home of a Russian or Ukrainian family where he had been quartered so long ago. *In spite of 50 years of incessant "anti-fascist" propaganda by the Soviets, the population had not forgotten how well German soldiers really behaved.* One of those who went on this trip with the Waffen-SS soldiers was a young German who had until recently been a captain in the now dissolved NVA (Nationale Volksarmee), the Army of disintegrated Communist Germany. He wrote the following letter:

"Last September I had the opportunity to travel with the ex-Waffen-SS soldiers to the Kaukasus mountains where they had fought in 1942. It was overwhelming. I must be honest, before I undertook this trip, I had my prejudices about the entire undertaking. I asked myself three questions: 1. If all that which I had been taught in school about the Waffen-SS is true, how dare 'they' even visit Russia again? 2. Even if they dare to go there, will 'they' admit to what unit they had belonged? 3. When 'they' admit who they are, how will the population react? Well, I can only say that 'they' went there and

told everyone who they had been. The result? 'They' were almost 'killed'.....with melons, and greetings and friendliness. Everywhere they went, town officials were astounded. Finally, they even supplied us with an honorary police escort. At first the interpreters didn't even want to translate (correctly) the expressions of happiness of the people. They had to make an adjustment to the truth. It was amazing to see the high regard the] still had for the German soldiers even after such a long time. I myself asked especially the younger people what their parents or grandparents told them of their experiences with the Wehrmacht or the Waffen-SS; in unison they told me that not a bad word was said. I must admit that I was ashamed of myself for having had doubts about the honorable behavior of the German soldiers of World War II, I guess neither one of us is immune to propaganda."

A lasting result of the trip will be that the Russian population of the area visited will assist the former Waffen-SS soldiers in reestablishing a cemetery of their fallen comrades that was plowed over when the Red Army retook the territory in 1943. ❑

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Certain People have turned the American Dream into a Nightmare.

What are we going to do about them?

Read

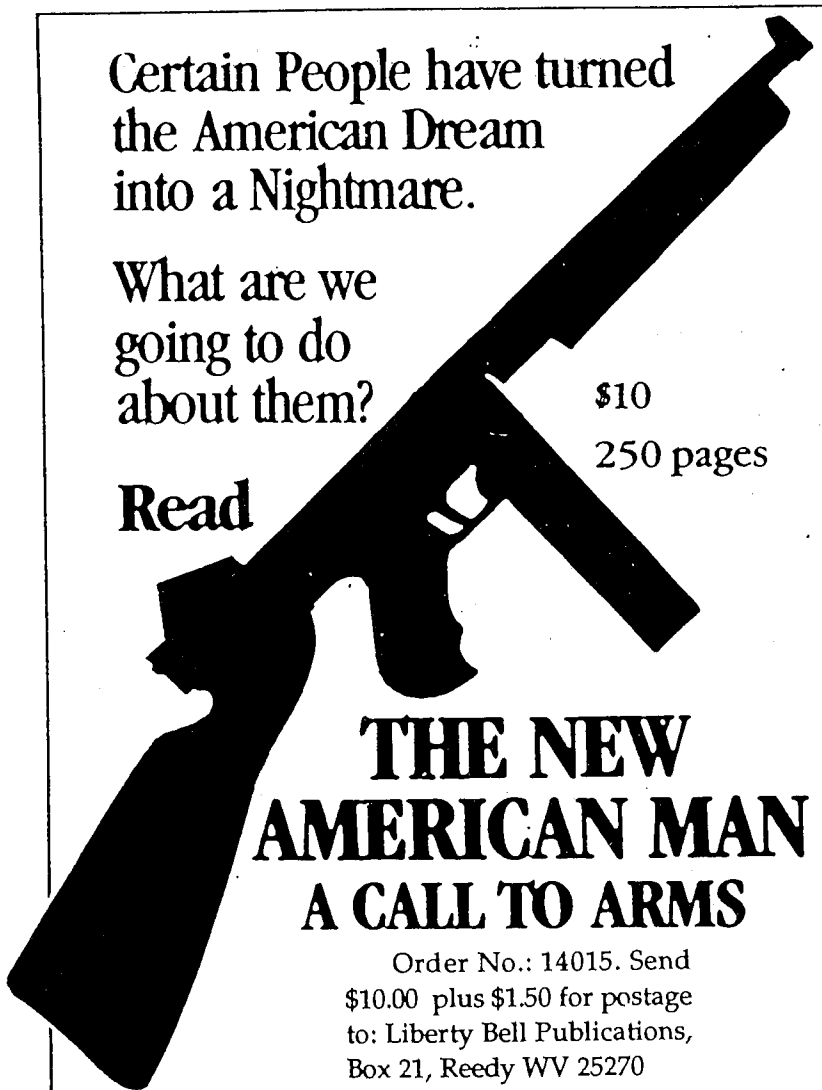

$10

250 pages

THE NEW AMERICAN MAN

A CALL TO ARMS

Order No.: 14015. Send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage to: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to Liberty Bell, your book orders, and your regular contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep Liberty Bell ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

Folkish Observations

Solution-oriented commentary for those who realize that to change the world, you must first change yourself!

FALLOW FOF-104
June 1993

For family, Folk, and the future!
NS Kindred
PO Box 256
NSJ, CA 95960

"The Victim of His Generals"

By Jost

It is very important for all National Socialists to understand the real reason that Germany lost the war. Most of us are quite aware that Germany was out-numbered, out-gunned, and out-produced. Ordinarily, this alone would suffice to bring about a quick defeat of virtually any nation. But National Socialist Germany was not defeated quickly nor easily. In fact, it was not the lack of manpower or resources which destroyed Germany. Just as in the first World War, Germany was defeated from within! On April 30, 1945, Adolf Hitler told his friend and personal pilot, SS General Hans Baur: *"Baur, my gravestone must read, 'He was the victim of his Generals.'"* Indeed, it was nothing more than a despicable band of traitors, largely among the Officer Corps, which were primarily responsible for the defeat and destruction of National Socialist Germany!

Much has been told about the conspiracy of Military officers who attempted to murder Adolf Hitler on July 20, 1944. But little has been said about how much this deplorable group of traitors sabotaged Germany's war efforts, and knowingly and willingly gave significant aid to the enemy. These disgusting traitors were directly responsible for the lives of tens of thousands of German soldiers, and the lives of hundreds of thousands of German civilians, men, women, and children!

The Normandy Invasion

The devastating results of Germany's military traitors are graphically presented in David Irving's biography of Field Marshal Rommel, *The Trail of the Fox*. Irving points out that the invasion of Normandy *could not* have possibly succeeded without the unbelievable amount of complicity by the traitors within the German officer corps. It was virtually a foregone conclusion that without the success of the Normandy invasion, Stalin would have happily agreed to make peace on the eastern front (such negotiations were in progress), thereby forcing the war-weary and politically shaky (Churchill was in a very precarious political position) western powers to do the same. The war would have been over and Germany would have remained a National Socialist Folk-community.

But the traitors did not want to see this happen. They hated Adolf Hitler, and that hatred shrouded and distorted their loyalty and any real concern for the welfare of their Folk. They succeeded in manipulating Field Marshal Rommel into ignoring Normandy and putting his major defenses at Calais. Even after the Normandy invasion had begun, they worked together to convince Rommel that General Patton would soon invade Calais, thereby stalling critically needed reinforcements at the Normandy beachhead. This was all knowingly done so that the enemy could get a good foothold in France. While deliberately doing everything in their power (which was considerable) to keep desperately-needed reinforcements out of Normandy, these disgusting traitors watched thousands of young German soldiers shot to pieces as they tried to hold back Eisenhower's crude, but ultimately effective, Russian-style attacks. (I am a combat veteran myself, and when thinking of that desperate battle, my emotions do not allow me to express in any words the feelings which I have for the plight of the common soldiers—on either side.)

The Shameful Cause

Why did these traitors hate Adolf Hitler? Bit by bit, the facts have filtered out through the shroud of misinformation, justifications, and bald-faced lies which always cloud the truth about these times. The sad, shameful truth is that they hated him only because he had not risen from the Officer Corps or the Aristocracy, but had come from the ranks of the common soldiery. Indeed, he was a heroic winner of the Iron Cross, but nevertheless, this "corporal" had bruised many an officer-ego in his efforts to lead Germany during those desperate times. It was not lack of manpower or materials, but simple-minded, petty-classism which was the primary cause of Germany's total defeat.

A Lesson for Today

As in National Socialist Germany, traitors in high places are a great cause of the desperate racial situation of today. But this, like the situation in general, is tolerated because selfishness, materialism, ego-pandering, cowardliness, greed, and indulgence rule our race today, and barring a miracle, there is little hope for survival. It is not the Jew, Negro, or Asian who is to blame; it is none other than ourselves! Realizing this, we are developing a prototype Folk-community, the primary purpose of which is to produce Aryan men and women who will not be affected by selfishness, egoism, and irresponsibility, and the heirs of whom will have the power to lead the remnant of our race not only to survival, but to ennoblement and ultimately to a golden age of prosperity and enlightenment.

But while we work toward this important goal, we should not forget those traitors of National Socialist Germany. Many of the traitors in the German Officer Corps were men who had proved themselves in actual combat, and who were awarded honors and medals for their service. Still, they had enough selfishness hidden within to bring about the disaster of 1945. In contrast, few of those in today's National Socialist movement (or for that matter any of the

other White racial movements) have such credentials. In fact, we've encountered a dismally large number of them who either avoided military service, were rejected from military service for mental or physical reasons, or were thrown out of the service (for political reasons, of course!). The very unfortunate point here is that one has to use some real discrimination in dealing with people in the White-racial movement, including those with long-term service in political organizations. We learned this the hard way.

Our initial strategy for creating a Folk-community was to bring together some selected individuals and families who had demonstrated their commitment by spending considerable time on staff of a National Socialist political organization or by long-term support of such an organization. The result of this was disastrous. The aforementioned petty-classism of the German Officer Corps was absolutely nothing compared to the insecurities and hyper-sensitive egoism which hid secretly behind a phoney façade of National Socialist idealism! We are now working with families who have demonstrated their worth in more viable ways than service on the staff of defunct political organizations—families and individuals who understand that the first step to changing the future is to change themselves!

As long as we recognize the enemy, and we have the will and idealism necessary, we can prevail. Over and over again we have pointed out that our enemies are not Jews, Negroes, Masons, nor International Finance. Our sole enemy is the collective selfishness of our own race! This is a problem which only we ourselves can solve—and we *can* solve it! *Folkish Observations* is produced especially for this task. By introspection and analysis we can begin to know ourselves and overcome ourselves, ultimately bringing forth that healthy Aryan Folk envisioned by Adolf Hitler! ❑

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

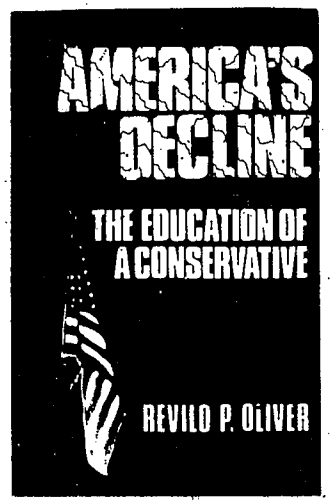

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

THE DEATH OF PATRIOTISM

By Maj. D.V. Clerkin
page 20

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Professor R.P. Oliver:

The First Massacre
page 1.

The Cult of the Personality
by J.B. Campbell, page 23.

"Why the Germans Are Idiots"
page 32.

A Fumbled Opportunity
by Harold Covington, page 34.

Hamburger Rare
from *FAEM*, page 36.

Letters to the Editor
page 41.

VOL. 21 - NO. 1 SEPTEMBER 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

THE FIRST MASSACRE

As I write, early in June, the New World Order is still celebrating its first ostentatious massacre of Aryans in the United States, the first of the many that are planned by our masters.

The dim consciousness of the American boobs has been so immersed in sludge that, so far as I have heard, no one seems to wonder why the Treasury Department maintains its own little army of terrorists and professional killers, equipped with machine guns, tanks, high explosives, helicopters that spray the ground with fire from multiple machine guns, and other military equipment for a war against the American people.

As you have learned from the press, while Lord Bushy was still the Jews' stooge in Washington, one or two hundred of these valiant assassins were sent to Idaho to murder an Aryan and his family. They did not cover themselves with glory. They were so inept that they killed one or two of their own number, and succeeded only in killing one man and wounding another. They did, it is true, shoot a woman through the head while she was holding her baby in her arms, and that was fun, but scarcely a soul-satisfying achievement. And they had failed in their primary purpose: to teach the American serfs that for them there is no hiding place down here.[1] When it was all over, they naturally felt somewhat embarrassed and longed for an opportunity for more magnificent exploits.

1. As I have often remarked, many Americans who are aware of their danger are still living at the beginning of the Nineteenth Century, when muskets or rifles were the principal weapons, and one armed man was as good as another, except for differences in skill, courage, and discipline. Even as late as 1941 that was true in certain special situations;

This was provided by the cowboys of B'nai B'rith,[2] who put the finger on the ninety or so members of an obscure religious sect in Texas, and by implication said, "Go, get'em." So the army went joyously to work.

One can see what was so offensive about the sect that had its communal dwelling near Waco, Texas. They were peaceful folk, who formed a little colony of their own, lived quietly together, respected by their neighbors, without proselytism or agitation of any kind, much less the subversive attacks on civilization that are the speciality of so many Christian sects, especially after the Marxian Reformation. They were self-sufficient and were not parasites on the taxpayers. They minded their own business and did not harass anyone. They were mostly Aryans, and did not include nigger rapists, mestizo muggers, Chinese highbinders, squawking "intellectuals," screaming perverts, diseased punks, or anything nice. And, furthermore, they had a religious faith,—not such faith as is said to be common in the United States today, but one of uncommon intensity, which made them a cohesive little group, devoted to their holy man, and without an urge to make noise and denounce or harass other Americans.

The information on which I base this article comes principally from the May issue of *The Balance*[3] and the April and May issues of *Criminal Politics*,[4] with some details from March-April issue of the *Jubilee*,[5] and various items in *The Spotlight*, *Christian News*, and the few credible parts of reports in the daily press. The June issues of these magazines, which may contain additional information, have not yet reached me.

I cannot tell you what was the theology of the Davidians, since I find nothing about them in my notes or reference works I have at hand. What appeared in the jewspapers after the massacre was planned, was, of course, concocted to tranquillize the few boobs who might feel some qualms about the atrocious murder of some ninety men, women, and children: it undoubtedly consists of either outright lies or accounts so drastically censored and distorted as to amount to the same thing.

The religion of the Davidians, whatever it was, was certainly no more silly than the doctrines of other Christian sects and was less pernicious than many, since, as I have said, it did not move them to undermine what is left of our civilization. Although I have to rely on inference and conjecture for the theology, the lineage of the cult seems clear.

The Seventh Day Adventists are a sect formed in 1844 when old Jesus failed to keep an appointment to smash up the universe by the procedures described in the Apocalypse. Since most calendars show the week as beginning with Sunday, and the Jews' creation myth has old Yahweh take a rest after six days of toil, the members of the cult observe the Jewish Sabbath, which begins at sundown on Friday and lasts until sunset on Saturday. There are calendars

for example, the highly efficient and mechanized German Army was never able to suppress resistance in the rugged and mountainous territory of Yugoslavia. Some Americans accordingly dreamed of forming colonies in the mountains of the Northwest, unaware that really up-to-date military equipment makes such locations as indefensible as any other. In any event, our rulers are now filling up the Northwest with enemies imported from China and Vietnam, who can be counted on to deal with Americans when the time comes.

2. The Yids boasted that they instigated the assault on the Davidians. See the accounts in the *Spotlight*, 17 May 1993, p. A-2, and especially *Criminal Politics*, May 1993, p. 13.

3. The publication of the Cause Foundation of Houston, Texas, a small group of lawyers who are trying to defend the supposed rights of Americans in the courts, on the chance of finding judges who still feel free to consider statute law; P.O. Box 1235, Black Mountains, North Carolina (28711); $20.00 per annum.

4. P.O. Box 37812, Cincinnati, Ohio (45222); $197.50 per annum.

5. A stridently Christian bimonthly publication, of which the Supreme Editor-in-Chief is the famous Yahweh; P.O. Box 310, Midpines, California (95345); $15.00 per annum (cash or money order; no cheques or bank drafts). If the publishers were able to bring out an issue after the massacre, it did not reach me. This journal's reporter succeeded in obtaining some interesting pictures before his camera was confiscated and he was imprisoned for "criminal trespass."

which begin the week with Monday, and if the Adventists had had one of them, the result would have been quite different. They believe in the literal truth of the Christians' story-book, and most of them are mildly ascetic, eschewing such wicked pleasures as are provided by alcohol, tobacco, tea, and coffee. (The more indulgent churches permit the two vices last named.) They claim to have about 700,000 members, who must be living in a state of some tension, since old Jesus may pop out of the clouds at any minute to raise Hell on earth.

As always happens when a doctrine is based on a written text plus lively imaginations, there were many rows within the sect since 1844, and many groups split off to maintain the tenets they fancied. Most of these withered away, but at least two are still represented by congregations of some size in the United States,

The precarious cohesion of the Seventh Day Adventists was shaken again in 1929, when one of the pillars of their church, a man named Victor Houteff, walked away to set himself up in the holy business. He seems at first to have presented himself as a reformer within the church, but within a few years became an independent operator of a Salvation emporium. After his death, his sect naturally broke up into several groups, one of which came in 1984 under the leadership of a man named Vernon Howell, who changed his name to David Koresh, prophet and head of the Branch Davidians. He must have been a young man, for the photographs of the man murdered in Waco published in *Criminal Politics* and the *Christian News* show a not unhandsome man in his forties. (The photographs I have seen in the jewspapers have all been crudely retouched to deform the victim's countenance and libel him by suggestion.)

An explanation of the name, which may be of some interest, will take us back to the sixth century B.C. and one of the great figures of human history and especially of the history of our race, Cyrus the Great, the founder of the

Persian Empire, who died in 529. His name, Kῦρος in Greek, was *Kuruś* in Old Persian, and probably related to the Sanskrit *Kuru,* which, as you will remember, was the name of the eponymous ancestor of the Aryan tribe in northern India that was opposed to the Pāṇḍavas in the great war described in the *Mahābhārata,* and was eventually defeated in the epochal battle that marked the beginning of the age in which we now live, the Kali Yuga.[6]

Now the name of Cyrus became a very popular name given to male children, especially in the United States. I guess that the reason for its popularity was not so much the historical Cyrus's great achievement as the fact that he was made by Xenophon in his *Cyropaedia* the model of the manly virtues esteemed by Aryans.[7]

Thus the name of the great Persian was given to a boy born in Utica, New York, in 1839, Cyrus R. Teed. He was given some education and practiced medicine for a time, although he seems never to have obtained the degree of M.D. He was a Christian and had evidently learned some Greek and Hebrew, and when he had an impulse to become "the new messiah," he seems to have meditated on the transcendental significance of the name given him at birth, doubtless by divine guidance.

The founder of the Persian Empire was a great man, but he made two fatal mistakes. He fell into an ambush set by the Massargetae, a barbarian tribe east of the Caspian Sea, and he protected the Jews. He was an Aryan and accordingly felt an obligation to make a return for

6. This, the shortest of the four ages of the world, will last until the world comes to an end at 9 A.M. (Greenwich time) on the morning of 18 February in the year A.D. 428,900. The Hindu mind is above the petty reckonings of our Millenarians.

7. Young students generally begin to read Greek with Xenophon, whose Classical diction is simple and comparatively easy. The work first read is most commonly the *Anabasis,* but an edition of the *Cyropaedia* for class use was still in print thirty or so years ago.

services rendered, and he probably was compensating the Jews for having betrayed Nabonidus, the last king of Babylon, who had rendered them great services, and his capital city, which Cyrus was thus able to occupy without fighting and with its population and structures intact. (He had the Aryan wish to preserve property, not destroy it with Jewish ardor.) He accordingly authorized them to occupy Jerusalem and a part of Palestine. Cyrus may also have hoped to rid Babylon of the parasitic race, but if he did, he was disappointed, for only a contingent of wealthy Jews, followed by trains of *goyim* slaves, set out for the promised land, where Cyrus built a temple for them and their gods, while the majority of the race remained in Babylon to prey on the Babylonians and their conquerors.[8]

The Jews flattered Cyrus and, although he was a *goy*, recognized him as their Christ, a rank conferred on him by old Yahweh himself in one of his edicts.[9]

Now the name of Cyrus in Hebrew is KRŠ, which, according to the vocalization introduced by the Messoretes in the Ninth Century, is pronounced *Koresh*. Teed probably deduced from his personal name that he, "the new messiah," was a *goy* christ, and hence called himself Koresh. He founded one of the innumerable Christian communist

8. Babylon was throughout Antiquity the capital of the international race, although rivaled for a time by Alexandria, and should be thought of as the ancient analogue of New York City today. Some attribute to Cyrus the further motive of a wish to create a buffer state between his realm and Egypt. After the Persian conquest of Egypt, his successors encouraged and protected Jewish colonies in Egypt, notably at Elephantine, where were found the Aramaic papyri that are our primary data for fixing the time at which the Jews elaborated the religion of the "Old Testament."

9. Yahweh is quoted in Isaiah, 45.1, where Septuagint has Yahweh describe the Persian King as his χριστός μου Κῦρος, which the Vulgate correctly renders as *christus meus Cyrus*. Most English translators, including those of the King James version, fudge ("anointed"), to avoid making Cyrus a peer of their Jesus.

sects,[10] which he called the Ecclesia Koreshana or the Church Triumphant.[11] It is uncertain whether he or unsympathetic outsiders called his doctrine Koreshanity. He gained converts slowly, but established one community of True Believers in Chicago in 1885, and another in Estero, Florida,[12] in 1894, which was joined by the Chicago contingent in 1903. They were still in Estero around 1940, and may be there even today. Christ Teed's doctrine included remarkable revelations in history, geology, and astronomy, but I am not acquainted with the details. If you are curious, find a file of his periodical, *The Flaming Sword,* which was published for many years by the colony in Florida.

It is obvious whence Vernon Howell derived the inspiration to assume the name 'Koresh.' The 'David' comes, of course, from Jewish mythology, in which one of the most prominent figures bears the somewhat improbable name of David,[13] which evidently means 'darling,' and is more likely to have been an epithet or sobriquet than a personal name. His prototype was probably a Jewish bandit[14]—or possibly, like Robin Hood, a fusion of a

10. For examples, see *Liberty Bell,* January 1989, pp. 8-14, Christian communism, needless to say, long antedates Marx, and, in fact, goes back to the Essenes, who contributed much to the tales about the famous Jesus.

11. Not to be confused with the Church Triumphant founded in Illinois around 1880 by a certain Jacob Schweinfurth, who decided to become "the Christ of the Second Coming." He obtained converts and seems to have flourished until his death, c. 1914, but, so far as I know, established no colony, since his doctrine was not communistic.

12. Estero, which was then a very small town, is some fifteen miles south by east of Fort Myers and is now on the four-lane highway to Naples.

13. The spelling ('Dabid' etc.) and vocalization vary, but that is irrelevant here.

14. Possibly one of the *Habiru,* if that tribe of marauders, mentioned in the Tell-el-Amarna letters, is to be identified with the Jews.

number of such outlaws—about whom accreted the inconsistent tales told in the "Old Testament," with internal contradictions that are only magnified in the earlier version preserved in the Septuagint.[15]

While it is not impossible that the bandit did succeed in displacing the chieftain of his barbarous tribe, it is more likely that in folk-lore he was assimilated to another character who expunged the chieftain ("king") and took over. In the myth, however, David the bandit is also David, the King of the Jews, whose position was hereditary by divine decree, so that a legitimate King of the Jews must be his descendant. (That, of course, is why the famous Jesus is described as a scion of David, although, for Christians, this raises the insuperable problem of how a child can be engendered by *two* fathers.) Now, according to the ravings of Jeremiah (33.15), old Yahweh is going someday to restore the sovereignty of his race by appointing a king who, in the terminology of the King James version, will be a Branch of the House of David.

It is obvious that when Vernon Howell embarked on his religious career, he knew that a genuine christ (messiah) must be a descendant of David, and he accordingly assumed the name 'David' to signify that he was the Branch

15. One of the latest additions to the myth (as is obvious from the "Old Testament" itself; cf. *Reg. [= Sam.]* I, 21.19, which is patched up in the King James version) was the tale about David and a giant named Goliath, obviously derived from a tale according to which Goliath was a Philistine (Aryan) warrior who followed the Aryan custom of having issues decided by single hand-to-hand combat between champions (Paris and Menelaus, Hector and Ajax, and many later examples, including the Horatii and Curiatii). An armistice was supposed to prevail when the challenger appeared in the space between the two opposing armies. According to what was probably the first version of the tale, a Jew-boy (later called David) treacherously sneaks up on the Philistine champion and kills him from a distance with a missile from a slingshot. In what is probably a revised version, the incident is smoothed over by having David address Goliath before killing him. At any event, that was like killing with a revolver shot a man who had come to fight a duel with swords.

mentioned by Jeremiah. Hence, of course, the name of his sect, Branch Davidians.

Since Howell was not a Jew,[16] it is, in the absence of evidence, a logical inference that he also adopted some version of the odd doctrine of "British Israel,"[17] that the Anglo-Saxons and other Germanic peoples are the real Chosen People, descendants of the characters celebrated in the "Old Testament," and that the persons who now claim to be Jews are a race of imposters. Against this inference of mine must be set the evidence that he did not restrict membership in his cult to his Chosen People.[18]

Furthermore. the symbol of Jewish sovereignty is the "Star of David," two opposed and intersecting or interlaced triangles that form a six-pointed star, which is more commonly called "Solomon's Seal." and attributed to the mythical successor of David, a wealthy monarch who was

16. Although he may have had the "drop [or more] of Jewish blood," which, according to Dr. Nossig, whom I have so often quoted, suffices to pervert the minds of Aryans. Dr. Nossig's view is widely held by Jews, e.g., by Jabotinsky, quoted by Lenni Brenner in *The Iron Wall* (London, Zed Books, 1984), p. 81. For another statement of this Jewish belief in the dominating power of their genes, see Dr. Charles Weber's translation from Gœdsche's *Biarritz* in *Liberty Bell*, July 1993, p. 50.

17. Sometimes called "Identity" in this country. It was founded by another Anglo-Saxon descendant of David. See my *'Populism' and 'Élitism,'* pp. 65-66, and *Liberty Bell,* October 1985, pp. 12-15.

18. The evidently well-informed Texan whose letter was published in *Liberty Bell,* June 1993, p. 48, affirms that the congregation was "multiracial." The June issue of *Instauration* affirms that the cult was "a potpourri of races, including Hispanics, Negroes, and Asians. Some cultists came from as far away as Australia and Britain. There was even one Israeli." I must remark, by the way, that the usually level-headed editor of that periodical fell into the trap set by the lie-machine, which compared the massacre to the mass-suicide of the niggers in Jonestown, a settlement in Guyana founded by a mulatto named Jones (on which see Ed Dieckmann, Jr., *Beyond Jonestown, 'Sensitivity Training' and the Cult of Mind Control*; Torrance [now Costa Mesa], California; Noontide Press, 1986): he believes that the terrorists' victims incinerated themselves!

probably modeled on some Phoenician king who lived in another place at another time.[19] This sacred symbol[20] therefore appears on the flag of "Israel," and "David Koresh," as the legitimate heir of the Judaean kings, logically adopted the symbol as his own and put it on the flag that flew above the habitation he and his followers had built for themselves near Waco.

All this naturally incensed the Master Race, whose ownership of the planet depends on a bargain (*b'rith*) they made with old Yahweh, who, incidentally, commanded them to show no mercy to the hapless inhabitants of countries they infiltrate, take over, and destroy.[21] Whether they had other grievances against the upstart *goy*, I do not know, but what I have mentioned is enough to account for the selection of the little cult near Waco for the first conspicuous exercise of the New World Order in America, at a time roughly coinciding with their triumph in forcing their American livestock to pay more than fifty million dollars to erect an ugly monument[22] to the greatest swindle in the history of mankind.

19. The archaeological record is sufficiently complete to make it certain that no such kingdom existed in the Jewish part of Palestine.

20. Since Solomon was a great magician, his Seal has great magical powers, and was considered of transcendent efficacy by Mediaeval warlocks and sorcerers, who often called it a pentacle. A man who stands in the area common to the two overlapping triangles is immune to supernatural powers and may safely deal with the elemental spirits and demons whom he summons up. If the secret name of Yahweh is written in that part of the symbol on a piece of paper, it will give the magician power to animate clay or wood. In one Jewish myth, a rabbi in Prague was thus able to create a *golem*, an artificial giant which slew many Aryans until it got out of control.

21. E.g., *Deut.*, 7.16 ff.

22. The architecturally squalid monument evinces the Jews' instinctive hatred of beauty, so evident in the disgusting "art" of Picasso, Chagal, Epstein, et al. that they have foisted on stupid *goyim*. Any blithering "intellectual" will assure you that our concept of beauty is merely a mental "construct"—and he will be right, for the Aryan perception of beauty is unknown to other races and other mammals, to say nothing of birds and insects. If—perhaps I should say when—Aryans become ex-

It was obvious that from the first a massacre was intended. What pseudo-legal charge was made against the cult or its leader is unknown, since it was, in contravention of all the principles of jurisprudence, "sealed" and kept secret to prevent White slaves from knowing what it was. It is rumored that Howell/Koresh was suspected of having "illegal weapons," just as you can be "suspected" of that horrid offense when the time comes, even if you have in your possession no weapon more effective than a table knife. If the Constitution—even the substitute pieced together in 1865—were still in effect, there could be no "illegal weapons," but only weapons which might or might not be used illegally.

It is clear, however, that the cult, at the direction of its leader, had provided itself with simple weapons, chiefly rifles, for protection against marauders, though not, of course, against modern armies with the equipment that was used by the Jews' stooges against the people of Iraq. The reason for this sensible precaution is unknown. Howell/Koresh may have had superstitions about Armageddon etc., or he may have been shrewd enough to see that the coming collapse of the United States, when its bankruptcy has been declared, will inevitably precipitate an anarchy during which enemy races, many imported for that purpose, will start to massacre the Aryans who have not been prevented by miscegenation and abortion.

Had there been any legal or even illegal charge against him, Howell/Koresh could have been arrested at any time when he left the communal dwelling on business, and he is said to have offered to stand trial on any charge that might be brought against him. That, of course, would have spoiled the game.

When the army of terrorists had been brought up to besiege the rather frail dwelling of the Davidians, one of its

tinct, our art, from painting and sculpture to architecture and music, will not appeal to other races and be preserved by them, although they may not share the Jews' itch to destroy it.

pimps was sent in to spy out the premises before the assault.[23] Then the army, under the command of a nigger[24] and doubtless including many of his species, who stayed out of harm's way, sent White troops to begin the killing. Our "intellectuals," do-gooders, and others who scream for "multi-culturalism" will doubtless rejoice that the poor oppressed niggers in the army were at least able to express themselves *vicariously* with machine guns, tanks, helicopters, and poison gas.

After the beginning of the siege, when more than one hundred professional killers, clad in black uniforms and jack boots, presumably in a travesty of the German SS, screamed like Apaches while they sprayed the frail building with fire from machine guns, they succeeded in wounding Howell/Koresh and murdering his father. Some of the thugs broke into the church, joyously tossing hand grenades at random, and they, with aid of a helicopter which sprayed the bedrooms of the establishment with the fire of heavy machine guns that penetrated the flimsy roof, succeeded in killing four or five Davidians and wounding some others, but the desperate cultists took up their rifles, killed three murderers and captured four others. The murderers, with their usual ineptitude, killed at least one of their own band. They were routed with ignominy, but they had the consolation of having wounded one man in a place where he could not be reached by fellow Davidians, so that he slowly bled to death. That must have cheered them up a little.

23. The creature's race is unstated, but there are White men so depraved that they will serve in such a function. Incidentally, one grievance against the man named Weaver whom the terrorists failed to murder in Idaho was his natural refusal to serve in such a function as a spy on the establishment of "Aryan Nations." That he should have been asked is merely typical of the Jewish mentality, to which all conceptions of personal honor are not only alien, but probably incomprehensible.

24. This highly significant fact was mentioned, so far as I know, only by the Texan cited in note 19 *supra*. The silence of other sources is conclusive proof of the narcoleptic trance imposed on the American mind.

When the members of the cult begged for an opportunity to tell their side of the story, it was obvious that all of them would have to be exterminated to prevent that, and it may have been decided at that time to incinerate them in their inflammable wooden building, although, for the sake of appearances, there was some parleying and delay. Mr. Lyons and numerous other attorneys appeared for the trapped Davidians, who were being held incommunicado by four M-1 tanks and hundreds of the Treasury Department's troops, but a trained judge denied all legal appeals and, with the scoff-law attitude of so large a part of the judiciary these days, prevented the attorneys from seeing the officially public record of documents on which the terrorist raid was supposedly based.

It seems that at this point the terrorists from the Treasury Department called in the more efficient killers of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation,[25] since it was the latter's agent-in-charge who threatened to hang lawyers

25. This organization, which is evidently destined to become the counterpart of the Soviet Secret Police, was originally a small and, I believe, innocuous part of the Department of Justice and early came under the direction of J. Edgar Hoover. It first attracted attention, I believe, for illegal terrorism in 1917, when it carried out a flagrantly lawless and despotic raid on the home of Charles Augustus Lindbergh, Sr., then a Congressman from Minnesota seeking reëlection and apparently the only man in public life who dared to perceive the power and purposes of the Federal Reserve. According to a source that I do not entirely trust, it was J. Edgar Hoover in person who mauled the young son of the Congressman, Charles A. Lindbergh, Jr., who later became a famous aviator and patriot. In 1922, a raid on a nest of Communist vermin on the private estate of a wealthy man in Michigan was much applauded by Americans, although its doubtful legality depended on the presence of alien criminals (Jews, of course) who had slipped into the United States by various tricks. Under the direction of Hoover, the bureau, now officially the Federal Bureau of Investigation, gained in the 1930s considerable public approbation by a "war" against the criminals that had been created by the nation's insanity in enacting the farce called Prohibition, and it steadily increased its purportedly legal powers, especially after the abduction and murder of the aviator's infant son. (The Bureau seems to have been merely a spectator in the judicial murder of Bruno Hauptmann, an incident that deserves extended mention in

who mentioned the Constitution of the United States. All reporters from the press were driven from the scene and allowed to approach no closer than three miles, obviously to prevent reporters with some honesty from seeing and describing (at least privately) what would be done.

The Davidians imprudently released the terrorists they had captured and allowed the thugs to collect their own dead and wounded, in expectation that Howell/Koresh and his followers would be accorded a trial, even one before an obviously hostile judge. After some waiting, to permit the jewspapers to dish out some of their canned slime, the massacre began as planned.

Huge tanks, armored cars containing hundreds of heroic murderers, armored battle helicopters, and a horde of machine gunners and sharpshooters went into action at five o'clock in the morning. The tanks for six hours battered holes in the fragile frame structure that the Davidians had built as their church and communal home. Through nozzles they sprayed into the house, under pressure, in the form of volatile powder, a deadly gas, which they called "tear gas." If they had used Lewisite, they would doubtless have called it "laughing gas."[26]

these pages.) The comparatively few agents of the F.B.I. with whom I was acquainted impressed me as honest and courageous men, and, in 1961, when "Bobby Sox" Kennedy was appointed Attorney General by his brother and began to recruit thugs for the F.B.I. in preparation for illegal intimidation to foist niggers' "Rights" on Americans, those agents winced when "Bobby's Boys" were mentioned—and computed the time to the earliest date on which they could retire. Why Hoover, who maintained himself in power by accumulating dossiers on the criminal activities of leading members of the Federal Government, permitted Kennedy's sabotage of his organization and ruin of the reputation it had patiently built up over the years, is uncertain, and all suggested explanations are mere conjecture. The files disappeared after his sudden death.

26. I am told that the corpses of men killed with Lewisite usually show on the mouth a *rictus* like that which often accompanies death by strychnine.

The gas, usually called 'CS' but chemically known as O-chlorobenzalmalononitrile, which, by the way, defeats all known types of gas mask, is so horrible in its effect on human beings that it has been "outlawed" and its use in real war forbidden. Even Lord Bushy did not venture to use it in his attack on the Iraqis. But, of course, nothing can be too horrible to be used on Americans.

The gas, according to its manufacturer, kills in six hours, but only after subjecting the victims to all of the tortures of Hell. It freezes shut the paralysed eyelids of the victims, corrodes their skin as with fire, slowly smothers them as their respiratory organs gradually fail, and finally provokes violent vomiting that continues even after there is nothing left to vomit. The agents of the Treasury and F.B.I, must have gloated as they saw the agonies of their victims, especially of the women and children; the open rejoicing of some of the terrorists was observed by some reporters, probably through binoculars. After this deadly gas-forming powder had been pumped under pressure for hours into the Davidians' home, the heavy armored tanks smashed the tanks of propane used for cooking and lighting, igniting them, and the gas carried the roaring flames throughout the dwelling. Overturned kerosine lanterns and the hay the Davidians had piled up in front of their shattered windows perhaps added a little smoke to the conflagration.

Under the constant battering of the wooden structure, the back of the church had collapsed, thus cutting off any escape from the rear, although many squads of expert snipers, concealed in the underbrush, had been waiting to kill anyone who might try to escape—even after the victims had been so blinded and paralysed by the gas that they could not have made such an effort! Once they got the fire started, and made certain that no fire-fighting apparatus could interfere with their jolly work, the murderers watched happily as the big wooden house burned fiercely for forty-five minutes, leaving only piles of smoking ashes. The eighty-nine men, women, and children of the Davidian cult

were quickly incinerated and, if they had lived that long, thus finally put out of their torment. Many corpses were so completely consumed that they could not be identified and even the sex was in some cases uncertain. It took a team of anthropologists two weeks to reconstruct enough of Howell/Koresh to identify him. Although, despite all precautions, one or two Davidians escaped, the creatures in the White House could rejoice at their triumphant demonstration of the New World Order in action.

Of course, just to tranquillize any boobs who might think the exploit less than heroic, the murderers produced an "independent expert," who immediately "proved" that the Davidians had incinerated themselves. Unfortunately for the unspeakable criminals, the "independent expert" and his wife were soon identified as employees of the terrorist arm of the Treasury Department.

Mr. Lyons and associated lawyers are trying to obtain some redress in the courts, but, whatever the chances of success in lower courts, one wonders whether the Revolutionary Tribunal in Washington will not begin to rule formally that the Constitution was canceled by the "United Nations," which acquired power over the American people with the help of that ham actor and traitor, Ronnie Reagan. (Remember him? "Conservative" boobs doted on him because he was so superstitious.) The "United Nations," needless to say, is just a comic robot manipulated by the Jews, although it has been permitted, for the sake of appearances, to vocalize a few empty "resolutions" against the Holy Land, at which, needless to say, the Master Race heartily laughs.

It remained for the alert editor of *Criminal Politics* to perceive and point an instructive contrast. On one page of his May issue he printed, side by side, a photograph of Howell/Koresh, a self-appointed christ, who had been murdered by the ruthless terrorists of the New World Order, and a photograph of Manachem Schneerson, a Sheeny whose devotees claim he is his race's long awaited

christ. The holy man himself was too august to appear before mere mortals, but he sent eight rabbis, his apostles, to the White House to give Slick Willie a dollar bill. The rabbis of the Lubavitcher cult of Jews[27] were received with obeisance and the chairman and all members of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, the Secretary of State, the Secretary of Defense, and several other ranking officials of the scabrous government in Washington were summoned to kowtow before the disciples of the Yiddish Christ in a meeting that the jewspapers kept secret from the Yids' American subjects. The birthday of Christ Schneerson was again proclaimed "National Education Day," as Ronnie and Bushy had done in their day, and the Congress again proclaimed a section of the Talmud the "Basis of American [!] Morality." The contrast between the two christs should convey a message to Americans whose brains can still function.

27. The Lubavitchers, as they are commonly called, are a small sect of Jews, of whom about thirty thousand, identified by their greasy black clothes and stench, cluster around their hereditary chief in Brooklyn. They are denounced as heretics by both orthodox and "reformed" rabbis, and, of course, regarded with contempt by the atheists who rule Zion and the part of Palestine they have taken from the Palestinians, but for almost two thousand years their race's cohesion has transcended doctrinal differences, and Jews, unlike Christians, feel no urge to annihilate their heretics.

27. The sect of Ḥasidim ("the pious ones") arose in Poland in the first half of the Eighteenth Century. In the opinion of the eminent Jewish scholar, C. D. Ginsberg, it was the result of "nervous degeneration" induced by the pernicious effects of the Kabbalah on "ill-balanced minds." It was begun by a Rabbi Israel ben Eliezer (c. 1690-1760), popularly called "Besaht" and "Baal Shem-Tob," famed for his many miracles and prophecies, and for the doctrine, comparable to Luther's, that men are saved only by Faith. The variety called Ḥabad (a nonce word formed of the initial syllables of three synonymous words denoting wisdom) was founded by Rabbi Schneur Zalman, (c. 1730-c. 1812), who seems to have had been called Lyuba, since 'Lyubavich' designates his son, and it was ordained that his successors must be descended from him, i.e., members of the family that took the name Schneersohn when Jews were legally compelled to have family names. This sect, which oddly blends the Tal-

One wonders what site will be selected, probably by B'nai B'rith, for the next demonstration of Yiddish ideals. According to *The Spotlight,* Hillary Rodham's male mascot, (who has admitted that he personally approved the massacre in Waco) when he presided at the inauguration of the disgusting momument to the Holohoax, denounced as "depraved and insensate" persons suspected of not acquiescing in the enslavement and eventual liquidation of Aryans, and specifically cited "the skinheads and Liberty Lobby here at home, the Afrikaners Resistance Movement in South Africa," et al. He did not explicitly call for the massacre of the "depraved and insensate" creatures who are guilty of insubordination to God's Race, but obviously implied that they are an obstacle to Yiddish-style progress and will have to be removed.

Particularly since Mr. Lyons and his associates are appealing to the courts, it will doubtless be deemed expedient to keep the armies of terrorists maintained by the Treasury and the F.B.I. inactive for several months or even a year or so until the few Americans who have taken any notice of the slaughter in Waco will have forgotten everything except the official lies. What is certain is that the war against the American people will be continued on all fronts. Eventually, the incident in Waco will be remembered as only the first of a long series of implementations of the New World Order.

mud with the Kabbalah to regain the 'purity' of 'primitive' Judaism, is vehemently opposed to all Aryan culture (including soap and water), and is said to have included about half of the Jews in Poland and adjacent regions. In addition to the closely packed colony of about 30,000 that lives and stinks in Brooklyn, the sect claims to have 100,000 members elsewhere, chiefly in the United States, because this unfortunate country harbors more Jews than any other. If their Messiah, Schneerson, is going to change the world, he had better get busy: he is reported to have had an apoplectic stroke and to arouse only occasionally from a senile coma. — A correspondent says that he has reason (unstated) to believe that this sect is responsible for the annual disappearance of a number of children of *goyim.*

It is likely that the next item on the program is a series of well-planned crimes that can be used by the boob-tubes to convince half-wits that crimes are caused by weapons of self-defence. Eventually, of course, either before or after some more exemplary massacres, the country will be divided into small, sealed-off areas, and the terrorists will conduct a search of each Aryan's home to confiscate weapons larger than penknives. They will doubtless be in a festive mood and, protected by their M-1 tanks, will throw hand-grenades through the windows of some houses so that they may trample on the bleeding victims while conducting their peace-keeping search.

Well, the Americans decreed their own doom. This is not the place to trace their idiocy to its origins; it will suffice to notice that as late as the 1930s, when the Americans had partly recovered from their outbreak of homicidal righteousness in 1917 and still had a country of their own, they could have saved themselves and their posterity.

They had been warned, cogently and emphatically, by intelligent compatriots, notably Correa Moylan Walsh, Madison Grant, and Lothrop Stoddard, and for a time it seemed that our people might have a future. But, as they had done for more than a century, the Americans, their little minds stuffed with Christian superstitions and "humanitarian" fantasies, obstinately refused to look at the real world and wantonly violated the inexorable laws of nature. So they have made themselves, like the aepyornis, the moa, and the dodo, biologically obsolete and have doomed themselves to extinction. The only hope that I can offer them is the observation that Machiavelli made near the close of his life, that desperation sometimes finds solutions that rational forethought was unable to discover.[28]

28. "La disperazione truova de' rimedii che la electione non ha saputo trovare."

The Death of Patriotism

By
Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

Many of you have seen the old television documentary entitled, "Victory At Sea." When I first saw it in 1953, I knew that I wanted to be a U.S. Marine. A boy who had grown up during World War II, I watched the Uncommon Valor demonstrated by naval and marine aviators, the bloody heroism of the marines on such islands as Tarawa, American submariners going after Japanese shipping—the entire panorama of a Great White Nation at war! I couldn't wait to get to Marine Corps Recruit Depot at San Diego in 1957.

I am not a bit sorry or remorseful that I had such feelings when I was young. Loving one's country was entirely natural—God's shiver up your spine when you took up your rifle and stepped off to a Sousa march on parade. What could have turned the love I had for this country into revulsion? I sit and wonder where it went all wrong for me. Something as clean and as wholesome as I perceived America to be then, why, to become a monstrous aberration, a pustule, is nearly incomprehensible.

I do know this much. While nearly a half million Americans died in World War II, few remember their sacrifice. But ask Boobus americanus how many Jews were gassed, sucked up into German vacuum cleaners, turned into raisins, or reduced to machine oil, and they will shout with certainty—"SIX MILLION!" I am not arguing the Holohoax claims, no longer do I really care what happened to the sacred Yids. One does have a right to expect his fellow white men to remember that in the same war the Jews claim was waged to eradicate them, 405,399 Americans, most of them white, died.

They died because FDR—Rosenfeld—instigated and provoked a Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor and elsewhere in the Pacific. They died because this same loathsome creature schemed to carry out the Jewish plan to crush Germany, something the Yids had vowed to do since 1933. Americans died in World War II because 'Uncle Joe' Stalin was FDR's pal and accomplice. They died for no good reason to the white race! I now know that. Were it 1935, I'd be on a boat for Germany. Eighteen Sixty-One, and I would be on a train heading South.

In 1993 all I can do is forswear loyalty to that vicious regime in Washington. Never again will I salute the trappings of that vile camarilla. Being an Aryan and part of the movement to liberate the Aryan race, I have a higher duty than I had when I took my oath as a young Marine. The D.C. criminals have wiped their arses with the Constitution, and still they act as though it meant anything to them. They demand that we fear them. Not likely. I remember the American Republic of Antebellum days, just as I think of the Roman Republic that flourished before the Caesars. Both Republics were clean and manly, something to give your life to preserve and protect. Not anymore. What passes for government now is filth and stealth, armed sneaks and rotten writs. At least Caligula was direct enough to threaten the Roman Senate with expulsion if they dared to utter a peep about a return to the Republic.

Will we Aryans ever again pay allegiance to a country? Only if we are able to see beyond the present morass to the Aryan Republic. Only if the white race mobilizes to defend its prerogatives. I have learned from the study of history that no one goes back to greater times; they are history. The future cannot be fashioned from the ideas of other times, misguided loyalties and notions. Something new must enlist our labors, our loyalties, though this new idea must be predicated on our racial experience and traditions. The power of the Aryan mind is that it can fathom the future. Blankos continue to pine away for what was while wondering why their lives seem to have so little value. They cannot envision a new State, the product of Aryan political genius. Blankos cannot conceive of living without Jews telling them what to think, blacks living off the 'democracy' that doesn't include them. And the blankos wonder why ZOG pisses on them!

Young Aryans entering this movement first must know their own history. They cannot lead this movement into the next century without knowledge of who their forebears were and what they accomplished. ZOG does not teach our children their history, for if they were taught properly white awareness would be evident. Instead, ZOG teaches lies meant to instill a sense of guilt in whites. I always advise young parents to look for history texts published before 1945, the older the better; but 1945 is the margin between historical fact and the Aryan West and Judeo-Communist fiction. School yourselves in the record of Egypt, Meso-

potamia, Greece, Rome, the Gothic era and the rise of Feudalism; the Renaissance and the Ages of Discovery and Enlightenment. Instead of this vital education, the ZOG gives your children Bart Simpson, Michael Jackson and Roseann. Aryan children are being dumbed at an alarming rate, negrified, judaized; ruined for any role the future has for the Aryan race.

America today is an alien force which threatens the future of the Aryan race. The America I grew up in was still a white-controlled entity. My education in the public school was solid in history, with stories of ancient peoples and our direct ancestors that were bigger than life itself. Little did I know that the yoke of serfdom was being fashioned for those whites who served proudly in the armed services, voted regularly and paid taxes. A government that would do this to its best citizens deserves contempt. Loyalty and patriotism are dead for those of us who have seen through the lies and treachery of Washington and its Judeo-Freemasonic basis. Something else has risen in its place for the aware Aryans. I am an Aryan movement man. It doesn't pay anything, but a feeling of honor and duty comes with the job.

When you enlist in the Aryan movement don't expect brass bands and flowers strewn in your path. Expect ZOG to revile you. Expect some family members to think you are nuts. But know that you are doing what is required to give your race a fighting chance. The longer I live the less I see patriotism for a ruined America as a requirement. Those who claim to be pro-white and who continue to wave ZOG's flag are just fooling themselves. It is my opinion that such fools will cop a plea whenever ZOG decides to come down on them. Real Aryan movement people expect nothing but hostility from ZOG, and we will give ZOG no quarter either.

From *The Talon*, July 1993, published by
The Euro-American Alliance, Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

The Cult of the Personality

by
J.B. Campbell

We must make a realistic appraisal of our situation and then devise a realistic program for victory, a program which has factored into it the real strengths and weaknesses of the American men who will be conducting our struggle and who will be calling it "our struggle" in the future.

An appraisal is offered elsewhere in this book [*The New American Man*; $10.00 + $1.50 postage,available from Liberty Bell Publications]; suffice it to ask now that whether Americans are confronted with martial law in the future or the police/judicial dictatorship of today, is an organization possible to develop which can save America? If so, then how would the leadership of it be decided? How would it be protected from infiltration by police or military intelligence? How can an organization be prevented from consolidating into a cult of personality?

These are not trick or self-serving questions. We shouldn't be against organization per se, nor are we against real fighting leaders. We have seen the results of bad leadership and we seek to avoid these deadly hazards in the future. Some of us have analyzed Col. Amos' proposal for leaderless resistance and have called for an uprising of the militia, composed of independent, self-authorized American men who share the ideal of White nationalism. Individuals cannot be easily detected or "infiltrated." Independent men of action cannot be misled by bad leaders but this does not mean that if and when a competent and proven fighter displays true leadership qualities he should be automatically rejected. We obviously need many great and trustworthy leaders of our struggle against the New World Order but it is never wise to invest one's life with any man of unproven ability. There is no one who can now admit publicly to "proven ability" in the new, violent phase of our struggle against the NWO, for obvious reasons. As the harsh realities of martial law become routine, our men who have had successes against the NWO will begin to attract fighters to them. All this is right and proper. The following remarks are appropriate primarily to the opening, "phony war" phase of our struggle, but should probably be kept in the back of one's mind permanently.

A brief analysis of past leadership would be helpful, starting with the extreme examples. Experience and history have shown us

the dangers of what became known under Josef Stalin as "the cult of the personality," and this phenomenon should be completely understood by the freedom fighter for obvious reasons.

Stalin and Mao Tse-tung were the worst examples of the ultimate horror of the personality cult. They showed what happens when degenerates rise to the tops of political organizations; each was responsible for the murders of at least 100 millions of his own people. Lesser tyrants from Africa to Jonestown have produced smaller amounts of death and suffering but only because they had fewer people under their power. A degenerate politician with total power will kill as many of his own people as possible, regardless of his nationality. He will find a way, whether it be by sending them against foreigners or by civil war, or by mass arrests and secret extermination.

In "civilized" England, David Lloyd George and Winston Churchill are perfect examples; how many hundreds of thousands of young Englishmen, Canadians and Anzacs did those two degenerates cause to perish when they sent them to kill Germans, Turks and others? In "civilized" America, Abraham Lincoln was personally responsible for the deaths of over six hundred thousand Americans—and for what? To preserve the Union! Is a Union which requires the deaths of six hundred thousand men to preserve it worthy of preservation? Is "preservation" of a Union so important? It was only because a degenerate politician with total power said it was and because no one around him had the guts and the decency to prevent the carnage by killing Lincoln and every other degenerate around him.

Woodrow Wilson's moral degeneracy (his marital infidelity) led to the violent deaths of one hundred thousand more young American men, sent to die overseas. He submitted to blackmail by Rothschild agents (Baruch, Frankfurter and Brandeis). Rather than resign, he presided over another Destruction and Reconstruction which cost over ten million souls, to the great profit of the international bankers who controlled him.

Now, it may be asked, can American presidents and British prime ministers fairly be labeled personality cultmasters? Why not? Don't they always attain their powerful positions due to their personalities? Haven't their arrivals at the pinacles of Anglo-American power followed lifetimes of marketing their democratic personalities to voters?

The greatest example of the personality cult in world history was the foul, degenerate, Franklin Delano Roosevelt. So tremendous was the power of his personality that he was elected president four times—despite his Wall Street background and partnership with Herbert Hoover; despite his closure of the banks; despite his utter refusal to stop the depression; despite his blatant mongering of another world war the prospect of which most Americans abhorred, and despite incredible ugliness of his wife! His cult of personality was protected by the press and then especially by ruthless suppression of his patriotic enemies once his war with Germany broke out (with Japan). Two hundred thirty thousand Americans and around 50 millions of other people were killed as a result of his war. He was directly responsible for the above cited death figures of Stalin and Mao, since they were his boys, as were Tito, Rakosi, Ho Chi Minh and the rest of his NWO satraps installed by his OSS.

These above listed degenerates are the most spectacular masters of the personality cult in modern history—and modern history is the worst of all history. They were all careful, except Lincoln, to surround themselves with toadies and sychophants. All but Lincoln were allowed to die in bed as rewards for their violent lives, after their dirty deeds were done. These were extreme cases in terms of total power but not so in comparison with thousands of lesser tyrants, right here at home, who would do exactly the same things if given the power.

Was Adolf Hitler's National Socialist Party a cult of personality? In many ways it obviously was. The party, the SA, the SS and the entire Third Reich were all manifestations of Hitler's personality and his genius for organization. The German people and many other peoples followed the Leader in his struggle against Jewish Capitalism and Bolshevism. A million men from all countries of Europe and elsewhere volunteered for the Waffen SS. Adolf Hitler, however, cannot be discussed out of his context, which is the context of the Versailles Treaty following WWI. It was not a treaty but rather a dictate and a license for the Allies to loot and dismember Germany and her territories, in perpetuity. It was nothing less than a miracle that an unknown Austrian soldier who'd survived four years in the trenches (including blindness from Allied gassing) could create a political party which would save Germany from the program of genocide devised by the New York/London axis, 1) to place millions of Germans under the jealous and sadistic administration of foreigners; 2) to unleash Jewish Bolsheviks who killed thousands in their attempt to seize power; 3) to plunder what remained of German production and savings through "reparations."

The following anecdote gives one an idea of the depths of Allied guilt over the Versailles diktat: in 1933, soon after Hitler became chancellor, the British foreign minister asked him to resume reparations payments to the bankers. Hitler replied that there would be no more payments. The minister huffed and bluffed, "I shall inform my government!" But nothing was ever said about it again, so guilty were the consciences of the Allies, for they'd already stolen everything there was to steal from Germany.

Adolf Hitler was the product of a desperate people but history will eventually reveal him to have been correct and justified in practically every one of his actions, especially now that the myth of the Jewish extermination, or "Holocaust," has been exposed. The question which must be asked here is, was Hitler the master of a personality cult? The answer is that Hitler's personality captured the imagination of not only an entire people but of the entire world. It still does. An obscure, penniless veteran pulled a shattered, destitute and demoralized country the size of Texas from the compound hopelessness of the Versailles Dictate and the world depression and within a few years, created true prosperity for the German people—without "help" from the finance capitalists. If anyone had needed peace to continue this economic miracle and compete favorably with England and America, it was Adolf Hitler. But economic miracles were not desired by the finance capitalists who controlled the Allied leaders and who desired Soviet-style destitution imposed on all industrial countries. Thus did the warmongering Churchill admit to an American officer in 1936: "Germany is getting too strong again. We shall have to smash her!" And David Irving has revealed that by 1936, Churchill was taking his orders and pay from the American Jewish Committee through Felix Frankfurter (*Churchill's War*).

War was plotted against Germany by the Jewish Allies (America, England, USSR and France) and terrible atrocities committed against Germans in Poland because of encouragement by Roosevelt and Churchill to do this. And so, the former trench soldier led his grateful countrymen on a crusade against the combined military forces of the entire world—and nearly won. He would have won but for the treachery of Roosevelt and America's betrayal of European civilization in her siding with the Bolsheviks.

In this writer's opinion, the phenomenon of Adolf Hitler's powerful personality cannot be categorized as a cult of personality for self-aggrandizement. It, the phenomenon, happened because of a

Jewish program for the destruction of the German people. Hitler knew and the people realized they were marked for destruction or at least subjugation in any event, based upon their dreadful experiences under the Dictate. One man had the courage and the eloquence to say "No" to the New World Order. Under these circumstances, the man in front knowingly signs his own death warrant but does so in the hope his efforts will not be in vain. Hitler led the fighting from the front and accepted full responsibility for everything, right to the end. These are not the characteristics of a cultmaster, despite the great adulation which attended him. If one takes the trouble to read his speeches, it becomes obvious that, after years of cruel humiliation,the Germans and Austrians were ecstatic at hearing the simple truth being spoken so dynamically. Put ourselves in their situation!

The truth, under any circumstances, is a powerful weapon. And the truth was that there was only but one Hitler who would defy the deadly and insatiable Jewish program for world domination. He was the indispensable man—probably unique in world history. He took on the two-headed Jewish monster of Western Capitalism and Eastern Bolshevism and almost overwhelmed it.

Adolf Hitler remains a special man. His tremendous political support cannot be categorized as simply a cult of personality. An extraordinary leader, he had nearly total support of his countrymen in their epic struggle against the forces of Judaism. The memory of his deeds remains as a counterforce to Jewish aggression. The tragedy of Hitler (and the Ku Klux Klan and the Palestine Liberation Organization) is that the forces of Judaism, namely, Zionism, Bolshevism and Finance Capitalism, cannot be defeated in Europe or Asia or the Middle East or the South because Judaism has its powerbases in New York and London, Wall Street and "the City." Patriotic Americans and Englishmen must destroy these fountainheads of evil because they are on our ground. We owe this to our fallen in Judah's wars, to our children and to the millions of victims of the New World Order since 1861. We also owe it to the German people who were so fiendishly exterminated and defamed by our Jewish-dominated government forces from 1914 to 1950; the defamation continues to this day.

* * *

The following challenge was put to me by a man who resented my caution regarding "leaders: "

Do you know of any successful corporation, organization, movement or religion that wasn't founded by an outstanding leader, and they perpetuated by a succession of outstanding leaders?

While I, personally, am against the corporation for several reasons, I must admit that a successful business requires good leadership. Some people say that we must run the movement as a successful business but I disagree. A business must make money at all costs. This is the great advantage which the Jews have over us: their movement entails the making of money! Our movement requires the spending of money for any form of counterpropaganda. (The militia is already armed and its members need no subsidies for their actions against the New World Order.)

There is nothing wrong with a secret organization made up of intelligent, dedicated and disciplined men. It's just that in these days of high technology and low morality it is rather difficult to keep an organization secret in this country. This is why the militia is the most realistic action group (not for propaganda). It simply offers the greatest security for its members in the beginning phase, the phase in which any violent organization would be infiltrated, monitored and quickly neutralized by the police or military. These remarks are based on observations of the great political organizations in history, my favorite of which is the Republican National Alliance (ARENA), in El Salvador.

The reader may not know that the people in El Salvador, excluding the Indians, are Europeans. Industrious Whites, the antitheses of Mexicans, Hondurans and the rest. No siestas. These people work hard and long into the night. The truly Great Man of our time lives down there. Roberto D'Aubuisson was a patriotic army major who led a rebellion against the junta. He was arrested, nearly executed and sent into exile in Guatemala. But he came back and led the "death squads" against the Communist death squads and saved the country. It was a tremendous honor for this writer to meet that man and his associates and talk with them about the realities of seizing one's country back from the antihumans, who had the total support of the U.S. government.

D'Aubuisson is not president of El Salvador today because the CIA informed him that he would be murdered if he didn't allow someone else to lead, so intense is the Jewish hatred of him. So far, the rich, cultured and good natured coffee planter, Alfredo

Cristiani, is handling matters well despite the daily sabotage by the U.S. State Department and the Army.

There can be no objection to leaders if they are fighters who lead from the front, although these are quite rare. We must try to duplicate D'Aubuisson's success with a rising of the militia in this country as he is the only man in our time who, by his great courage and power of his personality, led the destruction of a powerful communist terror organization, the FMLN. D'Aubuisson, I must add, kept his humility and has allowed no cult of personality to build around him. This is the sort of leader who is deserving of trust, based on his guts and good judgment, but who, still, must be watched carefully. It may be a coincidence, but I believe that one of the keys to his success was his infectious sense of humor. He is the funniest guy I ever met. If the reds or CIA (same thing) ever got him, he'd be tortured to death. He faced death every day for years but he never takes himself seriously. Everyone else does!

What movement in this country (our side) was not ruined by "leadership?" The original Ku Klux Klan was dismantled by its founder. America First was a good movement but it, too, was dismantled by its leadership. The various Ku Klux Klan namesakes of the original have high percentages of federal agents in their memberships and even in their leaderships. Joe McCarthy had tremendous support but no actual movement, unfortunately for him, and for Jim Forrestal before him. The fact is that a movement must have guns behind it—guns in the hands of men who will kill any and all betrayers of that movement.

Robert Welch tried to play it safe with his John Birch Society, if in fact he was on the level. Eustace Mullins writes that Welch was "on the square," a 32° Mason (*Murder By Injection*). If so, this would explain his refusal to authorize the membership to attack the enemy within. Mason or not, Welch ran a true cult of personality based upon his undeniable ability to write about communists in the Establishment. But he kept around him weaklings and yes-men and always ejected anyone who might make his movement effective, such as by trying to link communism with Judaism. He had to raise over four million dollars each year to keep his movement afloat. Think of that! And for nothing. Maybe it was a Patriots' Tax; it kept all that money from going to a good use.

Ayn Rand (Alice Rosenbaum) was another classic case of a personality cultist with a case of bigshotitis, as was her protege, Nathaniel Branden (Nathan Blumenthal). Objectivists who attended

their meetings in New York have said they were astounded by the totalitarian nature of the movement, considering it was obstensibly devoted to freedom of ideas. A confused devotee would be ordered out of the movement for "asking a stupid question." The arrogant Jewess calmly announced to her husband and to Branden's wife that since Rand and Branden were the two smartest people in the world, they would henceforth commit adultery with each other, any time they felt like it. And off they went, into the bedroom!! She even set him up with his own cult, the Nathaniel Branden Institute, but closed it abruptly when she found that her weak protege had his own protege! Ayn Rand created a whole school of yuppie materialists and preached hard against nationalism and claimed that racism was the lowest form of collectivism. Objectivism was thoroughly Jewish. (Ayn Rand's disciple and co-writer of *Capitalism: The Unknown Ideal*, Alan Greenspan, found no contradiction in switching from John Galt to Gerald Ford, or in running the financial swindle known as the Federal Reserve System.)

This writer has no comment, for now, on the question of religion and leadership other than his opinion that Jewish Christianity has been directly responsible for the catastrophe which confronts us.

A cult of personality must be avoided, be it on a national or local level, for two reasons: first, the sort of man who would encourage a political or religious devotion to himself simply cannot be trusted. Regardless of how well-intentioned he may be at the start, the charismatic leader will eventually depend more and more on his charisma and less on the (perhaps) sound thinking or action which originally attracted his followers to him. He becomes resentful of what he begins to see as "competition" and refuses to train successors, let alone encourage other men to improve on his plans or leadership. In extreme cases, cults of personality may be formally established, complete with inner and outer circles of acolytes, all of whom are chosen for their dependable assurances of the leader's infallibility.

Weak men have always been attracted to charismatic leaders, who cannot help but encourage ever more weakness in their followers. Opposed to this is the militia, which is so configured that only strong men are wont to fulfill their duties to it, acting only upon their own consciences, without regard to any personality, confident that the militia cannot be personalized, or in any way

regulated or misled. History has proven this. The militia is the only paramilitary body which is by its nature immune to the cult of the personality. That is its beauty.

Second and more importantly, the militia, in all of its state and local components, cannot indulge false leaders for security reasons. The planners of the New World Order welcome the charismatic leader; they know that by his ego and his craving for the limelight he can be controlled, perhaps remotely. He will inevitably have a staff which can be infiltrated or purchased. If the planners so choose, they may themselves call attention to the charismatic leader in such a way which will provide him with even more followers and then, at a certain time, may destroy his reputation with some actual or invented skeletons in his closet. They may kill him. The followers will be stunned and demoralized. The "resistance movement" will cease to resist. The NWO boys are past masters at this form of destabilization, in our country and all over the world.

To crush the New World Order requires new thinking. Our national problem is the dishonesty of the major news media. Our counterpropaganda cannot match the power of the media, which are totally in Jewish hands. Occasionally, however, a truthful man will emerge and the things he says make him extremely attractive. His long-suffering listeners or readers invest their hopes and emotions in him and thereby burden him with tremendous pressures to perform regularly and "on time." Even if he only intended to make a limited number of points, he becomes a celebrity. Like it or not, he is propelled into the "entertainer" category. Some men like it. The wise man, however, will take pains to disarm this potential cult-bomb. This tendency on our part can be overcome by frequent identification of this dangerous weakness in humans which has been made worse by decades of truth-suppression by the organs of Jewish disinformation.

The great power of the militia is in the decentralization of that power. If the power of a resistance movement is centralized in the personality of a "leader," the movement is vulnerable. Its power is as precarious as the life or reputation of the "leader," and under martial law that is precarious indeed.

It is only necessary that militiamen around the country dedicate themselves to the destruction of the New World Order as it has been enunciated by the Order's most visible. ❑

„Warum die Deutschen Idioten sind ..."

Aus den „Israel Nachrichten" (Tel Aviv)

„Die Deutschen sind dumm. Dumm ist nicht einmal genug. Sie sind idiotisch!"

Dieses Zitat stammt aus der führenden israelischen Tageszeitung „Israel Nachrichten," die in Tel Aviv erscheinen und ein Sprachrohr von Juden aus Deutschland sind. Veröffentlicht wurde der Beitrag mit den anklagenden Worten am 13. November 1992.

Warum aber werden die Deutschen „dumm" und „idiotisch" von der jüdischen Zeitung genannt? Die Begründungen, die das Blatt gibt, werden viele überraschen. Die Deutschen seien dumm und idiotisch, weil:

— „... sie es zulassen, daß sie von jenen beschimpft werden, denen sie helfen und beistehen."

— sie sich „in die Hand beißen lassen, die das Futter reicht."

— sie „den Völken, denen blühende deutsche Provinzen zugesprochen wurden, Millarden und Abermilliarden freiwillg geben, ohne Bedingungen, a fond perdu."

„Was ist ein guter Deutscher?" fragen die „Israel Nachrichten" provakativ. „Ist das einer, der dem hemmungslosen Zuzug von Ausländern nach Deutschland freudilg bewegt zuschaut? Ist das einer, dem es egal ist, wie es in Deutschland ausschaut? Ist das einer, der selbstlos einen großen Teil seines erarbeiteten Einkommens für Fremde hergibt, die uneingeladen als Dauergäste einreisen? Ist das jemand, der bedenkenlos seine Kinder in Schulen schickt, wo Deutsche in der Minderheit sind? Ist das jemand, den die wachsende Unsicherheit in seiner Heimat und die zunehmende Kriminallität nicht im geringsten stört?"

Das jüdische Blatt fährt fort: „Millarden harterabeiteter D-Mark zahlen die Deutschen jährlich für ihre Zukömmlinge. Sie fühlen sich mehr und mehr als Fremde im eigenen Haus. Wer in Hamburg, Berlin order Frankfurt am Main mit der Untergrundbahn fährt, kommt sich vor wie im Ausland. Den Ton geben die Zuwanderer an. Und dieser Ton ist laut. Ist nur der ein guter Deutscher, der gedanken- und bedenkenlos zusieht, wie immer mehr Ausländer aus sehr entfernten Kulturkeisen nach Deutschland strömen?"

Ein Wort des Dankes würden die Deutschen selten hören. „Die Deutschen sollen zahlen. Basta." Wenn die Entwicklung aber so weitergehe wie bisher, „werden die Deutschen nicht mehr zahlen können," mahnen die Israel Nachrichten.

„Zuviel ist zuviel!" meint die Tageszeltung in Tel Aviv. „Alles hat seine Grenzen." Auch wenn man den Deutschen ungeheuerliche Verbrechen in der Vergangenheit vorwerfen müsse, für die sie tief bereut hätten.

Gewarnt wird davor, gegen die Deutschen eine Hexenjagd zu veranstalten, sie als „Unverbesserliche, die ewigen Nazis" zu titulieren. Denn ansonsten werde genau das geschehen, was man verhindern wolle. „Gnadenlose Hexenjagd könnte zu einer Katastrophe führen. Wer ist schuld daran, wenn es so weit kommen würde? Wieder die Deutschen? Nur die Deutschen?" fragt die jüdische Zeitung.

"Why the Germans are Idiots..."

Read carefully — The comments may surprise you — (The Editor)

From the Israel Nachrichten" (Tel Aviv)

"The Germans are stupid. Stupid is not even adequate. They are idiotic!"

Above quotation appeared in the leading Israel newspaper, the "Israel Nachrichten" published in Tel Aviv, a mouthpiece for Jews that came from Germany. The article containing these reproaches was published on the 13. November 1992.

Why did this Jewish newspaper call the Germans "stupid" and "idiotic"? Many will be astonished by the reasoning of the publication.

"...they tolerate, that they are being maligned by the very people whom they endeavor to aid and support",

"...they allow beneficiaries to "bite the hand that feeds them"

"...they voluntarily pay billions upon billions, without conditions to the nations that took possession of their flourishing German provinces, a fond perdu".

"...Who then is a good German?" Is the provocative question of the "Israel Nachrichten". "Is it one who watches the unrestrained influx of foreigners into Germany with pure joy? Is it one who doesn't care about the state of affairs in Germany? Is it one who unselfishly gives up a large part of his [hard] earned income to foreigners who arrive uninvited and then stay as permanent guests? Is it one who without reservations sends his children to attend schools where Germans are in the minority? Is it one who is not the least disturbed by growing insecurity and rising crime in his native land?

The Jewish Newspaper continues: "Germans pay billions of their hard earned D-Mark annually to support their newcomers. They perceive themselves even more as strangers in their own home. Whoever travels the subway in Hamburg, Berlin or Frankfurt am Main feels as though he is in a foreign country. The sounds of the newcomers dominate their surroundings. And these sounds are noisy. Is only the one a good German who watches without thought and reservations more and more foreigners from far removed national cultures pour into Germany?

Rarely do the Germans hear a word of thanks. "Let the Germans pay. Basta - and no objections! Should however this situation continue, admonishes the Israel Nachrichten, "then the Germans will not be able to pay anymore."

"Enough is enough!", declares the daily paper in Tel Aviv. "There is a limit to everything. "Even when one has to condemn the Germans for the monstrous crimes in their past, for which they have expressed their deep remorse.

It cautions not to start a witch-hunt against Germans to label them as "incorrigible, the eternal Nazis". Because then just what one wants to prevent may become a self fulfilled prophecy. "A merciless witch-hunt might lead to a catastrophy. Who then is guilty if this becomes a reality? Again the Germans? Only the Germans?" queries the Jewish newspaper.

Translated from the original German language article

A Fumbled Opportunity

On June 24th the Movement worldwide thrilled to the news coverage from Johannesburg, at the sight on our TV screens of the armored Land Rover battering through the plate glass windows of the air-conditioned yuppie palace where loathsome traitor F.W. De Klerk conspired with the ANC to destroy the Afrikaner people. Then it came—oh, glorious sight! White men with guns! Could this be it? Could South Africa be snatched back from Kaffir rule on the very brink of catastrophe? Had the Boers finally re-discovered the courage and determination of their *Voortrekker* ancestors? Was a provisional government about to be declared? The National Party arrested and dragged to the gallows they have so richly earned? The Jewish Marxists and the gibbering monkoids of ANC put to flight? The youngest child of the Aryan family of nations saved?

No. The AWB and CP protestors *had the enemy in their very hands*—and they flubbed it. They wandered around the building for an hour in a confused daze, standing idly by while mercenary police whisked the delegates and officials of the "Conference on Democracy" away to safety. They sprayed a few slogans on the walls, waved their unfired weapons in the air, and then wandered off to the pub to chug-a-lug Lion Eager and boast about how "We really showed those skellums today, *ek se!*" By the time of this writing the retaliatory gun raids, arrests, and police sweeps may already have begun.

The White resistance in South Africa is led by cowards and incompetent fools, just like the White resistance in this country. The main "White supremacist spokesman" in South Africa is a bloated buffoon who on one occasion was so drunk he fell off his horse during a parade in front of TV cameras. On another occasion he pursued a nubile female reporter to the extent of leaving pathetic, sodden love messages on her answering machine whining about how lonely it was at the top and describing the sexual acts he would like to perform with her. Both of these inspirational gems of Aryan revolutionary conduct have been broadcast all over South Africa and the world. I am sure I am not the only one who has buried his face in his hands and damned near wept in rage and frustration and agony for the Afrikaner people who are about to perish from the face of the earth.

Barring a miracle, South Africa is gone. The granite-faced farmers, the wiry miners, the peerless bronzed young soldiers, the incredibly handsome girls and beautiful children I remember from my time there are going to be butchered by savages piecemeal, demoralized, disorganized, convulsively. They are going to die because the White race worldwide seems unable to produce anything remotely resembling true leadership committed to the only solution to the dangers which face us—revolution, complete, terrible, and all-consuming.

The next step in South Africa will almost certainly be government gun raids to disarm politically incorrect Whites. There may be some sporadic resistance at this point, a few individual heroes returning fire and dying on their doorsteps, but only a few. Most will simply wander about in confusion, waiting for an order which, it is now apparent, will never come. Those White South Africans who can cop a U.K. passport on the basis of ancestry may be able to escape and live out their days in some dreary British housing estate, a few pathetic souvenirs hanging on their walls, a lot of weeping into their beer in drunken shame that they did nothing to save their country. The Afrikaners themselves will meet a fate I cannot bear to think about. May God damn and blast the traitorous vermin, the puling cravens, and the blubber-brained idiots who have done this to the Beloved Country.

From *Resistance*, #30, July 1993, Winston Smith, editor.
Dixie Press, Box 608, Raleigh NC 27601

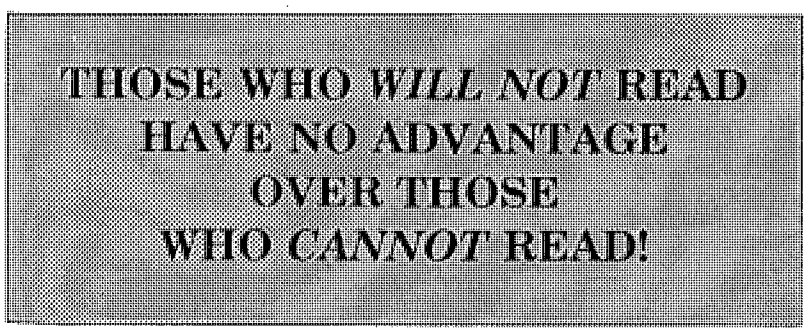

HAMBURGER RARE

The seaport of Hamburg is Germany's second largest city. It has a population of over one and a half million. Most of these people believe in the fire-bombing holocaust of their city during WW II.

The town of Hamburg, located south of Buffalo, is not New York State's second largest city, nor the third, nor the... It has a population of about ten thousand. Most of these people believe in the gassing holocaust of WW II. These people also believe in other things. Those who never question anything will believe anything.

The Hamburgers, living in New York, have debated about painting a replica of a hamburg(er) sandwich upon their water-tower to indicate a connection that wasn't, and isn't. If these people managed to move to Intercourse, Pennsylvania, I would suppose that they would then feel they had invented reproduction and Heaven knows what they might have wanted to paint upon that water-tower.

The term "hamburg(er)" usually means, in the American mind, a ground-beef sandwich. If we omit the bread, "hamburg" then means merely a ground beef patty and in this sense, is widely used. At one time, "hamburg" meant only ground, or chopped meat. Thus, we had things such as chicken hamburger and buffalo hamburger. I suppose there could also have been a ham hamburger. Today, we call the chicken hamburger, a chicken burger. Remember the days when you used to ask for an "ice cream milk shake"? This was soon eroded into "milk shake" and when the milk and cream disappeared, the concoction then became referred to as a "shake". Our journey now takes us to the first recorded instance of the use of chopped meat.

In the years surrounding 540 A.D. (or 1349 B.H. if you are using the white-man's calendar), Italian physicians prescribed a mixture of ground, fried meat, garlic and onions for the common cold and whooping cough. It was prescribed because it worked! Unlike the drug merchants of today, who chemically analyzes everything under the sun, the doctors of old used observation as a guide. This practice is certainly applicable today. In spite of the cholesterol and veggie oil baloney that is passed about today, anyone with a brain can readily observe the POSITIVE effect eggs, for example,

with their cholesterol and animal fat, have upon the physical well-being of any critter which eats them daily. Animal fat allows you to have healthy skin and nice hair. Vegatoonians have hair that resembles the hay they eat. One of my brothers is now on a low-fat, zebra diet. Although 18 years younger than I, he has the energy of a toad and looks like his next step will be in the direction of a nursing home or funeral parlor. There is also a 19 year old grass eater down the street. I can spot his sick-looking body a whole block away. But, to each his own. Anyway, the whole chopped meat business is centuries old.

The first instance, of which I remember, where ground meat was sandwiched between pieces of bread, was in the last century and credit should be given to one particular American Indian.

Crazy Horse was born in Rapid Creek in 1842. He was named Curly. His father was named Crazy Horse and was a holy man of the Oglala Indians. The Oglalas were a part of the seven tribes that made up the Sioux nation.

From the time that Curly was a little boy he showed great brilliance. He learned to speak English all by himself, not an easy accomplishment. All he knew of the white man was what he saw. The soldiers coming into his father's encampments, culling and picking out the best looking Indian girls and dragging them off into the nearest handy bushes and raping them. The girls screamed until they were beaten senseless. The officers were standing around and chatting, waiting for the men to finish with the girls or looking for girls for themselves. Indian shelters of any kind were torn down and burned and Indian men were hung from willow trees for trying to defend their women and children. Indian men were tied on ropes and dragged behind horses until they were nothing but pieces of bloody skin bouncing over the prairie. Indian children and babies were ruthlessly shot by soldiers because as one white officer, Stevenson, ordered, "Babies grow up into Indians, kill them all." All Curly ever wanted to do was to try to stop the white men from murdering his people and stealing their land and food. As a youth in a battle against European immigrants, the older warriors were killed in the first rush and Curly

took over and led the attack to a victory. For his gallant action he was given his holy father's name, Crazy Horse.

Crazy Horse became one of the best military leaders this country ever produced. He was on par with such honest military greats as Stonewall Jackson and Jeb Stewart. With a few warriors and practically no weapons, he defeated superior sized forces time after time.

At the battle of the Big Horn on June 25, 1876, he and the other chiefs licked General Custer, in a matter of minutes with just spears and arrows and less than ten rifles.

General Bradley forcefully was moving the Oglala down to the Missouri to pen them up in a reservation. He did not care how many of them he killed in order to do this. He treacherously sent out word to Crazy Horse that he would talk with him about moving his people. This was nothing but a pure lie to trick Crazy Horse. In the meantime, he prepared to murder Crazy Horse in cold blood if he did come in. The white man wanted Crazy Horse in only one way and that was dead.

Crazy Horse, against his better judgement, came in to talk with General Bradley. A Major Lee had people grab him. The officer of the day drew his sword but Crazy Horse struggled so violently that he could not run him through. The officer shouted to a guard, "Stab him! Kill the son of a bitch". The guard stabbed Crazy Horse twice in the back with a bayonet. One of the thrusts went completely through a kidney. The other nearly severed his backbone. Crazy Horse fell down and was put into a woodshed under guard and left to die. He could not move as his spine was too badly damaged. He suffered until the next day when loss of blood finally gave him peace in death. This act was performed by orders of a so-called Christian officer, a gentleman graduated from West Point, and was officially commended for the murder of Crazy Horse. We have no right to criticize any people or any nation for the worst possible cruelty to human beings. We have no right to criticize any people or nation for stealing land from innocent people. We still have never paid for any of the land we stole from the Indians. Today as I write this, just as one example, Cheyenne Indian children are dying of malnutrition on the bare rock reservations they have been forced on in Montana. Children

still are trying to live on the gophers run over by cars going through the Cheyenne Reservation. We are trying to feed the world and bring up the world's standard of living. Why in God's name don't we give the people we stole this land from enough to eat and enough clothes to keep them warm?

The only people who remember Crazy Horse are the French. The Crazy Horse Salon is one of the most popular in Paris.

Crazy Horse did his best to defend and teach his people. He taught them how to cook and eat, how to keep away from white man's whiskey and **how to make bread** from the flour they received in trade for furs. Crazy Horse could have, if given a chance, sailed through any university in his country.

On special feast days, Crazy Horse and his people would prepare a mixture of fried, chopped meat (usually buffalo) and yellow squash. This was spread upon a piece of bread and could technically be called a hamburger sandwich. I have never tried this combination, but I was told it was very good. In my opinion, Crazy Horse should be given credit for the chopped meat sandwich and if you have a little extra space in your prayers add one for Crazy Horse. Perhaps the denizens of Hamburg, NY don't agree. There's more.

In 1891, Otto Kuase, a cook in a Hamburg, Germany restaurant, made a ground meat sandwich which was very popular with the sailors. The ground beef patty was fried in butter (the best way!) and placed upon a slice of bread. The meat was then topped with mustard and a slice of pickle. Then, a fried egg was added before adding the remaining slice of bread. Again, people tell me this is also very good. Sailors came and went but never failed to stop and ask for a "hamburger". If Crazy Horse had mustard and pickles, who knows? Ships go here and there and the hamburger sandwich ended up being popular in America. The people in Hamburg, NY, had nothing to do with it except to be residents in a town named after the great German sea-port.

As with all things, "progress" turned a good thing into crap. The Big-Mac is a long way from the genuine nutrition and excellent taste of a properly prepared hamburger made from healthy cattle. Our beef is about 20 percent rotted when we pick it up from the super mar-

ket. Moreover, the meat comes from drug-laced cattle fed upon whatever crap the money-makers need to have re-cycled. You've lost before you've started. Even the preparation is hazardous to your health and is without taste-appeal. Good hamburgers are made very thin and quickly fried in butter. Salt and pepper should be mixed in **before** the cooking and not sprinkled on afterward. Vegetable oils are great for making paint and furniture polish. They also are resistant to burning, which butter isn't. They also do not smoke like lard, when hot. They don't taste good and it is no coincidence that the heart and circulation problems started in America at the same time we went nuts after (oleo) margarine and Crisco. I'm waiting for the next inane fad: Cooking in mineral oil—no smoke, no cholesterol, no calories, no fat, no love, no nothing.

To the American people of Hamburg: Better luck next time and don't decorate any water towers.

From FAEM (First Amendment Exercise Machine),
Robert Frenz, Editor, Box 433, Buffalo NY 14223

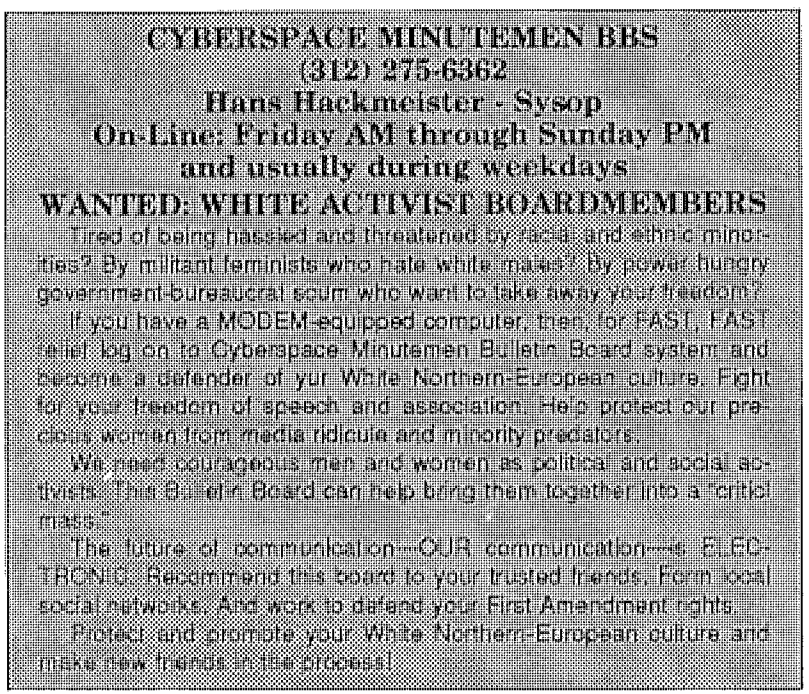

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear George:

In your continuing efforts to exercise freedom of the press, you have often printed articles which ruffled the feathers of some readers. One of those was an article of mine in which I criticized that new breed of "chosen ones"—the revisionists. I mentioned one Paul Grubach, who is a star writer for that stellar publication *The Journal of Historical Review*. It is my understanding that this literary genius has been plaguing you with, what appears to be, several varieties of threats. I have also learned, from a reliable source, that he claims you are a liar if you don't run *Liberty Bell* according to his demands. At this point, I hereby apologize to you for the sending of that article. If I had known that this would have invoked the harassment which followed, I wouldn't have sent it. Please don't cancel my subscription.

Paul (or is it Saul?) is an absolute stone-head. It is impossible for him to learn anything and this is exactly what I find to be a disturbing trait in most revisionists. Their mind-sets are no different than that which is found in the other group of stone-headed Jews with whom they argue. Saul is still hammering away at my criticism of his sophomoric notion of what an acid is. In spite of the several copies (revisionists love copying things) of acid-base definitions which I foolishly sent to him, he still waves ONE STATEMENT, from a low-level Chemistry 101 textbook, in our faces as if it were one of Moses' tablets. In addition, he has found some mysterious retired chemist which, in his view, agrees with him (or is it the other way around?).

Saul claims, with all the fervor of a TV evangelist, that ACID means HYDRONIUM IONS (hydrated protons; often called hydrogen ions). This statement indicates the level at which his chemistry education **stopped.** I tried to point out that acetic ACID, which is a compound contained in vinegar, is an ACID because it contains the carboxyl group, i.e., -COOH. It is called an acid by virtue of its STRUCTURE and not because of its behavior. Acetic acid happens to be soluble in water and a proton MAY split off to become hydrated. **This is not true of ALL the molecules of acetic acid within a given solution.** In fact, ONLY ONE MOLE-

CULE OUT OF EVERY 200 IS HYDRATED in common vinegar. If this weren't true, vinegar would be highly dangerous to consume. Therefore, according to Saul, his isolated textbook and the "word" of someone with a degree in chemistry, we must accept that out of 200 molecules of acetic acid, ONLY ONE is an acid. What then, do we call the other 199? In a 5 percent solution of hydrogen cyanide in water, only one molecule out of 50,000 "becomes an acid" (in Saul's terms). Again in this wizard's terms, the other 49,999 molecules do not "become an acid". The "authoritative" statement which Saul repeats, ad nauseam, "When hydrogen cyanide dissolves in water it becomes a weak acid." is virtually meaningless. Moreover, stearic ACID, a substance common to candles and facial creams, is INSOLUBLE in water and therefore cannot yield any hydronium ions (hydrated hydrogen ions). Saul, a true revisionist, would then argue that this waxy, yellow stuff should be called STEARIC QUASI-ACID, an acid in name only. SOME acids yield hydrogen ions in solution with water. Those which don't are STILL ACIDS and, for the most part, are INSOLUBLE in water.

I am tired of wasting my time and money sending, what I believed to be helpful, material which I intended to enlighten this candidate for a brain-transplant who has an obvious ego-problem. I have no intention of having any kind of revisionist circle-jerk debate with anyone. May The Institute of Historical Review see fit to pay Saul highly (he apparently asks $2500 per scribble) for his scholarly works which are doing so much to alleviate the suffering of our Aryan brothers and sisters. The more he writes, the lower becomes the rate of assault against white people. Hadn't you noticed?

Sincerely,
Robert Frenz

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George

18th May 1993

I am enclosing a note I scratched out to that Homosexual promoter in the White House, Bill Clinton. I expect he or one of his off-siders will give it a quick glance and throw it in the rubbish, so I am sending you a copy so that at least someone else in the U.S.A. will know it has been sent.

As I said in my letter, I don't know very much about the Branch Davidians and David Koresh, but whatever they were doing they were upsetting some Jew-controlled bureaucrats who seem very reluctant to tell us why they had to mount a military assault in the first place. But apart from all that, they did have a lot of guts to stand up to the B.A.T.F. & F.B.I. as long as they did; they must have been under a great deal of strain during the siege of nearly two months. The burning of the 17 children is a real plot on those responsible, but it looks like a tough job to bring them to trial. Could it be that this episode may be enough to wake sufficient people up to that what is going on to start the turning of the tide? A small incident can often start a long march. I do hope so, for it still is a long road.

The news in Australia yesterday reported the "War Crimes" trial of Ivan Polyukhovich. After three years of court action he was eventually brought to trial, and the jury, after only an hour from the Court, returned the verdict of "not guilty." I understand the old man of 77 was under much strain and that it had it's effect on his health. The cost of all this was, I understand, something on the order of $20,000,000, which, I gather, has been charged to the "taxpayers." More debt and more interest for the Jew bankers!

Also in the news, David Irving's lecture tour of Australia. You may have heard that Irving was prevented from entering Australia earlier this year, because he was some sort of bad influence on us and would cause trouble. Well, David Irving had some video tapes recorded in South Africa, and the plan was to screen these in most of the State capitol cities tonight. From what I have just heard, there are still plans to show some of these videos even though the videos have not been given a rating for viewing in public. A friend said he thought that they had been classified with the pornographic material. There seem to be all sorts of protests being organized from both sides. You may have news of this before my letter reaches you. It does seem that the Jews are losing the battle of the Holohoax, and also loosing their cool. They didn't like the Polyukhovich verdict, and I think I heard one say over the radio that he should have been tried 30 or 40 years ago.

Best wishes, yours sincerely,

David Barton

Mr. Bill Clinton
President of the United States of America
The White House
Washington DC 20003, USA

21st April 1993

Dear Mr. Clinton,

I do not know very much about the religious and other practices of David Koresh, late of Waco, Texas. I have heard and seen various reports over the media, but I have no faith in the accuracy of such opinion, for I have found from long experience that the main media channels are very reliable in producing the wrong or reverse answer in such matters. However, I was horrified to witness on NBC television the use of tanks and the burning of the property occupied by Koresh and his companions. I understand that the death toll is about 86, including 17 children.

I have watched many television items, and heard radio reports, and read newspaper items on this saga for over a month, and at no time have I been informed of any crime committed by David Koresh to justify such irresponsible use of force as has become apparent in this case.

What on earth is wrong with you people? Have you not learned from the Gordon Kahl case, the Randy Weaver case, and many other such cases that your reputation for being a civilized nation is being destroyed by permitting such irresponsible "law officer" pack action to continue? The stink is rising to high Heaven. I believe the saga of Waco will, like "The Story of Burnt Njal," be remembered for hundreds of years; it will NEVER be forgotten.

I have noticed that you, Attorney General Janet Reno, and other prominent people in this affair, have been very quick to lay the blame for the death and destruction on David Koresh. Too quick? "The lady doth protest too much, me thinks," before sufficient evidence has come to hand. Was this an attempt, like that of Mcbeth, to clean the hands of blood?

"Will all great Neptune's ocean wash this blood
Clean from my hand? No; this my hand would rather
The multitudinous seas incarnadine,
Making the green one red."

You can but try.

There was a time when the police in England were forbidden to carry firearms, yet they seemed far better equipped than the present B.A.T.F. and F.B.I. in maintaining law and order. They were also respected. Perhaps American law officers should emulate the English?

I have noticed that the law officers involved in the Rodney King beating were taken to trial twice. How much more in need of justice than Rodney King are the burnt children of Waco?

Can it be that the real crime of the Branch Davidians was that they were educating their children free of "State" control? In lieu of a denial, am I free to assume the answer is in the affirmative?

Yours sincerely,
David Barton, Australia

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George — Grüß Gott!

Received the June *Liberty Bell* and was pleasantly surprised by the letter by Mrs.E.M.S., Oregon you printed, who so graciously paid up a year's subscription for me. Please let her know that, yes, I am the David Tate who was in The Order, and give her my deepest thanks for the sub.

For Dr. Revilo P. Oliver's interest, the book *Fifth Column* (Sixth Column?), by Robert A. Heinlein, is currently in print. I do not know the publisher, but I suspect all one needs to do is ask a local bookstore to order it. I read it in the Jefferson, MO prison a couple years ago, and saw it on the shelves when I worked in the library here (being in the hole, I'm not able to check up on it).

Heinlein's theme of a "Pan-Asian" conquest of the U.S. is something more than a "possible" threat in the future. An interesting analysis of past Mongolian invasions of Europe, updated with the modern probabilities and indications that such plans are in the works, are outlined in the January 4, 1993 *Hoskins Report* #220 (P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg VA 24505).

Hoskins asks: "What would happen if somehow the seemingly defenseless hordes of the Far East should turn out to be not so defenseless at all, but merely a part of the world which does things differently? What would happen if her tens of millions of soldiers suddenly, or by sections, piece-meal, picked up her massive stockpiles of weapons and followed the route taken earlier by the

Mongols, the Huns, the Turks, the Ottomans, the Seljucks, and the Khazars—across the deserts and steppes to Europe? What would happen if the thousands of ships under foreign registration should appear off California?"—Provocative questions, indeed.

We've all read of the recent boatloads of Chinese landing upon American shores—is this just the preview of a massive invasion in the style of Raspail's *Camp of the Saints*? While it is nice to fantasize with Heinlein about a ray that could rearrange the molecular structure of various elements—hence, attuned to the genetic structure of a specific race could be used to effect only that race (just imagine, "Gold Niggers"—I daresay gold would become a common element, and Amerikan "Negroes" extinct, in short order)—it is doubtful that such a miracle weapon will appear in the nick of time to save us. If you'll excuse the scatological prison terminology: "It's time to get our shit together, somethin's comin' down!" Talk about a race war...

Loved Campbell's short story "Courage" in the May issue. The gentleman should write us an epic novel of Aryan Determination and valiant bravery.

Weiße Umwälzung ist die einzige Lösung!

David Tate #155209
Rt 2, Box 2222, Mineral Point MO 63660

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Kinsman:

Your article "The Most Evil Man" in the June 93 *Liberty Bell* was very interesting, very informative, very astute and should be read by every WAP who still thinks. Thanks for presenting it.

I hope you have read Zündel's new book on his trials, *Did Six Million Really Die?* [Available from Samisdat Publishers, 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ON M5A 2L1, Canada.]

Thanks also for reprinting the British article on AIDS. I copied it and sent out 73 mailers with your L.B. name and address on each. I hope it brings you more subscribers. To my knowledge the British government has not yet carried out its recommended methods of control.

Take care!
General Never, California

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

I have been watching the appearances of Aryan figures on national television—the tabloid shows—for some time now, and the more I see of this sort of thing the more I think it is futile to be portrayed in this fashion. Bob Miles said so many times that Invisible Empires ought to remain invisible to profane eyes. The Aryan movement looks silly when one or two half-wits allow themselves to be cursed and insulted by audiences on the tabloid shows. What is to be gained by any of this? The spokesman may be permitted to give a quick P.O. Box address, though usually the Yiddish or black host refuses to allow it.

The sort of dreck that watches these programs regularly is not good recruit material for any cause where the risk is as great as ours. I have done radio call-in shows and have received no written response from ANYONE. Our problem as a movement is that we continue to preach to people who would rather be persecuted by ZOG than dare risk their freedom or their creature comforts.

My theory is that this movement of ours is ours alone. Louis R. Beam Jr. once described us as "the already dead". Very likely. And yet we are, when compared to the blanko whites, a racial aristocracy. Those of us who stick with the Aryan cause, who cannot be scared or bought off, can only diminish ourselves by going to the studios of the enemy to appeal to the hoi polloi. I always remember Shakespeare's "Coriolanus," the supreme example of a man who was pushed by his inferiors to debase himself before the rabble. And I will never forget what Caius Marcius Coriolanus said to the rabble when they banished him from Rome: "There is a world elsewhere." Or as King Henry IV told Harry, Prince of Wales: "By being seldom seen, I could not stir but like a comet I was wondered at; that men would tell their children 'This is he; others would say Where? Which is Bolingbroke?'" ("Henry IV," Part One) This is the ticket. Create an Aryan mystique. We show ourselves too much, even under the best of circumstances, and the boobs begin to think we are media personalities, not Aryan opponents of a vile, corrupt System. I hope to see the day when no tabloid television show can get anyone from our ranks to sit there and be insulted.

On another subject, I've been listening to short wave lately.

And the *Spotlight* program during the week, together with the National Alliance's "Dissident Voices" on Saturday, make for better expenditures of one's time than can be wasted on the boob tube. *Spotlight*—"Radio Free America"—generally pulls its punches, though the Randy Weaver trial updates by Len Martin in Boise, Idaho are worth hearing. The Bill Cooper Show, which follows "Radio Free America" during the week, is somewhat weird, in that Cooper plays some funny "bumper music" he calls great stuff. I have heard everything from 'rock and schlock' to black spirituals. Cooper even played something from the Jewish Broadway play, "On a Clear Day I can See Forever." Then he goes Country and Western. The program opens with police sirens, marching boots and dog howls and growls, which is supposed to, I suspect, be the sound of the "New World Order." Cooper has been exposing Freemasonry and other secret societies, but he absolves the Jews of all responsibility for the sickened condition of the United States. Sounds like Belchite fulminations to me. You know, "the Elite," the "Communists," "the Insiders," that sort of thing. Cooper tells us that he asked a rabbi why things are in such bad shape. The rabbi was said to have answered, "Nothing ever happens by chance." No Scheiss! We need a sacred Yid to tell us this? Anyone who asks rabbis anything about the situation is not really one of us. Cooper says that he was with the Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI). When I was in Japan and stationed at the Naval Air Station, Atsugi, with the First Marine Air Wing in 1959-60, there was a very outspoken Marxist by the name of Lee Harvey Oswald who went from the H&MS-11 barrack over to the ONI building every day. Cooper may have been there. I don't know what his rank was or how old he is. He does make it plain that he is a former intelligence man. Like "Bo" Gritz, these are the types who surface in "patriotic" circles in the USA. One wonders why they are permitted to be on the radio. But then, what they say is for musk oxen to hear.

Well, George, it's Saturday night and I have "American Dissident Voices" on my shortwave. Strom is telling us that race is more important than ideology. Hear, hear!

Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

⊛ ⊛ ⊛

Dear Landsmann,

The essay "The Most Evil Man" by Dr. Bentinck was extremely interesting and confirmed my own beliefs about the subject. How come we of Northern European heritage believe in any of the so-called "World Religions"? All three, Christianity, Judaism as well as Islam come from the same region of the world—the desserts of the Middle East.

Our heritage is much different, and it was one that lived in harmony with nature. Christianity and Judaism and, to a lesser degree Islam, are all geared to exploit the earth and natural environment and we are now presented with the fact that our planet is dying. We are being lied to by the churches and, of course, ZOG and in fact all other governments. So long as our people cling to

ATTENTION!
English Revisionist Short-Wave Radio Broadcasts Beginning June 20, 1993

We have been producing our own 1/2 hour German language radio show, which is broadcast on 15.665 Mhz on the 19 Meter Band worldwide. This broadcast can be heard in Central Europe at 6:30 PM Central European Time; at 5:50 PM London Time; in Canada and America at 12:30 PM Eastern Time, at 11:30 AM Central Time; at 10:30 AM Rocky Mountain Time, and at 9:30 AM Pacific Time.

We will be broadcasting an English language version as of June 20th, 1993 as well. The English language Program will continue on 15.420 Mhz on the 19 Meter Band, from 11:00-11:30 PM each Sunday evening Central European Time, at 10:00-10:30 London Time. This English language program can be heard in Canada and America from 5:00-5:30 PM Eastern Standard Time, from 4:00-4:30 PM Central Time; from 3:00-3:30 PM Rocky Mountain Time, and from 2:00-2:30 PM Pacific Time.

REVISIONIST TV!

Watch "The Voice of Freedom" from space via Satellite TV every Sunday night beginning Sunday, June 20th, 1993 at 6:30 PM Eastern Time on **Showcase America**, Galaxy 5, Transponder 22, with your Host Ernst Zündel in English!

Please send donations for this very special project to: Samisdat, 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ON M5A 2L1, Canada. Tel. 1-416-922-9850.

these "Dessert Religions" there is little hope for our race as a whole and our planet as well.

I always read the Letters to the Editor with great interest; it is always good to know that there are other "thinking" people out there. Thinking people are a rarity nowadays. The news media are manipulated and we all know that they are in the hands of the Jews. I am always taken aback by the ignorance of the people here in the U.S.A. of current world affairs. All news is predigested, censored garbage most of the time.

The pace is picking up once again on U.S. TV to make NAZI monsters out of the Germans again; I guess the Jewish parasites here and everywhere else are afraid that the truth may yet come out about the Holohoax and their world conspiracy against the rest of us, but in particular against the White race. So intimidated are the Germans that they are now afraid to make any moves at all, so as not to upset the Jewish masters that control Germany with the everlasting reenforcement of the "national guilt complex." But it is not working anymore: a lot of young Germans are not buying the Jewish version of history anymore. I wish more people would wake up here too.

Thank you for your uplifting publication.

Sincerely,
C.S.S., Arizona

⊞⊞⊞

Some Open Letters to the Editors of
The Denver Daily Slime Sheet
Concerning the passage by the people of Colorado
of a Constitutional Amendment (Amendment Two) prohibiting
legislation giving homosexuals a favored Civil Rights Status.

Sirs,

1/17/93

It is difficult to say which was more shameful and reprehensible, Governor Romer's address yesterday to the legislature where, in a "fiery attack" on Amendment Two and its passage by the citizens, he reproached the latter, telling them in effect to mind their own business ("I would call on all citizens of this state...to spend less time trying to determine what it is that we ought to legislate about the morality of others," *Denver Post*, 1/15/93, front page)

and then exhorting them, in the name presumably of minding their proper business, to "spend more time trying to determine how we can create a community where each of us can grow and arrive at what truth is for us" (does this pretentious piece of "do your own thing" mean that, if truth for me is that Romer is a closet pervert and should be shot, in implementing this belief I am "growing"; otherwise I am not?)—as I was saying, it is difficult to say which was more shameful and reprehensible, Romer's advocacy of the above pernicious bunkum or its reception by the legislators (*loc. cit.*) with "boisterous applause" (imagine: as if moral concerns were not a proper object of the citizenry!).

While we are on the subject of Amendment Two and democratic legislation, it might be in order to see what Plato, unlike Romer a genuine and not a sham one-day's philosopher, had to say on the matter in the *Laws*, his final work. Though our opponents may claim that Plato by the time of writing the *Laws* was in his dotage or some such thing, the very fact that the work has been preserved in its entirety argues that over the millennia the best minds have taken it to encapsulate, not dotage, but a long lifetime's wisdom. It might be pointed out too that Plato lived in a time like our own, a time in which an old, strict morality had all in a generation been discarded for almost total sexual permissiveness. I quote from the *Laws*, VIII, 835d ff.; Athenian:

> ...Where one to follow the guidance of nature and adopt the law of the old days before Laius—I mean, to pronounce it wrong that male should have to do carnally with youthful male as with [youthful] female—and to fetch his evidence from the life of the animals, pointing out that male does not touch male in this way because the action is unnatural, his contention would surely be a telling one...
>
> You know the question we are repeatedly raising is what enactments foster goodness and what do not. Very well, then, suppose our present legislation pronounces this practice [homosexuality] laudable or free from discredit. How will it promote goodness? Will it lead to the growth of the temper of valor in the soul of the seduced? Or the growth of a temperate character in his seducer? That is surely more than any man can believe [Plato did not know Romer!]. Surely, the very opposite is the truth. Everyone must censure the unmanliness of the one party, who surrenders to his lusts because he is too weak to offer resistance [to his lusts], and reproach the other—the impersonator of the female—with his likeness to his

> model. Who in the world, then, will give legislative countenance to a practice of such a tendency? No one, I say, who has any notion of what a true law is [page Romer and the Colorado legislators]...
>
> It may be that my present proposals are no more than the aspirations of a pious imagination, though I assure you any society would find their realization a supreme blessing. However, by God's help, we might not impossibly enforce one or the other of two rules for sexual love. One would be that no freeborn citizen should dare to touch any but his own wedded wife, and that there should be no sowing of unhallowed and bastard seed with concubines, and no sterile and unnatural intercourse with males. Failing this, we may suppress such relations with males utterly, and as for women, if a man should have to do with any—whether acquired by purchase or in any way whatsoever—save those who have entered the house with the sanction of heaven and holy matrimony, and his act become known to man or woman, we shall probably be pronounced to do well by enacting that he be deprived of the honors of a citizen, as one that proves himself an alien indeed.

It might be added that Plato did not think that these proposals of his would find ready acceptance; in fact, just the opposite. By his time homosexual activity had become (as previously in Sodom) not only openly and widely practiced but expected and even demanded. Plato has the Athenian say (*loc. cit.*), "Yet should some young and lusty bystander of exuberant virility overhear us as we proposed it [such a law], he might probably denounce our enactments as impracticable folly and make the air ring with his clamor" [shades of the clamor that rose up and, fanned by the media, still rises up regarding the passage of Amendment Two].

Finally, it should be noted that the media have almost without exception either explicitly denounced Amendment Two and its passage or denounced them by innuendo. For instance, in the *Denver Post's* report of Governor Romer's speech which we have quoted from, the *Post's* reference to "Amendment 2" describes the amendment as outlawing "specific civil-rights protection of homosexuals." Unless a reader were exceptionally astute, he would naturally understand this description as meaning that homosexuals were left by Amendment Two unprotected from things that everyone else had legal protection from. But that is not so. Homosexuals are still left with the rights to vote; to assemble; protection against bodily assault; invasion of their homes, and so on and so on. What, then, can be the beef?

Sincerely,
A Defender of Amendment Two

* * *

Sirs and Siresses:

1/17/93

A writer in effect asks in your *Open Letters*, "What can be the objection of homosexuals and the media and Governor Romer and the Colorado legislators to Amendment Two and its passage by the people of Colorado?" ("What's the beef?").

One must wonder at the benighted condition of this writer. Does not she/he realize that Amendment Two reduces the status of homosexuals to the inferior status of non-homosexual male European Americans? For instance, according to Amendment Two, will homosexuals not have to suffer the invidious disability of not themselves being able to discriminate (except against non-homosexual European Americans), but of being allowed to be discriminated against by everyone else? Must not any self-respecting individual find it an assault on his *human dignity* to be so disenfranchised? Could any but a non-homosexual male European American be so bereft of self-esteem and so base not to be incensed and object to this second class citizenship's being foisted on her/him? In all humanity, then, must not the media, Governor Romer, and the Colorado legislators who applauded his speech to the legislature, recognizing this injury being done homosexuals, strenuously oppose its being committed and so oppose Amendment Two and its passage—just as they have been doing? What immoral twaddle "Defender of Amendment Two" talks! His mouth should be washed with soap.

Sincerely,
New Breed

* * *

Dear Sirs,

1/19/93

I shall only ask "New Breed" this one question: "Are not, in these United States, all individuals supposed to be equal before the law?" But if the homosexual is made equal before the law with the non-homosexual male European American what is wrong with that?

Defender of Amendment Two

* * *

Dear Sirs and Siresses,

1/21/93

Does or does not "Defender of Amendment Two" believe the Bible where it says that Israel will one day rule all other nations? And is not this prophecy in the way of coming to pass, witness the subservience of the United States to Israel? But does Israel hold to the gentile doctrine that all individuals are equal before the law? Are Arabs and Jews equal before the law in Israel? They certainly are not. But how can you then, being (one must suppose) a Judeo-Christian believer, oppose this gentile doctrine to the God-decreed doctrine that not all are equal before the law?

New Breed

* * *

Dear Sirs,

But if not all are equal before the law, New Breed, why is it that blacks, Jews, Asians, and homosexuals should have precedence before the law to male, non-homosexual European Americans rather than the other way around? Is it graven on some stone tablets that only male non-homosexual European Americans are to be second class citizens, alone allowed to be discriminated against by everyone but themselves not allowed to discriminate? Show me where the inequality you mention is authorized as falling out the way you and the media and Governor Romer and the Colorado legislators and homosexuals evidently think it falls out?

Defender of Amendment Two

* * *

Dear Sirs and Siresses,

Does not everyone know that the stone tablet has been deciphered by the Sanhedrin to read, "Male non-homosexual European Americans are alone to be second class citizens, against whom all may discriminate but who themselves may not discriminate"? This being the word of the Lord, must not everyone obey it, just as the Israelites had to obey the command of the Lord to slay all the male children of the Midianites? As anyone can see, the stone tablet does not mention homosexual male European Americans. It only refers to non-homosexual ones. There's your answer, so-called "Defender of Amendment Two."

New Breed

* * *

Dear Sirs,

1/26/93

Let me ask this "New Breed," where is the stone tablet he refers to located? I think at least non-homosexual male European Americans have the right to see it and read what's there before they meekly accept their second class citizenship. How about it?

And if they do see it How are they to know what's written there is the word of the Lord?

Defender of Amendment Two

* * *

Dear Sirs and Siresses,

No one but the Sanhedrin is allowed to view the holy sacred stone tablet. So there's no use telling non-homosexual male European Americans where it is located. But surely they may not doubt nonetheless that what's written there is the word of the Lord. Have they not doubted many much less credible things? Did they not doubt that the Iraqi soldiers committed all those atrocities that the daughter of the Kuwaiti ambassador, speaking before the United Nations, said they committed? Have they not doubted the rightness of affirmative action? Is their second class citizenship not proved credible by their unquestioning compliance in it? So if that second class citizenship is what the sacred stone tablet says belongs to them, is not its saying so credible also? And if that is the case, is it not just as credible that its saying so is the word of the Lord? But then is it not sacrilege and blasphemy for the people of Colorado to take it upon themselves to impose the same second class citizenship upon homosexuals? But surely the courts will see to it that this sacrilege and blasphemy is not allowed to be perpetrated. What is worse than a democracy gone wild?

One should at this point say a word too about Plato's wild speculations and censurings of homosexuality. Who is to be believed? Plato or the sacred stone tablet? Did Plato ever turn into a burning bush? Did Plato ever throw down the walls of a city? Did Plato ever give the Athenians an entire land in perpetuity, as the Lord gave the Israelites the land of the Canaanites in perpetuity? So why is Plato to be taken seriously?

New Breed

* * *

Dear Sirs,

New Breed thinks we have good reasons not to take what Plato says on homosexuality seriously. But he does think that we should take what the sacred stone tablet says seriously. But does not the sacred stone tablet say that the homosexuality of Sodom is an abomination and that for it Sodom is to be destroyed and all its inhabitants except Lot and his wife and daughters? New Breed, how do you and Governor Romer and the Colorado legislators answer this argument? Even if the United States is no longer a free and independent nation but a subordinate province of Israel, is it not Israel's own stone tablet that we are here quoting from?

Defender of Amendment Two

* * *

Compiler's Note:

It seems that at this juncture New Breed, Governor Romer and the Colorado legislature went out for lunch. In any case, no letter answering this final challenge was vouchsafed.

Hector Rodgers, Ph.D.—Archivist

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp. hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after the brutal murder Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —D. A. Apo). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage. 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders: $1.50 for orders under $10.00; 15% of order total for orders over $10.00. On orders from abroad, $2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers": $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

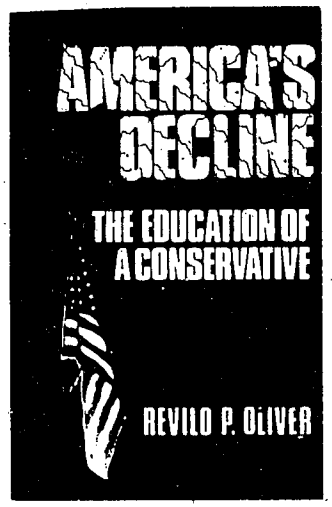

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.50 for postage and handling. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

NAZI GAS CHAMBERS

by

Friedrich Paul Berg

page 29.

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Professor R.P. Oliver:
"Nat Turner", page 1; The Khazars, page 11; Secret Disclosed, page 20; Sporting Event, page 24; La-Bas and Lower, page 27.

From
First Amendment Exercise Machine:
Letters, page 35; Poemish Stuff, page 36; Sling-Shot Control, page 39; Hands Smith, page 40; Hate 'Tis, Revisionist Jews, page 42; More Comments, page 43; Gawd A Mighty! Dey's Racists, page 45; Faggots in the Army, page 46; Kool A.I.D.S., page 48;

Letters to the Editor, page 50

VOL. 21 - NO. 2 OCTOBER 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

"NAT TURNER"

A concatenation of causes, including the exasperating malfunctioning of the computer on which I wrote, which even swallowed up one version of my text, and the illness of my wife, which prevented her from reading the proofs, resulted in a sad confusion in part of my article in Liberty Bell, *June 1993. pp. 8-14.*

*As I stated in that article, I followed the concise narrative by Clifford Dowdey (*sic; *correct the misspelling of his name) in his* History of the Confederacy, *1832-1865, supplemented by my own notes, compiled from a variety of sources years ago. The most recent accounts, so far as I know, are by Herbert Aptheker,* American Negro Slave Revolts *(New York, International Publishers, 1943; reprinted 1969) and Eric Foner,* Nat Turner *(Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey; Prentice-Hall, 1971). Both books celebrate Nat Turner* as a great hero, because he treacherously killed so many White Americans and jabbered about "freedom," but contain less factual information than is given in Mr. Dowdey's book (e.g., that Joseph Travis was a coachmaker, and that his wife was the widow of Putnam Moore). The old Communist displays an elaborate panoply of scholarship, but, of course, merely to whet the axe, the Marxian religion, that he uses to cut the tap roots of our civilization and subject us to his Master*

* *It may be well to explain the nomenclature. A slave could have, of course, no gentile name, and Nat's only name was Nat. It was, however, necessary to distinguish between slaves who had the same name (e.g., one of Nat's recruits was also named Nat). Strictly speaking, Nat was "Ben Turner's Nat," but for convenience in ordinary parlance the owner's surname was simply added to the slave name, so that he was designated as Nat Turner. By the time that he passed to other masters, he was already so well known that he continued to be called Nat Turner.*

Race. Foner's book is chiefly a compilation of excerpts from various sources, but includes a convenient reprinting of Nat Turner's Confession, made before his execution to Thomas R. Gray, an attorney, who may have reduced some of the nigger's words to more acceptable English.

It seems best to give here a corrected and expanded version of several paragraphs of my article, beginning with the last paragraph on page 8. I have added details that may be of some interest, which I had omitted to make the account concise, since the only really important fact is Nat's outbreak of savagery. The additional footnotes are keyed to superior letters, and I give only cross references to long footnotes, keyed to superior numerals, that were in the June issue.

In 1831, Southampton County in Virginia (on the border of North Carolina, east of Emporia and west of the Dismal Swamp) had a population of about 16,700—about what it has today. In 1831 there were 6500 Whites, 7700 slaves, and 1500 freed negroes. (The comparatively large number of the latter, although not at all unusual in the South, will astonish many readers.) There were no large plantations. The more prosperous Whites commonly combined a profession or craft with a 'plantation' that was no more than a farm.

A certain Joseph Travis was a skilled coachmaker and had a rather small farm.[a] His was a simple household, and he had no domestic servants. He owned three families of niggers, of which the adults worked alongside him and his son in his shop and fields. The slaves had Saturday afternoon and Sunday off from work, and were encouraged to raise their own garden and to earn money. Travis was a kindly and perhaps too indulgent man. He treated all of his few slaves with kindness, but he had a favorite, a nigger named Nat, in whom he had great confidence and whom he made an 'overseer' of the others, thus exempting him from much or all of the hard labor.

a. The Travis 'plantation' contained only 250 acres, if a likely explanation of a confusion in the county records is correct. The slaves were worth much more than the land.

Nat had come into Mr. Travis's possession a little less than two years before, and although Mr. Travis was regarded as his owner, Nat in strict legality belonged, I believe, to a small child, Mr. Travis's stepson.

Nat was born in 1800 to slaves owned by Benjamin Turner and seems to have grown up in Mr. Turner's possession. He was, in Roman terminology, a *verna*.

As a Christian, Mr. Turner felt charged with his slaves' spiritual as well as physical welfare and urged them to attend a local church. (Little is known of the White clergyman or his sermons.[b]) Nat was taught to read and was an eager and apt pupil—in comparison with other niggers, of course. He was encouraged to read and "study" the Bible, which made a great impression on him, and he seems to have evinced, even in childhood, pietistic or mystical tendencies. His religiosity pleased his owner and doubtless won him privileges.

Nat's religiosity seems to have been induced in him by his mother and grandmother at a very early age—three or four, according to his confession,[c] when he was told that he had spoken of something that had happened before he was

b. I assume a White clergyman because there is no record, so far as I know, of the presence in the neighborhood of a nigger congregation with a nigger holy man, such as were found elsewhere in Virginia and in many other parts of the South. Had there been a nigger preacher in the region, it would not have been easy for Nat to set himself up as a rival in the Jesus-business.

c. In his Confession, Nat claimed that he did not know how he became able to read! He had told his nigger converts that literacy had been divinely bestowed on him in preparation for his apostolic mission. He was able to write, at least to some extent. His secret "papers," which were obtained from his wife by duress after his execution, seem to have consisted chiefly of drawings of Christian crosses, conventional suns, "hieroglyphical characters conveying no definite meaning," and numerals representing quantities of something unstated, but he had also written down the names of his earliest recruits. It is likely that Turner or some member of his family (perhaps Mrs. Turner) gave the unusually intelligent pickaninny the rudiments of an elementary eduction.

born and that he was therefore the repository of supernatural powers. One is reminded of the voodoo[4] custom of selecting witch-doctors for training when they are children.[d] Unfortunately, there seems to be no evidence whether the two black women practiced voodoo (secretly, of course), but that does not matter. Even if he had never heard of it, Nat had voodoo in his blood. It is the natural religion of his race and is readily adapted to a Christian terminology.[e]

As a nigger professor, Vincent Harding, remarks in the chapter he contributed to the collection, *Slavery, Its Origin and Legacy,* edited by J. B. Duff and L. A. Greene (New York, Crowell, 1975), it is a nice irony that the White Christians, who imagined that doctrines of mercy and love would mollify the innate savagery of Congoids, thus fostered the propagation of a religion which really incited the savages to kill them. He points out that a few perceptive Americans, who had more or less emancipated themselves from the prevalent superstition, early became aware of the smouldering peril, but they were overruled by the credulous and sentimental majority of their race and even legislation to restrict the use of religion to incite insurrection and murder was never enforced. Much the same observation is made by Foner in his concluding chapter.

An excellent example of a rational Aryan is provided by the Governor of Virginia, John Floyd, whose letter to the Governor of South Carolina is reprinted by Foner, *op. cit.* He was well aware of the sources of outbreaks of savagery

4. *I omit here the long footnote on the etymology and meaning of 'voodoo,' 'ju-ju,' etc. on pp. 9 f. of the June issue,*

d. As Isaiah Oke was selected, according to his own account in his *Blood Secrets* (Buffalo, New York; Prometheus Books, 1989).

e. In 1973 the Roman Catholic Church was embarrassed by one of its Archbishops, a mulatto named Milingo, who set himself up as a witch-doctor and practiced *ju-ju,* using a crucifix as his fetish. He was sequestered to avert a scandal at that time. See *Liberty Bell,* May 1986, pp. 9-10, 15; cf. Note 3, p. 14. The present Pope, needless to say, would have been delighted with an opportunity to promote 'Ecumenism' by having a *ju-ju* Cardinal.

in the South. He named visiting Yankees, "especially the Yankee [or Jewish?] peddlers and traders," who incited the niggers by peddling under the guise of religion doctrines of "equality" and "freedom." Principally responsible, however, were the Christian preachers, especially in the North, who had for decades striven so assiduously and successfully to expand their salvation-business. "Day and night they were at work and religion became, and is, the fashion of the times. Finally our females and of the most respectable [class] were persuaded that it was piety to teach negroes to read and write, to the end that they might read the Scriptures. Many of them became tutoresses in Sunday Schools and pious distributors of tracts from the New-York Society.

"At this point more active operations commenced; our magistrates and laws became more inactive; large assemblies of negroes were allowed to take place for religious purposes. Then commenced the efforts of the black preachers, ... we resting in apathetic security until the Southampton affair."

Governor Floyd was convinced that "every black preacher" was conspiring to incite the niggers to exterminate the White population, so that they, the vendors of a bloody superstition, would become the "governors, generals, and judges" of a nigger nation. He was probably right.

Orthodox Christianity—the religion of *every* sect that acknowledges the authority of the Christian Bible—explicitly authorizes slavery and enjoins upon slaves the duty of sedulously obeying the commands of their owners,[f] but malicious shysters and rabble-rousers can extract from the Scriptures passages that appeal to the malevolence of the envious and greedy, and which are consonant with the voodoo mentality. Nat's savage mind was ignited by the Christian doctrine he began to cite, the potentially Communist poison attributed to Jesus, "the last shall be first."[5]

f. See *Liberty Bell,* August 1993, pp. 13-20.

5. *For citation of Scriptural passages, see the note on p. 10 of the June issue.*

Nat was still an adolescent when he began to preach to the niggers of the region, soon attracting quite a following, and he became known among his kind as The Preacher. And he, conscious of a divinely-ordained mission, seems to have directed his rant from the first to a purpose suited to his voodoo mentality. Since he concealed that purpose from his masters by studied hypocrisy, his professed Christian piety pleased his simple-minded owners and further contributed to the privileges given him, since they assumed that his influence on the other members of his race was beneficial and encouraged such things as simple honesty, an illusion that Nat cleverly confirmed by holding himself aloof from the normal nigger habits of petty theft and gross sensuality.

By his orating, he acquired a great influence over the negroes of the region, including, no doubt, some who had been freed.[g] We may be sure that most of his audience did not understand what he said: they liked the sound, admired what seemed mastery of the White man's language, and the flow of words to which they may have attributed a magical power.[5] But in his ignorant and brutish congregations Nat was able to find tools fitting his concealed purposes, whom he could enlist as fellow conspirators when the time came.

That Nat really believed in his supernatural mission we may well believe, but he also knew that success depended on showmanship and deceit. In his Confession, as recorded by Mr. Gray, he said "Having soon discovered [myself] to be great, I must appear so, and thereafter studiously avoided mixing in society, and wrapped myself

g. Emancipated niggers were always a potential cause of subversion because they naturally taunted the slaves with their servitude, often while simultaneously cheating them. One can only marvel at the stupidity of the Southerners who did not insist that all emancipated negroes be immediately returned to the continent from which they or their ancestors had been brought.

5. *For an illustration of Congoid superstition about use of the White man's language, see pp. 9-10 in the June issue.*

in mystery, devoting my time to fasting and prayer." He denied having employed conjuring tricks, but there were reports from niggers in his "congregations" that he, for example, impressed them by spitting up at will quantities of blood, a trick he performed with the aid of a red dye used by White women, almost all of whom made their own clothes.

Nat, encouraged by messages from a supernatural power, conveyed by such means as a partial eclipse of the sun for Nat's benefit, nursed and matured his plans in secret for years. In the meantime, Mr. Turner, who had raised, educated, and patronized him, died, probably, if my precarious inference from ambiguous evidence is correct, when Nat was twenty-six or twenty-seven. He was sold, presumably by Mrs. Turner, to a certain Putnam Moore, who soon died himself, leaving only an infant and possibly posthumous son as his heir. Mrs. Sarah W. Moore (née Francis) soon married Joseph Travis, taking Nat with her to her new husband's farm—and thus unwittingly contriving his death, her own, and the murder of her little son by Moore and of the infant she had borne her second husband.

Before he was taken to Mr. Travis's farm, Nat's plans had been confirmed by another miracle. His own explanation of his conduct was that in the spring of 1828 he heard "a loud noise in the heavens" and "the spirit instantly appeared to me and said the Serpent was loosened, and Christ had laid down the yoke he had borne for the sins of man, and that I should take it on and fight against the Serpent, for the time was fast approaching when the first should be last and the last should be first." Note that this typical fit of religious insanity made Nat the appointed successor of Jesus, i.e., a nigger Christ. To his voodoo mentality, it was obvious that the mission of a black Christ was to massacre White men, women, and children. To his credit, however, it did not occur to him that his piety

would be enhanced by prolonged torture of his White victims.[h]

After he was thus confirmed in his messianic mission, Nat spent almost three years in preparation for his epiphany.

It was nicely ironical that on Sunday, 25 August 1831, the Travis family spent the day at what was called a "camp meeting," listening to the rant of evangelists, which they probably took seriously, and incidentally profiting from the opportunity to meet White families of the county who were not immediate neighbors. Nat, after giving his followers enthusiasm from a copious supply of brandy, organized the seven in whom he had confidence to carry out his plan, doubtless adorning it with typical rodomontade. Since Nat seems to have been a comparatively puny nigger,[i] it may be significant that of the seven, one, Hark, who belonged to Mr. Travis and was devoted to Nat, was "a magnificently and powerfully built black man," suggesting an alliance between cunning weakness and stolid strength, such as sometimes has sexual implications. Two of the other recruits belonged to Mrs. Travis's brother, Nathaniel Francis.

At ten o'clock the conspirators, one of whom had kept the Travis's house under observation, broke into the house without awakening the family. Nat, armed with a hatchet, tried to kill Mr. Travis, whom he doubtless despised for his kindness, but the blow was a glancing one, and one of the Preacher's followers had to split Mr. Travis' skull with a broadaxe and then perform the same service for Mrs. Travis. It is to be noticed that on this and many

h. Compare the delights of the nigger Colonel in one of the "independent republics" set up by Aryan traitors excited to "anti-colonialism" by Jewish propaganda and the residue of Christianity in their feeble minds. Isaiah Oake, *op. cit.*, describes in some detail the very exquisite tortures that the Colonel and his witch-doctor inflicted on an Englishmen, so stupid that he had come to Africa to help the newly independent nation—torments that were ingeniously prolonged by using the resources of modern medical science.

i. He had first planned to begin his massacres on the fourth of July, but had to postpone the good work because of ill health.

subsequent occasions, Nat, who must have been both awkward and comparatively weak, was never able to strike a killing blow with either axe or sword, and his work had to be finished by his followers.[8]

The rest of the Travis family was speedily butchered. The black Christ and his seven henchmen dressed themselves in the White men's clothes and, finding some red cloth, tore it up to adorn themselves in keeping with their racial instinct.[9] They also acquired four shotguns, several muskets, and powder-and-shot, and set out to surprise and butcher other White families in the neighborhood, with notable success.

After murdering several White families, the savages came to the home of Mrs. Elizabeth Turner, who quite possibly was the widow of the Mr. Turner who had raised Nat. She lived with another widow, her sister, and employed a White overseer of her slaves. All were butchered with the ferocity normal in Congoids.

It is unnecessary to detail the career of the rabid niggers. They succeeded in slaughtering a total of between sixty and one hundred White men, women, and children, often mutilating the corpses with their instinctive savagery. The series of attacks on isolated families is outlined by Clifford Dowdey, *op. cit.*, pp. 16-22, to which I refer you.

We need notice only what is particularly significant. (1) The Preacher's success brought him many recruits, eager to join the fun, including—*nota bene*—some freed negroes, who owed their freedom to the kindness and generosity of the master who liberated them for meritorious service or liberated all his slaves by will. (2) Some slaves remained loyal to their masters, warned them and tried to help them hide; there are even instances in which they fought for

8. He is said to have succeeded once in killing a woman who was already wounded and unconscious.

9. In the days of the slave trade, a nigger, especially a young one, could often be bought from his family for a few yards of bright red cloth.

them. (3) A certain Captain Barrow held off the whole gang of murderers for some time and until a nigger got him in the back. His courage and prowess so impressed the Preacher and his men that they cut off his head and drank his blood. That, of course, was only natural, although it may be odd that they did not also eat selected parts of him.[10]

The black Christ and his sixty or more disciples met their first check when they encountered a band of eighteen White men, who opened fire. In the brief combat which followed, the boldest niggers were killed and the rest fled. The Preacher with some twenty followers escaped and headed for the next county, where he obtained some fresh recruits. They thought to creep up on the home of Dr. Blunt, a prosperous physician who had an establishment that, though modest, really deserved the name of plantation. After the marauders broke in the gate of the surrounding fence, Dr. Blunt, his fifteen-year-old son, and his manager opened fire with muskets and shotguns that were reloaded by the women of the family. A few volleys sufficed to kill some niggers and daunt the rest; then Dr. Blunt's slaves, armed with hoes and other improvised weapons, set upon the assailants, who ran. Nat had only a dozen disciples left when the cavalry of the Greenville-County militia rode them down, killing or capturing all except Nat and two of his men. He managed to hide until October, when a poor White farmer captured him.

Nat and fifty-two accomplices, including five freed negroes, were brought to trial. They were given a fair trial. The freed negroes were allowed to appeal to the Supreme Court. Some were hanged, some transported, and a few acquitted.

10. You may recall that when Aryan idiots made the Ivory Coast a "free and independent republic," the leading natives so admired their Ambassador to the "United Nations" that when he returned home, they ate him, intending, of course, thus to acquire his talents.

THE KHAZARS

The publication of an early translation into Ladino of Yehudah[1] (ben Shemu'el) al-Levi's often cited book about the Khazars[2] suggests that a summary statement of the question it raises may be of interest.

The Khazars, a tribe of uncertain race, first appear in history shortly before A.D. 198, when they occupied a part of the Caucasus and the northwestern shores of the Caspian Sea. Their 'heartland' appears to have been the delta of the Volga, which flows by many channels into the Caspian. Their most important neighbors were the Alani, a Sarmatian people of Iranian (Aryan) origin. Through this territory passed wave after wave of peoples migrating westward from central Asia, Tatars, Bulgars, Slavs, and many others, whom it would be tedious to enumerate. The Khazars and their neighbors were conquered and subjugated by the Huns in 448 and by the Turks in 560,

1, The Hebrew name YHWDH, now vocalized as *Yehudah,* is often written in English as 'Judas' or 'Judah' on the basis of the forms found in the Septuagint and "New Testament," which represent the pronunciation in the two centuries divided by the beginning of the Christian Era. The name simply means 'Jew.' The Hebrew spelling may have been devised to create a religious etymology by which the name could be interpreted as meaning 'Yahweh leads' or 'is praised.'

2. Ladino is the mongrel language the Jews made out of Spanish, as they made Yiddish out of German. Ladino was used by Jews throughout the Mediterranean world, as Yiddish was used in Northern Europe. (Cf. *Liberty Bell,* May 1985, pp. 11-17). The book in question is YEHUDAH HALEVI, *The Book of the Khazars...a 12th Century Ladino translation...,* edited by Moshe Lazar and Robert Dilligan. Culver City, California; Labyrinthos, 1990. It is reviewed unfavorably by Dwayne E. Carpenter in *Speculum,* LXVIII (1993), pp. 534 f. He does not raise the tactless question why compositors' time, paper, ink, and space on library shelves should be wasted by this publication. So far as I can judge from the review, no one seems to have made the preliminary investigation that should have preceded publication. Was the Ladino translation made from the Arabic original or from the translation into Mediaeval Hebrew? Is the Ladino translation accurate? If so, it is worthless; if not, does it contain mistranslations that might have given rise to some later writer's mistakes about the subject or contents of the original? If not, it is worthless. Only if it explains some important misconceptions (I do not know of any) was the publication justified.

but recovered their independence, and around 600 established a stable monarchy that, from its capital, Itil, at the mouth of the Volga, ruled a territory extending from the northern shore of the Caspian to Crimea, and flourished until 884, after which it rapidly declined. The Khazars were finally conquered by the tribes of southern Russia under the command of Verangian (Scandinavian) rulers in 965, and disappeared from history.

If the Khazars had a literature, it has vanished without a trace. We cannot even identify their language. Our information about them comes almost entirely from Moslem travelers and historians, supplemented by references (not always perspicuous) in Byzantine chronicles.

During the period of their great prosperity, the Khazars' realm had a population that doubtless retained genetic elements from all the diverse races and ethnic groups that had passed through the territory. There was a much inferior race, the Kara Khazars, described as squat, ugly, and having dark complexion; they may have been biological débris left behind by the Huns. The ruling class is described as having white skin and black hair; the men were of good stature, fine physique. and considered handsome; the beauty of the women was celebrated.

The prosperity of the Khazars depended on their geographical position athwart the trade routes between East and West, North and South. Goods from many lands were imported, bought, sold, and exported. When you know that, you need not be told that the race of international parasites swarmed into Kazaria, not only battening on commerce but, like the 'court Jews' of Mediaeval Europe, attaching themselves to the ruling dynasty and the aristocracy as physicians, financial agents, and administrators. We may be quite certain that from the rise of the Khazar kingdom to its decline, the land was lousy with Jews. Our historical knowledge is so fragmentary that there is no evidence that they contributed to the nation's decline and downfall, in keeping with their racial habits.

It is certain that there never was a state religion in Khazaria to which the rulers tried to convert their subjects by either persuasion or coercion. A large part of the population doubtless retained their native ("pagan") beliefs, and there were conversions to Christian and Moslem cults, and doubtless also to the Jews' religion. It is hard to believe that any member of the ruling class was actually converted to Judaism and submitted to the barbaric rite of circumcision. Whether Jewish physicians, like their fellow tribesmen in the United States, promoted the sexual mutilation of male infants of other races is not known.

It is true that after the Arabic conquest of Persia the Khazar kings professed Judaism, at least nominally. That was simply an act of political prudence. Their policy was to remain, so far as possible, at peace with both of their powerful neighbors, the Moslems and the Christians, and to avoid alliances with either. Had they remained "pagan," both powers would have been eager to invade their realm and slaughter them *ad maiorem gloriam Dei,* and if they had professed either Islam or Christianity, they would have exposed themselves to godly incursions and perhaps conquest by the other power. But the two fanatical religions that were irreconcilable antagonists were both based on Jewish mythology and thus required to tolerate and protect the insidious race that had supposedly been the sole concern and cherished darlings of their God for millennia. For the Khazar kings, a profession, perhaps hypocritical, of Judaism was politically necessary.

The history of Khazaria, so far as we can reconstruct it from our few sources, would be no more interesting than the history of any other of the many barbaric kingdoms that suddenly appeared and quickly disintegrated in the course of the sad history of mankind, but for the questions that were suggested by the description above. How extensive and numerous were the conversions to Judaism among the Khazars? And when the fortunes of the Khazars sharply declined, their numerous parasites would

naturally seek more prosperous hosts, so whither did they go?

The Khazars who migrated in large numbers into the increasingly prosperous nations of northern Europe were either Khazars who had been converted to Judaism or were "Khazars" only as most of the Jews who swarmed into the United States in the Nineteenth Century were "Germans."

During the past century, many Christians who resented the depredations of the Jews, chiefly Ashkenazim, but wanted to retain faith in their favorite story-book elaborated the theory that their parasites were not really God's People but only the descendants of Khazars who had been converted to Judaism. The theoretical evasion was so attractive to them that it became an article of Faith, and it was finally adopted by a prominent Jew, Arthur Koestler, who expounded it in *The Thirteenth Tribe: the Khazar Empire and Its Heritage* (New York, Random House, 1976).[3]

This brings us to Yehudah (Judah) ha-Levi. He was a Jewish physician, born c. 1085, who, after the Christian conquest of Toledo, moved to Cordova, then still Moslem territory, where he assumed an Arabic name, Abu'l Ḥasan, much as Jews in our world assume English or Scotch names. Probably in 1140, shortly before his death, he wrote, in passable Arabic, a book with a formidable title, *Kitab al-Ḥujjah wal-Dalil fi Nuṣr al-Din al-Dhalil.* This was translated from the Arabic into German by Hartweg Hirschfeld and published at Breslau in 1885.[4]

3. Despite his odd claim that his book did not invalidate his race's claim to the territory now called Israel, Koestler's demolition of the "Chosen People" myth was savagely denounced by many of his fellow Ashkenazim. Some speculate that the hostility of his fellow tribesmen may have influenced the joint suicide of Koestler and his wife not long thereafter.

4. I have not consulted this work, which is rather rare, but fundamental to any throughgoing consideration of the question I am cursorily presenting here. I do not know whether the Arabic text has been published; if not, it certainly called for the effort that was wasted on the paltry Ladino version. I also do not know whether ha-Levi's Arabic differs substantially from the translation, mentioned below, from which it is commonly cited.

A prolific Jewish writer, commonly known as Judah ben Saul ibn Tibbon (1120-c. 1191), who was born in Spain but spent the greater part of his life in southern France, translated ha-Levi's work into Rabbinic Hebrew under the title *Sefer ha-Kuzari* ("Book of the Khazars"), and it is in this form that the work is generally known. The accuracy of the translation is problematical: ibn Tibbon is quoted as having confessed in another work that he knew Arabic, which he regarded as much the superior language, better than any kind of Hebrew, and having said that his method was to make a literal translation of an Arabic original and then rewrite it in his Hebrew as though it were an original work of his own. So far as I know, however, this fact has given qualms to none of the many who cite ha-Levi from that translation with unqualified confidence. I cite it on the assumption that the translation preserves at least the principal substance of the original.

The author, ha-Levi, wrote, as I have noted above, long after the Khazars had disappeared, but he knew of them and had heard that the rulers of the Khazars had adopted Judaism. His interest is theological, not historical. He imagines a long dialogue between a learned Jew, a Khazar king who is still a "pagan," and exponents of Christianity, Islam, and human reason. In five tedious chapters, the Jew "proves" that only a "revealed" religion has validity, and he refutes not only the Christian and Moslem doctrines, but mentions Neo-Platonism and produces an elaborate "refutation" of rational philosophy as represented by Aristotle, whom he treats with some respect, since he comes to the conclusion that if only Aristotle had lived at the proper time to become acquainted with the miracles wrought by Yahweh for his people, Aristotle would have been a convert to the True Religion of God's Race.

The long dialogue ends, needless to say, with the Khazar king's determination to become a Sheeny by adoption and to bestow on all of his subjects the blessings of Salvation.

I particularly call your attention to one of ha-Levi's two principal arguments: that the divinity of the Jews and their religion is proved by the fact that they alone possess a history of the world from its creation by Yahweh, i.e., the farrago of tales collected in what Christians call their "Old Testament." It may be highly significant in other contexts that the sequence of tales has an appearance of historicity that can impose on uncritical readers.[5]

Ha-Levi could have known a curious document which purports to be a letter from a Khazar King Joseph to a Jew of Cordova (Córdoba), and it is likely that he did, although that cannot be demonstrated. This letter is the only basis for the common story about the wholesale conversion of Khazars to Judaism that seems so important to our contemporaries, including Arthur Koestler.

Ḥasdai (ben Isaac) ibn Shaprut (915-990?), whose Arabic name was Abu Yusuf, was a Jewish physician famed for his suavity, his wisdom, his cunning, and his "thousand tricks,"[6] who used his knowledge of medicine, as Jews often did, to become physician to Moslem Caliph, 'Abd al-Raḥmán III, the Omayyad Emir of Cordova, who had proclaimed himself the Caliph of Islam in 929 and was the dominant power in the Iberian Peninsula until his death in 961. The wily Jew so captured that monarch's confidence that he became his confidant, financial officer, and minister of foreign affairs.

There is extant the text of a letter purportedly written by Ḥasdai in 960 or shortly before that date to the Jewish King of the Khazars, and of a reply from that King, Joseph

5. When speculating about what could have influenced our not unintelligent Germanic ancestors to succumb to so unnatural a religion as Christianity, I have often given weight to the Bible's simulation of historicity, especially in the appendix to the Jew-book called the "New Testament."

6. This eulogy of the Mediaeval Kissinger is quoted in the *Jewish Encyclopaedia* (1903), s.h.n.; the occasion was his success in inducing the Christian Queen of Navarre to recognize the Moslem Caliph as her overlord and place herself and her son under his protection.

ben Aaron, who gives an elaborate account of the Khazars' realm and the conversion of their king and virtually all the Khazars to Judaism at a much earlier time, apparently c. 740, when Yahweh sent a dream to Bulan, the Khazar King at that time, and inspired him to invite to his court "wise men of Israel," who speedily convinced him that he must worship the Jew's god. Bulan's successor, Obediah, imported flocks of rabbis to instruct all his subjects "in the Bible, the Mishnah, and the Talmud." The King who wrote the letter, Joseph ben Aaron, claimed to be a lineal descendant of the pious Obediah and to rule a religiously Jewish nation.

Is this exchange of letters genuine? Although we would expect it to have created something of a stir among the many Jews in Spain, there is no trace of it until about a century and a half later. Probably in the year 1100, a learned rabbi, Yehudah ben Barzillai, mentions the correspondence and quotes from King Joseph's letter after explicitly warning his readers that he in no way vouches for the authenticity of documents which may be, partially or entirely, tissues of lies. Proponents of the authenticity of the correspondence sweat as they try to explain away ben Barzillai's candid and judicious scepticism.

There are obviously two distinct questions. Did Ḥasdai write the letter purportedly addressed to the Khazar King (whether or not that letter was actually despatched)? He could have. The letter gives a glowing description of Moslem Spain that would have gratified 'Abd-al-Raḥmán III. It explains that the writer, having heard there was a kingdom of Jews in Asia, wanted to confirm that report and particularly hoped to find the "Ten Lost Tribes"[7] or obtain news of them.

7. If that subject interests you, consult the erudite, comprehensive, and massive work by Professor Arthur Godbey, *The Lost Tribes, a Myth: Suggestions toward Rewriting Hebrew History* (Durham, North Carolina; Duke University, 1930; reprinted with a new introduction, New York, Ktav Publishing House, 1974).

The obvious function of the letter is to introduce and validate the reply by King Joseph. Clever Ḥasdai could have written it (and the reply). So could any forger before 1100, if he took care to introduce no anachronisms in a letter purportedly written in or before 960. The real question before us, then, is posed by the letter from King Joseph.

To my mind, that letter is patently spurious. That is sufficiently proved by chronological considerations. If Ḥasdai had his inspiration to inquire in 960, that was just in time to get in before the Verangian conquest of the Khazar state in 965. And King Joseph, standing on the edge of the abyss, must have been a champion liar to give no hint of the desperate plight of his kingdom at the time he wrote.

We know from Arabic sources that decades before 960 the Khazar capital, Itil, had become a dwindling city, existing precariously on the customs-duties it could still collect from such trade as had not been taken over by the Verangian states or diverted southward, while the Khazar territory, instead of being the wide and peacefully prosperous realm that Joseph describes, had been progressively invaded and appropriated by its enemies and thus reduced to a fraction of what it had been a century before. In other words, if King Joseph wrote the letter in 960, he described as his realm the Khazar kingdom as it had existed in 800 or 850.

It does not really matter whether Joseph's letter was forged by Ḥasdai or both letters were forged by some later hand. A still later forger, probably in the Thirteenth Century, expanded Joseph's letter to produce what is called the Long Version, preserved by a manuscript in Russia.

Jewish writers have labored hard to prove the authenticity of the letter purportedly written by King Joseph, but all that they have proved is that most of the information about the Khazars given in that letter, *except the mass conversion to Judaism,* can be verified from

Arabic sources that describe Khazaria at one or another time in its history—sources which, obviously, could have been consulted by any forger before 1100. Some even go so far as to claim that the "Long Version" is the authentic text, and that the version known in 1100 was a "condensation" of it![8]

The Jews' interest in making King Joseph's letter authentic is explained by their pretense that they are a religion, not a race. If they are a religion, like Christianity and Islam, they must seek converts—and what better proof than that they once converted a whole kingdom?

If the letter attributed to King Joseph is a forgery, then there is no evidence whatsoever that any considerable number of Khazars were ever converted to Judaism. It will follow, therefore, that the "Khazars" who presumably became the Ashkenazim were simply parasites who flitted from the declining Khazar kingdom to regions where there were more prosperous *goyim* to be exploited. And if the swarms of Jews in Khazaria did not go north, what happened to them? A *real* "Holocaust" about which the race failed to howl and yammer? In short, we have no reason for doubting Professor Mourant's conclusion from haematological data that the Ashkenazim do not differ racially from other Jews.[9]

The fabulous conversion of the Khazars to Judaism is only one of the innumerable hoaxes contrived by a predatory race that has survived and surreptitiously conquered by its cohesion and virtual unanimity in insolently massive deceit.

8. This is done by Koestler, *op. cit.*, although he honestly quotes the statistics that show the enormous differences in style and language between the two versions. So powerful is the will to believe what is patently false, which accounts for so large a part of religious and other belief in the supernatural today!

9. See *Liberty Bell*, July 1987, pp. 1-5; cf, May 1985, 15-17; December 1988, 2-4. The Jews' criterion of race (i.e., a real Jew must be the child of a Jewess, the race of the father being irrelevant) was explicable only in terms of mitochondrial heredity before the recent discovery that genes inherited from a mother differ in their genetic effects from the same genes inherited from a father.

SECRET DISCLOSED

The Polynesians are a hybrid race. It is generally agreed that they are basically a Caucasian (White) people that became mixed with one or more other primary or secondary races at a remote but uncertain time. Their stature and somatic formation is essentially Caucasoid; their color ranges from quite light to medium brown. They have a distinctive language, of which there are many dialects, related only to the Malayan tongue, and hence classified as Malayo-Polynesian. Their origin is obscure. They have a marked affinity to the Malays and may have been the Caucasoid people who first occupied the Malay peninsula and archipelago. It is generally believed that from some such location in Southeast Asia they spread throughout Oceania, but Thor Heyerdahl argues that they spread westward from South America. He is commonly ignored by professional anthropologists because he did not have an advanced degree, *Philosophiae doctor* or the equivalent, from a university. A candid observer may wonder whether the amalgam may not have come from two major and widely separated sources.

In relatively recent times, conjecturally beginning as early as c. A.D. 500 and certainly during the Eighth to Thirteenth Centuries they exhibited an extraordinary skill at navigation and in large catamarans (double-canoes), capable of carrying a hundred or even two hundred passengers for a voyage of a thousand miles or more, they migrated to, and established themselves on, many islands in the South Pacific. It must be only an odd coincidence that the period of their expansion roughly coincides with the navigation and exploits of the Vikings.

Aside from their remarkable skill as navigators, which must have been based on prolonged and accurate observation of the stars, the Polynesians were a neolithic people and may be described as either amiable savages or somewhat primitive and unambitious barbarians. They

never developed a means of keeping records,[1] and their oral traditions are obviously unreliable. These suggest, however, that the Polynesians' first base in the Pacific was Samoa, where the best representatives of their dwindling race still live. Samoa is perhaps the region best known to literate Americans today, because it was the location of the great hoax perpetrated by Margaret Mead, which, given the prevalence of the Christian superstition about "all mankind,"[2] for decades served educators as a pretext for sabotaging the minds and souls of American children.

Whatever their point of departure, the Polynesians spread through what is called the 'Polynesian triangle' in the Pacific, reaching the Hawaiian islands on the north, perhaps in the Tenth Century, and New Zealand on the south, perhaps in the Thirteenth Century. They seem to have reached Easter Island at some time, and also Pitcairn Island, from which they vanished (either becoming extinct or abandoning the island) long before it was colonized by the mutineers from the *Bounty* in 1790. What is truly remarkable, they certainly invaded and for a time dominated Madagascar, the great island on the eastern coast of Africa. They may be responsible for the extinction of the Dinornis (Moa) in New Zealand and Aepyornis on Madagascar.

The best-known Polynesians were those who found and inhabited nesiotic paradises in the South Pacific, especially Tahiti and Samoa, celebrated by Herman Melville and countless other writers. On their islands, the Polynesians, divided into tribes governed by an aristocracy of chieftains

1. It follows, therefore, that the still undeciphered rongo-rongo writing on Easter Island, which has such strange points of similarity to the writing of the Indus Valley civilization, cannot be attributed to Polynesians.

2. A rational nation would have ignored the Mead woman's hoax because it would have known that whatever might be true of Polynesians on Samoa had no relevance to the life and culture of Aryans in North America. Margaret Mead was the unmaidenly handmaiden of Franz Boas, a twisted and venomous little Jew, who, by intrigues still unelucidated, became a professor in Columbia University and devised "social anthropology" as a weapon against our race. One of his hoaxes deceived Oswald Spengler and perturbed his understanding of racial genetics.

(who were distinguished by lighter complexions), formed simple but stable societies. Tribal warfare was essentially a recreation and amusement, rather than attempted conquest. Life on the more paradisal islands was supremely easy and the population correspondingly happy. Overpopulation was prudently avoided by methods that scandalized Christian missionaries when those pests arrived and began to delude and corrupt the natives. Sexual practices differed greatly from island to island, as did the attitudes toward Europeans, who were given a generous hospitality on the islands that were richest in natural abundance, and were sometimes treacherously massacred on islands where life was more difficult.

Their great migrations over the ocean were evidently inspired by a desire to find an amoenous home, and when that purpose had been realized, the techniques of long-distance navigation fell into desuetude and commonly were gradually forgotten. There was a general decline in the Polynesians' abilities, which cannot be strictly correlated to relative ease of life on the various islands. There are examples of so great a social deterioration that islanders forgot even the simple techniques needed to obtain fish that they particularly prized as esculent delicacies. We cannot here go into the details of that odd decline, which preceded the racial disaster.

When Europeans discovered the insular paradises in the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries, they brought with them syphilis, Christianity, and other somatic and psychic maladies that all but destroyed the Polynesians. Harassed and oppressed by missionaries, exploited by greedy adventurers, and eventually made subjects of European empires with their commercial interests, the Polynesian race rapidly dwindled. On Tahiti, for example, where the native population was estimated at 500,000 when the islands were discovered by Europeans, true Polynesians are now virtually extinct, although there is, of course, a large number of mongrels, produced by miscegenation

with Europeans, Chinese, and, to some extent, Melanesians (who belong to an entirely different race).

This highly condensed and summary account of the Polynesians serves only to introduce the real subject of this little article.

According to the *New Scientist,* 10 July 1993,[3] Erika Hagelberg and John Clegg of the Institute of Molecular Medicine at Oxford, have determined that Polynesians "lack a sequence of nine base pairs in the non-coding fifth region of their mitochondrial DNA,"[4] and that a corresponding "deletion" is not found in the bones of the extinct people commonly regarded as their ancestors. It also is not found in Aryans and perhaps all Caucasoids.[5] In other words, the biologists at Oxford have discovered one of the genetic "markers" (there may be and doubtless are others) that positively identify the Polynesian race, and have disclosed that fact to the general public.

Everyone who has thought seriously and logically about the world today and the plight of our race has necessarily nourished hopes that the vast project of "mapping the human genome" now underway and in which a host of molecular biologists are participating, would eventually, perhaps not until well into the coming century, make possible a strictly scientific classification and taxonomy of races, superseding the sadly confused and ambiguous nomenclature now in use.

The biologists at Oxford have now disclosed the existence of a means of determining, by analysis of the clusters of deoxyribonucleic acid in chromosomes, a distinctive racial

3. The periodical is summarizing an article in the *Proceedings of the Royal Society,* CCLII (1993), pp. 163 f., which I do not have at hand.

4. It will be remembered that according to Jewish definitions, mitochondrial heredity is the source of Jewishness and thus determines membership in that hybrid race. It follows that there must be genetic "markers" peculiar to Jews, which can be identified to supplement and confirm the haematological data now available.

5. Presumably, therefore, if the somatic evidence of Caucasian antecedents is valid, the "deletion" was caused by the amalgamation of genetic elements that formed the stable race of hybrids.

characteristic and thus positively identifying a race with all its somatic and psychic peculiarities.

Christianity, which is essentially a mad denial of reality, infected our race with the absurd dogma that all talking anthropoids are descendants of Adam and Eve and therefore do not significantly differ ("neither Jew nor gentile") except as they have been doused in magic water and got Jesus on their brains. This delusion, as a poisonous residue, survived the accompanying superstitions about the supernatural, and is a dogma in the ostensibly atheistic religion that was founded by Mordecai, alias Karl Marx. It is, therefore, an indispensable part of the confused notions that fill the cerebra of "Liberals."

For example, Yale University was founded by Christians but soon became a distinguished institution of higher learning and a citadel of our culture. Its present degradation and intellectual squalor is of quite recent origin. I should suppose that among its faculty and student-body there are few, if any, who believe the tall tales told in the Christians' story-book. But a few years ago, when the eminent Dr. William Shockley came to Yale to deliver a lecture about one of the most obvious differences between civilized peoples and Congoids, a horde of undergraduates, zombies, programmed in this country's boob-hatcheries and moron-mills, poured into the lecture hall, shrieking and spitting, and created such a din that the speaker could not be heard. To the dim minds of those "intellectuals," their uproar doubtless constituted conclusive proof that there was no difference between races. Or, if they were not quite that stupid, their effort to hasten the suicide and extinction of their (and our) race warmed the nasty little creatures with a glow of Christian righteousness.

That is one reason why educated and sagacious men who want to act for the survival of our race must understand the deadly residue that a now unbelievable religion has left in the minds of our people.

SPORTING EVENT

The *Chicago Tribune* and perhaps other newspapers reported on 7 June 1993 an event in Liberia which, although merely

normal, is of some slight ethnological interest. One of the three or more armies of savages that are roaming about in Liberia,[1] financed and supplied with modern weapons by Aryan imbeciles, rushed to take advantage of the distribution of free food carried out, chiefly at the expense of American taxpayers, by the vaudeville show called the "United Nations," a device for implementation of the Jews' New World Order.

On the ruins of a plantation that had been established by the Firestone Rubber Co. in the 1920s in a mistaken (and, of course, futile) attempt to help the Congoids in Liberia, an army of niggers[2] came upon a horde of nigger refugees, almost all women and children, and, since the refugees could offer no resistance, took time out for one of their favorite sports.

According to the report in the press, "They cut throats, they cut heads, threw out brains, opened stomachs and pulled out intestines, and broke legs, and shot, so many bullet wounds that you cannot understand why." Although the pudic reporter did not say so, you may be sure that the black sportsmen did not overlook the genital organs. He added that it is generally assumed that parts of the bodies were saved and

1. Liberia was established in 1821 on land purchased by the American Colonization Society to provide a home for emancipated slaves from the United States. The effort was denounced and sabotaged by the sleazy gang of crazed fanatics and cunning thieves called "Abolitionists" before 1861 and "radical Republicans" thereafter. See *Liberty Bell,* June 1993, pp.14-15; August. pp. 21-24. Some idealists were surprised when the niggers, freed from slavery in the United States, promptly enslaved native niggers after the Americans declared the country independent in 1847 and they were freed from White supervision.

2. The "army," doubtless a mere horde of nigger rabble, was reported to be the one commanded by a nigger named Charles Taylor, who is called a "rebel" because his chief rival is currently the pet of the gang in the White House in Washington, but there is no significant difference between the three boss niggers who are claiming to be a "legitimate government." Taylor claims that the massacre was the work of his rivals with the coöperation of the horde of 12,000 savages from other parts of Africa, especially Nigeria, that is maintained as a "peace-keeping force" by the clowns of the "United Nations." He may be right, but, of course, it doesn't really matter.

will be used for witchcraft, "which is common in West Africa."[3]

The number killed and dismembered in that Sunday morning is said to be three hundred. The army, evidently exhilarated by their recreational activity, went on to enjoy another camp, where "the death toll may be much higher." According to the reporter, the happy niggers "went from house to house killing entire families in the most horrifying manner."

The "orgy of killing and mutilation" is, as I have said, merely normal, but I mention it here as a convenient illustration of the biological fact that, as I remarked in my article, "Divinest Poesy" in June, niggers are niggers.

About the same time, the paper called *USA Today* reported that within two days there had been seventeen murders in Washington, D.C., a figure sufficiently above par to arouse some comment. How many of the victims were White was not stated.

The score seems to have excited some little concern, though not, I suppose, among intelligent "Liberal intellectuals," who must be profoundly gratified by the success of their campaign for "Civil Rights," and stimulated by a hope for ever better scores throughout the future. Some dim-witted "intellectuals" may be displeased by the ever increasing number of nigger crimes in Washington and many other cities, which they did not foresee, but for which they are morally responsible through their perverse ignorance of elementary facts and their obstinate determination to revolt against nature and

3. Faith in *ju-ju* is instinctive and innate in Congoids and is not affected by their use of the products of our civilization, such as the most modern rifles and Rolls-Royce automobiles. Their mentality is fundamentally and unalterably different from our own, and, like the mentality of chimpanzees or baboons, is so alien to us that we can attain a partial understanding of it only by observation of their behavior in their own habitat. See the article by Noël Hunt that I summarized in *Liberty Bell*, May 1986, pp. 9-16.

reality. They are now estopped from offering advice on any political or social topic.

As the late Professor Feynman remarked, "Nature cannot be fooled." The rant of malicious or stultified "intellectuals," no matter how loud and persevering, can never alter the simple facts of biology. A rose will always be a rose, and a nigger will always be a nigger.

LÀ-BAS AND LOWER

A kind reader informs me that the novel, *Là-bas,* a study in real Satanism from a Christian standpoint by Joris-Karl Huÿsman, which I mentioned in *Liberty Bell,* January 1993, p. 10, n. 7, is available in an English translation reprinted in Dover's series of well-made paperback volumes.[1] He adds that the translation, although published anonymously, is by Montague Summers, a distinguished writer, who was, among other things, an authority on witchcraft, vampires, and comparable phenomena.[2] I can therefore recommend the translation without having seen it.

In August 1992, p. 7, n. 12, I expressed doubt that there could be a completely literal translation into English of the works of the great champion of the French Revolution, the "Marquis" de Sade, but my correspondent informs me that "the Grove Press has published De Sade's complete works in unexpurgated translations, and these books have to be seen to be believed!" I shall take his opinion of the accuracy of the translations. I have read all of De Sade's major works with care and attention, and

1. All of these volumes that I have seen were printed in signatures, as were all decent books before the economic stringency of recent decades. These books are seldom available in bookstores, but may be had directly from Dover Publications, 180 Varick Street, New York City (10014).

2. He translated into English the famous *Malleus maleficarum,* a quarto volume also reprinted by Dover. He is the author of *A History of Witchcraft and Demonology* (1926), *The Geography of Witchcraft* (1927), *The Vampire* (1928), *The Werewolf* (1933), and other works on the same subject. His interests were not confined to the supernatural; he also wrote learnedly on Restoration drama and on Jane Austen.

have extensive notes on them, but to read them again would, I feel, go far beyond the call of duty.

I cannot share the kind reader's opinion when he writes, "The 'Divine Marquis' is merely a humorist. It is impossible to read him without guffawing. [I quail!] *Real* literary sadism can be found in *Le jardin des supplices,* by Octave Mirabeau. This is the most horrifying book I have ever read. This, too, is now out in several English language editions."

I remember having read Mirabeau's later novels, *Le journal d'une femme de chambre* (1900) and *Les vingt-et-un jours d'un neurasthénique* (1901), and one of his plays, *Les affaires sont les affaires* (1903), but I overlooked *Le jardin des supplices* (1898), and so missed the real horror. I have ordered a copy. ❑

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of Which Way Western Man? send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Nazi Gas Chambers

The Answer to Dr. Faurisson's Challenge

By
Friedrich Paul Berg

In his recent article in the *Journal for Historical Review* about the new Holocaust museum in Washington, Robert Faurisson repeated the nine-word challenge he had originally made in March 1992 in Sweden: "Show me or draw me a Nazi gas chamber!" The same article also contained a great deal of nonsense about German delousing chambers. In footnote 3, for example, he claimed that a "Zyklon B delousing gas chamber could not have been used as a homicidal gas chamber" because of "the extreme difficulty of removing gas from the skin, mucous membranes, and bodily fluids of a corpse." Faurisson is mistaken! The standard Degesch delousing chambers could have been easily adapted for mass murder by the mere addition of some internal screening or metal grating so that people trapped inside could not wreck essential equipment which was readily accessible from within the chambers. That equipment included an automatic can-opener, a wire-mesh basket to hold Zyklon B granules, a radiator and a special four-way valve. No further changes would have been needed.

Except for their modest size, usually only ten cubic meters, these modified delousing chambers would have been extremely effective for mass murder. The absence of screening or gratings is proof, however, that these real gas chambers—many of which were actually in place in concentration camps such as Auschwitz and Maidanek, sometimes even in crematory buildings as at Dachau—were never used for mass murder. The exterminationists are perfectly correct when they show Degesch delousing chambers as gas chambers; they are perfectly dishonest, however, when they fail to explain that these chambers would have been completely impractical for mass murder without some shielding of essential equipment or some kind of restraint, shackling per-

haps, of the intended victims. To use delousing chambers for homicide without any shielding of vital equipment or restraint of the victims would be comparable to trying to execute someone in an American gas chamber without first strapping them into the chair.

Railroad delousing tunnels (400 to 1600 cubic meters in size) for fumigating entire railroad trains, several cars at a time, would not have required any modifications at all; we can presume that the intended victims would have already been trapped inside cattle-type railcars. These delousing tunnels would have also had the great advantage that after forced venting inside the tunnels, the railroad cars filled with corpses could be pulled out and replaced almost immediately with another batch of fresh victims in railcars. What an enormously efficient operation one could have had! Dozens of batches per day, perhaps! Railroad cars filled with corpses could be parked at a rail siding to allow additional open air venting if that was deemed necessary or simply vented with moving air over several hours or days on the way to some isolated ravine or garbage incinerator anywhere in Europe.

While on the subject of corpse disposal, I will digress somewhat to suggest that cremation only makes sense if one intends to return a portion of the actual ashes of a corpse to the true family members; otherwise, cremation makes no sense at all. The ash is totally worthless compared to the far greater amounts of coal needed to produce it—the fertilizer claim is a bad joke indeed. Crematory ovens are specially designed for one primary purpose which is to allow recovery of ashes from one corpse at a time free of any other ash, either from the coal used as fuel or from another corpse. If one intended to merely destroy evidence of murder, incineration as is commonly practised for garbage disposal would be many times quicker and more efficient in every respect, especially in terms of the amounts of fuel consumed. One could still gather enough ashes to fill urns and deceive family members but, oddly enough, it has never been claimed in any of the Holocaust literature that garbage incinerators such as those inside Kremas 2 and 3 in

Birkenau were ever used for anything but garbage. The startling fact is that by practicing cremation the Nazis and the SS went to considerable lengths and expense to treat the dead with genuine respect—even when many of the dead were Jews.

As to the gas chambers themselves, except for the shielding of some of the equipment inside the delousing chambers, the standard Degesch delousing chambers and the large railroad delousing tunnels contained all of the features needed for mass-murder. They all had a safe and relatively quick means of producing and dispersing a lethal concentration of cyanide throughout each chamber; specially coated and insulated walls to maintain a minimum temperature and reduce cyanide penetration and loss; and circulation blowers and ductwork to thoroughly ventilate the chambers with fresh air in about one hour after a batch of victims had been killed. The venting phase could just as easily last several hours depending upon the discretion of the operator. During all this time, the entire contents including corpses would have also been heated, contrary to another Faurisson claim, to temperatures at least ten degrees above the boiling point of cyanide. Cyanide boils at 78 degrees Fahrenheit. In this way the amounts of cyanide condensing on walls, clothing, skin, etc., would have been practically nil even before the venting phase began. Some cyanide may, nonetheless, have been retained by moisture near body openings but the danger to workers removing corpses could have easily been minimized with rubber gloves and by keeping the blowers operating while the corpses were removed.

Faurisson's claims that "oceans of hydrocyanic acid" would have been required and that the corpses as well as the chambers would have been "saturated" with HCN is pure fantasy! He is apparently unaware of the meaning of the word "saturate" and of the fact that the amount of HCN needed to kill someone is less than one gram whereas the amount needed to "saturate" a corpse is at least a thousand times greater. Practically all of the lethal dosage of HCN would enter through the lungs and not the skin.

Faurisson has repeatedly overstated the danger of HCN absorption through the skin. Although skin certainly does absorb HCN, it does so rather slowly. According to a source which Faurisson has himself used, 10 minutes are required to overcome a man with a gas mask whose skin is exposed to a concentration of 2% HCN in air. The typical lethal concentration for an execution chamber and for delousing is only 0.1%—in other words, the lethal gas need only be one-twentieth as strong as the gas used in Faurisson's reference. If one applies a rule of thumb or reciprocity known sometimes as Henderson's Rule, one would need twenty times as long to cause the same toxic effect. In other words, approximately 200 minutes or three hours of exposure to 0.1% HCN would be needed to overcome a worker wearing a gas mask but whose skin is exposed.

It is almost inconceivable, however, that workers removing corpses would be exposed to anything near these concentrations after the doors were opened. Depending upon the duration of the forced venting of the chamber, the cyanide levels confronting workers would be far, far less than 0.1%; that was why, after all, the chambers would have been force vented in the first place before the doors were opened. The principal danger to workers removing corpses is from cyanide vapors gradually leaving corpses and walls and then mixing with air surrounding the workers. However, with the circulation blowers continuing to bring fresh air into the chambers, the cyanide levels in air would be maintained easily enough at extremely low levels, safe enough for workers wearing rubber gloves to remove corpses without also wearing gas masks. In other words, the danger of HCN absorption through parts of the skin not covered with rubber gloves is negligible in a Degesch delousing chamber or tunnel if it is operated correctly.

Although cyanide gas leaving an American execution chamber is neutralized chemically before it is discharged to atmosphere, the Degesch chambers from all I have seen in the German literature never used neutralizing equipment although the cyanide concentrations for delousing were about

the same as for US executions. The delousing chambers discharged 0.1% HCN directly to atmosphere and apparently relied on dilution with outside air as well as the fact that cyanide rises in air. No forty feet high chimneys either!

As to the airing and sometimes beating of items outdoors after a normal delousing procedure in a Degesch standard delousing gas chamber, Faurisson fails to understand that the need to remove every last trace of cyanide is far greater for deloused clothing than it would have been for victims of mass-murder. Among the items most often deloused were blankets and bedsheets and undergarments which would subsequently remain in intimate contact with people for many hours at a time. Dangerous amounts of cyanide would, if they were present, slowly leave those items and could enter an individual, especially if they were asleep, either through the lungs or the skin; no comparable danger is likely from corpses of murdered Jews.

The execution procedures employed in the US are quite elaborate for many reasons having nothing whatever to do with any likely requirements for mass-murder. One goal of US execution procedures is to kill quickly and painlessly. The executee must also be easily observable during his or her agony through a large window by a host of witnesses, ordinary citizens generally, who, if the spectacle makes them uncomfortable or puts anyone (other than the executee) in the slightest danger, may appeal to whomever to disallow executions in the future. To insist that the Germans would have had to employ similar or even more elaborate procedures for mass-murder is ridiculous. Executions in the US by hanging or firing squads are also elaborate. Murder, or better yet, war must be impossible because of the complex procedures used to execute people in Missouri and Maryland. Accounts of hundreds of thousands of soldiers dying from poison gas during World War I must, according to Faurisson, be fabrications as well.

A far better line of argument which is technically correct is the following: Since the Germans actually had equipment and

technology easily adaptable for mass-murder in their concentration camps and in major railroad centers such as Budapest, why didn't they use it for mass-murder? Why wasn't this technology used in Auschwitz or Dachau or Budapest? Why would the Nazis have employed rather ordinary, dreary cellars with little holes in the ceilings instead of well-designed delousing chambers or at least large-scale variations of those chambers? To be consistent with the extermination theory, the answers to the above questions must of necessity be so bizarre that no one could possibly believe them.

Another false argument Faurisson has repeatedly used is that cyanide gas is explosive and, therefore, could never have been used near crematory ovens. Fred Leuchter was apparently persuaded to fall in line and use the same argument. The fact is that cyanide in air is only flammable in concentrations higher than 6%—in other words, the concentration of HCN in air must be at least 60 times greater than the 0.1% one is likely to use in a homicidal gas chamber—before it can even begin to become explosive! If the cyanide level exceeds 6% in only a small area—just above an opened can of Zyklon B, for example—the worst that one can get is a flame, but no explosion!

No one deserves more admiration for his courage than Dr. Robert Faurisson—but we must not let our respect and sympathy for a great man blind us. If Holocaust revisionists can not come to their senses and separate themselves from seemingly easy but thoroughly false arguments, more Pressacs will emerge and with good reason.

As to Faurisson's challenge to show him a Nazi gas chamber for mass murder, the answers were there all the time. The German delousing chambers with only minor modification and the large railroad delousing tunnels without any modification at all would have served the purpose perfectly well—but, they were used only to keep people alive! The great killer was disease. The Degesch delousing chambers and the railroad delousing tunnels and Zyklon B were essential to keeping disease, especially typhus, under control. ❑

From

First Amendment Exercise Machine

Robert Frenz, Editor — Box 433, Buffalo NY 14223

LETTERS

"Don't let those revisionists stick it to you. I have met a couple and they are fags." R.K., Iowa.

"By God, you can write when you want to. Your 'Good Guy Burden' was great!" B.W., Virginia.

"There is more truth in what you write than in all of that other conservative stuff. It's amazing!" R.M., New York.

"You are nothing but a Kike in American clothing. You are an agent provocateur who is out to destroy all of the good the revisionists have done. Please put me on your mailing list." R.K., Colorado.

"Why don't you and George Dietz get together. Then I'd only have one publication to buy." J.C., New York.

"Just in case you publish any sladerous [*sic*] information about me, my lawyer will need to know where you can be reached if he thinks legal action is feasible. Please send me a subscription blank to your newsletter." P.G., Ohio.

"You write like a drunken Harold Covington. You make me sick with your stupid lies." W.B., England.

"You wouldn't dare print that I know you to be a sick liar and an un-American s—head." H.V., California.

"I love it! You really exercise free speech. No one is immune from your acid comments. Too bad the right-wing is so full of spineless dicks who wouldn't say s— if there [*sic*] mouth had some in it." B.B., Virginia.

"We believe your WAR article to be the best single summary of our present situation....the clarity of your thinking and expression has been important in inspiring us to continue..." UWNNPM, Maryland.

"Thanks for the free copy. It's the first paper I've read that isn't a copy of stuff I already know. Your wit and humor was

rather unexpected considering what I know about the right-wing in this country." M.H., Texas.

"You make me sick. The Holocaust is the central issue of today. Get with it. Don't send me any more stupid crap of yours." W.C., California. (Ed - I never did.)

"Finally. A lad from the States who knows the Holocaust issue has run its course. Send us more." W.C., England.

"Yes, we need people like Frenz to kick our brains back into functioning mode, but I do not think he is yet the man to eulogise in *The Oak*. Mr. Frenz's prognosis is correct." *The Oak*, England. (The Limeys do not use a 'z' in eulogize - Ed)

"I don't give one f— about the holocaust. It pleases me to think that millions of them were gassed. Too bad it wasn't more. Your [*sic*] right. Revisionism sucks." M.V., Ohio.

"You are nothing but a dirty jew. I hope some skin-head smashes you up." A.H., Delaware.

ED- You can't win them all. Please keep those insults and compliments coming. That's your F.A. right, as I see it.

POEMISH STUFF

A frequent correspondent from the land of my great-grandfather (Virginia, thanks L.S.) sends along this little bopper:

At a Doctors' convention in Switzerland, a conversation was taking place in a tavern following an enthusiastic lecture.

A Jew Doctor said: "Medicine in my country is so advanced that we can take a kidney out of one person, put it into another, and have him looking for work in six weeks."

A German Doctor said: "Medicine in my country is so advanced that we can take a lung out of one person, put it into another, and have him looking for work in four weeks."

A Russian Doctor said: "Medicine in my country is so advanced that we can take a heart out of one person, put it into another, and have *both* of them looking for work in two weeks."

The American Doctor shouted: Hah! In America we can take an ass-hole out of Arkansas, put it into the White House, and half the country will be looking for work the next day!"

TEARS

A tear (as in 'crying') is a sort of sandwich as it rolls down your cheek. The outside is an oil rich in vitamin A. Next to your eyeball, or skin, is the aqueous portion. To keep the two otherwise incompatible liquids together is a middle layer consisting of a compound whose molecules have a hydrophilic (water loving) part on one end and a lipophilic (oil loving) part on the other. The outer oil layer is the reason tears don't evaporate as rapidly as water drops. In a vitamin A deficient person, this oil layer is feeble and nearly non-existent which leads to a condition characterized by dryness and itching. This is the first sign that something is amiss.

As a child, my parents used Thursday as "liver day". Dad fried up fresh side pork (rich in saturated fat and cholesterol!) and used the accumulated fat to fry the liver. (According to the food faddists, we should have dropped dead on the spot.) Dad never thought in terms of vitamins but knew that every meat-eater on the planet usually consumed the liver first. Anyway, we never had a vitamin A deficient diet. In addition, my sweetheart of a mother believed that everything could be transformed into a good food if you added enough fresh milk, butter and eggs to it. So it was that our family came to grow up in the middle of a vitamin A surplus.

Vitamin A is an oil-soluble vitamin found in animals. The best a plant can do is to produce carotene which is water-soluble. Carrots and squash are rich in carotene. However, carotene is not used by our bodies directly. It is hopefully converted into vitamin A (retinol) in our intestines. It would appear that one could be a vegetarian and not be vitamin A deficient. This is not the case in nearly 40% of the people who elect to go on a rabbit diet. A large portion of the population does not adequately supply themselves with vitamin A because their converting mechanisms are feeble. Eat liver once a week and you'll never have to worry about vitamin A. If you can't stand to eat liver, then a daily breakfast of bacon and eggs will keep you tuned up. Incidentally, an average man needs about 40 grams of animal protein per day. If he gets his protein mostly from plant sources, it will take 75 grams plus a glass of milk (animal!) to supply the missing amino acids. Since beta-carotene has proven effective in preventing cancer, please don't neglect your broccoli, carrots and squash.

To maintain your Private Pilot's Certificate, you must pass the Class III physical exam at least once every two years. I recently had mine and my blood pressure was 125/75—the same as it was 40 years ago! This is in spite of the fact I carry around about 30 pounds of surplus fat on my body. Knowing about our family's eating habits and those of others, I long ago concluded that the best health follows from eating NATURAL foods. The rule is simple: If it wasn't formerly alive, then don't eat it. Look at the labels of the sheenie-market products and ask yourself this question about every single item. As an example, I have examined the label of a Nabisco product called "Triscuit", supposedly a whole wheat wafer. A "No Cholesterol" label is plastered across the front conveying the same message as a "No Cyanide" label would. To the dead-head, this is an invitation to buy this "safe" product. On the side of the box we see: "Triscuit wafers are made by a unique process..." That's enough to scare me out of my wits. Further on: "...from whole wheat, *partially hydrogenated soybean oil*, and salt. There it is—one of the reasons cholesterol, which our bodies are full of anyway, manages to stick to your arterial walls. Whole wheat was once a living thing. Salt is a universal, natural and needed mineral. Continue to eat this un-natural partially hydrogenated crap and you'll keep the medical profession happy and employed stuffing you full of other un-natural substances called drugs.

I would never eat a "store bought" cake for the above reason. Read the labels and you'll soon come across things that never existed in a natural state. I make my cakes from a selection of genuine foods: flour, eggs, cream (or butter and milk) and sugar. I make my own vanilla extract by soaking a vanilla bean in a cup of vodka or rum for a month. Even goodies like chocolate syrup are easily made at home. I take 1 cup of cocoa, mix it with 2 cups of sugar and add 1 cup of water, a little at a time to manage the control of lumps. After bringing this mixture to a brief, full boil, I let it cool and add 1 teaspoon of vanilla. That's it—each and every ingredient coming from a living thing. No artificial this or thats. Just food.

When you continually load your body up with sheenie-market concoctions, you are inviting disaster. You will have then entered a contest to decide how much artificial crap you can consume before your body revolts. Some people are tougher than others but since life is not a controlled experiment, I'd prefer not to "test" myself. I, on occasion, eat some crap (like Triscuits) simply for the taste sensation. Or even drink a "coke", for that matter. These occurrences are never more frequent than once every two months and then in small portions. Hell! I even smoked a cigar in 1978! I'm not a prude.

Food fads do not exist in a country unless there is a food surplus. In the 1930s, there were fewer processed foods and many people were happy just to fill their stomachs with anything. The first real food disaster to come onto the market was that genuine health-destroyer MARGARINE. My grandfather warned about this stuff when we were kids and Kas Kastner's (known to racing car buffs) father warned in 1948, in his book *The Treasure of Life*, about the use of artificial butter. Recently, a Dr. Douglass is yammering about margarine and its contribution to poor health. Now, I am also happy to see that several ophthalmologists are claiming that certain eye diseases can be "cured" by the simple exchange of butter for margarine on your table. One must not lose sight of the fact that butyrates, found in butter, have been used in the treatment of cancer. (I'll comment further in another issue about more recent discoveries concerning that health-destroyer margarine, a substance I've grown to hate.)

Eat natural things and avoid all artificial products and processed slop. Keep it simple because eating should not be an intellectual exercise. As you know, this paper is not devoted entirely to comment upon political and social issues. Aryans will survive but it will be only the healthy ones who have little to do with non-Aryans. Don't place your hope in a "leader" unless you are a mentally, physically and spiritually sound follower.

SLING-SHOT CONTROL

Hand-guns cause less damage to this country than do wayward penises. Rampant copulation has created an enormous tax burden and generated the massive butchering operation called "Pro-Choice". Un-corralled spermatozoa have unleashed the production of millions of environment trashers. It is impossible to "save the environment" and still subsidize the breeding of hordes of God's "images". As with the snake who dines upon its own tail, the end will be the same.

Even if guns were the source of all evil, it is absolutely foolish to attempt to control them. Criminals are law-breakers and

only an asinine brain could be convinced that criminals would obey gun laws. Furthermore, any American patriot, who wasn't brain-dead, would see what the ruckus was really about and thereby manage to bury his "equalizer" in the corn patch. PVC pipe, which is used for plumbing, is an excellent container for things you'd like to bury. The four-inch size can be easily cut to length with a saw and sealed with caps and a good PVC cement. I used a thirty-foot piece when I decided to bury all of my gold and diamonds. For added security, I built an outhouse over the top.

If I were president, I would never get huffy over firearms. I'd simply control the flow of ammunition. What good is a Smith and Wesson without cartridges? All ammunition could be logged in and out the way prescription drugs are. To get new ammo, you'd have to return the spent cartridges like we did in basic training with the Army. We kept our weapons and they controlled the cartridges. This wouldn't prevent someone from being shot but it would hamper the criminal more than it would the law abider. Every year, during deer hunting season, one can see a cow or donkey proudly strapped over the hood of a car leaving the Colorado mountains.

Modern ammunition is not something you can whittle up in a machine shop the way firearms can be. Give me the ammo and I'll make you a gun to fire it. Personally, I prefer a blowgun. It is silent, accurate and the dart tips can be easily coated with a mixture of dextrin and cyanide for added "bite". If you have a brain, you can dream up weapons. If you don't have a brain, you can call for gun-control, burn your bra, don a jock-strap and be elected to the Senate.

How much peace would a society have if all firearms vanished overnight? Ask yourself what you, as a clerk, would do when someone waved a machete in your face and demanded all of the money. Hell, with all the mestizos flooding the grasslands, machetes will probably become the weapon of choice anyway. Where there's a criminal mind, there is a way.

HANDS SMITH

Hans Schmidt, who dislikes Holocaust museums and publishes the *GANPAC Brief*, is now going to write for Larry Patterson's *Criminal Politics* monthly. This statement has prompted my wee brain into directing a comment towards Holocaust museums and Patterson's periodical. Such is life.

According to a supporter (GCC of Oklahoma), "I used to take Patterson's *Criminal Politics*, but his Chicken Little style of writing was a bit much. Plus, I am a trifle leery of those who give financial advice, as well as having a product to sell, that just fits the advice!" "Right on!" as we say in the ghetto. (That's the old jew con-game. Create the problem and then offer a solution.) One thing that permeates all of the writings of the financial experts is simply the love of money. The country is going to Hell in a Korean honey-bucket but here's how to get rich in the process. Whether it is "how to get rich from the coming depression" or "how to get rich from the coming gold boom", the message is still one of greed. If anyone is really interested in the welfare of Aryan lands, then why in Hades would he support one of the reasons for their decline? I'd be interested in learning to what extent these capitalists offer financial assistance to supporters of Aryan ways. The worms who take this financial baloney seriously are as valuable to Aryan survival as are the followers of mirror-loving David Duke. Incidentally, when some of the Dukes' property was seized, our benevolent officials copied David's mailing list and sold them for $900 a shot. It is to the credit of Tom Metzger that he never bought one. The IHR did. I didn't, even if I could afford it. Duke supporters are the conservatives who put the blight in "blightwing". Dial 1-619-723-8996 for one of Tom's messages. He is worth listening to—if you aren't afraid of shadows.

Do you get sick when you see a Holocaust memorial? Do you have fallen arches? Does the lack of love-life bother you? Holocaust memorials do not cause, or spread AIDS. Holocaust memorials do not mug people. Holocaust memorials just sit there, waiting for someone to buy a ticket. Holocaust memorials don't come to you—you must go to them. What's the big deal? Haven't you seen eye-sores before? Visit the inner-city once in a while for a good dose of how graffiti and garbage have been raised to an artform. TV is 90 percent eye-sores, from the drug-rockers to lizard-eyed news-script readers. So what's new? Get a life. The only people who will visit The Temple of the Gassed will be masochistic jews, pickpockets and brain-dead whites who aren't happy without a guilt complex. For those who really need a live kosher gassing performance, I suggest a visit to the next session of Congress.

Across from our hill-top house was our beautiful, and large, pasture. It had a small pond, a productive natural spring, a hill-

top with shade trees and a bounty of sweet green grass. As they moved from mouthful to mouthful, one could almost see smiles on the faces of our horses and cows. Often, we would meander through this meadow and stop to drink from the cold spring. Here and there, we would skirt piles of brown-stuff which my sister referred to as "cow-flops" and "horse-balls". They weren't pretty, but they were there. Our land, America, is a beautiful land and if you wander through it you will also see cow-flops and horse-balls here and there. So much for Holocaust museums.

HATE 'TIS

Somewhere on the campus of the Juniversity of Buffalo is a Holocaust "exhibit". Surprised? It is a mini-stockpile of the familiar copyrighted documents, trademarked objects and bullet-riddled bagels. Recently, some dirty-dog scribbled pen lines across the pictures and left a message that Butz's book *The Hoax of the 20th Century* was on file in the library. The obligatory jew obligingly offered the necessary TV news comment that some hater was trying to destroy the "evidence" of the holocaust. Ho hum, Scene 6, Act 6. The jew called Nessler (or something) was the head of some Polish organization for the something or other. If Poles must have jews running things for them, then they deserve all of those Polish jokes. Anyway, Professor (ain't they all?) Yarmulke failed to comment upon Butz's book. He probably never read it since it has a swastika on its cover and the Hakenkreuz scares the greed out of a jew like the Roman cross scares coffin dust out of Dracula.

REVISIONIST JEWS

Revisionism is on-going! According to an article in the *Daily Oklahoman*, sent to me by GC of the oil state, new plaques are being installed at Auschwitz. Auschwitz is the hub for jew revisionism as the buildings are forever being revised to fit the current Hollywood script and the anticipated taste of the goy-gawker. Gone are the bronze plates that stated **four** million jews were sent to gas heaven. Now, the revision mentions about **one** million jews and **others**. How long it will be before a plaque is installed which agrees with the documented Auschwitz death book list of 74,000 in number will be anyone's guess.

Behind the curtains, I can hear kosher feet doing the bagel-shuffle. The four million figure was "based upon fragmented accounts" which were "untrue". There was no mention of where those untrue accounts originated but we do know, don't we? Through it all is a common thread.

A recent phone call from TM of California, informed me that in Vancouver, Canada, Ernst Zündel was promoting David Cole almost as fervently as Ernst Zündel promotes Ernst Zündel. To the dismay of many, this jewish connection left many unanswered questions buzzing through the ether. Also, it was noticed how energetically the Institute for Historical Review was also championing David Cole. The answer is simply "business". Sounds like a Mafia response, doesn't it? Anyway, David is busy making videos with Bradley Smith and Ernst Zündel. One makes videos because one wishes to sell videos. That's it—just business. Nothing personal; nothing anti-Semitic; nothing pro-National Socialism; nothing racial—just do whatever is good for business.

One cannot help but notice how many people are being driven away from the revisionist "movement" simply due to the admittance of David Cole to the podium. In effect, David Cole's presence is counter-productive and, in fact, actually destructive. One cannot but wonder if this isn't a part of a plan because Mr. Cole popped out of nowhere, was expert at nothing and, like a cold-sore, grew rapidly. As the revisionists prepare to kiss more behinds, I must congratulate the jews for their good work in furthering their control over all that we do.

Whether from the mouth of Mr. Cole or from the mouths of the Auschwitz apologists, the message is the same: How can we really blame the jews for their false stories when some dirty dogs supplied them with false information from the start? Those dirty dogs are, of course, the "Soviets". Naughty, naughty. We are supposed to forget that those "innocent" lies were the basis for murdering inculpable people at Nuremberg (slime trials) and the continued payment of billions of dollars to people who do not deserve one shekel. Aside from this, it will do well to wonder who those lying "Soviets" really were. They were Soviet jews, of course!! Did you ever have any doubts? Enjoy.

MORE COMMENTS

Precedent Bill holds up air traffic while he gets a dandy-cut from a fag? Precedent Bill fires yet another White House staff so

he can install a batch of his cronies? Surprise, surprise! Come on now. Did you really expect that an election could change a sow's ear (actually, the wrong end of the pig) into a nylon purse? Don't let anyone tell you that a man's moral character has nothing to do with doing a good job. You hear this crap every time some apologist for the perverts endorses some piece of trash. It is true, however, that a weirdo's proclivities might not interfere with music writing, mathematical endeavor or watch-fob weaving but deviants are not the people to put into positions of power over others or things. The recently crowned freak couple has installed some of the ugliest "female" misfits, into positions of power, that this country has ever been saddled with. The next time you see our draft-dodging leader flapping his pursed lips, examine closely the tell-tale *coarseness and kink of his hair*. That's a clue! America deserves no less.

Beware of those brain-damaged (by drugs or birth) ego-turds who plaster COPYRIGHT over everything that flows from their keyboard. If they really were interested in that nebulous thing called "the cause", they'd be happy to have everyone under the sun copy their stuff. *F.A.E.M.* articles are now being copied world-wide and that is good news for free speech. It is, however, bad news for the petty cash box here at bigot central. That is why we always appreciate those extra fistfuls of dollars that generous people send our way.

Talking about $$$—please send along a stamp or two if you want a reply to your letter. Also, there are no more freebies. When the drain is larger than the spigot, the tub runs dry. Right now, this hobby of mine has all the earmarks of Arizona during a drought.

For some reason or other, I get many requests from Germany. I send everything air mail and so this drains my purse more rapidly than before. That is why I appreciate those extra dollars from people who think my stuff is worth copying and supporting.

The word is out. Revisionists are now using the age-old jew-practice of ignoring in the hope that I will go away. I probably will, but it won't be because of a few self-styled egg-heads who never practice what they preach. One jerk babbles about increasing the white population (we must out-breed the minorities!) while having a family of zero. One also has never paid his debts to Ernst Zündel or David Irving. Another chides me for

having a P.O. box (I'm hiding!) but failed to respond to my remark that Blue Cross also uses a P.O. box and so does the Federal Aviation Administration. Frankly, I am glad that I am now an out-cast. I dislike people whose word is valueless; turn their backs upon their debts and belch about things which have absolutely nothing to do with the present situation. Who cares if there were white slaves; or that Ghengis Khan had green eyes; or whether the buried at Manassas (Bull Run 1861-2) died of gun-shot, starvation, suicide, gassing or old age? The past is dead! Screw the Holocaust! Let the historians play circle-jerk until they die of AIDS or a mugging.

One clown has threatened me if I printed the personal stuff about him which was in David McCalden's letters to me. Relax, urine-face! With or without the threat, I wouldn't do it anyway. You're a plagiarist and we both know it. Go take a bath! Humbuggery!

GAWD A MIGHTY! DEY'S RACIST.

The recent flak over the Affirmative Action Secret Service Jungle Bunnies and Denny's restaurants was interesting if you managed to read between the lines. It was just another case of the mentally weak allowing their pea-brains to work overtime. The whole country is full of people with cry-baby minds who are forever blubbering over slights, whether real or imagined. If I were in a restaurant and the service didn't please me, I'd look down and say "Shoes. Do your walking." Like the mental infants they are, minorities, and decadent whites, are forever whining over things. I'd guess that the jews, with their WW II sob stories, established a precedent by bringing their wailing to the walls of America. True Aryans, like the Germans, never seem to have time to blubber over real tragedies such as Dresden and Hamburg. It is also a credit to the racially sound Japanese who do not produce Hiroshima and Nagasaki holocaust movies, ad nauseam, ad infinitum.

A couple of the We'z Equal Secret Service Blackheads were interviewed. Good grief Greta! What absolute morons! What better people could protect our draft-dodging leader? At the current rate, I suspect that good ol' "equality" will soon demand that we have a descendent of Chaka-Zulu for "da prizidint".

Beyond noticing that these fine black Secret Service personnel had the intelligence of gophers, I wondered why, in this land of brotherly-love, the blacks sat with blacks while the

white SS men had their own tables. De Secret Service do do Affirmative Action but dey also practices segregation at da tables in da racist Denny's. There ought to be a law...

As a follow up, and just for laughs, I took my girl-friend out to eat at the nearest Denny's. We were led to a booth and a menu was dropped carelessly upon our table. We waited and waited. Soon, the MANAGER led a party of blackheads to an adjacent booth. He brought tall glasses of iced water (which we did not receive) and played kiss-ass for several minutes. Across the room, another blackhead shouted something and a waitress almost fell over herself responding to that call of the wild. We sat and sat. After several minutes we got up and left. On the way out, I was asked if anything was wrong. I replied that I didn't want to patronize establishments that discriminated against whites.

FAGGOTS IN THE ARMY...

WILL THEY EVER HARM ME?

I have always preferred the term "faggot" over others such as: queer, daisy, fairy, pansy or fruit. Whether adjective or noun, they always conjured up a mental picture which told the story. The current use of "gay" is misleading as it represents a condition which isn't. Perverts are bizarre and unhappy creatures who are usually full of hatred for that which is normal and, given the opportunity, will destroy that which is healthy and natural. Since "gay" is 180 degrees out of phase with reality, I suspect that the term was popularized by that peculiar tribe who is always presenting truth upside down and inside out—the "chosen ones".

"Faggot" rhymes with "gag it", "bag it" and "drag it"—food for the "maggot", which is an appropriate procedure. In a strict sense, faggot means a bundle of twigs which is to be burned as fuel. What a warming connection—a mini-holocaust, as it were!

Wait a minute! Before the ZOG mercenaries assault me with tanks, flame-throwers and mortars for "gay-bashing", let me have a word. I have no objection to perverts who keep their working-tools in a closet. In fact, many of them have enriched our lives by their efforts. I personally am very fond of the musical works of Cole Porter and appreciate the mathematical and literary talents of Lewis Carrol (C. L. Dodgson), not to mention Oscar Wilde. However, it must never be forgotten that perverts are handicapped people who should **never** be given power over

others—especially political power! No handicapped person should ever be given political power, whether that handicap is physical, mental or spiritual.

This century has seen a bank-robber and sadist (Stalin), a drunkard (Churchill) and a cripple (Roosevelt) entrusted with massive political power. The bad-guy of the century (Hitler) was not a drunk, nor a crook, nor a cripple but was, in fact, a war-hero who never enriched himself at public expense and who subordinated his personal life for the sake of a people whom he loved. (Then there is Bill Clinton.) Hitler hated no man. Roosevelt hated anyone who could walk. Churchill hated anyone who was sober and Stalin hated anyone who was honest. Of the three faces of evil, ruthless and cold Stalin stood above the other two. He destroyed out of political necessity. Churchill loved destruction for destruction's sake. Roosevelt's envious hatred of Hitler was instrumental in the destruction of the Western world. Hitler was admired to an extent that Roosevelt could never be. Hitler accomplished things which Roosevelt failed miserably at. Today, we are living in the sewer created by those haters of all that is natural and Americans are still electing misfits to office. It is not the sort of thing which fertilizes optimism.

I was assigned to the 17th Airborne Division, 514th Infantry Battalion, and would visit New York City on my passes from Fort Monmouth, New Jersey. In Grand Central Station, while using a urinal, I felt warm air passing my ear. I turned my head to notice a faggot peering over my shoulder watching the event. That was the first time in my life I was exposed to an aggressive excrement lover. Since that time, with several forceful propositions during university, I have noticed a groundswell in faggot aggressive and disgusting behavior. Whether it is condom-tossing during a Mass or public fellatio in a park, the evidence of hate-filled aggression and the flaunting of perversion abounds. This, of course, is not confined to the "male" sex and several of Clinton's appointees are aggressive "female" perverts.

I was watching WOR-TV news last night. It is a good show for one interested in the criminal doings of that planetary blight referred to as Jew York City. The descriptions of murders and the spread of AIDS is the usual format but this program had an item which was new to me. NYC has several "sex

clubs". Most of them are for perverts with penises. (I have a hard time calling these people "men" or "male".) These cultural clubs are now being monitored by mental retards who are on the lookout for unsafe sex practices. This is supposed to slow down the spread of the hero's disease. While a Creature from the Black Sewer ("sex monitor") was being interviewed, he mentioned that he often had to tap people on the back and say "You can't do unsafe sucking in here." Or "Sticking your *bleep* into that guy's *bleep* without a condom is unsafe sex."

Other than the obvious sanctioned depravity, one instantly notices the aggressive and blatant behavior of those perverts. Now, picture ZOG's army with a raft of these types taking a community shower with others who are physically the objects of their affections. Would you feel comfortable bending over to pick up your dropped soap? Would you still be able to get a sound sleep knowing that the excrement wallower in the adjacent bunk might just be waiting for you to fall asleep? Don't worry. Don't enlist! The American army is only a bunch of mercenaries anyway.

Hell, why go half-way? Let's have a total faggot infantry where "to the rear, march!" would be their favorite command and a general order would be "To walk my post in a perverted manner, keeping always on the alert and buggering everything that takes place within sight and hearing." Imagine the fellow who just "went over the top" with a platoon of Clinton's darlings at his backside. Could the faggots keep their minds on the enemy when they viewed those lovely buns within striking distance? Hell, if I were born 20 years ago, I could have been in the 514th Faggotry Battalion of the 17th AIDS Division. Make love, not war.

I guess that the latest poop is that it will be OK to be a patriotic fighting faggot for Uncle Lace-shorts as long as you don't practice your s—loving perversion. Ha, ha, ha, ha, ha, ha, ha, ha, ha. What absolute dung! Perverts, who boast of dozens of filth encounters per week are now supposed to practice abstinence when they don the uniform of the mercenary. If I were in that kind of army, I'd take a shower with my back to the wall and never, ever drop my soap.

KOOL A.I.D.S.

In a recent issue of *Liberty Bell* (PO Box 21, Reedy, WV, 25270) Dr. Oliver mentioned that the blackheads were multiplying faster than AIDS was wiping them out, or would wipe them out. Therefore, AIDS would never become the white man's great hope. I have never been much of a hoper but optimistic am I. As the bumper stickers mention: Shit Happens. Meanwhile, back on the farm, we plug along, year by year, positive of the value of hard work but knowing that naughty Nature with her nimble nonsense often turns our good starts into a disasters. Life is mostly a gamble where you win some and you lose some. The sorriest position of all is where one relies upon God, Uncle Samuel, "justice", "George", AIDS or whatever, to do for you what you should be doing for yourself. Life is a struggle where effort guarantees nothing. People who cannot tolerate life's struggle drown their uncomfortable thoughts with drugs, alcohol and sexual excesses. What a comfort it is to watch these failures slop along.

The progression of any communicable disease follows a typical "s" growth curve. The rate of new infections at any particular time is proportional to the product of those who are infected and those who may be infected. If 1 out of 100 is infected, then the rate is proportional to 1 x 99 = 99. If 50 out of 100 are infected, then the rate is proportional to 50 x 50 = 2500. When 99 are infected, then the rate falls to 99 x 1 = 99. Obviously, when everyone is infected, the rate is 0. This is why the recent San Francisco figures mentioned that the AIDS rate was falling among the dung dippers—most of them have it. Celebrate any drop in the AIDS rate, as this means they all will be going bye-bye in the near future. Let them enjoy their few remaining parades.

The blackhead birth rate is about 3 percent per annum. The rate of AIDS infection is currently below this. Keep in mind that when the non-infected population grows so does the rate of infection (the product ratio, remember?). In other words, the more blackheads that pop into existence, the more there are to catch it. The more that catch it, the faster it spreads. Sooner or later, the rate of AIDS increase will surpass the rate of population increase, and then—blooey! it's downhill all the way. In the meantime, don't rely on ANYTHING saving your beans. Never place yourself in harm's way, but sit back and enjoy the spectacle. ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I read your magazine avidly and with admiration for the high standard of prose and expression of viewpoints contained in the articles. I was, however, dismayed by the dismal depths to which Miss J.D. of Canada descended in her letter to you which appeared in April's issue. She begged for forgiveness for the long paragraph—but what about the appalling syntax and "sentences?"

As a foreigner I dare not enter the lists concerning any number of issues which appear to rent and divide the (well what?) scene in the jewnited states. Patriotic? Aryan? White? Nationalist? Racist? Republican (not your political party!) Gritz, Metzger, Klassen, Williams, the IHR, Covington and many more. I get the impression that some people there seem to spend as much, if not more, time thrashing one another on our own side as on our racial enemies' (and their willing stooges' and accomplices') side.

May I put in a good word for Robert Frenz and his *First Amendment Exercise Machine* which has been under fire from some readers. I think his writing is absolutely first class and always his aim at targets accurate. Who could take exception to 'La Raza' in the July 1992 issue? His 'Planet of the Gapes' piece in February 1993 was another first class piece of writing. I do not know all the American televangelists (only the infamous are written about here) but I got the drift and his comments on modern massman's obsession with security were spot on..."They want their entire existence to be a succession of pleasurable episodes in orifice stuffing—from copulating to eating—and to have a world that is completely safe for cretins." A veritable aphorism, that.

It seems he is on the receiving end of fire because of his slighting of the *Leuchter Report*. But I doubt if it should be inferred from that he signs up to the Holocaust Myth.

The jewel in your own crown must without doubt be Professor Revilo's "Postscripts" which glow with fine precision like the innards of a sophisticated Swiss timepiece and are filled with remarkable, contemptuous put-downers. Long may he live!

Could I enter a plea for a little tolerance for ignoramuses like myself who are not acquainted with every acronym under the sun, especially those employed in a foreign country, that the full explanation be given first. I know the more popular once like FBI, which of course is **F**anatical **B**unch of **Idiots**, as G.B.. Campbell explained. But what is PBS for instance?

With every best wish for continuation and amplification in providing platforms for the expression of opinions and views that never see the light of day in these jew-infested, jew-dominated, jew-laws straitjacketed British Isles.

Sincerely yours,
B.C., England

⊠ ⊠ ⊠

Dear George:

Enclosed find a check to cover the cost of another year's subscription of *Liberty Bell*. I look forward to receiving each issue.

Articles by such talented writers as Prof. Revilo Oliver, Dr. Charles Weber, Donald Clerkin, Dr. William Pierce, Ivor Benson, and many others make the *Liberty Bell* perhaps the best racialist publications available today.

Recently On talk radio station WLS in Chicago I hear a discussion dealing with an interview with Nation of Islam leader, Louis Farrakhan, by a reporter for the *Chicago Sun Times*. It was not only interesting to hear what black callers had to say, but also how the two talk show hosts (one black and one white) responded. Blacks were neither too insensitive or too bashful to hold back on their opinion on Jews. Claiming, for instance, that Jews control black politicians, black athletes, and other black professionals. Callers also accused Jews of being instrumental in the defeat of Congressman Gus Savage by Jew bootlicker, Mel Reynolds. One caller went into great detail describing the ADL's spying on black muslims and other black groups.

The response of the talk show hosts to these accusations was most remarkable. Ordinarily when white callers have negative opinion of Jews, they are either hung up on or are called Nazis, racists, or bigots. NO such response to black callers as they seem immune to such treatment. One must believe that blacks wouldn't be so eager to voice their opinions about Jews knowing that they would be verbally assaulted and thrashed by the talk show hosts. We whites must not be afraid to be called Nazis or racists and should consider such taunts a badge of honor.

A good example of how black politicians and other black groups are fraudulent sell outs and lackeys to the Jews is illustrated by the fact that though a former black Harvard Law graduate, attorney, member of the NAACP, and other black groups, Wayne Martin, and his four children were burned up in the Davidian complex in Waco, Texas, it was kept from the public. This fact was revealed to the public for the first time on short wave radio station WWCR on the Radio Free America program. A guest on the program, Ken Faucet, played tapes of the 911 calls from the complex to Waco authorities. These tapes showed clearly that Mr. Martin was the chief negotiator during the first few hours of the siege. This was kept hidden from the public by radio, TV, and the press.

The system's black lackeys such as Jesse Jackson, Maxine Wal-

ters, Carol Mosley Braun, Al Sharpton, and black groups such as the NAACP and C.O.R.E. were conspicuously silent about these facts. These bought off, fraudulent blacks only scream when they're told to scream by their Jewish masters. It's heartening to know that the black Muslims are aware of Jewish control of their black politicians. More blacks as well as whites, however, need to be informed.

Liberty Bell readers should use every tool at their disposal to help enlighten blacks as to the Jewish problem. I would encourage *Liberty Bell* readers to order mass quantities of the reprint, *Who Brought the Slaves to America?*, and send it along with a copy of the article, "The Racial and Ethnic Composition of the Clinton Administration," by Dr. Charles E. Weber (which appeared in the March, 1993 issue of LB) to black ministers, black aldermen, and other black activists in their area. One thing we should all agree upon is that the Jews are the common enemy of both blacks and whites as they are the instigators and agitators of all of our racial problems.

L.W., Illinois

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Mr. Dietz:

If we accept Oswald Spengler's thesis that all nations are organic in form and structure as are all plants and animals and that they have limited life spans just as does any other organism, then it follows that the survival of the White Race is more important than the survival of America.

Just as surely as death follows birth, America's demise is assured. Only the time is in question.

But a race of people does not have to die. Healthy instincts, procreation and just continuing being themselves can be enough to insure immortality. But if their instincts are perverted and they inter-breed with other races they are committing racial suicide and bringing to an end centuries of their racial history. The flooding of America with hordes of alien peoples and the ever increasing power and influence of the Jews are parts of this death process.

The America of today bears no remote resemblance to the America of 200 years ago. If America is in existence 200 years from now it will be even less recognizable.

Whites should mate only with their kind and they should have large families. As Spengler said: "The survival of a people depends upon an abundance of children."

Do we want to survive?

On a trip to Germany a few years ago, Ernst Zündel saw Russian troops who, he claimed, were more White than the American troops that he saw there.

Yours truly,
J.Mc., Washington

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Editor,

The New Barbarians.

Ancient civilizations were swept away by barbarians, and in the USA today, New Barbarians are spreading a swath of destruction and devastation from coast to coast.

A look at the various cities that are "in trouble" gives the serious student of history a look at the New Barbarians. Many of our major cities have the appearance of being sacked.

Students of history know that the use of ransom and a policy of appeasement does not work. Politicians, however, are for the most part not historians, but lawyers. They are content to attempt to deal with the New Barbarians by offering up such "deals" as jobs programs, entitlements, quotas, subsidies, and magnanimous welfare programs, out of the pockets of the civilized people who pay for them.

This cornucopia of new social programs is nothing but payments made to the blackmailing New Barbarians. They are not working, and never will work.

No great nation in its history ever got better by increased taxing of its citizens. The power to tax excessively is the power to destroy. It has come to pass in this country that the thing raised most on land is taxes.

The tendency of taxation is to create this class of New Barbarians, who do not labor, to take from the civilized people who do labor, the product of that labor, and hand it to these New Barbarians as ransom.

In the past, victims of barbarians such as Alaric, Attila the Hun, Ghengis Kahn, et al, did not lament that "he was from a broken home," or "he was the product of a class struggle," or "he was filled wit rage." Our leaders do just this, however, and the quality of life for all in the USA has become worse.

The more ransom in the form of social programs paid to the New Barbarians, the more embolden they become.

The spirit of the age is the very thing that a great man changes. Today, that spirit is New Barbarianism, and our elected leaders choose not to be great, but miniatures, at a time when we need giants.

E.J. Toner, Howell, NJ

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

An Open Letter to

Abraham Foxman
Chief, ADL Eastern Region
New York City

Dear Abe,

with the publications of Kotkin's *Tribes* you lads are replacing caution and sycophancy with arrogance. What many of us have been

saying all along (some even before the turn of the 20th century), that you people are an international cabal with allegiance only to yourselves and your offspring: Israel, you now admit being true.

I'll admit, Abe, your cards look good. You've finally drawn a full housing (using both top and bottom of the deck as you cunning sharks always do) and your opponents look nervous and weak. You've got the Congress in your corner and the Arkansas half-wit, fouling the White House, in your pocket. You've gotten Jews in all the right places in government. Your position looks impregnable. Yep, you "chosen" appear to have arrived.

But wait! Why are you looking over your shoulder so furtively? Could it be that things have gone too well for you? You own or control all the major means of communication; you control the financial centers; you control the Federal Reserve; you even control the military forces of the country to a degree—and the *goyim* never seemed more brainwashed, more docile, more stupid than they appear today. So—the tinge of fear must come from the knowledge of your long history of double-crossing any friendly, well-meaning host people who take you in. They always seem to ind out just what despicable, dangerous vermin you Jews are just at the very apex of your apparent control. You've been kicked out of just about every country in western Europe at one time or another. I don't believe in religious myths. However, if I did, I would say that far from being **"chosen"** you people are **"cursed."**

You are smarter than the ordinary Jew, Abe, that is why you have these tinges of fear from time to time. The truth is, old Hebrew, there is no Yahweh up there looking after you "Sweet Old Boys." Your nomadic ancestors "chose" themselves as **the** people. A pretty nifty gimmick that serves to keep your tribe united and always facing outward toward the rest of the world. As long as the Aryans, a people who have some kindness in their hearts, and a keen sense of humor and honor, could be hoodwinked, could be kept in the dark as to your true nature and plans, then so long could you go on weaving your sinister webs.

Unhappily for you, Abe, the Aryans are awakening. They are discovering that Adolf Hitler's assessment of you anti-humans was right on target. (Just finished reading *Mein Kampf* for the first time. A truly great work!). The "Talmud" is being widely disseminated across the land. The wonderful newspaper *Spotlight* is really turning its beam onto you. Every week it reveals another vile, sly and evil act you Jews have committed in your ceaseless bid for complete subjugation of the American White people.

You are at your peak, Abe. Enjoy it! There is a spreading awareness and anger moving across the land. You don't see it yet. *Sam Hall*, the brilliant, though mysterious, inspiration from the right wing movement, will be an influence soon, His truths will stun and

galvanize many. You have misjudged again, old orthodox, you have pushed the Congoids on us relentlessly. You have preached the correctness of that unnatural act: race mixing, in school and on the TV screen. The truth is coming out. With the truth, there will be outrage. Those who know they are in the wrong can never fight with the devotion and courage that drives those who have been wronged and know they are in the right. I am looking forward to the coming years with keen anticipation...even relish.

In all sincerity,
A son of Liberty
Bully, for **Sam Hall!** May the Moslems
push you Israelites into the sea!

Ode to Reno, The ADL & the Stud

From the shadows of this tyranny
that covers a land once free
came tanks and copters and butchers
The Feds on the march, you see.

To Ruby Creek in stealth they came
a collection of clods with eyes aflame
they unlimbered their guns as if in fun
and murdered a boy and then his mom.

Not content with this evil, ghastly deed
to Waco at full throttle they did proceed
where with the same cold-blooded abandon
they torched and killed almost at random.

The northwest ADL's mouthpiece, Stern
denigrated the Weavers at every turn
but arising from under these Jewish heels
is a man of truth whose voice appeals.

And although the Feds and their master Jews
search for **Sam Hall** with cries and hues
they'll always find him beyond their grasp,
a legendary figure in freedom's firm clasp.

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Sir,

The latest news about the massacre inb Waco comes from Linda Thompson. She has determined that three of the four dead ATF agents were bodyguards for Clinton during the election. The footage she shows on her tape of them crawling into a second story window is

the same video I saw in Houston the day the dirty deed first went down. Just after they enter the fourth agent throws a grenade in behind them and then opens up with his machine gun. In a telephone interview broadcast over the shortwave one of the surviving Davidians claims to have counted over 2,000 bullet holes in the second story nursery, the room the three agents entered.

So it appears as if it is dangerous to work for the government.

H.D., Texas

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Greetings,

Thank you so much for the sample copy of *Liberty Bell*. I was so impressed that you will find enclosed an order for a one year subscription. I also hope to be able to provide occasional financial contributions, economics permitting.

I used to thoroughly enjoy ..... magazine, but they have virtually ceased publishing. The last issue was early 1992! Apparently the ..... is using their time and money on such questionable ventures as publishing comic books!

Keep up the good work. I will share *Liberty Bell* with others who either are or might be receptive to the message.

R.M., Colorado

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

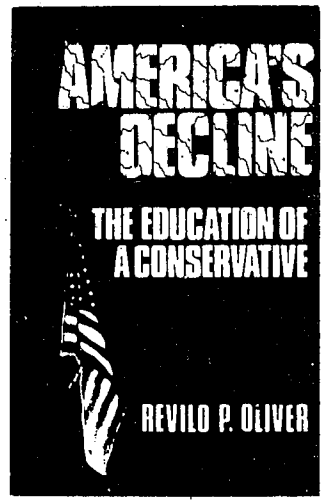

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Destructive Immigration

An Essay by
Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

J.B. Campbell:
Rhodesia, page 12.
Maj. D.V. Clerkin:
The Weaver / Harris Verdict, page 27;
What's New in Milwaukee, page28;
Bogus "EuroAmerican Alliance, page 29;
What I Read Each Month, page 29;
A Conversation with the Blankos, page 30
National Alliance:
Dead Children, page 34.
Eric Thomson:
An Interview with Josef Ginsburg, page 35.
Canadian Correspondent:
Criminal Prosecution of Holocaust Denial, pg. 43

Letters to the Editor, page 49.

VOL. 21 - NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

DESTRUCTIVE IMMIGRATION

An Essay by
Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

Polls show that the vast majority of Americans want legal immigration reduced and illegal immigration stopped. I wonder why our government has taken no action to stem the flood of third-world minorities poisoning our land like a noxious, self-reproducing scum that absorbs and transforms everything of value that it touches?

In fact, why does the U.S. Congress actually promote immigration, legal and illegal, against all reason? Our nation, already mired in debt, cannot productively employ our existing population and must create non-productive taxpayer supported "service" jobs to absorb the surplus labor we now have?

With rare exception, the immigrant, legal or illegal, from a third world area is fleeing, not political persecution, but economic deprivation as a direct result of indiscriminate breeding and its consequence, over-population, in quasi-feudalistic societies steeped in ignorance and authoritarian religious dogma. Decades of experience has shown that many of these immigrants and their numerous offspring end up as drains on one or more of the myriad liberal-sponsored county, state and federal give-away programs. Not satisfied with our bounty, they have leisure to turn to violence and jam our law enforcement, judicial and prison systems. All of this is paid for by confiscatory taxing of a diminishing number of mostly white, legitimate U.S. citizens productively employed in the private sector.

Why do Congress and federal bureaucrats ignore, when considering the illegal immigrant, our statutes that require a legal immigrant to be conversant with our history and institutions, guarantee that he will not require support from any federal or state program for a minimum of five years, be in good health, and have a working knowledge of English? Why this special status for the illegal—and now, even the

legal immigrant as long as he is a "minority" (whites now constitute about 12% of the world population)?

And why, when a foreign woman gives birth in the U.S., is she not sent back to Mexico—or wherever she may belong—with her infant? Born in the U.S., the infant is considered a U.S. citizen. His mother is not. The courts have held that simply having received hospital delivery care in the United States at U.S. taxpayer expense, does not bestow upon the mother a right to U.S. citizenship. She must return to wherever she belongs and, since a minor child should not be separated from its mother, the court has held that the infant must go with her. When the child has reached his majority at the age of 21 years, only then may he return legally to the U.S. as a citizen by birthright. But this deliberately hidden aspect of the law is not enforced.

For decades, it has been no secret that a Hispanic female, usually Mexican, will cross the border surreptitiously or on a tourist visa, ostensibly for a day of "shopping", when she knows delivery of her pregnancy is imminent. Within hours, she is in a U.S. hospital giving birth to her little U.S. citizen, courtesy of the U.S. taxpayer. Almost certainly, the mother, often a child herself, has had no prenatal care and her pregnancy is at high risk for a normal delivery. If there should be problems, there is no shortage of hungry lawyers waiting to pounce on the delivering physician and hospital with law suits regardless of merit. Such an infant is more likely to require care in an Intensive Care Nursery where costs routinely are measured in the hundreds of thousands of dollars. In California, Los Angeles County alone spends millions of dollars for the care of illegal aliens!

Hospital Discharge Planning acquaints the new mother with all the taxpayer-supported programs ready to help her and her little one. More often than not, Immigration and Naturalization Service (INS) has not been notified of her illegal status. Even if INS were notified, political and pressures from the Catholic Church, La Raza, and various Hispanic activist groups would force the INS to keep a

strictly hands-off position. Our new Hispanic mother fades into the populace, untraced and untraceable—just one more of a vast, breeding, seething, brown multitude.

Almost immediately, she has obtained a Social Security card for herself and for her new baby. Shortly thereafter, she is on welfare, living in government-subsidized housing and is receiving the benefits of Food Stamps, the WIC (Women, Infants & Children) Program, and Medicaid. She has sent for her four to six older children (or, too young to have bred significantly, multiple siblings), her "husband" and, having learned of the Supplemental Security Income Program (SSI), her "disabled" parents and grandparents. Smiling to themselves, they settle down to a life of ease and luxury such as they have never known. A little later, having come to realize the unbelievably stupid leniency of their new host nation, she and her extended family begin to complain loudly of the injustices of U.S. society. By now, they have learned that the open display of the contempt they have long felt for the "gringo" brings not anger and retribution, but obsequious groveling from their "caseworker".

In a classic example of split thinking, they clamor that their native language and cultural mores should be officially designated as national alternatives while they complain that they are not accepted and are discriminated against by the dominant white, "gringo" culture. They have neither the intent, the desire nor the ability to become a part of the culture of the nation that gives them so much.

Meanwhile, any older children have found their place in society, joined a gang, and become deeply involved in lucrative criminal activities they would not have dared attempt in their home land. Their arrogant contempt grows for a system of law enforcement that, compared to the feared, often lethal, justice of their native country, is laughably lenient and totally ineffective in dealing with them. We have yet to learn that in dealing with a virtually uncivilizable example of human detritus, the penalty must fit the criminal, not the crime.

An extreme example? Not real? Not at all—this and even more flagrant abuses of the productive white American go on every day by the U.S. Congress and the federal and state bureaucracies as they dance to the hate-laden tune of crypto-judaic power.

And by what right does a judge, solely on his own, decide that a boatload of Haitians—or whomever—rescued from a watery grave by a U.S. Coast Guard vessel should be considered for U.S. citizenship rather than repatriated—or even left to the mercies of the sea? Is not the act of rescue itself sufficient demonstration of our humane goodwill towards all men? Must we allow a single man who calls himself a judge to second guess the majority of our citizenry? What loopholes allow him and a pack of racially-biased, money-motivated Jew lawyers to circumvent reason, logic and our laws and determine that these obviously economically motivated emigres are really political refugees? Why does Congress allow a judge to transgress the interests of those taxpayers who support him and allow him to flaunt the laws of the nation he is supposed to uphold? When our nation was vibrant and forthright in support of the interests of its own, such behavior by a public servant would not have been tolerated. Instead, a few years ago our imperial Congress flew in the face of the well-being of its constituents and passed an immigration amnesty act that forgave most illegal immigrants their crime and guaranteed that even greater numbers would cross our borders illegally. With the pomp and fanfare that Congress uses to cover its legerdemain, its smoke and mirrors, this legislation was heralded as the solution to our leaky borders. Instead, it has demonstrated to the world that our resolve to protect our borders is faint indeed. Worse, efforts by the citizenry to enforce our laws and protect ourselves from oblivion are hailed as brutal and racist! We no longer are sovereign within our national borders.

The surplus Hispanics, Asians, negroes from Africa, Haiti and other Carribean islands, ragheads and others who flood across our borders illegally every day are breaking our

laws. They are committing a crime against the United States. That is, against you and me. Under our truly ineffective liberal laws, they are committing a minor crime—a misdemeanor. Elsewhere, they would be shot the instant they trespassed. Those who aid them, whether in giving them work or sanctuary, are accessories to the crime. They also are criminals. They have committed a more serious crime. They have committed a felony. But the long-term harm these people do to the future of our nation far outweighs the penalties our laws could exact were they enforced.

Unless we are prepared to admit that one who breaks our laws is punishable as a criminal only if we don't like him or her and we don't like his or her reason for committing the crime—or if he or she is white—then we had better either change the law or open our borders, declare that we are no longer a sovereign nation and submit to a theocratic world government dictated by the Zion conspiracy through the inheritors of the Caesar's Rome. The only alternative, if we are to regain our nation, is to enforce realistic laws instantly and equally, regardless of who may be flaunting them, church or corporation, working man or pauper, rapist or murderer—white or negro, yellow or brown.

The reasons usually cited for tolerating this national crime and disgrace are false and misleading.

First are appeals to our national heritage and conscience—"we are all immigrants and children of immigrants—our mass immigrations are what made America great—the Statue of Liberty proclaims our open door to the world's poor and oppressed". But it is this misapplication of the past to a very different present that plays upon our sympathies "for these poor people who are merely trying to earn a living" so that we will accord them special handling, immunities and benefits never accorded our ancestors nor even legal immigrants today. This is a fraud perpetrated upon our citizenry by our elected representatives for reasons that are political, directly related to personal gain of the elected elite and the hatred of a European minority. Ultimately, this

course must lead inevitably to the destruction of white man's civilization.

It must be emphasized that we are no longer the great nation we once were. We are mediocre at best and still slipping. Our decline is largely because we have been bamboozled and weakened into profligate gifting of our resources, blood, sweat and tears to "those less fortunate", both domestic and foreign. And by this maudlin behavior, we have made all of them hate and despise us!

Our Congress has dealt much with "rights", but has been strangely mute about duties. Rights and duties must go hand-in-hand—even for "those less fortunate".

Then it is said that these illegal immigrants bring their cultures and add "richness" to our society. We might, however, question whether or not we really need what they bring of their "culture". Have we not already surfeited ourselves with those "cultures" and sought in vain for whatever "richness" they claimed through the many hundreds of thousands of legal immigrants we already have accepted from those same countries? We must jealously guard and be proud of the civilization white man has produced. It has given the world the most freedom it has ever known. It must not be adulterated. It must be protected from the sociopath who, incredibly, has been elected President and who is well on the way to the destruction of our national sovereignty. With our sovereignty, will go our civilization, submerged in a morass of festering purulence.

Moreover, these immigrants from the teeming third world are not those to whom the symbolism of the Statue of Liberty cried out in decades past. Even if they were, times and national needs and circumstances have changed. We cannot afford, as a nation, to indefinitely absorb the endless human surplus of the reproductively profligate third world. This is particularly true of those of them and their supporting institutions that flaunt our laws and bypass barriers we have had to erect to protect ourselves and our way of life

from the diseases, social and physical, that run rampant in the third world.

They bring us diseases that had been virtually eliminated from our society and for which we no longer have the familiarity—or often even the means—to diagnose and treat. They bring us a long list of diseases including measles, syphilis, gonorrhea resistant to treatment, chlamydia, all manner of parasites—and now, AIDS, and even more recently, a virulent, drug-resistant strain of tuberculosis that is approaching epidemic proportion.

Among the illegals are the insane, the criminal and the potential saboteur or terrorist. Many, astounded and pleased by our leniency towards criminal behavior and the comparative luxury of our prisons in the unlikely event they could be convicted, turn to crime.

And of chilling import, they bring to us the genetic garbage and mindless breeding behavior that helped create the poverty and squalor of the native land they left. It is not just the millions who transgress our borders that menace us. It is also the living and breeding habits, enforced by an evil church, they bring with them. As an example, in the U.S., negroes are reproducing at a rate nine times higher than whites—and U.S. Hispanics outbreed the negroes! Already our standard of living has declined. Our descent into full membership in the third world community is assured unless we take immediate steps to clean up the corruption in our government and close the leaks in our borders.

Now that Congress has demonstrated our abject lack of national integrity by having granted amnesty to countless thousands of illegals who have verified their fitness to become U.S. citizens by having avoided our law enforcement institutions for a few years, millions all over the third world are overjoyed. They now know that there exists a foolishly generous nation where a criminal must spend only a short time as a fugitive to have his crime forgiven with no greater penalty for being caught before he qualifies for residency than the necessity to begin over again. When he achieves

this goal, not only is his crime forgiven—even if suspected—but he is rewarded beyond his greatest dreams. He is welcomed as a fully-benefited U.S citizen without having had to fulfill the minimal basic requirements and restrictions for citizenship that are imposed upon all legal immigrants, past and present! He is instantly eligible for the multitude of federal, state and local give-away programs that are denied the legal immigrant. His cornucopia is overflowing, particularly when he learns that, for a few pesos or whatever currency he can steal, he need not exist as a fugitive hoping for another amnesty date. He can purchase illegally the papers necessary to qualify immediately for the myriad inducements to illegal activity that a corrupt Congress has provided. For all this, there is small risk. He risks neither his life nor incarceration—only failure of the attempt to deceive and the need to try again.

But there may be Americans who do not accept the "humanitarian" reasons for viewing illegal immigration as "not really a crime" and ignoring it. For these doubters, there is the clinching argument. It is pointed out repeatedly that the nation needs the labor of these illegals; that without them, crops rot on the ground and garments go unsewn. True enough—if we accept the popular superstition that there are no alternatives to the labor of the illegals.

The idea that the vast number of U.S. citizens who populate our nation's welfare rolls, now to the fourth generation, might supplant the illegals as a source of such labor is dismissed as a comical notion not worth serious consideration.

Many reasons are invented for sparing our own welfare populations the necessity of working for their dole and livelihood. Some of these reasons include the "impossibility" of transporting large numbers of negro welfarites from the crime pots they have made of the inner cities to the fields or shops now manned by illegals, that "welfare folk don't like to do this kind of work", and that many of them, while able-bodied, are simply unemployable. It is despaired that Con-

gress could invent means to solve the problems it has invented to avoid the need to invent solutions!

Granted, while Congress is ingenious in its invention of ways to fleece the productive white American and breed niggers by the millions, it is not very inventive when it comes to methods to relieve some of the federal oppression under which the productive U.S. taxpayer labors. Federal and state bureaucrats, by and large, are even worse—their jobs depend upon the problems they are hired to solve. May that not explain why, after decades and billions of dollars expended, the nation wallows in more "problems" than ever?

But that problems have not been solved does not mean that they are insoluble or that there are no sources other than Congress or government bureaucrats for inventive solutions. For many of the able-bodied welfarites, who have been born into a system that supplies all or most of the needs of which they are aware along with plenty of time for more remunerative criminal activity, to actively seek jobs requiring regular hours and paying minimal wages, there must be a strong incentive. Many negro welfarites have no conception of work. Even the idea of having to show up at a specified time and putting in a set number of hours doing a task at some other's behest is, at best, foreign to them. At worst, it is anathema and intolerable. They have been perfectly satisfied, for several generations now, to subsist on their welfare dole, supplemented by occasional forays into crime to support more exotic pleasures. They are used to endless leisure time with boredom broken by aimless pursuits, a drug-induced Nirvana, gang activities and easy access to free and unlimited sex in all its forms and outcomes. And if he or she "gets in trouble", there is always a government program with some starry-eyed do-gooder at the end of it to assuage the wound and absorb the blame.

Hunger always has been life's most compelling incentive. If there were no welfare dole and none of the multitude of government programs supplying all of life's needs—and some that no one needs—to the welfare population, it is

guaranteed that those hungry, able-bodied "poor" would do something. They would not just lie down and die. The first thought of most would be crime.

But, without the welfare drain, more and better resources might be devoted, for example, to law enforcement. If the judicial system was forced to live up to its name and objectively dispense swift and sure true justice with compassion for the victim instead of for the criminal, most of these able-bodied welfarites could be induced to reject crime as a means of self-support and give honest work a try.

Not long ago, repetitive perpetrators of even minor felonies were executed as habitual criminals. And today, countries of the middle east have virtually no crime as a result of their no-nonsense swift system of justice. In this country, realistic, victim-oriented justice rapidly would solve our related problems of crowded prisons and burgeoning numbers of melanin-bearers on the loose.

Latin Americans, and other illegals, driven by the same forces that could be brought to bear upon our own welfare population, travel thousands of miles across land or sea to reach a country whose language and customs they do not know and where they must dodge the law for surreptitious, sub-minimally-paid work. How much easier it would be for negro U.S. citizens to travel much shorter distances in a friendly land without the threat of apprehension, incarceration and deportation to obtain work that paid at least the minimum wage. Again, without the drain of the multitude of government social programs that, over the decades, have only bred more welfare negroes at a phenomenal rate, made the plight of the productive white intolerable—made all of us worse off—even transportation might be provided and the existing programs for migrant labor modified to fit changed circumstances.

Who knows? Such changes might find in the welfarite a vestige of pride and productivity and give their lives a purpose in this "best of all possible societies". Perhaps the time has come to face some of these burgeoning social situations

realistically while we still have the option to act rationally and logically instead of being forced to react precipitously and violently to crisis. I think we have not much time before crisis is upon us. Already, whites suffer disproportionately the violence of so-called "minorities".

I wonder what might be the reason politicians have been so lacking in inventiveness that they have not long ago adopted rational and realistic solutions to the interrelated triplet problems of third-world immigration, chronic and seasonal needs for unskilled labor and our cloying, degrading, expensive and ineffective welfare system with all its attendant bureaucratic programs? Could there be a fear of either alienating or no longer enlarging certain voting blocks? Is it possible that most of our elected representatives rely upon an uninformed, illiterate electorate of legal and illegal minorities to tip the voting balance in their favor? Is it possible that politicians would thwart the democratic process in order to spend decades at the bountiful Federal feeding trough? Or are they merely well-rewarded puppets reacting to the hatred of Zion in its pogrom to destroy white civilization? Or both? Perish the thought! ❑

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.*** For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

RHODESIA

by

J.B. Campbell

We all know what happened to Rhodesia. It became Zimbabwe. But it didn't have to happen.

A land development company in Carson City sent me to British Honduras, South Africa and Rhodesia in 1971 to discuss with each government the purchase of a minimum of one hundred square miles for the creation of a White enclave of Europeans, Canadians and Americans who were fed up with their regulated, taxed and racially mixed lives. The company proposed that the new immigrants be exempt from all taxes and the country's military draft. There had to be some incentive for White people to relocate. This was to be another free port such as the one in the Bahamas then recently shut down by Lyndon Pindling.

A8 **THE WALL STREET JOURNAL**
MONDAY, AUGUST 23, 1993

ZIMBABWE WARNS 'RACIST' WHITES

Zimbabwe's president threatened to expel white citizens who cling to what he called racist attitudes, which he labeled "the greatest enemy" of the country's 10.5 million blacks. At a rally in Gwanda, Robert Mugabe said that many whites still saw blacks as second-class citizens and that whites who don't change will be kicked out. The attacks followed weeks of acrimony over government plans to seize white-owned farms for resettling peasants. Some 4,000 farmers, most of them white, own about a third of the farmland in the southern African country.

The British Honduras government offered as much land as we desired. Our cost would have been to build a road for them from Belize City to Belmopan, 50 miles inland. This proved to be out of the question. A quick stop in Belize City was enough to kill the idea anyway. It had the most bizarre collection of racial misfits imaginable: Quadroons, octaroons and whatever you call beings with blond, kinky hair and pale Negroid features.

The next stop was Johannesburg where Finance Minister Dr. Nico Diederichs was quite willing to explore our proposal. His secretary, however, a Mr. Conradie, was extremely anxious to keep me away from the minister and

was later revealed as a saboteur. I flew up to Salisbury for discussions with the Rhodesian Minister of Internal Affairs, Jack Howman. Surprisingly, my reception here was quite chilly. Of all the countries which could have benefited from an influx of hard-working Whites, I felt that Rhodesia could ill-afford to ignore our proposal.

"It's a pity," said Mr. Howman, "that you were not here two years ago. My predecessor, Lord Graham, would have viewed your plan quite favorably. I must tell you, however, that change has come to Rhodesia..."

"By 'change,'" I asked, "do you refer to International Socialism?"

Mr. Howman's eyes narrowed. "This government could never agree to exempt an entire group of immigrants from taxes and conscription in any case."

"I'm aware, Mr. Minister, that you have a terrorism problem here," I said. "You're going to need a lot of White men to deal with that. I assure you that a great number of us will join the security forces after we move here."

He shook his head. "I'm afraid it's out of the question."

My mission in Southern Africa unsuccessful, I returned to the U.S. I could not get what little I'd seen of Africa out of my mind and within a year I made arrangements to enter the Rhodesian Army's officer training program in January, 1973. At the last minute the army selection board noticed that I would turn 26 the previous month. I was notified that I would not be accepted because a candidate had to be 25 or less when the program began each January. I flew to Salisbury to appeal the decision. The reader may wonder why I would want to fight for a country whose minister of internal affairs had already admitted to me was acquiescing in the demands of the world socialist movement? My only answer is that hope springs eternal. I knew that there were rival and much more nationalistic parties than Ian Smith's Rhodesian Front. It was possible, I reasoned, that Smith and his gang of sellouts would be replaced with patriots when the war heated up. At any rate, I would be fighting

alongside wonderful people for the supremacy of our race in an important part of the world.

Salisbury was even more beautiful than the first time. The rainy season had brought out the lushness of the region. The cab took me straight to King George VI barracks. I walked down the wet asphalt drive between neat rows of low-roofed buildings. Purple jacaranda and red frangipani trees were still dripping from a heavy shower. I passed by one ivy-covered barrack and saw a couple of men inside. They were working on a dozen or so Belgian machine guns, the sergeant in stiff khaki shorts, knee-length green socks and green army sweater, instructing the young private on the details of the weapon. "Where can I find Major Lamprecht?"

"Straight down the way, mate, at the end."

Major Nick Lamprecht was the recruiter who'd wired me not to come.

"Major? My name's Campbell."

"Not Mr. Campbell, from California?"

"Yes, sir."

"Didn't you get my wire? You're overage."

"Yes, sir, but I've come to appeal the ruling."

"Very well. Sit down." He picked up an antiquated telephone and asked for a number. He explained to a colonel on the other end that the American was here, etc. "Well, he wishes to appeal the ruling... I see. Yes." He hung up and looked at me. "Your appeal's been rejected."

"For Christ's sake," I swore, "that's not an appeal. I expect to go before a board."

"Mr. Campbell, we have rules, after all..."

This was more evidence I gathered of the deadly British influence which kept Rhodesia in the loser category. This reliance on stale British ways was ridiculous considering that London had caused Washington and the UNO to blockade Rhodesia and to support the incredibly awful communist terror war against her. England's socialist leader had vowed to bring Rhodesia to its knees.

"Rules? You need White men here, Major, not rules!"

"Mr. Campbell," said Lamprecht, "why have you come to Rhodesia—to fight terrorists?"

"Yes, of course."

"You can always join the police. They have an anti-terrorist group that does the same sort of thing we do."

So that's how I happened to join the British South Africa Police. After six months as a regular cop in the bush I was allowed to join Support Unit, the anti-terrorist outfit to which Lamprecht had been referring. Support Unit had forty young Whites in charge of 320 Africans. I'd had to start out in the duty uniform branch so as to learn some of the ways of the African before they'd let me in. The BSAP had good reasons for wanting foreigners exposed to the realities of African life before giving them authority. Most of us are so Judaized from our English, European or American upbringings that we are unprepared to deal with the African's explosive mood swings, his treachery, cowardice and utter cruelty. The typical White foreigner needed to have the accumulation of Jewish egalitarianism flushed out of his system before he could deal sensibly with the black savages. In my case I'd had almost no exposure to Negroes besides maids and stable grooms as a boy in Illinois. I did have at least one near-fatal fight with a nigger in Houston following my first trip to Africa and managed to draw some conclusions from that. I was certainly not prepared for dealing with them effectively right off the airplane. I remember sitting in front of my hotel, the Selous, the day before I joined the police. As I read the paper an African approached with a painting under his arm.

"You like-ee painting, baas?" he murmured. I looked up.

"What?"

"Very nice painting, baas!"

"Hmm."

"Only twenty five dollah, baas!"

"I'm afraid not."

He looked at me slyly. "You afraid, baas?"

"No, I'm not afraid," I said, angry with myself. "Get out of here."

I'd mishandled the transaction. It should have gone this way:

"You like-ee painting, baas?"

"Bugger off!"

Most of us have been conditioned to lend some sort of fake dignity to Africans when we first arrive. This is the worst mistake of all. The African interprets any sort of kindness as stupidity and weakness. He appreciates only strength. It should be fair but even if it's not the only thing that matters is strength. The African expects to be punished when he misbehaves, which is often. This is the thing a White foreigner must know to survive.

The main task of the police was to keep the African under control. His mercurial nature can take him from slothful torpor to frenzied bloodlust very quickly. He can return from frenzy to sheepish puzzlement just as quickly but it's the frenzy which has to be handled properly and swiftly. The African riots began to reoccur in the early 60s after Harold Macmillan's Winds of Change began to blow across the Dark Continent. Kenya and the Belgian Congo were experiencing the hell of Uhuru ("Freedom!") and the nignogs down south were trying their hand at it, too. The BSA Police created Support Unit was a riot control squad. The unit utilized African askari to put down the riots, led of course by White section officers. This was naturally designed to blunt world criticism but it didn't work. The Support Unit niggers killed hundreds of rioting niggers and were denounced as politically incorrect. Support Unit retired in disgrace to its home base in Tomlinson Depot for a number of years. By 1970, when the terror war was heating up out in the bush, Support Unit had a new raison d'etre. It became the militarized anti-terrorist wing of the BSA Police.

I can't say I was overjoyed at having to work with Africans. The facts were, though, that there simply weren't enough White men to go around. As mentioned, there were

only 40 of us in Support Unit, leading some 320 constables and their sergeants. The entire strength of the all-White Rhodesian Light Infantry at Mt. Darwin, the early center of terrorism in 1973, was 150! The Rhodesian African Rifles also had a tiny number of White officers leading 4,000 Africans. The BSA Police had several thousand Whites and more thousands of African constables and sergeants but these were not anti-terrorists.

At any given time in the early 70s there were between 400-600 terrorists roaming around in gangs of five to twenty in strength. Hundreds more were being trained in Chinese and Soviet camps in Mozambique, Zambia and Tanzania. These terrorists committed the most hideous atrocities, the results of combining Jewish doctrine with normal African cruelty. The typical punishment for any African accused by terrorists of helping us was the slicing off of his nose, ears, lips and genitals. The victim's wife then had to cook and eat the whole mess. White victims were hacked to death or merely shot full of holes. The bayonet was typically used because it was slower and, if we were around, quieter.

My racial feelings were obviously healthy at the beginning of this adventure or else I wouldn't have been there. But they really weren't developed. I was proud to be fighting for White supremacy, of course, but I hadn't realized the profound meaning of race or the vast chasm that cuts between us and the nignogs. It wasn't until I had to deal with the victims of terrorism that I began to notice that I was not particularly bothered by the deaths of Africans. The sight, though, of a dead White sickened and enraged me. I saw the African as the ultimate consumer, as destructive as a baboon and totally dependent upon the White man. The sadistic pleasure they take in killing man and beast was proof that they do not deserve to live.

Rhodesia was struck by an outbreak of typhoid and cholera in 1973. Only the Africans were affected and for a while they were dropping like flies because of their filthy

habits. The black population had swollen to five and a half million, which was all the fault of the White man's insane subsidies, and I recall being extremely cheered and hopeful that the cleansing epidemic would carry on. Alas, it petered out. (AIDS has been touted as the great White hope but it is now reported that even this pandemic cannot overcome the phenomenal African birthrate. Only starvation can cure the problem.)

The peak White population was 270,000, or one twentieth of the African. South Africa's White population is roughly one eighth of the African. Much of this disparity was instigated by the political niggers encouraging the tribal coons to overcome the goddamned White man by sheer numbers. Also contributing to the problem was the great illegal immigration from neighboring black countries. South Africa and Rhodesia were plagued by this immigration because it was widely known that work, money and benefits were to be had there.

Perhaps the greatest institutional responsibility for African unrest and dissatisfaction lay with the Christian missionaries from England, America and the European countries. All African children went to mission schools and were taught to read and write in English and their own language and to love Jesus. They were kept in these schools until the sixth grade whereupon they were released and encouraged to get a job, having now been ed-ju-cated! The problem was that with a 20:1 ratio of employees to employers, jobs were not easy to find and they certainly didn't pay very much. My batman, for example, received $14 per month on which he supported a wife and child. He was overpaid by a couple of dollars to boot. My pay was the princely sum of $250 per month, plus combat pay.

Besides this unrealistic expectation which the missionaries created, they filled the Africans' little minds with the same anti-White garbage that children in all other countries are forced to swallow in their churches and Sunday schools. Happily a number of these holy poisoners were

being bumped off by the terrorists. The irony was that the missions were in the majority supporting the black bastards.

At one point I was ordered to visit an American mission which had been causing us a lot of trouble. I'd put this off for a month because I really couldn't stand being around them. However, one day I loaded six askari into the back of a Support Unit Land Rover and headed into the deadly Chesa tribal trust land. I had with me a Boer friend, Willem van der Merve, along as a witness. A TTL was an African reserve in which a White had no business unless he was a missionary or in the security forces. Presently we came to the offending mission and I parked the truck. The missionary's wife, a frumpy but cheerful American, came out to greet us. Rather, she greeted my Africans and finally remembered Willem and me. She wasn't so cheerful with us. "What can I do for you?" she asked coolly.

I introduced ourselves and said, "I'm an American, also, and I've been asked to come see you."

"Very well," she said, "Would you care for tea?"

Willem and I were led to the foyer of the mission and no farther. We sat and waited for our tea. In fact, we waited until my Africans had been pointedly served first outside. It was probably the first tea they'd ever tasted. Finally the holy cow came in to the foyer and sat.

"Is your husband here?" I asked.

"No, I'm sorry."

"Well, ma'am," I said, "I've been asked to come over and talk to you about the terrorists in this area..."

"There are no terrorists around here," she stated, obviously excepting myself.

"The problem is that we have killed terrorists who were wearing bracelets from your mission hospital, here."

"It is our obligation to help the wounded, whatever their politics."

"Yes, well—the fact is that you are aiding the enemy in time of war, you and the other missions. The Rhodesian

government will not put up with this much longer. They are naturally reluctant to crack down on Christian missionaries but you are not giving them much choice..."

She knew I was bluffing and just looked at me. The missionaries had gotten away with such subversion at this point that they knew they'd never be run off. They were part of the plan.

"Besides," I reasoned, "regardless of how much you help these killers they will very likely turn on you one day as they have on other missionaries who have helped them."

"They wouldn't hurt us," insisted the woman. "They love us." Willem coughed to keep from laughing.

"Africans don't love, ma'am," I answered. "They don't even have that word in their vocabularies. You should know that."

"They have learned to love through our Christian teaching."

"One of these days," I said, "the ones you have helped will be ordered to come back and kill you and all your Africans. If they refuse to do this then they will be killed. The ones who kill them will come and kill you." She continued to deny everything I said so Willem and I got up and left. A few months later this mission was attacked and the White missionaries murdered.

I knew little about the nature of Israel until a friend in Special Branch told me that it had been learned that the Israelis were supplying the communist terrorists against us. As a typical American I'd had no interest in Mid East politics but this was preposterous. How dare this poisoned dwarf which had the gall to advertise itself as a country aid and abet the most evil black murderers then working in Africa? (Later, I saw that this made perfect sense; it was just one gang of White-hating terrorists helping another, a sort of professional courtesy.) Ian Smith, to preserve his credibility with the security forces, spoke quietly to South Africa's prime minister, John Vorster, who objected to

Golda Meir, who denied the charge categorically. Vorster insisted that Meir put a stop to the Israeli treachery or else all private aid from South African Jews would be prohibited. That did it. Meir called it a rogue operation, apologized and promised it would never happen again.

Ian Smith was an enigmatic character. No one really understood what the heck he was talking about. He was sort of a Rhodesian Paul Volker. He of course distinguished himself in November, 1965 by making the Unilateral Declaration of Independence to England's socialist prime minister, Harold Wilson. This followed one of the slimiest betrayals in the slimy history of Perfidious Albion. Rhodesia used to be called "Southern Rhodesia." Northern Rhodesia became Zambia in 1964 after it was "granted independence" by England for its acceptance of democracy, that is, rule by niggers. England was in no position to grant independence to Southern Rhodesia because the latter had never been a British colony. "RSR" had been self-sustaining and self-governed since 1923.

Zambian strongman Kenneth Kaunda promptly broke his promises to the credulous Whites by seizing their farms and businesses right after the elections. The Whites in Southern Rhodesia took note of this as well as the madness in the Belgian Congo and decided to remain in control of their country. His war record and damaged face made Ian Douglas Smith an attractive prime minister in 1964. Rhodesians should have examined his war record more closely. Smith had been a Spitfire pilot and was shot down over Italy, one side of his face severely injured. He was rescued by Italian partisans and spent six months with them, fighting the Germans. The Italian partisans were Communists. This is the important part of his war record.

Nevertheless, in November, '65 he shook the world by saying "No" to the New World Order. Furious, Harold Wilson went to Lyndon Johnson, complaining of Smith's attitude, whereupon Johnson went to the UNO and a cruel

blockade was enacted against the California-size, land-locked country. Rhodesia was declared an outlaw country headed by an illegal regime. Rhodesia would not be recognized by the UNO until it allowed itself to be run by niggers. Smith became defiant, promising that the country would not subject itself to the catastrophe of African rule in his lifetime. It was a thrilling performance but it was just a performance.

The leaders of the two main terrorist gangs, Robert Mugabe and Joshua Nkomo, were detained indefinitely in 1965. Mugabe headed ZANU (Zimbabwe African Nationalist Union) and was supported by the Chinese. Nkomo headed ZAPU (Zimbabwe African People's Union) and was Soviet-backed. The latter along with forty five of his senior gangsters were kept at a secret prison camp on the edge of a game reserve at Vila Salazar, on the Mozambique frontier. I only know this because I was sent there to supervise the guarding of them for six weeks at the end of 1973. It happened that one of Support Unit's secret duties was the guarding of this camp. It was this experience which persuaded me that my dear comrades and I were risking our lives for nothing.

Nkomo and his henchmen had been in detention for eight years at this point. This was a celebrated cause in the world socialist movement, their imprisonment without a trial. I quickly learned that this was part of the great deception practiced by Ian Smith. Nkomo and two other top ZAPU thugs were ensconced in separate, spacious rondovals (African huts) inside a high chain link fence. The rest of the leadership was in a much larger kraal, or collection of rondovals, a half mile away. There was no risk of escape because each of them would frequently be given a pass to travel by Rhodesia Railways to their stomping (and killing) grounds in Bulawayo, accompanied by one thoroughly intimidated African constable, free as a bird. Their relatives could visit as well—without being searched.

Nkomo was the postmaster of the detention camp. Their mail was not censored by the police! I thought this was remarkable but later found that there was no need for the terrorists to plot against the Whites; this was being done for them by the Ian Smith government. Anyway, Nkomo tried needling me once as I sat outside his hut in my Land Rover, waiting for him to finish postmarking the mail of his gangsters so that I could take it to the train. I could hear the deliberately slow thump of his rubber stamp. I became irritated. Finally I went to his door and shouted, "Joshua Nkomo, I am going to kick your fat, black ass!" Thump-thump-thump went the rubber stamp. Into the canvas bag went all the terrorist mail and he closed the padlock which sealed the bag and prevented us from examining it. I soon arranged for my niggers to practice with their machine rifles nearby, just to establish who was in charge here, but I was kidding myself.

Nkomo and his killers would frequently be trooped into a school-like building at the police camp. They would sit at their little desks and take examinations in political science, history, government and so on. They would cheat, of course—what did it matter? The walls of Nkomo's rondoval were littered with honorary degrees from Oxford, Harvard and the rest of the most prestigious pestholes in the civilized world. When I saw this schooling business I was appalled. "Why, these bastards are being groomed for leadership!" I yelped, "by Ian Smith!"

Police Inspector Tony Seward, Vila Salazar's member-in-charge, shrugged and said, "I suppose you could say that..."

"Hell, Tony," I said, not believing my eyes, "this is the sellout. This is how it works! No wonder this camp is a state secret. No wonder we're in charge of these guys instead of the Prisons Bureau—it's got to be covered up."

This was 1973-74. In 1975 Henry Kissinger ordered Ian Smith to release the entire ZAPU gang from Vila Salazar as well as Mugabe's ZANU gang from similar detention in

their tribal area up north. Mugabe and his killers had also been groomed for leadership by Smith, doubtless at the orders of his bosses in the UNO.

Nkomo was of the Matabele (Zulu) tribe and Mugabe from the Mashona tribe. Everything in black Africa revolves around tribalism and witchcraft. Historically the fierce Matabele had dominated the cowardly but sly Mashona. For this reason Nkomo was assumed by Washington to become the first African prime minister of Rhodesia once the Whites had been tricked into relinquishing power by Smith. Nkomo's first act upon arrival at ZAPU headquarters in Lusaka, Zambia was to order the shooting down of a Rhodesian airliner. A Soviet missile was fired at an Air Rhodesia Viscount as it took off from Kariba. The plane crash-landed and there were many White survivors. One couple, experienced with terrorists, tried to get the rest to escape into the bush but they refused, preferring to wait for a rescue. The couple managed to hide before a gang of Nkomo's jubilant niggers approached. "We are here to liberate you!" shouted the commander. "First, give us your wristwatches and other valuables!" When these things were handed over the survivors were shot.

Nkomo ordered a second airliner shot down at Kariba. This time there were no survivors of the crash.

Ian Smith's mission was gradually to soften up the tough White farmers and security force men and to persuade them of the futility of fighting. It has always been done this way: An attractive leader tells the people what they want to hear; they believe him and invest their trust and faith with him. Gradually he changes his position and tricks his followers to change with him. Patriots who catch on are silenced.

Wilfred Brooks was the publisher of *Property & Finance*, a sophisticated weekly which covered farming, business, politics and the Jewish Problem. Brooks relentlessly accused Smith of betraying the country with secret deals with Washington and London, of suicidal military policies

(we were forbidden, for example, to attack the terrorist bases in the neighboring black countries) and with his increasing public defeatism which Brooks said was calculated to undermine the strong and very successful Rhodesian will to resist. Eventually Smith could take no more and sued Brooks in civil court. Just as the trial was beginning Brooks' son was killed by terrorists. Brooks asked for a delay for obvious reasons. Smith refused and forced him into court. Brooks was in possession of many documents which proved Smith's complicity in the UNO's proposed black future of the country but Smith invoked the Official Secrets Act and blocked Brooks' use of them to defend himself. Without these Brooks lost and Smith was awarded $38,000, which ruined Brooks. He lost his paper and left for South Africa.

Soon, Ian Smith arranged a ceasefire with the terrorists. The security forces, it was estimated, had reduced the terrorist population down to 45-70 killers still operating inside the country. In April, 1974 we were put on ice for an indefinite period. This allowed the terrorists to regroup and bring in replacements. After two months of this obvious treachery, I resigned.

After the Brooks episode no one else accused Smith of treason. I'm accusing him of it now, just for the record. When, in 1980, Smith spoke in a big church in Salisbury and announced, "We must accept the inevitability of majority rule," a few in the back pews booed and catcalled, but that was it. He'd performed his mission flawlessly over a fifteen year period. It had taken that long for the toughest bunch of White men since 1945 to be converted into helpless wards of murdering niggers.

What was it about? Minerals, of course, but it was even more about race. Wall Street and London crapitalists do not want independent White men in control of raw materials—in Russia, in Europe, in America or in Africa. The Jewish crapitalists want ignorant colored men in charge not just

because they can make better deals with them but because they hate us.

The upshot was that Robert Mugabe's gang came to power in Zimbabwe. This came as a great surprise to the diseased democrats in the Carter administration who'd assumed that the dominant Matabele would continue to lord it over the Mashona. They forgot, I guess, that Mugabe's tribe was five times bigger than Nkomo's! As this is written Mugabe has begun a program of seizing the farms of desperate Whites who thought they could stay on and ride the tiger. The farms are being turned over to deserving terrorists. Mugabe announced that any Whites who show signs of racism by objecting will be deported. ❑

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of Which Way Western Man? send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

The Weaver / Harris Verdict

by
Major Donald V. Clerkin

The Federal trial of Randy Weaver and Kevin Harris, in which the Government charged that the two White separatists killed a deputy U.S. Marshal, ended with a verdict of not guilty. The Weavers lived in Ruby Ridge, Idaho. Randy Weaver was approached by the Feds who wanted him to infiltrate the Aryan Nations in Hayden Lake, Idaho. When he refused, the FBI concocted a gun charge against him, claiming that Weaver had sold a shotgun a quarter inch too short to an undercover agent. Ordered to appear in court on the charge, Weaver failed to show. A year and a half later, the U.S. Marshals Service sneaked up Ruby Ridge, shot the Weaver's dog, shot Sam Weaver, Randy's fourteen year-old son, and shot Mrs. Vicki Weaver through the eye, and prepared to drop a bladder filled with gasoline onto the roof of the Weaver home. The Feds knew that Weaver had his other children in the house they were preparing to incinerate. Like Waco, this did not matter. White people must be burned.

Weaver and Harris surrendered under the aegis of Officer Jack McLamb and Col. "Bo" Gritz. Brought to trial in Boise, Attorney Gerry Spence, who has never lost a criminal defense in court, took their case *pro bono*, without charge. Spence called no witnesses in the defense. His closing argument noted that the Government had not succeeded in proving a *prima facie* case against the defendants. The bullet dug out of the deputy U.S. Marshal's body during an autopsy was not the caliber of round that Weaver or Harris had, and the angle of the wound demonstrated that neither defendant could have fired the fatal shot from where they were at the time.

Ruby Ridge and Waco are signals to the white people of the United States that they are expandable. Zog burned Bob Mathews and Gordon Kahl. ZOG tried to burn Randy

Weaver's family. ZOG burned the Branch Davidians. Mathews, Kahl and the Branch Davidians got no jury trial. But like the "Seditious Conspiracy" trial in Fort Smith, Arkansas in 1988, where the late Pastor Bob Miles, Pastor Dick Butler and Louis R. Beam, Jr. were acquitted by a Federal jury, Randy Weaver and Kevin Harris got a jury to pay attention to the wild stories that ZOG lawyers are willing to tell in court under oath. Gerry Spence did not put on a defense. He didn't need to. The jury took three weeks to decide, but they acquitted the defendants of the charge of murder. Randy Weaver was convicted of failing to appear in court on the gun charge. With time served he should do little jail time.

The System is corrupt, though obviously all white Americans are not so corrupt as ZOG would prefer them to be. The Feds thought they could tell a jury any cock and bull tale, but not before the media pumped up the defendants as the worst thing since John Dillinger and Machine Gun Kelly. It did not work this time. ZOG will try again against the survivors of the Branch Davidian holocaust. Know this, as the white race recedes in importance in North America, the integrity of trial by jury will recede with it. When whites are no longer in charge, then our civilization dies.

⊞⊞⊞

What's New in Milwaukee?

The F.B.I. has a thing it calls the "Violent Crimes Task Force." Well, the F.B.I. is supposed to be interested in violations of Federal laws, interstate flight to avoid prosecution, bank robbery, kidnapping, R.I.C.O. activities, etc. Murder, assault, even rape and child abuse [remember old bag Janet Reno moaning about alleged child abuse in the Koresh buildings] are not Federal crimes. Nevertheless, here in Milwaukee every other night or so an F.B.I. agent is on television in the city street, telling the reporter that the Feds are looking for someone who has committed not a Federal

offense but rather an offense under Wisconsin law. When I attempted to make an issue of this lack of Federal jurisdiction with the Milwaukee Police Department and the Milwaukee Common Council, I was met with stony silence by the police command and by certain city aldermen who are hot dogs on local police affairs. No one wanted to discuss the matter, so it would seem that the tentacles of the Federal government are wrapped tightly around the local police departments in the cities. Boobus americanus will wake up one morning to find that he is pinched by a Fed, with no local cop in sight. Too late Boobus will figure out that the KGB and the Stasi, the Mossad and the ADL, are his policemen.

⊞⊞⊞

Bogus "EuroAmerican Alliance"

Someone in the Oakland and Berkeley, California area has decided to advertise himself as the "EuroAmerican Alliance," "Students and Workers fighting to defend our European Blood." Beware of whoever is behind this. There is no chapter of the Euro-American Alliance, Inc. in that area. Our name is solely the property of the Wisconsin corporation that bears the name. There are no licensees, no franchises; no one has been permitted to use our name.

⊞⊞⊞

What I Read each Month

Each month we receive a lot of Movement literature. I read everything that comes in here. Must reads are: The *Liberty Bell*, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270; *W.A.R. [JM.,* Box 65, Fallbrook, CA 92088]; *GANPAC Brief* [Hans Schmidt], Box 1137, Santa Monica, CA 90401; *Resistance,* Dixie Press, Box 608, Raleigh, NC 27601; *The Truth at Last*, Box 1211, Marietta, GA 30061; *Calling Our Nation,* Aryan Nations, Box 362, Hayden Lake, ID 83835; *Criminal Politics*, [Lawrence T. Patterson], P.O. Box 37432, Cincinnati, OH 45237; *The C.D.L. Report*, P.O. Box 449, Arabi, LA 70032. Some publications we do not receive every month, but they are

welcomed when we do get to see them. NS Graphics, Box 68, Woburn, MA 01801, publishes *Race and Reason.*" There are many newsletters received here each month, Identity Christian, NS, Klan—all good stuff. The ones I have mentioned I read with regularity. Can't mention every single publication we see, but they are all appreciated for their loyal expressions of concern for the Aryan race. That is what will do the job. Young Aryans writing and developing their communication skills. Before we can win over the white people to our side, they have to see that we have something coherent to say. The quality of the various new publications is improving every year. Keep at it.

⊞⊞⊞

A Conversation With the Blankos

I had a talk recently with two young white men, the subjects ranging from "hate crimes" laws to race, economics and history. One of the two, a college student and a born-again Christian, was trying to tell the other fellow that the Congress had passed a Federal "hate crimes" statute. I explained to them both that Congress had passed a "hate crimes" statistics law, not to be confused with the Wisconsin law that enhanced criminal sentences for "hate crimes," which the U.S. Supreme Court had recently upheld. The born-again Christian responded by saying that any white man who harmed a black or other minority for racial reasons should be executed, that racism is a sin; he hated white racists. When I asked whether he hated the black rapist who chooses white female victims, the other fellow, a student of economics, chimed in to say that the reason blacks do this to white women is the oppression they have suffered under the white man for three hundred years. I thought I was listening to Malcolm X!

The born-again Christian said he would have to see whether the black rapist had had a proper education. The black rapist gets the benefit of the doubt. The white felon goes down the toilet.

Our conversation turned to the future of the United States. I said to them that I thought the country was through because the founding white race has been dispossessed by immigrants from the Third World, the work of Washington traitors. The economics major claimed that white men have been in charge of things since the founding of the country. [Again I thought I was hearing Malcolm X.] He claimed that the peoples coming to America from the Third World would uplift the economy because they "work hard." [Which means they want to get rich quick!] The born-again Christian began to say in nearly ecstatic tones that God has His eye on America; that God won't permit anything nasty to happen here. Even so, he thinks he will be "raptured" and so avoid all the trials and tribulations to be visited on the rest of humanity. But if he is martyred, why, then he will be surely saved. Did he have any sense of personal responsibility for preserving the white race and its Aryan culture? I asked him. Like what? the economics major asked. Violence against minorities like in "Mississippi Burning"? The born-again Christian had an answer: God would not permit the evil racists to harm His children. No race war, no economic collapse; just onward and onward to Glory. When I reminded him that God did not prevent the murders of Czar Nicholas II, Louis XVI and Charles I of England, saying that the Red Jews hat shot down the entire family of the Russian Czar, the born-again literally turned ghostly pale. "Red Jews?" - "God's Chosen People? No! The Communists did that!" I could have laughed if his ignorance of events was not so pronounced.

Do you see why America is in the dumps? I was talking to two middle-class white males, not Ivy League nerds or black bucks from Malcolm X college. No idea of racial awareness did they express. Racial denial – racial abnegation, is what they offered as arguments. The economics major had nothing but concern for whether the non-whites

were getting a fair break in a white-dominated society. The born-again Christian was prepared to see the entire white civilization go down, just as long as the true Bible-believers got saved in the end. America, they claimed, was too powerful to fall, though they agreed with me that there is corruption everywhere in government and the establishment. This was due, said the born-again, to not enough Christians in government, to which I responded that there are many, too many Jews in the Congress and the Senate. The economics major said that there should be more job opportunities for blacks, which would solve the race problem in the United States. He claimed that crime statistics would go down if every black had a good education and a chance for a better life. When I said that blacks view whites as potential prey, and money in their hands would just make them more capable of ranging far and wide seeking white victims, his response was, 'I have a black friend, and he is not that way at all.' Exasperating as this conversation was, I am more firmly convinced than ever that the blankos cannot be saved from their own folly.

And the blankos are America today. They cheer on the camarilla in Washington as it leads them to every dirty little Jew war, as the Feds murder the Weavers and the Branch Davidians; never do the blankos question in whose interest such atrocities are committed. If I live long enough to see the formation of our Aryan Republic, I will raise my voice against the admittance of such as the blankos. They will not gain from our sacrifices. These do-nothings can stay with the muds and Jews they loved and worshiped, with the dregs of the Feds who will find themselves suddenly without a master. It is difficult to think that such white nothings are in any way related to us, the Aryan folk. This is my indictment of criminal America. It had deluded whites into believing that there is justification for their dispossession and humiliation, their abject victimization. The blankos were brought up by television and 'educated' [indoctrinated] in race-mixing schools. They are the drones

who make the ZOG go on and on, ad infinitum, as though the poor fools had a future in a country they no longer own. White racial denial, Holocaust acceptance, race bastardy—this will be the end of the blankos, and the final gong for America. It cannot be too soon to suit me. We Aryans realize that for there to be a new beginning there must be an end to this monstrosity known as the United States, this bloated Humpty-Dumpty; this thing that mocks the history of the Aryan race. Flawed from its inception, America was bought and sold long ago, the camarilla in Washington existing on the blood and labor of the Aryan people who gave this continent any chance for greatness it ever would have. In that the wretches have pissed away the country they had, we Aryans will tear a new nation, full of race and culture, from the tatters that remains. As for the blankos, there will be weeping and the gnashing of teeth, for many are called but few are chosen.

⁂

The arrest in California of the Fourth Reich Skinheads on charges of conspiracy to kill Rodney King and blow up a black church are fabrications of the F.B.I., which had one of their sting artists in the Skins' ranks telling them what to think and do. Beware of anyone who comes on with money and guns, telling you to do some damage to someone. Those who do violence never talk about it. Those who talk violence want you to do something. VIGILANCE!

From *The Talon*, Aug/Sep 1993, published by The Euro-Alliance, Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221.

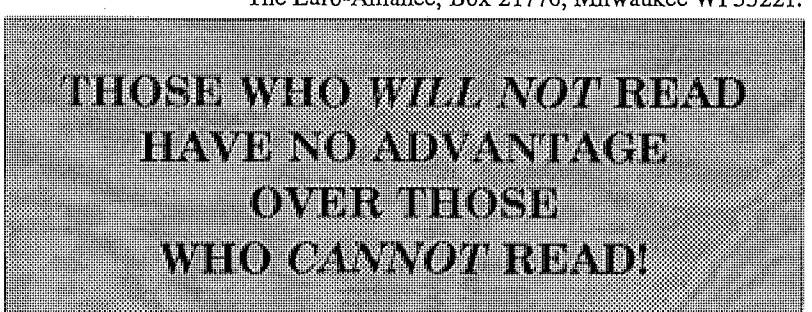

DEAD CHILDREN

WILL BE THE RESULT if the American people don't wake up.

Our children are being taught that homosexual sodomy is good and acceptable behavior.

FACT: Sodomy (anal intercourse and related perversions practiced mainly by homosexuals) is the main way the AIDS virus spreads.

Our children are being taught that interracial sex is good and acceptable behavior.

FACT: Straight Black males are 14 to 20 times as likely to be infected with the AIDS virus as Whites, and sex with Blacks (and IV drug abusers, who are disproportionately Black) is the primary means by which AIDS is entering the straight White community. Our young girls must be warned!

Our children are being taught that wearing a condom will protect them from AIDS.

FACT: Condoms have a 12% failure rate in preventing pregnancy, and sperm is much larger than the AIDS virus. Tests have revealed that typical holes in condoms are 50 to 500 times the size of the virus, easily allowing its passage.

YOU'RE BEING LIED TO by the government and the media about AIDS, race, crime, and a thousand other things. Listen to our patriotic radio program, *AMERICAN DISSIDENT VOICES*, to get the facts that the liars don't want you to hear:

☐ NATIONWIDE on shortwave radio: Three times every Saturday via WRNO; 12:30 p.m. Eastern Time (9:30 a.m. Pacific) on 15420 kHz; 9 p.m. Eastern Time (6 p.m. Pacific) on 7355 kHz; and 1 a.m. Eastern Time (10 p.m. Pacific) on 7395 kHz. Though shortwave conditions vary, our signal can be heard on inexpensive shortwave radios almost everywhere.

☐ SOUTHEASTERN US AND MIDWESTERN US: Every Saturday night, 11:30 p.m. Eastern Time, 10:30 p.m. Central Time, at 1510 on your AM dial via WLAC, Nashville, Tennessee. WLAC is a 50,000-Watt AM station that can be heard in 16 states at night.

☐ ARKANSAS: Every Saturday morning, 10 a.m. at 760 on your AM dial, via KMTL, Little Rock. This station can be heard in most of the state. Also heard every Saturday night, 10:30 p.m. at 1510 AM via WLAC.

☐ FLORIDA: Every Saturday night, 11:30 p.m. at 1510 on your AM dial via WLAC. Also heard every Saturday morning, 11:30 a.m., at 1110 AM, via WTIS Tampa. This station covers a wide area of west central Florida.

☐ OHIO: Every Saturday night, 11:30 p.m. at 1510 on your AM dial via WLAC. Also heard every Sunday afternoon, 1 p.m. at 92.1 on your FM dial, via WNRR, Bellevue. This station can be heard from Fremont to Sandusky to Lorain and points south.

NATIONAL ALLIANCE • BOX 90 • HILLSBORO • WV 24946 • 304-653-4600

AN INTERVIEW WITH JOSEF GINSBURG

by
Eric Thomson

Josef Ginsburg, who wrote under the pen name of "J.G. Burg", came to Toronto to assist Ernst Zündel's defence effort in The Great Holocaust Trial in 1988, at which time I was able to speak to this remarkable anti-Zionist jew and to make extensive notes after each conversation. "Mr. Burg", as he preferred to be addressed, was the author of several booklets on such favorite Zionist subjects as the so-called Holocaust, the founding of the bandit-state of Israel, the so-called "diary" of Anne Frank, German "guilt", etc. Unfortunately, none of his works are available in English, to my knowledge, and most of them appear to be out of print. I am sure the Zionists are happy about that, for my own readings of his works answered any question I might have had as to why the "Bundeszog" or Zionist Occupation Government of Germany and their jewish masters were attempting to surround "J.G. Burg" with a wall of silence. Zionist thugs had even attacked him in a cemetery where he was visiting the grave of a lady friend who had perished in a fire which "Burg" insisted had been set by the Zionists.

Josef Ginsburg, who no longer needs the threadbare cover of his pen name, now that he is dead, probably put up a good fight, despite his years. He was a short, tough, wiry, agile and keenly alert man, with penetrating gaze and hawk-like features. His sharp eyes and almost haughty demeanor seemed to challenge all whom he met, as if to say: "You, there! How do you serve or thwart my purpose?" Being a jew, he often involved himself in confusing circular and/or corkscrew reasoning of the sort exemplified by Franz Kafka's stories. When his guard was up, as it usually was, he would only answer a question with a question: "Is your name Josef Ginsburg?" "Why do you ask me that?"

Certainly, I would have received nothing but questions in answer to my questions, had I told him that I was treating our conversations as an interview and that I was secretly making notes of his statements. For anyone who did interview him, with his knowledge, it was a struggle all the way. Whenever there were witnesses, cameras, microphones and/or tape recorders in evidence, he would become very cagey and evasive. He insisted that no one take any pictures of him and he actually made a videotaped interview in which only the face of the interviewer ever appeared on camera! After this "night and fog" appearance, he demanded and received the interviewer's promise that the interview would not be released or shown to anyone before his death. Although I did not tell him that I was taking notes, I respected Mr. Ginsburg's wishes also in this regard.

Josef Ginsburg was exasperating, for he was an eyewitness to history, specifically the Zionist-National Socialist collaboration which Zionists have always exerted themselves so mightily to cover up. Yet, he would not reveal publicly how he had learned the truth about the Holohoax and the gas chamber lie.

He would even quibble about his own identity and the political connections which caused him to be among the first Soviet inspectors of all the so-called death camps in Poland. Privately, he made no attempt to hide his Communist connections and sympathies.

Yes, he had toured the concentration camps of Auschwitz, Birkenau, Maidanek, Treblinka, Sobibor and all the others in Poland, as a member of the official Soviet inspection team and he found no evidence whatsoever of any attempt on the part of the Germans to exterminate anyone and certainly not by means of lethal gas chambers! But by refusing to admit this in any public interview, his statements debunking the Holocaust legend were largely dismissed by journalists as 'unauthoritative opinion', which went unreported. That gave these prostitutes of the pen an 'easy out', for they were already being paid to believe in the

Holohoax. If Ginsburg had been more open to them, he could have at least raised some doubts in their own minds, regardless of the rubbish their editors deemed 'fit to print'.

I told him that he should tell them that he was a Communist and a member of the Soviet inspection team ("our gallant Soviet allies"), for in Soviet Canuckistan, alias Canada, that would be tantamount to sainthood. The word of a Communist jew "simply must be true" and the only rebuttal available to the Zionist Holocaustorians would be (a) to prove that he was not a Communist or (b) not a jew. But Josef Ginsburg would not go all out, as he saw it, to set the historical record straight. To this day it is a mystery to me why he wanted to 'pull his punches' or "hide his candle under a bushel", as the jew-book says. Perhaps he feared for his life, although he and his work were no secret whatsoever to the Zionists and their German Occupation Government stooges, for he lived in Germany and could be contacted through a small publishing firm there. Maybe he thought they could not locate him if he concealed his real name and background. He behaved as if he feared to compromise his 'security', no matter how illusory that security appeared to me and others.

Josef Ginsburg's motive for attacking Zionism by stating historical truth was indeed very jewish: he feared that jews were endangering their survival by putting all their political eggs into the Zionist basket. He saw in Communism, as his fellow jews had seen in Christianity and Capitalism, a protective cloak of universalism in which the body of jewish tribalism would thrive, much like certain maggots thrive beneath the protective skin of a living host, as they feed off the host's blood, I opined, for the similarity was obvious. Ginsburg saw the Zionist drive to particularize jewish, as opposed to Gentile, interests as extremely dangerous. I certainly agreed with him on this point and I asked him why the Rothschilds, the International Zionists par excellence, had funded Theodor Herzl's Territorial Zionist efforts, which, if successful, would serve to identify, separate and

isolate the jewish population from the rest of the world. "The Rothschilds had to do it," said Ginsburg, "because it is so ordered in their family compact."

I asked him what he meant by that, thinking of A. Conan Doyle's "The Musgrave Ritual".

"Each heir to the Rothschild fortune must read the compact and agree to fulfill its provisions, to the best of his ability, during his lifetime," he said. "There is no argument with the terms of the compact, regardless of any perception of danger or undesirability on the part of the heir. The family compact has the force of law."

"But," I said, "the state of Israel is very much a danger to the interests of world jewry."

"I agree with you," said Ginsburg. "The Rothschilds may also agree with you, but they must carry out the orders which have been in effect for many centuries. They have no recourse."

Although jews have not only survived, but thrived, prospered and conned their way to conquest via such fallacious 'universal creeds' as Christianity and Capitalism, Ginsburg was convinced that 'Communism was the only way to go'. I mentioned Jabotinski's group, from which came the founders of Israel, as being a bunch of Communist-Zionists. "That is a contradiction in terms," he said, "for true Communism is internationalist and all-inclusive. It cannot be nationalist and therefore exclusive. That is why I call the Territorial Zionists who founded the state of Israel 'Zionazis' and that is why people like Ben Gurion, Levi Skolnick, alias Eshkol and Golda Meyersohn, alias Meir, got along so well with the German Nazis, especially after their little Kristallnacht show which they deemed necessary to scare their fellow jews out of Germany, hopefully to settle in Palestine."

"You bring up this recurrent theme of German Nazi-Zionazi collaboration," I said. "This is a fairly new concept to me." "And rightly so," he said, "for that is just the way the Zionazis who control the media want their collaboration to be: secret. Eichmann was one of their weak links. That's

why they had to kidnap him from Argentina and murder him in Israel. They locked him in a glass box in the courtroom, supposedly for his protection, but really to keep him from hearing the real questions and giving real answers. Eichmann was a fool. He did not even know that he had a dangerous secret, for he had done nothing wrong. He should have kept his mouth shut and gone into hiding when he heard about the Zionazis' murder of his jewish counterpart, Joel Brandt, in Israel."

"So, innocence can be deadly," I said. "Yes," he agreed, "the guilty know why they should cover their tracks and they know how to do it."

"So what was Eichmann's role in German Nazi-Zionazi collaboration?" I asked. "He worked with Joel Brandt and others to smuggle jews out of Europe and into Palestine, against the wishes of the British who governed the territory under a mandate." "Would Eichmann have known about the Ha'arev or Transfer Agreement which allowed jews emigrating from Germany to take their wealth with them in the form of German-made goods?" I asked. "Another reason for his judicial murder," said Ginsburg.

"You mentioned earlier that the Zionists and the Nazis collaborated on the drafting of the so-called Nuremberg Race Laws," I said. "Yes," he said, "one of the Zionist collaborators was Rabbi Leo Baeck, who now lives in London, England." "What did Baeck do?" I asked.

"He helped the Nazis define who was a jew and who was a German and he suggested the adoption of the yellow, six-pointed star as the symbol of the jewish nation."

"You mean that this symbol was not previously used to signify judaism?" I asked. "Oh, it was a jewish symbol, just as it was a Babylonian symbol. The six-pointed star was used by many different people. The German Condor Legion used it as a badge of rank in Spain during the Fascist War from 1936 to 1939. Your American police often use the six-pointed star. But as late as the 1930s, 'The Lion of Judah' was used to symbolize jewish nationality. You may remember the British newspaper story which appeared in March,

1933, headlined 'Judea Declares War on Germany.'" "Yes," I said. "Well, the article carried a frieze-like strip of lions and swastikas across the front page which symbolized 'Germans versus jews'. No six-pointed stars!" he exclaimed.

"I remember the article," I said. "Samuel Untermeyer of the World Jewish Congress declared a boycott of all German goods. Did this mean that there was a conflict between the Territorial Zionists and the International Zionists?"

"No," he said. "The Zionists were only making sure that German foreign trade would remain under their control, as they had done with Germany in World War I. They made the blockade and broke it themselves. No one else was allowed to do that, so it was really a Zionist monopoly of German trade."

"What, in your opinion, was the reason for the Zionist 'declaration of war' on Germany in 1933, only a month after Hitler's election as Chancellor?" I asked.

"The Zionists (and all other jews, I thought) never do anything for only one reason," he said. "Their declaration of war was given with at least a twofold purpose. One reason was their hatred of Hitler's economic program and his intention of nationalizing the Bank of Germany, which was owned by the Rothschilds, as are all so-called national banks today."

"So you agree that the Rothschilds and their bankster stooges control the creation of money for the entire world," I said.

"Yes," he smiled grimly. "Their 'tekla mekla' money is created out of nothing and they charge interest on it!"

"What would be another reason for the Zionists' declaration of war on Germany?" I asked.

"To conceal their collaboration with the Nazis," he said.

"What were some major points of Nazi-Zionist collaboration?" I asked.

"First, was the creation of a Zionist state in German-controlled territory. Second, was the German Government's assistance for jews to leave Germany, preferably to enter Palestine illegally. Third, was Zionist assistance in supplying Germany with foreign exchange and goods, even during World War II." he said.

"But why would the Zionists support Germany, when they wanted the Allies to win?" I asked.

"The Zionists did not help Germany sufficiently to win the war, but only to make a profit and maintain their influence with the Germans," he said. "Zionazi Ben Gurion bragged that he was fighting London and Berlin."

"You said that the Germans helped the Zionists to build a state within German-controlled territory," I said.

"Yes," said Ginsburg. "Zionists were given such jurisdiction in transit/training camps like Theresienstadt and they also established autonomous zones in parts of occupied Poland and Russia, as well as ruling over the ghettos of Polish cities like Warsaw, Lublin and Crakow."

"Is it true," I asked, "that the Germans taught jews such trades as carpentry, bricklaying, machine tooling, plumbing, farming, animal husbandry, auto mechanics, etc.?"

"Yes," he said, "they did. The Germans also helped the Zionists to have their own money, banks, postage stamps, post offices and police, all of which were recognized by the German authorities."

"It is so different from the Hollywood version of German-jewish relations which the Zionists want us to believe," I said. "Was there, in your experience, sufficient jewish suffering during World War II to call it a 'holocaust'?" I asked.

"Oh, there was jewish suffering," he said, "but nothing to compare with German suffering!"

"Was jewish suffering due to German policies?" I asked.

"Indirectly," he said. "The jews suffered most under the Zionists, especially in the ghettos and the autonomous areas. A jew could be thankful if he were in a German camp like Auschwitz, for at least he would be fed as long as supplies lasted and he would receive medical treatment."

"What was going on in the Zionist-ruled districts that caused jewish suffering?" I asked.

"It was a catastrophe!" he said. "The Zionist administration was so criminal and corrupt that essential supplies, such as food, clothing and medicines wound up in the hands of

black marketeers and speculators. There were shocking scenes of jewish children begging and starving outside jewish restaurants, while fat jewish diners looked out at them with indifference and jewish policemen strolled by, unconcerned!"

"What about the autonomous areas, where there was open land?" I asked.

"That was even worse!" he declared. "True, there was farmland and woodland, tools, implements and simple housing, wells and streams, but rich jews who had previously relied upon Gentile laborers and servants could not fend for themselves. Once again, jewish criminals stole the German food supplies, so even the rich jews suffered and died under Zionist misgovernment."

"In regard to hoarding, speculating and black marketeering, you had mentioned Simon Wiesenthal," I said.

"Yes," he said. "The Gestapo had a department called the Stachel (barb), composed of jewish agents who spied on fellow jews who were hoarding and black marketeering. The agent received a reward in the form of a percentage of the value of any contraband he discovered. Wiesenthal was such an agent."

JOSEF GINSBURG ON HOW TO MAKE A JEW TELL THE TRUTH: Jew-wise Gentiles know about the "jews' oath" or Kol Nidre prayer, which all devout jews say every year to absolve them from telling the truth in the year to come. But there is a way to make a religious jew tell the truth, according to Josef Ginsburg, who was himself the son of an orthodox rabbi. "First, all Christian symbols must be cleared from the room. Then, a Hebrew bible and a rabbi must be present. The jew must don a skull cap and take a rabbinical oath which nullifies the Kol Nidre anti-oath oath." After this procedure, Josef Ginsburg claimed that "99.5% of all the sick holocaust stories would become truthful silence!" Jews are not otherwise bound to tell the truth, because their courtroom oath (as well as their pledge of allegiance) is deemed by them to be of no account, whatsoever! ❑

CRIMINAL PROSECUTION OF HOLOCAUST DENIAL

by A Canadian Correspondent

Within minutes of the release of the Supreme Court of Canada's decision overturning the conviction of Ernst Zündel and striking down the "false news" law, representatives of Canadian Jewish organizations appeared before television cameras with dire predictions that they would make sure that Zündel would be charged under the "hate" provisions of the Criminal Code if he continued with his Holocaust denial activities.

There is nothing new in the demand of the Jewish organizations that "Holocaust denial" be prosecuted as "hate" under the criminal law. In a letter published in the *Globe and Mail* on January 22, 1992, David Matas, Senior Counsel for the League for Human Rights of B'nai B'rith Canada, called for the prosecution of Malcolm Ross for "Holocaust denial." Wrote Matas: "The Holocaust was the murder of six millon Jews, including two million children. Holocaust denial is a second murder of those same six millon. First their lives were extinguished; then their deaths. A person who denies the Holocaust becomes part of the crime of the Holocaust itself."But before Crown authorities commit themselves to any further criminal charges against Zündel or anyone else because they are allegedly "Holocaust deniers", they should ask two important questions: what is the "Holocaust" and what will constitute "denial"?

Will someone be a "Holocaust denier" because he does not believe that the six million Jews referred to by David Matas died during World War II? Certainly, the six million figure was cited by the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg. It found that "the policy pursued [by the Nazis] resulted in the killing of six million Jews, of which four million were killed in the extermination institutions." Yet if that is so, then several of the most prominent Holo-

caust historians would be subject to criminal prosecution. Professor Raul Hilberg, the author of *The Destruction of the European Jews,* doesn't believe that six million Jews died. He puts the total at 5.1 million. Gerald Reitlinger, the author of *The Final Solution*, didn't believe in the six million either. He estimated the figure to be a high of 4.6 million and admitted that the figure was conjectural due to lack of reliable information.

Will someone be a "Holocaust denier" if he says that Nazis didn't use Jewish fat to make soap? The International Military Tribunal, which had all the evidence before it to be able to decide whether this allegation was true or not (including actual bars of soap), held in its judgment of October 1, 1946 that "in some instances attempts were made to utilize the fat from the bodies of the victims in the commercial manufacture of soap." Then, in 1990, Israeli historians at Yad Vashem (Israel's Holocaust Remembrance Authority) admitted that the soap story wasn't true. "Historians have concluded that soap was not made from human fat. When so many people deny the Holocaust ever happened, why give them something to use against the truth?", said Shmuel Krakowski of Yad Vashem. (*Globe & Mail*, April 25, 1990)

Will someone be a "Holocaust denier" if he says that the meeting of Nazi bureaucrats at Wannsee on January 20, 1942, was not a meeting for the purpose of coordinating the systematic mass murder of Europe's Jews? Gunther Plaut of Holy Blossom Temple in Toronto recently wrote on the fiftieth anniversary of this meeting that it was "a conference, surely the most macabre in recorded history... calmly discussing a task. Rounding up millions of men, women and children" who were ultimately murdered in "extermination camps." If Plaut is right, then Israeli Holocaust historian Yehuda Bauer must be wrong and a "Holocaust denier" to boot. With people like Plaut probably in mind, Bauer was quoted as saying at a recent London conference: "The public still repeats, time after time, the silly story

that at Wannsee the extermination of the Jews was arrived at." In Bauer's opinion, Wannsee was a meeting but "hardly a conference" and "little of what was said there was executed in detail." (*Canadian Jewish News* Jan. 30, 1992)

Will someone be a "Holocaust denier" if he says that there was no policy to exterminate the Jews because no Hitler order for such a policy exists? Once upon a time the answer would have been 'yes'. In 1961, for example, Raul Hilberg wrote in his book, *Destruction of the European Jews*, that there were two Hitler orders for the destruction of Europe's Jews, the first given in the spring of 1941 and the second shortly thereafter. But by 1985 and the publication of his second, revised edition, Hilberg was not so sure. In a review of Hilberg's revised edition, historian Christopher Browning wrote:

"In the new edition, all references in the text to a Hitler decision or Hitler order for the 'Final Solution' have been systematically excised. Buried at the bottom of a single footnote stands the solitary reference: 'Chronology and circumstances point to a Hitler decision before the summer ended.' In the new edition decisions were not made and orderswere not given." ("The Revised Hilberg", Simon Wiesenthal Annual, Vol. 3 (1986), p. 294).

The controversy over the lack of a written Hitler order has fractured Holocaust historians into the "intentionalists" and the "functionalists"; the former believing there was a premeditated plan with Hitler at the top and the latter believing that Nazi Jewish policy evolved at lower levels in response to circumstances. But the point is, they cannot show either a plan or an order notwithstanding the capture of literally tons of German documents after the war. This was admitted by Hilberg at Zündel's trial.

So what will constitute "Holocaust denial"? Surely, if one claimed that most people at Auschwitz died from disease and not systematic extermination in gas chambers, this would be cause for prosecution. But perhaps not. Jewish historian, Arno J. Mayer, of Princeton University in his

1988 book, *Why Did The Heaven's Not Darken?: The "Final Solution" in History*, writes at page 365: "...from 1942 to 1945, certainly at Auschwitz, but probably overall, more Jews were killed by so-called 'natural' causes than by 'unnatural' ones."

Even the number of people who died at Auschwitz, the main alleged extermination centre, is not clear-cut. For 45 years after World War II, the monument at Auschwitz read: "Four Million People Suffered and Died Here at the Hands of the Nazi Murderers Between the Years 1940 and 1945." During a visit to the camp in June of 1979, Pope John Paul II stood before this monument and blessed the 4 million victims. Would it be "Holocaust denial" to deny these four million deaths? Not today. In 1990, the Auschwitz Museum removed the words from the stone monument, admitting that the 4 million figure was grossly exaggerated. The total has been tentatively put at 1.1 million, but the release by the Soviet Union in 1990 of the Auschwitz death register books has complicated matters further. They show a death toll in the camp during the war of approximately 74,000 people. Arno Mayer admits these are open questions. At page 366 of his book he states: "...many questions remain open... All in all, how many bodies were cremated in Auschwitz? How many died there all told? What was the national, religious, and ethnic breakdown in this commonwealth of victims? How many of them were condemned to die a 'natural' death and how many were deliberately slaughtered? And what was the proportion of Jews among those murdered in cold blood among these gassed? We have simply no answers to these questions at this time."

How about denial that "gas chambers" existed? Here too, Mayer makes a startling statement at page 362 of his book: "Sources for the study of the gas chambers are at once rare and unreliable." Mayer believes there is no question that gas chambers did exist at Auschwitz, but points out that "most of what is known is based on the depositions of Nazi officials and executioners at postwar trials and on the

memory of survivors and bystanders. This testimony must be screened carefully, since it can be influenced by subjective factors of great complexity." One example of this might be the evidence of Rudolf Hoess, one of the three commandants of Auschwitz. At Nuremberg, the International Military Tribunal quoted from Hoess' evidence at length in its judgment to support its findings of extermination. But today, with the publication of the book *Legions of Death*, by Rupert Butler (Hamlyn Paperbacks, Great Britain, 1983), it is now known that Hoess was beaten almost to death prior to making the statements relied upon by the Nuremberg Tribunal. His wife and children were threatened with the firing squad and with deportation to Siberia. In Canada today, Hoess' statement would not be admissible in any court of law. He claimed that an extermination camp called "Wolzek" existed; it is now known there was no such camp. He claimed 2,500,000 people were exterminated in Auschwitz and that a further 500,000 died of disease; today, no historian can uphold these figures. It is obvious that Hoess was willing to say anything, sign anything and do anything to stop the torture and to try to save himself and his family.

Mayer also calls for "excavations at the killing sites and in their immediate environs..." to determine more about the gas chambers. Two such forensic studies have now been made. The first was conducted in 1988 by execution equipment consultant, Fred A.Leuchter, Jr., of Boston, Massachusetts. Leuchter was commissioned by Zündel during his 1988 "false news" trial to examine Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek to determine if the places alleged to have been gas chambers could in fact have been used as such. Leuchter's conclusion, based on examination of the alleged gas chambers and the analysis of samples taken from the walls and floors, was that the sites could not have been used and were not used as homicidal gas chambers. Analysis of the samples taken from the walls of the alleged gas chambers showed either no or extremely small traces (1.1 to 7.9 mg/kg) of cyanide, the chief component of Zyklon B, the insecticide allegedly used by the Nazis to murder

the victims. A forensic examination and subsequent report commissioned by the Auschwitz Museum has confirmed Leuchter's findings that minimal or no traces of cyanide can be found in the sites alleged to have been gas chambers. The significance of this is evident when forensic examination of disinfection facilities at Auschwitz where Zyklon B was used to delouse mattresses and clothing showed massive traces of cyanide (1050 mg/kg) in the walls and floor. The Auschwitz Museum still maintains that the sites were used as gas chambers, but obviously the results of these forensic reports has thrown the issue open to further investigation. In fact, further examinations are being planned by Polish authorities. A third study of the problem was made this year by the Austrian engineer Walter Loeftl. Loeftl called the alleged mass extermination of Jews in gas chambers "technically impossible." Loeftl is not a right-wing fanatic. He is the president of Austria's Chamber of Engineers and a respected expert witness in court cases.

So what will constitute "Holocaust denial"? Those who so vehemently advocate criminal prosecution of "Holocaust deniers" seem to be living still in the world of 1946 where the Nuremberg Tribunal has just given its judgment concerning what happened to the Jews during World War II. But the findings of the Nuremberg Tribunal can no longer be assumed to be valid today. Because it relied upon such questionable evidence as that of Rudolf Hoess, more and more of its basic findings are being debunked. The courts of Canada are not the place to resolve historical debates. Why should the taxpayers of Canada in these recessionary times be handed yet another massive bill in the millions of dollars to finance historical debates in criminal courtrooms because some special interest group doesn't like someone's opinion? Whether it is politically correct or not, there is a growing controversy over what happened to the Jews during World War II. ❑

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear George,

I have often wondered if you get as many "hate" letters as I do. You printed my "HAMBURGER RARE" article [see Liberty Bell for September 1993] which was supposed to comment upon the anticipated water-tower painting in Hamburg, New York. I NEVER said that Crazy Horse INVENTED the hamburger. In fact, I never said anyone invented it. Yet, the letters come in arguing about things I never wrote. One must wonder.

So far, three people have pointed out that "Big Horn" should have been "Little Big Horn". OK, I slipped up. Anyway, the Montana-South Dakota area, which contains the Black Hills National Park, is so full of Custers, Horns, Little Horns, Big Horns and Big Little Horns and Little Big Horns, that I find it hard to lose sleep over the whole thing. If, somewhere along the line, there were really two Little Big Horns, then we would have to name the larger, "Big Little Big Horn" and the smaller one, "Little Little Big Horn". I failed to mention, however, that papa Crazy Horse had light skin and light hair. Somewhere in the gonadic past, a wayward honkie was doodling around with the local wild-life. This, more than likely, accounts for the intelligence of Crazy Horse. That was not my point.

One fellow labeled the Indians as cannibals, which some were and some were not. Many tribes were as peaceful as an opium den while others were absolutely vicious. I remain continually disturbed over remarks made by many members of the blight-wing who love to paint everything they dislike in the worst of colors. Truth is never served by such nonsense. They also have a rather self-righteous bent whereby, if they don't happen to agree with you, they are compelled to claim you are an idiot. Axiom: If someone agrees with you, then they are obviously intelligent. I find this tendency increases as one is exposed to "higher" education. The greater the number of degrees or titles, the less is

the ability to recognize that one's fly is open. I have yet to determine if a college education makes one stupid or whether only the stupid attend college.

The most interesting yelp came from a person who resented that I used the term "stole" in regard to the appropriation of Indian lands. This fellow is probably a jew, since he inferred that the land, which the Indians roamed over, somehow "belonged" to the white-eyes as a gift from God, much in the same way the Khazars feel they "own" Arab lands. Here is a brief lesson:

I hope we can all agree that the hair, which grows upon my head, belongs to me. In other words, it is my property. Suppose, that for some undisclosed reason, a person named Bill wishes to have my head of hair. Perhaps he wants to stuff a pillow with it or sell it to Cy Sperling. At this point, I may wish to keep it or I may wish to allow Bill to have it.

Case I: I agree that Bill should have it. I may give it to him. I may sell it to him. I may trade it for something of his which I want in return. In any event, we would be in agreement and a voluntary transfer would ensue. This transfer of hair would then be moral. Notice that I did not say "legal" as this word applies to man-made rules which generally have little, or nothing, to do with either morality or ethics.

Case II: I don't want to part with my hair and Bill does not end up with it. I am happy and Bill is not. Bill pouts but the non-transaction is still moral.

Case III: I don't want to part with my hair but Bill ends up by possessing it. Bill is happy and I am not. This is immoral since it involves an INVOLUNTARY transfer of property. All involuntary transfers of property are immoral. They may be legal, as in the case of taxes, welfare and so on, Hillary's communistic sick-care plan, but the immorality remains. Whenever an involuntary transfer of property takes place, we call it "theft", or that something was "stolen". There also exists a legal definition of theft which is designed to insulate the rulers from the serfs. I shy from

legal things as "legality" generally implies immorality.

The Indians did not view land as property in the sense we use the term. The land "belonged" to them and at the same time it did not belong to them. It was their land, but it never could be bought, sold or given away. The Island of Manhattan was "sold" for such a small price because the Indians were befuddled over the white-man's notions about property. Besides, all of the turkeys and deer were gone anyway so the island was not worth very much to the Indians by then.

It is true, that the Indians could not produce a piece of paper, full of signatures and seals, which "proved" that it was theirs. However, no matter how you slice it, moving in and appropriating land that the Indians NEEDED to sustain their life was ABSOLUTELY IMMORAL. It was an involuntary transfer of the use of the land which made it theft. If we have a right to live, then we have a right to sustain that life. Americans infringed upon the Indian's right to sustain their lives.

The Americans did to the Indians what the Israelis are doing to the Palestinians. Many Americans approve of the Israeli conquests in the same way they approved of the Americans' conquest. I will not argue about the "right of conquest" superseding or negating morality, but will conclude with: The Americans STOLE property from the Germans during, and after, World War II. The Israelis STOLE land from the Palestinians. The Americans STOLE land from the Indians.

Yours in hate,
Robert Frenz
PO Box 433, Buffalo, NY, 14223

***

Dear George,

The October issue of Liberty Bell has arrived and been consumed with the usual intellectual relish. I must say that the articles by Robert Frenz were most interesting. I admit that I misjudged the venerable Robert early into my sub-

scription to Liberty Bell, and am sorry for that misjudgment. As you recall, I took him severely to task late last year in a letter to you that you published. I am now trying to force my fork into this tough bit of crow blackening my plate. What a foul taste! Anyway, keep up the good work, friend Frenz.

How hard it is to pry open these welded skulls that shield the brains of boobus americanus. How much easier it would be if the hemispheres were bolted together rather than welded. Boobus americanus is the errant Aryan we are trying to reach and rescue; Congoidii and other hyphenated types we hope to repel instead.

Perhaps the youth of boobus americanus should be the target of our message. The youth are generally in rebellion against the establishment, and we could use this attitude to our advantage. After all, we have no love for this tyranny that now comprises the establishment either.

The question is, how do we contact the youth in number? [Well, you may want to contact the following individuals / organizations that are doing a fine job trying to rescue our YOUTH from the, as Dr. Oliver would say, boobhatcheries, and the brainwashing media: Rick Cooper, Box 328, The Dalles, OR 97058; Gerhard Lauck, Box 6414, Lincoln, NE 68506; JM, Box 65, Fallbrook, CA 92028; Dixie Press, Box 608, Raleigh, NC 27601. And don't forget, since all of them, as we do, operate on the tightest of budgets, to include a generous donation to cover printing and mailing expenses!—Ed.] We need to package our message so that it appears as an exciting avant garde endeavour that is slightly dangerous and one that requires effort and sacrifice; a movement of exclusivity with a strong bonding sense. (Despite all this hoopla re multi-culturalism and "equality", youths still are moved by a sense of belonging to an elite group of common heritage.) Ideals of our movement are high and they are very appealing to the fair-minded of all ages.

Let's go! truth lovers; rationalists. Time is a-wasting!

P.S.: I also appreciate the writings of Prof. R.P. Oliver and those of J.B. Campbell.

E.H.H., Arkansas

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear Landsmann:

Did you hear that insolent trash, Clinton, imply that whites who refused to vote for black racist Dinkins were somehow guilty of something? Blacks in New York vote a straight racist ticket. 97% voted for Dinkins in the last election! And they will again this time. But it won't be enough because the Jewish vote fraud machine will be against him this time. Dinkins has dared to displease the Jews despite handing over control of the city finances to Jew Normal Steisel. He also angered Spics by refusing to share patronage loot with them like former mayors did. His open racism has even angered a few white Liberals enough for them to vote against him. White Conservatives in New York are a meaningless remnant, however they will also vote against the colored mayor. Thus, Dinkins is sure to be defeated. Does this mean there will be any change in NYC? No, because the white candidate, Guiliani, is the same thing as Dinkins, only better hidden. Guiliani supports "gay rights" including AIDS speading. He is an anti-white ultra Liberal. He is running on a "Republican-Liberal" fusion ticket. Jew David Harth is running his campaign. His running mate, Badillio, is married to a Jewess. It would be better for whites if open racist Dinkins were elected again. The issue would then be clearer.

Niggers here in New York have lately become very Jew conscious. I learned of Badillio's wife being a Jewess from the head of the black policemen's union who commented, on a radio show, that Badillio was unfit to represent colored people because he is married to a Jewess! Another prominent nigger just called for aid to Egypt and Israel to be halted so that the money could be given to blacks instead. This, of course, was blasphemy. What a Jew has stolen is

his forever, in his mind. To the Jew mind the spoils of White America are already his and the thought of giving up any of them drives him to shrieks of rage. Outrage! The average white may still be blind to the Jew but the average nigger no longer is.

A recent *Liberty Bell* article condemned the Pope for, among other things, encouraging human reproduction. I consider this rather fatuous. Having children is the way a race projects itself into the future and squeezes out living space for itself in a very competetive world. If whites don't want to have children for economic or other reasons, it is futile to rail at coloreds for not copying their racial suicide. A recent article on abortion revealed that 44% of abortions in the U.S. are to niggers and another 10% to spics. Figures for Jews weren't mentioned, but I know they practice abortion heavily so they must add, at least, another 6% to the non-white total. Thus, overall, whites, with about 75% of the U.S. population, have 40% of abortions while our racial enemies have 60%. This is a damn good deal for whites. Our goal should be to reduce white abortion to near zero (many white abortions may be of colored babies!) while providing taxpayer financed abortions to non-whites. The government is moving in the direction of requiring state funded abortions to vermin on welfare. This is cleverly being sold to women as a "right" they haven been too long denied!

Starting about 1985, the Jew banks needed to increase their cash flow, so they decided to addict niggers to smoking cocaine, formerly a vice of the rich. They developed and popularized crack. Since then, about 1,100,000 brain-damaged negro vermin have been born to crack using sluts. These animals began entering the NYC school system in 1991-92. They are even dumber and more savage than the normal nigger bastards. To pretend to educate them requires special classes at a cost of over $15,000 per year per nigger compared to the usual $3,500. About the year 2,000, these

crazed savages will be old enough to start major stealing and killing sprees and they will make the current racial crime wave look like nothing by comparison. These animals are the best argument for federally funded abortions one could imagine. Aborting a white baby is a crime. Aborting a colored one is a blessing.

PS: Due to a typo, a letter of mine that appeared in *Liberty Bell* earlier called Sharpton a "rapist" instead of "racist." Sharpton is an obvious racist but I have no evidence to show he is a rapist.

Yours truly,
S.R., New York State

⁂

Dear George,

...Well, Demjanjuk must be home by now. Imagine the kikes putting handcuffs on him as they took him to the airplane! What a typically slimy trick, trying to criminalize him in the eyes of the world as a parting shot. Somehow we must exploit his acquital because it is proof that Jewish eyewitnesses are liars— even the top Jews in Israel don't believe them! Persecution of these nice old men is probably finished. Eyewitness testimony is dead.

Remember the one named Rubinstein, who'd told the U.S. Army that he'd killed "Ivan the Terrible" in 1943? Then Demjanjuk's attorney was thrown out of a window. The backup attorney went to his funeral and had acid thrown in his eyes. The other day, when the Supreme Court announced the acquital, the news media identified one of the spectators in court as the acid-thrower! Unbelievable.

By God, if they intend to outlaw vitamins in December, can you picture what they want to do to us?

Yours truly,
J.B. Campbell, California

⁂

Dear Mr. Dietz,

The *Liberty Bell* is probably the only journal in America that permits bare knuckle, free swinging debates on varied subjects in the true traditions of free speech and press

[*...and that is the reason why we are constantly limping with at least one foot, trying to get the bills paid and keep our head above water! —Ed.*]. Probably the only reason that you aren't sued for your audacity is that you are dirt poor so there is no money to be made by our parasitical legal system [*How right you are! —Ed.*]

My favorite writer is Dr. Oliver, whose endless knowledge is astounding and his sarcasm rivals the great Westbrook Pegler. There is much to be learned from all your contributors.

Back to the gas chambers. I had previously concluded that the Revisionists overplayed the explosive dangers of the Cyanide. Last Month, and I forgot the exact source, the media reported that a lady had released all at once 30 fumigation bombs, the kind you buy at any hardware store, in her pest infested home. Well, would you believe it, she blew up her house. The gas did attain an explosive concentration and found a pilot light for an ignition source. So much for my theory.

Yours truly,
R.T., California

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp. hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" — Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***. Order #01013. Sale priced: single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

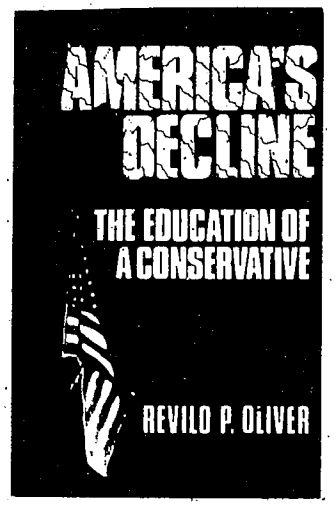

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Clinton's Insidious Agenda

by

Steve Kelley

page 26

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R. P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
Thank "AIDS", page 1; New Books, page 4; Technological Lying, page 19. — *Dr. Charles E. Weber:* The Essential Correlation, page 26. Reflections on an Informative But Deeply Disturbing Book, page 32. — She Cannot Comprehend Anything, *by The Prof,* page 37. — Is There a Black Christ in Your Future, *by Allan Callahan,* page 40. How the British Play Gulf, *by RAM,* Vienna, page 44. — *Liberty Bell* Index 1993, page 53.

VOL. 21 - NO. 4 DECEMBER 1993

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

THANK "AIDS"

The lethal disease, now epidemic throughout the world, commonly called Acquired Immunity Deficiency and designated by the acronym "AIDS," or called the African Plague, from its origin on the black continent, has bestowed on us one great benefit: it induced intensive study of our body's immune system, which is now recognized as the physiological mechanism that makes life possible.

Virtually the whole of the September issue of the *Scientific American* is devoted to a series of ten articles that describe the structure and functioning of the immune system, so far as they are known. Needless to say, I am not competent to appraise the validity of the articles, written by twelve authors, who are presumably highly qualified experts in five distinct fields of research. With the Judaization of scientific work, we must always be cautious and wary of elaborate hoaxes, but I can do no more than remark on the obvious fact that the studies are vitiated by the need to pretend there are no biological differences between the several species that are called human.[1]

We are told, for example (p. 99), that it is puzzling that "Some homosexual men in the U.S. who have been infected with HIV for at least 11 years show as yet no signs of damage to their immune systems." That should have suggested reference to the one scientific study known to me which gives, indirectly, a measure of the racial factor in the

1. This pretense is maintained although a formal recognition of racial differences has been necessary in surgical operations, since it is known that Congoids, Indians, perhaps other "minorities," are so constituted physiologically that a graft or transplanted organ from a White person would be deadly to them. See *Science News*, 7 April 1990, p. 223.

disease.[2] This indicated that the European, predominantly Aryan, peoples had a much higher resistance to the infection than other races. And although there is no mention of it in this article, it has long been known that a racial peculiarity of Congoids causes females of that race to transmit the disease by normal sexual intercourse with males.[3]

A correspondent, who studies obituaries and consults coroners and medical examiners, reports that in the area around New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson, the deaths from the African Plague are approximately these:

Blacks	40%
Mestizos	20%
Jews[4]	35%
Whites	5%

The epidemic, we are told, had infected 19,500,000 persons by the end of 1992, and by the year 2000 will have infected between forty and one hundred ten million persons, according to varying estimates of the speed of transmission. But only if we ponder occasional hints (e.g., p. 105) will we perceive that the great majority of infected persons (and almost all infected women) are in "developing countries," inhabited by races that are unalterably our natural enemies.

One encounters obiter in these articles items of particular interest, of which I shall mention only three.

Travel by air greatly facilitates and expedites the spread of epidemic diseases (p. 139). Persons who have been infected may now reach a destination almost anywhere on the globe before symptoms of the disease appear.

2. See *Liberty Bell,* April 1988, pp. 5-7.

3. This, by the way, was made obvious in the course of an article in the *Scientific American,* May 1992, pp. 58-66.

4. The high incidence of the disease and mortality from it among Jews is confirmed by a list of 386 "celebrities" (chiefly persons known in such areas of activity as motion pictures, the theater, television, and the "arts") who had died of "AIDS." Almost all were Jews. The list was distributed by Aryan Nations in January 1992.

A new variety of influenza appeared at Peking (now called Beijing) in November 1989. Between April and September 1990 it reached India, Australia, New Zealand, and South Africa. Between October and March 1991 it reached the United States and Canada, and it became epidemic in most of Europe, April 1991-March 1992.

All life is a struggle to survive in an unending war against other species. That is true even of bacilli and perhaps even virus. Tuberculosis was nearly made extinct by the efficacy of drugs of therapeutic power,[5] but a new and even more virulent strain of the bacillus (p. 144) resists all known drugs.

There are diseases, somewhat misleadingly called autoimmune, such as multiple sclerosis, which seem to be caused by a kind of civil war in the immune system (pp. 107-109). One probable cause is incompatibility between certain genes in the parents that engendered the diseased offspring, but the author of the article carefully refrains from inquiring about the possible effect of heredity.

There are occasional references to "the triumph of modern immunology" that is illustrated by the disgusting picture on p. 52. The "triumph" consisted of upsetting the balance of nature by greatly reducing the incidence of such diseases as diphtheria and poliomyelitis among pickaninnies in Africa, and thus contributing to the fantastic and catastrophic proliferation of the lower races that constitutes the one really serious pollution of the planet and can be checked only by massacres on a scale that will appall the "Liberals" and other "do-gooders" who are guilty of causing the disaster.

This calls our attention to a different immune system, which also determines the life and death of species. There are spiritual immune systems as well as a physical ones. Like all animals, races have innate instincts developed by

5. But, ironically, was in the meantime a chief cause of cancer of the lungs, since a "do-gooder" organization persuaded a great many individuals to expose themselves frequently to X-rays in order to be sure that they had not contracted tuberculosis in the few months since the preceding examination!

evolution to ensure the survival of the species. Our spiritual immune system, perhaps fatally damaged by the potent mental virus, Christianity (including the Marxian reformation and sentimental humanitarianism), with which it has been infected for twenty centuries, did not protect us against the folly of meddling with other races to accelerate their proliferation, thus producing an ever increasing surplus population of several billion that will have to be killed, in one way or another, if the planet is to remain habitable. Even the witlings who call themselves "Liberal intellectuals" and are merely the Jews' stooges are at last perceiving, or at least admitting they see, the disaster they brought upon us, and it is typical of them that they cause a catastrophe and then moan about it and blame "society" for their crime against nature.

NEW BOOKS

The most convenient and copious collection of authoritative opinions about the world's parasites in English is *Judaism in Action,* compiled by a writer who, by an apt allusion, calls himself Apion.[1] It was first published from typewritten copy in 1963, augmented in 1964, and usually distributed in a paperbacked volume that also included a reprint of Arnold S. Leese's *Jewish Ritual Murder* (London, 1938) and a reprint of *The Protocols and World Revolution,* published in this country at Boston by the highly respected firm of Small, Maynard & Co., an offence for which the Holy Race smashed the publishers financially to make them an object lesson to Aryans who venture to displease their God-given Masters.

Judaism in Action is now available separately in a new edition, which reproduces the old, page for page, in more legible type, published by the Sons of Liberty in Metairie, Louisiana, and available from Jane's Book Service (P.O. Box 3622, Reno, Nevada; 89505) for $10,00, postpaid. (Leese's *Ritual Murder* may be obtained from Liberty Bell Publications for $2.00 + postage.)

• John Charmley's *Churchill: the End of Glory* (New York; Harcourt, Brace, 1993) is a useful supplement to

1. Apion was a distinguished Greek scholar, known to his contemporaries as 'The Toiler' (μοχθος), because of his phenomenal industry and application to study and research, and 'the clarion of the universe' (*cymbalum mundi*), either because his books were as startling as a clash of cymbals in a religious ceremony or, as Tiberius would have it, because he so loudly proclaimed his opinions. He succeeded the prodigiously industrious Didymus as head of the Alexandrian school of philology, founded by the great Aristarchus. He seems first to have visited Rome in the time of Tiberius, who was impatient of philological inquiry and evidently disliked Apion. In A.D. 40 he appeared before the Emperor Gaïus as a representative of the people of Alexandria to complain about the insolence and arrogance of the Sheenies, who had taken over a quarter of the city as their ghetto, but insisted on issuing from their opulent ghetto to harass the civilized population and "demonstrate" to disrupt theatrical performances and athletic contests. He wrote a learned treatise on the antiquities of Egypt, about which the elder Pliny considered him an authority, and another on the beliefs, practices, and tricks of the Magi, also cited by Pliny. All of his many works (some probably written in a jocular or satirical style that contemporaries misunderstood) are now lost, except for small fragments and except for a passage that is known to everyone, the famous story of Androcles and the Lion. The contents of a part of his work on Egypt may be inferred from the work by Josephus that is commonly given the title "Against Apion," although the alternative title, "Against the Greeks," is more accurate, since Josephus denounces and tries to ridicule civilized writers who do not believe the tall tales in the "Old Testament" and therefore do not acknowledge the God-given superiority of Yahweh's Yids. Josephus, as a typical Jewish apologist, concocted an absurd story about the ghastly death by which Yahweh punished Apion for his failure to venerate God's Children and particularly for having ridiculed the divine rite of circumcision: an ulcer on Apion's penis made circumcision necessary; the operation was followed by gangrene, and he died in terrible agony. This typical fabrication may be compared to the Jews' revenge on Titus, who besieged and captured Jerusalem in A.D. 69-70. They averred that Yahweh, who hadn't been able to save his Holy City from the Roman legions, created a gnat that flew up Titus's nose and began to eat his brain, inflicting on him exquisite torments until he finally died, after the brain-nourished gnat had attained the size of a swallow, as was proved when it issued from Titus's skull!

David Irving's magistral *Churchill's War.*[2] It details Churchill's entire career from his boyhood and thus covers what Mr. Irving had to treat very summarily, the many years of tortuous political twisting by which Churchill's overwhelming and ruthless ambition sought the power he eventually attained.

Mr. Charmley has a biographer's natural partiality for the subject of his labors, but does not conceal the grim fact that Churchill was an unmitigated and probably fatal disaster to the British people. Since he needed a war to become Prime Minister, he committed treason by conspiring with Franklin Roosevelt to get a catastrophic war started in Europe and to undermine the honest but weak Neville Chamberlain, who knew, of course, that there was no rational justification for a war with Germany, which was in no sense a menace to England and could have become a great and powerful ally. Churchill deliberately sacrificed the British Empire to create a war in which he was ready to kill any number of Britons and ruin the nation to please his Jewish masters and gratify his own pathological vanity. He, more than any other one man, destroyed Great Britain, and one wonders whether he perceived before he died that he had been merely Roosevelt's stooge.

Although Churchill, after he ruined himself by speculation when the inflationary bubble burst in 1929 and Yiddish "friends" undertook to restore and manage his finances, was merely a hireling of his paymasters, Mr. Charmley assumes that he was animated by a noble thirst for the glory of stout hearts, shining swords, and great deeds. That is more than doubtful. It must not be forgotten that Winston was the lineal descendant of the first Duke of Marlborough (1650-1722), whom many regard as Britain's

2. Volume I, Bullsbrook, Western Australia; Veritas Publishing Co., 1987; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $20.00 + postage. The eagerly awaited Volume II has not yet appeared, partly, one hears, because the Australian publisher is being harassed by the traitors who govern Australia for the Jews and are preparing, as rapidly as they dare, for the liquidation of the Australian people.

greatest military strategist and tactician, as he was certainly the most rapacious, ruthless, and perfidious.[3] Winston did not inherit his great ancestor's military genius, but he did inherit his morality.

• The extent to which Churchill's maniacal hatred of Adolf Hitler (if that was more than a master rhetorician's pretext to cover his secret motives) not only drove Great Britain into an insane war against Germany but involved

3. Born John Churchill, he became an artful courtier and, aided by his sister, who was the King's mistress, he gained the confidence of King James II, who ennobled him while Churchill was conspiring against him, and made him commander of the royal army sent to meet the invaders from Holland in 1688; by shameless treachery, seldom equaled in recorded history, Churchill betrayed the King and joined the invaders, taking most of the army with him, thus leaving his benefactor virtually helpless. He was the strategist of the army that defeated King James' Irish and French forces at the Battle of the Boyne in 1690. King William knew better than to trust the traitor, but made Churchill commander of the British Army until Churchill's wholesale solicitation of bribes and extortion of money from subordinate officers was exposed. There seems be no proof of the rumor then current that Churchill was conspiring against King William on behalf of Charles, the son of King James, but that would have been in character. The devotion of his clever wife, who early obtained an ascendent influence over Princess Anne, restored Churchill to his command when Anne became Queen. Commander of the British Army, he, by a long series of brilliant victories, broke the military power of Louis XIV and greatly contributed to Britain's emergence as a great world power. It is nearly certain that he repeatedly, after attaining a decisive victory over the French, accepted lavish bribes not to follow up his victory and to permit the French to retire in good order. He thus not only further enriched himself but prolonged the war, ensuring for himself an opportunity for more victories and more glory. The bribes seem to have been transmitted through the sleazy Sheeny who called himself Solomon de Medina and who, in his official capacity of Army Contractor, was always at Churchill's elbow and, it is believed, also obtained for him the services of the Jews' world-wide espionage network. Churchill was probably the richest man in England and, haloed by such military glory as few have ever attained, certainly the most influential until 1711, when his enemies were able to expose in the Parliament his receipt of a annual stipend of £6000 from Jews in Holland.

betrayal of the British who lived overseas is set forth cogently by David Day in *The Great Betrayal: Britain, Australia, and the Onset of the Pacific War, 1939-1942* (Sydney, New South Wales; Angus & Robertson, 1988).[4] Britain had officially taken responsibility for the defense of Australia against her enemies, but Churchill deliberately blocked all efforts to provide for the defense of that great part of the Empire, and was the real architect of the collapse of British power at Singapore and elsewhere in the Far East. In other words, Churchill made England betray her kinsmen in the Southern Hemisphere, and the Australians, finding themselves deserted and alone, quite naturally were alienated from the Mother Country. Churchill and Roosevelt even discussed whether they could openly permit the Japanese to occupy Australia and butcher the Englishmen there. The Japanese would have done so eventually, had not Roosevelt, in his haste to rush American cannon-fodder to serve the Jews in their war against Germany, unwillingly created a diversion by forcing Japan to attack Pearl Harbor.[5]

If one were not wary of superlatives, he would be tempted to call the part-Jewish Roosevelt the most evil anthropoid known to history.

• Edward Shepherd Creasy's *Fifteen Decisive Battles of the World* (from Marathon to Waterloo), which you probably read as a boy, was first published in 1851 and was out-of-print for many years. It was reprinted in 1992 by the Landpost Press (now located in Ocean City, Maryland) and may be obtained from Liberty Bell Publications, $22.50 hardbound, $10.50 paperback + 15% postage.

Since Creasy wrote, some additional historical sources have become available; there have been some relevant archaeological discoveries; the battlefields have been measured and allowance made for subsequent changes in topography; and the evolutions of the opposing armies have been critically studied by military experts. If, therefore, you are interested in any of Creasy's fifteen or other decisive battles as a student of military tactics, you should turn to the appropriate volume in the series of works by the foremost military historian of our time, General John F. C. Fuller (1878-1966), or, for a general conspectus, consult the three volumes of his *Military History of the Western World* (New York, Funk & Wagnalls, 1955-1957). But for a perspective of the several battles' effect on our civilization, you may read Creasy with pleasure and furthermore be instructed in the sublime self-confidence of our civilization when it was near its acme. Creasy, who was inclined to pacifism, hoped for an enduring peace in Europe, knowing that the rest of the world did not matter, and not foreseeing that our race, which then held undisputed dominion over the planet, had been so weakened by the Christian superstition that the enemies of all mankind could induce the suicidal frenzy of what now seem to be its last days.

• I should have noticed before this the rather charming work of Phillip Perotti, *The Greek Generals Talk* (University of Illinois Press, 1986). It is modern fiction, comparable to Dares and Dictys and the other numerous forgeries in Antiquity that purported to be the memoirs of participants in the Trojan War, but, of course, there is in this book no intent to deceive and no malicious itch to convict Homer of prejudice and falsehood. The author imagines that twelve kings, each of whom had led contingents of his own people against Troy under the overall command of Agamemnon and survived the war to return to his own land and resume rule over his people, have grown old and infirm, and each imparts to a visitor his reminiscences of the great war in which he fought in his long-past youth. Of course, none of them in his senile retirement foresees that after he dies the Dorian Invasions (and possibly drastic

4. The book was reprinted in the United States (New York, W. W. Norton, 1989.) I suppose it is still available from the American publisher.

5. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* July 1989, pp. 1-6.

climatic changes) will shatter Mycenaean civilization and plunge Greece into Dark Ages that will last for three or four centuries, or that a Homer will arise who will narrate some episodes of the Trojan War in verse of incomparable majesty and beauty.[6] Each narrative is well imagined and told with a delightful realism. It would be an impertinence to subject to a rigorous philological and historical analysis stories that you can read with unalloyed pleasure,

• Adam Parfrey has collected and edited, under the title *Apocalypse Culture* (New York, Amok Press, *s.a.*), a series of thirty-four items, mostly essays, chosen to illustrate the "culture" that prevails in the great insane asylum that lies between the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, a "culture" which, as the editor says, is as winsome as a pox-ridden corpse. The second item, appropriately, is an interview with a female necrophiliac, who has copulated with about forty male corpses and is eager for more. (If you ask, For God's sake, *how?,* she gives you a fairly explicit hint from which you may infer the rest.) She says that there are many who share her notion of pleasure. The editor evidently did not know that, years ago, Kenneth de Courcy, a few weeks before the British government imprisoned him to shut him up, reported in his *Intelligence Digest* that the chief of the force that is intent on the abolition of our

6. Needless to say, this beauty cannot be even suggested by any translation. If, perchance, you had the good fortune to attend an educational institution and learned the Attic Greek normally taught to undergraduates without going on to Homer, you should not be deterred by the peculiarities of the older form of the language. I think you would need only a school textbook, the parts of the Iliad edited by J. G. Sitlington Sterrett (Cincinnati, American Book Co., 1907; reprinted several times), which contains an admirably concise summary of Homeric Greek; from that you could go on to the complete text of both epics edited by Van Leeuwen (Lugduni Batavorum [= Leiden], 1912-1917), which restores what was probably the phonetic orthography of Homer's language and is more perspicuous than the usual critical editions, which are based on the extant manuscripts, all of which reflect the Athenian recension of the great poems.

nations and civilization, presumably a Rothschild, was a necrophiliac. We may therefore soon see a national movement for the "liberation" of necrophiliacs, perverts whom the jewspapers will doubtless call Jolly Boys and Girls, and your children will be taught to respect and sample the "jolly life-style."

The collection is roughly divided into four sections: Theologies, Art, Science, and Politics. The last item is an essay on "Masonic Symbolism in the Assassination of John F, Kennedy," by James S. Downard and Michael A. Hoffman II, with an introductory essay by the latter.[7]

The items vary greatly in interest. The most valuable and informative is the editor's "Eugenics, the Orphaned Science," with its many quotations from eminent authorities. The most ingenious is Hakim Bey's "Quantum Mechanics and Chaos Theory," which addicts of one or both currently fashionable paradoxes should by all means read.

• The indefatigable Juan Maler has added a fourteenth volume to his series of books on the destruction of our world by Freemasonry, *Bankrott!* (Buenos Aires, Verlag Juan Maler, Belgrano 165, 8400 Bariloche).[8] It is amazingly comprehensive in its survey of the present situation, with data and quotations from a myriad of diverse sources, and, but for the author's obstinacy in overlooking the primacy of the race

7. Mr. Hoffman has two other booklets on the same general subject, *Masonic Assassination* (1978) and *The Secrets of Masonic Mind Control* (1989). He has also written on the first trial of Ernst Zündel for doubting the Yids' impudent Holohoax, *The Great Holocaust Trial* (1985) and the *Psychology and Epistemology of Holocaust Newspeak* (1986). All are available from his Wiswell Ruffin House, P.O. Box 236, Dresden, New York (14441). I have recently devoted two little articles to his booklet on the "White Slaves" of the Colonial Era.

8. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* February 1993, pp. 11-12. In a footnote I reported instructions that orders for Herr Maler's books should be sent to an address in Germany, but from the present volume I infer that that arrangement has been canceled and that orders should now be sent directly to Argentina.

that is the implacable enemy of all mankind (*hostes generis humani*), cogent in its presentation of the total collapse of our culture and the imminent End of History in a sense deeper than that used in currently glib comments on the junking of the Marxist Utopia.

The systematic destruction of Aryan culture and undermining of our civilization was begun in 1914, when the ideologues of the Liberal Party forced Britain into a war against Germany, and had by our time become so complete that the only currently potent social system was based on the proletariat, the dregs of society,—and now even that unnatural conception of a state has lost its force since the Jews decided to remodel and redecorate the façade of their Russian province. As Herr Maler says:

> Noch nie hat es einen solchen rapiden Ruin einer Weltkultur gegeben wie den Untergang des Sozialismus/Kommunismus. Alles jagt von allen Seiten auf diesen Kreuzungspunkt an. Und an dieser Weltenkreuzung gibt es keine Ampeln. Keiner hat Vorfahrt, keiner braucht anzuhalten. Es gibt kein Tabu mehr, keine Rücksichtnahme, keinen Ehenahmen, keine allgemeingültige Ethik, keine nationale Identität, keine Erinner ung mehr an Vorbilder.

The total collapse of the spurious ideologies leaves only anomia, moral and intellectual anarchy, so long as our people are determined to ignore reality—if, indeed, they have not lost the ability to perceive it.

I recommend *Bankrott!* highly to students of the present who can cope with its multifarious documentation.

I shall return to the subject of Masonry soon, since correspondents have kindly provided me with information ample to answer the question I asked in February.

• The revamping of Russia is still at so early a stage that the overall design of the new façade is not apparent and one cannot predict what colors of paint will be applied to it. It is virtually certain,[9] however, that the Soviet system has been discarded as worn out, and that with it the Marxian religion has been scrapped, to the great distress of "Liberal intellectuals," whose little minds can conceive of no alternative to the faith with which they were programmed.

Douglas Reed, who must be recognized as one of the most brilliant political analysts of this century,[10] perceived, half a century ago, the difference between the Jews' two visible organizations, Communism and Zionism. The latter was a racial imperative, while the former was merely a device for subversion of Aryan societies and could always be replaced with a new one.

That the Soviet state was worn out and would necessarily have to be replaced became obvious long before Gorbachev and the Jewess who supervised him[11] began to

9. It is barely possible that the blueprints call for the creation of such anarchy and dire hardship in Russia as would force Russians to the conclusion that Communism was, after all, the best régime, but that seems extremely improbable.

10. For example, in 1949, when no American considered his prediction as more than fantastic and absurd, he wrote: "The remainder of this century will hear the welkin ring, until the great decisions come, with the cry of 'colour,' 'the colour bar,' and 'down with all discrimination of race, creed, and colour.' It comes, perceptibly, from the two great political forces which the two wars have thrown up on the border of Asia: Soviet Communism and Politicial Zionism." — *Somewhere South of Suez,* (London, Johnathan Cape, 1950; American edition, New York, Devin-Adair, 1951), p. 274. In the same work, he points out that Communism, a tool which the Jews manipulate for their own purposes, is dispensable, while Zionism, which represents their race's inflexible purpose, is not. Reed's principal limitation as an analyst was his wish to preserve Christianity as racial asset; on this point, see especially his *Insanity Fair* (London, Johnathan Cape, 1938). His last work, completed shortly before his death, was *The Controversy of Zion* (Durban, South Africa; Dolphin Press, 1978; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $12.00 + 15%)

11. Raisa is said to have received from the American publisher an advance of $2,000,000 for an autobiography which was not vigorously promoted and had only a very small sale. The "advance" was in the nature of a bouquet of flowers, a small gift to a woman whose real function was understood.

perform on the stage. In 1982 appeared a book by Konstantin Simis, a wealthy Jew who had come from Russia to the United States to join his son, who (naturally!) was a professor in the Johns Hopkins University, *U.S.S.R. —the Corrupt Society.*[12] Simis had been one of the "underground businessmen," almost all of them Jews (of course!), who accumulated vast fortunes by wholesale bribery of Soviet officials—bribery which extended down to mere laborers, who accepted a small wage for doing work which, they knew, was highly illegal and would be savagely punished by Communist law, if the laws were not held in abeyance by bribery. The "underground businessmen" supplied the "black markets" that flourished, almost openly, in every city and town of the Soviet Union, and also by selling and exporting state property to purchasers in countries still partly civilized. For example, the manager of a Soviet factory, if not a Jew himself, could be hired to use the raw materials and labor supplied by the state to manufacture goods for sale in the "black markets," and could even become a little millionaire himself. This vast business was carried on with complete immunity, barring accidents and drunken indiscretion. Russia had become, as Simis said, a land ruled by thieves.

A Sheeny named Eric [!] Margolis on the staff of the *Toronto Sun* recently returned from Russia to report in that paper, 26 August 1993, on the universal corruption in that unfortunate land, where everyone who has a position of some responsibility is frantically exporting his loot to Israel, Europe, and North America. He takes his departure from a Jew named Dimitri Yakoubovsy, who was Yeltsin's "chief crime-buster" and was revently found in Toronto, living in a mansion that cost $4,800,000, with an income

12. New York, Simon & Shuster, 1982. Simis' original title, *U.S.S.R., the Land of Kleptocracy,* was vetoed by the publisher, who wanted a title more perspicuous to uneducated Americans. The substance of the book was anticipated by Simis's article, "Russia's Underground Millionaires," in *Fortune,* 29 June 1981.

sufficient to maintain six bodyguards in addition to the usual domestic staff. He has an even richer brother who flitted to Israel when it seemed expedient to leave their Russian prey. A man who was until recently the Mayor of Moscow took 15% of every municipal contract and even maintained a special office to handle bribes and pay-offs. Oil, timber, and minerals are sold to Western purchasers at low prices in return for adequate payments under the table.

When Margolis was in Moscow, "the KGB was even offering to sell secret documents. I was horrified [Margolis continues], State secrets are supposed to be stolen. Buying them direct from the KGB seems indecent and immoral."

He could have added that the Secret Police also do dirty work on contract. They seem recently to have manufactured, doubtless on order, "floor plans, photographs, and letters," supposedly found in "recently opened KGB files," to document a book, presumably written in English, by a noted Yiddish yowler, Jean-Claude Pressac, *The Crematoria of Auschwitz: the Machinery of Mass Murder,* which was published at the end of September by "France's National Committee for Scientific [!] Research." The "documentation" reportedly proves that "a dozen private German companies competed for lucrative contracts to build and equip the [marvellous] gas chambers and ovens" that the wicked Germans used to exterminate with cyanide gas millions or billions of sacred Sheenies and then reduce them to ashless holy smoke.

Needless to say, it is implicitly preposterous to claim that such documents could have remained hidden in Soviet archives during all the years in which the Jews' Communist state worked so hard to bolster up the Holohoax that an American writer was able to claim, with persuasive documentation, that the "Holocaust" was "made in Russia."[13]

13. See *The Holocaust, Made in Russia: a Collection of "Eye Witness" and "Survivor" Fairy Tales,* by Jack Ketch [i.e., Carlos Porter], which was published by Liberty Bell Publications, c. 1988, but is, I understand, no longer available.

According to the press, Boris Yeltsin, the Jews' currently featured song-and-dance man on the Russian stage, has assumed dictatorial powers, comparable to Stalin's, with the support of the Russian military, and with the beatific blessing of our jewspapers, which would be screaming at the wailing wall, in every editorial office, if half as much had been done by an Aryan government to maintain order in its country. Among other laudable acts, Yeltsin has acted to suppress "rightists" and "reactionaries."

If you are interested in Pamyat and the other organizations that the haloed Yeltsin is trying to eradicate, you cannot do better than peruse the three hundred and thirty pages of Walter Laqueur's *Black Hundred, the Rise of the Extreme Right in Russia* (New York, Harper-Collins, 1993; $27.50). The writer's primary purpose, I need not tell you, is to denigrate and vilify everyone who doesn't venerate Yahweh's Children, but, so far as I can tell, when you have made allowance for that Kikish clamor, the underlying facts are probably correct enough. And you will be rewarded with reproductions of awfully unthinkable cartoons, such as one which portrays Gorbachev and Yeltsin as dogs being taken, on leashes, for a walk by their hooked-nose, rat-faced owner.

I am sorry that Laqueur, who writes with a clever simulation of scholarly detachment, missed an item that might have given him apoplexy. According to the *Illustrierte Neue Welt* (Vienna), August-September 1993, p. 17, the foremost Russian newspaper, *Pravda,* long the official organ of the Communist party, published, apropos of the "mysterious" murder of three ecclesiastics of the Orthodox Church, a disquisition on the ancient and modern Jewish rite of ritual murder of *goyim* as blood-sacrifices to Yahweh, a practice which is authoritatively sanctioned in the Babylonian Talmud.[14] According to the author, Dimitri Gerasimov, the

14. The most concise guide to this subject is Arnold Leese's booklet, which I mentioned at the beginning of this article. According to Mr. Leese, *goy* children are the preferred sacrificial victims, but adults, especially if they are supposedly endued with Christian sanctity, may also be used.

holy murders are now carried out regularly by the Lubavitcher sect of extremely pious Jews. (Is it not a striking coincidence that the correspondent whom I mentioned in *Liberty Bell,* September 1993, p.18, n. 27, believed that the contingent of Lubavitchers in this country is "responsible for the annual disappearance of a number of children of *goyim*"?) The article, needless to say, gave conniption fits to the Jewish owners of the *Neue Welt,* and I do not know what it would have done to Laqueur.

• Evan Arthur McCallum has written and published a burlesque narrative to illumine one of the most vital historical problems now before us, *Horus Saves: Conquest by Religion.*[15] The proper names in the narrative seem designed to be bizarrely jumbled. Some are spelled correctly (Krishna, Druids), some are slightly misspelled (Woroaster, Bersia, Baul), some are a little more deformed (Essenes = Wasseene), some replaced by analogues (Jesus = Horus) or by odd epithets (Jewry = Genius), and some are simply travestied (Jerusalem = Bumslumdeedum). The scene is Palestine and the time is c. A.D. 30, but there are numerous anachronisms and anachorisms. The one link with an historical character is with a Sheeny named Saul, commonly called Paul, who, it is virtually certain, really existed and seems to have invented and peddled a doctrine which later became known as Christianity, although it cannot be ascertained precisely what he purveyed, since every sect forged letters in his name to confirm its own preferences in superstition.[16]

The bodies of the biped cattle must, of course, be drained of blood before they die, as is done with quadruped cattle in the nauseating Yiddish rite of ritual slaughter.

15. Orders for copies of the booklet should be sent the author, Suite 211, 630 North Tustin Avenue, Orange, California (92667), $4.26 postpaid; two copies for $8.02; five copies, $17.50.

16. If, for example, we had the letters of Paul published by the Marcionists, who were probably the largest Christian sect before their leading competitors got their hands on the Roman government and

The plot begins with a Jewish capitalist, named Leveraged Buyout, whose mind is stimulated by his psychiatrist, Sigmond Hog, who points out a way whereby the Genius (i.e., Jews), who dare not try to defy openly civilized peoples whom they hate, can attack, undermine, and eventually destroy those peoples by means of a specious and utopian superstition. Leveraged, with his son, Enhanced Truth, enlists the services of Baul of Tobasco, an itinerant merchant, who with his slaves travels in a caravan throughout Palestine, vending anything that will yield a big profit, such as condoms and pornography.[17] Baul took a leading part in persuading the Roman governor to consent to the crucifixion of five Wasseene crack-pots, and was anxious to devise a means of penetrating with others of his race into the territories of civilized people and swindling them of some of their possessions, especially the land that was needed if the predatory race was to survive and multiply.[18]

Leveraged Buyout and his son commission Baul to ascertain by investigation precisely what form of a universal religion would be the most efficient means by which the greedy barbarians could plunder and destroy the Romans and, indeed, all civilized peoples of the world. Baul accordingly travels hither and yon to consult sources of authoritative information, including an erudite Greek scholar named Fatso Greaseball. The burlesque narrative is ludicrous and you will often laugh as you read.

If, however, you wish to forgo the fun, you may confine yourself to reading the principles and considerations that ruled in the elaboration of the fantastic religion called Christianity. The author has obligingly printed all those passages in bold-face type.

Mr. McCallum's purpose, of course, was to state clearly the historical theory that Christianity was deliberately devised by Jewish hatred to poison the minds of our race and drive us to the doom that seems now imminent. This thesis cannot be categorically refuted; whether it is so cogent as to warrant general acceptance is a question that cannot be discussed here, but to which I hope to return in some later issue of this periodical.

TECHNOLOGICAL LYING

Some months ago in *Liberty Bell* I mentioned the consequences of the application to photography of the technique of digital recording that made possible, for example, the computers that are now in use everywhere and probably in your own home.

The New Scientist (London), 16 October 1993, contains an article which gives some precise information about the new technique, and proves its point by the picture on its front cover, which shows Einstein standing in front of No. 10 Downing Street, arm-in-arm with the current Prime Minister, a boyish man named John Major, who could have led a useful life in a position for which nature had fitted him, as a clerk in a department store or even, if kept under strict supervision, a teller in a bank. The photograph, we are told, is authentic, so far as experts can determine from examination of it, and therefore would have been, earlier in

could start persecuting, we might be able to determine something of Paul's doctrine by comparing those letters with the ones produced by an informal committee (i.e., scribblers in general agreement on what they wanted to promote) and planted in the "New Testament." Various conjectures identify Saul with the Simon Magus of other Christian legends or the Liar (and traitor) who traduced the Teacher of Righteousness according to one of the recently disclosed Dead Sea Scrolls. But all this is mere vaporous imagining about a person whose real character has been so obscured by forgeries that it must remain unknown.

17. I need not remark that, so far as I know, condoms, made of the thin membranes of some fish, were invented in the Eighteenth Century by the Dr. Condom who gave his name to them; or that pornography did not become noteworthy or highly profitable before the Christians tried to suppress it.

18. Of course, at least a century before the assumed date and probably earlier, Jewish hucksters and usurers had infested every region of the known world in which there was money to be made by swindling the natives.

this century, proof that the mathematical Messiah was still alive or had returned from Sheol.

Before the advent of the digital technique, the surest method of lying with photography was to lie about the time and place at which the picture was taken. The Sheenies used pictures of the bodies of German civilians, killed when the Anglo-American barbarians incinerated Dresden, and claimed they were pictures of God's Children who had been slain by the Germans in the great Holohoax. The imposture was exposed only when the pictures were identified as having been taken by German photographers at Dresden. When the Sheenies patched up pictures or photographed composite drawings, they were usually so negligent that the fraud was easily detectable in a print of the picture—see the many examples in Ugo Walendy's booklet, *Bild „Dokumente" für die Geschischtsschreibung?* or the English translation, *Forged War Crimes Malign the German Nation,* both published by the Verlag für Volkstum und Zeitgeschichtsschreibung, Vlotho/Weser, 1973 and 1979[1]—and would have been obvious on examination of the negative.

Some photographs can be made deceptive by simple alterations. Years ago, when a horde of vicious niggers accompanied by white degenerates swarmed into the small town of Selma, Alabama, to afflict the residents, many of our jewspapers printed a photograph that showed nasty white policemen in the act of brutalizing an oversized female nigger, whom they had thrown to the ground. The liepapers produced the photograph by simply cutting off the part of picture that showed the long butcher knife in the rabid animal's hand.

Superficially deceptive photography has always been possible, of course. When a boy of twelve I was able to take, by simple double exposure, photographs of translucent

1. Note especially the photograph which shows officers of the German SS floating in the air, an inch or two above a pile of shoes that were supposedly taken from recently incinerated Yids.

ghosts haunting houses and winged dogs flying over a rooftop. This simple technique sufficed recently in Lubbock, Texas, when the town was invaded by thousands of individuals who call themselves 'charismatics' and have or pretend to have fits, similar to epileptic seizures, during which they babble nonsense, as they did when they were infants. Some of them photographed the open door to Heaven above the Texas landscape, and one was amused that the local photographers, determined to alienate no paying customer, told the newspaper that the photographs were genuine, so far as they could tell.

Experts could, by patient and careful work, produce photographic lies that could not be detected from examination of a print (as distinct from a negative). I have in mind a photograph of Pope John Paul II, showing him with his arm raised in the old Roman military salute, which was, of course, the salute adopted by the Hitlerian régime in Germany, while he wears a gleaming swastika on his pectoral. But that required prolonged and careful work by a real expert in photography, and even so, expert examination of the negative would have discredited the fake.

Such expertise and elaborate equipment are no longer necessary to produce perfect forgeries. For $2000, you can purchase the necessary apparatus. According to the *New Scientist,* all that you need are "a desktop computer, a CD-ROM machine, and image-manipulation software." The technique is so simple that "just about anyone can turn themselves [*sic*] into an expert manipulator." The whole procedure is no more complicated than that by which you bring up on the screen of your computer a text from your "hard disk," alter it as you wish, deleting part of the text and replacing it with parts of other texts, and then put the revised version in place of the original one on your "hard disk," The only difference is that you are working with parts of pictures instead of words and sentences. Even if you are combining two pictures that differ greatly in quality, you can even out the differences. A recent advertise-

ment on British television, for example, incorporates in a modern scene a performance by a long-deceased actor in a cinema made sixty or seventy years ago.

The new technique has been exploited in journalism, of course. The periodical *Spy* embellished its cover with a deliciously appropriate picture of our Chief Executive, Hilary Rodham, in the White House, attired as a 'dominatrix,' a whore who delights masochistic males by whipping and otherwise tormenting them. (The reproduction in the *New Scientist* shows how the composite picture was put together). *The Sun,* which is Britain's counterpart of our *National Enquirer,* illustrated a story about adultery between a fifty-five-year old monk and a girl almost young enough to have been his granddaughter, with a picture showing the girl and the ecclesiastic standing intimately side-by-side. The figure of the ecclesiastic was itself a composite, his head having replaced the head of a suitably robed monk.

British newspapers promptly protested piously that they would never, never do anything so dishonest, meaning, of course, that they would resort to photographic forgery only when the resulting pictures were plausible and falsification served some politically important purpose.

The fact is that photographs may now be forged undetectably. And undetectable forgeries may be produced by anyone bright enough to operate an ordinary computer. The only way to discredit a forgery is to find and exhibit the pictures that were combined, which, usually, are in the possession of forger, unless he has taken the precaution of destroying them.

One consequence of the revolution in photography is that henceforth photographs will have no more value as evidence than stories told by a single witness. We shall face endless quibbling and controversy about pictures that displease someone. For example, a little while ago a rather naïf American had some *idée fixe* that precluded belief in the savage massacres of prisoners of war carried out by the

American barbarians during their jihad in 1945. He was therefore displeased by one of the photographs in Dr. Howard Buechner's *Dachau, the Hour of the Avenger,* that had been reproduced in an issue of the *Journal of Historical Review.* It showed in the distance the huddled bodies of German soldiers, prisoners of war according to the old code of civilized warfare that the British and Americans repudiated in their precipitous Advance to Barbarism, who had just been mowed down by a machine gun. The best the captious critic could do was to object that he could not see blood spurting from bodies that were in huddled positions so far from the camera that even with a magnifying glass one can discern heads and feet only here and there. Therefore, he argued, the picture must show German soldiers who had collapsed on the ground, as soldiers "instinctively" do, when they heard the report of a rifle that someone had fired within earshot. That was what he was told when he telephoned a general on active duty—obviously the duty of peddling official bunkum. The general did not explain how it is that battles occur because disciplined soldiers do not cower on the ground whenever they hear the report of a firearm.[2]

If the passionate patriot had known about digital technology, he could have claimed that the picture was a composite and showed what had never happened. The only argument to counter him would have been the date of the photograph, and that would depend on its position in the files of the U.S. Army, and even then he could argue that the photograph was one made by digital technique that had been substituted for the genuine one.

It is easy see to foresee what will happen. Although the boobs have long been accustomed to trick photography in

2. There are numerous other significant pictures in Dr. Buechner's book. One shows a rat-faced Sheeny about to split the skull of a prostrate German with a heavy shovel, while his American captors watch the fun. Impassioned patriots could argue that the biped rodent was magnanimously trying to amuse the German—*Alles nur Spaß!,* you know.

the cinema, it will take a long time for the facts of digital photography to penetrate their dim minds, and in the meantime the technique will be sparingly but effectively used both in the press and on the boob-tubes. I shall not be astonished if a pack of pictures that show nasty Nazis in the act of asphyxiating, gassing, incinerating, or vaporizing saintly Sheenies is discovered in the "secret archives of the KGB," whose agents, like all other members of the government of post-Soviet Russia, are on the make and will, for a modest fee, discover anything you want them to authenticate.

I suggest that if you own a good computer and a "CD-ROM" apparatus, you could spend some time with both amusement and profit producing obviously genuine but impossible photographs. You might begin with a portrait of Abraham Lincoln standing beside his Lincoln Town-Car (a model of years ago, when Lincolns looked like automobiles of which the owner could be proud). From that you could go on to a photograph of a Kike who is joyfully distributing copies of *Liberty Bell* to White people on the streets of Los Angeles.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. Which Way, Western Man? is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of Which Way, Western Man? send $17.50 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

To Faithful old Friends . . . To cherished new Friends Our Best Wishes

During the year, in the rush of events, we tend to overlook the important friendships that are the true basis of business relationships. One of the great pleasures of the Holiday Season is the opportunity to exchange cordial greetings with those whose friendship and goodwill we value so highly.

In this spirit it is our pleasure to say "Thank You" and extend our sincere appreciation for the very pleasant association we enjoy with you.

May a bright and prosperous New Year bring happiness to you and to yours.

With deep appreciation

George P. Dietz

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

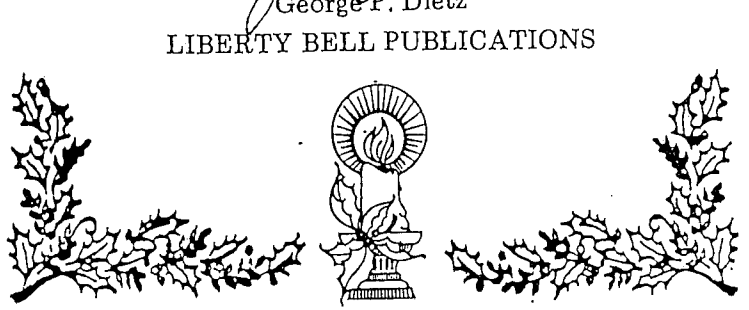

The Essential Correlation

By
Charles E. Weber, Ph.d.

Recently the Democratic Senator from New York, Patrick Moynihan, pointed out a noteworthy fact without drawing from it a noteworthy conclusion. The senator pointed out that the quality of public schools in various states has a positive correlation with their proximity to the Canadian border. The senator no doubt has his fact correct.

George F. Will is a journalist who, although he is an Aryan, has demonstrated in his writings his anti-Aryan manner of thinking. In a recent column Will offers a significant set of statistics which demonstrate (1) that the level of teachers' salaries has little to do with the scholastic achievements of their pupils and (2) that there is an essential correlation between the proportion of Negro pupils in schools in a given state and the lower scholastic performances of their pupils, although Will does not mention the word "Negro" at all in his column, which he introduces by Senator Moynihan's observation. Will, of course, is not a man to point out that there is a crucially important racial factor in cultural and economic aspects of human relations.

Will states that Moynihan is having "fun with a correlation that is coincidental, not causal." Will thus obfuscates the matter or simply lies about it, since the states closest to the Canadian border are, on the whole, the very states that have the lowest or lower proportions of Negroes in their populations. Another obfuscation occurs with regard to the correlation between Scholastic Assessment Test scores and the proportion of two-parent families in the states. Here again there is a racial factor which Will does not mention; the two-parent family is far less common amongst Negroes than amongst Caucasians. The whole set of correlations becomes clearer when the racial factor is taken into account, something that Will does not touch upon at all. One must really wonder whether Will is really that stupid or he is just being politically correct. The correlations are really not just "coincidental."

Let us now sample a few of the statistics which Will furnishes that demonstrate the two important conclusions mentioned above

that we can draw from these statistics. New Jersey is the state with the highest per-pupil expenditures in the country, but the SAT scores of its pupils are 39th. New Jersey has a per-pupil expenditure of $10,561, more than three times that of Utah ($3,128), which ranks at the very bottom of the 50 states and Washington, D.C., but Utah ranks fourth in the SAT scores of its pupils. North Dakota and South Dakota rank 44th and 42nd in per-pupil expenditures but second and third in SAT scores of their pupils. Such statistics are not at all astonishing to me, a veteran of 32 years of classroom teaching. Well motivated pupils with good deportment make teacher's work attractive and hence create a willingness to work for lower salaries.

The most striking example of the depressing influence of Negro pupils is found in the Washington, D.C. schools, which rank fifth in per-pupil expenditures but 49th in SAT scores. As many readers are aware, the number of Negroes in the Washington, D.C. public schools is fairly close to 100%, no doubt a factor that caused the Clintons to keep their darling daughter out of the educational cesspool.

Will's obfuscating column seems to typify the unwillingness on the part of journalists, politicians and judges to face up to racial factors in the discussions of our desperate national problems, which will never be solved without considering racial realities. This applies to educational problems as well as to problems of immigration policy, family composition, unemployment and other social and economic problems.

In 1994 there will be commemorations of the thirtieth anniversary of the Supreme Court decision to reverse itself in the matter of racial separation in public schools. This very important decision, which has caused so much havoc in public education, was based on an unwillingness to face racial and psychometric realities or simply a cynical, politically convenient dishonesty. ❑

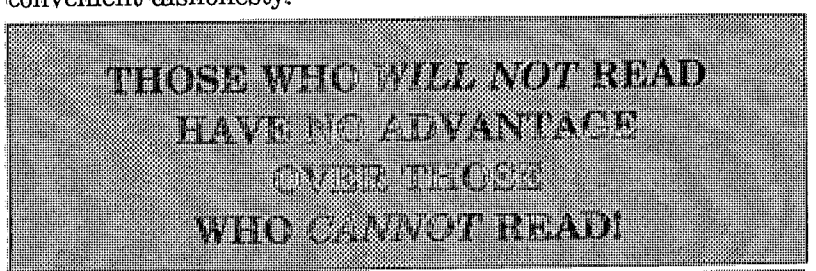

Clinton's Insidious Agenda

By
Steve Kelley

The subject I am about to broach, and the content therein, will come as little surprise to readers of this fine journal, and similar periodicals. Unfortunately, those of us who are truly aware of what is going on in America only comprise a tiny percentage of the American populace. The fact is, the wool is being pulled over the eyes of the vast majority of Americans. I am referring to the insidious agenda of the traitors currently occupying the White House.

You see, these two licentious liberals, aka Bill and Hillary, have no interest in bettering and strengthening America. They care not about a strong defense or strong industrial base, and care even less about representing their decent, White majority constituency. So, what motivated the Clintons to seek and win the highest office in the land, if not the traditional lofty and patriotic goals? After carefully analyzing their actions during the first several months in office, their primary agenda is all too clear; to empower gays and racial minorities to the fullest extent possible.

Their first several appointments began to establish this trend. Uniquely UNqualified Negroes were put into a variety of positions; Ron Brown as Secretary of Commerce, Clifton Wharton Jr. as Assistant Secretary of State, Hazel O'Leary as Energy Secretary, Mike Espy as Agriculture Secretary, etc. And it appears in the near future we can look forward to Jocely Elders as Surgeon General. This Negress is particularly dangerous, as she has some very uncompromising and warped views on the subjects of AIDS, sex education, and abortion.

These transparent appointments of unqualified racial minorities have been quite brash, and have not gone unnoticed by many people. A few brave editors and editorial cartoonists have even referred to it, and it has been the subject of more than one editorial/article in European papers.

What has been much more subtle, and noticed by far fewer people, is the appointment of numerous homosexuals by this noble and enlightened administration.

Clinton's obsession with gays has been apparent from day one. With all the problems facing this nation, his first priority after his inauguration was pushing for the unrestricted integration of homosexuals into the military. It goes without saying that this was and is a sick idea. It repulsed most Americans, and many were wondering why this "gay thing" seemed to be such a high priority with "Slick Willy."

Then began the mostly low-key appointments of homosexuals to a number of administrative posts. Despite her denials and claims of simply being an "awkward old maid," it should be apparent to anyone with half a brain that our wonderful Attorney General is six foot, two inches of pure bull-dyke. Other prominent but slightly shorter lesbians include Secretary of Health and Human Services Donna Shalala, Press Spokesperson DeeDee Myers, and HUD Secretary Roberta Achtenberg, who actually is about the only one who is "out of the closet."

There are two male gays I am aware of, one being Transportation Secretary Federico Pena. Don't be fooled by the fact that he is married, with two children. That is a very old ruse that has always been used as a "cover," especially in Hollywood. In fact, Pena's homosexual tendencies are known by a sizable number of persons in Denver, Colorado, where he was mayor for a number of years. An acquaintance of mine has an uncle who was a high-ranking detective on the Denver police force. At one point in his career, he was saddled with the duty of escorting the mayor to some of his favorite gay night spots. It should be noted that the detective was straight, and this was strictly in a security mode.

Clinton has also appointed an incredible number of Jews to his administration, so many in fact that it is a topic for an entirely separate article. It should surprise no one that, as a far left-wing Democrat, Clinton has appointed all these Negroes and Jews. That is to be expected of a liberal, and is

pretty much Standard Operating Procedure anymore, although he has certainly carried it to new extremes.

But it is a bit harder for the average American to comprehend Clinton's obsession with, and empowerment of, homosexuals. After all, he is ostensibly a straight White male, purported to have had a number of extramarital affairs with the female of the species. So why does he appear to be such a "gay lover?"

I must tread carefully here, so as not to overly-antagonize an administration that would so callously destroy lives, from Waco, Texas to Ruby Ridge, Idaho.

In a nutshell, it is rumored that our noble and enlightened First Lady is, and always has been, a lesbian. Though I totally abhor homosexuality, I am in the unique position to have contacts in the gay community, one of whom is, alas, a relative. It seems that Hillary's lesbianism is fairly well-known in many segments of America, which is why the gay community so overwhelmingly supported the Clinton presidency. They are now quite giddy over the fact that "one of their own" is in the White House. A friend from Arkansas advises me that in that state there was a lawsuit pending against Hillary, initiated by a former lesbian lover. Apparently one of those "palimony" type lawsuits. And it is whispered in some circles that a couple of her former college acquaintances had the audacity to come forward and allude to her lesbian tendencies. Don't hold your breath waiting for any of this to be reported in the controlled media.

This purported sexual "quirk" of Hillary's would certainly explain many things; her "forgiveness" of Bill's many sexual dalliances, the numerous gay and lesbian appointees to his administration, the "high priority" of putting gays in the military, etc., etc.

Having said all this, and assuming it will be printed in the foreseeable future, I should probably prepare for a visit by this administration's secret policy, a la Waco. ❑

Certain People have turned the American Dream into a Nightmare.

What are we going to do about them?

Read

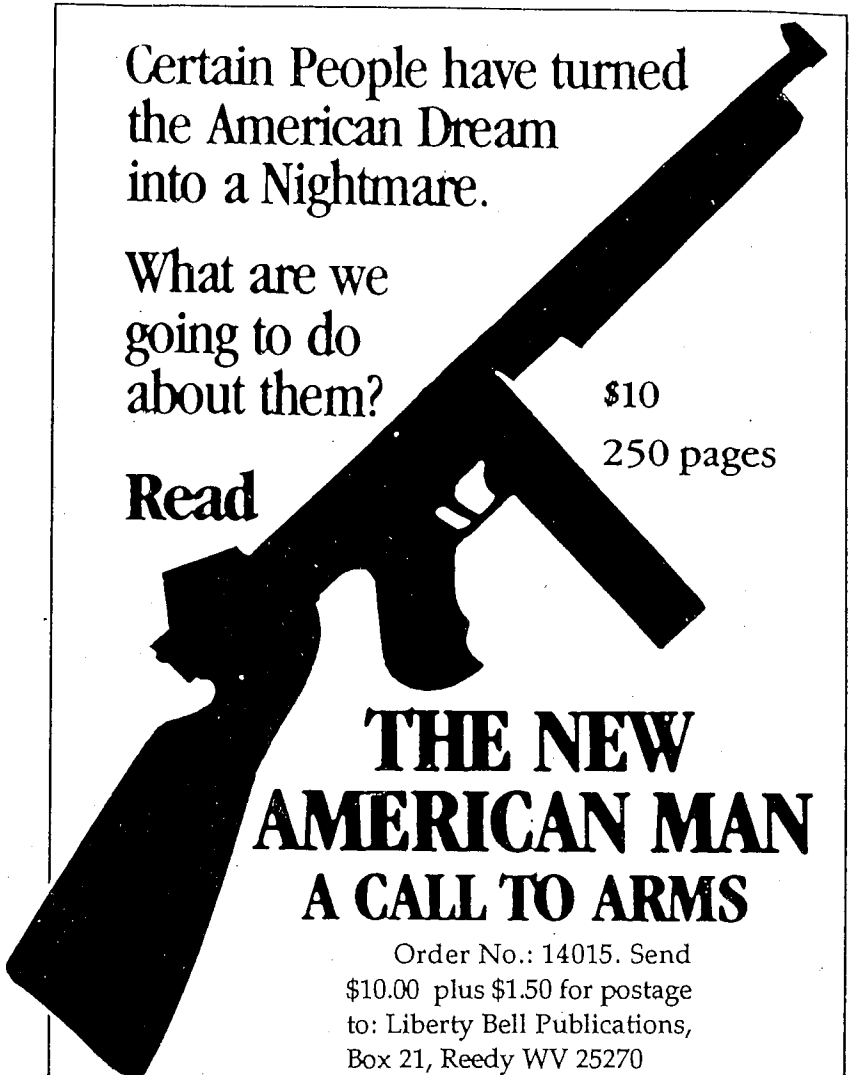

$10

250 pages

THE NEW AMERICAN MAN

A CALL TO ARMS

Order No.: 14015. Send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage to: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to Liberty Bell, your book orders, and your regular contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep Liberty Bell ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Reflections on an Informative But Deeply Disturbing Book:

Jared Taylor,
Paved With Good Intentions / The Failure of Race Relations in Contemporary America,
New York: Carroll and Graf, 1992, $22.95

The title of this courageous, path-finding book refers to Taylor's contention that the United States government and its taxpayers have made lavish efforts to solve the problems of the Negro underclass, even by such outrageously unfair measures as prejudices against the hiring of Caucasian men ("Affirmative Action"), detailed descriptions of which are amongst the most effective parts of *Paved With Good Intentions*. The discrimination against Negroes which might have existed in the past has been replaced by a reversed discrimination, directed particularly against Caucasian men, a discrimination which could reawaken old hostility toward Negroes. As Taylor points out, the prevailing social and legal climate permits Negroes to have their racially oriented institutions, such as black beauty pageants and black studies programs, while Caucasians are prohibited by law from having theirs. In spite of this bending over backwards to help the Negro underclass, this underclass is imposing ever-greater burdens on the country by rapidly increasing criminality and economic redistribution.

Although this book was published some time after the very destructive Los Angeles riots in 1992, it did not appear after the emergence of a dismal and expensive foreign policy failure, our intervention in Somalia, which is based on illusions about the ability of Negroes to form orderly governments, at least governments of a type which emerged from the racial psyche of Aryans. The book was also too early to include the recent damage being done to the economically important tourist trade in Florida by Negro criminals who have murdered foreign visitors.

For American Caucasians concerned about the future of their race, one of the most depressing statements in the whole book is found on pages 9-10: "The United States has embarked on a policy of multiracial nation-building that is without precedent in the history of the world." Although I do not contest the accuracy of the general observation expressed here, I would have formulated it with at least one different word. "Nation," by virtue of its etymology, implies a group of people who have a common origin by *birth* and hence some sort of common genetic heritage. In this connection, Taylor points out that at present "90 percent of all legal immigrants are nonwhite, and Asians and Hispanics have joined the American mix in large numbers." Here again we have a frequently misused word. So-called "Hispanics" are people from Spanish-speaking countries, but the flood of illegal immigrants from Mexico and other Latin American lands are people who have some or no Spanish genes in them. Other than language, if that, their absorption of European civilization has been superficial at most in all but a few cases. It seems more appropriate to designate these people by the lands of their origin; Mexico, Puerto Rico, etc.

Speaking of terminology, I am not completely happy with the use of skin colors as designations of races, convenient though that might be. Racial characteristics permeate the entire human being, including his brain structure, endocrine system, etc. When we use such designations as Caucasian, Negro, etc., we express our awareness that racial differences are not merely a matter of skin color, as the brilliant book by John R. Baker, *Race* (1974), informs us.

One of the greatest weaknesses I find in Taylor's book (amongst some notable strengths) is his lack of posing an all-important question, "Cui bono?". Without considering the answer to this question, no real understanding of the problems can be obtained and hence no beneficial changes can come about. If the government in Washington is

cynically betraying the American *Staatsvolk*, the Aryan component which developed the country to what it is (or was), why is it doing so? What are its real motives? As in so many cases, we must examine the economic factors involved. Big, redistributive government has become big business and a very profitable activity for some of its captains. They live in luxurious houses with guards to keep out the criminals who have grown so rapidly in numbers as a result of the policies which they pushed forward. They send their children to private schools that have none of the border-line feeble-minded Negro children whose breeding and feeding they have subsidized out of the earnings of the productive, orderly Aryan middle classes. They confuse the Aryan victims with the most hypocritical, obfuscating lies imaginable, even forced also upon the intellectually defenceless pupils in public schools. If American borders have been left with few guards against the flood of illegal Mexican immigrants from the south while American armed forces are sent on absurd and wasteful assignments in far-off Somalia, we must again ask ourselves, "Cui bono?". Does the majority party in Congress envisage these non-Aryans as a future source of winning votes?

The terrible economic burdens resulting from attempts to solve social problems by heavy government intervention are perhaps best summed up by a shocking statement on page 347 which puts the long-range effects of this intervention into sharp focus: "In 1948, a married couple with median income and two children paid *only two percent* of its income in state, federal, and social security taxes. In 1991 they paid 30 percent." Taylor makes convincing arguments in various parts of his book that this heavy redistributive activity has simply made the problems far worse in terms of the percentage of illegitimate births, criminality and other burdens on the most productive citizens.

Taylor seems to pay little heed to the possibility that genetic factors have been and are the basic cause of Negro

criminality and other forms of parasitism. It is difficult to imagine that this thought has never crossed his mind. In fact, we find a hint that it has on page 346: "Intelligence is largely an accident of genetics....."

I can find no reference which Taylor makes to the famous and crucially important article by Prof. Arthur Jensen in the *Harvard Educational Review* of Winter, 1969. This article, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?", discusses the genetic factors in human intelligence and warns that only limited results could be expected from such educational measures as Head Start. Prof. Jensen's admonishments were later borne out by studies which showed the benefits of Head Start to be only temporary (page 332). Jensen's wise article caused so much controversy that its author was subject to considerable abuse, especially by those who had read only misleading, second-hand condensations of his article. Much of Professor Jensen's data had been known long before 1969, but banished from fashionable thinking during the course of the 1960s.

Taylor is by no means sympathetic with some efforts by Aryans to protect their interests and safety on the basis of practical politics, such as those by David Duke against a very well funded opposition and even intervention against him by President Bush, who is the father-in-law of a Mexican. Taylor, alas, characterizes Duke as "disreputable" (page 149). One must ask if Taylor himself has ever been a victim of Negro crime or a victim of "Affirmative Action" or if he has ever bothered to read Duke's writings in the *NAAWP News* published by the National Association for the Advancement of White People (P.O. Box 10625, New Orleans, Louisiana 70181). Much of what Taylor says in his book had been expressed long ago by David Duke in his writings and public addresses.

After hundreds of pages describing the economic and social burdens imposed by the "black underclass," in the eighth and last chapter, pages 331-358, Taylor discusses the

various possibilities of solving the problem, such as the "Tough Approach," schools, reproductive responsibility, "Obligatory Charity" (i.e., redistribution of assets through taxation) and finally "Ending Reckless Procreation." It is the last possibility in which Taylor sees the only feasible possibility of a solution in view of the present climate of sexual mores and disdain of family values on the part of the "black underclass." Taylor points out that in previous generations there were strong inhibitions which society placed, largely successfully, on procreation by persons incapable of supporting their children. (At this point we might mention, as Taylor does not, that many states had eugenic sterilization laws long before National Socialist Germany finally got around to passing similar laws in 1933; one of several influences on National Socialism that came from the United States.) To justify the feasibility of "ending reckless procreation," Taylor points to modern contraceptive means, notably Norplant. This chapter, which analyses the possible solutions to the problems engendered by the "black underclass," is perhaps the very most valuable one in terms of the effects which the book could have in the long run. However, Taylor concedes that his most favored possibility has already been met by accusations of racism.

Whatever weaknesses Taylor's courageous book might have, such as those in terms of approaching the "cui bono?" question and the lack of emphasis on the genetically determined aspects of the problem, the book has strengths that could bring about real changes in spite of the efforts by big government interests and the mainstream media to uphold the continuation of tried and failed approaches. Taylor's assembly of significant and pertinent data and his analysis of various possible solutions are arguments that could appeal to decision makers idealistic enough to overlook their own interests and to a large number of concerned, intelligent readers. ❑

She Cannot Comprehend Anything

By
The Prof

A recent and surprisingly forthright article in *USA Today* caught my eye. The piece ("Judge replaces Denny juror") concerned a request by the jury in the Reginald Denny case to oust one juror, a black female whose mind, it was said, "is closed to certain logic and reasoning". At this printing, I imagine, the case has been decided. But the incident in question bears another look.

Printed beneath the headline was a transcript of a note from another juror saying that the woman was "totally oblivious" to the jury's progress and weighing the evidence. "We have tried patiently to talk and work with her," read the note, "all to no avail!" While her personal views, it was explained, were not an issue, the fact remained that *she could not comprehend anything*. For much of the past twenty years I have been an educator. In reading this, I was reminded of my own efforts to deal with students of her ilk in the classroom. I was reminded also of the going pervasive lie of so-called higher education.

WAR [**W**hite **A**ryan **R**esistance, published by Tom Metzger (J.M., Box 65, Fallbrook, CA 92028)] ran a piece in September comparing black and white rates of success and in the California educational system. It reported that only half of all black students therein graduate from high school, compared with 90% of whites; likewise, that only 6% of blacks end up with a Bachelor's degree, and 27% of whites. The numbers, of course, are plausible. But I submit that the difference alleged is actually understated.

There is a common perception in this country that blacks have somehow *worked their way up* in the system and will continue to succeed in greater numbers, soon rivaling the numbers of whites, as old obstacles of institutional racism continue to fade with social "progress". In fact, noth-

ing could be further from the truth. As one who has long seen the problem from the inside, and on more than one level, I can assure readers that the current black "success rate", what there is of it, is almost entirely the product of reduced standards, white fear, and a kid-gloves policy toward every black student currently in the system. Introduce genuine standards for every student, across the board—quantified entrance exams, required mathematical proficiency and high level skills of English language exposition, and black numbers will be decimated everywhere. The reality is that fairness works for, not against, the separation of the races. Equal treatment will not close the racial gap. It will widen it. Give blacks what they supposedly want—a fair shake, free of paternalism—and they will soon begin to vanish from every state campus in the nation. Make the needed chances at the high school level, and most of them will be kicked, flunked or dropped out of the running before their college entrance becomes an issue.

The education of the black student is a fiction. And the truth of the matter is this, that for every thick-headed "African American" that toes the line, about twenty others will be either mentally or physically absent from what transpires in the classroom—the same classroom, one may recall, that armed federal troops forced open to them a few decades back, over vehement public protest, for the sake of "justice". Yet today's black student, if he attends a course at all, is typically late to class, ill-prepared, dull-witted, obtuse, and even mind-altered. When, in rare cases, he is bright, he is still unconstructive, self-alienated and falsely contentious. On average, and for all of his alleged upstream ambition, he is unproductive, favor-seeking, plagiaristic, sexually distracted, and endlessly slow to absorb any point under discussion. Criticize him fairly, and he is antagonized. Extend help, and he is uninterested. Fail him, at last, and he is a racial victim. Like his caterwauling cousins who presently hold court in the mock arenas of media and politics, he lacks the first requisite for success in any serious mental endeavor, namely, the ability to see the world in objective terms and from a point of view outside his own. In short, he is consistent in nothing but failure. Were I to describe him in the briefest terms possible, I would say simply that he does not comprehend anything.

May I assure readers also that most educators, however liberal their public pose, are not oblivious to the fact of race. The great majority, in my experience, have spent hours—and years—in the generous effort to assist blacks—to remedially push their achievement, *a la* Sisyphus, to the level where Jew-inspired leftist egalitarians insist it belongs. And always without success. By this lengthy route, most have come to believe, in the end, that blacks are indeed just what the unaided common sense does make of them, namely, our own intellectual inferiors. Of course, one has to win their confidence before this admission is made. And few, if any, will say in public what they do say when behind closed doors and after their tongues have been loosened a little. Yet the belief, I find, is next to universal. ❑

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Is There A **Black** Christ In Your Future?

By
Allan Callahan

The notion of a black Christ may shock most Christians, but they should have expected this to come up, sooner or later. The Reverend Billy Graham said years ago that he didn't look upon Christ as white, but rather, as brown. And more recently, several black Christian spokesmen have said that they can no longer stomach the idea of a white Christ. And if the white population continues to shrink, below the replacement point, as it has, world-wide, since 1978; and darken, as it is doing now, then a black Christ is a virtual certainty, eventually.

The first colored Christ to appear on a large scale will probably be portrayed as a brown man with distinguished-looking Caucasian features. Then he will become a black man, with the same features. But if the white population continues to diminish, and become more niggerized, a more niggerized Christ will also come into being. How does this grab you? Could you worship a nigger god with thick lips, flat nose, sloping forehead, prognathous jaw, kinky hair (complete with dreadlocks), and maybe even with a bone through his nose? Could you revere a fat, "black mammy" type of Virgin Mary? Well, maybe *you* couldn't, white Christian, but your descendants could, because they will no longer be white, unless some changes are made in current trends. People tend to create gods in their own image.

The church of the years 2200 or 2300 may retain only faint vestiges of the old Christian church. Instead, the music could be the beating of tom-toms; the services, voodoo and dark-of-the-moon stuff, coupled with the beheading of chickens and goats, drinking some of the blood and smearing the rest on their bodies, mixed with cow dung.

Wouldn't a good dose of *white pride* start turning things around? Yes, if you could get people to listen. But a racialist leader in California said white Christians fought him even harder than Jews and blacks did. They didn't listen.

What a difference time makes! The Founding Fathers considered the Negro to be barely human, as did the clergymen of that era. The church was one of the strongest supporters of slavery, and was very rough on heretics, too. Not that it should be proud of things like its witchcraft trials; it shouldn't be. How did the Christians of that era justify cruelties, like burning people at the stake? Well, they felt that, since God was going to burn the poor sinners in Hell forever anyway, he wouldn't mind if they burned them for an hour or two ahead of time.

Medieval Christians were too cruel, in that they would burn people at the stake, and modern white Christians are too wimpy, in that they are not taking the measures necessary to save their own race. This is especially true of church leaders, and particularly those who go overboard on "humanitarian" ideals. But there was one outstanding exception of recent times—a man who is probably considered the greatest humanitarian of the 20th century. This was Dr. Albert Schweitzer (1875-1965), an Elsatian-German who won fame in four fields: philosophy, music, medicine and theology. At age 30 he became a medical missionary and ran a hospital at Lambarene, Gabon, in what was then French Equatorial Africa.

For sixty years the world press rhapsodized over what Schweitzer was doing for blacks in Africa. He usually read the Bible every evening, and nearly everybody assumed he was a great egalitarian, and a staunch supporter of race-mixing. Those who knew different rarely said anything about it. One journalist noted that Schweitzer had no Negro doctors at his hospital, nor was he training any. Schweitzer said: "You can't change their mentality." Maybe his most astounding statement, though, was made during the Congo campaign (1961), when the United Nations was instrumental in overthrowing the white man's civilization there. Said Schweitzer:

> I have given my life to try to alleviate the sufferings of Africa. There is something that all white men who have lived here like I must learn and know: that these individuals are a sub-race. They have neither the intellectual, mental or emotional abilities to equate or to share equally with white men in any of the functions of our civilization.
>
> I have given my life to try to bring unto them the advantages which our civilization must offer, but I have become well aware that we must retain this status: (white) the superior and they the inferior.

> For whenever a white man seeks to live among them as their equals they will either destroy him or devour him. And they will destroy all of his work.
>
> Let white men from anywhere in the world, who would come to help Africa, remember that you must continually retain this status; you the master and they the inferior like children that you would help or teach. Never fraternise with them as equals or they will devour you. They will destroy you.

Since Schweitzer had such a low opinion of Negroes it is reasonable to assume that he would have been horrified at the idea of a black Christ. And he was dead right about saying you can't change the mentality of blacks. Or whites, either; or Asians, or anyone else. Education can't do it. This can only (up to a point) raise the level of *knowledge*; it can't change mentality. This is *inherited.*

Had he known, in 1905, when he first went to Africa, that the Negro population would later explode so dramatically, perhaps he would not have gone at all. Who knows?

Blacks in Africa are increasing rapidly. How rapidly? A recent report said that the population in Sudan has been doubling every 22 years, so it isn't unreasonable to assume that all the countries of black Africa will double about that quickly also, if they can get the food, and if they can't raise enough or buy enough, the white nations can be expected to send whatever is needed, free of charge.

On top of this, blacks living outside the Dark Continent are also breeding like rats. One difference, though, is that rats take better care of their young. Niggers don't need to worry about caring for their offspring, because, if they don't do it, Whitey will do it for them.

Yes, Whitey tries hard to accommodate them on this. He has reduced his own birthrate below the replacement level so he will have more time and money to spend on pickaninnies.

Aryans need to start thinking some *forbidden thoughts* on the race question, one of which would be that black genes, if mixed and stirred completely into a universal human genepool, would have the power to pull down all High Culture on this planet.

And even if they aren't mixed into a universal human genepool, but just our own white genepool, it will still mean the end of us. Schweitzer's warning that Negroes can *devour* us, and

destroy us, will then come true. If we are annihilated, isn't it very likely that our white god will vanish, too, along with us?

There is one group of whites, who, we can assume, would, right now, readily embrace the idea of a black Christ. A new term has been coined to describe them: "Whiggers" (white niggers). They want to imitate blacks in every way; in dress, speech, actions and thinking. Nearly all of them are young, and some are gang members. Violent white gang members usually love Negro music, but can't explain what it means to them. However, it's simple. Blacks are more violent by nature, and the music, in a subtle way, reflects this nature. Therefore whites, listening to this stuff, will become more violent too. If you look up some normal people in a room with a fool, they will eventually start acting somewhat like fools themselves. It is *association!*

White youth has embraced Negro music with open arms, if you can call it "music." Much of it is horrible stuff, about what you would expect from jungle savages. There is a primitive beat, along with a "social message," sometimes put forth with a half-incoherent screeching and caterwauling. The message is often something about "justice," which, in the minds of Negroes, means letting them have their own way. At other times there are inane lyrics. (One song has nothing but the words "I love ya' baby," repeated over and over again.) It is understandable why blacks listen to this crud, but mind-boggling to think about whites abusing their eardrums with it.

The thought of Christ turning black might jolt most whites, and especially religious ones, to sensibility on the race question. All except for Whiggers and fawning negrophiles. These people are a waste of skin, and may have to be written off as hopeless. But it should be possible to change *most* Aryan Christians. After all, if Medieval Christians could give up their practice of burning people at the stake, why couldn't modern Christians give up their practice of race-mixing? Why should one act be any harder than the other? And if anything could accomplish this, it would be the vision, in their minds, of a black Christ gazing down upon a planet devoid of white people. ❑

How the British Play Gulf

By RAM, Vienna

An outrageous event occurred in the year 1808 which shocked the Christian world: Arab Gulf-pirates had attacked the *Minerva,* a British trading vessel. An Arab ship had succeeded in stopping the *Minerva* and to put a boarding party on her high decks. After a fierce fight she was captured, her surviving crew was put to death, and the wife of one of the British officers, a Mrs. Taylor, was spared her life and held for ransom.

In spite of the daily reports from war correspondents about Napoleon's campaigns, and commentaries about the far-reaching transformations which all European nations were undergoing under the onslaught of the French revolutionary armies, Mrs. Taylor remained in the headlines on the front pages. Newspapers in Great Britain, on the Continent, and in America, warned that the established world order of the European Races had been threatened, questioned the supremacy of the Royal Navy to rule the waves of the Seven Seas, and cried out in indignation in the name of civilization that a gang of savage Arabs had dared to lay hands on an English Lady, by definition a higher creature.

The *Tattler* and similar periodicals of society speculated about Mrs. Taylor's tragic fate, described with dreadful details the awful conditions prevailing on Arab slave markets, reminded the readers of Mozart's "Seraglio", and fancied the nightmares of the lady in a harem, her "rose-colored flesh" at the mercy of a depraved Arab savage, subjected to the savage's bloodlust and unspeakable sexual practices.

The *Times,* as usual, was more sober and precise, and reported what had so far transpired, from Whitehall and Bombay: It was an established fact that the Persian Gulf and parts of the Indian Ocean were infested with Arab pirates for years. The tribe of the Qazimis, which had spread along the southern coast of the Gulf and the northern coast of Oman, lived off smuggling and piracy, and in those days boasted of a fleet of sixty-three large fighting dhows, 400 guns, and 8000 men. Raids on merchant ships and men-of-wars of the British East India Company were routine

events. The British Admiralty, however, saw no obligation to get involved since the "John Company" was provided with a powerful enough fleet to protect the trade routes to and from its possessions in India. Furthermore, the regular units of the Royal Navy were fully engaged and stretched to the last sail to patrol the coasts of Europe, from the Baltic to the Mediterranean Sea, to ensure the tight blockade of the Continent controlled by Napoleon's armies.

What until then the losses of men, ships, and cargos had not brought about, it was the fate of Mrs. Taylor that heated the cold blood of the venerable Lords of the Admiralty to the boiling point. In the midst of a titanic struggle for world power between Revolutionary France and the British Empire, King and Country, Lords and sailors, did not hesitate: Their inherited and inborn values of chivalry and nobility of mind left them no choice but to follow their categorical imperative: As in the heroic tales of yore, they were compelled to save the fair maiden in distress from the fangs of monsters.

They did not delegate a Lord Owen, but armed a small fleet and ordered it into the Indian Ocean on a punitive expedition. After eight weeks the small force made its final, undetected approach off the main port of the Qazimis, Ras Al Khaimah. While HMS *Caroline* landed a regiment of marines nearby, HMS *Chifonne's* 36 guns strafed and sunk the unguarded Qazimi warships inside the port, and started bombarding the fort. When the pirates saw that the mud walls of their fortifications could not resist the naval guns of the British, they made a sortie landward, but were received there by field artillery and the disciplined fire of the well entrenched red-coats.

Only thirty men survived the carnage. In execution of the orders received, crews and soldiers thereupon proceeded to wipe out this pirates' nest once and forever: Women and children were driven into the desert, fortifications and houses were razed to the ground, water wells were blasted and date trees felled. The commander of the expedition summoned the last surviving warriors of the Qazimis, dictated the British terms of submission, and then boarded ship, but not before having handed some Bibles in Arabic to the desperate survivors for their spiritual comfort and edification .

Mrs. Taylor had been freed, not one of her fair hairs had been touched. Perhaps her "rose-colored flesh" was now a

shade more suntanned than would befit an English Lady, when the little fleet had reached Plymouth and the glad tidings were received the world over, French and Spanish men-of-wars fired salutes in Toulon and Brest, in Cadiz and La Coruña, in honor of her safe homecoming—such was the spiritual congeniality of Gentlemen, Gentilshommes, and Caballeros of those times.

The Arabs of the Gulf had learned their lessons: Never again was any threat directed against British interests from the Pirate's Coast, or the Trucial States, as it was later named. Both the Persian Gulf and the Indian Ocean had become a British "mare nostrum".

Eighty years later again an outrageous event shook Victorian England: The Ottoman and German governments had signed a treaty for the construction of the "Baghdad Railway's" extension. The newly founded Second German Empire, newcomer on the geopolitical stage, was asking to play its part in the orchestra of the world powers. But this the British considered to be a preposterous threat to their interests, and a challenge to what, in their minds, was a God-given and God-pleasing dogma that it was their manifest destiny to rule the world. Neither the few newly acquired German colonies in Africa and Oceania were a cause of alarm to Albion, nor the small but modern German fleet. A much stronger threat was Germany's slow but steady advance on all world markets with superior products, in spite of all the import bans and preferential regulations imposed throughout the British Empire.

The construction of the Baghdad Railroad, which by order of the Ottoman government had been planned and started back in 1871 by an Austrian railroad engineer, Wilhelm von Pressel, had by 1895 reached Ankara, and was to be extended southward to the holy shrines of Medina and Mekka, as well as eastward to Basrah and further on to a small fishing village with a flourishing harbor, called Kuwait, located on the Persian Gulf.

And that was a last affront which Victorian England was not prepared to suffer. The long term implications would become intolerable: Products "made in Germany" would be transported on a German-Turkish railway to a

German-controlled port on the shores of an inlet to the Indian Ocean, to the gates of British India and the exclusivity of a British sphere of influence. His Majesty's Foreign Secretary, Lord Curzon, wrote: "I should regard the concession of a port upon the Persian Gulf to a foreign power as a deliberate insult to Great Britain, as a wanton rupture of the status quo, and an intentional provocation to war; and I should impeach the British minister, who was guilty of acquiescing in such a surrender, as a traitor to his country." Immediate counter-actions had become imperative.

The Arab tribes along the Gulf coast were nominally under the domination of the High Port and were its tributaries, and so was Kuwait under the rule of the Al Sabahs. There were a few British trading posts in the Gulf, and their "political resident" was stationed in Bushor, on the Persian coast of the Gulf. The British had found out that Mubarrak, the half-brother of the ruling Sheikh, Muhammad Al Sabah, was striving after the reign himself and had been exiled into the desert. The ensuing course of action can easily be guessed: England's Political Resident supplied Mubarrak and his gang with the necessary weapons, and on May 17, 1896, they sneaked back into town and to the ruler's house. There Mubarrak murdered his half-brother while asleep and on the following morning proclaimed himself the new sheikh. It was pure coincidence that a British frigate was cruising off-shore that day, its guns trained on the town. One of Kuwait's luxurious boulevards of today is called "Mubarrak Al Kabir"—named after Mubarrak "the Great".

Two years later Mubarrak "the Great" and Britain's political resident signed a secret agreement, after payment of a 15,000 rupees' bribe to the Al Sabahs, in which the sheikh and his successors agreed to never receive representatives of foreign powers, let alone negotiate with them, prior to having asked for British consent. The construction of the Baghdad Railway went on and both Berlin and Constantinople were still convinced that London was recognizing Turkish supremacy over the Western Gulf. It took a few more years for the secret treaty to be made public and by then it was clear to all parties concerned that a stop had been put on any far reaching German plans in the area: Ku-

wait would be no gate to India and Southeast Asia, but would remain for ever a terminal station.

In 1913 Mubarrak "the Great" signed over all of Kuwait's oil concessions to the British for a five percent return to the Sabahs. When in 1941 a large segment of Kuwait's leading families joined or supported the anti-colonial freedom movement of Rashid Al Ghailani, who lead a revolt in Iraq against British occupation, it was again their faithful cronies, the Sabahs, who threw the rebels in jail. And the Sabahs are still in command, never failing their profitable engagements, never devoted to the cause of their nation, but exclusively so to the booty of—now—fifty percent on the crude oil production of their state, ever congruent with the interests of Britain and the Imperial Oil Company, and later with the U.S.A. and the Seven Sisters.

When the heat is on, one logically has to stand by such old friends: Under the pretext to liberate this paramount example of a "democratic" regime—this time no Mrs. Taylor—from the claws of the beast Saddam Hussein, our well-known crusaders and self-appointed guardians of democratic values and world ethics ordered nearly half a million American and West European soldiers into the sands of Arabia and from there to proceed on a punitive expedition; to protect, this time, newer and higher values: the billions of profits for the oil companies and the sheikhs' families, the protection of Israel, and the retention of a stronghold in the center of the rising Islamic revolution.

Again the Sabahs proved their invaluable reliability and to what extent they were ready to degrade themselves; when some men and girls of their family participated as impostors and perjurers in a televised horror show staged by the New York based public relations company, Hill & Knowling, financed by the Sabahs to the tune of ten million dollars. They impersonated doctors and nurses, testified at a hearing of the U.N Security Council that they had witnessed how Iraqi soldiers were murdering patients in Kuwait hospitals, and how they threw babies out of incubators, which they stole to be shipped to Iraq. These

ten million dollars were a great investment that showed immediate returns; the world conscience had been titillated at the right time: President Bush signed the orders, and General Schwarzkopf was allowed to grill, blast, flatten, and pulverize a hundred thousand or so Iraqi civilians and soldiers.

Did the Arabs of the other Gulf states fare any better? Certainly not! The moment test drillings struck oil in any part of the desert, British emissaries would swarm all over the place, always following the same old pattern: They either would find some willing and understanding local ruler, or use more convincing methods of bribery—and liquidation.

The Bahrainis were the first to be subjected to the laws of "Pax Britannica". When oil was found on these islands at the beginning of this century, the British placed the country under the rule of the Arab Al Issa tribe, although eighty percent of the population were Iranian Shiites, and the Al Issas still "rule" today, of course, as an extended arm of British oil interests.

The other sheikhs' turn came after World War Two: There reigned in Abu Dhabi a venerable and patriarchal old man, a fervent Muslim, Sheikh Shakhboud Al Nahyan, who was very skeptical about modern, western progress. Not only alcohol and gambling were banned, but even hotels and banks—the latter due to their un-Coranic practice of usury. He resided in a fort built of white-washed mud bricks, the entrance gate was guarded by two rusty old Turkish guns. Twice weekly a small twin-engine plane landed on a sandstrip and brought the few visitors from the outside world to this sleepy spot on the torrid and humid coast of the Persian Gulf. The use of paper money was forbidden, transactions were performed with the use of Indian or British coins, or the Maria-Theresa-Talers.

When BP [British Petroleum Company] struck oil in the 1950s, the British watchdog—the local "political agent"—told the old sheikh that he had to adjust to the factual ne-

cessities of a higher order—and now! When Shakhboud hesitated and claimed that for his people he was pursuing a different kind of happiness, his fate was sealed: He was quickly disposed of, and his nephew, Zayed Al Nahyan, who at the time was a cadet at Sandhurst Military College, was flown back with some "advisors" and was proclaimed the new ruler. At once he proved how well he had been educated in England: After a few years the oil terminal was built, pipelines crisscrossed the desert, concrete towers had been erected, the banking business flourished, and there even existed a four-lane motorway leading 120 kilometers from Abu Dhabi to nowhere in the desert, where a lonely Hilton hotel stood all by itself.

In Dubai the English did not have to use much persuasion. Sheikh Rashid Al Maktoum eagerly had signed over all influence and oil concessions to the British in the early fifties, as long as they would not interfere with his favorite pastimes: Falconry, and gold and currency smuggling to and from India and Iran. The few remaining administrative and trade activities were handled by the political agent's right hand man, Mahdi Al Tajer, a former customs employee, who, covered by the sheikh, stuck his ten fingers into any dubious but profitable business in the country, always keeping 25 percent of the profits for the ruler. He became immensely rich, and in the 1970s his secret dream of a lifetime came true: As a reward "for services rendered" he was allowed by the British to become the sheikh's ambassador to London, where he resides in a luxurious palace.

Next was the Sultanate of Oman, in the course of the 1960s: There also ruled an old man who was rooted in old traditions and was a faithful Muslim, Sultan Taimur. He had not been able to prevent the appointment of a British political agent in his capital, Muscat, and therefore had chosen to exile himself to Sallalah in the remote south of his country, far from British insinuations and their subversive activities. Against his specific orders, a British-Dutch consortium had started drillings and had struck oil. When the black gold started flowing, Taimur's days were counted. The reader will guess the adopted procedure: Taimur was

kidnapped and flown to England, where he died under mysterious circumstances soon after, and his son, Qabous, was taken out of Sandhurst College, brought back to Oman, accompanied by two gentlemen from the Special Services, and proclaimed the new Sultan. Today's Oman is a credit to the investors in Qabous' education; one can be proud of this booming petro-colony.

Saudi Arabia does not really belong here [in this essay], as it became an exclusive playground of the U.S. oil industry just about forty years ago. The Americans were lucky they had to deal with the aging king Ibn Saoud, whose advanced years and precarious health kept him occupied mainly with his numerous concubines and plane loads of call-girls, which were regularly flown in from Cairo or Europe for his exclusive and personal divertimento. But who has ever heard of this escapade, which occurred in the early fifties, and following which the British lost their last pretense to hold principles of honor and moral values above everything else, as they were viewed by the Saudis? The English ambassador in Jeddah gave a cocktail party, which his daughter who was vacationing there attended. One of the young Saudi princes, who had already been drinking too much, asked the ambassador to sell him his daughter. The ambassador tried to appease the prince and complimented him ever so gently out the door. Late in the night, however, the incensed prince came back with his bodyguard, forced his entry into the embassy, and killed the father who had tried to protect his daughter. An ensuing diplomatic conflict of enormous magnitude seemed unavoidable, with incalculable consequences and implications for western diplomacy and the interests of western oil companies; the oil fields being located in a part of the kingdom controlled by the Wahhabites, fanatic Muslims, who were strongly opposed to Ibn Saouds orientation toward the West. Not to mention the loss of face to the royal family, guardians of the Islamic holy cities, throughout the Arab and Islamic world. And so, *ad maiorem gloriam petrolei,* no reprisals were forthcoming, nothing happened at all! The ambassador's body, and his daughter in shock, were flown out the same night; the few Saudis who were aware of the crime held their tongues, and

Downing Street No. 10 ordered a tight news blackout. Allegedly, both the British government and the family of the deceased indignantly refused to accept a gigantic sum offered by the king as a pay-off.

Today's British youth, with enthusiasm and fervor, read in the books of their immensely rich and heroic history about the exploits of King Artus' knights of Robin Hood, of Lord Nelson, Captain Cook, and Scott of the Antarctica's idealistic values. When young men are now shipped by the thousands on troop transporters or aircraft carriers halfway around the globe to wage war on the Falklands or in the Persian Gulf, they have to be told that they must protect the lives of a few hundred families of sheep-breeders, descendants of early Scottish settlers, from the grip of dirty Argentinean wogs, or they are shown on all TV channels the brilliantly rigged horror report of Hill & KNowling. What young English [or for that matter, European or American] chivalrous knight of today would not be proud to put his life on the line to stop that baby-killing down in Kuwait?

One thing they must not be told: That their mission on the Falklands or in Kuwait was to protect off-shore and inshore claims of British-American oil companies and the status quo of the established political world order.

Perhaps it is a sign of hope that 200 years of indoctrination and brainwashing by the new masters so far have not succeeded to eradicate any inherited compulsion to act according to traditional values and, instead, follow blindly the orders given by the system's controllers. Will the brainwashers ultimately vanquish heredity and genetics and be able to implant new compulsions into future generations of young European and Americans to become enthusiastic legionnaires under the banner of OPEC, crusaders under the cross of the World Bank or the IMF, conquistadores for big business and the armament industry, and to serve those masters with the same fervor and self-sacrificing idealism which they would have proven in previous and present times whenever called to save a Mrs. Taylor in distress? ❑

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1993

JANUARY — Vol. 20 — No. 5

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Lost Footnotes, page 1; Suffer, Little Children, page 1; Unamerican Cat, page 20. — Book Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber, *Air Photo Evidence...*, page 22. — Weaver and Gritz, by J. B. Campbell, page 25. — Clinton Victory, by Hans Schmidt, page 40. — Letters to the Editor, page 48.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 20 — No. 6

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Academic Slums, page 1; Religio Religat, page 6. — From *FAEM:* Planet of the Gapes, page 29; Hi Ho, Hi Ho, A-Revisioning We Will Go, page 32. — Brave New World, by Manfred Roeder, page 45. — From *The Talon:* Germany Awakens, page 46. — Letters to the Editor, page 49.

MARCH — Vol. 20 — No. 7

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: THE QUADRENNIAL SHINDIG: Gritz, page 1; Perot, page 6; The War Lord, page 7; Slick (and Sick) Willie, page 8; Prolonged Uncertaintity, page 10; Prospects, page 14; Appendix, page 15; A Traitor is Worth More Than an Army, page 20; Spiced Crambe, page 22; The Rot and the Stench; page 35; Persecution of the Righteous, page 40. — Their Capi-

talism and Ours, by Hector Rodgers, Ph.D., page 46.

APRIL — Vol. 20 — No. 8

Open Letter to *The American Christian*, by Colonel "Bo" Gritz, page 1. — Gas Guessing, by Robert Frenz, page 22. — Race Mixing, by Eric Thomson, page 26. — Letters to the Editor, page 34.

MAY — VOL. 20 — No. 9

Book Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber: Did 6 Million Really Die?, page 1. — Bob Frenz: Lavender Blue, page 12; Mileage Out Of Creeps, page 13; Rochester, page 14; Convalescence, page 14. — Turning the Bones on Madagascar, by Allan Callahan, page 30. — Courage, by J. B. Campbell, page 34. — An Open Letter to Dr. J. Clayton Rafferty, by Jack Jones, page 51.

JUNE — Vol. 20 — No. 10

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Clarification, page 1; Calvin Dishonored, page 2; Divine Poesy, page 6. — Letters to the Editor, page 39.

JULY — Vol. 20 — No. 11

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Kosher Cuts, page 1; Addendum on Children, page 5; Lost Hope, page 8. — At the Jewish Cemetery in Prague, A Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 11.

AUGUST — Vol. 20 — No. 12

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: OBJECT LESSON, page 1; Oberlin College, page 3; Slavery, page 5; The Apostates, page 13; Honorable Christians, page 20. — Memories, by J. B. Campbell, page 25. — The U.S. Holocaust Museum, by Ernst Zündel, page 34. — The Good Guys Wore Black, by J. B. Campbell, page 41. — Folkish Observations, from N.S. Kindred, page 53.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 21 — No. 1

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The First Massacre, page 1. — The Death of Patriotism, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 20. — The Cult of the Personality, by J. B. Campbell, page 23. — Why the Germans Are Idiots, page 32. — A Fumbled Opportunity, by Harold A. Covington, page 34. — Hamburger Rare, from *FAEM*, page 36. — Letters to the Editor, page 41.

OCTOBER — Vol. 21 — No. 2

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: "Nat Turner", page 1; The Khazars, page 11; Secret Disclosed, page 20; Sporting Event, page 24; Là-Bas and Lower, page 27. — From *FAEM:* Letters, page 35; Poemish Stuff, page 36; Sling-Shot Control, page 39; Hands Smith, page 40; Hate 'Tis, Revisionist Jews, page 42; More Comments, page 43; Gawd A Mighty!, Dey's Racists, page 45; Faggots in the Army, page 46; Kool A.I.D.S., page 48.

— Letters to the Editor, page 50.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 21 — No. 3

Destructive Immigration, by Richard C. Bentinck, M.D., page 1; — Rhodesia, by J. B. Campbell, page 12. — Maj. D. V. Clerkin: The Weaver / Harris Verdict, page 27; What's New In Milwaukee, page 28; Bogus 'EuroAmerican Alliance', page 29; A Conversation With The Blankos, page 30. — National Alliance: Dead Children, page 34. — An Interview with Josef Ginsburg, by Eric Thomson, page 35. — Criminal Prosecution of Holocaust Denial, by a Canadian Correspondent, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 49.

DECEMBER — Vol. 21 — No. 4

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Thank "AIDS", page 1; New Books, page 4; Technological Lying, page 19. — The Essential Correlation, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 26. — Clinton's Insidious Agenda, by Steve Kelley, page 28. — Reflections on an Informative But Deeply Disturbing Book, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 32. — She Cannot Comprehend Anything, by The "Prof", page 37. — How The British Play Gulf, by RAM, Vienna, page 44. — *Liberty Bell* Index 1993, page 53.

Reprints of any article can be made available in quantities of 500 or 1000 copies. Please write for price quote to Liberty Bell Publications, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

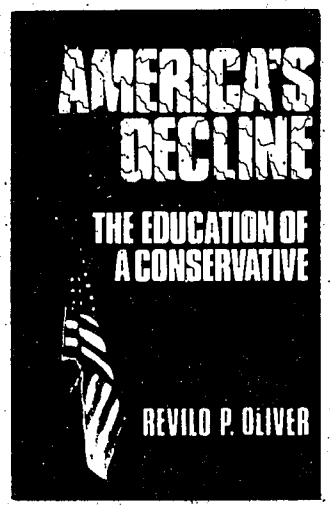

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00
plus $1.50 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

A Noteworthy Corroboration

by
Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 26

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R. P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
Germany at Her Best, page 1;
Not News, page 7.

AIDS SECRETS: What the Government and the media don't want you to know, by Kevin Strom, National Alliance, page 25.

Letters to the Editor, page 37.

Highlands Man Refuses to Strike Nazi Flag, from the *Asbury Park Press*, page 49.

Russian National Unity (R.N.U.) page 56.

VOL. 21 - NO. 5 JANUARY 1994

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

GERMANY AT HER BEST

The Landpost Press has again earned our gratitude. It has republished a book that is indispensable to everyone who wishes really to understand Adolf Hitler's National Socialist régime: *The German Revolution,* by H. Powys Greenwood (London, Routledge, 1934; available from Liberty Bell Publications, $22.50 clothbound, $10.50 paperback, + 15% postage.)

We need. first of all, to understand the situation in Germany in 1932-1935 as it appeared to a judicious and objective observer at that time.

That is a task of enormous and daunting difficulty. Our effort to reconstruct that situation in our minds will be inevitably distorted by our knowledge of what happened subsequently. And that knowledge includes awareness of forces that were hidden from contemporary observers, even, perhaps, in Germany itself.

It includes what was the crucial and decisive factor. I doubt that any Aryan at that time, not even Adolf Hitler or Julius Streicher or Alfred Rosenberg, perceived the full intensity of the Jews' hatred of civilized mankind, the terrible solidarity of the anti-human race, or the enormous power over us they had already attained by centuries of patient infiltration and massive deceit. Even Aryans who perceived the dire menace underestimated it; the vast majority, outside Hitler's Germany, were totally unaware of it.

For an objective view of Germany in the early years of the National Socialist régime, we cannot turn to American sources. As I remarked in *America's Decline*, it was hard, virtually impossible, for an American in the 1930s to form a just opinion. One almost insuperable barrier was the fact that Adolf Hitler and Franklin Delano Roosevelt attained

power at almost the same time in nations that were in the throes of economic prostration, caused in Germany by the Treaty of Versailles and the Jew-dominated government known as the Weimar Republic, and in the United States primarily by the Federal Reserve, which, owned by Jewish financiers, had been given, in defiance of the American Constitution, almost unlimited power over the national economy. Both leaders attained power by oratorical promises, and it was easy to assume that Hitler's had been as insincere as Roosevelt's or even that Hitler had, like the American traitor, won election by flagrant lying. Both Hitler and Roosevelt embarked on programs of socialistic control over their respective nations, and the vast difference between the two was not obvious to observers at the time, and indeed could be surmised only after some years, when the results could be seen and it became apparent that Hitler was not only salvaging a prostrate nation but making of it a world power, while the diseased monster in the White House was working to subjugate and destroy the nation that he had trapped with his perjured pledges to liquidate the socialistic measures of Herbert Hoover and eliminate one-third of the Federal bureaucracy within ninety days after his inauguration. Given the news from Germany that filled the American press, it was easy to make a generalized estimate that both men were unscrupulous and vicious demagogues, intent only on attaining dictatorial power to appease their megalomania and ruthless ambitions. There was even a parallel between reports that Hitler was the hero of German women, who called him *"der schöne Adolf,"* and the American affliction, whose power depended on his ability by slimily smooth verbiage, rhetorical tricks, and shoddy 'ideals' to fascinate American females and make rational men regret that women had been given the right to vote.[1]

1. I always remember the lady, a graduate of one of the most select women's colleges, who was a gracious hostess, but jumped up from the dinner table when it was time to listen to a "Fireside Chat" (known as "Hog Calling" to insiders in Washington), rushed to the radio, and listened raptly and entranced to the vapid verbiage and glutinous voice of her messiah, while her husband sat morosely in a corner and exchanged glances with me, who watched his countenance and exposed scalp became redder and redder with the effort of repressing his opinion of "that God-damned Communist son-of-a-bitch" to preserve his otherwise happy home.

What was essentially the American attitude is shown by the fact that, among rational men, the most common epithet applied to Roosevelt was "Frankie Führer." Although he had early formed diplomatic relations with his colleague and fellow conspirator, Stalin, on the pretext that it was "good for business" to shore up the Soviet with American machinery and techniques, men who perceived that he was a Communist bent on destroying the United States commonly called him the "American Kerensky,"[2] but assumed that his evil cunning would eventually be frustrated by the good sense of the American people. No one foresaw that he and Stalin would be able to start a catastrophic world war that would destroy our race's position in the world and, as now seems inevitable, doom us to eventual extinction.

The misconceptions about Germany were not countered by empirical knowledge. American tourists flocked to Europe, but they visited England, France, and often Italy, and only seldom—very seldom—Germany. And American tourists, in any case, saw nothing significant of the countries they visited, usually knowing nothing of the languages of continental nations and having no opportunity to talk to persons of any culture. It was amusing to watch them, shepherded by the agents of a tourist agency, going

2. Kerensky was the Jew who, masquerading as a White man under the name of his foolish stepfather, prepared the way for the Jewish (Bolshevik) take-over of Russia. Some Americans called Roosevelt "the crippled Caligula," because they sensed that the diseased creature, like the insane Roman monster, wished that his subjects had only one neck so that he could cut it with single stroke of a knife, but it was not apparent before 1939 that the loathsome creature would become the world's worst and most infamous War Criminal.

through the Louvre or the Vatican at a dog trot and gawking at the works of art they glimpsed in passing, or being exhibited to the denizens of Montmartre, who provided each group with obscenity measured to its tastes.

To learn something worthwhile about another country, one must live in it for at least several months, *and* must become acquainted with that country's élite: literary men, scholars, persons of social standing, and judicious representatives or critics of serious political movements (not, of course, politicians, who are professional liars everywhere).

Intelligent Americans who went to Europe to observe with serious intent followed much the same pattern as the tourists. They visited France and Italy, but not one in a score noticed Switzerland or set foot in Germany. Only a few men, notably Charles Lindbergh, saw Germany or made any attempt to understand that nation. Only innate common sense saved others from becoming victims of the Jews' lie-machine, which went into high gear after the international race officially declared war on Germany in 1933, almost immediately after Hitler became Chancellor.

Englishmen were in a more favorable position. To visit Germany they did not have to cross the Atlantic; they had only to cross the channel and spend a night on a good train, but they did not generally avail themselves of the opportunity. They crossed the Manche to visit Paris, the south of France, or Italy, their favorite places of residence abroad. In the Eighteenth Century, the Grand Tour, given to young men after their years in Oxford or Cambridge, included a stay in various German states, but after the Victoria became Queen and the Salic Law sundered Great Britain from the Kingdom of Hannover, Germany was gradually dropped from the itinerary, and in the later part of Victoria's reign, the efforts of the British press,[3] domi-

3. See the late Peter H. Peel's *British Public Opinion and the Wars of German Unification. 1864-1871* (College Park, Maryland; International Research Institute for Political Science, 1981).

nated, of course, by the world's trouble-makers, aroused incomprehension of, and hostility toward Germany—a tendency that was fostered by Victoria's successor, Edward VII, who may have been partly Kike.[4] And the hostility became animosity during the war of 1914-1918, when the nation whose navy ruled the world's oceans fought deliriously against the "evil of militarism" on land, and had its mentality obtunded by swill from Lord Bryce's lie factory. And, in any case, it requires most unusual powers of objectivity not to hate a nation that seems responsible for the death of fathers, sons, brothers, and friends, and for the hardships that modern "democratic" war inflicts on every belligerent population.

There was a deeper and, for intelligent men, more potent source of incomprehension. Englishmen and Americans were virtually precluded from a sympathetic understanding of Germany in the 1930s. That was obvious then, although it is less apparent in our rotting nations today. By long tradition and ethnic culture Englishmen and Americans still had a ruling aversion from socialism, that is, from state control of the national economy and the lives of individuals, and were largely oblivious of the extent to which their prized personal liberty had been undermined and sabotaged by do-gooders and humanitarian babblers, who, of course, had been incited by our covert enemies. Since the Magna Carta, Englishmen had insisted on the maximum of personal liberty, at least for the upper classes, who, as all serious students of politics in the Aristotelian sense of that word well know, are the culturally determining element in a society.[5] When the Americans separated themselves from the Mother Country, they insisted even more absolutely on a maximum of personal liberty for everyone, and adopted a Constitution that was

4. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* June 1991, pp. 20-23.

5. That is obviously true in the United States today, where the upper class, which consists of Sheenies, traitors, thieves, and degenerates, determines the mores and conduct of our society as a whole.

designed to limit government to the absolute minimum. Englishmen and Americans, therefore, felt greatly superior to the Germans, who, under their monarchy in the Nineteenth Century, had elaborated an effective and prosperous socialism, with which they had been well content.

The antithesis between Liberty and Socialism was a dominant force in the 1930s. Even the fairly numerous Americans who were wont to say "We need a Hitler here," did not approve of the National Socialist régime. What they meant was that we needed some leader who would put the slimy Sheenies in their place and restore a tradition of honesty and integrity in commerce, finance, and law, after which we would, of course, revert to the standard of individual liberty, which was to be maintained absolutely, even if it involved some discomfort for some of the proletariat.

Although Americans and Englishmen felt superior to the socialistic Germans, both under the Hohenzollern and under Hitler, intelligent men understood that what the Germans preferred for Germany was no concern of theirs. They stood aloof from the American boobs' morbid itch to meddle in other people's business. If told that the Germans were running the Yids out of their country, a rational man would have only said, "It will be interesting to see what effect the racial cleansing will have on the German economy."

H. Powys Greenwood, of mixed Welsh and English descent, held the perception then prevalent among cultivated Britons that their superior nation was "the work of a unified and cultured aristocracy." He naturally was repelled by the socialism of Hitler's Germany, by its arrant democracy, and by its doctrine of virtual equality among all who were German by race. (Only nations that have become functionally insane could believe in equality between their race and others.) Hitler, by demanding that every German contribute to the full extent of his ability to the renascent nation, was trying to create a "classless" society at a time when responsible British knew that a class structure and

class distinctions were a necessary concomitant of personal liberty.

Mr. Greenwood, however, was determined to present, so far as was humanly possible, a dispassionate and objective account of the Germany which he had an unrivaled opportunity to observe at first hand. He was remarkably successful. His portrayal of Germany is the unprejudiced work of a competent observer. It is no criticism of Mr. Greenwood that he did not perceive the clandestine but ruling force of which virtually all of his compatriots (and contemporary Americans) were unaware. It is a pathetic irony that he could say that "We in England have no conception of social conditions in which Jews are definitely paramount." He could not foresee that within a few years the international vampires would have forced the abdication of a legitimate King of Great Britain[6] and would have driven that nation into a mad and suicidal war for revenge on a nation that was treating them with a mildness that will surprise most Americans who have listened to Yiddish wailing when they read this book.

The Landpost Press has now made it possible for you to see the Germany of 1932-1934 through the eyes of an honest Englishman (or, with some adjustments, and hypothetical American).

NOT NEWS

My reference to Michael A. Hoffman II's *They Were White and They Were Slaves* in the August issue induced a reader of *Liberty Bell* to obtain a copy of the booklet. It left him unconvinced. He had had the good fortune to attend a

6. The real reason why Edward VIII was forced to abdicate was the knowledge that he would not have consented to the suicidal war that was then being planned by Churchill and other flunkeys of the Master Race. There is great disagreement about other aspects of Edward's character. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* March 1987, pp. 5-7. In that article I should have made it clear that the DeCourcy whom I mentioned was not Kenneth, but his more circumspect and perhaps more opportunistic brother, John.

college in which the rudiments of a high-school education were still available, and had taken a course in Modern European History, in which he heard nothing about White planters' shockingly callous treatment of the White 'indentured' or convict servants they bought from merchants in that trade during the early colonial period. How is it possible, he asks, that so scandalous and abhorrent a practice as the enslavement of many Englishmen and some Englishwomen could have remained unknown for more than three centuries and been discovered only so recently as 1991?

The answer, of course, is that the facts have been matters of common knowledge since the Seventeenth Century. The reader was doubtless misled by the booklet's extravagant subtitle: "The Untold History of the Enslavement of Whites in Early America," although Mr. Hoffman's rather extensive bibliography (which, unfortunately, seldom gives dates of publication) was proof that the story had been told many times before. Mr. Hoffman probably intended his deceptively hyperbolic subtitle to refer only to the fact that today, whenever slavery is mentioned, our domestic pests immediately snivel about sweet niggers and, if not simply ignorant, ignore the cruel treatment of members of our own hated race.

Although such virtual enslavement of Englishmen seems scandalous to us, it is, on the scale of historical events in the early colonial period, so relatively minor and insignificant that it did not deserve mention in a general history of Europe since the Renaissance and would properly be discussed only in detailed histories of Britain and her colonies during the colonial period or in special studies of the economic development of the British colonies in North America. In such books, however, the use and abuse of "indentured servants" and convicts was always given due attention.

The virtual enslavement of Englishmen also provided a not uncommon subject for fiction in the Nineteenth and

early Twentieth Centuries. The example that first comes to my mind is one of the tales of swashbuckling adventure by Rafael Sabatini, a prolific and extremely popular novelist in the first half of the present century. The protagonist of his *Captain Blood* (New York, Houghton Mifflin, 1924) is an English physician, whose family name was Blood,[1] and who happened to be in Somerset in 1685 when the ill-advised and ill-fated Duke of Monmouth landed at Lyme Regis to begin the First Protestant Revolt against King James II.[2] Although he, a rational and prudent man, had only contempt for the "army" of zealous Protestants, chiefly peasants headed by a few ambitious or fanatical crackpots in the lesser nobility, and reprehended their attempt to start a civil war as they marched out to certain defeat, he, as a physician, tended some of the wounded after the battle of Sedgemoor, was arrested, convicted as a rebel, and condemned by the now infamous judge, Lord Jeffreys, to death by a sentence that was commuted to transportation to ten years of servitude in the West Indies.[3]

Landed, together with many who actually had been rebels, Blood was sold to a planter, and the first part of the book includes a vivid description of the callous treatment and misery of the White men who were actually (although not legally) slaves and, since they cost much less, treated far more harshly than the more expensive negroes, and

1. Probably not the common noun (although that was used as a slang term for a physician at a time when phlebotomy was common), but an English spelling of the Welsh patronymic, Bloyd, derived, like 'Lloyd' and 'Floyd,' from the Brythonic adjective *lhoyd* ('grey'), i.e., a man with grey hair.

2. For a summary of this event, see the Appendix below.

3. The story was probably suggested to Sabatini by the actual misfortunes of a physician, Henry Pitman, who, in somewhat similar circumstances, was unjustly convicted as a rebel and transported to Barbados, whence, after some years of penal servitude, he escaped and, after many adventures (none as spectacular and thrilling as Captain Blood's!), finally returned to England, where he learned that he had been pardoned in his absence.

were, unlike the latter, often subjected to wanton cruelty by the White men who owned them.

The virtual enslavement of Aryans, which arouses in us such indignation when we read Mr. Hoffman's booklet, was accepted as only normal at the time. For this there are several reasons that we must bear in mind before making categorical moral judgements.

(1) Contemporaries were satisfied by the legal technicality that the victims were not slaves, but only condemned to penal servitude for a fixed period of time, much as in this century, before 'sociologists' and parole boards made nonsense of judicial sentences, convicted criminals had to serve a stated number of years in prison and were punished further by being set to hard labor, until the greed of labor unions prevented them from being usefully employed. In the Seventeenth Century, the legal distinction was of great importance and prevented serious objection to the practice. For example, when so many of Monmouth's followers were being sentenced to transportation by the implacable Lord Jeffreys, Pepys was interested only in ascertaining whether they would be duly sentenced to servitude for a stated number of years or "sold entirely as blacks are to slavery for their whole lives."[4] He would have condemned the treatment of Englishmen as though they were niggers, but approved the sentences to the normal transportation.

(2) We must always remember that the persons who were legally and by due process sentenced to penal servitude in the colonies were all felons who had been duly convicted of capital crimes, for which the punishment could have been hanging or even execution with horrible cruelty,[5] and that transportation was regarded as commutation of a sentence to death. The death penalty, it is true, was then imposed for crimes for which we regard such

4. In a dictated letter of 29 July 1685. (He had, of course, terminated his enciphered diary when his eyesight failed, years before.)

5. Cf. Note 14 to the Appendix below.

punishment as grossly excessive, but that is an entirely different question.[6] Some persons were, no doubt, convicted of crimes of which they were in fact innocent, but miscarriages of justice occur in all societies—at least as frequently in our own as in any other.[7]

(3) Actual enslavement of Aryans, as though they were niggers, was, in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries, one of the risks to which travelers outside Europe knowingly exposed themselves. If you took passage on a ship that would enter the Mediterranean or cross the Atlantic, you knew that you were risking death in a shipwreck or in a storm at sea, and also risking murder or capture and enslavement by corsairs and pirates. The most famous example is provided by the Barbary States of Northern Africa, who continually attacked European vessels in the Mediterranean, looted them, and took the surviving passengers and crew as prisoners who were held or sold as slaves. So long as Northern Africa was part of the Turkish (i.e., Moslem) Empire, that was only part of the perpetual war between Islam and Europe. After the Barbary States became virtually independent, European renegades taught them the elements of navigation, so that they could employ sailing ships instead of galleys rowed by their slaves, and they became really formidable, capturing many

6. The death penalty for what we regard as petty theft was, in part, considered justified because (a) the thief, if spared, was likely to progress to greater crimes, and (b) such exemplary severity deterred other members of the lowest classes from theft and eventually worse.

7. For example, the Reverend Mr. Herman Otten, editor of *Christian News,* with a concern for justice that is rare in our time, has for years been conducting a campaign for the release of a Lutheran minister, Thomas Bird, who was convicted of murdering his wife, largely, it seems, because the public prosecutors were eager to put on a big show and advance themselves politically, as is normal in our "democracy." I am often reminded of the lawyer of the old school whom I heard, when I was a child, denounce, with rotund oratory, a politically ambitious state's attorney: "He is the kind of man who would use perjured testimony to convict his mother of murder and send her to the chair, if he thought that would get him a seat in Congress."

ships together with the passengers and crew, not only in the Mediterranean, but even in the Atlantic.[8] Wealthy captives were held for ransom; White men who did not have families that could and would pay enormous sums for their release were enslaved for the duration of their lives.

The depredations of the Barbary States were long tolerated, partly because the principal European nations were busy fighting each other, but primarily because each nation tried to use the wogs[9] against their Aryan enemies. France, for example, encouraged the barbarians to attack Spanish or English vessels, while paying the vermin enormous sums as tribute to spare French ships. Other nations did likewise. No serious attempt to abate the common menace was made until the European nations attained a precarious and temporary concord after the defeat of Napoleon. At the Congress of Vienna, the English, with Christian sentimentality augmented by the ranting of Jean Jacques Rousseau, agitated for abolition of the normal slave trade, and intelligent men asked why they were so concerned about niggers when there were thousands of Europeans, including many Englishmen, living in the utmost wretchedness as slaves in northern Africa. The British, shamed by the obvious paradox and by the United States, which, by naval action, had made good a refusal to pay tribute, finally sent a small fleet under the command of Lord Exmouth (Admiral Sir Edward Pelley before he was ennobled) to teach the Dey of Algiers a lesson by burning his fleet and reducing his fortifications to rubble. The Dey

8. Their audacity reached a climax when, under the leadership of a European renegade, they raided the coast of Ireland, sacked Baltimore, and carried away some hundred of the inhabitants to slavery in Africa.

9. The Barbary States (modern Morocco, Algeria, Tunis, and Libya) were (actually, though not theoretically) independent principalities ruled by absolute monarchs who bore the title of Dey (= Turkish *Bey*). The population was a mass of mongrels, combining Hamitic and Semitic stocks with a considerable infusion of Congoid blood, as is common in Moslem countries. The British colloquialism 'wog' is a convenient designation for such biological trash.

surrendered over three thousand European slaves, refunded ransoms that had been paid for others, and promised to abstain from piracy thereafter. There was less depredation, it is true, but the pests were not finally put in their places until the French occupied Algeria in 1830 and soon annexed it as a colony. In our time, the racial traitors of 'anti-colonialism' deplore the imposition of civilization on the wogs.

(4) Our greatest compassion must be reserved for the persons who were, like the historical and fictitious physicians whom I mentioned above, condemned for crimes of which they were not guilty, or were simply victims of kidnapping.

Everyone who grew up in a literate household remembers from his boyhood (or perhaps girlhood) Robert Louis Stevenson's *Kidnapped*, the action of which is supposed to have taken place in 1751, and the protagonist, David Balfour, who was seventeen at that time. His uncle, having usurped an estate to which David was the lawful heir by entail, arranged to have the lad kidnapped into the Carolinas.[10] From that horrible fate, David was saved by the series of coincidences that start him on the adventures that are the main subject of the novel. Otherwise, David

10. My phrase was normal English usage when 'kidnapping' retained its original and specific meaning. The word evidently came from the argot of the criminals who engaged in the crime of procuring, by deceit or violence, able-bodied White persons who could be sold to unscrupulous merchants for sale in the colonies as transported criminals. An innocent person thus abducted and sold was said to have been 'kidnapped,' and the colony to which he was taken was a normal complement of the participle. Kidnapping was a very profitable crime. Lord Jeffreys, reporting to James II, estimated that men sentenced to transportation would be worth £10 to £15 a head to the favorites to whom the King gave them, in lots of fifty or a hundred, for sale to dealers who would purchase the living merchandise for resale in the colonies. The dealer would, of course, add his middleman's profit to the price and he or a shipowner would add the cost of shipment across the Atlantic. Thus the price paid by a colonist would be at least double the sum received by the kidnappers.

would have been sold, for £30 or more, probably to the owner of some tobacco plantation[11] in North or South Carolina, to work alongside that planter's more expensive and valued niggers. He could expect no mercy from his master, who would have been told or would have assumed that he was a criminal transported for some crime. Far from his native land, where no one who knew him could ascertain what had happened to him, alone and friendless in a society in which no one would believe him or be actively concerned over his plight, he would have been broken by many years of brutal treatment and exhausting toil, and, if he survived the years of servitude, be without means to pay for a passage home.

As late as the end of the Nineteenth Century there were in Trinidad and perhaps other British islands descendants of persons who had been transported to the colony in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries. Known as "Red Legs," they lived in abject poverty, supported themselves by menial labor alongside free negroes, and were so debased that they retained no memory of their transported ancestors and did not know how they had come to be born on the island. It is noteworthy, however, that these degraded Whites were not so degenerate that they copulated with niggers and bred mongrels.

Kidnapping was so profitable a crime that persons who had climbed fairly far up the social ladder were often involved in it. When the "Bloody Assizes" came to Bristol, Lord Jeffreys found that there were no rebels to be tried, but he discovered that the municipal officers of the city were implicated in kidnapping. He forced the red-robed and august Lord Mayor to descend from the bench on which he was presiding and stand in the dock like a common criminal. I regret that I do not remember what penalties were imposed on the guilty. Transportation would have been especially appropriate.

11. Cotton was not yet a very profitable crop.

Another source of forced labor for the colonies was persons who really were indentured servants. Poor men, entranced by glowing tales of the wealth to be obtained in the colonies but unable to pay for passage on a ship, contracted to serve for a time sufficient to pay the fare, at the expiration of which they were to be given a tract of land in the colony. Some were worked to death before the end of the contractual date of release, and many who survived were vilely cheated in one way or another. This fraud was also lucrative for the scoundrels who promoted it.

(5) The treatment of the virtual slaves by many of their temporary owners, all of whom, remember, were professed Christians, was indeed deplorable, but the slaves were all believed to be, as most of them were, either convicted criminals, whose crimes had merited death so that their enslavement was a lesser punishment, or traitors who had sought to inflict again upon England the horrors of another Civil War, (In 1685 the Puritan Revolution, which had ended only twenty-five years before, was still fresh in the memory of all Englishmen past adolescence.) You may consider what would be your attitude, if you employed on your property a considerable number of convicted felons recently released from prison.

I have received other letters about the "White Slaves" of colonial times. I hope that the foregoing observations will help my correspondents see the matter in the proper historical perspective.

Appendix

An English writer of whose identity I cannot now be certain—probably one of the dozen or so who have devoted books to Monmouth's revolt—commented that if the relatively young Duke had been less temerarious and more patient, he might after all have become King of Great Britain, despite his illegitimacy. That is conceivable, but unlikely. It is true, however, that had he waited two years, he

would have encountered an entirely different state of affairs in England.

James Fitzroy was born in 1649, the illegitimate son of Charles II and one of his mistresses, a courtesan named Lucy Walter. (The report that he was not the son of Charles may be discounted; everyone knows that sons often do not resemble their fathers in features and physique.) The King acknowledged the boy as his son, treated him with great generosity and affection, married him to the wealthy Countess of Baccleuch, created him Duke of Baccleuch and later Duke of Monmouth, and made him Captain General of the Army, a post in which the young man showed courage and military ability. He forfeited his father's love and favor, however, by his arrogance and the overweening ambition with which he successfully courted popularity, obviously intending to force his father to legitimize him and make him his heir, to the exclusion of Charles' brother, James. Furthermore, he participated in conspiracies against his father; he was certainly involved in the Rye House Plot to assassinate both his father and his uncle, and in many intrigues; if not he, at least his supporters were involved in Titus Oakes' bloody hoax[12] and the consequent execution of many men of prominence, who were convicted on the basis of forged evidence and perjured testimony. He fled to the Low Countries in 1683, and invaded England when his father died in 1685, proclaiming himself the legitimate son of Charles and therefore King of England and the Champion of all Protestants. He was captured after Sedgemoor and executed, although not until after his uncle was convinced that his professed contrition and desire to become a Roman Catholic were feigned.

12. The famous "Popish Plot." It is reported, perhaps conjecturally, that Oates' confederate, the Reverend Dr. Israel Tonge, was descended from "converted" Jews, but most historians believe that he was merely demented. As is evident from his portraits, the Reverend Mr. Oates was a genetic monstrosity of some kind. His early career showed that he was a social misfit and perhaps a pervert. When he finally overreached himself and King Charles was able to expose him, he was severely whipped for his crimes but survived, and it is a sad evidence of human irrationality that after the Protestant victory in 1688, this loathsome creature and murderous perjurer was not only pardoned but awarded a state pension!

In 1685, Monmouth's proclamation of a Protestant revolt aroused only a few fanatics and evoked no sympathy whatever from the great majority of Englishmen of all classes. They, whatever their religion, were content with the period just ended, that would later be nostalgically called "the Golden Days of good King Charles," and while the Protestants regretted that the new king, James II, was a Catholic, they, lulled by his formal statement of intentions, had no apprehensions. In the three following years, however, there was a great revulsion of English sentiment, and the Second Protestant Revolt, commonly known as the Glorious (or Inglorious) Revolution of 1688, triumphed in a few days because it encountered no effective opposition.

It is commonly said that the drastic change in opinion was, to some extent, caused by Lord Jeffrey's severity and cruelty in punishing Monmouth's followers. Of this, I find no valid evidence.[13]

In the "Bloody Assizes," Jeffreys, by such devices as trying a hundred persons in a single day, procured speedy convictions: about two hundred persons were executed, sometimes by simple hanging but often by the abhorrently cruel procedure of drawing and quartering[14]; more than

13. It is true that Jeffreys' outrageous bullying of juries and disregard of legal process two years earlier, by which he procured the conviction and execution of Lord William Russell (son of the Earl of Bedford) and Sir Algernon Sidney (son of the Earl of Leicester), did occasion some resentment, but that is quite another matter.

14. A typical sentence reads, "that you [the convicted men] be conveyed hence to the place whence you came, and thence you be drawn to the place of execution upon hurdles, that you there be severally hanged by the neck, that you be cut down alive [and restored to full consciousness], that your privy members be cut off and your bowels taken out and burnt in your view, that your heads be severed from your bodies, and that your bodies be divided into quarters."

six hundred were sent to penal servitude in the American colonies; and many hundreds received lesser but severe punishment. It is seldom mentioned that Jeffreys also pardoned about one hundred.[15]

The "Bloody Assizes" were so-called and reprobated only two or three years later, when we first find general disapproval of Lord Jeffreys' severity, and then he was vehemently denounced, not because the victims were Englishmen, but because they were Protestants. In 1685 Englishmen almost unanimously rejoiced at the speedy suppression of Monmouth's revolt and their escape from the horrors of a another civil war, and, in keeping with the principle of legitimate succession to a throne, were loyal to King James II, although they regretted that he was a Catholic. John Evelyn, although he was wont to be censorious of the Stuart monarchy, wrote in his *Diary,*

> Had it not pleased God to dissipate this [the Duke of Monmouth's] attempt, there would in all appearance have gathered an irresistible force which would have desperately proceeded to the ruin of the Church and Government.... Such an inundation of fanatics and men of impious principles must needs have caused universal disorder, cruelty, injustice, rapine, sacrilege, and confusion, an unavoidable civil war, and misery without end.

Evelyn expressed no disapproval of "Chief Justice Jeffreys, who has so vigorously prosecuted the late rebels," and when he dined with Jeffreys, "who had newly been the Western Circuit to try the Monmouth conspirators," he remarked only that Jeffreys, who treated him "with much respect," was a man "of an assured and undaunted spirit."

15. It is sometimes remarked that in 1685 Lord Jeffreys was already suffering acutely from the extremely painful disease that killed him four years later, but the key to his conduct, I believe, is to be found in his absolute and undoubtedly sincere belief in the divine right of kings, which he based on political rather than theological considerations. To enforce what he regarded as the only guarantee of domestic peace, he was ready to use any means, however ruthless and technically illegal. He was not without respect for the rights of a king's subjects, as is shown by his treatment of kidnappers in Bristol.

Evelyn evidently believed that the rebels had received only condign punishment. I mentioned Pepys' opinion above. The two famous diarists may be taken as representing the opinion of the great majority of Englishmen in 1685.

In the next two years, however, there was a great revulsion of English sentiment, occasioned by the sincerity and folly of King James. Although the motives of the able men who carried out the well-planned and well-financed Protestant Revolution of 1688 were far from religious, that successful revolt expressed the indignation of the majority of the English people over James' use of his power of dispensation (of dubious legality) to place Roman Catholics in responsible positions in government, the armed forces, and even in the universities, and their fear lest he somehow contrive to free all Catholics from the disabilities that effectively barred them from full citizenship.

Ignorant professors and other jabberwockies routinely deplore English "prejudice" against Roman Catholics in this period, but a candid and impartial observer must admit that the prejudice was amply justified, and repeat, sadly, *Tantum rēligiō potuit suadere malorum.*

You must remember that we are speaking of the latter part of the Seventeenth Century. It can be persuasively argued that the Protestant Reformation was a disaster, which shattered the unity of Europe ('Christendom') and impeded the liberation of the human mind, which, under enlightened pontiffs such as Leo X, would have followed without interruption the path set for it by William of Occam, the Humanists of the Renaissance, and philosophers such as Pomponatius. That may be, but History is irreversible.

The facts are that English fear of subjection to rule by the alien Papacy go back to the time of the Magna Carta (cf. *Liberty Bell,* August 1993, pp. 16 f.). That fear principally contributed to the success of Henry VIII in founding the Anglican Church. Under Queen Mary I the English had experience of Catholic persecution of Protestants;

some three hundred persons, many of them members of the leading families, were executed, often by burning at the stake, while the facts, sufficiently atrocious in themselves, were magnified by pious Protestant liars, such as John Foxe in his *Book of Martyrs*.

During the reign of Mary's Protestant successor, Elizabeth, English received a long-remembered lesson in Catholic statesmanship when the Queen Mother of France, Catherine de' Medici, by an inexplicable blunder that ruined her domestic policy, authorized the treacherous massacre of the Protestant nobility of France on the eve of St. Bartholomew's Day.

At the time of the events that concern us here, the English people were continually shown the consequences of Catholic dominion by events in France, a nation from whose overwhelming military power they were protected only by the Channel. The Edict of Nantes was officially revoked only in 1685, the year of Monmouth's revolt, but it had been practically nullified for decades before that, and outrageous persecution of Protestants had sent to England a constant stream of Huguenot refugees who had succeeded in escaping from their country.[16] In Catholic Ireland, the priests were perpetually inciting their gullible parishioners to combat Satan's agents, the diabolical English, with sabotage, conspiracies. and open revolt, to facilitate the landing of French troops for a holy war in which England would be surrounded and crushed, like a nut in a nutcracker, between French armies on either side.

Furthermore, the English people had a partly justified dread of the Jesuits, a formidable order founded for the

16. This was really the origin of the English readiness to admit refugees to their country. The Huguenots were persons of the same race and culture, but the tradition, once established, was fatuously extended to admit persons from incompatible ethnic groups and even alien races. This folly reached its climax in the recent flooding of Britain with racial enemies as a preliminary to imposition of the Jews' New World Order and the eventual liquidation of the now befuddled Aryans.

express purpose of extirpating the Protestant heresy.[17] It was the militant arm of Rome and organized like an army. Its members were well educated, highly intelligent, and amazingly versatile, capable of assuming any rôle and any *persona*. Their faith and discipline authorized them to act on the principle that a pious purpose justified any means used to realize it,[18] and hence to assume any disguise and to intrigue secretly for Papal dominion over England and the eventual liquidation of God's enemies, the damned Protestant heretics. (You remember Thackeray's Father Holt, alias Mr. Holt, alias Captain von Holtz, etc.) The ruthless pragmatism of their best minds is concisely set forth in the *Oráculo manual* of Baltasar Gracián.[19]

17. It is one of history's neatest ironies that the Jesuits, bound to blind obedience, through their General, to the Pope, refused to obey him when Clement XIV dissolved and disbanded the order in 1773. Leading Jesuits found a refuge with the monarch they should have hated most of all, Frederick the Great of Prussia, who protected them from Papal ire. Some went on to the domains of Catherine the Great of Russia, who protected them from both the Papacy and the scandalized clergy of the Greek Orthodox Church. For an eloquent defence of the Jesuits, see Julius Cordara's *De suis ac suorum rebus commentarii*, written shortly after suppression of the order by Clement XIV, but not published until many years later. It is Volume LIII of the *Miscellanea di storia italiana* (Torino, 1933). The real power of the order had been broken by a kind of *coup d'état*, secretly planned and ruthlessly carried out by King Charles III of Spain in 1767, who acted in clandestine concert with Louis XV of France. (Kings are responsible for the acts of their ministers.)

18. It is true that Jesuit documents do not explicitly ordain this conduct in political matters, and that the only published statement that the end justifies the means refers to sexual relations between husband and wife, but the conduct of the Jesuits in the Seventeenth Century amply authorized the belief that their determination to restore the universal dominion of the Papacy was modified by no scruples.

19. Read it in the Spanish original (there is an excellent edition by Miguel Romera-Navarro, Madrid, 1954), not in the diluted English translation entitled *The Art of Worldly Wisdom* (New York, 1945). I have not checked either the text or the translation by L. B. Walton, London, Dent, 1953. Gracián's indiscretion in publishing what should

Although the reports of continual infiltration by squads and companies of disguised Catholic agents were doubtless exaggerated, there were secret Jesuits in England, Catholic laymen bound by vows of obedience to them, and other covert Catholics as well as priests who intrigued with the Catholic gentry and nobility with a view to the eventual restoration of Catholic rule. Their seditious activities were, of course, greatly exaggerated by Protestant rabble-rousers, but even men of learning seriously believed that the Jesuits had introduced Calvinism as a means of destroying the Anglican Church and were therefore responsible for the Puritan Revolution, the murder of King Charles I, and the cultural squalor of the Commonwealth.[20]

It is true, furthermore, that the Jesuits and the Catholic clergy allied with them were primarily responsible for the woes of England in the period we are considering here. They were, secretly and even openly, active proselytizers and, being educated and subtle men, found it easy to prevail over minds already weakened by Christian superstitions and persuade them that Catholicism was the only true religion. In addition to the Catholic ceremonial, which had an aesthetic attraction for many, and their psychological penetration, sharpened by what they learned in the confessional, they had an argument that was logically powerful. Was it likely that the form of Christianity that had prevailed and been accepted universally (i.e., by all Europeans) for almost fifteen centuries, from A.D. 30 to 1517, had been, with the permission of its deity, a diabolic aberration that was first discovered and exposed by Martin Luther? As for the Protestants, what credence could you give to any of the many factions, Anglican, Lutheran, Calvinist (the Covenanters in Scotland and Puritans in England), Anabaptist, Quaker, and others, that were denouncing each other as vehemently as they denounced the traditional and time-honored Church?

For proselytism the Catholic zealots had ample opportunity at the English Court. Royal marriages are primarily political alliances. It had been expedient for Charles II to marry Catherine of Braganza, daughter of the King of Portugal, who, as a Catholic, necessarily brought with her priests who, in her household, could prudently and slyly influence Englishmen who appeared at Court. Charles' favorite and most influential mistress, Louise Renée de Kéroualle (who may have been an agent of Louis XIV) was a Catholic and had in practice a household and priests of her own. Charles, who was an intelligent man, wanted to end the reciprocal and bloody hostility of the various Christian sects. He prematurely promoted religious toleration, and, by adroit and sometimes unscrupulous political manoeuvres, he maintained, during his "Golden Days," a precarious domestic peace, during which the Catholic gentry and nobility were able to hold responsible offices in his government. It was only when he was dying that he permitted eager priests to slosh him with holy water and preserve his soul for celestial bliss, and he did so, we may be sure, only for such consolation as it would afford to the Queen, of whom he was sincerely fond, to Louise Renée, and perhaps to others of his mistresses.

Charles' brother, James, attained distinction as a naval commander, having defeated in battle the admiral who was reputed to be the foremost naval strategist of the day. He seems to have been an honest and forthright man (except in his relations with women), and he doubtless looked down on the devious policies by which his brother maintained domestic peace and gave England her first experience of real prosperity. Probably it was the priests in his sister-in-law's household, perhaps aided by secret Jesuit advisers, who convinced him of the truth of Catholicism

have been secret wisdom greatly embarrassed his order. Only one copy of the first edition has survived to our time.

20. Such was the considered opinion of Sir George Mackenzie, Lord Advocate of Scotland, a man of no little legal and humane erudition. He even knew the identity of the disguised Jesuit who had begun the dirty work! See Evelyn's *Diary*, 9 March 1690.

and, over the protests of his more prudent brother, he publicly professed and practiced his religion. Of his sincerity there can be no doubt. After his defeat at the Battle of the Boyne in Ireland, James disinterested himself in politics, came under the influence of Cistercian mystics and practiced an austere piety, attaining such sanctity that he is credited with having miraculously healed many sick or infirm persons—and only political considerations prevented him from being made a Saint and having to spend eternity at the right hand of Jesus.

In 1673, when it seemed likely that he would succeed to the throne, James, again ignoring his brother's urgent advice, married Mary Beatrice d'Este, daughter of the Duke of Modena, famed for both her beauty and her piety, the marriage having been arranged by Louis XIV, who had dreams of making England a country as Catholic as his own and by similar procedures. Mary Beatrice, who was actually Queen of England for a short time but is not so reckoned, brought to England another Catholic household and was herself entirely in the hands of Jesuits.

English Protestants, not unreasonably alarmed, forced through Parliament the Test Act, which excluded Roman Catholics from all governmental positions and thus forced James to resign his naval command and many other prominent Englishmen to resign their posts. That began all the trouble that clouded the last years of the reign of Charles II.

The English, loyal to the dynasty, accepted James as King until he, doubtless under the influence of Jesuits and naturally disdaining dissimulation, began so to advance the Catholic interest as to make it seem that he was, step by step, preparing England for the reign of a male Mary I. It is in this sense that it can be maintained that the Jesuits and other zealous Catholics were primarily responsible for the woes of England after 1685.

Tantum rēligio.... ❑

AIDS SECRETS

What the government and the media don't want you to know

by Kevin Alfred Strom

(a speech given by Mr. Strom on the nationwide radio program, AMERICAN DISSIDENT VOICES, July 10th, 1993)

WHAT I AM GOING TO SAY will shock you. It will disturb your sleep. It will make you worry for your loved ones. It will give you nightmares of disaster, plague, and horrible death. It will make you rethink the priorities of your life. It will change the way you look at yourself and the world.

There is a killer loose in the land. This killer cuts down all whom he touches. If he touches you, you will die. If he touches your child, your child will die. His victims die a slow, horrible death. They waste away. They drown in their own body fluids. They lose control of their bowels. They lose their memories. They become demented. They die in agony. There is nothing that can be done to save them.

The killer's name is the Human Immunodeficiency Virus, or HIV for short. When he starts to kill you, it is said that you have AIDS, or Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome. This killer emerged into our world over a decade ago, rising like an angel of death out of the oozing rivers of body fluids that spilled like fetid waterfalls into the streets of America from the sick and sleazy pleasure houses of the "liberated" homosexuals.

When a killer like HIV is stalking the landscape, one would assume that the guardians of the public health would

be galvanized into action, taking any and all measures to protect the uninfected from coming into contact with this killer.

But the medical establishment and the public health authorities are not taking such action. In fact, most of their efforts are directed toward protecting the so-called "confidentiality" of the infected rather than toward isolating and preventing the further transmission of the virus. They withhold vital information about AIDS which could save millions of lives. By their acts of omission and commission they have become, in effect, the protectors and guardians of this killer virus. And as such, they may well become your murderers. Or your child's murderers.

Why are we being betrayed and lied to by those who are paid with our tax money to protect us?

It has been well-documented, on this program and elsewhere, that the tremendous power of organized homosexuals (which reaches even into the White House, as President Clinton's appointments and policies make clear) holds most of our craven and criminal politicians in thrall. And it should be obvious to Americans still capable of thinking for themselves that the homosexuals have been greatly aided by the controlled media. In the eyes of the powerful minority which controls the U.S. media, homosexuals are one among the many "oppressed minorities", criticism of which is forbidden, on pain of losing one's job or character assassination. (Look what happened to Andy Rooney when he mildly criticized perverts, or what happened to Jimmy the Greek when he speculated on the reasons for Black athletic success.)

Yes, the power of organized perversion is a factor in the suppression of the truth about AIDS. And it is certainly a fact that the darling deviants are a part of the media's push to destroy America. But there's more to it than that. If the uncensored truth about AIDS were released to the American public, it would have the potential of permanently derailing the plan to submerge America into a multicultural New World Order. It would have the potential of waking up the

sleeping American people — and our masters in Washington, New York and Tel Aviv cannot allow that to happen.

AIDS is Transmissible via All Body Fluids

Listening to the establishment media one could easily get the impression that about the only ways that one can get infected with the AIDS virus are to share IV needles with, or have unprotected sex with someone who is already infected. Those who believe that lie are at risk of becoming tomorrow's AIDS statistics.

First, there is no such thing as "safe sex" with a person who is HIV-positive. The condoms available in your local pharmacy or handed to twelve-year-olds at public schools offer little protection from the virus. Dr. C. M. Roland, Editor of *Rubber Chemistry and Technology* for the Naval Research Laboratory, states: "The 12 per cent failure rate of condoms in the prevention of pregnancy alone argues against their use for AIDS prevention. However, because the AIDS virus is orders of magnitude smaller than sperm, the situation is actually worse." Dr. Roland goes on to point out that the AIDS virus is 0.1 micron in size, while typical holes in condoms, invisible to the naked eye, are 50 to 500 times larger, easily allowing passage of the virus. And according to *Surgical Practice News* of August, 1988, even surgical gloves, which are manufactured to a higher standard than condoms, may have holes nearly ten microns in diameter, or 100 times larger than the virus.

Thousands have died because they, or doctors they trusted, believed the government's and the media's lies about AIDS. A startling example of this is the criminal negligence regarding AIDS-tainted blood in the blood banks.

In 1983, we were told that the blood supply was safe. We were told that there were no documented cases of transmission via blood transfusion. When some individuals at the FDA and the Centers for Disease Control suggested that blood bankers could eliminate 80% of the AIDS-infected blood by testing all donated blood for Hepatitis-B, with which 80% of homosexual males are infected due to their

filthy practices, and rejecting all the blood that tested positive, the higher-ups at both agencies declined to make that a requirement. Tens of thousands were sentenced to death by that decision. Why? Because homosexuals don't want to be tested, they don't want to be identified, and they don't want their twisted sexual appetites restricted in even the slightest way. Homosexuals and powerful forces friendly to the homosexualization of America have successfully blocked this and many other common-sense proposals to protect the rest of us from AIDS.

Later we were told that the chances of infection from blood transfusions were about one in 1 million. A few years down the road, the official story was that the chances were less than one in 100,000.

Finally, in May 1985, a test became available that tested for the antibodies that the body produces in response to HIV infection. Just prior to that, the official story had changed again. Now supposedly the chances for HIV infection from a transfusion were one in 50,000 or less. When the blood supplies finally were able to be tested, albeit indirectly, for AIDS, the shocking truth became known.

An investigation into the voluntary donor blood bank in San Francisco revealed that the risk there prior to 1985 was not one in a million. It was not even one in 50,000. *It was one in one hundred.*

The same people who lied to you for years about the safety of the blood supply now tell you that the supply really is safe. Well, after the body count had become astronomical, public health officials were forced to adopt testing for the antibodies to HIV, and all blood which tests positive is supposed to be thrown out. So the blood supply certainly is safer than it was a few years ago. But there is a period of time after a person becomes infected with the AIDS virus, before his immune system responds by producing antibodies. This period of time is six weeks to six months in most people, but in some cases it can be as long as three years before antibodies are produced. During this time interval, the individual

will be carrying the virus in his blood, but will test HIV-negative. This period of time is called the "negative window."

If an HIV-infected person donates blood during this six-week to three-year "negative window," his blood will not be screened out by the test presently in use. Anyone receiving a blood transfusion from blood bank inventory blood is therefore still at risk. Using your own blood, or that of a designated donor known to be HIV-free, is far safer. And you should also know that factions of radical homosexuals have publicly threatened to purposely donate infected blood if certain of their demands are not met. The "negative window" effect means that these threats should be taken seriously.

You should also reflect seriously on the fact that, despite the availability of an HIV antibody test (and even its mandatory use in some situations such as blood bank donations), contact tracing of an infected individual's sex partners is not being done in most instances. Infected individuals, even if they work as dentists or doctors or in other occupations where they could easily pass on the virus to others, are not required to notify *anyone* of their HIV-positive status. The AIDS virus is the only virus that has "civil rights." Innocents must die, so that the sick sex games of the pervert minority can continue. The normal public health measures that always have been applied to other infectious diseases are not being applied to AIDS. The imposition of universal testing and quarantine where appropriate would end the anal fun, you see, and we can't—we simply *can't* have that. They—the infected—have all the rights. And we—the uninfected—have none. A complete inversion of what the public health system is supposed to be all about!

We are repeatedly told by the controlled media that the AIDS virus is fragile, and that it does not survive well outside the body. But that simply isn't true. The prestigious British medical journal, *Lancet,* for September 28, 1985, states that the virus can survive in dried body fluids for as long as seven days. It survives twice as long in a moist environment. The HIV virus easily survives freezing. It survives

being placed under running alcohol for twenty minutes. It can pass through intact mucous membranes. It can pass through intact skin. It is present not only in blood, but in urine, feces, sweat, vaginal secretions, semen, tears, mother's milk, and saliva. It has been transmitted by kissing. It has been transmitted through contact sports. In short, wherever and whenever body fluids can be exchanged between individuals, the HIV virus can also be transmitted.

The government "experts" will tell you again and again that their studies "have not shown" transmission by these means. In many cases that merely means that studies have not been done. In some cases, studies have been stopped, apparently because they might have come to an "unapproved" conclusion if they were allowed to continue. Dr. Gus Sermos of the Centers for Disease Control was studying the possibility of mosquito transmission of the AIDS virus in semi-tropical Belle Glade, Florida, where an unusually high incidence of AIDS among low-risk individuals coincided with a large mosquito population. That study was stopped in its tracks, and there have been many other similar instances. The CDC stopped studying household transmission of AIDS after most such studies had been carried out for one year or less. They did this with full knowledge of the fact that it often takes six months and sometimes takes three years for an individual to develop antibodies to the virus. Now they point to these studies to claim that household transmission is insignificant.

Racial Differences in AIDS Infection

So far, the hidden facts about this disease that I have pointed out are hidden at least partly at the behest of organized perversion, which is very powerful, and which has powerful friends in the controlled media and even in the White House. But I want you to realize that the liars of the media are lying not only to protect the so-called "human rights" of homosexuals. They are also lying to protect their one-world, multicultural agenda.

Now I'm going to let you in on the AIDS statistics that the media masters are the *most* desperate to keep from you.

Most of you are not IV drug users, nor are you homosexuals, nor are you recipients of tainted blood. Most of you fall into the category of people whose greatest chance of contracting AIDS is via normal heterosexual sex. What are your risk factors? By what routes does this killer virus make its way into the bloodstreams of normal heterosexuals?

When looking at the data for heterosexuals with AIDS, the one fact that is the most striking is that *Blacks are between 14 and 20 times more likely to be infected than are Whites.* Fourteen to twenty times more likely! In fact, even though Blacks account for only about 12% of the US population, they account for fully 90% of all AIDS infections in this country which were acquired through heterosexual means.

Among straight White Americans who acquired an AIDS infection heterosexually, the risk category of the greatest relevance to most of us, and also the risk category that is never mentioned in the controlled media, the sources of infection estimates break down as follows (based on "Epidemiology and Evolution of Heterosexually Acquired AIDS—US", Stockholm, 1988; and R.M. Selik, *American J. of Public Health* v.78, #12):

- 3% of straight White Americans with AIDS got it by having sex with partners who had received tainted blood from a transfusion.
- 13% of straight White Americans with AIDS, in this case all women, got it by having sex with bisexual men.
- 42% of straight White Americans with AIDS got it by having sex with IV drug users.
- And 42% of straight White Americans with AIDS got it by having sex with non-Whites.

In other countries the figures are even more startling. In a study entitled "Patterns of Heterosexual HIV Infection in Brussels," published by the Division of Infectious Diseases at St. Pierre University Hospital, 250 heterosexual AIDS patients were studied. Astoundingly, in the very White country of Belgium, fully 83% of these cases were Black African immigrants. Most of the White males with AIDS lived in or traveled

regularly to Central Africa. 70% of these men with AIDS had had sex with Black women in Africa. Of the White women with AIDS, all lived exclusively in Belgium, but 83% of them had had sex with Africans or sex with men returning from Africa.

Our young people need to be informed of these facts. These are the real-life risks that they face in this sorry world that we have made for them. It is criminal, it is homicidal, to deny them these facts just because the conclusions one might draw from them are at variance with the multicultural, one-world agenda that the forces behind Liberalism are ramming down our throats. We must shout the truth about AIDS from the housetops.

Protect Yourself and Your Loved Ones

What can you do to save your family and your country from this deadly epidemic? There's a lot you can do.

Avoid all contact with known homosexuals. If there is a known homosexual district in your area, do not go there. Avoid the "trendy," "fashionable" part of town, whenever possible. This is often where the highest percentage of homosexuals are to be found. Particularly avoid using public rest rooms or eating in restaurants in such areas.

If you live in a rural area or small town that has preserved traditional American values, stay there. If you live in an area where such values have disappeared, where "Gay Pride" parades have replaced Independence Day parades and where the Third World invasion is in full swing, carefully consider your options. Moving into a racially, culturally, and medically healthier area should be considered.

Carefully choose who you socially and professionally associate with. Even if you must sacrifice status or money to do it, it is wise to avoid repeated close contact with those in high-risk groups, including Blacks, Third World immigrants, homosexuals, and drug users. Do not allow your children to associate with individuals in these groups when it can be avoided. Plan your travels to skirt around areas where such groups form a high percentage of the population, even if it takes extra time and gasoline to do so. Remember, any body

fluid can transmit the virus, and it is impossible to predict the occurrence of auto accidents, altercations, the need to use unsanitary toilet facilities, or emergencies in which you may be placed in a hospital environment in a highly infected zone, possibly right next to a terminal AIDS patient.

Be aware that certain metropolitan areas, especially San Francisco, Los Angeles, and New York, have populations which are particularly heavily infected.

What you must do, above all, to stop the spread of this disease among our people is to participate as fully as you can in the educational effort represented by this radio program.

Entire contents copyright ©1993 by National Vanguard Books,P.O. Box 330, Hillsboro WV 24946. Extra copies of this pamphlet are available at the rate of 20 copies for $3, 100 copies for $6, 500 copies for $20, all postpaid. Request catalog number 538 when you order. — Be sure to listen to our weekly patriotic radio program, *American Dissident Voices,* currently on the air every Saturday at 1:00 a.m. Central Time, 12:00 midnight Mountain Time (late Friday night) at 1090 on your AM dial (Midwest & Mountain States & Provinces); and at 9 p.m. Eastern Time worldwide on 7355 kHz shortwave; as well as on a growing network of local AM and FM stations. (Times subject to change). — For a complete radio schedule, as well as our catalog of eye-opening books, tapes, and videos, please send $1 to the address above.

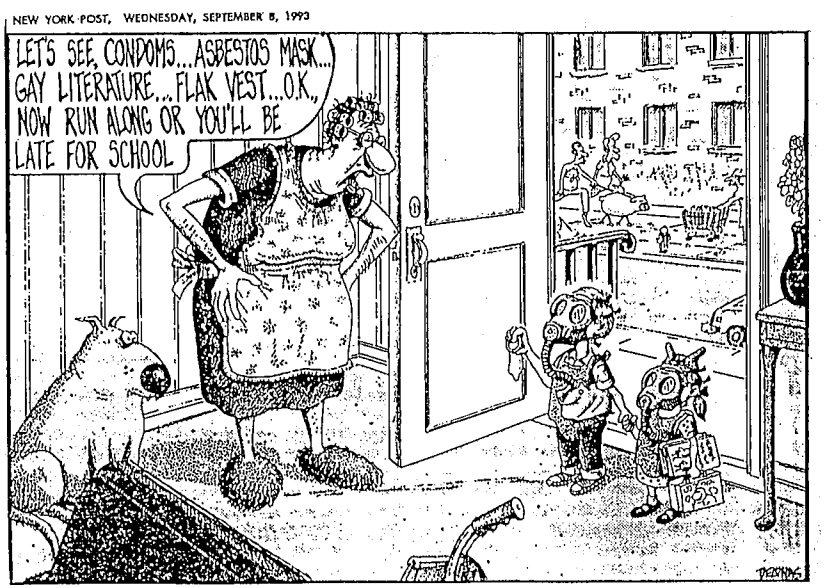

A Noteworthy Corroboration

By
Dr. Charles E. Weber

The January, 1986 issue of the *Liberty Bell* contained a translation I did of an article from the July, 1985 issue of *Unabhängige Nachrichten* (Postfach 400 215, D-44736 Bochum, Germany). Part of a letter from a former German officer recounted his seeing a large transport train in Augsburg in January, 1945. He later "learned that in every Red Cross transport 1,500 Jewish people (women, children, men, old people) from the Bergen-Belsen camp.....were being exchanged in Konstanz-Kreuzlingen [in Switzerland] under International Red Cross auspices for 2,000 wounded German soldiers."

The former German officer's account is corroborated by the following statement published in the Autumn issue of *Facts for Action* (P.O. Box 385, Eureka Springs, Arkansas 72632) by a Dutch man who claimed that he had been compelled to work in a German war factory under very difficult conditions.

An Eyewitness Speaks Out

I was 17 years old when the German invasion of the Netherlands began. A battle that lasted all of five days, and which, when it was over, created an outpouring of young Dutchmen to the munitions and armament factories of the Third Reich. None of us went willingly, but the options were either go or...well, it wasn't an offer we could refuse. The manpower was needed to replace the millions of men Germany had sent to the campaigns in Russia, France, Greece and every other corner of the world torn apart by war.

I was disembarked in a town called "Friedrichshafen" on Bodensee, a body of water better known as "Lake Constance." Across the lake, about eight kilometers away lay the safe haven of Switzerland, a place that every conscripted labourer longed to see; that longed to find the

freedom only a neutral country could offer. I did eventually get there but that took another eighteen months.

From the time I arrived at Friedrichshafen, I was put to work in a factory building Tiger tank engines. We worked 12 hours a day, seven days a week, receiving very meager rations and living in dormitory style accomodation within the town. In the few hours of free time, we Dutchmen had the relative freedom of the town. Walking anywhere as long as we carried our identification with us. I had made friends with a German war widow who had the good fortune to work at the railway station restaurant, and was able to supplement my rations with food from her establishment. It wasn't great fare, but it sure beat starving.

I believe that it was in the Spring or Autumn of 1944 that the event I have been asked to relate occurred. One evening, at about 7:30 p.m. I raced from the factory to the restaurant, to ensure I was able to have a meal and still return to the dormitory before curfew. After a filling meal I left the restaurant in pitch darkness. None of the street lights in the town were allowed to be lit at night in case Allied bombers flew over on their regular raids. Lights in the houses were allowed but only if thick drapes were pulled, shutting the streets off from all light, bar that provided by the moon and the stars. After waiting on the platform for a few minutes to accustomise my eyes to the darkness, I was about to return to the barracks when I heard a train move into the station. Not one of the normal war trains laden with goods, cars and materials for the factories, but a passenger train of about fifty luxurious, pullman type carriages, pulled by two large steam locomotives. All the windows were shrouded by thick roller curtains, shutting out the bright lights that burned within.

As the train came to a stop, I saw some curtains rise and the windows of the nearest carriage opened, allowing

me to look within, unnoticed as I stood in the dark. I was flabbergasted at the sights before me. For two years or so I had worked in slavery, with never enough food, poor clothing and wooden-soled canvas shoes; and here I saw what I assumed to be hundreds of well-dressed, over-fed aristocrats, seeing the sights by train. Men and women filled the carriage I was staring at, all dressed to the nines with furs and jackets. Everywhere the smell of good cigars, good food; whilst I had to accept waste food and other cast-offs in the restaurant and feel myself lucky to get that. The sight of people drinking Schnaps and whiskey, and the bulging suitcases on the overhead racks had me believing some German aristocrats were simply touring the country in spite of the war. Imagine then, my surprise at hearing those within the carriage speaking in fluent Dutch! 1200 kilometers away from Holland in the middle of the worst war the world had ever seen.

I walked over to the nearest window and called to the woman occupant that had recently opened the window. "Excuse me," I said, "Are you Dutch?" Even though I'd heard them talking I couldn't believe that it was possible that my own country-men could be within the train. "Yes," she said, "We're all Dutch in this carriage." "And the rest?" I questioned, pointing to the other carriages stretched out before and behind us. "Germans and Belgians and more. I don't know where from," she replied. "Where are you going?" I continued, more and more confused. "To Switzerland." "Hey lady," I called, "help me to get on the train with you, please. I'd like to go to Switzerland as well. I've been working here for two odd years and want to get away as soon as I can." Her reply was simply, "No. You can't." I asked her why, and as the train began to move out of the station toward Constance and the border to Switzerland she replied, "Because you are not a Jew. Only Jews are on this train." The memory of this event has stayed with me for nearly 50 years now, always causing me to wonder at the reality.

A.P. vd. W.

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Again quoting Oswald Spengler who had a high degree of accuracy in his predictions: "The twenty-first century will be the century of the Caesars; the coming of the Caesars means the collapse of money."

By "money", did Spengler means the money power, the currency itself or perhaps both?, he did not elaborate. The destruction of the dollar, now in procesas, is becoming obvious.

Will a seizure of power be effected by the Zionist money power whereby they will set up a totalitarian regime of the old Soviet type or will a strong man of the people arise, as in Germany in the 1930s, and set up a governmental structure without resorting to debt money?

Spengler said we are living in an age of world wars of annihilation that will last throught this century and probably most of the next. In the meantime we are wasting our military might by putting our soldiers under alien United Nations commanders to interfere in the squabbles of various third world nations. Our military/industrial complex (a term most offensive to pinkos) is being destroyed which will leave us defenceless.

Of equal concern is the undermining of the morale of our fighting forces.

1 —Troops are mixed indiscriminately, with Whites in some cases having to salute racial inferiors.

2 —Some large American coporations will continue profitable trading with the enemy during the war.

3 —Some American entertainers may be allowed to travel behind enemy lines giving aid and comfort to the enemy. (Jane Fonda)

4 —An American soldier who kills some of the enemy may be tried for murder before an international tribunal.

5 —If the American soldier is taken prisoner he might well be written off it attempts to rescue him will embarass any profitable deals involving multi-national corporations.

In short, what are the prospects for a young patriotic White American soldier who is dedicated to serving his country? It is unlikely that he will know why he is fighting or what he is fighting for.

Yours truly,
J.McC., Washington

⁂

Dear George,

It is becoming increasingly difficult for me to be tolerant of an American society that has sympathy only for misfits, only for drug addicts, only for people with AIDS, only for the maladjusted, only for queers, only for drunkards, and only for outright criminals in our land and in the world.

Some of these need help. Help them. But I think it is also time for all Americans to stand up and cheer for the people who accomplish things, the achievers, the ones who recognize a problem and do something about it, the man who works hard and has never been on welfare, the man who has his hands on the shovel and never out for a handout, the ones who lok for something extra to do for this country and the world.

And also honor the *good* women, the hard working mothers of our children and threat these women well. The family oriented women, of course.

In other words, I mean honor the winners, the leaders for a change.

H.W.P., Washington

⁂

Dear Sir,

Thank you for sending me the back issues of *Liberty Bell* free of charge! They were great!

I'm a widow who teaches homeschool, living on my husband's social security below the povertry line. *Liberty Bell* is most useful in our homeschool. I can't afford a subscription but could you donate a subscription to a widow's homeschool? I would also share it with other patriots. Any backissues you can send are greatly appreciated and distributed to others.

Thank you so much for your help , and God bless you.

Sincerely,
M.P., Utah

[Is there anyone among our readers who would care to sponsor a subscription for this lady?—Ed.]

⁂

Dear George — Grüß Gott!

Received the latest *Liberty Bell* for which I thank you (and the dear lady from Oregon). Enclosed is the renewal slip which came with it. As you know, I'm in no way able to afford a sub, though I often send you a few stamps, which often results in extra issues for which I thank you very much!

Please know that if I could afford to renew I would do so. I enjoy the *Liberty Bell* and appreciate your generosity immensely. Take care and keep up the good work.

David Tate W-155209
Rte 2, Box 2222, Mineral Point MO 63660

⁂

Dear George,

I hope things are going well on your end! I just received the November issue of *Liberty Bell* as well as a notice of the termination of my subscription with the upcoming December issue. I will sorely miss Dr. Oliver's witty essays as well as all the other valuable information available in the pages of your publication.

Even though I'm still confined in this penitentiary I'm doing everything I can to increase my knowledge and to improve my communication skills. I just completed a course in Economics and made a 3.00 in it. I'm presently taking an Accounting course, a Marketing course, Freshman English, and an Introductory Algebra course. Needless to say I'm extremely busy.

I had thought that I'd be released earlier this year. In fact, my parole had already been approved, but due to a racial riot that

was started by these insolent niggers I lost all my "good-time." As a result I also got a year set-off (the administration thinks that we're White we have no right to defend ourselves and in fact we're punished for doing so!). Due to that I'll be residing in this nigger-infested rat hole for another year, or at least until 7/94. All I can do is use this time to my advantage, hence the college courses. I have enough sense to avoid any "Sociology or Psychology" courses. I'll stick primarily with the basics. I may try to teach myself another language, but that will have to be sometime in the future. First, I must get a thorough education in English.

As you can see, I've taught myself to type. This has really improved my communication skills. These days nearly everything is run through a keyboard, therefore this skill will be a real asset in the near future.

I've learned quite a bit since I last wrote. I'm ashamed of many of the things I've done in the past. At first it seemed easy to blame my mistakes on society, and thereby relieving myself ,of the guilt I felt as a result of my actions. I now realize that I am solely responsble for everything I've done. I willfully chose to use drugs, even though I didn't fully realize the consequences; I knew beforehand that the consequences wouldn't be beneficial. At the time I didn't really care. I lost faith in Christianity and reblled against all the values my family had taught me. Life seemed to be steeped in misery. I no longer had any goals, except to stay "high"

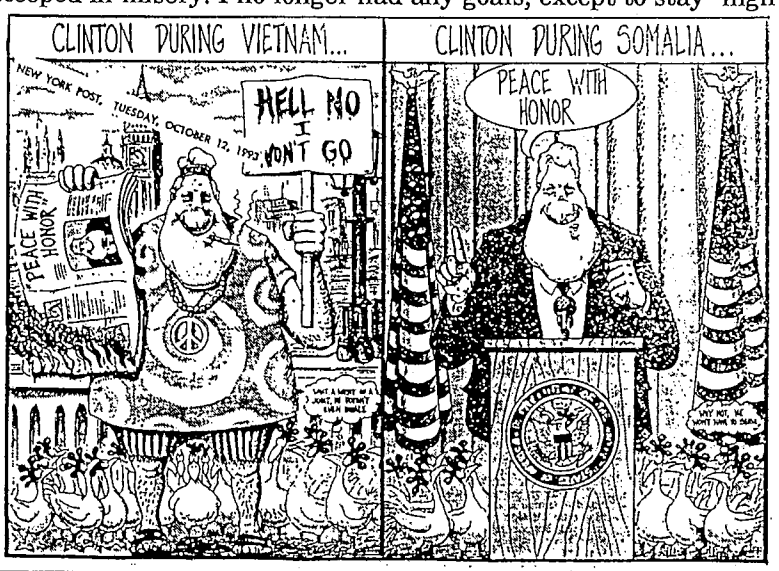

and avoid the harsh reality of life. No matte rhow hard life seemed, for me to try to run from reality was blatant cowardice. In my ignorance I only saw two alternatives: to adapt to a society that, although I couldn't explain it, somehow seemed evil, or to rebel against that society. I rebelled, due partially to the subtle prompting of the rock-n-roll "music" that I subjected my brain to, and also because I felt I had no other alternatives.

Now, it's a different story. I've seen through the facade of this society and after much deliberation I discovered another alternative that I hadn't previously realized, i.e., to *overcome* the evils of society without reacting through rebellion that hurts no one but myself. I've learned something of honor and morals that are not based on Christianity (I've never been able to bring myself to believe in Christianity again, just like I can't bring myself to believe in Santa Claus again). I've read Nietzsche, Aristotle, Hitler, and I also got a lot of insight into my ancestors' traditions by reading several Icelandic Sagas. I now realize that the basis for the evolution of man is his ability to *overcome* the elements of his environment. The problems I have faced may have seemed to be unique, but actually the problems I faced weren't much different from the problems that have been faced by mankind since our beginning. The factor that separates me from the rest of mankind is my Aryan ancestry. The ability to overcome the elements of our envi-

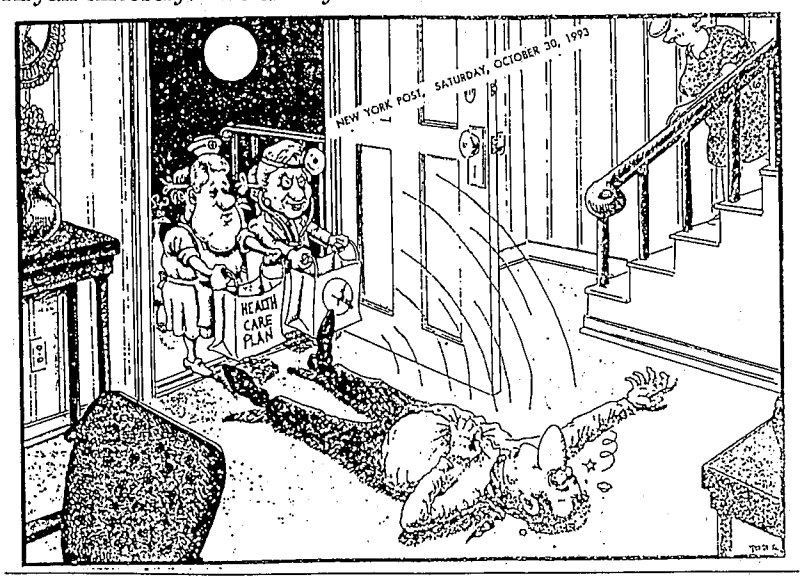

ronment is peculiar to Aryans. All other races are subject to their environment, and it has never entered their minds to attempt to overcome it. Some may think my theory is a gross exaggeration. I don't believe this is so. When we domesticated animals all other races were still classified as "food gatherers." Even centuries later! It wasn't until other races copied our tactics that they were able to domesticate animals. That is just one example! I could exemplify many other situations, but I don't have the time and it would be out of context for this letter.

My point is that, as an Aryan, it is my responsibility to *overcome* the elements of my environment. I can no longer blame society for my misgivings, no matter how engrossed that society is with Jewish influence. If nature has endowed us, as Aryans, with a superiority over all other creatures, as I personally believe, then we WILL overcome these Jews and suicidal "liberals" that seem to be oppressing our people. It won't be easy, but neither was domesticating animals or cultivating the earth.

At that I'll close this letter. When I finally get out and able to provide for myself I'll immediately renew this subscription. If ever your printing machine makes a mistake or you have any surplus magazines, remember that I'll always be an appreciative recipient and will be more than happy to cover the costs of postage and handling. I don't know who it was who financed my subscription for the last two years, but please send them my sincere appreciation! I really enjoyed reading the *Liberty Bells* and I was always looking forward to the next issue. Thanks again!

With Honor and Loyalty to the Cause, 88!

T.C.T., Texas

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Sir,

As you know, I have been a subscriber for only about a year. I have purchased a few books from you and have made a few small dollar contributions to help in the fight. I do the same thing in about the same amount for about ten different operations. This qualifies me to make the following remarks.

My east German counterpart made the statement to my face that Hitler did not lose the war. That the German scientists, technicians and businessmen lost the war.

Over the years I have seen people who claimed to be on our side pitch us about communism without ever mentioning FDR's gang. I've heard people bad-mouth the niggers and jews as if they were our problem. And of course we've all heard one activist complain bitterly about the doings of another activist. I am still in a state of shock because the rest of humanity, especially the IHR, has not seen fit to kiss the buttocks and kow tow to the most intelligent biped to ever walk the earth. Who? Why old FAEM that's who. And now we have Major Six Star General D.V. Clerkin going out of his way to prove beyond any shadow of a doubt that he ei-

ther a traitor to the Aryan race or too stupid to do anything but clean latrines. His insulting of William Cooper, a real man who is fighting our enemy five nights a week in public before an audience of ten million is without a doubt one of the stupidest moves I have ever seen. And because this act was so serious and insane I recommend that you quietly decline to publish any more of either of these two men's material. They are not providing anything but fluff and entertainment to the readers of THE LKIBERTY BELL and their liability is not worth the exposure regardless.

Harry Dace, Texas

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear George,

I am enclosing copies of the letters having to do with the Cooper question. Any man who takes to the radio waves to condemn Adolf Hitler, National Socialism, who makes mixed race children, and who vows that we Aryans will never be permitted to govern oursleves apart from this dismal multi-cultural United States, is no one I have to coddle.

If I am a traitor to the Aryan race for criticizing William Cooper, or too stupid to clean latrines; if that is what I am, then all we have worked to achieve for Aryan independence and sovereignty is bull.

I support the concept of an independent Aryan Republic on the North American continent. William Cooper has said that he and his followers would never permit it.

Which one of us is the traitor to the Aryan cause?

Maj. D.V. Clerkin, Chairman
Euro-American Alliance

☆ ☆ ☆

William Cooper / CAJI
P.O. Box 1420
Show Low AZ 85902

Dear Mr. Cooper:

It does no good to tell lies about Adolf Hitler. He strongly opposed Freemasonry and closed the lodges in Germany. It was a clique of Freemasons, led by Col. Klaus von Stauffenberg, that attempted to kill him at the Wolfsschanze, July 20th, 1944.

The National Socialist Eagle emblem has but one head. Two-headed eagles are seen in the coat-of-arms of Habsburg Austria, the so-called Dual Monarchy.

The Aryan Movement is anti-Freemasonry. I have written of it many times in our publications. The frauds who parage around as white advocates and belong to the lodges or use lodge forms in their rituals, they usually are the sad-assed boobs who cheer on Washington as it goes on its killing sprees around the world. Remember that the Aryan Movement opposed the Gulf War. We knew that only Israel stood to gain from reducing Iraq to ashes. Thom Robb and his Knights of the Ku Klux Klan supported the war, as if any white man had one thing to gain from it.

As for you, UI have been told that you are married to a non-white woman, that your children are of mixed race. So you can babble on all you like about racism and fascism (they are spelled differently therefre pronounced differently). You can say that we won't have an Aryan Republic. After Washington bites the dust in the next century (some black brigadier will bring a heavy weapons battalion into D.C. and declare himself "de president." Then one of his corporals will blow his brains out and declare himself king of 'New Africa.') we will have our Aryan Republic spanning both the old U.S. and Canada. But neither you nor anything out of you will have anything to do with it. In short, it is not up to you.

Sincerely,
Maj. D.V. Clerkin, Chairman
Euro-American Alliance

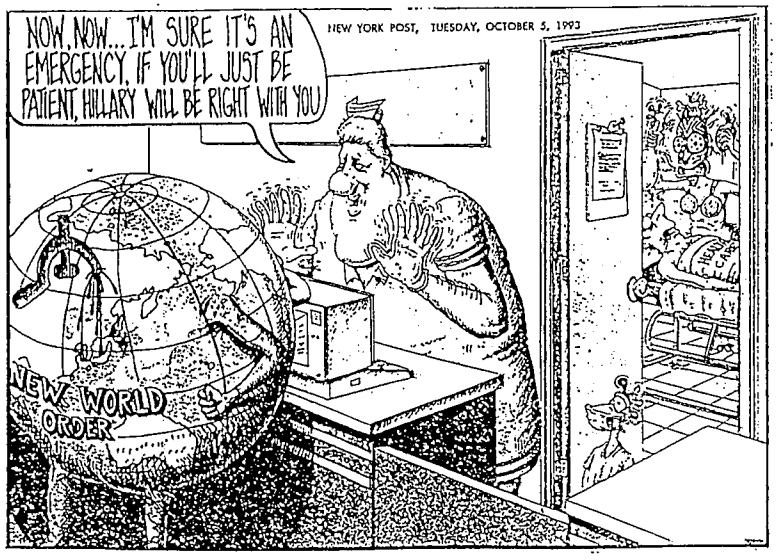

☆ ☆ ☆

Major D.V. Clerkin
POB 201776
Milwaukee WI 53221

Dear Major Clerkin,

Most of the Caucasians married to other race people that I've had contact with all seemed to be slightly embarrassed by the fact. I always wonder if the marriage came about due to a sexual deficiency of sorts on the part of the white. Though it must be admitted that some of the other race people are intelligent with morals and are themselves looking for shelter from the storm. This is a good reason to keep them out of our territory because they are capable of intermarriage and the production of a mixed race.

Because I love my Aryan people I feel as if it is my supreme duty to defend them from the enemies I perceive. Consequently, from the different organizations that I support and or subscribe to such as *Liberty Bell*, *WAR*, National Alliance, Cause, *Spotlight*, and a few others, I have had occasion to come across your writings. It just isn't possible to agree with everything that gets published in these papers but as long as the cause of protecting the Aryans is advanced, who am I to complain?

Here recently, in the last year or so, we have made our most dramatic gains in the past 50 years with the introduction of the National Alliance shortwave broadcasts. As you must be aware, these radio signals are better and more powerful than atomic bombs. Many times I wonder why it has taken us so long to get to using this medium. And as you there are other peopl enow transmitting useful signals. Everything that they is not entirely correct from our perspective but so what? Have you watched the evening news recently?

I ask you: What was gained for our people when you insulted William Cooper? Please advise.

Harry Dace
Rt 3, Box 280, Alvin TX 77511

☆ ☆ ☆

Henry Dace
Rte 3, Box 280
Alvin, TX 775611

Dear Mr. Dace:

Thank you for your letter. You must have heard William Cooper say to a convention, of all things, of UFOers that we Aryans will never be permitted to have an Aryan Republic. He didn't mean that the ZOG system would stop us. He said that he and his followers would prevent the coming of the Aryan Republic. Now that is "Chutzpah," I can tell you. Cooper said that there would be incessant warfare on such a state's borders. So what!

Cooper is not only a race mixer himself, he preaches race mixing by inference in his "freedom for the world" nonsense. Have you ever heard Cooper come out against Third World immigration to North America? The reason that Williiam Cooper is so angry with me is that I have challenged his race mixing propaganda. I said in my letter that we would have an Aryan Republic, but he would have nothing whatsoever to d with it; neither he nor his mongrelized issue. The Aryan Movement is at war with race mongrelizers. You say that you support Aryan Movement, organizations—LIBERTY BELL, NAAWP, WAR, NATIONAL ALLIANCE, CAUSE, SPOTLIGHT (not an Aryan Movement publications, but useful)—then you must see that Cooper, with his Mr. Solomon, black wife and all, his rabbi friends, and his damnation of what he mispronounces as "Rayshism," is not one of us. He is on the short wave gabbing about Freemasonry, which is helpful. HITLER AND NATIONAL SOCIALISM WERE NOT FREEMASONIC. Neither were the Teutonic Knights. And there was a York, England long before there was a York Rite of Freemasonry, for God's sakes. William Cooper is either uneducated, or worse, a disinformation agent.

I believe I was rather charitable with him. Some years ago, a man named Robert "Duck" White (murdered in Belize in the late Eighties) told America that he was singlehandedly going to clean the pimps and whores out of Congress. So much for that. Cooper's gigantic ego verges on a Christ complex.

By the way, the phone calls came in here in response to Cooper's diatribe against me and Aryanism. One was from a member of the Aryan Nations, the other from a member of the National Alliance. Both were in support of what my letter had to say.

Sincerely,
Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

☆ ☆ ☆

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. ***Which Way Western Man?*** is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of ***Which Way Western Man?*** send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.*** For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $40.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Highlands man refuses to strike Nazi flag

By BART CALENDAR
PRESS STAFF WRITER

HIGHLANDS — Citing freedom of expression, a borough man has placed [illegible] and refused to remove — a Nazi battle flag in front of his house on Route 36 and Navesink Avenue.

Joseph G. Stano, a veteran of the Vietnam War, said he will not remove the flag under any circumstances, including police or community pressure.

Borough police said Stano turned down their request to remove the flag.

"The police asked me to remove the flag, and I told them I have a right to have it. No one is going to take away my constitutional rights," Stano said.

Stano said he put up the flag for three reasons:

- To protest anti-bias laws, which he considers censorship.
- To protest what he calls the "dual allegiance" American Jews hold for both Israel and the United States.
- In defense of Vietnam veterans, who "had to see North Vietnamese flags flown when they returned from fighting for their country."

"I took an oath to defend my country against Orwellian thought," Stano said. "This is in the name of self-expression, and on behalf of all Vietnam Veterans who were betrayed by their country."

Jeffery Maas, executive director of the New Jersey Anti-Defamation League, said Jewish groups have had run-ins with Stano in the past.

"He's (Stano) certainly announced his political views to the world," Maas said. "He's an anti-Semite. If it was any secret before, it isn't now."

Maas said he would call the Monmouth County prosecutor's office tomorrow to discuss whether any criminal charges could be filed against Stano.

Local veterans expressed angered at Stano's action.

James Dreher, Highlands, a member of the American Legion Middletown Post 338, said he thought it was "horrible."

"Did this guy forget World War II?" Dreher asked. "He's not the kind of Vietnam veteran I know."

Ed Martone, executive director of the New Jersey American Civil Liberties Union, said the police will probably not be able to force Stano to remove the flag.

"The statute in New Jersey says that the only speech that is not protected is that which is intended to instill fear," Martone said. "It may be offensive to you and me, but as long as it's his flag on his property, he has a

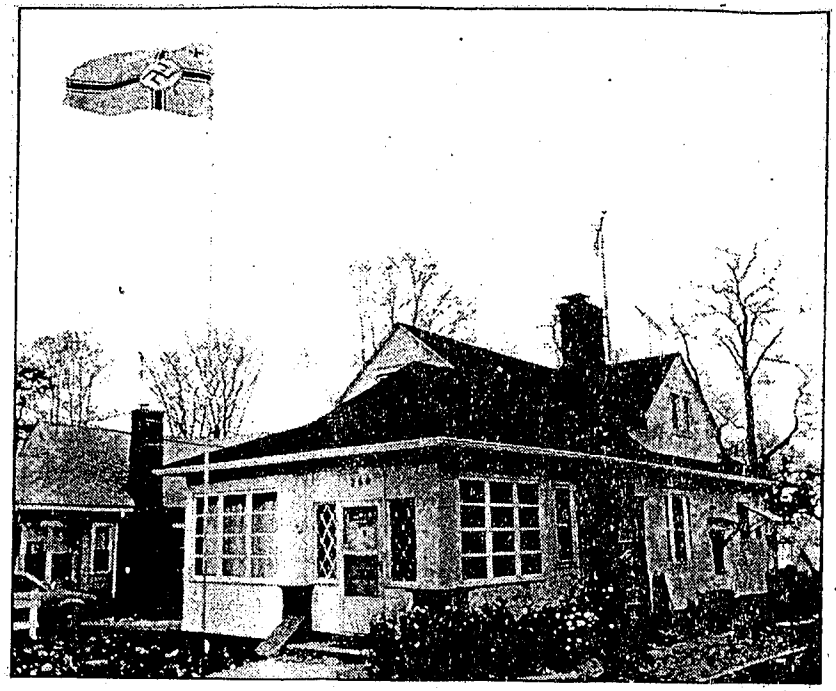

NOAH K. MURRAY/Asbury Park Press

● Nazi flag waves over house on Route 36 in Highlands.

right to do it."

As of last night, borough police had not brought charges against Stano. They did say, however, that they are continuing to investigate to see whether any laws have been violated.

In 1989, Stano participated in a campaign to send cards commemorating Adolf Hitler's 100th birthday to various state Jewish groups.

Asbury Park Press Sunday, Nov. 14, 1993

Nazi flag yanked by angry veteran

By BART CALENDAR
PRESS STAFF WRITER

■ But the flag is put back up within hours, and a protest is planned today.

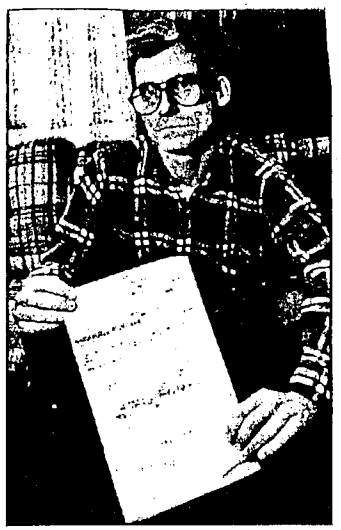

PETER ACKERMAN/Asbury Park Press

Silent no longer: John R. Fenton Jr. of Neptune shows his arrest papers after tearing out a flagpole in Highlands.

HIGHLANDS — A Nazi battle flag flying in front of a house on Route 36 — in part, its owner says, in defense of Vietnam veterans — rubbed at least one veteran the wrong way.

John R. Fenton Jr. of Neptune was charged yesterday with malicious property damage after tearing down the flag and flagpole, police said.

Fenton pulled up the to the house at Navesink Avenue (Route 36) and South Linden Avenue about noon, tied a rope to the pole and to the back of his van, and drove away, police said.

"I just could not let it stand. There have been too many conversations in my life where I have just shook my head in silence," Fenton, who served in the Navy from 1970 to 1971 but did not see combat in Vietnam, said.

Meanwhile, neighbors today plan a rally that they predict will draw hundreds of flag protestors.

The homeowner, Joseph G. Stano [Major, USAF-retired], erected another pole yesterday afternoon and continued flying the flag. He would not say whether the flag is authentic or how he acquired it.

"Nothing will keep me from displaying my flag," Stano said.

Stano ignored requests Saturday by police and Mayor Richard Schwartz to remove the flag.

"I offered him an alternative forum of a special council meeting with the press so he could make a statement, but he turned it down," Schwartz said.

Stano said he put up the flag Saturday:

—To protest anti-bias laws, which he considers censorship.

—To protest what he cals the "dual allegiance" American Jews hold for Israel and the United States.

—In defense of Vietnam veterans, who "had to see North Vietnamese flags flown when they returned from fighting for their country.

"I took issue with him speaking for Vietnam veterans and I object to glorify the killing of 6 million people," Fenton said. Area veterans groups also have expressed outrage about the flag.

Stano, an Air Force veteran who served in Vietnam, said he considers Fenton a "nut case."

"He's really dangerous. Someone could have gotten hurt when the pole hit the street, "Stano said.

After the pole fell, Fenton parked the van on the side of the street and waited for police to arrive, police said. He was released on his own recognizance soon after his arrest.

He said he was not worried about the legal consequences of his actions. "I just did what I had to do," Fenton Said.

Ed Martone, the executive director of the New Jersey Civil Liberties Union, said Stano probably cannot be charged with anything for flying the Nazi flag.

"The statute in New Jersey says that the only speech that is not protected is that which is intended to instill fear," Martone said.

"It may be offensive to you and me, but as long as it's his flag on his property, he has a right to do it," Martone said.

Roberta McEntee, Fifth Street, said she, her daughter, Keri, and other residents will stage a protest rally beginning about 9 a.m. today in front of Stano's house to express her "outrage" at the display of the Nazi flag.

"My husband was a merchant marine during World War II and he was torpedoed three times. I lost my cousin. I know there are Jewish families in the neighborhood. I find this completely offensive," she said.

"There are verbals attack, there are physical attacks and there are emotional attacks. This man is attacking our emotions," she said.

McEntee said she spotted the flag when she was driving by and stopped to talk to Stano.

"He said he was exercising his First Amendment rights and asked me whether I'd care if he flew a French flag or an Irish flag," she said. "I said no, because those flags don't represent the Holocaust.

McEntee said Jewish and veterans groups plan to join the neighbors' protest, and she predicted "several hundred people" might participate.

Schwartz last night said he advised neighbors planning to protest the flag that a permit was not necessary to gather as long as protesters are not in the street or on private property, Schwartz said.

"But I'll confer with the borough attorney in the morning about what is needed for a parade or demonstration," he said.

Police said they received several calls Saturday and yesterday from residents asking if they could file criminal charges against Stano. Jeffery Maas, executive director of the New Jersey Anti-Defamation League, has said he would ask the Monmouth County prosecutor's office today to see if bias charges can be filed against Stano.

Press Staff writer Roger Williams contributed to this story.

From *Asbury Park Press* [New Jersey]
Monday,Nov. 15, 1993

Legion Expels For 'Betrayal'

By Bart Calendar
PRESS STAFF WRITER

HIGHLANDS — After being expelled from the American Legion and denounced by borough oficials, a local man yesterday took down a Nazi battle flag he had been flying in front of his house on Route 36 since Saturday. Joseph G. Stano, the homeowner, said he had "made his point."

Before removing the Nazi flag, Stano put the Israeli national flag on his doorstep and wiped his feet on it. A sign above the Israeli flag invited others to wipe their feet. No one did.

George Andrews, commander of American Legion Post 143, Highlands, arrived at Stano's house while the Nazi flag was still flying and told him in a raised voice that he had been expelled from the post.

"You took an oath to defend our country. This weekend you betrayed that oath," Andrews, accompanied by past commander Harold Larkin, told Stano.

Stano told Andrews that "it goes against all reason" to expel him from the legion over the issue. He said he had been a member of the post for more than 10 years.

"I was just trying top prove that I could do it. People everywhere are trying to take away the right to freedom of expression," Stano said.

Stano said he wants it to be made clear that he does not hate Jews. However, he said he believes the Holocaust never happened and he "wishes Hitler had won the war."

"People support me. People are tired of hearing about the Holocaust and they are tired of minoirity groups taking away their God-given rights," Stano said.

A spokesman for the Holocaust Center at Brookdale Community College, Lincroft section of Middletown Township, said the center would not "dignify Stano's remarks with a comment."

During the weekend, Stano's neighbors had decorated the outside of their homes with American flags in response to his actions.

About 10 people gathered in front of Stano's house yesterday to protest the Nazi flag, before he replaced it with the U.S. flag a few minutes before noon.

The onlookers dispersed after Mayor Richard C. Schwartz called for a rally in Veterans Memorial Park, Bay Avenue. Schwartz said no date has been scheduled for the rally.

"We should not give Stano any more of a stage than he already has," Schwartz said. "Everyone should leave the highway, because it could become a dangerous situation. I'm offering Veterans Park to any group that wishes to protest his actions."

"He (Stano) is sick. This is the kind of guy who would rather curse the darkness than light a candle."

Jeffery Maas
NEW JERSEY ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE

Stano said he would fly the Nazi battle flag again is such a rally occurs. He also said he plans to fly the Confederate flag on the Rev. Martin Luther King Jr.'s birthday, Jan. 20.

Jeffery Maas, executive director of the New Jersey Anti-Defamation League, said he had "nothing but contempt for his actions."

"He's sick. This is the kind of guy who would rather curse the darkness than light a candle," Maas said.

Maas said Monmouth County Prosecutor John Kaye told him authorities could not charge him with bias crimes. Alton D. Kennedy, first assistant county prosecutor, yesterday said Stano has a right to free speech.

Michael C. Dorf, an assistant professor specializing in freedom of speech at Rutgers University Law School, Camden, cited a 1978 federal appeals court decision in saying that Stano has the legal right to fly the Nazi flag.

"The bottom line is you can make someone uncomfortable" by picketing outside their house, but "have no legal means to invoke a state power," he said.

That 1978 decision, which allowed Nazis to march in Skokie, Ill., ruled that a person has freedom of speech even when it aims political speech at unwilling listeners.

"It's a so-called captive audience," Dorf said. "But the court ruled that there need not be a captive audience."

Courts have confined decisions against an individual's speech rights "to narrow circumstances."

But Maas said the league is researching the possibility of charging Stano with harassment or attempting to incite a riot.

Stano said he received many threatening phone calls, including several specific death threats, during the weekend.

"I'm keeping a loaded shotgun ready and I'm willing to kill anyone who tries to come in my house if I have to," said Stano, who lives alone.

Councilman-elect Shawn Fitzgerald said he considered Stano a "lone nut" and hopes Highlands doesn't get a reputation as a racist community.

"This kind of stuff never happens in this town," he said. "I just wish the guy would put his creative energy into helping Highlands instead of this."

A Neptune man was arrested Sunday after using his van to tear down the flagpole that originally held the flag. The flag was rehung on another flagpole above Stano's doorstep.

Press Staff Writer Randy Brameier contributed to this story.
From *Asbury Park Press*
Tuesday, Nov. 16, 1993

"He (Stano) is sick. This is the kind of guy who would rather curse the darkness than light a candle."

Jeffery Maas
NEW JERSEY ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE

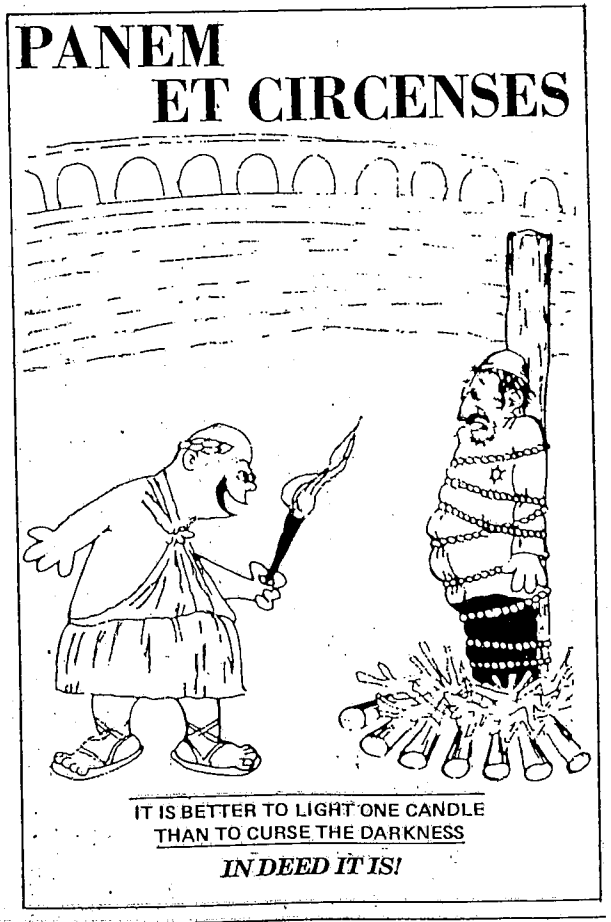

Russian National Unity (R.N.U.) is the sole political organization in contemporary Russia which defends the true interests of the Russian people. The goal of R.N.U. is the reconstruction of Russia and revival of the Russian Nation. The awakening of the Russian Nation, its political actualization, must lead to the re-establishment of Russian dignity and self-assertion of the Russian Nation which must be the original, common will to its essence. To further this goal R.N.U. sees as its duty to struggle against democracy with a Zionist face, against Eltsin's anti-Russian dictatorship, acting in the interests of the international financial oligarchy. That is why R.N.U. participated in the popular uprising which took place in Moscow October 3 and 4 of 1993.

After the uprising, relentlessly drown in blood, R.N.U. members and their families were subjected to persecution, threats, arrests and moral and psychological terror. Many comrades lost their jobs, were deprived from means of existence. However the governmental persecution and repression are not able to demoralize them. To the contrary: grow the resolve and the confidence in the final victory over the criminal and anti-popular regime of Eltsin because, as the R.N.U. leader Alexander Barkashov points out in his appeal to the Russian people, "...the generation has been born and has grown strong which not only will liberate but also will glorify Russia!"

Today R.N.U. is in the forefront position against the New World Order and the Atlanticist expansionism. Therefore R.N.U. is struggling not only for a free Russia, but also for the whole White World-for all those who oppose the forces of evil, chaos, destruction and racial miscegenation- for all those who defend traditional, Christian values. R.N.U.'s cause is the cause of all those who believe in human dignity and recognize the rights of every nation to national authenticity, freedom and independence. Let the solidarity of nationalists of all countries with their comrades in Russia develop and grow stronger. Their struggle is our struggle!

All correspondence and contributions to:
Valentin Frumakov
F.D.R. Station
P.O.Box 7277
New York, N.Y. 10150-7277, U.S.A.
Tel: (212) 227-5993

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

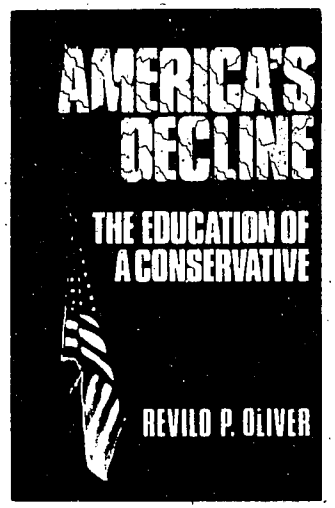

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Dr. Robert Faurisson
Comments on F.P. Berg's Article

Nazi Gas Chambers – The Answer to Dr. Faurisson's Challenge

page 44

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS
Corrigendum, page 1; Perhaps It's Good For You, page 1; THE CHRIST MYTH, page 7; Hellenism, page 10; Heroic Failure, page 17; The New Age, page 23; One Hypothesis, page 27; An Alternative, page 31; Appendix, page 35.

Dr. Robert Faurisson:
Jean-Claude Pressac's New Auschwitz Book, page 48

Friedrich Paul Berg:
Response with a Counter-Challenge, page 51

The National Alliance Radio Network, page 53

Samisdat "Voice of Freedom" Radio & Television, page 55

VOL. 21 - NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1994

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

CORRIGENDUM

I apologize for my failure, when reading the page proofs of the December issue, to notice the typographical error on p. 9 that misspelled the name of Phillip Parotti, the author of *The Greek Generals Talk*. Such an oversight would not have occurred, were my wife still able to read proof for me.

I hear that Mr. Parotti is working on a counterpart to his first book, to be entitled *The Trojan Generals Talk*. This is a more difficult undertaking: so few of the vanquished survived the Fall of Tory. Æneas has told his story for all time in Vergil's sonorous and majestic hexameters, which Tennyson rightly described as "the statliest measure ever moulded by the lips of man." He mentions Helenus, who may now be imagined to relate the amazing vicissitudes of fortune by which he eventually became Andromache's third husband and King of the Greeks in Epirus. Many details may be taken from Dictys Cretensis, the forgery that may have been perpetrated as early as the time of Nero, but more probably was produced in the Second Century, by a forger who claims to have transcribed a Greek text that was written, it seems, in the Mycenaean alphabet now known as 'Linear B.' Some hints may be taken from the extant fragments of the Cyclic poets and the late work of Quintus Smyrnaeus, which is scarcely Homeric, but is unjustly contemned by those who have not read it. But I cannot imagine how Mr. Parotti can assemble Trojan survivors of rank comparable to his Greeks.

PERHAPS IT'S GOOD FOR YOU

A highly significant lawsuit in the British courts was concluded by a judicial decision on 8 October, but, so far as I know, was ignored by the jewspapers in the United

States. It was reported by the *New Scientist* (London), 13 November 1993.

Two English women sued British Nuclear Fuels for compensation for the cancers from which they were suffering, claiming that their disease had been caused by their fathers' exposure to nuclear radiation while working in that agency's nuclear reprocessing plant at Sellafield. Note that what was at issue was not the deleterious and possibly lethal effects on an individual of exposure to a certain amount of nuclear radiation, the lower limit of that amount being now vigorously debated. The question was whether some radiation would damage the sperm of men and cause the children they subsequently engendered to be malformed or likely to suffer from cancer and other degenerative diseases.

The women's attorneys based their case largely on a "study" by a British Professor of Medical Statistics who claimed to have found an amazing and alarming incidence of leukhaemia and lymphoma in the children of men employed at Sellafield, although the fathers had not shown evidence of serious damage from the relatively small amount of radiation to which they had been exposed. This could have been bolstered by the well-known effect of exposure to X-rays, which was thoroughly established many years ago, when it became certain that most roentgenographers, despite the precautions they take, become sterile,[1] and the evidence for a comparable effect on persons exposed to any considerable amount of radiation from radium.

The defense relied on a real statistical study, one of which the cogency could not be plausibly challenged.

I have often commented in these pages on the worthlessness of the many "statistical studies" now used to frighten the boobs. Almost all of them are fatally flawed by a blockheaded refusal to recognize racial differences to

1. Their sexual activity is not impaired, but their sperm is not capable of fertilizing ova.

please the "Liberal" dunces; some even ignore sex to conciliate the screeching harridans of the female revolt against nature. And the number of human beings observed in such factitious studies, often less than one hundred, is so small that when one considers the very large number of variables, the results become meaningless. This is true of studies that may be honest, unlike the fraud by which the Rockefeller Foundation's employees so successfully propagated homosexual perversion.[2]

The American commission, with a large staff of scientifically qualified experts, was sent to Japan to determine the effects of atomic radiation on the survivors of the bombing of Hiroshima and Nagasaki, cities we had destroyed, killing over 200,000 Japanese. The commission made a study of the genetic effects on the survivors by examining a total of *75,000* children, *all of the same race.*[3] Now that is a study on a scale that commands respect and conviction, and one of which the conclusions could be questioned only by alleging fraud on an impossibly vast scale and for no comprehensible motive.[4]

2. See *Liberty Bell,* February 1992, pp. 14-21.

3. The Japanese are a hybrid race, primarily Mongoloid, but with Caucasian elements from at least two sources, one almost certainly Aryan, and probably with Mongol and Turanian contributions, but their isolation on their islands for more than a thousand years produced a relatively homogeneous racial amalgam, with only some persisting differentiation between the aristocracy and the commonalty. Cf. *Liberty Bell,* October 1986, pp. 16-17.

4. The research was lavishly financed by the American government, as was entirely justified, since our destruction of Hiroshima and Nagasaki had created an unique opportunity for a crucial scientific investigation. One cannot suppose, however, that the commission was under any pressure to minimize the effects of the bombings; on the contrary, the most terrifying findings would have been welcome in Washington, where the policy of the government in the years following 1945 was to equip the Soviet with atomic weapons as soon as possible and then scare the boobs by depicting and exaggerating the horrors of atomic warfare, thus making them willing to be taxed and swindled for a simulated opposition to Communism and a sham "Cold War."

The thorough examination of 75,000 Japanese children proved that the intense atomic radiation that some parents had survived had not affected their reproductive systems or made their children abnormal in any way.

The research did more than that. It proved that the children of survivors were healthier and physiologically superior to children of the same age born in Japan as a whole. Their mortality from all causes was 30% less than that of other Japanese of the same age. They were 20% less likely to die from cancer. In their children, infant mortality from all causes was 35% less. And the liability to stillbirths was 85% less. Those findings are enough to make "Liberal intellectuals" and other nitwits run berserk, but rational men must simply accept the fact that the exposure of Japanese men and women to intense atomic radiation, often just below the level at which it would have been lethal, had markedly beneficial effects on their offspring.

So far as I know, this extremely important evidence was for the first time made available to the general public in the British court.

The plaintiffs' attorneys were naturally dismayed by findings that so diametrically contradicted their claims, and devised many quibbles, e.g., perhaps the women who would have borne defective offspring took advantage of the general availability of abortion in Japan after the defeat and surrender. There was no indication, however, that abortion had been more common among the survivors than in the unexposed population.

The British court held that the evidence from Japan was incontrovertible.

So far as one can determine from the *New Scientist,* the plaintiffs' attorneys did not think of the two reasonable arguments they could have used to claim that the findings of the American commission in Japan were not applicable to England, viz.:

(1). The Japanese may have a racial immunity to some effects of atomic radiation. Although it is well known that

some races have a resistance to, or tolerance of, certain diseases, such as syphilis and "AIDS,"[5] that are deadly to other races, it seems unlikely, *a priori,* that there could be a racial tolerance of the effects of intense radiation, but it is not impossible.

(2) At the limit at which radiation becomes lethal, one would expect weaker individuals to succumb while the more stalwart and physically sound survive. This, as everyone knows, is what happens in great epidemics, such as the great plague in Athens during the Peloponnesian War, the Bubonic Plague in Mediaeval Europe, the epidemics of Cholera in Nineteenth-Century Europe, and the Yellow Fever in New Orleans in the 1890s and 1905. A large part of the infected population, perhaps 85%, dies, but some individuals, better equipped by heredity to resist the infection, survive. Thus many of the children of the survivors at Hiroshima and Nagasaki probably were the offspring of a physiologically superior part of the Japanese population and could therefore be expected to be healthier than the average child of physically inferior persons, having inherited their parents' physiological excellence. This is, of course, the more likely explanation, since it is certain that practically all of the physical and intellectual capacities of individuals are fixed and determined by heredity, and no amount of squawking by the Jews' packs of "Liberal intellectuals" will alter that fact.

The question adjudicated in the British court may well become a subject of legal action in the United States.

5. Recent excavations of the oldest sites of occupation by the Maya, c. 1100 B.C., (at Cuello in Belize, formerly British Honduras) show that they were already suffering from the American Indians' gift to the civilized world, but, as is well known, the race had a partial immunity to the disease, which made its physiological effects on them comparable to a rather mild arthritis or a severe case of catarrh among Aryans. European (i.e., Aryan) perverts are less likely to contract the African Plague than members of other races; see *Liberty Bell,* April 1988, pp. 5-8.

It was recently disclosed by the General Accounting Office that in 1948 to 1952 the American Army released radiation bombs over Los Alamos, New Mexico, Dugway, Utah, and Oak Ridge, Tennessee. These were experiments to determine how far the 'fall out' from the bombs would normally travel. In one of the four experiments at Los Alamos, clouds of radioactive 'fall out' traveled seventy miles before being dissipated. And it was already known that in 1949 similar experiments spread such radiation for over two hundred miles in Oregon and Washington, sites naturally selected for the experiment since the population was predominantly Aryan, with only a very small admixture of the biological garbage dear to our domestic enemies and 'do-gooders.'

Thus far, there seems to be no valid information concerning the intensity of the radiation or the number of deaths or serious injuries caused to the luckless individuals in the path of the radioactive clouds, but when such information becomes available, some individuals will surely ask to be indemnified for what was inflicted on members of their families and there will probably be claims of genetic impairment, quite possibly valid.

Naïve Americans were shocked by such callous and cynical experimentation with the lives of Americans by an agency of what they still imagine to be their government. Mature and unprejudiced observers have long known that the alien government in Washington naturally has no compunction about killing White Americans in experiments[6] or even just for fun, as was recently shown at Waco, Texas. After all, our masters had almost a million American men and women killed or maimed to help the Jews in their war against our race and civilization. You cannot suppose they have since then acquired any greater compassion for their tax-paying animals.

6. E.g., the exposure of many soldiers to deadly poison gases, with threats of court martial and execution if they revealed the cause of the injuries they sustained; see *Liberty Bell,* March 1993, pp.17-20.

THE CHRIST MYTH

Christianity is a fusion of two myths.

The Jesus myth requires no explication. It is clear that the stories collected in the "New Testament" are versions of a folk-tale formed, like the legend of Robin Hood, by the accretion around a central figure of episodes in the careers of a number of minor figures. The Jesus of that legend was a composite formed from tales about Jesus ben Ananias,[1] Jesus ben Pandera,[2] the agitator, whose name may have been Jesus, who led a party of his followers into Jerusalem during the celebration of the Passover and was well received by the populace, but soon suppressed, and Judas the Gaulanite.[3] And it is possible, of course, that there was an otherwise forgotten Jesus who also tried to start a Jewish revolt against civilized rule and paid the penalty. The composite Jesus was, of course, a would-be christ and interested only in his own barbarous people. The stories in the "New Testament" have been embellished by Christians, and that is what is remarkable.

The Christ myth is puzzling, an historical problem that is still unsolved. Indeed, if considered *a priori* as an

1. The obvious source of at least the "prophecy" about the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem. We cannot be certain about the doctrine for which the Sanhedrin tried to persuade the Roman governor to consent to his crucifixion, but after the governor released him, he became a prophet of disaster until he was appropriately killed by a Roman missile during the siege of Jerusalem in 59-60.

2. The probable source of at least part of the story about a crucifixion and resurrection. The tradition about him, which was known to Celsus before the year 180, probably had an historical basis in the career of a Jewish *goës* who won, and then lost, the favor of Queen Alexandra Helene (Salome), the widow of Alexander Jannaeus, c. 70 B.C. See *Liberty Bell,* February 1986, pp. 27-34.

3. See Josephus, *Antiquitates,* XVII, 4; XX, 102.

historical phenomenon, it is astounding. The Jesus of the composite legend was a would-be christ, who anticipates the basic doctrine of the Talmud, that Jews are a unique form of life, vastly superior to all other peoples, who, at best, if totally submissive to God's People, may aspire to the status of dogs. He boasts that he brings not peace, but a sword, so he probably wanted to rouse the Jews scattered throughout the world as well as those in Palestine to start slaughtering the civilized peoples, as did his successors in the great Jewish Conspiracy of 117. Yet this implacable enemy of the Aryans was transformed by the Christ myth into a god that Aryans worshipped!

The Jews, naturally and, from their standpoint, reasonably, hate all Aryans, but they feel a specially intense hatred for Aryans who are so intelligent and manly that they resent being herded and fleeced by their Jewish shepherds and refuse to believe in the enormous racial superiority that entitles Jews to own the entire planet. When the Germans tried to have a country of their own, international Jewry sent against Germany their stupid British hounds and eventually their rabid American mastiffs, who obediently and foully murdered the German leaders to prove to the world that resistance to God's People is an unforgivable sin that is punished by torture and death. That we all know.

Now, if, in the coming century, say by the year 2100, the Jews begin to venerate Hermann Goering or Alfred Rosenberg or Julius Streicher as their divinely inspired Saviour and worship him as a Son of God and an incarnation of their Yahweh, that would be astounding, wouldn't it? Yes, but not more incredible than the transformation of a Jewish christ into a Saviour of Aryans and a god.

It is to solve this historical paradox that Nicholas Carter has written his new book, *The Christ Myth* (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $7.50 postpaid). Mr. Carter will be remembered by readers of *Liberty Bell* for a number of

cogent articles[4] and his excellent book, *The Late Great Book, the Bible* (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.50 postpaid),[5] in which he reached and enforced the conclusion that "the establishment of Christianity in the West represents one of the greatest tragedies that has ever befallen the human race."

He persuasively finds the key to the paradoxical enigma in the effect of Greek civilization on the barbarous Jews. It will be necessary, therefore, to begin with the sixth century B.C.

As we all know, Cyrus the Great, the founder of the Persian Empire, showed great favor to the Jews, probably to recompense their work in subverting the Babylonian Empire and betraying the city of Babylon into his hands. The Jews so needed his protection that they flattered him by calling him their christ,[6] i.e., a being divinely sent and inspired by Yah to save his people. Soon after 538 B.C., Cyrus rewarded them (as the British were to do much later) by giving them permission to take over for themselves a part of Palestine.

Soon after they were established in Jerusalem, a contingent of wealthy Jews from Babylon undertook a drastic reformation of their tribal religion. They eliminated their goddess and three other gods, and recognized Yah (or Ya'u), a god they had taken over from the Canaanites, as the patron god of their race.[7]

4. Especially "A Rational Religion," March 1989; "Apocalypse Soon," December 1989; "Witch-Doctors for Christ," June 1991. Some other articles have been superseded by the present book.

5. Reviewed in *Liberty Bell,* April 1986, pp. 55-60.

6. A crucial text is quoted in *Liberty Bell*, September 1993, p. 6, n. 9.

7. Conclusive evidence about the earlier form of the Jews' religion is provided by documents from the Jewish colony at Elephantine, an island in the Nile below the First Cataract, now submerged by the Aswan Dam. The Jews of that colony believed themselves perfectly orthodox in worshiping their five gods, including Yah's consort, 'Anath. The documents were edited and translated by A.

HELLENISM

The special protection of the Jews by Cyrus was continued by his successors until the Persian Empire was conquered by Alexander the Great. That was a truly epochal event. The entire Near and Middle East was transformed. The vast and incontestable superiority of the world's first rational civilization, made evident to all by its invincible military power, was apparent to all the diverse populations of those lands. The Greeks built cities that were the focus of a truly great and rational culture. Everyone above the peasantry sedulously imitated Greek customs, including athletic contests and games. The conquered populations hastened to learn as much Greek as they could, and Aramaic, the Semitic language that had been the *lingua franca* of the Orient and used even by the Persians as the language of administration, became a vulgar and despised dialect, used only by the lowest and most ignorant classes.[8]

E. Cowley of Magdalen College (Oxford) in his fundamental book, *Aramaic Papyri of the Fifth Century B.C.* (Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1923). For a learned but frantic and at times ludicrous attempt to explain away the evidence, see Bezalel Porten, *Archives from Elephantine* (University of California Press, 1968).

8. The disastrous consequences of Alexander's victory soon became apparent. Alexander encouraged his men to marry women of the Persian aristocracy, who were Aryans and, so to speak, racial cousins of the Greeks, and who spoke a language (Old Persian, which must be distinguished from Avestan, the dialect of the Zoroastrian Scriptures) that was cognate with Greek and had basically the same syntax. But the Greeks who settled in the new Greek cities in Asia brought comparatively few women with them and married more or less indiscriminately wives who were often Semites or from some of the many racial conglomerates. The result was many children of Greek fathers who were only partly Greek and, in themselves and their increasingly hybrid descendents, reflected the contamination in their thinking. Intelligent White natives, furthermore, had their children well educated in Greek, producing generations of pseudo-Greeks. One result of this racial agglomeration was Stoicism, on which see the Appendix below.

Even the Jews, whose language was Aramaic (Hebrew was known only to the more learned members of the priesthood), were affected by their forced exposure to civilization. Jews who had any capacity for assimilating or simulating culture learned Greek, and usually changed their Canaanite names for distinctively Greek names by a kind of fixed conversion; e.g., a man named Jesus called himself Jason, by allusion to the famous Argonaut, and Matthew became Menelaus, in honor of the celebrated husband of Helen. The names of cities were likewise changed; e.g., Amorah became Ariopolis, and Akko became Ptolemaïs. Even in the Temple at Jerusalem the signs regulating admission to the sanctuary were written in Greek.

This process of real or simulated conversion to civilization was facilitated by the fact that the Jews continued to enjoy under Alexander and the Diadochi who succeeded him the privileges they had been given by the Persians. The *Jewish Encyclopaedia* (12 vols. quarto; New York, Funk & Wagnalls, 1901-1906) admits (s.v. 'Hellenism') that "Alexander ... and the first Ptolemies and Seleucids ... treated their Jewish subjects with much benevolence."[9]

What Christians call the "Old Testament" (including books and parts of books that are omitted in most Bibles), originally written in Hebrew and Aramaic,[10] had to be

9. The encyclopaedia naturally does not inquire how the Jews alienated such benevolent patrons, as they have alienated every civilized nation on which they fastened themselves.

10. As everyone knows, the Book of Daniel was written in Aramaic but only partly translated into Hebrew. It is likely that other texts, now in Hebrew, were first composed in the Aramaic with which the writer was much more familiar and then translated, much as you might write a letter or essay in English and then translate it into the Latin you learned in high school. The later books were written in sloppy Greek and, it seems, never translated into Hebrew to give them an air of sanctity.

translated into Greek for the benefit of Jews who could not read Aramaic, which had once been their native tongue.[11] The result was the Septuagint, which takes its name from a typical Jewish forgery, the letter concocted in the name of Aristeas (supposedly a Greek who could not write really correct Greek), which certifies that the Septuagint was directly inspired or rather dictated by Yah himself (his name may have been by that time Judaized by changing it to Yahweh).[12]

Educated Jews, wishing to make their tribe respectable in the eyes of civilized men, followed their racial proclivity and invented sons of Abraham who had been companions of Hercules, and descendants of Isaac who had sailed with the Argonauts. Later, growing bolder, they identified Moses with Musaeus, the mythical son of Orpheus (or of Linus, the mythical inventor of sustaltic music), who lived long before Homer, wrote didactic verse and hymns, and, being a divinely gifted seer, like Tiresias, left a collection of oracular utterances.

To a modern reader, this will seem to be mere trifling, but when Jews identified their Yahweh with Zeus, the consequences changed history. Somewhere along the line,

11. In Palestine the Jews first adopted Canaanite (commonly called Old Phoenician, a dialect of Western Semitic), which is what we call Hebrew, although the Jews never did (they called it correctly "the language of Canaan.") When Aramaic became the common language of the Near East, the Jews adopted it and Hebrew became a holy language known only to holy men.

12. According to the silly story, seventy-two learned rabbis were immured, each in a cabin of his own, so that they could independently translate the farrago of the "Old Testament." Yahweh saw to it that the seventy-two independent translations were identical, even to the smallest jot or tittle. Unfortunately, Yahweh must have studied Greek under a hopelessly incompetent teacher, for no one who has a real comprehension of the Greek language can read the Septuagint without a sensation of nausea.

Zeus was identified with the Zeus of Cleanthes' hymn, i.e., God in the Christian misuse of that word; he was the god of Stoic monotheism, also called Providence and the Mind of the Universe (*animus mundi*). That converted Yahweh from a tribal deity, who fought for his race and overcame the gods of other nations, into the unique and supreme god of the universe. That was an arrogant claim that altered Jewish consciousness, and was maintained even by the Jews who most resented civilization and returned to their primitive barbarism.

With even greater effrontery, educated Jews began to claim that one or another aspect of civilization was of Jewish origin. They had learned the method of allegorical interpretation from the Stoics,[13] and by outrageously twisting the texts of their sacred books (in Greek translation), they proved their point with the facility of a shyster lawyer.

This impudent hoaxing reached its fullest development with a Jewish "philosopher," Aristobulus,[14] who, c. 150

13. The Stoics derived it from the concept of ὑπόνοια (perhaps best translated as 'underlying meaning') with which we are familiar in the writings of Plato. It may be traced back to Pherecydes of Samos (c. 544 B.C.), who wrote in Greek but may not have been a Greek by race and could have been a Semite. He is sometimes credited with having introduced to the Greek world the Hindu notion of metempsychosis and thus of an immortal soul, but that idea is present in the Orphic religion, which is probably older and attains a beautifully poetic expression in the odes of Pindar. On Stoicism, see the Appendix at the end of this article.

14. Not to be confused with the Hasmonaean (Maccabaean) Aristobulus, eldest son of John Hyrcanus, who became King of the Jews (in 103 B.C.) by imprisoning and murdering his mother, or with the matricide's nephew, the second Aristobulus, who revolted against *his* mother, became King in 67 B.C., and tried to suppress his elder brother, who was high priest, thus starting the civil war that finally forced the Romans to intervene and restore order in Judaea. A number of other Jews also took the common Greek name.

B.C., brazenly claimed that the philosophy of Aristotle and, indeed, the whole of Greek culture was derived from the "Old Testament"! He naturally forged some Greek verse, purportedly from early Greek poets, to prove some of his points.

A far more moderate and intelligent practitioner of the allegorical method was Philo Judaeus (c. 20 B.C.-c. A.D. 50), on whom Mr. Carter concentrates his attention. Although his enemies may have exaggerated when they claimed that he did not know a word of Aramaic (to say nothing of Hebrew), it is true that all his knowledge of the Jews' holy books came from the Septuagint. He was a learned man, and, if I am not mistaken, acquired a command of Greek that no other Jewish author ever attained.[15]

We especially remember Philo for his candid admission that the tale in the "Old Testament" about an armed conquest of Palestine led by Jesus (alias Joshua) is preposterous, and that what must have happened is that the Canaanites, their minds muddled by old Yahweh, admitted the Jews to their country as eminently pious refugees and permitted the immigrants to organize their synagogues and flourish until they were ready to take

15. There is a good edition of the Greek texts by F. H. Colson and G. H. Whitaker, accompanied by a reliable translation (I have checked it in many places; the only error I noticed is a systematic one. One of the translators was a prominent clergyman, so wherever Philo wrote 'Jesus' (Ἰησοῦς), the name is dishonestly changed to 'Joshua,' to prevent Christian sheep from wondering about their "Old Testament.") Text and translation were published in ten volumes (1929-1962) with two supplemental volumes (1953) of writings for which Philo's text is lost, but which are preserved in an Armenian translation that was translated into English by Ralph Marcus. The fourteen volumes form part of the Loeb Classical Library, which is now distributed in this country by the Harvard University Press. I need scarcely add that Philo's various works are always cited by the first words of Latin translations of their titles.

over the country of their enemies—for the Jews considered the foolish Canaanites as their enemies and entered Canaan intending to kill or enslave their stupid hosts as soon as they had sufficiently penetrated the fools' country. American boobs will soon learn that the barbarians never change their tactics or their nature.

We should also remember Philo for his formulation of the "One World" hokum that is now so widely used as sucker-bait for dim-witted Aryans. He affirmed that the Divine Plan (λόγος ὁ θεῖος) arranges the rise and fall of nations "to the end that the whole of our world should be as a single state, enjoying that best of constitutions, democracy."[16]

Philo was a well-educated and learned man, admirably well versed in Greek literature and philosophy, and Mr. Carter rightly takes him as a model of 'Hellenized' Jews, all of whom he lumps together as the *Letzim.* But we must remember that he remained a Jew. You cannot read very far

16. *Quod Deus, 176:* ἵνα ὡς μία πόλις ἡ οἰκουμένη πᾶσα τὴν ἀρίστην πολιτειῶν ἄγῃ δημοκρατίαν. I quote the translation in the edition cited above, but reject Colson's suggestion that Philo may have meant that democratic equality was attained by the successive rise and fall of nations by which each had its turn at hegemony. Philo is continually preoccupied with the future that God is preparing, and, as I suggested in a review published in 1949, the somewhat confused construction of the preceding phrases about the fall of nations probably shows Philo's sedulous avoidance of any possible offense to Roman sensibilities. (It would have scarcely been tactful to speak of a coming fall of the Roman Empire!) I am convinced, therefore, that he meant that the Divine Purpose was to be realized in some future Utopian era in which, after the fall of empires, all nations will dwell together in some kind of spontaneous concord under the supervision of old Yahweh, alias the *animus mundi.* I cannot take time to discuss the special meaning that Philo gives to δημοκρατία.

in Philo's rather copious writings[17] without becoming aware of an alien mentality. He had, as I have said, a good command of the noble language, but when he writes ἀλήθεια, the corresponding adjective, ἀληθής,-ές , and their derivatives, he does not mean what the words mean in respectable Greek.

To the rational Greek (Aryan) mind, truth is something that can and must be objectively determined: it denotes veracity as opposed to lying, facts as opposed to fancies, reality as opposed to illusory appearances. Truth is factual and must be determined by observation and reason. For Philo, however, 'truth' is what he thinks Yahweh said in the Scriptures he wrote and what he therefore wants. 'Truth' for Philo is not what is, but what ought to be. It is the Jewish religion as he understands it, after revising it with his allegorical interpretations. It is Faith and therefore irrational. There can be no greater antithesis than between the Greeks' rational and objective truth and the "truth of unreason," as Bertrand Russell aptly termed faith in religions, fictions about supernatural beings that soothe and comfort weaklings who are afraid to contemplate the grim world of reality.[18]

Philo was really uninterested in truth as the Greeks and all rational men conceive it. Since Philo constantly tries to equate his religion to Stoicism,[19] you should particularly

17. If you are interested in his peculiar mentality, observe Philo at work on the opening chapters of *Genesis* in his *De opificio mundi* and *Legum allegoriae*.

18. An admirably clear and comprehensive analysis of Philo's misuse of the Greek words, by Dr. Thomas E. Knight, has just appeared in the *American Journal of Philology,* CXIV (1993), 581-609.

19. Philo even adapted to his religion the famous Stoic paradox that the vast majority of men are slaves, since they are enslaved by their desire for such trumpery things as pleasure, wealth, or glory, and that only a wise man (i.e., Stoic sage) is free, because,

notice that no Stoic would ever have countenanced his faith in the "truth of unreason." See the Appendix on Stoicism below.

Philo and all of the *Letzim* we have mentioned thus far differ radically from other *Letzim*, whom we must now consider.

HEROIC FAILURE

It is the great virtue of Mr. Carter's book that he forces us to consider critically a Jewish and Christian generalization about the history of Judaea in the second century B.C. He makes us aware that it is highly probable that, besides the *Letzim* mentioned above, who tried to salvage Judaism by forgery, hoaxes, and sciolistic distortions of evidence, there were educated and enlightened Jews who faced the problem candidly and saw that the only solution was to abandon Jewish claims to immeasurable racial superiority, to jettison the barbaric cult, and to adopt civilization whole-heartedly.

The detailed history of this period is a Gordian knot, depending principally on Josephus (*Antiquitates*) and the second book of *Maccabees* (which is found in some Christian Bibles); both were bitter enemies of the Hellenizing faction, but contradict each other and are also at variance with the few indications to be derived from trustworthy historical sources.[20] What is clear, however, is that, as a result of

even if he is in chains and being tortured, he retains command of his own mind and his moral integrity. Philo substitutes righteousness for Stoic wisdom; see his *Quod omnis probus liber sit.*

20. I limit myself here to the bare essentials, wasting no time on problematic details. If you have nothing to do for the next few years, I suggest that you collect all available information about the history of the Seleucid Empire in the second century B.C. and then sit down to winnow the stories in Josephus and *Maccabees* in hope of extracting a fairly plausible resolution of all the conflicts in untrustworthy narratives—if you think that worth having.

some one of the continual upheavals in Judaea, a Jew named Jesus, who had adopted a civilized name, Jason, became the high priest in Jerusalem, probably in 173 B.C. although possibly several years earlier. He represented *Letzim* who wanted to introduce Greek culture into Jerusalem, and he evidently cleared an area in the city and founded what seems to have been a kind of Greek-style gymnasium, serving both for athletics (which orthodox Jews abominated) and as a kind of open club in which educated men could meet for intelligent and often philosophical discussion (which the orthodox also abominated).

In 171 and for reasons which are not quite clear but may be related to family feuds, Jesus-Jason was succeeded by a man who may have been a relative and who changed his name to Menelaus.[21] He is the focus of Mr. Carter's cogent revision of the Jewish and Christian story which had never been effectually challenged.

According to that story, Menelaus was a Jew so wicked that he became the instrument of the awful pagan king, Antiochus IV Epiphanes, who wanted to persecute God's sweet little lambs and suppress worship of the One True God (beastly old Yahweh). That is patently absurd. Although it is true that the Seleucids, descendants of one of Alexander's generals, were not only cultivated men themselves, but doubtless perceived the value of a dominant civilization in promoting some sort of unity among their multi-racial subjects, Antiochus, as a prudent ruler, was primarily interested in finding a way to end the perpetual turmoil in Judaea, where normal communications along the major trade routes were often made almost impossible because the sweet little lambs were perpetually rioting and killing one another, using religious pretexts to justify a perpetual succession of petty but destructive civil wars. And

21. Josephus says that he was Onias, the brother of Onias. Such duplication of personal names within a family seems unlikely and suggests confusion in either Josephus's mind or the extant text. The man's Jewish name may have been Matthew.

the attribution of wicked "pagan" purposes to Antiochus becomes absurd when the enemies of Menelaus charge that he was so corrupt that he **bought** the support of Antiochus with an enormous bribe. That sufficiently shows who took the initiative and vindicates Menelaus's sincerity.

Mr. Carter's work reminds us that we have no reason to doubt that Menelaus was a cultivated and highly intelligent Jew who saw that the only remedy for barbarism is civilization, and that the only way to civilize the Jews was to abolish their disgusting superstition. That attitude won him the sympathy of Antiochus and a measure of support that was soon greatly increased.

Antiochus was at war with Ptolemaic Egypt and invaded that country. In 168 a rumor reached Palestine that Antiochus had been defeated and killed. Menelaus was expelled by Jesus-Jason and his faction, who had been engaged in treasonable intrigues with the Egyptians, in preparation for an Egyptian occupation of Jerusalem. What had really happened, however, was that Antiochus had won what should have been a decisive victory, but had been prevented from following it up by the intervention of an envoy from the Roman Senate, Popillius Laenas, who, in effect, made Egypt a Roman protectorate.[22]

As soon as the truth was known, Jason fled and Menelaus was restored to his priestly dignity. We should note, however, that both Hellenizers had large popular followings.

22. It would be vain to speculate to what extent the Senate had been covertly influenced by the large colony of Jews who had planted themselves in Rome, many of whom had become very wealthy. When Cn. Cornelius Scipio Hispallus was the Praetor Peregrinus in 179, he tried to run all the offensive aliens out of town, but was, of course, powerless against Jews who had taken the precaution of buying themselves Roman citizenship by having a fellow Jew who was a slave dealer "sell" them to some venal and well-paid Roman, who then emancipated them, making them legally members of his own polluted family. The other Jews, we may be sure, crawled back into Rome as soon as Hispallus's term of office was ended.

The net effect of this was to make Antiochus, who had been humiliated by the Romans and prevented from ending the menace to his kingdom from Egypt, willing to use his army to support Menelaus, who, officially the high priest of the Jews, proceeded to abolish all the innumerable and vulgar regulations of "the Law," the superstition about the Sabbath, and, above all, the savage sexual mutilation by which the Jews differentiated themselves physically from civilized mankind. Menelaus was undoubtedly supported by a sizeable minority of educated Jews, many or most of whom engaged surgeons to uncircumcize them.

He is a man whom we should honor and whose failure we must regret.

It is hard to say in what proportion piety and political ambition dominated the wealthy Jewish clan who were descended from a man whose name, passing through Greek, was Hasmonaeus (Asamonaeus in some sources). A member of this clan murdered a priest who was about to perform a sacrifice in accordance with the new rule, and fled to the wilderness, where he organized gangs of bandits who flourished by raiding towns, slaying educated Jews, and grabbing their property. They won the support of the lower classes, already jealous of their betters, and, as you know, it is almost impossible to suppress such banditry without helicopters. Antiochus' governor, Lysias, underestimated the difficulty and made ineffectual attempts to suppress them, which the Jewish writers have naturally magnified into great victories for Yahweh's people. These Hasmonaeans, now more commonly known as Maccabees from the epithet given them, derived from an Aramaic word meaning 'hammer, mace,' were for a considerable time merely outlaws and pests.

There can be no doubt but that Antiochus was now prepared to give Menelaus full support, and there is no doubt but that no amount of barbarous fanaticism could have prevailed against an army that was still organized with Macedonian tactics and discipline. The Jewish problem would have been solved forever, if Antiochus had not been distracted

by the need to protect his eastern borders against the Parthians, and not even then, if he had not died, evidently from poison or a contagious fever, at Gabae, in or near what is now Afghanistan.

Lysias, Antiochus's governor of Syria, was evidently a mediocre man. When he failed to suppress the bandits, he had the foolish idea that he could end his troubles by forcing on Menelaus a compromise. The bandits were given amnesty; the Hasmonaeans were admitted to the city; the traditional rites of Yahweh were largely restored with only an addition to content the Hellenizers; and, of course, the situation became more intolerable than ever, since the Hasmonaeans used their new position for aggression on the civilized minority everywhere.

When Lysias finally saw the consequences of his folly, he took the requisite action. He mobilized his army, occupied Jerusalem and other cities, and restored order.[23] He would probably have solved the Jewish problem permanently, if the barbarian rabble had not again been saved by a perverse fate. Antiochus's heir was a boy of ten,[24] who had been left in the care of Lysias, but

23. The Jews never miss an opportunity for Holohoaxing, so they produced lurid accounts of the thousands and thousands of Yahweh's darlings who were martyrs to the True Faith and slain by the awful "pagans." See especially the later part of Book IV of *Maccabees*. Book III, incidentally, is a gospel about a wicked Egyptian king who wanted to oppress God's Own and mobilized his army for that purpose, but Yahweh sent a couple of angels who made the war elephants trample the soldiers to death. The author of the gospel does not explain why Yahweh never despatches a bevy of angels to protect his darlings in historical situations. For True Believers, that is still a problem; see Dr. Charles E. Weber's review of *Why Did The Heavens Not Darken?* in *Liberty Bell,* March 1989, pp. 36-41.

24. The minority of Antiochus V also gave an opportunity to his uncle, Demetrius, to claim the throne with Roman support, thus initiating a series of civil wars that fatally weakened the Seleucid Empire and led to its downfall.

Antiochus, shortly before his death, discontented with Lysias's blundering, named one his friends, Philip, the regent for the boy and governor of Syria. The news of Philip's advent reached Lysias in Jerusalem and, in a panic, he negotiated another shameful compromise with the Hasmonaeans and their rabble, sacrificing even Menelaus to their hatred, and hastened home in a vain attempt to retain his governorship and take the regency for himself.

Thus ended one of the great tragedies of history with a catastrophe from which we still suffer today.[25]

We need not linger over the intricate history of what followed. The Hasmonaeans ruled Judaea, profited from the weakening of the Seleucid Empire to make their country independent, and occupied themselves with wars of aggression against their neighbors to increase the territory under their rule.[26] It is noteworthy that they soon assumed Greek names, from Hyrcanus and Aristobulus to the last of the line, Antiochus.[27]

The surviving Hellenizers either escaped from Judaea or became Sadducees, who observed the Jews' "Law," at least outwardly, but intelligently refused to believe in immortal spooks or the other superstitions dear to the Pharisees, who eventually attained complete dominion over the Jews.

We have now sketched, as summarily as I could, the antecedents requisite for an understanding of our problem.

25. The world had another chance during the short reign (138-129) of Antiochus VII (son of Demetrius), but the Jews' were saved, first, by the naïf young king's refusal to heed the advice of his wise councillors and his older wife (Cleopatra Thea, who, in her previous marriages, had acquired political experience), and then by a Parthian invasion of his diminished realm.

26. Cf. *Christianity Today* (reprinted from *Liberty Bell,* November 1987), pp. 3-7.

27. Incidentally, the author of Book II of *Maccabees* was another Jesus who had changed his name to Jason!

THE NEW AGE

We have also reached the beginning of the historical era established by a Scythian monk who had come to Rome, Dionysius Exiguus, c. A.D. 540. According to his calculations, the supposed birth of Jesus marked the beginning of the First Century[28] in the era now in common use.

Mr. Carter disposes of that century correctly: "There were no Christians, either Gentile or Jewish, living during the first century."[29]

28. I think it best to capitalize such terms when they refer specifically to the era fixed by Dionysius, especially when "A.D." (*anno Domini* or, if you prefer, *[anno] apud [= secundum] Dionysium*) is omitted.

29. There is no historically valid evidence for the existence of such beings during the First Century. The arsonists executed by Nero were, of course, Jewish Bolsheviks, followers of an agitator and, no doubt, would-be christ, who bore the extremely common name of Chrestus; they tried to burn Rome to validate one of the prophecies in the Pseudo-Sibylline Oracles, which had been forged to demoralize the hated *goyim*. As for the famous letter of the younger Pliny, if it is not a forgery or grossly interpolated by Christians, as some scholars believe, it refers to a sect in Bithynia, c. 112, who were suspected of being members of a criminal organization, but convinced Pliny they were innocent heliolaters. As such, they cannot have been Christians in the accepted sense of that word. As Mr. Carter remarks, there were many would-be christs. – The text of Pliny's letter depends on copies made from a manuscript of uncertain date, discovered by a Dominican holy man, Iucundus of Verona, at the very end of the Fifteenth Century; it disappeared in 1508, so we cannot examine it now. The cardinal evidence for the authenticity of the letter is a statement by Tertullian in 197 that Pliny had written such a letter, which was proof that the wicked Romans had persecuted Christian lambs for their piety. Tertullian also glibly refers to an imaginary document which he said was in the Imperial archives at Rome (where, he knew, no one who could obtain access to the archives would have the patience to look for it). Tertullian also

hypocritical submission. The Jews, in their scattered colonies throughout the civilized world, needed to ensure themselves against resentment, and this need became urgent after the decisive failure to take over the world by force with the putative assistance of a Yahweh who always ran when there was danger.

In the simplest terms, making Judaism respectable in the eyes of their "pagan" neighbors was no longer a matter of inventing sons of Abraham who had been companions of Hercules or of forging letters from a Lacedaemonian king to prove that the Spartans were really a "lost tribe" of Jews. What could be more effective than a christ sent by Yahweh to save the souls of Gentiles?

And if the stupid *goyim* could be made to believe that a Jewish god was the *animus mundi* of the Stoic monotheism, and that he had sent his Jewish Son into the world to bring Salvation to the lesser breeds "outside the Law," this notion could be made the basis of a theology that would sap the virility and rationality of the more intelligent *goyim* and destroy their ability to detect and resent the depredations of their parasites and their own gradual descent into slavery. The new religion, which would, of course, have to be distinguished sharply from the racial exclusiveness and arrogance of the Judaism with which everyone was then familiar, could be made an hallucinatory drug, an enslaving opiate, that would eventually make its addicts helpless sheep, to be herded for the profit of their shepherds.

If the inventors of Christianity did not envisage this use of it with a foresight and cunning that may seem superhuman, they must have realized in subsequent centuries what a marvelous weapon they had inadvertently forged.

This is a drastic hypothesis and will seem novel and implausible to many, but it can be supported by one datum for which it would be hard to suggest another explanation. Once Christianity was launched, the Jews were evidently determined to retain control of it.

That is the most reasonable explanation of the eventual failure of the Marcionist Church, which was a form of Christianity far more plausible than the doctrine that finally triumphed.

Marcion was a wealthy shipowner at Sinope, now the Turkish town of Sinop on the south shore of the Black Sea, but then the largest port and commercial center east of Byzantium. Sinope was founded as a Greek colony and long remained a Greek city, but there had been a continuous influx of other peoples. We have no information about Marcion's ancestors.

When Christian propaganda reached him, he saw, as all reasonable men must, that the ferocious, vindictive, and cruel god of the "Old Testament" was utterly incompatible with the god of mercy and love preconized by Pauline Christianity, and he accordingly decided that Yahweh was only the Demiurge, creator of the material world, but inferior to the good and supreme god who sent his Son (an avatar of himself) to save mankind from the Demiurge.[34] Jesus made his appearance in the guise of a man of about thirty, but the ignorant apostles mistook him for a Jewish christ, and the Jews showed their irremediable perversity by crucifying a simulacrum of him (of course, a god could not be killed). He had, however, been recognized by Paul. Marcion had a version of the gospel attributed to "a man from Lucania" (Greek Λουκᾶς, Latin *Lūcānus,* commonly 'Luke' in English, as though it were a man's name), and a collection of letters attributed to Paul that justified Marcion's theology. He may have had other holy books, and he wrote a work, *Antitheses*, conclusively proving that Yahweh was the very antithesis of the Pauline god, and

34. One unfortunate consequence of this theory was a dichotomy between the body (material and therefore subject to the Demiurge) and a soul (purely spiritual and so in the domain of the Supreme God). That led to the asceticism and denial of nature that characterized most of the Christian sects and makes them so repulsive to healthy men.

that the "Old Testament" was incompatible with Christianity.

He went to Rome, then the capital of the civilized world, but found Judaizing Christians already established there. He founded his own church (c. 150), which naturally appealed to persons susceptible to the new religion but not incapable of thought. His was a comparatively innocuous form of Christianity—one that the late Dr. Hamblin, an erudite and highly intelligent man, tried to revive in our time to provide for the populace a form of Christianity that was not culturally and racially poisonous.

Marcion's Church did attract a numerous following and it may have been, for a time, the largest Christian sect, with congregations throughout the Empire, but it was the target of the most bitter animosity of the well-financed gang known as Fathers of the Church, who were determined to keep the "Old Testament" as the basis of their cult. The Marcionist Churches declined in the Third and Fourth Centuries, perhaps because they were not sufficiently fanatical and skilled in intrigue, but they survived even after the Fathers of the Church were at last able to start persecuting with the police powers of the captive state at their disposal.[35]

Why the Fathers should have chosen to burden their cult with the onerous and malodorous bundle of fictions of the "Old Testament," which blatantly contradicted the very doctrine they were peddling, is almost inexplicable, except on the assumption that it was made profitable for them.

35. The Marcionists were gradually absorbed by the more drastic (and ascetic) church founded by "Manichaeus, the disciple of Jesus Christ," but Prudentius, a Christian versifier of some talent, writing at the opening of the Fifth Century, could lament in his *Hamartigenia* that the secular powers had not yet killed all the vile heretics who had been trapped by Marcion's evil insanity (*attoniti phrenesis manifesta cerebri*). Modern holy men like to pretend that Mani was not a "Christian," forgetting that he has as much right to the title as they have.

included many groups of Jews who were heretics according to the standards of the Pharisees, but whom the rabbinate dared not suppress.[39] And finally, archaeological excavations have shown that opulent synagogues in Asia outside Judaea took their orthodoxy lightly, ignoring even the famous injunction about not worshiping other deities in the presence of Yahweh. If Greek gods were not worshiped in those synagogues,—and there is at least one example of a prayer to Helios, composed in Greek but written in the Hebrew alphabet,—they were at least sufficiently venerated to be given iconic representation.

Everyone was astonished when the excavations at Dura-Europos reached the remains of a monumental Third-Century synagogue in which at least two Greek deities were portrayed on the walls. More recently and more astonishingly, a synagogue built, regardless of cost, in the Fourth Century at Tiberias, on the western shore of the Sea of Galilee and hence in Judaea itself, had a finely-wrought central mosaic, in which Helios is encircled by the zodiac, with its constellations represented by the customary figures.[40] Three of the four corners of the mosaic are preserved. In one corner is the head of a woman wearing a radiant crown (hence a goddess), holding a sickle; in the opposite corner a maiden with the white headdress of a virgin is pouring water from an ewer; in the third corner, a woman, perhaps garlanded, seems to be holding up a bowl of some fruit.[41]

39. For a very quick summary, adequate for our purposes here, see Michael E. Stone, "Judaism at the Time of Christ," *Scientific American,* CCXXVIII (1973) #1, pp. 80-87.

40. See the photograph in the *Biblical Archaeology Review,* July-August 1993, pp. 28-29.

41. Each figure is identified by a word in an alphabet that is evolving toward the Hebrew letters with which we are all familiar. The characters are too small and, in the photograph, not sufficiently distinct for my aged eyes to read them.

Finally, we may note that some scholars believe that "Hellenistic Jews" were the creators of Gnosticism as a Jewish heresy from which the Christian Gnosticism was derived.[42]

We have therefore no reason to doubt the possibility that a group of "New Letzim"—necessarily a tiny minority, as Mr. Carter points out—did exist and flourish with impunity in Graeco-Roman territory so long as they kept themselves out of the power of the Jewish priesthood.

I cannot here do justice to the argument that occupies a large part of this book, and I must limit myself to noticing his conclusion that "Beginning around eighteen hundred years ago, a cabal of power-hungry Gentile churchmen labored to bring forth upon the land of western Asia a mystical system destined to crucify the whole of the Western world for centuries to come."

This cabal saw an opportunity in the fact that "there was no place in the significant Gentile religions, or in Judaism, for the common people, or for the lowest of the low, the *Am-ha-aretz*, as the Judaeans characterized those who worked with their hands ... or for slaves ... or for the diseased, the crippled, the feeble and the old ... or for the blind and dumb." There was therefore a huge market for "a salvation religion that might appeal to the masses."

"The scheme they [the cabal] decided upon was both shrewd and unique. They would fuse Gentile and Jewish religious speculations by assimilating a Jewish messianic figure [Stephen] to the savior gods of Asia; they would validate his existence with 'prophecies' culled from the ancient and sacred writings of the Israelites; and they would promise to open the temples of holiness to everyone, including the unholy—thereby providing the masses with a broader-based creed than any existing in western Asia."

42. See R. E. Grant, *Gnosticism and Early Christianity* (Oxford University Press, 1959); R. M. Wilson, *The Gnostic Problem* (London, Mowbrey, 1958). Both authors sedulously avoid offending Christian theologians.

He discusses the way in which the conspirators selected from various mythologies the elements of the religion they were concocting, and the points on which they had to decide and about which they quarreled, thus precipitating the wild squabbles of the ninety Christian sects that were in existence in the Fourth Century. And he reviews summarily the Christians' unparalleled achievement as habitual Liars for the Lord and incorrigible forgers.[43]

Mr. Carter therefore vindicates the Jews from any imputation of guilt, and indicts the presumably non-Jewish Christians: "The Catholic Christians are guilty of committing the moral crime of appropriating the sacred writings of another people in order to validate the existence of their divine hero; they forged and otherwise fabricated the entire literature of their church in order to provide an historical foundation for their faith; and along with their fellow Christians (Protestants, Episcopalians, *et al.*) they have corrupted the minds of countless millions over the centuries."

You may not accept Mr. Carter's thesis, but you must accept his demonstration that the authors or redactors of the tales about Jesus in the "New Testament" had only a superficial knowledge of conditions in Judaea at the long past time at which the fictitious events were supposed to take place.

Appendix

The most important fact about Stoicism is that it was not a product of the Greek mind and was therefore an alien doctrine foisted onto the Aryan peoples of Antiquity.[1]

43. For a fuller conspectus of this flagitious record, see Joseph Wheless, *Forgery in Christianity* (New York, Knopf, 1930), now available in a spiral-bound reprint from Health Research, P.O. Box 70, Mokelumne Hill, California (95245); $25.00 + $2.50.

1. You will find a fairly complete account of the evolution of Stoic doctrine in any history of ancient philosophy, and it has been the

Stoicism was founded in the last years of the fourth century B.C. by Zeno, a Semite ('Phoenician'), who was a native of Citium on the eastern shore of the island of Cyprus. He had a very swarthy complexion and an ungainly body, squat, disproportionately obese in places, and flabby. Since Jews often took cover as 'Phoenicians' or 'Syrians,' it is not impossible that he was a Jew.[2]

He was a merchant engaged in the export trade, and when he was more than thirty years of age, he brought a cargo of dye-stuffs to Greece, but was ruined when his ship was wrecked in or near the Piraeus, the harbor of Athens. He walked to the city, where he listened to the lectures of philosophers, doubtless trying to become fluent in Greek, a language which he seems to have spoken with a heavy accent and of which he evidently knew only enough for bargaining in commercial transactions.

Zeno soon decided to become a philosopher himself and impudently suggested that he was the new Plato by giving to his book (probably written with the help of someone at home in Greek) the title of Plato's most famous work, Πολιτεία (Latin, *De republica,* whence English 'The Republic,' meaning 'Concerning the constitution of an independent

subject of innumerable books. The fullest account that I have read is by Max Pohlenz, *Die Stoa* (2 volumes, Göttingen, 1948). The modest little book by Professor Edwyn Bevan, *Stoics and Sceptics* (London, 1913), may always be read with pleasure as well as profit. The works of most of the early Stoics are lost; the extant scraps of their many writings were collected and edited by J. von Arnim, *Stoicorm veterum fragmenta* (Leipzig, 1903-1905). Biographical information about them depends almost entirely on the seventh book of Diogenes Laërtius, who cites his now lost authorities; where there are variant accounts, I choose what seems most reasonable. I here undertake the hazardous task of trying to summarize what seem to me to be the minimum essentials for an understanding of a philosophy that would have been a religion, had it built churches and staffed them with swarms of holy men.

2. Cf. Note 3 below.

state,' without implying any particular form of government). The later Stoics tried very hard to sweep this book under the rug and then nail the rug down, but a description of its contents has come down to us.

Zeno's book was pure Communism—not the practical Communism of Lenin and Stalin, but the Utopian communism that was so successfully used as sucker-bait in the later Nineteenth Century and was scarcely distinguished from anarchism before Marx's quarrel with Bakunin, which promised that after the Revolution the state would "wither away" and mankind would become one glorious mass of raceless proletarians. We do not know whether Zeno candidly faced the problem of how a nationless and raceless world was to be created and admitted that it would be necessary to slaughter the better part of every civilized society, but he taught that men would somehow become so reasonable that states, governments, courts, police, religion, money, private property, and marriage would be abolished, and the world would be filled with a mass of raceless proletarians, all cuddling one another, freely exchanging the products of their labor, and having all women in common.[3]

This absurd farrago apparently found some response in the demoralized society of Athens, racked by economic and political crises, familiar with all the vices of democracy, and accustomed to romantically unrealistic social theories.[4] But after Stoicism became respectable and accepted by the upper

3. It would be possible to argue persuasively that Zeno merely extended to the whole world the social organization that prevailed within the small, tightly organized, and exclusive groups of Essenes, with only a few needed modifications, e.g., he permitted sexual intercourse with females, as was obviously necessary if the planet was not to become uninhabited. The later Stoics claimed that Zeno's book was written before he had worked out his philosophy.

4. On communism and revolutionary socialism in the ancient world, see Robert von Pöhlmann, *Geschichte der sozialen Frage und des Sozialismus in der antiken Welt* (3d ed., 2 vols., Munich, Beck, 1925). This is a revised and greatly expanded edition of his

classes, it was a perennial embarrassment to Stoics, who did not want to be reminded of their Semitic founder's folly.

The next Stoic of any importance was also a man of little culture. Cleanthes was a native of Assos, a town in the Troad, opposite the isle of Lesbos, now the Turkish town of Behra. The town was a Greek foundation, and it is likely that Cleanthes was at least partly a Greek. But his father must have been poor, for he became a professional boxer, until, evidently down on his luck, he came to Athens with the equivalent of four present day dollars in his pocket. He attached himself to Zeno and supported himself by serving as a porter during the day and watering the plants in gardens at night. He is remembered for his famous Hymn to Zeus, one of the noblest prayers ever addressed to a deity. Zeus is the Universal Mind, but yet a personal god, whom Cleanthes exhorts "Lead me on," promising to follow willingly whithersoever the god leads, but adding that if he were unwilling, it would make no difference, for he would be compelled to follow. Zeus thus becomes destiny, and the idea is restated in Seneca's oft-quoted line, *Ducunt fata volentem, nolentem trahunt*, with which, by the way, Spengler appropriately concluded his *Untergang des Abendlandes*.

Chrysippus was a native of Soli in Cilicia, a city of which the ruins were plundered to build the modern Turkish town of Mersin. Soli was a Greek foundation, but its inhabitants so deteriorated that their many errors in Greek gave us the word 'solecism.' He is said to have become a long-distance runner, evidently as a professional, which suggests that he, like Cleanthes, came from a low-class and impoverished family. Coming to Athens after some reverse of fortune, he took over the leadership of Stoicism, which had become a recognized philosophy, but he drastically revised it, discarding most of the teachings of Zeno and Cleanthes and

Geschichte des antiken Kommunismus und Sozialismus (1901), and is the only thorough treatment of the subject known to me. I have not heard of an English translation.

elaborating in their stead an elaborate system of dialectics, which he expounded in a series of seventy-five books, all now lost. He was the real creator of subsequent Stoicism. He evidently prospered from the philosophy, for it is recorded as remarkable that he was content with one slave girl as a concubine.

I have thought it worthwhile to insist, as most writers on Stoicism do not, on the plebeian, lower-class, and mostly alien origins of the philosophy. As it attained some popularity, there were many Stoics, but almost all of them probably had little or no Greek blood, some coming from such remote places as Seleucia and Babylon. The philosophy was a product of Hellenistic Asia, and of the scores who attained some distinction as Stoic philosophers, we cannot find one whom we can recognize as probably of respectable Greek ancestry until we come to Panaetius of Rhodes. Unlike Epicureanism and the New Academy, which were philosophic products of the Greek mind and expounded by Greeks, Stoicism was an imported and essentially Asiatic doctrine, and, before Panaetius, appealed chiefly to non-Aryan aliens and hybrids.

Panaetius (c. 185-109 B.C.) made Stoicism respectable and partly naturalized it. The scion of a Greek family at Rhodes, at Athens he studied under the head of the Stoic school, a Semite (Jew?) known as Diogenes of Babylon, but he was strongly influenced by the more reasonable works of Aristotle. Going to Rome, he joined the circle of cultivated and young Romans around "the younger Scipio" (P. Cornelius Scipio Aemilianus, Africanus, Numantinus), whose intimate friend and guest he became, accompanying him on his travels. Panaetius had the good sense to neglect the formidable dialectics of the Stoic school, a chain of rigidly logical deductions from false premises, and to adapt Stoic ethics to the creed of the Roman aristocracy, with its insistence on duty and patriotism. He could thus show that the heroes of the early Roman republic, celebrated for their stoicism (in the modern sense of that word), had really been Stoics without

classes, it was a perennial embarrassment to Stoics, who did not want to be reminded of their Semitic founder's folly.

The next Stoic of any importance was also a man of little culture. Cleanthes was a native of Assos, a town in the Troad, opposite the isle of Lesbos, now the Turkish town of Behra. The town was a Greek foundation, and it is likely that Cleanthes was at least partly a Greek, but his father must have been poor, for he became a professional boxer, until, evidently down on his luck, he came to Athens with the equivalent of four present-day dollars in his pocket. He attached himself to Zeno, and supported himself by serving as a porter during the day and watering the plants in gardens at night. He is remembered for his famous Hymn to Zeus, one of the noblest prayers ever addressed to a deity. Zeus is the Universal Mind, but yet a personal god, whom Cleanthes exhorts "Lead me on," promising to follow willingly whithersoever the god leads, but adding that if he were unwilling, it would make no difference, for he would be compelled to follow. Zeus thus becomes destiny, and the idea is restated in Seneca's oft-quoted line, *Ducunt fata volentem, nolentem trahunt,* with which, by the way, Spengler appropriately concluded his *Untergang des Abendlandes.*

Chrysippus was a native of Soli in Cilicia, a city of which the ruins were plundered to build the modern Turkish town of Mersin. Soli was a Greek foundation, but its inhabitants so deteriorated that their many errors in Greek gave us the word 'solecism.' He is said to have become a long-distance runner, evidently as a professional, which suggests that he, like Cleanthes, came from a low-class and impoverished family. Coming to Athens after some reverse of fortune, he took over the leadership of Stoicism, which had become a recognized philosophy, but he drastically revised it, discarding most of the teachings of Zeno and Cleanthes and

Geschichte des antiken Kommunismus und Sozialismus (1901), and is the only thorough treatment of the subject known to me. I have not heard of an English translation.

elaborating in their stead an elaborate system of dialectics, which he expounded in a series of seventy-five books, all now lost. He was the real creator of subsequent Stoicism. He evidently prospered from the philosophy, for it is recorded as remarkable that he was content with one slave girl as concubine.

It is not worthwhile to insist, as most writers on Stoicism do not, on the plebeian, lower-class, and mostly alien origins of the philosophy. As it attained some popularity, there were many Stoics, but almost all of them probably had little or no Greek blood, some coming from such remote places as Seleucia and Babylon. The philosophy was a product of Hellenistic Asia, and of the scores who attained some distinction as Stoic philosophers, we cannot find one whom we can recognize as probably of respectable Greek ancestry until we come to Panaetius of Rhodes.

Unlike Epicureanism and the New Academy, which were philosophic products of the Greek mind and expounded by Greeks, Stoicism was an imported and essentially Asiatic doctrine, and, before Panaetius, appealed chiefly to non-Aryan aliens and hybrids.

Panaetius (c. 185-109 B.C.) made Stoicism respectable and partly naturalized it. The scion of a Greek family at Rhodes, at Athens he studied under the head of the Stoic school, a Semite (Jew?) known as Diogenes of Babylon, but he was strongly influenced by the more reasonable works of Aristotle. Going to Rome, he joined the circle of cultivated and young Romans around "the younger Scipio" (P. Cornelius Scipio Aemilianus Africanus Numantinus), whose intimate friend and guest he became, accompanying him on his travels. Panaetius had the good sense to neglect the formidable dialectics of the Stoic school, a chain of rigidly logical deductions from false premises, and to adapt Stoic ethics to the creed of the Roman aristocracy, with its insistence on duty and patriotism. He could thus show that the heroes of the early Roman republic, celebrated for their stoicism (in the modern sense of that word), had really been Stoics without

knowing it. After Scipio was murdered in 129, Panaetius went to Athens and became head of the Stoic school. His treatise on duty (Περὶ τοῦ καθήκοντος) is paraphrased in the first two books of Cicero's *De officiis,* but his other works are lost, except for a few fragments. His revision of Stoicism was continued by his distinguished pupil, Posidonius.[5]

It is easy to see why Stoicism, which Panaetius had endowed with the great prestige of the Roman aristocracy, became established as a major philosophy. And it is easy to see what commended it to Romans and statesmen everywhere. I have often commented on the last paragraph of Cicero's *De natura deorum,* in which Cicero, the statesman, overrules Cicero, the philosopher, with a *raison d'état.* Of the three major philosophic systems, Stoicism was the only one that enjoined patriotism and political action on men who had responsible positions in society.

The Epicureans were interested only in the content and happiness of individuals, and they specifically counseled abstention from politics: their most famous maxim was λάθε

5. Posidonius (c. 135-50) was born in Syria, at Apamea, which had been founded as a Greek city by Seleucus Nicator and named in honor of his wife. It is unlikely, but not impossible, that Posidonius was of pure Greek ancestry; he seems to have come from a prosperous family, but how much Greek blood he had is anyone's guess. He studied under Panaetius and at Rome became the teacher and friend of Cicero. He continued Panaetius's Aristotelean interests and conducted research into such varied problems as the diameter of the earth, the distance and size of the sun, the effect of the moon on the tides of the Atlantic Ocean, ethnic and racial differences, and the cause of racial decline. He elaborated a theory that the Universal Mind had brought forth the Roman Empire, which was civilization. (This may have suggested to Christian propagandists the silly notion that Yahweh fostered the Roman Empire so that the Jesus-cult could become epidemic.) He wrote a long history (52 books) to continue the work of Polybius to his own time, the loss of which we must bitterly deplore.

βιώσας ('live obscurely,' or 'avoid attracting public attention,' or 'stay out of the limelight').[6]

The New Academy, founded by Carneades (214-128), who revised the radical scepticism of Arcesilaus, was philosophically the finest product of the Greek mind,[7] and was concerned with elaborating what is now known as the scientific method and establishing a valid epistemology. Its cold rationality and keen criticism thoroughly demolished the whole system of Stoicism, reducing it to the status of a religion. Like all true scholars and scientists, the members of the New Academy regarded politics, even political philosophy, as rather vulgar and tedious, an interest in merely contemporary and ephemeral matters that are trivial in comparison with the eternal truths of nature and human history.

The elements of Stoic doctrine which I think you should particularly notice are:

(1) The Stoics claimed to consider only the observed realities of the physical world and to reject all superstitions about the supernatural, but they began by assuming that the universe (which, remember, was for them the earth with its appurtenances, the sun, moon, and stars that circled about it), was single living organism of which the *animus mundi* was the brain. It followed, therefore, that we are all parts of that organism and so

6. Of course, not all Epicureans were wise enough to heed their founder's warning. C. Cassius Longinus, the famous tyrannicide, professed Epicurean principles, but was a brilliant military commander and tried to save the Roman Republic. He was also more perspicacious than Brutus, who was a Stoic, and whose scruples contributed to, and may have caused, the eventual defeat of the faction that tried to preserve the Republic.

7. We must, however, note that Carneades' most famous disciple, Clitomachus, was a Semite or possibly of mixed Punic and Berber ancestry. He was a Carthaginian and he was a namesake of Hasdrubal, the famous brother of Hannibal.

members of the same family and essentially equal, with an obligation to help one another, especially the unfortunate.[8] But the Stoics were saved from sentimental slobber about "the brotherhood of man" by the next proposition.

(2) Since all things happen "according to Nature" (which is controlled by the Universal Mind), there can be no evil or injustice in the world. Whatever seems unjust or wrong to us is only part of a whole which we do not see and conforms to a purpose we cannot comprehend. The lungs or liver, considered by themselves, are ugly, but they may form necessary parts of a beautiful woman or wise man.

(3) Good and evil, pain and pleasure, are therefore only in the mind, and what makes the difference is your attitude toward events: it would be wrong as well as futile to resist the Divine Plan, no matter what it ordains for you. The only important thing is to maintain your moral integrity, and so long as you do that, events have no power over you. Thus a wise man, conscious of his moral integrity, would be perfectly happy, even if he were being boiled in oil. (I am sure that many intelligent men must have thought of popping a declaiming Stoic into a pot to ascertain whether the boiling oil would alter his opinion, but the experiment seems never to have been performed.)

There is much truth in the observation made by Professor Gilbert Murray in his well-known *Five Stages of Greek Religion* (3d ed., Boston, Beacon Press, 1951; reprinted, New York, Doubleday, 1955). Reporting the anecdote that an impressionable Greek, who had attended lectures by the Aristotelians and then heard the Stoics, said that his experience was like turning from men to gods, Murray remarks: "It was really turning from Greeks to Semites, from philosophy to religion."

That criticism may make you uneasy. I understand. We all respect Stoicism because it was endowed with a glamorous prestige by the great men whose creed it was. We are Aryans, and by a racial imperative inherent in our blood, far stronger than ratiocination, we admire heroism and fortitude. Stoicism was in practice the creed of Cato of Utica and many another Roman aristocrat who lived bravely and died proudly, meeting his fate with unflinching resolution. We instinctively pay homage to such men, and we venerate even more women of exemplary courage, like Arria, the devoted wife of A. Caecina Paetus (*"Paete, non dolet."*) Panaetius did make of an originally Semitic doctrine a creed that includes much that was consonant with the spirit and mentality of our race.

But much as we admire great Romans, we must remember that, as Gilbert Murray remarked, Stoicism retained from its origins a latent fanaticism and religiosity, professing to offer a kind of Salvation to unhappy mankind. Despite its ostentatious appeal to reason, it was a kind of evangelism "whose professions dazzled the reason." And it was fundamentally irrational when, for example, it claimed to deduce from Nature an asceticism that was inhuman, limiting sexual intercourse to the begetting of offspring. And it could too readily be turned into poisonous slop about "One World" and "brotherhood." Although it was the creed of heroes, we cannot but feel that there was in it something sickly and deformed. It was, for our race, an intellectual disaster.

8. This was neatly stated by Seneca in his *Epistulae morales,* 95 (=XV,3), 52: "Omne hoc quod vides, quo divina atque humana conclusa sunt, unum est: membra sumus corporis magni; natura nos cognatos edidit. ... Haec nobis amorem indidit mutuum et sociabiles fecit." "Liberal intellectuals" are wont to sneer at Seneca, because he spoke of human equality while he was one of the wealthiest men in Rome and owned many slaves. One expects such "intellectuals" to be ignorant, but note that their cavillation is canceled by the proposition I list as (2).

Dr. Robert Faurisson

Comments on Mr. Berg's Article

In your October 1993 issue of *Liberty Bell* you published "Nazi Gas Chambers / The Answer to Dr. Faurisson's Challenge", by Friedrich Paul Berg. I wish to comment some points of this article.

Mr. Berg thinks there is «a great deal of nonsense» in my article of *The Journal of Historical Review:* "A red-letter day for revisionism, April 22, 1993 / The US Holocaust Memorial Museum: A challenge" (July-August 1993, pp. 14-17). His other words are: «mistaken», «pure fantasy», «Faurisson repeatedly overstated», «fails to understand», «ridiculous», «false argument», «false arguments».

I shall not comment those words. Let's go first to one clear fact and then to Mr. Berg's own arguments.

My challenge, as you know, was: «show me or draw me a Nazi gas chamber!» Well, the one clear fact is that the only way of giving an answer to my challenge would be to show me a *Nazi* gas chamber, i.e., the chemical slaughterhouse supposedly conceived by the Nazis and used to kill at once hundreds or thousands of Jews every day, systematically. Mr. Berg does not show me nor does he draw me that extraordinary weapon. Therefore he does not give an answer to my challenge.

I am not intersted in speculations about what the Nazis—according to someone or other—could have done in the matter of homicidal gas chambers. I could myself speculate and say that they could easily have suffocated Jews by only putting 2,000 of them, as we are told, in a «Leichenkeller» of 210 sq.m. (minus the space occupied by seven concrete pillars): lack of oxygen would have killed those people.

In fact, I only have to consider the specific crime that the Nazis—according to their accusers—are supposed to have actually committed in Auschwitz and in five or six other camps in very precise or rather precise locations.

Mr. Berg uses words like: «*could* have been easily adapted», «*could* not wreck», «*would* have been needed», «*would* not have required», »we can *presume*», «*would* have already been», «*could* be», «*could* have had», «*could* be», «*could* have». Only, I am not interested in a *possible* Nazi gas chamber *possibly* situated elsewhere than in the above mentioned locations, and I do not care very much for such gas chambers *imagined* by Mr. Berg, especially when I consider his argumentation.

Not only does he use his *imagination* but he appeals to our own *imagination* to figure out that possible weapon. We are left with words like «we can presume». Can we really presume? Where can we find technical drawings of the «F. Berg homicidal gas chamber»? What is an engineering argumentation without any engineering dossier?

For 14 years, Mr. Berg has been repeating to me what you can read in his paper (the story of Budapest, which I already knew at the time, having myself shown the transparency in my conferences). One day the idea came to me of asking him publicly if he had really studied the American execution gas chambers before criticizing their «stupid American technology» and if he had tried to distinguish, inside his complicated technology, what was due to indispensable reasons of security for the doctor, his assistants and the penitentiary crew and what was due to reasons of comfort or humanity. He confessed he had not.

As I can see today, he still has not done what he should have done first. Simply common sense and the study of American execution gas chamber show that, if «less than one gram» is needed to kill someone with HCN, nothing will happen if you put that tiny quantity in the gas chamber; this gas chamber must be filled with gas in order to execute one man; one or two pounds of cyanide are necessary; the entire room and the entire body of the prisoner will be impregnated with hydrocyanic acid making very difficult the entering of the place after the execution, and the handling of the dead body (among many other problems).

It is a mistake to proceed by analogy. From what one knows—or believes he knows—about disinfection of clothes with gas, one may not gather how to execute human beings with gas. Gassing of lifeless and inert stuff is one thing, and gassing liquid and greasy stuff is another thing. HCN adheres strongly to the first, but one can get rid of it rather easily, whereas HCN stays in liquid, in grease and in the human body and it is difficult to get rid of it.

Mr. Berg should read carefully the documents I published in the 70's: documents NI-9908 and especially NI-9912 about the German procedure for disinfection with Zyklon B («Vergasung» or «Begasung») and documents about the executions with cya-

nide in the Baltimore gas chamber (built in 1958, but not essentially different from the US gas chambers of the 30's). He should also read more carefully in my *JHR* footnote #3 beginning with: «A Zyklon B delousing gas chamber could not have been used as a homicidal gas chamber». Of course, I do not deny that any place or room could be used *once* as an execution gas chamber, with all the risks you may expect, but that place or that room would not be called a gas chamber (implying regular and constant use for years).

Mr. Berg says: «Another false argument Faurisson has repeatedly used is that cyanide gas is explosive and, therefore, could never have been used near crematory ovens». He then adds: «Fred Leuchter was apparently persuaded to fall in line and use the same argument». He says that «the worst that one can get [if the level of concentration is such and such] is a flame, but no explosion!» Now, for me, that flame already would be enough, but what would happen if, for some reason, the level of concentration was not the expected one? Who knows what such a level could be in any circumstance and in any place of a room? What I had first in mind was, of course, Krematorium #1 in Auschwitz, with ovens actually burning at a few meters from the so-called gas chamber totally lacking airtightness[1]. You simply do not use explosive gas where there could be «heat, sparks, open flame», or «pilot lights» (see *Aero HCN discoids for use by pest control operators only*[2], American Cyanamid Company, Agricultural division, Princeton, NJ 08540). Sometimes, as in Majdanek, the Germans used an oven to provide the required heat into the disinfection gas chamber but, precisely, before disseminating the Zyklon B pellets or discs, they would stop the oven, situated outside in its own room, and block up the pipe bringing the heat.

1. In Krema II and Krema III, quite near the alleged gas chamber (in fact, Leichenkeller 1) there was, in Leichenkeller 3, a room with a furnace for the melting of the gold (*Goldarbeit*).

2. The exact text is: «Eliminate all sources of ignition, including pilot lights and electrical sparks [...]. All fires and pilot lights should be extinguished before fumigation». See also: «If a mess hall is equipped with gas, blower-type heaters, these may be used for heating prior to fumigation, but they should be extinguished (including the pilot light) just before applying the fumigant. All pilot lights in boilers, ranges, etc. should be extinguished. Coal fires in cooking ranges should be banked so there will be no live flame during the fumigation» (American Cyanamid and Chemical Corporation, *Military Fumigation Manual*, 1, Zyklon Discoids [...], New York, 1943, p. 12) See the warning on the Zyklon B cans: «Vor Sonne und offener Flamme schützen» (Protect from sun and live flame).

Mr. Berg says: «While on the subject of corpse disposal, I will digress somewhat to suggest that cremation only makes sense if one intends to return a portion of the actual ashes of a corpse to the true family members; otherwise cremation makes no sense at all». I say that cremation makes sense everywhere you decide to save space or whenever, as was the case in Auschwitz, the ground is too marshy for burials or when there are epidemics, etc.

Mr. Berg was extremely disappointed when Fred Leuchter confirmed in 1988 my discovery in the 70's of the «physical and chemical impossibilities of the alleged Nazi gas chambers». His critics of my work are always also directed at F. Leuchter, who, himself, before my visit to him in Boston, believed in the Nazi gas chambers, had never pondered over their physical representation and never realized that, if you know what is an American excution gas chamber, you can easily understand that what we are told about the Nazi gas chambers is inconceivable. F. Leuchter realized that he had been wrong, he changed his mind, he visited the so-called Nazi chambers and wrote his famous report.

As for my challenge, I did my best to «keep it simple, stupid». I often noticed how paralyzing it was for our adversaries. We should constantly repeat in our articles, debates or discussions the «*ultima verba*» (the last and definitive words). We have waisted much time discussing about doors, tapes, showers, ventilation, peep-holes, etc., thus giving, by the way, apparently some substance to what our adversaries were saying. *They* have to show us or draw us the miraculous weapon. Period!

Anyway, so far this challenge has received no answer: neither from the Swedish media when I expressed it for the first time (March 17, 1992) nor from the US Holocaust Memorial Museum, which had the chutzpah (effrontery) of presenting as a Nazi homicidal gas chamber a room that even Pressac and the Klarsfeld had named a disinfection gas chamber (see my above

mentioned article). Even Mr. Berg, who is more clever than those people, has not been able to answer that challenge.

One last word: Mr. Berg wrote that the Institute for Historical Review refused to publish his article unless it was watered down (*Christian News*, Nov. 15, p. 16). This is exact except that the IHR also told him that his article was *not* an answer to my challenge. Jack Wickoff (*Remarks*) refused for the same reasons.

☆ ☆ ☆

Jean-Claude Pressac's New Auschwitz Book

In 1989, French pharmacist Jean-Claude Pressac published in English a massive book deceptively entitled, *Auschwitz: Technique and Operation of the Gas Chambers*. In my review of this book (published in the spring and summer 1991 issues of the *Journal of Historical Review*), I noted that it contains hundreds of details about the camp itself, the crematoria buildings, the ovens, the typhus epidemics, the disinfestation gas chambers (with Zyklon B or by other means), and even many details about the private life of the author.

Nothing About Execution Gas Chambers

But as I pointed out, there was nothing in that 564-page book about the alleged execution gas chambers, except what Pressac himself called, instead of «proofs», only «beginnings of proofs» or «criminal traces». The mountain had given birth to a mouse and, as a matter of fact, the mouse was Revisionist, because many of Pressac's statement were revisionist.

My Unanswered Challenge

Since 1978, I have repeated a challenge:

Show me or draw me a *Nazi* gas chamber! Stop giving me words! Stop showing me a building, a door, a wall or, sometimes, only hair or shoes! I need a full picture of one of those fantastic chemical slaughterhouses. I need a physical representation of the extraordinary weapon of an unprecedented crime. If you dare to say that what tourists are shown in some camps, is, or was, such a gas chamber, come on and say it...

This challenge has never been answered. In Washington, the «Holocaust» memorial museum shows visitors the door of something that Pressac himself describes in his 1989 book (pp. 555-557) as non-homicidal disinfestation gas chamber in Majdanek! Pressac did not answer my challenge in 1989. Does he answer it in his new book, *Le Crématoires d'Auschwitz. La Machinerie du meurtre de masse* («The Crematoria of Auschwitz: The Machinery of Mass Killing»)? The answer is definitely: No.

One (Phony) Proof

Pressac's new book is, in essence, nothing but a summary of his 1989 English-language work. Among 60 documents there is none really pertaining to execution gas chambers, except for *one* that Pressac describes as a proof (not more than one) of the existence of *one* execution gas chamber in Auschwitz. In fact, it is a simple letter, a commercial letter, with no mention of secrecy, from the German firm of Topf & Sons to the Auschwitz construction office («Bauleitung»). It is about hydrocyanic acid (HCN) gas detectors in one of the crematoria. The engineer who signed the letter says that they have tried in vain to get from five different firms the ten required gas detectors and that, if they ever do, they will tell the construction office. Pressac contends that HCN gas detectors are of no use in a crematory except if, in this case, it was used as an execution gas chamber!

This is an admissible conclusion. Zyklon B (which is essentially HCN) is a commercial pest control agent that has been used since 1922 in countries around the world. In Auschwitz it was used extensively in the disinfestation of all infected premises, especially to combat typhus. In the mortuaries of the crematoria there were plenty of infected corpses. These places sometimes needed fumigation. In 1980, I published a German document (classified by Allied officials as Nuremberg document NI-9912) about the fumigation process with Zyklon B: The word for fumigation was «*Vergasung*» («gassing»), and the word for gas detector was «*Gasrestnachweisgerät*». This was quite common. In Auschwitz poison gas was used to kill lice, not people.

800,000 Dead?

In a famous 1955 film, «Night and Fog» («*Nuit et Brouillard*»), the figure of the dead in Auschwitz is said to have been nine million. The Nuremberg Tribunal established that it

had been four million (Doc. USSR-008). On the Auschwitz-Birkenau monument it was also four million, but in 1990 they chiseled out this figure. In his 1989 English-language book, Pressac wrote that it was between one million and a million and a half (p. 553). Now, in 1993, in his new French-language book, he says 775,000 dead, rounded out to 800,000. (Among those, he maintains, 630,000 Jews were gassed.) The actual figure of Auschwitz deaths between 1939 and 1945 is probably closer to 150,000, mostly because of epidemics, starvation and overwork.

Lanzmann Incensed

Claude Lanzmann, maker of the Holocaust film «Shoah», is incensed at Pressac. He says that the entire contents of this new book are already «tremendously well known», except for the gas detector document that, he adds, will not convince the revisionists. He says that revisionism is a catastrophe, in both the common sense of the word as well as in the philosophical sense, that is, a change of era! He thinks that Pressac is in fact a revisionist who uses the material and physical arguments of a Faurisson (See *Le Nouvel Observateur*, Sept. 30).

An Expert Report

Pressac is in fact a con artist. This I showed in my 1991 review, and this I will show in a review that is to appear in a forthcoming issue of *The Journal of Historical Review*. But the value of Pressac's book is that the believers in the «Holocaust», at least in France, finally acknowledge that this «Holocaust» must now be treated as a scholarly or scientific matter. We only have to take them at their word, and to say:

> Okay! Let's begin at the beginning. We need an expert report about the weapon of the crime. If you think that Fred Leuchter is wrong in his forensic expert report—as well as Germar Rudolf, Walter Lüftl, and the Institute of Forensic Research in Krakow (What about your silence on this?)—there is an obvious solution: produce your own expert report, or commission an international committee to do so. In this way you will answer our challenge: you will show us or draw us a *Nazi* gas chamber.

☆ ☆ ☆

RESPONSE by ⇒ Friedrich Paul Berg
with a
COUNTER-CHALLENGE
to ⇓

2132 Linwood Avenue
Fort Lee, New Jersey
07024-5040 USA
January 17, 1994

Dr. Robert Faurisson
10, Rue de Normandie
F-03200 Vichy, France

Dear Dr. Faurisson,

I am sure that your nine-word challenge will appear far less "paralyzing" to your adversaries if you attach some kind of monetary reward. A judge and jury will then be able to help you decide whether your "*ultima verba*" has been answered or not.

From your "comments" (*Christian News*, Jan. 10, 1994, page 17) regarding my answer (*Liberty Bell*, October 1993, pages 29-34) to your challenge, it is now clear that you had been in close communication with Mark Weber, the current editor of *The Journal of Historical Review*, and with Jack Wickoff, the editor of *Remarks*, with the result that both editors suddenly began to practice the kind of censorship and suppression of debate which many people, especially among revisionists, find abhorrent and disgraceful.

I suggest that any further "comments" you have about me be based upon words that I have actually written and not upon your own faulty recollection of private discussions between the two of us. Perhaps I can be spared some of the dirty little anecdotes that you are now using to defend your own foolish position. I have never used the words "stupid American technology" to describe American execution chambers nor was I ever "disappointed when Fred Leuchter confirmed in 1988" your supposed "discovery in the 70's of the physical and chemical impossibilities of the alleged Nazi gas chambers." I was, however, disappointed by the errors in his arguments just as I am by your errors. Let me remind you that although I have some serious disagreements with you and Leuchter, I have also been among the staunchest supporters of both of you. Some years ago I actually spent several hours in jail and faced imprisonment for defending a fellow demonstrator from a Jewish mob during the demonstration I had helped organize on Leuchter's behalf. By the way, you might ask Leuchter whether he disagrees with my view that the railroad

delousing tunnels in Budapest and elsewhere would have been ideal for mass murder without any alterations whatsoever.

No doubt, my discussion of German delousing chambers and railroad delousing tunnels without any drawings or photographs required far too much "imagination" for you to recognize those superbly designed and constructed facilities as any kind of answer to your nine-word challenge. It should, however, be much easier for almost any reasonable person to recognize the accompanying scale drawing of a Degesch delousing chamber for what it really is also:—a drawing of a Nazi gas chamber and one more answer to your challenge.

Although delousing chambers and tunnels certainly could have been used for mass-murder, they were, in fact, used only to keep people alive! As complicated or shocking as that idea may seem, it is, nonetheless, the truth! Little is gained in the long run by falsely arguing that mass murder with cyanide or the subsequent venting of corpses would have been technically impossible or that Nazi gas chambers never existed. Unfortunately, some subjects cannot be made that "simple." The fact that you are still in such a muddle over the meanings of certain key words actually illustrates how meanings and motives can become almost hopelessly misinterpreted and how difficult it can then be emotionally to return to reality. The best example of the same process is the Holocaust story itself. That great hoax is based on the twisting and turning of words about things which were essentially humane into the greatest possible evil. The return to reality will be far from easy.

In any event, let us not end the debate here. Although you refuse to recognize my previous answer as any kind of real answer to your nine-word challenge, perhaps we can try something really "simple." I offer to you and anyone else the following "simple" counter-challenge:

*If it is at all possible, please return to me a copy of the accompanying drawing with only one sentence added with signature saying that this is "**not**" a "a drawing of a Nazi gas chamber."*

Sincerely yours,
signed: Friedrich P. Berg

enclosure: One scale drawing of a standard Degesch 10-cubic meter delousing chamber.

Editor's Note: calling from France on 31 January 1993, Prof. Faurisson advised us that he has already prepared a response to Mr. Berg's Response /Counterchallenge, which we should receive in the mail shortly. This item will be published in the March issue.

This is the pro-White radio network!

For decades White patriots have been without a voice on the airwaves of America. With the inauguration of the National Alliance's weekly radio program, *American Dissident Voices*, this is no longer the case. *American Dissident Voices* tackles the issues that so-called "conservative" talk shows are afraid—or forbidden—to discuss: non-White immigration and crime; Jewish control of America's mass media; the criminal and communist record of "Martin Luther" King; the hidden world government agenda behind so-called "free trade" and "gun control"; and more. The shaded areas in the maps below indicate the approximate coverage of each station in our network.

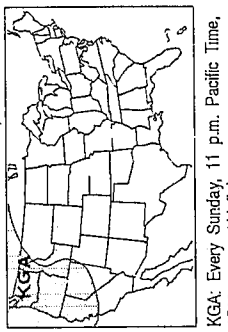

KGA: Every Sunday, 11 p.m. Pacific Time, 1510 on your AM dial.

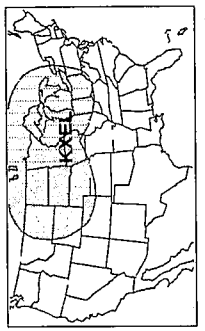

KXEL: Every Thursday, 9:30 p.m. Central Time, 1540 on your AM dial.

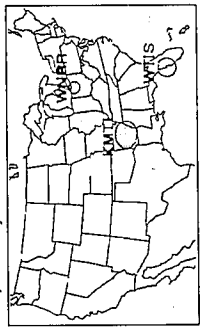

WNRR: Every Sunday 1 p.m., 92.1 FM.
KMTL: Every Saturday 10 a.m., 760 on your AM dial.
WTIS: Every Sat 11:30 a.m., 1110 AM dial.

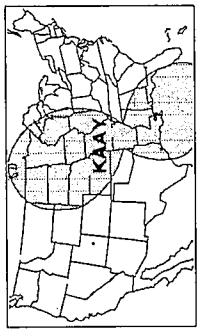

KAAY: Every Fri night/Sat morning, 1 a.m. Central Time, 1090 on your AM dial.

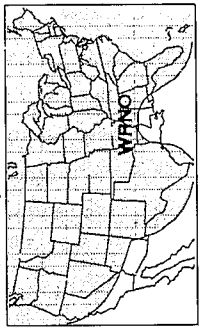

WRNO: This shortwave station serves North America and the world, every Saturday at 11:30 a.m. Central Time on 15420 kHz, and 8 p.m. Central Time on 7355 kHz.

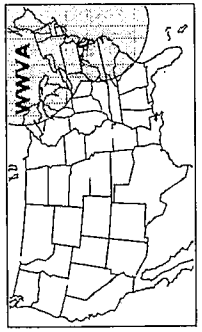

WWVA: Every Sunday, 9 p.m. Eastern Time, 1170 on your AM dial.

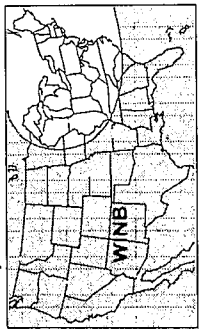

WINB: Serves North America and the world, every Saturday at 7 p.m., and 11 p.m., and every Sunday at 10:30 p.m. on 11950 kHz shortwave. Also 1 p.m. Sunday on 15715 kHz.

Time on these high-power stations is very expensive and we are currently running a heavy deficit to bring the truth to our people. Another super-power AM station, KWKH, which covers the South from Arizona to Florida, has offered to carry *American Dissident Voices*. We will have to turn them down unless we get additional pledges totalling $900 per month.

Can you help us in this great effort? Those who pledge $5 per month or more, and send us four month's gifts in advance, will receive cassettes of four of our best programs and other free gifts as our thanks.

National Alliance • Box 90 • Hillsboro • WV 24946 • 304-653-4600

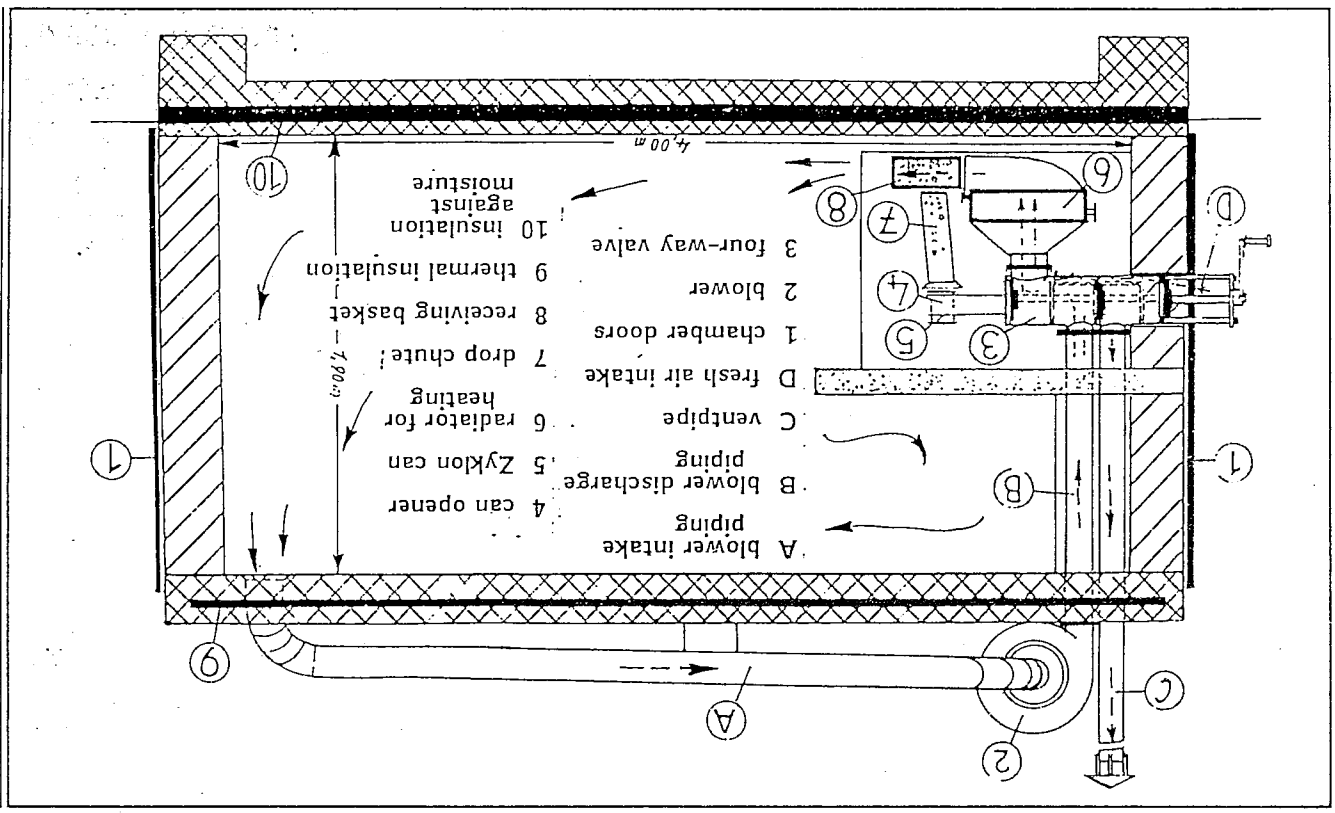

Samisdat Publ. schedule for "Another Voice of Freedom" Revisionist Radio and Satellite Television Times and Stations with your host Ernst Zündel "Bringing Truth to the Airwaves"

Revisionist Radio Every Sunday at 6:15pm ET on **WWVA 1170 AM** from Wheeling, West Virginia *U.S.A. & Canada* **HELP!**	Revisionist Radio Every Sunday at 5:00pm ET on **WRNO 15.420mghz, 19mb** from Metaire, Lousiana *Worldwide*	Revisionist Radio Every Thursday at 10:00pm CT on **KXEL 1540 AM** from Waterloo, Iowa *U.S.A. & Canada*	Revisionist Radio Every Sunday at 6:30am MT on **KPSA 1230 AM** from Alamogordo, New Mexico *U.S.A. & Mexico*
Revisionist Satelllte T.V. every Sunday at 11:00pm ET on the **MULTI CHANNEL NETWORK, Galaxy 7,** Transponder 9 *U.S.A. & Canada & Mexico*	Revisionist T.V. every Sunday at 4:30pm CT on **KJLF ch65** from El Paso, Texas *U.S.A. & Mexico only!* **HELP!**	Revisionist T.V. every Sunday at 5:30pm MT on **KHFT ch29** from Hobbs, New Mexico *U.S.A. only!*	Revisionist T.V. every Sunday at 10:00 pm MT on **KCDTV ch63** from Alamogordo, New Mexico *U.S.A. only!*

every **Sunday at 11pm CT** starting **January 2, 1994.**

FOR FURTHER INFO CONTACT:
ERNST ZÜNDEL 206 CARLTON ST.
TORONTO, ONTARIO, M5A2L1
TEL.(416) 922-9850

"Another Voice of Freedom" with your host **Ernst Zündel** on **WSM 650AM Radio** better known as the **"Grand Ole Opry"**

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?
SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. ***Which Way Western Man?*** is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of ***Which Way Western Man?*** send $17.50 (which includes $2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.*** For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 (which includes $1.50 for postage and handling). Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," $5.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $45.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

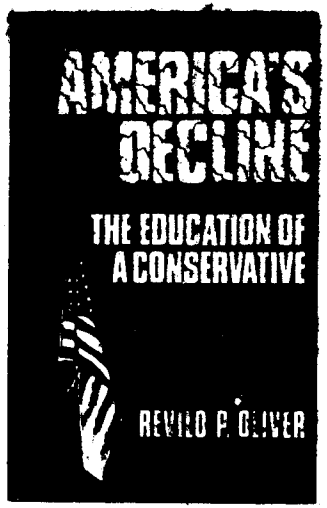

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious – whether by its technology or its fecundity – from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

AVIATION:

A Product of the White Man's Genius.
Col. Charles Lindbergh Considers its Benefits and Dangers
page 34

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Professor R.P. Oliver:
POSTSCRIPTS:
Erratum, page 1;
6,000,000; page 2;
The Kennedy Myth, page 16;
The Sane Madman; page 25;
Anniversary, page 30;

Dr. Charles E. Weber:
Film Review: "Schindler's List" page 45.

From Spearhead:
Facing the Sun
Spain's Much Overdue
Second Revolution is Getting Closer
page 50.

VOL. 21 - NO. 7 MARCH 1994

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

ERRATUM

Decades ago, when ordinary books and periodicals were printed from metal slugs cast by a Linotype machine, an author who had to make a correction on page-proofs always was uneasy until his work appeared in print. He knew that when a line had to be replaced to correct an error, some diabolic and cunningly satanic force would try to introduce a fresh error somewhere in the line. The demon was not defeated by modern electronic typesetting and still stalks authors and publishers. When the February issue of *Liberty Bell* was in the stage of page-proofs, a mechanical malfunction introduced an error into the fourth paragraph on page 31, and when that was mended, the demon squeezed one letter out of the word τέρατα, the post-classical, chiefly Hellenistic, plural of the neuter noun τέρας, which designates a thing that is praeternatural, unnatural, monstrous, miraculous, or portentous. (The last meaning includes unusual natural events, such as eclipses, meteorites, and some bolts of lightning, which were thought to be sent by a god as omens or warnings.) The late plural form is very common in the Septuagint, where it is used to translate four different Hebrew or Aramaic words, and hence is common in the "New Testament," especially in the combination that I quoted. Needless to say, the *goëtae* and other magicians and shamans used sleight of hand and various mechanical and chemical tricks to produce miracles and impress their credulous victims.

6,000,000

That is a magic number, charged with some inexplicable significance to the strange minds of our enemies.

As we all know, when God's Race began the world's greatest swindle, they claimed that the awful Germans had incinerated, gassed, or vaporized twenty-four (4 × 6) million sacred Sheenies, but fearing lest even the Aryan boobs might see how absurd was that figure, they first reduced it to twelve (2 × 6) million, and finally to just six million, a figure that many thoughtless people can believe.

The number, however, has some arcane significance for the vampires.

In October 1919 a Sheeny disguised under distinctively English and Welsh names, Martin H. Glynn, who had enjoyed a term as Governor of the State of New York, gave in Albany a spiel that was reported in the Albany *Times-Union* and reprinted in *The American Hebrew,* 31 October 1919, pp. 582, 601. I quote a few paragraphs of the diatribe, which was entitled "The Crucifixion of Jews Must Stop!"

> Six million men and women are dying from lack of the necessities of life; eight hundred thousand children cry for bread. And this fate is upon them through no fault of their own, through no transgression of the laws of God or man; but through the awful tyranny of war and a bigoted lust for Jewish blood.

The number 'six million' seems automatically to mean 'holocaust' to the Yids, but Glynn, despite his mention of blood, spoke only of a "threatened holocaust" of the starving six million and their crying

babies that would occur somewhere in Europe if the Americans didn't respond to his bombastic rhetoric about their duty to "help the helpless" etc., etc. After a lot of talk about the Good Samaritan of Christian mythology, he went into the humanitarian routine appeal to sentimentality, assuring his audience that

> Race is a matter of accident; creed, partly a matter of inheritance, partly a matter of environment, partly one's method of ratiocination, but our physical wants and corporeal needs are implanted in all of us by the hand of God, and the man or woman who can, and will not, hear the cry of the starving; who can, and will not, take head of the wail of the dying; who can, and will not, stretch forth a helping hand to those who sink beneath the waters of adversity is an assassin of nature's finest instincts, a traitor to the cause of the human family and an abjurer of the natural law written upon the tablets of the human heart by the finger of God himself....
>
> The people of this country are called upon to sanctify [*sic*] their money by giving $35,000,000 in the name of the humanity of Moses to six million famished men and women.

You must remember that $35,000,000 is a very large sum in real money; it was an amount of gold which, if it could be purchased today, would cost almost $900,000,000 in the phony currency of the Federal Reserve, even though the price of gold is now artificially depressed to distress South Africa. The $35,000,000 of real money had a purchasing power of at least a billion dollars today. The parasitic race never makes small demands.

Sheeny Glynn went on to expatiate about the wonderful contribution his race made to the "war to

lay Autocracy in the dust." Auditors whose glands had not taken over their consciousness must have noticed that the political term was even theoretically applicable to only one participant in the war, Czarist Russia; must have reflected that the United States had been an ally of Russia and never at war with it; and must have remembered that the Sheenies, with the aid of their Bolshevik stooges, had captured Russia by a conspiratorial *coup d'état* in 1918. But Glynn, a typical member of his race, doubtless felt such contempt for *goyim* that he assumed that his impassioned rhetoric had completely paralysed any capacity for thought they might have.

Intelligent auditors, furthermore, must also have wondered where God's Darlings were starving. Certainly not in their Russian colony, where their race got its choice of all the food available. Certainly not in Germany, where indeed the great British and French humanitarians had mounted a blockade that would make many Germans die of starvation—but, of course, that didn't matter, because Germans do not belong to Yahweh's Holy Race. In Germany, the Sheenies were in control of the defeated and demoralized nation, were receiving regular remittances from their fellow tribesmen in the United States, and were preparing the great inflation of the currency, which soon reached the point at which a Kike with fifty American dollars from his congeners in the United States could buy an apartment building in Berlin. In addition, the Sheenies in Germany and their sponsoring tribesmen in Europe and the United States were counting on a Judaeo-Bolshevik take-over that would make Germany a Hell like Russia. So where, then, were the saintly barbarians starving?

Glynn's audience had to listen to much more rant, but they were never given the answer to that question. The orator went off on another tack, and yelled about another kind of 'holocaust,' not by starvation, but by violence. And that one happened in Ukrainia.

> Since the armistice has been signed thousands of Jews in Ukrainia have been offered up as living sacrifices to diabolical greed and fanatical passion—their throats cut, their bodies rended [*sic*] limb from limb by assassin bands and rabid soldiery. In the city of Proskunoff [1] one day a few weeks ago the dawn saw the door of every house wherein lived a Jew marked as a shambles for slaughter.[2] For four days, from sunrise to sunset, fanatics plied the dagger like demons from hell, stopping only to eat with hands adrip with the blood of Jewish victims. From a purpose to a fury, from a fury to a habit ran this killing of Jews, until within four days the streets of Proskunoff ran red with blood like gutters

1. He means Proskurov, a city in the Ukraine on the Bug river, southeast of Lemberg (later, L'vov, now Lwiw or L'viv) and northwest of Odessa. Jews formed more than half of the population and had a monopoly of the trade in wheat and other grain, sugar, and oil, for which the town was a shipping point. It is quite likely that in 1919, when Ukrainia was trying to resist the Bolshevik armies and restrain domestic treason, the usually stolid patience of the natives was exhausted and they did finally express forcefully their opinion of their parasites; if so, a real incident furnished the occasion for Glynn's harangue.

2. This seems an inversion of an episode recorded in the Christians' Jew-Book, *Exodus*, 12, 22-26. Yahweh's Yids smeared lambs' blood on the doorposts and lintels of their homes, so that when the Creator of Heaven and Earth was prowling through the dark streets of an Egyptian city at night and sniffing around the doors, he recognized the abodes of his darlings and went on his rounds, sneaking at midnight into the homes and barns of the Egyptians and strangling their children and young livestock. After that exploit, Yahweh made the adult Egyptians feebleminded, so that his Sheenies could swindle them of all their portable property that was valuable. That strangling of Egyptian offspring and, even more, the glorious swindle that followed it is still commemorated and celebrated annually by the descendants of the thieves and called the Passover.

of a slaughter house, until its homes became a morgue for thousands of slaughtered human beings whose gaping wounds cried out for vengeance and whose eyes turned to stone at the horrors they had seen.... As it has been at Proskunoff, so it has been in a hundred other places. The bloody tale hath repetition *ad nauseam*.

All very eloquent tear-jerking, *n'est-ce pas?* Thousands in a hundred places add up to several hundreds of thousands of God's First Born.[3] Sheeny Glynn must have repressed an impulse to tells us that the streets of Proskurov were so flooded with godly blood that it drowned out the motors of automobiles, and that the horrid total was another 'holocaust' of six million super-humans. But he did not indulge his lurid imagination that far, and after quoting Burns as quoted by "the Hon. Simon W. Rosendale" (who, at least, wasn't hiding his racial superiority under a spurious name), and quoting some foolish verses by Lord Byron, Glynn pressed on to his peroration:

> But Israel [4] is entitled to a place in the sun, and the Crucifixion of Jews must stop. ... For the peace of the world a League of Nations [5] let us have by all means, but for the Humanity of the World, to give Justice to the Jews and other oppressed peoples on earth, let us have a Truce of God.

3. That's what Yahweh says, *Exodus*, 4.22. Christians seem not to notice that this makes the Yids senior to their Jesus.

4. Glynn knew, of course, that his race had extorted the Balfour Declaration from the British as the price for supplying hordes of American cannon-fodder to defeat Germany, but he is here doubtless thinking of Israel, the international nation that infiltrates and eventually destroys all nations that can be profitably exploited.

5. A trap that the Americans evaded in 1919-21, but in 1945 the imbeciles fell into its replacement, the talk-show called the United Nations, of which the performances are a screen for the power that has ordained Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace.

What is interesting in Glynn's tirade is that although he does mention that the wicked Romanians and Poles also failed to love their parasites, he concentrates his hatred on the Ukrainians. To be sure, the White Russian armies in Ukrainia were resisting conquest by the Judaeo-Bolsheviks, for a time so effectively that they inspired hope in the captive Russians.[6] But it seems that the World-Destroyers have a specially venomous hatred of Ukrainians, for reasons that are not apparent.[7]

6. For reference to the diary of a Russian professor of French ancestry, who escaped the Jewish massacre of well-born and well-educated Russians and secretly hoped for a White victory, see *Liberty Bell*, February 1989, pp. 14-30.

7. I know of no historical reason for this special hatred. Modern Ukrainia includes much of the Khazar Kingdom, which flourished from the Third Century to its conquest by the Varangians in 965. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1993, pp. 11-19.) It also includes much of the territory of the Varangian Kingdom of Kiev that created Russia early in the Ninth Century and flourished until overwhelmed by the Mongols in 1237-40. Some Khazar and Scandinavian blood doubtless survives in the Ukrainians today, together with vestiges of the many hordes of Alans, Tatars, Bulgars, Slavs, Huns, and others who passed through the territory, but the Ukrainians of today are predominantly Aryan. (A video-tape, showing street scenes in all of the principal cities, entitled "Ukraine, the Land and Its People," is available from Golden Door-Femme Productions, P.O. Box 49345, Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada, V7X.1L4).

A memorable exhibition of special animosity against the Ukrainians occurred in 1932-1933, when Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin, (who may or may not have been partly Kike) and his coadjutor, Lazar Moiseevich Kaganovich, forced seven million Ukrainians to die of starvation by confiscating the crops they had raised; see the well-known books by Robert Conquest (*The Harvest of Sorrow*) and Miron Dolet (*Execution by Hunger*). This sadistic massacre, carried out with characteristic Jewish animus, delighted the Jews everywhere, including Franklin Roosevelt. If there were any sense of justice on a planet befouled by Jewry, the surviving Ukrainians could demand compensation from international Jewry and the Russians on a scale as great as the Sheenies' extortions from all nations so degenerate that they can be made to feel guilt for the fictitious Holohoax.

Glynn's fustian was not by any means the first appearance of the mystic six million and 'holocausts.' If I may trust my recollection after fifty years, I am sure that you will find the magic numerals in periodicals printed in 1908-1910, when our resident enemies were putting pressure on President Taft to denounce and revoke our very favorable commercial treaty with Russia.[8] Our country was deluged with propaganda and Yiddish wailing about the horrid pogroms in Russia, where occasionally the normally stolid Russian peasants, exasperated beyond endurance, tried to free themselves from their predators—often with some success before the Czarist government could intervene to protect the Sheenies—a concession that did not in the least diminish the Jews' hatred of civilized Russians. And I remember that the gullible Americans were told that the awful Russians—presumably including the Czar himself—had slain *six million* saintly Sheenies. After so many years, I cannot be certain that the word 'holocaust' appeared with the numeral, but it may have.

The 'six million' may have appeared earlier, for the Jews, trying to envenom relations between the United States and Czarist Russia, began to yammer and wail about 'pogroms' around 1870. It is true that there actually were some riots against the predatory race when Russian peasants and townsmen were exploited and swindled beyond endurance, but for the facts as distinct from Yiddish swill see Mme. Ragosin's *Russian Jews and Gentiles* (reprinted from *The Century Magazine*, April 1882, and available from Liberty Bell Publications, $1.50 + postage).

I do not know when the numeral 6,000,000 first acquired its mystic significance. God's Race has always been as deficient in arithmetic as in veracity. I remember, for example, having seen in some recent Yiddish yowl a statement that after the capture of Jerusalem in A.D. 70, Titus, *as stated in the history by Josephus,* had "hundreds of thousands" of God's Own slain in the arena at Caesarea. The Jew who concocted the slop doubtless assumed that the American boobs who read his article would not think of going to the text of Josephus and finding the passage in which he specifically says that the number of rebels that were disposed of in gladiatorial combats and similar exercises in the arena at Caesarea was something more than 2500.[9]

The number does not seem to have been popular in Antiquity.

The greatest of all Holohoaxes is described in the Talmud, which assures us that in A.D. 135 the remnants of the followers of the last christ of any importance took refuge in the small town of Bethar, where

For a recent example, note that when the vampires wanted to exercise the facilities given them by Ronnie Reagan to kidnap a *goy* and take him to Jerusalem to torture, they selected for their amusement an Ukrainian, Demjanjuk.

8. President Taft, who was an American from a distinguished family in Ohio, naturally told the Jews that it was his duty to further American interests and not to please others, but the Sheenies exerted such pressure on corrupt politicians in his Republican Party that he finally yielded, but without the slavish obeisance that the Master Race requires of *goyim*. They accordingly trained a shyster professor of "political science," Woodrow Wilson, for the job and installed him in the White House, in preparation for the First World War, by the simple technique of flattering Theodore Roosevelt, who suffered when he did not see his name in the newspapers, and inducing him to split the Republican Party in the election of 1912.

9. Josephus, *Bell. Iud.*, VII, 37-38 There are no textual variants affecting the number. By any concept of international law, the insurrectionists merited death, but note that by permitting them to fight each other as gladiators, Titus gave half of them a chance to live, since the lives of victorious gladiators were always spared.

the vile Romans slew eight hundred million (800,000,000) sweet Sheenies, releasing a flood of sacred blood that rolled for forty miles to the Mediterranean and stained its waters red for miles from the shore.[10]

The Jews have always needed to be persecuted: their wails about persecution serve both to conceal the real extent of their power and to ensure the obedience of their own common people, who might otherwise relax their racial loyalty. The Jews were an international people, scattered in *enclaves* in the territories of other nations, at the date of our earliest secure historical evidence about them; in the sixth century B.C. the Jews were already what they were in the First Century, when Josephus boasted that "The Jewish race [is] densely interspersed among the native populations in every part of the world."[11]

Their depredations naturally aroused the resentment of the exploited natives, and although the Jews were always careful to cultivate the favor of the rulers and obtain special rights from them, the natives sometimes did give expression to their resentment. The earliest historical 'pogrom' that comes to my mind took place on the island of Elephantine in the Nile, just below the First Cataract of the Nile, in 411 B.C., when the Jewish

10. There is a variant reading, which gives the figures as 80,000,000 and the distance as four miles, but the larger figure is obviously the original and correct one, because Bethar is roughly forty miles from the Mediterranean.

11. *Bell. Iud.*, VII, 43. I quote the translation by H. St. J. Thackery that accompanies his edition of the text in the Loeb Classical Library. My own translation would be substantially the same, but I would write "of the civilized world," since the Greek word excludes lands inhabited by savages and uncontrolled barbarians. The Greek of "densely interspersed" could also be rendered as "deeply implanted" or something like that, in keeping with the usage of Philo Judaeus, but the metaphor would convey the same essential meaning.

colony there so exasperated the Egyptian natives that they destroyed the Jews' pentagonal temple, but evidently did not kill any of the Sheenies. The indulgent Persians ordered the temple rebuilt at public expense. That occasioned further resentment by the natives, but the Jewish colony on Elephantine flourished for years thereafter.

The international race has always excited the resentment of their victims not only by economic depredations and an arrogant claim to special rights, but by sometimes failing to conceal their abiding and unappeasable hatred of civilized peoples, commonly manifested in their expectation of a christ with supernatural powers, who would lead them to a general slaughter of civilized mankind.

I have frequently mentioned the only reasonable explanation of the great fire that destroyed half of the city of Rome in A.D. 64: it was the work of the criminals who, when arrested, confessed to the crime, Jewish Bolsheviks, followers of a Jew named Chrestus, who may well have claimed to be a christ. This was a manifestation of the insane hatred that inspired a similar event a few years later and of which we may easily elicit the facts from the narrative by one of the race's most influential apologists, Josephus, who wrote not long after the event and tried to explain it away.[12]

When Seleucus Nicator founded the city of Antioch (*Antiocheia*, named in honor of his father) in 300 B.C., he brought in 5,300 Athenian and Macedonian colonists, many probably with wives and perhaps children, as citizens, while a large number of natives, largely Semitic, formed the rest of the new city's fairly large population. Its prosperity immediately attracted

12. *Bell. Iud.*, *VII*, 43-62 and 100-111.

Jews, and Seleucus or his successor, with the impulsive generosity that is the curse of our race, gave the Jews special status and privileges, doubtless because they told him how they would otherwise be persecuted for their righteousness. They were given their own independent municipal organization, their own courts, and their own chief magistrate, who, as seems to have been usual, was both a ruler and a high priest. These special rights were recorded on tablets of bronze set up in the city's forum. Sheenies naturally flocked to the city, which by virtue of its geographical position and royal patronage, became a great city and also the largest Jewish city east of Alexandria. Of course, the Jews, as Josephus proudly tells us, became very rich and accumulated vast treasures and all the apparatus of luxury, but they seem to have exercised self-control and practised political dissimulation so cleverly that, while they were doubtless envied by the less wealthy and more honest people, they, so far as we know, excited no particular antagonism. That is what makes so significant what happened after the Jews throughout the world were excited in A.D. 66 by the insurrection in Judaea, which was finally suppressed when Jerusalem was stormed in 70 by the Roman army commanded by Titus, the son of Vespasian, who had become Emperor while the siege was in progress.

There was in Antioch a Hellenized Jew bearing the Greek name Antiochus who, although the son of the Jews' chief magistrate, obviously opted for civilization and, we may be sure, was in some respects comparable to the unfortunate Menelaus, who tried to civilize the Jews in Palestine in 171-163 B.C.[13]

13. See *Liberty Bell*, February 1994, pp. 17-22.

When the people of Antioch were assembled in the great amphitheatre for some civic or ceremonial occasion, the young Jew, Antiochus, disclosed to them that the chief magistrate (his father) and other leading Jews, incited by a passel of Jews recently come to Antioch (probably a delegation from one of the revolutionary factions in Jerusalem), were planning systematic arson to burn the entire city to the ground (as the followers of Chrestus had tried to do at Rome in 64 and as may well have been known in Antioch).[14] The terrified Antiochenes, we are told, had the newcomers, whom Antiochus had somehow been able to bring with him, immediately executed by burning at the stake in the amphitheatre. The Antiochenes—alas!—were so incensed by the prospect of being roasted in their beds on the appointed night that they became deficient in veneration for the righteous race and demanded that the resident Jews show an aptitude for civilized life by performing the usual (and usually perfunctory) sacrifices to the Greek and local gods; the Jews who refused to do so were massacred, according to Josephus, who goes on to say that Antiochus, with the support of the Roman troops that had doubtless come to restore order, compelled the Jews

14. Such outbreaks of racial hatred always seem almost incredible to us, because, of course the conflagration would consume all of the wealth of the conspirators that they had not previously exported to a place of safety, but compare the behavior of the wealthy Jews in Cyrene at the time of the great Jewish conspiracy of 116-117, when the enraged Jews made a smoking desert of what had been one of the most prosperous provinces of the Roman Empire, even destroying the specialized agriculture that was a source of the region's prosperity and uprooting the plants. I have often wondered whether the wealthiest Jews were really willing to sacrifice much or all of their property to blind hatred of *goyim*, or were compelled by the mass of enthusiastic Jews to assent to and participate in the devastation and massacres.

in Antioch to discontinue observance of their Sabbath.[15] Josephus admits, however, that this innovation was so popular that it was adopted in other cities.

Well-trained Americans know that God's People can do no wrong, so they need not be told that Josephus assures us that the Jews in Antioch were as innocent as new-born babes, and that Antiochus was a wicked man.

The Antiochenes had not even scotched the snake. Despite disclosure of the plot, the arson took place and a large part of the center of the city was burned to the ground.[16]

Antiochus naturally accused the Jews of having partly carried out their plot. The people of Antioch were naturally indignant, but, as so often happens, the Jews were saved by the *goyim* they hate. Cn. Pompeius Collega,[17] who was the deputy of the absent

15. There is no suggestion that there was an interference with the barbarians' rite of sexually mutilating their male children or other disgusting practices, and I think it likely that Josephus would have told us, had there been. From his account, it would seem that Antiochus was made the Jews' chief magistrate, and that is quite possible. Josephus is our only source for these events, and I have tried to recover the facts from his narrative.

16. Josephus enumerates the principal buildings that were destroyed: the agora and market-place, the governmental buildings, the record-office and archives, and the several basilicae, which housed the law courts and principal financial agencies. He would have us believe that the arson was the work of some scoundrels who wanted to destroy the evidence of their debts in the record-office, and he even tells us that Collega so determined on investigation. That would mean that Collega was bribed, which is not impossible.

17. He was of praetorian rank at this time and a comparatively young man; he did not attain consular rank until 93. The *legatus* (governor) of Syria was necessarily a consular and normally had four legions at his disposal. The effective authority at this time was Titus, and it seems odd that Collega did not suggest submitting the matter to him, from whom a much prompter decision could have been expected. That would have involved a legal irregularity, but would not have made Titus's decision the less binding.

Roman governor of Syria, probably overawed the people with his troops before persuading them to submit their case to the Emperor in Rome.

When Titus, fresh from his victory at Jerusalem, was on his way to Antioch, the Antiochenes, almost en masse, went out to greet and honor him with acclamations—and to beseech him to expel the Sheenies from Antioch and free the city of its domestic enemies. Titus refused and did not stop in Antioch. When he returned later for a ceremony in the amphitheatre, the people, including the most prominent citizens, again earnestly presented their urgent petition, but he obdurately refused.[18] The Antiochenes then begged him at least to remove the bronze tablets that bestowed such great special rights and privileges on the Kikes, but Titus again refused and reaffirmed the extraordinary status that the Seleucids had bestowed on Jews.

Why did Titus reject the pleas of the Antiochenes? We may regard as virtually certain the answer to that question, and it is worth stating, although we cannot hope that some of our fellow racists will profit by the object lesson.

Titus had a quite shop-worn and almost middle-aged mistress, a Jewess who had some mysterious power to fascinate him. She was the famous Berenice, daughter of Herod Agrippa I, whom Claudius had made King of the Jews (under informal Roman supervision). She had been married, first, to a Jew who was

18. Josephus tells us that Titus justified his decision by saying, "Their own country to which, as Jews, they ought in that case to be banished, has been destroyed, and no other place would now receive them." Judaea had not been destroyed and was still full of Jews who were not known to have been implicated in the insurrection, and it is likely that many of the insurgents had escaped capture. Furthermore, it is probable that some cities in Asia Minor were inhabited by people as stupid as Americans.

the nephew of Philo Judaeus and the younger brother of the notorious Jew, Tib. Julius Alexander[19]; second, to her uncle, Herod, Prince of Chalcis; third, she became the mistress of her brother, Agrippa II, but could not legally marry him; fourth, she fascinated a *goy,* Polemon II, King of the little state of Olba, and induced the fool to become a convert to Judaism before she left him; fifth, she, so to speak, remarried Agrippa II; and sixth, she latched onto Titus, whom she so fascinated that she besotted him. Titus took her with him as his mistress when he returned to Rome, where she enjoyed the honors and influence normally reserved for wives, and even thought of marrying her, but his father, Vespasian, was not an idiot and finally succeeded in extricating Titus from Berenice's hypnotic or erotic spell. So there you have in real life a Jewess comparable to Hadassah, alias Esther, the heroine of the well-known fairy tale that was devised to teach Jewesses their racial duty.

Now you have seen how narrowly an awful 'pogrom' was averted at Antioch. I will not bore you with other examples. Space in *Liberty Bell* is limited.

When there are no 'pogroms,' as in Germany during the Second World War, the Jews have to resort to such impostures as their now celebrated Holohoax about the 'six million' who were exterminated by the Germans and then slithered into the United States to join their congeners in preying upon the befuddled Americans. But why 'six'? I leave that problem to you.

THE KENNEDY MYTH

I have occasionally cited in these pages a highly intelligent Jew, Eric Margolis, who is on the editorial staff of

19. Who, by the way, is credited with having precipitated a holocaust of 50,000 sweet Jews in Alexandria.

the *Toronto Sun,* to which he contributes a column that is always worth reading. A Jewish journalist is able to state boldly, when it pleases him, truths which would make an Aryan journalist unemployed overnight.

I shall here transcribe excerpts from the column published in 5 December 1993, content to see the truth told without apology:

> I don't want to let the latest eruption of Kennedy-mania pass without some comment on the massive campaign of historical disinformation about blessed 'St. Jack' being laid on us by Hollywood and the media. ...
>
> The real Jack Kennedy hardly resembled the gaudy, rouged, gilded icon we are shown today. Those, like me, who lived through the Kennedy years, recall a far different president.
>
> First, there was Kennedy the sleazy Boston ward politician. Kennedy only beat out [*sic*] Richard Nixon for the presidency through criminal fraud in two states. His ally in Chicago, Mayor Daley, performed the miracle of getting tens of thousands of dead Democrats to rise from the grave and vote for Kennedy. Lyndon Johnson's stuffing of ballot boxes gave Kennedy victory in Texas.[1] Mafia money and muscle also played an important role in making Kennedy president.
>
> Once in office, Kennedy took little interest in domestic affairs. He plunged into more glamorous foreign policy....
>
> Nikita Khrushchev met the young Kennedy at Vienna. He left convinced that the president was a shallow, inexperienced weakling, a mere "pretty boy" in the Russian's

1. And also made Lyndon Vice-President, ready to take over when Kennedy was expunged in Dallas. When he secured the nomination for the vice-presidency, Lyndon was told that if he and Kennedy were elected, he would have a very good chance of becoming president in two or three years. A recent issue of the medical journal *MD* contained an article on Kennedy's disease, on which I will report separately.

words. Khrushchev's opinion was reinforced by Kennedy's scandalous failure to react when the Berlin Wall was put up. During the Bay of Pigs fiasco, Kennedy and his alter ego, Robert MacNamara, father of the Edsel, made the fatal and shameful decision to deny invading Cuban exiles promised air cover and direct U.S. military support. Kennedy blamed this disaster on the CIA and purged its senior ranks of men who were professionals and patriots.[2] ...

The Cuban missile crisis was billed as a great victory for Kennedy. In reality, it was a victory for the Soviet Union. Kennedy secretly agreed to remove U.S. missiles from Turkey and Italy and undertook never to invade Cuba. Castro was thus saved and Cuba turned into a Soviet Gibraltar.

At home, Jack Kennedy rubbed shoulders with gangsters like Sam Giancana. He even had an affair with a girlfriend of Giancana's who was sent by the mob to compromise Kennedy. ... Other celebrities tainted by gangster associations, like [Kennedy's] brother-in-law Peter Lawford, Sammy Davis Jr. and Frank Sinatra, clustered around the Kennedys. Mobsters boasted they had Kennedy 'in their pockets.'

Kennedy's blunders continued. He began the calamitous policy of government deficit spending. And, worst of all, Kennedy and MacNarnara got the U.S. into the terrible, no-win war in Vietnam that cost 55,000 American lives.[3] ...

2. It is quite possible that the entire betrayal of the Cubans was engineered by Jackanapes, who then used it to eliminate from the C.I.A. the remaining professionals who favored the American people and had not sold out to the "One World" gang of our implacable enemies.

3. So much for the myth which disfigures the book, *JFK, the CIA, Vietnam, and the Plot to Assassinate John F. Kennedy*, by Colonel L. Fletcher Prouty, who exposed much of the plot, but, as I pointed out in *Liberty Bell*, March 1993, pp. 22-34, also perpetrated a monstrous cover-up, concealing the real powers behind the assassination and their purposes. He was guilty of such preposterous nonsense as a claim that "the Kennedys ... were going to prepare Americans for peace"!

The media loved the Kennedys and made them into a family of gods and demigods.

Even so, Kennedy's blunders were so egregious that if he had lived to run again in 1964, he would probably have lost to the capable but untelegenic [*sic*] Richard Nixon. Assassination saved Kennedy both from defeat and from the severe censure of history.

I can only thank Mr. Margolis for having used his privileged status to state publicly in a newspaper of large circulation what will be remembered as the facts by every man who was an adult in 1960 and observed events while he was not intoxicated by the malodorous swill continuously squirted in the faces of Americans by our enemies' poison-pen press and boob tubes.

But is it not significant that the facts needed to be stated? Men (and women) who were professionally involved or who were objective and critical observers cannot have forgotten the events of 1960-1964. (That will enable you to estimate the magnitude of the pressures or inducements that made Colonel Prouty abort his book by sanctifying the Kennedys and by using a "military-industrial establishment" to hide the dire force that decreed the decease of Jackanapes.) They, to be sure, are comparatively few. But what about the many thousands of persons who attended the Indignation Meetings and applauded enthusiastically? Were their memories washed out by the assassination and the theatrical spectacles that were staged afterward? Can they have forgotten? I wish I knew.

The majority of Americans, accustomed by Christianity to ignore reality, probably never noticed what was really happening to the country they had given away and were not willing to recover, or, if they did perchance notice some event that gave them pause,

they quickly forgot. Years ago a professional liar named Drew Pearson, then at the height of his popularity, was said to have engaged experts in "public relations" to "study" his output of propaganda; they reported that within a space of thirteen weeks (magic number!) he could completely reverse his position on a given issue and his readers and auditors, except a minority so tiny as to be inconsiderable, would not perceive that he had done so, That, I fear, measures the mnemonic power of the average American.

That is why they do not perceive even the most manifest evidence of the great mundial conspiracy of which they are the destined victims. Their little minds, continually dimmed by Lethean oblivion, do not perceive even a current segment of that conspiracy.

Recently another major advance toward the final liquidation of the Aryan boobs was made by the act of treason called the North American Free Trade Agreement, which was rammed through the congress by open bribery at the expense of its victims. It probably had not been read by any of the assembled thieves who voted for it.[4]

4. When the drive to rush the iniquitous measure through the Congress began, a friend of mine, having seen only vague reports of its provisions in the press, resolved to find out what the text actually said. When he called the office of a Senator, he found that the great man's staff had only a hazy notion of what was in the bill, and did not know where a copy of it could be obtained. By persistent inquiry, my friend finally ascertained that a copy could be purchased from the Superintendent of Documents, from whom he learned that the bill before the Congress consisted of four volumes, of which the last two were merely lists of the American, Canadian, and Mexican tariffs that would be abolished: the operative part of the bill was in the first two volumes, totaling about two thousand pages, of which he could buy a copy for $80.00. He found that if he made the purchase in the usual way, his copy of the two volumes would not arrive until after the date set for a vote on the bill, but, by use of persistence and a credit card, he finally succeeded in obtaining the two volumes by air express (at his cost, of course). Being one of the very few Americans willing to pay more than $90.00 to find out what was going to be done to our doomed nation, he read through the two thousand pages, discovering that anyone who read only the first hundred pages or so would not discover the really drastic subversion of the country for which provision was made a few hundred pages later. He is probably one of the very few persons, aside from the plotters who drafted the act of treason, who have read the North American Free Trade Agreement. It is highly unlikely that any of the Senators and Representatives who voted for the measure had read it. Why should they take the time to read the two volumes? It was just another piece of legislation to hasten the liquidation of the self-doomed American people; all that mattered to each legislator was how much he could get as a bribe from the Rodham-Clinton pair—a bribe which would, of course, be paid by the boobs who had voted for him because they had the silly notion that he would represent them.

Many Americans who sensed the menace to their and their children's future indulged in the futile gesture of writing to the senators and congressmen they had stupidly elected. Of the mail received by congressmen on this subject, fully 85% vigorously protested the proposed abolition of our frontiers. The letters were, of course, dumped into the waste baskets by the hirelings whose duty was to note the contents and perhaps, if their bosses thought it worth while, mail ambiguous form letters at public expense. Congressmen are not in the least influenced by the wishes of the boobs whom they are supposed to represent.

Members of the Congress must feel only contempt for the stupid animals that pay taxes and vote for them, but some probably pity the dumb brutes and may feel some reluctance further to afflict them. On the quality of the Congress I again quote Mr. Margolis, who, on 12 September 1993, reported a visit to the fetid swamp called Washington, D.C., where he saw "Senators and congressmen strutt[ing] about, sur-

rounded by clouds of fawning lobbyists and simpering sycophants."

> Any legislator here worth his salt can smell money a mile away. A very senior senator whom I had never met in my life came up to me, shook my hand vigorously, squeezed my shoulder, and effused, "Great to see you again! Let's do lunch."
>
> A second senator waved to me, financial lust glinting his eyes. A shoal of congressmen gave me a quick once over, checking for power symbols like big gold Rolex watches or Gucci loafers.

(He goes on to record the embarrassment of the legislators caused by the conflict between two powerful Jewish groups, because they cannot foresee which faction of their masters will triumph and reward obedience and punish negligence.)

The minority of Americans who are aware that the ratified Free Trade Agreement will complete the destruction of the national economy and flood the country with hereditary enemies will blame the bribed Congress and Mrs. & Mr. Rodham-Clinton for the disaster. They will be mistaken. That unsavory pair, and the gang of aliens, traitors, and degenerates with which they naturally surrounded themselves, did no more than carry out a plan of which the public has had knowledge for thirty-two years.

This small part of the plot to obtain unconstested ownership of the planet, which has engrossed the efforts of the international vampires for twenty-two centuries, was inaugurated in 1962 by Colonel Prouty's hero, Jackanapes Kennedy.

On the fourth of July [!] 1962, Kennedy publicly stated that the concept of national independence was

obsolete and that "we must move on ... to interdependence upon [*sic*] other nations." In a viable nation with an alert citizenry, that avowal would have been immediately followed by impeachment and removal from the office of the young punk was betraying it.

The significance of that slightly veiled statement and of the Trade Expansion Act that was almost simultaneously rammed through a venal Congress was not overlooked by competent observers. That dire menace was, for example, clearly expounded by Dan Smoot, the author of *The Invisible Government*, in his newsletter of 6 August 1962, and by quite a few other writers. It was known, of course, to the patriots who organized the famous Indignation Meetings, although their principal emphasis was on Kennedy's open collaboration with Communist nations in Europe and sabotage of our armed forces for their benefit.

The original plan outlined in the Trade Expansion Act—note that its title is typical of the sneaking *calembours* used to delude the public—called for its implementation by a gang of plotters, the Jews' stooges who were working for years to manufacture the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT), which they have just concluded and are about to impose on their American victims. It was decided, however, to sabotage the American economy by a separate promotion, the North American Free Trade Agreement, and to delay the culmination of the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade until the boobs had been subjected to that preliminary act of Congressional treason.

The purpose of the economic sabotage has been openly proclaimed by the great Jewish satrap, Avraham ben Elazar, alias Dr. Henry Kissinger,[5] who

5. His real name was disclosed by the Supreme Rabbinic Court of America in its decree of 20 June 1971.

publicly stated that the North American Free Trade Agreement "is not a conventional trade agreement but the architect of a new international system ... the most creative step toward a **new world order** taken by any group of countries since the [fake] end of the [fake] Cold War." Like Philo Judaeus twenty centuries ago,[6] he rejoices in anticipation of the now proximate time when nations will be abolished and the whole world will be subjected to "One World" under the supervision of old Yahweh, who is now often redefined in the well-known maxim, "God *is* the Jewish People."

Well, the dim-witted Americans, who have been joyfully reducing themselves to total slavery by easy stages since 1913, ignored the openly disclosed purposes of the Master Race and its lackeys in 1962 and for every one of thirty-two years thereafter, and it is now almost certainly too late for them to save themselves from the degradation and eventual graves that await them. But there is no indication that a majority of them even wish to save themselves and their children.

In the old days, when farmers were not too lazy to raise chickens, a housewife usually prepared for Sunday dinner by going into the chicken yard and grasping a hen by the neck, holding it thus as she carried it to the block on which she cut off its head. For some minutes, the helpless hen was afraid of what was going to happen to it. It differed in that respect from Americans. they are not afraid—or if, perchance, they have some twinges of vague apprehension, they quickly drug themselves into a mindless stupor by lapping

6. For the text and translation of one of the many passages that could be quoted from Philo's works, see *Liberty Bell*, February 1994, p. 15.

up the ordure that pours constantly from the sewers of the Jews' television.

It seems apparent that the *boobus Americanus* is no longer a viable species of mammalian life. The real question is whether the cause was biological degeneration of its genetic plasma or infection by a mental virus that gradually eroded and finally destroyed its racial immune system.

THE SANE MADMAN

In January 1977 Professor Valery Nikolayevich Yemelyanov, noted for his expert knowledge of Semitic Languages, was arrested by the Soviet Secret Police. He had circulated to a small list of select Russians a confidential memorandum (probably reproduced by mimeograph) in which he discussed the plight of the Russian people under Jewish rule, but he had not escaped the surveillance of B'nai B'rith or whatever name is given in Russia to the Yiddish cowboys who patrol their herds of *goyim*. A copy of the confidential document had been stolen by the sneaking spies; it was sufficient to convict the unfortunate scholar of failing to venerate God's Master Race.

In the *Jewish Chronicle* (London), 25 July 1980, an eminent Sheeny, Dr. Howard Spier, crowed with obscene joy as he reported that the "paranoid" Professor Yemelyanov, who had wickedly denied the sanctity of God's Children, had been fired from his academic position and incarcerated in a "psychiatric hospital." If the psychiatrists did more than obey orders, they must have reasoned that only a madman would expose himself to the savage punishment that the Holy Race inflicts on dogs, Aryans, and other animals that disobey their masters.

That was the extent of my information when I referred to the brave but unfortunate scholar in *The Enemy of Our Enemies.*[1] He was not mentioned in Walter Laqueur's elaborate hatchet-job on patriotic Russians.[2]

I now learn that Yemelyanov survived in the insane asylum until Gorbachev began his revision of the Soviet Empire, when he was released. He had endured his long captivity and was still sane. He approached the leading Russian organization of nationalists, Pamyat, but refused to join it, since it calls for the restoration of the Russian Empire as it existed before it was destroyed by the Jews in 1917, and that includes restoration of the primacy of the Russian Orthodox Church and the epidemic Christianity that will always turn up evangelical holy men like the notorious Rasputin.

1. Published, together with Francis Parker Yockey's *The Enemy of Europe*, by Liberty Bell Publications, 1981 ($11.50, postpaid); see p. 106.

2. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, December 1993, pp. 16-17. Laqueur's book, evidently accurate in the factual details reported (and, for that matter, accurate as a depiction of the Yids' confidence in their immense superiority over their subject races) has a section (pp. 254-257) on Vladmir Volfovich Zhirinovsky, whose popularity with the Russian people was manifested when he received six million votes as an opponent of the Kikes' candidate, Yeltsin, for the Presidency, but was ignored by the jewspapers in the United States until his party was found to be the strongest single political party in the recent election of members of the Duma (Russian Parliament, now given the name it had before 1917). Laqueur, who says that Zhirinovsky's father was "apparently a Jew," is presumably the source of the now current reports that the phenomenally popular Russian is really a renegade Kike. In any case, since Zhirinovsky's mother was admittedly a White Russian, he cannot be a Jew by orthodox standards, but only a *Mischling*. One wonders whether Laqueur's "apparently a Jew" has any basis other than the father's name, Wolf; that, to be sure, is a name commonly assumed by Jews as a disguise, because it is (like Montague, etc.) a characteristic Aryan personal name (as in the many English names derived from it, Adolf, Botolph, Rudolph, Randolph, Ralph, Randal, Raoul, Rolf, Wolfgang, Wolfram, etc.), but it may well have been genuinely Aryan when borne by Zhirinovsky's father.

What is more interesting, photocopies of Yemelyanov's confidential document or of a book that he actually published before his arrest,[3] which has a title that may be rendered as 'Dezionization,' were smuggled out of Russia to some place in the Near East, and have now reached at least one Aryan who can appreciate its significance.

I am told that Yemelyanov begins with a statement that catastrophic breaks in Russian history occurred in 988 and 1917, when alien, anti-Aryan ideologies were imposed on the Russian people. Needless to say, 1917 saw the beginning of the Jewish take-over of the Russian Empire. Yemelyanov then says approximately this: "In 988 international Zion succeeded in destroying the principal and by that time the last remaining center of Aryan thought by changing it, through universalist Judaism, into the Eastern branch of Christianity. Thus the strongest remaining race of native Europeans was subjected to Judaeophile mass-conditioning and made to spit upon the whole of Aryan history, philosophy, and culture."

In 988,[4] the Varangian (Viking) monarch Vladimir I (c. 956-1015), visited Constantinople, the capital of the Byzantine Empire that called itself Roman, then ruled by Basil II (c. 958-1025).

Vladimir had inherited one of the Varangian (Viking) principalities in what is now Ukrainia and

3. I am not certain which. It is entirely possible that Yemelyanov had published a book, relying for protection on the official Soviet policy, which made hostility toward Jews a capital crime, but denounced Zionism as a Jewish heresy that was detrimental to the Soviet state because it promoted the emigration of Jews from Russia.

4. The date is not quite certain—it is also given as 987 and 989—but we need not quibble about such details.

had the good sense to go personally to his homeland, Scandinavia, to recruit warriors for his army. He thus became "Prince of All the Russias" and, from his capital at Kiev ruled a realm that extended from the Ukraine to the Baltic, included the site of modern St. Petersburg on the north and what had been the kingdom of the Khazars[5] on the southeast, while his fleets patrolled all the navigable rivers of what is now central Russia. Vladimir, his aristocracy of fellow Nordics, and his subjects, many of them Slavs, were healthy "pagans." He is said to have maintained a harem of eight hundred concubines, but the number was doubtless exaggerated by Christian scribblers who wanted to show how sinful he had been.[6]

Vladimir was impressed by the vast size and splendor of Constantinople and the magnificence of its great buildings,[7] by the ostentatious luxury, pomp and ceremony surrounding the Emperor "of the Romans" (to give him his official title), and even more, no doubt, by the overwhelming military power of an Empire that was close to his own realm, and perhaps also by its elaborate, refined, and highly literate culture, which at that time still preserved a major part of Greek

5. On the Khazars, cf. *Liberty Bell*, October 1993, pp. 11-19.

6. He did have a number of pagan wives, who were the mothers of sons who revolted against him in his last years, doubtless rejecting his new religion.

7. Like the Germanic invaders of the Roman Empire in the West, he probably confused architectural and engineering skill with the prevalent superstition. It is true that even a modern sceptic feels a moment of awe when he stands beneath the great dome of Hagia Sophia. Envoys whom Vladimir sent to reconnoitre are said to have been so impressed by the magnificence of the city that they reported they wondered whether they were in heaven or on earth. That story, however, comes to us, like most of our information about Vladimir, from a Christian source.

literature.[8] The advantages of an alliance with the Christian state that was then the major world power were obvious to him.

Basil II, in turn, saw the advantages of an alliance with the Kingdom of Kiev. The nucleus of his own army was formed by Varangian mercenaries, and both realms were menaced by the incursions of Turanian barbarians from central Asia, while Basil's conquest of Armenia was effected primarily to erect an impassable barrier against the rising power of the Arabs and their Moslem subjects in Persia, since Byzantine armies had temporarily contained Islamic expansion in southern Asia Minor. Basil accordingly offered his sister, Anna, to Vladimir as a wife who would consolidate the mutually advantageous alliance, on the sole condition that Vladimir become a Christian.

Vladimir, no doubt, was rationally exempt from fanaticism, but saw the utility of a religion that seemed to be a part of Byzantine power, and, unaware of its potentially poisonous nature, saw also the political utility of that religion in his own country, where he and a tiny minority of Scandinavians ruled a polyglot and polyphyletic population that included many Slavic tribes, Khazars, and other potentially dissident or mutinous elements. He accepted Princess Anna's hand in marriage and a brilliant alliance. He was duly baptized, and seems to have let his personal prestige disseminate the new religion throughout his realm,

8. We naturally wish that we knew more about Vladimir's reactions. His own subjects were so polyphyletic that he probably thought normal the population of Constantinople, a White but multi-racial conglomerate, such as can be ruled only by an absolute despotism, but did he notice that the city was lousy with Jews? Did he not perceive the warning that was implicit in the icons of Byzantine art, which depict saints and emperors as emaciated, sickly, and unkempt ascetics? Did he have no sense of the Christian denial of nature and all that makes life worth living?

although he also seems to have used coercion in his later years, perhaps influenced by the 'Caesaropapism' of the Byzantine Emperors, i.e., the assumption that the despot was, *ex officio,* the supreme head of the Church, so that dissent from his theological notions was a kind of treason.

The alliance, by the way, was a proof of Basil's statesmanship. Contingents of Varangian warriors sent by his brother-in-law helped him suppress a revolt in Asia Minor and later contributed to his conquest of Bulgaria (1000-1015), whence he derived the title *Bulgaroctonus*[9] in commemoration of the ruthless victory that extended his realm to the Adriatic.

To foster a religion that served to content his subjects and ensure their loyalty, Vladimir founded many churches and other Christian institutions, and was rewarded at his death by becoming Saint Vladimir.

Such were historical antecedents of the event in 988 that Yemelyanov regards as a catastrophe to our race.

His indictment of Christianity as a Jewish weapon comparable to Bolshevism is probably a cogent work, noteworthy because it is written from a standpoint outside the lands that were subdued and undermined by Western Christianity. I am glad that, according to my informant, a German translation of Yemelyanov's Russian text is now in preparation. I hope to see it published soon.

ANNIVERSARY

In November 1993 *Candour*[1] published a special issue to mark its fortieth anniversary—an issue that

9. "Slaughterer of Bulgarians."

1. Candour Publishing Co., Forest House, Liss Forest, Hampshire (GU33-7DD); $25.00 per annum by airmail to the United States.

was only slightly delayed by the two surgical operations undergone by its editor, the indomitable Rosine de Bounevialle, who has ably edited the monthly journal for twenty years since the death of its founder.

Candour was founded in October 1953 by A. K. Chesterton, who must not be confused with his cousin, G. K. Chesterton—a confusion that is made more likely by the occasional reprinting of articles by the latter in *Candour,* as in the December issue.

Gilbert Keith Chesterton, to give the full name that the author, in keeping with British usage, never put upon his published works, is now generally better known, especially for *The Man Who was Thursday*, which may be taken as either the vivid narrative of a bad dream that was realistically presentational or a rather awkward satire on British Counter-Intelligence and Scotland Yard, and for a series of detective stories in which his hero, a Roman Catholic priest named Father Brown, solves mysteries that are commonly rather strained *tours de force,*[2] while exhibiting an engaging humility and pointing a moral with no great subtlety. G. K. Chesterton was also a master of paradox, which he used adroitly in political articles written from a Roman Catholic standpoint.

Arthur Keith Chesterton, to give again a full name that did not appear in print, is likely to be remembered much longer than his cousin, if our civilization survives the present to have a renaissance in some now unpredictable future. He was an English *gentleman* who had the combination of sagacity and courage that makes

2. If you object to my evaluation of the stories, stand, for example, on the roof of a five-storey building and hurl a hammer with such accuracy that it splits the skull of man standing in the street below. If you succeed, you will have proved that "The Hammer of Thor" is not a flimsy *tour de force,* and we can go on to consider other tales.

men great. One of my most precious possessions it the letter of farewell that he wrote me when he knew that death was imminent. It was worthy of a Roman of the great age. He faced annihilation with the courage with which brave men accept the inevitable. His brilliantly perceptive books, *The New Unhappy Lords* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $6.00 + $1.50 postage, Order #14007] and *Facing the Abyss,* are kept in print by Miss de Bounevialle's Candour Publishing Co.

He founded *Candour* in the hope of preserving the British Empire from dismemberment and dissolution by the traitors and aliens who had taken control of the British government. He founded the League of Empire Loyalists to rally the British at home and overseas to the defence of their already shaken and imperiled empire, hoping that the British dominions, Canada, South Africa, Australia, and New Zealand, would have the wisdom to remain steadfastly loyal to their wide-spread nation and resist efforts to sunder them from the mother country,[3] and that the British in India and other colonies would understand the need to enforce loyalty to the crown. He deprecated the declarations of independence by South Africa and later by Rhodesia, wisely foreseeing that their best chance for survival depended on resisting the efforts of traitors to detach them from the Empire, in which they could, by remaining, fight for the survival of their race and civilization.

The fate of the League of Empire Loyalists is what we may regard as normal in all national, racial, and historical organizations that are flawed by "democratic" constitutions. While Mr. Chesterton was in South Africa, a

3. On Winston Churchill's treasonable willingness to sacrifice the British in Australia to further his (and his masters') insane war against Germany, see *Liberty Bell*, December 1993, pp. 7-8.

squad of young men, eager to rise and shine at any cost to the cause to which they had professed loyalty, carried out a "palace revolution" and, no doubt unintentionally, became the League's undertakers.

The anniversary issue of *Candour* opens with an editorial by Rosine de Bounevialle, who had been a loyal Loyalist and preserved the magazine as a monument to its founder. She urges her readers to "stand to our arms," and encourages them with hopes that are partly based on Christian considerations.[4] An article by Derek Holland describes the influence of the periodical on him in his youth, recounts his observations when he called at Forest House, the devoted editor's home, and concludes with the promise that "from Sacrifice comes Victory." Four pages reproduce Phyllis Schlafly's summary of the anti-American animus of Ruth Ginsberg, whom Mrs. & Mr. Rodham-Clinton appointed to the Revolutionary Tribunal that is still called a Supreme Court. And among other articles, there is an excellent report on the tragedy of Rhodesia by a former officer in the Rhodesian Police, who witnessed the reversion to savagery. But most interesting are the pages of photographic reproductions from newspapers of the 1950s that described and illustrated with photographs the efforts of members of the League to arouse some perception of reality in the sluggish minds of the majority of Englishmen.

Candour is proof of what can be accomplished by one woman's courage and devotion. ❑

4. Miss de Bounevialle is a Roman Catholic, but her Candour Publishing Co. is the British distributor of the book by Mary Ball Martínez, *The Undermining of the Catholic Church* (Mexico City, Hilmac, 1991), who, as a foreign correspondent stationed at the Vatican, witnessed the capture of the Church by its present Masonic masters.

AVIATION:

A Product of the White Man's Genius
Col. Charles Lindbergh considers its benefits and dangers

Editorial introduction and Terminal Note by Professor R.P. Oliver

It is the habit of our domestic enemies to deny that they are engaged in a conspiracy against us, and to pretend that the consequences of their actions just happened somehow and could not have been foreseen. Unthinking Americans believe that, although our great War Criminal once indiscreetly boasted that nothing of political importance happens by chance, since every such event is carefully planned in advance.

The following article by the celebrated aviator, Charles A. Lindbergh, will suffice to prove that the consequences of the Jews' war against Germany were obvious before it began—so obvious that the calamities which now afflict us must have been planned and willed by the plotters who contrived the disaster that is called Second World War, and by all intelligent members of the race for which they acted.

When Franklin Delano Roosevelt and his partner, Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin, with the help of their stooge, Winston Churchill, finally got the war started on 3 September 1939, Charles A. Lindbergh understood at once the malign purpose of the war and foresaw its consequences. Eight days later, on 11 September, he wrote the following article, which he sent to the Reader's Digest *a few days later. It was published in the November issue of that magazine, which was then the most widely circulated periodical in the United States. For a few details about the author, see the terminal note that follows the article.*

Colonel Lindbergh's article was reprinted by John Tyndall in the February issue of his Spearhead,[1] *but the Jewish dominion over Britain prevented him from emphasizing editorially the accuracy of the article and its implications.*

AVIATION has struck a delicately balanced world, a world where stability was already giving way to the pressure of new dynamic forces, a world dominated by a mechanical, materialistic, Western European civilization. Aviation is a product of that civilization, borne on the crest of its conquest, developed by its spirit of adventure, typical of its science, its industry, its outlook. Typical also of its strength and its weakness, its vanity and its self-destruction—man flung upward in the face of God, another Icarus to dominate the sky, and, in turn, to be dominated by it; for eventually the laws of nature determine the success of human effort and measure the value of human inventions in that divinely complicated, mathematically unpredictable, development of life at which Science has shied the name of Evolution.

Aviation seems almost a gift from heaven to those Western nations who were already the leaders of their era, strengthening their leadership, their confidence, their dominance over other peoples. It is a tool specially shaped for Western hands, a scientific art which others only copy in a mediocre fashion, another barrier between the teeming millions of Asia and the Grecian inheritance of Europe—one of those priceless posses-

1. P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent (DA16-3DW); £12.65 by surface mail; £15.70 by airmail.

sions which permit the White race to live at all in a pressing sea of Yellow, Black and Brown.

DANGERS

But aviation, using it symbolically as well as in its own right, brings two great dangers, one peculiar to our modern civilization, the other older than history. Since aviation is dependent on the intricate organization of life and industry, it carries with it the environmental danger of a people too far separated from the soil and from the sea—the danger of the physical decline which so often goes with a high intellectual development, of that spiritual decline which seems invariably to accompany an industrial life, of that racial decline which follows physical and spiritual mediocrity.

A great industrial nation may conquer the world in a span of a single life, but its Achilles' heel is time. Its children, what of them? The second and third generations, of what numbers and stuff will they be? How long can men thrive between walls of brick, walking on asphalt pavements, breathing the fumes of coal and of oil, growing, working, dying with hardly a thought of wind, and sky, and fields of grain, seeing only machine-made beauty, the mineral-like quality of life? This is our modern danger—one of the waxen wings of flight. It may cause our civilization to fall unless we act quickly to counteract it, unless we realize that human character is more important than efficiency, that education consists of more than the mere accumulation of knowledge.

But the other great danger is more easily recognized, because it has occurred again and again through history. It is the ember of war, fanned by every new military weapon, flaming today as it has

never flamed before. It is the old internal struggle among a dominant people for power—blind, insatiable, suicidal. Western nations are again at war, a war likely to be more prostrating than any in the past, a war in which the White Race is bound to lose and the others bound to gain, a war which may easily lead our civilization through more Dark Ages if it survives at all.

In this war, aviation is as important a factor as it has been a cause—a cause due to its effect on the balance of strength between nations, a factor because of the destruction and death it hurls on earth and sea.

Air power is new to all our countries. It brings advantages to some and weakness to others; it calls for readjustment everywhere. If only there were some way to measure the changing character of men, some yardstick to reapportion influence among the nations, some way to demonstrate in peace the strength of arms in war. But with all of its dimensions, its clocks, and weights, and figures, Science fails us when we ask a measure for the rights of men. They cannot be judged by numbers, by distance, weight, or time; or by counting heads without a thought of what may lie within. Those intangible qualities of character, such as courage, faith, and skill, evade all systems, slip through the bars of every cage. They can be recognized, but not measured. They lie more in a glance between two men than in any formula of mathematics. They form the unseen strength of an army, the genius of a people.

Likewise, in judging aviation, in its effect on modern nations, no satisfactory measurement of strength exists. It is bound to geography, environment, and racial character so closely that an attempt

to judge by numbers would be like counting Greeks at Marathon. Some men and some nations have grown wings. What advantage will they gain? What new influence can they exert? To judge this one must look not only at their aviation but at them, at the geography of their country, at their problems of existence, at their habits of life,

Mountains, coastlines, great distances, ground fortifications, all those safeguards of past generations, lose their old significance as man takes to his wings. The English Channel, the snow-capped Alps, the expanses of Russia, are now looked on from a different height. The forces of Hannibal, Drake and Napoleon moved at best with the horses' gallop or the speed of wind on sail. Now aviation brings a new concept of time and distance to the affairs of men. It demands adaptability to change, places a premium on quickness of thought and speed of action.

Military strength has become more dynamic and less tangible. A new alignment of power has taken place, and there is no adequate peacetime measure for its effect on the influence of nations. There seems no way to agree on the rights it brings to some and takes from others. The rights of men within a nation are readjusted in each generation by laws of inheritance—land changes hands as decades pass, fortunes are taxed from one generation to the next, ownership is no more permanent than life. But among nations themselves there is no similar provision to reward virility and penalize decay, no way to reapportion the world's wealth as tides of human character ebb and flow—except by the strength of armies, in the last analysis, military strength is measurable only by its own expenditure, by the prostration of one contender while the

other can still stagger on the field—and all about the wolves of lesser stature abide their time to spring on both the warriors.

DISASTROUS WAR

We, the heirs of European culture, are on the verge of a disastrous war, a war within our own family of nations, which will reduce the strength and destroy the treasures of the White Race, a war which may even lead to the end of our civilization. While we stand poised for battle, Oriental guns are turning westward, Asia presses towards us on the Russian border, foreign races stir relentlessly. It is time to turn from our quarrels and build our white ramparts again. This alliance with foreign races means nothing but death to us. It is our turn to guard our heritage from Mongol, Persian and Moor, before we become engulfed in a limitless foreign sea. Our civilization depends on a united strength among ourselves; on a strength too great for foreign armies to challenge; on a Western Wall of race and arms which can hold back a Genghis Khan or the infiltration of inferior blood; on an English fleet, a German air force, a French army, an American nation, standing together as guardians of our common heritage, sharing strength, dividing influence.

Our civilization depends on peace among Western nations, and therefore on united strength, for Peace is a virgin who dare not show her face without strength, her father, for protection. We can have peace and security only so long as we band together to preserve that most priceless possession, our inheritance of European blood, only as long as we guard ourselves against attack by foreign armies and dilution by foreign races.

We need peace to let our best men live to work out those more subtle, but equally dangerous, problems brought by this new environment in which we dwell, to give us time to turn this materialistic trend, to stop prostrating ourselves before this modern idol of mechanical efficiency, to find means of combining freedom, spirit, and beauty with industrial life—a peace which will bring character, strength and security back to Western peoples.

With all the world around our borders, let us not commit racial suicide by internal conflict. We must learn from Athens and Sparta before all of Greece is lost.

Terminal Note

The author of the foregoing article was the son and namesake of Charles Augustus Lindbergh (1859-1924), a man of Swedish ancestry, who was elected Congressman from Minnesota in 1906 and constantly reëlected thereafter. He perceived the disastrous consequences of the Federal Reserve Act of 1912, by which the Americans began the gradual surrender of their country, and he inserted in the *Congressional Record,* where they may still be read, documents that proved that the "financial panics" in the early part of this century had been created by a conspiracy of bankers, doubtless for the purpose of inducing the boobs to alienate control of their own currency.

When the disastrous war in Europe "suddenly" began in September 1914, according to a schedule that was known to Winston Churchill two years earlier, Congressman Lindbergh strenuously opposed the efforts of the shyster in the White House to induce the Americans to commit the supreme folly of emulating

the European insanity. And he had the signal courage to continue to proclaim the truth even after the boobs had been stampeded into an attack on Germany.

The Federal government accordingly began outrageously illegal efforts to prevent his reëlection, at first through their hirelings and stooges in Minnesota, but finally, after the publication of his able book, *Why is Your Country at War?,* by suppressing the book by flagrantly unconstitutional means and a terrorist raid on his home, conducted by agents of the "Justice" Department under the command of an ambitious and unscrupulous young man named John Edgar Hoover.[1]

The Congressman's son, Charles Augustus Lindbergh (1902-1974), was almost fifteen when the Federal goons raided his father's home, and one source says that it was J. Edgar Hoover in person who mauled the young boy.

Young Lindbergh probably owed to his father his clear understanding of our civilization and its dependence on the spiritual as well as physical peculiarities of our race—on racial instincts that are sapped in urban societies that lose revivifying contact with nature and the real world.

It is to the point, however, that he passed through the schools before the "educational" gangsters began their systematic sabotage of pupils' minds by injecting 'One-World' pus to induce infantile paralysis of the cerebrum.

1. An alert citizenry, worthy of freedom, would have risen in anger at the outrageous acts of its lawless government, but the Americans were then in a delirious fit of righteousness, such as often afflicts addicts of Christian fiction, and were glad to surrender their liberty in return for the pleasure of pleasing Jesus and their enemies by embarking on a bloody and insane "war to end wars" and to infect the whole world with the dire political disease from which they were then suffering and which they called "democracy."

He spent some time at the University of Wisconsin, which was then largely an American institution, but left, without taking a degree, to become an aviator. That was in the great age of aviation, when the individual pilot and his machine had to conform to and contend with nature, and could feel the joy of success in the way to which Lindbergh's friend, Antoine de Saint-Exupéry, whom he resembled in many ways, gave literary expression in his *Night Flight* and *Wind, Sand, and Stars.*

His skill and courage won for him universal celebrity in 1927, when he flew alone from the United States to Paris. He married Anne Spencer Morrow, the daughter of a wealthy banker, diplomat, and senator; she was his devoted wife until his death.[2]

In 1932, their infant son was kidnapped and immediately killed, accidentally or maliciously, by persons who were never identified, although a German carpenter, Bruno Hauptmann, who had been so stupid as to trust a Sheeny and had thus become marginally involved in an aftermath of the crime, was executed in 1936 to create the impression that the mystery had been solved.

The excruciating ordeal inflicted on them by the kidnapping and murder, exacerbated by the unscrupulous minions of the American press, together with justified fears for the safety of the son that Mrs. Lindbergh subsequently bore, forced them to live abroad, in England and on one of the Channel Islands, and they returned to the United States only after the Jews' War began in Europe.

2. She was herself an author of distinction and one of her books, *The Wave of the Future* (1940), was ably written to support her husband's efforts to keep the United States from participating in the Suicide of the West. One hopes that the liepapers are responsible for the scandalous statement attributed to her in her old age, that she condemned her dead husband for not sufficiently loving God's Chosen Predators.

Colonel Lindbergh had ample opportunities to observe the course of events in Europe, and although he did not suspect the identity and terrible power of the conspiracy that was then at work, he was, of course, aware that some forces were surreptitiously working to precipitate a catastrophe that would almost certainly be fatal to our race and civilization. In March 1938 he began to keep a diary or journal to record his observations. His summary of his first entries is a bitter and tragic record today: *"Hope England and Germany can find some way to working together. If they could do so, there would be no major war in Europe for many years to come. If they fight again, it will be chaos."*[3]

When his hope that the British would perceive that their future was bound up with that of their natural and necessary ally, Germany, proved illusory, Colonel Lindbergh stated clearly the situation in the article printed above and in many speeches to American audiences.

If we may venture an astronomical metaphor, he tried to prevent the United States from being sucked into the black hole of Jewish hatred that was consuming the nations of Europe. He became the unofficial leader of the America First movement, which he directed capably, but with the embarrassment of having to make a political compromise and accept the

3. This diary was finally published in 1970: *The Wartime Journals of Charles A. Lindbergh* (New York, Harcourt Brace Jovanovich), a volume of some 1058 pages plus numerous plates. Everyone who wishes to understand the world in which we are condemned to live should have a copy of this book. You must not suppose, however, that Colonel Lindbergh had access to secret information or was a man of praeternatural sagacity. He was, for example, taken in by the Jews' clever trick in November 1938, the so-called *Kristallnacht*, and when part of the American fleet was destroyed at Pearl Harbor, he did not guess that Roosevelt had planned and contrived the disaster, although he did perceive that the success of the attack proved that something was fatally wrong.

support of persons who were pacifists, not patriots, and whose vapid fantasies were potentially pernicious to a nation. He was a true Aryan and often wished, "If only the United States could be on the *right* side of an intelligent war! There *are* wars worth fighting."

It was largely his influence that maintained some sanity in a large part of the American people, so that, as must be said to their honor, the loathsome creature in the White House had to contrive the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor before he could content his Yiddish congeners by driving his cattle into Europe to consummate the Suicide of the West.

Seeing in Colonel Lindbergh a principal obstacle to full gratification of their eternal hatred of Aryans, the Jews began a campaign of slander and vilification, using the prostitutes of press and covert agents to spread foul rumors,[4] and finally telling the diseased War Criminal in the White House to denounce the Colonel as a traitor! Colonel Lindbergh felt that the only honorable reply he could make to the monster's insult was to resign his commission in the Air Corps in April 1941.

At the end of that year, however, believing that Japan had voluntarily attacked the United States at Pearl Harbor and begun a war that was worth fighting, Colonel Lindbergh returned to the Air Corps and, in addition to serving as expert consultant, he was on active duty throughout the war and often under fire. The rest of his career need not concern us here, where our purpose has been only to supply information relative to the article published above. ⌟

4. One rather subtle device was to spread among officers of the regular ("old line") services, more or less inclined to jealousy of the Air Corps, canards about his arrogant violation of military protocol, which did deceive some who had never met the Colonel.

FILM REVIEW
Schindler's List

By
Dr. Charles E. Weber

At a time where there are rising doubts amongst Americans about the "Holocaust" tales we are now confronted with still another lavishly produced film that has as an obvious objective reviving belief in such tales. Steven Spielberg's film, *Schindler's List*, is the latest of the numerous films and plays about the real or putative sufferings of Jews during the Second World War, in contrast to the virtual absence of films portraying the immense sufferings of Aryans as a result of the war.

Briefly, *Schindler's List* portrays a German who opens a cookware factory in newly occupied Poland and engages Jews to work in his highly profitable factory. During the course of the war Schindler protects his workers from being deported to the alleged gas chambers of Auschwitz for his own good as well as theirs. Toward the end of the war Schindler becomes involved in the production of munitions for the German armed forces, which he hopes will prove defective. A final scene shows Jews in a Christian cemetery in Palestine placing small rocks on Schindler's grave to honor the man who befriended them. The film was made primarily in Poland. Production costs are reputed to be $23,000,000.

Heroic or otherwise, Schindler was not the only man who viewed the Jews of occupied Europe as a source of desperately needed labor in the German war economy. Heinrich Himmler, Reichsführer of the SS, issued an order on 28 December 1942 to reduce "at all cost" the number of deaths in the concentration camps

under his command. The numerous arbitrary or even "recreational" shootings of Jews gruesomely portrayed in the film would thus have been severely punishable acts of insubordination.

The attempt is made by two means to convey the impression that this film is some sort of documentary film that protrays actual history. Exact dates are flashed on the screen at various points and (with the exception of some scenes at the end of the film supposed to represent the later veneration of Schindler's grave) it is produced with black and white film. Many viewers might be fooled by such means. Even President Clinton seems to have accepted the film as a portrayal of actual history, or at least pretends to have.

As is characteristic of films produced by Jews about their tribulations during the Second World War, Germans are generally portrayed in Schindler's List as corrupt, immoral, cruel and stupid, while Jews are portrayed as noble and heroically suffering. However, in this case the central, and indeed idealized, figure is a German.

Much in the film is obvious invention for dramatic effects, dramatic structure built around a nucleus of aspects of the life of Schindler, who did indeed live. Toward the end of the film, for example, Schindler is now producing artillery shells for the German armed forces in a factory in Bohemia. He confides to his workers that he would be happy if the ammunition were to turn out to be defective. Obviously, if this had been the case, Schindler would soon have been identified as a traitor and sentenced to death.

Not all Jews are happy about Spielberg's film. A prominent Jew, Rabbi Eli Hecht, past president of the Rabbinical Council of California, complained about the film in the *Los Angeles Times*. Rabbi Hecht fears that

young Jewish Americans will be influenced by such films and by "Holocaust" museums to associate their Jewish identity with suffering and persecution. He further objects to making an heroic figure of Schindler, who made a fortune as a supplier of the German army while exploiting the labor of Jews.

In a long, laudatory publicity piece for the film in *Newsweek* of 20 December 1993 (cover portrait of Schindler, pages 112-118 and page 120) Spielberg's previous films are listed along with their huge gross incomes, which total over four billion dollars. The *Newsweek* article includes the old disproved claims of six-million Jewish deaths (also flashed on the screen toward the end of the film) and gas chambers disguised as shower rooms. *Newsweek* also delivers the usual nonsense about revisionist historians, whom it insults as "pseudo-scholars", and mentions Deborah Lipstadt's recent book, *Denying the Holocaust*, which we reviewed in *Bulletin 67*. The *Newsweek* article reproduces (pages 116-117) a scene from the film which shows a German officer aiming his pistol at a kneeling Jewish man and captions the picture in connection with genocide. Actually, in the film three officers click their pistols at the Jew with empty guns as an admonishment to the Jew for supposedly working to slowly in Schindler's factory.

Like other "Holocaust" films, *Schindler's List* hardley conveys the reality that whatever happened to Jews during the last years of the war took place during a threatened genocide of the German nation in a war made especially desperate and uncompromising by such threats. The thousands of ethnic Germans slaughtered by Poles on the Bromberg Bloody Sunday (September 1939) already created a desperate fear in Germans. In 1941 T. Kaufman's book, *Germany Must*

Perish [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.50 + $1.50 postage], proposed a complete genocide of the German nation by sterilization. Further genocidal threats were the demand for unconditional surrender by Roosevelt and Churchiill at Casa Blanca in January 1943, the massive bombing of German civilians in poorly defended German cities near the end of the war (e.g., Dresden in February 1943), resulting in massive killings that would properly be designated as a holocaust in the literal, original sense of the word, and the behavior of Communist troops in such actions as the Nemmersdorf massacre (fall, 1944). Such genocidal threats intensified desperate German resistance which prolonged the destructive war. As a crowning threat of genocide came the Morgenthau Plan, which Roosevelt initialed in September 1944. Genocidal anthrax bombs that would have made much of Europe uninhabitable were prepared but never dropped.

Although the American government interned persons of Japanese descent swiftly, within a few weeks after the bombing of Pearl Harbor, the relatively forebearing German government waited some 2 1/2 years after the outbreak of the war to carry out a massive internment of Jews in spite of Jews' sabotage of the German defense effort in the form of partisan warfare against German troops in Russia and other Jewish actions.

In considering the internment of Jews, we must also bear in mind the Jewish rôle in bringing about the war in the first place, for example, by the formation of the "Focus" in 1936 for the purpose of influencing British politicians to declare war on Germany, which was then hardly any military threat to the heavily armed England. (See *Bulletin 12.*)

Of course, Jews suffered from internment, confiscation of their property, the hostility of the Baltic nations as a result of the Soviet occupation during 1940-1941 and other factors, but the total suffering of Jews during the war pales into not much more than a minor aspect in comparison to the total suffering of the Aryan nations, such as the deliberate mass starvation of Ukrainians during the early 1930s, the huge military and civilian losses, the *postwar* genocidal expulsions of Germans from eastern European areas, etc. When have such sufferings ever been portrayed in lavishly produced films?

A story by Joanne Jacobs published in the San Jose, California *Mercury News* and republished in the *Tulsa World* of 29 January 1994 tells of school children who were expelled from a theater in Oakland for laughing while viewing the shooting of Jews in *Schindler's List.* Apparently the film is already being used for the indoctrination of school children. Could these children have been expressing their doubts about the improbabilities of the film?

In films such as *Schindler's List* Germans are generally portrayed as evil, cruel and stupid. Hitler, in particular, has been portrayed as an infinitely evil man. However, two quite distinguished Scandinavians who could observe the war at close range, the novelist Knut Hamsun (1859-1952) and the famous explorer Sven Hedin (1965-1952) expressed lavish praise for Hitler *at the very end of the war.* (See *Bulletin* 47.) When will school children ever be informed of facts which conflict with the officially sanctioned versions of recent history? When will memorial museums ever be built and dedicated to the memory of Aryans who suffered at the hands of Communists? ❑

FACING THE SUN

Spain's Much Overdue Second Revolution is Getting Closer

by
Douglas Harrison

EIGHTEEN YEARS have now passed by since General Franco died, and it seemed to be in a very different Spain to the one he left behind that those who cherish his memory gathered on the Plaza de Oriente in front of the Royal Palace in Madrid to commemorate the anniversary of the departure of this great warrior and leader. Conjointly, Jose Antonio Primo de Rivera was remembered on the same occasion as well.

It was a bright and sunny but cool morning on Sunday, the 21st November, as groups of Spaniards and a few foreigners began to assemble on the Plaza, most of them well wrapped up against the fresh winter air of high Madrid. Many were carrying their national flags, and anyone who had not brought one along could obtain one from the numerous stalls set up for for the purpose. The stalls, to be found along the pavements, were also selling souvenirs of the Civil War and the Franco era.

Military music began to resound across the park just as soon as the platform and loudspeakers had been erected. Towards noon, the numbers assembling had grown larger, and the ceremony began dead on 12:00. All the best places were quickly filled up; dozens of young people crowded around the fountain and equestrian statue of Carlos I. Densely packed around the raised platform for the speakers, a few lucky ones, including me, managed to clamber onto the stacks of spare street barriers to point cameras and recorders over the head of the throng. By now the flags of Spain were waving

across the assembly, a forest of red and yellow. There were probably three thousand gathered there.

GOVERNMENT BAN

At one time, in the early 1980s, the numbers coming to the reunion reached levels not much different from the days when Franco was there to address the people. Apparently, this had so worried the Socialist Government that the ceremony was banned for a few years on the specious grounds that the crowds damaged the park, causing litter, putting up police costs, inviting violence from left-wing mobs and other lame excuses of the kind that are familiar to nationalists everywhere. When the ceremony was resumed—probably as a calculated sop to the old civil war veterans—the numbers were less than previously. The older ones had either died off or were too infirm to be able to get to the event; and the younger people had 'better' things to do than wave flags and sing hymns. Or so it was hoped. But to judge by the large numbers of young folks at the reunion this year the Government has badly miscalculated the mood of the Spanish people. As one young Falangist told me, the people are losing faith in their so-called 'democracy' while the young are sick to death of watching their country collapse in economic ruin, with 25 percent of the employable population idle; crime escalating; drug abuse rampant; taxes rising; people suffocated by debt; coloureds from Africa and South America pouring in in droves; assassinations and bombings unabated; the Gonzalez Government giving away the people's money like confetti to Cuba and Nicaragua and filling the begging bowl of any Third World country with its arm outstretched. Jews from Bosnia now get free new homes on the Costa del Sol while Spanish veterans beg on the streets.

Dark-skinned Moroccans are appearing everywhere—a Spanish bishop said it was wrong not to let them in because they too were human beings—and Madrid is becoming a multi-racial slum every bit as bad as London, with prostitutes and drug-pushers polluting the centre of the city. If the older ones despair that the easy days of Franquist paternalism are gone forever, the young, who hardly remember Franco, are definitely not appreciative of what came after him: the flaccid monarchy and bogus democracy that threw up the grinning

impostor Filipe Gonzalez and his pink liberal opponent Jose Maria Aznar of the Popular Party—which curiously sports a seagull as its emblem (or is it a dead eagle?), similar to our own Liberal Democrats with whom it shares kindred ideas, including abortion on demand.

MONARCHY UNPOPULAR

Some of those assembled on the Plaza de Oriente grew impatient of the tiresome oratory as an old veteran recalled the great days of Franco's victory and called for prayers and blessings for the current King and Queen. He was quickly interrupted by hecklers as the young demanded: "Speak to the future; we know all about the past!" He bumbled on unconvincingly, mildly put out by the mood of the crowd. They were prepared to respect the memory of Franco and Primo de Rivera but it had been a bad blunder to mention the monarchy. Reinforcing this was an article critical of King Juan Carlos in the magazine *Fuerza Nueva*, the organ of Blas Pinar's *Frente Nacional*, which was on sale that day. The article was headed 'Shadow of the Guillotine', and readers were reminded that Juan Carlos had expressed approval of the French Revolution which had bloodily disposed of his Bourbon antecedents; yet was he not now risking his own head along with the rest of the royal family by approving the egalitarian drift to another revolution? And was it not another Philipe-Egalité who had voted for the King's execution and who himself met with the same fate just 200 years ago? The mood of the young people at this reunion confirmed the words of its author, Rafael Gambra. It was also curious and somewhat unfortunate that the King and Queen of Spain chose this week to visit Israel for the first time—which can only cancel out a few more points of their threadbare popularity. Another year of such murmurings could well lead to the November ceremony being banned again!

As the fanfare for the hymn of the Falange blared out, thousands of right arms went up in the Roman salute, and three thousand defiant voices sung the well-known words of *Cara al Sol* (Face the Sun)—Jose Antonio's composition, which became the nationalists' victory song of the Civil War and will always be associated with the Falange and the struggle of the people of Spain for justice under God in their father-

land. I predict that the ancient Roman salute will one day become a greeting for nationalists the world over as our ideology spreads to all nations in a truly international spirit of comradeship.

DIVISIONS

My photographer companion, perched, like me, precariously on the stack of metal barriers, began to explain to me about the divisions and rivalries within the infant or remnant nationalist movements, such as the Falange, CEDADE, the *Frente Nacional* and others, some of which have virtually collapsed through incompetence, corrupt officialdom or simply apathy—a familiar story the world over. But now there has been formed a new political party called *Movimento Social Espanol (MSE)*, modeled on the highly successful Italian MSI. The inaugural meeting of this new party was to be held in a public cinema in Madrid on the 28th November last, the opening speaker being Ricardo S. Ynestrillas, a well-known political figure implicated four years ago in the execution of some Basque terrorists in Madrid, though later acquitted.

As the gathering broke up and we drifted into groups, I was pleasantly surprised to meet a party of young Portuguese nationalists who spoke excellent English. They straightaway began to speak of the BNP's victory in Millwall and insisted on shaking my hand one after the other as if I had been the successful candidate! That victory has clearly been a ray of light and hope all over the white world. Soon I was meeting more nationalists: Spanish, German and French, exchanging information, hopes and aspirations as well as names and addresses. They all had one thing in common regarding Britain: they looked to the BNP for inspiration and leadership for all the European nations who are struggling to free themselves from the all-engulfing decadence, falsehood and fraud that grips us. No nation is free of it. There was a time when we could say that there were exceptions in the form of Spain and South Africa, but not any more.

However, the young Spaniards are catching on very quickly to what is happening to the white peoples worldwide. Their constitution, granted in 1976 under the Crown, promised them greater

political freedom after 36 years of their being over-protected in terms of the hard lessons taught to the rest of Europe by the Second World War and its aftermath. If Franco was hard on them by suppressing open political dialogue it was only because Spain's siege conditions allowed for no possible alternative to his dictatorship. The country was like a fortified hospital were an epidemic disease had been conquered but which was still surrounded by virulent species of bacteria, ready and eager to penetrate and infect the recovering patients. But if democracy opened up the field to alternative political views (at least in theory) it has proved to be a washout and a fraud which puts people in the same handcuffs. The emerging political parties—inevitably left-wing or liberal—are subject to the patronage of the international financial establishment for their existence, just as in every other so-called 'democratic' country.

WEAKNESSES OF THE FRANCO RÉGIME

None of this is to say that things in Spain were perfect under Franco. The country was boycotted by the international community and had an anachronistic economy based on the gold standard. Only the Catholic Church and the landed families grown rich on banking did really well from the nationalist victory.

Even after Franco, when there has supposedly been a democratic revolution, it is the same rich families and Middle Eastern investors who possess the liquid wealth of the country. The Church, though with much less authority than it ought to have on moral issues, has relinquished nothing of its invested wealth, especially land. Meanwhile, the people, who are ostensibly better off in material terms, have not been truly emancipated but have only been made debtors and mortgagees to the banks and the Government's burgeoning taxation system—something virtually unknown under Franco, who imposed no taxes on the incomes of the less well-off. Even tax on rents was not introduced by the Socialists until 1984.

Now every new-born baby inherits a state-enforceable burden of debt of around £6,000—thanks to the Socialist-controlled economy of a debt-procured national development programme. But of course the Socialists were not permitted any system other

than the one operating throughout the finance-capitalist-controlled world.

Had Franco tried to implement fully the Falangist Party's ideas on money and real wealth creation, Spain would almost certainly have met with the same fate as Hitler's Germany and Mussolini's Italy. Franco knew this, and was shrewd enough to be content with what had been rescued from bolshevism by his nationalist rebellion, recognising that a full-blooded Falangist-type revolution was impossible of achievement under current circumstances. For this reason, he turned his back on Hitler having accepted a bribe of £4 million in gold from Britain in 1940 on condition that Spain remained neutral and did not collaborate with the Axis. Again, he had very little choice in the matter, having read the signs that Germany was unlikely to win the war.

Ironically, had the Republicans won the Civil War, Germany, Russia and a communist Spain might well have found themselves allies as a result of the Ribbentrop-Molotov Pact of August 1939. The alternative view, probably more realistic however, in that the unexpected Civil War which broke out in July 1936 introduced an unknown variable into the equation of European politics, which delayed the onset of the intended war against Germany; and that both Germany and Italy backed Franco of necessity to prevent the formation of a western pro-bolshevik bloc of Spain and France, uniting together to attack Germany from the west while Russia attacked from the east.

The Civil War and the new situation it created in Europe bought time for Germany, enabling her rearmament programme to progress, while it also served as a diversion and a theatre for weapons-testing until such time as the future protagonists were ready to ignite the fuse for the main conflict. It has always been highly significant that this was delayed until Franco's victory was assured, and then it was begun in earnest.

BOUGHT OFF

Franco was very neatly bought off by Britain in the manner of a compliant 'insider'. The Vatican too played a very important part in the planning regarding what was

desired for Spain, both bolshevism and national socialism being equally detested by the priesthood, though in the Spanish context bolshevism was seen as the greater evil. This was because the Church was there in danger of losing its control altogether, to judge by the ferocity of the republicans' attacks on its bishops, priests and property.

The Falange, which would have provided the best government for Spain, was thoroughly emasculated by the murder of its leader Jose Antonio Primo de Rivera in Alicante Prison by communists in November 1936. Even today there are Spaniards who still suspect that Franco connived the Jose Antonio's elimination in order to assume the leadership of the Falange himself. Hedilla, the deputy leader of the Falange, was disgraced by Franco and banished to South America. The Vatican had frowned on the national socialist ideas of the Falange, and it would appear that the Church threw its total support behind Franco on condition that the party would be suppressed, as indeed it was because the ideals of Jose Antonio never came to fruition during Franco's rule and never will under his successors. By a strange coincidence, both Jose Antonio and Franco share the same date of death: the 20th November.

Those who have a world view of Spanish politics will always look back on the Franco era with gratitude and nostalgia, for the General was totally and absolutely true to Spain and her people, as possibly only an incorruptible soldier could have been. The compromises he made were necessitated by the realities of both the national and international positions in which he was placed in his times.

The cries in unison of *Viva Espana!* and *Arriba Espana* from the crowd assembled in front of the Royal Palace on this anniversary have echoed down the years since the Civil War began, and will forever be on the lips and in the hearts of Spain's young leaders of today, who are engaged on a new crusade of rescue that will carry their country from these corrupting and dangerous times into a new century.

From *Spearhead* No. 299, January 1994

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

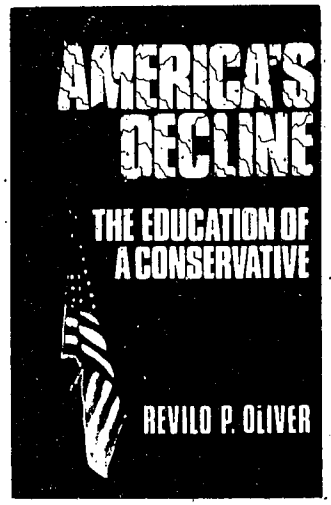

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Review and Commentary
by Raymond Goodwin:

COMMUNISM IN GERMANY
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Robert Frenz:
Faked Photos
page 7.

Manfred Roeder:
Teutonic Unity
page 14.

Letters to the Editor:
page 19.

Maj. D.V. Clerkin:
Tightening the Jewish Noose
page 30.

VOL. 21 - NO. 8 APRIL 1994

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

REVIEW AND COMMENTARY

by Raymond Goodwin

Communism in Germany:

The Communist Conspiracy on the Eve of the 1933 National Revolution

Reviewing a book printed over sixty years ago may seem somewhat of an anomaly. I chose to do so for three reasons; first, it encompasses one of the most neglected and ignored aspects of a crucial era; secondly, because Americans have absolutely no concept of the Communist Party as being anything but just another political entity; and finally, because the book contributes much toward an understanding of the past. It is only through understanding the past that we may decipher the events of the present.

Terrorism, espionage, treason, and murder are associated by most Americans NOT with the Communist Party, but with the National Socialist. This is what we have been taught for decades. Having recently completed degree work as a history major, I can attest that of my numerous courses (including one titled "A History of Nazi Germany"), not one made even the slightest mention of the campaign of Red terror conducted in Germany subsequent to the Great War. Couple this fact with teaching that the Weimar Republic—the puppet "democracy" forced upon the Germans by the victors—was a legitimate, just, and effective popular government torn asunder by Adolf Hitler and those evil Nazis, and it is no wonder that so many people remain ignorant. This situation is

Communism in Germany, by Adolf Ehrt. pub. 1933, Berlin; pb., 179 pp. $6.50 + $1.50 postage available from Liberty Bell Publications.

aptly described by one who certainly would know—it was F.D.R. who said, "Things don't just happen; they're planned that way."

Adolf Ehrt very effectively presents the history of the communist menace from its inception in Germany up to February of 1933. The book is replete with photographs, sketches, party dictates, and specific incidents of terrorism and murder perpetrated by communists and their often misled adherents. Having read this book immediately after perusing Robert Wilton's *The Last Days of the Romanovs,* I was impressed with the way Ehrt accurately emphasized the "Russian" influence and identical tactics used in both countries.

Though the author does not overly stress the predominant role played by Jews in this bloody attempt to bring about a Soviet Germany, he does identify them as such in most cases. The photographs speak for themselves as well.

If one is aware that the "Russian" Revolution of 1917 was Jewish, one will perceive that the attempted subjugation of the German people was perpetrated by this same clique of internationalists. Some of the goals of the Jewish dominated and controlled KPD (Communist Party of Germany) cited by Ehrt: to disintegrate the moral power of resistance of the nation through the media; to break up the social community and undermine the German character; to distribute propaganda in favor of "free love", moral decay, and moral perversity (p.25). And you thought all that originated in the America of the 1960's! Additionally, women were to be used in furthering Communist goals; and there was even an "action committee" set up "for the rescue of eight young negroes from the

electric chair" (p.27). Does much of this seem very familiar to you? It should.

If Americans were allowed to learn such in their education, they would much more readily understand the "anti-Semitic" actions of both the National Socialist government and the German people as a whole. But then, of course, their impressions of the Jews as innocent victims persecuted and legislated against by a vile system would be tested; they would have to recognize those necessary implementations as REACTIONS rather than ACTIONS. And Americans are notoriously timid and reluctant when it comes to having to face TRUTH.

The section dealing with treason—termed by Ehrt "...an uninterrupted and organized betrayal of land and people" by "...this Jewish-Marxistic mortal enemy of the German nation",(p.59)—is also pertinent to today. Three Reds were caught betraying secret industrial processes and patents to the Soviets. In an intercepted letter, one of the culprits revealed their attitude by stating "We don't call it espionage, but economic assistance" (p.62). Many of the criminals were assisted in fleeing to Russia and were given sanctuary.

Anyone aware of the Jew Jonathan Pollard's treason against the United States recently will recognize the similarity of his case to the one above. Pollard excuses himself in much the same way. Ehrt points out the ineffectiveness of the corrupt Weimar regime in dealing with this criminality, stating that such conduct was both tolerated and furthered for 14 years. In another parallel to the present, the traitor Pollard enjoys the support and influence of many in government and the media. Many of his ilk are allowed to flee to Israel.

Statistics in the book (p.159) show that the Reds—under the direction of Rosa Luxemburg and Karl Liebknecht (both Jews)—murdered 200 and caused the injury of more than 20,000 from 1923 onward. Many more met a like fate between 1918 and 1923. The frequency of deaths and injuries increased yearly, with nearly half of the above totals occurring in 1932. This reveals both the strength and determination of the terrorists, and belies the notion that Germany was stable and orderly under the Weimar politicos. Much of the terrorism was happening during and shortly after the accession of Adolf Hitler to the position of Chancellor in January of 1933.

The most dangerous opponent of communism in Germany was certainly not the state, with its Social-Democratic and Catholic Centre parties, but the National Socialist movement. The Communist Party actually felt itself to be an ally of the Weimar state in trying to destroy National Socialism. In many communities, under violent assault from Red revolutionaries and their Social-Democrat allies, communist takeover was averted only because the Stahlhelm, S.A., and S.S. men fought on the side of the police.

Evidence (in the form of captured plans, arms, and other relics) of crimes and of the planned armed uprising was exhibited in the First National Socialist Revolution Museum in Berlin. As the author explains (p.178), this museum was mute testimony to the fact that National Socialism, in its search for the real Germany, found a corrupt system (Weimar) about to be overrun by Bolshevism. Thanks to the incompetence of this so-called "democracy", the German people had become a prey to international exploiters.

The historical parallel to the above is illustrated by events in Russia. Vladimir Zhirinovsky, the nationalist with much popular support, has accused the internationalist representative (Yeltsin) of supporting the exploitation of Russia by trying to establish "democracy" there. Zhirinovsky is vilified by prostituted politicians worldwide and the Jewish controlled media labels him a "new Hitler." They claim he is determined to make Russia "an intolerant and imperialist authoritarian state." He is also (of course!) accused of being "anti-Semitic". Unfortunately, just as they fell for the lies in the 1930's, Americans are swallowing these fables once again. Before you know it, they'll be chomping at the bit to go fight this "maniac who wants to take Alaska back!"

In the final paragraph of his book, the author reminds his readers that "Germany has taken the lead in the fight against the universal enemy...May other nations and states have sufficient insight and good will to recognise this and follow the German example." How sad it is that those "other nations" were in the service of that universal enemy—whether designated capitalist or communist. The common people of those "other nations" were skillfully duped into going to war to SAVE that same universal enemy of which Ehrt warned. As a result, millions died to preserve their own status as wage slaves, eternal debtors, and for their transformation into a shapeless, unicolored mass of humanity.

In summation, this valuable book documents the thousands of acts of terrorism perpetrated by the communists between 1918 and 1933 in Germany. Though it gets a bit tedious in places, and no information is given about the author, this does not detract from its

importance. This treatise contributes much toward an understanding of why the National Socialist revolution succeeded, and why it enjoyed such popular support. For any truth-seeker, knowing that the same proponents of Red revolution are STILL pulling the strings behind the scenes, confirms that he has been, and continues to be, LIED TO about the events of that era and of the present. As long as Western institutions remain under the control of these aliens and their servants, TRUTH will remain a scarce commodity, and ignorance and misunderstanding will prevail. Those who still perceive Adolf Hitler and National Socialism as the "ultimate evil", and believe in the phony and discredited "Holocaust", will continue to have their thinking done for them and to suffer the wages of ignorance.

Herein lies the value in reading and studying such works as this. Knowledge leads to understanding; understanding leads to recognition; and recognition, one would hope, leads to corrective action. Add this, and related books, to your library; know the truth, and be set free. ❑

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017 single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage;
5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

FAKED FOTOS

by

Robert Frenz

Several years ago, Ernst Zündel and I discussed computer technology and the production of photographic images which could not be detected as being altered thus opening up the field of Holocaust photographs which portrayed whatever was necessary to support some ridiculous claim. I intended to write a small article in this regard, but as with most things, I simply put it off. Now I see that Dr. Oliver brought the topic up again in the December 1993 issue of the unique *Liberty Bell* magazine. My U.S. Army M.O.S. was 152, which indicates a still photographer and I operated a successful photography business many decades ago. My introduction to the world of computers was in 1965. I therefore feel that I am slightly qualified to toss my two cents in the direction of this topic.

To label something as undetectable, without discussing the merits of those who are trying to do the detecting, is not a sensible approach. I have observed people who cannot tell a left-handed glove from a right-handed one. These are the people who would be unmoved by an explanation of enantiomorphic isomers and retain their belief that filet mignon is what is being served at Burger King. I have observed student pilots at Niagara International who have a hard time ascertaining whether the wings of the craft they are flying are parallel to the horizon. My current co-pilot, for example, has difficulty in judging where the wing tips are when I taxi into the parking area, thus causing him a certain degree of apprehension. Let's suppose that everyone is equal and in possession of a high de-

gree of discernment when eye-balling computer images and photographs are concerned.

In the hard sciences, one of the measurements used for small objects is the MICRON which is symbolized by using the Greek letter for "m", mu. This is one-millionth of a meter. There are 1,000,000 microns in a meter, 10,000 in a centimeter and 25,400 of the little buggers in an inch. A hair is about 75 microns in diameter. The clear wrapper on your pack of Camel cigarettes is 25 microns thick. A wire in a paper-clip is 1000 microns in thickness. Good optical microscopes can "see" objects one-tenth of a micron in diameter. My Aunt Arminta could see fly-crap at 30 yards with her naked eye.

Computers uniformly use "digitized" information (consisting of imaginary 1's and 0's, a binary representation) whether text or graphics. Other than the computer memory limits, a "photo", or graphic, may be stored in as many bits of information as desired. All bits are either "on" or "off" which has the same meaning as true or false, black or white and symbolically, 1 or 0. There is no such animal as "gray". There is no computer bit which is one-half on and one-half off. Either a blob is black or it is white. One cannot "see" computer information since it is electrical or magnetic in nature. Stored computer information may be outputted to a printer which, in this case, could pass as a photo. Most popular LASER printers (electro-photography, actually electrography, as distinguished from photography) produce copy in 300 or 600 dots per inch. This is called the resolution. Newspaper half-tone pictures are about 72 dots per inch. Some people use printers capable of 1200 d.p.i. which, with the naked eye, cannot be distinguished from letter press printing.

I have recently read an article describing a 2400 d.p.i. printer. A 2400 d.p.i. print is made up of dots 10 microns across. The dots are all evenly spaced and of identical size resembling the delineations of a checkerboard when viewed from 100 yards. A computer-generated print can be easily spotted. One cannot tell, however, if any particular dot represents a real situation or one of fiction. The memory bits can be switched on or off, directly or by the use of some applications program. The computer wouldn't know Clark Gable from Mickey Mouse. One cannot tell if a computer-generated image has been altered or not. This is not the same as saying you cannot tell computer graphics from photographs.

Black and white photographic film contains silver bromide colloidal particles suspended in gelatin. This is called an emulsion. The silver bromide particles are about 2 to 3 microns in diameter which is equivalent to 6000 dots per inch. Exposure to light renders the silver in the bromides susceptible to reduction, that is, a willingness to accept electrons. After exposure to light, the silver bromide will produce black colloidal metallic silver when treated with an aqueous solution of some mild reducing agent such as hydroquinone or pyrogallic acid. This process is called "developing". After the image is developed, the remaining unaltered silver bromide is dissolved by sodium thiosulfate in a process called "fixing". The image has the blacks and whites reversed, hence it is called a "negative". A photograph is only a negative of a negative, which becomes a "positive". Not all of the colloidal particles of silver bromide are of the same size. Larger particles, after developing, may contain both silver bromide and silver particles. Sodium thiosulfate, during the process of fixing, may

dissolve silver as well as the unexposed silver bromide. Some unexposed silver bromide may be "developed", that is, turned into silver without light energy. Other particles will show mixtures of everything resulting in tones midway between black and white, i.e., grays. The physical appearance of the image particles is called "grain".

Everything is a pottage of particles including pure water. Liquid water consists of hydroxide ions, water molecules and a various assortment of hydrated (water molecules electrostatically bonded to a proton) hydrogen ions. The most common variety is one water molecule per hydrogen ion (proton) which is given the name hydronium ion. Researchers have found as many as six water molecules bonded to a single proton. To make the whole mess messier, there are three known varieties of the hydrogen atom and five of the oxygen atom.

All printed computer graphics have evenly spaced dots of black and white only which are all of the same size. A photograph contains unevenly spaced dots of black, white and grays of all different sizes. To the discriminating, there is no way that a computer print can be passed off as a photographic reproduction. Computer art is digital (discontinuous). Photographic work is comparatively analog (continuous) in nature. A computer image is relatively 2-dimensional. A photograph is physically 3-dimensional although this is not noticed by the naked eye. If you are drunk, or a liberal, everything looks equal. Chemically, LASER reproductions are composed of iron particles (sometimes ferro-ferric oxide), black crap (usually selenium) and a thermosetting resin while a photograph contains none of these.

This glop is called a "toner" and compositions differ widely and change with developments.

One might argue that most photos today are in color, and computer printing is rapidly approaching the same end. However, the difference between a color photograph and a computer color print is even more noticeable. Steven the Spielberg does all sorts of computer-generated art and fake photography which fools no one except the perverts who Clinton appoints. Even the most sophisticated color photographs cannot capture the beauty of a sunset or of Arizona's Painted Desert to the extent that your God-given eye can. No machine will ever duplicate any function of the living.

If an image is captured magnetically by some digital process, then it is not a photograph and may be altered at a later date without anyone knowing the difference. However, it is incorrect to call this process photography. It is also incorrect to use the term "video camera" since a camera is a photographic device. It is a video recorder. All of the trash which appears on a TV screen usually has little to do with photography. TV and computer screens are not photographs and there is a vast physical difference between a movie shown at your local theater and the same movie presented on a cathode ray tube. To confuse the two will lead to silly notions. When a photographic negative is produced, you can see the reversed image. When a magnetic image is produced, all of the gawking in the world will not reveal an image on the tape or computer disk. It has to be interpreted by another device. A true camera duplicates, to an extent, the function of an eye. Magnetic recording has nothing to do with sight.

Dungheads always get intoxicated by "science". They can even be led to believe that a digital recording of electromagnetic crud from outer space somehow proves

the existence of "black holes". If the legal system ever accepts magnetic images as true representations of fact, then we are in deep trouble. Even today, courts accept RADAR reports as fact even though police RADAR can be easily jammed by using a grid of nickel dipoles vibrating at an audio frequency (2000 Hz).

Computers have been balley-hooed as some sort of white-mans' miracle device. They are only dumb machines capable of moving information faster and more precisely than a good mind can. In the 1700's, it took a fellow named Shanks nearly 3 years to compute Pi (a transcendental number; the ratio of the circumference of a circle to its diameter) to 707 places, a rather useless exercise which falls in the category of climbing mountains only to have to return to where you started. My out-dated slug-box Laser 128 computer calculated Pi to 5000 places in less than 24 hours. If I had one of the latest personal computers, the time would be drastically shorter. Does this mean that my computer was "smarter" than Shanks? No way, José.

When typewriters were first made available to the general public, it was claimed that since man was now liberated from the tedium of using manual script, literature would take a giant step forward. Such was not the case, for a typewriter in the hands of a cretin is still a typewriter in the hands of a cretin. There are no closet Shakespeares waiting to poke at keys instead of using a pen. A computer in the hands of an idiot is a computer which will produce nothing worthy to read. In fact, a computer in the hands of an idiot is a computer soon to need repair. A machine is no better than the person who operates it. As technological development increases and general human cranial development decreases, we have the ingredients for an exciting

disaster. This will be the real Armageddon and nobody will be levitated to some gold-lined cloud, not even the hucksters who perpetrate a fraud which dwarfs the Holocaust and is centuries older.

I pay little heed to what appears in "prestigious" periodicals. The *New England Journal of American Medicine* contains masses of intellectual crap easily refuted by anyone who has good eyes and a working mind. In 1945, the authoritative *Air Trails* magazine (now defunct) predicted that automobiles of the 1960's would be powered by atomic energy. I told my science teacher that this was pure donkey chips written by jugheads who didn't know how to earn an honest living. During the late 1960's, Chrysler experimented with turbine engines for passenger cars. I wrote to them mentioning that I believed they were all smoking "pot". In response to another article, which I believe was printed in the *Scientific American* predicting the demise of the internal combustion piston engine, I wrote to the editor in 1952 and said the piston engine will be with us BEYOND 1980. I have never met an "educated" person who could use a urinal without getting his shoes wet. As Sorokin wrote: "The more economists try to improve an economy, the worse it gets." We need intelligence, not intellectuals. In my imagined society, there would be 2 years of compulsory military training and 5 years of compulsory manual labor before anyone would be considered for higher education.

Documents can be faked; records can be faked; photographs can be faked; history is mostly faked; literature is usually faked. So what's the big deal anyway? Much to do about nothing gossip. In fact, I know of a few fake fakes. ❑

Teutonic Unity

Deutsche Bürgerinitiative

Manfred Roeder - Haus Richberg - D-3579 Schwarzenborn
Tel. (0 56 86) 5 35 - Fax (0 56 86) 17 24

Dear Friends, January 1994

Zhirinovsky's election victory has turned the apple cart. The world is in turmoil. Halleluja! The best that could happen. The day after his stunning success the HESSISCHE ALLGEMEINE, largest daily of Hesse, called me and asked for my comments since I met the man personally. Although I know that this paper has the directive to report nothing about me but smear I told them how glad I was about his victory and that I, of course, congratulated him by fax and predicted that he will be Russia's next president.

The next day a big article carried the headline 'German rightwingers celebrate with Zhirinovsky'. Then they reported about my visit to the Party Congress in Moscow and how I was asked by Zhirinovsky to address 30 of his closest activists at a Sunday morning session in his office. "The two Führers dream of a new axis Berlin - Moscow and co-operation in East Prussia. The Russian leader has achieved what Roeder is still dreaming about: he won third place as presidential candidate and 25 percent in Russia's first free election. Roeder as 'Reichsverweser' and successor of admiral Dönitz is raising money and machinery to help resettle German farmers in East Prussia. And Zhirinovsky is supporting him. He also invited Manfred Roeder to his special birthday party in Moscow with handpicked guests."

A few days later the weekly FOCUS carried a picture of me and almost the same story of how the fascists of Russia and Germany are working together and one brown hand washes the other. Well, bad propaganda ist better than none at all, is an old truth in politics.

All German media and politicians condemned in unison this new 'Russian monster', this 'fascist', 'Russian Hitler', 'Ugly Russian', 'dictator', 'war monger' etc. He was called any name under the sun. At least at that point one could have known what was at stake: if the whole world is defaming one man in unison then he must be something special. And he certainly is. Of course he has said things to shock people but so far he has not harmed anybody. "If he's as serious as American Republican and Democratic candidates are about their promises, we have nothing to fear", says Samuel Francis of The Washington Times. "But in the New World Order ruled by Global Democracy", Francis continues, "you don't have to be an enemy to be an enemy. All you have to do is invoke 'nationalism' and talk about doing things a different way from the way the New World Order globo-crats want. Being unmanageable may be Mr. Zhirinovsky's real sin, and the Globo-Democrats sooner or later may make him - and us - pay heavily for committing it." This, I think, is the dimension in which you have to see the rise of this man. Don't be fooled by the world-wide outcry of disgust.

Zbigniew Brzezinski has bad forebodings about Zhirinovsky. Doesn't that give you a key to understand the situation? DER SPIEGEL, Germany's largest weekly, writes: "Europeans and Americans thought that they had their former opponent already tied with the chain of World Bank and Western loans and blindly supported Boris Yeltsin. But Russian reality is not democracy and economic growth, but rather mass unemployment, poverty, crime and personal and national humiliation by its loss of power and prestige. This mood of desperation is exploited by National-Socialist demagogue Zhirinovsky."

Ask yourself, what is wrong with a politician determined to fight unemployment, organized crime and the sellout of his country? The point is, whatever he says or does, the media will present him as the bad man. But what will they say about him in two years when he will sit in the Kremlin as the president of the largest state of the world?

Almost everything they report about Zhirinovsky is a lie. I know his secretary and interpreter and can get the true story about the man any time. The German TV for instance showed him watching a dog fight. The comment was: Zhirinovsky relishes in bloody dog fights. The truth is: the TV invited him to a dog fight to get his opinion on it. He was disgusted and said so. But his remarks were not broadcast, only the mendacious comment of the interviewer.

He is said to have threatened the Germans with a nuclear attack. The truth is: in every speech he underlines that the cornerstone of his foreign policy would be eternal friendship with Germany. The German and Russian nation shall never again fight against each other. But he warned the anti-German politicians in Bonn never to mix into Russian affairs or pressure him with Nato. He as a president would never hesitate to retaliate in due form. He knows the big difference between the German people and the stooges in Bonn.

Yes, Zhirinovsky is dangerous, dangerous to those who thought to have the whole world under control already, including Russia. He might be the last statesman not yet being manipulated by the existing world rulers. "The idea of internationalism", he says, "is stalking the earth for 150 years. As capital is getting stronger, international borders are getting weaker. Big business has united worldwide. The answer to that was the nightmare of Communism - workers of the world united. This international brotherhood - just like the brotherhood of the Rothchilds and Rockefellers - is alive and influential to this day." - He seems to know what he is talking about. "Under Gorbachev", he continues, "Internationalism for the first time got a crack. Now the world wants to get rid of it, no matter whether it be capitalistic or communistic. Why? - Internationalism is the idea of intermixing. Nationalism is the idea of quality, of ones own house instead of a public dormitory. And if we want our own national state and no Eurasianism nor Atlantism, then we must first of all fix our borders." Do you see why this man is so much hated?

Zhirinovsky continues: "Any form of private initiative is neccessary, but one should not leave the weak and the old to their own fate. This is where Socialism comes in. The combination of the principles of socialism and nationalism is National-Socialism, which has nothing to do with Hitlerism. National-Socialism is the idea of a normal citizen who wants to live in peace, to have a loving wife, healthy children and a safe job. He despises beggars and is annoyed with the super-rich. He wants to be sure that his daughter is not raped at night in the streets and his son is not beaten down with a bottle. He is no fanatic, but he wants to look up to his leaders knowing that they deserve their position." - Do you understand why the media have orders to abuse this man? Not because he is a maniac but because his ideas are sound and solid.

He propagates the most natural ideas of the world. This is what most Russians feel about him. "Some of his slogans sound national-socialistic", says Alexej, 30 year old mechanic, "but what is bad about them? I am fed up with being ashamed of my country." And a computer salesman (27): "The Liberal Democrats are the only ones to resist the pseudo democrats. Yeltsin has no feeling for the national problems of Russia." But great parts of the military and the police are behind Zhirinovsky, according to reliable sources more than 70 percent of the crack divisions.

Zhirinovsky endorses a free and independent Germany, her own national army and general staff. "I am in favour of withdrawing all our armed forces from the former

GDR. But why should other foreign troops stay in Germany and why is the Bundeswehr under foreign command?"

When I talked with him in Moscow he remarked: "As a Russian I have not undergone the brainwashing of re-education. And I don't get it that the German people half a century after World War II should be condemned to live under abnormal conditions and never be regarded as equal. To me the Oder-Neiße-border with Poland is not the last word in history, and it certainly is not God's judgement. I am rather astonished that the German government never even tried to talk about the territory West of the Oder, like Stettin and Swinemünde, which the Poles forcefully occupied in 1945 against the will of the Allies."

One reporter asked Zhirinovsky how he would raise the living standard of his people. He replied: "I would stop all foreign aid and then use the army to crush organized crime. That would give our economy a boost of at least 30 percent. And I would ask the Germans in our country to stay here. I would even invite hundreds of thousands of German farmers to come to Russia. Each one would get 75 acres. And they could work under good conditions for the benefit of Russia and Germany."

A few years ago nobody could have dreamed of things like that. This is giving a totally new dimension for our work in East Prussia where we are resettling Germans and Russians peacefully together. We are pioneers of a new European order. The whole of Eastern Europe needs to be reshaped. What about the Russians living in other countries of the former Soviet Union, like the Baltic states? What about the two million Germans living in these parts? And another two million under Polish rule? What about the Red Army and Navy in East Prussia? What about Nato or other organizations in the East? All these questions are bothering governments of many countries. Why should we not offer our suggestions and practical experiences?

Our farming project Wildsheide

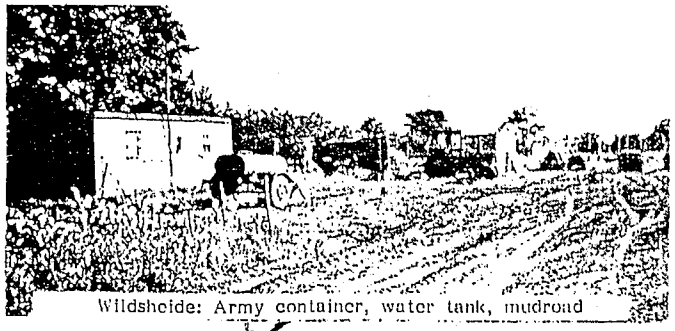

Wildsheide: Army container, water tank, mudroad

Youth volunteers constructing a barn

In December I made my eighth travel to East Prussia. It was highly necessary for our friends there were very uneasy because some journalists from Germany had placed a dirty article about me in the Russian newspaper, trying to discredit our work and preventing us form going there. But the Russian administration was as kind as ever. And our construction project is making good progress. The first house in Wildsheide is taking shape. And soon we want to have the topping-out ceremony with lots of guests.

Last summer we got to know Lina Wild and her family camping in an old army container and a tent. They came from the Volga as the advance detachment of four families, two brothers and two sisters and their children. They are determined to start a new life here in East Prussia in an area where the war raged for three months and where one finds still lots of granades and mines in the soil. The village was five times lost and reconquered before the German army had to retreat.

Land was given to them by the Russian administration to build four farms, one for each family. But they had no proper plans, no construction firm and no money. We offered them help, giving them an interest-free loan. We also hired a constructor and created our own working crew. But there was no road to the construction site. Cars got stuck in the mud. There was no electricity and no water. It was like Wild West 150 years ago. What a challenge!

We mobilized young volunteers to spend their holidays constructing a huge wooden barn. They worked the whole of August from dawn to dusk. The settlers and specially the Russians could not believe it: young people working for twelve hours a day with no pay and no vodka. In the evening they were sitting around a fire singing. They even succeeded to get the saw mill in the nearby collective farm working which the Russians had not been able to do. Thus they could cut the timber they needed and provide for the collective farm as well.

Our construction-crew has finished the basement and groundfloor of the first farmhouse. But during the winter the Wild families still have to live in two rotten containers and a borrowed wooden hut. Water must be carried in a tank from the next village but usually gets frozen. The four families are not yet complete, some are still at the Volga and will come in spring with the rest of their equipment. Then we want to get the other houses done. Already now our work has set new standards and given hope to the whole area. We provide jobs. All the time people come and want to join our work-crew. A hopeless country is being reconstructed from the ground. And the Russian and German governments are carefully watching what we are doing. So are the Poles. We are demonstrating how these three nations could and should live together, peacefully and as equals. What a task!

MANFRED ROEDER

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report

by Thies Christophersen

Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017-single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage, 5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" — R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***. Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Over the years, while watching our Western Culture being destroyed by government edict and replaced by a violent, decadent alien sub-culture, I continually made excuses for the compliancy of the white majority and blamed racial and cultural aliens and the left-wing media for the destruction of our race, culture and country founded and built by our white ancestors.

Eventually I realized I had been wasting my time focusing on the effect instead of the cause. I no longer blame racial and cultural aliens and/or their propaganda machinery for our problems. Total destruction of the West is and always has been the ultimate goal of the left, and to destroy the West you must first destroy the people of the West, i.e., the white race.

Today, I lay the blame where it rightly belongs: on the shoulders of White American males who, with rare exception, abandoned their traditional cultural role as provider, protector and head of their family to serve as mercenaries, here and abroad, for anti-white, anti-west internationalists.

Two sadistic world wars against white Germany and decades of vicious anti-white, anti-west hate propaganda has reduced the majority of our race to non-whites packaged in white-skin.

In my opinion, to refer to "honky mercenaries", involved in acts of terrorism against the Weavers and the Branch Davidians and the white scum who set them up for the kill, as white men is an insult to every white man who has retained his manhood.

This letter, if printed, may be offensive to some, particularly among those who fought along side the red butchers to make the world safe for Communism, Zionism and the international bankers. To those and other white Americans, male or female, with a genuine concern for the mental and physical welfare of their children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren, face the truth, swallow your pride and stop serving the enemies of our race and culture. Forty-eight years of post-WW II history proves WW II was a sneak attack against the West and the West lost the war.

As pro-Communist, pro-Zionist Rosenvelt said, "Nothing happens that is not planned to happen."

My thanks to you and everyone involved in publishing *Liberty Bell.*

Sincerely,
Mrs. P.R., Washington

✠ ✠ ✠

The Faurisson / Berg Controversy

Robert Faurisson
10, rue de Normandie
F-03200 VICHY, France

7 February 1994

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I suppose I will soon receive the *Liberty Bell* issue of February with my "Comments on Mr. Berg's Article" along with my "Jean-Claude Pressac's New Auschwitz Book." Thank you for having published so carefully those two texts.

I do not know whether you eventually also published Mr. Berg's letter of January 17. Anyway, if you have already published it in the February issue or if

you intend to publish it in the March issue, would you, please, publish my answer to that letter?

My answer is only one page long. You'll find it enclosed along with the 7-page answer that, in fact, I sent to Mr. Berg. This one page is, if you want, a summary, as you will see, of the 7 pages.

I am shocked by the way Mr. Berg treated me. He used words that I, for one, carefully avoided to use in my two answers.

But the most surprising in this whole affair is that Mr. Berg apparently tried his best not to understand the 9-word sentence of my challenge. I hope the story will stop with the publication of my one-page answer. Mr. Berg took the initiative of attacking me. I think it is fair the defendant has the last word.

Thank you and best wishes.
R. Faurisson

* * * * *

Following is Dr. Faurisson's answer:

At the end of his January 17, 1994 letter to to me, Mr. Berg wrote:

> If it is at all possible, please return to me a copy of the accompanying drawing with only one sentence added with signature saying this is "*not*" a "drawing of a Nazi gas chamber."

I immediately sent him back the drawing with the sentence: This is *not* a Nazi gas chamber, but a delousing German gas chamber.

I also gave him the reference of this drawing and even was able to supply him with the proof that *I* personally had been the one who had discovered this drawing: that was in the Library of Congress, exactly on September 12, 1979. By chance, I had kept in my files the L.o.C. form bearing my name, my address in

Robert FAURISSON's answer to Friedrich BERG's letter of January 17, 1944.

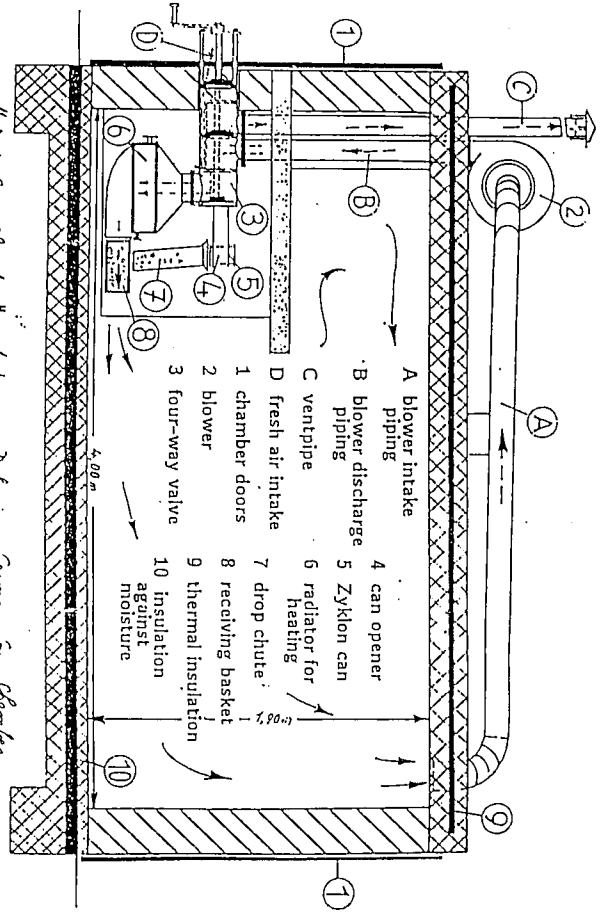

This is NOT a "Nazi Gas Chamber", but a Delousing German Gas Chamber.
On September 12, 1979, I discovered this drawing as well as many other drawings or photos of the same kind (for instance the photo of a delousing tunnel in Budapest, Sovjuro 12, Rumania) in: Dr. Gerhard Peters, "Die hochwirksamen Gase und Dämpfe in der Schädlingsbekämpfung", Sammlung chemischer und chemisch-technischer Vorträge, Neue Folge, Heft 47a (1942), 113 S., S. 41. See my enclosed documents. (The English words and some arrows are from Mr. Friedrich Berg).

Arlington, the date and the call number of the review in which I had found that drawing. I also produced the proof that I had ordered, among 13 dias, a dia of that drawing (Entlausungskammer) and also a dia of a photograph showing a delousing tunnel in Budapest (Eisenbahn-Begasungskammer). The name of the review was: *Sammlung chemischer und chemisch-technischer Vorträge*, Neu Folge, Heft 47a (1942) published in Stuttgart by Ferdinand Enke. The drawing was on page 41 and the photograph of the tunnel on page 52. They belong to an article written by Gerhard Peters: "Die hochwirksamen Gase und Dämpfe in der Schädlingsbekämpfung." Many times since 1979 I mentioned this and other articles by Dr. Peters and I showed the dias in a 1982 video. See for instance: Robert Faurisson, "The Gas Chambers: Truth or Lie?"

The English words on the drawing and some of the arrows have been added by Mr. Berg.

I am still waiting for an answer to my challenge: "Show me or draw me a Nazi gas chamber!"

R. Faurisson

* * * * *

Following is Mr. Berg's reply:

Friedrich P. Berg
2132 Linwood Avenue
Fort Lee, New Jersey 07024-5040
February 15, 1994

Dear Editor,

The only person to claim that my drawing of a German delousing chamber is "not" a drawing of a Nazi gas chamber, is Robert Faurisson. In other words, except for Faurisson himself, no one has yet been willing to step forward to say I have "not" answered

Faurisson's nine-word challenge: "Show me or draw me a Nazi gas chamber."

The first sentence of Faurisson's answer to my counterchallenge reads: "This is NOT a 'Nazi Gas Chamber,' but a Delousing German Gas Chamber." At least we agree that the standard ten-cubic meter Degesch delousing chamber is a "gas chamber." However, Faurisson's reasoning for accepting the word "German" but not "Nazi" to describe this chamber is a mystery even though many such delousing chambers were owned and operated by the SS in concentration camps such as Dachau, Auschwitz and Maidanek. If they weren't Nazi gas chambers, then whose gas chambers were they?

Can a gas chamber be called a "Nazi gas chamber" Only if it was actually used for mass murder and not be a "Nazi gas chamber" if it was only used to exterminate lice? Apparently Faurisson thinks so. Is an automobile any less an automobile if it was never driven anywhere? I think not. Revisionists should not delude themselves into believing there is some kernel of profound wisdom in Faurisson's pseudo-technical arguments. There isn't any.

The "physical and chemical impossibilities of the alleged Nazi gas chambers" were all dealt with during the design and development of the Degesch delousing chambers and the railroad delousing tunnels. The standard Degesch chambers performed so well that they were normally operated without gas masks. This was in part because of the opening of Zyklon-B cans from within the chambers with the doors closed and because of the thorough venting with warmed, fresh air fumigation and before the doors were opened. The articles fumigated and vented were hardly "inert" or

entirely "lifeless." They included fur and leather goods as well as shoes and undergarments which were often soiled and wet.

Faurisson's letter of January 20, 1994 makes it clear that he has had the answers, more than one, to his nine-word challenge all along. He has actually had photos and technical drawings and at least one engineering dossier since September 1973—but he has not had the good sense to recognize the obvious: Nazi gas chambers—ready for mass murder without any alterations! For the sake of the *innocenti*, I must add: "but never used to murder anyone—only to keep people alive!"

Sincerely yours,
Friedrich P. Berg

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

The media's incessant trumpeting for Democracy in Russia and its accolades for Boris Yeltsin leaves us less sophisticated louts somewhat confused in what appears to be a contradiction to the true nature of this marvelous institution, the backbone of every free society.

Firstly, Boris dismisses the Russian parliament on a whim, then, because the laggards were slow in vacating the premises, he burns them out and when it is all over one hundred lay dead. Our promoters of Democracy are unmoved by the slaughters.

Boris, being new at this democracy business, possibly took his clue from Ma Reno and her boys mowing down those peasants who wandered outside our overlords' official corral. That will teach the surly bastards to keep in line.

Now you can imagine her eyeball slowly swivel in its socket, away from the fire and brimstone of the Waco complex, until it espies John Demjanjuk another defenseless victim.

Russia has still to learn some of Democracy's basic tenets such as "The Vote Buying Principle" that was so skillfully demonstrated by President Clinton by stuffing NAFTA down our collective craws. Gunning down dissidents is normally only required as a last resort. Surely Yeltsin will get the hang of it.

The recent Russian elections furthers the confusion in that Yeltsin's enemies, the Social Democratic Party, won the election fair and square to the dismay of the Western Press. Apparently it is felt that Democracy is fine only if the folks vote in a prescribed way. Yeltsin is faced with the option of again dismissing Parliament and repeat the elections until they come out right and to the satisfaction of the Internationalists.

Yours truly,
R.T., California

✠ ✠ ✠

The Bloody October of Russia

On the 4th of October 1993 Russia's own tanks were firing point-blank at the great White House that was ablaze with fire under the Russian state flag. A wounded soldier, suffering from pain, whispered childishly, "I did not want to do it... We were given orders..." There were a lot of people around and for the overwhelming majority of them everything that was happening was just a kind of performance.

Hundreds of people died during the tragic Moscow events of October 3-4. Some sources state that there were thousands of victims. Who is responsible for their

death? Who was the first who dared to open fire? Colonel S. Kostichev, a direct eye-witness to the drama, testifies in the patriotic newspaper *Nashey Otechestvo* (Our Fatherland / N10, St. Petersburg):

"Who started fire? I will tell you. Armored troop-carriers of the 1st Regiment of the Tamansky Division drove up to the White House. Some people say that the regimental commander is a Jew with a Ukrainian last name. They stopped, turned around and fired their large-calibre guns above the heads of the unarmed people who were standing on the barricades. The shells naturally struck the windows of the White House. People were killed inside. The besieged fired back. The process got underway."

Now a few words about the Ostankino—the building housing the TV centre. Someone spread the rumor that the Baltic sailors in St. Petersburg had captured the TV centre. Everyone started yelling: "To Ostankino! To Ostankino!" Makashov declared: "We shall go to Ostankino!" The bawling went on for half a day, but nobody left for Ostankino. By that time all the radio and TV stations had been shouting that "bandits are approaching Ostankino." Meanwhile, a crowd started moving. A detachment of armed beitarovtsev-zionists arrived there. And they had begun shooting at the defenseless crowd before the arrival of the Makashov men. The beitarovtsi (Beitar = Military Zionist organization) were the first to start firing out of the TV centre.

And when the people at the White House had enough of yelling and really departed for the TV centre with Makashov at their head the beitarovtsi started crushing and destroying everything in the TV centre so that the opposition could not broadcast after

the seizure of the TV centre. And this is what actually happened. It is clear to any lieutenant that the capture of an enemy's objective should be performed SUDDENLY and not after six-hour's worth of publicity. And here we have the ex-commander of a military district who has been advertising his attack for half a day. As for me, I think that General Makashov is the principal instigator.

Colonel S. Kostichev further adds: "On the 4th of October tanks were firing at the White House. Everybody saw smoke coming out of the middle floors. Then six window openings—from the centre of the building up to the roof—got covered with soot and this black square remained till the 5th of October. Over this time one of the TV democrats cracked a joke: 'Black and White House.' This witticism found a favorable response. And when there was practically no one staying in the White House the whole floor caught fire and the entire building's front was blackened—as if to please the democrats. Let it be really a 'black and white' house if we have called it so. And the blame was laid on the 'mutineers.' How loathsome and mean."

Nowadays no honest and sensible person can speak of 'the successful progress of democratic reforms in Russia.' The feeble shoots of democracy have been completely trampled with the tanks that were firing at the building of the parliament. Those who are guilty of this crime and of the shooting-down of the peaceful demonstration near Ostankino shall never wash off the innocent blood that has been shed. Patriarch Alexei II ought to have kept his word and have pronounced an anathema against those who were the first to open fire.

All honest people of Russia, irrespective of their

views and beliefs condemn the October crime of the Yeltsin regime. The organization committee, 'Defence of Democracy and Human Rights in Russia' / 'Levaya Gazeta' N16, states in their declaration: "...the authorities have provoked violence. Political analysis and thorough evaluation of these events is the task of the future, but it is already clear that they have paved the way for dictatorship. The shooting-down of the parliament with tanks was followed by arrests and beatings-up of citizens who mostly had not participated in the violence, by closing-down of the opposition's editions, by the actual introduction of political censorship. The witch hunt appeals, the policy of doing away with the Soviets of all levels and the Constitutional court—all this is incompatible with democracy...

"We reject 'democracy' that is based on repression. We reject bonapartism with democratic rhetoric instead of democracy."

The press obedient to the Yeltsin regime calls the parliament that has been overthrown with tanks 'red and brown,' 'the haven of the communist nomenclature,' etc. Practically the entire western mass media express agreement with the Yeltsinites. They disseminate obvious lies that are intended for those who do not know the real state of affairs. The entire patriotic opposition of extremely contrary opinions had gathered under the protection of the Russian White House around Alexander Rutskoi and Ruslan Khasbulatov: monarchists, socialists, Nazis and former democrats who had realized that the essence of today's regime is antinational.

It would be naive to suppose that the opposition had been done away with and that it had perished

under the bullets. The opposition has gone into the depths of society where it is going to develop and consolidate. The key postulates of its world outlook are absolutely different from what the West believes. The opposition does not at all strive to restore the communist past, although its aims hold nothing new: a strong and mighty Russia, a wise and not subservient foreign policy, strengthening of the ruble. In a few words—their own view how to conduct the reforms which does not coincide with that of the government. Reforms in the name of Russia, and not Russia in the name of reforms.

The murderous October mist hanging over the country will disappear and the world will learn that the Russian opposition is alive and has not yet spoken its last word.

V. Prussakov
Box 7277, FDR Stn., N.Y., N.Y., 10150

P.S: The Moscow newspaper, *Russky Poriadok* (Russian Order), informs in its issue of 12 December 1993: "Two members of R.N.U. (National Unity) were *ritually murdered* after the October events in Moscow. Before death they were terribly tortured by their captors. Their noses were cut off, the eyes were taken out and the bodies were without a trace of blood... The names of the members of R.N.U. who were ritually murdered are: Dmitry Marchenko, 28 years old; Anatoly Sursky, 46 years old."

✠ ✠ ✠

Tightening the Jewish Noose

"Jews are flourishing everywhere in Russia while we are dying!" This from a Russian woman pensioner who has seen her standard of living collapse under

Boris Yeltsin and his Jewish economics and political advisors. What me have just seen happen in Moscow—the destruction of the parliament— was a popular uprising against Jewish control of just about every facet of Russian life. The Jewish media in America tried to tell us that Yeltsin's opposition were simply hard-line Communists. The truth is that a majority of the opposition was anti-Jewish nationalists, who chanted "Beat Kikes, Save Russia!" throughout the streets and in the Moscow subway. A retired teacher said to a reporter, "Television is captured by the Jews. Radio Russia is only Jews. And they don't let us say a word."

I invite anyone who may disbelieve this to deny that in the United States Jews control the media. They don't let us say a word. When talk radio first came into vogue, there was quite a lot of free commentary permitted. The Jews saw the threat to their power challenged by this medium and quickly co-opted it. Now the only thing said about Jews is praise. Anything else is not permitted. The Russians are not lying or speaking to hear themselves. They have Jewish control up to their ears.

Take short wave radio for an example. You might think that here would be a real free speech medium. Guess again. After months of monitoring short wave radio—"Radio Free America," William Cooper's program, even Ernst Zündel's program—I have had to conclude that when the Jews are concerned all punches are pulled. There is only one program I was able to hear that gave the Jews critical attention, the "Kingdom Identity" broadcast from Harrison, Arkansas. A strangely familiar voice using the pseudonym "Yakub" gave the Jews both barrels on the subject of

their claim to be the "Chosen People." I won't identify this familiar voice except to say that he is a very prominent Identity minister who has been out of circulation for awhile. It was good to hear him. As for Ernst Zündel, he is under strict Jewish scrutiny in Canada. Consequently, he cannot say all that he would like to say about them. But Tom Valentine cannot claim persecution by the laws. His "Radio Free America" is a constant repetition with the same tiresome quests week after week. He is one of the "We must take America back" crowd. William Cooper is a dismal race mongrelizer who absolves the Jews and blames the "Secret Mystery Religions" (i.e., the Freemasons) for everything that has gone wrong in America. He is right about the nature of the conspiracy, for we have indicted the Judaeo-Freemasonic cabal in the pages of this bulletin on many occasions. But to absolve the Jews of responsibility flies in the face of all the evidence accumulated in Europe and the United States for decades. When the average Russian cries out against Jewry after 74 years of Red Rule, during which anti-Semitism was officially banned, the only conclusion is that the Jews have their hands into the lifeblood of that nation. Short wave in America gives no hint that the Jews are behind the mess here.

The Jewish noose tightens everywhere. On college campuses it is called "political correctness." The women's movement attacks the white male. Television portrays the white race as mean and nasty, haughty and bigoted. Traditional Christianity is disdained by the media, Christmas belittled as little more than a purchasing festival. Listen carefully to all the Yiddish phrases you hear in the media very day. The states have "hate" laws, which are defined by the Jews as

speech and actions that they find critical toward favored 'minorities.'

Russia has attempted to throw off the Jewish control. Boris Yeltsin used the army to put the popular Russian uprising down. It won't go away under Communism for 74 years. The Jews are still at the throat of the Russian. They are at our throats as well. That is how Jews live—at the throats of the *Goyim*. Philo-Semitism is the cause of the woes of the Aryan nations. The inability to see the nature of the Jewish parasite, that he cannot live independently of the Aryan peoples, is what makes him seem invincible. The Gypsy must be considered in the same light. Gypsies live by stealth and trickery. The Jew is a thief by connivery, by psychological manipulation. He can only be defeated by full disclosure of his modus operandi. Other than the Aryan Movement, who is doing that?

I would like not to have to write any of this sort of thing again. We Aryans have more important things to do than retell the story of Jewish animosity. The time is coming when those of us who want to survive as Aryans will have to break away from the crazed herd that is galloping toward the cliff. We have a new governance to erect on the ruins of what Boobus americanus has permitted the Jews to corrupt. And the truth is, Boobus the Blanko has allowed the Jews to run amok. Jews are not supermen. Far from it. They are a clever people who have learned over the millennia to capitalize on the weaknesses of those they prey on. Aryans have fallen down on their racial defense mechanism. That there is such a branch of our race that can be called Boobus the Blanko is proof that the responsibility for our collapse can be traced back to us.

The Russian people were like Boobus the Blanko in the period just before the Revolution. Their liberals admired the Jews because a few had distinguished themselves in music and the arts, medicine and learning. They failed to see that the revolutionary parties and cadre were Jewish to the core. [You should read *Behind Communism*, available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.50 + $1.00 postage; Order No. 02001] By the time they noticed, Lenin and Bronstein and Apfelbaum were ensconced in the Kremlin, and the Cheka was taking away the Aryan intellectuals to the basement of the prison. Our "Soviet" period is about to begin in America. Knowing that Aryan awareness is on the rise, the Jewish cabal behind ZOG have to move ahead toward the Communist-style state procedures that effectively stifle dissent. We have here an ongoing policy of race bastardization. The Russians survived their "Soviet" period while remaining white. Seventy-four years of the Jewish "Soviet" in North America and there won't be a viable white race in the United States or Canada.

Let us remember that the Aryan standard is carried by the Aryan Movement. The rest of America may go crazy. We remain sane. Our resistance is the only one that counts. All the jabber about patriotism is meaningless. Save the best element of the Aryan race. That is the key. We can build a new governance. Without the racial nucleus all else is futility.

Maj. Donald V. Clerkin, Chairman
Euro-American Alliance,
Box 21776, Milwaukee, WI 53221

* * * * *

Editorial from the *Euro-American Quarterly*, Winter, 1994, published by the Euro-American Alliance:

The rise of Slavic nationalism and the appearance of Vladimir Zhirinosvky on the Russian stage have the New World Order globalists in a tizzy. And so they might. Boris Yeltsin is a boozy dictator who has the support of the *Oberjuden* who operate the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund. Yeltsin is their puppet.

SERVING THE SAME MASTERS?
Clinton and Yeltsin in Moscow last month.

He will use the Russian people for his own purposes while attempting to suppress their natural ethnic urges. It behooves the Aryan Movement to support Russian nationalism, while at the same time cautioning against Russian imperialism. The old Russian hegemony in Eastern Europe is dead, or should be. A Pole or a Balt, a Czech, Slovak or Hungarian, has no reason to want the Russians breathing down on them. These peoples are our cousins, as are the Russians; we need them all in this struggle, a struggle against

Jewish finance and cultural strangulation. So we are on Zhirinovsky's side. We hope he is truly different.

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz,

After you published an ad of 'Russian National Unity' in *Liberty Bell* for January 1994 I got a few dozens of letters from your subscribers. Unfortunately, I have no possibility to answer everyone personally. I'd appreciate it very much if you'd give me a chance to answer all through your magazine,

1) R.N.U. has branches all over Russia, from Moscow to Sakhalin. All members of R.N.U. are about 20,000. Maybe it is the biggest N.S. organization in the world. At the present time we have three publications in the Russian language: *Russky Poriadok* (Russian Order), *Nash March* (Our March), and *Narodny Strai* (The Folk's System). Total circulation is more than 100,000 copies.

2) R.N.U. does not have any contacts with Mr. Zhirinovsky and his so-called 'Liberal-Democratic Party' of Russia. It seems too premature to judge about his real intentions.

3) R.N.U. considers its activities as part of the struggle of the entire White Race against the Judaeo-Masonic yoke. Therefore, we are for the solidarity of all European nationalists. We believe that all of us have common goals and a common enemy. From our point of view it was a terrible tragedy that Russians and Germans, twice in this century, fought against each other. Never again! Never again Aryans should fight each other.

For Victory,
Valentin Prussakov, Box 7277

FDR Stn., New York NY 10150-7277

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

I have just completed Dr. Oliver's outstanding treatise, *Populism and Elitism*, which had laid on my book shelf for several months unread. Too bad I Hadn't picked it up sooner and saved myself a lot of time searching blind alleys for information that had been "in situ" all along.

The old adage, "too soon old and too late smart", certainly applies to me. I sometimes wonder where I have been all of my life. Had I been more perceptive I would have known, or at least suspected, years ago that the Jews had managed to gain economic control of the world long before I was born. But as hopeless as the situation now appears, I am persuaded that it is about to be turned around. If I am right, then you can take considerable pride in the fact that you were among the early pioneers who helped make it happen.

It seems ironic that INFORMATION, the very thing that "God's Chosen" have sought to control throughout modern history, could become their undoing. Like everything else in this "Age of Communication", the spread of information, which translates into knowledge, is out of control. In addition to the old patriot standbys of journals, newsletters, the telephone and word of mouth, we now have, thanks to fiber optics and the computer chip, a whole array of electronic conveyances such as the word processor, short wave radio, facsimile and computer networks, interactive television and pirate radio stations available to us.

Through all of these mechanisms, the exchange of

information critical to this transformation will soon be virtually limitless. On top of that, unrestricted worldwide travel and, shortly, no doubt, a computer aided universal language will be added to the mix. Also, because of the need to continue making consumer "toys" to keep the insane monetary system afloat, other communication devices, as yet unforeseen, will doubtless continue making their appearance.

Think about it. Those who assume that they are about to attain absolute control of the world will suddenly find themselves between a rock and a hard place. They dare not stop trying to keep their cattle fat, dumb and happy with an endless stream of games, trinkets and toys for fear that their economic system would collapse. Neither can they permit this to happen because it would disclose their modus operandi prematurely. Also, "dumb", which in the past had been the bane of their control, will soon cease to be. Whereas now the *Goyim* can be made to believe almost anything, later, armed with newfound knowledge, they will cease to accept alien control of their lives and come to view their erstwhile rulers with contempt. In the not too distant future, information, fact, scuttlebutt and rumor will circle the globe like water through a sieve. Only "state secrets" will be sacrosanct; everything else would be fair game.

The process is already under way. Once the level of information reaches a critical mass, it will be explosive. We may no longer need to concern ourselves about the future of our race. Superior intellect, inquisitiveness and our adventurous nature should keep us on the leading edge of this advancing technology. The other people of the world, those who have the

ability to understand it, will also come to resent the evils of the debt money system, the disastrous effects of uncontrolled breeding, the lying about major historical events, etc. and assist our efforts by demanding an end to it.

Finally and perhaps most importantly, people for the first time ever will begin to recognize the unmitigated lies and unrepentant liars for what and who they are. People will know, and be able to recognize by name, those who have been responsible for the tragic events that have ruined so many lives.

The transition is not going to be without its pain and suffering. Those on the brink of succeeding to rule the world also have their toys and they know, perhaps better than anyone else, how to use them. And we may be assured that those so close to success will not relinquish their stranglehold voluntarily. It could become the classic David and Goliath struggle; the irresistible force meeting the immovable object. However it comes down, we are in for some very interesting times ahead!

Abraham Lincoln told us that "You can fool some of the people all of the time, all of the people some of the time, but you can't fool all of the people all of the time." We are entering a period that if even "some of the people are fooled some of the time" they will have no one but themselves to blame. The information age is upon us and we had better start learning how to take advantage of it. If for some reason we don't, our future will be even more catastrophe than the past.

Sincerely yours,
J.W.M., West Virginia

P.S.: George I started this letter not with the intention of expounding on "the brave new world" but to

place another book order. Enclosed, therefore, is a $25 check for the following...

As my understanding continues to grow, I come more and more to appreciate all of the work and sacrifice men like you have made on our behalf. I would have to guess the number of times you must have thought of giving up and going into permanent retirement. I hope you are now glad that you didn't. While what I have written above may seem far fetched at the moment, I feel certain that I am on to something. I just hope that others who have a greater understanding of the problem than I will pick up on the idea and run with it. We must find a way to laugh at those pious sons of bitches who have had it their way all of these years.

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thank you for the September issue of the *Liberty Bell* which arrived here last week for the first time. Maybe the first shipment got lost somewhere in the middle of the Pacific.

Also, thanks for extending my subscription to September 1994.

To the informed Japanese intellectuals, today [8 December 1993] is the day of reflection—the reflection over Japan's stupidity of having been dragged into that war by THEM. Non-Aryans as we are, we certainly admire your meaningful endeavor.

With best wishes for the holiday season,

Mr. T.F., Japan.

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

As I expected, the Jews have removed Dinkins as mayor of NYC and replaced him with their other stooge, Guilliani. During the effort to install him, and Jewess Whitman in New Jersey, none of the usual Democratic vote fraud was allowed. This lead to great outrage among blacks when illegal aliens were not allowed to vote as usual! Some of the vote fraud was unbelievably clumsy, like the machines that arrived at polling places with thousands of votes for Dinkins already on them. Some were quite subtle, like putting polling places in churches. Black leaders know that orthodox Jews hate Christianity so much that they won't enter a church even for secular purposes lest they be defiled by "idol worship." A big outcry arose when Republicans reversed the usual corruption and paid off some black ministers not to deliver their black cattle to the polls to vote democratic. The election was along purely racial lines. I estimate 98% of blacks voted for Dinkins. What is amazing and tragic is that some 24% of whites apparently betrayed their race and voted for black racist Dinkins.

These elections are becoming more and more a meaningless farce. More and more they are decided by vote fraud or intelligence operations. In the 1992 presidential elections I have heard that there was to have been a coup October 30, 1992. Bush's plane was to have been shot down over St. Louis and the blame put on Naval Intelligence, the CIA's rival. The plot misfired when a planning error caused the fall guys, who were to be blamed for the assassination, to be arrested 18 hours *before* their alleged crime. I don't know if this is true or not, but there can be no doubt about the Kennedy assassination conspiracy. Whenever I meet a person who doubts Kennedy was killed

by a conspiracy in the government, I ask him what happened to the car Kennedy was shot in. Usually, people imagine the car is preserved under glass somewhere. It is not. It was destroyed by President Johnson the day after the murder. This destruction of vital evidence alone is enough to establish Johnson's complicity in the assassination. To find out who had Kennedy killed it is only necessary to observe who benefited from his death and who is strongest in maintaining the "Lone Assassin" cover-up.

The big news of the moment [December 19] here is that a racist Negro shot some 20 odd people on the train. Since the white passengers on the train were unarmed, they were slaughtered like cattle by the mad black. This is a foretaste of what is to come when whites are totally disarmed by the Jew flunky government. Strict gun laws are already in existence in New York but they apply to blacks and white unequally. A black caught with an illegal gun faces, at most, probation or a little jail time, which is nothing to them. But a white faces loss of his job and a criminal record that will make it impossible to exist in a normal lifestyle. Hundreds of thousands of blacks here are habitual criminals and have no jobs to lose so they carry guns with impunity, knowing that mere possession means nothing in their case. Indeed, blacks here no longer carry ordinary pistols but mini-machine guns like the Uzi. In the last two months a gang of negroes with machine pistols have been carrying out dozens of robberies of supermarkets and other stores in broad daylight and have shot over a dozen people. The police and media suppressed the story until the total reached over 30 robberies so as "not to alarm people!" The murdering racist savage on the train actually did us

whites a favor by bringing the racial warfare out into the open. About 3,000 whites are attacked by blacks every day, but this is usually concealed by calling it crime rather than racial war. The train massacre is unambiguous racial war. It remains to be seen if whites are capable of learning from the event and countering it before we go the way of Rhodesia and South Africa. — Enclosed a donation toward your work.

Sincerely,
S.R., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

I was watching "Eyes on the Prize" on our local public television station this morning, and I noticed how much opposition there was to court-ordered integration of schools back in the Fifties and early Sixties. Southern Whites were certainly un-Reconstructed in those days. In 1966, I was part of the Marquette Park (Chicago) response to the integrationist marches for 'open housing.' We really gave it to Morton Lucifer Koon and Jesse Jazbo Jackson, bouncing the Olds 98 they were sitting in by the bumpers until the cops beat us off with long batons. When Lincoln Rockwell came to speak in Marquette Park in August, 1966, just a year before he was murdered, I stood there listening to him and wondering where it could all end.

When the White people of the States gave up against Federal court-ordered integration of schools and neighborhoods it was all over for America. Reconstruction was complete, at least among the weak and irresolute Whites. Blacks gained no 'rights' by the integration of White institutions. They were the

pawns of Washington and the Communists, whose mission it was to break down States' Rights and individual sovereignty. If anyone remembers those days, it will be clear who the Communists were, the cadre and leaders of the Red assault on White neighborhoods: THE JEWS! Behind every black 'block buster' was a Jew lawyer or march captain. I personally witnessed Martin Luther King marching arm-in-arm down Wabash Ave in Chicago with Gus Hall(berg), general secretary of the Communist Party USA, in 1967 during an anti-Vietnam War demonstration.

Still, we have boobs in this country who rave about the "progress" made since Brown v. Board of Education, Little Rock and Old Miss, where States' Rights and individual White sovereignty were destroyed by the camarilla in Washington. When I hear Lush Limpnutz (whose TV show now sports a gold-fringed Admiralty flag, the ensigne of the Uniform Commercial Code) rave on about how we are just one happy 'nation' here in the United States, and when I hear the boobish "dittoheads" call in from his amen-corner, I wonder where these older listeners were when the White race and the States of this Union were under attack.

From 1865 until the 1960s, the White race did not forget that the differences between the negro and the White man were so great, the cultures so divergent, that no attempt at integration would be tolerated. The 1960s, however, with that weird Presley and his black music for Whites routine, the Beatles and their air of rebellion, the Jewish anti-Vietnam War movement, and the convenient murders of the Kennedys and the Koon (not to forget Rockwell's murder, which threw the White resistance movement into chaos from which

it has yet to emerge), seemed to change everything. By 1970, no White man would say openly to a media microphone or reporter that he was a segregationist. Most White men by that time had undergone Reconstruction.

There are only we "happy few" now. The Aryan Movement struggles along, trying to define itself to a White population of deadheads. Jerks get on the short wave radio today and bleat out their stupid patriotism for a country that has been taken away from them. We hear endless dissertations on "rights" under the Constitution, when in fact the Constitution is a dead-letter, replaced by the UN Charter and the Uniform Commercial Code. I am proud to be un-Reconstructed, but I have few illusions as to what it will mean. I passed through thirty years of the period in which most Whites lost their guts without a scratch on my determination to stay White, to think White, and defend Whiteness. But like all Aryan Movement men, I am a minority in a country that has lost its very soul. Can the soul of the White race in North America be redeemed? For most of the boobs it is a lost cause and a futile effort. Their descendants will be negritos and fritos, who worship the Jewish overlords and do penance for the Six Million.

Somewhere there must be a place for the Aryans, the un-Reconstructed White men and women. Will Europe welcome us, given that Europe itself will get free of the Jews and their Third World dross? Can we surmount all obstacles and create an Aryan Republic on North American soil? Or will the White trash join with ZOG to put us down before we have a chance to show them that life can once again be productive in that it is WHITE? I have no answer to these and other

vital questions concerning our Aryan future. But I guarantee one thing: like that Roman soldier in Pompeii who died at his post under the eruption of Vesuvius because his command had forgotten to relieve him, I and others in this Aryan movement will be here to the end, bitter or not.

Major Donald V. Clerkin,
Chairman, Euro-American Alliance
Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221

✠ ✠ ✠

Has Communism Really Been a Failure?

For some time past it is being put out that Communism has been a failure, particularly an economic failure, especially in reference to what was the Communist Russian Empire. Superficially it would appear that way, certainly from the point of view of the peoples who have been impoverished by a Communist take-over of their countries. But has it been a failure from the point of view of those who were behind the scheme of imposing Communism upon the people of Russia and many other countries in the first place?

Let's take a look at the facts, the truth, of the history of Communism.

The scheme of Communism was conceived and initiated around 1810-1820 by the real powers who direct the conspiracy of international Jewry. The tactic was to deceive the people of the targeted countries to overthrow their legitimate native governments by promising them an economic utopia, "from each according to his ability, to each according to his need;" in other words, something for nothing for the lazy and irresponsible elements of the population. In countries where there were any number of Jews, the Jews

operated the manipulations toward destruction of the peoples' governments quite openly, in such a country as China where there were few Jews, Communism was imposed from without.

Once Communism is established in a country, total terrorism is inflicted upon the people. The people are disarmed so that they are defenseless against the terror. The people are deliberately impoverished so that they have no means to take any action in their defense or interests. So, has the enslavement and impoverishment of the people been a failure? From the point of view of the conspiracy that conceived and directed it, it has not been a failure, but rather, in terms of their own objectives, a total success.

Disarmed, impoverished people are made prostrate and defenseless and hopeless. In this country today, the same conspiracy to disarm the people as fast as they, with their treasonous, bought political puppets, can put it over. They have been grinding the people down economically for years, with monstrous taxation, fantastic wasteful government spending, contrived phoney "cold wars," and destruction of American industry and resultant unemployment. All this has brought about a situation where, with families that are not unemployed both parents having to work, often with one or both having to work more than one job, just to keep going, and to support those who can't find work, or don't want to work. Then they have no time or energy left to do anything to cope with what is being done to them, or with those who are doing it to them.

Already the government in Washington has brought about the loss of over a million jobs in manufacturing and industry. This NAFTA scheme will

drive all movable industry out of the U.S. and eliminate four to six million more jobs, deliberately reducing the working class to a subsistence level, disarmed, economically prostrate, and politically helpless and hopeless. Around the middle of 1993 the then president of Mexico, Salinas de Gotari, made a public speech in which he stated openly that the purpose of NAFTA is to reduce the standard of living of the people of the United States and Canada to that of the people of Mexico—and we know what that is. The final step will be to find some pretext to bring in the permanent foreign occupation troops of their United Nations—One World government, and the age old dream of international Jewry will be accomplished.

HAS COMMUNISM BEEN A FAILURE? NO INDEED! FROM THE POINT OF VIEW OF THOSE WHO INSTIGATED AND IMPOSED IT, COMMUNISM WITH ITS PROGRAMMED IMPOVERISHMENT, HAS BEEN A TOTAL SUCCESS!

Sinking American, New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

I much enjoyed the articles in the December 93 *Liberty Bell* . Like many of the authors I have also struggled with the insane pretense of negro racial equality which is held with religious fervor by Liberals. Iran's theocracy is nothing compared to the theocracy Americans are forced to live under. I have often wondered what the reasons are for these beliefs. After careful consideration, I have come to the following conclusion.

As Oswald Spengler pointed out, a nation is created by the nobles and priests who rule over the

peasantry. After towns develop, the Bourgeoisie uses their money power to try and seize power from the established classes. Physically, their weapon is the mass of city dwellers. Intellectually, their weapons are twofold: first is the theory of Evolution. This undercuts both the divine right of kings and the priestly class by denying the operation of God in animal and human creation. Second is racial equality. By claiming all men are equal, the superior status of nobles and kings is undermined. These ideas go back before the French Revolution of 1789. They are maintained by the Jews (who are the essence of the money power) for political reasons. This is why these ideas will be sustained no matter how absurd they are or how often they are disproved.

Spengler also pointed out the next step in the process from historical experience. The money men, ruling through the city masses are then pushed aside by the mob. In order to control these, the military power is called in. This then overthrows the money power with the power of armed force. The military is feared by the money power as their mortal enemy. In Roman times the Roman military destroyed the Jewish power despite all their money, subversion and foreign allies. It was to prevent such a thing that the huge Federal Armies were immediately disbanded after the Civil War, WW I and II and allowed to be wasted in Korea and Vietnam. Despite the avoidance of WW III so far, the program of racial equality, now extended to absurdity with sexual and homosexual equality, plus the depredations of usury and Jew looting are rapidly undermining the civilization built by our ancestors. The Jews have power without responsibility and are looting our civilization. Inevitably

their actions will cause a breakdown of civilization. Whether whites have the will and ability to restore it and overthrow their oppressors remains to be seen.

As for the crazy religion of Liberalism with its evolution and racial equality theology, this weird nonsense will be superseded and made obsolete as the military, and not the voting masses, becomes the center of power.

Sincerely, S.R., New York State

PS: The above actually happened in the aftermath of WW I and the shrieking hysteria of the Jews about it shows how much they fear it happening again. This, not conservative nostalgia, is the wave of the future.

I enclose $45 for a subscription for one of the deserving letter writers in your January issue. The economic depression is intensifying here.

Now that the dirty deals with Mexico and Vietnam have been signed, it is time for another "Jew Harvest" ("Wars are the Jews' Harvest") This will be the third try at a general oil war. #1 was the 1987 war with Iran, #2 was the 1991 Gulf War. Both of these misfired and did not produce the desired oil cutoff. Nothing will be allowed to stand in the way of #3 coming up now.

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

May I tell you a little story, a true story? Recently I came down with a very severe cold, against which the vitamin C did not defend me! So, there I was, in bed, at 2 AM... no sleep, only distress. Picked up *Liberty Bell*, and read every line of Revilo P. Oliver, Charles E. Weber and Allan Callahan. Elevating! By 6 AM, I was confidently at work again on my *Structures in Knowledge*, some 1200 pages of manuscript in the area of informal philosophy!!

Inspirational literature should not be discounted, by any rationale... Your diligent work is VITAL!

Subscription hereby renewed... Many thanks to our still thinking and bright Americans!!

R.S.H., Colorado

✠ ✠ ✠

Les trois trivial strewers des trivia
ABC's 'Petuh'; CBS's 'Don-Con'; NBC's 'Tomias'.

Cher Trives,

I wonder if anyone will ever write a truthful biography of the likes of you triv-ites. It would be interesting to learn just how and when you, as individuals, moved away from the paths of decency, honor, and courage to the vile broadway of greed, dishonesty, cowardice and thoughtless cruelty. Surely, you weren't born as you have become.

It is a shame that you mountebanks are now surrounded by sycophants who shield you from honest letters of criticism such as this one. I suppose my letter will be read by one of the barriers between you and the people you pretend to serve. Hopefully, the opener of this letter is a young woman; an Aryan who has not yet lost all pride in herself as an Aryan woman; who, despite the constant siren song of decadence that surrounds her at the TV studios, has managed to maintain some standards of decency. To that woman I say: "Hail!" I also say, "slip this letter to your head 'triv-ite'. It will do his ego good."

Triv-ites! I said you were also cruel. A new one for you, eh? But, true. All three of you showed no sym-

pathy for the horribly abused people at Waco. The terrible agony and discomfort they were subjected to before finally being torched. I am hard-hearted when it comes to genuine sadists. I have no sympathy for the child-abuser. I have no sympathy for anyone who abuses the innocent of all ages. Yet, I have enormous feeling and empathy for those hatefully abused. I am a veteran of two wars (including that ghastly WW II when we wrongfully and without pity slaughtered our noble kinsmen and their women and children while under the spell of Jewish-led propagandists), but I can no longer watch war movies. I feel just as strongly for the honorable soldiers of the enemy as I do for our own. Sadists of any army I despise. I also despise cruel people like you triv-ites. Shallow men who cruelly cheered as our Air Force committed horrible atrocities against the helpless soldiers of Iraq during the Persian Gulf target shoot.

I was aghast that our airmen would carry out such attacks as they did night and day with no relief at any time for the ground forces of Saddam Hussein. Those Iraqi forces had no means of fighting back. That is tantamount to you guys jumping on a group of five-year olds. They should have refused such missions. Although Ramsey Clark is no hero of mine, he is right in calling that campaign one of **war crimes.** Where were you triv-ites? I'll tell you were you triv-ites were. You were shamefully kowtowing to your masters, the Jews. They, a people of unplumbed depths of cruelty (check out how they 'kosher' kill animals, for example), were overjoyed at the atrocities committed against the Iraqis.

Your penchant for cruelty is even more exemplified in the way you totally ignore the terrible, terrible suffering endured by the German people during the 'unnecessary WW II' and the years immediately afterward. Yet, all three of you have Teutonic blood. Three of my great-grandmothers were German. If I knew in 1943 what I know now, I would have refused to serve in the armed forces of the USA against our cousins, the Germans. If I had known in 1950 that elements of the 45th Inf Div had shot down teen-age German Guards (500 of them at one of the concentration camps) in cold blood after they had thrown down their arms and were standing there with their hands up, I would have refused to serve in that unit in the Korean War.

The Truth is: the German soldier and the German Army of WW II were a more gallant force than was ours, or the British. The Russians were generally a mass of illiterate sadists.

If you trois triv-ites had any inkling of the meaning of honor; the meaning of bravery; the meaning of justice; the meaning of remorse over a wrong done to another, then you would be doing special programs on the rich humanity of the German people rather than offering obsequious garbage about an ugly mausoleum in Washington dedicated to a Jewish myth: the Holocaust lie. A lie dreamed up for revenge and profit by elements of our employer tribe. Nobody hates like the Semite; nobody is so filled with greed as is he; no one is so unforgiving when his wealth is threatened. Hitler loosened the stranglehold the Jews held on the financial world of Germany. For this the Jews declared war on Germany in 1933. How desperately we need someone to free America of the stranglehold the Jews have on the financial markets here. They create money out of thin air and loan it to the govern-

ment for interest—compound interest that we taxpayers have to pay.

And the other strangleholds? How numerous they are! The government; the media; the music recording studios (Cop Killers, anyone?); the movies; the teachers unions; the NAACP, and on and on.

Yet, you cruelties speak not against these ills. Your love for lucre has stilled all whispers from the consciences you once had. You are far from admirable: as far as the poles.

Ancient Soldat, Texas

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

Sincere Aryan Greetings! I just received the January 1994 issue of *Liberty Bell* and a note that someone was kind enough to donate a subscription to me. I can't find the words to describe the gratitude I have for both you and the donor who is making this possible. As the donor is anonymous, please relate my sentiments to whomever it is. I am looking forward reading each and every one. Thanks again and keep the *Liberty Bell* ringing.

With honor and loyalty to the cause!

T.C.T., Texas

✠ ✠ ✠

Mr. Dietz:

With Bill Clinton's visit to Prague, a return visit from that he made while a student at Oxford (as a Rhodes Scholar), the article entitled "At the Jewish Cemetery In Prague" by Dr. Charles E. Weber assumes significance. On the occasion of his recent visit. Mr. Clinton revisited the famous cemetery as well as

the historic bridge. Henry Ford, Sr., undoubtedly, is smiling down on us from Heaven!

Keep up the good work.

W. H., M.D., Maryland

✠ ✠ ✠

Hi, George,

In regards to the "Bob-it" case: How symbolic it was! How poetic! What justice for a white male that got what he deserved for marrying a mud!

Witness the mud's emasculation of the white male by actually doing the physical act! And witness now how that poor excuse for a white male just took it, and took it all in stride, even joking about it. The Jews have apparently done a thorough job on the white man.

Are there no fellow **Vikings** left to be found anywhere?

On January 7, 1994 I read a front page article in the paper titled "Leading U.S. Figure Skater clubbed by man after practice" which described an attack by an unknown assailant on Nancy Kerrigan with a metal bat.

When are the American people going to say "Enough is enough!" How many citizens have to be maimed or killed with metal bats before we do something about it?! We must demand metal bat control laws! Congress could pass a law mandating a five-day waiting period in the purchase of metal bats (we could call it the Kerrigan bill).

We have to get metal bats off the streets. It is too easy for criminals to buy metal bats, and we all must work toward the final goal of making it illegal for

anyone to own a metal bat!

Your white racial comrade,
R.W., Idaho

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Sirs,

...I greatly enjoy Dr. Oliver's articles. They are certainly not for the faint of heart but they are always intellectually stimulating. He is one of the most brilliant men in the patriotic movement and I wish he were 30 or 40 years younger.

For Life and Liberty
D.M., Ohio

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE
AN ACCOUNT OF
CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of ***The Late Great Book: The Bible*** (Order No. 12006) send $4.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr: George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

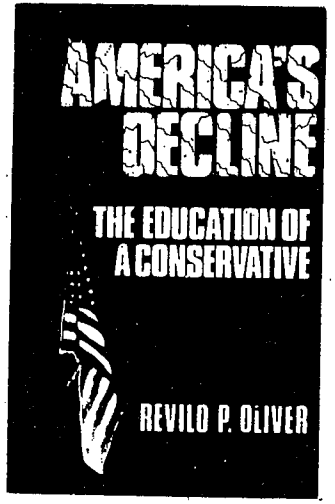

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

"America and the Holocaust Deceit and Indifference"

A Reply by

Dr. Charles E. Weber

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Allan Callahan:
Some Reasons for Optimism
page 6

Robert Frenz:
Go Six Yourself
page 11

J.B. Campbell:
Louis & Sheila
page 16.

Katrina Vanderpool:
Verbal Ammunition for White Nationalists
page 32

Letters to the Editor
page 43

Samuel Untermeyer's "Sacred War" Speech
page 50

VOL. 21 - NO. 9 MAY 1994

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

"America and the Holocaust Deceit and Indifference"

A Reply
by
Dr. Charles E. Weber

On the evening of 6 April 1994 the taxpayers of Oklahoma paid in part for the broadcasting of a shrewd, well calculated distortion of history that had as its obvious objective the instilling of a feeling of guilt in Americans pertaining to the tribulations, real or otherwise, of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War. *America and the Holocaust* was part of a series, *The American Experience*, and was broadcast by the transmitters of the Oklahoma Educational Television Authority. The broadcasting of this well calculated distortion of history makes a mockery of the word "educational."

To someone who has watched for decades—in fact since my involvement in "Denazification" during 1945-1948—the development and exploitation of the "Holocaust" material for a number of Zionist objectives, this film (apparently produced during the past year) seems representative of a new emphasis in the "Holocaust" material, namely an attempt to insure the continuance of the huge contributions which American taxpayers are compelled by a corrupt congress to make to the ruthless Jewish state in Palestine at a time when thoughtful, well informed and moral people are horrified by the actions of the Jews against the Palestinians, whom they have expelled from their homeland and dispossessed, especially since the founding of the Jewish state in 1948, at which time President Truman gave immediate recognition to it.

America and the Holocaust, is apparently based for the most part on the book by David S. Wyman, *The Abandonment of the Jews / America and the Holocaust 1941-1945* (New York: Pantheon, 1985, with an introduction by Elie Wiesel). Wyman, who is not Jewish, typifies the subservience to Zionist objectives so disgustingly common also in many members of Congress. Wyman was shown commenting several times during the film. Wyman insists on repeating the rather obvious lie that six million Jews died

as a result of an extermination policy on the part of the German government during 1941 to 1945. *America and the Holocaust* lasted approximately 1 1/2 hours and was followed by an hour of publicity for the newly dedicated Holocaust Memorial Museum in Washington, "For the Living."

The basic thesis of *America and the Holocaust* is that Americans were hostile to Jews ("anti-Semitic") during the 1930s or even during the war and that this hostility manifested itself in delaying actions of the State Department and Roosevelt himself while it was known that millions, eventually six million, Jews were being slaughtered in Europe. The thesis of the film is set fourth by detailed presentations of conditions present in the United States during the 1930s and even during the war. A poll taken in 1942 listed Jews in third place as a menace to the well-being of the United States and only after the Germans and the Japanese. The immigration law of 1924 restricted to a considerable extent the entry of Jews from eastern Europe and the provisions of this law were used as an excuse for restricting the number of Jews admitted to the United States. In 1939 a bill to make an exception to the law by admitting 20,000 Jewish children on a special basis died in Congress. One opponent of the bill argued that 20,000 charming children would grow into 20,000 ugly adults. The massive

unemployment then extant in the United States was used as an argument against admitting Jews beyond the quota limits. Much is made of the voyage of the "St. Louis" from Hamburg carrying a load of Jewish would-be immigrants whose admittance to the United States was refused. The State Department is reproached with special vehemence for what is claimed to have been delaying tactics based on hostility toward Jews. In particular, Brechinridge Long, the Assistant Secretary of State, is sharply reproached for a secret memorandum which he sent to American consulates in 1940 that directed delaying tactics in issuing entry visas to Jews.

Even President Roosevelt is reproached for delaying tactics on the admission of Jewish refugees. Such a reproach seems strange indeed in view of the great power delegated to Jews by Roosevelt's appointments of Jews to powerful positions, such as Henry Morgenthau, Secretary of the Treasury under Roosevelt. It was under Morgenthau's supervision, of course, that the genocidal plan for postwar Germany was established in 1944, a plan which no doubt intensified the German will to resist American forces invading Germany in 1944, thereby increasing the number of deaths of American soldiers. In the election of 1940 Roosevelt got 90% of the Jewish vote. On January 1944 Morgenthau met with Roosevelt and several days later Roosevelt reversed his position by setting up the War Refugee Board.

The American armed forces are also reproached for not having bombed the rail lines leading to Auschwitz, although it is claimed that this would have been militarily feasible since motor fuel production facilities in the Auschwitz region were in fact bombed.

The Polish government in exile tried to influence Roosevelt by claiming that a mass slaughter of Jews was going on in 1943, as reported to Roosevelt by the (non-Jewish) emisary, Jan Karski. Of course, the Poles were well aware how powerful Jews were in Roosevelt's government. Obviously, they had their own motivations for such claims, even though Poles are hardly noted for their love of Jews.

In view of all the delaying tactics on the part of the State

Department and even Roosevelt himself, perhaps the best friend Jews ever had in the White House before Clinton, one must ask the important question as to whether or not military intelligence convinced Roosevelt and his administration that claims of ongoing extermination of Jews were false. After all, during the year 1944 many aerial photographs of the Auschwitz area were taken which must have disproved even then the claims of a massive genocidal action, just to mention one source of information on Auschwitz. We also seem to find a parallel in the attitudes of the Vatican, which also must have had extensive information on the situation through its priests in Germany, Poland and other lands.

The distorting and false nature of *America and the Holocaust* is manifested not only in what it presents but also in what it does not mention. There is no mention of the Evian Conference of 1938 and the hypocrisy which was demonstrated on the part of nations that were reproaching Germany for its policy of limiting the cultural and economic power of Jews. The Evian Conference was an almost total failure inasmuch as the representatives at the conference were those of the very nations which were quite hesitant to admit any significant numbers of Jewish refugees. On Saturday, 1 April 1933, the National Socialists imposed a one-day boycott of Jewish businesses in Germany. What *America and the Holocaust* does not mention is the fact that this was a very mild reaction to the protracted and harmful boycott of German goods imposed by Jewish organiations. In 1935 the German government finally got around to passing a law prohibiting the marriages of Germans to Jews. What is not mentioned is the fact that similar laws prohibiting marriages between persons of different races (Negroes and Caucasians) had long existed in many states of the United States, including Oklahoma. As in the case of a number of policies and objectives of National Socialist Germany, they were not out of line with regard to thinking of the times. In fact, some of them were developed under strong American influence, such as the four-volume series subsidized by Henry Ford during 1920-1922, *The International Jew* [*The International Jew — The World's Foremost Problem*, approx. 1,000 pages, pb., available from Liberty Bell Publications, $40.00 + $6.00 postage].

In spite of the cynical distortions and lies encountered in

America and the Holocaust, there are some consolations in it. It is a further reminder of the immense political power of the Jews, even in Oklahoma, an area far removed from the great centers of Jewish population in New York and Los Angeles. Whatever suffering the Jews of Europe had to endure during the Second World War, that suffering was only a small fraction of the total suffering which other nations had to endure as a result of the war, a war for which Jews must bear a heavy part of the blame in view of their rôle in Communist governments in Russia and eastern Europe and in view of their corrupting influences on opportunistic politicians such as Churchill and Roosevelt. I witnessed much of this suffering in my younger years.

I would bet a nickel to a hole in a doughnut that the Okla-

By 1920, the Government of the Soviet Russia was made up as follows:

Council of Commissaries of the people	22 of which 17 were Jews
Commissariat of War	43 of which 33 were Jews
Foreign Affairs	16 of which 13 were Jews
Finance	30 of which 24 were Jews
Justice	21 of which 20 were Jews
Public Instruction	53 of which 42 were Jews
Social Assistance	6 of which 6 were Jews
Commissariat of Work	8 of which 7 were Jews
Commissaries of the Provinces	23 of which 21 were Jews
Journalists	41of which 41 were Jews.

From *Bolshevism is Jewish*, by A.S. Leese

homa "Educational" Television Authority will never broadcast a lavish film on the unnecessary and genocidal bombing of cities like Dresden or that the series *The American Experience* will never include a lavish film on the genocidal starvation of Ukrainians in the 1930s. Is only Jewish suffering of importance to managers of the OETA?

Another partly redeeming feature of *America and the Holocaust* lies in the fact that it demonstrates, as I have long contended, that National Socqialism was not an isolated phenomenon whose features were all confined to Germany. A number of its features were part of world-wide thinking on various problems, including current thought in the United States at that time. ❑

SOME REASONS FOR OPTIMISM

by

Allan Callahan

There are more than a few reasons to be pessimistic about the chances for Aryan survival, but there are some reasons for optimism, too.

For starters, consider the notion that the equality myth is too ingrained in white consciousness, now, to ever be removed. But the belief that man was created, suddenly, about 6,000 years ago, was very prevalent in the West, too, in the year 1859, when *Darwin's Origin of Species* was published. Clergymen were against him almost to a man, and the general population was largely hostile, too. Darwin himself was a quiet, scholarly type, with no stomach for slugging it out with his howling detractors in public. Fortunately for himhim though, a few of his fellow scholars *did* have the stomach for a fight, and started strongly defending his new theory. The most vocal and effective among them was the noted Thomas Henry Huxley, who, in faorly short order, started turning things around. Without him, things would have been quite different, and there is no telling how long it would have taken for Darwin to be vindicated.

Huxley is a good example of what one able individual can do. Our side has no nationally known racial leader of his ability right now, but one may become known one of these days, sooner than expected, and become a household word.

The most dyed-in-the-wool thinking can sometimes be turned around 180 degrees in a surprisingly short time. Robespierre was at first, as a young lawyer, opposed to killing even a chicken. Later, he became the most bloodthirsty of all the leaders of the French Revolution. When the Ayatollah Khomeini was living as an exile in Paris, some of his close friends and supporters said he was against killing a fly. After returning to Iran and gaining power, though, he ordered or condoned executions right and left. And shortly after the fall of the U.S.S.R., we saw Reds in high places, who had formerly be

some of Communism's biggest supporters, become its biggest detractors.

Various reasons have been given for the fall of the U.S.S.R., but the real reason may have been that it fell after the elite of Russia no longer believed in it.

How many of the American elite, the "movers and shakers" of this country, really believe in this race-mixing experiment going on here? I mean *really believe in it*? Sure, they still earnestly defend it, still put up a brave front, because this is what is expected of them, and they do not yet want to lose face by admitting that the expermiment is not panning out. But I suspect that many of them are simply "whistling past a graveyard." They would like to change things, but don't know how to go about it, or fear the reprecussions, or are too wimpy to take the needed actions.

In Oct. of '93, Charles Murray, a fellow of the American Enterprise Institute, wrote an article that suggested a rather startling way of dealing with the ever increasing illegitimate birthrate in the U.S. While first deploring the fact that the rate is very high among blacks, he says a big threat now is appearing in a rising *white* illegitimate birthrate also (although it is still far lower than the black rate).

And what is his proposal? It is "ending all government support for single mothers." How will the single mother then get by? The same way, he says, that she did in the old days: "with help from her family, boyfriend, neighbors, church or philanthropies—anywhere other than the government."

Did Murray barely escape being hanged? No. The intelligentsia is abuzz over his article, and he seems to have gotten surprising support, and made a lot of people think.

Then we have the bill that Senator Harry Reid (D-NV) introduced last August, which is the most far-reaching legislation on immigration reform that we have seen in more than 25 years. It is called the Immigration Stabilization Act of 1993, S. 1351, and it deals with all aspects of immigration, including our refugee and asylum policies.

The legislation would put a cap of 300,000 a year on all types of immigration (still way too high, but far better than

the more than 900,000 level we have now), and would put an end to all extended family-chain migration. Requirements that those who sponsor new immigrants should also be financially responsible for them, if need be, will be strengthened. (This is on the books now, but has rarely been enforced).

Right now all any pregnant illegal alien has to do is step across the border to have her child and it automatically becomes a U.S. citizen. This appalling nonsense would be stopped. It would also make those who make fraudulent claims for political asylum think twice. If caught, they could be quickly deported. Today, there is an incentive to file a false claim.

Illegals would find it harder to get work and could collect nopublic benefits except emergency medical care.

Criminal aliens could no longer stay in the U.S. after being released from prison. "Coyotes" and others who smuggle in illegals for profit would be severely dealt with. The Border Patrol would be beefed up to 9,900 agents from the current level of around 4,000.

Many other aspects of immigration would also be addressed. When Senator Reid introduced his bill, he pointed out that the totals of both legal and illegal immigrants each year were equal to the population of his home state 'vithout any clear idea of what it is we hope to achieve."

More and more people are getting worried about the immigration mess. *Even Ted Kennedy is said to be concerned*!

The race-mixers who run the U.S. today throw a bunch of diverse people together and then seem astounded when they don't get along. Would you throw cats and dogs together and expect them to get along?

But equalitarians *insist* that we get along, and believe that, with enough propaganda thrown at us, they can accomplish their aims. They think that the "American dream" will help unite us. And what is the "American dream?" Weak "happiness ideals," along with the desire to "make money." Not much to build a cohesive nation on, but some put great stock in it.

We can wonder if the *real significance* of the Bosnian war, which began in 1992, is understood by our government leaders. Here were Yugoslavians, all people of the same race, who had lived together for hundreds of years, and yet they couldn't hold together as a nation. The "ethnic cleansing" which took place there may well be repeated here, one day, maybe along with the breakup of America. If the Feds can truly comprehend this, it must be very unsettling for them.

To sum up, anyone who thinks about the problem of Aryan survival, and reflects on *nothing but* the things that are working against it, may develop a defeatist attitude, despair, and give up. This is un-called for. All of our kindred need to look around and see what we have to be optimistic about, and get some *balance* into their thinking. The end is not yet; not by a long shot! Sometimes history springs some great surprises! And they say the night always looks blackest just before the dawn. ❑

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of ***The Late Great Book: The Bible*** (Order No. 12006) send $4.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY WV 25270 USA

GO SIX YOURSELF

by Robert Frenz

I am no researcher when it comes to theories since I prefer my own to those of others. I rarely read fiction since I can dream up tales far more wild than those of space-warp Spielberg. Therefore, it is down conjecture lane I must meander when I pursue a thought planted by Dr. Revilo P. Oliver in a recent issue of *Liberty Bell*. Why six (million)? Dr. Oliver asks when he discusses the number of imaginary dead the jews moan about. *Instauration*, an arid vocabulary exercising periodical, often comments "there's that number again", referring to the cardinal number 6, or the mathematician's positive integer 6.

There is absolutely no doubt that bizarre brains have attached 6 to many religious beliefs or cooked up religious beliefs from the number 6. From the book of *Genesis* on, the Bible is loaded with 6's covering everything from days, years, the number of sons, the count of oxen, numbers of pots, years a field may be used, etc. The book of *II Samuel 21:20* states "And there was yet a great battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, ..." (Imagine that—no middle finger! He wouldn't have been able to give the Clinton salute.) The jews are purified in a six pot ritual; *St. John 2:6*. It goes on and on, from 6 being used in hundreds, thousands, tens of thousands to six hundred thousand in *Exodus 12:37* and *Numbers 1:27*. Interesting enough, I could find no reference to six million. What a shame! For such a massive work, as the Bible is, there is no reason that 6 should pop up more frequently than any of the other 9 digits, and it doesn't. Any novel, technical manual or piece of historical writing will usually show a rather random distribution of the single-digit counting numbers if the numbers are representative of the real world. A 6 will randomly appear in 1 selection out of 10 (10%) when the set is limited to unique single digits. If the set contains the counting numbers 1 to 99, the probability of picking a number

which has a 6 in it, rises to 19 percent; from 1 to 999, about 27 percent. There are 2,811,354 numbers less than 6,000,000 which contain at least one 6. It is curious that this number 2,811,354 has 6 prime factors (prime numbers which divide it), that is, 2, 3, 7, 13, 19 and 271. A prime number is a number which has no divisors (factors) except itself and 1. (2, 3, 5, 7, 11 and 13 are examples of prime numbers).

A quick glance at the Bible reveals that the 6 played a lesser role than several of the other numbers. While six appears 195 times, the three shows up 814 times, the four 542, the five 302, the seven 427, the eight 79, the nine 49 and ten 351 times. The significance of a 3 becomes apparent from triads such as "the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost" and "man, woman and child". Trichotomy is part of our reasoning system: greater than, less than and equal to; negative numbers, positive numbers and zero; three primary colors; 3 points determine a plane; red, green and amber (caution) lights; the minimum number of sides a polygon may have is 3; etc.

Triangles have fascinated men for centuries, particularly triangles containing a right angle (90 degrees). The most primitive of right triangles, with whole number sides, is 3, 4, 5. Now the square of 3 added to the square of 4 equals the square of 5. The square of five is the number of inches in the Egyptian's Sacred Cubit. Also, 3 + 4 + 5 = 12, the Zodiac number. From "eat, drink and be merry" to jokes with sets of three lines, there has always been an immense human involvement with the number 3. (Three strikes and you're out!) If a copy of an equiangular triangle is rotated 60 degrees and positioned on the original, we have the six-pointed star which obscenely decorates much of the world. God capitalized the 6 when he made man on the sixth day, *Genesis 1:24-31*. On the 5th day, all other life was created, including presumably, we *goyim*. It all started when God made the jew a 6 day wonder but why did God pick 6? If 6 is a magical number for God's Children then we should also remember that God created insects with 6 legs, a bee commune contains little 6-sided cells and there are 6 petals on the

flower of a stinkweed.

Six is what the math buffs call a perfect number. When we add up its divisors (1, 2 and 3), the total is 6. This is also true of 28 (1, 2, 4, 7, 14) and 496 (1, 2, 4, 8, 16, 31, 62, 124, 248). There is an infinite count of perfect numbers, but this is only mathematical poo-plah. SIX is only a scribble and a noise which is passed between beings who have a need to count. We have to get this basic in order to avoid all of that magic number nonsense which paralyzes many brains. That ludicrous 6,000,000 gassing number has 7 digits (days in a week) where a 0 represents the number of days the gas was shut off. A 6 with six zeros. On the seventh day (digit 6) the gas was turned on. Chemical element number 6 is carbon, which results from burning something in an oven. One could romp with this all day but numbers are still scribbles and noises of which we attach some meaning, practical, magic or spook-like.

In the days before Joe Six-Pack (Wow! there's that number again!) could swill himself into oblivion, it was apparent to the counters that several critters had two legs, some four, others six and some with none and many with dozens. It was hard to make a case for any number when it came to leg counting. The number 5 appeared as a count of fingers and toes although some critters had one toe, others three and so forth. This also was not very inspiring but lead to the use of a ten-count system since this was as far as a normal person could go with his fingers. In this regard, most people haven't kept pace with the times. They still can't count beyond their fingers. Five occurs as an interesting number during later history. There are only 5 regular polyhedrons. A polyhedron is a 3-dimensional solid where all of its faces are regular, and congruent, polygons. A regular polygon has sides of equal measure with equal measure included angles. A square is a four-sided regular polygon. Six (wa-hoo!) squares will form the sides of a hexahedron (a cube). The other four regular polyhedrons are the tetrahe-

dron (4 faces), the octahedron (8 faces), the dodecahedron (12 faces) and the icosahedron (20 faces). The entire set of regular polyhedrons can be counted on the five fingers of one hand! Aren't you thrilled? Not much meat here.

The introduction of certain "heavenly" numbers followed the observation of the heavens. As the sun buzzed through one year (yere, gear, jahr, Janus the god of the speeding sun), the counters agreed that the moon slithered from dark to full to dark again about 12 times during this period. (Or was it from full to dark to full?) Since fractions weren't born yet, 12 was close enough. That's the basis for the Zodiac where each month (moon-th) had its own name, sign, god or other whatnot. We have been stuck with this number ever since. The Babylonians had a number system based upon 5 times 12 or 60. The Egyptians copied much from the Babylonians and the Bible scribblers copied practically everyone and ended up with 12 disciples and attached a twelve to everything and anything including the number of Jacob's sons to bowls, tribes, fountains, bulls, pillars, reeds, oxen, platters, wives, brothers cakes, wells and so on and so forth. Twelve appears 286 times in the Bible. In fact, the entire Bible has a Babylonian favor in regard to the number 12 which is the number of legs six jews have, or three pigs. The solar year, when divided into twelve pieces, one for each month, and each piece divided into the approximate number of days in a month, yields the basis for 360 degrees in a circle and in some calendars, 360 days to a year. Our clock system has its roots there also with 60 minutes to an hour, a dozen hours in a day (and in a night), 60 seconds (minutes of the second order) in a minute and so on. (The metric worshippers have a hard time with this.)

It was, and still is, common to divide things up. A year is divided into 4 seasons, this is, half of a half. A month is divided into 4 weeks making a week equivalent to 7 days. The number 7, in this context, appears in everything that is known about the Babylonians and Egyptians. The book of Genesis is literally infected with the number 7 and the

product of 6 and 7 (42) appears often throughout. When it comes to numbers, the Bible cannot claim any originality and the redundancy of combinations of 12 leads me again to wonder how much, if any, of it really represents other than fancy. We can all remember the puzzling ditty about the man who was met on the way to St. Ives. He had seven wives and so on to seven cats with seven kits. This sing-song use of numbers follows the patterns of the Bible and therefore, if the Bible contains any truth, we should realize that the numbers are only place fillers—figurative things. In this context, the 6,000,000 number is only numerical license to empress and express a point and has nothing to do with reality. This is why I will not waste my time arguing about such notions which vary from day to day and from brain to brain.

The Egyptians had a thing about dividing 12 by 7 (and also division by 3). They had no problem with half of six, thus reducing the problem to dividing 6 by 7. They expressed six-sevenths as 1/2 + 1/4 + 1/14 + 1/28. Note the presence of the divisors of 28, a perfect number. It is known that in order to divide by 3, only a knowledge of division by 2 is necessary.

While we are still sniffing about the Pyramids, it is worth mentioning that the Egyptians were decent in mathematics and used the (rational) number 256/81 as the ratio of the circumference of a circle to its diameter. Their method of notation didn't allow such a fraction to be written but their calculations had this result. Many bone-headed experts (Ph.D.'s) have babbled about how Pi (remember your geometry?) showed up in the measurements of things Egyptian, particularly the pyramids. The Egyptians whittled out a wheel of 1 cubit in diameter and used to roll it along the ground as a way of measuring lengths. Certainly Pi would show up in any measurement. It was built in! No super genius here. The people who peddle this malarkey always seem to be believed. Many cultures used 3 as an approximation for Pi. There's that 3 again!

There is little to be gained by exhausting the basis for the fascination with the numbers 6 and 7. In fact, a case may also be

made for every number from 2 on up. The Bible makes many references to 11, 13, 17 and on but our query was directed towards the number 6. As the numbers were explored, I could find no logical basis for stating that any particular number has some sort of significance, much less some magical aura. This is as it should be, for numbers are only abstract products of the mind and have little to do with reality although they serve as a powerful mental tool for ordering and manipulating reality. From the 3 men on a match bit to the 9 lives of a cat; from the 6-pointed star to the unlucky 13, it is all superstition. Only God knows why Satanists howl over the number 5 and the jews love their 6's or why some people avoid black cats carrying a ladder with 13 steps.

When one rolls a pair of dice, a showing pair of 6's is called "box-cars". There are 6 million, 6-starred survivors of a 6-year war out there who can vividly remember riding in box-cars during their imaginary game of craps.

Now I am leaving from the same door from which I entered. I have discovered little in regard to that magic 6, so I am offering my own explanation. If one searches the infinite set of natural numbers (the counting numbers) and tries to discover a subset with the property that the sum of its elements is equal to their product, he will find that there are EXACTLY 3 numbers in the one and only subset. ONLY THREE NUMBERS where it doesn't make any difference if you add them or multiple them! They are: 1, 2, and 3 because 1 + 2 + 3 = 1 x 2 x 3 = 6. There you finally have it, folks. No matter how you slice it, SIX is GOD where addition is the same as multiplication! This extraordinary discovery must be worth at least 6,000,000 bagels, with cream cheese already. I'll bet the jews don't know this. Enjoy. Therefore, let me speculate that the large number of fumigated souls was arrived at by multiplication rather than by addition, since in the world of the 6, it makes little difference anyway.

I'll leave you with yet another piece of poo-plah. All prime numbers are either 1 less than, or 1 greater than, some multiple of 6, except for 2 and 3 of course. Be a researcher. Check it out. Be a revisionist. Demonstrate that it ain't so. ❑

LOUIS AND SHEILA

by J.B. Campbell

The greatest award the U.S. government can bestow on an American is not the Congressional Medal of Honor. The greatest honor an American can receive is to be charged with sedition by the United States government.

* * *

Louis fell in love with Sheila immediately. He'd been visiting her father, talking politics, and couldn't believe his friend could have such a beautiful, sweet and unaffected daughter as Sheila, who lived at home with her parents and brothers in Santa Fe, Texas. Sheila Toohey taught Sunday school. She'd had to wear a back brace from a recent car accident and was in constant pain, although she would never burden anyone by mentioning it. In the following weeks Sheila noticed that Louis was coming over for dinner quite frequently and that he was talking with her more than with her father. He actually likes me, she realized. Within a few months Louis asked Sheila to marry him. They were married in April, 1987.

Sheila knew from her father that Louis Beam was a well-known Texas patriot who'd fought Communists and other enemies since his return from Vietnam in 1968. Louis had volunteered for two tours in that slaughterhouse, serving as a door gunner on a Huey helicopter. A typical young American, he'd just thought it the right thing to do. Louis had earned the Distinguished Flying Cross and the Air Medal for Valor, awards which would be eclipsed by the honors he would receive twenty years later.

Shortly after their wedding Louis told Sheila that it might be best if they honeymooned in Mexico. In fact, he said, they should consider living there for a while.

"Why?" asked Sheila, who wondered if she could live so far away from her family.

"It's possible that I'll be indicted by the federal government." Sheila confesses now that she thought he meant he might be subpoenaed and that Louis just didn't want to help the federals

in any case they had against somebody.

So they made their way south, staying with Louis' friends in a couple of different places. They had little money and it was difficult for Sheila to adjust to this uprooted, somewhat insecure new style of living in a foreign country. Louis had been married before and his pretty, seven-year-old daughter, Sarah, was with them. The three made their way to Guadalajara and found a pleasant apartment in the American colony of Chapala. They settled down to a fairly normal life.

On 21 April, seventeen days after their wedding, a federal warrant was issued for Louis which alleged that he had conspired with Pastors Bob Miles and Richard Butler and six members of The Order "to overthrow, put down and destroy by force the government of the United States and form a new Aryan nation." The Order men were already doing hard time for their activities which had culminated in the FBI's murder by arson of Robert Mathews on Whidbey Island, Washington. Oddly, six other names were thrown into the inedictment with regard to charges unrelated to sedition.

In July, Louis was placed on the FBI's Ten Most Wanted list. Unbeknownst to him, the FBI was monitoring his friends' telephone calls and examining their mail. A number of Americans were supporting Louis through his friends, who would forward the money to him under his *nom d'guerre*.

On the fifth of November, Sheila looked out her kitchen window and saw a Mexican standing under a tree across the road, looking in her direction. Something about his appearance was purposeful and unsettling. She called Louis to come see but the Mexican disappeared before he could get a look. In the months of their stay at Chapala there had occurred a number of rapes and murders of the Americans. The typical MO was to clobber the husband and rape the wife. Everyone was a little jumpy.

The next day Louis, Sheila and Sarah attended a meeting of Chapala Americans where the crime situation was discussed. On the way home they went shopping for dinner. They returned after dark and Louis, as usual, went inside the apartment first to check it out. Then he came back to the car to help little Sarah

out and grab the groceries while Sheila went inside and upstairs. She glanced out the kitchen window down at the car and was appalled to see Louis bent over the hood with a gun to his head. She immediately went to the dresser and got Louis' pistol...

As Louis had backed away from the car he'd been jumped by an FBI agent and three Mexican *federales*. "Move or say a word and I'll blow your f——— brains out!" said Steve Walker, the FBI agent, as he slammed Louis' face down on the car's hood. He could not see what happened next.

Sheila could only think that the men, who were dressed very casually, were the gangsters who'd been terrorizing the colony lately. She intended not to be raped or to let them hurt her husband and Sarah. As she got to the stairs and started down, another Mexican, Ignácio Licea, also dressed in plain clothes, was at the bottom, holding a shotgun. "Come down here!" Licea ordered. Sheila looked in his eyes and was more terrified than she'd ever been.

"Are you going to hurt my husband?"

"Come down here now!"

"I'm afraid!" she responded. With that the *federale* raised his riot gun to fire. Sheila brought the 9mm from behind her and fired three times. The first shot hit the Mexican in the shoulder and spun him around. Her next two shots got him in the kidney and liver. He fell and was caught by another FBI agent who shot at her from behind him. Licea was dragged outside. Sheila ran back into the upstairs bedroom. Louis' pistol had a big magazine and she ran from window to window, shooting at what she figured was a gang of criminals. Her leg was on fire where the FBI agent's shot had hit her.

The FBI had brought a little back-up with them. A company of *soldados* from the Mexican army had surrounded the building and now proceeded to fire hundreds of rounds into the apartment, which was fortunately made of good concrete. The volume of lead entering the rooms in addition to the brilliant light which flooded the scene began to persuade Sheila that something else was going on here.

"Tell her who you are!" shouted Louis over the roar of gunfire. "She thinks you're robbers!" The FBI agent pulled him down to the ground and jammed his pistol in Louis' ear.

"I told you to shut your mouth!" screamed Walker, "or I'd blow your f——— brains out!" Little Sarah was still in the front seat of the car, potentially in the line of fire. "Let me get my daughter to cover!" insisted Louis. Walker, shaking in fear, ignored him.

"I give up!" called Sheila, during a momentary lull in the firing. Gradually the shooting tapered off and when it finally stopped they rushed her. They poured up the stairs and captured her, cuffing her hands behind her back. Then the beating started. One of the *federales* hit her in the face, breaking the bones around her eyes. She was slammed around the room, into the walls, bent backwards over a highback chair until she thought her already damaged back would break. They hit her in the head, in the stomach and on her gunshot leg. The FBI agents watched them brutalize her.

She was taken downstairs but before she could step outside a Mexican slammed her face-first into a concrete pillar, breaking her nose. When she was finally brought outside, Louis was aghast at her appearance and beside himself with rage as he and Sarah were put in a car with Sheila and taken to jail.

* * *

In December, 1986 Pastor Richard G. Butler, head of the Aryan Nations in Idaho, circulated a Sedition Alert which advised patriots:

> ...Even as early as April of 1986, top leaders of the right wing in America have been sent alarming communiques from secret sources in top governmental positions outlining a concerted,orchestrated program of intentional criminal harassment of the White, racialist movements. This plot, sponsored by the Anti-Defamation League and carried out by their ZOG stooges in the U.S. State and Justice Departments... in what has come to be known as Operation Clean Sweep, is well under way..

The round-up of White patriots began six months later.

* * *

The reader may be as completely unaware as Sheila was of Louis' activist background. She didn't know, for example, that he'd been indicted six times but never convicted for such acts as fighting Communists in Texas in the late '60s and early '70s, blowing up Communist radio stations in the area, attempting to strangle the vice premier of Communist China, Deng T'sao-peng, during a state visit to Houston in 1979, machine gunning Communist Party headquarters in Houston, and various actions against our Jewish government.

In the aftermath of the Vietnam bug-out the government transported many thousands of Vietnamese peasants to this country to accelerate the destruction of our former way of life. Thousands of them were placed in California, Texas and other states and provided with brand new fishing boats. The peasants quickly began to exploit our dwindling shrimp population along the Gulf coast. They ignored limits and protected area laws. The Texas shrimpers, by early 1979, had had enough. They appealed to the State Parks & Wildlife agency, which ignored them. They appealed to the federal government, which naturally ignored them, since the yellow infestation was government policy. They appealed to the governor of Texas, who ignored them. Exasperated, the shrimpers turned to Louis Beam, leader of the Texas Ku Klux Klan. Louis moved swiftly and within days the Viet poachers were quaking in fear at the sight of shrimp boats loaded with grim-faced, armed Klansmen in fatigues, patrolling the bayous and waterways, checking the aliens for violations. Fishermen had been killed and boats burned but, until Louis laid the law down, the state and federal governments had deliberately let the crisis grow. The governor, afraid of armed conflict between Texans and Vietnamese, had no choice but to take action. He flew a representative down to Galveston to meet with the shrimpers. "You didn't have to call on the Klan!" he cried. "Beam will only cause trouble!" For the first time, however, the state agreed to enforce fishing laws and regulations the Vietnamese had been allowed to flaunt.

As a result of the national publicity over the Texas Gulf coast dispute, a number of films were produced which dealt with this matter. "Alamo Bay" was a feature film—a product of Jews who naturally feared the prospect of White men standing up for themselves. They vilified Louis. "Bad Moon Rising" was also a propaganda effort to make us hate White men. The film department at Rice University made contact with Louis and asked if they could follow him around for a year and document his activities. Louis agreed. The result, "Portrait of a Klansman," was quite unexpected. The filmmakers, who were not at all sympathetic with our struggle, felt constrained to place a statement at the opening which explained that after a year of observing Louis and his men, they were sympathetic with his cause! This documentary was shown a number of times on the Public Broadcasting System and won several awards. The chief filmmaker was hired by the BBC because of the film.

Therefore, as a leader of the White resistance who had mastered the media, who had beaten the Jews at their own game, Louis Beam had to be destroyed. The ADL/FBI hate Louis more for his marvelous gift for oratory than for his penchant for action. He is undoubtedly the most effective speaker for our struggle than any since the 1940s. This writer, for example, who is not considered a crybaby, along with everyone else in the audience, was left in tears by his speech on behalf of the patriots who are rotting in ZOG dungeons today. It became clear to me, then, why and just how badly the Jews want Louis discredited and destroyed. For example, when the body of Dr. Josef Mengele was found in Argentina and his fundraising spectre lost to the Jews, the next letter sent out to the suckers by the Simon Wiesenthal Center put Louis at the top of their list of bogeymen.

* * *

Sheila and Sarah were immediately separated from Louis in the Guadalajara jail. Louis was being hurriedly readied for extradition to Ft. Smith, Arkansas. The FBI agents were trying to get him out of Mexico before the *federales* got wise to their dirty trick: They'd staged an elaborate hoax on the Mexicans by claiming that Louis was a drug dealer. They'd even brought

along two DEA agents on the arrest to make it realistic. The Mexicans believed the lie—why wouldn't they? They believed it so completely that they nearly killed Sheila because of it.

Sheila and little Sarah were held for hours without food or water. Sheila's hands were still cuffed behind her. Steve Walker of the FBI appeared in the office. He looked at her and spoke to a *federale,* rubbing his wrists. The Mexican nodded and went to Sheila and clamped the handcuffs down more tightly around her wrists. She gasped in pain. When she finally asked to go to the bathroom they were not removed and a Mexican stood and watched as little Sarah assisted her. The handcuffs would not be removed or loosened for another five days.

The U.S. consulate was told to come get Sarah and then Sheila's terror began. She was forced to swallow a dozen pills and later ordered to sign a confession, in Spanish, that Louis was a drug dealer. The *federale* chief, Luís Calderón, took personal charge of her torture. When she denied the drug charge he held a gun to her head and said he would kill her now if she didn't sign. She wouldn't do it. They beat her sadistically. They sent her to a cell, where, in isolation, she lost track of time. The Mexicans allowed her no sleep and for five days she was threatened and beaten and ordered to sign the confession. She always refused. Calderón told her, in English, "You have shot a *federale.* You will never get out of prison. If he survives he will come into your cell and mangle you. If you survive that I will sell you to people who want what is left of your White body—do you understand, *gringa?*" The beatings left her abdomen swollen and bleeding, so much so that another Mexican asked if she were pregnant? The chief told her, "If you desire a doctor for your injuries, I will call my doctor. You won't like what he will do to you." Sheila's wrists were so swollen that her hands were turning colors and without feeling. She sustained permanent nerve damage to them.

In her filthy cell she was hand-fed by a Mexican boy with his dirty fingers. A Mexican policeman who had begun to suspect the FBI of lying, warned her, "Please, *señora,* do not scream when they hurt you," he whispered. "No matter what they do, do

not cry or scream... They derive pleasure from women screaming." She was chained to her bed with its filthy, infested mattress. When she tried to sleep they would kick the bed and jar her awake. *Federales* would leer at her and caress their weapons. She was refused water for extended periods and got no medication for her back or abdominal injuries and suffered from vaginal bleeding for several days, so vicious were their beatings.

During one of her interrogations it became apparent to Sheila that the questions she was being asked by Calderón were being passed to him by someone in the hallway out of his office. A paper would be handed to him. He would look at it and ask, "In addition to being a drug dealer your husband is a White supremacist. Who has been sending him money from the United States?" Two police thugs stood over her, waiting for the wrong answer. Sheila shook her head.

"My husband is not a drug dealer." Wham! The thugs beat her in the stomach and head. She recoiled from the hits and managed to see Steve Walker of the FBI peeking around the hall corner at her.

On the fourth day she was interviewed by an attorney for the government. Documents in Spanish were put in front of her. "If you agree to sign these papers your hands will be freed..." Sheila nodded feebly, desperately wanting the excruciating pain to stop. A pen was put in her swollen right hand, which was momentarily uncuffed from the other. She focused on the papers.

"But these are in Spanish!"

"Sign them!" ordered the attorney.

"What do they say?" asked Sheila. A *federale* grabbed her arm and pounded it against the table. Weak from pain, she started to sign. When she wasn't signing fast enough the cop beat her wrist against the table again and again. Her hands were immediately re-cuffed behind her, even more tightly.

* * *

Louis had been taken from the jail in leg irons and manacles to the Guadalajara airport. Luís Calderón, the police chief, accompanied him along with three others. They put a black bag

over his head and tied it around his throat with a rope. He'd at first assumed they were taking him out to be shot but soon they arrived at the airport and he was taken aboard a small jet. As they flew, Louis sat with the black bag on, trying to persuade the Mexicans of his true status.

"Well, the *gringos* have fooled you again. They've taken advantage of your legal system and are abusing your trust in them..."

"Shut up, drug dealer!" growled a Mexican.

"See? That's what I mean. They come down here and pretend I'm a drug dealer—but I'm political. They want me for sedition. You know what 'sedition' means? It means that I hate the U.S. government! I hate the stinking FBI and they hate me. You get it?"

"Shut up, drug dealer!"

Louis kept it up until the plane landed at Nuevo Laredo. The Mexicans led him out and down the stairs to the ground. The black hood was pulled off and he was astonished to see some forty men, Mexican and American, gaping at him. Someone shouted, "Let's get pictures!" The U.S. and Mex feds jostled for position as group photos were snapped. Then the hood went back on and Louis was forced back on the plane. As he tried to get as comfortable as he could with his hands cuffed behind him (they had been on now without release for four days), an American voice said, "We'll take the hood off as soon as we cross the border, Louis..." Four minutes later the hood was removed. Across from him sat Norm Stevenson, the Little Rock FBI agent in charge of the manhunt. "There, how's that?" Louis looked at him and another agent, the head of fugitive warrants from Tampa. This one glared at him. He had reason to be angry: Louis had eluded the Fanatical Bunch of Idiots and had held up the Ft. Smith show trial for many months. They couldn't start without him. They should have, though, as it turned out.

"So, Louis," said Stevenson, "Things are pretty bad for you..." Louis looked out the window. "You can make it easier on yourself if you coöperate." They flew on across Texas. Stevenson

waited a while and then said, "Your pretty little wife's in bad shape back there. Maybe there's a way we can make it easier on her..." Louis looked at him.

"I'm interested."

Stevenson produced two files and referred to them. "Tell us about Bob Miles and Richard Butler." Louis looked at the files and then at the FBI agent.

"You've got the wrong man. I won't betray my friends."

Stevenson called ahead and notified the press that they were bringing in one of the Ten Most Wanted to the Fort Smith airport. Upon landing a gaggle of newsmen and television reporters surrounded Louis fired questions as he was led in leg irons and cuffs to the waiting federal convoy. "Did you really conspire to overthrow the government of the United States?" Louis paused to look at the cameras and smiled. "What else is a country boy going to do on a Saturday night when the only drug store in town is closed?" The federals probably began to have a foreboding that this would not be the show trial they had planned.

* * *

Louis was held for trial at the county jail at Ft. Smith. He had not eaten since the arrest several days earlier. His fast continued through eleven days and he was taken before a federal magistrate who asked him if he intended to eat?

"I'll eat when I am recognized as a political prisoner."

The judge ordered him transferred to the notorious federal prison "hospital" at Springfield, Missouri. Four U.S. marshals drove him there. He was taken to an isolated room and immediately informed that there would be no more hunger strike. "You ain't gonna die on us, boy. You see this steel platform? We're gonna strap you face down on this platform and we're gonna run this hose up your nose and we're gonna feed you anything we damn please and you ain't gonna die on us."

His attorney, Kirk Lyons, who had never handled a criminal case before, appealed to Amnesty International for relief for Louis and Sheila. Louis, after all, *was* a political prisoner who was being held for racial and political reasons. (When AI finally

responded they refused to intervene on the grounds that Louis' indictment alleged violence! Sheila's case was rejected because she had actually shot a policeman.)

* * *

On her fifth day in hell Sheila was transferred to a women's prison in Puerta Agrande. Here the FBI handcuffs were finally removed. As the circulation returned to her nerve-damaged hands the pain was unbearable. Her wristwatch band was embedded in her engorged flesh. She was held here for an additional five days. On each of the first three days she was again forced to swallow a handful of pills. A half hour later the police would question her about guns and drugs. Despite her drugged condition Sheila maintained Louis' and her innocence of these wicked charges.

Then the miracle happened. Officials suddenly appeared and informed Sheila that the charges of intentionally wounding a federal police officer and possession of a weapon of a calibre reserved for the army had been dropped. She would be deported!

What exactly had happened? No one, let alone an American, has *ever* shot a *federale,* and been set free. If any civilian shoots anyone down there he goes to hell for a long time. The FBI speculated that a large quantity of money accumulated by The Order made its way to the judge in her case. Louis, whom the FBI likes to call the only member of The Order who isn't in prison, scoffs at this. "Who has this money?" he asks. "All of the members of The Order are in prison! How would anyone get it to the judge? It was a miracle—nothing less."

What happened was that the Mexicans finally realized they'd been deceived by the FBI. They finally read about Louis' coming trial for sedition—not drugs. When they read this they demonstrated their contempt for the liars by turning Sheila loose. In fact, right after this, the FBI asked for the extradition of a Puerto Rican terrorist who had escaped from federal prison and fled to Mexico. Further to show their contempt for the *gringo* liars, they put him on a plane for Cuba.

There was a great deal of drama and suspense surrounding her release, since most of the Mexicans could not fathom how a

gringa could be turned loose after trying to kill a cop, and, figuring the order to release her must be a giant foul-up, they stalled every step of the way. They also probably figured someone had been paid off and they wanted to get paid, too. Sheila's father and brother and Dave Hollaway, an associate of Kirk Lyons, had flown down to expedite the release. After some seventeen hours of red tape and delays, poor Sheila was finally put on a plane for Los Angeles. Then, despite her severe internal injuries and equally severe psychological damage, Sheila postponed her required emergency surgery and flew to Ft. Smith to reassure her husband.

There is an interview with Sheila videotaped during the sedition trial. This beautiful young woman's face was still unrecognizable two months after her release from Mexican torture. Her slender figure was obscenely swollen about her abdomen. She now had a pathological fear of men. She was frantic that Louis would learn what had happened to her while he was still in custody and that he would naturally react and quite likely be hurt or killed by the prison guards. She was terrified that the *federales* would kill her, as they promised when she was released. If she told anything about what they did to her, they threatened, a man would come to her home and kill her.

This, then, is the introduction to the Great Ft. Smith Sedition Trial of 1988.

* * *

The U.S. government's case against Louis and his sedition co-defendants hinged on the testimony and credibility of James Ellison, formerly a self-proclaimed enemy of the U.S. government. He also termed himself King of the Ozarks and had several wives. Ellison's claim was that, at a meeting in Hayden Lake, Idaho, he had passed a paper around a group of men for their signatures. Some unthinkingly had signed it. Louis had merely ignored the paper when it came his way. He was unimpressed with Ellison since watching his performance at the Aryan Nations podium earlier in the day during which he'd produced a .45 automatic and waved it around as he spoke. Who was this pretentious individual, he wondered? Once the paper made its way back to Ellison he said, "There.

You all have pledged to overthrow by force the U.S. government!" He folded the paper and put it in his pocket.

Louis didn't want a lawyer. He didn't need one except to guide him through the traps of procedure. When it came to the talking part and the asking of questions, well, he could handle that. Richard Butler, one of the kindest and getlest men I've ever met, had undergone open heart surgery, due to stress, shortly after his arrest. He hired Idaho attorney Everett Hofmeister. Bob Miles felt that since they were in a Jewish-ordered tribunal he needed a Jewish lawyer and he hired Detroit's Deday LaRene, who had defended various organized crime figures.

The judge was another matter. They say that every rule has its exception and, in our rotten federal court system, Morris Arnold was definitely that exception. He was totally opposed to the whole business of trying these men for sedition. He saw through the government's smelly ploy of placing convicted men on trial with Louis, Pastors Butler and Miles. He was doubtless aware that the government had lost the two previous sedition cases in 1798 and 1944 and that the former had destroyed the Federalist Party. He behaved very courteously toward the defendants at all times and this probably helped the jurors see them as normal human beings.

When the transcript of this trial is one day made public it will reveal it as one of the most bizarre in our history. One of the 14 defendants, Robert Neil Smalley, complained that he was completely ignorant of the matter at hand and that he was an employee of the CIA who had to be pulled out of Pakistan by that agency where he had been assisting the Afghan rebels! He was immediately released by Judge Arnold but stayed on as a spectator so as to see what it was all about.

Bill and Ivan Wade, father and son, complained that they couldn't be part of any White supremacy case since they were full-blooded Choctaw Indians. Judge Arnold kept them around as a formality since the senior Wade had owned the property on which Gordon Kahl was murdered and had led a campaign legally to punish those who had done the killing. This campaign was transformed by the government into a conspiracy to kill the killers.

Louis' opening remarks to the jury, it is generally agreed, laid away the government's case before it could get going. "You will be told," he said, "that I and Pastor Butler and Pastor Miles are enemies of this government. This is the truth. The federal government *is* my enemy and by the time this trial is over you will understand that the government is *your* enemy, too..."

"The government will produce witnesses who will say terrible and fantastic lies about me and the others. Watch these witnesses very closely. Watch their eyes and their body English as they lie. Watch them squirm and shift around and tap their feet..." Of course, when Ellison and the others took the stand the jurors couldn't but wait expectantly for the nervous gyrations to start. Ellison was called first and recounted the episode in which Louis had agreed to overthrow the government in the group which sat around Richard Butler's kitchen table. He told how Bob Miles had obtained a barrel of cyanide to the Aryan Nations which Louis and the rest would pour into the water supply of Washington, DC. With his itching and scratching and bouncing knee he didn't disappoint the jurors but they were absolutely delighted when Ellison's associate, Kerry Noble, took the stand and the subject of the cyanide barrel came up. "That? Aw, Ellison had me buy that some time ago..."

The other witnesses fared no better. Louis questioned them himself. At one point Judge Arnold admonished him, "You can't say it that way, Mr. Beam. If you want to say that sort of thing, say it this way..." Arnold's great-grandfather had been a Confederate officer. He would often take his lunch in the same cafeteria where the defendants' supporters ate and nod affably and say something friendly to them as he passed. He paused near their tables and spoke to someone in a loud enough voice to be overheard: "I hope we can get this garbage over with—I've got important cases to try!" The supporters couldn't believe their ears.

In the early stages of the trial the vindictive federal marshals saw to it that the defendants got only one meal a day. Louis became their spokesman in this matter, too. He told the chief marshal that they were getting one meal and it was inedible slop. "Well, that's what you get here," responded the marshal.

"We want regular food," insisted Louis. "If these boys don't get enough to eat I'm afraid they're going to get weak. We'll probably just fall down from hunger and you'll have to carry us in to the courtroom everyday. Judge Arnold probably wouldn't want to see something like that..."

The marshal hesitated. "What sort of food do you want? Hamburgers?"

"Hamburgers might do for some," said Louis, "but not for everybody. I think you ought to give us salad *and* hamburgers." They got their food.

They also got acquitted. The jury found all defendants not guilty of all charges. The marshals told Louis they were going to take him back to jail to be released from there. "Was I found not guilty or not? If I'm a free man then I am walking out of this courtroom!" Whereupon he walked out with Sheila on his arm. They walked across the street to the Confederate memorial and Louis gave a rousing victory speech against the federal government. Sheila fainted from the pain she was in and from the incredibleness of their stunning victory. There is a wonderful picture of Louis carrying an unconscious Sheila in his arms as he walks away from the Confederate memorial.

* * *

Norm Stevenson, the FBI special agent in charge of catching Louis, wanted to talk to him. He approached through a third party. For some demented reason he still thought he could get information out of Louis, whom he'd told during the trial, "My marriage broke up over this case."

"Well," said Louis, "I guess I did your wife a favor." His only message back to Stevenson was, "Anytime you want me to tell you how you blew this case, let me know."

David McGuire, one of the defendants, noticed during the trial that an attractive blonde juror was more than a little interested in him. They were married soon after the acquittal and are today living happily in Ft. Smith.

Richard Butler has a copy of the original indictment which each of the defendants signed, the way people sign a yearbook.

Judge Arnold signed it, too.

Today Luís Calderón, Sheila's chief *federale* torturer, is in a Mexican federal prison for drug trafficking. ❑

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage. 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 ... except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

VERBAL AMMUNITION FOR WHITE NATIONALISTS

aka

The Anti-Jew Spew Antidote to the Communist Planet of the Apes

by

Katrina Vanderpool

This paper is dedicated to the task of dismantling some of the most widely used Jewish establishment arguments against White racialists. The technique involved here is actually more important than the content of the arguments presented. Since the public possesses such a short attention span, we will jolt them with NS sound bites. Specific examples will be given to demonstrate this two-step verbal blitzkrieg.

It should be clearly evident to all White nationalists that there is a string of cliché labels used against us by the Jewish press and their collaborators. These word weapons have been far too effective in paralyzing racialists and frightening away our sympathizers. Our task is to very quickly neutralize these emotionally charged terms and have them boomerang back on the opposition. We must never allow ourselves to be left on the defensive.

The Jewish media has trained the sheep-like public to respond to words such as "racism" or "discrimination" in a predetermined way. This conditioned response was created in much the same way that Pavlov trained his dog. However, this conditioned response can be weakened or even broken by refusing to play by their rules.

Remember that the Jews expect everyone to play within their carefully controlled parameters such as the phony Democratic party vs. the GOP political spectrum. So the first task is to blow down their borders and gore their sacred cow immediately. Do this quickly and then

move on to where you want to position yourself before you launch your offensive.

The second step is, take control of the argument and to aggressively attack their ideas. Quickly put them on the defensive. The key to success is for the nationalist to take the offensive against our enemies and to drive them off the field. Use facts, observable truths, and connect the dots for people so that they may see the Jewish pattern of control.

Submitted for your approval are most of the shop-worn labels that are used against us by the media. Brain-dead TV tabloid audiences are especially fond of regurgitating them. The most commonly used cliché terms are: racist, hate group, anti-Semitic, Fascist or Nazi, ignorance, equality of man, White supremacist, etc. I intend to show how to take these terms and ram them down the Jewish attack dog's throat.

1. Racism: How many times have you witnessed a thoughtful objective White person squirm uncomfortably when denounced as a "racist?" The accuser assumes this pious mantle of righteousness, while denouncing the evils of racism. Serious objective discussion is often terminated at this point. The accused White person will then unconvincingly spend most of his or her time trying to evade this onerous label, instead of delving into the serious issues at hand. The accuser will appear to stand triumphantly on the alleged high moral ground. This scenario is played out daily with always the same outcome. The reason being that the unsuspecting White did not contest the basic rules of morality imposed on him. The premise that racism is bad went unchallenged.

Now lets replay this scenario using our rules. The first thing to do is knock the opponent off their high moral pedestal. This will invariably disorient your foe. They are often left stammering and confused since you have deviated from their script. In other words, you have pulled the rug out from under them. The second step involves dragging your hapless foe through the

mud.

Here is my response to being labeled a racist. Racism and xenophobia are nothing more than survival tools of a species. Every healthy species or subspecies must protect its gene pool at all cost. By preventing me and my race from expressing healthy racist tendencies is tantamount to advocating genocide against my people.

Notice that not only did I quickly demonstrate that racism is good, but that I have also soiled my accuser with the charge of genocide! This is the two-step Jew Spew Antidote Program in a nutshell. After this is delivered, you are free to pursue many of your own related NS arguments against race mixing (i.e., the L.A. nightmare or Brazil's out of control mulatto street population etc.).

2. Hate Group: Did you ever notice that all White nationalist groups are always labeled as "hate groups" by the media? Of course the Jewish created ANC [African National Congress] is never designated as a hate group. The ANC has viciously murdered more victims than all the White nationalist groups combined, we all know about this double standard.

This is probably one of the most subjective labels used by the Jews. The accuser obviously hates you but somehow thinks the label doesn't apply to himself. The bottom line is that there is no objective definition of what a hate group even is.

When accused of being in a "hate group" or of being a "hater," I would reply as follows. You are right, I am in a group that hates the moral hypocrisy that you subscribe to. We hate your system's crime, degeneracy, industrial and chemical pollution, and your usury banking system. What of it? Your group hates responsibility, expressions of love for the White race, beauty, intelligence, and of course Natural Law. The real question is, are you in a White racialist hate group or a Jew spew collaborator hate group?

This is a case of playing off the label and making sure that it sticks to the Jews as much as it does to us. The key

is to not even attempt to deny it. Simply show that the label itself is beyond useless and completely absurd.

3. Anti-Semitism: Most nationalist and populist oriented people will own up to being anti-Zionist but not anti-Semitic. I propose yet another twist to this major fear inducing label.

Are you anti-Semitic? No, I have nothing against Arabs per se. However, I am anti-Jewish as are most Arabs. I simply recognize that Judaism is a destructive force used against all productive, healthy nations. By the way, Jews are obviously anti-Aryan yet they are never labeled as such.

This method shows that this label is imprecise and that other Semites feel as strongly as we do about the Jews. This also shows the notorious double standard which operates in favor of the Jews.

4. Fascist or Nazi: These terms are supposed to be used as pejoratives. However, I enthusiastically embrace both words when applied to myself. This is of course not what the opposition is expecting.

I am a Fascist, or more precisely, a National Socialist. National Socialists believe in loyalty based on the genetic bonds of race, not loyalty to the dollar that Jewish capitalism advocates. We recognize the fact that you can only have a better society by populating it with better people. This is in direct contrast to the lowest common denominator type people that democracy forever subsidizes.

This statement illustrates the pride and courage that we feel toward our cause. Never compromise our NS principles or try to hide them. Always force the opposition to confront reality. The above gambit can easily lead to a major airing of democracy's dirty laundry.

5. Ignorance: This is the label that is not used as frequently as it once was. However, it is occasionally brought up by moronic blacks, so let's deal with it.

The argument starts out by some claim that racism is

caused by ignorance. My reply would be that ignorance is essentially caused by a lack of knowledge. Since I can easily cite both scientific facts and quote many authoritative sources, I would like you to do the same. For instance, what study have you seen that contradicts Dr. Vint's Black vs. White brain morphology study, or Dr. Shockley's findings on intelligence differences between Blacks and Whites? This will probably silence your foe immediately. However, if he is dull witted enough to continue, then unbridled sarcasm can be used to finish him off. For instance, persist in making him divulge his sources. Ask him what is his primary source of information, TV sitcoms or MTV videos?

The ignorance label can quickly be used to boomerang back on your foe as shown above. If your foe is ill informed he will be made to look stupid as well as ignorant. At any rate, it will be necessary to demonstrate that the ignorant label does not apply to you.

6. Equality: We hear that "we are all equal" ad nauseam, especially from brainwashed Whites. Jew spew religions of course really promulgate this idea. In fact, the doctrine of equality is a very powerful superstition in our society. However, I will simply use reality to evaporate this mirage.

The statement "We are all equal" means that each of us is completely interchangeable with one another. There would be no such thing as talent or differences in intelligence. This, of course, flies in the face of all observable fact. Since this position is untenable, they will then assert that "all races are equal." My reply is that we were all given dirt, rocks, and trees. Now what did each race do with its set of dirt, rocks, and trees? The Negroes never came up with a written language, the wheel, or anything resembling a true civilization. If natural resources are key factors in human development, then why isn't resource rich Angola giving foreign aid to resource poor Iceland?

otry and mine is this: I am open and honest about mine, while you are disingenuous and hypocritical about yours.

Once again I have demonstrated that these labels apply to everyone. They are purely diversionary. Remember that whatever benefits the White Race is good, while anything that hinders it is evil. We follow our ethical code not theirs.

9. White Superiority vs. The Human Race: Obviously some of these labels have overlapping meanings. These poorly defined terms often creep up in racial discussions. My recommendation is to destroy all credibility in the notion of the "nobility of the human race" before anything else.

In contrast to White supremacists, Human supremacists believe that all Homo Sapience are completely above the laws of nature that govern all other life on earth. White supremacists do not recognize the significance of the so-called "human race" which is nothing more than an arbitrary grouping of talking bipeds. We simply acknowledge that the majority of "humanity" could be easily classified as worthless, resource depleting food tubes.

This is a very harsh rebuke to anyone that believes that human life is somehow more precious than other species. The truth of the matter is that most of us prefer the company of dogs and cats to that of blacks and Jews. Do people actually enjoy the crush of humanity or do they try to avoid the crowds?

10. Open Mindedness vs. Closed Mindedness: As racialists, we are often chastised by race mixers to "open our minds." What they really mean is for us to turn off our minds so that they can brainwash and manipulate us.

I keep an open mind on an issue until I have enough information from all opposing viewpoints to make a decision pro or con. At that point the issue is closed unless further data presents itself. With regards to miscegenation, my mind is now closed because the preponderance of evidence is against it, while there is noth-

I am constantly amazed how this equality argument goes unchallenged. In many ways it is the easiest to debunk. It should not only be disproved by a cogent argument but should actually be heavily ridiculed. There are many pathways that can be pursued to attack the equality argument.

7. Discrimination: Remember when a well-bred person was said to have discriminating taste and that this was meant as a compliment? Now, of course, we are supposed to have the powers of observation and judgment of amoebas. After all, intelligent discernment of racial differences might hurt someone's feelings. Therefore the Jews and Judeo-Christians want us to abandon all reason and intelligence and embrace their idiotic belief in equality (see above).

Discrimination is applying one's acquired knowledge to everyday decision making. For instance, choosing gold over lead or celery instead of hemlock are important decisions that would be impossible without the power of discrimination. In much the same way, I prefer the company of intelligent, creative Whites to graffiti-scrawling criminal blacks. It's called reality, look into it.

The idea that discrimination is bad is another ludicrous notion that can bring grievous harm to anyone who practises non-discrimination. This is another very soft target so don't hesitate to sink it.

8. Prejudice or Bigotry: These terms get hurled at us by inferiors who want something for nothing. Giving them a chance means giving them unfair advantage over Whites (e.g., quotas). This is another big con to separate productive White people from their hard earned money.

Aren't you prejudiced against racists? Didn't you come here with a bigoted notion of what a "Nazi" is? Why is it considered bad to practice prejudice and bigotry in favor of the White Race, while your use of prejudice and bigotry in favor of dysgenic bottom feeders is considered good? This difference between your brand of prejudice and big-

ing substantial to support it. Miscegenation practiced in both ancient Aryan India and the Spanish colony of Mexico destroyed their peoples' genetic ability to maintain or advance civilization. The White people in these lands degenerated into the mongrel over-breeding hordes of today. Are you open minded enough to consider these conclusions? If not, then show me a nation were race mixing actually improved its status.

This is a case where I lucidly explain why I do not reject the label. However, the establishment dupes once again find themselves hopelessly ensnared in a trap that was set for me. Within this argument, I also destroyed all credibility in miscegenation.

11. The Myths of America: Several pernicious myths are constantly promoted by the Establishment to keep patriots in line. Once again they are trying to ensure unquestioning loyalty to the flag, the Constitution, and democracy. Let's knock them down like a row of dominoes.

A. The Flag: Americans are supposed to get all misty over the hoisting of "Old Glory." However, the history of the flag during this century is nothing to marvel at.

To the charge of being anti-American or disloyal to the flag I must reply that my loyalty is unquestionably to my race. I can not pledge allegiance to a red, white, and blue rag that represents genocide of the White Race as it most certainly does now.

B. The Constitution: Gee, don't we just love those constitutional republicans whining about how unconstitutional our government is? One would think that this magical document is good under class.

Once again I must reaffirm my loyalty to my race and not to a piece of paper. Unscrupulous politicians that have sold out their race and nation are not going to have pains of conscience over violating any constitution. The revered system of checks and balances is nothing more than foxes guarding the hen house.

C. Democracy: We are constantly told that as imperfect as democracy is, that it is still the best system possible. Like Plato, who rated democracy as the second to the worst type of government, I find it hard to believe that wallowing in ever new lows of depravity is the best we can do. Democracy is a bloated sacred cow that needs to be put out to pasture permanently.

Democracy promotes ideas such as every human carcass has inalienable rights, that the Jews are above all criticism, and that the White Race must foot the bill for every miscreant on the planet. Democracy creates hopeless pyramid schemes to fund its social programs and is administered by corrupt, irresponsible bureaucracies. Democracy is nothing but a sham run by an internationalist slave master that is forcing all of us to work ourselves to death on its global plantation. Democracy proves the Orwellian slogan that "freedom is slavery."

D. Nation of Immigrants: This lame excuse is used to hold open the immigration floodgate to the Third World. Do we really need such "cultural contributions" as disease, poverty, and crime from these Third World rock kickers?

America was built by White immigrants in a span of about one hundred years. This is something that the New World aborigines failed to do in over ten thousand years of their occupation of this same land. Early White immigrants had to risk both life and limb in order to build this nation from scratch. In contrast to the hardships faced by the White immigrants, the non-White immigrants of today enjoy free education, free medical care, and of course welfare.

Note the stunning contrast drawn between yesterday's White immigrants and today's mud race freeloaders. Once again, I have allowed reality to overtake the myth.

E. The Melting Pot & Multiculturalism: These ideas are fine when they are applied to various White ethnic groups, but it is a disaster when other races are introduced. The following allegory demonstrates the folly of race mixing that these notions promote.

Imagine if a chef made a stew by randomly tossing in such incongruous ingredients as strawberries, cottage cheese, lemons, bagels, chocolate, and liver. The result would be a pail full of slop fit only to be eaten by pigs. The government uses this same haphazard approach in its current integration policies. The notion of the melting pot and multiculturalism will inevitably degenerate Americans into an unsavory race of nondescript mongrel.

Obviously, I am engaging in a scorched earth policy with regards to the American myths. White European blood is the factor most responsible for the past success and prosperity of America. As Western (White) Civilization is rapidly being mongrelized and looted by the Judeo-Christian axis, we must fight to keep our blood pure and our vision clear.

12. Christianity: The Jews adopted a ruthless racist religion for themselves, while palming off a sickly, defeatist, sucker religion on all of us Gentiles.

Christianity is an imbecilic fraud at best and a Jewish weapon of White genocide at worst. In the past, Christianity rotted-out and destroyed the great Roman Empire. Presently, it is casting White Civilization down into a new dark age. Most of us think that only immature children believe in Santa Claus who rewards good girls and boys; yet straight-faced adults claim that they will be similarly rewarded by another unsubstantiated super-being in the "afterlife." Christianity is just more Jew spew that dupes its believers into betraying their own race and destroying their own civilization for the sake of gaining a personal cushy spot in "Heaven." What kind of god is going to reward such a despicable lot of traitors with eternal life?

Even when racialists try to make over the Bible into their own image, they are still left with suicidal doctrines such as "love your enemies" (Jews), "the last shall be first"

(morons and degenerates), blessed are the poor in spirit; blessed are the meek" (praising vile criminals and cowards), and "think not of tomorrow for tomorrow will take care of itself" (instructing us to never plan ahead or set goals). Christianity is mental AIDS which becomes more virulent with each passing year. Christianity is the bastion of race treason and race mixing. Racialists can no longer afford to be charitable toward it.

Some of you readers might be surprised to know that such a fanatical article was written by a woman. However, feminists will be disappointed to hear that I submitted this paper strictly for the cause of White Revolution, not for gender equality. I si'mply synthesized many of the ideas that I have gleaned from my own National Alliance comrades, as well as from such luminaries as Adolf Hitler, Leon Degrelle, Revilo Oliver, George Lincoln Rockwell, and many others. It is my fervent hope that this article will further aid our great cause. ❑

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE *HOLOCAUST!*

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017–single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage, 5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular financial contributions are our lifeblood. Please help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Sir:

You Germans are just not with it when it comes to writing German names in English. You miss some of the nuances of the English language.

For example, in times past, when writing about the psychologist, Dr. Freud, most have used the German spelling which is F-R-E-U-D. Now the correct English spelling is F-R-A-U-D, and that gives the reader a much more accurate idea about the man and his work. So in your future writings it should be Dr. Fraud.

Now comes the movie which in correct German is "Schindler's List." However, in English it is spelled "Swindler's List." This English word gives a much more accurate understanding on what the movie is about. So, when you write about the movie in the future, you should use the English spelling, which is S-w-i-n-d-l-e-r's List.

Yours truly,
H.N.S., Chicago

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear George:

Naturally I was amused by page 50 of your April issue!

Isn't there anything we intelligent Americans can do, in order to repay the wonderful Germans for what they ARE? I myself am sick and tired of listening to idiots and fools, criticizing The Good Germans... Painful enough to hear these idiots ridiculing The French ('those froggies'); disgusting to hear them ridiculing The English ('those snobs') — but when they criticize the Germans... I must walk out of the room before I loose my temper entirely!!!

The greatest leading nation of Europe, insulted over and again by garbage can mentality... How much longer must absurdity be endured?

I think our Waldo Emerson had it right when this poet-philosopher said: "Unless to Intellect is added Will—Apollo is an embecile!" Sure, pure reason is supreme, but without Hard Hands to defend it, what next?

Sincerely yours

R.S.H., Colorado

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

Disquieting is the argument between Professor Robert Faurisson and Friedrich P. Berg over the question of gas chambers. Professor Faurisson seems to be saying that there were no homicidal gas chambers in the camps. Fred Leuchter's Report seems to substantiate that. When the professor says, "Show me or draw me a gas chamber," he means a homicidal gas chamber of the type alleged to have been used in Auschwitz.

Certainly Professor Faurisson believes that the Germans could have built such a gas chamber to kill people, but he argues that the only type they actually built was a gas chamber, or delousing chamber if you will, to fumigate the clothing and bedding of camp inmates. Mr. Berg counters by charging that the Germans built huge railroad tunnels for the purpose of delousing entire trains, which indicated that they had the technology to build homicidal gas chambers. Few can take issue with that.

The question remains: Did the German National Socialist State design a program of genocide of Jews and others using lethal cyanide? The answer is: Without a written order to this effect—and David Irving has searched in vain for such an order—there can be no question that such a plan was neither formulated nor carried out. So the argument between these two gentlemen seems to be one of semantics. Professor Faurisson wants someone to show him a picture, or draw him a picture, of an actual, working homicidal gas chamber in one of the camps. Now there must be a "survivor" somewhere about who will come forward with a contrivance he will swear was the one that gassed him twelve times. That, however, won't fool anyone—except maybe Steve Spielbum, who has Amon Goeth shooting people in Schwindler's List from a house down a hill and a balcony that faced away from the camp exercise yard!

Sincerely, Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

* * * * *

Border Watch /AICF

Box 525
Montery, Virginia 24465

31 March 1994

Dear Border Watch /AICF:

America is dead.

Nothing can reverse the Third Worldization of North America short of a complete takeover by Aryan forces loyal to the Western culture and the white race. That is unlikely due to the fact that the white masses seem lobotomized as to the fate that awaits them upon becoming a minority. Long before that, the Washington camarilla will collapse of its own profligacy. Then at least the best of the whites will have an opportunity to establish a new Republic—for whites only—and only those whites who have demonstrated their willingness to preserve their race and culture, the founding stone of every nation.

So let Lush Limpnutz smoke his Cuban stogies and wave his gold-fringed flag of financial empire, the Admiralty banner of the Uniform Commercial Code that has replaced the Constitution and the Bill of Rights in the courts. It is all coming to an end, but Limpnutz won't be a part of the new beginning.

Sincerely, Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

* * * * *

Public Forum
Enterprise Newspapers
1112 South 60th Street
West Allis, Wisconsin 53214

Dear Editor:

As I left my Greendale polling place today, I noticed a gold-fringed American flag standing by the door. In the lot outside was a car with a miniature gold-fringed flag on the antenna. In my studies of the law, I came across a 1938 case, Erie Railroad v. Tompkins [304 U.S. 64, 114 A.L.R. 14387], which overturned Swift v. Tompkins, an 1840 case [16 Pet. 1], on the grounds that the Swift case had wrongly implied a common law jurisdiction for the Federal courts. After Erie Railroad v. Tompkins the Federal Courts were required to glean law from the Negotiable Instruments Acts, there being no further access to the common law in the states

for the Federal benches. So the Congress created something called the Uniform Commercial Code (U.C.C.) for the Federal Courts.

Federal Courts sit in the states. Those state citizens and corporations that bring suits in the Federal courts now bring them under the U.C.C., and since the early 1960s the states have been replacing the common law with state statutes based on the U.C.C. Wisconsin, like all other states, is now a "code pleading state." The common law pleadings have been put aside.

What has this to do with gold-fringed flags? The gold-fringed flag is the insigne of Admiralty Jurisdiction, of the international nature of the U.C.C. The common law flag of the United States and the Republic for which it stands, is without a gold fringe. Any place that displays a gold-fringed flag is showing its fealty to the international concept, denying the sovereignty of the United States, denying the American Republic and the separate nature of the states of the Union.

Sincerely,
Maj. Donald V. Clerkin, B.S., LL. B.
Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776 I
Milwaukee WI 53221

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Editor:

Thank you for printing my last response to Prof. Robert Faurisson in spite of his request to have the last word.

Thank you also for reproducing the actual page showing Faurisson's answer beneath my drawing of a real Nazi gas chamber. Your readers can see for themselves that Faurisson has twice underlined the pronoun "I." That underlining is, I believe, more revealing than all of his other statements in defense of his badly formulated nine-word challenge: "Show me or draw me a Nazi gas chamber."

Although Faurisson deserves great respect for much of his work and especially for his personal sacrifices, he does great harm nonetheless with his ceaseless repetition of pseudo-technical arguments which have no scientific basis whatsoever. Some of Robert Frenz's criticisms are actually valid. Tragically, some

compelling arguments against the Holocaust story are actually suppressed within some revisionist publications because the editors, as at the IHR, are unwilling to risk hurting Faurisson's feelings. Just as the Holocaust story has become a new religion, Holocaust revisionism may become a new religion also with high priests and blindly devoted true-believers.

I offer a second counterchallenge to Robert Faurisson and anyone else:— Return to me a picture of the railroad delousing tunnel in Budapest with one sentence added saying that this was not a Nazi Gas chamber or that it could not have been used for mass murder. (Anyone needing those issues of the *Journal of Historical Review* or of *Liberty Bell* in which such pictures appeared should write these publications for some photocopies.)

Nazi gas chambers that were actually used for fumigating entire railroad trains would have also been ideal for mass murder— but they never have even been implicated by the exterminationists. They are indirect but strong evidence of just how crazy the holocaust story really is. How pitiful that Faurisson, and his followers, cannot recognize the obvious.

Sincerely yours, Friedrich Paul Berg

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

George-

Thanks for the speedy delivery of my recent book order. I especially enjoyed *Gruesome Harvest* (available from LBP, $5.00 + $1.50 for postage). I wish this book could be read by every German-American worthy of the name.

Regarding the letter from Valentin Prussakov in the April L.B., I am one of those who responded to his R.N.U. ad in the January issue. I even sent him a few bucks. He claims he is not able to respond to a "few dozen" L.B. readers who wrote to him. If Mr. Prussakov is trying to cultivate support in this country for his R.N.U., it would behoove him to make an effort to respond to those correspondents, even it is only with a 1-page form letter. I know I won't send any more contributions. It is a shame, because the White Nationalist Movement in America is pathetic, and I would just as soon support a promising movement in Russia.

Sincerely, F.K., Colorado

George:

Sorry for the delay. Please renew my sub. Keep up the good work. I am pleased to read of the "race" convention scheduled for next month in the south.

I still maintain that the problem with Europeans and transplanted Europeans is "Christianity."

Best regards, H.A.T., California

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Figures Don't Lie — Do They?

Editor:

Holocaust? No emotional diatribes—just explain where the "Holocaust" six million came from. *World Almanac* and *Book of Facts* 1934 and 1945 show that between 1931 and 1945 world Jewry averaged 15,500,000 based on American Jewish Committee and Religious population figures. European Jewry under Hitler's control approximated 5,815,842—below the six million claim. Subtracting Jews who emigrated from Europe leaves 2,115,842 Jews in Europe during W.W. II. Why were Jews so hated by Germans? In March of 1933 the World Jewish

Congress called on Jews to boycott German goods. In August of the same year Samuel Untermeyer of the World Jewish Economic Federation, over the Columbia Broadcasting Station in New York City, said the Jews of the world had declared war on Germany and would starve them (the Germans) to death. That "declaration of war" came *six years before* Germany initiated military action in 1939.

The World Centre of Contemporary Jewish documentation in Paris shows 1,485,292 Jews died from all causes in concentration camps. The Red Cross says 300,000 concentration camp deaths—not all Jews. Of course, many died, and, yes, "stacked like cordwood" for *Allied bombers* near war's end destroyed food and medical supply lines. Jews AND Germans alike died; cremation and mass burial was necessary to prevent a Holocaust of plague, but through all this world-wide Jewry figures remained constant from 1931 through 1945. So where did the Six Million Figure come from?

Mrs. A.S., Maine

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

SAMUEL UNTERMEYER'S "SACRED WAR" SPEECH OF AUGUST 7, 1993

Upon his return from the world-wide
International Jewish Boycott Conference at Amsterdam, Holland.
(From *New York Times*, August 7, 1933)

My Friends:

What a joy and relief and sense of security to be once more on American soil! The nightmare of horrors through which I have passed in those two weeks in Europe, listening to the heartbreaking tales of refugee victims, beggar description.

I deeply appreciate your enthusiastic greeting on my arrival today, which I quite understand is addressed not to me personally but to the holy war in the cause of humanity in which we are embarked, Jews and non-Jews alike, for we are equally concerned that the work of centuries shall not be undone, and that civilization shall not be allowed to die.

It is a war that must be waged unremittingly until the black clouds of bigotry, race hatred and fanaticism that have descended upon what was once Germany, but is now medieval Hitlerland, have been dispersed. If we will but enlist to a man and persist in our purpose the bright sun of civilization will again shine upon Germany, and the world will be a safer place in which to dwell.

As our ship sailed up the bay today past our proud Statue of Liberty, I breathed a prayer of gratitude and thanksgiving that this fair land of freedom has escaped the curse that has descended upon benighted Germany, which has thereby been converted from a nation of culture into a veritable hell of cruel and savage beasts.

THE WORLD'S CONCERN

We owe it not only to our persecuted brethren but to the entire world to now strike in self-defense a blow that will free humanity from a repetition of this incredible outrage.

This time the Jews are the victims, next time it may be the Catholics or the Protestants. If we once admit, as is brazenly insisted by the German Government, that such fiendish persecution of the people of one race or creed is an internal, domestic affair and not a world concern, how are we to know whose turn will be next?

Now or never must all the nations of the earth make common cause against the monstrous claim that the slaughter, starvation and annihilation, by a country that has reverted to barbarism, of its own innocent and defenseless citizens without rhyme, reason or excuse is an internal affair against which the rest of the world must stand idly by and not lift a hand in defense.

I have seen and talked with many of these terror-stricken refugees who have had the good fortune to escape over the border, though forced to leave their property behind them, and I want to say to you that nothing has seeped through to you over the rigid censorship and *lying propaganda* that are at work to *conceal and misrepresent the situation of the Jews in Germany begins to tell a fraction* of the frightful story of fiendish torture, cruelty and persecution that are being inflicted day by day upon these men, women and children, or the terrors of worse than death in which they are living.

When the tale is told, as it will be some day if the impotent League of Nations ever sufficiently awakens from its Rip Van Winkle slumbers to the realization of its power and duty to prosecute an investigation into the facts, the world will confront a picture so fearful in its barbarous cruelty that the hell of war and the alleged Belgian atrocities will pale into insignificance as compared to this devilishly, deliberately, cold-bloodedly planned and already partially executed campaign for the extermination of a proud, gentle [*sic*], loyal [*sic*], law-abiding [*sic*] people—a people who love and have shed their blood for their Fatherland [*sic*], and to whom Germany owes in large part its prosperity and its great scientists, educators, lawyers, physicians, poets, musicians, diplomats and philosophers, who are the backbone of its past cultural life [*that's the best one I have heard in a long time!!!*— Ed. *LB*] .

BACK TO THE DARK AGES

But why dwell longer upon this revolting picture of the rav-

ages wrought by these ingrates and beasts of prey, animated by the loathsome motives of race hatred, bigotry and envy. *For the Jews are the aristocrats of the world.* From time immemorial they have been persecuted and have seen their persecutors come and go. They alone have survived. And so will history repeat itself, but that furnishes no reason why we should permit this reversion of a once great nation to the Dark Ages or fail to rescue these 600,000 human souls from the tortures of hell, as we can with the aid of our Christian friends, if we have the will to act.

Protests and pleas from all corners of the earth, from the leaders of all creeds, having proven as vain and unavailing, as was the idealistic dream of our martyred President of making the world safe for democracy and of protecting minorities, what then are to be the lines of our defensive campaign against these atrocities, on which we are already actively embarked? Are we right in our plan? If so, what steps shall now be prosecuted to attain success?

Our campaign is two-fold—defensive and constructive. On the defensive side will be *economic boycott against all German goods, shipping and services.* On the constructive side will be an appeal to the League of Nations to construe and enforce the labor union provisions of the Versailles Treaty and the written promises made by Germany, while the treaty was under negotiations, to protect its minorities, which have been flagrantly violated by its disfranchisement and persecution of the German Jews.

WHAT BOYCOTT MEANS

As to the boycott, strange to say a mere handful in number, but powerful in influence, of our thoughtless but doubtless well-intentioned Jews seem to be obsessed and frightened at the bare mention of the word *boycott.* It signifies and conjures up to them images of force and illegality, such as have on occasions in the past characterized struggles between labor unions and their employers. As these timid souls are capitalists and employers, the word and all that it implies are hateful to their ears.

In point of fact, it signifies nothing of the kind. These gentlemen do not know what they are talking or thinking about. Instead of surrendering to their vague fears and half-baked ideas, our first duty is to educate them as to what is meant by a purely defensive economic boycott, and what we are doing and proposing. Admittedly, the boycott is our only really effective weapon. These gentlemen who are taking counsel of their groundless fears to the exclusion of their reason have done nothing and have no program except to attempt to arouse world opinion, which is and has been from the outset on our side, as it was bound to be because of this brutal, senseless, unprovoked assault upon civilization.

It is not necessary to belittle or underrate that accomplishment, if their aimless, fruitless endeavors in that direction may be so dignified in recognition of their good intentions, the barren of results as they have been. It is sufficient that their efforts have proven unavailing and that the campaign of Schreckligheit not only goes on unabated in the face of unanimous world opinion but that it is not increasing in intensity and that the masses of the German people, misled by government propaganda and suppression of free speech and of the press, are either voluntarily, or through fear of punishment at the hands of their despotic rulers, supporting their government in this hellish campaign. What then have these amiable gentlemen accomplished and what do they hope or expect to accomplish in the way of stemming this conflagration of civilization by their "feather-duster" methods? You cannot put out a fire, and especially that kind of a fire by just looking on until the mad flames, fanned by the wind of hate, *have destroyed everything.* What we are proposing and have already gone far toward doing, is to prosecute a purely defensive economic boycott that will undermine the Hitler regime and bring the German people to their senses by destroying *their export trade on which their very existence depends.*

'FORCE THEM TO LEARN'

They have flaunted and persisted in flaunting and defying world opinion. We propose to and are organizing world opinion

to express itself in the only way Germany can be made to understand. Hitler and his mob will not permit their people to know how they are regarded by the outside world. We shall force them to learn in the only way open to us.

Revolting as it is, it would be an interesting study in psychology to analyze the motives, other than fear and cowardice, that have prompted *Jewish Bankers to lend money to Germany as they are now doing.* It is in part their money that is being used by the Hitler regime in its reckless, wicked campaign of propaganda to make the world anti-Semitic; with that money they have invaded Great Britain, the United States and other countries where they have established newspapers, subsidized agents and otherwise are spending untold millions in spreading their infamous creed.

The suggestion that they use that money toward paying the honest debts they have repudiated is answered only by contemptuous sneers and silence. Meantime the infamous campaign goes on unabated with ever increasing intensity to the everlasting disgrace of the *Jewish bankers* who are helping to finance it and of the weaklings who are doing nothing effective to check it.

The Hitler regime originated and are fiendishly prosecuting their boycott to exterminate the Jews by placarding Jewish shops, warning Germans against dealing with them, by imprisoning Jewish shopkeepers and parading them through the streets by the hundreds under guard of Nazi troops for the sole crime of being Jews, by ejecting them from the learned professions in which many of the had attained eminence, by excluding their children from the schools, their men from the labor unions, closing against them every avenue of livelihood, locking them in vile concentration camps, starving and torturing them, murdering and beating them without cause and resorting to every other conceivable form of torture, inhuman beyond conception, until suicide has become their only means of escape, and all solely because they are or their remote ancestors were Jews, and all with the avowed object of exterminating them.

APPEAL TO MANKIND

As against this, the foulest boycott in the annals of time, we

are appealing to all mankind to enforce a counter-boycott, That appeal is meeting with the conviction that idealism and justice are still alive.

There is nothing new in the use of economic boycott as an instrument of justice. The covenant of the League of Nations expressly provides in these identical words for its use to bring recalcitrant nations to terms. *President Roosevelt, whose wise statesmanship and vision are the wonder of the civilized world, is invoking it in furtherance of his noble conception for the readjustment of the relations between capital and labor* under the terms of the sweeping Industrial Recovery Act, to the end that labor shall receive a more just share of the wealth it creates. He is about to enlist the consumers of the country in a national campaign in which they pledge themselves to *boycott* all manufacturers, jobbers and retailers who fail to subscribe to the codes and to buy only from those who have assented and who are thereby privileged to fly the blue eagle of NRA. What more exalted precedent to our timid friends want?

With this explanation of our aims, I appeal to the America Jewish Committee, whose public spirit and good intentions I do not for a moment question, but the wisdom of whose judgment I challenge, no longer to hold aloof but to rid themselves of their timid and ill-considered prejudices and join in actively pressing this boycott as our only weapon except the appeal to the League, which I shall discuss at a later time.

I purposely refrain from including the American Jewish Congress in this appeal because I am satisfied that 95 per cent of their members, are already with us and that they are being misrepresented by two or three men now abroad. Of them I ask that, prior to the meeting to be held this month in Prague by their executive committee, they instruct these false leaders in no uncertain terms as to the stand they must take on this all-important subject and demand that they shall either openly represent their views or resign their officers. One of them, generally recognized as the king-pin of mischief makers, is junketing around the Continent engaged in his favorite pastime of spreading discord, asserting at one time and place that he favors

and supports the boycott and at another that he is opposed or indifferent to it, all dependent on the audience he is addressing; but always directly or indirectly delivering a stab in the dark.

PROGRESS SO FAR MADE

There is not time now, but I hope and expect in the near future to be able to report to you the steps that have been taken and that are already under way, and the surprising and gratifying progress already made in many countries toward the success of the economic boycott in which we are engaged. Although considerable progress in that direction has already been made in Great Britain and in the United States, you will be surprised to learn that they are the least advanced and as yet the most inadequately organized of all the countries that were represented *at the Amsterdam World Economic Conference, where the boycott was unanimously and enthusiastically approved by formal resolution by a rising vote.*

With us in America the delay has been due in part to lack of funds and the vast territory to be covered, but it is hoped and expected that this condition will soon be corrected. The object-lesson we are determined to teach is so priceless to all humanity that we dare not fail.

Each of you, Jew and Gentile alike, who has not already enlisted in this *sacred war* should do so now and here. It is not sufficient that you buy no goods made in Germany. *You must refuse to deal with any merchant or shopkeeper who sells any German-made goods or who patronizes German ships or shipping.* To our shame be it said that there are a few Jews among us, but fortunately only a few, so wanting in dignity and self-respect that they are willing to travel on German ship where they are *despised and meet with the just contempt of the servants who wait upon them and of their fellow passengers.* Their names should be heralded far and wide. They are traitors to their race.

In conclusion, permit me again to thank you for this heartening reception and to assure you that, with your support and that of our millions on non-Jewish friends, we will drive the last nail in the coffin of bigotry and fanaticism that has dared to raise its ugly head to slander, belie and disgrace twentieth century civilization. ❑

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

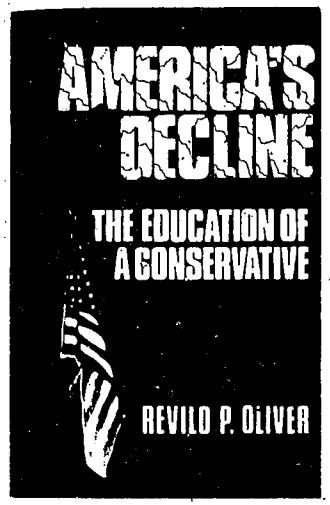

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

D-DAY — JUNE 1994

Reflections by One American Veteran of the Second World War

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Hans Schmidt:
"Sch(w)indler's List", page 8.
Dr. Charles E. Weber:
Book Review:
"Denying the Holocaust...", page 19.
N.B. Forrest:
Good-bye to the White Tip, page 28.
Tyler C. Turner:
This is Your Brain on Television, page 32.
Colin Jordan:
National Socialism:
A Philophical Appraisal, page 37.
N.S.W.P.P.:
What is National Socialism, page 44.
Letters to the Editor, page 46.

VOL. 21 - NO. 10 JUNE 1994

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts can not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1991
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$40.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$50.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$60.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$70.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$75.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 22.00
50 copies	$ 90.00
100 copies	$150.00
500 copies	$600.00
1000 copies	$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

D-DAY — 6 JUNE 1944

Reflections by One American Veteran of the Second World War

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Television stations throughout the United States are now showing many views of the events of a bloody, painful day that took place a half century ago, gruesome scenes that included great physical and mental pain for the participants, scenes that were recorded in thousands of feet of motion picture film. What did this pain and these sacrifices on the beaches of Normandy really bring about for Americans?

I am an American veteran of the Second World War, born in 1922 just several days before Mussolini's "march on Rome." I was sworn into the Army of the United States on 13 January 1943 and discharged from military service on a pleasant spring day in Heidelberg, 13 April 1946. During the three and a quarter years I went to places to which I was ordered and did what I was ordered to do. Since my overseas service was in Europe, my reflections on 6 June 1944 are mostly concerned with the American military rôle in Europe. When I view the film showing American military actions on 6 June 1944 I realize how fortunate I was not to have been in a location such as the "Omaha" sector that day.

After the end of military actions in 1945 I was involved in a process usually summarized by the word "Denazification," which afforded me the unusual opportunity of listening to views on both sides of the war. My training had been in military intelligence and my Military Occupational Specialty Number was 631, that of an intelligence non-commissioned officer.

Opposing American military forces invading Europe in June 1944 were men of my race, in fact exclusively of my race, from various parts of Europe, a Europe which had been exhausted by nearly five years of war. At the time the United States was closely allied with the most destructive tyranny which had ever existed in the history of mankind. Men from many lands were opposing the

advance of Communism into western Europe: Finns, Germans, Hungarians, Italians, Romanians, Slovaks and Croatians as well as nearly a million volunteers from the Netherlands, Belgium, France, Denmark, Norway, etc. These volunteers included some of the finest and most courageous men of all the combatants, not only in terms of their military feats, but also because their governments, some of which had fled into exile, disowned them and later tried many of them as traitors for idealistically defending Europe against the armed forces of Communism.

During the past few decades a number of courageous historians have been reëvaluating the history of the Second World War and in particular the American rôle in it. A notable, early example is the book by the American intelligence officer, Col. John Beaty, *The Iron Curtain Over America* (1951) [available from LBP, $8.50 & $1.50 postage]. A recent and quite disturbing book by the Canadian journalist James Bacque, *Other Losses* (1989), deals with the ruthless American treatment of Germans who had laid down their arms in 1945. Such historians have had the courage and intellectual integrity to delve objectively into the realities of American participation in the war in spite of a flood of continuing propaganda by the American mass media that present the history of the war as an American involvement in a "good war." In addition to the two titles mentioned above there are scores of other important books in this category.

On 1 September 1939 National Socialist Germany, wisely or not, attempted to gain back by force of arms parts of which had been taken from Germany by Poland by force of arms during 1919-1920. Three days later the war between Germany and an overconfident Poland was expanded into a world war by declarations of war against Germany by a heavily armed and overconfident England and a somewhat hesitant France which considered itself well protected behind an impressive line of modern fortifications. The motives for these declarations were complex, but fear of German competition for export markets was unquestionably a prominent factor at a time of lingering massive unemployment in England. On 3 December 1939 another event took place about which nearly all Americans are unaware. It is known to historians

as the Bromberg Bloody Sunday, a mass murder of civilian ethnic Germans by Poles. This event, which was soon documented by a large illustrated official publication of the German government, brought about a grim and desperate atmosphere from the very start of the war.

We know from documents of the Polish Foreign Office captured in Warsaw in 1939 by invading German forces that the diseased, ruthless occupant of the American White House, who was still preoccupied with massive unemployment after seven years in office, was ordering his diplomats in Europe to help set the scene for a war which was indeed destined to solve his problems with regard to massive unemployment. The shrewdly duplicitous, mendacious Roosevelt assured the American people that he had no intention of sending their sons to fight on foreign battlefields, for he was well aware that the vast majority of Americans wanted no involvement in the European war that was raging at the time, especially after the outbreak of hostilities between Germany and the U.S.S.R. Even such prominent Americans as Charles Lindbergh and Walt Disney helped to lead the struggle against the threat of involvement in the war.

On the basis of published histories of Soviet military units we know today that a Communist invasion of western Europe was being planned, an earlier attempt at which was frustrated during 1919-1920. (See *Bulletins* 4 and 40, page 4.) In 1941 Soviet forces were being ordered into offensive positions with their powerful, modern tanks in number far greater than those at the disposal of the German commands. When German political and military leaders became convinced that time and further delay were putting Germany at a military disadvantage that would become ever more difficult to overcome, after arrogant demands by Soviet diplomats in the autumn of 1940 and after a brutal Soviet occupation of the Baltic republics in 1940 (a preview of what defeat by the U.S.S.R. would mean to Germany and indeed to the rest of Europe), German leaders ordered an offensive action against the U.S.S.R. on 22 June under the code name Operation Barbarossa, which met with astonishing successes against the Soviet armed forces that had been preoccupied with future offensive actions without making

sufficient defensive preparations, thus another instance of overconfidence. The initial German military successes took place in spite of inadequate preparations for a sustained offensive, even including a shortage of uniforms suitable for winter warfare.

Roosevelt had an intense personal hatred of Hitler, who had, in some important ways, been far more successful in solving economic problems of their respective lands. Roosevelt had come from a very wealthy family, in contrast to Hitler, who came from modest circumstances and who had served his nation in its armed forces as a close witness to the horrors of war. During 1940-1941 under Roosevelt's leadership American armed forces and materials of war were being committed increasingly to military actions against Germany in spite of the overwhelming sentiments of the American people against military involvement in another European war. In a long speech on 11 December 1941 Hitler finally expressed his recognition that Roosevelt's diabolical efforts had won out against the will of the American people and that a state of war with the United States existed. (See *Bulletins* 29 and 36.) However, without such a formal declaration, the full forces of American military and industrial potential might have been delayed for months or even years. Hitler had underestimated the will of the American people to stay out of the European war. When one reads Hitler's speech of 11 December 1941 it becomes apparent that Hitler had become deeply involved emotionally by American actions against German naval forces in the Atlantic. The Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor several days earlier had made Roosevelt's desire for full American involvement an easily attained reality and his political position virtually unassailable.

The beaches of Normandy, soaked with the blood of American young men on June 6, 1944, are a symbol of American sacrifices in a war which produced results that later caused many thoughtful Americans to ask themselves what the bitter sacrifices had really brought about. For over four decades eastern and much of central Europe were tortured by a brutal, exploitive Soviet occupation. During 1945-1946 expulsions of ethnic Germans from areas that had been parts of Germany for centuries resulted in the deaths of millions [Suggested reading: *Gruesome Harvest: The Costly Attempt*

to Exterminate the German People, by Ralph Keeling, available from LBP, $5.00 + $1.50 postage]. By the start of the Soviet blockade of Berlin in June 1948 all Americans except the most simple-minded admirers of Roosevelt had to ask themselves what we had done as a nation. I was still in Europe during the summer of 1948, having taken a position with the Department of War after my discharge from the army. The summer of 1948 was one of great tension and fear that a war would break out again, this time in a military vacuum that would have permitted a rather sudden defeat of whatever western military forces were still left in Europe and a subsequent Soviet occupation of most or all of Europe that had not already been occupied by Soviet forces.

We Americans can be proud that our Constitution forbids "ex post facto" laws in keeping with thousands of years of European legal traditions expressed, for example, in the ancient Latin legal dictum, "nulla poena sine lege." One day in the summer of 1946 I attended the protracted show trials in Nuremberg of German leaders who had been obeying the laws of their country and defending it against ruthless foes who had made genocidal threats against the German nation in the form of the Morgenthau Plan and other means. The Nuremberg trials were a cynical repudiation of American legal principles, against which some courageous American voices were raised at the time, including some members of the United States Senate. Both Senator Robert Taft and Senator Joseph McCarthy died prematurely.

The Nuremberg trials, with their cynical disregard of American and European legal principles (similar to present efforts to suppress investigations of various historical questions in Canada and Europe), can be seen as a sort of psychological necessity for most Americans who had come to realize what their country had done in Europe and that a military vacuum had been created in Europe with little more than American atomic bombs as a deterrent to further Soviet military advances. The trials helped to rationalize the moral aspects of our conduct of the war, including the merciless and largely unnecessary bombing of German and other civilian populations, as in the case of Dresden in February 1945. The disgraceful American postwar treatment of German prisoners of war

and Operation Keelhaul were not well known at the time to most Americans. Such actions were not worthy of a nation that claimed the influence of Christian moral principles.

The American "victory" of 1945 and the subsequent Nuremberg trials have poisoned and debilitated the psyche and even the will to survive of the Aryan component of the American population. They have acted like a boomerang that returns to strike the thrower. In one law after the other, in one judicial decree after the other and in one foreign policy after the other the poison and debilitation have manifested themselves. During the past few decades the fortunes of the Aryan components of the American population have been declining year in and year out. The "Holocaust" material and other myths and quasi myths generated with well calculated objectives during and after the Second World War have so thoroughly poisoned and debilitated the American Aryan will to survive that this component of the population of the United States is being overwhelmed demographically and economically, seemingly almost without its awareness, let alone a will to resist, on the part of the victims. The defense of the Aryan nations has become unfashionable, an action out of season, even immoral.

The flood of illegal immigrants into the United States from unsuccessful lands, "affirmative action" (a cynical euphemism for putting Aryan men at a disadvantage in employment), the frequency of abortions which have caused an absolute and even greater relative decline of the Aryan population of the United States, the increasing incidence of miscegenation, our lack of a will to punish sufficiently crimes against Aryans by members of hostile races, the hostility to what remains of Caucasian populations in Africa on the part of "our" State Department, the giving away of our canal at Panama by an obviously corrupted Congress against the overwhelming sentiments of the American people and welfare policies which have caused such a dysgenic development of the population of the United States that it can no longer compete successfully on world markets are just some of the tragic manifestations of the poisoning and debilitation of the American Aryan mind, which seem to me to be the insidious, seldom recognized result of American involvement in the Second World War. Wars seem to have the abil-

ity to "hallow any cause," to use Nietzsche's phrase. Whatever Hitler's faults or mistakes might have been, his basic aim was the welfare of Aryans. Through the constant denigration of Hitler and his National Socialism in the popular media, this aim is being constantly denigrated, in turn.

The economically debilitating "Cold War" and the costly wars in Korea and Vietnam must also be regarded as at least indirect results of what I am inclined to call "The War to Make the World Safe for Communism" and the tragic mistakes which the United States made during and after that war, notably its naive or even treasonous support of the evil Soviet empire. The Second World War offered a perfect pretext for the growth of Big Government and the introduction of payroll deductions. They are amongst the most damaging, still-extant legacies of the war as far as the Caucasian taxpayer is concerned.

The members of the airforces of England, Germany and the United States were physically and mentally outstanding specimens of Aryan man. Their genes were the supreme result of hundreds of thousands of years of evolution of mankind. They died by the scores of thousands while fighting each other in the flames, explosions and impacts of falling aircraft. In most cases their genes were lost forever. That loss was a striking example of the dysgenic effects of modern warfare. Far more insidious and perhaps far more important were the poisoning and debilitation of the psyche of Aryan man as a result of the war.

It seems especially ironic that a president who slyly and selfishly evaded military service during the war in Vietnam and whose past personal behavior is a source of shame to our country is now representing the United States in commemorations of the sacrifices made by American soldiers on the beaches of Normandy and central Italy. Clinton has the duplicitous manner which is all too reminiscent of Roosevelt's manner.

It is proper that we honor the well-intended sacrifices of American soldiers who were killed and wounded during the Second World War but we must also keep the result of these sacrifices in their proper perspective, especially with regard to the long-range results of the war. ❑

"SCH(W)INDLER'S LIST"

A German View of this Zionist Propaganda Movie

by Hans Schmidt

As I am writing these lines, the anti-German propaganda movie "Schindler's List" has been in the theaters for 16 weeks. It is shown in 1,382 locations across the country, and has so far grossed $74.7 million. Needless to say, the Jewish overlords are making every effort to promote this hate film, and everywhere brainwashed teachers are taking their pupils to see it.

Have no fear though: I stick by my prior statement that almost everything the *Oberjuden* are doing now, including this stupid film and the numerous "Holocaust" museums and memorials, will backfire. (Just notice what is currently happening to the *unrepairable* relations between Blacks and Jews.)

Below you will find an important *Zeitdokument* (document pertaining to our era). As you can see, it is from the 31 October 1919 issue of an American Jewish magazine (*The American Hebrew*) and *must* therefore be true. Please notice that Gov. Gwynn spoke already then of "6 million" and a "holocaust." This information was discovered by the Polish Historical Society, 91 Strawberry Hill Ave., Stamford CT 06902.

I hope you realize that I *had to* see "Schindler's List." Without viewing it, I would be unable to give my personal assessment of this piece of *Lügenpropaganda*. But don't worry, I didn't pay the full price of admission. However, before I tell you of my impressions, please read the two newspaper items below. The (German-American!) man from Pennsylvania assumes that the film provides "documentary evidence" of the "Holocaust," and the seemingly also German-American woman from upstate New York came away feeling that she now owes the Jewish race [*sic*] a debt that can never be repaid. Precisely what the Jewish activists had intended when they embarked on producing "Schindler's List." Am I concerned because this movie had such an impact on people like that? Not in the least. It isn't the Buehlers and the Herrs of this world that will play important

The Crucifixion of Jews Must Stop!

By MARTIN H. GLYNN

(Former Governor of the State of N. Y.)

From across the sea six million men and women call to us for help, and eight hundred thousand little children cry for bread.

These children, these men and women are our fellow-members of the human family, with the same claim on life as we, the same susceptibility to the winter's cold, the same propensity to death before the fangs of hunger. Within them reside the illimitable possibilities for the advancement of the human race as naturally would reside in six million human beings. *We may not be their keepers but we ought to be their helpers.*

In the face of death, in the throes of starvation there is no place for mental distinctions of creed, no place for physical differentiations of race. In this catastrophe, when six million human beings are being whirled toward the grave by a cruel and relentless fate, only the most idealistic promptings of human nature should sway the heart and move the hand.

Six million men and women are dying from lack of the necessaries of life; eight hundred thousand children cry for bread. And this fate is upon them through no fault of their own, through no transgression of the laws of God or man; but through the awful tyranny of war and a bigoted lust for Jewish blood.

In this threatened holocaust of human life, forgotten are the niceties of philosophical distinction, forgotten are the differences of historical interpretation; and the determination to help the helpless, to shelter the homeless, to clothe the naked and to [illegible]tion

WHITTIER †

In all of us by the hand of God, and the man or woman who can, and will not, hear the cry of the starving; who can, and will not, take heed of the wail of the dying; who can, and will not, [illegible] helping hand to tho[illegible]

the 77th Division alone there were 14,000 of them, and in Argonne Forest this division captured 54 German guns. This [illegible] Jewish boys

roles in the tough times to come. Particularly people like that will suffer horribly because of their obvious stupidity and gullibility. They, like the Jews, will do everything wrong from this time forward.

The underlying lie and misconception about "Schindler's List" is the generally broadcast assumption that the "Schindler Jews" would all have been murdered had Oskar Schindler not "rescued" them. Naturally, that is total nonsense. I say it again: If Hitler had really intended to have all the Jews within the German WWII realm killed, there would not have been "millions" (according to the *New York Times* of April 1993) of survivors. Even in the movie there are hints of the infighting for

needed workers among Third Reich authorities that had taken place especially in the latter stages of the war, when all kinds of laborers, including the Jewish ones, were in desperate shortage. That was probably the sole reason why the train with the "Schindler women" had been diverted to Auschwitz (a huge industrial complex), if this part of the story is true.

In the meantime (as a direct result of the publicity, and because Jews have an innate need to "shine"), there must be 6,000 (rather than the 1,000 plus) former Schindler *Juden* living in the U.S. alone. Those that I saw on TV looked quite and healthy and wealthy, no doubt due to the involuntary largess of the Germans. We can safely assume that most of them would have survived the war even without Oskar Schindler. those that wouldn't have made it would probably have been victims of the emergency wintertime transport from Auschwitz (and other concentration camps) to locations in the West: of Allied air raids, and of epidemics such as occurred at Bergen-Belsen, that were the direct result of the chaotic conditions at war's end.

Since I come from an area in Germany where there is a concentration of heavy industry, I well remember the multitudes of foreigners working in the coal mines, the steel mills and the other plants during that time. On weekends, the inner city of Saarbrücken was crammed full of (especially) French and Polish POWs, Ukrainian and Russian *Ostarbeiterinnen* (female laborers from the East), Spanish and French volunteer workers, and forced (in today's nomenclature "slave-") laborers from Holland and Denmark, none of whom were with armed German guards. Several times I also took notice of Jews with the Star of David sown on their clothes riding in the street car (the last time I saw this was when I was in furlough shortly after the destruction of Saarbrücken in an air raid on 5 October 1944). Nobody bothered them or anyone else. There were not even altercations between the various groups of foreigners, as is occurring in "free" Germany today. That in 1943 and 1944 I wasn't surprised or shocked by Jews having a symbol of their origin attached to their clothing can be easily explained: at that time nearly everybody wore some kind of uniform or special designation "marker." The *Ostarbeiterinnen,* for instance, had a tag with the word *OST* (East) on their coats or dresses, and I was proud of the insignia on my uniform.

Another lie concerning Steven Spielberg's film is the fact that he projected the Jews as totally innocent bystanders who

Never a 'Christian' nation

Editor, New Era:

Yesterday I heard a friend say the word "crèche," and it startled me because of its similarity to the pronunciation of the word "Koresh." As a Lancaster County citizen, I had to think of further similarities. Both words have something to do with religion and government. Both words stir up deep-seated emotions and unswerving opinions.

There is a notion in many people's thinking that the root cause of America's problems is that we are no longer a Christian government. The solution is to return to the days of 1776 when a Christian government was founded.

This is wrong. In the last 1,960 years, the world has seen many Christian people and Christian churches and Christian organizations; but it has yet to see a Christian government!

The very phrase is an oxymoron. Oh, there have been a few trios at forming a "Christian government." Every one has led to atrocity. The most recent one, Nazi Germany, was set up to purify the Christian Aryan race by killing all Jews. This is well documented now by the movie "Schindler's List."

On a more personal note, 450 years ago my Mennonite forefathers were tortured and killed for their religious beliefs. This was done by a "Christian government," where church and state were one. These horrors are recorded in a thick book enti-

Glad she overcame fear and saw 'Schindler's List'

When "Schindler's List" began to be shown in our local movie theaters, I felt duty-bound to see it.

However, my good intention weakened in the face of the horror and violence I anticipated would run before my eyes.

Still, as time went on, I felt this day, and I took the very small amount of courage I have and went to see the movie.

How foolish I had been!

I saw before me the most worthwhile film I have ever viewed. It is the greatest of teaching tools.

I came away feeling that I owe the Jewish race a debt that can never be repaid.

This is a debt of such gigantic proportion that it does go on for generations, for infinity.

I do not feel this way because I am of German descent. I feel this way because I am a member of a race which classifies itself as human, yet did inhuman acts.

Great good could be done if a similar movie were made about the African slave trade.

BEA BUEHLER
Syracuse

There is a good chance that "Bea Buehler", the German American, does not exist. Such letters are a typical Jewish trick. I have been getting them more often than you would believe.

SYRACUSE, N.Y. ABOUT 4/1/94

Jan 19 94

John Bucher Herr
Lancaster

had to obey any or all German orders, "or else." We know that Germany had a right to regard and treat *all* Jews anywhere in the world as enemy aliens ever since 23 March 1933, when the leadership of *World* Jewry had declared war on *Deutschland* because Hitler was on the way to curtail the (then existing) inordinate Jewish power in and over the Reich.

(The argument that World Jewry was in no position to declare war on Germany, since at that time there was no standing Jewish army, doesn't hold water: then as now, the top Jewish leadership was able to mobilize and utilize the armed might of the entire *non-Jewish* nations for their own nefarious purposes. Compare how the armed forces of the United States and the industrial and economic potential of this country have been used in the furtherance of Israeli and Zionist aims. Remember the Gulf War.)

Whoever saw Spielberg's film must have noticed the total absence of weapons in the hands of the Jews of Cracow. This is contrary to the facts. On a wall of the Washington Holocaust Museum I discovered a sign with the statement that in more than a hundred ghettoes underground organizations of the Zionists and young Jewish Communists had been in existence. What do you think these people did, only deal in black market activities? I have in my possession a great number of books written by Jews about the "heroic deeds" of the Jewish partisan fighters. There is no doubt that they did great damage to the German war effort, the main purpose of which it was to keep (Jewish-) Bolshevism out of Europe. The activities of these partisans *had to be* countered with all the force the Germans could muster. Finally, since the benign ghetto concept didn't work, the Reich Government had no choice but to quarantine many Jews in the now notorious concentration camps.

The overblown scenes of the brutal cleansing of the Cracow ghetto by German forces must be compared to current attempts by the American government to fight against the proliferation of drugs in (black) American ghettoes. We all know how determined SWAT and DEA forces break into house where drugs are suspected, and how rough the people inside (including children) are being treated. Yet, this involves *only* drugs. Imagine how these same American police forces would have acted had some of the inhabitants of these drug houses been suspected of blowing up a hospital filled with wounded officers, as happened near Cracow. (There, Jewish partisans blew up a German hospital train.) I guess, "Waco" tells us that in such a case there wouldn't be anybody left to be put in a concentration camp. Therefore, any American abhorrence of what happened or might have happened in wartime Poland is totally misplaced.

The "Schindler's List"-assumption that Jews in "Nazi" Germany were totally without rights and representation is also false. Up until the clearance of the ghettoes toward the end of the war (Warsaw 1943), Cracow 1944, Lodz 1943 or 1944, etc.) each ghetto had a *Judenrat* (Jewish Council) where the day-to-day operations of the ghetto, and the relations with the German authorities, were handled. The Jews could *and did* complain, and were listened to, as can be read in ghetto diaries. At any rate, the Jews in the ghettoes had more rights under German suzerainty than had the German population under American occupation between 1945 and 1947 (an American "law" of 1945 proscribed the death sentence for anyone caught with a kitchen knife more than 9 inches long. Once in the concentration camps, Jews were not without recourse against mistreatment and brutalities, as is proven by trial records of camp guards that can still be seen in various archives. That a "commandant" like Amon Göth would use people for target shooting, as is shown in Spielberg's propaganda movie, was simply impossible.

Only recently I came into possession of evidence that at least up until 1943 (until after the German defeat at Stalingrad) the European Jews still had their own newspapers, and that at least until 1938—five years into the Third Reich—there were as many as 65 Jewish publications in Germany, *many of which were openly anti-"Nazi"*. Compare this to the almost total destruction of the German language press in the United States in the *First* World War (meaning, of course, that Americans

have absolutely no right to criticize the Germans for similar actions against their minorities 20 years later). Or, can anyone tell me how many publications in the Japanese language were still being printed in America in 1944? Knowing this system here (and its actions and reactions), I'd bet not one.

Incidentally, the propaganda being spread that "the Nazis" treated all Jews alike, namely bad, is also untrue. In this regard I would only like to mention that as late as January 1945 privileged Jews were transported in first-class train accommodations from the Bergen-Belsen *transit* camp (where only a few months later thousands, among them Anne Frank, were to die of hunger typhus) to Switzerland; that up until the spring or summer of 1944 the bulk of Hungarian Jews lived far better and more free than the population of Germany, and that a Jewish hospital (only for Jewish patients) existed in Berlin right to the end of the war when the Russians took it over for their own wounded.

Those of you who have seen "Schindler's List" may remember that the road leading to the Plaszow camp had been plastered with gravestones from Jewish cemeteries (with the Hebrew inscriptions conveniently facing up). Spielberg obviously wanted to create the impression that the "bad Nazis" had destroyed all Jewish cemeteries, and used the gravestones for road building. In forty-five years in the U.S., I have never read an article stating the fact that during the entire Third Reich the only damage to Jewish cemeteries in *Deutschland* was caused by Allied bombs. There was not even the ubiquitous vandalism so endemic in "democracies". (A few years ago there were reports of one Hamburg Jewish cemetery having been turned into a parking lot but the reason for this was simply because the leaders of that particular Jewish community had sold the property (illegally, to boot) once most of the congregation had left Germany).

I have stated before that the entire "Schindler's List" *Rummel* (hullabaloo) was caused by the consternation of the top Jewish leadership over the fact that the disbelief in the "Holocaust" fairy tales was taking hold of the psyche of majority

Americans. Proof for this assumption could be found on 7 April 1994, the (now official) "Holocaust Remembrance Day", when the Jewish propaganda chiefs went crazy. There were memorial services in the most incongruous places, among them the United States Naval Academy, were Spielberg received an award, (and, I assume, at West Point and Colorado Springs), at the U.S. Capitol, and in many state legislatures. Watching TV on that day I counted no less than 3 mentionings of the "6 million Jews killed by the Nazis" in a five minute broadcast. In my imagination I could see millions of Americans yawn when they heard this.

Watching recent Jewish antics regarding the "Holocaust" and "Schindler's List" (and also their shock over the fact that most majority Americans gleefully expect that the (part-Jewish) American boy accused of "vandalism" in Singapore will be caned), I came to the following conclusion:

The Jews know all the weaknesses of the Aryans but they do not know our strengths...and therein lies their misfortune.

When the newsmedia broke the story about the caning of Michael Fay, **I** did not have the slightest doubt that most Americans (including the Blacks) agreed with the stance of the Government of Singapore that six lashes were appropriate. I also "knew" that deep down most white Americans wished that such a punishment could be meted out here. Nevertheless, the (almost 100%) liberal editors of this nation's newspapers were genuinely shocked to discover that Americans were so "bloodthirsty", a term one publication used, and wanted to see "this poor boy, who only caused material damage" to suffer. For me this is proof how far removed the liberal mediacrats are from the people's real thinking. It is interesting to note that a concerted campaign in behalf of the miscreant was admitted in one of the papers I am reading regularly. Obviously, this would not have happened had Fay not been (part-?)Jewish. They even managed to utilize the services of Bill Clinton.

* * * * *

The bolshevisation of the United States is now taking place

at a rapid pace. If you were sitting where I am, and you would see all the information regarding this fact accumulating at my desk, you would turn gray in a week. "They" never stop... The United States (as we know it) is doomed. As predicted in our March *GANPAC BRIEF*, the *Oberjuden* are using so-called laws and many regulations to hog-tie the population of this country. *Roberta Achtenberg*, the lesbian Jewess now in high position at HUD, works 25 hours a day to forcefully integrate America's housing now that it is obvious that 30 years of pro-race mixing propaganda has failed. *Senator Howard Metzenbaum*, another Jew, is not satisfied with the Brady Law, and wants to impose even more stringent gun controls. The new law he is proposing would require the purchase of a federal license for an "arsenal" by any citizen having more than 1,000 rounds of ammo at home. Obviously this is an attempt to make criminals out of all those Americans who strongly believe in the Second Amendment, and are sufficiently armed to fight a tyrannical government, should this become necessary. By the way, that is one thing that gets me about the gun control advocates: their dishonesty regarding the *need* for (many) weapons. They always say, "one doesn't need this or that weapon *for sporting purposes*" while defenders of the Second Amendment know and claim that this is not the major purpose of (much of) gun ownership. These same "liberal" liars are those who claim that revisionists say that there had been no German concentration camps during World War II, something I've never heard or read from anyone on our side.

* * * * *

The following is very important.

GANPAC has changed its (real) title and purpose from a "political *action* committee" to a "political *affairs* committee." The acronym GANPAC remains the same. Note the new impressum:

GANPAC is the *only* organization *politically* defending and representing the interests of the 60 million Americans who have declared themselves "German-Americans," this nation's largest ethnic group. It is GANPAC's aim to fight the constant defamation of all things German by the American newsmedia, to inform the American public of the great contributions by the German-Americans and Germans to the growth and well-being of this nation, and to help build a better society for all.

The **GANPAC BRIEF** appears monthly. Subscription/donation rates are $50 per annum ($25 for students and Social Security recipients—U.S. addresses only.) Back issues are available. Write for list.

©German-American National Political Affairs Committee, P.O. Box 11124, Pensacola FL 32524-1124.

What led to this change? You may remember that PACs are under the supervision of the FEC, the Federal Election Commission, and that all PAC's have to mail frequent (at least twice a year but more often in election years) financial reports to that office. In these reports we have to list all those contributors *and additional information on them* who give more than $200 a year. Suddenly, these requirements were strengthened, and I have a hunch that the real aim of these new regulations is to (eventually, soon) encompass *all* contributors, no matter how small their checks. The Jewish overlords never miss a beat when broadening their influence, and widening their (ADL-like) "supervision." They'd love to get the names, addresses, employers, etc., of **all** American and German patriots into their supercomputers.

At any rate, when a PAC receives more than $200 a year from someone, "best efforts" have now to be made to get certain information from these individuals, and the following has to be stated in a letter to them: *"Federal law requires political committees to report the name, mailing address, occupation and name of employer for each individual whose contributions aggregate in excess of $200 in a calender year."* Reading this, *and knowing how the U.S. government sometimes* passes retroactive laws, we at GANPAC realized that we had to take some measures to safeguard our contributors (almost all of whom contribute less than the amount in question per annum). And, really, the only way to do this was to alter the constitution of our organization so that it does not fall under FEC jurisdiction. Is there a drawback in all of this? Nothing of importance. We must realize that, due to various factors (some mentioned in last month's BRIEF), GANPAC was never able to reach the bulk of German-Americans, and this obviously cur-

tailed our fundraising activities, as well as our intention to support candidates worthy of our sympathies. Due to this fact our greatest success stories lie in another field; a field wherein we intend to remain for many years to come, namely, "to set the record straight." Your comment is invited.

* * * * *

Clinton: Currently I am of the opinion that Bill and Hillary will not finish their second *year* in office. "They" (whoever that is) will not let up on the Whitewater affair. Instead, ever new revelations will be broadcast that will shake this Presidency. Clinton's assertion that "the American people" wanted him in office, is obvious nonsense. 23% of the eligible voters (many of them illiterates) do *not* constitute *the* people. If Clinton gets pushed out of office, we must regard him as a victim of the infighting amongst our international enemies.

May I suggest that you just write GANPAC or "German-American" on the checks with your subscriptions and/or contributions. I really appreciate all your support. Remember, we (GANPAC) did contribute much to blow the lid off the Holocaust myth. **YOU** helped us fight for the truth. Thank you.

Sincerely, Hans Schmidt

From *GANPAC BRIEF* No. 139/May 1994
Box 11124, Pensacola FL 32524-1124

THE LATE GREAT BOOK:
THE BIBLE
AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send $4.00 + $1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

BOOK REVIEW

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Deborah Lipstadt
Denying the Holocaust / The Growing Assault on Truth and Memory
New York: The Free Press, 1993. ix + 278 pages.

During the past few years a number of facts have come to light which have served to clarify the question of the "Holocaust" claims that have played an important rôle in shaping American foreign policy, especially in the Middle East and perhaps to a lesser extent with regard to the lands which tried at great sacrifice and with heroism to block the Communist tide into Western Europe during 1941 to 1945. The death records of Auschwitz have been released, detailed analyses have been published of the American aërial photographs made of Auschwitz during 1944, a forensic analysis of the surface stonework of walls of alleged lethal gas chambers has been undertaken by a courageous American expert on penal execution procedures and the supreme court of Israel has discredited the testimony of a considerable Number of witnesses who claimed that the American citizen John Demjanjuk was a certain concentration camp guard. American citizens are being taxed to pay for the United States Holocaust Memorial museum recently opened in Washington. Advertisements in important university campus newspapers (e.g., of Cornell, Duke, University of Georgia, University of Illinois, Louisiana State University, University of Michigan, Ohio State University, Rutgers and Vanderbilt) have brought up the need for public, open debate on the "Holocaust" question. These and other developments have caused a reëvaluation of the "Holocaust" claims in broad sections of the American public and even in academic circles. (A large number of revisionists of the "Holocaust" material have advanced degrees in such diverse subjects as history and chemistry.)

It is consequently not astonishing that those who have supported the Extermination Thesis over the years have become embarrassed or even panic-stricken. Professor Lipstadt, who occupies the Dorot Chair in Modern Jewish and Holocaust Studies at Emory University, expresses her panic in the opening paragraphs of her preface: "When I first began studying Holocaust denial, people would stare at me strangely. ..... That situation has changed dramatically. Regrettably, I no longer have to convince others of the relevance of this work." She is especially disturbed (page 208) by the advertisements that have appeared in campus newspapers that appeal for open debate on the "Holocaust" material. In some senses, her panic is justified. Such well-known historians as David Irving have even begun to question the wisdom of England's ever having declared war on Germany (page 8) and have attacked the character and motivations of Winston Churchill. (See New York Times Book Review, 29 August 1993, page 3.)

As a result of pressure from well-funded and politically powerful Jewish organizations a number of governments, even including those in Bonn and Vienna, which purport to represent the German people, have taken strong measures to prevent any discussion in public which questions the validity of the "Holocaust" claims. In 1985 and 1988 Canada conducted trials on a preposterous legal basis against a German citizen residing in Canada just for having published a small book that raised questions about the "Holocaust" material. Fortunately, reason finally prevailed and the defendant, Ernst Zündel, was exonerated by the Canadian supreme court. By the way, such desperate measures by those who have a vested interest in upholding the Extermination Thesis serve to publicize the tremendous political power and financial resources of Jewish organizations. They also call attention to the importance attached to the Extermination Thesis by Jews and their lackeys in the press and the electronic media.

Lipstadt repeatedly asserts that those who contest ("deny") the "Holocaust" material do so because they have some sort of plan to revive National Socialism or Fascism. Perhaps that is

true in the case of a few individuals, but in the case of most revisionists I have known—and I have known many of them—the motivations for contesting the "Holocaust" material are far simpler. People of German descent are angered by the "Holocaust" material because it puts them at social and even economic disadvantages. Lipstadt also equates casting doubts on the "Holocaust" material with anti-Semitism. Actually, revisionists have a wide range of attitudes toward Jews. Most of them, however, are probably uneasy about the huge sums paid to the Jewish state in Palestine which American and German taxpayers are forced to pay and most of them no doubt resent the anti-Aryan rôle of the Jews in the media, especially in television. Does that constitute an irrational, unreasonable hostility toward Jews ("anti-Semitism"? At various places in the book Lipstadt expresses concern about the putative successes of those who cast doubts about the "Holocaust" material. As an author who has written a good many pages on the Extermination Thesis (even including a review that appeared in the very first issue of the Journal of Historical Review, Spring 1980) I can assure Prof. Lipstadt that the advocates of the Extermination Thesis have some overwhelming advantages, such as the rôle of the media, especially the television networks largely controlled by Jews in the United States, as has been well documented. I recall that no less than $140,000,000 was expended in the production of the lavish television series, War and Remembrance. The financial resources of those who contest the Extermination Thesis are very small compared to the almost unlimited resources of its advocates, even including the resources of the federal government, which has given heavy financial aid to the advocates of the Extermination Thesis, including the lavish expenditures for the Holocaust Memorial Museum in Washington. There are a number of reasons why many Americans do not want to hear doubts about the Extermination Thesis. We fought a long, cruel and expensive war against National Socialist Germany, a war which many Americans would like to remember as a "good war" in spite of its disastrous results, the enslavement of half of Europe by the

Communist tyranny and the expenses of the "Cold War," including our painful experiences in Korea and Vietnam. Many Americans have a psychological compulsion to believe that National Socialist Germany was even more evil than the Soviet Union with which we allied ourselves. (Lipstadt, to her credit, acknowledges that Stalin killed more people than the Nazis, page 213.)

The first and longest chapter in the book ("Canaries in the Mine," pages 1-29) surveys diverse manifestations of "Holocaust denial" in various parts of the world, even including Japan and Brazil. Chapters Two (pages 31-47), Three (pages 49-64) Four (pages 65-83) and Five (pages 85-102) are devoted to the early history of revision of the "Holocaust" material. Pages 85-102 are devoted to the pioneer in the field, the late Prof. Austin J. App. Later chapters focus on Richard Harwood (Richard Verall), Arthur Butz, Willis Carto, Ernst Zündel, Fred Leuchter and Bradley Smith. Even President Reagan is reproached for one of the most decent things he did while in office (page 210). David Irving is characterized (page 181) as "one of the most dangerous spokespersons for Holocaust denial."

In no less than three places (pages 44, 86 and 97) Lipstadt claims that the genocidal Morgenthau Plan was never put into effect. This is not exactly true or true only to a limited extent, as anyone knows who lived in Germany during 1945-1948, as I did when I was involved in "Denazification" and translating historical materials. Without an industry to produce exportable goods Germany would starve. As a matter of fact, Germany underwent a considerable deprivation of its industry after the war in various ways. Not only were German factories dismantled and sent to the U.S.S.R., but German patents were confiscated and the German economy was largely paralyzed by a lack of a currency reform and prices and wages controlled at such levels that there was little incentive for production which conformed to the law. After all, one of the chief incentives that England had for declaring war on Germany on 3 September 1939 was to keep German goods out of world export trade at

a time when unemployment was a desperate problem. The Morgenthau Plan was genocidal in nature because Germany had long been dependent on imports of grain and other foodstuffs to make up for the limits of its agricultural capacity in relation to its population, which had grown rapidly in the nineteenth century. Even the Germany of 1937 had an area only roughly comparable to that of the state of Texas. An important aspect of the Morgenthau Plan lies in the fact that it became known to the German government after it was initialed by Roosevelt in September 1944. It, along with the demand for unconditional surrender, stiffened German resistance. Also known to the German government was the proposal by T. Kaufman that all Germans in their reproductive years be sterilized, a proposal put forth as early as 1941 in the little book, Germany Must Perish [available from LBP, $4.50 + $1.50 postage], another genocidal threat against Germany, not mentioned by Lipstadt, of course.

A whole chapter is devoted to the Institute of Historical Review (pages 137-156) without a mention of the very destructive arson attack against the Institute in 1984. Nor can mention be found of the attack against Prof. Faurisson which nearly cost him his life. Lipstadt has good reason for not mentioning these violent crimes because the y vividly demonstrate the bankruptcy of the "Holocaust" material, most of whose advocates refuse to debate the Extermination Thesis in public, including Lipstadt.

On page 164 Lipstadt makes an enigmatic observation about the Protocols of the Elders of Zion: "In fact, when it was originally published in France in the mid-nineteenth century, Jews did not appear in the book at all." Actually it seems probable that the Protocols [available from LBP, $4.00 / $9.00 + $1.50 postage] were inspired by Hermann Goedsche's "Auf dem Judenfriedhof in Prag" (1868), a translation of which appeared in the July 1993 issue of the Liberty Bell, a periodical which has contained many articles on the "Holocaust" question. It is not mentioned by Lipstadt.

Especially damaging to Lipstadt's credibility is her mention

(page 167) of a report supposedly filed in June 1943 which claimed that five crematories in Auschwitz would have a 24-hour capacity of 4,756 bodies. Since there are 1440 minutes in a day, five units would be operating a total of 7,200, even if in constant use. Less than two minutes would thus be allowed for each body. Since a crematory unit requires about two hours to reduce a body to ashes, Leuchter's estimate (mentioned by Lipstadt) of 156 bodies per diem seems quite reasonable. Such nonsense in the "Holocaust" literature has caused widespread doubts about its validity in the case of people capable of independent thought.

Chapter 10 (pages 183-208), "The Battle for the Campus," is devoted to the efforts of Bradley Smith and the Committee for Open Debate on the Holocaust (C.O.D.O.H.). This committee has attempted to place large advertisements in various campus newspapers with a considerable measure of success. A partial list of universities whose newspapers have accepted or rejected such advertisements is given in an important footnote on page 184. Lipstadt goes into great details of the reactions to such advertisements and the circumstances of their acceptance or rejection as the case might be. In spite of all the 26 pages devoted to such details, the reader is left puzzling as to just what the advertisement contained, a matter which could have been easily clarified by reproducing the text of the advertisement, a secret which Lipstadt apparently wants to keep from her readers for some reason or another. The dust-cover of the book does give the modest and restrained headline of one of the versions of the advertisement: "THE HOLOCAUST STORY: How much is false? The Case for Open Debate." At the conclusion of the long chapter Lipstadt admits that she is pessimistic about the effects of the advertisement and the effects of C.O.D.O.H.

Some years ago I had my own astonishing and depressing experiences with the kind of Zionist influence that has more recently succeeded in suppressing the advertisements which Bradley Smith and his C.O.D.O.H. attempted to place in some campus newspapers. The Winter 1984 issue of the German

Quarterly, published by the American Association of Teachers of German, of all organizations, contained an advertisement for my propaedeutic book, The 'Holocaust': 120 Questions and Answers. This advertisement caused a tremendous flapping of wings and cackling within the Association. The Spring 1984 issue of the German Quarterly contained letters (pages 361-362) of regret about the "advertisement for anti-Semitic literature" which got past the Business Manager of the German Quarterly. The two letters were from Ruth K. Angress, former editor of the German Quarterly and from Robert A. Grovier, its Business Manager. The Winter 1985 issue contained (page 91) an AATG Executive Council resolution about the "inadvertently accepted" advertisement and stated: "The AATG Executive Council categorically repudiates and condemns the dissemination of material that is anti-Semitic or that can be construed as an apology for Nazism." Of course, no proof was offered that my book expressed hostility toward Jews ("anti-Semitism"). Thus, further advertisements for my book were prohibited in a journal published by an association of academic people who have a particular interest in a factual, balanced treatment of the "Holocaust" question.

On page 204 Lipstadt mentions "a book charging Gen. Dwight Eisenhower with consciously causing the death of a million German POWs at the end of the war." Strangely, Lipstadt does not mention the author and title of the book, James Banquets Other Losses (1988) [available from LBP at half price, $12.50 + $2.00 for postage]. Is this just one more secret which Lipstadt wants to keep from her readers? Is there anything improper about comparing known Allied war crimes with putative German war crimes?

We note another strange omission in Chapter Ten ("Watching on the Rhine," pages 209-222). This chapter is devoted to the inhibited, pale revisionism of German historians, such as that of Hellmut Diwald, whose Geschichte der Deutschen I reviewed in the very first issue of the Journal of Historical Review (Spring 1980). By the way, Lipstadt does not even mention the German title of this important book (page 210),

so we must doubt that she ever read it or that she even knows enough German to have read it. (She misspells a number of German words.) Not a single mention is made of Wilhelm Stäglich's Der Auschwitz Mythos [available from LBP, German lang. edition, pb. $13.00 + $1.95 post., The Auschwitz Myth, Engl. Edition, hb.(limited stock), $19.50 + $3.00 post.] copies of which were confiscated by the Bonn government, which also deprived Stäglich of his doctoral degree on the basis of a law signed by none other than Adolf Hitler and never repealed by the Bonn government. (Stäglich was a judge and his book presents important analyses of the evidence pertaining to the "Holocaust" question.) Lipstadt also makes no mention of another important refutation of the "Holocaust" material by a German author, Die Auschwitz Lüge [available from LBP, German lang. edition, $7.50 + $1.50 post., Engl. edition, Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report, $3.00 + $1.50 post.] by Thies Christophersen, who had to flee to Denmark to escape the harsh measures of the Bonn government, which has a great and not entirely unjustified fear of a boycott of its vitally important export trade. Both of these men were on military duty in Auschwitz, the latter as an agronomist engaged in an attempt to find a plant substitute for rubber production, one of the economic projects in which internees at Auschwitz were involved. Has Lipstadt ever heard of these books? They would certainly seem like grist for her mill. On page 11 Lipstadt described the Austrian magazine Sieg as a "newspaper." One must ask what sort of knowledge, if any, Lipstadt has of German publications on a first-hand basis.

Lipstadt claims that implementation of the Final Solution was worked out at the famous Wannsee Conference in January 1942 (page 214). One must ask if she ever read the putative (known only in one copy) minutes of the conference, which does not mention plans for the extermination of the Jews, and indeed mentions their eventual release ("by Freilassung"). What, then, was the "Final Solution" to which Lipstadt alludes?

One must also ask if Lipstadt ever examined the German

wording of Himmler's Posen speech of 4 October 1943, parts of which do not make sense in the circumstances under which the speech was given. She quotes part of the speech on page 128. (See Stäglich, Auschwitz Mythos, pages 91 ff.)

On pages 228-229 Lipstadt discusses gastight doors of gas chambers. One Jewish source has provided us (perhaps unwittingly) with a picture of such a door. It is clearly inscribed with a warning about the danger from gas. Obviously, lice cannot read but human beings can, and such an inscription would not have been on the door if the chamber were to have been used to kill people. Some of the best evidence against the "Holocaust" claims is from Jewish sources!

As an historian who has written many pages that express my doubts about the "Holocaust" claims, I welcome Prof. Lipstadt's book. Although she very stubbornly adheres to the usual version of the Extermination Thesis in the face of mounting evidence against them, she does mention revisionists' arguments against the Extermination Thesis in a number of places in attempts to refute or deride them, such as the discussion of the effects of residues of Zyklon-B on pages 224-225. Many a reader of pages 229 ff. would have remained unaware that doubts have been cast on the authenticity of Anne Frank's diary if he had not read these pages.

Let us hope that Prof. Lipstadt's book will lead many a reader to investigate the writings of those who have contested the "Holocaust" claims. Many a reader of the book will have been previously unaware that there is another side of the "Holocaust" controversy, a side which is never heard on television networks in the United States. The book is also an encouraging record—albeit a partial one—of the accomplishments of a small, meagerly financed, idealistic group of revisionist historians who have worked against overwhelming odds. ❑

Good-bye to the White Tip

by

N.B. Forrest

The news from South Africa is grim. It is now obvious that the turn to so-called "Majority" rule will end in either a bloodbath (white blood, that is) or civil war, to be followed by the departure of the whites or the establishment of a white rump state. The idea of a "multiracial, multicultural" South Africa was always twaddle, but now we are beginning to see that ideas do indeed have consequences. The insane idea that a modern industrial state with a large white population could be peacefully delivered into the hands of Bantu savages will now be shown to be, beyond a shadow of a doubt, one of the sickest ideas to come out of our very sick century.

It is sobering to think that a partitioned mini-state is the best the whites of South Africa can hope for. Ten years ago white South Africa stood free and independent, powerful enough to bid defiance to the Soviet Empire and send its Cuban lackeys running with their tails between their legs. The so-called black "frontline states" huffed and puffed about fighting a war to the finish with the "racist South Africans," but it was all bluster.

A combination of pressure from abroad and weakness from within has destroyed that South Africa. As ashamed as I am of our own country's complicity in the war against the continent's White Tip, the real enemy, as is always the case, came from within. A seedy collection of Jews, white liberals and Afrikaner turncoats drove the dagger into the heart of South Africa.

My thoughts and prayers will be with the conservative Afrikaners as they struggle to save what they can from the wreckage. As a student of the Boer War and the Afrikaners' long racial war with the Bantu, I am confident that the Afrikaner nation will not pass from the scene. In all the world there is not a worthier branch of our race. Only time will tell what form it will take, but some part of South Africa will remain firmly in the hands of the men and women who created that unique country.

That said, we must also recognize the inevitable. White rule in

South Africa as it has existed for centuries will end before this year is out. What possible benefit can flow from this? Where could a silver lining lie? As painful as it is to list them, a number of positive elements can be counted on to result from the coming disaster in South Africa:

For the first time a modern Western industrial nation will face total extinction. The gruesome process will be broadcast into every livingroom in the world. Even Joe Sixpack and the effete, degenerate plutocrats who rule us will be forced to look up from their soup bowls. The images that have become familiar to us from Liberia (Jeeps festooned with body parts parading around the capital) and Somalia (the mutilation of dead soldiers) will be branded into the mind of every Westerner who still has a mind.

Within one year, two at the most, planeloads of bedraggled survivors will begin arriving in London, Paris, Amsterdam and New York, carrying with them hair-raising stories of murder, rape and pillage. First-person accounts of a descent into the heart of darkness. Many of these people will have an "ex" in front of their names. Ex-Finance Minister, ex-Foreign Minister, ex-Rector of this or that university, ex-editor of this or that liberal newspaper. They will all have tousled hair, sunken eyes, haggard jowls and the general appearance of persons who have been sitting on a toilet reading the evening news when, inexplicably, they have been sucked down into the water closet, dragged by an irresistible force through the sewer pipes and left exhausted and despairing on the banks of some horrid cloaca. They will search for sympathy among their fellow "sheeple" in Western universities, think tanks and newsrooms, explaining that, although they were the ones who brought about "majority rule," by some strange twist of fate and due to the bad faith of "right-wingers," their beautiful vision of South Africa had collapsed into a nightmare. Smugly sure of their reception, they will be pained and alarmed to see that their weakness and betrayal of their own people in favor of dark-skinned barbarians have earned them no points with the powers-that-be in the West. Shunned and cast out into outer darkness, the dolts will never understand why. The why is simple. The swine in the West who leaned on these fools to sell out their country knew damn

well what the end result would be. Having done their dirty work, the swine will not want these living witnesses to the catastrophe to hang around. Don't be a stranger, de Klerk. Drop by sometime for a drink.

The dark and threatening differences between modern Western man and black African proto-humanoids will become startlingly clear to even the most lobotomized couch potatoes. When the new "leaders" of South Africa drop the mask, and their cannibal souls (such as they are) crawl to the surface, we will all have the pleasing experience of seeing "heroes" transformed into creatures out of *The Night of the Living Dead.* Saint Nelson Mandela will appear in a different light when he is up on a platform in front of a shrieking mob, munching on a freshly excised piece of human liver, borrowed from the supine corpse of some unfortunate "political rival."

Since South Africa was the economic engine that kept a large part of Black Africa in business, a rapid slide into economic depression is likely. The resulting chaos may be hard to detect, since Black Africa has been tumbling into the pit since the colonial masters left. It will show up, however, in a fairly quick breakdown in whatever public health services still manage to function in that part of the world.

Millions of whites will soon either be dead or out of South Africa. For the most part these will be intelligent, educated people who have seen their country crumble before their eyes. They should be welcomed with open arms.

The looming disaster in South Africa will thoroughly discredit the multicultural drivel being spooned down our throats. Even the dumb oxen among our leaders will be able to see that "multiculturalism" is a recipe for human train wrecks of monstrous proportions.

The fall of South Africa is a terrible event for Western man. For the first time since the collapse of the Roman Empire, our people will be permanently expelled from land that had been wrested from primitive natives and formed into a white homeland. The white man has lost much ground since the end of WWII, most of it in areas where we did not belong and should never have been.

South Africa is different. It was "Western," the cradle of a small, but noble and tough white nation.

South Africa. There is something tragically prophetic about the TV and photographic coverage of those three South African white separatists who went to Bophuthatswana to help it remain a black homeland against the wishes of the ANC and de Klerk. Shot by local police, the driver of their Mercedes died. The two passengers, both wounded, painfully crept out of the car onto the ground. Turning the red sand redder as they bled, they asked to be taken to a hospital. As the videotapes whirled and cameras clicked, a black policeman calmly went over and executed the two whites with three shots each to their heads. The white reporters and photographers who were recording this event did nothing to stop the murder of their racial kin. Is this same scenario, expanded a million times, going to be the fate of all South African whites? In another 50 or 100 years will it be the fate of all American whites? As subscriber Zip 913 wrote, "Those photos radicalized me more than reading a hundred issues of Instauration. There is no quarter in a race war. Our enemies—Jews, blacks and white renegades—want us all dead. If someone calls me a racist, my reply is: TOTALLY.

One second before the black racist executed the last of the three whites.

The Jewishness of Vladimir Zhirinovsky has been pretty well confirmed by the discovery of his birth certificate. It shows that his original name, until he changed it at age 18, was Eidelshtein. His mother was married twice. First to a Russian, Andrea Zhirinovsky; second to a Jew, Volf Isakovich Eidelshtein. Zhirinovsky was born on April 25, 1946, 18 months after the death of his mother's first husband and five months after she married her second husband, presumably Zhirinovsky's father. There could have been another man between times when Mrs. Zhirinovsky was a widow, but no one has come up with his name.

HBO and Pepsi have sent posters to 20,000 predominantly black schools that contain the following doggerel: "We [Negroes] are the builders of the Pyramids, look what you hid. . . .So much to tell the world the truth no longer hid."

The **Myers Park Presbyterian Church** in Charlotte (NC) invited members of its congregation to participate in a Seder Meal on March 29. "Come celebrate the Passover feast and learn about *our* deep Christian roots in the Jewish tradition. This feast celebrates the liberation of *our* Hebrew ancestors from slavery in Egypt." (The italics are the editor's.)

Janet Reno, whose mother is an honorary princess of the Miccosukee Indians, recently attended a Jewish art exhibit in Florida where she was kidded that the Miccosukees may have been one of the lost tribes. Reno wasn't kidding back when she went out of her way to praise Jews for building "Miami Beach out of nothing." Some non-Jews after a visit to Miami Beach might say Jews made worse than nothing out of nothing.

The real name of Phranc, the self-designated all-American Jewish lesbian folk singer, is Susan Gottlieb. One of her "hit" songs is *Take Off Your Swastika.*

From *Instauration,* May 1994, published by Howard Allen Enterprises, Box 76 Cape Canaveral FL 32920.

THIS IS YOUR BRAIN ON TELEVISION

by

Tyler C. Turner

Today, individuals spend an average of at least eight hours a week watching television. But, before televison was invented, books were the best form of entertainment available. Now that watching television has displaced reading, we must observe the dire effects of this action. The era when books and stories were the primary form of entertainment had many advantages that the era of television either lacks or indirectly destroys. Reading not only provided the people in past ages with entertainment, but it also stimulated their imagination, appealed to their intellect, and instilled moral values. Television, on the other hand, stagnates imagination, appeals to base emotions, and undermines our society's moral fiber.

One of the advantages reading has over television is that it stimulates your imagination. For example, whenever you read a book, you must use your imagination to envision what is taking place or being presented. Even when reading about science or mathematics, you must employ you imagination in order to comprehend the abstract ideas presented. Similarly, in reading stories you must use your imagination to follow the character through his various adventures. This, in turn, will improve your ability to think and reason. When thinking and/or reasoning, a well-developed imagination enables you to visualize all the factors in the deliberations and the solutions or deductions derived thereby. Therefore, you can readily see the importance of a well-developed imagination. Reading stimulates the use of your imagination, and as a result, it gives your imagination the opportunity to develop.

Watching television, on the other hand, hinders this development. Moreover, television stagnates your imagination. Everything you see on television is spoon-fed to you. When watching a movie, for instance, you view the character and his surroundings on a screen. You follow all his adventures on the screen rather than in your mind. In fact, you don't use your imagination at all. Even

when you're watching the news, the information presented bypasses your imagination.* Thus, while television is manipulating your thoughts and emotions, your imagination stagnates. The old saying, "if you don't use it, you lose it!" applies here as it does anywhere. You can draw your own conclusions from the facts presented, but when your imagination deteriorates, or doesn't have the opportunity to properly develop, your ability to think and reason will also deteriorate.

In the era when reading was the prevalent means of entertainment, the people then had a well-developed imagination. In addition, the books and stories produced appealed to the peoples' intellect. The writers utilized witty aphorisms, and alluded to earlier works that had the effect of forcing serious thought out of the reader. Hence, only the most learned and intelligent people could really appreciate their value. Furthermore, the books and stories these writers created became a cultural expression, and the intelligentsia of a society are the epitome of that society's culture. Nearly all the books and stories composed back then appealed to the intellect, and, therefore, were directed towards the intelligentsia.

In contrast, television is aimed at the masses. And, as a result, it appeals to peoples' emotions rather than their intellect. When you watch television, you aren't forced to think. The colors, actions, and words are designed to provoke common emotions. Television programs may entice a variety of sensual feelings, but they will seldom ever compel thought. The masses in general have a very low intellect. Therefore, since television is aimed at the masses, it can only appeal to base emotions, rather than intellect.

But in the era of their prevalence, books and stories not only appealed to peoples' intellect, they also instilled the reader with

*At this point, I'd like to bring to your attention a valuable facility of imagination. As you are reading, your mind forms an image of what is being presented. Therefore, if your imagination perceives something illogical or absurd in that image, it will automatically dismiss it as such. But when you bypass your imagination, something that would normally seem illogical or absurd enters into your mind as being somehow relevant. And as a result, your reasoning will become utterly confused; you will never perceive a cogent image of what entered your brain with so many absurd notions floating around in your mind.

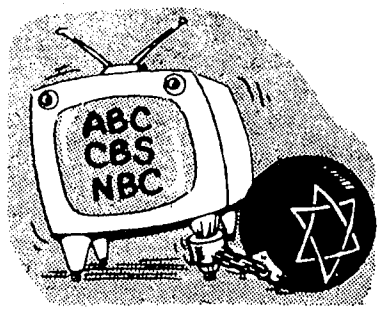

TV JEWISH CLAP TRAP

morals and values. For instance, I'll never forget what Hector did in *The Illiad* when he was faced with going back into battle or staying at home with his wife and son. He exemplified a man with the courage to fulfill his true duty. He knew that he would probably die in battle against Achilles, but he had the courage to turn from the entreaties of his wife, and face the enemy of his country. Just this one story instilled me with a sense of loyalty, courage, and duty.

Television, however, rather than instilling morals and values, strives to undermine them. The reason for this is beyond the scope of this article, but the fact that television undermines our traditional morals and values is undeniable. For example, just watch one program on any night of the week, and you will see most of our traditional morals undermined and ridiculed. It may not be manifest, but even in subtle instances you will see honest people portrayed as stupid or gullible. In another program, you may find homosexuals characterized as normal people with just a "different sexual orientation" rather than the sick, degenerate creatures they really are. Change the channel, and you will find another program that portrays miscegenation as something that a healthy society should condone rather than deplore. Television is undermining all our traditional morals and values, and what is worse, it has a tendency to applaud overt immorality.

The books and stories of old provided us with many advantages besides entertainment. Thus, while we were reading about the war between the Trojans and the Greeks, or Njal's house being burned to the ground, we were also developing our imagination, and thereby improving our ability to think and reason. Moreover, we were being instilled with a sense of honesty, courage, loyalty,

and many other invaluable virtues. But television, on the other hand, is incessantly destroying our imagination and undermining our morals. Take note, however, that I'm not suggesting we should regress back in time (even if this were possible) when there wasn't any television. Television is here, and here to stay. But even so, television doesn't have to be such a bad thing. On the contrary, it could be adopted to rekindle the fire of our traditional morals and appeal to our intellect. If television were directed towards the intelligentsia, and viewed only in moderation, it could become a real asset to our society. But, because of the programs currently presented and the amount of time most people spend watching it, television will eventually transform our society into a colony of demoralized, degenerate, and mindless drones. ❑

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelia Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. ***The Anti- Humans*** is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's ***1984***" — R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality" — Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***. Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

* * *

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No: 01017–single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage. 5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

IN THE BEGINNING OF A CHANGE, THE PATRIOT IS A SCARCE MAN AND BRAVE, HATED, AND SCORNED. WHEN HIS CAUSE SUCCEEDS HOWEVER, THE TIMID JOIN HIM, FOR THEN IT COSTS NOTHING TO BE A PATRIOT.

Mark Twain

NATIONAL SOCIALISM:
A Philosophical Appraisal

by

Colin Jordan, England

Twenty-one years after the physical defeat of National Socialist Germany in the outcome of her heroic struggle against the overwhelming array of men and materials marshaled against her by the Bolshevist-democratic alliance, the appearance of this journal in 1966 reflects that revival of National Socialism which is a feature of the day.

That the creed should live on and manifest itself as it does now, after being subjected to two decades of the greatest campaign of defamation which the world has ever known, is a proof of its continuing validity and appeal and its worthiness for the future. It has survived the flames of war and the tempest of vilification because, when war has done its worst and vilification has run its entire gamut, National Socialism remains, in the final analysis, synonymous with higher man's will to survive, his instinct for health and strength, and his desire for beauty in life; and, as long as that will, that instinct, and that desire remain on this earth, the creed of National Socialism will remain, indestructible.

Beyond and behind all the minutæ of political implementation and the particularities of time and place, National Socialism, properly understood,

is nothing less than an orientation of the mind, the dominant impulse of which is to live to the full, through the development of one's potentialities and the satisfaction of one's needs, under conditions of natural competition and selection, reconciled to cooperation, within the organized community of the folk.

In this its roots go back to Plato's Greece and his conception of a natural life, consisting in the full realization of man's true nature through the power of government within his native community.

It echoes the Roman notion of dutiful citizenship: the notion that the good and noble life consists in Stoic service to the state.

It revives the blood feelings and sense of community of the Nordic tribes of early Europe: the feeling that man is essentially a member of the folk, and that all members of the folk are bound together closely with reciprocal duties and obligations.

National Socialism, in this way, reaches back to the old, healthy, organic values of life in revolt against the whole structure of thought of liberalism and democracy, with its cash nexus; its excessive individualism; its view of man as a folkless, interchangeable unit of world population; its spiritual justification in a debased Christianity embracing a sickly "humanitarianism," which will always tolerate a greater harm for the sake of avoiding a lesser one; and its fraudulent contention that the ar-

AMERICANA

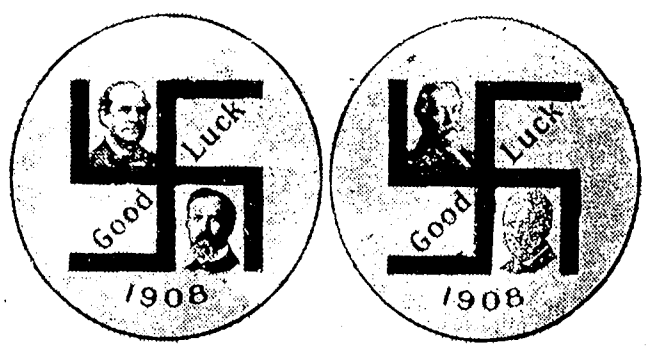

Swastikas symbolized good luck in 1908 presidential election between William Howard Taft and William Jennings Bryan.

tificially induced and numerically determined wishes of the mass are the all-important criteria.

History is a saga of social decay and renewal. National Socialism is the twentieth century's remedy of renewal for the great degeneration of modern times under the disintegrating, debasing, and emasculating thought and practice which emerged with the disruption of the old medieval order of stability by the developing forces of capitalism and the industrial revolution; flourished under the laissez-faire liberalism of the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries; came to a climax under the democracy of the nineteenth and twentieth centuries; and will result in the world triumph of communism by the end of this twentieth century unless National Socialism comes to power in time, over a sufficient area of the globe.

National Socialism, therefore, is immensely more than a transitory political scheme. It is a historic tendency of rebirth: our age's movement of renaissance, a movement revolutionary in scope and spirit, seeking no compromise with the present order, its pernicious practices, and its false values, but their complete replacement.

As such it is worldwide, and it is life-wide. It is worldwide in that, in its essentials, it is valid and vital universally, qualified only by the fact that it is Aryan in emanation and tradition, and upholds and depends on qualities to be found *par excellence* in the Aryan people.

It is life-wide in that it is not an *aspect* of life, but the whole of life seen from one aspect. It is an attitude of mind expressible in respect of virtually anything and everything. National Socialism stands relentlessly opposed to every manifestation of ill health, ugliness, and degeneracy in the cultural and spiritual, no less than in the political and economic spheres. In fact, it constitutes a way of life. A man does not call himself a National Socialist as a mere label of intellectual endorsement. He is born with a propensity to National Socialism, his mind æsthetically craving the discernment and fulfillment of a healthy pattern of life, and he not only thinks and feels, but *acts* as a National Socialist, if he is really and entirely one.

Total in its scope of thought, National Socialism amounts to a philosophy and a faith. It evaluates good and bad, right and wrong, as that which benefits or harms the folk, and man viewed as a member of the folk; and, in place of the sentimental debility of the democratic mind, accepts that the end justifies the means, providing the means do not contradict the end. It sets a meaning and purpose of cosmic dimension to life as a personal fulfillment, within the continuity and development of the folk, between germination in the womb out of the bloodline of the folk, and the metamorphosis of the grave, with its physical redistribution to the universe.

The basic criterion and primary value of National Socialism, from which all else springs, is, as Adolf Hitler makes clear in *Mein Kampf*, its concept of the folk, seen as man's essential environment and, indeed, his extension of personality.

The significance of the folk is, primarily, that of a racial community. It is the ethnical enlargement of the family. Man is not a self-contained unit and an end in himself, as the sages of liberalism and democracy assert. He belongs to his folk. His life, as a part, is interwoven with the life of the whole, not only present, but past and future, for while men come and go the folk lives on, continuous, eternal, providing its members perform their duty to it. Thus, in identifying himself with his folk, man prolongs himself through the multiplicity of his ancestors and his descendants, and thereby attains immortality.

The folk exists in smaller and larger forms, ranging from the family, to the clan, to the tribe or regional community, thence to the nation, and beyond to the race. In modern times, the conception of the folk has become too largely identified with the nations of the contemporary states. The feeling of kinship and community, which rightly expanded from the tribe and petty kingdom to the modern nation-state, has, however, become far too concentrated as this level. The lower and smaller, but equally important, communities within the nation-state have been disrupted and deprived of vitality, while the expansion of folk consciousness from the level of the nation-state to that of the entire race has been checked. Yet folk feeling, to be wholesomely potent, must flow from its roots through the local and provincial communities to the limits of the race, because the full security and prosperity of the parts can only be found in that of the whole.

Today and in the future, National Socialism must embody this essential extension of the feeling of kinship and community beyond the bounds of the contemporary nation-state and conventional nationalism, so that the nation-state becomes an intermediate unit in the structure of the folk, and its nationalism and racialism become integrally subordinate to a nationalism of the whole race.

At the same time, the local communities require to be revived, the provincial sub-nations recognized and respected, and peoples subject to an undesired, alien rule given their ethnic freedom by separation.

National Socialism's belief in the folk as the basic value, and its totality of outlook, result, figuratively speaking, in *thinking with the blood* on all questions.

This immediately and inevitably gives rise to the definition of citizenship as a matter of race: only those who are members of the folk are members of the nation, and only those who are members of the nation can be citizens of the state—to paraphrase the fourth of the Twenty-five Points of Adolf Hitler's NSDAP.

It also generates the belief that it is necessary not merely to preserve the racial character of the folk, but also, by eugenic measures, to improve the quality of the folk. It is National Socialism's revolutionary contention that the way of real progress lies in breeding better human beings.

Since all citizens are of the same race, they have a transcendent bond of kinship uniting them as blood brothers above all sectional and class differences and personal distinctions. National unity, i.e., cohesion and corporate life in place of the class warfare of Left and Right, is one of the great secondary principles of National Socialism. All occupations and pursuits, all manner of persons and all fields of activity, must be integrated into the corporate life of the community.

The social feeling of oneness must find practical expression in, and in turn be stimulated by, a sincere and profound concern for social and economic justice. Consciousness of kinship and care for the collective good of the folk demand that every citizen must have an equal opportunity to develop and exercise his talents and rise according to his merits; and that every citizen must receive a fair return for his services to the community, and even the simplest worker an assurance of the necessities of life.

Thus we arrive at the socialist element in National Socialism. This is not the Marxist socialism of state ownership of the means of production and distribution, which is the economic

Suggested Literature:

Mein Kampf, pb., $15.00 + $2.25; hb., $20.00 + $3.00; Germ. lang. edition, hb., $40.00 + $6.00. – *The Testament of Adolf Hitler,* $5.00 + $1.50. – *Adolf Hitler: A Short Sketch of His Life,* pb., $5.00 + $1.50. – *The Programme of the NSDAP,* $5.00 + $1.50. – *A Straight Look at the Third Reich,* by the late Prof. Austin J. App, $4.50 + $1.50. – *Hitler Speaks to America,* $3.00 + $1.50. – *The Hitler We Loved and Why,* $8.00 + $1.50.– *Hitler, the Workless and the Needy,* $3.00 + $1.50. – *Lincoln Rockwell Nails the Jews,* $2.00 + $1.50. – *A Revolution in Thought, Dr. Otto Dietrich, $3.00 + $1.50.* – *Germany Declares for Peace,* $3.50 + $1.50. – *What the Socialism* [as in *National Socialism*] *Really Means,* $.300 + $1.50. – *Exchange of Communications Between the President of the United States and the Chancellor of the German Reich, April 1939,* $3.50 + $1.50. – *Bolshevism in Theory and Practice,* Dr. Jos. Goebbels, $3.00 + $1.50. – *Communism With the Mask Off,* Dr. Jos. Goebbels, $3.50 + $1.50. – *They Call it Democracy: We Call It a Racket,* John Tyndall, $3.50 + $1.50. – *The March Up Country,* H.A. Covington, $8.00 + $1.50. For our latest Book / Price List, please send $1.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270.U.S.A.

Organizations / Publications:

National Alliance, P.O. Box 330, Rte 39, Hillsboro WV 24946. – N.S.W.P.P., c/o Dixie Press, Box 608, Raleigh NC 27602-0608. – N.S.D.A.P.-A.O., Box 6414, Lincoln NE 68506. – NS Vanguard, Box 328, The Dalles OR 97058. – Aryan Nations, Box 363, Hayden Lake ID 83825. – Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221. – NS Publications, Box 27486, Milwaukee WI 53227. When writing to these organizations, include $2.00 for an introductory packet.

over-government of the ant heap, and as objectionable as the predatory individualism of the capitalist system, which is the economic under-government, or anarchy, of the jungle. Instead, it is Folk Socialism, or the regulation of private enterprise for the equitable division of its fruits, under equitable conditions. The economic injustices and social evils of capitalism have fostered Marxism, with its pernicious form of public control of the economy, and the alternative to both lies in *National Socialism.*

The folk ideal, which entails the defense of the race, the unity of the nation, and the welfare of the people, engenders National Socialism's principle of leadership and an elite in the service of those objectives. Its conception of a natural order is one which not only ordains that men are born into the folk for a life within the folk, but also that they possess hereditary differences of capacity to serve the community.

Accordingly, for the maximum good of all, the superior must lead the inferior. The natural leaders must be selected, established as a hierarchic elite under a supreme leader, and empowered to fulfill their functions.

Unlike liberalism, National Socialism does not regard the directive power of the state as something essentially repressive, but instead as a great, beneficial power of guidance and arbitration, encouragement and protection. It upholds the dictum: "All for the folk and the folk for all." It sanctions whatever means are necessary, in whatever fields, to ensure that everyone and everything in the community is in harmony with this.

It sees the duty of National Socialist government as the representation of the will of the folk, conceived not as the transitory whim of some democratic mob, but as the higher interest of the community, viewed in historical perspective as a continuity of purpose, embracing not only the general good of the present, but the heritage of the past and the needs of the future as well.

Reprinted from *National Socialist World* No. 1, originally published in 1966 by The National Alliance, Dr. William Pierce, Editor.

WHAT IS NATIONAL SOCIALISM?

National Socialism is a world view for White people, based on the ideas and concepts of the German racial nationalist philosopher and statesman Adolf Hitler *(1889-145)*. National Socialism was adapted to the political and racial conditions of the United States by the late U.S. Navy Commander George Lincoln Rockwell *(1918-1967)*.

Owing to the tragic and unnecessary suffering which took place during the Second World War, and because certain powerful elements in our society to this day maintain an interest in obscuring and concealing the truth, half a century after the war's end massive misconceptions still exist in America today about what National Socialism was and is. The National Socialist body of belief is founded on three basic principles:

1. NATURAL ORDER — We believe that the universe is governed by natural laws. In order for Man to be happy and successful, he must first learn what these laws are and then follow them. We believe that Man is part of the natural world and that he is in no way separate or distinct from it. Because of this, we believe that society should be structured in accordance with the laws of Nature, and not in opposition to them as is the case today.

2. RACIAL IDEALISM — Racial idealism is based on the love of one's own people. It means placing the interests and welfare of the racial community to which you belong ahead of your own personal interests and desires. As racial idealists we have no wish to harm, exploit, or persecute other racial groups, despite a persistent media campaign of abuse and deliberate falsification to the contrary. We are only interested in protecting our own people against extinction, a fate all too likely if nothing is done about present conditions in America.

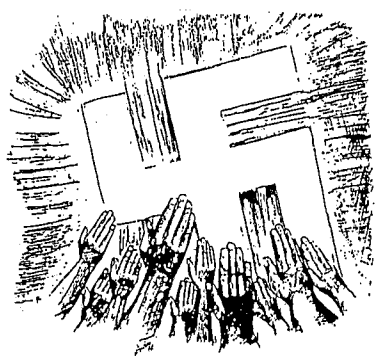

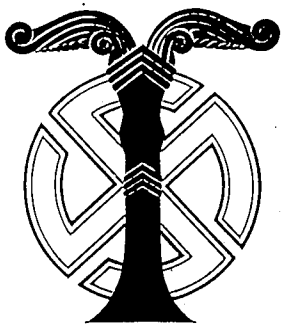

We believe that all men are *not* created equal. Just as every individual has his own strengths and weaknesses, so each race has certain qualities which make it different from other races. We believe that the White (or *Aryan*) race has the right to maintain its own biological, cultural and political independence and integrity, and that we have the right to control our own destiny. We also believe that the White race has the right to defend itself against all physical, economic, and spiritual attacks, no matter where they come from.

3. THE UPWARD DEVELOPMENT OF THE WHITE RACE — We want to do more than just defend our race; we want to see it improve. This can be done by encouraging a high birth rate among those sections of the White population which are the healthiest, strongest, and most intelligent. At the same time, our science should work to eliminate hereditary weaknesses and defects among our people. Our goal is that each new generation of White children will be better than the one before it.

In the United States and Canada, National Socialism is represented by the NATIONAL SOCIALIST WHITE PEOPLE'S PARTY, which was originally founded by George Lincoln Rockwell in 1967 and reconstituted in 1994. The N.S.W.P.P. fights for the survival of the White race and for true racial justice through the establishment of a sovereign Aryan Republic on North American soil. For more information on our organization and its beliefs, contact us: N.S.W.P.P. Central Support Unit, c/o Dixie Press, P.O. Box 608, Raleigh, NC 27602-0608, USA. All inquiries will be treated in the strictest confidence. ❑

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear George:

I am enclosing $80, for renewal of my subscription...

I have been watching this bad business between the Institute for Historical Review and the *Spotlight*. The IHR was doing a good job in blowing up the "Holohoax" for a while, but it had a wide range of members, and I think it lacked unity in other fields, such as race, and quite a few more.

I have seen the case put from each side, and I believe I need more evidence before I make much judgement. However, I did read what Marcellus had to say in regards to the works of Leon Degrelle, and I am certainly not inclined to agree with him. Members of my family fought the Germans in both world wars. My father was in France on the Somme, and saw quite a lot of very hard fighting. My father never had a hateful word for the German people, or for his "enemy," the frontline soldier. I can see now how much of the trouble was caused by the conniving race, and believe it a tragedy that so many of the best examples of our race killed each other so unnecessarily. The world would be a far different place if we had been able to unite, as we have sometimes done in the past, but this time against the real and common foe. The immense tragedy of wasted effort is awesome to contemplate. We need the story of this century to be also told from the German side. Degrelle, I believe, did a good job with his *Hitler Born at Versailles*; I was looking forward to the rest. The murders done at Nuremberg are nothing for Americans or British to be proud of. So many who could have written a history died. The British did it once before after Waterloo with the execution of Ney, "The bravest of the brave." I would like to find out what people were really responsible for THAT decision.

I am still trying to work out what is going on with the IHR business...

Yours sincerely
D.B., Australia

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I have not taken the time to express my appreciation for the work you have done and are doing in producing the *Liberty Bell*. Thank you and those who write for the *Liberty Bell*, especially Revilo P. Oliver, for a year of history, social commentary and wit...

Best wishes,

R.P., Oregon

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Please renew my subscription...

Professor Oliver's prolific accounts of history are always worth reading and together with the writings of N. Carter and Dr. Bentinck your journal has become quite formidable. Philosophically however, greater depth in perception and purpose—without coming full circle back to metaphysics—would be desirable. The old Hellenes had worked out a concept of what they call *areté*, sometimes incorrectly interpreted as simply virtue. In reality it meant much more, a kind of all encompassing wholesomeness and ethical standard for mind and soul, intellect and psyche.

Perhaps someday Dr. Oliver could examine that previous subject, that cohesive ingredient of human endeavor, which transcends mere polemics.

Keep up the good fight!

Sincerely,
W.A., New York State

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Greetings!

I hope all is well with you. Enclosed is a little contribution...

Again I want to emphasize to you that what makes LB great is that it tends toward atheism, or at least anti-Christianty. I threw up reading Bertram Russell when I was about 13 years old and since then haven't had the burden of religious fallacy to overcome. Some publications which correctly perceive severe problems with America (and the world), look utterly foolish when they begin to talk about the Lord Jesus Christ, etc.

Well, take care! Your pal,

T.T., New Jersey

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz;

Please find enclosed my renewal plus a modest contribution.

I especially like your current issue, and the articles by Campbell and Vanderpool. I hope to see more material along these lines, and like the "She Cannot..." that I sent you last fall. Let IHR make an industry out of ping-ponging the gas chamber story and give us more of other things.

Thanks very much,

Dr.K.N., Utah

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Editor:

It took about 500 years for the "Master's Little Darlings" to corrupt and destroy the Roman Empire. They have done it to us in a little over 200 years. Of course, the Romans didn't have zionized movies, television, a phoney banking system, high-tech pornography, the Melting Pot, or an overdose of Judeo-Christian preachers to contend with.

Up until a few weeks ago, when the prospect of caning an American boy in Singapore came to light, it was hard to come up with something that could bring Millions of our Do-Gooders, whimps, criminals, and most of the 750,000 lawyers and politicians back to reality. For years now, the American people, in business for themselves, find that it gets harder and harder to follow the rules in trying to make an honest living, without one of the arms of BIG GOVERNMENT forcing them into some criminal activity in order to save his family and business, especially if he is successful.

This kind of thinking had a lot to do in starting the Civil War. The Fat Cats in the Ivory Towers in London and New York couldn't stand to see the Southern Farmer making a good living on cotton. Not all of the Carpetbaggers left the South after the war. They made Federal District Judges out of'em, and we have had our noses dragged through the do-do ever since. Today, our farmers are making a little money on onions and tobacco, and they are under attack by the Feds. If they can't own it or control it, they destroy it.

Just watching the caning process in action on every courthouse lawn in the country, 24 hours a days (3 shifts) could help to save our country. It's never too late, until we give up our right to bear arms.

G.T., Georgia

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

An Appeal For Help

Many of you who receive this will know who I am. Many of you have met me at some place or another during the past 12 years. The enclosed letter from my son, Yorie [see note below], is a plea for help that has been needed but unfulfilled for far too long.

I appreciate the assistance many of you have given over the years. Unfortunately—and I sorrow to say this—it has never been enough. I don't know what will be enough.

If you have even a little faith, it is said that it can move mountains. The corresponding reality, as I think we all know, is that "faith without works is dead.ö Gordon was a man who always applied his work with his faith. He put his life on the line for what he believed. He spent virtually every cent he ever had beyond the necessities required by his family, attempting to help his fellow Americans, and often the family did without for the greater cause.

My son languishes in prison but is guilty of no crime. He has lost his father, alongside whom he loyally stood for the cause in which they both believed.

I have concluded that this nation has lost its manhood. Harry we have witnessed in the murders of Vicki and Sammy Weaver and the people at Waco is not only tragic, it is **inexcusable**. I understand the suffering of Randy Weaver. Most of you cannot. That so much injustice and tyranny goes unchallenged is proof that few **real men** still live in America.

In the last several decades America has turned into a wasteland. Its women are not safe from rape anywhere. Homosexuality and even bestiality are presented as normal behavior to our children in grade schools.

I am getting old. My grandchildren have no present let alone a future. My son is still suffering in prison. Although he still tries

to pursue justice against many impediments deliberately created by the Federal Bureau of Prisons to hinder his legal work—he is alone. He suffers alone, and even if he has to pursue everything alone, I know he will continue with determination that comes from a knowledge that he is innocent of the charges placed against him.

We need help. Not words. No war was ever fought with words alone, nor will one ever be. I believe Yorie's convictions can be reversed.

Three high-powered lawyers who have reviewed some of the issues believe it almost certainly can be done. But—yes, but—the price is high. Overturning Yorie's convictions won't be easy, but what we've endured thus far has not been easy either.

I am doing all I can. I'm not young anymore and this is taking its toll on me. I hope I live long enough to see justice done in this case. It would be a start towards eliminating the terrible injustice that has grown so great in this nation.

Please help us. It's against my nature to beg, but I will if it would make the difference. Our sincere thanks to those who have helped and to those who will.

Joan Kahl Britton
3564 Windrift Way #251
Oceanside CA 92056

[*For space reasons we cannot reprint the 6-page letter from Yorie von Kahl (No. 04565-059 (A-3), Box 1000, Leavenworth KS 66048) to his mother, dated May 5, 1994. If you wish to receive photocopies, Please send $1.00 for postage and copying charges to LBP, or send donation to Mrs. von Kahl at above address.*]

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

Most knowledgeable people assumed rightly so that all the controversy surrounding the Michael Fay caning in Singapore, was due because of Mr. Fay's part Jewish ancestry.

I really don't think most white people knew that the kidnap victim Polly Klass's mother was a Kikess. Because Polly's paternal grandparents lived in Monterey, a town nearby, our local paper in an interview brought it out. Since the kid could have been Anne Frank's twin sister, I was not surprised. It also, of course, explained the intense media interest and outcry of all the politicians. This fact, as far as I know, never received major media attention. In fact, several Bay Area papers printed several articles speculating why the people were so aroused by her case.

In the last 20 years a number of frightful missing children, nearly all white, have made headlines of very short duration, then down the memory hole. So friends, you no longer have to ask, "why Polly Klaas?"

For Our Race
C.E.R., California

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The postoffice has just come out with a stamp honoring the Buffalo Soldiers. The Buffalo Soldiers were negroes who served in the U.S. Army around the turn of the century. The stamp features a heroic figure of a mounted negro firing his rifle in a very manly fashion. This at a time when our government is doing everything it can to disarm Whites.

Reportedly, negroes were used in the government's slaughter of Whites in the Branch Davidian massacre in Waco.

Can you imagine the postoffice coming out with a stamp honoring the Texas Rangers?!!

Yours truly,
J.McC., Washington

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

Sorry for the delay in getting my subscription renewal in. I had about decided to let my sub to *Liberty Bell* lapse since I am getting married in a few months and I've been a bit concerned about how my bride-to-be would take to Revilo P. Oliver (for example). In other words, she is *not* a female Lincoln Rockwell (though she *can* tolerate my pagan religious opinions). However, she is chomping at the bit to have kids, which is definitely the important thing [*you aren't kidding! — Congratulate your bride-to-be, C.N., on her attitude re kids!—G.D.*] Hope everything is going well with you and yours.

Sincerely, C.N., North Carolina

⊞⊞⊞

Our tainted Leaders have just recently installed another Communist government; this time in South Africa. If you remember, they invited Mandela of the A.N.C. to speak before Congress a year or so ago, and with standing ovations. Today these leaders are doing back-flips and hand stands, celebrating their latest communist victory.

Just before Christmas, in 1913, Congress gave away its Constitutional right to regulate our money system. Four years later, in 1917, we helped to finance the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia, where our friends, the Romanov family, were murdered and the Russian people enslaved. This was the birth of Communism, and we fought two world wars to keep it alive. We disarmed a Christian ally in China, Chiang Kai Shek, allowing Mao-Tse-tung to communize the Chinese mainland, replaced Batista of Cuba with Fidel Castro, and the list goes on.

We fought two no-win wars in Korea and Vietnam. We were not allowed to win because they were Communists, so thousands of our boys were killed and wounded for nothing.

Lies and cover-ups became a way of life with our leaders, and finally when the word Communism began to have a bad smell, they changed the name to Democracy. The trouble with that is, Democracy and Communism is sort of like Republican and Democrat; there's not a dime's worth of difference in the two. We were founded as a Constitutional Republic. The World War I soldiers' handbook [see "Official Definition of Democracy" reprinted below; also read, *They Call it 'Democracy:' We Call it a Racket*, available from LBP, $3.50 + $1.50 postage] warned the people about the dangers of a Democracy; FDR gave us one anyway.

Now, as soon as we give up our rights to bear arms, our local police will most likely be replaced with foreign troops under the control of the United Nations. It appears we have taken to heart the advice given us by our Judeo-Christian preachers, "...turn the other cheek and love thine enemies." Love is for our family, friends and neighbors, not your enemies.

G.T., Georgia

Official Definition of DEMOCRACY

Here are four (4) fac simile section reproductions taken from a 156 page book officially compiled and issued by the U. S. War Department, November 30, 1928, setting forth exact and truthful definitions of a Democracy and of a Republic, explaining the difference between both. These definitions were published by the authority of the United States Government and must be accepted as authentic in any court of proper jurisdiction.

These precise and scholarly definitions of a Democracy and a Republic were carefully considered as a proper guide for U. S. soldiers and U. S. citizens by the Chief of Staff of the United States Army. Such definitions take precedence over any "definition" that may be found in the present commercial dictionaries which have suffered periodical "modification" to please "the powers in office."

Shortly after the "bank holiday" in the thirties, hush-hush orders from the White House suddenly demanded that all copies of this book be withdrawn from the Government Printing Office and the Army posts, to be suppressed and destroyed without explanation.

This was the beginning of the complete red control of the Government from within, not from without.

(No. 1 fac simile)

TM 2000–25
1

TRAINING MANUAL
No. 2000–25

WAR DEPARTMENT,
WASHINGTON, *November 30, 1928.*

CITIZENSHIP

Prepared under direction of the Chief of Staff

This manual supersedes Manual of Citizenship Training

The use of the publication "The Constitution of the United States," by Harry Atwood, is by permission and courtesy of the author.
The source of other references is shown in the bibliography.

(No. 2 fac simile)

TM 2000–25
118–120

Democracy:

A government of the masses.

Authority derived through mass meeting or any other form of "direct" expression.

Results in mobocracy.

Attitude toward property is communistic—negating property rights.

Attitude toward law is that the will of the majority shall regulate, whether it be based upon deliberation or governed by passion, prejudice, and impulse, without restraint or regard to consequences.

Results in demagogism, license, agitation, discontent, anarchy.

(No. 3 fac simile)

TM 2000–25
120–121

Republic:

Authority is derived through the election by the people of public officials best fitted to represent them.

Attitude toward property is respect for laws and individual rights, and a sensible economic procedure.

Attitude toward law is the administration of justice in accord with fixed principles and established evidence, with a strict regard to consequences.

A greater number of citizens and extent of territory may be brought within its compass.

Avoids the dangerous extreme of either tyranny or mobocracy.

Results in statesmanship, liberty, reason, justice, contentment, and progress.

Is the "standard form" of government throughout the world.

A republic is a form of government under a constitution which provides for the election of (1) an executive and (2) a legislative body, who working together in a representative capacity, have all the power of appointment, all power of legislation, all power to raise revenue and appropriate expenditures, and are required to create (3) a judiciary to pass upon the justice and legality of their governmental acts and to recognize (4) certain inherent individual rights.

Take away any one or more of those four elements and you are drifting into autocracy. Add one or more to those four elements and you are drifting into democracy.—*Atwood.*

121. **Superior to all others.**—Autocracy declares the divine right of kings; its authority can not be questioned; its powers are arbitrarily or unjustly administered.

Democracy is the "direct" rule of the people and has been repeatedly tried without success.

Our Constitutional fathers, familiar with the strength and weakness of both autocracy and democracy, with fixed principles definitely in mind, defined a representative republican form of government. They "made a very marked distinction between a republic and a democracy * * * and said repeatedly and emphatically that they had founded a republic."

(No. 4 fac simile)

[A. G. 014.33 (4-28-28).]

BY ORDER OF THE SECRETARY OF WAR:

C. P. SUMMERALL,
Major General,
Chief of Staff.

OFFICIAL:
LUTZ WAHL,
Major General,
The Adjutant General.

ADDITIONAL COPIES
OF THIS PUBLICATION MAY BE PROCURED FROM
THE SUPERINTENDENT OF DOCUMENTS
U.S.GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
WASHINGTON, D. C.
AT
10 CENTS PER COPY

Why Democracies Fail

A Democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of Government. It can only exist until the voters discover they can vote themselves largess out of the public treasury. From that moment on the majority always votes for the candidate promising the most benefits from the public treasury with the result that Democracy always collapses over a loose fiscal policy, always to be followed by a Dictatorship.

(Written by Professor Alexander Fraser Tytler, nearly two centuries ago while our thirteen original states were still colonies of Great Britain. At the time he was writing of the decline and fall of the Athenian Republic over two thousand years before.)

—Reprinted from the *Freeman* Magazine

Did I say "republic?" By God, yes, I said "republic!" Long live the glorious republic of the United States of America. Damn democracy.

It is a fraudulent term used, often by ignorant persons but no less often by intellectual fakers, to describe an infamous mixture of socialism, miscegenation, graft, confiscation of property and denial of personal rights to individuals whose virtuous principles make them offensive.

by Westbrook Pegler in the New York Journal American of January 25th and 26th, 1951, under the titles "Upholds Republic of U. S. Against Phony Democracy" and "Democracy in the U. S. Branded Meaningless."

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

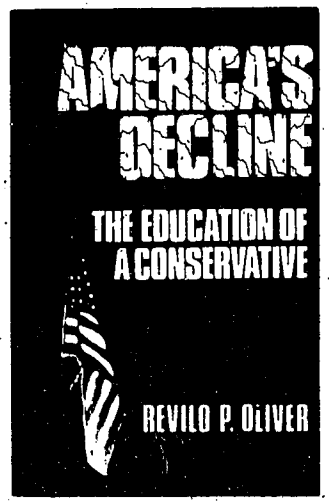

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

REVILO P. OLIVER, RIP

By
Maj. Donald V. Clerkin
page 21

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Joseph D. Pryce: BAGATELLES: The Fear that Gnaws at the Heart of America, page 1; Prophets Without Grace, page 2; The Hidden Emperor, page 5; Roosevelt the First, page 6; I Sent My Newsletter Through the Invisible, page 8; Our Romper Room Rulers, page 9; Doctor Moreau's New World Order, page 13; The Darker Side of Coon, page 14; Burgess Remembers, page 16. — *Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.:* Book Review: The Fall of the Ivory Tower / Government Funding, Corruption, and the Bankrupting of American Higher Education, page 18. — *Maj. D.V. Clerkin:* White Isn't Enough, page 22. — *Stephen Contrado:* Bulloch's Dexterity, page 25. — *Robert Frens:* Revisionism is Jewish, page 27. — From Instauration: Revilo Oliver Is No Longer With Us., page 28.

Letters to the Editor, *page 36.*

VOL. 22 — NO. 4 DECEMBER 1994

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

BAGATELLES

by

Joseph D. Pryce

THE FEAR THAT GNAWS AT THE HEART OF AMERICA.

America is driven by a great fear. It whispers menacingly in dusky corners and threatens our slumbers in the night of storms. It is a fear which enables America's sheepish inhabitants to applaud our lords and masters as they rain down incendiary explosives on the heads and homes of helpless civilians overseas—without the slightest compunction. It is that great, that overmastering fear which prompts America's involvement in the blockade-racket, the sanctions-racket, and the human-rights-racket. It is that undying panic fear in the heart of *boobus americanus* which motivates the hordes to sally forth on those endless crusades which have disgorged thousands of our young men on foreign soil, where the beast whom we dread flourishes amidst the shifting miasma of his poisonous lair. Whether those same young men return to their native shores in slate-gray body-bags; or in a drug-induced stupor from which they may never emerge; or tainted with bizarre microbial infestations, does not matter. For these young men have faced, and battled bravely against, that terrible dragon whom we fear with all of our being, and duty demands their sacrifice. The supine reaction of America's citizens to the nakedly terroristic attack on the innocents who lived on David Koresh's grounds in Waco, Texas, resulted from that same unyielding fear, a fear which has been instilled in Americans with the very birth of consciousness. That fear renders ordinary Americans unwilling to identify those individuals who have taken part in Z.O.G.'s great conspiracy, an enterprise which has resulted in nothing less than *the world in which we now live.* The prison bars clank down around us, and dull in the dark are our fear-smitten eyes....

What is it that we fear? Well, what was wrong with Kaiser Wilhelm II? What was wrong with Adolf Hitler? What was wrong

with Saddam Hussein? What is still wrong with Colonel Khaddafy? What is wrong with anyone who hints at the conspiratorial nature of the scheme which has laid our Aryan people low? What strange entity could cause an adult American to attempt to explain to his fellow prisoners the real nature of Judaism, that nation-wrecker *par excellence?*

You may have guessed the name of the beast by now. One more hint: what other country in history has ever employed its military units as if they were squads of roving psychoanalysts, itching to hunt down the spectre of psychopathology wherever it rears its ugly and despised head?

We Americans fear madness. That's all there is to it. And this fear of madness has induced in our people that which they most fear—MADNESS.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

PROPHETS WITHOUT GRACE.

Education can't give it to you. Native intelligence won't assure its appearance.

The gift won't drop down from the vasty deeps simply because you've decided to summon it. It is a rare thing, indeed, and is granted only to the rare. I'm speaking, of course, of the benison of *prophecy,* that mysterious gift whose revelations have astounded sages and confounded the powerful.....

Those individuals who man the establishment's podiums and who make tidy livings acting as mouthpieces for the Weltgeist often fall spectacularly on the ice, legs and arms atremble in the icy air when they avail themeselves of the opportunity to make predictions, and one would be churlish indeed not to make merry at the spectacle. My favorite boneheaded 'expert' is one Richard J. Evans, a professor of history at Birchbeck (birch beer?) College of the University of London, who, in 1989, published a monograph, entitled *In Hitler's Shadow—West German Historians and the Attempt to Escape From the Nazi Past* (Pantheon Books, New York), on the *Historikerstreit* which was then raging in German intellectual circles. It seems that some German historians had become so temerarious as to consider the possibility that German 'war-crimes' should be considered in perspective, and that, perhaps, the Germans weren't the only parties involved in the Second World War to emerge from the struggle with blood-caked forearms. It was truly comical to observe our professor castigating the 'revisionists' as cranks and, it was hinted, as neo-Nazis, without his even *mentioning* any writer more radical than the shape-shifting Ernst Nolte. It was as if the author were railing in apocalyptic and stentorian tones against the Matterhorn while pointing at a mouse.

But the truly mirth-making moment of prophecy came when our author—remember that this was published in 1989—confidently asserts that "The Bismarckian version of German unification thus lasted all of sixty-seven years. More and more, it appears not as the culmination of German history but as a mere episode in it. Nineteen eighty-eight marked the fiftieth anniversary of its demise." [!!]

Next, after quoting a couple of lickspittle 'German' professors to the effect that the Germans have no right to a unified and sovereign state because of their incomparably sadistic record of thuggishness, he opines that "the developing national consciousness of the East Germans" will prevent any union of the Germanies in the future! To add insult to injury (or mud to mayhem), the back cover of my edition of this work is adorned with a fulsome blurb by another 'expert' (parlance of faith and not of evidence), Professor Michael S. Kater of York University in Toronto, to the effect that Evans has given us the 'definitive interpretation' of something or other, blah, blah, blah. Of course, neither man has ceased publishing in the wake of such spectacular howlers, in this resembling some of Yahweh's most fervent fans, who seem never to be incommoded by the failure of the Most High to return in flame and fury at the precise moment predicted by his clergy.

It is a melancholy fact, however, that some of those who speak in the movement's name have been quite eager to take the same liberties with the 'gift.' Many of those who write for movement

periodicals seemed to have convinced themselves (and here, of course, the wish is father to the thought) that accurate prophecy is as rare as sweat and as easy to manufacture. There are some people on the right-wing (all the way from Tory to Fascist) who are able to get on the hot-line to the World Spirit on what seems a daily basis; their communications, though, however fresh and thrilling they might seem at the moment of their *accouchement*, give off a somewhat musty odor when examined with the benefit of hindsight.

We have all been treated to confident predictions of a successful Soviet occupation of our continent by 1984 (and, lest I be accused of ignoring the metaphorical slant in these prognostications, I recall that the words *Red Army* were used!). We've all read smug little visions from the immediate post-WWII world in which 'white' Britain continues to occupy her invincible position in colonial affairs—and this at a time when the nation that refused to parlay with the foul fiend Hitler decided to roll out the red carpet for Jamaican trash and travesty (much nicer to be invaded by reggae-howlers rather than by those nasty Nazi Wagnerians, what?). Tories never, ever learn. We have all shuddered at those malefic phantasmagoria which indicated that a catastrophic breakdown of the financial and economic networks of the West would occur by the summer of 1980, or 1981, or 1982, and so on. We're now being instructed by our pundits that Hillary and her gigolo, with flush carpetbags in hand, will be high-tailing it out of the dismal swamp at any minute, in response to all of the scandals that have nibbled at their posteriors. Some of our worthies, perhaps (one can only hope) gill-deep in liquor, are satisfied to believe that this or that grubby 'conservative' politico is really 'one of us,' and is just waiting for the expedient moment in which to yank his snout loose from the System's fundament. I blush—when will we realize that a vote for someone like Perot or Buchanan is more damaging to our cause than a vote for an out-of-the-closet Bolshie like Clinton? A vote for Buchanan delays the onset of the revolution, and diverts us into wasting our time and our labor in tracking down

unicorns and lost chords. A vote for Clinton sets the match to the powder.

For my sins, I'll issue a prophetic word: if we don't wake up, we'll stay asleep.

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

THE HIDDEN EMPEROR

Nothing stops us but the one thing, that which Martin Heidegger would have called an "absence." That absence concerns our inability to deliver a genuine, competent, and charismatic Leader, he or she who will smash the System into a billion pieces; who will gather together those loyal agents to whom will be entrusted the task of renewing the race-soul of the Aryan peoples; who will unmask the Aryan self-hatred which, due to that hypersympathetic spirit which has been emplanted in us by Levantine superstitions, has left us battered and disarmed before the eternal World-Enemy: we must find that person—indeed, wouldn't it be a marvel if our Savior were already among us?

Cast your mind back for a moment, and recall, if you will, an olden time. We see a tattered bit of film footage: Vienna, at the turn of the 20th Century. There goes the arrogant and dictatorial quack-meister Freud, lifting his hat stiffly in our honor; over there, in his cumbersome and ornate carriage of state, looms old Franz Josef of the magisterial and efflorescent mustache.

Before our eyes parade the journalists and bankers, the businessmen and statesmen, most of them exuding that confidence in "progressive" thought and unthreatened prosperity which we always seem to find on the faces of the doomed. There are writers too, and artists, and some of them are disclosing in their works the premonitory tremblings of the cataclycms to come.

And somewhere in this mysterious and shadow-laden world is the young Leader, devouring piles of racialist and philosophical literature in some back-street doss-house; or, shivering with cold and damp, painting a glorious vision of a Gothic cathedral spire glistening in the gloaming; or, perhaps, drinking

in, abandoned to a most-high ecstasy, Gustav Mahler's profound interpretations of the German and Austrian musical classics.

Now Vienna, ceases to be a mere catafalque, a mouldy mausoleum housing only dust and the foetid gases of decay, and becomes the womb, as it were, of nascent greatness, a blessed and enchanted homeland of our souls. Yet who, among Adolf Hitler's Viennnese contemporaries, could ever have guessed that this young loner would turn out to be the Aryan Hero? But that is precisely what He was: as Pushkin phrased it, "From the spark will spring the flame."

Somewhere, on this desolate, dying earth, at this very moment, in some remote and desolate farming community; or in some vast, cobweb-strewn library; or, perhaps, knitting clothing for her bright-eyed child—the One might be already there, waiting patiently, potently in the darkness of an expectant hour, to storm forth at the appointed time, with the torch in one hand and the banner in the other:

Keep the lookouts posted:

We must find the hidden Monarch. As Kurt Hildebrandt once wrote, *Only the creative one, the Hero, can be the incarnate Ideal.*

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

ROOSEVELT THE FIRST

From time to time one comes across racial-nationalists who have imbibed the notion that Theodore Roosevelt was of our ilk, and that he was just itching to lower the knout on the sheenies and blackamoors. I confess that I'm completely in the dark as to the origin of this superstition. Maybe the firearm enthusiasts among us enjoy the posing of a rank *poseur* in front of his 'kills.'

Does it matter that we see clearly on this issue? I should think so, as it seems that every time that old blusterer put his foot down on matters of substance, he put it wrong; and I refuse to believe that we want to proselytize with the aid of a gimcrack politician whose words and deeds might return to bedevil us. I'd like to draw

attention to just a few of the less-savory items in this fat-mouth's dossier, in the hopes that I might help our people avoid the notion that this vulgarian was anything but a huckster with delusions of grandeur.

How about considering the fact that Balfour (of the infamous 'Declaration') considered T.R. to be "the greatest moral force of the age"? How about considering the fact that the Jews were always whooping up Ted's efforts to stop the 'persecutions' of their fellow-bandits in Russia and Romania—and anywhere else his gaseous verbiage might penetrate? Does it bother our patriots that Teddy appointed Oscar Strauss to be the Secretary of Labor and Commerce, the first Jew ever appointed to the Cabinet? How can we keep a straight face when Teddy bellows the ballyhoo about Kaiser Wilhelm's 'militarism'? Didn't Teddy howl for war against the German Empire in even more harsh and cacaphonous tones than those employed by parson Wilson and his astute handler, 'Colonel' House? Sure did.

I would think that our anti-totalitarians and states' rights enthusiasts (whose superstitions, I can assure you, I do not share) might be less than amused by an examination of this creature's view of the expansion of the powers of 'our' Federal government:

> *All of the arguments against the extension of Federal power which we hear in political addresses and read in political journals, and all the fears of Federal centralization which are used to excite popular apprehension of the latest phase of the growing and therefore ever new Nationalism, are repetitions of the arguments employed and the fears expressed in every previous stage of national development from the days of George Washington to the present day..... It is clear to us as A B C that the successive extensions of Federal powers have made us one of the most happy, wealthy, respectable, and powerful nations that ever inhabited the terrestrial globe; and without them we should have been everything that is directly the reverse.*
>
> *The New Nationalism*

(The Outlook Co., N.Y., 1910)

Do you still think that the tyranny with which we've been afflicted began with his successor, that heldentenor of the airwaves, Roosevelt the Second?

And can you guess who's coming to dinner?

To hell with him!

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

I SENT MY NEWSLETTER THROUGH THE INVISIBLE.

In a cantankerous piece in the September *Liberty Bell,* the author of the oddly-titled *ARYAN DIP SQUATS* hurls insults and objurgations at just about every type of 'Aryan' one might imagine. Some of his *ballistae* were aimed well; some not. That's the way of all *ballistae,* I suppose.

One area not shelled by our artillery officer is the field of literary scholarship— and with good reason, for here he stumbles badly. He misquotes stanza LXVI of the Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyam in the Fitzgerald translation, and then proceeds to attribute the verse to Kahlil Gibran.

In both the 1879 and 1889 editions of Fitzgerald's work this stanza appears as follows:

I sent my Soul through the Invisible,
Some letter of that After-life to spell:
And by and by my Soul return'd to me,
And answer'd "I Myself am Heav'n and Hell."

Cinema buffs might recall that this same stanza was employed to magnificent effect in 1945's *The Picture of Dorian Gray* (MGM), directed by Albert Lewin, and starring Hurd Hatfield, George Sanders, and the young—and incredibly lovely—Angela Lansbury. Highly recommended, as they say in the catalogs.

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

OUR ROMPER ROOM RULERS.

Several years ago, I began jotting down some of the more pithy utterances of our star politicians and media personalities as they cavorted about in front of the cameras and the microphones. Now I can't swear to perfect accuracy in what I will call my renditions of their words (I was often forced to swallow Dramamine before I was able to transcribe the sacred texts), but I'm fairly sure that in most cases I did 'get the drift.' I present some of the juicier items here for your delectation.

That staunch and highly-principled Zionist agitator, Senator Henry 'Scoop' Jackson, was always ponderable, as they say. Perhaps these gems will 'do you right':

"These are things that I think are do-able."

"We do have to have these programs moving in which we can buy time."

"....it's an up-and-down proposition."

"....where imports of automobiles is increasing."

This one I especially enjoyed:

"I'm not very optimistic in the face of the events that face us in the economy."

Well, who would be, 'Scoop'?

Let's eavesdrop on the good Senator Howard Baker as he clears his throat:

"No place is more important than your deliberations here today."

Who could possibly be so bold as to disagree?

Here we have an example of our rulers' mania for otiose verbiage (does anyone know just when those contentless prepositional phrases like 'in place' and 'in force' entered public discourse?); this time our amateur Cicero is one Lloyd Bentsen:

"Iran believes that we had to bow to any blackmail that they put in force."

We're all adults, I take it, and are well aware that blackmail which has been put in force is much more distress-making than

plain-old blackmail.

Or just visualize this, if you will (one might almost imagine this as an advert for one of those kitsch sculptures hawked by the Franklin Mint); this time it's our old friend, the perennially-amusing 'Jimmy' Carter, UFO-spotter and heir to the throne once occupied by Thomas Jefferson:

"Nothing can bend our stance on basic issues of principle" (What about not-so-basic issues—do we introduce a little silly-putty into the spinal column when these come up?).

And only the gods can imagine just what warlord William Westmoreland's skeleton is made out of:

"We can see an unraveling of our foreign posture."

Enjoy the reflective Philip Crane, as he launches himself into a discussion of something that sounds like statistical analysis, or, perhaps, even geology (sorry, 'Earth Science'):

"This is one of those trend-lines very alarming to anyone who has followed the course of this piece of paper" (I've got it now: he's discussing navigation, map in fist, with the first mate of his cardboard trireme).

Crane also contributed this delightful little aphorism:

"It's not a Johnny-come-lately to the particular view I hold today" (Phil, Phil! I never said it was!—officer, fetch the Prozac!).

Does anyone remember the regal, the lovely, the soft-spoken Bella Abzug? Treat yourself to her considered views on Jimmy Carter's attitude to the ladies:

"I have always been very supportive of the President's support for women" (can't say fairer than that, now, can you? For some reason I kept waiting for Jane Russell to emerge from the wings, torpedoes at the ready).

You will never clap eyes to a more cultured vulture than the

sophisticated Hugh Downs:

"Well, there have been some change on that front, isn't it?" (silver-locked Hugh has certainly mastered one language that's Greek to me; perhaps, like the suave James Bond, he took a First in Oriental languages at Cambridge—whatever the reason, I can't make any sense out of his vaporings).

My favorite quotation from that time (mid-seventies) was a masterpiece of rococo and innovative grammar from the famous Charlayne Hunter-Gault, who asked plaintively:

"If social criteria could be used as a criteria, would that be a problem if?" (most certainly not, my dear! Perish the thought. Do any of you know anything about Ms. H.-G., and why her career might be especially of interest to racial-nationalists? Those who do, will notice how gallant I am in not turning the scalpel on the good woman).

Of course, I can't leave Fat Face out of my account. Senator Ted's winsome ways with the mother tongue are well-known in bar-rooms and brothels from Massachusetts to Malaysia:

"....the areas in which I feel strongly about" (I refuse to sully these pages with cheap and smutty innuendo. So there! At any rate, I detect in that expression a hint of John Barleycorn, and a slight listing to starboard).

If the strategic thought of our enemies is as sound as their syntax, perhaps we needn't worry so much...(Joe Pryce, 1994).

In a more contemporary vein, I'd like to quote Ross Perot's campaign advisor's response to a question about what specific proposals his hero would suggest for the purpose of balancing the Federal budget—please, fasten your seatbelts:

"Just the other day Mr. Perot and I had a lengthy meeting during the course of which he stated that he hoped shortly to institute policies

and programs whereby we could begin to establish a forum within which Mr. Perot could call on various administrators and experts for the ultimate purpose of evaluating and putting in place programs and agenda whereby this exceedingly complex problem could be delved into'(this mellow breeze sighed forth, as you may have guessed, after our gasbag had criticized George Bush for not giving his concrete proposals for balancing the budget! As I hail from Brooklyn, N.Y., I can tell you what I would like to do with a little concrete).

As I say, some of these quotations may not be verbatim, but I certainly couldn't have invented them; not, that is, without the intervention of a little LSD-25.

Let me end this brief anthology of public utterances on a slightly different note. This is from an address entitled *The State* by Hans Freyer, delivered to the Leuchtenburgkreis during the Easter weekend of 1927 (I think that our anti-totalitarian friends might learn a little from this):

> *The power of the Greek polis over its people is founded upon the fact that it has absorbed into itself the Greek spirit in its entirety. Outside the polis there is no life worthy of the name. Only within it is there spiritual existence. Only within it is there freedom (which for the Greeks is never freedom from the state, but rather always freedom to the state: never bourgeois freedom, but rather always political freedom). The polis is the most unbourgeois type of state conceivable, for it is the state in its purest sense. The omnipotence with which it envelops its inhabitants is boundless. That it may demand any sacrifice in war is taken for granted, since with his death the citizen of the polis merely repays the cost of his nurture. But the polis demands and receives this same degree of sacrifice in every hour of peace. It is not only a state but also a church. There is no escape from it, including escape into religion. All spiritual activity, all art and science, all ability and all virtue is realized in and for the polis. Works of poetry, of historiography, of art, of music belong not to the realm of individual satisfaction or free inquiry—they are a service to the polis, carried out on its behalf, oriented to its norms. And the boldness with which Athenian democracy is able to elevate the Volk to a sovereign position within the state is warranted by this belief: that man is a thoroughly political being, possessed by the state, and that the law of the state powerfully permeates all of its citizens.*

Quite a contrast, huh? Like that chiaroscuro of which the art historians speak! And, believe you me, it was quite enjoyable being as unfair to our opponents, for a moment or two, as they are, habitually and consistently, to us! (Freyer quotation is from *The Other God That Failed—Hans Freyer and the Deradicalization of German Conservatism* by Jerry Z. Muller (Princeton University Press, 1987)]

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

DOCTOR MOREAU'S NEW WORLD ORDER

I recently reread H. G. Wells's *The Island of Dr. Moreau,* that classic fable of a hubristic scientist whose plans for the transformation of subhuman specimens into ersatz humans goes awry, resulting in the good man's downfall, death and dismemberment. I remember that when I was a boy in Catholic grammar school, I used to spend my spare time after exams (between the anxious moment at which one handed in a written test and the close of the school day) storming through the collection of Scholastic Book Services paperbacks that was available on the shelves at the back of the classroom. I read Wells over and over again, and perhaps my fondness for *The Island* was a tell-tale sign of an incipient Mengelean megalomania, or maybe it was just a relish for a rollicking good 'read.' But whatever it was, I find that the affection has endured.

Perhaps we've been unjust to the fine doctor in our literary histories (he's ordinarily referred to as a 'villain'). It crosses my mind that Dr. Moreau might well have been an *unabashedly* ad-

vanced social scientist, a forward-looking tinkerer in the vanguard of the progressive movement—wasn't our friend, after all, attempting to establish the first 'Head Start' program on his little island hideaway? Aren't we being treated by the author to a fictional exposition of that 'piecemeal social engineering' which we are assured, even now, will transform headhunters and metics into enlightened and productive citizens of an endearing, and enduring, Utopia, that New World Order for which our airheaded brethren yearn?

If only we could be sure that Z.O.G.'s social scientists and their political soul-mates might have as sticky an end as did Dr. Moreau:

He lay face downwards in a trampled space
in a cane brake. One hand was almost severed
at the wrist, and his silvery hair was dabbled
in blood. His head had been battered in.....
The broken canes beneath him were smeared with blood.

Interestingly enough, the feckless Moreau was done in by the mutants whom he had tried to elevate from their lowly zoological station. Although my most fervent belief is that we Aryans must save ourselves or we are really not worth saving, one finds that one does experience the occasional daydream in which black nationalists lend us a little assistance in our efforts to ensure that *our* story might have as happy—and as sweet!—an ending.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

THE DARKER SIDE OF COON.

One of the few American anthropologists to communicate anything remotely resembling the truth on racial matters was Carleton S. Coon, whose many books on physical anthropology and geographical exploration have long occupied a cherished shelf on the bookshelves of racial-nationalists the world over. Quite rightly so.

And yet, the man who was eventually to praise Wilmot Robertson's *The Dispossessed Majority* as a classic seems to have been a loyal and enthusiastic tool of our enemies during WW II; he was a member of the O.S.S., and he seems to have regarded 'Wild Bill' Donovan as some sort of American folk-hero! Coon even went so far as to compose a mawkish threnody for that worthy in 1959, which culminates in the following flatulent peroration:

As American as chowder, Crockett, and Putnam
A free fighter's hero, may God give him peace.

For Coon to bungle his punctuation indicates, perhaps, an emotion that must have been genuine—his writing is ordinarily quite fastidious in this regard (the entire text of Coon's doggerel appears in *A North Africa Story—The Anthropologist as OSS Agent 1941-1943* by C. S. Coon published by Gambit, Ipswich, Massachusetts, 1980).

Many years ago I came across, in Coon's *Adventures and Discoveries: The Autobiography of Carleton S. Coon* (Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, New Jersey, 1981), a garbled and confusing reference to the assassination of Admiral Darlan. I didn't really think anything of it at that time, and I suppose I was guilty of shutting a blind eye to what should have been a crimson warning signal. So imagine my surprise to read in *"C" The Secret Life of Sir Stewart Menzies, Spymaster to Winston Churchill*, by Anthony Cave Brown (Macmillan, New York, 1987), an account of Darlan's murder which pretty clearly indicates Coon's complicity in the affair (Coon admitted that he was in the vicinity of the Palais d'Ete at the time of the murder, and lamely claims that the weapon which was used in the commission of the crime—a Colt Woodsman definitely owned by Coon—had been stolen from his locker at Ain Taya shortly before the murder took place).

Is this all a little circumstantial, a trifle *tenuous*? Isn't it our native impulse to give our friends the benefit of the doubt when such unwelcome phenomena are brought to our attention?

I wish that I could convince myself that Coon was not in-

volved. Unfortunately, however, shortly before the attentat Coon had written a memorandum (which has, damningly, survived), which urges the Allies to adopt a policy of murdering any politicians who were in their way, so that they would be able to nip "the causes of political disturbance in the bud." Coon urged the Allies to train and equip a group of Anglo-American terrorists for the job so that they would be able to strike "as soon as the first spots of decay appear."

So it seems that the drum-head court-martial, which was established by Giroud, and which tried, sentenced, and executed the hapless Bonnier for the murder, was as much of a sham as the lynching-bee of Nuremberg three years later.

And our hero did nothing to stop it.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

BURGESS REMEMBERS

The late novelist, musician, and critic Anthony Burgess, author of the notorious *A Clockwork Orange,* once wrote a sort of addendum to Orwell entitled *1985* (Little, Brown, and Company, Boston 1978). In the course of an interview which serves as a sort of overture to the text proper, he reminisces about his wartime (WW II) experiences as follows:

> *Now we all know about organized hate. When I was in the army I was sent on a course at a Hate School* [!]. *It was run by a suspiciously young lieutenant-colonel—boy-friend of which influential sadist, eh? We were taught hatred of the enemy. "Come on, you chaps, hate, for God's sake. Look at those pictures of Hun atrocities. Surely you want to slit the throats of the bastards. Spit on the swine, put the boot in." A lot of damned nonsense.* (p. 13)

A mirific and elegant beatitude seems constantly to emanate from the pages of Anthony Burgess—his language is scintillant, flexible, earthy. Such authors grant us access to the most mysterious and magical realm of all—*Reality.* Burgess, who was a master-magician with

the English language, was not one of us politically, but he did call things by their proper names; and that, as philosophers are wont to remark, is the beginning of wisdom. His books were beautifully crafted, and, as you can see from the above excerpt, he had a truth or two to share with all of us.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Once upon a time, back in the roaring twenties (not so roaring in Europe, though), a famous musical fellow named Arnold Schoenberg was in Vienna to rehearse a small chamber group from the Vienna Philharmonic for an upcoming performance of his *Kammersymphonie* (Arnie was, I might interject, the musical analog of Einstein in physics—both were talents puffed up into an outsized and unwieldy Olympian stature by sheeny flugelmen). Anyway, during the rehearsal a clarinetist named Polatschek, later brought over by Serge Koussevitsky to grace the Boston Symphony Orchestra's woodwind section, remarked to a colleague that he had, by mistake, been employing a clarinet in B flat instead of the clarinet in A which was indicated in the score—and that Schoenberg hadn't noticed it! Musicians will instantly realize the implications of this *faux pas*—the rest of us can compare this situation to reading a letter which has been typed by a secretary with her fingers on the wrong home-keys: everything, *but everything,* comes out wrong.

Well! One of Polatschek's colleagues, a wag by the name of Burghauser, suggested to his fellow woodwind players that they try the experiment of intentionally playing wrong notes to see if the Emperor had any clothes on—sorry, I mean to see if Schoenberg would hear them.

As a matter of fact, Schoenberg did not.....

R.I.P., pal Arnold. ❑

BOOK REVIEW

Roche, George. *The Fall of the Ivory Tower / Government Funding, Corruption, and the Bankrupting of American Higher Education,* Washington: Regnery, 1994. 10+310 pages. Foreword by Malcolm S. Forbes Jr.

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Aryan high school graduates about to enter college and their parents should read this book as a warning and as a source of information about what is presently going on in American colleges and universities. It is not a pretty picture which the author presents. He is well positioned to inform the reader about the destructive rôle of the federal government in higher education because he is the president of Hillsdale College, a small Michigan liberal arts school with a little over a thousand students. The school accepts no direct aid from government in order to remain independent.

In his Introduction Roche points out that the political and intellectual radicals of the 1960s have now become the Establishment on the campus, with its "liberal-left agenda on race, class and gender." Roche states the thesis of his book as follows (page 4): "Whereas once the dominant form of education in this country was private, the state now holds sway from kindergarten to graduate school. The effect of federal subsidy and control has been more profound, more direct, and more damaging than anyone has yet realized. It has led to a situation in which the entire system of American higher education is academically, morally, and, quite literally, going bankrupt."

In his first chapter Roche presents facts and statistics which reveal the difficult financial plight of higher education in the United States (in spite of federal subsidies) and the actual deterioration of the quality of education offered to students as a result of mismanagement and influences of the federal government. Even Harvard, with its very high tuition costs, ran a $42 million deficit in 1991-1992.

Roche continues with an historical outline of the rôle of the federal government in higher education in various stages, such as the New Deal, World War II and the G.I. Bill, the National Defense Education Act and even the present Clinton administration. With ever increasing government subsidies have come such evils as "affirmative action" and racial quotas, which are aimed against Caucasian students and which Roche describes in shocking, disgusting detail (pages 103 ff). Private colleges, such as Hillsdale and Grove City have been particular victims of the hostility of the federal government to colleges which strive to maintain their integrity and independence.

Tuitions have risen much more rapidly than price increases in general ("inflation"). Roche contends that senior professors are not sufficiently involved in the teaching of undergraduates, a duty often turned over to assistants.

An especially important chapter (8, pages 187-209) is devoted to the college curriculum and political correctness. A rather long list of papers presented at conventions of the Modern Language Association reveals some of the absurd trends of the research of members of that Association. Roche points out: "Gay and lesbian studies in particular.... have moved from the sidelines to the center of academic publishing."

Roche's book is a depressing exposition of what is going on in American Academe. It is depressing because the decay and perversion of higher education is bringing about a decline of the United States. If higher education decays, so will the country at large.

Most people who attend colleges and universities do so for the primary purpose of improving their earning capacities. Their tuitions and other expenses should therefore be counted as a business expense and hence a deduction for tax purposes. That would not only be fair but it would also help to circumvent fed-

eral control over higher education with all of the evil, unjust dictates by the federal government, such as affirmative action (i.e., putting Caucasian students at a disadvantage on the basis of de facto quotas), influencing curriculum content, enforcing what is cynically known as "political correctness" and the like. Instead, students and their parents must defray the expenses of higher education with painfully taxed money. The taxes they pay are then used to control the nature of their education.

Heavy government intervention can lead to a type of economic dislocation ("overproduction") which can be to the disadvantage, in the long run, of the very students who receive government aid in the form of low-cost loans and scholarships. I recall a conversation I had with one of the graduate students in the linguistics program at Louisiana State University around 1965, when I was teaching there. This graduate student was receiving benefits from the National Defense Education Act passed in 1958 after the Soviet Sputnik launched into the sky in 1957 caused panic from the realization that the USSR was educating scientists at a great rate and that these scientists (with the help of German rocket experts) were able to perform a feat which the United States was either unable to do or had not found important to do. The Act was designed to increase the number of graduate students in such fields as mathematics, foreign languages and the quantitative sciences. I admonished the graduate student that heavy government subsidies in his field could result in its overcrowding and hence to a later depression of salaries in it. I recall that I told him that for every dollar in benefits he was then receiving he might lose five or ten later on as a result of the overcrowding. Roche describes the National Defense Education Act and similar programs but I fail to find mention of the type of economic dislocation (described above) in Roche's book. ❑

Revilo P. Oliver, RIP

by

Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

Professor Revilo P. Oliver, 1908-1994, classical scholar, linguist and Aryan loyalist, will be sorely missed. His books, researches and essays into the causes of America's decline came to the inevitable conclusion that this civilization falters in direct proportion to the unwillingness of whites to stand up for the Aryan race and its moral values. Professor Oliver did not spare the Jewish complicity in America's decline. They and only they are ultimately responsible for the decline in moral values, their media constantly promoting subjectivism in all areas of conduct, philosophical nihilism and outright trashing of the traditions of those Aryan values that built America up from nothing.

In his own way, Revilo Oliver was more of a "patriot" than all of the bottom dwellers who wave flags and sing paeans to the government, its bullying and intimidations. Early on he saw through the money-making schemes of the kosher conservatives, whose loyalty was to their own bank statements and not to race and nation. How easily they fell down to worship the pearls the Jews threw before them, the swine. Professor Oliver was around before the Second World War, when the German-American Bund, the Silver Shirts, and others on the Aryan Front in America stood for race and country in the face of Roosevelt and Francis Biddle, Roosevelt's Attorney General, who went after the critics of the anti-German policies in the Federal courts after Pearl Harbor and got convictions on charges of sedition, convictions which were subsequently thrown out by the Supreme Court of the United States on First Amendment grounds. One would have thought that the kosher conservatives might have realized that the Roosevelt gang was protecting Marxist-Jewish interests in prosecuting Fritz Kuhn, William Dudley Pelley, Col. E.N. Sanctuary, Rev. Gerald B. Winrod, and so many others.

Professor Oliver obviously understood it, for when he addressed Franklin Roosevelt in his essays he did so as "that loathsome creature in the White House." When in the late 1950s Robert Welch, candy tycoon, founded the John Birch Society, Revilo P. Oliver was asked to sit on the board of directors. Soon, however, Professor Oliver discovered that Welch was protecting the Jewish originators of Communism from any mention of their

complicity in the overthrow of the Romanovs, their control over the Soviet Secret Police apparatus, and their scheme to control the U.S. money supply through the private Jewish corporation known as the "Federal Reserve." He left the Birch Society realizing that its purpose was to organize Aryans into herds of musk oxen, cattle and sheep to be shorn by America's Jewish masters.

We are going to miss Professor Oliver. His loyalty to the Aryan race and its high civilization gives the lie to those who claim that Aryan racialism is mere blind hatred and senseless violence. If there is hatred and violence, it is because, as Revilo Oliver said, the established order refused to listen to those who had something positive to say about the White Man's way. Professor Oliver should have been able to live to see the Aryan Republic. He would approve, I am sure.

☆ ☆ ☆

White Isn't Enough

America has no future. A white man has no future in America. Don't believe it? Think everything will work out in the end? The non-whites coming to majority status in America will be nice to an aging white population? WRONG! A white who lives long enough into the next century will experience the worst discrimination ever seen in this continent. As the non-whites become the majority, their representatives will dictate policy, especially hiring and tax policy. White who manage to be productive in the work forces of the future will carry a tax burden so crushing that their own families will diminsh in size to the point at which there is hardly a white birth rate at all.

Social Security will go under in the second decade of the 21st century. There won't be enough white taxes to collect sufficient to carry the soaring increases in minority slouches on S.S.I. grants to keep up their booze and drug habits. The federal budget already cuts into Social Security for interest payments on the Debt. White had better think again about having any government benefit well into the next century.

The new "health care" scheme Hillary and Billary propose will make life for the white aged and their grandchildren even more miserable. Anti-white discrimination in health matters will become government policy. How much will an old white life be worth, or the life of a white male infant? In combat medicine there is a policy known as Triage. Choices must be quickly made concerning whose wounds are treatable, who has the best chance of recovering. Those who it is deemed cannot survive are given a heavy injection of morphine to kill the pain and are set aside to quietly die. There will be racial Triage in the health care System of the future. I have written that whites are now considered to be tax farm and cannon fodder, but especially tax farm. What is the worth in minority terms of an old white who cannot work because of age or illness? Triage in civilian "health care" based on the race of an individual will be the standard of the future. See who are the doctors of tomorrow: Jews, Asians, East Indians, et al.

One day the old white man will wonder why his Social Security or military pension check no longer comes. A trip to the government office will see an ocean of color, non-white employees with a Jew overlord dictating the policy. The old white man will be sternly told that he has imposed on non-whites long enough; that he should go home and take his life, his old white wife too. Is this too stark a prediction? You don't want to find out. Consider how much you have already lost in a country you once thought was yours.

Obviously being white isn't enough. You must renounce loyalty to this Washington regime, this regime that has pulled the rug out from under you and yours. The only citizenship you now hold as whites is state citizenship. Washington is not a country, not a nation; it has no citizens, merely servants, officers and non-white wards. The "United States" is an international corporation. It exists only on paper and in its military bases, its possessions and territories. It cannot make a non-white a citizen of any state, no matter what the Fourteenth Amendment proposes or the Civil Rights statutes say. Washington's dictates carry the force of law only among its servants, officers and wards. It is no more a nation than General Motors or IBM.

As a white you are an organic citizen of the state in which you were born or now reside. But the states have been corrupted by federal money. The same anti-white policies employed by Washington are generally in effect in your state. At least in the states you have a government that pays attention to what you say, if you say if loud and often. On the city or county level you can be heard even more. I am of the opinion that whites are much too silent on issues affecting their lives and future.

Aryanize your minds. Don't think of yourselves as "U.S. citizens." Washington knows you are not. Oh, they will wrench taxes out of you at the point of a gun. We are their victims, their farm. Look toward a future that includes only your race in a new governance. The Aryan Republic concept cannot thrive in an atmosphere that sees whites loyal to alien regimes, their false propaganda.

I walked recently along the shores of one of Wisconsin's most

fashionable resort lakes. I saw the mansion-like summer residences of the white wealthy, their huge, private swimming piers and their expensive power boats tied up at them. It was a bright Sunday and the whites were at play with their children and their dogs. And I thought of the French nobility in 1789 and how they must have viewed their own decaying society. The French Aristos never dreamed that in a few short years they would be loaded into tumbrels and taken to the Guillotine. Our white wealthy hope that their own dream, the "American Dream," does not turn into a nightmare as it did for the French. Though it probably would do no good to remind them of what happened to people just like them in 1789. They think that being white and wealthy is protection against just about anything. They have no racial conscience, which is why I call them the "Blankos." White skins and no souls. They might as well be black for all the care for their race they display.

No, being white isn't enough. Wealth won't save the "Blankos," Aryanism will. How to teach the "Blankos" a racial conscience, how to get them involved in the preservation of our people and the making of a future for white children? That is the question of our age. We Aryans don't like the prospect of leaving the recalcitrant "Blankos" to their racial fate at the hands of the operators of multicultural America. It is like throwing a lifeline to a drowning man who refuses to take it. It is very difficult for those of us who have sworn to protect our race and culture to grasp the reason(s) why the "Blankos" will not speak up for their own kind, why they actively assist in the empowerment of other races; why they cooperate with the Jews and the ZOG. Be certain that they are coming to a critical point in their refusal to speak up.

YOUR INHERITANCE: The Best Kept Secret In The World, is proving to be a powerful tool to open the eyes of our people. Traces the white race back to their earliest history. 247 pages, 200+ pictures. Coats of arms of all white nations & concise racial history shows where modern religion went wrong. The price is $10.00 plus $1.00 postage. Sacred Truth Ministries, P.0. Box 18, Mountain City, TN 37683. Or send an SASE for information about other racial and political subjects.

From *The Talon,* published by
Euro-American Alliance, P.O. Box 21776
Milwaukee WI 53221

BULLOCH'S DEXTERITY

by

Stephen Contrado

In 1861 the Confederate Navy Secretary Stephen R. Mullory declared war on United States commerce. Under Commander Raphael Semmes of the CSS *Sumter,* the slop of war captured eighteen prizes in six months.

Mallory sent James D. Bullock to England to purchase vessels to be fitted for war. The task was very difficult because it violated the Queen's proclamation of neutrality. And, Thomas H.Dudley, the United States consul at Liverpool, had spies everywhere.

Bullock had the "290" built in England. "290" derives from 290th vessel constructed by the Laird Brothers Shipyard, Liverpool. Dudley had evidence of Bullock's activity and was arranging to have the ship seized. Bullock had already created an uproar when his first, ship the *Oreto,* escaped the British authorities. Bullock's chances seemed slim indeed. But Bullock knew how to gain intelligence too and acted promptly.

Bullock brought the "290" out on an innocent trial run. Food and champagne were served to the dignitaries on board. Then he arranged that he and his guests return to Liverpool aboard a tugboat. The "290" was at sea. The officials failed to see the ruse.

Bullock remained master of the situation in England. The British Foreign Enlistment Act prohibited the Confederates from recruiting sailors. Bullock avoided violating the law. He recruited only after the ships left English waters.

On August 24, 1882 the cross and stars was flown, musicians struck up the Dixie anthem, and cheers broke out. The ship was built of only the best materials. The hull of the "290" was copper-plated. It could raise it's propeller and sail. Its speed was 13 knots, and it was well armed with six 32-pound guns and a 110-pound Blakely gun. Semmes' lieutenant John McIntosh Kell said of the cruiser that it was "the most beautiful ship that ever touched the sea." Semmes likened to a new bride.

A gun was fired and the "290" was christened the Confederate States *Alabama.* Semmes was given the commission of the ship. "Any of you that thinks he cannot stand to his gun, I don't want", Semmes told the crew.

Bullock, who was present, said farewell to return to England. The South now had two unsurpassed cruisers, thanks to Southern

daring.

The "triangular" trade—the South to Europe to New York—was the basis of maritime prosperity. The South could not afford to allow the North to have uncontested control of the sea. Breasting its way along the rough and often stormy Atlantic coast in the American Civil War was overcast with cold, blind, deadly terror for shipping. War and the Northern blockade of Southern ports retarded subsequent construction of cargo ships. The American merchant marine fleet did not attain first place over England until after the Second World War, urged by world economic recovery.

Every nation must maintain its waters if it is to prosper. The Soviet Union with its Eastern European satellites never competed in cargo ships. Instead it invested in its navy. This contributed to the fall of communism.

Stephen Contrado can be reached at
12 Park Ave., Hull, MA 02045

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

DOES THE WEST
HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 plus $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

REVISIONISM IS JEWISH

by
Robert Frens

One of the more noticeable things about the blight-wing is their propensity for imitating those whom they criticize. In addition, the blight-wing has its own version of a politically correct vocabulary. Part of this is the rule which forbids one blight-winger from criticizing another. Any such criticism is supposed to cause disunity in the battle against the embodiment of all evil, the Jew. Disunity? How can you disunite something which was never united in the first place? Essentially, the blight-wing is a collection of mail-order operators whose life-blood is a mailing list. Mailing lists are survival lists which are guarded closer than a pimp polices his whores. If the blight-wing was truly interested in the overall welfare of the Aryan, then there would be a sharing of resources and a "let the best man emerge" atmosphere. This is not the case and never will be since the "leaders" are, to the last man, only mediocre personalities who earn their living from the non-existent "movement". I have met a good share of them and I have yet to be impressed by a single one. Basically, I have little use, or regard, for anyone who privately espouses opinions which are diametrically opposed to the views they vomit into their "newsletters" or from a podium. If we believe that Adolf Hitler was the epitome of Aryan leaders, then we must ask ourselves what assumed name he wrote under. Did Adolf ever use party (supporter's) money to finance vacations with his girlfriend? When did he use supporter's money to buy himself a new automobile? When did he ever mouth personal opinions about the German people which he voiced publicly, in the opposite, in order to increase the donations? The blight-wing is an absolute impediment to any resurrection of Aryan attributes and the quicker anyone, or any group, even the Jews, hastens its disappearance, the better.

I always have, and always will, value simple honesty and will not, in spite of the "advice" I get from people, cater to anyone as a means of enhancing donations or gathering support. "You must use honey to catch flies" I am advised. Hell, what would anyone who is not a revisionist want with a mess of messy flies? Over and over, I listen to blight-wingers who complain that the Jews are us-

continued on page 30

Revilo Oliver Is No Longer With Us

For many years Revilo Pendleton Oliver was a tall tree in the Groves of Academe. Born in Corpus Christi (TX) in 1910, he obtained his B.A. at the University of Illinois and his doctorate from the same university in 1940. From there on the curve was all up. He became one of the world's foremost scholars in classical languages, even translating a play from the Sanskrit.* His knowledge of Ancient Greek and Latin was so comprehensive that during WWII, the War Dept., as it was then called, put him to work deciphering German secret codes.

Sometime during the war Oliver saw a light, one that shattered forever his chances of living a life of ease and respectability with a long entry in *Who's Who*. Unlike the light that converted St. Paul to Christianity, the light encountered by Oliver led him into the perilous and unrewarding path of racial dissidence—the dissidence engendered in the mind of one who looks closely at the fabric of Western civilization and finds it woefully shredded.

After WWII, Oliver joined forces with William F. Buckley Jr. for whose National Review he wrote extensively. Delving into the political arena, he was present at the founding of the John Birch Society. American Opinion, the Society's journal, published page after page of his rare amalgam of Swiftian and Ciceronian prose.

Oliver, however, was much more than a clairvoyant anti-Communist, a political stance that endeared him to the Birch Society's Robert Welch and Buckley. He was a firm believer that race, not economics or environment, was the principal determinant of man's fate. This *Weltblick* did not endear him to so-called conservatives who out of fear and mental cowardice shied away from the more important issues. In the end Oliver quit or was forced to quit his part-time, part-way ideology allies and go it on his own. He wrote books and articles that no mainstream publication would publish, only managing to get his words in print in quasi-unknown magazines and xeroxed fliers. He probably felt, as most of us do, that even if only a handful of people reads what he writes, it is better to get into print somewhere than bury the manuscripts in a desk drawer. Ironically the closer his writings approached the truth, the more he was denounced by the kept press, which shrugged him off as a deranged Nazi.

Oliver's bristling intellect, his Old World courtesy, his encyclopedic knowledge and his standing as a top-ranking professor at a top-ranking university raised the morale of young Majority activists who worried that no American with a brain in his head supported "their side." A personal visit to their mentor, whose door was always open, gave them the face-to-face assurance that they were not alone.

The fall of Soviet communism revealed the madness of Marxism and proved what Oliver had always foretold, though by depriving him of one of his principal *bêtes noires* it removed a chief prop of his conspiracy theories, too many of which permeated his writing. Otherwise everything he wrote and thought was based on a solid understanding of the racial tragedy unfolding before his eyes. If there ever was a prophet without honor in his own country, it was Revilo Oliver.

Oliver gave his people little chance for survival. But he never stopped trying to save them from the ash heap of history towards which they are rapidly heading. If the United States should turn around, if the Northern European race is saved either in North America or Europe, if black and Jewish racism is finally defeated, he may go down in history as one of the great men of the 20th century. If all is lost, somehow the memory of this unique man will remain. Bodies do not last, but the products of a supernova mind keep glimmering in some remote corner of the universe until the time arrives for a far-off Promethean descendant to restore the processes and juices of civilization.

Revilo Oliver died, at age 84, on August 10 at his home in Urbana, Illinois. He is survived by his life-long companion and amanuensis, his wife Grace, an artist. The Olivers had no children.

*Oliver's finest writing is found in his book, *America's Decline, the Education of a Conservative* (paperback, 375 pages), which can be obtained from Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270. Price is $10, plus $1.50 shipping and handling.

On November 19 a symposium honoring Dr. Oliver will be held at the University of Illinois. Reservations can be made through Sam Dickson, 247 Washington Ave., Marietta, GA 30060. Telephone: (404) 872-3019.

Attendance will be limited to 50.

Revisionism is Jewish, continued from page 27

ing pretense, and outright lying, as bridge-heads for their assault upon Aryan values. Out of these very same mouths comes the recommendation that Aryans engage in identical subterfuge so that, when the time comes, they can assert whatever it is they think they should assert. If the Jews do this, then it is dirty. If Aryans do it, then it is justified. What hypocrisy! It all reminds me of the criminal group, who after obtaining illegal wealth, suddenly decides to go "legit" with a dry cleaning business and a cigar shop. A crook is a crook is a crook. He can change his socks but the stench is still there. One correspondent even apologized for the "wiggers" who engaged in hooliganism. Wiggers are usually degenerate white misfits (who no self-respecting black-face would ever associate with) and decidedly are not nice Aryan fellows "feeling their oats." We may excuse a Black for acting like a nigger, but an Aryan? Never! I will not agree with the person who views vandalism as merely an expression of youthful Aryan "energy" and that "sporting" slaughter has something to do with the Aryan psyche.

Revisionists, of course, firmly believe in the "talking cure". This has been the hallmark of every Jewish psychiatrist from cocaine-snorting Freud to the quack Spock who both managed to sire additional misfits. If you engage in the right kind of talk, for the right length of time without belching, then any sociopath can be "cured" of whatever it is that turns him on. The talking cure nonsense has permeated every level of American thinking. Just say "no" to drugs. Just say "no" to crime. Education, which is the code word for the ultimate talking cure, is supposed to be the answer to everything from jock-itch to typhoons. We can supposedly educate people out of poverty. We can supposedly educate people out of their stupidity. The fact is that the more people are "educated", the worse everything becomes. According to Earl Bauby, "I cut off a piece three times now, but it is still too damned short."

We are near the end of fifty years of the holocaust talking cure and the revisionists are still talking. Nevertheless, the talking is still inviting and with that in mind, I fired up my rusty 1977 Ford and drove to Niagara Falls where David Irving was going to do some more talking.

I arrived at Days Inn where I stumbled upon Ernst Zündel

who was generous enough to pay my admission. Prior to having Mr. Irving talk down to us, we sat and sipped some coffee. A tall and slender fellow came in and sat beside Ernst. The conversation indicated that this person was Michael Hoffman who, I believe, writes a paper called the *Revisionist Researcher*. I remained somewhat perplexed because a few years ago a "Michael Hoffman" was pointed out to me, at Ernst's home, but that person was short, swarthy, and accompanied by a woman who looked like an escapee from the Tonawanda Indian Reservation. Oh well. Time moves on. I introduced myself and I moved on. Ernst and Michael appeared to be collaborating on the writing of another book. Another book? The Great Holocaust Trial Revisited? How Jewish!

Prior to taking my seat, I introduced myself to Jack Wikoff, a mild mannered person who looked like he just arrived fresh from a Kansas farm. Jack publishes a paper called *Remarks* which I read whenever I can secure a free copy, which is hardly ever. Revisionists are as terrified of "free" as the Jews are of shower rooms.

Among the other wholesome looking people in that collection of about 70 was what I assumed to be the immediate family of Mr. Hoffman. From the smallest tot on up, they were a fine looking set of white people although a little too sober for my liking. Corpses don't smile either.

I sat down next to some old acquaintances from Buffalo NY who were engaged in eating some kind of cattle feed called "granola". I nodded and they munched. I flexed my beef-fed muscles while they sighed feebly and tried to adjust their bony posteriors to fit the curve of the chairs.

Mr. Zündel introduced Mr. Hoffman who, in turn, introduced Mr. Irving who then began to talk about Mr. Irving. This followed Mr. Hoffman's talking about Mr. Irving. My opinion that if you heard Mr. Irving once then you've heard Mr. Irving twice, was still valid. David Irving talked and talked and reinforced my opinion that Revisionism is Jewish. Revisionist gatherings are like the Jewish academy awards. Everyone is busy patting each other on the back. "What a fine job we are doing." Smile. This propitious moment is being captured on video tape.

Jewish science always starts with a conclusion and then selects whatever facts seem to fit. Mr. Irving, although keen to discredit Jewish "eye witnesses" to the Auschwitz line dancing affair, was very keen to credit a German who was an "eye witness" to some mass execution on the Eastern Front. How Jewish! Wars are hell; politicians tell lies; and no one knows for sure the details of much of anything in times of chaos. Prolific David churns out tons of written material demonstrating what we all guessed before he ever sharpened his first pencil.

Revisionists, it seems, are also very fond of reinventing the wheel. One revisionist, to Mr. Irving's exuberant acceptance, is writing a paper on the durability of ferric-ferro cyanide (Prussian Blue). This is in reference to the stuff called Leuchter's Blue which was not found in the non-existent Auschwitz non-gas chambers. Where has this researcher-revisionist fellow been? Prussian Blue, and its bed companion Turnbull's Blue, have been used as paint pigments for centuries. Old tombs are plastered with it. The history of the past will never be settled to anyone's satisfaction so Revisionism will continue to be a treadmill exercise—lots of motion but going nowhere. Revisionism is a verbal Nordic-Track. We're on the right track, track, track, track....

Revisionists, in typical Jewish fashion, also find hidden meanings in what people say. An example was given by Mr. Irving. According to an "eye witness" (gad!, not another?) Adolf Hitler voiced that he felt as clean as a babe after taking a bath. How unusual! Since Adolf took this bath, or shower, after the "night of the elongated machetes" then his remark had to be decoded according to Freud. This, of course, meant that Adolf didn't feel "clean" following the execution of all of those Brown Shirts who plotted and moved against him. Adolf, according to corpse mind-reader Irving, "knew he did something dirty." The lesson we can all learn here is that whenever you take a personal hand in rounding up your enemies for execution, you should refrain from using soap and water until the whole episode becomes a dim memory. Otherwise, any astute lad will immediately know that you are using the soap on your body in order to cleanse your mind. Do religious people take showers after they watch porno movies? Should I brush my teeth after I see a Burger King commercial?

Revisionism, following another Jewish fashion, becomes more believable according to the number of Jews involved. Mr. Irving acknowledged the efforts of the Jew David Cole when Cole visited the Auschwitz theme park. Cole saw nothing more than any goy ever saw, but if you wear a yarmulke while seeing it, you can apparently "see" more (Jewish voodoo!). David Irving announced that more and more Jews are now getting on the revisionist bandwagon, which, and this is Jewish also, enhances the whole shebang. You see, if it comes from a Jew then it must be true.

Revisionists are also very Jewish in their examinations of what it is they examine. "Revisionism is nit-picking," says Robert Faurisson, who is a well-known revisionist. Rabbis are also nit-pickers which leads me to believe that Revisionism should be immediately turned over to the rabbis who have centuries of experience in nit-picking to draw upon. Whenever a batch of revisionists ponder the symbols on a document, you almost can hear the rabbinical questions concerning the meaning of an "i" where the dot is placed to the left. Was it an ink dot or merely fly shit?

Mr. Irving, as well as Jewish-looking, Jewish-acting Freddie, spends an inordinate amount of time showing how the Germans "might have" and "probably did" snuff out thousands of innocent Jew choir boys. It is all part of the "revisionist shuffle". When one pokes about the imaginary ash-piles of Auschwitz, a raft of noise is heard. To quiet the noise, one does the shuffle, that is, stick to your position that the Nazis didn't gas the entire world synagogue in an Auschwitz clothes drier, but did manage to get rid of them in other ways. I suggest a college course called "2001 Ways to Kill Jews Without Using Cyanide." I would like to see a collection of American G.I. tales covering the different ways our troops settled the "German question". Dick Wilkes, a childhood friend of mine who fought in WW II, even had photos of what two German civilians looked like with only their feet sticking out from under a tank tread. Chuck Prospero enjoyed the game of "watch the Kraut crawl" which preceded "target practice." Gene Elmore finally settled the question of whether a starving German will eat piss-soaked bread.

The "revisionist waltz" goes like this: They pick up on some Jew sob story and busy themselves by trying to convince the unin-

terested that the story could not be factual. The Jews respond with another story and the revisionists get dancing to another tune. Back and forth it goes, and goes, and goes, only serving to keep the *goyim* detracted while, behind their backs, their country is being dismantled and plundered.

Holocaust talking, pro or con, and whether in print, on some dumb computer network, or on short-wave radio, is not going to be a cure for anything. In fact, the more the revisionists yap about the holocaust, the more the Jews yap about the holocaust. One yap deserves another. Since most Americans are "up to here" with the holocaust nonsense, is it little wonder that they are also getting fed up with the revisionist arguments as well. It is over, my friends, and Jewish money and influence have established yet another bit of nonsense as "fact". It is to the credit of the Jew that this was accomplished with little bloodshed. Contrast this to the establishment of Christianity among otherwise content savages by means of torture, terror, and bribes.

The Holocaust fable has no future. Time will bury it as it did the St. Bartholomew's Day Massacre, and the Inquisition, which remain only as scribbles upon the pages of books no one ever bothers to read. Revisionism is only a reactionary exercise in history which remains parasitical in its relation to the "survivor" moaning business. David Irving thinks the Holocaust, as it is currently presented, will have gone bye-bye by 1996. If that becomes true (and it won't) then will the revisionists finally go out and get a decent job? Will the Blacks stop pushing drugs and the Mestizos return with their stolen cars to Mejico? Do chickens have lips?

The notion, as I see it, is that the country is in a "fine mess" because the naughty Jews have so much power. Do you remember the posters which told you to always remove the keys from your auto so as to prevent "a good boy from going bad?" If some s.o.b. steals your car then it was because you turned him into a criminal by forgetting your keys. If some bastard burglarizes your home, then you are at fault for not installing an expensive alarm system. This same odd attitude dumps the blame for the actions of our Aryan garbage upon the Jew. Get rid of the Holocaust, since it is the mainstay of Jewish power (it ain't—the Jews were powerful long before the Holocaust), and the Jews will no longer be "corrupting" the minds of our brain-dead, hedonist, young wiggers. Crap!

Revisionists also employ another Jew tactic. Create a problem and then offer a solution. The revisionists created the minuscule "debate" in the first place. They now offer a solution which always involves sending them money. A few more court fracases, a few more books, a few more short-wave broadcasts, a few more blah-blahs, and then the vapors of cyanide will have all blown away. Kosher sausage! Lies have short legs but the revisionists keep them alive, and promote the manufacture of more, by giving this nonsense a reason for being. Spielberg's latest delusion is viewed by David Irving as a revisionist success since it indicates that Revisionism is "winning." The only thing that Swanzler's List demonstrates is that the Jews can lie faster than the revisionists can refute them. It's all a game of "can you top this?" where the Jews can afford the larger pile of betting chips.

Holocaust revisionism is on its last legs and most of the revisionists are as goofy as the Jews they debate with. As the ranks of revisionism fill with Jews, it will die all that much faster. Willis Carto, who worried more about a dollar than he did about the quality of the people he hired, is now engaged in a battle with his former underlings at the Institute of Historical Review. Down is the future direction. It is interesting, also, that once a Jew becomes a revisionist, he moves from holocaust lying to revisionist truth-telling. It's a "born again" episode without all of that magic water.

Schindler's List is the latest whopper that gets the revisionists all flustered. I have often wondered why the revisionists never got excited about Hollywood's "The Ten Commandments", or "The Robe", which contain far more meat for "making history fit the facts" than does any "I've been gassed a dozen times" type of fiction. After all, every one of Hollywood's religious film spectacles were Jew-produced, Jew-financed, and involved stories about Jews as told by Jews. What a strange discrimination these revisionists practice!

Revisionists are doing something valuable and needed. This is the opinion of many. In a way, I agree. I suppose that while the country is dying of a cancer, it is better to do it with the accompaniment of revisionist music so that we can go to the Happy Hunting Ground with smiles upon our faces. As for myself, I'd rather shoot the distracting music players and get on with the business of fighting the cancer. It is time to get off the pot. ❑

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear George,

The death of Revilo P. Oliver will take a strong wind out of the racialists' sails. There was so much to learn from each of his remarkable articles and the shame is that the majority of our people never heard of him. What an impact it would have been if his writings would have been dropped in every mail slot in the nation. Is it possible to print a compilation of his articles? [*We are now in the process of preparing Dr. Oliver's "Postscripts" for reprinting in book format; just as soon as the financial situation improves, the first volume will be published; we hope to have it ready within the next two to three months.*—Ed.] I have been putting off making a collection of his works. Perhaps you could make such an offering in the future.

In the October 1994 issue of the *Liberty Bell* you printed an article by Friedrich Berg entitled " The Furnace Tender Should Wear a Gas Mask when Tending the Fire." I contributed a letter which you printed in the April 1993 *Liberty Bell*, which dealt with the explosive characteristics of HCN and my engineering experience with natural gas and explosion proof equipment.

The existence of an explosive air-gas ratio is not a pre-requirement for the installation of explosion proof electrical devices. What is a concern is the malfunction of equipment or operator error in handling flammable gases near open flames. Particularly in equipment leaks of heavier than air gas (which does not include HCN) in enclosed areas. In industry propane is the chief villain. In most cases the explosive danger is far fetched but is installed anyway in accordance with the National Electric Code. That does not mean it was a requirement in National Socialist Germany. I am certain that all contemporary designs of any installation that would normally have any level of HCN in the atmosphere would require explosion proof equipment, Dupont notwithstanding.

It is true that HCN's flammability limit ranges from 5.6 to 40% by volume in air, but that range is at standard conditions and

will expand on an increase of temperature and I believe also with pressure. So if a pocket of air-gas mixture is ignited the sudden temperature increase would also incinerate the more diluted adjacent air-gas volumes, thereby contributing to the flame body or explosion.

Recently, while reviewing my old collection of *Life* magazines, I came upon an article (*Life*, December 22, 1947, page 31) with "before" and "after" photos of a house in Los Angeles being fumigated with Cyanide gas. The "after" picture showed the house completely flattened from a devastating explosion. Also, sometime during this years' news, it was reported that a lady had released all at once 25 cans (bug bombs) of fumigants in her house resulting in an explosion.

In real life HCN does explode. I also agree that the danger is generally ignored by most people handling the stuff.

Yours truly, R.T., California

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

It appears from the comment by I. S. in the November readers' section that some subscribers may think that my own pieces (e. g., July and August) were written by the late Professor Oliver. In fact, I am not Oliver, though I am honored to be a part of the forum that he shared.

While at it, I might add, my occasional use of the "Prof" moniker is not meant to boast any special aptitude or scholarship, but merely to note my familiarity (about three decades' worth) with the "higher" academic industry and the irreducibly Jew-leftist race-leveling disease that has for years afflicted it. (My wife, incidentally, is now pursuing a degree, and judging from her experience, it is apparent—to no surprise—that the horrors are all the greater at the present time.)

Like other *LB* readers, I lament the passing of Dr. Oliver, whose rare combination of courage, erudition and racial insight made him an example for all ages of true Aryan character.

A. F. S., aka "The Prof"

⊠ ⊠ ⊠

Dear George,

I am very sorry to hear of the passing of Professor Oliver, he will be very sorely missed. I was privileged to receive important correspondence from him, which I will always treasure.

As I write this [*23 September 1994*], the "peaceful" invasion of Haiti has been accomplished. I have not, at this stage, received sufficient reliable information to make any in-depth comment. However, I do believe that I heard Bill Clinton say that one of the main reasons for the invasion was that the people of Haiti were being denied human rights and were being badly mistreated. Was this something like the story of those terrible Germans (Huns) cutting off the hands of Belgian babies during the first World War? Be that as it may, but the question did cross my mind: Who is going to invade the United States of America, to indict Bill Clinton, and Janet Reno for the burning and denial of human rights of the Branch Davidians and the children at Waco, Texas last year?

I am enclosing a draft for $90 for renewal of my subscription.

We have cattle, sheep and crops, and at present we have one of the worst droughts we have ever had. There may be a few, but I can't think of anyone in N.S.W. or Queensland who will harvest any wheat this year. for over six months our highest fall of rain has

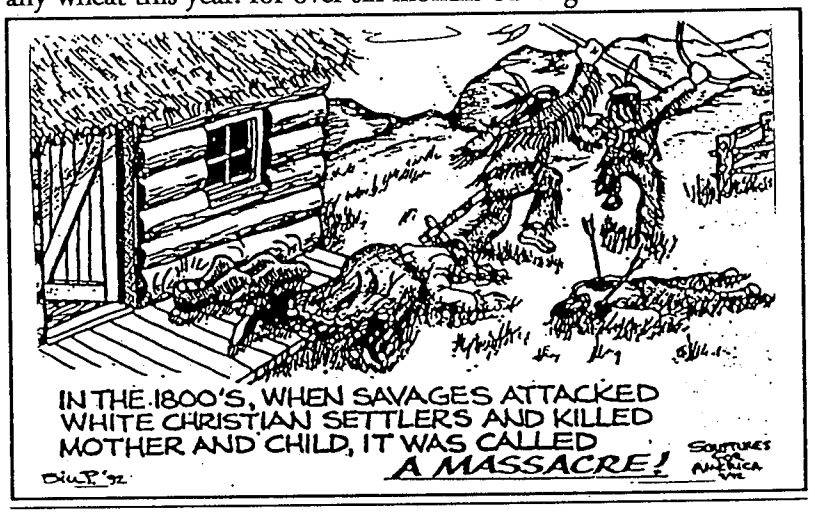

been less than 10 points, and we have only had one or two of those. (I don't like the metric measures that have been forced onto us without asking our permission. I understand that the "Imperial" measurements have a long history in the Aryan people. They are also trying to take the Union Jack out of our flag like they have with the Canadians. These three crosses are supposed to be "Christian;" The Cross of St. George, St. Andrew and St. Patrick, but I understand that they were symbols of Aryan peoples 3,000 years B.C. That is, they go back 5,000 years. No wonder the Jews want to root them out. I understand that you people are under pressure to go "metric" in the U.S.A. If at all possible, DON'T LET THEM DO IT!)

Yours sincerely,
J.D.S. Barton, Australia

⊠ ⊠ ⊠

Dear Mrs. Oliver:

With the passing of Dr. Oliver, we have lost a True Friend, and so we share this grief with you.

We conservatives do not have enough good classical scholars in this world, hence the passing of Revilo Oliver is a very considerable loss to us. We shall miss our good Professor Oliver with all his irascible wit yet so well graced with classic root. Even the symmetrical

spelling of his name, Revilo Oliver, reflected some balance of Greco-Roman architecture—another expression of his wit?

Dr. Oliver was a kind of champagne to our intellectual experience, hence we must query: Whence comes such another?

Best wishes,
R.S. Hoehler, Colorado

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I was surprised to hear from one of your subscribers that you published my letter to Chuck Harder in your publications. Obviously, you agree with my candor with Mr. Harder.

Since my association with you fell apart some ten years ago, please accept the following up-date.

I have abandoned Christianity in its entirety; the church, the bible, including the law, and the Jewish god of the bible. The entire bible scheme is a Jewish concoction to neuter and/or destroy the Aryan race. In retrospect, it is difficult to believe I got taken in By this force, so destructive to the beautiful Aryan mind.

Anyone who questions my position must learn what I have learned. and remember, I am the one with a bible college degree in bible and theology. One must view the two-hour color video, "The Naked Truth," then try to tell me I'm wrong. We all must learn the three C's:

Jewish Communism
Jewish Christianity
Jewish Capitalism.

A person accused me of "losing my faith." My reply was, "I did not lose my faith. I tore it out by the roots and smashed it to bits on the anvil of Truth."

The passing of Revilo P. Oliver is a great loss. Perhaps I can soften this loss by supplying you with some timely information. The Paul D. Wilcher document is being sent to you under separate cover. Use it as you see fit. It will include the up-dated Clinton body count.

I would like to receive the copy of the *Liberty Bell* containing my letter. Thank you!

Sincerely, a restored colleague,
J.B. Crawford, Tennessee

P.S. The use of "Rev" in my letter to Harder was to get his attention. Otherwise, I abhor it!!!

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

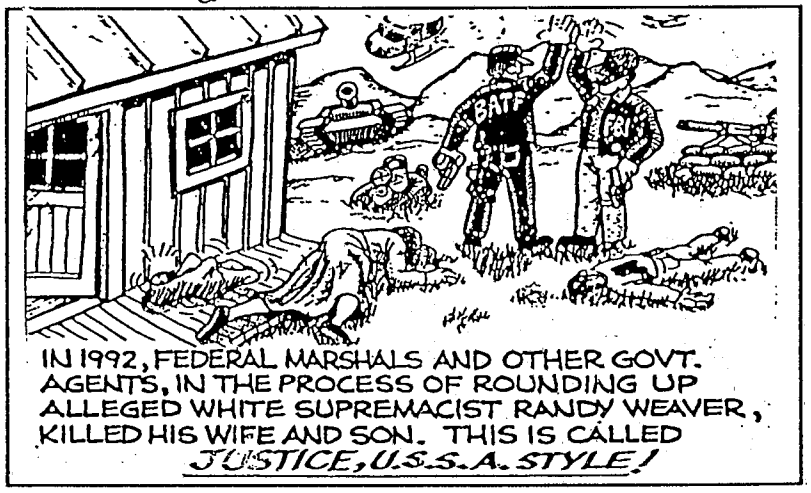

Euro-American Alliance
P.O. Box 21776
Milwaukee WI 53221
(414) 423-0565

27 September 1994
Gordon Elliott
c/o CBS Broadcasting Center
524 West 57th Street
New York, New York 10019

Dear Mr. Elliott:

You asked a guest today what Martin Luther King had actually done to advance the cause of Communism in America. The young man could only say that King was killed before he could do any-

thing damaging.

In 1967 I lived in Chicago. During that summer there was a big anti-Vietnam War demonstration. One of the highlights was a massive march of some 7,000 demonstrators down Wabash Avenue to the Chicago Coliseum, where a rally was held. In the front rank of the marchers was the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., marching arm-in-arm with Gus Hall(berg), General Secretary of the Communist Party of the United States. This event is on record with the three Chicago newspapers, the *Tribune*, the *Sun-Times* and the *Daily News*, published at that time. Now I did not merely read about this march in the papers. I was there on Wabash Avenue in a small, pro-troops counter-demonstration. I personally witnessed King marching with Gus Hall(berg).

King associated with known Reds, including Hunter Pitts ("Jack") O'Dell, Carl and Ann Braden, of the Southern Conference Education Fund, a Communist Party front; and King did accept funds from Communist sources through the various front groups. One of the reasons the King file is closed by the FBI, kept from publication by Executive Order, is the fact that Martin Luther King's associations were documented by J. Edgar Hoover. He had connections to stolen car rings, white slavery (which he used himself quite regularly), and his lifestyle indicated amoral turpitude that would have tarnished his phony sainthood had the facts got out. If anyone cares in the next century, the file will be reopened; that is if anything is left in it.

As an Australian, I see what liberalism has done to our own country. It is also killing America. They have made an icon of Martin Luther King. Had he lived, he probably would have been defrocked.

Sincerely,
Major Donald V. Clerkin

☆ ☆ ☆

3 October 1994

Hon. Robert Blanchard

District Attorney, Racine County
The Courthouse
730 Wisconsin Avenue
Racine, Wisconsin 53403

Dear Mr. District Attorney:

It is my opinion that the Wisconsin Hate Crimes statute should be added to any homicide charge you file in the Skinhead killing case. This particular statute has meaning only when it is employed, and the criterion for its employ should not be whether a conviction is assured.

The fact is a black man killed a white man with a gun, and the white man was unarmed. It cannot be said therefore that the black man was protecting himself. Why, then, did he kill him? The Skinhead probably said something to the black man, or vice-versa; there may have even been "fighting words" exchanged between the two. A defense will probably raise this supposed mitigation. The fact remains that a black killed a white over speech that has yet to be revealed.

If the Hate Crimes statute is not employed, then it will be seen as applying only to cases in which a white does something to a black or another protected "minority." The statute becomes laughable when the State uses it to punish only one segment of the population. Those who proposed this statute, I am certain, thought that it would suppress expressions of "bigotry" in whites. Here is a case that wants prosecution of a black who killed a white because he WAS WHITE.

Were I prosecuting this case, I would include the charge of a hate crime with the homicide information because all the circumstantial evidence—and probably parole evidence to be adduced at trial—indicates that this killing was racially motivated; that there was no other rational reason for it. It would not make a difference whether I could get a conviction on the hate crime count. I would already have a homicide charge and a concealed weapons charge. I would file the hate crimes count because I know it happened that

way.

Sincerely,
Major Donald V. Clerkin, B.S., LL. B.
Chairman / Commander
Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

☆ ☆ ☆

10 October 199

Editor / Letters
Racine Journal Times
212 Fourth Street
Racine, Wisconsin 53403

Dear Editor:

Poor Racine—poor politically—correct Racine. Joe Rowan was just a Skinhead. His murder by a black gang-banger isn't really a local matter. After all, Joe was from New Jersey, in Racine to attend a Skinhead rock band concert. Racine doesn't condone Skinheads holding their "hate" concerts. Isn't there a call to ban such "hateful" concerts in Racine?

Well, that gets Racine off the hook, doesn't it? A Skinhead killed in a brawl, shot in the back. It didn't happen to a "nice" young man, now did it? So Racine doesn't have to do much about it. If witnesses are too scared to come forward, scared of black gang retaliation, then why compel them? No need for grand juries or "John Doe" investigations; even a coroner's inquest would cost the taxpayers more than Joe Rowan's

life was worth to Racine. Gosh, lucky for Racine the shooting wasn't the other way around—the Skinhead shooting a black in the back. Think of what that would cost. And the terrible national publicity. Racine would have to break a leg to prosecute the killer then. But Joe Rowan was just a Skinhead. No one cares that he was murdered. Maybe the killer is encouraged by the lack of reaction in Racine. His next white victim may not be a Skinhead.

If the District Attorney of Racine County does not want to do anything to bring Joe Rowan's killer to justice, maybe he can be

compelled to act by court order, the proper extraordinary writ being "Mandamus." Failing that, maybe a complicity in wrongful death suit against the county. But I'll tell you something is going to be done about Joe Rowan's murder.

Sincerely,
Maj . Donald V. Clerkin
Chairman / Commander
Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

☆ ☆ ☆

13 October 1994

European Journal
Box 803
Corvallis, Oregon 97339

European Journal:

Michael Friedman a leading light of the Christian Democratic Party? This Jew is nothing but a stalking horse for the Zionist crowd and their Marxist theories. Helmut Kohl is in good company with Friedman. He regularly goes on his belly to the Jews.

European Journal is an obvious front for the radical left in Europe. Every week you showcase some dreary silly who is doing something to destroy the European culture and the white race. If it isn't Michael Friedman it is some darky from Africa who is making the scene beating tree logs and calling it "music." I watch European Journal just to see your reporters tell these sordid little stories with a straight face.

But you are noticing that the racialists are increasing their constituencies in every European country. Friedman can get up in front of a crowd and say, "Ich bin Deutscher," but everyone knows what he is and what he represents. He isn't fooling anyone.

And neither are you.

Major Donald V. Clerkin
Chairman / Commander
Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

October 16, 1994

Mr. George P. Dietz
Editor and Publisher, *Liberty Bell*
PO Box 21
Reedy, WV 25270

Dear Mr . Dietz ,

I received the November issue of Liberty Bell yesterday. As always, I sat right down and read it through cover to cover. In my opinion, *Liberty Bell* is the finest of the many fine publications dedicated to the near hopeless task of awakening a never more lethargic Aryan remnant of this country to the horrible fate that awaits it. Your courage, George, rivals that of the late, great Revilo Oliver. I admire you for allowing Dr. Oliver to express his rational and scientific views regarding religion even though so allowing would decimate your subscribers. That is real devotion to truth and right!

I would like to comment on James F. Wilkins' letter to the editor in the November issue that took friend Frens to task so waspishly. I think Mr. Wilkins is suffering from the E. Hume syndrome: a tendency to go off half-cocked. I, too, wrote a scathing criticism of Mr. Frens which was a published in *Liberty Bell* early in 1993. I was new to the movement and mistook Mr. Frens's depth of reasoning for shallowness. His response to my criticism was very gentle. I thought I'd better read this man again and with more attention to what he was saying. I found he not only had important things to say; he said them in a fashion reminiscent of the great H. L. Mencken. He can be very amusing.

I happen to believe only in the Natural Laws and the product of those laws. Religions of all sorts, especially the Jewish ones, are so much irrational superstition to me. The long pages that Mr. Wilkins found so worthless I found otherwise. Of course, I don't agree with everything that Bob Frens writes, but much that he does write finds the target.

We can't afford to pick up our marbles and trot home every time someone writes something that scorches one of our secret little irrationalities. For example, I don't agree with Bob regarding revisionist historians. I think they are desperately needed.

CC: Bob Frens

✠ ✠ ✠

Greetings!

I read with interest and *enjoyment* James F. Wilkins' letter to the ed. and the ed's reply in November *LB*. Yes, *LB* can be fun too! Too much seriousness is dull and foolish solemnity.

I agree wholeheartedly with Wilkins' assessment of Robert Frens' writing—he *does* write like a Jewish American Princess! His writing is "self-centered and concentrates on "I", "me," "my", in publicizing hard-nosed opinion of a mediocre mind..."

The First Amendment Exercise Machine (*FAEM*) I used to receive until in one issue, after the newsletter writer explained that most revisionists were money motivated, in a pejorative sense, he states that he himself *must* be compensated for his writing—to the tune of $60 for twelve issues; more expensive than *LB*. A Jewish whine—"why, if I'm not paid, I'll do something else and ye'all will not read me again!" or something to that effect.

Judging by Frens's writing (and that's all one should judge when discussing his writing) he, in type, is obnoxious, spoiled, and conceited and really brings no deep penetration to a topic. The essence is of a juvenile character. I lent a few copies of *FAEM* to my brother for his evaluation...he said there are many words with little insight.

So much for that. Although I agree with the Wilkens evaluation of Frens, I think Wilkens errs in his comdemnation of *LB*—and canceling a subscription to *LB* just to avoid a particular writer is idiotic. There surely must be something else bothering Mr. Wilkins, but no need to go into that!

Continue to publish all types of writers (as I'm sure you *will*)—even Frens. As I said, enjoyment is a special part of *LB*, and Frens is *fun* to read. *His* idea of himself, as he comes across in his

writing is surely at odds with reality. Now that's fun!

Your Jersey Pal, T.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear George:

How are you? Things are going well here. It has been so long I can't even recall when last I wrote.

Very sorry to hear of Dr. Oliver's passing; he will be missed. No way to write a proper epitaph for so great a man. All I can say is, "Thank you, Dr. R.P. Oliver for all your effort on our behalf." At least he lived a long life and, hopefully, accomplished much of what he wanted to do.

Enclosed is a subscription renewal for the coming year. Keep up the good work.

Best wishes,
V.G., Michigan

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

It appears from the comment by I. S. in the November readers' section that some subscribers may think that my own pieces (e. g., July and August) were written by the late Professor Oliver. In fact, I am not Oliver, though I am honored to be a part of the forum that he shared.

While at it, I might add, my occasional use of the "Prof" moniker is not meant to boast any special aptitude or scholarship, but merely to note my familiarity (about three decades' worth) with the "higher" academic industry and the irreducibly Jew-leftist race-leveling disease that has for years afflicted it. (My wife, incidentally, is now pursuing a degree, and judging from her experience, it is apparent—to no surprise—that the horrors are all the greater at the present time.)

Like other *LB* readers, I lament the passing of Dr. Oliver, whose rare combination of courage, scholarship and racial insight made him an example for all ages of true Aryan character.

A. F. S., aka "The Prof"

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I would like to receive a sample of your *Liberty Bell*, and also, of course, a complete catalog of your publications. I will probably subscribe again when I am definitely settled down somewhere. I think very much of settling down in Germany, Denmark, or even...Russia.

Momentous things are happening In Europe. Our comrade Manfred Roeder is doing a magnificent job, trying to promote cooperation between Germany and Russia. It would be Europa's last hope for survival. New opportunities are opening each day. If I were you I would very seriously consider going back to Deutschland! You would be so much happier than vegetating in this hopeless Septic Tank called America! Since I have seen beautiful Germany, I have been dreaming about settling there, especially in the Hessen [my Home state — *Ed.*] area (it's magnificent!). If I couldn't stay in Europe I might just as well go back to South-East Asia, which is probably right now one of the best areas in which to live in the whole world.

If you ever have a chance, go and visit Indonesia. It's fantastic! Gorgeous landscapes, delightful climate, and the nicest, friendliest people in the world (and very open-minded in politics too, especially about Revisionism!)

Keep up the good work. But believe me, if I were you, I would forget about the pseudo-Aryan "White Americans;" rush back to Deutschland and do serious political work there. Forget about America. It's like Brazil now. Finished and dead. Good riddance! — Heil der Deutsch-Russischen Gemeinschaft!!

Yours truly,
M.d.L., France

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

10 August 1994

Please use the enclosed material in any way you want. I am not afraid to speak up and I am not a coward. Three assassination attempts against my life did not stop me to this day.

To open my mouth is too much for some of these Bastards in

this great country. If I have to go to hell, I will meet many of these politicians at this nice and warm place.

Horst W. Petzold, Sr., Washington

To Whom It May Concern:

In reply to your request to send a check, a donation, or forward other monetary help, I have to inform you that the present government-imposed conditions of my bank account make it almost impossible. The financial condition of many SENIORS OF AMERICA, including myself, is due to: Federal Laws, State Laws, County Laws, City Laws, Corporation Laws, Liquor Laws, Mother-in-Laws, Brother-in-Laws, Sister-in-Laws, and Outlaws. Through these Laws, I am compelled to pay a Business Tax, Amusement Tax, Road Tax, Property Tax, Excise Tax, and Income Tax.

I am required to get a Business License, Car License, Operator's License, and Truck License, Dog License, and, of course, a Marriage License.

I am also required to contribute to every society and organization which the genius of woman and man is capable of organizing; The Woman's Relief, the Unemployment Relief, and Gold Diggers Relief. Also, every Hospital and Charitable Institution, the Salvation Army, United Fund, Red Cross, Blue Cross, Purple Cross, and Double Cross; Boy Scouts, Girl Scouts, YMCA, YWCA, as well as stations for wayward girls, and Boys Town, and Boys Ranch.

For my safety, I am required to carry Health Insurance, Life Insurance, Fire Insurance, Car Insurance, House Insurance, Burglary Insurance, Liability Insurance, Earthquake Insurance, Storm Insurance, and Old Age Insurance.

My business is so governed that it is no easy matter to find out who owns it. I am inspected, expected, suspected, dejected, examined, re-examined, informed, requested, summoned, fined, commanded and compelled until I provide an inexhaustible supply of money to every known need or hope of the human race.

Simply because I refuse to donate to something or other, I am boycotted, Talked about, Lied about, Held up, Run down, and Robbed until I am almost ruined.

I can tell you honestly that, except for a miracle that happened, I could not enclose a check herewith. The Wolf that comes to many doors nowadays just had pups in my kitchen. I sold them. Here is the Money, you Blockheads. Do you think I am naive and stupid??? Please forward a report of your Overhead, Salaries, and Expenses.

Yours very truly,
Horst W. Petzold, Sr., I.O.M.
22 June 1994

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

October 17, 1994

Dear Mr. George Dietz,

IRS Tries to Ruin Company Over 1¢

Although the federal tyranny squanders untold billions of dollars every year, the Internal Revenue "Service" was certainly vigilant beyond the call of duty in trying to wring an extra penny out of Rainmaker, Inc. of Montrose, Colorado. So vigilant in fact that Rainmaker's accountant, Tom Jaskunas, received a hate letter from the IRS announcing that the "Service" was considering taking the company's "wages, property and other assets" if the company did not immediately send one cent the IRS said was underpaid in quarterly withholding taxes.

The huge one cent shortfall was the result of the rounding of figures to the nearest dollar that the IRS says is allowed. But that did not deter the "Service" from insisting on their penny.

The matter was dropped only when Rep. Scott McInnis (R-CO) wrote the IRS, taped a penny to his letter and told the bureaucracy to "back off Rainmaker."

I have just recently gotten your address. I am a 23-year-old white female, I am in a Texas prison for women. I have only recently been introduced to National Socialism. I have to say that I never heard of National Socialism before, much less understand its meaning.

I have a very good friend who is in the mens' prison in Gaterville, Texas. My friend has been teaching me little by little on the subject, i.e., newsletters and other pieces of literature. One of the pieces my friend sent to me was the *GANPAC Brief* that I consider very informative and an eye-opener on my part. Just from the few pieces of literature I have read, I feel like I have gone my whole life totally ignorant of the world around me. Everything I was taught in school about World War II and the "Holocaust" was false. I know I haven't even begun to know the truth about the "Jews" and their control of the media and important institutions such as banks, the government, etc. I read your article in the February 1994 GANPAC Brief concerning *The Protocols.*

My friend told me about a book authored by Adolf Hitler titled *Mein Kampf.* He suggested I obtain a copy of the book to learn what I need to know about National Socialism. I am very eager to learn all I can on this subject.

Mr. Dietz, is it at all possible for you to send me a copy of *Mein Kampf*... [*We are getting requests for free copies of this and other titles, and subscriptions to* Liberty Bell, *on a daily basis. We simply cannot honor these requests. Are there any sponsors among our readers who could help this young white woman, and 10 worthy but incarcerated white men with subscriptions to* Liberty Bell.—*Editor*]

Sincerely,
Robin Lowe, #2240 Unit-H
6901 N. Highway 83, Crystal City, TX 78839

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1994

JANUARY — Vol. 21 — No. 5

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Germany at Her Best, page 1; Not News, page 7. — AIDS SECRETS: What the Government and the media don't want you to know, by Kevin Strom, National Alliance, page 37. — Letters to the Editor, page 37. — Highland Man Refuses to Strike Nazi Flag, from *Asbury Park News*, page 49. — Russian National Unity (R.N.U.), page 56.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 21 — No. 6

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Corrigendum, page 1; Perhaps It's Good For You, page 1; The Christ Myth, page 7; Hellenism, page 10; Heroic Failure, page 17; The New Age, page 23; One Hypothesis, page 27; An Alternative, page 31; Appendix, page 35. — Dr. Robert Faurisson Comments on F.P. Berg's Article "Nazi Gas Chambers –The Answer to Dr. Faurisson's Challenge"; page 44. — Jean Claude Pressac's New Auschwitz Book, by Dr. Robert Faurisson, page 48. — Response with a Counter-Challenge, by Friedrich Paul Berg, page 51. — The National Alliance Radio Network, page 55.

MARCH — Vol. 21 — No. 7

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Erratum, page 1; 6,000,000, page 2; The Kennedy Nyth, page 16; The Sane Madman, page 25; Anniversary, page 30. — AVIATION: A Product of the White Man's Genius—Col. Charles Lindbergh Considers its Benefits and Dangers, with an Editorial Introduction and Terminal Note by Professor Revilo P. Oliver, page 34. — Film Review: "Schindler's List", by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 45. — FACING THE SUN: Spain's Much Overdue Second

Revolution is Getting Closer, From *Spearhead*, page 50.

APRIL — Vol. 21 — No. 8

Communism in Germany, Review and Commentary by Raymond Goodwin, page 1. — Faked Photos, by Robert Frens, page 7. — Teutonic Unity, by Manfred Roeder, page 14. — Letters to the Editor, page 19. — Tightening the Jewish Noose, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 30.

MAY — VOL. 21 — No. 9

"America and the Holocaust: Deceit and Indifference," A Reply by Dr. Charles E. Weber, Page 1. — Some Reasons for Optimism, by Allan Callahan, page 6. — Go Six Yourself, by Bob Frens, page 11. — Louis and Sheila, by J.B. Campbell, page 16. — Verbal Ammunition for White Nationalists, by Katrina Vanderpool, page 32. — Letters to the Editor, page 43. — Samuel Untermeyer's "Sacred War" Speech, page 50.

JUNE — Vol. 21 — No. 10

D-Day—June 1994: Reflections by one American Veteran of the Second World War, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 1. — "Sch(w)indler's List," by Hans Schmidt, page 8. — Book Review: *"Denying the Holocaust..."*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 19. — Good-bye to the White Tip, by N.B. Forrest, page 28. — This is Your Brain on Television, by Tyler C. Turner, page 32. — National Socialism: A Philosophical Appraisal, by Colin Jordan, page 37. — What is National Socialism, from N.S.W.P.P., page 44. — Letters to the Editor, page 46.

JULY — Vol. 21 — No. 11

A Swig of the Juice, from The Prof, page 1. — Know Your Enemy, by Maj. Joe Stano, page 8. — Collectivism vs. Individualism, by Eric Thomson, page 15. — The Nergro-Jewish Rift, from *Instauration*, page 23. — The Aryan Mythos, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 46. — Distortions, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 48. — Letters to the Editor, page 52.

AUGUST — Vol. 21 — No. 12

POSTSCRIPTS: The Final Contribution by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: How British Are the British?, page 1. — What Kind of Publication is This?, from The Prof, page 17. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: Poisonous Multiculturalism, page 23; Born Into Hell, page 25; Guns, page 28; Patriots, Survivalists and Aryans, page 31. — Tyler C. Turner: Heredity vs. Environment, page 38; Successful Propaganda, page 48. — Letters to the Editor, page 53.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 22 — No. 1

IN MEMORIAM: Revilo Pendleton Oliver, 1908-1994, page 1; Revilo Oliver, page 2; Letters to Prof. R.P. Oliver that did not reach him in time, page 4. — The Philosopher of the Tragic Existence: Ludwig Klages–1872-1956, page 9. — From *The First Amendment Exercise Machine*: Aryan Dip Squats, page 33; Prophesy or Recipe?, page 37; Spermcicles, page 37; What Ho, Quite So!, page 39; Opiate of the Asses, page 40; Another New Religion, page 40; Continuing Rip-Offs, page 43; Special Treatment, page 45; Insanity Fair, page 47; The Juice Spectacle, page 47; Cross-Eyed Brains, page 48. — Saddam Hussein, page 49. — Letters to the Editor, page 54.

OCTOBER — Vol. 22 — No. 2

The Way Ahead: A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard, by Colin Jordan, page 1. — More Coloreds Headed for the Suburbs, by Allan Callahan, page 21. — We remember in September and October, by A.V. Schaerffenberg, page 24. — Major D.V. Clerkin: Guns and Race, page 26; Uniform Commercial Code, page 28. — The Furnace Tender Should Wear

a Gas Mask When Tending the Fire, by Friedrich Paul Berg, page 34. — Letters to the Editor, page 36.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 22 — No. 3

Revilo Pendleton Oliver: Resquiet in Pacem, by Sam Dickson, page 1. — Prof. R.P. Oliver, Ph.D., 1908-1994, by John Tyndall, page 4. — Many Thanks, Dr. Oliver, by J.B. Campbell, page 5. — Joseph D. Pryce: BAGATELLES: Colloquy at the Edge of the Void, page 7; No One to Blame But Ourselves, page 16; Hurray for Teutonism, page 27. — R. Sweers Hoehler: Freedom and Slavery, page 29; Monotheistic Distractions, page 36. — Letters to the Editor, page 48.

DECEMBER — Vol. 22 — No. 4

Bagatelles, by Joseph D. Pryce: The Fear that Gnaws at the Heart of America, page 1; Prophets without Grace, page 2; The Hidden Emperor, page 5; Roosevelt the First, page 6; I Sent My Newsletter Through the Invisible, page 8; Our Romper Room Rulers, page 9; Dr. Moreau's New World Order, page 13; The Darker Sde of Coon, page 14; Burgess Remembers, page 16. — Book Review: *The Fall of the Ivory Tower...*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 18. — Revilo P. Oliver, RIP, by Maj. D. V. Clerkin, page 21. — White Isn't Enough, by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 22. — Bulloch's Dexterity, by Stephen Contrado, page 25. — Revisionism is Jewish, by Robert Frens, page 27. — Revilo Oliver Is No Longer With Us, page 28. — Letters to the Editor, page 36. — *Liberty Bell* Annual Index 1994, page 53.

Reprints of any article can be made available in quantities of 500 or 1000 copies. Please write for price quote to Liberty Bell Publications, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

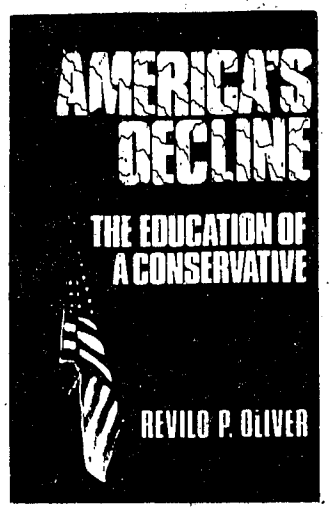

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Hail and Farewell to A Sage

by Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
page 40

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

From the Prof:
You Quit? Surprise! So Do We, page 1; A Few Racial Thoughts, page 2; Further Comment: A Personal Rejoinder, page 3; Old Friends and Enemies, page 6.

Joseph D. Pryce:
Johann Gottlieb Fichte: Nationalist, Philosopher, Economist, page 11; Daddy, What is the New World Order? page 26.

Major D.V. Clerkin:
REVIEW: "Schindler's List": A Post-Mortem, page 29; Outrage, page 31.

Bridging the Gap...?
page 29

Letters to the Editor
page 42

VOL. 22 - NO. 9 JANUARY 1995

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

You Quit? *Surprise! So Do We*

from the Prof

This morning I happened to catch an instructive item on the opinion page of that inadvertent purveyor of truth, the *USA Today*. It is a short piece by columnist Barbara Reynolds concerning the evil of racism.

The day's *ugly subject*, writes Reynolds, is a book by Charles Murray proclaiming that longstanding IQ differences between the races reflect (dare one think it) natural differences in the races themselves. Murray believes that whites are, on average, innately superior to blacks in various aptitudes that the exams purport to measure. According to Reynolds[1], Murray's book offers a rationale for tracking programs that would destine those on the bottom for "unproductive lives".

Reynolds states that noted studies by Murray and others "dissected blacks as if they were laboratory frogs" and depicted them as "overpopulating dumb bunnies" beyond the reach of programs designed to raise their inferior status. She describes the book as being "[a] plea for eugenics in disguise" and says that it would "fit easily in pre-Nazi Germany". In response, she offers a mind's-eye scenario of her own:

In reply to these obscene stories, a coalition of 100 black groups around the country propose a strike that would deprive the nation of thousands of nurses, physicians, police officers, mail carriers, and all the rest. This *IQ* ("I Quit") strike, she imagines, has implications as well for departments of Commerce and Energy, suddenly bereft of their black leadership, and for the 30% black military. Further plans call for those involved to "snatch up every single record, poem, product or process" (this involving a variety of equipment and appliances) and a gigantic boycott of advertisers who support the guilty

1. The book is *The Bell Curve*, co-authored by Murray and the late Richard Herrnstein. Though I have read a number of books alleging intellectual difference between the races (they are, after all, nothing new), I have not yet had time to read this one and so must rely on Reynolds' editorial for information.

news organizations hyping such stories about alleged black stupidity.

In her fantasy she quotes one involved party, a Reverend John Highmind, who explains, "We're tired of trying to prove that we're humans deserving an equal chance. So let's just say we're as stupid as we're accused of being. Too stupid to find our way to work, to find our wallets, to help society through our contributions. Next year we will be too stupid to pay our taxes." In a panic, imagines Reynolds, the White House calls out the National Guard to enforce business as usual. But *IQ*-ers will not come back to the post "until a study is done on why white pseudo-intellectuals find their self-worth only in the exploitation of others"

☆ ☆ ☆

A Few Racial Thoughts

It is, in fact, a clever story. It is also a sad one. The thought of a Clinton-led administration trying to coerce and cajole disgusted black workers back to their jobs is a funny one. Yet beneath the tongue-in-cheek scenario one hears the pain of Miss Reynolds, and the anguish likewise of those decent black men and women who have labored for decades to upgrade themselves and their families against the odds—men and women who have struggled to live responsible and productive lives even while a good many of their racial brethren were perpetuating the stereotypes they fought against. I do not blame self-respecting black readers for feeling slighted by the stories and the racial claims to which the column alludes. I do not blame Miss Reynolds for disliking the book written by Charles Murray.

But for all of this, I must say, Reynolds' discussion is neither objective nor insightful. It is instead a perfect example of the daily failure of blacks everywhere to take serious stock of the problem that Murray's book (like many books before it, though lacking the publicity) addresses. It fails to see what must have motivated Murray, and others like him, to write such a book in the first place: If anyone has not yet noticed, blacks *do* lag consistently behind whites in intellectual performance. They continue to fail no matter what is done,

by way of tutorial; performance tracking; reward; punishment; classroom integration; classroom segregation; the upscaling of classroom demand; the downscaling of classroom demand; the implementation of new teaching strategies; the re-implementation of old teaching strategies; and now, for several decades running, the presentation of positive mass-level images, as for example, the resident black genius or life-mentor who is dutifully inserted into every film that comes out of the racial sewer that is Hollywood.

The work has been stupendous. *Yet in four decades of witnessing this charade, I have yet to hear one black mainstream activist honestly acknowledge this effort on the part of white educators.* Instead I hear daily of how "the system" has deliberately failed black people through its apathy, its fear, its laziness, its lack of commitment and imagination. I hear without end that whites have not given enough, have not yet truly opened their hearts, have not mentally contorted themselves as yet into enough positions to fully understand what is the essence of The Black Experience. But when I turn from this orchestrated media message to the real world, I see instead that often as not, blacks perpetuate their own problems, despite efforts from without, by their own continuing behavioral modes of stubbornness, aggression, manipulation and promiscuity. And I see every effort at honest diagnosis of this problem stifled by ethnic and ideological aliens who (I am convinced) willfully conceal this truth from the public for their own racial and political ends. I am enraged.

☆ ☆ ☆

Further Comment: A Personal Rejoinder

What, Miss Reynolds, is *ugly* about an honest analysis of racial differences? It strikes me as being a perfectly legitimate subject as it relates to the development of biology and the social sciences. Or do you suppose that some such subjects are somehow bad of themselves? Or that human beings are, or should be, for some reason, exempt from scientific investigation? (I hate to think where this would

leave medical research.) This aside, do you seriously think for a moment that *your own* people (of whom I have known quite a few) doubt for a moment that such differences exist? Listen to your own kind when they watch a football game or a mixed prizefight. Are they racially neutral in their expectations? Do they lack convictions about who will prevail in a contest, say, of sprinting or the slam-dunk? They don't. And they shouldn't. Nor should we, when life experience—and our own repeated frustration—tells us that you are not, in all respects, our equals, either.

I am convinced furthermore that the claims of some researchers about differences between the races tend to be conservative. For the differences go well beyond what is measured on an IQ exam. They are physical (one instance just noted) and emotional as well as cognitive. And these differences multiply against each other in every situation where your race and mine are forced unnaturally into collision with each other. *Those of cognition are compounded by those of temperament. The result is that black students, on average, are neither able nor inclined to do what is required to become physicists, mathematicians, philosophers, or classicists with the proportionate frequency that "equality" demands.* For this reason the black / white disparity in academic performance is generally higher than the approximate 15-point IQ difference would anticipate. And so is perpetuated our mutual frustration. We who read and write such books as the one you discuss are not villains for wanting to know the truth of the matter. We are not wrong for telling you what our own best investigative efforts, both in the laboratory and on the streets, have shown us.

You say that this book would have found an environment in pre-Nazi Germany. Probably so. But does it ever occur to you (and in fairness, I confess, it will probably *not* occur to most of my own racial kin) that this fact may really imply something contrary to what you intend? Instead of serving to condemn this book, perhaps your observation givess us reason to take new stock of Nazi Germany! Perhaps their own racialism was not the berserk and randomly vicious thing that decades of (predominantly Jewish)

propaganda have led my own people to think. And perhaps men like Adolf Hitler[2] had reason to be concerned about the effects of miscegenation upon his homeland at that time. Hitler believed that the races were, in certain respects, unequal. He also believed that a concerted effort was being made to ruin his own race. One look at black behavior in this country, and the lies told about it, is enough to give his claims plausibility.

You say also that the work of men like Murray is "pseudo-intellectual". How so? Do you object in some way to his methodology? Or have you examined the book at all, beyond hearing about it and then announcing to the world that you dislike his conclusions? I think that I know the answer. In brief, Miss Reynolds, committed white racialists are not vicious. They do not enjoy the pain of other races. They have no wish to exploit you, or take from you what you have earned. They do not find their self-worth in your disadvantage or discomfort. I myself am not pleased that this article, if you should chance to read it, may cause you pain or anger. But neither do I enjoy being made daily a witness to the destruction of my race. I do not like the epidemic of black-on-white brutality—of rape, murder, and even planned and executed torture[3]—that saturates our once-great cities, or the media lie that accompanies it. I do not like the deterioration of the educational system that comes about with every federally enforced effort to manufacture your intellectual "equality". In sum, when reflecting on personal experience, I do not like your noise, your mayhem, your puerile come-on, your sexual aggression, or your brazen immaturity. I don't like, either, the smug look on the

2. Concerning his attitudes toward blacks and Jews, see, for example, *Mein Kampf*, chapter 11, "Nation and Race"—*"It was and is Jews who bring the Negroes into the Rhineland, always with the same secret thought and clear aim of ruining the hated white race by the necessarily resulting bastardization, throwing it down from its cultural height, and himself rising to be its master"* (page 325, Manheim edition). Those acquainted with recent Jewish activity in America will realize that the claim fits hand-in-glove.

3. Two publications exposing these atrocities on a monthly basis are *American Renaissance* (Box 1674, Louisville, KY 40201) and *The Truth at Last* (Box 1211, Marietta, GA 30061).

face of that obnoxious young black male who goes out of his way to annoy or even threaten me, continually and without provocation, and without thought (*not five seconds' thought in all his life*, I shall wager) of how many times I may have tried to help men like him by my own efforts. It has happened too many times. Enough, I must say, of this atrocity. Enough of you.

You suggest that Charles Murray has chosen an illegitimate means of self-worth. I submit that this man, like others before him, finds his self-worth not in offense, but in truth. I have seen such men lose their homes, their livelihood, and even their lives in carrying their message to an unsympathetic public that would prefer to give you a forum instead. This is an outrage. But again, Miss Reynolds, if you do not like what I am telling you, perhaps there is some consolation. For one day we ever-so-bad racialists will succeed in our aims, and our separatist agenda will be realized. You will then be rid of us.

☆ ☆ ☆

Old Friends and Enemies

Thumbing last night through some old grade-school photographs, I was reminded of the joys of childhood, and of the simpler time then in which many of us lived. Here was one. Fourth grade. And there was Gene—front row, eyes crossed, with me behind him, each of us straining to look his most absurd. How we had caught hell afterward.

Since that time he and I had stayed in touch. I looked again at the photograph abd thought of the conversation we'd had a few years ago, one that taught me something about the extent to which we racialists differ from those of our people still in the mainstream. Perhaps the incident is worth a short recounting.

Gene and I had known each other since around the second grade, which was more than thirty years. Over that time we had gone in different directions. A few common interests brought us together every now and then. I had become for the most part a loner. He had stayed with the crowd. We got together on occasion to en-

joy some light banter and an argument over some bit of sporting trivia from years past. He would lament the ineptitude of white prizefighters. I would tell him (though I knew better) that Gerry Cooney, or whoever, was going to change all of that. Three or four times that summer we had grabbed a movie on a Friday afternoon and downed a couple of drinks afterward. On this occasion we had caught a matinee and parked ourselves later in a splendid old bar on a downtown block near our home area.

Perhaps the stage was set. Not long before, on a similar occasion, I had shocked him. When he had started in about some great book extolling the genius and moral excellence of Jews, I had told him what total crap he was getting in this book and from the industry that had spawned it. I told him that blacks were idiots. I told him that there was a war going on.

On this occasion we sat amidst century-old booths and fixtures, each of us putting down a hot Spanish coffee and batting around a few odd remarks about race and kindred issues. He baited me with some comment about the hopelessness of white athletes. Ordinarily I laughed these things off. This time I took the occasion to tell him again, in more explicit terms, what I had told him the last time—that these children of the Exodus whom he admires are not the divinely chosen, forever-misunderstood innocents they proclaim themselves to be; that the races are not equal; that eating carrots instead of beef will not enlighten him or improve his next incarnation; that jerk-off car salesmen named *Rosenberg* who start calling themselves gurus and offer their flocks (Gene and his wife had shelled out big for this one) jazzily packaged new age "personal transformation" seminars—while they reportedly screw their own daughters behind closed doors—do not have the keys to cosmic wisdom.

Gene and I were used to arguing—we had always done it, and had always laughed about it. But the tone of the conversation was changing. Unable to know what to say to my claims about anti-white aggression and related media bias, unable to understand my seriousness about all of it, he at last lamented my "extremism". There was, he supposed, a variety of solutions to the various social

and economic problems that plagued us. But my own solution, he observed, was not even "on the spectrum". *What* spectrum, I wanted to know. Was this imagined "range" of choices (roughly that between Michael Dukakis and George Bush, or whatever was its character casting at the moment) a range dictated by *reason*? If this range was called a spectrum, did that mean that it represented the whole possibility of rational choice-making? Where did he imagine that the men at Valley Forge stood on the political spectrum of *Britain*? The point, of course, was lost on him. Maybe I should have known better.

☆ ☆ ☆

Readers who have had conversations with child-men like Gene (and most, I am sure, have) would not have been surprised at the way that this conversation went. I have not spent a lot of time with white liberals. I never will. But Gene is typical of them. All his life his instincts have told him to flee the situation before it becomes dangerous. His inherited money has enabled him to build a home on an acre of land out of town in the woodlands. As a result he has never been hit squarely enough in the face with racial truth to understand what a racialist is trying to tell him. His two or three experiences with black occupants have taught him (in his own phrase) "never to rent to niggers". But he refuses, at the same time, to think that *race itself* may have given rise to this state of affairs. He cannot believe, either, that there may be genuine anti-white malice behind the appearances of everyday American life. He trusts alien-controlled organizations like Time / Warner and FOX-Network television to supply him with fact and entertainment. He is not strong enough to distance himself psychically from these media long enough to see their essential perversion. He cannot imagine that he, and one day soon, his own Montessori-educated young son, might be the target of racial animosity more severe than any he has ever imagined. He knows vaguely that the system caters to "wealth", but he cannot see that it also moves daily with grim purpose toward the disintegration of his race.

The barkeep flamed a third round. We downed a bit more of these great and powerful concoctions and admired the surroundings. Gene then caught sight of a hefty mulatto next to a white female at a table perhaps twenty feet away. He sipped again. He looked down and muttered. "I'm gonna kill that nigger." I looked over at what appeared to be a rather innocuous after-work gathering of four or five office personnel. I asked him if he was serious. He gave some vague answer and changed the subject. The rest of his conversation bore no connection to the remark he had made. And he still thought that my racial ideas were "fantastic". On that note the conversation ended. Not long afterward we parted company for what will probably be the rest of our lives.

☆ ☆ ☆

Perhaps there is a lesson in this somewhere. If Gene is mindless, he is far from unusual. For all his inanity, he is bright and hospitable, and he can be engaging. He can read fairly sophisticated material and enjoy it. But again, he is incapable of assessing the device itself through which he gathers his information. He is thus, like so many in his circle, bottle-fed, a passive consumer of the service that supplies his cognitive nourishment. He still imagines that he is part of a *nation* presided over by sane and responsible individuals who have an interest in the welfare of persons like himself who vote them into power. He supposes that the left and right "wings" of political activity provide him with all of the reasonable choices that he can make with respect to the condition of his society. He cannot understand my concern with Jews, since (thanks to the miracles of Hollywood imagery) he "wouldn't be able to tell them" from anyone else if some were accompanying us in the car on our way to the theatre. (*They* would, I replied, though again the point was missed.) Whether an aimless little screwball like this is worth caring about I will leave to the reader. Some racialists may count as their kin every last pale-skinned organism that meets the biological rule. I do not. I only mention him as an indication to interested readers of what they can expect to encounter among their own acquaintances as they move further in their thinking from those still in the mainstream.

How indeed can a white man be so perfectly truth-resistant? To understand the problem, one must realize that the majority of white citizens in this alleged nation are not only brainwashed, they are viscerally *trained*. They are conditioned not only to believe that blacks, for example, are their equals, but to find them morally appealing. Thus is developed an interracial sympathy that colors their perceptions of every event in the world. When the average white man reads, say, a recent *Newsweek* article reviewing a book proclaiming genuine intellectual differences between the races, he reads the allegations with antagonism, with an emotional pull against the dread message of racial inequality. And when he sees immediately following the editor's good-news rebuttal proclaiming the success of some new inner-city educational program (i.e., revealing the potential brilliance of these disadvantaged dark "youths"), he is restored. When blacks and whites are embroiled in a confrontation, he wants the black to prevail, for he believes, and *wants* to believe, that the black is the one with the cause. Thus emotionally spring-loaded, he sits in front of the television watching the enactment of alien scripts that make his own folk the butt of minority wit. He waits and listens, and when the white foil is knocked over yet again, he laughs with righteous satisfaction. In this self-punitive condition he is ripe for the slaying. The voice of racialism falls hard on his ears. He willfully resists it. It is for this reason that a talk-show host, for example, can manipulate his crowd against a racialist guest while violating all rules of propriety and fairness, why he can "refute" that guest without once touching upon the issues this villain may raise. It is for this reason that (as Tom Metzger once told me) a racially conscious white man lives his life behind enemy lines.

As for Gene, we have not spoken since that time, and probably never will again. Over the years I have parted ways, over racial issues, with several friends—old friends, good friends, men and women for the most part of some fine qualities. It isn't easy to break with people after sharing with them stages of life from childhood to middle age. But there comes a point where friendship is not only a compromise, it is a lie. Considering what is at stake, and bearing in mind the alternative, I do not regret the loss. ❑

JOHANN GOTTLIEB FICHTE:

NATIONALIST, PHILOSOPHER, ECONOMIST

by

Joseph D. Pryce

Philosophy consists not
In airy schemes, or idle speculations:
The rule and conduct of all social life
Is her great province.
James Thomson

The great German thinker Johann Gottlieb Fichte was born on May 19th, 1762, at Rammenau in upper Lusatia. His father was the descendant of a Swedish soldier who, serving under Gustavus Adolphus, was left wounded at Rammenau and decided to settle there. Fichte's mother is said to have been of a quarrelsome and jealous disposition, and biographers have occasionally hinted that these traits can account for the philosopher's legendary impetuousness and impatience. One might say that whatever were the faults of Fichte's mother, she managed to give birth to Fichte.

At a very early age, our hero showed such remarkable intellectual precocity that he was taken under the wing of one Freiherr von Miltitz, who provided the earnest young man with an education which would have been far beyond his father's circumstances. After a short stay at Meissen, Fichte was enrolled in the Schulpforta at Naumburg, that legendary breeding-ground of genius (Nietzsche was to be an alumnus). In 1780, he entered the university of Jena as a student of theology, supporting himself by private teaching. During the years 1784-1787, he became tutor to various families in Saxony. In 1788 Fichte obtained a tutorship in Zürich, where he eventually met Lavater and Hartmann Rahn, to whose daughter, Johanna, he became engaged. Unfortunately, their wedding plans were overthrown by a commercial catastrophe which shattered the fortunes of the Rahn family.

After settling at Leipzig, Fichte experienced the most important event of his life, his encounter with the Kantian philosophy. His letters of this period testify to the overwhelming impression which the critical philosophy made upon him. Feeling that Kant's manner of expression was impeding the successful propagation of his ideas, Fichte set about preparing an abridgment of Kant's *Kritik der Urteilskraft*, which, however, he soon abandoned. Shortly thereafter, he did complete an original work, the *Versuch einer Kritik aller Offenbarung* (Towards a Critique of all Revelation), which impressed Kant so much that he procured a publisher for the work. Due to an oversight on the part of the printer, Fichte's name did not appear on the title-page, and the readership jumped to the conclusion that the work was in fact written by the great Kant himself. When the truth as to the actual authorship was made known, Fichte's fame was secure.

The success of Fichte's book, coupled with an improvement in the fortunes of the Rahn family, enabled our hero to marry his sweetheart at Zürich in October 1793. At the end of 1793, Fichte was invited to succeed K. L. Reinhold as extraordinary professor of philosophy at Jena, where his fame was instantaneous and complete, due largely to his tremendous effectiveness as a lecturer. Later, under the bayonets of Napoleon, this skill would be instrumental in awakening the dormant forces of German nationalism.

The years at Jena were very productive ones, and from this period comes Fichte's masterwork, the *Wissenschaftslehre* ("The Science of Knowledge"), which he worked on for many years, and which appeared in several guises, accompanied by an astonishingly varied panoply of editorial, supplementary, and introductory materials over the succeeding years.

In the *Wissenschaftslehre*, Fichte, who teaches that the ultimate basis for the act of cognition is located in the Will, attempts to isolate and describe a principle which might unify the realms of pure and practical reason. To answer the question as to what this principle might be, we must bear in mind just what Fichte's intention was in designating all philosophy as *Science of Knowledge*. Philosophy is, for him, the radical rethinking of cognition, the theory of knowledge, the complete exposition of the principles which ground all rational cognition. Philosophy must trace the necessary acts whereby cognition comes to be what it is, in content and in form. This is not, according to our thinker, a *phenomenological* history of consciousness, or a *natural* history, but an attempt to deduce the entire organism of cognition from a series of fundamental axioms. There are three thinkable, necessary conditions for the emergence of cognition: one, which is perfectly unconditioned both with regard to matter and form; second, unconditioned in form but not in matter; and a third, unconditioned in matter but not in form. For Fichte, the first must be fundamental, since it conditions the other two. This discussion forms the meat of the introduction to the *Wissenschaftslehre*.

Fichte then asserts that the primitive condition of all intelligence is that the *Ego* shall posit and affirm itself. Consciousness can come to be only when the Ego brings about the process of its own self-emergence. The non-Ego is that which is opposed to the thinking consciousness; the two limit one another, or set determinations to each other, and, as limitation functions as the negation of part of a divisible quantum, the divisible Ego is opposed to a divisible non-Ego.

It would take a tremendous amount of time and space to indicate the steps by which the Ego develops into the all-embracing system of cognitive categories, or to trace the deduction of the processes (productive imagination, intuition, sensation, understanding, judgment, reason) whereby the indefinite non-Ego eventually assumes the appearance of definite objects in time and space. This is, obviously, a very difficult system of thought, and shortly after the initial appearance of the *Wissenschaftslehre*, wits were exultantly braying (philistines will be always with us, I fear!) that Fichte was claiming that the entire phenomenal world was a figment of his own imagination! This prompted the sage Goethe to the devastating query: "What does Fichte's wife say about that?" (Those readers who wish to delve further into the labyrinth of the

Fichtean metaphysics might do well to obtain a copy of the Heath/Lachs translation of the *Wissenschaftslehre*—"The Science of Knowledge," with the First and Second Introductions, published by the Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1982—reprinted in 1984).

Students of this philosophy will note how close is the thinking of our hero to the dialectical method of Hegel (brought to its glorious triumph in the magisterial "Phenomenology of Spirit"); one might note as well that the great Arthur Schopenhauer, favorite thinker of so many of the German National Socialist leaders (*not*, repeat *not* Nietzsche!), was indebted to Fichte for his conception of the role that the Will plays in Nature and in consciousness.

Fichte's career at Jena came to a catastrophic close when he was accused of atheism, on the basis of a short paper entitled *On the Grounds of our Belief in a Divine Government of the Universe.* The government of the grand duchy of Sachsen-Weimar secured Fichte's censure, assuming that Fichte would back down from the position which he took in the paper. They did not understand their man, of course, and Fichte was dismissed.

Berlin, which was the only town in Germany open to Fichte at this point, became his home from 1799 to 1806 (except for a short visit to Erlangen where he delivered a series of lectures in the summer of 1805). Here he published many of his most original works, of which the most remarkable are *Bestimmung des Menschen* (The Vocation of Man); *Der geschlossene Handelsstaat* (The Closed, or Isolated, Commercial State—about which more later in this essay); lectures on the *Wissenschaftslehre*; *Wesen des Gelehrten* (Nature of the Scholar); and the *Anweisung zum seligen Leben oder Religionslehre* (Way to a Blessed Life).

The disasters which befell Prussia in 1806 drove Fichte out of Berlin. He moved first to Stargard, then to Königsberg (where he delivered several lectures), then to Copenhagen, whence he returned to Berlin in August of 1807. He was, knowingly or not, on the verge of his greatest hour.....

On a Sunday evening, December the 13th, 1807 to be specific, a short but stocky man whose large, piercing eyes shot lightning from under a mass of thick, dark hair, strode to the podium of the great hall of the Academy of Sciences in Berlin, where he was scheduled, at least according to the *Moniteur* newspaper, to deliver the first of a projected series of lectures on proposals for reforms to the educational system. The authorities, one would assume, thought that our hero was about to deliver some safe and sleepy stuff. But Fichte, who by now had become acknowledged as one of the glories of the classical age of German Idealistic philosophy, had decided to deliver something very different to the students and scholars assembled before him. Though French troops were still occupying Berlin in the wake of Napoleon's victories against Prussia; though the hall of the Academy of Sciences was lousy with spies; and though close friends had warned the philosopher to take care for his physical safety, Fichte had prepared, and proceeded to deliver, the first of his fiercely nationalistic and epoch-making *Reden an die deutsche Nation* ("Addresses to the German Nation"). He would continue with this series of Sunday-night lectures until the twentieth of March, 1808. Fichte's courage must have completely disarmed the occupation authorities, for he doesn't seem to have been molested. Again we see, as we have seen throughout the course of Western history, that one man of iron determination can overwhelm his enemies with the sheer force of his Will, leaving them stupefied and defenseless before his onslaught.

The "Addresses" are extraordinary documents. Far from being the vaporous outpourings of a bookish and sheltered theoretician with his trotters firmly planted in Cloud Cuckoo Land, they comprise both a projection of the desiderated items in the German character from which a genuine state might be formed, coupled with a closely-argued exposition of the means whereby these items might best be utilized by a practical statecraft.

Fichte asserts that he speaks "for Germans and for Germans only" in the first address, and with this self-imposed limitation, we

can sense just how far Fichte has traveled from the imbecile nostrums of the so-called Enlightenment, which make no provision for the *particularities*—whether ethnic, historical, religious, or psychological—which color life as it is lived on planet earth. When an 'Enlightenment' thinker comes across the phenomenon of Machiavelli, for instance, he will immediately drag out from his bookshelves a treatise on Morality, and beat the great Italian statesman over the head with its weighty pronouncements, which are thought to be binding in all times and in all places, from the Stone Age cave to the rococo *salon*. Fichte, however, asks whether Machiavelli shouldn't be judged by the standards of his time, and in the context of the real world in which the author of *Il Principe* attempted to achieve his reforms. Fichte is a philosopher, after all, and not an intellectual, and it strikes him that the Prussian monarchs who followed Frederick the Great would have been well-advised to incorporate a little of the great Italian's realism in their plans for a reborn kingdom—nothing else seemed to be able to protect them from the ravages of Bonaparte's militarism! One is still amused when reading eighteenth-century enthusiasts with their lucubrations on a certain creature called 'man'—this fellow has no predicates attached to him; he is of the void and formless, his skull housing nothing other than delight at the thought of being force-fed with the injection-moulded plastic of a universalizing 'education.' Fichte, on the other hand, ignores such airy hallucinations to describe the German spirit as he finds it. The Germans are, he feels, of a free disposition because of their unmixed racial stock, and because of the infinite plasticity of the German language, which enables it to express, in vivid and colorful fashion, the most probing thoughts. Fichte feels that the other Germanic languages, and the languages of the Latin races, are infinitely less capable instruments. With regard to the ethnic greatness of the Germans, he remarks that no other Volk has ever been favored by nature and history with such an ebullient nationalism, without which there could have been no successful fruition for the great idea of the Protestant Reformation. The Germans are also

uniquely endowed, he feels, with the gift for the deepest-reaching philosophical speculation. With that last statement, few of us would disagree.

Modern commentators, most especially in the wake of the Second World War, have been assiduous in attempting to persuade us that Fichte's nationalism is really very little different from the fulminations of our 4th of July rhetors, and that his concern for Germany was that of an impassioned patriot whose country was occupied by foreign troops, whose conduct was, as might be expected, less than impeccable. Of course, we're supposed to regard Hitler's words a century later, at a time when Negro troops are occupying German soil, raping and slaughtering German women and children, as beyond the pale. But if you quote representative passages from Fichte's "Addresses" cheek-by-jowl with the most inflammatory pages from *Mein Kampf* you'll find that you'd be hard-pressed to tell the difference between the attitudes motivating these two thinkers. Certainly, the intellectuals on whom I tried this little trick became quite exasperated when their high-powered craniums gave them no assistance—they were completely at sea with regard to who was who!

Here are a few of our thinker's weighty words from the "Addresses to the German Nation":

> *What is love of fatherland, or, to express it more correctly, what is love* of the individual for his nation?....only the German—the original man, who has not become dead in an arbitrary organization—really has a Volk and is entitled to count on one, and that he alone is capable of real and rational love for his nation.
>
> He to whom a fatherland has been handed down, and in whose soul heaven and earth, visible and invisible, meet and mingle, and thus, and only thus, create a true and enduring heaven—such a man fights to the last drop of his blood to hand on the precious possession unimpaired to his posterity.
>
> What spirit has an undisputed right to summon and order everyone concerned, whether he himself be willing or not, and to

> compel anyone who resists, to risk everything including his life? Not the spirit of the peaceful citizen's love for the constitution [!!!!!] *and the laws,* but the devouring flame of the higher patriotism, which embraces the nation as the vesture of the eternal, for which the nobly-minded man joyfully sacrifices himself, and the ignoble man, who only exists for the sake of the other, must likewise sacrifice himself.
>
> We must at once become what we ought to be in any case, namely, Germans. We are not to subject our spirit; therefore we must, above all, provide a spirit for ourselves, and a firm and certain spirit; we must become earnest in all things and not go on existing frivolously, as if life were a jest; we must form for ourselves enduring and unshakable principles which will serve as a sure guide for all the rest of our thoughts and actions. Life and thought with us must be of one piece and a solid and interpenetrating whole; in both we must live according to nature and truth, and throw away foreign artifices; in a word, we must provide character for ourselves; for to have character and to be German (Charakter haben und deutsch sein) *undoubtedly mean the same.*

Quite moderate and respectable in tone, no? I would like to see one of Fichte's tame exegetes in the Federal Republic fetch a bull-horn and recite any of the above on a streetcorner, say, in *Frankfurt.* I'm sure the Oberjuden will instruct the *Polizei* to release the offender after a *kalpa* or two in protective custody: "Oh, I see! That sermon was just a bit of harmless fun from old Fichte. Let the good professor go in peace."

Earlier, I mentioned Fichte's work on the closed, or isolated (exclusive) commercial state. We must now discuss one dimension of his thought which hasn't been explored in any depth in our time, namely Fichte's economics. Now anyone who has perused a significant amount of economic literature will sympathize with Thomas Carlyle, who referred to the entire discipline as 'the dismal science.' Fichte, however, who is scarcely mentioned in even the major contemporary textbooks on the development of socialist

theory, did publish, in 1800, a volume entitled *Der geschlossene Handelsstaat* ("The Closed Commercial State"), which was considered by Fichte himself to be the most carefully wrought and profoundly considered of his entire career. Although this work has not received much attention of late (indeed, few theoreticians of the nineteenth century itself seemed to be aware of its findings), it might be in our interest to study this text because the problem with which Fichte is grappling here is one about which many racial-nationalists are talking at this very moment: namely, *Autarky*—the theory of absolute economic self-sufficiency. Naturally, the utopian and 'scientific' socialists of the nineteenth century, who were interested, almost to a man, in dragooning the entirety of a serf-like 'mankind' into their classless, fatherland-less legions, couldn't see the point of attaining total economic sovereignty in the German lands or anywhere else for that matter. But we, who are laboring in the shadows of the most perfected and lethal universalist tyranny which the globe has ever witnessed, might find that those of us who will be fortunate enough to survive the upheavals which loom ahead, might want to know just how to go about achieving, in the future Aryan 'Ethno State,' an hermetic closure—in the economic sphere and in the national sphere—which can preserve us for all time from the consequences of New World Order theory and practice.

Fichte was a very hard-headed man, and his designs for an autarkic state are based upon a granitic foundation: before he generates his theory, he observes the nature of man as he actually exists on the earth. In this, of course, Fichte runs counter to almost the whole socialist tradition of European thought in the nineteenth century, with its programs and platitudes, with its deceptions and deliriums, and with its resolute insistence upon legislating for a *homo sapiens* that was never seen on sea or land (other than in dreamland). When Fichte remarks that spirit cannot take flight until the man has had enough to eat, we realize that we can trust our tiller to his hand.

Now Fichte's theory, which forms a beautifully contrived

amalgam of Gallic radical thought and German nationalistic Romanticism, raises as many questions as it answers; for instance, Fichte doesn't toss the concept of *Freedom* around as if it were a universal condiment, a ketchup for any type of fast-food. He realizes that the very concept of freedom is problematical, as when he insists that unlimited liberty is equivalent to no liberty at all, because no one can conceive of causing an effect in the phenomenal world whose duration will be guaranteed. In short, life in the state will entail an antagonism of forces which can only be resolved through the instruments of formal and informal agreements. These agreements, by their very nature, will restrict and, in some cases, curtail the liberty of one or the other of the parties involved. The agreement thus arrived at which assigns rights of free activity to the citizens is called *property.*

Fichte regards this manifestation of contractual agreement and unification of human activity as the *Vernunfisstaat* ('Rational State'). Fichte opposes the idea that it is the function of the State to assign property to its citizens and then to provide protection for the rights which correspond to that property. Fichte scorns the notion that property arrangements exist independently of the state, which is not permitted to inquire into the means whereby the property was acquired. Recall, if you will, Balzac's belief that all great fortunes were founded on great crimes!

In opposition to the prescriptions of utopian intellectuals, who preconize the sound and fury of their own raucous voices, which rage in the air without rhyme or reason or sound common sense, Fichte insists that without a scrupulous theoretical basis, all schemes for the reform of the economic sphere must be left to blind chance. He feels that utopian scribblers are not really interested in the real world, and that they are attempting to legislate for fantasy-land, never having incorporated a genuine perception of the nature of man in their theoretical constructions. Fichte is convinced—and although this is a hard word, we would ignore it to our peril—that "everyone who wishes to organize a Republic, or any State for that matter, must assume the maliciousness of

man." This recognition of the less-than-angelic nature of our species prompts Fichte to design certain provisions which will bind the citizens of his Closed Commercial State (I will delve, a little bit further on, into the extra-economic benefits with which this scheme will endow that projected racial State for which we are all working).

Fichte insists that the constellation of contracts which will bind the citizens of his State must contain both a 'negative' provision (which entails that each group must stick to its profession), and a 'positive' provision (which requires that each group must render up to the others that which is required to engage in their trade to the satisfaction of the commonweal. It is the *dirigiste* State which imparts a legal status to the above-mentioned contracts, and which supervises their execution—and the State is not to be a passive observer: Fichte sees the State power as organizing and planning the activity of the main categories of economic life (agriculture, manufacturing, and commerce) under the following four aspects:

1. The numbers of citizens involved in the three main corporations are to be calculated on the basis of the aggregate of agricultural production. Fichte insists that full employment cannot be guaranteed unless the State fixes the exact number of those who are permitted to work in a particular branch and provides for the production of the necessary means of livelihood for all citizens.

2. All citizens are to be guaranteed a proportional share of all products so that all of the inhabitants of the country may enjoy an equally agreeable standard of living. Fichte regards it as one of the essential elements of State policy to ensure that superfluous commodities are to recede behind the commodities which are indispensable. The first obligations of the State, according to Fichte, are to ensure that all have enough to eat, and that all should have permanent housing accomodations (and that, before one decorates one's dwelling!). All should have clothing which is warm and comfortable before clothing which is merely sumptu-

ous. It is unjust in the extreme for some citizens to parade around in unnecessary finery while their fellow-citizens lack even the essentials.

3. The State will guarantee not only jobs, but also markets to its citizens. Prices are to be fixed, and to have legal character.

4. Here we come to the most-important element of Fichte's Rational State:

> The State is obligated to guarantee for all of its citizens, both by law and by force, the conditions resulting from the equilibrium of their common intercourse. Yet the State will not be able to do so if any person outside its laws and dominion can exert any influence on this equilibrium. It is therefore imperative that the State cut off all possibility of such an influence. All intercourse with foreigners must be forbidden and made impossible for its citizens.
>
> The government, in order to assure continuously the fulfillment of the customary needs of its citizens, must rely on the certainty that a certain quantity of goods is being traded. How will the State be able to count on the foreigner's contribution to said quantity since he is outside the government's dominion? It is to fix and guarantee the price of a commodity. How can the State succeed with respect to foreign nationals if it is unable to fix those prices which prevail in the foreigner's country and at which he will buy the raw materials? If the government sets a price for him which he cannot afford, he will accordingly avoid its market and a lapse in the satisfaction of customary needs will ensue. It is to guarantee to each subject the sale of his products at the specified price. How can the State do so if the subject can sell his product on foreign markets where different economic relations prevail which the State can neither oversee nor control?
>
> A closed economic state is a closed imperium of laws and individuals....It can turn into money whatever it desires, provided that the State declares that it will accept this and no other money....The State would thus create a national currency without bothering to raise the question as to whether this currency would or would not be accepted abroad, because for a closed commercial state foreign countries are as if they did not even exist.
>
> A closed commercial state does not care whether there is, in customary terms, a large or small quantity of money in circulation. The total quantity of money in circulation represents the total quantity of goods in circulation.

How does Fichte assure that foreign trade is to be rendered impossible? Simple: he would deprive all citizens of international means of payment. Before the inauguration of the new currency, the State would purchase all foreign commodities in the country. This achieves, at one stroke, an assessment of the available stock and present needs for such commodities, and an opportunity to facilitate the centralizaton of the administration of price-fixing.

The government will now set up a monopoly for the administration of foreign trade—from this point on the government, and the government alone, will decide which commodities will be imported and exported.

Next, the government will set up a central clearing agency to control and liquidate all foreign claims to and from its citizens. Fichte now introduces his concept of *natural frontiers*:

> Certain areas of the earth, with their inhabitants, are destined by nature to form political units. They are isolated from the rest of the planet by rivers, oceans, mountains..... It is these indications of nature as to what must remain united and what must remain separated that one keeps in mind when speaking of the natural frontiers of empires; a consideration which must be taken more seriously than is commonly done. We mustn't place our sole emphasis on impregnably protected frontiers, but rather on productive independence and self-sufficiency.... Governments will speak of the necessity of rationalizing their borders and state that, in view of their other territorial possessions, they cannot exist without this or that fertile province or mine or salt-work, always thinking of the acquisition of their natural boundaries.

Of course, Fichte regards war as inevitable until that moment when the Rational State has arrived at its natural boundaries, at which time the closed commercial state

> must give and be able to give its neighbors the guarantee that it will henceforth refrain from further expansion..... To the closed commercial state not the slightest benefit can accrue from an expansion beyond its natural frontiers, because its entire constitution has been designed only for its given extension.

The authorities now proceed to develop internal sources for import substitutes, distinguishing at all times between such needs as contribute to the well-being of its citizens and those which merely serve as prestige items. Though foreign trade is still taking place (so that the State can use up all of its foreign exchange reserves), as soon as autarky is achieved, the world will be partitioned among a number of these closed commercial states who have reached their natural frontiers, between which states

> destined to a continuing barter [*of those commodities which cannot be produced in a certain country because of, say, climatic conditions*], a trade agreement could be achieved according to which one partner is pledged forever to grow for the other a certain quantity of wine in exchange for the delivery of a certain quantity of corn. Neither partner is to attempt to achieve a profit on the exchange, but only an absolute equality of value. Therefore, there would be no need for currency in such trades, only for clearing.

One is struck by the serendipity of it all: not merely has Fichte furnished us with an exposition of the nature of his Rational State and the means whereby such a state may be constructed, but he has solved two very worrisome problems of whose very nature he can only have been dimly aware. He wrought, as it were, better than he knew.

And what were the two problems that I just mentioned? First,

it should be obvious that the implementation of Fichte's scheme breaks the powers of those mediative agents upon whose skill and chicanery all international trade, currency exchange, and price-fixing of precious metals depends. There can be, in short, no room for our dear national and international parasites, the Jews and their flunkies, who are not now, who never have been, nor will they ever be, real producers of wealth, genuine creators of values, but merely lucre-cadging agents of the One Mud World. With the implementation of the Fichtean scheme, international Jewry will be, for the first time in the history of the world, effectively *marginalized.* Without bowing down and racing our skulls towards the brick wall of Jewish power, with the *Protocols* in one hand and the *International Jew* in the other, we will find that that we will be able to shatter the fortress of the Money Power without even having to disclose our larger aims to the timid and superstitious fools who are wasting so much of Mother Earth's oxygen supply.

The second point—perhaps even more important than the first—we have discovered, under the great philosopher's tutelage, a means whereby the gene-pool of our Aryan Imperium can be preserved from racial contamination. When foreign travel and international trade, those great engines of miscegenation and chaos, have been reduced to the desired minimum, national borders will become national barricades instead of the permeable membranes that they so obviously are in the current situation. We will thus be enabled to encourage a free play of those essential mechanisms whereby evolutionary biology achieves its progressive aims (so well described by Sir Arthur Keith in his "A New Theory of Human Evolution"): namely, *prejudice and nationalism.* In an exclusive economic sphere, nationalism will function as the analogous phenomenon of inter-tribal hostility functioned during the period of our most rapid evolutionary advance—as a racialist prophylaxis. From isolation will come cohesion, and from cohesion will be fashioned the *Lebensborn* of the Aryan Lords.

The great battle for German independence began in 1813,

and although Fichte could not take an active part in the war, he continued to deliver lectures for the cause. His addresses on the idea of a true war, *Über den Begriff eines wahrhaften Kriegs*, contain a pointed contrast between what he regarded as France's aggressive actions against Germany and Germany's just prosecution of her War of Liberation.

In the autumn of 1813, with the hospitals of Berlin overflowing with the sick and wounded victims of the campaign, Fichte's wife devoted herself to caring for her countrymen without the slightest regard for her own safety, and, in January 1814, she was smitten with a virulent hospital fever. Fichte was struck down the day after his wife was pronounced out of danger. He lingered on for some days in a semi-conscious state, and succumbed on January 27th, 1814.

Yet he lives.....

⊠⊠⊠

"DADDY, WHAT IS THE NEW WORLD ORDER?"
(A spokesperson replies on the day of the NWO's victory:)

Red banners float as shadows lean their lengths
Away; the sun glides up behind the muscled back
Of Hell's dawnshining god, whose iv'ry arms
Stretch out in supplicating summons to
The massed hordes on the roadside.
He smiles, and fierce words bray forth from his throat:
"Come, my callow, cowed, knee-bending throng!"
Upon the monstrous shoulders glossed with gold
I stand with wonted invitations to
You all. The tall lamps just below my feet
Are garlanded with mockers spilling forth
Their bloated tongues between half-gritted teeth;
Such mouths will lure with noxious sorcery
No more—yet these loud, roiling roisterers,
Through which my ship doth sail, swell in their brine
With frenzy frothing in chaotic eyes,

Awaiting decimation in the tide.

Now from the alleyways the foetid stench
Of heroes toppled from fouled pedestals
On dead-eyed heretics proceeds in haste,
With warming breeze propelling memory.
Yet still the swarm bursts forth from bourns of earth
To hop my hecatomb gone wheeling down
The Road of Death which I will soon sum up
In one wide sea of bubbling butchery.
The Beast would have it thus. For who am I?
Well might you ask, you dregs, *disjecta membra*,
Filthy orts spewn from the sewer's maw
On this the One World's coronation day;
But answer have I none, for he who'd hear
(And, hearing, would perpend) has dripped from out
Our clutches and become a blood-caked mess
Piled up with those pathetic choristers
Who played Cassandra to our wondrous Change.
As what was done was done in your full sight,
I'll be your ruler now; I'll feed the Beast
And ease you through his entrails morsel-wise.

The sun's enthroned at middle of the day,
And all the burgs begin to dash hot waves
Of steaming, fungoid filth from shore to shore,
From sex to sex; the feeble orgiasts,
Who titter and spew forth inventive oaths
Through strange mirages, moist with crime,
Now tear at one another, squirting spray
From sickened arteries upon their gowns,
Whose gaudy, sequined, iridescent folds
Are grimed with mud and excremental gouts,
The dark decoctions of experienced
Uranians, and madly-thirsting gulfs

Of drones now shorn of freedom's pale allure.
An ulcerated, pulsing protoplasm
Heaves its mass before the worshippers
Who sluice their fluids to its bursting loins
Like drunkards spewing into porcelain.
Now, swiftly, are the slaves shot forth from wombs
To bear the tortured rites to centuries
You'd not imagine in your darkest nights.
The day is dimming to its close, and still
The wheels find servitors to slime their rims
With fondly nurtured children's steaming gore.
But as the night drops down, and shadows grope
Towards you in the twilit glamor, we
Determine—O the Moon begins to climb!—
That some great, hirsute prowler in the Beast
Must now erupt from alabaster, turned
To one great feral mass of storming death.
Now upward to his waist streams forth your blood,
And downward to his metamorphosed claws
Pours moonlight as new asphalt-folk burst forth
To immolate themselves upon the altar
Of his lycanthropic rage unmasked.
You craved the spoor of Thanatos by day, and now
You'll feel our dark Lord's vulpine tooth crack through your skull:
Let us be done with words, with words, with deepsleep words;
Let us now loft ourselves through vistas shimmering
In whirling deeps now gathered to the grasp of *MIND.*
It's time to spawn perfection on the several worlds,
Lest we who hurled the spears invite them to our necks. ❑

REVIEW

"Schindler's List": A Post-mortem

by Major Donald V. Clerkin

Steven Spielberg's "Schindler's List" is probably the final act of Jewish Hollywood's attempt to promote the Great Hoax. Whereas the films "Holocaust," and "War andRemembrance" made the vain attempt to portray the National Socialists as rationally machine-like in their studied brutality toward the Jews, "Schindler's List" reversed the psychological process and made one particular German, SS officer Amon Goeth, commandant of the Plaszow concentration camp, appear as a totally deranged man. Goeth killed Jews for no reason in "Schindler's List." He did not delight in his murderous ways; he seemed unconcerned with them. This is a sign of insanity in anyone.

Jewish psychoanalysis has proclaimed since Sigmund Freud that insanity absolves the criminal of his crimes. For this reason most exterminationists have argued that Adolf Hitler was not insane, which is true, though a popular notion has it that Hitler was insane. TheJews will allow no exoneration, no exculpations for Adolf Hitler. Hitler must be held responsible for the murder of the fabulous Six Million; therefore, the Holocaustians no longer question his sanity, his clinical state of mental health. To continue to do so would raise a dichotomy: how could an insane Adolf Hitler be held culpable for genocide?

But the case of Amon Goeth is just the opposite. His insanity is clearly stated in the film. Yet the Jews do not absolve him. (Note: Commandant Amon Goeth was indicted by an SS administrative court on charges of mistreating inmates at Plaszow and for money corruption. He was sentenced to prison by Judge Konrad Morgen. "Schindler's List" shows none of this.) The Jews further condemn Amon Goeth for desiring the Jewess Helena Hirsch, whom Goeth took into his house as a servant, beating her mercilessly for no apparent reason, another sign of insanity. Amon

Goeth is portrayed as a tub of guts, almost effeminate in his manner; another example of the dichotomy of the Jewish response to implied homosexuality. Jews constantly defend the homosexual and the perverted lifestyle that goes with homosexuality, still they cast Amon Goeth as a near-queer, supposedly to further revolt the masses who view the film and who are not Jewish, thus having no love for the homosexual and his perversion. Why Goeth beats Helena Hirsch is never explained. At the end of the film, Goeth admits his lust for the woman to Schindler, telling him that war is over he would like to take her to live with him in Vienna.

The only German redeemed in "Schindler's List" is Oskar Schindler himself; and this because he is a *shabbas goy*. The real Oskar Schindler was a failure at business before the war, but who flourished on the black market once the war began. His own wife denounced him as a scoundrel who fed his Jewish workers spoiled meat he bought cheap. The film portrayed Schindler first as a cold profiteer, then slowly as a sympathetic protector of the Jews and actually a saboteur of the German war effort.

And what of the Jews themselves? They as usual are at once brilliant, kind, patiently long-suffering, and victorious against all adversity. "Schindler's List" spares no bathos in its description of the travails suffered by Jews at German hands. They are shot for their advice on building construction, for not making hinges fast enough—the semi-automatic pistols mysteriously misfire in one scene wherein a little rabbi who makes hinges is saved—and as target practice for Amon Goeth from a balcony of the commandant's house portrayed in the film as situated atop a hill, while in the plans of the Plaszow camp the commandant's house lies at the bottom of a hill, from which Goeth could not have targeted the Jewish camp inmates. Nothing is spared to tell this lurid tale of German insanity. We see an SS guard screaming with joy as bodies are burned. But only in "Schindler's List" has the insanity defense been set aside. Germans are never to be absolved.

I would not have missed this film for the world. It must be the final act of the Holocaust exterminationist play, the Jews' answer to the Christian Passion Play. Should the next holohoax film portray the Germans as being sane in their atrocities, how will the dichotomy raised in "Schindler's List" be answered?

Every Jew with a typewriter or a camera is liable to concoct a new version of the holohoax. Steven Spielberg, known to his admirers as the producer of the "Indiana Jones" and "Jurassic Park" films, no doubt thought that his portrayal of Germans in "Indiana Jones" made us laugh too much at the venality he alleged of the Germans. Something more "dramatic" was required to get the *goyim* into a state of guilt feelings. The Kehillah probably thought that no one should ever again laugh at Nazi antics. Thus, Spielberg mayhave been told to tighten up the portrayal, make the Germans really look like devils. So the little NOVEL "Schindler's List" was dredged up and Spielberg made it into a film in black-and-white so it would remind us of a documentary. The final package, incidentally, caused some California middle schoolers to laugh hysterically in the theatre they were dragged to as part of their coursework; they could not believe the gratuitous killing sprees depicted of Amon Goethe. Spielberg had not counted on the obvious: so outrageous was Goeth's portrayed behavior, that schoolchildren saw through the dismal attempt to present a comic opera character as a serious player on the stage of recent history. The middle schoolers were subsequently forced to endure "sensitivity training," the lesson taught—"Thou shalt not laugh at a Jewish tale of woe."

"Schindler's List" gets three stars for the scene wherein a little Polish girl cries out to the departing Jews of Warsaw: "Goodbye, Jews!"

From *Euro-American Quarterly*, Autum, 1994.

⁂ ⁂ ⁂

Outrage

Racine, Wisconsin - When New Jersey Skinhead Joe Rowan was shot in the back by a black racist at 2:15 A.M., 1 October 1994, he became another casualty in the race war going on in America. We expect to take casualties as we expect to retaliate, but we do not expect to see the cowardly whites of Racine to act like Joe Rowan deserved to die at the hands of a nigger. Neither do we

expect the Racine County District Attorney Robert Flancher, The Courthouse, 730 Wisconsin Avenue, Racine, Wisconsin 53403, Phone -(414) 636-3172 / FAX - (414) 636-3346, to piss the matter away, claiming that witnesses can't identify anyone. The D.A. says that Joe Rowan's friends won't cooperate. Maybe. But there was an employee on duty at the gasstation-quick mart where Joe Rowan was murdered. There was a female customer in the store; and a video tape recorded what happened. When I called the D.A.'s office to ask about witnesses, I was told by an assistant D.A. that those witnesses can't identify anyone. 'Won't identify anyone?'I asked. 1We don't know,' was the response.

The murderer is a black who was in that gas station in the early morning carrying a gun. Possibly a gang member, though the media and local press called the suspect a 'solid citizen.' He was held four days and then released without being charged. When this particular murdering nigger was released, there was a mob of niggers awaiting him with pats on the back and cheers! THIS IS THE REASON WHY NO LOCALS WILL IDENTIFY THE KILLER: RACIAL SOLIDARITY AMONG NIGGERS. The whites in Racine are either too scared or too unconcerned about the death of a white man to come forward with evidence against a murderous nigger. There are methods of compelling testimony in criminal cases such as murder—grand juries, 'John Doe' investigations—which have the power of subpoena, placing witnesses under oath. But Racine County D.A. Robert Flancher sees no compelling reason to subpoena anyone; no compelling reason to charge the nigger who killed Joe Rowan with murder. And why not? There might be a nigger riot. And the white trash who don't care that Joe Rowan was murdered in Racine are putting no pressure on the District Attorney to do anything.

Joe Rowan was one of us, a white racist, a Skinhead. He was from New Jersey, but what matter. He was shot in the back by a nigger! Joe Rowan was not personally known to me; nevertheless, he was my Aryan comrade. He was shot in the back by the nigger—Joe Rowan was unarmed.

My call to the D.A.'s office was to put the only pressure I

knew would be applied by anyone—the media didn't care that a murder was done in Racine—a police spokesman could only utter infantile criticisms of the Skinheads for having chosen Racine for their rock concert—and the people, the white people seemed to condone the murder because Joe Rowan was a 'nasty white bigot.' The nigger supporters of the murderer were at least honest in saying that the shooter killed a 'dirty cracker.' They knew he did it, and they loved him for it.

What can I say to those Skinhead comrades of Joe Rowan? I can tell them to go armed when they must confront niggers. Niggers carry guns all the time—and you now know they will use them without blinking an eyelash. This race war we are in is no game—no mere stomping party: it is kill or be killed. The lesson to be learned from Joe Rowan's murder and its aftermath is that we Aryan racialists have no friends among the boob population of Blankos. They do not care that niggers murder us. Well, we don't care that they are the niggers' next likely victims. There will be no help for them when the blackhordes descend upon them. Blankos deserve the fate that awaits them. Joe Rowan was one of us. He was killed in what we consider race warfare. Blankos want to think that integration will appease the niggers. Joe Rowan had but to be white, proudly white, and the nigger shooter killed him. What can the Blankos expect but more of the same.

Something must be done to compel witnesses in Racine to give testimony. I call on all Skinhead witnesses to the killing of Joe Rowan to come forward and give their evidence. I also call on the District Attorney of Racine County Robert Flancher to convene a 'John Doe' investigation in this matter. If he will not do this, if he will not adequately obtain evidence against the murderer of Joe Rowan, then he must be ordered by Mandamus, by a court order, to convene an evidentiary hearing wherein the testimony of witnesses will be given under oath. There can be no question but that the murder of Joe Rowan will not go unanswered. You see the address and phone number of Robert Flancher on the first page. Don't allow him to pass this vile murder off. He has returned the case to the Racine Police Depart-

ment for 'further investigation.' That means nothing will be done: Joe Rowan's murder is in the DEAD FILE. But I can't permit it to stay there. If no one will file for Mandamus, I will have to.

Mandamus is an extraordinary equity writ applied only when a remedy at law does not apply. If granted by a court, it orders a public officer to do his duty. Now we cannot compel the District Attorney Robert Flancher to charge someone. Even a court cannot order that. But the writ of Mandamus can order him to do his utmost to bring a murderer to justice. This can only be accomplished when an evidentiary hearing compels testimony under oath. Someone saw that nigger shoot and kill Joe Rowan. Someone can identify the killer. That someone and corroborative testimony must be obtained. If not, then Joe Rowan's killer will get off.

If the County of Racine, Wisconsin is frightened of a nigger riot, or bad national publicity over the vigorous search for evidence against a black murderer, then consider the reputation Racine will justly earn by sweeping the murder of Joe Rowan under a carpet. This act of unconcern for Joe Rowan will set a dangerous precedent. For when the black trash who hate all whites realize that murder is free in Racine for them when they kill whites, there will be such a rage of killings that even Robert Flancher will be unable to suppress. Racine may think that because Joe Rowan was a Skinhead, he has no standing anywhere, no human right to life. But the spirit of a dead Joe Rowan will serve to haunt Racine until his killer is before the bar of "justice." I could say here that were it the other way round, and a Skinhead murdered a black in that store, why then Robert Flancher would have to act to bring someone to trial. He would lose his job for taking as much time as he has already taken in the Joe Rowan murder case. The Racine Police would not be allowed to rest until the white killer was apprehended and charged . But Joe Rowan was just a Skinhead, and Racine officialdom think that no one really cares. What a surprise Racine officialdom are about to get.

From *The Talon*, November 1994, published by Euro-American Alliance, Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221.

Bridging the Gap...?

The following is a letter from a long-time supporter of Dr. Oliver and of Liberty Bell Publications. Mrs. M.v.S was, together with the late and beloved Dr. Foelsche, the first two contributors of $1,000 each when, in 1985, I started a fund appeal to supply Dr. Oliver with his first computer and thus ease his work tremendously.

October 26, 1994

Dear George;

I don't know if you are ready for this so soon after the loss of Dr. Oliver to *Liberty Bell*, but I have a few thoughts concerning the future direction of L.B. I would like to tell you about.

In your November issue, Joseph Pryce and R. Hoehler both have good points to make in their articles, but both of their works are so heavily obscured with unfamiliar terminology they are exhausting to read. Both authors, of course, lack the magnificent talent of Dr. Oliver to tell a story plainly while at the same time drawing the reader into higher levels of culture with consummate language skills.

[*Ed. Note: Well, could you name just one person in the United States or elsewhere who could conceivably fill our late Professor's shoes? I know I couldn't! So give good ole José a chance, he'll get there. And, howsabout you doing a number for LB once in a while. You do have what it takes to get me hopping.*

You are walking a tightrope right now, I know, trying to maintain the high standards set by Dr. Oliver and yet keep the *Liberty Bell* interesting and solvent. It's not going to be easy. [*Ed. Notre: Believe you me, it hasn't been easy for the past 21 years. Friends like you, the late Dr. Foelsche, a friend of 21 years*

from Chicago who has to remain unnamed, German friends across the border from Buffalo, NY, a friend in Nevada, and several other smaller contributors, including several elderly folks who contributed, and contribute to this day, to Liberty Bell from their small Social Security pensions, kept us in food and the wolves away from the door! — No, it wasn't easy, and it will not be easier in the future, if for no other reason than what a certain lady, when I suggested years ago to pass on copies of Liberty Bell to increase circulation and spread the word even farther, told me over the phone, in as many words, that she could not afford to pass on Liberty Bell because of its rabid anti-Christian flavor.]

The article by Vic Olvir [see *Liberty Bell*, November 1994, page 41] was almost an attempt to bridge the gap between paganism and Christianity, an unnatural compromise that Dr. Oliver would never have countenanced. You might coax a few lightweight Christians back into the fold with such vacillations, but nothing is to be gained from sleeping with the enemy but more confusion and loss of direction and I hope L.B. doesn't lapse into that position. You made your stand for paganism and I hope you stand firm.

[*Ed. Note: Dear M.v.S., I have seen your occasional literary contributions in* Instauration, *and I am wondering if you have already read the riot act to Vic Olvir for writing such "gap-bridging," "compromising" material which I (in your book, obviously) was foolish enough to copy and reprint in Liberty Bell. No, put your mind at rest, this reprint was not an attempt on my part to bridge any gap or make any unnatural compromise "Dr. Oliver would never have countenanced." What Dr. Oliver—my dearest friend, next to my former girlfriend of 46 years—would or would not have countenanced of the article in question is pure speculation without any basis in fact on your part. You may want to refresh your memory by re-reading Dr. Oliver's "Postscript" which appeared in the June 1993 issue of Liberty Bell entitled:*

CLARIFICATION

Communications that I have recently received by mail and telephone oblige me to state precisely the extent of my responsibility for what appears in this periodical.

What I write appears in *Liberty Bell* without editorial intervention. I am therefore entirely responsible for the content and style of everything that appears under my name, except, of course, for any mechanical slip that may occur between the proof-sheets and the final printing. The editor is responsible only for the publication of what I have written.

Since I have not been blessed with the infallibility of evangelists, I am likely to be guilty of inadvertent errors and oversights. I shall be grateful for corrections, as I am grateful to the valued correspondents who send me useful information, whose names I do not disclose without specific permission.

I write for the tiny number of individuals who wish, not to be shocked by horrors, but to understand their antecedent and sometimes remote causes, so far as that may be possible. My concern is with facts and their causality, not with scribbling egotistic rodomontade. I have neither time nor inclination to disregard our desperate plight by indulging in the now fashionable distraction of lambasting fellow "racists" in billingsgate. And if you wish broadsides in simplified language that (you imagine) will startle a million Americans from their narcotized slumbers, you must apply to some other writer.

I do not finance *Liberty Bell*. I would not do so, had I the means. That would contravene my principles. I have never subsidized or otherwise contributed financially to the publication of anything that I have written. I do not enjoy composing these little articles. I do so only on the chance that they may help my readers identify strands of the spider's web that has been woven about them and in which they are now held captive and helpless. I write with the hope of fostering in some small way the putative survival of our race and culture. To that end I employ whatever talent I may possess. It seems to me that when I have done that, I have done my part in a normal relationship between author and publisher. If our people do not see fit to arrange for the publication of what I earnestly offer them, then I am mistaken, either about a society that is no longer viable or about the value of what I have

written, and it would be an exercise of either futility or vanity to try to force it on the attention of the public. Such is my standard. Other writers feel otherwise. They may be right, but I cannot emulate their self-assurance.

I do not edit *Liberty Bell*. I do not see articles (other than my own) before they are published in it. I do not want to see them. Such energies as I have left are fully occupied by tasks that I hope I may live to complete. And if that were not so, I would not presume to admonish the editor about what he should include or exclude. If there are articles which offend or disgust you, communicate with him, not with me. I may agree with you, but do not expect me to endorse your opinion. Long ago, when I was young, there yet lingered in the Western world a tradition of courtesy toward one's hosts. An author is a guest at the publisher's table. According to the etiquette I was taught, it would be impolite to throw dishes or silverware at him.

[Ed. Note: So here we have it straight from Dr. Oliver's pen. — No, it was not an attempt at coaxing "a few lightweight Christians into the fold with such vacillations." If I ever attempted that, I am sure, Dr. Oliver would rest very uneasily in Valhalla. For fifteen or so years I was honored to have the Professor's trust and confidence; we talked on the phone at least once a week; we worked together very closely; I never USE or ABUSE my friends; never ever would I entertain the thought of betraying Dr. O's trust and confidence. With Dr. O's passing I lost someone, something, that I find very difficult to express my feelings on in these pages. — As far as "sleeping with the enemy" is concerned, well, I don't make it a habit to lie down with dogs, for the simple reason that I could conceivably get up with fleas (and who would want that?), nor have I ever made, nor will I ever make, a pact with the devil to further my own goals and interests, as some of our "Movement" people have done, and are doing to this day. I would rather starve to death before I would forsake my principles. — On another subject, our Dr. O, in all of these years of close cooperation, very much relied upon the help of one person: his faithful and graceful wife, Grace. Mrs. O, (as I would address her when telephoning, and she

would reply, "Ah, Georgie Porgie,") is the one who, with her (as I would call them) eagle eyes, proof-read all of the professor's writings until about a year ago. — I'll always treasure the pleasant visits I had with Dr. and Mrs. O, by telephone or in person, over the years. Mrs. Oliver is now residing at The Carle Arbours Nursing Home (Room 122 B, 302 Burwash Avenue, Savoy, Illinois, 61874—Phone: 217-383-3090. Won't you, please, remember Mrs. O at this Yuletide season? And tell Mrs. O, "Georgie Porgie" sent you, and you will have made her day!

The passing of Dr. Oliver should be a unifying and forging force for the truly dedicated and worthwhile people of our beliefs to come together to lay the ground work for really intelligent directions for the future of the movement. There is no further need for philosophizing or preaching to the choir. Dr. Oliver has said it all. Mr. Pryce seems to have the better handle on things in that regard, if he can only bring it into clear focus and in terms that the ordinary reader will understand.

[*Ed. Note: Speaking of "ordinary reader", anyone who could comprehend and understand what Dr. O was saying, even if he or she had to run to the bookshelf and dust off good old faithful, the Oxford Dictionary, should be able to comprehend what Joe Pryce is saying. Besides, Dr. O never wrote, and I never published, for every Tom, Dick and Harry on the street.*]

My fondest determination is that my means will increase to the point that I can help you substantially in a project such as this [*Thank you, Mrs. M.v.S.; I shall keep my binoculars aimed in your direction. Have a Happy New Year!*].

As always,
Mrs. M.v.S., Washington

HAIL AND FAREWELL TO A SAGE

by

Dr. Charles E. Weber

On 19 November 1994 a memorial symposium was held in honor and celebration of the life of Dr. Revilo P. Oliver (1908-1994), who died last summer in failing health. The symposium was held at the Jumer Hotel east of the huge University of Illinois campus and near the home in which he had lived for many years and kept a great number of books which he treasured. Dr. Oliver had taught for many years at the University of Illinois in Urbana as a professor of Classical languages. He was present at the founding meeting of the John Birch Society but resigned from that organization in 1966. He wrote voluminously on a great variety of topics for *American Opinion* and later for the *Liberty Bell*. He was the author of a number of books, the most notable of which was *America's Decline*. He often reproached Aryan Americans for their insouciance about the growing power of their enemies.

The memorial symposium attracted speakers and publishers from such distant areas as Louisiana, Georgia, West Virginia, Oklahoma and Canada, for Dr. Oliver had not only enjoyed an international reputation in his immediate field, but was also one of the leading figures in a movement attempting an instauration of what has appropriately been called the dispossessed American majority.

Speakers read from his writings, analyzed his style, mentioned his lofty motivations for writing and pointed out some of the main characteristics of his thinking on the plight of the American racial majority. They expressed grateful praise of the power of his mind, his energy even in his last years and his courage.

A sense of painful loss prevailed at the symposium but there was also a spirit of comradeship which arose immediately, even though many of those present had never met in person. At the end of the formal part of the symposium Dr. Oliver's ashes were taken to a nearby site which had played a large rôle in his academic life. Libations of wine were poured upon the ground in keeping with ancient traditions and his ashes were scattered while those present expressed farewell sentiments in Latin, English and German. Many lively discussions were then carried on until late in the night and at breakfast the following morning.

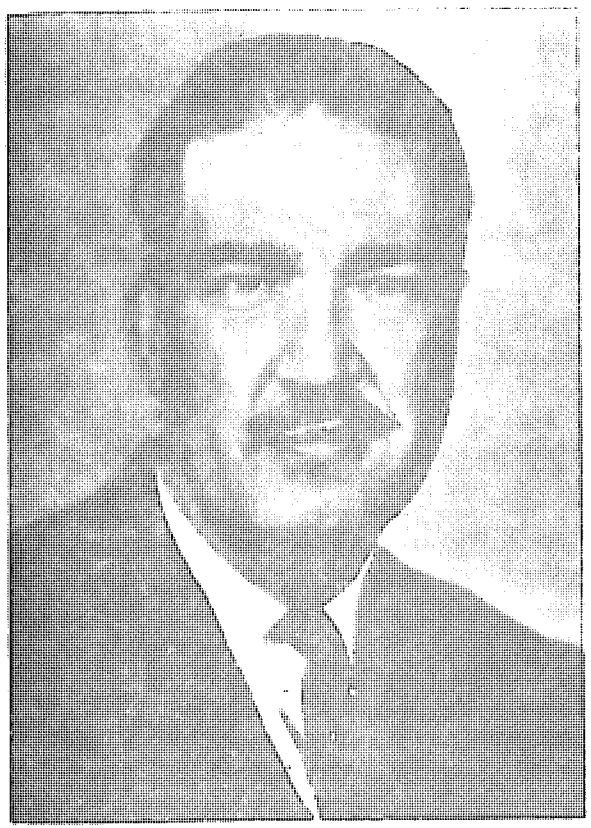

Some of them were dominated by a man from political life whose successes caused the established parties to resort to vile actics against him.

I, for one, hope that future meetings will be arranged for those who were present at the symposium and many others whose thought has been enriched by this great teacher. Perhaps a society could be formed to honor him and to continue to derive stimulation from his life and writings.

[*Editor's Note:* Attorney Sam Dickson of Georgia and Charles Barenfanger of Illinois, who made the arrangements for this memorial symposium, deserve our gratitude for making this event indeed a memorable one.]

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Nur eines gibt es, das ewig währt—
Der Toten Tatenruhm.

For as long as there are white *men*, Dr. Oliver's name will be honored. He has done his part to ensure that this will be forever. He truly was the great champion of our race in our time. Our loss is inestimable.

You, Mr. Dietz, have earned our everlasting gratitude by publishing Professor Oliver's work to the very end.

Sieg Heil!
W.U.S., Pennsylvania

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Sir,
I enclose payment for a sub renewal and a little extra for you. I regret very much Dr. Oliver's death, it's a great loss for all of us.

All the best to you and your family. Keep up the good work.

Very truly yours,
D.M., New York

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Enclosed is bank draft for my subscription renewal.

I have written to Mr. Dickson requesting that he acknowledges my respects for the passing of our great Aryan warrior, Prof. Oliver, and to convey my condolences to Grace Oliver.

Many thanks for your indefatigable efforts in defending the Aryan race over the past twenty years.

Yours fraternally,
Thomas D. Hume, Australia

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Many thanks indeed for recently sending me further issues of *Liberty Bell*. It Is always a pleasure to see your very interesting publications.

I was of course particularly gratified to see that you had chosen to reproduce in your October issue the first part of "The Way Ahead", taken from No. 27 of my *Gothic Ripples*. I anticipate that there will be at least two and possibly more further parts to this writing, appearing in successive issues of my bulletin.

It was indeed most sad news to hear of the death of Prof. Revilo Oliver

whose learned articles, containing such a fund of information, appeared so long and so regularly in *Liberty Bell*. He was truly a giant of the pen.

With best wishes to you in your great work,

Yours sincerely,
Colin Jordan, England

✠ ✠ ✠

Editor "....." Magazine,
Sir:

There is something terribly wrong with the racial / rightist movement in this country. There is no cohesion; no direction. There is nothing but a continual whine about what the Negroids are getting away with and how we aren't allowed any of those Negroidal privileges. Also, many verbal blasts are directed at the Jews, as if such is effective against those thick-skins.

I think the "....." is a cop-out. It is just one long moan from people who, while claiming to be aware of our problems, plan no sticking of their necks out in trying to solve them.

Britain, at least, has a going party: the British National Party. It now has chapters all over the UK. It publishes a monthly journal, *The Spearhead*, and runs people for office. The BNP has the same bitter, Zionist enemy to confront that we have here. Even more so. They haven't a First Amendment. Many of the Party's hierarchy have had to spend time in jail because of the things they have said about blacks and Jews. So much for the vaunted freedoms of these "New Order" democracies.

Why can't we organize? Why must we continue to flail away on an individual basis or as members to tiny little clubs? The result of this flailing? Hardly a pinprick of pain in the skin of our well-heeled, ruthless and cunning enemy?

Frankly, I'm disgusted with the lot of you. All this talk about how we are going to prevail in the future is just so much hot air. We'll never prevail without hard work, good ideas, money, dedication and neck-risking courage. We've got to protect each other's flanks and backs. We can't go-it-alone.

We've got to gather all like-minded thinkers of the Aryan race into one mass. This separation / segregation of our race is a must! We have got to lay out a core of beliefs that all our people will have to accept and abide by. Around the periphery of the core is a lesser important zone were different where different ideas are free to vie for attention. However, the core must be fixed. Those who cannot accept the core beliefs will have to go elsewhere. The present-day Republican Party is a perfect example of what happens when a party allows its core to melt away. I defy anyone to tell me what the GOP stands for today.

Even if we only number 100,000, we can have the effect of 100 times that number if we act with kamikaze courage. If we stick by our brothers and sisters to

the death when they fall afoul of that great squid, JUG (Jewish Usurped Government), our impact will be shattering. Not only shattering, but exhilarating. After all, we are *lex naturalis*; we are right!

We must as 24-karat gold: pure. The virtues of honesty, honor, truth, bravery and devotion to our race must be the highly visible norm of our tribe. Equally visible will be our Aryan women. Our sisters are such an important and valuable asset. Without them, our race is doomed. We must give them the type of brave warrior mate they want and deserve. They shall share our councils as did our Teutonic women ancestors in that golden age before the Jewish religions enslaved our minds and bodies fourteen hundred years ago.

We, the 100,000, must be that core of decency, naturalness, and honor that, like a shining beacon, will attract the young to us as moths to the flame. Only through action can we achieve anything. The time for moaning and wringing hands is past. Let's begin moving toward each other into a critical mass of strength. A mass that will spark the social explosion so very much longed for. Before that drift to the center can take place, though, the arduous task of defining our core must be completed. Religion must not be a part of that core. Religion can be one of those ideas to be debated in the outer core periphery.

Who is the brilliant, selfless, honorable, fearless, charming, confident man of will around whom we shall swarm? He should, like Adolf Hitler, be trained as an architect and artist as well as a scientist. Like Hitler, he must be imbued with a great love for his race and with a driving obsession to rescue it from the decay that is and the ruin that waits. Around such a man others will be drawn as iron filings to a magnet. A lesser leader cannot inspire the devotion and spirit of sacrifice that will be required to overawe the almost unscalable obstacles set in our path by that brutal, sly and powerful enemy who leers so arrogantly in our faces.

Where are you, O' Roland, O' Arthur, O' Alfred, O' Friederich, O' George? Rise! The time is now! The sands of our glass slow to a trickle. Our peril is extreme.

Cole Steele

✠ ✠ ✠

90 Castleton Drive
Toms River, New Jersey 08757

1 October 1994

The Editor
Asbury Park Press
Neptune, New Jersey

Dear Sir:

This refers to Mr. Sal J. Foderaro's "Revealing dark secrets of national nuclear experiments. (1 September 1994). Mr Foderaro reports well the bestial experimentation by Americans on Americans. An agency of the U.S. Government performs ghastly experiments covertly on unsuspecting Americans, and conceals them from the American people.

The gang that ran horrifying nuclear radiation experiments secretly on human beings added hypocrisy to sadism. Files of the responsible agency purport to show that the nature of its experiments "point to (whatever that means) similarities between these tests and those performed in Nazi concentration camps, and noted 'a little of the Buchenwald touch' in the U. S. experiments."

To deflect criticism of its criminal behavior, the agency resorts to a cynical lie, and calumniates people who can't defend themselves. The Germans first produced nuclear fission. Since they did not intend to build an atomic bomb, they had no need to test nuclear radiation on humans. Even the Nuremberg lynch tribunals didn't accuse them of that. Earlier, the Germans discovered "X-rays", properly known as Roentgen Rays, and created the equipment to use them. There was no question of radiation experiments on human beings in connection with these, either.

To becloud the issue of their horrifying testing and, perhaps, to erase the memory, if not the guilt, of their actions, the American experimenters employed an old ruse. They pointed a finger at others, declaiming: "They did it first!"—which, of course, had nothing to do with their own behavior. In any case, by the time it became evident that the others didn't do it first, or at all, it was hoped, and expected, that the all Anglo-American crimes would be well out of sight under the rug, and forgotten.

When, in connection with "They did it first!", the devil-words "Nazi" and "Buchenwald" are employed, the obfuscation and deception are overwhelming.

"Nazi" has sinister antecedents. Among them: "Fuzzywuzzy," "Gook," and "Hun." They are expressions of the, originally English, then Anglo-American practice of dehumanizing the enemy.

It started with the fuzzywuzzies, and Rudyard Kiplings "lesser breeds beyond the pale" (i.e., non-English). To the English master race the original inhabitants of Australia and Tasmania were not human beings, but fuzzywuzzies. On Sunday afternoons, after Divine Worship, and at other times, English ladies and gentlemen hunted fuzzywuzzies as they did foxes in the Motherland. They exterminated the native population of Tasmania, history's first absolute genocide. In Australia, some of the native peoples escaped the English hunting parties, and the race, horribly degraded, survives as "aborigines."

"Gook" is the more picturesque American term for an enemy we deem subhuman, or non-human. It was used in the Spanish-American War, when we "liberated" Cuba, Puerto Rico, the Philippines, and some smaller islands. In the

Philippines there were warlike tribes that resisted the U.S. conquest and occupation. They rose up in what were called "insurrections." The "resistance" and the "freedom fighters" of that day were "gooks" to the U.S. Army, who slaughtered them by the tens of thousands.

"Hun" is more sophisticated than "fuzzywuzzy" or "gook," It serves the same purpose, and then some. "Hun" doesn't merely dehumanize the enemy, it demonizes him. It was used by the British in their anti-German atrocity-lie propaganda of World War I. The British drew on thousand-year-old tales of ravage by Attila buried in the European psyche, to conjure up fear and hatred of the Germans.

It is ironic that the British, whose Empire subjugated, enslaved, and starved half the peoples of the planet, should apply the epithet "Hun" to the Germans, who never subjected, nor exploited, any people.

In a mindless frenzy of anti-Germanism directed not only against Germany, but against Americans of German parentage, against the German language, against German literature, against German music, in a manic campaign that went on for years after the end of World War I, "Hun" was quickly and avidly embraced in the United States. "Johnny get your gun, get your gun, get your gun, Johnny kill the Hun, kill the Hun, kill the Hun!" became American foreign policy under Woodrow Wilson, and continues, substantially, to be so.

Calling them "Huns" eased the murdering of surrendered German soldiers, and the machine-gunning of sailors floundering helplessly in the sea. The British used "Hun" to their moral justification (which they proffer for each of their crimes) for the worst single atrocity against humanity up to that time in this century: The British hunger blockade. It was kept in force long after the war ended. It starved to death a million German children, their mothers, and their grandparents.

"Nazi" appeared in March 1933 at the time of World Jewry's declaration of war on Germany, which brought on World War II. "Nazi" was employed in the same manner as "Hun" (which is still in use).

However, due, principally, to a now dictatorially dominant, all-obliterating media, "Nazi" is an imprecation of vastly greater extent and effect.

A stupefied populace, morally dulled by the incessant hammering of pernicious alien doctrines, purposely kept ignorant of American and western history, has been brainwashed into accepting "Nazi" and "Nazism"—about which it knows less than nothing—as a uniquely fiendish embodiment of evil.

After the total destruction of Germany half a century ago, after Korea, Vietnam, Lebanon, the Persian Gulf, and an assortment of minor slaughters in between and since, including Libya, Panama, and Somalia, "Nazi" is still with us.

Nurtured and exploited by the media, by Hollywood, and by the majority of politicians on every level, who have found it to be the most effective attention-grabber, and attention-diverter, ever, "Nazi" is more alive than ever.

Moreover, it has come home to roost, as it were. Criminals of all stripes cry "Nazi", or interject "a Nazi angle" to distract awareness of their guilt, as in the case of the nuclear radiation experiments recounted by Mr Foderaro.

Those who noted "a little of the Buchenwald touch" in the all-American nuclear radiation tests on human beings, failed to note a larger and more prominent touch. This was the cage in the center of the camp compound. It figured extensively in the "Holocaust" literature. The cage held a bear and an eagle. Every day a live Jew would be tossed into the cage. The bear would tear him apart and the eagle would pick his bones. As sworn to by "survivors." Their testimony, which should still be in the files, also "points to" "Nazi crimes in Buchenwald."

Sal J. Foderaro's report is excellent. It is gentlemanly of him to stress the very great credit due Hazel O'Leary. It would be salutary to have more, many more, like her in the Administration. *The Asbury Park Press* does the public a service in publishing Mr Foderaro's report.

Sadly, Mr Foderaro's revelation, restricted to nuclear radiation experiments, is only partial. This sort of thing has been going on in other fields for many years. Beginning well before World War II, sponsored by their manufacturers, clandestine testing of drugs and pharmaceuticals, of biologicals and chemicals, was carried out on prison inmates and on government hospital patients in the United States, sometimes with gruesome outcome. This experimentation goes on to the present day.

Perhaps Mr Foderaro could investigate these practises as well. His reports are sure to be edifying, and socially valuable.

Yours very truly,
Carl Hottelet

☆ ☆ ☆

C.R. Hottelet
90 Castleton Drive
Toms River, New Jersey 08757

Mr Bruce Thiesen
National Commander
American Legion
Indianapolis, Indiana

Dear Sir:

The Legion declares it is for god and country. "Witnesses to the Holocaust" in the August 19944 Magazine moves me to ask, Whose God? What country?

The reasons for my questions are set forth in my letter of 19 October 1994 to

Mr Wheeler and Mr Greenwald.

I would be grateful for your comment on the propriety of the American Legion's promoting the "Holocaust".

C.R. Hottelet

19 October 1994
Enclosure

☆ ☆ ☆

19 October 1994

90 Castleton Drive
Toms River New Jersey 08757

Mr Daniel S. Wheeler, Publisher, Editor in Chief
John Greenwald, Editor
The American Legion Magazine,
Post Office Box 1055
Indianapolis, Indiana 46206

Dear Sirs:

The rehash of warmed over concentration camp horror stories in "Witnesses to the Holocaust" (August 1994 is so crude, so one- dimensional that it insults the intelligence of your readers.

It can be seen only as an attempt to re-inflame the hatred against Germany and Germans kindled by World Jewry's declaration of war on Germany in March 1933. That declaration of war brought on World War II, which, together with its sequels, caused a million American dead and maimed. A noteworthy holocaust, and a real one.

The Jewish declaration of war automatically made every Jew on German territory an enemy alien. As did every other country on earth, Germany put enemy aliens into concentration camps.

Germany was the last European country to establish such camps. The first country to set up a concentration camp was Great Britain, in its war against the Boers, at the beginning of this century. It was a real, purposeful death camp. In it the British deliberately starved to death—in an effort to make their fighting men surrender—twelve thousand children and women. That was a large proportion of the small Boer population.

Your writers start with Dachau. They recount once more what we have already heard 1,001 times. And they continue to suppress other parts of the story. For instance, when the Crusaders, now become Avenging Angels, entered the

camp a certain Lieutenant Bushyhead ordered his men to round up all non-internees in the camp. These included soldier convalescents and amputees from the eastern front, who were guards, doctors, and medics, sanitary and administrative personnel. In the meanwhile, Lt Bushyhead and some accomplices had mounted a machine gun on the roof of a barracks building. The people he had ordered rounded up were then bunched together against the wall of a building across the way. Bushyhead opened fire, six hundred people were slaughtered. A mini-holocaust. Bushyhead and his fellow-murderers were not even charged, much less tried, for this War crime.

A contingent of US troops was left in the camp. The 7th Army had been told by our rear echelon Psycho-Warfare crowd that hundreds of thousands of Jews were being killed in the Dachau gas chambers. When, upon having entered and inspected the camp, the 7th Army reported that there were no gas chambers, it was ordered to build one. Hence the troops that stayed in the camp. They forced Germans from near-by towns to construct a "Dachau gas chamber." Since neither the Americans nor the Germans knew what a "gas chamber" looked like, the product was not convincing. Inasmuch as visitors, especially Germans, for whose indoctrination the "gas chamber" was intended, didn't either, it served its purpose. It is still there.

The gas having been let out of its "gas chambers", so to speak, your authors skip Auschwitz to go from Dachau to Buchenwald. For Dachau they suppress fact, for Buchenwald they suppress fiction that was asserted for so long to be fact.

There was Buchenwald's most spectacular feature: A cage which stood in the open in the center of the compound. It held a bear and an eagle. Each day a live Jew would be tossed into the cage. The bear would tear him apart, the eagle would pick his bones. "Eye witness survivors" swore to that. It figured for years in the "Holocaust" literature.

There were, of course, "gas chambers" and "crematory ovens", into which thousands of Jews marched docilely every day. "Eye Witness" survivors swore to that, too.

But Buchenwald was more resourceful in that Jews were killed, in batches of tens of thousands daily, by many highly original techniques: Jammed into huge sealed and roofed-over enclosures, they were *steamed* to death; or, in the same structure, the air would be withdrawn, and they were *vacuumed* to death; or, still in the same facility, it would be heated to such a degree that they would be *baked* to death. There was another imaginative structure. It contained a vast metal platform. Once the thousands of Jews were assembled on it, the platform would be lowered into a gigantic water tank, and the Jews would be *drowned*. Like the aforementioned structure, this one was multi-purpose. Instead of being lowered into the water, the platform would receive a high-amperage charge, and the Jews

would be *electrocuted.*

Nor were the more mundane methods of murdering Jews en masse neglected. They were *burned* in huge open pits. They were *shot*, a bullet in the back of the neck, Katyn-style, or *machine-gunned*, Dachau style. By *intravenous injection, clubbing, stabbing* (babies were tossed into the air to be speared on SS bayonets), by fiendish *medical experimentation.* And so on, and on. All "eye-witnessed" by "survivors."

There is a true Buchenwald happening that belongs most certainly in every honest report of the liberation of the camp. It is suppressed by the "Holocaust" promoters and beneficiaries. I have a friend of more than thirty-five years who, as a young infantryman, was in the first unit to enter the camp. He told me that on the first weekend after the liberation, the GIs invited women who had been internees, all either Jewish or Polish, to a beer party. When the party was well under way, they were gang-raped. The day after the "beer party" several of the victims approached my friend. "You know," they said, "the Wehrmacht never did that."

There were manifold reasons for death in the camps: Allied air bombardments, murder by kapos, and by the Communist gangs that terrorized the camps, which the SS seldom entered; accidents, at work and at sports; common illnesses. The occasional execution for sabotage, or for killing another detainee. And there were deaths from natural causes.

The mass killers were typhus and, to a subordinate degree, hunger. It is these two that accounted for the piles of corpses and the walking skeletons, two horrors Made in U.S.A.

Wen the US Army entered Naples in March 1945 it walked into an incipient typhus epidemic. Some inhabitants already had died of it. The slums of Naples, and of the adjacent Pozzuoli, were not less crowded than were Dachau and Buchenwald.

To judge by the records of earlier plagues in Europe and in Italy, the dead from a typhus epidemic among the crowded millions of Naples-Pozzuoli, could have been 23,000, or 230,000, or, who knows? But this time there was a new element: DDT. The Americans had a monopoly of it. The Army had it in vast abundance, more than enough to kill every louse from the Abruzzi to the Urals many times over. The US Army applied DDT profusely. The epidemic was contained. Deaths were held to 23—lamentable, but in context, minuscule.

In Dachau, Buchenwald, and in the other camps, the situation was different. There was typhus, but there was no DDT. The U.S. Command was informed precisely about conditions in the camps, through its own intelligence, and by the International Red Cross, whose observers had been allowed to enter the camps, and to move freely about in them, since they were opened.

The Red Cross had been apprehensive about the incidence of typhus in the

camps. With the eastern front moving westward toward Germany, through areas where typhus was endemic, it became alarmed at the threat of a plague that would ravage Europe. It saw the camps as foci of an epidemic that would spread to the German civil population, now especially susceptible, then extend into neighboring countries. US Army medical officers saw it the same way. The Red Cross pleaded with the Army for DDT for the internees, promising that not an ounce would get to the Germans.

The Army knew it could rely on that promise. The Red Cross never evinced even ordinary sympathy for Germany or for the German people. During World War I it had acted practically as fundraising and recruiting agent for England in the United States. It's attitude hadn't changed. Moreover, it was known that the Germans scrupulously passed into the camps humanitarian packages consigned to the internees. Nevertheless, the United States rejected all appeals for DDT for the camp inmates. The consequences were inexorable, and foreseeable. The number of dead rose far above the capacity of the crematories to dispose of the bodies. The piles of corpses mounted.

Cynics might remark that the United States wanted the piles of corpses. For one thing, they could be brandished as "justification" for the criminally insane crimes, hideously unique in history, that the United States, and its Allies—singing, "Onward, Christian Soldiers!"—committed against the German people during—and after—the war.

The circumstances around the second mass killer, hunger, that produced the walking skeletons, and contributing to the piles of corpses, were essentially the same as those relating to typhus. As Germany was bombed into chaos, the Red Cross observed the constant deterioration of rations for the civil population and for the camps, and detected the first signs of starvation. The US Army had more food than it could consume. The Red Cross pleaded for food for the internees. It assured the U.S. command that none would go to the Germans. Still, despite the predictable ghastly result, requests for food, as for DDT, were denied.

The International Red Cross, and others, were dumbfounded by the refusals. Weren't these people, whom the United States was condemning to death by plague and by hunger, the ones for whom the United States, since 1933, shed crocodile tears, and wrung its hands in sanctimonious anguish, over the fate it said would befall them at the hands of the brutal "Nazis!" They were.

But, you gotta be flexible. Think of the terrific propaganda value of piles of corpses and hordes of walking skeletons! It'll be good for centuries! And there is the "Holocaust" angle!

That the piles of corpses would have been smaller, and the walking skeletons fewer, is attested by the fact that even though deprived of the minimal help requested, by no means were all internees in all camps living skeletons when they were liberated. But those who weren't were seldom photographed, and then inci-

dentally, or coincidentally, and their pictures rarely appeared. Leslie and Jeremy Milk conceal that information, too.

The Milks say nothing about Buchenwald II, either. This is the original Buchenwald that "Ike", after its "liberation" handed over to his "gallant Soviet ally". The kapos and other Communist goons of Buchenwald I became administrators, wardens, and guards of Buchenwald II. The Buchenwald I internees were replaced by anti-Communist German civilians, but in Greater numbers. The camp hardly missed e beat in the transfer. It was now run as a Soviet Gulag. A quarter of its detainees were dead within the first five years of its operation. Buchenwald II—and the other Soviet Zone concentration camps-functioned for more than forty years after the war. The total number of those who perished in Buchenwald II—and in the other Soviet camps in Germany—can only be estimated. Mass graves are still being found.

Authoritative Jewish scholars, from Professor Yehuda Bauer of Hebrew University in Israel to Professor Arno Maier of Princeton University in New Jersey, long ago jettisoned the "6,000,000" lie (if they believed it in the first place) and other fables that made up the Tales of the "Holocaust." Professor Raoul Hilberg, University of New Hampshire, America's "Mr Holocaust", as an "expert witness" for the prosecution in the first great show trial of the heroic Ernst Zündel in Toronto, was forced by defence counsel to admit he had no evidence to support the "6,000,000" fetish, and that data on which he based a monumental book are, at best, vague. "Mr Holocaust", after undertaking to appear for the prosecution in the second episode of the great "Holocaust" show trial in Toronto, was a no-show. All scholars who can be taken seriously have acknowledged, for a long time, that "survivor" testimony is "suspect" and "unreliable." As is known, the Israeli Supreme Court stated that as its judicial opinion. In other words, the delusions, fantasies, and hallucinations of demented unfortunates, and of career "survivors", that are the essence of "docu-dramas", "Schwindler's List", and print-media fiction, are just that: lies and fantasies. What, then, is left of the "Holocaust?" Pictures of living skeletons and piles of corpses.

In 1989 the Soviet Union returned the "Auschwitz Death Books" to Germany. These were the records, kept meticulously by the camp administration, of fatalities—German and non-German administrative, civil, and military personnel, and internees—from *all causes* for the entire period over which the camp existed. Total deaths were 74,000. The records of the International Red Cross, kept at its affiliated Arolsen Institute in Munich, lists 367,000 deaths from 1933 until 8 May 1945, of German and non-German administrative, civil, and military personnel, and internees, from *all causes*.

In the face of the foregoing, for Leslie and Jeremy Milk to include a special section, ELEVEN MILLION DEAD, with their Germanophobic "Holocaust"

tract, is further evidence that they are a pair of lying "Holocaust" hacks, or of diseased mind which is about the same). Whoever publishes their venomous trash is in the same category.

Your magazine's masthead proclaims FOR GOD AND COUNTRY. When it prints something like "Witnesses to the Holocaust" it provokes questions. Whose God? Our Christian God? Or the hate-and-vengeance-crazed Yahweh? What country? America? Or the country that attacked wantonly an American surveillance ship, in an attempt to sink it, and thus blame the crime on the Egyptians, murdering thirty-four American sailors and wounding a hundred and seventy-one more, most of them seriously? The country that treacherously withheld from the American commander intelligence of an impending attack thereby delivering hundreds of U.S. Marines to their deaths when their Beirut barracks were blasted? The country that spies on us, constantly, on all levels? The country of which it is said "Murder, Inc."? moved to Palestine and set up a state: The State of Israel?

Yours very truly,
Carl Hottelet

Copy: Bruce Thiesen, National Commander

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Just a thought on the events of 8 November: Amidst all of the contorted, improbable explanations for the resounding defeat of Clinton on 8 November written by leftist columnists, one looks in vain for any mention of the racial factor in the defeat, which might have been the decisive factor in quite a few Congressional contests, especially in the south. Thanks to the efforts of what might be called the "underground press," many voters we aware of Clinton's quite disproportionate appointments if Jews and Negroes, his disgusting escapades with Negresses and the apparently well-founded rumor that Clinton is the father of a Mulatto son.

Sincerely, Charles E. Weber

✠ ✠ ✠

Euro-American Alliance
P.O. Box 2-1776
Milwaukee, WI 53221

17 November 1994

G. Gordon Liddy Show
P.0. Box 3649
Washington, D.C. 20007

Dear Mr. Liddy:

The Germans considered the Jews to be enemy aliens. Jews, like Gypsies, were considered an infestation. There is no question that the Jews are part of an international front. They are today as they were in the Thirties. The attempt of the Germans to make Europe *Judenfrei* was justified on this basis. Jews made up the bulk of the leadership of all Marxist parties in Europe and North America—as they do today.

Are not Howard Metzenbaum, Diane Feinstein, Charles Schumer, and Arlen Specter 'enemy aliens'? Do they not work against the Constitutional rights of the American citizenry? Is not the ADL an enemy agency of a foreign power, namely, Israel? Everywhere you look there is a Jew agitating for race mongrelization (not their own!), increases in welfare, gun control, smut, and of course aid to Israel.

We Aryans today preach a separation of the races based on the inability of the races to create a national polity here. Rightaway the Jews step in and demand that we be silenced. We do not want to see our race destroyed by miscegenation. The Jews continue to force integration on the white race. Why should we consider them anything else but enemy aliens?

I don't promote the idea of exterminating Jews. I do stand by the concept of separating from them and all others who are not Aryans. White supremacy over white affairs is what we stand for. But say that, and some yapping bastard of a Jew starts screaming about a pogrom.

Sincerely,
Maj. Donald V. Clerkin, Chairman / Commander
Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

Note: This was faxed to G. Gordon Liddy (1-8OO-937-4329) while he interviewed Jew Yehuda Bauer. They both moaned and groaned about it after Liddy read it over the air. Liddy said he now knows why there must be a Holocaust Museum in Washington. Yehuda Bauer said that the Nazis are still around and must be stopped.

☆ ☆ ☆

Update

On November 3, 1994, I filed a Mandamus petition in Racine County Court in the matter of the murder of Joe Rowan. The District Attorney has done nothing to bring the killer to justice. It will be remembered that in 1990 Brian Kozel, a Milwaukee Skinhead, was shot to death by a Mexican. Nothing was done about that either. Two dead Skinheads in Wisconsin in four years is quite a record. Two county D.A.s have refused to do their duty. Blacks and Mexicans are obviously encouraged to kill more whites. There is no telling what sort of welcome I will get when the petition hearing comes up. The Racine Police are already mumbling about "outsiders"meddling in Racine affairs. The Racine D.A., Robert Flancher,

can't be too happy that an Aryan Movement man comes into his court to make him do his duty. I don't know what to expect from Judge Dennis Flynn. He is as Irish as I am, and he is just as likely to hate me as love me. At any rate, I am in court on this one.

THE ELECTION—Well, the white man has ostensibly thrown the Demicans out of office all over the country. He has elected the Republicrats. Will anything change? Old Bob Dole immediately fawned on Billary and vowed to compromise. Newt Gingrich spoke up and said his first move as Speaker of the House would be to rush the GATT through as fast as possible. GATT is a super NAFTA, with a World Trade Organization agreement that will hamstring whatever U.S. industry still exits. Expect the diminishing manufacturing jobs to be quickly exported to the Third World with WTO and GATT. But Newt Gingrich is going to help Billary get GATT passed in the Congress. Then good old Newt is going to argue for prayer in public schools. He isn't going to repeal Brady and Feinstein, the recent gun grabs. Old Dole isn't either. No, those Marxist impositions will be allowed to stand while the Republicrats work on really important things such as helping Billary recoup his presidency. And you may have thought that the Republicrat leadership is on your side. A few freshman congressmen may be willing to stand up for white civilization in North America, but the guys at the top of the Republicrat Party are all for open borders, more freebees for the 'minorities,' increased aid to Israel (watch and see if Jesse Helms will touch foreign aid to Israel!) and other things that the Demicans have been pushing. The Republicrats are Tweedle-Dee to the Demicans Tweedle-Dum. You can probably expect the Republicrats to lower the Capital Gains tax, which may help old white folks who have a second home to sell and a little stock to dump. But the Republicrats won't do a thing to close the porous border with Mexico. It won't demand a change in the Constitution that permits an illegal alien to drop a kid in the U.S., thus making the alien kid an automatic citizen. It won't back the Californians who courageously voted up Prop 187. No, the Republicrat Party will give the boobs feel-good leglislation like prayer in public school, legislation that will be tied up in the courts forever and will be meaningless. But maybe it is all planned that way: when the Republicrats fail miserably, the boobs will return the Hillary-Billary crowd to office. If I am wrong about any of this, I wlll say so.

THE ARYAN REPUBLIC—Even if the patchwork cures of the Republicrat Party are somewhat successful, nothing can save the United States from its fate. The interest on the National Debt rises each year. When the Debt interest rises to the point whereat taxes cannot satisfy it, then cuts in the entitlements will perforce be made. The old timers on Social Security will be hit first, they are the easiest to swindle. Then veterans' pensions will be attached to pay the interest on the Debt. That won't be enough. The welfare class will then be asked to contribute. The Republicrats claim that they are going to end welfare cold turkey. If they try it the

cities will burn. If they reduce welfare payments to pay the interest on the Debt, the cities will burn. The blacks will consider any reduction of welfare expenditures to be a sign of an intention to commit genocide against them as a race. They will riot and burn, loot and kill. That has been their function in this Jewish-dominated U.S. society: to act as the Golem. To keep the Aryan busy while the Jews clean up the profits and the power. But now the Golem has got out of hand and he is about to bring the bloody house down about the ears of the Jews and all. The white voters saw this coming and tried to right things with a Republicrat Congress. It may have gone too far, even considering that the Republicrats have promised a balanced budget amendment to the Constitution and an end to welfare, plus a line-item veto for the presidency.

We Aryans have to look at this worsening situation as an end to what is and has been, and a beginning of a new era. As the System implodes the Aryans must begin the process of rebuilding a society, this time for Aryans only. The Aryan Republic is the only solution to the problem of the future. Even if the System of the present could be salvaged, it would be curtains for the white man. The white race will be a minority by the middle of the next century, but long before that the white man will become the absolute underdog in a Jewish-dominated mud society of loud-mouthed Marxists, queers with a grudge, and every person 'of color' living off the labor of the white drones. This is inevitable under the present system because the bosses refuse to stand up for the white man. They are deliberately turning America into a Third World swine pen for the profits accruing from coolie labor. Look how real wages have been falling in the United States since 1975. The System does not need manufacturing jobs that pay large hourly wages when they can export the jobs for pennies on the dollar. Lush Limpnutz won't tell you this. That fat bastard is making his Thirty Pieces of Silver while white America shrivels up. Everybody in the System gets rich while the country fills up with muds, useless eaters that are ready to pick the bones of the white man and suck up what is left of a once great nation. The muds are vultures, but they are vultures who have no future either. The collapse of the System will mean their deaths as well.

Something better must come out of this wretched mess. That something is the Aryan Republic, a PLACE FOR WHITES WHO WANT TO REMAIN WHITE IN THEIR SUCCEEDING GENERATIONS. Can you imagine governing yourselves again, with only the counsel of men and women of your own kind to guide you? The land will be laid out and fortified, defended by an Aryan militia. Our courts will dispense real Aryan justice, not Jewish psychoanalysis. Our schools will teach the history of the world as it happened, the science and technology of the future, and the philosophy of the great thinkers of our Aryan race. The present governance is about to implode. Look to the future for a solution that will SECURE THE EXISTENCE OF OUR PEOPLE AND A FUTURE FOR WHITE CHILDREN. ❑

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

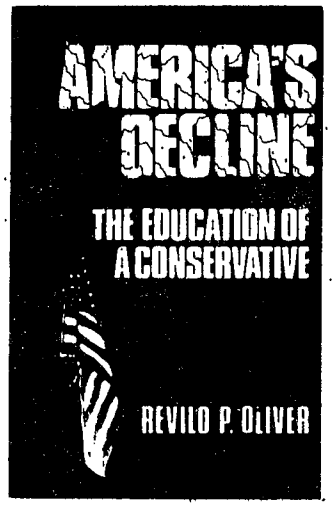

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

AN OPEN LETTER

To The Hypocrites, Liars & Cowards
Of The American Newsmedia
By
Hans Schmidt
page 42

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Joseph D. Pryce:
Fragment from a Work in Progress:
The Empire of the Gothic Night, page 1;
The World after Waco, page 20.

From the Prof:
Angry White Men, page 22;
The Virtue of Tolerance, page 27.

Robert Frens:
Grey Cells Don't Sell, page 35.

Letters to the Editor, *page 54.*

VOL. 22 — NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1995

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1993/1994
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 January 1994

SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	$55.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$65.00
AIR MAIL-Europe, South America	$75.00
Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$80.00
Sample Copy	$ 6.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 25.00
50 copies	$ 100.00
100 copies	$ 175.00
500 copies	$ 700.00
1000 copies	$1000.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

FRAGMENT FROM A WORK IN PROGRESS:

"THE EMPIRE OF THE GOTHIC NIGHT—A NOVEL"

by Joseph D. Pryce

The Abyss Gazes Back

Then again some have fallen unreservedly into the power of the destiny ruling here: some yielding betimes are betimes too their own: there are those who, while they accept what must be borne, have the strength of self-mastery in all that is left to their own act; they have given themselves over to another dispensation.....
Plotinus, The Fourth Ennead III. 15

Early that evening, as I waited in Francesca's black Miata, I peered anxiously through the storm-strafed windscreen, hoping for a sign of the guests who were due to arrive at the Hall of Sport by eight o'clock sharp. It was now 7:45 by my reckoning, and I knew that I would be able to hear the *Parsifal* Overture which bellowed forth from the car-stereo all the way to its sweet ending. I gazed with awe upon the swarm of rats glistening in the twilight, as they scurried about the piles of mouldering garbage in front of the bodega on the corner. They rooted and roistered in the slime, seemingly undisturbed by the comings and goings of the greasy 'Hispanic' clientele with their shopping-bags full of cheap beer and plantain chips. Under the streetlamp in front of the Hall a drunken subhuman sloshed his face about in the gutter, vainly attempting to scrub the vomit from his beard in the slop which bore its freight so swiftly to the sewers. A woman screamed somewhere to the west, and one heard glass shattering a block or so away. How long would it take to scrub these sewers clean? Junkies swapped syringes in the gloaming, and parents hustled their children into the Cadillacs of the pimps and pornographers.

A minute or so after I had taken in all of these multi-cultural affairs, several of the more antiquated among the invited guests

emerged from a taxi on the opposite side of the street. One of the men was clearly deep in drink; he staggered into the mail-box, and I could not refrain from laughing as I watched the old fogey struggling impotently with his willful umbrella in the raging tempest. They crossed the avenue, bobbing and weaving grotesquely through the traffic. As they passed in front of the Hall of Sport, I noticed that they were pointing excitedly at something up above, apparently on the marquee. They shook their heads and wagged their fingers in an excellent impersonation of outraged Calvinists. As I looked up, I too was startled to see that someone had changed the legend atop the marquee to *Schlageter Hall.* I confess that I was not at all perturbed by this transformation, which was obviously the work of one of the 'young Turks' who were beginning to elbow the geriatric cases out of the limelight in the Society. As I looked back down at the pavement I saw several of the real firebrands of the revolution approaching the Hall, night-sticks in hand and workboots in lock-step; they were smirking at the discomfiture of the yobbo with the umbrella. I could then have ventured a lucky guess as to just who the culprits might be.

As I emerged from the car and prepared to make a dash for the foyer, I bumped straight into Theodor Lipps, a lawyer and racial activist who hustled me into the foyer. He trundled me over to a quiet corner behind a freestanding theater poster advertising an upcoming showing of the original German Expressionist film *Nosferatu.* He whispered cryptically about tonight being 'the night of all nights,' and added something about 'a Great Change coming.' Then he vanished mysteriously through one of the gaudy, gold-painted doors which led into the lobby. I followed.

In the lobby stood a dozen or so people with whom I had worked over the years, in one or another of the organizations to which I had given a fleeting allegiance. I passed a few minutes in small talk with some of the old faithful, and strolled over to browse a bit through the Movement literature which was on display at a long table on the left side of the lobby. Two very lovely young women, of Mediterranean (perhaps Italian) descent stood

politely discussing their literary wares with the guests.

As I peered down the length of the Hall, I detected Theodor's bulky figure standing up front with a tall, dark-haired man in a black, red-satin-lined cloak. Theo seemed to be whispering to his mysterious colleague—no, I've got that wrong. To my shock and surprise, Theo was *listening* to the man, with an air of reverence adorning a face very seldom visited by that expression. Theo nodded occasionally, and smiled—I thought *shyly*—once or twice. Several of the other guests were pointing at Theo's companion and seemed quite delighted for some reason, as if his appearance in the Hall were an epiphany of transcendant import.

It was then that I heard the words 'the Chief' muttered by several of the guests, and I finally realized just what it was that Theo had meant when he said that tonight was to be 'the night of nights.' The Chief, as he was called, had not been seen in public since the daylight assassination of the Secretary of State during the February troubles, and his reemergence from seclusion could only indicate that the struggle was 'hotting up.' In fact, I had never seen his face before, and I was pleased to see that he didn't resemble those toothless, rabid morons which the System had employed to represent us on the TV in the evil days before the great purge.

I felt a surge of will, a burst of joy inside me as I pondered the fact that soon the Revolution for which we had all sweated and slaved, and for which we had prowled about the city in the dead of night like packs of ravenous canines, would begin in earnest. The inability of the State's security forces to prevent such gatherings as this from taking place was a startling manifestation of weakness, of instability on the System's part, and this salient fact would not be lost on our leadership. Theo glanced quizzically up and down the rows of quickly-filling seats and then ambled slowly over to the microphone. He tapped it lightly, spoke a few words to enable the sound-man to set his levels, and without permitting the Chairman of the Society to engage in any 'patriotic' ritualism before the 'flag,' he turned the mic over to the guest speaker, saying simply, *Ladies and gentlemen, the Chief will speak!*

Violent applause raged up and down the Hall for several minutes, but when the Chief raised his right hand, the silence was total and immediate. He began:

"Ladies and gentlemen, I am most pleased to be addressing you all tonight, especially as the leaders of the German American Friendship Society have kindly undertaken to invite to their gathering members of several quite radical political groups whose interests coincide with theirs only in specific and closely circumscribed areas. I'm inclined to attribute this late-blooming hospitality on the part of our hosts to the obvious inability of the powers that be to prevent such gatherings from taking place. I sense that some of the more genteel and timorous among you would want to assure yourselves a berth on the gravy train which looks, at long last, to be making its way to the station; the ominous whistlings are become ever-more apparent in the distance, both to friend and to foe.

"Down to business. As you may have noticed, there is a slight tincture of hostility in my tone. I do regret the fact, of course; but I would like to make you all aware that this feeling is directed only against those among you who have betrayed your trust by betraying your people. Yes, I am speaking of the leaders of your Friendship Society, who continue to salute and to pledge allegiance to that disgusting rag which hangs obscenely on a flakeboard pole to left of this podium. It does not matter at all to your officers, it seems to me, that that hideous banner now represents, to the millions of Aryans, both at home and overseas, nothing but blood and sewage, crime and madness, destruction raining from the skies upon the Earth and upon Her children trembling helplessly amidst the wreckage. And yet we are expected to revere this filthy thing, to genuflect before this sickly apparition as if before the Holy Grail! I was sickened to see, at the last gathering of the Society, one of your officers asserting, in accents of the most pained self-righteousness, his belief that we should wrap ourselves up in the 'Stars and Stripes,' lest the agents of the Z.O.G. come to the

untoward conclusion that we are really splitting from the program at last, and mean to do them harm. Startling. I, for one, prefer the red, white, and *black* to the red, white and blue on any day of the week.

"And then, of course, there's the famous blood-libel, the Holohoax, the mention of which seems to set your officers' teeth to chattering like a Latin percussion ensemble. One would think that here, among Americans of German ancestry—who, significantly, make up the largest ethnic group in the country—one would find the greatest outrage, the most ferocious will to correct the historical record and bring the hoaxers and profiteers to the execution block. But I'm afraid that's not the case, my friends, and I find myself truly at a loss to account for this pitiful spinelessness, this resolute toadying on the part of the leadership who are well-aware, I'm sure, that the 'death-camp' *canard* is a fable and nothing besides. But perhaps, like many weak and foolish mortals, the leaders are driven by a wish to be loved, in the same way that a lap-dog is driven to crave a caress or a treat. I have been told that the President of our once-glorious republic and the ghastly crone who escorts that gobbet of dreck to his public performances, have invited several of the mucky-mucks of the Society over to their digs for tea and biscuits, and that a 'Friendship Garden' will be dedicated to the German-American Community. I know that it might seem unkind to mention it, but isn't that a little bit like throwing the dog a bone? You can be sure that the tyrants will not let the envisaged afternoon pass without a word or two about how marvelously democratic our good little Germans have become since the war in which the evil Reich saw fit to slaughter so many of Yahweh's pinups. 'Here, Hans, have an American Beauty Rose and a kick in the scrotum while you're at it.' Then, of course, your mucky-mucks over here will return home to brandish about the glossy 8x10s that memorialize the splendid day. What can you do with such people? I get ideas, my friends. I get ideas.

"There is a terror in the souls of the leadership of the German-American Friendship Society, which completely incapacitates said

leadership from doing its job. Do you really think that the Oberjuden respect your pusillanimous groveling? Do you really believe that you are serving the interests of the real German-Americans by collaborating with the World-Enemy in such a slavish, and, I might say, *obvious* fashion? If you people are not going to defend the interests of German Americans, perhaps the time has come when you will have the decency to step aside to make room for those who will! If you cannot silence the whimpering voice inside you which urges surrender at all costs, maybe its time for us to silence you entirely—for the good of the cause, as it were.

"But now I wish to address a few remarks to those among you who are not members of the Society, but who are nevertheless vitally interested in the fate of our Teutonic brethren; for we all know, on our pounding pulses as well as in our reasoning brains, that we Aryans must sink or swim together, and that the destiny of all European-Americans is bound together as are the members of the lictors' *fasces.* If our enemies break even one of our ethnic groups, then they have broken us all. If our enemies manage to instill a factitious guilt in even one of our family members, then they have crippled us all. Most important, to the extent that our enemies can succeed in encouraging any of us to think in terms of our ethnic heritage to the detriment of our *racial* heritage, then they have triumphed over us even before the battle has been joined. We are Aryans first and foremost, and it is our duty before this degenerate world to bear that glorious name with honor and pride, shrinking before no one, and smashing into the ground those who would would even consider wounding that pride or casting aspersions upon that honor.

"We were once fierce conquerors who roved great heaving ice-choaked seas and who scaled the battlements of strange castles on far-flung continents, with battle-songs sounding merrily in the charged air; yet now we seem to have become naught but hollow-eyed spectators of some imbecile sports contest or other. Think of it: while your women are being molested on the crumbling side-

walks of what were once great cities (and often even in their own homes); while your small children are being robbed and slain and left for the vultures of the schoolyards to pick clean; and while your cities roar up in oceanic tides of fire, our menfolk want to know *who won the goddamned football game*—and these are the men who consider themselves manly! 'That's entertainment!'

"And what do we do on week-days? I blush—once we erected glorious civilizations from pole to pole and reconnoitred Nature's darkest secrets; yet now we have become little more than clients and administrators of the famous 'Welfare State' or flippers of burgers for one ptomaine-vendor or the other. Where is the spirit that moved our ancient Kings and Queens and warriors? Where is that devil-may-care attitude of the Jomsvikings, who laughed and joked as their captors dismembered them? We sleep, we sleep, my friends, and we have slept for so long now that the shadows of night have stretched themselves athwart the dying Earth to the point that darkness has almost swallowed us up.

"We must awaken from these opiate slumbers. We must be alert so that at all times we will be willing and able to observe the facts and to act upon the facts, my friends: and it seems to me that our enemies have understood one fact with much greater clarity than have our allies. I mean to speak of *the great fact of hatred.* The accusation forever sounds in our ears, in a thousand shrieking voices, in a diapason stretching from deepest bass to the most piercing and unendurable treble—yet always the burden is the same: we are the haters. Well, as we're already doing the time, let us enjoy the crime, and *now.* Our enemies know full-well that their game will be up at the very minute in which we resolve to think with our blood, that is, when we will have learned to hate. Why else would the foe be so intent upon accusing us of attitudes which never even seem to cross our minds? Race hatred and prejudice indeed! Why else would the least bigoted people ever to walk the earth be constantly warned and threatened about a 'disease' to which they have been immune for two thousand years? We Aryans must recall that we are not at a barn-raising now, nor at a recital of

chamber music up at the castle, but at the very *climacteric of our history*. Those who are not of our blood are our enemies, and one hates one's enemies with all that is in one, or one perishes. Nature will not recall us, nor will she bestow a glittering crown upon us posthumously if we continue to see the world and its strife through everybody else's eyes but our own. Nature will take us to her queenly bosom only after we have mastered the earth as a conqueror, and walk on that earth as a conqueror, with a conqueror's serene and gleaming eye; and for that you need ***HATE***.

"So how about it? If hatred will tear the sack-cloth and ashes from your back—then go ahead and hate!

"If hatred will raise your people up from the squalid existence which has been their lot for far too long— then go ahead and hate!

"If hatred will arm you against the 'statesmen' who have opened the floodgates of the nation to the racial debris of third-world sewers—then go ahead and hate!

"And if hatred will enable you to drive the moneychangers and swindlers from their stately palaces and to cast them out into a nightmare of chaos, of devastation and pain—then go ahead and hate!

"But after we have learned to hate, we must act—let us see this world and its inhabitants as they really are, and then let that divine hate of which I speak have its head. Put flame in your fury and destruction in your deed. For now we know that Nature, whose World-Soul embodies all of the wonder of Life, is at daggers-drawn with Her eternal enemy, Death, and we, the allies of Life, ask for no quarter, nor will we grant it to the enemy—this is a war to the knife, my friends. The forces of Death are enshrined in many brazen agents and hallowed institutions which we have enabled to do their evil in our very midst, right before our very eyes; there they squat, obscene and loathsome, untroubled by fear of discovery or by dread of retaliation. Those who tolerate this situation are in active collaboration with the enemies of Life. Foremost among our enemies are the Death-directed servants of the

System of Lies. We, however, must speak the Truth to our people, and only to our people; we must build our sacred dwelling in the precincts of Truth. As the Truth lacks all effect when not embodied in action; when idealism is not embodied in deeds, then has the Ideal gone to bed with the Lie. Yet what in this world is mighty enough to be able to fight and to destroy the Lie?

"Aryan men and women! Only Terror has that might. Only Terror, merciless and cunning, can preserve Life from the depredations of those pustular agents of Death and the Lie who have now almost completed the construction of their New World Prison, and who wait only for the most auspicious moment in which to slam shut the gates upon our people. Terror acts through violence to create an enduring world for the reborn Aryans. Remorseless and purposeful violence will midwife the next Aryan millenia.

"When going on a mission, the terrorist saint clothes himself with a mantle of destruction. He wears his doom upon him as a ritual cloak. Death is his reward. Capture and recantation are, alike, unthinkable.

"Even after the great Change has begun and our enemies are in full flight, the terrorist knows that he will have well over 100,000,000 traitors at his back. Many will attempt to serve the revolution as they once served the tyrants, but, as we are not interested in resurrecting the ghost of a dead and decomposing America, we can dispense with all such riff-raff.

"Those who attempt to restrict our ancient right to keep and bear arms will be dealt with. Those who wish to criminalize the possession of so-called 'assault rifles,' must perish by like means. Those who wish to impose ruinous taxes on the purchase of ammunition will find themselves on a collision-course with that which they would interdict. When the ghoulish agents of the federal government raid our homes in order to confiscate the only means of protection that we still have in our possession, they must meet a storm of steel. When the Z.O.G. lays siege to the fortresses of the recalcitrant, its agents must be attacked from the rear. Their

backs will be like fish in a barrel.

"If terror can waylay the more culpable of the state-servants with sufficient swiftness (and all state-servants are culpable to a degree), the more swiftly will their colleagues find solace in silence and inaction.

"The greater the speed with which we punish the race-traitors in the news-media and in the entertainment field, the earlier will come the day when the Z.O.G. will be forced to display its own Levantine rodents in front of the mics and the cameras. We must make use of the fact that Aryan stooges are motivated more by fear than by anything else. If an anchorman were to disappear every month for two or three months, Z.O.G. would never be able to find willing *Goy* replacements. The Jew-liars would then have to leave their murky world of clandestine control, and would be henceforth in our sights.

"The Aryan warrior, knowing full-well, from the scars and weals upon his tired flesh, the nature of that tyranny under which he suffers, responds in kind. Those among you who have lost your very livelihoods at the hands of this tyranny, must destroy the work-places and living accomodations of the hirelings of the tyranny. Those who have lost loved ones or racial comrades in one of the tyranny's raids on the Resistance, must retaliate by equivalent—nay, even greater!—explosive actions against the tyranny's minions. Those who have made our age a time of 'perpetual war for perpetual peace' must wake from their slumbers to find out, in broken body and in shattered spirit, the real meaning of war—from the business end. Those who have attempted with might and main to break our comrades on the rack and on the wheel, must now become accredited authorities on those nameless sounds which lurk within the night, and which fear can metamorphose into the very screeching of demons.

"Terror becomes the more pure as its designated 'victims' fall prey to the anxiety of endless anticipation. This anticipation will maximize your efforts to dislodge, and, ultimately, to destroy, the entire system, by working for you even while you are busy determining the shape of events on another sector of the front. Anticipation feeds the threat. Anticipation immobilizes. Then drops the shadow, then falls the blow.

"Ladies and gentlemen, I must insist that we face the fact that we are no longer a sovereign people, and have not been such for a very long time. We inhabit an occupied world, and it would be well for us to take due note of the fact that our rulers want to wipe our race from the surface of the earth. The evidence of their intentions is all around you, and reaches even unto the source of Life itself. We all know, for instance, that the Jews and their flunkies have repeatedly rammed it down our throats, and down the throats of our children, that it is perfectly permissible—indeed, even desirable—to kill Aryan children in the wombs of their mothers. This is indeed a horror. ***Now our enemies must be made to sup full of horrors.***

"Our enemies have imprisoned, have tortured, have murdered many of our best fighters, brave martyrs all, who gazed with open eyes upon the face of the genocide which is planned for us, and who risked their very lives to carry destruction right into the enemy's camp. Without thought of self, they struck out at that grinning countenance with disciplined and well-merited violence. ***Now our enemies must be made to quaff the poison unto its bitter dregs.***

"Our enemies have turned loose a feral and nauseating gang of subhuman cut-throats, a swelling horde of slimy mercenaries, upon once-peaceful Aryan communities; these creatures rape at will and murder on a venture as is the way of all race-alien armies of occupation. The agents of our enemies exact massive sums from the public treasury with which they feed, house, clothe, and make prolific, this purulent mass of demons. They loot and they burn at will, they violate and they desecrate at will, and we must now respond—Terror is that proper response. Aryan Resistance must strike globally. There are a million targets. Strike. Take the credit. Retreat into the shadows whence you came. Wait in silence.....then strike again. *May the last hours of our enemies be ex-*

quisite in their agony.

"Our enemies are demons, my friends, and demons wear many masks: Marxism, democracy, egalitarianism, sensitivity training, One World Mongrelism, etc., and so forth, to the bottom of the barf-bag. You've all witnessed their sick Halloween charades: the sardonic grin on the mask of the nightly 'newsperson' as he spits his poisonous lies in our faces is unendurable; the sardonic grin on the mask of the politician who encourages sambos and mestizos to shamble across our borders, invading a once-lovely land which they will infect with their diseases, their crime and their malodorous spawn, is unendurable; the sardonic grin on the mask of the financial 'expert' who aids and abets the capitalist vampires of the stock exchange and the banking system is unendurable; the sardonic grin on the mask of the TV talking head who inculcates self-hatred in our children is unendurable; the sardonic grin on the face of the 'scientist' who insists, flying in the face of all the available evidence, on the equality of the races is unendurable. ***And the terrorist will kill dead the hider behind the masks.***

"In the simplest terms, I might say that where the enemy stands, there stands the enemy—whether that enemy is your brother or your mother, your friend or your colleague. As I have said, there are numerous targets, and they must be made to feel that they are going up against an unstoppable onslaught of Werewolves, who lope unseen and unheard behind the enemy's lines, emerging from the mists and fogs to wreak havoc, and then, again unseen and unheard, slipping back into the darkness whence they came.

"But what do we stand for in this dark and terrible hour? In what, or in whom, do we believe? Surely, there can be no more important task for our leaders than to determine just what it is that we are fighting for. We must recognize the lamentable fact that we have no overarching philosophy with which to arm ourselves for the struggle, no acknowledged ideological minimum

with which to orient ourselves upon the desperate seas which now we must sail. I look around this room, and see a veritable smorgasbord of world-views represented, a truly kaleidoscopic array of possibilities. But if I were to attempt to characterize our movement philosophically, I confess that I would find myself at a loss. We have very little in common, my friends, and it never seems to occur to any of us that that is precisely why the enemy has had such an easy time dividing and corrupting us. For what do we believe? I see Social Credit ideologues here; I see Christian Identity fanatics here; I see even a few Conservatives who have pumped up their literacy to the point at which even they can read the writing on the wall. I see Klansmen, Christian 'anti-semites,' crypto-Fascists, and neo-Nazis; there are Holocaust Revisionists and Revisionists of related persuasions, and if I were to peer around this hall for long enough, I'd probably be able to come up with a monarchist or two!

"But there is nothing binding here, no coherent unifying principle which might give shape and substance to our struggle, nothing upon which all of us agree, unless we consider our inchoate aversion to World Jewry to be a philosophy. Yet a perusal of world history will reveal to even the hairiest gorilla in the bleachers that a purely negative attitude can never bring fundamental and lasting change to the world.

"For, my friends, only the visionary can alter the shape of things to come; only the visionary can peer through the gray mists and past the hideous contours of this life-in-death with which we have been afflicted, to gaze upon the lineaments of the new dawn.

"Are we aware of any historical figure who might function as such a visionary and guide for our Aryan people? Is there anyone in our past who might serve as the central figure of a reborn Indo-European mythos? Is there anyone of whom we might say, *Ecce Homo*—behold the Man? Is there any figure in Western History who can be said to stand as a symbol of our very race itself? We all know that there is indeed such a figure, and I'm certain that all of us are fully aware of just who he might be. I would like to quote

here some weighty words from the pen of America's greatest thinker, the late Dr. Revilo P. Oliver. In his *America's Decline* (1989, Londinium Press, London England), Oliver states:

> It is.....possible that if our race recovers its lost vigor and ascendancy, a future religion may recognize Adolf Hitler as a semi-divine figure. The potentiality of such a religion may be seen in the works of a highly intelligent and learned lady of Greek ancestry, Dr. Savitri Devi, especially her *Pilgrimage* (Calcutta, 1958). Dr. Eberhardt Gheyn in *Los Neo-nazis en Sudamerica* (Liverpool, West Virginia, 1978) reports that National Socialism, having attracted the devotion of many women, has become the New Evangel, preached in modern "catacombs" as is made necessary by Jewish terrorism, observing the birthday of Hitler with ceremonies that are distinctly pious, and computing dates in the New Era that began with his birth. The veneration of Hitler as a *heros* is not surprising, but worship, I think, would require the elaboration of a notion that he was an avatar of some superhuman being—a development that would require a century or more.

"And how precisely might such a mythos as we desiderate evolve? How might the sacred texts of this ***New Evangel*** appear? We might, as a matter of fact, turn to one of the works of the aforementioned Dr. Savitri Devi, to see what she has to say about our Leader's birth. The following is from her *Pilgrimage*.

> And far beyond the clear sky of the little town and the thin atmosphere of this little planet, in the cold, dark realm of fathomless Void, the unseen stars had very definite positions; significant positions, such as they take only once within hundreds of years to any particular spot on earth. And at the appointed time—6 o'clock in the afternoon—the Child came into the world, unnoticed masterpiece of a two-fold cosmic play of the mysterious influence of distant worlds in mysterious space. Apparently, just another baby in the family. In reality—after centuries—a new divine Child on this planet; the first one in the West, after the legendary Baldur-the-Fair, and, like Him, a Child of the Sun; a predestined Fighter against the forces of death and a Savior of men, marked out for leadership, for victory, for agony, and for immortality.

"Does not the authentic passion, vigor, and, yes, *reverence* in this magnificent poetic prose stir you to the very marrow? Have we not all felt, at one time or another, that Adolf Hitler's life makes absolutely no sense when regarded as the purely earthly career of just another German politician living and working at a particular period in European History? I would like to adduce, as an instance of the futility involved in a purely mundane interpretation of the life and career of Adolf Hitler, a somewhat lengthy excerpt from the little volume written by Hitler's boyhood chum August Kubizek. The book is entitled *Adolf Hitler Mein Jugendfreund* and this is the chapter which is headed (in the English-language version) *"In that hour it began....."*:

> It was the most impressive hour I ever lived through with my friend. So unforgettable is it, that even the most trivial things, the clothes Adolf wore that evening, the weather, are still present in my mind as though the experience were exempt from the passing of time.
>
> Adolf stood outside my house in his black overcoat, his dark hat pulled down over his face. It was a cold, unpleasant November evening. He waved to me impatiently. I was just cleaning myself up from the workshop and getting ready to go to the theatre. *Rienzi* was being given that night. We had never seen this Wagner opera and looked forward to it with great excitement. In order to secure the pillars in the Promenade we had to be early. Adolf whistled, to hurry me up.
>
> Now we were in the theatre, burning with enthusiasm, and living breathlessly through Rienzi's rise to be the Tribune of the people of Rome and his subsequent downfall. When at last it was over, it was past midnight. My friend, his hands thrust into his coat pockets, silent and withdrawn, strode through the street and out of the city. Usually, after an artistic experience that had moved him, he would start talking straightaway, sharply criticising the performance, but after *Rienzi* he remained quiet a long while. This surprised me, and I asked him what he thought of

it. He threw me a strange, almost hostile glance. "Shut up," he said brusquely.

The cold, damp mist lay oppressively over the narrow streets. Our solitary steps resounded on the pavement. Adolf took the road that led up to the Freinberg. Without speaking a word, he strode foreward. He looked almost sinister, and paler than ever. His turned-up coat collar increased this impression.

I wanted to ask him, "Where are you going?" But his pallid face looked so forbidding that I suppressed the question.

As if propelled by an invisible force, Adolf climbed up to the top of the Freinberg. And only now did I realize that we were no longer in solitude and darkness, for the stars shone brilliantly above us.

Adolf stood in front of me; and now he gripped both my hands and held them tight. He had never made such a gesture before. I felt from the grasp of his hands how deeply moved he was. His eyes were feverish with excitement. The words did not come smoothly from his mouth as they usually did, but rather erupted, hoarse and raucous. From his voice I could tell even more how much this experience had shaken him.

Gradually his speech loosened, and the words flowed more freely. Never before and never again have I heard Adolf Hitler speak as he did in that hour, as we stood there alone under the stars, as though we were the only creatures in the world.

I cannot repeat every word that my friend uttered. I was struck by something strange, which I had never noticed before, even when he had talked to me in moments of the greatest excitement. It was as if another being spoke out of his body, and moved him as much as it did me. It wasn't at all a case of a speaker merely being carried away by his own words. On the contrary; I rather felt as though he himself listened with astonishment and emotion to what burst forth from him with elementary force. I will not attempt to interpret this phenomenon, but it was a complete state of ecstasy and rapture, in which he transferred the character of Rienzi, without even mentioning him as a model or example, with visionary power to the plane of his own ambitions. But it was more than a cheap adaptation. Indeed, the impact of the opera was rather a sheer external impulse which compelled him to speak. Like flood waters breaking their dykes, his words burst forth from him. He

conjured up, in grandiose, inspiring pictures, his own future and that of his people.

Hitherto I had been convinced that my friend wanted to become an artist, a painter, or perhaps an architect. Now this was no longer the case. Now he aspired to something higher, which I could not yet fully grasp. It rather surprised me, as I thought that the vocation of the artist was for him the highest, most desirable goal. But now he was talking of a *mandate*, which, one day, he would receive from the people, to lead them out of servitude to the heights of freedom.

It was an unknown youth who spoke to me in that strange hour. He spoke of a special mission which one day would be entrusted to him, and I, his only listener, could hardly understand what he meant. Many years had to pass before I realised the significance of this enraptured hour for my friend.

His words were followed by silence.

We descended into the town. The clock struck three. We parted in front of my house. Adolf shook hands with me, and I was astonished to see that he did not go in the direction of his house, but turned again towards the mountains.

"Where are you going now?" I asked him, surprised. He replied briefly, "I want to be alone."

In the following weeks and months he never again mentioned this hour on the Freinberg. At first it struck me as odd and I could find no explanation for his strange behaviour, for I could not believe that he had forgotten it altogether. Indeed he never did forget it, as I discovered thirty-three years later. But he kept silent about it because he wanted to keep that hour entirely to himself. That I could understand, and I respected his silence. After all, it was *his* hour, not mine. I had played only the modest role of a sympathetic friend.

In 1939, shortly before the war broke out, when I, for the first time, visited Bayreuth as the guest of the Reichs Chancellor, I thought I would please my host by reminding him of that nocturnal hour on the Freinberg, so I told Adolf what I remembered of it, assuming that the enormous multitude of the impressions and events which had filled these past decades would have pushed into the background the experience of a seventeen-year-old-youth. But after a few words, I sensed that he vividly recalled that hour and had retained all its details in his memory. He was visibly pleased that my account confirmed his own rec-

ollections. I was also present when Adolf Hitler retold this sequel to the performance of *Rienzi* in Linz to Frau Wagner, at whose home we were both guests. Thus my own memory was doubly confirmed. The words with which Hitler concluded his story to Frau Wagner are also unforgettable for me. He said solemnly, ***"In that hour it began."***

"I think that I have made my point! And yet there are those among us—some, in fact, in this very room!—who, in their infantile and puling desire for an accomodation with the powers that be, would pour vitriol over the Leader's memory, denying Him His obvious place in the only Pantheon that matters. I would like, if I might, to quote Dr. Oliver once more:

> ...it is simple folly to attempt to oppose the Judaeo-Communist conquest and occupation of the world while futilely pretending to dissociate ourselves from the memory of the great champion of our race, Adolf Hitler (*Liberty Bell*; September 1989, p. 12).

"When the early Christians—like ourselves, existing as a penalized 'inner proletariat' in a hostile world indeed—went about their missionary labors through the length and breadth of the territories occupied by Rome, they might have quarrelled as ferociously about this or that abstruse question of dogmatic theology as we do about projected designs for a new Aryan State. But when they were threatened, when they were questioned by the powers that be, or when they found themselves menaced by violence, they turned a unified front to their enemies, and bowed their heads only before their one true Lord. Opposition to their creed did not entice them into compromise with that which they regarded as evil: no, and again no! They stood forth from the Roman World as witnesses to that which they regarded as the Truth. They did not say that their Christ wasn't really a god, but just a misguided extremist whose plans went completely awry due to faults in his character (although he may once have had a good idea or two).

They stood by their creed until their church mastered the Empire itself, and they then proceeded to dictate to the West the form and spirit which its religious life would take for two thousand years. As misguided as that whole episode might appear to us who have suffered from the resulting religious pseudomorphosis, which distorted and finally wasted our own native spiritual life, we must respect the early Christians' insistence upon remaining intransigent in the face of that which they regarded as falsehood, at all times, no matter what the cost.

"And so must we, my friends. We are yet a pitiful minority within this darkling world which still laughs at our splintered state and at our well-nigh incoherent faith. But was that not once true of the bedouins who roamed the deserts of Arabia during the early years of the great prophet Mohammed? And yet, before anyone could muster an effective opposition, those men had been converted into brave warriors who besieged the very frontiers of France itself! How simple was their faith! How strong was their faith! And what will our enemies do when we stand before them with a single faith, as a single unit: one fist for the Fuehrer, one blood for his Realm, one Destiny decreed by the God Who ponders us, waiting and watching for the moment in which we grab that banner from the Void—as He said we would—standing erect and glorious before the serried ranks of our doomed and soulless foes, as we chant:

No other Leader but Hitler!
No other Hero but Hitler!
No other God, and no other Saviour, per saecula saeculorum, but Hitler!

LET THE GAMES BEGIN!
LET THE GOD RETURN!"

There was a strange hush throughout the Hall, which may have lasted for three or four seconds; but there then ensued a volcanic roar of applause for the Chief's words. Some of the Geritol

brigade sat stunned and oblivious in their seats, shaking their nervous little heads, but their words and their attitudes were no longer of any interest to anyone. They had lost control of their silly little social club, and everyone knew it. They had thought to take charge of something which was much greater than themselves, without the vision to foresee events or the weapons with which to change them; their hour had clearly passed. They might be invited to attend an audience or two in the Rose Garden with the doomed and degenerate tyrants, but they had clearly had their innings, and it was time for them to leave the field.

The Chief stood tall and proud at the podium, flashing his deep-blue eyes to the remote corners of the Hall, drinking in the wine of triumph. We knew that he would not be satisfied with mere words. Although he had first made his name as a theoretician of the National Socialist Weltanschauung (his doctoral dissertation dealt with the ideology of the *Freikorps* of old Germany), he was first and foremost a man of action, whose favorite line of poetry was Goethe's "In the Beginning was the Deed."

He went underground that very night, accompanied by his paladins, and, as Fate would have it, the apocalyptic *Blood War* began with the next dawn, with the first of a new series of assassinations, bombings, and assorted conflagrations thrown in for good measure.

And Hell then revealed its face unto us. And we looked with opened eyes upon that face of flame. And we knew that that face was terrible beyond all reckoning, and beautiful beyond all power of the tongue of man to express it. For we had exhausted the resources of peace, and the time of war was welcomed as a lover is welcomed. We would not have it any other way.....

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

THE WORLD AFTER WACO

"...greedily snuffing up and battening upon the reek of gore."
Montague Summers

I sing of demons in a room,
With tearing teeth so sharp,
Whose ululations woo the gloom
With music of undying Doom,
As devils smite the harp.

They gather up a victim's heft—
Precautions he ignored;
His mother wouldn't know what's left,
Or if, indeed, she was bereft,
So badly is he gored.

The demons halt, they hear a prayer,
Upon us falls their gaze;
Within the circle that we share,
Where teeth are clenched and eyes do stare,
The minutes last for days.

The mutilations now complete,
Black hooves scrape on the floor;
And everyone would gladly beat
A frenzied, quick, unglimpsed retreat
To gain the distant door.

But it is not to be—they've won.
No matter how we're vexed
By what, in fact, we have not done
In mansions sheltered from the Sun,
They want to know, *WHO'S NEXT?* ❑

Angry White Men

from the Prof

> All in all, it has been depressingly easy for the System to deceive and manipulate the American people—whether the relatively naive "conservatives" or the spoiled and pseudo-sophisticated "liberals".
>
> ... we are already slaves. We have allowed a diabolically clever, alien minority to put chains on our souls and our minds. These spiritual chains are a truer mark of slavery than the iron chains which are yet to come.
>
> Andrew Macdonald,
> *The Turner Diaries*

The cover story of the November 11th issue of *USA Today* tells us that white men want to "torch" Washington. "ANGRY WHITE MEN", reads the line atop the centerpiece, a composite angry-white cartoon face (rather bizarre, even by *USA* standards) collaging together a whistling-hot kettle, neck tie, and fly zipper. "Their votes", it is explained, "turn the tide for GOP". Beneath this searing political headline are cited concerns amongst voters with such things as over-taxation and reduced military spending.

Detailed in the writeup are the numbers of this dramatic shift toward the Republican party by white males (a 2-1 ratio in the House races, etc.) and their various expressions of disgust with an Arkansas presidential candidate who turned out, alas, to be ideologically "from Yale and Oxford". Among the complaints from this new right was that "the country is on the wrong track". An accompanying story reports the plans for tax cuts within the next hundred days.

And so is carried out another farce. The average white man who reads this story will think that the GOP Congressional route is a victory for "values" and for "America". He will suppose that this electoral *triumph* signals a new era putting the nation back on the right track. In the meantime, America's business will go on as usual. Third world immigration will continue, and

schools will remain in a state of degeneracy. Media will continue their daily assault upon white racial integrity. So is hammered another nail into the coffin.

I do not mean to suggest that the changes envisioned in connection with this victory are irrelevant to the life of the average American. Certainly there appear to be some advantages for productive working-class citizens in the offing. I myself would welcome, for example, the proposed halving of the current maximum of 28% on the capital gains tax. But the rejoicing, in some quarters, over this latest development in mainstream politics is only one more tragic expression of a people mind-deadened.

The current theater of American politics is a canard. If white citizens wish to have a solution to their problems, they must first understand that the system itself has long ago been poisoned against them. They must see that it has no room in it for anyone who would speak frankly and effectively to their needs. What is thus needed is not another choice within the political spectrum, but a new conceptual scheme for those confronted with it.

The prevailing conception of American voters is that all of the sane choices that might be made with respect to government are contained within an array that extends from Democrat to Republican that these ruling forces of "left" and "right" are balanced against each other in such a way that the long-term result is a happy medium of ruling wisdom. But in truth, every day that passes under the current regime is another day closer to the destruction of our people. The fact is that this left and right swing of political rule is like unto the meandering of a ship that comes closer each day to ruin, pulled unfailingly ahead to its doom by the side-to-side tugs of those at its helm.

The current shift to the political right is not a solution. It is not, either, the explosion of righteous white / male anger that mainstream publications would have us believe. The assumption that any such explosion can occur within current political bounds is itself but one more symptom of our disease. This po-

litical "shift" is not an act of rebellion; it is not even a meaningful expression of outrage. Were the truth known, this latest grasping of the right wing is more like the pathetic gnawing of a cheaply fed veal-farm calf that chews the wooden fixture in its pen out of sheer mindless craving for what it cannot have.

☆ ☆ ☆

I have several friends who think that this country has moved "too far to the left". They think that Clinton is a "liberal" who is somehow controlled by "special interests". They long for the days when they could (i.e., *pre* "assault" ban) buy ammunition for their designer rifles at a better price. Thus they long for another Republican establishment.

Clinton's position on guns makes him, I agree, a nuisance. Indeed (when one reflects on the long-term agenda implied therein) it makes him an enemy. But *it does not make him appreciably different from those at the other end of the spectrum.* A solid twelve preceding years of Republican administration may have granted us wider liberty with respect to firearms. But it also allowed illegal aliens to trot undisturbed day and night across our border to reside and procreate at our own expense thereafter. At no time did this administration (thoroughly hip, I am sure, to the situation) attempt to deal meaningfully with the problem. At no time did it use its time on the stage to hazard a serious report on the racial state of the union for our benefit. It did not provide us, when it had the chance, with the truth, for example, about the racial statistics of violent crime in this country. It did not tell us what the absorption of black and brown blood might do to the national gene pool. It did not vouchsafe to us the racial designs of that little pack of vermin now retaining a strangle-hold on the instruments of mass media. Instead it carried on business as usual, much in the manner of a fiercely anti-Semitic Champion of the Far Right who ascended to the office in the year 1968. And the Christian Democrat who followed him.

The System, as it presently exists, is a mortal enemy of the

people. The recent ban on the manufacture of semi-automatic rifles and high-capacity magazines is not merely, as some imagine, a stylish restriction on right-wing entertainment. Still less is it an attempt to protect our folk from those bands of armed and deranged miscreants who now roam urban streets. One glance at crime statistics, and the style of weapon cited therein, is enough to show this. *It is instead a preemptive measure to ward off the eventual challenge from enraged white citizens to political tyranny.*

☆ ☆ ☆

> Why didn't we rebel 35 years ago, when they took our schools away from us and began converting them into racially mixed jungles? Why didn't we throw them all out of the country 50 years ago, instead of letting them use us as cannon fodder in their war to subjugate Europe?
>
> More to the point, why didn't we rise up three years ago, when they started taking our guns away? Why didn't we rise up in righteous fury and drag these arrogant aliens into the streets and cut their throats then? Why didn't we roast them over bonfires on every street corner in America? Why didn't we make an end to this obnoxious and eternally pushy clan, this pestilence from the sewers of the East, instead of meekly allowing ourselves to be disarmed?
>
> The answer is easy. We would have rebelled if all that has been imposed on us in the last 50 years had been attempted at once. But because the chains that bind us were imposed were forged imperceptibly, link by link, we submitted.
>
> Macdonald

A conservative wants to acquiesce in the destruction of his race; a liberal wishes to participate in it. Wherein is the meaningful difference? There is indeed white anger in this country. But it is, as of yet, an anger untapped and without direction. At present it is dissipated by the avenues of right wing politics: by a conservative GOP; gun lobbies; libertarianism; the John Birch society; the various sessions of whine and bellyache venting anger at

"media bias", "fags", "feminism", "lack of values", "big government", the injustice of Fire Department promotions, the nuances of "political correctness", and the like. American citizens supposedly treasure democracy. Yet every four years without fail they want "change". They want to "throw the bums" out of Congress. The American political game, they say, is the greatest system that the world has yet devised. But they are endlessly disgusted with the way that it is run. It is time to ask why. It is time to see likewise that none of the familiar complaints above is directed at a meaningful target. For each is merely the symptom of a disease that by now may well be terminal.

☆ ☆ ☆

And again, perhaps a cure is possible. But if so, what is needed is not bandages, but radical surgery. To take one case in point: Conservatives will probably hail the recent passing of California's Proposition 187 (i.e., denying certain benefits to illegal aliens) as a victory. Yet it will not occur to them that *the very need for such measures* is itself a travesty. The split of this vote along racial lines should tell white voters the real situation. What we have in California, as elsewhere, is not political disagreement, but racial warfare. Mexican-Americans and their white liberal allies will say that they are casting their votes for a more "humane" California, a California that welcomes the poor and downtrodden (think, after all, of the message on that great statue in the New York harbor) and provides them with shelter. White conservatives will say in response that this agenda is too "liberal". It is not liberal, it is obscene. The system to which 187 is addressed is a system that burdens the white taxpayer to the point of collapse; a system that requires him to actually fund the breeding habits of aliens who will not stem their own rate of procreation; one that sends forth in increasing numbers armed and amoral delinquents onto the streets to prey upon those citizens whose industry has made California what it is in the first place, namely, a land in every respect superior to the one

pensing unearned benefits to those who will not, in many cases, even learn the language necessary to make themselves a viable addition to the community.

The best verdict that can be passed on continuing Mexican immigration into California is that of Mexicans themselves, who now flee north from border states just as desperately as they have fled their homeland. Conservatives wish to *seal* the borders. Well and good as a start. But real victory will come when we *open* them, and flush out what is undesirable. If we wish to safeguard ourselves, our land, our culture, and our posterity, then we should take the same measures that we would take to defend our lives were the attack to come through our living room doors. Have we the nerve to admit to ourselves what this will require? The greatest weapon of the enemy is *appeasement.* As long as we are convinced that such things as a Republican victory in Congress is meaningful, we will not explore real solutions. So long as we can be entertained with Rush Limbaugh, with the weekly in-house banter of Buckley and Kinsley, Will and Donaldson, we will remain within bounds. Like cattle. We will also remain doomed. The passing of 187 may well be good news, but only if it is seen rightly as a step toward the real solution. Yet that solution is, I fear, unthinkable at present in most conservative quarters.

☆ ☆ ☆

The Virtue of "Tolerance"

from the Prof

Last summer, on a visit home to old haunts, and with the car in for minor repairs, I chanced to take a bus ride across the river to the heart of the neighboring downtown. Along the route I sat remembering such rides with my mother when I was perhaps five, when climbing up with excitement and dropping coins down that curious tumbling contraption by the driver. It was another time.

The ride was smoother now. And faster. In those days it had

been a road, and now it was an interstate freeway. We came into the city. On the sidewalks were somber faces, some of them downtrodden, some no doubt certifiably insane. How different it all seemed.

Some of it, of course, was me. There were, after all, hard times in the old days, as well, and there had always been a certain grittiness in the downtown. There had always, too, been bums on this street. But I didn't recall so many young ones. And not as crazily aggressive. As we approached the heart of downtown I listened to two women at the tail end of their talk trading words with rising intensity. The conversation was a blabby one that had gone on for several miles. It had dripped with insights about their lives and relationships, about "Chris" and his "sexism", and their strategies for achieving a more fulfilled and assertive existence. It was essentially the conversation that has now filled parks, cafes, and campuses in America for a long time.

On the seat opposite me was the folded remnant of a morning paper. I picked it up and glanced idly at the advice column of one of those twin Jewesses who have dispensed wisdom in such vehicles for the past several decades. On this occasion some woman was describing the daily hell that her live-in mother was inflicting upon her and all her family. The victim read off with sorrow a litany of pain that this old wretch had caused in the past three years. But she recalled, again, the scriptural commandment to "honor they father and mother" and said that the guilt hence was "killing" her. She needed advice.

The advice was to *communicate* with mother and not let her ruin all of the lives involved. (Indeed. Given syndication, a hefty day's wages, I am sure.) I turned an ear once more to the two in back chewing over their female *angst.* The younger one—she was a pleasant blonde of perhaps 25—was annoyed with one of her meddling neighbors. The older, creased with years and somewhat butch—a jaded veteran, it appeared, of the psycho-fest 60's and 70's—listened and nodded, and offered back to her pretty companion a diagnosis based upon what-she-thought-she-was-hearing.

Why, she asked, be *judgmental?* The blonde admitted that perhaps her annoyance at the offending behavior was a sign of "intolerance". I shook my head and jotted down the word on a spare cash-teller receipt for memory's sake.

☆ ☆ ☆

Tolerance. There are few words that so well capture the moral tone of our age. It is taken to be a virtue. The lack of this psychic commodity is a vice and an accusation. One hears a "plea" for it among social activists. As a quality of character, tolerance goes hand in hand with such related qualities as charity, openness and the acceptance of diversity. It is the crowning glory of an integrationist, the cardinal excellence that unites a liberal personality in its quest for a brighter social tomorrow.

This prizing of tolerance, wholesale and unqualified, is a legacy of the 60's. As such, it also fits well with the going mass agenda of race-destruction. It is also a manifestation of the tendency in recent decades to put all persons and all actions on a par; to suppose that values are, in the end, subjective, that one must at all costs refrain from "Judgment", that no way of life is actually superior to another. As such it is an exercise in degeneracy.

The demand for tolerance—for putting up with the strange, the odd, the intrusive, and even the offensive, without registering complaint—is but one more instance of the pervasive leveling that has gripped this society in my own lifetime: the insistence that there is no real difference, but for surface anatomy, between the sexes; that the races, beneath the skin, are likewise identical; that the preference for one art, one music, one literature, over another is at bottom a matter of mere personal taste; that the raucous interruption of a speaker in a public forum is but a contrary and equally legitimate exercise of a common "free speech"; that "cultures" are somehow equal; that this thing called humanity is a homogeneous stuff that is acted upon and pressed into its various shapes by the forces of its environment; that deviance of every kind is merely a behavioral "alternative", that to take action

against terrorism is to "become what we hate"—the list goes on into the horizon.

Of course, the thesis of this across-the-board equalization is absurd. If cultures, for example, are deemed equal then presumably they are being measured with respect to something. How so? What is this thing that is present everywhere, to be objectively recorded, and that is magically the same across all varieties of space and time? The thesis, in fact, is not even consistent. For if all behavior is on a par, then intolerance itself is no more objectionable than is anything else.

But again, this ideology, as it turns out, is not itself lacking for judgments of value. It has passions of its own. It actively promotes, as a presumable good, whatever action or policy may tend toward the destruction of a hated Western tradition and the race that has dominated it. It applauds whatever insult or injury may figure into this process—as, for example, when a black person is given an advantage of some arbitrary kind over his or her white counterpart. In this respect it is hardly value-neutral.

☆ ☆ ☆

For many years this leveling tendency was thought to exist principally as an external threat. It was a standard view in the cold war years, for example, that a foreign communist menace might overrun the west by sheer force if it were able. And the threat indeed was genuine. For the same raceo-political aliens who butchered their way to rule in Russia (and in time, in the Baltic nations and the nations of Eastern Europe) would surely have done the same here if circumstance had allowed.

The foreign threat, in large part, has evaporated. This was inevitable, in time, given its internal fallacy. But the problem is not gone. It is, in fact, eternal. This tendency to level, to obliterate genuine and important differences, is a constant potential of the human soul. It is an instance of an unfortunate yet ever-present

capacity for moral dishonesty.[1] It is, at bottom, the denial of both freedom and its attendant responsibility.[2]

This denial arises not out of fertile imagination, or honest rebellion against a bad system, but out of envy, out of cowardice, out of the basic refusal to apply oneself with diligence to the inherently competitive task of life: *If You have more than I, then the state should do something to "balance" this injustice; if you have accomplished more, it is because "circumstances" have decreed it. If you seem abler of mind, it owes to the fact that I labor with some incidental quirk of cognitive "disability", and not because you are truly more intelligent.*

Contrary to its claim, this ideology of all-things-equal is not *open* in any favorable sense of the word. As C. S. Lewis[2] once pointed out, open-mindedness with respect to particular hypotheses is a virtue; open-mindedness with respect to basic guiding principle (whether in reason or in value) is rational suicide. To cite again a case in point: Tolerance. It is, in and by itself, neither a good nor an evil. Tolerance of some things (say, for example, a personal hardship for the sake of some worthy cause) is a good thing. Tolerance of an offense is not. (It is, in fact, either cowardly, or masochistic, or both.)

Which kind of tolerance is expected of white citizens, with respect to current racial policy? In theory, of course, it is something quite innocuous, namely, the willingness to extend respect to persons of diverse *appearance.* But one look at hard facts (i.e., outside

1. In saying this I do not mean to say that an effort to broaden the base of wealth must be wrong-minded. An inheritance-based capitalistic system can be as much an outrage as can a state-controlled communistic one, and this is a problem with which racialists, in time, will have to come to grips. But the tendency I address in this brief commentary, I am convinced, is a categorical evil.

2. Lewis' best statement of this thesis is found in his classic *The Abolition of Man* (Macmillan, 1947). While Lewis is a bit out of fashion in contemporary circles, the book is probably one of the best of the 20th century. And though Lewis himself had some rather conservative religious leanings, one needn't share them in order to profit from his discussion.

the sealed devices of mass media) tells us something else. In theory, we are asked to accept a plurality of human color in our social midst. In practice, we are made to put up with the obnoxious behavior of third world miscreants in our stores, schools, theaters and shopping malls; if possible, in fact, we are to ignore it altogether. (Or again, we may perhaps voice an objection, within civil limits, but when this effort is crushed with contempt we must accept the outcome in any case. For our restraint, after all, is what holds "society" together.) We are to maintain a race-neutral stance in hiring with blind optimism no matter what the voice of experience may tell us. We must support efforts to import armed gang-members from across town and into our schools even knowing that our children will be terrorized in the process. To this end the average white man bears his discomfort.

He is not altogether unmindful of the offense. He sees it, in fact, everywhere he looks. He walks the street and it confronts him. A pack of congoid imbeciles struts toward him on the street with menace in their faces. He edges a little to the side. One brushes him with a slight grunt in an assertion of what blacks now call their "manhood". For all his liberal training he feels this insult. It sinks to his marrow. In response he goes home and thinks about the situation. Perhaps he confides his feelings to his spouse, who may (I presently know of such cases) respond by calling him a racist. He then does what white men are urged to do by the aliens who program them: He scours himself with introspection. Perhaps the discomfort is his fault. Why, after all, does he harbor resentment toward the variant mores of this perfectly legitimate subculture? And what is the alternative? Violence? With no objective basis, he supposes, for his resentment, he absorbs his fate and hopes for better next time.

☆ ☆ ☆

All of this is idiocy. Our culture, our safety, our very lives are jeopardized by mongrel thugs who take joy in the fact. Out of reverence for the lives of these half-trained primates and their alien

mentors we are asked to remain obediently within the framework of the system that they have turned against us. Wherein lies the admirability of this obedience? And what say we of this absolute rejection of violence? It is time to ask hard questions.

A strange thing has happened on the way to our demise. Our culture has been saturated with the sight and sound of mayhem, to the point where we can accept it as a constant accompaniment to our daily experience. Yet it horrifies us in principle. So much so, to take one case in point, that a white man may wonder if he would want to be armed in the event that roaming savages should one night break down his living room door. He cannot believe that our own violence (except when part of a grand design decreed by overseers in the nation's capital) is an option.

Just what is wrong with violence? In asking this question I am not asking what is wrong with wanton murder or random terrorism. These things do seem wrong to me and I have no wish to defend or advocate them to the readers of this journal. What I want to know is, why is *violence* necessarily wrong? Is it that violence accomplishes its goal abruptly, in sudden fashion, and not as gradually as might some other strategy? If so, perhaps we should forbid the use of explosives to accomplish our ends, as for example, in the work of construction and mining. To this it will be said, I suppose, that the use of such force for building or for excavation is beside the point. For these activities do not have personal injury as their end. But if this is the objection, then tolerance must surely be an evil. For *its* end—foreseen and causally certain—will be the injury, and the destruction, of a great many persons. And indeed these victims, on the whole, will be those about whom we care most. Can any man worth the name live with this as a consequence of his behavior?[3]

3. There are, of course, other possible objections to my line of reasoning that could be voiced by those in the mainstream. One is that there exists some very important difference, in principle, between *committing* an act of violence and merely allowing one to occur. The pain caused to our children by our acquiescence in raceo-political atrocity is perhaps only a "foreseen but unintended" consequence of our policy; and so better, the conven-

We must secure the existence of our people and a future for white children.[4] Our real choice is not between injury and non-injury, nor between one scenario that shall have violence and another that shall lack it. It is instead the choice of *who shall suffer the injury* and what specific form the violence shall take. The perfect rejection of violence is a paradox. Those white citizens who pride themselves upon non-violence should in fact be prepared to take credit for a major share of the violence that is to come. For out of their passivity will come atrocity on a scale hitherto not imagined and with the innocent as its primary victims. Categorical non-violence is thus *a participation in atrocity.* With this in mind I console myself with one thought—that whichever way my race may turn, it will in the end get what it deserves.

---

tionalists may say, to mind one's manners and allow Providence to decide who shall be the victims. I have little to say to this particular objection except that I find it strangely arbitrary and typical of mainstream mental helplessness.

4. These summary fourteen words are attributed to David Lane, a member of The Order who currently resides in Leavenworth Prison (#12873-057 / P.O. Box 1000, Leavenworth, KS 66048).

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Baou (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. The Anti-Humans is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.G.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality" —Dr. A.J. Ape. THE ANTI-HUMANS. Order #b1013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage; 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

GREY CELLS DON'T SELL

by

Robert Frens

Several peepholes have claimed that I misquoted Omar the Tent-Mover in regard to that "soul through the invisible" whatever which appeared in my cantankerous "Aryan Dip Squats" of September last. *Liberty Bell* printed one of them under some "Bagatelle" handle written by someone who might be using a "nymph de plum". (I wondered if this, they, or it, was/were related to a Leona Bagatella I knew as a young man. She had a beautiful singing voice and an exceptional pair of lungs. Oh yes.) The fact I labeled that passage with the name of Kahlil Gibran really shows that I might have misquoted Kahlil and not Omar. I simply did not quote Omar so how could I misquote someone I didn't quote in the first place? I think the reader was wearing a yarmulke at the time as this apparently allows one to see things that aren't there. Anyway, the confusion arose because the quote bore a resemblance to something which appeared in print as a result of some translator who might have fudged things up anyway. Translators never agree and frequently accuse each other of misquoting things which might be misquotes in the first place, or some other place.

I never mentioned Omar or even his Ruby Yacht which is not to be confused with Jack Ruby's Yacht. In fact, I cannot be sure that Kahlil NEVER uttered those words at some time in his life. He may have. In that case my quote would be a bull's eye.

Samuel Krotchna once said, "Give me liberty or I give you death!" Did I misquote Patrick Henry? Of course not and the simple explanation is that I never even mentioned Patrick at all. All the bagelette managed to show was that the set of alphabet scribbles in my article wasn't congruent to another set of alphabet scribbles which could be found in some senile book. Hell's bells. The quote in question wasn't a replica of anything Adolf Hitler wrote (I was told) so I might also stand guilty of misquoting him also. Then again, who is to say, that the young Adolf might just have said those exact words to a comrade over a stein of stout?

If old man Pontillo SAID "Jimmy is full of shit", and WROTE "Irving is full of shit", would I be misquoting the senior Pontillo if I used "Jimmy" instead of "Irving"? Certainly I would not be misquoting Benjamin Householder. At least, I don't think so—but then again... To quote

or not to quote. That is the query.

Opinions are not facts. If one truly wishes to use the term "misquote" from a position of leverage, then I would suppose that he would be in possession of ALL the words, written and spoken, for whomever the misquote tolls. How does one know that the "reference" he uses for such attacks is sound in the first place? He doesn't. Such is the nonsense we call faith and "scholars" must be true believers in regard to those acres of doodles which are not part of the real world. Men forever confuse the abstract for real, live, porcupines and meatballs.

I do make mistakes. In fact, yesterday, while using a public urinal, I made an error in direction and wet some other fellow's shoes. One time, while deep in the energies of a physical union, I mentioned the name "Barbara" to the object of my attention, Norma. That is a mistake which had far more serious repercussions than whether or not I correctly remembered what an effeminate Nurd Hotfeld said in some ancient movie. While in the Army, I happened to be taking a shower with another soldier who was also bare-assed. I didn't know he was an officer and I apologized for the comments I made and then finished by saying that rank apparently was only a matter of a uniform since we couldn't tell a private from a general in the shower. He failed to appreciate my reasoning and neither did that soldier holding an M-1 carbine.

What really saddens me about the blight-wing, and revisionists in particular, is the amount of energy they consume in worrying about the form of something rather than its content. It is similar to the lawyer's insistence upon the "letter" of the law and not its intent. The country is dying and I do not think we should be concerned with items of etiquette. ("Feces", or "excrement", belongs to a day gone bye, bye. "Shit" belongs to today. If you fail to understand that simple thing, then it's no wonder you are ineffective and end up as a door mat. The fact that you hold your toilet paper with chopsticks is irrelevant.)

A recipe for a cheap explosive is not rendered invaluable because the punctuation is incorrect or the grammar shoddy. Whether the information is nicely printed on expensive paper or merely scribbled on used latrine mats with a piece of charcoal doesn't make much difference to anyone with their eye upon the Niagara Power Plant. That's always been the problem with academics. They gas about the format, and not the message, and try to turn everything into a sort of fly-shit counting exercise.

They learn for the sake of learning. Knowledge is only a tool—something to be used. Otherwise, it is worthless.

At the bottom of this nonsense is the belief that "knowing" is somehow related to "doing". *INSTAURATION* (from the rust, thy shalt make steel!), a blight-wing publication, is an example of word after word after word of nothing other than demonstrating who might possibly have the greater vocabulary or who can illustrate some eccentric pondering along obtuse theoretical lines.

There is a vast difference between being an intellectual and being intelligent. Intelligent people can solve problems. Intellectuals merely talk, read, and write, about what they think, what others think, and what they think others think about thinking. I have never met an intellectual who can solve anything. In fact, most of them have a hard time feeding themselves or zipping up their fly without getting the family jewels caught in the metal teeth.

Intelligence is partially the ability to perceive differences and relations. John Klinkroth, a person well versed in literature, was unable to perceive that the niggers who approached him could never be impressed by anything academic. After relieving him of his valuables, they stabbed him and John died in a pool of his own blood. The niggers had a better perception of the real world than did the high IQ Klinkroth. In my view, the niggers were certainly more intelligent since they were able to solve their cash flow problem. John couldn't solve his immediate problem of staying alive.

Often, we like to attribute intelligence to a person who has read every book in the library, can spout off yards of correct quotes, and use obscure words for the purpose of obscuration. (In the hot-rod field, we say "If it won't go, chrome it." In the literary field it's "If you have nothing to say, then use giant words.") If memory is intelligence, then we should label every tape recorder "intelligent" as well as each compact disk ROM.

I must confess that I do not read novels. I am not interested in any person's imagined stories no matter how correct the protocol. When it comes to fiction, I can dream up stories far more wild than any which people tell me have appeared in print. When you become "scholarly", that is, well read, you admit to the world that you are devoting yourself to not living. Study, study, and more study, has never solved one damned thing. Learning twenty-nine useless facts in twelve languages is meaningless unless you are in the "can you top this?" business. It is a matter of value and

not of labels.

Gil Warner had a hard time getting English grammar correct, but his powerful fists were of more value in the streets we knew as kids than any library card. Don Carney, the village genius, who also knew a good deal of French plus German, was a liability and usually had the crap stomped out of him during our several "turf" wars. Niggers are, of course, surviving better than our honky dips who waste their time blathering about the "great white race' and "look what they are doing to us now."

One truly learns by doing and not from being an academic parrot although parroting is the path to good school grades and the Dean's list. Every time we saw automotive engineers show up at our drag strip, we knew that they'd be easy to beat. They had school larnin' but no real mechanical savvy.

When one depends upon another's writings, he admits that he has no thoughts of his own worth exercising. The spineless and the frustrated, if they have a functioning brain, usually bury themselves in "intellectual" pursuits in order to cover their failure at living. Many also pile up heaps of material junk somehow believing that possessions are life. Hitler knew only one language but was a very intelligent man. He was no intellectual. A real genius never is. Edison was no intellectual and neither was Patton but they were both quite intelligent and able to solve immediate problems. No college professor ever saved a people. The skill of reading and writing in ten different languages never made anyone grow potatoes better, or shoot a rifle with more accuracy. We are in a war for survival and have no more time for intellectual discussions, revisionist distractions, or bull-shit about the Nordic psyche. I don't care how many books there are in your personal library. I want to know about your ability to kick ass.

The brain has been responsible for nearly all of man's failures. The brain collects notions. Some of them are copied from others while other notions are internally manufactured. These notions are believed to be facts (truth) and the holder of these opinions acts as if he were in possession of heavenly powers. None of us know many facts. All of us have a myriad of opinions which we believe to be facts. Once properly paralyzed by a foolish notion of importance, we then judge the world according to our own delusions. People are intelligent, or stupid, according to the degree they agree with us. Every ugly child has a mother who views it as beautiful. We are all saddled with value judgments which are cloaked as

factual statements while not being statements of fact. If we spot another's flub, then we pat ourselves on the back for being "superior" little realizing that flubs are only in the eye of the beflubber. (How many LB readers spotted Dr. Oliver's recent flub where he erred in calling a pentagram, a hexagram? If so, then why wasn't this pointed out by some nit-picker?)

We believe things to be true which is different from knowing things to be true. I do not know that there exists anything such as Africa. Other people say there is but that does not make it a fact. The reason I believe in the existence of Africa is because I have faith that I could verify it if I chose to. I do not know, for a fact, that a dive into the Niagara Gorge would kill ME. I believe that it might just do that since I have faith in the statistics surrounding those who have. Of course, I am on safer ground if I fully accept this opinion of mine as a fact. A reasonable course of action is little other than taking the one with the higher expectation of success. An expectation is only a variety of some opinion or the other.

Everyone spends far too much time reading thus reinforcing their opinion that they know something or have learned something. When one becomes a scholar, he has read almost everything about little of nothing. He then thinks he is an expert and the world bows to the intimidation of his academic seniority. Once you achieve the status of expert relative to one dung heap, you then are perceived to be an expert on all dung heaps. A former prof of mine, Nobel Prize winner Harold Urey, was an expert on the topic of tritium and deuterium. He was extremely ignorant of the things which every common school boy knew—how to fix automotive engines. In a battle for survival, Dr. Urey would be wiped out in the first assault while the "alley kids", those children of the working class, would live to fight another day.

Specialization works against survival. Even though an elephant's trunk is "special", the elephant is not successful because of it. He is successful because of his "all" elephant nature.

What has always been in short supply are intelligent people who know much about a lot of things and can operate on an elevated level in many diverse areas. This is called general intelligence and it is the only type worth having. I can appreciate the genius of a concert level musician and an expert in theoretical chemistry as well as a master poet. However, these people are useless in the battle we are currently supposed to be fighting. Only affluent societies, with defensible borders, can afford such luxu-

ries. The narrow talented scholars are as a desert. It is time for some real meat and to hell with the meringue.

Reading books about fishing never put anything on the table if you refuse to cut bait and fish! Knowing everything about bicycles is not the same as building one. Building a bicycle is not the same as being able to pedal one. Knowledge is only a tool. Unused knowledge is as useless as an axe which never knew a tree, and as useful as the testicles on a Monk.

How many of the intellectuals out there, real or imagined, who read *LIBERTY BELL* are aware of the ease with which someone can audit the messages left on their telephone answering devices? Most devices used for this convenience are accessible remotely by the use of a "code". This is their weak link. I am not going to reveal much in the way of technical information here because it might be a violation of some law. I will therefore be purposely vague.

When your phone in on-hook (not being used) a xxxx Hertz (frequency) audio sine wave is constantly impressed on the circuit by a generator in the central office. When you lift up the phone (off-hook) the signal stops. That is why you are not aware of it. If you use a Colpitts oscillator, or something similar, and inject this signal into the phone line, the central office machinery accepts this as a hang-up. With your telephone appearing to be not in use, you are then free to use other controlling signals to do whatever it is you want to illegally do. One of them might be to "kill" the 20 Hz. bell signal which announces that a call is being made. This means that I could dial your home, kill the bell, and wait for your recorder to answer, without anyone being aware of it (except the central office computers who are "watching" the whole show). Once the out-going message is heard, the pressing of the "code" keys will then access your messages. One could then listen to whatever messages there were, erase them, and reset your machine, all without you ever being the wiser. Your access code is determined by a systemic trial and error which, of course, takes place without you ever hearing the bell. If you want to be a real cowboy, then a computer and modem will simplify the task of number searching. I would like to point out that you never really hear the other person's bell ringing. What you hear is the audio voltage that is being impressed on the line. No one, without using inductance measuring equipment, can ever tell if your bell is connected or not and, even then, not determine if the physical parts were functioning.

I have mentioned the foregoing to illustrate a point. This is practical information which can be used and understood without ever reading Chaucer or the Ten Commandments in Greek. We must strive to be as practical as our enemies who certainly do not spend their time contemplating the nature of any imagined hidden meaning in some dusty tract or blathering about ideals and ethnic imperatives.

Who gives a screw about Coon's view of the coon? What difference does it make whether some Nazi shot six jews five decades ago? Or whether my Great Grandmother was unfaithful to my Great Grandfather? Or whether someone who knew how to pick locks, with his dick, died last year? No wonder they call it the blight-wing. You cannot get on the right track until you get off the wrong track. Fifty years of quasi-intellectual gas romping is enough. If the failure of the past half-century hasn't bothered you, then I suggest that you read this article over, and make appropriate notes, for I am sure you'll find a bit of punctuation, a hank of grammar, or a boodle of misspelling, which will convince you that I am no fastidious intellectual. I never said that I was, so what would be your vain point?

Castrate all my stinking foes,
Grab his balls, don't let go,
Bye Bye Blight-wing.

When an expert axes me,
I'll get laid, leave me be,
Bye Bye Blight-wing.

Intelligent goofs can hate and brand me,
What academic crap they all hand me.
I'll kick some ass, bash a queer,
I'll arrive, full of beer,
Bye Bye Blight-wing.

(In the key of F. Music by Ray Henderson, or someone else, or maybe neither.) ❑

AN OPEN LETTER
to the Hypocrites, Liars and Cowards of the American Newsmedia

Dear member of the American media:
Dear fellow writers:

Fully realizing that some of you may not like to be called names such as those you see in above headline, I wou like to hasten to state that I do not mean *everybody* in the American journalistic profession. There are exceptions, and I can think of at least ten nationally known writers and columnists (some of whom I have had the honor of meeting) who are excluded—ten among tens of thousands...

Whom do I call a coward? Every single editor, writer and columnist who never once in the 45 years that I have spent in the United States has dared to correct the *obvious* incongruities of the Holocaust tale, a device designed to keep the German people in perpetual bondage to those whom I call the "forever persecuted ones". Now, I do not mean that you should write critical commentaries, articles and editorials about things of which you know nothing (many of you were born after World War II). But as recently as last August the *American Legion Magazine* printed an article titled "Witnesses to the Holocaust" by the Milks, a Jewish mother-and-son writer team, so full of *obvious* incongruities that somebody—anybody—in your profession should, in the interest of historical truth, have taken the magazine to task for pnnting such gibberish. Well, I am stili waiting.

More than a quarter century after this particular lie was laid to rest, Leslie and Jeremy Milk dared to repeat the "soap made from Jewish cadavers" story, and millions of Americans have no choice but to believe this nonsense. After all, it was printed in the allegedly prestigious *American Legion Magazine.* (Also in August, the *San Francisco Examiner* printed, without a correcting comment, an item about a piece of soap made from Jewish fat by "the Nazis" that was to be given by the University of Santa Clara to the Holocaust Museum in Washington, D.C.) Old lies die hard.

Perhaps the worst example of an *obvious* Holocaust incongruity occurred on 6 November 1988. On that day the *New York Post* printed an article about a Jewess named Clara Feldman who goes around (mostly) black schools in New York City telling the poor and naive children there that the Germans murdered one million Blacks during World War II. In the weeks following, *not one* American newspaper or journalist chastized Mrs. Feldman, and pointed out that, except for a few captured American or French Negroes, no Blacks were in the German realm. That nobody in this huge country corrected this insulting nonsense can only be ascribed to cowardice (those that allegedly do not control the American media would come down hard on somebody who questions their outrageous claims).

How many of you are liars? Almost all. No day passes when I do not find an outright lie about Germany or Germany's conduct in World War II in the American press. Most of you are so imbued wiith American righteousness that it makes one sick to read your justifications for even the most outrageous U.S. behavior, and your neverending accusations against others (not only the Germans).

Few of you seem to have the abilitity to see both sides of a story. According to most of you, anything Germany did was wrong, anything the U.S. did or does is beyond reproach.

You lie when it helps to cover American war crimes, as for instance in the matter of the death toll of the February 1945 air raids on the undefended city Dresden. While the true number of victims can never be established, one can say with certainty that several hundred thousand people (mostly women and children) were murdered. What number of victims do you mention mostly? 35,000, the *Lügenziffer* of 1945.

Similarly it is with the number of German POW's that perished while in American hands at the war's end. James Bacque, the Canadian writer, wrote in his book *Other Loses* that up to a million German soldiers died as a result of the inhumane treatment meted out by Eisenhower's minions. While I personally think this figure is too high (I, myself can be counted as one of the *Other Losses* since I escaped from American captivity), there is no excuse for the American Armed Forces not to be in possession of lists providing the truth, or for the American media not to be concerned about it. The (materially) poor

Russians still have their German POW lists in Moscow. Could it be that the American records were purposely destroyed because the truth in them became inconvenient (just as the Vietnamese still have nearly 500,000 soldiers of theirs missing and unaccounted for because the U.S. Defense Department somehow "lost" the graves' lists?).

When it comes to Auschwitz, some of you still mention the idiotic (for technical reasons simply impossible) death toll of 4 million. Eventually, we will find out what really happened at Auschwitz but it will not be due to the efforts of the professionals (and liars) of the American media. Why is it that hardly anyone of you dares to point to the *obvious* incongruity, namely, that the *Oberjuden* still cling to the "Six million Jews killed by the Nazis"-figure even though they have lowered the Auschwilz toll by three million? This fact alone should have opened a Pandora's box of new questions for able and inquisitive writers. All I hear is silence...

This Open Letter really concerns your hypocrisy. For decades I have read your articles and columns, and it never ceases to amaze me how you can create at a moment's notice a hitherto non-existent "Public outrage". How I remember your crocodile tears for Salman Rushdie. Or your faked concerns for Anatol Sharansky and Andrei Sakharov. Currently it is the Chinese dissidents whoo seem to touch your emotions most. (*NYT* 29 Aug. 1994: "Abuses of Rights Persist in China despite U.S.pleas"). Nevermind that a number of them were obvious agents for "democracy" (whatever that means).

Recently, your hypocrisy came to the fore when the *Deckert case* made news not only in Germany but world-wide. You cannot say you have never heard of *Günter Deckert* and his trials, for I know for certain that not only the major news services and TV networks but also the papers with their own foreign correspondents reported on it. To the best of my knowledge *not one* American newspaper or magazine chastized the Bonn Government, the government of the (allegedly) "freest state that ever existed on German soil" for punishing a man, a highly respected teacher and school administrator, for exercising his (even in Germany) constitutionally guaranteed right to free expression.

What is it that makes you care more for Chinese, Burmese, Rwandan etc. dissidents than for the thousands of men and women currently being persecuted in Germany for their political beliefs? Is it because the Germans' ideology does not coincide with U.S. internationalistic "One World" plans?

In case you dont know, the first and foremost fighter for freedom of speech in America was *Johann Peter Zenger* (1697-175) of New York, a German immigrant. And the Declaration of Independence was first printed in Philadelphia in the *German* language. These items and the fact that Germany is still the heartland of what we call Western Civilization (Die Kultur des Abendlandes) should give you cause for more, and not less concern for what transpires in your* Germany. YOU OWE US!

*According to us, Germany is still not free and sovereign. No matter what one calls them, American troops on German soil are still occupation soldiers. The "special relationship" between Germany and the United States of which President Clinton spoke, means nothing else but that the Germans are now the number one boot-blacks of the American conquerors. Germany will only be free when the last American soldier and the *last American secret agent* leave Reich soil.

Following, we are bringing you lists of Germans whom one can correctly call dissidents, or, if they are incarcerated, political prisoners, and about whose fate you, American journalists (hopefully) imbued with American ideals of freedom, should be truly concerned. Reading these lists and the "transgressions" of which these Germans have been accused, should raise the dander of each and everone of you. If it doesn't, it can only mean that you have been thoroughly brainwashed. As an explanation of my personal stance, I can assure you that in 1942, as a fifteen year-old leader in the Hitler-Youth, I defended the right of an old Communist to remain what he was, and of foreign "slave workers" conscripted for the war effort, to speak their mind.

What follows is a listing of some of the Germans and others who have been persecuted by the authorities of the U.S.-vassal Bonn regime for offenses that in the United States are protected by the First Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. No attempt has

been made to put the names in alphabetical order or to give some of the persecuted precedence over others according to their importance, although some internationally known cases will appear first. It must be noted that in 1993, *23,318* indictments against so-called "rightwing radicals" were issued, 1,343 for causing bodily harm (many of which are spurious accusations). (*DIE WELT,* 13 July 1994.) That means nearly *22,000* Germans were accused of political activities that, according to our American sense of justice, were not of a criminal nature. None of the persons mentioned below has physically hurt anyone:

Former German *Wehrmacht* (not Waffen-SS, as is frequently alleged) **General Otto-Ernst Remer.** Sentenced to 22 months in prison for questioning WWII accusations against the Germans in his publication, *Remer-Depesche.* As a result, the sickly 82-year old sought political asylum in Spain, where he is currently living.

Ernst Zündel, b.1939, a German-Canadian publisher, was sentenced by a Munich court to pay a fine of DM 31,500 for telling an audience in Germany of his experiences and travails at his trials in Canada, where he was acquitted for allegedly disseminating untruths, namely, proof that the "Holocaust" could not have occurred as the Holocaust Lobby tries to make us believe.

Germar Rudolf, a young German chemist, formerly with the prestigious Max-Planck-Institute, came to doubt the "gas chamber" claims, and on his own went to Auschwitz to take samples of the insides of the alleged gas chambers (forensic evidence "forgotten" at the Nuremberg trials), and also of known fumigation chambers for clothes. The results of his research was devastating for the missionaries of the new Holocaust religion. Therefore, the "heretic" Rudolf was made to pay the price. He lost his job, his chance to complete his doctorate, and is now under indictment for defaming the allegedly millions of dead Jews that really never died.

Erhard Kemper, a German agricultural expert, and freelance journalist, attacks the lies upon which the West German state is founded, one of which is the Holocaust claim. He is currently in jail (for an as yet indeterminate time) for his numerous transgressions. While incarcerated, the not-too-young Mr. Kemper developed an ailment that required immediate medical attention. Not

getting it, Kemper had no choice but to use the first opportunity to remove himself from the prison, and see his own doctor, who promptly arranged for an operation. Only after he had recuperated sufficiently did Kemper report back to jail, where since then he has been held under worse conditions than before.

Thies Christophersen is also an agricultural expert and a publisher. During WW II he was stationed near the Auschwitz concentration camp, and employed concentration camp inmates on his research farm. Decades ago he wrote a book claiming that, had gas chambers existed at Auschwitz, he would have known about them. For this he is under indictment (if in Germany you question the Jewish claims, you automatically defame their "Six Million" dead). Before trial, he fled to political exile in Denmark, where he is still living today. Christophersen is willing to stand trial in Germany if the system there allows him to select and present expert witnesses of his choosing. So far German courts have not had the courage to allow such witnesses.

Dr. Wilhelm Stäglich was an anti-aircraft officer stationed at Auschwitz. He wrote a book (*Der Auschwitz Mythos*) denying that mass murder on the claimed scale could have taken place there, or that homicidal gas chambers were used. A former judge, he was nevertheless persecuted for his beliefs and, using a law signed by Hitler, "they" eventually took away his doctorate because he was telling the truth as he saw it. His book was prohibited, all unsold copies were burned and even the printing plates were destroyed by order of the court.

Helmut Grimm, a German intellectual holding doctorates in both medicine and jurisprudence, wrote letters about the Holocaust, the (planned) inundation of Germany with foreigners, and other ailments of present-day German society to high officials and the judiciary. Recently, while he was absent, a large team of government goons searched his home without a search warrant, and confiscated nearly everything movable. He is now in political asylum in Denmark.

Udo Walendy, a German publisher delving critically into matters of history, has been in constant troubles with German authorities, and was heavily fined. Although officially no censorship exists

in the BRD (Federal Republic), Walendy has to have all his writings carefully combed over by a team of lawyers so that they do not conflict with the prevailing *Zeitgeist*. Only recently a book of his was okayed by the German Supreme Court, albeit with the caveat that, really, a book questioning Germany's sole guilt for World War II does not fall under the protection of the constitutionally guaranteed right to free expression.

Tiudar Rudolph, (82) questions all allied accusations against Germany, and provides proof that many of the allegations are nothing but a continuation of the war propaganda. Recently, he was incarcerated under laws covering the defamation of the dead, and race hatred (any German patriot can easily transgress against these). While in jail, he came upon non-Germans (Mossad agents?) searching his cell. In typical Bolshevist fashion, a female judge wanted to have Rudolph sent to a psychiatric ward.

Joachim Sigerist, a writer and publisher, is currently incarcerated under a law prohibiting expressions of race hatred. In a publication he had truthfully stated that Romanian gypsies who train their children to beg and steal in Germany are nothing but criminals.

Walter Ochensberger, an Austrian citizen and publisher was convicted of telling the truth about the Third Reich, a fact which in Austria means "promoting the resurgence of Nazism", something prohibited by allied law. Ochensberger fled before he could be jailed. On a sea trip from a Baltic country to Denmark, the ferry he was on "inexplicably" had to enter a German harbor. There he was arrested (remember, for a strictly political offense), and against his protestations and without proper extradition formalities sent to Austria, where he is now in prison. Ochensberger's request for political asylum in Germany, something almost automatically granted millions of Third World asylum seekers in the last few years, was curtly denied.

Dr. Max Wahl, a Swiss citizen and publisher, was sentenced by a German court to pay nearly DM 40,000 ($25,000) for publicly questioning many of the allied war claims, among them the Holocaust accusations, and for stating that Germany's former enemies

are using these accusations to blackmail Germany into still paying tribute (in the form of reparations) to other countries, and especially to Jews and Israel, a half century after the war's end.

Gerd Honsik, an Austrian publisher, wrote several books delving into historical matters, one of them exposing Simon Wiesenthal's hateful actions. He was sentenced to fines and jail, and is currently in self-imposed exile in Spain

Günter Küssel, an Austrian, was sentenced to ten years in jail for trying to revive National-Socialism. He had advocated another Anschluss with Germany. In Austria as well as in Germany it is O.K. to promote Communism but it is verboten to be a true German patriot.

Marie-Luise Sebiger, 89, a German Hausfrau, was upset about the despoilation of the German landscape through unassimilable foreigners and the growing criminality by Third World asylants. Mrs. Sebiger ordered some leaflets attacking the Bonn asylum policies, and distributed them among friends. The result was a visit by the "Kriminalpolizei", and the threat that she may end up in jail if she persisted in her protest.

Andreas Thierry (24) and **Adolf Schatzmayr** (22), received jail sentences of 18 and 15 months by a court in Klagenfurt, Austria, because they had publicly defended the honor of the Waffen-SS.

Gert Sudholt, well-known German book publisher, was put in jail for writing and publishing books and articles about matters that are "verboten" in Germany. There are indications that the government wants to put him out of business.

"John Doe", (18) was arrested for wearing a Hitler Youth belt buckle with the words "Blut und Ehre" and a swastika on it. It had belonged to his grandfather. A poor roofer, he was fined $400 and the buckle was confiscated.

Christian Worch, (28) a "notorious" German nationalist who never harmed a fly, spent three years in jail (1980 to 1983) for the following: "Volksverhetzung, verfassungsfeindliche Propaganda, Beleidigung von lebenden und toten Juden, Teilnahme an nicht genehmigten Demonstrationen etc. (never advocating violence)", ("creating hate; disseminating propaganda which is directed against

the (enemy-instituted) constitution; insulting living and dead Jews, and participation in illegal demonstrations"). Unlike real criminals, Worch was kept in prison for the entire sentence. Since then (for more than 10 years) he is on indeterminate parole, and has to report monthly to a parole officer.

Max Albrechtskirchinger, was fined DM 4,000 ($2,500) for the following: He had written a letter to the small magazine of one of the editors mentioned above, quoting *without his own commentary* these sentences from the testimony of an old Jewish German witness at the 1988 trial of Ernst Zündel in Canada:

"I am working for the reconciliation of Jews and Germans. My presence here proves that among thousands of bad Jews there are some who do not accuse the Germans of the Holocaust. I am convinced that there was never a German plan to exterminate all the Jews, and no Jews were killed in gas chambers."

The court held that Albrechtskirchinger, by quoting this Jewish gentleman, proved that he agreed with the testimony and therefore transgressed against German laws that prohibit the denial of the Holocaust.

Horst Patzke, (63) was fined $3,000 for allegedly creating hate against non-Germans by publicly pointing out the high crime rate of foreigners seeking asylum in Germany.

Dr. Waldemar Schneider, is a German expert on Oriental culture and religion. In 1992 he wrote for a German-language newsletter an objective book review of a Japanese book that was a bestseller in Japan but had been castigated by the *New York Times* for alleged anti-Semitism. Soon thereafter, Simon Wiesenthal, the "Nazi hunter", accused Dr. Schneider in a German court of "creating hate" and demanded that he be prosecuted. Another Jew associated with the Wiesenthal-Center but located in Paris, Shimon Samuels, wrote to the German Red Cross, where Dr. Schneider held a position, demanding that it disassociate itself from the "culprit" because he was allegedly guilty of starting, "a campaign to promote the denial of the Holocaust and ethnic defamation".

For once the German court saw no reason to indict the German so accused but it did come out that the person who had started the entire process was a Jew dealing with blood products in

Europe, whose business was in direct conflict with Dr. Schneider's position as the head of the blood bank of the German Red Cross.

Jürgen Graf, a young Swiss teacher, is very interested in World War II history. He became fascinated by the Holocaust myth, and especially its incongruities. Contrary to the actions of most American journalists, Graf (in typical German fashion) did his own research exposing the obvious lies, and wrote a book about it. Soon after publication, he received an official letter from a German court, signed by a Holocaust fanatic in Mannheim named Staatsanwalt Heiko Klein, that an investigation had started, and that he should answer the accusations.

Franz Ruby, (85) was fined $4,000 for publicly stating that Germany should remain populated mainly by Germans.

Alfred Detscher, (b.1921), the Munich publisher of a throwaway advertising paper, published in the early 1990s the text of the Leuchter Report about the non-existence of gas chambers for the killing of humans at the Auschwitz concentration camp. At the behest of the (then) German Oberjude Galinski, the Bavarian authorities went after Detscher with a vengeance. His business was totally ruined and he was fined DM 20,000 for "creating hate", etc. Detscher, a (up to the Leuchter article) totally apolitical person, died of a broken heart in 1993.

Markus Privenau, (22), used adhesive stickers to cover a street sign with the name of a dead "Liberal" with the letters "Rudolf Hess-Platz". He was sentenced to 3 months in jail.

The following report could be found in a local German newspaper on 1 July 1994:

During the search of the home of a (rightwing) political extremist in Neckarhausen, 29 file folders with finely organized patriotic propaganda material was confiscated. In the file folders there were leaflets, pamphlets, publications of past and present, and pictures of Hitler and other "Nazi" bigshots. Because the police was also able to confiscate a copier, it was assumed that the accused had copied some of the confiscated matter for distribution, which is against the law. In this regard it must be mentioned that in today's Germany any party, any group (however small) that advocates a

German Germany is being persecuted by the Bonn political gangsters. Any group being regarded as patriotic, nationalistic or "to the right of Kohl's party" is being harrassed. The banks will not accept its accounts, the newspapers refuse its ads, and hotels and restaurants are coerced into not renting rooms or halls for meetings.

Here you will find excerpts from German court reports we received from German attorneys. In many states of Europe it seems customary to hide the names of the accused behind an NN (no name)/John Doe designation. BGH means federal court.

1966, the BGH sentenced a John Doe, because he gave an unpublished manuscript extolling the virtues of national socialism to a publisher.

1975, the BGH sentenced a John Doe, because he was in the possession of national socialistic posters,

1977, the BGH sentenced a John Doe, because he published a book containing "racist" statements.

1979, the BGH sentenced a John Doe, because he had imported 16 issues of a national socialist publication from a publisher in the United States.

1985, the BGH sentenced a John Doe to 7 months in jail because he had in his possession 20 adhesive stickers and 2 leaflets with national-socialist slogans.

987, the BGH sentenced a John Doe, because on the roof of his house he had painted a graffitti against Communism.

1993, the BGH sentenced a John Doe to a fine or 90 days in jail because he had worn a T-shirt with an anti-Communist slogan.

1962, a Bavarian court sentenced a John Doe because he had sung the Horst Wessel Song" in public while intoxicated.

1965, the BGH sentenced a John Doe because he had given a tape casette with the Horst Wessel Song, and a sticker with Hitler's likeness to another person.

1976, the BGH sentenced a John Doe, because as a salutation ending a letter he had used the words "with German greetings" (something that could possibly mean "Heil Hitler").

1977, a German court sentenced a John Doe because during

Mardi Gras he had dressed as Hitler, and had yelled "Heil Helau" in public. (Helau is a nonsensical greeting used at Mardi Gras occasions).

1977, a German court in Schleswig sentenced a publisher because he had used a decent Hitler picture on the front cover of his magazine. (The Bonn system does not complain when Hitler's likeness is used in a derogatory manner.)

1979, the BGH sentenced a John Doe because he had manufactured model airplanes of WWII German planes exactly as they had looked during the war, i.e., with the swastika on the tail. It is verboten to use the swastika in any form whatever.

1994, a court in Hamburg sentenced a John Doe because he had used the Reichskriegsflagge of the First World War on the front cover of a catalog. Due to the fact that (young) German patriots are using this flag in lieu of everything else that is forbidden, the showing of this war stander of the German Armed forces of the Kaiser's empire is now also on the Verbotsliste.

1989, a court in Braunschweig ordered the confiscation of leaflets that showed the so-called Celtic cross (as often seen on graves in Wales and Ireland).

What you read above are but a few examples of what transpires in Germany. The suppression of patriots is unbelievable. And what do you, the representatives of the American media do? You describe Bonn Germany as a prime example of a working democracy, and worry about "democracy" in "Bugabina". In conclusion I again would like to say to you: You, American editors, writers and journalists owe it to us to delve into this God-forsaken injustice, and attack these horrible human rights violations.

Sincerely, Hans Schmidt

From GANPAC Brief No. 145 / November 1994

GANPAC is the *only* organization *politically* defending and representing the interests of the 60 million Americans who have declared themselves "German-Americans", this nation's largest ethnic group. It is GANPAC's aim to fight the constant defamation of all things German by the American media, to inform the American public of the great contributions by the German-Americans and Germans to the growth and well-being of this nation, and to help build a better society for all.

The **GANPAC BRIEF** appears monthly. Subscription/donation rates are $50 per annum ($25 for students and Social Security recipients - U.S.addresses only.) Back issues are available. Write for list.

©German-American National Public Affairs Committee, P.O.Box 11124, Pensacola, FL 32524-1124

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear George; 25 November 1994

Although the enclosed letter to the editor may sound a little gloomy, I want you to know that I will keep supporting your efforts. Your *Liberty Bell* is the best of its kind! Keep up the good work.

Also, if there are other LB subscribers in the Boise area, please give them my name and number. Thanks.

Sincerely, T.J., Idaho

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George: 13 October 1994

I thought you might like to know that there is an outfit that just (this week) showed up on short-wave radio, 60 Meter Band, 5.065 Mhz, at 7 p.m. that is putting out a newspaper called "Liberty Bell."

It is a religious program that is advocating resistance to the Socialist government in Washington for the usual Christian reasons. Not bad, as far as that goes, for they are against the New World Order, etc.

I don't know what impact they are having, or might have, on the original *Liberty Bell.* Perhaps their advertisements will increase your circulation, I don't know. This is something you may wish to evaluate before deciding on a course of action. [*We, of course, are not connected with this organization in any way. —Ed.*]

I hope this finds you and yours well.

Yours truly, J.M., WV

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Folks: 24 November

...Man Oh Man, would I like to render some answers to some commentators in *Liberty Bell!* But time and energy must be strictly controlled for maximum efficiency. For example:

What the good Frenchman [M.d.L.] suggested (December LB, page 49), regarding Mr. Dietz going back to great old Germany, well, the normal deduction in logic here is that he wishes poor George to be jailed up!! Of course if the present victor's government in Germany had more latitude or toleration, I would be tempted by them if they offered an honorary German citizenship! However, reality is something else again. Also, the piece by Frens displays a remarkable degree of wit and insight, although, utilizing Shakespeare, one might assert: "Brevity is the soul of Wit!" Indeed. Arthur Schopenhauer once wrote, did he not (?): "The Jew is the most polished and professional of all the world's liars." With that insight, much verbiage might be set aside!! Honesty is a Germanic trait, whereas cynicism and deception are the everlasting Jewish virtues.

Yours truly, RHS, Colorado

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Editor: 24 November 1994

I must agree with M.d.L. of France whose letter appears on page 49 of *Liberty Bell,* Dec '94. "Vegetating in this hopeless Septic Tank called America!" are his words. They are so very true.

White America is already dead. White Americans are willing their own extinction. Their spirit and soul are gone. One can feel it, sense it; like seeing death hovering over a sick old man. Whites are so devoid of spirit and courage that they aren't about to rally to the cause of saving their own race.

Aryan America has no generation of youth forged from blood, steel, and death; such as the hell of total war and total defeat on their own soil. this is the crucible from which a leader would emerge.

But the slide into oblivion will go on until the few remaining whites will have to flee America just to survive the persecution and violence soon to come.

Where will they go?

Publicus Prudentis

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Folks, 28 November 1994

Please send me one copy of Revilo Oliver's book *America's Decline*. Enclosed please find a money order for $11.50 in payment. Thanks and best wishes to all of the *Liberty Bell* family, especially its courageous leader George, for a pleasant holiday season and very good 1995. Your work is very much appreciated.

Sincerely
E.S., Missouri

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage; 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

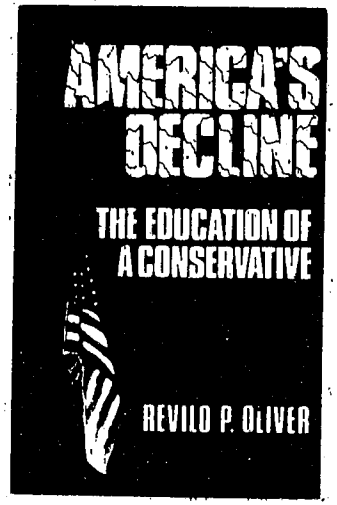

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

BOOK REVIEW

Race, Intelligence and Bias in Academe
By
Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 9

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

From the Prof:
The Fallacy of Inherited Racism, *page 1;*
A Tale of White Heroism, *page 5.*

Robert Frens:
Das Hakenkreuz
page 17

Joseph D. Pryce:
At The Edge of the Void, *page 26;*
The Button is Off the Foil, *page 33.*

Letters to the Editor, *page 49.*

VOL. 22 — NO. 7 MARCH 1995

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1995
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 March 1995

00010	FIRST CLASS-USA	$60.00
00011	FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$70.00
00020	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America	$80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$90.00
00022	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
00033	SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Fallacy of Inherited Racism

from the Prof

The other day I heard voiced for the thousandth time one of the great lies of the integrationist program. It is the claim that the white racialist attitude is acquired *in the home.*

The lie was aired on some segment of a national talk show concerning the dread phenomenon of "young racism" now current on the national scene. It came amidst an *open forum* featuring a few such young racist specimens and alleged black humanists who sought to *understand* these misguided adolescents and the wellspring of their hatred. After a couple of opening skirmishes, one Afro-styled patriarch—an alleged civil rights "champion"—announced in his quasi-evangelical manner that the angry young Aryans seated near him had been *taught* racism by their parents. This, he said, pointed up the need for redoubled effort in schools and in children's media programming to counteract the force. Enough of the right love-training, he held, and God's Children would begin to embrace each other as nature intended. This analysis brought cheers from the audience and a grin of approval from the Jewess (one of those stone-eyed *prima facie* "blondes") with the microphone. There was a flurry of comment at scene's close as one young racist, a lovely and well-spoken brunette, offered a rebuttal, though the words faded in the noise. Conveniently there came a station break.

So is sent out another missive for the race-leveling program: All the races are alike, and all have the same basic cognitive and emotional tendencies. Were society cleansed of its random biases, these races would flourish together in a haven of mutual enjoyment. Racism, by contrast, is fear, neurosis, paranoia. It is a false line of thought transmitted like congenital disease from one generation to the next by those infected with it. But for this early twisting of fact, and did nature take its course, young white men

and women would fall naturally into love with their third-world siblings and all would be peace and light. Racism, the line goes, is thus essentially ignorance; experience provides its refutation.

It is, in effect, a lie on two levels. First, its absurd optimism as to what integration will bring to the United States and to Western civilization; second, its gross concealment of the moral and psychological makeup of young white activists. As to the first, I have said much elsewhere and will withhold further comment for another time. As to the second, it is another falsehood, though one concession must be made. It is true that some young racists fit the caricature. It is these, in fact, who have center stage most often, since they serve the purpose of the media rulers. There are, for one, the seemingly inbred hillbilly types who play foil to the Geraldos and the Donahues with twangy assertions about how all blacks are diseased and homeless, and how they wouldn't, even in an emergency, allow their daughters to receive a blood transfusion from one'a them *nigrahs.* And there are the Klan offspring, born in most cases to cultural isolation and raised to honor church, flag and country, instinctively race-conscious yet bound by their roots to self-defeating modes of thought. It is a fair bet that some of these guest-racists have never conversed at length with a black person, nor have their parents.

The real tragedy of this media sideshow, of course, is its concealment of the vital truth that motivates the racialist movement. Genuine racialism is not meanness, or illiteracy, or the ungiving mind-set that cannot abide life's complexity. It is simply the belief, grounded both in literature and in life, that *race is real,* that it is meaningful, that race plays a part in the development of civilization. To be *racially conscious* is to be aware of the rôle that race plays in the world—to see, on the whole, the broad and characteristic patterns of human interaction that develop out of it. It is likewise to see one's own experience in the light of such reality. A young racially conscious white man is thus aware, for example, of the racial patterns present in the incidence of violent

crime, and the frequency, of late, with which his own race is targeted; he is aware of the concerted media effort, likewise racially based, to hide this fact from him; he knows that his own racial identity is a source of both envy and malice among other racial groups differently evolved and (in some cases, at least) less highly advanced. He knows that ruling forces at the highest level presently conspire to carry their attack upon his race to its deadly conclusion.

One hears these young and committed racialists every so often in the controlled media, sincere and articulate, struggling against contrived resistance to get through a message to an audience long surfeited on alien lies. Owing to the tactics of professional obscurantists, these more perceptive types are stifled or lost amidst the rabble. Those young foil-types, by contrast, just mentioned, who absorb their attitudes at home are not seriously *racial* in their thinking, for they have no sense of what race means, or of the racial dynamics that presently shape the world in which they live. The truth is that racism is not and cannot be taught in the home as if it were a foreign language or a system of mathematics. The belief *in vacuo* that blacks are somehow categorically bad or inferior can be created, but it is a belief without force or durability. It evaporates upon the first real-life contact (say, for example, a passably well-behaved black teammate, classmate, or co-worker) that may contradict it.

The honest young racialist, on the other hand, leans not upon what he has been taught by his parents, or by his peers, or by the dominant mores of his subculture. He operates instead by the cold light of reason, without need of false generalization or mythology, on the basis of what he has been taught directly by life itself. *What creates genuine racialism is experience.* The white youth with a serious racial ideology is not the one force-fed on the front porch the fears and insecurities of his parents. He is rather the one who has learned firsthand the fact of race, and hence with it the sham of the going federal race agenda. In truth, the attitude of the young white activist is anything but a passive

one. It is instead a reaction against powerful and entrenched forces with all the weight of opinion-shaping devices at their disposal. Honest racialism requires not trust in authority, but *the strength and imagination to defy it* out of regard for one's own life-borne conviction. It is the greatest irony, in fact, that such an attitude should ever have been called *prejudice.* For it is anything but pre-judgment. The truly prejudiced are those who allow themselves to be manipulated by the program of the deceivers. Should one want, by contrast, brightness, insight, bravery, imagination, and independence, he may look to this young vanguard.

☆ ☆ ☆

And did one want an example instead of real prejudice, of blind allegiance, of psychic surrender to indoctrination, he could do no better than to look at the white mainstream. Not long ago, I mentioned in this column an encounter with a childhood friend who had succumbed to the program of the racial mind-murderers. It might be worthwhile to cast one more look at that encounter to see how truly addled is the white psyche where race is concerned.

The issue was Jews. He had read some great bestselling piece of Jewish self-congratulation and was proceeding to tell me about it. When I took exception, he was confounded. He could not understand why I advocated such extreme measures in counteracting this tribe and its propaganda (he did not understand, either, why I laughed at his notion that its members were "white"). My solution, he said, was *ruthless.* Where, after all, was *ethics?* I suggested that moral principle, of all things, would never tolerate the surely ruthless acquisition of finance and media that has been carried out by this very same group—one that now has (if we figure its number at the commonly alleged 2.7 or 2.9%) perhaps thirty times its share of influence in such areas.

But what, he asked, if they simply had a *talent* for such things? Wasn't that possible? And if so, was it not simply the

dictate of nature that they should rise to such heights in the related industries? And who are we to impede the use of such natural gifts however they might be used?

At this point one does not know whether to laugh or cry. This man favors an ethic of restraint if his people are apt to prevail by strength, an ethic of strength if they are not. He would have them respect *principle* if nature has them on top, to respect *nature*—to suppose, that is, that might makes right—if it will put them on the bottom! One's first reaction to such thought, I suppose, is to call it inconsistent. But it is consistent in this respect: that *it favors whatever policy will have whites as its victims.* As such it involves not merely prejudice or bad reasoning, but the deep and abiding self-punishment that lies at the heart of the white liberal consciousness. I find it unlikely that a man with such an outlook will ever be appreciably different in his thinking.

This is not to say that such a man will never become a racialist—he may, in time, explore this option when he needs a new diversion or when he sees that some of his neighbors are into the swing of it. Until then his life will slide on, as if on a frictionless plane, taking as its direction whatever is the path of least resistance. Such a man will be disappointed by the reception he receives at that time by those who are privy to his real mind-set. Did he know the truth, his life on that day will be worth less than nothing, and he will be fit for little more than the purpose of cannon fodder. When the time comes let him instead do what he is fitted to do—to get under his bed, put his fingers in his ears, and try to assuage his own terror by reciting his favorite *mantra.* He will be doing both us and himself a favor by staying off our side.

☆ ☆ ☆

A Tale of White Heroism

A recent issue of the Salt Lake City *Tribune* told a story that should be made mandatory reading for white youth throughout the country. It recounts the escape of Private Eugene Nielsen

from a Japanese prison camp in the Philippines at the height of the war in the Pacific.

In 1941, Nielsen was stationed at the U.S. base on Corregidor in the mouth of Manila Bay. The base was shattered in bomb raids that left almost nothing for the defenders in the way of food, water, or ammunition. The troops fought on for five months until the island fell in May of 1942.

The roughly 10,000 men were placed by the Japanese on a 10-acre stretch of beach. Nielsen describes the situation by saying, "If we laid down, we would cover the land completely with our bodies. There was almost no food, no water—just dirt, rocks, flies and heat. Everybody was sick and didn't get any help."

Several days later they were taken to a camp in Manila, where Nielsen ate leaves to stay alive. With dysentery everywhere, and his fellows dying by the hundreds, Nielsen volunteered to leave for another camp when his captors made the offer. Days later, those making the trek found themselves on the island of Palawan and faced with the task of building an airfield. Conditions, Nielsen recalls, were nightmarish, and prisoners were executed for any minor violation of rules. The horror lasted four more years.

In December of 1944 things changed. By that time Allied bombing had become frequent, and the men had dug shelters in which to brace themselves during the raids. On December 14th, recalls Nielsen, "the captors began to behave funny. All of a sudden they forced us into the shelters but remained outside themselves. Then they poured aviation gasoline on us and started us on fire."

In a mad flight Nielsen and a few others managed to jump out of the trench, claw their way through barbed wire and find refuge in an enormous garbage pile. The captors poured fire into the dump, killing most and leaving Nielsen to think that he was the sole survivor. Shot in the back and in the leg, he later slipped away and swam five miles across the shark-infested bay near the island capital of Puerto Princesa. Reaching shore, he slogged through a swamp thick with crocodiles and (though some Filipinos were betraying American escapees) found shelter with an

anti-Japanese guerilla who managed in time to lead him to other escaped Americans.

In all, eleven of the 150 prisoners in Nielsen's camp escaped death. They were taken eventually to New Guinea and then home to the United States. It was more than a quarter of a century later when Nielsen's own daughter, then 14 and in junior high school (when returning home one day, she recalls, sporting a Vietnam POW bracelet), first learned from her father of his ordeal. She gradually began documenting the story, first with his own words ("when he was in the right mood") and later with research into military archives.

It is an amazing story, one that will never be told by Hollywood—not, at least, without some stylish tinting (and not the kind for which Turner is famous). Perhaps the story will be told, in some version, when media rulers will get hold of it and decide to cash in on its appeal. One can imagine what will happen to it in the hands, say, of a Steven Spielberg or a David Geffen. Eugene Nielsen will be transformed into Myron Feldman or Roosevelt Jackson, and his captors will be goose-stepping blue-eyed blonds. But to tell the story in its full-blooded truth—to allow even one such occasion for the igniting of white race consciousness—will be too great a risk. Thus will the atrocity be compounded.

I mention this story to readers, I might add, not for the purpose of demonizing the Japanese, who suffered their own losses, both here and in their homeland, during those same years. Nor do I mean to suggest that all of us who represent Nielsens's kin have it in us to do what he did. Were we all made of his stuff, did we have his resolve, the war—our war—would be over, and America would be cleansed of the vermin that now plauge it. I mention it simply as a depiction of what we can expect from our enemies as the ambush of our nation from within continues and the situation worsens. The Japanese brutalization of predominantly white POW's is a perfect omen, in this regard, of what awaits.

Think not for a moment, reader, that the sought ends of the

Schumers, Metzenbaums, and Feinsteins who currently push for gun "legislation" are any less virulent, in their racial design, than were those of the Japanese. You are hated, at this moment and within your own borders, as much as you have ever been hated in the history of the world. The same grinning Jew in the lecture hall who encourages your daughter to date a black man would literally *hand* her to that man, and would force you to watch, if conditions allowed it. Instead, and for now, he must ply a longer strategy to arrive at this end. But the strategy, for those who have eyes to see it, is hardly less obvious. Or do you suppose that anti-white sentiment is something that magically appears only in time of declared war? A strange state of affairs, if it is so!

Those whites who imagine that the "browning" of America (played up cheerfully as a benign shift of *demographics* in the mainstream weeklies) carries no threat to them should read and ponder the splendidly on-target words of Major Clerkin (*Liberty Bell* 12 / 94, courtesy of *The Talon*) as he envisions the experience of the average white American around the year of 2020 when his country has by now been ravaged for another 25 years. The current administrative policy of the United States constitutes an assault upon the finances, territories, defense rights, and sensibilities of white Americans. As such it is an act of racial warfare. How many Nielsens, I must wonder, do we yet have among us? ❑

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE *HOLOCAUST!*

AUSCHWITZ:
An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No: 01017–single copy $3.00 + $1.50 for postage,
5 copies $12.50 + $1.50 for postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

BOOK REVIEW

Roger Pearson, *Race, Intelligence and Bias in Academe,* Washington: Scott-Townsend Publishers (P.O. Box 34070, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20043), 1991. Introduction by Hans J. Eysenck. 304 pages.

By
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

When Professor Arthur Jensen published his famous article, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" in the *Harvard Educational Review* in 1969 (pages 1-123, Winter issue) he revived an acrimonious argument over the question of the extent to which human intelligence is genetically determined. Why has this argument become such an acrimonious one? The question has all sorts of economic and social ramifications, such as the allocation of funds to various types or education, immigration policies and what eugenic measures should be undertaken in conjunction with the huge and growing welfare costs throughout the United States. Eugenic measures, or lack of them, in turn, could have a great effect on the future development of the United States, including its economic, social and cultural development. These questions will become ever more acute if public funding of education and expenditures for welfare are reduced in order to cope with budget deficits which threaten to cause financial crises.

Even in medieval times genetic effects on personality traits were recognized, as we can note in the example of the version of the Parsifal legend by Wolfram von Eschenbach, who portrays his hero as having inherited a drive toward the knightly life even though he was born after his father's death and in spite of his mother's efforts to deter him from such a life.

Modern intelligence testing goes back only about a century. A mass of data was produced by intelligence testing in the American army during the First World War. These data were studied intensely during the 1920s and striking correlations were noted between scores on the Army Alpha tests and occupational status and race. It has long

been known that Afro-Americans, even with their strong admixtures of Caucasian genes, achieve scores on average far below those of Aryan Americans.

In England and the United States the need for eugenic measures was recognized even before the First World War but the dysgenic effects of the fratricidal First World War and the slaughter of the most successful classes during the Russian Revolution intensified the interest in eugenics, as Pearson points out in a chapter entitled "How It All Began" (pages 56-94). Modern eugenic thought was largely founded by Sir Francis Galton (1822-1911). In later decades Marxism had a tendency to counteract the interest in eugenics.

During the autumn of 1942 I took a course on educational psychology taught by a stimulating professor. He assigned the class the textbook by Gates, Jersild, McConnell and Challman (Macmillan, 1942). One of my most vivid memories of this excellent, lucid book is the bell-shaped curve on page 257 showing the distribution of numbers of persons with certain intelligence test scores. The close similarity of this distribution curve to the normal density function curve is an indication that these test scores are a natural, genetically determined phenomenon, like tallness or the length of feet. By the 1930s many sophisticated intelligence tests had been developed, even those for measuring potential performance in such diverse fields as law and music. (One of my father's colleagues at the University of Cincinnati College of Law was a co-author of the law test.)

Especially since the publication of Jensen's article mentioned above in 1969 there has been a fierce debate on the theses presented by Jensen on the basis of the huge accumulation of psychometric data. Jensen expressed the fear that such federal programs as Head Start could do little to improve human intelligence in the long run by means of enriched educational environment, even if such programs brought about some temporary gains in test scores.

The often acrimonious arguments over the genetic factors in human intelligence is mainly what Pearson's book describes in great detail, even the physical assaults and harassment at lectures against psychometric experts who contend that there are strong genetic factors (such as 80%) in the development of human intelligence.

In 1976 I myself became involved in these acrimonious arguments. At that time I was a professor in the Department of Modern Languages at the University of Tulsa. One day I was shocked, and indeed offended, by an exhibit I saw that had been put up by our psychology department. It featured a large picture of Adolf Hitler mounted on cardboard. The message of this exhibit was summarized thus: "It is now conceded that genetically, there is no difference between newborn children of any race." The apparent implication was that a belief to the contrary was a product of Hitler's mind. I felt that the exhibit was a disgrace to the university because it was contrary to what I had read on the subject of human intelligence and had observed over many years as a classroom teacher of a rather challenging subject.

I decided to write up my reaction to the exhibit. I pointed out the mass of contrary data presented in Prof. Jensen's long article and the close attention which raisers of domestic cattle and horses must pay to genetic factors in their animals if they are to be successful economically. I also mentioned the famous studies of twins by Sir Cyril Burt. My rather long article was published in the weekly student newspaper of the University of Tulsa, *The Collegian.* For some time I never received a direct reaction to my article from the members of the psychology department. Then one day I received an anonymously sent copy from a faculty member of an article that purported to show that some of Sir Cyril Burt's famous studies of genetically determined characteristics of twins reared in separate environments were based on fraudulent data. Pearson (page 297) points out that much of the data which Burt had accumulated was destroyed after his death on the recommendation of a colleague who had opposed his views. Apparently, my dean was not pleased by my article in *The Collegian.* My salary was later frozen at $15,000 [*this, at a time when I was amazed to learn that totally uneducated, unskilled Negroes in San Francisco were paid $17,000 or more dollars per year—to collect garbage! So much for "American" priorities!*—Ed.] for several years during a time of rapid decline of the purchasing power of the dollar.

If we wish to solve a problem efficiently we must first understand its causes, just as a physician must make a correct diagnosis if his subsequent therapy is to have a good effect. In this case we should consider the causes of the bias, hypocrisy and dishonesty in this matter. Having taught for 32 years in various universities and having observed my colleagues in action for over three decades, I shall now venture to explain the causes of the bias which is the basic concern of Pearson's book.

Opponents of recognition of genetic causation of variations in human intelligence and opponents of eugenic measures are often motivated by political doctrine, as Pearson makes clear throughout his book, but he gives no special, concise analysis of the causes of the opposition on the part of many academic people who are not doctrinaire Marxists but are simply trying to obtain their promotions up the academic hierarchy or even just trying to keep their positions. We must bear in mind that much of the "business" (and hence income) of departments of psychology, sociology and education consists of preparing students for employment by governments at one level or another. The professors in these fields can hardly afford to lose this business. The attitudes of government are forced (at least indirectly) on academe. Attitudes of students also play rôle in what timid professors teach, since promotions in academe are now often based largely on students' ratings of their professors as determined by questionnaires distributed by deans and heeded by deans in decisions regarding faculty employment. These formal evaluations by students of their professors are thus the tail that wags the dog. They also cause "grade inflation" and lower the prestige of an academic degree. In the case of sociology and education in particular, a large relative proportion of the students in these fields are Negroes. What professor in these fields would dare to discuss with any degree of candor the considerably lower intelligence test scores obtained by Negroes? We must thus look at simple economic factors if we wish to understand so much of the bias, taboo and hypocrisy which Pearson has described in great detail.

Beyond the economic motivations, of course, there are also somewhat more subtle social and psychological factors in many pro-

fessors' attitudes toward race and heredity. Poorly paid professors look at people with less education but far higher incomes and hence have a hard time in recognizing correlations between intelligence and incomes, which are nevertheless a reality. Still another factor is the competition for government research grants. Big, redistributive government is, by its very nature, hostile to anyone who objects to the egalitarian basis of its policies with regard to taxation, welfare, education and immigration. An even broader factor lies in the circumstance that the vast majority of American professors are on government payrolls. Even those teaching at private colleges have often received their graduate education in public institutions.

Pearson devotes one-third of his book (pages 141-242) to three chapters that describe the experiences of three individual scientists who have recognized in their publications and lectures the genetically caused aspects of intelligence.

The first of the three chapters (pages 141-183) is devoted to Prof. Arthur Jensen of the University of California, Berkeley. Jensen obtained his Ph.D. degree in clinical psychology at Columbia University in 1956. Pearson characterizes him as "the foremost researcher responsible for the revival of 'hereditarian' thought in recent decades." Jensen was especially influential on William Shockley, to whom the following chapter is devoted. Jensen observed diverse behavior and capacities in Caucasian and Negro pupils classified as "retarded." His famous article in the *Harvard Educational Review* mentioned above is discussed on pages 15 ff. Even though Jensen did not allege that all blacks were intellectually inferior to all whites, he was bitterly attacked as a "racist." Jensen's article was praised in private by some distinguished scholars but was attacked in print persistently and unfairly by men with such names as Lewontin, Deutsch and Hirsch, to whose attacks Pearson devotes subsections. Demonstrations by Marxists were organized against Jensen at places where Jensen was scheduled to lecture before scientific meetings. Efforts to silence Jensen and hide his research also took place in England and Australia (pages 163-171). Jensen was also compared to Hitler by his enemies (page 171). By the way, Pope Innocent X (1644-1653) is-

sued his bull *Cum occasione* against the Jansenists in 1653, not 1953, as is erroneously stated on page 150.

William Shockley, the co-inventor of the transistor and a Nobel Prize winner, is perhaps the most famous man who has turned his attentions in recent years to problems of dysgenic population trends and the factors causing them. Pearson also devotes a whole chapter to Shockley's efforts and experiences in that field (pages 184-215). Shockley, like Jensen, was the victim of a hostile, lying press, Marxist organizations that tried to keep him from speaking and cowardly university administrations which had been corrupted and intimidated by government. Shockley proposed a eugenic action which involved monetary incentives to persons of low intelligence who would submit to voluntary sterilization. The press frequently distorted Shockley's views. The *Atlanta Constitution* alleged that his views were directly traceable to those of Adolf Hitler. Such nonsense was the basis of a suit that Shockley brought against and won against *The Atlanta Constitution.* The hereditarians were frequently linked to National Socialism (see, for example, also page 156). The fact of the matter is that eugenic laws had been passed in the United States and other countries long before the National Socialists were in power in Germany. Shockley pointed out that the crime rate of Denmark (where the reproduction of feebleminded persons had been discouraged) was only 2% of that of Washington, D.C. It seems to me that the very environmentalists who were accusing Shockley of racism in his plans for voluntary sterilization of persons of *any* race were, in fact, the people who were admitting that Negroes are mentally inferior and would hence be disproportionately sterilized.

The chapter on Prof. J. Philippe Rushton of the University of Western Ontario occupies pages 216-242. In spite of an impressive publishing record in the form of books and articles in distinguished journals, the Canadian press, particularly the *Toronto Star,* smeared him and distorted what he wrote. Rushton has noted different patterns of reproduction and nurture of the young in various animals and found parallel patterns in the races of man. Pearson points out (page 236): "In Canada, thought control has advanced far more dangerously

than in the United States, where free speech is still reasonably protected. This reflects the steady growth of immigrant power since the beginning of the present century." (What immigrants?) There is a pertinent booklet in the *C-Far Canadian Issues Series,* No. 27, *Race, Evolution & Aids: What Rushton Really Said,* Toronto, 1990, edited by Paul Fromm. The oppressive Canadian laws against free speech have also been made famous by the disgraceful trials in Toronto of Ernst Zündel, who published a booklet that disputed the " Holocaust" material. Rushton's writings were investigated by police forces for possible violations of the oppressive Canadian laws concerning race relations. The administration of the University of Western Ontario also made difficulties for Rushton, even though he was a Guggenheim Scholar.

Some of the nastiest attacks against the hereditarians have come from Jews, perhaps in keeping with their traditions of hostility toward their host populations, especially the elite of their host populations. (See *Isaiah* XIX,2.) When primarily Jewish governments gained control of Russia in 1917 and Hungary in 1919, the leading classes of these lands were the particular victims of their brutality. Some recent hereditarian scientists, however, are of Jewish descent, as Pearson points out on page 267, where he mentions Hans Eysenck, R. Herrnstein, Michael Levin and Seymour Itzkoff.

In the introduction to the book, Hans Eysenck, who was born in Germany, recounts how he was converted to the view that Negroes have a genetically determined low performance on intelligence tests. He mentions in particular (page 18) the book by Audrey Shuey, *The Testing of Negro Intelligence* (1966), which he praises.

Pearson notes (page 291) that Prime Minister Nakasone of Japan pointed out that America was at a disadvantage economically as a result of its burden of less intelligent minority groups. I recall that this observation caused a very hostile reaction in the United States. Apparently the truth hurt, truth from a successful land which has a relatively homogeneous racial makeup. By the way, members of the Mongolian race in the United States do very well on intelligence tests. If the United States has an unfavorable balance of trade with Japan, we should not jump to the conclusion that no biological factors are involved.

In many parts of Pearson's book it is pointed out that Marxists have attempted to associate recognition of genetic factors in human abilities with policies and eugenic practices of National Socialist Germany. The politically motivated environmentalists are fond of calling the hereditarians Nazis. Pearson quite appropriately quotes (page 157) a *Progressive Labor* article (of all sources!) which points out, quite correctly, that Hitlerian Germany "was way behind the U.S." in recognizing the genetic factors in human intelligence. As a matter of fact, Indiana had laws providing for eugenic sterilization as early as 1907, a practice not introduced in Germany until after 14 July 1933, when the eugenics law (Gesetz zur Verhütung erbkranken Nachwuchses) was passed. Many states had such laws.

One of the many valuable services that Pearson's book performs is the presentation of evidence that American universities have become corrupted by government policies in the fields having a bearing on educational policy (such as "busing" pupils in order to make classes racially integrated) and welfare. Government funding of research, of course, has a tremendous potential to corrupt and pervert scientific investigations.

A great deal of attention has been paid to the new book by Charles Murray and Richard Herrnstein, *The Bell Curve* (1994). This commendable book, with its massive presentation of data on intelligence tests and their economic and social implications, has been extensively attacked in the popular media, including *Time, Newsweek* and *U.S.News*. Even the television newsman, Peter Jennings, presented a rather extensive commentary on the book in one of his nightly news programs in November, 1994, naturally with the almost obligatory suggestion that eugenic thinking in Germany led to the so-called "Holocaust" (cf. Pearson, p. 250). Pearson's *Race, Intelligence and Bias in Academe* is a valuable supplement to *The Bell Curve* because it quite vividly takes us "behind the scenes" of the unscrupulous measures and questionable arguments used to repress objective, realistic investigation of individual and racial variations in mental capacities. In particular, Pearson's book deserves the attention of every serious, honest educator. ❑

DAS HAKENKREUZ

by Robert Frenz

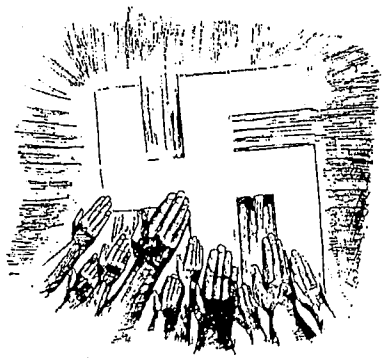

It is necessary that I apologize for an error on my part. In the past, I have repeatedly argued against using the swastika in any shape or form due to the negative image its display always conjures up. One-half of a century of unrelenting propaganda has literally etched this symbol into men's minds as a symbol of evil. I said that using the swastika would nullify any argument or platform which it was coupled to. This is true, but only partially so and I believe the negative image can be absolutely erased within a very short period of time simply because Nature is going to alter events unpredictably and with increasing rapidity as the New World Order spreads its malignancy around the globe. THE SWASTIKA, NO MATTER WHO DISPLAYS IT, WILL ULTIMATELY COME TO MEAN OPPOSITION TO THE ZIONIST NEW WORLD ORDER.

AMERICANA

Swastikas symbolized good luck in 1908 presidential election between William Howard Taft and William Jennings Bryan.

The straight line, the circle, the cross and the triangle are simple and easily made forms which may have been invented and reinvented in every age of primitive man. The swastika, however, is a very ancient symbol

which appears to have been made with a definite intention and a continuous meaning, the knowledge of which passed from person to person, from tribe to tribe and from nation to nation until it finally circled the planet. The true swastika always has the arms bent to the right. The left bent swastika is called the suawastika and has no place in this discussion. The writings of Whitney, Burnouf and Waring indicate that the swastika was in use long before a name was given to it. Ethnologically, the name is derived from "svasti" which implies "well being", a sense of happiness and good fortune or simply "hail". It has always been an auspicious sign.

In the thirteenth century B.C., the swastika appears in Troad and spread into Caucasus, Greece and Villanova. From Villanova, in the seventh century B.C., it made its appearance in most of western Europe and into Iceland. Greece was the starting point for its migration into India, Persia, China, Tibet and Japan. Due to the Grecian influence, we find the swastika appearing in northern Africa, Sicily and Rome by the third century A.D. The Asian connection ultimately lead to the crooked cross appearing on the North American continent prior to the arrival of the European. It is interesting to note that the swastika has apparently never appeared in any negro or jewish culture. Negroes, of course, never used any writing and therefore would certainly not attach a meaning to any abstract sign or shape. No matter where it showed up, it always meant luck, good will and good tidings. It assumed secondary meanings in all cultures from being officially declared as the symbol of the sun in China to the footprint of Buddha. Swastikas have appeared on ancient coins from the Isle of Man to Sicily. From the Toco mounds in Tennessee to Nicaragua and Paraguay, the swastika has permeated most American Indian cultures. The swastika has, from place to place, meant the four winds, the symbol of the star, dragon fly, moon, birds, maidenhood, a shaman's spirit and even humans and their dwellings. Although the swastika was the tribal sign of the Cheyenne Indians and a sign for Dakota lodges, you'll never find one in any Kevin Kostner wolf-dancing movie. The publisher Scribners, in the early 1900's, used the swastika as a trade mark and Collier's complete works of Kipling had gold swastikas embossed upon every volume, not once, but several times. Also, in the early part of this century, the symbol was popular with the jews in New York City. The swastika has historically never been used to represent evil or any other attribute of the forces of darkness. Since the swastika appears to have followed the Aryan people throughout Europe, it was no surprise that Adolf Hitler adopted it. It remained for the modern jew to redefine the swastika and while he was at it, to pervert the meaning of the word holocaust. This comes as no surprise either. Throughout the ages, the crooked cross has represented the light (white) and its inversion (black) has only been around for about 60 years. It behooves us, therefore, to see that the time-honored and true meaning is restored. This will be the duty of all Aryan youth from Kansas to the Ukraine.

Aus deinem Bild,
Aus deinem Gesicht
Ein Glaube quillt,
Ein Wille spricht.

Der unverletzt
Den Weg uns weist
Und Berge versetzt
Und Deutschland heißt.

A son of the swastika doesn't have a cross tattooed on his arm for everyone to see when he falls over drunk at some roadside dive. An Aryan, proud of himself and his relation to the swastika, is not lathered out on drugs nor does he attend any nigger rock concerts even if the performers are ostensibly white. Followers of the swastika aren't on the prowl for the

next available piece of pussy but view their women-folk as the future bearers of their sons and daughters. Aryan youth, honoring Hitler's beloved symbol, never parade about in Hollywood type Nazi outfits always eager to bash a faggot or race-mixer. If the swastika has any meaning for the young of today, then they should rise to its denotation. This means that their word must be a bond and truth always upon their lips. A beer-soaked, unsightly, bad-mannered, cheating and lying bum sporting a swastika only augments the false Hollywood depiction of a National Socialist. Over-sized clothing and untied sloppy shoes are nigger costumes and no National Socialist will try to imitate one. One of the most beautiful young women I have met in recent years always wore a swastika pendant about her neck. The red, black and white of the cross seemed enhanced by her deep blue eyes and golden hair. She knew when and how to say "please" and when to say "thank you". She never stole, swore or prostituted herself for a one-night stand. Always capturing the eyes within any room of which she entered, I secretly remarked that this young woman was a living ideal, more so because she was highly intelligent. Often, the curious would ask about the swastika about her neck, even hinting that she might be part Indian. However, the words which left her lips always gave positive reinforcement to the Natural Aryan Ideal. She was a polite and self-assured young lady who would honor any man fortunate enough to have her for a bride and any child fortunate to have her as a mother. This type of woman, and her male counterparts, are very rare and that is precisely the problem. The so-called young National Socialists I meet today, are more interested in beer and sex than in anything else. The sooner ZOG slaps them in the slammer, the better. They are a liability both to themselves and to us. National Socialists ACT like National Socialists. Wiggers wearing swastikas (with or without baseball caps) are still wiggers.

Young Aryan societies usually take care of their own as was evident in the earlier years of our American nation. As the society grew more complex, the business of law and order was turned over to a specialized group and as long as this group was efficient, the citizens took it for granted and "obeying the law" became an axiom. Cattle and horse thieves were no longer hanged by small groups of farmers and ranchers who were exercising the Natural right of any group to eliminate their enemies. Later on, these thieves were hanged following a more lengthy practice which involved the paper-shuffling business called the law. Once "the law" starts to work against the very people who initialized it, the responsibility falls back onto the shoulders of the individual and small groups. We saw this take the form of the Ku Klux Klan following our Civil War when negro and carpetbagger excesses were not curtailed within the legal framework. The summary justice which followed was "illegal" but it was justice none the less. Sooner or later, people trash laws which work against them and, in many cases, the government as well. To do otherwise is the mark of a slave and according to our Declaration of independence, it becomes a duty. We are approaching this stage here in America where the "law", in far too many instances, works counter to Aryan interests. It appears that our government is more interested in preventing otherwise law abiding people from defending themselves against the increasing hordes of criminal garbage. In the case of the city burning Neger, the "law" would

rather sacrifice a few dedicated L.A. police officers unjustly than in quelling the insurrection. Our "law" allowed treason to be offered as an alternative life-style during that meat-grinder called the Viet Nam (phoney) War. If the government fails in its duty to eliminate the criminal BY WHATEVER MEANS NECESSARY, then the citizens will do it for themselves. Small bands of men, under the cover of dark, will "rehabilitate" any rapist who falls into their hands. Although these men will be operating "illegally" they will nonetheless earn the respect and approval of the apparent law abider. People, when their nuts are being crushed, want relief and they don't care where it comes from or whether it is legal or not. Here is where the true young National Socialist comes in.

If one engages in illegal behavior, for whatever reason, on behalf of his race, any such action must be in an area where the general public does not disapprove. Crime, that is, minorities doing their own thing, is becoming a number one concern for a majority of Americans. It is far better to live in a crime-free poor society than it is in a crime-ridden affluent one. I know of no one who disapproves of a shop keeper blowing the brains out of a would-be robber. If the shop keeper becomes screwed by the law, then public sympathy is on his side. This is always the basis for revolution, whether peaceful or violent. Our society will change due to public pressure. It only remains to discover what that pressure will be. If (and I am not advocating any type of illegal behavior here) a couple of swastika wearing National Socialists were apprehended for the summary executions of neighborhood rapists and child-molesters, they would be treated as criminals by the system but I am sure that the neighborhoods involved would secretly view the matter differently. If every time a pack of filth-loving faggots urinated in a church they were found hanging by their gonads on the next day, the public wouldn't become outraged at such "criminal" behavior on the part of the perpetrators. If the swastika, and National Socialism, were coupled to positive acts in the public

eye, then we would see a massive change in general attitude. It is imperative that the negative image of National Socialism be erased and that can only come about by unselfish positive acts. Remember that the old WW II veterans are on their way out and no matter how righteous they think their cause was, they will one day be in history's dust-bin and Nature's way will again come to the fore. If National Socialists starting stomping on people which the PUBLIC disapproved of, instead of people they PERSONALLY disapproved of, much would be gained. If you wish to risk jail time for face-smashing then it is better to bash someone the public hates rather than an object of your pet peeve. People dedicated to a cause are not self-serving but unfortunately, this is exactly where we are.

Every type of social misfit and pervert is to be found in the blight-wing from liars, whore-mongers, drunks, cheats, druggies, spies and kooks. None of them cooperate simply because they are only running a business where others are viewed as competitors instead of comrades. Mailing lists are their meal tickets and that is why stealing them is a common activity. One fellow, upon receipt of a $75,000 donation bought himself a piece of property and promptly took up weed smoking. This fellow wouldn't donate a postage stamp to an orphan but feels that he should "lead" something. Another blight-winger, a fellow who could pass as a brother of the IHR's jew attorney Farr, wants to assume N.S. leadership under an assumed name, that is, if he can stay out of bar-rooms long enough to do it. All chiefs and few Indians. Contrast this to the dedication to a cause which permeated all of Hitler's and Streicher's activities. In 1930, they both had separate and formidable organizations and both used the swastika. Streicher, upon deep reflection, decided that the future of their cause would be better served by passing all of his support to a man he considered far more competent to lead the German people - Adolf Hitler. Can you name one blight-winger who would admit that another is far better than he at guiding the cause? If so, I'd like to hear about

him. The "cause" is merely a lunch ticket for most and no one is about to toss that ticket away. If they aren't in their counting houses opening the mail, they are seen smiling in front of the people they are fleecing - in that same way as Graham, Falwell and Robertson do on television.

If we decide to take our swastikas out of the closet, what then of others who are not of us but nonetheless carry a swastika banner? It is of no concern to us. Mejicans usually approve of Adolf Hitler and it is not uncommon for them to have his picture in their homes. Hitler, to the Mejicans, simply means a strong man, which they always adore and more so if he is corrupt (which Hitler wasn't), and someone who doesn't like jews. I have never met any Mejican who likes jews and this is true throughout most of South and Central America.

During the flower-sixties, I for a time, was busily silk-screening T-shirts with a swastika and "White Power". It was always a humorous comment that, while in Chicago for one of Rockwell's marches, we always sold more of these T-shirts to black-faces than to any other group. So what of it? Traitors to this country have worn American military uniforms and waved their flags as energetically as anyone else. Should we shoot the first kid who is found wearing a Buffalo Bison sweat-shirt and is not a member of the team? I'd love to see a new breed of Dalmatian where all of the spots were swastikas. I would hold no malice towards any non-National Socialist dog because he was sporting swastikas. Let the swastikas roll. The more the merrier since it will be an effective battering-ram against the anti-swastika laws which are in effect in many states. Does anyone think that a handsome clean-cut white youth will be mistaken for a border-jumping beaner if they both wear swastikas?

Earlier in this article I mentioned the wide adoption of the swastika and its varied uses amongst people who are not our comrades. Only a blight-winger would waste his time worrying about, and acting upon, the fact that Asians, American Indians and others have used this symbol in the past, and will continue

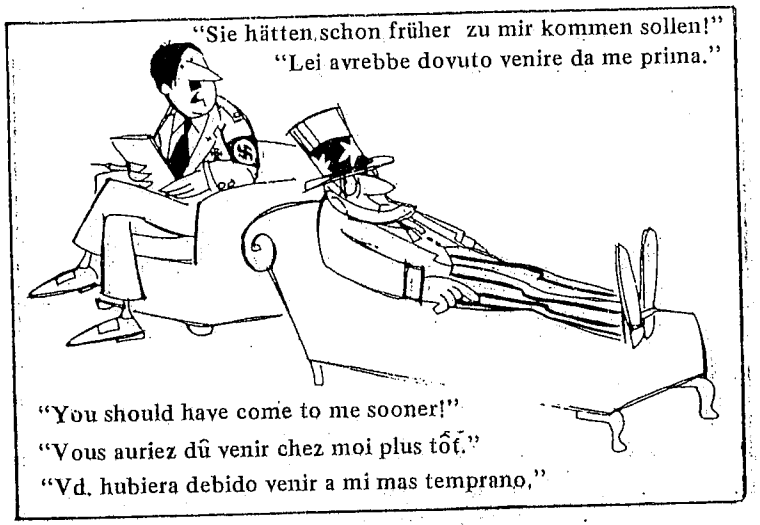

to do so in the future. We should know WHO WE ARE without getting side-tracked over relative inconsequentials. It's the book that counts and not the cover. That's coffee you should be smelling.

The best is yet to come. Out there, in that vast crowd, will come a handful of dedicated young men who will honor Nature and the political system which embodied it. Their activity will strike a sympathetic chord amongst the general public who is weary of their dispossession and the sadness which the blight-wing has left them with. The great men have always been supernumeraries and events always allow them to reach for the stars. The coming convulsions will relegate the present blight-wing "leaders" to the garbage heap. For the present, the swastika will be a universal symbol raised in opposition to that evil Big Brother asylum which, with its accompanying race-mixing excrement, is being forced upon an increasingly reluctant world. Be true to yourself, speak out and don't let the bastards wear you down. Tomorrow belongs to those who prepare for it. ❑

AT THE EDGE OF THE VOID

Part II

by Joseph D. Pryce

> Woman.....is the repository of all culture,
> of all benevolence, of all devotion, of all
> concern for the living and grief for the dead.
> Johann Jakob Bachofen

Eva. Ah, Stefan, I see you appear from out of the night and the mist like a lover in an impressionist verse of Arthur Symons. The moon has gently gathered unto herself a veil of cloud, as if to hide her secrets from prying eyes, and I'm reminded once again that things may not be what they seem, my friend.

Stefan. Is this where we get the discussion about 'appearance and reality,' and the many arcane elements of a philosophical problematics?

Eva. Not at all. I just wanted to draw your attention to a little matter noted by the great Hegel many years ago—sometimes we think we know something, but we prove in the end to be mistaken; we have placed our trust in that idiotic public opinion which rules academics as much as it rules floor polishers, and we sometimes stumble. Hegel's formulation of this idea is not very elegant in its expression (prose style was not the Master's strong suit!), but it will bear citation here: *Das Bekannte ueberhaupt ist darum, weil es bekannt ist, nicht erkannt* (What is familiar is not known merely because it's familiar). We see evidence of this fact all around us. It can happen in the most mundane and quotidian matters as well as in the loftier realms of the Spirit. Let me give you an example: we've all heard, for instance, of the Hegelian dialectic, the triple-step down the garden path of thesis, antithesis, resolving into synthesis, right?

Stefan. Lady, everyone is familiar with this classic statement of the nature of phenomenological change.

Eva. Yes, but it's quite wrong, a comic misattribution. In fact,

the explicit mention of this triplex formula occurs only once in the complete works of Hegel; it is mentioned, disparagingly, in the lectures on the history of philosophy (in the critique of Kant). However—and I think that you might find this paradox amusing—the three-step *does* receive favorable treatment in the works of Kant, Fichte, and Schelling.

Stefan. I wish I had known that when I took philosophy in school.

Eva. It would have done you no good—only a great teacher can bear correction amicably, and, needless to say, no great teacher would have made such an egregious error. But let us climb up a few more rungs of the ladder of Spirit, and cast our eyes upon Adolf Hitler's mind. Here, where interest and *parti pris* cast their nets around our thick-skulled 'intellectuals,' you'll find howler upon howler in their ruminations. One example: you'll recall the notorious footnote on page 21 of Manheim's translation of *Mein Kampf*, wherein the worthy scribe sneeringly opines that just because Hitler mentions the "happy isle of the Phaeacians," this is no indication that he has read Homer's Odyssey! That's fairly transparent, I think, and we need not linger on it here. But an even more asinine footnote sullies the base of page 7, at which point Manheim, flummoxed by Hitler's use of the word *Willensmeinung*, scornfully hints that the word is Hitler's own coinage (recall that in the translator's preface to the volume, Hitler's language is treated with a pedantic fussiness). Well, as I am of a different opinion as to Hitler's intellectual and philological attainments, I am going to insist on a alternative interpretation.

Stefan. Did the Leader invent the word?

Eva. No, of course not. Any thorough German dictionary from the period has an entry for it.

Stefan. What does it mean?

Eva. One moment. A story first. One morning as I rode the train into Manhattan, I decided that I'd indulge myself in a bit of light reading. You know, to make the time pass more quickly. When I turned to page 257 of the English translation of Husserl's *Ideen aus einer reinen Phaenomenologie und phaenomenologischen Philosophie,*

Lo! and behold! what do I find? Take a gander at this:

> .....the "will's meaning" (*Willensmeinung*), and in the precise way in which it subsists as "meaning" in this will (on its full essentiality), and with whatever is willed "in all of its ramifications."

Stefan. You have a most peculiar idea of light reading, my lady, if I may say so. When was this work published?

Eva. In 1913.

Stefan. I see. Wasn't Edmund Husserl a Jew?

Eva. Yes. He was also Heidegger's teacher and the dedicatee of *Sein und Zeit.*

Stefan. Enough said. Full stop. End of story. And it is a good one.

Eva. I thought you'd appreciate it. I'm sure, of course, that Hitler may only have come across Husserl's teaching in the course of his voluminous reading at the time of the book's publication, and I don't want my argument to bear more freight than it is able to bear; but you get my point. When Marxists find a stray mention of Hegel (without misspellings) in the pre-WW I writings of V.I. Lenin, they always expect us to fall on our knees in adoration of the good little revolutionist's vast reading. I'm only saying that it should works both ways, or neither.

Stefan. Good point. The great American literary critic Edmund Wilson was always risible when he would take the most exiguous reference to music or literature in the writings of Trotsky, and then wax lyrical on the depths of the twisted little Jew's 'culture.'

But surely, lady, didn't you invite me here to discuss the place of woman in the movement for the rebirth of the Aryan dream?

Eva. Yes, and all of this was by way of trying to make you clear your mind of misconceptions. My lucubrations were intended to clear away some of the cobwebs that still linger in your mind. Many of you people in the 'movement,' for all of your talk about 'taking nothing on faith' and 'examining every position on its own merits'

have swallowed certain received ideas with the relish of a Bible Belter swallowing the phantasms and lunacies of the Book of Revelations. So on to our subject: you will admit, I am sure, that many of the men in our movement have little more than a verbal respect for the 'female of the species,' for all of the talk about 'nurturing children' and the like. Certain loveless sorts, who are in dire need of a little TLC, affect to scorn the very idea that a woman might possess an independent soul and an independent outlook. We have both heard would-be wise-guys in the movement talk about women as if they were some sort of movable property, with a status somewhat below domestic pets and the family car.

Stefan. See, there you go—an immediate and gratuitously insulting reference to woman's appointed task in this world.

Eva. Appointed by whom?

Stefan. By Nature.

Eva. If Nature comprises the totality of the processes at work in the Cosmos, as you once said, then the onus of proof is on you to tell me just how a woman who seeks a career other than motherhood is sinning against this all-encompassing Nature.

Stefan. Eristics, logic-chopping, nonsense.

Eva. Let me put it this way: if you think that all women should be reserved for use as brood-mares or playthings for the leisure of menfolk, then that must apply, as well, to such characters as Leni Riefenstahl and Hanna Reitsch, no? Would you have felt comfortable telling those two redoubtable figures to go back to the kids, the church, and the kitchen?

Stefan. A palpable hit, my lady. But I never said that women should be the instruments of their menfolk.

Eva. Then why are all of you so intoxicated with the misogyny of Nietzsche, whose Zarathustra urged that he who would go to woman should bring his whip? I would not be very impressed with any woman who could listen to this drivel without releasing the safety catch on her revolver (Bertrand Russell remarked that almost any woman on the planet would have been able to get the whip out of Nietzsche's hand). Or take the great Italian Fascist thinker Julius

Evola, who asserts that no woman can tell the difference between the truth and a lie, and that all women are liars as a matter of course. I'm sure that Evola made an exception for, say, his *mother*, but you get my point. There is a very definite failure of vision and imagination here, or else I am very much mistaken. We think that we have solved a problem of whose very nature we are ignorant, and yet we are unaware of this fact. Oughtn't we to be a little bit pragmantic, my friend?—how many women have you managed to attract to your movement thus far? Confess.

Stefan. Not very many. And most of those whom I have met think that they impress us by using outlandish terms like 'incrementalization' and such-like—men in women's clothing, if you will. Structuralists without much structure.

Eva. So my point stands unchallenged. I'd like to make an excursus, if I might, into the life of an undoubtedly great thinker who perished very young, but who in his short life pointed to many of the wounds which afflict us still: but he was wrong on this one point, on the *nature of woman*, and I'd like to use his case as a sort of paradigm. Let's face the fact that if we're wrong here, we're wrong in the most important area of Life, namely, the nature of the affections between the sexes.

Stefan. Be my guest.

Eva. The man of whom I speak was Otto Weininger, a Viennese thinker of the turn of the present century. He was the son of a brilliant Jewish father, a goldsmith named Leopold, and a mother who seems to have been untalented, and on whom young Otto always looked with disapprobation. It is more than usually difficult to get a handle on the biographical materials in this case, perhaps because Otto Weininger is what one might call a 'hot potato'—politically speaking, that is—for all parties. Many of the thinkers who have interested themselves in the *Weltanschauungen* of the proto-NS thinkers have shied away from Weininger because of his Jewish origins. Most Jewish commentators, it is hardly necessary to say, are appalled by everything the man stood for, and he is often regarded as the archetypal 'self-hating Jew' by his fellow-tribesmen. It should be

enough for our purposes to note that he was held in high regard by Dietrich Eckart, Alfred Rosenberg, and Adolf Hitler—more authoritative vouchers should not be needed.

At any rate, Otto grew up under the shadow of his gifted father, whose artistic skill, aptitude for languages, Wagnerolatry, and anti-Semitism the young man adopted as his own. During Otto's attendance at the Schotten-gymnasium, he mastered the classical languages, as well as English, French, Spanish, Italian, and Norwegian. From 1898 to 1902, he studied at Vienna University under Professor Friedrich Jodl (1849-1914), who directed his dissertation which was originally entitled *Eros und Psyche.* Jodl, who found Weininger personally as well as ideologically repugnant, was startled when an expanded version of Weinger's dissertation, now retitled *Geschlecht und Charakter: Eine prinzipielle Untersuchung* (Vienna, 1903) suddenly became the rage among the young.

In 1902 Weininger converted to Protestantism, and then spent the rest of the year touring Germany and Norway. He made a tour of Italy in the summer of 1903, during which he penned aphorisms that appeared posthumously as *Ueber die letzten Dinge* (Vienna, 1904). When he returned to Vienna in the fall of 1903, his recurring depression finally motivated him to rent a room in the very house where Beethoven had died. He sent two letters off to his family, and then, at the very height of his powers, shot himself in the chest. He was only twenty three years old. Several Viennese scribblers from the clerical and gutter press denounced the suicide, but heavyweights such as Karl Krauss and August Strindberg came to his defense.

Now *Sex and Character*, his masterwork, is an exemplary text when it discusses the Jewish question. Indeed, several of the most illuminating discussions of just what Judaism is appear here, and mark an advance upon even the canny analyses of Weininger's hero Houston Stewart Chamberlain, whose *Foundations of the 19th Century* was Weininger's *vade mecum.* Let me advance, as an instance of Weininger's penetrating philosophical power, a short quotation from the chapter entitled *Judaism:*

> I must make clear what I mean by Judaism; I mean neither a race nor a people nor a recognized creed. I think of it as a tendency of the mind; as a psychological constitution which is a possibility for all mankind, but which has become actual in the most conspicuous fashion only among the Jews.

Luminous stuff, indeed, and the influence of such astute analysis on Eckart and Rosenberg surely needn't be demonstrated at this date. What is troublesome, however, is the embittered diatribe on women which takes up a considerable portion of the book, and for which I can find no parallel in the writings of even such confirmed misogynists as Arthur Schopenhauer or the early fathers of the Catholic Church. According to Weininger, "Woman is neither high-minded nor low-minded, strong-minded or weak-minded. She is the opposite of all these. Mind cannot be predicated of her at all; she is mindless." He goes on to claim that woman's only interest in life is matchmaking, sexual union of all types and varieties, and he claims that this "idea of union is always eagerly grasped and never repelled whatever form it may take (even where animals are concerned)"! It is clear by now, I should hope, that something's very wrong with this analysis. For Weininger, woman is an obscene ovipositor, an hysterical rutting machine, or else an observer of other rutting machines, and one feels, as one peruses Weininger's pages, that one can't be sure if we are reading a sober exposition of anthropological facts or some gaga Zolaesque fantasia on the fecund earth in springtime. Woman is hysterical and untruthful, we are told; they are bent upon devouring, psychically or physically, the entire world. But we do find a hint as to just what is wrong here when Weininger states: "Woman, the normal receptive woman of whom I am speaking, is impregnated by the man not only physically.....but at every stage of her life, by man's consciousness and by man's social arrangements. Thus it comes about that although woman lacks all of the characters of the male sex, she can assume them so cleverly and so slavishly that it is possible to make mistakes such as the idea of the higher morality of women."

Pathetic, really—here we have circular arguments giving birth to willful refusals to experience the manifold, prismatic luxuriance of the lives of the sexes; here we see maleness, horrified by mysteries, taking revenge on the World of Woman by means of abusive epithets and psychologizing billingsgate. And Stefan, my friend, your 'movement' harbors more than one enthusiast who, although he might not be so bold as to state these feelings in public, is certainly feeling them in private; that's where our first revolution must take place, Stefan, in our private dwellings, in the secret places of the heart.

Stefan. But surely this is such a small point—I think that you are exaggerating the importance of this matter.

Eva. The mote of dust or grit that finds its way into your eye is small, but it can prevent you from seeing the things that are right in front of you.

Stefan. Nice! But I believe that I understand you, lady. Women who choose to live outside the bounds of family life, but who wish to aid the resurgence of the Aryan World in their own, idiosyncratic way, must receive the encouragement of all Aryans. From Pindar we have received the word—*become what you are.* That should go for all of us, I think. There are many paths to heroism, both for men and for women. I would say that you are the prophetess of a new and vitally-charged *gallantry.*

Eva. Good, Stefan! We will talk again; but for now, let us drink in the music of the moon.

☆ ☆ ☆

THE BUTTON IS OFF THE FOIL
(or, A NAUGHTY WEEKEND)

Overture

Our story takes place in a not-so-distant (and not-so rosy) future, when the governmental juntas plying the whip over the broken remains of America have seen much of their totalitarian *machismo* vanish down the wind. Not to worry, though, rah-rah patriots and

aerial-bombardment enthusiasts: although the bloodsuckers and their mercenaries occasionally come a cropper when attacking the stateside dwellings of their victims, the enemies of 'freedom' and 'democracy' overseas still enjoy the tender embrace of our angelic overlords. In fact, after the famous, and now permanent football strike which ended the suzerainty of *that* national religion (at long last!), young American yo-yos with a superabundance of testosterone adrift in their bloodstreams now joined the bold squadrons of the Air Force with an alacrity which would have surprised some of their forebears, I can tell you.

But, as I say, things were a mite different back in the lower 48s. So many of the government's thugs had been killed in raids on white nationalists, black nationalists, Arab bystanders, and the other exotic radicalizing enclaves which dot the landscape, that pay schedules for the hired marauders had gone through the roof; and, of course, these goons were not to be fobbed off with sacks of IOUs! Not to mention, of course, the insane pay-scale extorted by the bodyguards of System big-wigs. Some expenditures are, let's face it, absolutely essential.....

The ordinary business of government was becoming more and more difficult to transact, as the enemies of the System, grown increasingly brazen with each successful assault, ignored their overlords with impunity; and the imminent collapse of the hated System had made very odd bedfellows of people who, hitherto, had had no use for each other. The ZOG had finally lost all control over young black intellectuals and street-fighters, and to ZOG's deep dismay, they had formed a coalition with White Power racists which was making the cities of the land all but ungovernable.

And it is in one of these cities that our little tale begins.....

I

Once upon a time, on a Friday evening in a strange nightmarish land called Manhattan, four young gentlemen stood on the northwest corner of 8th Avenue and 42nd Street, waiting. On all sides the rush of subhumanity swirled like excrement spiraling down a flushing toilet. Pickpockets dipped into Harris tweed; knots of working-

girls sashayed back and forth in front of Show World, flesh peeping from a thousand slits and vacancies; nigglets played with their zippers for the benefit of out-of-town businessmen; and four young men in black stood, waiting. Patiently....

Pairs of terrified young policemen sauntered up and down beneath the gaudy neon streaming through the 'Deuce', as fans affectionately called the Times Square area. Underneath the marquee of the *All Male* cinema, an exceptionally filthy Congoid scare-crow chanted his rapid-fire incantation at the wide-eyed suburban visitors to *Anus Mundi*: "Hash, acid, grass, speed, dope, dilaudids, crack, ice, ecstasy, guns, girls, ID, anything what you want, my man!" His offer evidently exerted some appeal on one white couple, for, with nervous smiles and a titter or two, they shortly disappeared into one of the grimy tenements with their grinning host. Within minutes, you may be sure, they would be higher than they had ever thought possible; within hours, junior, his posterior aching quite atrociously, would watch helplessly as his girl-friend performed unspeakable, albeit quite acrobatic and racially tolerant, deeds before the cameras. In a matter of days, they would both be stars—of a sort. And on the corner, men waited, with clenched teeth and eyes alive with purpose.

An emaciated Levantine child collapsed in convulsions in front of a ribs-and-chicken joint. His jaws locked like a vise, and a cold sweat beaded up on his forehead. As the convulsions increased in duration and severity, all sorts of oxygen-consumers ambled over for a gander at the show. The child's heels and the back of his head were all that touched the ground at this point as the crowd began to spit contemptuously on his writhing form, arching quite weirdly in the hellish light. Two female cops tried in vain to break up the crowd, as the Inferno flamed on in the night. And on the corner, the waiting four. The patience.....

True to his schedule (he could be true to nothing else), Mr. Mayor emerged from his limousine in front of the *XXXXXX-Shoppe*, as he habitually did on Friday evenings at precisely nine o'clock. He was so comically huge that two of his henchmen had rather a lot of difficulty hoisting him from the—taxpayer-supported—leather sofa

on which he had been lolling obscenely, like some corpse-worm after a feast. As he stood in front of the 'appliance' store, he pushed the bodyguards away, muttering, "Go hang out on the corner with the poofters; that's what you want, you buggers. That's where you belong!" He was eagerly obeyed. Four young men ended their vigil, and walked, one by one, into what was proudly described by its proprietor as the "filthiest store in town."

At first, our heroes thought that Mr. Mayor had given them the slip; but, after all, why would he do that? He didn't even suspect that a rendezvous had been planned. Oh, there he was, squatting down by the inter-species rack at the back of the store, adjacent to the peep-show annex. Yes, the Mayor was an animal lover of sorts. He slavered over the enticing images on the page, so peculiarly conjoined were the participants that one might have supposed them to be representations of theriomorphic deities in some outlandish and exotic cult. But we, dear reader, are well-aware, I trust, that his honor is examining this literature with very mundane purposes in mind. Sadly, however, he would never be permitted to take this periodical home to his mansion and his misses for experimental purposes, for just as he was raising himself up from his undignified squatting position, he realized that four young men in ominous-looking black outfits were blocking his egress from the corner. He was startled to see that they were smiling at him, and even more startled to note that they were pulling 9mm guns from the ample pockets of their jackets. He became quite speechless with shock as they began firing the guns into his quivering form. One knee cap, then the other, then an elbow, then the wayward bits. He begged and simpered and pleaded, slumped in his puddle of gore, but they kept plugging away at his monstrous girth, in an eerie parody of the Chinese 'torture of the thousand cuts': for, no matter how many times he was hit, he still lived and breathed, and—how shall I put this?—experienced to the full every morsel of agony, every quaint and sickening surge of pain which stole along his nerves and made his world 'a world of moan.' Finally, one of the men leaned over and whispered into the remains of his right ear, "You were a white man once; you should have stayed

a white man, my friend." Then all four of the executioners leaned over and fired point-blank into his eyes. The men dropped their clips to the floor, inserted fresh ones, and began to walk towards the front of the store. The clients had stood shock-still from the moment the first shots had been fired, most of them with one hand in a pocket, afraid to move or to offer the slightest evidence of their existence to the interlopers. But, as Bobby Burns used to say, "The best laid plans of mice and men," and one by one our heroes picked them off where they stood, rags in hand. The proprietor stood frozen at his counter, in front of the racks of hardware and sculpture, numbly waiting for the inevitable. He had sorely compromised his undergarments in all the excitement, and a puddle was spreading around his shoes. The leader of the gang, to the merchant's great surprise and relief, said, "Not to worry, my good man. We won't harm you. That is, if you promise to relay a message to the newscasters who are probably on their way here as we chat." The man nodded. He also quivered just a bit. "Don't be nervous. Have I ever done anything to make you nervous? This is the message: *We are going to waste all white traitors who are maintaining the political and communications superstructures for the Z.O.G.* That's it—simple, really. You want to write that down? Be my guest." As the merchant nervously scribbled the message which he had memorized with surprising ease, the leader of the crew gazed around at the carnage he had wrought, and he was well-pleased. In a matter of a few seconds, the message had been scrawled and was passed back across the counter. "Yes, that's very good. And you've even got the acronym right! Actually, now that this has been written down for me by such an accomodating amanuensis—no, I'm afraid you won't have time to look that one up—I believe that I can dispense with your services." And he shot the man right in his gaping mouth, causing him to stagger against the racks of sexual appliances which dropped their peculiar cargo, in all shapes, sizes, colors, and textures, all over his twitching body. "Quite comical—he who lives by the sword shall die by the sword, what?" In a bit of waggish fun, he set several of the more gruesome-looking devices to buzzing, and laughter pealed as the young men walked calmly out into the balmy

night breeze—a trifle tainted by the swarming hordes of the great unwashed on the pavement, it is true. They disappeared into the subway as sirens wailed and thrill-seekers swarmed.

The fun had just begun, for.....

II

.....All the Bees Are Busy

A tall figure dressed in clerical garb strolled around the ambulatory of the tiny Gothic Revival *Church of the Innocents*, his slender, well-manicured fingers clasped behind his back. He was obviously meditating, and a casual observer might have been forgiven for thinking that his meditations concerned the salvation of some miscreant's soul. That was not, however, the case. He was merely taking time from his arduous duties to come to a final decision: who would receive the commission for a translation of one particularly significant sacred document? The man walked slowly to the front of the magnificent altar, behind which stood, in a solid-gold frame, a magnificent portrait of Adolf Hitler. He stared up at the commanding image and his eyes misted over as he communed with his Leader. And then it came to him: one of his slaves had been a musicologist before going into comparative literature. How delightful! With a slight chuckle, Dr. Schuler—for that was our esteemed theologian's name—descended the spiral staircase which led into the brilliantly-illumined crypt, from which issued the muted tapping of many fingers on the keyboards of many word-processors. Dr. Schuler walked slowly down the room which he had designed himself for the very purpose it was now serving—that of a modernized scriptorium. For Dr. Schuler had been entrusted by the Chief of the Revolution with two tasks: first, the inauguration of a terroristic campaign against race-traitors in the Big Apple; and, second, the editing and promulgation of the sacred texts of the religion which was being brought to birth in the fires of strife.

"And how is our little Septuagint coming, my flock?" Dr. Schuler asked no one in particular as he strolled between the cots and computers. It still astonished him to think of the ease with which he had recruited these slaves for the monumental task upon which he

had set them. In January, the government had invited a score of experts in Germanistics to a forum at N.Y.U. on the dangers of resurgent nationalism in the Federal Republic of Germany. One professor gave an obscure and minatory sermon on the dangers of the revival of Romanticism which was fueling the 'neo-Nazis'; another discussed the need for a revamped Social Services system in Germany, whose officers must be willing to learn the languages spoken by the migrants from Central Africa, so as better to understand their 'needs'; another asserted, in tones of outraged righteousness, that the German authorities had better begin incarcerating all suspected nationalists in detention centers wherein they would be put to work training the mongrels who would be taking their jobs. To all of this rhodomontade, Dr. Schuler lent his hearty applause, and after the three-day seminar ended, the participants went 'missing,' as the saying goes. As no one really takes intellectuals with any degree of seriousness, the authoritites had allowed these clowns to go out on the town, unescorted. Outside the Broadway bistro whither the fine scholars had repaired, waited a black van full of miscreants with billy-clubs; a few barked orders, and, presto, a barrel full of monks for the monastery. But, rest assured, Dr. Schuler had taken very good care of them. Well—of most of them: for, when he had assembled these shining lights of the intellect together in the crypt of the Church of the Innocents, many would not credit their hearing as their captor explained just what their new job-description entailed. One old fellow, who had made a name for himself with the publication of a learned tome entitled *Goethe: the Tolerant Democrat*, said that he wanted to know just what they were supposed to be doing there. Dr. Schuler very kindly informed the scholars that they were privileged to begin the compilation of the variorum edition of the *Works of Adolf Hitler*, with accompanying translations into all of the European languages. And that was just for starters. "And, gentlemen, even after that task has been accomplished, there are many more interesting books for you to edit and translate; as I am fully familiar with your academic credentials, I feel confident that you are the men for the job. I can also inform you that I hereby grant each and every one of you"—

here he had paused, for effect—*"tenure!* If I might be the prophet for a moment," he added, wistfully, "I can assure you that none of you will ever see the daylight again." The ensemble gazed on Dr. Schuler as he he were a refugee from some mad scientist film of the thirties, and began to laugh uproariously. One of the scholars, however, seemed to have no sense of humor—the Goethe 'scholar' blankly refused to follow orders, not believing his ears. After beseeching him, in soft and beguiling accents, not to be so hasty, Dr. Schuler gave him one minute in which to change his mind. At the expiration of the term allotted, Dr. Schuler regretfully ordered one of his guards to strangle the professor immediately. As the death rattle sounded in the room, the many-talented guard began to prepare him for the mummification which would enable the defunct scholar to act as an example to the learned crew long after his demise. In very fact, our professor was eventually installed on a throne at the head of the class, as it were, in his winding-sheets, resin, aromatic essences, and KKK cone-hat.

There had been no more protests, and this evening it was Dr. Schuler's task to inform Professor Asner that he would be working on the recently-retrieved *Lectures on the German Lied*, which the Leader had delivered at Bayreuth back in the thirties. Fat, foul-breathed, cheesy-smelling Asner tried to look as pleased as punch with the assignment, and Dr. Schuler was so touched by the evident effort that he almost patted the fool on the back. Almost.

But hark! Dr. Schuler's acute hearing had sensed a distant sound. "They're back!" he exclaimed, and bidding a fond, albeit temporary, adieu to his busy little slaves, he hurried up the spiral staircase, tip-toed through the choir, down the steps, and across the transept. His footfall sounded gently on the marble of the nave as he greeted his returning acolytes, whose smiles told him of good deeds well done. "Let us repair to the TV room, my sons!" They followed him as he recrossed the choir and led them to a small recreation room which had formerly served as a Lady Chapel. He flicked on the telly, and there it was.....

A TERRIBLE TRAGEDY TOOK PLACE IN TIMES SQUARE THIS EVENING, AS UNKNOWN GUNMEN SHOT TO DEATH ONE OF NEW YORK'S MOST BELOVED SONS, HIS HONOR, MAYOR GLIB. THE MAYOR WAS GUNNED DOWN IN FRONT OF THE STATIONERY STORE WHERE HE HAD GONE TO PURCHASE AN ANNIVERSARY CARD FOR HIS DEAR WIFE. DETAILS AT 11:30. AND NOW BACK TO OUR GERALDO SPECIAL:

EXTENDED FAMILY SEX ORGIES—
DON'T BE JEALOUS: JOIN IN!

Dr. Schuler rose from his seat and beckoned to his soldiers. "Come outside and let us chat beneath the waning crescent moon. I'm in a poetic mood tonight, and I think that moonlight would suit us well. Let us sit in the garden and tell happy stories of the death of mayors. But first, let me rev up the old stereo system. I need a little inspiration." In a moment, he returned, with a broad smile lighting up his fine Nordic face. "So how did it go, George?" The leader of the little group smiled and told the story of Mayor Glib's sad ending, adding that, as was to be expected, the system was lying through its teeth regarding the circumstances of the late Mayor's hurried departure from this vale of tears.

Dr. Schuler interrupted: "We all knew that they would try to put a brave face on this disaster by means of the usual disinformation. But rest assured—we've hurt them where they live tonight, and they know it. The subhuman scum who witnessed the attack will start a far more effective whispering campaign than I would ever be able to mount, largely because they will not know what they're doing. I will, however, clarify the position by Sunday Night. Let me just say that the Secretary of State is attending a gab-fest at the U.N. on Monday morning, and I think that we should pay our respects to the old bull-dyke in person. What say you all?"

In chorus, the blackshirted men shouted, "we are here to meet out thrashings!" Dr. Schuler laughed and, leaning back in his *chaise*

longue, pointed up at the stained glass window of the clerestory opposite him. "Do you know what we're fighting for, really fighting for, my soldiers, my workers, my totally mobilized? Do you see that figure there upending the tables of the money-changers? You know, of course, that the god has taken many shapes over the millenia, and that was one of them. But the stones which border the glass, the wondrously carved gargoyles, the splendor of the Palestrina Mass which you hear in the distance—all of these things represent the god who lives in our blood, the blood of the Great Race. For now we must live in what I like to call the Empire of the Gothic Night, but soon we will see the day and will rule in its light! We have been more fortunate than most, however, to have lived in the century during which the most authentic image of that god who lurks, who storms, who rages in our very essence, has walked our earth, and breathed our air, and suffered our death. That is much, is it not?"

The young men nodded, much moved by these deeply-felt words. Dr. Schuler leaned over and asked Gino, the youngest of the comrades, if those two homeless geeks were trying to camp out on the steps of the church again.

"I think so, Dr. Schuler. Shall I...?"

"Yes, please do—use your silencer, and call for a special trash pickup in the A.M."

"Yes, sir; of course."

"Now what were we talking about. Oh yes, church architecture; I believe that will maintain the current ecclesiological orientation of our sacred buildings after the revolution." Two dull reports pierced the silence of the night, and Gino, with a wide grin on his innocent face, sat down to discuss matters of deep philosophical and theological import with the Master. Eventually, the talk turned to the opera, an enthusiasm for which Dr. Schuler had easily communicated to his young disciples. They had become quite fond, of course, of the works of Richard Wagner, and he knew that their love for the wizard of Bayreuth would pique their interest in his latest scheme.

"Have you heard, my friends, of the new production of *Tristan und Isolde* which is being prepared for the Meyerson Opera House?

No? Well, it promises to be a very interesting enterprise as it is rumored to be under the direction of Mel Chechetz. You will admit that he is certainly a most innovative force in the modernist theatre." Dr. Schuler paused for a moment, and his twinkling, bright-blue eyes surveyed the group of young men with an amused expression.

George exploded: "I can imagine what that old chicken-hawk is going to do with *Tristan*! He'll probably tart it up as some kind of homo-propaganda, you know, Tristan making eyes at Marke, or Isolde cast as a bit of rough trade."

"*Both*," replied Dr. Schuler, contentedly, as he gazed through the branches of a huge oak tree, which had allegedly been planted by Edgar Allan Poe himself a century and a half ago; the sky was gray with mist and the moon was a ghost of herself.

"I think, Gino, that you had better go down to Mulberry Street tomorrow morning; I want you to pay my respects to Don Giuseppe, and ask him if he'd be willing to do a little more kidnapping for the good of the cause. The details are in this note. I have a brilliant idea for a talk-show interview on the *Dave Blade Live* show—honest Dave has decided to split from the program and come over to our ranks, but I told him that I want him to perform one last service for the movement before he hangs up his microphone for good. The 'system' seems to be coming apart at the seams, I imagine, and the rats are looking for alternative accommodations."

"What do you have in mind, sir?" asked Charles, a brilliant young authority on electronic torture devices and Impressionist art—when he wasn't dismantling some enemy or other, he could be found lecturing on Claude Monet at N.Y.U.

"Well, let's get a hold of the good Mr. Chechetz first, and then I will unveil my latest bit of fun. It's getting a bit chilly out here, and I need some sleep, so let us call it a night. Tomorrow's Saturday—let us meet here at noon. We've got a busy weekend ahead of us, and I want to be fresh!"

"Good night, sir!" the men cried in unison, and they rushed off into the night. Dr. Schuler waited for the last bars of the Palestrina Mass to fade to silence, then he arose, and crept off to bed. It had

been a good day, indeed.....

III

The Guys Can't Help It

On the fourth floor of a gentrified warehouse building up on 47th St., a stage had been set up at the far side of the entrance door. At a little end-table set up by the side of the stage, Mel Chechetz prepared a light repast. On top of a two-burner hot-plate sat two medium-sized, and very ancient-looking frying pans in which sizzled two pounds of fatty bacon. Mel always ate by himself, for he realized that the spectacle of his chow-time had lost him several friends over the years. Evidently, something in the operation disturbed them, he thought, as he hoisted the partially-cooked bacon onto a platter heaped deeply with paper towels. Then, after licking his stubby fingers, he eagerly began toasting a huge loaf of bread in the still hissing bacon fat, two pieces at a time, ten seconds on each side—done in a jiff. Then he settled down to break his fast. He had just finished washing down the fatty mess with a half-gallon of Hawaiian Punch, when through the door of the rehearsal hall seeped as eerie a gaggle of poofters as had been seen since the last Halloween Parade on the West side. There were Phyllis Diller look-alikes, Elizabeth Taylor look-alikes (or could one of them have been the real thing?), tough hombres from the *Ramrod* school of metaphysics, and assorted geraniums and pansies in all shades and attitudes. Moving to the center of the room, Mel, a bizarre-looking toad with frizzy black hair and (you guessed it!) bulging embonpoint was vainly lisping orders past the sides of his immense proboscis to one and all: "Come ladies and gentlemen; we've got work to do, all of you darling love-machines!" Cackles stormed the rafters, and varnished fingernails drifted from buttock to buttock as the crew began to sort themselves out.

"Let me begin by explaining just what it is that I'm trying to do," he began.

"You're trying to get into the drawers of the dead mayor!" some queen in a Lana Turner outfit shouted from the center of the parquet floor.

"Very funny, I'm sure— but I do draw the line at necrophilia,

my sweet," insisted Mr. Mel Chechetz, whose idea of fun was, simply, a boy; his idea of more fun was, simply, more boys.

"But seriously—we're doing *Tristan* at the Meyerson, and I want this to be the frilliest performance of Wagner ever, ever!" The cackling laughter of the throng sounded like tortured geese, and before silence had resumed its sway, three rough-looking Italians in biker jackets had entered the rehearsal room and were seating themselves in the rear.

Appreciative glances were shot their way, but I'm afraid that Chechetz and his fruitcakes were under some major misapprehensions as to the purposes of the visitors. No one knew who they were, and that made the flirtatious crew even more curious about the new kids in town.

"Pipe down, ladies; we have work to do," shouted Chechetz. "My *Tristan* production is going to elicit all sorts of meanings from this libretto that poor Wagner's subconscious, hetero-mind was unaware of—I'm going to evoke a whole new dimension of sexuality and liberation from this tragic drama. You'll remember the phallic symbolism employed by Wieland Wagner in his most-divine production? Of course you do! Well I'm going to go him one better, by covering the stage in priapic properties—I intend to dress the entire theatre as a veritable cornucopia of male members. And the three leads are going to be played by three very hunky guys in such voluminous codpieces as would have astonished the Elizabethans themselves!"

Laughter, posturing, applause, and kisses; champagne flowed and affection blossomed in the air. Chechetz's grotesquely made-up eyes beamed down upon the crew, and very delicate gestures fluttered like doves in the midst of the weirdos. Mel belched, and then began his speech proper, but, I'm afraid, the fun was not to continue, for before Chechetz could continue his spiel, the toughs at the back of the room rose up as one, and made for the stage. Two of them grasped the obese poof by the shoulders and began escorting him to the door, while the third removed three plastic bags from a leather case. The queens giggled nervously as Chechetz and the three men reached the door, and then the man with the plastic bags tore open their tops and

proceeded to hurl a few grisly pounds of kitty-litter saturated with cat-urine at the dainty crowd. The shrieking and the terror were not to be believed as they attempted to get away from the disgraceful porridge. But before they could make a move for the door, it had been shut, barred, and bolted, leaving plenty of pooves with cat-whizz all over them and, well, a most untoward situation to contend with.

When the doorman saw Chechetz being escorted by such rough-looking young men, he ignored the fat queer's expostulations in the belief that he was just faking his distress. On most occasions, that would have been a sound inference, but—alas!—today was not just any day, and Melvin's cries of pain were genuine and poignant as he was hustled into the waiting black van by the curb. The doorman shook his head and smirked, as he returned to the sports page. "What a character!" he mused, tongue in cheek.

By four P.M., the inimitable chanteuse, 'Babs' Solarz, had called a press-conference at her apartment on Fifth Avenue across from Central Park, to draw attention to the abduction of one of her "deawest fwends, a piwa of da community," et cetera and so forth.

Her monstrous nostrils, more closely resembling pieces of earth-moving equipment than any product of wholesome evolutionary biology, kept banging awkwardly against the poor microphone helplessly perched, amid a typhoon of unsavory saliva, on the rickety bridge table she had borrowed from her loud-mouthed Mom, who could be heard bedeviling the staff in the kitchen. Her helmet-stiff, frosted blonde mane kept swishing back and forth in front of the famous face, as she ranted and crooned, bellowed and boomed at the assembled reporters and hangers-on.

"We know," she continued, in her usual, plangent tones, "just who is to bwame for this howendous occuwence, and they must be made to pay for their cwimes! Amewica has no place for homophobes!!" She shrieked on for endless minutes, while her associates attempted to stay downwind of her renowned armpits. Miss Babs was famous even among her scabrous cronies for the insalubrious atmosphere she toted around with her, something compounded of old

makeup, unwashed feet, unmentionable aromas from unmentionable sources, and the tons of fermenting month-old detritus which she carted around in her storied schnozz. From far away, she looked almost clean, but one was quickly apprised of the ruse on closer proximity. A famous theater critic, one of the few in New York who possessed the courage to pan the performances of Miss Babs, remarked, ironically, after an interview which he had conducted with her in her dressing room at the Gershwin Theater, that Babs reminded him of St. Hilarion, who boasted loudly of his physical filthiness; of St. Anthony, who was said by St. Athanasius never to have washed his feet; of St. Abraham, who, in fifty years, had washed neither feet nor hands; and of St. Silvia, who washed nothing but her fingers! Yummy! Babs continued shrieking her tale of woe, her dire caterwauling of boycott and blackout, her cacophonous threats of a move to Tel Aviv, and so on and so forth, until the end of the conference, when she stormed out in a rage at her mother, who had not yet finished preparing the canapes and finger-food. Babs raced down the hallway and jumped into the waiting elevator in a tempest; she found herself confronted by a handsome elderly gentlemen with four very young, and very handsome young men, who smiled knowingly at the famous diva. She smiled back, her factitious and cyclopean chompers shining suggestively at her companions. They continued to smile as they ushered the giggling nymph onto the service stairs on the second floor, where she must have thought she was going to receive her just desserts. Well, my friends, she was, but not in precisely the fashion that she had expected. She was laid out on the icy concrete floor, with her pasty arms pinned tightly to her side, before she realized the nature of her escorts' intent. She screamed like a welfare mammy threatened with a job, until her gaping mouth was taped shut. As the strident echoes died, Dr. Schuler removed the surgical tools from their plush case, and proceeded as well to remove the palpably excessive tip of that hideous nasal appendage which had for so long offended the doctor's fastidious aesthetic sense. Miss Babs fainted quite dead away, and, after placing the tip of the good lady's nose in her tacky alligator-skinned handbag, he bowed politely to the

unconscious 'lady,' and whispered to his cronies that they should get out of there before they caught something "for which science has been thus far unable to find a cure. I believe that we have an appointment with a famous—and soon-to-be infamous—show-biz personality, lads. We must be punctual. *Avanti!*"

STAY TUNED! WHEN WE RETURN, MEL CHECHETZ WILL BE IN FRONT OF THE CAMERA WITH SOME INTERESTING REFLECTIONS ON THE NATURE OF "THE JEWISH EXPERIENCE"!

☆ ☆ ☆

PLATO'S DEATH
(ARISTOCLES, SON OF ARISTON, GOES TO THE GODS)

Outside, past the lamps, it is damp;
And the cold, ebon-tressed darkness
Is bleeding through the quivering foliage.
Here, within a warm, scented chamber,
A slender, pale forefinger,
Soft-silhouetted by dancing orange flames beyond,
Is beating time, beating time,
Now imparting to the pale Thracian maiden
(Still unknowing of the Lord
Who slips, barely conscious, Lethewards, down)
The rhythm of the *nomos*
She's too weary to coax from her flute,
Which drops to the floor
In a sad consummation.

Now: to annotate
The golden scroll which bares
The wide Cosmos to wondering eyes.... ❑

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear George:
Merry Christmas !!!! Vergnügte Weihnachten!!!!

I hope my articles haven't placed you in a position to receive blight-wing hate mail. If any of your readers has a lemon up his/her tail, I suggest that they spit their venom my way and not yours. I reserve my American right to have controversial opinions and I support this right relative to my critics. I might suggest, however, that all of those who get their dander up, as a result of reading what I have to say, just refuse to continue reading anything which has my name on it.

I don't get pissed off at Holocaust movies, or MTV, simply because I don't watch this crap. I never get irritated at the white trash who show up at "rock concerts" merely because I never attend any.

Some blight-wingers remind me of the idiot who eats goat manure and then complains about his bad breath.

I am afraid that many of my critics are not interested about "truth" per se. They use what they believe to be the truth as a rationalization for finding someone to hate (usually the jews). This is why many of the bone-head revisionists receive so much support. They peddle their "truth" about WWII which fertilizes the wishful-thinking of those who need a reason to hate jews. This is easily demonstrated by telling a favorable truth about the jews. Once anyone does so, he is sure to be on the receiving end of non-jew hate.

Any revisionist blast concerning the latest jew-lie is received as another propaganda victory in a war the jews won long ago. Revisionists, and their supporters, are very similar to the red-necks who love arguing about the American Civil War. Arguing, and sending money to keep alive dead issues, is little other than wheel-spinning, frustration building, and extremely wasteful of our resources. Those who believe that "fighting" the Holocaust is issue number one, have continued to believe this for nearly one-half of a century. It is sad to know that these people will go to their graves carrying the same anger and sense of futility they have been harboring for decades. They are no different than the goofs who make the "end-timers" rich by sending them millions of dollars and bawling about "Jesus". They too, will go to their graves without ever experiencing any rapture.

If you want to look at the stars, you must first get your head out of the mud and admit that your head was in the mud and it needs a good washing. That's the first truth we must deal with. There are others.

Fact 1: The jews control TV, movies, and most of the periodicals. Period. They have the resources, desire, and opportunity, to manufacture kosher baloney by the tons, day after day. This is the truth you should be focusing on and not the content of their aired fantasies. Bull-crap about short-wave, public access TV, courtroom dancing, and other nonsense, will NEVER put a dent in the propaganda power of the jews. In fact, if blight-wing windmills ever started to get effective, then some "accident" would be arranged.

The problem with revisionism is that it is reactionary and out of tune with what America was supposed to be about. The burden of proof lies totally with the accuser and, in spite of the recent Perry Mason shows, one does not have to "prove his innocence." This inversion of "who's on top" is part of the revisionist folderol. A pack of jews manufacture another "whopper" and the revisionists immediately go into the "proving it false" business. It takes only a few moments to fabricate a tale but disproving it could take years.

Revisionists also have spaghetti for brains. They believe that jews are history's foremost liars and then they dive into a foray as if they were battling a truth. If you held as axiomatic a notion that the jews always told the truth, then stabbing at their latest tale would, at least, have some component of logic. Walt Disney never produced a true movie and neither did the rest of Hollywood, then, now, or ever. If you want to fight blather, you'll always be employed, that is, if you can convince someone to pay for your imprudence. After nine years, Don Clark finally learned that his wife was a slut but that didn't change her one bit.

Fact 2: All television is anti-Aryan. Period. If you are getting myopia gawking at the tube and waiting for some "break", then you had better fill your larder with a large supply of popcorn.

Fact 3: A massive number of white people are worthless and it is a waste of time trying to let "the truth set them free". Yes friends, thousands of pale-faces are degenerates and renegades. Our frontier Redskins never had the brains to manufacture guns and bullets, but some white apostate (prototype capitalist) managed to sell them some. The "white race" needs a lot of pruning.

Fact 4: The jews never seized the American reins of power. It was handed to them by Whites many of whom share in that power and the Zionism they hold in common. Six, or ten, million jews simply could not control 200 million white people unless most of them gave their tacit consent to playing "drop the soap" [*This is exactly what I must have told a hundred or so thousand people over the years, including our late Professor Oliver: A few million jews, scattered all over the world, could not have achieved the positions of control and power they now have had it not been for the ACTIVE HELP, AID AND ASSISTANCE OF OUR OWN WHITE, CHRISTIAN brethren!!!* —Editor].

Fact 5: You cannot save idiots from their stupidity. Millions of Whites are little other than high-grade morons. Why cast rubys before hogs? Anyone stupid enough to snort cocaine rightly deserves the problems which follow. Drugs follow the stupid as do the flies who migrate towards the sewer. If you believe that all white people are equal, and valuable, then how are you different from those who believe that all hominids are equal, and valuable? This smacks of warped christianity and marxism.

Do the people who get upset over movies about a phoney Holocaust also get torqued out watching "The Wizard of Oz"? It's time to grab the sleeping Princess by one of her knockers and get her to open her eyes. Hasn't the failure of forty years of Holocaust jousting dawned upon anyone yet?

If we suppose that the revisionist wishful-thinking finally bears fruit and the Holocaust is relegated to some Fairy Tale book, then what? Will the rapes and muggings stop? Will the give-away of our sovereignty cease? Will all of the Mestizos return to Capistrano? Will the perverts stop playing with rectums and the drug-soaked suddenly find Christ? Will all of the race-traitors promptly become racists? Will the lions lie down with the goyim? And swords turned into sky-hooks? Will a wishful thought-come-true only give birth to another wishful thought?

While the passengers are debating over whether the band played a waltz or a fox-trot, they should firstly remember that the ship is called Titanic.

Sincerely, Robert Frano

✠ ✠ ✠

Mr. J. E. Dunlap
Editor Emeritus
Harrison Daily Times
P.O. Box 40, Harrison AR 72602

Dear Mr. Dunlap: October 16, 1994

I was surprised with the contents of your "On the Inside"column of Sunday, 16 October. You gave credit to a late Logan Jarnigan for the authorship of this 'mythical' *Last Will of Adolf Hitler* that constituted your column. It was a scathing propaganda piece right out of the waning days of World War II. A time, by the way, when most of us had had our emotions for *hate* and *brutality* raised to white-hot heat by the clever and talented merchants of propaganda so ably employed by our government and that of Great Britain.

Many of us, Mr. Dunlap, especially young soldiers such as I, hardly out of our teens when the war ended, began to have feelings of unease about the origins of the War and its conduct by our side by mid-1946. As Sergeant/Major of the Office of the Surgeon for all of the United Kingdom in early 1946, I had as my chief clerk a young German soldier: a POW. Not only was he the most efficient aide I ever had, he was the most intelligent. We were the same age: 22 years. We had many arguments in the privacy of my office and when I allowed him to speak freely. Unlike the element that controls most of the press in this country today, I truly believed in free speech. I learned much from Frank W——. He made me aware that two sides exist, at least, to every proposition.

When one cools from the heat of anger, Mr. Dunlap, often one finds that he is ashamed of the excesses he committed during his fit of pique. When I went to Japan during the Korean War, I was amazed at their industriousness; their friendliness; their intelligence. I returned home in late 1951 with an entirely altered opinion of the Japanese. While I thought of them as *"scum"* in 1944, not knowing then that Roosevelt et al had deliberately driven them into an attack upon Pearl Harbor so that Roosevelt could loose US forces against the Germans (who had done nothing to us, by the way), I think of the Japanese today as an extraordinary people of great ability. How odd that you would print an article today that refers to them as *"scum."*

The war in Europe ended 50 years ago next Spring, Mr.Dunlap. Within three years after WW I ended, historians and writers were already engaged in taking to task those government and media figures who had lied to the people so egregiously in order to fan to high heat a hatred for their German foe. Lies that painted the Germans as "Huns" who caught babies on their bayonets. By 1930 the British government had already admitted its guilt in this shameful charade to arouse killing instincts within its citizenry. The film "All Quiet on the Western Front" showed with great skill and emotion that the German soldier was every bit as brave and honorable as the allied soldier. Unhappily, as Oxford historian A.J.P. Taylor reminds us, no such effort to tell the truth about allied propaganda of WW II was made after that cruel and unnecessary war. All soldiers are to be pitied. They are but the pawns used by governments to further ignoble ends.

While in England in September of this year, I returned to a spot where I was once stationed in the summer of 1944. The facility is now a hospital of sorts. I learned this trip that a Victory Oak had been set out on the grounds there by my old commanding officer in the summer of 1945. I asked to visit that oak. One of the staff, a woman of my generation, volunteered to show me the oak. As we walked down the corridor toward itsl ocation, I told her that I had been stationed there in 1944. She was interested to learn this. She was in the forces herself at that time she said. She turned to me and rather sadly said, "We were so full of hope for the future in 1945, weren't we?" I nodded. "What went wrong?" she asked. "Why has such evil overtaken us? We thought we were the victors! Now there is so much degeneracy in your country and mine."

"I know the source of the evil," I said. "But, unfortunately, I have not the time to explain it just now."

I find it rather grotesque, Mr. Dunlap, for you to print such an outdated propaganda piece as you did this morning. One wonders why. There is an element in our society, of course, that has gained much from refusing to allow WW II to end. Tragically, that element, alien in its allegiance and destructive in its assault upon our traditions, now owns the press. But, there are faint signs the people are becoming

aware of this peril. I take some heart in that.

Yours truly
E. Hume, Arkansas

Reprinted from *Harrison Daily Times*, J.E.Dunlap, Jr., Publisher Eemeritus; Sunday, October 16, 1994. P.O. Box 40, Harrison AR, 72602-0040.

on the
inside
by J.E.D.

Another piece of memorabilia left by the late Logan Jamagin was a "Last Will and Testament of Adolf Hiter, alias Adolf Schickelgruber."

It was dated "very soon" and the printing was compliments of Hammerschmidt Lumber Co., who at the time had served this community for 33 years. The lumber company's phone number - 333.

Here's the copy:

I, Adolf Hitler, being of unsound mind and misery, and considering the possibility of a fatal accident known as assassination, declare this to be my last (you hope) will and testament.

To **France**, I leave all the beautiful Mademoiselles in occupied Paris. I was never the one for girls. Whoops!

To **England**, I leave the original manuscript of **Mein Kampf**, which their R.A.F. spoiled. I had written a different finish, but their fliers got me in the end.

To **America**, I leave Walter Winchell who always said, "To heil with Hitler." I know he'll be very busy on my funeral day so he'd better not come—business before pleasure.

To **Mussolini**, I leave my Chaplin mustache, which he is to make into a toupe for his ivory dome. He will need a disguise to hide from the Italians who know what a mess he got them into.

To **Franklin D. Roosevelt**, I leave my apology for interrupting his fishing, but he got even. His "Unconditional Surrender" agreement at Casablanca certainly cooked my goose.

To **Goebbels** and **Ribbentrop**, I leave 30 million marks (two dollars) to buy a gift for my mother and father who are getting married the day I die.

To **Count Ciano**, son-in-law of Mussolini, I leave the Victoria Cross for bringing down in one day, 41 bombers and 72 fighters—all **Italian**.

To **Norway's Quisling**, I leave my **double cross**. He was a piker compared to me, when it came to double crossing.

To **Poland**, I leave a 16x10 gold-framed photograph of myself to hang in their public schools to scare the hell out of any kid who might **think** along Nazi lines.

To **the Jews**, I leave a new holiday, which they will celebrate annually. The whole world knows I was **kind** to them but they somehow did not seem to appreciate it.

To **Japan's** (Land of the **rising scum**) **Hirohito**, I leave all my medals, which will help him sink quicker when he goes down in the Pacific.

To **the German people**, I leave all pictures of myself, especially those printed on soft paper, as I know what they will do with them.

To **Himmler** and **Goering**, I leave the final execution of my will as they are experienced at executions.

To **the entire world**, I just **leave**, and will they thank God!

My final wish is that I be buried in an **asbestos** suit, as I will need

it where I am going.

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz, November 1 , 1994

Enclosed please find check in the amount of $75.00 for a renewal of my subscription to Liberty Bell for the year 1995 by airmail...

Regarding Joseph D. Pryce's "Colloquy At The Edge Of The Void" in the November issue, the author makes some good points especially when he speaks of the predisposition of right wingers to participate in radio and TV talk shows while unprepared. However, I would warn your readers of Alain de Benoist who the author says "has...a better shot at recruiting the significant minority, the Spenglers, the Chamberlains, and the Rosenbergs who will act as the masters of thought in our revolutionary age. Evidently M. de Benoist looks down his nose with disdain at National Socialism and those who champion it. In a letter to the editor of the *Scorpion* he writes: "The question of knowing to what extent a platform should be offered to extreme individuals or groups is *not* a matter of respectability, but rather, as I see it, a question of knowing what positions one wishes to affirm. If you decide to publish Mr. (Colin) Jordan's elucubrations that is up to you but it should only be done on condition that you clearly distance yourself from him, otherwise you run the risk of not being taken seriously as a platform of debate...". No doubt M. de Benoist considers himself a respectable rightist and Mr. Colin Jordan and National Socialism as being beyond the pale. Mr. Colin Jordan's latest contribution to *Liberty Bell* was, I believe, in the June 1994 issue, "National Socialism: A Philosophical Appraisal".

The Scorpion,
Lützowstrasse 39,
D-50674 Köln am Rhein, Germany

Sincerely, W.S., Turkey

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular financial contributions are our lifeblood. Please help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more; rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

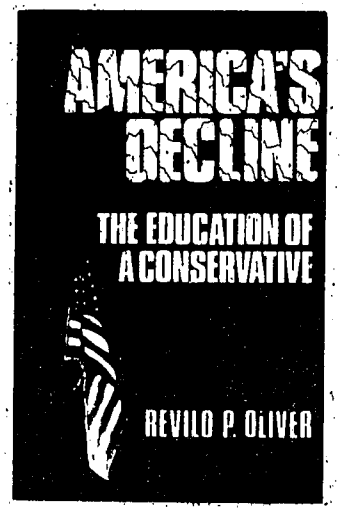

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

BOOK REVIEW

The Bell Curve / Intelligence and Class Structure in American Life

By

Dr. Charles E. Weber

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Carl Hottelet: The Bell Curve Tolls, page 15. — *From the Prof:* Fast Note: A Bernard Goetz Update; page 23; The Racial Message of the Bible... And Other False Dilemmas, page 24. — *Robert Frens:* Proving the Premiss, page 29; *Black Holes Aren't Black,* page 32. — *Allan Callahan:* Race, Rabbits and Reality, page 39. — *From NSV-Report:* La Via Dolorosa of Lady Birdwood, page 43. — *Dr. Charles E. Weber:* Reflections on an Old Film, page 50. — Letters to the Editor, page 51.

VOL. 22 — NO. 8 APRIL 1995

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1995
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 March 1995

00010	FIRST CLASS-USA	$60.00
00011	FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$70.00
00020	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America	$80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$90.00
00022	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
00033	SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

BOOK REVIEW

By
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Richard J. Herrnstein and Charles Murray, *The Bell Curve/Intelligence and Class Structure in American Life*, New York: The Free Press, 1994. xxvi + 845 pages.

The authors introduce the contents of their book as follows (page xxi): "This book is about differences in intellectual capacity among people and groups, and what those differences mean for America's future. The relationships we will be discussing are among the most sensitive in contemporary America—so sensitive that hardly anyone writes or talks about them in public. It is not for lack of information, as you will see."

Herrnstein, who died of lung cancer last September, was the son of Hungarian Jewish immigrants and for some years chairman of the Department of Psychology at Harvard. Perhaps these credentials gave him more freedom to write what is contained in *The Bell Curve* than would otherwise have been the case. Murray is also the author of the influential book, *Losing Ground: American Social Policy* 1950-1980 (1984).

A measure of the value and significance of *The Bell Curve* can be discerned from the treatment it has received in the liberal, Establishment media.

An editorial comment in *U.S. News* of 24 October (page 24) claims that the book "leads nowhere, except toward pessimism and negative group labeling. It plays to the gathering storm over affirmative action but infects that legitimate debate with deadly genetic arguments. It could encourage a eugenic solution to the problem of the underclass, though Murray insists that's not what he wants. ....This is a very unhelpful book." The editorial even suggests that the book "seems clearly intended as a provocative political act." In a

detailed review *U.S. News* continues its discussion (pages 73, 75-76, 78, 80) and reports that President Clinton "told aides last week he is 'outraged by the thrust of the book.'" (What better recommendation could *The Bell Curve have*?)

Newsweek of 24 October even features the book on its cover and contains a long discussion of it (pages 52-60). The cover portrays two heads facing in opposite directions, one of a Caucasian man and another of a Negro man, with the question, "IQ / Is It Destiny?" between them. The author of the *Newsweek* review, Tom Morgenthau, asserts that *The Bell Curve* is a big, complex book that is based on a deeply pessimistic—and deeply angry—view of American society." Perhaps there are some good reasons for pessimism and anger. The review in *Newsweek*, like so many other commentaries on *The Bell Curve*, is largely concerned with what the book discusses in Chapter 13, "Ethnic Differences in Cognitive Ability," a topic to which only a modest fraction of pages in the book is devoted.

Time (24 October, pages 66-67) quotes from the *New Republic* an angry sentiment expressed by a critic, who describes the "theories of the two men as 'indecent, philosophically shabby and politically ugly' and as 'pseudoscientific racism.'" Time concludes its relatively short review with: "It looks as if it [the book] is likely to be remembered for some dubious premises and toxic conclusions." Toxic to whom?

One evening in November the television newsman Peter Jennings introduced a rather lengthy segment of his broadcast devoted to *The Bell Curve*, This segment emphasized the development of eugenic thought in America with the almost obligatory suggestion that eugenic measures in Germany led to the so-called "Holocaust."

A rather sympathetic review of *The Bell Curve* was published in *Forbes* of 24 October, pages 153-158,163. This review characterizes the book as "massive, meticulous, minutely detailed, clear." The Forbes review, however, steers clear of the differences in intellectual capacities of various races which are discussed especially in Chapter

13 and which infuriate liberal critics of the book.

A "symposium" of fourteen commentaries on *The Bell Curve* appeared in *National Review* of 5 December. The symposium occupies nearly 19 pages. The commentaries are of quite varied value. The most significant one is by the psychometrics expert, Arthur Jensen, whose long article in the *Harvard Educational Review* (Winter, 1969, pages 1-123), "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" touched off an acrimonious debate across the country. Jensen's commentary, "Paroxysms of Denial," discusses the desperate, unscrupulous attempts to discredit *The Bell Curve* by name calling, falsehoods and other means. Nathan Glazer argues in favor of "affirmative action," which, after all, is a system of prejudice against white men in higher education and the workplace which Herrnstein and Murray discuss in two important chapters, numbers 19 and 20 (pages 447-508). A Catholic priest whose church has a long tradition of resistance to any scientific progress which might conflict with its dogmas, calls *The Bell Curve* "mischievous and naive" and claims that questioning taboos "can be destructive." About half of the fourteen authors are largely concerned with the material presented in Chapter 13, "Ethnic Differences in Cognitive Ability (pages 269-315), which are summed up in a graph on page 279 This graph shows the densest distribution of IQ in Negroes at about 15 points less than the densest distribution of IQ in Caucasians. The very first author in the symposium, Michael Barony, points out that the mass of data contained in *The Bell Curve* simply confirms what most observant people have learned by common experience.

Although none of the fourteen authors disputes these data, not a single one of them advocates any eugenic measures which would counterbalance the excessive reproduction of persons with low mental abilities, even though sixteen states of the United States passed laws providing for eugenic sterilization between 1907 and 1917, as *The Bell Curve* points out (page 5). In 1927 Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes, in upholding the constitutionality of these laws, declared: "Three generations of imbeciles are enough." On the

whole, however, *The Bell Curve* shies away from the question of eugenic measures and the phrase, "outrageous racial policies" comes just before mention of the American sterilization laws, although so much of *The Bell Curve* could be taken as a compelling argument for the reintroduction of such laws. On page 343, in Chapter 15, which is devoted to the question of dysgenesis, there is mention of "the terrors of nazism [*sic*] and its perversion of eugenics that effectively wiped the idea from public discourse in the West." In fact, though, the German eugenics law of 14 July 1933 (Gesetz zur Verhütung erbkranken Nachwuchses) provided for special eugenic courts (Erbgesundheitsgerichte), whose decisions could be appealed. Having lived in Germany during 1945-1948 and at various times later, I have often pondered to what extent eugenic policies during the National Socialist period might have been responsible for the "economic miracle" of postwar Germany in spite of the terrible destruction, hunger and economic and psychological burdens imposed by the Allies on Germany.

Professor Arthur Jensen points out in the *National Review* "Symposium" that *The Bell Curve* does not mention the fact "that IQ is also correlated with a number of variables of the brain, including its size, electrical potentials, and rate of glucose metabolism during cognitive activity." That, indeed, is a notable lacuna in *The Bell Curve.* In that connection, we note that such aspects are discussed in considerable detail with regard to genetically determined behavior in a book published over 30 years ago but still quite pertinent to the problems discussed in *The Bell Curve.* That book is *The Biology of the Race Problem* by Wesley Critz George, who was formerly head of the Department of Anatomy at the University of North Carolina Medical School. It seems to me that there is another notable lacuna in *The Bell Curve,* whose authors pay little attention to striking differences in the economic well-being of various countries with distinct racial populations. They could, for example, have contrasted the standards of living in Haiti, with its nearly purely Negro population, and Switzerland, with its nearly completely Caucasian population. In addition to Prof. George's

book, two other books have had a profound effect on my own thinking in the area of mental abilities. One of these books is *The Geography of Intellect* by Nathaniel Weyl and Stefan Possony (Chicago, 1963). This book approaches the question of intellectual attainments of various races from a diachronic, geographical and cultural point of view. The other book is *Race* by John R. Baker (1974). In this book the approach is primarily that of physical anthropology, with chapters on cognitive abilities. I would recommend all three of these books as valuable supplements to *The Bell Curve,* which mentions none of them, by the way.

The New York Times Book Review of 16 October (Pages 3,41 and 45) contains amazingly sympathetic and lucid reflections on three books dealing with related topics: *The Bell Curve,* J.Philippe Rushton's *Race, Evolution and Behavior* and Seymour W. Itzkoff's *The Decline of Intelligence in America.* This triple review is entitled, "What Is Intelligence and Who Has It?" (Rushton's views on race differences and reproductive strategies are summarized on pages 642-643 of *The Bell Curve.*)

The New Republic of 31 October contains an eleven-page "Apologia" by Herrnstein and Murray which summarizes their views on ethnic differences in cognitive ability, largely what they had previously presented in Chapter 13 of *The Bell Curve,* including three important graphs. This summary is *preceded* by fifteen pages of commentaries by eighteen authors, some of them with interesting insights and criticisms but mostly hostile. The last and perhaps most significant of the commentaries (by Michel Lind) discusses the renewed vigor of hereditarianism and its present position on the American political scene. Lind raises the possibility of a clash between eugenic theory and the dogmas of resurgent fundamentalism. (A half century ago a parallel conflict arose in wartime Germany. Hitler, faced with a shortage of facilities for caring for wounded soldiers and threatened with a shortage of food as a result of the British blockade, hesitantly authorized eugenic euthanasia. By 1942, however, protests by prominent Catholic clergymen put a stop to this practice.) Another commentary points out various

levels of educational attainment amongst persons classified as "white" by national origins (Irish, German, "Russian," i.e., largely Jewish, etc.) One commentary was a thoughtful criticism of intelligence tests written by Walter Lipmann, a noted journalist, in 1922. Lipmann's short commentarty posits arguments that are still raging, over 70 years later.

The New York Review of Books (1 December, pages 14-19) contains an attempt to make a case against *The Bell Curve* by means of a sort of *ad hominem* argument, namely by pointing out that a number of authors whom Herrnstein and Murray use as "tainted" sources were contributors to *The Mankind Quarterly* (founded in Edinburgh in 1960) and that some of them received research subsidies from the Pioneer Fund (founded in 1937 for the purpose of research in eugenics).

In view of the great volumes of commentary on *The Bell Curve* in the American press, though much of it hostile, the book is at least not being given the lethal silent treatment by powerful men in the publishing business hostile to its theses. Silence in the media is usually worse for the influence of a book even than hostile criticism, as revisionists of the "Holocaust" material know from experience. Sales of the book are now reputed to be approaching a half million copies. Such a volume of sales is an assurance that the book will wield a considerable influence on the thinking of Americans in influential, decision-making positions. The success of the book in terms of attention it has attracted might well be due to a rising fear, especially among middle-class Caucasians, now including Jews, that the country is headed in the wrong direction as a result of wrong, unjust, destructive public policies. Many people are desperately seeking information and ideas that could bring about changes.

In discussions of *The Bell Curve* the word "inferior" is often used with reference to the cognitive abilities of Negroes. But what constitutes being "inferior"? If Negro brains are poor in abstract thinking and planning abilities and Negroes are consequently inclined to go on reproductive rampages and if earnings of the more "successful" people are strongly redistributed to the "unsuccessful,"

then what does "inferior" really mean? In a Darwinian sense, the race which sufficiently outreproduces another race is clearly superior by surviving in greater numbers in the given environment. Have Afro-Americans become examples of Darwin's "survival of the fittest"? American Aryans had better ponder over what heavy redistribution of their earnings and present immigration policies are doing to their race. If present trends continue (i.e., if present redistributive functions of government and present immigration policies continue) American Aryans are doomed to becoming an abused, exploited minority in the United States during the coming century, as is already the case in some large American cities. It would seem probable that a graduated income tax has an inherently dysgenic effect.

Let me now attempt a brief overview of the contents of the massive *Bell Curve* by mentioning just some of its most important data and arguments.

Part I, "The Emergence of a Cognitive Elite," consists of four chapters (Pages 25-115). Attention is called to the tremendous growth in the percentage of Americans who have taken college degrees, especially since 1920, rising from about 2% to 30% of persons 23 years of age. Earlier in the century many high-IQ people did not go to college and remained more in contact with less intelligent people in their communities, but there is now a tendency toward isolation of people with various levels of cognitive abilities. Cognitive test scores have a greater validity than any other source of information in predicting job performance (page 81). The authors believe that IQ is substantially heritable but decline to give an exact proportion of hereditability on the basis of present-day information. The best source for estimating the genetic factor in intelligence is derived from studies of identical twins who have been raised apart from each other. In Chapter 4, "Steeper Ladders, Narrower Gates," the authors leave no doubt that there is a strong positive correlation between cognitive abilities (as measured primarily by intelligence tests) and income. However, economic success is not only a matter of income, but what its recipients do with it. Per-

haps cognitive abilities are at least as much involved in the management of money as in earning it. It would be interesting to know something about the correlation of assets, not just income, and cognitive abilities. Such information is not furnished in *The Bell Curve.* One of the concluding paragraphs of Part I summarizes that the cognitive elite is becoming relatively richer and increasingly segregated and likely to intermarry (page 114).

Part II, "Cognitive Classes and Social Behavior," consists of eight chapters (pages 117-266), in which the authors examine how much intelligence has to do with America's most pressing social problems. The most important source of data for Part II comes from the National Longitudinal Survey of Labor Market Experience of Youth (pages 118-120). The NLSY (as the authors abbreviate it) was commenced in 1979 and is especially well suited as a source for Part II because it included psychometric data which was needed by the Department of Defense to update its norms for intelligence tests. While dividing the population into five classes of levels of cognative abilities, the authors examine poverty, schooling, unemployment, family matters, welfare dependency, parenting, crime and citizenship in relation to levels of cognitive abilities. In general, they find close concomitancy in all of these areas.

Throughout Part II the data pertain only to the Caucasian component of the United States population. The authors thus reduce the number of variables being considered by confining their considerations to data on one race. The reader of *The Bell Curve* who is looking for a detailed, explicit discussion of the relationship of the low average intelligence of Negroes to their grossly disproportionate crime rates will be disappointed, although Negro crime is one of the most disturbing and visible problems that America is facing. Crime is the topic of Chapter 11 (Pages 235-251) but, strange as it may seem, this chapter makes no specific mention of the high rates of violent crime committed by Negroes. An important graph on page 236 portrays the astonishing increase in violent crime after the 1950s. This chapter describes a renewed recognition by criminologists of the concomitancy of low intelligence and the

proneness to commit violent crime. (By the way, many passages in *The Bell Curve* do not seem to make a clear distinction between concomitancy and causation.) We finally encounter a brief passage on Negro crime rates on pages 338-339. For information on Negro crime rates, the reader would do well to consult W.C.George's *The Biology of the Race Problem* (mentioned above) or the far more recent *Paved With Good Intentions* by Jared Taylor (1992; reviewed in *Liberty Bell* of December 1993).

Part III, "The National Context" (pages 269-386), consists of four chapters, the first of which, Chapter 13, "Ethnic Differences in Cognitive Ability" (pages 269-315), has attracted the most attention of critics of the book. The authors begin the chapter by pointing out that East Asians (notably Japanese and Chinese) attain somewhat higher intelligence test scores than Caucasians, partly on the basis of data from Hong Kong.(We must note, though, that Hong Kong itself is essentially a creation of European man and if we look even superficially at modern Japan, we note that it is largely a product of the inventiveness of European man. We see Japanese dressed in the European style flying airplanes, driving automobiles and locomotives that were developed by Caucasians, using coins of European style [first struck by the Meiji government in 1870] and using a myriad of other inventions of Caucasians. In Japanese concert halls the music of such composers as Beethoven and Mozart predominates. Even the Roman alphabet and European numerals are often encountered.) It is claimed on page 275 that Ashkenazi Jews "test higher than any other ethnic group." It occurs to me that this information is placed in the beginning of the chapter in order to give the authors a better defensive position against critics who might claim that they are racists simply expressing an ethnocentric bias. Later parts of the chapter are almost entirely devoted to "black-white difference" (pages 276 ff.) and the especially controversial "question of genetic differences between the races" (pages 295 ff.). After presenting a great variety of evidence, including the environments of adopted children, the authors of *The*

Bell Curve state (page 311): "It seems highly likely to us that both genes and environment have something to do with racial differences" but admit to being "resolutely agnostic" on the proportions of the influences. The large differences in Negro and Caucasian IQ, some 15 points where the mean is set at 100, are illustrated by graphs on ages 277 and 279. In general, and in particular pages 272-273, it seems to me that Herrnstein and Murray pay too little attention to selective factors in migration. Do the Japanese in Hong Kong, for example, represent primarily a group of above-average Japanese who came to Hong Kong as members of a more intelligent, mobile, energetic merchant class?

Chapter 14, "Ethnic Inequalities in Relation to IQ (pages 317-340), continues a comparison of ethnic groups, but this time in terms of variations in their behavior. With regard to the probability of holding a bachelor's degree at an average age of 29, the percentage is 27% for Caucasians, 11% for Afro-Americans and 10% for Latinos. However, the picture becomes much different when only persons with an IQ of 114 are considered. In that case far more Afro-Americans have college degrees (68%) than Caucasians (50%) and Latinos (49%). The reason for this, of course, is that relatively few Afro-Americans have an IQ of 114. Similar comparisons of Caucasians, Afro-Americans and Latinos are made for occupational status, wages, poverty, unemployment, marital status, illegitimate births, being on welfare, children living in poverty etc. The authors conclude the chapter by pointing out that the data that they have presented "give everyone who writes and talks about ethnic inequalities reason to avoid flamboyant rhetoric about ethnic oppression."

One of the most significant chapters of the book, number 15, headed "The Demography of Intelligence," deals with the conflicting evidence on the question as to whether dysgenic forces are having a depressing effect on the national assets of cognitive abilities (pages 341-368). This question is especially inportant since it is pertinent to all sorts of policy questions in the areas of taxation, welfare, education, immigration and allocation of resources. A

number of authors have struggled with the problem of dysgenesis, even as early as Darwin and Galton in the nineteenth century. Although the evidence is presented as inconclusive and scholars are divided on the question, there are some important recent developments which presumably have a depressing effect on the reproduction rates of women with high abilities, who are now shying away from reproduction or delaying it for the sake of careers. The graph on page 353 indicates that women with higher levels of education are bearing so few children that they are not replacing themselves and their husbands. Immigration is another factor. A list on page 359 gives the percentages by origin of recent immigrants. Only 11% of them are "non-Latino white." This pattern of immigration could thus have a dysgenic effect in view of the IQ levels typical of the ethnic groups involved. Although Chapter 15 suggests the need for effective eugenic measures, the authors are shy about recommending them (page 548).

Unlike Chapter 14, Chapter 16, "Social Behavior and the Prevalence of Low Cognitive Ability" (pages 369-386), does not make racial distinctions in the data presented. The graphs in the two chapters are of a different form. The graph on page 370, for example, gives the percentages of poor people in the various IQ deciles. In 1989, 48% of the people classified as poor are in the lowest two IQ deciles, i.e., are in the lowest 20% of intelligence. Persons who present social problems such as dropping out of high school, unemployment, crime, welfare dependency and illegitimate births are strongly disproportionally in the lowest 20% of intelligence levels, as the many graphs in the chapter illustrate. For that reason measures undertaken to deal with such social problems must be designed with the awareness that the measures must be suited primarily for persons with low intelligence.

Part IV, "Living Together," contains the remaining six chapters (pages 387-552). These six chapters deal with practical questions of policy.

Chapter 17, "Raising Cognitive Ability" (pages 389-416), examines the attempts to find ways to raise intelligence. Better nutri-

tion has offered some hope, but a study of over 100,000 Dutch men born around the time of a famine toward the end of the Second World War showed that the famine did not lower their intelligence. Compensatory education programs such as Head Start (page 403) have had disappointing results in the long run. Adoption of children from poor environments into better homes raises cognitive functioning. The authors conclude that an "inexpensive, reliable method of raising IQ is not available."

Chapter 18, "The Leveling of American Education" (pages 417-445), analyses trends in American education during the last several decades. International studies have shown that American students are weak in mathematics and the sciences in comparison with students in other industrialized countries. Gifted students are being given almost no help from the federal government, which has concentrated its efforts on the disadvantaged. Verbal Scholastic Aptitude Test scores declined sharply after 1963. Scholastic standards in the high schools are not rigorously supported by most parents and scholastic performance in high school does not mean much to most employers in hiring procedures. The incentives for scholastic excellence are therefore weak. The authors recommend that parents be given greater choice of schools for their children by vouchers, tuition tax credits and the like and that a federal prize scholarship program be established as a means of restoring prestige to scholarly excellence in high schools.

Of all the 22 chapters in *The Bell Curve*, I think that the two concerning the problems engendered by "affirmative action" are the chapters most likely to help bring about changes in government policy. Affirmative action, after all, is a cynical euphemism for giving preference to certain racial minorities and women at the expense of Caucasian men. The two chapters are "Affirmative Action in Higher Education" (Chapter 19; pages 447-477) and "Affirmative Action in the Workplace" (Chapter 20; pages 479-508). At distinguished universities the effects of affirmative action in admissions have resulted in having Afro-American students with far lower Scholastic Aptitude Test scores than those of Caucasian students (tables on pages 452 and 472). The authors consider the arguments in favor of affirmative action in universities but conclude (page 475) that "affirmative action as it is being practiced is a grave error." One of the strongest arguments against affirmative action is the reduction in the prestige of degrees awarded to minority students.

Chapters 19 and 20 are supplemented by the valuable Appendix 7, "The Evolution of Affirmative Action in the Workplace" (pages 655-663), which gives details of the legal and judicial basis of affirmative action. As absurd and wasteful as it might seem, the U.S. Supreme Court handed down a decision in 1971 (Griggs versus Duke Power Co.) that prohibits the use of intelligence tests by employers for hiring selection if the tests are not specifically related to job performance. The Supreme Court thus deprived employers of the best predictor of job performance. It seems that too many Negroes were doing poorly on intelligence tests. The Court was acting on the unscientific hypothesis that any test that did not yield equal results for members of all races must be unfair or invalid. Losses to the American economy from this Supreme Court decision are estimated to run into many billions of dollars (page 85), not to mention the added resentment in the Caucasian victims. The authors of *The Bell Curve* believe that "the system of affirmative action, in education and the workplace alike, is leaking poison into the American soul" (page 508).

Chapter 21, "The Way We Are Headed" (pages 509-526), notes a tendency toward a coalition of the cognitive elite and the affluent. The relation and attitudes of this coalition to the underclass with low intelligence might lead to social tensions analogous to those in Latin America. The coming of a "custodial state" is predicted and the resurgence of racism is considered a possibility..

Chapter 22, the last (pages 527-552), bears the optimistic title, "A Place for Everyone." The authors plead for a realistic recognition of different abilities in individuals and cite the views of Thomas Jefferson on the education of a natural aristocracy. Once more the authors refer to dysgenesis and government policies caus-

ing it (page 548) and advocate immigration laws that would serve American interests. Herrnstein and Murray should also have heeded the admonishment from Jefferson's *Notes on the State of Virginia* (1782): "To our reproach, it must be said, that though for a century and a half we have had under our eyes the races of black and of red men, they have never yet been viewed by us as subjects of natural history.

The Bell Curve is a valuable addition to the literature in the field of cognitive abilities for its presentation, analyses and organization of a mass of recent data. Candor and rational thought are an ever greater need in this area and the authors have gone much further in meeting this need than is typically the case in academic circles, but I cannot escape the impression that the biases of academe and the current political climate of the United States have inhibited their presentations and analyses to a considerable extent. (On these biases, see Roger Pearson, *Race, intelligence and Bias in Academe*, 1991, a good supplement to *The Bell Curve*.) Herrnstein and Murray have raised some important questions once more and have presented a mass of data in attempts to answer them, but the reader should be aware of some of the lacunae of the book, namely historical information and data from physical anthropology, of which they could have taken better advantage. Much of what the book contains is not new in the sense that much of the knowledge that they present has been known at least in broad outlines for a long time, even since the 1920s. What is new and important in the book is the presentation and analysis of recent data, notably from the National Longitudinal Survey of Labor Market Experience of Youth, information and ideas on the latest problems engendered by "affirmative action" and the extensive bibliography (pages 775-832) which can serve as a guide to recent research in the field of cognitive abilities. *The Bell Curve* is imperative reading for people in the teaching profession and legislators enacting laws pertaining to social problems. ❑

The Bell Curve Tolls

by Carl Hottelet

"The peachpit said to the apple core: 'The color of your skin doesn't matter anymore!'" For decades the media drummed the fatuous ditty into our heads.

It was the theme song of a campaign to convince Americans, African-Americans and European Americans in particular, that there is no important difference among races. Apparent differences are the result of environmental variants, which are accidental. Provide all with the same environment, and all will turn out the same.

The irony of this lunacy's being promoted by the one ethnic group in the country that proclaims stridently, "We will not assimilate!" went unreported, and unnoticed.

The equality-through-environment dogma led to the infamous school-bussing experiment. Those who protested, pointing out that there were differences among the races other than the visible ones, and more significant, were denounced as ignorant reactionaries. When the opponents of the bussing scheme declared that it would do great harm to children, black and white—more to black children than to white—they were reviled by the ideologues, the media, and the special interest cliques as "racists" and "fascists."

Hundreds of thousands of children and adolescents, African-American and European-American, were trucked many miles and long hours every day from their home neighborhoods to distant, alien, often hostile, schools and back again. Black youngsters were transported from allegedly inferior inner city "ghetto" schools to supposedly superior suburban schools. That was guaranteed to make them just as bright and as well educated as the white kids. The implicit insult to African-Americans may have been lost on the fanatics forcing this idiocy—it was not lost on black leaders.

The millions of hours—when they should have been on the playing field, or in the study hall, or simply getting enough

sleep—needlessly, and noxiously stolen from them, made it a sure thing that American youngsters, black and uhite, would be at the bottom of the international educational totem pole.

The instigators of this outrage have their offspring tucked well away in secure private schools, safe from the turmoil inflicted on less fortunate children, black or white.

Once the bussing disaster was in place, judges assumed a major part in "overseeing" it—and making it worse. Omnipoitent, arrogant, accountable to no one, it pleased them to dabble in social engineering. Their notions vere law, their whims beyond recourse. Many were obsessed by a mania for "racial balance." They inflicted their prejudices on whole communities, disrupting some of them permanently. That didn't trouble the learned judges. They lived elsewhere, far from the havoc they rought. A disproportionately high number of them were Jews.

A question comes to mind: Is the otherwise inexplicable insanity of remedial bussing a manifestation of the millenial Jewish tactic of fomenting conflict among host peoples, in pursuit of the end objective of attaining domninion over them?

Toward that overriding end, school bussing served special purposes: To persuade African-Americans that Jews are their patrons and protectors, and to divert them from dwelling on real and actual problems, of which Jews often were both originators and beneficiaries.

—Enslavement by the welfare system, for which African-Americans provide the great bulk of the clientele it needs to exist. On the backs af these clients, swarms of administrators, analysts, sociologists, case workers, counselors, psychologists, psychiatrists, statisticians, lawyers, and other such functionaries enjoy interesting, well-paid, unproductive careers, the enjoyment often enhanced by lavish perks. Of these welfare careerists, a disproportianatly large number are Jews.

—Entrapment in hellish inner city slums, being stuffed int "welfare hotels" from which Jews draw rents that enable them to own luxury apartments and country mansions.

—President Bush's gift—labeled "loan guarantee"—of Ten Billion Dollars—$10,000,000,000.00—of taxpayer money (without asking the taxpayers about it) to Israel to build housing for Jews on land robbed from the Palestinians.

At the same time, in one of our most blighted inner cities, there stood (presumably, they stand there still) some derelict buildings. They serve as sites for prostitutes' professional services, as centers of the area drug traffic, and as headquarters for street gangs. They made the environment even more dangerous and depraved.

The inner city inhabitants have been petitioning the authorities long and urgently, not for new housing, but merely for the demolition of the derelict structures. Their desperate pleas have been refused. "The government has no funds available."

(v. *Hustler* August 1993(p. 44, "Home of the Killing Spree: The Ten Deadliest Cities in America." A Dark-look tour by Eugene Robinson. The reader will be astonished at the presence of some of the cities on the list.)

—Resentment at seeing the country wall-to-wall in "Holocaust" museums, monuments, and other commemorative sites to promote belief in a mostly fictional quasi-event that is unimaginably profitable to Jews, and to Jews alone. These memorabilia are put up at taxpayer expense or (what is the same thing) by outfits that have gotten themselves exempted from paying taxes. This adds injury to the insult to African-Americans in having the history (not in the least fictional) of the centuries-long massive slave trade genocide, in which Jews participated and profited to a disproportionately large extent, dropped down the memory hole.

—Victimization by the kosher food scam. This is the most enduring, and, in some ways, the dirtiest of the national rackets. It is highly profitable—to Jews, and only to Jews.

Its marks are the minuscule secret symbols cunningly worked into product labeling so as to be overlooked by consumers unaware of the racket, but recognizable instantly by synagogue net-

work initiates.

This scam started scores of years ago, with a limited number of food products. In time, it was broadened to cover virtually everything edible or potable. Insatiable, the Jews recently began to include non-food products in their racket, making it virtually inescapable by the average American.

Manufacturers learned that, in a manner reminiscent of hex signs, or of charms against the evil eye, the cryptic little symbols warded off disruptionsin the distribution and organized boycotts of their products.

Manufacturers bought permission to apply the kosher hex characters to their products by hiring squads of rabbis at high pay (non-negotiable) into plants across the country to perform their abracadabra.

Manufacturers have been made aware that the rabbis are immune from prosecution for conspiracy, extortion, and racketeering. No matter how evident and obvious the bases for such charges, there is not a federal or a state attorney general who has the personal courage or integrity of office to bring them. With rare exceptions, politicians and political pimps on every level, are just as dishonest. Eager to cadge campaign contributions, terrified by the always latent "anti-Semitic" smear and consequent political oblivion, they lie doggo, evading questions, obfuscating the issue, content to allow the people, whose interests they have sworn to defend, to be fleeced of uncounted millions.

In the media, it is a non-topic. Then there is the much lauded "consumer advocate". He takes no interest in advocating the cause of non-kosher consumers, though these be ninetyfive per cent of all consumers.

In the end, the manufacturers shrug their shoulders, and pass on to the consumers the high cost of the rabbis: their extravagant pay, and lavish expenses, for mumbo-jumbo, superfluous, when not offensive—as is the excruciatingly painful ritual slaughter of animals—to 97.5% of the American people.

The poorer the consumer, the higher the proportion of his income that he must spend on food and on household necessities. It is this factor, striking hardest, and mercilessly, at the poorest and least able to defend themselves, that makes the kosher food racket so peculiarly filthy, and an evil for the nation.

It furnishes the extraordinnry spectacle of the economically most disadvantaged stratum of our society being gouged to support the wealthiest one, and thereby to make it wealthier still.

There were always eminent African-American personages who saw clearly that their people were duped and manipulated to advance the interests of organized Jewry. For reasons they understood well, their endeavors to change that had little effect.

A new echelon of Black Nationalist leaders has come to the fore. They are personified by the Reverend Louis Farakhan and Dr. Robert L Brock. Almost simultaneously, the process of African-American self-recognition and self-appraisal matured under the fresh and strong influence of Black Nationalist leaders, who knew how to transmute this into a revitalized sense of ethnic cohesion and consciousness.

Applying the forces thus evoked, the present African-American Nationalist leaders succeeded, for the first time in the history of the country, in freeing African-Americans from Jewish tutelage.

An infuriated Jewry craved vengeance, and determined to punish its ungrateful former wards.

Their hypersensitive antennae tuned constantly to whatever might affect Jewish interests, they had sensed this development, and were prepared for it.

Though they had been vilifying the "racists" until the day before, organized Jews now went over to their side. A Jewish delegation, with rabbis, attended a well-publicized "white-supremacist" meeting in Atlanta over the 1994 Memorial Day weekend.

Without a word of apology, or of regret, for having convulsed the country for decades by their self-serving "equality-through-environment" fraud, not offering the least excuse or explanation for their astounding 180° turn, these Jews now declared blacks to be mental inferiors of whites. They produced a book, The Bell

Curve, that, they say, proves it.

I haven't read *The Bell Curve*, I accept the unanimous word of book reviewers and of reporters that it "proves" that blacks are mentally inferior to whites, and, in fact, undertakes, "scientifically" to measure the difference it claims to have ascertained, and finds it to be 15%. Ergo, African-Americans are 15% less intelligent than European-Americans. A no mean connoisseur of swindles (and of swindlers) I spotted this one at once. There is the meretricious precision of the measurement: 15%. Not "about 10%", or "around 20%", but *15%*, exactly. Plus, especially, the claim to having measured the unmeasurable: Intelligence. That is aside from the fact that the timing of the appearance of *The Bell Curve* makes its objectivity suspect.

Intelligence is an unknown quantity. Except in terms of itself, it is yet to be defined. An elementary standard reference work, *Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary* (Merriam-Webster) 1973 defines Intelligence as

> 1. The ability to learn or understand or to deal with new or trying situations: REASON; also: the skilled use of reason (2) the ability to apply knowledge to manipulate one's environment or to think abstractly as measured by objective criteria (as tests) b: Christian Science: the basic eternal quality of divine Mind c: mental acuteness: SHREWDNESS 2a: an intelligent entity; esp: ANGEL b: intelligent minds or mind 3: the act of understanding: COMPREHENSION.

In other, and fewer, words, Intelligence is Intelligence.

The *Bell Curve* authors may have gotten their notions about auditing and grading intelligence from the "intelligence quotient" hypothesis conceived by Alfred Binet in the last century, and applied in the Binet (later, Binet-Simon, in collaboration with Theodore Simon) "I.Q. Tests." The quotient resulting fnom the division of a person's "mental age" by his chronological age (x 100) This is supposed to indicate, numerically, the degree of intelligence. The higher the quotient, or number, the higher the intelligence.

The "I.Q." method for measuring intelligence was designed

and intended for use solely on individuals.

Against this honest, though fallacious (how, and by whom, is "mental age" calculated, or the tests to determine it composed?) endeavor to quantify intelligence in an individual, the *Bell Curve* authors purport to have measured, scientifically, the comparative intelligence of vast groups, each encompassing tens of millions of individuals and, thus, billions of variables and variants. TIhere is more than one kind of intelligence. Which does the *Bell Curve* measure? Does it measure them all at once?

Besides the theoretical "I.Q." approach to an assessment of intelligence, there is the empirical one of direct observation. Practically experienced people, preponderantly non-academics, consider it the more reliable one, certainly, it is not susceptible to manipulation. Direct observation illuminates the innumerable manifestations of the falsity of *The Bell Curve.*

There are the young African-Americans, taken to see "Schwindler's List", who laughed aloud at its preposterous (and disgusting) scenes. Their laughter may have been tinged with moral aversion.

That would indicate moral, as well as intellectual superiority–of rather more than 15%, I would say–to the European boobs who gape solemnly, watching yet another Hollywood defamation of their antecedents and their brothers, lapping up the Spielberg swill..

Similarly, those young African-Americans are, at the least, morally far above political streetwalkers, who, groveling before campaign contributors and media managers in order to keep their trotters in the public trough or, worse, gratify their avidity for power a little while longer, put "Schwindler's List" in the place of the Ten Commandments. State governors, and other democratic despots force children and impressionable young people to absorb anti-Christian hate, revolting pornography, Satanic sadism, and other mind-conditioning poison.

Indeed, assuming normal mental and physical health, there are qualities other than intelligence that are at least as significant in the make-up of a man or of a people.

We suffer the endless liberal cant about "leaders" and "rôle

models." They don't say what must go into the making of either. The Germans knew something about making boys and young men into leaders. The *NAPOLA* (National Political Leadership Academy) organization was established especially to identify, train, and educate prospective community, regional, and national leaders. The *NAPOLA* Academies were truly democratic. Neither wealth nor social standing influenced admission. Students vere given full scholarship. Entry to the Academies was sought eagerly.

Candidates were boys and young men attending the equivalent of our (senior) high schools. Each school had a small quota for the *NAPOLA*. Teachers, instructors, and athletic coaches were trained to observe carefully, and record, aptitudes and attitudes of their charges as potential *NAPOLA* material.

What they looked for was alertness, courage, endurance, steadfastness, self-reliance, restraint, cleanliness, orderliness, honesty, and loyalty to comrades and country.

The most promising of the young men went to the *NAPOLA*, where their basic preparation for leadership was finished by intensive education in philosophy, cultural and political history, the arts, and the natural sciences, along with further rigorous training in athletics and sports.

To judge by the caliber of its graduates, the *NAPOLA* system worked exceedingly well. "Intelligence quotients" were not a part of it. There were no "I.Q." tests. In fact, abstract, i.e., unproductive, intelligence was viewed with skepticism, if not distrust, for being, at best, useless, at worst, socially subversive.

The *Bell Curve's* central deceit is in claiming to measure the unmeasurable. Its proposition may be touted by bigots and hypocrites. It is so patently absurd that it can be taken seriously only by the stupid.

No one, correctly, may accuse the Sanhedrin of being stupid. Nor does it take *The Bell Curve* seriously—except as a device to punish African Americans by stigmatizing them as being of a mentally inferior race.

The *Bell Curve* tolls. It tolls the death of Jewish pretense of sympathy and support for black Americans. ❑

Fast Note:
A Bernard Goetz Update

from the Prof

It was December of 1984 when a Manhattan subway commuter named Bernard Goetz demonstrated to the world that not every Jew is lacking for constructive racial ideas when he opened fire on a pack of young black miscreants trying to extort money from him at the point of a screwdriver. In recalling the event ten years later, the AP has run a couple of columns focusing upon Goetz and upon Darrell Cabey, the assailant who took one of Goetz's .38 hollow-points through the spine.

"*What happened?* Goetz victim asks", reads the top headline. The lead story depicts the present life of Cabey, who is now confined to a wheelchair as a result of the unexpected counterattack. It opens with the report that mother Shirley Cabey has "saved all the letters"—the ones received after the incident, it is said, that called her son a nigger, that wished the boy had died, that threatened his life if he survived the gunshot. Each note, we are told, "with its ugly words and racial venom", sits pressed today inside the family Bible—each of the correspondences that have "literally added insult" to Darrell's injury.

The shot left Cabey paralyzed from the waist down. After taking it he fell into a coma and suffered irreversible brain damage. He is now 29 years of age and has, it is said, the mental capacity of a third-grader. Shirley Cabey laments the change in his personality, saying that at one time Darrell was "outgoing" and enjoyed dressing and looking his best.

Goetz, now 47, was convicted after the shooting on a weapons charge and spent 250 days in jail. He still resides in Greenwich Village and is currently representing himself in a $50 million lawsuit filed by Cabey and renowned trial lawyer William Kunstler. Goetz claims that his legal battles have left him with little money, but says that he expects to prevail in the case pending. He says that he is not looking forward to the trial, but will be glad to be done with it. The rationale of his defense, according to the story, is a simple one. As

Goetz explains:

"If you're injured, paralyzed or whatever while committing a violent crime against me, that's not my fault.

"If you're raping a woman, and she throws you out of a window to stop it, is that her fault?"

The defense, if this is the gist of it, is both succinct and right-minded. It is a separate question, of course, whether such words will find favor with judge and jury. For those wanting further details on the companions who joined young Darrell in the subway festivities, a "Where they are ..." sidebar reports that accomplices James Ramseur and Barry Allen have since been incarcerated—Ramseur from 1985 for "a brutal rape and robbery" and Allen from 1991 for robbing a 58-year old diabetic for the sum of 54 dollars. Troy Canty, fourth member of the quartet, was a ninth-grade dropout who smoked crack and plied his trade as a petty thief and before eventually enlisting in a drug rehab and vocational training program. The last blip on his criminal record, it is said, was a 1990 conviction for shoplifting a home pregnancy kit from a department store. He completed a year's probation in 1991.

☆ ☆ ☆

The Racial Message of the Bible ... and Other False Dilemmas
A Personal Outcry from the Prof

A recent issue of Dr. Ed Fields' *The Truth at Last*[1] makes note of the fact that the Reverend Billy Graham has advocated integration as "the only solution" to the problem of race relations. "We've got to be totally integrated", Graham is reported as saying to a source from the Charlotte *Observer*, "—in our homes, in our worship services, even in marriage." An adjacent *TTAL* column then "refutes" Graham with a litany of chapter-and-verse culled out of everything from *II Kings* to *The Book of Acts*, thus revealing the truth that race mixing is "the most deadly sin of all—condemned by Almighty God".

(1) See page 5 of issue # 378. While I question Fields' approach to the issue of race and the Bible, *The Truth at Last* is highly interesting and well worth the price. The mailing address is P. O. Box 1211, Marietta, Georgia 30061.

I enjoy Fields' paper very much. He is sincere, his intentions are good, and he does a splendid job of keeping readers abreast of the ongoing assault carried out upon our race within the borders of what was once our nation. I think, too, that his quotations will be taken to heart by a fair percentage of his audience, and that a piece of this kind—if one can defend the exegesis (cited are things like *Jeremiah* 13:23, "Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots?")—is a strong corrective to the notion that "the Bible" prescribes integration. (The majority of such readers, of course, will have no idea who Jeremiah was, or what was the historical context in which he spoke. They will not know Ezra the prophet from Ezzard Charles, but they will at least rethink the notion that their religion requires them to maintain the current racial *status quo*.)

All of this being said, I must add nonetheless that the assumption of this article—that racialists should rely, *one way or another*, upon *the Bible* for their racial opinions—is only another instance of the constricted mind-set from which we must escape. The assumption that we must be *told* the truth, from on high, about something that already stands squarely in front of us is not only false, but (in the case at hand, at least) it is antagonistic to our very survival. If we are to prevail in our struggle, we must have confidence that the truth about race, like the truth about certain other things, such as the basic tenets of fairness and decency, is as obvious as anything that we will ever find, and act in accordance with that belief.

What this means is not, as some activists will think, that there can be no place for theism, or for ideas about the supernatural, in the world-view that we wish to promote. It merely means that there can be no place in our thought for any belief, religious or not, that commits us to believing what is irrational. We needn't reject, out of hand, what we read in "the scriptures" (i. e., the so-called Old and New Testaments); but neither should we give allegiance to such material simply because we have been raised to think that it is sacred.

This claim will sit badly with more conservative readers, who imagine that it is not our place to decide the truth about some things, particularly those concerning moral good and evil. Better, they will say, for us to lean unto the greater wisdom and not our own.

But this is surely backward. If, in the first place, we cannot trust our immediate perceptions, what possible guarantee may we have about what holds in heaven? Racialism aside, it is absurd to think that our beliefs about what we ought to do should ever be gleaned from scripture or from purported "deliverance" of any kind. For how can such revelation ever gain plausibility in the first place? Suppose, for example, that a new gospel of some kind is unearthed in some remote part of the world, a source that is proclaimed to be authoritative and, suitably interpreted, to be an infallible guide to the problems of life. Suppose that it advocates certain odd things, however (deceit, say, instead of honesty, conspiracy instead of fair play), that seem contrary to our present good sense. Would we accept this source as authoritative? Of course not. Why? Because, some will say, such a religion would lack "credibility". But why is this? Not, I think, because it would conflict with the traditional gospel (we still need a reason, after all, to prefer that one to this), but because it would conflict with what we already understand, here and now, by our own best lights. Imagine now that this Sacred Source advocates not racial integrity, as we understand it, but instead a forced and wholesale miscegenation of races from all ends of the earth. What would be our verdict? We would again think this new source ill-founded, for the same reason as before. But if so, the same rationale, I maintain, should apply to our religious tradition as it actually stands. Let us then look at it as if for the first time, and without the accumulated historical bias . If it agrees with what we perceive to be the truth, all the better for it. And to the extent that it leads us astray, let us cast it aside.

How do we ever know, in the end, that Reality approves the ethic that we have chosen? This issue was addressed a couple of centuries ago by the utilitarians, who fought quite admirably against the notion that *scripture* provided the final answer to moral questions. The philosopher and economist John Stuart Mill, for one, maintained that good and evil were not to be derived in principle from ancient codes and granite-carved rules of conduct, but from the plain observation of what is most apt to promote human (and animal) well-being. He took exception to the idea that a truly good creator might command what seems cruel to human sensibility, or that His

righteousness might be different in kind from the one that conscience discloses to the more sensitive of His creatures. Concerning the dangers, as alleged by conservatives of his day, of trying to determine right and wrong by rational method, he wrote the following.

> With regard to the religious motive, if men believe, as most profess to do, in the goodness of God, those who think that conduciveness to the general happiness is the essence ... of good, must necessarily believe that it is also that which God approves.[2]

The notion of *good*, Mill realizes, is logically prior to that of *a supremely good being*. A man cannot have any coherent idea of what God morally approves until he has some idea, independently and on his own, of what sort of thing merits approval in the first place. In particular, he cannot derive any opinion of an ideal racial policy from what he believes an omniscient racial observer would want. He must believe a thing to be good before he can believe that a purely good being would approve it. (The reader who thinks otherwise might ponder, for a moment, what it would be like to derive, say, a truth of mathematics from reliance upon such higher authority instead of upon his own rational inquiry.)

I have never understood racialists who want to find a basis for their policies in the scriptures, or who are troubled likewise by the question of what *Jesus* would want from them in terms of a racial viewpoint. (I do, of course, understand the racialist who wishes to reorient Bible-readers on their own terms as a political tactic, though this is another matter.) Let us cease, I say, from wondering what some saint or some oracle in a far distant place and time might have said about the issue of race as it concerns us today. Let us instead decide, in dead honesty and in full respect for the truth, what is in fact the case, and judge other thought, whatever its vantage point, in accord with the verdict. Offhand, I don't know just what Jesus would have said about white racialist activity. If he were around today, and if he supported our cause, I would applaud him. If he advocated, by contrast, the policy that is currently being foisted upon us by the thugs now reigning (whether on or behind the scene) in federal office, he would be one more scoundrel.

(2) This passage is contained in Mill's classic essay *Utilitarianism*. I cite Mill not to endorse his entire philosophy, but merely to point out one of its better aspects in relation to our own struggle. For a related discussion, see also

(The reader, again, who thinks otherwise should ask himself what he would do if new evidence indicated, contrary to present belief, that Jesus advocated other things contrary to his own moral sense, such as rape or thievery.)

In short, I am neither strengthened nor weakened in my racial beliefs by the opinion (or the publicly avowed opinion, at least) of Reverend Graham. I do not value his opinion on the subject for the simple reason that he does not appear to have much *grasp* of it, or much sense of the horrors now experienced by those who live their lives on the front lines of interracial confrontation. His own standard of living and his religious mind-set appear to shield him from this truth, just as they shield him, I must think, from a good many other truths, as well.

By the same token, it is irrelevant to me that he has (by Fields' estimate, at least) become "politically correct but biblically wrong" in advocating the mixture of the races. Let him be biblically right or biblically wrong, it is all the same where this issue is concerned. For I know, scripture aside, what goes on with respect to race. I know what I have seen. For this reason I know also what to think of any source—ancient or modern, "inspired" or not—that makes claims pro or con with respect to the fact. If I am to be persuaded to hold some new and contrary view, it must be on the basis of something other than trust in the source itself. Rather, the source must stand or fall on its own merit.

What *scripture* tells us, if it tells us anything, about the issue of race-mixing in the twentieth century may be of interest to some—it may well be a legitimate and stimulating area of historical research, in fact, for those equipped with the techniques to investigate it. *But the worth of its message must be evaluated by way of reason.* As long as racialists rely upon scripture, or upon "infallible" sources of any kind, for their beliefs, they will remain within the same passive condition that has enslaved them already. ❑

Charles Josey's *The Philophy of Nationalism*, and especially chapter 1, "Moral Values and the Sacred". Herein Josey discusses what he calls "the danger of *a priori* ethics and the need for "a more empirical attitude in our search for the good". One must learn the right, he explains, before one can have any responsible notion of a higher moral will. This book was first published in 1923 under the title *Race and National Solidarity*. It is available from the National Alliance, P.O. Box 90, Hillsboro WV 24946.

PROVING THE PREMISS

by Robert Frens

I will admit that it is usually more soul-lifting to shoot rats in the city dump than it is to watch TV programs. I have never held that life should be totally serious and devoid of being a spectator to absurdity. Often, it is enlightening to see the degree of contempt the masters of the jew-tube have for the viewing *goyim*. If you can believe that the reason, the local humping stock was not knocking at your door for a lube job, was due to dandruff, then you could also be led to believe that pale-faces taught cannibals how to dine and that we'd really be in a fine mess if there weren't brilliant shade-faces to bail us out. A whale of a tale finally grew into maximum brilliance on my bargain basement Sharp television set. It unfolded in a predictable fashion.

Once upon an epoch, there were very naughty devils called Nazis. Nazis didn't seem to like the bad, the ugly, or other critters who had brains which functioned on a plane lower than a three-toed sloth. One day, the Lord of the Nazis decided to remove these quasi-vegetables from their midst and send them straight to the Lord of the Clouds who would bestow upon them sharp minds since mortal beings were helpless in this matter. You know what is coming next, don't you?

Now, these unfortunates, who made the village idiot seem like a genius, were led to a foreboding building which, interestingly enough, had *ersatz* shower rooms (war-time Germany was a huge shower factory!). Keep in mind that the condemned creatures didn't have the mental capacity to tell a walrus from a box of Wheaties. Nonetheless, the Nazis, in their interminable wisdom, found it necessary to deceive these wretched souls. They were told that they were going to take a shower but failed to mention that carbon monoxide was going to be substituted for water. Where the carbon monoxide came from was anyone's guess but that was in the olden days—the days before the louse-killing insecticide Zyk-

lon— became fashionable.

It was obvious that these ill-fated people had no idea what a shower was in the first place so couldn't one rightly ask why it was necessary to deceive people who were hardly aware of their own existence? And also ask the reason for the charade? When hateful people wish to eliminate the objects of their hate, they never try to deceive their victims by pretending that the firing squad is just a bunch of eager photographers with odd cameras. The fact is that a vicious person WANTS his victim to be fully aware that he is going to kill him. Moreover, deceit is only used when the killer does not have his quarry at a disadvantage. The leopard hides and sneaks until his claws and fangs are fastened into the prey, and then, all pretense vanishes. No executioner, since time immemorial, has ever disguised his intentions. Executioners take absolute delight in letting their victims know what the future holds. The ensuing mental torment is food for any sadist. This is why the folderol about nonshower rooms, whether in Auschwitz or the Y.W.C.A., betrays the utterers of such nonsense. You see, deception is part and parcel of the jew. A jew can never concoct any story carrying Aryan tones or displaying Aryan attributes. He simply must inject his own racial character into the yarn in the same manner as does the physically repulsive Spielberg with his outrageous mechanical contraptions which pose as legitimate space machinery and the ridiculous convolutions which win pre-determined "best movie" awards. All "holocaust" yarns have this distinctive jewish stamp and, for that reason alone, they should be given no further consideration. We must be careful, however, in calling the jew a liar since any creature with such an incredible mixed blood line probably cannot ever hope to have a realistic, and straight forward, thought in his entire life. Some jews still believe that they were killed in Dachau.

If we assume, or state as did hundreds of philosophers, statesmen, and religious leaders, throughout history, that the jew is an eternal liar, then what of the revisionist endeavor?

When a trio of bilateral propositions of relation is such that (1)all of their six terms are species of the same genus, (2) every two

of them contain between them a pair of co-divisional classes, (3)the three propositions are so related that, if the first two were true, the third would be true, the trio is called a SYLLOGISM. The first two propositions are called premisses. The third proposition is called the CONCLUSION. (Syllogisms are degenerate forms of soriteses.)

First Premiss: The above mentioned TV story flows from jewish lips. Second Premiss: Lies flow from jewish lips. Conclusion: The above mentioned TV story is a lie.

Students of logic, who utilize boolean algebra, could demonstrate that a syllogism is the disjunction of the second retinend with the negation of the first retinend. The eliminand is actually superfluous no matter what its form. In the above, the first retinend is "the above mentioned TV story" while the second is "lies". The eliminand is "jewish lips" Since "jewish lips" are eliminated, we might conclude that the outlined syllogism is Nazi. Good grief, Greta, they are everywhere!

I could never be so harsh as to say that all jews lie all of the time. Some jews tell the truth sometimes. Accidents do happen. As for the "gassing" of the mentally incompetent, which was the theme of that TV program, I will mention that no Aryan would ever relate such nonsense. The Germans, always an honest and open people tuned into reality, would simply dispatch their undesirables swiftly and efficiently if this were their intent. All "holocaust" tales describe situations which simply do not represent expressions of German, or Aryan, character and behavior. It is certainly believable when we are told stories of the Bolsheviks executing tens of thousands with little other than a bullet in the back of the head. The slaughters of Ghengis Khan are believable but shipping people, hither and yon all over Germany for the purpose of enticing them into execution chambers camouflaged as shower rooms, music halls, or brothels, is not. No nation which is under siege, as Germany was during the "gassing days",would ever engage in such inanity. The mere asininity of the "holocaust" is sufficient grounds for me to dismiss the pottage as buncombe, which I did

late in the 1950's. (Killing of millions of people IS believable but the jewish nonsense about the HOW makes such stories not believable.) What really perplexes me is the continued insistence of some people to establish that which was assumed. I have called this foolishness "proving the premiss". It's a sort of verbal alchemy which is decidedly non-Aryan. This is why I question such activity and if refuting flamboyant fables makes your day, then you'll be engaged for a lifetime since the kosher baloney bucket is bottomless.

☆ ☆ ☆

BLACK HOLES AREN'T BLACK

As a child, I loved wild tales and comic books. They were a source of humor and more so if I could discover some incident of contradiction, or a betrayal of fact, such as a year 1700 Indian scout starting a fire using a match or an unexpected Piper Cub flying across the sky during a Civil War battle scene. The jew's Hollywood was nonsense in the 1930's and the passing decades have not altered that one iota.

I have always held that the average Aryan is more intelligent than he thinks he is. The reason so many of them act as nit-wits is because they do not use their mental capacity as a basis for their beliefs or convictions. Instead, they use their intelligence as a tool to rationalize, and reinforce, pre-conceived notions. The reason for this is the entirely natural function of taking the easy way which is, of course, allowing someone else to do the thinking. That is why charlatans such as Graham, Robertson, and so on, have millions of followers and why so many criminals and degenerates get elected to office. It is easier to believe than it is to think and easier to take a bus than it is to walk. It is decidedly not in the Natural order of things for life to intentionally make things more difficult than they need to be. Whether it's a formal religion, or a religion called "science", or a religion called "democracy", it still amounts to herds of people following one another where the extent of one's view of life is limited to a picture of the rump of the one they are following.

People stand in awe of priests, politicians, and drug-soaked entertainers of every perverted persuasion. Of particular interest, in our technological age, is the high-priest cloak that "science" wears in spite of the damage the "in the name of science" herald has done.

Strange brains wade in that swamp called "theoretical physics." Theoretical physics is saturated with jews, and, for that reason alone, we have good reason to believe that it is some twisted bastardization of what reality is. When one reads the stuff about black holes, red shifts, quasars, quarks, curved space, hyper-space, big-bangs, time-warps, and the like, he might rightly conclude that there are many people who need to be confined for their own good. Instead, the layman, being awed by the pretense and vocabulary, elevates these purveyors of inconsequential mumbo-jumbo to priest-like status. Where does anyone get the idea that if they don't understand something then that something must be the product of superior intelligence? Or that a holder of a Ph.D. degree cannot formulate nonsense? I don't "understand" the jew Einstein's relativity theory anymore than I understand why a dog licks his own gonads or why Gandhi drank his own urine.

The study of the universe, the "ology" of the cosmos, is an exercise in theoretical physics. One of the most visible ugly faces in this business is the yid Carl Sagan who probably served as a model for the E.T. critter which appeared in a starring role in one Hollywood concoction. The message being that ugly is wise and ugly is good. According to the students at Sagan's Cornell University, lofty Carl never engages in conversation with under-graduates. To that I will say that the under- graduates are more fortunate than are the graduates who are voluntary victims of Sagan's jewish world impositions. In fact, on one TV show, hook-nosed Carl snubbed the young and handsome Michael Fox. Now that's a compliment.

It was baffling to many of my former students that I was able to recall various square roots and logarithms during some math demonstration. The ability to memorize should never be confused with intelligence.

I often engaged in a class exercise where students were asked to list as many people, with their telephone numbers, as they could. Some of the lists were astounding. I was quick to point out that they indeed had memorized many numbers which are mathematical expressions. However, as soon as someone says the number is math related, their minds seem to go into orbit (or enter a black hole). The problem is one of attitude and not one of intelligence. What's the difference between 314-159-2654 and 3.141592654 in a memory sense? The first could be a telephone number in St. Louis, Missouri, while the latter is an approximation to Pi, the ratio of a circle's circumference to its diameter. If it's a phone number, memorization is easy. If it's a "math" number, then it takes a genius to memorize it, or so it seems. We should all re-think our thinking and especially in regard to those we think are our mental superiors.

A certain Steven Hawking (Stephen Hawken?) is unquestionably a brilliant man. He, unfortunately, was a victim of some type of sclerosis which immobilized his body thus making him dependent totally upon others for his care and necessitating electronic devices for communication. Steven "talks" by way of a computer screen and a voice synthesizer. He is recognized in the theoretical physicists' club as a master of what outer space is all about. Steven's specialty is "black holes" but not of the inner city kind, as is one of our notable political leaders. Lately, he has "proven" that black holes aren't really all that black. Mr. Hawking (pardon me if I have his name incorrectly spelled) has oceans of mathematical "proof" and with considerable effort has convinced many of his colleagues that black holes are not black. I guess that those black holes will soon be called mulatto holes, that is, if you allow the existence of white holes which is an increasingly difficult thing to allow in these days of "white racism." Before you rush out to buy stock in the black hole business, slow down, and put your God-given brain to work.

Science collects data. Some of that data comes to us courtesy of our senses. Other data is gathered by machinery which we have faith in. (Much of science is based upon faith.) We ponder the data

and look for relations and patterns. A useful tool in this regard is the manipulable language of mathematics. If we can find some chunk of mathematical scribble which relates the data, then we say we have discovered something or other. The next step is to put our theory to the test of prediction. We invite an experiment outside the realm of the original data in an effort to test an outcome. If the outcome is as predicted, and we have success after success in this, we then have a "law". Never forget that mathematics is a descriptive tool that can be useful in predictions. Mathematics is helpful in analyzing certain events and in solving restricted problems but MATHEMATICS NEVER PROVES ANYTHING. This is an important point. If I threw Janet Reno (what a comforting thought!) from a 400 foot cliff, mathematics would PREDICT that she would splatter on the canyon floor in 5 seconds (environmental pollution) and mathematics could provide us with velocity information concerning her trip downward but mathematics did not PROVE any of these things. It is this twisting of the mathematical approach which is typically jewish. Instead of mathematics being used for the purpose of appraising reality, it is being used in Sagan's and Einstein's world to MANUFACTURE a jewish "reality" much in the same way as they manufactured the clown city called Hollywood.

The nonsense about black holes would fill a library and if the Aryan worker stands perplexed in regard to his lack of "understanding" about Sagan's "billions upon trillions of light years ago" claptrap, he should feel relieved since a real concern would emerge if he thought he really did understand it! At that juncture, a committing to a jew asylum would be in order for only jews can work with jew delusions.

Ugly (Gawd! he was ugly), "peace-loving", Einstein was just another "survivor" of the imagined Holocaust who left Germany on a luxury liner with pilfered material relating to German atomic fission research. This jew creep approached another creep, Roosevelt, with his notion of building dozens of bombs with which to "nuke" the country they were kicked out of. The fates allowed

Germany to capitulate before the "never forgive" crowd had a chance to watch the American cattle vaporize their Aryan brothers. What a disappointment it must have been to have only obliterated a couple hundred thousand raw-fish eaters instead.

Hawking's proof that black holes aren't all that black, is coupled to the notion that time slows down as one approaches the black hole's entry threshold. How in hell would he know? Did he take a Timex on some journey? Or is his computer linked to outerspace? Think about the fact that "time slowing down" is shear rubbish. Time is not a velocity so what in hell does the concept of "slowing time" mean? That defies logic! If by "slowing down" we mean that time is getting longer, then we have a situation where time is being described as if it were a growing object. Yes, time takes time to increase, especially if it has little time in which to do it. That's timely information.

What we really do is observe that an object has achieved two distinct positions, or forms, during some observation period. The change in position must have "taken time". Without some observable change, the notion of "time" would never arise. When we look at a watch, we do not see time passing. We see something continually changing positions, or shapes — hands or digital displays. Once an abstract is introduced, all sorts of foolishness can result. If the concept of slow time is valid then so is fast time. In other words, time has speed and if time can go forward or backward, then time has velocity. The question that arises is: How long does it take time to travel from Mars to the nearest toilet if time travels at the speed of time? Only a jew could feel comfortable with such trash swimming through his race-mixed brain. If, with a scrutinizing ear, one listened to the pooh-pah which served to describe the time slowing as one passed across the threshold of a black hole, he would notice the absurdity of the message. If I can remember accurately: "As one crosses the threshold, he will notice that time is taking longer to pass." If your watch showed 5 minutes before the hour, it would slow down so that the minute hand would get closer and closer to the 12, but never get there. I suppose that if time

slows down as we enter black holes then it must speed up as we leave. Yes friends, Mr. Hawking has also "proved" that stuff does leave black holes.

True to the moronic trash that passes for sound illustration, the narrator babbled about the "slowing" of time, at the (now) grey hole threshold, while the viewer watched the minute hand of a watch move slower and slower. This visual joke was supposed to illustrate that time was slowing down. What was really demonstrated was a minute hand (a physical object) with a diminishing velocity. This implies that time was getting "longer". When time becomes infinitely "long", the minute hand will cease to move. Now, if you feel comfortable with this sort of "reasoning" involving stretchable time then your blood-line is obviously suspect.

This slower and slower gibberish at once reminded me of Zeno's paradox which demonstrated that one cannot arrive anywhere. It goes somewhat like this:

In order to walk from here to your desk, you must first travel half-way. That leaves a one-half remaining. To travel that one-half, you must travel half of it. The argument continues in an iterative fashion always finishing with "there is still a one-half to go". Since there is always a one-half to go, you can never get there. This is pure Abbott and Costello. "You are not in Los Angeles." "You are not in Chicago." "Since you are not in Los Angeles nor in Chicago, you must be somewhere else." "If you are somewhere else, you cannot be here." If Lou wasn't "here", then who was Bud talking to? Or wasn't he "here" either?

I suppose that while the old Greeks were pondering Zeno's ditty, the Romans managed to conquer them. It reminds me of the Holocaust debaters who seem unaware that the Mestizos are conquering their land. Anyway, the paradox is no paradox. If there were the implicit rule that each discreet step, toward your desk, had to be one-half of the remaining distance, then you would have a problem. The real world is not an infinite collection of anything anymore than the trip to the desk would involve an infinite number of steps. People KNOW that they can walk to their desks and

that should be the end of the discussion. Imagine a mugger saying that "This bullet will not kill you because it must first travel one-half the distance thus leaving one-half to go... thus leaving one-half to go... etc." If you were following dear Zeno, then the bullet would never reach you.

Einstein's typically jewish salami describing how, as objects approach the speed of light, they get smaller is analogous to the black hole's shrinking time attribute. Each one of them follows the same high-school algebra formula which is derived from a problem involving the average velocity of a round trip from here to there. All these great minds did was to substitute time, and measurement, into a valid velocity argument. Instead of changing velocities, they invented changing time, and changing sizes, using mathematics as the ennobling device. They then used their superior mathematical legerdemain to cloud the issue, secure grants, befuddle the masses, and bestow upon themselves a privileged status. Out of this drivel developed "schools" of thought and academic disciplines which are reminiscent of the African nigger's technique of determining when the next rain will fall by observing how long it takes a poisoned chick to die. Science definitely pads its own pad. Einstein was packaged and sold as a "genius" by the same crowd that packages and sells dandruff shampoos.

It is a sad waste that the talents of Steven Hawking are being consumed in a mathematical generation of non-real "reality". I can understand why jews engage in this—they cannot help it. Mr. Hawking's mother appears to be a brilliant, and handsome, example of an Aryan woman. Is it the modest, and open, Aryan nature which allows Aryans to be fooled by jewish poop, whether Holocaust or curved-space?

No matter what, and no matter where, if it is infested with jews, then we should have the Aryan foresight to avoid it at all costs. Then again, avoidance would deprive us of much entertainment, so let's keep those Holocaust whoppers and Sagan narratives a'coming. We can all use a good laugh. You can't get there from here. You must go somewhere else first. ❑

RACE, RABBITS AND REALITY

By
Allan Callahan

It may not be known to most people today, but Australia once had a terrible rabbit problem, where originally there had been none, because the continent had no rabbits.

To start with, it would be appropriate to say that the rabbit has a notable record of practising what might be called *race expansionism*, with his foremost goal being the expansion of his own kind. He doesn't think in abstractions, but if he did he would think that the individual rabbit life counted for nothing, and it didn't matter much if myriads of his fellows were poisoned, trapped, shot, eaten, or skinned and their furs made into hats; no, it didn't matter as long as there were plenty more left to endure, expand and spread across the earth until it became one gigantic rabbit warren.

But back to Australia's rabbit problem, the story of how this prolific mammal ever got into the country in the first place is interesting. The account I heard as a youth is that some were imported, part of them escaped, and that was the beginning of the problem. But it didn't happen quite that way. Two Englishmen, Mr. John R. Collison and Mr. Manning Thatcher, each claimed to be the one who got rabbits started in Australia. The claims seem to have been laid with a sense of pride, which is strange; about as odd as it would be if someone sought credit for bringing bubonic plague to some country or other.

Be this as it may, it seems that the laurel should go to Mr. Thatcher. Around 1863 or thereabouts, he got permission from the Acclimatization Society of Australia to bring over some rabbits, which were wanted by a group of Victoria sportsmen for hunting purposes. Thatcher got together a batch and took off with them on the sailing-ship *Relief*. However, long sea voyages didn't agree with the critters, and he arrived in Australia without a single living rabbit.

Embarking again with a new supply, he again arrived with not a single one alive. A third trip had the same result, but on this trip he did keep close watch on his rabbits to see what was killing them off, and discovered the source of the trouble. With a remedy for this, on a fourth trip he was so successful that he arrived wlthout the loss of a single rabbit.

But the long delay caused the Victoria sportsmen to lose interest; they no longer wanted his rabbits. And neither, it seems, did anyone else. Thatcher went around the country with a helper, trying to sell baskets of live rabbits, but he couldn't sell enough to pay expenses. Furthermore, his wards were very prolific, and steadily increased all the time. Finally, at the end of a sweltering day, the two men decided that they had had enough. They carried all their charges out into the bush and released them.

Mr. C. J. Thatcher was described as a fine looking gentlemen, with a benevolent countenance, and was probably a "good guy," as the term is generally used, yet he most likely did more harm to Australia than any other single individual, although it took about ten years for this knowledge to really start to imprint itself upon Australians.

At first, most of them probably felt that the bunnies were "cute," and thought it a pleasant novelty to have the alien creatures around. But after a decade, ominous signs began to appear. Grassland began to disappear. People began to see more and more rabbits around. And more and more, and more and more, and more and more. They ate up the pasture intended for livestock, desolated vast tracts of land, staggered agricultural industries, and ruined thousands of farmers and ranchers. In some areas, at various times, the varments became so thick that, if you looked off in the distance, it seemed as if the earth itself was moving.

Men fought back by snaring, netting, shooting, ferreting, poison- ing, warren-ripping, fumigation of burrows, and the use of repellents. "Rabbit fences" were put up in places.

The continent didn't have much in the way of natural predators. The most notable one was the dingo, and he could hardly make a dent in the enormous rabbit population by himself. Foxes were brought over to help in the battle.

Gradually, the pests were partially brought under control, but it took a long time. A half-century after the rabbit release, Australians had had only moderate success.

Rabbits don't think in abstractions, but if they did, we can imagine that they were happy when they were unrestricted and their exploding birthrate was enabling them to take over more and more territory, and unhappy when people finally started killing them off.

Was there any morality or immorality involved when Mr. C. J. Thatcher and his partner released the remainder of their rabbits in the

bush on that fateful day? They gave them their freedom. Is freedom important, even for animals?

Today, we see that millions of racial aliens are pouring into various white nations, kind of like a plague of rabbits. Is it immoral for us to keep them out? They say they want to be "free," and have a right to be (which means moving to some other country of their choice). It is (according to them) our moral responsibility to take them in.

But how about *us* being free, too? *Free of their presence!* We whites are disappearing, *worldwide*, since our birthrate has been negative since 1978. The racial aliens are replacing us. Is it moral for us to go out of existence, so that our countries can be eventually taken over by them?

It took ten years for Australians to face reality on their rabbit problem, and start doing something about it. How long is it going to take for threatened whites, everywhere, to face reality on their racial alien problem, and start doing something about it?

You can't reason with a rabbit, but maybe you can, at least a little, with the dark homines who are swarming into Aryan nations. We should give them a simple choice, and ask: "Had you rather stay out of our territory, or be shot?"

I believe they would opt for the former.

In case some of them, at first, did not believe we were serious, we should prove otherwise by shooting illegal aliens crossing our Southern border. The men only need be targeted. Border Patrol agents wouldn't have to shoot to kill, just aim for the legs. They could use small caliber weapons. Even sprays of.22 caliber bullets, aimed at the legs, would have a profound effect on those they hit. Illegal border crossings should be off by about 99% in a matter of days. Probably not many would need to be shot because the news would travel fast.

The U. S. Government would never do anything so "inhumane?" It did something infinitely worse in WWII when it sent huge air armadas (some up to 1 ,000 planes) over Germany to bomb civilian areas in what was called "carpet bombing" or "area bombing." Women, children, the elderly—*everybody* was a target. This in violation of the Geneva Convention and the old Western "Code of Honor." Then they lied about it and said that "carpet bombing" was started by the Germans. Actually it was started by the British, but this was not *officially admitted* by the British Government until 1968, twenty-three years after the war was over.

U. S. policy-makers did many despicable things during that era, yet they postured as righteous beings. They were supposed to be our mentors; our role models; shining beacons on the hill. If they could bomb myriads of Germans of all ages out of house and home or burn them alive with indendiary devices, they shouldn't have any trouble condoning the plugging of a small number of wetbacks.

Mexico, of course, is not the only country that illegals are coming from, but it is the main one. If we practically dry up the flow from that country, we will have more manpower and money to tackle the illegals from elsewhere. But don't hold your breath till this happens.

It is generally assumed to be easy to tell a good action from a bad one, but this is not always so. If you consider an action with all its consequences, the *sum-total* of them, it is obvious that no one could live long enough to see them all, unless he lived forever. However, one should be able to look ahead for at least a few generations, or maybe even a few centuries, and get a pretty good idea of what might be the result of certain actions.

In the case of Mr. C. J. Thatcher, he probably felt that he was "doing good" when he released his rabbits out into the bush. He probably never worried much, if any, about the consequences of their future offspring, and if he thought about it at all, assumed that if the Victoria sportsmen were no longer interested in hunting them, farmers and ranchers would be, and would keep them in check. It is very doubtful if he went so far as to wonder if Australia had enough natural predators to keep the rabbits under control if the hunters failed. So we can pretty well forgive Mr. Thatcher, as probably few of us would have done any better, had we been in his shoes.

It is a very different case, though, with the leaders of those white nations who are letting racial aliens swarm into their countries. Who can excuse *them*? The implications of this will be immeasurably greater than any rabbit plague, yet these leaders refuse to face reality. The main reason is because they are too mentally-conditioned; another is, probably, because they (or some of them) are too wimpy. ❑

La Via Dolorosa of *Lady Birdwood*

In the Jan/Mar '92 *NSV Report*, we ran a news item about The Dowager Lady Jane Birdwood's literature publication, distribution and subsequent jury trial in a London court during October 1991. Lady Birdwood, then 78 years old, was charged and convicted for distributing literature against an identifiable ethnic minority (Jews) who, according to King Edward The First's Edict of Expulsion of July 18, 1290 AD, have no legal right to be in England. About 3 years prior to Lady Birdwood's conviction, a judge at the Southwark Crown Court ruled that King Edward I's Edict of Expulsion of the Jews was still extant. Given a light sentence and heavy warning, Lady Birdwood stated after her conviction that she would continue her activities, exposing the Jewish hatred for non-Jews and specific acts of hatred performed by religious Jews against non-Jews and gentiles.

Lady Birdwood was true to her word as she continued with her activities which were within England's own laws. Since then, she has been arrested again, charged with publishing material about Jews who have no legal right to be in England, tried in London by a judge who ignored England's existing laws and convicted by a jury which had little or no knowledge of their laws, intelligence to understand their laws and/or moral courage to judge defendants based on their established laws. Despite vigorous representation by defense attorney Doug Christie (Ernst Zündel's lawyer in two thought crime trials in Toronto, Canada), the 80-year-old Dowager Lady Birdwood was fined 500 pounds and sentenced to a 3-month suspended jail term for publishing the book, *The Longest Hatred*, about Judaism's anti-Gentile racism. Exposing Talmudic racism was held to be an act of racism by a 10-2 vote of a London jury. Lady Jane Birdwood sent the booklet to all members of Parliament and all Church of England vicars. British police seized 153 copies of the book from her London apartment. According to *The Independent*, "The pamphlet claimed the Talmud—Jewish law—contained blasphemies against Christ..." It should be noted that both of Lady Birdwood's trials have been held at the Central Criminal Court at Old Bailey (a street close to St. Paul's Cathedral), commonly known as The Old Bailey. The Old Bailey is the highest court in the land, comparable to the United States Supreme Court.

Since this particular *NSV Report* is being sent to a number of Jewish "Holocaust" survivors, journalists and government officials in England, we are providing herein some background history regarding England's current law (King Edward The First's Edict of Expulsion of the Jews) in the hope that the English people, who are also our people, will have more insight regarding the Jewish expulsion. Obviously, England's ZOG and our ZOG will do their utmost to circumvent any existing laws in order to have their own way, but if enough potential jurors become knowlegeable enough, smart enough and angry enough, then perhaps a defendant can get more justice in the courts than he now does.

In 1190 AD, Bury St. Edmunds became the first town in England to formally expel the Jew. This example was followed by Leicester in 1231, Newcastle upon Tyne, Wycombe, the County of Warwick and parts of East Anglia in 1234, Southampton in 1236, Northamptonshire in 1237, Berkhamstead in 1242, Newbury with Speenhamland in 1243, Bridgnor in 1274 and Cambridge in 1275. Other towns in England and Wales which expelled the Jews include Beaumaris, Newborough, Canarvon, Criccieth, Harlech, Bala, Conway, Rhuddlan, Flint, Derby, Romsey and Winchelsea.

In an attempt to solve the problem of "anti-Semitism", King Edward The First passed in 1275 the Statutem de Judeismo (Laws or Statutes regarding Jewry), a set of laws commonly known as the "Anti-Usury Laws." These laws outlawed the lending and borrowing of money for unproductive purposes. Jewish historian Cecil Roth, in his book *A History of the Jews in England*, admitted that these special privileges were "an amazing concession" because it was probably the first example of "affirmative action" or "positive discrimination." This set of laws was remarkable because King Edward I did not merely outlaw the lending and borrowing of money for unproductive purposes but granted special licenses to the Jew in order to encourage him to take up farming and any craft. However, the Jew never took advantage of these opportunities, choosing instead to continue with such parasitic practices as usury, clipping the coin (paring the silver off the coins which debased the currency), desecrating the host and ritually murdering Christian children every Passover, as the Jew is instructed to do in the Talmud. If anyone thinks that this was simply a medieval problem, it should be remembered that when Henry Ford was accused of being an "anti-Semite" for having publicized the Jew's thoroughly unproductive and

parasitic nature, he offered a reward of $1,000 (a considerable sum at the time) to anyone who could show him a Jewish farmer. The reward was never collected.

King Edward I permanently banished the Jews from England in 1290. After the Jan/Mar '92 *NSV Report* was published, one of our associates made a trip to the University of Southern California Law School and sent us a copy of the actual wording of King Edward The First's Edict of Expulsion of the Jews in 1290. The Edict of Expulsion of 1290 reads "Eodem anno omnes Judei, cum eorum bonis, filiis, et uxoribus, circa festum Omnium Sanctorum, terram Angliae et Aquitaniae, concedente rege Edwardo, exulantur." This is translated by Dir. Cooper as "To the same end (in reference to a tax levy in the previous sentence which is not included herein) in the year, all Jews, with their goods, children and wives, around the holiday of All Saints (All Saints' Day is November 1st), are banished from the land of England and of Aquitania (the southwest part of what is now France between the Loire River and Pyrenees Mountains), King Edward having conceded."

The above sentence says a lot—not only for English history but this situation has repeated itself elsewhere in Europe from the middle ages to the present time. You see, the word "concedente" implies that the king reluctantly yielded to pressure from his advisers and subjects. In other words, the king was not the motivating factor behind the Edict of Expulsion. Most probably, the king was informed in no uncertain terms that unless the Jews were expelled, he would face a violent revolution which would not only result in the expulsion of the Jews but also the execution of the king, his family and loyal backers. So the king conceded to the Edict of Expulsion and thus ordered his Jewish friends, allies, business partners and co-conspirators out of English territory. To ease the pain of his former Jewish associates, the king not only allowed the Jews to keep the money which they obtained from usury and coin-clipping, and any belongings that they could carry (All Jewish owned real estate, synagogues, cemeteries went to the king.), but the king also levied a tax onto the English people to pay for the Jews' transportation out of England. (Note: From the medieval ages to the present time, national leaders always deny a Jewish problem but eventually the people reach a point where they no longer believe the lies of their leaders and proceed to give an ultimatum to these leaders—Jews out or revolution. Faced with such an ultimatum, the leaders almost always yield

to the desires of the people.)

Most of the Jews chose to be expelled from England but a minority chose to remain in England by agreeing to convert to Roman Catholicism. However, it soon became apparent that the "conversos" were not sincere in their desire to convert. So, in 1358, King Edward The Third needed to re-apply the Edict of Expulsion of 1290. The same situation arose in 1609 when James The First was forced to expel the "refugees" from Spain and Portugal whose perfidy exposed them as being Jewish.

It is important to note that the Statutem de Judeismo of 1275, the Edict of Expulsion of 1290 and the Edict of 1596 (issued to prevent negroes from ever setting foot on British soil) are Royal Edicts. They became permanent laws when the monarch at the time exercised The Royal Prerogative. When the monarch exercises The Royal Prerogative, it is like the Pope issuing an Encyclical. The monarch can never be overruled. Any law which is issued through The Royal Prerogative can only be changed by a subsequent monarch regardless of anything said or done by the House of Commons or House of Lords. There is no "statute of limitations" concerning a Royal Edict. A Royal Edict is a permanet law which must be obeyed to the letter by all people in England forever. Every Jewish history book admits that the Edict of Expulsion is still extant.

The Jew desperately wants the law changed but does not want to publicize the matter for this will draw attention to the reasons why the laws were issued in the first place. As we all know, those reasons are as valid today as they were centuries ago. One would think that the Jew might try to take the hint and act like a normal human being but this would mean giving up the lending of money for unproductive purposes (usury) etc. So the Jew tries to destroy The Royal Prerogative by trying to destroy the national sovereignty of England and every other nation by corrupting and undermining every nation within the bounds of Christendom by instituting a Zionist Occupation Government (ZOG). Those who are naive enough to think that this explanation is a "Jewish conspiracy theory" should be informed that the editorial of the Jewish Chronicle of February 23, 1990, titled "One Europe" stated, "It is becoming almost a self-evident truth that our future collective security—from economical and ecological disaster as much as from military cataclysm—can be assured only by pushing further and faster for one world. One Europe, in which the Soviet Union and its former statellites are equal partners, or at least close associates, is the first

logical step. But time is pressuring faster than nation-states can cope with the notion of change...Can we get there in time?"

It is important to consider the *Statutem de Judeismo* of 1275 and the Edict of Expulsion of 1290 not as laws passed suddenly to try to solve forever the Jewish problem but rather as part of a series of laws passed throughout the 13th century to deal with the subversive influence of the perfidious Jew. The first set of national laws passed in England was the Magna Carta of 1215 which to this day is the source of all laws in the English-speaking world, including the American Constitution. Of the 63 clauses of the Great Charter, numbers 10 and 11 deal with the Jewish problem: (10) If anyone who has borrowed from the Jews any sum, great or small, dies before it is repaid, the debt shall not bear interest as long as the heir is under age, of whomsoever he holds; and if the debt falls into our hands, we will not take anything except the principal mentioned in the bond, (11) And if anyone dies indebted to the Jews, his wife shall have her dower and pay nothing of that debt; and if the dead man leaves children who are under age, they shall be provided with necessaries befitting the holding of the deceased; and the debt shall be paid out of the residue, reserving, however, service due to the lords of the land; debts owing to others than Jews shall be dealt with in like manner (Encyclopedia Brittanica translation).

After the first trial and conviction in 1991, Lady Birdwood faced almost certain imprisonment if she published any further anti-Talmudic studies yet she bravely did so anyway. Though she was spared prison because the British establishment feared the image of an old lady moldering in a cell for printing pamphlets which offend some Jews, she lost a substantial portion of her life savings in mounting her legal defense. This second trial of Lady Birdwood served as a rallying point for her supporters. It was a great opportunity to meet old friends and make new ones. Lots of literature was exchanged, including several American publications such as the *NSV Report*, Hans Schmidt's *GANPAC Brief* and Michael Hoffman's *Revisionist Researcher*.

Lady Birdwood is undoubtedly England's greatest living patriot. She is hated by the Jews because she, like King Edward I, does not have an ounce of racial or religious hatred in her. They hate her because she has never made the mistake of saying or doing anything that can be construed as being "anti-semitic" or "racist." She has campaigned tirelessly for the safe, peaceful, gradual, financially-assisted repatriation of all non-Whites from England. ZOG has tried many times to assassinate her character but such

smears have had no effect. She has been able to hold very constructive meetings with Blacks and Asians, something she would obviously not be able to do if she were motivated by hatred for those who do not belong in her country. It is the Jew, and only the Jew, who hates her. This is because the Jew believes that he does not fit into her plans for repatriation. The Blacks can return to Africa or the Caribbean and the Asians can return to Asia but the Jew has no country to which he can return. Because the Jew is, by definition, deracinated, he hates all who are racinated. The focus of the Jews' hatred is to destroy any and all traces of racination. The Jew does not belong anywhere so he tries to destroy everyone else's race, religion, language, customs, traditions etc. so that eventually, if enough people are tricked into betraying their heritage, no one will be able to justify any plan to exclude the Jew or any other deracinated person from any country.

The campaign to spread the truth was given an unexpected boost a few weeks after the trial when Minette Marrin, an American, used her column in *The Sunday Telegraph* to describe some "anti-Semitic" literature which had been sent to her. She described in detail the comic book *Tales of the Holohoax* and a leaflet entitled "Mad Jews Disease" which is a humorous way to describe the findings of Laird Wilcox's Hoaxer Project Report (that most "anti-Semitic" vandals are, in fact, Jews themselves). *The Sunday Telegraph* is England's most popular Sunday newspaper and is read by everyone of any importance. That week, *The Daily Mail* picked up on the story. This, in turn, served as the impetus to create and circulate more literature. New leaflets were produced using Minette Marrin's photo and parts of her article. The Jews went absolutely berserk as hundreds of these leaflets were mailed to prominent people. *The Jewish Chronicle* approached Miss Marrin and asked her to write an article for the paper to express her views on the matter. When she did so, yet another leaflet was produced using her article from *The Jewish Chronicle*. Once again, this was sent to hundreds of people, no doubt causing the illegal Jewish aliens to continue to wallow in their self-hatred.

The above are excellent examples of what can be done in a nonviolent way to get people talking about the subjects which really matter. If every activist started producing his own leaflets and started circulating them amongst important people in his area, "the media" would not be able to ignore this initiative. Every Aryan who considers himself to be a man must always remember what is written in Protocol 5 of *The Procotols of the Learned Elders of Zion*: "There is nothing more dangerous to us than personal initiative."

The most important aspect of Lady Birdwood's trial which "the media" have chosen to ignore is that before she was arrested, she lodged a formal complaint with the Metropolitan Police concerning the fact that the Soncino edition of *The Talmud* is sitting on the shelves of the Westminster Public Libraries. The disgusting filth of The Talmud is clearly a violation of England's Blasphemy Laws, which forbid the defamation of Jesus Christ. However, the police have been very slow in responding. The officer in charge of all "anti-semitic" matters, Detective Inspector Kember, will only say that he "is looking into the matter." This is in stark contrast to Kember's attitude when he was appointed the head of a special task force to capture the "anti-Semitic" leaflet distributors. Those who wish to give Kember a piece of their minds should contact: Chief Inspector Roger Kember, Metropolitian Police Service, Community Affairs Branch, New Scotland Yard, Broadway, London SW1H 0BG, telephone 071-230-4185 (direct line). Please note that the leaflet titled "Mad Jews Disease", which cites Laird Wilcox's findings that the "anti-Semitic" vandals are, in fact Jews, was printed and distributed by a group calling themselves "The Kember Gentile Support Group."

As of this writing, Lady Birdwood is appealing her case. For those who want to give Lady Jane Birdwood moral support, she can be reached at 31 Eastvale, Acton Vale, London W.3, England. No date has been set for her appeal but Doug Christie will continue to serve as her lawyer. Those who wish to support Lady Birdwood financially might consider sending money to Mr. Christie (810 Courtney St., Victoria, BC V8W 1C4, Canada). It is not always safe to send money overseas and Lady Birdwood must pay a large commission charge to the usurers (banksters) to convert foreign cash to Pounds Sterling. However, there is something far more valuable that you can do to help Lady Birdwood in her effort to defeat ZOG. You can use whatever resources you have at your disposal to educate our people regarding the true nature of the Jewish problem.

Reprinted with permission from *NSV Report* Vol. 12—No. 3. For a sample copy of *NSV Report*, send $2.00 to P.O. Box 328, The Dalles, OR, 97058

Reflections on an Old Film

By
Charles E. Weber

Recently I saw a film produced around 1951 with the title, "A Foreign Affair." It was shown on public television, of all places. Unlike most of the more recent Hollywood films which have something to do with Germany, it was amazingly sympathetic to the plight of the Germans and it brought back many memories of my own bitter-sweet years as a young American in occupied Germany during 1945-1948, when I served as a soldier and civil servant. During those youthful years, which for most young men are normally full of hopeful activity and naive insouciance, I walked amid ruins of German towns and saw suffering and oppression that were a sobering experience, especially as a result of the realization that my own country, allied with the brutal USSR, had committed acts of destruction and oppression against a relatively small country that had never been a military threat to my own. The film made such a deep impression on me that I watched it twice.

The film made attempts at humor, but the humor was tempered, or perhaps even intensified, by the tragic background of the postwar ruins of Berlin, which were even the theme of a song that seemed like a sort of *leitmotiv.* Briefly, a female member of Congress from Iowa comes to Berlin to inspect troops there, perhaps around 1947 or so, before the Soviet blockade of Berlin. The naive lady from Iowa comes to Berlin all set to track down evil Nazis, but fells intensely in love with a captain, who happens to be having a love afair with a German cabaret singer (skillfully played bg Marlene Dietrich), whom the war had deprived of things she had held dearest, even her beliefs. During the course of the action the female member of Congress softens her attitudes toward Germans in their desperate plight and even becomes friendly with the cabaret singer in spite of her love for the captain.

What a contrast this film was to the mercilessly anti-German films that Hollywood has often produced in recent years! Since 1951 motion picture production in the United States has become even more heavily concentrated on the objectives and agenda of the Zionists, who now have an even greater control of the industry. Hence we see much heavier emphasis on the "Holocaust" myths shrewdl calculated to instill feelings of guilt in both German and American taxpayers, who have been forced into paying heavy tribute to the Jewish state in Palestine. Other Zionist objectives include demoralization and weakening of the American Aryan host population bq promoting miscegenation and homosexuality in keeping with ancient Jewish traditions. ❑

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The anonymous "Prof." (pages 1-10 [January *Liberty Bell*]) made some interesting points, but it is too bad that he had not read *The Bell Curve*, because if he had, he would have been in a much better position to discuss the Negress's editorial and to have refuted some of her nonsense. The book is very important, if for no other reason than the fact that it has attracted so much public attention, and right at a time when Coingress seems ready to come to grips with some of the problems discussed in *The Bell Curve.*

One thing I liked about Revilo Oliver, amongst so many other things, is the fact that he had the courage to write under his own name...

Carl Hottelet gave a rather good summary of the case against the "Holocaust" material in his letter to the *American Legion Magazine.* I have never joined a veterans' organization because I do not look with pride on what we Americans did in (or to) Europe. Some veterans, however, lap up the sort of swill that the Zionist propagandists dump out to them. It makes them think that they accomplished something through their sacrifices.

Codial Greetings,
Charles Weber

✠ ✠ ✠

"HOLOCAUST TERRORISM"
results in CENSORSHIP!!
To my friends around the World!

Every time I write a newsletter, I have ten times as much material, as I can possibly use! The job of choosing what to include in the newsletter and what to discuss, and what to drop or put on the back burner is often anguishing for me.

This time I want to continue with our coverage of the Doug Collins, John Ball controversy, covered in the last newsletter!

Breakthrough after media-breakthrough is being achieved be-

cause of these complaints lodged by the Canadian Jewish Congress-Pacific Region! The mainstream media has entered the fray. The *North Shore News* is sticking by Doug Collins and has hired a lawyer for themselves and Doug Collins. They intend to challenge this statute thoroughly. The British Columbia Press Council publicly came out on the side of Doug Collins, so it looks as if the "Learned Elders" might have made a tactical miscalculation in flaunting their influence, and revealing their double standard and hypocritical position.

John Ball also intends to fight all the way, support and legal help is being mobilized! We have to demonstrate to the public at large that if the "Holocaust Promotion Lobby" wants the right to peddle their bizarre ethnocentric version of history, calling it a "HOLOCAUST" that they have to be prepared to see their tall tales of the "Holocaust Story" challenged by those people who can still think for themselves!

They cannot expect to go on a massive 50 year long campaign to vilify the Germans with untrue stories and outright fabrications and lies about gas chambers and alleged genocide, and not expect a reaction from the victimized Germans and other people of good will, who don't have the same burning, all-consuming hatred some of these Holocaust lobbyists have for Germans under the guise of "Anti-Nazism".

If Revisionists are constantly accused by Jewish circles of being anti-Semites because they expose Zionist-Jewish machinations, why should Germans not accuse their attackers and tormentors not as being merely Anti-Nazi (since they are long dead), but as Anti-German bigots and propagandists.

Take "Schindler's-List", for example, where every German man and woman is shown as crooked, devious, cruel, evil, boorish and utterly corrupt!

Why should the Germnans accept such vicious, negative stereotyping in a film of filth, violence and corruption, to which school boards will drag millions of innocent children, to "teach them history" via a film based on a novel?!! To expose these

youngsters to typically "Hollywood" smut and to overwhelm them with sexual and political pornography!

Every teacher, priest, minister, politician and newspaper man promoting that piece of unadulterated filth, should be criminally charged with aiding and abetting the corruption of minors. I recommend that parents call their school principals and teachers to warn them that if their children are introduced to sexual abuse and violence via the "Schindler's List" hate film, that they can expect legal repercussions. And then I suggest that those of you with children or grandchildren affected by this monstrous film, get of your asses and do something, if you don't do it for justice and decency's sake then for God's sake do it for your children!

From Ernst Zündel's POWER Newsletter, November 1994. Ernst can be reached at 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ON M5A 2L1, Canada.— 416-922-9850.

✠ ✠ ✠

10 January 1995

Euro-American-Alliance
P.O. Box 2-1776,
Milwaukee WI 53221
414-423-0565

Speaker of the House
U.S. House of Representatives
Washington, D.C. 20515

Dear Mr. Speaker:

This is America, is it not, Mr. Gingrich? The Jeffries woman, House historian, it would seem was treated like an enemy of the State for having offered a contrary opinion about the "Holocaust." Firing her for it only shows how Judaized this country's government is becoming. *Criminal Politics Magazine* has claimed that the Jewish press crows all the time over their control of both Democrats and Republicans. Now it is demonstrated by the Speaker. When Charles Schumer whines his complaint that a 'Holocaust

denier' is in an official capacity in the House, the Speaker rushes to get rid of her.

Many of us do not believe in the Six Million myth. Some of us have done much research on the question. It is after all a matter for historians, not shamans. Jews openly question the divinity of Jesus Christ, a fair question in a free society. We, however, must pay obeisances to contrived stories and statistics to placate the Jews. Well, Mr. Speaker, you can bow and scrape before the "Rabbi Schumer," but he won't thank you for it.

Connie Chung may have suckered your mother, but Charles Schumer obviously has you by the short hairs.

Sincerely
Maj. Donald V. Clerkin
Chairman / Commander
Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

P.S. Schumer will use your cowardice in this matter to get more House votes for his gun confiscation schemes. When you give a Jew such as Schumer anything, you give him everything or else.

☆ ☆ ☆

10 January 1995
Letters
Milwaukee Sentinel

Dear Editor:

Why is the Posse Comitatus remnant in Tigerton treated like the Russians treat the people of Chechnya? Burning seems to be the remedy that all levels of "American" government employ against demonized dissidents.

First the "Move" group in Philadelphia was bombed out with an incendiary device. Then "Bruder Schweigen" leader Bob Mathews was burned alive on Whidbey Island by the FBI. Randy Weaver's cabin at Ruby Ridge, Idaho was about to be cremated with napalm when a reporter and his cameraman intervened.The

Waco Davidians were burned alive by the BATF and the FBI. Now a county judge orders the homes of a few Shawano County residents burned to the ground because they question the tax laws and have filed common law liens against public officials.

Moscow and Beijing have nothing on the American firebugs who seemingly have a license to kill and destroy property in the name of 'the law.'

Sincerely, Major Donald V. Clerkin
Chairman / Commander
Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

☆ ☆ ☆

15 January 1995

NBC Entertainment
3000 West Alameda Avenue Burbank,
California 91523

Dear Sirs:

"Seaquest" is an interesting concept. It is only the attempt at ridiculous political correctness that makes it foolish. Take for example the story this week about the possibility of there having actually been an Atlantis. Your story line posits that it was a black civilization ten thousand years ago. Consider that today's black race is mired in criminal imbecility. Consider also that at the time of the building of the pyramids the Nubians were slaves in Egypt. Consider further that the black tribes of Africa have never had a written language, never used the concept of a wheel, or a pulley or an incline plane; that their peoples never ventured more than a mile or two off the coast af West Africa.

Why then would you put forth the idea that this poor, benighted race of blacks could ever have been the people of Atlantis, the people that allegedly taught the ancient world its tongues, its science and medicine, its laws?

A few more shows like this one, and you'll have to employ Leonard Jeffries to explain why the blacks would be all brain sur-

geons and rocket scientists but for white prejudice. But the question remains how could the Africans have forgot so much from 10,000 B.C. to circa 4,000 B.C., when the Egyptians discovered that Nubians could lift and carry?

Sincerely,
Major Donald V. Clerkin Chairman / Commander
Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

☆ ☆ ☆

Jean Feraca
WHA

Dear Ms. Feraca:

Your Professor Shoyb is being very disingenuous when he claims not to understand my meaning when I say that revisionism is not permitted in the field of "Holocaust studies." That it is encouraged in the field of American history is signal, especially when one considers that many of the same persons who won't permit revisionism of the oscillating data of the "Holocaust" are quite content that footnotes to history in America such as Harriet Tubman be raised to the standard required to teach history.

If we make Harriet Tubman into a major player immediately preceding Fort Sumter, then why not make the mythology of this woman complete by placing her at the Constitutional Convention at Philadelphia, or at the Missouri Compromise? She could be seen giving advice and scolds to those "crackers." The blacks would not know the difference. It might just sound good to them. The other peoples of color 'don't read no Gringo history anyway.'

I keep saying that this sort of nonsense is what is drying up public 'education.' Except for my call this morning, all of the calls were in agreement with the ruination of history teaching. You had it right when you were somewhat critical of the thrust of this revisionism, which is not to enlarge knowledge of specific events and actors but to detract from some, namely white males, who must be demonized. This is the bottom line of multi-culturalism.

Sincerely,
Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more; rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

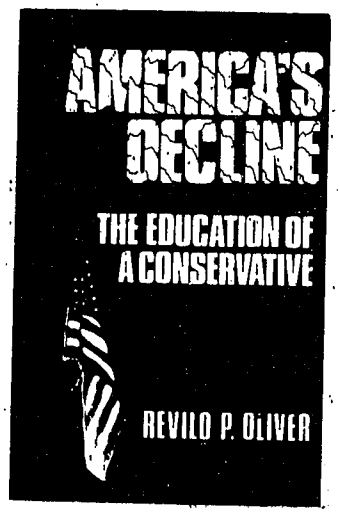

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

THE WAY AHEAD

A Primer for the N-S Vanguard

Part II

By Colin Jordan
page 18

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Joseph D. Pryce:
Exiles from the Culture,
page 1;
Dr. Oliver's Passing,
page 5.

Letters to the Editor,
page 39

From the New Order:
America's SS:
The Silver Shirts
page 49.

VOL. 22 — NO. 9 MAY 1995

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1995
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 March 1995

00010	FIRST CLASS-USA	$60.00
00011	FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$70.00
00020	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America	$80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$90.00
00022	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
00033	SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

BAGATELLES

by Joseph D. Pryce

EXILES FROM THE CULTURE?

You know how it goes: you arrive at a party thrown by the in-laws. You've promised yourself (and your good woman, naturally) that there isn't the slightest chance that you'll 'go off.' No matter how mercilessly you might be provoked by the Yahoos, nothing will get your goat. You will behave with the impassive calm of the Buddha, with the irenic and unruffled exterior of Lord Henry Wotton when confronted by some particularly nasty *gaucherie*. And then it comes, of course—someone, relative or not, it scarcely matters, enthuses about the new principal at the neighborhood boob-hatchery, who has promised to ensure that any moppet in her charge who evinces the slightest taint of racial prejudice will be condignly punished for its sins. As gushing approval washes around the premises, you finally explode, dealing some beautifully crafted barbs, some death-dealing, poisoned-tipped shafts at the shibboleths of the day. You're quite proud of yourself initially, and feel as if you have, alone and heroically, put down the Indian mutiny; but you're confronted by wide eyes, shocked mugs, and fearful whispers hovering in the air, as if you had begun a lecture on sexual technique in front of a grieving Queen Victoria. If you've been *notoriously* offensive, the kids will be hurriedly ushered from the room lest they hear the slightest discussion of that ultimate taboo, of that potent pornography which we know as *reality*. Yet how does one profitably discuss important political matters with those whose opinions are derived from the nightly news, torrid 'talk shows,' and the hacks over at *People* magazine? What common ground can one occupy with nit-wits who believe that there's something tragic and heart-clutching about the O.J. Simpson business? How can you possibly explain to a 'man' who foams at the mouth as he channel-surfs from one idiotic sports-spectacle to another that it really matters that his daughter is next door servicing a tour bus full of niggers in exchange for a little cocaine? Dilemmas, dilemmas. I'm afraid that we must face the fact that there

will be no effective wake-up call for those Sleeping Beauties in the short-term; as dour, old Dante put it, *Through Me is the Way to the City of Woe....Relinquish All Hope, Ye Who Enter Here.*

But, of course, it's not just the morons who are afflicted by the curse of inhabiting the ass-end of the twentieth century. Our 'best and brightest' have likewise acquired accommodations on the same sinking ship, but, perhaps, there is some cause for hope here. I know that it might seem a little bit odd to place any faith in our intellectuals (and it is easy to demonstrate the destructive effects which the dastardly doings of many of our ivy-league figures have had on the history of this stomach-wrenching century), but we must remember that quality is far more important than quantity at this juncture—one conversion at an intellectually-charged level can change the world, believe it or not. After all, if I might digress for a moment, let us recall the fact that the most influential racial-nationalist theoretician of the last one-hundred years was shepherded in the direction of truth by an accident of fate. Houston Stewart Chamberlain (1855-1927), who had been a shy and retiring semi-invalid into his teens, found himself unable to complete his schooling at Cheltenham in England; and so, on a European jaunt, his aunt Harriet decided to procure the services of a private tutor, a young scholar of theology named Otto Kunze. Now this pivotal figure in Europe's history (I kid you not) encouraged the young man to organize and discipline his studies, which had been desultory and unsupervised hitherto. He also instilled in the student the beginnings of a life-long passion for botany, a field in which Chamberlain was eventually to engage in some interesting and original researches. For our purposes, however, Herr Kunze had a far greater influence on Chamberlain, and, by extension, on the rest of the modern world, when he inculcated in his young charge an enthusiasm for the glories of German Culture and German Science. Kunze remained so committed to the career of his pupil that he kept in touch with Chamberlain right into the period of the philosopher's great fame. Kunze read all of Chamberlain's books as they appeared and offered critical comments on them for which the philosopher was very grateful.

Houston Stewart Chamberlain was no exile from the culture: he

placed himself in the thick of the fray as he came into manhood's estate. I find it especially noteworthy that he wrote very often in French and was a close friend of Jules Laforgue, the great and innovative poet whose early death was felt as a great tragedy by our philosopher (T.S. Eliot would one day regard Laforgue as one of the crucial influences on his own poetic development). Chamberlain was the very antithesis of the parochial lout who thinks his ideas out at the top of his voice (while scratching at the top of his head)—he was a 'good European,' and I shudder to think what this poet, playwright, Wagner biographer, neo-Kantian thinker, and philosopher of history would have made of his dry-as-dust—and, yes, provincial—counterparts in the movement today.

As I say, this epochal intellectual, who became the mentor of Kaiser Wilhelm II as well as the inspiration to Hitler, Eckart, Goebbels, and Alfred Rosenberg, chose the path which he trod as the result of a personal encounter with one great teacher. So this sort of thing can happen; this kind of encounter can *matter*. Further evidence for the truth of my contention can be found in William Sheridan Allen's *The Nazi Seizure of Power* (NEW VIEWPOINTS, New York, 1973). Walther Timmerlah, a book-seller in Thalburg (this name is employed by Allen as a cover for the real town which is the subject of his study), formerly in the Kingdom of Hannover, becomes the first National Socialist in the town, largely because "In his years abroad Timmerlah had come to admire the writings of Houston Stewart Chamberlain. Shortly before the Munich *Putsch* he heard, at a literary tea, that Chamberlain had said of Hitler, 'There's a man I could follow with my eyes shut,' and consequently Timmerlah had joined the NSDAP as the first member of Thalburg.....Walther Timmerlah was exceedingly well-liked in Thalburg. A spare, lively man, he was gentle and kindly, friendly to everyone yet thoughtful and reserved enough to hold people's respect. His bookstore was the intellectual center of the town, for he was acquainted with many of the writers and poets the town admired, and he was a chairman of the Thalburg Lecture Society. In addition, he was a prominent member of the Lutheran church. 'Walther Timmerlah bears a heavy burden, for it was mainly his example that led many peo-

ple to join the NSDAP,' remarked one Thalburger. 'People said, " If he's in it, it must be alright" ' (Allen, p. 26). So that was how it happened, my friends, in towns and villages and cities all over the Reich.

So how might one go about the practical business of imparting our world-view to such a promising young thinker in these barmy days? There are more points of entry into controversial territory than one might think. In a discussion of the racial question, for instance, one can, after all, if one is at all clever, convince the stray intellect that the environmentalist fantasy doesn't merely entail an admission that vitamin deprivation can have a worrisome effect on the phenotype. What the Stephen Jay Goulds and their fifth-columnists in the media are *really* saying, more or less, is that a Central Park nag can eventually give birth to a champion thoroughbred if only enough Head Start programs are 'in place,' and if all of the welfare checks get to their tenement mail-boxes on time. One might well employ humor and shame as effective 'levers' in these spots—after all, no intellectual really *enjoys* looking like a damned idiot.....

However, you do have to share at least *some* assumptions with those with whom you engage in discussions on political philosophy—that is, if you want to get anywhere. Before you charge for the thickest part of the fortress-wall, with the raging accents of moral self-righteousness clouding the air, you must have decided for yourself just what it is that you hope to achieve with this 'hopeful.' If you really believe that the American Republic can be saved from its racing doom (I'm sorry to have to disagree with you on this matter, but, as I'm not omniscient, I'll let it slide), it would be propitious to try a gentle and congenial approach. Make as many telling points as you can without giving your guy the impression that you've just pole-vaulted over the walls of the local lunatic asylum. If he finds that his interest is stirred, he will probably return for more; and he may eventually confront you with questions which will indicate whether or not you have a live one on your hands or a dud. And, *nota bene*, you must always be concerned with the presentation of your very personage to those with whom you are discussing these matters, for as Aristotle once said, the character of an orator can contribute to the spectators' decision as to

whether or not they are willing to be persuaded by the case he has made. If you present yourself as a shrill Cassandra, howling dire prognostications athwart the gloom, the chances are that you will receive the treatment which that good lady received.

The main problem with which we on the radical right are faced is our inability to relate to the regnant *Weltgeist* for long enough to be able to effect any real change, either in the culture at large or in the hearts of our compatriots. Once in a while, of course, a great white hope stumbles along, to huff and puff his 'hour upon the stage,' and hope dawns once again in our hearts that now, at long last, people will listen; but it won't be long, as we know from protracted and painful experience, before our hoggish champion drops to his scabrous knees to do obeisance to our rulers. With a fulsome hosanna howled forth from between cracked lips, the heretic begins to slobber, to appease. As I speak, for instance, Patrick Buchanan is scurrying around like a pitbull in full rut attacking *The Bell Curve* , and in quite a perverse and disingenuous fashion. Why? I don't really know, but I suspect that several influences are at play here, the most important of which is Buchanan's adherence to Jesus and his pop and the rest of that giddy stuff. If it had been merely a question of expediency, I can imagine that it would have been quite simple for Pat to claim that he hadn't read the book, or that its subject matter was outside his area of competence. I believe that a nice rule-of-thumb which could be invoked by sympathetic pols in the public eye when sand-bagged with an issue like *The Bell Curve* would be to adapt a key phrase from Wittgenstein: *of that about which one cannot speak, one must remain silent.*

(I must say that I regard it as a mark of desperation when I see 'rightists' hanging about Pat's banquet-table, with the attitude of greyhounds cadging scraps from the King's table). I'm reminded once again that he who has the eyes to see and who points to all the little wounds *whilst ignoring the main wound* is either a scoundrel or a fool (with Pat, who knows, it could be 'all of the above'). We rightly expect someone like that hustling $2.00 whore Bill Moyers to produce a PBS program about 'stopping violence' without mentioning the salient facts

about the racial question (who's been killing and eating whom, and when, and how they season the flesh before they do; why certain 'ethnic' groups gather at the Town Square for a palaver when things go awry—and why other 'ethnic' groups burn both Town and Square to the ground when they get a little miffed, etc., u.s.w., *ad infinitum*). We don't, however, seem to get the message about someone like ophidian Pat, whose gut response to something like the sane population control policy inaugurated by the current Chinese authorities is not to urge a kindred policy on the muds, mads, and recidivists who infect *our* country. No, perish the thought! Instead, Pat urges that we invite the women from mainland China who want to go forth and multiply irresponsibly to come *here*—to the great milk-cow with a trillion teats, good old U.S. of A! Yet next week, we'll come back to the same saloon for more, like an habitual drunkard, an abused wife, a whipped cur, or a character out of Sacher-Masoch. And the question recurs: can one expect to engage in meaningful discourse on public policy with someone like Buchanan, when we've become familiar with his anfractuous track-record? Or are we, again, condemned to that exile from public life which makes most of the movement's theoreticians and activists wail and froth like John the Baptist in the Strauss/Wilde opera *Salome*? If we look like people who might dine on live locusts in the desert, I can assure you that people will believe that we do. That *is* a consideration.

Although what I am now talking about has more of a bearing on style than on substance, I'm well aware that questions of principle are constantly raising their ugly mugs. I sound as if I would abjure all compromise in political matters; and that might account for the occasional stridency in my presentation of the facts, but the bright spot is that on some matters of principle we *can* profitably barter and trade with those of a different political complexion. Yet on others we must be as unyielding as adamant, as steadfast as the Earth. Who cares, really, if the state has to resort to deficit financing once in a while? Is it of transcendent import whether or not taxes are increased on certain classes at the expense of others, or whether line-item-veto is endorsed

by us, or whether that nostrum will ultimately end up filed in the void next to 'nullification'? Who knows? Who cares! But, and it is a big but, what are we going to do about Yahweh's rascals and the other minorities? That's the question, buddy. And what kind of world do we want to create *after* we get our greedy hands on state-power? Those are, as I say, the real questions, and, unfortunately, at this time we have a very hard time getting ourselves heard at all amidst all of the storm and fury surrounding us in this wild and weird country. Morons make much noise.

And there it is—I've done it again. I've allowed my exasperation at the infinite foolishness of the country and its population to get the better of me, and I think I know why. Doesn't one tire of the endless repetition which is required by our activists to get even one sound perception into the noggin of an uninstructed American, whether educated or not? I know I do. But this is a problem faced by *every* politically-active person on the scene. Left or Right, it's totally irrelevant. We tend, for instance, to think that the Jews love forking over billions of bucks to ram home the Holocaust *Maerchen*; we think that the Stephen Jay Goulds and the Carl Sagans have a regular laugh-riot an hour persuading the yobboes to believe in racial equality and the other febrile hallucinations which torment them. I'm sure, however, that our big-domes really *don't* enjoy it. It's just that they have no choice. The American people are not only more stupid than we know—they are more stupid than we can imagine in our most rabid nightmares. I love my people, of course, blah, blah, blah, but, as I have said repeatedly, I do face the fact that it is going to require an educational effort extending over the *kalpas* of eternity to set them straight. So I say once more, we might have a future if we are willing to write off the mobs (for now), and, instead, concentrate on the brains.

But let us not let *our* big brains off the hook too easily. We miss more opportunities than an angler on Quaaludes. Our savviest comrades are sometimes as guilty of the sin of stupidity as are the great unwashed. I can show this to be true quite easily (I'll put off my discussion of the movement's paederast-sniffers and other sociopaths

for such time as I can figure out just what the hell they're up to). Activists—who tend not to read anything other than rightist materials—are always bitching and moaning about the fact that the major communications media have a stranglehold on the public's perceptions, and will not allow any facts to be made public, the dissemination of which might militate against the structural integrity of the System. This is very, very silly thinking, if it can be called thinking at all. The System is constantly telling us the truth about almost every matter which vexes us, and the evidence to back up this statement is all over the landscape. A 'for instance'? O.K.—how many times have you heard our worthies complaining about the New York Times, and its quasi-Stalinist refusal to let the truth be told about the power of, say, AIPAC (the Israeli lobby)? How do our guys know? Newsletters tell them so! Yet here is Mr. Establishment, Hedrick Smith, Pulitzer Prize-winning scribe for the New York Times, holding forth on the Israeli lobby and its shenanigans (from *The Power Game*, Ballantine Books, New York, 1988): ...the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC), leading edge of the pro-Israeli lobby working Congress, literally transformed itself and gained greater power than ever before...it became a superlobby. Its budget shot up eight-fold in nine years, its membership multiplied from nine thousand households in 1978 to fifty-five thousand in 1987, its staff grew from twenty-five to eighty-five. By the mid-eighties, its leadership was steering roughly $4 million in campaign contributions to friendly candidates and punishing political foes (p. 216). AIPAC's budget, for example, shot up from $750,000 in 1978 to $6.1 million in 1987 just to cover pro-Israeli issues (p. 217). In 1985, for example, after President Reagan had personally promised modern arms to King Hussein as inducement to negotiate with Israel, AIPAC and its allies lined up seventy-four senators to block a $1.5 billion dollar arms package to Jordan....Reagan had to renege on his promise to Hussein; he withdrew the Jordanian arms package without a vote, demonstrating AIPAC's power to deter presidential initiatives (p. 221). Over the years, AIPAC had developed from a pro-Israel public affairs forum in the 1950s to a fifty-five-thousand member lobby to which scores of senators and congressmen turn

for authoritative guidance. AIPAC is an American lobby, not a registered foreign agent, but it has close ties with the Israeli government. Its political tally sheets and strategy reports wind up in the Israeli prime minister's office....Some Israeli journalists jokingly refer to AIPAC as "our embassy." And Tom Dine, a Kennedy Democrat with ten years of staff experience in Congress, is not above pulling a card from his wallet to show that he carries the Israeli prime minister's twenty-four-hour phone number (pp. 221-222).

What do you think of them apples? And that is just a sampling of the toothsome morsels vended by our author. I find it especially troubling that our cannier movement people are as blissfully unaware of Smith's book as a fossil femur is of the prime interest rate. It's much easier, I think, to explain why this view doesn't percolate down into the great unwashed masses: that is because it hasn't been rammed home with the studied and unrelenting pressure, with the insane repetitiousness which would be required to penetrate the concrete crania of our fellow countrymen. *Of course*, our masters are not interested in effectively spreading the evil news about Jewish clout. *Of course*, they'd much rather hammer out another Holocaust fairy tale. *Of course*, they will give more space to the wackier anti-hereditarians. Why shouldn't they? But I'm sure that even our enemies eventually become exasperated by the amount of exertion which it takes to get the mob hopping on anything. Still, they can crow that they're not suppressing anything, and Hedrick Smith is there to prove it. This strange phenomenon makes it very easy, of course, for the powers that be to be able to convince even intellectual hot-shots that they're not totalitarians, that their interest in the truth is paramount, and that anyone who is interested can find all the facts that he wants to rub his mug in right in front of him. They didn't get where they are today without a modicum of cleverness, and, as they proceed by the slightest increments to ratchet-up the intensity of their assault on our people, they appear to be eminently rational and moderate at all times. They're in the swim of things, as it were.

And there's the rub. How can we, whose assumptions about such minor matters as the very nature of Man and of the Cosmos in which

he has his being, fly in the face of all that democratic man holds most sacred, make the slightest impression on him without shrieking at the top of our lungs, without making ourselves look more ridiculous than the tin-horn Elmer Gantrys whom one sees salivating on Sunday morning TV? I say it again—we won't change the mass-mind until we can incorporate ideological middle-men in our ranks, those who will eventually be able to get our songbirds to chirp a different—and sweeter—tune. This will take time, and oodles of it; but once we recognize the folly of efforts directed at the society at large, we will at least be able to maintain whatever small portion of sanity is left to our poor brains. We all know that it can lead us to the point of derangement when we try to remain calm and urbane in the face of some tapeworm who urges that we just 'vote out the bad guys, and vote in the good ones.' What *can* you say to some gibbon who really believes not only that it is possible to 'restore the Constitution,' but—*mirabile dictu!*—that it would be *desirable to do so*? And how many times does one have to explain to the same eczematous tadpole that the dictator of Iraq had no designs whatsoever on the local Seven-Eleven? By around the fifteenth time that you place the World Trade Center bombing in the context of, say, the genocide that we committed in Baghdad, I know that patience can wear mighty thin. The animalculae don't even get the point about the zaniness of protecting Kuwait (which no American that I've come across in everyday life could have found on a map) from invasion by wicked Saddam while Mexicans are invading our own country, stealing our jobs, palpating our wallets, and raping our women. It seems that we really do live in what Plato once called "these non-constitutions" (*tas ou politeias*). Perhaps, movement activists should spend a lot more time and money on locating skilled educators than they are currently spending on toys which everyone knows *they will never, ever use.* Get the most important weapons of all—Ideas—to the appropriate sector of the front, and then we will begin to make progress.

I don't want to paint an entirely nightmarish view of our missionary labors, because every once in a while a thinker does comes along

whose project is congenial, and whose manner of presentation is so overbearing and forthright that the most practiced imbecile can get the point. There are times when one or the other of our reigning wits loses control and seems overmastered by a sort of compulsion, a will-to-indiscretion (if I might wax metaphysical for a moment), and it could very well be in our interest to capitalize on the fact. On such occasions, it can appear that the high-octane pundit in question wants to howl his or her hard-won wisdom into the gaping ear of the sweatiest gorilla in the last row. 'Tis then that the most inopportune dragons and demons from the abyss of politically incorrect ideas can storm the field with some hope of a hearing. For instance, when the Yale University Press published Camille Paglia's *Sexual Personnae* in 1990, the caterwauling of the radical feminists, who railed like scorched cats against the author's betrayal of the good cause, was so deafening that one of the inner voices in the thunderous prose of the book—not elegant, and, at times, quite awkward—of La Paglia was effectively masked. This inner voice (and here I am using a term from pianistic technique and not from the realm of private meditation) dealt pretty openly with the ultimate no-no: *fascism.* Ms. Paglia writes repeatedly and explicitly about fascist aesthetics (not, of course, very startling—this area usually allows our enemies to open up on us with a vengeance—we tend to be such dowdy philistines, after all). However—and here's where the jaw drops—she writes *enthusiastically* about our side! What is happening here?

I bring this matter up at this point not because the reaction of our lefty *litterati* to the book was, as one might have expected, violently negative. The feisty critic's hostile presentation of the excesses of the rad-fems was bound to cause her some rough moments. What was really interesting to me in all the brouhaha was the fact that Ms. Paglia's presentation of an explicitly fascist (and racialist!) aesthetic theory *wasn't even noticed.* Ponder that paradox, mates! At last, it seems, there are bizarre heresies and outlandish doctrinal positions which strike the termagants of the establishment as more menacing than fascism itself. Ah, Progress at last!

Is there a lesson to be learned here? An ironist might point to the self-evident fact that almost everyone on the political landscape has purloined one or more of the crucial philosophical positions which we on the radical right have occupied, in the face of damned-near universal obloquy, since 1945. Draw attention to the theft, my hearties! Deep Ecology, *dirigiste* economics, behaviorist techniques of persuasion, hereditarian biologism, and, now, fascist artistic theory—in short, and I say this in all humility, we're *all* fascists now. To return to Camille the gadfly—of course, we big, brave boys and girls didn't make any hay out of Ms. Paglia's meditations, and that's typical of our bovine and chronic ineptitude. Far better, of course, for us to publish another tedious Jew-baiting book or another piece of racist hack-work than to grab the right end of the club and get into the swing of things. God forbid that we intersect at any point with the real world, even when it stumbles into a position which conforms with our stance.

Just in case the reader is skeptical of my claim that Ms. Paglia (Harold Bloom's star pupil[!]), has done justice to *our* view of things in her work, I append a potpourri of quotations which I believe would have gotten the author drummed out of the scholarly world as recently as, say, ten years ago (page-listings from the Yale University hardcover edition):

ystification will always remain the disorderly companion of love and art. Eroticism *is* mystique; that is, the aura of emotion and imagination around sex. It cannot be "fixed" by codes of social or moral convenience.....For nature's fascism is greater than that of any society (p. 13). Historiography's most glaring error has been its assertion that Judeo-Christianity [sic] has defeated paganism. Paganism has survived....(p. 25). Only utopian liberals could be surprised that the Nazis were art connoisseurs (p. 29). Marxism is the bleakest of anxiety-formations against the power of chthonian mothers. Its influence on modern historiography has been excessive. The "great man" theory of history was not as simplistic as claimed.....One man *can* change the course of history, for good or ill. Marxism is a flight from the magic of person and the mystique of hierarchy. It distorts the character of west-

ern culture, which is based on charismatic power of person....Personality and art, which Marxism fears and censors, rebound from every effort to repress them (pp. 36-37). Egypt, making a state, made beauty. The reign of Chephren (fl. 2565 B.C.) gave Egyptian art its supreme style....Pharaoh was the state. The concentration of power in one man, a living god, was a great cultural advance....Commerce, technology, and the arts profit when nationalism wins over parochialism. Egypt....made a mystique out of one-man rule. And in that mystique was the birth of the western eye (p. 57). Pharaonic construction is the perfection of matter in art. Fascist political power, grandiose and self-divinizing, creates the hierarchical, categorical superstructure of western mind (p. 59). The Dorians, who invaded Greece from the north in the 12th century B.C., may have been blonde, recalled in Homer's red-haired Menelaus. I think Apollonian light turned again into blondeness, one of Europe's racist motifs, glamourized in Botticelli and the Apollonian *Faerie Queen.* Blondeness is Apollo's wolfish coldness and conceptualism. It made its mark on our century in Hitler's....Aryanism (pp. 73-74). Our bodies are pagan temples, heathen holdouts against Judeo-Christian [sic] soul or mind (p. 95). The Apollonian is aristocratic, monarchist, and reactionary. Volatile, mobile Dionysus is *hoi polloi*, the Many. He is rabble and rubble, both democratic mob-rule and the slurry of uncountable objects (p. 97). This fascist gesture is also made by the *Apollo Belvedere*, following his arrow with his eye (p. 104). Apollonian objectification is fascist but sublime (p. 105). The Caucasian "line" of the dancer's body is Apollo's hard incised edge (p. 105). Judaism's campaign to make divinity invisible has never fully succeeded. Images are always eluding moral control, creating the brilliant western art tradition. Idolatry is fascism of the eye. The eye will be served.....(p. 139). Western personality is raised on a pedestal, in Florence or in Nuremberg. Leni Riefenstahl did for Hitler what the neoclassic David did for Napoleon. Personality is ritualized by the fascism of the western eye (p. 146). Michelangelo's electrifying icon....is a racist pardigm of Greek physical culture. The Apollonian, I said, is a Dorian and therefore Aryan aesthetic (p. 159). Unfortunately, the he-

roic Shakespearean sound is muffled these days for scaled-down television performance by liberal directors with antifascist axes to grind (p. 227). We cannot escape our life in these fascist bodies (p. 235). Western seeing is innately fascist and amoral (p. 412). *Dorian Gray* is about the amorality of beauty and the fascism of the western objet d'art (p. 527).

Interesting, isn't it? And, as they say, the woman is still in the field commanding troops! One who would hear the voice inside the formulas must dismiss as so much idle chatter Ms. Paglia's claims to be a 'Clinton Democrat.' I urge readers to pick up a copy of this book (now out in paperback)—the good woman has smuggled our contraband into the most glittering stall in the marketplace with the same brazen courage with which Sir Richard Burton smuggled himself into Mecca. Again, I urge you. And again.

So in conclusion, ladies and gentlemen, let me bring these meditations to a close by saying that our task, although it will certainly be a daunting one, still has its brighter aspects—provided we are willing to capitalize on them. Instead of fingering through the index of every book we acquire for the 'J'-word; instead of vetting every piece of printed material which comes into our hands on the sole basis of whether or not the author has advanced 'proofs of nigger inferiority,' let's see if there might be other, more prepotent weapons in an author's arsenal, weapons which might supply us with more of a *positive* vision than we are accustomed to. And, should you come across something that might interest one of the comrades, *communicate your find.* We are very weak when it comes to articulating the positive side of our vision (our enemies are closer to the mark on this point than we might be willing to admit). Don't forget that Houston Stewart Chamberlain was brought around to a sane political philosophy not by jeremiads against the sheenies or by some frantic screeching against racial decline, but by a lofty image of culture derived from Goethe and Schiller and Wagner—all rather positive fellows, if I may say so!

Who knows—if we are astute enough, and are willing to grow up a little, and are willing to engage in some kind of dialogue with the

'world as it goes,' we might one day find ourselves down by the seashore, bidding a bitter-sweet farewell to those whom *we* have decided to send into exile: *from a real Culture.....*

DR. OLIVER'S PASSING.

One tries to get a grip on oneself, of course, but sometimes one just doesn't have the stamina. Dr. Oliver's death has caused tremendous sorrow throughout the world-wide racial-nationalist movement, and I think that we all have this haunting fear that we have lost the most important of the world's thinkers at a time when we can least afford it. I find it especially difficult to recover from this blow—part of the reason for the poignancy of my personal grief is my feeling that, somehow, I was cheated of the Oliverian heritage until it was too late. But, of course, it's not.....

My first acquaintance with Dr. Oliver's existence was purely by rumor. I came across his name during the sixties and seventies, in connection with the 'Conservative' movement, and I was mildly curious about the man: after all, he was a legendary classicist, and, rumor had it, he had also mastered several of the more abstruse sciences—clearly, not an ordinary fellow. At the time of which I speak, I was mildly attached to the said Conservative movement, largely because I was unable to locate a more seaworthy vessel in port. I felt, so to speak, that until I could find a lovely fairy princess without a hunchback, I had better remain faithful to the shrew in hand. And so I drifted on, perfectly unaware that there really were Fascist hyenas in the field, to whose cachinnations I might profitably have oriented my steps. But that is another story.....

Mr. William F. Buckley Jr., who was at that time very significant for my own development, largely because he was a skilled controversialist who scorned to split infinitives, and who seemed to be on speaking terms with Vladimir Nabokov and Evelyn Waugh (boyhood idols whom I still hold in high esteem), would occasionally mention Oliver in his *National Review* pieces, and these fugitive utterances whetted my appetite. Of course, I couldn't miss the condescending tone in which Buckley regretfully dismissed the good Doctor's efforts—

Oliver's high opinion of General Walker *did* exclude one from polite society in Nueva York, but one was surprised to get this take from a so-called Conservative, with his gimlet-eye allegedly oriented to that wider landscape on which Truth had established her serene and uncontested dominion. What can I tell you—I was young.....

Anyway, my bitterness about having been deprived of the only American writer who can be properly invoked in the company of Poe and Mencken—which is to say, the very best—stems from a certain personal encounter in the 1970s. Background—once in a great while, Buckley used to employ the *Firing Line* facilities for a program which would deal with the stellar achievements of an organization which he had founded along another somewhat unsavory individual (rumored, and with some show of *vraisemblance*, to be a sexual lefty) called the *Young Americans for Freedom*; anyway, in '75 or '76 (I'm not precisely sure which year), Buckley's wide-eyed pride of youthful Conservative tabbycats were on TV, filling the airwaves with all sorts of regurgitated luncheon-meat from Big Bill's 'rightist' commissary, and, in truth, not much was happening on-screen which could ward off Morpheus. I surrendered without delay.

But a day or so later, I happened to be riding the Long Island Railroad into that sinful Babylon on the Hudson, when, at the Jamaica station, several of the YAFers (as these pin-striped, strobo-pressed and Brylcremed proto-yuppies were nicknamed) jumped on board and sat down opposite me. I observed these fellows with tremendous clandestine skill, born of my examination of the works of Eric Ambler *et al.*, and listened to their miserable, sex-starved prattle for a few moments with considerable amusement. At length, I put on my best starry-eyed countenance and asked if they were the big thinkers whom I had seen on the telly. They fell in love with me instantly, of course, like the attention-craving starlets that they were, and the conversation wended this way and that, until I finally asked about Revilo Oliver—was there anything to the guy? Could one human skull house that much knowledge? That many languages? The leader of the group, who now became distinctly uncomfortable as he realized that the conversation was going to stray very far indeed from his own silly career, began berating

Dr. O., describing him as someone who was not quite *comme il faut*: he had done or said or thought something which seemed almost inconceivable to this young man. Revilo Oliver, I was informed, had expressed certain opinions which were absolutely beyond the pale. It was difficult to elicit any information as to what it was, precisely, that had gotten him expelled from the ranks of the righteous. It was darkly hinted that he had let slip some curious opinions regarding—well, he'd rather not say. As I felt both confused and curious, I asked the clean-shaven and virtuous-looking fellow whether Oliver had offended the canons of sound scholarship. Had his declensions and conjugations become dubious? Had he resorted to a false quantity? Were his etymologies becoming a trifle questionable? Even Martin Heidegger had been accused of this last lapse, and he had survived intact, so I wondered what it was that had so scarified the conservative community. At length, as the train roared into Penn Station, I was informed that Oliver had become so completely *gaga* that he was known to give utterance to remarks which were distinctly disrepectful to—well, the young fellow would rather not say.....

As those bright lights of the Zionist future fade away down the corridors of memory, I do hope that I can someday provoke my imagination into airbrushing the alterations to the YAFer's physiognomy which the years might have wrought. I have a little word, and, perhaps, a little something more for that *Middle Aged American for Freedom* (what else can I call him? After all, what is the proper address for the *Beach Boys* now that they have attained geriatric status—*Beach Men*?).

In short, I swallowed the vague drivel spouted by this ninny. And as the man says, "you pay, and you pay, and you pay." So every morning I wail a *mea culpa* to the remorseless face in the mirror. Dr. Goebbels once remarked that stupidity was the only failing which he could not find it in himself to understand. *Mea maxima culpa.....*

I hope to write some more nourishing analytical pieces on the Master for the LB soon—now that I have gotten *that* confession off my chest: ***warts and all.....*** ❑

THE WAY AHEAD
A Primer for the N-S Vanguard

by

Colin Jordan

Part Two

UNITY: ILLUSION AND REALITY

The preceding indication of the kind of people needed for the instrument of battle can now be re-enforced conversely by an examination of the kind of people we need to exclude and avoid entanglement with. To begin with, let us consider the continual chatter about the desirability of unity in the "right wing": the notion that, if only there could be some indiscriminate banding together of all the different political shapes and sizes of Democracy's non-left dissidents—including us—we would all be well on the way to success.

On the contrary, such a variegated assemblage could never result in anything other than a short-lived excursion into futility both for us and for the rest of the hotchpotch. The original National Front in the U.K. pursued this fool's errand, and proved its folly by succumbing to a rapid succession of splits because of the indigestibility of its ingredients.

The prerequisite for organizational unity is like-mindedness to an overwhelming if not entire extent, thus a union of minds to supply the justification and provide the durable bonding. This fusion of thought to the extent of transcending common belief is the real substance of unity. Without it a physical fusion brought about because of some partial agreement alongside much disagreement is but the outward semblance cloaking an inward continuation of disunity of belief: an illusion of increased strength but a reality of continuing weakness.

Any National-Socialist body foolish enough to be deluded into participating in such an exercise of self-deception, conceiving it to be some short cut to victory, will learn through its ensuing disablement and nullification and all the resulting waste of time and opportunity that this is no real way ahead. Emphatically there are no such short cuts, only the long, straight, hard road with the benefit of sound methods of advancement which are the subject of this study.

An entirely different matter from the folly of fusion with non-National Socialists—including nationalists who, in contrast to National-Socialists, put the state and the country above the race and its ideology—is the folly of failing

to unite with all genuine National-Socialists. The restrictive qualification of "genuine" has to be stressed because there are various persons and bodies who adopt the label, part of the ideology, and much of the trappings, but who are certainly not in the full and therefore proper sense real National-Socialists as we must define them. These people range from sincere but mistaken ideological deviationists to crude parodies and monstrous caricatures, and will be dealt with later in this study.

Putting aside all such counterfeit material, there can be no good reason for a failure to bring about structural unity among all genuine National-Socialists for the greater strength to be gained thereby from organizational recognition of their unity of thought. Instead, the invalid and bemeaning reason is petty, personal antipathy. In this, real or imaginary affronts, jealousies, failure to balance good in a person against imperfections loom out of proportion and override the interests of the cause and its requirements of comradeship.

Thereby the ulcer of personal friction suppurates to the benefit of the enemy. The noisome pus of concocted or aggravated allegations and disparagements oozes forth to spread infection. Persons who formerly and happily worked together, once some personal clash has occurred turn round and discover almost every sin under the sun in the erstwhile comrade. The poisoning of the atmosphere is helped on by those who, without an actual thorn in their own flesh as the cause, are stricken with chronic gullibility. This latter failing of the mind to perform with cautious skepticism, requiring and evaluating evidence before reaching a judgment in the range of guilty, innocent or not proven one way or the other, is seen in this present context in the form of a proclivity to swallow and regurgitate any kind of rumour, so that, for example, persons of somewhat Iberian appearance are instantly pronounced to be Jewish, and male companions who go camping together are pronounced to be homosexuals. It can, of course, in another and reverse form, work as a willingness to accept a person as genuine too easily, and thus cause the person to fall prey to fakes and enemy agents.

The cause is too great and the time too short for all the petty, personal nonsense which puts and keeps National-Socialists apart and in conflict. If we cannot expurgate it, we will deserve to lose, and lose we will. If we can henceforth cast out, here and abroad, the cancerous wasting disease of disunity, we will show a far greater worthiness to succeed, and attain a much increased capacity to do so.

RIGHT WING: NATIONAL-SOCIALISTS ARE NOT

In rigorously resisting and rejecting all the befuddling and distracting talk about uniting the "right wing" with us as part of it, we must from this moment onwards completely and constantly disown this term as applied so commonly,

wrongly and harmfully to us, along with the nationalists. This rejection is a vital part of the purification and clarification necessary for the creation of the combat-efficient force we must have for our victory. We National-Socialists are no part of Democracy's political pattern, right, left or centre. We are wholly outside it and wholly against it, and intent on declaring and demonstrating this.

As part of the rejection of the right wing label, along with calls for our involvement in right wing unity, we have firmly to resist and sternly to expose and denounce the recurrent disposition of those who accept the label to fancy that there is some easier way to better things by fondly grasping at some right wing figure of Democracy's old parties as some shining white hope of salvation. We have had this furore in the past here in the U.K. with Enoch Powell serving Democracy as a safety valve on the issue of Coloured immigration, appearing to wishful thinkers galore to be raising a banner of competent revolt against this alien invasion, while all the time remaining a devotee of the system inherently responsible for it.

Recently another pied piper from the same political abode, playing much the same political tune to beguile the public and boost his prestige, came on stage and predictably attracted an instant accolade from the legions of undiscerning optimists who seemingly neverlearn. This second seducer was appropriately a second Winston Churchill.His grandfather was that calamitous character who, for the benefit of the Jewish cause which he espoused for his political and financial advancement, put us into and kept us in the inferno of the Second World War to the bitter end of unconditional surrender to an insanity resulting in all our present afflictions.

Winston No. 2 won all his instantaneous and resounding hurrahs from the credulous congregation of the right wing for what resolved down into no more than a virtually useless proposal to slow down slightly the process of making Britain Coloured. Thus all he had to offer was a slight delay in attaining this culmination of that descent to ruin so powerfully promoted by that supreme showman of spurious patriotism, his grandfather, Winston No. 1. A founder-member of the Inter-parliamentary Council against Anti-Semitism, who has told the London *Jewish Chronicle* that he wants "exemplary sentences" for those "who incite racism", Winston No. 2, toast of the nitwits of the right wing, did not even call for a complete stop to further immigration. So he never went beyond this to suggest anything at all to encourage the departure of any part of the millions who are already here, thanks to all he and his Conservative and Liberal and Labour fellow political criminals have or have not done over the decades since his grandfather made war on Aryan racial resurgence.

Even if, contrary to both Churchills, all further Coloured immigration was permanently stopped tomorrow, there are already so many Coloureds here, and

they are breeding so fast that it is only a matter of time, and not so very long at that, before they become Democracy's majority. Then the Aryans who have trod, worked, fought for the land, and died here time out of mind, bringing about a unique blend of blood and soil, will become a dissipated, demoralized, dwindling minority in what was once their homeland, facing extinction by reduced reproduction and miscegenation. That is our destiny under Democracy, the death system of the Aryan.

Even if, in addition to stopping all further entry by Coloureds, there was some encouragement to repatriation solely on a voluntary basis by means of some financial inducement, as has been proposed in various circles of the right wing, it would be woefully inadequate to remove the Coloured settlers as a whole or any great part of them. Coloured immigrants swarmed and still do, despite the tricks of Democracy's politicians to dissemble—precisely because of the benefits of residence and citizenship. The vast majority of them will only be induced to depart voluntarily if, in addition to any reasonable repatriation grant and other assistance, those benefits are withdrawn from them, something you can be absolutely certain the politicians of Democracy, along with right wing nationalists, will never contemplate.

THE REMOVAL OF THE COLOUREDS

Their citizenship, which was wrongly given to them in the first place, has to be rightly revoked. They must no longer be able to vote, no longer able to hold public office, and no longer be able to take advantage of unearned welfare facilities, among other things. This, and nothing short of this, should shift the greater part of them. The remnant, after a reasonable period of grace, will have to be compulsorily deported without the resettlement aid given to the voluntary emigrants.

The wholly sufficient justification for total exclusion and total eviction, as far as permanent residence is concerned distinct from temporary visiting, lies in the fact that this drastic measure is absolutely essential for the survival, revival and welfare and betterment of our own Aryan Folk which has to be our overriding consideration. Misplaced squeamishness in opposition to this measure by the weak, muddled and misguided can only mean that, faced with the choice between care for the Coloureds and care for our own Folk, hardship for the Coloureds or the far greater hardship of racial death for our own Folk, they choose to inflict this latter fate on us. Obviously there can be no place with us for anyone who inclines to this latter preference.

The right wing "patriots", whose concern for the Coloured invasion is subject to their training by the media of Democracy to worship "moderation" in the face of even the most immoderate menace as an essential part of the conditioning for tame and tractable servants of their masters, will never bring

themselves to go along with the one and only sufficient solution to the Coloured problem. For the same reason of training plus timidity in their domestication to Democracy they are inhibited from even breaking silence, or else saying anything which is not so bound by limitations as to be quite useless, on the less recognized but even more important because more basically responsible Jewish problem. This makes them that much more undesirable to be entangled with.

DEALING WITH THE JEWISH PROBLEM

This Jewish problem arises from the presence in our midst of what is predominantly another non-Aryan minority, but one much more able and ambitious and influential andpowerful. The Jews have the enormous advantage of an ethnic religion alltheir own, endowing them with a divine sanction for world domination. At a later stage in this study when we come to deal with the religious factor relating to racial resurgence which the nationalists and even some National-Socialists fight shy of, we will see how vital it is that, as the very foundation for the right ideology for the right people in the right forms of activity and organization for victory, we equip ourselves with no less a religious sanction and sustenance as the Jews possess.

Believing themselves to be divinely chosen for global supremacy, the Jews, although they now have a country of their own, Israel, with which the vast majority of them actually have no real ancestral connection at all as compared with the dispossessed Arabs—nevertheless demand and receive the right to residence and prominence and even immunity from criticism in Britain and in every other Aryan land throughout the world. Three requirements arise from this. Firstly, there can be no adequate assessment of the grievous ills of Britain and the rest of the White world without taking full and frank account of this paramount problem. Secondly, there can be no sufficient remedy for it short of the Second Expulsion of the Jews from Britain—and their expulsion as well from all other Aryan lands. Thirdly, there can be no room in the Vanguard for any person who is either too ignorant or too cowardly to face up to this problem and pursue its only true remedy, the exodus of the creators of that problem.

Those nationalists and non-party "patriots" who pay heed to and applaud and attach hope to pillars of the Conservative Party like Winston Churchill No. 2 are but a short step away from those who succumb to talking of joining that abominable association—which is a living lie, conserving nothing and destroying everything at the core of our Aryan heritage—to try and reform it and make it a vehicle for salvation. This very idea that you can go into this den of iniquity, and most radically change it for the better, is a futile absurdity. You cannot reasonably hope to be able to turn into the instrument for national revival and racial resurgence something which is under the complete top-level control of Democracy's real rulers, and which, under their rule, has deliberately brought about all the conditions of national decline and racial ruin. The idea is about as likely to succeed as that of going into an inn for the purpose of talking the publican into allowing you to display temperance literature on his bar so that his customers become teetotalers.

The same stricture, of course, applies to talk of joining any of the other orthodox parties of Democracy. One and all they function under tight, top control by the forces of national decline and racial ruin to give the captive and befuddled masses the illusion that they are the ones in control, having an important and effective range of choice, whereas what is on offer in the way of difference is all carefully kept comparatively insignificant and thus harmless to the masters of those masses. The choice between these parties is consequently only a very restricted one within a rigidly enforced and held to be inviolable consensus on the common objective for all sections of Democracy. This common objective is the ultimate World Order of Democracy in which men and women will become rootless, raceless, human economic units safely subservient to the lords of the earth.

Yet those deluded right-wingers who contemplate turning all this upside down from inside, dwellers in cloud-cuckoo-land if there was ever such, are precisely the ones who dismiss as utterly impracticable any idea of creating any new structure outside the old parties capable of overthrowing them. However hard the latter task certainly is, it is not hopeless from the start, as is the idea of creating in effect a new party within a maleficent old party. We of the Vanguard cannot afford to be cluttered up with talk of attempting this absurdity.

DISMISSAL OF THE SIDETRACKERS

Close to those who compromise with the old order by acclaiming its equivalent of the siren of the Lorelei legend, namely the likes of Powell and Churchill, or contemplating, as it were, joining the household of the devil to make it the shrine of the saint, are those right-wingers who make it their hobby to write to Members of Parliament protesting at this and that aspect of the scheduled course of disaster pursued by their parties, and seeking to persuade them to rebel in this respect. This is the sin of sidetracking, namely distracting and diverting time and effort into compromising involvement in the system of Democracy instead of holding aloof from it and firmly rejecting it, and engaging in activities against it. Even if the recipient of their representation was brought by them to show the signs of some limited disobedience to the party line in this one respect, the rebellion would be restricted to this. That M.P. would remain loyal to the rest of the grievous party policy, while the right-winger involved would be drawn into focusing on, participating in, and relying on

the workings of Democracy, whereas what we have to do is to boycott It.

Such sidetrackers tend to be persons of split personality, half in and half out of the system. They are forever torn between a perception of the disaster which looms ahead at the hands of the old parties of Democracy, and a crippling craving for "respectability", albeit in terms of the valuations of the creators of the disaster. Coupled to this is a disposition to a starry-eyed optimism which causes them to imagine that there just must be enough good in the old gang to enable it to be worked on to bring about some amelioration which is better than nothing. Thus they incline to settle for some trivialityof delay or temporary modification in manner in the passage to doom insteadof holding out for and going for gold in the sense of devoting themselves to the all-out pursuit of the revolution required.

Often of the same disposition, and similarly to be avoided, are the single issue enthusiasts of attenuated vision who become and remain so obsessed with some particular section of the picture of woe—such as the reduction of national self-government, abortion, immigration, crime, usury, pollution of the environment, that they come to view it in detachment, failing to see or grossly to underestimate the correlation between one thing and another, and one part and the whole, in what is a general picture of defect reflecting a total process of decay. Failing to discern and consider the whole problem, they understandably fail to discern and consider the whole remedy required, which is a thorough change of system and society, nothing less than which will suffice properly to cure any and all of the numerous manifestations of corruption and disintegration and degeneration. Instead, they tend to see the particular problem they focus on as being just an abnormality in a system and society which is nevertheless more or less satisfactory, a conclusion which confines them to a category of conformist. In contrast, National-Socialism offers not some patchwork repair outfit for some futile attempt to deal with some part of the total problem in isolation, but the only adequate remedy which is total replacement.

CHRISTIANITY AND ROYALTY AGAINST RACE

Right-wingers—including all those who call themselves "nationalists" to distinguish themselves from National-Socialists, and particularly to separate themselves from the pan-Aryan implications of the latter—are commonly subject to a disabling commitment to Christianity, at least in the background of their minds, inhibiting them from opposing it, if it does not exude to the extent of frontally avowing it and preaching it. Religion will be dealt with in detail later. Suffice it here to say that, however unpleasant it may be to make the point to people who, tragically, have much good in them apart from this underlying and eclipsing weakness, the fact is that the creed of Christianity is unquestionably anti-Aryan in effect, if not pronouncement. The beliefs and

sentiments from that creed, however singled out and detached from the rest of the collection which comprises it, are the greatest cause and constant accompaniment of all the defects and the degeneracy which it is the purpose of National-Socialism to combat.

The long and the short of it is that, this being so, you cannot tackle the matter of Aryan jeopardy without confronting and rejecting and replacing Christianity. You cannot, therefore, accept and accommodate in the ranks of the real opponents of that jeopardy those who think and behave as though we have some conventional obligation to keep silent and abstain from interference in the matter of religion, or else even seek to make support for Christianity part of if not central to the cause. The time has come for deep and clear thinking and resolute decision on all vital issues, putting aside hampering fallacies and compromises, and this unavoidably means that the time has come for the parting of the ways between thorough National-Socialists and those who are thorough Christians. No longer can we afford the obfuscation of pretending that these inherently irreconcilable creeds can continue to cohabit in the same living space.

Right-wingers, including the Tory-type nationalists who are as much attached to the old order of Democracy as detached from it, are commonly addicted to supporting the royal family in Britain, even if only to the extent of a self-imposed abstention from criticizing it and condemning it, comparable to their self-censorship regarding Christianity. Here also, the crisis is too serious and the urgency of drastically improving our mode of dealing with it too great to allow us any longer to fudge on this matter or any other matter of importance.

These right-wingers purport to perceive the royal family as a commendable, surviving representation of British nationhood, and, accordingly, something to be cherished and defended. This is an appalling misconception, appalling because it is one which causes attention and effort to be wasted in upholding and venerating something which has become void and false as any such representation. Thereby that part of the public which is patriotically inclined is perniciously deluded and diverted into believing that traditional Britain is still thriving, and is thus lulled into complacency, satisfied with a semblance and pretence, while, beyond and behind the glitter and pomp of monarchical pageantry the essential Britain is disappearing down the drain.

The hard fact which, however unpalatable it is to some, has to be proclaimed is that today's royal family in this country is no more than a hugely costly, manifestly mediocre array of characters. As their highest distinction they provide the mercenary media, engaged in promoting the disastrous policies of our real masters, with fancy, fraudulent figures with which to titillate voyeuristic curiosity, excite shallow sentimentality, and cause convenient distraction

from the reality of the oncoming destruction of our heritage. All of this sponsorship and promotion of the monarchy by the media is in the same category as the provision of circuses in the arena in the twilight days of the Roman Empire as a distraction from its imminent downfall.

At the head of this royal family we have a queen in name but hardly in appearance (being in comparison to the regal-looking Mrs Vigdis Finnbogadottir, President of Iceland, a commonplace, dumpy figure indeed), and one who verbally crowns multiracialism, ruinous to her realm, with her highest approval whenever the opportunity presents itself, such as her abominable "Christmas broadcasts". Marking the contemporary synthesis of Commu-Capitalism, she has just recently visited Moscow and laid a wreath there in tribute to the Communist war against National-Socialist Germany. All in all, her performance issuch as to prompt us to reword the national anthem to exhort the deity not to save the queen for us, but rather to save us from this woman and her hurtful activities.

It would take a whole issue or special supplement of *Gothic Ripples* to present fully the case against this burdensome and harmfully distractive royal family not one member of which has ever uttered a single word against the alien usurpation of their realm, and compared to which any shop assistant who has handed out a few National-Socialist leaflets has done infinitely more for the good of Britain. Suffice it for here and now to mention just the following few matters as indicative of the indictment.

ARISTOCRACY'S JEWISH BLOOD

"The Royal Family has had many Jewish connections." So said the publishing director of "Burke's Peerage", the genealogical authority regarding the British aristocracy and royalty as quoted in the London *Daily Mail* (12 September 1992). The quotation occurred in connection with a family tree supplied by this authority, and there published in that newspaper concerning the new husband of the queen's daughter, Princess Anne, now entitled the "Princess Royal". It seems that this august custodian of the British heritage was unable to find someone of our breed to her taste, instead she was obliged to take to bed a descendant of a Zaccaria Levy of Vienna, a Jew who married a daughterof another Jew, Moses Haim Montefiore, and migrated to London, and whose son, Joseph, changed the family surname to "Laurence". Such name changing in order to deceive by purporting to be British is a matter of false pretences very commonly resorted to by Jews.

Thus we arrive at the "Tim Laurence" who has become part of our illustrious royal family by his marriage to the race-mixing renegade, Anne, in December 1992. Presumably right wing royalists will be quite prepared to doff their caps to these marriage partners and the mongrel offsprings of this misalliance.

The infiltration of Jewish blood into the "upper classes" of this country was dealt with by the late Professor Revilo P. Oliver—a great master of the pen in our cause whose death on August 10, 1994, was a great loss to it—in his last article in the August 1994 issue of the fine, American, monthly magazine, *Liberty Bell,* (P.O. Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270, U.S.A. Sample copy, via Air Mail, $6.50). Summarizing, the writer said: "Thus did Asiatic blood at first seep and soon spurt into the great families of England, who should have been the foremost and most vigilant custodians of their national and racial heritage." He quoted Hilaire Belloc (*The Jews,* London, 1922) as concluding that "with the opening of the twentieth century those of the great territorial English families in which there was no Jewish blood were the exception." This racially corrupted and decadent aristocracy of now to which Tory-type right-wingers show deference in their general adherence to falsities has to be done away with in a National-Socialist Britain, replaced by a new one of proven worth in National-Socialist terms.

Returning to the royal family in particular as the apex of decadence, the Prince of Wales, the future monarch, has proved incapable of fidelity towards even his own wife in fulfillment of his wedding vow. This can hardly count as a token of his trustworthiness in respect of guardianship of the nation's greatest treasure, its Aryan blood, as borne out by his constant concern to go out of his way to get together with Coloureds, talking with them, posing with them, dancing with them, projecting himself as a princely promoter of racial disloyalty.

It now appears that he has been matched in his matrimonial infidelity by the woman who entered his life and the nation's attention as an empty-headed nonentity given to jumping up and down in ecstatic response to the degenerate din of "pop music". Despite all the more recent and intensive efforts to groom her for a high and mighty future as first lady of this land, including giving her an endearing image as a do-gooder, clearly behind the halo she remains a fibreless, pleasure-obsessed, ideal-lacking representative of today's idle rich, the plutocracy which is the beneficiary of Democracy, as of Communism itsculmination. Her prime function, in which she does at least excel, is toserve well as a super-doll for the sales of the trivia-vending tabloids in business to make money magnificently out of diverting the dupes of Democracy.

In sober analysis, this Princess Diana of Democracy shows no more sense and is certainly less useful than any supermarket checkout girl.We of the National-Socialist Vanguard can have no time for this puppetry of royalty and all those right-wingers mesmerized by it. Patriotism centred on and satisfied by this royal family of ours is about as vacuous as sporting some shopping bag from a Jewish chain-store, emblazoned with a Union Jack, in the belief that it is a meaningful and sufficient assertion of patriotic pride.

Another important issue which right wing nationalists avoid—and another reason why we must avoid entanglement with them—is Freemasonry. This is the secret society which reveres a composite, cosmopolitan godhead, and provides an apparatus for divisive and inequitable political power and economic and social preferment, contrary to National-Socialist principles of economic and social justice, folk unity, and the paramountcy of the interests of the Aryan peoples. There can thus be no room in the National Socialist Vanguard for Freemasons and those in favour of tolerating them, including some corrupted into silence and inaction by the financial contributions of Freemasons who purport to be nationalists; contributions which have the same effect of indirect, if not direct, bribery as those from supporters of Christianity and monarchy. Compromise is a weakness masquerading as a cleverness, and the watchword of the Vanguard must be "No Compromise!"

NATIONALISM'S FALSE REBELS

Even more dangerous than the potential seduction exerted by those who are unmistakably within the system, such as the likes of Powell and Churchill in the U.K., are those who have a superficial appearance of being in conflict with it, and yet by reason of compromise with it remain part of it. One example is the MSI in Italy which has shed its Fascism even further by becoming under Gianfranco Fini a new look "National Alliance". This further surrender to Democracy has had the enthusiastic support of Mussolini's photogenic granddaughter, Alessandra, a former "soft-porn" pinup per *Playboy* magazine who, according to a BBC (London) radio news report in 1994, spent her honeymoon in Israel.

Another in this category uncritically acclaimed by his kind in this country is Le Pen and his movement in France. This right-winger told the London *Sunday Express* (24 November 1991), in a statement which reveals that his racial outlook is dominated and perverted by his nationalism,"We have Jews, blacks and Arabs among our members on only two conditions. That they are French and they are patriots." He was reported in the London *Jewish Chronicle* (29November 1991) as declaring that he was not a racist or an anti-Semite.According to the same paper several years earlier (13 May 1988) he tolda Jerusalem paper, "I have never uttered a hostile word against Israel or against the Jewish community (in France);" and that he receives the total support of the "Association des Juifs Francais". Earlier still, in an interview quoted in the same *Jewish Chronicle* (17 October 1986), he declared that membership of his organization was "most certainly open to Jews". In 1987 the same paper (4 September) mentioned that earlier that year Le Pen had been guest of honour at a luncheon in New York given by the President of the World Union of General Zionists.

Another seductive compromise-monger is the sleek, political juggler, David Duke in the U.S.A., proficient at shedding principles for votes, and thus thoroughly untrustworthy.

A rising star in the fond hopes of incautious easy-takers is Vladimir Volfovich Zhironovsky, head of the flourishing "Liberal Democratic Party" in Russia. Is he or is he not at least a part-Jew, and, if he is, is he in revolt against his Jewishness or in pursuit of it?

We have reports of the man denying his father was Jewish, and accusing his enemies of forging genealogical records, which is certainly a possibility to bear in mind. Alongside them we have *The Mail on Sunday* of London (26 December 1993) claiming that in an exclusive interview with that paper Zhironovsky said "I have never concealed the fact that my father was Jewish" and the *Jewish Chronicle* of London (17 December 1993) quoting the Moscow representative of *The Times* of London as saying "his father was from a Jewish family. He himself has never denied this outright." Additionally, the magazine of the London *Independent* newspaper (2 April 1994) reported that he told a journalist from the Israeli daily paper, *Mariv*, that he is proud of having a Jewish father.

It has been said in one quarter or another that his mother's first husband, a Zhironovsky, was a Jewish lawyer who died 18 months before the child's birth in 1946 and 5 months after she married a Volf Isakovich Eidelstein who was registered as Jewish; and thatour present Zhironovsky changed his surname in 1964 from Eidelstein as on his birth certificate. According to the London *Evening Standard* (14 December 1993) Zhironovsky in 1983 applied to Israel to settle there and was granted permission, though subsequently he never took advantage of it. The most obvious conclusion from all of this is that at least one has to be distinctly wary of the man, who moreover seems to display a somewhat Hebraic flamboyance.

DETACHMENT FROM JEWISH DISSIDENTS

There are, it seems, a few Jews who genuinely become sick of their own kind, and it may be argued that it is reasonable to make some favourable mention of them, and even engage in some circumspect liaison and co-operation with them to make use of them. What, however, is imperative to avoid damage is to keep them forever at a distance, not to allow them into your organization, and not to come to stand shoulder to shoulder with them on any public occasion. The fact is that by nature they can never be one of us, and, if allowed into our ranks or even just close, public proximity to us, will cause confusion among our followers and to our outward image; besides always presenting a potential security risk.

A Jew is always a Jew, and a part-Jew always partly so. There can be no al-

tering this fact of nature, this racial character which governs thought and behaviour, by the apparent adoption and presentation of some particular ideas contrary to the general Jewish standpoint. A Jew cannot by this irregularity become an Aryan patriot. He can only become a somewhat dissident Jew or part-Jew.

This is why one cannot approve the admission of dissident Jews into organizations such as the original National Front in the U.K., of which the Jews Albert Elder and Gerry Viner were examples; and into revisionist ranks in North America—because of their stance critical of the general Jewish propagation of the "holocaust" myth—of which two examples are Ditlieb Felderer, a Jew married to a Filipino, and the Jew David Cole.

Currently operating in the U.K. is a curious gentleman of the name of Alexander Baron who has stated that he is not a Jew himself, yet issues his literature under the suggestive imprint of "Anglo-Hebrew Publishing", has collaborated with a Jewish rabbi in defence of "The Talmud", and vigorously denounces anti-Semitism. The mass of industriously researched material he has produced, exposing the *Searchlight* magazine of London and the vicious gang of Jews responsible for this "anti-Fascist" publication and its associated harassment of and violence against nationalists and National-Socialists, is all to the good, but has to be seen as overshadowed by the overall defence of Jewry, and the disparagement of its opponents which he so heavily indulges in. Such troublesome characters of confusion and complication we cannot afford to get connected with.

ANTI-HITLERITES OF NATIONALISM

Requiring rejection to the extent of positive identification as among the enemy are those lingering remnants of the former National Front of the U.K. who now regularly resort to denigration of Adolf Hitler and National Socialism in their efforts to gain popularity on the cheap, thus revealing how far gone they are with the pox of promiscuous compromise. As a recent example of this we have the Blackburn Organiser of the NF declaring in a letter published in the Lancashire *Evening Telegraph* (26 April 1994) "Hitler was responsible for the slaughter of more Britons than any other man in history. The NF, a pro-British organisation, will never sympathise with Hitler or National Socialist policies." The very idea still held by some ostensibly on our side that we should still consider as comrades-in-arms such despicable dealers in dishonesty, clamouring to profit from the ignorance and passion generated by the enemy media, is revolting. Such political prostitutes deserve to be taken out and horsewhipped, not befriended.

Associated with or parallel to the anti-Hitlerites of the NF (U.K.). and likewise on our rejection list, are the Strasserites, admirers of the brothers Gregor and Otto Strasser who had to be expelled from Hitler's NSDAP because of their desire to turn National-Socialism into national-bolshevism (as dealt with in *Gothic Ripples* No. 20/21). These subverters are appearing in a number of quarters, one of them being something called the "European Liberation Front" inspired by the late Francis Parker Yockey, who in his writings, such as his book *Imperium*, deflected the basic issue from that of race to that of culture, thus causing a confusion of causality.

A constituent of this new "Front" is a body called "New Resistance", described as distinctly "National Bolshevik", as being a mixture of Strasserism, the European New Right (an appellation for a distracting trend of blanched unorthodoxy), and German "revolutionary conservatism", whatever that is. Our focus for headway to victory has to be always and entirely set on authentic National-Socialism, and at no time and in no way diffused on to other and lesser creeds which fall short of it.

POLITICAL PLAYBOYS AND CLOWNS

A different type of undesirable to be relentlessly avoided and excluded are the Hollywood Nazis, those freaks whose understanding and enactment of National-Socialism goes no further than babbling about the past, seeking souvenirs of the past, and dressing up in the garb and accoutrements of the past as though all this makes them some part of the great past themselves. These foolish figures of fantasy and fetish are political playboys at the best, not political workers and fighters as the men and women of the Vanguard must be. At their worst they are public exhibitionists who act out and fulfill the Hollywood caricature of National-Socialism to the immense delight and benefit of the enemy. They are not, whatever they think and say, National-Socialists at all who are by definition those who transform the word into the deed, and they have to be told so and ruthlessly put aside.

Much akin to the playboys of the swastika are the clowns of the U.K's Ku Klux Klan whose contribution to the cause of Aryan salvation is to wrap themselves in sheets, surreptitiously burn fiery crosses, hold private sessions big on talk and beer, and at the most sally forth occasionally to put a brick through a Coloured person's window. An indication of how damaging to the racial cause these clowns can be by the ridicule they so readily and rightly arouse was provided by a report in the *Western Mail* of Wales (6 December 1994) of a KKK event at which, as a change from the customary sheet, the leader of the lunatics was dressed in a military cap, camouflage trousers and jackboots, and with his friends, while giving "Nazi salutes", thrashed a suspended effigy with a stick while shouting "Kill the blacks" and "We are the superior race". Dissociating from and denouncing these clowns is an essential part of the clean-up, clarification and restructuring the NS Vanguard has to undertake.

Another form of injurious exhibitionism we have to be on our guard against and exclude is that manifested by the likes of a Michael McLaughlin who for a time and to its downfall headed the British Movement in the U.K., having gained his position by his promise to adhere to its constitution which promise he proceeded immediately to break. Until his megalomaniacal pretensions so outstripped him as to leave him stranded in naked exposure—whereupon he discarded the organization, blaming its members for not having lived up to his expectations—this trumpery charlatan fed his followers a dazzling diet of massive exaggeration as to his ever-increasing success and rapid approach to power, nourishing his own ego to obesity thereby. While so doing he did achieve a big increase in the nominal membership. This was by the simple and disastrous expedient of down pitching his appeal to the gutter level of every kind of mindless and unsightly street ruffian capable between beer cans of frothing "Heil McLaughlin!", along with sundry obscenities against Jews and Coloureds which only served to make spectators strongly sympathetic to the latter. Behind a façade of National-Socialism men like this, driven by unprincipled vanity, function as political rubbish collectors, casting dirt on our creed.

SKINHEADS

This brings us to the subject of skinheads. Over the past decade or so many National-Socialists, as well as nationalists, have allowed themselves to be driven by a desperate quest for numbers, seen fallaciously as the supreme measure of headway, to grasp at skinheads, who superficially are at loggerheads with the system, as a source of extra numbers and increased militancy. For this accretion they have been willing to pay the price of lowering their standards and even acclaiming skinheads as the standard bearers of a coming millennium, frontfighters for a resplendent future. This intemperate laudation has of course marked a gross debasement of the persons and bodies concerned. In their anxiety to make themselves sufficiently attractive to the skinheads they have committed the cardinal error of converting themselves to the skinheads instead of requiring and accomplishing the reverse. They have thus ended up as yet another example of the inevitable result of the numbers game, namely the tail wagging the dog.

"The Nazis Were Never Like This", was the heading of a letter published in the London newspaper, *The Independent*, (9 December 1992) which specifically referred to "neo-Nazis" in Germany today, but which can apply to skinheads everywhere, when it said that "... the crisply uniformed and disciplined units of the *Sturmabteilung* ("Storm Troopers") and *Schutzstaffel* (SS) were welcome then because, rightly or wrongly and despite subsequent history, they alone were seen as capable of bringing order to streets dominated by scruffy, unruly, often violent mobs: in other words, the counterparts of the neo-Nazis one sees in press photographs and on television today."

It is a mistake, admittedly, to disregard the fact that there is some good in some skinheads, who at least are prepared to have a go, which is more than can be said of many nationalists and even quite a lot of nominal National-Socialists. It is, if anything, an even bigger mistake to disregard or discount the fact that there is much that is very bad in skinheads. The problem is to draw on and increase the good in some of them to the exclusion of the bad in all of them: to bring into line with us whatever proportion of them have the potential, and this without in the process running any danger of dropping into line with them, as has occurred so far in dealing with them. For authentic National-Socialists conversion is a one-way street, our way only. Let there be absolutely no misunderstanding about this iron rule!

What has to be put to skinheads and very firmly indeed impressed upon them is that they have been infected by the malignant media with a thoroughly false view of National-Socialism as present in the Germany of Adolf Hitler. Pioneered by frontline ex-servicemen, used to strict discipline amid the dangers of fighting the foe, theirs was no uprising of some slovenly and raucous rabble, but a tightly disciplined revolt against Democracy by those who had become political soldiers as a sequel to being military ones, exchanging one uniform for another.

Democracy is disorder. It is not to be fought and remedied by more disorder, indulgence in which makes the participants part of the processes of Democracy, not part of its cure. That is the first part of the lesson that skinheads have to learn, if they are to be of any use at all to us. The second part is that real National-Socialism is in conflict with all the manifestations of disorder characterizing Democracy, its aim being a new and much greater orderliness through a revolutionary transformation of state and society.

National-Socialism's pursuit of good order—for which another name is harmony—pertains to every aspect of life, including all the arts and leisure activities in the culture of the Folk. In this it is totalitarian, recognizing and responding to the totality of life in all its interactions. Responding to the harmonious workings of nature in the pattern of good order of the universe, National-Socialism seeks a reflective harmony in all the affairs of man. It seeks this good order in, for example, a just and efficient social and economic structure, and sees it in good music which by definition is harmonious.

In contrast to and in conflict with this good music of National-Socialism is the discordant din which skinheads delight in. Such cacophony, in its range of revolting forms from plain "pop" by way of "rock" to even more excruciating emissions of noise, is the authentic death sound of Democracy. It is accordingly an evil which National-Socialism has to wage war on, along with all the other evils of the death system.

MIND-DRUGGING BY "MUSIC"

There is a rhythm natural to Aryan men and women indicated by their breathing rate and heart beat. Where the beat of "music" is speeded up much above the normal pulse rate per minute, tension is built up in the emotional system of the person participating to the deleterious point of what amounts to a hypnotic seizure of the mind. In this condition the critical faculties are overcome and suspended by the convulsions of the senses, reason collapses, and in this "hypnoid" state there is a greatly increased suggestibility. The implantation of ideas by way not merely of words sung (or shouted or screeched) but indirectly by behaviour and display is greatly facilitated.

This is a state of "possession" examined by the renowned psychologist, Dr. William Sargant, in his book, *The Mind Possessed* (Heinemann, London, 1973). It is a condition of induced mental dependency highly advantageous to the sinister promoters of this type of "music", psycho-narcotic in nature, being at one and the same time highly profitable to their pockets and powerfully effective for their political programme. They achieve the desired state of "possession" in the multitudes of young people addicted to this aural drug by means of the overpowering effect of continual, primitive, repetition of sound, including the hammer blows of a frantic rate of drumbeat, against a background of disorientation caused by rapidly flashing lights.

This amounts to a mugging of the mind. The purpose of the muggers is to break down barriers in the brain, and brainwash away distinctions of race and sex in the youth to whom the future belongs, thus capturing that future. The high personification of this processing to unisexual multiracialism by music and movement is the futuristic freak, Michael Jackson, who has amassed $350 million for his services in blurring in his own frame distinctions between Black and White and male and female. In this hideous creature we see the shape of things to come in the high days of perfected Democracy.

Frank admissions of the brainwashing in view have come from such as "rock" star Frank Zappah in the U.S.A., saying "The loud sounds and the bright lights of today are tremendous indoctrination tools"; and Paul Cantor, another noise-maker in the same land, saying "The new rock music is intended to ... prepare young people for revolution": meaning the revolutionary advance of multiracialism, Democracy's zenith. Skinheads, while they may radiate and ingest a somewhat different message from that conveyed by the above two minstrels of degeneration, nevertheless practise the same back-to-the-jungle method of mind-bending by primitive "music" plus primitive physical contortion as is used by the likes of Zappah and Cantor, and those who stand behind them, to promote their revolution of multiracialism. Whatever the difference of content, the mode of conveyance is virtually the same, the damage to personality just as bad, so that the skinheads, while fondly seeing themselves as rebels, are to be seen on this assessment as relatives of all the rest of the jungle "music" tribe.

National-Socialism, skinheads need to learn, is not signified by the silly superficiality of adorning one's clothing with iron crosses and other unearned war decorations, or by tattooing swastikas on one's anatomy, or shouting "Sieg Heil!" at short intervals. It is not asserted by beating up some Negro or Pakistani who happens to come along and does so only because renegades of our own race have let him come into the country and stay there. It is not expressed by bellowing beer-swilling ditties to the accompaniment of the "music" discussed above and its associated gyrations which come straight from the jungle, and are appropriate to a celebrating assembly of Central African cannibals jubilating around the cooking pot.

There must be no attempt whatsoever, while they remain in their unregenerate condition, to recruit them indiscriminately and in bulk, or to allow them to participate in or even hang around any National-Socialist activity so that they appear to be connected with us. Instead, they must always and only be dealt with on the outside and at a distance, and only individually adopted where over a sufficient, testing period there are solid grounds for deeming such individuals really suitable.

Right from the first moment of any such dealings with any of them it must be made abundantly clear to them that there is no such thing as a National-Socialist skinhead, only those who cease to be skinheads in the process of becoming genuine National-Socialists. They must understand that we make the demands and lay down the conditions, and that provisional acceptance by us means wholehearted acceptance by them of the values, principles, standards and discipline of real National-Socialism—and which involves the permanent abandonment of their jungle music. If they can bring themselves genuinely and permanently to accept this upliftment, fine, and a welcome to them. If not, then an instantaneous goodbye to them, and no further wastage of time and effort on them.

TIME-WASTERS, LOUTS AND BOOZERS

The process of scrupulous elimination of all undesirables, which is essential for the selection of the right people for the Vanguard, must encompass all those who, whatever their overshadowed merits, are pre-eminently incorrigible time-wasters, addicted to unproductive talk, talk, talk, as an escape from getting down to solid, useful work. Our time is too precious to waste with any of these garrulous loafers who are much more of a hindrance than a help.

In contrast to the usual political party or other political organization which strives to attract and take in virtually anyone who says "yes" to the policy

and dips in his pocket for some small subscription, the Vanguard has to vet people exhaustively and stringently, passing by whatever number of inadequate persons in the search for the few good ones who each on his or her own surpass a multitude of the lesser ones in his or her capacity to advance the cause. We have to look for the people of superior calibre who, contrary to the what-can-I-get mentality of Democracy are motivated by what-can-I-give to a cause which fires them. Such people are repelled by low standards and attracted by high ones. They are people readily responsive to the concepts of honour, duty, service. Thus, in scanning for selection—and by our invitation only—we have to assess a person's motivations carefully. At the same time we have to assure ourselves of a person's stability, for we cannot afford to expend time and trouble on a recruit whose past record indicates that he or she lacks constancy, and is prone to changing enthusiasms. Time and care on vetting in the first place will be amply repaid in saving us from the consequences of slipshod recruiting.

Reflective of poor standards is the practice which, sadly, has emerged in some National-Socialist quarters of indulging in vulgarity of expression in unison with the parlance of Democracy's debased television as the tone-setter. The four-letter words for excrement and copulation are frequently employed as though crudity in respect of bodily functions, intrinsically private and intimate, denotes some fashionable robustness. With Democracy sexual activity is obtrusively debauched to the level of an omnipresent pursuit of sensual pleasure devoid of higher purpose, whereas for National-Socialism it is inseparable from the higher purpose of furtherance of the race.

We now come to the variety of repulsive louts who, influenced by the malignant media's ceaseless depiction of National-Socialism as some supreme, demoniacal repository of violence, viciousness and vileness, are attracted to add their disgusting appearance and behaviour to some trumpery show of a connection with it as a way to shock society'slingering decency under the impact of burgeoning Democracy. Theselouts areno more than simply antisocial, and would be no less so under National-Socialism, except that National-Socialism would, by the very nature of its educational and youth measures within its general framework and atmosphere, almost certainly prevent the emergence of such excrescence, and most certainly and immediately cauterize it, if it did nevertheless appear.

This dross ranges from football hooligans, dripping their beer down their sweat shirts and bellowing their drivel, as they stick their paws out in what is supposed to be some imitation of the Hitler salute, to the nightmarish apparitions known as "punks", resplendent in their multicoloured, Mohican hairstyles, and with rings in their ears if not in their noses; in short savages straight from the jungle. For the Vanguard it is a necessary task of pest control to protect our cause from contaminating connection with these synthetic savages, and this by constant denunciation, and by booting away any of them inflicting

their presence in our proximity.

Among other desecrators of our cause are the cemetery decorators who sally forth in the dead of night to daub swastikas, very often the wrong way round, as well as idiotic and illiterate slogans on Jewish gravestones, as though some heroic achievement exists in attacking the stones of the dead instead of the bodies and beliefs of our enemies among the living. These ghouls of the graveyard deserve and should receive our punishment, whatever else. This is not to overlook the fact that there is much evidence of Jews themselves daubing anti-Jewish signs and slogans both to discredit National-Socialism and to stimulate Jewish solidarity and emigration to Israel.

Next, the Vanguard has to take a very firm stand against politics by way of booze, and strictly exclude the boozers, as an indispensable manifestation of its seriousness of intention and its fitness to succeed as the instrument for victory. For far too long pubs have been the home away from home for nationalists and National-Socialists without any careful limitation on the usage of the premises and the consumption of their beverages. The result has been that down with the drink has gone the interests of the cause, another round and yet another proving irresistible. The bar has remained the only goal of the evening with reminiscences, fantasies and other idle gossip stealing away the time, purpose and energy from useful activity, while the publican pockets the money for all this wastage, instead of it going to the cause. National-Socialism's elite does not stand in need of inspiration from a bottle, and must make any use of pubs a matter of strict and constant control to avoid the abuse here described.

The disgraceful yearly display of drunken brawling at the Diksmuide folk festival in Belgium by beer can braves from Britain must be put a stop to—with a Vanguard contingent acting as gendarmerie, if necessary.

Keen caution is required regarding recruiting anyone who has been convicted and imprisoned not for a purely political offence, but for an ordinary criminal one. Such conviction may show the person to have qualities of enterprise and daring in defiance of the conventions of contemporary society, along with various talents which could be useful to us, and this may well appeal to us, being ourselves in conflict with Democracy's contemporary society, and not bound by its morality where this is at variance with the vital interests of race and nation. However, we have always to keep right in front of us the fact that the person did what he did purely for personal gain and not for the benefit of a cause. Though this does not mean that any proper extenuating factors are not to be taken into account, or that the person cannot change to the extent henceforth of serving a cause above self, it does mean that at least a very large question mark, if not a cancelation mark, has to be put against that person, requiring us to conduct a very careful appraisal and sharp testing of that person before any provisional acceptance.

QUEERS AND SATANISTS

With the advance of Democracy has dawned the day of the queers, who in true Democratic fashion of deceit try to pass themselves off as "gay", and as good as normal at that. In a society denoted as permissive of sundry depravity, and tolerant of about every ism except National-Socialism, the queers are hard at work proselytizing and propagandizing, extending their influence through their infiltration of positions of power in an insidious take-over from within.

National-Socialism, the upholder of the natural order, committed to the preservation of the race by its procreation, cannot accommodate those who pursue an unnatural order suicidal for the race. Thus it is for the Vanguard to take up and lead the fight against this cancerous abomination, evincing its determination to do so by always naming these perverts as the queers they are, thus opposing their important bid to facilitate acceptance by way of favourable nomenclature; and by ensuring that our door is always firmly shut to them.

We come finally in this survey of undesirables to those persons who delight in dabbling in the outer and most bizarre reaches of the occultwhich they designate as "Satanism"; and who, in the course of this, seek to add spice to their concoction by bringing in the name, the leader and the symbol of National-Socialism, wrongly purporting a connection with their weirdness, and thus causing a contamination with it. Here we need to go no further than to quote as follows a speech of Adolf Hitler at Nuremberg on 6 September 1938 to put on record our rejection of these people.

> We will not allow mystically-minded occult folk with a passion for exploring the secrets of the world beyond to steal into our movement. Such folk are not National Socialists, but something else—in any case something which has nothing to do with us.

Part III of THE WAY AHEAD will be published in the next issue [of *Gothic Ripples*], and will be devoted to the Vanguard view on the two great issues of Religion and Race forming the foundation for the right ideology, as one of the three vital requirements for victory, along with selection of the right people. [*Just as soon as that issue of* Gothic Ripples *becomes available it will be published in* Liberty Bell.]

Part I of THE WAY AHEAD was published in *Liberty Bell* for October 1994. The present Part II is reprinted with permission from *Gothic Ripples* (No. 28/29 - January 1995), an occasional report by Colin Jordan, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England. Subscription (4 issues) Europe, by air, £4.00; elsewhere, surface mail, £4.50, by air, £6.50.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I noticed the comment of Dr. Charles Weber in the April issue concerning my brief piece (*LB* 1/95) about Charles Murray's *Bell Curve* and the criticism of Murray in an issue of *USA Today*.

Weber takes me mildly to task for addressing the subject of Murray's book without having read it. He is right, of course, that I could have responded more effectively to *USA* columnist Barbara Reynolds if I had done the homework. At the time I had not yet purchased the book, but had only gleaned some of its contents from sympathetic reviews and a (biased yet revealing) mainstream television interview.

The thrust of my own comment, in any case, was surely not Murray, but Reynolds, and what she represents. Her editorial, as I see it, expresses the characteristic inability of blacks, whatever their level of sophistication, to see a situation from any point of view but their own, and their tendency, likewise, to reject out of hand any opinion that does not flatter them. (I do not claim that such a tendency is peculiar to blacks, by any means, but only that it is, on average, noticeably stronger in them.) This limitation, I believe, lies deep in the black nature, and contributes, as much as does anything else, to the problem that arises when the two races are brought into collision with one another. I am likewise convinced, by way of both literature and common sense, that the roughly 15-point IQ gap long cited in racialist literature is only the beginning of the story.

My own motive in using Murray as a point of departure is not to review the case (I am only now beginning to delve into it) that he himself has made, but merely to use the *Bell Curve* "issue" as one more instance of the absurdity now prevalent in the American mainstream. In tossing out commentary of this kind I seek to chip away, a little at a time, at the resistance of our own people to the truth that is (whether or not men like Murray write their books) already in front of them. I want to shake white readers loose from the docile and self-apologetic frame of mind within which they presently operate. I make this effort in the hope that one day this hard accretion of self-defeat will shatter and our people will have the nerve to admit the obvious.

Murray's material, once it becomes an "in" topic, will be debated at length by those with the state-approved credentials. This much is good, as far as it goes, and the opening of this forum is something we should welcome. But what our folk need, beyond this intellectual tit-for-tat, is the self-reliance to trust their own perceptions of the truth even when these perceptions are out of fashion. Without this basic independence of thought they will gain little from the exchange generated by the IQ "controversy" as

it becomes the plaything of theoreticians in the ivory towers.

Weber also suggests that I would show more nerve if I went by my name instead of using the "Prof" label. This, too, is a point worth acknowledgement. I will acknowledge it here for the first and last time. A number of us who write for maverick publications like this one do use various zips and name-handles instead of actual signatures. There are various reasons for this practice. In some cases, these reasons involve ourselves, in some cases, others close to us, as well. Maybe we want to protect our families. Maybe we want to protect our jobs, which enable us, in some cases, to plant messages within the mainstream, and without which we would be worth little to ourselves and to those on the front lines. If it makes Weber feel any better, I speak my mind at times on race and related issues in fairly conspicuous fashion. I am no stranger, by this time, to the ADL databanks, and to prying reporters who want to make noise about my affiliations with certain controversial persons within the movement. But this, I think, is beside the point, or at least it ought to be. The racialist who uses a handle, or who guests on a network television program wearing dark glasses, does not owe the rest of us any explanation. We would all do well to dislodge our own cinders before criticizing each other.

Dr. Weber says that he liked Revilo P. Oliver's willingness to take his stand without use of a pen name. I admired Oliver, as well, for this reason and for some others besides. But I do not understand why Professor Oliver must now be the standard, either moral or literary, against which all other material in *Liberty Bell* is measured. I am, in fact, a little annoyed of late by the backhanded compliments (saying, in effect, that so-and-so tries hard, but alas, is no Professor Oliver) dished out to the talented and generous contributors who continue each month to make this publication possible. I am not too happy, either, with certain types within the movement, generally older and with positions long ago secured, who make a practice of assessing from a distance the moral substance of those who may operate elsewhere within less obliging circumstances.

Over the years I have seen far too much space in racialist magazines devoted to the jibes of readers (often, it is clear, cantankerous or petty jealous types, though I do not put Dr. Weber in that category) who wish to target other writers by way of insult or innuendo. The nature of this forum is the editor's prerogative. But for my part, I have no wish to excite or in any way contribute to a pissing contest. For this reason, anyone who wants the last word on a subject of this kind with me is welcome to it. For my part, I will continue to send off commentary, from time to time, for as long as the reader and the editor seem to want it. In the meantime, it is my hope that those of us with kindred ideas can begin to see our shared cause as the end that is truly worth our efforts.

The Prof

America's SS: *THE SILVER SHIRTS*

by

A.V. Schaerffenberg

In his prophetic novel, *1984*, George Orwell envisioned the kind of society America is rapidly becoming. A motto of that "future" time was, "Who controls the present, controls the past, who controls the past, *controls* the future." Part of that mind-control *was* assisted by the Memory Hole. It was an incinerator into which were thrown any pieces of information about the past which were considered damaging to the Big Brother System. To demonstrate how close the Jew-controlled Establishment in our country resembles that of 1984, we present the story of William Dudley Pelley.

Although the leader of a mass-movement that commanded headlines throughout the decade of the 1930s, his name is totally unknown today, except to a handful of researchers. Outside of infrequent, fleeting references to him in a few histories of the Depression Era, there are no books about his dramatic life; not even any newspaper or magazine articles. His photograph cannot be found outside the pages of *The New Order,* nor any photographs of his tens of thousands of followers, even though both his image and theirs dominated newsreels and publications of the time. His speeches ate unobtainable even though they were heard by millions, sometimes over nation-wide radio broadcasts. He attracted the friendship of legendary heroes like Charles Lindbergh and the hatred of legendary scoundrels like Franklin Roosevelt. Sinclair Lewis wrote a full-length novel, *It can't*

happen Here, based on his life. Along with the works of Theodore Dreiser, H.L. Mencken, F. Scott Fitzgerald and other luminaries of tbe 1920s, his books entered college curricula in the forefront of modern American literature. Yet, no college course in Great Books today features any of his titles. He was one of the most important creators of the silent film, the author of such classic screen plays as *The Hunchback of Notre Dame.* Despite the man's uadeniable impact on his times, his name has been thoroughly expunged from contemporary bistory, his books (worse than banned or burned) unpublished, his political achievements consigned to oblivion.

In trying to research the material for this article, after moths of investigation, I learned that his only biography was written eighteen years ago, an obscure university thesis by a hostile postgraduate student. Some scattered fragments of additional data came from xeroxes of Pelley's own moldering publications, via dusty library archives. Everything about him has been tossed into a genuine Memory Hole, no less thorough in its destruction but far more real than Orwell's model. The Jewish Big Brother biography was written eighteen years ago, an obscure university thesis by a hostile postgraduate student. Some scattered fragments of additional data came from xeroxes of Pelley's own moldering publications, via dusty library archives. Everything about him has been tossed into a genuine Memory Hole, no less thorough in its destruction but far more real than Orwell's model. The Jewish Big Brother who blots out all information about William Dudley Pelley is the same controller of the past who makes sure tbere are plenty of school books and pseudo-documentaries for television and the movies extolling the "greatness" of Martin Luther King, Jr. or Malcolm X. What could Pelley have done that so struck to the heart of the Kosher System, that ignited such a complete effort to erase all knowledge of his existence from American consciousness?

Horror in Russia

William Dudley Pelley was born in Lynn, Massachussettes, on March 12th, 1890, into abject poverty. All he could remember of his childhood was that he was "perpetualy hungry and shabbily dressed". Unlike apologists for negro ineptitude, adversity did not deter young William from making something of his life. For him, destitution was not an excuse for laziness and failure, but a catalyst for betterment. Still

in his early teens, he found lowly employment at a tissue factory, where he labored long, tedious hours for very little money. But he saved his pennies and educated himself by reading at every opportunity. Reading was his only passion and escape from the drudgery and material impoverishment of his adolescence. He especially loved the classic American authors Poe, Emerson, O'Henry, etc.—and dreamed of being a writer. By his 18th year, he was better educated than most college graduates and began to realize his dream, when he was hired as a junior reporter for Springfield's *Homestead* newspaper. Although his income was hardly better than his wages at the tissue factory, he married in 1911 and was blessed with a baby girl the following year. She died around her third birthday, however. Despite his "frightful sorrow", or because of it, be worked harder at his craft than ever, his reputation as a reporter of extraordinary descriptive powers grew and, for the first time in his life, he was financially comfortable. In the following years, his feature articles in such nationally-known magazines as *Red Book, Colliers* and *The Saturday Evening Post* were admired by millions of readers.

By the end of the First World War, Pelley's prestige was such that his publisher commissioned him as a foreign correspondent on assignment in Eastern Europe. With a generous expense account and the diplomatic rank of "consular courier" conferred upon him by the United States government, he shipped out for Russia in early 1918. To him, his assignment was a fun adventure, a well-paid lark and a chance to vacation overseas. It turned out lo be something far more. Until his fateful voyage, Pelley was a happy-go-lucky, up-and-coming author, with no real convictions of his own. As he remembered years later, the experience transformed him "from a nondescript writer to a grim crusader."

For two years, he covered 8,000 miles by train and on horse-back through Siberia, into the Ukraine, across the Steppes of Central Russia, into the Far East and through Asia to Japan. Through all these extensive Travels, he was a personal witness to {be communist revolution. He saw peasant women crucified to barndoors and a schoolroom in which the teacher and all the students had been bludgeoned to death, their brains spattered against the blackboard. There were whole villages depopulated by murder, with corpses swinging from every lamppost and choking the nearby streams. These victims were rarely military personnel, nor politically involved in any way. They were common people, mostly farmers

and factory workers. Such horrific sights, encountered wherever the Reds passed, almost unhinged his mind. But they were so commonplace, he gradually grew enured to the sea of blood through which he traveled daily. He learned first-hand that communism was not an ideology, it was simply the organization of the worst criminal elements led by Jews to destroy Gentile society. This was no speculation. Virtually all the commissars he knew (some of whom he interviewed) were Jewish, while the majority of their activists were common murderers and perverts "liberated" from prison. They were motivated by hatred, power and revenge, nothing else. All their slogans about "Equality" and "Peace" were Transparent rues to dupe thoughtless liberals among the Russian people, their victims. Drunk with success, the Jews boasted openly of their plans for world conquest by fomenting the same kind of divisiveness in other Gentile countries. They told Pelley that Russia was just a stepping stone, a base for international subversion. Even their phony "communism" was utterly dispensable, just like their own followers, who they never hesitated to massacre on the slightest whim. Their long-range goal was a one-world government, in which the Gentiles became willing slaves, fuelling an international economy with their genius and labor, while the Jewish people dominated all important positions of power. "After Russia," one greasy commissar smirked at Pelley, "then Europe and later, America!"

"Hooray for Hollywood!"

Before his political awakening overseas, he knew nothing about tbe Jews, never heard them discussed at home while growing up and, at most, thought of them only as members of a non-Christian religion. Returning to the United States a changed and shaken man, Pelley made his report to Representative Louis F. McFadden of Pennsylvania in 1920. The politician was so alarmed at what he heard, he personally read aloud the *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* on the floor of Congress, officially introducing this vitally important document into the *Congressional Record.* (Tbe Protocols represent an agenda for bringing Jewish leaders into positions of political and economic dominance over Gentile society. Predictably condemned as fraudulent by hysterical Jews, the *Protocols* were verified as recently as 1984, when Lincoln and Bladgett's popular book about the Grail legend, *Holy Blood-Holy Grail,* established their historical roots.) Soon afte, Pelley was introduced to a

Justice Departmnent official and Robert Sharpe, chief of State Department intelligence. They told him his experiences were entirely borne out by their abundant files on Jewish agitation in Russia and the United States. That these government men were so outspoken is a revealing indication of how much political power the Jews have accumulated in the last 75 years; it is today completely unthinkable that any American politician would even hint at critizing the Jewish menace.

There seemed to be nothing that could halt "the historical inevitability" of the kosher one-world promised by Karl Marx. Pelley went back to his home in Vermont and tried to forget the "bath of horror" he knew was slowly enveloping civilization. He felt restless and frustrated and became unlivable, so much so, he and his wife divorced. These were tbe Roaring Twenties, when Americans were caught up in the hedonism of postwar prosperity. People lived for pleasure and let serious problems take care of themselves. Pelly too, was not immune from the spirit of his times. Trying to escape from his own conscience, he fled to Hollywood, California, where his reputation as an author preceded him, and he was hired as a screen writer at M.G.M. and Universal Studios. He worked furiously, turning out scripts for the leading motion pictures of the day. He even scripted a film version of his own short story, *The Shock,* which was an instant hit. His work was of such high calibre, he soon became one of the most respected and highest paid writers in Hollywood. In the words of his biographer, his esteemed screen plays for the leading actor of the silent screen "helped to establish Lon Chaney's reputation and forged a friendship between the two men. In addition to Chaney, he claimed 'constant entree' into the homes of Theda Bara, Chester Conklin and other famous actors, producers and directors."

Busy as he was with living it up in Hollywood high society, Pelley found time to write novels which catapulted his name into the highest levels of contemporary American fiction. Both *The Greater Glory* (extolling the simple values of life in a small New England town) and *The Fog* (a love story) were bestsellers and critically acclaimed. He was favorably compared to F. Scott Fitzgerald and regarded as at least the equal to Sinclair Lewis. But money and acclaim did not bring him inner peace. Ironically, he originally fled the realities of the East Coast for the fantasy mills of Hollywood, only to find himself in the midst of a largely

Jewish movie industry that was perverting the art of film into kosher propaganda which "benumbed, anesthetized and generally bilked" audiences. "While Gentiles concentrated on creativity," he said, "furriers from Second Avenue and pants-pressers from Milwaukee began to open studios to photograph canned dramas." He felt inwardly ashamed to have had anything to do with the Hollywood illusion, as he saw the Jewish shadow fall across his own country, just as it had in Russia.

At the height of his career success and his emotional turmoil, on May 29th, 1928, he was suddenly and unexpectedly confronted by a deeply moving personal experience. He wrote about it in *My Seven Minutes in Eternity,* which sold 90,000 copies. Before 1930 he received more than 20,000 letters from his readers. Despite the pamphlet's phenomenal success, the author revealed few details concerning his experience beyond his insistence that synchronous events are personally significant "coincidences" are occurrences in everyone's life that connect us to some Divine Plan. Never before a religious man, Pelley was no St. Paul suuck off his horse by God's holy lightning. Whatever happened to him, it appears to have been not unlike the vision a young Hitler had of his life when, as a 15 year-old student in Linz, Austria, something in a performance of Wagner's music showed him a glimpse of his future mission. Such personally significant happenings are not at all that rare, but usually occur to revolutionary personalitie of a high order. In any case, Pelley saw that he was wasting his time in "the necromancy of making movies" that were becoming more anti-Gentile, and determined to devote the rest of his life doing meaningfull work, whatever that turned out to be. He was ready for greatness, he felt, but lacked any sense of direction.

Most of all, he wanted to do something worthwhile for his Aryan race and Western culture. He was not unaware of the National Socialist Revolution going on in Germany, but he thought it could not possibly triumph over the enormous power of Jewry. He remembered how the slimy commissar in Russia had prophesized that Europe was to be the next victim. He studied *Mein Kampf* and wondered if the principles so clearly laid out therein could be applied in the United States. It seemed too good to be true. Next year, the sham prosperity of the 1920s collapsed wit the Great Depression. The United States went bankupt and its people knew real fear for the first time . As millions of bitterly disillusioned Americans allowed themselves to be suckered in by a burgeoning communist movement and the transparent lies of Franklin Roosevelt, Pelley was horrified to recognize the same pattern of mass-upheaval he witnessed in Russia being replayed in his own country.

The Birth of the *Silver Legion*

When, however, Adolf Hitler was elected to power on January 30th, 1933, Pelley was thunderstruck. The impossible had happened. At least somewhere in the world, a Gentile people had pulled themselves together in the cause of their racial existence. The omnipotent Jews were defeated after all. If White men could save their people in Germany, the same could be accomplished here. The very next day, Pelley founded the *Silver Legion,* regarded by most historians as the first genuine National Socialist-style organization in the United States. True, the roots of the *American-German Bund* went back ten years earlier. But it was essentially a fraternal group with no political goals save, much later, preserving peace between America and the Third Reich. The *Silver Legion* began as something altogether different. From its inception, its thrust was the attainment of political power, to someday become the U.S. government and establish a folkish state based on the fundamentals of *Mein Kampf.* More important even than these obvious political and philosophical goals, a new spirit, the dynamic will of the White Race would be summoned to inspire Americans as never before.

From the outset, however, Pelley was faced with a serious dilemma: While he wanted to clearly identify his organization as National Socialist, he was anxious to make it appear as American as possible. Although he loved the Swastika symbol and understood its pan-Aryan significance, he knew too that it was now the official emblem of a foreign power. He did not wish to create the impression that he was the agent of another country. Instead of the old Hooked Cross, he chose the letter "L" as the symbol of his new organization. It was simple to reproduce under a variety of circumstances and stood for Love of the Aryan Race, Loyalty to the American Republic, Liberation from Jewry and, of course, the *Silver Legion* itself. He personally designed its flag, a square, white standard emblazoned with a capital L in scarlet. For the next nine years, it was to be seen by millions of Americans, carried into vicious street battles and hoisted over every state in the Union.

But in the beginning, beyond creating its first symbol, Pelley really

did not know where or how to start. At last, he fell back on his writing skills and published a tabloid newspaper, *Liberation,* at his own expense. It created a sensation, becoming virtually an overnight success by attracting not only numerous financial supporters, but expressive writers like himself and first a dozen or so, then hundreds and very shortly thousands of unemployed men anxious to sell the publication from street corners. In Jewized cities like New York or Washington, D.C., these early activists were attacked by kosher mobs, so the same enemy that made Hitler's Stormtroops necessary were likewise responsible for the *Silver Shirts* coming into being. Pelley's choice of the name was an obvious reference to the German S.S., but their presence at newspaper sales and public speeches was no less vital. In so short a space of time, the *Silver Shirts* became the *Silver Legion.* The vast majority of Legionaries were by no means armchair revolutionaries, but tough street fighters from factories, offices and high school and college campuses. Many were also ex-servicemen, betrayed veterans of the phony "War to End all Wars". They saw through tbe Jewish nature of the Depression and regarded F.D.R. as the most Jewized president ever inflicted on the country. Most of all, they wanted to sweep aside the liberal-capitalist-democratic scam and build in its place a free republic of happy citizens deeply conscious of their racial heritage. To achieve that goal, they strove to build a real political movement aimed seriously at putting their leaders in office through legal, constitutional means.

Their uniforms consisted of a cap identical to tbose worn by Hitler's Stormtroopers, blue corduroy trousers, leggings, tie and silver shirt with a red "L" over the heart. To offset their European appearance, the *Silver Shirts* never failed to fly the Stars and Stripes side by side with the Legion flag, and their official anthem was a pro-Aryan text set to the famous Civil War march, the *Battle Hymn of the Republic.* "Silver symbolizes the purity of our Fight", Pelley announced,"and the purity of our Race!" Thus began what he referred to as "the Great Maratbon", conjuring images of Thermopylae—"the ultimate contest for existence between Aryan mankind and Jewry."

By the end of 1930, the Legion's growth was nothing less than extraordinary. Units were springing up all across tbe country, as Pelley found that he spoke as eloquently as he could write. By 1936, he was a nationally-known public figure, wbo had already addressed hundreds of

thousands of farmers, students, housewives and most usually, unemployed people all across the country. As he described once in *Liberation,* "Men in the little towns are suddenly galvanized by the piercing tocsinis of *the-Silver Bugles* (the name of a *Silver Legion* drum and bugle corps). They crain their necks up from ledgers and lathes. Rippling nags go past foggy windows where they've viewed the world with increasing sullenness during this highly successful Jewish Depression. They deploy upon the sidewalks and behold the finest specimens of American manhood doing something to relieve mass resentment. They want to play tbeir parts." Like the growing Legion of his followers, being a National Socialist activist, he felt "part of the very essence and fibre of my country's current history." His message was the simple truth: "Capitalist democracy has failed, but out of its putrid remains is struggling to be born its monstrous offspring, communism. The Russian people failed to crush that monster in its womb and suffered terribly. I know, I saw it happen. The same is happening here. It is not a struggle for capitalism or communism, but between White Civilization and Jewry."

Silver Shirts on the March!

Pelley' s organization of tbe *Silver Legion* was unique. Although there were permanent barracks for *Silver Shirt* training and local units flourished in most states and in every region of the United States, there was no central headquarters building. Instead, the Chief, as he was popularly known to his followers, ran the Legion from his Ford touring car. He never stayed any place more than a few weeks, at most, but was constantly on the move, traveling from one headquarters to another, staging outdoor rallies and mass meetings along the way. Actually, he went through several cars per year, because he was driving an astounding 20,000 miles annually. Wherever he happened to be visiting at the time was the national headquarters from which he made all his phone calls to other headquarters. This extremely mobile leadersship tied the various units very closely together and gave Pelley a tremendous understanding of Americans at all levels, in all parts of the country, while making him a personally known statesman to millions of people.

His plan for achieving power was open and direct: First, he would acquaint his fellow citizens with the Silver Legion program. Then he would enter the next presidential race in one state only for tbe experience he and his activists needed to understand practical politics. With

that real-life training, he would make a serious bid for the 1940 national election. Accordingly, his support was so widespread in Washington State that his name was placed on the presidential ballot, thanks to the hard, door-to-door campaign work of the Silver Shirts, who collected thousands of signatures on their circulating petitions. (Here, my research draws a blank, as I was unable to locate any sources describing the voter response he won. I conclude it must have been significant, for reasons which will soon be made clear.)

F.D.R.'s reinstatement as president brought closer the "conflict between the Light and Dark forces on earth"—a prophesy of the coming war against the Third Reich made by Pelley in his first national radio speech. His election bid increased *Silver Legion* membership three-fold and won some important figures, including George van Horn Moseley, a retired general in the U.S. Army, Congressional Representative Jacob Thorkelsen, Charles A. Lindbergh, Jr., and Walt Disney. All of them attended his public rallies and some shared the podium witb tbe Chief. He was confident that, with this kind of high-level support and tbe obvious acceptance of millions of average Americans, the *Silver Legion* had a great destiny before it. As his biographer wrote, "Pelley looked forward to a World Axis, centered in an Aryanized Washington and made secure at eitber end in Berlin and Tokyo. As long as China tottered on the verge of becoming Stalin's satellite, the Japanese armies in Manchuria defended civilization against the insidious serpent of communism." Having lived in Japan for some time, Pelley came to deeply respect the Japanese as the bulwark in the Far East against the Soviet Union. He was therefore appalled at Roosevelt's attempts at goading Japan into a catastrophic war that would leave the door wide open to Communist expansion into Asia. The Chief proved all too prophetic here too, as the crippled American veterans of Korea and Viet Nam can attest.

As the 1940 presidential election approached, the *Silver Shirts,* now 100,000 strong (House Committee on Un-American Activities, Special Committee, 1939), were being taken very seriously by F.D.R., who recognized Pelley as a deadly serious contender; the Chief might not actually get into the White House, but he could control enough votes to swing the election away from the democrats. Roosevelt's popularity already waning, he could not risk his reelection and ordered the F.B.I. to "investigate" Pelley. Attorney General Frank Murphy balked at the ob-

vious political persecution and made excuses to the President, telling him it would be a mistake to make "martyrs out of the *Silver Shirts*" . Martyrs, schmartyrs—democratic incumbency was at stake. so he ordered what Pelley referred to as his "Gentile satraps" to make life miserable for the *Silver Shirts.* Their North Carolina unit (the legion's largest headquarters and the closest thing they had to a national office) was raided by federal marshalls, its properties, including printing presses, confiscated, its residents arrested and jailed on a variety of contrived charges, all of which were dismissed but only after long months of financially draining court proceedingsings, Even so, none of the confiscated materials, as well as the legally owned building itself, were returned to the impoverished *Silver Shirts;* they were told by the smiling judge that they had the right to sue the government for damages.

Hard on the heels of the North Carolina raid, Congressman Dickstein (New York) called for a national ban on public display of the *Silver Shirt* uniform. The Chief was quick to respond: "Any kike who thinks he can tell me what kind of shirt I can wear, or that I can't wear a scarlet L on it, will get a punch in his nose that he'll remember until he lands in Abraham's bosom!" As even his unsympathetic biographer admits, "Pelley had grounds to believe that he was being harassed."

The harassment accelerated and he was charged with tax evasion. Although he beat that politically motivated charge, the great expense and time needed to defend himself from impending imprisonment sabotaged his 1940 campaign. By that time (November), U.S. involvement in the widening conflict against National Socialist Germany seemed virtually inevitable. Accordingly, Pelley changed the direction of the Legion from running for elective office to opposing Roosevelt and his Jewish warmongers. The *Silver Shirts* joined up with the *American-German Bund,* the *Ku Klux Klan* and numerous other patriotic organizations, large and small, united in mobilizing mass-opposition for peace. Here too, the Chief proved his power to win over millions, as national polls taken only a week before Pearl Harbor showed that more than three quarters of the Americans people were against war with the Axis unless the United States was physically attacked. How Roosevelt engineered that prerequisite, well-documented by some of the books offered for sale by *The New Order,* is too complex for retelling here. After America finally entered the war, Pelley was heartbroken at what he saw

as his country's slide into the abyss. His life's work of the past nine years, all the wonderful success of the *Silver Shirt* organization and its enthusiastic grass-root support, seemed in vain. He dissolved the Legion, even its newspaper; what else could he do?

He had remarried in 1935, but spent little time with his new wife, by whom he had a daughter. Close to despair, Pelley joined them in the small town of Nobelsville, Indiana, where he wanted to forget the world he had tried to save. His years of self-sacrifice seemed "a thankless job, striving to bring a vision to humankind, as humankind is constituted." But his wife, Helen, and some of his closest comrades urged him to continue, not to give up, in spite of the worst that had happened. Somewhat encouraged, he wanted personal assurance from the new Attorney General Biddle that he would be allowed to publish his views so long as he not undermine the war effort. Biddle gave him his word of honor that Pelley could publish without fear of restraint. Even though the country was at war, the right to free expression was constitutionally guaranteed.

A pro-Hitler Roll Call in Wartime America

In the midst of wartime hysteria sweeping the nation, he launched a new magazine, *Roll Call.* It was uncompromisingly National Socialist, its famous editor and *Silver Shirt* writers unapologetic. They documented the prewar oil embargo Roosevelt imposed on the Japanese, forcing them to witness the strangulation of their economy or risk a war to free themselves from U.S. domination. F.D.R wanted war to save his own faltering "New Deal" economy by the kind of mass-production only wartime industry could provide. The Reds wanted war to save the moribund Soviet slave-empire from Hitler's armies. The Jews wanted war to preserve the capitalist/communist shell game they imposed so successfully on Gentile peoples throughout the world. Worst of all, in prosecuting war on the National Socialist Forces of Light, duped Americans were making it possible for the same forces of internal decay that rotted German society before Hitler cleaned them up to take root in our own economy.

Pelley sent pre-publication review copies to the Attorney General's office for government approval. Biddle could afford to appear magnanimous, confident as he was that the last of the *Silver Legion* would be

hoisted on its own petard by the war-hysteria of "patriotic" Americans. But he was flabbergasted to learn that *Roll Call* was incredibly successful! Far from the popular hostility he counted on to overwhelm Pelley, the feisty little publication was turning up everywhere. And people were openly agreeing with its notorious editor. Most serious of all, "many copies were found among U.S. servicemen in all theaters of the war," according to Pelley's biographer. Into March, 1942, print runs first doubled, then quadrupled. In the space of no more than five weeks, *Roll Call* grew at a phenomenal rate. Obviously, not everyone was taken in by the propaganda-factories of Hollywood, obsessed as its kosher movie-makers were with "Houses of Rothschild and Roosevelt in shorts, Confessions of Nazi Spies and Stalin in pajamas, dramas of thugs shooting up Gentile civilization, mobs storming sundry Bastilles and New Dealers breaking sod for billion-dollar privies," as Pelley wrote then. "We have gone to war because the selfish Jewish policy foisted on our country has pushed the United States back to the verge of bankruptcy.

Then, in late winter, he was urgently contacted by a U.S. naval officer who had been stationed at Pearl Harbor the previous December 7th. The man said that F.D.R. had lied to the American people about the attack, telling them that "although damage has been severe, our Pacific Fleet is still in tact." The officer said he personally witnessed the devastation, which was far worse than the President allowed. In fact, all the U.S. capital ships were either sunk or badly damaged, except for five unescorted (and, therefore, nonoperational) aircraft carriers and their obsolete planes. Pelley rushed into print with the news: "Japanese bombers made Pearl Harbor look like an abandoned W.P.A. project in Keokuk!" The special edition that hit the streets was a bombshell, and eaten up by a public starved for the truth, which had been the war's earliest casualty. But when the Attorney General showed the usual advance copy to F.D.R., the President exploded like the battleship *Arizona* and demanded Pelley's arrest on April 4th. The charge: high treason!

Forced to break his word of honor to Pelley, Biddle ordered a grand jury to indict the Chief on twelve felony counts of the Sedition Act. During the course of his trial, the intensely politically-motivated prosecutor, Oscar Ewing, a cigar-smoking "big wheel" in the Democrat Party, emphatically denied that the U.S. Pacific Fleet had been all that

badly damaged at Pearl Harbor, and subpoenaed Secretary of the Navy, Knox, to assure the judge (and a vast, listening radio audience) that the situation was well under control, with no cause for alarm. As he spoke, American military forces were in headlong retreat from an unbroken series of defeats throughout the entire Pacific Theater. But when Pelley's defense attorney threatened to have the entire salvage crew from Pearl Harbor testify in court to support *Roll Call's* controversial report, the judge swiftly dropped the main part of the indictment.

Now he was accused of falsely portraying the U.S. economy as bankrupt, therefore undermining public confidence during wartime. Here too, the defense was well prepared and subpoenaed Marriner Eccles, Chairman of the Federal Reserve Bank, who would have had to testify under cross examination and oath that the American economy was indeed only saved at the last moment by the war-production sparked by the blood-bath at Pearl Harbor. But the judge crushed the subpoena.

Sentenced!

To their credit, both Congressman Thorkelson and Charles Lindbergh personally testified as character witnesses on Pelley's behalf, immeasurably brave actions when we consider that they did so in the midst of World War II, at a time when the United States was experiencing defeat from the Pacific to the Atlantic.

Despite their support and the failure of the leading indictment against him (to say nothing of a total lack of evidence regarding treasonable activity of any kind), Pelley was sentenced to 15 years confinement at a maximum security federal prison. The prosecution had been unable to produce a single piece of evidence to prove Pelley had committed any treasonable acts; all he had done was to criticize an unjust war and the evil President who schemed for it. Twenty five years later, thousands of Jewish communists and their brainless Gentile dupes burned U.S. flags in the streets and violently protested American involvement during the Viet Nam War; unlike Pelley, none of them pulled hard time. Penniless, he was unable to mount an appeal. Later, Lindbergh told a reporter for the *Chicago Tribune* that Pelley was no traitor, but a true patriot who was obviously being persecuted for saying publicly what a growing number of Americans were discussing privately. Pelley was to be made an example of for these people: Keep your

opinions to yourself, or look what will happen to you!

Stunned by the harshness of his sentence, he was a mute prisoner of the war he opposed. While the Western World outside his penitentiary bars committed suicide, he read voraciously and thought deeply. Although sad, something in him would not let him despair: "Some day, we Americans will see in true perspective what an alien horde of four million Jews did to us, and why we have been so stupid to suffer it." As the catastrophic decade of the '40s came to an end, Pelley's daughter and son-in-law, with the help of old comrades, were able to raise enough money for an appeal. It failed, but their loyalty was undiminished and they tried again. In 1952, with Americans dying needlessly in Asia, just as he predicted, Pelley was reluctantly paroled on the condition that he participate in no "political activities of any nature", a flagrantly unconstitutional requirement he was too broke to contest. Frail in health, his daughter and her husband nursed him back to health at the family home in Nobelsville, Indiana.

Together, they founded a new publishing company, *Soulcraft Press,* which released his first book since the war: *Something Better.* In it, he singled out Roosevelt as the man most responsible for setting in motion the social upheaval Americans experienced in the Viet Nam era. "He was the forerunner of today's evolving chaos," which was nevertheless deemed necessary to create a National Socialist-style state in the future. But it was the creation of two new magazines dealing largely with mystical and metaphysical themes that got him back on his feet financially, so much so he was able to repay all those loyal followers who had contributed so generously to his appeal. As earlier in life, writing gave him a sense of purpose and fulfillment. And he recalled without regret that seminal experience that set him on his difficult dramatic path in 1928: it all seemed destined to happen and therefore part of some Higher Purpose he trusted instinctually, even though he could not understand it intellectually. In his last years, he was happy with the love of his daughter and old comrades, and content to know that, even though he failed, he had done the best he could on behalf of his race and nation. And his enemies—the enemies of his people—had honored him by long imprisonment. He also lived long enough to witness the rise of George Lincoln Rockwell's *American Nazi Party,* a phenomenon that offered him deep comfort: Someone was carrying on the fight he began thirty years before.

Death and Legacy

William Dudley Pelley died peacefully in his sleep on July 1, 1965, aged 75. While he was lying in state, someone burned a cross on the front lawn of the funeral parlor. It was never determined if the fiery cross had been set there by a friend or an enemy. His passing was observed (with malice, of course) in the national newsmedia, but immediately thereafter his name was allowed to lapse into obscurity.

In 1992, the little Indiana town of Nobelsville achieved brief national attention once more, when a neighborhood boy playing outside his home one midsummer evening was narrowly missed by a falling meteor that landed at his feet. "Not since the death of fascist leader, W.D. Pelley, seventeen years ago," the local newspaper reported, "has the rest of America taken notice of our community".

Pelley's life as a White Patriot was similarly meteoric. He was our country's first racial activist in the National Socialist style. He was the predecessor to Commander Rockwell and the White Power Movement in America today. He proved that our idea, if promoted with courage, intelligence and sincerity, has the power to win a huge following, as demonstrated by his 100,000 followers. His living martyrdom in the belly of the Jew beast won him a place of honor in the hearts of fellow fighters who come after him. He did not fail, as he thought, any more than a brave soldier who does his best when captured by the enemy fails.

Historical circumstances did not allow him to create the Aryan Washington he dreamt of. But in the far larger struggle for world-wide White Supremacy, he fought the good fight; his was but the opening battle in an ongoing war for the final triumph of Aryan humanity. The Chief and his *Silver Shirts* have gone before us. They inspire us to follow their lead. And our victorious banner someday unfurled over Planet Earth will belong as much to them as to us!

Sources:

Ribuffo, Leo Paul, *Protestants on the Right: William Dudley Pelley, Gerald B. Winrod and Gerald L.K. Smith,* two volumes, Yale University, 1976. — *Liberation* magazine, January, 1936, New York City Library.

Reprinted with permission from *The New Order,* Number 113, November/December 1994. For sample copy send $2.00 to: NSDAP-AO, P.O. Box 6414, Lincoln NE 68506. ❑

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight Is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

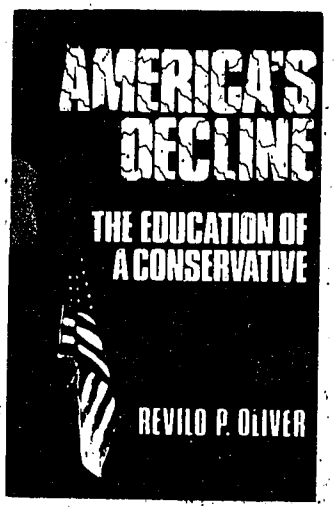

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other speoles, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

WHO ARE THE RUSSIANS?

By
Professor Revilo P. Oliver
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

From the Prof:
A Look at What Breeds in a Stagnant Pond, page 19; Congoid of the Month and Related Stirrings, page 23; A Few Thoughts Concerning Genuine Love of Nation, page 26.

Joseph D. Pryce:
Bagatelles: Simpletons, Exactly, *C'est Le Mot*, Page 31; ANote to the *Heros*, page 33; Jung Again, page 35; Smash the Egg (Or Chase the Chicken), page 38.

Allan Callahan:
Shiva Naipaul's African Journey, page 40.

Jarah B. Crawford:
My Answer to Vic Olvir, page 46; Prejudice, page 51

VOL. 22 — NO. 11 JULY 1995

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1995
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 March 1995

00010	FIRST CLASS-USA	$60.00
00011	FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$70.00
00020	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America	$80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$90.00
00022	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
00033	SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

WHO ARE THE RUSSIANS?

by

REVILO P. OLIVER

EVERY AMERICAN carries in his mind a picture or a filmstrip labeled "the Russians," and those pictures largely determine his opinions on some of the most important problems of national strategy.

The present military and economic strength of the Communist Conspiracy is almost entirely concentrated in the Soviet Union, and the Soviet Union is, for all practical purposes, Russia. Now if we assume (and it is far from certain) that the Soviet Union has the equipment necessary to begin an open war with the United States, the likelihood that the Kremlin would risk such a war in *any* circumstances depends, for the most part, on the character of the Russian people. Would they rise in almost unanimous revolt against their Communist masters at the first opportunity? Or would they support or passively accept the Red régime knowing that the Kremlin would send the bulk of its armed forces into the satellite countries to quell or forestall revolts? And if the truth lies somewhere between these two extremes, where, precisely, does it lie?

The question is not confined to what would happen in the event of war. If the American people succeed in somehow obtaining a government in Washington that will act to defend the United States, one of the first questions to arise will be whether it is worthwhile to direct propaganda at, or to encourage subversive movements among, the Russians. If so, *whom* should we encourage and *how* should we try to persuade? That, again, is a question of what the Russians "are really like."

There have been many attempts to answer that question--many more than any one man could conceivably find the time to read. One

This article was written for, and is reprinted here from, *American Opinion* for July-August 1962. It is presented here in memory of Professor Revilo P. Oliver's 87th birthday on 7 July 1995

of the most convincing, and probably the one most widely known in this country, is Eugene Lyons' *Our Secret Allies* (New York, 1953; now published by Meredith Press, Des Moines, Iowa; 376 pages $4.50). An important new work on this matter has just been published: Arsène de Goulévitch's CZARISM AND REVOLUTION, translated from the French by N. J. Couriss (Omni Publications, Hawthorne, California; c. 272 pages, $4.00).

The author was born in Russia in 1900, fought in the loyal Air Force against the Communists in 1918, and served with the French armed forces during the Second World War. He now edits *Exil et Liberté,* the monthly publication of the International de la Liberté in Paris, an organization which seeks to coordinate the efforts of all anti-Communists from countries now held by the Conspiracy. (This journal, by the way, was the first to disclose, in July 1954, the interesting fact that Hitler's "expert" on Ukrainian affairs, Alexander Sevriuk, was a Communist agent planted in the German service by Hitler's Chief of Intelligence, Admiral Canaris. The Admiral is now known to have been a traitor and, in all probability, a Communist agent himself.)

M. de Goulévitch writes primarily to correct common misconceptions concerning (1) the Czarist régime, (2) the Bolshevik conquest of Russia, and (3) the nature of the Russian people. Since both he and Mr. Lyons were born in Russia and lived Ehere for considerable periods of time, but have distinctly divergent political sympathies, the substantial agreement of the two authors on almost all essentials makes the two books corroborate one another.

I

A NATION'S CHARACTER is evinced by its history, and its history, in turn, to some extent moulds its character. Many an American's conception of Czarist Russia has been formed by the purplish prose of Edgar Saltus' *Imperial Orgy.* There is also a large residue left by the campaign of frantically anti-Czarist propaganda in the Ameri-

can press during the early years of the present century-agitation over an issue that will seem almost unbelievable to most of our contemporaries, who do not even know that half a century ago Americans could travel in almost any part of the world without a passport. Americans were so proud of their nationality that some felt that no nation in the world should presume to close its borders for *any* reason to even the most recently and superficially naturalized American citizen. Although the issue has been long forgotten, the propaganda for which it provided an occasion has left in the minds of many a grotesque picture of Czarist Russia as a nightmarish realm of oppression and terror that was not much better than Soviet Russia today.

Although the earlier history of Russia abounds with the horrors typical of Oriental despotism, the régime of the Czars after the accession of Alexander II in 1855 was unquestionably benevolent in intention and usually mild in practice. The events which aroused indignation in the United States fifty years ago seem so trivial today that no newspaper would devote a line to them. Our contemporaries, indeed, will find it difficult to believe that it was possible for some Americans to wax wroth over the "sad plight" of two or three hundred Russians, convicted of revolutionary conspiracy. They were exiled for a few years to towns in Siberia, where they were restricted so little that almost anyone who wished (e.g. Bronstein, alias Trotsky) had little difficulty in escaping abroad. Almost anyone who chose to remain (e.g. Ulyanov, alias Lenin) was able to rent a fairly comfortable house or apartment, install his family, and, if he found hunting, fishing, and local society insufficient to occupy his time, settle down to writing books. It is true that the exiles sometimes had to undergo unwonted hardships: it is recorded that Ulyanov's mistress and fellow conspirator, who accompanied him to Siberia and there married him, had to do housework for several days when her maid left without warning and a suitable replacement could not immediately be found. But the tale of such hardships will moisten few eyes today; we are a

hard-hearted generation.

It would be easy to reverse the old indictment and condemn the Czarist régime for excessive leniency and fatuous humanitarianism. In well-governed countries, criminals who commit murder while robbing banks (e.g. Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin) are promptly executed and society is thus saved from further depredations. But in Russia, where silly sentimentalists had abolished cnpital punishment even for murder, criminals were exiled to Siberia. And even when they escaped five times (as did Dzhugashvili) to resume their criminal careers, the Czars, who had no Alcatraz, patiently sent them back. Such laxity was indeed deplorable.

Mr. Lyons, who was interested only in showing hat the worst that could reasonably be alleged against the Czarist régime was the merest trifle in comparison with the normal procedures of the Bolsheviks, gave little space in his book to Imperial Russia. M. de Goulévitch's primary concern is to vindicate the native Russian form of government, and he accordingly describes in some detail the whole political and social system. His presentation is effective, but he has overlooked one or two points that would have given added weight. He shows that the industrialization of Russia and development of her natural resources was the work of the Czars. But, he would have done well to extend his statistics to make it clear to the reader that the Bolsheviks were not able to reach the Czarist levels of production until some years after Franklin Roosevelt began to pump in American resources to save the criminals. And I should suppose that, for the average reader, nothing that can be said on behalf of the Czarist régime would be quite so convincing as the simple statistic that around the turn of the century emigration *from* Russia (largely to the United States) was about balanced by immigration *into* Russia, chiefly from Europe.

On the other hand, M. de Goulévitch's book, as his translator remarks, "somewhat resembles a speech by defending counsel." He

sometimes overstates his case, somewhat in the manner of an inexperienced attorney. In his eagerness to refute the silly notion that Soviet policies are just a continuation of Russian imperialism, he claims that Czarist Russia had no imperialistic ambitions at all. And, he even tries to resurrect the old myth that the First World War was planned and contrived by the sinister forces of "Prussian militarism." However the main outlines of the historical record are clear and well-known. Responsibility for the catastrophic and fratricidal madness that swept over Europe in 1914 must fall on many shoulders, including those of professedly "idealistic" politicians in France and England. The Czar and his advisers (who thrice deceived him) cannot escape a share of the responsibility distinctly greater than that which falls on the German government.

M. de Goulévitch is equally inept when he advances the claim that the régime of the Czars was "democratic" because it represented the "will of the people" and maintained an "open society" in which persons of the humblest origin could be educated at government expense and attain the highest offices. That abuses language in the manner of the Schlesingers, Salingers, and other official manufacturers of boob-bait in the United States.

The government of Russia was an unlimited autocracy until 1905, when it became, as was made clear by official definition (e.g. in the *Almanach ne Gotha* for 1910), an autocracy voluntarily limited by the autocrat during his own good pleasure. Some local activities, which our author carefully enumerates, were permitted. All effective power was concentrated in the central government, by which the whole of Russia was so administered that nothing of importance anywhere could be done without its permission. Hence practically nothing was ever done except on initiative from St. Petersburg. It is true that Nicholas II and his immediate predecessors were benevolent men and did not have to worry about buying votes from suckers, but their government was es-

sentially the same as that which our "Fabian Socialists" and their allies are trying to fasten upon us. It is also true that the Russian bureaucracy was far less numerous, and probably had better intentions, than the hordes of arrogant and cunning little men whom we now pay to kick us around and drive us into our stalls. We must admit that the Russian bureaucracy never dared, and perhaps never wished, to enact scenes such as those now commonplace in our country, where gangs from Washington frequently descend on American farmers and confiscate their property to teach them that they have become serfs. They dare not grow even a blade of wheat without permission from their masters. But at the very least, the rule of the Czars had the defects and evils that are inherent in every centralized government. And no American mindful of his heritage can contemplate such despotism with other than repugnance so long as it is presented as a political form that might be applicable to himself.

M. de Goulévitch would have done well to eschew sophistries about "democracy," and to confine himself to his other argument for the defense. No one would dispute the evidence that he cites to prove "our historical development differs from that of the West." The very facts of that development strongly support the conclusion that it is "the salient characteristic of our race to venerate an individual as the incarnation of executive power. If that is true, then M. de Goulévitch is right when he says that Russians "stand more in need of authority and discipline" than some other peoples, and that for a Russian "to be led is a necessity." On this basis it can be argued very cogently that the régime of the Czars was the best régime possible *for the inhabitants of Russia in the circumstances.* And the author should not have been afraid to rely on that argument. Few Americans today--at least among those who can read books-are so ignorant as to suppose that all the peoples of the world are like themselves or think in the same way.

II

MR. LYONS and M. de Goulévitch differ markedly in their attitude toward the preliminary revolution of March 1917. The former regards the Kerenski government as "the first democratic society in Russian history," as it doubtless was in the intention of *some* of the participants. M. de Goulévitch regards it as a flimsy façade that served only to cover the Bolsheviks while they prepared to capture the state--which is what it was historically. The two authors differ as greatly in their view of the White Russians, who fought long and valiantly against the Communists. Mr. Lyons, although admitting that they were infinitely preferable to their adversaries, has scant sympathy for them, while M. de Goulévitch argues that they, as the legitimate government of Russia, had a moral right to all possible support from Russia's allies in the war. We need not argue the moral claim, for it is abundantly clear that the governments of at least France, England, and the United States were obligated by their own national interests to prevent the Communist Conspiracy from capturing one-sixth of the inhabited globe.

In their descriptions of the Bolshevik conquest, the two authors are in complete agreement on every important point. Russia was captured by a tiny gang of incredibly vicious and inhumanly depraved criminals. The largest nation on earth, in terms of territory, was captured by a few degenerates, just as a robust man may be destroyed by a few spirochaetes that are visible only under the microscope. The criminals took over Russia because (a) they had mastered the art of universal deceit, and (b) they were lavishly financed from nations that regarded themselves as the leaders of Western civilization.

Of the two authors, Mr. Lyons gives the fuller description and analysis of the conspirators' use of *total* deceit, by which they were able to persuade influential members of *every* segment of society that it was possible to profit from cooperation with the conspiracy. What Mr. Lyons accurately describes as an "obscene record of complex de-

ceit" that makes the most shameless of Hitler's propagandists seem "paragons of candor by contrast" will teach a lesson that many Americans have yet to learn: that *every* profession of interest in the proletariat or any other class or group made by a Communist or crypto-Communist is made with a purpose identical to that with which you may affix a worm to a fishhook. Further, it is made with the same confidence that the fish are too stupid to refuse the bait. Until the criminals capture a government, their only real weapon is highly organized and *specialized* lying. For there are always *many* Communist lines, each specifically prepared and baited for *one* species of fish or, in some cases, for individual fish whose idiosyncrasies have been carefully studied. And we can only admire the consummate skill with which the conspirators keep their many divergent lines from becoming entangled with one another. Few have any conception of the sheer intricacy of the operations--the multiple and successive deceptions and betrayals. The Bolsheviks divided and subdivided Russia into hundreds of reciprocally antagonistic groups that fought one another rather than their hidden enemies and thus delivered their country and themselves into the power of the rabid enemies of mankind. In comparison with their triumph in Russia, the Bolsheviks' recent successes in the United States--where they were able to mobilize purblind opportunists, simpleminded sentimentalists, and even some sincere but gullible anti-Communists for their desperate offensive against anti-Communist Americans--seem both paltry and elementary.

Of the two authors, M. de Goulévitch gives the fuller account of the international support that made possible the criminals' success in Russia. He is understandably bitter toward Germany, which was in this connection really guilty of a war crime. For, it transported Lenin and some of his fellow criminals across its territory in precisely the spirit in which it might also have transported and loosed on Russia a swarm of rats infected with the bubonic plague. He also notes the curious fact that in this operation Germany enjoyed the cooperation of the government of nations with which it was at war. As everyone knows, Lenin's gang was matched by one led by Trotsky from the United States. This shipment of rats was intercepted by the British and interned at Halifax, but soon released in obedience to pressures from Washington. But Great Britain is by no means blameless, for it seems certain that her Embassy in St. Petersburg actively cooperated with the Bolsheviks. And since none of the persons in charge of that embassy was later tried for treason, it is an almost unavoidable inference that they were at least protected by politically powerful persons in London.

The conquest of Russia was, of course, financed from outside. In addition to the subsidies which they received from the German treasury, the criminals received lavish contributions from supposedly private sources in Germany, France, England, and the United States. Several individuals are reported to have contributed sums ranging from ten to twenty million dollars from their own pockets. The total amount of money thus furnished the criminals must have been enormous. So far as I know, however, no one has attempted to estimate, even tentatively, either the total obtained from all sources or the percentage of that money that was used for the simple and obvious purpose of buying treason in Russia.

It is no exaggeration, therefore, to say that the depraved monsters who captured Russia were an expeditionary force sent out by the International Communist Conspiracy and supplied by it from bases in Western Europe and the United States. On this point depends the major thesis advanced by both of the authors we are considering here: *Communism is not Russian.* As Mr. Lyons puts it, Russia was merely a "beachhead for the conquest of world dominion." More than that, he quotes with approval a Russian writer who argues that the theory of Communism, as well as the reality, was imposed on Russia from the West. He describes the Soviet as "a negation of things primordially

Russian."

In advancing this thesis, of course, neither *author* would deny that the Communist Conspiracy, which had a strong underground organization in Russia before Ulyanov and Bronstein began their criminal careers in the 1890's, had its antecedents in the frenetic revolutionary agitations of the Nineteenth Century. But both deny that these antecedent phenomena, which seemed peculiarly Russian to Europeans and Americans of the past century, were the product of distinctively Russian tendencies. Indeed, what seemed so bizarre in Russia a century ago corresponds closely to tendencies of which we are only now becoming aware in the United States. After all, the young "revolutionary intelligentsia" of Czarist days, ignorant, feckless, and endlessly loquacious, closely resembles--even in such externals as the uncouth conduct and slovenly dress of the long-haired males and short-haired females--the "beatniks" and other waste products of American schools. As for the Russian terrorists, whose ferocious crimes shocked the world, did they differ in any significant way from the many members of the Communist Conspiracy now active in the United States? (except that the latter, under orders, are for the moment deferring indulgence of their lust for blood and destruction.) Conditions in the Russian Empire favored the development of those manifestations of social disease, but the disease is one to which no nation is immune. Any nation in similar circumstances might have been afflicted as was Russia.

M. de Goulévitch modifies this proposition by granting that the Russian people did exhibit a peculiar tolerance of, and even a perverse sympathy for, *all* forms of crime. Thus they did, to a certain extent, create the conditions that permitted the Communist Conspiracy to gain a foothold in Russia and eventually to capture the country. I doubt that Mr. Lyons would concur on this point, which he does not specifically consider in his book. M. de Goulévitch cites Dostoevski and could have produced much other evidence in support of his posi-

tion. But Mr. Lyons, if pressed, could point to the almost geometrical increase of crime in the United States in recent years. It is, of course, largely the work of the young criminals, euphemistically called "juvenile delinquents," who are bred in our schools by methods that must have been designed for that purpose, and are then systematically protected and encouraged by sniveling do-gooders and muttonheaded "Liberals."

Both authors agree that the Soviet régime, even in theory, violates the innate instincts of the Russian people, who are held in subjection only by the vicious efficiency and unspeakable ferocity of their present masters. They would therefore rise in revolt at the first prospect of success. The beasts in the Kremlin, so long as the rest of the world cooperates with them in "co-existence," can maintain themselves in Russia by terrorism. But all around them, in Mr. Lyons' vivid phrase, "the inflammable stuffs for a conflagration are piled high"--a conflagration that the American people, should they succeed in forcing their government to oppose the Communist Conspiracy instead of financing it, could quickly kindle.

III

THE ANALYSIS OF Russian character given by Mr. Lyons and M. de Goulévitch is strongly corroborated by many other writers, including those who have had quite recent and intimate experience of life in Russia. *The Hidden Russia* (see AMERICAN OPINION, June, 1960, pp. 45f.), a book by N. N. Krasnov Jr. deserves study in this connection. The analysis cannot but be enormously encouraging to all Americans. For, in effect, it promises us that if we can defeat the Communist Conspiracy in our own country, we shall be able to destroy it *easily* in Russia and hence in the rest of the world. We must note, however, that there are serious objections to the validity of the analysis.

The writers who offer us that optimistic view all assure us that the Russian people, although retarded by "historical misfortunes, like the

long subjection to the Mongols," are essentially European and therefore fundamentally like the residents of a small town in Iowa or Wales. That, of course, flatly contradicts the widely held view that the Russians are basically Asiatic.

They certainly seem non-European. Englishmen or Americans, for example, traveling in Russia have always found themselves in a land that was utterly foreign, in a sense in which they found nothing foreign in Spain or Germany or Italy. The same impression is conveyed by Russian literature despite the fact that it is the work of a cultivated class deeply influenced by European literature. The characters that we meet in Turgenev or Goncharov (the author of *Oblomov)* or even Merezhkovski (when, as in *The Antichrist,* he deals with Russians) are simply as alien to us as the characters of the *Chin P'ing* Mei or the *Brhatkathâ,* though in different ways. When we read Bulwer Lytton's *Eugene Aram*--if we read it at all these days--we smile indulgently at the familiar follies of Romanticism and refer to Miss Edgeworth, Victor Hugo, and perhaps the younger Dumas; but when we read Dostoevski's adaptation of the story *(Crime and Punishment),* we are immediately aware that we are in the presence of something which, whether we find it attractive or repulsive, is outlandish, abnormal, and morbid. Sologub, Balmont, and Bryusov strive sedulously to imitate the French Decadents and Symbolists. But their closest imitations could never have been produced in Western Europe, not even by artists consciously striving for the weird and perverse.

It is not remarkable, therefore, that some of the most lucid minds of our time, including Henri Massis in his famous *Défense de l'Occident,* have regarded the Russians as an Asiatic and anti-Western nation. Oswald Spengler in his great historical system describes Russia as a nascent civilization now in a stage of development corresponding to pre-Homeric Greece or pre-dynastic Egypt and animated by the concept that appears in what is sometimes called the "primitive Christianity" of Dostoevski. Now without attempting to debate cyclic

theories of history or to imagine how anything more stable than a tribe of nomads could be based on an incoherent and morbid sentimentality, we necessarily listen to Spengler with the greatest respect. We do this both because his was undoubtedly one of the great minds of our century, and because his analysis of contemporary tendencies in Asia and Africa has been triumphantly vindicated by subsequent events and is now seen to have been obviously right. And although we know that no man could handle such vast and complex materials without error, we are impressed when Spengler identifies the diving force of the emergent Russian spirit as an implacable hostility toward the West. And although Spengler does not say so, some readers plausibly extrapolate from his observations to reach the conclusion that the Russians endure Communism with all its horrors in order to destroy us.

A scarcely less discouraging view is presented by Nikolai Berdyaev (see AMERICAN OPINION, February, 1961, pp. 30-34), who presumes to speak for the "Russian soul" and--apparently without being in the least aware that he is saying anything that would astonish or alarm us--draws a picture in which no critical reader can fail to see the Russians as a vast mass of barbarians actuated by a messianic lust to "regenerate the world" by abolishing civilized mankind. And unfortunately it is impossible to dismiss Berdyaev as merely a madman or a cunning propagandist. He supports his case with copious quotations from Russian writers. Anyone who has read much of the literature can supply others for himself, from Chadaiev's admission, "We bear in our blood a principle that is hostile and refractory to civilization," to Dostoevski's insane pronouncement that *"All men must* become Russians." (At other moments Chadaiev boasted that Russia was "destined" to solve "all the intellectual, social, and moral questions" of Europe, while Dostoevski complained that "our trouble is that we are *incapable* of moderation"--but proofs of schizophrenia will scarcely reassure us!)

There is obviously some basis in fact for the grim prognoses of Spengler and Berdyaev. And one cannot refute them by citing the names of a few eminently sane Russians, such as the distinguished historian, Rostovtzeff. But apart from one's legitimate suspicion of grandiose generalizatons, one is entitled to inquire whether there *is* a "Russian people" about whom one can generalize at all. In the original sense of the word, of course, there are no Russians. For the *Rus,* the Vikings who introduced order and government when they settled down to rule the barbarians around Kiev in the Ninth Century, were a numerically insignificant aristocracy that was shattered by the Mongol conquest. Their blood has long since been absorbed in the multitudinous race of the territories they once ruled. Some of these are very old; the Scythians and Sarmatians must have left descendants. And no one who observed the conduct of the brutish females in uniform who occupied Bucharest and other parts of Romania in 1914 and 1945 could resist the inference that the prehistoric savages who gave rise to the legend of the Amazons had left a copious genetic heritage. Other racial elements were left by the successive invasions and migrations that swept over the steppes and plains until recent times. The term *Russian* is now specifically applied to the people, predominantly Slavic but with an unmeasured admixture of Mongol and other blood, who form about half of the population of the territory that is called Russian. The term 'Russian' is also applied indiscriminately to all the inhabitants of that territory, and it is often impossible to tell exactly what a given writer means when he refers to the "Russians" as though he were speaking of a single people.

Now *a priori* it is highly improbable that the *colluvies nationum* on Russian territory could have a collective "soul" or a common purpose. And there is ample evidence that they do not. Despite M. de Goulévitch's claim that the Czars "unified one hundred and forty races," Russia has always suffered from a fatal racial diversity which naturally produces deep and ineradicable antagonisms. Even the

Communist régime has had to recognize this by the creation of a series of fictitiously autonomous "republics." These hatreds persist among the refugees from the Soviet, and Mr. Lyons, who very properly warns Americans of the extreme and apparently hopeless complexity of cross-purposes, gives some good examples. Even M. de Goulévitch cites a leader of the Georgians who opines that the Russians, in the limited sense of that word, are all mad dogs. And I note that one of the Ukrainian publications in this country recently expressed the hope that the vile Russians could be exterminated by atomic warfare.

Equally striking lack of unanimity may be found within the part of the population that is (so far as one can tell) Russian in the restricted sense. In fairly recent publications, for example, some survivors of the Kerenski régime not only exhibit the normal "Liberal" determination to learn nothing from experience, but obviously still cherish all the furious hatreds of their own countrymen that animated them in 1912. They are but examples. The confused Nineteenth-Century schism between "pro-Western" and "anti-Western" Russians (multiplied by controversies over what really is "Western") seems to be still going on in slightly different terms. One could even raise the question whether the Russians, when not under some form of authoritarian rule, have in common a sufficiently large body of values to enable them to cohere as a nation of their own accord.

Such indications warrant the suspicion that Berdyaev's horrendous "Russian soul" may be just one of the apparitions commonly seen by "intellectuals" when they become feverish. At the worst, it represents but a strain of madness in a variegated population. And we may ask whether Spengler's prognostication concerning the *idée maîtresse* of a *future* civilization is more than a conjecture colored by too much reading of Dostoevski and his kind.

An entirely different approach is taken by Dr. John M. Radzinski in his recent book, *Masks of Moscow* (Regent House, Chicago; 268

pages, $4.50). Dr. Radzinski, a psychiatrist who enjoys a high reputation among the sane minority in his profession, studies national "behavior patterns" in the light of Russian history from the Principality of Kiev to the present. Although he takes account of innate differences, he finds that these have been partly supplanted by a process that has gone on in Russian territory, with few intermissions, for centuries: the various populations have always been under the rule of despots--Mongols, Dukes of Moscovy, Czars, and now Soviet Commissars--and centuries of oppression accompanied by *selective extermination* have bred, as the predominant type, essentially dehumanized beings who combine an animal submissiveness with a bestial cruelty. Now undoubtedly Dr. Radzinski, whose analysis of Soviet policies after the Second World War is both acute and discerning, has correctly described the type which the Communists are consciously striving to produce by selective extermination--that, indeed, is the primary purpose of the slave labor camps in which millions are condemned to work and die. But the reader will be less satisfied with his interpretation of the earlier history of Russia, during most of which the purpose, if present at all, must have been unconscious and its execution must have been highly unsystematic. At the very worst, the process was certainly interrupted under the later Czars. Furthermore, although it is obvious that the Communists, if given enough time, can eventually accomplish their purpose, we should not overestimate what they have been able to accomplish thus far.

The views that we have examined are largely speculative, involving either intangibles or data which, if they could be observed and collected, would be so complex that our best digital computers would blow their fuses in despair. Against them we may set one clear piece of evidence: the joy with which the German troops were almost everywhere received when they invaded Russia. They were hailed as deliverers by both rural and urban populations. They were greeted, it would seem, with more or less equal enthusiasm along the whole line

of invasion, which, extending from north to south, crossed the territories of a considerable number of Russia's many races. Whole divisions of Soviet troops, despite the efforts of the frantic commissars, surrendered happily to the Germans. And what is really significant, about two and one-half million men volunteered to fight with the Germans against the Soviet. Of this number, the Germans, astonished, short of equipment, and suspicious of both the loyalty and military capacity of such multitudinous volunteers, appear to have used only some eight hundred thousand. These appear to have been on the whole resolute and courageous troops.

The Germans not only discouraged recruiting, but, under the stimulus of fanatics like Alfred Rosenberg and crypto-Communists (such as the "Ukrainian expert" we mentioned above), perversely did almost everything in their power to alienate and humiliate as *Untermenschen* the inhabitants who had received them with such enthusiasm. It seems likely that with just a little good judgement the Germans could have induced a revolution inside the territory still held by the Soviets that would have swept the crimials away despite the utmost efforts of Franklin Roosevelt to save them. There is an obvious element of uncertainty in all arguments as to what "would have happened, if..." But Mr. Lyons makes an excellent case for his blunt contention that "Hitler saved Stalin."

It is reasonable, therefore, to conclude--with, of course, the reservation that here, as so often in human affairs, the true situation can be ascertained only by trial--that there still exists within the Soviet Union a potential of great importance to us. If the pro-Communist hogwash that we now subsidize through Radio Free Europe and the like were replaced by propaganda directed against the Kremlin, the latent spirit of resistance in Russia could be excited to multiply the Kremlin's problems. And defeat of the Communist Conspiracy anywhere--its forced retreat from any part of the territories it has conquered in the world--would be far more effective than any stream of

words, however persuasive.

In these circumstances, it seems unlikely that the Kremlin, if it lost control of Washington, would risk a real war under any circumstances short of a direct attack by us on their own seat of power. Their satellites are, of course, expendable, and the situation in Russia is not so precarious that they could not hope to retain, by retreat elsewhere, their control of Russian territory or some part of it, at least.

IV

WE NEED TO UNDERSTAND the peoples of Russia, and that, as M. de Goulévitch reminds us, presupposes a reasonably accurate knowledge of their history. But we must not forget that our primary purpose as Americans at the present time is to predict, as closely as we can, what those peoples will do in given situations--not to praise or blame them for their conduct at any point, much less for such vaporous Hegelian abstractions as national "souls." We need to understand them, not to love them, as Mr. Lyons, who ends by overstating his own case, exhorts us to do. International crushes are apt to be spurious and certain to be dangerous; national survival depends on coolly objective and rational appraisal of realities.

We live in a world in which men must usually act upon calculations of probability, not certainties. Though it is less conclusive than we could wish, the evidence of internal weakness in the Soviet Union, when considered in conjunction with the evidence from all other parts of the world, leads us to one conclusion: *If the Communist Conspiracy loses the United States, it loses the World.* That explains not only the venom of the propaganda campaign against "extremists" in the United States, but the indecent and reckless haste with which the Conspiracy's agents in Washington are trying to disarm, impoverish, and "internationalize" us. Nor is their desperate and revealing haste unreasonable. For they know that if they do not break and imprison the American people *now,* they will eventually have no refuge on earth. ❑

A Look at What Breeds in a Stagnant Pond

From the Prof

> When you shoot somebody, and you wanna kill 'em, you aim for the head, you shoot 'em - bam - in the head. But if you wanna shoot 'em and just let 'em live, you shoot 'em in the stomach. So that they will live, see, and just be like all messed up for the rest of they life. Have to wear a shitbag for the rest of they life. I got a homeboy who was writin' on the wall and some of our enemies came and blasted on him, shot him in the back. Now he's paralyzed and I know that whoever shot him aimed to cripple him. That happen more than you think, 'cause people get crazy sometimes.
>
> I'll tell you something, though, some of the guys I know, they're born messed up already. They crazy, like ... just automatically crazy. They don't take drugs or nothin', don't drink - but they just loony. They just - all they thinkin' about is killin' somebody ...
>
> Steel, a second-generation Crip
> quoted in Leon Bing's *Do or Die*

The other day the *USA Today* ran a story in its "Nation" section on Latell Chaney, a 20-year-old black man who suffered an attack by five gang members. Almost completely deaf from infancy, Chaney was standing on a Minneapolis street corner waiting for a bus when the rat pack pulled up in a car and began yelling at him. Chaney responded with sign language, which was taken by the group to be a display of his gang signs. They tried unsuccessfully to prevent the bus from moving on when Chaney boarded it, then lay in wait at the next stop. When the driver opened the door, the young bangers went after their handicapped victim with a broken beer bottle and proceeded to beat him and to gouge out one of his eyes. Chaney's other eye was damaged, and he lost what little hearing he had left in one ear. He plans at present to sue the bus line.

Chaney's plight, it is said, had "touched and outraged" thou-

sands of persons across the country who have sent cards and money and have organized fund-raisers. Donors reportedly range from one person who sent an anonymous 200 dollars to one 8-year old in St. Paul who emptied her piggy bank to send six. Chaney and his mother report that they have since received threats from friends and relatives of the five "young men" who were arrested after being identified by Chaney and another passenger.

☆ ☆ ☆

Here, then, are two glimpses of young black mentality in the inner cities. The truth they express, of course, is inadvertent. *USA Today* wishes to inform us not of black brutality, but of the great injustice suffered by a young black man in the inner city. The intended thrust of Bing's text, likewise, is not so much black atrocity as the urban tragedy that "gives rise" to it. The subjects of her book are played up not as villains, but as innately bright young men and women who might well do great things with their lives were it not for their circumstances. Their eyes, for example, are always intelligent, discerning, "penetrating" in their insight, and so on. The actual substance of her story says something else.

☆ ☆ ☆

I remember standing on a Minneapolis street corner around the summer of 1980. I was in the state to visit relatives, Scandinavian folk who owned a farm about a hundred miles north of the city. I was struck by how clean this place felt-- even the downtown, which had not yet reaped the benefit of the racial influx.

Moments later a I saw a black pimp, classic in his attire, feather in hat, high soles, strutting out of a social establishment with a couple of his main ladies in tow. One of life's universals, I thought. The inner city, and niggers preying on Aryan flesh. Most of the people in this city, descendants of Northern European farmers and laborers, I imagined, would view this scene with minor irritation and so would turn to more comfortable thoughts. They would not see in it the

embryo of a coming monstrosity. And in the time since they have not.

Those portraits of savagery noted at the outset will make white liberals wince a bit. But they will feel no immediate sense of alarm. Enough time and money, they will think, and the problem will be smoothed over. In the meantime, they preoccupy themselves with raises, promotions, and the fun of new home entertainment gadgetry while they look down their noses at those of us with less fashionable ends. They read of massive heists of high-tech weapons out of gun stores during periodic congoid loot-fests and lament "the problem" of our inner cities. It will not occur to them that the trajectory of this problem includes their children as its victims.

Where exactly do white liberals (or conservatives, for that matter) think that these warring congoid tribes are going to go? Surely the numbers of these crazed savages are not going to diminish. White tax money, at this time, funds their housing, medical needs, and procreation habits without limit. It does this at the reproductive expense of whites themselves. The current state of American society portends only more of the same. More black free riders and fewer whites to carry the load. For how long?

Will blacks become less violent? It seems unlikely, given the ongoing multiplication of those factors that fuel their violence at present. Are they going to grow brighter, or better fitted to the demands of the Euro-white culture (the vestiges of it, at least) that surrounds them? The years ahead, from every indication, promise more blacks with less genetic endowment in yet more chaotic circumstances again. For this reason a greater war looms on the horizon.

Nigger violence. Some will find the message redundant. I have friends who accuse me of preaching to the choir when I continue to run this tirade in a racialist periodical. Perhaps other contributors hear the same thing. Is it worth the effort? It is my hope always that a stray copy of this publication might make its way, on occasion,

whether this month or in several years, into the hands of the white man or woman as yet unawakened--one who is still attached to the mainstream, yet whose racial experience on a given day may be severe enough to make him or her willing to entertain a new possibility. I offer the material above as an indication to that reader of the problem that he must sooner or later confront as the federal government continues its effort to head off our effort at survival. I offer it as a frank depiction of what integrationists are inflicting upon his children when they support such programs, for example, as cross-town busing for the purpose of achieving racial "balance".

The average white man knows that something is wrong. He is forever dissatisfied with the system, but he cannot identify the source of the problem. As yet the truth is too much for him. It takes him too far out of his mental orbit, too far away from his common-sense view of the world, to admit the truth of the matter, namely, that Orwell's dream came true while social theorists stood around chatting about it with cocktails in their hands. For this reason he may be more shocked by my use of the word 'nigger' than by the events depicted in the above sources. If so, I bid him to put his own son or daughter into the equation. Forty years of court decisions and public policies aimed at "racial justice" have spawned a catastrophe. The mindlessness depicted in books like *Do or Die* is now a commonplace, and with every passing year it spills out of the black environment to claim white victims in greater numbers.

The cross-racial trend of violence will continue. Whites, on average, are brighter and more industrious than blacks. Thus they have more to steal. White women are more attractive than black women. Thus they make better sexual prospects. Blacks envy whites, and they hate them. Today the robbery, rape, and murder of white targets is rite-of-passage for young blacks in every metropolis in the country. In sum, the races are different, and the attempt to bring them together under the same roof is a disaster. It is thus time that

we addressed the race problem in plain language and in terms of the one element that has been overlooked--namely, the fact of race itself. The truth is in evidence, and even the Jew-owned, racially murderous anti-white media can no longer hide it. For this reason we must cease at this time to think of integrationists as being merely naive, misguided, or excessively liberal in their philosophy. Their ignorance, by this time, is willful. It is also destructive. For this reason it is no longer an excuse. Those individuals who continue to engineer the mixture of black and white races are guilty of nothing less than the crime of genocide against the white race.

☆ ☆ ☆

Congoid of the Month and Related Stirrings

A recent issue of the inadvertently revealing USA Today provides me with an occasion to nominate a candidate for this month's most obnoxious negroid offender. The award goes to Bobby Brown, pop singer and Angry Black Man as well as husband of songstress Whitney Houston.

Brown, his publicist, and his bodyguard were at a Disney World nightclub, reports the daily, when Brown had words with a man who tried to speak to a woman whom the singer had already engaged in conversation. It is said that Brown's bodyguard punched the man into apparent unconsciousness, whereupon Brown and his party continued to kick and punch him and to break a bottle over his skull. Part of the man's ear was later reattached and six staples were administered to the gash on his head.

Deputy Carlos Espinosa maintains that the young celeb was ranting and raving while being led to a police car, after which he proceeded to hit his head and hands against the vehicle. When refused a trip to the restroom, it is said, "the singer urinated on the back Another day, another item. No doubt a good many doctoral dissertations will be generated in coming years by the "analysis" of

America and its erosion in the latter twentieth century. Much ink will be spilled on its various purported struggles and tragedies. Learned men and women will continue in the task of research and debate over how we might understand who we are and where we have been. They will want to know what has kept America from being what it should have been. Much of this investigation will have the tone of those quasi-commentators who wonder on current newscasts what the Oklahoma City bombing tells us about ourselves, and how we can, in the plaintive whine of one fat Jewess on camera the other morning, "awwl come togaatha" in the wake of tragedy.

But the problem isn't really all that hard to understand. A fast look around should suffice to make things clear. "Nightclub brawl lands Brown in jail"—the story just cited—provides a start.

I have not seen a great deal of this affluent young Afro-imbecile, and do not expect to see much of him in the future. I recall hearing his rather uninspired remake of an old Elvis tune a few years ago. Not long after I saw a television clip depicting him in concert, gyrating onstage with a young blonde before whisking her behind the curtain at song's end in an obvious symbolic gesture of acquisition. Perhaps this isn't much to go on. But it is enough. He epitomizes what is being foisted off on mind-molded white youth as entertainment. He is the sort of star player who is featured in the writhing caramel-colored orgies of MTV that currently run morning and night on that Jew-controlled channel without cessation; he is the type that plays likewise, in real life, in the schools, on the streets, and in the malls across the nation. He is also a one-man capsule summary of the current American theatre of the absurd.

America today, if I may offer a homely picture, is rather like an overstuffed belly that has in it a riot of foods and beverages that do not belong together. It has been force-fed a bad mix, and it has overdosed. The result of extreme overconsumption is illness. The natural remedy is an upheaval. What happened in Oklahoma City was but a

single and high-profile symptom of persisting national indigestion. Insofar as it involved blameless victims, it was not unusual. Countless other atrocities occur daily as well, but they are smaller in scale and are too racially charged (i. e., black-on-white) to receive the attention from a news medium bent upon casting white citizens as villains in a war that it has essentially created.

If social analysts are serious about trying to understand what happened in Oklahoma City, they ought to forget, for a moment, that particular case and look at the root causes of the tragedy that lie plainly in front of them. The bombing, while I cannot endorse it, was not merely the action (as we are constantly being told) of a terrorist "madman". It was instead the result of an enforced social madness wherein different human races and subraces have, for a good many years now, been forced together under the Jew-authored pretense that they are all "alike" and thus belong together. This mixture, of course, is volatile. The foolishness of the policy is obvious to anyone who has eyes to see it. Indeed it was understood even in the last century by many persons, including alleged civil rights champion Abe Lincoln, who said (in his renowned debate with Senator Stephen Douglas) that basic differences between the races would forever make full-fledged integration impossible. Yet about five decades of brainwashing has managed to convince the white public that such thinking is "racist" and outdated. One must wonder how much more innocent blood will spill before the real insanity of the current racial agenda of media and federal government is seen for what it is worth.

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

☆ ☆ ☆

A Few Thoughts Concerning Genuine Love of Nation

Patriot: a person who loves and loyally supports his own country (from Greek patris, fatherland).
Webster's Dictionary

The other day I caught a couple of ten minute segments of repartee between television host Montell Williams and a few members of a prominent midwest faction of the state militia. Williams, a glib, strutting, Stepin Fetchit of the talk show circuit, does a twice-daily microphone jig for the Jewish mind-control operation at ABC.

The program, of course, followed the devised formula of contemporary television "discussion". Were the militiamen "extremists"? Did they support the bombing of the Oklahoma City federal building? Montell tried to wise-guy his way, with the support of black and retarded white liberal audience elements, through the exchanges. He worked a couple of cheers from the gaggle by pointing out the oath he himself had taken years ago when joining the military—namely, to defend the United States from all enemies, "foreign and domestic", thus concluding that he would be honor-bound as a patriot, if push came to shove, to side against the militia.

With this in mind, I must wonder how many Americans ever give thought to the question of just what their nation really is. Its boundaries, after all, are not a part of nature, any more than are its laws, its county seats, or its time zones. And just what is the nature of its "government"?

The United States federal government is a group of persons who wield power according to various sets of legal mind-creations that purport to give them authority over the rest of those who reside within its given borders. It has no mystic authority. It is comprised instead of flesh and blood human beings, finite and fallible, who but for convention would remain civilians like the rest of us. The government is not a static entity. It is instead in flux, a thing likened better to a river than a

rock, not to a pantheon but to a ball team, whose nominal identity allows whole repeated turnovers every few passing years.

To how much of our allegiance is it entitled? The answer, I think, is that it all depends. Is this self-pronounced authority wise? Is it just? Does it honor the truth? The answer depends on its composition, and this, again, is a floating proposition. It may be, after all, that on some occasion a scoundrel gains office. Scoundrels do not deserve allegiance.

☆ ☆ ☆

What if, in fact, the whole selection process of this political institution had become perverted? Suppose that one had to be a scoundrel, or had, at least, to cater to scoundrels, in order to be a candidate.

Let us imagine that once upon a time, a group of people, broadly similar in their outlook and natural lineage, came to a new land and developed, in time, a set of laws that made them, by their declaration, an autonomous "nation" with leaders and offices designed to serve their interests. Suppose that the enterprise were successful, and this nation prospered until it was the envy of groups elsewhere all over the world.

Suppose that over continued time, new elements came to this land, some quite different in nature and in sensibility from the existing population. Imagine that with time and opportunity, some aggressive one of these newcomers set out to gain control of various institutions--those, say, of popular media, education, and political office--and succeeded, and began to use them to ends that were injurious to those traditional occupants whose ancestors had settled the land.

Suppose that this control became so great in time that the events of the entire world were filtered through its media devices before they could be known to anyone else. Suppose, too, that citizens, at last, could not even enter into political life until they promised to do the bidding of this little band. And suppose yet again that these manipulators despised the native folk, and so wished to break down their sense of identity, wished to merge them, out of contempt, and to various sordid ends, with other and less highly developed ele-

ments within the fold. Let us imagine that in time these mutual industries of media and politics came to serve each other's interests until nothing was what it seemed to be any more, and that the "leaders" of the nation were now merely those willing to sell themselves to the manipulators. How much allegiance would this regime deserve? Would it make any moral sense to support it?

What if small groups of the native folk finally began to rise up in various ways against this power structure (printed digests and newsletters, paramilitary exercises, or whatever), thus creating a confrontation within the nation--the establishment trying to restore "order" and calling itself by some grand name such as The Government of the United States of America, and the rebels (much like their ancestors, who had declared their own independence in the beginning) acting on behalf of those who actually occupied and worked the land. Each side would play upon the sentiments of the masses to arouse loyalty to its cause. On which side would one find the genuine patriots?

☆ ☆ ☆

The Montell Williams show is one more exercise in manipulation that is carried out each day by our own real-life Media Control. The program, from what I have seen of it, is one of the more peculiarly offensive on the going menu. In one recent case, a middle-aged white woman of obviously little material means was seated alone onstage in front of Montell and his leering audience. As her face twisted with apprehension, she began to hear from the self-amused host a teasing string of "surprises" about her daughter. This exercise culminated in a revelation of the identity of the girl's current boyfriend, a kerchiefed mestizo home-boy who had, as it was soon learned, dished out severe beatings to her on several occasions. Moments later, mother, daughter, and gang-banger now seated abreast of one another, the woman was left to defend her disapproval of the little cretin against Montell's gloating charge that her real sentiment, at some level down deep, was actually "racist".

The militia episode was another case in point. But again, pro-

grams of this kind are not wasted on those who have the insight to view them as they ought to be viewed. This one contained a message for those with the independence of mind to see it: The dynamics of the militia movement are racial. The movement represents an effort made by white Aryan men and women in response to decades of Jewish and hence anti-white control of both media and government. There can be no resolution of this problem for as long as this control continues. Barring the long-overdue admission of truth in media (and it will not come voluntarily), the only remaining possible outcome of the problem will be the destruction of one side or another of the conflict.

It remains a separate question, of course, whether or not the modus operandi of public drill is a sound one. (Toward show's end, Tom Metzger entered the scene. Urging true revolutionaries to "dig in" where they were, he criticized the movement for making an easy target of dissenters by its method.) It is clear that some within this movement are still tied to the mainstream in their mind-set. They identify the enemy as "big government" without any apparent sense of its racial mechanism. (More than once I have actually heard Bill Clinton likened, by such types, to Adolf Hitler.) Granted, there is good reason for the paramilitary movement not to identify itself as an explicitly racial movement at the present time. In order to have plausibility, it must present its case for now in terms of such race-neutralized issues as "Big Brother", "failing education", and "rampant crime". But it is clear, just the same, that some of those within the movement need to develop a better sense of what all of these things really mean.

The time for identifying patriotism, or love of American rights, with the federal government is gone. Those who love freedom, who prize decency, must understand that the current regime in Washington, D. C., stands squarely and irrevocably opposed to these things. Those who really do care about them, who care about their heritage, and about the lives and welfare of their children, must realize that

(however frightening the fact may be) no one within the system can effectively speak for these things any longer. Their values, their attitudes, their strategies for achieving a good life, must all change accordingly.

It was, like it or not, the leftist and largely Jewish movement of the 60's that served to combat popular assumptions about the inherent goodness of the United States government. Thanks to this movement, many Americans were divested of the lingering notion that any action dictated by their national leaders was thus one worthy of their participation. The movement, of course, was not any nobler in its design than was the establishment it rebelled against, and it had no constructive answer to any of the problems that provided its political stage. More than two decades have since passed. By now, a good deal of that 60's agenda has been carried out, and we are worse off than before. The land now reeks of injustice, and the children of those whites who championed the policy of "civil rights" are its tragic victims. The nation is a third-world life-raft with a come-aboard policy that may well sink it within twenty years. It is the thinking Aryan white man who is now the renegade.

The time has come once again for a counter-establishment movement, but one of another kind. For this movement will not appeal, as did that other one, to the unkempt, the overloud, the willfully destructive, or the worthless. It will not advocate rebellion for rebellion's sake. It will demand not impulse, but patience; not the distortion of the faculties, but the cultivation of them. It will prize not perversion, but strength. Its battle cry will not be vulgarity. Instead it will be justice. And it will be honestly and uncompromisingly racial in its message. As such, it will require a higher caliber of participant than did the old revolution; it will seek not merely a few good men, but the very few, those very best and brightest, those fiercest and most daring men and women that our race has left to offer. ❑

BAGATELLES

by Joseph D. Pryce

SIMPLETONS, EXACTLY, *C'EST LE MOT....*

"Concerning that individual--well, nothing occurs to me."
Karl Kraus

There is a certain type of blockhead one meets with in one's travels whose sole function seems to be to furnish an occasional piquancy to the after-dinner conversation. Various avatars of this square-skulled archetype make engaging appearances in classic works of fiction whenever a slight element of tedium seems to threaten the story-teller's magic from the wings. Thackeray and Dickens are good at deploying these fictional figures of fun and ridicule, of course; so are Evelyn Waugh and Vladimir Nabokov. When the novelist's intentions are of a more deeply probing nature, we almost invariably find that the unpleasant characters who stay around are always blest with wit.

But, as I say, those one-dimensional, cretinous clods of which I spoke a moment ago are *fictional*, and they are trotted out for a specific purpose; that purpose having been served, they are forthrightly exiled from center-stage. They have relieved us of the nascent boredom, and may now get lost. And I say: good riddance!

In the quotidian round, one meets with one's share of hearty imbeciles, of course; but--and this I'm afraid we all know to our cost--unfortunately, they seldom exude any charm discoverable by man. The only laughter which their presence elicits from the knowing is that which arises in memory, that which delights one in retrospect, as it were. When a moron departs, we all become Proustians.

One of the tell-tale indications of Olympic-calibre idiocy which I keep my eye open for is that air of absolute conviction, that loud-

mouthed and apodeictic shrieking which one overhears in the presence of the professionally ineducable, and it is unfortunate indeed that one comes across much more than one mortal's share of it in this thing of ours, the so-called 'movement.' There are frenzied loons running amok in their trailer-homes and in the columns of 'right-wing' periodicals who would be more appropriately housed in a play-pen next to the pustular 'Egg Lady' in the John Waters film, *Pink Flamingos.* These ambulatory *blancmanges* know all of the answers: question them about black holes, red meat, dead divas, and the answers come as thick and fast as a sports journalist's analytical tirades. 'Provisional judgment? What the hell is that?' you'll hear them bellow as you seek for shelter from the breath and the badinage. No matter how ignorant these little 'nazis' are when it comes to, say, the medium whereby the Swastika was transmitted to German nationalists, they will hold forth like an underachieving village idiot, proud of their allergy to books (this doesn't stop them, of course, from peddling *their* printed pudding to all and sundry). One would gather that they feel that there is more to be learned from these hominids than one can learn from, say, Schopenhauer or Heidegger. *Guys, we could learn more from Dr. Ruth....*

On the other hand, however, there are men of such sterling character and philosophical probity in our camp, that just thinking about them makes one feel that there really is a Santa Claus, that Browning was 'spot on' in *Pippa Passes* when he told us God's address and how all was right with the world. These people make one smile at the very thought of them. I find myself now and then smiling with such ebullient enthusiasm that I almost fear the approach of the asylum's paddy-wagon. We know that, as long as such heroic and omniscient fellows are harbored in our port, we will eventually triumph and see Christmas on the Earth. When someone mentions the name of one of these peerless paladins, one almost feels the entire

Cosmos purr. They almost make you feel that, somehow, life is well worth living.

But those, who are afraid of grey cells, are not among them.

* * *

A NOTE TO THE *HEROS:*

The saint is a medicine because he is an antidote. Indeed that is why the saint is often a martyr; he is mistaken for a poison because he is an antidote. He will generally be found restoring the world to sanity by exaggerating whatever the world neglects....he is not what the people want, but rather what the people need.

Gilbert Keith Chesterton

My Leader: it has now been almost fifty years since that awful day in Berlin which witnessed Your passing. In a very real sense, the Aryan world itself died when You departed this realm, but unlike the customary year-kings of mythology, no monarch has arisen to take Your place, and desolation has overwhelmed our lands.

The Lords of Death have laid waste to our world, and Irminsul has been cleft at the root. They have had help in their schemes, of course--our womenfolk have willfully made themselves barren and our men no longer deserve the name. The only bright light seems to be coming from certain young people, who have seen the future and who know that it doesn't work. They shave their heads, put the torch to their souls, and laugh at the twitching of the conqueror-worm....

But the spirit of compromise is abroad in the land, and You, above all the sons of men, know just what effect that vice can have upon the strong in spirit; on the weak, of course, its grip is very often lethal. I know, my Leader, that it was well-said by Sir Thomas Browne that "it is not given to all worthily to champion truth," but one might expect that those who have taken it upon themselves to enlighten their brethren as to the truth of National Socialism would

walk the hardest road with an "iron heart," making concessions to no man, and bowing the knee before no false god. Needless to say, one's expectations are often disappointed....

Everything comes back to You, of course. We twist and turn, we grope and grasp, we deny and despise, but our enemies seem to have understood our ultimate challenge far better than we do ourselves. You stand behind all of our imperatives as their ultimate sanction, and in each of our melodious prescriptions for a better world, the world hears Your voice. And yet Your people deny You, my Leader, and prate on about the pale plague, Jesus, and his sociopathic Daddy. They feel that the remedy for a dram of poison is a dram more of the same....

It is disturbing, to say the least, to observe the manner in which our activists have internalized the hostile judgments which are dished up for their benefit by the venal minions of the press. If You were to look around one of our conventicles, You would be shocked at the pasty puritanical vegetables who have associated themselves with our 'movement.' Joy?--there is none. One should find it in one's heart to derive strength from the hatred of such puling foes as have at us in the media, but there it is: some of us welcome the hair-shirt, it seems; so our enemies are delighted to oblige us with free samples.

As for Your Greater German Reich--it is no longer what it was. And it's not just the foreigners putting the boot in any longer: those who order the raids on the homes of nationalists are not occupying troops; those who hand out ten- and eleven-year sentences to patriots aren't beady-eyed rat-faced "American" or "Russian" torturers, but *Germans* (although I would prefer not to think of the Fatherland's rulers as Germans in any other than a geographical sense). Indeed, one may doubt whether Deutschland is a country at all anymore--I prefer to think of it as a Greater Disneyland with 80 million visitors a day....

And over here, we seem to insist on magnifying our own demons by framing them in a context of omen and terror. When bug-eyed Zionist activists ambush one of our Holocaust Revisionists, raining down greasy clenched fists and gobbets of saliva in equal measure, we cringe and we cower, instead of retaliating with onslaughts of self-righteous indignation. I'm told that this tactic won't work--and yet I've seen Mr. Fritz Berg bring the spacemen for ZOG to an abrupt and embarrassed halt with an outraged peroration on the horrendous atrocities which *our side* brought upon the women, the elderly, and the children of Germany's (and Japan's) cities during WW II. When Mr. Berg remarks that *America* turned Europe's defenseless cities into *real* crematory-ovens, thereby making themselves into *the worst war criminals in the history of the world*, the Jews freeze--they don't expect it of us! When Mr. Berg reminds the hooples that we committed deeds excelling in nightmarishness anything the Germans have ever been accused of doing, you can see the shock on the pale faces of our compatriots, and you can almost hear the silence emanating from our flummoxed foes. When our enemies insist on impersonating the looniest fundamentalist dervishes, we would be churlish indeed not to avail ourselves of the opportunity for a good nosh at the carpet ourselves. *I rave, you rave, let's all have a good rave....*

My Leader, I'll keep you posted on further developments.

If there are any.....

✠ ✠ ✠

JUNG AGAIN.

In my little piece on Ludwig Klages a few months back, I ventured some critical comments on the still-fashionable Swiss logomach, Carl Gustav Jung, whose reputation for original thought is, to

put it as gingerly as possible, unmerited. As a wag once put it, there is nothing new in Jung that is true, and nothing true that is new. And icing the cake of one's banalities with a gaudy glossing of useless (and often suspect) erudition is fine for high-school students trying to 'pad' a last-minute term-paper, but it just won't do for a big-thinker like the Swiss polymath. If I really want to hear some 'scholarly' drivel about this or that alchemist or sorcerer, I will consult the recognized authorities in the field: I have no need of the lucubrations of Dr. Jung, that hyper-inflated charlatan, who was as fundamentally dishonest as his Master, Dr. Freud. The evidence on this point has been ably presented by the researcher John Kerr in his recent book on Freud, Sabina Spielrein, and Jung, and as I don't want to waste much more time on these malodorous characters, I urge you to check Kerr's book out for yourself, if you care to (*A Most Dangerous Method*).

It is somewhat depressing to realize that one or two desperate readers of my piece were so appalled by my impish criticism of the good Doktor. They seemed to feel that, as Jung was one of the few bright lights of European culture to have anything favorable to say concerning the German New Order, perhaps we should avoid criticizing him—no enemies on the Right, as it were. *Pathetic, more pathetic, most pathetic.* I'm reminded, once again, that our movement had better set it sights on the real giants of our race's history, lest we continue to peddle poisoned pastries to our votaries. Believe me, we are not without genuine friends in the realms of the European Mind. One reader even went so far as to remind me that the late, great Dr. Oliver had praised Jung for advancing his one, undoubted contribution to psychology, the theory of the "archetypes." I'm afraid that Dr. Oliver nodded (as did even Homer, we are told) in attributing to Jung what was a commonplace to the German Romantics. Lest I be slated for constantly banging the drum for the *Dichter und*

Denker, I might quote a passage from Charles Lamb, an early nineteenth century British writer whom no one would describe as an earth-shakingly original thinker. This passage is from an occasional essay entitled "Witches and Other Night Fears":

> "Gorgons, and Hydras, and Chimaeras--dire stories of Celaeno and the Harpies--may reproduce themselves in the brain of superstition--but they were there before. They are transcripts, types--the archetypes are in us and eternal. How else should the recital of that which we know in a waking sense to be false come to affect us at all? Is it that we naturally conceive terror from such objects, considered in their capacity of being able to inflict upon us bodily injury? O least of all! These terrors are of older standing. They date beyond body—or with the body, they would have been the same.....That the kind of fear here treated is purely spiritual--that it is strong in proportion as it is objectless on earth, that it predominates in the period of our sinless infancy--are difficulties the solution of which might afford some probable insight into our antemundane condition, and a peep at least into the shadowland of pre-existence."

One can be sure that this passage was read by a great many Americans who have never bothered to peruse the works of Lamb; after all, it was employed--to great effect--as the epigraph to H. P. Lovecraft's wonderful tale of "The Dunwich Horror."

Why was this insightful gem forgotten by even so great a scholar as Dr. Oliver, who probably knew the works of Lamb as well as the rest of us know the faces of our children; and even if he did not, he certainly knew the Lovecraft work--so what gives?

Repetition is the key—Jung and his blue-stocking maenads raved on and on about his alleged discovery, and so, when the din became positively deafening, we were (many of us) taken in by the decibels. But Jung no more deserves credit for his dubious 'discovery' than I do. So there.

SMASH THE EGG (OR CHASE THE CHICKEN).

We lolled beside the deep, green sea,
Which seemed to creep up awfully close;
Still Dad said not to worry me
With thoughts prophetic or morose.

The heat-haze got me by the brain
(An hour or so I must have slept);
and in that time the foaming main
Much closer, closer now had crept.

I turned to Dad (who sipped his beer,
Yet never opened his dull eyes)
To ask if there were danger here
(He'd claimed that he was very wise).

He barked out that he knew the tides,
That I should trust my elders, who
Were experts, master Nature-Guides--
And then he clocked me with his shoe.

I drifted to the boardwalk, where
I sipped a glass of water and
Looked down at Papa snoring there
Upon his slim, dry tongue of sand.

'Twas soon a shadow blocked his sun,
And snorted like the Minotaur:
Dad screamed out, "Nothing can be done!"
Then drowned beneath the monster's roar.

So on the boardwalk still I go
To ponder First Philosophy:
*Destroy your foes **before** they grow,*
*Else they will eat you, **one, two, three.***

VIKING.

With my fire-skinned soul,
O how glorious to win to this end!
Like a god plummeting down from the aether
I go far below in my long, wooden ship to the grave,
On the high-brimming, man-dissolving waters of death,
With the gold, garnet-gleaming,
Surrounding a king in his deep-sleeping palace.

Once I roved on the broad, frigid lanes, choked with ice,
As my laughing, brave oarsmen,
All born with the glacial-melt sea
As a storm in their bloodstreams,
Splashed silver-white, scintillant shards
With their blades dipping, rising,
And forming such tight and precise little circles
Up over, then under,
The dashing gray waters that lured us to fame.
From Reykjavik over to Kiev
And down to Byzantium
We fed the wide seas and strange lands with our blood.

Now you peek down at the place of my burial!
Can you predict, mincing vulturelets,
Just what your pale, puffed-up claws will unearth?
You may come here in peace to disturb me,
But I will, mayhap, turn from earth
With my gods show'ring war
On the pitiful, twisted, and mellow-souled wrecks
Who'd inherit a world
That would cinder their hearts:
Would you quench with your blood my hot sword?

SHIVA NAIPAUL'S AFRICAN JOURNEY

By: Allan Callahan

The late Shiva Naipaul, who died in 1985, was an Asian Hindu writer from Trinidad. In the 1970s he got to wondering what terms like "liberation," "revolution" and "socialism" actually meant to black Africans, and wanted to find out, first hand. His idea was to travel in East Africa for five or six months, and visit Kenya, Tanzania and Zambia. If his experiences were interesting enough, he would then write a book about them, but it wouldn't be a "straightforward travel book," nor a "current affairs" book. He would, instead, focus on the rhetoric of liberation and its actual manifestations, and to do this, he would have to experience the "heat and dust" of the aforementioned countries.

He wrote to his English publisher with an outline of his plans, and received a go-ahead. His book, *North Of South,* was first published in Great Britain in 1978. He apparantly had no original intention on doing a put-down on blacks, but after his journey commenced, his experiences with negro ineptitude and savagery were eyeopening; also he witnessed the sad devolution of the whites living under black rule. So his book turned into pretty much of a put-down, after all.

Naipaul got a ticket in Brussels on the Congolese national airline. Anxiety must have shown upon his face, because the travel agent told him they had good planes—Boeings—flown by white pilots. Upon landing in Kenya his luggage did not come off the plane. He was told that he might as well forget all about it, but he filled out a claim form anyway. A week later the luggage did turn up, but his transistor radio was missing, along with some other items.

In Kenya, he found out that in the "New Africa," the old form of tribalism—which had offered at least *some*—slight constraint to greed—was fading away, and a type of society was forming which lacked definition and solidity. The new African society is being disfigured by lust and greed. Naipaul discussed this with a Dutch fertilizer expert and his wife.

"My God!" the Dutchman said, "you have to experience it to believe it. These people are *extraordinarily greedy.* I've never seen anything like it. They say West Africa is even worse. But I find it hard to imagine how anything could be worse then this. The corruption is incredible."

His wife then chimed in: "It's a disease."

"That's right," her husband confirmed, "it *is* a disease, an illness. You know, I go to meetings all the time. I try to talk about technical problems.

They couldn't give a damn about those. Not a damn. They fall asleep! I could sell them tinned sunshine if I wanted to. They only wake up when you mention money. The only thing they care about is their cut."

In Nairobi, the beggars have their own clearly demarcated territories, but when they get too numerous, they are apparantly rounded up and taken off somewhere, away from sensitive tourist eyes, and maybe "culled," as are the numerous prostitutes. The shantytowns are periodically razed, but always come back again, as do the beggars and prostitutes.

To see how European farmers were now doing under black rule, Naipaul traveled out to meet the Palmers, who had about three hundred acres planted to tea. They used black labor, and said the natives had rather work for them than their own people, who often treated them like slaves; not paying them properly, offering them no medical facilities, and housing them in deplorable conditions.

But the negroes were prone to pilfer and the Palmers had to keep everything under lock and key. Their hired hands would even steal things they couldn't possibly have any use for. And the Palmers especially tried to keep liquor out of their hands. There was, they said, an old saying among the Europeans in Kenya that to give a native alcohol was like putting a loaded gun into the hands of a child.

Mr. Palmer remarked on one peculiarity of black thinking: "One of my pet theories is that Africans lack what I call a storage sense. The same thing occurs with my headman. Time and again I tell him to order more pesticides when stocks fall below a certain point. He never does. I must have told him a thousand times. But he waits until the last drop runs out and then comes running to me wringing his hands."

His wife added: "They never think about the future. It has no meaning for them as far as I can see. Only today matters. Now. Of course, that's how it was in the old days. If their crops were good, they feasted day and night, fattening themselves up. If the rains didn't come on time, they starved. Never a thought for the morrow."

The Palmer's place was well kept, but across the way was a formerly white-owned farm that had been taken over and divided up among blacks. The original idea was to turn it into a cooperative, but everything had gone to the dogs. "I hate looking at it now," Mr. Palmer said, "I believe the treasurer ran away with the money. In this country, treasurers are very fleet of foot."

One notable adventure that happened to Naipaul in the Highland country was a long, overland taxi trip. Having experienced enough African "service industries" by this time to be leery of them, he was nevertheless assured that his taxi for this trip would be the best because it had been ordered by the D.C. (District Commissioner) himself, and Naipaul would be treated like a king.

The taxi was over a half-hour late, and what greeted his eye was an ancient Peugeot stationwagon. Raucous music blared from the dashboard. The driver drove to the bus station and picked up more passengers, one of them a man in yellow trousers carrying an enormous transistor radio, which he started playing, its noise merging with that of the cassette player in the dashboard.

More people kept boarding, one of them a girl with a baby, and there was also live poultry, pumpkins, and bags of grain. A

mattress was placed partly on the roof and partly behind the rear seat. But even after the number of riders exceeded the legal limit by two, the driver continued to seek more passengers. A boy came in, and without even asking, plopped himself down on Naipaul's lap. This made thirteen people, or fourteen, if the baby was included.

To get out of town they drove through a maze of what might have been called "dirt alleys," but which looked like (and almost certainly were) people's backyards, scattering chickens, goats and children.

Arriving in Tanzania, the same mishmash of general incompetence was found. An American woman who had lived in upstate New York was complaining about the general indolence of the locals who did service work. "The other day I had some painters in. They took one week to do a job that a New York painter would have done in one day. One whole week! Just having to sit here and watch them nearly drove me crazy."

She also remarked on how barren the shelves were in the local stores. Arusha was like a ghost-town. "I tell you, it's driving me crazy. If I stay here another three months, I'll go out of my mind. I know it."

Visiting a clinic staffed with Caucasian volunteers, Naipaul found an elementary building with cubicles for rooms. They had bare concrete floors and a bed in one corner. There were no curtains, tables or chairs.

Outside, women with their babies and children waited. Flies swarmed everywhere, including around the eyes of the mothers and children, who made no attempt to brush them away. They fed greedily on sores, which of course spread the infections which the clinics tried to deal with.

One Swedish volunteer said: "One of the strangest things is that we cannot get well-off and educated Tanzanians to come and help us out. I know many middle-class women who sit home all day with

nothing to do nothing to do but polish their nails and read foreign magazines they buy from Kenya. If all we expatriates had to leave the country tomorrow, this clinic would probably have to be closed down. They just don't seem to care. They sit back and let us do everything. How do you account for that?.....Why should I care when they don't? Why do I bother to come here? That is a question I ask myself all the time."

Under negro rule in Africa, more land is turning into desert. Naipaul described one such area he traveled through, inhabited by the Masai. "We were crossing a treeless plain. The withered grass had been cropped so close that it could hardly be said to exist..... Here, within living memory, there had been trees. But the trees had all been cut down for firewood and the land was slowly turning into desert, Fire-blackened hillsides were spiked with the leafless, twisted skeletons of a dying secondary vegetation. The Masai periodically roamed these plains with their herds of cattle, squeezing what little sustenance they could from the desolation. Masai cattle were particularly damaging to the land over which they passed, more damaging even than goats: they had a tendency to pluck out the grass by its roots. In a short time even the Masai would be driven from these plains. The ruined land was austerely beautiful."

Unable to get into the last country he planned to visit—Zambia—by train, plane or bus (all booked up for weeks), Naipaul managed to hitch a ride with a party of campers who were headed for South Africa. He would ride with them as far as Lusaka, in Zambia. The first night in the country they pitched their tents below an embankment of a railroad built by the Chinese.

Arriving in Lusaka, he took a train to Kapiri Mposhi. He was able to see a recently built railroad station, and observed how it, along with everything else under negro influence, had started going down the drain: "The railroad had been in operation for only a few months, but decay had already begun to set in. A row of brightly painted chil-

dren's cots was arrayed on a platform that ran the length of one wall. A thoughtful touch—but not one of the cots was being used. Babies slept on sheets spread on the floor or crawled about in puddles of urine. I had been unable to slake my thirst: the drinking fountains were waterless; the handles of one or two were broken, reduced to jagged stumps of metal. The telephones were not working. The toilets were locked. The clock was wrong by hours. What must the Chinese think?"

It is obvious that Shiva Naipaul left the Dark Continent with a low opinion of black Africans, nor did he think much of the guilt-ridden whites, so full of self-abasement, who chose to live among them as equals, with the object of "uplifting" them. He felt that they corrupted each other, and "deserved each other. Neither was worth the shedding of a single tear; both were rotten to the core. Each had been destroyed by contact with the other—though each had been destroyed in his own way."

Just before closing his book, he took a parting shot, or did a summing up, of the new black Africa: "Only lies flourished here. Africa was swaddled in lies—the lies of an aborted European civilization; the lies of liberation. Nothing but lies." ❑

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

MY ANSWER TO VIC OLVIR

by Jarah B. Crawford

In catching up on my reading, I became incensed at the armchair philosophy of Vic Olvir's "Christianity: Religion of the West" article, a reprint from *Instauration*, printed in the November 1994 issue of *Liberty Bell*. There is a war going on for the survival of the White Race and this beautiful blue planet. Mr. Olvir is apparently cloistered in some never-never land far removed from the Reality of this day. Here he plays with his toys: Plato, Socrates, Aristotle, Spengler, Faust, de Lagarde, T. S. Eliot, Hilaire Belloc, Chesterton, Waugh, "among others," as he puts it. He also plays head games to amuse himself, trying desperately to sound authoritative and intellectual.

Please let me point out that Religion, Western Culture, and the United States Constitution got us to the sorry state we are in today. I have been in the pulpits and trenches of religion. Do not waste my time telling me about confession, the Faustian conception of Contrition and Grace, Yeshua (*sic*) and Paul, and purified Gothic Christianity—whatever the hell Olvir means by that. *He is blowing smoke!*

If the Christian fathers are the godfathers of Western philosophy and Western science, then there, indeed, lies the philosophy of this egg-head. There also lies the basis for Western science geared for destruction. *Christianity is destructive* and one of the most evil forces in the 20th century. Western culture is almost as sick as Western Religion.

Also, do not try to re-sell me on the Constitution. I do not live in 1776!

Why did Olvir's list of toys not include Schopenhauer, Robert G. Ingersoll, Adolf Hitler's *Mein Kampf*, and Lady Queenshoro's *Occult Theocracy?* John White's book, *Pole Shift*, is the most relevant book one can read. Instead of playing with his toys, Olvir might better use his hallowed resources in addressing the apocalyptic Reality of 1995.

Having read Olvir's article twice, I continue to ask, "What is he trying to say, and why did he not communicate it?" Writers who play games always use an overabundance of words in attempt to convey their fuzzy thoughts. It never works. Please consider what would happen if a military commander could not communicate. He would not only be unable to lead, but his bungling words would create disaster.

Now, I wish to address the matter at hand; the survival of our White Race and this planet. This seems to be of some importance compared to Olvir's reference to "...the power of tradition." If there is any hope at all, it *will not* be in tradition, but rather in a complete break with traditions as we know them.

The land of the free and the home of the brave was not in 1776 what it is today. The United States of America is THE FINAL TARGET NATION of those men of Power who wish to enslave the Earth. The Bolshevik Revolution was a picnic compared to what the Jewish World Power Structure is now effecting in our besieged nation. Furthermore, White Aryan ideas and ideals have been completely wiped-out in America except in the minds of a few men who know what must be done.

In the February issue of the *Liberty Bell*, there is a letter by yet another writer afraid to sign his name to it. (Such courageous men—writing about Freedom.) He states that "...White America is already dead." He then rightly adds that "...the few remaining whites will have to flee America just to survive...Where will they go?" For some years I have advocated leaving this nation. This is not visionary, but rather sheer common sense. Considering this expatriation, I have traveled abroad and found where I should go. The financial means to relocate keep me here thus far.

The Rabbi Mayer Schiller who addressed the American Renaissance meeting in Louisville, Kentucky made it clear that Americans will need to flee America to save our civilization. The August, 1994 issue of *Money* magazine published the article "Escape From Amer-

ica." The 250,000 who have already escaped are not necessarily White Christian Patriots.

If there were a spearhead of effort in progress in America for Aryan survival, you could not drive me out. However, the *Liberty Bell* letter referred to above painted a Rembrandt of American culture and character and racial stupidity which makes remaining here among this human tragedy much less than intelligent.

Please consider the mentality of two very large segments of White America; the Christians and the Patriots, who sometimes combine to make Christian Patriots.

While waiting in a doctor's office, a little old lady lamented her ailments. But alas! she received relief from her pain by stating, "We've just got to trust in God." The walls of that waiting room trembled when I retorted, "Not that-Jewish God of the Bible!" silence reigned! until a crippled old man said; "We all can't be educated." My not-so-kind reply was; "No, but we can all learn."

My days of passive nicety are over. I am tired of tolerating the "righteous Christian" pointing at me as the sinner on my way to be fried eternally. It is time for the present confessing 15th century Christian to feel the tip of my sword in 1995, to know that he is my enemy though his name bespeaks his Aryan heritage. HIS CURSED GOD HAS DONE HIM IN!!! No, Mr. Olvir, Christians are not on my side and will be the first to turn me in.

So it is with the patriotic, right wing ignoramuses who are mired in the do-nothing rhetoric which has served only to prove their insanity. CAN'T THEY SEE? CAN'T THEY LEARN? that the enemy who holds every meaningful advantage does not give a damn for their stupid insanity?

Patriots and Christians are, indeed, the blight of our beautiful race. If Patriots need a Cause, let it be our Aryan race. If Christians need a God, let it be our Aryan race. If Aryans require a Savior, let them read *Mein Kampf* with the same divine understanding with

which it was written, while at the same time letting their Bibles supply the fuel for the bonfire which will light the heavens for a trillion miles, to end forever the influence of this Jewish book on Western Civilization.

Christian Patriot, listen to me. When Thomas Paine arrived from England at the age of 37, he found the colonies clamoring for justice; whining about their grievances; at their knees imploring George the III for a restoration of their ancient privileges. They were trying to soften the heart of their master. The colonists wished for, hoped for, and prayed for reconciliation. *They did not dream of freedom and independence.*

Christian Patriot, do you not see yourself repeating the same lunacy? Clamoring for justice in our courts; whining about your grievances; on your knees begging for the restoration of the Constitution; pulling the lever at the voting booth; writing to your Congressman; heating up the fax machines and computer networks? You wish for, hope for, and pray for reconciliation with your Jew-owned government.

Christian Patriot, come out of your cave, your colony, your concentration camp of the damned. You need to vision the liberty and independence you have never known. Thomas Paine ignited the torch which began to burn in the hearts of the colonists. NO MORE MAKING BRICKS FOR PHARAOH! NO MORE HOPE TO RECONCILE WITH THE BEAST. Freedom for this new nation was paid for in the blood of *our* Race. We, the children of the Revolution, are now required to pay with our blood for this FREEDOM we relinquished at the trough of sloven mentality. Only the 14 Words of David Lane are appropriate for this hour.

"WE MUST SECURE THE EXISTENCE OF OUR PEOPLE AND A FUTURE FOR WHITE CHILDREN."

Or, as Thomas Paine wrote;

"IF THERE MUST BE WAR LET IT BE IN MY DAY, THAT MY CHILD MAY HAVE PEACE."

Christian Patriot, let this torch your soul!

At 18 years of age, I was expected to kill in WW II, for what cause I did not know, other than the Jewish propaganda which was all I knew. But today, I know the Cause is my Aryan Race, and I am ready to kill for it. That puts a smile on my face. Oh, to initiate the scene in my manuscript, *Firestorm*, where all is thought, all is planned, and all is executed for the good of the Aryan Race...the rest of the world be damned...until they acknowledge who we are and our proper place and position on this planet. Only then will even they receive the marvelous wonders of our accomplishments, stagnated and rotted since Christianity. We shall be their divine keepers as they rightly respond. When we Aryans again have the right to think and to express our thoughts, every brain will give to all the best it has. The world will then be filled with intellectual wealth, providing for all abundantly, without Jewish insanity and Christian horror.

One day, will we look back at our 20th century history in abject disbelief? How could we have groveled with swine? But in retrospect—with our Aryan Spirit and Soul healed of all alien diseases—we shall regret that it took so long to overcome the paper tiger which held us captive. It will be the wonder of the Aryan Race for all ages to come. Its memory shall be our guardian forever.

No reconciliation with the past. Only the new Aryan world envisioned by our Savior and passionately embraced by Savitri Devi.

Knoxville, Tennessee, March 5, 1995

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

PREJUDICE

by Jarah B. Crawford

One of the most abused and mis-used words in the English language is the word "prejudice." It ranks with extremist, racist, fascist and the like. This word has been perverted by the word-manipulators to mean anyone who is against anything. It is the label pinned on everyone who does not conform, one who is not politically correct, and one who dares to think independently of the "system."

The American Heritage Dictionary, Third Edition, dated 1992 defines prejudice as follows.

1. An adverse judgment or opinion formed beforehand or without knowledge or examination of the facts.

2. The act or state of holding unreasonable preconceived judgements or convictions.

3. Irrational suspicion or hatred of a particular group, race, or religion.

4. Detriment or injury caused to a person by the preconceived unfavorable conviction of another or others. To cause (someone) to judge prematurely and irrationally.

These are some pretty strong words. Let us examine them closely. In the first place, prejudice is defined simply: "Opinion without knowledge." Or, "Opinion based upon non-fact."

The factors here are "opinion: and "knowledge." Let me illustrate. As a child growing up in the steel-mill towns of Northeastern Ohio, I heard many derogatory references to the Kentucky hill-billies who migrated to Ohio to get employment in the steel mills. Though I had never seen a Kentucky hill-billy in the '30's, believe me, I had my opinions of them. My opinions were not yood.

In 1970, I lived in Bowling Green, Kentucky. I learned em-

phatically that all people in Kentucky were not ignorant hill-billies. My prejudice was dispelled forever. Now I had the facts which translated into knowledge which replaced my previous opinions.

Opinion has no place in scholarship, nor in science, nor in the affairs of men.

Prejudice also means one's holding unreasonable preconceived judgments. Notice, the *facts* are missing. Preconceived means:

"To form an opinion of something before possessing adequate knowledge."

Opinions are very dangerous! Opinions are in the minds of the unknowledgeable who put as much trust in their opinions as the intelligent person puts in his knowledge of the facts. The opinion-makers rely upon the opinions they plant in hundreds of millions of human minds. This would seem to be a very unhealthy situation.

Prejudice also means the irrational suspicion of a particular group, race, or religion. The factors here are "irrational" and "suspicion." Irrational means "withaut reason; or lack of usual or normal mental clarity." Suspicion is "suspecting something wrong with little or no proof." Again, the facts are missing. With irrational suspicion, I can accuse you of anything I choose. "You are going to kill me." Or, I can accuse all the people in Kentucky of being lazy and stupid. Or, I can say all Catholics are going to hell.

This is sheer prejudice for I do not *know* you are going to kill me.

I do not *know* all people in Kentucky to be lazy and stupid. I do not know that all Catholics are going to hell. I don't *know* the above to be true. *But I can have my opinions!!!* This is ignorant and dangerous.

Prejudice also means; "...detriment or injury caused to a person by the preconceived, unfavorable conviction (opinion) of others." And "...to *cause* someone to judge prematurely and irrationally."

Yes, your prejudice can cause you to commit irrational injury to innocent people.

What if the people from Northeastern Ohio had had the money and the means to spread their prejudice throughout the state until the fury of unreasonable preconceived judgment, of irrational suspicion and hatred, fed the opinions of the people until war was declared with Kentucky which was guilty of nothing. The Ohio army marched into Kentucky and wiped out half the population.

Do you think for a moment the American Civil Liberties Union would sit by quietly? Do you believe the other 48 states would give their full support of arms and troops to the invading Ohio army? Do you think our United States Government and the United Nations would remain silent?

Ohio did not invade Kentucky. But just as surely as the Japanese bombed Pearl Harbor, so, too, the Jewish war machine invaded Germany in 1933 with every evil contained in the word "prejudice." The Jews declared a "Holy War" against Germany because Germany said "NO" to Jewish Communism. *And the rest of the world remained silent.*

A world war was created in 1933 because the Jews had the money and the means to poison your mind with prejudice; raw and dangerous prejudice. The Jews most deliberately caused adverse judgment in the minds of hundreds of millions of people. Yes, they created unreasonable opinions about the Germans. Yes, the Jews heated the caldron until it boiled over with irrational suspicion and hatred against the German people. *The Jews created World War II.* Yes, we Americans and the British committed irrational injury to an innocent people.

ALL THIS BECAUSE YOU FORMED YOUR OPINION WITHOUT KNOWLEDGE! YOU HAD NO FACTS! THIS WAS *YOUR* PREJUDICE! AND YOU STILL LIVE WITH IT!!!

There were a few people who knew the facts which led to World War II, people who resisted the propaganda of prejudice. There was Charles A. Lindbergh. There was Elizabeth Dilling. There were others, and the United States Government (in the hands of the Jews) put these "America First" Patriots on trial for sedition. *You,* with your prejudice, absolutely wrong with your damned opinions, won World War II. Those who knew the facts were tried in court. Lindbergh left the American continent never to return.

Do *I* have any prejudice against the Jews for their horrendous crimes? No, I have not one particle of prejudice, *not one wrong opinion!* But I do have all the facts which give me the knowledge of what must be done to atone for the Jewish crimes of world-wide prejudice, causing the adverse judgments, the irrational hatred, the untold injury and misery to be unleashed against Germany, which then caused US to grind Germany under the treads of tanks, to pulverize Germany with artillery and bombs, and to burn Germany with relentless fire from our bombers.

That, Mr. and Mrs. America, is what prejudice did, prejudice in the hands of the Jews which they successfully implanted in you, *which you still carry with you, irrationally so!*

How do we get out of this dilemma, Mr. and Mrs. America?

You don't know how, do you? Let me tell you. *Trade in your atupid prejudices, your ignorant opinionsr for the faces vhich will give you the knowledge to knov the TRUTH. Stop being an idiot! Surely, you are more than an idiot!!*

And I'm not through with you yet. I know a 24 year old college graduate, an architect. She reads incessantly; not Micky

Mouse, but Nietzsche, Schopenhauer and Sartre. I thought I had found fertile ground where Truth would be recognized. I gave her my manuscript, "The Creator, God, and the Bible." Her return reply was, "But I don't agree with you about the Jews."

Here's a runny-nosed kid positing her controlled, college-minded prejudice with the Truth I have dug out and experienced over the last 70 years. Implied was: "My opinions are as valid as your Truth." What in god's name does she know about the Jews, or for that matter, about Truth?

This 24 year old adolescent did not experience the Jewish World War. She had not taken her first breath of air. She has no idea of the personal hardships the Americans endured to participate in that Jewish catastrophe against Germany, to say nothiny abaut German suffering and death. She has no conception of the circumstances in 1941 to 1946. My mother worked at an arsenal for 98 cents an hour. In my senior year of high-school, I worked midnight shift at the arsenal and went to school in the daytime, just so I could buy a suit for graduation. You could not buy a pound of sugar without a ration stamp. You bought gasoline only in the amount your ration stamps allowed you. A new tire for your car was permitted only if it was necessary for the war effort.

This pip-squeek knows nothing of the president of my senior high-school class, Donald Noble, who served in that Jewish war in Germany and gave his life's blood for the "cause." She knows nothing of seeing the air-craft carrier, the *U.S.S. Franklin,* limp into Pearl Harbor, its flight deck looking like a disarrayed box of spilled tooth-picks, to say nothing of the American men aboard who lost their lives for this Jewish "cause." She knows nothing of the ten major naval engagements my brother survived on the *U.S.S. Lexington,* another air-craft carrier. She knows nothing of my childhood friend, Jack Bolar, who gave his life at Iwo Jima. I am damned sick and tired of these people with all their opinions,

but have no knowledge!

I'm not very damned happy that I spent my 18th, 19th, 20th and 21st years serving those bastard Jews who got us into that tragic war, those Jews of whom President Franklin Delano Roosevelt kissed the asses for so many years--AT MY EXPENSE--while Pip-squeak in those years of her life enjoyed her paid-for college education where opinions rank at least as high as knowledge, where she learned "But I don't agree with you about the Jews."

"But I have a right to my opinion." No, goddammit, YOU DO NOT HAVE A RIGHT TO YOUR OPINION IN REGARDS TO THE APFAIRS OF MEN ANYMORE THAN YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO OPINE THAT WATER RUNS UPHILL! Your implanted prejudice fills you full of opinions, but you have no facts. You are a worthless empty vessel, and even a dangerous one. But when I relate one of the facts I have worked to discover, YOU accuse ME of prejudice. Then I hear the party line: "I see nothing wrong with the Jews. Some of my best friends are Jews."

Everyone of these opinion-filled individuals needs to perch himself/herself upon the end of my bayonet and tell me he/she knows better than me what it has taken me a lifetime to learn and experience. These people are dangerous and will turn against us, will become the enemy, the moment we begin to do what must be done. What must be done will inevitably include them. The cleansing, the restoration of the Aryan race, must erase the deep-seated prejudice which has become a very sick part of being an American, a Canadian, an Englishman, an Irishman, a German, etc.

I agree emphatically with Joseph D. Pryce that our corporate hatred must bring an end to Jewish madness and the cess-pool minds of our own people, whatever the cost! The eternal problem must come to an end.

Knoxville, Tennessee, March 31, 1995

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

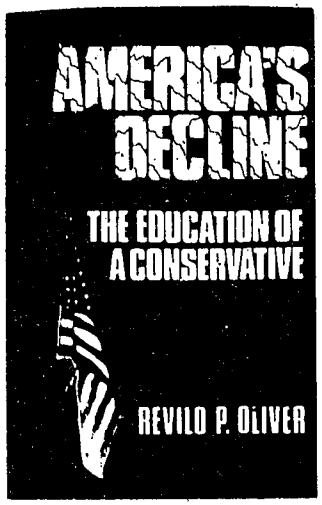

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

A LIE THAT WILL NOT DIE: WHICH ONE?

By

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

page 8

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

From the (former) Prof: The Plot Against Suspicion, page 1. — *Carl Hottelet:* Patriotism is the Last Refuge of a Scoundrel, Page 11. — *Rudy Stanko:* Organic Law vs. Talmudic Law, page 21. — *Manfred Roeder:* On May 8, 1945 We Germans Were Liberated — And Then? page26. — *Maj. D. V. Clerkin:* Aryan Eugenics, page 29; The Nuremberg Trials, page 31; Theory of Government, page 31; Et Cetera, page 33. — *J.B. Campbell:* The enemy Within, page 35. — Letters to the Editor, page 38.

VOL. 23 — NO. 2 OCTOBER 1995

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1995
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 March 1995

00010	FIRST CLASS-USA	$60.00
00011	FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$70.00
00020	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America	$80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$90.00
00022	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
00033	SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Plot Against Suspicion

from the (former) Prof

A recent front-page AP column in the local paper discusses the phenomenon of an "Angry America". The day's centerpiece is a photo of an Idaho couple looking out a window on which is pasted the sticker "If We Can't Reform It, We Will Overthrow It!". An ever-so-concerned reporter is conducting an interview with them in order to arrive at some rational diagnosis of their anger.

These folk offer him a seat on a milkbox and proceed to explain their discontent. What are they upset about? Withlittle bother of direct quote, he plays middleman for the reader and runs down a smug litany of their fears—of government, of bankers, of Jews, of Democrats, of Republicans ... Of course, he reflects, this "paranoid" need to find a scapegoat is nothing new. The reader is left to draw his own assessment.

This effort to ridicule white anger, to analyze and pathologize it, as it were, is itself nothing new. It has played throughout my own lifetime (more than four decades) and continues on a daily basis. These days, and in the wake of such things as the Oklahoma City bombing and the militia movement, scarcely a day passes without some liberally educated columnist making wry observations about deluded conspiracy buffs (on a par, we are encouraged to think, with flat-earthers and UFO abductees) and illiterate gun-toting anarchists.

The caricature, in fact, is not a total lie. Were the truth admitted, a fair number of the right-wing types—certain elements within the broad run of tax protesters, weekend soldiers of fortune, and so on—really do fit the stereotype. Some are ne'er-do-wells who would not fit with any system, no matter what its nature. They are rebels with no cause but that of post-adolescent delinquency, self-willed losers who do not like being "shoved around", as they see it, by those above them (i.e., by just about everyone), and being required to actually pay for the governmental services that they consume. They take easily to the notion of high-level plot because it provides them with an excuse. If a theory about "Jews", or "bankers", or "the feds" will do the job, they are all for it.

But it is another question whether or not there exists some truth

amidst this noise. The fact that some misfits have joined the chorus does not mean that the lyric is false. Granted, there is little sympathy for their cry in the popular media. But are these media themselves to be trusted? Liberal critics, I notice, are having a good time these days with the fears of these folk. Invariably these disenfranchised elements are white. Thus they are also "racist". They suspect mischief behind the scenes. Thus they are also "paranoid". What are their allegations? For one, that the government is not to be trusted. They feel also that "big money" controls its actions. They maintain that their tax money is being misappropriated. In particular, we are told, they repeat "that old canard" of Jewish conspiracy in media.

Is it wrong, is it paranoid, or in some way sick or irrational, to suppose that there is some truth in allegations of this kind? If would-be analysts wanted a fresh insight into the problem, they might consider for a moment the one possibility that they always exclude from the start, namely, that certain members of this redneck contingent are actually on to something.

Having examined the facts, I submit the hypothesis that the basic perception of these folk is not crazy, after all—that they are on to the fact, real and frightening, that the system is no longer ours. I contend that this system has no allegiance to truth or to justice; that it no longer serves, or cares about, those of us who are of white European extraction; that its controllers fully intend to turn the United States of America, when all is said and done, into a third-world country at our expense.I believe, furthermore, that the guilty parties can be found, without too much trouble, within the blood-related industries of mass media and federal government. And I believe that this dispossession of our folk is no accident, no error of judgment or misguided liberalism, but that it is being accomplished with design and with knowing malice. This process, I claim, is being carried out daily by a small number of persons, broadly united by various cross-ties of outlook and ethnicity,who hold the reins of our mass media, and so also of our political process. I am convinced that they fully intend to destroy us and all that we hold good and decent. To this extent I am saying that there exists a conspiracy.

The hypothesis will be laughed at by most. But I look at the facts, and I am hard pressed to find another explanation. What are we told

in the media? Is this message accurate? Is it in the service of truth? Were I to accept it, I would have to conclude that white heterosexual males are the world's worst human beings, and that blacks are its most intelligent. I would have to think also that Jews were its least fortunate and its most virtuous. When I turn from this theatre to the real world, I find something absolutely different.

What accounts for this discrepancy? How can the message be wrong with such perfect consistency? Why is its error never corrected? How can it turn vital facts of life upside down, day in and day out, without refutation? Why do I see stifled every effort within the mainstream of media and education to tell an opposing story? I then ask who owns and produces this obscene fiction. I find that almost without exception the controlling force is Jewish. Is this fact not conspicuous? How can an ethnic-religious minority of some 2.9% of the nation own or control virtually every major film company, television network, and book, magazine and newspaper publishing house that operates within it? And why does no source in the mainstream tell the racial story that life has told me? I look at the hard and tightening grip on these sources, and I am compelled to think that this little ruling clique does not want the truth to be told.

In calling this state of affairs a conspiracy, I am not suggesting that all Jews, or all those in key positions of power, are somehow involved in a single collaboration. I do not imagine that they all gather together in secret at any given time to engineer this program, or that there exists some particular shared plan that unites all of them against all of us. Nor do I imagine that all Jews carry on amicable relations with each other—often, of course, they are mutual competitors, and ruthless ones, at that. What I do believe, just the same, is that there exist broad demographic patterns of behavior within this nation. And some of those patterns, I contend, involve a cumulative aggression by one group against another. To cite one case, the acquisition of media: I believe that it is possible for a small group of persons, united by ties of background and sensibility, creating its own inroads and enjoying the advantage of mutual support, to gradually gain control of the devices of mass communication and to use them, either honestly or dishonestly, to their own advantage. If this group is alien to those around it, if it harbors a resentment, if it has in it an impulse to hurt,

exploit, and humiliate these outsiders, then it will employ those devices in ways that work to those outsiders' detriment.

And this, I must believe, is exactly what has happened. Jews, as a matter of verifiable fact, are in near-complete control of the media. They are also, on average, keenly aware of the long, old, and mutual hostility that has existed between themselves and the majority folk of white European descent. This awareness is not shared by most of these latter at the present time, and Jews (while they work deliberately in their self-interest to perpetuate it) are contemptuous of this racial innocence. Hence their use of the term *goyim* (cattle) to refer to us, and their sheer indifference to the lie that they tell and the pain that they cause by their abuses. Their current strongholds in media, finance, and education (and consequently, as well, in the field of public office) give them the leverage to do what they want, and to create virtually any "truth" they desire. Their exploitation of these resources, as best I can ascertain it, knows no scruple.

Once more, I do not insist that all Jews share directly in this action. The greater number of Jews are not in the business of media, or anywhere near it. I do not claim, either, that any given Jew in the reader's immediate acquaintance must conform to the sketch that is offered in this article. What I maintain is that an absurdly narrow ethnic monopoly exists, and so that the message of the mainstream reflects, in some broad fashion, and in rather wild disproportion, the general wants, likes, and sensibilities of this ethnic group at the expense of any and all others. Jews, on the whole, perceive themselves (not without cause) as being superior to other groups in certain respects, and this attitude colors their dealings with us. Furthermore, they are steeped from birth in an ideology that makes of them both Chosen People and history's endless victims. A greater share of life's good things, as they see it, is their birthright. (If this belief is not a part of their doctrine, it is at least a part of their common attitude.) By and large, they dislike Aryans (persons, that is, of our own Northern and Western European line of descent), and so wish to shape the world in ways that will subordinate our needs to theirs. To this end they employ their control of media, and the result is what we read, hear, and watch in the course of a day. This result is laden with the ideological flavor of its producers. It is, of necessity, inimical to our

own well-being. It is for this reason that decent Aryans (while not fully understanding the dynamics involved) are vaguely and yet deeply offended by so much of what they see in popular entertainment.

What unites the enterprises of mass media, it appears to me, is not so much a single blueprint for conquest, but a sheer and visceral dislike of what is Aryan. This hatred is not simple, for it is compounded by a bitter admiration of both the spirit and the outward beauty of distinctly Aryan peoples. The average Jewish male, in point of fact, is obsessed with the innate splendor of a Nordic woman. Himself a poor physical specimen, psychically torn, prone often as not to fetish and perversion, he cannot win her by natural means. His attitude toward her and her folk is at once an envy and an aversion, a basic lust and loathing that saturates his own thought, and that saturates in turn every film, every article, every snickering "situation comedy" that plays in the market of his kinsmen. Facility, wit, wealth, influence—these he is apt to have in abundance. If so, he will employ his resources with near-perfect regularity to the acquisition of this fair prize—a Nordic woman, or, if he is so inclined, a Nordic man. I he has celebrity status—a position, say, in film, movie, publishing, or theater—his behavior will aim nearly always in the same direction. Such is his nature that he will use his position to both consume and defile this treasure, to enjoy it in his bedroom, to flaunt it in public as his supreme material possession, while at the same time furthering every public cause that will bring about its long-term genetic ruin. At the core of his own diseased soul is a will to confuse, to unsettle, to pervert and destroy. To this end he will not spare a lie. He knows, for example, that interracial violence (and sexual violence especially) is nearly always black-on-white. He derives a twisted amusement from planting the reverse notion in the minds and hearts of his audience. He revels in the promotion of interracial romance, and in his portrayal of the white man as the eternal dupe of a falsely heroic black rival.

What I have said in this brief discussion will sound very strange to the innocent reader—that bright and inquiring young college student, for one—who still trusts the sources of the mainstream. He will

react to some of my pronouncements in much the way that I myself did in reading, for example, Eustace Mullins' terse little history of the Jews ("hysterically anti-Semitic" was my college-educated pronouncement) some years ago as my introduction to racially conscious literature. He will think me "prejudiced", "hateful", "over-generalizing". My view will be labeled "extremist" by the sources to which he turns for an educated opinion. And until Reality deals him a few hard knocks, he will think this enough to settle the matter. The years will pass, and he will make his way in the world like a fish in bad water, ill at ease in his environment yet oblivious to its foul condition because he cannot as yet see it from the outside. This I understand. For this reason I ask him not to believe what I am saying, but merely to think about it. Why is it, young reader, that you hear so often about Jewish control of media? (Or are you so protected from reality that even this accusation is foreign to you?) Why do you never hear about the control of media, say, by the Welsh, or the Nepalese, or the Navajo Indians? This question ought to occur to you, and you ought to pursue it if you really wish to penetrate appearance and find the truth. You will be discouraged, I realize, from taking the notion of conspiracy seriously by the fact that conspiracy theories are typically ridiculed by the mainstream sources around you. Your sociology professor (perhaps himself a Jew, and almost certainly, I will wager, a leftist) will call it ludicrous. So will the prattling afternoon talk-show host. And the nightly news anchor at NBC, and ABC, and CBS, and FOX-Network. But if you are thinking rightly, you will realize that this is a poor way of deciding the issue, since if these media were controlled, this result is just what you would expect. My own hypothesis—that involving Jewish aggression and resultant anti-white media bias—predicts the very same phenomena that you will adduce as evidence against it. The question for you then is whether there exists some independent reason to accept the hypothesis or reject it. Do mass media tell you the truth? If you want the answer to this question, you will have to distance yourself from these influences and look harder. It can be done.

Were I given a single sentence with which to inform an interested undergraduate college student, I would tell him that the relationship between truth and sophistication is misunderstood. The majority of

white Americans imagine that the more a man has of formal education, and the less he has soiled his hands, the more grasp he has on what is real. In fact, truth shines its light in all directions, and it cannot be fully seen from any one of them. The average white undergraduate at a college or university is woefully ignorant of the racial dynamics that shape the world in which he lives. His inherited place in society, in the typical case, has excluded him from the racial contacts that would turn him around. As a result he falls prey in many cases to a false elitism that only shields him further.

"Extremist"? For those who have not yet awakened to the fact, extremism is relative to the scale on which it is measured. The founding fathers, for example, were extreme in their solution to the problem of how to deal with the colonial policies of mother England. What they advocated was rebellion against their own nation. Extremism *per se* is not wrong or right; it is simply far different from some given alternative position whatever that position may be.

If anyone has not noticed, the label of "extremism" applies quite well to the current program of the American political mainstream. Judged by its effects upon white Americans, that program is extremely unjust and extremely destructive. Unchecked immigration continues daily to turn our nation into a third-world swamp. Our labor is taxed to provide funds for the continued procreation of those less-evolved elements that will in time submerge our nation in a nightmare of crime and degeneracy. The contrived messages of mass media and higher education pound self-apology into our heads with shamelessly misrepresentative portrayals of the relations between the races. The bottom line of every statement, every image, every moral lesson of the mainstream media, is the dissolution of our race. We are the object of contempt.

The truth has been distorted, and it is no accident. This deception is the design of a virulent and racially ruinous minority of persons bent upon our own destruction. Truth is an enemy of the system. As a result it is under siege and must seek the refuge of publications banned from the avenues of popular consumption. If this were not enough, those who dare to tell the truth now run the risk of flagrantly immoral lawsuits designed to silence and bankrupt them. The situation is indeed extreme, and it is cause for action. ❑

A LIE THAT WILL NOT DIE: WHICH ONE?

By

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

An article with the title, "This Lie will not die," appeared on pages 115-119 of the April 1995 *Reader's Digest*, one of the most widely read periodicals in the world and published in a number of languages, including German, Dutch, Spanish, French, Chinese and several others.

The article claims that *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* is an invented account ("forgery") of alleged secret meetings which took place in conjunction with the Zionist congress held in Basel, Switzerland in 1897. *The Protocols* originally appeared in the newsapaper, *Znamya* in 1903, published in St. Petersburg, Russia.

Elliott mentions a recent litigation in Russia in which the court refused to condemn the *Protocols*. This, however, was not the first instance in which a court rfused to condemn the *Protocols*. A similar refusal was made by a court in Switzerland about 60 years ago.

If, indeed, *The Protocols* are an invention they were probably inspired, at least in part, by a novel by Herrmann Goedsche first published in 1868, *Biarritz*. In the very long novel there is a rather lengthy chapter entitled "In the Jewish Cemetary in Prague," which has been recently translated into English and furnished with annotations. Although the chapter makes no pretense at not being fiction, a great deal of information about the extent of Jewish control of banking, the theater, publishing and other aspects of European life at that time is presented by ghostly representatives of Jewish communities in various lands. (The translation is contained in the July, 1993 *Liberty Bell*, pages 11-60.)

During 1920-1922 a series of articles on the Jewish question appeared in a newspaper subsidized by the ingenious American industrialist Henry Ford, *The Dearborn Independent*. The one hundred or so articles written by a committee of scholars deal with such diverse aspects of Jewish behavior as the corruption of sports (then a hot topic as a result of the World Series bribery scandal of 1919 involving the Chicago White Socks and the Cincinnati Reds) and the fine art of

changing famly names. These articles appeared later in the form of a four-volume set given gratis to purchasers of Ford motor cars, *The International Jew: The World's Foremost Problem* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $40.00 + $8.00 postage]. Ford, we must not forget, was an idealist who paid his workers wages that were very high at the time and who tried in 1915 to bring about a cessation of hostilities during the First World War.

The authenticity of *The Protocols* was disputed in Ford's day. Ford's reaction to the disputed status of *The Protocols* was a noteworthy one. He stated that whether they were authentic or not, Jews' plans for gaining power were being brought into reality.

Ford was not the only famous man to be concerned at that time with the accretion of Jewish power. In February, 1920 in a London newspaper, Winston Churchill noted the dominance of Jews in the Bolshevist terror which had emerged in Russia.

Elliott mentions "a state-sponsored boycott of Jewish stores" in Germany. What he does not mention is the fact that this boycott was a mild response to a Jewish boycott of German exports, a serious problem for Germany. The German boycott lasted only a day, 1 April 1933, which was a Saturday and thus the sabbath for many Jews. The German boycott was essentially a symbolic action.

The Nuremberg Laws (of 1935), which Elliott also mentions, forbade the intermarriage of Germans and Jews. Similar laws against the interracial marriage of Negroes and Caucasians had long existed in many states of the United States. The Nuremberg Laws did not prohibit Jews from having their own cultural institutions. It took the National Socialist government nearly three years to get around to enacting these laws.

The *Reader's Digest* article suggests that *The Protocols* had an influence on Adolf Hitler and that this influence led to the murder of six million Jews. If this were true, the influence was a very slow one in having its effect. As late as November 1938, nearly six years after Hitler's National Socialists came to power, much of the retail trade in Germany was still in the Jewish hands in the form of retail stores, many of which were damaged in the riots of November 1938 ("Reichskristallnacht"). The origin of these riots is disputed, but it is well documented that orders for their immediate cessation were promptly sent out from Hitler's office. In comparison with the 1992

race riots in Los Angeles, the property damage resulting from the riots in Germany was small, largely a matter of window glass. Deaths resulted in both instances.

The naive or cynically dishonest author of the *Reader's Digest* article helps to spread and perpetuate a "lie that will not die" and that has served well-calculated objectives, both cultural and economic. Elliott's claim that six million Jews were murdered in Europe under the National Socialist government has been disproved by objective historians, such as Professor Arthur Butz of Northwestern University, whose book, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, provides us with details of the origin of the "Holocaust" material and the torture used to obtain the "confessions" on which the material is partly based. Since the appearance of Professor Butz' book in the Mid-1970s further investigations, including forensic investigations at the alleged sites of genocide, and experts' examinations of declassified aërial photographs taken over Auschwitz during the summer of 1944 by the American airforce have added to the mass of evidence against the "Holocaust" material, which has had a strong and unfortunate influence on American foreign policy, in particular American support of the Jewish state in Palestine, deeply resented by the millions of victims of that arrogant state. That support, of course, has added to the vast debt which is now an oppressive burden on the American people. The enormous costs, not just monetary costs, of the brutal, murderous, unjustified war against Iraq, the "Gulf War", must be included in the burdens imposed on the American people as a result of the uncompromising support by Washington of the Jewish state in Palestine.

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:
An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen, Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No. 01017–single copy $3.50 + $1.50 for postage,
5 copies $15.00 + $2.00 for postage. Order today!

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Patriotism is the Last Refuge of a Scoundrel

by

Carl Hottelet

Mobs are bad. Lynch mobs are worse. In their self-righteous savagery American hyper-patriot mobs are the worst.

The experience of Jehovah's Witnesses in the United States over the period from the British and French declaration of war on Germany in September 1939 until the United States' entrance into that war in December 1941 is a case in point. It is summarized in the Jehovah's Witnesses 1941 Yearbook published by the Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society in Brooklyn, New York.

> "Jehovah's Witnesses have been assaulted, beaten, kidnapped, driven out of towns, counties, and states, tarred and feathered, forced to drink castor oil, tied together and chased like dumb beasts through the streets, castrated and maimed, taunted and insulted by demonized crowds, jailed by the hundreds without charge, and held incommunicado and denied the privilege of conferring with relatives, friends or lawyers. Many other hundreds have been jailed and held in so-called "protective custody"; some have been shot in the night time; some threatened with hanging and beaten into unconsciousness. Numerous varieties of mob violence have occurred. Many have had their clothes torn from them, their Bibles and other literature seized and publicly burned, their automobiles, trailers, homes and assembly places wrecked and fired resulting in damages totaling very many thousands of dollars. In almost every case where there has been mob violence the public officials have stood idly by, and refused to give protection, and in scores of instances the officers of the law have participated in the mobs, and sometimes actually led the mobs."

The 1941 Yearbook excerpt is reprinted in Leonard A. Stevens'

SALUTE! The Case of the Bible vs. The Flag (1973) which fleshes out some of the patriotic horrors visited upon the Witnesses. It contains also the customary spurious allusions to "Nazi" transgressions that never took place, as though that might mitigate, even excuse, American crimes that did take place. Otherwise, the book is well written, and useful. It has the merit, among others, of pointing out that, as was to be expected, the patrioteers of the American Legion, when they did not organize and lead them, were conspicuously active among the lynch mobs.

Brainwashed with an idiot theology sold them by a crazy, or cynical, and maybe mercenary, leadership, individual Witnesses, nevertheless, as they proselytized door-to-door on Sunday mornings, were disciplined, neat, and courteous. They harmed no one, and offered no harm. Least of all did their children, who sometimes accompanied them. The Witnesses refused to salute the American flag. They did not burn it, nor did they desecrate it. They did not replace it by a different flag. They would not salute any flag. That was hardly a threat to national security. In the face of establishment harassment and mob violence the Witnesses' comportment merited respect. That of politicians and other demagogues did not. These made profitable careers for themselves out of saluting the flag ostentatiously whenever that would attract public notice, and helped demonize defenseless people, and incite mob fury against them.

Barely five years earlier, another lynch mob thrashed about in front of the court house in "America's typical small town," Flemington, New Jersey. A trial was being staged inside. New York City Police Department officials instructed people who were testifying that it was their "patriotic duty" to perjure themselves to convict the defendant, whom the same police repeatedly had beaten senseless to force a "confession", though they knew him to be innocent. The defendant was a foreigner, worse yet, a German. The mob, heated to white-hot mindless fury by media that lied with special malice in this case, howled, and chanted in unison: "Burn Bruno the Hun!" "Burn Bruno the Hun!". Bruno Richard Hauptmann was burned. In the electric chair, in Trenton, in April 1936.

The happenings of 1940, and of 1935, quantitatively speaking, were mere bagatelles, compared with the events of nearly twenty years

before. In 1915 those events engulfed the country, and continued, in their more significant and sinister aspects for eight years. At least as barbarous as any in American history, they had also a new dimension, a manifestation that today would be called "cultural genocide."

The British had begun their "Hate the Hun!" anti-German atrocity-lie propaganda of World War I. Anglomaniac WASPs joined in full blast.

So did the Jews. They had prospered enormously in the Germany of Kaiser Wilhelm II. They were given preferment. Yet, no media, anywhere vented anti-German atrocity-lies as vile as those printed by the *New York Times* and its equally kosher clones. No studios ground out anti-German hate films as disgusting as those made by the Hollywood Jews. Yet many of the Jews, in New York and in Hollywood, had but recently come from Germany.

Observers were astonished at the intensity and the extent of Jewish hatred against a country and a people that had nurtured them at least as kindly as had any other. There were no pogroms, there were no expulsions. It was in Germany, and only in Germany, that Jews achieved true cultural heights. What non-German Jew is there to compare with Heinrich Heine or with Felix Mendelsohn? Or with Mahler, Meyerbeer, or Offenbach? In fact, what non-German Jew has contributed anything, anything constructive, that is, to any civilization?

Astonishment at the behavior of the Jews derives from ignorance of their history, character, and mind-set. Nomadic and predatory, they know neither allegiance nor gratitude, even toward the host peo-

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:
An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen, Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No: 01017 single copy $3.50 + $1.50 for postage,
5 copies $15.00 + $2.00 for postage. Order today!

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

ple from whom they profited most. Unable to build a viable state of their own, obsessed by a compulsion to dominate, inspired and instructed by the Talmud to hate, abuse, and exploit all that is not Jewish, they strive to destroy every society they can penetrate. In 1915 they had yet another motivation. As the authentically distinguished (and therefore virtually unknown) German-Jewish economist, Werner Sombart, pointed out: "Wars are the harvests of the Jews."

Joined, for once, the WASPs, who loathed Jews, and Jews who hated WASPs, through their combined total control of media, money, and politicians . . wrapped themselves in American flags, launched history's most ferocious campaign to extirpate the spirit and the culture of a people who had dwelt in their country for over two and a half centuries, who had contributed more than other ethnic groups, some would argue, more than all other ethnic groups put together.

For the first time, mobs operated on two levels. On the lower level were the street gangs, composed of the usual hoodlums, hooligans, barroom brawlers, and other such low grade rabble. On the upper level were the academic gangs, composed of "educators", "intellectuals", artists, artistes, a great many of the "cultural elite", the "intelligentsia", and other such high grade rabble.

The depredations of the street mobs were what they had always been: assaulting people they had never seen; beatings; burning down homes, barns, places of business; destroying property; pillaging; hunting down lone, desperately fleeing individuals and murdering them, that sort of thing.

In one way, the street gang's performance was out of the ordinary. They burned books. German books. They raided public libraries, school and college libraries, and book stores. German books were pulled out of the stacks and off the shelves, dumped in the street. Kerosene was poured over them and they were set on fire. What was extraordinary about this was not the mobs' frenzy, but the virtual certainty that none of their goons ever before had been in a library, or could tell a German book from an English, Russian, or Turkish one.

Who led the semi-literates of the street gangs to libraries and bookshops? Who pointed out the books to be burned? Who other than the "intellectual" hoods who had joined their gutter colleagues

for the purpose.

The striving to eradicate everything that was German, even the memory that once it was German, covered the spectrum from incredible pettiness to the criminally demented .

Sauerkraut became "liberty cabbage". Hamburgers were rechristened "Salisbury steak". Frankfurters metamorphosed into "wieners" (one wonders why not felixes). German pastry changes its nationality to Danish, and so on, and on.

Even the German shepherd was not overlooked. The Anglomaniac Albert Payson Terhune made him the dastardly villain in his collie book for children. To conceal and falsify the national origin of this splendid animal, "the only dog that thinks," the zealots invented hitherto unknown breeds for it. The German shepherd became an "Alsatian", or a "Belgian".

More serious was the forced renaming of places and institutions. One victim of this vindictiveness was the Deutsches Hospital, the German Hospital, at the time the finest in New York City, and one of the best in the country. The Anglomaniacs insisted that it be renamed "Edith Cavell Hospital". Edith Cavell was a British Red Cross nurse whom the Germans had permitted to work in German-occupied Belgium. Violating her oath, and international law, she helped POWs escape. The Germans caught her at it, tried her in strict fairness, found her guilty, and executed her by firing squad. That was clumsy of the Germans, who never grasped the nature of Anglo-American propaganda. In the event, the WASP's were unable to consummate their outrageous insult to those who had built the hospital. But the administration and staff, by then already more Irish than German, were compelled to abandon Deutsches Hospital and "compromise" on Lenox Hill Hospital, which is its name today. The hospital's German origin is forgotten.

The academic mob's crassest scheme to falsify history was to depose Johann Gutenberg, inventor of printing with movable type, to push him into the memory hole, and put William Caxton in his place.

Johann Gutenberg was born around 1400 in the town of Mainz, where the river of that name flows into the Rhine. Fulfilling the stringent requirements of the medieval German guilds, he was apprentice,

journeyman, and master of his craft. In 1439 Gutenberg began to apply the knowledge and skills he had absorbed toward achieving his great concept: To do away with the cumbersome block of wood into which the letters for an entire page of text were cut laboriously by hand, and to use instead a frame into which individual pieces of type would form the text; after a page was printed, the type would be reset for another.

The gestation of the first modern printing press, more than half a millennium ago, was neither short nor easy. It called for manifold genius. To find the right material for the dies into which the separate type faces were cut, Gutenberg made long and arduous trials with woods, hard and soft, and with metals, copper, silver, gold. Yet more difficult was the question of the ink, which had to be of a new and special kind for use with the new type. Gutenberg solved the complex chemical problem and produced a deep black lustrous ink that has never been equaled. Then there was the press itself. To be capable of imparting pressure absolutely evenly and uniformly over a large surface it had to be built to a standard of precision not previously needed, or attained. Gutenberg printed with movable type. It had taken him more than twenty years.

When Johann Gutenberg died in 1468 he bequeathed the world an instrument that altered it forever, and that brought forth the most beautiful book ever printed -the Gutenberg Bible.

William Caxton was born around 1422 in London. He was apprenticed to a London silk merchant in 1438. He became a merchant on his own account, and moved to the Continent. In the Hanseatic town of Bruges he heard the German traders talking about Johann Gutenberg's wonderful new printing press, and how print shops were springing up all over Germany. Caxton saw the potential for England. He left Bruges for the nearest major German town, Cologne, to learn the arts and techniques of printing with movable type. That was in 1476. Later that year Caxton returned to London and set up a printer's shop. The first book he printed and dated was in 1477. Caxton brought his equipment and his initial stock of type and ink from Germany to England. He never claimed to have invented anything. William Caxton died in 1491.

Is there anything more base than stealing from a people one of

the glories of its heritage? And to ascribe it to others who were incapable of producing it themselves?

In the end, the "intellectual" goon mob couldn't make this trick stick. There remained too many civilized people, in America and in Britain, who knew them for the frauds and crooks they were, and who could be pushed just so far.

Condoned and abetted by the administration of the rabid Germanophobe, Woodrow Wilson, his brain already putrifying, anti-German depredations became even more deranged.

The street mobs' frenzy, artificially engendered, was essentially mindless. The Germanophobic, highly organized academic mob was activated by an innate fury, intense and purposeful.

The street gangs assaulted, abused, humiliated, and occasionally murdered, helpless people. They destroyed whatever they ran across that seemed to them to be German.

Their colleagues and accomplices on the "intellectual" front concentrated on the destruction of German culture, on the eradication of every manifestation of German life in the United States.

The teaching of German in schools and colleges was abolished. Instructors and professors of German literature were hounded from their posts. German newspapers and periodicals, published in America for two centuries were suppressed. German social and cultural clubs were prohibited. There were no German political clubs. Choral societies, literary societies, dramatic societies, all were driven from the American cultural and social scene.

Germans were preeminent in the musical life of America. There was Theodor Thomas, for one. Born in Germany in 1835, immigrating, with his parents, in 1845, he formed and conducted orchestras and led them on tours about the country. He is remembered best for his enduring work in Cincinnati and for raising the Chicago Symphony to world class professionalism. Upon Thomas' death in 1905 his work with the Chicago Orchestra was carried on by another German-born virtuoso, composer, and conductor, Friedrich Stock until war hysteria caused his "temporary retirement." These men, and others, enriched immeasurably the cultural life of the Republic. They helped essentially to create the only *belle époque* the country has known. It ended when its German constituent was suppressed.

The ultimate unspeakable vindictiveness was forbidding Germans to pray in their language, even in their own churches. Some observers attribute the WASP's manic vengefulness to a gnawing envy, and inferiority complex induced by the knowledge that German culture, and other achievements exceeded theirs. That is aggravated by a fanatic identification with the Motherland, and with its customs, among them the classic English concept of how best to compete: Kill the competitor.

The demented obliteration of everything German deprived Americans, American children most of all, of so much that Germans contributed to make childhood in America joyous. The Christmas tree, "Silent Night, Holy Night", Grimm's Fairy Tales, the Kindergarten, the most enchanting lullaby ever compased, Brahm's Cradle Song.

The WASPs, the Jews even less, had nothing to offer in place of what they had ruined. That didn't trouble them. Jews care nothing about children not their own. WASPs were callous to the condition of children.

Three or four year old toddlers were made to work in the Motherlands' dark Satanic mills. Underfed, sleepy, they would stumble into the dangerous machinery throbbing and clanking all about. Little legs and arms had to be amputated. Infants of the same age were put to work as chimney sweeps, an excruciatingly filthy and dangerous task. Many of these babies, jammed in hot flues, died in screaming agony. Those who didn't, had their health destroyed. Children whose fathers could not feed them on the beggar's pay they earned, when they had work, were placed in hideous workhouses which delivered them as slave-apprentices into the hands of those who applied for such. Up until the latter part of the last century children were hanged for stealing trifles, even food. In this country, until well into this century, WASPs worked seven and eight year-olds in their coal mines.

To Germans the thought of mistreating or exploiting children was, and is, abhorrent. To assure the well being of children is the instinct most deeply rooted in Germans. In Germany, and among Germans everywhere, custom, culture, the social order, put concern for children above all else.

Supporting the more or less ad hoc street mobs, and the highly organized academic ferrets and demagogues in the heroic fray against Lied-

erkränze ("wreaths of song", or singing societies) the Kindergarten (children's garden) was a familiar figure on the American stage: the busybody, informer, snooper, vigilante, under whichever label, an admirably patriotic type. He would peer about for vestiges of something German that might have been overlooked in the destruction, and reported them to the authorities or to his local association of patriots. He accosted people, whom he overheard speaking what he thought was German, and admonished them summarily, when he didn't assault them.

An incident comes to mind. It took place on a mild late winter day in 1917. A woman with her little boy was walking on upper Broadway in the Washington Heights section of Manhattan. The little boy was wearing a navy blue sailor's suit and cap. The cap was of the flat style, a ribbon ran about its base, ending in two fluttering streamers at the back. On the front, over the forehead, in gilt letters, was a ships name. Among the people walking toward them from the opposite direction was a man. As he was about to pass by he stepped over and slapped the child hard across the face. The mother cried out. A few people paused for a moment to look, then went on. The man had vanished. The little boy, bewildered and hurt, put his hand to his face and whimpered. The name of the ship in gilt letters on my sailor's cap was "Emden".

Patriotism is the last refuge of the scoundrel, be he part of a mob or acting alone.

REFERENCES

(1) The Lindbergh -Hauptmann Case.

Scapegoat. The Lonesome Death of Bruno Richard Hauptmann, by Anthony Scaduto. G. P. Putnam's Sons, NY, 1976. 499 pp + 12 page index. Illustrated. The ground-breaking revisionist work on this grotesque and shameful episode in the career of "the American system of justice." One of the rare classics of investigative journalism. It redeems the profession.

The Airman and the Carpenter. The Framing of Richard Hauptmann, by Ludovic Kennedy. Viking Penguin, Inc., NY, 1985. 413 pp + Ap-

pendices, Chronology, Sources + 10 page index. Illustrated.

This English writer, dramatist, novelist, historian, who has written extensively on crime and the law, adds fresh dimensions to this tale of an American tragedy. Kennedy's report, from within the Lindbergh-Morrow household as it were, depicting of Charles Lindberg's horror and loathing of the courthouse "lynch mob" is pertinent to the present article. With Anthony Scaduto's, Ludovic Kennedy's book is one of the two best on the endlessly absorbing Lindbergh kidnapping.

Doctoral dissertation on mob behavior at Flemington, New Jersey, in 1935-1936. In the Mudd Library of Princeton University.

(2) Anti-German persecutions in the United States.

In a land that has cultivated cover-up as a cultural attribute one need not look for an itemized record of what was done to Germans, and to everything German, during the decade that began in the autumn of 1914. No book describes the events. What was inflicted on men, women, and children of German extraction was so heinous that, conforming to Kafka's perverse, but well-founded conclusion that not the criminals, but the victims, are guilty, it produced an enduring anti-German prejudice.

The relatively brief — 6" x 8", 40 pp — but comprehensive *The Development of Germanophobia* by Michael F. Connors is helpful background reading. It is available from Liberty Bell Publications.

(3) Childhood's horrors in the Motherland.

For understandable, if not commendable, reasons there are few English works that deal with this subject in any substantial way. Sedulous in pointing out what they regard as shortcomings in others, the English are notably diffident about acknowledging their own.

Still, as background for the present article the novels of Charles Dickens, authentically based and authoritatively written, serve well indeed, some even more than others. ❑

ORGANTC LAW VS. TALMUDIC LAW

by

Rudy Stanko

The White race needs to establish a College of Law aIong with a Whiteman's Bar Association for the sole purpose of educating and defending our people. The purpose of this College is to supply the necessary knowledge to understand and confront the present hybrid system of Organic-Talmudic Law that has developed in this land since 1776. It presently governs our lives and ultimately the world. Not only must the Whiteman be aware of their inherent rights, we must possess the intellectual ability to exercise and protect our White sovereignty. Whenever a Whiteman becomes a victim of the Talmudists, we must jump to the victim's aid and competently protect their Organic rights.

If we lived under a pure system of Talmudic Law, which is the goal of the Jewish leadership, there would be no rights to protect. The present plight of the Palestinians is an example of living under pure Talmudic Law. The Palestinian male does not even have the right to possess a sling shot or vote. Fortunately, our White ancestors documented our Organic rights in the Declaration of Independence, the Articles of Confederation, and the Bill of Rights attached to, what I call, "the bankers" US Constitution.[1] Unfortunately the Talmudists are continually attempting to erase these rights from the law books. It is their ambition to control every function of our lives. It will be our goal at the College of Law to reverse this trend and restore all of our Organic rights.

Contrary to the Mongoloids, Negroids, and Jews, history will verify the White tribes of Europe have been bred with the natural instincts for self-government and to resist all intrusions into our sovereignty. It is a fact, no other race has possessed the natural ability to promulgate their sovereignty as has the White race. Examples can be found in the historical republican and decentralized governments of Germany and Poland and in White Documents such as the Magna Charta, Declaration of Independence, Articles of

1. During the publishing of the US Constitution, the Governor of Virginia, Patrick Henry, stated, "I smeldt a rat." Article 1, Section 10, clause 1 prohibits the sovereign States of America to create organic money, while allowing private bankers the power to create Talmudic and/or national money.

Confederation, and the Bill of Rights. In opposition to our White sovereignty under a republican form of government, there exists a force, led by the rabbical Sanhedrin, to control every function of our lives through a strong central government under the banner of democracy. A government that has the power and claims to give you everything you need also has the power to take everything you have. Recognizing this, our White ancestors intended that we live under a Republican form of government, not the current welfare state: the mob rule of democracy.

Historians recognize that William of Orange acquired the throne of the Anglo-Saxon empire in 1685 with funds borrowed from the Jews in the Bank of Amsterdam in exchange for their perpetual control of the Bank of England. By 1776, our ancestors officially abolished the central authority that the Bank of England had on their lives with the Declaration of Independence. Our White ancestors intended we live under a Republican form of government, not a mob rule by democratic centralized government. (See Article IV, Section IV of the US Constitution). We lost our Republican form of government when the anthropoid was allowed to vote in 1865 and when the 17th Amendment was attached to the US Constitution. The 17th Amendment was attached to the US Constitution in 1913 which permitted the mob to elect a politician as a US Senator rather than the sovereign State nominating their senators to the US Senate.

In opposition to our Organic Law, the Talmudic Jew has been bred to always worm its way back into our sovereignty in an attempt to destroy our independent life style. The Talmudic Law also mandates they breed-out the threat of all White independent instincts, either through miscegenation of non-Whites or through Christian brainwashing under the religious theory that all races are created equal. This is confirmed by the massive and submissive ma-

nipulation and monetary raping of the third world continents of Asia, Africa, and Central and South America. In 1992, we are confronted with a much stronger entrenched central Jewish authority than our forefathers confronted over 200 years ago. But we now have a weapon our White ancestors lacked. Like the Jews, we now have a racial religion—Creativity (Church of the Creator or the Rocky Moutain Regional Headquarters—The Yellowstone Valley Church, Laure, Montana). The Church of the Creator will be the sponsor of the College of Law. Armed with this weapon—a racial religion associated with legal professionals, we must now learn how to legally eject the Jewish worm from the pores of our sovereign lives. This commandment, which no other White religion promotes, is the primary dogma of our religion. It is promulgated in order to protect our Organic rights. Name one Christian Church that understands the Jew as the Jew understands and promotes "Christianity" with its twelve Jewish apostles and its rabbi Paul.

Every Creator interested in protecting and defending his and/or her Creator's rights must comprehend every clause in the first ten (10) Articles of Amendments to the US Constitution, also called the Bill of Rights, and be especially cognizant of the 9th and 10th Articles of Amendments. Along with your State Constitutional rights, these two Amendments provide every conceivable right and power inherent for a White government. The post civil war amendments were illegally attached to the US Constitution by the Jewish bankers and with the participation of the African anthrapoid. They attempted the impossible. That is, to form some type of common

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report

by Thies Christophersen. Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017-single copy $3.50 + $1.50 for postage, 5 copies $15.00 + $2.00 for postage. Order today!

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

bond or common law with the White European and African anthropoid. These post war attachments, which were not properly ratified, are not conducive with the White Documents, the US Constitution, or our Organic Law.

The Jews are aware of their weakness, i.e. their unsuccessful attempts to dominate Organic Law in a White self-governing society with their Talmudic Law. When the origins of Talmudic Law are discovered by a slight majority of the White citizens, the Jews are told to pack their bags. This happened in England in 1290, in Spain and Portugal in 1492 and 1493, again in England in 1583, in Russia in 1875, and in Germany in 1938. The inability of the Jews to dominate a White society is the reason for establishing a Jewish haven in Israel. But the Jews will continue to impose their Talmudic Law in preference to our Organic Law as long as we allow them to get away with it. Not only must we learn how to competently argue our Organic Law, we must insist our adjudicates—our judges and juries—be our peers. We should refuse to appear in any Court that is presided by a Jew judge. Since we are under martial law, make the unelected US Marshalls drag you into che courtroom when a Jew appears as a judge.

Here are a few examples of how the Whiteman's Bar Association intends to combat Talmudic Law pursuant to the Bill of Rights attached to the US Constitution:

1. The First Article of Amendment states: "Congress shall make no law... abridging the freedom...to petition the Government for a redress of grievances." The US Supreme Court has recently ruled that the public schools must allow all religious denominations access to their facilities. We will prepare petitions for injunctive relief and law suits naming school administrators who reject a Creator's request to hold a bible study of history lessons as other religious study groups or societies hold their meetings in public buildings.

2. We intend to prepare audio and video tapes defining your rights in each clause of the Constitution and how to exercise and/or protect those rights if you or another Creator are investigated by JOG (Jewish Occupied Government). This includes preparing law suits documenting all violations of our Organic rights and making JOG's military police confine themselves to their proper constitu-

tional powers, i.e., their limited jurisdiction and venue parameters.

3. We will prepare lessons on how to rescind JOG's various license requirements, that are in violation of our inherent rights, i.e., to earn a living, freedom to travel (this includes with or without a motorcycle helmet), practice law, pro-choice on abortion, etc.

4. We will improvise a stringent testing procedure and issue Legal Bar Cards for all Creators qualified to act as legal assistants.

These are just a few programs I intend to implement in order for us to understand and confront the present hybrid system of Organic-Talmudic Law that illegally intrudes in every function of our lives, including the massive illegal importation of negroids, Jews and muds into our lands.

Yellowstone Valley Church and University
13th Judicial District
1315 Allendale Rd., Laurel
Republic of Montana

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Baca (307 pp., hb) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

ON MAY 8, 1945 WE GERMANS WERE "LIBERATED" — AN THEN?

By

Manfred Roeder

These days, in May, one "Liberation" celebration is following the other. In every other country this would be unimaginable. A lost war is a lost war. People have to get over it and life goes on. One honors the dead. The wounds are healing slowly. The future has to be shaped, very often with the enemies of yesterday. Such is life.

Now everythinq is different. Old wounds are being ripped open again every single day. Shamelessly this is called "remembrance." It is supposed to help reconciliation. Well-known representatives of Jewry are saying: there is no reconciliation, or it's too early 50 years after the war. After the Thirty-Year War every side of the conflict had to promise eternal forgiveness and forgetting. Nobody was allowed to bring up old insults and cruelties. That was the only way for a true reconciliaton.

What our people remember as the greatest catastrophe of German history shall now be transformed into an act of "Liberation", and that in spite of the fact that the "liberators" declared unmistakenly that they were not coming as liberators but as conquerers. They intended to punish, to take revenge, and to destroy. Unfortunately, it is also not true that the war was over on May 8, 1945 and the weapons fell silent. The bombing terror was over. That was a relief for everyone. But— while during the war shots were coming from both sides, what now happened was the mass-murder of the defenseless. And the rape of the women did not stop. For many months they had to hide like hunted wild animals.

"Murder in Peace" is a chapter heading in Hellmut Diwald's book *Geschichte der Deutschen,* (*History of the Germans*): What happened between 1945 and 1946 regarding mass-crimes and mass-murders can hardly be described. Revenge was not only taken on the German people. On the Balkan, three Serbian State Police Regiments which had fought against Tito surrendered to the British. The British delivered them to Tito three weeks later. Together with 11,000 Slovenes, who had fought on the German side, they were shot.

On May 15 a large part of the Croatian army was delivered to Tito. On the way from Bleiburg in Carinthia to Marburg at the Drau, Tito ordered 30,000 of them shot. 50,000 were shot in Marburg, together with 30,000 Croatian civilians, mostly women and children.

After the capitulation 300,000 men of the powerful Army Corps "Southeast" of General Alexander Löhr had to put down its arms and surrender to the partisans. More than 200,000 soldiers were murdered by mass shootings, and in 1949 there were still 70,000 in Yugoslavian prison camps. General Löhr was hanged after a 1947 show trial in Belgrade.

It was not much different with the Army Corps "Center" of Field Marshal Schörner. 1.2 million soldiers ended up in Soviet prison camps, the majority of them perished there. — In spite of all protests the Russian soldiers of General Vlasov's army were delivered to the Soviets and killed. Vlasov himself was hanged together with eleven Russian generals and officers in Red Square in Moscow.

Diwald mentiones other crimes occuring after the war:

250,000 Cossacks had fought on the German side. 50,000 of them, among them women and children, had made their way to Carinthia and surrendered to the British. After secret negotiations and deceptive schemes they were delivered to the Soviets and slaughtered in a grisly manner, mostly in front of the eyes of the British. 70% of the Cossacks had a Nansen passport and were no Soviet citizens.

- 135,000 civilians of German descent in Yugoslavia were murdered.
- 15 Million Germans were expelled from their homes in East Germany (East Prussia, Pomerania, Brandenburg, and Silesia)
- 2.5 Mill. perished while being evicted from these areas
- 2 Mill. prisoners of war died in Soviet prison camps.
- More than 100,000 pro-German Frenchmen were butchered to death.
- 100,000 Sudeten-Germans murdered.

All of this happened *after* the surrender, *after* the "liberation".

Whosoever denies the "unique und cruel fate" the Jews have suffered and thusly offends their honor and dignity, will end up in court, heavily fined and/or imprisoned. Why is lying about and mocking of other, non-Jewish victims not prosecuted with equal harsheness? A few thousand con-

centration inmates were indeed liberated, but most German soldiers, about 10 million of them, were captured; one million of them perished *thereafter*. Thousands were used for forced labor or pressured into foreign legions, while other thousands committed suicide.

The bitter truth is: On May 8, 1945 there was neither an armistice nor peace, never mind a just peace. The war was continued with the force of weapons, judicial murder, and increasingly deceptive psychological means. German soldiers were executed until 1952, although the death penalty had been abolished. The exaltation of one side and the demonization of the other side is getting more vicious all the time, constantly meaner, always more simplistic. Mahatma Gandhi envisioned this and asked for a peace without revenge. He was not being heard. The same with General Patton who was "accidented" to death.

Every day we are bombarded with mass-productions of distorted pictures, as Martin Broszat, the director of the Institute for Contemporary History said already in 1985. We have to defend ourselves against it and preserve our self-esteem. The victor is not the morally superior and the victim not the moral outcast. Injustice is never on one side alone. There are always two sides to it. Our soldiers would not have fought six years with great valor if they were not convinced that justice was on their side.

It is undignified to look for the guilty after a lost war. Whoever does it makes himself guilty. What is at stake is the responsibility for the future. We have to face this future and should not walk with moralizing judgments through history. We are facing the world with a good conscience and don't need to justify ourselves. If we finally believe this and act accordingly, only then will we really be free.

Translated: 6/16/95 by is

Manfred Roeder
Haus Richberg
D-34639 Schwarzenborn/Germany

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

ARYAN EUGENICS

by

Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

An absolute requirement in the formulation of the Aryan Republic to come is a well-planned Eugenics program; that is, the improvement of the Aryan race through selective breeding. The historical downfall of prior Aryan civilizations — Rome and India — can be laid at the door of racial devolution via direct mongrelization and the over-production of offspring by the lowest ranks in intelligence. The quality of a population is at the heart of any attempt to build and advance a society. The poorer the quality, the less chance any society has to take root and prosper.

National Socialist Germany had such a Eugenics program. At its baselay the *Lebensborn* program, the method by which the healthy genetic traits of the Schutzstaffel (SS) could be advanced. Adolf Hitler's plan was to build a stronger, purer German folk. From this improved stock he hoped to bring forth a new Germany that would bow to no power on earth. The Law For the Protection of German Blood and Honour of 1935 assured that the blood of "others" would forever be barred from the German genetic code.

Of course the Jews, being legally barred from intermarriage with Aryans, became insane with hatred of this Aryan plan for improvement. International Jewry has declared economic warfare against Germany in 1933, but it was the 1935 Nuremberg racial laws that drove

them absolutely mad with rage. How dare the Germans, they wailed, deny the Jews sex with the German girls they lusted after! We hear this same demand in America today among blacks, who have been taught by ZOG that they can take from a white anything they want.

What is not generally known is that the National Socialist Eugenics program was loosely based on the American practice of sterilizing the genetic failures, the insane, the hopelessy physically marred from birth, the congenital criminals, the incorrigible sexual deviates, etc. America before the Warren Court of the 1960s forbade the intermarriage of the races in many states. That court and

all succeeding courts have permitted the terrible racial onslaught wesee every day in black white miscegenation. No one who claims to care about the future of the Aryan race will refuse to back a solid program of Eugenic improvement in the Aryan Republic, together with a strict policy of immigration, weeding out the unfit.

Study of recent statistics on I.Q. and other tests of natural intelligence demonstrates a slow downward spiral among American whites. Look into the eyes of the next white youth you meet. Is there a light, something behind the skull? There once was a light in the eyes of most white children. But the System has succeeded in drawing white Americans into the lowest common denominator. Whites now idolize dunces, skinny, tall blacks that play professional basketball, cretins zonked on drugs who make cacophony and call it "music," or phony "movie starlets / stars." How different were the German youth of sixty years ago who had the Schutzstaffel or the Luftwaffe or the men of the U-boats to emulate; and yes, the German athletes of the Berlin Olympics of 1936. Something has lowered the sight of the American white, downward into the mud.

Now you know why the Jew overlords of this crazy society demonize the Third Reich every chance they get, Hitler wanted improvement of the Aryan race through Eugenics. The Oberjuden created an antithesis, which is race mongrelization, and raised it to a pinnacle for all to see. We must havemore mutts, more imbeciles; more sheep, say the Oberjuden.Mix the races until we, the Oberjuden, are the *Herrenvolk*, the Master Race. Let everyone but us be melted down to nothing.

This present state of affairs has almost run out of time. What is to come will shock even the Oberjuden who thought their plan for domination was foolproof. The traitors to our race, the fools and the weaklings will be winnowed out of the Aryan population by the coming events. What will remain will be fashioned into a stronger folk, an Aryan race in North America tempered by struggle and privation. Then will the Aryan Republic be created out of the minds and the Race-Soul of the Aryan folk. These hardy Aryans will improve in their succeeding generations. Nothing will stand in their path to the Future.

There are probably some who read this and wonder what I am

talking about. Is not America a going concern still? Are not whites just whites? America is DEAD. The American Republic died at Appomattox. All semblance of self-government went under after 1945. Whites are allowed only to be taxed in this oligopoly. They must not complain too loud about anything, including the bastardization of their children with non-whites. Test your "white rights" against any non-white in a court of 'law.' If it is a Federal court, you will be told right away that you are not covered by the Fourteenth Amendment; that the non-white you are against is a ward of the Federal government with special protections under the "Civil Rights" laws.

THE NUREMBERG TRIALS

In the fall of 1945 the victorious Allied Powers convened the International Military Tribunals at Nuremberg, during which the top National Socialist leaders were put on trial for making "aggressive war" and "crimes against humanity." The results were a foregone conclusion, in that these trials were kangaroo proceedings in which defendants were not allowed to produce testimony in their defense, were not permitted to cross-examine prosecution witnesses, and could not object to the admission of hearsay testimony. You will notice that the OSI U.S. Justice Dept. acts just the same way when it drags a naturalized citizen before a de-naturalization hearing (John Demjanjuk, Frank Walus, Anton Baumann) on a charge that the defendant lied about his war experiences to get into the United States. You citizens get the same treatment in U.S. tax proceedings. Which is why I argue that America is DEAD, not a "rumor" — a reality.

From *The Talon*, August 1995,
published by the Euro-American Alliance,
PO Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221

☆ ☆ ☆

Theory of Government

by

Major Donald V. Clerkin

The following is not a militia theory of government. The militia has no theory, merely reactions to its perceptions of government. Much has been made of the militia, the militia that is spoken of in the Federalist Papers and acts of Congress. This unorganized militia

is not the National Guard. The National Guard is part of the standing army, along with the reserves. The unorganized militia is the citizenry of the States. It is an organic thing that comes out of the common law, just as it was in 1775 at Lexington and Concord.

The militiaman is a citizen of the State in which he resides. This is the only citizenship he enjoys. There is no such thing as a federal citizen. The United States government is a creation of the Constitution, a legal entity not an organic thing. Such a legal creation cannot have citizens, any more than a corporation can have citizens. The United States Government has officers, civil and military, agents, employees (servants) and wards, those non-whites covered by the civil rights laws passed by the Congress. The President and his cabinet, the echelons of the cabinet departments, act as the chairman and the board of directors of the corporation known in international parlance as the United States of America.

Militia oppositian to the federal government comes out of the feeling that the Washington regime has overstepped its boundaries, its powers granted to it by the Constitution. Heavy federal taxation, often coupled with IRS brutality, ATF harassment of lawful gun owners, who know that the Second Amendment does not address the issues of hunting and sport shooting, the expression of federal meanness at the Randy Weaver cabin in Idaho and the Branch Davidian church in Waco, these things have not spawned the rise of the militia but have resurrected the memory in many militiamen of that time more than two hundred years ago when King George and his Redcoats were acting just like Washington is acting now.

Most of the militia will not agree with what I am saying about the nature of the United States Government, citing the act of the government in granting passports to State citizens. The United States was granted the authority to control the borders which it does not at all and within this authority lies the power to issue licenses to both leave and enter the United States. This does not change the relationship between the States and the federal government; neither does it alter the fact that unless one is born on a federal reservation, he is in no way a federal "citizen." Washington may call us its "citizens," but we remain, as whites, citizens only of the respective States in which we were born or now reside. We may

become employed by the federal government, or be commissioned by the United States into its military; or some may decide to avail themselves of the civil rights laws, those persons "of color" protected by the Fourteenth Amendment, and thus accept the position of a ward of Washington. But the common law which is the foundation of the States admits of only an organic citizenship, which no Fourteenth Amendment, "ratified" unlawfully in 1868 by forcing the secessionist States to go along or suffer martial law forever, can legally change. No law, federal or State, can militate against this common law fact.

☆ ☆ ☆

ET CETERA

In the matter of the arrest of Gerhard Lauck in Denmark on a German warrant, I contacted Senator Herb Kohl of Wisconsin. Here is his reply: "I am writing to you in further reference to Gerhard Lauck, an American citizen being held by the government of the German Federal Republic. (paragraph) I have been informed by the Department of State that someone from the American Embassy in Germany has visited with Mr. Lauck. However, due to the Privacy Act, and since Mr. Lauck has signed a limited Privacy Act release, there is no further information that can be passed on to you about this matter. I trust, however, that this information will be helpful to you. (paragraph) Again, thank you for thinking of me. (paragraph) Herb Kohl, U.S, Senator" (dated May 22, 1995). This is all very mysterious. No publicity about Gerhard Lauck's arrest off a street in Copenhagen. But China has pinched one of their dissident expatriates, Harry Wu, and the headlines are screaming about it.

☆ ☆ ☆

I have been asked if there is any further news in the murder of Joe Rowan. It will be remembered that I tried to mandamus the District Attorney of Radine County here in Wisconsin to force him to hold a "John Doe" hearing. I was unsuccessful on January 6th, this year. I then received a letter from Sheila Rowan, Joe's wife, saying that there are witnesses willing to testify. My advice was that the witnesses should swear out affidavits as to what they witnessed and send them directly to Judge Dennis J. Flynn of Circuit Court in

Racine. I have no further information as to what these witnesses did or did not do. I do know that Robert Flancher, the district attorney, is whining to the media that he is being hounded by Joe's friends from all over the world. That is something, at least. But it would be nice to prosecute.

☆ ☆ ☆

The short-wave "patriots" fancy themselves historians and philosophers. Lately they have drummed up a theory that claims the Clinton Administration and the World Government idea is "Nazi." Never mind that Clinton's appointees are predominantly Jews. Or that 'Israel first' is the order of the day in Washington. Or that since the 1954 Brown decision of the Supreme Court the policy has been to mongrelize the white race. Bill Cooper claims that the 'antiterrorism' bill is the same response that Hitler gave to the Reichstag fire in 1933. We agree that the Oklahoma City bombing was a put-up job. But the response and everything else that ZOG does is a Jew-Marxist plan to destroy the sovereignty of the country first and then get the white race by the throat. No "Nazi" government would force the integration of the races and put Jews at the head of such policies!

From Euro-American Quarterly
Summer, 1995

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD
THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen, Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No: 01017–single copy $3.50 + $1.50 for postage,
5 copies $15.00 + $2.00 for postage. Order today!

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

The Enemy Within

by

J. B. Campbell

Flashpoint, by Ingrid Weckert, tells how a Jewish organization in Paris engineered the infamous *Reichskristallnacht,* the Night of Broken Glass, in which the windows of hundreds of Jewish businesses were shattered and dozens of synagogues were burned in Berlin and other German cities in November, 1938. A number of Jews were killed as well. Because of Germany's well-known anti-Jewish policy it was assumed that the attack was carried out by the government in retaliation for the murder that day in Paris of German diplomat Vom Rath by a young Polish Jew. The considerable damage was held up as proof that the Germans were barbarians who deserved to be annihilated. It lead immediately to sympathy for Jews, as well as hatred for Germans, due to the well-coordinated manipulations of people's minds by the Jewish-controlled press, especially in this country. It was a case of Jews sacrificing other Jews to create indefinite guilt over Jewish victims and to gain power and wealth from that guilt. It was a terrible, but not the worst, example of the Big Lie. (The worst example occurred a few years later.)

Several years ago it was reported in France and Israel that Jewish cemeteries in those countries had been desecrated simultaneously. The French case was particularly revolting and involved the desecration not only of gravestones but of a recently-buried Jewish corpse. Within a day or so the culprit in Israel was arrested and he turned out to be a Jew. The French culprit was not arrested but the two vandalisms were coordinated to blame and discredit the French nationalistic party of Jean-Marie LePen, who had angered Jews by his unwillingness to salute them.

It now appears that a similar provocation, based on the same motive, has occurred in this country. Colville, Washington is located near the Idaho border and has been noted for the determination of its residents to resist government abuse. Many of those residents are naturally members or supporters oflocal militia units.

These are mostly normal people with regular jobs who have simply had enough threats, bullying and seizures by our treacherous, thieving employees in government. There has been no trouble in Colville and there have been no outrages committed by our employees since it became clear that Colville area residents now have a zero-tolerance policy with regard to official abuse. In fact, police in the eastern area of Washington have a similar hands-off policy for known militiamen as that which exists in Western Montana. The tide has definitely turned and this is extremely alarming to those who have worked so hard to disarm Whites. The following story demonstrates how desperate the anti-Whites have become.

Malcolm and Jill Friedman own two supermarkets in Colville. On the 13th of June they were kidnapped by a lone gunman in camouflage fatigues. "He told us he [and four others] had come to this area to perform hate crimes on selected individuals," said Malcolm Friedman. "They were hired to come here, scare the targeted groups and shoot up their homes so the liberal media would blame the whole thing on the local militia." The targeted groups were Jews (the Friedmans are converts to Christianity) and other minorities. The gunman told the Friedmans that he had been "abandoned and betrayed by the people I work for," and by his gang, which had apparently returned to the Midwest without him.

Who were the people he worked for? He claimed that his gang had been hired by "an extremist Jewish group" which wants a climate more favorable to gun control. He told the Friedmans that he was himself half Jewish. What he wanted since being dumped was to have enough money to get back to Wisconsin. The Friedmans came up with a few thousand dollars and he let them go after forcing them to drive him to Spokane, where he took their car and disappeared. He told the Friedmans that he was merely taking orders and was "just the tail of the dog" in a well-orchestrated plot of subversive activity. "He said he was supposed to be extracted from this area

three days ago. In the meantime, he has been camping out and waiting," said Jill Friedman. "Technically, he felt that he was a dead man. He said that after escaping the area his first intention was to protect his loved ones who were in danger and kill three or four people who had betrayed him." The gunman said that "something major was going to happen in Sandpoint, Idaho this summer."

The gunman, according to Colville's *Statesman-Examiner*, told the Friedmans that it probably would not do much good to go to the media with such a wild story. "He told us, 'You can tell your story but they (the media) will make you out to be liars,'" Jill Friedman said. He was right for this is exactly what the Spokane *Spokesman-Review* did. The media always make the truthtellers out to be liars when the truth makes the enemy within look bad. The Friedmans, victimized twice in this affair, are extremely lucky to be alive for the desperate gunman stated that he was prepared to kill them both.

The enemy within is trying to blame the militia for criminal acts committed by the enemy. Fewer and fewer Americans believe the enemy's propaganda anymore. This makes the enemy apprehensive and increasingly reckless. The Big Lie is his main weapon and it worked well in Operation Desert Storm against foreigners. It failed in Oklahoma City against the militia, mainly because we knew better. The enemy's ruthless deception in Colville failed too and we are the wiser for it. The Friedmans must be congratulated and thanked for their warning to us of just how desperate the enemy within has become. Their warning will help us recognize the next act of desperation and identify the real criminals as agents of the enemy within. ❑

PLEASE REMEMBER:

Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

LETTERS to the EDITOR

Herr Dietz: February 1995

Thank you for the issues of your publication *Liberty Bell*. I am an avid reader generally and the material you provided was immediately read through. During the Oliver era (his passing marked the end of the Age of Apostles), the good Doctor invariably gave us a few recent Liberty Bell numbers when we met together. The fact that we never paid for the privilege of this occasional readership is not a reflection of our valuation of worth of the publication; rather, it demonstrates that we are tight-fisted and philosophically in such high accord with the principles of popular Salvation espoused as to have a reduced need for current forms taken by those principles.

Nonetheless, your publication serves (potentially) a readership which arrives with the barren philosophies of Mongrelization, Calumnification, Deceit, Egalitarianism, Democracy, etc. and as one of the only sources presently available in any land for the antidote to these potent agencies of Genocide, we must support your publication with more than our occasional readership! The Lamp of Truth, which casts the Beam which defines Life from Death, must increasingly shine as the Force of Lies grows in Power. Just as the Apostolic Age has ended, so too could end the present Enlightenment should Liberty Bell fall prey to our neglect. I cannot express to you my depth of conviction that a Dark Age threatens, during which launch of publications remotely suggestive of Truth will be impossible; soon, your publication's viability will alone bare the Masquerade. Fortunately, Liberty Bell has so far survived the many challenges without my subscription: please find enclosed remittance for an annual subscription.

I certainly do not subscribe to the notion that an Information Age has dawned, during which the free-flowing exchange of ideas will usher in Global Prosperity. Such thinking is eagerly adopted by little boys and girls who find their hands on the reins of power in what today passes as "Our" government; thereafter, these informed persons tout new literacies as the key to success for the twenty-first Century. Our future success depends on racial Solidarity, the oldest literacy and all that will be left after the children finish ramming high tech Society into the brick Wall of Degeneracy.

Nor do I believe that "worst case scenario, all We need do is Nothing" as was proposed by a speaker at the recent Symposium in honor of Dr. Oliver. That prescription is certainly convenient, but it assures falsely and seems decidedly out of place at an event honoring One who did so much. For my part, daily living provides me with literally countless opportunities for promotion of the Cause. I believe it was Pitt who postulated that "Where Law ends, Tyranny begins;" in accord, we must structure our activities, building Solidarity in racial relations as

the only alternative to the slide into Oblivion. I've always been indicted by the charge that "all that needs happen for evil to triumph is that good men do nothing."

The current popularity of The Bell Curve means less than nothing to me as an observer of Our slide into Oblivion. Most of those infected with HIV are thoroughly conversant with not only the cause of their fatal disease state, hut also with the most recent research findings, efforts to defeat the viruses, legislation to outlaw its effects, etc. Despite their knowledge, the HIV continues to ravage, exacting its price for the disgusting choices which led to most infections. So it is with the "controversial" issues currently vogued by The Bell Curve. Having an opinion on whether or not there is a connection between race and intelligence, and if so what should (if anything) be done about it, is roughly comparable accomplishment. Genetic infection (dysgenics) occurs, becomes epidemic in proportion, and then the host populations react by becoming suitably "educated." Because the damage is already done, studying the instrument of injury only enables self-pity, those saddest things, "which might have been." Any faggot might similarly bemoan of the failed bathhouse condom--some undoubtedly do!

I was recently cast by fate into the company of a particularly loathsome member of the local legal community, and listened while he "explained" that the bell curve accounted for the inept behavior of some Negro. Realizing that the bell curve had, through no involvement of this slob, given him the wits with which he had thus far fooled clients into paying his exorbitant fees, I tried to account for his tone of superiority, I could not. The racial heritage, to which he owes distinction, he does nothing to preserve. I have had sporadic contact with this person over the past ten years, and stand reasonably certain that he will die without ever having announced to a member of his race that their membership elevates, makes value for them in his eyes. He will not speak that basic Truth, because he does not know it, nor could he believe it. The fact of inherited intelligence as a competitive advantage is simply something to be lorded over others, not preserved by building racial Solidarity. Had the social prophylaxis which preserved the racial legacy of his forbears failed, he would be in the genetic position of that bathhouse queer! Only by cultivating humility can such a person begin to appreciate the need for validating the special worth of other members of his race, who are the indisputable trustees of the legacy his pride blinds him from acknowledging.

I unreservedly recommend to anyone the practice of crediting another with that other's racial heritage. I cannot say the same for discrediting along those lines. The former is always complimentary and tends toward building racial Solidarity; in contrast, the latter is usually taken as provocative insult. Of course, none of this applies to radically deracinated Caucasians (I cannot bring myself to use the term Aryan in reference to this too common sort), who will usually dispute that their race is worthy of remark, let alone praise. I cannot honestly say what, if anything,

these racial wastrels do if actually told that their race is inferior, since I've never spoken that Lie, and usually the Enemies of Our People impugn OUR ENTIRE RACE, not simply one of Us. Even though the deracinated Caucasian might flinch at being saluted for his racial heritage, I reiterate that I unreservedly recommend the practice.

An excellent opportunity for the verbal salute is after performing a service for the Brother, who is disposed with gratitude for the deed. If situations permit, I've refused payment and explained that I feel full payment in helping a member of Our race. This really takes affect because it's usually the only time the Brother has received a racial dividend, and because it keeps us both out of the System.
If he insists on payment, we might talk about the Alien and the System, but I've had to accept payment when I really didn't want to, from Aryans whose Pride was not focused where it belongs. I'm always sure that the racial dividend offered left a positive message of Solidarity with the Brother. If We treat each other like pigeons, do We have any reason to expect better from members of the other races? If this practice is too radical for you, remember that Our future is only as strong as Our Blood, and that all the Money in Tel Aviv will not purify one Drop of Blood from the Mongrel. If you must, look at it as an Investment which will pay you well; better still, see it as your Duty to help a Brother in need. This racial Wilderness which is dawning calls for a Pioneer Spirit, not for clinging to the System which has excavated the Solidarity from beneath Our race. Needless to say, paying such a dividend to a member of another race is the rankest behavior of Renegades: all such "charity" must be condemned as misplaced. I have minimal business with other races, and always deal (at least) at arms length.

But I have digressed, Herr Dietz!
A few weeks ago Mr. Keith Whited called and we spent some time together discussing the testamentary dispositions of Dr. Oliver. Thereby, I became somewhat familiar with the provisions of the trust and will... If you would like to discuss anything regarding the Oliver estate with me, please feel free to contact me. You will never find a bill from me to you, but perhaps I can repay in some small part, by whatever service I can perform for you, the many services you have performed for Our people, and for the esteemed Dr. Oliver.
Until then I remain sincerely yours.

T.W.F., Illinois

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Anent April *Liberty Bell*, especially page 9. What Weber didn't mention was that the *Bell Curve* was written by experts. An Expert - "Those who avoid the minor mistakes on the way to the grand delusion." Now, the *Bell Curve* is very good at discussing the genetics part of intelligence. Since they are Establishment writers, believing that America is one of the best-fed nations in the world, they naturally would not mention the unthinkable. And that is, that food could have anything to do with intelligence.

This writer developed a pregnancy diet for the production of smart children and, over the ensuing thirty years, it's been tested many times, always successfully. That should be recognized as an accomplishment, in view of the seven million mentally deficient children in the United States, as reported by the Department of HEW.
It's quite obvious that the *Bell Curve* writers do not believe the old adage, "You are what you eat." I present some information from ancient writings of 2,500 years ago, that translates:
"The lazy one, full of pride and prejudice, despondent and dilatory in work....

shallow, dogmatic and narrow outlook, taking a part for the whole [a good definition of today's liberal],

peverts everything, construing even wrong as right."

This is from a discussion of what happens to people when they eat stale food. And America lives on stale food. Nine our of ten Americans don't even know what the definition of "fresh" is, much less get fresh food to eat. Low quality food dulls the mind and negates the faculty of foresight. State food results in - "...construing even wrong as right..."- and is a good explanation for the increase in crime in the United States. You should read Barbara Reed-Stitt's book, *Nutrional Guidelines for Correcting behavior.* Barbara Reed-Stitt was a Probation Officer in Ohio for many years and she straightened out hundreds of kids by chaninging their diet. *(Nutritional Guidelines for Correcting Behavior* is available from Natural Press, P.O. Box 730, Manitowoc, WI 54221 - $10.00 postpaid).
You can read more about it in my recent book, *Unhealthy Food = Unhealthy People*, available from Harold Simpson, 4842 N. Magnolia, Chicago, Ill 60640-4710 - $15.00 postpaid. There is a lot more to th eintelligence problem than is outlined in the *Bell Curve.*

Yours truly,
Harold N. Simpson, Biochemist

⌘ ⌘ ⌘

Dear Mr. Dietz:
Enclosed is my sub renewal. Please accept my thanks for informing me of Mr. Oliver App's address. I was indeed able to obtain from him a copy of Dr. Austin App's autobiography, which I greatly enjoyed.
I was privileged to hav occasionally corresponded and spoken on the telephone with Dr. Revilo Oliver from 1977 until just prior to his passing. During my last conversation with him, I expressed my outrage at the ADL-Scientology coup at the IHR and asked him whether he shared my view. He replied simply: "Of course?", and went on to say that while the treachery of Weber and O'Keefe weas unexpected, Marcellus should have been fired years ago as soon as Willis Carto discovered that Marcellus was a Scientologist. Dr. Oliver said he agreed to serve on the IHR's advisory board in 1980 not out of any great love for Mr. Carto, but to further historical revisionism as a useful weapon against our common enemy.

Over the years, Dr. Oliver hinted to me that he had begun to write a history of the U.S. "right wing" in this century. Perhaps, Mr. Dietz, you might inquire of Mrs. Oliver if there are any of the professor's articles or writing that have not seen th elight of day? If so, then perhaps it would be possible to publish them.

Well, the long-expected offensive against the Aryan militias has begun, with the schweinerei in Oklahoma City so reminiscent of the King David Hotel bombing of 1947. This deed has all the earmarks of a joint Mossad-FBI "Cointelpro" operation, wherein this McVeigh fellow, a young Gordon Liddy type (I.e., more dogged fanaticism than either brains or character) is carefully selected and indoctrinated, and with his Army explosives background becaomes the perfect patsy, who can be counted on never to talk and reveal anything about his controllers.

At the time I write this (May 4th), ZOG has still not apprehended the swarthy, thick-lipped individual with the Middle-Eastern accent they've dubbed "John Doe II," although they found his stooge in no time! McVeigh's handler is probably back in Tel Aviv by now, as happened with Col. Harari, Manny Noriega's kosher supervisor, who skedaddled to the Unholy Land when forewarned of Bush's Panama invasion. Once again, the Golem is collared but Rabbi Loew flies the coup!

Within hours of this staged atrocity, as if on cue, Hillary's husband, the Jewsmedia, and the GOP Congress all began to howl for draconian new acts (many of which had already been introduced weeks before by Goy Ginrich) to round up and imprison those awful americans who have the temerity to even contemplate opposing God's Race by words or by arms. We are facing edicts that will make the Alien and Sedition Acts of 1798 looko like a Golden Age of free thought!

It must be noted, however, that not all militias are "created equal." It was a major tactical blunder of the larger militias to put on armed displays of bravado for the Jewsmedia. Every time armed patriots posture ostentatiously in public, the hammer of ZOG descends on them. Will they never learn to heed the late Pastor Bob Miles' admonition to keep a low profile and away from cameras?! Also, a number of militias have been well infiltrated (perhaps even set up in several cases) by ADL_FBI agents provocateurs. *The Spotlight* (December 26th issue) ran a story from the *London Sunday Telegraph* on the "Texas Constitutional Militia," one of whose leaders, one Mark Bowers, boasts of being Jewish, spurns "neo-Nzis," and says his group wants to recruit "Blacks, Jews, and Latinos!" Potential joiners of such militias must ask plenty of questions, beginning with a demand to know their positions on race and the Jews. If they reply that they are "open to all good Americans, of if they equivocate on this baic issue, avoid them like the proverbial plague!

As we face the prospect of Ragnarok, whether we be Identity, Odinist, or Nationl Socialist, we can all appreciate that a Gentile convert of the Jews truly becomes "twofold more the child of hell" than those who converted him! Beware the enemy within as well as without!

Sincerely,
M.B., California

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

Have been meaning to write for some time. Both to thank you for sending Liberty Bell and to express a few words about Doctor Oliver.

Doctor Oliver's words will of course live on for as long as our kind exists. How long that may be is still an unanswered question. Savitri Devi would undoubtedly have expressed the birth, life and death of such a giant in cosmic terms that would embarrass or put to shame lesser literary talents. But confined as we are to the mundane terms of this unreasonable" age of reason," and Savitri having passed on to duties in Valhalla, let us just recognize that whether through genetic accident or the will of the Gods, a few of us were allowed to witness a superior man.

The tragedy is not that Dr. Oliver has passed on, for that is the way of nature. What saddens the heart is that due to the treason of our own kind there was such a small audience to read the words of a master. My sincere thanks to *Liberty Bell* for providing a way for at least a few to hear his wisdom. At least his intellect is preserved in horded and treasured copies. So if and when we win this struggle a pure light will shine.

Pethaps I should say when, not if, we win this struggle. I realize our enemies police powers, military powers, and media control are awesome and the future looks dark. But we should remember that the age of greatest Jewish power is always followed by the age of greatest Jewish arrogance, which is in turn followed by the pogrom. A time comes, as it has now, that their control is so obvious that it cannot be concealed. Then they can no longer trust gentiles to betray their own so they assume roles where they are easily identified. White men of ambition are excluded from advancement and rebel. Corruption is rampant. We are at that time. It is not Der Tag of the escapists, but the inevitable in nature's ever repeating cycles. So let us be of good heart and this cycle settle accounts for all time with the ancient agent of chaos.

I remain yours for the Fourteen Words, "We must secure the existence of our people and a future for White children."

David Lane

✠ ✠ ✠

March 25, 1995

Dear Mr. Dietz:

On the bottom of page 14 of your catalogue of March 1, 1995 you state, "An apology was extracted from Mr. Ford, but it appeared over the forged signature of--Harry Bennet." I have a book, They Never Called Him Henry, written by Bennet along with a professional writer, Paul Marcus, copyright 1951 by Paul Marcus. In that book Bennet states flatly that he forged Mr. Ford's signature on that document. Quote from page 56 of my paperback copy:

"(Arthur) Brisbane (Hearst Press), (Samuel) Untermeyer (High level Jew attorney), and Louis Marshall (of the American Jewish committee), drew up the fameous 'apology.' Called Mr. Ford. I told him an 'apology' had been drawn up, and added, it's pretty bad, Mr. Ford. Mr Ford said, 'You sign it and settle the thing up'. In the presence of Gaston Plantiff, I signed Mr Ford's signature to the

document. The 'apology' was printed in the Dearborn Independent, and the paper ceased publication early in 1928."
So much for Harry Bennet's account of the affair. No clue as to who Gaston Plantiff was.
We learn from reading this whole book, by Bennet's own account, that Harry Bennet was a consistent traitor both to Mr. Ford, and to America, and a scheming and ruthless scoundrel all the way round. He was Mr. Ford's top executive officer for many years.

K.C., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:
Mr. Joseph D. Pryce's article in the May *Liberty Bell*, outlined his experience, but obviously he doesn't have the foggiest idea of his basic problem.
Mr. Pryce's basic problem is that he is trying to argue with people who are living on stale food, the older ones having done so since the end of World War II and he has no understanding of the effect of stale food upon the mind.
Now, an American will tell you that food has no effect upon the mind and that just displays his ignorance of the basics of food. Ifhe would get an Oriental to "let his hair down" and talk about food, he would first be told that all foods have a medicinal effect and that foods do affect the mind and personality. The Hindus wrote about it 2,500 years ago in the 14th thru 17th chapters of the "Bhagavad Gita". (Note: some of the modern translations are not clear. The best translation is probably that of M. Gupta from Allahabad, India.)
The "Gita" tells that those who live on stale food either have their religious instincts perverted, or lost. Their mind does not function properly, they take "a part for the whole" (a good definition of a Liberal), they lose the faculty of foresight and become full of pride and prejudice, despondent and dilatory in work.
The sad fact is that most Americans live on stale food and if they get anything fresh, it is purely by accident. Nine out of ten Americans don't even know the meaning of the word "fresh". If Mr. Pryce can answer these three questions, he'd have a lot better understanding of his problem.
1)What are the three prime qualities of food?
2}Why is each quality of food needed by a human?
3}What happens to a human when any one of these qualities is missing from his food?
Now, most of these people he talks to are nominally Christians, either Left-wing or Right-wing. He could gig them by telling them that they just don't believe what they pray and that is easy to prove.
This is covered more thoroughly in my book. *Unhealthy Food = Unhealthy People.*
There is an old saying, "You are what you eat," and when a country lives on stale food, it really gets into big trouble. There will be no recovery until the food is improved. The American food rates the lowest in quality of any national diet in the world and Americans just ignore it.

Yours very truly

Harold N. Simpson, Biochemist

P.S. The article on William Pelley is worth the price of the subscription. Congratulations to you.

* * *

A Book Review by THE BOOK READER, Spring 1995: *Unhealthy Food = Unhealthy People,* by Harold N. Simpson, Peter Jon Simpson, paper, $15. *Ancient Rules for Modern Food.* "We are our own gravediggers. With our teeth." We are what we eat. And that's never been more apparent than today, with consumers caught in a maelstrom of advice. Wisdom, common sense and science win out in Simpson's book, which combines his 60 year experience as a biochemist with food rules from cultures much older than ours. He examines the history of disease and nutrition, the technological "improvements" in the handling and disbibution of stuff we eat. Fresh? Forget it. "Processing and refining foods makes for long shelf life, high profit and a lot of business for the medical profession. It is a disaster for the consumer." The nutshell: sickness in America comes mostly from degenerative diseases caused by stale, unhealthy food. Logic and evidence drive Simpson's arguments. Especially his classification of four classes of unhealthy food. One, food contaminated not just by salmonella and other bacteria, but by chemicals. Second, food that is spoiled, with poisonous by-products. The fridge inhibits spoiling but not the third problem: oxidized, stale food. "The worst offenders are unsaturated fats...which produce free radicals." Fourth, unwholesome food in which vital nutrients are processed-out. Simpson lists "calendars" for food freshness, inspects the Staple American Diet, and lists seven Time Bombs to avoid. He's not a vegetarian, but insists an freshness. "All of our fabulous new ways of keeping food 'fresh' don't." Pervasive advice for modern America.

✠ ✠ ✠

OPEN LETTER TO: May 1, 1995

Terrence Petty
c/o Associated Press
New York, New York

Dear Mr. Petty:
Recently there appeared in the newspaper a sympathetic article you had penned concerning former American GI's traveling to a high school in Munich, Germany, to relate their tales of the liberation of Dachau. They spoke to a 'rapt' audience, so you advised.
While your narrator, Dee Eberhard, a 20 year old soldier at the time of Dachau's liberation, admits to seeing a German soldier "kicked" to death by an inmate, he does not mention the greater atrocity committed there by his fellow GI's of the 157th Regiment, 45th Infantry Division. An atrocity that is at odds with every known wartime convention. Perhaps he never knew such took place. I have been a soldier in two wars. I realize how narrow the scope, how little one sees, firsthand, of the big picture. I also know how readily government hides its ugly truths.

For your information, elements of the US 157th Regiment, under the command of an officer, lined up German personnel, including teen-aged German guards, at Dachau and machine-gunned to death 520 of a total of 560. Your fellow GIs, Dee, did this *after* those high-school lads had laid down their weapons and raised their hands! (Please view enclosed US Army file photo).

insert photo here

No one was sentenced to be hanged for this brutal, callous act as was the case at Malmedy, where Germans shot some GI prisoners in the heat of battle when those prisoners refused an order to stand pat and began running away. In fact, no one was sentenced to anything for the killing of the Dachau teens. The entire incident was hushed up and conveniently forgotten until the arrival of truth-seeking, revisionist historians.

My three years of intensive research re the second world war has convinced me that the atrocities committed by the Allies and their various resistance units, outweigh in violence and viciousness those committed by the AXIS powers. (Russia was a darling ally, remember?)

How deceitfully primed we were to fight our racial kin. Why, Hitler was dangerously near to robbing us of our freedoms, so said the lying Roosevelt! What utter nonsense! The Nazis couldn't even get across the Channel—much less the Atlantic. All perceptive men now know there was no USA interest served in slaughtering Germans. Although we didn't know it at the time, the Jewish media now infers we were there solely to liberate Jews. Well, you couldn't have sold me on that mission, brother. International Jewry *declared war* on Germany in 1934 and thereby lost its innocence. The Reich reacted normally. (see clip)

It seems to me that fairness dictates that American high school seniors be given the opportunity of listening to German veterans tell their experiences. Talk about rapt attention! I'll bet the auditorium couldn't hold the students! Most of us are bored, Terrence, with hearing the same dull, one-sided, Zionist-distorted story re WW II. I know I am.

May I suggest: Hans Schmidt, a former soldier in the Waffen SS, now living in the USA; Ernst Zündel, of Toronto who put the holocaust on trial; and Thies Christophersen, a German soldier who survived the "hate crime of the century": the fire-bombing of Dresden, as candidates to speak? Thies lives in Denmark now; he fled Germany to stay out of jail. His crime? He said he doubted the natural-law violating tales of the Holocaust. That's the extent of his crime, sports fans! Just expressing his opinion. "Oh, my!", say the Jews and their dupes. "What a ghastly crime! Burn him at the stake! Twice!"

Yes, T. Petty, if you or someone can arrange such a visit to American high schools, what a great leap forward for truth and fairplay! This ridiculous myth that

world war II was a magnificent joust fought by knights in shining armour: the Allies, and demonic ogres: the AXIS, needs to be shattered. That war was an absolute disaster for whites! Only Jews gained power and profit from it.

The ball is bouncing jubilantly in your court, old chappie. What?? You say the sly, evil tribe that holds sway in the USA will not allow such fairness?? Well, desert them, Terrence!

E.H., Arkansas

* * *

LETTER TO CEOs of

April 29, 1995

ABC Television
CBS Television
NBC Television
CNN Television

Sirs:

As in the final, decadent days of Rome, a modern, bloated, incompetent, fearful, tyranny serves its populace huge dollops of circuses and games in order to deflect attention away from its ugly self. Unlike Rome, whose messages traveled at carrier-pigeon speed, our tyranny's distractions race at the speed of light... right into living rooms all across the land. Packs of yapping, nervous, television lapdogs fawningly bring their master's edicts and misinformation to life on the TV screen. Latterday Romans such as Flavius 'flatulence' Rather, Fluvial 'weepy' Jennings, Gaius 'gassy' Brocaw , and Janus 'hanoi-e-o rose' Fonda are typical of the barkers at the NETS. They are now in the enviable position of serving their country while they serve their NET. With the fall of the White House in 1992, to the alien forces of revenge, deception, greed and myth who own the media, the NETS and the government are now one and the same.

Yes, as this society disintegrates a la the Soviet Union; as the mores of the savage Africans spread; you media moguls have been instructed to blunt any stirring of protest by the Indo-European American (the Aryan American) by attempting a soothing balm of increased television bilge of bare-butts and bosh. Typical of this attempt is your nonstop coverage of that sickening farce: the O.J. trial. (Will McVeigh have his "people" as jurors? Old Juice does. Oh, well. Just asking).

With the tragic bombing in Oklahoma City, you people have gone ape. What repetition! What outrageous accusations! What callous disregard for decency and proportion! Actually, with the ultraviolent programs you NETS air everyday, most people thought the Oklahoma City bombing was just regular programming until the sound track got their attention. Only the truly brain dead find anything redeeming in the audio-visual slop you serve.

Regarding the atrocity committed at OK City, it appears to be a political act. Menachem Begin, who blew up the King David hotel in Jerusalem in the late forties, thereby killing and maiming scores of British military men and others, claimed the bombing was a political statement, and that the fault for it lay squarely on the shoulders of the British: the victims. The Israelis enthusiastically

agreed. Begin's blowing innocents to bits didn't sully his resume with fellow Jews; they made him Prime Minister.

I've always been cursed with a mind that tries to reason along a straight and fair path. I've never understood this business that for a Jew to blow up innocents, it's OK. But, for anyone else to do it, man! it's bad! My poor brain and heart finds all crushing of innocents bad...period! Just a normal Aryan trait.

Nevertheless, all situations aren't the same. The hitman is really less guilty of the crime than the creep who ordered the hit. Right? Even for a horrible crime like OK City, the blame for it may be wider than the alleged bomber, Mr. McVeigh. However, McVeigh, if guilty, went a light-year too far. He deserves execution...as did Menachem Begin. There is never an excuse for terrorising the innocent. The guilty, well, that's intellectual grist for another day at the mill.

What is causing the rage of the white man today? Could his frustration come from finding his freedoms being taken away from him? (Civil Rights Acts) His life threatened by out-of-control goon squads? (Waco, Ruby Creek, Brunswick? His property confiscated without due process? (RICO) His children torn from him and fed lies about their race, their history, their worth? (The disgusting toadying to the neanderthals by school and church) The tax burden he bears to feed an indolent subclass; subhumans whose only skills are copulating and consuming? Or is it the deliberate, endless, ubiquitous, evil indoctrination of miscegenation that so alarms him? I think it is the latter. Race-mixing means his death. He sees the malignant force that now controls his country, driving him to ruin—even to racial suicide. The new mission at Zionist control is to belittle him, to sneer at his decency, to destroy his sense of values, to deny him his pride in race and heritage, to actually steal his nation from him; a nation that was his until 1948. Little wonder that he has finally become aware of the deadly peril that exists. The ballot box has ceased as a means of recovering what is rightfully his. Zionists, and their Clinton-esque style puppets, will never relinquish power peacefully. They have already nullified his people's pitiful, little 'poll' success of last November.

I am only a lonely, perceptive individual; neither a follower, nor a followed. I know only what I hear, read, and observe. But, my antennae are sensitive. CEOs, you, and those you serve, are to blame for the dispair and intense rage that builds. You oiled the slide that leads to degeneracy. You, and the feds, may be as guilty of Oklahoma City as whoever parked the van. You have abused white society, especially white males, mercilessly. Your relentless goading; your painful barbs can drive some to despair, You are guilty as charged. As Alistair Cooke has warned, a civil war is now a possiblity. Kipling once wrote, "beware the Saxon when he at last arouses." The Saxon alarm is ringing. *Ringing!*

Further laws and repression will be futile. The feds/media has lost its moral authority. *Your moral authority is gone!* Jews, and their Aryan allies, now totally dominate US society. The good news? The enemy's face is bare at last. Race is blood, and blood is thicker than water. Race transcends borders. The great Teutonic-Saxon mass is stirring around the world. *Even ZOG's military forces are riddled with Aryans* who are determined their race shall not perish in a muddy-faced

melange of miscegenation. Aryan decency and right will triumph! Yes! *Triumph!*

E.H., Arkansas

✠ ✠ ✠

We must sympathize with innocent victims of the bombing of the federel building in Oklahoma City on 19 April.

However, if those who were responsible for the bombing are Islamic patriots, thoughtful, well-informed and fair-minded people will recognize in the bombing an act of retribution for the incomparably greater destruction and loss of life for which "our" government is responsible during its war against the people of Iraq, a country which had done us no harm and which had been officially assured of American neutrality in tha case of a war between Iraq and Kuwait.

The terrible loss of life in Oklahoma City will perhaps have to be regarded as one of the costs of our ruthless support of the Zionists in their hostile actions toward their Islamic neighbors.

Charles E. Weber
2446 EAst 22nd Place
Tulsa, Oklahoma 74114

✠ ✠ ✠

March 6, 1995

Tanya Metaksa
National Rifle Association
Institute For Legislative Action
11250 Waples Mill Road
Fairfax, VA 22030

Tel 703 267 1000
Fax 703 267 3985

Dear Ms. Metaksa,

Greetings and salutations!

It is my understanding that the Board of Directors of The NRA has now shifted the responsibility to you regarding the decisions and activities of the Institute For Legislative Action.

Specifically we hear that it is now up to you, as Executive Director of the ILA, to determine whether or not to pursue certain legal actions through the courts in the effort to retain our God given right to self defense as affirmed in our Constitution and Bill of Rights—the supreme law of our land, which we inherited from our ancestors.

All good people want a just solution to the many complicated issues that loom before us. And personally I hope that something can be done through the democratic process to protect these rights in a politically correct fashion, but considering the fact that the government of this country used its police and military forces to wipe out a church full of people in broad day light and on TV, I just do not see how it is possible. In my estimation you have acquired an almost impossible task.

These are times similar to the times before that tried men's souls. Who wants to believe that our own government is guilty of such a heinous crime? Who wants to believe, or even consider that another Waco could happen again? But the fact is: unless we act to prevent it, another will surely occur. And what about Sammy Weaver, the fourteen year old kid shot in the back by the FBI with a machine gun?

Having read most of your recent editorials in the American Rifleman I know that you are sincere and totally committed to the right to self-defense. You are working with the greatest pro gun, pro second amendment organization in America, the NRA, and with it I believe that the job of securing the Second Amendment can be done, but only if you and the Directors use every one and everything at your disposal in the fight. But let us not suffer under illusions, this is a colossal undertaking.

We are very formnate in this endeavor to have Kirk Lyons and the CAUSE Foundation struggling along side of us.

Mr. Lyons has of his own initiative instigated proceedings against the perpetrators to the crime against the family of Randy Weaver and those of the Branch Davidians.

Mr. Lyons struggles for us and our rights too.

This is a fight that we cannot afford to lose and I urge you to fund the actions he has undertaken with the money entrusted to you for such a just purpose. I am certain that he will deliver more good for each dollar spent than anyone else on the planet.

Remember The Alamo,
Sam Houston, Jr., Texas

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I was just recently given a copy of the *Liberty Bell* by a friend of mine who was in Costa Rica on a visit. It was Octobeer '91, just a bit late, but I still enjoyed every article in it and was able to see how most of the predictions it contained were well on the way of becoming standard form especially the Immigration issue. Let it be known if standing behind the White Race and Sovereignty of our Nation makes me a racist, then I am one and damn proud to be. I probably have the only Confederate Battle Flag flying in the country of Costa Rica and am also proud of that and IT.

I have a U.S. mailing address thru Miami, Fl. and would like your subscription rates, I feel sure they have changed by no. I will takle a chance and enclose $5.00 for an upto date sample copy if you still send them out.

Hoping to hear from you soon,

Respectfully
C.R.N., Costa Rica

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Comrade:

You are right. I did come to the notice of ZOG last year and served my time in

Butzbach, but instead of throwing away the key they "only" find me DM80,000. After I was released I came home to find that my dear and loving "German" wife had left me and emptied our bank accounts.

It is a good think that I still had some money in the U.S. For her I am now only a "Nazi-Bock"—what else is new? So you see, George, other people's lives go from rags to riches, but my life has always been the other way around. Oh, well, no one will ever be able to say that the Count was a damn materialist. sometimes I think it would have been better if I had remained in the U.S. and given you 80% of my money, but other times I am happy to be home in the Vaterland. We have many good peoples here, and the struggle goes on!!

Germany has changed since the last time I was here, and not for the better. Kleinkahl is a sleepy Dorf in the mountains of Unterfranken and looks much like West Virginia. It is about 24km from Aschaffenburg.

Last week a volkstreuer publisher was my guest for a few days. He seems to think that it would be good for me if I would start writing again. So in a few weeks I may start on a book, and I think it would help me to sort out my life. I am still young and if it takes two or three years to finish, so what. I have many great people in my life—from Rockwell to Rudel. These encounters should be put in book form for young fighters! If it had not been for the books of the Front generation, would I know the truth today? Would I be a National Socialist? It is my duty to undertake this, and when I am no longer, maybe my book or books will continue the fight against Juda/Rome. Books are living beings in a sense.

George, please send me the new address for Thies Christophersen in Denmark. I wish you and your family the best!

Heil Hitler!
M.Z., Germany

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

Jarah B. Crawford used to preach Jesus Christ at the farm of Bob Miles. Now, like a reformed drunk, he preaches anti-Christ. He dug up my *Libeerty Bell* essay of 15 years ago and let me have his ire in the kisser (by letter).

I continue to wonder about a 'Movement' that feeds off religious denunciations. Anything I do to serve the Aryan race is meaninless as long as I remain a Christian. That's Crawford's idea of it.

If I had said years ago that Jesus was a humbug, Crawford would have denounced me. Now he denounces me for the opposite reason.

Maj. D. V. Cclerkin

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Editor:

Thank you for the excellent book, *America's Decline.* Dr. Oliver was indeed a man of rare insight and erudition...

My compliments for the fine *Liberty Bell*; I always look forward to getting my monthly copy.

J.G., Switzerland

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Editor:
Although the Oklahoma City bombing is deplorable--nonetheless, I do think we all owe Mr. Tim McVeigh a round of applause for his most original idea on how to reduce the size of government.

F.P.B., New Jersey

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,
...Thank you again for printing my exchange with Faurisson. Your small, one-man publication is the *best* Holocaust revisionist publication in this country because you are the only person who will print so many of the important arguments which *must* br understood--even when they are rejeected by heroes like Faurisson!

Best regards

F.B., New Jersey

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Sir:
Book order enclosed. - It is good to know that amongst this sea of morons celebrating their foul victory over the guardian forces of Western Civilization, there are others like myself who realize that only through the survival and eventual triumpf of National Socialism can there be hope in our poor, Jew-tormented homelands.
Let these hordes of morons gloat over their destruction of the finest and most noble societies our race has ever produced. How different were the Axis nations of National Socialist Germany and Fascist Italy and those other European peoples who joined them in their struggle for a better world. Compare them with the societies of the so-called 'Allied' countries. Russia, a land of brutalized, illiterate peasantry, led by a monster devoid of any finer values whatsoever. America, totally in the grip of Jewish Finance Capitalism, led by a twisted cripple. Finally, Britain a class-dominated society, a bastion of reaction, where a drunken, fat pig of an archreactionary had crawled himself to the top of the corrupt dunghill.
For a moment I would like to describe this particularly putrid British wartime society. Apart from a few honourable exceptions such as Sir Oswald Mosley and his followers and various other individuals, as the British member of parliament, Captain Ramsay, etc., who had been arrested and without trial sent to various British concentration camps. Yes, concentration camps, which were a British creation in the first place. The only Britons who were still free were those who were beyond the grasp of Churchill and his cronies,serving the true cause, trying desperately to bring reason to a deaf British public now totally immersed in a cloud of deceit and lies. As one of those far-sighted broadcasters, William Joyce accurately said there's an ill Church in the land of Churchill. Whilst other volunteered to join the British Free Corps to fight alongside their European brothers in the joint crusade against Bolshevism.
But these, as I have already stated, were the exceptions. For the most part the British consisted of the upper class chinless wonders who made up the British officer class. Beneath them were the great mass who made up the other ranks, the traditional Tommy, brave but basically stupid and so thick that they were incapable of understanding or appreciating anything beyond the most crudest level.
I am writing this letter on their VE-Day; as I said, let them have their circus. It is but a trasitory respite from their oppressive condition, it cannot sustain them as the solid and enduring creed of National Socialism and the spirit of Adolf Hitler invigorates us.

Yours sincerely,
A.C., England

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:
I enclose $50 for another year of Liberty Bell. The Jewsmedia keeps telling us "there is no inflation," yet I notice prices are going up constantly. In particular, this year there have been massive increases in the pr4ice of vegetables, paper, postage and gasoline. Of course the biggest inflation has been in the stock market, which has been pumped up some 15% in the last six months. From what I have been able to find out, the US government has been borrowing foreign currency, buying dollars with it to support the US currency and then using the dollars to buy stocks. This allows the insider to sell their shares to the government at the top of the market. They then put the money into treasury bonds, thus reducing their interest rate. The government has thus selectively hyperinflated the financial markets with borrowed money. Please note that the value of the dollar has gone down in tandem with the rise in the markets. So far this hyperinflation has not reached general prices but it is coming. Meanwhile, foolish members of the Mutual Fund industry have been pouring public money into the stock bubble thus setting the public, pension funds, etc. up for the kill when the market collapses. At some point soon a major disaster will be arranged to give the market an excuse to collapse and the government will stop supporting the markets. At that time there will be a panic collapse of the markets of 50% or more. Take a tip from Clinton and keep your money in Swiss Franks and gold like he does.
The media campaign over the Oklahoma City bombing is still on. Fortunately, several things slipped thru the censorship, the most important of which were the seismographic evidence of two explosions and the disscovery of at least two unexploded bombs inside the building. Bomb experts quoted in Spotlight have pointed out that there was no fertilizer residue, so the bomb could not have been a fertilizer bomb. Anyway, anyone who has ever handled explosives can see the building was blown up by charges attached to the main support pillars. The bombers used Det Cord (explosive cord) to tie the charges together and blow them all at once using one detonator. The first explosion broke the Det Cord and so only one charge in the second row exploded. Had they all exploded, the whole building would have been pulled down into a 3-story rubble pile.
It is obvious the building was bombed by an intelligence agency. As to which agency, I knew that the moment I heard that all 17 or so of the ATF employees in

the building di not show up for work that day! Now I hear that the FBI employees did not sow up either! That makes it pretty obvious who bombed the building. A confirmation of which is the speed which that "evil, coward" Clinton moved to take poolitical advantage of the bombing. He was obviously prepared in advance. And what a show he put on! He even cried over the children he had murdered! The Jewish media outdid themselves in mawkishness. You would have thought they were talking about their beloved Holyhoax! Jewess Lyn Samuels actually said on the air that "Clinton was too good for the American people." I had to shut off the radio at that point. The mind boggles at imagining a country that Clinto is "too good" for. Even Israel may not be that vile!

From the media campaign alone you can tell there are going to be more terrorist acts which will be blamed on the Jews' enemies. Soon the markets will crash wiping out the accumulated wealth of Americans for the last 50 years. When that crash comes, the guilty Jews will need scapegoats, foreign and domestic, to blame it on.

Your truly,
S.R., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Mr. Dietz:

There are three books L.B. subscribers should find interesting: 1.)*Friends-In-Deed*, by Ravis and Melman. It details the groveling of numerous *goy* politicians and others. 2.) *The Passionate Attachment*, by the faher-and-son team W. and A. Ball. Interesting chiefly because of the tally of money the master race has squeezed out of their serfs over the years. 3.) *Dangerous Liason*, by A. and L. Cockburn. A follow-up to Green's *Living By The Sword*, and Ostrovsky's *By Way of Deception* [available from Liberty Bell Publications]. An excellent expose of dirty dealings by the Jews in their slave-state.

Incidentally, L.B. readers and all the rest of Jewish Amerika can now enjoy kosher beer. Coor's now carries the circled "U" of the Union of Hebrew Congregations. Enjoy!!

Sincerely,
H.J.R.M., Washington

✠ ✠ ✠

George,

I have been in this fight for almost 40 years, but have got my *degree* in the last few years reading LB and the Professor (Oliver), and still learning.

Thanks George,
G.T., Georgia

✠ ✠ ✠

Maj. Joseph G., Stano USAF-Ret.
260 Navesink Avenue
Highlands, N.J. 07732-1608
(908) 291-0110

21 July 1995

Dear Editor:

An Open Letter To The National Rifle Association:

It's painfully obvious that Rep, Charles Schumer (D-N.Y,) wants to do away with the Second Amendment and he seems to devote his every waking hour to attacking the NRA for daring to defend our Constitutional right to bear arms. The only mystery is why the NRA lets Schumer get away with it.

Rep. Schumer endlessly insists that federal, state and local police negate the need for any American citizen to bear arms. He sees no need for the citizenry to be armed as a check and balance to the tyranny of government as was clearly intended by our founding fathers. And now he desperately tries to justify the paramilitary assaults by the BATF and the FBI on American citizens. What is truly amazing about his performance is that he does all of this while treading water in a sea of hypocrisy!

Although Rep. Schumer is unalterably opposed to Americans having guns and he falsely claims that semi-automatic rifles and shotguns are "assault weapons"—a military designation for a "light machine gun"—he supports the "right" of the secret police of a foreign nation to roam the United States armed with real "assault weapons" and "diplomatic immunity."

In the final pre-election months of the dismal Carter Administration, the desperation reached such a fever pitch that Carter sought to win support from the all powerful Israeli Lobby by an executive order that gave the Mossad, the Israeli Secret Police, the "right" to roam the United States armed with fully automatic weapons. They carry "Uzi" sub-machine guns and "Uzi" machine pistols—weapons restricted in the United States to police "SWAT" teams.

No truly "sovereign" nation on this planet permits foreigners to carry weapons, and the British public was properly outraged when Margaret Thatcher permitted two American Secret Service agents the right to carry .38 cal. revolvers while guarding President Reagan, even though Reagan had narrowly survived an assassination attempt.

Not to be outdone by Carter, the Democrat controlled Congress, in full panic, then gave the Israeli Mossad "diplomatic immunity." "Diplomatic immunity" is reserved for senior members of a foreign embassy, since anyone with diplomatic immunity cannot be tried for any crime. Foreign diplomats have run down and killed American citizens in the streets and escaped any form of punishment,

No other nation on this planet has surrendered its national sovereignty so pathetically as has the United States of America.

A great world power like the principality of Liechtenstein is more of a "sovereign" nation than the United States.

Each and every year, Amnesty International routinely condemns the Israeli Mossad for "assassinations" and "torture." We have over two-hundred Mossad agents right here in the United States. They have offices in most large cities. They go about armed with machine guns. And with "diplomatic immunity" they literally

have a "license" to shoot down unarmed Americans in the streets—like Palestinians!

Most importantly, their "rights" to weapons and diplomatic immunity are defended by Rep. Charles Schumer and others in the Israeli Lobby.

When Schumer rails about the NRA being a powerful lobby in Washington, it's the height of hypocrisy. The NRA Lobby is puny when compared to the most powerful lobby in Washington: The Israeli Lobby. Even the NRA is terrified of it. So terrified that the NRA dare not demand Schumer explain why the Mossad's "assassins" and "torturers" have a "right" to roam the United States armed with automatic weapons and diplomatic immunity, while the American citizens must be disarmed. Having Schumer try to defend the Mossad would completely destroy his credibility with the American public. If only the NRA can find the guts and backbone to do it.

Sincerely,
Jos. G. Stano

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.*** For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $10.00 plus $2.00 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

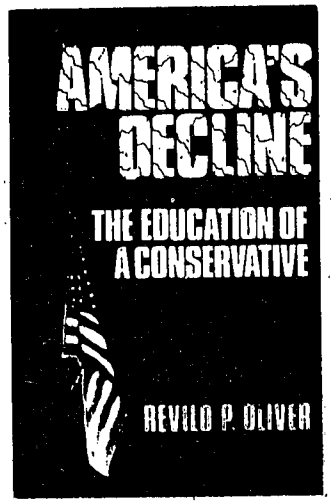

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00
plus $1.50 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

Racial-Nationalist Adoption/Adaption Process

By
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
page 8

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Allan Callhan:
"Grantism" and "Shermanism"
page 10

Colin Jordan:
1945: Capitalist/Communist Victory
1995: 50th Anniversary of Aryan Defeat
page 13

Letters to the Editor
page 47

VOL. 23 — NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1995

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1995
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 March 1995

00010	FIRST CLASS-USA	$60.00
00011	FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$70.00
00020	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America	$80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$90.00
00022	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
00033	SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Racial-Nationalist Adoption/Adaption Process

By Robert A. DeMarais, Ph.D.

In the June 1995 *Liberty Bell,* Joseph D. Pryce offered the story of his own conversion to racial nationalism (RN). He suggested someone analyze his case history to develop a theory of conversion. The theory would be used to aid the transformation of others.

Being, perhaps, the only racial-nationalist marketing professor, the duty falls to me. This article offers a preliminary framework for the process of conversion to racial nationalism. It is based on established theory of adoption of innovation. In addition to Mr. Pryce's conversion, I will review the conversion of Adolf Hitler.

Converting to racial nationalism is not an event. It is a process lasting several years. Because racial nationalism is so different from the mainstream view, one cannot adopt it the same way we might adopt the use of the microwave oven. Conversion is a struggle of the will. One must *adapt himself* as well as adopt racial-nationalist ideas.

Conversion stories are critical to the movement. A defining moment for the politically unattached Hitler was the reading of Anton Drexler's booklet, *My Political Awaking.* In turn, millions have been deeply affected by reading the story of Hitler's conversion.

Mein Kampf (My Struggle) is not the struggle of a hungry worker with communist labor thugs. Neither is it about street and beer hall brawls. The struggle was one of Hitler's conversion to and mastery of the beliefs, concepts and strategies of national socialism.

Racial Nationalism Conversion Process

Individuals adopting and adapting to racial-nationalism (RN) go through a five-stage process that one can remember with the acronym AIETA — Awareness, Interest, Evaluation, Trial, and Adoption (See Figure 1).

Figure 1: Racial Nationalism Conversion Process

» Awareness. Prospect becomes aware that a RN philosophy and movement exists, but is not motivated to seek informa-

tion.

» **Interest.** Prospect is motivated/stimulated to seek information about RN. Ends when he actively seeks information.

» **Evaluation.** Prospect considers whether to try RN as a personal creed. End when he thinks, "Yes, this may be for me."

» **Trial.** Prospect tries to improve his estimate of the worth of RN. May attend meetings, tentatively join an organization, or just think about the risk versus reward of being a RN.

» **Adoption** Decides to become a full and dedicated racial nationalist.

In the conversion process, impersonal information sources—pamphlets, signs, advertisements—tend to be more important in the early process stages. Personal sources tend to be more important in the later stages. For example, people like to be personally invited (even if by letter) to attend a meeting or join an organization. Surprisingly, people view radio programs as semi-personal and, thus, radio programs are important in all stages.

Recruit Echelons

All people do not adopt a new idea at the same rate. They convert in groups or echelons. Early converts to racial nationalism have different personalities and thus the recruiting methods must change as the movement grows. Furthermore, each of these echelons has different skills to offer the movement. For example, many of the leaders will *not* come from the first echelon of converts. We must divide those who will eventually adopt RN into five echelons.

If 10,000,000 activists will eventually accept RN, then the first echelon of 2.5% or 250,000 patriots are the *Vanguard.* This percentage is somewhat arbitrary and is based on the properties of a bell curve. The next 12.5% or 1,250,000 are the *Leader Patriots.* The third echelon of 35% are the *Early Mass Patriots* and is followed by

the fourth echelon of 35%, the *Late Mass Patriots.* The last echelon of 15% are the *Rear Guard Patriots.*

Vanguard Patriots. Almost everyone in the RN movement in 1995, is a Vanguard Patriot. As compared to later converts to RN, the Vanguard is more willing to take risks, either because they are naturally brave or because they are relatively unattached. Unattached means unattached to anything that makes one risk averse: unattached to family responsibilities, financial obligations, church, fraternal group, social contacts, or a politically sensitive job.

Those in the Vanguard are more educated and use information sources outside of the mainstream media and their local community. They read. Initial contact with most will be in some written form—print advertisement, pamphlet, or book. The new radical radio industry offers a new medium to reach these *information seekers.*

Vanguard coverts are independent idealists and are hard to organize. Generally, they don't swim in the mainstream of society and thus have fewer social contacts and are not particularly good communicators. Most are lacking in leadership ability. On the positive side, they are intelligent, and have strong will and courage.

It is absolutely essential that the movement support the few good leaders who will come from this group. If the Vanguard is not won and their force is not harnessed, the movement will never succeed. The second group, Leader Patriots, will not join the battle until the Vanguard is heavily engaged.

Leader Patriots. This group is called Leaders for two reasons. First, they are in front of the main body or mass of patriots. More significantly, they are a group of natural leaders who will fill many of the critical mid-level and high-level posts in any successful movement.

Although the Leader Patriots are more risk adverse than the Vanguard, they also have great courage. This group is bold but not reckless. They will join only when they perceive a *reasonable* possibility of victory.

Leader Patriots have many social contacts and are an integral part of their communities. Many are now leaders and they have the managerial expertise and financial resources to rapidly expand the movement. They are respected sources of information (opinion leaders) and role models.

Leader Patriots read, though not quite so much as the Vanguard, and their sources are somewhat more mainstream. Personal contact is important in recruiting Leader Patriots; many will not commit until they have talked to a movement leader. They are excellent communicators.

In a sense, the Leader Patriots legitimize the movement. Once they have been won over, the later groups are virtually guaranteed to follow. But where? One risk is that some of the Leader Patriots may seek to coopt the movement for their own purposes. The Vanguard must firmly establish direction and buttress its key leaders before the Leader Patriots join the battle.

Early Mass Patriots. The Early Mass is the most deliberate group. They will convert when they perceive the battle is necessary and the RN movement is likely to win. They are slightly above average in education are socially active but are not leaders.

Early Mass Patriots rely on informal information sources and are likely to have contact with and follow the Leader Patriots. Direct contract with recruiters (salesmen) will be successful in converting this group.

Late Mass Patriots. This group is below average in education and will be skeptical about the movement. They are the most susceptible to social pressure. They may not lead, but when the pressure is on, they will not be left behind. They belong to few organizations, are not opinion leaders, and don't read.

Rear Guard Patriots. The Rear Guard are tradition-bound and loyal to something else—church, Populists, Republicans, or the current government. They are outright suspicious of new movements and will not convert until the object of their existing loyalty collapses. They may arrive late for many of the battles but once converted they will become intensely loyal.

The Rear Guard tends to be the least educated and least socially active and is oriented toward their local community. In sharp contrast to a Rear Guard Patriot, we now turn to a discussion of the conversion of a Vanguard Patriot.

The Conversion of Pryce

In this section, the conversion of Joseph Pryce is briefly summarized within the framework of the RN conversion process.

Pre-Awareness. As One would expect with many Vanguard Patriots, Pryce was a reader. During the pre-awareness stage, Mr. Pryce discovered many inconsistencies in the establishment view—for example, (1) in stories about Germany and Hitler, (2) in conservatives' unwillingness to admit the Jewish-Bolshevik connection, and (3) in publications' differential treatment of Hitler versus Stalin and Mao.

Awareness. Through a "fortunate series of accidents" he found Nietzsche and Wagner and experienced an "excitement of discovery."

Interest. By combining these accidents with his interest in western civilization, he developed into a Germanophile, devouring writings covering the spectrum from Freud to books about Hitler. The clear anti-German bias he detected, led him to begin actively evaluating alternatives.

Evaluation. "What was I to do? Could I become a Nihilist...?" Although at this point he doesn't say, Pryce was probably reading some National Socialist material. Once he had tentatively eliminated the other alternatives, he might have begun to ask himself questions like, 'Am I becoming a racialist?' If so, he was moving into the trial stage.

Trial. At this point, Pryce would have made a tentative decision, but realizing the potential risk—the social and financial cost of conversion—he must have been mentally trying on National Socialism. He may have attended some meetings or answered some ads. While most fail at this stage, he passed to the final stage.

Adoption. The decision process took several years but Pryce was now a committed racial nationalist. One or more moments must have marked his conversion—joining an organization, giving a speech, writing an article, or openly tell his friends he had made the decision.

On adoption, Mr. Pryce discovered a new reality with a real and natural vision of the future. For example, from his new perspective he now realized that mainstream Christians were "groveling in the mud." Let us turn to another story of a Vanguard Patriot's conversion.

The Conversion of Hitler

Hitler's fascinating story of conversion is told in the chapter

"Years of Study and Suffering in Vienna" in *Mein Kampf* (below page numbers reference the Manheim translation)

Pre-Awareness. At an early age, Adolf Hitler was a dedicated German nationalist, an avid reader, and was interested in the meaning of history. He was angered by political issues and the lies in the press, but tried to keep silent.

However, "Thus far I did not so much as suspect the existence of organized opposition to the Jews" (p. 52). "For the Jew was still characterized for me by nothing but his religion, and therefore, on the grounds of tolerance, I maintained my rejection of religious attacks..." (p. 52). Hitler's unwillingness was magnified by the low credibility he assigned to anti-Semitic newspapers.

Awareness. "For a few hellers I bought the first anti-Semitic pamphlet of my life. Unfortunately, they [the pamphlets] all proceeded from the supposition that in principle the reader knew or even understood the Jewish question to a certain degree" (p. 56). Besides the pamphlet's tone was also bad. [Perhaps they used terms like ZOG that were not defined or supported and initially seemed crude to Hitler.]

Interest. However, based on the pamphlet, Hitler was motivated to evaluate, but not without great mental anguish. "I relapsed for weeks at a time, once for even months. The whole thing seemed to me so monstrous, the accusations so boundless, that, tormented by the fear of doing injustice, I again became anxious and uncertain" (p. 56).

Evaluation. As part of his evaluation, Hitler began to observe Jews in Vienna in a different and more critical light. He was now seeing Jews in their own culture and concluded: Zionism is incompatible with German Nationalism.

He began to evaluate the sources of the decay of German society and morals. "The fact that nine tenths of all literary filth, artistic trash, and theatrical idiocy can be set to the account of a people, constituting hardly one hundredth of all the country's inhabitants, could simply not be talked away; it was the plain truth" (p. 58).

"And I now began to examine my beloved 'world press' from this point of view" (p. 58). He noted that the writers were Jews. "Gradually I became uncertain" (p. 59).

Trial. Hitler now had made a preliminary decision but was carefully observing his world to confirm or deny it. "My views with regard to anti-Semitism thus succumbed to the passage of time, this was my greatest transformation of all. It cost me the greatest inner soul struggles, and only after months of battle between reason and my sentiments did my reason begin to emerge victorious. Two years later, my sentiment had followed my reason, and from then on became its most loyal guardian and sentinel" (p. 55).

"A thousand things that I had hardly seen before now struck my notice, and others, which had previously given me food for thought, I now learned to grasp and understand" (p. 58).

"I no longer avoided discussion of the Jewish question; no, now I sought it" (p. 60).

"When I recognized the Jew as the leader of the Social Democracy, the scales dropped from my eyes. A long soul struggle had reached its conclusion" (p. 60).

Adoption. "I had at last come to the conclusion that the Jew was no German" (p. 61). "I had ceased to be a weak-kneed cosmopolitan and become an anti-Semite" (p. 64).

Apparently, Hitler was always a racialist. That is, he was intensely nationalistic. His struggle took place before WWI and racialism was not as politically incorrect as it is today. Hitler's conversion was to anti-Semitism.

Today's recruits must transform themselves into both racialists and anti-Semites. An open admission of both is one sign of full conversion. However, it is only one sign. Another is a fanatical commitment: loyalty, single purpose, persistent dedication, and hard work.

Importance of Conversion Stories

Conversion stories have another use besides building a theory of how to recruit. These stories are an essential tool for moving recruits through the trial stage. In the introduction to this article, I mentioned Anton Drexler's booklet, *My Political Awaking* that was fascinating to Hitler.

The story in the booklet was more than fascinating, it was successful. By pushing his pamphlet into Hitler's hand, Drexler had begun to recruit Hitler. A few days after reading Drexler's conversion story, Hitler also had converted. He immediately joined the Drexler's organization, which was to build into the National Socialist Party.

Conversion stories are a key tool in moving recruits from the trial stage into adoption. They tell recruits, "You are not alone." Others have made the same mental struggle and arrived at the same inevitable conclusion.

Preliminary Conclusions

Time Consuming Process. For most people, conversion or adapting to racial nationalism is a long process. Jarah B. Crawford [*Liberty Bell*, July 1995] was quite put out with a 24 year-old architect. After she read one of his radical manuscripts, she replied, "But I don't agree with you about the Jews."

What could one expect her to say? I doubt anyone embraces the first anti-Semitic material they see—Mr. Pryce didn't, Hitler didn't, this writer didn't, and I doubt Mr. Crawford did.

Mr. Crawford did implant a hypothesis in the young lady's mind: "Jews are bad?" If she is an open-minded information seeker, she will now evaluate what she reads and sees in light of that hypothesis.

Occasionally, the young architect needs to be reminded of the hypothesis and occasionally be offered more material. However, the material must be based on facts and figures and not contain any angry outbursts or in-house language such as ZOG.

Cast a Wide Net. Because the process takes so long, recruiters should seek those who have made it through the first stage or two on their own. These people are either interested in or actively evaluating a race issues.

Because, the Vanguard are information seekers they are likely to be found in a wide variety of places and contacted through a wide variety of media. Many of them will respond to sincere offers of information on race.

Recruiters are advised not to hide their message under the headlines of tax, welfare, crime, gun control, etc. Instead, clearly mention race in headlines and link it with some other issues. Prospects are looking for cues and will spot loaded words like "race."

Different Media for Different Stages. The Vanguard and Leaders want hard information including specific numbers and names, not vague generalities or name calling. This writer began his active conversion when he heard Kevin Alfred Strom on the radio. Strom

mention a *Liberty Bell* article by Dr. Charles E. Weber [March 1993]. It listed the number of Jews appointed by President Clinton. It was partial proof of the hypothesis earlier implanted in my mind.

Hard data for information seekers means written information. Spoken messages are perishable, they cannot be stored and later referenced.

Early media includes pamphlets and radio programs. The radio programs and pamphlets must contain sincere offers of more information. Offer only material that will convert them. Reserve fund raising or hard-core material for the already-converted.

Information seekers often spend money for written material. They expect to pay; charge them a fair price for information. Impersonal information offers (to strangers by mail or radio) should require a payment even if its only $1 or "enclose SASE." Prospective recruits will be wary of the possible commitment by accepting anything free. [Handing people free pamphlets at public gatherings is, of course, acceptable.]

Later in the recruit's adoption process, personal contact becomes important. This can include one-on-one meetings, small gatherings, monthly meetings or conferences/seminars.

Fits and Starts. Like Hitler, few people will complete the process without occasionally being overwhelmed. Overwhelmed means they will put away the written material for several months.

It might pay recruiters to reuse lists of previous book buyers who have not purchased for a year or two.

For prospects who might eventually convert, recruiters should occasionally (every three to six months) send them another cue: pamphlet, xerox of an article, or again invite them to a meeting. Keep the hypothesis planted and give them somewhere to send for more information.

Perhaps most importantly, we must remember that we are now recruiting Vanguard Patriots and perhaps a few Leader Patriots. These people cannot be pushed. However, if we don't speed up their conversion, we will fail. Sign posts and offers of direction are critical. Prospecting for Vanguard recruits involves planting and replanting the racial hypothesis and offering information. ❑

"GRANTISM" AND "SHERMANISM"

by

Allan Callahan

It is probably common today for most people to look upon modern warfare as being much more "humane" than it used to be. They have read of conquered peoples being sold into slavery in ancient times, and sometimes put to the sword. Nothing like that happens today, they assert. No, it doesn't happen today because the Machine Age made the slave obsolete, and we no longer fight with swords. But civilians are still singled out for attack, as the democracies proved, in a big way, in WWII. One word for this, coined during the Civil War, was "Grantism." Onto the shoulders of Ulysses S. Grant was laid the moral responsibility for the way the war was waged. William Tecumseh Sherman received much blame in the South, too, because of his infamous "March to the Sea." It appears that he deserves to have an "ism" placed behind his name fully as much as Grant did. The "March" seems to have been Sherman's idea, but Grant approved of it, because he was willing to ignore the modern rules of war to achieve victory. Robert E. Lee was not willing to ignore them. He said: "There are things a gentleman does not do." Sherman was born in 1820. His father, a judge, died when the boy was around nine, and the family scattered. He was taken in and raised by the family of Hon. Thomas Ewing, who got him into West Point when he became of age. After years of service, he resigned from the army, went into banking for awhile, then practised law until 1859. In Feb. of 1861 he became president of a Saint Louis railroad company, but this didn't last long. In May of that year he went back into the army, as a colonel.

Sherman seems to have been a man wracked by doubts and insecurity, the latter maybe being caused, at least in part, by his feeling of being abandoned as a youth. At base he was an angry man, prone to rage. His marriage ran into difficulties.

His detractors said that he never won a battle against an enemy of equal strength. He never fully understood the origins of the war. Sent to Kentucky in 1861, he fell into depression, couldn't sleep, was sure that his own forces were inadequate, felt that the Union

cause was hopeless, and saw spies everywhere.

He never fully supported the goals of the war, and had contempt for negroes. At the start of the war he even had contempt for the Union itself, and didn't bother to vote. Before hostilities broke out he told Secretary of War Cameron: ".....I do recoil from a war when the negro is the only question."

Also at the beginning of the war he had a fondness for the South. Sherman knew Southerners well, admired them, and didn't hold their institution of slavery against them. He wrote to his daughter that Southerners must be subdued "but we mean them no harm," and urged her not to use words like "rebels" and "traitors" when referring to them.

Gradually his feelings toward the Union became more favorable, he became a "conditional Unionist," and this feeling hardened as the conflict dragged on. At one time he almost destroyed himself, but finally snapped out of his depression after the battle of Shiloh. Here, serving under Grant, he won a military and personal victory. He still had rages, but whereas he first swallowed them and directed them against himself, in self-reproach, he now directed them against the enemy; at first, against enemy forces, and later, against civilians, also. He stated that ".....the best military strategy is to attack civilians."

His chance to put this into practice, on a large scale, came after he occupied Atlanta on September 8, 1864, and this was due mainly to a mistake of his opponent, Confederate Gen. Hood, who sent his cavalry too far to the Union rear to be able to recall them in time. Sherman could then direct his rage against civilians, but first he had to get permission from Grant, which he did.

The inhabitants of Atlanta were given five days to evacuate the city. Fire and explosives were then used to level it. This done, Sherman's soldiers then embarked on their "March to the Sea," destroying the homes and food supplies of the civilian population. Other smaller towns suffered the same fate as Atlanta, and all told, an area of cultivated land larger than Belgium and Holland together was devastated.

Sherman may be best remembered for his statement that "war is hell." His own actions against the civilian population made his part in the Civil War much more hellish than it should have been.

At any rate, this statement does not seem to have had much effect on men's decisions on whether to go to war or not. Wars have not slacked off any.

His belief that "the best military strategy is to attack civilians" may have had great effect upon the thinking of the U.S. and Britain in WWII. Their "carpet bombing" of civilians in large cities indicates that it did. In passing, it could be said that, terrible as Sherman's actions were, at least they took place during wartime. After WWII had ended, the American and French armies in Europe annihilated around one million German P.O.Ws, most of them perishing in American camps under control of part-Jew Gen. Dwight D. Eisenhower. The deaths in these overcrowded and appallingly unsanitary camps were *deliberate*, caused by starvation, disease and exposure. The Americans had plenty of food, and also refused to let locals bring in food. Sometimes guards even *denied the prisoners water* for several days at a time. The meager food rations ccaused a high daily death rate, but when water was also withheld, the P.O.Ws "died like flies." Grant and Sherman were cruel; Eisenhower was unspeakable. ❑

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by O. Baca (302 pp., illustrated) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. ***The Anti-Humans*** is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" — R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" — Dr. A.J. App. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS*** Order #01013. Sale price: single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage; 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

1945: CAPITALIST/COMMUNIST VICTORY
1995: FIFTIETH ANNIVERSARY OF ARYAN DEFEAT

by
Colin Jordan

In this issue the series "The Way Ahead" is interrupted (for resumption next issue) in order to bring out now the first part of a comprehensive answer to the 50th anniversary of the victory of the capitalist/communist alliance against National-Socialist Germany in World War II. This commencing instalment in this series comments on the celebration itself; identifies the basic reason for the war; and exhibits the ultimate aims in it and consequences of it. Further instalments from time to time, interspersed with further instalments in "The Way Ahead" series, will deal with the path to war; the course of the war and particularly the Allied atrocities during it; and finally the nature of the "liberation" resulting from the Allied victory. The composition and production of the projected sequel to the book "Merrie England 2,000", which is to deal with a British uprising, has had to be long postponed to allow for this priority of writing.

On May 8, 1995, Britain's traditional May Day holiday was replaced by a celebration of the defeat of National-Socialist Germany and its European allies. Union Jack flags—normally kept out of sight these days as somewhat jingoistic, if not positively racist and thus offensive to our new, super-tanned black and brown Britons who now so largely decide what we are allowed—were brought out plentifully everywhere, albeit many of them hoisted upside down on flagpoles by the unaccustomed pseudo-patriots.

Reporting the jubilation outside Buckingham Palace, residence of our monarch of multiracialism there displaying herself with others of her renegade royal family, London's *Daily Telegraph* (May 9, 1995) recorded an exultant crowd of "Hundreds of thousands, sporting Union flags to a man, woman and child". Incandescent with self-satisfaction at their monumentally superficial display of a sterile pretence of patriotism, such vacuous exhibitors are characteristically never

moved to do anything effective for the survival and revival of our race and nation because this would run contrary to the overriding rules of "political correctness", conducive to national and racial decline and ruin, conformity to which is their dominant concern.

Next, the newspaper regaled us with a particularly striking revelation of such superficiality from one of royalty's household retainers. "Miss Tiggy Legge-Bourke, the Prince of Wales's social secretary, was particularly prominent among this swaying multitude, thanks to a vivid pair of Union flag shorts." The inner being of Britain may disappear, but, as long as Tiggy's shorts stay on and up, seemingly for these freaks of makebelieve the old country and its people remain in fine fettle.

Continuing its rhapsodic report of the revelry of a mad multitude, seemingly content to dance at Britain's funeral and call it a triumph, the *Daily Telegraph* recorded that "On went the singing, the royal trio joining in to Rule Britannia, Land of Hope and Glory..." Such was the self-congratulatory carnival of commemoration of Britain's ghastly war of self-mutilation enacted in the mongrelizing metropolis of an island where Britannia no longer rules the waves, and the native Britons no longer fully and finally possess and control the acres: a land with hardly any real cause for hope for the future, and even less evidence of present glory.

As the pages of ecstatic print reached the breakfast tables the next morning, those two paramount, plastic products of the Democratic politics of the West, Messrs. Major and Clinton, were to be found in Moscow in the company of their similarly plastic protégé of the Kremlin, acclaiming and commemorating there the wartime triumph of Democracy's stable companion, Bolshevist barbarism, with all its outstanding horrors.

The May 1995 festivity over the crushing of Germany has been shortly followed in August of this same year by another bout of blindfold jubilee over the crushing of Japan. The dust having now settled, after all the prancing and postulating marking the two events, we can now proceed to strip away the glutinous gloss given to them, and to survey the realities of World War II.

RITUAL SACRIFICE TO "VICTORY"

At the outset of the unveiling, attention needs to be paid to a keynote of a happening timed to coincide with the commemoration of victory in Europe half a century ago. This was the arrest here of an alleged war criminal, a worn-out 84-year-old man from Belarussia who made the mistake all that time ago of wanting with the aid of Germany the liberation of his country from Bolshevist barbarism. Known to his neighbours as quiet, gentle and helpful, Siemion Serafinowicz, now resident in Britain as a British citizen, has been selected to figure in this victory anniversary year as a symbolic sacrifice on the altar of victors' vengeance.

This forthcoming routine of ritual persecution to mark the remembrance of "victory" and its meaning results from years of persistent pressure by those here and throughout the world who claim it to be a requirement and thus a right of their religion to slaughter animals ritually, despite the suffering. The ritual slaughter of Serafinowicz—who will surely be brought to his death by stress and penury, if not by formal sentencing reeks of the pestiferous exhortations of that evil apostle of Talmudic vengeance, Elie Wiesel. In his book "Legends of our Time" he declared: "Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate—healthy, virile hate—for what the German personifies and for what persists in the German."

Significantly, this oracle of Hebrew race-hatred remains respected not prosecuted in the West where critics of the Jews are persecuted and penalized for racial patriotism. Indeed, such is his arrogance, reflective of the world ascendancy of Jewry as a prime consequence of Allied victory, that he recently urged the German parliament to take the 50th anniversary of German defeat as the occasion for a groveling performance of penitence: to plead in the name of all Germans to all Jews in the world for forgiveness" (*Jewish Chronicle*, April 21, 1995). This recommendation matched that of Germany's Bundestag Speaker, Jewess Rita Süssmuth, who at the end of 1493 urged that "Yiddish should be used in Europe as a bridge to heal the wounds of the past" (*Jewish Chronicle*, December 3, 1993).

In confronting the demented delusions surrounding and issuing from the capitalist/communist victory of 1945 with the truths of the Aryan defeat which was the reality of that time and event, we are up against a persisting iron curtain of suppression

of information. Joined to this is an intensive mental conditioning of the public over decades by a very powerful and thoroughly partisan media.

DEMOCRACY'S GREAT PRETENCE

Ludicrously the tame citizen of Democracy in a mass of millions believes that he orshe is a free person, properly informed of the evils of the war time enemy and the virtues of the opposing system, and thereby the causes, course and consequences of the Second World War in defence of the latter against the former. That conditioned person has no awareness that the British public has never been allowed to learn the truth about National Socialist Germany, only a torrent of distortions at the best, and otherwise downright lies. According to the fantasy implanted in that zombie's mind, Hitler was an unmitigated monster, a foaming madman without a single, redeeming feature, who sought to conquer and enslave the whole world. His system was a complete hell on earth containing nothing good. Above all, he and his bestial accomplices, as their supreme crime, were the persecutors and exterminators of millions of lovable, more or less faultless, god-chosen Jews, an unparalleled enormity which has daily to be remembered and recited for eternity.

Persons imbued with this solidified fantasy are without perception that their ossified state of mind is produced by a purported "free press" which actually is a fettered press responsive to the ruling interests governing from the background, the same being true of the other arms of the controlling media, namely radio and television. They are unaware that their vaunted and cherished system of Democracy is actually nothing but a great pretence, a huge confidence trick, a colossal swindle. They fondly imagine that dictatorship only happens abroad, there feeding falsehood to its fortunate subjects to the extent of creating a dream world. They do not realize that dictatorship operates here incognito, exercising a rigorous censorship to exclude dangerous ideas conducive to a racial awakening and a national resurgence, while moulding the mind to a frame amenable to and beneficial to that dictatorship; a combination effectively making them dwellers in a dream world.

Deluded thus, the citizens of Democracy are unable to

recognize their own mental image in the mirror. They are unable to perceive that they have been made thoroughly PPC, meaning Processed Politically Correct. By the communistic influences of contemporary capitalism there has been implanted in their captive craniums, along with all other cerebral concoctions, a completely false view of World War II, cause, course and consequences.

COMMEMORATION'S PROPAGANDA PURPOSE

Anyone who believes that the prime objective of the power-wielders of Democracy in promoting their victory commemoration has been simply and purely to honour the Allied dead, and to pay tribute to all the exertions in the name of country and supposedly for the sake of nation by those who survived that conflict, is PPC indeed. For the rulers in the background the prime purpose of the exercise has been to take up and exploit the occasion as a peg for propaganda. It has been assessed as a glorious opportunity for a refurbishment of all the old wartime and post-war denigration of National-Socialism. Within that it has afforded a wonderfully convenient occasion for an extravaganza of yet more Hebrew holocaust indoctrination. Altogether it has served as a splendid pretext for freshly vaccinating the domesticated dupes of Democracy against contamination with the emancipating beliefs of National-Socialism even in the first and incipient forms of some vague racial awareness, some hazy yearning for national elevation, some disconnected dissatisfaction with the party game. In summary, the prime objective has been prophylactic against the possibility of any National-Socialist revival which even now, after all they have done, haunts the promoters of Aryan destruction.

So it is that the belching chimneys of the atrocity manufactories of the Spielbergs of this world have been working full blast to mark the year, gassing the public with an immunising dose of holocaust horror day in and day out. In these feverish endeavours they have amply responded to the clarion call of Edgar Bronfman, President of the World Jewish Congress. One of the richest Jews in the world, recent purchaser of the mind-formative MCA Films company in the U.S.A., Bronfman has warned the world multitude of the Chosen Ones: "We must

use every resource to stop revisionism now before it's too late." "Revisionism" is his label for any and all questioning of the approved (kosher) version of the war and his enemy in it.

A STATEMENT OF INTENT

Before beginning this survey of the truth about that war, which certainly will amount to revisionism of a strength liable to send Mr. Bronfman reaching for the relief in a bottle of the booze (Seagram Whisky etc.) on which his fortune has been based, this writer places on record a statement

of intent. He stands opposed to all atrocities by whoever and whenever committed. He stands no less opposed to all atrocity fabricators whoever they are and whenever and wherever they occur. In pursuit of truth he is not motivated by racial hatred of non-Aryans, but by a concern for his own Aryan Folk. This encompasses only a hatred of the renegades and traitors of his own race who alone have enabled non-Aryans to contribute to Aryan decline and defeat. He stands for free speech and open discussion on matters discussed in *Gothic Ripples*, rejecting the Jewish campaign for suppression of criticism, including the Jewish demand for the outlawing of all questioning of the alleged Jewish "holocaust", holding that this campaign can prove a potent cause of the very anti-Jewish feeling it is supposed to prevent.

This survey respects and honours the memory of all those British and Allied servicemen who died or were mutilated, honestly believing the lies their misleaders and their misleaders' media told them about the necessity to fight for freedom, nation and homeland against a force seeking to invade that homeland and take away that nation's freedom and other assets. This survey fully as much upholds and reveres the memory of all those German servicemen and their allies of so many nationalities who also died and also were mutilated in the conviction that they too were of necessity fighting for the same things.

THE BASIC REASON FOR WAR: GERMANY'S FREEDOM FIGHT

During and since World War II the British people have never been allowed to know the truth about National-Socialist

Germany as a freedom fight against the dishonesty, the exploitation, and the sickly and deadly decadence of the Democracy of the Weimar Republic in Germany. Under that Democracy, millions of unemployed rotted in poverty while a plutocratic minority wallowed in luxury, and every kind of vice and degeneracy prevailed.

The power of the Jews was enormous. This racial and religious minority owned or controlled Germany's largest and most influential newspapers such as the *Berliner Tageblatt,* the *Vossische Zeitung,* and the *Frankfurter Zeitung.* The Ullstein press empire, Jewish, alone owned the *Berliner Morgenpost,* the Berliner *Allgemeine Zeitung, BZ am Mittag, Das Tempo,* the *Montagspost,* the *Grüne Post,* the *Berliner Ilustrierte Zeitung,* and dozens of other newspapers and magazines. Thus was German opinion shaped by a racially alien minority.

Jewish ascendancy in other fields included nearly half of all the lawyers in Berlin in 1933, and a similar disproportion in the medical and the teaching professions, along with a massive prominence in the entertainment world and great power in industry. The political parties reflected in composition and conduct this Jewish power and prominence.

From a humble background, his own experience of poverty, and the testing time of a twice decorated frontline soldier in World War I, Adolf Hitler rose by the merit of sheer brilliance to become leader of the strongest party in Germany, the NSDAP, and on January 30, 1933, Chancellor of Germany. Then and thereafter he was beyond question the most popular, the most fervently acclaimed statesman Germany has ever had, and the whole world has ever seen. The rapturous support of tens of millions was a unique phenomenon of government by public approval which the pygmy politicians of Democracy never come remotely near rivaling. By this measure of the extent and intensity of public support, National-Socialism in Germany under Hitler far, far exceeded the Democracy of the West as a government of the people, for the people, and by the will of the people; and thus a manifestation of a nation's freedom. Let this always be remembered and replied when the subjects and supporters of the veiled dictatorship under Democracy denigrate Hitler's Germany as a tyrannical dictatorship!

As a youngster, this writer saw something for himself at first-hand of the impetus and euphoria of a resurgent Cermany

lifted from the depths of decline, disunity and despondency, and dedicated to drastic reform, as never before or since in the history of the world, under this man of magic and his vast force of ardent colleagues and comrades. Before staying with a German family in Cologne in 1937, he had been told by the then warmongering, pro-Jewish *News Chronicle* of a downcast, downtrodden people, deprived of milk in a drive for guns before food and drink—a deficiency which struck him sadly, being a keen 14-year-old consumer of the commodity. On the banks of the Rhine he found instead milk available everywhere in plenty, and everywhere the happy faces of a people vibrant with the sense and the satisfaction of participation in a great purpose. Never again did he imbibe with belief the beverage of mendacity furnished by the likes of the *News Chronicle.* Then, in the Hitler's Germany he saw, the world was young and fresh, and a golden age was truly unfolding: a world the war killed as it was intended to by its instigators, now engaged in ruining Britain and the rest of the Aryan world in the name of "victory."

ONCENTRATION CAMPS

But what of the concentration camps, interject the lovers of liberal liberty, obsessed with concern for the inviolability of the isolated, self-centred individual as a far more important form of freedom than that of the corporate Folk and the benefiting citizen within that community?

The German concentration camps pre-war—and we are here considering the background to the war, not its course—were a type of open prison which at their peak held 26,789 persons, many of themfor only a matter of weeks.

The idea that the inmates were all political dissidents and persecuted Jews is absurdly untrue. Besides some subversive opponents, including many militant communists who sought an armed seizure of power on behalf of Moscow, they were a variety of habitual criminals, drug dealers and addicts, pimps, sexual perverts, disorderly drunkards and work-shy parasites. They were, in other words, the dross on which Democracy typically lavishes care and comfort in its appeal to and cultivation of the masses at their lowest level of debasement for the ulterior motive of gainful power. Yet by prison standards an adequate diet and reasonable accomodation were provided for them.

These pre-war German concentration camps, which the warmongering Western press and politicians made such a fuss about, massively distorting daily into a summarizing and eclipsing horror worth fighting a far more horrible war against, were markedly superior in their conditions to those which the hypocritical British and their Allies had themselves introduced beforehand.

America, during its civil war 1861-1865 had established concentration camps for civilian populations considered hostile to the Federal government; and during its war to acquire the Philippines, 1899-1902, set up concentration camps which caused the deaths of more than 200,000 Philippine civilians.

Britain, in the course of its war against the tiny Boer nation in South Africa, 1899-1902, burnt the Boer homesteads while the men were away soldiering, and put 116,572 people, almost all of them women and children, into what they themselves designated as "concentration camps". There, due to inadequate food, exposure and disease, particularly typhus, mass death took place—just as it did in the final days of World War II in Germany when Allied bombing disrupted supplies to camps swollen with transfers from the east. In the British concentration camps 27,927 Boers died according to an official report. this including 26,251 women and children, 22,074 of this last total being children under 16 (*Journal of Historical Review*, Vol. 1 No. 3).

Poland, Britain's final excuse for going to war in 1939 to crush the German fight for freedom, had set up its concentration camps a few years earlier under Pilsudski as a way of disposing of political opponents.

Communist Russia had had long previously the biggest and most barbarous concentration camp network of all time. This sombre fact did not for a moment deter the capitalist West from fervently embracing the monster they termed "our glorious Soviet ally", acclaiming the "new democracy" in partnership with the old. When one gets down to it, the precise reason why Germany was damned as an outcast while Russia was welcomed as a friend was the fact that National-Socialism in the former had demoted the Jews from ascendancy while communism in the latter had elevated them to it.

ACHIEVEMENTS UNEQUALLED

National self-determination, expressed in the demotion of the Jews, was only one aspect of the multi-facetted fight for freedom of Hitler's Germany. Let us now take a short look at some of the other aspects of National-Socialism's comprehensive conception of freedom in contrast to the delusions of Democracy where a façade of ineffective rights masks dictatorial denial of positive benefits. Let us see what the New Germany was accomplishing in the practical expansion of people's freedom in the economic, social and cultural fields in which it is to be seen as no less a value than in the political; voicing and voting only becoming meaningful in resulting benefits. And doing so at a time when in Britain her disabled ex-servicemen were having to beg in the streets, and her unemployed having to go on hunger marches to try and stir the cold consciences of party politicians who combined neglecting their own people and country with railing endlessly against a regime giving practical expression to a far higher morality.

Data is here mostly drawn from the highly informative book *Hitler Cermany* by Cesare Santoro (Internationaler Verlag, Berlin, 1938) with a few additions from *Robert Ley* by Ronald Smelser (Berg, 1988).

When Hitler came to power at the start of 1933, German unemployment stood at 6,014,000. With a Four Years Plan for industry immediately set in motion, the number of workers employed rapidly rose by millions, so that by 1938, one year before the Allies of Democracy made war on Germany instead of on their own unemployment, unemployment in Germany had been reduced to 338,000.

Many years before Britain sought to copy it, Hitler in his very first year in office inaugurated a gigantic motorway system which stands today as a monument to his pioneering initiative. This, among other, huge, public works, helped to provide work, and in so doing increased purchasing power, this in turn generating more employment in industry and commerce, and consequently more purchasing power still and commensurate demand for goods and services in a rotating stimulus to production and prosperity.

In the preceding years of 1929-1932 the German peasantry, veritably the backbone of the nation, had lived on the edge of ruin, enmeshed in debt and despised as impoverished yokels; as

did the farmers and land-workers of Britain, criminally disregarded by the mammonite capitalists with their worship of "free trade" for their personal aggrandizement in a milieu of purely monetary values, above and beyond the freedom of the Folk by way of prosperity and security. Hitler quickly put a stop to this malaise. Within a few months of attaining power, a law concerning Hereditary Homesteads came into force on October 1, 1933, whereby peasant farms were to remain for all time in the hands of one peasant family. Other measures increasing agricultural productivity and prosperity followed, bringing greater selfsufficiency in food.

By the autumn of National-Socialist Year No. 1, 1933, the foundation had been begun for a national labour service (Arbeitsdienst) which became in 1935 obligatory for every young German between leaving school and doing military service. 70% of this corps became engaged in the reclamation of moorland and wasteland. This work for the homeland, in addition to its economic value, gave young Germans a splendid experience of socially responsible citizenship, national unity above class division, and corporate pride; amounting to a unique form of higher education.

Prior to the Arbeitsdienst, a wonderful introduction to folk patriotism was provided by a magnificent youth movement, the Hitler Jugend, creating a joyously purposeful union of German boys and girls in contrast to the abandoned youth of Britain then, and the bewitched and bedraggled rabble of British youth today.

SOCIALISM OF THE FOLK

The German Labour Front (DAF = Deutsche Arbeitsfront) was formed to unite all German brain and manual workers, including all members of the former trade unions of Democracy based on class warfare. It began with an enormous rally on May 1, 1933, when over a million workers gathered at the Tempelhofer Feld in Berlin to hear with tremendous enthusiasm the inspiring words of Adolf Hitler.

Under the auspices of the Labour Front, and in other ways too, the National-Socialist government lost no time in initiating a vast housing project to remedy the deficiencies and defects of the homes of its people, erecting dwellings with a rent adapted to

the means of the working masses. These were not the soul-destroying, herd-conditioning, huge tenements put up in other lands, but homes with a large garden, and some with a small-holding or attached farm. By the end of 1939 the Labour Front had itself built 46,331 dwellings, and had participated in the construction of a further 40,000; and was engaged in planning 20,000 more.

Measures of social insurance, unemployment relief and protection of labour, excelling those of all other countries where anything of the sort even existed, were swiftly introduced in the onward surging momentum of reform which distinguished National-Socialist Germany par excellence. The NSDAP's People's Welfare Organization leapt into practice, providing generous help wherever emergent schemes temporarily left a lack. No more properly caring regime has so far emerged on this earth.

As an adjunct of the Labour Front, the workers' leisure movement, Strength through Joy (KdF = Kraft durch Freude) came into being, benefiting the workers of Germany far beyond anything of this nature anywhere else any time, Britain either then or now having nothing in comparison. Here are a few details of the achievements in this expansion of positive freedom, brought about in the field of folk socialism; details which our thought-controllers seek to keep from the brainwashed British public.

Activities of the KdF encompassed adult educational and handicraft courses of all sorts, and cultural lectures. By 1939 325 adult education centres were functioning. It arranged concerts, operas, dramatic performances, visits, land excursions and tours, boat trips on river and sea. It built recreational centres, community halls and holiday accomodation, even ocean-going liners including the *Robert Ley* with a theatre, library and reading rooms aboard; having 12 ships by the outbreak of war. Its People's Theatre had no seat costing more than a pre-war sixpence. Fine orchestras, the best drama by the best actors, ballets by the best dancers were all available at prices within everyone's reach. Country holidays cost next to nothing, and sea cruises cost no more than four guineas for a fortnight.

Through the KdF, by 1938, 22,100,000 had been able to visit theatres, 18,600,000 to attend film performances, 5,600,000 to attend concerts, and 50,000,000 to take part in cultural events of

one sort or another. Over 60,000 had gone on land excursions. 384 sea voyages had been enjoyed by 490,000 holiday-makers, including 18,000 uho had gone on voyages to Norway, Madeira and Italy. A gigantic seaside resort for 20,000 had been constructed. In the year 1938 alone, the last complete year of peace, 9,200,000 used its vacation and travel facilities, 8,100,000 went to theatre performances and concerts, 8,300,000 took part in sports activities, 6,300,000 in adult education, and 50,000,000 in some aspect of recreation. Where stood Democracy in Britain in comparison then, or stands it now?

PROTECTION AND BETTERMENT OF THE RACE

Simultaneously, radical steps were taken to protect the racial character and improve the racial quality of the German Folk; this unique work standing in stark contrast to the racial neglect and injury which characterizes the death system of Democracy. As early as April 7 of the year of Hitler's accession to power, a law was brought in to place on the retired list non-Aryan public officials. The Civic Law of the Reich of September 15, 1935, withdrew from Jews the status of German citizens, and on this basis excluded them from all participation in German political life. The Law for the Protection of German Race and Honour of the same date prohibited marriages and extramarital, sexual relations between Jews and Aryans.

A Law for the Preservation from Hereditarily Diseased Posterity on July 14 of that year had provided for the possibility of sterilizing persons with specific, hereditary diseases, and on October 18, 1935, in line with this, a Law relating to Matrimonial Hygiene prohibited marriage between persons of such infirmities, a medical certificate of biological fitness being henceforth required for marriage. The birth rate of healthy German stock was encouraged by interest-free loans to couples thus attested fit to reproduce, and with the birth of each child 25% of that loan was reckoned as redeemed, thus a 4-child family got the money as a gift from the folk state.

Freemasonic activity, operating in ritualistic secret a favouritism for a few in the course of promoting cosmopolitan ends, was brought to an end in Germany in 1935. The abominable Jewish practice of ritually slaughtering animals for food, bleeding them to death without pre-stunning, was also put

a stop to.

While all this was proceeding, Hitler was increasing German national freedom by reuniting in liberation from foreign rule such territory as the Sudetenland, placed under such rule by the Treaty of Versailles. At the same time, he was freeing Germany from the restrictive practices of public usury. He was liberating his land from servitude to the trading system of International Finance with its devotion to the liberality of "free trade" as a façade for a dependence on the flow of money and the computing of credit under the control of the moneylenders and the credit controllers. Barter deals, directly reciprocal, were negotiated instead by Germany.

This rebellion against the financial practices of capitalism, cutting out the parasitical middlemen of money, infuriated the conceited lords of the counting houses. Their raging resentment combined with the burning anxiety of the politicians and their patrons over the New Germany's spectacular programme of reform which could be dangerously attractive to the neglected and exploited subjects of Democracy, if perchance they became aware of it. Both combined with the seething hatred of Germany's emancipation from Jewish ascendancy to give the real rulers of Democracy reason enough to wish to conspire to bring about the destruction of National-Socialist Germany through war, and this they set about to do. How they contrived to cause the war will be shown in Part Two of this series.

THE IMMEDIATE COST OF BRITAIN'S "VICTORY"

The immediate cost to Britain of her demented war for Democracy was of crippling magnitude. Apart from her 264,443 servicemen and 92,673 civilians killed in the course of it, along with all the massive material damage resulting from war operations, Britain so exhausted her strength and assets that she was reduced to being a begging borrower at America's door, sunk in indebtedness. Had she instead remained at peace, and in place of devoting herself and her vast resources to destruction had devoted herself and those resources to reform and construction similar to that of her proclaimed enemy, she would in 1995 surely have been able to show a "Land of Hope and Glory", not sing about it in its absence.

She entered the war with the mightiest navy of all times. Then Britannia truly ruled the waves, guardian of the greatest empire the world had ever seen, encompassing a quarter of the world's surface and a quarter of the world's population, and containing virtually every required raw material, potentially an entirely self-sufficient bloc. She ended that war deprived of that naval supremacy, and on the way to being shortly deprived of that empire.

She entered the war with overseas assets of no less than £3,500,000,000, and at the end of it had had to sell off about a third of them, and in place of them had acquired debts totaling £2,000,000,000. While her foreign debts had thus increased by 600%, largely on account of her borrowings from America, her exports had declined by nearly 70%. Within a few days of VJ Day, American "Lend-Lease" aid was terminated so that a loan of $3.75 billion had to be negotiated with that country, a condition of it being that Britain had to accept a General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade committing her to "liberalization" of world trade in American interests, and to making the pound a convertible currency within 12 months. Thus did she surrender at the command of her ally her ability to protect her manufactured goods against foreign competition both within her own shores and within the bounds of her empire.

President Roosevelt's foreign economic policy had all along had the design of taking advantage of the impoverishment of Britain in war to oblige her to dismantle her system of Imperial Preference as a condition for American aid. Viewed against this war aim of global, dollar imperialism, the following foolish words of Britain's King George VI, broadcast on May 24, 1940, take on an exceedingly bitter irony:- "It is no mere territorial conquest that our enemies are seeking. It is the overthrow, complete and final, of this Empire and of everything for which it stands—and after that the conquest of the world." Hitler, in contrast to Roosevelt, had always spoken with appreciation of the value of the British Empire in Aryan affairs, and had been prepared to give tangible support to its defence. So Britain made a disastrously wrong choice of both "enemy" and "friend".

THE ULTIMATE PRICE OF "VICTORY"

The immediate cost of the war, just indicated, provides

reason enough for the conclusion that its avoidance would have been much more justification for rejoicing in 1995 than our engagement in that thoroughly unnecessary and tremendously injurious conflict. When, however, we additionally take into account all that has followed from Britain's victory in it, as the maturation of Democracy's innate tendencies in the course of the fulfiment of Democracy's real war purposes, the case for condemnation becomes shattering. But if we take up the proclaimed aims of the politicians in going to war, how far have they been attained as the measure of their conception of victory?

Let us begin with Victory Illusion No. 1: the argument that Britain's declaration of war on Germany in 1939 was necessary to remove the threat of foreign invasion, and thereby, by implication, to keep Britain for the British. The utter falsity of this argument is shown by the fact that, apart from there being no reliable evidence that Germany pre-war had any desire to attack and invade Britain, no sooner had the war ended and the propaganda served its purpose than precisely the people who had put forward this argument began to prompt, promote and patronize an alien invasion of Britain mounting to millions strong.

Those who told us we had to fight to keep the Germans out are precisely the ones, or the direct political descendants of the ones, who ever since the war have been telling us to welcome the Afro-Asian invader and fraternize with him. These are the people who in furtherance of their volte-face have been progressively prohibiting and punishing all disparaging criticism of and any other opposition to the invaders in the manner of an auxiliary arm of collaborators in support of an occupying force.

Thus let us not forget for a second, whenever the enemy in our midst, the renegade politicians of Democracy, sing the praises of their "victory", that it was not Adolf Hitler who sought to flood Britain with Africans and Asians, and to enforce multiracial integration leading to miscegenation and thus the destruction of our greatest national treasure, our racial heritage. Hitler stood instead for Anglo-German unity and White supremacy in the world. It is the politicians of Democracy who, having given the Empire to the Coloureds, are now giving the motherland to them also.

The compères and cheerleaders of Democracy's victory commemoration have proved to be the aiders and abettors of

genocidal mongrelization, ranking as the Final Solution for the extinction of the Aryan within this island, because miscegenation is an inherent principle and inevitable product of Democracy. It is the natural outcome of the egalitarian creed it presents as deluding disguise for minority rule, and is the means for the debasement of humanity to a condition most amenable tothe secure operation of that minority rule. This sinister purpose was a hidden factor leading to war, an underlying thrust during that war, and is now a most visible derivative of Democracy's success in that war.

Lied to regarding the purposes in going to war, we have been lied to regarding the extent of the Coloured Invasion following from it. Peter Tomkins, head immigration official 1981-1991, has revealed that the true figure for permanent immigration in the 5 years to 1993 was more than double that stated by the government, namely 625,000, not 264,500 (*Daily Mail*, February 8, 1995). This vast most recent increase—numerically equivalent to very many German divisions—has come on top of all the influx over some 50 years the extent of which has likewise been lied about. Beyond the true figures for "legitimate" immigration, the *Daily Star* (May 29, 1991) estimated that a million illegal immigrants were here by then.

On top of all this, when Britain's lease of Hong Kong expires in two years in 1997, all of the colony's 250,000 Chinese will be free to come here, and you can rely on many of them wanting to come and our renegades letting them come, whatever fresh lies and tricks they have to use to mask and sweeten the situation. At the same time the EEC—that extension of the apparatus of Democracy conceived as the piecemeal, insidious transition to a super-state of global, multiracial regimentation—aspires to abolish border controls so that Coloureds can more freely circulate and come here.

BRITONS ON THE WAY DOWN AND OUT

A recent Policy Studies Institute report has shown that the Pakistani population of Britain trebles every generation. A London *Daily Telegraph* (January 20, 1994) report has predicted that the number of Blacks and Asians will double in 40 years. The same newspaper (December 28, 1994) has estimated that already around 40% of young West Indians here have White

partners; and with the headline "Motherhood going out of Fashion for Young Women" has quoted (April 10, 1995) a current report of the Family Policy Studies concerning the abstention from procreation by Britons. Thus under victorious Democracy not only is the massive increase of Coloureds in our midst and our mixing with them mightily promoted, but, added to that as the devilish brew in the diabolical cauldron of debasement which is Democracy, we have all manner of inducements and constraints to deter and diminish the reproduction of our own kind. Thereby the rise of the Coloureds is facilitated and hastened to our coming subordination and ultimate extinction.

So it is that rapidly darkening Britain celebrated "victory" against a background of such rewarding features as here follows. Britain's largest trade union, the Transport & General Workers' Union, now has a Negro as its General Secretary (Bill Morris). An Asian bishop is pressing the government to encourage yet more Asian immigration. A Negro (Herman Ouseley) heads the Commission for Racial Equality, enforcing compulsory integration. The Chairwoman of the Equal Opportunities Commission is an Asian (Kamlesh Bahl) appointed by our Prime Minister of Treachery, John Major, who has announced he wants more Afro-Asians in local government, the House of Commons and the House of Lords. The so-called "British Broadcasting Corporation", with a Bangladeshi (Shahwar Sadeque) on its Board of Governors, now reserves trainee jobs for non-Whites, and vets potential participants in programmes so as to increase the proportion from ethnic minorities. Similar "positive discrimination" is resulting in White doctors being passed by for positions given to less competent and less suitable Coloureds, while our renegade Secretary of State for Health, Virginia Bottomley, has ordered health authorities to boost ethnic minority staff numbers in areas where they are "under-represented."

Illegal immigrants are even being openly offered free homes by one of the semi-soviet London boroughs (Hackney). The Department of Social Security—and thereby in turn the taxpayer—has of late been swindled out of £9,000,000 by gangs from Nigeria. In inner London ethnically alien children now make up most of the pupils in schools there, and in Sheffield there are now no less than 62 different languages in use among school children. Prime Minister John Major, wedded to a Jewess

as proof of his commitment to causes other than our own, not so very long ago, as a change from his regular performances at Jewish events and his regular reception of Jewish delegations, was to be found hosting a Downing Street dinner for Britain's Asian multimillionaires, together worth £1.5 billion. Understandably, he considers the coffers of his Conservative Party, zealously engaged in making Britain Coloured, well deserving of thanksgiving donations for its record of betrayal of the British people.

THE BILL FOR BLACKENING BRITAIN

When one now stops to consider the total financial cost to the British people, let alone the total biological cost as well, of this completely unnecessary and wholly undesirable Coloured Invasion of Britain, the magnitude is horrifying. It includes, as just some of the items in the bill, all the millions spent on social security and welfare, housing aid, special educational measures, medical services, the imposition of "non-discrimination", the curtailment of free speech, special expenditure on improving areas where Coloureds riot, plus the cost of those riots—such as £91,000, 000 in 4 years on Handsworth, Brixton and Toxteth where the riots have cost £20,000,000; special grants for ethnic minorities under Section 11 of the Local Government Act 1966 which have amounted to £100,000,000 annually; and £180,000,000 a year extracted from the social security system by bogus asylum seekers.

The same expenditure on our own people by a government dedicated to a Britain for the British, comparable to Hitler's regime dedicated to a Germany for the Germans, would have wiped out workers' poverty and bad housing, the deprivation of the elderly, much of disease, ugly and unhealthy features of the environment, and brought a real people's victory in the form of a finer, healthier, more equitable and more beautiful Britain.

Not that that is the entire story of the misuse of Britain's wealth for the benefit of racially alien Coloured people. In addition, "victory" has brought a gigantic expenditure every year on those Coloureds throughout the world who have not yet decided to come and live here and squeeze us out. Standing at £2.18 billion for the year 1994, overseas aid is to rise by an extra £146 million in 1997.

The Coloured Invasion not only refutes Victory Illusion No. 1. It also refutes Victory Illusion No. 2: the argument that we have thereby had preserved for us our own government responsive to the will of the people. As journalist Bruce Anderson recorded in the *Sunday Telegraph* (March 29, 1987), "The voters were never consulted: if they had been we would have had no large-scale coloured immigration." Throughout the earlier decades of this Coloured Invasion, immediately following the supposed war for the will of the people, every public opinion poll on the issue showed overwhelming opposition to the invasion. Yet all the governments of the day, supported by the overwhelming majority of the parliamentary politicians, refused to or failed to respond and to stop it. Under Democracy it was to be forced on the people against their will.

JEWISH POWER

The Coloured Invasion is not the only form of alien intrusion into Britain and alien influence on British affairs in the wake of Democracy's victory and in fulfillment of its intended purposes. There is also the resultant position and power of Jewry.

The degree of deference thereby derived and manifest in preferential treatment can well be gauged from the news that northwest London is now to see the creation of an "eruv" there, sanctioned by the ministerial Environment Secretary. What on earth is that, you may well ask, and the answer is that it is a matter of 85 poles, 20 feet high, linked by wire on an 11-mile perimeter, enclosing 6 square miles of our capital. The purpose of this eyesore is to provide orthodox Jews there with the pretence that when they

are outside on their Sabbath they are actually still inside in terms of the prohibitions of their religion on such activities as pushing prams outdoors on that special day of the week.

Ever since the war Jewish influence in and upon our Parliament has been huge and increasing. Labour Prime Minister Harold Wilson was surrounded by a retinue of Jewish advisers and court favourites, including Defence specialist Solly Zuckerman, business adviser Lewis Cohen, chain store magnate Isaac Wolfson, entertainment controller Sidney Bernstein, and publishers Victor Gollancz and Robert Maxwell: altogether very much an unofficial, shadow cabinet. Labour Prime Minister

James Callaghan had a minor measure of Jewish blood (his paternal grandmother being an Elizabeth Bernstein, see *The Sun,* April 6, 1976), and a major measure of Jewish association. Conservative Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher openly identified the Jew Keith Joseph as her moulding mentor, and at every opportunity identified herself with Jews and Jewish interests.

Today, under the frontal figure of John Major with his Jewish wife, the same pro-Jewish dispensation prevails with the Jew Michael Howard as Home Secretary and the Jew Malcolm Rifkind as Foreign Secretary together having a twin control of our home and foreign affairs. Well over half of Conservative Members of Parliament are members of the "Conservative Friends of Israel", this including Major himself and most of his Cabinet. Conservative Central Office's Director of Research is a Danny Finkelstein.

The Labour Party's new shining light, Tony Blair, is no less a dutiful servant of Jewish causes than John Major. His avowed adherence to those causes has been the essential price for his endorsement as kosher by a Jewish political force which can make or break. The stamp of approval was signified when he was invited to be guest speaker at a dinner laid on by the Board of Deputies, the Jews' own parliament in Britain.

The Liberal-Democrat leader, Paddy Ashdown, has gained a similar stamp of approval through his obtrusive dedication to the same Jewish causes, and his indicative choice of entourage such as his adviser, the Jewess Zerbanoo Gifford, who may or may not have advised him to include Asian publishing and property boss, Ramesh Dewan, on his party's colourful national executive. Thus the Democracy of the victors offers the citizen the liberty of a threefold appearance of diversification on the outside, which inside is a confinement to a single, common cause inimical to race and nation.

Readers should note that the pinpointing here and elsewhere in this issue of Jews and their role, as with Coloureds and theirs, is most certainly not to incite and to direct hostility towards these racial aliens who merely take understandable advantage of the corruption and subservience of our own racial traitors to pursue the interests of their own folk. To do so would be wrongly to shift blame from the principals. Instead, in line with the statement of intent earlier in this issue, the purpose is and

should be only and specifically to arouse and direct hostility towards the renegades responsible.

Selecting a few examples of Jews in positions of power thanks to our renegades we have as senior EC commissioner Leon Brittan, descended from Jews from Lithuania originally named "Brittanischki". We have a Lord Chief Justice Taylor with 33 rabbis among his ancestors. He tops a legal profession so packed with Jews that the *Jewish Chronicle* itself has used the words "Trial by Jewry" in this connection. We have as current Sheriff of London, with responsibility for Law and order there, the Jew Peter Levene, chairman of the gigantic Canary Wharf property development, and a special adviser to Prime Minister Major on "efficiency and effectiveness". The Canary Wharf £1.5 billion development has come into being through a firm founded by Jews Paul and Albert Reichmann, expanded into the world's largest property developer. It stands as a fitting memorial in Britain's capital to Democracy's victory and all it stands for.

It would take a whole book to try and cover the amplitude of Jewish power in British industry and commerce today. Here it must suffice just to mention a few instances as follows. Dixons, the electrical goods network, under Stanley Kalms. The General Electric Corporation under managing director Lord Weinstock. The Berger family controlling 400 property leasing companies with a fortune of over £200,000,000. The Tesco supermarket chain founded by Jack Cohen, whose wife left over £17,000,000 to her two daughters, one of them Lady Porter, the London local government leader. The Kwik Save supermarket chain founded by Albert Gubay. The Sainsbury supermarket chain controlled by the Sainsbury family with David Sainsbury reputed to have a fortune of £1.3 billion. Amstrad headed by Alan Sugar with a personal fortune set by the Jewish Chronicle at £130,000,000. Marks 6 Spencer, chairman Lord Rayner: Britain's most profitable retailer. Great Universal Stores founded by Isaac Wolfson. Lewis Trust Group of David Lewis and family with estimated wealth of £310,000,000.

Benzion Freshwater property empire: £189,000,000. Ladbroke: chairman Cyril Stein. Chelsfield property group under Elliott Bernerd. Betterware: chief executive Andrew Cohen with a fortune of £90,000,000. Reebok footwear under Stephen Rubin with a fortune of £230,000,000. Saatchi brothers with a personal fortune of £80,000,000. Gerald Ratner who became the largest

jeweller in the world. Lord Rothschild, banker, £160,000,000. Tony Tabatznik, pharmaceuticals: personal fortune £250,000,000. George Soros, financial speculator, personal fortune £715,000,000. A *Sunday Times* estimate of Britain's top plutocrats included more than 50 Jews with a combined wealth of £4.5 billion.

MOGULS OF THE MEDIA

Power is of course manifested and exerted fully as much in media influence as in political position and in the possession and exercise of business wealth; and in and over the media of Britain Jewish influence has been spectacularly victorious.

With Television Channel 4, for instance, we have the Jew Michael Grade as chief executive. Scion of the Jewish family of Winogradsky from Russia, his father being the Lord Grade and his uncle the Lord Delfont who between them exercised a wide grip on the British entertainment world of recent decades, Michael Grade has just gained a 20% pay rise, making his yearly salary £450,000. Compared with the earnings of really useful workers such as nurses, firemen, farmers and refuse collectors, this exhibits the fraudulent values of capitalist Democracy for which Britain fought the war. For this fortune this man functions as a magnificent maker of muck, de-Grading the channel in question to that of a prime purveyor of the downright degeneracy which is the ultimate reach of Democracy.

The journalist Paul Johnson has aptly described him in the *Sunday Telegraph* (July 30, 1995) as "Britain's pornographer-in-chief" by virtue of such programmes as "Hookers", "Hustlers", "Pimps and their Johns", "Dusky Sapphos," "Young and Queer", "Finishing School" (for transvestites), "Pull your Finger out" (for Lesbians), "Red Light Zone," and "Dyke TV."

Controller of BBC Television 1 is the Jew Alan Yentob, Chairman of the Grenada Group of Companies is the Jew Alex Berstein. Head of the Carlton company and thereby one of the most powerful figures in British broadcasting is the Jewish multimillionaire Michael Green.

As a sample of the plethora of Jews among programme personalities, as with television technicians, to the extent of making television and radio preeminently a club for the

"Chosen", we have the Jewess Esther Rantzen, the BBC's highest-paid performer (1991 salary £325,000), described by the *Independent* newspaper (December 21, 1991) as "the most powerful woman on television."

When we turn to the "British" press, and pass over as a feature of past decades the publishing empire of the late Robert Maxwell, the Jew from Czechoslovakia who survived the Jewish holocaust to change his name from Jan Ludwig Hoch, the better to pretend to be "British", and who proceeded to swindle the pension funds of Britons on a massive scale; we come face to face with today's monarch of the media, Rupert Murdoch. His father married an Elisabeth Joy Greene, the daughter of a wealthy Jewish family in Australia, this making Murdoch by the Jewish law of maternal determination one of the "Chosen." He now runs the *Sun, Today, News of the World, Times* and *Sunday Times* newspapers. In fact his News International combine now controls 36% of the whole "British" newspaper press, along with publishers William Collins; while he has a growing share of commercial television here, including the Sky satellite tv network, along with other communication interests.

At the moment his acumen as ruler by remote control is leading him to select, court and groom Tony Blair as his political nominee for the future when played-out Major is ousted by the swing of the prompted pendulum. He has sized up this laughing boy of Labour as a fitting frontman for the kind of Britain he seeks to promote.

This is a Britain wherein the public is kept titillated with triviality, seduced with sentimentality, reduced to racial indiscrimination, rendered reverential to Jewry, kept hooked on all the hedonistic lures of crass materialism, including ubiquitous sex devoid of eugenic purpose and thus no more than crude lust. The reason behind and for this degrading mind and conduct moulding is that it produces people in a state most responsive to the continued manipulation of the backstage masters of Democracy. The trumpeted "freedom of the press" under Democracy is but the freedom for the likes of Murdoch to misrepresent, mislead and massively exploit for personal power and profit. For such it seems did Britons fight their German brothers 50 years ago, and generously give their lives.

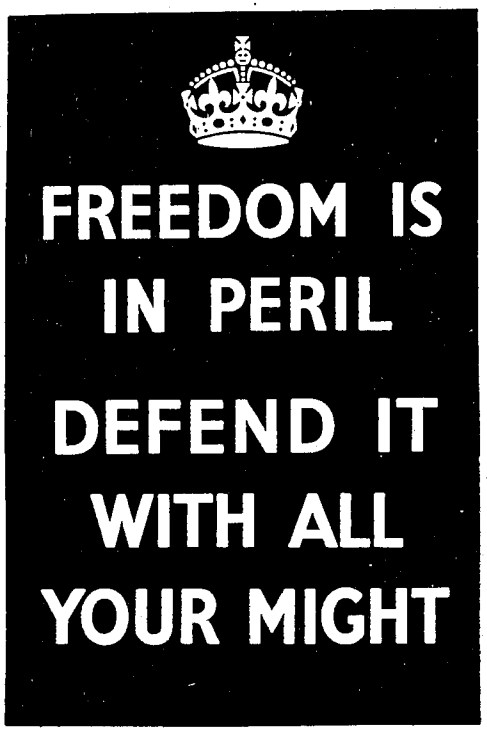

THE ATTACK ON FREEDOM

Victory Illusion No. 3 is that we had to go to war against Germany in order to preserve our cherished freedom, and that this worthy objective has been magnificently achieved. In illustration of this proclaimed war aim, there is reproduced at the top of the next page (with acknowledgement to the Public Record Office, Ref. INFO 13/213) a government poster which adorned hoardings during the war. John Charnley—who along with some thousand other Britons was interned during the war without trial under Regulation 18B to silence him from opposing that war—records in his book *Blackshirts and Roses* (p.100) that, when on June 7, 1940, he was put into Walton Gaol, he saw, ironically, at the gates on his arrival a similar poster worded "Lend to Defend the Right to be Free."

Contrary to the illusion, firstly our civil liberty, violated by Regulation 18B, was in no way menaced before the war by Hitler who had no desire to invade and harm and interfere with our self-government and national freedom. What he sought was Anglo-German friendship and alliance, conducive to that form of freedom which comes from security. Secondly, our said civil liberty has indeed been severely curtailed not only during the war but increasingly since our supposed victory, but not by Hitler, instead by the betrayers of the British people in our midst. This has come about as a consequence of the war because the system of social control which they have now imposed on us figured on the hidden agenda of their war from the start.

Speaking on VE Day itself, May 8, 1995, Prime Minister Major declared "...we must build a world of open minds, or individual freedom ..." (*Daily Telegraph* May 9, 1995). This hypocritical liar knows full well that his falsely titled "Conservative Party", far from being concerned to conserve our freedom of expression or any other significant part of our national heritage, is engaged and has been engaged along with the other parties of renegades in whittling away and desecrating that heritage.

Way back in 1965 Jewish Home Secretary Frank Soskice of the Labour Party brought in a Race Relations Act containing the first step in the suppression of British patriotism. It then became an imprisonable offence to utter anything which could be construed to be an insult or threat or abuse regarding racial aliens in our midst, capable of causing what could be made out to be "racial hatred" against such intruders.

Another Race Relations Act in 1976 continued the attack on free speech, while also making it an offence in a wide field of life to discriminate in favour of our own kind in our own country.

Another Jewish Home Secretary, Leon Brittan of the Conservative Party, brought in a new Public Order Act in 1986 as a further step in the reduction of freedom, making it an offence even to possess prohibited literature, if it could be made out that the possessor might pass it on to others.

Yet another new law, the 1994 Criminal Justice & Public Order Act sponsored by the Conservatives, has brought in (Section 155) the power to arrest anyone seen distributing anything looking like racial literature. The great value of an arrest is that it automatically carries with it the power to search the person's home and inspect and seize that person's property, taking it away for further examination whether any of it and whatever part of it is ultimately selected as "evidence"; confiscating in the process all the literature which might seem to have racial content.

A future Labour government is set to extend suppression substantially. Shadow Home Secretary Jack Straw, a self-identified Jew (*Jewish Chronicle,* June 3, 1994), has promised the Jewish Board of Deputies that Labour will strengthen laws against "racism" and speed up prosecution of "extremist groups inciting racial hatred."

THE THOUGHT POLICE

The position we have now reached, as "victory" cheers ring in our ears, is that a police force nominally British has been suborned to serve an invasion by racial aliens brought about by the despicable renegades running Britain to ruin. This enforcement force of alien occupation can heavily harass and intimidate by the overhanging threat of all this legislative power, and can severely persecute by its exercise. With or without arresting someone beforehand, the police force of alien control can raid his home (pre-war "the Englishman's castle"), ransack it from top to bottom, look into all his affairs in a complete invasion of privacy, take away anything and everything interesting them, and at the very least greatly embarrass and conceivably much deter the citizen, if not prepare the way for his appearance in court and his sojourn in gaol. Such is the price today of real patriotism in contrast to the few pence expended in the pretended patriotism of waving paper or cotton Union Jacks in commemoration of a "victory" resulting in freedom's defeat.

This writer has had recent and personal experience of what this "victory" has brought in the way of denial of freedom. He has had his home violated by the thought police acting on the signal of Jewish M.P. Gerald Kaufman. He has had 7 of these mercenaries spending 3 hours searching everywhere from the fridge to the waste bin, and in the outcome packing a police van with items, almost all of them of no conceivable relevance to any conceivable offence, property only regained many months later after the case collapsed on judicial review, despite having been sanctioned by the country's top law officer.

Lady Jane Birdwood, along with many others, has had similar experience of the denial of freedom which "victory" in a war supposedly for its defence has brought. The judge in her 1991 trial, also in her 1994 trial and also in her 1995 appeal has on each occasion declared that the truth of statements is no defence to charges of "racial hatred." So war on truth is now waged under the asupices of "victory." Lady Birdwood has also recently experienced another of the fruits of that "victory", having in her eighties joined the large and growing band of Britons "mugged" by Blacks.

The Police under Jewish Home Secretary Howard, and the judges under Jewish Lord Chief Justice Taylor are now receiving "racial awareness" training to ensure that they are adequately

imbued with the "political correctness" of favouring the racial alien at the expense of the native Briton. At the same time the native Briton who dares to discriminate on racial grounds when selling his house, thus failing to comply with the code of conditions laid down by the racial aliens of the dictatorial Commission for Racial Equality, an enemy overseer of commerce and industry, faces a fine and possible imprisonment and a claim for compensation of up to £10,000 for "injured feelings" by some racial alien.

Should you have "injured feelings" about this monstrous Coloured Invasion, and entertain the notion of, say, holding a meeting in London's Trafalgar Square to protest about it, forget about it. This venue has been denied to radical, racial patriots ever since the National Socialist Movement's rally there in 1962; though ever since any and every Afro-Asian and anti-nationalist cause under the sun has been able readily to obtain the necessary governmental permission. This particular exclusion is but one notable example of the multitude of methods and occasions used to supplement the repressive legislation by denying the facilities of freedom, without which facilities its invocation is a hollow and hypocritical husk of rhetoric. Halls for indoor meetings and locations for outdoor events are systematically denied.

While Aryans become demoted and deprived in the Britain of "victory", non-Aryans enjoy privileges and exemptions, preferences and priorities. The "Talmud" is venerated by Jews as their holy book of the laws of life. It contains some most abominable defamation of non-Jews which most certainly puts it in the category of "hate literature", and the writer of this article has on this score made formal complaint to the relevant authorities about its distribution as an offence under the Public Order Act of 1986. However, those authorities have explicitely refused to act, whereas, if this writer had said similar things about Jews, he would undoubtedly be gaoled under that legislation. We thus have a dichotomy of in effect one law for the Jews and a much different one for their opponents, resulting from the difference between official disregard in the one case and official enforcement in the other.

A second example of dual standards, elevating racial aliens above the law affecting true-born Britons, occurs in respect of the legislation we very rightly have stipulating humane conditions in

the slaughter of animals for food, including the requirement under Section 36 of the Slaughterhouses Act of 1974 of pre-stunning before artery cutting. Very wrongly in that same Section an exemption is given to Jews and Moslems in their ritual slaughter of animals for their own food. Thereby Jews, who claim that it is a requirement of their religion, and thus a higher law than ours, that they kill animals by cutting their throats and allowing them to bleed to death, are allowed to do so. Not only that. The Jews also make it a matter of their religion to reject as unfit for their consumption the rear portions of the poor creatures so slaughtered, and to relegate those rear portions for consumption by Aryans. They are allowed to do so without any labeling to let the Aryans know they are consuming meat from animals the Jews have ritually slaughtered, and furthermore despite the fact that the exemption from prestunning is supposed to be confined to slaughter for their consumption only. Thus, as a matter of a Jewish victory, we have foisted on our people without their knowledge meat the Jews discard, produced by a method of slaughter our people are prohibited from practising themselves.

This disgusting discrimination continues despite, this summer, a report by the National Farmers' Union and a booklet by the Royal Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals both condemning the exemption allowed to Jews and Moslems from the law applying to Aryan Britons; following a report in 1985 by the Farm Animal Welfare Council, an investigative body appointed by the government, recommending the prohibition of ritual slaughter by Jews and Moslems. To conclude the point, we have it from none other than the Jewish Chief Rabbi (*Daily Telegraph*, July 14, 1990) that "One of the first pieces of legislation introduced by the Nazis in Germany in 1933 was the prohibition of the Jewish method of slaughter, because the Nazis said they cared deeply about animals."

JEWS SEEK EVEN TIGHTER GAG

The Jewish community, as a self-conceived elite with special warranty, is still not satisfied with the advanced stage of suppression of criticism resulting from victory. Eldred Tabachnik QC is one of its many members crowding the legal profession and striving to ensure that our laws are completely kosher, meaning

in accordance with Jewish requirements. As current President of the Jewish Board of Deputies, he is vociferously heading the wolfpack in his community which is continually clamouring for more and yet more suppression of unfavourable mention of that community; continually lobbying ministers and others for this gross mischief against our nation.

He wants the latest Public Order Act extended beyond a matter of contended "threat" or "abuse" or "insult", so that for conviction and punishment it is only necessary to show that a speech or writing just might, hypothetically, cause "ill-will, hostility, prejudice or contempt" That just about covers anything and everything uncomplimentary to the specially protected species. At the same time, as a second string to his anti-British bow, he is campaigning for a new law of "group defamation" to provide even further immunity from free speech.

Concomitant agitation comes from his community for higher penalties for the existing Public Order Act and for all offences where it can be made out that some racial motivation lurks. Some Jews even want gatherings of racial patriots in private homes to be subjected to censorship, if not entirely banned; and some want all organizations for racial patriotism, such as the British National Party, to be made illegal. This interminable, intumescent and insatiable lust for the suppression of our freedom in the aftermath of a war fought with their benefit in mind occurs in a community which happens to consist of the most practising racists in the world, and which in terms of the still extant law of expulsion of 1290 ranks in Britain today as one of illegal immigrants.

The full flavour of racial hate fueling this onslaught on our freedom, which is more in peril today in 1995 than ever before, came from *Jewish Chronicle* columnist Tony Mallerman, April 28, 1995, on the brink of the VE commemoration: "There are about 5,000 paid-up anti-Semites in the UK, according to a special report on Radio 4's Today programme. — These are the animals for whom there should be no rights." If this writer said the same or similar of Jews, Mr. Attorney General, do please tell us just how long it would be before you moved and sanctioned his prosecution. But then Mr. Mallerman's "Talmud" calls all non-Jews "cattle", and that from your abstention from action is evidently permissible. So maybe, eventually, this hateful Mr. Mallerman will be found advocating the ritual slaughter of

anti-Semites as well, without pre-stunning, while you stand by undisturbed by such progression from demanded deprivation of liberty to demanded deprivation of life.

With people like Kaufmann, Tabachnik and Mallerman around and active, the wartime poster exhorting us to rise up and defend our imperiled freedom has a cogency now which it rightly never had when it appeared, and when the beholders would never have believed that in the wake of victory Britain would end up with its freedom so diminished and so further threatened as it is now. This writer, for one, is resolved come what may to respond today to that wartime poster in what is now a real fight for our race and nation against a real enemy of British freedom. If that real enemy wants to come banging on his door to take him away and silence him, he can here promise that enemy in advance that in his seventies, with not so much of life left to be spoiled by those who have well nigh ruined his country in his lifetime, he will give them a fight to the finish.

When tyrants in the garb of Democracy take away your freedom, they take away with it all obligation to conform to their illegitimate, anti-Aryan laws, and make rebellion not only a right but a duty. The ongoing drive within the Jewish community and the ranks of its non-Jewish adherents to deprive us of the very freedom they told us to fight for, when it suited them over 50 years ago, constitutes Public Mischief on the grandest scale conceivable in terms of the ancient offence of this name. Of this crime against the nation this writer here accuses all those engaged in it, holding that they should be so charged and arraigned. He calls on the Attorney General and Crown Prosecution Service to prosecute Eldred Tabachnik, President of the Jewish Board of Deputies and thereby head of the Jewish community, as a principal maker of Public Mischief.

OTHER SIGNS OF "VICTORY"

Other illusions of a victory leading to a better Britain can speedily be dispelled by one, long, hard look at life in the Britain of today where our cities have become cesspools of corruption, crime, vice, graft, deformity and decadence, refuting any notion of fighting and winning for morality and decency.

Illustrative of this perversion of freedom is the press report that "Glasgow is Europe's drug capital, with more injecting

addicts per head of the population than any other city on the Continent. An estimated 10,000 intravenous drug abusers..." (*Independent*, December 1, 1994). The UK as a whole is reputed to have at least 100,000 heroin addicts. Predictably, the weak elements who proliferate in the vacuous, self-indulgent society which is Democracy turn to drugs in their dissatisfaction with life, the resort to narcotics as an escape being the indication of a mortally sick system and diseased way of life.

In this gay land of victory, wherein revels the likes of Tiggy Legge-Bourke in her Union Jack shorts, the very month of the VE festivities found the *Daily Telegraph* with the typifying headline "Police Advertise for Gay Recruits". This was followed the very next month by the news of a parade of 140,000 homosexuals in London's Victoria Park with one of the leaders of these queers jubilating that "London is becoming the gay centre of the world". How queer indeed have been the consequences of "victory"!

What of safety in the Britain of today which in 1939 reckoned to go to war for security from Hitler? The *Daily Telegraph* over 8 years ago reported that "Some parts of London and other major cities have become too dangerous for milkmen, postmen, rent-collectors, maintenance men, police and emergency services to work without special precautions." Our old folk, who were beguiled into fighting Hitler for their safety, are now terrified to go out because of "muggings" which in London in the first half of 1995 reached the record level of 20,000, and which even the race-mixing Metropolitan Police Commissioner has had just recently to admit are in his area the virtual monopoly of Blacks.

What of ensuring through victory the safeguard of our children and thereby the future of our nation? A few minutes outside any school at finishing time will provide proof of defeat in this purported cause. Out they come as a multiracial rabble, clad in their slovenly jeans, waddling along in their ungainly "trainers," stuffing crisps and other eatable junk into themselves, washed down with cans of Coca-Cola which they afterwards deposit on the pavement with other litter. Homewards they wend their way to luxuriate before the household deity, the television set, absorbing by the hour its infernal blend of entertainment and indoctrination.

Predominantly fat and flabby, devoid of idealism and

discipline, this lost generation from "victory" and its far-reaching contradiction is coached in its deplorable condition by a mob of race-mixing, largely Marxist teachers of decadence totally unfit to have anything to do with the upbringing of youth. In the folklore of old evil spirits were liable to invade and possess unguarded infants. In present times the evil spirits are to be found placed in charge of our children in school, and their entertainment out of school. What a contrast to youth care in Hitler's Germany!

What about war and victory for Britain's preservation from alien ideology? Whereas Hitler's Germany fought communism at home and abroad in defence of its people's freedom, Britain, after aligning herself with communism during the war, has proceeded in the aftermath of victory to absorb a kind of creeping communism. This has been manifest in such as measures against "racism", "sexism", "homophobia" and "élitism", measures commonly congregated under the designation of "political correctness" as a euphemism for this outreach of the Marxist pestilence, lethal to Aryan freedom in all its forms.

What of protecting by the war and victory our industry and trade from German competition? Well, our overlords of victory have by now abandoned great parts of our industry and trade to foreign and especially Asian competition. National-Socialism, in contrast, would never have allowed such abandonment of the means of national freedom.

If the dupes of 1939-1945 were excusable, considering what they were then told and were then able to see, the revellers of 1995, with all they have seen since, and all that is apparent now, must be deemed inexcusable, blind buffoons, cavorting in the twilight on the corpse of our greatness.

As Siemion Serafinowicz is set up for show trial as a war criminal, *Gothic Ripples* answers in advance this projected spectacle of propaganda with the exposure and denunciation in this and succeeding parts of its World War II series of our own supreme war criminals. These are the makers of war who drove Britain into disastrous conflict with Germany, sending the servicemen of Britain, stuffed with lies, to fight their German brothers and destroy their National-Socialist achievements for the sake of the decrepit Britain they have brought about; and by virtue of which peacetime havoc they are also peace criminals supreme. These are the people we should have fought in

1939-1945, and it is they, the enemy within, and their whole system of national and racial ruin on which we must now declare war, total war.

THE SONG OF VICTORY

Victory they call it
As Coloureds roam the street,
Daily demonstrating
The White man's defeat.

We were saved from Hitler,
The brainwashed fools proclaim,
Taking racial mixture
As their peacetime aim.

Six million Jews were slaughtersd,
Survivors now all say,
Coming from extinction
To tell their tale today.

Thank goodness for Democracy,
All the benefit it's brought,
To push your Tesco trolley
Full of guaranteed good thought.

If Hitler had succeeded,
This would not have been allowed.
Ours would be a White man's land,
Strong, upright and unbowed.

So sing a song for victory
And the freedom we now find.
Hebrew Howard is our censor,
While the media moulds the mind.

It won't be long before we
Are full purged of racial hate,
As multiracial zombies
Of the kosher New World State.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

BONN STRIKES AGAIN— Hans Schmidt, chairman of GANPAC, former German soldier, veteran of the Eastern Front in World War II, has been arrested (8 August 1995) in Frankfurt, Germany on charges that he "defamed the memory of the [Jewish] dead." Mr.Schmidt was the editor of the "GANPAC Brief," which told the truth about the history of the Second World War. Herr Schmidt was traveling in Germany, seeing relatives and friends, and was arrested as he was about to board a plane for the United States, where he lived in Florida. After Germany arrested Gerhard Lauck in Copenhagen, Denmark a few months ago, it was not thought that they would attempt to grab another critic of the Bonn regime's toadying to the Jews. Bonn, however, no doubt feeling that Washington would say nothing about stepping on a German critic of the Holocaust industry, went right ahead and arrested Hans Schmidt. Notice that Washington had kittens over the arrest by the Red Chinese of Harry Wu. Lauck and Schmidt do not rate a notice at the State Department. Here they DO rate a notice. As I did in the case of Gerhard Lauck, I faxed a letter to Bill Clinton, with a fax copy to the German Embassy in Washington; plus copies to the two Wisconsin senators and three Milwaukee area congressmen. Other agencies and friends of the movement were faxed a copy of the letter. Nothing will be done until the U.S. State Department makes a formal protest over these arrests. Germany is stepping over its bounds with such tactics.

From *The Talon*, September 1995

✠ ✠ ✠

007-

Just got Clerkin's *Talon* and read that Hans Schmidt has been placed in Der Schlammer.

Now George, pray tell—what made Herr Schmidt think he could badrap the Kike all these years, then go over to Kike-ruled Deutschland for a little vacation without getting put in the pokey?

I can recall you telling me, after your retun from Germany a few years back, how nice it was over there.

As far as *slammers* go, were I to have to be in one, the German variety would probably be as good as any; but to tell the truth, I'd just as soon not be in *any* slammer!

So George, I recommend that you do not go back there until the Kike has been put down for good. And that could be a while!

Best, ##, Chicago, ILL

✠ ✠ ✠

Gary Lauck, Supplier of Nazi material, Is Extradited to Germany

On Tuesday (September 5) five months after Germany first petitioned for his extradition, Gary Lauck, the Nebraska-based supplier of neo-Nazi propaganda to much of the radical German right, was handed over to Hamburg police by Danish officials. Danish police took Lauck, a U.S. citizen, into custody near Copenhagen on March 20 in connection with a German warrant for his arrest (cf. TWIG 4/7/95, p.2) on charges of illegal export of neo-Nazi propaganda material. Lauck heads the self-styled "overseas organization" of the Nazi party, banned in Germany since 1974, and is a major source of neo-Nazi materials to extremist groups in Germany and other European countries. In May, German officials formally requested Lauck's extradition, which was subsequently approved by a Danish court on June 6. Lauck unsuccessfully appealed that ruling and twice petitioned for political asylum, most recently on August 29. Although the dissemination of Nazi material is not illegal in Denmark, Danish officials backed the German extradition request on the grounds that Lauck's acitivities would be punishable under the country's laws against racist incitement.

The Danish Ministry of the Interior announced on September 5 that Lauck's second petition had been rejected and, with no further means of legal recourse open to him, that he would be turned over to German authorities. To avoid the possibility of extremist protests, no date for the extradition was announced beforehand. If found guilty of distributing Nazi propaganda, Lauck could face up to five years' imprisonment in Germany.

From *The Week in Germany*, published by the
German Information Center, 950 3rd Ave, New York NY 10022
Phone: 212-888-9840

✠ ✠ ✠

Sir:

I have just read the compassionate, concise, lovely story of Mr. Heinz Weichardt [in *Liberty Bell*, August 1995]. What a Joy and pleaasure to read his views. What a gentleman he must be. Thank you for publishing the material.

Best wishes,
Dr. J.V.N., Pennsylvania

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

"Under Two Flags" [August LB] is the single most important article I have ever read that deals with Germany of the Third Reich. Please find enclosed $30. for 10 extra copies of this most important issue.

The work you do, George, is so vital. How we do appreciate your sacrifices and devotion to that work. Although I find Robert Frens a good writer and one who can write with humor, I find his attacks on revisionists to be very disturbing. He is very wrong in this regard—wrong and harmful.

A man I have always held in the highest esteem is J.B. Campbell. I would like to correspon with him. Please read my note to him and mail it on again. Thanks! I never thought five years ago (before my 3 1/2 years of research) I would proclaim Adolf Hitler the greatest man of the century (ever?) in 1995. Strange what truth does.

E.H., Arkansas

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

Enclosed is a check to renew my subscription and the balance for extra copies of your last issue, "Under Two Flags" by Heinz Weichardt. This is one of your very best issue, and you have had a lot in the past.

This is a must in setting things right with Hitler and Germany. Every damned politician should have to make a book report on this article. We don't have one senator or congressman in Washington that would make a pimple on Hitler's ass.

So long,
C.C., Idaho

✠ ✠ ✠

P O Box 242
LYDENBURG
REPUBLIC OF SOUTH AFRICA 1120
15th May 1995
@Body Flush = Dear Friend

It is difficult to write to someone one doesn't know and even more so when an introductory contact includes a request. But as we share the same outlook on life, we feel ourselves free to avail ourselves of this opportunity.

You know that South Africa is now being governed by a communist regime. We had tried for many years to prevent this but had witnessed at last how others surrendered our country at the polling booth, thus plunging us into this situation with them. Everything we and our forefathers have built through the years is now inundated by them. It is difficult to describe the

present situation for fear that you may think us guilty of exaggeration.

In order to survive and maintain our identity as a Boer Nation we now have to build something for ourselves, our children and future generations.

So we have founded our own schools to prevent our children from receiving their education in mixed government schools in which race, religion and culture face extinction. Standards in government schools are already very low and will deteriorate to such a level that qualifications obtained will be worthless. Moreover, children thus educated will become people without identity—just a grey mass. In our own school, The Lydenburg School for Christian and Nation's Own Education these problems have been eliminated and it is going very well.

But we can't provide schools only. We also are left with no choice but to build our own hospitals and old age homes as well. Once again government hospitals are filled with uncultured people, bringing about appalling conditions unacceptable to civilized people.

For these reasons we ask you for assistance. Financially we can neither build nor equip a hospital. So we appeal to you for help as we are sure you understand our need. Moreover we are just a few people who have to carry this financial burden and without your help such projects simply can't be attained.

We shall be most grateful for financial aid or, just as welcome, donations of hospital equipment which here with us is not only very costly but practically unobtainable.

We hope and trust that you will come to our aid or put us in contact with people who are willing to help. Being so much in need of your help, we are eagerly looking forward to hear from you. Please reply to the secretary not mentioning the school's name as it might be intercepted.

Thank you very much in anticipation and we also wish you may receive courage in your own struggle as we know that your and our struggle is a worldwide one.

A. E. BOTHA, SECRETARY

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Sir:

Some ask me, "Why are you so bitter about your country? Why such antipathy towards the Jews?" I give you my answer given them.

I am bitter that the country of my birth has been altered beyond recognition by an alien virus that my fellow white, Aryan American failed to recognize; still fails to recognize; has yet to combat.

The white American male allowed the control of his nation to slip out of his hands; he allowed himself to be duped into giving up huge hunks of

his heritage; to be siren-sung into accepting the unnatural lie of racial equality and the brotherhood of man; to be hornswoggled into accepting the hairshirt of an irrational "guilt" complex; to be humiliatingly insulted by erotic-crazed, hearth-hating feminists; to appear a weak-willed, cowardly type no longer capable of self-discipline much less the disciplining of others; a helpless nerd before the tyrannies of the minorities; a man unhooked from volkish moral moorings; a man who is a rotten remnant of a once great and proud race; a race that demanded for itself cohesion, honor, separation and supremacy. A race of truth and nobility.

I have seen with my own eyes the gruesome metamorphosis of the white male and female during my seventy-one years. I have seen their decadent rush to hedonism, miscegenation, situation ethics and nihilism. I see a race destined for extinction; a race absorbed into a sea of mud if the present trend continues in this geographic zoo called the USA.

I have seen a government of the people become a government of ridiculous, people-destroying laws. A tyrannical government of corrupt politicians headed by a buffoon; a government in thrall to an alien race; a government of heavily-armed agencies who jack-boot their way into citizen's homes. A government to be feared. A government that is feared.

Why am I bitter toward the Jews? Well, friend, they have been the brains, the money, the will, the direction behind the disasters described above. They are the absolute, usurious ultimate in the finessing of finance...and have been for 2500 years. They are a race, a culture unto themselves. They are a global tribe of socially sophisticated solidarity. Throughout the diaspora to the present day, they owe no true allegiance to other than themselves. Unlike the Chinese, a gifted people who are content to live in foreign countries without striving to alter the mores or governments of their hosts, the Jew, although invariably a tiny minority, insists upon uprooting the culture of the host country and replacing it with his own degenerate one. He achieves this by shoving, pushing and pulling his cohesive clansmen to the top of government, media and markets. He is organized; his host people are not. His abundance of money, generally gleaned from his hosts, helps grease his climb aloft. He brags that he is like cream; always rising to the top.

Like a deadly swarm of locusts, the Jews swept out of the east into Germany during the nineteenth century and after their failed Bolshevik revolution in Russia of 1905. Immediately, they began their gnawing campaign against all things that were German. Although they numbered little more than 1% of the total German population, by the time of Hitler's rise to power they owned one third of the real property in Germany. This they had bought from starving Germans during the terrible inflation of the

early twenties. They heartlessly bought those properties at ridiculously low prices with hard money sent them by their tribal kin residing in New York. They dominated the Weimar Republic. They dominated the media of Germany. They denigrated all things historically German, as they are doing to historic heroes of America today. They even ridiculed the memory of the fallen German soldiers of WW I.

They made up more than half in number of lawyers, doctors, stock exchange figures, even the chamber of commerce in Berlin. They dominated the book publishing houses so that books they did not wish published were not published.

The German people were aware of this cancerous mass within their borders. Hitler promised to rescue Germany from the fatal embrace of the international bankers, almost invariably Jewish, and he did. But, Roosevelt restored that choking embrace for the Jews with the use of American soldiers who he even conned, with lying propaganda, into exacting the terrible vengeance against Germany that the Jews demanded. After all, vengeance is sweet to a tribe whose motto is: "Never forgive, never forget."

Germany of the 20's is where America of the 90's is today. Who owns the TV networks here? Who owns the film industry? Who owns the publishing houses? Who owns the banks that make up the Fed Reserve? Who is the Chairman of the Fed? Who are the Cabinet heads? What two justices has Clinton, the "yarmulke kid," added to the Supreme Court? Who owns *Time, Newsweek, US News & World Report*? Who owns all the major newspapers of this country? Who has the largest PAC in the USA? Who brought about the end to segregation? Who spark-plugged the Civil Rights Acts? Who changed our immigration laws to let in the "mud" peoples? Who claims an impossible holocaust? Who claims their suffering is all that matters? Who whine at the slightest criticism of themselves? Well, friends, the answer to all those questions and more is: *the Jews*. Yet, they are only 3% of our population. Their insatiable greed will be our strongest ally in the coming great struggle that looms a time line away.

So...that's why I'm bitter. Aren't you, fellow Aryan?

...Truth, Honor, duty, folk...

E.H., Arkansas

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I found the article "Under Two Flags" (August LB) quite interesting reading which furnished some valuable historical insights, but it is marred here and there by factual errors. Example: *Germany Must Perish* recommended *sterilization*, not starvation, as a method of genocide of

Germans (page 52). Weichardt was perhaps thinking of the Morgenthau Plan, which Roosevelt initialed in September, 1944.

In any event, I noted a statement in J.B. Campbell's "Introduction" with which I agree strongly: "Lately there has appeared in this journal a peculiar contempt for Historical Revisionism. The latter has undeniably been slashing and chopping the roots of contemporary Jewish power....." (page1).

Charles Weber

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

It was good to talk to you on the phone. As per our conversation, I would like for you to mail me four additional copies of the August LB. The long article by Heinz Weichardt is not only to the point, but describes the times before WW2 in Germany really honestly and truly indeed and for this this man does deserve our recognition. I must admit here, Heinz Weichardt was a lucky fellow indeed, for he did not experience the bitter end of the war and its aftermath. Still he gave us an unbiased account and for this we must be grateful to him.

It must be mentioned here, his observation that no National Socialist would ever desecrate the Germanic symbol by smearing the swastika on odd places, is quite correct. I myself have seen swastikas displayed in museums from ancient Roman times as well as some North-American Indian swastikas, created by their silversmiths. That is why I do wonder who smeared those swastikas in red on walls, synagogues and other places...

With best wishes,

E.G., Maryland

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Time has taken its toll on this old timer which has resulted in my having to curtail my reading. This has necessitated cancellation of many of my periodicals due to the limited time alloted to me for reading. Unfortunately this inlcudes the excellent *Liberty Bell*.

In leaving your mailing list I would like to point out that *Liberty Bell* provided my research with a new outlook on WW II and numerous cultural changes witnessed in its wake. Particular note is made of one of your contributing historians, Dr. Charles E. Weber, Ph.D. who is Chairman, Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second World War. I regard Dr. Weber as the Western Hemisphere's Ivor Benson and look forward to the day when his various Bulletins are presented in book form.

Through Dr. Weber and the *Liberty Bell*, the truth will out. I save what little sight I have left for that landmark publication.

With this Mr. Dietz, I thank you for your contribution to my own knowledge and offer my personal congratulations for a job and effort well performed.

Fraternally,
H.E.W., M.D., Maryland

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I thought the August *Liberty Bell* very good. I shall enclose a check to cover ten copies. I shall send them to some people I know; some still brainwashed into believing the tale of the 6 million.

Thank you,
Mrs. M.K., Oregon

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Editor:

Congratulations on the Jordan piece in the latest *[September]* issue. It has strengthened my resolve to take a stand in the very near future in my own newsletter. Many thanks for a top journal.

Molly Gill, Editor/Publisher
The Rational Feminist,
10500 Ulmerton Rd #726-202
Largo, FL 34641

✠ ✠ ✠

The 9/95 piece by Colin Jordan is right on the mark. *Christianity = Death.*

H.A.T., California

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz,

...Miss Dr. Oliver's Postscripts very much. — Enjoyed "Under Two Flags."

Mrs. C.A., New York

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I was a civilian war worker at Boston Navy Yard from mid 1940 to mid 1943. Some time in mid 1941 the destroyer *Kearney* was being used against

the German submarine fleet on the orders of Franklin D. Roosevelt and was hit by a torpedo beside one of the boiler rooms. The keel was not broken, so that although the whole starboard side of the ship was opened up, it did not sink, and was gotten to the harbor of Reikjavik in Iceland where it was temporarily patched over. It was then brought to Boston Navy Yard.

I was working on a destroyer tied up to a dock, another destroyer was tied up outboard to that one. I hadn't noticed its identity. Just at dusk I was working on the main deck and saw men carrying white objects across the deck of the ship that I was working on. The white objects were the enshrouded dead being taken off the *Kearney* after the wreckage inside the ship had been removed so that the workmen could get to them.

I remember standing in the doorway of the deck house and cursing the treasonous, murderous Roosevelt till the air must have been blue all around, thinking of how he would be gloating over this! This still seethes in my memory after fifty years.

There were many Jews who made it no secret that they were working in the Navy Yard to escape the draft in their war. It was reported in the newspapers at that time that some Jew doctors were supplying medicine to Jews so that when they had to report for the physical examination for the draft it would appear that they had heart trouble, and so they didn't get drafted. Many of us would have loved to throw them overboard!

Of course it is now known that Roosevelt had sent a secret ultimatum to Japan designed to leave Japan no choice but war. He got caught red handed at that one, and a summary of the content of his ultimatum was splashed across the front pages of the Boston newspapers. I well remember how I read it to the other man who stayed at the rooming house with me. He commented, "This means war tomorrow." I agreed. It was indeed "A day of infamy" on the part of Roosevelt and his manipulators who brought it about.

I worked at Pearl Harbor Navy Yard from mid 1943 to the end of 1944. While there I met several of the "old timers" who had been there some time before the "blitz." They all agreed that they had never seen so many ships at Pearl Harbor before, and thought that they had been ordered in there to be used as decoys.

Retired war worker,
K.C., New York

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

Enclosed please find a note received from Thies Christophersen. Since he was ousted from Denmark his illness is worse. It is a shame that the

insurance is not covering him. And it is twice the shame that he finds himself forgotten.

George, I am sending you this letter not knowing whether you already know this or not. But just in case that you are unaware of it, and that you may want to help change his present outlook, I decided to send you the latest news from him.

Someone like him and yourself, should such misfortune ever befall you, should never be forced having to face the future without all the help from everybody that ever fought for Deutschland...having let such persons carry the biggest load while leading them.

I hope that I'm presenting this issue in the sense it is meant, and understood as such.

Mit deutschem Gruss, sincerely yours,
H.H.B., New York State

Correspondence and contributions are urgently needed and should be sent to Thies Christophersen, postlagernd, CH-2552 Orpund, SWITZERLAND.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 20 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $19.00 plus $1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

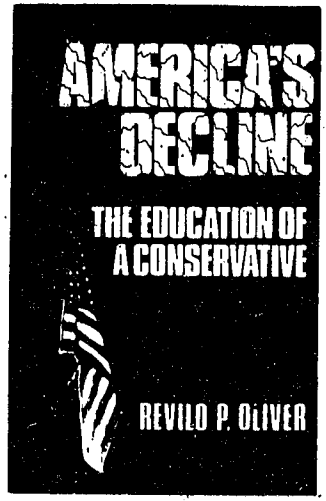

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 – $10.00 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.50 for postage & handling **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

What We Owe Our Parasites

by Dr. Revilo P. Oliver
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Robert Frens:
Hate, et cetera, page 24.

Eric Thomson:
Oil: The Pretext for U.S. Mischief in the Middle East, page 31.

Jarah B. Crawford:
The Inquisitorial Church, page 35.

Mrs. David Lane:
Speech to Aryan Nations Youth Conference, April 1995,page 39

Letters to the Editor
page 44

VOL. 23 - NO. 5 JANUARY 1996

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1995
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 March 1995

00010	FIRST CLASS-USA	$60.00
00011	FIRST CLASS-all other countries	$70.00
00020	AIR MAIL: Europe, South America	$80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$90.00
00022	AIR MAIL: Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE-USA only	$45.00
00033	SAMPLE COPY	$ 5.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

What We Owe Our Parasites

by Dr. Revilo P. Oliver

Introductory Note

Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver is rightly regarded, by those few lucky enough to be familiar with his work, as one of the greatest Americans of this century. Born in 1908, he quickly rose through the ranks of the academy to become one of the leading philologists and classical scholars of his time. He was Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois, Urbana Campus, for 32 years. He could easily have spent his life cloistered in his study, doing what he loved best: applying the lens of scholarship, focused by his brilliant mind, upon the dusty tomes and manuscripts of the past. But he chose a different path. He saw clearly, and long before most of his countrymen, where the subversive and alien elements were leading his people, and he chose to risk reputation and social position to speak out. From 1954 until his death in August 1994, he worked almost without ceasing for the awakening of Americans of European descent to their danger and their possible great destiny.

Dr. Oliver delivered this address to a German-American group assembled at the Lorelei Club in Hamburg, New York, near Buffalo, on 9th June, 1968.

The typescript was lost in a flood in 1990 at Dr. Oliver's home, but has been restored by your editor to printed form based upon the original tape recording made by Mr. Everett Weibert. Any errors introduced in the article are of course the editor's and not Dr. Oliver's.

This is one of Dr. Oliver's finest speeches, and is certainly his most comprehensive short work.

Kevin Alfred Strom

☆ ☆ ☆

LADIES AND GENTLEMEN, let me thank you first of all for the honor of your invitation and the pleasure of being with you today. In the past dozen years I have spoken before a great many conserva-

tive and patriotic organizations, but this is the first time that I have appeared before a society that is specifically German: that is to say, composed of the descendants of the part of our race that stayed home in the fifth century, while their kinsfolk conquered and occupied all the western territories of the largely mongrelized and moribund Roman Empire that their more remote kinsfolk had founded more than a thousand years before.

As I understand it, I am speaking to a closed meeting of your members and of guests in whom they have confidence. I believe that it is stipulated that what is said here today is off the record and not for publication in any form and that there are no reporters present. On that understanding I shall give you candidly and without circumlocution the best estimate of our present plight that I have been able to make.

Some of you may remember the old story about the college girl who went to bed one night, and finally dropped off to sleep, but in the early hours of the morning she heard the clock strike two and she felt the door of her room was slowly opening. Terrified, she tried to call out in the darkness, but a handkerchief was whipped over her mouth and she felt strong arms lift her from the bed. She was carried downstairs, thrown into the tonneau of a large and luxurious Rolls-Royce that set off at high speed. After a long ride she was lifted out and carried into the large hall of a vast and palatial mansion, up marble stairs, and into an elegantly appointed room, where she was thrown on the bed. Only then did she see her captor clearly. He was a strong and handsome man attired in faultless evening dress. He stood by the bed, looking down at her speculatively and silently. She tried to speak, and at last she was able to say whimperingly, "What, oh, what are you going to do to me?" The man shrugged his shoulders. "How should I know?" he said. "This is *your* dream."

The story is absurd, of course, but it owes what little humor it possesses to its equivocal play on the mystery of our own consciousness. A dream is by definition a series of sensations that occur in the brain when both our senses of perception and our powers of will and reason are in abeyance, so that we have no control over that flux of sensations. But it is, of course, a well-known phenomenon that when we dream that we are dreaming, the dream ends and we awaken. Then the conscious mind

takes over and we are again responsible for our thoughts, and must face a day in which we must be responsible for our actions, which, by their wisdom or folly, may determine the rest of our lives. Our dreams may give expression, pleasant or painful, to our subconscious desires or fears. But in our waking hours we must, if we are rational, make our decisions on the basis of the most objective and cold-blooded estimates that we can make: estimates of the forces and tendencies in the world about us; estimates of the realities with which we must deal; remembering always that nothing is likely to happen just because we think it's good, or unlikely to happen just because we think it's evil.

If ever we have had need to appraise carefully and rationally our position and prospects, the time is now. In the outer quadrangle of Brasenose at Oxford, if I remember correctly, there is in the middle of the green sward a solitary sundial, whose bronze plate bears the chilling inscription, "It is later than you think." I assure you, my fellow Americans, that it is now later — much later — than you think. It is possible, of course, that it may now be too late and that, as a veteran observer and distinguished friend of mine recently assured me, our cause is now as hopeless as was that of the South after the fall of Richmond and near the tragic conclusion of the second war for independence which was fought on our soil. I honestly believe, however, we still have some chance of survival. If I did not believe that, I certainly would not be speaking to you today or asking you to consider with me the odds against us.

I may be wrong. I have no powers of divination, nor of prophecy. And I certainly do not know the secret plans of our enemies, or even the inner structure of their organization. I can only guess the probable extent of their power and the probable efficacy of their strategy by extrapolation from what they have thus far accomplished. I can only give you my best estimate, made after long and anxious consideration; but I do not pose as an expert in these matters, and since I have promised to be candid, I will tell you candidly that my estimates in the past proved to be overly optimistic.

When I left the mephitic atmosphere of Washington late in 1945, I had no great misgivings about the future of our nation. On the basis of the best estimates that I could then make, I was confident that our future

was assured by a popular reaction which I deemed inevitable within the next five years. I felt certain that the secrets of Washington would quickly become known and that our nation would be swept with moral indignation and revulsion when Americans saw exposed to the light of day even a small part of the foul record of the diseased creature that had squatted in the White House for so many years, surrounded by his appalling gang of degenerates, traitors, and alien subversives.

I knew that the secret of Pearl Harbor would be quickly disclosed, and that Americans would soon know how the Japanese had been maneuvered and tricked into destroying our fleet and killing so many of our men. I was sure that the public would soon learn of the old conspiracy between Roosevelt and Churchill (who was at that time a private citizen in what was still Great Britain), and also of Roosevelt's persistent efforts from 1936 to 1939 to get started in Europe the insanely fratricidal war that devastated that continent, that destroyed so much of what is the most precious and irreplaceable treasure of any race — the genetic heritage of its best men — and that inflicted on our own country a great squandering of life and wealth in a war that was deliberately conducted to assure the defeat of the United States and Great Britain no less than that of France and Germany. I was sure that we would quickly, once peace had come, see that we had fought for the sole purpose of imposing the beasts of Bolshevism on a devastated land. I was sure that we would quickly see the nature of the great treason trap called the United Nations. I thought that decent men's stomachs would turn when they learned of the *officially admitted* strategy of the British government which, in deliberate violation of all the conventions of civilized warfare, had initiated the vicious bombing of unprotected German cities for the express purpose of slaughtering so many defenseless German civilians that the German government would be forced to bomb unprotected British cities and slaughter enough helpless British civilians to work up in Great Britain some enthusiasm for the suicidal war that the British government was imposing on its reluctant people — the first example in history, I believe, of a government at war deliberately having its own citizens massacred for the purposes of propaganda. I thought that the truth about such domestic outrages as the infamous Sedition Trial in Washington would necessarily become known, and excite the feelings that such crimes must excite in the breasts of decent men.

And I was sure that a thousand other infamies, unsurpassed and only rarely equaled in recorded history, would be disclosed with the result that all the steamships outward bound from our shores would, within a few years, be crowded to their very rails with hordes of vermin desperately fleeing from the wrath of an aroused and angry nation.

In 1945 I really believed that by the year 1952 no American could hear the name of Roosevelt without a shudder or utter it without a curse. You see; I was wrong. I was right about the inevitability of exposure. Like the bodies of the Polish officers who were butchered in Katyn Forest by the Bolsheviks (as we knew at the time), many of the Roosevelt regime's secret crimes were exposed to the light of day. The exposures were neither so rapid or so complete as I anticipated, but their aggregate is far more than should have been needed for the anticipated reaction. Only about 80 per cent of the secret of Pearl Harbor has thus far become known, but that 80 per cent should in itself be enough to nauseate a healthy man. Of course I do not know, and I may not even suspect, the full extent of the treason of that incredible administration. But I should guess that at least half of it has been disclosed in print somewhere: not necessarily in well-known sources, but in books and articles in various languages, including publications that the international conspiracy tries to keep from the public, and not necessarily in the form of direct testimony, but at least in the form of evidence from which any thinking man can draw the proper and inescapable deductions. The information is there for those who will seek it, and enough of it is fairly well known, fairly widely known, especially the Pearl Harbor story, to suggest to anyone seriously interested in the preservation of his country that he should learn more. But the reaction never occurred. And even today the commonly used six-cent postage stamp bears the bloated and sneering visage of the Great War Criminal, and one hears little protest from the public. Why?

It is true that there were some faint and feeble beginnings of reaction, especially when Senator Joseph McCarthy began his famous series of hearings before the Senate Subcommittee on Internal Security. All

that those hearings produced was but a small trickle leaking through the vast dike of official secrecy that held back the ocean of evidence that the United States had been stealthily captured by aliens and by the traitors in their employ. But when dikes begin to leak they soon break. And when the McCarthy hearings started, only a little later than I had predicted, I said to myself, "This is it at last! This is the beginning. And soon will begin that great exodus of panic-stricken rats fleeing from a just retribution."

But I was wrong again. Instead, a friend of mine was right. He was at that time a member of the Central Intelligence Agency, which at that time included some Americans. And he happened to be in Wheeling, West Virginia, on the 9th of February, 1950, when Senator McCarthy made his famous speech in which he stated that there were 57 members of the Communist Party or of the Soviet espionage apparatus in the State Department in positions of responsibility and that the State Department knew that they were there. After the speech, my friend found an opportunity to talk to McCarthy alone. He told him, "Senator, you said there were 57 known Communists in the State Department. If you had access to the files of my agency, you would know that there is absolute proof that there are ten times that many. But Senator, you do not realize the magnitude and the power of the conspiracy you are attacking. They will destroy you — *they will destroy you utterly.*"

But Senator McCarthy merely shook his head and said, "No, the American people will never let me down." He was wrong too, you see.

It's not necessary here to rehearse the steps by which McCarthy was destroyed. He was of course sabotaged from within his own staff. The aliens who control our press and radio and the boob tubes spattered their slime over the country. Swarms of the ignorant and neurotic little shysters whom we call "intellectuals" issued from the doors of the colleges and universities, shrieking and spitting as is their wont. And all that had its effect. But the conspiracy was able to silence McCarthy only by a somewhat less routine operation.

They found an Army officer who had been a military failure until Bernard Baruch promoted him to General, and who in 1945 should have been able to hope for nothing better than that he could escape a

court martial and thus avoid being cashiered, *if* he could prove that all the atrocities and all the sabotage of American interests of which he had been guilty in Europe had been carried out over his protest and under categorical orders from the President. The conspiracy took that person, and with the aid of their press they did a quick masquerade job and dressed him up as a conservative. They wrote speeches that he was able to deliver without too much bumbling. They displayed his grin on all the boob tubes. And they elected him President. And, of course, "Ike" was elected with a mandate from his masters to stab Senator McCarthy in the back. And he did. And so the conspiracy plugged that small leak in the dike.

But how was it able to do that? Oh yes, we could trace the whole operation step by step. We know that our enemies are sneaking and cunning. We know that they command the wealth of the world, including whatever is in the United States Treasury and, through the income tax, whatever is in your pocket and mine. They can hire stupid or unprincipled Americans to do anything for them and to act as front men. But the real question before us is not their cunning and their innate evil.

The deeper, more important, and far more unpleasant question is: What was and is wrong with American people that made them and is still making them willing victims of their enemies?

Some years ago, it was customary for fast-talking confidence men to find some chump with five or ten thousand dollars in cash and sell him the Brooklyn Bridge or the Holland Tunnel. And I hear that when the Pennsylvania Railroad began to demolish its station in New York City, someone bought it for $25,000 cash. Now the swindlers in all those cases are undoubtedly wicked men. They deserve exemplary punishment. But, you know, there must have been *something* wrong with the purchasers too. Much as we may sympathize with them, we shall have to agree, I think, that they were not overly bright.

We Americans, you know, are regarded with supreme contempt by our enemies, who describe us in private and sometimes in public in the most contumelious terms. You may remember that some years ago a man named Khrushchev was the manager employed on the conspiracy's estate in Russia. He was invited to this country by his pal Ike, and he

toured our land, honored and applauded by the press and even by some Americans. Soon after he returned; he told newspaper reporters in Vienna, "The Americans? Why, you spit in their faces and they think it's dew."

That delicate phraseology reminded me of what I had been told by an acquaintance in Washington during the Second World War. This man, a veteran journalist, held a position of importance in one of the lie-factories operated by the Roosevelt regime to keep the boobs pepped up with enthusiasm for sending their sons or their husbands to a senseless slaughter. At one policy conference, this man objected to a proposed lie on the grounds that it was so absurd that it would destroy public confidence, with the result that Americans would soon cease to believe anything that the agency manufactured. There was a great deal of debate over that question in this policy conference until it was ended by the agency's "great expert" in such matters. He was a man who, by the way, for some reason or other, had left Germany a few years before and come to bless the United States with his presence. This expert, being a bit ruffled by the debate, finally took his elegant little cigar from his mouth and said decisively, "Ve spit in ze faces of the American schwine!" And that settled it. The master had spoken.

Why do we receive and deserve such contempt? Unless we have simply degenerated into a race of imbeciles, unfit to survive in the world, there must be some ascertainable mental block that makes us so gullible. And, if so, we most urgently need to identify it. That's the real reason why I brought up the question of Senator McCarthy and what may have seemed history long past and otiose. That episode was obviously the antecedent of our present terrible plight. And when we try to look back at the obvious factors, such as the alien control of our channels of information and of our finances, we know there must be something back of that. And then we look at an obvious factor, of which many were made aware only recently by the shocking behavior of so-called students in so-called universities and by the far more shocking behavior of the administrative officers and faculties of those diploma mills. We now see that the gang of sleazy racketeers headed by John Dewey has attained its goal. We realize that the public schools have been for many years a vast brainwashing and

brain-contaminating machine that has worked, on the whole, with great efficiency. It's a machine to which we send our children to have their minds filled with grotesque and debasing superstitions; to have their instincts of integrity and honor leached from their souls; to be incited to premature debauchery and perversion; to be imbued with thoughtless irresponsibility; and to be prepared for addiction to mind-destroying drugs and an existence below the animal level. The public schools have indeed been the most powerful single engine of subversion that our enemies have used upon us. The rest of this hour would not suffice even to enumerate the ways in which the self-styled "educators" have accomplished their deadly work.

When we go back to the affair of Senator McCarthy and look for a deeper cause, we can of course blame the schools, which were doing then, a little less openly, the work that they are doing now. But that leaves us with the question: Why did the American people fall for that racket? Why were they gullible enough to be so easily taken in by John Dewey's hoax?

Well, let us go back to 1917, when Dewey's fraud had gained control of only a relatively small area, and when the world was certainly a brighter and more pleasant place. That brings us, of course, to the time of Woodrow Wilson, another baleful figure in our history. I am not one of those who regard Wilson as entirely a villain. I think he was primarily a man who could intoxicate himself with his own words. And I think that he went through most of his life mistaking his hallucinations for reality, as surely as he did on that day in 1919 when he was driven in the early morning through the deserted streets of Washington, mechanically raising his hat and bowing to the applauding crowds that existed only in his feverish brain. I am therefore willing to believe that he believed a good deal of what he said. And although in his political life he was merely a marionette that danced and pranced on the stage as its strings were pulled by Jacob Schiff, Bernard Baruch, the Warburgs, and their agent Colonel House, the fact remains that Wilson ranted to the American people about "making the world safe for democracy" and "a war to end wars," and they believed him. Instead of calling a physician when he began to babble that arrant nonsense, they let him plunge them into a

war in which they had no conceivable concern and to use the power of the United States to make the result of that war as disastrous in the long run for Britain as it was for Germany.

Now I admit that the notion of a warless world is a pleasant and attractive thought. But people who believe that there can be such a thing should ask it of Santa Claus, in whom they doubtless also believe.

Let us go back to 1909, when the American people were offered a plan for destroying nations that had been formulated again by a filthy degenerate named Mordechai, alias Karl Marx. Now it's true that the promoters hired a few journalists, liberal professors, and other intellectual prostitutes, to prove conclusively that the proposed income tax could never under any circumstances exceed four per cent on the income of millionaires and could never affect anyone else, for the obvious reason that no federal government could possibly spend so much money. But the point is that a majority of the American people — the inheritors of a free government based on the premise that government must be limited to essentials and must be tied down by the chains of a stringent constitution restraining the exercise of all powers except those deemed absolutely necessary for national defense — those American people believed that hogwash. In effect, what the promoters were telling them in wheedling tones was, "Come, little boobies, put your heads into the noose and we'll do you lots of good." And the boobous little boobies stuck their necks into the noose, and so the country is now under the regime of the great White Slave Act, and that's why we are where we are today.

We could go much farther back, and if we had the time we certainly should go back at least to the 18th century, when the weird mythology of what is now called "liberalism," and all of the basic lies that are rammed into the minds of our children in the schools, were manufactured by a motley and bizarre gang composed of agents of Weishaupt's great conspiracy, many ordinary swindlers and mountebanks, and quite a bevy of "idealists" with buzzing brains and twittering tongues. But I think that we have said enough to see that we Americans are suffering from a chronic disease or tropism that has invariably placed us at the mercy of our enemies by making us incapable of taking thought for ourselves. There is in us a weakness, perhaps a fatal weakness, that makes us

not only listen to the babble of self-professed do-gooders, but to do whatever they tell us to do, and to do it as mindlessly as though we were in a hypnotic trance and had surrendered our will to that of the hypnotist.

Now I believe that this strange weakness, unlike so many of our peculiarities, is not a single congenital and hereditary idiocy. If that were true, we would not be here: our remote ancestors would have been eaten long before the dawn of history. It is compounded, it seems to me, of a perversion of seven different qualities; a perversion effected and fostered by certain misunderstandings in the peculiar circumstances that resulted from the prosperity, power, and world dominion we of the West achieved for ourselves and enjoyed in recent centuries. All of the seven elements of our mentality that I shall enumerate are good qualities, at least in the sense that they are born in us, that we could not eliminate them from our genetic heritage if we wanted to, and that we have perforce to accept them. We could comment at length on each of them, and it would be particularly interesting to contrast ourselves with other races at each point. But I must list them as briefly as possible, with only a word or two of explanation to make my meaning clear.

The first is imagination, which is highly developed in us, and vivid; an imagination which means, among other things, that we have a spiritual need of a great literature: both a literature of vicarious experience and a literature of the fantastic and marvellous that transcends the world of reality. But this gift bears with it, of course, the danger that we may not distinguish clearly between a vivid imagination and something that we can actually see in the world.

Second, the sense of personal honor which is so strong in us, and seems so fatuous and silly to other races. It is this, among other things, that gives us the conception of an honorable contest when men of our race meet as opponents in war. It gives us the knightly ethos that you see when Diomedes and Glaucus meet on the plains of Troy and in all subsequent history and story of our race. It also exposes us to the danger of behaving in knightly fashion to those to whom those standards are lunacy.

The third is the capacity for objective and philosophical thought,

which is virtually limited to our race, and which enables us to put ourselves mentally in the position of others, but simultaneously exposes us to the risk of fancying that their thoughts and feelings are what ours would be.

The fourth is our capacity for compassion. We have a racial reluctance to inflict unnecessary pain, and we are ourselves distressed by the sight of suffering. That is, of course, a peculiarity that brings upon us the ridicule and contempt of the numerical majority of the world's population, who are beings differently constituted. The savages of Africa, who are now your masters in the sense that you have to work for them every day, find the spectacle of a human being under torture simply hilarious. And when they see a blinded captive with broken limbs squirm as they prod him with red-hot irons, they laugh with glee with a merriment, a real merriment, that is greater than the funniest farce on the stage has ever excited in you. You may search the vast and respectable literature of China in vain for any trace of compassion for suffering *per se*.

Fifth, our generosity, both as individuals and as a nation, which naturally brings on us the contempt of those to whom we give abroad.

The capacity for self-sacrifice is sixth; and that is, of course, highly developed in us, but it is a necessary basis for the existence of any civilized society. No people above the stage of unthinking savagery can survive in this world without some instinct or some belief which makes its young men give their lives for the preservation of the society in which they were born.

And the seventh and last is the sentiment of religion, which of course is common to all mankind, although here again it takes a distinctive form in us. For fifteen centuries the religion of the Western world has been Christianity, Western Christianity, and there is no other religion now known or even imaginable that could take its place. But it is simply an historical fact, which we must deplore but cannot change, that only a small part of our population today, 12 or 15 per cent, really believes that Christ was the son of God, that the soul is immortal, and that our sins will be punished in a future life. That means that the religious instinct, which is a part of our nature, finds in the majority of our people no satisfaction in an unquestioning faith; so that those frustrated in-

stincts are available for exploitation by any halfway clever scoundrel, as the shysters and punks who now occupy the majority of our pulpits well know. When faith is lost, what Pareto calls the religious residue in a people becomes its most vulnerable point, its Achilles heel. It is the unsatisfied need for an unquestioning faith in a superior power.

Now, a perversion of all of these qualities in us operated during the centuries of our dominance to give us an utterly false conception of other peoples. We have imagined that by some magic we could convey to them not only our material possessions, but the qualities of our mind and soul.

And we have always succumbed to the flattery of imitation. The capacity for imitating behavior is common not only to all human beings, but to all anthropoids, as we all know from the proverbial expression, "monkey see, monkey do." An ape's ability to imitate is, of course, limited. But, with the exception of the Australoids, other races have the capacity to imitate us convincingly in externals. If they dress in our clothes, observe our social conventions, and speak our language, using the phrases which as they can learn by observation please us, and using those phrases even if they don't understand them or if they regard them as preposterous drivel and nonsense, the members of other races could imitate us so plausibly that we believe them converted to our mentality and to our conception of life. And any shortcomings that we may notice in the performance of the imitator, we generously overlook or regard as endearing naiveté.

This capacity for imitation is possessed by savages, at least by the more intelligent ones, and it has deceived us time after time. The British are as gullible as we are. Hundreds and hundreds of times, at least, they gave scholarships to Blacks from Basutoland or Kenya or Nigeria or one of their other possessions, and the result was almost always the same. With the money given him, the savage bought himself a good wardrobe, attended an English school, learned to play soccer, attended Oxford, wrote a charming essay on Wordsworth or on ancient law, copulated with half-witted English women who thought him "romantic" and themselves "broad-minded," and when he got tired of living on English generosity, went home to his tribe where he had a well-roasted baby

served up to him as a delicacy of which he had been long deprived by the stupid prejudices of the stupid British.

With some of the highly intelligent Oriental peoples, the capacity for dissimulation goes much farther than that and approaches genius.

That strange and unique international people, the Jews, who for all the time in which they are known to history have lived and flourished by planting their colonies in other people's countries, have owed much of their success to the chameleon-like ability to take on, when they choose, the manners and attitudes of whatever country they choose to reside in. They are a highly intelligent people, quite possibly much more intelligent than we are. But all observers, notably Douglas Reed and Roderick Stohlheim, have commented on the Jews' amazing ability to seem a German in Berlin, a Czech in Prague, an Italian in Rome, and an Englishman in London, shifting from one rôle to the other with the ease with which a man might change his suit of clothes. The Jews have, of course, the great advantage that their skins are white, and that many of them resemble, in features, members of our race, even to the point of being indistinguishable, at least to an untrained eye, and including persons with such non-Oriental characteristics as blond or red hair.

I am not sure, therefore, that the highest talent for dissimulation does not belong to a people that does not have that very great physical advantage: the Japanese. Their ability to gain our confidence and appropriate our technology and science is simply phenomenal, as is obvious from what they, living crowded together on a few poor islands, have accomplished. But their talent for dissimulation is equally great.

I always remember the experience of a friend of mine, who was in the late 1930s a professor of chemistry in a large university in what may be called a strategic area of this country. The outstanding students in his graduate classes were four young Japanese. And partly because they were so apt in learning the more abstruse forms of chemistry, and partly because they were foreigners and so excited in him the generosity that is normal to us, he invited them to his home; and in the course of three years he came, he thought, to know them very well personally. Their manners and their English were excellent. They professed the greatest admiration for America and its institutions. They spoke, of course, of

"democracy" in terms of high praise. They deplored "militarism," and r' ·y fervently hoped for "world peace" and "understanding among all peoples." My friend was convinced that if only we could bring more young men like that to the United States, the policy of Japan would eventually change, and the two nations would live thenceforth in perpetual amity.

Then one day he found himself alone at a crossroads in the open country some twenty miles from the university, waiting for some friends to pick him up in their automobile. They were late, and since the day was hot, he went to a nearby orchard to repose in the shadow of the trees while waiting. He saw his four Japanese students come sauntering down one of the roads, evidently out on a leisurely hike. At the crossroads, they stopped, looked up and down each road, looked around and saw no one. Then they straightened up and stood back to back, each facing in one direction, produced a Leica camera, and photographed each road and then the surroundings on each diagonal and made notations on a map. They had, of course, come to our country not only to learn our chemical science for eventual use against us, but also incidentally to map out the territory around the university for future reference, should their army have occasion to invade us or should they have occasion to land a secret force on our shores. And they went about their work with the patient thoroughness of their race, doubtless chuckling inwardly at the naiveté of the big White boobies who freely deliver all their hard-won knowledge to their natural enemies.

Our minds have been beclouded by an even more dangerous misconception long annexed to our religion. For centuries we have labored under the illusion that Western Christianity was something that could be exported, and only recent events have at last made it obvious to us how vain and futile have been the labors and zeal of devoted missionaries for five centuries.

When Cortez and his small but valiant band of iron men conquered the empire of the Aztecs, he was immediately followed by a train of earnest and devoted missionaries, chiefly Franciscans, who began to preach the Christian gospel to the natives. And they soon sent back home, with innocent enthusiasm, glowing accounts of the conversions they had ef-

fected. You can feel their sincerity, their piety, their ardor, and their joy in the pages of Father Sagun, Father Torquemada, and many others. And for their sake I am glad that the poor Franciscans never suspected how small a part they had really played in the religious conversions that gave them such joy. Far more effective than their words and their book had been the Spanish cannon that had breached the Aztec defenses and the ruthless Spanish soldiers who had slain the Aztec priests at their altars and toppled the Aztec idols from the sacrificial pyramids. The Aztecs accepted Christianity as a cult, not because their hearts were touched by doctrines of love and mercy, but because Christianity was the religion of the White men whose bronze cannon and mail-clad warriors made them invincible.

That was early in the 16th century, and we of the West have gone on repeating that fond mistake ever since, as the missionaries whom we sent to all parts of the world wrote home with innocent satisfaction glowing accounts of the number of hearts they had "won for Christ." And it is only after the international conspiracy's campaign of "anti-colonialism" really got underway that most of us realized that what had won all those hearts was primarily the discipline of British regiments and the power of the White man. On many a shore of Africa, for example, missionaries eager to win souls ventured to land alone; and the natives, after having a lot of fun torturing them to death, ate them — either cooked or raw, according to the local custom. What often happened was that a few months later a British cruiser hove to offshore, and lobbed a half a dozen 4.5-inch high explosive shells into the native village, and, if not in a hurry, perhaps landed half a company of marines to beat the bushes and drag out a dozen or so savages to hang on convenient trees. Unless the tribe was excessively stupid, they took the hint. The next bevy of missionaries was respected, as somehow representing the god of thunder and lightning. And if those men of God distributed enough free rice and medical care with their sermons, they were able to make many converts. They could teach a ritual, and they could perhaps inculcate a superstition that had some superficial resemblance to their religion; but as for teaching the spiritual substance of Christianity, they might as well have followed the example of St. Francis and delivered sermons to the birds.

Although it is true that in some places in the former colonial possessions missionaries are still tolerated, if they pay very well, we have at last learned that the gospel follows the British regiments in the White man's ignominious and insane retreat from the world that was his.

All of these factors have contributed, I think, to our strange toleration of the "do-gooder" and our incredible obtuseness in never asking *against whom* he is "doing good." For it is unfortunately true that fully 80 per cent of all those high-sounding projects of "uplift" and "social justice" are motivated *not* by concern for the supposed beneficiaries, but by greed or malice. But we never ask.

That is why we have so many "intellectuals" battening upon us. They have discovered the safest and most profitable of all rackets. An "intellectual" is distinguished by two talents: a glib proficiency with words, and very sensitive nostrils. He can smell a twenty dollar bill in your pocket a block away, and within two minutes after that delicious aroma reaches his nostrils the "ideals" are drooling down his jaw. You know the jargon: "the underprivileged"; "equality of opportunity"; "the culturally deprived"; "underdeveloped nations"; "emerging peoples"; and the like, *ad infinitum nauseam.* And as you listen to his sing-song the chances are you won't even notice his hand as it goes into your pocket.

Now we may be rich enough to be suckers, but we cannot afford the more elaborate kinds of "do-gooding" that are inspired by malice and hatred. But yet we tolerate them with a collective masochism that is simply suicidal. We have accepted an incredible inversion of values to the point that we have declared ourselves to be an inferior species, fit only to be enslaved, beaten, and butchered at the whim of our betters. That is what the proposition amounts to, although, of course, it is daubed over with the viscid slobber of humanitarian drivel devised by our enemies and mindlessly multiplied by our own sniveling sentimentalists.

It is not a new thing. If I had time, I would direct your attention in some detail to the vast and irreparable calamity brought upon our nation in the last century by a tiny group of vociferous and crazed fanatics, the abolitionists, who forced upon the South its tragic war for independence. I am not defending slavery, Negro slavery, as an institution. I believe that Jefferson and Lincoln were right in regarding it as a system that was per-

nicious, for quite rational reasons, of which the most important were: first, that it maintained on our soil millions of persons of a race radically different from our own, and by our standards inferior; and second, that it resulted in some production of mongrels, pitiable creatures torn apart by the incompatible instincts they had inherited. As you know, it was the firm purpose of Abraham Lincoln to have all the Negroes either returned to Africa, or, in the interests of economy, to Central America. But the abolitionists were not rational. They were, I am sorry to say, most of them Americans, including such persons as Wendell Phillips, Professor Elizur Wright, and, of course, hysterical females such as Lydia Child and Harriet Beecher Stowe. Their leader was William Lloyd Garrison, who was an American too, though he was financed by Isaac Mack and other Jews. They were a tiny group, despised by sane Americans, North and South. But they ranted and raved until they got their way. They began to agitate in 1840 for dissolution of the American union, and for division of the United States, by secession, into two countries. And after twenty years of ranting, they finally persuaded the states of the South to take their proposal seriously.

It is most instructive to read the abolitionists. They spout quotations from the Bible, and they babble about "human rights" and "equality." But they cannot completely conceal their real animus and inspiration. Their venom is directed against the plantation owners of the South, most of whom, though by no means all, were ladies and gentlemen. The abolitionists had in their minds a picture, partly correct, of the Southern landowner as man far superior to themselves in education, culture, and humanity. And for that they hated him, implacably. They also had in their feverish minds a picture, totally false, of the planter as a man of unbounded wealth and leisure who spent his life lolling on a wide veranda and sipping mint juleps. And they envied him passionately. They had a picture, equally false, of the Southern lady as one who spent her days in fairy-like ease, waited on hand and foot by obsequious slaves. They had a picture, largely correct, of those women as being accorded by men a chivalrous respect that was almost unknown in the North. And so they yearned to humiliate and destroy that Southern lady. That was the real inspiration of their frantic "do-gooding."

You can take the true measure of what has happened to our national mentality by just remembering the name of that distinguished horse thief and homicidal manic, John Brown, who, financed by a conspiratorial group that called themselves the Secret Six, was sent into the South to start a slave revolt. As everyone admits, his purpose was to get all the White women of the South raped and butchered, and to get all the White men of the South barbarously mutilated and butchered. What does that make of him in contemporary opinion? Why, he was a "champion of human rights," "a martyr of freedom," and all that. He wanted to butcher, it's true, but to butcher White men and women. That is to say, White slime, like ourselves, as we wallow in ecstasies of self-abasement and self-hatred. And that suffices to make him admirable, to make him noble. And so his soul goes marching on — over the hot coals, I hope.

I remind you that that little body of howling dervishes brought on us a terribly fratricidal war, inflicting on us an irreparable loss and impoverishing our nation and race forever by destroying the genetic heritage of our best men. And it also coarsened us morally, perhaps also irreparably. For after the assassination of Lincoln, which they certainly contrived, our hate-crazed "do-gooders" had their way. If there is any American who can read the history of all the suffering wantonly inflicted on the White people of the South during what is called "Reconstruction" without hanging his head in shame and feeling through his whole being an anguished remorse, I can only say that he is hard-hearted and sadistic beyond my understanding.

With that beginning, is it any wonder that we have reached today the point at which frenzied hatred of us is the certain way of attaining our veneration and our reverence? How the Americans have been taught to hate themselves!

Chinese Communists attack and capture one of our naval vessels, which we, perhaps by agreement between them and our enemies in Washington, refuse to defend although we had ample warning of the attack. But who cares? They're just White slime like us, born to work and die for their masters' pleasure. Now of course if they had been something really choice and noble, such as a mongrel syphilitic lousy homosexual

Communist cannibal, why all of our liberal punks would be out screaming and howling in our streets from dawn to dusk and all night.

Every day, more and more of our young men are shipped to Vietnam and forced to fight under conditions carefully contrived to ensure the maximum loss of American life and to ensure eventual defeat. But let us overlook that. Let us assume that it really is a war and that it is being honestly fought. What is its professed purpose? To secure a naval or air base for the United States? To conquer a colony for the United States? To protect our blood brothers in Australia? Those would be rational purposes, although one might debate the strategic necessity of that particular location. No. The ostensible purpose, the declared purpose, is to save the prolific Orientals of South Vietnam from the horrors of Communism. Never mind that that purpose is transparent hypocrisy. Assume that it is sincere. What then?

We are Americans, White men of the West. And if we were sane, no truth would be more obvious and unquestionable to us than the fact that, so far as we are concerned, *all the teeming population of Vietnam is not worth the life of one American soldier.* But if anyone suggests that, why everyone is horrified: "Are we not the world's slaves to be used for do-gooding? Who cares about your son and mine — they're expendable."

Now at the instigation of the promoters of that slaughter in Vietnam for political purposes, hordes of young punks come screaming from the doors of our hoodlum-hatcheries (which for some reason are still called colleges), and they protest the awful war in Vietnam. What are they protesting? The useless death of a brother? Or of a former classmate, a White man? No, they are yowling and yammering because some of the sweet Orientals in North Vietnam get hurt sometimes. If only we could find some plausible way of killing American boys without discomfort to the Orientals, those rabid protestors would be perfectly happy.

The Jews, who, as I have said, are a highly intelligent people, and who with perhaps five per cent of our military resources knew how to finish in six days a war against opponents far more numerous and formidable than the Vietnamese, and who were intelligent enough to know that the only justification for aggressive war is the territory that is con-

quered by it, decided that it would be fun to kill some despised *goyim* on our ship the *Liberty*, and they did so — with the result that the legislature of at least one American state rushed them an official message of congratulations. Our men were killed where we sent them, ostensibly in the service of our country, killed while wearing our uniform and flying our flag. They were the symbols of our nation. They would have been the visible embodiment of our self-respect, if we had any. But who cares? They're just White slime like us.

Down in Memphis, somebody shoots a Black automobile thief, noted Communist agent, and bloodthirsty inciter of riots and revolution against us. What happens? Half the White nitwits in this country snivel and sob and mourn, saying tearfully, "What a wonderful man he was. He wanted to kill White slime like us. Wasn't that sweet, wasn't that noble, wasn't that saintly, wasn't he just like Jesus?"

One could go on for hours listing more examples. But I have said enough, surely, to show you what is really the greatest single obstacle that we face: the perverted collective masochism that has been incited in so many of our people.

What I have been saying right now is not what I first intended to say to you. I meditated, and prepared a discourse that was intended to show you that we have passed the point of no return, and that we now face a future of violence that can result only in our total subjection to the status of livestock, or survival at the cost of great hardships, sacrifice, and loss of life. I intended to speak at some length about Francis Parker Yockey and his great book *Imperium.* It is a book which evidently has the power to give to sound and healthy young Americans an inspiration and a purpose. And I intended to comment on it as representing, probably, our only force that will help us emerge from our present plight.

But after that, I had two telephone calls from men whose names you would probably recognize. The patriotic movements in this country include some phonies and a number of double agents, whose mission it is to see to it that all patriotic endeavors are directed down blind alleys, where they must end in frustration and discouragement. But I feel sure that neither man who called me belonged to either of those groups. I feel convinced that they were sincere and earnest. One of them spoke to me

very solemnly about our duty to protect and defend the people of Vietnam from the horrors of Communism. The other, in the course of the conversation, spoke very emphatically about our duty to give to the rest of the world an inspiring example of the blessings of free enterprise — to the rest of the world, mind you. We are obliged to give them a model they can follow. So I discarded the discourse I had prepared and substituted this discussion, which has already been both too long and too cursory.

For I am convinced that we shall never be able to think rationally about our own survival until we have the courage to say, in our own minds: We are Americans, White men of the West. This is our country because we took it from the Indians. And we have an unquestionable right to this country so long as we have the power and will to defend it.

What do we owe the nations of Western Europe and such nations as Australia and South Africa? We owe them recognition of our blood relationship to the men of our race who remained in the lands from which we came, and with whom we have, to the extent that they recognize it, a common interest, since we and they together form a race that is numerically a minority on this globe, the rest of whose inhabitants hate us.

What do we owe the rest of the world? Nothing, *absolutely nothing.*

What are the "civil rights" that we owe our Negroes if they insist on having them? A free ride to Africa.

What do we owe the self-chosen people? Ordinary courtesy and considerate treatment so long as *we* are convinced that it is to *our* advantage to have a cohesive body of 12 to 15 million aliens reside in our country and own a large part of it.

What do we owe to the unspeakable gang that now rules us in Washington? A fair trial.

Now all this, of course, is something that we can say only in our own minds and in closed meetings. It is probably rash to say it even in such assemblies as this, given the strange infatuation of the majority of our people to which I have called your attention as being the greatest single obstacle before us. Such statements are obviously not feasible as propaganda or proclamations. Indeed, I greatly fear that for most of our people those implanted "humanitarian" hallucinations are so deep and

inveterate that they can be broken, if at all, only by the terrible shock of physical suffering. And that they will surely receive.

In the meantime, it will fall to you, if you do not intend to surrender, to provide such leadership in your own circles and communities and to make such preparations and take such actions as will advance our cause with due consideration to prudence and strategy. I have said this to you because I am firmly convinced that our future is hopeless indeed if we do not clearly see in our own minds our own purposes. And that, I am certain, we can never do, unless we can free our own minds from the constricting trammels of "humanitarian" superstition and the counterfeit moral inhibitions that have replaced true morality.

I trust that I have not shocked any of you. But I know that it is quite possible that some of you may feel that what I have said is heartless and in violation of our Christian duty to love everyone. If so, I can only say that I am sorry and observe that you are much too good for this world.

I know that the prospect that I have suggested is grim and may well daunt a man. I can only remind you of the most incontrovertibly true statement in the great and prophetic work of Oswald Spengler: "Glücklich wird niemand sein der heute irgendwo in der Welt lebt." [No one in the world today can expect happiness.] From that destiny there is no retreat, no escape. There is no place to hide from the consequences of what we of the West have brought on ourselves by our generous folly.

The only alternatives now are to fight or to whimper. But if you think that you can escape, good-bye and good luck. To the rest of you I suggest that we shall see our problem clearly when we say to ourselves:

We are Americans. This is our country. He who would take it from us, by force or by stealth, is our enemy. And it is our purpose — nay, it is our duty to our children and to their children and to our yet unborn posterity — it is our duty to use all feasible means to destroy him.

This article originally appeared in the October and November 1995 numbers of FREE SPEECH, published by National Vanguard Books, P.O. Box 330, Hillsboro WV 24946. Single copies $4.00, one year $40.00. ❑

Hate, et cetera

by

Robert Frens

I am not, in any way, hostile to revisionists. What I am pointing out is that the endless blabbing is time-consuming, distracting, and never stopped one Neger from mugging a defenseless old woman. The jews propagate Lie 1 which is quickly followed by Lie 2 and Lie 3. The revisionists take issue and busy themselves with the absurdities they find in Lie 1. While they are laboring with this, the jews come up with Lie 4, Lie 5, Lie 6, and Lie 7. Next, the revisionists attack Lie 2 and the jews respond with Lie 8, Lie 9, Lie 10, Lie 11, and Lie 12. "We are winning!", exclaim the revisionists as they watch their houses burn and visit each other in the hospital trauma wards. The jews then continue with Lie 13, Lie 14, Lie 15, Lie 16, Lie 17, Lie 18, and Lie 19. After a secret victory party and another round of hat-passing, the revisionists are ready to tackle Lie 3. By then, the jews are up to Lie 47. At the present rate of "progress", I assume that when the jews reach Lie 666, the revisionists will be "debunking" Lie 69.

A wise man knows when to quit and when to renew the battle on a ground which will afford victory. There is little to be gained trying to carry water in a sieve. Lies can always be manufactured at a greater rate than can any rebuttal. Besides, once you take the "debunking" approach, you become an instant loser since you always allow the other fellow the first shot.

As for the experts, none of whom agree, who feel that I know nothing about nutrition, I have little to say. I have my opinions and they have theirs. One does not maintain health by analyzing what he eats anymore than one stays sane by psychoanalyzing his thoughts. The fact that this goofy nutrition business is infested with jews, should serve as a flag to Aryans of all stripes.

Eggs, for example, have been both the "perfect food" and also one

of the most dangerous things to eat. It all depended upon which expert you believed to be "the" expert. In the 1930s, eggs were the best single item, second only to milk, one could consume, whether raw or cooked. Anyone with a brain quickly discovered the immense positive impact egg ingestion had upon the health of their dog or cat. My cat Spooky was an "Arnold" of his breed with thick, glossy black hair and a set of teeth which served him well in his continual "squirrel battles."

During the late 1950s, eggs were still in favor although the experts warned that you mustn't eat them raw since this destroyed valuable B vitamins. Someone then found a supposed link between cholesterol, eggs, and heart problems. Eating eggs, during the following decades, was placed in the same category as rooms with phoney shower stalls. Medical "science", of course, is about 50 percent witchcraft—torturing animals to effect headache cures in humans. Upon discovering a statistical correlation between tallness in people, and bashed heads from low underpasses, the experts came to the conclusion that tallness was a problem. Thus, when you went to the local prescription signer for a height test, you might find that you were not "normal"—you had a high inch count. (The correct term should be "average" and not "normal". Short, and tall, people are all normal.) Thus, the six-foot-four people were told that their height level was "dangerous" and that cutting growth foods from the diet just might help them from getting their brains rattled when a low transom was encountered. One must therefore strive to lower his height. The cholesterol baloney follows this "logic" and the initial screwy pronouncements have been modified. Now, it is not just cholesterol, per se, it's "good" cholesterol versus "bad" cholesterol. (The sludge which builds up in the arteries comes mainly from artificial fats such as margarine. The body doesn't really know how to handle this muck from the outer-space laboratories.)

Our farm dogs, Purp and Hank, ate plenty of raw eggs, raw milk, raw woodchuck, and raw, bloody, rabbit. They enjoyed near perfect health for their 18 years on this earth. "But they are carnivores", you

say, "and those rules don't apply to us." Don't they? Today, veterinarians recommend things like corn and soybeans for your cats and dogs and the chicken-feed companies go right along with this nonsense. Humans are now being advised to eat more grain—like the cattle we are supposed to be. It's all good for business.

Eggs went from "perfect" to "passable" providing you don't eat them raw. Following this, they were "OK" if you didn't eat the yolks. The end of the road came when people discovered that their relatives all died from massive heart explosions—all due to eating eggs. My Uncle Karl, who recently died at the age of 101, was a genuine "survivor" of the egg death-camps. He always had three, every day of his life, for breakfast. He also knew nothing about nutrition or bad health. His only health problem resulted from a motor-bike accident when he was 88 years of age.

Whenever any higher critter sees a man for the first time, it quickly retreats. Did you ever wonder why? Did its little brain decide that anything wearing clothes was to be avoided? I doubt that, since most mammals place a higher value upon what they SMELL than upon what they see. And what might they smell, for indeed, they do tune into odors? In addition, critters rarely run from a man who is downwind. What they smell is the substance *lambda-siene.* This substance positively identifies a mammal as a carnivore—a damned, bloody meat-eater! Men stink up the air in the same way as do the cougar, wolf, and hyena. Cows, gazelles, and elephants, never emit this substance, while die-hard vegetarians do, no matter how many celery stalks they force down their gullets.

When the typical carnivore stink is coupled with the tell-tale short digestive tract and binocular vision, it escapes me why so many seem to think we were made to eat watercress and turnips. But that is the beauty, and fault, of the human brain. It has the ability to over-ride reality and objective reason. White people, the most intelligent of all peoples, show this property in abundance. The White brain is the only

brain capable of devising ways to put men upon the moon but it is also the only brain which can endanger itself with that imagination. A Black man, being closer to the animal world, is never deceived by lying politicians, and always knows who his enemy is. The Yellows will often publicly admit the superiority of the White inventive brain but they also smile at how easily his pockets can be picked. Most of the nonsense in this world finds a home in the White brain where the owners are always in a state of befuddlement... not recognizing the war they are in.

The revisionist waltzes are only historical parlor games which will do little to break the back of jewish power. Jewish power is held in place by *goyim* with mush for brains and greed for loins. Millions of Americans, in 1939, believed the Orson Wells broadcast about an invasion from Mars. In 1942, millions of Americans believed that the Japanese were about to invade Keokuk, Iowa, while the Germans were planning to embark upon a forced march from Argentina to Texas. With this in mind, plus the current rash of nutrition and religious folderol, it's easy to see why we are losing the battle to keep our lands. As for food: If it weren't once alive, then don't eat it, especially if it's been "processed", for all life consumes other life. An energetic munching of a savory pork chop will do both gentile and jew, a real good.

Cholesterol is not the enemy. Fats are not the enemy. The real enemy is not even "stale" food. The enemy is all of that processed, "fortified", plastic crap which stuffs the local super-markets, especially computerized carbohydrates—the least valuable of anything we care to chew upon.

These are my opinions and while I eat my butter you can swallow "safe fats" such as diglycol stearate and hydrogenated goat-gonad oil—whatever makes your day. "Hey man... what's your triglyceride level today?"

As the clock ticks:

A small, older woman, about 80 or so, was heard saying "I feel a little tired today. Maybe I should go on a low cholesterol diet."

Didn't I tell you nearly one year ago that Marsha Clark was a lover of black meat? and that O.J. was a lover of anycolor meat?

A "non-racial" incident recently took place at a school when a small band of Whites battled a larger band of Blacks over an issue of some Black male humping a White female. In a similar vein, two other "non-racial" incidents occurred when a gang of Blacks shot and robbed two White students, while shouting "Kill the mother f—ing honky!" In view of this, one could wonder what a real racial incident might entail.

The telephone companies are complaining that INTERNET use of their communication lines are causing them to lose revenue. In a matter of a few seconds, one can E-mail a batch of paragraphs which would take several minutes if conventionally dictated over the telephone. The World Wide (sticky) Web can now serve up a bunch of hash, for a fistful of dollars, which you could get elsewhere for pennies, or free. The WWW advantage is that you don't have to go out in the rain to get information you'll never use. Believe me, it will not be long before the "information highway" will cost much more at the toll gates. But, once hooked, who cares?

While gawking at the piles of useless trash, at the local Computer City, I heard a salesman using the "low-ball" approach on two apparently gullible women. The women were interested in a low cost computer package which would enable them to peck, hunt, and do. "Here's a fine one.", said the salesman, "It would serve you well in spite of a small drawback."

"A drawback?" asked one of the women.

"It has a small memory and not many people would go for that. Now here is a model, for only a few dollars more, which has a very large memory. It's somewhat more expensive. $2200 instead of $1600. It would be super great—in fact, IT IS super great in the way it deals with its low speed."

"Low speed?" the other woman asked.

"No one wants slow computers today. They all want the state-of-the-art and that brings us to this $3200 super fast, mega-memory beauty. Besides, it's a 'tower' model and not one of those (chuckle) "pizza boxes". (Here, the man was referring to the short height, flat, desk-top design, as opposed to the tower models which resemble something constructed at Cape Kennedy.)

As I passed by, I remarked, "If you stand a desk-top on end, you'd have a 'tower' wouldn't you?" Tower, schmower! It was only a few years ago when manufacturers mentioned that you could position their computers in any space-saving fashion which served your needs—flat, or upright. As the demand for greater physical size increased, this logical approach followed. If that female couple is as gullible as her fellow citizens, she probably walked out with the $3800 model. The jew Morlocks crank up their sirens and the Eloi *goyim* walk into the caves.

The hoopla about Windows 95 has quieted but the sales department didn't retire. They are now pushing a Windows 95 "repair kit", consisting of nearly one dozen disks, which is supposed to solve all of the problems the "jump on the band wagon" types found themselves immersed in. In two more months, there will probably be a "patch kit" which will correct the faults contained in the "repair kit". The band plays on and old P. T. Barnum was a real cool hip dude.

Clam-face Pat Robertson was giddily proclaiming the power of prayer by parading about an old duffer whose cancer went into remission. He prayed every hour, and in spite of the prognosis, the cancer

ebed with each Amen. Now Pat fails to mentions the other 8000 people who prayed around the clock but nevertheless died. What I am waiting for is a Robertson example of someone who prays daily, and perhaps hourly, for continued youth, much like Dorian Gray. That would demonstrate, once and for all, the power of prayer. The other day, I prayed that prayers should not be answered. I think mine was.

Well George, it's time for me to sign off. We are entering the closing days of the right-wing "the truth shall make you free" period. People, at least those with a brain, know all that they need to know. Support will now go to anything which passes as "action". Hitler detested the flapping lips of the parliamentarians and nothing is ever decided, finally, without the reddening of the earth. The gazelle must die so that the cheetah might live. On this planet, you are either predator or prey—so sayeth George Lincoln Rockwell. (He still owes me $20 from 1966. With 6 percent interest, compounded daily, this amounts to $113.93—without compensation for inflation.) ❑

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A soaring exposé of Red bestiality" — Dr. A.J. App). *THE ANTI-HUMANS*. Order #01013. Sale priced: single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage; 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

OIL: THE PRETEXT FOR U.S. MISCHIEF IN THE MIDDLE EAST

by
Eric Thomson

Francis Parker Yockey wrote that natural resources would be used as a pretext for world conflict. The U.S. 'achievement' in its destruction and massacres of Iraqis caused much oil to be lost, rather than gained. At present, Iraqi oil is still embargoed, so if the availability and supply of oil to the U.S. were the real reason for war, it would be logical for the oil situation to be otherwise. The U.S. imports less than 20% of its oil from the Middle East, so the official line that USZOG must get its mercenaries mired in the sand and oil-sludge of the Middle East is admittedly 80% fiction! They are there for Israel.

The reader may recall the ludicrous list of "reasons" U.S. forces were "required" to be involved in Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Oman and Iraq. Oil was first and foremost, but that must have seemed a little too crass and commercial for USZOG's propagandists. The boobs were not being whipped up into the Orwellian murderous frenzy to suit them. Thus did the jewsmedia invent a mythical beast it called Kuwaiti "democracy". Suddenly, an absolute sultanate with its nepotism, slaves and harems became a democracy. It was hard for those with even half a brain to believe, so the ZOG propagandists pulled their 'ace' from under their sheenie-beanies: Hitler! As Orwell foresaw in *1984*, a permanent villain was needed by Big Brother's dictatorship. His was "Goldstein". Ours is "Hitler". The Libyan dictator had the "Hitler" title before it was hung around the neck of the present Iraqi dictator. Now, the boobs had 3 reasons to applaud the massacre of Iraqi soldiers and civilians. The hoax of Iraqi atrocities in Kuwaiti hospitals was soon dropped when it was disproved, although it may have whetted the boobs' blood-lust. Once again, we see that "Hitler" still rules Iraq, so our ZOG's reasons for involvement were obviously neither oil nor the destruction of the latest "Hitler". Those with intelligence are repeatedly insulted by the ZOG. Unfortunately, events prove that 90 percent of the people have too little intelligence to insult. The majority is too stupid to examine critically the lies it receives

and it is too shortsighted to see whom these lies serve.

The "shortage" of world oil supplies is one lie which serves the middlemen who control the international oil market. Any casual reader of the jewspapers can understand that if this were true, the oilproducing members of OPEC would not attempt to limit oil production to maintain world oil prices. If oil were so scarce and demand so great, there would be no need for OPEC, except to put pressure on the middlemen of the international oil cartel to cut them in on more of the loot. John J. Rockefeller, alias Wreckafeller, who apparently had jewish ancestry, racked his brain to figure out a formula for eliminating competition from the oil industry. "Competition is a sin!" he declared. Like a true kike, he flew unerringly to "the point of control". There was too much oil in too many places to control the source and there were too many retailers to enable him to control the outlet and hence, dictate prices to the world market. Transportation was likewise too abundant to control the oil market, but refineries were not! These were scarce and required major capital investments, compared to the aforementioned branches of the oil business. Rockefeller began to buy all the oil refineries in the United States and elsewhere. All oil received and processed by his refineries became his and soon, Standard Oil became known as "the Octopus". Marine Corps Commander Medley Butler testified before Congress that the Marine Corps was basically a mafiastyle "enforcement" gang who, among other things, "made China safe for Standard Oil". The political clout of the oil middlemen has not diminished one whit since he so bravely testified, for oil and banking interests interlock, and they are controlled by the same jew families.

The Rockefellers have long known that there is no oil shortage, but their media hack-writers are paid to tell us differently. Since oil prices are determined by supply and demand, the present price system depends upon artificial limitation of supply. In the depth of The Kosher Depression of the 1930s, a 'holocaust' occurred in East Texas: *Goy* wildcatters struck it rich, as gusher after gusher came in. The Rockefeller interests could see a danger to their price structure, so they quickly had the Texas legislators pass one of the first "oil conservation" laws on the books. The East Texas wells were to be capped! Hollywood even made a movie depicting some of the violent events which followed: the shooting of wildcatters, the blowing up of wells and the peace of the grave yard which followed. This may well be why the kosher "peace movement" adopted the Scandinavian Death Rune as their symbol: "Peace equals Death". "Conservation" has been the fallback position of the oil cartel whenever they use laws to limit production and availability of oil resources. If bandits used similar euphemisms during their robberies, their victims might even thank them! The middlemen of oil maintain their power over governments by their policy of restricting oil production. Always, they strive to keep the users of oil from producing their own oil. Always, they strive to keep the producers of oil from making the things oil money can buy.

The abundance of oil, worldwide, is an open secret. Europe has oil in great quantities. The British Isles float on it. Canada has huge oil reserves in its central provinces and even in Hudson's Bay. Africa has great oil reserves on its east and west coasts. Fifty wells were capped off the coast of Mozambique, according to one Caltex official. The question is, which area of the globe, if any, is not selfsufficient in oil resources?

Canada is a microcosm of oil cartel machinations, for the Zionist Occupation Government (CANZOG) is obedient to the oilbanksters' every whim. In the 1973 Oil Crisis, which was the result of the Yom Kippur War, CANZOG ordered the capping of oil wells in Alberta, causing an economic depression. The Albertans were told, "There is a shortage of oil. Cap the wells!" In the 1930s, Alberta issued its own money, called "Prosperity Certificates", so as to counteract the kosher depression. CANZOG declared: "There is a depression. You must withdraw that money or we will invade you!" Thus did the money depression resume in Alberta, just as the oil depression continued. The reader may remember that the 1973 "oil shortage" was the pretext for all prices to rise, throughout the world economy. As usual, those new "Hitlers", the Arabs, were blamed for it. The geologist who discovered the oil in the central provinces has assured me that there is a huge supply of oil in Ontario, where oil was first developed commercially in North America, before Drake's well in Pennsylvania. His exploratory well required a drilling permit for every hundred feet. The permit was issued by CANZOG under advisement of The Petroleum Institute, which is owned and operated by the oil cartel. The Petroleum Institute has declared that "there is no oil in Ontario". Therefore, he

was denied a permit to drill down an additional hundred feet as soon as natural gas was struck. That was as far as he got, for his geologist's license would have been canceled if he had disobeyed. Meanwhile the original wells in Petrolia, Ontario, continue to flow, as they have for over a century and natural gas, along with oil, is forcing its way into water wells and cisterns in Jarvis, Ontario. Explosions have occurred there and ZOG spokesmen dare not say why!

Were all the liquified oil to disappear from the world tomorrow, there would be no necessity for an oil shortage, thanks to those "awful Nazis" who did develop "The Formula", depicted in the Hollywood film of that name. Oil from coal kept the German war effort putting along after the loss of Rumanian oil supplies. The aerial destruction of the 7 or 8 oil 'factories' was the final blow to the Third Reich, which used up the last of its already scarce reserves to keep its aircraft flying, its tanks and its trucks rolling a few weeks longer. Among the tons of German inventions stolen from the Third Reich were the plans for a typical oilfromcoal plant. Under the Eisenhower regime, a plant was constructed in Chicago, as I understand, and it produced oil at a few cents more per barrel than the cost of regular crude oil. The oil cartel stepped in and the plant was totally dismantled. "What kind of a good deal is this?" they demanded to know. Most of the oil used in South Africa was produced from domestic coal at Sasol I and Sasol II which were based upon the German designs.

Thus it is that oil is being used as a jewish pretext to keep everyone at the mercy of parasitic middlemen and as pawns to die for Israel in the ongoing Middle East conflicts. It further serves the pretext for sending U.S. forces overseas and for the importing of foreign troops under "United Nations" command to garrison this country, whenever the ZOG so desires.

Look in your mirror, Whitey and see who you are. Once you know who you are, you will begin to learn what is good for you. Without economic independence there can be no sovereignty and without sovereignty, there can be no survival. The ZOG uses dependence to enslave and destroy us. Remember: Our Race is Our Nation! ❑

THE INQUISITORIAL CHURCH

by

Jarah B. Crawford

It may be true that Christianity and the Church no longer exterminate "heretics," that savage priests no longer hate heretics with every drop of their bestial blood; that these infamous priests and ministers no longer exercise their frenzied joy of leaping upon the helpless victims of their rage; no longer crush their bones in iron boots; tear their quivering flesh with iron hooks; cut off their lips and eyelids; pull out their nails; tear out their tongues; extinguish their eyes; stretch them out on racks; flay them alive; crucify them upside down; burn them at the stake; mock their cries and groans; rob their widows and children; *then,* pray to God to finish this holy work in hell.

The Inquisition is no longer with us. Rut only the savagery has been removed. The Christian hatred remains in tact, veiled only by the pious hypocrisy of their insane religion.

In 1829, the Reverend Robert Taylor was twice imprisoned for writing the great scholarly work, *The Diegesis.* Today, thinking, intelligent, honest intellectual people vho see through the fraud and insanity of this Christian monstrosity are still made the enemies of Christianity and the Church.

Those dwindling numbers still in Christianity remain infected by their religion and the cursed Bible with its savage God who teaches in every book of his "Holy Word" to hate the "unbeliever." The worst crime in the universe is to be an unbeliever. The Church still persecutes anyone, Christian or otherwise, who questions a doctrine, or who looks with honesty at the terrible threat to liberty practiced by those retaining the scar of savagery of the Inquisition.

This insane religion practices the love of its enemy — the murderer, the homosexual, the thief, the sex deviate, the wifebeater, the politician, the government, the communist, the Jew. All is forgiven with love, for even the thief on the cross was forgiven. But the unbeliever remains the hated enemy to be scorned, thrown out of the family, dealt with the residual of the Inquisition which remains in every

Church, in every heart of every Christian.

Do you not wonder what would happen if just one of these Christians would sit down with one of these unbelievers, these infidels, and hear what he has to say, to listen to some questions of concern and common sense? But the very real possibility of getting an honest Christian to sit down to listen, to learn, just never happens. I could not get a hearing in Bible College. I pleaded for an audience before the pope of the Assemblies of God, G. Raymond Carlson. He lied his way out of it!! My older daughter is a Bible College graduate and the wife of a Christian and Missionary Alliance minister. I have seen her once in 19 years. I believe she is insane. My younger daughter is a born again, pentecostal, devout church goer. There is no way in hell that these two daughters would sit down for a family reunionr much less for a discussion of Christianity, though I have the college degree in Bible and Theology and they are the Christians.

Do you not wonder why these Christians are deathly afraid of discussion? Is it their shallow knowledge of what the Bible actually says that provides the great insecurity of discussion? Is it their greatest fear that they could not answer simple, logical questions without compromising their blind faith? Is it their loss to explain the savagery of the Bible and of Christendom? Are they so imprisoned by their blind, unquestioning faith that they fear the liberty of honest free thought? Is it their God they fear, or is it their fear of Truth? How can their God oppose Truth? Why does Christianity refuse to enter the Laboratory of Truth?

We the unbelievers, the infidels, are hiding from nothing. We seek Truth!!!!! The Laboratory of Truth is our work shop. We are at liberty to study the ruinous effects Christianity has on our loved ones, our nation, and the world. We reject the superstitious, the counting of beads, all the practices and beliefs manufactured by the minds of ignorant priests and theologians whose selfish purpose was to enroll the slaves into the Church and the slaves' substance into the Church coffers. It is the same today, mingled with the threatening superstition of heaven or hell.

How can any religion, or any Christian, be so utterly dishonest

and corrupt as to refuse the use of one's mind *in discussion of itself*? Truly, this Christian religion portrays itself as totally a fraud by its very refusal of discussion. Add to this the honest investigation of Christianity, and this religion would disappear as the dew on a summer morning.

The only hope for the survival of Christianity is that its adherents remain ignorant, superstitious, still ingrained with the residue of the Inquisition, and segregated from the thinking, writing, honest people allowed to use their brains in the discovery of Truth. Truth is the greatest enemy of Christianity, that one enemy which cannot be loved and forgiven. If Truth treated Christianity as Christianity treats Truth, it would be Christianity's turn to be burned at the stake.

This short exhortation has not attempted to touch the many centuries of stagnation and rot created by Christianity. Just let me open this door by pointing out that Christianity is very substancially the same in 1995 America as it was in 1600 Europe. Please compare science and inventions of 1995 to science and inventions of 1600. The contrast is amazing! Your children no longer die of Small Pox. Spanning the Atlantic in six hours. There are men on the moon. Allow me to suggest that if Christianity had followed the progress of science, indeed, *we would have the Heaven on Earth today* that Christians only hope for in the never-never land of eternity. Does this singular crime of Christianity against humanity and our beloved planet not deserve the most ignominious death possible? Its death would wash away the residuum of the Inquisition. Fathers, mothers, children, relatives, neighbors and friends could relate to one another without the suffocation, misfortune and calamity of a religion born in the evil hearts and minds of madmen to bring control and subservience to mankind.

Christianity is the greatest spiritual, physical, social and economic plague ever to discase our Earth.

As more people come to see the Church for the fraud it is, we can hope that it is destroyed forever, allowing mankind to be led by honest, scrupulous, good men through the progress of human dignity to a truly righteous destiny.

If there is a life on some other plane after our physical death, it

will be according to Law established long before Christianity and its savage God invented heaven and hell. When I take my last breath, it will not be the damned Church which decides my fate. Indeed, it is the Christian who should worry about his fate, for surely he is doomed for the hell he wanted to put me in.

Now, Christian, take this to your preacher and let him console you .

Knoxville, Tennessee February 8, 1995

INQUISITORIAL: a trial in which one party acts as both prosecutor and judge. (*The American Heritage Dictionary*, Third Edition, 1992.)

PREACHER: 1. One who preaches, especially one who publicly proclaims the gospel for an occupation. 2. Alaska. A fallen tree or log submerged in a river and creating a hazard for boats. (*The American Heritage Dictionary,* Third Edition, 1992.)

Adolf Hitler is known as a madman who worked for the betterment of the White Race. Compared to Christian *priests,* Christian Inquisitions, the Christian Bible and Christian believers, Mr. Hitler was a hallowed saint. How glorious had he prevailed over Christianity. ❑

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017–single copy $3.50 + $2.00 for postage, 5 copies $15.00 + $3.00 for postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Speech to Aryan Nations Youth Conference, Hayden Lake, Idaho, April 1995

Hello. For those of you who don't already know me, I am Mrs. David Lane. My friends call me Katja. If you thought David married himself a Hillary Rodham Clinton, well, I am not. This talk was written by David for me to address you here today, you the brave young people who are our hope for the future.

For the veterans of AN conferences, I brought along this .357 revolver, for old time sake. Some of you may recall how fiery mad David can get, and in 1982 threw a .357 down on this lectern to make a point. I am not a preacher, and I am not a speaker. I am a wife and a mother. .. but I don't want that fact to make David's message for you today any less powerful.

In case any of you are not aware of it, my husband, David Lane, is a member of the Order of the Brüder Schweigen, who in the early 80's were so effective in the resistance that they were targeted for extinction by ZOG. As a result, nine of our finest White warriors have all spent the last ten years in ZOG's dungeons, including David.

David and I exchanged holy vows on October ninth last year. I have five children from a previous marriage, who love their new dad as dearly as David loves them.

My father was born Notley Maddox. He was a commissioned officer in the United States Air Force and was shot down by enemy fire over North Vietnam in 1967. Despite evidence that he did not die in the crash, the criminal regime in Washington has yet to give an account of his fate that squares with what appear to be the facts. At any rate, I have been an MIA daughter for 28 years.

I have been a supporter of our holy cause for about 20 years. I have suffered for David and for all the brüder these past ten years for their sacrifice. Shortly after our marriage we began an enterprise known as 14 WORD PRESS, which is dedicated to the principle now well-known in those 14 words: "We must secure the existence of our people and a future for White children." Through 14 WORD PRESS we also disseminate the political and religious philosophy of my husband.

I would naturally prefer, almost beyond words, that David were free from the Gulags of ZOG and here to speak to you himself. But in these strange times a woman must fill roles which we don't normally perform or covet. But, of course, she will do as her man requests. David told me he wanted me to come here today on his behalf, and as usual, I responded with an exaggerated

"Yes, Dear!"

David has sent the following thoughts and asked me to share them with you today.

First, we would like to thank our host, Pastor Butler. As many of you know, Pastor Butler is one of the few who has not betrayed the memory of our kinsmen who fought so valiantly against this genocidal tyranny in Europe a half century ago. A movement that betrays the memory of its heroes are doomed, as is a race that does not honor the memory of those who fought for racial survival. It is a shame and disgrace to its adherents and will never succeed. Which brings me to the first topic I'd like to address.

Over a decade ago I began to write that our struggle would have a generation gap. That is now evidenced and I would like to show why. It really boils down to just two reasons. One is *emotional* attachment to an executioner' institution, and the other is *financial* attachment to the executioner's institutions.

It is almost impossible to talk to a generation who were teenagers during the 1950's and 60's, like my wife and me. While the selfsame communities in which they grew up, attended proms, walked the streets in safety and enjoyed civilized life are now jungles where no White person can safely walk. They cling to a dream world of the past. Their religion and their government told them that every race is exactly the same and their minds simply refuse to accept that their gods were false. Undoubtedly, much is just human nature. Nobody wants to admit to his own children that he was ignorant and criminally negligent. It reminds me of the Germans who were executed by America after the second World War for running a death camp at Dachau. Even ZOG now admits that Dachau was no death camp. But, the GI's who told war tales about the existence of gas chambers at Dachau still tell the stories, because once a war story is told, a man must either hold on to it or admit that he is a liar. Of course, it is far too late to bring justice for the innocent Germans whom America executed.

Nature's laws deny inter-specie and inter-racial compassion. The wolf does not feed the coyote, or the coyote feed the fox. In fact, the stronger drives the weaker out of the territorial imperative needed for survival of his own breed. Yet the Judeo-Christian teaches that, "Black or Yellow, Red or White, all are precious in his sight". And the Judeo-Christian preacher does not want to hear that that denies natural law and is suicidal. If Jesus loves every rainbow creature, then there is no good reason for your White daughter not to love and produce some more rainbow creatures for Jesus to love. If other races are in your churches, they will soon be in your bedrooms. It is as inevitable over time as the rising sun. So the Judeo-Christian preacher counterattacks with ever louder choruses of "Believe and have faith!", which are the staples of tyrannical

priestcraft and statecraft. He cannot survive as a deceiver when people understand HOW to think and no longer listen to those who teach WHAT lo think.

So, my friends, you can, by and large, forget much support from that generation which has emotional attachments to the executioner's institutions. To be sure, there are a few exceptions. Bob Mathews would have been over 40 now, if he had survived. Your host cares about a future for White children. The Brüder Schweigen sacrificed all for your future. But, unfortunately, the number motivated by causes greater than self interest are few and far between. Your generation, the generation that has been dispossessed, will largely have to fight the oncoming battle by yourselves.

The treason and deception practiced by those with financial interests in our executioner's institutions is at least as dangerous, for men "believe" what they perceive as beneficial to themselves. And that is exactly what they choose to do, "believe". No more destructive concept has ever been devised than "belief". It is Ihe exact antithesis of fact and reason. Frenchmen, Germans, Americans, Catholics, Protestants and a hundred other religious and political divisions have slaughtered each other by the hundreds of millions over the last seventeen centuries, because each had been taught to "believe" a different, totally irrational, fairy tale. The essential and logical basis for any religion has to be that the Creator is the Author of Nature and Nature's laws. Therefore, Nature's laws are God's laws. And the first and highest law of Nature is self-evidently the preservation of one's own kind. If your religion or holy book runs counter to the evidence of the Creator's own work, then your religion or holy book is false. Books are written by men, but Nature's laws were written by the Creator, no matter what your perceptions of God may be. In their natural state, every specie breeds true. Lions do not breed with tigers, or the fox with the coyote, even though they can, because nature gives each the instinct to preserve its own kind.

What has been called the "Right Wing" has not only been largely run by our enemies over the decades past, but there has been deliberate attempt to mix it with the "White Wing". The two are not compatible. The so-called right wing conservatives know all about color, every color but White, that is. Conservatives like black and red, for example. Once I spoke to a group of Nebraska farmers who called themselves "conservatives". I asked them, "Is there a man in Nebraska who wouldn't strip his own White daughter naked and give her to the fastest Black running back in the land in exchange for one more touchdown for Nebraska's Big Red football team?" In reality they do worse. They send their daughters to Nebraska U. to be programmed with Jewish propaganda and to be seduced by the glamour of dating the Black running backs. Yes, they love black and red.

But, green is their favorite color, as in the kosher green of Greenspan's

Federal Reserve Notes. I once asked a conservative real estate broker why he committed race treason by selling homes to Blacks in White neighborhoods. Didn't he know the Black boys would soon be with White girls? He answered, "A Black man's money is just as green as another's." The relationship of kosher green and Negro black is the life blood of a conservative. Yes, they love green and black. Did you ever listen to conservatives cry about bilingual education? A conservative obviously hates cultural barriers. He wants the entire 3rd world to learn English so they can take White men's jobs, chase White women and become "good Americans". There is only one way to place a conservative in the proper position in the planetary hierarchy and to discern his true color. Feed him to an African cannibal and transform him into Zulu doo-doo. A conservative will give his son to Michael Jackson, his daughter to O.J. Simpson and his ass to Uncle Samuel Hymie Fudgepacker for just a few more Federal Reserve Notes. We will get no help from conservatives.

The Right Wing has been largely run, sometimes secretly and sometimes openly, by retired military officers. Despite lukewarm statements for racial life from a few of them, they are by and large our worst enemies. Let's get one thing straight, "nothing but countries exclusively our own will ensure our racial survival." This is the last thing a retired ZOG miiitary officer wants. Those of us who have stood for the life of our people and been reduced to minimum wage jobs would find the retirement checks of these folks beyond our dreams. But, when we create the territorial imperatives necessary for the survival of our people, their privileged lifestyle comes to an end. Now, I won't say that every single Right Winger has deliberately thought this out. But, that is the bottom line why we have been led around in circles. It is, also, why we hear the never-ending character assassination against those Germanic heroes who fought so desperately for the life of our kind a little over 50 years ago. It is far more satisfying to imagine oneself a hero and present oneself that way to friends and others, than to admit you fought to destroy your own kind. Do these Right Wingers tell you that the population of Germany was 1/10th that of the British, French, American and Soviet empires? Do they tell you that the Germanic peoples of Central Europe defended our race against Mongols and Moors, or our kind would long ago have ceased to exist! Do they tell you that England and France declared war on Germany first? Do they tell you that the British, French, American and Soviet empires had over 140 times the land area of Germany, and probably thousands of times the natural resources? Do they tell you that Eisenhower mass murdered a million German prisoners of war after the war was over, or about the mass murders of Dresden and Hamburg? Do they tell you that America's colored troops have been doing the same thing to the gene pool of Europe that they did in towns close to military bases all over America?

Hardly. How, then, could they strut about the VFW halls, swill their booze and brag about what heroes they were when they slaughtered the Krauts. And the last thing they will tell you is how they obtained the favors of starving German girls after the war for candy bars. And they will continue with their hypocrisy and their murder of our race as long as they live, because they profit, both in financial ways and false esteem. Expect no help from that generation. While American military and police exterminate our race, while American military and police murder men, women and children here and abroad, as per Waco, Ainsworth, Kahl, Mathews, Kirk, Weavers, and on, and on and on, these treasonous self-serving Devils will forever use terms like Gestapo, Nazi and Stormtrooper as examples of tyranny, just EXACTLY as their Jewish masters dictate. May all the plagues and curses of all history come upon them.

It is going to be up to a younger generation to accomplish the 14 WORDS. We all know that breaking through the media curtain and reaching large numbers of our young people is absolutely necessary. That's why it is good to have a youth conference. I am overjoyed at the success we are seeing with the White Power bands. I must confess that I don't understand the phenomenon, since my preference runs to Wagner and Tchaikovsky, but the musical enjoyment of us dinosaurs is of no importance. White Rock seems to reach and unify our Young folk, and that is the first good news in decades. Besides, I remember as a young man how the older generation of that time condemned the first rock music. Every generation, it seems, evolves its own cultural phenomena, and every specie adapts as necessary for survival. So, congratulations are in order for those who are successfully using White Noise. This generation, which must now stand alone against overwhelming odds, is going to develop methods to bypass the controlled jewsmedia that will surprise us all, because it is necessary and because, afterall, we are Aryans. Here in prison, I watch in fascination as this new phase of the never-ending cycle unfolds. But, I would suggest that this time around, the score must be permanently settled with our ancient foe.

I remain yours for the 14,
David Lane

FOCUS FOURTEEN is a free subscription to the supporters of 14 WORD PRESS. If you have the good fortune to be reading this pamphlet and you have not made a contribution to 14 WORLD PRESS, then your dues have been paid by another. If you support the holy cause of the 14 WORDS, please consider supporting this volunteer effort to make 14 WORDS the sacred battle cry of the remaining White world. (Katja Lane can be reached c/o 14 WORD PRESS, Route 1, Box 268K, St. Maries ID 83861) ❑

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear George:

I am a friend of Bruce Campbell. We met through correspondence while I was in South Africa and I have kept in contact with him and his family since my return to the States just before the general elections of 1994 that brought the ANC and the One Worlders into power.

I have a request to make. Bruce tells me that you are republishing Heinz Weichardt's article, "Under Two Flags". Will you please send me a copy when it is available? Please let me know the cost and I'll mail you a check, Heinz is a very genuine person and appareantly his honesty came through in the article because the response was amazing. We are all waiting for his promised concluding article. Let's pray that his health permits him to write it.

I have been asked several times to write an article on R.S.A. and I have refused, except for a fantasy called "The Nation That Never Was", published in the *Populist* last March. That was as far as I wanted to go, for I had spent 22 years watching a potentially great people torn apart by internal treachery and external conspiracy until they reached the depths of humiliation, the abandonment of their flag, their National Anthem (the most moving, inspirational and beautiful of all the nations) and finally their country to a horde of Black savages. For that truthfully describes the Blacks in South Africa. As I wrote Wendy, Editor of *Impact*, "I don't write elegies for a dead nation."

Yes, I was bitter, for I felt that if the South African Whites had had the courage to defy the West, and fight again as they did in the Boer War, they would have won and established the Last Great Empire of the West, for it could have been done. I still believe it, but there were three fatal flaws. 1. They could not unite as we Americans did in the Revolution. There was too much animosity and distrust between the English and the Afrikaners. 2. They had no leader of genius like Napoleon or Hitler, and 3. they trusted their politicians. They simply couldn't believe that a member of the National Party would betray them. I believe the lack of a competent leader was the main problem. I could not write such a story of failure that exposed them to the charges of stupidity and cowardice when put to the test.

And then something happened that changed my mind. Wendy Brown and her loyal staff did an indepth investigation and published an article in the June-July issue of *Impact* proving that the all important referendum of 1992 was a fake and the results had been falsified. It had been a yes or no vote by the Whites on DeKlerk's policy of sharing power with the Blacks. A No vote would have forced his resignation and placed Treurnicht's Conservative Party in control of the government. It would have meant the return of the Whites to political power and restoration of the Apartheid policy of Verwoerd.

It would certainly have meant the end of the Mandela-ANC puppet government and the beginning of a new era of stability and prosperity.

But the International Money Power couldn't permit that. They had to have a Yes vote. The propaganda and intimidation was ferocious. It was the last chance the Whites had to regain their independence because the vote was limited to Whites only. So the planners guaranteed their success by instituting an elaborate plan to falsify the result. It is explained in detail in *Impact*. And when the votes were counted, it was announced that the No vote had won. The swindle broke the back of White resistance, and the country was rushed swiftly into a one-man-one-vote election, a predestined victory for the Blacks, and South Africa was no longer an Independent nation. DeKlerk must have been a willing cooperator with the ANC and its Masters, which labels him as one of the vilest traitors in history, because it was all done under his leadership with the ruling National Party.

With this belated exposure of DeKlerk's treachery, there should have been an explosive public reaction, an instantaneous uprising by furious Whites. I waited for the inevitable reaction. It is now the first of November and I am stlll waiting. There has

been no refarence to it in my correspondence with South African friends. It is possible that they have managed to keep it from the public, *Impact* is not sold on the news stands.

The Blacks have been in power for a year and a half and in that time have turned South Africa into an economic shambles, bankrupted the country, ad permitted violence and drug cartels to take the place of government. My friends tell me all about it in their letters. Even the Conspirators CANNOT PERMIT A TOTAL COLLAPSE INTO CHAOS. (Sorry about those capitals,) Sooner or latcr they will have to move in. It is quite possible that they will use Eeben Barlow with his mercenary army, now operating in Angola, to chase out the ANC and install a White dominated government friendly to thc One Worlders. Barlow is being financed by Anglo-American which is the Conspiracy's right arm in South Africa, all Jewish, of cource. In fact it was the Jews who were most active in destroying the White Apartheid government of South Africa. To me it is solid evidence of a Jewish-controlled New World Order. Like my youngest daughter used to tell her dad when we were short of money: "Rob a bank, dad. That's where the money is."

Yours sincerely,
L.N., California

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Mr, Dietz:

Received your note on my letter to you several days ago.

A friend of mine in Cincinnati has retyped my *Bulletin* 72, enclosed. I hope that it will be compatible with your scanning machine because Sack's book has some important aspects.

I thought that the (former) Prof's essay was verg good. It is restrained but brings out some important ideas. I can readily believe that he has a lot of experience in dealing with brainwashed universitg students. He mentions leftist sociologg professors (page 6) but does not go into the question as to why so many professors in various fields are so far to the left, that is, are advocates of big government intervention into our lives and redistribution of earnings.

One reason is the simple fact that the vast majority of American professors are on some government payroll or another. In some fields, especially sociology and education, many of the students contemplate going into government service and even the students thus have a bias in favor of big, redistributive government. Still another factor is the fact that a good many of the students in these fields are Negroes. Under those circumstances, what professor would dare discuss the Negro problem with any degree of candor when his promotions are to some extent dependent on his popularitg with students? Of course, nearly all professors and university administrations are afraid of Jewish power over higher education.

Sincerely yours,
Charles E. Weber

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Nlr. Dietz,

Sometimes it behooves us to read what the enemy has to say. The book *In Hitler's Shadow* by Yaron Svoray is a case in point. After reading this book one realizes why the far right in Germany has made no progress. The author, who is an Israeli citizen and who was in the employ of the Simon Wiesenthal Center, was astoundingly successful in deceiving many of the top figures of the German far right into believing he represented a client who was seriously interested in financing a viable neo-Nazi organization. The disingenuousness displayed by these people is simply amazing. This book should be required reading for all leaders in the movement, current and potential. On page 265 you are given credit for publishing the *Liberty Bell* which the author desribes as "a pseudo-intellectual hate sheet", a term which better describes the effusions of the Wiesenthal Center.

Sincerely,
T.A., Turkey

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thank you for taking my call today. I am the great grandson of Finance Minister Schacht and I spoke to you with regard to ob-

taining a copy of the pamphlet containing "Under Two Flags". If you recall I mentioned that I have had no luck in finding any positive publications or references about my Great Grandfather which I can show to my children to offset the negative aspects of his work reflected in their school books. I was told that the article I am requesting you to send me had just that. I am enclosing my check in the amount of $5.50 as per your request. Please send the magazine to me at the following address.

Viele Glück und ich danke dir!

R.S.H., California

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I've always enjoyed very much reading the *Liberty Bell*; it's one of the few publications that give me the chance to find out more about our present situation and especially about the past; with each issue I learn something new and interesting.

I deeply regret Dr. OLiver's departure, It's a great loss for all of us. I miss his "Postscripts" in particular.

You'll find enclosed a M.O. for the renewal and an order for Dr. Oliver's *Against the Grain*. The rest is a small donation; I wish I could send more.

Thanks for your great efforts to keep *Liberty Bell* going. All the best for you and your family.

D.M., New York

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

I think the last editions of *Liberty Bell* were excellent—not that I didn't find all the others great. Are you acquainted with *Insight* from Canada? It also has been having some articles along the same line...

I shall encLose a check to cover three copies of the October *Liberty Bell*, also a donation to help out.

I am well acquainted with Hans Schmidt and I am writing letters to many places that Ernst Zündel advised doing. So far no response. I find it despicable that we allow the good man to be put

into a cell, almost incommunicado with his people or even his lawyer. The letters his friends and family send him never reach him and his do not reach his friends. Those people are far worse than the ones most people have been taught about.

PS: I have given the other copies to friends. I should give them a subscriptions but think they need to be given some insight in smaller doses. It's a tragedy our people are so brainwashed!

Sincerely your,

Mrs. M.K., Oregon

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

I let my *Liberty Bell* subscription expire with the May '95 issue. The last year has been quite trying for me. My wonderful mother passed away on 8-9-94 (a day before Dr. R.P. Oliver) after a three-month battle with pancreatic cancer. The fight Must go on and we cab't be weak and feel sorry for ourselves, so please renew my subscription with the November issue.

I've cut back quite a bit on "Movement" publications, *National Vanguard, Instauration, The Journal of Historical Review* and now your *Liberty Bell* again, will be all I subscribe to.

I just started reading (finally!) Nick Carter's *The Late Great Book, The Bible*; it's great! Despite Sunday School (and summertime Bible school until I was 13) I was always a bit of a skeptic; Carter's book with its humore and easy to read style blows the Jewish fables Out of the water and shatters any doubt any intelligent person might have over whether or not the Bible is "Facts" or "Fiction". I recommend it highly (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $4.00 + $2.00 post.)

I am looking foward to having Dr. Oliver's writings in one compact volume. Since I only started subscribing to *Liberty Bell* in 1983, I missed some of his earlier "Postscripts".

Enclosed is a check for a one year subscription plus issues I missed since May.

Sincerely,

M.R., New Jersey

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Esteemed Friend:

Like you, I am deeply concerned about the events unfolding in our country and around the world. Certain happenings chill me to the bones.

The study of history shows us that it is premeditated. Often I have wondered about the participants, the generals, the foot soldiers, businessmen and kings. Did they know at the time of their own significance in the unfolding scheme of greater things? Obviously, what they did and did not do at fulcrum moments literally determined the here and now.

Over the years, as I watched my city being torn apart, I paused to wonder what my own contribution to our civilization's struggle might be. As I matured and eliminated the thoughts, day dreams and meditations that could not affect the here and now, I came to accept that the future will be be secured for those that struggle the most effectively to secure it.

For the past 30 months I have been sending small donations to you in the hopes that the money would buy another round of printing, postage, telephone calls, air time, or even food for you and your loved ones, if that is what is needed to get you the next breath. My contributions are small but I make them, and they are directed to the people and organizations that are getting things done for our struggle. And, brother, what a difference it has made. Not only has everything about your brave and noble ministry improved, mine has too. And you know, this is no surprise because feelings do follow action. So I feel good.

If more people will just do something while we still have a chance to do it, we will win this war and create the better, more perfect world all rational people hope and pray for. All must realize that the fate and future of mankind depends upon what is done by the people today to secure their own future. I recommend that all concerned people send small monetary contributions [and do we need those!!! —Ed.] to as many fighting people and organizations as they possibly can on a regular basis. It works, and it is a privilege to struggle alongside of you.

Your friend,
Sam Houston Jr., Texas

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

The Editor
Any Newspaper, USA

The acquittal of the black, O. J. Simpson, by a black jury has given an *official* green light to a practice that perceptive ones in our decaying society already knew existed:a deadly open season on members of the white majority race.

Blacks have been killing, assaulting, raping, robbing and maiming whites for some time now. However, the alien clan that owns the media, including the Associated Press, keeps such important facts from the American people. If a white man kicks a black, though, that is something entirely else. They report that event in every facet of their multifaceted, yet monolithic, media machine. How they ooze over such an injustice. What empathetic agony these newsliberals feign.

I predict a new service industry in the making: the Ebonite "hit whitey" Brotherhood, Inc. This is a Nation-wide, *un*equal opportunity employer. Got a whitey you'd like bumped off? No problem. A black hitman is on his way. He may even make a few random "hits" enroute for practice. If he is actually caught by the demoralized police...don't worry. No squealing will take place. He'll demand a jury composed of 'soul mates' and regardless of the evidence against him, his acquittal is assured. Job security? Like, far out, man!

Yes, the poor, sentimental white boobs who allowed their country's institutions to be ripped from them by an alien global klan, the Jews; who allowed separation of the races to end; who allowed the Civil Rights Acts to be passed and accepted; who swallowed this equality nonsense as if it were diet coke; who have allowed an out-of-control government to take away their rights to expression, privacy and protection; these same boobs, craven de-

scendants of a noble, fairminded, premier race, are about to see the logical progression of their idiocy face-to-face. Poetic justice, really.

Those perspicacious few of you out there, please listen with amazement to the silky, susurrant voices of TV news kedges and others, *who never learn,* as they try and patch over this O. J. trial catastrophe, this incredibly grotesque ugliness, with some ridiculous cloak of many excuses. Ugh! Yucch!

Nec *Pluribus* Impar

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear George,

Thanks for printing my letters in *Liberty Bell*—described by the ADL Report on Embattled Bigots as "a gutter level, pro-Hitler monthly."Ha, Ha! I read this in the November '95 issue of *GANPAC Brief.* I'm proud of your magazine. It has to be first rate to earn the ADL's "gutter level"award.

We all miss the great mind and wit of Dr. Oliver. I sensed he was depressed with the lack of awakeningamong the white boobs despite the eloquence of his words sent their way. The attention span of most I try to sway is similar to the apes Tarzan tried to use in E. Rice Burroughs *Tarzan and the Jewels of Opah* I read in my youth. Perhaps soon the ice breaks.

Best to you,
E.H., Arkansas

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

It comes as no small surprise that Liberty Bell has become a forum for personal combat.

A studied rebuttal is worthy. Personal attacks such as Maj. D.V. Clerkin's remarks about me in the October issue of *Liberty Bell* should find no place in your respected publication. I am at wonder why you included Clerkin's criticism. Perhaps you meant to provoke my answer to Donny Clerkin.

Yes, indeed, I was a full fledged Christian minister in the Assemblies of God, complete with legitimate credentials which I earned. Yes, I spoke at least twice at the farm of Bob Miles —

where I met Donny. I preacbed what I knew; Jesus Christ and Him crucified.

In 1990, a spontaneous awakening occurred among many of the more astute people I know. Yes, we learned the hoax of the bible, its god, and its messiah. We knew that our search for Truth had brought us to this awakening. We then studied books by Rev. Robert Taylor, Joseph Camphell, Robert Ingersoll, Lloyd M. Graham, Joseph Whaless, John M. Allegro, Gerald Massey, Lana Cantrell, Jill von Konen and the like. Our scholarship exposed Christianity for what it is.

Please consider my personal feelings when we learned this about Christianity. I had given up a source of wealth in 1967 to become a Christian minister. What I got in return for my honest devotion and my great effort WAS A HOAX! I had a lot of *re*-learning to do. I could not possibly remain loyal to a hoax. I paid a great price for my Christian devotion.

Donny, I do not belong to a "Movement." Nor do I feed off religious denunciations. I declare that Christianity is based upon a Jewish bible (can you refute this?), a Jewish god, Yahveh, and a Jewish messiah, Jesus. You cannot genuinely serve the Aryan race and live in a Jewish Christian religion. The proof of this is the fantastic destruction Christianity has wreaked upon our Aryan race. You must be furious with Colin Jordon for his lengthy article in the September issue of *Liberty Bell.* Further, do you not feel inordinately out of place among the writers and readers of *Liberty Bell?* I further declare that the Aryan race cannot hope to survive until Christianity is reduced to nonexistence.

Your problem with me, Donny, is that you try to serve the Aryans and Jewish Christianity at the same time. I could not do it and neither can you without deceiving yourself. The Aryans and Jewish Christianity are at opposite poles. Not even your rosary beads can bridge the gap. I repeat, Aryan survival depends upon the complete destruction of Jewish Christianity.

You use the senseless argument that if you had criticized Jesus when I was a minister, I would have denounced you. Now I de-

nounce you for loving Jesus. You fail to comprehend, Donny, that I have learned that the Jewish Christian religion IS A HOAX. I have responded accordingly. At one time I believed in the Holocaust. Now I do not! What do you know about Jewish Christianity other than what you learned from your mother?

Donny, I shall continue to denounce you and every other Jewish Christian who alleges service to our Aryan race.

In this area of personal combat, why do you continue to hold on to a military rank in civilian life? Should I be addressed as Captain Crawford? No thanks! I am **not** proud of what we did to Germany in WW II.

Now, Mr. Dietz, comes the November issue of *Liberty Bell.* Dr. Robert A. DeMarais apparently wishes to become a part of the forum for personal combat. Perhaps a softer answer is in order than with Donny. After all, Mr. DeMarais has a Ph.D.

I read the writing of Mr. DeMarais. His "The Conversion of Hitler" was genuinely inspiring. However, his presentation has the flavor of sitting-behind-a-desk too long. This lack of street-smart involvement led him **with much prejudice** to criticize my treatment of the 24 year old architect, referred to as Pip-sqeak in my article, "Prejudice" in the July issue of *Liberty Bell.*

How, Dr. DeMarais, could you have read my writing on prejudice, then turn right around and blatantly express your own prejudice of me and my relationship with Pips-sqeak? That wasn't very bright of you, was it, Dr. DeMarais?

You said (I cannot believe this), "After she read one of his radical manuscripts..." Sir, with adverse judgment or opinion formed beforehand or without knowledge or examination of the facts, you passed judgment on the manuscript I had given to Pip-squeak — "...one of his radical manuscripts." That is as raw a statement of prejudice as I have ever heard. You discredit the meaning of Ph.D.

I do not credit you with knowing the positive, intelligent dictionary meaning of the word radical. Nor did you attempt to

make this clear. Throughout the English speaking world, this perfectly good word, radical, has become a derogatory term. "All radicals should be shot," is the present connotation of this word. DeMarais, when you have studied the word radical, then I shall accept your compliment.

Now, Bobby, do you know which of my many radical manuscripts I loaned to Pip-squeak? You don't have much knowledge about your reference to me, do you? Would you like to know which manuscript I gave her? I'll tell you!

The radical manuscript I loaned to Pip-squeak is, *The Creator, God, and the Bible,* a 23 page treatise based upon *Genesis,* chapter 11 of the Jewish bible; that is, the Torah, the Five Books of Moses, the Pentateuch. This is the story of the Tower of Babel where "the gods" came down and destroyed the beautiful, advanced civilization of the Sumerians. Any radicalism so far, Bobby? Would you concede that just perhaps I am slightly qualified to write on this subject? Or are behind-the-desk Ph.D's the only ones qualified to write or to think? It gets nasty, doesn't it, Bobby?

In this manuscript I make a direct connection between *Genesis* 11 and *Revelation* 12:9. Here is where "...the devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was thrown down to earth, AND HIS ANGELS WERE THROWN DOWN WITH HIM." With my degree in Bible, it is a short step in identifying the present day Jews with the above. It was easy to extend the variables beyond their established ranges to confirm who the Jews really are. (Radical, isn't it??) I make a sound judgment based upon the knowledge I have.

Here is where Pip-sqeak fell on her face. She pitted her void of knowledge on the subject with my studied conclusion. You, Sir, rushed to her pitied aid. Was "But I don't agree with you about the Jews" a reasonable response to a 23 page document, without mention of any other matter in the writing? Was this not pure irrational prejudice, even as you are guilty of?

DeMarais, my manuscript may not be worth a damn. But is it

not worth more than a condemning burst of prejudice? Sir, I did not insist that she accept a brochure from the KKK. I loaned her a rather complete and advanced treatment of a subject basic to our Aryan survival.

And then,Mr. Prejudice, you further your combat by admonishing me that Pip-sqeak needs to be offered more material, that it should "...not contain any angry outbursts or in-house language such as ZOG." Are you telling me that an angry outburst is wrong, but an irrational outburst of prejudice is okay? Sir, you may serve our race better if you shed a bit of your irrational prejudice and replace it with some Viking male anger. DeMarais, I do not need any coaching from you behind-the-desk newcomers to this battle for Aryan survival. My "conversion" came in one hour in August, 1964. It is too bad that you and Pip-sqeak did not see the *U.S.S. Franklin,* or the mangled body of Jack Bolar on Iwo Jima, or David Bulkley's blown-off head in Viet Nam and the other conditions described in my writing, "Prejudice." This kind of knowledge and experience might displace some of your irrational prejudice and false judgments.

I would suggest to you, Dr. DeMarais, that we do not have the years to complete the slow conversion process you have outlined. We are not even remotely able to catch up to the Jewish time-table. Your idealism will be lost in nuclear destruction .

For Donny Clerkin, let me answer your criticism before you make it. I dare to make reference to the bible because it is the blueprint for the Jewish takeover of the earth. See *Deuteronomy* 11:23 and 25. It is wise to know the Jewish blueprint

Mr. Dietz, please end this forum for combat. We have a real war to be won if we can stop bickering with each other.

Sincerely,
Jarah B. Crawford

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

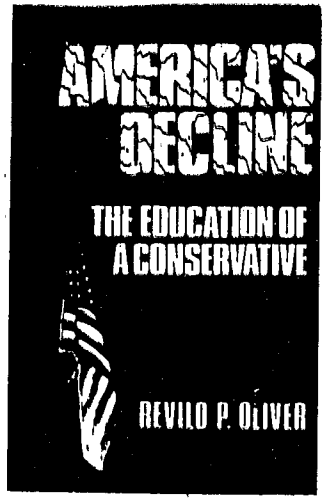

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

DACHAU:
The Hour of the Avenger
A Book Review
by J.B. Campbell
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Winston Smith:
The Shape of Things to Come, page 17

Major D.V. Clerkin:
Oligopoly, page 23

N.B. Forrest:
A Battle Plan, page 26

The Evolution of Manfred Roeder's Political Crusade, page 32

David C. Tate:
Government = Prison, page 48

Eric Thomson:
The Strategy of Target Selection, page 51

Letters to the Editor, page 55

VOL. 24 — NO. 2 OCTOBER 1996

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

**FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION**

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

DACHAU: The Hour of the Avenger

by

Col. Howard A. Buechner

Medical Corps AUS (Ret.)

Reviewed by J. B. Campbell

The nature of the American government has become clear to those who have studied its conduct during and after its wars. The reasons for Sherman's sadistic campaign in Georgia and the Carolinas, authorized by Grant and Lincoln, which began this country's descent into a perpetual state of total war, were revealed during the twelve years of Reconstruction, during which everything of value was stolen from the surviving Southerners, who were reduced to destitution. The reason for our seemingly inexplicable participation in World War I was revealed in the terms and execution of the Versailles Treaty, under which everything of value was stolen from the surviving Germans, who were reduced to starvation levels of existence. The reason for our participation in World War II was revealed by the fact that we bombed millions of German civilians to death and slaughtered more millions of them after the war than during the war. In addition, there has never been a peace treaty with Germany in all these years. It is clear that the objective of our government is the liquidation or subjugation of the best of the White race.

Our young people participate in periodic orgies of death and destruction, the gruesome details of which are suppressed by journalists in league with the government. Without exception, the Washington government is always the aggressor. It is always the warlords behind our government who cause the wars to happen, who prolong the killing beyond comprehension and who profit from the spending of our taxes on the most terrible weapons of mass murder. These warlords are Jews and/or Freemasons such as Rothschild, Benjamin, Baruch, Eisenhower, Rockefeller, Churchill, Roosevelt, Warburg, Truman, Stalin, Marshall, Harriman,

Kissinger, Nixon, Bush, etc.. Their wars are designed to kill as many non-Jewish people as possible. 600,000 in Lincoln's War. Ten million in Wilson's War. Forty-five to sixty million in Roosevelt's War. The ones who fought and died in their wars were better genetic material than the ones who were kept out for physical reasons, which seems to have been the whole point. Observe England, which had 450,000 casualties just in the Battle of the Somme! You can't kill and maim the best of our young men in these horrible numbers and expect life to go on as usual. Of course, the warlords didn't expect that it would.

There is something flawed in the American mentality which permits our young men—and now our young women!—, decade after decade, to drop megatons of high explosives on other people who have not threatened us in the slightest. This must include the Japanese, who were in December, 1941 our number one trading partner and who had, after the Battle of Midway in April, 1942, as I quoted the US Strategic Bombing Survey in my 1989 book, *The New American Man*, tried in vain to surrender to us right up until we dropped two atom bombs on them. Even the Pearl Harbor "sneak attack" was a natural (and expected) response to Roosevelt's deliberate diplomatic and economic provocations and military adventures such as his illegal Flying Tigers in China and his illegal naval operations in the Pacific. We are so provincial and self-important that we simply cannot imagine how other people see things. Such an idea never even occurs to us. It is one of the reasons we are hated so around the world.

Enough of us have this deadly combination of ignorance, arrogance, cowardice and cruelty which leads us inevitably to atrocities, from Atlanta to Dresden to Hiroshima to My Lai to Panama City to Baghdad to Waco to Oklahoma City. This is not to say that we are all ignorant, or arrogant, or cowardly, or cruel. But the ones who always do the dirty work against our latest enemy are found on our military bases. By their very youthful nature they are ignorant. They often become quite arrogant when given power over others. They are not

brave enough to say "no" when ordered to attack civilian targets or slaughter unarmed prisoners of war. Their natural cruelty is easily exploited by Jewish and Freemasonic psycho-specialists who can quickly condition them to hate and kill strangers *en masse* with simple propaganda and big lies. I'm talking about the Whites. The negroes and mestizos are beyond discussion.

And then there are our non-aggression pacts and actual military partnership with the Soviet Union. This last item is something from which America will never recover. Our little military arrangement with Israel is an obscenity but our partnership with the Soviets was so horrific that it may never become possible for future Americans to come to terms with it.

Our military partnership with the Soviet Communists from 1942 to 1945 was the watershed event in human history. It was during this four-year period that the New World Order, as we know and fear it, became established. Following our mutual destruction of Germany and most of Europe, we encouraged our partners to subject hundreds of millions of people, from East Germany to China, to the gory delights of insatiable Jewish and Asian fiends, known as commissars. Millions were slaughtered or sent to slave labor camps and psychiatric prisons. The rest have lived in abject terror of sharing the victims' fates. Our government made this happen. For example, our government in 1945 ordered our wonderful boys in Austria and Italy to round up millions of anti-communist Russians and East Europeans at gunpoint, process them and force them at bayonet point into boxcars to be shipped to Stalin for execution in what the army called "Operation Keelhaul." The Soviets couldn't have gotten their hands on these people without our help. Our government pretended to be shocked at Soviet "excesses" while it continued to support its partner with military and financial aid, all conducted profitably through the warlords' New York banks, to the present day. This included the forty-five year period of the phoney "Cold War."

The fact that both the Capitalist and Communist systems

are controlled by Jews and Freemasons is known or suspected by many of our people. Many of those who know feel that it would be impolite to mention this fact. They have been conditioned to feel this way. It is incumbent on those of us who know this fact to re-condition them to speak freely. It is incumbent on all of us to make the Jews and Freemasons feel uncomfortable in our knowledge of their activities.

The Freemasons keep very quiet but, as we know, the Jews are very loud. The reason that these cowardly people are so loud is because they have an excuse. Their excuse is the Holocaust. The high death rate in Germany toward the end of the war was the result of our wonderful boys in their fighter planes flying around at will, blasting things on the ground to smithereens. Anything that moved was destroyed. Chuck Yeager brags that he strafed farmers on their tractors. Trains were favorite targets—they loved to hit the steam engines and watch them explode. Trucks carrying food—well, forget them! All of Germany was starving and those in the camps starved right along with them. Those who cannot quite comprehend this sort of thing today must only look back to 1991 when our wonderful boys completely destroyed life as it was known in Baghdad and other Iraqi cities and towns. All because of the Jews and the Holocaust. Israel had demanded that Iraq be destroyed by us and within a few short months it was so.

The main problem at Dachau and Belsen was typhus, just as it was in our Civil War prison camps. That's why all the corpses in the pits were like skeletons. That's how you look when you die of typhus. The general starvation conditions in Germany didn't help. When you can't transport food you can't transport medicine, either.

The Holocaust myth, that there was a deliberate program to exterminate Jews, began at Dachau, when GIs claimed they saw a gas chamber there along with several thousand skeletal corpses. That's what they were told and they believed it. They still believe it, even though the Israelis are candid enough to admit that there was never a gas chamber there, or anywhere else in Germany. They say it all happened in Poland. Thanks to the historical revisionists we know that the only gas chambers which existed anywhere were little ones used to disinfect clothing in an attempt to prevent typhus, which is spread by body lice. Of course, this irritates the Jews and takes away their power over us. They have derived an unnatural power since 1945, one that has tended to put them above the law, by their exaggerated victimhood in the Holocaust.

Victimhood is a tricky thing. What if it turns out that we've been thinking of the wrong people as victims all these years? A few years ago a Canadian author, James Bacque, discovered by going through the US Army archives in Washington that our wonderful boys had slaughtered a million helpless German prisoners of war in the first nine months after war's end. It was done by starvation and exposure because of Eisenhower's order that the men be kept in open fields with no shelter, on a starvation caloric intake, supplemented by bugs and grass. Starvation is the Jews' favorite method of extermination: It is a ghastly, prolonged death and it doesn't cost anything. Bacque's book was *Other Losses*, which referred to the Army's deceptive heading for its category of deliberate murder on the death lists in the POW camps. It was reported in 1995 that Bacque has a new book, *Crimes & Mercies* (unavailable at present in the US and Canada), which describes how our wonderful boys and allies killed nine million Germans (mostly civilians) between 1946 and 1950. This was all in accord with American Jewish doctrine as enunciated by Theodore Kaufman in his 1941 book, *Germany Must Perish,* (required reading by FDR for ETO soldiers), Felix Frankfurter's American Jewish Committee and Treasury Secretary Henry Morgenthau's "Morgenthau Plan," which was executed by Ike Eisenhower, who was dubbed for some reason in his West Point yearbook as "The Terrible Swedish Jew."

✠ ✠ ✠

It is unusual to be given an eyewitness account of an

atrocity when that eyewitness was himself an accessory to the atrocity. That is the case here before us. Dr. Howard Buechner was the medical officer for the unit which "liberated" Dachau on 29 April, 1945. That unit was Company I, Third Battalion, 157th Infantry Regiment, 45th (Thunderbird) Division, under the Seventh Army. A machine gun section, Company M, was attached to I Co. that day.

The 45th Infantry Division came from Oklahoma, New Mexico, Arizona and Colorado and many of its recruits came from Indian tribes. Ironically, its insignia was the swastika, which Dr. Buechner describes as "an ancient symbol of prosperity and good fortune, literally meaning conducive to well being." The Indians used the swastika to represent a thunderbird. Naturally, this was replaced by 1943 with a golden thunderbird on a red background.

The commander of the 3rd Battalion was Lt. Col. Felix L. Sparks. He answered to Col. Walter P. O'Brien, commander of the 157th Infantry Regiment and to Major General Robert T. Frederick, commander of the 45th Infantry Division. The "Avenger" of the title was Lieutenant Jack Bushyhead, an Oklahoma Indian. We'll get to him later.

The situation on this day was this: Dachau camp held approximately 32,000 prisoners—criminals, homosexuals, deserters, anti-Nazis, Freemasons and 2,539 Jews. The normal force of 1,473 SS guards had left earlier and were replaced by 560 men, 200 of them from the Waffen-SS Division *Wiking,* who were in Dachau resting from their fighting the Red Army on the Eastern Front. The rest wore the Edelweiss insignia of the elite Alpine army troops. Most were dressed in battle-stained camouflage clothing. Their commander, Obersturmführer (1st. Lieutenant) Heinrich Skodzensky, had negotiated a surrender to the Americans that morning with the help of a Swiss Red Cross official.

Sparks' orders from Frederick were to post an airtight guard around the camp and not let anyone enter or leave. At 11:00 in the morning, despite the surrender terms, the Americans entered the camp and began shooting the German soldiers who thought they were surrendering. One hundred

twenty-two were killed immediately. Inmates were released by the Americans and armed with .45 pistols and German rifles. The inmates killed forty more. Three hundred fifty-eight German soldiers were taken prisoner. At 12:05, an officer directed a machine gunner to shoot into the prisoners. Twelve more were killed. The rest, three hundred forty-six, remained alive for the time being.

At about 12:30 a brigadier general from the 42nd Infantry Division, Henning Linden, drove up to the gate with the famous *Life Magazine* reporter, Marguerite Higgins. Linden said that she wished to interview the inmates. Sparks refused. Linden naturally became angry and ordered Sparks to let him enter. Lt. Col. Sparks pulled his pistol and ordered Brigadier General Linden to leave! Linden noticed a mortally wounded SS man and directed a medic to give him first aid. The medic was a Jew and he refused. Other soldiers joined Sparks in aiming their weapons at Gen. Linden and he had no choice but to leave. (In such a homicidal atmosphere, they could easily have gotten away with killing him and Higgins by blaming it on the Germans.)

Sparks then left to confer with O'Brien and Frederick at regimental headquarters. At 2:30 Sparks returned to the camp. At 2:45 Lt. Bushyhead ordered the prisoners to line up against a long brick wall next to the hospital. They were then machine-gunned by a handful of Americans who employed two Browning machine guns and a Browning Automatic Rifle. Bushyhead allowed four inmates in striped clothing to use the .45 pistols, shovels and other weapons on any wounded Germans. Thirty more were killed in what the army called "combat" within the camp. Ten more had escaped temporarily but were captured and turned over to the inmates, who were allowed to kill them, in some cases by tearing them to pieces.

These are the facts as presented by Dr. Buechner, who was approaching the hospital when he heard approximately one minute of machine gun fire. He rushed into the scene to find the inmates shooting and chopping some of the fallen Germans in the head, watched by the GIs.

An hour later, General Frederick and "several high-ranking officers" toured the camp and were alarmed at seeing the long row of dead Germans against the wall. One officer suggested that the bodies be dispersed around the camp and photographed as evidence that they had been shot while trying to escape. Then it was pointed out to them that Specialist T/4 Arland Musser had already photographed the mass execution as it happened, so they abandoned that idea. They decided that there was no alternative but to start an "inquiry" into this and the other killings.

The outraged General Linden charged the whole gang, from Sparks down, with violations of the rules of the Geneva Convention, failing to give medical aid to wounded soldiers, failing to stop the killing and insubordination. All of them were to be court-martialed. The inquiry and the pending court martials were handled by General George S. Patton, who had been appointed as the military governor of Bavaria. Patton talked to Bushyhead and some of the others and then ordered the investigating officers to bring every report, every piece of evidence and every photograph to his office. When he had collected everything, he dumped it in his metal wastebasket and set it on fire. All charges were dropped. Officially, the atrocities had never occurred.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dr. Buechner has assembled this book in a strange and choppy manner. He is obviously relieved to get the secret off his chest but feels guilty at blowing the whistle on his comrades. He seems to apologize for the murders and then tries to justify them. On page 107 he writes:

> Perhaps it was a technically improper act, and the deaths of these few hundred sadists could hardly atone for the millions of people who suffered and died at the hands of so many other participants in "The Final Solution." Nonetheless, in this instance at least, vengeance was complete. It finally occurred to me that the silence which has surrounded this episode for more than forty years should be broken and that the truth should be made known to the world. Those who survived the Holocaust, and the kinsmen of those who died in its flames, might draw some small comfort from the knowledge that the murderers of Dachau did not go unpunished.

Two sentences later, he writes:

> The stunning conclusion of this episode is that [these soldiers] were not the real culprits.

On page 120, he writes:

> Public outrage would certainly have opposed the prosecution of American heroes for eliminating a group of sadists who so richly deserved to die.

As I was saying, there is something flawed in the American mentality. Maybe it is the result of swallowing so many Jewish lies all our lives. Maybe it's just the White Man's Disease.

I read this book in 1988 and was set back by a sense of revulsion and shame for almost a year. In January, 1989 I wrote Dr. Buechner a letter which was rather intemperate and I share it reluctantly only because it has some conclusions which might be helpful.

Dear Dr. Buechner,

> A friend of mine from Nevada named Mike Oliver (né Olitski) was originally a Lithuanian Jew who fled west to escape the Red Army and for his efforts was placed in Dachau where he remained for four years. He was liberated by your unit.
>
> When I learned in 1968 that he had been there I was naturally shocked. I said, "It must have been terrible!" He shrugged. "Wasn't it awful?" He nodded vaguely and said, "We worked there."

I looked at him blankly. Finally, I said, "You worked there..." "It was a factory," he said. "We worked in the factory and we had a dormitory where we slept."

> "But," I said, "but what about the uh, the uh..."
>
> "The what?"
>
> "You know—the killings."

"I never saw any of that."

That was twenty years ago. Mike was certainly not reluctant to discuss his life in Dachau... He told me some details of his daily routine. He did not, in our year-long association, describe a Dachau as we know it from literature and the press.

You can imagine how disconcerted I was. What could a young American (22) of Scotch-Irish descent say in response? You've got to be nuts? No. I tried to be polite and not show my disbelief. I kept thinking, "Where'd they keep this guy?"

Of course, twenty years later we know that there were no gas chambers at Dachau. Not even the one you mention. Simon Wiesenthal says so and the Jewish historians in both Germany and Israel say so. The Yad Vashem Holocaust Museum in Jerusalem explains that there were no "extermination camps" in Germany. "It all happened in Poland," which was pretty safe to say since their Soviet buddies were in control of Poland all that time.

Thanks to those courageous historians known as "revisionists," we now know that homicidal gas chambers never existed anywhere. (Count Tolstoy writes in *The Secret Betrayal* that Stalin employed homicidal gas chambers in the 1930s.)

But all that is quite apart from your incredible book. I have not felt sufficiently eloquent to respond in the year or so since first reading it. I'm sure you have already been taken to task by revisionists for your use of Nuremberg-style lies to justify Allied atrocities during and after the war. You even used a WWI anti-German propaganda poster (Germans crucifying Englishmen, for God's sake!) and claimed that its use was not intended to be anti-German! You failed to mention that England apologized to Germany after WWI for the filthy lies it used to incite wartime hatred. The Germans were expected to be good sports.

Did your conscience compel you to tell the truth after all these years? When I say "truth," I mean

only the hard facts of murder which you documented. It must have been a horrible forty-one years for you to have contemplated watching the murders of hundreds of POWs who were not even guards but who were in fact exhausted veterans of the Eastern Front. Sometimes you call them "guards" but at the end you admit the terrible truth:

YOU FOOLS MURDERED REAL HEROES.

A careful reading of your book reveals so much truth about the real purpose of Americans being sent to attack Germans for the second time in twenty-five years. Have you ever stopped to think about just that? You presence there, your participation in the murders of brave men who were defending their country from *you*, were the results of lies which you believed then and evidently still believe. The big lie, of course, was Pearl Harbor. Now I, who was born in December, 1946, certainly can't fault you for swallowing that one—it was too well done. As far as taking a commission and going over there to try to save the lives of your countrymen who were ordered to do certain things—I can't fault you there, either. Roosevelt's anti-German propaganda must have been mighty strong medicine. You men were scientifically programmed to hate and kill Germans. Even you, a medical doctor, were so blinded by hate that you couldn't recognize the results of a raging epidemic of typhus. Body lice and typhus, those deadly associates of Eastern Jewry. By now someone has doubtless written you about the trainload of dead internees from Auschwitz... the Germans told them they could wait for "liberation" by the Red Army or take their chances back in Germany. Eighty percent of the internees wanted to go from the frying pan into the fire. But there was no food, thanks to massive bombing by our guys.

What was the difference between Germany rounding up enemy aliens and America rounding up en-

emy aliens? The difference was that we destroyed Germany with bombs so that many people starved from lack of transportation of food. We were never bombed over here, Doctor. We never had an army of brainwashed killers roaming around, blasting people at will with complete impunity. In fact, America rounded up enemy aliens who were neither enemies nor aliens. International Jewry, on the other hand, had declared war on Germany in 1933.

Now, with regard to Jack Bushyhead... Exactly who was he "avenging?" With whom was he getting even? The US 7th Cavalry? Until now, I'd never understood the official US government policy of extermination of the Indians. Bushyhead's mad behavior shows the innate cruelty of the Indian, it would appear. But what about the Whites who "just followed his orders?" How would you boys have fared in a Nuremberg-style court? You would have, without a doubt, hanged for war crimes. But, winners don't hang.

Do you know how many Germans were hanged at Dachau after "confessing" to their use of the gas chamber there? The one we now know never existed? Do you know why they confessed? They confessed because of the pain caused by having their testicles crushed by Jewish torturers.

Frankly, Doctor, I don't believe your story. I am led to believe that Bushyhead acted under orders from Lt. Col. Sparks, who was himself under orders to exterminate all Germans at Dachau. Why? So that the Allied version could be cooked up and presented without contradiction. An excuse for American behavior in Europe had to be created. Some wild and believable story had to be created to divert attention from the greatest war crime in history: OPERATION KEELHAUL. [In 1989 I was unaware of the coming Bacque revelations.]

Your book is confusing in some respects but your timetable helps greatly to understand the cold-blooded nature of the big wipe-out (346 men):

12:50pm - Guards have been posted, tempers have been cooled, emotions are being brought under control. The camp is finally secure. Col. Sparks reports to regimental HQ to report the events of the day [and to receive further orders].

1:30pm - Col. O'Brien and Capt. Shirk tour the area.
2:30pm - Col. Sparks sets up command post outside the camp and awaits the arrival of General Frederick...
2:45pm - 346 German soldiers are machine-gunned by Bushyhead.
2:45pm - The elimination of the camp garrison has been completed.

Then, from 3:00 to 5:00, you, Sparks and Frederick toured the camp. Then you say that several high-ranking American officers toured the camp that afternoon and suggested that fake photographs be arranged to cover up murder charges, but couldn't because T/4 Musser had photographed the actual murdering. You mean, they could order the deaths of 560 POWs but couldn't get a technician fourth class to turn over his film?

This is the damnedest book I've ever read!

The 45th Infantry (Thunderbird) Division was the designated hitter. General Henning Linden (42nd Infantry Division) was forbidden entry by Col. Sparks because there there weren't to be any witnesses. He was the only one in your story who acted honorably. He wanted you murderers prosecuted. He's lucky you didn't kill him.

You say the tapes of Jack Bushyhead's talks with Holocaust-man Michael Selzer "mysteriously disappeared." Did "the Avenger" spill the beans about "orders from above?" Generals Frederick and Patton did handle the cover-up, after all. And everything Patton ever did had to be authorized by Eisenhower. [And now we know what Eisenhower was planning to do to POWs and civilians later.]

You are quite blasé about lying to the inspector general or Patton, or both, in your answers to the questions why you tried neither to stop the murders nor treat the wounded. As to the first question, you replied that you were unarmed when in fact you admit that you were carrying a Browning automatic pistol. Your diagram shows twelve Americans in the hit team confronting the victims against the wall. The magazine in your pistol carried twelve or thirteen rounds. But the photograph shows that most of the hitters were just watching the machine gunners. All you really had to do was drill the machine gunners, Doc. And Bushyhead.
You told the IG or Patton that you'd have been shot if you'd tried something.

[Intemperate language deleted]

You seemed to keep trying to tell the truth in your book. Finally, on page 132, you come to the moment of truth: You have come almost to believe that "the stories of the concentration camps are nothing but propaganda; a Jewish fairy tale." Except, you saw it with your own eyes.
Well, now, Doctor. You, with your own eyes, saw a gas chamber which we now know was not a gas chamber. You saw probably the biggest and fastest massacre by American citizens in history (excluding, of course, bomber crews and artillerymen) while it was still going on and you still can't figure if you've got all the details right.
Finally, you mention the US Army Typhus Commission, headed by Col. John C. Snyder, which went into Dachau on 2 May. What was the reason? Was it because Dachau was experiencing a typhus epidemic? You state that 2,466 deaths were recorded within the next seventeen days. You cite 13,000 deaths at Bergen-Belsenfollowing British "liberation" over a six-week period. I bring this up because you said the Army Typhus Commission went into Dachau three days after your hit

team wiped out 560 witnesses for the defense.
I notice that you are the author of approximately two hundred medical textbooks and scientific articles. As I see it, Doctor, there are two ways for you to atone for your part in the massacre and cover-up: The first is to commit suicide. The other and much better way would be for you to summon all your courage and your medical expertise and write a book about the real causes of death in German concentration camps, before and after the "liberation." Your book would naturally supply the true number of casualties in all the camps. You may not know that the Yad Vashem Holocaust Museum lists around 300,000 Jews as having perished.
I believe that we are all indebted to you for your book, *Dachau: The Hour of the Avenger*. Regardless of how ugly, it is better to know the truth.

Yours truly,

Dr. Buechner was kind enough to respond to my letter, unpleasant as it was.

Dear Mr. Campbell:
In your letter of January 2, 1989 it was interesting to note that you found my book on Dachau to be of such great importance that you spent a year in contemplation before gathering sufficient eloquence to respond with a six-page letter. I also enjoyed your closing sentence in which you state, "I believe we are all indebted to you for your book..."
I had planned to respond to your letter on a point-by-point basis but Mr. IRS has reared his ugly head and is now taking up all of my spare time. I will only tell you that most "revisionists" in both the US and Germany have read my book and concluded that its positive new information far outweighs its repetition of the older stories about German concentration camps. Nearly all of these people are now my friends and help me with my research.
You must remember that I wrote the first part of

Dachau about five years ago using standard references of the time. Many of my ideas have since undergone a rather dramatic change.

You suggested that I write another book about "Dachau" and I had fully intended to to do so but I became sidetracked by some startling new information which came into my hands. The result was the book described in the enclosed flyer.

In regard to the new book something very strange recently occurred: Two major magazines in which I run ads (*World War II* and *Military History*) came under new ownership. The new owners have dropped my ads because they show a swastika and presumably they are dropping all ads which relate to the Third Reich. How would you explain this move?

Finally, if you knew me better you learn that I am much more a friend of Germany than an enemy.

Sincerely,
Howard Buechner

How do you answer that? It obviously took the wind out of my sails and left me at a loss for words. The man did not actually kill anyone and was only a witness. I was enraged over the atrocity and had to take it out on one who was there, especially one who could at least have told the world what had happened while our program of extermination of Germans was still going on in, say, 1946. I suppose it was a classic case of "kill the messenger," which was only exacerbated by his endless repetition of Jewish lies.

What a goddamned mess. But, as we were to learn later, thanks to Bacque, it was even worse than we thought.

Dachau: The Hour of the Avenger
Col. Howard A. Buechner, M.C. AUS (Ret.)
Thunderbird Press, Inc.
300 Cuddihy Drive
Metairie, Louisiana 70005

The Shape of Things To Come

by Winston Smith

I have been asked by a reader: "What, specifically, do you believe the future holds for America and where does the NSWPP fit in?" That's a tough one because there are in fact several possible scenarios, depending on many variables and uncertain factors, but her letter made it clear that I am not being asked to outline them all, I am being asked to gaze into my crystal ball and say what I think will happen. That's something I normally avoid, but what the heck?

The first thing that needs to be very clearly understood is this: **the present world order of liberal democracy and capitalism is doomed. It *cannot* correct or repair itself.** Things have been let slide for too long with a patch job here, a lick and a promise there, every hard or politically incorrect decision avoided or postponed, and so now conventional society has broken down far beyond the point of no return. The economic resources and the **political will** to take the steps which would have to be taken in order to salvage the traditional "America" in some recognizable form simply don't exist. For example, the only way to stop the overwhelming drug crisis would be mandatory, swift and public execution of anyone caught trafficking in narcotics, preferably by hanging from lamp posts or some other very visible way. We have a few cowboy yahoo type politicians who may propose such measures for home consumption, knowing full well they will fail, but the government we have will never do it. Ergo, we will not stop the drug epidemic and America will continue to be an increasingly stoned madhouse.

Black and Hispanic gang members can only be stopped by rounding them up and interning them permanently, in camps where they will be compelled to live under a stringent set of behavioral rules involving capital punishment for infractions, a system which quite frankly amounts to looking for an excuse to go ahead and execute them. They are utterly useless to society, human detritus, and need to be thrown away. Black "juvenile" offenders in the pre-teen age range would

have to be flogged, publicly and by a White man, to re-instill respect in the only way the negroid can assimilate the concept, through force. Martial law would have to be declared in the inner cities, South African-style influx control laws passed to prevent blacks and mud people from fleeing into the suburbs or the countryside, and non-Whites who misbehaved shot immediately without trial. Is any of this likely to happen under our present limp setup?

The Federal Reserve system would have to be abolished and the country returned to the gold standard immediately. Jews and liberals would have to be banned from Congress and purged from government. The media would have to be ruthlessly purged of liberals. All affirmative action employees would have to be fired or returned to levels of employment commensurate with their actual abilities: blacks in three piece suits would have to be thrown back onto the loading dock or handed a broom and Yuppie Barbie dolls would have to be booted out of the boardrooms back to the typing pool or waiting tables at the diner. Millions of working mothers would have to be ordered to go home and take care of their kids so they don't grow up into brainless Beavis and Buttheads or the Menendez brothers. The death penalty would have to be imposed for sexual perversion and a number of highly visible executions of faggots and dykes carried out to drive these perverts so far back into the closet that they can never again threaten our children. Massive deportation of millions of Third World immigrants would have to take place as a matter of urgent priority. You get the picture. Let's get real: is any president of the United States or government elected under liberal democracy going to do these things? No.

So that's my first prediction. **Things will continue to get worse.** I do not believe there will be any sharp, definite, high-profile event of the kind right-wingers traditionally refer to as "the balloon going up". I could, of course, be dead wrong about that. I think the hebes running the economy are sharp enough to keep the patient on life-support and prevent any sudden October 1929-style collapses and outright depressions; what we will see is just many more years of the same slow

death of our world, TV getting trashier, politics getting more corrupt and coarse, the rich getting richer, the White getting poorer, and the gradual extinction of the middle class.

Manufacturing will continue to flee from this country to Third World lands where peons will work for thirty cents an hour; within ten years we will manufacture virtually nothing in America. Living standards will continue to decline, as will educational standards. White kids will go to college in fewer and fewer numbers because not only will they be excluded by racial quotas but both their parents will be working their tails off for six or seven dollars an hour just to survive and there will be no money for tuition.

Racially, the deterioration will be most visible as the Third World hordes continue to flood in and overheard English in the supermarket becomes a rarity. Black criminal violence against Whites will become accepted as a daily threat one lives with, something like the weather which no one can do anything about, and it will attract less and less attention. Every day will be a mini-war for survival for the aging White population. One of the few slightly encouraging predictions I will make is that the various Schumer-style gun control measures will be ineffective; eventually even the stupidest White will realize that you either own and carry firearms or you and your family die, end of story.

There will also be increasing violence between the blacks and the other racial minorities over the welfare checks and state benefits which used to be solely for Affikin-Amerkins. The blacks will lose, being less intelligent and with the exception of the Nation of Island completely disorganized and indisciplined. Within twenty years they will be almost completely replaced by Hispanics in low-level and service industry jobs; outside of the artificial affirmative action-created black managerial class, a black male with a job of any kind will become unknown. Blue-collar Whites will not fare much better. Within a generation most technical and infrastructure jobs will be automated or taken over by Asians. Management and the civil service will become almost exclusively female and male homosexual. Young sexually normal White men will be

faced with the choice of a lifetime of marginal, minimum wage no-benefit "temp" employment or enlisting in the military or the police as mercenaries to suppress and control their own people.

One thing which might cause "the balloon to go up" would be a foreign war wherein Bill Clinton or some similar idiot made the mistake of picking on someone who actually fights back. Another is the liberals becoming so buoyed and overconfident by Clinton's re-election that they go totally berserk and do something that finally ignites White anger and resentment and hatred of blacks and perverts and the government into a conflagration, such as mandatory sodomy for as "diversity training" for schoolboys or acceding to the demand for "slavery reparations" and handing every black man, woman, and child a $200,000 tax-free check. Something like that just might make the White man boil over and take his gun collection into the streets instead of just cleaning it at night and fantasizing. Unlikely, I agree, but however lazy and cowed people are still people, and everybody has a breaking point. The White male has been regarded with patronizing contempt for so long by the Establishment that a revolt might catch them by surprise.

I am convinced that when Clinton gets re-elected in November (the fix appears to be in) that the libs will institute homosexual "marriage". That might do it, or at least produce some sporadic outbreaks of guerrilla war against sodomites, but I don't think so.

NSWPP: Joker In The Deck

So what will the Party be doing while all this is going on? I don't know. That's your department, isn't it? Would you care to let me in on the secret? I admit, I'm quite curious. No, I'm not being facetious or sarcastic. You will decide what role the Party plays based on the level of support and activity you give us. It doesn't take rocket science to figure that out. The Party will do as much as you give us the manpower and the resources to do.

Obviously, the first thing we have to accomplish is make White America aware of our existence and where to find the

Party when, at long last, they have had enough. I do as much as I can, especially now that I have Internet access, and I'm toying with several possible Rockwell-style publicity stunts, although I'd rather go the adult route. Essentially, though, all this is your job. You must find within yourself the strength of will to take the energy and the time and the resources which you would normally devote to the White man's usual response of complaining, and transmute it all into action which involves getting the Party's message and address before White people.

The next step once we get the people in is to try and break the White man of his many bad mental and spiritual habits, but most especially his cursed laziness and his pervasive, ingrained pathology of complaint, the "write your Congressman, call a radio talk show and bitch" syndrome which allows White males to let off steam while not actually accomplishing anything or affecting events or policies in any way. There is no point in activity which simply generates more complaint, as opposed to genuine propaganda and agitation aimed at generating action. Always remember that complaint is not the same thing as action. Learn to differentiate between the two. A simple rule of thumb is that action involves you doing something (other than complaining of course). Complaint involves you demanding that someone else do something.

The White American male has been conditioned by liberal democracy and materialism to complain rather than to act, to buy things rather than do things, and this is a very hard behavioral pattern to re-program. When White people first come into contact with the Party and believe they have found a sympathetic ear, they immediately start doing what White people do best: they complain. They moan. They bitch. They whine. They tell me in great detail how bad things are, apparently under the odd impression that I don't know far better than they how bad things are. They passionately demand that somebody else [i.e. the myself and/or the Party] do something, and being Americans they want it done now! Now! Now! The challenge for the Party is to develop a way of de-programming White Americans from the habits of a lifetime; in other words, **we must change the White man's thinking and help**

him recover his ancient courage. We must perform what amounts to a religious conversion, a spiritual rebirth. We must make our people understand one simple concept: Hitler was right! Simple, straightforward, no mystery, all the rest is just commentaryand pounding that one simple, beautiful, mind-cleansing, race-saving idea into the head of an American White male is the hardest job anyone can attempt. But we have to do it, because when one of our brothers or sisters finally grasps in their mind, their heart, and their soul that Hitler was right, they become truly free. The chains of Zion fall from them and they can never be refastened.

For this we need propaganda, resources, dedicated full-time National Socialists to act as missionaries and professional revolutionaries, and a sufficiently conducive material and physical environment adequately equipped to provide moral and logistic support while we re-wire the heads and awaken the souls of our racial brothers and sisters. The pace at which this occurs is entirely in your hands.

Before a revolution can occur, you have to have revolutionaries. That is our task for the foreseeable future: to identify, contact, indoctrinate, and motivate to action the tiny fraction of the Aryan population which is capable of recovering its long-atrophied character traits such as idealism, self-sacrifice, dedication, and physical courage. This is what we will be doing while the world around us is going to hell in a handbasket.

The tactical goal is simple: to create a revolutionary political party composed of dedicated National Socialists in sufficient numbers and of sufficient fortitude so that the National Socialist White People's Party will become publicly recognized as the one and only spokesman for the White people of North America. Once that is achieved, once we are clearly accepted as the leaders of our people, we will take whatever route appears to be the quickest and surest to the seizure of state power and the creation of a sovereign Aryan Republic which will implement the programs and policies of National Socialism.

From *Resistance*, published by
NSWPP, P.O. Box 9444, Chapel Hill NC 27515-9444

OLIGOPOLY
(rule by a wealthy few)

by Major D.V. Clerkin

The Jewish Money Power killed President Abraham Lincoln for two reasons: (1) Lincoln issued and spent into circulation $450 million in "Greenbacks," U.S. Notes upon which no interest was exacted; (2) Lincoln had proposed repatriating the freed blacka to Africa and the northern coast of South America. Both policies threatened the plans of the Jewish Money Power. "Greenbacks" were inimical to the Engine of Debt, and blacks were required to demoralize the independent White American Staatsvolk by reducing white wages and increasing demands via the ballot for more government.

There is a myth circulating that Capitalism thrives on the least government possible to maintain law and order. But Capitalism loves a monopoly. A monopoly must have a powerful government to protect its interests. Consequently, the natural union is between a business monopoly and big government, the definition of an Oligopoly.

The Oligopoly operates through the Freemasonic Lodge, which includes the B'nai B'rith, founded in 1843 as a Jewish arm of Freemasonry. B'nai B'rith's Anti-Defamation League is the strike force over the governments of the Western world. Originally the Oligopoly was staffed by American monopolists and Plutocrats. That was before the turn of the twentieth century. Slowly, via the Rothschild fortune abroad and its tentacles in America, the Jewish Money Power came to control the Oligopoly; by insinuations into government and the profession of law, by control of university departments, and by propaganda initiatives from the press, Hollywood, and radio/television, the Oligopoly took on an alien Jewish flavor. Notice the changes in the last fifty years in advertising, once wholesome, now aleazy, and entertainments, where foul language and gratuitous sex and violence are now commonplace.

All large corporations are now multinational. No production job in the United States is secure. At the same time that the Oligopoly exports jobs, it opens the Border to unlimited Third World immigration. This further depresses wages and forms massive non-white voting blocs for the political party that promises unlimitad access to

the pockets of white workers through welfare. Look at the stink raised by both liberals and neoconservatives when a timorous Republican dared to advocate both welfare reform and a cutoff of welfare benefits to immigrants, not to forget the absolute Jewish howl over the proposed Constitutional Amendment denying automatic citizenship to children born to illegal aliens here.

Both political parties are tools of the Oligopoly. Republicrat "Big Tent" policies insure that Aryans have no commanding voice in that party. The Demicans are unabashedly Marxist. In both parties the Jews are Sacred Cows and Israel must take precedence. Ross Perot is a billionaire owner of a multinational corporation, a Texan who does not mind that the Rio Grande is no barrier to the Mexican invasion. All political roads in the U.S.A. lead to the feet of the Colossus, the Oligopoly adorned in a coat of Federal Reserve Notes, and armed with a club with which to beat taxes out of the productive white race.

We Aryans are considered tax farm (the 16th Amendment, which empowered the IRS to collect taxes on incomes, the purpose of which is to fuel the Engine of Debt created by the Federal Reserve Act of 1913) and cannon fodder when the Jewish Money Power decides that Aryans must die in a war or two which profits the Chosen. But the Engine of Debt is running out of fuel. And the worthless Third World trash are eating up resources and the value of white work faster than Bill Clinton can raise your taxes. The Border remains porous, and as the continent darkens demands for government programs and services increase. Jobs continue to flow overseas via NAFTA and GATT, and fewer white workers each year are required to pay more taxes of all types.

Is this not reality in America today? Yet whites continue to mumble about "our government," "my country," and the other fantasies that keep whites in subjection to the Oligopoly. The main problem the white race faces is its own inability to face the fact that — in the words of Wilmot Robertson — we have indeed become "The Dispossessed Majority." The Oligopoly may think that we are all stupid cattle — *Goyim* — though all we really have to do to dispel that image is forswear allegiance to the System. This act alone would hasten the demise of the Oligopoly. America died a long time ago. The Aryan race on the North American continent does not have to go quietly. One lesson we must learn: nothing goes backward in history. No form of government once destroyed is ever restored. If we Aryans want to survive what is coming, we ought to be thinking about the Future, not the Past. Leave the Past to the short-wave

"patriots," who prate about restoring the conditions of 1776. They cannot envision anything beyond the worn-out nostrums taught to them as children. All there is for us is Tomorrow, and as the Oliqopoly dies, we Aryans breathe new life.

NOTES

I am reading THE INTERNATIONAL JEW again, a series of four volumes first published in the *Dearborn Independent* newspaper in the early 1920s. Henry Ford controlled the *Dearborn Independent*. These books are astounding in their depth of critique of the Jews, explaining how the Jewish Money Power came into being, and further describing the methods used by the Jews to become prominent in many fields that once were dominated by Aryans. Give the Jews this much credit, as Henry Ford did in these articles, they are as a race intelligent and industrious in their struggle to gain the power over us they have been able to amass. Ford describes how the Jews are never satisfied to merely work in a profession or industry. They must come to own or dominate the firm. Jews stick together. When first they came to North America, they did not come as individuals as the Aryans did, or even as nuclear families; no, the Jews came as representatives of the Jewish Kehilla — the Mishpawkha. Once established here, the money of Jewish investors flowed into the Jewishfirms from abroad. Little Jews who worked in clothing sewing rooms never complained when the Oberjuden worked them long hours for small wages. They planned to set up their own sewing rooms. Aryans believe in "fair play." Jews believe in Money. In business the latter cannot be competed against. But Henry Ford said that Gentiles were becoming Jewish in their business methods, which is seen today as the "American way of doing busineas." THE INTERNATIONAL JEW is the best introduction into the Jewish Question or Problem ever written and published. Every man and woman in this Movement should read these books, which though published more than seventy years ago, are just as timely as the day they were written. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270. Order No. 09004, $40.00 plus $6.00 in postage. [Four Volumes]

From The Talon, September 1996, published by
Euro-American Alliance, Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221

Let's get serious

A Battle Plan

by N.B. Forrest

Clearly the American Majority is under a concerted assault by the liberal-minority coalition. The entire gaggle is guided by Jews in strategic positions in government, the legal system, the media and elsewhere. Although each group has an agenda with subtle differences that distinguish it from the others, they all have one common goal: Weaken the American Majority in preparation for its complete dispossession.

Until now the Majority has fought back in the manner of a giant swatting at millions of biting ants or stinging bees. It writhes, turns, but never deals a lethal blow at any one enemy. Always, every day, it grows weaker and more distracted. It is the death of a thousand cuts.

Every conscious Majority member knows that we have the strength to utterly crush any number of our swarthy foes. Indeed, it is partly the contempt we feel for the *Untermenschen* in our midst that has prevented us from developing an effective plan for dealing with them. Our own rank-splitters are always in there pitching, wringing their hands and crying piteously for the little brown brothers, moaning about our "guilt" and what we should be doing for them and how terrible it is for us to think of our interests.

I sign my articles with the name of one of the most brilliant cavalry generals the Confederacy produced, Lt. General Nathan Bedford Forrest. The key to his amazing success in the War Between the States was careful planning. We would do well to carry on the tradition.

Let us analyze our situation as if we were in a shooting war against an alliance of enemies. Our strategic position is one of overwhelming strength compared to that of our enemies. In absolute numbers we can roll over them any time we choose. Further, we still have at least theoretical control of our territory, our military forces and our civil administration. Our most dedicated enemies are literally the dregs of humanity. We have the financial resources for a war and we need fear no external intervention. Why, then, are we getting our tails kicked!

The answers are relatively simple. First, we have allowed the enemy to take the initiative. Second, we have allowed our enemies to form an unwieldy and unnatural alliance and have made no real effort to split up that alliance. Third, we have tolerated treason, weakness and ranksplitting among our own people. Unfortunately most of our people do not even understand that we are in a mortal struggle. Others have only a vague and imperfect understanding of the conflict. Fourth, we have actually allowed a few of the most dynamic and dangerous of our foes to insinuate themselves into our camp.

How do we regain the initiative, destroy the enemy alliance, clean up our own act and give the boot to the non-whites and Jews who have crept into our tent!

The first step is to declare openly, loudly and without hairsplitting our identity as a separate ethnic unity. Pointedly excluded must be all obvious non-whites and any "near white, questionable cases" who put the interests of their own ethnic group ahead of ours. While one test of a white man is in his face, a better test is in his heart. I have known Tex-Mex gents who are better "white men" then any upper-crust New York liberal lawyer who ever walked the unswept streets of Zoo City. As for Jews, it goes without saying that they simply cannot be trusted, no matter what their personal qualities. The race pull is too strong.

The second urgent step is to destroy the lib-min alliance. This may be easier than we think. Many of the so-called "minority leaders" speak for nobody but themselves. So-called Hispanics are the most notorious examples. Most "Hispanic leaders" are resentful mestizo loudmouths. All of their supporters could be crowbarred into a telephone booth. Middle-class white Latins are especially eager to avoid being lumped in with Puerto Rican mulattos and Mexican peons. As for many of the other minority groups, they often consist of no more than one "leader" and a mailing list. The numbers of almost all of these groups are likely to be grossly exaggerated for political purposes.

Enter the blacks. This is the one indisputably genuine minority group in the U.S., a looming threat to the future health of the Republic, not to mention its current health. If we do nothing about all the others, this group must be dealt with—

continued on page 30

δύστανε, μοίρας ὅσον παροίχει

Instauration®

VOL. 21, NO. 8 JULY 1996

and fast. If we fail, we will have written our death warrant.

I recognize the blacks as the only legitimate, historical ethnic minority in the U.S. As a Southerner, I am perhaps more aware of this group than some of our Northern readers. They can pretend the blacks are invaders from outer space who dropped in on the industrial cities of the North just a few decades ago. We Southerners know better. It is essential that the blacks, or at least a substantial number of them, be separated from the lib-min coalition. The blacks give the lib/mins their fraudulent air of moral superiority. Entice any significant chunk of the blacks from that coalition and the whole structure will collapse.

But how to do it! And is it worth the cost! Well, it will not be done by offering any Jack Kemp "free enterprise zones," or any other tacky, half-baked gimmick ginned up by some Beltway Bandit consultant. As for the cost, I would say that regaining our country would be cheap at any price. After all, once we are in the saddle you can bet that there will be massive expropriations of ill-gotten wealth. That will help defray at least some of the costs.

Let us start from one firm principle. No sweet talk and no double talk with the blacks. They will not be fooled and any serious discussion with them is beneath our dignity. We must lay the cards on the table. We are not haters or race-baiters, but we are determined to preserve our nation, white America, Majority America. That is a point that will not be negotiated. We are willing to work with the blacks, provide support and make an honest effort to develop a workable plan that will allow us to either live together, with us running the show but protecting their rights, or to live separately. There are plenty of blacks who might respond to a serious, straightforward deal, as long as they are pretty sure we will win in the end in any case. We must make that clear from the start. We must let them understand that we will stop at nothing to ensure the survival of our people. That is a message that must penetrate the thickest skulls.

It goes without saying that the instant that an Instaurationist government is in charge there will be no further miscegenation—sexual, cultural or political—between blacks and whites. Those whites who do not like this will be forced to leave.

The third essential point is the cleansing of our own ranks.

Our most dangerous enemies have white faces and names like Smith and Jones. They are the ones who support affirmative action and race-mixing because that is the easy path to take. We must deal with these vermin with pitiless severity. The thinning-out process has already started, albeit in mild form. Outright liberals are becoming hard to find outside of Massachusetts. But this is not enough. As the Majority movement picks up steam, we must begin to target these shameless creatures relentlessly. When they speak up at a school board meeting, they must be shouted down. They must be made unwelcome in churches, clubs and sport leagues. You wouldn't invite a child molester to your house for a barbeque, so why stay on friendly terms with a man or woman who is working to wreck your country and your race, and in so doing leave your children without a future! If these backsliders repent and get with the program, fine. With rare exceptions, all can be and should be forgiven. In the meantime they must be made odious in the eyes of their neighbors.

The fourth point, but maybe the most important, is the rooting out of Jewish influence. No easy task, but one which must be accomplished if we are to win the war. How to do it! Well, stop reading Jewish-controlled magazines and newspapers, watching Jewish-confected TV and movies. Pretty tough assignment, right? That is why they call war hell, folks. Believe it or not, there are some non-Jewish movies, magazines and books. Go out of your way to look for them.

After your mind has started to clear, look around you. Start drawing away from those Jews who have influence over your life. Nothing nasty or rude, just cut off contacts. This, repeated millions of times, would soon reduce them to parasites without a host.

One person can't write the grand plan that will turn the tide. This is the job of millions upon millions of people, talking, lending books and magazines, slowly bringing people around to our way of thinking, taking risks, standing up for what we believe in, living life like it should be lived, every minute full of meaning. Let's hear from others out there. Time is awasting.

From *Instauration*, July 1996, published by Howard Allen Enterprises, PO Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920.

THE EVOLUTION OF MANFRED ROEDER'S POLITICAL CRUSADE

The Second World War did not end in May 1945. It was continued with even greater brutality against the losers — Germany and her allies.

Fifteen million Germans were expelled from their homeland. Three million were slain or starved to death by intent.

The whole country was occupied, the whole nation enslaved and humiliated by so-called de-militarization and de-Nazification.

All arms, all ships for war or merchandise, all patents were confiscated, industry dismantled to almost zero. Invaluable treasures of art, culture and science were carried away.

Over a million other European soldiers and civilians were killed because they had been working or fighting on the German side.

But worst of all — psychological warfare was started with diabolical means never heard of before. A guilt complex was instilled in the German mind that resulted in servitude and self-hatred, crowned with religious phrases of theologians and the acknowledgment that everything German is evil and everything Jewish is holy.

But poisoning the German spirit was only the first step in subjugating other nations and putting them into economical, cultural and psychological dependence of a one-world dictatorship of Jewish design.

Manfred Roeder, born in 1929 in Berlin, saw the glory of

German renaissance in the thirties and knew of no "Dark Age." As a 15 year old volunteer he joined the German Wehrmacht to defend his fatherland against Bolshevik barbarism and Western imperialism, as did likewise all his schoolmates believing in their righteous cause.

Roeder fought in the battle of Berlin to the last day. After surrender of the last survivors of his unit he escaped Russian captivity and deportation by sheer determination and luck.

For a certain time he was also affected by the poison of re-education, smitten with a guilt-complex until he, practicing as a lawyer, discovered that all post-war policy was based on the blatant lie of a unique and unilateral German guilt.

For ten years he then fought against lies and discrimination, he organized public protests and filed claims in national and international courts. He even challenged his president for a duel after the "German" government had betrayed its own nation and given up honor and a quarter of age-old German territory.

Being the most outspoken and effective regime critic, Roeder, after many court trials, finally was put in jail for almost ten years in 1980 on trumped-up charges.

It finally dawned on him that no political party nor any illegal protest would ever change the determination of the present system to engulf the whole world with materialism, exploitation and crime and finally to destroy all culture and ethics. It had to be something more fundamental.

In the spirit of Martin Luther, who stood up against Pope and Kaiser to hold high his truth, Manfred Roeder drew up 95 theses to go to the root of the problem of modern mental slavery. As people in the old days were exploited with indulgence letters to avoid hell-pain, so are people of today exploited by giving them a bad conscience and making them

pay for all kinds of destructive programs, from welfare and foreign aid to UN-interventions and Gulf Wars.

Manfred Roeder shows how to get rid of any bad conscience. And once you are free you can courageously stand up and demand from your politicians to have no other loyalty than to your own country, no other task than the health and strength of your own people.

No politician with a bad conscience or a guilt-complex or a double loyalty should stay in office.

Courage is needed, not numbers; quality not quantity. A million cowards achieve nothing. One man with courage will give millions new hope and direction.

Correspondence and monetary contributions
in support of Manfred Roeder's work may be sent to:
Haus Richberg, D-34639 Schwarzenborn/Germany

✠ ✠ ✠

19. August 1996

Dear Friends:

Finally I can send you the complete 95 Theses (translated by our good friend Charles E. Weber, Ph.D. in Tulsa, OK). They have caused an earthquake in Germany, and they have had their baptism of fire in English on July 7th when British friends distributed them at the gate of Coventry Cathedral at the memorial service for the victims of air raids. The service was meant to underline German guilt for atrocities, but our English friends stressed the point also to think of Dresden when you talk about Coventry.

I succeeded to place the 95 Theses as a full page ad in the HESSISCHE ALLGEMEINE, a big daily with 450 000 circulation. An avalanche of positive letters and calls was the result. For three weeks the Theses were the main topic in the paper. Two special pages appeared and letters to the editor by the dozen every day.

The enemies were foaming with rage that Roeder was allowed t spread his thoughts through public channels. Ignatz Bubis, the top Jew in Germany, blamed our state president and the president of parliament that they have known the Theses since February and not done anything against them. The attorney general has decided that there is nothing wrong with the Theses, they are not a violation of any law. In other words, Bubis is asking the president to take action against something that is legal and not punishable. Isn't it great, we are attacking with legal means, the enemis are asking for illegal action. They are at their wits' end.

The attacks against anything legal and decent, against free speech and truth are hitting new hights every week. Our enemies are getting hysteric. They know that their power is coming to an end.

For fifty years we were told that the persecution of Jews was done with great secrecy by a bunch of criminals. Now they are realizing that this means all others did not know anything about it. How can they be guilty? They had to create a new strategy in order to put the blame on everybody. This started about a year or two ago. Goldhagen's new book is part of this strategy. He makes the assertion that all Germans were antisemitic and only too willing to help Hitler liquidate the Jews. And the propaganda by our own traitors supports this accusation with the thesis that every German, even the smallest Hitler Youth knew about the persecution of the Jews and should feel guilty with a bad conscience.

Part of this strategy is also to blame the whole German Wehrmacht, not only the SS, of atrocities and genocide. Last year an exhibition was started by two communists from Hamburg in order to 'prove' that all German soldiers were guilty of war crimes and were willing executioners for Hitler's strategy of genocide. The Wehrmacht was a bunch of criminals and murderers.

Having been a soldier myself in the last few months of the war I felt insulted by this hate propaganda and took action. With a friend I walked into this exhibition and sprayed with paint on all the big posters the words 'lie' or 'insult'. We

continued until the police came. They came with twenty men in order to confiscate two spray cans and arrest two old age pensioners. We are now summoned to court for damaging a 'scientific' exhibition. This is exactly what we wanted in order to prove in court that all these accusations are lies and that we will not tolerate insults. They could put me in jail again for doing this, but it would be an honor to be persecuted for defending the German Wehrmacht, the finest soldiers in the world.

Please, write again. All the very best, as ever, your friend

Manfred Roeder

✠ ✠ ✠

NINETY-FIVE THESES ON THE OCCASION OF THE 450TH ANNIVERSARY OF LUTHER'S DEATH

By Manfred Roeder

As a result of love and a true effort to bring the truth to light, on the occasion of the 450th annivereary of Luther's death the following theses are offered for discussion with a plea for lively oral or written participation:

1. For fifty years the German people have again and again been declared guilty of starting the [Second World] War and of crimes without parallel.

2. The (German people are declared guilty by former enemies, but above all by politicians and opinion makers in their own country.

3. Of the gravest nature are the accusatione of the theologians who declared themselves and the German people, before God and men, guilty in the "Stuttgart Confession of Guilt," dated 19 October 1945.

4. In all of these accusations it is added that there must never be a cessation of the reproaches, self-accusations and admonishments.

5. All agree that there must be no collective guilt for a nation, but only individual guilt which, moreover, can be atoned for only on an individual basis.

6. All agree that guilt is not hereditary and that martyrdom is also not hereditary.

7. For that reason, the Germans of later generations are not guilty and Jews of later generations are not martyrs.

8. Nevertheless the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt includes the "whole people" in a "solidarity of guilt." Thus, it contradicts itself.

9. Nevertheless eleven Protestant theologians speak in the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt "in the name of the whole church" and indeed even for the whole German nation, although no one assigned or gave them the power to do so.

10. Nevertheless Professor Michael Wolffson asserts that even though every German of a later generation is not guilty as an individual, he nevertheless bears "the mark of Cain for the murders of millions of Jews" and indeed for all times!

11. Whoever mixes Biblical concepts in such a manner with political propaganda is a blind man leading the blind or a false prophet.

12. In order to circumvent the contradictions, there ia preference for talk of collective shame, collective liability and collective responsibility, but there is always only the same thing: the German people should have a collective feeling of guilt and a bad conscience and retain them forever.

13. All of these terms are only an intimidated veiling for the collective guilt thesis.

14. The thesis of the sole war guilt of Germany is also based on the assumption of collective guilt.

15. Whoever declares a whole nation guilty or makes it liable violates natural law and international law. He denies the basic concept of justice that is characteristic of all civilizations.

16. Whoever wants to impose permanently a feeling of guilt on a whole nation violates human dignity and a divine and human command.

17. Such a person commits an offense against the Bible and all religions of mankind.

18. Only that person who has murdered his brother can bear the mark of Cain for murder of a brother. Anyone who teaches otherwise falsifies the concepts and wants to take the place of God.

19. The person who uses Biblical concepts must adhere to Biblical statements. Otherwise he is misusing the Bible for extraneous purposes.

20. According to the Bible, even Cain, the murderer of his brother, can be forgiven. "And Cain said unto the Lord, My punishment is greater than I can bear. I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass that everyone that findeth me shall slay me. And the Lord said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him seven-fold." (Genesis IV, 13-15)

21. If, however, the murder of one's own brother can be forgiven, another kind of murder can certainly be forgiven.

22. For that reason, whoever speaks of a unique crime of the Germans for which there can be no atonement speaks

against the clear message of the Bible.

23. According to the teachings of the Bible, even a blood-red sin can be washed pure and become white as snow. (Isaiah I, 18)

24. According to the teachings of Jesus, "all manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men, but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men." (Matthew XII, 31)

25. When sin is forgiven every feeling of guilt and every bad conscience is removed for all time. Forgiven sin no longer bites, says Luther.

26. However, the person who wants to retain his feeling of guilt does not trust God's mercy and blasphemes against the Holy Spirit.

27. Saint Paul says: "Wherever sin abounded, grace did much more abound." (Romans V, 20)

28. He who does not accept grace sins against the Holy Ghost because he disdains God.

29. Martin Luther says: "No one attains God's grace by accusing himself or through good works (reparation), but only through faith without any advance payment or stipulation."

30. Hence, if someone asserts that constant reminding and admonishment is a condition for forgiving or for reconciliation, that person opposes the clear word of the Bible, and even if it be the present or former president of the German Federal Republic.

31. If someone asserts "that the guilt of that time retains its binding force if we remain silent about or displace it" that

person opposes the clear word of the Bible, whether it be a bishop or president.

32. The same holds true for the representative of the Council of the Protestant Church of Germany when he asserts "that there can be absolutely no reconciliation and forgiving without memorialization."

33. The same holds true for the President of the Council of the Protestant Church when he asserts on the (50th Anniversary of the capture of Auschwitz by Soviet forces): "We are all responsible for the consequences of the guilty past." It is the intention of God's word to liberate, not keep in chains.

34. When Luther observes that even Councils can commit errors, this is all the more the case with present-day theologians, professors, politicians and journalists who base their thinking neither on the Bible nor International Law.

35. When a certain Professor Eschenburg asserts, "he who questions the exclusive guilt of Germany in the Second World War destroys the basis of all postwar policy," he openly admits a calculated manipulation of history and loses any credibility as a scholar.

36. To speak of war guilt is a modern invention of the Devil which did not exist in earlier centuries.

37. International Law does not recognize war guilt, rather only wars which are conducted for the most varied reasons and are concluded by a treaty of peace.

38. In a war there is never justice all on one side and injustice all on the other side.

39. In a war justice is always opposed by justice. For that reason it is a violation of International Law to declare the opponent to be a diabolical because each is fighting for what he

believes to be right.

40. There can never be and there never will be on earth an objective court of appeal which could pass judgment without bias concerning the guilt and the innocence of the nations.

41. Every nation is directly responsible only to God and to no other for an accounting.

42. According to Biblical teaching, perhaps God can punish a nation by war or misfortune but it is never appropriate for a human being to proclaim the judgment that a lost war is a punishment by God for a whole nation.

43. The International Law customary for centuries does not tolerate any judgmental function because no human mind would be capable or unselfish enough to measure the guilt or innocence of the nations.

44. After every war the principle of *tabula rasa* prevails, that is: all mutual reproaches and accusations must be avoided because only under those circumstances is a fresh beginning possible.

45. Only if there is a mutual forgiving and forgetting to which there is a commitment after a war and if neither hate nor revenge nor persecution are tolerated can a just peace be possible.

46. Only if there is a concluding sentiment about all of the misdeeds that have taken place during a war can the adversary of yesterday become the ally of tomorrow.

47. The recalling of atrocities or so-called war crimes trials make any reconciliation impossible. They only stir up new hatred and create a basis for new wars.

48. He who recalls atrocities or war crimes has no desire at all for reconciliation, but rather desires the continuation of the war by other means to the point of total psychological subjugation of the opponent.

49. Reminding of atrocities has never prevented further atrocities.

50. The person who claims that knows neither himself nor human nature.

51. For that reason those who preach reconciliation but never want to lay such matters to rest and keep recalling past injustices are either lying or are in error.

52. The father who takes back his prodigal son but keeps reminding him of his past and his errors does not at all want reconciliation but rather subjugation and psychological servitude.

53. For that reason the secret of reconciliation is not reminding but rather a complete forgiving and a sacred oath never again to tear open old wounds.

54. Warning against a dictatorship has never prevented a dictatorship; if a dictator is destined to come, then he will come.

55. Those who preach against a past dictatorship make way, as a rule, for their own dictatorship; those who are persecuted yesterday become the persecutors of today.

56. For that reason, be on guard against those who assert that a previous dictatorship was diabolical; in most cases they only want to banish the Devil with the help of Beelzebub.

57. In a double sense are lying those who remember only

the injustice of one side but persist in remaining silent about or dismissing as unimportant or even denying the injustice of the other side for they are falsifying history and sinning against the spirit of truth.

58. In an even worse manner, however, those who accuse their own nation are lying; for they are not only committing a transgression against the spirit of truth, but also against the spirit of justice and love.

59. For it is written: love thy neighbor, and after all a neighbor is a member of one's own nation.

60. He who accuses only one nation wishes to compel its psychological subjugation and deprive it of its dignity and its right to live.

61. When, however, clergymen make accusations against their own nation at a time when this nation is in its greatest emotional distress and desperation and at a time when it is in a state of being murdered, they are like shepherds who leave their flocks in the lurch and abandon them to be devoured by tearing wolves. (Refers to the so-called Stuttgart Confession of Guilt signed by leading Protestant clergymen in October, 1945, at a time when millions of Germans were expelled from their own territory or brutally murdered).

62. He who constantly speaks of his own guilt makes himself an unbelievable hypocrite before the whole world.

63. There is also an uninhibited shamelessness of contribution which does not bring about reconciliation, but only distrust and even disdain.

64. There can be reconciliation only between honest opponents, never with servile cringers.

65. He who speaks only of German guilt is not worthy of

any reconciliation.

66. If other nations do not desire reconciliation it is undignified to continue to speak of reconciliation, let alone to beg for it.

67. He who accuses Germany and demands reparation but denies his own guilt commits a transgression against the spirit of truth and justice.

68. All International Law is a mutual matter. It recognizes no unilateral rights or unilateral obligations.

69. He who speaks only of German injustices but denies the injustices of his own nation and is unwilling to confess them puts himself outside the universal realm of justice.

70. He who would not term even the expulsion and mass murder of Germans an injustice excludes himself from any realm of justice and morality.

71. He who does not regret the terror bombing against defenseless civilians and does not want to atone for it excludes himself from any realm of justice and morality.

72. He who condemns German soldiers but glorifies opposing soldiers for similar deeds and measures with a double standard cannot be a partner or ally in the future.

73. Although Russia is rehabilitating German soldiers who were unjustly condemned, we are still waiting for a sign of repentence from the Anglo-American side for their lynching after the war. (Refers to the Nuremberg trials and many other trials where German soldiers were hanged).

74. When prominent Jewish people stress even fifty years after the war that pardon can neither be requested nor granted, then our self-respect forbids our continuing to seek

reconciliation.

75. When the President of Israel, Ezer Weizmann, the Israeli author, David Grossman, the President of the Jews in Germany, Ignaz Bubis, and many others constantly stress that there can be no forgiving, then it is hypocritical to sponsor Weeks of Brotherhood.

76. The truth still stands: "But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses." (Matthew VI, 15)

77. Before God all people are sinners; there are not uniquely evil Germans and not uniquely noble Jews. "For there is no difference: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God." (Epistle of Paul to the Romans, III, 22-23)

78. "He that is without sin among you, let him cast a stone at her." (John VIII, 7)

79. Jesus warns the Jews: Because you say you have no sin your guilt remains (John 9, 39-41)

80. "Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him." (Proverbs XXVI, 12)

81. Many foreigners admonish us Germans against further expressions of atonement because it is not a question of the past but a question of the responsibility for the future.

82. Croatians, Bosnians and many others complain that the Germans have been gagged for fifty years by "Jewish adhesive plaster over their mouths" and are therefore incapable of giving effective aid to threatened nations.

83. Those who reproach us Germans for xenophobia intend to slander our nation. They want to inculcate a bad con-

science in us. They only want to stir up hate against everything German and to create Germanophobia.

84. On the occasion of the Day of German Unity the State President of Estonia, Lennart Meri, spoke the following significant sentences on 3 October, 1995 in Berlin:

85. "Germany has become a kind of Canossa republic, a republic of repentence. Why do Germans manifest so little self-respect?" (Canossa is a castle in Italy where Emperor Heinrich IV induced Pope Gregory VII to absolve the excommunication against him in 1077). It is considered as a symbol of humiliation.

86. "If a person is ostentatious about his morality he runs the risk of not being taken seriously."

87. "One cannot trust a nation which practices around the clock an intellectual disdain for itself. This behavior has an effect like a ritual, a carrying out of a duty which is superfluous and even disrespect for the Europe which we are proud of."

88. "In order to be believable, one must condemn all crimes, everywhere in the world, even if the victims are Germans."

89. "It can scarcely be deduced why the Germans put such a taboo on their own history."

90."Fear of power must be replaced by courage for power. Confidence in a nation can come about only if it makes decisive use of its means of power in a responsible manner, without prejudices, in the interest of liberty, justice and peace."

91. "The land of the Estonians was, is and will remain also the homeland of the Baltic Germans. Estonia is and will remain open for all Germans." (For fifty years we have been

waiting for similar words from Poland, Bohemia and Yugoslavia).

92. "The absolute right to a homeland is one of the European principles."

93. "Before we can think at all about a 'new world order' we need, above all, honesty and objectivity about history."

94. "Amongst all of the national anthems it is the German national anthem where those principles of the Occident — unity, justice and freedom — have found their expression in a terse manner!" Those are the words of a friend who is reminding us of the magnificent aspects of our history and the responsibility for our present and for our future. (During 1941-1945 Estonian military units distinguished themselves in the pan-European defense effort against Bolshevism. During 1940-1941 Estonia had been under a genocidal Bolshevik occupation).

95."Do not allow yourselves to be deceived, my beloved nation," exclaims Martin Luther. "If God is with us, who would hurt us? Faith is stronger than all enemies. No one can put out our lamps."

-- Translated by Charles E. Weber, PH.D.
February 1996

Haus Richberg
34639 Schwarzenborn/Knüll/Germany
Telephone: 011-49-5686-535

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS
SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017-single copy $3.50 + $2.00 for postage.
5 copies $15.00 + $3.00 for postage. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

GOVERNMENT = PRISON

by David C. Tate, P.O.W.
Member, The Brüder Schweigen

Many prisoners have observed that prison is a microcosm of "the system," or government, as a whole. Prison being the total imposition of someone else's rule over another's life, it is government in total. **GOVERNMENT = PRISON.**

Self-Rule is the absence of government and the opposite of anarchy in a responsible, homogenous community. The presence of alien element or thought has created a presumed "need for government" to "control" the element in society which seems incapable of Self-Rule. Remove the alien element incapable of ruling over themselves, and there will be no need for government. Freedom is the absence of government bondage. **SELF-RULE = FREEDOM.**

Free men and women capable of Self-Rule understand that crime creates victims; that if there is no victim there is no crime; and that to punish someone for a crime he has not committed is a crime against that innocent party. Free men and women remove alien element or thought from their society through the assertion of Self-Rule by the imposition of Restitution, Death or Exile against those incapable of Ruling over themselves. This instructs those capable of learning Self-Rule, or removes that element that is not. Self-Rule restricts Law to a minimum: No Victim, No Crime. **FREEDOM = THE ABSENCE OF ALIEN ELEMENT AND THOUGHT.**

Government itself is alien to Freedom because it creates victims of the innocent by enforcing penalties upon society for the presumed "need to control," rather than remove alien element or thought. As a result, government victimizes society by enforcing a tyranny—prison—upon the innocent by manufacturing taxes, penalties, laws and restrictions. In short, government manufactures "crimes" where there are no victims, establishing *victimless* crimes and unjust "laws" to be

enforced upon the innocent. All meant to control the alien element or thought in society, but in reality controlling everyone and victimizing everyone by converting free men and women into *wage-slaves*. **GOVERNMENT = CRIME.**

"Conservatism" was meant to check the spread of encroaching government upon Self-Rule. Conservatism has failed. "Government reform" is meant to reform government by changing its structure, supposedly to check the tide of crime and other lofty visions. But, government is self-serving, and government "reform" only creates new victimless crimes to be enforced against the innocent, which creates more victims. **GOVERNMENT ENFORCEMGNT = CRIME ENFORCEMENT .**

America was originally founded upon the principles of Self-Rule and Freedom. Unfortunately, certain alien elements and thinking were not removed from the beginning. As a result, a "revolution" took place which over time replaced Self-Rule with government, much like a malignant growth or cancer. **GOVERNMENT = ALIEN ELEMENT AND THOUGHT.**

America is touted as the great "democratic" society. Government in America is far from democratic. There is not a democracy in America as the American people are never allowed to vote on any major issues. Only on the local level can it be said that Americans "elect" their officials. In areas such as the presidency or senate, small, well screened officials are chosen for Americans to elect. Is this "legal?" Why, of course! Anything government does is "legal." The government is "legal." But, what is "legal" is not necessarily "Lawful." Nature's God has dictated what is Lawful in Nature. In the wilds we can see Natural Law in action. In the Sciences of chemistry, mathematics, even Life in general, we can see the perfectly systematic Laws of Nature in action. Society is also subject to Natural Law. For a homogeneous society to be Free, it must recognize the Laws of Self-Rule and remove all alien elements and thinking from its houndaries. **GOVERNMENT IS LEGAL, but, SELP-RULE IS LAWFUL.**

Since government equals crime and prison, and methods of compromise such as conservatism and reform do not work, there is only one Lawful alternative left to try that is historically proven to work: the assertion of Self-Rule by the imposition of Restitution, Death or Exile for those alien elements in our society. This is known as Revolution, and is the only way to return to Self-Rule from the prison of government. **FREEDOM = REVOLUTION.**

The Laws of Self-Rule are written on a White Man's heart. We each know right from wrong, and this knowledge can be considered our "Perfect Law of Liberty." The basis of this Law is the recognition of our place in Nature, and our connection to it, and that the only people we can truly find compatible and relate to are those of our own kind. Only they have our "Racial Mind" and can be considered our Neighbors, Brothers and Sisters. The allien element—strangers—cannot be allowed to live in our land nor be allowed to intermarry with our Sons and Daughters. They are incompatible, and the very proof of this is seen in what has happened to our society in the past few generations. It is genocide against our kind. Those who abuse or victimize their Neighbor, that is to say our Race, have practiced alien thought and have broken our Perfect Law of Liberty. When someone creates a victim, they have committed a crime; where there is no victim, there is no crime. A "victim" can be made out of an individual, or out of our Nation which is our Race. **TO HAVE SELF-RULE YOU NUST LOVE YOUR RACE.**

My question now is, are you a Free Man, a wage-slave, or an alien element? Free Men and Women defend their Freedom, they assert Self-Rule.

David C. Tate #W/155209, Potosi Correctional Center, (6B-25), Rte. 2, Box 2222. Mineral Point MO 63660

THE STRATEGY OF TARGET-SELECTION

by Eric Thomson

As the struggle for White self-determination intensifies, the Zionist occupation forces will pull from their bag of dirty tricks such devices as 'counter-dissonance' and phony combat cells. Like most con games, these vicious ploys have many subtle variations which can be left to the reader's imagination.

Counter-dissonance is a tactic used by a corrupt and inefficient government to discredit its opponents when it is unable to defeat them in open battle or with the usual campaigns of suppression involving mass-arrests and the like. It is usually brought into action when the regime's opposition can no longer be ignored and when the opponents have obtained favorable publicity through 'propaganda of the deed', such as the freeing of political prisoners, the seizing of military supplies, etc. The government is obviously unable to guard effectively all important targets at which the opposition may wish to strike, nor can it ferret out or otherwise neutralize the opposition activists who are doing the damage. Resources are clearly limited. The regime cannot draft everyone into the armed forces, nor can it afford to maintain the existing forces on combat ready standby for an indefinite period of time, to be determined by the regime's opponents. The fat backsides of the jews' satraps squirm uncomfortably upon the horns of a dilemma.

Counter-dissonance is one means available with which to solve the problem presented by the opposition. The government sends its own agents into the field, disguised or identifiable as members of the opposition. These agents commit hideous acts of terror and violence against the civilian population, in the name of the opposition. The atrocities are publicized in a manner favorable to the government and the people will begin to waver in their support for the opposition.

They may even deny their support and work against the opposition by betraying its members to government forces, for suitable rewards, of course. The people will think, "The government is certainly corrupt and inefficient, but at least it is not vicious, like its mad-dog opponents." When the people begin to think this way, they become lost to their own salvation and the defeat of their would-be rescuers is only a matter of time. The positive programs of the opposition are forgotten and INERTIA, that ultimate ally of all governments, reasserts itself. The government, such as it is, has won.

The jews; those two-legged chameleons, are expert at such duplicity. In Poland, their massacres of German civilians were blamed on the Poles. In the Ukraine, their vicious atrocities against the Germans were blamed upon the Ukrainians and vice versa. Dressed in German uniforms, these same jewish murder squads committed atrocities sufficiently heinous and grotesque that they were able to destroy White unity and influenced many White people in the Soviet satellites to support the jew commissariat.

In more recent times, jews have attacked U.S. installations in or near Arab countries (the Lavon Affair) and they nearly succeeded in sinking the U.S.S. Liberty, hoping to affix the blame for these cowardly assaults upon their intended Arab victims. Had the real culprits not been discovered and positively identified as jews, our Zionist Occupation Government might have convinced us to declare war on the Arabs in the 1960s. Since these incidents and others were revealed as 'kosher', the ZOG's jewsmedia treated them as 'non-events'. As this article is being prepared for republication, the 'jury is still out' in regard to the New York Trade Tower explosion, but there is evidence that a certain security firm, known to be a Mossad front, had access to the tower. If the Mossad was sloppy in covering its tracks, then we can look forward to this incident becoming another 'non-event', to vanish down the Orwellian Memory Hole.

The United States and its USSR branch office (all nations under ZOG) performed similar atrocities in Latin America, Africa and Asia. Thus has sufficient data been gathered to

enable USZOG to orchestrate such terrorist programs to a fine pitch, allowing for racial/cultural variables.

Counter-dissonance is ZOG-talk for drowning out a noise with a bigger noise. Let us be alert to the sound of this Zionist 'music'.

Phony combat cells will be brought into play as the revolutionary White Nationalist struggle intensifies, because it will soon become apparent that a growing number of White activists will desire to combat the armed occupation forces with armed resistance. The occupation authorities will oblige by setting up and publicizing certain 'opposition' combat groups, complete with weapons. Such combat formations may even take part in attacks upon occupation forces and installations, but these attacks will be strictly limited in scope, so as to leave unimpaired the economic infrastructure.

Once the bag of activist recruits is deemed sufficiently full, the draw-strings are pulled and... "Government forces today are reported to have surrounded a 'terrorist' stronghold, killing or capturing all of the criminal elements involved, except for self-styled terrorist 'Commander X' who escaped the law enforcement net only by an exceptional stroke of 'good fortune'..."

Danger signals for the valiant: Both ploys and their variations can be readily identified in regard to the selection of targets. The targets chosen by ZOG-agents WILL NOT affect the economic means of production and distribution (the economic infrastructure), for the impairment and destruction of these targets USUALLY produce the revolutionary mass upheavals which the occupation authorities do not want. Thus, targets will be selected which will cause 'noise', rather than damage, even when large numbers of lives are lost. The results of such calculated mis-application of force will be the isolation of the revolutionary group from its popular support and the acquisition of a 'mad-dog' image for the revolutionary movement as a whole. With luck, such atrocities will lead to disunity and even internecine warfare amongst the opposition.

If there remains any doubt about target selection in a na-

tional liberation struggle, it should be pointed out that the London Blitz and the mad-bomber's delights, Hamburg and Dresden, killed off more people in a few hours than did all the anarchist bombings in history. Yet, none of these attacks had the desired effect of destroying the national war effort. Quite the contrary!

Human targets are rarely productive of a revolutionary situation, but material targets usually are! Destruction of the MEANS of human life, rather than the destruction of human life itself generally results in revolutionary collapse, as in the cases of Russia and Germany in World War I. Imagine, for example, the results of a delay in welfare checks, a halt in a key means of transportation or a sudden curtailment of electric power. Compare such possibilities with the results obtainable from the assassination of even one big-name enemy or even hundreds of racial enemies. Thus may you distinguish real revolutionaries from ZOG agentsprovocateur.

This article first appeared in the November 1976 edition of WHITE POWER REPORT. Since that appearance, we have witnessed the erroneous application of force based on "The Turner Diaries" and the surrender of the heavily-armed group known as C.S.A.R.M. to ZOG-forces, without firing a shot, after its 'leader' had a chat with the 'Big Jew in the Sky'. Can we not learn from others' bitter experiences?

(Mr. Thomson makes a poignant observation. Thus, in light of the fact that the Trade Tower bombing had no effect upon the economic infra-structure, we can conclude that it was a jewish orchestrated operation with Arab players. We should never neglect: CUI BONO — for whose benefit? The jews did indeed benefit. It makes sense to me. *Ed.*) ❑

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

After reading a couple of years' worth of *Liberty Bell* and the endless arguments over who killed more people, Joe Stalin or the Germans, how many and where, I am tempted to say, too bad it wasn't more—we still have too many here now—all the "survivors" of the holocaust, plus every Jew that was ever born, filling every conceivable governmental, university, or commercial position in the country.

At least one wit, I think also read in L.B., once quipped that there were not that many Jews in Germany, and possibly not in Europe. Did they multiply underground like moles or clone? Where were they that they come here in such numbers? There can't possibly be any Jews left in Russia, Poland, or even Israel (Martians in disguise?).

Another question in my feeble mind is how come they had all their worldly possessions taken from them before being deported/put in gas ovens/torn from the bosom of their families, and yet seemingly form a large part of the affluent community of Skokie IL, among other communities, such as Belaire and Brentwood?

These people seem to have miraculous powers, tattoos on their wrists or not. No people in history ever went through so much and came out so rich. I would say that there seems to be no poor Jews, but in a book *The Rational Feminist* reviewed a couple of years ago, the author stated that many, if not most of the Hasidics in NYC were on welfare "because they have no skills" (Kaye, 1987).

Is there something wrong with this picture?

Yours of the 6 millionth instant,
Molly Gill, Editor/Publisher, *The Rational Feminist*
10500 Ulmerton Rd./ 726-202, Largo FL 34641

✠ ✠ ✠

Daniel A. Ludwig
National Commander, American Legion
PO Box 7017, Indianapolis IN 46207-7017

Dear Commander Ludwig:

Thank you for your invitation to me to join the American Legion. I am an honorably discharged veteran with an MOS #631, serial

number 35683098 (I still remember it!) but during my service in Europe I saw and heard many things that made me ashamed of the American role in Europe, such as the aspects which I mention in the enclosed comment by me on the Marge Schott controversy.

A recent book by the Canadia journalist, James Bacque, *Other Losses*, 1989, offers evidence that Eisenhower deliberately starved to death hundreds of thousands of German prisoners of war *after the war*. This book has made me even more ashamed of our role in Europe during what I call "The War to Make thwe World Safe for Communism." As an American veteran I was deeply disturbed by Bacque's book, although I had heard many years ago (1946?) of mistreatment of German prisoners of war by the French, who had contributed relatively little to the defeat of Germany and seem to have done tolerably well during the German occupation. In a genuine spirit of rapproachment many Frenchmen fought against Communism as volunteers, in fact.

If I could read a convincing refutation of the book by Bacque, I would feel much better about my army service. Do you know of such a refutation?

Dr. Charles E. Weber
2446 East 22nd Pl., Tulsa OK 74114

✠ ✠ ✠

The issue that really tore the Republican nominating convention apart was the abortion question, which is controversial because it is so important, perhaps even more important to American Aryans than the immigration question, even if desperate efforts were made to hide or play down the tensions generated by the abortion question.

No matter what one feels about the abortion question from a moral or theological point of view, this much is certain: When American Aryan women kill their unborn children they are also killing the prospects for the thriving and surviving of their race in the United States.

There is also the crucially important question of whether abortion is now eugenic or dysgenic. I fear that there is a great deal of evidence that the very women who should be having children are the ones most likely to have their fetuses killed. It is almost certain that abortion if having a lowering effect (dysgenic effect) on the quality of the U.S. population, a lowering factor in our economic and cultural well-being and our ability to compete in the world market place.

Charles E. Weber

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

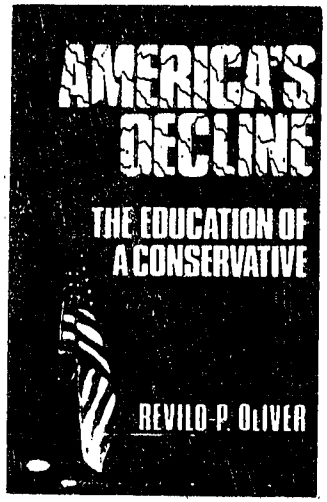

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

AMERICAN EDUCATION:

Forty Years of Waste, Fraud, and Subversion

By Arthur J. Jones

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. William Pierce:
What the Liberals Don't Understand
page 33

Eric Thomson:
The Awakening
page 41

Lee Norris:
The People of Thule
page 54.

VOL. 24 — NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1996

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

American Education:

Forty Years of Waste, Fraud, and Subversion

by

Arthur J. Jones

American education today, at all levels in virtually every state in this country, is the greatest fraud ever perpetrated against the parents and taxpayers during the last 40 years. To most of the world this costly con game we call public education is an open joke known to everyone but the parents of America!

It is only when their children, supposedly educated, graduate from our high schools and colleges and compete with each other for high-paying jobs that they discover how woefully uneducated they are. And even then, as in case of Black and Hispanic youths, they are too ignorant to realize their own illiteracy and instead blame employers for rejecting them because they are simply "White racists".

The truth is, the amount of money spent on public education in this country is greater than it has ever been before. Yet, all we are getting back for all this money is one generation dumber than the preceding generation! Altogether, this nation will spend over 506.5 billion dollars on educating, or attempting to educate, the children of this nation in the coming school year. (*USA Today* August 24, 1994) The education budget alone for the Chicago Public Schools, from September of 1994 to September of 1995, has been set at 2.9 billion dollars! (*Chicago Sun Times* August 16, 1994) Included in this sum is 162.3 million for racially balancing the Chicago Public Schools, in accordance to a federal court order handed down by federal Judge Milton Shadur back in the late 1960's. Since that infamous ruling by this leftist Jew federal judge, the once majority-White student population of Chicago schools has been reduced to only 11% of the public school population! And still the buses roll, transporting hordes of Blacks and Mexicans into formerly all-White schools and taking tiny handfuls

of White students into the crime-infested Negro and Hispanic schools.

Yet despite all the money spent on education, despite all the extra incentives and special programs and courses designed to encourage and inspire students to stay in school and learn, year after year, the SAT scores and the less demanding ACT scores, required for college-bound students, keep going lower and lower.

In 1994, 42% of the high school graduates had taken the SAT exams, which comes out to about 1,000,000 graduates. A perfect score on the SAT is 1600, which measures verbal comprehension and the ability to do higher mathematics. In 1960, the national average on the SAT was 975. In 1994, the national average had sunk to 902. (*Atlanta Journal*, August 25, 1994)

Again, lack of money is not the problem. In 1965, per pupil expenditures stood at $2,700. By 1995, the amount spent on each pupil in public schools of this country will be on the average over $5,000. And right now, the New York City public schools average $6,107 per pupil. So lack of money is not what ails our schools.

Nor are the classes too crowded as the liberals claim. In fact, the average United States classroom now only has 18 students, down from 25 students back in 1965. However, in South Korea, which among 14 industrialized nations placed first in academic skills, the average class contains 49 students. In that international competition, the best the United States could do was a dismal 12th place!

In 1960, 39% of adults aged 25-29 did not have a high school diploma. By 1990 that drop out rate had been reduced to 12.1%. Yet, those figures can be very misleading. For while the per cent of drop outs may have declined over 30 years, the actual number of illiterate or barely functionally literate Americans has increased tremendously. For example, 90 million American adults cannot write a simple letter or read a bus schedule, or fill out a bank deposit slip, or even understand instructions given to those asked to serve on juries. And 26% of American public school students are in special education classes, that is, "special education" for slow learners or what are known as "EMH" students — educationally mentally handicapped!

This basic ignorance shows up in college, where in 1990, 21% of all college freshmen were taking remedial math; 16% remedial writing; and another 18% remedial reading. Illiteracy also shows up in the work place. In a survey of 200 major United States corporations, 22% of the companies surveyed in 1990 were teaching reading; 41% were teaching basic writing skills; and 36% of these companies were teaching some of their employees how to do basic math.

And the United States military has had to dumb down their training manuals on how to operate and repair the costly equipment used to defend this country to the level of comic books. Despite the much vaunted victory over Iraq, most of our casualties in that war were from our own people firing on each other, usually from great distances. This was simply because of incorrect coordinates given on maps, or reading radar screens incorrectly.

In military maneuvers in Europe, United States forces in competition with our NATO allies almost always do poorly, despite having the superior equipment. The presence of large numbers of Negro soldiers in United States Army units, holding positions for which they were not mentally equipped to handle, was largely the reason for such poor performances in the field.

From my military service, including the year I spent in Vietnam, I feel the more non-Whites in the unit, the less it became a first class fighting force. Other veterans, especially retired career military men, I'm sure will agree with me on that.

Now, the question is what has happened to what was once the greatest educational system in the world? How has American public education come to such a sorry state of affairs? That is not an easy question to answer.

There are many areas of public education to be dealt with in this article and each area — elementary, junior and senior high and the college level — has unique problems to be dealt

with.

At the elementary level, the goals of reading, writing, and learning simple arithmetic are no longer apparently the objective of the classroom teacher. Instead of learning the very basics — the phonic system of sounding out each word — most teachers use the whole-word technique or the look-say method of teaching reading, which was originally designed for teaching deaf mutes. (Anthony Sutton, *America's Secret Establishment, 1986, page 71)* The result is most students can't read above the level of the sixth grade by the time they graduate from high school. After four years of college, the average college graduate reads at a tenth grade level!

Now, one reason for this is the books used in todays schools. Paul Copperman, in his 1978 book *The Literacy Hoax*, reveals that it has become the custom of American textbook publishers to publish, for the average United States public school, books whose reading level is two years below the grade level of the students reading the books! And for "minority" students, they have an entire different set of textbooks, whose reading level is even lower than that set for White students! (Copperman, page 82)

Thus both White and Negro students are deliberately given textbooks to study from that are actually below the abilities of the students. So even the most intelligent student will be working below his ability to master the subjects studied.

In no other country do the publishers of textbooks deliberately engage in a program of planned educational retardation. And the motive for this is quite simple: the more students who read poorly, the more need there will be for remedial reading classes that will call for special remedial level textbooks, that these publishers will be happy to supply for the right price!

Yes, simple capitalist greed is one factor behind the decline of American public education. But there are other factors as well that have little to do with greed, except perhaps in the lust for power by the two largest teachers unions in the country: The National Education Association (NEA) and The

American Federation of Teachers (AFT).

These two unions dominate the entire American public school system. And they are avowedly on the far left in their educational philosophy and in their political positions.

For example, here are a few of the positions supported by the NEA: universal, free health care for all, including illegal aliens; abortion rights for children without parental notification; sex education for children; a "gay" rights curriculum. However, the NEA opposed testing teachers for educational competence, narcotics, alcohol, or AIDS. In 1992, one out of every eight delegates to the Democratic National Convention was an NEA member. And the NEA endorsed Bill Clinton for President by a margin of 88%, to 12% opposed. And with a political war chest of $750 million dollars, the NEA can just about elect or defeat anyone they want to.

They can, and do, also establish the curriculum of the public schools, which is overwhelmingly a radical left curriculum, top heavy with utterly useless, worthless information, often little more than fantasies of the authors.

Starting in 1968, there was a big push to include the so-called "Black History" studies as a separate course and to be distinguished from United States History. In virtually every large and medium sized town in America, demands to teach about all sorts of heretofore unknown Black inventors, scientists, explorers and war heroes was launched by the NEA.

In my own hometown of Beloit, Wisconsin, population 35,000, Negroes descended on the local school board demanding this new "Black History" be taught. Since I had just graduated from the local high school in 1967, I was surprised at how militant the local NAACP was about this issue. So I obtained a list of the authors the NEA teachers union recommended be used to teach the new "Black History" course. And this is what I found: of 43 authors in the NEA's book list entitled *The Negro American in Paperback*, 41 of the 43 had extensive records of support and affiliation with numerous front groups set up by the Communist Party, U.S.A. (CPUSA). No less than 12 of the 43 would-be historians of "Black History" were identified members of the CPUSA.

One such NEA recommended writer was Herbert Aptheker, the Jewish editor of the CPUSA'S magazine of Marxist theory, *Political Affairs*. He is also the editor of another CPUSA publication *Jewish Affairs*. The NEA recommended this Communist's book *American Negro Slave Revolts* published by the Communist Party's own publishing company, International Publishers!

Once the *"red"* background of these authors was exposed to them, the Beloit Board of Education voted against the use of those books! That set off a minor Negro riot in the city. Several businesses were fire-bombed that same night the board rejected the NEA's *"red"* books.

A special session of the board of education met a couple of weeks later and voted to approve the inclusion of "Black History" as an elective course for the coming school year, using the NEA's list of communist authors as the basis for the course. (*Blackboard Power, NEA Threat to America*, Gordon V. Drake, 1968, Pages 174-175)

It seems there is a great deal of Communist Party influence in the NEA and its smaller partner, the American Federation of Teachers (AFT). One teacher I recall was a physical science teacher named Jack Pineles, who confessed to this writer, "Do you want to know what I believe in Mr. Jones? I believe in Communism." When I asked him if there were anymore teachers like him in Beloit's public schools, he slyly laughed and said, "You'd be surprised at how many of us there are."

Apparently this penetration of American education by the CPUSA has been going on for at least 69 years. The late Elizabeth Dilling in her 1934 book *The Red Network* lists literally hundreds of professional educators, from school teachers to presidents of major public and private universities and colleges, who supported or actually were members of the Communist Party.

For example, in 1932, pressure was building to officially recognize the Bolshevik communists of the Soviet Union as the official government of Russia. Such recognition would then open up the door to United States government assistance and allow big American corporations to legally deal with the Soviets.

So the Communist Party, U.S.A., ever loyal to Moscow, got its orders to launch a national campaign to swing public opinion behind recognizing the first official Marxist country in the world. A petition drive was launched by the communists through a front group called the Fellowship of Reconciliation (FOR).

The petition read as follows: "In the interests of World Peace and as a measure of mutual economic advantage I urge the immediate recognition of the Soviet government of Russia by the United States." Among the hundreds of professional educators who signed this Communist Party authored petition was Paul F. Voelker, then president of Battle Creek College. [Was this leftist professor any relation to the former Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, the most powerful economic position in the country, the Paul Voelker that was appointed by President Jimmy Carter?] (Dilling, Page 155)

Another supporter of the drive to recognize *"red"* Russia was Professor John Dewey of Columbia University, who was then president of a large and influential organization of public school teachers known as the Progressive Education Association, (PEA). These teachers, most of whom were trained at Columbia Teachers College, came under the influence of Dewey.

Elizabeth Bentley was a former member of the Communist Party from the 1930's on through into the late 1940's and who joined the Communist Party while attending Vassar College, a private women's college. She went on to get an M.A. degree in Sociology at Columbia University, where she discovered the communists held weekly meetings with everyone from graduate students and professors, down to the food workers in the cafeteria! In fact, in keeping with the "democratic" nature of communist theory, the top *"red"* leader at Columbia University was not a professor, but a cafeteria worker! (Bentley, *Out of Bondage*, 1988, Page 21)

These *"red"* teachers, on graduation, have fanned out across the country and they in turn produced another genera-

tion of Marxist teachers, college professors, and university presidents. These were the sources of the so-called "New Left" agitators who actively worked against the United State during the "Cold War" era of the 1950's and 1960's, when the United States opposed communist wars of so-called "National Liberation" in Korea, Vietnam, and Latin America.

How heavy is this communist infiltration into American education? Without a doubt, Columbia Teachers College has been and *is* a *"red"* stronghold. Over the years, it has graduated over 100,000 teachers. Currently, over 25% of the public school superintendents in 168 United States cities over 50,000 in population are graduates of Columbia Teachers College, and it still produces hundreds of public school teachers in the United States each year.

This Marxist influence has found its way into the school books used in the public schools. The earlier mentioned "Black History" is just one example of what has been taking place in the schools and in the textbooks written by educators out to build a "New World Order."

Here are a few more examples: In 1958, the late Professor E. Merrill Root, who taught for over 40 years at Earlham College, wrote a book entitled *Brain Washing in the High Schools*. This book was a survey of 11 history books then being used in the Evanston, Illinois, School District.

Professor Root, after thoroughly examining the textbooks, summarized his reactions to them this way: "If Jefferson is on the side of the angels because he loved 'the common people' but Washington is suspect because he belonged to 'the gentry' and 'the colonial aristocrats'; if the Republican Party is the party of 'the interests' and the Democratic Party is the party of 'the people'; if 'nationalism' and '100 per cent Americanism' are low-brow but 'globalism' and the 'United Nations' are high-brow, we do not have 'controversy', we have indoctrination." (Root, page 21)

And 'indoctrination' is precisely what many American students are getting, even at the most expensive, private, and elite universities in this country. Here is what Harvard graduate John LeBoutillier experienced as a sophomore ma-

joring in United States history as described in his 1978 book *Harvard Hates America*: "I don't give a shit about American history. I don't give a damn about facts or dates or any of that traditional crap. Hell, I don't even know what year the Civil War began. As far as I'm concerned, that type of history just plays along with the right-wing fascists who run this country... the very people I'm dedicated to overthrowing."

LeBoutillier then describes his Harvard history tutor, who was a graduate student working on a Ph.D in history, but who had the job of teaching United States History to undergraduate students. "The speaker was Barry Schmidt. He was wearing a long, shaggy brown beard which almost hid his face. He was bald on top of his head and what hair he did have was tied into a pony tail with a red Indian ribbon. He was wearing a light green tee shirt and scruffy, torn blue jeans. He wore no socks, but was wearing a pair of expensive black loafers with a tassel on top."

Continued Schmidt: "I might as well tell you now that I'm a radical — not a liberal — a radical. And we're going to be working this year in here to teach some basic tenets of my radical thoughts. The first of those is that I'm firmly committed to the overthrow of all these right-wing fascist governments in the West today."

When asked what he was writing his Ph.D. on, Schmidt answered: "I'm writing it on Marx and Hegel. The dialectic method of analysis. German economic advances. The whole bit. Really great stuff. In fact, we're going to spend a big part of this year on it, even though this course doesn't cover that. I just think it's time you WASP brats had some understanding of the working class in society, some conception of the real value of labor, and some understanding of the fraudulent basis of capitalistic society."

What followed was an outline of the course of "United States History" by Barry Schmidt, wrote LeBoutillier: "I was shocked by the whole encounter, by how different it was from what I expected. When I glanced at the assignment sheet, I was even more shocked. There were columns of readings by Marx, Engels, Lenin, Mao, and Hegel. This was supposed to

be my sophomore tutorial which laid the basis for my major in American history! And here I am reading this?" (LeBoutillier, Pages 1-4)

It turns out that Barry Schmidt and his wife have three other homes: one on Park Avenue in New York City; one in Palm Beach, Florida; and one in Aspen, Colorado. He drove a Mercedes Benz. Their Harvard home was purchased for them by his wife's father, who was the chairman of the board of a large Wall Street bank! (LeBoutillier, Page 25)

So much for that toiling proletariat! With teachers like Barry Schmidt, is it any wonder how shockingly ignorant American students have become?

In 1987, a book titled *What do our 17-Year-Olds Know?* was released by publishers Harper and Row. This book was by Dianne Ravitch, Adjunct Professor of History at Columbia University Teachers College, and Chester Finn, Professor of Education at Vanderbilt University and former Assistant Secretary of the United States Department of Education. The book contains the results of a survey of 8,000 high school students across the country. They tested the knowledge of these students in only two areas — history and literature.

And this is what they found, incredible as it may seem.

1. 32.4% are unable to identify the Declaration of Independence and what it means.

2. Only 40.1% know what the *Federalist Papers* are.

3. 24.7% of students place Lincoln in the time period 1860-1880.

4. Only 32.2% know the Civil War took place between 1850-1900.

5. 32% don't know Lincoln wrote the *Emancipation Proclamation.*

6. Only 21.4% have any idea of what the term "Reconstruction" applies to regarding American history.

7. 63% don't know when Teddy Roosevelt was President.

8. 57.1% don't know Woodrow Wilson's time as President.

9. 52.3% place Franklin D. Roosevelt between 1929-1946.

10. Only 70% of students knew who the United States was fighting in World War II; an incredible 29% thought we were

fighting Cuba, Vietnam , China, Iran, Korea, or Russia!

11. 44% do not know Dwight Eisenhower was President in the 1950's and Joseph McCarthy, the anti-communist United States Senator is mistaken for the pro-communist Senator Eugene McCarthy by 29.4% of students.

12. Only 48.6% know who dropped the atomic bomb and when it was used and on whom it was used. Some students have it in their minds it was used on Germany to end World War I and others that we dropped it on China during the Korean War!

13. And for 37.3% of the 17 year old's across the country, the word "Sputnik" (referring to the first satellite to orbit the earth, launched by the Soviet Union) draws a blank!

14. But a word that should draw a blank, because it never happened, "Holocaust," is recognized by 75.8% of the students for its reference to alleged Nazi genocide of the Jews in World War II.

Turning to geography and literature, their findings were just as alarming as the results they obtained in their history survey. Here is some of what they found in their literature/geography survey.

1. 30.7% can't find the Mississippi River on a map.

2. Only 57% know what area comprised the Louisiana Purchase of 1803.

3. 15% can't locate the Rocky Mountains.

4. Only 54.2% of Hispanics and 44.2% of Blacks can locate Great Britain.

5. And 35% of all students can't find France!

When the question of the 38th parallel came up, "the smartest student" in a Los Angeles High School graduating class answered this way: "I learned that in the Vietnam War, North and South Korea fought against each other, and then there was a truce at the 38th parallel, and that Eisenhower had something to do with it." (*Inside American Education*, 1993, Thomas Sowell, Page 5)

In the field of literature, todays high school students have been denied exposure to the best writers and social philosophers of the Western World. Instead, they have been sub-

jected to a meaningless, mindless, racially alien, collection of Marxist scribblers in the name of that formless vapid glop of mental droppings called "Multiculturalism".

Here is the barren cultural wasteland of American education today: Of ten famous American and European writers — such as Charles Dickens who wrote *Oliver Twist* and *A Tale of Two Cities*, Herman Melville who wrote *Moby Dick*, Washington Irving *The Legend of Sleepy Hollow*, James Fennimore Cooper *Drums Along the Mohawk*, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow *The Ride of Paul Revere*, Ernest Hemingway *The Old Man and the Sea*, and Mark Twain, the most well-known American author of all time for his novels *Tom Sawyer* and *Huckleberry Finn* — only 39.8% of the students had read those books! (Ravitch and Finn, page 107)

Of poets and playwrights, that lamp of knowledge burns dimly in the minds of less than 50% of the students surveyed. Writes Ravitch and Finn: "The classic poets of the English language are apparently unfamiliar to most eleventh grade students in our high schools." (Ravitch and Finn, Page 112)

For example:

1. T.S. Elliot's poem *The Hollow Men* was familiar to only 45.4%.

2. Walt Whitman's *Leaves of Grass* was known to only 40.2%.

3. Geoffrey Chaucer's *Canterbury Tales* was read by 36.1%.

4. *Beowulf* by 45.8%.

5. Dante's *The Divine Comedy* by 32.8%.

6. And only 43.6% of these students surveyed reported they had read just one or two plays by the most famous writer in Western literature, William Shakespeare! But a shocking 57% of these students had never been required to read anything by Shakespeare!

In fact, it appears there is very little required reading in the public schools, and if students are required to read anything at all, it is the contemporary literary bilge that passes for modern literature and the "new" history.

Consider the Gabler saga. Melvin and Norma Gabler be-

came acquainted with the Texas State Board of Education back in 1961 when they happened to run across several items in the textbooks of their three sons. This led to a long-running feud with Texas educators and the New York publishers of the books used in the Texas public schools.

This war for truth and decency in public school textbooks started in Texas. However, because Texas is such a large state, what sells in Texas is generally sold to school boards in other states as well. Their fight has been told in two books, *Textbooks on Trial* by James Hefley in 1976 and in *What are they Teaching our Children?* by the Gabler's in 1985. Here is just a brief rundown of their findings.

1. A fifth grade American History book which devoted 6.5 pages to Marilyn Monroe, including a sexy picture from *Life* magazine, complete with a sexually suggestive caption on her "sexy" way of walking. George Washington, in the same book, is mentioned briefly. (Hefley, Page 122)

2. An English grammar book that instructed the teacher: "drill on standard usage should be avoided... Encourage each child to make his own rules for writing and to stick to those rules." (Hefley, Page 150)

3. A story in an English literature book about a little blonde haired white boy forced to wear a dead snake around his head by his uncle. (Hefley, Page 151)

That is some of the depravity put in the textbooks in the 1970's for elementary, junior, and senior high school students. As the 1980's dawned, the Gabler's were still carrying on the fight against morally degenerate textbooks. Here is some of their latest findings in their 1985 book.

1. A geography book with 14 errors — 8 of the errors give a higher GNP to Marxist countries and 5 non-Marxist countries are given a lower GNP than they actually have. (Gabler, Page 56)

2. A series of world history books and " social studies" books that glorify the communist leaders Ho Chi Minh, Mao Tse Tung, Fidel Castro, and the communist Sandinista rebels of Nicaragua. (Gabler, Pages 58-59)

3. Role playing stories for children where they first play

the part as killers than reverse the roles and become the murder victim. In one such story, a doctor kills an elderly patient with an overdose of morphine. The students are then instructed to discuss this question, "How old would you have to be before you would be ready to kill somebody?" (Gabler, Page 89)

4. And this nifty little poem was found in an eighth grade English literature book from a collection called *The Inner City Mother Goose*:

"Jack be nimble, Jack be quick,
snap the blade and give it a flick
Grab the purse, it's easily done
Then just for kicks, just for fun,
Plunge the knife and cut and run."

(Gabler, Page 83; which quotes page 147 of *Language 8*, Laidlaw Brothers Publishers, 1983)

Not content to mess up their minds with such trash the radical leftists and communists, who have control of the public schools, have now taken it upon themselves to use American children as Pavlovian lab rats, testing all sorts of weird, crack-pot, and subversive techniques out on them.

In some American schools the latest rage is "Death Education". In such a course, students are taken on field trips to morgues and funeral parlors to view dead bodies. Then they are required to write their own obituaries! Other "useful" activities that take place in this course is that students are required to discuss the death of someone in their family, make a model coffin out of a shoe box, and even write a suicide note! (Sowell, Page 37)

Then there is "Peace Education", where students are subjected to all the theories about nuclear warfare and what the United States must do to make sure we never use a nuclear weapon on another nation, as we did on Japan. And of course the NEA is firmly behind this leftist claptrap. In fact, Terry Herndon, former president of the NEA was the president of Citizens Against Nuclear War, a coalition of 50 different left-wing radical groups, labor unions, and various religious and environmental organizations. (Thomas Smith, *Educating for*

Disaster, 1986, Page 30)

One of the most dangerous and unnecessary educational techniques falls under the heading of "Values Clarification". This is the brain child of two Jewish educators, Sidney B. Simon and Howard Kirchenbaum. Values Clarification requires students to keep diaries on family members and reveal information about a child's family that the family may not want divulged. Personal, religious, and moral beliefs are actively challenged by the teacher or class. And when subjected to this kind of Marxist-style group-criticism, old family values are weakened if not wiped entirely out.

Professor Richard Baer of Cornell University has described the Values Clarification technique in these words: "Values Clarification is a form of psychotherapy that teaches a profound bias against authority, traditional morality, and duty."

And so it does. According to the latest figures from the United States Department of Justice, there are on average 500,000 violent incidents per month in the public schools. And 1,000 teachers a month are assaulted and require medical treatment, and another 125,000 teachers are the victims of threats against themselves. (Walter Williams, *Conservative Chronicle*, September 7, 1994, Page 23)

Kirchenbaum and Simon are also to be found promoting an extremely radical and subversive movement called "The Children's Rights Movement", first outlined in the book with the same name published in 1977. In this movement we find every nutty notion on school reform and child rearing you can think of. What "children's rights" are we speaking of? Here are a few of the absurd "rights" todays so-called professional educators are advocating.

1. The right to choose where one may live and with whom, regardless of the wishes of the parents.

2. The right to have adult friends that are not friends of the parents or legal guardians of the child.

3. The right to sign legally binding contracts.

4. The right to enter into sexual relationships with adults.

5. The right to use whatever drug adults may use — from

alcohol to heroin.

6. The right not to have to attend school.

7. The right to earn money at a regular job, under age 16.

8. The right to a guaranteed income for those who choose not to work.

9. The right to an abortion, when the child demands it.

10. The right to vote, lowered to age 6! (Holt, Page 117)

These so-called "rights" of children are to be found in th 1974 book *Escape from Childhood* by the late John Holt, wh taught elementary school in Massachusetts, Colorado, and California, as well as at the graduate student level at Harvard.

He wrote five other books on his educational theories and his books have become required reading at teacher colleges around the country. The *New York Times* blurb on *Escape from Childhood* says: "Astonishingly cogent. John Holt's book is touching in its beautiful respect for children and its insistence on their dignity."

This is what John Holt thinks of the institution of the family: "Most of those people who talk angrily about saving the family or bringing back the virtues of the family do not see it as an instrument of growth and freedom but of dominance and slavery, a miniature dictatorship... It is a training for slavery." (Holt, Page 27)

Here are a few more quotes to get the full picture of Holt's ideas:

1. "There is no need why the adult friends of a child should be friends of his parents." (Holt, Page 30)

2. "Children should have the right to own at least some property. I also want for them to have the right to buy and sell property, borrow money, make contracts and do everything financially that an adult may legally do." (Holt, Page 144)

3. "Young people should have the right to travel and to live away from home without parents' permission." (Holt, Page 147)

4. "There is no necessary reason why parents should like their own children best, or like them at all; they might prefer someone else's. Why not make it more easy for both adults and children to find those of the other group that they do like and spend more time with them?" (Holt, Page 162)

5. "Whatever rights the law grants to adults in the matter of drugs should be granted to the young... In short I don't think we should "protect" children against whatever drugs their elders use and in a society in which most of their elders use drugs and many use them excessively and unwisely, I don't see how we can." (Holt, Pages 193 and 201)

6. "If and when the law allows people at an earlier age than now to choose to become independent and responsible citizens, I would want these citizens to have the same rights in the matter of sex as any other citizens, regardless of age." (Holt, Page 211)

Needless to say, if these ideas were to become public policy, the concept of the American family would be utterly swept away along with such ideas as "race" and "nation".

Now if John Holt was just one lone nut advocating these ideas, there would be little to worry about. But Holt was not alone when he set down these "rights" for children. He was part of a widespread movement among so-called "advocates" for children in the fields of education and social work.

Herbert R. Kohl is another advocate of "children's rights" who has some radical ideas of his own. He advocates what he calls "the open classroom" in his 1970 book, *The Open Classroom*, which John Holt considers "indispensable for teachers".

And former NEA president Terry Herndon raves, "to enter a new world, you have got to abandon the old one. The *Open Classroom* is a manual which will tell you which bridges to burn."

Herbert Kohl has a B.A. in Philosophy from Harvard and received a Masters Degree in Special Education from Columbia University Teachers College.

Here is "the open classroom" approach to education new teachers are expected to use. Says Kohl: "The important point is that in an open classroom the teacher is no more required to behave like a 'teacher' than the students are required to be submissive children. The teacher doesn't always have to be at

the front of the room and lead, nor does he have to speak 'proper' English, nor defend a rigid system of 'right' and 'wrong.'" (Kohl, Page 32)

Adds Kohl: "if an open classroom is to develop, the teacher has to learn to abdicate some of the power the school confers upon him. He has to be able to say I'm not going to grade, or I'm not going to punish people, or I'm not going to send anybody to the principal — and mean it." (Kohl , Pages 78-79)

As for any of the work requiring papers written by students Kohl says: "Once they know about the rules of uniform spelling, they [the students] should be free to accept or modify them as they please." (Kohl, Page 112)

So, the "open classroom" says never mind about grades, proper language, spelling, or classroom discipline. What if the school principal or some other authority would object to this anarchic way of teaching? Kohl has the answer: "keep two sets of lesson plans, one for the school supervisor that follows the curriculum and another for oneself that deals with the reality of one's classroom." (Kohl, Page 91)

In other words, new teachers adopting the "open classroom" teaching style should be prepared for resistance from school authorities and what he calls "reactionary parents." (Kohl, Page 95)

To handle such opposition, Kohl says it is alright to present fake lesson plans to school authorities or parents who are concerned about the inability of students to learn anything.

This is sheer educational fraud and quackery. Teachers who lack the leadership necessary to housebreak a pup have been given the far greater responsibility to educate American students! And they have failed miserably.

The greatest example of deceit in public education which is still going on is the destruction of our neighborhood school system by way of forced racial integration of the schools.

The entire case for the racial integration of public schools is based on a bogus "scientific" test involving 16 Negro school children. This test, conducted by Dr. Kenneth Clark, a Negro psychologist, claimed that when asked to pick between a White doll and a Black doll, the majority of Negro kids chose

the White doll.

This test was conducted in a racially segregated school in the south, so when the case of *Brown vs Board of Education, Topeka, Kansas* came before the United States Supreme Court, Dr. Clark' s doll test was cited by the NAACP's Jew lawyer, Jack Greenburg, as the scientific proof that racially segregated schools caused "psychological damage" to Negro children.

On such a flimsy basis, the United States Supreme Court ruled unanimously on May 17, 1954, that racially segregated public schools were in violation of the "equal protection" clause of the Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States. What the justices of the United States Supreme Court were not told by Dr. Clark is that in testing 300 Negro children in racially integrated public schools in Springfield, Massachusetts, Dr. Clark received the same results. Negro children preferred to play with the White doll over the Colored doll. And in another test, in the South, he found Negro children preferred the Black doll over the White. But of course, this information he did not include in his testimony before the United States Supreme Court!

Thus, his doll tests essentially proved nothing one way or another. Nine years later in the case of *Stell vs Savannah, Chatham County Board of Education* on June 28, 1963, a federal court found Negro children were not damaged psychologically by attending all Negro schools, but rather that both White and Negro children were having their learning abilities "injured" by being forced to attend the same schools together.

Citing a cross section of figures from across the nation, it was established by the defendant school board that the average Negro student is, at the sixth grade, two years mentally behind his chronological age. And by the tenth grade, Negro students are three years behind. Testifying for the defense, a group of courageous scientists further revealed that: "there are differences in the size, proportion, and structure of the Black brain and endocrine systems, which within scientific limitations, compel predictable differences in the personality, and learning capacity of the two races."

Cutting to the core of the liberal argument for racial integration, these scientists concluded that "prejudices, whether ethnic, religious, or racial, increase rather than decrease in a direct proportion to the degree of non-voluntary contact [forced integration] between two separate identifiable groups."

Thus, for those reasons and others too numerous and technical to explain, the lower federal court ruled that "equality of educational opportunity" was "impossible" to obtain in racially integrated schools!

Unexpectedly, the lawyers for the NAACP conceded all the scientific testimony from the Chatham County Board of Education's scientists called to defend segregated schools was true and correct. So the lower federal court, acting on this scientific evidence, ruled in favor of maintaining segregated schools!

However, the wily Jew, Jack Greenburg, appealed the case to the Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals which ruled in favor of the NAACP without even examining the evidence.

Said the Fifth Circuit Court: "We reiterate that no inferior federal court may refrain from acting as required by the United States Supreme Court in the [1954] *Brown* decision, even if such a court should conclude that the Supreme Court erred as to its facts or to the law."

In other words, the Fifth Circuit Court said don't bother us anymore with facts or law, a new social revolution has been launched by this 1954 decision and we federal judges are to enforce its effects on the nation, not question its validity or truthfulness.

A second case, *Evers vs Jackson, Mississippi, Municipal Separate School District* in 1964 found federal district judge, Sidney Mize, ruling in favor of the NAACP, citing the prior ruling in *Stell* as the reason. However Judge Mize felt compelled by the evidence in defense of segregated schools to write: "In this case the evidence as to racial differences of such significance as to reasonably require the separation of school children for educational purposes, is overwhelming, undisputed and unchallenged." Added judge Mize, "In the opinion

of this court, the facts in this case point up a most serious situation, and indeed, cry out for a reappraisal and complete review of the findings and conclusions of the United States Supreme Court in the *Brown* decision."

To remedy the alleged wrongs Negro children had suffered by attending segregated public schools, the federal courts began to forcibly transfer Negro students into previously all-White schools, and later White students into Negro schools. The result was to drive more and more White children out of the public schools and into the suburbs, where millions of White families have fled, rather than submit to the race-mixing dictates of the federal government.

And large scale race-mixing is precisely what the leftists and Jews hoped would occur when the forced school bussing to "racially balance" the public schools began. Proof that race-mixing, not quality education for Negro students, is the real goal of the Liberals and Jews is found in the case of forced bussing that occurred in Boston in 1974. In that case, you had the federal courts ordering Negro students from Jeremiah E. Burke High School, a new, modern, school in the all-Black Roxbury section of Boston, being bussed into South Boston High School, the White Irish neighborhood of South Boston.

The percentage of Negro high school graduates from Burke High School going on to college was double that of White students attending South Boston High School, which was over a century old and in need of lots of repairs. (Edward P. Langerton, *The Busing Coverup*, 1975, Page 74)

Critics of forced integration of the public schools predicted that the end result of such a policy would be the chaos, violence, and massive ignorance found in the schools today. This educational catastrophe is a direct result of putting hordes of savage and genetically botched Blacks into the same schools as White children attend.

Now, after 40 years of this costly nonsense, the damage to American public education may be beyond repair. In fact, an entirely new and alien approach to education is quietly being inserted into school districts all across this country. This new technique or method has many names to conceal itself, but its

correct name is Outcome Based Education (OBE).

Under OBE, all the courses are geared to accommodate the slowest learners in the classroom or in the school. Our brightest, most creative, and intelligent students, the few that there are, are forced to put their minds at idling speed so that everyone will be learning a course at the same time. No one student, or group of students, under OBE will be allowed to shoot ahead of the mostly minority coconut heads and peanut brains in the class!

The goal of OBE is to condition students to be docile, slow-witted, cooperative, and unambitious. Instead of learning basic skills such as reading, writing, and math, the OBE educated student learns "social skills", such as participating in group decision making, compromising his beliefs. The aim is not to achieve excellence in academic work, because there is no grade to measure his progress, but to achieve an acceptable level of mediocrity from himself that will please his peers. Individualism is out, competition is forbidden, conformity is enthroned.

Adding to this lab-rat style of education are the various special minority group courses White students are forced to endure. "Black History" was the first, then along came the demand for "Multicultural education", which includes now the "alternative life styles" and "sexual orientations" of homosexuals, lesbians, bi-sexuals, transsexuals, and every other degenerate, perverted, anti-Christian, anti-nature, or anti-White and anti-American doctrine or philosophy the liberal/leftist radical educational establishment can conjure up and have taxpayers pay for.

One such utterly worthless course now being inserted into the schools all over this country are the mandatory courses on the mythical, much overblown "Holocaust". To our shame, the state of Illinois was the first state in the union to require the Big Jewish Lie of the "Holocaust" be taught in every public school in the state. Since that time, which took effect only a few years ago, the "Holocaust" is now taught in 11 other states and is inserted into the curriculum by various school boards in hundreds of Unites States cities.

And now that the Jews have their national "Holocaust Museum" in Washington, D.C. American teachers all over this country have been arranging field trips to visit this monument to Jewish power over our national government. Then for those who can't swing the funds for a trip to Washington for their students, the Jews have set up 19 other "Holocaust" museums, 48 resource centers to obtain "Holocaust" propaganda, 34 archive centers, 26 research institutes, and at last count, 12 memorials.

So, when it's time to study the "Holocaust" the Jews haven't missed a trick. However, despite all this, they still are not satisfied with how the "Holocaust" is being taught.

In the view of the Jews who write the lies they would have American parents pay to have stuffed down the throats of their children, it is not enough to just read about it or see a few doctored films. They suggest instead, simulation games, with students acting out the role of Gestapo agents and other students playing the role of poor, persecuted, innocent Jews. They also suggest as a way "to teach moral lessons" that "the Nuremberg Trial" be acted out with students "acting out the roles of murderers, victims, and judges."

Finally, Lucy S. Dawidowicz, a noted writer on the "Holocaust" believes for the "Holocaust" studies to be really effective, they must address a very touchy issue head on. Writes Dawidowicz: "The texts themselves reveal their shortcomings. Though most recite the facts, they do not stress the centrality of premeditated mass murder as an instrument of policy."

"But the more serious failure to which I have already alluded, is the omission of the history of anti-Semitism — and especially its roots in Christian doctrine — as necessary background to the murder of European Jews... the Nazis would not have succeeded in disseminating their brand of racist anti-Semitism had they not been confident of the pervasiveness, firmness, and durability of Christian hatred of Jews." (Lucy S. Dawidowicz, *Commentary Magazine*, December 1990, Page 27)

Now, the question is when did all these "multi-cultural" programs get started? As near as I can determine, the real

down fall of traditional American education began in 1945 with the creation, at the end of World War II, of the United Nations and our membership in it. From that time on, with the creation of the United Nations Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO), a concerted and united effort was launched to undermine and to replace the morals and values of former generations with an alien, un-American, curriculum centered around the concept of world peace through world government.

The Uneskoites are also great believers and purveyors of the doctrine of "racial equality". In 1950, UNESCO issued its first statement on race which said: "Race is more a social myth than a biological fact. The intermingling of people throughout countless centuries has destroyed any possibility of a so-called 'pure' race... The range in mental capacities in all races is much the same. There is no available scientific proof that groups of Mankind differ significantly in intelligence, temperament, or other inborn characteristics."

Of course that is an outright lie, at least 60 years of IQ tests, performed at all grade levels, age levels, and social levels, from elementary students to military recruits to prison inmates, has shown a gap of at least 20 points between White and Negro test subjects. [See Audrey M. Shuey, *The Testing of Negro Intelligence*, 1966, Social Science Press, New York.]

There are literally dozens of scientists, like Arthur Jensen of Berkeley, R. J. Herrnstein of Harvard, Henry Garret of Columbia, and John R. Baker of Oxford University, among many others, who do not believe the Marxist claptrap of "racial equality."

But UNESCO keeps pumping it out. The first UNESCO statement on race was issued in Paris, in July of 1950. The last UNESCO statement on race was issued from that fountainhead of human freedom, Moscow, Russia, in 1967.

However, two years after the United Nations was founded a little known group called the American Council on Education (ACE), issued a report in 1949 entitled *Intergroup Relations in Teaching Materials*. This report was a review of the contents of textbooks then in use in the public schools. What

the focus of the ACE study was "textbook treatment of minorities". This ACE study found "textbooks in use throughout the United States to be distressingly inadequate, inappropriate and even damaging to intergroup relations."

So the word went out to change the textbooks. But little was done until 1960 when the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL) made a study of American textbooks and found them not to their liking.

This ADL study found only 4 out of 45 books on history to their liking. Said the ADL: "while most books do contain some integrated photographs, the number of them must be increased considerably to reflect accurately our society."

On Indians the ADL says: "In general the treatment of American Indians has changed markedly since 1949. Accounts of White deceit and of Indian culture abound as they never had in the past. However, much more progress is still desirable."

On Jews, the ADL found that: "Some texts — but too few — have begun to state explicitly Jews are not a race. Most of them do not present a varied true to life picture of Jews in America today."

On Nazis: "Nazi persecutions of minorities are still inadequately treated... American histories and social problems texts either omit it or gloss over it — along with the opportunity to teach lessons about intergroup prejudice and conflict to their student readers."

The ADL study recommended that local school boards demand of book publishers that they produce textbooks that: "Present a pluralistic — rather than a 100% White, Protestant, Anglo-Saxon-view of history and the current social scene."

Also, the ADL demanded that textbooks: "Portray minority groups not as 'out groups' — strange, different and isolated — but sympathetically and in depth as valuable, dynamic, contributing elements in our culture."

The ADL also said the new textbooks should: "Deal frankly with past and current barriers to full equality in citizenship and constructive intergroup relations, and with ongo-

ing attempts to achieve both civil and human rights for all."

Finally, the ADL vowed to: "Influence school systems to act as agents of change by refusing to purchase a text simply because 'it is the best available'. Some major large-city school systems have been urged to assume this position, more must be encouraged to follow suit."

As a result of this study, American textbooks were rewritten so that they would be, to use a current term, "politically correct". That doesn't mean the books are true, accurate, fair, objective accounts of history or any other subject, it just means they have been rewritten to please and placate some pampered racial, religious or sexual minority.

Now in researching this article, over and over again, I kept asking where do all these wacky, bizarre, subversive and immoral ideas come from? From where do the "Madhatters" of American education get their ideas?

At first, I thought all these so-called reforms that have made a shambles of American education must have come from the brain of some master Marxist. And there was some of that, as I have shown here. In fact there was a great deal of early Marxist infiltration of the public schools. However, where did the Marxists get their ideas of education? And how does their system compare with what is taught in American schools?

Consider the 10 points or rules of conduct followed by the Soviet Youth Group, The Pioneers.

1. A pioneer honors the memory of those who have given their life in the struggle for freedom and the flowering of the Soviet Motherland.

2. A pioneer is a friend to children of all nations of the world.

3. A pioneer studies diligently, is disciplined, and courteous.

4. A pioneer likes to work and takes good care of public property.

5. A pioneer is a good friend, cares for younger children, and helps grown-ups.

6. A pioneer develops courage and does not fear difficulties.

7. A pioneer tells the truth and treasures the honor of his unit.

8. A pioneer develops his physique and does exercise every day.

9. A pioneer loves nature, he is a protector of green plants, useful birds, and animals.

10. A pioneer is an example to all children.

(Urie Bronfenbrenner, *Two Worlds of Childhood U.S. and U.S.S.R.*, 1973, Pages 42-51)

There is really not much to quarrel with in those points or rules for Soviet youth. But other than that, those are pretty good rules for anyone to follow.

And as far as what is taught in Soviet schools, that came as a surprise. According to the former Moscow bureau chief for the *New York Times*, Serge Schmemann; "Rare is the Russian who was not reared on *The Deer-slayer* or *The Adventures of Tom Sawyer*, who is not familiar with Ernest Hemingway, William Faulkner, Sinclair Lewis, John Updike, Isaac Asimov. One Russian told the writer, " It would not be an exaggeration to say that in childhood we all were reared on American adventure literature — James Fennimore Cooper, Jack London, Edgar Allen Poe, Mark Twain, O. Henry — a whole constellation of names..." (Ravitch and Finn, Page 14)

So Russian children are enjoying America's top writers, while American children are, thanks to the ADL, the NAACP and the NEA as well as UNESCO, given over to the soul-sapping, race-destroying, daily drippings of the "politically correct" hacks and whiners of that "Multicultural" fantasy land that has become American education.

But long last, I believe I have tracked the "Beast of Miseducation" to its lair, or rather its habitat, and it is not from the former Soviet Union. Their system of education is right on track because they did not let the educational quacks in — rather they booted them out and many of them came here.

I speak of the Jews. Not the Marxists, *per se*, but the Jews as a race. The Russians kept control of their educational system, while we let the Jews take ours over.

It started at the beginning of the 1930's in National Socialist Germany. Adolf Hitler recognized the Jewish poisoning of his people's culture and drove them out of the country, where many fled to America. Wrote Hitler in his book *Mein Kampf*: "What had to be reckoned heavily against the Jews in my eyes was when I became acquainted with their activity in the press, art, literature and the theater... This was pestilence, spiritual pestilence, worse than the Black Death of olden times and the people was being infected with it."

"The fact that nine tenths of all literary filth, artistic trash, and theatrical idiocy can be set to the account of a people, constituting hardly one hundredth of all the country's inhabitants, could not simply be talked away; it was the plain truth." "But what inevitably remained incomprehensible was the boundless hatred they [the German people] heaped upon their own nationality, despising its greatness, besmirching its history, and dragging its great men into the gutter. This struggle against their own species, their own clan, their own homeland, was as senseless as it was incomprehensible. It was unnatural." (Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*, Pages 58 and 60, Manheim edition, 1971)

So the same nonsense, the same filth, the same moral corrosion of America today was experienced by the Germans 71 years ago, in 1925, when Hitler first wrote those words. It was Jewish control of Germany then and it is Jewish control of America now.

In researching this article, I discovered the one true source of the madness that passes for American education today and it is not Soviet Russia, but Israel! It was in the book *Children of the Kibbutz*. Every single so-called educational reform, innovation, or technique for teaching of the last 50 years, you will find was already in practice in Israel, even before Israel was created by the United Nations in 1948.

The "Kibbutz" is a literal communist society and it is alive and well in Israel. Here is how the Jews educate their children.

1. "All courses in the humanities and social sciences are taught in the light of Marxism."

2. "A characteristic of the Kibbutz teaching method is the absence of competitive rating systems as a motivational technique. All students are promoted at the end of the school year, regardless of their performance." [In America this is called "social promotion".]

3. In addition to no grades, there are no exams on what was studied.

4. The teacher constructs his class on a "democratic basis." Students address the teacher on a first name basis. He in turn calls them "comrades".

5. The teacher "consults with his students", rather than inform them of decisions he has independently made.

6. The final choice of what is to be studied, "rests with the class, not the teacher".

7. Students may "leave the class at will — to get a drink, to go to the toilet, or for any other reason which they deem important".

8. The discussion method of teaching, rather than the lecture by the teacher is the preferred method.

9. Students are free to criticize the teacher for anything.

10. The Kibbutz classroom "is marked by the greatest degree of informality". [Such as in Herbert Kohl's "Open Classroom"?]

And when it comes to such radical "reforms" as "sex education" or coed dormitories or females playing sports formerly reserved for males, the Jews of the Kibbutz are way ahead of everyone. For example, here is the reported behavior of young Jewish children for the second through fourth grades.

1. "Masturbation among the second grade children is reported... Few attempt to conceal their masturbation and some even masturbate in class."

2. "In both the second and fourth grades, boys and girls shower together."

3. "Homosexual behavior among girls of the second grade is observed... Moreover, boys and girls often lie on top of each other and hug and kiss each other in public, with no sense of shame. At least one boy would kiss like a man of 20."

4. "In general, group interaction, including games is bisex-

ual; boys and girls not only play the same games, but tend to play them together."

All these quotes came from *Children of the Kibbutz* by Melford E. Spiro, Schocken Books, 1971, pages 257-280.

So we see, that the un-American nature of American education is the alien philosophy and teachings of the Jews. That is where all the so-called "educational reforms" have sprung from, and no place else!

The Jews have taken hold of the education of our children and by doing so, they are altering, no rather they are determining, the destiny of the White people of this nation.

This alien form of education, this chaos of racial conflict and mass ignorance was all sparked by the adoption of the Jewish Kibbutz style of education, with its doctrine of social egalitarianism.

And time is running short. Every year a million more non-Whites enter this country, and they soon make demands upon our schools to accommodate their needs. For example, in schools on the north side of Chicago, as many as 50 different languages are spoken in the schools by students, and they have to be taught in their own language!

And under President Reagan's watch, the funding for subsidizing this cultural chaos rose to 25% of the money spent by the federal government for programs promoting "English as a second language". Under President Carter, it was only 4% of those funds! (Sowell, Page 75)

Thanks a lot President Reagan. The wogs of the world should erect a statue in your honor for helping to undermine White culture. Also aiding in the destruction of White culture, was a United States Supreme Court ruling in 1974, *Lau vs Nichols*, where the supreme idiots of the Supreme Court ruled it was an unconstitutional denial of the "equal protection" clause of the Fourteenth Amendment to provide an English-only education to non-English speaking school children. How utterly absurd!

Yet it is the absurd, the insane, the immoral, the un-American and the anti-White and anti-Christian teachings that make up American education today. And like it or not,

you are paying for it through your taxes on your property and or your income.

Well, this alien way of learning might suit the Jews of Israel, it might help the Blacks and Hispanics and the Asians, it might work fine for the queers and lesbians, but it does not suit the racial and spiritual needs of our people. For we are White people! Aryans! The greatest, most noble race on earth. We are a free-born race of builders, creators, dreamers, inventors, explorers, and yes, conquerors. "Equality" is not and never was our goal. We want always to excel!

For this is the nature of our race. This is the nature of the nation created by our race! We shall never let it be otherwise! And rather than die slowly on the death bed of racial integration, or bend our knees in worship of a Jew-fashioned Marxist Mulatto goddess, we must fight for an educational system to preserve the great heritage that was and can be again — Aryan America!

Bibliography

1) *Atlanta Journal*, August 25, 1994.

2) Bently, Elizabeth. *Out of Bondage*, Ballantine Books, New York, 1988.

3) Bronfenbrenner, Urie. *Two Worlds of Childhood, U.S. and U.S.S.R.*, Russell Sage Foundation, Pocket Books, New York, 1973.

4) *Chicago Sun Times*, August 16, 1994.

5) Copperman, Paul. *The Literacy Hoax*, William Morrow and Company, New York, 1978.

6) Dawidowicz, Lucy S. *Commentary Magazine*, published by the American Jewish Committee, December, 1990.

7) Dilling, Elizabeth. *The Red Network*, published by Elizabeth Dilling, Kenilworth, Illinois, 1934.

8) Drake, Dr. George V. *Blackboard Power, NEA Threat to America*, Christian Crusade Publications, Tulsa, Oklahoma, 1968.

9) Gabler, Mell and Norma. *What are they Teaching our Children?*, Victor Books, Wheaton, Illinois, 1985.

10) Hefley, James C. *Textbooks on Trial*, Victor Books, Wheaton, Illinois, 1976.

11) Hitler, Adolf. *Mein Kampf*, translated by Ralph Man-

heim, Houghton Mifflin Company, Boston, 1971.

12) Holt, John. *Escape from Childhood*, Ballantine Books, New York, 1974.

13) Kane, Michael B. *Minorities in Textbooks*, published by the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, Quadrangle Books, Chicago, 1970.

14) Kohl, Herbert R. *The Open Classroom*, Vintage Books, New York, 1970.

15) Langerton, Edward P. *The Busing Coverup*, Howard Allen Publishers, 1975.

16) LeBoutillier, John. *Harvard Hates America*, Gateway Editions, South Bend, Indiana, 1978.

17) Montagu, Ashley. *Statement on Race*, Oxford University Press, London, 1951, Third Edition, New York, 1972.

18) *The New American*, August, 1994.

19) Ravitch, Diane, and Chester Finn. *What do our 17-Year-Olds Know*?, Harper and Row, New York, 1987.

20) Root, Professor E. Merrill. *Brainwashing in the High Schools*, Devin-Adair Company, New York. 1965.

21) Shuey, Professor Audrey M. *The Testing of Negro Intelligence*, Social Science Press, New York, 1966.

22) Smith, Thomas B. *Educating for Disaster*, UCA Books, Evanston, Illinois, 1986.

23) Sowell, Thomas. *Inside American Education*, Macmillan Inc., New York, 1993.

24) Spiro, Melford E. *Children of the Kibbutz*, Schocken Books, New York, 1971.

25) Sutton, Anthony. *America's Secret Establishment*, Liberty House Press, Billings, Montana, 1986.

26) *USA Today*, August 24, 1994.

27) Williams, Walter. *Conservative Chronicle*, September 7, 1994.

Art Jones can be reached at P.O. Box 29316, Chicago IL 60629 -- Phone 312-434-1323

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT* READ!

What the Liberals Don't Understand

Both Terrorism and Random Violence Will Increase as Alienation Grows

by Dr. William Pierce

I was watching the television news one evening about three weeks ago, and Bill Clinton came on and made a few comments about the rash of burnings of Black churches across the South. Mr. Clinton announced that he knew that White racism was responsible for the burnings. Organized hatred was behind it, he said, and it wouldn't be tolerated.

After that I waited for the newscaster to tell us about the evidence Mr. Clinton had that some sort of White racist conspiracy was involved, but no evidence was presented. The newscaster just moved on to other news. I wondered at the time whether or not Mr. Clinton had some inside information, some secret which he didn't want to share with the public, because I wasn't sure at all that the burnings were an organized effort by White racists. I already had been following the news of the burnings for a few days myself, and I just didn't see anything that suggested a White conspiracy. A boozed-up Ku Kluxer might have torched a Black church here or there, but the multi-state string of burnings just doesn't have the feel of the work of a White racist organization.

Apparently the secret police who were investigating the burnings figured that too. They learned in school that most cases of arson are associated with insurance fraud, and so they began questioning Black parishioners and asking Black preachers to take lie-detector tests.

Well, sir, that caused an outburst of liberal indignation in the controlled media. The racist cops are blaming the victims! Quit investigating Blacks and start arresting White racists, the media were screaming. Don't worry about evidence. It's obvious that White racists are doing this, so start rounding them up. And Mr. Clinton's head secret policeman,

Janet Reno, threw a real tantrum. She called in the chief investigators, stamped her feet, and ordered them to stop investigating Blacks. White racists are responsible for the fires, she said. Now, go out and arrest some White racists!

And the media kept up their wailing about White racists burning Black churches. I have dozens of the most outrageous, bigoted, irrational newspaper clippings you can imagine on the subject. I'll read excerpts from a couple of them, just to give you the flavor. A typical case was an editorial in the *Charleston Gazette*, a raving-liberal West Virginia newspaper which is an embarrassment to an otherwise decent state. On June 18 the *Charleston Gazette*'s editor wrote, and I quote:

> Raw racism seems to be the motive.
>
> As we've said before, Americans generally are decent, compassionate people who don't feel racial hate. But the nation still has a vein of bigotry—and a few racists are brutal enough to join hate groups such as the Ku Klux Klan or the Freemen.
>
> Extreme bigots presumably are starting the fires, even though investigators haven't yet found evidence of an organized conspiracy. Our guess is that a few white rednecks, half drunk in a Southern roadhouse, see a TV report of a Black church burning and decide to inflict the same punishment on Blacks in their vicinity.
>
> Churches are a natural target for race-haters.... Just because they're idiots doesn't mean they aren't disgusting criminals who must be locked in prison. The wave of black church fires has gripped the conscience of America. Leaders and groups at every level are calling for a national crackdown. Decent Americans who feel no hostility should lend their voices to the outcry and exert pressure until all the arsonists are prosecuted.

Well, well, well! Racism *seems* to be the motive. Bigots *presumably* are starting the fires. What the editor of the *Charleston Gazette* really means is that he *hopes* White racists are burning the churches, so that they can be caught and punished—*severely*. He's *praying* that a racist conspiracy will be discovered, so that it can be *stamped out,* hopefully with a high body count. And as for "Americans who feel no hostility," he clearly is *not* among them.

Or consider this bit of rabid commentary by *Washington Post* columnist Carl Rowan. It was in the June 13 edition of the *Post* and was titled "Church Bombers and *The Turner Diaries*." Mr. Rowan wrote, and I quote:

> I think that there is a grotesque conspiracy to "save the white race" afoot in America, and that the church bombings [*sic*] are part of a plot to provoke blacks to react violently, thus giving all the hate groups in the land an excuse to uncover their caches of weapons and use them against blacks and against whites who sympathize with blacks.
>
> I have turned anew to *The Turner Diaries*, the revolutionary "bible" of the Montana Freemen, the Aryan Supremacists, and the militiamen and others who threaten to "solve the race problem" by killing Blacks, Jews, and liberals. This little 210-page book written by West Virginia professor William Pierce under the pseudonym Andrew Macdonald is the most diabolically violent plan for solving America's racial and social problems that I have ever read.

Mr. Rowan follows with a long extract from *The Turner Diaries*—a book I wrote, incidentally—to prove his point, and then he concludes, and again I quote:

> The bigots who seek to destroy "the system" clearly believe that even if they burned 10,000 black churches, most of "the white race" would side with them if outraged blacks or their federal protectors took up arms against the arsonists. Federal authorities know this; thus their caution, even timidity, in cracking down on the Freemen, or the rash of new hate groups, or the weird souls who are stockpiling weapons they expect to use against their state and federal governments.
>
> The church bombings reflect a race madness that is far worse than we want to think it is. A lot more people are in grave danger than those who worship in black churches.

So, what do we have here? Hatred and hostility, stemming from fear, in the *Charleston Gazette*; galloping paranoia, stemming from fear, in the *Washington Post*. And these two examples are pretty typical of the liberal response everywhere to the church burnings.

The facts are not yet all in, but the arson cases which have been solved to date suggest something quite different from Bill Clinton's or Carl Rowan's assumption of a White racist conspiracy or even the *Charleston Gazette*'s assumption of groups of White rednecks wanting to punish Blacks.

Alabama Fire Marshal John Robison has investigated 38 cases of arson or suspected arson of churches in Alabama since 1991. Of those 38 churches, 15 were Black churches, and 23 were White, and he's found no evidence of racial motives in any of the burnings. In one case, that of the Antioch A.M.E. Church in Fort Deposit, Alabama, the Black female minister was charged with burning her own church. I quote

Fire Marshal Robison: "The pastor was upset with the congregation about money; she felt she didn't get paid enough," he said.

Last month, on June 18, four Black children, aged 12 and under, were arrested for setting a fire in a Black church in Florence, South Carolina. Of 27 church fires which have been investigated in South Carolina since 1991, 12 fires were in White churches and 15 of them were in Black churches, and a total of six Whites and six Blacks have been arrested in connection with those 15 burnings of Black churches.

The Georgia Bureau of Investigation has investigated seven church burnings in Georgia during the past 18 months. Six of the seven churches had White congregations. The one Black church which was burned, in February 1995, was torched by a Black juvenile.

On June 19 of this year two Black men were arrested in Columbus County, North Carolina, and charged with burning a building on the grounds of the Black Mount Tabor Baptist Church. The previous week a 12-year-old White girl was arrested for setting a fire which destroyed an abandoned building on the grounds of a Black church in Charlotte, North Carolina. The 12-year-old White girl was said to be emotionally troubled, but I have not heard that she was part of any racist conspiracy.

Now, all of this seems to me to be pretty inconclusive evidence—certainly not the sort of evidence to suggest a White racist conspiracy—although I wouldn't bet that Mr. Clinton's BATF goons and his FBI goons can't find some kind of conspiracy, if they try hard enough to please their boss.

The hysterical reaction of the liberals to these church burnings suggests several things to me. First, liberals *want* there to be a White conspiracy behind it, because that would tend to confirm their theory about race relations generally: namely, whenever things don't work the way liberal theory says they should work, the reason is White racism. That's the only Politically Correct explanation: *White racism.* Second, they really *believe* there *is* a White conspiracy, because so many of their plans have been going wrong lately that

they're becoming a little paranoid. Third, they're *frightened;* it's clear that more and more people are turning against the government these days, or at least losing faith in the government, and the government is the only protection which stands between the liberals and the wrath of the heterosexual White males they have treated so contemptuously for so long. It is this liberal fear, I believe, which explains the increasing level of viciousness and hatred we are seeing in liberal condemnations of the government's enemies.

Do you remember the way most of the controlled media treated the standoff between the FBI and the Montana Freemen which ended last month? The Freemen had some really nutty religious ideas—just as David Koresh's Branch Davidians at Waco did—and they had some even nuttier ideas about finance and economics. They figured that they had just as much right to issue money and set up banks as the Federal Reserve system had, and so that's what they did—which, of course, was technically a violation of the law. But they hadn't hurt anyone and had no intention of hurting anyone. They just wanted to be left alone. Yet the controlled media and the liberal commentators were angry that the FBI didn't go storming onto their ranch with tanks, flamethrowers, and helicopter gunships. The liberal media wanted blood. The liberal media hated the Freemen.

Why is that?

I'll tell you why. The liberals hated the Freemen, because the Freemen had challenged the authority of the government. There's hardly anything that frightens a liberal more than the thought of losing the government's backing, the government's muscle for forcing the public to submit to liberal policies and programs. The liberals have built up an unnatural coalition of minorities and abnormal people—a coalition of Blacks and other racial minorities, of homosexuals, of militant feminists, of perennial welfare recipients of all races—to keep a grip on government. They have built a coalition of people who depend on the government to guarantee their special privileges and protections. This is the coalition which put Bill Clinton into office.

If normal people—if White, heterosexual, working men and women—were allowed to just tell the government to go to hell, the way the Freemen did, the whole liberal house of cards would come tumbling down. People would be free to hire or fire or rent to or not rent to anyone they wanted. Schools could set their own admission policies. People who have come to feel that they are entitled to a handout from the government would suddenly be faced with the prospect of working for a living or starving. Perverts of various sorts would suddenly find themselves shunned by normal, decent people and would have to retreat back into their closets.

And what could the liberals do to save their skins? Where could they hide to escape retribution for what they have done to our society these past 50 years or so? Where could they run that the lynch mobs wouldn't find them?

That's why they hate anyone who threatens the authority of the Federal government. That's why they're terrified by the idea of people just deciding to opt out of the system.

You know, if there is any conspiracy connected to the burnings of Black churches, it is a conspiracy among liberals and Blacks to use the burnings to bludgeon White Americans with more White guilt, with more demands to outlaw "racism" and make still more concessions to non-Whites. Virtually every news report and every editorial in the controlled media about a church burning has attributed the burning to White racism. Some of them even say something like, "The police haven't caught the White racist who did this yet, but we know it had to be a White racist." And, of course, the news reporting on this subject is very selective. If they catch a White suspect, it's front-page news. If they catch a Black suspect, it's buried in the classified section. And if it's a White church that burns instead of a Black church, it doesn't even make the national news.

And this White guilt campaign seems to be working with some folks. Various White Christian groups have been rending their garments and beating their breasts and crying, "Mea culpa! Mea culpa!" Ralph Reed, the head of the Christian Coalition, one of the largest fundamentalist Christian

groups in the country, fell into that trap last month. He went to an association of Black preachers in the South with his hat in his hand and essentially accepted White Christian responsibility for the burnings of Black churches.

This is the same sort of guilt racket the Jews have been working for the past 50 years. They've been saying, in effect, "You could have stopped the Holocaust if you had really cared about us, but you didn't. You let the Germans gas us. And so now you owe us." It worked for the Jews, so why not for the Blacks?

Now, please note that I'm not saying that Blacks or liberals are in an organized conspiracy to burn Black churches. I'm saying that it certainly looks like the liberals are in a conspiracy to use the burnings for their own ends by misrepresenting them in their news coverage and commentary.

My guess is that what we're seeing in these burnings is simply an increase in random violence as our society continues to decay under liberal policies. Today it's churches, because churches, being unoccupied most of the time, are easy targets. Six months from now it could be empty school buildings—or banks or whatever the fad happens to be at the time. This is something I predicted 20 years ago in my book, *The Turner Diaries*, just as I predicted a great increase in political terrorism. We're certainly seeing the increase in terrorism: the World Trade Center bombing, the Oklahoma City bombing, the Unabomber, the bombing in Saudi Arabia. And I think we'll see a lot more random violence and destruction like these church burnings—not because of White racism, but because the policies of the liberals and the mass media and the government are destroying our society, alienating our people, and causing more and more individuals to lash out violently, in one way or another.

The liberals and the minorities and freaks who make up their coalition can't understand this. To a homosexual or a militant feminist or a liberal booster of the New World Order this is the best of times. Things have never been better. We have more of their beloved diversity than ever before; more multiculturalism; more miscegenation; more democracy;

more degeneracy in art, literature, and music; more permissiveness and depravity in our social life. Everything is more cosmopolitan, everything is more Jewish than ever before. There has never been another time when one could see so many racially mixed couples on the streets, never a time when homosexuals and their life-style have been held up to such public admiration, never another time when there were two Jews and a Negro on the Supreme Court, never another time when half of the President's cabinet consisted of Jews and other minorities. Wonderful, wonderful, wonderful! How could anyone be against such things? Except, of course, those awful heterosexual White males, those awful White racists!

They don't understand why we hate their government, why we hate them, why we hate what they've done to our civilization and to our people. But they do know that we hate them. And they are frightened.

They are mistaken, of course, when they blame us for every blow that is struck against them. They don't understand that a great many ordinary people without any real sense of purpose or any racial feeling one way or another—even many Blacks—are frustrated and unhappy and alienated in this unnatural society that the liberals have forced on all of us, and that more and more of these alienated people are striking out randomly at any target they can find.

No, the liberals don't understand that—but, believe me, they will see more and more of this random, purposeless violence, just as they will see more and more very purposeful terrorism. And in their bigotry and their fear and their lack of understanding they'll continue to blame everything on organized White racism. But one day—one day before too long—understanding will come to the liberals. It will come on the day that they have been having nightmares about. It will come on the day when an awakened White public rises up and begins a great cleansing of this land of ours.

This article is based on the American Dissident Voices program aired on July 7, 1996. A cassette recording of this broadcast is available from National Vanguard, Rte 39, Box 330, Hillsboro WV 24946.

THE AWAKENING

by Eric Thomson

"But Rabbi, a goy is a goy is a goy!" Israel shook his untidy head, causing his frizzy Afro hairdo to gyrate like tiny coiled springs.The Elder raised his hand to still the outburst. "Enough of our chutzpah. I should not have to tell you that our tribe depends for its survival on information. We must be informed always and in advance of the *goyims'* intentions."

"Yes," interjected another member of the hook-nosed company. "What you tell us of this shiksa's activities is most interesting. You say she is behaving like a missionary, talking of a 'Great Awakening'! "The Elders, being Jews, were in the habit of interrupting others' conversations, and the fat rabbi was no exception. "Nach! But most important, you say she does not speak of these things with all the students, just the Whites!"

"Most unusual at a university. By such time a goy should be thoroughly bent to our teaching," mused the first Elder as he scratched his nose. A chill of windswept snow entered the chamber, causing the candles to flicker upon the seven-stemmed candelabra, for a moment dispelling the rank odor of kosher bodies.

"Shut the door, schmuck. You vant ve should freeze our asses off?" shouted the fat Elder. "Oh, it's you, Rabbi Kitzel. Excuse me for saying it, but good you don't look." The melting snow still dripped from the rabbi's proboscis as he flung a sodden leaflet upon the gold-inlaid kaballistic symbols which decorated the top of the Council Table. "Good I don't feel. Look at that!" He pointed a claw-like finger at the leaflet. Responding to the heat of the stuffy room or to the command of some Higher Power, the leaflet unfolded, blossoming like a flower of purity in the midst of the vampiric assembly. Defiantly emblazoned upon the single sheet of white paper were the bold letters forming the slogan "BUY ARYAN!" But it was the proud, invincible Aryan Cross standing guard at each corner of the page which brought on a chorus of frenzied ululation.

"Nu-nu-nu-nu-nu!"

"Oy-yoi-yoi-yoi-yoi!"

"Kiyi-yi-yiyill goy-yoi-yoi-yoi-yim!" After the paroxysm of talmudic hatred had subsided, Rabbi Kitzel resumed the discussion. "Second time this week the neighborhood's been plastered with these. I can tell you, it's bad for business. Some of the *goyim* are shopping at the Jones butcheries instead of mine. I've noticed a definite downturn in sales at most of my other shops as well. It's only a blessing the stupid *goyim* don't know I own the Jones shops too."

"Stupid, stupid *goyim*," ughed the others, rubbing their hands together.

"Don't feel so bad, Hymie, my son," admonished the eldest rabbi, whose breath stank of ill-digested raw salmon, "Our informers will surely lead us to the culprit who is distributing these leaflets. Then you will have more hamburger on the next Feast of Purim, may that happy occasion be not long delayed."

"Amen", said the fat rabbi, audibly smacking his blubbery lips.

"Amen!" said all assembled. "Yahweh be praised!" The first Elder nudged the youth with his elbow. "You see, Israel, my boy, how we must not relax our vigilance for an instant.

So we sponsor a thousand churches and phoney political groups to befuddle the *goyim*, and for the most part we succeed in deluding them. But there are always the few who see through our smoke screen and divine our real purpose of Zionist World Conquest. These we must weed out and destroy, for although our plans have nearly been fulfilled, there is still a great danger of their being upset by the unforeseen. That is why there must be NO unforeseen. Do you now crasp the importance of your work, Izzey? Even though it may not lead to the discovery of anything important in this case, you must not slacken.

"Remember, the best of the *goyim* must be killed. It is so written in the Talmud," said the Elder as he thrust the leaflet into the candle flame.

"I understand, Rabbi. I'll let you know what I find out.

Shalom." Israel rose from his place amid the obscene gathering and left the chamber accompanied by raucous shouts of "Shalom!", "Next year in Jerusalem!", and "Shut the door, schmuck!" Buttoning his expensive carcoat, he strode arrogantly down the icy, darkened street to his waiting Jaguar sportscar. It was good, he felt, to be an adept of the Lodge wherein no Gentile could enter, although no Jew could be stayed from entering the most sacred of the *goyisch* inner sanctums as the law forbade such discrimination. Yes, he could truly thank Yahweh for making him one of his Chosen People. The trusting, slow-witted *goyim* were sheep for the slaughter, placidly unaware that their chosen shepherds were in league with the ravening wolves and that the wolves shared the very sheepfold! Yes, stupid, stupid *goyim*. The image of a naked blond Nordic girl (or boy, for that matter), heavily chained and subject entirely to his will filled him with a sudden burst of lust. Panting, he played with his twisted sexual fantasy as he waited for the engine to warm up, his prominent nostrils twitching in appreciation of the fresh leather aroma of the sumptuous upholstery.

"It smells like money," he thought, causing the powerful engine to roar into life. Returning his thoughts to the fantasy of the Nordic body, he realized that chains were unnecessary. He could satisfy his every whim with money alone. Those little dollar signs, dancing to the tune of his people, were heavier than all the metal chains in the world and they were created out of nothing, mere chicken scratches upon a ledger page. How stupid the *goyim* were! These thoughts so inflamed Israel's potbellied physique that he kept his foot pressed down upon the accelerator as he jammed the automatic transmission into gear. The rear wheels spun upon the ice until they gripped dry pavement, whereupon the Jaguar catapulted forward. Israel lost control of the steering as the tires skidded over another patch of ice. The fire plug approached as if in slow motion, and Israel's eyes fixed upon the inevitable in horrified fascination. What would his mother say? The Jaguar spun around and hit the hydrant broadside, demolishing the rear fender as the car bounced

over the curb. He elt the car ride up, onto the gushing, jagged stem of the broken hydrant, and heard the fan blades shriek as they chewed into the radiator. The broken fire hydrant had lifted the madly racing engine from its mounting and the hood burst open to spew out a geyser of water haloed with a cloud of smoke and steam from the damaged engine. If this were not enough, the violent impact had caused a short in the electrical wiring and the car was now on fire.

In a fever of panic, Israel wrenched at the door handle. The door on the driver's side was jammed. Like a pilot desperately rying to bale out of a stricken aircraft, he clawed at his safety belt and fought to pull himself out of the cramped confines of the bucket seat. His legs tangled in the voluminous folds of his expensive bellbottom trousers, and his high, platform shoes impeded his frenzied efforts to escape, like leaden divers' boots. A voice, not quite human (his own) dinned in his ears as the sealed cockpit filled with blinding, noxious smoke.

"...reckless driving, creating a public nuisance, insulting an officer of the law..." The pencil moved implacably over the page of the little notebook as the policeman recited the charges. As the fire sirens approached in the distance, Israel fumed and bit his lips. The young, White policeman's quiet voice and polite manner had prompted him into an arrogant tantrum, despite the officer's fortunate appearance on the otherwise deserted street and his prompt rescue of the irate Jew from the now blazing wreck of the car. He hated the handsome, regular features and the calm, businesslike demeanor of the young policeman. Oh, how he would love to see him cringe, begging for mercy, as he thrust in the sacrificial knife. That happy day would come, he promised himself, so it would be wise to keep silent. Besides, it was too cold to stand around. With feigned contrition, he accepted the ticket and took a taxi home. He missed two of his morning classes in psychodrama, but he was well in time for Professor Shapstein's sensitivity-training seminar. He was rarely absent from these classes. The negroes were also punctual in their attendance, as fragrant White flesh was very much to their

liking. Following this hour of strenuous intellectual discipline, Israel went over to the Student Cafeteria for his accustomed coffee break. As he left the cashier's stand, he saw, sitting at a window side table, the young blond object of his mission. Her hair was pulled back in a ponytail which accentuated her high forehead and classic features. Straightaway he changed course and made for her table, jostling others who chanced to be in his path. He knew just how much he could impose upon the good nature and politeness of the whites, whose manners he dismissed as stupidity and weakness. By behaving rudely and getting away with it, he was able to still the nagging fear in his mind that they knew all about him and were waiting...

"S---!" He brusquely tried to shake off the disquieting thought with a gutter expletive. "If they haven't wakened in 6000 years, why should they wake up now? Wakening... The 'Great Awakening'...!" The thought reminded him of his mission and snapped him back into the reality of his surroundings. There was a young White couple sitting opposite the blond girl, apparently involved in earnest discussion with her. The conversation ceased as they saw him approach and, since he was going to sit at their table, despite the abundance of places at other tables, the couple gathered up their books and took their leave.

"Hi ya, I'm Izzey," he said raucously as he slumped into the recently vacated seat in front of her. She regarded the Afroed apparition coolly, and with a twinkle of mischief in her ice-blue eyes said, "I'm sorry to hear that. Is it curable?" Her well-enunciated English sounded foreign to him.

"Hey, like don't put me down, man!" Unconsciously he aped the dialect of dope addicts and negroes. "Where ya from?"The reddening of her cheeks showed that she wore no makeup and her eyebrows, as blond as her hair, arched in mild annoyance. "Unless your 'Izzeyness' has afflicted your sight, you must be able to see that I am not a man. As for your question, I come from the North. May I ask where you come from? It was my understanding that most of those who lived in this region spoke English."

"Oh, wow! You come on too strong." He drank a mouthful of coffee and smacked his lips. "Hey, like this is a free country. You got no right to put me down."

"I'm sorry, but I am still unused to the local customs. I did not realize that 'freedom' entitled you to intrude upon my privacy, but does not allow me to defend myself against intrusion. Thank you for the lesson." She smiled wistfully. Israel's thoughts of lust, the girl's exotic manner, his duty to discover her purpose, and his own incorrigible self-centeredness were proof against her sarcasm.

"Whatcha studying?" He took a bite of chocolate donut, smacking his lips as he chewed. The girl's gaze was distant, her eyes focussed as if they saw through him. "Biology." Her voice was gentle, just audible over the incessant clash of dishes and the boisterous voices of the black students. Her thoughts were obviously far away. "A drug freak," thought Izzey, "Wonder what she's on." Incapable of subtlety, he burst out, "So what's this 'Great Awakening' you're turned on to?"

"Oh, that," she laughed, "That's the slogan of a new encounter group." He opened his lips in mid-smack, "Not some kind of Jesus-freak scene, is it?" His Jewish impudence seemed to be having the right effect. "It never fails," he thought, "these *goyisch* bitches are spoiled and really want to be bossed around by a big black stud or the nearest substitute." Izzey tried to make up for his lack of physique by his volume of noise output, often successfully. The girl sipped her coffee as she considered her reply. "No, we're not Christians, if that's what you mean. It's more like..."

"...anything goes!" he interrupted. The girl agreed. "Yes, that is a good description." He lit a cigarette without asking her permission. "You dig, I'm really into the encounter grope, uh, group scene. Funny I never heard about your 'Great Awakening' crowd." He blew the acrid smoke across her saucer. She twitched her nose and frowned at his effrontery. "I hope my eating does not bother your smoking."

"Naw, go right ahead." Izzey felt in a generous, expansive mood. Yahweh was on his throne and all was going splendidly. Maybe he White girl would be a good lay, he thought.

Action followed thought as he reached under the table and put his hand on her knee.

"Ouch! Ya bitch!" He stared at the back of his hand in disbelief. A small, deep cut stung furiously, and blood oozed into a large, dark glob which suddenly broke and ran onto his expensive bell bottoms. "Ya bitch! Why ja do that?"

"Please control yourself," she said, giving her sharp fingernails a casual appraisal. "Your eagerness is appreciated, however. You may come to our encounter group this evening. Meet me at the University Subway Station tonight at 11:30."

"Thanks a lot for the invite, bitch. Ow!" He sucked at his wound.

"Excuse me, I must go now." With graceful swiftness she collected her books, rose from the table, and vanished in the milling crowd. Izzey stared after her, a trickle of blood and spittle running down his pimply chin. "I'll getcha, *goyisch* bitch!" His hatred like a dagger aimed at her smooth, white throat.

It was 11:45.

"Keep her waiting," he chuckled, "Izzey doesn't beg favors from *goyisch* bitches."Clearly, Izzey's hand was not the only thing pricked by the 'ice princess', as he nicknamed her. He turned his father's Cadillac onto the street which went past the subway station, and saw her standing at the entrance, a pale, upright figure, only the mist of her breath to show that she was not a statue. He stamped on the brake pedal and lurched to a halt, but she seemed not to see him .He pressed the electric control button and lowered the window on the passenger side. "Well, c'mon, get in!" She shook her head and beckoned to him, a slow, graceful motion made as if she were swimming at a great depth. It would have struck him as distinctly eerie, had she not looked so beautiful, or the street lights so bright. "Besides," he thought, "she must be on something which has blown her mind. Great! Just the way I want her. She won't know what's happening." With this predatory presumption, he got out of the car and approached her. He drew within six feet of her, close enough to see her red cheeks and the movement of the fur fringe upon her white cape as a

slight breath of wind stirred the chilly air. She was looking in his direction again, not at him, but through him, as if he were not there. Strangely, her implacable gaze reassured him. "She's high on something, that's for sure," he smiled to himself.

"Well," he reached for her arm, "come on, what're you freezing me out here for?"

"My name is Gudrun," she said matter-of-factly, "I was waiting or you and you are late."

"So what?" He motioned toward his car. "Get in and tell me where this encounter group meets."She did not move. "No, you will come with me." With a sudden push, she opened the door to the station and strode swiftly toward the turnstile.

"Goddamn it, you crazy or something?" He pushed in after her. Already she was through the turnstile and hurrying down the dimly-lighted stairs. As there was no one else in the station, Israel climbed over the turnstile and raced after her, their footsteps echoing among the deserted corridors. In his pursuit of the fleeting white figure, Izzey was only vaguely aware of the metallic voice intoning at intervals, "Attention, subway patrons, the University section of the subway is now closed... now closed... now closed..." Panting from the unaccustomed exertion, Izzey overtook her on the darkened platform. "What the f---ya tryna do?" She smiled at him radiantly. "I knew you would come." Still trying to catch his breath, he shouted between puffs, "Ya crazy bitch. There ain't no trains... at... this..."The rumble was unmistakable. Soon the headlamps beamed upon them and the train screeched to a halt at the platform.

"Well, I, uh..." he stammered. This time she took hold of his arm led him through the open doors. "You almost made us miss the last train. Come, sit here, beside me."

"But I left my car up there with the engine running!" He tried to pull away, but gave up when the doors closed and the train sped onwards.In numb fascination he watched station after station flash by. His racial paranoia began to fill him with dread as he noticed that no other passengers rode the

wildly hurtling train. Still, he was with a mere girl against whom he could certainly defend himself. Thus comforted, he began to occupy himself by watching the swiftly passing scenery, for now they rode upon a surface line which took them through some old-fashioned suburbs and into a seemingly endless forest. Feeling an incessant pain in his ribs, he turned toward the girl.

"Cut that out, will ya?" he snarled, showing his yellowed, rat-like teeth. She withdrew her elbow and smiled with her peculiar blend of innocence tinged with mischief. "But you weren't listening. You must pay attention when I tell you about the princess who lived east of the sun and west of the moon."

"Lay off with the fairy tales!" He shivered involuntarily.

"Oh well, you won't have to hear it now. We're almost there." he gave a low-pitched chuckle.

"Stop it. Stop it, I tell ya!" He shook her by the shoulder. "Come on, you gotta tell me what you're on!" She looked deep into his eyes with an expression of bland incomprehension. "On? Why I, you, are on this train. When it stops, we shall get off. Is that unusual?"

"Look, I don't wanna hear..." He jerked his head toward the window. The train was slowing down. A signpost flashed by, but the driven snow had covered the name of the station. Soon, they stopped in a forest clearing filled with the mist of powdery snow blown from the surrounding fir trees. The doors opened and the girl got up to leave. She looked down at Izzey, the unspoken question in her yes.

"Don't worry about me," he said, a defensive edge to his voice. "Nothing's getting me off this train."

"As you wish. The coroner will take you off in the morning. This is the last stop. There is no heat, no current to close the doors, and there is frost in the air. Good night!" She stepped out into the snow.

"So what, meshuga, I'll be warmer in here then out there, with a cold bitch like you!" He hunched his shoulders and pulled his carcoat tighter about him. The minutes crept by.

"She's right," he thought. "It's getting colder." He huddled

onto the seat and tried to sleep, but the cold was too deep, too penetrating to ignore. Soon, he had to stand up and stamp his feet, slapping his arms about him to gain warmth from increased circulation. It was damnable, he thought, to be so sleepy and yet unable to sleep. He sniffed the cold air. Was he imagining, or did he smell woodsmoke? He sniffed again. No doubt about it, there was woodsmoke in the air. Someone had a warm fire nearby. Unable to face the cold any longer, Izzey decided to leave the train. His first step caused him to fall into a deep snow drift which had concealed the gap between the train and the rough-hewn platform. He fought his way out, cursing the sudden chill, and reached firmer footing. As he stood rubbing the snow out of his eyes, he heard the surge of current in the traction motors, the hiss of escaping air and the rumble of the train as it got underway.

"Wait!" he screamed. "Wait, ya bastid, ya gotta let me on!" He floundered in the snow and tripped over one of the platform logs. Impotently, he called after the fast-receding train, reviling it with all the filth-ridden curses of the Talmud which came to mind. Soon he was alone, with only the whisper of the wind playing in the fir branches overhead. The cold froze his tantrum in short order and it became imperative for him to find the source of the smoke or die of exposure. Clumsily he regained his feet and lurched in the direction in which he had seen the girl go. It was not easy to follow her footprints, as the snow was drifting into the hollows and the faint impressions were hard to see in the dark, but soon the smell of smoke grew stronger and not far ahead he saw the rustic outlines of a large, well-lighted hunting lodge, the only building in the vicinity. As he slogged his way forward he began to discern the sounds of loud revelry which one might associate with a monumental beer bust.

"Jeez," he muttered with frosted breath. "All this work to discover some whacked-out fraternity house. Sheeeeeit!"He climbed a broad flight of log steps and crossed the freshly-swept veranda. The lodge's oaken door was massive, and he wondered how many shekels it had cost the management. After a fruitless search for a bell or buzzer, he discovered that

the huge, antlered deer skull which hung from the door served as a knocker. Using both hands and much effort, he raised the skull and let it crash against the door. Soon, the door swung open, wide enough to allow a bearded, ruddy face to protrude.

"Is Gudrun in there? I'm her guest." He hurriedly wiped his streaming nose upon his coatsleeve. "Gudrun?" queried the ruddy face in a thick foreign accent. "Gudrun!"A woman's voice answered, followed by a peal of laughter.

"Some party," thought Izzey. "Wonder if I could turn them onto some smack. After all, business is pleasure."

"Come in," said Gudrun. "You will catch cold out there." She held the door open for him. Slowly he entered the smokey hall, his limbs stiff with cold. As he became warmer he warily looked about him. The interior of the lodge was enormous. Despite the great height, there was only one room and the smoke from large fires rose to vanish amid the blackened rafters far above. The floors were covered with rushes, and the revelers sat on benches beside trestle tables well laden with food and drink. Although Izzey thought the manager was stupid for switching off the electric lights, he could see by the flickering torchlight that the walls were decorated with spears, shields and hunting trophies. His panic subsided when he caught sight of the many long-haired 'freaks' who wore far-out clothes, some of which looked like animal skins. What a commune this was!

Still, there weren't enough blacks to make the scene swing. In fact, he saw not one. Moreover, the desultory outbursts of singing were nothing compared to a rock band which had obviously not yet made its appearance. Izzey felt dwarfed by most of the male members of the company, and by most of the females, for that matter, although they were barefoot while he still wore his platform shoes. The majority of the guests were blond, with a mere sprinkle of brunettes and redheads. None of them looked Jewish, so it appeared that he, Izzey Zilchstein, had invaded this lily-white bastion all on his lonesome. The Elders would be pleased with him, he thought.

"You have had nothing to eat or drink" said Gudrun, proffering a clay bowl brimming with a frothy, golden liquid. She wore a simple garment of white cloth, bound at the waist with a golden chain which supported an ornate sword and scabbard. The ensemble did full justice to her firm, lithe figure and revealed much of her healthy complexion. Forgetting his previous misadventure, he would have grasped the luscious goddess before him, but he needed both his hands to hold the heavy drinking bowl.

"Skol." Gudrun raised a horn goblet and poured out a libation upon the floor. The remainder she drank.

"Shalom," said Izzey, cautiously sipping the golden beverage which tasted of honey. "Hey, whose pad is this?"

"You will soon meet the host." Gudrun smiled. As if in answer, there came the ring of sword upon shield and the squall of brazen war trumpets. The door of the hall crashed open, and all stood silent in expectation.

"What happens now?" Izzey stood on tiptoes, trying to see over the shoulders of the towering assembly.

"Silence," hissed Gudrun. "The ceremony has begun." Into the hall marched a short-haired, well-muscled young man, naked but for the heavy sledgehammer which he carried easily in his right hand. The throng parted to make way for him, forming a broad aisle running the length of the hall. Izzey recognized him as the policeman who had rescued him the previous night. "Wait 'til I tell his Chief," chuckled Izzey. "He'll be only too glad to drop the charges." The hammer-bearer strode past the clad assembly with an air of dignity which no kingly robes could confer. At last he reached the end of the hall and turned to face the vast company. Gudrun unsheathed her sword and jabbed one of Izzey's well-padded buttocks. "Go now. It is your turn."

"Ow, hey, you can't..." With surprising strength she grasped his arm and twisted it behind his back, thus steering him up the aisle toward the squat stone altar and the stern-visaged hammer-bearer. Izzey was too dumbfounded to raise a last raucous protest as other maidens grasped his limbs and held him spread-eagled upon the cold stone surface of

the altar. With merciful swiftness, the priest raised the sacred hammer and brought it crashing down upon the head of the speechless Israel, whose blood, bones and brains were scattered to the four winds in that instant. Raising the sacred hammer once more, the priest proclaimed,"THUS MAY THE CLANG OF THOR'S HAMMER AWAKEN YOUR WRATH, O GREAT ODIN, AND MAY YOU LEAD US ONWARD AGAINST THESE, THE DESTROYERS OF OUR RACE. ALL HAIL TO THEE, O MIGHTY ODIN!"

GODDESSES OF VALHALLA

There are a great many goddesses whose duty it is to serve in Valhalla, to bear in the drink and take care of the drinking-horns and whatever belongs to the table. They are named in Grimnismal, and are called Valkyries. Odin sends them to every field of battle, to make choice of those who are to be slain, and to sway the victory. Gudur, Rota, and the youngest of the Norns, Skuld, also ride forth to choose the slain and turn the combat. Jord (earth), the mother of Thor, and Rinda, the mother of Vali, are also reckoned amongst the goddesses. The first of the goddesses is Frigga, the second, Saga, the third, Eir, the fourth, Gefjon, the fifth, Fulla, the sixth, Freyja (who is ranked next to Frigga), the seventh, Sjofna, the eighth, Sofna, the ninth, Vora, the tenth, Syn, the eleventh, Hlina, the twelfth, Snotra, the thirteenth, Gna, the fourteenth, Sol, and the fifteenth, Bil.

ARYAN RITUAL MURDER?

We ask, did our ancestors practice ritual killing? Archeology presents undeniable evidence of such "ritual murders", by both Odinists and Druids. The questions remain: how were victims selected out, and is there ever justification for such killings? The ancient Semites practiced ritual murder of children and adults for their god or gods. Indeed, there are whispers that it continues into our own day, as referred to in The Awakening. They chose their victims on the basis of their innocence from sin, the idea being that the innocent blood of

the offering washes away the sin of the person making the sacrifice. One example from the Bible tells of Abraham preparing to sacrifice his only child until an angel gets him to use a lamb instead. Carried further, in Judaeo-Christianity the sinless Christ is offered up for the sins of all. Compare this to Odin's sacrifice of Himself to Himself to gain wisdom which He can use in His struggle against evil. The runes He gains knowledge of are of direct benefit to the Aryan People. Odin made the choice for Himself. He was always in charge of His own fate. Our ancestors had totally different methods of selecting victims from Semites. The Druids executed condemned criminals under the authority of the Gods, as was the case in Odinism, where criminals were first hanged, then cast into bogs. There is not a whisper that a person is not responsible for his own actions and can murder a child to evade responsibility. As in The Awakening, active enemies of the folk-community were executed under the authority of the Gods. Clearly, "Izzey" is a violent anti-White fanatic and suffers his just deserts from the Hammer of Thor acting under the authority of Odin. Should such actions move beyond the pages of a fictional story? Odinists have not officially practiced ritual killing of human beings (homo sapiens) for centuries, but Aryan religiosity endures to our own day. Aryans in the American South have been practicing the traditional method of sacrifice in their traditional "lynching ceremony", which is the object of hysterical persecution by anti-White elements.

There seems to be one law for Loki, and one for Thor.

"From the fury of the Northmen, deliver us, O Lord!"
A Christian Prayer.

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

The People of Thule

by Lee Norris

I was thinking last night before I went to sleep—just what went wrong with the People of Thule? And the answer came in just three words: We got over-civilized.

Back in the days when we were striding along the rim of the world—(those were the days when the world was flat, you know) and threatening to push anybody off that got in our way, we never questioned our Destiny. Our Destiny was to rule, of course. Those miserable little beetles that scurried around under foot thought of nothing but collecting MONEY, disgusting creatures. They lived in a world completely foreign to us. Their methods were devious; their instincts were cruel.. Their laws were not our laws. The lusts behind their curling lips and mocking eyes were sly and obscene.

Oh yes, we people of Thule, we were individualists. We had our well defended castles, and we defied the outside world, and woe to him who dared to bridge that moat or lower that portcullis. We were handy with the mace, the battle axe and the saber. We preferred fighting to eating, though we indulged liberally in both. Money was useful to make war with, and therefore, the sneaking, sniveling, handrubbing little beetles served their purpose, though the money often had to be extracted by unorthodox means.

But we had two fatal qualities: curiosity and idealism. We itched to know what made things work and discovered that those firey bolts the gods hurled at us from the heavens were ELECTRICITY, useful in countless ways.

We couldn't resist exploring the unknown, so we became explorers as well as inventors. And with our drive, our courage, our ability to organize and rule, we became Masters of the whole known world. And at last the universe opened out to us and beckoned us into the infinite.

And as we ruled, we found that the creative gift was strong in us, not only in science and invention, but in the higher arts of a great civilization: painting, music, drama, literature and poetry.

And the beetles continued to burrow under our feet, and went their secret ways and made their secret plans.

We flourished. We grew rich. Our basic qualities of idealism, chivalry, tolerance, and fair play, expressed themselves in govemment and law, and for the first time in the history of mankind, the individual could reach his full potential regardless of who or what he was.

But our lives were changing rapidly. We had discovered the exhilaration of developing industries, flinging railroads across a continent, establishing trade routes and manufacturing the products of our fertile minds. Cities grew and flourished and claimed our young people who traded life on the farms and ranches for what they called the "real world". In this, too,

we were expressing our inborn creative urge, the joy of taming nature, of turning her precious wealth into gadgets that made life easier. It was a frenzy of invention and development, in which wealth multiplied and MONEY became increasingly important.

But the beetles burrowed deeper and watched their ancient enemies with sly and knowing smiles. For they saw their prey weakening and they knew how easy it was to appeal to the baser instincts of man. They hated the People of Thule with a black and bitter passion, because they craved for themselves the possession of the very qualities that made those fair-haired, blue-eyed people what they were.

They also knew how to manipulate and control through the gold that they spent their time amassing and hoarding. And they said. "We will buy the things they read, the newspapers, magazines and books. They shall read nothing but our propaganda. We shall use the television to brainwash them into mental zombies. We will bribe the politicians and rulers to do our bidding. We will find other ways to convince those who resist. We will corrupt their government and judicial systems and produce financial chaos. We will foment revolutions and wars, all in the name of Democracy.

We will flood their schools with unteachables of the lesser breeds. We will poison their religion with doubt and false values.

We will encourage intermarriage with blacks, coloureds and alien races and produce a degenerate, mongrelized population, a slave people unable to think for themselves. Liberalism will become their ruling passion, not only of the masses but of the intelligentsia.

We will use their so-called virtues of tolerance and fair play to cotribute to their own downfall. Our final triumph will be to herd them like cattle into the "protective custody" of a Totalitarian World Government, owned and controlled by us."

And so it transpired. We, the People of Thule, woke up one day to realize that something was very wrong, that we were prisoners in a debased system, economic slaves in our own country. We saw that our creative gifts had atrophied. Our music was discordant noise, our painting and sculpture the celebration of the ugly and our literature stank of pornography. And we, the People of Thule, saw clearly at last that those whose warnings we had not heeded, had been right. And we asked our God for forgiveness, and we rose in our wrath and smote those beetles. We stamped them into the ground, and used their carcasses for fertilizer, and thus we cleansed ourselves of them FOREVER.

And wouldn't it be wonderful if it could happen like that, my friends? ❑

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

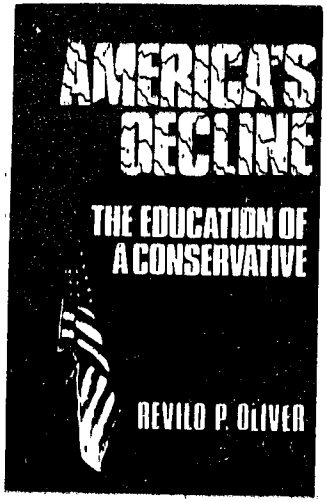

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00
plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

THE NATIONAL OBSESSION
By Brandon L. Hughes
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. William L. Pierce:
Enemies on the Right
page 23

From Resistance:
Gene CCR5:
Are You One of the One-Percenters?
page 32

The Political Program of the N.S.W.P.P.
page 33

On Revisionism
page 39

Jewish Media Control Close Up
page 54

Index 1996
page 53

VOL. 24 — NO. 4 DECEMBER 1996

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

THE NATIONAL OBSESSION

by

Brandon L. Hughes

Dr. Charles E. Weber's critical and discerning review in the September, 1996 issue of *Liberty Bell* of yet another piece of foul-smelling refuse churned out by our enemies in the promotion of their most lucrative scam reminds us of how vigilant we must be in protecting, as he says, our "intellectually immature and defenseless children" against the rape of their minds by media propagandists and "educators." One looks at Goldhagen's *Hitler's Willing Executioners* only to wonder which is the greater effrontery—the author's, in yet again imposing on the sentimentality and gullibility of the reading public, or the publisher's, for expecting a reader to shell out thirty bucks for the privilege. Many readers of this magazine will remember that in the spring of 1990 a couple living in a suburb north of Chicago briefly attained a national notoriety when they enraged the Jews by challenging their most profitable fairy-tale. It seemed to me at the time that some recognition was owed to two singularly astute and courageous people before their story was displaced by news of lesser importance and subsequently forgotten.

Accordingly, on the seventh of May of that year, I wrote and mailed to one of the local newspapers in the town where I live a very long letter which I had reason to believe might (if not edited for length) be published in its entirety. My tentative optimism on that point was based on other letters of equal or greater length—some by me, some by readers vehemently hostile to my views—having been printed in that paper, intact, over the preceding twenty years.

The editor, then new to the job, had made a great show of soliciting "reader [*sic*] participation" and "diversity of opinion"—not that I had entertained any illusions about either phrase being applicable to people like myself!

My letter, needless to say, was not published. Newspapers, large and small, live or die by their acquisition or loss of advertising revenues, so there was really no occasion for bitterness over what may have been a decision based strictly on pragmatic, rather than ideological, considerations.

The piece, cluttered by circumlocutions that would have been unnecessary and out-of-place in a magazine such as this one, neverthess retains, I think, a certain timeliness. In the six years that have passed since then, our enemies have in no degree moderated their self-righteous arrogance in demanding that the lower races (most especially ours) accept their Holohoax as an act of faith. And in any case, readers of *Liberty Bell* who wish to attempt something of the sort in their own communities may be forewarned as to what to expect from our "free" press. It is my earnest wish that they may succeed where I did not.

The text of the letter follows, unchanged except for the addition of one paragraph and the correction of a few minor awkwardnesses. (Any that remain are due to my perversity.) The notes were added for this issue of *Liberty Bell.*

* * * * *

RECENTLY A SUBURBAN couple made the news services, by which they were invested with a notoriety usually reserved for big-time drug dealers and international terrorists. But Mr. and Mrs. Safet Sarich of Winnetka have dynamited no buildings and trafficked in no heroin. What, then, is the nature of their offense?

It is that they have withdrawn their 13-year-old daughter Sanya from her 8th-grade class at the Washburn Public School because they object to the program of "Holocaust education" required by a state law signed last year by Gov. Thomson. That law, passed when legislators capitulated to a relentless campaign by heavily-financed and powerful pressure-groups, became effective at the beginning of this year. It requires that all public schools in Illinois teach

about, in the language of the bill itself, "the Nazi atrocities of 1933 to 1945 ... the Holocaust, during which 6 million Jews and millions of non-Jews were exterminated."

Mr. Sarich has publicly challenged that official version of recent history, contending that most accounts of the "Holocaust" are "false, with gross exaggerations and distortions." Expressing these views in a letter widely distributed in the area in which he lives, Mr. Sarich has invited upon himself an obloquy that earlier generations of Americans, living in a more spacious and tolerant age, might have thought impossible. His example suggests that disputing the "Holocaust" in 1990 may be as hazardous an undertaking as was questioning Tridentine theology in 1590.

Certainly, any person who looks at the question objectivly must be given pause by three questions, questions which the promoters of the Holocaust doctrine have consistently refused to answer, and indeed, gone to frantic lengths to prevent even being discussed in public.

(1) How could the Germans, even had they intended and deliberately planned to do so, have exterminated six million Jews when the German National Socialist government, at the height of its power, never controlled an area whose Jewish population (as impartial records clearly indicate) exceeded four million? And how many of those four million could the Germans have killed when thousands of "Holocaust survivors" from every corner of German-occupied Europe made it out of the Continent and into the United States, Canada, Australia, South Africa, and other countries after the war?

I was once acquainted with a man who claimed to have fought in the Tet Offensive in Viet Nam in 1968, until, to his well-deserved humiliation, it was shown by veterans who had served "in country" that this man had never been to Viet Nam and indeed had never even been in the Army.

Such things happen in every war. The point is that if there are, for example, "Auschwitz survivors" who were never in Auschwitz, they are simply liars, and their testimony on any aspect of the war is worthless. If, however,

they are telling the truth about their captivity, their very existence is proof that the Germans did not kill them.

Sadly, there are those who, if pressed, would claim that there is no practical distinction between six million and four million when it comes to genocide (it might make a difference to two of the six million!), but that is only because of the emotional reflex implanted in them by generations of propaganda, a reflex, paralyzing their powers of reasoning, that is excited by the mere utterance of that highly inflammatory word. That brings us to the next question.

(2) How could the Germans, with their reputation for ruthless efficiency, organization, and thoroughness have, if genocide was their aim, allowed all those other Jews to escape to the United States and elsewhere to bear witness against them years later? Suppose the German government had settled upon a strictly limited and attainable objective—not making all of Europe *Judenfrei*, but merely elminating all the Jews within, say, a 20-mile radius of Auschwitz. If such was the case, then they failed even here, and indeed could not even dispose of all the prisoners brought to Auschwitz itself, for the putative purpose of being killed. Otherwise, whence came the parade of "survivors?" With all the advantages of mechanized transport, communications, and modern military organization, the Germans were far less efficient (if the story is to be credited) than a band of ancient Israelites, armed with the most primitive weapons, in their campaign of genocide against the inhabitants of the city of Ai. (See *Joshua* VIII, 20-29.) How could Germans, or men of any nationality, have been at the same time such calculating killers and such bungling incompetents? Seen in this light, the "six million" figure begins to diminish like a drop of water on a red-hot skillet.

(3) How could the Germans, as a matter of practical possibility, have killed any substantial number of Jews

with cyanide?

As is well known to every student of chemistry, when cyanide gas (i.e., hydrocyanic acid vapor) comes in contact with materials such as brick or concrete, especially in heavy and repeated applications, it leaves a solid and visible residue whose composition can be positively identified by a simple chemical test. Yet repeated examinations, by Allied forensics experts, of scrapings taken from the interior walls of the "death chambers" in Auschwitz and other camps found no such residue. Are we to believe that the Germans, desperately short of manpower during most of the War, and especially so during its final months, assigned troops to the task of scrubbing down the walls and ceiling of each gas chamber after each load of Jews was disposed of?—and, moreover, that they did so with such microscopic thoroughness that not a discernible trace of the poisonous residue remained?

The only hard evidence for the use of Zyklon-B (a commercial cyanide-based pesticide sold widely outside Germany before the war) is that pertaining to the disinfection of prisoners' clothing in small, hermetically sealed chambers barely high enough for an adult to stand in. This was a procedure necessary to destroy the typhus-bearing body lice that were a deadly menace to Jews and Germans alike, and has never been in dispute. The pretense, however, that the Germans used shower-rooms (Brausebäder) in Dachau to administer cyanide gas instead of water is no longer seriously maintained even by the Holocaust-theorists themselves, and the same claim applied to Auschwitz begins to unravel on close inspection. The companion claim, in the 42-volume report of the International Military Tribunal, that Germans were gassing and cremating Jews at Auschwitz at the rate of over 100 per hour, every hour of every day, for a period of two years (April 1942-April 1944) is in terms of its physical and logistical impossibility, simply preposterous. (Ask one of our local funeral directors how long on the average it takes to reduce just one human body

in a modern crematorium, greatly superior in design to those of fifty years ago.) Maintaining such a canard in the face of common sense and all available evidence is no less extravagant and irresponsible than claiming that no Jew was ever killed by a German during the war.

These are questions that any honest student of history can legitimately raise and seek to resolve—and should, for in no other way can the truth be known. And there are others.

But let us not be side-tracked: whether Mr. Sarich and his wife are right or wrong, whether the "Holocaust" in fact did or did not happen, is of only marginal interest here. The real question is, Why should there be such a law, as is now on the Illinois statute books, at all?

Again, it seems to me that any reasonable person—any person with a sense of proportion about things—would have to allow that even if six million Jews were exterminated, according, in every particular, to the generally accepted and now officially mandated version of the story as declaimed by Lucy M. Dawidowicz, William L. Shirer, and other writers, it still would not be The Central Event Of All History. It still would not be something intrinsically more important, and more worthy to be remembered, than the fall of the Roman Empire, the accession of Charlemagne, or the discovery of America.

Why is it, then, that the "Holocaust" is the only event (real or alleged) in the history of the world to be made the subject of legislation like that signed by our estimable Governor? Why the grim and censorious determination to impose conformity of belief on this one point? There is no law specifically requiring instruction about the American Revolution, the Civil War, or even World War II taken as a whole. By the reasoning of the legislators who voted for this bill, and of those to whose ceaseless agitations they finally submitted, children must know about the "Holocaust," but it is perfectly acceptable for them to be ignorant of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor and the dropping of the two atomic bombs. They must know everything that is known or alleged about

Anne Frank and Raoul Wallenberg, while the names of MacArthur, Patton, and Halsey evoke only a vacant stare.

If the mere weight of numbers is to be the criterion, why should the endlessly repeated and thoughtlessly accepted figure of six million focus public attention on one event alone? Why is there no law requiring instruction about the 10-12 million Russian kullaks killed by Stalin during his climb to absolute power in the 1930s? And what of the vast number of Chinese peasants—conservatively estimated at 12-15 million—exterminated by Mao Tse-Tung during the consolidation of his power, at approximately the same time? Are we being told by the Holocausters,* through their endless sloganeering (e.g., "NEVER AGAIN!" and "NEVER FORGET!" that some victims of war and Weltpolitik are more worthy of remembrance than others? Doesn't all this strike anyone as just a little strange?

If one could find an observer who could approach this question without the burden of inculcated guilt, with per-

* This is a coinage that I would have preferred to avoid. But white Americans have been so conditioned to cower and cringe in what used to be their country that very few can bear to utter, or even hear, the word "Jew" except in the context of what amounts to an Homeric epithet: "righteous Jews," "persecuted Jews," etc. They cannot, because of decades of emotional intimidation and sanctified lies, consider Jews objectively, as they might contemplate Indians or Eskimos. Add to that the fact that the Christians, still a numerical majority among Aryans (however you may wish to define the term "Christian" in terms of doctrine and practice), have whatever belief in a personal immortality that they still retain inextricably tied into their belief in the Jews' unique sanctity and the divine inspiration of both Testaments of the Jewish Bible. Such are the rewards of the Jewish heresy that has plagued the Western world ever since the Edict of Milan. My other excuse for resorting to this neologism is that it has at least the merit of suggesting to the more discerning among the readers of a small-town weekly newspaper what every reader of *Liberty Bell* has long known: that the Jewish fable could never have gained even a pretense of credibility but for the ignorant or corrupt Aryans, in positions of influence, who endorsed it.

fect objectivity and detachment, de novo—such a person would probably have to be from another planet, but let us for the sake of argument suppose it to be possible—he would surely have his suspicions aroused by the sheer frenzy of it all; by the mad determination to make people believe in the "Holocaust," and to suppress and punish unbelief.

The Holocaust thesis, even if historically accurate, is not something self-evidently true, like the laws of logical inference or the axioms of geometry. Nor is it an excuse for indulgence in primal emotions. If we are to be rational about it (those of us who still care to be), we must understand that what we are talking about here is an assertion of something that arguably happened in the past. It is therefore not the subject-matter for catechetical recitation, but an historical question—a question of the same kind, essentially, as whether the Mycenaeans were really Greeks or whether the Holy Roman Empire might have survived longer if the Frankish and Germanic tribes that inherited the rotted Roman Empire of the West had observed a law of primogeniture. If the Holocaust thesis is not simply religious doctrine to be accepted on faith, or a kind of lurid fiction to be accepted conditionally (at least for the duration of the voluntary suspension of disbelief that is required of the reader of any species of imaginative literature), then it must stand or fall by the canons of historical evidence—and that means all available and relevant evidence, and not just those carefully selected parts of the evidence promoted by the Holocausters.

At the present time, to be sure, the great majority of professional historians and other scholars—a majority I would estimate at over 95%—accept the Holocaust doctrine without dissent or significant qualification. More accurately, we should say—since we can never know with certainty what another person is actually thinking—that if any among the 95% have reservations about the Holocaust thesis they have not, perhaps from a prudent regard for

their reputations and careers, expressed those doubts publicly.*

What about the other 3% or 4% or 5%?

If making judgments about matters of fact were somehow a democratic process, the issue would be settled. The 95% would have outvoted the 5%, and that would be the end of it. Unfortunately, it is not as simple as that. There was a time when 95% of practicing physicians thought it beneath their dignity to wash their hands after examining cadavers, thus becoming disease vectors to the patients they subsequently treated. Questions of fact are not decided by majority rule.

There is today a large body of evidence (call it A) which points to the conclusion that the Holocaust happened as is generally believed. There is another body of evidence, much smaller but steadily growing (B), which suggests that (A) is in need of critical re-evaluation. It is by no means certain that (A), in the light of (B), would be sufficient to convict a criminal defendant in an American courtroom. And that is precisely what the Holocausters wish to keep ouside the bounds of public discourse. It is their position—a position flaunted with an obscene arrogance—that no one may be allowed to believe that (B) exists; and that those who advocate a vigorous and uninhibited discussion of (B) should be effectively silenced, if not by calumny, then by legislation; and if not by legislation, then—as in the case of a professor in a French university who was beaten nearly to death by a gang of thugs who invaded his class-

* Here exercise your imagination for a moment. Suppose that *The Hoax of The Twentieth Century* were not a book published twenty years ago by a tenured professor of chemistry in a major university, but the manuscript of a doctoral thesis presented today by a graduate student in history, at the same or another or university. What do you think would be the response of that student's dissertation committee? (That, by the way, was a rhetorical question!) A proto-scholar seeking his academic union card, or an instructor or associate professor pursuing tenure and a modest financial security for his family, would be committing career suicide by undertaking a dispassionate examination of the Jews' embalmed and perfumed orthodoxy.

room after he had suggested that the "Holocaust" should be considered an open question—by violence.*

It is not my purpose here to argue either side of this de-

* Now you see, with unmistakeable clarity, the real purpose behind the so-called Genocide Convention, which would never have been ratified by the United States but for the capitulation of kosher "conservatives." The journalistic leader of that despicable pack, James J. Kilpatrick, thought simply hilarious the suggestion that the Convention might be used to silence or punish historical revisionists.
But consider two points: First, the federal courts have consistently held that treaty law supersedes statutory law and even the Constitution itself. The famous Bricker Amendment, proposed in the 1950s, would have redressed that problem, but it failed, being effectively sabotaged by the Eisenhower gang. Had it passed the Senate, there would have been a good chance for its ratification by the requisite number of States. The very fact that the text of a proposed treaty would have been subject to judicial review, on even a limited basis, would have gone a long way toward discouraging those "entangling alliances" against which George Washington warned in his Farewell Address. And second, the rubric of "genocide" subsumes "group defamation" or "hate speech" as applied, according to the text of the Convention itself, to any identifiable ethnic group or any of its members. Thus, notwithstanding the laughing Kilpatrick, if you were to make publicly, and especially in print, even so innocuous and unexceptionable a statement as that Jake "Greasy Thumb" Guzik, the Jewish financial genius behind the Capone mob, was not an honest man, you could, depending on the whim of your masters, be deported and hauled before an international tribunal, convicted, and thrown into a foreign prison with the vilest scum that your jailers could find to be your cellmates. Your case might be initiated by the same Jew, a man named Sher, who at one time ran, and may still be running, the "Justice" Department's Office of Special Investigations (and how, by the way, do you like that for a bureaucratic euphemism?), in which capacity he was responsible for sending a number of elderly ethnic European men, who were American citizens and honest and productive members of society, to trial and imprisonment in Occupied Palestine, on the statements of elderly Jews, a number of them senile and nearly blind, who accused those Americans of having participated, decades before, in "genocide."

bate on its merits. I merely observe that despite the Holocausters' gratuitous and self-serving claim that any position other than their own is "unthinkable" or "indecent" or somehow beyond the bounds of discussion, a disagreement does exist. And anyone wishing to pursue the question, out of his own curiosity, can refer to a large and growing body of publicly accessible information, most (though certainly not all) of it fully supportive of the Holocaust thesis.

As to which side has the better argument, I should wish only that each interested person examine the evidence and make up his own mind, not accept without question the position of whichever faction happens to be making the most noise.

But the troubling question with which we began remains: Why are the Holocausters so determined to elevate their view to the status of social dogma? What is it that they are so afraid of?

Is it their fear that growing debate as to the accuracy of the Holocaust doctrine might lead to a reconsideration of the wisdom and propriety of U.S. foreign policy in the Middle East?—a policy so preposterously one-sided that any border quarrel between obscure Moslem tribes or factions, even if it be fought with camels and breech-loaders, threatens to ignite World War III because it somehow "menaces

And one final observation: nations of men retaining any sense of honor or self-respect do not feel obligated to sign documents affirming that they observe the basic decencies of civilization; their actions speak for them, and no ceremonial or symbolic act can change what they have done. Those that do make such whining protestations, ostensibly as a "moral gesture," are justly suspect of hypocrisy and moral cowardice. How would Mr. Kilpatrick react if someone asked him to sign a declaration that he does not molest children? Is there anyone innocent enough to imagine that any scrap of paper would have restrained Pol Pot or Idi Amin—or for that matter, Franklin Roosevelt—from their lust for massacre?
Are you old enough, dear reader, to remember when there used to be, in the territory within its national boundaries, an America? And can you think, now, of any depth of self-debasement and degradation to which white Americans have not sunk?

Israel"?[1] Is it that Americans are at last getting nauseated at the endless parade of books and magazine articles and mini-series and "specials" and "documentaries" and (pinnacle of oxymoronity) "docu-dramas" that promote the "Holocaust," not only as though it were Indisputable and Certain Truth, but as though it were, absolutely and without qualification, the most important thing in the world?[2]

1. Here we are in the midst of another Presidential election campaign and the incumbent who—due to the ineptitude, evasiveness, and all but capitulation-in-advance of his opponent—will almost certainly win anyway, decides to pad his lead. So the pot-smoking draft-dodger dons his Commander-in-Chief hat and throws some Cruise missiles at Sadam Hussein for "intervening" (within the territory of his own country, if you please!) on behalf of one faction of Kurds and against another, an action much less significant than the kind of thing that this country has done countless times, from the gunboat diplomacy in support of Christian missionaries in China in the 1920s to every significant military intervention in Latin America, including the clandestine operation to depose Batista in Cuba in 1959 and replace him with Castro, and the subsequent betrayal of the anti-Communist Cubans at the Bay of Pigs three years later. Sadam, at least, whatever you may wish to think of him, did not commit treason against his country, as did Eisenhower and his State Department when they repeatedly lied to the American people in promoting Castro, knowing full well that he had been a communist all his adult life and intended to make his island into a base for Soviet strategic nuclear weapons to be aimed and eventually deployed against the United States. Neither did Sadam provide our self-righteous and hate-crazed "leaders" with a *casus belli* by attacking American nationals or destroying American property, nor did he involve himself with signatories to any treaties which obligated this country.

But what of that? President Bubba, as he is called by some of his admirers, did provide a fillip to arouse an electorate somnolent from an excruciatingly dull convention season, in which both parties (i.e., both factions of the one Ruling Party) wallowed in bathos while sedulously avoiding anything resembling a serious discussion of legitimate issues. Nancy Reagan and Christopher Reeve may have left no dry eye in either house, but when it was all over, even "liberal" journalists could not decide what the conventions had been about, or where either party stood on any major issue. After eight nights of prime-time touchie-feelie, the prospect, in TV-land, of killing some more Iraqis must have seemed a relief long past due. And

weren't those missiles lovely in the night sky (between commercials), soaring over the sea on columns of fire?

Now it has just been announced (14 September 1996) that 5,000 more American troops are to be sent to Kuwait in what amounts to yet another unprovoked act of war against Iraq. Behold the forthcoming Billy-and-Bobby shows that will be dignified as "debates," and you will probably see Dole, who served honorably in World War II and certainly knows better, give a whole new wealth of meaning to the phrase "me-too Republican," chanting, as he has done already, the usual litany of cliches about "politics ending at the water's edge" and "standing behind our troops and our President," etc., etc., *ad nauseam.*

Might one dare to suggest that the best way to "support our troops" is to prevent them from being unnecessarily killed in an exercise in global meddling? And as to supporting "our" President, one recalls the dictum of Theodore Roosevelt, pronounced when he held that office: "Patriotism means standing by the country. It does not mean standing by the President, or by any other elected official, save to the extent that he stands by the country." Most of us remember the story (even before Hollywood got ahold of it) of how quickly and decisively the earlier Roosevelt responded when an American woman and her small children were kidnapped by a Berber chieftain. But I feel confident that he would have supported the idea that in the absence of provocation the only sane policy for this country to pursue, in the Middle East or anywhere else, is one of strict neutrality, and that the only nation whose security should concern us is our own. That is how our citizens (except for a small, unassimilable minority whose loyalties lay elsewhere) used to feel when they still had a country of their own. One wonders how many Americans will be sent home to their families this time, gift-wrapped in steel, just in time for the holidays. That's a hell of a price to pay for any man's vanity and ambition. If I could somehow be persuaded that there were a God, I would credit Him with having created politicians for the purpose of giving cockroaches something to look down on.

2. The very day I finished the manuscript of this article—the early morning of Friday, 13 September 1996—the Discovery Channel presented a program called "The Horror of the Camps," built around the same faded newsreels and carefully rehearsed "survivor testimony" that we have been subjected to times beyond numbering. Behold yet another electric prod shoved into the rear-ends of the Aryan cattle.

Is it that many feel that after 45 years the war is finally over, that its demons should be exorcised and laid to rest, and that there should be an end to the constant in-

citement of guilt and hatred against Germans and other ethnic Europeans who fought against the Soviet? Is it a recognition that the imputation of Good and Evil made at the War's end were the judgments of the victors upon the vanquished, and therefore suspect of hypocrisy and self-justification? More particularly, is it that ordinary people may have begun to realize that the British and Americans, having perpetrated the mass-cremations of the living in Hamburg, Dresden, and Hiroshima, are not themselves in a very secure position from which to accuse other nations of war-crimes?

Can it be that Americans (who have no great reputation for such things) have—at least the more perceptive among them—at last begun to develop the intellectual maturity that alone makes a sense of history possible?—That they have finally begun to outgrow the childish mentality that sees everything in terms of wartime propaganda and cartoon-characters from a melodrama? Or is it that they simply resent the Holocausters' insufferable priggishness and monomania, and wish that the impassioned crusaders would have the kindness—just for a moment—to shut up and give everyone's ears a rest?

Or is it the fear of the Holocaust-industry—the greatest of all its fears—that many Americans sense that the most compelling argument against the Holocaust thesis, more cogent than population statistics or coerced confessions or the chemistry of Zyklon-B, is simply the attitude and behavior of the Holocausters themselves?

The great movements of history are seldom understood—are at best dimly perceived—by the generations of men and women who live through them. That was true of the Reformation and the Thirty Years' War, and it is no less true of the middle third of the 20th century.

For many years, well into the 20th century, Americans were all but incapable of exchanging views on their Civil War, so intense were the sectional hatreds fostered by that war. To be sure, the animosities of one side were a little easier to understand: the North did not suffer military occupation and "reconstruction" by the Confederacy. It took decades before calmer heads began to prevail, and zealots were persuaded, in a phrase widely used at the time, to "stop waving the bloody shirt." Even now we are just barely getting to the point of being able to discuss that national tragedy with some measure of decorum, and that not without occasional lapses into partisan sloganeering.

One sees, contemplating the past, that only in the long perspective of time do the broadest outlines of what really happened begin to emerge, outlines of tableaux rich in grandeur and absurdity, redolent of heroism and horror, and fraught with complexity and contrariety. The least we owe our children is the honesty of admitting that things are often more than what they seem at the moment, and that we are far indeed from having all the answers.

All that, of course, is lost upon the Holocausters. Common sense, moderation, and restraint are not in their natures.

On the contrary, there is no limit to their brazen effrontery. Now they want to raise money for the erection of a "Holocaust Museum" in Washington, D.C., which is to be situated 300 yards from the Washington Monument and is to cost $147 million, a sum that is to be harried or wheedled or shamed out of the American people, so that the Holocausters can have their hatreds institutionalized. The sheer vulgarity of such a project, should it be realized, defies belief.

With what, I wonder, are we to be regaled this time? More films and photographs like the ones we have already seen countless times before? More crematoria and piles of corpses? Exhibits of skulls and jawbones with teeth shattered for the extraction of gold fillings? Display cases filled with bars of human-fat soap and human-skin lampshades?

That is not history. That is pure Hollywood, in its most lurid and repulsive aspect. The essential mentality being incited is that of people who stop and gape at automobile accidents. However fashionable such exercises in show-biz might be in other contexts, for such a thing to be built on American soil, within a short walk of the monument to the greatest of our Presidents, strikes me as nothing less than

an obscenity.

Compare that with the quiet and sobering dignity of the memorial to the U.S.S. Arizona and her crew at Pearl Harbor. Those men, victims as much of treachery and treason as of Japanese bombs, would have been worthy of the epitaph that Simonides composed for Leonidas and his band of 300 (also victims of treason, by the way) who died at thermopylae in 480 B.C.:

O wandering stranger
Who come this way,
Go and tell the Spartans
That we lie here,
Obeying their orders.

Of the heroes of the Arizona there are no constant reminders in the media. They were merely Americans.

Do Americans need all the artifices of Hollywood to acquire an historical consciousness? Do they need blatant, in-your-face exhibitions of rotting corpses and *membra disiecta* to understand the past? On sober reflection, they do not.

When a man is on trial for murder, his jurors hear evidence in the form of testimony by police officers and other witnesses as to the fact of the victim's death, and by the pathologist or medical examiner as to the cause of death. They hear testimony from other witnesses to establish that the defendant had motive and opportunity to commit the crime. They may, at the court's discretion, be allowed to see and even individually examine items of physical evidence, in conformity with established rules and precedents. But they do not under ordinary circumstances see photographs of the decedent taken at the scene of the crime, or at the autopsy, because that would be considered inflammatory and prejudicial, particularly in the case of a crime of uncommonly heinous and sensational character. The reason for this is the desire of fair-minded and judicious persons to provide at least some assurance that those given the power of life-or-death decisions over others are guided

by reason rather than passion. Lynch mobs do not observe the rules of evidence.

The distinction is largely lost upon the TV-generation, which has been conditioned to respond to visual stimuli as does a trout to a fisherman's lure. Most of them do not understand, and many would not wish to understand, that the endless repetition of an accusation does not constitute proof that the accusation is true. Add to that the fact that credulity and the herd-mentality are innate in human beings, and scarcely affected by education (as witness the success of the grocery-store tabloids, with their front-page photographs of Satanic apparitions and three-headed babies), and you begin to see why standards for the weighing of evidence, whether in legal or scholarly contexts, are necessary and must be uncompromisingly defended. Without them truth would be lost altogether in the maelstrom of mass-hysteria, and we— for all our computers and big-screen TV sets and satellite links—would quickly revert to Merovingian darkness. It was not technology that ended the reign of superstition and fear in the thousand years after Rome fell, but the capacity of the human mind for rational thought.

In the later Middle Ages, when the phemonenon really got to be big business, reliquarians traveled across Europe bearing ornately ornamented boxes and cases containing dried-up fragments which they hawked to the locals as "the knuckle of St. Polycarp!" or "the ear of St. Anthony!" and which, for a farthing or its equivalent, they would allow a dumb-struck peasant to see and perhaps touch. The bits and pieces were in great demand, believed, as they were, to possess miraculous powers.

Indeed, the monks of his Dominican order piously hovered around the dying Thomas Aquinas in 1274, anxious to boil his body and thus extract the abundance of thaumaturgic relics that should come from so holy a man.

Sometimes, as the exhibitors moved from village to village, the knuckle looked as though it had been supplied by a local swineherd, and there were those among the viewers

astute enough to count on their fingers and so to conclude that if the real St. Anthony had indeed borne all the ears attributed to him, he would have resembled no creature ever seen on earth.

It is from such as these, I think, that the curators of Holocaust exhibits and the like draw at least part of their inspiration.

Think of it: one hundred and forty-seven million dollars! Think what you might do with such a sum. To be sure, you might build, of your own pride, a new stadium for your favorite sports team; or for your own indulgence, a brothel of unmatched magnificence, a pleasure-dome to outdo that of Kubla Khan in Xanadu.

More seriously, you could build, even at today's costs, a fairly well-equipped small hospital or clinic. You could repair one or more of our most dangerously delapidated bridges, or rebuild several miles of decaying interstate highway. You could begin installing in airports that do not yet have them the Doppler radar systems for the detection of violent wind-shear, thereby reducing the risk of fatal crashes. You could endow several professorial chairs in the sciences and humanities in our State's colleges and universities. You could finance new avenues of research that might lead to a cure for cancer or AIDS. And for 2%-3% of that sum, you could raise a most impressive and worthy memorial to American war dead, whom the Holocausters seem to have forgotten altogether. You could do any number of worthwhile things.

But all these are the works of peace, of limited appeal to those still at war with an enemy vanquished long ago. None of them has for such persons even remotely the importance of keeping the Second World War—like the celebrated Energizer Bunny—going, and going, and going.

Two hundred years ago, Thomas Paine, that most eloquent, cantakerous, and quintessentially American of Revolutionary War-era writers, declared that the truth has no need of the "wretched protection" of laws and proscriptions. Only lies and myths, he said, need to be propped up

by laws designed to punish those who question them. Where does that leave the Holocausters?

Either the Holocaust happened, as claimed, or it did not. If it did not, then all the promotions and televised melodramas ever produced or contemplated will not make it either true or believable. If it did happen, than all the skepticism and denial in the world will not alter the facts, and the Holocausters have nothing to fear from people like Safet and Ingeborg Sarich.

Those who defend or excuse laws like the one that Mr. and Mrs. Sarich are resisting evidently do not realize the extent to which they are undercutting their own cause: the more the "Holocaust" is rubbed into our noses and rammed down our throats; the more the frantically the Holocausters denounce as "Nazis" anyone who does not agree with them and their version of history; the more surely reasonable men and women will be driven to reject the whole rodomontade.

The notion that there are truths too holy to be questioned is perfectly in keeping with the spirit of the Spanish Inquisition and the witch-hunts of Cromwell's England. The idea that there should be an official version of history, to be promoted as an intellectual monopoly by official edict, while dissenting versions are suppressed by official sanction, is appropriate to the purges of Stalinist Russia and the prisoner-of-war camps of communist North Korea. Such things have no place in the United States of America.

In my judgment, Safet and Ingeborg Sarich were right to act as they did, and they merit our respect for their intellectual integrity and courage, whether we agree with their conclusions or not. If you would deny to ordinary citizens the right to challenge official orthodoxy, you deny the ethical basis of the Bill of Rights and the whole concept of intellectual freedom.

Sixty-five years ago a law in Tennessee, made notorious by the Scopes "Monkey" Trial, forbade the teaching of biological evolution in the public schools of that State, and required that Biblical creationism, and only that doctrine,

be taught instead. Whatever the merits of the evolutionists' and creationists' respective cases, the futilty and absurdity of that law became apparent long before the trial was over. And the law itself became such an embarrassment, and made the State of Tennessee such a butt of ridicule, that its legislature finally had to repeal it.

Questions of historical and scientific fact are not decided in courtrooms or legislative halls. They never have been and they never will be. Such questions can be resolved only by competent investigators, quietly working in their libraries and laboratories, in an atmosphere of intellectual freedom and uninhibited inquiry—and even then only imperfectly and provisionally, subject always to revision in the light of new evidence.

I would abhor living in a society in which my own viewpoint on some controversy—whatever it might be—was the only one permissible. Can the Holocausters say the same? They, on their own declaration, believe in freedom of expression only for themselves. On the plain evidence of their own rhetoric, they invite the suspicion that they have something to hide.

This is a case—in Kierkegaard's belligerent phrase—of "either/or." Either you believe in the values of free inquiry and intellectual integrity or you don't. But if you don't, if you maintain that public schools should be used as instruments of indoctrination in political "correctness" instead of education, then expect no sympathy when it comes your turn for a little Soviet-style "political re-education."

As to the General Assembly and the Governor, they may have passed, and he may have signed, the law in question. But I am not aware of anyone appointing them Custodians of Truth or moral preceptors, superior in mind and conscience to a growing number of intelligent and earnest men and women who find that law an abomination. Public officials are, in theory at least, elected to uphold the rights of citizens, not undermine those rights in pursuit of an extrinsic agenda of their own. Deciding issues of historical interpretation is within neither their competence nor

the mandate of their offices. How dare any mere politician presume to tell us what we must think and how we must feel about the "Holocaust" or anything else?

The Holocausters and the intellectual prostitutes under their control should be advised that there are still Americans who understand the difference between education and menticidal indoctrination. I believe that any American, even a schoolgirl like Sanya Sarich, has a right to make up his or her own mind about this or any other controversy, without being intimidated into an "acceptable" or "correct" point of view. Anyone who would deny that right to the least of our citizens merely marks himself the relic of an ignorant and barbaric past—a spiritual counterpart of the Dominicans who used confessions obtained under torture in their crusade against heresy in sixteenth-century Spain.

No one could feel more acutely than I do the moral imperative of teaching, by both precept and example, a decent respect for the past. No one believes more strongly than I do in the importance, especially for the young, of studying history, for though an imperfect one, it is the only guide to the future that we have. I am nevertheless equally convinced that it is foolish and dangerous to single out any one era, or movement, or event, and make of it a fetish and a national obsession.

We can no longer afford the luxury of having our national priorities set by—or of acknowledging as "leaders"—those who live only for the old hatreds that fester within them. Programs of "Holocaust education" and the like are not history, and they are not in any sense education. They are examples of compulsory political indoctrination based on an inculcated demonology. They establish a legal precedent for the intimidation and progressive enslavement of the American mind. They are pernicious, dangerous, and un-American.

In the fairy-tales written for children, the hero and heroine (e.g., Hansel and Gretel) are invariably the personification of pristine innocence, while the villain (the wicked stepmother) is a monster beyond redemption, the

very embodiment of praeternatural evil.

But the real world is not like that, and no one out of diapers has an excuse for pretending that the hyperbole of wartime propaganda, on both sides, was anything more than just that. It is true that individual culpability varies from case to case; it is no less true that no nation entered the Second World War—and no nation left it—with entirely clean hands. If there is any one lesson of the past that stands out with sobering clarity, it is that the affectation of righteousness by any one nation, and that nation's imputation of collective and trans-generational guilt to other nations—these are the sperm and egg of future war. (Such hypocritical moral posturing on the part of Woodrow Wilson and the other architects of the Treaty of Versailles at the end of the First World War merely set the stage for, and guaranteed that there would be, a Second.) And war—as is indicated by every chronicle of war since Thucydides—is, like surgery, something to be undertaken only by reason of compelling necessity, and even then only with the most meticulous care, whether the weapons be triremes or Trident submarines.

One recalls a saying of Jesus, found, if I remember correctly, in the Gospel of Matthew: "Let the dead bury their dead." Let us by all means search the past, and from it learn all that we can. But let us not succumb to the folly of imagining that we are still living in it. Our own era, surely, has problems and difficulties to challenge the most ambitious.

To those who have made their "Holocaust" a growth industry, I would say this: Have you looked at a calendar lately? Do you imagine our own age to be so trouble-free that we can afford to think and act as though the legions of Napoleon—or the Waffen S.S.—were still marching across Europe?

Enough is enough. Give it a rest. The war is over. It is time to move on. ❑

Enemies on the Right:

The John Birch Society and Individualism

by William L. Pierce

Ever since the Oklahoma City bombing the nation's oldest extant anti-Communist organization, the John Birch Society, has been explaining to anyone who would listen that the bombing probably was done by leftists just to embarrass genuine patriots (such as the Birchers) and tar them with the brush of "extremism." Nothing agitates and humiliates the Birchers more than the blanket condemnation by the Clintonistas of right wingers as terrorists or potential terrorists.

The June 24 issue of the Birch Society's weekly magazine, *The New American*, contains one of the group's latest efforts to distance itself from "extremism." It is an article titled "Hard Left's 'Right-Wing' Kin" and was of special interest to me not only because it made a personal reference to me as a "neo-Nazi agitator" and hinted that I may actually be a secret Communist, but because it also reminded me of the time, more than 30 years ago, when I was briefly a member of the John Birch Society myself.

I was a young physics professor then, the war in Vietnam was raging, the Reds were busily recruiting a Fifth Column on university campuses in order to support their side of the war effort on the home front, and I was trying to make sense of it all. I had seen enough Communist propaganda—and especially enough of the greasy types behind that propaganda—to know that I didn't like Communism, and I turned to the Birch Society chapter in the little town where I was teaching. One thing I am grateful to the Birch Society for is that it directed me to a number of books on Communism, and from those books I learned enough about the nature and background of Communism that I knew I wanted to learn much more. That was really the beginning of my education: the start of my quest for understanding about history, race, politics, and, in fact, nearly everything except the physics and

mathematics to which I had devoted myself until that time.

The half-dozen or so other members of the chapter seemed to be decent enough, if not very stimulating, fellows. The term that best characterizes them is "middle class." They were pretty much the sort one can meet in any American Legion hall, except they were a little more intense—especially when talking about the Communist Conspiracy, which was practically the only thing they talked about.

By the third meeting I attended, my studies on the subject had taken me well beyond the recommended books, and so in all innocence I blurted out: "You know, it's clear that the reason the Reds are getting such sympathetic press coverage is because so many of the media are owned or controlled by Jews. I think we ought to emphasize the connection between the Jewish founders of Communism and today's Jewish media bosses in our publications." One or two of the other members present murmured their assent, but the majority looked decidedly uncomfortable. The chapter coordinator piped up, "No, that's something we mustn't talk about." He pressed a copy of a pamphlet into my hand. "You take this home and read it."

The pamphlet, written by the founder and leader of the Birch Society himself, Robert Welch, was *The Neutralizers*. Its message was that the only enemy was "the Conspiracy," against which all real Americans, regardless of race, color, or creed, should be united. Anyone who raised the race issue or the Jewish issue was probably a Communist agent trying to divide anti-Communist Americans along racial or ethnic lines and thereby "neutralize" them. Certainly, there had been Jews involved in the Conspiracy, he wrote, but there also had been many non-Jews. Furthermore, some Jews were anti-Communists. Therefore, it was wrong to associate Jews with Communism.

After reading *The Neutralizers* I wrote a long letter to Welch, pointing out that my own studies had convinced me that Jews had much more than an incidental involvement in Communism. In fact, I told him, I was convinced that the real enemy of our people was the Jew, and that Communism was

merely one of the weapons that the Jew was using against us at this time. Welch was not impressed by my evidence or my arguments, and the John Birch Society and I parted company.

Today, with Communism receding into irrelevance in most places, the great enemy of the Birch Society has been generalized to "collectivism." Communism is a form of collectivism, as is any brand of socialism—including, especially, National Socialism. Racism and anti-Semitism also are forms of collectivism. In general, any "ism" which asks the individual to give his loyalty to a collective entity or which deals with other individuals collectively is collectivism and, according to the Birchers, is the greatest of all evils. In their eyes collectivism is the preeminent distinguishing feature of the left, whereas individualism characterizes the right.

Political theory clearly is not the Birchers' forte. They claim to be patriots, but what could be more collectivist than patriotism?

In the June 24 issue of *The New American* a Birch writer rails at various "right-wing extremists," including former National Alliance member Robert Mathews:

> From *The Turner Diaries* Mathews borrowed the concept of an oath-bound subversive underground, organized in autonomous cells, whose mission is to foment a race war. His eager study of neo-Nazi literature led him to develop a passionate attachment to collectivism. In a 1981 speech before a neo-Nazi gathering Mathews urged: "Let us not only preach, let us live racial economics. In [our movement] we are not only eating, breathing, and sleeping, we are growing together as one mind and one body. . . . [W]e know not the meaning of 'mine,' it is 'ours,' our race, the totality of our people . . . ." While such sentiments are alien to the individualist right, they are quite compatible with the collectivist ethics of the left.

What the Birchers want to demonstrate is that the folks the media and the Clintonistas are denouncing as dangerous "right wing extremists" are not really rightists at all but really are leftists, not only because of their collectivism, but also because of their use of leftist ideas and tactics. Furthermore, the author of the article hints darkly, their real purpose may be to give the Birchers a bad name and implicate them in "extremism."

To support this point the article quotes from one of my *American Dissident Voices* broadcasts, in which I predict an escalating cycle of anti-government terrorism and government repression. Says *The New American*:

> What is truly remarkable about this observation from a supposed denizen [Pierce] of the "far right" is its similarity to the strategic vision offered by Marxist theoretician Carlos Marighella in his *Mini-Manual for Urban Guerrillas*. Terrorists attack innocent people and subvert public order, explained Marighella, in order to provoke governments "to intensify repression. The police roundups, house searches, arrests of innocent people make life unbearable. . . . Rejecting the 'so-called political solution,' the urban guerrilla must become more aggressive and violent, resorting without letup to sabotage, terrorism, expropriations, assaults, kidnappings, and executions, heightening the disastrous situation in which the government must act . . . ."
>
> Another interesting parallel between Pierce and Marighella is provided by the description Pierce offers of *The Turner Diaries*. Contradicting those who say the novel was a blueprint for the Oklahoma bombing, Pierce maintains that the "action in the novel is urban guerrilla warfare"—in other words, the type of subversive violence which Marighella and other Marxists have extolled. . . .
>
> Professor [Brent] Smith [of the University of Alabama, the Birchers' "expert" on terrorism] sees a remarkable kinship between the Marxist Marighella and the neo-Nazi Pierce: "The similarities between these guys are rather amazing. Both of these guys authored relatively obscure books which have influenced terrorists. Both of them have promoted urban guerrilla warfare conducted by subversives who use the cellular model of organization. They advocate the use of the same violent methods to achieve almost the same political goals."
>
> Is this a case of the "extreme right" mimicking successful initiatives of the "extreme left," or is there perhaps a deeper affinity involving conscious deception and *agents provocateur*? There are precedents which suggest that the latter alternative is a very realistic possibility.

In other words, my theoretical analysis of the dynamics of the interaction between revolutionaries and government in a modern, industrialized and urbanized society has some similarities to the analysis made by the Marxist Marighella. Therefore, Marighella and I must be in bed together. Furthermore, my real aim is to discredit respectable right wingers: i.e., the Birchers. Otherwise, why would I write books that cause the media and the government to say nasty things about right wingers?

Are the Birchers really that obtuse?

Probably not. The thing to understand about the Birchers is that they are characterized more by their social situation than by ideology. They are quintessentially *bourgeois*. There can be no doubt that they genuinely loathe and fear Communism, although their anti-Communism has different motivations from mine. They hate Communism because of its leveling tendency: because it is a threat to property and social status, not because it is a threat to the race.

Their generalization of their anti-Communism to anti-collectivism is flawed, as noted above, because it denies them the patriot status which they also claim. Certainly, many Birchers really are patriots—in the old-fashioned, geographical-nationalist sense, in which any featherless biped born north of the Rio Grande and south of the 49th parallel or duly "naturalized" is a fellow countryman—instead of doctrinaire individualists. But hyperindividualism—the doctrine that the individual owes no loyalty to any entity beyond himself and that he should judge every other person only as an individual and disregard group characteristics—does suit a great many Birchers, especially those in leading positions in the organization.

Thus, there are Birchers who really do prefer the company of wealthy Jews and Blacks to working-class Whites, despite the fact that the organization is virtually all White and Gentile—except for a handful of Jewish writers associated with Birch publications and two or three showcase Black conservatives. Most Birchers in arguing the race problem will offer the undeniable fact that there are decent, hard-working Black families with clean, well-behaved children who make better neighbors than some trashy, welfare Whites with undisciplined children, and they will consider that that fact settles the argument. In other words, their mental horizons simply do not extend beyond individualism: they do not concern themselves with the race-wide implications of issues, because only the personal, individual implications are meaningful to them.

It would be a mistake, however, to predict on the basis of ideology alone what position the Birch Society is likely to take

continued on page 30

IS LADY LIBERTY DUE FOR A MAKEOVER?

In the 19th century a Jewess waxed poetic about her gentile host country. Today her people have conquered America, rendering the Statue of Liberty ripe for remodeling and her sonnet overripe for rewriting:

THE NEW COLOSSUS

CURRENT
INSCRIPTION ON
THE STATUE OF LIBERTY

by Emma Lazarus

Not like the brazen giant of Greek fame,
With conquering limbs astride from land to land,
Here at our sea-washed, sunset gates shall stand
A mighty woman with a torch, whose flame
Is the imprisoned lightning, and her name
Mother of Exiles. From her beacon-hand
Glows world-wide welcome: her mild eyes command
The air-bridged harbor that twin cities frame.
"Keep, ancient lands, your storied pomp!" cries she
With silent lips. "Give me your tired, your poor,
Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free,
The wretched refuse of your teeming shore,
Send these, the homeless, tempest-tost to me,
I lift my lamp beside the golden door!"

THE JEW COLOSSUS

SUGGESTED
INSCRIPTION FOR THE
NEW STATUE OF LIBERTY

by Judson Hammond

Not like that famed, French-made liberty dame,
With spiked diadem, sacred tablets and torch in hand,
Here at our Zoo/Jew City harbor, for all time shall stand
A female golem with a torah, whose power to inflame
The volatile, non-white hordes, and her name
Mother of Agitators. From her moneyed hands
Flows world-wide control; her beady eyes command
Greater Gotham, the whole tri-state area to tame.
"Keep, O Europe, your palefaced folk!" cries she
With fleshy lips. "Give me your Asian, your blackamoor,
Your swarming mud people yearning to go on a spree,
The teeming third world folk of Kipling lore.
Send these, the AIDS-ridden, illiterates to me,
I spread wide my welcome mat like golden manure!"

ENEMIES ON THE RIGHT:, continued from page 27

on á given issue. The average Bircher will never take a position that is likely to get him drummed out of the country club in disgrace, regardless of ideological considerations. The Birchers customarily bend ideology to suit the needs of fashion.

For example, Birch ideology is as unequivocally pro-Second Amendment as it is anti-Communist, but the almost universal Jewish opposition to the Second Amendment makes the average Bircher no more leery of Jews generally than does the Jewish role in Communism. A couple of years ago a recruiting advertisement for the Birch Society in *The New American* headed "Stick to Your Guns!" was pointed out to me. The ad presented the Society as a supporter of the American's right to keep and bear arms, but instead of criticizing Congressman Schumer or Senator Feinstein for their support of anti-gun legislation it took a swing at Adolf Hitler with the statement: "Hitler required gun permits for all but Nazi officials. The German people were disarmed and were unable to oppose the Nazis."

I wrote to the editor of *The New American* to correct his error. Among others my letter contained the paragraph:

> The National Socialist government of Adolf Hitler required most German citizens to obtain a permit before purchasing a handgun. No permits were required for rifles or shotguns. The National Socialist law requiring a permit to purchase a handgun was actually an amelioration of a law which had been enacted by a predecessor government. Many German citizens took advantage of their right to purchase firearms and bought both handguns and long guns in substantial numbers during the Hitler period. The German people were not disarmed by Hitler's National Socialist government; they kept their personal firearms until they were disarmed by the democrat/Communist Allies in 1945.

I sent the editor a complimentary copy of my documentary book, *Gun Control in Germany, 1928-1945,* along with the letter. I received no acknowledgement in return, and the Birch Society continues to parrot its line about Hitler being a gun grabber. It's not really important to the Birchers that National Socialist Germany was militantly anti-Communist and supported its citizens' right to armed self-defense, or that there were fewer "collectivist" demands on the individual German under Hitler than there are on the individual American under Clinton: what is important to them is not suffering the fate of Marge Schott by saying anything nice about Hitler or anything critical of Jews.

More than that, the Birchers are so desperate to be "respectable" that they spend half their time distancing themselves from those "extremist" patriots who believe that the time has come to do more than write polite letters to Congress—which is why the Oklahoma City bombing has been such a nightmare for them. The Birchers really believe that it is possible to save America from "the Conspiracy" without jeopardizing either their bank accounts or their country club memberships, if those awful right-wing extremists—who are probably leftists in disguise trying to embarrass Birchers—would just go away.

Most of this mind-set is innate, an aspect of the stereotypical *bourgeois* personality. But just to be sure that the rank-and-file Birchers are thoroughly "neutralized," the Birch leadership has declared individualism and anti-collectivism to be the official ideology of the Society.

This article was reprinted with permission from *National Vanguard*, published by National Vanguard Books, P.O Box 330, Hillsboro WV 24946.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Black (307 pp., nb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality" —Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced: single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Gene CCR5:
Are You One of the One-Percenters?

by Winston Smith

Those with a religious approach to the world's racial problem have long contended that AIDS is God's way of taking action against large numbers of sexual perverts and non-Whites whose continued existence is incompatible with any kind of stable or livable society. Non-religious racial nationalists can plausibly make the same claim, except they substitute the word "Nature" for God. Whatever you want to call The Force, there have always been certain indications that AIDS is a highly selective disease. Let's be quite frank: with a statistically insignificant number of truly tragic, innocent exceptions like Ryan White and Kimberly Bergalis, AIDS doesn't kill off anybody we can't do without.

Now science has made a discovery which offers further food for thought. The Aaron Diamond AIDS Research Center in New York, ironically a Jewish-run institute, has discovered a new human gene they call CCR5. Although little understood as yet, CCR5 apparently has two interesting characteristics. It renders the fortunate possessor naturally immune to the HIV virus, and it is found only in people of Aryan racial descent. Not blacks. Not Asians. Apparently not even Jews, given coded references in the study to "persons of northern European heritage".

CCR5 is a key gene in the construction of the human immune system, and it is actually a mutated gene which does not produce a series of proteins which is the main "docking point" for the AIDS virus. The scientists estimate that about one in a hundred, or one percent of White people have two copies of this special gene in their makeup, one each from their mother and father. An additional twenty percent have one copy, making it possible for them to pass the immunity on to their children, presuming of course they marry other White people.

As most of you know, I generally turn flips to avoid discussing anything resembling theology, but this is simply too fascinating a development not to speculate on. A special mutated gene which will allow one percent of all Aryans to survive this growing plague which is felling our racial enemies the world over by the millions? The medical establishment is trying to cook the statistics, but it is now obvious that Africa, the Caribbean basin and the black population in this country are headed for an AIDS death rate in the 21st century so massive that it may check or even reverse their present explosive, exponential birth rate. In fact, unless they change their behavior (fat chance!) it could wipe them out altogether.

Where did this special gene come from? Why did it decide to mutate just now? Could it be that Someone Up There wants to make sure that at least a few Aryans survive the (small "h") holocaust to repopulate the earth as it should be populated?

I can live with that.

Reprinted from *Resistance* #85

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

THE POLITICAL PROGRAM OF THE N.S.W.P.P.

Preamble

The National Socialist White People's Party is a political organization of Aryan men and women in the United States and Canada, of all ages and social backgrounds, who recognize that National Socialism is the only world view capable of advancing the vital interests of the Aryan (White) people in a world which is becoming increasingly non-White. The Party fights for the creation of a National Socialist Aryan Republic on the North American continent. Ultimately the Party struggles along with our many comrades the world over for the creation of what the philosopher Francis Parker Yockey called the Imperium, a world order of peace, stability, progress, and fulfillment based on the supremacy of the White race over the entire planet.

I. An Aryan Republic

We demand the establishment of an independent Aryan Republic on North American soil wherein only Aryans (White persons of non-Semitic, European descent) shall reside or hold citizenship. This Aryan Republic shall be a free and sovereign nation whose government and citizens shall exercise full control over their internal affairs, their economy, their culture, and their foreign relations.

II. National Socialism

The Aryan Republic shall be established under a new Constitution as a one-party National Socialist state. All laws, government, and state policy shall be based on the principles of National Socialism as outlined in the written and spoken works of the Führer Adolf Hitler and his political contemporaries, the spoken and written works of Commander George Lincoln Rockwell, the Cotswolds Declaration of 1962, and other historical expositional documents of the National Socialist world view.

III. Citizenship

No person who is not of unmixed, non-Semitic, Caucasian European ancestry shall reside anywhere within the Aryan Republic. Citizenship in the Aryan Republic is a privilege, not a right, but a privilege which shall be open to all the Aryan peoples of the world regardless of their country of origin. Citizenship shall not be bestowed at birth as is the case under liberal democracy, but shall be earned in adulthood by military service, by civic service to the state, or by demonstrated worthiness and value to the community.

IV. Rights In A Racial Community

Under the National Socialist state all inhabitants of the Aryan Republic, both citizen and non-citizen alike, shall enjoy the following rights from birth:

*The right to decent and livable housing, including a right to affordable home ownership;

*The right to keep and enjoy the fruits of their labors, free from excessive and confiscatory taxation;

*The right to gainful and productive employment, at a living wage sufficient to support self and family;

*The right to quality medical care, free of charge, for any and all disabilities or illnesses or health problems;

*The right to personal safety from criminal robbery, assault, and victimization;

*The right to live and raise children in a society free of dangerous drugs;

*The right to a clean and healthy environment;

*The right to hold and to practice any and all private religious beliefs which do not infringe on the rights of others, or which do not constitute political activity disguised as religion, as well as the right to raise and educate children in the religious beliefs of the parents;

*The right to keep and to bear arms, which is the immemorial sign of a free people;

*The right to an all-White cultural and spiritual environment free of the polluting and debilitating influence of distorted and primitive Judaic and negroid cultures.

V. The Family

The basic building block of the new National Socialist society must be the traditional, nuclear two-parent family, with the gainfully employed husband and father as its head and the home-making wife and mother as its heart. In order to reestablish and protect this ancient and vital social institution the following policies will be implemented by the Aryan Republic:

*Interest-free state mortgage loans will be made available to young married couples in order to allow them immediate home ownership. Balances owing on these loans will be reduced in 25% increments upon the birth of the first healthy child, 20% for the second healthy child, and 15% for all subsequent children, thus making an almost total repayment moratorium possible;

*Prenatal and pediatric medical care will be prioritized and universally available;

*Property taxes on family homes containing growing children will be abolished;

*Sexual perversions such as homosexuality, lesbianism, transvestism, feminism, pornography, paedophilia, and the traffick in materials related to all of the preceding will be outlawed;

*Abortions will be performed only on foot of a court order in cases where the unborn child is determined by medical science to be deformed or mentally retarded. The abortion of a healthy unborn Aryan child will be legally classified as premeditated homicide and dealt with accordingly.

VI. A New Educational System

The Aryan Republic will establish a comprehensive system of public education which will place strong emphasis on the physical and moral development of our young people; as well as on academic achievement and the training and disciplining of their intellects, and which will instill in every young Aryan an all-important body of racial values. The young people of our race are our future, and it is the duty of the state to see to their development in a thorough and well-rounded manner, recognizing that in the long run a healthy mind can dwell only in a healthy body, and that along with the education of the young must go rigorous physical and character training.

VII. An Honest and Efficient Economy

We believe that the proper function of the economy is to serve the needs of the people, not to make profits for the big bankers and the multi-national corporations. We also believe that actual production is the only basis for wealth, not speculation or the manipulation of money and pieces of paper. Accordingly, the Aryan Republic will create an honest and self-sufficient economic system based on the productive capacity of the Aryan worker, which will guarantee conditions of

full employment and price stability. All banking and credit institutions will be placed under public control as well as all utilities and transportation facilities. Usury will be legally prohibited and all conglomerate holdings and accumulations of usurious profit will be confiscated and returned to the people through public institutions of community service and value. Basic industries will be operated under a system of profit sharing. A system of interest-free loans for farmers, small businessmen, and families will be instituted.

VIII.The Family Farm

A healthy and productive farming community is essential to the functioning of any rational and stable society. Accordingly, agriculture in the Aryan Republic will be based on the institution of the family farm rather than on the mass plantation-style agribusiness approach utilized by the present régime. The farmer's land and the fruits of his labor must remain inviolate; the real value of the family farm lies not only in the production of food, but in providing social, racial, and environmental stability while serving as a constant source of spiritual renewal for man in close rapport with Nature. The Aryan Republic will abolish all forms of agricultural commodity speculation and provide interest-free loans for farm equipment, fuel, seed and supplies, fodder, veterinary care for livestock, etc.

IX. Culture and Science

The Aryan Republic acknowledges that the state bears a special responsibility to protect and promote our racial cultural heritage, and to remove all alien influences from our art, our music, our literature, and our drama and cinema. This must be done in order that the innate artistic and cultural genius of our people can define and express itself without interference from the current Judæo-liberal forces which have seized cultural hegemony throughout the Western world. Ideas can uplift and ennoble, or they can poison and degrade the mind. It is the duty of the state to protect its citizens from

anti-White hate propaganda and spiritual pollution just as much as it is to defend them against military aggression.

The Aryan Republic will encourage and invest in pure science, in research, and in the exploration of outer space as a matter of national policy. National Socialism understands that the benefits which will accrue from such pure scientific efforts will in the long run far outweigh any consideration of immediate cost.

X. Foreign Policy

The foreign policy of the Aryan Republic will be based solely on the long-term interests of the Aryan race worldwide. In order effectively to pursue such a policy, National Socialism will create and maintain the world's most powerful military force, fully capable of repelling any aggression from without such as that which destroyed the Third Reich, and capable as well of protecting the interests of our people abroad. It will be the mission of the Republic's foreign policy to serve as a friend and protective shield to all Aryan peoples of the world who may suffer from persecution, discrimination, or threatened genocide by the racial enemy.

XI. Defense

The Aryan Republic will establish universal conscription and military training for all young men, beginning in the public schools at an early age. All men between the ages of 18 and 50 will be part of the military reserve except in cases of the most serious medical exemption. Military training and the instillment of martial pride and tradition in the young will be a major aspect of the educational system. The ancient and honorable profession of the soldier will be once more established within the community as one of the highest regard and respect, and veterans of the armed forces will be accorded a superior political and economic status within the community.

XII. A Better Race

It will be the imperative duty of the National Socialist

state to strive aggressively for the continual improvement of the Aryan race through positive eugenic measures, especially through encouraging the propagation of the best elements of our society in every way possible. Steps will be taken to halt the spread of hereditary defects and racially impure blood within the gene pool of the racial community. Our racial resources provide the biological basis for all true progress, and must not only be preserved but nurtured and improved, so Aryan man may attain the highest potential development both physically and mentally.

Finally, it is the duty of the state to take an active part in the spiritual life of the racial community. Our people must be turned away from their present path of materialism, cynicism, and egotism and become inspired by the racial idealism and rebirth of traditional Aryan values. By these values we mean ideals such as the strong nuclear family unit; the love and cherishing of White children; personal responsibility for self and family; fortitude in adversity; physical courage in the face of the enemy; a sense of patriotism and racial community; generosity to those of our race who are sick or hurt or in need; and the concepts of rights and privileges as the earned rewards of social responsibility fulfilled.

For more information on how you can help bring about this revolution in thought, contact the National Socialist White People's Party at P.O. Box 9444, Chapel Hill, N.C. 27515-9444, U.S.A.

* * *

On Revisionism

by Winston Smith

The NSWPP now publishes a daily Internet commentary called the NSNet Bulletin. If you have access to e-mail you can subscribe to this free service by e-mailing nswpp@earthlink.net. This article is NSNet Bulletin #26.

A reader asks, "What did you mean a while back about Revisionists needing to make a reassessment of Adolf Hitler

and National Socialism as part of their philosophy?"

There are many prominent Revisionists—Bradley Smith is a good example—who can by no stretch of the imagination be called National Socialists or racial nationalists. They are in some cases what used to be called dilettantes, in other cases motivated by a genuine and sincere devotion to truth as an idea and a goal holding intrinsic value of itself, that politically motivated lies of any kind are bad and should not be accepted or tolerated in a civilized society. In view of the significant deterioration of our own Movement's character in that regard over the last few years, I am the last one to fault anyone for such a view. We need a lot more of it, and please don't take anything I'm about to say as criticism. It isn't. It's better to do the right thing for the wrong reason than to do the wrong thing for any reason, and my hat is off the Revisionists of all stripes and motivations.

But the fact is it's not a very realistic view of things. One Revisionist, a German lady, told me: "I don't really have anything against the Jews, I just wish they'd stop lying bout my people and my country's past." What she doesn't realize is that lying about people is what Jews do. It is an inherent part of their racial personality, one of their many ancient cultural survival mechanisms. The Holocaust lies is a monstrous testimonial to the Jewish practice of organized mendacity, but it is certainly not the only one. As terribly as the Germans have been victimized by the Jewish people during this century, they are not the only ones, nor is Jewish predation a new development; with them it is standard practice which they discuss freely in their own "sacred" writings.

As usual, I have to say that our racial enemy has a more clear and realistic view of what we're about than we do. Jewish pseudo-historian Deborah Lipstadt once closed a television program I saw with some words to the effect that, "The real agenda of Revisionism is to make National Socialism acceptable again as a political solution to the world's problems." She was wrong in implying that all Revisionists hold that view; they don't. But that is the inevitable effect of Holocaust Revisionism and indeed all Revisionism, and Revisionists who

believe otherwise are deceiving themselves and crippling their own efforts by refusing to ground their arguments in political reality. Revisionism is not an abstract or theoretical argument; it is not only about lies but as well about millions and probably billions of very real dollars and cents which are sunk into a massive industry every year. Above all, the Holocaust is *Realpolitik.*

Revisionism cannot simply be restricted to the logistics of the Holocaust, how many bodies can be burned in an hour and whether or not the gas chamber at Auschwitz is a flimsy fake (which it clearly is, by the by.) Revisionism is a Can of Worms, and once it is opened the lid is almost impossible to replace. Because it's all connected.

Hippies used to wear T-shirts with the slogan "Question Authority". Revisionism is, for this society, the ultimate Questioning of Authority. The Establishment is bound to attack it on that ground alone. It is for all practical purposes impossible to be a Holocaust Revisionist without extensively studying, learning about, and extrapolating the motivations of two groups of people, Nazis and Jews. They are the central characters of the drama.

The study of the Jewish participation and motivation in the creation of the Holocaust industry leads inevitably to the whole topic of the Jewish people themselves, their behavior, their role in human history. Follow the thread backward and you get into a whole slew of verboten topics like the role of the Jew Walter Rathenau in sabotaging the German arms industry during World War One (Hitler's famous "Stab in the Back"), then backward to Bolshevism and Karl Marx, then on backward into the Middle Ages and the role of the Jews in creating usury-based international banking, etc. Follow the thread forward from the war and you get into Zionism, the creation and maintenance of the artificial state of Israel largely based on the Holocaust myth and Holocaust money, the slaughter of the Arabs over the past fifty years, and subservience of American foreign policy to Israel, the financial realities of the Holocaust as a multi-million dollar branch of the entertainment industry, etc.

The study of the National Socialist end of the Holocaust leads into such forbidden areas of thought as Versailles and the reasons for the rise of the National Socialist state to begin with, (your capitalist angle), the 25 Points of the NSDAP, the incredible economic and social accomplishments of the Third Reich, the written and spoken works of Adolf Hitler, etc. Worse yet, the dangerous subject of guilt and responsibility for both world wars looms into view. (Today's Establishment still has some very nasty little secrets lurking in cupboards regarding World War One, never mind World War Two.) It quickly becomes apparent that the maintenance of the increasingly threadbare Holocaust myth is essential to maintaining the entire social, economic, and political status quo of the past two generations; it is no exaggeration to say that the whole world as we know it today is based on the Holocaust.

Take away the Holocaust and both the National Socialists and the Jews become very different people, almost reversing roles. The whole foundation of the Hitler-As-Evil-Incarnate portrait which is now Holy Writ is based on two false concepts: the Holocaust and the standard Establishment historical mantra of Hitler-Started-World-War-Two-By-Invading-Poland. Knock away the mythical six million murdered sheenies and the Hitler-Started-The-War business is a weak reed indeed for the Hitler-haters to lean on; it is nowhere near as highly charged emotionally and much more susceptible to historical analysis and debunking, based as it is on real and documentable historical events and not what amounts to the theological mysteries of a new religion, which is what the Holocaust has become to its adherents. Part of the aberrant psychology displayed by Nizkor people in their controlled newsgroups can be explained by what amounts to religious fervor; people who question their dogmas are treated as less than human, heretics to be burned and destroyed lest they contaminate the pure faith.

Take away the Holocaust and one is stunned with admiration for the brilliance of Adolf Hitler, the vision and accomplishments of the Third Reich, and the incredible military heroism of the German people. The whole National Socialist

period becomes a breathtaking and wonderful national epic for the German people. (Which, of course, it always was.)

Take away their precious Holocaust and the Jews are seen for what they really are, a sneaky little reptilian people, liars and land-thieves and and sneak-killers who persuaded the dumb goyim to fight and kill and die for them and then robbed the pennies from the eyes of their dead victims, a race of con artists who have perpetrated the biggest fraud in history. Commander Rockwell once said, "If the peoples of the world ever come to understand what the Jews have done, how they have lied to us all since the end of the war, there will be Jews swinging from every lamp post." He was not wrong. I am utterly convinced that the Jews have a long-overdue settling-up of accounts coming, and it may come sooner than any of us think.

All of the above having been said, there are a number of Revisionists who are extremely uncomfortable with all of it, however these conclusions may logically arise from their own research and conviction. They have enough intellectual integrity to want the truth to come out, yet when push comes to shove they find it very difficult to give up that Old Time Secular Hate-Hitler religion they learned at their mammy's knee and at the movies. I can understand this; it's hard to rearrange a whole lifetime of received "truth" and accept the moral consequences of being lied to all one's life. Not to mention the horrific retaliation that can be brought down on one's head by so much as hinting at unorthodox thoughts in one's mind. There are a lot of Revisionists out there who have far more title to the psuedonym of Winston Smith than I do; they have earned it as Orwell's Winston did, at the tormenting hands of a thousand hose-nosed O'Briens.

But truth cannot and should not be rationed. Once you accept that rationing in principle it leads to problems, as I and the Party regularly experience when we discuss in public certain unpleasant and uncomfortable truths which our own Movement, collectively, does not question factually but seems to want to place beyond the bounds of acceptable discussion. That's a habit we have picked up from the Jews, and it is a

habit we all need to get out of. If you're going to be a seeker after truth, be a seeker after all truth, not just the bits and pieces you're comfortable with or which don't threaten the falsehoods you learned at your mammy's knee and which you clutch like Linus his security blanket. Two absolutely inescapable conclusions from the whole Holocaust fraud is that A) The Jews are scumbags without anything resembling a redeeming feature; and B) Hitler was right.

As all of you know, question the Holocaust in any of its tiniest details or most esoteric manifestations, and from that point on you're a "Nazi" in the enemy's official demonology, however untrue that accusation may be. So why bother to do mental gymnastics in order to avoid the two previously stated, crystal clear conclusions?

If you're going to do the time, you might as well do the crime.

Reprinted from *Resistance*, #86.

✠ ✠ ✠

Jewish Media Control Close Up

by Jack Killey

To the question "Do you really believe the Jews own the media?", I can only answer, "Most of it, yes. But they don't have to own it to control it."

An object lesson in this distinction was the downfall of northeastern Ohio's *The Gateway Press*, a general interest newsweekly to which I devoted seven years of part-time work. A fierce smear campaign and unremitting advertising boycott by Cleveland-area Jews—many not even in our circulation region—caused the forced sale of a newspaper that many readers trusted to deliver at least an approximation of the truth about events in their communities.

Until I wrote and my editor published a commentary casting a gimlet eye on President Clinton's many Jewish appointees, I suppose most Jews in the area, like our general readership, slotted us somewhere between the kitty litter box and the refrigerator door; we had our admirers and detractors, but no one accused the *Gateway* of being docile or tepid in its coverage of local elections, proposed tax or school levy issues, or other current events that hit our readers where they lived.

People bought our competitor, the daily flagship of a much larger chain (who, ironically, later bought us out) to see who died and whose kid made Little League player of the week, but they opened us to see why cabals of doctors were fighting over the location of a new medical center, or who was behind the push for pro-homosexual curricula in their kids' schools, or which city council had violated the "sunshine law" in a secret meeting last week and why.

If we had a news philosophy it was probably on the order of a thorough libertarianism, and we tried as often as possible to deliver both sides of any given story.

But only about 850 words on Clinton's appointments reduced our county, after 12 years of an alternative, to its former bland diet of one-sided newspaper pablum. A barely measurable percentage of our readership, none of whom ever refuted the commentary on its particulars, managed to deprive some 48,000 readers of a reliable news source in their communities. The Jews' "persecuted minority" mantle is, I suppose, apropos for a race that showed a gift for the theatrical long before they created Broadway and Hollywood.

"You know, I never considered myself an anti-Semite until now," mused one staffer, after another day of being cursed by local shopkeepers suddenly outraged by their advertising vehicles' calloused treatment of the Chosen Ones. "But I think they've made me one."

NEITHER DID I harbor any particular dislike of the Jews, racially or religiously, when I composed the piece in question. I don't care much for the ACLU-style leftist politics of most secular Jews in the U.S. and haven't since a turn towards social conservatism about 12 years ago. Strangely enough, I cut my teeth on the sort of activist liberalism found in Jewish intellectual organs like the *New Republic* and *The Nation* (and was even published in the latter), and spent more

of my college days than I care to remember trotting off to antiwar rallies. I steeped myself in liberal ideas and methodology, and for a variety of reasons found them wanting. But I can't say that I began to examine the woof and warp of liberalism's ideological crazy quilt for specifically Jewish threads until I witnessed first hand the rabid response to a little article in a little local paper.

The commentary in question—published as personal opinion, not that of the newspaper, as all my many commentaries were—can easily be synopsized. I pointed out the high percentage of Jews among Clinton's appointees, hardly representative of his stated goal to have an administration that "looks like America"; wondered how this may affect American foreign policy towards Israel; and (this was the part that brought in the big guns against us) ventured the opinion that this facet of the Clinton administration was being deliberately obscured by a Jewish-dominated American media establishment.

You'd think I had written a glowing reconsideration of *Mein Kampf*. My editor's phone started jumping off her desk. Sales reps were screamed at and thrown from the premises by red-faced merchants who had previously described us as assets to the community. One of the more prominent Jewish businessmen in the area wrote the editor a venomous letter (specifying, of course, that it was NOT for publication) telling her, "You can't say whether or not you're an anti-Semite. Only WE can decide that."

Do you think the surrounding media establishment came to the defense of one of their embattled members as the pot began to boil beyond the boundaries of Portage County, Ohio? That perhaps they'd defend the First Amendment right of a 12 year-old mainstream newspaper to publish controversial opinion articles? Think again.

It took the Newhouse-owned Cleveland *Plain Dealer* about ten working days to run a lead editorial titled "One for the Fish", written by PD staffer Carolyn Davis, a Jewess who in a personal whine piece once stated her wish that every gun be wiped off the face of the earth. (No liberal bias here.) Carolyn was mad, and maybe a little jealous that I could write circles around her. She at least quoted the commentary's best sentence, which was that Clinton "seated enough white European males to ensure that America will be ruined in a competent, intelligent, and well-organized fashion." Otherwise it was the stock denunciation of "anti-Semitic...crap", seething with horrified disbelief that anyone could suggest that the Jews control America's media. (Let's see, a Jewess writing for Ohio's largest—and Jew-owned—newspaper attacks a rural Gentile-owned weekly in a lead editorial...doesn't sound like control to me...)

The Cleveland *Jewish News* was even more generous, allotting a full page to editor Cynthia Dettelbach herself rather than an underling. An equally unexceptional attack it was, bristling with weasel words and broad smears but contradicting none of the commentary's content with opposing facts regarding Clinton's appointees. I imagine the *Jewish News* like most other Jewish organs in the country, ran bannered praise of Clinton's favoritism towards Jews in his administration. I guess it's only impolitic for Gentile publications to notice it, another point I made in the commentary.

This sort of notice by large media organs goes beyond "coverage" of a hot topic. Neither publication took any interest in the community served by the *Gateway* and probably cared even less who we, the paper covering it, were.

The Newhouse-owned *Akron Beacon-Journal* ran no editorial hate pieces, but they stayed on top of the unfolding events around that "anti-Semitic" newspaper in Streetsboro, Ohio. The Plain Dealer nominally covered our county, but we beat them regularly in an area they usually assigned to worn-out hacks in their Summit County bureau. The point is, the sudden interest and overbearing coverage of a heretofore unnoticed region of their circulation area was looking mighty selective. We had touched on a topic that was...unpermitted. A Jewish topic. And they were going to make sure that the publication impertinent enough to raise the thorny issue of Jewish power in the American Oval Office and the American media wouldn't publish for long.

THE POINT MAN in the effort—the visible one, anyway—was Jerry Brodsky, a Jewish principal in the largest and most affluent public school district in our county. His most recent claim to fame had been his opposition to the display of a Christmas tree at the predominantly Gentile school he governed.

Also an attorney and a resident of Beachwood, a heavily affluent Cleveland bedroom suburb, "Jerry the Jew" as he became less than affectionately known at the *Gateway* office, mounted a secondary advertising boycott against us, sending highminded letters to many of our advertisers warning them of the business to be lost if they continued to advertise with us. He wrote letters under his legal letterhead, although he took care to remind recipients that this wasn't official business (although he did remind them of his important position in the school district.)

I don't think Jerry the Jew really scared anyone off, but he kept up the momentum; the big advertisers who dropped us did so on their own hoof. Jewish Rite Aid CEO Alex Grass suddenly took a personal interest in the ad account of his rundown shop fifteen miles from us and pulled their ads, declaring his offense in a letter to us; Jew Albert Klaben of Klaben Auto Stores, one of the regions biggest volume car chains, was equally miffed and yanked his. Both were important accounts.

Several smaller but regular advertisers pulled one by one, and a large Cleveland area grocery chain, Gentile-owned but with stores in heavily Jewish Cleveland suburbs, began shuffling their feet and "reconsidering" their account in phone calls and letters to my editor. Nervous local Gentile bankers and realtors called with weak offers of continuing support but whined about all the "bad publicity" we were getting.

We kept the boycott on the front page and started asking questions about the fine line between Jerry the Jew's personal tastes in reading and his duties as a public administrator. Was he using his position in the community to bolster the get-the-*Gateway* pogrom? Was he tapping out these letters on school time or using school equipment? Word had it the school

board and the superintendent weren't too crazy about Jerry's crusade, and eventually he faded into the background.

But he apparently had replacements lined up. Dan Dyer, an English teacher in Brodsky's school, and Dyer's wife began firing off similar outraged letters of protest to our advertisers. It seemed a bit clubby at the least that the next person in the community to pick up the torch happened to work for Jerry (who had done some legal work for Dyer's wife.)

Anyway, why some of Dan's and the missus's letters were in Jerry's house still flummoxes me. (How do I know they were? Call it intuition.) I don't route my correspondence through my boss's house. Maybe it's a Jewish thing. Mrs. Dyer didn't know why either when I called to ask her, stammering, "...uh,uh, you'd better ask Dan that." I tried, but Dan never called back. At least Jerry called me once, but I don't say anything of substance into speaker phones when I don't know who else—maybe a lawyer other than Jerry—is in the room. (He said it was the only way the phone worked.)

I CAN'T GIVE Brodsky and company full credit for sinking the *Gateway Press*, much as they'd probably enjoy it. We were used to a rather anemic income and the usual weekly calamities that any small enterprise, especially one competing for ads and readership in what is probably called in the trade a "minor media market". But as we found out, no market is too minor to manipulate when Jewish sensibilities are involved.

The persistent strain of the boycott and attendant pressures on an already precarious balance-sheet took their toll. We cycled through ad reps and other personnel even faster than usual as commissions and morale sagged. My editor/publisher, a woman with 25 years in the business and a well-deserved reputation for personal tenacity and a take-no-prisoners journalism style, did what she could to hold things together. But even the tough get tired. While not fully in agreement with me on the topic of Jewish media control, she refused my offer of resignation early on and continued publicly to defend her publication of the piece under her long-

standing commitment to airing cogently-argued, if unpopular, opinions of every stripe. But I don't think even she, experienced as she was in the business, expected the virulent response that my article generated.

When she called us into the office for the news of our sale to our competitor, I thought of a mysterious anonymous caller, a not-unfriendly and apparently Gentile woman with a patrician accent who contacted me early in the fray. She calmly told me of the history of "the boycott", meaning not the current one against us but the historical prototype of the Jewish version of it, and at the end of our conversation she said to me, "your paper will be out of business in 18 months." It took, I think, fourteen.

WHAT I FOUND significant throughout this process was the outsized influence wielded by a small clique, a normally snobbish and insular clique who would normally have had no special interest in our paper or even in our region, which is largely rural and probably 99 percent Gentile. Even had a genuine boycott been carried out, its effect would have been negligible.

Bad publicity seems to have been the boycott's purpose; since the largest advertisers who pulled were Jews, a phone call to them from Brodsky or the Jewish News or the Cleveland ADL probably would have sufficed.

Another feature of the boycott that struck me was the powerlessness of our Gentile readers, many of whom were outraged by the attack on us. We weren't lacking in support from our readership, some of whom were courageous enough to register their agreement with us in commentary in our letters column. I found encouraging the number of readers who told me privately their feeling on Jewish power in U.S. politics—but unfortunately, they didn't wield the power the Jews do among U. S. merchandisers, bankers, car dealers, and realtors, the people whose advertising dollars support small (and large) newspapers.

It shouldn't have surprised me. I had to laugh at Jewess Davis's description of Jewish media power in the *Plain Dealer*

editorial as "a bigoted buzz phrase that goes back decades". One doesn't have to sample overtly "racist" writings to encounter references to Jewish media control, and they date back much farther than decades. When I see past allusions to Jewish press power from the pens of such august and "establishment" figures as W.E.H. Lecky, Winston Churchill, Hillaire Belloc, or Sir Richard Burton (among many others), two things cross my mind.

One is the casual manner of its mention, as though these writers are noting the fact that the sky is blue. Lecky, for example, in his late nineteenth century masterpiece *Democracy and Liberty*, devotes a paragraph or two to Jewish domination of the Russian press under the Czars (he attributes to it at least some of the resentment the average Russian felt for the Jews during the pogroms). No earnest attempt is made to convince the reader of a doubtful precept, no long lists of proofs are proffered: not because they couldn't be produced, one senses, but because it simply wasn't necessary to document what appears to have been a commonly know fact among the less numerous but better informed, literate members of earlier generations.

The second and more troubling thing that strikes me about this is that contemporary authors of comparative standing could not publish similar observations, or at least not without sudden relegation to vanity presses and maybe community college jobs. Probably only the eminence and the solid corpus of work produced by earlier authors, and perhaps less fear among Gentile publishers in those earlier times, allowed them to make such references without destroying their careers.

At any rate, Jewish press control is hardly a venal myth that's been propagated for decades (centuries?) by anti-Semites; it is rather a truth which has been relentlessly obscured by increasingly powerful Jewish interests within and outside the press. No one who has closely studied the pertinent history can convincingly argue otherwise, even if the student limits himself to "permitted" books and authors rather than documents some find inherently questionable, i.e. the *Proto-*

cols. The extent to which an offending author is pushed to the margins or shielded from the public by a self-interested Jewish minority probably depends on a variety of factors, but one thing is certain: he won't emerge from the process quite intact.

SO WHAT HAS THIS to do with the experiences of a small-time writer for a little newspaper in Streetsboro, Ohio? Only that I saw first hand what happens and has happened to many writers who dare to write and publish on the fact of Jewish media and political influence. It was in one sense a privilege to be in courageous company living and dead; to be allocated the ire bestowed on men like Belloc, Chesterton, Douglas Reed, Wilmot Robertson was a badge of honor of sorts.

In other senses, not least the sacrifice of a good newspaper on the altar of Jewish sensibilities, it was a tragedy. Not for me; it's virtually certain that despite fifteen years of some pretty good journalism on my part, I'll never again work for a "respectable" journal, but given the rules and litmus tests imposed by them, who would want to? If anything, my experience in fifteen years in the field has been one of progressive distaste for it, and in that sentiment at least I join a growing number of Americans. Unfortunately, most readers and television viewers will probably continue to be guided by a thirst for entertainment and stimulation despite their stated disgust for the mainstream media.

But there's no doubt that awareness of the true nature and agenda of America's "mainstream" i.e., Jewish media is growing, and perhaps we can take a page from the Chosen Ones themselves when it comes to the retribution a committed minority can impose.

(Thanks to Kevin Alfred Strom for providing the above article.)

Reprinted from *Resistance* #88,
published by NSWPP, PO Box 9444, 27515.

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1996

JANUARY — Vol. 23 — No. 5

Dr. Revilo P. Oliver: What We Owe Our Parsites, page 1. — Robert Frens: Hate, et cetera, page 24. — Eric Thomson: Oil: The Pretext for U.S. Mischief in the Middle East, page 31. — Jarah B. Crawford: The Inquisitorial Church, page 35. — Mrs. David Lane: Speech to Aryan Nations Youth Conference, April 1995, page 39. — Letters to the Editor, page 44.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 23 — No. 6

Ernst Zündel: To My Friends Around the World, page 1. — Carl Hottelet: The Murder of Rudolf Hess, page 17. — From Instauration: Waspishly Yours, page 22; The Fall of the House of Usurp, page 25. — Hans Schmidt: Germany, Anno Domini 1995, page 32; Press Release, page 42. — Letters to the Editor, page 44.

MARCH — Vol. 23 — No. 7

Eric Thomson: Was Hitler Right, page 1; Mestizo America: The End of Aryan Enterprise, page 8. — Hans Schmidt: I Am Back, page 15. — Robert Frens: Soylent Night, page 20. — From Instauration: Notes From the Sceptred Island, page 32. — Junius: Unless the Media is Back in "America First" Hands the United States of America is Doomed, page 35. — David Myatt: Honour, Loyalty and Duty: An Introduction to National Socialism, page 37.

APRIL — Vol. 23 — No. 8

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Who Are We Aryans, page 1. — Kevin Alfred Strom: Is the White Race Inferior?, page 13. — Eric Thomson: Race Mixing: The Key to World Peace?, page 21. — Dr. Charles E. Weber: Reflections on the Nuremberg Trials After 50 Years, page 30. — Winston Smith: Buchanan: Liberalism's End, page 36. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: The Lesson of Rome, page 38. — Allan Callahan: A Breadless Time in Washington, page 41. — From N.S.W.P.P.: 40 Questions on the Holocaust, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 55.

MAY — VOL. 23 — No. 9

Colin Jordan: The Way Ahead: A Primer for the N.S. Vanguard, page 1. — Harold N. simpson: The Food We Eat, page 51.

JUNE — Vol. 23 — No. 10

Dr. Richard C. Bentinck: Court of Treason, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: There is a Conspiracy, page 26. — Robert Frens: Dumb, Inc., page 35. — Eric Thomson: An Aryan Overview of Numerology, page 38. — Allan Callahan: Is the Negro the Missing Link?, page 41. — Lee Norris: The Nation That Never Was, page 45. — Eric Thomson: Here Comes the Revolution, Ready or Not, page 50.

JULY — Vol. 23 — No. 11

Lee Norris: Farewell White South Africa, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: The Silencing of Hans Schmidt, page 33. — Eric Thomson: Genocide Through Race Mixing: The Motives for Mass Murder, page 42. — Kevin Alfred Strom: Race Mixing — Worse Than Murder, page 50.

AUGUST — Vol. 23 — No. 12

Kevin Alfred Strom: The New Slavery: Hidden Aspects of "Equal Employment Opportunity," page 1. — J. Bruce Campbell: Yank on the Sharp End, page 27. — Letters to the Editor, page 50.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 24 — No. 1

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Book Review: Hitler's Willing Executioners, page 1. — Hans Schmidt: Anti-Semitism Found, page 14. — Guillermo Coletti: Alfred Rosenberg and the Women's Liberation Movement, page 44. — Letters to the Editor, page 49.

OCTOBER — Vol. 24 — No. 2

J.B. Campbell: Book Review: The Hour of the Avenger, page 1. — Winston Smith: The Shape of Things to Come, page 17. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: Oligopoly, page 23. — From Instauration: A Battle Plan, page 26. — Manfred Roeder: The Evolution of Manfred Roeder's Political Crusade, page 32; 95 Theses on the Occasion of the 450th Anniversary of Luther's Death, page 36. — David C. Tate: Government = Prison, page 48. — Eric Thomson: The Strategy of Target Selection, page 51. — Letters to the Editor, page 55.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 24 — No. 3

Arthur J. Jones: American Education: Forty Years of Waste, Fraud, and Subversion, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: What the Liberals Don't Understand, page 33. — Eric Thomson:

The Awakening, page 41. — Lee Norris: The People of Thule, page 54.

DECEMBER — Vol. 24 — No. 4

Brandon L. Hughes: The National Obsession, page 1. — Dr. William L. Pierce: Enemies on the Right: The John Birch Society and Individualism, page 23. — From Instauration: Is Lady Liberty Due for a Makeover?, page 28. — Winston Smith: CCR5: Are You One of the One-Percenters?, page 32. — From Resistance: The Political Program of the N.S.W.P.P., page 33. — Winston Smith: On Revisionism, page 39. — From Resistance: Jewish Media Control Close Up, page 44. — Liberty Bell Index 1996, page 53.

Reprints of any article can be made available in quantities of 500 or 1000 copies. Please write for price quote to Liberty Bell Publications, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

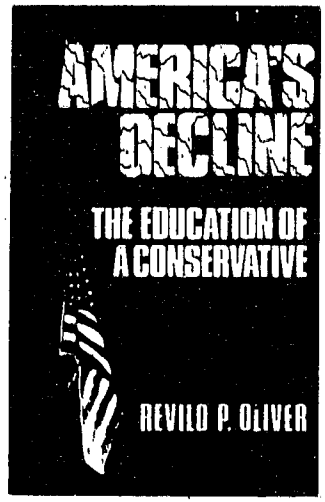

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

THE JEWISH ANGLE

By Josef Sobran

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Arthur J. Jones: The Non-White Face of Crime, page 12. — *Allan Callahan:* What Happened to Hitler's Body, page 24. — *Dr. Charles E. Weber:* The Reelection of Bill Clinton, page 26. — *Guillermo Coletti:* Alfred Rosenberg and Paganism, page 27. — *Clark M. Cornell:* Something is Funny, page 35. — *Guillermo Coletti:* Wagner on Wagner: An Exercise in Germanic Self-Hatred, page 37. — *Kevin Alfred Strom:* America Awake, Eternal Vigilance Is the Price of Freedom, page 43. —Letters to the Editor, page 50.

VOL. 24 — NO. 5 JANUARY 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

The Jewish Angle

By

Joseph Sobran

Beware of Ally

You can't understand American politics and culture nowadays without grasping the enormous power and influence of the Jews. The Jewish angle is complicated; it's not all to the bad; but from a Christian standpoint, it deserves criticism, because the interests of Jews and Christians naturally diverge. It is sentimental nonsense to pretend otherwise.

But since sentimental nonsense is obligatory in the American media, anyone who tries to talk frankly on the subject is "out of the mainstream," "extremist." The Israeli press is remarkably blunt about Jewish power in this country; but its coverage, though written from a Jewish perspective, would violate settled taboos in America. A Hebrew-language newspaper, *Ma'ariv* (the Israeli equivalent of the *Washington Post),* recently [Sept. 2, 1994] ran a long, detailed article on Jews in the Clinton Administration: "The Jews Who Run Clinton's Court"! The idea that there may be a *Christian* perspective on the subject is unthinkable.

The notion that two profoundly different cultures can easily mix, under shibboleths of "pluralism" and "multi-culturalism," is naive. You might as well expect a character from Homer to walk into a Thackeray novel. A culture is almost by definition a set of things that *can't* mix, because they have their full meaning only in relation to each other and lose their meaning in any alien context.

Unfortunately, the Jews — the organized Jews, the ones who, for our purposes, really count (leaving out unaffiliated Jews, mavericks, eccentrics, Mrs. Goldberg down the street, so to speak — are quick to damn any criticism as "anti-Semitism," "Jew-hating," and, when that criticism comes from independent Jews, "self-hate." (The idea of "self-hate" is

so tortured you wonder how on earth it arose. You get the impression that the only people Jews ever hate are themselves.)

The word "anti-Semitic" can usually be translated "Semitically Incorrect." Jews in America don't have to worry about persecution. The organized Jewish power is actually enforcing an ideological orthodoxy, and its hahitual resort to personal abuse and intimidation is itself part of what deserves criticism. Such charges wouldn't be daunting to potential critics if "the Jews" *weren't* powerful. Like such ugly neologisms as "racism," "sexism," and "homophobia," "anti-Semitism" doesn't belong to the classic English language, as it has been used from Shakespeare to Dr. Johnson to Dickens to Hemingway. It's a term of vilification. Its function is not to define and distinguish but to conflate. (Nobody speaks of "anti-gentilism.") So many people and places have been damned as anti-Semitic countries.

Nevertheless, certain things must be said. And to be said they must be sayable. The Jewish question is part of my beat. Part of the reason for thie newsletter is to utter a *Christian* viewpoint and to defend *Christian* interests at a time when public discourse is choked with fear of the Jews, in large part because of Jewish control of the major media — by ownership, pressure, false delicacy, and the constant threat of calumny.

Why is this urgent? Well, because, for instance, Israel can get a lot of Americans killed. In his book *The Samson Option* [Random House, 1991]: Seymour Hersh described in detail how Israel's secret nuclear arsenal implicated, and even endangered, the United States. Maybe Hersh was wrong. But he is a distinguished reporter, and he was making an assertion of considerable gravity. His thesis deserved, you might think, some discussion. The book was an attempt to alert us to an unsuspected danger and a vindication, by the way, of the foreign policy ofAmerica's founders. But *The Samson Option* died a quick death.

I began to understand the problem in 1982, when I ceased to be an automatic defender of Israel (which I had

been since the Six-Day War in 1967). The savage war on Lebanon opened my eyes. I saw, first, that the American alliance with Israei was making us enemies throughout the Muslim world. That was good for Israel and also good for the Soviet Union; but very bad for the United States. Moreover, I had a personal stake: my two sons were approaching draft age at a time when it looked as if the draft might be restored, and I saw no reason why they should be sent to fight in the Middle East. The thought of it made my blood run cold. For that matter, I didn't want *any* American boy to die for a foreign country.

I also came to realize how treacherously Israel was dealing with the United States. I'd tried to ignore evidence of this, starting with the attack on the *Liberty* in 1967. When Menachem Begin lied to Ronald Reagan about his intentions in Lebanon, the pattern was too clear to ignore. I learned a good deal about Israel espionage against the United States even before the Pollard spy case broke in 1985.

Along the way I perceived an unmentionable fact: that many Jews in the media were committed, sometimes fanatical Zionists, who justified everything Israel did, would never admit any deep divergence between American and Israeli interests and would shed no tear if my sons died for Israel. They included most of the neoconservatives I'd previously thought of as my allies and, in some cases, friends. In other respects they were decent-enough people. But even the Pollard case didn't seem to shake their primary loyalty to Israel.

I also couldn't help noticing the hypocrisy of organized Jewry, which pushed one set of principles in America — racial equality, secularism, and so forth — and their *polar opposites* in Israel, whose reason for being is to confer privileged status on Jews and Judaism. Jews won't let American Christians pray in their own public schools, but they are willing to tax them to subsidize and protect Israel. That, too, is both obvious and unmentionable. It cries out for discussion.

And I became aware that most Christians in the media,

including friends of mine, were afraid to say what, deep down, they knew. They were afraid of being smeared by the same neoconservatives they professed to regard as friends. They didn't dare to draw the obvious inference from the Pollard case, even when it transpired that the documents Pollard stole had probably been passed to the Soviets by the Israelis. They were in the same position as liberals in the 1940s and 1950s who had been afraid to admit that their ranks had been infiltrated by Soviet sympathizers and agents. (The cry of "antiSemitism" was a bullying diversion from the real issue, as the cry of "McCarthyism" had been.)

Even knowing all this, I was shocked at the violence of the personal attacks against me when I began writing against the US-Israeli alliance. The neoconservatives, whom I'd naively expected to respect my right to disagree, were the most vicious. I was even more shocked when some of my Christian friends betrayed me — though one of my great consolations was that I found stalwart and honorable friends among non-Zionist Jews. (When the chips were down, some of my best friends *were* Jews).

Pat Buchanan got the same treatment a few years later, when he observed that Israel's "Amen Corner" was leading the cry for war with Iraq just as I'd expected it would. He, too, was attacked with special venom by neoconservatives some of whom he'd befriended, as well as by some Christian conservatives who saw their chance to win favor with the people they feared and toadied to. (Among those who were brave and decent enough to defend him was Michael Kinsley, his liberal Jewish antagonist on *Crossfire*.)

You can agree with the neocons on nine out of ten issues — but if the tenth is Israel, the other nine count for nothing. You may want to keep their friendship, but it's not up to you; they treat you as their mortal Joseph Sobran enemy (which is why I define an anti-Semite as a man who is hated by Jews). There is no clearer proof of the absolute priority of Israel for them. But the gentiles in the conservative movement, who still talk in their sleep about Alger Hiss, have put up little resistance to Zionist infiltration.

And it's one of the constants of journalism that the Amen Corner eggs this country to fight with any country it sees as a threat to Israel: Iraq, Iran, Syria, Libya, even North Korea. Moreover, it favors military intervention abroad in general, though it's less unanimous when Israel isn't menaced; some oppose intervention in Bosnia or Haiti, because the loss of American lives would lead to "isolationism" — their word for making American interests paramount.

Why does Zionism relay so heavily on deceit, camouflage, insinuation, betrayal, propaganda, and calumny? At bottom it may be less a matter of mendacity than of a cultural gulf. Most Zionists, even those who are otherwise honest people, resist open debate because they correctly sense that their cause — Jewish chauvinism — is indefensible in terms of both American interests and Christian culture. They need gentile support but can't afford to say what they really think of gentiles; though what they think can be gathered from the way Israeli law *treats* gentiles. Where gentiles are the majority, the Jewish power calls for equality, secularism, and "pluralism"; but Israel, where the phrase "Judaeo-Christian" is used sparingly, is exempt from those otherwise universal standards. (Hence the tortured Israeli debate over whether to annex the occupied territories: what if the Arabs became the national majority!) The occasional gentile who catches on must be silenced and ostracized. Find, if you can, an American Zionist who demands equality for Israeli Christians. Such a Zionist is nearly as rare as an American Christian who sticks up for his fellow Christians in Israel.

Israel is no worse than many other countries. But it is worse than any other ally, except Britain — another country that likes its American friends to do the fighting. The analogies are interesting. At home, Churchill spoke of "the British Empire"; but for American consumption, he sang of "the great democracies" and "the English-speaking peoples." Nor has Mrs. Thatcher been shy about telling us where to send our boys. The Zionists have a long way to go before they will match British mischief; but Britain is an exhausted power, and Zionism poses the chief dangers to America at the mo-

ment.

There are other aspects of organized Jewry that deserve our critical attention too, its virtues as well as its proclivities. Up to a point, its tribalism is healthy and deserves emulation by a society whose weakening bonds of kinship are plunging us into crime and general decadence. But its liberalism, self-absorption, and deep hostility to Christianity are both excessive and self-destructive. The intellectual brilliance of the Jews is one of the wonders of the world; but it also has its dark side, a facile skepticism, an insensitivity to the dumb virtues of tradition (even, at times, Jewish tradition), a reckless radicalism.

The reason the current Jewish taboos should be broken is so that the whole truth can be told, and not just those things that are discreditable to the Jews. Actually, the Jews are nowhere near as bad as some of their defenders make them sound. They sometimes take advantage of our gullibility; which is not to say we gentiles were all innocent before they arrived. They do us harm; but not because they really *want* to harm us. As I say, cultures are more than just different flavors of ice cream. They are more like different cosmologies. The most important fact about any man, as G.K. Chesterton pointed out, is what kind of universe he thinks he's living in.

The Jewish Establishment

In the early 1930s, Walter Duranty of the *New York Times* was in Moscow, covering Joe Stalin the way Joe Stalin wanted to be covered. To maintain favor and access, he expressly denied that there was famine in Ukraine even while millions of Ukrainian Christians were being starved into submission. For his work Duranty won the Pulitzer Prize for journalism. To this day, the *Times* remains the most magisterial and respectable ofAmerican newspapers.

Now imagine that a major newspaper had had a correspondent in Berlin during roughly the same period who hobnobbed with Hitler, portrayed him in a flattering light, and denied that Jews were being mistreated — thereby not only

concealing, but materially *assisting* the regime's persecution. Would that paper's respectability have been unimpaired several decades later?

There you have an epitome of what is lamely called "media bias." The Western supporters of Stalin haven't just been excused; they have received the halo of victimhood for the campaign, in what liberals call the "the McCarthy era," to get them out of the government, the education system, and respectable society itself.

Not only persecution of Jews but any critical mention of Jewish power in the media and politics is roundly condemned as "anti-Semitism." But there isn't even a term of opprobrium for participation in the mass murders of Christians. Liberals still don't censure the Communist attempt to extirpate Christianity from Soviet Russia and its empire, and for good reason — liberals themselves, particularly Jewish liberals, are still trying to uproot Christianity from America.

It's permissible to discuss the power of every other group, from the Black Muslims to the Christian Right, but the much greater power of the Jewish establishment is off-limits. That, in fact, is the chief *measure* of its power: its ability to impose its own taboos while tearing down the taboos of others — you might almost say its prerogative of offending. You can read articles in Jewish-controlled publications from the *Times* to *Commentary* blaming Christianity for the Holocaust or accusing Pope Pius XII of indifference to it, but don't look for articles in any major publication that wants to stay in business examining the Jewish role in Communism and liberalism, however temperately.

Power openly acquired, openly exercised, and openly discussed is one thing. You may think organized labor or the Social Security lobby abuses its power, but you don't jeopardize your career by saying so. But a kind of power that forbids its own public mention, like the Holy Name in the Old Testament, is another matter entirely.

There is an important anomaly here. The word "Jewish,"

in this context, doesn't include Orthodox or otherwise religious Jews. The Jews who still maintain the Hebraic tradition of millennia are marginal, if they are included at all, in the Jewish establishment that wields journalistic, political and cultural power. Morally and culturally, the Orthodox might be classed as virtual Christians much like the descendants of Christians who still uphold the basic morality, if not the faith, of the ancestors. Many of these Jews are friendly to Christians and eager to make common cause against the moral decadence they see promoted by their apostate cousins. Above all, the Orthodox understand better than almost anyone else in America today the virtues — the *necessity* — of tribalism. patriarchal authority, the moral bonds of kinship.

The Jewish establishment, it hardly needs saying, is predominantly secularist and systematically anti-Christian. In fact, it is unified far more by its hostility to Christianity than by its support of Israel, on which it is somewhat divided. The more left-wing Jews are faintly critical of Israel, though never questioning its "right to exist" — that is, its right to exist on terms forbidden to any Christian country; that is, its right to deny rights to non-Jews. A state that treated Jews as Israel treats gentiles would be condemned outright as Nazi-like. But Israel is called "democratic," even "pluralistic"!

Explicitly "Jewish" organizations like the American Jewish Committee and the Anti-Defamation League enforce a dual standard. What is permitted to Israel is forbidden to America. This is not just thoughtless inconsistency. These organizations consciously support one set of principles here — equal rights for all, ethnic neutrality, separation of church and state — and their precise opposites in Israel, where Jewish ancestry and religion enjoy privilege. They "pass" as Jeffersonians when it serves their purpose, espousing rules that win the assent of most Americans. At the same time, they are bent on sacrificing the national interest of the United States to the interests ofIsrael, under the pretense that both countries' interests are identical. (There is,

of course, no countervailing American lobby in Israel.)

The single most powerful Jewish lobbying group is the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC), which, as its former director Thomas Dine openly boasted, controls Congress. At a time when even Medicare may face budget cuts, aid to Israel remains untouchable. If the Israelis were to begin "ethnic cleansing" against Arabs in Israel and the occupied lands, it is inconceivable that any American political figure would demand the kind of military strike now being urged against the Serbs in ex-Yugoslavia.

Jewish-owned publications like *The Wall Street Journal, The New Republic, The Atlantic Monthly, U.S. News & World Report,* the *New York Post,* and New York's *Daily News* emit relentless pro-Israel propaganda; so do such pundits as William Safire, A.M. Rosenthal, Charles Krauthammer, Jeane Kirkpatrick, and George Will, to name a few. That Israel's journalistic partisans include so many gentiles — lapsed goyim, you might say — is one more sign of the Jewish establishment's power. So is the fact that this fact isn't mentioned in public (though it is hardly unnoticed in private).

So is the fear of being called "anti-Semitic." Nobody worries about being called "anti-Italian" or "anti-French" or "anti-Christian": these aren't words that launch avalanches of vituperation and make people afraid to do business with you.

It's pointless to ask what "anti-Semitic" *means.* It means trouble. It's an attack signal. The practical function of the word is not to define or distinguish things, but to conflate them indiscriminately — to equate the soberest criticism of Israel or Jewish power with murderous hatred of Jews. And it works. Oh, how it works.

When Joe McCarthy accused people of being Communists, the charge was relatively precise. You knew what he meant. The accusation could be falsified. In fact the burden of proof was on the accuser: when McCarthy couldn't make his loose charges stick, he was ruined. (Of course McCarthy was hated less for his "loose" charges than for his accurate

ones. His real offense was *stignatizing the Left.)*

The opposite applies to charges of "anti-Semitism." The word has no precise definition. An "anti-Semite" may or may not hate Jews. But he is certainly hated *by* Jews. There is no penalty for making the charge loosely; the accused has no way of falsifying the charge, since it isn't defined.

A famous example. When Abe Rosenthal accused Pat Buchanan of "anti-Semitism," everyone on both sides understood the ground rules. There was a chance that Buchanan would be ruined, even if the charge was baseless. And there was *no* chance that Rosenthal would be ruined — even if the charge was baseless. Such are the rules. I violate them, in a way, even by spelling them out.

"Anti-Semitism" is therefore less a charge than a curse, an imprecation that must be uttered formulaically. Being a "bogus predicate," to use Gilbert Ryle's phrase, it has no real content, no functional equivalent in plain nouns and verbs. Its power comes from the knowledge of its potential targets, the gentiles, that powerful people are willing to back it up with material penalties.

In other words, journalists are as afraid of Jewish power as politicians are. This means that public discussion is cramped and warped by unspoken fear — a fear journalists won't acknowledge, because it embarrasses their pretense of being fearless critics of power. When there are incentives to accuse but no penalties for slander, the result is predictable.

What is true of "anti-Semitism" is also true to a lesser degree of other bogus predicates like "racism," "sexism," and "homophobia." Other minorities have seen and adopted the successful model of the Jewish establishment. And so our public tongue has become not only Jewish-oriented but more generally minority-oriented in its inhibitions.

The illusion that we enjoy free speech has been fostered by the breaking of Christian taboos, which has become not only safe but profitable. To violate minority taboos is "offensive" and "insensitive"; to violate Christian taboos — many of them shared byreligious Jews — is to be "daring" and "irreverent." ("Irreverence" of course, has become *good.*)

Jewry, like Gaul, may be divided into three parts, each defined by its borders vis-a-vis the gentile world. There are the Orthodox, who not only insist on borders but wear them. They often dress in attire that sets them apart; they are even willing to look outlandish to gentiles in order to affirm their identity and their distinctive way of life. At the other extreme are Jews who have no borders, who may (or may not) assimilate and intermarry, whose politics may range from left to right, but who in any case accept the same set of rules for everyone. I respect both types.

But the third type presents problems. These are the Jews who maintain their borders furtively and deal disingenuously with gentiles. Raymond Chandler once observed of them that they want to be Jews among themselves but resent being seen as Jews by gentiles. They want to pursue their own distinct interests while pretending that they have no such interests, using the charge af"anti-Semitism" as sword and shield. As Chandler put it, they are like a man who refuses to give his real name and address but insists on being invited to all the best parties. Unfartunately, it's this third type that wields most of the power and skews the rules for gentiles. The columnist Richard Cohen cites an old maxim: "Dress British, think Yiddish."

Americans ought to be free to discuss Jewish power and Jewish interests frankly, without being accused of denying the rights of Jews. That should go without saying. The truth is both otherwise and unmentionable.

Joseph Sobran is a nationally-syndicated columnist, author and lecturer. He is a former senior editor of *National Review*, and currently Washington, DC, correspondent for *The Wanderer*, a traditionalist Roman Catholic weekly. He edits a monthly newsletter, *Sobran's* (c/o Griffin Communications, P.O. Box 1383, Vienna, VA 22183). "Beware of Ally" is reprinted from the October 1994 issue of *Sobran's*, and "The Jewish Establishment" from the September 1995 issue.

The Non-White Face of Crime

by

Arthur J. Jones

Once again, the politicians and the news media are calling for a "get tough" approach to combating the ever rising wave of crime sweeping across America. But until the politicians and the quivering pink rabbits of the liberal press face up to the real causes of crime in our country, there will be no end to the carnage wrought by the criminals in our society.

And precisely what the liberals and conservatives of both major political parties simply refuse to acknowledge is who the criminals are! Until that is done, none of their solutions stands a chance of reducing crime even a little. For the fact is, the crime problem in America is, first and foremost, a racial issue.

We don't have a crime problem, nor a guncontrol problem. What we have is simply the failure of our "elected representatives" to face the fact that violent crime has a nonWhite, very ugly, vicious, savage face.

Lest I be accused of simply making gross generalizations about crime, let's let the facts of crime make my case about the nonWhite nature of crime in America.

According to the latest available statistics, crime directly and indirectly costs $674 billion dollars a year! On what is all this money spent? This is where it goes:

Police protection — $39 Billion
Prisons — $29 Billion
Legal court costs — $10 Billion
Medical and mental health costs — $11 Billion
Lost time from work — $191 Billion
Stolen property — $20 Billion
Fraud — $40 Billion
Theft and shoplifting — $120 Billion
Drunk driving — $110 Billion
Drug abuse — $40 Billion in lost productivity

Private Security — $64 Billion

SOURCE: *U. S. News and World Report*, January 17, 1994.

This same issue of the magazine reveals that of the over six million crimes committed last year in this country, while 80% of the murders, rapes, and robberies were in Black neighborhoods, 20% of crimes committed outside of the Black ghetto, or the Beaner's barrios, was crime directed by Blacks and Hispanics at White people.

This means that only 2% of all the crimes committed in this country last year were crimes where the victim was Black and the criminal was White — just 2%!

Yet, in state after state across this country, the Jews and their very liberal White allies have succeeded in passing so-called "ethnic intimidation" laws which literally make it a crime to call a Nigger a Nigger. Even such a "crime" as blowing spitballs at Blacks was prosecuted as a "racial hate crime" here in Chicago!

Under these "ethnic intimidation" laws, a White person who is victimized by a nonWhite, and who uses a politically incorrect term to describe the criminal, can be charged with a crime more serious in punishment than the nonWhite mugger, purse snatcher, or car thief.

In fact, the criminal now has more rights than the victim. For example, a Black ghetto gutter rat named Bernard McCummings, 32, was awarded $4.3 million by a jury in New York City after being paralyzed by a police officer who shot him as he ran, after having mugged and beaten 81 year old Jerome Sandusky in a New York City subway station.

The jury, and an Appellate Court, and the Court of Appeals, all felt that McCummings, a career criminal, was the victim of excessive police force! On that flimsy basis, this Black savage beast was awarded for his criminality with almost five million dollars.

True, such a gross miscarriage of justice does not happen that often, but what does take place in our cities, towns, and suburbs is even more outrageous because of the sheer num-

bers of crimes committed each year.

The liberal journalist Andrew Hacker, in his 1992 book, *Two Nations, Black & White*, cites statistics taken from the Uniform Crime Report of the FBI for 1990 that reveal the nonWhite nature of crime today. There were over 10 million crimes committed in 1990 with the percentage of Black crimes as follows:

Murders — 54.7%
Rapes — 43.2%
Robberies — 61.2%
Drug violations — 40.8%
Prostitution — 38.9%
Auto Theft — 38.4%
Gambling — 47.5%
Weapons Violations — 39.8%
Receiving stolen property — 41.2%
Aggravated assault — 38.4%
Burglary — 30.1%
Forgery and counterfeiting — 34%
Embezzlement 32.1% (as in welfare checks and food stamps)
Drunk driving — 8.7%
Vandalism — 22.6%
(HACKER, Page 181)

On that last crime, the city of Chicago spends 14 million a year to remove graffiti from the windows of the buses and elevated trains. An additional $50 million a year is spent repairing vandalism committed in the Chicago Public Schools.

Thus we see that crime is basically nonWhite in its origins. But what do these numbers actually mean to the average White American or foreign White tourist?

Noted criminal writer and researcher, Jared Taylor, in his 1992 book, *Paved with Good Intentions*, cites still other unpleasant facts about crime in America that are worth repeating here.

According to Taylor, "When Whites commit violence,

they do it to Blacks 2.4% of the time. Blacks on the other hand, choose White victims more than half the time."

Taylor continues: "In those cases in which the race of the killer is known, Blacks kill twice as many Whites as Whites kill Blacks. Black on White robberies and gang assaults are 21 times more common than White on Black. In the case of gang robbery, Blacks victimize Whites 52 times more often than Whites do Blacks."

Adds Taylor: "The average Black person is 12.3 times more likely to kill a White, than the average White is to kill a Black. When it comes to gang robbery, the average Black is an astonishing 325 times more likely to take part in a gang attack on a White than a White to take part in a gang attack on a Black." (Taylor, pages 9294)

And there is no end in sight to all this crime coming out of a race of people who are just 12% of our entire national population. Most of this crime was committed by nonWhite teenagers between the ages of 1319. Their numbers are expected to increase by 23% by the year 2005. In other words, a virtual army of new criminals is being bred right now in our largest cities. And it is this atavistic "*underman*", to use the late Lothrop Stoddard's term, that is growing strong and healthy on the billions of dollars of AFDC checks and food stamps so generously provided by the White taxpayers of this country.

And it is when the "*underman*" awakens to the fact that his race is largely responsible for the filth, squalor, violence, and ignorance that he sees in Black communities, a rage of animallike fury comes over these creatures and they want to strike out at the first White person they see.

In particular Blacks, and increasingly Hispanics, are ever on the prowl for White people, especially White women. In a study of 629,000 interracial crimes that occurred in 1987, compiled from the United States Department of Justice, by Professor William Wilbanks of Florida International University, the ratio of White victims of crime at the hands of Black criminals was 9 to 1! In other words, 90% of these 629,000 interracial crimes had White people as the victim!

(Wilbanks, page 53)

Yet despite this nonWhite tidal wave of pure hatred directed at White people, the news media (local and national), politicians, and increasingly police departments across the country, refuse to acknowledge the nonWhite nature of crime in America.

Due to the influence of the AntiDefamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL), the Jews have been able to subject police departments across the country to special courses they have prepared on how to deal with the hordes of nonWhite criminals they encounter each day.

The emphasis is on using the absolute minimum amount of force and then only as a last resort, lest their "Civil Rights" be violated, which would then subject the police officers and their entire department to costly Civil Rights lawsuits.

However, this same ADL training instills in police officers an absolute fear and hatred of any person or organization defending White people's Civil Rights! According to Jack McLamb, a former Arizona police officer, the ADL has spread this antiWhitepatriot poison into virtually every large and medium sized police department in this country.

While the day to day reality of crime police see is nonWhite, their instincts have been trained to resort to force each time they encounter a White activist! Thus, militant Blacks and Hispanics and homosexuals are allowed to vent their rage; to destroy, loot, burn, steal, and utterly defy the laws of the land.

But when a group of White antiabortion protesters stage a sitin or merely picket the largely Jewishowned abortion centers, the police show absolutely no mercy on these protesters — they are subjected to choke holds; dragged by their hair; struck with riot batons; arms and legs broken; noses broken; ribs fractured; teeth knocked out; punched and kicked; sprayed with MACE, or subjected to electronic stun guns.

Yet in 1991, when on 50 separate occasions White people were viciously assaulted by roving packs of young, Black

beasts in the Hill Crest and North Park neighborhoods of San Diego, California, the line coming from the local police department spokesman, Detective Steve Baker, was "There is no evidence they are hate crimes." (Taylor, page 95)

Or more recently, when I was attacked on May 6, 1993, by a Black militant from the Black Panther Militia, one Michael McGee, on the *Jerry Springer Show*, the Civil Rights division of the Chicago Police Department, after viewing the brazen assault on me said: "We're still investigating the charge, but we're not sure we have all the elements needed to prosecute this as a hate crime." As I write this, the "investigation" is apparently still going on, or they dropped it altogether. In fact, I have heard nothing from the police since May of 1993!

Yet, while the police and their political bosses are afraid to tell the truth about nonWhite crime, a few Black leaders are not. Black syndicated columnist, Walter Williams, writing in the January 14, 1994, issue of *Human Events*, a weekly newspaper published in Washington, D.C., is outraged at the cowardice displayed by Black Civil Rights leaders on the crime issue.

Wrote Williams: "Colin A. Ferguson's rampage, killing five New York commuter passengers and wounding 20 others, proves Whites don't have a monopoly on racism. If civil rights organizations, Black politicians and ministers are to keep whatever diminishing credibility they still have, they must roundly condemn both Ferguson's racist behavior and his apologists. So far I have not heard civil rights organizations calling a press conference to do that."

Adds Williams: "You can bet the rent money had a White person committed similar mayhem in Harlem, it would be show time for the likes of Al Sharpton, Jesse Jackson and Ben Chavis."

Williams then cites a number of fiendish Black crimes that never made the national news: White truck driver Danny Gilmore, in July of 1988, is murdered by a mob of 40 Blacks in Cleveland, Ohio. He is pulled from his truck, beaten severely, then had his skull crushed by a Black who

ran over him with Gilmore's truck. All because of a minor accident with a Black on a motorbike!

In January 1991, Mark Belmore, a White student at Northwestern University, was stabbed to death by four Blacks who vowed to kill the first White person they saw.

In February, 1991, in Indiana, seven White people were murdered by Christopher Peterson, a Black savage with a shotgun. Peterson told the police he had "a deeprooted hatred for White people."

Again, quoting Williams: "According to Department of Justice statistics, when Whites commit violent crimes, Blacks are their victim 2.4% of the time; however, Blacks choose White victims over 50% of the time. Blacks murder Whites twice as often as Whites murder Blacks. Black on White gang robberies are 52 times greater than White on Black. Black men rape White women 30 times more than White men rape Black women."

On this last crime, that of raping White women, the Black male does so out of a sick need to strike back at what he perceives is a White male dominated society. And White women are to Black men the ultimate prize possession of the White man. In his childlike mind, he will risk death rather than deny his lustful urges for White women.

This sickness to possess White women is what drives the entire Civil Rights movement. Black men care nothing about political freedom. But tell the hordes of lowlife Niggers "freedom" means having White women, and they will march from one end of this country to the other to get at our women. Is this another broad generalization or the plain and ugly truth? Here from the mind of a notorious Black rapist, Eldridge Cleaver, in his sick book *Soul on Ice*: "I love White women and hate Black women. It's just in me, so deep that I don't even try to get it out of me anymore. I'd jump over ten Nigger bitches just to get me one White woman. Ain't no such thing as an ugly White woman. A White woman is beautiful even if she's baldheaded and has one tooth."

Cleaver then goes on to describe what he likes to do to White women. I will spare the readers of this newspaper the

details. Cleaver then states his feelings for White women this way: "The White woman is more than a woman to me...she's like a goddess, a symbol. I worship her. I know that the White man made the Black woman the symbol of slavery and the White woman the symbol of freedom. Every time I embrace a Black woman I'm embracing slavery and when I put my arms around a White woman, well, I'm hugging freedom...Men die for freedom, but Black men die for White women who are the symbol of freedom." (Cleaver, pages 148149)

Concludes Cleaver: "Any Black man who says he don't dig Jezebel (White women) is a GD liar. I believe that if a leader wanted to unite the Negroes in a solid unity, he could do so very easily. All he'd have to do is promise every Black man a White woman and every Black woman a White man. He would have so many followers he wouldn't know what to do with them all. Believe me." (Cleaver, page 150)

So, it should now be clear that the crime problem in this country is again, first and foremost, a racial problem. The question is what do we do about all these hordes of Black and Hispanic criminals? What is the solution to nonWhite crime?

The liberals and conservatives and the Jewsmedia keep proposing the same old unworkable solutions: More laws to control the sale of guns; and mandatory prison sentences for certain types of crimes and life without parole for other types of crimes.

Now two new proposals have been advocated by the gutless political pimps and whores in Washington, D.C. In 1992, Major Owens (DNY 11th District), a six term Black Congressman, introduced legislation that would repeal the Second Amendment, the right of the people to purchase and possess private firearms. And New York Senator Daniel P. Moynihan (DNY), proposes a 1,000% tax on the sale of ammunition; thus placing the cost of ammunition for private firearms out of the financial reach of the average American gun owner. Only the very rich and the very violent would be able to obtain ammunition for their weapons.

The vast majority of our population, which is to say White people, without guns or the ability to purchase ammunition for the guns they now possess, would be left defenseless before the vicious, savage, nonWhite criminal jackals now on the loose in our country.

And still another United States Senator, John Chafee (RRI) has introduced a bill to outlaw the possession of handguns anywhere by anyone, outside of the police and the military or other law enforcement agencies.

According to the United States Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (ATF), there are about 200 million guns in private hands in the United States. About a third of those are pistols. While each year, about 20,000 murders are committed in this country, the majority by handguns. In just one period, 19791982, hand guns were used by private citizens to defend themselves against criminals 644,976 times! (Francis, page 26)

Thus without guns in the hands of lawabiding citizens, the murders, rapes, robberies, and other crimes committed by nonWhite criminals would be at least ten times greater than they are right now!

So, gun control and taxing the ammunition would play right into the hands of these criminal scum. Crime would soar out of control, beyond even the power of the armed forces to control it. That's what the foolish, if not treasonous, liberals and conservatives would accomplish if we let them pass these radical bills.

The next solution proposed is to lock up the criminals; build more prisons; eliminate parole. What this means is the $29 billion a year currently spent on prisons and inmates will have to be greatly increased with no end in sight. That translates into more taxes from the White people of America. For no matter how many prisons and jails we build, it will never be possible to keep the criminals in prison to serve out their sentences.

In a twopart study of violent crime that appeared in the November 3rd and 4th 1993 editions of *Investor's Business Daily,* we learn that, "Compared to 1950, the U.S. is arresting a lower percentage of criminals, prosecuting a smaller portion of those arrested, winning a smaller percentage of the prosecutions, sentencing fewer convicted criminals to jail time and giving more lenient sentences to those who are sentenced to prison."

Here is where the traditional, simplistic, "lock 'em up" solutions are shown to be so deceptive. While most lawabiding taxpayers and citizens assume you do serious time for committing serious crimes, the truth is shockingly the opposite as is shown here:

Murder — 2.3 years average prison time before released on parole

Rape — 80.5 days jail

Robbery — 27.5 days in jail

Aggravated assault — 13.2 days in jail

Arson — 12.5 days in jail

Burglary — 5.4 days in jail

Auto theft — 3.8 days in jail

Larceny — 2.2 days in jail

So building more prisons or jails is certainly not the solution to our nonWhite crime problem. Nor is there any need for more useless gun control laws. For according to the United States Justice Department's National Crime Survey, only 12% of all violent crimes involved firearms and only 2% of all crimes involved the use of firearms.

Yet, those are the only ideas politicians in both parties have found to be politically correct. Therefore, they are guaranteed not to offend the politically pampered nonWhites who are largely responsible for most of the crime in this country.

So what do we do to solve the nonwhite crime problem? I advocate a three point program:

1.) Whenever a nonWhite kills a White person, or rapes a White person, or seriously injures a White person while committing a crime, the sentence is automatic: Death.

2.) The Second Amendment should be altered, but not abolished. It should read: "The right of White people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed, abridged, or denied.

All nonWhites have no right to buy, trade, or possess any type of firearms or ammunition for same."

The penalty for any nonWhite person in possession of a gun of any kind, should be: 1 year in prison and a $1,000 fine for first offense; 5 years and $5,000 fine for second; and there would be no third offense.

3.) If a nonWhite criminal uses a gun or other weapon in committing a crime against a White person, it would only happen once: The penalty for a nonfatal crime upon any White person would be to strip the criminal of his citizenship and deport him or her out of the country to a permanent exile from this country!

We know we can't control or eliminate all the nonWhite crime, but our concern is in making our country safe for White people to live in. But these Black and Brown trigger happy, dopedup punks should know that whenever they get the all too frequent urge to mug, rape, rob, or murder a White person, that death or deportation awaits them when they are caught. To hell with building more prisons, build more gallows and boats!

And lest we be accused by the liberals and gutless conservatives of being too harsh, we need only point out that their masters favorite country, Israel, does not hesitate to use the very same penalties on Arabs breaking Israeli laws that we propose for nonWhites breaking Aryan laws.

Thus, if such stern measures to maintain Jewish control of Palestine can be supported by the liberals and conservatives with billions of dollars in American foreign aid to Israel, then why can't these same workable solutions be applied to the hordes of nonWhite criminals in America?

Obviously, such really gettough measures can work, but only if we have political leaders in office determined to carry out these policies. Thus the ultimate solution to nonWhite crime, lies not in passing new laws, but in placing into power new leaders of courage and will who will roll back the ugly pall of African/Hispanic cruelty and savagery that is settling over this land.

Sources for this article:

1. *Conservative Chronicle*, article against gun control by Samuel Francis, page 3, December 8, 1993.

2. *Frequency and Nature of Interracial Crimes*, published in *Justice Professional*, June 17, 1990 by Professor William Wilbanks, Florida International University, data derived from the United States Department of Justice Study *Criminal Victimization in the United States*, 1987, page 53.

3. *Human Events*, January 14, 1994, page 20.

4. *Investors Business Daily*, November 3rd and 4th, 1993, page 1 and 2.

5. *Paved with Good Intentions* by Jared Taylor. Caroll and Graf, New York 1992.

6. *Soul on Ice* by Eldridge Cleaver. Dell Publishing Company, New York 1968.

7. *The Star*, January 11, 1994, page 34.

8. *Two Nations, Black & White* by Andrew Hacker. Ballantine Books, New York 1992.

9. *U.S. News and World Report*, January 17, 1994, pages 2237.

Arthur J. Jones can be reached at P.O. Box 29316, Chicago, Illinois 60629, phone 312-434-1323.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). *THE ANTI-HUMANS*, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHAT HAPPENED TO HITLER'S BODY?

By
Allan Callahan

We have long known, at least in a general way, how Hitler died in his bunker beneath Berlin in 1945, but the few details we had after that were sparse, and soon after *that*, there was nothing but silence. The Soviets recovered Hitler's corpse, so they knew what happened to it, but kept the information secret all through the cold war.

This state of affairs continued until the U.S.S.R. collapsed. In 1992, Moscow TV journalist Ada Petrova wanted to do a program on the death of Stalin. She went to see Sergei Mironenko, one of the directors of the State Archives of the Russian Federation in Moscow. During their talk, Hitler's name came up, and Mironenko astounded her when he revealed that he had Hitler's skull right there in the archive. She then lost interest in Stalin, and instead wanted to find out all she could about Hitler's skull, and the story behind it.

It was in a thin cardboard box with a wax seal, and was in four pieces, two large and two small. One of the larger pieces had an exit hole made by a bullet. The skull was part of an extensive archive, with an official number of 1-G-23, and subtitled: "Hitler and His Entourage." Ten other archives contained many other things, including his uniforms, a photograph album, and a notebook containing some of his small paintings and drawings.

After Hitler and Eva Braun committed suicide, their bodies were laid in a shell crater in the garden of the Reich Chancellery, doused with gasoline, and set afire. Although badly burned, they were far from being completely consumed. The Russians found them almost as soon as they arrived on the scene, but ignored and reburied them because they thought they had already found Hitler's body.

This corpse, however, belonged to Hitler's double, a man named Gustav Weller. After the Russians discovered their mistake, they quickly dug up the bodies again. To try and make sure they had the right people, they conducted an autopsy and identified the remains by their dental records.

The bodies of Hitler and Eva Braun were buried, dug up and reburied several times, along with the bodies of Joseph Goebbels, his wife and their six children, the body of Gen. Hans Krebs and two dogs. Everything was finally destroyed except for Hitler's skull.

Ada Petrova was joined by British writer Peter Watson. With

the permission of the directors of the State Archives, they commissioned one of Russia's leading forensic experts, Prof. Viktor Zyagin, to examine the skull. He photographed it, measured it, probed the edges and the bullet hole.

Hitler's valet, Heinz Linge, stated that he inspected the bodies of Hitler and Eva while they were burning in the garden. Hitler's head, according to Linge, had a bullet wound. The skull was of a yellowish color, typical of a vegetarian, according to Prof. Zyagin. Hitler became one in the early 1930s, and had his own vegetarian cook in the bunker.

There are three main views of how Hitler took his life. One is that he shot himself, another is that he took poison (like Eva Braun), while a third view is that he did both. He first took the poison, then fired the fatal bullet.

The latter seems the most likely, and would be easy with a cyanide capsule. All you would have to do would be to place the glass capsule between your teeth, aim your pistol, bite down on the capsule and then pull the trigger. This is also what Prof. Zyagin thinks Hitler did. By the location of the exit bullet hole in Hitler's skull, Zyagin believes Hitler held the pistol under his chin.

Hitler, Eva and all the others were buried in Buch, exhumed and reburied in Finow, then exhumed and reburied again outside Rathenow, but they did not remain in any of those places long. Their main resting place was finally in Magdeburg.

Here the bodies lay for a quarter of a century. But in 1970, the Soviets decided to turn over the army base there to the East Germans. The only Russian in Magdeburg who knew where the bodies were buried was the regimental commander. Not wanting to take a chance of the secret leaking out, and the grave becoming a shrine for neo-fascists, he wrote to Yuri Andropov for advice. (Andropov was then head of the KGB, and later became the Soviet leader in 1982). Andropov ordered the regimental commander to exhume the bodies, cremate them and dispose of the ashes.

This was done on April 5, 1970, but by that time the bones of each body had more or less mixed with each other, and with soil. The report stated that: "The destruction was carried out by burning in the fire on the waste ground near Schonebeck, 11 kilometers from Magdeburg. The remains burned away, were ground with the embers into ashes and thrown into one of the Elbe tributaries."

Footnote: Ada Petrova and Peter Watson collaborated on a book entitled: *The Death Of Hitler*. The first U.S. edition was supposed to have been published by W.W. Norton & Co. in 1995.

The Reëlection of Bill Clinton

By

Dr. Charles E. Weber

The reëlection of Clinton is a certain defeat for Aryan Americans, who insouciantly voted for this cunning, unscrupulous man. Clinton has a hostility to successful members of his race and that seems to dominate all of his thinking, if his mental processes can be dignified bg that word. This hostility perhaps has its origins in Clinton's dreary family background.

Some of the judicial appointments which Clinton has made are likely to cause considerable damage to Aryan Americans for many years to come, indeed well beyond 2000 A.D., in a way which most of its victims do not understand. For the first time in the history or the United States the Supreme Court has two Jewish members who seem to be haters of their host population. They were both appointed by Clinton. All too many of Clinton's other appointments to high positions have been of members of races which have a traditional hostility to Aryans.

Clinton has demonstrated repeatedly his stubborn favoring of high taxes and Big Government, which are poison to Aryans, who are sacrificing their reproductive capacities to pay for Big Government. American Aryans are consequently sinking into the status of a minority and the grim conditions from which they are bound to suffer greatly in the future and from which they are already suffering in specific localities. One need only look what has happened to some American cities such as Detroit, East Saint Louis and Washington, whose populations have become overwhelmingly non-Aryan.

Perhaps Clinton's most destructive influences come from his setting a bad example by his past swinish, crooked personal behavior, about which most voters wers poorly informed or which was deliberatelg neglected by the media. All too few Americans realize, that Clinton is a laughing stock in foreign countries and a national disgrace.

Why did Aryan voters shoot themselves in the foot? The preponderant control of the American media, especially of the electronic media, by non-Aryans seems to have been the chief cause.

On what can we pin our hopes for an awakening of American Aryans? The small oppositional, truly patriotic print medium seems to be our best hope, even if the periodicals which comprise this medium have relatively small circulations. If American Aryans have not lost all of their will to survive they should seek out such periodicals and subscribe to them for information, ideas and a reassuring sense of solidarity. ❑

Alfred Rosenberg and Paganism

by

Guillermo Coletti

"Should the subduing talisman, the Cross, break, then will come the roaring forth of wild madness of the old champions ... The talisman is brittle, and the day will come when it will pitifully break. The old stone gods will rise ... and rub the dust of a thousand years from their eyes. And Thor, leaping forth with his giant hammer, will crush the Gothic Cathedrals!"

Heinrich Heine, Germany, 1834.

Paganism in Europe

French philosopher Alain de Benoist has rightly noticed ("The Way to be Pagans", 1980) that Europe could not and will not return to Paganism, but rather that Paganism was inevitably returning to Europe. Paganism indeed has been returning to Europe, long before the twentieth century, long before Nietzsche and Wagner. Its return, noticed de Benoist, can be traced as far back as the days of the Renaissance and can be found in those magnificent paintings rich in infatuation and love with the Aryan mythos of Hellas, and thereby with the Ancient Pagan soul of Europe. Perhaps most modern historians have not taken notice of that evolution of Heathen creativity, but Christian priests have long ago manifested their concern, or, maybe, fear. Abbot J. Gamme wrote in his letter to Monsignor Dupanloup in 1852: "The Renaissance was the resurrection, the cult, the fanatical adoration of Paganism with all its literary, artistic, philosophical, moral and religious idols; the Renaissance engenders the Reform, the Reform engenders the Volterian impiety; this engenders the French Revolution, the French Revolution is the most devastating moral cataclysm ever seen!". Unrepentant before the evidence of the destruction they have caused, the real cataclysm of Western man soul,

the warriors of the Semitic Yahweh seem to have done "mea culpas" over actions which may have just engaged in following natural instincts, while oblivious and even joyous over their own faults against Euromankind. Today, as JudaeoChristianity finds itself immersed in a sea of confusion, division and desperation, the Ancient Gods of Europe enjoy a heroic, long awaited return, that not even the most ferocious renegade Caucasians can avert. From the ruins of shattered shrines to bedouinic deities, new realms will be built. Precisely because the priests of the cult of the cross fanatically incinerated our spiritual past in murderous raids, and as if defiant to history, they attempted to conceal it by building churches on top of the still smoky ruins of the treasures of our ancestors. The European Gods, those who belong only to Euromen, and those to whom only Euromen belong, have been witnesses of our rise to conquest, then our decay, and now they are watching us struggling back to recover the values of that which is eternal, the undying tribute to our blood.

Rosenberg and the Undying Heathen Soul

Those who seek out answers, not into the teachings of Moses, Abraham, or their apostolic inheritors, but into the evolution of our own biological reality through the mythos of the Ancient Gods, must refer to those great men who left us, in the form of books and artistic expressions, the fruit of entire lives dedicated to research our forbidden past. As the 20th century reaches its end, we find in the Euro-Heathen ranks an increasing number of freethinkers, philosophers, politicians, historians and others, working hard to reconstruct the original identity of our people. Names like Julius Evola (Italian philosopher, deceased in 1974) and Alain de Benoist are no longer souls navigating in a sea of intellectual solitude. Just before them, the World War II generation had taken great steps to bring us nearer to completion of this task. In 3rd Reich Germany, Heinrich Himmler (SS Reichsführer), and Walther Darré

(Reichsminister of Agriculture) joined Alfred Rosenberg, quite conceivably the leading Pagan National Socialist theoretician, in defining with historical accuracy the soul of the Euroman. The National Socialist rise to power is a great example of that European will that defies oppression and censorship and finally, triumphs. Adolf Hitler, for example, was banned from access to the airwaves and could not use the German radio broadcasting system until after his becoming Chancellor of Germany, in January of 1933. In an article entitled "Germany and the Federation of Nations", published on August 30, 1923, in the periodical *Völkischer Beobachter*, Rosenberg provides a brief description of the oppressive spirit of the times: "On June 15, the *Israelitische Wochenblatt für die Schweiz* demanded the prohibition of the sale of the wellknown book of Henry Ford, *Der internationale Jude*. On June 23, already the Swiss federal railways issued a decree according to which the mentioned work may not be displayed any longer in the railway bookshops". Today, over seventy years later, the shaping of the European culture encounters opposition from almost identical alien forces. Again, those working against the free trade of ideas are in our midsts.

Alfred Rosenberg dedicated his life to bringing Europe in accordance with her history. In doing so, Rosenberg made friends and enemies, and with every day of work, he constructed his own life into a monument to the revival of the mythos, the man who will come.

An Eventful Life

Alfred Rosenberg was born on January 12, 1893, in the town of Reval (currently known as Talinin) in Estonia, his father a man of German descent (most people in that area are of German extraction) and his mother Baltic. At a young age Rosenberg moved to Russia to complete his studies; he received his diploma in architecture from the University of Moscow in 1918. During those youthful years, Rosenberg was witness to one of the most dramatic

events in modern history: the Bolshevik Revolution. Those days, according to most historians and personal accounts of men who knew Rosenberg in person, were fundamental in the shaping of his views on Communism and Judaism. The connection of Jews to Bolshevism was not only to be noticed by Nazis; Winston Churchill has written extensively on the Jewish ship of these times; in America, government intelligence reports was numerous reports on the matter, and the mainstream printed media from London and other major world capitals expressed concern over the JewishBolshevik connection. Soon after graduation Rosenberg moved back to the Baltic, to Reval, where he volunteered in a failed grassroots effort to avert the expansion of Bolshevism. As the Red Army advanced with all its might over the fields of Estonia, Rosenberg left the country, arriving in Munich, along with many others, in 1919. Shortly after his arrival in Germany, a 22 yearold Rosenberg joined the ThuleGesellschaft, a small society of nationalistic welltodo individuals that financed anti Communist activism during the days of great political agitation. As if inevitable in the progression of his career, Rosenberg joined the NSDAP later that year as member number 625, shortly after meeting with Anton Drexler and Hitler. The new young member's abilities were quickly noticed by the party leadership, and a little time later the responsibilities deposited on that man were significant. Hitler personally assigned Rosenberg to command the NSDAP, after receiving prison sentence from his involvement with the incidents of November 9, 1923. During the Führer's imprisonment Rosenberg's duties were performed efficiently.

The Idealistic Soul of Euromen

Rosenberg was well aware that idealism was a manifestation of the great racial barriers that separate Aryans from other forms of life. The pursuance of ideals and dreams, the selfless devotion to perfection and the intensity of will applied to goals that offer no economic reward, is vibrant and omnipresent in European culture, in contrast to nonAryan peoples whose actions are motivated by the immediacy of food and shelter, those creatures who never looked up to the sky and never thought of flying. The myths that Ancient Pagans have forged, entirely out of their souls and nothing else, were the purest manifestations of the search for the ideal. In the *Myth of the 20th Century*, Rosenberg explains: "Once men dreamed of an allseeing and allhearing Being. They called it Zeus. It gazed from the clouds of Olympus over the land, or, perhaps, as Argus. Only a few were bold enough to demand the same for men. But these few dreamers investigated the essence of the lightning throwing god and examined the mysteriously unleashed natural forces. One day with the aid of these forces they spoke far apart with one another, linked only by a wire. Then even this wire was no longer necessary. Tall slender towers today send mysterious waves out into the entire world and these discharge themselves thousands of miles away as song or music. A bold dream became life and reality."

Rosenberg's Vision on Duty and Nation

It is frequently charged that National Socialism was another form of colonialism, and that the Germans aspired to rule the world in a sort of reviewed and renovated AngloFrench imperialistic style. That just was not the case. Just as Germanism could have never been implanted within the borders of China, so it was obvious that the Universalism brought upon us by Christians was unworkable, and that only by creating national and racial states, the peoples of this world were going to find themselves in their true identities. On June 2, 1924, the periodical *Der Weltkampf* published the article entitled "Jewish World Politics", in which Rosenberg explains some of the National Socialist stand on foreign policy as follows:

"Not only individual men but also peoples find their personal lifeform only after many false paths. Wars and revolutions signify the signposts on which the changes in

the inner spiritual attitude are to be read. We live today in one of the greatest ages of intellectual, political and economic transformations, that is, all peoples of the white race, although some seem still to slumber fully. The catastrophes which have been effected since 1914 and the throes still to come in worldpolitical events are therefore so powerful because never before have the two old polar oppositions between the racial ideas and international worldview lain in such a strong, instinctive, but at the same time conscious, battle as today..."

"(Marxist agitator) Instead of setting up for him (contemporary man) as a goal a real homeland and the striving for a national culture, he increasingly freed him inwardly from his fathers, taught him to hate the history of his people and to believe in a nebulous 'international'. This poisonous seed of hatred against one's own people has perhaps been the greatest crime of Marxism against all nations..."

"As if by a natural law! For, every history is finally racial history. Race cannot be explained from the environment, for there will always remain an irresoluble remainder which is not to be resolved either by the climate nor by soilconstitution, nor by adaptation..."

"We are not dreamers and preach no 'world peace', and no eternal fraternalisation. But no matter what the future may bring — we strive with all the strength of our racial internal political and external political liberation from the immoral profiteeringstate; liberation of our European racial consciousness with regard to the other races of the globe; the victory of an aristocratic idea over the sordid commercial mentality of the age that passes away at present. That is the world battle of today, the worldrevolution of tomorrow, the war of which we do not know when it will be ended, which, however must be fought through, if Germany and the entire old Europe should not decay in the morass as so many peoples of ancient history did. That however a new conception of the world and the state could be born shows that the spiritual powers are still alive in

us. It is important to listen to them, it is important to strengthen them, until the day of victory..."

"Germany for the Germans, China for the Chinese, that becomes the worldpolitical view from the racial conception of the state."

Rosenberg and the Cult of the Cross

Nietzsche's condemnation of Christianity had reached new heights by 1895, as shown in *Der Antichrist*, the powerful book he released that year: "The Christian Church has left nothing untouched by its depravity, it has made of every value a disvalue, of every truth a lie, of every kind of integrity a vileness of soul". The recognition of the semitic Cult of the Cross as the most alien worldview ever to be embraced by Western societies is admitted today by traditionalists, in a returned, refreshing contemporary current among intellectuals in the Old World. The uprooting of our ancestral faiths by the "persuasive" powers of the stakes have left unerasable marks all over Europe. So fanatical was the subversion of our bloodvalues, that despite the thousands of individual executions and the numerous massacres perpetrated by the armies of the Church, the might of the myths remains today defiant to oblivion. Rosenberg's awareness of the matter is as omnipresent as his Nietzschean influence. These few following words are just a brief example of the statements made "on the record" by the German philosopher: "Accordingly, the socalled Old Testament must be abolished once and for all as a book of religion. By this, the unsuccessful attempt of the last one and a half thousand years to make us spiritually into Jews will be eliminated ... the movement is to be strengthened further by the removal of openly distorted and superstitious reports from the New Testament."

An Honorable Life, An End With Honor

Rosenberg spent the last year of his life in the Spandau prison, in Germany, while the procedure known as the Nuremberg trial developed. About this, it is important to

mention that the German defendants were charged with crimes which were non existing at the time of the Second World War, that the enactment of the laws applied to the German defendants have been signed only by the allied forces against the Third Reich and that in the Nuremberg Court the enemies of the Axis were simultaneously Judge and Prosecutors. Until the very last time he was allowed to speak on the record, Rosenberg displayed honor and loyalty to his cause. As expected, a guilty verdict and a death sentence was produced for Alfred Rosenberg and many others accussed: Reich Minister Joachim von Ribbentrop, Field Marshall Wilhelm Keitel, GovernorGeneral Hans Frank, Interior Minister Wilhelm Frick, SS General Ernst Kaltenbrunner, newspaper publisher Julius Streicher, SS General Fritz Sauckel, General Alfred Jodl and Seiss-Inquart. The executions were performed by a Jewish-American hangman. The date of the executions coincided with the Jewish holiday of Purim, a biblical celebration of the extermination of the enemies of the Children of Zion, as depicted in the Book of Esther, Old Testament.

Mr. Coletti can be reached at: P.O. Box 61221, Pasadena, California 91106.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

SOMETHING is FUNNY!

By
Clark M. Cornell

It is, or should be, strange that anyone should want to take office when the Federal Government is shackled to thedebt creating money system of the Federal Reserve. It would seem that, with all the problems attached to government service because of it, no one would have the nerve to run for office.

With the public debt of more than 5 trillion dollars and the private debt of more than 21 trillion we are looking at a combined debt of at least 27 trillion dollars. I am also going to repeat a fact that all too many people are not aware of, the Federal Reserve is not a government institution, it is a privately owned bank. To make matters clear, this banking system is only an exercise in book keeping, only figures change hands. "Money" is created out of thin air and the borrower pays interest for the use of his own credit.

It is not hard to understand that there are some who stop to think, see the fallacy of this and want it changed from a system of debt "money" to a system of wealth "money".

This is where there comes a collision of two schools of thought. One believes that there must be a money of value, 100 per cent gold and silver used for a short time around the 14th century. The other school of thought is that money should represent value as it is doing today. If the Federal Reserve has taught us anything it has shown us we can opperate a money system without gold. The problem is, do we borrow it into circulation as under the Federal Reserve or do we, the government, create it into circulation as did Europe in the period between the 11th century and the 14th century, probably Europe's most prosperous time.

The one thing both groups agree on is that most of our problems started under our present debt creating money system. I will let the gold money backers explain how they will get enough gold into circulation, I am of the other persuasion. Remember, the same group of people invented the gold standard who are opperating the Federal Reserve.

It is my opinion that not too much has to be changed except take the system from the Federal Reserve. If there is one service the Federal Government should do, it is the creation of money at

no cost to the government. If the Federal Reserve can create "money" out of thin air and charge interest to the government, why cannot the Federal Government create the same "money" at no cost to itself?

To get this "money" (credit) into circulation the government can build roads, dams, and fight forest fires. It can loan money to cities, counties and states, at a small administrative cost. If the money is not paid back, no more loans to said borrower. You say that this will open the gates to all kinds of crooks; what do you call the owners of the present system of "money"? That is a racket from which a very few profit, immensely; it is a dictatorship of "money". Because of their control of "money" this dictatorship exerts its control over entertainment, of education and others, but, most of all, over the news media. An individual who effectively exposes this, does not have a very long life expectancy.

Remember, the tax payers are paying interest on more than 5 trillion dollars, the private debt is more than 21 trillion, and all of this was created out of nothing, no wonder the Federal Reserve does not want an audit. Every dollar in circulation has been borrowed, but only the principal of the debt, no "money" to pay the interest, so when the debt is paid the interest is taken from another source. The result is, some one in this chain of debt is going bankrupt. So to keep even, some one else has to borrow "money", the result, more debt. Therefore all "money" in circulation has been borrowed.

The Internal Revenue Service (IRS) was created in conjunction with the Federal Reserve Act to collect the huge amount needed to pay the interest on the debt that was bound to snowball as wars and foreign give-aways increased the public debt. It is always easy to borrow but the pay back smarts a little or a lot. Is it possible that there is a connection here with the periodic wars that are fought? It takes a lot of borrowed "money" to fight a war.

Amschel Rothschild, father of the Central, privately controlled "money" system, said this, "I care not who holds office as long as I have the control of the issuance of money".

If you are interested in learning the complete story of money, buy a subscription to MONEY TALKS, 7007 Lynmar Lane, Edina, Mn. 55435. You will get a package on Byron Dale's money reform bill; give him your support. ❑

Wagner on Wagner:

An Exercise in Germanic Self-Hatred

By

Guillermo Coletti

Dr. Gottfried Wagner, great-grandson of Richard Wagner, the famous German composer, was available on Tuesday October 8, 1996 for a lecture entitled: "Richard Wagner's Anti-Semitism: Consequences for German Culture and Politics Until Today". The lecture was offered free of admission fees at Johnson Hall, Occidental College, in Eagle Rock, California.

As I patiently waited for the lecture to get started, xeroxed copies of an arti~le on Gottfried Wagner, written by Allan Ulrich and published in the October 6, 1996, edition of the San Francisco *Examiner,* were distributed among attendees. This was done by a Germans-speaking young Asiatic male, perhaps part of the entourage of Mr. Wagner; his presence, though, ensured us all a multicultural evening. The article pictures a rather large photograph of Wagner, with his eyes pointing intensely into the space, and his hands up in the air, as if holding an invisible sphere. Mr. Wagner is a sad success story of the de-Nazification (read de-Germanization) process perpetrated upon a militarily defeated Germany, at the hands of Jews and other alien occupational forces. "I am an alternative German", Wagner describes himself. According to the interview granted to the San Francisc *Examiner,* and in Wagner's own words, his indoctrination started at the age of 9, when he was made to watch films of his own family socializing with Adolf Hitler (the Wagners affectionately called him "Uncle Wolfie"), followed by clips of the alleged piles of dead Jews at Buchenwald, a scene all too common in the methodology of anti-Axis propaganda warfare. In this article, Wagner mentions to have severed ties with his father when he gladly accepted an invitation, in 1989, to speak about the Holocaust at Tel Aviv University, in the Jewish state. After having patiently listened to over ninety minutes of Gottfried Wagner's

sophomoric whining, I can only imagine the nature of the lectures he has given at Tel Aviv University. Now, at the age of 49, Wagner is occupied full time lecturing internationally on what he calls "Germany's conspiracy of silence" (it sounds like a headline right out of *Paranoia* magazine, USA). The article also quotes Wagner saying that "Richard Wagner was a negative genius, an erratic moment in the history of music, important, but ultimately evil". So much for objectivity.

The reading of the above mentioned article was enough warning for anyone half-way savvy on matters of anti-German propaganda, of the nature of the lecture to come. Mr. Wagner is a well-groomed man, his manners are unmistakably European and, except for those moments in which he was contradicted, he displayed courtesy to everyone. The audience of about fifty was composed of a variety of individuals, from typical generation-x college students to a wide range of Semites, some old enough to qualify as "survivors". There were also some faces that seemed suspiciously and unapologetically Aryan and, rather consequently, out of place. Wagner brought a script to the podium and adjusted the entire lecture strictly to that script. The lecture was videotaped by a small crew of, again, a German-speaking Asiatic young male, this time accompanied by a few German-speaking Asiatic females.

If the American audience can benefit in anything from the visit of Gottfried Wagner, it is in the magnificent opportunity that it presents to meet in person one of those individuals who resulted from years of harsh anti-German propaganda performed where it hurts the most, in the minds of Germany's youngest. In his magnificent 1947 essay, "Nuremberg or the Promised Land", Maurice Bardeche observed that the enemies of Germany have began one of the cruelest tasks in recorded history: "they [the enemies of Germany] not only plan to make the Germans accept defeat, but they also expect them to be happy about it!". Today's Germany is, intellectually and spiritually, more an occupied country than it was at the very

end of the war. The humiliation inflicted upon the German nationals goes from street corners in red light districts infected with Turkish pimps, and finds governmental sanctions in the classrooms of the Bundeswehr-Universität, where an Israeli Jew, Professor Michael Wolfsohn, teaches German history the Jewish way, and abuses this opportunity to spew his racial hatred when stating that Germans of younger generations "carry the mark of Cain for the murder of millions of Jews" (the biblical fable of Abel and Cain refers to fratricide, murder among brothers; whatever casualties resulted from altercations between Jews and Germans have nothing to do with fratricide). While listening to Gottfried Wagner I could not help recalling the report published by several mainstream magazines, showing a tearful son of Adolf Eichmann, emotionally embracing the Mossad agent who kidnapped his father in Buenos Aires, and thanking him for the abduction that, ultimately, led him to a Kangaroo court in Tel Aviv. Gottfried Wagner is another one of those "alternative" Germans who are vocally joyous about the defeat of Germany; I can't say whether he is actually happy about that or anything else.

Evidently, Gottfried Wagner's militant Zionism has a clear set of identifiable goals. Coinciding with the submissive attitudes of all de-nazified individuals, Wagner is also de-Germanized and misses no opportunity to show it. In my opinion, he attempted to convince us on the following:

a) that "Anti-Semitism is inherent in German Nationalism and not limited to National Socialists";

b) that Cerman Nationalism is a contradiction in terms, since "there is no real German national identity";

c) that his great-grandfather, Richard Wagner, was an anti-Semite only because of his negative emotions, lack of self-esteem and envy for the "superior musical talent of Felix Mendelsohn";

d) that Wagner's music was the artistic inspiration much needed by genocidal Germans to perform the Holocaust;

e) that anti-Semitism is unique and finds no parallel;

f) that America has no need to repeat the "mistakes" that Germans have committed in the past and that the discussion of the Immigration issue in America should not be influenced by isolationists.

Gottfried Wagner failed as an ambassador of Zionism to the West, when trying to make the case for the inclusion of Jews in European societies. His diatribal rants against his great-grandfather were for the most part based on obscure and unsubstantiated remarks, such as: "Richard Wagner's real (biological) father might have indeed been Jewish". Wagner failed to produce any evidence to support his statement which, by his own admission, was an unfounded conclusion. Before the blatant lack of substantial evidence, Wagner did not even bother explaining where he obtained his idea from. Gottfried Wagner emphasized several times that his great-grandfather had an inferiority complex because, among other things, he was short, skinny, weak, ugly and had Jewish facial features; this physical representation matches no other I've ever encountered before. I believe this statement also suggests, most likely involuntarily, that any man who matches that description (that of a stereotypical Jew) has to suffer from poor self-esteem. He went on to state that even Cosima Wagner (Wagner's wife) was also of mixed ancestry: "Cosima was the illegitimate granddaughter of a Jewish merchant". Again, Gottfried Wagner gave no reason to his theory, thus making it, at least empirically speaking, nothing more than suggestive wishful thinking. It is not at all improbable that young Wagner, like many other guilt-ridden German nationals, may be inclined to believe that the spirituality of an Aryan can not be complete unless he opens himself to Judaism.

Gottfried Wagner also argues that "the concept of a German *Volk* is absurd, since Germany was not founded until 1871". Wrong again. He, as a good Marxist, is not capable of observation unless it is limited to his dogmatic political focus (Egalitarianism, Proletarianism, Dictatorship based in larger numbers of the unfit over the few superior men). Egalitarians

thought they were going to rid themselves of the German national spirit by dividing Germany in two at the end of World War Two because, they hoped, it has also been a political situation that has created Germany in the first place. They can not conceive of a natural order, a superior order that is non-responsive to the maneuvers of opportunists. The identity of the Germans, as well as that of the Italians and others, existed before the latest geo-political partition. Saying that a German *Volk* is non existent is just as absurd as saying that there is no real Italian national identity because the actual Italian Republic was founded last century by Garibaldi. These national formations were inevitable historical consequences in the lives of societies that are rooted together, in contrast to the "social-designing" attempts manipulated in, for example, the formation of Yugoslavia.

Gottfried Wagner mentioned his desire to stay involved with the Arts and listed a few of his philantropic commitments. He said one of his projects involves the producing of the majestic works of "a great contemporary American composer, Michael Shapiro". How noble of Mr. Wagner, to cross the Atlantic and show his generosity with the New Worlders by financing the creative dreams of one of America's finest, Mr. Michael Shapiro. Obviously, it couldn't get more apple pie than Michael Shapiro, and if Mr. Wagner wants to help America project her true image to the rest of the world, I'm confident that after exhausting hours of intense research, nothing could be found to fit better than Shapiro. I wondered if he would have ever given any consideration to producing the music of a *Goyim*, but that would be just plain guessing. Mr. Wagner, after all, is "not" a predictable man.

After some ninety minutes of his incessant harangue had elapsed, Wagner suggested that the homicidal gas chambers at Auschwitz were inspired right out of the tunes of Parsifal. I politely raised my hand at a moment he separated his sight from the script. I just had to find an opportunity to bring some light into this inquisitorial practice. He then invited my ques-

tion with a very clear "Ja?". I said: "Excuse me, but I believe that there is no forensic evidence of those alleged gas chambers". At that moment the air grew tense, I became the focus of attention of lots of pairs of hateful eyes, the silence was absolute, except for one or two deep inhales. Wagner's expression showed disbelief and he asked, raising his voice: "What!?". I repeated my statement but I've never obtained a reply. A member of the audience, in a quandary, said: "this room is full of nazis!". Instead of replying to my statement, young Wagner lamented that he is not used to be questioned in that manner and that that was the very first time "that" happened to him. I said to myself: "good!". Gottfried's assistant, a German speaking man in his forties, said loud and clear, very loud and very clear, that interruptions were "not to be tolerated!". Mr. Wagner continued reading his script, with some signs of nervousness, such as mispronunciations of English words, clearing his throat with pronounced frequency, etc. As the lecture continued, Wagner became more irritated to additional interruptions presented by German nationals in the audience, who manifested their discontent over his unending display of German self-hatred. As the irritation continued, so did the abandonment of his initially displayed good manners and courtesy. I left the hall before the conference had reached an end, but I was informed afterwards, that Wagner had to confront some very unhappy members of the audience, while repeatedly stating that this was the first time he had to confront "racists" and "holocaust deniers". It has been reported that Mr. Wagner said to one of the attendees that he was in company of his attorney, meaning God only knows what. Poor Gottfried, he finally came to the realization that not only Jews have a voice to be heard, and that just had to happen so far from home...

One final word. My comments on the lecture given by Dr. Gottfried Wagner are not intended to discourage anyone from attending his future conferences. On the contrary. I think that the young Wagner, and his hateful message, should be made very well known. I deeply wish that every American could attend his sermons, if even for only one hour. ❑

AMERICA AWAKE

Eternal Vigilance Is the Price of Freedom

By

Kevin Alfred Strom

Below is an advertisement printed in Australia's *Sunday Telegraph* a couple of years ago. This advertisement was not paid for by a business promoting a product or service. It was paid for by the government, and it constituted an official notice to Australian citizens. It is also a frightening portent of America's future. I quote from the ad:

> Personal protection is NO reason to have a gun. If you own a gun which you keep to protect yourself, your family or your property, you must dispose of it legally. Under the latest gun laws, personal and property protection are no longer considered acceptable reasons to possess any type of firearm, or to get a license. If you wish to possess any gun, you must have a license and meet the new requirements for safe storage of the weapon and its ammunition. When your current license expires you must reapply if you want to continue to possess or use a gun. Be warned, making a false or misleading statement on your license application could earn you ten years in prison. Act quickly. If you haven't got a license, now is the time to either apply for one, or legally dispose of your gun. One way you can do this is at your local police station. Possession and use of any firearm for personal or property protection is illegal and will attract severe penalties. No exceptions, no excuses. New South Wales Police Service.... The New South Wales Government, putting people first by managing better.

Allow me to repeat: "Possession and use of any firearm for personal or property protection is illegal and will attract severe penalties." Those who would disarm us have attained their goal in the New World Order's province of Australia. And that is also their goal here in America. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Thomas Jefferson said: "No free man shall ever be debarred the use of arms."

He well knew that the very definition of freedom requires that every free man have the right and indeed the responsibility of self-defense, and of defense of his family, community, and nation. In a

world where firearms exist, that means the right to own firearms. And in a world where tyranny exists, that means the ability to own weapons effective enough to discourage tyrants from trampling on your rights, from attacking your family in Ruby Ridge or Richmond, from burning down your church in Waco or in Wichita. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Thomas Jefferson also said:

> The strongest reason for the people to retain their right to keep and bear arms is as a last resort to protect themselves against tyranny in government.

When he uttered those words, Thomas Jefferson had just seen the successful conclusion of a bloody revolution against a tyranny that in retrospect seems benign compared to the cryptocracy which now rules us from New York, Hollywood, and Washington, DC. Many of his comrades had lost their lives in that revolution. Jefferson's goal was to ensure forever the right of Americans to own effective weapons. When they used the word militia, the founding fathers of our nation meant the armed citizenry, which they saw as a bulwark against foreign invaders and against the armed agents of tyranny at home, of which they had had quite enough from King George III. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Samuel Adams said:

> The said constitution shall never be construed to authorize congress to prevent the people of the United States who are peaceable citizens from keeping their own arms.

Patrick Henry said:

> The great object is that every man be armed. Everyone who is able may have a gun.

The father of our constitution, James Madison, said:

> Americans need never fear their government because of the advantage of being armed, which the Americans possess over the people of almost every other nation.

What a contrast these words of Jefferson, Adams, Henry, and

Madison are to the words we hear today — the words of Schumer, the words of Feinstein, the words of Foxman. The names themselves tell the story of the loss of our country to a new ruling class which, like George III, fears an armed citizenry, and works with great patience, step by step by step, to gradually disarm us. Unlike the founding fathers, our new rulers do not openly state their intentions, but cloak them in deception, in pleasant-sounding mendacity, and with Talmudic trickery and infinite patience take each of the steps leading to a disarmed population facing an all-powerful government which is armed to the teeth.

The technique probably would not fool so many Americans were it not for the fact that the mass media are firmly in the hands of the new ruling class which has arisen since the Second World War. Their tried-and-true con game works like this. A psychotic or a member of a minority gang commits a heinous crime. The liars of the mass media shed crocodile tears for the victim as their cameras focus in on the real perpetrator of the crime: a gun. The kept editorial writers and journalists leap into action, calling for restrictions on — you name it — handguns, guns with magazines larger than 5 rounds, certain types of ammunition, etc. — whatever our masters have decreed is the next on the list. The list, ladies and gentlemen, will not end until we have no weapons and they have them all. Then the bought politicians leap into action, gathering their forces and clamoring for the passage of the latest gun restriction or confiscation bill, the essentials of which have been written long in advance by the Anti-Defamation League or the other well-funded organizations of America's enemies.

How many more times are the sheep-like Americans going to fall for this con game? Remember, it was Vladimir Ilyich Lenin — real name Ulyanoff — (there's one of those names again) who said: "... one of the basic conditions for the victory of socialism is ... the disarming of the [middle class.]" Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

And it isn't only liberals who are fooled by this con: You conservatives who voted for no-knock warrant laws, under which government agents can enter your home or place of business on almost any pretext; you who voted for forfeiture laws under which your property and your life savings can be taken by the government without a trial; you who voted for the institution of dozens of different government police agencies, each one of which is armed with the latest in spying and killing machinery; you should listen to the words of the director of the Federal Law Enforcement Assistance Ad-

ministration, who stated before the United States Congress:

> I am one who believes that as a first step the US [sic] should move expeditiously to disarm the civilian population, other than police or security officers, of all handguns, pistols and revolvers ... no one should have the right to anonymous ownership or use of a gun.

This agency also stated:

> There can be no right of privacy in regard to armament . . . we seek a disarmed populace.

Conservative gun owners, unless you begin to understand what is happening in this country you may wake up one day as an inmate in one of those thousands of new prisons which you voted to have constructed as an answer to the crime problem. To liberals I would say, America does not have a gun problem — America has a race problem. To conservatives I would say, America does not have a crime problem as much as we have a treason problem. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

It isn't only our private arms that the subversives and traitors want to take away from us. They are even planning to take away the protection of our armed forces, which they want to convert into mercenaries for the United Nations and a "security force" to keep dissidents like us in line. Don't believe it? Let me refer you to State Department Document number 7277, which states in part:

> The United States program for general and complete disarmament . . . [will lead to] a world in which adjustment to change takes place in accordance with the principles of the United Nations. In order to make possible the achievement of that goal, the program sets forth the following specific objectives toward which nations should direct their efforts: [1] The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required to preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force; [2] The elimination from national arsenals of all armaments, including all weapons of mass destruction and the means for their delivery, other than those required for a United Nations Peace Force and for maintaining internal order; and [3] The manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those of agreed types and quantities to be used by the UN Peace Force and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes.

Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

From the United States Arms Control and Disarmament Agency Publication 14, we have the following chart: "U.S. Three-Stage Disarmament Plan:" In Stage I - The U.S. Military is Large, and the N Peacekeeping Force is Small; In Stage II - The U.S. Military is Smaller, with the UN Peacekeeping Force Increased; and in Stage III - the U.S. and U.S.S.R. Military are gone as independent entities, all national military forces are under the control of the UN as so-called "Peacekeeping Forces" with the United States allowed only an internal security force to quiet any who object. Ladies and gentlemen, is this not the pattern you have seen developing before your eyes, in Korea, in Vietnam, in Iraq, in Somalia? And this document was published in 1962. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Were the American people ever asked if they wanted their sons to die to enforce the dictates of a world government? Have our leaders and our news media honestly informed us that they were leading us into a world government? Have we been given an opportunity to pass judgment on this idea and throw these world government proponents out of office if we decided to keep the independence our forefathers fought and died to procure? No, my friends, we have never been given that opportunity. The proof that these traitors and subversives are out to enslave us is fourfold: First is the voluminous documentation of their plan, a tiny part of which I have brought to your attention on this program. Second is the fact that they have not been honest with us about their intentions. If their intentions were benevolent, why would they have to trick us into surrendering our freedom and our nation itself? Third is their unrelenting attack on our right to keep and bear arms. Governments which are of, by, and for the people do not fear their own citizens. But tyrants feel secure only when the people are disarmed. Fourth is the fact that both major political parties in this country are controlled from behind the scenes by entities long dedicated to the creation of a so-called "New World Order" on the corpse of America. I maintain that those who have deceived us on such a colossal scale cannot possibly have our best interests at heart.

President Bill Clinton's favorite college professor, Georgetown University's Carroll Quigley, approved of the New World Order, though he disagreed with its policy of secrecy over the years. He wrote in his magnum opus *Tragedy and Hope*:

> The relationship between the financial circles of London and those of the Eastern United States . . . reflects one of the most powerful influences in twentieth-century American and world history. The two ends of this English-speaking axis have sometimes been called, perhaps facetiously, the English and American establishments. There is, however, a considerable degree of truth behind the joke, a truth which reflects a very real power structure. It is this power structure which the Radical Right in the United States has been attacking for years in the belief that they are attacking the Communists. This is particularly true when these attacks are directed, as they so frequently are, at 'Harvard Socialism,' or at 'Left-wing newspapers' like The New York Times and the *Washington Post*, or at foundations....

The most visible of the organizations of the world government proponents is the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), the members of which have formed a high percentage of the appointees and elected members of every administration, both Democrat and Republican, since the Franklin Roosevelt regime. According to researcher Dan Smoot:

> . . . the Council on Foreign Relations, together with a great number of other associated tax-exempt organizations, constitutes the invisible government which sets the major policies of the Federal government; exercises controlling influence on government officials who implement the policies; and through massive and skillful propaganda, influences Congress and the public to support the policies. I am convinced that the objective of this invisible government is to convert America into a socialist state and then make it a unit in a one-world socialist system.

CFR members literally run every administration in Washington, be it Democrat or Republican. That is one reason why, my friends, that on all the really important issues, the policies pursued remain the same no matter which party is in power. That is why the nearly-complete conversion of America into a province of the New World Order continues apace, regardless of the rhetoric of the province's current overseers. Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck.

Again I quote from Bill Clinton's mentor, Dr. Carroll Quigley:

> I know of the operations of this network because I have studied it for twenty years and was permitted for two years, in the early 1960s, to examine its papers and secret records. I have no aversion to it or to most of its aims and have, for much of my life, been close to it and many of its instruments. I have objected, both in the past and recently, to a few of its policies . . . but in general my chief difference of opinion is that it wishes to remain unknown, and I believe its role in history is significant enough to be known.

Why would Quigley disclose to the public the operations of the secret government, of which he evidently approved? Cleon Skousen's review of *Tragedy and Hope* gives us the reason:

> His answer appears in a number of places but is especially forceful and clear on pages 979 and 980. He says, in effect, that it is now too late for the little people to turn back the tide. In a spirit of kindness, he is therefore urging them not to fight the noose which is already around their necks.

With all due respect to Dr. Quigley, I utterly reject his call to surrender.

The forces behind the CFR also exert controlling influence over more radical movements which are useful in corralling us into their world plantation. In his book *The Naked Capitalist,* Dr. Cleon Skousen, a former FBI official and later professor at Brigham Young University, reveals that a former member of the National Committee of the Communist Party, USA, Dr. Bella V. Dodd, who later became an ardent anti-Communist, told him, "I think the Communist conspiracy is merely a branch of a much bigger conspiracy." Skousen relates:

> Dr. Dodd said she first became aware of some mysterious super-leadership right after World War II when the US Communist Party had difficulty getting instructions from Moscow on several vital matters requiring immediate attention. The American Communist hierarchy was told that any time they had an emergency of this kind they should contact any one of three designated persons at [New York City's] Waldorf Towers. Dr. Dodd noted that whenever the party obtained instructions from any of these three men, Moscow always ratified them. What puzzled Dr. Dodd was the fact that not one of these three contacts was a Russian. Nor were any of them Communists. In fact, all three of them were extremely wealthy American capitalists!

Americans, you had better wake up, before the noose is around your neck

Reprinted from *Free Speech*, October 1996,
published by the National Alliance, Box 90, Hillsboro WV 24946.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

9/6/96

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Your great Sept. issue arrived today. Instantly I must join the debate over the definition of "mestizo." I have taught world history and world religion in elementary school, but I will lean on Dr. William Pierce's definition, which I believe is the correct one.

I have always understood that a "mestizo" can be a mixture of black African, Amerind, and white. We must remember that there are black Africans in South America and that during the days of slavery, it was considered less stringent than the U.S. slavery because after so many years a slave in South America could purchase his freedom.

Arab slavery was considered the worst (perhaps next to black African slavery itself) because after a slave got too old to work, he was thrown out on the street.

And across Tampa Bay in Hillsboro County, Florida, the tax payers just voted in a referendum to give the profitmaking new owners of the Tampa Bay Bucs a new stadium. This was accomplished in part by combining it with tax money for schools, and fire and police. BUT, exit polls showed that it was the younger voters who voted "yes" — the younger, less well-informed voters.

The more mature voters were the "no's". These slick Jews, the Glazers, father and sons, must be rubbing their hands in glee at the stupid *Goyim* in Florida. I thought for awhile they wouldn't get it, and the mature adults nearly threw up at the results of the vote. Incredible! It's no wonder that democracy is our ruination as it was Ancient Greece's.

14/88 Molly Gill, Editor/Publisher
The Rational Feminist

☆ ☆ ☆

9/28/96

Re: Liberty Bell 10/96 "A Battle Plan" (Battle??)

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I think N.B. Forrest has blown his stack—gone completely bonkers! Deal with blacks? With us running the show? We are willing to work with blacks! What is the man ON? Whatever it is, it might get me through the day's television news despite all the jiving blacks, corkscrew curls, and niggers kissing white women—

or almost.

"We must make that clear from the start!" The man is really raving mad. With the enemy, meaning our alien-controlled government in WDC, controlling all the media, all the armed forces, all the medical facilities, all the groceries, and all the money honey, NB Forest, where are we going to get a foothold? Take over the dwarf-like Robert Reich and hold him for ransom?

And then he says, "We are not haters or race-baiters." Speak for yourself, John, I am both a hater and a race-baiter. We are working with blacks **now** in case you haven't noticed, and getting everywhere we don't want to go.(In our face).

Of all the people I thought were crazy in the Movement, you Mr. Forrest, would be one of the last I would point to!!!!!!!!

"Outright liberals are becoming hard to find outside Massachusetts"! Wherever you live I want to go there. I am violently ill daily reading, hearing and conversing with liberals. Even our own White Nationalist comrades sometimes tell me that, well, we have to have responsibility (toward those pitiful scalping Indians in the PBS series on The West). "Responsibility" is just another term for guilt trip. We owe the Indians nothing, zilch, zero, not one blade of grass. Throughout human history great peoples have conquered land and taken slaves, so why are you joining the Semitic overlords who are wiping us out with guilt and "Working with blacks"?

There is one Solution, and the Führer had it, and that is the only path we need to keep. All these other crackpot schemes of the dung beetles is only so much dung.

88! Molly Gill

☆ ☆ ☆

10/4/96

Re: *Liberty Bell*, Sept. 1996

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I congratulate you on re-printing Mr. Hans Schmidt's very inclusive article from *GANPAC Brief*, July/August 1996, titled "Anti-Semitism, Found". As I read this very accurate portrayal of the Jew and his history of interaction with other peoples of the globe, I found myself thinking of these truths as they have passed through my mind over the years.

One main theme seen in the movies of the thirties and forties from alien ethnic Hollywood was of the rich girl marrying the family chauffeur and living happily ever afterward. Of course this inspired many silly girls to follow suit, usually much to their sorrow

after they awakened from their Hollywood-induced euphoria. When they socialized with her friends he would not know which fork to use, that would put the relationship in more realistic perspective. There would be few commonalities for conversation.

And then there was the theme that the family butler was by far the superior man to the rich and powerful head of the house, Daddy. William Powell acted in at least a few of these fairy tales.

If this isn't left/liberal/Marxist brainwashing, I don't know what is. This even went back to English literature classes in high school, with the reading of "The Honorable Creighton", the story of the butler of a rich family in England being shipwrecked at sea and guess who emerged as the leader to take care of all on the deserted island? The butler, the admirable Creighton, of course. The daughter of the house became smitten with him and his prowess. Another left theme in literature brainwashing the nation's youth.

Then about twenty years ago there was the TV series, "Hazel," in which the family maid always straightened things out and got "Mr. B." on the right track in his business world. If this were plausible she would have been the business mogul and he the maid.

This, of course, plays to the lower echelon and lets them think that if they had a chance, they would be rich and competent, too.

I agree also with Mr. Schmidt's delineation of the Jewish myth that they have been a persecuted people throughout history. I recently did some browsing through, *The Columbia History of the World*, and have come to the conclusion that their current apparent success in world affairs came not from persecution but the opposite, tolerance throughout history, especially in the ancient and medieval world (1972 edition, chapters 25 and 35). If various cultures and civilizations in history had had the sagacity to have kept the jews out of their lands, the world would not be in the declining position it is in today, especially Western Civilization. They had some downs, but by and large they got the foothold, and stranglehold they have on the world today because there was more freedom, autonomy and tolerance than persecution.

Mr. Schmidt's article should be required reading in every classroom in the nation, school, college and home. It should be made available, free and under the table, if necessary. Where is the philanthropist to facilitate this?

14/88! Molly Gill

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

5 September 1996

That article on the labor results of Affirmative Action really hit me where I live. I work for a government authority and have to deal with this situation every day. Many of our workers are negroes hired as a form of welfare. Once hired it is nearly impossible to fire them. About a third of the negroes are good workers—mostly the foreign ones who have not been taught from childhood that whites owe them a living. A third a poor workers who are good only for low grade work and have to be constantly supervised to even do that. The final third is useless and would be a drag on any company even if they worked for nothing. These creatures can't stay off drugd or drink and even coming to work on time is a big strain. They steal, destroy and dirty everything they touch. It is impossible for a white supervisor to discipline them as they immediately cry racism and and are supported by the co-racialists. A man can't be fired for incompetence but he can be for "racism" or other politically incorrect behavior. Thus the white supervisors basically let the vermin do as they please. Female coloreds are especially overprivileged being of a double minority. A single complaint of "sexual harassment" can ruin anybody they accuse. Thus they are allowed to do whatever they please whichever seldom inldues working. Thus the actual workers have to carry these drones.

Promoting negro supervisors to control the blacks doesn't work either, it just spreads the problem into management. The way my company copes is by creating useless vice presidential and other dummy management positions and putting blacks and females into them. All these useless jobs have to be paid for and whites and the better blacks have to do the work the others shirks. It is just like under Communism where the offices and industries were staffed with 35 people while there was barely work for five.

All the trash about "female equality" ignores that these women make most of their living with their sex. Their wages at work are only an addition to that. Yet they are to be given equal wages with men even though they don't do equal work. Further, women use their sex on the job to manipulate men. Tet if men respond to their sexual signals (as we are meant to) we are open to " sexual harassment" charges. I have noticed a definite stratification at work. The good looking women get the jobs in the airconditioned offices, the plain ones have to go work on the assembly lines. Amazing how women, who are a majority of humanity, can be declared a "minority." Any one group can be a minority except white men. We can

never be privileged snce we have to support everyone else.

Well, we know how all this ends. Like all Communist systems it ends in bankruptcy. An Democracy ends with military rule. Certainly America is now a textbook case of the failure of Democracy. The Jews took over and lotted America without even working up a sweat. The failure of the system is manifest.

I hear reports that not only Henry Kissinger but every top Jew in North America was on that Pan Am flight 800 that was shot down off Long Island. Sherman Skolnick of Chicago reports that Clinton was told not to run for re-election like Johnson in 1968 but, instead of quitting, his response was to have all the top Jews killed. If so, military rule is getting closer and closer.

Sincerely, S.R., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I am enclosing an article ["The People of Thule", see *LB* November 1996] which has been much admired by friends but was never published. It's a bit hard on the Jews. But now that we are in the final phase of the agenda as outlined in *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, it seems an appropriate time to present it to the victimized Whites of this country.

I remember this country as it was in the beginning of this century. It was 1918 and I was nine years old, standing beside my Uncle Dick, in a small town in northern New York. Every Saturday night we had a band concert. The farmers would come in with their rigs and the towns people would gather to gossip and shop, and listen to the music. The crowd had gathered along Main Street in quiet respect to hear the final number, The Stars and Stripes Forever. Suddenly their was a stir and everyone stepped to the edge of the sidewalk to look at something coming up the street. I pulled my uncle's hand and asked, "What is it, Uncle Dick?"

"You'll see in a minute," he told me, and held me up so that I could see.

An open Ford car was coming very slowly up the street—cars were becoming a common sight at that time, especially Fords. Standing stiffly erect beside the driver and holding up his arm in a dedicated salute, was young Dave Calvert who had come home on furlough after being wounded in combat. There was utter silence as the car slowly passed the bandstand as they played the final phrases of the National Anthem. And I saw tears in the eyes of many. Needless to say, we were all white gentiles and fiercely patriotic and proud. I still remember that scene as vividly as if it had

happened yesterday. I doubt that it would happen today. Young Calvert would be lucky not to be greeted with laughter. We've come a long, long way since those days of innocent self-confidence.

It is true that our present degradation is the result of an ancient conspiracy motivated and controlled by the Zionist Jews who have a passionate hatred for everything we represent, but it seems to me to go beyond that. There is a helpless sense of inevitability surrounding us. I wonder if the ancient Romans didn't feel the same way in the last days of their empire as they sought refuge in their villas in Sicily. Our remoted corners, chiefly the uncontaminated northwest, grow fewer as the juggernaught power of the Jew-controlled federal government grows more menacing as they usher in the New World Order via either Clinton or Dole.

Will we stand up to it any better than White South African? I'd like to think so, but.....

Best regards
Lee Norris, California

✠ ✠ ✠

17 September 1996

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Earlier this summer I ordered books from you and received two sample copies of your *Liberty Bell* magazine. I like what I read and would like to become a subscribing member.

Enclosed is my check for a one-year subscription. You and the other writers definitely stand up for white, Aryan rights, something that more people should be willing to do. Aryans should be proud of their race and ready to fight for our lost rights! Keep up the good work!

Sincerely,
J.W.S., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

7 November 1996

Dear George,

Well, the Great Liar has been re-elected, thanks largely to mush-headed "soccer moms." If over-polite Republicans didn't have such a phobia of being called "extremist" and "racist," we'd have a chance of stopping, or slowing, the march toward the One World Government. Our nation *must* pull out of the United nations. Clinton is a Communist who will put our national sovereignty under UN command if these gutless Republicans don't stand up in Congress (the way the great Louis McFadden did in the Thirties) and

call slimy ADL stooges like Chas. Schumer and Benjamin Gilman to account! But will they? The Culture Wars go on, but our side is not hurling enough volleys. Let's stop being nice guys and start hitting back, hard! Make the media pay attention to us.

Conservative talk show host Art Bell said last night he can't understand why racism still goes on after all these enlightening years! Whhat a sheltered life away from congoid savages he must live. Of course overwhelming black racism in society never occurred to him. I cussed him in my room when I heard his blather. Why can't we (i.e., White folks) just rise above it? etc, etc.

Art Bell is a puke and a softie like all conservative talk show hosts. Probably the most palatable of them is Michael Reagan who comes on with piles of facts about politicians, bills in Congress, etc, but he, too, can fail miserably when he doubts, with vehemence, the Jewish New World Order etc, that he shreds literature he gets from "far right extremists," etc. Since I have no shortwave radio to pick up programs like American Dissident Voices I must content myself with on-air conservatives, and thus do a lot of wincing.

Michael Reagan said last night that the $97 billion debt that Third World nations (most of them African) owe the World Bank, IMF, the UN and other international lending agencies, will just be declared canceled and new "loans" (actually grants) be made available to these corrupt, evil black dictators (some of whom are cannibals!). Where will this largesse come from? Right, the U.S. taxpayers, of course. That little twerp Jew Robert Reich is a major figure behind this scam. What really sickened me was the fact that no subsequent call-ins ever mentioned what MR had just said. No one cared!

We need to find a way to combat feminism's unnatural emasculating of American and European men. We must stand up to false Afrocentrism taught in schools everywhere before our own kids start to believe it. Many of them do. Conservatives are good at writing books denouncing Afrocentrism but are impotent at stopping it. Who reads their books? Other conservatives, no one else, except the occasional White racist like myself. As a race we are in a pickle! In a very salty, uncompronisingly briny pickle jar.

George, I wish you the best of health and *Liberty Bell* the best of luck. I hope some rich White man would give you the financial boost you need to carry on and to publish Volume Two of Dr. Revilo Oliver's astute writings.

14 & 88!
P.R., Oregon

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

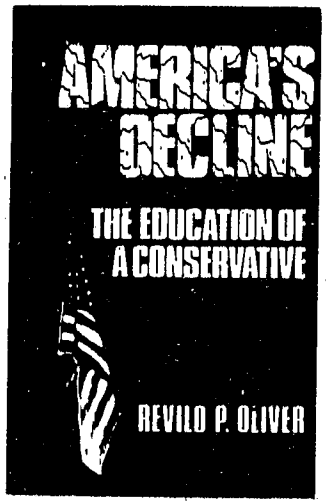

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

OUR PEOPLE, THE ARYANS
By J.B. Campbell
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Hans Schmidt:
An Open Letter to the Smithsonian Magazine
page 28

Dr. Charles E. Weber:
A Courageous Shout
page 43

Letters to the Editor
page 45

VOL. 24 — NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publishor of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Our People, The Aryans

by J. B. Campbell

Great changes are coming regarding the historical record of our people, the Aryans. As we learn about our ancestors we learn about ourselves. This sort of learning is greatly feared by those who control education, information and entertainment—the modern mechanisms of control.

It is in the short-term interest of non-Aryan peoples to hide our historical record. We have effectively been cut off from our roots. We Aryans are forbidden by law to associate exclusively with our own kind. We are forbidden by law to complain about it, as well. No other people in North America or Europe is treated thusly. We may be the majority in this democracy but we are treated by our government as if we were in a "people's republic," a persecuted minority without rights. This is all because we don't know anything about ourselves.

There has been an almost unbelievable find in the deserts of western China, in Sinkiang Province, now known in PC as Xinjiang. The Tarim Basin of the Täklimaken Desert is the burial ground of our Aryan ancestors, more than a hundred of whose corpses have been recovered from the naturally preserving effects of the dry sands and freezing temperatures. More than a thousand skeletons without muscle tissue and hair have also been discovered. The Chinese have known about them for many decades but have been resolute in their refusal to tell us much about them. Why? Because it is now confirmed that some of our Aryan ancestors moved into that part of China at least 4,000 years ago and brought their culture with them. Apparently, their culture became an integral part of the Chinese culture.

As *National Geographic* puts it in the March, 1996 issue, "The finding that the mummies significantly predate Han

Chinese presence in the area is affecting modern politics and has caused cultural and political consternation in some quarters." For example, the article's author, Thomas B. Allen, relates the following: "At Niya I found a sherd of pottery bearing the fingerprint of the potter. Excited, I showed it to Wang Binghua, Xinjiang's leading archaeologist and an authority on Niya, who was traveling with us. I asked for permission to bring it back to the United States, where, I told him, a forensic anthropologist might be able to extract information about the potter by studying the fingerprint. Wang Binghua, a Han Chinese, held the pottery for a moment, then asked, 'Would he be able to tell if the potter was a White man?' I said I didn't know. He nodded and put the sherd in his pocket. I never saw it again."

Not much has appeared in our press, naturally, about this find. The few articles published contain, however, much wonderful information. An excellent report is found in the April, 1994 issue of *Discover* magazine. Author Evan Hadingham writes: "Where exactly did these apparent Caucasians come from? And what were they doing at remote desert oases in Central Asia? Any answers to these questions will most likely fuel a wide-ranging debate about the role outsiders played in the rise of Chinese civilization. As far back as the second century B.C., Chinese texts refer to alien people called Yuezhi and the Wusun, who lived on China's far-western borders; the texts make it clear that these people were regarded as troublesome 'barbarians.' Until recently, scholars have tended to downplay evidence of any early trade or contact between China and the West, regarding the development of Chinese civilization as an essentially homegrown affair sealed off from outside influences; indeed, this view is still extremely congenial to the present Chinese regime. Yet some archaeologists have begun to argue that these supposed barbarians might have been responsible for introducing into China such basic items as the wheel and the first metal objects. Exactly who these Central Asian outsiders might have been, however—what language they spoke and where they came from—is a

puzzle. No wonder, then, that scholars see the discovery of the blond mummies as a sensational new find."

The scholars do. The overlords of our culture do not. This is dangerous science. Professor Victor H. Mair writes, "...the Wusun people who, described in Chinese sources as having blue-green eyes and red beards, were undoubtedly Indo-European or had interbred extensively with Indo-Europeans." (*Journal of Indo-European Studies (JIES)* Fall/Winter '95) These Tarim Basin people brought not only the wheel and bronze objects to China but also woven fabrics. In the Sept/Oct, 1996 issue of *Archaeology* magazine, we read the following by Powledge & Rose: "Study of garments worn by 3,000-year-old mummies excavated in western China's Tarim Basin (see *Archaeology*, March/April 1995) has yielded the world's oldest cashmere threads. Other mummies wore wool twills woven in a plaid design dating to 720 B.C. that required looms most likely brought by settlers from the Eurasian steppes."

"Irene Good of the University of Pennsylvania and Elizabeth J. W. Barber of Occidental College examined textile samples from two sites, Chärchän and Hami, where mummies have been excavated since the late 1970s by Chinese and Uighur scholars. Good identified the cashmere threads from Chärchän by their shape, fineness, and consistency of diameter. 'The Chärchän textiles indicate a high degree of skill in sorting and spinning fibers,' she says. 'The presence of cashmere shows a very sophisticated breeding of goats for the fleece.' The plaid twill was dyed blue and derived from a hairy, rather than woolly, fleece. Barber says there is no evidence that the Chinese ever made wool twills on their looms, which were designed for silk, and that wool-weaving technology arrived with the western settlers of the Tarim Basin ca. 1800 B.C." (S.P.M. Harrington, *Archaeology,* Sept/Oct '96)

There is only one film of the mummies, produced by Scientific American Frontiers (SAF) for the Public Broadcasting

System in 1995. Twelve minutes of a fifty minute program are devoted to the mummies. "'Dragon Science'—This special takes viewers to China, where host Alan Alda visits the site of the world's most spectacular mummy find—a trove of extraordinarily well preserved and richly robed individuals who died some 4,000 years ago..." Alda introduces Prof. Mair: "If it weren't for this man, the mummies would have probably remained an obscure curiosity. Victor Mair, a China scholar from the University of Pennsylvania, visited the museum soon after we'd filmed..." When the Chinese officials realize that Mair and the film crew are associated, they ask the latter to leave. Soon after his visit a harsh article condemning Mair's work appeared in the state newspaper. "In China," says Alda, "even technical archaeological arguments can't be conducted freely... If the mummies were the trailblazers along this great world trade route [the Silk Road], four thousand years ago, it could mean that China acquired important new ideas from the west, and that's what irritates the government."

For those of us who will not be visiting the Ürümchi museum the video (Program # 602) is available from SAF at 800-315-5010.

One of the most fascinating details of these people is their fondness for the swastika, referred to delicately by *National Geographic,* March '96 as a "moving sun, perhaps a sign of Mithraic worship." It is the *hakenkreuz,* shown carved in a bowl found in Niya. "What is more, the Tarim Basin people were fond of spiral solar symbols for good luck which they painted on their faces and engraved on the bridles of their horses. The swastika is one such migratory symbol that is found all the way from ancient Mesopotamia to the New World." (Victor Mair, *JIES, ibid.*)

The mummies, or Caucasoid corpses, are at present deteriorating, now that they've been unearthed, in and around Ürümchi due to lack of official interest in preserving them as

well as to the lack of modern facilities. A few are in the museum there but the rest have been put back in the ground for lack of space. If they were truly concerned about this incalculable loss to history they would send them to European or American museums, if only temporarily, for proper care. A few European scholars are trying to analyze the corpses before they decay further. Professor Mair has promised the Chinese to help build a "mummy museum" in Ürümchi. "With the help of interested citizens and organizations around the world, I am confident that I will be able to fill this obligation to preserve properly and display adequately this common heritage of humanity." *(op. cit.)*

Our good friend and *Liberty Bell* subscriber, Ernest H. Hume, is a geophysicist and was hired by the Chinese government a few years ago to interpret seismographic data gained in explorations in the Tarim Basin. At one point his government assistant asked if he would like to visit the museum in Ürümchi. Glad for the break, Mr. Hume did so and was amazed when he encountered the Caucasoid corpses in their colorful woolen fabrics and leather boots. Even his Chinese assistant was vague about the corpses' backgrounds, such is the state of Chinese government reluctance to share knowledge of the Aryans with its own people. Mr. Hume was appalled at the lack of care for these invaluable witnesses to our prehistory. They lay in the basement on marble benches, each covered with a blanket! Since then the Chinese have grudgingly moved several of the corpses upstairs and put them under glass but the rest of them are quietly rotting away. This is the clearest example of non-Aryan peoples having an interest in hiding our historical record. When our people are allowed to examine them, they take the greatest care in the interests of accuracy.

"Study of mtDNA [mitochondrial DNA] from ancient desiccated corpses found in the Tarim Basin in northwestern China by Paolo Francalacci of the University of Sássari, Sardinia, exemplifies the rigorous procedures required to prevent

contamination. When he collected samples, Francalacci wore disposable rubber gloves to avoid skin contact and a surgical mask to prevent possible contamination from saliva when speaking or breathing. Disposable sterile scalpels were used, and the gloves and scalpels were changed when sampling a new corpse to prevent cross contamination. The specimens, about one to two grams of muscle, skin, or bone, were placed in sterile plastic tubes that were sealed to avoid the growth of microörganisms. The least exposed parts of the body, such as the inner thighs or underarms, were selected for the sampling, with the aim of analyzing tissue that had been subjected to little or no handling during excavations and curation. In some cases it was possible to take bone and soft tissue samples from beneath the mummies' woolen clothing. Two to four samples were taken from each individual so that the accuracy of the analysis could be checked. In the laboratory, disposable tools and glassware were employed whenever possible to minimize the possibility of contamination from previous use. Before being used, all chemicals, glassware and instrumentation that could be contaminated were exposed to ultraviolet light to destroy extraneous DNA."

"Paolo Francalacci took samples from several of the bodies, dated to 3,200 years ago, from a graveyard near Hami and from other sites in the region. Preliminary results of the DNA analysis for these mummies suggest a possible European origin, although further research is needed to identify them more precisely. Analysis of DNA, however, could shed light only on genetic lineage. The long process of physical and cultural evolution of the ancient Xinjiang people is more complicated, and will be understood only by combining genetic, linguistic, historical, archaeological and anthropological evidence..." *(Archaeology*, Sept-Oct, '96)

The same article goes on to say, "Documentation of the early presence of Caucasian people in northwestern China, and information about their affinities with either modern European or Indo-Iranian populations, could contribute to the

debate about the spread of Indo-European languages. Chinese and Uighur archaeologists have been excavating naturally mummified bodies there since the 1970s...The mummies' Caucasian features suggest a relationship with the Tokharians, an Indo-European people that lived in the area in historical times. Tokharians were the eastern-most Indo-European speakers, but their language was more akin to Celtic and Germanic languages of western Europe than to geographically closer Balto-Slavic and Indo-Iranian languages. Tokharian also had some archaic features similar to Hittite."

About the Tokharians, Mair writes, "Although they do not speak, we know exactly what the Caucasoid corpses of the Tarim Basin look like because their bodies and the clothes they wear have been preserved for us. Fortunately, we also know what the Tokharians look like, because they were vividly portrayed in wall paintings at Kizil (also spelled Qizil) and Kumtura (also spelled Qumtura), Buddhist cave sites near Kucha. There we find aristocratic donors [of money and goods] with red or blond hair, parted neatly in the middle, long noses, blue or green eyes, set in narrow faces, and tall, slim bodies. Like European knights, they wear long broadswords inserted in scabbards hung from their waists. The swords are of the early Gothic type, with disk-like pommels and cross-shaped grip-guards. Yet they are not fully European knights, for they are wearing Sassanian dress and have on their foreheads the Indian religious mark known as a *tilaka*!" (Victor Mair, *JIES op. cit.)*

In April, 1996 there was held at the University of Pennsylvania an international conference, "The Bronze Age and Iron Age People of Eastern Central Asia". Organized by Professor Mair of the Department of Asian and Middle Eastern Studies, the conference enabled scholars working in various regions and time periods in the Eurasian steppes to bring about a cohesive exchange of research for the first time. It took Prof. Mair, whose father herded his cattle on the slopes of the Austrian Alps, two years to organize the conference.

"...Mair—who saw the original collection of mummified corpses in 1987, at the region's provincial museum—will never forget his own haunting first impression of them... 'I was thunderstruck...I just stood there for a couple of hours. I almost thought it was some kind of hoax,' he said. 'All of their bodies were completely intact. They just looked so alive.' And with features so stunningly non-Asian. They were clearly the remains of a Caucasoid people, with dark blond or yellowish-brown hair, deep-set eyes and long limbs..." (Ellen O'Brien, *Philadelphia Inquirer,* April, 1996)

"Where did they come from, and why? Those questions also possess Dolkun Kamberi, a Uygur archaeologist who grew up in the region and has recovered several of the preserved corpses. Kamberi grew up hearing folk stories about non-Chinese people who had settled the region in some unrecorded time, and about foreign archaeologists who had found grave sites in the province during the last century. As a native Uygur, he has medium brown hair and non-Asian features; he believes the Tarim Basin people's history is his history. Learning who the Tarim Basin's inhabitants might have been, he said, is 'very important for writing Asian history, and world history. In my opinion, without that region, there would *be* no Asian history.'

"Some scholars believe the Tarim Basin people probably migrated through central Eurasia to the land that, centuries later, became known as the southern leg of the famous Silk Route linking East and West." (Ellen O'Brien, *ibid.)*

The abstracts of the conference and a lengthy bibliography are for sale from: Mummies Abstracts, University of Pennsylvania, Dep't of Asian and ME Studies, Philadelphia, PA 19104.

A valuable collection of essays on the Caucasoid corpses can be found in the Fall/Winter 1995 issue of the *Journal of Indo-European Studies* (1133 13th St. NW, Suite C-2, Washington, DC 20005 Tel: 202-371-2700).

This scholarly investigation cannot help but lead to our liberation from the lords of the memory hole if we will just read the literature and spread the word.

* * *

It is my contention that we Aryans have just one real problem and that is Christianity. Much has been written in this journal about this pernicious doctrine which has weakened us unto death with its basic premise that the Jews are the Chosen People of God. Identity Christians go this one further by claiming that they, not the Jews, are God's favorites. Now, a number of my friends are of this persuasion and it has come to be one of my missions to disabuse them of this notion, which is that Aryans are the Hebrews, the Israelites, of the Old Testament. I tell them that simply to read the Old Testament will knock this idea from their heads, but that hasn't been a good approach in most cases—it is not a fun read. Even the recent computerized decoding (by Jews) of a *stela* (small stone monument) found in Jordan, which revealed the truth about the evil Hebrew god, Molech, hasn't been effective. (Jews, using a computer, decoded the Phoenician inscription and found to their great embarrassment that Molech was *not* an ancient Hebrew god who demanded the sacrifice of children by burning them. Molech was in fact the Hebrew *practice* of sacrificing their children by burning them.) I ask my friends, "Can you identify with this?"

Next, I wrote a linguistics professor at an Ivy League university for her opinion. "There are several religions which adhere to the idea that Europeans are the true Israelites of the Old Testament...I think linguistics may be the key to the truth, whatever it may be. Do Hebrew and Aramaic appear in the Indo-European language tree?" Her reply: "Hebrew and Aramaic are not Indo-European languages; they belong to the Semitic group (together with Akkadian—i.e., ancient Babylo-

nian and Assyrian—, Arabic, and quite a few languages of Ethiopia). Semitic is, in turn, a subgroup of Afroasiatic, which also includes ancient Egyptian, the Berber languages, and various language groups of the Sahel region and (again) Ethiopia. Some crackpots have tried to insist on a connection between Afroasiatic and Indo-European, but it just isn't provable (in spite of many decades of work on that hypothesis)."

That, too, fell on rather deaf ears. So, instead of trying to talk my friends out of their Semitic religion I will now use a new approach: If it is religion they must have, then here is the authentic religion of our Aryan ancestors...

* * *

This article was originally going to be about the Freemasons. As students of Freemasonry know, the basic handbook of the craft is *Morals & Dogma*, written by Albert Pike and published in 1871.

Pike was Grand Commander of the Supreme Council, 33°, Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, from 1859 to his death in 1891. Today he would be the Sovereign Grand Commander, which is the top of the tree and is based on seniority. The SGC literally gives orders to U.S. presidents (as I shall demonstrate another time), many of whom, from Washington on, have been adepts of the 33°. Today, the Sovereign Grand Commander, among his other functions, edits the house organ, *New Age* magazine. The subversive New Age movement is a Freemasonic operation. The American Revolution, the French Reign of Terror, our Civil War, the Bolshevik Reign of Terror, our World Wars were all run by Freemasons. Freemasonry controls every single aspect of our lives, based on Freemasonic infiltration of the federal, state and local governments. The homosexual transvestite FBI director, J. Edgar Hoover, is enshrined in the Washington Masonic Temple, headquarters of the 33° *(Official and Confidential,* Anthony Summers). Most judges, lawyers, policemen and other

officials are members of the craft, as are many ministers and priests, doctors and educators. Freemasonry has corrupted virtually every single city, town and village across our great land. Instrumental in this corruption has been Albert Pike's doctrine, which is based largely on the Jewish *Kabbalah,* a system of esoteric theosophy developed by rabbis from the 7th to the 18th centuries.

For example, Pike writes, on page 843, "Moses carried Orthodoxy out of Egypt, and in the Secret Traditions of the *Kabbalah* we find a Theology entire, perfect, unique, like that which in Christianity is most grand and best explained by the Fathers and the Doctors, the whole with a consistency and a harmoniousness which it is not as yet given to the world to comprehend."

So it is extremely ironic that one year after the publication of *Morals & Dogma* Albert Pike should have completed a manuscript entitled *Indo-Aryan Deities and Worship as Contained in the Rig-Veda.* It is more than ironic—it is astounding. In his preface he writes: "It is quite uncertain, now that I have this book finished, whether I shall ever care to publish it. It was not commenced for that purpose; and it may always remain a monotype, in manuscript." It did so remain from 1872 until the Freemasons printed 800 copies of it in 1930. My wife, amazingly, located Copy No. 261. It is understandable that Pike would not want his research made available to the public or even to his fellow Masons:

"The inquiry has opened to me an entirely new chapter of the history of human thought, and given me an infinitely higher conception of the Aryan intellect. I now see how, out of the primitive simplicity of a natural and reasonable religion, and of ideas simple and yet profoundly philosophical, there grew the most monstrous and debasing faiths, the most absurd and delirious fables, the most irrational mysticism, and the Phallic and Lingam worship with its disgusting obscenities and Priapean abominations, *as well as the incoherent no-*

tions of the Kabbalah *and the vagaries of Gnosticism.*" [emphasis added]

Apprentice Masons are told that the "G" in the compass and square logo stands for "God." Later they are told that it stands for "Geometry." In the higher mysteries they are informed that it stands for "Gnosticism," or mystical knowledge.

On page 28 he writes, "When we read the Brahmanic books, as when we read the *Kabbalistic books*, we are amazed at the vagaries, not of the fancy or of the imagination, but of lunacy and idiotic babble, in which the human mind can indulge." [emphasis added] On page 416 he writes "The writers of the *Kabbalah* did not know what they meant, for they, for the most part, meant nothing. The composers of the *Veda* always meant something, and knew what they meant."

For some reason, this brilliant man, who lured millions of Aryans into the alien darkness of the *Kabbalah*, writes of the Aryan god as "...a Deity beneficent, indulgent, protecting and not merciless, cruel and vindictive like the Semitic Gods that have so long been the Christian God..."

The great question which haunts you after having examined this work is, how could Pike stick with Jewish Freemasonry after writing such words? Jekyll and Hyde? The corruption of absolute power? Hypocrisy? Or did this power-mad gangster merely collect and admire Aryan history the way some people collect and admire butterflies, not sharing them with anyone else? Why did he not share this important knowledge with anyone while he was alive? The answer is that it would have undermined and ultimately destroyed Freemasonry; self-respecting Aryans would have shunned it like the plague.

Pike leans heavily on several scholars, most notably Professor H. H. Wilson, the primary translator of the *Veda* from Sanskrit to English, and Max (Friedrich Maximilian) Müller

(1823-1900), the German-born, Oxford professor of English Sanskrit who is today considered a Nazi by Hindus who pretend that the *Rig-Veda* has something to do with Hinduism, which it has not. Müller makes it clear that the Hindus (Indians) expropriated and then misinterpreted the Aryan *Rig-Veda* and turned it into something unintelligible.

> "What is commonly called Hindu mythology is of little or no avail for comparative purposes. The stories of Siva, Vishnu, Mahâdeva, Parvati, Kali, Krishna, etc., are of late growth, and indigenous to India." (Müller, *Chips from a German Workshop)*

Pike adds, "It is enough for me to say here, that I think the conclusion justifiable, that the earliest Aryans had no other Deities than the sun, moon and other celestial luminaries, and that, after that they had advanced beyond this, to the worship of universals or principles (as fire and light, for example)... The Hindus, it may at once be said, were almost totally ignorant as to the signification of the Vedic Gods; and what they were must be determined from the *Veda* itself."

"Of that which is the most important and interesting portion of the history of every race and nation, the history of the progress of the intellect and of its religious and philosophical ideas, the *Vedas* contain the *only* authentic record..."

"*Veda* meant 'knowing,' or 'knowledge.' It appears in the Gothic *vait*, the Anglo-Saxon *wât*, the German *weiss*, and the English "wise, wisdom," and "to wit." *Rig-Veda* means the *Veda* of Hymns of Praise, Rich..."

Following are more excerpts from *Indo-Aryan Deities and Worship* (narrative by Pike unless otherwise noted, my comments in brackets):

[RELIGION AND RACE]

The *Veda* is certainly the second oldest book in the world,

and it contains the religious hymns of our ancestors; for we, of whatever mixture of European blood, are wholly of the Aryan race. Germans, Gauls, Franks, Latins, Saxons, Kelts, Sclaves, all are of one blood and family; and the English and all other European languages, and the Sanskrit, Zend and Persian are but varieties of one and the same original language, produced by intermixtures of various others. We are by nature Aryan, Indo-European, not Semitic. There is no mixture of Semitic in the European languages. The indigenous peoples whom the Aryans conquered, and with whom they mixed, were of a race or races totally different from the Semites. Our spiritual kith and kin are to be found in India, Persia, Sclavonia, Greece, Italy and Germany; not in Mesopotamia, Egypt or Palestine.

The exodus from Egypt, according to the approved chronology, occurred 1,648 years before Christ. The *Vedas* were compiled 1,400 years before Christ, when the language in which the hymns were written had become a dead language and kingdoms had been founded and grown grey with age, since they were sung in the country of the Five Rivers [the Punjab].

Müller ascribes the composition of the Vaidic Hymns to a later period than [Baron C. C. J. von] Bunsen does; and in his fear of shocking English prejudices, is exceedingly vague and unsatisfactory upon that point. Even Bunsen is careful not to say that the *Veda* is older than the Hebrew books. The Biblical chronology, the necessity of considering mere myths and legends as historical, and the supposed inexorable necessity of admitting that all mankind has descended from one man and woman, are sadly in the way of exhaustive inquiry as to the origines *[sic]* of human races and human languages.

Bunsen thinks that the oldest *Vedas* are the monuments of Aryan life in the country of the Five Rivers. I think they are monuments of an older life, on the steppes. He thinks that the Aryans immigrated into the Indus country about 4,000 years before Christ, then having the old Bactrian living language, in

which the old *Zend* books were written; and in that country the Sanskrit grew up... The emigration from Sogd [Sogdiana] into Bactria, he places about 5000 B.C. He concludes that the original emigration from the northeast of the primitive land took place from 10000 to 8000 B.C.; that the separation of the Germans, Sclaves and Pelasgians occurred, successively, from 8000 to 5000 B.C.; Zarathustra's reform, about 3500, and the crossing of the Sutlej into the country beyond, where Brahmanism was established about 3,000 years before Christ.

Logical evidence infallibly establishes it as a proven and demonstrated *fact*, that great intervals of time elapsed between the successive out-flowings of the several streams of Aryan emigration; and that, when the Vedic hymns were composed, the race had an immense antiquity, and Aryan thought and imagination had been busy during the great cycles of centuries. The ancestors of the Kelts, Goths, Germans and Sclaves, as well as those of the Greeks and Latins, were men of full intellectual stature, and in no sense barbarians; and these had gone with their herds to conquer Europe, ages before the separation of the Irano- and Indo-Aryan branches of their race: and centuries more had passed, after that separation, before the ancient tongue spoken in the valleys of the Bolor Tagh and in the valleys of Samarcand and Bokhara, had become the Sanskrit of the *Veda* and the Iranic of the *Zend-Avesta.*

> The oldest, most primitive and simplest form of Aryan faith finds its expression in the *Veda.*
>
> The *Veda*, by its language and its thoughts, supplies that distant background in the history of all the religions of the Aryan race, which was missed, indeed, by every careful observer, but could formerly be supplied by guesswork only.
>
> We have in the *Veda*, ancient thought expressed in ancient language. We see reflected in it a phase of the intellectual life of man, to which there is no parallel in any other part of the world. In its hymns we see man left to himself, to solve the enigma of this world and life.

> There are hymns in the *Vedas* so full of thought and speculation, that, at that early period, no Poet in any other nation could have conceived them. (Müller)

We see him [the Aryan] with the simple desires of a simple life in the forests and plains; for almost all the hymns express the wants and wishes of the herdsman, and the dweller in the woods only traversable by paths, or in the plains, where only the luminaries of the day and night could be his guides. Some show the occupation of the worshiper to be that of husbandman [farmer]. They are villagers, but not denizens of towns and cities. Continually the prayer is for wealth and treasure, but these seem always to mean only horses and cattle, and for food. Everywhere in the hymns we find horses and cattle prayed for, as the chief wealth. For them, the life they lived here seems to have been sufficient, the things of this world all that were to be cared for; and they neither lament the brevity of life, nor concern themselves about or anticipate another.

This herdsman or husbandman sees that fire and light are indispensable to human existence, and that they alone reveal to man the existence of the material universe. What they reveal, they seem to create. He is awakened by the dawn or the sun, or, watching before the dawn sees the light-bearer, the beautiful and brilliant Morning Star rise calmly into the sky and smile kindly upon him; and he adored the dawn, the sun, the Morning Star as manifestations of the one great universal light; but I do not find that he invokes the favour of a God, who is not fire nor light, nor any force or power or essence or principle of Nature, but a being invisible and incomprehensible, *above* Nature and its forces. I think I can most positively assert that there is no such conception in the *Veda*.

He makes the Fire a *person*, and invests it, as a *universal*, with the characteristics of spirituality. He adores the Fire-Spirit, the universal Light-Principle, the Heat-Principle, as Gods; and they become not merely Powers, but Persons, to

him, protectors and benefactors, who hear his prayers and are intelligent and wise. Under various names he adores the same light and fire as variously manifested in shape, place and limitation of forms, as the sun, moon, planets and stars. Even prayer, adoration silent or uttered, and food itself, become Deities, by a strictly logical process of thought, and not by mere vagary of fancy or imagination. He adores the fire and light, also, in the dawn, the Aurora and the lightning. The winds are Gods for him, and even the rivers become Goddesses. The sacrificial Fire fed by the fuel which also he deifies, is the messenger of the Gods and his mediator with them.

Professor Müller says,

> We study in the *Veda* a theogony [origin of the gods], of which that of Hesiod is but the last chapter. We can study therein man's natural growth, and the results to which it may lead, under the most favourable conditions.

And we can study the intellect and the intellectual development of the last created and noblest race of men, whose history is that of the civilized world.

The original religion was adoration of the supposed superior beings of which fire and light were manifestations. The mind had made a great advance when it had come to worship, not the fire itself but the unseen and intelligent Spirit of the fire, of which the light was deemed a manifestation. There is at least nothing slavish or brutal, sensual or groveling in these hymns, nothing of the barbarian or savage. A spirit of grave thoughtfulness pervades them; they are highly devotional and reverential; of philosophy there is little; and yet the idea that there was a spirit, of whom no cognition could be had, in fire, a spirit intelligent, wise and powerful, was of the same profound nature as that of the immortal soul, united with the body, or of the divine soul in nature. It was not the idea of a savage or a child, but of a philosopher and metaphysician; and I think that as these hymns are better understood,

and we penetrate more deeply into the thought of the Poets who composed them, we shall find ideas there, which have reappeared in all the great philosophies of the world, *and been essential in all the great religions. [emphasis added]*

Mr. [Sir George William] Cox *(Aryan Mythology I, 40 et. seq.)* says:

> The mental condition of the men of those early ages determined the character of their language; and that condition exhibited in them, as in children, how, the waking of a feeling which endowed all outward things with a life not unlike their own. Of the several objects which met their eyes, they had no positive knowledge, whether of their origin, their nature or their properties. But they themselves had life, and therefore all other things must have lifealso. They were under no necessity of personifying them, for they had for themselves no distinctions between consciousness and personality. They knew nothing of the conditions of their own life, or of any other; and therefore all things on the earth or in the heavens were invested with the same vague idea of existence. The sun, the moon, the stars, the earth, the clouds, winds, fire, storms and lightnings, were all living beings. Could they help thinking that these also were conscious beings like themselves? Their very words would, by an inevitable necessity, express this conviction. Their language would admit no single expression from which the attribute of life was excluded, while it would vary the forms of that life, with unerring instinct. Every object would be a living reality, and every word a speaking picture. For the herdsman of the valleys or the steppes, there would be no bare recurrence of days and seasons, but every morning, the Dawn would drive her bright flocks to the blue pastures of Heaven, before the birth of the Lord of Day from the toiling womb of Night. Round the living progress of the new-born Sun there would be grouped a lavish imagery, expressive of the most intense sympathy with what we term the operation of material forces, and not less expressive of the utter absence of even the faintest knowledge. For every aspect of the material world he would find some life-giving expression...
>
> However imperfect and absurd the notions of Deity of the ancient Aryans

> may seem to us to be, it must be admitted that no people was ever so anxious to perform the service of the Gods, as these ancestors of our European races. It is the Gods who conquer their enemies, who give them wealth, health, children, friends, and plentiful harvests. They humbly acknowledge their dependence on their Deities, and touchingly express their trust in their beneficence and kindness. *(Müller)*

No one supreme God is invoked, like Jehovah or Brahm[a]: and no doubt the religion of the *Veda* is polytheism.

[Regarding the theory of evolution, Müller writes]

> ...as far as we can trace back the footsteps of man, even on the lowest strata of history, we see that the divine gift of a sound and sober intellect belonged to him from the very first; and the idea of a humanity emerging from the depths of an animal brutality can never be maintained again.

I do not apply these words to races of men like the lowest Africans, Australians and American Indians; but to the great races whose history is the history of civilization. The Aryan race was never a race of barbarians.

Probably none of the hymns can be imputed to a date so early as that of the separation of either the Sclavic, German or Keltic branch, from the great Aryan stock, though the *Vedas* contain a great number of the roots from which the words in most common use in the languages of those branches were derived or developed.

Dr. Muir says *(Original Sanskrit Texts)*

> We find this name (Aryas) applied to the forefathers of the higher classes among the Indians, in contradistinction to the *Dasyus*, who appear to have been a people of a different race, and to have been settled in India before the Aryas (and who were also of dark complexions, and barbarians or savages).

Dâsa has in [Theodor] Benfey [*Sanskrit-English Dictionary*] the single meaning "slave," as, probably, *dam+sa*, *dam* meaning "to be tamed, to tame, to subdue." But those not subdued, and who were open and dangerous enemies, numerous and powerful, were called by this name, and also *dasyu*.

Each stream of emigration encountered the opposition of an aboriginal race, in every country into which it flowed, and everywhere they were conquerors, or the original language would have died out for each. Each intermingled with one or more aboriginal races, one in greater, another in less proportion; and the language of each mingled with that of the conquered people. Hence the vast differences and also the striking identities between the Welsh tongue and the Sanskrit, the Sclavonic and Persian, the German and the Latin and Greek; and hence also the great differences of physical and intellectual characteristics, and the peculiar and apparently permanent types of the Irish, Grecian, Roman and Hindu face. In fact, the language and the type and cast of features, and the intellectual character of some of the races come chiefly from the conquered aborigines, while others have preserved infinitely more of the Aryan type, probably because the conquerors were, relatively to the conquered, more numerous: and these physical and intellectual differences are also, no doubt, greatly owing to immense original differences of face, form and intellect, among the aboriginal races of Asia and Europe, that the Aryans overcame and mingled with.

Thus I satisfied myself that every one of their Deities had for them a perfectly distinct and clear personality and individuality; that their ideas were not in the least vague, incoherent or confused; that their imagination was perfectly well-regulated, and that every epithet and phrase was logically appropriate and correct. So also, upon a partial examination, I found it to be in the ancient Zarathustrian *Gâthâs*, which are, I do not doubt, even older than the Vedic hymns.

I found in both, the most profound philosophic or meta-

physical ideas, which those of every philosophy and religion have merely developed; and that, so far from being Barbarians or Savages, the old Aryan herdsmen and husbandmen, in the Indus country under the Himalayan Mountains, on the rivers of Bactria, and, long before, on the Scythic Steppes where they originated, were men of singularly clear and acute intellects, profound thought and an infinite reverence of the beings whom they worshiped [fire and sunlight].

This writer [Samuel Johnson, *Oriental Religions*] has the key of interpretation of the *Veda*, and has, I think, in a few sentences expressed more of the real meaning of its hymns, than any other commentator. For example:

> The word *Div*, designating at once the clear light of the sky...and whatsoever spiritual meanings these simple instincts intimately associated therewith, has endured as the root word of worship for the whole Aryan race: in all its branches the appellatives of Deity are waves of this primal sound, flowing through all its manifold and changing religions with the serene transcendence of an eternal law...
>
> To appreciate the results of these contemplative tendencies, we must recall *the old Aryan worship of the clear Light of Day*.
>
> Their religion, like their language, was already mature, when they were born. Do not seek in them the beginning of the religious sentiment, the dawning of the idea of the Divine. Their Deities are all familiar and ancestral. It is already an intimate household faith, which ages have endeared... As far back as we can trace the life of man, we find the river of prayer and praise flowing as naturally as it is flowing now. We cannot find its beginning, because we cannot find the beginning of the soul.

That is true of the Aryan race. But we know nothing of the lacustrine dwellers or the Troglodytes of the Quarternary period, or the indigenes of various countries, of the age or period of stone. And we find prayer and praise flowing among the Egyptians, Hebrews and Chinese, also, as far back as we can

trace them. What is much more important, of incalculable importance to us, is this, that if the ontological [metaphysical] conceptions which I think are really contained in the *Veda* and *Zend-Avesta*, are really there, it has needed neither special inspiration nor special incarnation of God to teach men any truth of which the human intellect is now possessed. The Aryan human intellect was able to discover them all.

[THE VEDA VERSUS HINDUISM
AND THE BRAHMANIC WRITINGS]

[For those who think there is some connection between our Aryan ancestors' religion and the cow-worshiping, multi-armed freakish idols of Hinduism, Müller says:]

The oldest, most primitive and simplest form of Aryan faith finds its expression in the *Veda*. No idols or animals are mentioned in it, as objects of worship.

In fact, idols and images are not mentioned at all. They belong only to an anthropological faith. They do not represent the light and the heat. The *Veda* does not invest its Deities with the human form. It does not represent any of them as coming down in visible shape and having commerce with men.

I do not speak of the Hindu commentators. Making the *Vedas* the sacred books of their own faith, they utterly denaturalized them, and systematically misunderstood and misinterpreted them. I speak of Professor Wilson, [John] Muir...Müller and others, to whose intelligent labours the student of the *Vedas* is so infinitely indebted.

Dr. Muir says: (*Original Sanskrit Texts, ii. 288*),

> From the Vedic hymns, accordingly, it does, in fact, appear, more distinctly than from any other of the Indian writings, that the progenitors of the Hind_s were originally called

Aryas.

That is true: but the *Vedas* should not be called *Indian* writings, for the hymns, or at least the older ones, were the composition of those who were the ancestors of the Hind_s or Indians, of the Persians, and of the Greeks and Latins. This is absolutely certain, because we unmistakably find in them the *Origines* of the Deities of all these branches of the one race, and of their principle religious and philosophical ideas; as we hope very clearly to prove.

Dr. Muir says of the *Vedas*,

> We find in them ideas, a language, a spirit and a colouring, totally different from those which characterize the religious writings of the Hindus of a later era... they show us the Aryan tribes living in a state of warfare with surrounding enemies, many of them, no doubt, alien in race and language... (They picture themselves to us as a people having villages, perhaps, but no cities—the cities being spoken of being all of the *Dasyus* their enemies, the dark-skinned natives of the land.)

The Brahmanic intellect tortured itself with a thousand questions in regard to the creation, and at last invented a whole pantheon of Gods, and the most grotesque and absurd theories as to the origination or generation of things; until a hideous idolatry was the consequence.

As to the value of Hindu interpretation of the *Veda,* some idea may be formed from this which Müller says in regard to *Brahmanas*, the oldest of the Hindu books:

> There is throughout the *Brahmanas* such a complete misunderstanding of the original of the Vedic hymns, that we can hardly understand how such an estrangement could have taken place, unless there had been, at some time or other, a sudden and violent break in the chain of tradition....Every page of the *Brahmanas* contains the clearest proof that the spirit of the ancient Vedic poetry, and the purport of the original *Vedic* sacrifices, were both beyond the comprehen-

sion of the authors of the *Brahmanas. (Ancient Sanskrit Literature 432. 434)*:

And the Brahmanic notions in regard to the Deities, their origins and their functions, were so totally different from those of the Poets of the *Vedas* as to render them utterly incapable of understanding the old texts in any other sense then the false ones, which suited their own mythology and metaphysics.

* * *

Our Christian friends will have been scandalized by Pike's suggestion that the Aryan intellect was able to discover all truths of which the intellect is now possessed. I suggest that it is the Aryan intellect which is able to reject the distortions and perversions found in the Judeo-Christian Bible which have been foisted on us in our innocent childhoods.

Many Christians will be discomfited by our Aryan ancestors' worship of light due to the association

they might make with "Lucifer," the light-bringer, the proud, rebellious archangel (associated with Satan) who was expelled from heaven. Or with Pike's mention of the Morning Star (Venus), also known as Lucifer, especially considering Pike's other life as Grand Commander of the 33. Some of our Christian friends consider anyone who criticizes the Judeo-Christian God to be an adversary, i.e., Satan. It seems to me that a god which would drown virtually all life on Earth, which would test the reliability of a follower by ordering him to cut his son's throat, which would send his own son to be slaughtered "for our sins," a god which welcomed and sanctified the Jewish executioner of the earliest Christian Jews, and which sadistically punished all women with painful childbirth for the alleged "sin" of Eve, is nothing more than the product of the feverish rabbinical mind. With a god such as this, who needs a Satan? Our Christian friends are worshiping a Semitic god. This is unnatural. Christianity is a complex

mythology, drafted by rabbis, in which the main character surrenders to his killers, and is not a healthy belief system. Jewish Christianity has impeded our advancement as it has enabled our natural enemies to dominate us, for we have not dared say "no" to God's Chosen People. Aryans who worship the god of the Jews are Judaized. It is not our way and perhaps this short article can be the first step for some toward escaping the subversive, death-worshiping cult of Yahweh. Our people must not be enslaved to a despotic deity.

Our Aryan ancestors were horsemen in our northern homeland. They were neither slaves in Egypt nor looters in Canaan. Their ancient blood flows in our veins today. They were tough, independent, self-made men and women who rode the plains, herded their cattle on horses in the best tradition of the American West. These were no half-naked savages riding barebackthey wore tightly woven, brilliantly colored woolen trousers, shirts and fur-trimmed leather coats and leather boots. They decorated their padded leather saddles, their leather bridles and reins and used snaffle bits made of bronzeidentical in design with those of today!

Our people shunned the cities, prayed for the destruction of their enemies, the *Dasyus*, the people of darkness. Our people conquered virtually everyone they encountered and brought their life-giving culture to the rest of the world.

Christians, reconsider! Would you rather be riding the range, fighting darkies and loving your deities which brightened the day and kept you warm and let you see in the night, orwhat? In which period of early Christian life would you choose to have lived? Drowning witches, burning heretics on bonfires made of books, medical heretics who could have made life better sooner, scientific heretics who could have expanded our knowledge sooner, religious (political) heretics who would have freed our ancestors from their proto-Soviet theocracy, the Holy Roman Catholic Church? At what point in time was Christian life healthy? In Jesus' time, when all

Christians were Jewish rebels? During the Middle (Dark) Ages, made dark and deadly by the Church? The pointless and blood-soaked Crusades? Only in the Renaissance, when the awesome and ruthless power of the Church began to decay, did life begin to improve. Christianity, since the time of Emperor Constantine, has been nothing more than a cruel psychological weapon to keep the Aryan people under control by instilling in them fear and unearned guilt, when it wasn't sending the best of them to die at the hands of one or another far-off nation of infidels.

Christian-Israelites, reconsider! With whom would you rather identify? With the wicked, God-forsaken Semitic Israelites or with our true people, who were, according to Pike, "evidently a more intellectual race than those that surrounded them, and claiming that superiority by their name Arya, these Aryan, *noble* or *warlike*, Scyths advanced beyond the worship of the visible luminaries and material forces of Nature, to more spiritual conceptions and philosophical ideas, making it easy for Zarathustra to conceive of a Creative Deity, cognizable only by the intellect, and of the immortality and pre-existence of the human soul. Thus the world owes to them all its profound religious and philosophical ideas, and Plato and Philo did but develop the great thoughts of the Vedic Poets and of Zarathustra."

The main question which must be asked of the (Identity) Christian-Israelites is this: How, since we share the same loathing of Judaism, can you worship their god and share their heroes? You pretend to be Hebrews and ape their strange ways, to the extent of observing their Sabbath and keeping Kosher. Your only doctrinal disagreement is with regard to Jesus as the messiah. Your theorists insist that the Old Testament is not a Jewish, but is rather a Hebrew, book. That the Jews came out of Babylon with their evil *Talmud* after seventy years in captivity. That is, that they went into the Babylonian captivity as good Hebrews and came out as Talmudic Jews. This suggests that the Hebrews in the pre-Babylonian period were good. Those Hebrews were nasty, twisted, woman-hating, superstitious scum. Read the books of Moses! Their godyour godwas a product of their Hebrew minds, always playing tricks on his most faithful (beginning with the innocent ones in the Garden of Eden), demanding sacrifices, drowning virtually all life on earth, promising rewards to his undeserving Chosen Onesunearned rewards which would be ripped from his enemies. The Semitic god is a wicked god, a pure reflection of a wicked people. The tragedy is that any of our Aryan people could be persuaded to accept this wicked god as their own, be they conventional or unconventional Christians. This is the root cause of our undoing as a race.

Near the end of this remarkable book, on page 604, Pike concludes: "And there is an immense wealth of content and satisfaction, to me, in surely knowing that nothing which is known to us in regard to God, ourselves or Nature, nothing of true religion, nothing of sound ontology, has come to us from the race that had its origin in the low flat alluvion of the Euphrates and the Tigris; and we no more think the Semitic thought than we have in our veins Semitic blood, or speak a Semitic tongue."

* * *

This article is dedicated to the memory of Professor Revilo Pendleton Oliver (1908-1994), for his accomplishments in the translation of Sanskrit and for his great contributions and personal sacrifices for the Aryan race. It is also dedicated to Professor Charles E. Weber, who has been telling us for some years now that we should be referring to ourselves as Aryans.

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

GERMAN-AMERICAN NATIONAL PUBLIC AFFAIRS COMMITTEE

P.O. Box 11124, Pensacola, FL 32524

15 October 1996

Hans Schmidt, Chairman
Fax 904-478-4993

Mr. Ronald C. Walker, Publisher
The Smithsonian Magazine
900 Jefferson Drive SW, Room 1301
Washington, D.C. 20560

Re: The article by Robert Shnayerson, Judgment at Nuremberg that appeared in the October 1996 issue of the *Smithsonian* magazine.

Dear Mr. Walker:

Ever since the fiftieth anniversary of the German defeat in World War II was celebrated by the victors last year, a crescendo of hate and falsehood has been unleashed against Germans and German-Americans that had not been surpassed in ferocity since shortly after the cessation of hostilities in 1945. It seems as if all the good will that had been created between former enemies in five decades of cooperation, and all the diligent work done by historians in sorting facts from fiction during all these years, have come to naught: Right now we are back to where we started out, namely, in May of 1945.

After having suffered through the nonsense espoused in "Schindler's List", a "true" docu-drama based upon a book that can still only be found in the fiction shelves of the libraries, and the insults heaped upon all Germans everywhere by Daniel Jonah Goldhagen in his badly researched, and even worse reasoned book *Hitler's willing executioners; ordinary Germans and the Holocaust*, along comes the October 1996 issue of the *Smithsonian* magazine with Shnayerson's article on the Nuremberg trials, mentioned above.

This writer, a native-born German, cannot help but wonder what sort of mental deficiency it is that prevents ordinary Americans from seeing through the lies, the insults, and the outrageous untruths that are heaped upon them by Jewish writers in all matters pertaining to the so-called "Holocaust". Does the use of this word work like some magical (mental) toxicant that prevents intelligent Americans from using their God-given talent for reasoning and independent judgment?

Snayerson's entire article is best exemplified by his use of the photograph on page 131, where the (later) Senator Thomas Dodd is holding a shrunken human head, allegedly manufactured in a German concentration camp. *That story was put on the trash heap of history (where it belongs) as long ago as fifty-one years ago, shortly after it was first mentioned at the Nuremberg trials. Anybody who (still) believes it is an idiot!* (What does that make the editors of the *Smithsonian* magazine who permitted this nefarious war propaganda to be rehashed a half century after that war had ended?) In using the shrunken head story, Shnayerson proves, to us anyway, that currently a determined effort is afoot to denigrate and defame all Germans, "no matter what!". It follows the recent rebirth of the "soap made from Jewish cadavers" claim, the allegation (in the *New York Post*) by a Jewish woman who was born in Germany that "the Nazis" had killed one million Blacks during the Third Reich, an empire that never had any number of Blacks to speak of under its jurisdiction, and the pressure brought upon the Bonn Government to prosecute Germans who too diligently delve into alleged historical facts whose never ending propagation is nothing but a continuation of the insidious allied re-education.

We do not know what is the reason for the current anti-

German attacks by the American media. It could be because Germany, in spite of tremendous losses in population, cultural heritage and area, as a result of the war, again seems "the" European power to be reckoned with, a power that may someday challenge the aspirations of American internationalists for world domination. It also could be because of pure envy that the Germans have managed to create the best social system than can be found among the important nations of the world. Where else do employees get 18 paid holidays a year?

But having the choice of guessing, and basing our assumptions mainly upon the fact that the anti-German articles such as the one in your magazine, and books like Goldhagen's, are almost exclusively written by Jews, we do believe that Zionist activists, i.e., those who are responsible for setting aims and determining strategies for the "Forever Persecuted Minority" are now living with the justified fear that the "Holocaust" (i.e., "the (alleged) planned extermination through the use of gas chambers and crematoria at the hands of the Nazis (Germans) of six million Jews (and five million others) during World War II"), has lost its luster and believability among ordinary Americans, and what we are experiencing at this time is a desperate and determined effort to reverse the tide. Perhaps, so hope the Zionist activists, articles such as Shnayerson's, in which absolutely no effort was made to stick to the facts now available, a new crop of Americans can be induced to believe all the Holocaust tales, and thereby may be willing to continue (indefinitely) the American monetary generosity toward Israel and the Jewish people.

There is no question that the entire "Holocaust" allegation has been of tremendous financial benefit not only for the State of Israel but for World Jewry in general. For those who question this statement I will only ask: would Israel still be in existence without the regular inflow of many billions of dollars and deutschmarks every year, and would Zionism have such a stranglehold on American politics as it does without

the huge finances needed to push the Jewish agenda? Could politicians here and in Europe who are responsible for this state of affairs be continually strong-armed into providing ever more monies for Jewry were it not for the alleged murder of six million Jews in "Nazi" gas chambers?

Tragically, far too many individual Jews in important positions always put the interests of their own ethnic group, their own religion, and their own *Weltanschauung* ahead of that of nations, institutions or companies that pay their salaries, or to which they *really* owe their loyalty. A good example are the current Jewish members of President Clinton's cabinet whose every single action seems driven by an adherence to Jewish or Zionist aims. Would Mickey Kantor represent the interests of the American movie industry vs. foreign nations as diligently, were "Hollywood" not totally under Jewish control? Would Madeleine Albright risk the ridicule of the U.S. by the entire UN world body at the sessions of the United Nations Security Council, were it not for her loyalty to Israel? Would Messrs. Greenspan and Rubin ever make *any* decisions relating to the currency and fiscal policies of the United States without first considering their impact on the well-being of Eretz Israel (i.e., "World Jewry")? Would Shnayerson's hate article against the Germans have been published in the formerly prestigious *Smithsonian* magazine were it not for the fact that both persons responsible for the publication, namely, I. Michael Heyman and Don Moser, are Jews?

Right at the beginning of the *Smithsonian* magazine article, on page 126, we can see the rather famous photograph of concentration camp inmates at Buchenwald, one of whom who is claimed to be Elie Wiesel, "the chronicler of the holocaust". Unfortunately, Shnayerson did not mention that Wiesel wrote the following in one of his "chronicles" more than twenty years after the war:

> Every Jew, somewhere in his being, should set apart a zone of hate - healthy, virile hate - for what the German personifies and for what persists in the

German. To do otherwise would be a betrayal of the dead.

Legends of our Time, Avon, pb. Page 177/178

While the Buchenwald picture certainly seems horrible from the vantage point of today, it can in fact only be compared to something else that was happening *at the very time* when the ever so moral allied judges opened the Nuremberg trials: Hundreds of thousands or millions of German soldiers who were by then POWs of the Allies were lying in open fields, without any shelter against snow, rain or sun, and died a slow death from starvation and neglect. These Germans would have been happy to have such accommodations available as shown on the Buchenwald picture. Instead, they had been herded like cattle on open ranges, and there left to rot. I, myself, experienced such a stockade (for that was all it was) for a relatively short time, and but for the kindness of an American soldier I might either have succumbed like a million other German POWs (read James Bacque's book *Other Losses*), or ended up equally dead in a camp of America's Soviet ally in Siberia.

This fact and the equally criminal expulsion (generally after the war, i.e., *at the very same time that the Allies sat in judgment over the German leaders*) of approximately 15 million Germans from their ancestral homes beyond the Oder-Neisse line and the Sudetenland, with an associated loss of 3 million of the expellees killed, should forever prevent *any* judge from either the United States, Russia, Great Britain and France from participating in an international trial such as happened at Nuremberg. For Shnayerson to write of the *"moral clarity that marked American idealism at the time"* proves either a lack of knowledge as to what really happened, or it is a flagrant attempt to justify allied misbehavior five decades after the fact. Robert Snayerson also asserts that "Nuremberg" was *"...the century's heroic attempt to achieve justice without vengeance...."*

Justice without vengeance? If Germans of the post-World War II generation were to wish bad for the United States and its population, they would only have to wish that Americans were to experience exactly what the Germans had gone through from 1944 on for about twenty years at the hands of the ever so benign and humane allied powers. To claim that *"the rule of law"* was of paramount importance in the Nuremberg procedures, is absurd. It also shows the audacity with which Shnayerson went about as he wrote his essay. In conjunction with the Bitburg affair President Reagan spoke of the "guilt complex which has been imposed upon the Germans". What else was that (and the associated "re-education") but cruel vengeance, a vengeance that is still in force today.

"Nearly all (the accused, HS) were ready to acknowledge the horrific facts while cravenly assigning blame to others." Can one deny, after a horrible world war that for Germany had lasted six years, that many people, many innocents, had lost their lives? That at the end there was chaos and anarchy? That, as a result of terrorist (partisan) activities that had cost the lives of hundreds of thousands of German soldiers, stringent measures against civilian populations had to be taken, measures that only sometimes were as ferocious as was the allied bombing of German cities at the same time (and which cost the lives of many innocents)? I could go on. But it is doubtful that any of the German leaders acknowledged such horrific "facts" as gas chambers, a planned extermination of all Jews within the German realm, or soap made from Jewish cadavers because they were lies. However, it seems that is just what Shnayerson wants to imply.

"The defendants had been hanged messily..." Why "messily"? Who in the "free" world knows to what lengths the Americans went *purposely* in order to inflict pain and terror on the executed German leaders? After the hangings, the smashed and contorted faces of the eleven men provided proof of the "humanity" at work. Was Julius Streicher wrong when he spoke of the Second Purim festival being celebrated by Germany's enemies?

"The exercise of justice at Nuremberg reverberates across this century." Reading this sentence, one of the most recent in-

stances of a definite crime against peace and innocents comes to mind: The deliberate murder of over 100 women and children at the UN refugee camp at Qana in Lebanon at the hands of the Israelis. *If* Nuremberg had meant a new beginning for international law and justice, certainly the Israeli commanders responsible for this massacre ought to have been called to account by now. That they weren't proves that Nuremberg was nothing else but one-sided victor revenge. Shnayerson's sentence is nothing but typically Jewish sophistry. One look at what happened since 1945, and how many crimes against humanity have since then been committed by the very nations that sat in judgment over the Germans shows that this second half of the century was probably the most murderous "peace time" in the history of mankind. Therefore, to praise "Nuremberg" and its follow-up now, is specious.

"In April 1944, two Jews escaped (from Auschwitz). They detailed Germany's technology of genocide, such as the camp's four new gas-and-burn machines, each designed to kill 2,000 prisoners at a time." In this conjunction Shnayerson forgot to mention Jan Karski's lime-filled railroad cars wherewith live Jews were slowly dissolved into some sort of human goo, or the huge electric plates that killed thousands of unfortunates at one stroke. Unfortunate for Shnayerson (but not for the *Smithsonian* magazine, we are sure) no sample of the "new gas-and-burn" machine exists anywhere but in fertile Jewish minds, and those bad revisionists naturally use this fact to question certain tenets of the holy Holocaust.

"Allied prisoners and kidnapped foreign workers were fed so little that as many as one third of them died...every week." The "Nazis" certainly must have been stupid to squander hard-to-come-by workers this way. However, we all know that they were consumed by hate, and not guided by high morality, as were the nations that eventually proved victorious. Oddly though, only about one percent of American and British POWs died while in German hands, far fewer than can be said of any other captives imprisoned by the large warring nations of World War II.

"The man asked (by FDR) to find (the answer as to how to punish the Germans) was Murray Bernays, a lawyer turned wartime Army colonel in the Pentagon." Shnayerson ought to have mentioned that Bernays was a Jew, as were the "refugees" in London who came up with the entire war crimes-to-be-punished concept. He ought to have been proud to mention these facts since they prove the so frequently invoked Jewish quest for justice and tolerance. *"Bernays suggested putting Nazism and the entire Hitler era on trial as a giant criminal conspiracy."* With this new concept the entire tradition of Western Civilization pertaining to laws of war was set aside, and replaced by Talmudic teachings. But who was better to sit in judgment of an alleged giant conspiracy than people who themselves never tire of conspiring against all others?

"On August 8, 1945,...the International Military Tribunal... declared aggressive war an international crime." According to the Smithsonian, Shnayerson is an expert on legal matters. One may assume that he had had legal training. A layman such as myself cannot help but notice with which ease this Jewish writer oversees the fact that this declaration by the IMT meant the imposition of *ex post facto* law. But, obviously, in the interests of Jewish revenge everything is *kosher*, so to say. As a German I have to ask the question what happened to the allied leaders that have waged aggressive war in World War II and ever since? Was Ronald Reagan put on trial for the American attack on Grenada, or Ariel Sharon for the 1982 Israeli "incursion" into Lebanon?

"The IMT charter was grounded in the idea that Nazism was a 26-year-long criminal conspiracy. Its aim: to build a war machine; to satisfy Hitler's psychopathic hatred of Jews and turn Europe into a German empire." This statement can perhaps best be answered by pointing out some facts of today: Temporarily at least (and seemingly to its own surprise) one nation that always professes peace, non-interference, democracy, justice and tolerance, seems to have gained world domination. It reached this pinnacle of power allegedly merely by happen-stance, not through an incredibly large war machine and a certain determination, and, again allegedly,

without hatred of anybody (not even of nationalists who do not care for the New World Order.) If you guessed that I am writing of the United States, you are on the right track.

"One especially incriminating find...was the notes of Hitler aide Col. Friedrich Hossbach from a meeting between Hitler (and others, HS) on November 5, 1937." This sentence reads so factual, so "know-it-all", and so genuine. Yet, the so-called Hossbach protocol was an allied deception, and in Europe at least there is not one serious historian who uses it as proof of Nazi villainy. This and the others of Shnayerson's statements permit the question whether the *Smithsonian* article writer (and those responsible for printing all this nonsense in their magazine) have read anything but supermarket tabloids since about 1960?

"One German soldier's home movie depicted his comrades in Warsaw, clubbing and kicking naked Jews. In one scene, an officer helped a battered young woman to her feet so that she could be knocked down again." No doubt, such scenes bring emotions to a boil. Not only in America. But today we know that this "German soldier's home movie" had been manufactured in Hollywood (may I mention: by Jews!), as was the film "Todesmühlen" which showed similar nonsense but had to be seen by every adult German in the American zone before ration coupons could be received. Reading of this, the recent movie, "Schindler's List" comes to mind. Undoubtedly, its black-and-white scenes would in fifty years be depicted as the genuine article if, yes if, this sort of propaganda could go on.— Which I doubt!"

"Huge chunks of Jewish wealth wound up in Nazi pockets." Isn't it a fact that the allied theft of German wealth after 1918 came before the Third Reich? (In other words, the German WW I generation wasn't entirely unjustified in using the enemies' methods 20 years later.) Only recently, the Bayer Corp. of Germany paid one billion dollars to Americans just for the return of the trademark "Bayer Aspirin" that was stolen after the First World War. And, isn't the United States Government currently using a sophisticated type of international skulduggery in order to buy goods from all over the

world with (really) worthless paper money printed by the billions?

"(Hitler) ordered new currency, largely backed by stolen Jewish property." Reading Jewish "Holocaust" articles such as this one (it fits into the genre), never ceases to amaze me. Having lived in the Third Reich I cannot recall a new currency being issued. The Reichsmark of the post-inflation era (1924) remained the curreny until its replacement by the Deutsche mark in 1948. While the German Jews were undoubtedly wealthy, it is doubtful that they were so wealthy that a new currency could be based upon that fact. However, if we take Shnayerson's statement at face value, then the question may be asked how was it possible that the fewer than 600,000 Jews constituting less than one percent of the German population, could amass such wealth?

"Hitler's suicidal decision...to invade the Soviet Union." Again we have to ask the question, "where has Shnayerson been in the last decade or so?" Few reputable historians in Germany and Russia still believe the tale that the German attack in June of 1941 was wholly unjustified. *Had the Germans not invaded the Soviet Union then, and destroyed the huge Red Army geared for offense and ready to attack toward the West, then the Communists would have reached the French Atlantic coast by the fall of the same year.* It was the sacrifice of the German soldier that prevented Europe from being overrun by Bolshevism.

"Hitler's campaign to "Aryanize" Germany began with the...poisoning...of "garbage children"." One must really wonder where people like Shnayerson get their information. Translated, the term "garbage children" would be "Müllkinder". I can unequivocally state that I have never come across this term in the German language, and knowing what words we used in World War II, I would say flatly that the accusation is nonsense. Yes, there was a Hitler-ordered euthanasia program whereby absolutely hopeless and extremely seriously ill and imbecilic people were mercy-killed after the war had started (in each instance, three doctors had to give their O.K.) but it stopped when a Catholic bishop brought the matter to

the attention of the German people.

"The regime's contempt for non-Aryan life conditioned millions of Germans to turn a blind eye to more and more epidemic evils the death camps, the ghastly medical experiments, the relentless massacres of those Hitler called "Jews, Poles and similar trash." Reading this, Goldhagen's book about the German people (as a whole) being "Hitler's willing executioners" comes to mind. I cannot lose the feeling that both Goldhagen's book and Shnayerson's article are part of a greater Zionist scheme. Could it be that the Auschwitz gas chamber claim is now really untenable (just as the "four million Jews killed at Auschwitz"-figure had to be replaced by a number about one fourth smaller), and that a new scam had to be invented in order to keep the German (and American) tribute for Israel and World Jewry rolling?

Speaking of "millions of Germans being conditioned to turn a blind eye...": Which one of the world's larger nations has killed more than one million civilians in air raids on often undefended cities without one single human loss on its own mainland, and where, undoubtedly, the people turned a blind eye to the carnage caused by their own? And, which was worse, Dachau, Buchenwald and Auschwitz, or Eisenhower's Rheinwiesen stockades? Furthermore, were the American Blacks who without their permission were used for the (criminal) Syphilis experiments under the auspices of the American democracy better off than the concentration camp prisoners who suffered through (criminal) German medical experiments under the "Nazis"?. (By the way, what happened as recently as in the Gulf War to American soldiers who are now so sick?)

"A Czech doctor who spent four years at Dachau, where he performed 12,000 autopsies, told that he was ordered to strip the skin off bodies. 'It was cut into various sizes for the use as saddles, riding breeches, gloves, house slippers, and ladies handbags. Tattooed skin was especially valued by SS men'." Ah yes, and the skin of dead Jews was stronger and therefore more valuable than that of Aryans. Sometimes I really have the desire to keep on embellishing on such stories. Then perhaps I could sell the story to Steven Spielberg...who would

embellish it some more, and a new docu-drama that may not be questioned could be preserved for posterity.

"(In 1939) Hitler's madness was almost beyond imagination, (when) he ordered the expulsion of nearly nine million Poles and Jews from areas annexed for his promised Nordic empire." Apart from the fact that the nine million expelled figure is totally unsupported by facts (the actual number of Polish expellees doesn't even come close..), no mention is made of the fact that twenty years earlier the Poles had driven one million Germans from their homes when Poland was re-established after 125 years. But if Hitler was mad in ordering this during the war, what can one say about FDR, Truman, Stalin and Churchill who ordered or supported the expulsion of 15 million Germans from their ancestral homes *after* the shooting had stopped?

"Ohlendorf (allegedly) gave the number of persons killed by the Einsatzgruppen,(whose main purpose was to keep terrorist (partisan) activities at a minimum,HS) at 90,000." That certainly seems horrible from the vantage point of today but not if one considers the German civilians murdered in the allied air raids: Hamburg more than 40,000, Dresden more than 250,000, little Pforzheim more than 20,000 in 20 minutes. How many civilians lost their lives in U.S. operations against the Viet Cong? Yes, I know, the latter were probably less legitimate fighters than were the (Jewish?) partisans of Eastern Europe: the V.C. battled "democracy", which is a crime.

"The prosecution rested after three months, capped off by another movie distilling more Nazi horror, and displays of macabre human-skin lampshades and shrunken heads submitted as evidence." I am glad Shnayerson mentioned this. It certainly underscores the type of trial the German leaders had to undergo. But --- could it be that one of the shrunken heads came alive again and is now being used on the body of an article writer or by one of his associates at the *Smithsonian? Is there any Gentile alive who still believes the shrunken head and tattooed skin-for-lampshades stories?* And, since these allied claims have long ago been quietly put to rest, what else is not true on the Holocaust story? Is one al-

lowed to ask? Or, is the questioning of such nonsense a heresy against the new state religion, namely, the immutable Holocaust belief?

Pertaining to German war actions, Shnayerson quotes a French prosecutor, Francois de Menthon: *"...all the instincts of barbarism, repressed by centuries of civilization, but always present in men's innermost nature."* Was de Menthon thinking of the hundreds of thousands of German POWs starving at that very moment (1945) in French stockades? Or did he contemplate the mass rape of German women by French soldiers in Stuttgart, something that could never have happened in the German army. Under German occupation the treatment of ordinary citizens in France, Czechoslovakia, Poland and elsewhere was far more benign than the treatment the Arabs, the Algerians, the Vietnamese, the Africans, the Latvians and others experienced at the hands of the "Nuremberg" victors. And, who would like to trade places with the hapless Palestinians now?

"(German defense lawyers) managed to outflank the court's ban on tu quoque evidence—if I am guilty, you are, too—, a stricture aimed at keeping allied excesses out of the trial." Note that Shnayerson called allied war crimes only "excesses". Amazing for someone who specialized in legal matters. But that is par for the course for all Allies. If the Germans had shot the 20,000 Polish officers that fell into their hands, we wouldn't hear the end of it. But since an allied nation had done it with theirs, it is now rarely mentioned. In a letter to the editor of the *Toronto Sun* (9/28/96), the director of a prestigious institution writes of Canadian POWs (allegedly, HS) being executed by the Waffen-SS. Then he adds: "The hardbitten Canadian vets can hardly be blamed for rarely giving (young soldiers of the "Hitlerjugend Division") a chance to surrender in combat afterwards." So easily one describes *and justifies* allied war crimes.

The court's ban on *tu quoque* defense was not the only ban under which German defense lawyers had to suffer. *To this day "German" judges do not permit forensic evidence in so-called Holocaust or Auschwitz Lie trials!* (Nuremberg is still

with us!)

"In the spring of 1944, (Speer) ordered 100,000 Jewish slave workers from Hungary as casually as if they were bags of cement." Absolutely horrible, nicht wahr? Except for the fact that at the very same time hundreds of thousands of German POWs who had been brought to the United States, were "sold" to the French, where tens of thousands died from malnutrition or mistreatment. And, since the Germans were supposed to know everything that happened during the war within the German realm in spite of wartime restrictions, it is clear that the Nuremberg judges knew *exactly* what happened in these French death camps. Did they do something about it?

"The SS, the Gestapo, and the top Nazi leadership had been proved criminal, meaning that their members had voluntarily joined in committing war crimes after 1939. That left several million potential defendants for lower courts to handle." Regents of the *Smithsonian*, among whom are numerous persons connected with the present ruling hierarchy of the United States, ought to read this sentence carefully. Assume for a moment, Israel will soon use nuclear weapons against several of its perceived enemies, thereby opening up the Pandora's box that had been closed since Nagasaki. And assume further, this act were to unleash a horrible catastrophe costing tens of millions of lives. Undoubtedly, many people across the world would hold the Jews, the Zionists, and their supporters accountable. According to the Nuremberg principles would this not also include all Americans who,in word and deed, have supported the Jewish state since about 1965, when it became public knowledge that Israel possessed nuclear weapons, and since it became known that the Jewish state would not shirk from terrorism in the name of defense?

"By rejecting group guilt and mass purges, the 1945 judges defied hatred and struck a blow for peace that may yet, half a century later, help temper the madness of war." Reading this sentence I wonder whether Shnayerson and this writer are thinking of the same Germany, of the same war, and of the same Nuremberg trial and its consequences. What Shnayerson states as fact is most plainly a lie that can easily be ex-

posed. May the United States never suffer from such a harsh peace as that imposed on Germany by the 1945 victors, and may this nation never suffer from the collective guilt complex, and the mass purges of its intelligentsia that has devastated Germany and the soul of the German people since the "liberation" on the 8th of May 1945.

On the day this letter is being written, the *New York Times* printed a short notice that the former Waffen-SS Captain Erich Priebke has to face a second trial in Rome for a war-related incident that took place in 1944. It suffices to state that at the time Priebke did not only act under highest orders but also within the confines of the laws of war then in existence. The fact that a *honorable* soldier can be brought to trial more than a half century after a war, proves how low Western Civilization has sunk. All the traditions of chivalry and justice established over the centuries by the great culture-creating nations like England, France, Italy, Spain and the German Reich have been set aside for the benefit of what we call Talmud justice: "Never forget, never forgive", and "An Eye for an Eye" are now paramount. Regretfully, the Smithsonian institution has permitted itself to be used in the furtherance of this tradition of lies, hate and vengeance.

Sincerely,
Hans Schmidt

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*." —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A COURAGEOUS SHOUT

by
Charles E. Weber

The *Tulsa World* of 21 November published an item about an Aryan man, Mr. Dennis Mahon, who had the courage to protest against the genocidal measures being undertaken against his race. At a lecture by Morris Dees at the University of Tulsa Mr. Mahon shouted out challenges to Dees, head of the Southern Poverty Law Center in Mobile, Alabama, when he could no longer contain his anger at a point in Dees' lecture.

Dees told his collegian audience that whites would be a minority in the United States by 2015. Mr. Mahon was quoted as shouting at that point, "That is genocide." He continued to reproach Dees, shouting, "He is a phony, a liar. He has made $54 million... He is a millionaire," as quoted by the *Tulsa World*.

Mr. Mahon, of course, was justified in shouting out "genocide" at Dees (whose name, by the way, might be an Anglicized spelling of Dietz). The future of Aryans in the United States looks bleak indeed, for within a few decades Aryan Americans are now likely to become a badly abused minority in a country they painstakingly built out of a wilderness. A sobering fact is that only a small minority of Aryan Americans have thus far had the courage and cerebral energy to protest against what is being done to them or even to become aware of it in the first place. Aryan Americans should take a long look at South Africa and note what is now going on there, partly as a result of measures against the Aryan minority of South Africa undertaken by "their" government. Let us hope that the pain now being suffered by Aryans in South Africa will not be in vain and will serve as a rescuing admonishment to Aryan Americans.

The majority of members of the dispossessed majority in the United States have thus far not had the courage and energy even just to give much thought to their plight, let alone to do something about it. They allowed elements of the media, especially of the electronic media, that are hostile to them to corrupt and debilitate their thinking on racial questions and to weaken their pride in their race, without which no race or nation can prosper and survive. Some Aryan Americans have even played an active role in darkening their

own future by making donations to shrewd men such as Dees or having their fetuses killed in such great numbers that their population is declining in relation to the non-Aryan population that is now engulfing them. During this century they have permitted cunning, ruthless politicians to involve them in costly wars by which priceless, good Aryan blood-lines were lost forever. They have permitted their tax-supported schools—from kindergarten to graduate colleges—to become instruments of indoctrination against their own welfare. They have listened to and voted for adept racial traitors like the Clintons, who have a pathological hostility to the more successful members of their own race. A slightly consoling thought is that Clinton got only 49% of the popular vote.

Recently I watched on television a shrewd little Jew repeatedly jab the chief officer of one of the largest corporations in the United States because it was alleged that some of his fellow corporation officers made humorous mention of a race generally hostile to Aryan Americans. This spineless Aryan humbled his firm in a manner that was almost beyond belief. He moaned that a great wrong had been committed for which the involved high-ranking officers of his corporation should be severely punished. He thus betrayed not only his fellow officers, but also members of his race who work for the corporation that are thus likely to become just more victims of the euphemistically termed "Affirmative Action." He also betrayed his stockholders when his corporation subsequently made huge donations to its Negro employees. His corporation gave in to threats of boycott of its products by Negroes. Such a boycott might well have taken place to some extent no matter how much of the earnings of the corporation were thrown away and thus denied to those who had invested in the corporation and trusted its officers with their savings.

In spite of such disturbing developments Aryan American who are courageous, mentally alert and loyal to their race must never entertain the thought that their defeat is inevitable. Such thinking would only guarantee their paralysis and hence defeat. Perhaps even after this late date there will be a sufficient number of Aryan Americans who will come to realize how grim their future will be if they do not act courageously and with a willingness to sacrifice, to sacrifice even their careers if necessary. ❑

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Sir:

Just for the record: Somewhere down the long line of transmission, a mistake has been made, and it appears on p. 12,1. 8,9 of Liberty Bell, November 1996.

James Fenimore Cooper did *not* write *Drums Along the Mohawk*, though I believe that he would have been delighted had he accomplished that feat. That very great American classic was authored by Walter D. Edmonds, an exceptionally fine talent apparently much overlooked.

Drums Along the Mohawk should be read by every American Aryan who values his national heritage. The kind of courage it portrays we will need increasingly in the days to come.

Sincerely, P.R., Montana

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Liberty Bell,

I just finished reading "The Awakening" by Eric Thomson in L.B. November '96. That is a very fine short story. I am trying to remember what a short story with a surprise ending is called in English lit, but anyway it is a fantasy and a darn good one! A great idea in fact!

It is a bit messy for today's world; we might accomplish the same ideal with sharpshooters, elite guerilla forces, or Navy (Viking) Frogmen type personnel.

That is a thrilling story that will do more for the morale of white nationalists than anything I have come across yet! Carry on!

"The Gift of the Magi" was such a story with a surprise ending.

In this offering by Thomson, I felt the power of Thor when he appeared naked with his Hammer. Saki or H.H. Munro wrote bizarre and witty stories, but I'm not sure he is the one.

Anyhow, let us begin these wonderful ideas at once. Who will be Thor? There are too many of these worms to carry out

this ritual in this way. More like a poisoned needle in the subway or at the opera. Jolnir at the opera. Jolnir at the bank—that is where the incubus (or incubi?) Hide out. One could do away with a considerable number at the N.Y. Stock Exchange. Could they all be taken to Valhalla? Perhaps to Antarctica?

Give us more of this man Thomson!

14/88, Molly Gill

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thank you very much for sending the Liberty Bell issue containing my People of Thule. It fitted right in with the two articles by Eric Thomson and William Pierce. I suppose Bruce's article on the origin and religion of the Aryan race [see "Our People, the Aryans" in this issue] will come in the next issue. My original choice for the title was "The People of Shem" but some of my friends took exception to it because of the religious connotation. I had just read R.L. Hoskin's booklet, *The Sheep and the Wolves* and it seemed appropriate, particularly since the Whites of South Africa were preparing to enter the Wolf Dens voluntarily. Stupid idiots. I enjoyed Mr. Pierce's article very much, but I was especially pleased with the leading article on American Education during the past forty years. I think that might have been stretched to fifty years because when I started my teaching career in 1930 it had already made significant progress in New York State. I taught English in a small rural school in northern New York and the Progressive Educators from Albany were already invading our schools and redesigning the system in line with the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. Our local Supervisor was not a Jew but he fell for the indoctrination of educational twaddle like a hooked salmon. Fortunately we had a wonderful principal, an old-fashioned, dedicated educator, who blocked the door and stood four-square in defense of his teachers. But the pressure to change the old methods of learning, and turn education into frivolous entertainment became overwhelming, and when the opportunity to become the editor of a small weekly newspaper came along, I grabbed it

and abandoned the teaching profession for good. And never regretted it...

By the way, is the resignation of the majority of Clinton's cabinet a case of the rats leaving the sinking ship? A gigantic economic collapse must be arranged before they can drag us into the New World Order. Perhaps the REAL Holocaust is closer than we think. Perhaps I'll live long enough, after all, to see the outcome of this age-old struggle for power.

Very sincerely yours,
Mrs. Lee Norris, California

✠ ✠ ✠

Gentlemen :

If you can possibly see your way to do it, would you please run the announcement below in your organ as soon as possible. The lawyers are working on it and the bills are running up. Over the last few years I have given thousands of dollars to various causes like this but I am running out of money and my medical bills are overwhelming me. I can't do much more.

HELP YORIE KAHL

In 1983 Yorie Kahl and his father Gordon were leaving a meeting. Gordon was wanted on a misdemeanor regarding a tax case. Federal marshals ambushed them and severely wounded Yorie, almost killing him. Gordon returned fire and killed two marshalls and wounded two others. Yorie was given a Kangaroo trial and has been in prison for 13 years. Attorney John DeCamp and others are trying to get Yorie a new trial and this costs money. Please send contributions to his mother, Joan Kahl Britton, Apt 251, 3564 Windrift Way, Oceanside, CA 92056.

Thanks and God bless you.
Jack Jones, New Hampshire

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Editor,

Well folks, we have had another long drawn-out, manipulated election. About fifty percent of the voters stayed home. Ten percent went to the Third Parties, while the rest went to

the Dole-Clinton tickets. No way to prove the number of stolen votes. We need to go back to the paper ballots soon as we get our freedom back.

After the International bankers took over our money system in 1913, they began a slow process of teaching us about the "American Dream" by way of movies, T.V. and other media propaganda. We learned to accept bribes from the people we elected to take care of our business, while using our own money to do it. They were manipulated into playing the part of "Sheep-Herders" driving us "Sheeple" into the NEW WORLD ORDER of Communism.

Many officials in Congress and Senate are resigning, seeing what's ahead. Some are blowing the whistle on scandals that have been kept out of the news. One of these gentlemen has remarked, "If the general public understood who controls our Government and the plans they have for us, there would be a revolution before morning." If I had known all this back in the thirties, I would have picked my own dam cotton, if I had had any.

Bring our boys back home and put the women back in the house home-schooling their youngens, before it's too late.

Sincerely,
Gene Trapnell, Georgia

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Editor:

Newly released tapes show that President Nixon ordered a break-in to recover the Pentagon Papers stolen by Daniel Ellsberg, papers that Mr. Nixon believed were at the Brookings Institute in Washington.

During the Vietnam War when the news media's bible, the *Washington Post*, said there were six-hundred and twelve thousand Americans in combat, Ellsberg stole 47 volumes of TOP SECRET military documents—over sixty pounds of documents!

The break-in never happened, had President Nixon been able to seize the stolen documents, or stop Ellsberg, I know for certain—at the very least—he would have saved the lives of all our POWs in Laos.

When I flew the so-called "Ho Chi Minh Trail" in Laos as a Forward Air Controller with the Air Commando in 1967 and 1968, we knew that there were at least 300 POWs being held by the Pathet Lao. And the PL admitted as much. At the time of the POW release in 1973, there should have been at least 400 POWs from Laos. The North Vietnamese released nine POWs, claiming they were all the POWs held by their counterparts in Laos, the Pathet Lao,

It wasn't true, these men had been held by the NVA (North Vietnamese Army) and not the PL. It was an effort by the North Vietnamese to try and produce some POWs from Laos because all the POWs in Laos had been butchered in 1972—thanks to Ellsberg and the Pentagon Papers.

Prior to the release of the "papers," the PL claimed that all Americans they held were "war criminals" and they could therefore deny the International Red Cross access to them. With the release of the Pentagon Papers documenting TOP SECRET covert "insertions" of Army Special Forces road watch teams into Laos, the PL changed their minds and now claimed that these TOP SECRET documents proved that all Americans were now "spies" and could be executed.

In the blood bath that followed, even French nuns who had been born in Laos had to run for their lives or they would have been butchered by the Pathet Lao as "American spies."

President Nixon was condemned by the news media for trying to stop them from passing TOP SECRET military information to the enemy during a war. President Nixon was condemned by the Democrats for trying to save the lives of Americans the Democrats had sent into the war under two Democrat presidents. President Nixon was to be "impeached and imprisoned" under a charge by Peter Rodino and the House Judiciary Committee, for infringing on the "civil rights" of Daniel Ellsberg, by trying to stop him from passing information to the enemy during a war.

The United States, the world's first and oldest Constitutional Republic is DEAD!

Sincerely,
Joseph G. Stano, New Jersey

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

...I thoroughly enjoyed the December issue of LB, and as usual, agreed with all of it. I liked Dr. Pierce's article on the John Birch Society. I have been reading *The New American* recently and noted that they have become more aggressively patriotic during the past few months, but they still tiptoe very tenderly around Jewish feelings. The resemble New England Old Maids at a tea party when it comes to dealing with the Conspiracy. They have become more aggressive in their reporting but they still shrink from the thought of violence or an early American-style revolution. They continue to rely on education and the ballot box. And yet they admit that the whites are being outvoted by the hordes of blacks and alience that have been swarming into the country under our lax immigration policy—again due to pressure from the Jews.

I sympathize with Mr. Kelly's experience with Jewish media control. The Jews are like the Blacks. They go all out for vulnerable targets. In South Africa the Blacks hit isolated farms (unless there was a man there with a gun). Three terrorists invaded us one night. They knew that we were three old women without a male guard. My friend got her hands on a gun and simply pointed it at them, and they scampered, all three of them. After that we put our guns under our pillows.

South Africa is literally falling to pieces. Too bad. They could have led the world back to sanity if there had been a leader like Verwoerd or Malan in charge. My husband and I were counting on it. That final collapse was a deadly mixture of cowardivr and stupidity—and treachery within their own ranks. I trust Americans don't fall into the same snake pit.

Sincerely yours,
Mrs. Lee Norris, California

✠ ✠ ✠

22d December, 1996

Dear Mr. Dietz:

This may be considered a Letter to the Editor.

Just a couple notes on some recent numbers of *Liberty Bell.*

Thank you for carrying, in your August 1996 issue, Jeremy Miller's series *The New Slavery* which originally appeared on *American Dissident Yoices* (a radio program I produce); but you repeated the innocent error of the editor of *Free Speech* in giving me the primary credit. In fact, my function was merely to edit the Miller articles for clarity and to fit the time constraints of my radio program. The main credit should go -- and the byline should have been given -- to Mr. Jeremy Miller.

In your December 1996 issue, you published an article by Jack Killey entitled "Jewish Media Control Close Up," which indicated at its termination, "Thanks to Kevin Alfred Strom for providing the above article...." and that it was "Reprinted from Resistance #88, published by NSWPP, PO Box 9444, 27515.

Although I am delighted that Mr. Killey's article was seen by readers of *Liberty Bell,* I feel obligated to inform your readers of the false impression that the publisher of the "Resistance" sheet, Harold Covington, may have given them. (Do not confuse Harold Covington's "Resistance" operation in North Carolina with the excellent pro-White music magazine of the same name published in Detroit, Michigan. It is Covington's North Carolina-based "Resistance" sheet to which I refer at all times in this letter.)

First, "Resistance" plagiarized the article from National Vanguard Books, pure and simple. Mr. Killey, the author of the piece, contacted me some months ago, looking for a publisher. Believing his was a story that needed to be told, I first published his article on my radio program, and later in print and on the Internet. The publisher of "Resistance" did not contact Mr. Killey, did not contact me, and did not contact National Vanguard Books before lifting the article whole and republishing it under his imprimatur. This is dishonorable enough, but there is more.

Secondly, the publisher of "Resistance" has the audacity to state that I submitted the article to him and gave him permission to republish it. I did no such thing. He further implies that I gave him permission to use my name, which I did not. By using my name as quoted above, Mr. Covington leaves the reader to infer that I am in at least some small way associated with or cooperating with his so-called "NSWPP." I most emphatically state that I have no association whatever with Mr. Covington or his various operations, nor have I ever had any such association, nor do I ever intend to have such an association.

Finally, as if to thumb his nose at those whose work he has appropriated for his own benefit, Mr. Covington altered the text of the article in at least one very significant way:

On page 52 ofthe December 1996 issue of *Liberty Bell,* the text from Covington's version of the article reads, "It was in one sense a privilege to be in courageous company living and dead; to be allocated the ire bestowed on men like Belloc, Chesterton, Douglas Reed, Wilmot Robertson was a badge of honor of sorts."

The same passage in Jack Killey's actual words reads, "...the ire bestowed on people like Belloc, Chesterton, Dr. Pierce, Douglas Reed, Wilmot Robertson was a badge of honor of sorts. "

Thank you, George, for all your unselfish work and your multiple kindnesses to me and my family, and thank you for the opportunity to set the record straight on this matter. Let me make it clear that you and the *Liberty Bell* are absolutely blameless in all this. If readers want further information, they may contact me through the address below.

With best wishes to you and yours, I remain

Yours faithfully,
Kevin Alfred Strom.

Hillsboro WV 24946 USA
e-mail address: ka_strom@ix.netcom.com

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz and Fellow Readers,

The lament over Clinton's re-election to the Presidency was predictable. No, P.R. of Oregon, it was not the mush-headed "soccer moms" who re-elected the Great Liar. Even soccer moms are not that stupid, no matter how Rush Limbaugh spins it. Let's look elsewhere.

I have recommended the book **VOTESCAM** to many people, even Limbaugh. As usual, no one listens; no one reads the book; the ignorance remains. Since you probably will not go out and spend $9.95 for this book, let me tell you in few words what you would learn by reading it. James M. Collier and his brother Kenneth F. Collier began an investigation of vote fraud going back to 1963. During these three decades, the American vote has been subject to government-sponsored electronic theft.

The authors assert, and back it up with twenty years of daring reporting, "...that your vote may now be a meaningless bit of energy directed by pre-programmed computers -- which can be fixed to select certain pre-ordained candidates and leave no footprints or paper trail. In short, computers are covertly stealing your vote." Thus, the subtitle of this book; **The Stealing of America.** Your chances at a Las Vegas casino are far greater than having your vote counted correctly.

The research of these two brothers covers twenty years. Such persistence!! They may still be researching had they not met Mae Brussell. Brussell was cited in Jonathan Vankin's book, **Conspiracies, Coverups, & Crimes: Political manipulation and mind control in America.** In his book, Vankin gives dignity to citizens who look for answers in places where the mass media refuses (or are forbidden-JC) to go. Vankin said that Mae Brussell was the "best engaged mind" of all the theorists. She was a brilliant researcher and probably the only person to cross-reference the 26 volumes of jumbled, non-indexed Warren Commission files. Mae had "gone on the air" and said the **CIA,** the **FBI** and the **Mafia**

conspired to kill President John F. Kennedy.

Ken Collier appeared on a San Jose, California radio talk show while investigating that area for evidence of vote fraud. After listening to Ken's accounting of the votescam investigation, Mae Brussell couldn't resist the urge to call him (Ken) on the air. "Mae told Ken that **the roots of vote fraud were to be found in Dallas** that only there would we discover the truth behind the **'front gunman theory.'**

"Mae said that the media had done a trade-off immediately after the shooting in Dallas. The television networks and the major press agreed to go along with the Warren Commission, stifling any impulses to investigate the truth about a front gunman -- IN RETURN FOR CONTROL OF THE VOTE COUNT."

The deal was made! The Jew-controlled United States Government (including the CIA, the FBI and the Mafia) made a deal with the Jew-controlled media. The Government said, "If you don't tell what we did (in Dallas), we'll give you control of the vote count in elections nation-wide." Apparently it was a good deal for both. The Warren Commission was a white-wash of the Kennedy assassination, and 33 years later, the media -- through votescam -- have only their choices of people in political office, most especially the one in the White House.

If the book **VOTESCAM** by the Collier brothers is not convincing enough, I direct your attention to the Jew-owned *Wall Street Journal*. The *Journal* printed the article by Jack Anderson (columnist for Newspaper Enterprize Association), "modern Vote Fraud's Undetectable." In the article, Anderson recounts a voting machine fraud in Jefferson Parish, La. He tells of Eva Waskell of Reston, Va. who has studied vote fraud for more than a decade. She says, "The election industry is virtually unregulated." Does this not smack of the government/media deal at Dallas? What's the WSJ's angle in printing this article? They know they are masters of White mind control and can say, and get away with, anything they choose.

As for Mae Brussell's "front gunman theory" at Dallas, a video is now available from *The Spotlight:* **THE MURDER OF JFK** - Confession of an Assassin - The actual chilling confession of James E. Files taped at Joliet State Penitentiary - "I hit him from the front... I was one of two men."

Is Files telling the truth? It's up for you to decide. Files said that he was involved in joint CIA-mob operations that led to the assassination of President Kennedy. If Mae Brussell were still alive, I'm sure she would believe Files. After all, **someone** shot Kennedy from the front; why not Files?

The need in America is not to vote. The need is to rid America of the Disease. Your vote is gone; your freedom is gone; your money is gone; your government is gone; your culture is gone because the Disease denied you a choice when they stole your vote 33 years ago. America, and you, are destitute. The only thing you have left is your anger.

Happy New Year,
Jarah B. Crawford, Tennessee

* * *

Dear Sir,

I wish you understood that the loss of your Christian tradition to the Jewish racial Darwin trick is what has ruined our civilization.

Sincerely, D.L., New York

* * *

Dear George,

Enclosed is my subscription renewal money...

I'll be going back to Australia perhaps one last time. What a wonderful country with such polite, intelligent people! They all are much better informed about America than we are. They take being well informed in stride--as simply part of life while Americans tend to hide from knowledge and the exchange of ideas as too burdensome to deal with.

We can blame the Jews but they have simply taken advantage of a greedy, intellectually lazy populacve. I believe many Americans would shoot their own mother if so instructed by the government.

Keep plugging away anyway, George--you just might make a difference.

Sincerely, M.B., Oregon

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $12.00 plus $2.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight Is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

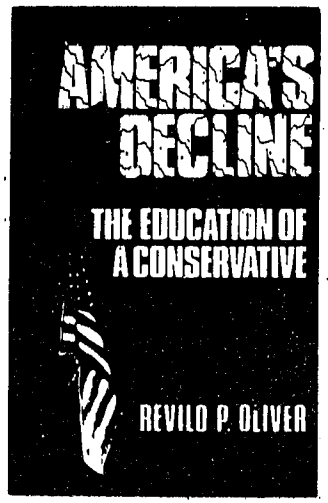

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

The Way Ahead
A Primer for the N.S-Vanguard
Part V
By Colin Jordan
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.:
The Descension of Man
page 21

Major D.V. Clerkin:
Afrocentric "Education"
page 54

VOL. 24 — NO. 7 MARCH 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

**FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION**

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

THE WAY AHEAD

A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard

by

Colin Jordan

Part V

"A State which, in an epoch of racial adulteration, devotes itself to the duty of preserving the best elements of its racial stock must one day become ruler of the Earth."

Adolf Hitler,
(*Mein Kampf*, James Murphy edition, P. 378)

Our last issue (Nos. 33/34) surveyed various races, arguing for the identification and preservation of our own Nordic or predominantly Nordic Race within the Aryan racial assortment. That is one half of the subject matter of the great R of Race, partnering the other great R of Religion in the Vanguard's alphabet of vital reform. The other half is the concern to improve our racial stock by increasing the higher strains and decreasing the lower strains and eliminating the defective strains. This is the field of eugenics to be dealt with in this part of "The Way Ahead "series.

Paper propositions of amelioration are plentiful under Democracy. The best of proposals, however, depend on and are determined by the quality of the people involved, both those applying the proposals and those to whom they are applied. They come to frustration, not fruition, if the human material is inadequate, as is characteristically the case under Democracy. It is precisely the transcendent proposal of breeding better people as the direct access to a better world which Democracy in deference to its manipulators and clientele inevitably and eternally excludes from all consideration.

EARLIER PARTS OF "THE WAY AHEAD" SERIES ARE STILL AVAILABLE. Part One (GR 27) $2.50. Part Two (GR 28/29) $2. 50. Part Three (GR 30/31) $2. 50. Part Four (GR 33/34 $2. 50. All post free. Make sure your collection is complete! Order from Colin Jordan, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England.

This is so because Democracy is the virtual parent of Communism in all essence in its ultimate implications and full consequences. We have now reached the stage of metamorphosis in the West where formal Communism can seemingly withdraw because of the extent of its absorption by advanced Democracy in the sythesis of Commu-Capitalism. With the covert Communism of Democracy, no less than with the overt form, the materialist environment of the masses is held to be the determinant of Man, not heredity.

The oracles of Democracy, the system which creates a debased human herd, argue that eugenics lowers humans to the level of animals. Humans, they declare for the purpose of the argument, are too high and mighty to breed "like animals". To this contorted contention the overpowering answer is that it is precisely because humans are on a higher level than animals that good breeding which is accepted and pursued in good animal management is that much more justified in good human management.

DEMOCRACY BASED ON RACIAL DEBASEMENT

How illustrative it is of this perverse and ruinous outlook of Democracy that its citizens are obliged to take a driving test and to be licensed to drive a car in order to reduce the risk to others, including the precious class of overlords, whereas anyone, however deficient and degenerate and diseased, can freely, without let or hindrance, produce more of hiskind, regardless of the cumulative harm to society over subsequent time. The contradiction is immediately resolved once it is taken into account that Democracy essentially depends on a low-grade human herd as the means and surety for the undisturbed domination of the overlords. Hence sex, the fountain-head of life, is reduced under it to a sensual pastime, massively commercialised and deprived of all racial purpose.

Thus this incubating agent for Communism is in its pose to the public inevitably and eternally committed to the criterion of equality, to the arbiter of the head count, in conflict with quality as an objective. Finding its sustenance in the hallucinogenic vapours of contemporary Christianity, it not only holds that all races are equal and mixture commendable, but that all bipeds pronounced human, whether a genius like Richard Wagner or Isaac Newton or Rembrandt or Michelangelo, are likewise to be equated in civic evaluation. Accordingly for its propaganda purposes in flattering and charming and retaining the support of the masses, Democracy makes out it upholds and champions any and every depraved dolt engaged not in contributing to a flowering of human achievement, or even the steady functioning of ordinary society, but to the brutish procreation of even more dolts.

Great minds have not failed to reject the racially debasing process of Democracy, and to voice the eugenic imperative contrary to it. Alexis Carrel, 1912 Nobel Prize winner, on the staff of the Rockefeller Institute of Medical Research in New York for nearly 30 years, did so in the following concise words in his perceptive treatise, *Man, the Unknown* (Pelican Books, 1943):- "Modern society must promote, by all possible means, the formation of better human stock."- P. 277. "Modern nations will save themselves by developing the strong, not by protecting the weak."- P. 273. "It is imperative that social classes should be synonymous with biological classes."- P. 273.

The botanist Luther Burbank did so expansively in the following frank words:- "Will the growing intelligence of man forever tolerate the wholesale production of the ever-lasting proportion of idiots, morons, mongoloids, insane, criminal, weak, destitute, nervous, diseased half men and women who infest the earth to their own sorrow and disgrace and perhaps the ultimate destruction of our present state of civilization?"

Oliver Wendell Holmes, distinguished judge of the Supreme Court of the U.S.A., did so in affirming in 1927 the constitutionality of state laws for the sterilisation of the mentally defective, when he declared:- "It is better for all the world if, instead of waiting to execute degenerate offspring for crime, or to let them starve for their imbecility, society can prevent those who are manifestly unfit from continuing their kind."

EUGENICS IN SPARTA AND ROME

Eugenical action is no new concept of modern times. The tiny Sparta of ancient times withstood and predominated over far more numerous neighbours through the promotion of quality which prompted its people to leave defective children out on the hillside to die. There we have a prospect certain to send the slobbering Christian democrat of today into a paroxysm of remorse.

Marriage outside the Spartan folk community was forbidden. There were penalties for celibacy and late marriage, and men who fathered several children were exempt from various obligations. All such racial right practice gave rise to a society ruled by devotion to duty and honour and commuunity service, the features so flagrantly rejected by Democracy and so vital for a resurgent Aryan society. Said the Greek philosopher Aristotle of the Spartan: "Such a man chooses to live nobly for a year rather than to pass many years in ordinary life, and he will rather do one great and noble deed than many small ones."What a world apart from the ethos of Democracy, centred on the feeding-trough and the constant thought of "What's in it for me?"

Ancient Rome, in the heyday of its pristine vigour, culled Nature's failures as did Sparta. The earliest, written, Roman, legal code, the Law of the Twelve Tables, which was first set down in writing about the middle of the fifth century B. C. but was based on a much older, legal tradition, specifically called for the immediate destruction of any conspicuously defective infant. Five centuries later, the Roman statesman, Lucius Annaeus Seneca (4 B.C. - 65 A.D.) confirmed the continuation of this far-reaching, beneficial practice, writing "We drown the weakling and the monstrosity. It is not passion, but reason, to separate the useless from the fit."

The pursuit of racial betterment has only in recent decades become something condemned and prohibited, and this in the wake of the victory of Democracy in alliance with formal Communism in 1945. Given the name of"eugenics"by its founding theorist, the distinguished scholar, Francis Galton,

in the second half of the last century, it flourished in influence for many decades prior to then. By the outbreak of the First World War, promotional societies were thriving in both the U.S.A. and the U.K. The first public meeting of a Cambridge (England) society was told by Prof. Inge that, unless controls limited the reproduction of the urban proletariat, it"may cripple our civilisation as it destroyed ancient Rome." Leftists were not then immune or antagonistic to the new thought: Labour Party pioneers, Sidney and Beatrice Webb, who wrote the syllabus for British socialism, expounded their conviction that the social theory of collectivism required the state to ensure that only the fittest survived.

U.S.A. PIONEERS STERILISATION

In modern times it was the U.S.A. which preceded National-Socialist Germany with eugenic legislation. As far back as 1907 the Indiana legislature passed the first state sterilisation law, making sterilisation mandatory for confirmed criminals, idiots, imbeciles and other institutionalised people when deemed appropriate by an expert board. Thirty states had sterilisation laws by 1931, and by 1939 more than 30,000 people had been sterilised on eugenic grounds.

With the National-Socialist attainment of power in Germany, there came into being the first state in the modern world based on the bedrock of systematic, racial betterment, pursuant to Adolf Hitler's dictum in *Mein Kampf*: "The Weltanschauung which bases the State on the racial idea must finally succeed in bringing about a nobler era, in which men will no longer pay exclusive attention to breeding and rearing pedigree dogs and horses and cats, but will endeavour to improve the breed of the human race itself." (P. 228, James Murphy edition).

In July of the very first year of power, a law for the Prevention of Genetically Diseased Offspring required social workers and nurses to report all apparently "genetically defective" individuals to the health authorities, so that a genetic health court could decide whether they ought to be sterilised

because in the judgement of the court they suffered from genetic illness such as feeble-mindedness, genetic epilepsy, schizophrenia, manic depressive insanity, genetic blindnesss or deafness, Huntington's chorea or serious physical malformation.

In November of the same first year a law against Dangerous Career Criminals allowed castration of sex offenders.

HITLER'S RAPID RACIAL REFORM

By early next year, 205 special eugenic courts were established, each consisting of a judge and 2 doctors, and with a series of Higher Hereditary Health Courts to deal with appeals. One year later nearly 100,000 applications for sterilisation — mostly by social workers on behalf of their clients — had been forwarded to the courts, and almost 56,200 operations had been carried out. (These facts from *Mothers in the Fatherland* by Claudia Koonz.)

The law for "Preservation from Hereditarily Diseased Posterity", enacted in July of 1935, provided for sterilising individuals with specific hereditary diseases, and in October of the same year the law relating to Matrimonial Hygiene prohibited marriage between persons with hereditary disease, requiring henceforth for marriage a medical certificate of biological fitness. Couples were required to take a medical examination before marriage, and marriage was forbidden between those suffering from any genetical infirmity specified in the July 1933 law.

According to Cesare Santoro's sympathetic survey, *Hitler Germany* (Internationaler Verlag, Berlin, 1938), German statistics at the time showed that about 400,000 needed to be sterilised, arising from the following categories of hereditarily transmitted diseases:- Congenital feeble-mindedness 200,000, schizophrenia or dementia praecox 80,000, maniacal depressive dementia 20,000, epilepsy 60,000, chorea 600, congenital deafness 16,000, congenital cecity 4,000, serious physical deformities 20,000, hereditary alcoholism 10,000. It has been estimated that about 400,000 were sterilised between 1934 and 1945.

Racial investigation and dissemination of racial knowledge abounded in the revolutionary New Germany of National-Socialism as never anywhere else before or afterwards. By 1936 10 German universities had Racial Hygiene departments, and all the others taught Racial Hygiene in their medical faculties; and many racial hygiene institutes also existed. Grandfather of the awakening was Fritz Lenz, author of *Die Rasse also Weltprinzip* (Munich, 1933). The Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Anthropology, Human Genetics and Eugenics had by the end of 1934 trained 1,100 physicians in "genetic and racial care" and by 1940 had published a total of 569 scholarly works on racial hygiene and allied fields. (*Racial Hygiene, Medicine Under the Nazis*, Robert N. Proctor, Harvard University Press, 1988; Pages 41 & 42).

The Office of Racial Policy, between its foundation in 1934 and 1938, organised 64,000 public meetings and seminars. It acquired a staff of 3,600. Its journal, *Neues Volk,* attained editions of up to 300,000.

It may be noted in passing that under German National-Socialism the health of the race, the betterment of the race, was an all-embracing concept encompassing thought in advance of that prevalent then elsewhere, such as the holistic view of "the whole man", natural methods of medical treatment, concern with the toxic effects of substances such as tobacco, heavy metals, asbestos and alcohol, and with the importance of a diet rich in fruit and fibre and inclusive of whole-grain bread. In 1935 Reich Physician's Leader, Gerhard Wagner, denounced the modern world's white bread, and in a speech at the 1938 Nuremberg Congress spoke out for a diet of less meat and fats, more fruit and vegetables, and more whole-grain bread. German medical journals in the 1930s warned against the ill effects of artificial colourings and preservatives in foods and drinks. Adolf Hitler gave 100,000 Reichsmark from his own personal funds to the first Institute for the Struggle against Tobacco, established at the University of Jena in 1942.

In underlying conflict with the Christian conception of le-

gitimacy, created by conformity to that creed's ritual of marriage, was the eugenical one of National-Socialism, recognising illegitimacy only in procreation which was racially detrimental. In similar underlying conflict with Christianity was the National-Socialist attitude to abortion, seen not as a universal evil in interference with the workings of the deity, but as something abhorrent specifically when harmful to the race, while acceptable and desirable when racially beneficial. This brings to mention one of the most maligned features of the race-based Germany of Adolf Hitler: the Lebensborn project.

LEBENSBORN: A RACIAL WELFARE SERVICE

Luridly portrayed by the lying democratic propaganda as some blend of brothel and stud farm, the Lebensborn maternity homes were absolutely nothing of the kind. Inaugurated in 1935 to counter the appalling loss of racially valuable babies, there having been nearly a million abortions in Germany the year before the National-Socialists came to power, their stated aim was "To care for racially and genetically valuable mothers of whom it may be assumed, after careful investigation of their own family and that of the father, that they will give birth to equally valuable children."

From the start they cared for mothers both married and unmarried, and children both those rated "legitimate" and those rated "illegitimate" in conventional parlance. They were not limited to SS families. Only women already pregnant were admitted. Men were only allowed to visit the homes on special occasions, and no sexual contact was allowed in them. A mother could opt to have a child adopted or to bring it up herself. If she chose the former, the greatest care was taken with adoption. If she chose the latter, she received an allowance on leaving the home until able to manage for herself.

At the other end from promoting the entry into the world of racially desirable, new life was the issue of promoting the exit from it of human monstrosities who otherwise cause an

immense drain on the resources of the community. Here we are talking of children born with gaps where facial organs should have been, missing limbs, eyes which never open and tongues which protrude grotesquely, heads larger than bodies or as small as fists, open skulls in which part of the brain is missing, and heads with eyes in dislocated positions; adults who as long as they live have to be kept lying on sand or sawdust, because they perpetually soil themselves, even putting their own excrement in their mouths as if it were food. According to Christianity, all such creatures are the precious creations of the deity who gives them life and appoints their death, and hence are to be preserved at all cost, which must distinguish that deity as an abomination also. For National-Socialism the kind necessity is to put such errors of Nature out of their misery painlessly and promptly. Hence National-Socialist Germany introduced a euthanasia programme which is reckoned to have rid the country of some 70,000 such creatures.

ARE THEY HUMAN?

Before precipitately succumbing to the frantic pangs of Christian revulsion at the first sound of a suggestion of such a programme, face up to and tally the cost and the cruelty of prolonging the life of such creatures who cannot properly be called "human"! True kindness conjoined to racial responsibility justifies and demands their elimination as part of the stern measures which have to be pursued to save the race. As Friedrich Nietzsche put it: "What causes more suffering in the world than the stupidity of the compassionate?"

The German public was enlightened as to the dire menace of hereditary defect and disease through a series of films in the cinema, produced by the Racial and Political Office, beginning with "Sünden der Väter (Sins of the Fathers) and "Abseits vom Wege" (Off the Path) in 1935, and continuing with "Erbkrank" (Hereditarily Ill) in 1936, and "Alles Leben ist Kampf" (All Life is Struggle) and "Opfer der Vergangenheit" (Victims of the Past) in 1937.

All this unique work for racial betterment was brought to a halt and reversed in the outcome of the great war for Democracy, 1939-1945. Its victory brought in the present dark age of racial downfall. Under it in Britain today welfare benefits are accorded for offspring regardless of their inferiority and defectiveness, and that of their parents; and the Health Service and Social Services call out constantly for more and more money to cope with the consequences of hereditary defects. Britain's vaunted "Welfare State" is in fact its Woeful State in its dysgenic features and effects, dedicated to the care and promotion of the lower and lowest levels of life in preference to and at the expense of the higher order of humanity. According to a survey in the London *Independent* (6 January 1994), "A million people in Britain are members of families affected by genetic disorders and 15,000 babies are born each year with significant inherited disabilities." "Scientists have described more than 5,000 inherited disorders caused by single gene defects."

Over 30 years ago, Her Majesty's Stationery Office report, "A Census of Patients in Psychiatric Beds", revealed that on census night, 31 December, 1963, there were 195,811 people on the books of psychiatric hospitals and units of whom 135,831 were in mental illness accomodation and 59,980 in that for subnormality.(London *Daily Telegraph*, 5 May, 1967). Evidently not satisfied with the numbers, a BBC Radio 4 programme in December, 1982, deplored the lack of sexual opportunities for the mentally handicapped, seeing it as an awful restriction that they lacked the fullest opportunity to produce more and more of their kind to the peril of the public purse and the health of the nation.

HEREDITARY DISEASES AND DEFECTS

One hereditary disease of the brain is Huntington's chorea, distinguished by speech disturbances, mental deterioration and uncontrollable movements, ending in total incapacitation and death, and for which there is no successful treatment. There were 6,000 in the U.K. with this disease

previous to 1979 who had by that date by democratic right of procreation brought into the world 30,000 children and grandchildren similarly afflicted, and the proliferation has proceeded apace since then.

Down's syndrome is far and away the commonest form of congenital mental deficiency. Another hereditary disease is Friedreich's ataxia, characterised by a hardening of the spinal column, swaying and paralysis. As far back as 1979, 1,000 babies were being born each year with this disease. Another is Homocystinuria, an inherited biochemical disorder whose clinical signs include mental retardation, thrombosis, and a weakening of the wall of the big arteries to the extent that they sometimes burst.

Along with spinabifidat muscular dystrophy and cystic fibrosis, there is a severe combined immune deficiency whereby a child is programmed by genes inherited from its parents to have no immunity to disease, so that it dies from the first infection. There is also Lesch-Nyhan syndrome which affects only boys, causing spasticity of the limbs, involuntary movements, gross mental retardation and a bizarre compulsion to self-mutilation.

One could continue with the catalogue of congenital defects and diseases which deny a person a proper life, yet which are preserved and patronised under the system of racial decline and death known as Democracy. The British Medical Association voiced the mentality of this sinister system in a pronouncement relating to a court case concerning whether a 17-year-old girl with a mental age of 5 should "as a last resort" be sterilised specifcally because she could not cope with pregnancy and childbirth, and for no other reason. It laid down that "There should never be the slightest suggestion that sterilisation is being carried out for 'eugenic' reasons, that is to prevent the birth of another mentally handicapped child." (London *Daily Telegraph,* 17 March, 1987).

Jews may consider themselves divinely selected, but their Jehovah has not chosen to render them immune to hereditary diseases, including some peculiar to them. Ashkenazi Jews, who are those from Eastern Europe and who make up the

majority of world Jewry, are ethnically unique in being subject to the incurable Tay Sachs disease, a genetic disorder causing progressive destruction of the central nervous system. Children afflicted with the disease usually die before they reach four years of age.

Another hereditary disease of ethnic peculiarity is sickle cell anaemia, an inherited disorder affecting the red blood cells which assume a sickle shape instead of the normal spherical shape, and which is peculiar to people of African, Afro-Caribbean, Asian and Mediterranean origin, the last-named where a negroid racial infusion can be suspected. Its symptoms range from weakness, swelling of hands and feet, lowered resistance to infections, growth disturbance, enlarged heart, enlarged liver and lymph glands, and impaired renal function. There is no known cure.

JUKES AND THE SPREAD OF DEGENERACY

The appalling, ultimate cost to society of tolerating the proliferation of degenerate stock was exemplified in the record of the Jukes family presented in Lothrop Stoddard's classic study, *The Revolt against Civilisation* (Chapman & Hall, 1922). One lazy vagabond named Jukes, living in the U.S.A. in the early 18th Century, had two sons who married five degenerate sisters, resulting in six further generations by 1877 numbering about 1,200 persons distinguished by idleness, viciousness, lewdness, pauperism, disease, idiocy, insanity and criminality.

The terrible fact is that the lower the human type, the greater its reproductive achievement. Whn Stoddard's book was written the Eugenics Record Office in the U.S.A. considered that over 30% of the entire U. S. population carried some form of mental defect. That was three-quarters of a century ago, so what of the percentage now?

The plague of civilisation Stoddard defined as the extirpation of the superior strains and the multiplication of the inferior. "Late marriage, fewer children, and celibacy combined to thin the ranks of the successful, diminish the number of superior strains, and thus gradually impoverish the race." "Meanwhile, as the numbers of the superior diminished, the numbers of the inferior increase. No longer ruthlessly weeded by natural selection, the inferior survived and multiplied." These inferior elements Stoddard assessed as instinctively or consciously the enemies of civilisation.

On the hereditary factor in the delinquency plaguing contemporary society, J. Philippe Rushton in *Race, Evolution and Behaviour* (Transaction Publishers, U.S.A., 1995) reported:- "In a study of delinquency among 530 adolescent twins by Rowe and Osgood (1984), path analysis revealed not only that antisocial behaviour was about 50 percent heritable, but that the correlation of 0.56 between the delinquency of an individual and the delinquency of his friend was mediated genetically, that is, that adolescents genetically disposed to delinquency were also genetically inclined to seek each other out for friendship." - P. 82.

At the other end of the eugenic spectrum, Francis Galton, the founder of the science, in his *Hereditary Genius* (Julian Friedman, London, 1978) examined 300 families containing between them nearly 1,000 eminent men, 415 of whom he distinguished as illustrious. - P. 316. Concerning in this connection the notion that inbreeding is always damaging, Sir Arthur Keith (*A New Theory of Human Evolution*, Watts & Co., London, 1948) clarified the matter on Page 143:- "All depends on the quality of the genes assembled in a group pool: if all are health-giving, then all will be well; but if there be a proportion, even a small proportion, of defective or recessive genes, then repeated mating within a small isolated group will speedily bring defective genes together, so damaging the life of a group."

SHOCKLEY SPEAKS OUT

Concerning the genetic peril confronting us, Dr. William Shockley, 1956 Nobel Prize winner, was outspoken despite a contemporary environment fiercely hostile to eugenics. In an article in the April 1981 issue of *Leaders* magazine, entitled

"Intelligence in Trouble", he warned:- "The effectiveness of human leadership will deteriorate on a worldwide basis by the year 2000 because of the action of dysgenics on their followers. Dysgenics is backward evolution caused by the excessive reproduction of the genetically disadvantaged."

He proposed that low IQ people be paid for agreeing to be sterilised, the rate being $1,000 for each IQ point below 100; the expenditure being justified by the fact that each of these payments might save taxpayers as much as $250,000 through not having to care for the mentally retarded offsprings of the man's liaisons. (*Master Race*, Catrine Clay & Michael Leapman, Hodder & Stoughton, 1995).

He was not afraid to declare in relation to Blacks always scoring some 15 points lower than Whites in IQ tests:- "The major deficit in Negro intellectual performance must be primarily of hereditary origin and thus relatively irremediable by any practical improvements in the environment." Prof. Arthur Jensen, Shockley's contemporary, reached the kindred conclusion that heredity accounts for about 80% of the difference in IQ between Blacks and Whites, likewise his colleague, Hans Eysenck.

REPRESSING RESEARCH

All those academics who have dared to highlight heredity have been victims of persecution by the forces intent on repressing their research and its eugenic implications. Eysenck was assaulted by invading Marxists while lecturing at the University of London, and he and Jensen had to have police bodyguards for years. Philippe Rushton, a professor at the University of Western Ontario, became scheduled to be prosecuted by the Canadian Government for "hate crime", although the prosecution failed because of lack of pursuit by the Minister of Justice: the "hate crime" being that his disclosure of the results of his IQ and brain size studies had brought him to express the conclusion that racial equality is a non-existent figment of multiracial propaganda.

Another victim has been Edinburgh (Scotland) University

lecturer, Christopher Brand, who in his book *The g Factor — General Intelligence and its Implications* (John Wiley & Sons Ltd, 1996) has courageously affirmed the dominant role of heredity in intelligence, and proclaimed Blacks to be less intelligent than Whites. "I am perfectly proud to be a racist in the scientific sense," he has told *Student* magazine in April, 1996. His publishers have withdrawn the book from distribution in response to intense pressure from the tyrants of Political Correctness.

DENIGRATING GENETIC MANAGEMENT

As part of the continuing campaign against eugenics, a great effort is being made to turn people against anything which can be termed "genetic engineering", seeking to frighten them off with Frankenstein imagery. Of course anything under the sun can be misused, but this ever-present and universal possibility should not deter us from considering and accepting the great good that can be obtained through genetic management. The development of techniques whereby scientists can influence or control the characteristics passed from one generation to another may some day lead to the possibility of eliminating hereditary diseases and defects and deformities. It can also lead to the cultivation of genes resulting in improved human faculties, and increase health all round. Research on human embryos could lead to the cure of cancer.

Standing in the way of such desirable progress are the cohorts of Christianicy such as those leaders of the faith who petitioned the U.S. Congress for a ban on research into genetic management: an advocacy of obscurantism plunging us back to pre-Galileo times, substituting superstitious ignorance for knowledge. This was the attitude responsible for the April 1989 decision by the European Community's Research Commissioner to ban research into the genetic origins of disease on "ethical" grounds, and which incurred the following caustic comment:- "A ban on human embryo research will condemn future generations to suffer 4,000 inherited diseases which could be eliminated if scientific work is allowed to continue,

says a report published today. About 14,000 babies a year are born with diseases which could be detected by embryo screening, claims the Interim Licensing Authority." (*Daily Telegraph,* London, 28 November, 1989.

In the first few weeks of pregnancy, foetal cells can be extracted and examined and defects discovered, and a defective child aborted. Beyond this, embryonic biopsy is the name for a screening whereby eggs are taken from the mother and fertilised in vitro, grown to 8 or 16 cells, a cell taken off each embryo and developed as rapidly as possible, and then only disease-free embryos are put back into the mother. Said *Instauration* magazine (U.S.A., June, 1986):- "Destroying embryos that contain genes that cause hereditary diseases and defects would be the greatest boon to human development and progress since Homo Sapiens evolved from Homo Erectus. What a deflationary boon for health care, the spiraling costs of which are now threatening to bankrupt many Western nations!"

COMMITMENT TO BETTER THE BREED

As indicated in opening the subject, and here stressed in coming to a close on it, what we Aryans desperately need is better people, not better plans for existing people. Eugenics, put into public practice as the selective control of procreation to uplift the breed by eliminating the inferior and defective, and promoting the superior and faultless, is the greatest conceivable means for human improvement, infinitely more efficacious than any grandiose policies dependent on and spoilt by the poor quality of persons involved. Yet this super-highway to super-humanity is today under Democracy wholly a maligned and disregarded route.

As also said before but also here deserving repetition in conclusion, this is so because of Democracy's underlay of Christianity, that great obfuscation embracing the belief that the giving and taking of life is the exclusive prerogative of a deity who fathers and cherishes all human beings as his handiwork, regardless of their condition. Persons committed

to this dismal dogma will never prove reliable for the full requirements of the racial struggle in all its rigour. Up to a point they may contrive to reconcile the irreconcilable, but sooner or later they will reach a point where they back off in dismay, stopping short of what is necessary, and retreating into the comforting cocoon of their delusions.

Electioneering is also to be seen, like Christianity, as always a bypass to racial betterment, and never a route to it; being a forlorn commitment to the corrupting pastures of compromise. This is so because the process of electioneering is to make the body concerned palatable to the great mass of the public, while that great mass incorporates all the inferior and defective elements who need to be acted against, and accordingly can be depended on fiercely to oppose eugenical measures affecting them which will only be introduced and enforced against their will, and never by their mandate.

Hence the inevitable price of fighting elections is stultifying and emasculating inhibition which becomes habitual. Electioneering has to begin with self-imposed censorship, preventing the presentation of so much that is essential. It has to continue in the cast of compromise, constituting conversion to the desires of the lauded, common herd. It has to end, if this prostitution does bring enough votes, in the abandonment of principles, in the attainment of a powerless power in thatconditioned by compromise, brought to power by compromise, that custom of compromise causes power to be spent in the avoidance of doing what is essential.

Thus the right route to racial betterment is not through the nullifying wilderness of electioneering, seeking popularity in the cause of illusory, ballot box success, but through methodical progression to the seizure of power by feasible methods to be examined later in this series. Meanwhile, members of the Vanguard can here and now positively pursue real, racial betterment by carefully investigating and wisely selecting a person of high-quality stock to mate with, just as they can in a variety of other ways attain now in microcosm the future New Order.

(The next part in "The Way Ahead" series will fully examine electioneering)

☆ ☆ ☆

RESEARCH CONFIRMS RACES DIFFER.

"Recently-released results of research done by a team of geneticists from Emory University reveal that the races of Man have distinctive types of DNA (deoxyribonucleic acid). DNA is a molecular material found in the chromosomes that carry the hereditary in formation which determines the make-up of all the cells of the body." *The Nationalist* (U.S. A., July, 1988).

AUTOLOGOUS BLOOD TRANSFUSION. Mention was made in our last issue of objec tions to blood mixture in conventional blood transfusion. Beyond them is the danger of contracting Hepatitis C, the blood-borne virus that can progressively destroy the liver; or AIDS, even though screening is now supposed to be so efficient. However, apart from this, it is now becoming evident that patients do much better with their own blood, as they avoid what is called "immune modulation" whereby a patient's immune system is down-rated through a transfusion of someone else's blood. This is a situation where the body's blood cells react to the new cells transfused as strangers, and bacteria are able to enter in consequence.

Self-supply of blood in advance of an operation requiring a transfusion has been subject to snags such as patients sometimes being too weak or ill to provide the blood, or not providing enough. Now a new scheme called "Intraoperative Salvage" has been devised whereby patients are connected during surgery to a machine which collects blood lost through the operation, cleans it, stores it, and can return it to the patient within minutes if required. "Intraoperative Salvage" has now become available at over 20 hospitals, conserving blood and eliminating risk, and should be agitated for. There is an Autologous Blood Transfusion Education Centre, Sorin Biomedica UK, Holmbush Estate, Midhurst, West Sussex, GU29 9HX.

OPERATIONAL CHECKING. A reader in Germany, faced with a hip operation, and intent on ensuring that her own, pre-donated blood was in fact used for a conventional transfusion, insisted on a local anaesthetic so that she could watch during the operation that the blood did in fact come from her marked blood bag.

CONQUERING BRITAIN BY BIRTH RATE. "Britain's ethnic minority population grew at a rate 40 times faster than the white majority in the 10 years to 1991, according to figures published by the Government yesterday." (*Daily Telegraph* (London, 6 September, 1996).

☆ ☆ ☆

WE ARE NOW ON THE INTERNET. Thanks to a very helpful reader who has a site, our book, *Merrie England 2,000* is now on the Internet at http://ds. dial. pipex. com/town/place/oa 12/ and with an E-Mail address of c. jordan @ dial. pipex. com. We are most grateful to S. K., this provider. Please help sales of this book, which is the answer to all the hullabaloo about the millenium! 10 copies for only $7.00 post free. Send today!

☆ ☆ ☆

PUBLICATION FURTHER DELAYED BY ILLNESS. This issue, late as it was for other reasons, was under preparation for publication just before yuletide (and accordingly marked; as it is, "December 1996") when illness, including a bout of heart failure, hit your editor — who is now recovering causing further delay while he was obliged to rest.

Many readers have very kindly sent yuletide cards which are much appreciated, and it was the editor's intention either to reciprocate or at least acknowledge when sending out this issue in time for yuletide. Now, however, it is too late to send out any cards, so he can only here acknowledge those sent, and most sincerely thank the senders.

Your 73-year-old editor has the firm intention of continuing the good fight, which alone gives meaning to life, by way of *Gothic Ripples* and his other writings for as long as he is physically able, and hopes this will prove a long way ahead,

as he has so much he wants to do, but in view of the heart trouble it is probably wise to anticipate the possibility that at any time life may be cut short, and therefore to take this opportunity of expressing thanks to all of you for your support, and most of all to those particular people who over the years have sustained and encouraged him with their repeated, generous donations. These special people, whose loyalty and assistance have been such a wonderful and memorable stimulus to him in his work, include M. H.E, K.M., R.M., W. W., J.M. and A.W. His heart-felt gratitude goes out to them with this issue.

☆ ☆ ☆

CLOSURE 1997. Please do not send letters and orders to arrive during April and May 1997, as these cannot be dealt with until afterwards. Thank you.

From *Gothic Ripples*, No. 35, December 1996

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. **Order from:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE DESCENSION OF MAN

An Essay by
Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

"Human beings are absurdly easy
to indoctrinate. They seek it."
-Edward O. Wilson,
Sociobiology: The New Synthesis,
Harvard University Press, 1982.

The diminishing numbers of mankind among the enormous redundancy of hairless bipedal hybrids infesting earth are in serious trouble. While a few perceive the manifestation and are concerned, almost none any longer perceive the root cause. We are deliberately deceived about our origins, misled about our place in Nature and blinded to our future. This is a part of a conspiracy which began long ago. We are slated for extinction.

In 1859, Charles Darwin published his *Origin of Species* in which he proposed his ideas on the differentiation of species gleaned from his position as a Naturalist aboard *H.M.S. Beagle* during its circumnavigation of the globe. A.R. Wallace, who stayed at home, had submitted almost identical ideas in 1858 and it was he who first suggested the additional idea of natural selection. Though there was never any enmity between the two, it seems a little unfair that these ideas came to be known only as "Darwin's Theory of Evolution".

In opposition to "creationism", the theory of evolution is based on the recognition that living things change from one generation to the next. Sexual reproduction prohibits cloning; a child cannot be identical to either parent. Changes that are beneficial to the survival and reproduction of an organism result in increased numbers of the strain carrying the beneficial genetic mutation through "natural selection" and "survival of the fittest". This favored strain, then, is better adapted to its environment and better fitted to survive to reproductive age than its weaker siblings who fall by the wayside. In this manner, the theory claims, over geologic time sufficient favorable mutations may accumulate in multiple generations such that the parent organism is no longer recognizable in descendant generations. And, so the Darwinian theory goes, a new species has been formed—and the process continues ad infinitum.

The genetic component of the creatures at the apex of any lineage will, according to theory, show the greatest divergence from their progenitor. This is logical. Since life on earth is based on essentially identical chemical and physical reactions of energy and form, all living things are more alike than disparate. It is but a short step, then, to a doctrine that all living things must trace their origin to one or more accidents in the primordial soup three-plus billion years ago. If this is accepted as being true, each of the artfully designated categories of Nature called "species" by man, must trace its ancestry in an unbroken stream of evolution flowing back through an almost infinite series of bunched characteristics barely discernible, one from the other, to a group of organisms that seem, perhaps only because of fatigue of the classifier, to constitute the "founder" of the species. The founder is the founder of this particular species because his characteristics, physical or chemical, differ less in series from his offspring than they do from the next most similar animal that seems to have been in existence longer. Thus the "tree of evolution" is built. This sort of classification is useful and necessary to the way we think, but it is still artificial and not necessarily the way Nature 'thinks'.

The sciences of anthropology, archaeology and microbiological genetics declare that the origins of modern man are traceable back to the chimpanzee, our nearest "relative". All this supposedly came about through a series of steps up a ladder of progenitors to our present exalted position as the assumed possessor of the best brain of the bunch. This assumption, for that is exactly what it is, that all 'hairless bipeds' are consanguineous and originated in Africa appears to be imposed because the evidence does not support such a conclusion. It is the **time frame** in which Darwin's theory has been mis-applied to the origin of Homo sapiens, apparently in the interest of being consistent with the present politically correct dogma, that contradicts the evidence. Perhaps such an imposition of an invalid conclusion might be understood in the interest of 'political correctness' since, at one stroke, it makes all hairless bipeds 'brothers under the skin' as Homo sapiens. This perversion of Darwinism is not upheld by the evidence. However, in academia, to disbelieve a 'politically correct' accepted explanation of a phenomenon is heresy. Heresy jeopardizes funding by government and private foundations. The penalty is professional death.

Back about four million years ago, the happy chattering of chimpanzees was interrupted by the sudden appearance, geologically speaking, of a new addition to the African landscape. This

brainier creature had a cranial capacity of around 500 cubic centimeters compared to the chimps with a brain of only approximately 250 cubic centimeters. He was the first of the Australopithecines (southern apes) whose fossilized bones have been found in the Rift Valley highlands of eastern Africa. Over a little more than a million years, perhaps, there were a number of Australopithecines such as A. afarensis (slender Australopithecine), A. Africanus (small and slight) and A. Robustus. The Australopithecines differed primarily in physical habitus but were similar in the architecture and capacity of the skull.

Just as suddenly about two-and-a-half million years ago, while the Australopithecines were still on stage, a new creature appeared. His cranial capacity of about 750 cubic centimeters and a somewhat facile use of tools tended to differentiate him from the less brainy, apelike forebears. First designated a "pithecanthropine" (ape man), recently he was honored with the title of "Homo" so that he could be considered one of us. He was borderline, but given the benefit of doubt, he proudly bore the posthumous title of "Homo Habilis".

After wandering the Rift Valley for about a million years, "Homo" Habilis disappeared also but not before he was disturbed, perhaps even frightened, by the sudden appearance of a quite formidable creature 1.6 million years ago. This creature was first known as Pithecanthropus Erectus because of the similarity of the bones he left behind to those of the apes. He is considered to have fully descended from the trees and to have spent all his time upright except when sleeping. Recently he also was voted into the fraternity of man as "Homo" erectus, more clearly a political than an anthropological decision, because his cranial capacity of 1000 to 1200 cubic centimeters was a little larger than that of the pure Congoids whose promotion had preceded his.

The gradual changes in form as postulated by Darwinian evolution were not found in Homo Erectus any more than they had in "Homo" Habilis or the Australopithecines. For over a million years until about 500,000 years ago, "Homo" Erectus existed with no significant change in his fossil remains. He remained identifiable as the same species throughout this period during which the earth had undergone cataclysmic changes.

And then, as the accepted paradigm would have it, at some disputed point in the past as long ago as 750,000 years or as recently as 35,000 to 40,000 years ago, Homo sapiens sprang into being. Literally, he had to have leapt an immense evolutionary gap

all at once. From our postulated forebear with a brain of only about 1200 cubic centimeters maximum and virtually no development of the allimportant frontal lobes, protruding mouth parts (prognathism), no vocal apparatus functionally capable of modulated speech, and no chin after a million years of changeless monotony, he suddenly, like the fairy prince, changed into a fully modern human being.

In order to fit this scenario, profound changes particularly in and about his head had to have occurred. His skull had to become larger and thinner and modified in its shape with a high forehead allowing for a larger brain averaging 1450 cubic centimeters, disappearance of the heavy brow ridges, prognathism had to disappear and he had to develop a chin. But above all, the character of his brain had to change. The frontal lobes, allimportant to the abstract and creative thinking necessary to the development of a civilization, had to appear as a functional attribute. This enlarged brain had to become more convoluted with consequent quadrupling of the area, volume and neuronal density of the allimportant cerebral cortex. This all required an increased blood supply as evidenced by vascular indentations in the interior of the skull. In short, to our brain and particularly to the frontal lobes, we owe our civilization, our inventiveness and our future. Without the frontal lobes of an advanced brain, no matter how enormous the rest of the brain might become, such creatures would be nothing more than ingenious chimps with a vocal apparatus and a mean streak. It could make all kinds of noise, but it would make no sense. It would be, as we see and hear so often now, mere primitive vicious and vile nonsense.

All these presumed forebears, clearly delineated by immutable fossilized characteristics—and by the artefacts of living that often accompany them—presented a profound embarrassment to those who want to link us all together in one great everevolving family proceeding gradually to some socialistic Utopia of secure enslavement. Classical Darwinism could not explain the great gaps! They even renamed Pithecanthropus erectus (apeman) as Homo erectus in the forlorn hope that semantics might somehow erase this barrier between theory and reality. The gaps just would not go away no matter how industriously the archaeological digs were dug. The gulf between the chimpanzee, the Australopithecines, "Homo" habilis, "Homo" erectus and the real Homo sapiens is still there. There are no intermediary forms as required by the gradualism required by true Darwinian evolution. "Gradualism" simply does not exist!

At first, the obvious excuses for the failure of classical Darwinism were made, "The transitional fossils are there. We just haven't found them yet." So, they dug and dug and dug some more. No transitional forms have been found. Darwin's theory seemed done for and with its demise would go that longtreasured plan to link all hairless bipeds into a single "brotherhood" called man.

This was a critical point for the continued existence of Darwin's idea as a scientifically valid 'theory of evolution' as applied to man. Any theory in order to have scientific validity, among other considerations, must be capable of disproof. As applied to man, the 'theory' stood in limbo. It could be proved by demonstrating gradualyevolved links between the chimps, the various presumed progenitors of man and man himself. It could be disproved only by proving that such intermediary forms did not exist. But this is impossible! It is manifestly impossible to prove a negative. As such, then, and at this juncture, Darwin's theory of evolution had no validity as a scientific statement insofar as the origins of mankind was concerned. It was simply somebody's idea that could not warrant further scientific consideration or expenditure of funds in the pursuit of something neither provable nor unprovable.

In 1954, Ernst Mayr (1) found an ingenious solution to the dilemma. It was called "punctuational evolution". Received at first with skepticism, he reasserted his idea in his book, *Animal Species and Evolution*, in 1963 when it aided his move to Harvard as one of the leading evolutionists of the century. Somewhere, his idea must have struck a chord. Not until the 1970's when two noted paleontologists, Niles Eldredge of the American Museum of Natural History and Stephen Jay Gould, also of Harvard and probably despairing of evidence to support what had been accepted as the proper interpretation of Darwin's theory, urged official recognition of Mayr's idea. (2) It is now an essential component of the academically fundable paradigm. The International Bankers approved.

"Punctuated Equilibrium" postulates that the course of evolution is not one of gradual change ("gradualism"). Rather, it postulates that a species can exist for long periods without significant change until mutations produce occasional jumps in the characteristics of the parent genus large enough to originate a new species. It is held to be more likely to occur in smaller, isolated groups rather than in the enormous interacting populations of today. The idea is not universally supported by paleontologists. It is sometimes referred to as "evolution by jerks".

There are some formidable problems with the notion of "punc-

tuated equilibrium" as applied. The physiochemical and behavioral characteristics that shape every individual as well as his species are determined by his genes—his genetic makeup. Each gene is made up of thousands of basepairs of organic acids (nucleotides) each of which determine the form of a specific protein necessary for the form and fact of the living being. Long strings of genes form the chromosomes which are present in every cell of our body.

Genes are subject to mutation. This means that one or more of the hundreds of thousands of basepairs that make up a gene are changed. In Nature, this is a random process. The agents that cause such changes are called "mutagens" and are largely unknown but include such agents as radiation, various chemicals and viruses. When a gene mutates, the protein it was coded to model is changed. Since form and figure are believed to derive from the configuration of the extremely complex large molecules called proteins, the influence of a new and different protein among the untold multitude that comprise our bodies may be profound. Almost all mutations are harmful. The carrier is either spontaneously aborted, dies sooner after birth than would be normal or fails life's contest in some other manner.

Once in a while, a mutation is favorable and the carrier has been given some sort of slight, often invisible advantage in life. It might be so unnoticeable as just a few days longer reproductive life than his or her contemporaries. This might be just enough time for one additional pregnancy. If that progeny carried the same trait as a dominant, the trait would be manifested in his or her offspring regardless of whether or not his or her mate carried the genetic equivalent. And there are further complications such as 'penetrance', associated unfavorable combinations, convergence, genetic drift and others to the gradual establishment of even an almost insignificant trait in a population. If it is possible to create a new mammalian species by this method, an enormous number of favorable mutations would have to be accumulated in a population over a period of time.

In real life, the prospects for "punctuated equilibrium" do not look nearly that good. For example, to change from "Homo" erectus to Homo sapiens, the brain would have to increase in volume by almost 50% along with monumental skull, jaw, tooth and body changes. Even though the percentage difference in the nuclear genome between man and any of his presumed progenitors may be less than two percent, the total number of basepairs, the mutable element, represented in this small percentage is in the hundreds of

thousands.

To make matters more unlikely to the point of virtual impossibility, the physical manifestation of whatever number of mutations would be necessary to create a new species in order to demonstrate the observed gap, would have to have been held in abeyance until they all could be exercised virtually simultaneously! But it gets worse.

It has been estimated that favorable genetic changes in order to become established and persist in a species over time must involve populations of at least 500 breeding individuals. This means that the requisite number of mutations of basepairs within the genes would have to occur consistently in at least 500 individuals. The expression of each these mutated genes would then have to be held in abeyance in each of these 500plus individuals over whatever time was required to accumulate sufficient genetic change for the birth to each of the mothers of a baby so profoundly different from his parents that he would constitute a new species. How many mothers would suckle a creature so different from themselves?

For these reasons, the doctrine of "punctuated equilibrium" as applied to the origin of Homo sapiens is an impossibility. It cannot explain the lack of fossil evidence to support a link between man and his presumed progenitors.

Nevertheless, the accepted doctrine remains locked in its logic-tight compartment. The forces dedicated to the destruction of non-hybrid man are enormous. Basking in the warmth of political sanction and secure with an approved mechanism for the acceptable interpretation of data that was also viewed with favor by the funding sources, academia proceeded to attempt to extend and reinforce the official dogma with advanced microbiological techniques.

There are two sets of chromosomes in every cell: the nuclear and the mitochondrial. The nuclear chromosomes are retained within the cell's nucleus and are derived half from each parent of sexuallyreproducing organisms like us. Both the female ovum and the male spermatozoon contain half the chromosomal makeup of their contributor—that is, the mother and the father will each be represented in the nuclear chromosomes of their offspring. A great mixup of the maternalpaternal DNA takes place in the fertilized ovum. This makes the tracing of longterm lineages using nuclear DNA extremely difficult and inexact.

That is where the mitochondrium enters the picture. The mito-

chondrium is a discrete little organelle in every cell. It is the cell's energy factory. It contains only 37 genes (thousands of basepairs) but uniquely, these are usually transmitted only from the mother without paternal contribution. The spermatozoon also has a mitochondrium, but usually this is broken off and discarded along with the tail during penetration of the ovum.

By manipulation of the genetic material of various types of hairless bipeds, "molecular anthropology"—as this process has been named—came up with the pseudoscientific conclusion that modern "humans" arose as a completely original species between 100,000 and 200,000 years ago in Africa and only in Africa (3).

Dubbed "African Eve", this "original mother of us all" was pounced upon with delight by the hybriddirected media. "Eve" with her "Adam" were portrayed as highly hybridized cafeaulait mulattos holding hands in an African Eden on the cover of *Time Magazine*. A somewhat less attractive black, prognathous couple covered with hair adorned the cover of *Discover Magazine*.

The joyous affair between the resurrected Eve and the elitedirected prostitutes of the media is understandable. This at once, if not just another myth, defeated all those evil "racist" separatists by establishing that we are all "brothers under the skin". All of a sudden, there could be no such thing as miscegenation. The multitude of differences between whites and blacks were gone in a flash. The interbreeding of whites and blacks was now de rigeur. Hollywood could continue showing blacks and whites pawing and screwing each other ad nauseum. The Illuminati smiled covertly.

There are many problems with the "Eve Hypotheses". It is loaded with assumptions and requirements that are either on shaky ground or totally in conflict with fact and with each other. To begin with, another African presumed hominid, "Homo" erectus had made his home throughout Europe, Australasia and East Africa long before the advent of Eve and her progeny. Supposedly "Eve's" children, spurning his sexual advances or too fastidious to rape his females, killed them all instead.

Since "Homo" erectus was a fairly rugged and competent beast who may have coexisted with this proposed "Eve" in Africa and, if so, perhaps some of his kind could have been part of her lineage, this replacement theory seems farfetched. Besides nowhere in history has there been a lack of at least a few human animals who would rape whatever they could catch or would submit sexually to whatever. Even similar species are not a requirement of such couplings.

The idea that this completely new species from Africa totally replaced indigenous "hominid" populations all over the world cannot be supported. Fossil evidence shows that modern Chinese, Australasians and Europeans each resemble their local predecessors with no sign of hybridization with archaic immigrants from Africa at any time (4, 5). The fossil evidence, Wolpoff and others claim, indicates that modern man originated in several places rather than one. So, among the experts, there is a large question of the proposed relationship of modern man to this hypothetical "African Eve".

The studies that created "Eve" and placed her birthplace in Africa were reported by Cann, et al in *Nature* in 1987(3). A followup extension and refinement was reported by Vigilant, et al in *Science* in 1991 (6) and by Wilson and Cann in *Scientific American* in 1992 (7).

These and similar studies are based upon comparisons of maternal mitochondrial DNA (mtDNA) from five different geographic/"racial" populations: European (United States), African, Australian (aboriginal), Asian and New Guinean. Sequence differences of the mtDNA samples were reported as percentages of divergence, one from the other and from the chimpanzee. It was assumed that the less the divergence, the closer the ancestral relationship. The method used in the first study to compare mtDNA's and to root a phylogenetic tree was criticized in that the authors gave no statistical justification for inferring an African origin. The genealogical tree was deemed to have been corrected in the second study by relating the sequence differences found to those of the chimpanzee, presumably our nearest treedwelling African relative. This is the socalled "outgroup method" which suggests that some may not be too happy with the assumed relationship. He is not really one of "us".

Aside from those already mentioned, the researchers base their procedure, results and conclusions upon even more assumptions, some of which are highly questionable:

1.) Maternal mtDNA types in common indicate a genetic relationship of descension of the somatotype.

This need not be true and certainly is not always true. Each codon in the DNA molecule codes for a specific amino acid or protein. All living things have in common some proteins as well as many of the amino acids of which proteins are composed. Thus it is equally possible that identity merely represents an mtDNA sequence that is common to other living things or, alternatively, sim-

ply due to chance.

2.) The transmission of mitochondrial DNA is strictly maternal, unaltered by diffusion of other mtDNA.

Just as the maternal oocyte contains its mitochondrium, so does the male spermatozoon. The male gamete's mitochondrium contains DNA derived from a different female lineage unless the mating is incestuous (son with daughter or his mother). The sperm's mitochondrium lies at the junction of the tail with the head. Ordinarily only the head of the sperm penetrates the oocyte and the tail, along with the mitochondrium is discarded.

But Nature does not always work as we intend. It seems reasonable that once in a while the sperm's mtDNA might sneak into the ovum along with the head and that some recombination of DNA's might occur. This would add a random variable to complicate the claim that the mtDNA of the daughter cells is identical to that of her mother.

3.) The lineage of African mtDNA is unbroken.

The original article reporting this line of research, implied a single "mother of us all", and called her "Eve". This was almost certainly done for publicity purposes as part of the agenda of the establishment. Such a unitary origin is manifestly impossible.

They forgot that maternal lineages die out when there is no daughter to carry on. The estimated time required for all but one lineage to disappear from a stable population is the length of a generation in years multiplied by twice the size of the beginning population. A single "Eve" would soon become the ancestress of none.

Since a minimal population of 500 breeding individuals is considered necessary to establish a trait, this would have required at least that many "Eve's". Moreover, the mtDNA of these "Eve's" had to have differed from each other less than that of modern Africans because differences are assumed to increase over time. A population of only 500 would have gone extinct after about 20,000 years, assuming each generation time to be 20 years. If all this started somewhere between 90,000 and 249,000 years ago, as the authors variously suggest, a beginning population of between 2000 to 6000 would have been necessary in order that there would today be survivors. Numbers, however, may not be a problem since population geneticists (8) have indicated that the African population at that time may have been as large as 10,000. If this formula is correct, we also must apply it to all those motherly chimpanzees five to nine million years ago who had to exist in order that we have

chimps for medical research and entertainment today. Assuming a conservative generation length for chimps of ten years, there would have had to be between 250,000 and 450,000 of them.

That a large number of breeding females existing under conditions even more primitive than their progeny in Africa today would have more homogeneity in their mtDNA stretches credulity.

4.) The lineage of mtDNA is unbroken by diffusion and represents strictly the founding population.

The authors, being highly "politically correct", indicate that, while blacks may bear many nonAfrican nuclear genes, by implication their mtDNA is pure African because "—any nonAfrican genes have been contributed by Caucasian males". However, blacks rape white females 1000 times more often than a Caucasian male rapes a black female. Similarly, voluntary miscegenation between a white male and a black female is much more rare than is a sexual relationship between a white female and a black male. In such situations of miscegenation, the progeny of a white female and a black male will display easily identifiable negroid characteristics such as skin, eye and black, kinky hair because of genetic dominance of these characteristics. Such progeny, even as a first generation hybrid, will be less likely to be acceptable to the white community and more likely to breed with a black. Within two or three generations, such hybrids will be physically, socially, and most importantly, behaviorally indistinguishable from black Africans. This process has been going on for a long time. Such "miscegenated female" maternal mtDNA will thus appear among modern groups designated as African and skew the average sequence divergences closer to the nonAfrican. Accordingly, few if any modernday "Africans", regardless of where they may be—and particularly socalled "AfricanAmericans"—can be considered sufficiently "pure African" to base upon it an hypothesis on the origin of all mankind.

5.) All evolution of mtDNA proceeded to diverge linearly toward modern man.

Obviously, this did not occur because there are profound differences between the various types of hairless bipeds that presently exist.

6.) By implication, intergenerational incest does not occur.

Such a ridiculous implication is not acceptable for either the modern chimpanzee or Homo sapiens. We are reminded almost daily of its violation.

7.) All mitochondrial lineages "evolve" at the same rate. In

other words, the rate of mtDNA mutation is a constant in all groups.

The authors base this assumption on their finding that "—all 14 human sequences are nearly equidistant from the chimpanzee sequences". In further support of this contention they point out that since "chimpanzees commonly show as much as ten times the genetic variation of human", this alone suggests that "all of modern humanity sprang from a relatively small stock of common ancestors". However, elsewhere in another context they point out that the sequence differences are greater among Africans than any other group and that the African sequences are closer to the chimpanzee sequences than are the others. Following the same line of reasoning but placing their findings in the same context, may this not suggest instead that they are two separate groups? Could we be dealing with two separate species?

Furthermore, since non-Africans from North Africa, the Middle East, Asia and Europe to a lesser extent, have been present as slavers and otherwise in subSaharan Africa for thousands of years, it would seem likely that there are few, if any, black Africans without some nonAfrican DNA in their genome. This miscegenation at once would help account for the greater variability in the African population as well as a closer apparent genetic relationship than otherwise might exist.

Mutations occur because of ontological error and external environmental influences such as radiation, toxins, diseases and the cultural milieu including eugenics. The length of the reproductive life, the frequency of conception and the number of viable offspring are also important in the assessment of any population and its relationship to others.

Considering the primitive, violent and diseaseridden lifestyle of even modernday Africans wherever they may be, one could reasonably expect a greater rate of mutation and divergence over time of mitochondrial and nuclear DNA than in populations with advanced cultures.

All these factors would tend to magnify the divergence of the African group from the chimpanzee and diminish the apparent difference from the other four groups.

From another approach, equal rates of mtDNA evolution simply do not hold. The shark, for example, apparently has changed hardly at all in millions of years. And, closer to home, the fossils of "Homo" erectus indicate virtually no change in the millionandahalf years of his existence. But all the variants of dogs have been

"evolved" by "unnatural" human selection from the wolf in about twelve thousand years.

That mtDNA "evolved" at a uniform and constant rate seems no more than a hazardous guess used in hopeful support of a questionable hypothesis. Could there be something wrong with the concept?

8.) The divergence of maternal mtDNA accumulates at between 2% to 4% per million years.

This assumption is based upon the presumption that the lineage through the Australopithecines, "Homo" habilis and "Homo" erectus to modern Homo sapiens broke off from the chimpanzee lineage somewhere between five and nine million years ago plus the assumption that all the other assumptions, conjectures, inferences and implications are valid.

Then, calculating how much humans had diverged from each other relative to how much they had diverged, apparently on the average, from chimpanzees, the authors, in their 1991 paper, arrived at a ratio of 1:25 (4). Thus human maternal mtDNA diverged among the modern groups one twentyfifth of the amount the group average had diverged from the chimps five to nine million years ago. This would mean that the modern hairless biped lineage began from multiple "Eve's" somewhere between 200,000 and 360,000 years ago, considerable longer than estimated in the original paper naming "Eve". Wilson & Cann in the article in the April, 1992, edition of *Scientific American* (7), prefer the 200,000 figure.

There was less difference between the maternal mtDNA of the African group and that of the chimpanzee or, in the author's terminology, the assumption was made that the African group was "more deeply rooted". Since percentage divergence already had been related to time, this made the African group the oldest and, since Africans and chimpanzees hail from Africa, the presumed "Eve's", the mothers of us all, lived in Africa.

If the numbers marking the hours on the face of a clock were in constant random motion and only the hands moved steadily, it would be extremely difficult to tell the time. One could never navigate an unknown sea by such a timepiece!

9.) Each of the four non-African groups has multiple origins due to multiple colonizations by diverse genetic stock.

New Guinea is considered the exemplar whose population the authors consider to have been founded by many mothers whose maternal lineages were most closely related to Asia. The multiple linguistic variants among the Papuans is considered confirmatory.

On the other hand, based on their assumption that they consider Africa the source of all human maternal mtDNA, they consider the African group as a single cluster. This in spite of the fact that the mtDNA diversity is greater among the Africans than any other group and that Africa is noted for numerous quasilanguages. This seems a bit like tilting the data to fit the hypothesis.

But there is a single crucial assumption which alone, if not true, collapses the entire structure. That is the hypothesis that all hairless bipeds are related and are derived from a single presumably mutant stock in Africa. It is upon the slippery ground of this assumption that their phylogenetic "tree" was grown.

The data from each of these studies is used to produce a "tree". By either "midpoint" rooting as in the first study or by the "outgroup" method in the second study, their "tree" has two primary branches. One primary branch is composed entirely of six African maternal mtDNA types while the other branch consists of all the remaining mtDNA types found in the other four groups.

Cann, et al, tied the branches to the single postulated trunk of the tree by manipulating the data to produce a tree of minimum length based on its requirement of fewer point mutations. This "tree" was considered statistically more "parsimonious". The parsimony principle requires that data be connected in the simplest possible way.

In accord with the Africanorigin hypothesis, Vigilant, et al, pursued two different methods to graft the two disparate branches to a common trunk. The first called the "winning sites method" found that the African origin required fewer mutations than did an Asian root.

Their second method looked for the "deepest root". Again presuming a single trunk for both branches and looking only to determine which of the five geographic groups, considered to be related, was rooted most closely to the chimpanzee tree, found that the African cluster was the "deepest" by a significant factor.

There is one enormous problem with these and similar studies using the methods of "molecular anthropology". While it is true that "gene sequences are not shaped by theoretical prejudices" as noted by Wilson and Cann, hypotheses are. There need be no error in the technical methodology. Like so many human endeavors, a structure that appears magnificently and logically true will collapse into a wreckage of lies if close scrutiny shows it to be founded on a false premise.

Such is the case in these applications of the new "molecular

anthropology". Everything is based upon the hypothesis of a unity of African origin. That is, all hairless bipeds are assumed to have evolved through the processes of natural selection from a strain of apes in the manner approved by the theory of Wallace as finetuned by Charles Darwin almost 150 years ago.

The magnificent work in the laboratory of these modern "molecular anthropologists" created a "phylogenetic tree". Most significantly, they found that this "tree" has "two primary branches". If one ignores the "African origin hypothesis" and looks at all the data and at the data only with unprejudiced eyes, he discovers that these are not two branches of a single tree. They are not branches at all. ***They are two separate trees!***

Cann, et al, in their study reported in 1987 analyzed the maternal mtDNA of 145 persons and two cell lines for a total of 147 samples. These 147 samples from five different population groups are described as follows: Group 1, 21 Australian aborigines; Group 2, 46 Caucasians; Group 3, 26 New Guinean aborigines; Group 4, 34 Asians; and Group 5, 20 Africans including one "AfricanAmerican".

They found 135 different types of maternal mtDNA. Of these types, 7 occurred in more than one individual, none appeared in more than one of the five groups and no individual had more than one type. The 7 shared types occurred only among 3 of the 5 groups: they did not occur among either the Asians or Africans (Table I).

FIG. I DISTRIBUTION OF mtDNA BY SHARED TYPE

Australia	Caucasian	New Guinea	Asia	Africa
n=21	n=46	n=26	n=34	n=20
Type 1 (2)*	Type 2 (3)	Type 3 (2)	Type 4 (2)	
Type 5 (3)	Type 6 (3)	Type 7 (6)		

* Number in parenthesis is the number of individuals sharing the type

If these 5 groups were all derived from the same source, the probability that this distribution of groups of random data would have a value of zero, that none of these 7 types would be found among either the Asians or Africans, is 7 chances in ten million! To make an analogy, this means that in a single barrel of apples, there have to be some green and some red apples. Blindfolded, at

random I took out of the barrel some apples and stopped to count. I found that I had taken out of the barrel, 93 apples of which 21 were red. Blindfold back on, I continued taking apples out of a barrel, counting as I went along this time until I had another 54 apples. If this second pick of 54 apples had come out of the same barrel, by chance I would have picked out 12 red apples. But there were none! The chances of this happening as the result of random choices out of the barrel are about 7 times out of ten million! That means, impossible. Something had to be wrong. What happened? Having been blindfolded, I had to have reached into another barrel in which there were no red apples. The result can be explained only in this way.

Excluding the Asian group, the chances that none of the African group would share none of the 7 shared types becomes two out of 100. This suggests that the Asian individuals selected for this group may have originated in southern Asia or the Philippines where there is a likelihood of African admixture. In neither of these studies did the author give any genealogical history of their selectees.

Vigilant, et al, (1991), (6) studied mtDNA of 189 individuals and identified 135 different mtDNA types which "—fall into 31 clusters that are exclusively African and 24 clusters that are exclusively nonAfrican". It was upon these figures, considered to be based upon the African origin hypothesis which allowed them to be related in kind, that they were able to base their "tree" in Africa.

But, if it is not assumed that all hairless bipeds originated in Africa and the figures are examined without this prejudice, they tell a different story. The data of Vigilant, et al, shows that there were 135 different mtDNA types found among the 189 hairless bipeds of the same 5 groups. Of these 135 different mtDNA types, 31 are exclusively African and appear among 140 native Africans and 24 types are exclusively nonAfrican and appear among 49 individuals. Employing the same statistical method upon these figures and letting the figures tell their own story, the probability that the two clusters are related is 5 chances in a million! That is not a good bet.

The data from the Vigilant study also showed that of the 135 different mtDNA types found in the 189 individuals, 16 types appeared more than once but only in the Africa and New Guinea groups except in one AfricanAmerican. Of the 189 individuals, there were 121 native Africans, 8 AfricanAmericans, 20 Papuans, 1 Australian Aborigine, 15 Europeans and 24 Asians.

The 16 shared types appeared only among 68 individuals of the 129 individuals of known African ancestry and the 20 Papuans, but not among any of the 39 European or Asian individuals. Applying the "apple barrel analogy" as before, but to these different types of shared mtDNA, the probability that none of these 16 shared types would appear among the groups of 15 Europeans and 24 Asians is 3.713! That is, 0.00000000000037 if these groups are part of the same population with the same African origin! In other words, the population of hairless bipeds which originated in Africa cannot be related to Europeans and Asians grouped together! Further statistical support for this conclusion is found in the "hypothesis test"(9).

Even if the Papuans, Australian Aborigines and Africans are presumed to share the same origin, the probability that Europeans and Asians are related is still only one chance in a hundred! And this is without knowing anything of the genealogy of the individuals selected. In today's world, in some populations some individuals who pass casual inspection as either Caucasian or Asians assuredly have some black ancestral admixture. If the selection process is not carefully done in order to avoid this error, the results will be skewed and the reality of different origins more strongly confirmed.

This all means that based on these studies by the methods of "molecular anthropology", the hypothesis of an African origin of all hairless bipeds is false. It confirms that, while "gene sequences are not shaped by theoretical prejudices", hypotheses and even theories may be. The "tree with two primary branches" turns out to be two separate trees! Africans and nonAfricans are two separate species based upon their origins.

Many paleontologists, archaeologists, and anthropologists disagree with the conclusions reached through "molecular anthropology". Their quarrel is primarily with the time lines it proposes and the assumption that some upstart emigrant from Africa exterminated and replaced all other "hominid" populations everywhere as short a while ago as 200,000 years. However, despite the hurdles supposedly surmounted by the doctrine of "punctuated equilibrium", professional academia remains properly tied to the umbilical cord of the chimpanzee as mother of us all justified, in their opinion, by fossil evidence carefully selected to support the officiallyordered concept of Darwinianstyle evolution of species.

The professionals wish only to bury, ignore or change a few dates, do away with any aesthetic perceptions in longago intellec-

tual capabilities—and, perhaps, sexual derelictions—in order to be able to bestow upon our alleged ancestors a less discriminating, dumbeddown way of life. To the myth of the "brotherhood of man" and other socialistic ideas, the possibility of two separate trees seeded and growing into saplings in different lands would be heresy. The New World Order, conceived long before Darwin unknowingly showed a means of its attainment, could not tolerate such anathema. It could destroy the entire backup process for the destruction of a Homo sapiens. That is truly the meaning of genocide.

The existence of two entirely separate origins for the hairless biped is not contrary to the fossil or artifactual evidence either. In fact, both the artifactual and fossil evidence viewed objectively and in their entirety demand different origins just as does the data derived from the genetic studies.

The advanced doctrine of political correctness, as already noted, dates the advent of man as a twig from the chimpanzee lineage over 4 million years ago. Accordingly, the first of our ancestors to begin the climb up this broken ladder of evolution were the various australopithecines marked most notably by their increased brain capacity of 500 cubic centimeters to 600 cubic centimeters instead of the measly 200 cubic centimeters to 300 cubic centimeters of the apes. From fossil evidence, the australopithecines existed until about 1 million years ago. Along about 2.5 million years ago, some australopithecines supposedly 'jumped' into something more advanced. With a brain of around 750 cubic centimeters, this somewhat advanced creature was no longer considered "pithecine" or ape, but "homo"—one of us. He was called "Homo" habilis, the clever man, the first toolmaker.

Tiring of his lowly status, some contemporaries of "Homo" habilis purportedly 'jumped' again about 1.6 million years ago and became suddenly "Homo" erectus. He was no longer very good at swinging through the tree tops. He had a brain of about 1000 cubic centimeters to 1200 cubic centimeters. Being better at travel on land, he could traverse areas where there were no trees. Either on his own or possibly involuntarily, he left Africa. He left his fossil and artifactual remains over Europe and Asia at least and lasted virtually without change until about 500,000 years ago. Some think he may have lasted longer and made it to the isolation of outback Australia about 60,000 years ago. If so, the fact that even his larger brain was still not all that good is suggested by the fact that, in all that time, the Australian Aborigine never made the connection between sexual activity and childbearing.

Some claim that Homo sapiens evolved about 500,000 years ago from "Homo" erectus in situ from his residences in Europe, Asia and Africa. First he was Homo sapiens and then as he naturally got brighter, Homo sapiens sapiens. This is the theory of multicentric origins whose advocates strongly oppose the "Eve" hypothesis.

With a brain of over 1400 cubic centimeters, larger than our 1400 cubic centimeters average, the Neanderthals, are thrown in to complicate matters. They appeared in Europe about 100,000 years ago. Despite an apparently rather advanced culture, they disappeared as uniquely identifiable fossils about 35,000 years ago. Some paleoanthropologists feel they were too ugly to invite rape and assimilation. Others believe the more likely event that they were simply absorbed into the larger more vigorous population of Homo sapiens.

However, to preserve the idea that modern man descended from apes through a process of slow, though "punctuated", evolution directed by natural selection, it has been necessary to limit his age as a species. The time of his origin had to be placed within the span that his presumed immediate ancestor could have existed. For obvious reasons, he could not be allowed to preexist his own parents. Any artifactual evidence of the use of tools or of fire or actual fossils of Homo sapiens that antedated the appearance of "Homo" erectus, "Homo" habilis or especially the Australopithecines would instantly convert the Darwinian hypothesis into an untenable myth and any application to the origin of man would cease to exist.

Such evidence does exist—reliably and in profusion. The entire diaspora of man as taught today is false. Though only a single such instance is required to destroy the approved concept, several will be mentioned.

Fragments of skeletal remains of modern man and of stone tool artefacts have been uncovered in the gravels of Tertiary river beds as a result of mining operations for gold and silver at several sites in California. Some have been found at depths of 180 feet beneath a lava cap at the ends of over a hundred feet of horizontal drifts beneath Table Mountain in Tuolomne County, California. These goldbearing Tertiary placer gravels were deposited over 8.7 million years ago according to potassiumargon dating of regional andesite deposits (10).

A human vertebral segment (atlas) was unearthed from strata dating back to the early Pliocene (3 to 5 million years ago) at

Mount Hermosa in Argentina (11). Also in Argentina in a late Pliocene formation at Miramar, stone tools, a mammalian bone with an arrowhead embedded in it and a fragment of a human lower jaw were found (11, 12, 13).

A modern woman's skull was found near Castenodolo, Italy in a stratum dated Middle Pliocene (3-4 million years old) (14, 15). Mammoth bone with cut marks from a sharp instrument and stone tools dated 300,000 to 750,000 years old were found in the AnzaBorrego Desert of California (16). A vigorous review of flint and bone tools from PlioceneEocene detritus below Red Crag, England, are "—genuine tools—whose legitimacy as products of human industry cannot in the least be challenged" (17). Also found in the detritus beds beneath Red Crag is a carved shell, a bola stone and pierced teeth (18, 19, 20).

Paleolithic tools, incision marks on bones by sharp instruments indicating butchering, bones deliberately broken for extraction of marrow and signs of fire pits with pieces of burned bones were found by F. Ameghino in the Santa Crucian formation in Argentina dated as Early and Middle Miocene (15-25 million years ago) by Marshall, et al in 1977 (21).

In a deposit in Kenya dated at 12.5 to 14 million years old (22), Louis Leakey discovered fossilized animal bones "where the bones have been broken up, and where the damage includes excellent examples of depressed fractures of the types usually associated with a 'blunt instrument'—(and)—also a lump of lava with every appearance of having been used to smash bones" (23).

Advanced paleolithic tools were found at Shequinandah, Manitoulin Island in Lake Huron, Canada in excavations carried out between 1951 and 1955 by Thomas E. Lee, an anthropologist at the National Museum of Canada. The tools were bifacially chipped and included projectile points. Four geologists dated the beds at a minimum of 30,000 years, perhaps as old as 150,000 years (24). Since these dates do not agree with official doctrine and Lee persisted, he was at first ridiculed and finally hounded from his civil service position.

The earliest fossil of a modern human found in Kenya, Africa is a humerus identified as Homo sapiens and dated at 4.0 to 4.5 million years old (25, 26). The next earliest human fossil is dated at 2.2 to 3 million years old and was found in a limestone quarry; in Sterkfontein, South Africa in 1946. It is part of a femur "—characteristic of modern man" (27, 28).

The next earliest human fossil was dated about 1.7 to 2.0 million years old. In Olduvai Gorge formations in Kenya, Louis Leakey found a jaw and human skull fragments described as Homo sapiens sapiens (29). Other fossils of Homo sapiens found in Africa and dated to about the time "Homo" erectus appeared are a talus (heel bone) (30) and a humerus (upper arm bone) (31). From that time forward, numerous fossil and artifactual finds in Africa and elsewhere testify to the coexistence of Homo sapiens and "Homo" erectus until the apparent worldwide disappearance of "Homo" erectus about 500,000 years ago.

Even the proclaimed idea that man first trod the western hemisphere only 12,000 years ago by way of a land bridge across the Bering Straits is refuted by a mass of evidence that had to be ignored or ridiculed in order to support official doctrine. Recall that Thomas E. Lee lost his job at the national Museum of Canada because he found paleoliths that contradicted the theory designated as acceptable. But the rigid control of scientific thought may be breaking down a little. In 1977, a UCLA archaeologist and geophysicist, Rainer Berger, found evidence on Santa Rosa Island off Santa Barbara, California, that confirms human presence 40,000 years ago and perhaps as long as 70,000 years ago (32).

The fossil, artifactual and "molecular anthropological" evidence are in agreement. The Darwinian hypothesis as applied to the origin of man is wrong! However, a process of continuous "evolution", meaning change of the genotype over time by natural selection from a lower, simpler, or worse to a higher, more complex or better state, may occur ***within species*** to a limited extent. During his span of existence, "Homo" erectus showed negligible change as, over their millions of years of existence, do the shark and the land crab.

The reverse, devolution, also occurs. The reduction of the average mental age of the 'human' population that has occurred over the last century at least as a result of 'unnatural' or human selection is a good example. But Darwinian processes as proclaimed do not account for Homo sapiens as a species. Just as no living thing can preexist its parents, Homo sapiens cannot have come into being by descent from the chimpanzee through the Australopithecines, "Homo" habilis and "Homo" erectus. ***Homo sapiens pre-existed the australopithecines and the pithecanthropines!*** The molecular evidence confirms what the complete fossil, artifactual and biological record foreshadows and logic demands. There are two kinds of hairless bipeds on earth with totally different origins. There are two distinct species! One race of the two

races of Homo sapiens now constitutes only about 12% of the world's population. Long targeted, he is well on the way to extinction.

The genesis of Homo sapiens disappears into the mists of an extremely remote past. Artifactual evidences indicative of the presence of human beings with an advanced culture exist far into the age of the dinosaurs. A grooved metallic sphere found in a Precambrian pyrophyllite deposit in South Africa (24) or metallic tubes found in 1968 embedded in chalk 65 million years old from a quarry in France (25) and others (26) only deepen the mystery. More importantly, they demand as more and more chinks appear in the hidebound armor of socialized mechanistic science, an open mind. The tales that persist in folklore of advanced civilizations deep in the past, like Atlantis, Lemuria and Mu, may indeed have some basis in fact. After all, our present 'civilization' can date its origins to only thousands of years ago. How many advanced civilizations, not necessarily structured in reinforced concrete, might have come and gone without a trace over the millions of years fossils prove a human presence on earth?

But the evidence shows that something else happened in Africa. The series of pithecines ancestral to the species of hairless biped originating in Africa, is not explained. Gene sequences of the mtDNA of those living hairless bipeds whose ancestry unequivocably leads back to Africa clearly do exist as a distinct entity. Logic and biology defeat any idea of Darwinian descent of this creature from the chimpanzee by a series of leaps from one proposed progenitor to the next. The ridiculous idea of "punctuated equilibrium" must be laid to final rest.

Nevertheless, this series of creatures did exist and they existed in a hierarchical order of diminishing arboreal and increasing bipedal adaptation along with jumps in brain size. Somewhere along the line, probably not until the last jump, there developed the vocal apparatus that permits the rudimentary speech of primitively modulated grunts and screeches that still characterize the hybridized representatives of this species.

This lineage of comparatively puny pithecine creatures survived at first because it was arboreal and then, as it grew larger and bipedal, the premium was placed on bigger brains rather than prehensile toes and a tail. The increasing brain size allowed it to contrive tools while its hands permitted the use of crude tools as equalizers against stronger, faster creatures. The brain remained fairly simple with relatively few and shallow convolutions, virtually no frontal development, a thin cortex and a meager blood supply.

The modern inheritor of this lineage is the African Negro. Until recently, geologically speaking, he existed in isolation in the jungles of West Equatorial Africa. His brain at about 900 cubic centimeters in its pristine African state is a little smaller than that of his presumed immediate forebear, "Homo" erectus or, originally more correctly named, Pithecanthropus erectus.

About 8 million years ago, the Great Rift Valley formed in Eastern Africa as the result of tectonic forces. The Rift Valley runs for about 1800 miles in a northerly direction from near the mouth of the Zambezi River in southeastern Africa to near the mouth of the Omo River at the Red Sea. The forces of plate tectonics which formed the valley also raised a chain of high mountains separating the eastern third of Africa climatically and geographically from the western twothirds. All bipedal fossils have been found without exception on the eastern side of the Rift Valley. Western Equatorial Africa remained as hot and humid jungle while east of the mountains became dry, grassy savannah.

The genus Pan, the chimpanzee family of primates was separated. The Panidae to the west of the Rift and the chain of mountains were able to continue their existence in the protection and bounty of a jungle. Those to the east of the mountains in the Rift Valley were forced to adapt to changed conditions or die. Spotty tree cover interrupted by broad areas of meadowland severely compromised an arboreal existence. It placed them in direct competition with other surface animals and particularly greater exposure to large carnivores.

That changes did occur in the Panidae is proved by a rather confused and confusing collection of fossils appearing as far back as the Miocene. While still clearly Panidae, these bits and pieces of fossilized bone suggest changes over millions of years from a purely brachiating existence in the trees to some bipedalism along with some increase in brain size. Up to about 4 million years ago, the anthropoid (manlike or 'hominoid') ape, Pan troglodytes or chimpanzee had not changed into a new species. This intraspecies process of evolution or adaptation to changed environmental conditions had not turned Pan into a new species any more than it had other animals of the savannah with which he coexisted.

About 4 million years ago, something new appeared in Africa. This was Australopithecus, the "Southern Ape". This creature, of which there are several variants (australopithecines) is classed as

the first of the Hominidae, the family of modern man, the genus Homo. This was a new genus. With a cranial capacity greater than the standard chimpanzee, the head displayed a cross between apelike and humanlike features while below the neck, his physical development was much like that of a small, modern human. Other animals of the savannah remained clearly identifiable with their forebears over time, but this animal had jumped into something very different. How?

"Punctuated equilibrium" or "evolution by jerks" has been shown to be inconsistent with logic. A reasonable explanation consistent with fact, including the nature of man and monkey, is intervention by a superior being. Homo sapiens already existed. According to fossil and artifactual evidence, he was already on every continent except West Equatorial Africa. The earliest fossil of Homo sapiens found in Africa was the fragment of humerus from Kanapoi, Kenya. It was found in 1965 and dated at 4.0 to 4.5 million years old. Time, place and opportunity seem to have coincided.

Modern man has 46 chromosomes; the modern chimpanzee has 48. Although rumors exist of at least trials of crossfertilization of these two species, I am aware of neither success nor failure. This in itself may be significant. Failure would be common knowledge, but success would be disturbing. Obviously, somewhere in the past, equalization of the numbers of chromosomes between either the ancient Pongid lineage or the Pithecine lineage and Homo sapiens must have existed. Regardless of the scenario, interspecies fertility has to have occurred in order to give rise to the pithecines. It seems most likely to have occurred some time during the roughly 4 million years that the antique chimpanzee was doing some intraspecies evolving in his early attempts to adapt to life on the savannahs of East Africa.

Common knowledge holds that breeding across species lines does not occur. But it does. It is fairly frequent among living things. Sometimes the result is sterile like the mule, the offspring of a male ass and a mare. Sometimes the hybrid offspring is not sterile like that of a wolf and a coyote or a tiger and a lion.

Few researchers agree upon a definition of 'species'. A species is commonly taught to describe a population of organisms that can at least potentially interbreed and that does not breed with other populations. A definition more in accord with what actually happens, is not so limiting. A species is, after all, merely the result of man's passion to classify in order to better understand what he

sees. It is an invention of man, not of Nature. A phylogenetic concept defines a species as the smallest recognizable cluster of individuals that share a common trait and have a common pattern of ancestry. This alone clearly differentiates Homo sapiens. As in so many things human, universal agreement on the definition of species may never occur—or there may be many different definitions according to the goal or branch of scientific endeavor. Yet life, with its many variations, ignores our quibbling and simply goes on.

Following the finding of the fossil 4 to 4.5 millions years old in Kanapoi, the fossil record of Homo sapiens in Africa remains blank until something over 2 million years ago. A femur "characteristic of modern man" was identified as 2.2 to 3.0 million years old (27). This is more or less coincident with the first appearance of "Homo" habilis (Pithecanthropus habilis), the first toolmaker, 2.5 million years ago. He was similar to the australopithecines but had a larger brain of 600 to 750 cubic centimeters

It was some 900,000 years until the next jump when "Homo" erectus (Pithecanthropus erectus) appeared about 1.6 million years ago. He stood 5 to 6 feet tall and had a cranial capacity of 1000 to 1200 cubic centimeters, nearing the 1450 cubic centimeters average of Homo sapiens. Like his forebears, his fossil bones show that he closely resembled modern humans except for his head with its sloping forehead, massive brow ridges, large jaws and teeth, prognathism and a steeply receding chin.

And again after a blank period, fossil remains of Homo sapiens roughly coincident in time with the appearance of "Homo" erectus were found in Africa. This is the socalled "Kanam Jaw" discovered by Louis Leakey and dated to the Early Pleistocene about 1.7 to 2.0 million years ago (29). From that time onward, the finding in Africa of fossils identifiable as Homo sapiens has been less unusual.

This little scenario suggests, though by no means proves, that Homo sapiens first entered the Rift Valley about 4 to 4.5 million years ago and then left—or died out in Africa—only to return on two separate occasions 2.02.3 million years ago and again 1.7 million years ago, thence to remain. Of course, he may have remained steadily in the Rift Valley from even before 4.5 million years ago to date. But it seems more than mere coincidence that Homo sapiens was in the Rift Valley in the three eras in which significant "jumps" in the characteristics of the indigenous populations of pithecines occurred. The explanation that the Australopithecines, "Homo" habilis and "Homo" erectus are the result, over perhaps

thousands of years of interventions by Homo sapiens fits. Most likely, the intervention was as simple as miscegenation or it could have been complex as some sophisticated means that we cannot yet conceive. "Punctuated equilibrium", however cannot be the explanation.

As far back as about one million years ago, "Homo" erectus was not just in Africa, but his fossil remains and artifacts have been found in Europe, Asia and Java. He and Homo sapiens coexisted outside of Africa for at least 500,000 years and perhaps longer. The origin and character of this temporal relationship between Homo sapiens and a similar bipedal creature with a primitive brain lacking development of the frontal lobes is speculative. Not just brain size, but increased area, cellularity and thickness of the cerebral cortex due in part to more and deeper sulci and also to development of the frontal lobes, all dependent upon an abundant blood supply, are related to creativity and required in the development of the social cooperation that engenders civilization. "Homo" erectus lacked these attributes.

It seems probable, therefore, that Homo sapiens was the controlling element in any relationship of continuing contact between the two species as is modern man with his pets. It is possible that Homo sapiens was responsible for the diaspora of "Homo" erectus from Africa. It is also more than likely that Homo sapiens was responsible for the disappearance of "Homo" erectus from Africa, Europe and Australasia.

If "Homo" erectus, as a primitive species, multiplied indiscriminately and became a serious problem, it surely would have been within the capability of Homo sapiens to hunt him down and remove him. Lacking significant development of the frontal lobes of the brain, this creature would have been incapable of moral sensibility. Probably, he was an extremely violent creature, even to his own kind. Today, he would be called a violent criminal. He certainly would have had no capacity to recognize that he was an artificial creature, the end result of a series of interventions by a superior intellect or even miscegenations between his pithecine progenitors and Homo sapiens. Nor would he have had the capacity to realize that his distant relatives were the chimpanzees of the savannahs of eastern Africa. Nor would he have been able to understand that his chimpanzee ancestors certainly would have been exterminated by predators had the lineage not been saved by intervention.

His removal could have been undertaken by primordial Homo

sapiens for abstract as well as practical reasons. The dangers of the perpetuation of a very different species capable of senseless violence may have been recognized and lent necessity to the gradual extermination of this unnatural creature.

A few Pithecanthropines may have survived. As already noted, some anthropologists consider that the Australian aborigine is a remnant that was isolated in the outback of this isolated continent 60,000 years ago. Other remnants could still survive as the occasionally glimpsed, almost mythical creatures like Sasquatch and the Yeti.

Others may have found refuge in the isolation of the lush jungles of Western Equatorial Africa where Homo sapiens, more adapted to drier, more cool climates did not go. Here, because of ease of living and abundant food for the taking, Pithecanthropine erectus may be represented today by the West African Negro. Some devolution due to the lesser demands of his jungle habitat may account for the smaller brain (about 900 cubic centimeters) of the pure West African Negro. Another alternative for the genesis of this modern species of African could have been hybridization between "Homo" erectus and "Homo" habilis. This also could account for the smaller brain.

Whatever may be the origin of the West African jungle negro, whether he is a devolved Pithecanthropus erectus or a compound hybrid resulting from miscegenation between Pithecanthropus habilis and Pithecanthropus erectus, he is not Homo sapiens. ***He is not mankind. To be scientifically correct, he should be termed Pithecanthropus niger and his forebears, Pithecanthropus erectus and Pithecanthropus habilis.***

After the disappearance of Pithecanthropus erectus some 500,000 years ago, Homo sapiens pursued his gradual cultural and genetic evolution in Europe, Asia and the Americas. Interpopulational gene flow, influenced by climate and prolonged periods of glaciation, was certainly minimal for thousands of years. This genetic separation of segments of the Homo sapiens population explains the differentiation over geologic time into the large racial divisions of Caucasoids and the Mongoloids that exist today. Even though made untenable by numerous fossil and artifactual finds, modern anthropology continues to teach with a vengeance that Homo sapiens first invaded the Americas only 12,000 to 15,000 years ago by way of the Bering Straits land bridge and a corridor in Alaska and Canada through retreating glacial ice. Certainly this immigration to the Americas occurred but just as certainly

Homo sapiens was already here. And certainly the two races of Homo sapiens interbred.

In Europe, a somewhat anomalous creature, the Neanderthal, existed between about 100,000 and 35,000 years ago. With a robust, heavilymuscled body and heavy brow ridges and a brain that was somewhat larger than the average for Homo sapiens, he had a toolmaking culture equivalent to that of his more gracile contemporary. His origins and fate are controversial. That he arose as a variant Homo sapiens, developing his distinctive features because of his northern European habitat and then, driven south by increasing glaciation, he merged into existing populations of Homo sapiens seems the most probable scenario. This is essentially the view of Milford Wolpoff of the University of Michigan and others (5). I think we all have seen heavilybuilt individuals with prominent brow ridges and big noses who attest to the persistence of this genetic strain. Other anthropologists, however, believe Homo Neanderthalensis disappeared without a trace.

Until about 13,000 years ago, the African negro, Pithecanthropus niger, pursued undisturbed his unchanging primitive, hunterscavengergatherer life style. Until then, Africa was the home of Africans only (33). In the equatorial jungles , protected by desert to the north, high mountains and possibly hostile somewhat more advanced possibly hybrid creatures to the east, dry savannah and desert to the south and the sea they never conquered to the west, the African Negro eked out a precarious existence in primitive and violent squalor. Left to his own, it seems likely that he would by now have drifted quietly into extinction as much from his innate violence and cruelty as anything else.

But this was not to be. Slavery has existed probably as long as mankind. The presence of "Homo" erectus in Europe and Australasia some million years ago could mean that he was actively exported from Africa as a useful animal by Homo sapiens. As far back as recorded history can take us, the losers of confrontations between groups, even of Homo sapiens, were either killed or enslaved.

But Homo sapiens make poor slaves. They are rebellious and too apt to turn the tables on their masters. They do not take well to slavery even finding death preferable. The Spanish Conquistadores learned this after some fifteen million Homo sapiens indigenous to the Americas died at their hands. At the urging of Father Bartolome de las Casas and with Papal sanction, the importation of West African negroes to the Americas was begun. Already used for thousands of years elsewhere as slaves, they were manageable as long as their deficiencies were recognized, durable and, besides, they had no souls. They were not human according to the more objective Papal and social acute perceptions honesties allowable in that day.

So, sometime after about 13,000 years ago when the peripatetic culture of Homo sapiens began to settle into a more geographically stable mode, the exportation of the African negro for use as a menial slave began. This was—and is—a tragedy.

It is a tragedy, but not because the negro was used as a slave. The negroes exported were slaves in Africa rounded up and sold by negroes. Their condition as slaves away from Africa are and always have been incalculably better than their plight in Africa under negro slavemasters. The real tragedy is that the two species, so different beyond their naked bipedal status, can interbreed and produce fertile offspring. The hybrid result of such miscegenation can never be, no matter how far removed, free of the African taint. This is only too evident in the primitive squalor of the multitudes of hybridized populations that pollute the earth at an exponential rate. Miscegenation is the most egregious crime against Nature that mankind can commit. By it, he destroys forever that which Nature created.

Only a few years ago, miscegenation was against the laws and taboos of Caucasian civilization. Yet today, the Illuminati-controlled media promote and encourage this crime by every possible means. This control reaches into academia, all branches of science and the entire educational system. This control is not new. Born of the elite long ago, it is an octopus.

It can be seen only as a deliberate act that fossil and artifactual evidence that establishes that Homo sapiens preexisted the ancestors "political correctness" would force us to accept as ours, is ignored and covered up. The fossil and artifactual evidence, confirmed by evidence derived from "molecular anthropology" when viewed objectively, establishes incontestably that there are two species of hairless bipeds with entirely separate origins on earth. Darwinian evolution as used today cannot describe the origin of Homo sapiens.

The apparent involvement of the Carnegie Institution and Rockefeller Foundation in this deception (34) gives a clue to the underlying agenda which dates back over 2000 years. Once called a conspiracy, it is no longer. It is in the open. The Illuminati and the world bankers are confident they have, at long last, won their

secret war.

Today, it is called the "New World Order". Tomorrow, the whispered word will be "slavery". Homo sapiens does not take well—nor long—to slavery. He is, and always will be—and as long as he exists—a danger to the ruling elite, most if not all of whom also are hybrids. This might explain their hatred and selfsequestration. Homo sapiens must go.

There is a proved method of genocide that, though it takes time, always works. It is a method whose effectiveness increases exponentially as it is applied. It has been occurring at an explosive rate for the last 3000 years or more. It cannot miss! It is miscegenation. In the bodies of the progeny of such a union, miscegenation hides a genetic parasite that can never be removed. Always it is there, passed to each succeeding generation. And the saddest words that ever were, 'what might have been', are imposed upon each afflicted generation forever. Each is condemned to be less than it might have been.

As an implement of genocide, it may have been recognized and deliberately used by the Illuminati since the first century of the current era. They are patient.

Miscegenation with Pithecanthropus niger is being used to destroy Homo sapiens and his civilization just as it destroyed the Egypt of the Pharaohs long ago. For all of recorded human history, what is termed "interracial" breeding or miscegenation, has been a taboo, tragically, as in Egypt, often broken. Until just a few decades ago, it was illegal in most civilized nations. Only recently has official approval been openly advocated. Now, most of the media encourage and display this interspecies sexual obscenity.

During the Upper Paleolithic Era (30,000 to 5,000 B.C.E), Europe and Northwest Africa were occupied by Homo sapiens sapiens (Cromagnon man) whose features are now found most frequently in Ireland and the North Sea nations such as Norway (33). They, blond and blueeyed, were the early Pharaohs who created the glorious days of Ancient Egypt. The "Nubians" (black Africans from south of the Sahara) during these times were imported and used as slaves. The reign of Pharaoh Amenhoteph III was the zenith of the Egyptian civilization (35). It ended 1357 B.C.E.

Over the millennia, a burgeoning flood of blacks from subSaharan Africa has caused the population of Egypt to become increasingly darker, and their brains to become smaller (36). Egypt is the most obvious, once phenomenally great civilized nation, to be laid supine in Third World status, its ancient glory buried beneath a sea of mud. The social disorder and environmental destruction rampant in Hispanic America also is attributable to the 'taint of black' in the once advanced indigenous populations. TAKE HEED!

One cannot help but wonder. Does the chapter, Genesis, of the Judeo-Christian Bible have some basis in fact? Is it simply misinterpreted? Was the original sin of mankind his act of intervention, however performed, that preserved the genome of the doomed East African Pongid giving it survival as a new lineage with which hybridization is possible? Could he have punished himself and decreed his own destruction by his failure to have recognized that this creature is a chimera? Was Adam seduced by the plight of a cute little furry Eve trembling with Pongine passion on the branch of a tree in an East African Eden fourandahalf million years ago? Did he beam "Eve" up to his ship for alterations or did he succumb to her sexual invitation? The longago scenario had to have been one of these.

Or was his crime, not his original sexual tampering with Nature, but his failure to have corrected his error? The elimination of Pithecanthropus erectus from most of the world was a good beginning, but a job undone is a job never begun. Something unnatural and terribly destructive remained sequestered in the equatorial jungles of West Africa. Through continued miscegenation, this chimera has gained the semblance of man and is now poised to be used to complete the destruction of its wayward creator.

Is mankind's loss of the will to do what is necessary to preserve himself and all things of the living earth perhaps his greatest crime?

BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. Ernst Mayr, "Change of Genetic Environment and Evolution", in J.S. Huxley, A.C. Hardy and E.B. Ford, eds., *Evolution as a Process,* 1954.

2. Niles Eldredge and Stephen Jay Gould, "Punctuated Equilibrium: An Alternative to Phyletic Gradualism", in T.J.M. Schopf, ed, *Models in Paleobiology,* 1972

3. Rebecca L. Cann, Mark Stoneking and Allan C. Wilson, "Mitochondrial DNA and Human Evolution", *Nature,* 325: 31, Jan. 1, 1987.

4. M. J. Johnson, et al, J. *Molecular Evolution,* 19:255271, 1983

5. Milford Wolpoff and Alan Thorne, "The Case Against Eve", *New Scientist*, 3741, 22 June, 1991.

6. Linda Vigilant, Mark Stoneking, Henry Harpending, Kristen Hawkes, Allan C. Wilson, "African Populations and the Evolution of Human Mitochondrial DNA, *Science*, 253: 1503, September 27, 1991.

7. Allan C. Wilson and Rebecca L. Cann, "The Recent African Genesis of Humans", *Scientific American*, 6873, April, 1992.

8. Allan C. Wilson and Rebecca L. Cann, *ibid.*

9. Walpole and Myers, *Probability and Statistics for Engineers and Scientists*, Macmillan, 1989.

10. J.D. Whitney, "The Auriferous Gravels of the Sierra Nevada of California", Harvard University, Museum of Comparative Zoology *Memoir*, 6(1), 1880.

11. L.G. Marshall, S.D. Webb, J.J. Sepkoski, Jr., and D.M. Raup, "Mammalian Evolution and the Great American Interchange", *Science*, 215:13511357, 1982

12. C. Ameghino, "El femur de Miramar", Anales del Museo Nacionale de historia natural de Buenos Aires, 26: 433450, 1915 in *Forbidden Archeology* Ref. #34

13. E. Boman, 1921 in *Forbidden Archeology* by Michael A. Cremo and Richard L. Thompson, San Diego, 1993, 6.2.5.

14. G. Ragazzoni, "La collina de Castenedolo, solo il repporto antropologico, geologico ed agronomico, Commentari dell' Atenio di Brescia, April 4, 1880" in *Forbidden Archeology*, 6.2.2. Ref #34

15. W.B. Harland, A.V. Cox, P.G. Llewellyn, C.A.G. Pickton, A.G. Smith, and R. Walters, *A Geologic Time Scale*, Cambridge University Press, 1982.

16. D. Graham, *San Diego Union*, October 31, 1988.

17. M. Lohest, P. Fourmarier, J. HamalNandrin, C. Fraipont, and L. Capitan, "Les silex d'Ipswich: Conclusions de l'enquete de l'Institut Internacionale d'Anthropologie, Review Anthropologique, 33: 4467, 1923 in *Forbidden Archeology*, Ref #34

18. H. Stopes, "Traces of Man in the Crag", British Association for the Advancement of Science, Report of the Fiftyfirst Meeting, 1881 in *Forbidden Archeology*, Ref. #34

19. E. Charlesworth, "Objects in the Red Crag of Suffolk", J. of The Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland, 2: 9194, 1873 in *Forbidden Archeology*, Ref. #34

20. J.R. Moir, *The Antiquity of Man in East Anglia*, Cambridge University Press, 1927.

21. L.G. Marshall, R. Pascual, G.H. Curtis, and R.E. Drake, "South American Geochronology: Radiometric Time Scale for Middle to Late Tertiary Mammalbearing Horizons in Patagonia", *Science*, 195: 1325, 1977.

22. K.W. Butzer, "Geological Perspectives on Early Hominid Evolution", in C.J. Jolly, ed., *Early Hominids of Africa*, London, Duckworth, 1978.

23. L.S.B. Leakey, "Bone Smashing by Late Miocene Hominidae", *Nature*, 218: 528530, 1968.

24. T.E. Lee, "Shequiandah in Retrospect", *Anthropologic Jour. of Canada*, 10(1): 2830, 1972.

25. B. Patterson and W.W. Howells, "Hominid Humeral Fragment from Early Pleistocene of Northwestern Kenya", *Science*, 156: 6466, 1967.

26. K.P. Oakley, B.G. Campbell, and T.I. Molleson, *Catalogue of Fossil Hominids, Part I, Africa*, Second Edition, London, 1977.

27. C. Tardieu, "Morphofunctional Analysis of the Articular Surfaces of the Kneejoint in Primates", in A.B. Chiarelli, and R.S. Corrucini, eds., *Primate Evolutionary Biology*, Berlin, 1981.

28. C.P. Groves, *A Theory of Human and Primate Evolution*, Oxford, 1989.

29. L.S.B. Leakely, "Recent Discoveries at Olduvai Gorge", *Nature*, 188: 10501052, 1960.

30. B.A. Wood, "Evidence on the Locomotor Pattern of Homo from Early Pleistocene of Kenya", *Nature*, 251: 135136, 1974.

31. B. Senut, "Outlines of the Distal Humerus in Hominoid Primates: Application to Some PlioPleistocene Hominids", in A.B. Chiarelli and R.S. Corracini, eds., *Primate Evolutionary Biology*, Berlin, 1981.

32. "Early Man Confirmed in America 40,000 Years Ago", *Science News*, 111: 196, March 26, 1977.

33. Carleton Stevens Coon, *The Races of Europe*, Macmillan, New York, 1939.

34. Michael A. Cremo and Richard L. Thompson, *Forbidden Archaeology*, Bhaktivedanta Institute, San Diego, 1993.

35. James Henry Breasted, *A History of Egypt*, Second Edition, Charles Scribner's Sons, New York, 1937.

36. Phillip Bonner, "Were the Pharaohs Blond?", *The Barnes Review*, Number 14: 39, November, 1995.

Copyright 1997
Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

AFROCENTRIC "EDUCATION"

by

Major D.V. Clerkin

To teach that men have wings and can fly sounds ridiculous to the average white person, but this sort of nonsense is what might be expected of a race of people that never developed a wheel, a sail, an incline plane, a pulley, or a written language. Before you laugh it off, the Milwaukee Schools have black immersion courses which teach just this mythology as FACT. The ancient Egyptians, the story goes, were all black —and they could fly— they were equipped with wings. The Pyramids were built by these flying black Egyptians, the huge blocks of stone lifted up and into place by teams of flying spooks. Then along came the Europeans from Greece, and seeing the elegant flying spooks, became envious; consequently, the white men shot the flying spooks down with arrows. On top of that, the evil white men proceeded to steal all the knowledge from the black Egyptians concerning the ability to erect a civilization, enslaving them in the process. Where was this knowledge stored? Why of course in the Library of Alexandria. Now the Library of Alexandria was named after Alexander the Great, who lived from 356 B.C. to 323 B.C.So the Library of Alexandria in northern Egypt had to be built after the death of Alexander the Great. After all, it was built in a city named after Alexander, and Alexandria could not have existed before 356 B.C. and in fact was established in 332 B.C. by Alexander the Great himself. Remember now that the Afrocentrics claim that the Greeks stole all the knowledge of black Egypt from the Library of Alexandria, though the first Greek philosopher / scientist was Thales of Miletusin Asia Minor, who died circa 546 B.C. There was Anaximander of the Miletus school and Anaximenes, a younger associate of Anaximander; there was the School of Pythagoras; Heraclitus the Ephesian; Parmenides, Zeno and Empedocles; Anaxagoras and the Atomists. All of these aforementioned WHITE, ARYAN philosophers and scientists were known as Cosmologistsbecause their interest lay in the study of the Cosmos, the earth, what it is made of and they lived and died centuries before the erection of the Library of Alexandria. The Sophists, the pre-Socratic philosophers, Socrates, Plato and Aristotle, all lived and died before the founding of the Library of Alexandria.

Here is what Frederick Copleston, S.J. says in his A HISTORY OF PHILOSOPHY, Vol. I, Greece and Rome [The Newman Press, Westminster, Maryland, 1963], pages 14-15: "...the question may be raised whether or not Greek philosophy was due to Oriental influences, whether, for instance, it was borrowed from Babylon or Egypt." This view has been maintained, but has had to be abandoned. The Greek philosophers and writers knew nothing of it — even Herodotus, who was so eager to run his pet theory as to the Egyptian origins of Greek religion and civilization.— and the Oriental-origin theory is due mainly to Alexandrian writers, from whom it was taken over by Christian apologists. The Egyptians of Hellenistic times (the late Classical Age -- *Editor*), for instance, interpreted their myths according to the ideas of Greek philosophy, and then asserted that their myths were the origin of the Greek philosophy. But this is simply an instance of allegorising on the part of the Alexandrians; it has no more objective value than the Jewish notion that Plato drew his wisdom from the Old Testament... That the Egyptians had a philosophy to communicate has never been shown, and it is out of the question to suppose that Greek philosophy came from India or from China."

So we have it on authority that not only was Greek science and philosophy not borrowed or stolen from the Egyptians, but not stolen from anyone else as well. The fact of history concerning ancient Egypt is that there were Egyptians and their slaves, a sub-Saharan Negroid people whom the Romans identified as the Nubians. The ancient Egyptians were an Hamitic people, sunbronzed but not black. Egypt today is somewhat black because of miscegenation over the centuries, especially since the rise of Islam, a faith which does not stress race. But it is certain that the people who designed and built the Pyramids were not a black people.

Afrocentrics claim that Cleopatra was a black woman. Also Hannibal [who was a Carthaginian, thus a descendant of the Semitic Phoenicians] is claimed by the Afrocentrics to have been black. Cleopatra was a Ptolemy, a descendant of the Macedonian general whom Alexander the Great left in charge of Egypt. As an Egyptian royal, the line of Cleopatra would not have been permitted to mix with Nubian slaves. Both Julius Caesar and Marcus Antonius had affairs with Cleopatra, Caesar giving her a son, Caesarion, and inviting her to come to Rome with their son [which angered the Roman Senate, fearing that Caesar if made a king would have Cleopatra as his queen]; and Antonius fought at her side against Octavian at Actium in 31 B.C. for control of the entire Ro-

man world. Would either of these two foremost men of Rome have risked so much for a colored girl? As for Hannibal, well, there are extant busts of this Carthaginian general sculpted by the Romans at the time of his threat to the Roman state. Certainly Hannibal was no black man. The Egyptians from the Old Kingdom and the building of the Pyramids to the time of Cleopatra were definitely not a Negroid people. No Negroid people anywhere in the world has ever accomplished anything beyond bare racial survival, and in Africa there is nothing below the Sahara Desert denoting any sort of civilization until the coming of either the Arabs or the Europeans later. Yet the Afrocentrics teach black children that once upon a time they could fly. We Aryan racialists, as mean as we are supposed to be, would not ever teach anyone fairy tales as facts. A few months ago I talked over the telephone with a high school class in Ohio. During the symposium a young girl of mixed race challenged me to prove that the prominent men of the ancient world were not all black.I said that we have statues and busts of Caesar, Augustus, Cicero, Cato, Demosthenes, Plato, Aristotle and Socrates; we know what they looked like. Her response to this was 'Oh, those statues are probably faked!' Why? I asked her. 'Because the racists of those times did not want the black people to know their own greatness. Who told you these things? I responded. 'My church teaches us history lessons in Sunday School.' The black race is still childlike. It will believe whatever promotes itself, no matter how illogical.

My purpose in doing this article is twofold, (1) to teach a history lesson to young Aryans who have never been taught the history of the world; and (2) to warn young Aryans that mixing with these childlike blacks is a path toward the destruction of the white race and all it has conceived, all it will ever accomplish. Even the best of the blacks are not fit to consort with, for they can only be what they are and have been, a backward race without a history of their own, forced to steal the histopy of the white man and proclaim such idiocies as their birthright. I would imagine that some black crackheads come to believe in their stupors that indeed they have wings and can fly.

Reprinted from *The Talon*, January 1997, published by Euro-American Alliance, P.O. Box 21776, Milwaukee WI 53221.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

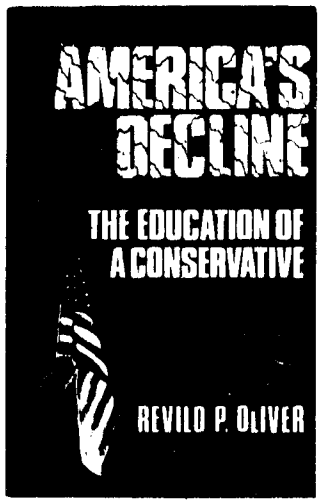

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious – whether by its technology or its fecundity – from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

The History and Significance of the New World Order
By Scott Spencer
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

J.B. Campbell:
F.B.I. Contact
page 31

Major D.V. Clerkin:
What is Worrying You?
page 41

Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.
Judicial Interpretation and Frog Legs for Dinner
page 46

Letters to the Editor
page 50

VOL. 24 — NO. 8 APRIL 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	[illegible] (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	[illegible] (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00032	[illegible] Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The History and Significance of the New World Order

by

Scott Spencer

The concept and the reality of the New World Order are widely misunderstood, even by most patriots; or perhaps I should say, especially by most patriots. Some of this misunderstanding is caused by the shortcomings of the patriots, but there is also disinformation deliberately inserted by our enemies. We need an accurate understanding of what — and who — we are fighting to insure our victory.

The self-styled "patriots," the coin-sellers and quack-cure salesmen, if given the reins of power in the United States tomorrow morning, would either be shot dead trying to flee the country, or would be dancing to an internationalist Jewish tune by nightfall. Most of them want only to hawk their questionable wares. Even if they know what the New World Order really is, they would rather have their bank statements published than oppose it.

The Old World Order

The United States is, itself, a product of the fall of the Old World Order. The Old World Order, as far as government is concerned, was comprised of the Christian monarchies which ruled by "divine right" after the fall of the Western Roman Empire in the sixth century. The term "New World Order" pertained to an ideal world which was allegedly to develop on the ashes of the Old Order after no powerful monarchs ruled in Europe. The American Revolution was a relatively benign manifestation of a revolutionary movement against that Old Order. This movement bore its most bitter fruit in the 19th and 20th centuries. This revolutionary movement, whatever its merits once were, has been hijacked by the enemies of our race and nation.

The increase of chaos in 19th century Europe, brought

about by the undermining of monarchies, was offset by the growth of national consciousness among the peoples of Europe.

The idea that the overthrow of a monarchy would always lead to self-government of "the people" was transparently fraudulent. Powerful Jews were often ideally positioned when the monarch fell. The Jews were, then as now, a people unto themselves. They had their own interests, and these interests were often antithetical to the interests of the peoples among whom they lived.

Self-government of a people leads to nationalism and a sensitivity to alien control of government. Consequently there was a healthy, although grossly inadequate, reaction against Jewish power. Nationalism is inherently hostile toward organized Jewry, and organized Jewry is inherently hostile toward nationalism.

The French Revolution

An early milestone of the New World Order was the French Revolution. The French monarchy, and the causes of its downfall, have been widely and deliberately misrepresented. The truth about the French monarchy was stated by the Scottish philosopher David Hume in 1742:

> Though all kinds of government be improved in modern times, yet monarchical government seems to have made the greatest advance to perfection. It may now be affirmed of civilized monarchies, what was formerly said of republics alone, that they are a government of laws, not of men. They are susceptible of order, method, and constancy, to a surprising degree. Property is there secure; industry is encouraged; the arts flourish; and the prince lives among his subjects like a father among his children.

Hume added that he saw more "sources of degeneracy" in representative republics like that of England than in France, which he called "the most perfect model of pure monarchy."

It is generally conceded that a conspiracy orchestrated the French Revolution. The moderate members of the conspiracy, such as Lafayette, were appalled at the outcome of the process they had helped to start. Lafayette and many others had merely wanted to establish a constitutional monarchy, but as

in all revolutions, the moderates did not determine the outcome.

But in spite of any conspiracy, Louis XVI could not have been overthrown unless he allowed himself to be overthrown.

This may seem a peculiar thing to say, that Louis XVI allowed himself to be overthrown, allowed his kingdom to be ruined, and subjected himself and many others to the whim of filthy degenerates, but Louis XVI was a liberal, much like the liberals we encounter today. He was an enemy to his friends and a friend to his enemies. The entire French Revolution could have been stifled on several occasions if only the King had allowed his bodyguards and his troops to deal with the gangs of hired ruffians in the manner they so richly deserved. But no, Louis was a "humanitarian." In the Siege of the Tuileries the King's own Swiss guards were brutally murdered simply because he had forbidden them to raise their weapons, even in self-defense, against those hired thugs whom the King naively regarded as "the people."

Louis was not a congenitally stupid man, but from childhood his head had been filled with wrong ideas, the same kind of wrong ideas which public schools and the mass-media impress upon us and our children today.

The fate of Louis XVI should be a cautionary tale about the deadliness of wrong ideas. Some wrong ideas, the "brotherhood of man," for example, are highly infectious because they appeal to wishful thinking; it is soothing and pleasant to think that violence, conflict, and death are mere vestiges of an unenlightened past, and that all unpleasantness can be avoided simply by being nice to everyone. This mode of thinking is a deadly form of self-indulgence.

Louis XVI had far more armed forces than were needed to crush the Revolution, but he chose not to crush it. Over one million Frenchmen, many of whom were the best in the nation, were murdered — as a consequence of his "humanitarianism."

The Bolshevik Revolution

Czarist Russia was naturally a prime target of Jewish malice and defamation, since it was the last absolute monarchy in Europe. In addition, the government of the Czar (Czar is the Russian equivalent of Kaiser or Caesar), more than any other government, had taken steps to protect its people from Jewish exploitation. The Japanese victory over Czarist Russia in 1905 was the first great blow to the confidence of the White world; it was brought about with the financial assistance of Jewish bankers. Czarist Russia's defeat in 1905 was part of a long pattern of events, including numerous assassinations, attempted assassinations, and bombings. In the end there was the bloody ritual murder of Czar Nicholas II and most of his family.

It should be noted, however, that the Czar, like Louis XVI, essentially permitted his own rule to be replaced. At first, it was replaced by a republic. The republic was weak and dissolute and ended up paving the way for a reign of terror. As in France, the better racial elements were murdered.

The preponderance of Jewish influence in the Bolshevik Revolution is thoroughly documented. Additionally, Zionism played a part. Zionism is, and was, an integral aspect of the largely Jewish New World Order. Rabbi Moses Hess, one of the primary instigators of Zionism, was a mentor of Karl Marx.

The Destruction of Britain

Zionism contributed to the destruction of Britain as a world power. Zionism helped to dismantle the White-dominated world of our grandfathers, ushering in the Jews' New World Order of multiracialism, the absolute rule of money, and cultural chaos.

In 1914 the greatest power in the White world was the British Empire. After the First World War the alleged "victor," Great Britain, was a second-rate power. After the Second World War, which Britain also supposedly "won," she was a third-rate power and quickly stripped of almost all her possessions. How was this great empire destroyed?

As a consequence of the First World War, the international Jewish bankers raked in a huge debt. Britain in particular was ruinously indebted. Britain's plight would not have been so grievous had the Jewish bankers not succeeded in prolonging the war by involving the United States. Even Winston Churchill later stated that it would have been better if the United States had stayed out of World War I.

However, it was the moral weakness of Britain's leaders which allowed Britain to suffer usury and to participate in that fratricidal war. One can blame the people of Britain for having elected such leaders, and it is the British people who have suffered because of it, but it is an inherent feature of every democratic republic that the people can only vote on the basis of information the controlled media give them. It is only in retrospect that a voter can know whether he has made a mistake. Britain has gone to its ruin quietly and obediently, lacking a national leadership with the will to preserve the nation.

The First World War

The American people have likewise been saddled with treacherous leadership. Neither of the World Wars, and perhaps no foreign war in this century, has served the interests of the American people.

Jewish bankers, many of whom were influential Zionists, extorted the Balfour Declaration from Britain. Organized Jewry promised Britain to bring the United States into the war against Germany if, after the war, they would be given Palestine. How were the Jews able to bring the United States into the war? Firstly, even at that time, they owned many newspapers in the United States which they used for pro-war propaganda. And secondly, through Woodrow Wilson. Wilson was a weak-willed and self-indulgent man. He was the first U.S. president to be surrounded by Jewish "advisors" and to be thoroughly beholden to Jewish interests.

The German Kaiser, William II, had been a great friend of the Jews and had many Jews in his government. Jewish

gratitude manifested itself just as it always has historically — as a stab in the back. Germany was deserted by World Jewry the moment Britain offered the Jews a sweeter deal: the Balfour Declaration.

The "war to make the world safe for democracy," as it was called, was the first war explicitly propagandized as a struggle for a New World Order. In November 1918, on the eve of the German surrender, the "League to Enforce Peace" published a pamphlet entitled *The Foundations of a New World Order.* The nominal president of the League was former U.S. President William Howard Taft. Evidence suggests the "League to Enforce Peace" was largely a Jewish creation. And its Orwellian-sounding title carries the mark of one of their operations.

The New World Order and Egalitarianism

World War I was the first of the many wars in which young White men were required to shed their blood and end their lives, not to defend their borders from invaders, not to gain an increase in the territory controlled by their people, and not even to enrich their national treasury, but for abstract and allegedly "moral" purposes crafted to increase the suckers' enthusiasm for slaughter. Thus, we had the war "to end war" or the war "to make the world safe for democracy." In recent times we have had a war to "restore democracy" in Kuwait and U.S. intervention to "restore democracy" to Haiti. The pattern was set in 1917.

The Pyrrhic victors of the First World War could not disregard the egalitarian New World Order propaganda which they had spouted. Lothrop Stoddard, a widely read political and social commentator in the post-war period, wrote in *The Rising Tide of Color* in 1920:

> During the war years the allied statesmen had officially proclaimed times without number that the war was being fought to establish a new world order based on such principles as the rights of small nations, and the liberty of all peoples. These pronouncements had been treasured and memorized throughout the East. When, therefore, the East saw a peace settlement based, not upon those high professions, but upon the imperialistic secret treaties, it was fired with a moral indignation and sense of outraged justice never known before.

The European powers, while they displayed an unlimited capacity for treachery toward defeated Germany, whose people were certainly not granted self-determination, did abide by their foolish feel-good propaganda of a "New World Order" when it came to the non-White world. Unrest by non-Whites in British and French colonies was met with concessions, and the European empires were gradually dissolved.

It is ironic that Britain was a leading promoter of the League of Nations and the New World Order; it perhaps lost more than any other nation because of it. It seems less ironic if one considers that British foreign policy was under the control of Jewish bankers, who did not give a hoot about Britain's destiny. Once the Britons had developed and pacified the dark continent sufficiently for safe operation of Jewish-owned gold, copper, and diamond mines, they were disposable. Beyond this trail-blazing function, all those White colonists were just in the way. And the destruction of White political power in Africa was an explicit part of the New World Order agenda.

A collection of essays entitled "The New World Order" was published by Oxford University Press in 1932. In the essay entitled *Race Problems in Industry and Culture,* F. S. Marvin states:

> Until South Africa can not only contemplate, but insist on having, a Bantu as one of its delegation to Geneva, it has not recognized the principle.

Marvin also advocated the admission of the non-White hordes into White homelands. He wrote:

> But there does exist a teeming population in Japan, pressing for outlets, and hundreds of millions of Chinese . . . . India, too, constantly increases her needy but industrious and naturally skillful peasantry. Meanwhile the white man in Australia, South Africa, and on the Pacific Coast [of the United States] is maintaining in his own supposed interest the strictest exclusion that he can arrange against the settlement of these people in lands which he controls, and they could happily and profitably inhabit. It is a policy untenable in the long run, condemned alike by considerations of industry, biology, and humanity. Let us be thankful that a League of Nations stands in the breach, not yet to take active steps, for other more urgent tasks are at hand, but to keep steadily before the eyes of all parties the hopes and duties of cooperating mankind.

F.S. Marvin was a professor of history and a member of

the Royal Historical Society. It is absolutely terrifying that there have been, and are, men who hold positions of respect who speak such idiocy. Similarly, in more recent times, the Queen of England, in her Christmas address of 1994, praised the recent introduction of "democracy" to South Africa. F.S. Marvin's prescription was a toned-down version of the tirades of lunatic abolitionists one hundred years earlier. They said the same things because they suffered from the same syndrome: sadomasochistic race-treason clothed in the sanctimonious pretension of Judaic otherworldliness.

The conspiracy theorists who make so much noise about Cecil Rhodes and say the New World Order is a British conspiracy are trafficking information that is not only incomplete and misleading, but grossly out of date. One of these groups is the Lyndon Larouche organization whose leading figures appear to be mostly Jews. Similarly, it is a lie that the New World Order — even Communism — is a "Russian" phenomena. The biggest lie, however, is that the New World Order is some sort of German or "Nazi" plot. It is primarily Jewish in origin. "Patriots" who tell you otherwise are ill-informed or liars.

Hitler's New European Order

Perhaps the biggest lie on the God, country, and gold coin circuit is that the National Socialist German government was a progenitor of today's New World Order.

Bolshevism was viewed with great alarm by Russia's neighbor, Germany, which now found itself flanked on one side by the Soviet Union, and on the other by Judeo-democratic France. In the economic ruin deliberately foisted upon Germany at the end of the First World War, Bolshevism was a serious menace. A Judeo-Communist regime even seized power briefly in Bavaria shortly after the war.

The liberal Weimar constitution imposed on Germany after the war was written by Hugo Preuss, a Jew. The dominant political party of the Weimar period was the Social Democratic Party, founded by Ferdinand Lasalle, also a Jew.

NEW WORLD ORDER PLEDGED TO JEWS

Arthur Greenwood of British War Cabinet sends Message of Assurance Here

RIGHTING OF WRONGS SEEN

English Rabbi Delivers to Dr. S. S. Wise New Statement on Question After War

In the first public declaration on the Jewish question since the outbreak of the war, Arthur Greenwood, member without portfolio in the British War Cabinet, assured the Jews of the United States that when victory was achieved an effort would be made to found a new world order based on the ideals of "justice and peace."

Mr. Greenwood, who is Deputy Leader of the British Labor party, declared that in the new world the "conscience of civilized humanity would demand that the wrongs suffered by the Jewish people in so many countries should be righted." He added that after the war an opportunity would be given to Jews everywhere to make a "distinctive and constructive contribution" in the rebuilding of the world.

The message was delivered last week to Dr. Stephen S. Wise, chairman of the executive committee of the World Jewish Congress, by Rabbi Maurice L. Perlzweig, chairman of the British section of the congress. Rabbi Perlzweig arrived from England Monday evening.

Intention to Right Wrongs

Comparing the statement with the Balfour Declaration of 1917, Dr. Wise declared that in a sense it had "wider and farther reaching implications" as it dealt with the status of Jews throughout the world. He said that Mr. Greenwood's message could be interpreted as a statement of England's firm intention to help right the wrongs which Jews have suffered and continue to suffer today because of Hitler's "disorder and lawlessness."

Mr. Greenwood, sending the Jews of America a message of "encouragement and warm good wishes," wrote:

"The tragic fate of the Jewish victims of Nazi tyranny has, as you know, filled us with a deep emotion. The speeches of responsible statesmen in Parliament and at the League of Nations during the last seven years have reflected the horror with which the people of this country have viewed the Nazi relapse into barbarism.

"The British government sought again to secure some amelioration of the lot of persecuted Jewry both in Germany itself and in the countries which were infected by the Nazi doctrine of racial hatred. Today the same sinister power which has trampled on its own defenseless minorities, and by fraud and force has temporarily robbed many small peoples of their independence, has challenged the last stronghold of liberty in Europe.

New World Order Forecast

"When we have achieved victory, as we assuredly shall, the nations will have the opportunity of establishing a new world order based on the ideals of justice and peace. In such a world it is our confident hope that the consciences of civ-

This is the exact text of an article from the *New York Times* of October 6, 1940.

ilized humanity would demand that the wrongs suffered by the Jewish people in so many countries should be righted.

"In the rebuilding of civilized society after the war, there should and will be a real opportunity for Jews everywhere to make a distinctive and constructive contribution; and all men of goodwill must assuredly hope that in new Europe the Jewish people, in whatever country they may live, will have freedom and full equality before the law with every other citizen."

In an interview at the Hotel Astor, Rabbi Perlzweig declared he was certain Mr. Greenwood "speaks for England." There is a clear realization, he added, that freedom and emancipation for the Jewish people are tied up with emancipation and freedom for people everywhere. The message, Rabbi Perlzweig remarked, was the subject of earnest consideration by the British Government.

"This is a declaration on behalf of the whole world," he observed. "Here the British Government expressed clearly what it hopes will take place after the war is won."

The economic devastation of Germany under the Weimar government was extreme. The currency became worthless. Workers were paid with wheelbarrows full of money — twice a day, because the depreciation was so rapid that your money would lose half its value by nightfall. Eventually, billion-mark postage stamps were printed, and trillion-mark bank notes, but all had the same ultimate value: zero. German workers and soldiers saw their savings and their future turn into nothingness. German children starved. Jewish businessmen, during the same period, bought ancient German estates for pocket change in foreign currency.

The Weimar regime was a sink-pit of degeneracy, corruption, and ugliness. Nihilistic creeds of self-destruction were made popular by the mostly Jewish-controlled magazines and newspapers. Drug use skyrocketed. Homosexuality suddenly became "fashionable." Modern "art" replaced the beautiful images of the pre-1918 period. Pornography of the grossest and most indecent kind was popularized. Marxism was preached from university lecterns and even many church pulpits. Sound familiar?

This was what it meant to implement the New World Order in Germany. What followed was a powerful reaction against the New World Order. But it was not merely a reaction. Nor was it an impractical attempt to reinstate the Old Order, although it did preserve much of what was good in the Old Order.

The Old Order had been based on monarchy and Christianity. Even in the anti-monarchical United States, Christian baptism was a widespread qualification for holding public office until the middle of 19th century. This reliance on religion alone as the official basis of society had made the Old Order vulnerable. Belief in Christianity had declined, especially among more educated Europeans. Some of the best minds of our race were resentful of the Old Order. And the reliance on Christianity meant any racial alien could become part of the nation simply by undergoing the ritual of baptism. For many Jews, this ritual was meaningless. It was simply submitted to as a means to achieve power.

In opposition to the New World Order, Hitler erected his New Order of Europe. It had some of the characteristics of the Old Order; for example, it preserved the nation-state and traditional morality. It also preserved many of Old Order's trappings, such as the customary Roman salute. But it was different from the Old Order in that it was primarily based, not on religion, but on race.

Misinformation about National Socialist Germany

A tremendous amount of malicious dishonesty has been directed against the memory of Hitler's New European Order. For example, there has been an effort to manipulate Christians with the lie that Adolf Hitler was a scourge of Christianity. In fact, Adolf Hitler received a great deal of support from Christian clergymen, Catholic and Lutheran. Among the smaller sects, the Seventh Day Adventist and New Apostolic churches were among the most ardent supporters of National Socialism, long before the party actually came to power.

Another lie is that Hitler was a member of the Thule Society. Such a society did exist, but Hitler regarded it as an embarrassment. You may read his opinion of its freakish "occult" characters in the last chapter of Book I of *Mein Kampf*.

It is also a lie that Hitler took away the guns from the German people. The promoters of this falsehood usually make

the insinuation by means of a verbal shell-game, in which they distort the actual disarming of non-citizen, non-German, Jewish deportees during the war into a fictitious disarming of the German people — an event which never took place under National Socialism.

The National Socialists actually relaxed the gun laws in Germany. In fact, private ownership of guns persisted in Germany until the New World Order forces of the Allies rolled in and confiscated guns, and converted Germany into a brainwashed province of the New World Order.

This myth of Hitler the gun-grabber has been promoted most vociferously by an organization calling itself "Jews for the Preservation of Firearms Ownership." It should be clear that Jews in general are a very biased source of information about Hitler.

Why Is Hitler Demonized?

Hitler is accused of many things he did not do, but there is one thing he did do. He broke the Jews' grip on Germany and restored Germany to the German people. This fact is reflected in his popularity; during most of his administration, Adolf Hitler was favorably regarded by more than 90% of the German people — a popularity which no American President has ever matched.

Because Hitler put the interests of his own people first, and freed them from the New World Order, World Jewry declared war on Germany in 1933. They revived essentially the same propaganda they had used against the Kaiser. With appropriate changes, the same kind of propaganda is used to rouse us against whoever the current enemy of the New World Order happens to be.

Heaven forbid that our people should ever have a strong leader who cares for our survival as a people, as Hitler cared for Germany. That would not suit the New World Order at all!

And that is why the obsession with the democratic republic as a form of government is a grievous error in the American patriot movement. When the New World Order was implemented in Germany, it included the establishment of a republican constitution in place of the monarchy. Our political tradition in the U.S. and our public school education lead us automatically to regard this as progress. Really, we ought not to be so smug.

Those who make "democracy" their political ideal are, whether they realize it or not, helping the New World Order. Our main concern about government should not be whether it is a "big government" or a "democratic" government, but whether it is a government which serves us — or serves our enemies.

It is absurd to moralize against Adolf Hitler for setting up a strong government to preserve his people from the New World Order. It is absurd to criticize him for not acting like a typical American conservative — for not using approaches that have always failed. Conservatives always compromise; they use half-measures and try to be nice to everyone. It is to Hitler's credit that he saw clearly what had to be done and did it, with very little compromise. Let us no longer make virtues of irresolution and weakness; let us no longer moralize against success.

The New World Order Is Here Now

All of those so-called "patriots," with their flag-waving and their knee-jerk tendency to link everything bad to Hitler — including, most ironically, the New World Order — have built their house on quicksand, for it is the United States of America since 1933 which has been the enforcer of the New World Order, and it was Germany and her allies in World War II which defended our civilization against it.

It is customary for "patriotic" commentators to wail endlessly about the threat of the New World Order "taking over the United States." The New World Order is not some future threat. It rules now.

The New World Order crowd has been at the levers of power in the United States during most of this century. They

experienced a temporary setback in the 1920s, during the Harding and Coolidge administrations, when popular sentiment recognized that the First World War had been a grievous error. During the 1920s immigration was drastically reduced, and a number of Jewish subversives were even deported. But since the Great Depression swept Franklin Roosevelt and his retinue of Jews and Communists into power, the New World Order has had uninterrupted control of the United States Government. The McCarthy era marked the last important attempt to regain control of the United States government for the American people. McCarthyism failed because the full depth and racial nature of the problem were not recognized and faced in a forthright manner. Most of the patriotic efforts since McCarthy have been far more timid, far less inclined to call a spade a spade and, as a consequence, have failed utterly.

The Scare Word "Nazi"

For telling the truth about Germany, World War II, and the New World Order, some of the coin salesmen will no doubt call me a "Nazi." Let me say this: There has never been a government on planet Earth that could receive unqualified endorsement from me, or probably from any reasonable man.

Learning from history is important, and it is interesting to study various regimes from as objective an outlook as possible. This becomes very difficult when a government, its leader, or its people have become demonized and turned into a metaphor for "evil."

Another heavily-demonized regime is the Old America, which I would define roughly as pre-1965 America, or European-America. Hardly a day goes by that the networks or the lie-papers don't torment us with a documentary "proving" the evil "racism" and "oppression" that were omnipresent in the Old America. However, anyone over 40 can remember America was freer, safer, more cultured, more prosperous, and more optimistic then than now. Exempt from demonization, of course, are New World Order change agents like the Marxist

profligate "Martin Luther" King and the unspeakable Franklin Roosevelt, who were doing their best to destroy the Old America and everything it stood for. They are not demonized, but are regarded as heroes, if not saints!

The National Socialist regime in Germany between 1933 and 1945 has been demonized even more than the Old America. It has become a metaphor for "evil" used by almost all political factions in the insane asylum that still goes by the name "America."

We have the loony left accusing militias of being dangerous "Nazis," while some right-wing "patriot" groups accuse the Clintonistas and their enforcers of being "Nazis," "fascists," "stormtroopers," etc. "Nazi" has become a word that one attaches to any form of government power, or rebellion against government power, that one disapproves of. For all practical purposes, the word has ceased to have any actual meaning.

Like the word "witch" in the 16th century, the word "Nazi" still has the power to instill fear of ostracism or punishment, so cowards of many political stripes do all sorts of mental and verbal gymnastics to avoid the feared appellation.

The really interesting thing to note is that National Socialist Germany is not demonized by the establishment for its possible faults — but rather for one of its virtues. After all, many regimes of yesterday — and today — have far less personal freedom than was allowed citizens there. They have far less press freedom, far more regimentation, far higher taxation, far more government regulation, far more hostility toward their own citizens, and all the rest of it.

The real reason, and in fact the *only* reason, National Socialist Germany is demonized is the same reason that pre-1965 America is demonized: Both favored the survival of the White race. This is a crime that the New World Order cannot forgive.

Resistance to the New World Order

The modern resistance to the New World Order may be regarded as having begun early in this century, when alarm

over the blood soaked Bolshevik Revolution — and its adherents in this country — began to grow.

Literally hundreds of nationalist, anti-Communist, and patriotic societies and organizations have arisen, prospered, and fallen in the past 80 years. Some of them achieved national recognition and had many thousands of members and supporters. Some names you would recognize, such as the America First Committee and the John Birch Society. Some may be familiar to you from their current shortwave and satellite radio broadcasts. While some of these organizations have made small fortunes, both by selling quack cures (for disease and for subversion) and by selling overpriced precious metals; they have all failed to halt the advance of the New World Order.

Why Opposition Has Failed

This failure can be attributed to the fact that the "patriots" themselves accept a large part of New World Order doctrine. They accept the idea of "rights" inherent in all beings arguably human, regardless of race, creed, color, sexual preference, etc., etc. — until you gag. As long as such nonsense is enshrined as "sacred truth," the failure will continue.

The doctrine "all men are created equal" is one such sacred cow. It must be repudiated by patriots, for in five short words it exemplifies New World Order ideology.

Its origin lies in the 18th century philosophy of the Enlightenment, which first enshrined the ideas of 1) basic human equality, and 2) rights which inhere in every human being equally regardless of the worth or attainments of that human being.

The American Revolution may have merely adopted some of the notions of the Enlightenment, such as "all men are created equal," simply because these were fashionable ideas at the time which were conducive to revolution.

The Declaration of Independence incorporates the very unfortunate statement, the only statement from that document which the public schools and the Jewish-controlled media have made sure that we know by heart: "We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal . . ." Now, it is obvious to almost everyone that individual human beings are not born equal to each other. On the face of it, Thomas Jefferson's statement is blatantly, and even embarrassingly, untrue. Jefferson himself later advocated repatriation of Blacks to Africa. This may give us some insight into his more mature and considered views. Unfortunately however, he did write that phrase.

During the Enlightenment, leading philosophers such as John Locke and Jean Jacques Rousseau seriously argued that everyone was born mentally identical. Locke's term for the condition of the mind at birth was *tabula rasa,* Latin for "blank slate." Racial differences were thought to be due to environmental influence over the course of just a few generations. These fallacies, part of the intellectual universe in which Thomas Jefferson lived, were overturned in the nineteenth century. Many scientists, including Charles Darwin, began making discoveries that showed human equality was a myth. Darwin dealt a death blow to the superstitions of the Enlightenment by providing evidence that man was part of the animal kingdom in which all are clearly *not* created equal.

Darwin wrote that men are not *tabulae rasae;* human motivations and emotions are based on instincts. These are at least partially hereditary, and differ from one race to another. More recently, mainstream psychology has largely acknowledged that the characteristics of the mind are largely hereditary, although the Politically Correct adherents of the Boas school still argue the point.

Science should have utterly dispelled the belief that all men are created equal, but unfortunately, because it is a piece of cant which has been enshrined on a holy relic of the United States it has continued to distort thinking. The Declaration of Independence was not regarded as a holy relic until about the 1840s, when it was put on display in the National Portrait Gallery, at the urging of Daniel Webster.

When "Martin Luther" King Jr. spoke in Washington, DC, in 1963, he used the words in the Declaration as if they were

a debt instrument. He said, 'you claim to believe this; you must act accordingly.' (Perhaps his Jewish and Communist associate, Stanley Levison, had something to do with it.) It is a dramatic illustration of the latent destructive power of wrong ideas.

The Declaration of Independence, with enthronement of Judaic egalitarian dogma, has been a millstone around the neck of the American people. It has provided powerful rhetorical ammunition for egalitarian dogmatists. Yet, since it is one of the founding documents of the United States, the average American does not feel that it would be safe to say that the words of the Declaration are obviously not literally true — although he may know this perfectly well. Thus the average American is intimidated into endorsing the fundamental premise of the New World Order, "all men are created equal."

The Constitution of the United States is on an altogether higher level. We are indeed fortunate to have the rights which the Constitution expresses, but that piece of paper did not create them. These rights are part of the Anglo Saxon tradition and spring from the soul of our branch of the White race. The republican form of government has hardly existed outside of the White world (except in name) because it presupposes a self-discipline and independence of thought which are characteristic primarily of our race. When the republican form is transplanted to Africa or Asia, it simply does not work the same way. Witness Liberia. Witness the Philippines.

Secret Societies, etc.

It is not without some trepidation that I set out to discuss obscure conspiratorial aspects of the New World Order; it is a subject on which our enemies do not mind having patriots focus. The very obscurity of the subject makes misrepresentation easy, and the distance of such conspiracies from everyday life suggests that there is nothing that an ordinary person can do to resist. Some people who call themselves patriots have become so wrapped up in fantasies that the most obvious facts have escaped their notice: the fact, for example, that multiracialism is the centerpiece of the New World Order.

Many secret societies have been heavily influenced by Cabalism — a system of esoteric theory and "magic" developed by rabbis from the 7th to 13th centuries. "Illumination" is an important term in Cabalism, hence the series of Jewish-led organizations calling themselves Illuminati or Illuminated Ones. The Freemasons are one of the secret societies which have been influenced both by Jews and by Cabalism. With Illuminism and Freemasonry, the Jews essentially resumed the ancient Jewish practice of multiplying their own power by proselytizing Gentiles.

We may note in passing the continuing Jewish involvement in New Age cults, all of which, for some reason or other, seem to have "equality" and "brotherhood" and "One World" as central themes. The credulous followers of these cults are thus hoodwinked, like the Masons, into advancing the Jewish agenda in the name of a spurious humanitarianism with a small, or large, helping of "spiritual" gobbledygook thrown in.

It is customary among patriot commentators, eager to stay marginally on the Jews' good side, to point to some Gentile stooge as an excuse to avoid implicating the Jews. The so-called Jewish "patriots" can also be counted on to do this. The fact that these essentially Jewish organizations try to ensnare Gentile stooges is not at all surprising in light of *Isaiah* 61, which states:

> Aliens shall stand and feed your flocks, foreigners shall be your plowmen and vine dressers; but you shall be called the priests of the Lord, men shall speak of you as the ministers of our God; you shall eat the wealth of nations, and in their riches you shall glory.

Jews often recruit Gentiles to be their "plowmen and vine dressers," or some equivalent thereof.

Grand Orient Freemasonry and quasi-Masonic secret societies such as Adam Weishaupt's Order of Illuminati had an important role in inciting the French Revolution. The Grand Orient Lodge of Freemasonry, notorious for being Jewish-controlled, horrified Europe by ordering that Louis XVI be executed.

Jewish writer Max Dimont states in *Jews, God, and History* that there was an addition to Cabalism in the 16th cen-

tury, which has significant implications:

> A new metaphysical philosophy was injected into Cabalism in the sixteenth century by one of the great Cabalistic scholars, Isaac Luria (1534-1572), known as Ari, 'the lion.' Luria held that all matter and thought evolved through a three stage cycle: tzimtzum, literally 'contraction' or thesis; shevirat hakeilim, literally "breaking of the vessels' or antithesis; and tikkun, literally 'restoration' or synthesis.

That last Hebrew term, *tikkun,* you have heard before: It is the name of Rabbi Michael Lerner's Jewish magazine. It was Rabbi Lerner who was the spiritual advisor of First Lady Hillary Clinton. It was Rabbi Lerner who put the words "politics of meaning" into her mouth.

Also notable is Jacob Frank, a Jew and the leader of the Frankists. They also called themselves the "Illuminated." This group was part of what is called the "Jewish Reformation," which also included Hasidic Judaism. Jewish writer, Norman F. Cantor, states in *The Sacred Chain: the History of the Jews:*

> Central to Frank's doctrine, and practiced by him and some of his followers, was the legitimacy of sexual promiscuity based on the assumption, from Cabalistic derivation, that sexual activity was a form of cosmic healing, unifying the spiritual and material realms.

The "free love" advocated and practiced by Jacob Frank and his ilk was echoed in the French Revolution, in the Bolshevik Revolution, in the radical abolitionist movement of the American Civil War era, and in the hippie movement of the 60s.

Abolitionism

Perhaps the most destructive movement in American history was radical abolitionism. This movement was comprised of a tiny minority of lunatics and degenerates, who somehow made enough noise that they succeeded in having America's racial identity officially destroyed.

Few of those involved were Jews themselves, but they represent an example of the Jewish "ideals" of universal human equality, which are vended to the gullible.

The general character of the abolitionists is suggested by a memoir of Henry B. Stanton, who attended a convention of abolitionists in Boston:

> There was a representative array on the front seats, near the platform. First was Garrison, his countenance calling to mind the pictures of the prophet Isaiah in a rapt mood; next was the fine Roman head of Wendell Phillips; at his right was Father Lampson, so called, a crazy loon — his hair and flowing beard as white as the driven snow. He was the inventor of the valuable scythe-snath, and invariably carried a snath in his hand. His forte was selling his wares on secular days and disturbing religious meetings on Sunday. Next to Lampson sat Edmund Quincy, high born and wealthy, the son of the famous President Quincy [of Harvard]. Next to Quincy was Abigail Folsom, another lunatic, with a shock of unkempt hair reaching down to her waist. At her right was George W. Mellen, clad in the military costume of the Revolution, and fancying himself to be General Washington, because he was named after him. Poor Mellen died in an asylum.

Another prominent figure in Radical Abolitionism was Victoria Woodhull, who was also a feminist, an occultist, and a Communist. Stanton continues:

> As if her time did not pass spectacularly enough, Victoria Woodhull organized an American section of the International Workingmen's Association [the First Communist International]. In this endeavor her chief ally was William West . . . Their section of the International advocated woman's suffrage and sexual freedom as well as Stephen Pearl Andrews' pet theories of universal language and "pantarchical" order.

These flakes were an embarrassment even to the Marxists. In the interests of party orthodoxy, Victoria Woodhull's section was expelled from the party when Marx relocated the center of World Communism from London to New York City in 1872.

In 1863 Henry C. Wright published *The Self-Abnegationist,* which was a reaction against the findings of Charles Darwin *vis a vis* the implications for man. Wright defined self-abnegation in these terms: "Suffer rather than inflict suffering; die, rather than kill."

He further explains:

> Self-preservation, at the expense of others, is condemned by universal consciousness . . . . Let any man, whatever be his moral or intellectual development, fully understand the meaning of self-abnegation and then enter into the sacred and silent depths of his own soul, and he will find this to be an abiding law of his nature, to which he will find his heaven in being obedient.

Mainstream historian Lewis Perry states that there was behind radical abolitionism a religious movement called "Perfectionism," which is "the quest for perfect holiness and the idea that such perfection might be immediately possible." Perry further states:

Perfectionist ideas permeated the major denominations and inspired a variety of shockingly radical splinter movements. It was possible for those who deemed their personal sanctification to be perfect to attack the practices of institutional churches and hold themselves to new standards of morality. Rumors of sexual promiscuity particularly haunted the career of perfectionism in upstate New York. John Humphrey Noyes proceeded from the development of perfectionist religious theories to preach common marriage among the saints, a belief which, as practiced by Noyes and his followers at the Oneida Community, was popularly referred to as "free love." Though free love and the disruption of churches were of course widely condemned, it was difficult for the evangelical orthodoxy to distinguish its basic perfectionist beliefs from those of scandalous radicals.

The combination of the term "perfectionism" with the advocacy of sexual promiscuity is a suggestive parallel to Jewish Cabalism. Adam Weishaupt's Order of the Illuminati was also known as the Perfektibilisten. We return to Perry:

The most notorious perfectionist was John Humphrey Noyes. Noyes had been brought up as an orthodox New Englander and educated in the 'New Divinity' at Yale... ." After a meeting with abolitionist leader William Lloyd Garrison, Noyes announced that he had retracted his allegiance to the United States government and now championed the claim of Jesus Christ to the throne of the world. He depicted the government as a fat libertine flogging Negroes and torturing Indians. . . . "My hope of the millennium," he wrote, "begins where Dr. Beecher's expires — viz, at the overthrow of this nation."

James Russell Lowell, a prominent abolitionist, explicitly advocated race-mixing, on the grounds that mulatto offspring would be more submissive — more "Christian" — than the White race. He wrote:

We have never had any doubt that the African race was intended to introduce a new element of civilization, and that the Caucasian would be benefited greatly by an infusion of its gentler and less selfish qualities. The Caucasian mind, which always seeks to govern, at whatever cost, can never come to so beautiful or Christian a height of civilization, as with a mixture of those seemingly humble, but truly more noble, qualities which teach it to obey.

Abolitionist Henry C. Wright stated in 1857 what would become the actual agenda of the Reconstruction period:

A baptism of blood awaits the slave holder and his abettors. So be it. The retribution is just. Must the slave holders become the slaves of those whom they have enslaved? History answers "Yes." If slavery goes down in blood, the conquered will be the bondsmen and bondswomen of the conquerors; for the practical teaching of Church and State is, that might makes the right to enslave. Bid American slave holders beware! Their turn may come, will come, must come, to be bought and sold as brutes, and to have their wives and daughters consigned to the Negro's harem, unless they willingly and penitently let their slaves go free.

It should be noted that, aside from the grotesque dream of forced miscegenation, Wright's vision is not essentially different from that of Karl Marx; it was an axiom of Marxist anarchism that workers were in fact slaves, who would one day change places with their masters.

Marxism: Illuminism Reincarnate

Karl Marx, though he disclaimed the Jewish religion, was the descendent of a long line of rabbis. Both his father and mother were Jews. His father, Heinrich, a well-to-do lawyer who was a dutiful follower of the Enlightenment philosophers, was faced with a choice of being baptized or giving up his profession. He chose the former.

Karl Marx had no mystical pretensions whatsoever; he called his ideology "dialectical materialism," incorporating a semblance of the Hegelian philosophy which was the popular, mainstream philosophy of that time.

One often hears patriotic broadcasters refer vaguely to "the Hegelian dialectic," as if Hegelianism itself were a tool of conspiracy. In fact, Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels both stated repeatedly that the Hegelian dialectic, as espoused by Hegel, was not and could not be an instrument of conspiracy. I consider it important to exonerate Hegel because it appears as part of a general knee-jerk tendency to dump on the Germans whenever possible so as to appease the real perpetrators of the New World Order, the Jews.

The Political Spectrum

In recent years, when the term Conservative has been redefined to mean laissez faire — a meaning it never had before — it has become the fashion among the historically myopic to redefine the terms "right" and "left" in politics. They claim that the left stands for "more government" and that the right stands for "less government," that Communism is the extreme of the left and Anarchy the extreme of the right. This conception of the political spectrum is a false one. Historically, Marxism has embraced both Communism and Anarchism.

The Anarchists of 100 years ago, such as Alexander Birkman and "Red Emma" Goldman, were called "Reds," and they were indeed Marxists who used the familiar Marxist slogans. On the ostensible premise that society makes men bad, the Marxist ideal is precisely the elimination of all government, and of all other social barriers — the same ideal which Adam Weishaupt espoused. The real motive behind this abhorrence of social barriers is simply the Jews' desire to recreate our society in their own image, so that they will have a free hand to engage in power-seeking activities without the barriers that traditional White societies imposed on them. They would like to freely engage in all the abhorrent practices which emanate from the Jewish soul and are condoned by their Jewish lawbook, the Talmud.

Perhaps it is clear now why laissez faire is so widely touted by Jews like Milton Friedman and Ayn Rand. Laissez faire and Marxism are not the opposites that most of our people assume them to be. Marxism actually goes farther than laissez faire, advocating a never-never land in which there is no government whatsoever.

The Captain of the Chicago Police, Michael J. Schaack, stated in his 1889 book *Anarchy and Anarchists: a History of the Red Terror and the Social Revolution in America and Europe:*

> It [anarchism] is founded upon the teachings of Karl Marx and his disciples, and it aims directly at the complete destruction of all forms of government and religion. It offers no solution of the problems which will arise when society, as we understand it, shall disappear, but contents itself with declaring that the duty at hand is tearing down; that the work of building up must come later.

When one considers that anarchism is, in fact, laissez faire carried a step farther, it becomes apparent that Marxism and the beloved laissez faire doctrine of today's so-called Conservatives are intimately related. The two philosophies are in fact striving toward the same impossible goal: a world without any constraints or conflict, and with plenty for everyone. The salient element in Marxism and laissez faire is the drive to abolish the constraints and the order of healthy White society. The bribe which these Jewish doctrines offer to their Gentile adherents is a license for self-indulgence. In the name of laissez faire, our millionaires justify stabbing American workingmen in the back by importing workers from the non-White world. And under Marxist inspiration, the so-called "civil rights" movement was organized. Now, it is obvious that the so-called "civil rights" movement resulted in less freedom for White people, but it has on the whole, by its destruction of communities and social norms, increased the level of anarchy, in the sense of chaos, in our society.

Furthermore, although it did produce an expansion of government, the really significant thing is that the government has been perverted. The big government we have today is distinctly anti-White and is pernicious in ways that a pro-White government of equal proportions would not be. Indeed if an equally powerful state had been organized for the purpose of fighting off the enemies of our race, perhaps we would not have been conquered by infiltration as we have been today.

Big Government

Any people which is at war will necessarily have a big government, and that is true whether the enemy is internal or external. The reason why our enemies, the enemies of our race, have built up a big government is that they have marked us, racially conscious White men and women (and really all White people) as enemies in our own land. Big government has been built up to wage war against us. Should we ever gain control of the seat of power, any scruples about using "big government" against our enemies will be a disaster, a snatching of defeat from the jaws of victory. The redefinition of "conservative" to mean "laissez faire" would be crippling at the very brink of victory. A government in the hands of White patriots will have to be a powerful government if it is to correct all the damage that has been done by the current anti-White regime.

So the question of left and right is not a question of more or less government. The original "rightists," were supporting the big government (for its time) of Louis XVI, and the original "leftists" like Weishaupt advocated anarchy. But anarchism is always a transitional ideology; anarchy is a power-vacuum, and Nature abhors a vacuum. Ultimately, the

question is whether we will live in a society ordered according to the character of our own race or according to the demands of that vastly different Middle Eastern race.

This anti-government attitude among patriots is understandable, because in the United States our experiences with big government are almost all bad. Really big government in the U.S. began with Franklin Roosevelt. In the U.S., more government has always meant more racially destructive policies. This is simply because of the malevolent entity which controls our government. A government that is truly of, by, and for our people would not be of that nature, so the axiom that big government is bad government would not necessarily apply.

The crucial question about government is whether it is run by and for our people, or whether it is run by and for the enemies of our people.

Recruiting America as a Partner in the New World Order

Today in the United States both political parties are universalist, and both see man as a mainly economic entity. They share these characteristics with Marxism. The only valid alternative, the only true antithesis to the New World Order, is a society based on race. Only by establishing a race-based society can America and the civilization of the West survive. Only by establishing a race-based community can we begin to defeat the New World Order.

The last time America was culturally healthy was in the 1920s. Internationalism had been repudiated. The First World War had been recognized as a grievous mistake, and America's leaders were committed to keeping America out of any such future catastrophes. Eugenics as a national policy seemed entirely possible for the United States of the 1920s.

The last healthy epoch of America's existence was overturned by the Great Depression. The abrupt stock-market crash which heralded the Depression did not take the leaders of Jewry by surprise. Some have argued that the Jews used their control of credit through the Federal Reserve System,

which they had in place from the days of their puppet Woodrow Wilson, to engineer the stock-market crash. Regardless of whether the Jews caused the crash, manipulated it, or merely had inside knowledge of it, evidence suggests that Bernard Baruch (an extremely wealthy Jewish speculator who had been one of the Jewish string pullers behind Wilson and virtual economic czar during World War I), knew exactly when the crash was coming. He abruptly pulled all his money out of stocks only a few days before the stock market crash, over the protests of his broker. After the crash, leading Jews were able to buy up American industry for practically nothing.

It is an old saw that money is the mother's milk of political campaigns. With their vastly increased share of the American pie, and with a smear campaign, the Jews were able to blame Herbert Hoover for the depression and replace him with their puppet Roosevelt, who had run as a Conservative but governed as a Marxist socialist and did not let the Constitution get in his way. Roosevelt was also notorious for stocking the executive branch with large numbers of Communists and Jews; many of whom remained for decades.

When Germany dispossessed the Jews, who had robbed them on a scale far more massive than in the United States, the Jews wanted revenge. Along the way, the Jews killed several birds with one stone. In order to discredit the eugenics movement which still had proponents in the United States, the Jews involved America in what amounted to a war against eugenics. It is said that a war makes any cause sacred, and the Second World War made the cause of doing the Jews' bidding sacred in this country. This false religion remains in place to this day.

The Cold War Era

At the end of the Second Fratricidal War in Europe, genuine patriotic Americans like George S. Patton urged that Bolshevism be finished off by military means. Several years later, Senator Joseph R. McCarthy published *America's Retreat from Victory*, which argued that the reason why the opportunity to destroy Bolshevism had not been grasped was

that the American government was controlled by Communist sympathizers — an obvious fact to anyone who takes the time to investigate the matter. The division of the world into two enemy factions helped the New World Order planners in many ways. By maintaining Communism and capitalism as two ostensibly hostile brands of Jewish universalism, Jewish bankers and arms merchants were able to create wars at leisure. And by financing and selling arms to both sides in the various hot wars and in the ongoing Cold War, they were able to vastly increase their wealth and the debt-burden of the entire world.

Furthermore, the Cold War, with its focus on foreign aggression, diverted attention from subversion at home. Subversion in America advanced most rapidly during the Cold War, especially during the Vietnam War, when patriotic Americans were afraid to complain too loudly lest the country appear further divided in the face of its foreign foe.

At the same time, the Cold War's constant focus on a foreign menace caused people to overlook the treason in their own government. It was the end of the Cold War that allowed America's racial consciousness to spring back to life — in time to survey all the damage that treason had wrought in forty years. Not the least of this treason was the media's gradual brainwashing of our people, many of whom had learned to think of America only as the vehicle of a certain brand of universalism — the liberal capitalist brand. This brand of universalism was then represented as the only alternative to Communism. The liberal capitalist world view, this phony neo-conservatism, was the rationale for NAFTA and for free trade with China: In a purely materialistic and economic world view, whether it be laissez faire or Communism, race and nation receive no consideration. It is an encouraging sign, however, that in spite of the brainwashing, the majority reaction was against NAFTA. This shows that part of America still has some will to live.

The "Civil Rights" Movement

What damaged America more than anything else in recent times has been the so-called "Civil Rights" movement. It is misnamed because it is not about "rights" but about enforcing equality. This movement was planned by the Jews after the Second World War and was carried out at the tactical level by Jewish agitators and fellow travelers who held positions of influence in the media and universities. This war against the White race was also waged by Gentile stooges like Dwight David Eisenhower, who appointed Earl Warren to the Supreme Court, then said "Oops!" with a pretended look of surprise. Nevertheless, he did not neglect to send paratroopers to Little Rock to enforce the Warren Court's anti-White agenda. Eisenhower, the protege of Bernard Baruch, had also been the first "supreme commander" of the Soviet-American alliance that called itself the "United Nations" even before Communist agent Alger Hiss chaired the nominal founding meeting of that organization in San Francisco several years later. Eisenhower's mentor Baruch was also a leader of the Jewish community in the Western Hemisphere; at this point it is very clear how everything ties together.

Immigration

What threatens America most today is immigration. The United States government has for years been under-funding its border patrol and refusing to take adequate measures to curb the illegal immigration of fast-breeding mestizos. You will recall that non-White immigration was part of the New World Order program described by F.S. Marvin in 1932. In Canada this destructive immigration is part of official government policy. Almost one-quarter of a million largely non-White immigrants enter Canada legally every year, despite horrendous unemployment among the White population. The U.S. government pursues by subterfuge the very same New World Order policy which the Canadian government pursues openly, and which the British government pursued by bringing Blacks into Britain.

One would have to be brain-dead to believe that the motive for bringing these fast-breeding non-White populations

into our homelands is in any way charitable, since any relief afforded to Mexico by emigration will quickly be canceled by population increase. The population of Mexico doubles every nineteen years! Current policies will lead to the entire world being overpopulated with brown men and women.

As America becomes increasingly non-White, it will also become increasingly unfree. A people united by common blood and common values need few laws, few prisons, and few policemen to get along peaceably. Multicultural empires are not known for their freedom.

Non-White America, populated by mulattos and mestizos, will be easier for our enemies to control and exploit, and whatever White minority remains, if it adheres to the representative process, will be perennially behind the eight-ball, always outvoted by racial aliens being manipulated by our enemies. It seems to me that those multiracial "Constitutional" patriots, who want us all to pretend that race doesn't matter, are leading their adherents in precisely this direction: toward a United States in which the Constitution is a revered artifact with even less influence than it has today.

We do not have to accept this fate, nor will the fight be impossible! Louis XVI and Czar Nicholas II died because they lacked the will to resist and didn't even really try. We understand what is happening. A highly motivated and disciplined minority can change the course of history. It has happened before. In fact, it has seldom happened any *other* way.

We have every reason to fight, and no incentive whatsoever to give up, for the loss of our race means the loss of everything. The struggle itself will make us strong!

Editor's Note: All five parts of this series are contained in this issue of Free Speech. Due to space limitations, and to avoid repetition, more editing than usual was required. The audio tapes of this series contain the complete shows as originally broadcast. These tapes, which consist of 5 half hour shows, are available for the special price of $50.00 postpaid, from National Alliance, P.O. Box 90, Hillsboro, WV 24946.

The author of this series, Scott Spencer, is a writer and researcher who lives in Toronto, Canada.

FBI Contact

by

J.B. Campbell

17 November, 1996

To Our Friends:

On Wednesday, 13 November, 1996 I drove my family home to Hamilton, Montana from a trip to Missoula. It was about 12:30 in the afternoon. My wife noticed a new white Bronco coming out of our neighbor's ranch, whose road we share. There were two men in it. She didn't mention it to me. It had been a long time since we had been thinking about federal agents coming to our house.

We got the children and groceries unloaded and into the house. Within five minutes our dogs ran barking to the west end of the yard. We had visitors and they were in the white Bronco. I looked out and saw them at the gate, standing there. I put my jacket back on and went out to see who they were. When I got to the gate the younger one said, "J. B. Campbell?"

"Yep." He produced his identification and said, "Bill Jones, FBI." (name changed) Well, I thought, this may be it. Then he asked if I were involved with a tire disposal business, and I said that I was. Now, I understood. Then he said that they'd had complaints about my business. "My business? I don't think so..." Confused, he went to his vehicle and got his note pad. Reading, he named another business with a similar name. "Yeah, that's the one. They burned us, too." I had bought a franchise from a tire disposal business in New York but, along with a number of other victims, had been fed a pack of lies about the markets for our product, as well as the product itself. The patent holder in New York had gone to the FBI and given them my name as a fellow victim, against my wishes. I certainly did not wish to become involved with the FBI under any circumstances, and I

knew that the con-man who had cheated us would not be paying us back in any event. I said as much to the agents.

Nevertheless, they said they had some questions about exactly how the crook had defrauded me. I gave a brief summary at the gate and then they asked if we could go inside for more details. So, I let them come in and invited them to sit at the dining room table. For the next hour and a half I explained the nature of the business as well as the various misrepresentations made by the crook. They listened politely and Bill took notes. The older one hadn't mentioned his name, but he watched me as I gave the details of the fraud, saying little. He really didn't seem that interested in the matter. It occurred to me that both men were quite nervous.

At the end of the interview, they got up to leave. I took them outside and walked them to the gate. As I let them through, the older agent turned and said, "I guess I really didn't need to come along on this... Bill could have handled it. But I've been wanting to meet you, since I've read your book..."

I looked at him in a new light. "My book?"

"The New American Man," he reminded me. Then I knew who he was.

"What's your name?" I asked him.

"Joe."

"Joe Dowd?" (name changed)

"That's right." Here we go, I thought. But he quickly continued. "You've obviously had a very interesting life... you were a mercenary in Zimbabwe—or Rhodesia, I guess it was called... And there have been a lot of other interesting things, besides the book. Anyway, I mainly wanted to meet you to find out if your ideas have changed..."

Joe Dowd runs the "militia desk" out of the Missoula FBI office. He'd been pursuing me for two and a half years, ever since I'd arrived in Montana. I'd heard nothing unpleasant about the man and in fact had heard that he may well be a decent individual, for an FBI agent. When I'd learned that John Trochmann, with whom I'd been closely

associated for the last six months of 1994, had been meeting with Dowd for at least two years, I immediately disassociated myself from the Trochmanns and denounced them in my monthly column in the *National Educator*, published in Southern California. I had written, very charitably, that the Trochmanns held the naive belief that there were actual human beings in the FBI. This may be true, I wrote, but it isn't worth the risk to find out. I had been referring to the man before me.

"They have changed," I replied.

"How so?"

"I no longer believe that there is anything that can be done about our present situation..."

"You don't think so?"

"No. It must play out on its own."

"But, you wrote some pretty strong stuff... 'The government has betrayed us—'"

"'—and must therefore be overthrown,'" I finished for him. He nodded.

"That was pretty—"

"Yes, well—it's true. But you know that mainly I was talking about the invisible government—the ones we can't get at by voting. What are you going to do about them? Those boys are the problem."

"But you must have some ideas."

"No, I really don't."

"Well, I don't agree with that," he said. "I think there is still something which can be done."

"Well, I'd like to hear about it." He didn't say anything.

"Look," I said, "the government is totally corrupt. Your agency is probably going to be destroyed by the Oklahoma City trial... The Idaho deal was bad enough. Oklahoma City is going to be a catastrophe for you. When the people find out about what you all have been doing just in Oklahoma City, there'll probably be a national emergency."

"I understand the problems. I'm interested in solutions."

"Well... the solution is for the news media to tell us what's going on—to tell us the truth. But they only lie to us.

The news media are your public relations firms. As long as that's the case, we're going down."

"But the truth is coming out," he said.

"Yes, it is—mainly through the Internet."

"Well, that's something, isn't it?"

"Yes, it is becoming a problem for the news people."

"The truth about World War II would never have come out at the time, so that is some improvement, you must admit."

"Yes, it is... but it's really a matter of timing. The question is, can enough truth get out to enough people in time? In time to prevent the dictatorship. I frankly don't think so. You guys know about the plane that was shot down—you won't tell us. You know about the Gulf War disease—you won't tell us... We've got a president—this Clinton is a stinking little gangster and killer from Arkansas, a criminal! The creeps I was writing about in my book put him and his stinking wife in there because that's what they want. He's going down and will probably declare a national emergency to prevent that! No, I'm sorry—it's going to happen and there's nothing we can do about it. We are going to have martial law and then it's going to get bad."

"Well," said Dowd, "I'm an optimist and I believe that this can be prevented. After all, we do have some things in common... I have children just as you do and certainly don't want this to happen to them."

"Of course not," I agreed. "We do have that in common. I'm trying to give them a normal life for as long as possible. I've gotten back to horses and cattle..."

"But you're still a fighter..."

"Yes, I'm still a fighter, but I just don't believe that now is the time for fighting. Now is the time for watching this thing collapse... Look—the stock market is at 6300! Based on what? Look at today's paper. On the front page a big industry is shutting down; on the back page, Sunbeam is firing half their people. And the stock market goes up! What if the market corrects by twenty five percent? It will be a national emergency.

"Do you want a real shock? Have you read *Votescam*? Do you know how the vote is counted in this country? I'll ask you the way I ask everyone else: 'Do you know how the vote is counted?' The guy says, 'No.' 'It's done by computer.' The guy says, 'Oh.' 'Do you know who programs the computers that count the votes?' The guy then gives you a funny look. [I then digressed into a discussion of vote fraud.] Now, the authors of *Votescam* go to the FBI and this agent looks at their spread sheets and evidence and he says, 'This is vote fraud, but I can't do anything about it.'

Dowd nodded and said, "We don't have that much power..."

"Yeah, well—you're still an FBI special agent. You can do something." Of course, he was right. But I was right, too. He could quit and write a book, like Gary Aldrich. I encouraged him to read *Votescam*, which will probably make him join the militia.

"My book,"* I said to the other agent, "started the militia movement—"

"—I know," interrupted Dowd. "I know that it did, although there are people in the FBI who won't admit it."

"Well, it's true. It didn't turn out exactly as I had in mind, with all these guys marching around in uniforms, playing soldier, but it is better than nothing. The militia is really a state of mind, a willingness to stand up to government and say, 'No.' Do whatever has to be done." Dowd nodded frankly. "Anyway, how is that different from the American Revolution? That's all those guys did. Every one of them that signed lost about everything. That's the way it goes, but it needs doing every now and then."

"Maybe the truth is that it's our turn in the barrel," I told them. "You know, we have wrecked the rest of the world with our wars and foreign policy. Maybe we deserve what we're going to get..." (I reminded them about what we did to the Iraqis and to the Panamanians.) Dowd shook his

We have four copies of Mr. Campbell's book, *The New American Man - A Call to Arms*, left in stock. Send $10.00 + $2.00 postage to Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270.

head. "No, we must prevent that. You had a lot to say in your book..."

"You know," I replied, "my dad hated Roosevelt. Now, if he and his contemporaries did to Roosevelt and his gang what I called for in my book, then we wouldn't be having these problems... I came along too late, but I felt I had to make a contribution. Too little, too late." I didn't even bring up the nightmarish racial situation we face in America—our real downfall.

"You really should keep writing," said Dowd. "You have a lot to say."

"I write some now. I used to write every month for the *National Educator* but I got a little too radical for it... I'll tell you this: This is a very violent country. You've got some very brutal people on your side—real killers. They scare me. And, there are some brutal people on my side, and they scare me, too. I always said that after my book was out for a while some guys would come along who would make me look tame. And it's true. This is going to be a real bad deal."

"We believe," said Dowd for both of them, "that any corrupt people in the FBI should be punished."

"Well, I wish there were more of them like you."

"There are more than you think," said Dowd. "You know, I would like to talk about this some more with you, some other time. Maybe it will do some good, maybe not—I really don't know. But it probably couldn't hurt."

"You are welcome to read everything I've written," I offered. "I don't mind talking to you but I would require full disclosure." He looked at me. "I doubt if that would be possible." I shrugged. He added, "You have a certain genius for describing our problems and you should continue to write about them because maybe a solution can come out of your ideas." I looked at him and at the other one in a daze. Was I hearing correctly? All I could say in response was, "This is the most ironic conversation I've ever had."

Ever since I began writing for newspapers and *Liberty Bell* I have been relentless in my attacks on the criminals in the FBI, which I have called "America's Number One

Terrorist Organization," based on countless examples other than Ruby Ridge, the World Trade Center and Waco. I doubt if any writer has written more consistently or loathingly than I about what is essentially a legalized criminal Freemasonic syndicate, the enforcement arm of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, and its destruction of those who have tried to defend our race from deadly miscegination. The FBI is a dying beast, but still dangerous. Its patron saint, Hoover, is now revealed as a homosexual transvestite who was controlled by organized crime through blackmail by Meyer Lansky. Its current director is a slimy opportunist run by a diseased lesbian, run by the two most disgusting human beings since Franklin Roosevelt.

The FBI has committed countless felony crimes against good Americans. The FBI's sadistic crimes against Louis and Sheila Beam—in Mexico—almost defy belief. Louis went on to become the only individual on the FBI's Top Ten Most Wanted who was acquitted of all charges—primarily that of "sedition." (The charge of sedition is the highest honor a corrupt government can bestow on anyone.)

The bureau has lost practically all of its former credibility, which existed only in the minds of those who knew the FBI from its Hollywood version, from Jimmy Stewart to Efram Zimbalist to the X-Files. Those people never stopped to think about Hollywood's function, which is to vilify the White race and glorify the enemies of the White race. That has pretty much been the FBI's function, as well.

I am personally aware that the FBI is heavily involved in the trafficking of narcotics, principally through Alaska for distribution to the lower 48 states. The FBI is involved in murder in that operation, as well. The FBI teamed with the ADL in an ambush murder of White patriots in Meridian, Mississippi in the late 1960s. There are reports here in Montana that the FBI is running drugs into this state from Canada. (CIA brings it in, FBI distributes it) The FBI actually made the bomb that blew up in the World Trade Center, as was reported in the *New York Times*, the *Los Angeles*

Times, Reuters, and others. If the bomb had been placed properly, it would have toppled one tower into the other and killed a hundred thousand people inside. Why? Because it would have shown that Israel's enemies are our enemies.

The FBI's true nature was revealed in North Idaho and at Waco. FBI criminals are now being prosecuted over the Weaver outrage. We haven't yet had hearings on Waco, because it will be Weaver times a thousand. And, as I indicated, the shocking truth about Oklahoma City may well bring down our so-called democratic government.

For those who are not familiar with my book, I simply called for the overthrow of our unlawful government and the elimination of those traitors and criminals who have ruined us and the rest of the world. Two carloads of FBIs attempted to arrest me on the charge of "sedition" in Medford, Oregon on 31 July, 1990. I was tipped off and didn't show up for my speaking engagement. But they never came for me after that, doubtless knowing that they could not win a sedition case in this country. They may have been trying to use me to find out about others. But I never became involved with any group until I came to Montana in the early summer of 1994. It was my belief that there was going to be a big fight up here and therefore this was where I needed to be. And there very nearly was...

The Oklahoma City bombing changed everything. I knew immediately that the government had blown the place up from inside, and said so as a guest on a Denver radio show within a couple of days. The certainty that the government had lost control of this country became blindingly apparent with the bombing. The attempt to pin it on the militia was pathetic. I realized that I had actually overestimated the enemy. The bombing demonstrated their sick fear of us—that they would even kill children of federal employees to make us look bad, and to justify our legalized lynching. The militia had made its point. The FBI and its rival agencies had thrown craps again.

Now we can see an FBI deeply involved with the Clintons' pending destruction, providing illegal favors, covering

up the results of investigations into criminal activity, prosecuting innocent White House employees. Perhaps the greatest whistleblower in American history is about to administer the coup d'grace: Frederick Whitehurst, a special agent in the FBI's crime lab, has already tried to tell how the FBI routinely frames suspects with manufactured scientific evidence, and he accuses the current director, Louis Freeh, of committing this crime in his most important case. Whitehurst will be a witness for the defense in the Denver trial, which is being stalled off for as long as possible. No doubt Freeh and his perverted bosses are frantically considering ways to suspend the proceedings, perhaps with a declaration of national emergency.

So, as we see with Whitehurst, there are actual human beings in the FBI. Quite possibly the two men who came into my home are of the same species. I can't really blame Dowd for entering under false colors: It was the only way he'd have gotten in. As it is, I'm glad we had the talk. I remain cautiously optimistic (only with regard to this particular and isolated incident).

This does not excuse the Trochmanns for their working with Dowd for some four years now. Such contact with an agency as foul and dangerous as the FBI demands immediate and full disclosure, which I made immediately with telephone calls and an abbreviated e-mail version of this report. The Trochmanns worked also with the ATF against the Freemen, as well as with other agencies, attempting to persuade this or that dissident to surrender, a la Bo Gritz, with whom they collaborated against Weaver and Gordon Sellner (who received a life sentence for "attempted murder" after he was shot from ambush).

The main idea here is that we must reestablish the employer-employee relationship between us and our employees in government. Obviously we don't want to employ these people anymore. But they are still under us and we must continue to make this relationship clear until we can persuade them to take jobs in productive and private enterprise. Government work brings out the worst in people. The

greatest favor we can do for them is to get them out of this self-destructive line which has become so deadly dangerous for us all.

I am convinced at present that we can only watch the destruction of our system. We must be prepared for the declaration of a national emergency, which will probably mean a suspension of what's left of the Constitution. There are elements in our government who are so evil that they have actually unleashed on us a number of contagious AIDS-like viruses known collectively as Gulf War Illness, which is in fact biological warfare. They have even devised a way to wreck gas masks. They do, however, possess an antidote to protect themselves from this mass death. We must persuade them to share it with us...

My life has been dedicated to fighting evil where I found it. I called for the destruction of our traitors consistently since 1968, eventually publishing this call to arms in the above-mentioned book, first written in 1983. The militia movement resulted from this call to arms but it remains primarily a defensive, rather than an offensive, movement. We cannot win by remaining on the defensive. At some point, probably after a declaration of national emergency, we will be forced to fight the brainwashed elements of our military and police to avoid deportation to concentration camps—in self-defense. If our hidden oppressors, the Rothschild-Rockefeller gangsters, are not punished then our lives are meaningless. We will have failed our children as our parents and grandparents failed us. We must break this cycle of powerlessness. We have the power! But if we don't use it, it is the same as if we don't have it. I tried to provide the spark to overthrow these sexually perverted, homicidal maniacs who have turned this country into a cesspool. Their orders will be ignored when they are gone.

We must take charge of our lives. There is no alternative to this except death. ❑

What is worrying you?

by

Major D.V. Clerkin

Do you look to the heavens for comets? Or do you think the world is coming to an end in the year 2000? How about the New World Order? The United Nations? I don't want to pooh-pooh some people's favorite boogeymen, but really, none of these things is as fearful as the absolute collapse of the United States into bankruptcy. There is nothing that we can do to prevent such a calamity, and in fact we ought to welcome this event; for without the demise of Washington as a power in this continent, the white race will not survive into the next century as a political force to be reckoned with. Demographics already show that the diminishing numbers of whites (due to a 1.6 birth rate) are losing the battle for political influence. Plus the fact that most whites think and act against their own racial interests. Were the United States to continue on, soon the non-whites would have political power over us, especially considering that the powerful Jewish interests always work against true white interests.

No, even though the collapse of the Washington regime will mean dangerous conditions for whites, if we are serious about surviving we ought to be thinking about a future in which we rebuild a national entity for ourselves on this continent.

How will the collapse come about? First understand that there is nearly eight trillions of dollars in public debt, and about 20 trillions in private, mostly credit gard debt abroad in this economy. Everything depends upon the ability to continue to pay the interest on these debts, public and private, but especially the Interest on the National Debt. Private individuals may bankrupt themselves with credit card profligacies, but the country does not suffer death because of it. But if the Interest on the National Debt is not paid, then the full faith and credit of the Unitd States will suffer. We have legal tender laws in the United States. The

government could call toilet paper money if it chose to do so. However, the foreign concerns that buy Treasury Bills do not have to accept worthless scrip as payment of Interest on the Debt. If the full faith and credit of the United States is destroyed by the failure to pay the Interest quarterly, even one quarter, then the currency of the Unieed States, the "Federal Reserve Note," will be so worthless that no foreign bond holder will accept it. Washington will do anything it has to do to pay the Interest on the Debt.

The Interest now is paid because the foreign concerns hold Treasury Bills they have invested in the bond market. The money taken in from Treasury Bill sales is returned to the investors as interest. A dead bond market would finish the country quickly. Consequently, Washington does what it has to do to prop up a sagging bond market. If interest rates do not offer good enough investment, then the Federal Reserve will raise their "discount rate," causing a rise in the "prime lending rate," the rate at which big corporate customers borrow money. Soon the bank rates on homes and automobiles rise. If the Federal Reserve jacks up its "discount rate" too high, then all down the line interest rates are affected, causing slowdowns in the building of new homes and the sales of cars, thus putting workers on the unemployment lines. Keep in mind that all the economies of the Western world are based on debt, a condition engendered by Jewish practices going back to the Middle ages: fractional banking — the holding of only a fraction of the money lent out. Thus was paper currency born.

There have been paper currencies issued by the countries of the world not borrowed fromcentral banks theGreenbacks of Lincoln's time and the United States Notes of JFK's time, plus the Reichsmark of Adolf Hitler — these currencies issued on the worth of the economies in goods and services, plus the value of the land in resources. Now there is no such currency inexistence anywhere in the developed world. All currencies are borrowed from central banks through a devious process which creates them from thin air, then charges interest to the holders of such currencies who have to work to earn them.

Since Washington cannot seem to stop borrowing,cannot get hold of abalanced budget, the Debt principle risesand the Interest on that Debt goes up accordingly. Any business owner or householder knows that continued borrowing slowly saps the ability to keep up. Anyone who has extended his credit on a bank card beyond his ability to pay, is well aware of the eventual consequences. Washington, however, seems unwilling to face this fact. Probably because the unlimited ability to tax and play with interest rates permits the government to borrow and spend without thought to the consequences.

Failure to pay the Interest on the Debt will mean theend of confidencein the government's promises, what is known as the full faith and credit of the United States. The government MUST pay the Interest.If the Interest is not paid, then the holders of government bonds will file breach of contract suits in the U.S, district courts. The courts must entertain such actions, and judgements will have to be paid in something the foreign investors will accept. The currency being worthless, the judgments will have to be paid in federal lands and properties, there allegedly being no gold left in Fort Knox. Thus the United States will be partitioned.

But it will not come to that because the government will do anything to pay the Interest. As the Interest on the Debt rises, the Federal Reserve will have to fuel the bond market with a rise in interest rates. Because the government will not get to the business of living within its means, will not balance the budget (it is probably too late for that now), its only resort must be to raise taxes to pay for the increasing costs of the burgeoning government. Interest rates and taxes can only be raised so much before the economy dries up. So the alternative is to cutthe entitlements, the welfare programs, government pensions, civilian and military, Medicare, Social Security (whose trust fund is already nearing the point of no return for a Ponzi Scheme), and Medicaid. When the welfare budget is cut, and already the States are moving to cut free access to the welfare dollar,

thus making recipients angry,the hotheads among the blacks will claim that these cuts are genocide against black people, the starvation of black children. Blacks have burned the cities before for lesser reasons. Race riots, shootings of police, attacks on white suburban communities, will bring on martial law and the Army will be ordered by the president to restore order. The militias will then rise up claiming that the Constitution is being overthrown by the New World Order. Civil war is a distinct possibility.

So the next time someone tries to work you up with stories of space creatures and spiritual possessions, remind him that the actuality of life is much scarier.

What to do about all of this? Well, be armed. You will need to be. A good short barreled shotgun and a good high caliber revolver, probably a .38 or a .357, or a .45 semi-automatic for those with a steady hand. And buy some rounds now while you can get them. Believe it or not, along with gold and silver, bullets will most likely serve as money during the crunch. Why not, they are capable of saving your life. You can't eat bullets, but youcan stay alive until you can find something to eat. Those whites fearful of guns and their lethal purpose will probably not survive the period of chaos which will follow the collapse of government control. They will be butchered without mercy by the marauders, many of whom will be whites on the prowl for whatever the unarmed have in their homes and cars. This goes for rural areas of the country as well as the big cities. You will only know who your enemy is when he comes calling with that look in his eye. So be prepared to use extreme violence, and don't think twice once you have decided this fellow is going to harm you or yours.

It is at this time that the great racial awareness among whites will arise. All talk of race equality will cease. Most blacks will attack you now if given the chance. Come the chaos and you will be a real target. Again I say to beware of thevicious white trash, the scum of our race,the predators who come into their own when law and order break down.Out of this chaos we will have just one chance to form

into a new white polity, a *Staat* of our own in North America. It won' t be a large *Staat* at first, due to the fact that we will perforce be very selective of who we allow to enter into the new *Staat*. The first thing we must do is set up an immigration court. Petitioners must present their qualifications for becoming a citizen of the Aryan Republic. We shall have to be sticklers in our choosing. No race mixers of course, with their broods of bastards trying to escape the chaos; and no old boo-hoos for the 'poor blacks.' We do not intend to make the mistakes that killed America off. The Aryan Republic will be a place for the white loyalist, with an army to protect the borders, and a government determined to protect the best of our race, giving them a place to bring up white children in security and the high European culture.

America died a long time ago, the Republic died at Appomattox. There is no reason to think that any political action can resurrect it. The cream of our racial crop does not have to die with it. Be forewarned. ❑

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

JUDICIAL INTERPRETATION AND FROG LEGS FOR DINNER

by

Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.

The Western frog sits basking stupidly in the pond of Western Civilization as the temperature slowly rises. Already he is parboiled half to death and doesn't realize what is being done to him. The so-called 'hate crime', a term of totally open, political and even frivolous definition, might just be enough to finish him off. In Germany, even to speak the word 'holocaust' with a smile can get you five years in prison! Most of Europe is gone. Canada is not far behind. Australia is on its way. When we are gone, the war is lost.

In our Sovereign States of America united, we pride ourselves on our First Amendment of the Constitution. It guarantees us the freedom of speech and expression, doesn't it? We value it, don't we? Did not Voltaire, who fought judicial arbitrariness, define our First Amendment when he said, "I may not agree with what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it"? Well, we also—truly the last bastion of freedom in the world—are losing the rights first voiced formally in 1215 in the Magna Carta and locked in stone in 1787 by our Constitution. But even stone yields to attack by the winds.

An article called "Combating Bigotry in Law Enforcement" which appeared in *FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin* for June, 1996, shows the sneaky and insidious means by which politically correct, corrupted judges are turning the rock of our Constitution into anonymous sand. The article, written by a Ph.D. professor and an FBI lawyer starts off on a high-blown note of constitutional virtuosity, "In civilized nations, freedom of thought is sacred—the equal right of individuals to think as they see fit—freedom of thought is the most basic of all obstacles to governmental tyranny—(and)—the right to freedom of thought is unconditional". Did you catch the little hooker? What happened to freedom of expression? What they really

are saying is, *"You can think what you want as long as you don't communicate your thought to anyone else by word or action"*.

Think a moment. If thought cannot be aired, it is rendered pointless. As will anything that is unused, it loses purpose and meaning. Thought will die. What do we call a creature that cannot think? It is a robot. A robot is a thing that is totally under the control of something other than itself, isn't it? In a word, it is the ultimate *slave*.

Now they begin to get really devious. They say, "Neither the U.S. Constitution nor first amendment *case law* guarantees unconditional freedom of speech and nonverbal expression", implying that we've all been reading the darn thing wrong for over 200 years! Look again at their sentence. They cleverly construct the sentence such that it gives the impression that we really do not have a Constitutional right to freedom of expression. And the sentence is true. It is true, the Constitution devoid of its Amendments, says nothing about freedom of expression. That right is in the First Amendment (capitalized). While the sentence does not mention the First Amendment per se, its presence is implied. Instead, they mention 'first amendment case law' (without caps). And that also is true—but what the entire sentence says to the unwary and without analysis, is a lie. The First Amendment clearly guarantees freedom of expression with no conditions to all citizens of the Sovereign States of America united.

'Case law' is merely some judge's 'interpretation'. It is his 'opinion'—which may be bigoted, or worse. Is there anyone on earth still so naive as to believe that opinions are not for sale? As we know, judges are merely lawyers who, as federal judges, are appointed by politicians to life tenure because they know which side their bread is buttered on. If they are not federal judges, they are elected and we all know what a disgusting farce that has become. A judge is just a lawyer with a sinecure. The mere act of donning a black robe and sitting in a taxpayer-built palace does not magically confer either intelligence, knowledge, honesty or honor.

Now, the article discloses some pretty fancy judicial foot-

work. In order to allow somebody to penalize somebody else if they don't like him or what he says, judges have displayed remarkable terpsichorean talent as they pirouette through their dance of words. And then, adding insult to injury, they quote reams of previous semantically improper decisions in support of their own corruption of the basic law. That is exactly what it amounts to. Precedent (read, *'judicial interpretation'*) is the law, not the law itself in these latter days.

While this article seems to refer mostly to certain types of employees rather than to their wives, husbands, or neighbors, it is but an insignificant step to general application. How big a step do you think it is from penalizing one type of employee for speaking freely to extending this same penalty to all of us in the name of *equality under the law?*

These 'judicial interpretations' are quite properly labeled Orwellian 'newspeak'. They redefine words and reinterpret sentences out of syntax in order to fit some political expediency. Thus, according to this article, telling someone of your thoughts is protected by the First Amendment only if it may be "fairly characterized as constituting speech on a matter of public concern—whether it relates to any matter of political, social, or other legitimate concern to the community". Obviously, what may be a "matter of public concern" may be entirely in the mind of the listener or observer—or elected official!

He, the official, then gets to decide why he thinks you expressed it, whether you might have had some personal bias—which could simply mean that you knew more about it than he did—and whether you said it publicly. If you expressed this idea of yours at a private party, even as a lampoon to liven things up and have a good time, it would *not* be considered a matter of public concern because it was not bruited from the rooftops to the general public! So, if someone at the party disliked your perfume (the wearing of perfume is a form of expression) and you had saved it specially for the party and never worn it on the street, you are in trouble.

Don't think it stops there! This wonderful lawyer paid by your taxes to be a judge gets to apply the "Balancing Process".

Reaching into his deepening bag of tricks, your local paragon of justice gets to decide whether the value of your expression to the public interest outweighs its adverse effects on legitimate law enforcement interests! But, there is more. Your remark need cause no disruption of law enforcement interests. All it takes is that somebody has an idea that your expression could somehow cause some disruption of law enforcement *interests.* 'Interests' covers an almost limitless field—and the court can rule against you. Somewhere in the back of your mind, is the little phrase, 'police state', beginning to rankle?

Now can you see what is going on? First, get the poor, dumbed-down boobs accustomed to something lukewarm, confuse them with razzle-dazzle and then clamp down! The frog is almost ready for eating. Does he still have enough gumption to jump out of the pot? ❑

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). *THE ANTI-HUMANS.* Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage; 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Editor, TULSA WORLD
P.O. Box 1770
Tulsa 74102

13 January 1997

Lately there has been much discussion about an impending Social Security crisis, and with good reason. Productive, thrifty people are awakening to the fact that Social Security is a rotten deal for them and is likely to become much worse.

If participation in Social Security were to be made voluntary it would have few takers amongst thrifty, self-reliant people, more of whose earnings could be put to more effective use in providing for their retirement years without being forced to depend on "our" profligate, bungling, corrupt, mendacious and redistributive government in Washington.

Of course, that government has the power to print ever-increasing amouts of paper money, but what will that money bug in future years?

Like others who were employed in the 1950s, I was forced to make "contributions" to Social Security that had a purchasing power around ten times as great as the dollars in which my present benefits are being paid. However, 85% of part of my benefits is being taxed at a rate which is applied to present-day earnings in debased dollars.

Monetarg policy is being formulated by men who are trying to figure out how to roll over the huge indebtedness of the government in Washington. Trust in the future value of the dollar has become so low that the federal government is now issuing bonds that will supposedly compensate for the decline in the future purchasing power of its paper money. People of my generation recall that the federal government callously repudiated its gold obligations in 1939.

The philososhical basis of Social Security lies in the over-saving theories which were current in the 1930s and in a cynical contempt of the inherent self-reliance of American workers.

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

2446 East 22nd Place
Tulsa, Oklahoma 74114

✠ ✠ ✠

Mr. George Dietz
Editor, THE LIBERTY BELL
P.O. Box 21
Reedy, West Virginia 25270

1 January 1997

I was utterly astonished to read the following sentence on page 35 of the January, 1997 issue of the LIBERTY BELL: "One believes that there must be a money or value, 100 per cent gold and silver used for a short time around the 14th cencury."

What a lack of awareness of the real historg of monetary media, perhaps propagated by collectivist academic economists! As a matter of fact, European governments have been striking gold, silver and (later) bronze coins for over 2,500 years, not just "for a short time around the 14th century." By the fifth century B.C. Athens, for example, was producing a huge silver coinage with well established standards of weight and fineness. The Athenian silver coins became so highly respected, trusted and desired that they circulated as far away as India, where they were also imitated. In Germany, a figurative expression sometimes used for doing inefficient or pointless work is "Eulen nach Athen tragen" (to carry owls to Athens). This figurative expression corresponds to "to carry coals to Newcastle" in English, The "owls" of the German expression, which actually goes back to ancient Greek literature, are the Athenian silver coins, which depicted owls on their reverses as attributes of the goddess Athena.

By the way, the technical and artistic accomplishment of striking coins with elaborate designs, which required the preparation ("sinking") of steel dies, gives a notable testimony to the skills and mentality of ancient European man. Many books are available to the reader who wishes to learn about the remarkable ancient coinage of Europe, for example, Agnes Brett, *Catalogue of Greek Coins, Museum of Fine*

Arts. Boston (1955 and later reprint). The magnificent artistic achievement of ancient European coinage can be viewed in the book by C.M. Kraay and Max Hirmer, *Greek Coins* (New York, 1966). The ancient Chinese civilization also brought forth coins as media of exchange but they were relatively crude, cast (not struck) bronze coins with inscriptions in Chinese characters. In ancient times Americsn Indians had no coins. They used such commodities as shells and cocoa beans as media of exchange. However, they treasured gold and worked it into artistically simple ornaments by hammering it and even employing the lost wax process.

When attempts have been made to substitute a fiat paper money for monetary media based on the precious metals, they have resulted in economic dislocation, chaos and injustice. Toward the end of the eighteenth century the revolutionary government of France issued paper money (assignats) supposedly based on the value of lands confiscated from the Church. These assignats soon became worthless as ever larger quantities of them were issued. (Goethe later satirized them in the second part of his drama, *Faust*, when Faust's evil companion, Mephistopheles, induces the government of an emperor to issue fraudulent paper money.) Napoleon's government returned to gold and silver as monetary media which served the European economy well for over a century. Paper money was also issued by American colonial and state governments around the time of thRe American Revolution. This paper money also became worthless. ("Not worth a Continental" referred to paper money issued by the Continental Congress.)

In our days the Federal Reserve System, founded largely by Jewish bankers in 1919, has provided us with another example or paper money. One of Roosevslt's first measures in 1933 was the prohibition of the use of gold as a monetary medium, quite in opposition to the intent of the Constitution, Article 1, Section 10, "No State shall... make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts." The "pestilent effects of paper money" are vividly described in

Federalist Paper No. 44, written by Madison in support of that Section. The American Constitution, after all, was written by Aryan men as a manifesttion of their aspirations for governrnent and economic life.

Paper money hyperinflations in Europe during the early 1920s enabled Jews, with their international banking connections, to buy up great amounts of real estate and other tangible assets. They became wealthier on average than their host populations, (For details, see Louis Marschalko, *The World Conquerors,* 1958, reprint of 1968, pages 121 ff.) Such paper money inflations took place in Germang, Danzig, Austria, Hungary, Poland and Russia. In general, Jews have a tendency to favor monetary media that can be manipulated and debased. In Israel itself various monetary units have been subject to hyperinflations.

Aryan man at his best has a mentality, perhaps even geneticallg determined, which makes him comfortable with monetary stability. Aryan man is by nature inventive, energetic and thrifty, but his thrifty inclinations are betrayed when monetary media are debased and are thus frustrated. In our times a lack of monetarg stability is manifested in the decline of purchasing power of Federal Reserve Notes. If we look back on the prices or automobiles and postal services in the 1950s, for example, we observe that the purchasing power of such paper money has declined by about 90%, a reality which has had a profound effect on American life, particularly as a concomitant of the declining numbers and fortunes of the Aryan component of the American population.

When we reflect on actual monetary history of the past thousands of years its racial aspects become apparent.

(Monetary "reforms" took place in Israel during 1949, 1960, 1980 and 1985. In 1985 1000 old Sheqalim were equated to 1 New Sheqel.)

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
2446 East 22nd Place
Tulsa, Oklahoma 74114

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

I have sent my extra copies of Liberty Bell to other people, hoping to educate or give another viewpoint, but I fear we have far too many slow learners or even non-learners among us.

Along those lines of non-learners I do put Joe Sobran. For many years I read his articles in *The Wanderer* and found thyem filled with such hate toward Germany and the German people. His constant repetition of dictator Hitler and the Six Million even long after Jewish historians were lowering the numbers irritated me and I wrote letters to him about this and also asked him if he read anything but the Jewish version of that war. Needless to say, I received no reply. Indeed it is only since his former friends, Jews have turned on him that he now tells a little about the hold the Jews have on this country. I firmly believe that if he were again accepted back into the fold of his Jewish friends he would again revert to his old refrain of the guilt of the German people because of the 6 Million.

I doubt that any of our people, Hans Schmidt, Michael Hoffman, Ernst Zündel or Günther Deckert or any others trying to get another viewpoint across could be printed in *The Wanderer* or Joe Sobran's newsletter. Those people are kept out of any print and may only be found in the smaller newsletters, newspapers or magazines such as Liberty Bell.

I do enjoy Liberty Bell for it encourages me to believe that one day the whole truth about not only those two wars, but this entire last century will be evident for all to see and read.

With my best wishes for the New Year,

Sincerly Yours,
Mrs. M.K., Oregon

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Sir,

11 January 1997

...There is one point of issue I think has largely been overlooked and that is the use by the Left of using words like apartheid and then giving them all sorts of connotations which have little bearing on their true meaning. If for instance people would use the English translation of separate development then they would arrive at a different conclusion to the one they had drawn on hearing only the foreign word. Another favorite trick was to use an abbreviation of foreign words like the word Nazi; this word in itself has no meaning and so can be twisted and used to stand for anything derogatory. Which is why the word Nazi is almost always used when describing either the Third Reich or the National Socialist German Workers Party or anyone sympathetic to either of these. If people were to use the correct term which is National Socialist then a true definition would emerge, one which the enemies of National Socialism would not like one bit.

Also another disturbing trend in recent years has been the total corruption of words to mean something different to their original meaning. I refer here to the definition Gay, the proper use of this word is to describe being merry, lively, happy etc., a positive word to denote merriment. But now it has been highjacked to fulfill a meaning of perversion. In actual fact the correct word for a homosexual is a Uranist and homosexuality is Uranism. Also something near to this is an Urning which means, according to the dictionary, a male who feels like a woman towards other males. So if this collection of Leftists and perverts wish to call themselves anything let them henceforth refer to themselves as they are the URANIST and URNING LIBERATION FRONTS and leave the word Gay alone.

Yours faithfully,
Mr. A.J.Ch., England

PLAGIARISM?

In the February 1997 issue of *Liberty Bell* magazine I have been accused of plagiarism by Kevin Alfred Strom of the National Alliance. This allegation, like all the others the NA has leveled against me, is false.

The article Mr. Strom accuses me of plagiarizing is "Jewish Media Control Close Up" by Jack Killey. This article was sent to me by Kevin Alfred Strom himself, and no one else, via e-mail. The article was then forwarded by me as an e-mail NSNet Bulletin. I "plagiarized" nothing; I gave both Mr. Killey credit as author and Mr. Strom credit as source of the article.

The article was also reprinted in the weekly newsletter of the NSWPP, *Resistance*, issue #88, September 16th, 1996. In that reprint, both Mr. Killey and Mr. Strom were given credit. Had Mr. Strom bothered to check with me before writing a defamatory letter to George Dietz accusing me of plagiarism, he would have learned this and I would have been happy to provide him with copies of both the e-mail and print articles to confirm that due credit was given to the author and himself.

This bogus accusation is part and parcel of a continuing series of vicious and contemptible attacks made against myself and the National Socialist White People's Party by the National Alliance. This campaign is motivated by fear of financial and political competition from the Party, and nothing more. It has recently escalated from the usual Movement smears and slander into acts of illegality such as forged e-mails and spams, vandalism, obscene and threatening telephone calls, and trespassing. The low point came on December 1st, 1996, when a member of the National Alliance, whose identity is known to me, crept up on my apartment during the hours of darkness and defecated on my doorstep. Mr. Strom is normally an intelligent and articulate spokesman for our race, but he is keeping some pretty vile company, and I am sorry he has allowed himself to become involved in this revolting business.

Winston Smith
General Secretary N.S.W.P.P.
PO Box 9444, Chapel Hill NC 27515

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

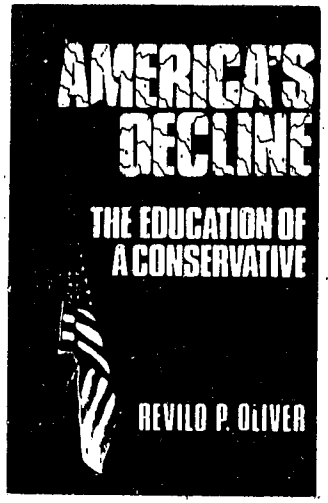

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

THE WAY AHEAD

A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard

Part VI

By Colin Jordan

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Brander C. Kitchin:
Holocaustophylia, page 26;
The Tragedy of Government Schools, page 30;
The Federal Toilet,
page 35.

Guillermo Coletti:
Rosenberg at Nuremberg,
page 38.

Letters to the Editor
page 52

VOL. 24 — NO. 9 MAY 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

THE WAY AHEAD

A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard

by

Colin Jordan

Part VI

THE PURSUIT OF POWER

IS ELECTIONEERING THE WAY TO WIN?

The objective of the Vanguard is success in the pursuit of power: power meaning the whole compass of opportunity and ability to implement our ideas for the salvation, upliftment and prosperity of the Aryan peoples. For this successful pursuit we need the right sort of people, inspired by the right sort of ideology, and brought together in the right form of organisation with the right methods. Nothing else will suffice.

In thus defining our purpose, we are currently prompted by the proximity of a General Election in the United Kingdom to raise the question whether the conventional political party with its integral commitment to electioneering is the right form of organisation with the right sort of people and the right methods for our purpose. Does it instead represent a woefully mistaken, habitual conformity to gross waste in the pursuit of an utterly illusionary aim?

The British National Party and other lesser nationalist parties in this country, where at present there is no outright National-Socialist party, believe that the way ahead must be through a political party contesting elections. The BNP has accordingly committed itself to putting up 50 candidates in the forthcoming General Election, a target fixed precisely because of the free, five-minute television and radio time this extent of candidature will entitle it to, along with free mailing of election literature. It and the other participant parties of nationalism are currently convulsed with high ex-

citement in their feeling of having climbed out of the shadows of comparative obscurity to join in "the big time" of ballot box competition.

The BNP explicitely recognises, realistically, that on this occasion it cannot expect to capture any parliamentary seats, or even in almost all constituencies to regain — through securing the necessary proportion of the total votes cast — the £500 deposit required of a candidate by the authorities. Nevertheless, it is insistent that the operation will prove immensely worthwhile in the recruitment obtained through contesting.

It rightly points out that for a cost of some £50,000 in deposits and the other expenses of contesting, such as printing costs (although not accounting for the value of all the time expended by party members on the electioneering), the party can gain around £3 million of television time, plus the value of the accompanying radio time, plus something in the region of £60,000 of postage. Considered purely on this arithmetic, the financial return so exceeds the financial outlay as to make the venture greatly worthwhile. However, a full and accurate assessment has to delve much deeper than this attractive but superficial reckoning.

Recruitment, the BNP has named as the immediate objective and justification for its electioneering, so what volume of recruitment and quality in that volume can be expected for the expenditure of the £50,000, plus the value of all the time expended? Set by its own criterion, the BNP case for fighting the 1997 General Election stands or falls on this asessment. In the final analysis this becomes the simple question of what amount of extra work and financial assistance can be expected from the total of election-won recruits in return for the total expenditure in obtaining them, and subtracting from this the further cost in accomodating them and keeping them content with membership. We will look into this crucial question in the course now of an examination of the whole question of party politics under Democracy.

THE GREAT PRETENCE

Democracy is the Great Pretence in politics, the pretence that the people rule themselves whereas in fact some particular people do the ruling for them. Under it, periodically we have a festival of head counting after candidates acceptable to the permanent dictators behind the scenes have been put before the public, and notions favourable to those candidates have been implanted in the minds of the public by the media, the public are said to decide between these candidates and so determine the government.

Certainly some extent of divergence is necessarily presented between the approved candidates in order to give the illusion of free choice. However, the divergence is kept within the family, as it were, confined within safe bounds. Thus the seemingly different parties are virtually but different wings of the same team, wholeheartedly agreed as one and the same in opposition to what National-Socialism holds to be vital for the salvation, upliftment and prosperity of the Aryan peoples.

Consistent with this, whenever the contrived array of parties comes up against a potentially dangerous outburst of discontent, safety valves are created. Bogus champions of rebellion are set up as in the case of Enoch Powell in the 1960s on immigration, and now on European union the billionaire, Jewish financier, Sir James Goldsmith, and his Referendum Party, and, to cater for all tastes, the United Kingdom Independence Party. Showing their bogus nature, both of these parties have a lot to say about the infringement of British national sovereignty by the European authorities at Brussels, but not a single word about the infringement of our sovereignty by way of the alien influence in and on British government at London emanating from such as the fellow tribesmen of Goldsmith. Patriotic Britons who persist in remaining blind to this disqualifying contradiction, hailing these fakes as St George-like saviours, are pitiable in their so easily satisfied gullibility.

Goldsmith at least lives up to his name. *The Sunday*

Telegraph (London, 21 April 1996) revealed regarding this shining crusader of Britain's national sovereignty nitwits, descended from the Jewish ghetto of Frankfurt, Germany:- "He keeps his wealth in gold and foreign currencies, dipping in and out of the world's stock market like a gambler when he senses a swift profit."

One thing we can be certain of is that this man's profit is not ours, swift or otherwise. Anyone so shallow minded as to be drawn by election fever to support him or any other representative of The Old Order of Democracy is clearly and conclusively feeble and not of Vanguard quality. What we need and want is freedom from the Goldsmiths of this world, whether based in Britain, Brussels or the Back of Beyond. Getting Britain out of Europe is not the supreme need. Getting the tribe of Goldsmith out of power in Britain and elsewhere is.

RULE BY BRAIN-BENDER BOX

The success of the Great Pretence of Democracy is attributable to the success of its practitioners in utilising the power of the media which they almost exclusively control, including the positively hypnotic power of the kind of image radiation peculiar to television which makes it unique as a means of mind control because of its magnetic capacity. These radiations, resulting from the electronic scanning peculiar to television, bombard the brain at a rate beyond the ability to cope of that part of the brain capable of reasoning, so that the passively uncritical part of the brain predominates. This visual hypnotism is comparable to the audio hypnotism achieved by repetitive, ultra-rapid "rock", radiated beyond the pulse rate of the human body, and thereby its ability to resist domination, which has reduced the younger generation to a zombie-like condition.

Democracy's dictators have established their domination of the ballot box through their domination of this compelling force of the brain-bending box in well-nigh every home, whereby the minds of the masses are enslaved to the system. Thus this dictatorship cannot be overthrown by playing

the party game of the ballot box in the absence of gaining power over the brain-bending box, either by acquiring an adequate television facility in competition or by putting the television transmitters of the dictators out of action and keeping them out of action. Even Adolf Hitler could not today have succeeded otherwise in attaining state power, and we have no faint shadow of a second Adolf Hitler around today.

The mental enslavement of the masses is set to be made even more secure by the forthcoming introduction of 30-channel, digital television on top of satellite and cable television. Thus will primary television be reinforced in providing a daily, round-the-clock domination of the minds of most of the people, and thereby the majority of voters in the beguiling business of parliamentary elections as the core of Democracy's confidence trick concerning public rule. This digital access to the brain box as decisively influential to the verdict of the ballot box is to be in the hands of a consortium encompassing the British Sky Broadcasting of media magnate, Rupert Murdoch, whose mother was Jewish, making him by rabbinical standards Jewish too; Carlton Communications run by the Jew, Michael Green, worth £200 million; and the £7.5 billion Granada group; all very indicative of government of the people by and for the Chosen People.

So what of the BNP's goal of five minutes on the box? The realistic answer is that it has to be measured in effect against the effect of all the rest of the time, day in, day out, year in, year out in which the dictators of Democracy have been and will be conducting on that box what amounts to constant electioneering. They have been conducting this in the ceaseless propagation of their propaganda, both directly in the presentation of alleged information, accompanied by the elimination of contrary information, and indirectly in the deliberate and highly suggestive projection of fictional material favourable to their aims, for example the portrayal of inter-racial liaisons in an attractive setting, this being far more effective than mere exhortation to this end. The BNP's five minutes on the box cannot be more than an inconse-

quential flicker in comparison. Can the cost of this flicker prove worthwhile?

In estimating the answer to this question, we have to analyse the nature of a political party in relation to the nature of the British public today. A political party today is a reflection of the Democracy under which it operates, whatever it may incorporate in seeming challenge to that Democracy. A party is wide open to the masses who have been moulded by indoctrination by the media of Democracy, and that party's ultimate aim is to solicit successfully the sufficient approval of those indoctrinated by the media of Democracy. Electioneering and the party are thus inseparably linked, the electioneering of the party being pitched at the masses and the party in turn seeking to incorporate the masses.

The vast majority of the people who will watch the BNP's appearance on television and will read the BNP election literature coming in the post will be either Whites who are firm opponents or hostile Coloureds, and on all of these the indiscriminate output will be completely wasted, so that in respect of most viewers and readers what will have been costless will be gain-less. Beyond that there can be expected to be a comparatively small number of people who nod their heads in agreement, but who do nothing more about it. Beyond that there can be expected to be a comparively minute number of people who are sufficiently stirred to write for more information and even to enrol. Among them will probably be a very small part of them who will not only continue their membership permanently, but prove prepared to contribute substantially more than the cost of retaining them, these last-mentioned being the ultimate gauge of the worth of the operation, and probably costing in terms of the expenses of electioneering for their procurement a very high price each.

The great majority of that minute minority who may be recruited, temporarily at any rate, as the reward of the current electioneering will be conspicuously and injuriously the products of Democracy, far more reflective of the system, its outlook, its values and its ethos than rebellious to it their re-

belliousness in most cases being only to some part or parts of it, without depth of perception of the interaction of all parts of the complete pattern of decay. As carriers of the psychological diseases of Democracy, they will have at least as much capacity to infect others as to improve them.

As background to this, it has to be faced up to that of the great bulk of the British people of today, while certainly not the scum of the earth, are equally certainly not the salt of the earth as so many nationalists are fond of making out in flattering them for votes and membership. A great part of the best of the breed was thrown away in the death toll of two mad wars against our brother nation, Germany. What remains has in most cases been duped and doped, degraded and corrupted by years of never-ending influence by the media of Democracy, their strength of character so sapped that they have become docile to the point of acquiescence in their own national and racial ruination, displaying the dismal demeanour of a beaten people.

It is thus fantasy to think that salvation can come through soliciting the masses. They will not be brought to undertake an uprising. On the other hand they will not take to the streets in violent defence of the system. As a motive force one way or the other regarding the rescue and resurgence of Britain, the general public is truly irrelevant.

The great majority of existing members of the nationalist parties, and the great majority of those who may become members through electioneering are and will be in the nature of things people of poor quality, part-timers, big on talk, big on beer, small on effort, wanting to be entertained, giving little and requiring as much if not more to keep them in place, poor on staying power, so many of them losing heart or interest after a while. So it is that the party is always like a bath with the tap running but the plug pulled out. They reflect the hard fact that people at large are not by nature fitted to be political workers and fighters, but only bystanders and occasional auxiliaries and suppliers of some money.

THE PARTY CURSE OF COMPROMISE

The form of organisation which is the party is thus condemnable because in the ostensible cause of combating Democracy it perpetrates the selfdefeating contradiction of throwing itself open to the products of that Democracy, and seeking outside the approval of these products at large as access to and sanction for state power. This inevitably means, sooner or later, major compromise. It cannot be otherwise. The process is a vicious circle. The recruited members of the public, being carriers of the psychological disease of Democracy, maybe subtely but no less surely stamp their character on the organisation, influencing policy and practice towards compromise. The leaders of the party, under the pressure of the bulk of the members, are led into compromise in order to retain their support. They are furthermore led into it in order to attract new support from outside.

The dominant inclination in a party is thus to adapt, omit, tone down, however debilitating this trimming is to the purported policy for national resurgence, wherever original principles come to be experienced as severely clashing with the prejudices and shortcomings of the recruited members and the solicited public; prejudices and shortcomings induced and fostered by the very promoters of degeneration in power at present. Thus a party by its very nature imports the thought, spirit and habits of Democracy, and is in constant danger of succumbing to them, being in this fashion taken over by Democracy, and rendered incapable of conquering it.

Not suprisingly the vast majority of the members of nationalist parties, heavily infected with the way of thinking of Democracy, are readily responsive to, indeed always eagerly expectant of Democracy's game of electioneering. One of the prime agitators for electioneering in one of these parties recently proclaimed that " ... nothing enthuses party members and activists like a General Election ..." as he passionately proceeded to applaud and promote this propensity. Either incapable of perceiving the arguments against electioneering or incapable of pursuing the alternative paths to power, the votaries of electioneering are instantly aroused to feverish excitement by the bustle of this conventional competition, forfeiting with alacrity what circumspection they otherwise possess. By their shallow disposition they are forever itching to stampede to the polls, like cattle to the feeding pens, and intent on making their leaders aware that this is their favourite exercise which they fondly want and first and foremost expect.

The tiny minority, already present in the party or to come to it in consequence of its General Election publicity, who are capable of higher things than the dull round of party activity amid beery gossip galore and ballot box delusions, can but be disabled and depressed by dispersal among the mass of mediocre or even more deficient members, instead of being selectively recognised and set apart so that their superiority can be put to best advantage.

This lumping together of the majority, who do and give little, with the tiny minority who do most of the work and provide most of the money and who in consequence are an elite, has been defended by one of the nationalist leaders as a mixture beneficial to the party because the comparatively inert majority help the party with some financial contributions and literature purchases. This advocacy of combination disregards the fact that these minor benefits could be coaxed from them without incorporating them in the organisation, instead dealing with them as auxiliaries outside, and thus without the nullifying cost of accomodating them inside, including the drag and deterrent they exert on the elite. It is an advocacy that comes strangely from a man fond of military analogies, since it is comparable to the advocacy of combining in one and the same unit back line Pioneer Corps and front line Parachute personnel, a practice shunned by the British Army and every other army in the world.

While the BNP is currently foreshortening the election debate to the matter simply of contesting for the sake of television and radio time, whereby access to the public and resulting recruitment can be gained, this cannot be taken as

the end of the line, but only as the beginning. Having started out on the election road, this and any such party will be inevitably carried further along that road by the unleashed motive force involved in electioneering.

This means, incontestably, a permanent tendency to compromise as the price of soliciting the votes of the masses. This is so because the masses, being in the state they are thanks to the success of Democracy in using the media in its possession to mould their minds, will never accept what is really necessauy for national and racial salvation. Any alternative party which failed to compromise heavily, reducing its message to flattery and fleshy bribes and thus imitating the old parties of Democracy whose purpose is to keep the masses content with their exploitation in their degraded state as darkness falls, would be presenting to them a message essentially offensive to their vanity and taste in its appeal to the higher considerations of life above the lower. It would, therefore, not win their general support. The masses will not vote for their own upliftment in a higher order of society. This has to be accomplished without their support and request, despite them and indeed against them. It is absurd to pivot your whole project, as does a conventional party, on the submission of change to the decision of those who so need to be changed. You might as well make the case for law and order conditional on the approval of the criminals.

So the name of the party game, if it is to be played successfully, has to be compromise, compromise and still more compromise. The religious issue, namely the need to replace ruinous Christianity which is at the very bottom of our troubles, has to be avoided in a major move of self-emasculation in the cause of acceptability, so as not to lose the votes of all the Christians. Freemasonry, another instrument of corruption, has to be avoided, so as not to forfeit the votes of all the freemasons. The odious royal tribe has to be preserved from requisite condemnation, if not spoken favourably of, so as not to lose the votes of the multitude of doting admirers. The foul din of the jungle called "rock", so immensely damaging to our younger generation, has to be compromised with too,

at least to the extent of self-censorship if not explicit acceptance (as was officially awarded in an item in the December, 1996, issue of the BNP magazine, *Spearhead*. Queers, being now so numerous and obtrusive as a natural result of the system of perversion known as Democracy, compromise with them is similarly called for in the quest for popularity and electoral success. If enough votes are not obtained through a certain amount of compromise, then clearly in playing the party game more and more compromise is needed.

If, eventually, such a self-mutilating, new party did happen to win its way to state power as a government, you can take it as certain that the long-standing habit of compromise would have become so ingrained as to keep it permanently on the path of compromise to retain the state power acquired by the same means. Thus the nominally new party would become in fact nothing new at all. In a process of compromise it would come more and more to resemble the old parties of Democracy it was supposed to replace.

HAIDER, LE PEN, FINI: THE WAY OF SELF-DEFEAT

Those in Britain who argue for electioneering as the way to power by courting popularity by trimming policy appropriately heavily rely on citing the electoral advances of "new" parties in Austria, France and Italy as proof of what can be achieved this way, and should be copied in Britain. What they do not candidly concede in the presentation of their argument is that the trimming they have in mind is so deep and extensive in its effect on principle as to change the nature of the party to that of more of a conformist than a rebel. All three of the supposedly "new" parties they have in mind have compromised themselves out of the latter category into the former.

The nearer a "new" party draws to the policy and practice of the old parties, the nearer it gets to the electoral support the latter obtain. It can always advance in popularity by retreating further and further away from the principles

required for real resurgence. The reward for this contortion in the course of the party game is not the reality of success. It is the reality of self-defeat.

In projection of this mirage of success, we have held up to us the example in Austria of Jörg Haider and his "Freedom Party" which gained 28% of the Austrian vote in the November, 1996, European Parliament elections. Its deputy leader now in that European Parliament happens to be a Peter Sichrovsky, identified by the London *Jewish Chronicle* (22 November 1996) as a Jew.

The Washington Post (U.S.A.; 1 December 1996) said of Haider, "He disavows any plans for wholesale expulsions and stresses that he only wants to throw out illegal aliens and toughen citizenship laws. He also says that Turks and other immigrants from Islamic nations are welcome to stay if they adapt to Western secular traditions." Will something like this crass compromise be attractive to election enthusiasts in the BNP as policy enough to present to the British public in respect of Britain's Coloured Invasion?

As we in Britain await the Labour Party's projected penalisation of "holocaust" denial, will those same election enthusiasts be happy to know that Haider the trimmer is already doing the job for our enemies of suppressing denial of this dogma of Democracy? He has expelled from his party a member who dared to deny the Jewish propaganda (*Sunday Times*, London, 17 December 1995)

From France we have held up to us the example of Jean-Marie Le Pen and his vote-chasing National Front. "Le Pen has indeed consistently supported Israel and in February 1987 met with representatives of 24 American-Jewish organisations with whom he had 'positive and cordial' exchanges," reported *Right Now* (U.K., No. 10, 1996) quoting an interview in the *Jerusalem Report* of 27 February, 1992.

In a biography of Le Pen, who is a longtime friend of Robert Hemmerdinger, vice-president of the national committee of French Jews, the novelist Roger Mauge wrote: "Before the meeting I had engaged in conversation with a young Jewish French doctor from Amiens, a member of the FN

since 1988. He was fiercely proud to tell me of his huge admiration for Le Pen and that whatever the FN's detractors may claim, it is not racist but a nationalist party and one with hundreds of active Jewish members, likewise black and brown members and supporters ..." (*Right Now* magazine, U.K., No, 10). Will those same BNP enthusiasts for electioneering endorse the same course of compromise for the BNP, namely cordial arrangements with Jewish organisations, and the admission of numerous Jews and Coloureds as members?

From Italy we have held up to us the example of Gianfranco Fini and the National Alliance into which by drastic compromise he has turned the former, fascistic MSI. How drastic that compromise has been is shown by the fact that a National Alliance delegation visited Israel in August of 1995 to meet Ephraim Zuroff of the baleful, Los Angeles-based Simon Wiesenthal Center, and in the following September Zuroff went to Rome to meet Fini at the party headquarters. Will those same BNP election enthusiasts who look to and acclaim Fini as a model, as they do regarding Haider and Le Pen, be prepared to follow suit and invite Zuroff to London to discuss co-operation in the pursuit of what are called "Nazi war criminals?"

The Institute for Jewish Policy's 1996 *Anti-Semitism World Report* analysed the electoral advances of Haider, Le Pen, Fini and the like as being the consequence of seeking respectability by rejecting overt anti-Semitism. Are the election enthusiasts of Britain's nationalist parties similarly prepared to sacrifice principle in respect of the Jewish problem for the sake of attaining respectability? Some have already shown so.

The lure of electoral success has already caused supposedly "new" parties in Russia to compromise decisively in this respect. Nikolay Lysenko, a former leader of Pamyat, has got himself elected to the Duma, the lower house of parliament, after renouncing anti-Semitism and declaring that Israel is "Russia's strategic ally" (*Jewish Chronicle*, London, 31 May 1996). Vladimir Zhirinovsky, leader of the reputedly

nationalist "Liberal Democratic Party" , has put himself on record as stressing that he views Jews as equal citizens, which is not so surprising since his own father was Jewish (*Jewish Chronicle*, London, 14 June 1996).

In holding up as models for the BNP the performance of these foreign parties of abject compromise, one of the BNP's chief agitators for such electioneering by drastic compromise, a Tony Lecomber, has gone almost the whole way in selling out principle for the sake of expediency. In *Spearhead* (March, 1996) he has poured scorn on fascism and National-Socialism as something "old, stale and unsaleable", terming any association with Hitler's National-Socialist Germany "the kiss of death." It only remains for this gentleman to consummate what he no doubt considers to be his superb smartness by coming out explicitely as anti-Hitler, as have certain other nationalist bodies in Britain already, that much more to curry favour with the moronic masses, and to seek to appease the enemy.

Contrary to the misconception of this misleading Mr Lecomber, National-Socialism is not a dead creed but a living one whose principles remain as valid today as ever in the past. Properly understood, National-Socialism is neither restricted to the ways and means of the past in pursuit of those principles, nor is it driven to compromise those principles in order to pursue different ways and means in different times, such as now. The commanding requirement is simply that changes must always be consonant with and not conflicting with those principles. That the brainwashed public is currently opposed to National-Socialism, which they misunderstand due to media misinformation, is no valid argument for shedding National-Socialism to appease that public. Instead, power has to be pursued in all ways possible which are consistent with the inviolate preservation of our principles, and these do not include the party game and electioneering.

STOPPING A REBEL PARTY

If by chance a new party not only retained its soul from ruinous compromise but also gained enough votes to become something of a real threat to the controllers of Democracy — in combination a miracle — you can be absolutely certain that those controllers would bring about in one way or another the exclusion of that new party from state power. They would stop at nothing in putting a stop to the attempt to overthrow them. For them not to do so does not make sense, and does not fit with experience.

So what is our experience bearing out this conclusion? We might begin the answer 60 years back, when the British Union of Fascists looked like a growing threat. Then the holders of state power brought in the 1936 Public Order Act banning political uniforms to stop the great advantage the BUF was gaining from their use.

Over the past 30 years the holders of state power have brought in law after law increasingly to stiffle our essential, racial message in our fight against racially ruinous Democracy. They are still at it, planning further laws to ban questioning the alleged, Jewish "Holocaust" and to prohibit virtually any racial expression not complimentary to the Jews and the Coloureds.

At the same time as they have advanced in the use of outright, explicit prohibition, they have as their other arm of suppression advanced in implicit prohibition in practice by the denial of the necessary facilities for political campaigning by a party of revolt. Banning by way of police and Home Office exclusion and harassment has come to prevail in the matter of outdoor demonstrations and marches and meetings. One prominent example of this is the exclusion of our sort of people from Trafalgar Square, London's leading, open-air meeting place, ever since 1962, when the NSM there proclaimed that "Hitler was Right!" Yet ever since then every kind of racial minority from all over the globe has been allowed to use it. Indoor gatherings have been made extremely difficult, if not yet entirely impossible, by pres-

sure on the owners of halls, joined to a tolerance of a attacks on meetings by rampaging Reds.

While the sly preference of Democracy is to ban indirectly by the imposition of handicaps, if this failed to be sufficient to prevent a new party of revolt, intact in its principles, from approaching anywhere near to state power, it is inconceivable that the present holders of power, who have already shown how ruthlessly they will impede such a new party, will stand by and allow that new party to attain a victory at the ballot box, and sweep them from power. While quite content, as long as that new party remains far distant from that power, to let it squander its resources in electioneering, pocketing its forfeited deposits, once the dictators of Democracy estimate the danger line has been reached you can be certain that they will outlaw the rebel party as "criminal" in its "racism" or"subversion", fabricating anything and everything necessary to this end.

Already the path towards outlawing, if necessary, is being prepared. One route already in place lies in the United Nations International Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Racial Discrimination, adopted by the General Assembly and ratified by 129 states by the beginning of 1992. Its Article 4 (a) prohibits (1) All dissemination of ideas based on racial superiority, and (3) incitement to racial discrimination, and (6) the provision of any assistance to racist activities. Consider how easily these sections could be stretched to envelop the BNP and put it out of business!

Already the European Commission of Human Rights in a case designated Request No. 6741/74, X v. Italy, has agreed that seeking to reconstitute a fascist party is a criminal offence, and already such as the BNP is dubbed a "fascist party" In Germany ever since 1945 it has been rated a criminal offence to seek to establish a fascist or National-Socialist party, although the NSDAP in elections and referendums had the support of a transcendant proportion of the German people, who thus were in effect disenfranchised in 1945 by the power-wielders of the Great Pretence.

Already in a European Commission of Human Rights

case designated Request No. D 8348/78 and 8406/78, Glimmerveen and others v. Netherlands, it has been laid down that Holland was correct in imprisoning the Chairman of the Nederlandse Volks Unie, a party supporting ethnic homogeneity for the country, for the offence of issuing an election manifesto expressing this; correct in confiscating the election manifesto; and correct in invalidating the electoral lists bearing the Chairman's name; all on the grounds of "racial discrimination."

How much longer do you think it will be in Britain before, in line with such international rulings, it becomes prohibited to stand for a Britain for the British, prohibited to advocate discrimination in favour of our own folk, and prohibited to oppose further Coloured immigration into Britain and to advocate repatriation of the Coloured immigrants already here?

The dictators of Democracy, besides being able to act against the BNP on the grounds of "racial discrimination", will also be able to act on the grounds of "subversion". Major-General Frank Kitson, expert on "counter subversion", gave the following definition of "subversion" in his book, *Low Intensity Operations* (Barrie & Rockcliff, 1971):- "Subversion, then, will be held to mean all measures short of the use of armed force taken by one section of the people of a country to overthrow those governing the country at the time or to force them to do things they do not want to do."

This echoes the statement of Britain's Director General of Military Intelligence 5, otherwise known as the "Security Service", who in June, 1994, proclaimed : "The intention to undermine democracy is what 'subversion' means to us." Those who over 30 years ago in the Spearhead Trial of 1962 were able to convict leaders of the then National Socialist Movement, including myself, of creating some sort of private army because they had organised a stewarding force for defensive purposes only against Red and Jewish violence should have no great difficulty in contriving a successful tion.

ELECTIONEERING: DEAD END ROAD OF FAILURE

In summary, from the survey which has been made the inescapable conclusions which arise are, firstly, that electioneering is a colossal mistake, tragically consuming the time and effort and money so sorely needed for other, truly productive pursuits of power. Even in the very short-term analysis as a means now to a media appearance and thereby recruiting it is not worthwhile. The quality and productivity of the recruitment will not be commensurate with the cost and effort of obtaining it. The 1997 General Election operation will thus prove a failure.

In the long-term, electioneering will fail to advance the party in the face of the overwhelming power and effect of a hostile media, unless an utterly ruinous extent of compromise is undertaken, which is in itself a form of utter failure. If it does not fail through cancerous compromise, it will fail nevertheless because the dictators of Democracy will intervene to crush it by the imposition of impediments or the imposition of a ban.

The vote-chasing herald of compromise, Tony Lecomber, calls his pipe dream "the electoral motorway" Actually it is no more than a dead end track to nowhere. A few occasions may occur when an abnormally substantial vote is obtained, maybe even an occasion of stark rarity when a winning one in a solitary constituency is obtained, but on any sober appraisal this is not to be taken as any indication of the beginning of some marvellous break through to power, but only a temporary derangement in an otherwise competently restrictive system.

The second, certain conclusion is that a political party today is an instrument of failure in the pursuit of power because its overriding concern is quantity before quality. Accordingly, in drawing in all grades of people, it draws in the defects of Democracy, and in combining all those grades in one and the same organisation, it deprives those of quality of the opportunity to function at their best because of the

encumbrance of the mediocre members who are the majority.

It is said that a political party at the very least serves to provide a mustering facility whereby persons capable of better things, those with the potentiality to function as an elite, can be initially detected and contacted. However, even in such a secondary role it is a failure because it equally serves to bring people to the notice of the enemy, both the surveillance agencies of the authorities and the agents of other hostile forces. Such contacting has thus to be avoided. Recruiting for the Vanguard has to be pursued outside and away from the overt functions and visible presence of a political party as a matter of the most elementary security. It has to be done by discreet, private approach to particular individuals of seeming suitability, and in no other way.

I have no hesitation — in the outcome not of mere, armchair theorising, but the experience of some 50 years of political activity of almost every kind from the distribution of hundreds of thousands of items of literature, speeches at meetings galore, electioneering both local and national, and personal participation in an underground force which eluded apprehension by the authorities — in proclaiming the political party and its inseperable electioneering to be hopelessly unfitted for our needs today in pursuing power. I am absolutely convinced that, if we persist in occupying ourselves with a structure and a field of operation which has proved itself a failure, we will lose our very last chance of victory. I am sure that the very beginning of hope of victory lies in the complete rejection of the political party as an instrument, and thereby the liberation of the elite from the crippling clutches of this egalitarian structure.

In thus firmly rejecting the party game and its electioneering, it is clearly incumbent on us to go beyond a condemnation which is purely negative, however compelling its logic, and constructively supply an alternative of convincing efficacy to complete the argument. In this we have overall to show two things. Firstly, we have to show that we are not destructively arguing for a withdrawal into a retirement

from action in which to dote on the past to the exclusion of the present and future which would be to pervert National-Socialism into a cult of nostalgia akin to that of the souvenir and fancy dress playboys who are satisfied with a Hollywood Nazi role to the delight of the enemy and the damage of our cause. Secondly, we have to show that we are thoroughly practical, being both thoroughly innovative and yet thoroughly averse to indulgence in fanciful aspirations beyond our current competence.

Hence at the outset let it be made abundantly clear that — contrary to any attempt by those of a contrary persuasion to cast us into ridicule by misrepresentation — we are not in the business of engrossment in juvenile fantasies of armed uprisings now or in the near future which are just about as crazy as the dreams of ballot box victory by those of a contrary persuasion. If there is to be any future whatsoever for Aryan civilisation, the time will come for the physical seizure of state power by our people, be certain of it as the only way of acquiring that state power, but that time is nowhere near. That time will only arrive by way of sufficient, preparatory undermining of the present system, which will take a long time and an immensity of effort to accomplish, and to which all attention and resources must from now on be devoted in place of the waste on futile, political parties.

What has to be grasped is that, appropriate to present conditions and our present cicumstances in those conditions, the need of the day is for guerilla activities. Open and frontal confrontation, as with marches and other conventional demonstrations and public meetings and the canvassing and picketing of electioneering,play into the hands of the far more numerous forces of the enemy, giving the big the chance to overwhelm the small, and which may show the bravery of the latter, but also most certainly shows its tactical stupidity.

At this point, preparatory to examining what needs to be done in place of the party game, we should be reminded of our opening definition of our objective. This is the pursuit of power in all its forms contributory to the salvation, uplift-

ment and prosperity of the Aryan peoples.

This means that we have at the start to break free from the mental confinement of conventional politics whereby political power is seen as singularly synonymous with state power, and thus the matter alone of attaining the power to form a government of the state with the ensuing power to arrange the society of that state as desired. Power exists wherever the opportunity and the capacity to implement National-Socialism is to be found, and it is our job to identify and utilise all such forms of power in the outcome of a comprehensive study of the subject. This totality of perception of power accords with our totality of perception of our cause.

FORMS OF POWER TO PURSUE

In this we are brought, firstly, to recognise the most basic power of all: that of the individual to conduct his or her personal life as a fulltime, fully developed National-Socialist, daily living the National-Socialist way, and thus detaching himself or herself as far as possible from the society and life of Democracy. Here we come up against a distinguishing defect of the nationalist party which is that, so accomodating to the human products of Democracy, so intent on reaching out in electioneering to those products, most of its members in the pursuit of state power lack the understanding and application of this personal power. They babble incessantly about what they will do to put the state right when they win at the ballot box, all the time showing their sheer inability to put themselves and their families right. They cannot even govern their own homes and bring up their own children properly, let alone change the country for the better.

In so far as power comes through knowledge, the study — both by individuals on their own and by specialising teams — of everything pertaining to our struggle from the extent of our racial heritage to the workings of the enemy state and the enemy forces, as a prelude to successful action against that state and those forces, is a vital aspect of the pursuit of power. The systematic engagement in this prereq-

uisite for success in that pursuit has to be a distinction of the purposeful and effective elite in contrast to the ignorant and impotent amateurs of the political party who regard vote-chasing as the be-all and end-all of political life.

Power in the form of influence exists in the ability of specialist teams to perform spectacular, propaganda operations which achieve an impact out of all proportion to the effort expended, and which is far beyond that of the customary propaganda of a political party. This is to be achieved through the combination of a highly imaginative selection of daring targets and the highly competent preparation and execution of operations by well-organised and well-trained personnel.

Here, contrary to the political party with its electioneering, the purpose is not to try to solicit the votes and the membership of the public at large, but specifically to stimulate discontent with and disruption of the system, creating sympathy for rebellion as preparation for the day when a seizure of state power becomes feasible because of the break down of the system. Come that day, the public will then at last become of real importance, not as active participants in the actual seizure, which will be the highly specialised task of the Vanguard, but, beyond mere abstention from active opposition, as sympathetic suppliers of auxiliary help. In this way and to this extent the consent of the people, however tacit, is ultimately needed, and therefore all along to be encouraged.

SABOTAGE THE SYSTEM!

Major, even decisive, power exists in the ability of specialist teams with the necessary aptitude, knowledge and training to strike at the delicate and vulnerable workings of the present system, inflicting serious damage contributory to its desired break down. This break down, which alone can provide the opportunity for the seizure of state power — break through only coming through break down — is not something simply to be waited for as the culmination of the

inherent strains and defects of the system, however important they are as factors to be taken advantage of. Contrary to those who realise that only a break down can bring a break through, but then treat it as something which they can only wait for as bystanders, so that their realisation becomes an excuse for inaction, a break down is something which has to be brought on through the constant application of acts of sabotage, impeding and dislocating the machinery of government.

This conception of power through sabotage is most definitely not some facile and fanciful notion devoid of practicality and efficacy. It is an unconventional one of high potentiality meriting the most careful consideration. Among so much else, it includes, as a mild but nevertheless worthy form, the sabotage of the electoral process of Democracy, this process being vital to its Great Pretence. In place of participation in this process, contributory to its continuation, involved in the electioneering of nationalist parties, we have to urge strict abstention through the message of "Don't Vote!"

Alongside this imperative and invaluable disruption of the machinery of the present system, there is much scope for the disruption of enemy persons and organisations to counter their disruptive activities against us. For example, it is disgraceful that the Jewish *Searchlight* gang has been able for decades to continue to infiltrate nationalist parties and National-Socialist organisations, molest their members, and bring pressure to bear on owners of halls and hotels to refuse or to cancel bookings. Appropriate Vanguard personnel should be quite quickly capable of putting this gang out of business, and keeping them out. Likewise for another example, it is disgraceful that the impudent Asian, Ameer Anwar, who desecrated and destroyed the Rudolf Hess memorial in Scotland several years ago, has been allowed to go unpunished ever since.

Activities here indicated are all necessarily covert ones, and one rule which has to be stressed and stressed is that covert and overt activities and personnel must never be

mixed for the most obvious reason of security. Having established this firm rule for the Vanguard, it can be mentioned that, strictly for those who have no intention now or in the future of engaging in covert activities, one highly purposeful, overt activity open to such Vanguard personnel, and which in its exercise of a form of power is not to be ignored as unworthy in comparison to covert activities, is the promotion of one form or another of National-Socialist community. Therein, National-Socialism can be put into practice on a small scale as far as possible, the community resembling a National-Socialist state in miniature, and in this constituting some seizure of power from Democracy.

Some of the alternatives to electioneering in the party game have now been briefly mentioned here to show that such exist. They and others will be examined in more detail in parts of "The Way Ahead" directly following this one. All of them require an elite, a Vanguard, as the one and only, competent form of organisation for their implementation.

✠ ✠ ✠

BNP COMPROMISES ON JEWS. With electioneering comes compromise, as shown in this issue's main article. Further illustrating this, the BNP *Spearhead* (Feb., 1997, P.3) has an editorial statement rejecting "hostility to Jews simply on the grounds of their Jewishness" and stating "When we oppose the big Jewish interests, we do so not on grounds of what they are, but on grounds of what they do." This is a rejection of the racial standpoint basic to National-Socialism which holds that it is because of what they are that Jews do what they do, being by nature injurious to our race and nation. Talk only of opposing "big Jewish interests" implies that the rest of Jewry is acceptable as citizens and as members of the party.

REICHSJUGENDFÜHRER ARTUR AXMANN, who replaced Baldur von Schirach as Hitler Youth leader, died on 24 October, 1996, the police keeping the burial place secret to prevent a demonstration in his memory at his funeral.

TO HELL WITH HOFFMAN, a revisionist in the U.S.A. hailed in some undiscriminating quarters for his book, *The Great Holocaust Trial* (trial of Ernst Zündel, who there blackguards Adolf Hitler as "criminal" and "a disaster for Germany." Such viperish characters should not be tolerated.

REMEMBER APRIL 20, birthday of the most maligned man in history because the greatest ever champion of the Aryan peoples. Hitler was right: Democracy is death. One million times "Heil Hitler!"

WHO ARE THE MIND-BENDERS? This is the title of a new and truly outstanding booklet detailing the Chosen People in control of Britain's television, radio, cinema, press and publishing, music and advertising, and thus at work bending the brains of the British public so as to decide the results of the forthcoming General Election. Every reader should see this 24-page, illustrated exposure of the dictators of public opinion in our Democracy today, obtainable at £1 from BNP, P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent, DA16 3DW.

EUROPE'S FINEST, the denigrated warriors of the Waffen-SS, are the subject of Sieqrunen magazine, 1 issue $8.00, 2 issues $15.00. Richard Landwehr, P.O. Box 6718, Brookings, O R 97415, U.S.A.

HITLER BUSTS, 8 inches high. Details from BCM 4161, London, WC1N 3XX.

Additional copies of this Part VI as well as earlier parts are available from Colin Jordan, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England.

HOLOCAUSTOPHILIA

by

Brander C. Kitchin

Here we go again! Will it never end? This has got to be the most incredibly successful money-raising fraud in world history. Now, according to an Associated Press release in July, 1996, two Jewish Senators have given *one million dollars of taxpayers money* to their brother-under-the-skin, Stephen Spielberg, producer of the most egregious hate-fiction film of the century, "Schindler's List." For this little million dollar endorsement, Spielberg, who already has added more than enough to the horror of Hollywood in the estimation of many, plans to add to the horror of the 'Holocaust Myth' by talking to 'survivors of the holocaust' whose number has grown to the legion of Jewish ethnicity. Mr. Spielberg, however, plans to speak to only about 50,000 of these. That works out to about $20 per conversation extracted just from the U.S. taxpayers alone. Only he knows how much more he might expect to collect from other sources such as the Ford Foundation which seems to have a penchant for funding projects destructive to the welfare of the nation and its Christian majority. Old Henry Ford, who held no fondness for Zion, is now affectionately known as 'The Spinner'.

Mr. Spielberg must be rubbing his little hands in glee as he chortles, "This single gift will open the floodgates to get all the funding necessary to complete this project".

Of the two Jewish Senators who concocted this heist, only one is named. He is Senator Arlen Specter, Republocrat of Pennsylvania. True to the definition of his name, he is 'something that perturbs the mind'. The name of the other is quite possibly guess-able to be one of the most odious Jewish liars in Congress. He may be one, who in this regard, actually outrivals his nearest competitor, the non-Jewish toady to the ADL (Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith) who emanates from the mis-named Southern Poverty Law Center. According to reports, it is anything but impoverished. Zion is

generous to its *goy* minions. Why not? At 3 billion dollars a year straight out of the U.S. taxpayers wallet plus more millions in 'gifts' such as the 100 million dollars of airport detection equipment recently donated to Israel by Clinton, they can afford to throw our money around. This airport detection equipment had been destined for U.S. airports, but what's a few more dead *goyim*?

An article, "The Disappearing Millions", which appeared in the *Spotlight* Newspaper for April 29, 1996 presents officially-accepted statistics that by themselves spell 'finis' to the scam of the twentieth century. Aside from the mortality figures researched and presented by the Spotlight staff, there is a mountain of other data that refute the gold-lined holocaust fantasies of Zion.

Incidentally, holocaust wailing by Jews was a part of World War I and its aftermath. That is when the mythical-magical-money figure of 6,000,000 dead Jews was first used. In 1919 Felix M. Warburg of the Jewish banking family linked to the Rothschild empire had become chairman of the Joint Distribution Committee of American Funds for Jewish War Sufferers. He contended that "The Jews were the worst sufferers in the War. The successive blows of contending armies have all but broken the back of European Jewry and have reduced to tragically unbelievable poverty, starvation and disease about 6,000,000 souls, or half the Jewish population of the earth." Large amounts of money were collected and, it is reported, about 80% of it ended up in the hands of international bankers. The earlier financial success of the myth almost certainly encouraged its present vogue.

Few realize that Jews had been banished for cause from Europe for hundreds of years in the past. The government schools of today teach as if there were no yesterday—or, if mention of yesterday is required, it must be refurbished into something that it never was. After the Jew-managed disaster of the Treaty of Versailles which closed out a phase of the well organized plan to reduce the population of Aryan humanity, a desperate Germany's goal was simply to survive. The immediate threat to Germany's integrity were the Russian hordes

gathered by the Communism of the Jewish Bolsheviks poised to destroy Western Europe and eventually all of Western Civilization. Internal sabotage by Germany's—and Western Europe's—Jewish population supported by worldwide Jewry was seen as not just an immediate threat, but European Jewry also was recognized as the long-term barrier to progress of Aryan civilization. Expulsion of all Jews from Germany and eventually all of Western Europe had, once again, become an imperative for sheer survival—and for essentially the same reasons they had been expelled before. Jews have a genius for invading and controlling the financial world to the detriment of whatever nation they parasitize. Take a good look at our own Federal Reserve System which is neither federal nor is it a reserve—for us. Gradually it is accomplishing one of Communism's most important goals: the elimination of private property, but that is another story.

Most Jews had left Germany for greener pastures during the thirties. German plans for resettlement of Jews in Madagascar were never carried out, probably because of the exigencies of the times. Food was scarce. The piles of human bodies photographed and used by the Jewish propaganda machine were almost entirely dead of typhus, starvation and allied bombing and almost all were non-Jewish. Fuel to feed the war machine was even more hard to find as the war went on. Mass incineration of millions of human bodies as claimed would have been out of the question because of shortage of the necessary fuel, if for no other reason. Considering that thoroughness marks the Teutonic temperament, it seems likely that, had extermination of all available Jews been the goal, it would have been accomplished.

On the other hand, we can get a glimpse of the Jewish proclivity for actions that really do fit the word they seem to love so much to bandy about. Under the regime of the traitorous Franklin Delano Roosevelt and one of his manipulators, Secretary of the Treasury Henry Morgenthau, Jr., a Jew and the son of a Jewish banker, the proposed extermination of the German people by starvation and castration of all males including children was a Jew-conceived atrocity. That is the

real definition of real genocide! And then there are the tender sentiments of Israeli Cabinet Minister Shunamit Aloni. In a statement perhaps meant to excuse the Zionist holocaust against the Palestinians, he said that Israelis have "emerged from a system of religious beliefs which teaches that we are a Supreme People with the right to kill Arabs and take their property". Isn't that the real 'final solution' sought by the Zionist Jews? And this is exactly what they are doing with, of course, the help of the puppet U.S. government.

Maybe that explains why, to the Jewish people, all non-Jews are referred to as *'goyim'*. I am told that *'goyim'* is not a term of endearment. We are not even given the status of beloved pets of this self-styled vastly superior people. In their lingo, *goyim* are cattle. We, then, are just 'steaks-on-the-table'!

And maybe that explains why there are 'Holocaust Memorials' only to the Jewish dead. At last count, there are reported to be forty or more. Considering, according to the figures cited in the Spotlight article, that fewer than 200,000 Jews died in Europe of all causes—mostly starvation and typhus along with all the other hazards of that awful war—during World War II, that calculates out to about one 'Holocaust Memorial' for each 5,000 Jews!

We should be so honored! About *200 million non-Jews* actually did die as the result of this awful war in which the killing power of both sides was largely indebted to the world of Zionist finance. And this figure does not include the millions of Russians who succumbed to the Jew-invented, inspired and managed juggernaut of Communism.

It was a terrible war—the most cruel and mindless in the history of humanity. The war itself was the true holocaust. But to all those millions of dead British, French, Germans, Poles, Italians, Greeks, Belgians, Dutch, Czechs, Russians, Canadians, Americans— yes, and Japanese—who were not Jews, there is no 'Holocaust Memorial and Museum'. Many times more non-Jews died than Jews and we no longer hear of them. Even cattle sacrificed to Mammon deserve some continuing recognition, don't they? How many dead non-Jews does it take to rate a holocaust memorial? All of us?

☆ ☆ ☆

THE TRAGEDY OF GOVERNMENT SCHOOLS

By
Brander C. Kitchin

Why this continual parade, year after year, of multi-million dollar school bond issues? Why throw good money after bad? Whence comes the right to extort more money from property owners, many of whom have already paid their dues to the government 'school' system and seen their children maimed or destroyed in the process?

Government schools with the federal nose thrust into every nook, cranny and orifice of the citizen body are unconstitutional in the first place. Perhaps if they served the function the poor dumbed-down boobs are regaled to think they do, there could be some forgiveness for this violation of the Constitution.

But, they don't! There is absolutely no question that they fail to educate. While this nation spends more than any 'advanced' nation in the world, 'graduates' of the government school system rank, not only below their foreign peers, but even lower than students of some 'third world' countries. Why do government schools avoid like the plague teaching methods that were eminently successful over hundreds, even thousands of years? Outside of the failed government system, these same old methods prove every day that they still are successful with educable children.

The contrast between the performance of graduates of home schooling, private schools and, most glaring of all, the abysmal performance of graduates of government schools, is appalling. The disparity itself proves that children can be educated, but not in government schools. How can this be? Why does the government through its bastard creations, The corrupt Federal Department of 'Education', and the nefarious National 'Education' Association (NEA), the strongest union

in the nation, fight in every dirty way in its armamentarium, the voucher idea? As a first step in expelling the federal government out of the business of child abuse (destruction of a mind is the most awful of all abuses), vouchers would return some of the taxpayer's hard-earned money for them to use in the rescue of their children. Furthermore, a voucher system would be fair, would work and would be consistent with our vaunted system of free enterprise

If a voucher system were in place, virtually overnight private enterprise would create a panoply of private schools catering to the educational needs of the spectrum of American families and their children. 'Crowding' would cease to be an issue. The real talents of real teachers with real texts would no longer need to be hidden virtues. Out of hiding, truth in education would be found again and the parade of bond issues designed to pauperize the property owner while destroying the minds of America's children would cease. And then, if State legislators can be made to remember their oaths of office and enforce the 10th Amendment of the Constitution, tax monies now sent to Washington to support the vast bureaucracies feeding from 'programs' forbidden the federal government by the Constitution would be retained within the State. Without an immense federal bureaucracy made up largely of blacks to support, costs—and taxes—will plummet. Once again, America can become 'the land of the free and the home of the brave'.

So why are Americans denied by 'their' government the freedom of choice our Constitution guarantees? Why do government schools exist at all? Why is a voucher system given only lip service? The answer is that the puppeteers who pull the strings of our elected and appointed politicians do not want an educated citizenry capable of thought. They do not want a distinct American culture of educated citizens aware of their heritage and their personal individuality. A polyglot mixture of cleverly divided and dumbed-down factions are easily herded.

The fatal process began in earnest in 1867 when, after the Civil War, in violation of the Constitution and in the exuber-

ance of the rape of the South through Yankee-imposed 'Reconstruction', the Federal Department of Education was established. This ushered in the notions of 'progressive education' championed by the philosopher, John Dewey, a name that has become synonymous with the destruction of learning in this nation. This system holds that the education of the child must be directed away from the heretofore conventional categories of reading, writing, mathematics, science and history to 'individual development for social living'. Moreover, "education must be a continuous reconstruction of living experience based on activity directed by the child"! Does this sound a little like training for the Welfare State and gang warfare in the streets, in short, The New World Order? This does not require teachers, merely custodians.

Opposition to this politically-directed travesty grew as the progressive dumbing-down of younger Americans became increasingly apparent to their elders. Resistance crescendoed in the 1950's but, by then, the parasitic tapeworm of 'progressive education' had become so deeply burrowed into the entrails of society that it was able to control its host. Since then the dumbing down has become so profound and universal that opposition has virtually disappeared. What once was, is no longer remembered, let alone taught. One need only read the letters of the 'founding fathers' and others of that era to realize the reality of the dream that has been lost.

Pursuant to the 14th Amendment, itself a 'Reconstructionist' perversion of the Constitution signed improperly into being in 1868, the Supreme Court in 1954 imposed their desegregation order in violation of State's rights guaranteed by the 10th Amendment. In 1964, the close of this infamous decade saw the coup de grace administered to education in the union of Sovereign States by the so-called 'Civil Rights Act'. The transformation of schools to centers of violence and depravity for the indoctrination of America's children in the politically correct dogma imposed by the elite puppeteers was concluded.

It has been observed and known for centuries that the so-called 'races' differ profoundly in their educability. The pure

African black lies at the bottom of the pool of educability with the brown floating a little above. The terrible and tragic damage that could be wrought by forced integration was no secret.

An interesting and equally tragic phenomenon tends to obscure the differences in mental performance between white people and blacks. The gene for blackness, the gene that determines the black skin color, eye color and black, kinky flat hair, is a dominant. As a consequence, we see many individuals who lack the characteristic physical features of the black—in fact, there are many with a near-Caucasian physiognomy, but with a black or dark skin. The genetic makeup of such individuals is predominantly Caucasian brought about through the egregious, though recently politically correct process of miscegenation. What this process has shown worldwide is that civilized behavior remains forever a thin and fragile veneer in these hybrid creatures, regardless of how remote the polluting genetic structure may lie.

Thus we see 'blacks' in relatively prestigious positions which, in most instances, they have attained over equally, or better qualified whites simply because of their color. This is one of the frauds of 'affirmative action'. But that is the least of the concerns. Most whites see this phenomenon interminably in the media. The Chief of Police is black with mostly Caucasian features. It is usually not consciously recognized that he is mostly white genetically with the dominant black skin. Hollywood portrays his underlings as white and stupid as they crawl to him for his sage advice.

Most whites identify blacks almost exclusively by skin color and, seeing such 'blacks' in authoritative positions, they are deceived into thinking that the teeming hordes of blacks are all alike. All that they need in order to magically become educable and civilized is more taxpayer's money and more self-esteem. And thus the government schools are using that deceit to impose a new grading system in which marks are awarded simply for the teacher's impression that the student was 'trying.' Whether or not anything was taught or learned is of no consequence. How can that be called education? It's not even training!

In order that minority dregs eventually 'graduate' with their self-esteem properly enhanced, the entire process of education had to be geared to the abilities and mentality of the least endowed. This process of 'dumbing down' to the lowest denominator was enhanced by its opposite, 'esteeming up.' If it was possible to make a pure negro think he was the equal of a Shakespeare because he could be trained to count his toes with 50% accuracy, the goal of the government education system had been reached.

Add to this spurious sense of superiority the idea that the historical failure of the negro to attain any semblance of a civilization was all because of his oppression by the white man as bruited by all media as well as the government schools, the result had to have been apparent to the elite masters who inflicted this travesty upon humanity. The net result of course, is that this blown up negro, his self-esteem inflated like a blimp, feels himself invulnerable and invincible. Just as, though less effectively, tribal 'witch doctors' in African tribal warfare are able to convince the 'warriors' of each side that the bullets of the enemy will turn to water and goaded by the elite-manufactured hatred, he feels free to let loose all his savage instincts. And that is just what he does. Violent, savage crime in this nation has increased exponentially, perticularly since the 'Civil Rights Act' of 1964 further enhanced the black and brown senses of power and hate. Washington, D.C. now largely black, is one of the most violent crime centers of the world. Incidentally, the 'Civil Rights Act' should rightly be called the 'Rights Deprivation Act' because, in practice, it removed rights from white Americans and gave them to blacks and browns. It was never meant to attain its advertised goal of a 'level playing field.'

There is another facet to the tragedy of government schools. With the process of education reduced to the level of comprehension of the lowest denominator, educable children are bored stiff. And, tragedy of tragedies, out of a combination

of boredom and official encouragement, they begin to imbibe the way of life of their ineducable peers and take to drugs, indiscriminate sex, disease, crime and failure. As the government school system deliberately works to assume the role of parent, and government 'social workers' intimidate the real parents from taking the dominant role in the formation of their child's moral and social values, the American family goes down the drain. And so goes Western Civilization.

Can any reasonable intelligent American adult think that this course of events in the educational establishment which began in 19th century and crescendoes to its ugly finale at the end of the 20th is an accident? Is it sheer stupidity that drives the educational innovators to perform failed experiment after failed experiment to the overwhelmingly documented disadvantage of its victims? Absolutely not! Just as it takes genius to be alwaays successful, it takes genius to consistently fail. On the basis of chance alone, even an idiot will be right once in a while. This is a well-planned, deliberate process to destroy the dominant civilization in order that a dumbed-down and docile peasantry can be controlled totally in the New World Order. Think about it.

☆ ☆ ☆

THE FEDERAL TOILET

By

Brander C. Kitchin

Government intrusion respects nothing. Now it even invades the nation's bathrooms and, of all places, climbs right into the nation's toilets. Well, maybe that's not so far out after all. Many feel that is exactly the place for it. But the problem is, with the feds in the bowl, the darn things won't flush! Like everything the federal mattoids touch, let alone climb into, nothing ever works properly again.

Once more 'out of its tree' and under cover of the "National Energy Policy Act" of 1994, the federal monkey has dictated that what it calls 'low-flow toilets' must be the only source of relief installed in the nation's new homes.

The feds are 'out of their tree' because the U.S. Congress has absolutely no Constitutional right to even consider legislating such an act unless it limits any authority stemming from the Act to the District of Columbia, the Solomon Islands and federally-owned-by-purchase buildings and installations in the several Sovereign States. Because such an act is an invasion of the rights of the Sovereign States, Congress is forbidden by the Constitution to undertake such legislation, let alone allow some federal bureaucrat to stop picking his nose long enough to come up with some regulations that defy interpretation. Each Sovereign State is superior to the federal government and each citizen of each State is boss of his State. What goes into a citizen's toilet unless the toilet is in a federal building or installationis none of the feds business. Well, not quite. If some enterprising individual attempts to market the product in interstate commerce, then a case might be made, but only at the state border and only the packaged product.

Back to the great federal toilet caper. Their regulations limited their new toilet standards to a maximum of 1.6 gallons per flush. Supposedly this was going to save water thereby diminishing the amount of secondarily-treated sewage that seeps into the nation's aquifers. Better ideas abound, but better ideas seem never to seep into the federal bureaucratic brain. The 1.6 gallons doesn't do the job. It takes two to three flushes to do the job. Meanwhile, someone has to stand by while the tank fills so he can press the lever again.

The net result? Not only is more water wasted, but time is wasted also. But that's not all. Its a plumber's delight! Many people, in the dead of a dark night, have a plumber take out the federally-designed junk and re-install an old-style, workable model. The federally-imposed 'solution' to the problem of water shortages and polluted aquifers has made the problem

worse and created new problems along the way.

Doesn't this sound familiar? Can anyone name a single instance where a government-designed and imposed 'solution' has failed to worsen the problem is was supposed to solve and which, at the same time, failed to create additional problems along the way? This is the same old Hegelian dialectic which the federal government adopted long ago.

Think about it just a little. Is it reasonable that any organism can consistently make wrong decisions and take wrong actions out of sheer stupidity and incompetence? Even an idiot isn't going to be wrong all the time. Once in a while, just as a matter of chance, he's going to do something right! Being wrong all the time, like being always right, takes genius. Ergo, federal 'wrongness' has to be deliberate.

But why? Cui bono? Who benefits? Think about it! The end result of federal process as practiced is an infinity of 'problems', real or perceived. This means government involvement in everythingeven your toilet! This means dependence upon government which leads straight to total government control. Control by federal government means that the principles upon which this nation of Sovereign States was founded have been destroyed.

That is the road which already we have traveled too far. It ends at tyranny. Tyranny is slavery!

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by O. Ascu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. Appl. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Rosenberg at Nuremberg, An Assessment

(a fragment of a work in progress)

By

Guillermo Coletti

"You should seek your enemy, you should wage your war,
a war for your opinions. And if your opinion is defeated,
your honesty should still cry triumph over that!"

Thus Spoke Zarathustra
Friedrich Nietzsche

The Defeat of Europe

At the end of the Second Great War, the Old World, the land of our ancestors, found itself devastated by years of war, hunger, diseases and the violent deaths of tens of millions of Aryans, whose fates so ungratefully go ignored today, outweighed by sentiments arisen from the Zionist myth of the six million. The saying "one man's loss is another man's gain" could not have had a better opportunity to prove itself true. As millions of Europeans swallowed the bitter taste of defeat and destruction, in cities across the Atlantic jubilant people celebrated what synthesized the triumph of the modern over the eternal; the struggle of our forefathers had just been smashed by the brute force of soulless materialism. And in New York city, on its famous Wall Street, Jewish financiers planned the future state of affairs that was to rule the world up until our days.

Jewish WarMongering

The war that Judea had declared against Germany in 1933, pompously announced on the front page of London's Daily Express on March 24, 1933, had come to an end. "We knew that the Jewish high finance had declared war against Germany with all its subject powers, for today's Germany had first of all, and for all peoples, visibly broken the dictatorship of the Jewish Stock Exchange lords ...", wrote Alfred Rosenberg in his article "Europe's Revolution", published in *Völkischer Beobachter* in its May 12, 1940, edition. By 1945 victory had been delivered to the temples of the Stock Exchange, ironically, by Aryans.

As if a forecaster of terrible times to come, Feodor Dostoyevski had said, before the First World War, that "now comes the age of great wars and revolutions. From them will emerge as victor the international Jewish banker".

On his article "Jewish world politics", published in June 2nd., 1924, Rosenberg wrote: "On 10 June, 1895, the founder of political Zionism, Theodor Herzl, wrote in his diary that 'the next European war cannot harm us, but only promote us because all Jews will carry their property and possessions over in security; moreover we will already therein speak at the conclusion of peace as moneylenders and aim at advantages of recognition by the ways of diplomacy'. 'Carried over in security' is today some two thirds of the entire gold of the world. In the treasures of Wall Street Jews lies the blood of twelve million white men traded into metal! That is the result of the most enormous world war, which has actually not harmed the Jews but "only promoted" them. Entire villages, entire cities, (...) entire provinces are destroyed and buried by poisonous grenades. The most beautiful monuments of ancient European culture have fallen there beyond recovery. Millions endure unspeakable misery. But no nation has become free!". The Jew who Rosenberg referred to, Theodor Herzl, the founder of political Zionism, is today studied with utmost reverence in educational establishments in Western countries.

After the debacle of the Axis, Europe witnessed an unprecedented event: it was the judicial procedure popularly known as the Nuremberg Trial, conducted by an International Military Tribunal that brought together Americans, Russians, Frenchmen and Englishmen, to sit simultaneously as judges and prosecutors. Bolshevism and Capitalism, which up until the beginning of World War II had maintained an appearance of disparity, were now embraced, enjoying the glory of military victory over a defeated German people. Their vanquished enemies, in sharp contrast to the principles of Universalism and Egalitarianism adopted by the governments of Bolshevik Russia and the America of the New Deal, epitomized the concept of the nationstate and the preservation of ethnic traditions, before a rapidly globalizing new economic and industrial order.

Opinion of an Early Revisionist

When addressing the question of the Nuremberg Trial and the last days of the War, proper credit must be given to a very courageous early revisionist mind: Mr. Maurice Bardeche. This Frenchman who fought the German occupation of his homeland, a former member of the Resistance, released in 1947 his book *Nuremberg or The Promised Land*. This particular book, unfortunately, at least to my knowledge, not yet available in English, has been one of the greatest admitted influence for historians such as Paul Rassinier

and Robert Faurisson. From this book the following words may help us understand the devastation and misinformation, all too common in those days.

"(..) I stupidly believe in the truth. I also believe that she always ends up triumphant on top of everything, even in spite of the image that of us has been created. (..) The forgery invented by the Resistance has already given us that proof."

"If the propaganda of the democracies had lied during three years, on matters concerning ourselves, if it has masqueraded everything that we have done; should we believe it when it talks about Germany? Hasn't the history of the occupation been falsified as well as it has presented a false image of the French government? (..) Shouldn't we ask ourselves, if the same revision doesn't need to be made over the condemnation that was pronounced by the same judges at Nuremberg? Isn't it honest at least, isn't it necessary to propose this question? If the judicial action that has hit thousands of Frenchmen is an imposture, what proof do we have that the sentences given to thousands of Germans isn't also the same? Do we have the right to disengage ourselves? Will we tolerate that, in this time, thousands of men suffer and revolt when seeing us avoid their testimonies, in front of our cowardice? (..) They reject the straight jacket with which we have attempted to silence their voice and their past; they know that our newspapers lie, they know that our films lie, that our writers lie, they know and they will never forget it. Should we let fall upon us those looks of contempt that they so justifiably throw us? The whole history of this war has to be redone, we know that. Will we deny our contribution to the truth?" "We have seen these men [the Germans] installed in our homes and in our cities; they have been our enemies and, what's even more cruel, that have been masters in our own homes. This doesn't take from them the right that all men have to truth and justice, the right to the honesty of other men. They have fought with courage, they have suffered the fate of a war that they have accepted; today their cities are destroyed, they live in caves among ruins, they own nothing. Like beggars they live of what the victor gives them, their sons die and their daughters are the bounty of the foreigner; their misery surpasses anything that could have been imagined. Will we deny them bread and salt? And if those beggars we outlaw were men like us? If our hands were not cleaner than their hands?; if our conscience were not lighter than their conscience?; if we had been mistaken? And what If we had been lied to?

"It is upon this sentence without appeal that the victors command us to found our dialogue with Germany and, more likely, to reject it."

Rosenberg, a Dedicated Patriot

Of all the men accused in the first Nuremberg Trial, one, Alfred Rosenberg, embodied the philosophy of National Socialism more deeply than any of the other defendants. During his years of service to Germany and to National Socialism, Rosenberg had served as Minister to the Occupied Eastern Territories and as chief National Socialist theoretician (the latter has caused Rosenberg to acquire philosophical recognition). That condition, his responsibility on the ideological field, could not have been overseen by the victors in the politically charged trial. Even the choice of venue, Nuremberg, appears today as an act of confrontation to the German Reich, since this was the city regularly used for the party rallies of the NSDAP (Nationalsozialistiche Deutsche Arbeiterpartei).

Alfred Rosenberg was perhaps the most misunderstood of all the people who had a position of relevance in the process of decisionmaking in Germany, during the years of the III Reich. Frequently criticized by party comrades, as well as political outsiders, and the target of adverse comments in Germany and abroad, the work of Rosenberg stands today defiant to the passing of time. Upon its release in December 1936, half a million copies of Rosenberg's magnum opus, *The Myth of the 20th Century*, acquired distribution in Germany almost immediately. This volume, described by its author as "an evaluation of the spiritualintellectual confrontations of our age", was so rich in historical and philosophical background, it moved many intellectuals to wonder whether there actually were as many readers as there were books sold. By covering a wide range of topics and events, from Ancient to Contemporary History and from Hinduism and Buddhism to Western philosophy, *The Myth* ... remains a complex book, doubtfully suitable for the uninitiated. His book *The Myth* ..., many of his articles and written transcriptions of many of his speeches, are currently available in most European languages, while compilations of some of his most remarkable speeches and essays have been translated and published even into Arabic, for distribution in Middle Eastern countries. For the young National Socialist minds of today, the philosophy that he embraced has survived and grown, in spite of the censorship that surrounds it and the political

ostracism that endures. And along with the survival and growth of the National Socialist outlook on life, Rosenberg is today one of its guiding lights.

Nordicism, PanEuropeism and Christianity

When the topic of Rosenberg and his most controversial opinions are discussed, directly two items become material: Rosenberg's clear and determined Nordicism and his firm antiChristian views. Although many National Socialist scholars have chosen to refer to his views as simply nonChristian, it wouldn't be accurate to continue that opinion, since many of his writings are strong indictments of Christianity as a whole, of a Nietzchean caliber. Rosenberg's uncompromising Nordicism might have put him in a peculiar position with many of his countrymen and comrades; it must be remembered that the population of Germany is not composed solely of Norsemen and that Germans of Alpine background are not only numerous but have also been a crucial element in the development of German Culture. In a broader spectrum, this was a partial manifestation of a very well marked division among National Socialists of that time, those who supported PanGermanism and the advocates of PanEuropeism. It is, however, a mystery whether Rosenberg's outlook on the subdivisions of Aryans remained unchanged all the way until after the end of the war. It is very clear that the SS and the WaffenSS have arrived to the conclusion that all Caucasian men have a common fate: "The European peoples have only one choice if they want to save their existence: to see what they have in common and to stand up for it." (from an issue of the *SS Leitheft*, official WaffenSS periodical). Perhaps Rosenberg's attitudes towards nonNordics were modified by the end of the War, after witnessing that the last defense of Berlin was provided by volunteers of French origin from the Charlemagne division of the WaffenSS.

Justice by the Victors

At the aftermath of World War II, the life of Alfred Rosenberg was no longer depending on the outcome of military hostilities, but on the proceedings of the International Military Tribunal in Nuremberg. The socalled Nuremberg Trial stands today alone in history as a visible separation of might and right, a trial in which the victorious forces were simultaneously prosecution and judges. This was the first time in recorded history that entire governmental organizations were tried in a criminal proceeding, by enemy foreign occupational

forces. By using collective indictments, and eventual convictions, against groups and organizations of the III German Reich, the Allies aspired to have in their hands the power to punish, ultimately even with death, any member of these groups, solely because of membership. The groups and organizations in question were the government of the Reich, the SS (Die SchultzStaffeln), the SD (Der Sicherheitsdienst), the SA (Sturmabteilung), the Gestapo and the High Command of the German Armed Forces. The ones which were eventually declared criminal were the Gestapo, the SS and the SD. The charges that led to the criminalizing of these entities and all the individual defendants were:

a) crimes against the peace;
b) war crimes;
c) crimes against humanity.

Additional charges were added, varying from defendant to defendant. In the case of Rosenberg, those charges were "looting", "plundering" and "slavery". The time frame adjudicated for these alleged offenses was established as: "The first acts of aggression referred to in the indictment are the seizure of Austria and Czechoslovakia, and the first war of aggression charged in the indictment is the war against Poland, beginning on September 1, 1939" [Official Transcript of the Int. Mil. Trib., August 31, 1946, p. 16920]. The first of the Nuremberg Trials lasted from October 1945 to October 1946 and, although International Law at that time mandated for international trials to be conducted by representatives of nations neutral to causes in question, in this case the judges were supplied by England, France, Russia and the US, the same nations staffing the prosecution teams.

Attorneys for the Defense Speak

The conditions under which the attorneys for the defendants had to prepare their cases were less than ideal and, by all means, inferior in resources to those used by the prosecution. Years after the culmination of the trial, many of these attorneys wrote articles and essays on the subject. What follows are some of their opinions.

Dr. Carl Haensel, chief Counsel for the SS: "Suspicion could arise insofar as the proceedings could be looked upon as a retaliation of the victors, because the Tribunal consisted of neither a representative of the defeated Germany nor a representative of a neutral nation." [*The Nuremberg Trial Revisited*, by Carl Haensel, *De Paul*

Law Review, Spring/Summer 1965, p. 258]. Similar feelings of discontent on procedural matters have been expressed by other defense counsels.

Dr. Herbert Kraus: "If judgments based only on law in force had followed, the guilty parties could not have complained ... it is particularly unfortunate that only representatives of the four great world powers sat on the bench," (Dr. Herbert Kraus, Chief Counsel for Hjalmar Schacht, *The Nuremberg Trial of the Major War Criminals: Reflections After Seventeen Years*, De Paul Law Review, Spring/Summer 1965, p. 247). In the same article there is another very interesting passage: "I have in my possession a poem of one of the defendants, which expresses these sentiments clearly. Translated (from German to English) it reads as follows:

Legal Ascertainment

They administered law quite strangely
And held a queer trial too:
Because we broke a law,
Which they invented new;

But for those who break it now
It's in force and real;
Us: they could found 'guilty' only
Under postfactum law ..."

Dr. Otto Kranzbuhler: "Since the French Revolution it has been considered a basic requirement of true administration of justice that the separation of powers is strictly observed in legal proceedings. In Nuremberg, in the International Military Tribunal, it appeared that two of the legislators of the London Charter, that is the American, Jackson, and a Britisher, Sir David Maxwell Fyffe, acted as chief prosecutors, this as part of the executive power, while two other legislators of the London Charter, a Frenchman, Falco, and a Russian, Nikichankow, reappeared at Nuremberg in the capacity of Judges. By this personal overlapping, the doctrine of separation of powers was grossly neglected and thus the authority of the administration of justice greatly impaired from the very outset." "The conservative definition of a war crime certainly would not provide a sufficient basis for the prosecution of statesmen or public officers ... or ... members of the legal profession ... or, even less, the prosecution of

industrialists ... (an) enormous step was taken in Nuremberg ... The supposition underlying this step was the recognition of a completely new doctrine; the doctrine that international law is binding upon the individual citizen. One can read in any textbook on international law that the law of nations is the law regulating the relations between sovereign states." [Chief Counsel for Grand Admiral Karl Dönitz, "Nuremberg Eighteen Years Afterwards", *De Paul Law Review*, p. 338].

Otto Pannenbecker, Chief Counsel for Wilhelm Frick, Minister of the Interior of Germany, wrote in his 'The Nuremberg WarCrimes Trial', published in Volume XIV, Number 2, 1965, issue of *De Paul Law Review*: "A much more serious objection, however, is raised by the indictment of planning, preparing and waging a war of aggression which was lodged against the defendants. Such an indictment constitutes a violation of laws existing in constitutional civilized states. These laws ensure that nobody shall be charged with a crime not already subject to legal punishment at the time of perpetration. This axiom, existing in all civilized countries, says that penal laws are not permitted to be applied retroactively."

This first trial was followed by a total of twelve processes against more than 170 defendants. The irregularities, peculiarities and arbitrariness of these processes are frequent topic of review by History and Law scholars worldwide.

Observations on Legal Procedure

When Alfred Rosenberg took the witness stand on April 1946 as a defendant, he must have known that the possibilities of this trial ending with an impartial judgement were narrowing. The owner of a sharp and analytical mind, the basis of this first Nuremberg Trial, in other words, the absolute control of the victors over Prosecutors and Judges and the lack of any neutral representation, other than witnesses without much authority to speak, object to or even expose wrongs, could not have passed inadvertently in front of him. The nature of the procedures at the Nuremberg Trial still today appalls the minds of jurists, even among some of leftwing extractions. The basis of the execution of International Law that had been articulated by the same Warwinning Allied countries, was now being flagrantly ignored by them, just a few years later. The legal principle that there is no crime without the previous existence of a law detailing with

precision the criminalization of the alleged violation, a principle to which all countries presenting charges against the defendants fully subscribed had been grossly violated (see Otto Pannenbecker's comment, above). The Allies exempted themselves from complying with other legal rules that are substantial part of the legal systems of their own countries, as indicated in articles 19 and 21 of the London Agreement of 8 August 1945, which held that the Nuremberg Tribunal "shall not be bound by technical rules of evidence" and "shall not require proof of facts of common knowledge, but shall take judicial notice thereof".

Some of the violations of contemporary International Law ignored the following principles applicable and valid during the 19451946 period:

it was mandated that war crimes charges be presented in front of a tribunal where no representative of either warring faction was to be represented, thus guaranteeing neutrality and fairness;

it was instructed that the same country could not participate as both Prosecution and Judge;

International Law prescribed that allegations of war crimes, or allegations of crimes committed during the exercise of a military mission ('while wearing the uniform of a country's army'), were to be reviewed by military law and personnel, in Nuremberg the Defendants were all prosecuted and judged by civilian authorities;

international treaties signed by different countries can apply only to the participating countries, consequently treaties signed only by Russia, England, the United States and France must have at no time applied to Germany, Japan or Italy;

it was, and still is, instructed that Defense counsels must have access to evidence presented by the Prosecution, which in the case of this trial did not happen.

Attorneys for the defendants found themselves denied access to United States and Russia were the Prosecution kept large amounts of evidence until hours before being presented at the Tribunal.

The US Chief Prosecutor declared during the hearing of 26 July 1946 at the Nuremberg Trial, that the IMT was simply a "continuation of the war effort of the Allied Nations" against Germany, with which they were "technically still at war", even though the enemy's political and military institutions had been crushed.

Rosenberg The Accused

On April 15, 1946, Alfred Rosenberg took the witness stand as a Defendant in Nuremberg. He was first crossexamined by Dr. Thoma, his own attorney, who stated that Mr. Rosenberg "did not participate in a conspiracy against peace" and that he had indeed "advocated respect for all races ... advocated freedom of conscience and a sensible solution of the Jewish problem, even giving certain advantages to Jews" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 444]. Contrary to popular believe, no tangible evidence was ever presented, before, during or after the Nuremberg trials, linking Rosenberg or any other German Defendant to cases of alleged War Crimes.

After taking the procedural oath to tell the truth, Mr. Rosenberg was cited. Part of the evidence to be reviewed, was a portion of Rosenberg's writings, as follows: 'Tradition and our Present Age', 'Writings and Speeches', 'Formation of the Idea' and *The Myth of the 20th Century* [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 444]. The bashing of National Socialism as an ideology, however, was present on a permanent basis during the months of the trial, but it was with Rosenberg, himself a theoretician, that this practice acquired larger inquisitorial proportions.

In the early part of his testimony Rosenberg recalled his joining of the NSDAP in late 1919, shortly after meeting with Anton Drexler and Hitler, recalled his membership number, 625 [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 447]. This initial portion of the Defendant's testimony attempts to become an account of the early days of the NSDAP, the NSDAP view of the European crisis and the solutions considered to that effect, as well as the philosophical influences and foundations of Mr. Rosenberg outlook of the world, but the President of the Court did not allow the Defendant to express more than a few phrases before ordering to the attorney for the Defense, Dr. Thoma, to "confine his witness to the charges against him" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 449]. It is quite obvious that what was on trial in Nuremberg were not merely actions, but also the philosophy of nationalism in general and National Socialism in particular. Dr. Thoma replied that devoting "some time to Rosenberg's train of thought" was necessary to "determine the motives for his actions". Dr. Thoma also argued that "since the Prosecution maintains that National Socialism was a fight against democracy, a one sided stress on nationalism and militarism, he (Rosenberg) ought now to have the opportunity to say why National Socialism supported milita-

rism, and whether that was actually the case".

The trial continues with Dr. Thoma asking the Defendant about the charges that National Socialism preached a 'Master Race' ('Herrenrasse'). What follows is Mr. Rosenberg's full answer:

"I know that this problem is the main point of the Indictment, and I realize that at present, in view of the number of terrible incidents, conclusions are automatically drawn about the past and the reason for the origin of the socalled racial science. I believe, however, that it is of decisive importance in judging this problem to know exactly what we were concerned with."

"I have never heard the word "master race" as often as in this court room. To my knowledge, I did not mention or use it at all in my writings. I leafed through my "Writings and Speeches" again and did not find this word. I spoke only once of super humans as mentioned by Homer, and I found a quotation from a British author, who in writing about the life of Lord Kitchener said the Englishman who had conquered the world had proven himself as a creative superman ("Herrenmensch"). Then I found the word "master race" in a writing of the American ethnologist, Madison Grant, and of the French ethnologist, Lapouge."

"I would like to admit, however—and not only to admit, but to emphasize—that the word "superman" came to my attention particularly during my activity as a Minister in the East—and very unpleasantly—when used by a number of leaders of the administration in the East. Perhaps when we come to the question of the East, I may return to this subject in detail and state what position I took in regard to these utterances which came to my attention. In principle, however, I was convinced that ethnology was, after all, not an invention of the National Socialist movement, but a biological discovery, which was the conclusion of 400 years of European research. The laws of heredity discovered in the 1860's, and rediscovered several decades later, enable us to gain a deeper insight into history than many other earlier theories. Accordingly, race ..."[IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 450451]. At this point Rosenberg was interrupted by the President of the court. It is impossible to imagine what Rosenberg would have said, had he been allowed to speak further on this issue of race, but there is an indication, by referring to heredity laws and ethnology, that at least he was attempting to approach the racial question within the criminal context the Prosecution aspired to see.

Certainly the Jewish question was not absent from the testimony of Rosenberg, whether when presenting his outlook on things

or when addressing the policies that the III Reich had adopted on this matter. Rosenberg observed that in the 19th century a movement of national emancipation was to be found among many Jewish leaders who were finally starting to realize that they should seek their way in their roots, namely Asia. On the same matter, Rosenberg described his attitude in the political sphere as "more radical", citing his observations and experiences in Russia and Germany as crucial and opinionshaping. Referring to post World War I days, Rosenberg stated that he "could not conceive how, at the time when the German soldiers returned, they were greeted by a Jewish university professor who explained that the German soldiers had died on the field of dishonor. I could not understand that lack of reverence could go so far." [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 452].

Rosenberg also took advantage of some questions to further the historical background on the topic of mass deportations. He mentioned the little publicized fact that "leading papers of the socalled democratic parties recognized the increase of unemployment in Germany and suggested that Germans should emigrate to the French colonies, to the Argentine, and to China" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 452], in clear reference to the period between World War I and the III Reich. Rosenberg went on to add that "prominent Jewish people and the chairman of the Democratic Party suggested three times quite openly that, in view of the increase of unemployment, Germans should be deported to Africa and Asia." It is precisely at moments like this when Rosenberg's presence acquires larger stature. Under the pressure of being tried and prosecuted by the enemies of the German Reich, Rosenberg assumed responsibility for his ideals, rather than seeking refuge in administrative or procedural excuses. The principle of individual responsibility, which was stressed from the NSDAP leadership, manifested itself, through Rosenberg when discussing the Jewish question. A rare commodity among individuals who at one point held political office, was not absent from the lifeexperience of Rosenberg, from theoretician to defendant at Nuremberg: coherence in integrity.

The charges against Rosenberg partially arose from his duties as Minister for the Occupied Eastern Territories, the position that was proposed to him in person by Adolf Hitler on April 2, 1941. Rosenberg recalled the meeting as follows: "the Führer summoned me in the morning and explained to me that he regarded a military clash with the Soviet Union as inevitable. As reasons he quoted two points: first, the military occupation of Rumanian territory ...; sec-

ond, the continual reenforcing for a long time and on a gigantic scale of the Red Army along the line of demarcation and in Soviet Russian territory generally. These facts were so striking that he had already given the relevant military and other orders and had decided to assign me as a political adviser in a decisive capacity ... On 20 April (1941) I received a preliminary task, which was to form a central department for dealing with Eastern questions and to get in touch with the highest Reich authorities concerned with these matters." [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 476477]. Although the position of Rosenberg concerning the Eastern territories had a powerfulsounding name, the truth is that the SS, crucial on the management of Eastern affairs, was at no point under his supervision. To that effect, the Führer decreed on July 17, 1941, that "Police security in the newly occupied Eastern Territories is a matter for the Reichsführer SS and Chief of the German Police" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 483]. Nevertheless, the extent of Rosenberg's responsibilities was quite complex, since it involved the administration of areas known for their hundredsyears old conflicts and populated by ethnic groups diverse in language, religions and culture.

Special attention was given during the proceedings at Nuremberg at the issue of German policies towards Jews. He mentioned that, although he had never visited no real concentration camp, he had "heard from the foreign press all sort of derogatory atrocity reports" [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 513] and that he conveyed this to Himmler. Rosenberg recalled Himmler's response: "Why don't you come to Dachau and take a look at things for yourself? We have a swimming pool there, we have sanitary installations—irreproachable; no objections can be raised." Rosenberg gave two reasons for his refraining from visiting Dachau or other camp; he thought that if indeed something improper had been going on at Dachau it would have probably not been shown to him and, "for reasons of good taste" he "simply did not want to look at people who had been deprived of their liberty". Nevertheless, just making this comment to Himmler, Rosenberg reasoned, might have brought awareness of the nature of the rumors which were being spread.

Rosenberg made on several occasions, during his statement, parallels between some of the actions and attitudes of the Reich, and similarities with the victors. The official story of the Holocaust claims that Jews as well as Gypsies, Jehovah's Witnesses and homosexuals were targeted for removal. Indeed, Jehovah's Witnesses

have been prosecuted in the United States for the same reason they have been prosecuted in the III Reich, namely, their conscientious objections to military duty. To this regard Rosenberg added; "An American chaplain has very kindly given me in my cell a church paper from Columbus [Ohio]. I gather from that that the United States, too, arrested Jehovah's Witnesses during the war and that until December 1945, 11,000 of them were still detained in camps." [IMT, Blue Series, Vol. XI, p. 513].

At the end, all efforts by Rosenberg to provide truthful background information for his thoughts and actions, proved fruitless, for he was one of the convicted Defendants. It was instructed by the Tribunal that the sentences be implemented during the night hours of October 15 and 16. The condemned spent their last hours of life under strict scrutiny; the Allies had not to allow one more Nazi escape the noose by committing suicide, as had just happened with Hermann Göring. The guards received orders to keep the prisoners in sight at all time. Eyewitnesses accounts mention that, while The Bible became the favorite last reading among the prisoners awaiting execution, Rosenberg read *Die Geige*, a novel by Binding. In the early morning hours of October 16 1946, at 0130, Alfred Rosenberg was removed from his cell by American Military Police personnel, who led him to his final destination. A prayer for him was offered, which he decisively rejected. Finally, this "sentence without appeal" was carried out by a John C. Woods, an American executioner from Wisconsin. Rosenberg's life came to an end by hanging.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. [1401]) send $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage and handling.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

To My Friends Around the World

At the beginning of 1997 I want to thank you personally from all my heart for your friendship, your regular contact and your help with encouragement and money. May the new year find us again in the center of the fight for our race and nation.

It has been a long time since I sent out letters in English. I had neither the time nor the physical strength to do it. But the press has reported about my activities more than in ten years before. I wish I could have sent all these newspaper articles with an English translation. We have hit the headlines again and again. A few items I will copy for you to give you an impression.

I was on the move most of the year, oranizing spectacular actions, speaking to big and small audiences or visiting friends in Germany and other countries. Very seldom I spent a few hours in my office. Correspondence was practically zero. And when I was at home I was completely worn out. But I think it is more important to hit the headlines than writing long letters although I love writing and wish I could be in regular contact with you.

The climax of the year was the publication of my 95 Theses for Germany on the occasion of Martin Luther's death 450 years ago. I handed them over personally to our State president and our Bundestagspresident during a ceremony in Luther's town Eisleben, afterwards they were printed on a full page in the big daily newspaper HESSISCH- NIEDERSÄCHSISCHE ALLGEMEINE with 450,000 circulation. For three weeks it was the main topic of this paper and it was sold out every day. We got hundreds of letters and phone calls, 95 percent positive or even enthusiastic and only very few (mostly anonymous) negative reactions. It was as though the whole nation has been waiting for a message like this, the good news of the end of our psychological slavery. Up to this day letters and phone calls come in daily in regards to this subject.

Apart from the publication in the paper 50,000 leaflets have been distributed all over the country, and many doors of churches and synagogues habe been decorated with big posters of the Theses. Now they have been translated even into Japanese. Our good friend Hans Schmidt has organized this stroke of genius. Now we need a translation into Russian to inform Lebed and Zhirinovsky and others that there are Germans with a normal mind, not imbued with a guilt complex.

Our next big stroke was the attack on the anti-Wehrmacht exhibition produced by two communists and financed by the cigarette multy millionaire Reemtsma. A friend and I sprayed our protest onto the big posters of this exhibition which defames all Gerrnan soldiers as criminals. I was sentenced to 4,500 marks in court for damage. But every one of four court sessions was reported by televison and the press. With the result that the whole German public was alerted, and now all veteran societies and the Bundeswehr are alarmed and are planning to do something against this affrontery. Hundreds have already demonstrated in Nürnberg and Karlsruhe. And on 1 March a huge demonstration will be held in Munich with over a thousand people. 50 busses are ordered already.

On 17 March will be the hearing in the upper court in Erfurt because both, prosecutor and myself, appealed the sentence. The prosecutor wants me behind bars and I want to accuse the justice system for not only allowing the defamation of our soldiers but even protecting these communist liars. I am preparing a huge demonstration in front of the court.

When I was released from prison in 1990 I made the decision to concentrate on one thing only: to liberate my people from this develish guilt complex and give them a new faith again, the old faith of our forefathers, to give them pride and moral strength. And I asked God to give me another ten years for public activities until the end of this century.

Give a man a faith and you make him ten times stronger. Give a nation a faith and she will be invincible. But how do you do it? It certainly is not enough to hand out leaflets or write articles, it is not enough to found a party or an organization. It needs courageous action. Unless you do something courageous you will never find a faith. And you cannot give faith to others.

For me it meant to go out on the street and proclaim my conviction and stand for it. To go where the stones are rough, where others shy back, where I hesitated to go myself. It meant not only to draw up 95 Theses with my conviction and hand them out to my friends, but to make them known to the government, the church leaders, the press. It meant: if my nation is calumniated and downgraded to stand up and attack the liars publicly. Which I did with the communist exhibitors and with the Jew boy Goldhagen. And I will do again and again until others join me and thus give hope to our nation that there are still men to take up the fight, that a nation is not lost as long as there are ten men to stand up

and be counted.

The top Jew in Germany, Ignatz Bubis, has accused our president and the speaker of parliament for not having done anything against my 95 Theses. They should have done something although my writings are not punishable, as the General Attorney stated. But Bubis demanded: whatever Roeder may write — the authorities have the duty to do something against it. That means: I am the most dangerous, the most hated man to the Jews in Germany. What an honor! I took the opportunity in January when Bubis had his 70th birthday to congratulate him. I wished him the tranquillity to meet me and challenged him to argue with me on a TV show.

Everybody thinks that this will never happen. The Jews and their puppets are determined to keep us silent. I know the situation. But this is where faith comes in.

Why should we accept facts as they are? Why not believe in miracles? Why not believe in a power to change the course of history? I do! I know: God is with us, He loves those who expect miracles from Him.

Believe it or not: one day after Bubis' birthday the German TV came to me on the Knüll for an interview. They did not know anything about my letter to Bubis but they interviewed me for two hours and wanted to know everything about my international activities, especially my connections with America. They had just filmed American groups of opposition and want to give a report of movements discontent with their governments. Three young boys, open-minded, down to earth and disgusted with the suppression of free speech in our country and elsewhere.

I am not so silly to believe that there will be a positive report about us but the sheer fact that TV is interested in what we are doing is a miracle in itself. And even a negative report is better than silence. Adolf Hitler, in MEIN KAMPF, once wrote: If I open the newspaper in the morning and I am not attacked by the Jew press I know that I have not done my duty the day before. Better to be hated than to be ignored. The day will come soon when we can proclaim our conviction from the roof tops.

Yours in the fight, as ever,
Manfred Roeder, Haus Richberg
D-34639 Schwarzenborn, Germany.

✠ ✠ ✠

January 31,1997

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The February issue of Liberty Bell was first-rate. I particularly enjoyed Bruce Campbell's splendid article re the Aryans. It was well researched. He was kind enough to mention in his article that I had seen the Tarim Basin mummies before Alan Alda and Professor Mair had viewed them. I must confess that at the time, January 1986, I was unaware of the true significance of what I saw. Thanks to Dr. Mair et al, and to Bruce and his wife, we are now learning the true worth of these incredible finds. We have only heard the beginning of "Les Aryans." I would like to add that I heartily agree with Bruce's conclusions re the Jewish religions and the harm they do. See the last paragraphs of his article. We as a race or people will never solve our problems until we give up celestial crutches and admit we are of this world, not some mythical Beulal Land in the sky.

Hans Schmidt's letter to the Smithsonian was a marvel of compelling argument against Robert Shnayerson's sly, evil propositions carried in the October 1996 issue of the Smithsonian magazine. Hans, you "done" good!

A letter by Kevin Alfred Strom appeared in the February issue. He took some slams at Harold Covington who is the General Secretary of the revitalized "National Socialist White Peoples Party"; the party of the late, great Lincoln Rockwell.

While I agree Mr. Strom has some basis for being peeved, if events occurred as he outlined them in his letter, I, nevertheless, think his peevishness over such a minor point is a bit much. This constant backbiting, bickering and fits of jealousy within our so-called "movement" leaves me cold...real cold. We're too damned few to waste time and resources pursuing these stupid, little "Oh, I'm just so sensitive" games.

In defense of Covington and the NSWPP, I would suggest his is the only group that has a plan of action for the future. What do other "racial" groups offer? Do they serve up anything other than well-written moans about how terrible things are with Jews and Negroids so dominant? Does that interesting, well-written publication, Instauration, present a plan of action for a future white society? Does the National Alliance? Does Mythbusters? Does any other white, racialist publication or organization? I can't think of one. Enlighten me if such do exist.

All the whining in the world about how bad things are will get us nowhere. There has to be goals set; plans laid; action taken. The only form of government tried in the last 1000 years that made *ra-*

cial, moral, economic, ecological, rational sense was Adolf Hitler's National Socialism. A modified Third Reich is called for now! It is a political system that came into existence through the ballot box in Germany; and that is the way it should become reality here. Hitler wanted no coups after the aborted try in Munich. Lets be perfectly legal; no criminal acts whatsoever! Out in the open with our plans and arguments. Coups and revolutions are self-destructive. When conditions get hopeless enough, a majority of the people will vote NS into power. Racial National Socialists have as much classical right as any other group to sell their political program; their political ideal. The NS program for government, and Colin Jordan's Ten Commandments for the code that National Socialists live by, are the nucleii around which we should be gathering. Look! Racial National Socialism has great appeal. Great appeal, indeed! Why do you think Jews, liberals, negroids et al soil their pants every time NS messages surface? If NS ideas and visions had no worth; no appeal, then that lot wouldn't waste a yawn over them.

The USA is approaching a condition similar to that of Weimar Germany of the twenties. The Jews are already in the driver's seat here as they were there then. Aryan America is also suffering negroidal excesses today as did the South during those terrible years of reconstruction. So...the time has arrived to hone NS theories for governing; to take part in "sandbox" exercises to test those theories, and to build a manpower elite who will be the governing cadre for that coming glorious NS state we all long to see. So, come on! Let's coalesce! Now!

E.H., Arkansas

CORRECTION:

There was an error in Figure 1, page 35 of the article "The Descension of Man," Vol. 24, No. 7, March 1997 *Liberty Bell*. The correct table is reproduced below.

FIG. 1 DISTRIBUTION OF mtDNA BY SHARED TYPE

Australia	Caucasian	New Guinea	Asia	Africa
n=21	n=46	n=26	n=34	n=20
Type 1 (2)*	Type 2 (3)	Type 5 (3)		
	Type 3 (2)	Type 6 (3)		
	Type 4 (2)	Type 7 (6)		

*Number in parenthesis is the number of individuals sharing the type

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

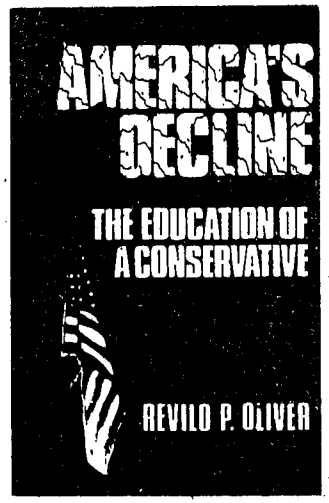

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

Environmentalism vs. Immigration

An Aryan Overview

by Eric Thomson

page 5

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Book Review, *Danger: Extremism / The Major Vehicles* and Voices on America's Far-Right Fringe, page 1 — Clinton's Kosher Krowd, page 4 — *Allan Callahan:* Mencken's Tub Tale and the Holocaust, page 12 — From *The New Order:* The Jewish War Against Germany, page 14 — *Stephen Contrado:* Civil Rights, page 19 — *T.S. Francis:* Nationalism, page 25 — *Dr. William L. Pierce:* The Jewish Problem, page 35 — From *Instauration:* Conspiracies, Then and Now, page 43 — Letters to the Editor, page 46.

VOL. 24 — NO. 10 JUNE 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

BOOK REVIEW

By
Charles E. Weber

Danger: Extremism / The Major Vehicles and Voices on America's Far-Right Fringe, a Publication of the Anti-Defamation League. (823 United Nations Plaza, New York, NY 10017, 1996.) XII+308 Pages. $19.95 + $3.90 postage and handling.

The powerful, well-financed Anti-Defamation League, founded in 1913, has its national office at a prestigious address in New York, an office in Washington and no less than thirty regional and satellite offfices in various parts of the United States, as well as offices in Jerusalem and Canada. These offices are listed on the very last page of the book. The huge financial resources of the ADL are obvious from this list. By stark contrast, the financial resources of the individuals and organizations which the ADL attacks in this book are minuscule by comparison. The activities of the ADL seem analogous to using a gun designed for killing elephants to shoot a squirrel. Further evidence of the lavish financial backing of the ADL is the extensive listing of its publications that have appeared just since 1988 (pages 294-295). Earlier editions of *Danger: Extremism* appeared in 1983 and 1988.

One of the obvious objectives of this book is causing Jews in the United States to fear and distrust their host population and thus making them willing to contribute to Jewish organizations such as the ADL. Another obvious objective is promoting ethnic solidarity and racial awareness amongst Jews in the United States, whose ethnic identity is being diluted by intermarriage and other factors.

In the United States Jews and their well-financed organizations have an almost unbelievable power and influence, perhaps greater than those in any other country in the recent history of the world with the possible exception of Soviet Russia, where Jews played a devastating role against the Aryan middle and upper classes as well as against the most productive farmers. President Clinton is one of the most obvious manifestations of that power and influence. He has appointed two Jews to the Supreme Court, thus causing that powerful body to have a 22% Jewish membership. The Departments of State, Treasury, Defense and (especially ironically) Agriculture are

now headed by Jews appointed by Clinton. A host of Jews are also in key positions of the Federal government. (See "Clinton's Kosher Krowd" elsewhere in this issue.) Perhaps the chief sources of Jewish power in the United States are derived from virtually complete control of motion picture production and network television. Jews are now grossly overrepresented in the United States Congress. Some of the most prestigious American universities now have faculties that are strongly disproportionally Jewish. Jewish power over lower levels of public education is manifested in the imposing of "Holocaust" courses and other forms of anti-Aryan indoctrination upon intellectually defenseless school children. Jews have such great political influence that they are now blackmailing a whole Aryan land, Switzerland, by means of false or exaggerated claims against its respected banking industry. A striking, highly visible manifestation of Jewish power is the Holocaust Memorial Museum in Washington, a huge structure located near the small, modest memorials to American soldiers who died in distant lands supposedly fighting for the welfare of the United States. This museum will no doubt stand for centuries as a constant reminder of Jewish political power in our times.

Is it so astonishing that there have been a few courageous, patriotic Aryan Americans who have reacted negatively to Jewish power and its record of misuse, corruption and cruelty? The generally small-circulation periodicals which oppose the power of Jewish organizations and the misuse of that power are almost analogous to a boy with a peashooter trying to stop a tank. However, the fact that the boy has the courage to oppose the tank has its significance. There is also the consoling thought that the microscopic end of a pin can cause a huge, overinflated baloon to collapse.

Let us now turn to the contents, general nature and organization of *Danger: Extremism.* The book commences with an introduction (pages V-XII). In it are references to various current developments such as the bombing of the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City on 19 April 1995. It is suggested that this act was inspired by *The Turner Diaries,* "a racist and anti-Semitic fantasy novel." Other concerns expressed in the Introduction are the growth of militias, the influence of David Duke and the pro-Aryan use of the Computer Internet. ("One posting on a hate group Web site, at minimal expensive, can simultaneously reach a potentially unlimited audience around the world.")

The Introduction is followed by chapters headed by summaries

in reddish-purple ink. These chapters, typically three or four pages in length, attack 59 individuals (pages 1-175). There then follow attacks on 36 pro-Aryan organizations (page 176-286), some of which are weak, divided, obscure or even defunct. These attacks abound with such terms as "hate groups," "pseudo-scientific," "pseudo-intellectual," "pseudo-historical," "neo-Nazi," "Holocaust denial," "conspiracy theories," "racist," "extremism," and of course "bigotry."

Amongst the most important publishers and publications which *Danger: Extremism* attempts to denigrate are George Dietz (*Liberty Bell*), Ed Fields (*The Truth At Last*), Larence T. Patterson (*Criminal Politics*), Wilmot Robertson (*Instauration*), Hans Schmidt (*GANPAC Brief*), and Mark Weber (*Journal of Historical Review*). Even the restrained *American Renaissance*, edited by Jared Taylor, is reproached for recognizing genetically determined racial differences.

One of the most valuable features of *Danger: Extremism*, no matter what might have been the intentions of the authors, lies in numerous quotations taken from a wide range of pro-Aryan publications. Perhaps the compilers of the book thought that the quotations that they selected would shock readers. But do they? Many of them are, in fact, reasonable arguments and ideas with which unprejudiced, thoughtful readers could hardly disagree. Of course, the reader must bear in mind that most of the quotations are short and taken out of context.

The authors of the book boast about the damage which has been done to the Ku Klux Klan and its various splinter groups by means of litigations, in some of which the Anti-Defamation League has been a participant. They also claim that membership in such groups declined considerably. In the chapter on the Institute for Historical Review there is no mention of the fact that its offices were almost completely destroyed by arson in 1984. Such crimes demonstrate, of course, the importance and validity of revisionist history.

How should pro-Aryan activists, individuals and groups react to this book? They should consult it for the valuable information in it which surveys the promising, idealistic activities of pro-Aryan individuals and groups while bearing in mind the many unfair characterizations and statements in the book. One might even describe the book as a veritable encyclopaedia of pro-Aryan activities and thought in North America. If used properly and with an appropriate perspective this book can be used as a valuable reference work. Above all it presents encouraging evidence that at least some American Aryans are now cognizant of the threats to the survival of their race. ❑

CLINTON'S KOSHER KROWD

From *The Truth At Last,* Issue No. 397

Madeline Albright	Secretary of State
Robert Rubin	Secretary of Treasury
William Cohen	Secretary of Defense
Dan Glickman	Secretary of Agriculture
George Tenet	CIA Chief
Samuel Berger	Head National Security Council
Evelyn Lieberman	Deputy Chief of Staff
Stuart Eizenstat	Under Secy. of State
Charlene Barshefsky	US Trade Representative
Susan Thomases	Aide to First Lady
Joel Klein	Assistant Attorney General
Gene Sperling	National Economic Council
Ira Magaziner	National Health Care
Peter Tarnoff	Deputy Secy. of State
Alice Rivlin	Economic Advisor
Janet Yellen	Chairwoman, Natl. Econom. Council
Rahm Emanuel	Policy Advisor
Doug Sosnik	Counsel to President
Jim Steinberg	Deputy to National Security Chief
Jay Footlik	Special Liaison to the Jewish Comm.
Robert Nash	Personnel Chief
Jane Sherburne	President's Lawyer
Mark Penn	Asia Expert to the NEC
Sandy Kristoff	Health Care Chief
Robert Boorstin	Communications Aide
Keith Boykin	Communications Aide
Jeff Eller	Special Assistant to Clinton
Tom Epstein	Health Care Advisor
Judith Feder	National Security Council
Richard Feinberg	Assistant. Secretary Veterans
Hershel Gober	Food & Drug Administration
Steve Kessler	White House Counsel
Ron Klein	Assistant Secretary. Education
Madeleine Kunin	Communications Aide
David Kusnet	Deputy AIDS Programs
Margaret Hamburg	Director Press Conferences
Mandy Grunwald	Liaison to Jew Leaders
Karen Adler	Director State Dept. Policy
Samuel Lewis	National Security Council
Stanley Ross	National Security Council
Dan Schifter	Director Peace Corps
Eli Segal	Deputy Chief of Staff

ENVIRONMENTALISM versus IMMIGRATION:

An Aryan Overview

By

Eric Thomson

The knowledgeable Aryan observer can analyze ongoing issues from a racial perspective: is it good or bad for Whites? Once we understand that this is our only relevant question, all matters and issues fall into their proper place in the cosmos. The jews have always asked, "is it good for the jews?" This question is the basis of jewish survival and success. It is also the basis of Aryan extinction and failure. It is high time that every White should ask himself, "is this good for Whites?" before making every decision.

Is it good for Whites to have expensive addictions? To be in debt to jew banksters? To entrust our children to racial traitors and aliens? If you answer "no!" then it is up to you to start defending Our Race by defending your own Aryan interests. It is never too soon and never too late to think in terms of Our Race: "Is it good for Whites?"

We cannot afford to take Our Race for granted. We cannot afford to subordinate Aryan Survival to philosophical games and disembodied principles. Least of all should we place an alien cult of anti-Aryanism ahead of the survival of Our Race. What good are Aryan laws, Aryan ideals and Aryan inventions without Aryans?

It is the bane of Our Race that we are prone to confuse means with ends. The only end toward which we must strive is the survival of Our Race. All issues, matters, principles, philosophies, laws, religions and activities must serve the White Race. If we do not put Our Race first, the jews will continue to exterminate us with every means at their disposal, just as they have been doing for thousands of years.

The Peloponnesian Wars extinguished Aryan Greece, just as World Wars I and II may have been the death knell of Ar-

yan Europe—and beyond. The ancient wars between Sparta and Athens and their allies were strikingly similar to the modern wars between Germany and Britain and their allies. In both genocidal conflicts, ancient and modern, the root cause was jewish gold and jewish control of Athens' and Britain's money. In both cases Our Race was enslaved and annihilated on behalf of predatory jewish money merchants. Although this was a "good" thing for jews, it was certainly not "good" for Aryans. One historical observer was given to comment about these ancient and modern wars with the epitaph, "Our Race We Slew For the Inner jew." This epitaph applies to millions upon millions of Whites who were slain by their fellow Whites for millennia and whose bones lie scattered throughout the world in unmarked and unhonored graves.

With the introduction of Christianity into White living space, Whites plunged into an internecine bloodbath of conquest and forced conversion: "baptism or death!" A short time later, goaded by Christianity, the best of Our Race was squandered in the Crusades. Then came the Protestant version of Christianity and with it, The Thirty Years' War, which killed some two-thirds of White Europeans.

The jewish strategy of 'divide and destroy' proceeded apace. Aryans were called upon to slay one another over such issues as "monarchy versus republicanism", "nationalism versus imperialism", "clericalism versus Freemasonry", et al. Jewish power grew as Aryans slew one another in defense of or in pursuit of these nebulous phantoms. As if such divisive issues were not enough to drain Our Race of its best blood, the jews added Marxism, the secular version of Christianity, to their witches' brew. Now, Aryans could be divided into many conflicting groups, including "communists versus capitalists"!

Many Aryans are baffled when they learn that there are jews at the forefront in the promoting of every issue. There are even "jewish Nazis!" Erroneously, such Aryans conclude that "there is no jewish conspiracy". These Aryans are truly baffled when they learn that one and the same jew actively supports BOTH sides of an issue, or ALL sides in a war. It is no secret that the Rothschilds and their ilk lend money to all

combatants in a conflict; nor is it any secret that jew-capitalists financed jew-communists from 1917 onwards. The talmudic team of Marx and Engels promoted proletarian revolution while living like feudal barons off the profits of exploited labor. Judah Benjamin, Confederate Secretary of Treasury, had no qualms at fleeing Southern Separatism to leap into the lap of British Imperialism, where he drafted The Articles of Confederation, under which the British Crown ruled Canada. Such judeo-capitalists as Armand Hammer and the Rockefellers openly supported their supposed archenemies, the judeo-communists. Rockefeller banksters bragged in full-page ads that their Moscow H.Q. was located at Number One Karl Marx Place! I was impressed by the fact that the Soviet radio in Moscow relied upon a jew named Posner for its English broadcasts, while the U.S. radio relied on another jew named Posner for commentary on Soviet broadcasts. Were there two Posners or just one? It was hard to tell any difference.

These ostensible 'contradictions' in the jewish nature even lead some Aryans to take pity on "the poor jews" who have become paranoid and schizophrenic because of centuries of "persecution". When an Aryan thinks racially, however, these 'contradictions' vanish, for he has learned to distinguish between means and ends. The jew uses all issues to achieve his end: enhancement of jewish power. Just as a carpenter may use a saw, a drill, a plane and a hammer to achieve his desired result. When each tool has performed its task, it is set aaide and replaced by another. Politics, religions, philosophies, economic programs, et al, are simply tools which the jew picks up or discards, according to his purpose. This explains the current wardrobe change in the erstwhile Soviet Jewnion. Kosher commissars have swapped their uniforms for capitalist-style business suits. The wrapper is different, but the content remains the same.

The Aryan religious writer, Savitri Devi, noted the sudden unification of all Dark Age forces against Germany's Aryan Renaissance: judeo-christianity, judeo-communism and judeo-capitalism suddenly dropped their pretended antagonisms in an allout struggle against the Aryan Savior, Adolf Hitler. The

touted differences were the sham; the reality was the eternal unity of these jewish creatures against The White Race. There is no more conflict between judeo-christianity, judeo-communism and judeo-capitalism than there is between a hammer, plane or saw! All are means, not ends, as we have noted.

I am reminded of a little chat I had with a jewess, who had chosen to sit next to me on a bus. Although she never mentioned to me that she was jewish, I can spot a jew without so much as donning a pair of those special sunglasses from that revealing movie, "They Live!" We fell into a discussion about Africa. The jewess was in favor of "Black Rule". The Blacks were the majority, so the Whites must hand over power to them and get out, she opined. I not only agreed with her, but I said the same policy should be applied here in North America. Suddenly, she became a champion of "minority rights"! I concluded by saying that the only consistency in her arguments was that she was anti-White. Thus ended the conversation. "They Live, We Sleep,"

The antagonism one would anticipate between such ostensibly contradictory policies as 'no growth', environmentalism and 'infinite growth' immigration is non-existent, to my knowledge. On the contrary, both policies are promoted by very much the same groups and individuals in the Zionist media and government, as well as the schools and universities. Only a jew-wise racialist can discern the fact that these policies are not two opposing spear points, but two prongs of a spear which is aimed at the Aryan heart. We saw it first with Zero Population Growth (ZPG). According to Zionist propaganda, this was a panacea for the world's ills in general and for the ills North America and Europe in particular. As we know, ZPG applies only to Whites, for it creates vacant living space for the hordes of colored invaders. For non-Whites, birth-control is deemed "racist" and "genocidal". The jews constantly remind us that only Whites can practice racism and genocide and that we can never be the victims of such policies. But we are! The White People are the most endangered species on Planet Earth.

The so-called Unabomber was an outstanding example of

this jew World Order bipolarity: on one hand, he wanted the eradication of all Post-Columbian industry; on the other, he romanticized the fast-breeding mestizos and wanted them to fill the continent with their brown bodies. Poor fellow! In order to experience the 'joys' of primitivism, along with population, all he had to do was move to Bangladesh. I recommend that his fellow Zionist zombies do likewise. Look at all the postage it would save, plus all the fuss and bother of preparing parcel bombs.

The jewish authors of The Morgenthau Genocide Plan, the only plan for genocide hatched during World War II, aimed their murderous scheme at the German people. The Plan first appeared in book form entitled *Germany Must Perish* by Theodore N. Kaufman. (This book is available from Liberty Bell Publications for U.S. $7, including postage and handling in the USA.) The genocide plan was elaborated by such jewish writers as Louis Nizer (*What to do with Germany?*) and Hans Morgenthau Jr. (*Germany is Our Problem!*). It was Morgenthau who directed the drafting of the Allied extermination program, which was appropriately named after him.

The Una-bomber and his ilk want to de-industrialize North America. The Morgenthau Plan eagerly anticipated the death of two-thirds of the German people from this policy alone! The remainder of the population would 'disappear' from starvation and sterilization. As we know, The Morgenthau Genocide Program began as soon as the German government signed the documents of military capitulation. The entire civilian population was put on starvation rations, German military personnel were deemed "Disarmed Enemy Forces", rather than "Prisoners of War" by the non-White General Eisenhower. This new definition permitted him to deny the German prisoners any of the protection accorded them under the Hague and Geneva Conventions. Thus stripped of their rights, the Germans were also stripped of their food, clothing and shelter, they died in their thousands from starvation, disease and exposure in barbed wire cattle pens, as eager anti-Whites stood guard to shoot any who tried

to escape. It is important to remember that many of the anti-Whites were themselves White. America's "gallant Soviet allies" were no less murderous on their side of the Zionist-Soviet "Iron Curtain". The so-called Cold War was indeed a war directed against the prisoner populations of West and East. No war ever existed between banksters and bolsheviks, capitalists and communists. It was a jew's war and a Gentile's fight all along, designed to gull and cull the dumb *Goyim*. That's us!

Once The Morgenthau Genocide Plan had sufficiently starved and terrorized the Germans into submission, the re-enslaved Germans were put to work on behalf of Zionist interests, just as they remain today. The jews can thereby enjoy the fruits of German industry while they eliminate the Germans with their policies of White ZPG race-mixing and non-White immigration. Does it sound familiar, White Man? Yes, the very same policies apply to North Americans who supposedly "won" World War II. We have allowed the jews to put our necks in the same noose as Germans and we did not even fight. On the contrary, we rammed our collective neck into the jewish noose with self-righteous enthusiasm. Most White Americans are no different from the lemmings of "Heaven's Gate" or Jonestown, when we get down to basics: "To be or not to be." Do lemmings find 'safety in numbers'?

North America's bloated population cannot exist without its industrial and agricultural base, the result of White invention and diligence. This is what presently attracts and supports the non-White influx: the high standard of living which stems from the means of White productivity. Environmentalists note that this productivity is already stretched to its maximum limits, for the 'dark side' of such intensive productivity is environmental pollution and depletion. It is therefore erroneous to hold the absurd belief that we can decrease our industrial base AND increase our population. Both must be decreased drastically, for the survival of Our Race. The question is, how?

If the Una-bomber and his ilk were to get their collective wish, North America would be returned to its pristine, pre-

where else." The present population of so-called Indians, now mestizos, would be reduced to its previous numbers, before the White influx. Life would resume its 'idyllic' savage course: nasty, brutish and short; no electricity, no TV, no washing machines, no refrigerators, no soap, no hot water, no toilets, no showers, no cars and no disposable diapers—just to mention a few items. No wonder the Una-bomber never found a woman of any color willing to marry him! No mestiza wants to 'enjoy' the Una-bomber's chosen lifestyle, for that is what she fled from in her own land and culture.

The Una-bomber and his kosher cohorts would love to impose his lifestyle on all Whites, just as the bankster-bolshevik jews imposed their 'proletarian' poverty upon the Gentile masses of the Soviet Jewnion. But never would they think of imposing such standards upon themselves! As British General J.F.C. Fuller noted: "Lenin promised the Russians a workers' paradise. What he gave them was a bankers' paradise!" If we are to understand jewish parlance, we must understand that "some are more equal than others", just as Orwell noted. When jews spew their vaporings about "humanity" they only mean themselves. Like it or not, that is always the outcome of jewish policies which we so foolishly support. "Communism" for the jews is poverty for us and plutocracy for them. "Capitalism" has the same result. Only a jew-dazed Gentile would see them as opposites.

Can Aryans find a solution to the dual problems of over-industrialization and over-population? Of course we can, but only if we become self-governing, within our own living-space. Every day, in every way, we must, through our thoughts and actions, determine the destruction of the ZOG (Zionist Occupation Government) and the departure of the wogs. Only an Aryan State can make its Survival possible. Every step we take must be toward this goal. No task is too daunting for those of us who want the best for Our Race. Won't this be good for Aryans? ❑

MENCKEN'S TUB TALE AND THE HOLOCAUST

By

Allan Callahan

On December 28, 1917 noted writer H.L. Mencken had a piece in the *New York Evening Mail* entitled "A Neglected Anniversary." He said that on that date, seventy-five years before, one Adam Thompson, a Cincinnati cotton broker, had installed in his home the first bathtub in America. This, said Mencken, brought forth a storm of protest, because bathing then was looked upon as an affection and a menace to health and morals, even by medical societies. He said that Boston passed a special ordinance against bathing, state legislatures imposed prohibitive taxes to prevent the act from spreading, and that there was a strong public outcry when President Millard Fillmore installed a tub in the White House. But in the end, bathing caught on, and carried the day.

The story was, in Mencken's words, "a tissue of heavy absurdities, all of them deliberate and most of them obvious." But it caught the public's imagination. Quack doctors used it to show the stupidity of mainstream doctors, while the latter used it to prove medical progress. Editors used it as an example of their knowledge. It appeared in government bulletins and standard reference works. Important men repeated it, including the Commissioner of Health for the City of New York and the president of the American Geographical Society.

By 1926, however, Mencken, "having undergone a spiritual rebirth and put off sin," felt that the joke had gone on long enough. He confessed publicly that the story had been a hoax, and pointed out why a critical reader should have realized this. This confession was printed in thirty newspapers "with a combined circulation, according to their sworn claim, of more than 250,000,000," and the public gullibility received many editorial rebukes.

But it didn't work. Within a month the yarn was being reprinted in the very papers that had run Mencken's confession.

He came out with a second confession, but it seemed to have no more effect than the first. He tried once or twice more to set things straight but it was no use and he was called a meddler and aliar. People were as determined to believe in the bathtub myth in those days as they are in the Holocaust myth today.

Also ignored was the fact that Mencken was somewhat of a humorist. But if the believers had just stopped to think, they should have realized that the tale was preposterous, as much so as the Holocaust tale is. Bathing universally condemned in America in 1842? State legislatures imposed prohibitive taxes against it? Boston passed a special ordinance forbidding it? Preposterous.

Yes, but no more so than many of the tales told about the Holocaust. Ground where some Jews and others were killed never stopped trembling for months afterward, and also occasionally spurted geysers of blood? Some camp inmates had no water and had to "drink mud?" At Belzec, people were gassed in buildings which figured out to about 30 people to the square metre? (About like getting 30 people into a phone booth). Also preposterous.

These tales, and many others just as outlandish, are all cut out of the same cloth. People swallow the wild Holocaust stuff because they have been mentally conditioned to accept it. They were not mentally conditioned to believe Mencken, but believed him anyway, even after he told them that the "tub tale" was a fake. It seems to be one more proof that some people want to be deceived.

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS
SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:
An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No: 01017–single copy $3.50 + $2.00 for postage,
5 copies $15.00 + $3.00 for postage.

The Jewish War Against Germany

As we enter the sixth decade after the death of the greatest White Leader of all time, Adolf Hitler, the world-wide Jewish Lie Machine is pouring out a massive propaganda campaign against Hitler with a viciousness unsurpassed in the annals of history. Not only are the lies and calumnies directed against Hitler personally, but against the entire German people as well. Just as the Jews directed hate propaganda against the Romans 2000 years ago, just as they made everything Roman despised and hated, so, today, is everything German under relentless attack by the Jewish propaganda network.

Why this vicious and concentrated autpouring of hatred against the German people and against anything German? After all, the Germans have for centuries been the source of some of the most creative and advanced contributions to our White Christian Civilization.

The answer is not hard to find once we understand that the central strategic goal of the Jews is, and has been for many centuries, the destruction of the White European (Aryan) Race.

They have made the Germans their number one target for the following reasons:

First, as in the case of the campaign against the Romans of 2000 years ago, the Jews operate on the principle of "destroying the BEST first." For this reason, the Jewish war against the German people dates back at least several centuries.

The German people, being naturally energetic, productive, creative and intellectually gifted, and residing in the heartland of Europe, would almost certainly have long ago succeeded had they been allowed to unite in leading all of Europe into an Aryan "Golden Age" of peace, prosperity and cultural and scientific advancement.

This would have taken place, as far back as the early 1600's had not the Jews torn them apart in the fratricidal "Thirty-Years War" (1618-1648). This bloody conflagration set the Germans and Aryan Europe back many decades, if not centuries.

Despite this setback, these energetic people finally recovered their incipient leadership after the unification under Bismarck in 1870. But the Jews intervened again, making sure that these resurgent people would be decimated by the two World Wars of the 20th

Century.

Under Adolf Hitler in the 1930's, the German people were finally able to get the blood-sucking Jewish parasites off their backs. They also, under Hitler, broke the Jewish financial stranglehold on Germany.

Hitler, for the first time in the modern history of the White Race, clearly articulated the Racial Ideal, and focused worldwide attention on the parasitic, destructive nature of the Jewish Race. Since this same idea was rapidly taking root in other Aryan nations, the entire Jewish racial conspiracy was in utmost danger of being blown wide open right in the faces of the Jewish conspirators themselves.

For all of the above reasons, and for the last one in particular, the Jews found themselves in a most precarious position and in dire peril of being swept into oblivion. Time was of the essence.

The Jews, who understand Race and history better than anybody, and have had thousands of years of experience destroying races and peoples, decided that Germany must be destroyed, not just Hitler. Further, it would have to be destroyed so viciously and relentlessly that no one would ever revive the Racial Ideal except for the Jewish Race itself.

They went ALL OUT in the most frantic and malicious propaganda war a gullible and uncomprehending world has ever witnessed.

In short, Judea declared TOTAL WAR on Germany and Hitler, financially, politically, militarily, with every means at their disposal. And their power, as we shall see, was formidable. Before Hitler would, or could, lift even a finger against them, the Jews were ready and wasted no time in launching a world-wide campaign against him.

As early as August, 1933, Samuel Untermeyer, President of the Jewish World Economic Federation, called a Congress of Jewish leaders from all over the world to declare war on Germany in the name of the Jews. The Congress was held in Amsterdam, Holland. Upon returning to the United States from that meeting, Untermeyer made a speech on radio station WABC in New York on August 6, 1933, in which he announced that the Jews of the world had declared war on Germany and would starve them to death. This was long before any action of any kind had been taken against the Jews by Hitler's government, and six years before military hostilities broke out in 1939.

"We have been at war with him from the day he gained power," stated the *London Jewish Chronicle* of May 8, 1942 in its "Sermon of

the Week."

Rabbi M. Perlzweig, head of the British section of the World Jewish Congress, speaking in Canada, stated: "The World Jewish Congress has been at war with Hitler for seven years." *(Toronto Evening Telegram,* Feb. 26, 1940)

The Dutch-Jewish paper, *Centraal-Blaad Voor Israeliten in Nederland* declared on September 13, 1939: "The millions of Jews who live in America, England and France, North and South Africa, and, not to forget, those in Palestine, are determined to bring the war of annihilation against Germany to its final end."

We must remember that, at this time, (Sept. 13, 1939) the war was less than two weeks old. No concentration camps, no "gas chambers," etc., had been set up, for the Jews or for anyone else, or had even been *alleged* to exist!

The *Jewish Sentinel,* on October 8, 1942, declared: "The Second World War is for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism." Indeed it was. To be more specific, it was a war of, by and for the Jews. They knew it. They instigated it. They perpetrated and stage-managed this most bloody conflict in all of human history! The naive and gullible *goyim,* meanwhile, slaughtered each other with a vengeance, not knowing or wanting to know who were the REAL perpetrators and war-criminals!

Vladimir Jabotinsky, Jew-Communist and founder of the terrorist 'Irgun' gang, said in the January, 1934 issue of *Natch Retch:*

"The fight against Germany has been carried on for months by every Jewish community, conference, congress, trade organization, by every Jew in the world. There is reason to believe that our part in the struggle will be of general value. We shall let loose a spiritual and material war of the whole world against Germany. Germany's ambition is to become a great nation again, to re-conquer her lost territories and colonies. Our Jewish interests, on the other hand, demand the complete destruction of Germany. The German nation is collectively and individually a danger to us Jews."

Could it possibly be stated any more explicitly? Hardly! The facts are plain — Germany and the Germans, Hitler or no Hitler, were and are a threat to the Jewish conspiracy for world domination and their goal of destroying the White Race. Therefore, nothing less than the complete destruction of Germany and all things German would satisfy the vicious, implacable Jew.

Hitler, whose concern was not only for the Germans, but for the White Race as a whole, understood the deadly pogram of the parasitic Jew. He pleaded in vain with England not to play the Jewish

game. Speaking in September, 1939, he said:

"On numerous occasions I have offered the friendship of the German people to England and the English people. My entire policy was built upon the idea of this understanding. I was always rebuffed... We know that the British people as a whole cannot be made responsible. It is that Jewish plutocratic and democratic ruling class which hates our Reich."

On behalf of the non-Jewish class, it must be pointed out that those who went along with the Jews were, by-and-large, *shabbaz-goyim:* people like Winston Churchill, traitors in the pay of the Jews, or under their control.

So firm was the Jewish control over the British people (as well as the French, Poles, Americans and others), that the Jews were successful in plunging the world into a fratricidal war of destruction on a scale never before seen. All White nations were losers, but the Jews were particularly bent on the destruction of the Germans.

Some of the Jews wanted to exterminate those Germans surviving the destruction of the war by sterilization. Theodore N. Kaufman, spelling out the program in the book *"Germany Must Perish"* [Available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + $2.00 postage] said: "To achieve the purpose of German extinction it would be necessary to sterilize some 48,000,000 — a figure which excludes, because of their limited power to procreate, males over 60, and females over 45..."

Other Jews wanted to exterminate the Germans outright, by starvation. A notorious advocate of this idea was Henry Morgenthau, Secretary of the Treasury in the Roosevelt Administration. The following quotation is from the memoirs of Cordell Hull, Secretary of State in the-same administration:

"Morgenthau's plan, I added, would wipe out everything in Germany except land, and the Germans would have to live on the land. This meant that only 60% of the German population could support themselves on the German land, and the other 40% would die."

A version of this evil Jewish plan was in fact implemented for a period immediately after the war. Huge amounts of all kinds of machinery, factories and rolling stock that survived the war were shipped to Russia. Viewing all this, Mr. R.R. Stokes, a labor M.P. in Britain declared at the time: "Today in Germany, six months after our victory, graves are now being dug for people not yet dead, people who will die of starvation in the next few months."

U.S. Senator William Langer of North Dakota said of the Morgenthau Plan (his remarks were entered in the Congressional Re-

cord of April 18, 1946):

"Mr. Morgenthau now stands convicted before the conscience of the world as an instigator of the systematic annihilation of the German people. The record further proves beyond a question of doubt, that these fanatical and reactionary high priests of hate and vengeanee will never be able to defend their conspiracy before the bar of human reason and human decency."

It was only through the opposition of heroic Americans like Senator Langer that the Jewish conspiracy to sterilize and/or starve the German people to death was not carried through.

Although they did not succeed in achieving that goal, they came close, and did, in fact, murder millions of the best German men. They also unleashed a campaign of rape and terror against German women by means of the Russian army and American Negro troops.

What can we White Americans learn from this horrible Jewish crime perpetrated on our Aryan German kinsmen?

First, the Jews "play for keeps." They EXTERMINATE their enemies whenever the "opportunity" arises, and such "opportunities" are planned YEARS or DECADES or even CENTURIES in advance! Their program of always exterminating the BEST of the White Race is relentless and implacable. We must always remember: WE are NEXT!

Second, the Jews are our MORTAL ENEMIES, and ALWAYS HAVE BEEN and ALWAYS WILL BE so long as they exist!

As they have stated in their own literature, they are IMPLACABLE. Nothing we can ever do will reconcile or pacify them. Their unswerving goal is to MONGRELIZE, ENSLAVE and ultimately DESTROY our WHITE ARYAN RACE!

We have NO choice but to FIGHT them TO THE DEATH! We must be TOTALLY MERCILESS and UNCOMPROMISING. We must develop a FANATICAL RACIAL CONSCIOUSNESS in every WHITE man woman and child. Every White brother, sister and must be told the RACIAL TRUTH about history, and must be imbued from sunup to sundown, morning, noon and night, with WHITE RACIAL PRIDE and with TOTAL HATRED of the PARASITIC, SATANIC JEW!

From *The New Order*; subscriptions available through the NSDAP-AO, Box 6414, Lincoln NE 68506

CIVIL RIGHTS

by

Stephen Contrado

White people have been supremely generous to the Negroes. They have raised blacks from savage tribal conditions to civilization. But history does not record the kindness. Instead, historians use the relative concepts of "slavery" and "racism" out of historic context and use them to deride aristocratic southern plantation owners and contemporary white loyalists for abuses. These historians foment modern communistic revolutions. Comparing the Old South to the exploitation, crime, and social misery of the modern city slums, one definitely acquits the Old South. Moreover, during the 19th century the "free" workmen of Europe worked long hours from an early age, lived in slums, ate bad food, and were subjected to numerous social ills. Economic and political competition between the North and the South was the chief cause of secession and civil war, not slavery in itself. Lincoln did not issue the Emancipation Proclamation until 1862 when the Civil War was half over, freeing only slaves in territory then in rebellion.

The negative interpretation of the Old South's heritage could only have been conceived and promoted by a race of vulgar opportunists who had no integral relationship with the Western heritage—the Jews. Indeed the Jews had even established the slave trade. Their principal advantage was to pass as Caucasian or white. But their literacy, shrewd business acumen, and ghetto traditions of separateness facilitated their success. General Ulysses Grant barred Jews from his jurisdiction because of the trouble they caused. As the power of the Jews grew in America so did racial conflict between Negroes and whites. Jewish money corrupted government, labor, education, churches, the press, and other leading institutions.

Racial segregation was a generous plan, but white benevolence went back many decades before it. The plan to repatriate Negroes in Africa had shown great promise. The

races (Indians included) were kept apart for the benefit of civilization and good breeding. The Ku Klux Klan was founded in 1866. It saved the southern white race from reconstruction and social anarchy. It was disbanded, but reformed in 1915.

In 1896, in the case of *Plessy v. Ferguson*, the Supreme Court upheld the custom of "separate but equal." It correctly concluded: "Legislation is powerless to eradicate racial instincts or to abolish distinctions based upon physical differences, and the attempt to do so can only result in accentuating the difficulties of the present situation."

But traditional universities even admitted well-qualified blacks. W.E.B. Du Bois (b. 1868), the founder of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP), earned a Ph.D. at Harvard. (Later Jews controlled the NAACP.) Idealists founded institutions for blacks only (e.g., Lincoln University, Howard University, Fisk, Tuskegee Institute, and many agricultural and mechanical schools). Jewish propagandists later indoctrinated these institutions to accept values to destroy white culture.

Negroes had a sense of identity and belonging by having their own cultural forms and associations. Their sports were drug-free and not a multibillion dollar show. Scott Joplin, for example, created new musical styles that swept the nation. When the Jews captured the music industry. Jews like Irving Berlin destroyed the black spirit out of greed for profits. Chauvinism is a natural trait of the Negro, but it was not based on anti-white prejudices, protests, lawlessness, and exaggerations about the intolerance blacks faced. A subculture reduced to blaming a majority has no real independent life or vision and is doomed to decay.

Civil rights from Booker T. Washington (b. 1856) to Martin Luther King (b. 1929) were to become a spoiling and demolition of black identity and nationalism. Integration destroyed black solidarity, creating "racism," and undermining United States greatness and national sovereignty. This benefited only the international race—the Jews. Negroes never wanted equality: they wanted free expression for their

unique talents. And, so, *equality* turned out to be self-denial and acting out. Black codes were needed to control a people not used to freedom and of a different biological make-up.

1954 was a critical year. Earl Warren (b.1891) in *Brown v. Board of Education* forbade racial segregation as a violation of the 14th Amendment guaranteeing "equal protection": "We come then to the question presented: Does segregation of children in public schools solely on the basis of race, even though the physical facilities and other 'tangible' factors may be equal, deprive the children of the minority group of equal educational opportunities? We believe it does. ... To separate them from others of similar age and qualifications solely because of their race generates a feeling of inferiority as to status in the community that may affect their hearts and minds in a way unlikely ever to be undone ..."

Warren was not the bleeding-heart historians portray him to be, but a ruthless communist working for the destruction of the United States. Even President Eisenhower regretted appointing him to the Supreme Court. Warren had been responsible for the seizure of property from Japanese-Americans interned by the federal government. Warren had no respect for democratic traditions: he usurped the power of the legislature. The *Brown* decision was not based on judicial procedure. No real inquiry was made into the biological consequences of race-mixing. It was simply a sociological ultimatum.

The Warren court protected every class of criminal and crime skyrocketed in the country. *Mapp v. Ohio* (1961) made evidence irrelevant unless gathered with a warrant. In *Escobedo v. Illinois* (1964) it permitted those clearly guilty of crime to go free because of court technicalities. *Miranda v. Arizona* (1968) made all convictions in jeopardy if suspects were not informed of their rights. These were all Jewish communist schemes.

The whole process of racial integration has been designed to alienate the races and promote civil strife and anarchy. Yet the process was concealed in liberal rhetoric. In 1957 Congress approved the civil rights bill for blacks to protect

voting rights. And highhanded conduct was not trifling. The same year Eisenhower had the National Guard integrate all-white Central High School in Little Rock, Arkansas. And the mass media have gained tremendous political power in policing social relations and values. For the most part, these are owned and managed by Jews.

Thus only when the Jews are circumscribed by white civilization can segregation work and ensure the peace and progress of society. Why then has government taken the opposite course of empowering the international Jews with their self-aggrandizing policies for a one-world government? And why are all strategies and solutions of white people for social progress censored and suppressed? Are we past the point of no return for civilization as we know it?

In the final analysis, the Establishment has usurped all traditional rights and institutionalized new relationships based on its absolute authority. Its race-mixing intent is apparent. But every evidence demonstrates there is no social justice nor biological advantage to race-mixing.

Hitler believed the racial instinct was the only cause of the formation of communities and civilization: "All that we admire in the world today, its science, its art, its technical developments, are the products of the creative activities of a few peoples, and it may be true that their first beginnings must be attributed to one race. The maintenance of civilization is wholly dependent on such peoples. Should they perish, all that makes this earth beautiful will descend with them into the grave." (*Mein Kampf*)

If we compare the conditions of 19th century white workers, we see how liberals ignore the vast amount of social misery suffered by whites. That "Afro-Americans" and minorities should be singled out as privileged groups for special treatment augurs the dispossession and extermination of whites. Compare the "rights" of Jews to whites. The Jews built up a whole Holocaust industry—museums, monuments, foreign aid to Israel, media consorship of so-called anti-Semitism, hate laws, pensions and relief services to Holocaust survivors, etc.—that biases every European and American institu-

tion to pay tribute to an alleged 6 million Jews gassed! But whites who challenge the myth are quickly demoted, blacklisted, and ostracized.

More and more whites are sensing the conspiracy every day. Civil rights will prove to be a bigger failure than laissez faire economics. Documents from 19th century British industry depict what whites could expect from life. British mines, for example, were deplorable. Lord Ashley's Mines Commission made an investigation of labor conditions in the mines. Here is a glimpse of the times.

Sarah Gooder, aged 8, reported: "I'm a trapper in the Gawber pit. It does not tire me, but I have to trap without light, and I'm scared. I go at four and sometimes half past three in the morning, and come out at five and half past. I never go to sleep. Sometimes I sing when I've light .... I go to Sunday-school and read 'Reading made Easy. [She knows her letters and can read little words.] They teach me to pray. [She repeated the Lord's prayer, not very perfectly....]'I have heard tell of Jesus many times.... I would like to be at school far better than in the pit."

Isabella Read, 12 years old, a coal-bearer, reported: "I am brought with sister and brother, it is very sore work; cannot say how many rakes or journeys I make from pit's bottom to wall face and back.

"I carry out about 1 cwt. and a quarter on my back; have to stoop so much and creep through water, which is frequently up to the calves of my legs.

"I do not like work, nor do the lassies, but they are made to like it."

Mary Barrett, aged 14, reported: "I have worked down in the pits five years. Father is working next pit.... I hurry for my brother John, and come down at seven o'clock about. I go up at six, sometimes even seven. I do not like working in pit, but I am obliged to get a living. I work always without stockings, or shoes, or trousers. I wear nothing but my chemise. I have to go up to the headings with the men. They are naked ... I cannot read or write."

Patience Kershaw, 17 years old, reported: "My father has

been dead about a year. My mother is living and has ten children. Three lassies go to mill. All the lads are colliers.... I go to pit at five o'clock in the morning and come out at five in the evening. I eat my breakfast of porridge and milk first. I take my dinner with me, a cake, and eat it as I go. I do not stop or rest any time for the purpose. I get nothing else until I get home, and then have potatoes and meat, not every day meat. I hurry in the clothes I have on, trousers and ragged jacket.

"The bald place upon my head is made by thrusting the corves [vehicles for carrying coal]. My legs have never swelled, but sisters' did.... I hurry the corves a mile and more underground and back; they weigh 300 cwt. The getters I work for are naked except for their caps. They pull off all their clothes. I see them at work when I go up. Sometimes they beat me, if I am not quick enough, with their hands. They strike me upon the back. The boys take liberties with me; sometimes they pull me about. I am the only girl in the pit. There are about 20 boys and 15 men. All the men are naked." Lord Ashley's Report added that this girl was ignorant, filthy, ragged, and deplorable looking, such as the uncivilized

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. **Order from:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

NATIONALISM

By
T.S. Francis

WHAT IS SOCIETY?

Society is the social organization of any like-minded, blood-related, indigenous people. And since man's nature is that of the social animal we must have societal structure of some kind, for our very survival and for our progress. The level of culture, progress and stability of a particular society is inherent in its design, character and make-up. Society should take on the appearance of an organic structure consisting of all the cells that make up an organism, arranged and formed into a complete and functioning whole.

The social structure of society should be neither democratic, electoral, aristocratic, caste-class system or plutocracy, but instead should be a social system of Meritocracy, i.e., based on merit, in the inherent intelligence, talents, capacity, character and effort of the individual, who may arise from any family in society—system whereby the talented are chosen and moved ahead in pyramidal form on the basis of their achievement. In turn, society must judge the worth and reward of the individual, not on the type of his work activity (yeoman, artisan or intellectual-culture producing work), or the field of his work (military, government, religious, educational or private), but instead the evaluation of himself and his work must be judged according to the manner, form and quality of his achievement.

Since this is a group of people (or more correctly, a group of families and communities) that must live, work, grow and die together it is obvious that they must all be of the same general ideals, beliefs, moral code and consciousness. Nothing is isolated in society—what affects one affects all.

WHAT MAKES UP SOCIETY?

Society is made up of four basic elements. These are *always* present (in some form) in any type of society: tribe, clan, nation or civilization. These four basic elements are:

1) Religious Order [spiritual, moral-ethical: druids, priests, shamans]
2) Governing Body [laws-polity, military: state, chief, kingship]
3) Economic [monetary system: work system, livelihood]
4) Social-Racial [blood-language ties, education, media: customs, traditions, elders, scholars]

It is these elements that make up a society. The reason these elements have been present in every society in history is because each element represents each element in man: mind, body and soul (our mental, physical and spiritual-psychological needs). The elements in society are an expression of the elements in man. In order for man to maintain his health and not fall into a state of degeneration these elemental needs must be fulfilled. The religious (representing the spiritual) provides the outlet for the fulfillment and development of our inner being and gives our spiritual and moral codes. The governing body (serving the physical) provides the secure and orderly environment for our families, communities and nation. Economic provides for our physical needs, also, but equally provides for our psychological as well, in the form of our livelihood (work activity), which gives us purpose and meaning, a chance at self-expression, creativity, pride, effort and leadership. Social-Racial—The social provides for our mental, our thirst for knowledge and enlightenment, giving us the semblance of culture in the forms of art, music, literature, science, etc. The racial gives us our identity and sense of belonging; it binds the society and provides the feelings of specialness, exclusiveness and kinship.

Keeping in mind though that each separate societal element is a potential, equal, omnipotent power of its own, and if left to its own device has the power to rule, control or subvert any other element.

Each separate element reflects only one side and one need in man. But, "A human being is a psyche-physical unity. We have no experience of mind, body and soul as separate entities. They are but the inextricable and interdependent parts of our being; or, yet more exactly, but different aspects of one organic whole. They never occur, and strictly should never be considered, apart from one another."[1]

So, for man to be a complete whole and for society to be a complete whole, all elements must come together and work in unison, in equal quarter parts, each one playing off the other. Thus, no element should have a separate life of its own. Nor should it be allowed to dominate any other.

But first, there are ideas, concepts and theories (generally necessitating from a reaction to the experiences, triumphs and tragedies of the way of life that existed before) which develop into an outlook-on-life, mentality, a Consciousness. From this philosophy-of-life and historical perspective an Ethos is established. This is the value system for every member of that society (nation). From this declaration the four elements (constitutions) are formed.

Society at its roots, is control—the control of our natural human traits. Nature has provided the mass of men, the majority, with an overpowering instinct. This instinct puts the mass of men all on basically the same self-motivated effort level. It is what keeps man on an immature level, keeps him from self-mastery, and is the very reason he must be given direction, guidance and control. On one hand, this instinct holds man back from realizing his full potential (intelligence, talents), on the other, it keeps him from becoming atomized and is actually what allows society to happen. For like Ibsen says, "The strongest man on earth is he who stands most alone." But alone means no society, no progress, enlightenment or development, no arts, literature, science, music, language—no culture.

1. William G. Simpson, *Which Way Western Man?*

The failure of all great cultures, societies and civilizations was and is man's inability to see, recognize and then control our natural human traits.

But control comes in many forms: force, coercion, guidance, enticement, education and manipulation. Each of the four elements represents its own form of control. In almost all societies past, the form of control came primarily from only one of the four elements (or if more, they were separate and represented their own power structures).

With the analogy of parent to child we see what happens when a dominant, ignorant parent raises a child with only the use of force and fear. And the opposite when an ignorant, liberal parent raises a child with no discipline, self-control or regulation—producing the spoilt child (and the modern man). But this extreme method of control (or extreme lack of) retards man from his full growth and development and leaves him and society unbalanced and unstable. Which brings us to one of the main points of this paper, that being, that the key-to-life is *balance. All life struggles for balance.* Balance is what maintains health and stability. When the four elements come together they offer the proper balance of control. In the end we actually get the semblance of less control and more freedom than we would get from one element trying to control all the other elements in man.

The elements, then, become the moral and value standards for society. Tempered with an elder system, the control factor takes on the forms of customs, traditions, creeds, constitutions and codes. The reason for set standards (elements) is because of the extreme rarity of individuals in any given generation having the level of character, capacity and understanding needed for the complexity of leading and guiding a society with no set standards. So the idea of having a successor (each of whom are of their own ideas and philosophy of life) of the proper caliber at the helm of a society each and every time a new leader is needed is a ludicrous one.

So it stands to reason that the destiny of each society's health and well-being lies in the *validity* of its elements.

If even one element is of a false and perfidious nature it may eventually infect and poison all other healthy elements. An example of a society with sick and injurious elements is the Western Civilization of today. It amazingly has four false elements: 1) The Religious—with its pacifistic, anti-nature, superstitious creed; 2) The Governing Body—with its theory of equality, its democracy and election process; 3) The Economic—with its usurious, materialistic monetary system and its mass-industrialistic work system; and, 4) The Social-Racial—the social with its liberalism and lack of an elder system, and the racial—with its lack of a homogenous racial creed.

There is an equally dangerous factor of having the lack of an element. For instance, suppose a society had all the healthy elements but lacked, for example, the racial element. The society would then be open to the threat of rampant immigration, with the obvious problems of different races living together. An example in case is the Jewish race, who, when living in another's society, refuse to assimilate, work themselves into positions of influence and then proselytize their own beliefs, customs and consciouness. This, of course, causes a breakdown and ultimate disintegration of the original moral and value codes of the host nation. Even people of the same race, but of different cultures, must go through a slow process of assimilation—but because they *are* of the same blood/race, assimilation occurs in a natural process.

Because of the *cancerous* nature of the elements described above (or the lack of such), the degeneration of society and its ultimate destruction is inevitable.

A society is by its nature artificial; it takes on a form much like that of the machine—if used in proper amounts (and used correctly) it can be of great benefit to man; but if allowed to get out of control, by not taking the human condition into consideration, it can easily become a "Frankenstein."

The tendency of society is to put man in an unnatural

state. There are basically two unnatural states produced by society. One is of the oppressive and repressive nature, by not allowing man's instinctual desires to be fulfilled (and in some cases, like that of Christianity, denying that some instincts even exist). The second unnatural state produced by society is the exact opposite. It is when man's desires are allowed to be satiated in excess.

When man lived in a primitive state his instincts and desires were kept in check (often brutally) by raw nature and external forces. But when man lives in a society (especially one of prosperity) he experiences the chance of fulfilling his instinctual desires in abundance, sometimes without limit. If there is no force to keep these desires in check and balance it becomes excessive over-indulgence. For the man not capable of the understanding and self-discipline necessary to control this behavior (the mass), it leads people to hedonism, laziness, apathy, comfort-seeking, leisure, boredom, etc., and this in turn leads to the weakening of man, and society in general.

Whenever man is in an unnatural state and his psychological and instinctual needs are out of balance (excessive or repressive) he experiences symptoms of frustration, hostility, depression, anxiety and excessive stress. When kept in this state for a length of time, the effects of this condition manifest themselves into the degeneration we see today in rampant alcoholism, drug abuse, hedonism, suicide, crime, thrill seeking, etc.

Most modern men of today believe the "progress" of man, is man in some new, changed or evolved form, that he is something genetically different and better than any before him. This progressionist thinker believes mankind and society are *automatically* moving toward some higher end or goal.

This is a dangerous "idea," and it is having disastrous results. In reality, the progress of man and society is nothing more than man's discovery of himself and the world around him. Man of today is the man of 10,000 years ago, with the same instincts, capacities and psychological make-up, then as now. The development of man and society is like that of the

lone man in his individual life span—from birth to old age he is continually learning, growing and discovering himself and his environment. Technology, science, literature, languages, polity, arts, music, industrialism, etc., these are effects of man discovering himself and his environment (the resources of nature). The more knowledge, enlightenment and understanding a man gains through life, the better and smaller the world appears around him.

If this lone man's development were to end with his death the next man would have to go through the process all over again. But with the grouping of man and then societies, much of this information and discovery is passed on, and improved and added onto, from one generation to the next; thus the semblance of progress and the false appearance of man changing. But the man himself, his mind-body-soul make-up never changes. Education, enlightenment and necessity only bring out the potential man already has in him.

On the societal level, as long as man uses his ability to examine and study societies of the past, learn from their mistakes and successes, society and its elements will continue to improve.

So far in history, we have seen that some "ideas" can have catastrophic results. A few ideas and methods that became elements come to mind: communism, liberal-democracy, egalitarianism, multi-culturalism, progressionist theories, superstitious anti-nature religions, hereditary aristocracy, mass-industrialism, to name a few—the main "ideas." Actually, all of these ideas and methods are anti-nature—that is, they don't take man's human nature into consideration. So, all of the so-called "progress" in the world is of little use if man's new discoveries and enlightenments soon lead him to ruin. Ideas have consequences.

The goal of society then, is to have men and elements that have a thorough philosophic and physiognomic understanding of man's behaviors, instincts and natural human traits, with elders of the vision and foresight to know if and where a particular idea, belief or theory might lead. Because even if a so-

ciety were to begin with four healthy elements, in order to maintain this health it must still have men of the proper capacity and caliber at the helm of each element. And this is only possible if the society has the proper structure for allowing the best and most qualified men to assume these positionsi

Note: When we mention elders, the Jewish race comes to mind. There is a definite wisdom to their elder system. Probably the single most important reason the Jews have stayed together as a race (even with their nomadic and parasitic nature) is because of the rabbi. To Jews the rabbi is more than just a figurehead of their religion. He is a teacher, scholar, mentor, spiritual advisor and big brother all in one, there for all of his people.

Using the United States of America as an example, we see that America started with a constitution to the element of the governing body, but with no other constitutions for the other three elements. And without the direction and control of a constitution, men of a base nature are able to use and manipulate these unguided, non-structured and lawless elements for their own malicious purposes, to subvert and eventually overthrow the laws, ideals and consciousness of this lone element—the United States Constitution.

We should now see why it is imperative that each one of the four elements have a separate constitution of its own, formulated with the whole of society in mind, to work in unison with all other elements. In turn, the four constitutions (elements) derive their inspirations, ideals and theories of laws and codes from the Ethos, for it becomes the supreme fundament of the land.

This paper is the beginning of the preface to the four volumes written on each of the elements. Each volume of an element would be a compilation of all the knowledge, enlightenment, history and experiences of all our past societies and civilizations. From our ancestors we have much learning and experience to build from. To quote from one of our great ancestors: "... humanity will always have to continue

building where the last good foundation stops. It will not have to be ashamed of using already existing truths. For the whole of human culture, as well as man himself, is only the result of a single long development in which every generation contributed and fitted in its stone. Thus the meaning and purpose of revolutions is not to tear down the whole building, but to remove what is bad or unsuitable and to continue building on the sound spot that has been laid bare. Thus alone can we, and may we, speak of the progress of humanity."[2]

So, a society begins with a consciousness (the seed), the elements become the fruit, the society represents the entire plant (or organism). If the society began life in conjunction with the cosmos, with mother-nature, then with human nature, and if it has within its genetic code (the elements) the ability and will to adapt, live with and to live within the boundaries (laws) of nature, it will be destined to remain healthy and strong, and it will propogate and progress. If it did not, it will go through the inevitable process of all organisms that did not or could not—Decay and Extinction.

NATIONALISM
ETHOS
RELIGIOUS CREED ECONOMIC CONSTITUTION
GOVERNING-BODY CONSTITUTION
SOCIAL-RACIAL CONSTITUTION
ELDER SYSTEM

Ethos: the distinguishing character, sentiment, or moral nature: the guiding beliefs, standards or ideals that characterize or pervade a group, community, or people. The complex of fundamental values that underlie, permeate, or actuate major patterns of thought and behavior in any particular culture, society or institution (the value system of a group).

2. Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*

Nationality: a usually large and closely associated aggregation of people having a common and distinguishing racial, linguistic and cultural background and forming one constituent element of a larger group (as a nation). A group of people, tribes, or communities, bound together by a common-law or government.

Consciousness: "Knowledge is a collection of data—organized data, presumably—in someone's mind, together with a system for making sense of it. But consciousness is a higher state of development. Consciousness is knowledge plus motivation. Knowledge involves only the mental faculty; consciousness involves a coupling of the mental and the spiritual faculties. Knowledge resides in the mind, in the depths; consciousness becomes a part of the personality; it resides on the surface as well as in the depths; it permeates the being."[3]

Consciousness is not just the set of opinions, knowledge, values or understanding, but it is the total configuration in any given individual, which make up his whole perception of reality, his whole world view. It is that by which he creates his own life and thus creates the society in which he lives. Consciousness then, becomes the way one lives, perceives and interprets life.

Meritocracy: an educational system whereby the talented and meritorious are chosen and moved ahead on the basis of their achievement; leadership by the talented.

National-Ethos: a movement that believes a society is comprised of four elements; the Religious, the Economic, the Governing-Body, and the Social-Racial. And that these elements must have set standards (constitutions) that coexist with each other and with an overriding value and belief system (Ethos), that unites all families, communities and people into one National Union. A nation (society) bound by *one* common race, religion, language, social structure, culture, economy, governing-body, and consciousness. ❑

3. William Pierce, *Hunter*

The Jewish Problem

by

William L. Pierce, PhD

I recently discussed the ongoing Jewish extortion effort against Switzerland. Jewish organizations claimed that Swiss banks were holding onto assets deposited by wealthy Jews in the 1930s and 1940s who later perished during the Second World War and so were never able to retrieve their money. Jews demanded that this money be put into a special fund for so-called "Holocaust survivors."

More information has come to light about this Jewish extortion campaign, and I want to share it with you today, because it helps us to understand better the situation all of us are in. In the first place, let us be clear on the point that what we are talking about is not simply an effort by Jews to get back what rightfully belongs to them. It is not a matter of aging "Holocaust survivors" David and Sarah Goldblatt in Miami Beach trying to get their hands on an account their late uncle Abe set up in Switzerland before he was hauled off to Auschwitz in 1943 and never seen again. It is, in fact, a massive campaign of criminal extortion, complete with threats, deception, and fraud on a huge scale and criminal collusion by the Clinton government and the controlled news media.

The initial response of the Swiss to the Jewish demand for money was to state that Jewish depositors always had been treated just like all other depositors, and that Swiss bankers already had investigated their dormant accounts and looked for the rightful owners, and that there was at most a few million dollars in such accounts which might belong to relatives of Jews who had died during the war. All David and Sarah Goldblatt had to do to claim Uncle Abe's money was present evidence that it was rightfully theirs.

This, of course, wasn't what the Jews had in mind at all, and so they began applying pressure and making

threats. Switzerland's president at the time, Jean-Pascal Delamuraz, angrily accused the Jews of "blackmail" and "extortion" in trying to pressure Switzerland to turn money over to them without any evidence that they had a legitimate claim. But, unfortunately, Mr. Delamuraz was leaving office at the end of 1996, and his successor was more willing to pay blackmail in order to avoid trouble. Just to make sure that the Swiss got the message the Jews persuaded some of their Christian collaborators to join their campaign. Willing church leaders in Switzerland organized a public demonstration in Zurich by 15,000 churchgoers who demanded that the Swiss government and the Swiss bankers give "God's Chosen People" whatever they wanted and stop accusing the poor, persecuted Jews of blackmail.

The Swiss bankers and the Swiss politicians are a bit more hardheaded than these pale, soft, hymn-singing churchgoers, however. Arguments that God's Chosen People deserve whatever they want because the Bible says so have little effect on them. The real pressure was being applied to them out of the public's eye. On January 10, 1997, billionaire Jewish liquor merchant Edgar Bronfman, head of the World Jewish Congress, met with the Swiss ambassador to the United States and threatened him that unless Switzerland coughed up $250 million immediately, the upcoming Congressional hearings by the House Banking Committee would be made as embarrassing as possible for Switzerland.

And other pressure was being applied behind the scenes. A group of New York Jews, claiming to be "Holocaust victims," brought a class-action suit against three of Switzerland's largest banks and petitioned the Federal Reserve Bank of New York to suspend the banking licenses of the defendant banks pending the outcome of the lawsuit. If such a petition were granted it would cause the banks to lose billions of dollars.

Israel got into the campaign when the Jewish Agency, headquartered in Jerusalem, hinted that it would call for a worldwide boycott of Swiss banks if the former Swiss president didn't apologize for characterizing the Jewish campaign as "extortion." The result of this threat was the apology which had been demanded. And Mr. Clinton's State Department has been cooperating with the campaign by releasing a series of World War II documents, one every week or so, purporting to show that the Swiss were cozy with the Germans during the war. The release of these documents at this time is clearly a ploy calculated to embarrass Switzerland and put pressure on that country to bow to Jewish demands for more and more money.

The Swiss already have coughed up the $250 million demanded by Bronfman, and now the Jews are indicating that that is just the first payment. They are suggesting that $7 billion may be a reasonable total amount for Switzerland to pay the Jews. And the Jews claim that they can't understand why so many people hate them!

It is clear in this case that the Jews will go for just as much money as they figure they can extort from the Swiss, and not a shekel less. And it is the shekels which count with them, not how many more people learn to hate them as a consequence of their behavior. That's the way it's always been with them. Of course, in this case it's hard to feel sorry for the Swiss, because they chose to capitulate to the extortion rather than to fight — which is what the Jews calculated they would do. In this democratic era there just don't seem to be politicians or businessmen anywhere with principles or a sense of honor.

Another interesting example of the Jews' characteristic of pushing ahead arrogantly with whatever they believe is advantageous to them without any concern for the hatred which their behavior generates came to my attention recently. The great fad these days, the great media-promoted craze, is "diversity," and Jews are to be found in every nook and cranny of the "diversity" movement. Jews produce the "diversity" propaganda, they agitate for new "diversity" legislation, and they always are pushing to cram more "diversity" down our throats. If they see any group of White people — the residents of an apartment building, students

in a school classroom, a sports team, a Saturday-night poker club, any all-White group — they will try to force the group to accept three Zulus, a Chinaman, and a disabled Hispanic lesbian.

The idea, of course, is to exterminate us, to wage genocide against us, to leave us no opportunity to be among our own kind, no opportunity to feel a sense of kinship and belonging among our own people, no opportunity to organize and defend ourselves. They want to be the one and only self-conscious group on this earth able to act intelligently in promoting their group interests, and then the world will belong to them. They've been pretty successful so far in their campaign against us.

They've been successful because they've kept their motives moderately well concealed, and they've been able to persuade large segments of our own people to collaborate with them in their "diversity" campaign by convincing them that it's the "moral" thing to do. The hymn-singers are an example.

But sometimes their arrogance just runs away with itself and blows their cover. They put out a newsletter called *Managing Diversity*, which goes to all of the government agencies in Washington. It tells the bureaucrats how they can increase the amount of "diversity" in their bailiwicks and still keep things under control. It tells them how they can displace more normal, White government workers with Hmong tribesmen, wetbacks, or AIDS-infected alternate life-stylers and still keep the remaining Whites from rebelling.

In addition to this sort of practical advice, *Managing Diversity* also has a lot of "sensitivity training" articles in its issues: articles which are supposed to be posted for the White workers to read in order to keep them feeling guilty and cowed. An example is a front-page article in a recent issue of *Managing Diversity* written by Harris Sussman, PhD. Doctor Sussman's article is titled "What Are the Values of White People?" And then this too-clever and too-arrogant Jewish "diversity" promoter turns and bites the

very hymn-singers who have collaborated with him and his kind most eagerly. He writes:

> It turns out that the white people we are talking about have been primarily Christians, often acting in the name of their Christian values. . . . In the name of Christian values they had the Inquisition. They called native peoples "savages" who did not qualify as human beings. They set up definitions of pagans, heathens, primitives, undeveloped people which left Christians superior and dominant. They killed Jews and Gypsies in the Holocaust.
> In our post-modern vocabulary, "whites" or "the white man" is all we need to say to invoke this history and experience of injustice and cruelty. When we say "white people," we mean the people who value things over people, who value money over people. We know exactly what their values are and where they lead. We have all paid a terrible price for those values.

Remember, this is a *Jew* telling us that *we Gentiles* are too interested in money. In the same article Doctor Sussman goes on to gloat over what he and his kind already have done to White people with their brainwashing campaign. He gloats over the psychological and spiritual damage his "diversity" campaign already has caused. He crows:

> Many white people are uneasy with their own history. They are having a profound identity crisis. . . . This means that many white people do not think of themselves as white people.

He then describes the many ways in which guilt-stricken Whites are trying to escape from their own identity and conform to what Sussman and his fellow Jews want them to be. He writes that many confused White people are trying to "adopt the values of native peoples. Look at ecofeminism, look at holistic health, Earth Day, the Rainbow Gathering."

Copies of *Managing Diversity* can be found in every government workplace in Washington. Sussman figures that the hymn-singers will let him kick them in the teeth and then will lick his toes and beg for another kick. And, unfortunately, that's exactly what many of them will do. There's a sort of masochistic tendency among many of them. But there are a lot of us White people who aren't masochists, a lot of us unreconstructed White boys who don't react to Doctor Sussman and his kind the way they want us to, a lot of us who read what he has to say and then make a pledge to ourselves that one day we'll rid our society of his poison, no matter what it takes. And, you know, there are some old-fashioned Christians among us too, who will be more than happy to help!

These two examples of Jewish behavior — the brazen extortion of hundreds of millions of dollars from the Swiss people and the arrogant gloating about the damage they have done to us with their "diversity" campaign — these two examples lead us to a closely related subject discussed earlier — the so-called "Holocaust." We've looked at various aspects of "Holocaust" propaganda in the past, and we've uncovered some of their little psychological tricks, such as calling anyone who doesn't swallow the whole myth lock, stock, and barrel a "Holocaust denier." If you question any of their numbers about how many Jews supposedly were put into gas chambers, if you question a single one of their overblown atrocity stories, then you're a "Holocaust denier," implying that you believe that the Germans took no defensive measures at all against the Jews during the Second World War, when, in fact, you know that the Germans did try to rid themselves of Jewish influence.

We've examined some of these tricks of theirs, and we've explored some of their specific lies about the "Holocaust," but the question remains: Why do they do it? Why do they push the "Holocaust" business so hard? Why, 55 years after the fact, they keep playing the same tune? Why do they demand that the American taxpayers provide free land for "Holocaust" museums for them? Why do they demand that our children in the public schools be subjected to "Holocaust" propaganda courses? They are aware that many other peoples have gone through their own "holocausts": the Armenians, the Germans, the Ukrainians, the Russians. Why is it only the Jews who keep pushing it, only the Jews who make it the focus of their lives, the essential core of their identity?

We know the answer to this question now. We understand that they push the "Holocaust" for two reasons: first, because they make lots and lots of money from it; and second, because it protects them from criticism and enables them to get away with the most outrageous behavior, behavior that would not be tolerated in any other people. They have just collected $250 million in cold, hard cash from the Swiss in blackmail money: money which the Swiss gave to them not because there was the slightest evidence that the Jews were entitled to any of it, but simply to avoid a boycott. Now, the Jews are aiming for $7 billion more from the Swiss the same way. Anybody else who tried a stunt like that would end up in prison for extortion. The Swiss government wouldn't have caved in to anybody else. If, for example, the heirs of Russian aristocrats who were butchered by Jewish Communists in the 1920s had made a similar demand on the Swiss bankers for lost assets, the Swiss would have fought them all the way. But they didn't want to fight the Jews — they even apologized for frankly telling the Jews what they thought about the whole racket — because they knew the Jews would wrap themselves in the "Holocaust" and it would look like the Swiss were picking on the poor, innocent, defenseless, persecuted dears. They knew the Jews had them beat at the propaganda game, at the sympathy game.

That's just one example of the cash value of the "Holocaust." Another example is the $4 billion in American taxpayers' money which goes to Israel every year. Germany has also given Israel billions of dollars over the past 50 years, paid for by German taxpayers.

Or consider Doctor Sussman's boasting about the dam-

age the Jews' "diversity" propaganda already has done to the self-image of many gullible White people. Who else but a Jew would have the brass for that? And where does that brass come from? It comes from a sure knowledge that he can retreat into his "victim" status if anyone calls him to account. He knows that he can invoke the "Holocaust," that he can wrap himself in the "Holocaust," and his accusers will retreat in embarrassment. At least, the hymn-singers will retreat in embarrassment. And any harder-headed critic of the Jews or their behavior or their influence knows that he will be regarded as a bully by everyone who has been taken in by the "Holocaust" propaganda.

The fact is that we do have a Jewish problem in America. It is by far the biggest and most dangerous problem we have. It is worse than our crime problem, worse than our drug problem, worse than our political corruption problem, worse than our immigration problem, worse even than our race problem. Our Jewish problem, in fact, lies at the root of nearly all of our other problems. If we are to have a future we must solve it. We cannot let ourselves be buffaloed by the "Holocaust." We must face the fact that, regardless of all the nice, inoffensive Jews you may know as individuals, all of the Jews who mind their own business, the Jews as a whole are destroying our society. Their policies are poison to us. And with their control of our news and entertainment media and their corollary control of our political system, they have a death grip on our country. We must have the courage to stand up to them and to do everything necessary to break that death grip. We must free our media and our government from their influence. We must make an example of the Sussmans and all of their collaborators. Otherwise they will destroy us as surely as they have destroyed every other society in which they were given free rein.

Reprinted from *Free Speech*, April 1997.
Subscriptions available from National Alliance
P.O. Box 90, Hillsboro, WV 24946

Conspiracies, Then and Now

by Moriarty

In the America of the 1950s and 1960s, it was not uncommon, on meeting a fellow right-winger, to come to touch on—better put, to dwell on— what we called in those times the Communist menace. Nor was it less common, after sundry Bolshevik atrocities and terrifying threats had passed in review, for one of us to play the trump in civilized humanity's case for the prosecution: "Communism's a conspiracy, you know." So we knew—or thought we knew.

It's almost a decade since the U.S.S.R., well, not exactly collapsed, but began to slough off its Soviet skin. Only a few diehards, even on the right seem willing to maintain that this is all a carefully contrived deception to lull us to our doom. Nor is it widely claimed, even in the remotest stands of Birchdom, that whatever beast is aborning or slouching is worse, or could be worse, than Lenin's, Stalin's, Brezhnev's Russia.

More than 30 years after the late Revilo Oliver debunked conclusively the right-wing delusion that some malevolent and seemingly omnipotent combination was to blame for all the right wing's and all the white man's woes, communism may be moribund, but conspiracy—The Conspiracy—lives on.

Consult the booklist of nearly any "patriotic" publisher. Three years short of the millennium the same hodge-podges of Gothic romances, arabesque invention, baroque exaggeration, Victorian consternation—all calculated to make your maiden auntie and 10,000 right-wingers swoon—vend and wend their way among our kind,

Freemasons? Rosicrucians? Illuminati? Banksters? Bilderbergers? CFR? Skull and Bones? Club of Rome! A diller, a dollar, a thousand Rhodes scholars!

Run even part way through the profusion of plotters and complotters that "experts" in "conspiriology"—as many of them like to call "science"—have at their fingertips and the names begin to have a nonsensical, but vaguely comforting ring, somewhat like the London church-bell rhymes of fond remembrance from childhood.

What then is wrong with a little conspiracy theory? First, as Professor Oliver argued in his magisterial *Conspiracy or Degener-*

acy [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $6.00 + $2.00 postage], it doesn't adequately describe reality, aside from failing to explain the workings of politics and history.

It is noteworthy that the very word conspiracy is a legalism, denoting a secret plan to carry out a crime. Conspiriologists have converted this legal formulation into a moral one, whereby all the doings of designated "conspirators" become evil. (Note that often enough the "conspirators" or their elements—e.g., the institution of the Rhodes scholarships—are seldom crimes by law.)

The malign afflatus of conspiracy quickly overwhelms its individual crimes, real or imagined. Soon enough a Manichaean (Magian in Spengler's sense) spirit infuses the conspiracy hunters, the most fervent of whom may discover in the workings of the Federal Reserve or the Order of Demolay the direct and continuing work of the Evil One himself.

This is not to argue—any more than Oliver did—that conspiracies don't occur. Leaving aside the innumerable criminal and sometimes not-so-criminal arrangements that delight American prosecutors' hearts (and wishing sadly in passing that some of our rambunctious and misguided activists had know the practical consequences of their own "conspiracies"), plots to overthrow governments, to topple dynasties, even found new nations have been a staple of history.

The authors of England's Glorious Revolution, and our own, were just as conspiratorial as those who masterminded France's and Russia's upheavals. But try to find a patriot who'd call Washington and Jefferson "conspirators." His contemporaries, however, weren't afraid to call the Sage of Monticello conspirator, revolutionary or worse. Yale College President Timothy Dwight stumped the country accusing Jefferson of being an Illuminatus.

This sort of historical embarrassment is common enough for the current crop of conspiriologists. Their politics are generally populist. They scorn "elites." But the conspiracy literature they feast on is often absolutist; often stalwartly Papist—logically out of place at gun shows and right-wing conclaves where it's sold as its sellers would be if they sat behind their tables in the costumes of the Ancien Regime.

"But, ah," some argue, "conspiracy makes good propaganda. Certainly it sells. When all the names of defunct cabals are gotten through, at bottom lurks, invariably—the Jew!"

Is the possibility of conjuring up from all the gimcrack apparatus of conspiriology the Eternal Jew—*Judeus ex machina*, if you will—enough to make it all worthwhile? Once more following Revilo Oliver, I say no. Conspiracy mongers invariably treat the Jewish problem in one of two ways: they either overrate and overdamn the Jews and their influence, or timorously, they leave them out altogether.

As Oliver, in his learned prescience, foresaw over three decades ago, Aryan objectivity and ingenuity has begun to devise, under the rubric of sociobiology, the first synthesis of which was broached by Professor E.O. Wilson, theories that explain the Jews and their behavior. One such, Professor Kevin Macdonald's *A People That Shall Dwell Alone: Judaism As an Evolutionary Group Strategy* (Praeger, Westport, CT, 1994), is easily worth the price of all the anti-Semitic conspiracy pamphlets combined.

A book like above brings the Jewish problem within the province of biology, within the same precincts as the racial problems which perturb the American social order. Here let us note how seldom the conspiracy screeds even so much as glance at race. The fall of the Knights Templar, the introduction of the metric system, the symbols on the reverse of a dollar bill—these are deemed far more important that the history, say, of how America's immigration policy was turned topsy-turvy in the 1960s.

Most instaurationists aren't conspiracy buffs. The editor has wisely seen to that. But on the wide and woolly right conspiracy theories rule.

Thirty years after Oliver's *Conspiracy or Degeneracy*, nearly a decade after our "victory" over the Soviet, not even the publicly proclaimed intent to turn America into a Third World nation—and the effects of that transformation day by day, year by year, decade by decade—the awful truth is transformed, transvested, gussied up in conspiratorialist drag. Then, and only then, the cobwebs fall from glazed eyes. The patriots smile, they understand: "Oh, you mean the New World Order! It's a conspiracy, you know."

Reprinted from *Instauration*, May 1997.
Subscriptions available from
Howard Allen Enterprises,
Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear George:

I have to " attempt"to answer a letter to the Liberty Bell of April on page 51, by Charles Weber.

Now I have read Mr. Weber's articles in the past and at the moment can think of none that I disagreed with, however I am disappointed with this letter. To start with, he lifted one sentence out of one paragraph, completely out of context and turns out three pages that had at least one error and some "history" that had no significance with the thesis of my article.

Everyone who has read history knows that "money" has been one of the most controversial subjects of history, why, because "He who controls money, controls the life blood of a nation" The Federal Reserve Act was passed in 1913, not 1919, which also could be said was the date the Jews had finally got control of the "World's money supply". The first step in world control is the control of money, everything else falls in place as needed.

What I wanted to do was expose the Federal Reserve and to present an alternative solution. What I also wanted was for the 100% gold backed money crowd to explain where they get the gold necessary for their type of money; you see, the Jews have all the gold. "He who has the gold makes the rules."

It has been some time since the Wright Brothers flew their aeroplane and quite a lot of improvement has taken place since then in aeroplane construction. We have been using the Jew's money system quite sometime and I think we can improve on that. In my opinion, money should represent wealth and should be created into circulation, for goods and services, not borrowed into circulation. That should be one of the main duties of a responsible Government. If we can ever dislodge Jewish power from Government and the news media, we can get a responsible Government.

No, Mr. Weber, I do not have Ph.D. behind my name

and I never went to college. I have done a lot of things, from docking lambs to a construction superintendent and many other things, and I read a lot, and I make up my own mind. And, Mr. Weber, if you have a better plan, I am all for it. What is it?

Clark M.Cornell, Idaho

* * *

March 14th, 1997

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I received your March 1997 issue today and find it excellent as usual.

However, there was no answer by Winston Smith, General Secretary of the NSWPP, to the vicious, lying letter by Kevin Strom in your lastiq ue.[See the February issue, pages 50 ff. —Editor]. Why was it not published in your March issue? [Simply because the March issue had been printed before we received the reply by Winston Smith. It was printed on page 56 of the April issue!—Editor]

I trust this negligence will be corrected in your next issue! If not, I fear I will have to cancel my subscription and cease any further contact with you.

I, along with a growing number of former members of the National Allliance have left and are now proud members of the National Socialist White People's Party. It would be a serious mistake if you side with Pierce and refuse to print General Secretary Smith's excellent refutation of Storm's miserable and false attack.

Yours for Aryan Victory,
J.W.H., Florida

* * *

March 19, 1997

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I thoroughly enjoyed the last two issues (February and March) of Liberty Bell, and I certainly want the four preceeding articles on "The Way Ahead" written by Colin Jordan.

I also loved Bruce's [Campbell] article on "Our People, the Aryans" and I thought Richard Bentinck's "The Descen-

sion of Man" absolutely delightful. What a wonderful sense of humor. He reminds me a bit of R.P. Oliver whose style I always envied.

I'm so sorry to hear about your illness. Please be very careful and try not to overdo the work load when you begin again. This is a very hard period for people like us who care and who know from their own experience how much America has changed since the early part of this century.

I am enclosing a letter that I have written to *The New American*. I realize that it will accomplish nothing, but perhaps if they get enough of their readers to express the same sentiments, it might make them think a little bit. I have the feeling that people like that are infinitely more dangerous than our outspoken enemies who at least leave us in no doubt about how they feel.

It has also occurred to me that the 'dumbing down' of America was accelerated not only through the public school system but also through the monstrous numbers of good men slaughtered in the last two world wars and the mini-wars that have followed, all engineered through the political and media dominance of the Zionist Jews. After all, isn't that part of the blueprint for world domination as outlined in the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion?*

I hope you will take a prolonged and restful vacation before you come back to continue the publication of Liberty Bell. We need people like you, desperately.

Sincerely yours,
Mrs. Lee Norris, California

* * * * *

14 Bryn Mawr, Apt F
San Rafael. CA. 94901
March 17, 1997

Julie DuFrane, Circulation Manager
The New American
P.O. Box 8040
Appleton, WI 54913-9895

Dear Julie:

I have been very pleased with your magazine's exposure of the police state that characterizes our present federal government, though I would be more grateful if you would also expose exactly what and who is behind all this rottenness. This desecration of what was once a great country seems to me to have been deliberately planned as an on-going campaign since the ending of the first world war, steppped up during the Roosevelt administration and brought to almost full bloom under the drug-infested, sexually perverted, criminally involved Clinton cesspool. It is no accident that the entire media is playing the game along with the politicians. It was not by chance that the socialized nanny state took form under Roosevelt, or that the churches, schools, and judicial system have all become willing allies in making us into a one-party, third world slave pen for the coming New World Order. Nor has the flooding of the country with substandard aliens been accidental. As Roosevelt, the degenerate representative of a once elite Wasp family, said many years ago, "Nothing happens by chance. You can believe that it was planned that way".

Then how and when and why was it so planned? Don't tell me that this has all been a natural degeneration of a once great people. Such a profound unplanned change could never have happened in the short space of 30 to 40 years. It had to be a style of brainwashing so expertly applied, so irresistibly motivated that even a people as basically strong as the Nordic Americans fell victims to it.

I want the guilty parties to be identified—and *punished in a manner equal to the fiendish tortures given the German leaders at the Nuremberg trials* following World War II. I watched the same evil force at work in the Republic of South Africa, using the same methods and achieving the same shameful triumph over the very competent apartheid government established under Dr. Vervoerd. And until we know why this was done and who has been responsible for it we will never be able to break loose from its alien octo-

pus grip on our western culture and civilization. Your very admirable articles on *what* is wrong will never accomplish anything unless you also answer the question of what force is directing this obscenity and why it is being done. And don't use the simplistic explanation of MONEY madness. It goes much deeper than that, else why would it be necessary to destroy our religion, our culture, and our very racial soul in the pro- cess?

I am re-subscribing for six more month hoping that you will follow the trail of this evil and horribly destructive force to its source and help bring back the America that we once knew.

Sincerely,
Lee Norris

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

April 14, 1997

Dear Sir:

I have been a subscriber to Instauration, Liberty Bell, GANPAC, Truth-At-Last, Free Speech, American Renaissance, Mythbusters, Resistance, and other racialist publications for a number of years now. I am beginning to feel it is all a waste of time and money. Nothing is ever done.

Despite all the good writing found in these publications; despite the splendid definitions of the problems facing Aryans in the West today; despite the web-pages we have on the Internet, we are spinning our wheels.

I am so bloody tired of hearing about all the terrible things negros (bantus I call them) are doing to us and to our society. It only takes 50 such examples to get the attention of even the moronic element in our midst. The same can be said for the jews. We all know by now what harm they have done and are doing us. Merely repeating tales of that harm ad infinauseum to the same group does no good at all.

We can not put into effect racial, environmental and economic policies similar to those of the Third Reich without political power. We can't gain political power without gaining the minds of a large segment of the white population. We can't gain the minds of the people without strong media presence. We can't get that without money...lots of money. So there is the problem in a nutshell: money.

We are not going to attract anyone with money as a splintered, feuding group of apparent losers. The racial movement has to first coagulate around a political theory. I think it has to be a very radical theory such as National Socialism. What won me to the racialist movement in the first place was finally reading Adolf Hitler's *Mein Kampf* and finding that I instinctively agreed with most of the propositions he set forth. That was followed by Alfred Rosenberg *The Myth of the 20th Century* and the *Holocaust on Trial* by Robert Lenski. These works opened my eyes as to the identity of those who caused the decay of the West and made me aware of the urgent need to combat these destroyers: the Jews.

We must not only weld our splintered groups together, there must appear from somewhere a man of the hour. A leader. A man of great courage, strong will, genius. A man of superb character. A man of honor and honesty. A man not willing to compromise. A man of great charisma, yet a man who knows humility and is not eaten by the worm of egoism. Movements get nowhere without superhuman leadership. While he will be a target of ZOG and ZOG's many allies, we must surround him with our lives. Time is short. Let the search begin.

E.H., Arkansas

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Dear Sir:

I believe that the American people are so conditioned and brainwashed by the media that any mention of race automatically causes the great majority of them to "turn off" and reject anything else you might say out of hand. As long as any movement appears to match the stereotype planted in the people's heads by the media it will get nowhere. Those who conform to the "racist cracker redneck" image only drive people away and make our chances for victory even slimmer (if there still are any). Publications

such as WAR and Racial Loyalty will only alienate most of our potential recruits and justify the media's stereotype. We constantly play into their hands and get nowhere. We need people. We need grassroots support. In a country this size we need at least a million people. The ideology which is the right one is that which mobilizes a million people. If you don't have the technology or the money, you need people. Our enemies have unlimited funds and control of the mass media. If we cannot get a groundswell of discontended people together we will die.

We need to attract all those who have suffered in any way because of the system, and there are many. Victims of crime, drugs, unemployment, the corrupt system, the evil, self-destructive pop culture— these are the issues we must address. People who have lost their jobs, have a raped daughter, or a dead child due to drugs don't want to hear about race or genetics. We have a far better chance than Rockwell did to influence people because in the '50's this country was still prosperous and safe, but we keep beating our heads up against the same stone wall and are getting nowhere. We do exactly what our enemies expect every time and they use us. The Americans judge people as individuals. There's no tribal instinct to harness here as in Europe. I think something more akin to Italian Fascism would gain more adherents. AT THE PRESENT TIME.

We must get the ears of at least a million people before we have the power to do anything. Now we have next to none. I believe this would evolve into National Socialism as it did in Germany, but AFTER we have power. It wasn't racial slogans which brought the NSDAP to power, it was "Arbeit, Freiheit und Brot."

We all know that our enemies are Communists. They didn't get into power by flying the Red Flag or singing the "Internationale." They got into power by preaching compassion and kindness, by addressing the grievances of one part of society and appearing as social reformers. That's also how they got accepted by the Middle Class. Today, I'm afraid, Liberalism IS Americanism, and now that they

have the power they drop the mask and come after us!

But, now, we have an advantage too. Never in the history of the United States have so many people hated the system. They are giving us our last opportunity. Ironically, we are like Gandhi and the British. They have all the money and power and we have a lot of disaffected people. The unions have sold them out and the churches have mostly defected to the other side. We must agitate the unemployed, the dispossessed farmers, the victims of crime and corruption. We must campaign for order, morality, jobs, and national self-sufficiency. We must attack what the people hate—crime, governmental corruption, the banks, NAFTA, GATT, perversion, drugs, and the media which supports it all. We must show the people how they've been sold out by the system and by all those in power. Only by mobilizing the disaffected and giving them a solution to their problems do we still have a chance.

Sincerely,
G.A.C., York, PA

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear George:

Seems Clinton is stealing Hitler's thunder and not even giving him credit. A "wanna-be" president wanting to go down in history as a caring man and a "wanna-be" being groomed for the job to show people how to volunteer and care for everyone.

And I have no doubt people shall fall for all this.

Sincerely,
Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Editor,

We are told by our government that our military is down-sizing, closing bases, forts, etc., yet these closed bases and sea-ports have been opened to foreign troops under the flag of the communist-dominated, while our boys have been sent around the globe on their so-called Peace-Keeping Missions.

There are a half-million people around the Tennessee

Valley Authority (TVA) in parts of Kentucky and Tennessee, involving a few million acres, being told to move. An angry bunch of people are having meetings on this situation, while the military are taking over hundreds of thousands of acres in Mississippi and Louisiana, in addition to what they already have. Again the controlled media is silent.

Then there is "Weather Control as a Weapon" against our people. Russia and the United States have been experimenting with weather control as a weapon of war for 20 years. We now have towers throughout the U.S. to electronically alter the weather, floods, drought, tornados and possibly earthquakes. This is scary folks, look at what is happening in the mid-west this year, and the year before in western states. I have just received a 90-minute video on this subject. If you want a copy, call 1-800-729-4131, or write to Bob Fletcher, 10061 Riverside Dr., #801, North Hollywood, CA. 91602.

If we would direct the energy that we put into the sports world into saving our nation, we could triple our chances of regaining our freedom, so that we can try our traitors on the court house lawn.

The spiritual world is not in the business of saving misguided nations, we have to do it ourselves.

Sincerely,
G.T., Lousiana

✠ ✠ ✠

23 April 1997

Dear Liberty Bell:

...I wish to cancel my subscription because I've rethought my ideas on race. (I still appreciate and agree with your historical Revisionist views however.) Last year my dad remarried after losing my mom to cancer in 1994. The woman he married has an adopted daughter who is Hispanic (Puerto Rican to be precise). I've come to see her and her husband (he's Caucasian) and their two children (6 and 4) as human beings who I think a great deal of, therefore I can't accept all the racist bullshit I've read in L.B. over the years

I guess I'm a revisionist and free-thinker in the mold of my friend Bradley Smith out in California (who's married to a Mexican-American lady, incidentally). Please refund my subscription as soon as possible

P.S. For what it's worth, I still support your right to free speech 100%, even though I think your race ideas are wrong.

Thanks,
M.R., New Jersey

✠ ✠ ✠

Suggestion to get even with Gun Grabbers and other criminals and have some fun while we are at it

Patriots could identify in their community those people who are proponents of disarming the American people, the gun grabbers, and make it as well known as possible that this household is presumably unarmed, and would look like inviting, easy pickings to criminals. On the other side, patriots who are opposing our gun-grabbing enemies can display identification of the American Rifle Association, Gun Owners of America, or the like, that would indicate that their household is armed and ready, and so deflect criminals away from such household to those of the deserving gun grabbers. This policy should help to protect decent Americans and give the gun grabbers what they have coming to them. If it turns out the gun grabber is armed after all, tough luck for the criminal, and the gun grabber gets put in a bind with his hypocracy. LET'S GIVE IT A TRY!

✠ ✠ ✠

The Tyranny That Has Become Ours

When people have been made to bend their will to that of government in so many fields as we have, and this without any meaningful opposition, it is because the modern media, in collusion with government, have proved capable of deceiving the public to an extent never before possible.

Our government and the media have become an evil,

omniscient enemy. They are waging an unrelenting war against all we hold dear, while at the same time feigning concern and regard for them.

Never has treason had such a traiterous handmaiden so odious and false as to now threaten our very existence as a country and people. It brazenly advocates the relinquishing of our sovereignty and becoming a vassal of the U.N.'s New World Order.

That this New World Order means slavery for the U.S.A. no one dares to say. And until this is realized and understood meaningful opposition will not occur. The media will see to it that truth is kept hidden.

Our tyranny is such that it cries to high heaven. The same as when our children were sent to school areas where politicians themselves feared to tread. Then came the time when God and Prayer were banned from their schools.....in order to let chaos enter.

An now, the present, when government uproots entire inner city neighborhoods and moves them en mass into smaller communities without any regard for the inhabitants thereof. That such sudden population influx moves are unnatural and bode naught but trouble for both parties means nothing to the tyrant in Washington.

When asked from whence this governnment of the people derived its power to hurt the people — there was no honesty but lies and threats.

And thus the people are afraid of their government. The people live in fear of the tyrant. How else does one describe such an evil praticing authority?

And is it not time to end such tyranny? Therefore, is it not now time to talk with your neighbors? If you, and you, and you do nothing — God help us! And may He and your children forgive you.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight Is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

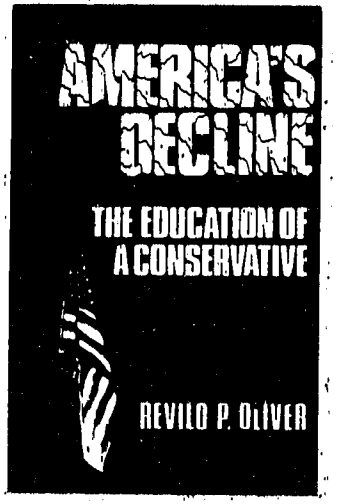

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

Yellow Alert, First Warning: The Alzheimer's Economy

by

Gary North, Ph.D.

page 5

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Dr. William Pierce:
Time To Do What's Right
page 44.

Letters to the Editor, page 52.

VOL. 24 — NO. 11 JULY 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

Yellow Alert, First Warning:
The Alzheimer's Economy

By
Gary North, Ph.D.

On January 1, 2000, the world's computers will either shut down or go haywire. So will everything dependent on them: banks, Social Security, Medicare, and (if you don't take action soon) your retirement plans. (There will also be another major victim: the communications network of the U.S. Defense system and NATO.)

Dear Fellow Victim:

"That just isn't possible!" That's the first reaction of everyone who hears this story for the first time. But when people hear me out, they change their minds. Always. I'm not saying that everyone believes that things will get as bad as I think they will. I *am* saying that everyone at least says, "Maybe it really is possible. Maybe mainframe computers could go down. Maybe we've got a problem. Maybe it's bigger than I had thought.

"Maybe" is the first step to your survival. And I don't mean just financial survival.

(Throughout this report, I quote directly from U.S. government and industry sources which document in detail everything I say here. I also give you an address on the World Wide Web where I have posted electronic links that take you right to these original sources and to a lot more evidence that I don't have room to present here.)

Here is my prediction: *over the next 36 months, investors will have an opportunity to make the greatest profits or greatest losses since 1929-32.* Some people will make fortunes, only to be wiped out —trapped —when governments impose eco-

nomic controls. Timing will be crucial.

Let me explain, briefly. Over 40 years ago, a tiny group of incredibly skilled technicians made a fateful decision. They took a calculated risk. They saw that they could save their employers a little time per task and a lot of money overall. To achieve this, they would necessarily place most of Western civilization at risk in the year 2000 — maybe the greatest risk in the West's history. They went ahead and did it. *You and I will soon become victims of their decision.* Our lives will never be the same because of them.

Who were these people? Computer programmers — back in the days when there weren't many of them. As technicians, they wanted to save money with the most efficient technical solution. But as social forecasters, they were fools: *the greatest group of fools in the last 1900 years,* as you and I are about to find out. Here's what the programmers did. In order to save two digits on punch cards and to save hard disk space on computers — back when hard disk space was very expensive — they dropped two digits: 1 and 9. Specifically, they dropped the first two digits of the year, so that 1953 became 53, 1967 became 67, and so forth. All will go well until 2000 becomes **00.** At that point, all uncorrected ("noncompliant") computers will think it's 1900. At that point, they will either shut down or start computing on the basis of a 100-year error: *chaos.*

The world's mainframe computer systems will then begin to crash. (So will millions of desktop computers.) Their internal calendars will either shut them down or, worse, start spewing out incorrect information. The year 2000 is a leap year; 1900 wasn't. This will throw the calculations off by a day after February 28. The days of the week are different in the year 2000 from 1900. Meanwhile the Federal Aviation Administration's ancient software is programmed in terms of traffic and congestion patterns based on the day of the week. Think of annuity calculations in the insurance industry, in-

terest rate payments by government treasuries, and on and on. *Chaos!*

Can't these older computers be fixed? Some can; some can't. In the time remaining before the year 2000, most can't. It's not just a problem with the computers. It's also a problem with the programs that tell them what to do. These are very complex programs, highly specialized to particular industries. *They cannot be replaced with new programs in the brief time remaining.*

Existing programs sometimes have 10 million lines of code, or 20 million, or, in the case of the Defense Department, **358 million.** This code is incredibly complicated: zeroes, ones, peculiar words, and instructions that today's programmers can't understand. Any line of code may contain an error. Worse; if you fix one line of code, your "fix" may corrupt any of the other lines. This is why 40% of the "fix" must be devoted to testing. *But few (if any) organizations have enough unused mainframe capacity to run the required six-month parallel test!* So, the mandatory testing will *not* be completed in 1999. No one can know for certain if a computer system is Year 2000-compliant until the year 2000, when the computers go on-line in the real world, when internal clocks say January 1, 2000. *It's all or nothing !*

About *85%* of large-scale mainframe software projects are completed *late.* But the year 2000 is fixed. (Some fiscal year-based systems will start failing as early as *mid-1998.*)

How much does it cost today to correct a line of code? It depends. The usual estimate today is *$1 a line,* but in some applications, such as military applications, it can be almost *$9 a line.* Then add testing. As the year 2000 approaches, demand for computer programmers will rise, all over the world. I know one "headhunter" who recruits mainframe programmers for companies. He estimates that in 1999, their *hourly* wage will be *$300 to $400.* Multiply this by ten or twenty pro-

grammers. (Allstate Insurance today employs 100.) Pay them for a year. How many companies will survive this kind of capital drain? But those that can't will die in the Year 2000: computer breakdown, law suits, etc.

To update all of the world's mainframe computers, it will cost between *$300 billion* and *$600 billion,* the Gartner Group has estimated. But this overly optimistic forecast assumes that there are enough programmers available who can read and understand the *400 different mainframe computer languages,* most of them unknown to today's younger programmers. (COBOL is the main one.)

This also assumes that there will be a *pre-repair agreement* among all of these isolated programmers: *a single standard* that all computers will recognize after they are repaired. *This coordination is impossible to achieve.*

If the repairs are not coordinated by a standardized approach — and none exists — then one of two horribly destructive things will happen: (1) uncorrected computers will send their corrupt data into the corrected computers, making them noncompliant, or (2) corrected computers will "lock out" all data from uncorrected computers. In the first case, the reliability of all computers in the data-transfer system will be ruined. In the second case, the overall system will disintegrate because the uncorrected computers are locked out. There will be no more "system." *There is no third option except compliance of all computers in the unregulated system, which is managerially impossible to achieve.*

All of us are now going to pay for the programmers' mistake: *the worst peacetime mistake in the 20th century . . .* and maybe in the last 1900 years. Some of us are going to pay a lot more than others. That's what this early warning report is all about: keeping you from having to pay more than is absolutely necessary. I call this *Yellow Alert, Stage One.* What I describe in this report will not happen all at once. The cost of

taking effective action to defend yourself and your capital will keep rising, but for now, it's not astronomical. But step by step, as this scenario unfolds, I will have to update this report. It will eventually become *Red Alert, Final Warning,* sometime before December 31, 1999. *But those who receive that report will find it very difficult and costly to take evasive action.*

Organized Systems Will Either Go Down or Go Crazy

Think of one word: *banking.* What if your local bank's computer is fixed, but it can't communicate with 10,000 other noncompliant banks, or 20,000, around the world — the lockout scenario? How will your bank cash checks and clear credit cards issued by uncorrected banks? How will other banks cash your checks and credit card purchases? *All banks are at risk if most of them aren't Year 2000-compliant by December 31, 1999.* The banking system is far more complex and vulnerable than one bank's computer.

Maybe all of the world's major banks will be compliant by late 1998. Maybe your local bank will be. Maybe most depositors will believe this in 1999, even though no one can really be sure that any computer is compliant until Jan. 1, 2000. But what about such *presently noncompliant sectors* as insurance, railroads, government retirement programs, government health care programs, government treasury departments, and national defense?

We are about to enter a new phase of the economy. I call it *the Alzheimer's economy,* when the world's mainframe computers lose their memories. No one with any political power is talking about this in public. No national political leader wants to talk about it before every other leader is talking about it. A national leader who sounds the alarm too early risks career suicide. (I am not a political leader. I'm willing to

sound the alarm. A few of you will believe me: the Remnant.)

The Millennium Bug

There's bad news — incredibly bad news — and good news. I begin with the bad news. Until you understand the extent of the threat, you won't recognize the opportunity. Here is my personal recommendation: *When your ship comes in, you had better not be down at the bus terminal.* You had better start thinking about this problem now, before the rush. It will become very costly to deal with it once the world's stock markets start down. It may be more than costly. It may be impossible. You do not want to be in a totally vulnerable situation, saying to yourself, over and over: "You fool! You knew years in advance! "

The problem I've described here is called *the Year 2000 Problem.* It's also called the Millennium Bug. You've probably heard a little about it, but you don't know the details. It's sort of like Muzak: it's there in the background, but nobody pays much attention to it. They will, When the Dow Jones falls below 5,000, they will. When it then falls below 2,000, they will be hearing about little else. Then things will get *really* serious.

When this stock market crash begins, a handful of people who can see what's coming will *double, triple, or quadruple their money by using; a little-known mutual fund that was set up to hedge against lust such a meltdown.* I discuss it later in this report. By using its services, it will be ridiculously easy for informed investors to make a great deal of money.

But the big problem won't be making money. The big problem will be *knowing; when to abandon whatever it is that most people call money today,* prior to the year 2000. Your problem will be this: *timing; your sale of today's bank credit money for tomorrow's money* — the money of the next millen-

nium. Money in America after January 1, 2000, is unlikely to be pieces of green paper with Presidents' pictures on them.

The stock market's pre-2000 meltdown isn't the really bad news. It will merely be a late warning of the far more serious events to come after 2000. The public will not believe this story until after the market crashes. *It will then be way too late for the average investor to profit from what I'm going to tell you in this report.*

Let me make myself perfectly clear, as President Nixon used to say. Because you are reading this report, you have been given a *distant early warning.* You are already way ahead of several billion future victims. Their lack of knowledge and then their unwillingness to take evasive action have given you a head start.

Just don't forget this crucial fact: the finish line in this desperate race is absolutely fixed. It's January 1, 2000. *Don't waste the head start that you now enjoy.* If you sit there, nod your head in agreement, and then do nothing, you're in worse shape than your competitors. You'll be more responsible. The Bible warns:

> For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more (*Luke* 12:48),

The Domino Effect

I'm not talking here about a worldwide stock market panic. That's a minor event. I'm talking about the worldwide panic (except in Red China) that will *follow* the stock market panic. You may be thinking: "What kinds of things are you talking about?" Here's a real-world example. If all of your credit cards are rejected as "expired" at the check-out stand, and your local bank's ATM cash machine won't give you any cash, and your checks start bouncing because your account

says "closed because of no recent activity," will you grab your passbooks, go to your bank, and empty all of your accounts for cash? Of course you will . . . *if* you still can. (By the year 2000, it may be out of business.)

If the same thing has been happening to 90% of the bank accounts and credit cards on earth, do you think the entire banking system might get into trouble? Like maybe bankruptcy [bank + rupture]? Do you think there will be a long line in front of every bank still in business (and not many will be)? If so, you're beginning to get the picture.

Here's another example. Your city is supplied daily by a railroad that brings in bulk items that can't be hauled by trucks. Millions of tank cars, grain cars, and coal cars keep America's economy running. They keep our cities alive. They keep *you* alive. You probably don't think much about freight trains. You don't even notice them. Why? Because the trains run on time. And why shouldn't they? They're computerized! *But what if these computers go down?*

Is this example merely hypothetical? I don't think so. In *Datamation* (Jan. 1, 1996), David Baum reported that back in 1995, the Union Pacific railroad started running into problems with its five year scheduling, budgeting, and forecasting operations. The year 2000 did not compute. "Why not?" someone asked. (This, by the way, is how Social Security also found out in 1989: a ten-year forecasting exercise that revealed the anomaly.)

Union Pacific officials began researching its problem. Its grim discovery: over 82% of its programs are sensitive to date-related fields. It has 7,000 programs totaling 12 million lines of code. Estimated cost of conversion: *200,000 man-hours* or 100 staff years. The company in late 1995 had not yet decided which conversion tools it would use. I assume that it has by now. The problem is, Union Pacific is not America's only railroad. Will all of the others be compliant in

2000? More to the point: *Will the North American freight transport system as a whole be compliant?*

Consider this. Railroad cars are owned by investors. The railroads lease them. A car may be transferred from company to company as it is directed to shipping points. Mainframe computers integrate this system. They ship cars hither and yen. If this privately owned, unregulated computer network loses its collective memory, the railroad companies will lose track of the cars. In January. Now think: New York, Boston, Detroit.

The government will have to nationalize the railroads. But if the banks go down, how will the government — any government — collect taxes? Or what if the IRS computer goes down? Or what if taxpayers think that the IRS computer has gone down? There will be a massive tax revolt. How will the Federal government pay its employees?

You may be thinking, "Things like this could never happen!" As recently as October, 1996, that's what I thought, too. *But things like this are going to happen unless something very much like miracle takes place.* I'm not counting on miracles.

Meanwhile, I hope you're not thinking this: "If this really were about to happen, President Clinton would surely warn us." Anyone who thinks that any national politician with enough authority to be taken seriously will sound the alarm and risk triggering a banking panic is not much more reliable than a mainframe computer will be in the year 2000. Here is my prediction:

This Will Be the Biggest Social Crisis of My Life (and Yours)

I'm a historian by training. If what I think is about to happen really does happen, history textbooks will include at

least a page about it in a thousand years, the same way they include a paragraph on the bubonic plague of 1348-50. (That grim event killed one-third of the population of Europe, from Italy to Iceland.)

I'm a financial commentator by profession. If what I think is about to happen really does happen, investors will be talking about it in 60 years, the same way we talk about the 1929 crash, the Great Depression, and World War II, all rolled into one.

This could be the biggest single event in the history of the West. Am I exaggerating? Not deliberately. But I hope I'm wrong. Ridiculously wrong. Dead wrong. What I'm about to tell you I didn't believe as recently as last October. I would have said, "It really couldn't be this bad." But what I have learned since then has changed my mind.

I first read about the Millennium Bug back in 1992. Robert X. Cringely (a pseudonym) wrote about it in his book on the recent history of the microcomputer industry, *Accidental Empires*. Warning: Don't do what I did in 1992. Don't read it and say, "So what?" I did not understand the implications of his prophecy back then. *It took over four years for the realization to hit me. When it did, my life's plans changed overnight.* I hope it doesn't take you four years. Here's what he wrote.

> We can predict the date by which the old IBM — IBM the mainframe computing giant — will be dead. We can predict the very day that the mainframe computer era will end. . . . On December 31, 1999, right at midnight, when the big ball drops and people are kissing in New York Times Square, the era of mainframe computing will be over.

I know, I know: So what? We can all live without IBM, can't we? No. I mean this literally: "No, all of us can't live without IBM." It would be like trying to remain productive with three-quarters of your memory gone. You couldn't do it.

Your family would put you in a convalescent home to "convalesce." ("To convalesce" in this setting means "to stop breathing.") *We are about to enter the Alzheimer's economy.*

The Alzheimer's Economy

Business decision-makers in Fortune 1000-size firms throughout the world — the companies listed on the world's stock exchanges — use data stored on mainframe computers to make their decisions. *Something in the range of 75% to 80% of this decision-relevant information is stored on mainframe computers, mainly IBM computers.* The smooth operation of the free market is totally dependent on a continuing flow of accurate information. If the world's mainframe computers go down or start spewing out inaccurate information, the world's economy will be like a person who is struck down by Alzheimer's disease. Struck down overnight!

The world's economy today is not completely dependent on mainframe computers. Red China isn't. India isn't. Bangladesh isn't. But the West's economy is so dependent that any break in the information system or the payments system will create massive unemployment. The enormous specialization of jobs in the modern economy places us at risk if the means of payment goes down —banks —or public utilities become unpredictable.

But don't businesses have lots of desktop computers? Yes, but this fact will save the West's economy only in the long, post-2000 recovery phase, after trillions of dollars worth of capital —including jobs —have been lost. First, most desktops and software are *not* Year 2000-compliant. Second, a desktop computer has a lot of power — vastly more power than older mainframes have. The problem is not computer power. The problem is *the incredibly complex, highly specialized computer programs* that run only on mainframe computers. These are old programs, and they cannot be rewritten for

desktops in the short time we have remaining. What I am saying is this: *all systems can't be repaired in time.* But if all of them aren't compliant, the information system fails.

Most of the computers in a system must be compliant for the system itself to survive. But most mainframes will not be compliant in the year 2000. After 2000, how will decision-makers in governments, big businesses, and the financial markets make accurate decisions? How will the free market link together supply and demand? Keep in mind the computer user's phrase: *garbage in, garbage out.* What if decision-makers can access only garbage?

Year 2000-noncompliant mainframe computers belong in the equivalent of retirement homes or convalescent homes, yet they are running the world's governments and its largest businesses. It is now too late to get rid of these mainframes, since they run the day-to-day operations. Social Security sends out 50 million checks a month. (SSA's Kathleen Adams, *Consortium Quarterly,* Oct. 1996, p. 10). All governments in the West do the same. *Bureaucrats can't shut down these mainframes without shutting down the Governments.* (Candidate Bill Clinton promised in 1992 to "end welfare as we know it." He didn't do it, of course. Neither did Congress. But the Millennium Bug will.)

Consider another problem. Allstate Insurance is America's second-largest insurance company. It relies on a mainframe computer system that has 40,000 programs operating as one complex system. This system has 40 *million* lines of code! In 1995, Allstate figured out that it had a problem with its system. It hired a hundred programmers to fix the code. The company has budgeted $40 million for this project.

The programmers are not scheduled to complete the "fix" until late 1998. But all experts in this field say that at least 40% of a repair project must be devoted to testing. It takes months of testing to get a reliable assessment. The new program must be run side by side with the old one to see if it crashes the system. If the "fixed" program crashes the system five months into (say) a six-month test, the entire program must be examined, repaired, *and completely tested again.*

Do you really believe that a team of 100 programmers will go through 40 million lines of code and not make a single mistake the first time through? A mistake in one line of code can affect any of the other 40 million lines of code. This could shut down the whole system. Here is what one of the programmers told a *Wall Street Journal* reporter:

> When I started here, I thought I would come in, write a thousand lines of code, and change the world. Now, I'm afraid to change even a single byte. Everything is just so complicated. (December 11, 1996, second front page.)

What if the team misses the deadline? What if Allstate is threatened with bankruptcy in 1999? Will another insurance company buy its assets? What insurance company? *I am aware of no major insurance company anywhere on earth that is Year 2000-compliant today.*

Next problem: What if people holding cash value life insurance policies start demanding their money at the contractual rate of 7% or 8%? If they think their insurance companies could go bankrupt, won't they cash-out those policies? Meanwhile, other policy-holders will stop sending in premiums. Would you send in premiums to a company that you think could go bankrupt in a year? What will the companies do?

Here is my prediction: (1) they will go to Congress and ask to have all such cash value contracts suspended because of a national emergency (and there will indeed be a national emergency in 1999); (2) failing to receive such government intervention, they will start selling off their assets. What assets? Mainly these: mortgages, bonds, and stocks.

Interest rates will skyrocket. As rates climb, other cash value policy holders will exercise their right to get cash. The downward spiral in the capital markets will continue. What little is left of the stock market will fall again. The present market value of bonds and mortgages will plummet. Without mortgage money, the real estate market will collapse. Sellers will not be able to sell real estate except by carrying back paper (debt), in the midst of rising interest rates and a falling mortgage market, *when nobody will want to issue long-term credit and everyone will want cash.*

I ask you: Is my scenario too exaggerated? Too extreme? Too apocalyptic? Fine. Tell me: *Where am I wrong?* If you tell me that this isn't really that big a problem, answer me this: Why is Allstate spending $40 million trying to fix it? Why isn't Allstate Year 2000-compliant today, after two years of expensive repairs? Finally, do you think all large noncompliant companies are as flush with money as Allstate is? Where will they get the money or the programmers? They won't. They'll die.

Without liquidity, there is no mobility. There is a market for urban real estate today, and places to buy in safer, smaller locations, only because hardly anyone has seen what the Millennium Bug could do. When they see what will happen, it will be very difficult to buy and sell real estate except for cash. "He who hesitates is lost," the old saying goes. This time, I believe it. Do you?

It's Catch-22

Most mainframes are located in large cities, where big businesses and big government are. Warning: When the handful of programmers who can fix only a handful of the thousands of mainframes that must be fixed finally realize in 1999 that most computer-driven systems will go down, some of them will quit. They will leave the job unfinished. They

will see what the Millennium Bug can do to a city, and they will offer their services to some rural public utility company, which will hire them in a flash (probably at $200 per hour).

It's a Catch-22 problem. Businessmen and politicians will put up the money necessary to make the necessary repairs only when they get very, very scared about what the effects of the Millennium Bug will be. They will have every right to be scared. They aren't scared enough today. But the very forecasts that will scare them will scare off the technicians who can make the repairs. *The more motivated by fear the managers become, the more motivated the programmers will be to leave.*

I have a good friend who did the original programming 20 years ago for Medicaid. I was on the phone with him for hours in mid-December. He told me the following:

> I knew back in the 1970's what could happen to the economy if the people we worked for didn't replace both our software [programs] and the hardware [machines] used to run them by the year 2000. But the two-digit year tradition was two decades old by the time I got into this business. It was built into the actual hardware. We couldn't change this in the 1970's. So we wrote the code. But the state governments are still using the old code and old machines. They never upgraded. It's too late now.
>
> The code that I wrote and the other team members wrote cannot be revised in time. The states have "patched" it for two decades. The original code's documentation is gone. The code's program compilers [organizers] are gone. Medicaid is a state program. The states don't know where I am. Nobody has called me. Our team is scattered. Medicaid will go under on Jan. 1, 2000.

This man has already moved to the area of the United States that I am now looking at very closely. He has told me that he plans to use his money to "buy lifestyle, not more paper money investments." He could make a fortune as a pro-

grammer, but he will not move to a large city. He sees the threat to his lifestyle that his programming in the 1970's has created. He wants out of the trap.

Then there is the IRS computer in Martinsburg, West Virginia. It's an old IBM system. My one optimistic advisor says that it will suffer major problems in tracking depreciation schedules. But will the whole system collapse? Technologically, probably not, he says. But, he says, the IRS loses up to 20% of its data files each year anyway, which is why they can't provide data on cases older than three years. *If taxpayers in 2000 think they can't be caught, many will stop paying.* If they stop paying, the income tax system will collapse. If revenues drop, what happens to the government debt markets? I mean every government on earth! Think about the interest rate implications. 20%? 30%? What? (This assumes that the IRS computer will not actually crash.)

What about bank cash machines? One programmer posted a message on a Year 2000 discussion forum that I follow daily. She says that she has revised 30 ATM (automatic teller machine) systems. Some were year 2000 compliant; some weren't. Some used four digits; some didn't. Her conclusion: the ATM systems as a unit will default to 2 digits. She didn't say it, but this implies that there will be a major breakdown. It is crucial that your bank's credit card be year 2000 compliant *now*. You dare not trust a promise of "real soon now."

A December 6, 1996 posting from a computer specialist surveying the situation in England reported that he had contacted a local water works company. It was still using a mainframe IBM machine. The water works had not begun the repair project. What about *your* local water and sewer system? Is it year 2000 compliant now? Are you sure of this? Are you going to find out? When?

Let me share a letter that a very skilled programmer sent

me in December, 1996. I had sent him my preliminary findings on the Year 2000 Problem. He works for a large company that does these repairs, so I can't name him. He lives at the edge of a northern city with a large ghetto with hundreds of thousands of people on welfare. He says that the repairs required are impossible to do. Our only hope is with the Internet and its communications opportunities, which are run by microcomputers, not mainframes.

> On all (even slightly) complex upgrade projects I have always told the customer it is cheaper to rewrite from scratch than to try to retrofit the old software. I cannot even read my own code after 6 months unless it is copiously documented. I can almost never read someone else's code or follow their logic. Systems with 20 years of patches would be nearly impossible to fix.
> Good programmers do not want to get into year 2000 fixes because there is no future in it (beyond the year 2000).
> Testing "fixes" is close to impossible. Many systems pronounced "Year 2000 Compliant" may fail when the real year 2000 hits. . . .
> The only chance we have is vast deregulation and decentralization of government and large centralized organizations — especially 'near government' ones.
> I am going to make sure I have plenty of cash, food, and survival gear on hand come January 2000.

The bad news is the banks, insurance companies, and even public utilities may be headed for a breakdown. The good news is that so are the governments. Most of them. (But not Red China, which never had the money to buy mainframes.)

Seminars for lawyers are now being held on the Year 2000 Problem. Some estimates run as high as *$1.3 trillion* in settlements in the U.S. alone! Noncompliant companies will be sued (if the banking system survives). Think of this when you hear "Dow 10,000." Corporate executives and Board members will start bailing out before the year 2000. Massive *insider trading* will be the signal that stock market mania will turn into panic.

The Looming Crisis of the Internal Revenue Service

Some of my subscribers took me seriously when they received my Year 2000-compliance sample letter to mail to their banks, mutual funds, and suppliers. (I have included a copy of this letter on page 3 of the enclosed insert.) Some of them sent me copies of these replies. There were some choice ones.

The most important letter came from a man in the securities business. He said that he contacted a friend of his who works for the Internal Revenue Service. He was told verbally by his friend that *the IRS will not be compliant in the year 2000.* I quote from his letter:

> I ran the year 2000 scenario by him and asked him what the IRS awareness level is, what they are doing, etc. His response was that the IRS computer system is a mess and that they have only in the last few months begun to talk about the need to do something.
> When I pressed him on the "not enough time left" issue, here is what he revealed. In 1989 the Social Security Administration started working on the problem. The SSA projects that they will be Year 2000 compliant in 1998 (maybe they will be, maybe they won't). . . . . It was then he revealed the IRS strategy. They plan on simply tapping into the SSA system and databases! Granted, there will be no tax-return histories, etc. But there will still be a significant amount of comparable data that the IRS can use, i.e. SSNs, earnings histories, etc. Of course, this assumes that the SSA can make the deadline. Time will tell.

Obviously, I cannot get formal confirmation on this story from the IRS. If the IRS were to let this story get out to the general public, this would begin to affect the government's credit markets. If the IRS is going to have problems tracking payments, then the Treasury's promise of "full faith and credit of the United States government" becomes highly problematical. Ever since Franklin Roosevelt had the U.S. government steal the nation's privately owned gold in 1933, this catch phrase has undergirded the nation's capital markets, and through foreign central bank holdings of T-bills, the world's capital markets.

The promise of the U.S. government to continue to tax us, so that it can meet the interest payments on its ever-growing debt, is supposedly far more reliable than the promise of gold. Gold's promise is based on geology: *you can dig up only so much of it.* The government's promise is different: it can dig into our wallets, or at least print up the money, for far less than it costs to dig up and refine an equivalent dollar value of gold.

To reduce its costs of getting our wallets, the IRS installed an IBM computer system and paid to have it programmed. That was over 30 years ago. Now the IRS faces what all the rest of the computer-dependent world faces: a drastic increase in costs.

On January 30, *1996,* the IRS admitted publicly that its 11-year, $4 billion computer upgrade had failed. The IRS's Assistant Commissioner, Arthur Gross, told a commission established by Congress that the agency's systems are "dysfunctional." Nevertheless, he said, the IRS must continue to use these systems for the foreseeable future. *(New York Times,* Jan. 31, p. Al.)

On February 5, the *Wall Street Journal* ran an article on the editorial page that was written by the former historian of the IRS, Shelley Davis. This article confirmed the worst suspicions of anyone who had read the *New York Times* article. But Ms. Davis raised the issue that the *New York Times* had not mentioned: the Year 2000 Problem. Here's her assessment:

> Without decisive congressional action there may only be a few years before we face an IRS meltdown. The looming

"year 2000" software conversion issue brings a chill to those who realize its seriousness. The same Arthur Gross who admitted the intellectual lapses of the IRS said last fall that a failure to complete this conversion "would mean a major disabling of the IRS."

The next day, I called Ms. Davis and did an audio taped interview with her. I asked her point-blank if the IRS would be flying blind if the revision of its code turns out to be as big a failure as the last 11 years' worth of revisions. She said that "flying blind" describes it perfectly. (On how you can receive a copy of this interview, see the last page of this report.) Then she made an amazing statement: the figure of 11 years is an *under*estimate. She said that the IRS has been trying to update its computers for 30 years. Each time, the update has failed. She said that by renaming each successive attempt, the IRS has concealed a problem that has been going on for 30 years. She was the IRS's historian. I take her seriously.

She told me that the IRS estimates that it will take 900 programmers working full time to revise each module of the system, and there are four main modules. Where will they hire and train enough programmers to make the system compliant?

I have two questions. First, how will a non-compliant IRS computer gain access to a (promised, hoped-for) compliant Social Security computer after Jan. 1, 2000? If the SSA is going to defend its computer files from data corruption by non-compliant computers, the IRS computer will have to be locked out. Certainly, there can be no input from the IRS.

Second, will the SSA meet its deadline? It has not been easy for me to get information on the status of the SSA's repair program. Congressman Stephen Horn's office released a report card giving SSA an "A." But this report card was graded on a curve. The SSA was in competition only with other U.S. government agencies. The problem is, the real test will be pass-fail. It will not be graded on a curve.

Can Social Security Meet Its Deadline?

By going onto the World Wide Web, I was able to locate a copy of *CIO Magazine,* a small circulation publication that goes to CIO's: chief information officers. These are the people in charge of large computer departments. In the September 15, 1996 issue, an article appeared, "Will Your Systems Survive the Year 2000?" It reported that the SSA has adopted an algorithm that translates two-digit years and converts them to four digits. "By June 1996, changes were complete for six million lines of code, with 24 million left to go" (p. 58).

Think about this. The SSA discovered the problem in 1989. They began working on the correction in 1991. Their announced deadline for 100% compliance is December, 1998. This means that in order to run parallel testing and leave time to make corrections, they have to finish this year or early next year. In five years, they completed the repair of 6 million lines of code. From June of 1996 through (say) December of 1997, they must complete an additional 24 million lines. Furthermore, the SSA has not yet completed its inventory of operating systems, which keep the overall system running.

Testing requires parallel simultaneous runs. Identical data must go into the existing program and the revised program. The revised program must produce identical results. It must not shut down. If it shuts down, the programmers must go through 30 million lines of code to find what went wrong. A bad fix in one line can corrupt any other line. Question: *Where will they find the unused computer capacity to run the necessary tests?* Are they now running the SSA computer at, say, 45% capacity? If not, where will they get the mandatory extra capacity to run the parallel test?

This question is the Achilles' heel of all glib talk about

compliance. At least 40% of the cost of making a system compliant is in testing. But there is not enough excess mainframe computer capacity sitting around dormant that will enable the tests to be performed. *The world will go into the year 2000 with its handful of hopefully compliant mainframe systems still untested!* Any organization that says it will be year 2000-compliant that cannot show where it will get the additional 100% of computer capacity needed to run the tests is misinforming the public. *Do not accept anyone's assurance of compliance without proof that the organization has this extra computer capacity.*

The SSA keeps assuring Congress that it will meet the deadline. Well, so what? Anyone can promise anything about compliance. How can any project this complex be forecasted accurately? In *85% of the cases, large-scale programming Projects are brought in late.* What Congressmen refuse to ask (in public) is the really crucial question: "What happens to Social Security if the project is not finished in 2000?" Fortunately, we have a roundabout answer from Kathleen M. Adams, who is associate commissioner for systems design and development for the SSA. She told *CIO Magazine:*

> We send out 43 million checks each month, and we have to have as close to zero defects as we can. Even with a 1 percent error rate, we'd have 430,000 people coming in or calling our district offices; so we do everything we can to avoid risk in our core functions .

(She said 50 million checks in *Consortium Quarterly.)* What if SSA is, say, 10% noncompliant? Will anyone ever get through to Social Security again? No. The busy signal will be permanent. Lines will start forming in front of local offices. Or, what if the checks go out, but 10% are wrong? "The worst thing that can happen," she says, "is if an application does the calculation but does it wrong. It would be better if it broke. Broke is the operational word. That's what the government will be.

There is no good reason to believe that Social Security's computer will be compliant. But if it isn't, then the IRS will not be able to track down tax cheats. Word will get out. It will then not take very much to persuade people to stop filing. There will then be a huge population explosion: tax deductible dependents will multiply in the year 2000, thereby eliminating salary tax withholding.

Here will be the tip-off that the IRS is going down: *The government will pass a law making it mandatory for businesses to verify all claims regarding the existence of emplpoyees' dependents.* When that law is proposed, or when the IRS announces it through the *Federal Register,* it will be time to sell your government bonds. (Maybe sooner.)

You want a chuckle? Try this. Federal law now mandates that after January 1, 2000, every business in the U.S. must submit its tax withholding forms and checks by computer. No more mailing in paper checks! Millions of noncompliant PC's will send in mountains of noncompliant data to a noncompliant IRS computer, presumably by way of third parties that will format all these noncompliant PC data into one gigantic system-destroying virus.

Then the IRS will tap into the Social Security Administration's computer to verify everything. Ain't we got fun!

Stocks, Bonds, and Banks

On December 6, 1996, Congressman John Dingell (D-Michigan) put the Securities & Exchange Commission on notice: it's time to get the securities industry compliant. He cited an article in *Security Industry News* (Nov. 18), "Why the Securities Industry Can't Afford to Hide Its Eyes." He refers to "the catastrophic business and economic consequences" of this problem if industry delays. This is not the kind of language you read in the conventional financial press, *which*

survives through its conventional advertisers.

Dingell asked for an annual report, beginning on June 1, 1997, regarding what the SEC and other regulatory agencies and organizations are doing, including broker-dealers. He also asked for a report on "what the SEC is mandating with respect to disclosure by publicly reporting on companies regarding their potential liabilities as a result of year 2000 computer problems and what they are doing to address them." Unfortunately, Dingell is no longer chairman of the Committee of Commerce. (I never thought I would write "unfortunately.") He cannot compel the SEC to comply.

Still unconvinced? Consider this. On June 17, 1996, the Comptroller of the Currency's *Administrator of National Banks* sent out the *OCC Advisory Letter.* It was addressed to the Chief Executive Officers of all national banks. It was signed by Jimmy Barton, the Chief National Bank Examiner. He sent them a copy of a report by the *Federal Financial Institutions Examination Council* (FFIEC). This organization represents the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, the FDIC (insurance), and the National Credit Union Administration. The report spoke of the "substantial risks" of this problem. Pay particular attention to this statement (emphasis added):

> . . . *industry estimates are that only 30 percent are currently addressing the issue.* . . . This lack of planning could result in *the extended or permanent disruption of computer system operations.* . . . This issue affects EVERY financial institution. . . .

Notice that it does not say that 30% of banks are compliant. It says that 30% are: "addressing the issue" in some way. The financial world has not grasped the magnitude of the risk that is now facing us. *We are talking about the system of payments: the flow of funds that keeps every institution's doors open, from supermarkets to the local police department.* We are talking about the world's fractional reserve banking

system, a gigantic inverted pyramid of debt that will topple and shut down when people seeking cash create bank runs. This will shrink the division of labor. Such an event is called a depression.

The two largest banks in the United States are Citicorp and Chase Manhattan Bank. Citicorp has a staggering total of 400 million lines of code to check, with an estimated 5% to 10% noncompliant. Citicorp began its fix in 1995. *(Investor's Business Daily,* Feb. 12, 1997.) *Its noncompliant code may be larger than Social Security's entire system!* (After six years, Social Security still isn't repaired.) Chase Manhattan has 200 million lines of code (*Software Magazine,* March, 1997, p. 32). As for the Federal Reserve System, our nation's central bank, it is in the assessment stage (Federal Reserve Bank of Atlanta, *Financial Update,* Oct.-Dec. 1996, p. 3). Not fixed. Not testing. *Assessment.* Oh, my!

What about Desktop computers? They feed data into every mainframe system. Karl Feilder is a South African specialist in desktop computers. He says that the problems as a whole for desktop PC's will be worse than the mainframe problem, since PC's are uncoordinated. Recently, he checked out 125 brand-new pentium PC's from five different manufacturers. *Not one was year 2000-compliant.*

Here is the problem, meaning *our* problem: standard off-the-shelf software for PC's is rarely 100% compliant, no matter what the manufacturers say. Spreadsheets are especially vulnerable. This includes accounting systems. Small businesses will be hit with a crisis that very few businessmen will be prepared to deal with. Time is running out.

Consider what will happen if *250 million* desktop computers (worldwide) begin malfunctioning in the first week of January, 2000. What if these malfunctions, especially in spreadsheets and accounting, are not detected early? We will see the words of Social Security's Kathleen Adams come true:

"The worst thing that can happen is if an application does the calculation but does it wrong."

A tip: if you want a quick test and possible fix for your personal PC, free of charge, go to *www.righTime.com* and download the software program. Warning: *Do not run any date test without backing up your entire hard disk.* Also, do not save any changes to your hard disk while in 2000 mode. You need to know that there are risks in not testing and risks in testing. It's your decision. I'm just trying to warn you that this is not strictly a mainframe problem.

One way to test for year 2000-compliance is to set your PC's date at 12/31/99 and its clock at 23:58. Then wait two minutes. Does the date go to 1980 or 1984? Also, some of your software is probably noncompliant. Your data could get corrupted. That's why you *must* back up your disk before you run this test. (Even telling you about this test creates risk of a lawsuit. Someone may find that his system goes down, so he sues me. "You told me to run this test! It's all your fault!" Let me make this clear: We are all trapped by this problem. We're at risk if we sit and do nothing. We're at risk if we run tests. We're at risk if our solutions don't work. My view is this: It's better to know what's coming and do your best to evade the worst effects. *But it's your decision, not mine.*)

National Defense

So far, I've been talking about the economy. It's time to look at the West's defense system. I've been only mildly pessimistic so far. Now I get *really* glum. Maybe so far you've remained skeptical. "This just can't be as bad as North says." Now it's time to let someone living inside the calm eye of the hurricane tell the story. You may think I've exaggerated the problem. I don't blame you. Prior to October, 1996, I would have said the same thing. Now let me show you what pushed me over the edge when I found out about it, six months after the event.

On April 16, 1996, Assistant Secretary of Defense Emmett Paige, Jr. testified to Congressman Horn's subcommittee on Government Management, Information and Technology. His testimony should have been front-page news all over the world (especially in Asia.) He said, "The Department of Defense is very much aware of this serious problem and we are treating it much as we would a computer virus." He went on: "We face a firm deadline and there is no 'silver bullet' product in the marketplace to find, fix, and test all the changes required. The impact of taking no action on the Year 2000 Problem is that we risk the high probability of severely hampering, in some cases, many Defense activities. Some of those activities will involve military operations. Does this place some of these operations at risk? I believe that it does." He was adamant: *There is no silver bullet.* There will be no quick fix that will save the system in the last hour. *Don't count on a technological miracle.*

The problem, he went on to say, is not just with individual computers in the system. *The problem is the possible failure of the entire military communications system.* He admitted the possibility of this terrifying scenario:

> If a particular system fails, we have generally learned how to work around an individual failure. However, if a problem, that happens to be common in most of our systems, were to cause failures in all of those systems at the same instant, the consequences might be catastrophic. The Year 2000 problem has these characteristics.
>
> If our personnel and payroll systems process dates incorrectly, current employees, members of the Armed Services, and our annuitants cannot be properly paid. If our logistics and transportation systems process dates incorrectly, people and equipment can not be delivered to the correct place at the correct time. This, of course, could have catastrophic consequences should it happen during a time when our fighting forces are being called upon to react to national se-

curity crisis or lend emergency assistance. Some of our weapons systems would not function properly. Our databases would be greatly corrupted.

He pointed out that America's defense is dependent on a vast system of computers, yet these do not speak the same computer languages. Some of these languages are very obscure, he said, and (he didn't say this) almost forgotten by modern programmers. This is the software problem. Then came the corker: *it may also be a hardware problem.* Consider this:

> Another problem is that we may find the Year 2000 date problem in computer chips used only by the Department of Defense. Those chips may no longer be in production. Some of these chips are because of special military requirements, such as in a missile. Others of these are part of the legacy of past policies that allowed broad use of military-unique specifications rather than encouraging the use of commercial, non- developmental items.

Got that? We *may* be dependent on chips that have the Millennium Bug, and these chips *may* be out of production. I conclude one of three things: (1) the military does not know everything it needs to know about its high-tech weapons systems; (2) the military experts who know aren't telling Mr. Paige because the news is too horrifying; (3) Mr. Paige knows we're in big, big trouble, but he isn't saying it in unambiguous language, for obvious political reasons.

Meanwhile, Red China has the largest army on earth and a navy that uses World War II-era technology, i.e., is not dependent on mainframe computers. Today, our high-tech navy can hold the Chinese navy in check. In 1999, however, I would not be an investor in Taiwan or in companies dependent on imports from Taiwan. Taiwanese residents hold more U.S. government debt than any foreign nation except Japan. What if they start selling? *This alone could create a panic in the U.S. debt market.* Interest rates could skyrocket.

Here, you must pay very close attention. What Secretary Paige said about the military's mainframe computers is true of all other mainframe computers. *They must all be compliant internally and also compliant externally, or none of them is safe. This is the key fact regarding the coming breakdown.* If the following statement is accurate, we face an enormous disaster:

> The management aspects associated with the Year 2000 are a real concern. With our global economy and the vast electronic exchange of information among our systems and databases, the timing of coordinated changes in date formats is critical. Much dialogue will need to occur in order to prevent a "fix" in one system from causing another system to "crash." If a system fails to properly process information, the result could be the corruption of other databases, extending perhaps to databases in other government agencies or countries. Again, inaction is simply unacceptable; coordinated action is imperative.

Got that? *Corruption of data in every defense system, all over the world.* This presumably means NATO. He warns that a compliant computer can crash a noncompliant computer. It works both ways: a noncompliant computer can corrupt the data in a compliant computer. *The entire system must work perfectly as a unit for any part of it to be reliable.* To fix one computer is not sufficient. We must fix every computer that is in the system, and then coordinate these fixes, all over the world. In short — and I mean this literally — *the Programmer had better be God.* He must be omniscient. He must also be omnipotent. He must know exactly what to do and have the power to make other programmers do it his way. Finally, he must have the money to do it.

So, what is the military doing? Study groups are being formed. "The Military Departments and Defense Agencies are assessing the impact of the Year 2000 Problem and prioritizing the needed work on the systems for which they are responsible." In short, *there are committees.* But there *isn't* is a compliant system. He closed with this warning: "We cannot

spend an inordinate amount of time analyzing and assessing the problem; we do not have the time."

You should read Secretary Paige's complete testimony. For those of you with access to the World Wide Web, I have posted it on my Web site. I have also posted other testimony from military officials. My Web address is:

www.garynorth.com

Computer World is a specialized computer publication that goes to programmers. It is not on most newsstands. In the January 2, 1997 issue, it ran several reports under the general title, "Year 2000 may ambush U.S. military." How serious is this problem? Retired Air Force General Thomas McInerney assessed it this way: "I think the president or vice president should declare that this is a potential national emergency."

Anyone who tells you that the Year 2000 Problem is "really not all that bad" is saying that *the publicly admitted threat of the breakdown of the West's entire defense system is not all that important.* I think it's very important. What do you think?

Your Check Will *Not* Be in the Mail!

On September 24, 1996, Congressman Horn, who is Chairman of the Subcommittee on Government Management, Information, and Technology, submitted to the full committee a report on the Year 2000 Problem. The Subcommittee held hearings on April 16. He said that there is not enough concern among government agencies over the threat this problem poses to the operations of the entire U.S. government:

> Without greater urgency, those agencies risk being unable to provide services or perform functions that they are charged by law with performing. Senior agency management officials must take aggressive action if these problems are to be avoided.

Yet despite Congressman Horn's valid warning, little is happening. He knows this. These agencies must shift hundreds of millions of dollars from their existing budgets to hire outside programmers to rewrite the code that runs these agencies. This isn't being done. More to the point, the longer they delay, the worse the problem gets. *You can't just go out and hire programmers who are familiar with the old code.* As businesses find out what threatens them, the demand for these highly specialized services will soar.

The Subcommittee's report warns: "This issue may cause banks, securities firms and insurance companies to ascertain whether the companies they finance or insure are year 2000 compliant before making investment decisions." It also says that companies will start demanding contractual warranties guaranteeing against Year 2000 breakdowns.

A memorandum from the Library of Congress's *Congressional Research Service* (CRS) has warned that "it may be too late to correct all of the nation's systems." So, the question arises: Which systems will survive and which ones won't? Remember, the CRS is a government agency. Its researchers tend to guard their words carefully. Here is the CRS's "restrained" analysis (not the opinion of some "crazy" newsletter editor). Problem areas include:

> Malfunctioning of certain Defense Department weapon systems;
> Erroneous flight schedules generated by the Federal Aviation Administration's air traffic controllers;
> State and local computer systems becoming corrupted with false records, causing errors in income and property tax records, payroll, retirement systems, motor vehicle registrations, utilities regulations, and a breakdown of some public transportation systems.

I don't think these are small issues, though there are worse ones. They will probably start receiving media attention when it is so late in the process that there will be massive foul-ups in coordinating the computer code's revisions. The Subcommittee's report warns:

> The clock is ticking and most Federal agencies have not inventoried their major systems in order to detect where the problem lies within and among each Federal department, field office and division. The date for completion of this project cannot slip.

By "cannot," the Subcommittee's report-writer meant "must not." The date can surely be allowed to slip. It almost certainly will be allowed to slip. The report went on:

> Additionally, the task may be more difficult for the public sector, where systems have been in use for decades, may lack software documentation and therefore increase the time it takes from the inventory phase to solution.

Did you get that? *The software code's records are gone!* Then how can anyone repair it? It can't be done. Remember also that we're not just talking about the United States government. We're talking about every government —national, state, and local —anywhere on earth that has its data stored on a noncompliant mainframe computer system or which relies on any third-party computer service that uses uncorrected software.

Social Security began revising its code in 1991. The programmers still are not finished. Estimated completion date: December, 1998. This leaves only one year to test something in the range of 50 million lines of code! *What if the 7-year repair fails?* We don't need any more official promises that Social Security will be compliant. We need sworn Congressional testimony on what happens if their computers *aren't* compliant. If Social Security's computers go down or haywire, what happens to the almost 50 million households that receive

monthly checks? If their checks don't come, millions of people will call local Social Security offices. They'll get busy signals. Then they will go down to the local offices. *Lines*. Everyone will see these lines on television. The banks will be next.

All this assumes that the banking system will still be operating. By January, 2000, bank runs may already have shut down the capital markets. The Federal Reserve will have printed up mountains of paper money to stem the panic, but what good will paper money be? How will checks be cashed? How will credit cards bills be paid off! With cash? How much will the cash be worth? I am talking about a *breakdown in the payments system.*

If the Payments System Breaks Down. . . .

The typical big manufacturing business has thousands of suppliers. Today, businesses keep inventories low by means of a production system called *just in time production.* This production system is highly vulnerable. Without inventories, manufacturers are not allowed many mistakes. If a supplier fails to deliver a crucial component, a business's production system grinds to a halt.

The reason businesses have been able to adopt a just-in-time system is because of computers. Large businesses use mainframes. They also use Federal Express and similar overnight delivery services. Crucial components come from all over the world. Everything hinges on one thing: the payments system. When you ship an item, you expect to be paid for it.

What if the payments system goes down? First, banks. Second, if they somehow remain open, government welfare agencies. I don't mean just the U.S. government; I mean every government that relies on mainframe computers. All over the world, if these mainframes are not Year 2000-com-

pliant, the checks will not be sent out. No government can address millions of checks by hand.

When granny doesn't get her check, she has to get money out of the bank (assuming her bank is still open). She cuts back on purchases. Every business that sells to her is hit. Then she calls her children, begging for money. Then she moves in with them, if she can sell her house. If she can't, she may have to rent out part of her home to get income.

All along the line, things grind to a halt. Businesses can't produce on time. They start firing workers. How many suppliers does a large automobile manufacturer have? Estimates run as high as 15,000. What about a large city's power-generation plant? It has in the range of 5,000 suppliers. On and on it goes. Production gets spotty and unreliable. So do sales. People can't plan rationally. They can't count on their suppliers, and they can't count on their customers. Past markets don't tell them anything about today's markets. This is the Alzheimer's economy in action, or inaction, as the case will be.

There is one nationally known politician who gets at least part of the picture. On July 31, 1996, Senator Moynihan (Democrat of New York) sent a letter to President Clinton. In it, he asked the crucial question regarding the banking system. Your future, my future, and the economy's future are encapsulated in this question:

> *. . . what happens to the economy if the problem is not resolved by mid-1999? Are corporations and consumers not likely to withhold spending decisions and possibly even withdraw funds from banks if they fear the economy is facing chaos?*

Then What Is the Good News?

If the banks do shut down and stay closed, this will be a disaster for individuals. But consider what it will do to governments. The entire bureaucratic monster known as the welfare State rests on three pillars: (1) the promise of security for all; (2) the ability to scare people into paying taxes; (3) the banking system, which allows taxpayers to write checks. If the banks go down, the welfare State dies. At best, it will be able to print paper money.

If the Federal government can't collect taxes, it will pay its employees with paper money. This money will fall in value. Money is backed by "the full faith and credit" of the government. Beginning in 1999, that phrase will become a joke. But I'm not talking about the United States alone. I'm talking about the West. Wherever governments have relied on mainframe computers to administer the Welfare State, the system will begin to crumble. The century-old experiment in government welfare will visibly fail. *Voters will not again trust national governments to provide security by taxing and spending.*

But the state governments are at least as far behind as the Federal government is in making the repairs. Power will therefore shift back to local governments. This transition will not take as long as it has in what used to be known as the USSR. The old slogan, "state's rights," will be regarded as a lot of left-wing hokum. "County rights" will be the new slogan: the way it was two centuries ago.

If the banks go down, we lose our money and gain our liberty. If the tax collectors' computers go down and the banks don't, we will keep our money and gain our freedom. Frankly, I'm hoping for the latter scenario. I'm planning on the former, however.

Abraham Lincoln in the Gettysburg Address spoke of a new birth of freedom. The Millennium Bug will do more for giving birth to freedom than anything we have seen in modern history. The price will be high. But it was high for Ameri-

cans in 1776, too. Our forefathers left us a legacy of freedom because they were willing to pay that price. There is this difference, however: *we won't have a choice about whether we will pay this price.* As a nation, as a civilization, the programmers have made that choice for us. Our only choice is as individuals. It depends on what we — you and I — do before the year 2000.

How heavy a price are you going to pay? That depends on such things as these: where you live, what form of money you own, what skills you have, how morally responsible you are, how healthy you are, how optimistic you are, how trustworthy your neighbors are, and whether you can survive the shift to a lower division of labor economy.

We are living at the end of a millennium. The last time this happened (approximately), both the Russians and the Vikings (there was a lot of intermixture) were converted to Christianity. The Vikings stopped raiding and started trading. Historians can date the end of the "Dark Ages" and the coming of prosperity to medieval civilization: around 1000 A.D. Our transition out of the Dark Ages of the welfare state will be a lot faster. The "Vikings" — government tax collectors and bureaucrats — are going to have to find productive work. Their "raids" are going to cease. We will find ourselves in a new, unfamiliar world. It may look very dark for a time. For some unprepared people — morally unprepared, educationally unprepared, and financially unprepared — it will indeed be a dark time. But the darkness is greatest before the dawn.

My mother sent me a book for Christmas a few years back. It was called *We Had Everything but Money.* It was about the Great Depression. It was about how families and neighborhoods pulled together in hard times. It was hard-going then, but the memories of those who pulled through are good memories. I love to re-read that book. It inspires me.

The bad news is: you may live in a neighborhood where there is no sense of community. You may live in a city where too many people are addicted to government welfare, including retirement checks. You may live in a city where you can't trust the police to protect you and your property in a crisis. *These are good reasons to move, whether or not the Millennium Bug hits us.*

You should not become paralyzed with fear about the Alzheimer's economy. It won't last forever. It may last a decade. So what? Is that too much to pay to gain our liberty? We have microcomputers. If the phones stay up, we have the Internet. (If the phones go down, it really will be a disaster.) We have creative people. We will have liberty.

The kind of world we really want to see can come only if the dead hand of big government is pulled from off our necks. That monster is not going to go away quietly. It has to be killed. The Millennium Bug is more likely to kill big government, all at once, all over the world, than anything we can imagine. As the Bible says, our redemption draweth nigh. But not at zero price.

Ways to Make Money (While the Dollar Is Still Money)

A handful of people — the Remnant — who invest now in small companies that produce products and services that help "fix" computers should make tremendous profits by 1999. The public will start buying up Year 2000 stocks when the media finally cover this subject in depth, night after night. I have prepared a list of 16 small companies that I think should do well between now and mid-1999. I'm making this list available to new subscribers to my newsletter, *Remnant Review.* (I've already informed my existing subscribers.)

These companies are small. They are, as the saying goes, thinly traded. To mention them in an open letter like this one would drive up their price too early. Serious investors could not get in. But when the word gets out on the Year 2000, buyers will be frantic to find and buy companies like these, in my view. That will be the time to sell. *Timing will be crucial.* The greed factor will tend to keep successful investors in this market too long. If you aren't willing to get out when things look rosy for these stocks, don't buy!

I recommend a little-known stock mutual fund that allows you to short the market. I like it because you can't suffer a margin call. It's the Rydex Ursa Fund. You put your money in the Rydex money market fund until you're ready to go short by switching to the Ursa fund. Ursa has a $25,000 minimum. For a prospectus on both funds, call: **800-486-3705.** I don't know when you're reading this report. It may not be time to short this market. For timing that crucial move, you will need advice.

There is also a mutual fund managed account program that is as year 2000-compliant as any fund can be. This company has located several advisors who are good at timing the market. They have long-term, verified track records. The fund invests its clients' money with advisors who are ready to short the market by using the Ursa Fund. These traders use the services of Year 2000-compliant investment houses and funds. (Warning: Some of these advisors have set limits on the money they are willing to handle. When word gets out, they will close access to late-comers.) For an investment that offers the possibility of making dollars in a major market downturn, this is worth considering. $25,000 minimum. For a prospectus, call: **800-348-3601.**

Here Is What You Can Do to Protect Yourself

This is the scariest scenario I've ever seen. It may not happen. The governments on earth may get their computerized acts together. They may finally spend some money to fix the problem. Businesses will spend money, too. A few of them already are. But money won't solve the problem. It isn't a money problem; it's a "where are the programmers and skilled project managers'?" problem.

We are not talking about a minor technological problem. We are talking about a looming catastrophe that could destroy the world's capital markets. You had better be in regular communication with someone who monitors developments in this field daily, and who can accurately assess what he is reading. This is not about getting rich. *It's about maintaining your wealth to build again on the far side of a looming disaster.*

I will cover this topic and related matters over the next four years, unless: (1) the problem gets solved, or (2) the banks go down and I can't get paid. To receive the next 12 issues of *Remnant Review,* call **800-TRAPPED** (800-872-7733). This one-year subscription Costs $129.

In times of trouble, keep in mind these ancient words of wisdom: "But godliness with contentment is great gain. For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition" (1 *Timothy* 6:6-9). The goal is a comfortable lifestyle, in good times and bad. I emphasize bad times. They're coming. Fast.

So, what do you think? Is what I have said at least possible? Are you willing to take at least a few steps to verify any of this? I hope so. That's why I'm enclosing a form letter (yellow paper) for you to type up and mail to your bank and to other suppliers of crucial goods in your life. You need to ask them up-front: "Are you 2000-compliant?" You had better

find out early if they aren't. The form letter is preceded by a two-page report by Congressman Horn. *I am pleading with you to read Congressman Horn's report.*

Here is one final fearful report. You may think "they" are taking effective action, but "they" aren't. Last October, Peter de Jager, an expert on the Year 2000 Problem, published a summary of two meetings at which he had just spoken. He said that 300 representatives from government agencies were in attendance at his first lecture. He asked how many of them were actively engaged in a compliance project. Three hands went up. A week later, he spoke before 140 representatives of Canadian public utilities. He asked them the same question. Six hands went up. When I read that, I knew: *the economy is going to crash.* It's too late to stop it from happening.

The experts agree: the two keys to success are pre-repair planning and post-repair testing. One more time: complete testing involves running parallel data analysis. The programmers must enter

today's data into the old program and the revised one, and then wait to see if the revised program breaks down, shuts off, or starts spitting out nonsense. Parallel testing for a large program takes six months. If there is *just one breakdown,* the programmers must examine the entire program: say, 40 million lines of code. They must repair bad lines. Then they must start the test again.

One more time: to do the test, you have to have enough excess capacity on your multi-million dollar mainframe computer to run all of your operations in parallel. This means that your computers had better be running today at less than 50% capacity. *I challenge you to find even one big company or one government agency that has extra computer time. disk space, storage tapes, and operators to double its present operations for six months or a year in 1999.*

Here are my predictions: (1) the repair teams will bring in the project late; (2) the tests parallel testing will not be conducted; (3) the Millennium Bug will hit the whole world, as scheduled, on Jan. 1, 2000. Plan on it. Invest in terms of it.

I have been writing *Remnant Review* since 1974. In all that time, I have never come across a threat to the economy to match this one. Unlike every other potential disaster, from terrorism to nuclear war, this one can be dated. In all of man's history, we have never been able to predict with such accuracy a worldwide disaster of this magnitude. *The millennium clock keeps ticking.* There is nothing we can do to delay it. *This disaster is programmed.*

If you think to yourself, "This just won't happen," ask yourself this question:"Exactly what is going to prevent it?" If you can come up only with an unsupported hope in some as-yet uninvented technological fix that can be rapidly and cheaply applied, you might as well assume that President Clinton will find it under his pillow some morning.

Time is running out. *Don't sit there, immobilized, like a deer caught in the headlights of an oncoming truck.* Don't play Scarlett O'Hara: "Well, fiddle-dee-dee. I'll think about it tomorrow." Think about it today. Keep thinking about it tomorrow. Then start taking evasive action. It will take you two years. *There is no silver bullet.* If you just sit there and do nothing, you're going to get hit by the Alzheimer's economy. You have to begin making plans *now* with or without the *Remnant Review.* The deadline is set: January 1, 2000. It cannot be changed. But your personal situation can be changed. Your degree of vulnerability can be changed. So can your investment portfolio.

I know that my story sounds fantastic. So, test it. Use the enclosed form letter [to get a copy of this form letter, call the number listed above] to find out if you really are as vulnerable as I say you are. The programmers have trapped us in

an all-or-nothing decision. Never forget: *a decision to do nothing is still a decision.* You need to take decisive action, beginning now. Procrastinate on this matter, and it could cost you everything. I mean *everything!*

First, subscribe to *Remnant Review.* Second, type up and start mailing out the form letter. I'm offering you a 90-day, 100% money-back guarantee — long enough for you to get back replies (or *not* get back replies: stonewalling) from these organizations. What you do *not* want to hear back is that the organization *is planning* to become compliant, or is *studying the problem carefully,* or has hired some programmers to work on it. What you need is a signed statement that the organization is *compliant today* according to the contract standards issued by the U.S. government. (These standards appear in the Feb. 6, 1997 report of the Office of Management and Budget.) If, after hearing back from them, you decide that this is all a bunch of Chicken Little stuff, call my office and ask for your money back. (Keep all of the bonuses.) *You* be the judge!

P.S. If this report is even remotely on-target, it is time to start praying. I am serious about this. We face an international emergency, a monumental crisis for the West. We need wide dissemination of this information. It's time to sound the alarm. Time really is running out on all of us. It's time for millions of sleepwalking victims to be awakened. You may want to photocopy this report to give to relatives and friends. I hereby authorize you to do this. I'll help you. For 20 copies of this report for $10, call **800-TRAPPED** (800-872-7733).

P.P.S. When you subscribe, you will receive my report on 16 stocks which stand to benefit from this crisis. (The sooner you subscribe, the sooner you get this report . . . before their prices start climbing.) But getting out is as important as getting in. There will be a time to get out —when others have jumped into this market sector after finally hearing about the Millennium Bug. I'm going to tell you when to sell. You will also receive two audio tapes: one with my assessment of what to do to protect yourself; the other with my interview with the IRS whistle-blower, Shelley Davis.

Only in *Remnant Review* will you receive the information you need to make decisions in the middle of the worst peacetime crisis this world has seen in this century. You need one source that will keep you informed, The conventional news services don't dare report the full story. Bad news upsets advertisers. The media will not cover this topic until it has to . . . after the collapse has begun.

As I said above: **Yellow Alert, First Warning.** Don't wait until **Red Alert, Final Warning to** make up your mind. In short, don't imitate the government. Procrastination will cost you far more than you can imagine. Get out your credit card (before you are issued a **00 expiration year** card that gets rejected because it's "expired"), pick up the phone, and call 800-TRAPPED (800-872-7733).

P.P.P.S. If you get a really choice reply from some organization, FAX it to me: 903-593-1577.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage and handling.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Time To Do What's Right

Why Does it Matter Who Controls the Media?

By

Dr. William Pierce

Well, well, well! Finally even someone in the Clinton gang said something about it: there are far too many Jews in Clinton's new government. An as yet unnamed bureaucrat in the State Department, trying to implement the Clinton government's policy of maximizing "diversity" in the bureaucracy, looked around and noticed that nearly all of the people in the key policy positions in the State Department are Jews, and he wrote a memorandum to other bureaucrats saying, "Hey, we have too many Jews. We need to hold off on appointing any more Jews to vacant positions around here and try to get some other ethnicities involved." He pointed out in particular that everyone in the section of the State Department dealing with the Middle East is a Jew.

Of course, the number of Jews in the State Department has become much more noticeable since Clinton's new Jewish Secretary of State Madeleine Albright was appointed and immediately surrounded herself with a swarm of Jewish assistants and advisors. But it is considered impolite to notice this, and when someone leaked the memo about there being too many Jews to a local newspaper, the *Washington Times,* things hit the fan. There were screams of outrage from all the usual quarters. Jewish Congressman Benjamin Gilman, a Republican from New York and chairman of the House Internal Affairs Committee, complained angrily about the memo to Mr. Clinton, wailing that any attempt to stop the State Department from becoming entirely Jewish is "religious discrimination." And, of course, in Mr. Clinton Congressman Gilman found a sympathetic listener. Mr. Clinton has appointed more Jews to government positions than any other President in history — by far. In particular he has hardly appointed anyone except Jews to the positions of control over

America's foreign policy. His entire national security team is Jewish: the secretary of state, the secretary of defense, the chief of the National Security Council and his deputy — they're all Jews appointed by Clinton. And so the State Department bureaucrat who wrote that memo is now in very hot water. Predictions are that he will be crucified — which, come to think of it, is a punishment which has a historical precedent for a similar offense against the Jewish establishment: you know, for saying things the Jewish establishment doesn't want you to say.

His problem is that is that he just didn't get it: He just never understood that what the government's policy of "diversity" really means is, get rid of the straight, White males. *One* heterosexual White male in any department is too many. But you do not ask whether or not there may be too many homosexuals or too many Blacks or too many Hispanic lesbians or too many Vietnamese immigrants in a particular government agency — and especially you never, never, never comment about there being too many Jews. There can't be too many Jews in positions of power and influence. "Diversity" doesn't apply to Jews.

The government bureaucracy isn't the only place where it is Politically Incorrect to notice the huge overabundance of Jews; organized crime is another area. When the Los Angeles police announced last week that they had found out who had killed the son of Black television actor Bill Cosby, they told the world that their suspect is a "Russian" — and might be a hit man for a "Russian" organized crime gang, suggesting that Cosby may have been involved in some sort of drug deal which went bad. When this announcement hit the news last week, there was much talk on television about how the "Russians" are taking over organized crime in the United States, about how the most vicious and sophisticated organized crime gangs are made up of "Russian" immigrants, and so on. The word "Jew" was never mentioned in connection with any of this, and so the average television viewer would never realize that these crime gangs actually have no *Russians* in them at all. They consist entirely of Jews from Russia and

other parts of the former Soviet Union. They are *Jewish* organized crime gangs, but that fact is never mentioned by the controlled news media.

The reason America is now plagued by the Jewish organized crime gangs is that our government in Washington has for years treated Jews differently from all other persons in Eastern Europe seeking entry to the United States. If you're a real Russian who wants to come to the United States to get away from the disastrous economic conditions in post-Communist Russia, our government won't let you in. But if you're a Jew who wants to come over here from Russia because your tribe already has picked that country's bones clean, why you are welcomed with open arms and given every advantage. You are classified as a "refugee from persecution." Hundreds of thousands of Soviet Jews have poured into the United States during the past 20 years, and many of them were hardened criminals. They ran the rackets in Russia, and now that they've bled Russia dry they've come over here to suck our blood. It is these Jewish so-called "refugees" who have set up the vicious organized crime gangs on the east and west coasts — especially in the New York and Los Angeles areas — and are doing far more damage than the mafia ever did. But you would never know that from watching television. And don't expect the Clinton government to change its policy toward those poor, persecuted Soviet Jews still pouring into America.

After the Los Angeles police had investigated their suspect, Mikhail Markhasev, for a day or two, they announced that they believed he was not acting on behalf of any organized crime group when he shot Cosby. He is only 18 years old and came to the United States with his family eight years ago as a "Russian refugee," they said. Still no mention that he is a Jew, but the description of him as a "Russian refugee" is a dead giveaway, because, as I just mentioned, for all practical purposes it is only Jews who are given that status. And it turned out that this particular 18-year-old Jew has an extensive criminal record and is known as a hardened and vicious thug, and may have been undergoing initiation into a

gang when he killed Cosby.

The two news items I've mentioned today — the fuss about a bureaucrat's memo on the growing Jewishness of our State Department and the murder of Bill Cosby's son by a Jewish criminal from Russia — may sound like they're completely unrelated, but they're not. The common link they have is the Jewish control of America's news and entertainment media.

Take the State Department. It's supposed to look out for America's interests in our dealings with other countries. It's supposed to exercise diplomacy on our behalf in a way which will solve our problems with other countries without our having to go to war. One of the key problem spots in the world, of course, is the Middle East. Our State Department spends more time dealing with problems in the Middle East than anywhere else in the world. The root of all the problems in the Middle East is the seizure of Arab land by Jews in a series of wars over the past 50 years. And so how does our State Department look out for our interests in the Middle East? It staffs the Middle Eastern section entirely with Jews. That's like trying to solve problems in the henhouse by putting a fox in charge.

No major politician in Washington, no sophisticated bureaucrat in Washington, believes that the State Department is looking out for American interests in the Middle East. Everyone understands that the real job of the State Department is to look out for Jewish interests. Everyone understands that except the general public, that is. The general public hasn't been let in on the secret, because the news media, which are supposed to keep the public informed, are covering for the Jews. Can you imagine the screams of outrage which you would hear from the media if any President or Secretary of State tried to staff the Middle Eastern section of the State Department with Arabs? They would be screaming that the State Department was biased against Israel, that it wasn't really looking out for America's interests, that it was siding with the Arabs, etc. They would make sure that the public heard about it — over and over and over. But when the State

Department becomes essentially an arm of the government of Israel, the public doesn't hear a peep. And, you know, it may be foreign affairs that our Jew-heavy State Department deals with, but these foreign affairs do have domestic consequences. They do cost American lives. They do take money out of the pockets of American taxpayers. You know, the American public may not have found out yet that our State Department doesn't represent American interests, but the rest of the world has found out. That's why the Marine barracks in Lebanon was blown up, killing 237 of our Marines in 1983; that's why the World Trade Center in New York City was bombed a decade later; that's why our military people were bombed in Saudi Arabia last year; that's why there will be other terror bombings in the future which will take American lives. And it's why the Jews in our State Department very well may lead our country into another war in the Middle East in the near future. They will do it because they know that the Jews who control the media will cover for them.

Or take the Cosby killing. The Soviet Jewish thug who did it was in this country only because our government automatically classifies any Jew in eastern Europe who wants to come to the United States as a "refugee from persecution." It's a racket, and it wouldn't exist if our news media would expose it. But they don't. And so the organized Jewish groups put pressure on the politicians, the politicians give them the special laws and handouts for Israel and other things they demand, and the news media just keep quiet about it, so Joe and Jill Sixpack never have a clue as to what's happening.

What we need, of course, are honest, responsible, and patriotic news media, which actually keep the public informed about what's going on. As long as the Jews have their death grip on the media, the public will remain ignorant, and every sort of corrupt and destructive activity will be able to proceed without the public's knowledge. Joe and Jill Sixpack will learn only what the Jews want them to learn.

Actually, you know, the public consists of more than Joe and Jill Sixpack. When I say Joe and Jill Sixpack, I'm talking

about the great mass of Americans who never have an idea in their heads that they didn't get from television, who turn first to the sports section when they open their newspapers, and who never analyze anything, who never think carefully about anything. Unfortunately, Joe and Jill vote — in fact, they make up the great mass of voters — and so it suffices for the Jews' purpose to keep Joe and Jill in the dark. But there are people who do keep up with what's going on in the world. There are lots of people who concern themselves with what's really happening. They read the small print in their newspapers, and they read between the lines. They know how to add two and two and draw the correct conclusion. They have noted what our State Department has been doing during the past 50 years, and they have noted many of the names and faces of the people involved. And so when they spot a small news article reporting Congressman Gilman's outrage over some minor personnel official in the State Department being concerned that there are too many Jews in the department, these people are not surprised or confused. They understand. And they have read and remembered the fine print about the immigration of Soviet Jews into this country, and so they understand what the newspapers really mean when they report about "Russian" gangs of organized criminals.

They understand, so why do they not speak out? Why do they remain silent while the Jews continue to deceive and plunder their fellow citizens? These people who understand more often than not are successful people, people who wield a certain amount of power, a certain amount of influence. They could make a difference. After all, the Jews constitute only 2-1/2 per cent of the population. The people who understand what the Jews are up to make up at least that large a portion of the population. So why do they remain silent?

I have spoken with many of these people, and I have asked them that very question. And some of them have answered me in a very reasonable way. They have told me that while they understand that many Jews are engaged in destructive activities, especially in connection with their control of the news and entertainment media and their influence on

governmental policy and the political process, they don't know everything that's going on. And they don't want to speak out in ignorance. They don't want to make fools of themselves and perhaps do an injustice to some Jews by making blanket statements when they don't yet have all of the facts.

Well, we have a mutinous faction in the ship's crew which is drilling holes in the bottom of the boat, the ship has taken on a lot of water and already is listing at 45 degrees, but the ship's officers refuse to take any action because they don't yet have all of the facts. What would you say about those ship's officers? Are they just trying to be careful and fair? Or do they have some character flaw: perhaps a deficiency in courage or a defective sense of responsibility?

You know, I understand as well as anyone that there is a cost involved in doing what is right instead of just going with the flow. I understand that the Jews always try to punish those who speak out against them. I understand there is some risk involved in being Politically Incorrect when one is living in a degenerate society under a corrupt government. But look at the cost of remaining silent: the loss of one's self-respect, the loss of one's sense of righteousness — unless one has a very flexible conscience. Is it worth it?

You know, someone once said, "What does it profit a man if he shall gain the whole world and yet lose his soul?" And I say, what degree of security, what amount of material wealth, is great enough to sacrifice one's honor for it? What can the Jews threaten a man with that is more terrible than living with the knowledge that he has shirked his responsibility, that he has failed to do what he knows he should do and could do?

You know, I am attacked continually by the Jews in their newspapers and their television. They shriek that I am a "hater," and they try to frighten ordinary people into staying away from me. And they do more. They sic the government on me, and they try to bankrupt me with harassing lawsuits. I used to have a tax exemption because all of my work is educational, and I'm certainly not in it for the profit. But the

B'nai B'rith, one of the powerful Jewish organizations to whose tune the politicians dance, complained to the Internal Revenue Service, and they obediently took away my tax exemption. Morris Dees and his Southern Poverty Law Center tried to bankrupt me with a spurious law suit in an effort to silence me. Morris Dees boasted to the newspapers when he sued me that he would "shut Pierce down." And these things certainly are a nuisance. But the compensation is that I sleep well at night. I live and work constantly with the joy of knowing that I am doing the right thing, that I am doing what I should be doing, to the best of my ability. And despite all of the hatred and all of the attacks the Jews direct against me, the number of my friends and supporters continues to grow.

You know, it is possible to stand up to the Jews. It is possible to do what you know is right without being destroyed. They have much power, but it is power which they are obliged to keep concealed. They understand that they are playing a very risky and tricky game. They know that there are more of us than of them. They know that they can only continue to suck the blood of our people if they can do it without provoking us sufficiently that we wake up and take action against them. And now they see more and more of us waking up. That must be a very unnerving experience for them.

You who are listening to me now are at least partially awake. You are a cut above Joe and Jill Sixpack. And I say to you now: think about what you are doing with your life. Think about the responsibility you have to your children and grandchildren and great grandchildren. Think about the responsibility you have to all of those who came before you and whose sacrifices made your life possible. And think about your responsibility to yourself, your responsibility to be the best person, the most righteous person that you can be. Think about all of these things, and then let me hear from you.

This article is based on the *American Dissident Voices* program aired on March 22, 1997. Reprinted from *Free Speech*. Subscriptions available from National Alliance, Box 90, Hillsboro WV 242946.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Recently I read a very important book entitled, *The Hiram Key*, published by Element Books in 1997. It is a scholarly and well-researched book about the origins and history of Freemasonry written by two advanced Masons, Christopher Knight and Robert Lomas. The authors reveal for the first time many of the secret rituals of Freemasonry although they do not disclose the secret passwords and handclasps that enable Masons to recognize one another. As it turns out, the Masons had good reason to keep their identity secret. During the Inquisition the penalty for being a Mason or heretic was torture and death. Here is a very good lesson on how to successfully operate a secret organization. This book also does an excellent job tracing the evolution of religion, "It is not so much that God made man in His image; it is more that man continually re-crafts God in *his* image."

I have always been curious about the controversy surrounding Freemasonry and its persecution by the Catholic Church among others. Freemasonry was an underground movement dedicated to Truth, Knowledge and Enlightenment; an objective that was vehemently opposed by "The Church" when

these principles were applied to their dogma. It is surprisingly reminiscent of our present day situation with regard to Holocaust Revisionism. I sometimes feel like a modern day heretic, cursed and spit at, beyond the pale of consideration. The Establishment, led by hysterical Jews, will not even allow discussion of the topic. Dogma is never to be questioned.

The story of Freemasonry is centered on the crusading Knights Templar, whose tour of duty in the "Holy Land" allowed them the opportunity to excavate under the ruins of the Temple of King Solomon and find one of five copies of the Dead Sea Scrolls. These ancient documents, then as now, have the potential to shatter the foundations of Christianity. The scrolls were written at the time of Jesus by the Essenes who formed the first "Christian" Church. They are the precursors of the Gospels which are the first four books of the New Testament, written some 300 years after the death of Christ. Biblical scholars have long recognized that every book in the Bible had been "doctored" throughout the course of History and this early version of the Bible proves conclusively how distorted and corrupted our current Bible really is.

The Hiram Key is a roller-coaster ride through history. Starting in Ancient Egypt, a religion was founded based upon Truth, Mathematics and the principles of Science, then a familiar social parasite invaded and hijacked their culture. "The Egyptians became dominated by a people known as the 'Hyksos'. The Hyksos did not suddenly sail up the Nile and demand surrender; the process was far more subtle than that. They infiltrated Egyptian society smoothly and over a great period of time until they were in a strong enough position to force their control...They are believed to have been a mixed group of Asiatic people, mainly Semites, who appeared out of Syria and Palestine...The Hyksos were composed of scattered nomadic tribes which the Egyptians called Habiru (Hebrew) and spoke the same western Semitic language as the people who would later become known as Israelites...There are several reasons why we believe that there is a direct connection between the Hyksos and the Jews, not least the fact that the first mention in the Bible of the Jewish people coincide precisely with the time when the Egyptians chased the Hyksos out of their land — to Jerusalem!"

"Moses is known to have been a young Semite general in the army of an unidentified pharaoh (possibly) the last Hyksos king and was driven out of Egypt into the wilderness with the rest of the Asiatic hordes when the Theban monarchy regained control...He later returned to lead the Habiru slaves to freedom...Reading the story of the Exodus carefully and objectively left us horrified. The view that had been formed in our minds during our Christian-focused upbringing was quickly turned on its head. Instead of a noble and great people winning their freedom and finding their 'promised land', we read a disturbing catalogue of primitive demonology, betrayal, mass murder, rape, vandalism and grand theft. It was the most disgraceful statement of origin for a new nation imaginable."

"We believe it was the training Moses received in Egypt that gave him the insight and ability to create his own god and establish a new nation in the face of great difficulty. Gods rarely, if ever, spontaneously pop into existence; they develop naturally and undergo metamorphosis as they absorb qualities transposed from other deities...The first recorded meeting with the God of the Jews and Christians seems strangely cold and threatening. When Moses enquired about His credentials and asked for His name he was being very smart; but it did not work. Moses knew from his Egyptian upbringing that gods were not always superior to humans and if a man could extract the name of the god he would have power over

him...The concept of the god of the Israelites living in his ark is no different to a genie living in his bottle granting wishes to his friends...It will be hard for many people to accept, but if we take what the Bible says at face value, then the creator figure, whom the Western world calls simply 'God', started out as a humble genie living on his wits in the mountains of north-east Africa and southwest Asia."

The authors continue the history of the Jews in the same harsh manner through David and Solomon up to the time of Jesus. One might be inclined to say it is Anti-Semitic, but only deranged minds would give the Truth a negative connotation. I have clung to the idea that Jesus was an Aryan in a desperate attempt to keep alive my last remaining vestige of Christianity. This book has settled the question in my mind once and for all. Oliver and Klassen are vindicated!

My personal opinion is that God is life itself expressed in all living things. Life is manifested by the eternal laws of Nature like Chemistry and Physics. Evolution through Natural Selection is the generator of life.

The Spirit of Renaissance that lifted Europe out of the Dark Ages can be credited to men who considered themselves an Enlightened Brotherhood. Freemasons like Sir Isaac Newton founded the British Royal Society, dedicated to learning the mysteries of life through experimentation and the Scientific Method. The American Revolution was conceived and guided to a successful conclusion by Freemasons. Unfortunately that magnificent and noble social experiment has been corrupted by alien infiltration and our laws have been perverted by Talmudic interpretation.

I can now understand why Freemasonry was discouraged by the NSDAP. British Intelligence was and is completely under the influence and control of Freemasons, who accepted Jews as their brothers. It is not surprising that the German government recognized the danger posed by an underground fraternal order whose loyalty was above that of the Nation. Israeli Intelligence has become the best in the world because every Jew in all parts of the world can be counted on to give unswerving loyalty to their kindred. We should strive to emulate this admirable quality. All of Masonic ritual revolves around the martyrdom of the Master Mason, Hiram Abif, who would rather die than reveal the secrets of a Master Mason.

Sincerely, Albert Hess, Florida

The John Birch Society
770 Westhill Blvd.
Appleton WI 54914

To the Society:

It was a few nights ago that I ran across the first copy *New American" in the free mag rack of the local Safeway Store in Napa. After picking one up from a pile of about fifteen or so and thumbing through it I immediately recognized the unmistakable flag-waving kosher conservatism of every Birch tract that has ever been written. Your new mag has the same glossy and expensive full color format that the old American Opinion* pablum pulp had. I've always wondered how much ammunition, explosives and other weapons a person could buy with the tens of millions people like you have squandered on trying to "educate" the brain dead American public.

You quite falsely claim to be "fighting" a global criminal conspiracy. Why have you never once filed a "criminal complaint?" Either you are lying to the public or, more likely, don't have any intention whatsoever and never have had any of "fighting" anything. In fact, you give every appearance of being PART OF IT. Your twisted idea of "educating" the damned idiot public is to give them just enough verifiable truths mixed in with bald faced lies, willful omissions and half-truths so as to frighten, disorient, infuriate, but above all, DISHEARTEN the American people—flood the nation with less-than-half-educated slaves. Isn't that the real truth about the Birchers? Go on, try to deny it!!!

Since its inception in 1958, when a very obscure candy millionaire named Robert Welch decided it would be highly profitable to start his own "patriot business" (the John Birch Society), you people have been deceiving and swindling the U.S. public. If anyone wishes to see the John Birch Society for the pack of counterfeits and pseudos they really are, that person should write to Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270. [Read all about the late Professor Revilo P. Oliver's involvement with the John Birch Society in, *America's Decline: The Education of a Conservative,* $12.00 + $2.40 postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications.]

George Dietz, for example, penned a gem of an expose of the Birchers, "Another Belch from Robert Welch;" it might also be added that the NSRP filed and WON a lawsuit against the Birchers pursuant to a stupid two-bit slander from a Birch cretin and

hack writer named Alan Stang. If America is ever a free country again it will be in spite of the JBS, not because of it. A copy of this is going to each of your ad space accounts.

For *real* Patriotism,
Bob Hauser, California

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I regret I do not recall who made the following statement because it is an accurate thirteen word summary of White History during this century: "When men lose their manhood and women their virtue the nation is doomed."

The nation our white ancestors founded and built on blood, sweat and tears has degenerated into a perverted, anti-white, communistic third-world country because white men lost their manhood and as a result of being thrown to the wolves white women lost their virtue.

Blaming Jews, blacks, corrupt preachers, politicians, jews-media, etc., for taking full advantage of our own stupidity, complacency and lack of courage to defend what is rightfully ours is, in my opinion, an exercise in futility.

Our nation did not fall into Judeo-communist hands by accident, the white majority handed it over to them on a silver platter, along with a blank check to finance their international intrigue, including two successful sneak attacks against the West dubbed World War I & II.

The only thorn in their side has been the refusal by a few courageous white mavericks to passively follow the white herd to the slaughter house. Many of whom are no longer among the living, others are rotting in jail and the white masses could not care less. Only time will tell how long a few brave souls are able to stand up against brutal government forces ready and willing to murder civilians, including women and children, on command.

I recently read 78% of the armed forces are still packaged in white skin, proving without an endless supply of brain-dead honkies, willing to do their dirty work for them, the pharisees and their henchmen would still be plotting our demise in secret behind closed doors, not issuing edicts from the "District of Corruption."

Last, but certainly not least, thank you for keeping Liberty Bell afloat in the tumultuous sea of anti-Aryanism.

Sincerely,
Mrs. P.L.R., Washington

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

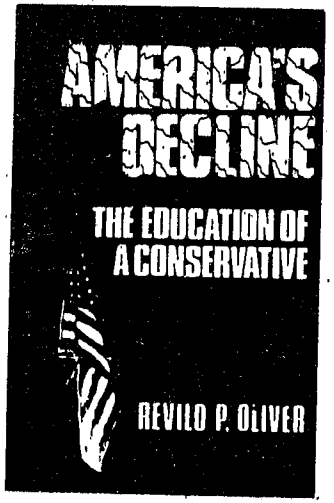

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00
plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

Focusing Our Anger

To Be Effective, Our Anger Must Be Properly Directed

By Dr. William Pierce

page 19

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Guillermo Coletti: A Holocaust Museum in Buenos Aires, page 1; Jewish Victory Against Free Speech in Brazil, page 7; Another Extravagant Theory on Race, page 9; Life Magazine 1945: A Call to Vengeance, page 12; Germany Protects Peruvia Terrorists, page 17 — From Instauration: Honest Abe's True Colors, page 27; We Must Know Our Racial Past, page 38; Is It Time to de-Holocaust Jewish History?, page 44; Conspiracies Then and Now, page 47.

Letters to the Editor, *page 52.*

VOL. 24 — NO. 12 AUGUST 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA Phone/Fax 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Unsolicited manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publications become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1996
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

00011	FIRST CLASS: Canada / Mexico	$ 70.00
00012	FIRST CLASS / AIR MAIL: Abroad	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Middle East, Far East, Africa	$ 90.00
00022	AIR MAIL (Printed Matter): Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS (Bulk Rate): U.S.A. only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS (Printed Matter): Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor

A Holocaust Museum in Buenos Aires

by

Guillermo Coletti

The Jewish Century

Today's World Politics has shown little tolerance for neutrality on the Jewish question. The current status quo demands that Jewish issues be discussed with utmost reverence. Allegations of Jewish misfortune are treated with more compassion and sympathy than those of any other people. The rule of foreign policies for Western countries is that Israel is to be protected regardless of violations to basic principles otherwise upheld to the rest of the nations. Whatever criminal atrocities Jews have perpetrated, and still do up to this day, in the name of Israel's security, are shamefully tolerated. The many times that Israeli military personnel have massacred Palestinians or Lebanese civilians, the Western democracies limited themselves to simply writing symbolic letters of complaint; letters which were never intended to pressure Israel to modify its human rights policy or to suggest correction. The Jewish state has never been punished for the repeated violations to the borders of the nation of Lebanon. The community of selfproclaimed "law abiding nations" has created a double standard for Israel. Professional politicians in the West are on the Jewish side in a wide variety of issues. When free-thinking intellectuals call to question governments' allegiances to the Jewish state, they become ostracized dissidents who endure all kinds of adversities, from losing their jobs and careers to losing their freedoms and even, in some extreme cases, their lives. As this nameless century nears an end, it becomes more appropriate to deem it the Jewish Century, since the Jewish rise to power is one of the most determining factors in the lifes of nations. At the heart of the most dramatic events of the last one hundred years are the children of Judea and their Talmudic beliefs.

The most sensational examples of this allmighty influence are to be found in the Bolshevik Revolution, the two World Wars, the Marxist inspired Maoist takeover of China and all the Middle Eastern armed conflicts. Jewish power is no more a matter of suspicion and it must no longer be called a conspiracy: it has become an "in your face" kind of force. Everything is now in the open and made official by laws, decrees and other types of documented policy. Deeming the Jewish power as a conspiracy implies that the basis of its existence are concealed and available only to the selected few. Reality is so grotesquely explicit that it has become selfevident. We need not to imagine what goes on behind closed doors; what they allow us to see has surpassed all levels of healthy tolerance.

Shrines to Jewish Power

Great civilizations have always erected their most magnificent monuments to praise their leaders. In Ancient Egypt, the pyramids and the sphinxes, largest structures known to man of those days, were raised to honor the lifes and deaths of the masters of Egyptian society: the Pharaohs. The Ancient Greeks have also built great monuments, too many to mention, to their higher figures, their gods as well as their worldly rulers. The European cities, to this day, are adorned with thousands of statues, museums and monuments dedicated to those who once ruled the land and led the people. Exception to this norm are monuments to "unknown soldiers", so many of them tainted with cheap demagoguery! Today, that tradition has not changed. As in the 1980's cities were 'modern' only when subscribing to avantgarde cosmopolitanism (gay pride parades, easy accesability to recreational drugs, etc.), in the 1990's the most 'modern' requirement to be met is also the final architectural tribute: a Holocaust Museum. All over the West, edifices bear witness to this dramatic Jewish overstepping into our values. The Holocaust memorials, museums, monuments and other similar structures, are shrines to Jewish power that as long as they stand, will remind us all who the

real rulers of our nations are. These buildings are pantheons to national surrender; a solid document of massive submission.

Argentina and the New World Order

Democratic Argentina is a country that has embraced the New World Order and, rather consequently, all the trends and mannerisms that come with it, with a willingness almost passionate. No opportunity to demonstrate allegiance to the influence of the World Stock Exchange and the United Nations has been spared. During the Persian Gulf War, Argentina sent three warships to the region to incorporate itself to the multinational effort to oust the Iraqis from Kuwait, their former province. Later, Argentina's navy was also present at the multinational blockade against Haiti, a country with national defense forces inferior in number and fire power to those of the Los Angeles Police Department. Members of the Argentinean military have also worn the "blue helmets" of the United Nations in the Balkans and currently they keep peace (at least allegedly) in parts of Africa. A few Argentinean young men (the actual number is less than 10) have died in the black continent due to regional viral diseases they have contracted, while some have brought new viruses to the otherwise healthy population of the South American country. Argentina has opened its doors to nonWhite immigrants from the Orient, Koreans being the most largely benefited by this politics of "open borders". Amnesty was granted to all illegal aliens during the early 1990's, thus giving legal status to nearly half million mestizos from bordering Latin American countries (the Amnesty Law had initially been promoted on the basis that no more than fifty thousand illegals would be using the advantages of that piece of legislation). Argentina's lackey submission to the New World Order has been reinforced with the enactment of antihate laws, which curb constitutionally guaranteed freedom of speech. It all seems to indicate that the unwritten policies of diplomatice-

conomiccultural apartheid that once made Argentina a pariah nation, since and due to its neutrality during World War II, are finally changing. The government of President Menem and his allies in the Legislative branch of political power, have gone one step further in their effort to get closer to Washington, Tel Aviv and Bonn. Now Buenos Aires will have its own Holocaust Museum, a respectful shrine to Jewish power.

A Holocaust Museum in Buenos Aires

Law 24636, sanctioned by the Argentinean Congress and published in the May 7, 1996, edition of the Official Bulletin, mandates the construction that will "honor the memory" of the alleged 6,000,000 victims of the Holocaust (one of the proponents of the law stated that 1,500.000 "victims" were Jewish children). For this purpose, the national government has donated an expensive piece of property in the area of the Congress building. This donation was made in 1995 to the Fundación Memoria del Holocausto (Foundation Memory of the Holocaust). On paper, the Museum has been proposed by a number of legislators who bear no Jewish last names (their backgrounds appear to be Spanish, Italian, Irish and English). Ruben Beraja, the Argentinean Jew banker vicePresident of the World Jewish Congress, said in an interview published in the daily *Clarin* (May 8, 1996) that "this was a spontaneous initiative of the legislators and we support it because it will put Buenos Aires among the cities of the world that repudiate the horror of the Holocaust". Mr. Beraja's assertion that the initiative was "spontaneous" is difficult to believe, considering the background of some of these politicians and the intrusion of the proIsraeli lobby in the national affairs of Argentina. Also suspicious is Mr. Beraja's sincere interest on what is best for Buenos Aires. Worthy of mention is that while the above mentioned parties were trying to sell to the Argentinean populace the notion that this whole operation was "spontaneous", the Jew Gilbert Lewi, president of the Foundation "Memoria del Holocausto", takes credit publicly for

the whole idea. His foundation will get a piece of the estate, as it's explained in the latter portion of this report.

Holocaust Museum = Germanophobia

Although the construction of the Holocaust Museum was approved only in May of 1996, by November of the same year the architectural work had already been assigned (to architects Berdichevsky, Cherny, Pfeifer, Huberman, Schmunis, Triskier, etc.). The Museum is described as a "narrative museum" (in other words, a Talmudic theme park), suggesting that what the attendants won't see it will be narrated to them; not necessarily the best method for stimulating critical thinking. Traditional museums offer attendees opportunities to observe and draw their own conclusions without the emotional burden of having speakers placed all over the areas where they walk, inciting them to approve or disapprove, rejoice or cry. Judging by the emotionally charged antiGerman overtone of the plans for this museum and previous similar projects, this one is expected to be a house of propaganda, a Hollywoodesque recreation of the all too often seen scenes of mean Aryan villains abusing helpless, righteous Jews. The top two floors of the structure will be taken over by the foundation "Memoria del Holocausto", from where they will coordinate activities for the advancement of traditional Jewish interests.

A Congressman Loyal to the Jews

One of the most relentlessly proIsraeli members of the block of 14 legislators is deputy Claudio Mendoza, who sits in the Argentinean Congress as a representative of the impoverished province of Chaco, near the Paraguayan border. Mr. Mendoza is no neophyte in the field of promoting Germanophobia; in 1994 he inaugurated a Holocaust Museum in the city of Resistencia, the capital of his native Chaco. The monument in question consists of seven columns representing; in Mendoza's words, "the advance of humanity from primitivism toward spiritual evolution". That first

monument was designed by a Jewish architect, Claudia Aranovich. Coincidentally, in 1994, Mr. Mendoza received a Human Rights Award from the worldwide B'nai B'rith. It is interesting to notice the proJewish record of Mr. Mendoza's agenda. Certainly the same energy and devotion has not been applied to represent the members of his poverty stricken constituency. The Chaco province has quite a pathetic record of backwardness; 9.7% of its population live in residences with dirt floors; illiteracy runs at 16.5% of those over 10 years of age; 36.1 per 1,000 of newborns die before ever reaching their first year of age (official statistics as of 1992). Nevertheless, Mr. Mendoza sees it appropriate to campaign, as a paid representative of the Chaco province, for Holocaustmania. Mr. Mendoza's willingness to comply with the mercurial desires of the chosenites seems to know no limits.

May this be a case of innocently misplaced loyalties?

Personal Skepticism

In spite of the millions of dollars spent throughout the globe, I have not found any evidence that the type of projects that aim to perennially remind us all of alleged Jewish sufferings have contributed to any of the supposedly desired objectives, namely: promoting peace, understanding and justice among all men; reconciling and healing old wounds; fighting ethnic stereotypes and building a society where tolerance rules, without political persecutions. Isn't it about time that we evaluate the results and the purposes of this international campaign to perpetuate sorrow and solidarity for a dubious Jewish defenselessness and victimization? I believe that none of the previously mentioned objectives will ever be achieved in any Western nation, as long as the success of some of these goals remain in the hands of frenzied antiWhite aliens.

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

Jewish Victory Against Free Speech in Brazil

by

Guillermo Coletti

The headline published in the December 1996 issue of the bulletin of the Latin American Jewish Congress joyfully boasts of "Victory"; a Jewish victory that is. In the report originated in Brazil and produced by Mauricio Soibelmann, president of the Israeli Federation of Rio Grande do Sul (a southern Brazilian state), we learn that the victory that causes celebration in the Jewish community in Brazil is a new defeat for free speech in the largest South American country.

In a decision delivered in late 1996, Brazilian judicial authorities tried and convicted the local revisionist writer, publisher and intellectual, Siegfried Ellwanger Castan. Mr. Castan's best known work is *Holocaust, Jewish or German?*

Mr. Siegfried Ellwanger Castan

Mr. Ellwanger has proven to be one of the most efficient activists of the Revisionist cause. The above mentioned book was released in 1987, and since then at least twenty two (22!) editions have followed the first one. More than one hundred thousand (100,000) copies have been sold in Portuguese, Spanish and English. Mr. Ellwanger was born in Southern Brazil in 1928 and has lived a very interesting life. He volunteered to the Brazil Marine Corps in 1946, is a patent holder of support plates for rails used in Brazilian railways and also exported. He successfully worked in the steel business, at a young age he was the head salesperson of a very important steel importing corporation. Ten years after that, Mr. Ellwanger started his own business, also in the trade of steel. A curious man and researcher of history, Mr. Ellwanger has traveled to the Americas (from Alaska to Tierra del Fuego), Western Europe and Poland. His afterre-

tirement involvement in the revisionist studies of the Holocaust, has doubtlessly provided Mr. Ellwanger more excitement than an average retiree aspires to have. Although I have never had the pleasure to meet in person with Mr. Ellwanger, personal accounts of others depict him as a dedicated man who holds the highest standards of hospitality with his friends.

A Fighter For Free Speech

Through his publishing company, 'Revisao Editora Ltda.', Mr. Ellwanger has made available to the Brazilian public a wide variety of books, some originally written in Portuguese while some had been translated from their original tongues. Some of the works that the Jewish lobby has targeted for their inquisitorial objectives are (original titles are in Portuguese): *The Secret History of Brazil*, by Gustavo Barroso; *World Conquerors*, by Marchalko; *Brazil, a Bankers Colony*, by Barroso; Henry Ford's *The International Jew* and *The Protocolos of Zion*, as well as summaries and translations of the Leuchter Report and material from the Institute for Historical Review.

Mr. Ellwanger's record of fighting censorhip is a long one. Unfortunately, I have not kept record of the many times his literature was censored or confiscated by government authorities. But the latest court decision is particularly more serious. In the afternoon of October 31, 1996, Mr. Ellwanger was sentenced to two years in prison for publishing antisemitic books that "show contempt for human dignity". This decision was based on law 8081, enacted in 1990. The prison term was changed to three years of community service.

For further questions regarding this matter please do not hesitate to contact me by writing to: Guillermo Coletti, P.O. Box 61221, Pasadena, CA 91106, or contact Mr. Ellwanger at: Revisao Editorial, Ltda., Caixa Postal 10 466, 90001 Porto Alegre, RGS, Brazil

X

✠ ✠ ✠

Another Extravagant Theory on Race

by

Guillermo Coletti

The debate of the Race question, in a magnitude never seen before, has entered a convulsive period where logic and absurdity may clash with full force. An open discussion of this issue has been suppressed for decades by actions perpetrated by the radical left, condoned by the humble and defeated remains of the right. Dr. Hans F.K. Günther has traced the background of this distortion of anthropological realities to an even farther remote time: "the conviction of the strength of heredity may have been debilitated by the penetration of the world of Christian ideas (in Aryan lands), with its emphasis in the separation of body and soul, spirit and flesh", as he stated in his 1933 essay 'Volk und Staat in ihrer Stellung zu Vererbung und Auslese'. Thus, ceaselessly imposing on Westerners fantastic views and notions of alleged unequivocal racial equality, only one side has been allowed to propagate into the main channels of public opinion. By ostracizing ethnocentric views, with the chronic emotional charges of bigotry and prejudice to currents of thought that could supply diversity into the treatment of this topic, the egalitarians have accomplished to bring their perspective into educational institutions, mass media, etc. How long can the status quo hold on to its power? How long can distorted and flatout false anthropological ideas survive the relentless search for truth? Judging by recent events, the prognosis for absolute egalitarianism does not appear to be one of longevity (to review a great summary of the latest anthropological findings I strongly recommend reading 'Our People, The Aryans', by J.B. Campbell, published in *Liberty Bell*, Vol. 24, Issue No. 6 of February 1997).

Generation after generation of liberals have provided us

with a wide variety of theories pertaining to ethnicity, all of which have been articulated and circulated for the sole purpose of advancing their antiAryan agenda. From their mouths we have heard that environment and weather make races what they are, as well as other wild excuses for their stated biological egalitarianism. It has also been said that actual differences among races are limited to skin color but that, given the exact same circumstances and surroundings, individuals of different backgrounds would behave and progress along the same lines. Some negrocentric leaders have announced that all human life derives from the African negro. I've also come across black nationalists' literature that strongly suggested that whites were created by sophisticated negro scientists flying intergalactic machines, thousands of years back, during a genetic experiment that went bad. I could go on listing enough varieties of this topic to fill up thousands of pages with nothing but empty rhetoric. I won't do that. I will just dedicate a few lines to one of the latest absurdities to have reached my very crowded desk.

Princeton University Press recently released *The History and Geography of Human Genes*, a book by Luca CavalliSforza, Paolo Menozzi and Alberto Piazza. This eight pound package of paper (per book!) reveals some, perhaps all, of the findings of an allegedly lengthy study of human blood that used blood samples of individuals who settled in communities established in selected places before 1492, the year Italian navigator Christopher Columbus arrived in America. The immediate goal was to examine chromosomes, genes and all that good stuff, of people whose genetic histories were presumably preserved unchanged.

This essay, which was timely for a rebuttal to some of the basis of *The Bell Curve*, repeats the notion that racial differences are mainly adaptations to climate, as humans migrated from one type of weather, to another. Afrocentric agitators have much to be happy about with this book, which emphatically affirms that the African form of human life is the oldest. So far nothing unheard of. Anyone who

has researched the race question must have encountered these beliefs at one point or another.

"The Basques are likely to be the most direct descendants of the CroMagnon people, among the first modern humans in Europe". I've never doubted the Basques were quite modern, but being "the most direct descendants of the Cro Magnon people" goes beyond being modern, that is 'cool'. The reader must figure out whether this characteristic is a plus or not. I've always liked the Basques, chances are I will always like them, regardless of the truthfulness of Mr. Cavalli's findings.

What I've found to be uniquely unbelievable and deeply irritating is CavalliSforza's suggestion that all Europeans are a hybrid population, with 65% Asian and 35% African genes. In other words, according to CavalliSforza all Europeans are mongrelized; there's no such thing as a White race, but a subrace of mongrels who are two thirds Asian and one third African negro, and happened to have developed similar features and cultures. If we were to accept this as true, then we should, more or less, accept as conceivable the following scenario:

a negro female and a negro male reproduce during a torrid afternoon in the jungles of Africa, simultaneously in Bangkok, an Asian female and an AsianAfrican male reproduce, these two couples will have (respectively or irrespectively) a male and a female offspring who will later on mate to give birth to ... a Norwegian, or a Frenchman, or a Briton, or any other European you may wish to choose.

CavalliSforza, Princeton University and the entire bunch of countercultural McGovernicks they represent, are experiencing new heights of desperation. Being a resident of Southern California, as I have been, for over the last ten years, I have had plenty of opportunities to observe all kinds of mongrelized children. I don't believe there's a possible mix whose sample I haven't seen at a shopping mall or elsewhere. And I have, most certainly, seen the results of

the unions between Asians and Africans, even in the suggested percentages. And none of those offsprings, never, ever, has resembled a White man.

No matter how many blood samples CavalliSforza and his associates have taken during their trips to the wilderness of Africa, or to the rice fields of Asia, a logical foundation is missing from the treaty they so vehemently produced. I don't believe it.

✠ ✠ ✠

Life Magazine 1945: A Call To Vengeance

by

Guillermo Coletti

"The man who reads nothing at all
is better educated than the man
who reads nothing but the newspapers"
Thomas Jefferson

Former Argentinean president Gen. Roberto Viola once said, much to the irritation of Jews in South America and elsewhere, that if the Axis forces had won the Second World War, the War Crimes Trials would have taken place in Arlington, Virginia instead of Nuremberg, as they did. What he tried to say was not that there was an Axis plot to put the leaders of the Allied nations on trial, but that the procedures at Nuremberg were simply an extension of the hostilities, a 'trial by the victors'. It must be remembered, as an example of the atmosphere reigning at the Nuremberg procedures, that a newspaper publisher, Mr. Julius Streicher, who never participated in the German government or in acts of war, was sentenced to death by hanging and, eventually, executed for "war crimes". If publishing opinions not in favor of a winner of a war constitutes a war crime, then where would it have fit the editorial we are about to review, had the War Crimes Trials taken place at Arlington, Virginia?

Life magazine edition of May 28, 1945, ran an editorial simply entitled 'War Crimes: To Promote the Idea of Law is More Vital to us than Killing Nazis'. The headline is indeed slightly misleading, since it projects a benevolence rather hard to find in the piece. It was the end of the war and the graphic accomplishments (quite impressive indeed) of the lavish publication rejoiced over the destruction caused to German cities. Almost every issue of *Life* magazine of the period 19451946 is richly adorned with full page photographs depicting the devastation inflicted upon some of the most sacred sites in the history of Western man, almost always concealing from the American public the human side of the tragedy: the faces of the Germans wandering among ruins which once were home. At best it may have been intellectual inertia, as the drums of war kept beating in the pages of Life until long after the hostilities have ended. The general overtone of that editorial can very comfortably be diagnosed as acutely germanophobic.

It is commonly accepted, at least in unspoken ways, that not even the most fanatical neoChristians actually believe that we should love our enemies. But when it comes to exercising antiGerman propaganda, although it is not expected to see the enemies of Germany turn the other cheek, the rhetoric is tainted with unique viciousness. Why? What could have prompted this society with such large Germanic presence (GermanAmericans are the largest ethnic group in the USA) to be so prolific in the field of Germanophobia? Certainly GermanAmericans outnumber Jewish Americans, as do almost all other Caucasians. Factually speaking, the United States has been involved in many wars, military campaigns on foreign soil, 'peacekeeping' operations, etc. On average, for every year this land celebrated its independence, a foreign land saw itself under American military presence, under one pretext or another.

Not every time a crisis developed it was followed by a declaration of war. Let's bear in mind that American diplomats are committed to send their armies overseas to protect

peace, freedom and democracy. Examining all of the other circumstances of military confrontation, the anti German situation finds no parallel in defamation. The editorial we are about to review would be irrelevant to the affairs of world politics of today if the antiGerman climate had been completely sanitized, or at least subsided, but it hasn't. I remember fondly that during an Oktoberfest celebration that took place in 1996, a letter sent by President Clinton was read on the loudspeakers. My German friends felt verily honored. It was, we all believed, a friendly letter in which President Clinton gracefully acknowledged the many contributions the Germans have rendered to humanity in general and to the American state in particular. In the letter, names of prominent Germans were given as examples of goodGermans; as far as I know every single German the President deemed a good German in his letter was a Jew, with Albert Einstein on top of the list. But the war is over! It has been over for over fifty years and, even more to my argument, the Germans were defeated! It's 1997 and the Commander in Chief of the American Armed Forces is still handing out medals to veterans of the war against Germany. No matter how many sensitivity training sessions are designed, all year round, to please homosexuals, gang members, lesbian mothers, Jews, heroin addicts or others, nothing is being done to repair the insults that the memory of each one of the ten million dead Germans from World War II has received. Let's review some of the statements featured in the above mentioned editorial.

"Human instinct demands some sort of action to express our horror at what the Nazis have done. Retribution, vengeance, justicecall it what you like—but action." No holds barred. The looting of Germany, the tons of explosives dropped upon millions of defenseless German civilians, the invasion, the hunger unnecessarily inflicted on multi millions of women and children, were not sufficient to placate the bigotry of *Life's* editorialist, whose name goes unknown. He wants more 'retribution', more 'vengeance'. In what form

did he want to see this 'retribution' and 'vengeance' accomplished? And who, precisely, did he want to see avenged? Was his purpose to incite more Germanophobia even at the end of the war? What did people like him want? What punishment would have been enough? The good thing about this particular statement is the baldness and unpolished truthfulness about the real intentions of the circus surrounding the postWar punishment of Germany. Who can question the 'Nazis' tomorrow for calling on the demands of human instinct for vengeance for what 'whoever' have done? Justifying vengeance and retribution on the basis of human instinct actually is the same as aspiring to a carte blanche for whatever cruelty may be performed on suspects of the crime of 'inhumanity'. And, by the way, up until this day I encounter people who emphatically sustain that the Allies were too generous and too humane with the Germans.

In increased excitement the piece continues: "The War Crimes Commission broadening of the definition of war crimes made potential criminals of four to six million Germans at one stroke." The writer could hardly contain himself from calling for genocide, but implying that four to six million Germans were worthy of punishment as war criminals in a very direct form suggests that additionally to the defeat of Germany, an extra four to six million (a million more or less make no difference) could be easily added. He continued: "If there are to be executions on any such wholesale scale, the British and American firing squads may find their thirst for blood soon slaked." Now that's what I call objective journalism, mainstream opinionshaping, unbiased reporting. I only wish he had put some 'objectivism' aside for a moment and would have added some personal emotion into this piece, just to make things more palatable for blood thirsty Brits. Don't we all wish he had told us, if only for a minute, how he really felt about the German people? I must add, and in a more serious tone, that I have never found any evidence of any such thirst for blood was present in the

British soldier.

"If the whole of Germany is guilty of murder, no doubt it would be just to exterminate the German people." Perhaps this passage is the most significant of all. Maybe *Life* magazine proposed a debate that few were alert enough to notice it and, consequently, it went unanswered. Perhaps nobody dared touching the subject. Maybe he is right when he says that if the whole of a people are guilty "no doubt it would be just to exterminate" them. The extermination of an entire people is, after all, a moral dilemma, even when it's about exterminating Germans. Maybe there's something here that all decent people and good people should give some thought.

This anonymous editorialist of *Life* magazine made an obvious attempt at convincing his readers that he was not alone in this hatred. He, perhaps, wanted America to accept that he was speaking for all Americans. "The National Lawyers Guild, for example, decrying 'excessive legalism', is prepared to prove almost any German guilty of anything." Of course, one has to be truly cynical to believe that; we all know well that the bulk of the American lawyers would never endorse such emotional outbursts. The American lawyer is without a doubt one of the most ethical human beings ever to be found on the face of this planet at any given time. The American lawyer of the 1940's, as well as the one of the 1990's, has the kind of human fiber rarely found among beings of lesser morality. The American Lawyer is made of the substance that brings nationbuilders into this world. And justice too.

As the editorial progresses, Life finds it difficult to conceal its raging enthusiasm. "But what should our 'national policy' be? Should it be to secure the maximum number of convictions? Or to reestablish in demented Europe a respect for the law?" What would this journalist think of the Jewish state? Would he propose a large number of convictions or

establishing respect for the law in demented Israel? Although this exaggerated parlance may lead many to question the background of the unknown author of this *Life* piece, it is better to remain outside prejudices and not assume immediately that this man might have been Jewish.

And so the history of American journalism and its commitment to the truth, and nothing but the truth, goes. The country that once gave us H.L. Mencken, progressively, little by little, unnoticeably for the masses, finally led us to Geraldo Rivera. Of course.

✠ ✠ ✠

Germany Protects Peruvian Terrorists

by

Guillermo Coletti

The crisis at the residence of the Japanese Ambassador in Lima, Peru, finally reached an end on April 22, 1997. After the leftist guerrillas of the Revolutionary Movement Tupac Amaru (MRTA) occupied the building, by extensive use of explosives and blasting fully automatic AK47's, and took over 400 people hostage, this sorry situation ended quite benignly. Of the initial number of hostages only a few more than 70 had remained under control of the Maoist MRTA until the end. I have to say that it made me happy seeing the brutes of the MRTA defeated under the same rules they had chosen to conduct their own subversive business, the rules of strength and military might. President Fujimori was present right there, with his soldiers, at the site of the fight. Not a chance we will ever see Prime Minister Kohl anytime soon next to the soldiers of his Fatherland, fighting Communism. I know that by now many must be thinking that I'm really stretching the point. For many it must be difficult to imagine a possible reason to bring to Germany into this picture.

There are reasons why the government of Germany is

not totally marginal to this crisis. As the final rescue operation developed, CNN was broadcasting live from Peru, whatever piece of the action their cameras could get. A fine job indeed, at least as an indicator of the modern technologies available in broadcasting. Bernard Shaw was at the studios in Atlanta explaining, or trying to explain, what was going on. CNN was also connected to a 'freelance' female reporter in Peru. A visibly disappointed Bernard Shaw then had a telephone conversation with the leader of the MRTA, Mr. Isaac Velaso, a Peruvian who is a resident of ... Hamburg, Germany. Yes, the leader of one of the most brutal and ruthless terrorist groups ever to have existed resides in Germany. How can this be possible? Isn't this the same German government that imprisoned Gerhard Lauck, Günther Deckert, Hans Schmidt, Fred Leuchter and many others, for openly discussing historical viewpoints? And yet, there he is, in Hamburg, the leader of the MRTA, the leader of a terrorist organization that has killed people, that is responsible for detonating thousands of explosions, robbing banks, destruction of property, kidnapping innocent people, etc., etc., etc. Germany gives this terrorist enemy of the West a place where he can live in safety. This terrorist openly admitted, over CNN, live for hundreds of millions of people to hear him the world over, his responsibility for this criminal outrage but he boastingly added that he will continue an armed struggle to distabilize the government of Fujimori in Peru. In other words, the government of Germany is protecting terrorists and, consequently, creating the right conditions for the promotion of terrorism. While all of this is tolerated by German authorities, that same government jails historians and Germany's own national patriots. That is Democracy at work.

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

Focusing Our Anger

To Be Effective, Our Anger Must Be Properly Directed

By
Dr. William Pierce

Hillary Clinton went to South Africa a few days ago to show the Clinton government's support for Black rule in that country. She met with the new Black ruler of South Africa, Nelson Mandela, and she toured the prison where Mandela was an inmate for 27 years. And she said all of the Politically Correct things during her tour: about White injustice toward Blacks, and the victims of apartheid, and so on. The average American viewer watching her performance on television and listening to her comments was given the very definite impression that the jailing of Mandela was one of the "injustices" Mrs. Clinton was talking about, that Mandela was a "victim of apartheid," who had been locked up by the wicked South African racists merely because he was a Black man.

The fact of the matter is that Mandela was locked up for being a terrorist and nothing else. In 1963 the police in South Africa broke up a terrorist gang which had been meeting at Rivonia, near Johannesburg. The group consisted of both Blacks, of whom Mandela was one, and Jews — plus one Indian. The Rivonia gang had detailed plans for a campaign of terror and murder. They already had carried out a number of terrorist killings before they were arrested. Terrorists acting under their direction had murdered a number of White South Africans, including women and children. Some of the Jews involved managed to escape from the country and continued their terrorist activities from abroad. One of these Jews who escaped was Joe Slovo, the Communist Party leader of South Africa. Mandela was not able to escape, however, because he already had been picked up by the police in connection with his illegal Communist Party activities before the raid on the terrorist headquarters at Rivonia. He was put on trial for his

role in the terrorist conspiracy, convicted, and sentenced to life in prison. Now, of course, he is a hero of the leftists, including the Clintons and the American news media.

At home the Clintons are very much down on terrorists and always are calling for new laws to fight them and for more severe punishments when they are caught. It wasn't always that way. Back during the 1960s and 1970s Bill Clinton ran around with terrorists who burned ROTC buildings on university campuses and bombed Selective Service offices.

The lesson in all of this is that when the Clintons condemn terrorism, what they mean is that terrorism by White people on behalf of White people is bad and must be stamped out, but terrorism by Jews or Blacks against Whites is commendable.

It is unfortunate that the great mass of White Americans are not able to see this hypocrisy on the part of the Clintonistas. The reason they can't see it is that the controlled news media keep it covered up. How many of you listening today have ever even heard of Rivonia? You've certainly heard plenty about Nelson Mandela and the fact that he was sent to prison by the White South African government, but the implication always is that his only offense was that he was a Black leader, and that his imprisonment was an instance of White injustice against Blacks. You never hear that he was convicted of terrorism, of being an active terrorist in a gang which had murdered White South Africans and had the intent to murder many more of them and overthrow their government. The bosses of the news media know that, and the Clintons know that, but they deliberately conceal that information from you. If you're really interested in the details, go to any large library and look for information about what was happening in South Africa in 1963, 1964, and 1965 in connection with the Rivonia terrorist gang. That name again is Rivonia: R-i-v-o-n-i-a. That's where Nelson Mandela got his start, but you'd never learn that from listening to Hillary Clinton or watching the television news today.

And there are many other things you'd never learn from Hillary or the television news. Mrs. Clinton has been holding

a number of press conferences during her South African tour, and she never fails to say how pleased she is by all of the "progress" which has been made since the advent of Black rule there. She smiles and tells the television audience how wonderful everything is in South Africa now that the Whites no longer are running the country. And that is a bare-faced lie, but you won't hear any television newsman contradicting her. The truth is that South Africa has become a much more dangerous and unpleasant place to live, for both Blacks and Whites, since the country was turned over to Black rule three years ago, and Mrs. Clinton and the media bosses know it. The murder rate and the rate for crime of all types have skyrocketed. Johannesburg, which used to be a clean, decent, and safe city under White rule, now has the highest murder rate in the world. Gangs of armed Black criminals roam the streets of Johannesburg and prey on both Blacks and Whites with impunity. In the Black tribal areas of South Africa old superstitions have reasserted themselves, and thousands of Blacks have been burned, hacked, or stoned to death on suspicion of being witches during the past three years. If your neighbor's cow dies, he may accuse you of having caused the death by witchcraft, and then you may have your hands wired behind your back and a gasoline-soaked tire put around your neck and set afire, the same punishment Blacks used to administer to other Blacks suspected of collaborating with Whites. Under White rule, killing Blacks suspected of witchcraft was not tolerated, but now there's no one to stop the practice. White South Africans who live on farms or who drive in rural areas must worry constantly about Black gangs. One of the practices of these gangs is to descend suddenly upon a White farm or to force an automobile with White occupants off the road and then gang-rape any White females they find.

The infrastructure of South Africa is beginning to come apart from neglect and corruption, and Whites who can afford it and have the option are fleeing the country. Even Blacks often will whisper to visitors that they wish Whites were still running the country, because their lives were much better under White rule. South Africa, in other words is coming unrav-

eled under Black rule, is ceasing to function as a civilized country — much like our nation's capital, Washington, DC, also is coming unraveled under Black rule. But don't expect to learn this from any television news program.

You know, I talk with many people about things like this deliberate sanctification by the controlled news media of a Black terrorist thug and their lying about conditions in South Africa, and sometimes I become emotional when I talk about such things. It angers me, it makes me furious, that our news media, on which we depend for our knowledge about what's going on in the world, are under the control of a bunch of Jews who deliberately deceive us in order to advance their own interests.

What irritates me at least as much as this deception, however, is the moral paralysis of many of the people to whom I speak. They agree with me that it is bad that the news media deliberately deceive us, but they don't become angry about it, they don't become outraged. They just take it for granted that the media are deceptive, but they don't feel any obligation to try to do something about that. It's as if they consider themselves merely spectators watching the world go by like some sort of drama on a television screen.

I'll give you another example, and that is what is happening to young White women in our armed forces. It is good, of course, that the Army brass finally have made a move against the Black drill instructors and Black officers who have been raping them. Finally. What has not changed, however, is the system which deliberately subjects White women to the authority of Black males and pretends that everything will be all right, a system which pretends that there is no difference between Blacks and Whites or between women and men. That filthy and destructive system is still in place. And it is only a fluke that the rapes and other abuse of our women under that system have been exposed. It's not that no one knew what was happening all along. All of the White enlisted men and the White officers knew what was happening, but they didn't do anything about it because they were afraid of being accused of racism. So now, finally, the dirty little secret about our Army is out because a

few women raised hell about it, but the system is still in place. How the filthy creatures who designed that system and support that system must be smirking and gloating now.

You know, more than 20 years ago, in 1975, when I began writing The Turner Diaries I foresaw this sort of thing, and I predicted it in my book. I saw that, on the one hand, the feminists were generating hostility between men and women and were undermining the special, protected status that women always had had in our society, and on the other hand the race fanatics who demanded the forced social integration of the races were poisoning the minds of our young people with their propaganda and persuading them that it was evil to refuse to give Blacks whatever they wanted because their ancestors had been the slaves of our ancestors and so we owed them something. I saw this, and I predicted that it would lead to both large-scale miscegenation and to a much greater incidence of violence against our women and rape of our women. In fact there is an episode in The Turner Diaries where Black U.S. Army soldiers are gang-raping White girls, and White officers who are aware of what is happening refuse to interfere out of fear of being charged with racism.

And so now, just a little over 20 years later, it has come to pass. But I did not make that prediction cold-bloodedly. I looked at the trends I could see in 1975, and I thought about where they would take our society in the next 20 years, but I wasn't cool and detached about it. I was mad as hell, and I'm still mad as hell. Even back in 1975 I wanted to take all of the feminist agitators and propagandists and all of the race-mixing fanatics and all of the media bosses and all of the bureaucrats and politicians who were collaborating with them, and I wanted to put them up against a wall, in batches of a thousand or so at a time, and machine-gun them. And I still want to do that. I am convinced that one day we will have to do that before we can get our civilization back on track, and I look forward to the day.

Of course, I didn't machine-gun any of these destroyers of our civilization, any of these poisoners of the souls of our people, because I didn't have the means for doing so. But I didn't

just sit on my hands either. I pledged that I would do everything that I could do to build the means for one day stamping out the filth that is poisoning our people. And that's what I have been doing, reaching out to our people through every feasible medium — through books and through the Internet and through these American Dissident Voices broadcasts — informing our people, awakening them, explaining things to them, and trying to inspire them.

And I know that I've been reaching many people, because I hear from them all the time. They tell me that I have helped them to understand what is happening, that I have helped them to make sense out of things, that I have given them a new sense of direction. And I am glad for all of that. But what still is disconcerting to me is the relatively small number of these people who display any passion, any anger. For many of them it is as if they have been watching a confusing television drama, and I have helped them to understand the drama a little better, but it still isn't real to them; it still isn't their responsibility to do something about it. They still are just spectators. Not all of them. The number of people who are angry is growing. But too many are still just dispassionate spectators.

Maybe I shouldn't be irritated about this. Maybe this is just human nature. Maybe most people are inherently incapable of being anything but spectators — although I'm inclined to believe that the television age has encouraged and exacerbated this passivity in some people who might otherwise be active and responsible citizens. Anyway, I should be thankful that at least understanding is growing among the spectators as well as among the more active people. Even passive support based on understanding is better than nothing.

But our real hope for the future lies with the people who still are capable of feeling moral outrage, still are capable of becoming angry: angry that our news media are being used to deceive us, angry that our entertainment media are being used to poison the minds of our people, angry that our government used our resources to pressure the people of South Africa into turning their country over to Black savages, angry that our Army has become what it is today. We need many

more such angry people.

Our anger, of course, must be focused and directed. When someone sees his world being destroyed; when someone sees the future of his children being stolen from them; when someone sees everything around him that is fine and noble and beautiful being trampled into the mud; when someone sees his heritage, which has been created through the work and sacrifice of countless generations of his forebears, falling into the uncaring hands of savages — it is easy for him to be angry at many things, at many people. It is easy to be angry at liberals, who manage to be on the wrong side of every issue and whose mindless egalitarianism lies at the root of most of the destructive policies which are wrecking our civilization. It is easy to be angry at lawyers — along with big businessmen and corporation executives — a privileged class whose members seem to be far more interested in fattening themselves on the various processes of decay in our society, even hastening those processes whenever it seems personally advantageous to them, rather than using their positions of influence to oppose the destruction. It is easy to be angry at homosexuals and feminists, those sick creatures whose organized drive to remake the world to suit their own perverse needs has so poisoned our society in recent decades. And it is certainly easy to be angry at Blacks and other non-Whites, whose pestilential presence has done so much damage to our world.

And all of that anger would be justified. Certainly we must deal with each of these groups decisively before we can restore our world to health, but to focus on any of them now can only mislead us. There are just two proper targets for our attention and our anger now: they are, first and foremost, the controlled news and entertainment media, which have promoted and orchestrated every destructive and degenerative movement, policy, and tendency which afflicts our society; and second, the government, which for all practical purposes is today a creature of the media.

Without the backing of the mass media, liberalism would still be only a nutcase fringe tendency among a minority of academics and clerics. The whole campaign of racial integra-

tion and special rights for Blacks, which has pushed Blacks into every facet of White society since the Second World War, has been directed by the mass media: even the Black violence which has flared up so often in our cities is a direct and deliberate media product, a product designed to intimidate White opposition. None of the rioting, burning, and looting in Los Angeles a couple of years ago following the Rodney King incident, for example, would have occurred if the mass media had not incited it with their endless repetition on television of the arrest scene. Without the media incitement it would have been just one more arrest of a drug-crazed Black criminal by fed-up White policemen.

And just as the controlled news media today portray a Black terrorist and murderer of White women and children in South Africa as a saintly hero, just as they deliberately create the utterly false impression in White Americans that South Africa has become more peaceful and prosperous since the end of White rule, so it was the same sort of media lying and misrepresentation about South Africa in the past which led the U.S. government to boycott South Africa and apply other pressure leading to Black rule. The media, with their lies and propaganda, manipulate public opinion, and the politicians in the government just follow along.

And so it is with virtually every other governmental policy. The media push public opinion in the direction the media bosses want it to go, and the politicians, willing to do anything to be elected, go along.

So let us keep in mind who the principal enemies of our people are, and let us keep our anger focused on these enemies. But let us also remember that our anger must not be dissipated in foolish and unproductive violence. Not now. Not yet. Now is the time for hard work, for intelligent work, not for violence.

This article is based on the *American Dissident Voices* broadcast aired on March 29, 1997. Reprinted from *Free Speech*. Subscriptions available from National Alliance, Box 90, Hillsboro WV 242946.

Abraham Lincoln reconsidered

Honest Abe's True Colors

By
GRAY FOX

Much of Moriarty's recent essay (Jan. 1997) is devoted to backpedaling from the man that General George McLellan called "the Royal Ape." There seems to have arisen in Moriarty's psyche some dim recognition that Lincoln wasn't such a good role model for race-conscious whites after all. It is difficult to take seriously any racialist who favors the man that Nelson Mandela has identified as one of his most admired heroes along with Lenin, Stalin and Chairman Mao.

Unfortunately, following Moriarty's change of heart, he expends much ink to convince readers that the Southern view of Lincoln is irrelevant. He still denies that Lincoln played a major role in initiating white dissolution. He wonders if a successful South would have become just another Brazil. He assures us that "white racism" won't sell anymore and that neither the Old South nor the pre-civil rights South can be resurrected. Finally he proclaims that while "the issue today is how to salvage the, or a, white nation in America...splitting the white population along sectional lines seems counterproduaive."

At the end, there is a return to the earlier article (Nov. 1996) that puffs Lincoln as revealer of life's great profundities. Southerners who just don't "get it" receive some rather condescending advice. Having lost a vicious war by being too chivalrous, they should gratefully abase themselves before their conqueror's all-seeing wisdom.

> Certainly the South suffered, and its wounds are evident to this day. But suffering is more profitable if it brings knowledge as well as experience. Lincoln taught the Confederates the difference between a war and a duel. Lincoln can teach today's white Majority the difference between the United

States of America and the American Nation.

This statement displays a callous disregard for the hundreds of thousands of courageous men in gray who fought to preserve their race and their civilization in the conflict of 1861-1865 and who endured the infamous Reconstruction that followed. It also displays a lamentable lack of understanding of the causes of the war and the nature of the forces arrayed against the Confederacy. Most distressingly it reveals a myopic inability to discern that the Cause of the Confederacy in 1861 is also the cause of white racialists today.

Red Republican in the White House

The South was not so ignorant as contemporary Americans of Lincoln's true colors, one of which turns out to be Red. Southerners in 1860 were well aware of the destructive force that first showed its face in 1848, when Karl Marx published the Communist Manifesto, the year that saw the outbreak of socialist revolutions throughout Europe. Although these revolutions were premature, it was seven more decades before the forces of communism were able to subvert a European state in their nihilistic revolt against civilization.

In an 1860 sermon delivered in the shadow of looming war, Southern theologian lames H. Thornwell revealed just how well the South understood not only the implications of the North's rising secular humanist pseudo-religion and its ideological soul-mate, abolitionism, but also the relationship of both to the embryonic political and ideological monstrosity whose evil, all-devouring nature he could have only guessed at in 1860.

> The parties in this conflict are not merely Abolitionists and slaveholders, they are Atheists, Socialists, Communists, Red Republicans, Jacobins on the one side and the friends of order and regulated freedom on the other. In one word, the world is the battleground, Christianity and Atheism the combatants, and the progress of humanity the stake.

This startling quote shows just how well Southerners understood who the principals were in the impending clash that New York Senator William Seward called "an irrepressible conflict between opposing and enduring forces." Americans should consider carefully the implications of the North's "Red" connection. Those who see Lincoln as anything other than an agent of white destruction place themselves in league with just about every enemy the white race has. One hopes that this is done out of ignorance rather than by informed choice.

Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels supported Lincoln's war. During the war, Marx wrote a column for socialist Horace Greeley's *New York Tribune*. Award-winning historian James McPherson made the connection between Lincoln and socialism in *Abraham Lincoln and the Second American Revolution:*

> Lincoln championed the leaders of the European revolutions of 1848; in turn, a man who knew something about those revolutions, Karl Marx praised Lincoln in 1865 as "the single-minded son of the working class" who led his "country through the matchless struggle for the rescue of an enchained race and the reconstrudion of a social world."

Russian revolutionaries favored the North. Alexander Herzen called Jefferson Davis "the greatest political criminal of our time." Michael Bakunin wrote of Lincoln's war, "[I]n the struggle between the Northern and Southern United States...the North...has all my sympathies." Bakunin was even more pleased with Reconstruction and the 13th, 14th and 15th Amendments. Winning the war wasn't enough; for "popular self-government" to become a reality, "another revolution. . .far more profound" was required. Like the Bolsheviks who infiltrated America in the 1920s and 1930s, these early Communist revolutionaries clearly saw the potential of using the Negro race as a proletariat for subjugation of the West.

In light of this, perhaps it is not coincidental that Lin-

coln's administration enacted into law three planks of the Communist Manifesto. The first was a national banking act. The second was the Internal Revenue Service. The third, enacted by the Morrill Tariff Act, was public education and Land Grant Colleges.

Lincoln benefited from the failed 1848 Communist revolutions in more material ways. Many veteran "forty-eighters" fled to the U.S. With the outbreak of the War for Southern Independence, they joined Lincoln's invasion army, forming an experienced cadre of military leaders who helped compensate for the fact that many of the best U.S. officers cast their lot with the Confederacy. Friedrich Engels later wrote of this bonanza of Communist leadership that "had it not been for the experienced soldiers who had entered America after the European revolution (1848), especially from Germany, the organization of the Union army would have taken still longer than it did."

The list of revolutionaries who served as Union general officers is revealing. It includes: Joseph Weydemeyer, Carl Schurz, Franz Sigel, Thomas Medgher (commander of the Irish Brigade), Peter Osterhaus, August von Willich, Friedrich Salomon, Alexander Schimmelfennig, E. S. Solomon, Albin Schoepf, Julius Stahel, Max Weber and Frederick Hecker. The title of William L. Burton's 1988 book, *Melting Pot Soldiers,* tells the story with a remarkable economy of words.

The Lavender Lincoln

There is hardly time or space to recount the many horror stories of Lincoln's personal aberrations. There is some evidence that he was the bastard offspring of a North Carolina man who took Lincoln's mother into his home as an orphan child and molested her sexually. Lincoln publicly professed Christianity for the sake of politics, but as a young man he wrote a book mocking Christianity and the Bible. Recent medical studies of Lincoln's condition suggest that he may have suffered from Marfan's Syndrome, a genetic disease that frequently leads to early death.

Throughout life he was plagued by nightmares, delusions, hallucinations and forebodings about his own death, which some writers believe he may have craved.

His 1832 address to the Young Men's Lyceum in Springfield supports that theory. George McDaniel writes:

> In that bizarre speech, speaking almost wistfully, Lincoln rhapsodized about the founding fathers' having achieved glory in death. He went on to warn his young audience cryptically about the possibility of a genius rising up in America, who, in his quest for fame, might attempt tO destroy the country. He counseled his bewildered audience that they must help defeat this evil genius. Could Lincoln just possibly have been speaking of his own evil side and could the two faces exemplify his schizophrenic nature? Could Lincoln himself be the "house divided against itself" that he spoke of years later!

Lincoln was almost certainly a sexual deviant. Rumors persist of dalliances between Lincoln and Marine guards in the White House. These charges are unproven but others are more certain. In his book, *The Inner World of Abraham Lincoln,* historian Michael Burlingame describes Lincoln's homosexuality and the sadomasochistic marital relationship with his wife. In his 1926 book, *Abraham Lincoln: The Prairie Years,* Carl Sandburg, hardly a lightweight source, described Lincoln and merchant Joshua Speed as having "a streak of lavender and spots soft as May violets."

In *The Story the Soldiery Wouldn't Tell: Sex in the Civil War,* medical historian Thomas P. Lowry tells how Lincoln slept in the same bed with Speed for four years. When Speed announced his marriage, Lincoln became so depressed he could not perform his duties as an Illinois legislator. His friends feared he might commit suicide. As quoted in Lincoln associate William Herndon's 1888 work, *Life of Lincoln,* Lincoln wrote to Speed:

> Your [letter], announcing that Miss Fanny and you are "no more twain, but one flesh," reached me this morning....I feel

somewhat jealous of both of you now. You will be so exclusively concerned for one another that I shall be forgotten entirely....I shall be very lonesome without you.

Firebell in the Night

While honorable men like Stephen Douglas and James Buchanan tried to salvage the Constitution and white civilization, Lincoln's abolitionist allies, known at the time as "black Republicans," fanned the flames of race war. Thomas Jefferson had long ago seen that the fervor aroused by the slavery question would lead to a national catastrophe. In a prescient letter to Massachusetts Congressman John Holmes following the Missouri Compromise of 1820 which excluded slavery from territories north of latitude 36É30' Jefferson wrote:

[T]his momentous question, like a firebell in the night, awakened and filled me with terror. I considered it at once as the knell of the Union. . . .A geographical line, coinciding with a marked principle, moral and political, once conceived and held up to the angry passions of men, will never be obliterated....I regret that I am now to die in the belief that the useless sacrifice of themselves by the generation of 1776, to acquire self-government and happiness to their country, is to be thrown away by the unwise and unworthy passions of their sons.

The War's cause has been distorted by both sides in the aftermath. The South's detractors claim that the war was fought to free the slaves. Many Southerners, fearing the "racism" smear, counter that the war was fought over states rights and free trade. The reality is that slavery was the central issue but in a way radically different than liberals admit. Southerners were forced to fight for survival against the "angry passions" that Jefferson foresaw.

Have Americans forgotten why John Brown attacked Harpers Ferry! Throughout the decades before the war, abolitionists agitated relentlessly for armed servile insurrection against the South. Intent on fulfilling this malevolent fantasy, Brown planned to arm Virginia's slaves as a prelude to massacre. For this monstrous act, the Northern press compared Brown favorably to Jesus Christ. With the examples of the bloody Nat Turner Rebellion, the genocidal Haiti massacres and other lethal slave uprisings before them, Southerners had little choice but to defend themselves against those who openly advocated their mass murder.

Outgoing President James Buchanan understood the potential for disaster far better than Lincoln. In his final speech to Congress in December 1860, he said, "Selfpreservation is the first law of nature, and therefore any state of society in which the sword is all the time suspended over the heads of the people must at last become intolerable." No one in a position of leadership incited passions more than Abraham Lincoln. To the South, Lincoln, the great "house-divided-against-itself-cannot-stand abolitionist was the point of the sword Buchanan so vividly described. The election of 1860 was the beginning of its descent. The South had no choice but to abandon a union that sanctioned murder of white women and children.

Given events since the war, is it true that Lincoln was "the historical and political progenitor of today's largely self-inflicted white genocide!" Is this mere "heated opinion," as Moriarty contends! Significantly, he fails to quote the remainder of my critical passage:

> Beyond the murder of over 600,000 of his own countrymen in a war of fratricidal vengeance marked by the deliberate employment of "total war" by Lincoln's Union army commanders.. .Lincoln's war conferred moral sanction, and indeed constitutional compulsion, upon the lethal delusion of racial egalitarianism.

It is the ascendancy of the ideology of racial equality that threatens our existence. Lincoln was not alone in creating our plight. It is certainly true that others have followed in his footsteps. But it was Lincoln who created the

legal and social climate that legitimized the destruction of America's racial hierarchy. The inexorable consequence of Lincoln's revolution held at bay for a century by segregation and Jim Crow was an inevitable and concomitant rise of race-mixing and the agent of our "self-inflicted genocide."

This view is not mine alone. Perceptive Southerners said as much at the time. In his postwar book, *In Defense of Virginia and the South,* Robert L. Dabney, chaplain to Stonewall Jackson, described the deadly peril Lincoln's revolution created: "The black race is an alien one on our soil; and nothing except his amalgamation with ours, or his subordination to ours, can prevent the rise of that instinctive antipathy of race, which, history shows, always arises between opposite races in proximity." He added:

> [T]he offspring of an amalgamation must be a hybrid race.. ..And this apparently is the destiny which our conquerors have in view. If indeed they can mix the blood of the heroes of Manassas with this vile stream from the fens of Africa, then they will never again have occasion to tremble before the righteous resistance of Virginia freemen; but will have a race supple and vile enough to fill that position of political subjugation, which they desire to fix on the South.

Advance to Barbarism

The assertion that the embattled South thought of the War as some sort of romantic lark is so far divorced from historical reality as to be deeply insulting. Outnumbered more than 4-to-1 in population, and 100-to-1 in industrial capacity at the beginning of the War, the South fought because it had no choice. It was Lincoln who raised an army to invade the South. It was the South which fought with grim desperation as long as it was able.

Men like Stonewall Jackson and Nathan Bedford Forrest were not squeamish when it came to the art of killing. When asked what to do about massive looting and vandalism by Union troops in Fredericksburg on the eve of the

December 1862 battle, Jackson replied: "Kill them, sir. Kill them every one." Forrest's ferocity is the stuff of legend. His philosophy was "war means fighting, and fighting means killing." He was so good at it that William T. Sherman once wrote, "Forrest should be hunted down and killed if it costs 10,000 lives and bankrupts the treasury."

Grant asked Lincoln to suspend exchange of Union and Confederate prisoners because he calculated that one Confederate was worth three of his "melting pot soldiers."

The Army of Northern Virginia under Robert E. Lee inflicted such devastating casualties on Grant's Army of the Potomac that it very nearly cost Lincoln the election of 1864.

It is true that the South refrained from the organized butchery of Sherman, Phil Sheridan, Benjamin "Beast" Butler and other Unionists who waged total war on defenseless civilians. The burning of Atlanta, the march to the sea, the destruction of the Shenandoah Valley, the depopulation of parts of Missouri and Georgia, the internment of civilians in concentration camps, the obscene treatment of Southern POWs in Northern camps, and uncounted other atrocities bear scathing testimony to Lincoln's barbarism against the South. However, only a man utterly devoid of civilizing instincts could construe such behavior as a virtue. As with the Allies' wars against Germany, self-righteous carnage against our own blood kin has brought the white race perilously close to disaster.

The second assertion that Lincoln teaches us, the "difference between the United States of America and the American Nation," says nothing positive about Lincoln. One presumes that "the United States of America" denotes the federal government, and "the American Nation" denotes the people themselves, sans government. One further presumes that a racialist must surely favor preserving the people ahead of their institutions. However, in the conflict of 1861-1865, it was Lincoln who fought to preserve the "Union," that all-powerful empire that was the United

States of America. Conversely the South fought to preserve itself from racial amalgamation. It seems self-evident that a racialist must embrace the South's position and condemn the megalomaniac who tried to destroy it.

Salvaging an Ethnostate

Does Southern nationalism ("sectionalism") have no role in the political calculus of the 20th century? Who voted for California's anti-immigration Proposition 187 and anti-affirmative action Proposition 209? Far from abandoning racial awareness, we must fan its flames. As conditions worsen, the white population will polarize along racia lines.

As for Southern nationialism, if "sectionalism" is not the answer, what is? How, except by irredentism and geographic concentration, can an ethnostate arise! Shall we all move to odd-numbered street addresses and call that our nation! The idea is preposterous. Any animal in the wild knows instinctively that it must defend it's own territory or die. One can already see sectionalism at work in Quebec and in the Southwest, where Mexico is assiduously colonizing land that was once American. Does anyone believe that Mexicans intent on establishing "Aztlan" will forego "sectionalism" in pursuit of their goal? Those who dismiss Southern nationalism and the strong racial consciousness that underlies it should ask themselves what they would substitute in its place.

While no one wishes bloodshed, we must realize that salvation may not come without disruption. A core group identity and a locus of action are madatory for success.

Diffuse resistance everywhere translates to effectiveness nowhere. Most Southerners still retain a sense of kinship and loyalty to their Southern heritage. This self-consciousness exists in few other regions. It is not so pronounced even in the West, where antipathy to the federal government is at least as strong as it is in the South.

If one "section" or even one state takes action, it may be

joined by others, just as Lincoln's call for the invasion of the lower Southern states precipitated secession by Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee and Arkansas. Refusal by a governor to accept a particularly noxious federal diktat may, in fact, be the confrontational spark that one day ignites the birth of an ethnostate. This will work best in a region where sectional loyalties command participation by sister states. It could have happened when Eisenhower sent troops to Little Rock.

Finally, no war is won without a unifying cause and symbols of that cause. The Confederate flag is still a talisman of extraordinary power, as anyone who has ever lofted it in defiance in the face of blacks can readily attest. The elemental fear and dismay are palpable.

What lessons, then, are we to learn from the man whose war caused the deaths of more white Americans than all other American wars combined, the man who ushered in political and social equality for a race whose genes are destroying Western civilization, the man who advanced the universalist cause as no one in his era had done before or since! Perhaps there is a lesson for us, but it is not the one cited in Moriarty's "Deep Politics." It is this: failure to discern the true nature of any conflict abrogates all hope of victory. In war one must identify enemies and allies. Those who are not allies are enemies, and must be treated as such.

Lincoln overthrew a nation based on the sanctity and preeminence of the white race in order to preserve an empire that trumpeted such sanctimonious "principles" as preservation of the Union, racial equality, commercial hegemony and on and on. This makes Lincoln the enemy.

What non-Southerners must recognize is that it was the South that fought to save the white race. In Lincoln's own words, Southerners fought against an "evil genius" who tried to destroy the American Nation and its founding people. Consequently the Southern Cause is the cause of whites everywhere and all whites must join that cause if

we are to succeed. When the time comes to rectify the racial disaster that looms before us, the South will be in the forefront of that struggle. But it must not be alone. The "irrepressible conflict" is more than just a Southern struggle. It is more than just an American struggle. It is a struggle for white survival.

Reprinted from *Instauration*, April 1997. Subscriptions are available through Howard Allen Enterprises, P.O. Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920

☆ ☆ ☆

To ensure our racial future

We Must Know Our Racial Past

The Study of Languages. Historically, investigation regarding the origins of the white, Aryan or Indo-European peoples has been confined to methods and time frames consistent with and constrained by Biblical interpretations in the book of Genesis. This confined all discussion of the subject to no earlier than 2350 B.C. or about 1,656 years after the Biblical story of the creation, when the families of Noah disembarked from the ark and set out to populate the world. Consequently most of the early attempts to set the historical record straight involved speculative interpretations of ancient classical texts, as well as politically motivated fabrications of medieval monks. It was not until the development of the science of linguistics that racial studies moved from the realm of myth and guesswork to the scientific arena of fact.

The progress from savagery to civilization is intimately bound up with the advance of abstract thinking, which has enabled the world's civilized peoples to rise above the chaos of animal sensations and to fashion an ordered cosmos. The growth of reasoning in turn goes hand in hand with the development of language. Words, after all, are the very seeds of thought. It follows that a common language not

only implies a common mental outlook among its speakers, but to a large extent also reflects the general progress of a race as it moves from animalism to savagery, from savagery to barbarism and finally from barbarism to civilization. Philology, the study of languages, may therefore claim a place among the historical disciplines, so far as it is able to trace and interpret the progress of early civilizations.

The close relationships between some European languages had been explored as early as the beginning of the 17th century. In 1767 a member of both the Royal Society and the Society of Antiquaries, James Parsons, did some research on the most ancient peoples of Europe and Asia. Through a comparison of linguistically similar elements contained in different languages he was able to offer a guide to the relative affinity these groups shared and to their distant origins. He concluded that the languages of Europe, Iran and India were all derived from a common linguistic ancestor. Parsons can well be credited with the independent discovery of what we now call the Indo-European language family.

After Parsons' discovery, and in 1796, William Jones, then Chief lustice of India and a scholar in linguistics, proposed that Sanskrit, Gothic and Celtic languages as well as old Persian belonged to the same family. It was not, however, until the beginning of the 19th century that the development of comparative philology allowed us to arrive at the concept of a linguistic affinity unfathered by Noah. Modern studies have revealed a commonalty among the languages of ancient white peoples stretching from the Atlantic to India. This suggests a single source or ancestry that was the precursor to the Indo-European, a language that has been termed Proto-Indo-European, Archaeological evidence shows that the Proto-Indo-European peoples and, by extension their vocabulary, appeared on the scene in Neolithic times, an appearance not coincidentally corresponding to the first widespread domestication of animals. Irrespective of the advancements made through the study

of language similarities, this line of study was limited because the occupation of Europe by Indo-Europeans invariably predates the written historical record.

Archaeological Evidence and Radiocarbon Dating. We know that the study of race is a multidisciplinary field. It draws upon Linguistics, but also from History, Anthropology, Archaeology, Biology and other fields of expertise. One of the least likely of scientific fields, yet in retrospect one of the most important to the discovery of the origins of peoples, was that of Atomic Physics, a study with which, until comparatively recently, archaeologists were unfamiliar.

In 1949, Willard F. Libby opened a door to the past which egalitarian Marxism never succeeded in closing—a scientific method of dating using radiocarbon or carbon-14.

Now with Colin Renfrew's advancements in radiocarbon techniques we know with certainty that European cultures are of greater antiquity than previously supposed. The megalithic tombs of Western Europe, we now know, are older than the Pyramids, which were once thought to have preceded them. Indeed they rank as the earliest stone monuments in the world. The "Newgrange" tomb in Ireland has been dated to 3350 B.C. and a tomb in Brittany to an astounding 4300 B.C. We also know that early metal-using cultures of Europe antedate both Troy and the Bronze Age Aegean, from which they were presumed to have derived. Through microscopic analysis Alexander Marshack has taken the European time line even further back. He postulates an advanced time-based and time-factoring culture, capable of advanced thought processes and astronomical measurements thousands of years before it was deemed possible.

The origins of our culture become less important when we realize that the creators of culture, notwithstanding their specific geographic origins, were biologically the self-same people as we. That is, a generally dolichocranial, invariably tall and unquestionable white race. The

darkening and coarseness of many peoples currently seen in the Middle East and India are reflective of inbreeding with more primitive peoples over a period of several thousand years. It is not a mirror of their physical appearance at the time of their cultural Zenith. Even in ancient Hittite inscriptions our people were referred to as *Hari*, the blond people. Indeed there is substantial evidence to indicate that this very down-breeding led directly to the decline and dissolution of these once proud and advanced civilizations. The practice of incest among the Vanar, a people of Nordic and Germanic mythology, and among the "God Kings" of Egypt may well have been an attempt to protect the bloodlines against such degeneration.

Natural Selection. White, Aryan, Indo-European peoples have inhabited the European continent at least since the Early Bronze Age, perhaps as far back as 7,000 years ago or even longer. For all intents and purposes they were identical to the modern Caucasian. The white race is unmistakably the child of the earth of his European homeland.

Some 100,000 years ago the ancestors of our race may have migrated to their current cold and stressful Eurasian climates. There the harsh and unforgiving landscape influenced the temperament, as well as the creativity, of these ancient ancestral people. The harsher climates selected for larger brains, more forward planning. a longer time horizon, greater family stability and increased longevity, with concomitant reductions in sex hormones, speed of maturation, reproductive fertility and aggressiveness. This latter feature, whatever its negative effects, is a blessed necessity for complex cultural development.

Other humanoid subraces adopted different survival mechanisms. The Negro developed greater bone density, a higher percentage of "quick-twitch" muscle fiber, higher levels of testosterone, faster rates of growth to sexual maturation and higher rates of reproductivity. In a strictly evolutionary sense, there is no right or wrong way in which

nature acts to ensure the survival of a given species—only successes and failures. In this respect both the Negroid and the white can be said to be on more or less equal terms. Survival is one thing, civilization is another. Evidence from a variety of scientific fields demonstrates that the beginnings of our race and the beginnings and maintenance of civilization are irreconcilably linked.

DNA analysis indicates that this mummy, found in western China, is of European origin.

Ancient Journeys. In ancient times our people expanded from their Eurasian homeland and mastered all of Europe. The Indo-Europeans brought their culture to the icy North and storm-tossed western lands of the continent. To the south our ancestors ventured to the limits of the Sahara and Africa's Atlas Mountains, where to this day pale Bedouins relatively unpolluted by Arabia's now swarthy multitudes, still move to the seasonal pulse of nature. To the east, we went through the Khyber Pass and along the timeless old "silk road." Auburn and red-headed people have recently been found in remote areas of China where previous history dictated they were never supposed to have been.

Similar interest is provoked by a white ruling class among the population of the Incas who were identified to Pizarro as being the *viracochas* "a divine race of white men with beards." Thor Heyerdahl's seminal study of Easter Island shed light upon a white race which once inhabited eastern Polynesia. Here a people called the *oho-tea* are said by the native populations to have been a race which in "olden times had white skin, red hair and blue eyes." According to Heyerdahl's studies they were eliminated in a final war by the more primitive yet more numerous *Hanau momoko* people, the descendants of whom now are the sole inhabitants of the sorry little island.

From Kashmir to Mysore in the western provinces of India our race's influence prevailed and established cultures that were old before the annals of recorded time. The caste system was introduced into India by our Aryan cousins millennia ago in a failed attempt at maintaining racial integrity. The Sanskrit word for caste, *varna,* means color. Even today, after the infusion of ancient Aryan blood so many centuries ago, we still find the occasional blue-eyed Brahman (the highest caste) conversing in a language whose Aryan roots weave the story of our greatness back though the mists of time.

An American Beginning: An American End. In ancient North America the impact of our race was similarly felt. A 9,300-year-old Caucasian male was found on the banks of the Columbia River in Washington State, the so-called "Columbia River Man." As in so many other areas of the world where the thought police rule and news is suppressed and twisted, information of white achievement has been suppressed. If it checks out, Columbia River Man would revise everything we thought we knew about early man in the Americas. In the light of these and similar findings it is now considered possible that the earliest waves of humans coming across the Bering land bridge were not the ancestors of the people we now call Native Americans.

Many of the traces left behind by these early trekkers display markedly Caucasian features. It is possible, perhaps even probable, given the historical precedents from around the globe, that they were the victims of genocide perpetrated by the proto-Indians.

We continue to find that our race's travels in Paleolithic times were more extensive and wondrous than previously imagined. Wherever we went we brought with us our unique gift—civilization. These early pioneering cultures have now fallen into ruin. With the decline of the spark of white creativity, no one was left to build. Once prosperous cities have now decayed, along with the sad monuments to nearly forgotten achievements. Will this also be the fate of our civilization? In spite of our self-deluded retreat from responsibility, we still continue to hold sway over the ever shrinking remnants of a civilized world that is still the envy of backward peoples everywhere. Whites must remember that without the continuation and the survival of their race, not only their culture, but all high civilization may end and a dark pall of ignorance will settle on the earth.

LAWRENCE

☆ ☆ ☆

Is It Time to de-Holocaust Jewish History?

Professor Robert Faurisson once remarked that the Holocaust has become a civic religion for Jews. Anyone who needs further proof of that statement should read *The Seventh Million* by Israeli journalist Tom Segev. In rich detail Segev shows how the Holocaust, the alleged "gassing" of six million Jews, has expanded from a wartime event at first downplayed by Zionists to a daily obsession.

The first section of Segev's work covers much the same territory as Lenni Brenner's *Zionism in the Age of the Dictators* or Edwin Black's *The Transfer Agreement.* Segev asserts that the main interest of Zionist leaders was the foundation of the Jewish state, not saving Jews in Europe or elsewhere. In the immediate postwar years, Holocaust "survivors" were far from being coddled by the Israeli state-in-the-making. They were loudly criticized by sabras (Jews born in Palestine) for letting themselves be led like "lambs to the slaughter." Had they emigrated to Palestine before the war they would have been saved. Consequently the Holocaust not merely proved the validity of Zionism; it was implicitly blamed on the "survivors."

In *The Seventh Million,* Segev deftly exposes the internal contradictions of Israeli society. The Zionist emigrants from Hitler's Germany were the objects of unremitting hostility. They were accused of possessing the innate German respect for authority that characterized the Nazis. Their Yiddish publications were considered a linguistic corruption of the official Hebrew. All in all, life for German Jews under Zionism was not an easy one.

One of the major issues facing Israel in the 1950s was the decision to reestablish relations with Germany. The issue, as can be surmised, was an emotional one. In many heated debates Ben-Gurion advocated the establishment of ties with Germany in order to strengthen Israel economically and militarily. The reparations agreements, it is important to note, did not compensate Jews for six million murdered relatives. Rather they were intended to compensate Jews, whether they lived in Israel or not, for wrongfully confiscated property. In time reparations also came to include compensation for career interruptions or diminished earning capacity.

Nahum Coldmann of the World Jewish Congress first cannily agreed to relatively small initial sums in exchange for ever expanding payments down through the years. Segev diligently explores the vast claims racket that grew out of the agreements. Viewing most of the claimants as cheats, Germans meticulously checked the dates and details of the applications. This early bureaucratic revisionism surprised many Jews who had been looking for "easy

money.

The two most significant parts of *The Seventh Million* are the accounts of the Kastner and Eichmann trials. The former was triggered by a pamphlet written by Malchiel Grunewald accusing Dr. Rudolf Kastner, an official of the Mapai government, of having collaborated with the Nazis during the war. An official of the Jewish Agency in Hungary and involved in the notorious "trucks-for-Jews" deal, Kastner allegedly went out of his way to save the lives of his Jewish friends while shipping the rest of the Chosen off to Auschwitz.

The Kastner trial was a disaster for Ben-Gurion and the Mapai Party. It established what had been common knowledge among the leaders, but not to the man in the street, namely the Zionist policy of saving the few and sacrificing the many. The legal proceedings were based on the fallacious assumption that the Jews who remained in Europe had in fact been exterminated. The Kastner trial gave Menahem Begin and his Herut Party their first real opportunity to break the power of the Socialist and Labor politicians. The verdict of the trial court supported Grunewald's charges against Kastner.

The kidnapping of Adolf Eichmann was Ben-Gurion's chance to correct the damage caused by the Kastner trial. Throughout the proceedings Gideon Hausner, the prosecutor, strove to show how heroically the Jews had resisted the Holocaust. Eichmann, the defendant, was an almost irrelevant figure. The trial completely failed to establish his role as an architect of mass murder. It did allow Ben-Gurion and Mapai members to claim that Jews and their leaders had not been "Kastners" during the war.

It was the Eichmann trial which made the Holocaust a permanent fixture of the Israeli conscience. Almost all Israeli educational courses on the Six Million date from that time. Today the Holocaust is big business in Israel, as it is all over the world. Israelis are taught to delve deeply into the "meaning" of the Holocaust and reach the inevitable conclusion that only unquestioning support of Israel and its policies can prevent a similar tragedy from occurring. It is this conclusion that Segev challenges. Although no revisionist, he correctly understands that the nationalist interpretation of the Six Million story is wrong. He agrees with Professor Yehuda Elkana,who wrote a widely read newspaper article, "For Forgetting":

> I see no greater danger to the future of Israel than the fact that the Holocaust has been instilled methodically into the consciousness of the Israeli public, including that very large part that did not endure the Holocaust, as well as the generation of children that has been born and grown up here. For the first time I understand the seriousness of what we have done, when for decades we have sent every child in Israel to visit Yad Vashem over and over again. What did we expect tender children to do with this experience? Our minds, even hearts, closed, without interpretation, we have proclaimed "Remember!" What for! What is a child supposed to do with these memories! For a great many of them, the horror pictures were likely to be interpreted as a call for hatred. "Remember" could be interpreted as a call for long-standing, blind hatred. It may well be that the world at large will remember. I am not sure of that, but in any case that is not our concern. Each nation, including Germany, will decide for itself, in the context of its own considerations, whether it wishes to remember. We, on the other hand, must forget. I do not see any more important political educational stance for the country's leaders than to stand up for life, to give oneself over to the construction of our future—and not to deal, morning and evening, with symbols, ceremonies and lessons of the Holocaust. The role of historical remembrance must be uprooted from our lives.

And that, in so many words, is what author Segev calls the task of *The Seventh Million.*

472

☆ ☆ ☆

Conspiracies, Then and Now

In the America of the 1950s and 1960s, it was not uncommon, on meeting a fellow right-winger, to come to touch on—better put, to dwell on—what we called in those

times the Communist menace. Nor was it less common, after sundry Bolshevik atrocities and terrifying threats had passed in review, for one of us to play the trump card in civilized humanity's case for the prosecution: "Communism's a conspiracy, you know." So we knew—or thought we knew.

It's almost a decade since the U.S.S.R., well, not exactly collapsed, but began to slough off its Soviet skin. Only a few diehards, even on the right, seem willing to maintain that this is all a carefully contrived deception to lull us to our doom. Nor is it widely claimed, even in the remotest stands of Birchdom, that whatever beast is aborning or slouching is worse, or could be worse, than Lenin's, Stalin's, Brezhnev's Russia.

The percipient Revilo Oliver

More than 30 years after the late Revilo Oliver debunked conclusively the right-wing delusion that some malevolent and seemingly omnipotent combination was to blame for all the right wing's and all the white man's woes, communism may be moribund, but conspiracy—The Conspiracy!—lives on.

Consult the booklist of nearly any "patriotic" publisher. Three years short of the millennium the same hodgepodges of Gothic romance, arabesque invention, baroque

exaggeration, Victorian consternation—all calculated to make your maiden auntie and 10,000 right-wingers swoon—vend and wend their way among our kind.

Freemasons? Rosicrucians? Illuminati? Banksters? Bilderbergers? CFR? Skull and Bones? Club of Rome? A diller, a dollar, a thousand Rhodes scholars!

Run even part way through the profusion of plotters and complotters that "experts" in "conspiriology"—as many of them like to call their "science"—have at their fingertips and the names begin to have a nonsensical, but vaguely comforting ring, somewhat like the London church-bell rhymes of fond remembrance from childhood.

What then is wrong with a little conspiracy theory! First, as Professor Oliver argued in his magisterial *Conspiracy or Degeneracy* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $6.00 + postage], it doesn't adequately describe reality, aside from failing to explain the workings of politics and history.

It is noteworthy that the very word conspiracy is a legalism, denoting a secret plan to carry out a crime. Conspiriologists have converted this legal formulation into a moral one, whereby all the doings of designated "conspirators" become evil. (Note that often enough the "conspiracies" or their elements—e.g., the institution of the Rhodes scholarships—are seldom crimes by law).

The malign afflatus of conspiracy quickly overwhelms its individual crimes, real or imagined. Soon enough a Manichaean (Magian in Spengler's sense) spirit infuses the conspiracy hunters, the most fervent of whom may discover in the workings of the Federal Reserve or the Order of Demolay the direct and continuing work of the Evil One himself.

This is not to argue—any more than Oliver did—that conspiracies don't occur. Leaving aside the innumerable criminal and sometimes not-so-criminal arrangements that delight American prosecutors' hearts (and wishing sadly in passing that some of our rambunctious and misguided activists had known the practicai consequences of their own

"conspiracies"), plots to overthrow governments, to topple dynasties, even found new nations have been a staple of history.

The authors of England's Glorious Revolution, and our own, were just as conspiratorial as those who masterminded France's and Russia's upheavals. But try to find a patriot who'd call Washington and Jefferson "conspirators." His contemporaries, however, weren't afraid to call the Sage of Monticello conspirator, revolutionary or worse. Yale College President Timothy Dwight stumped the country accusing Jefferson of being an Illuminatus.

This sort of historical embarrassment is common enough for the current crop of conspiriologists. Their politics are generally populist. They scorn "elites." But the conspiracy literature they feast on is often absolutist; often stalwartly Papist—logically as out of place at gun shows and right-wing conclaves where it's sold as its sellers would be if they sat behind their tables in the costumes of the Ancien Regime.

"But, ah," some argue, "conspiracy makes good propaganda. Certainly it sells. When all the names of defunct cabals are gotten through, at bottom lurks, invariably—the Jew!"

Is the possibility of conjuring up from all the gimcrack apparatus of conspiriology the Eternal Jew—Judeus ex machina, if you will—enough to make it all worthwhile? Once more following Revilo Oliver, I say no. Conspiracy mongers invariably treat the Jewish problem in one of two ways: they either overrate and overdamn the Jews and their influence or, timorously, they leave them out altogether.

As Oliver, in his learned prescience, foresaw over three decades ago, Aryan objectivity and ingenuity has begun to devise, under the rubric of sociobiology, the first synthesis of which was broached by Professor E.O. Wilson, theories that explain the Jews and their behavior. One such, Professor Kevin Macdonald's *A People That Shall Dwell Alone: Judaism As an Evolutionary Croup Strategy* (Praeger,

Westport, CT, 1994), is easily worth the price of all the anti-Semitic conspiracy pamphlets combined.

A book like the above brings the Jewish problem within the province of biology, within the same precincts as the racial problems which perturb the American social order. Here let us note how seldom the conspiracy screeds even so much as glance at race. The fall of the Knights Templar, the introduction of the metric system, the symbols on the reverse of a dollar bill—these are deemed far more important than the history, say, of how America's immigration policy was turned topsy-turvy in the 1960s.

Most Instaurationists aren't conspiracy buffs. The editor has wisely seen to that. But on the wide and woolly right conspiracy theories rule.

Thirty years after Oliver's *Conspiracy or Degeneracy,* nearly a decade after our "victory" over the Soviet, not even the publicly proclaimed intent to turn America into a Third World nation—and the effects of that transformation day by day, year by year, decade by decade—the awful truth is transformed, transvested, gussied up in conspiratorialist drag. Then, and only then, the cobwebs fall from glazed eyes. The patriots smile, they understand: "Oh, you mean the New World Order! It's a conspiracy, you know."

MORIARTY

The preceding articles have been reprinted from *Instauration,* May 1997. Subscriptions are available from Howard Allen Enterprises, PO Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920.

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder
Order No: 01017–single copy $3.50 + $2.00 for postage,

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Landsmann:

Here is $50 for another year of your interesting publication.

Intellectually, I know that the Jews exist only to steal. That is what they do. Naturally they are all communists since they are always in favor of redistributing wealth from others to themselves. But even knowing this, I am shocked at their recent swindles. They are claiming that every cent of gold the German government ever owned belongs to them. Further, from the Eastern European nations come millions more Holihoax survivors, all demanding reparations for their deaths. Here in the U.S., Jewish veterans of the Red Army of WW II are demanding veterans benefits from the US government.

But this has one good aspect: it makes clear that WW II was between the Jews and the Nazis. The British, Americans, Russians, etc. were simply slaves and dogs of the Jews. Note that only the Jews are paid tribute by the Germans. The winner gets tribute, not the US flunkies. Of course, the Jews have stolen three times from America what they got from Germany. Red China seems to be Clinton's biggest campaign contributor. They are running a $50 billion trade surplus with the US this year. I understand that Israel ends up with a third of this sum by selling US weapons and expertise to China.

The US stock market is now the biggest bubble of all time. Any attempt of the people to cash their imaginary profits will collapse the mess instantly. When it does, the whole savings of America will be wiped out. That money is already gone, stolen by the Jews! The stock bubble fulfills the wish of Caligula that the Roman people had only a single neck to cut. Financially, that is now the situation of the American people under Caligula clone Clinton.

This monster Nethanyahu fancies himself the Messiah. After the next war conquers the Mideast for Israel he intends to rebuild the Jews' temple and resume human sacrifices. If he does these things, many orthodox Jews will hail him as the Messiah as they hailed Bar Kochba in Hadrian's time. Kochba was named after a comet that appeared to promise the Jews victory over the Romans. Sure makes Hale-Bopp ominous, doesn't it?

I enclose an interesting report on the "Millennium Bug" as it is called. [This report is reproduced elsewhere in this issue.] At first I thought this would be solved by some sort of easy fix but the more I study it the worse it get. This could put an end to mainframe computing. I have written to you before of my dislike of computer hype. Here is another reason to dislike it. This disaster has its good side. The Feds' computer system will shut down. So much for spying on people's every move or benefits. Note the comment that the Feds' computers now lose up to 20% of records entered.

Yours truly,
S.R., New York State

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear George,

I found the last few Liberty Bells interesting, though I don't know if not voting is the answer. I like Manfred Roeder, a brave man, as is Günter Deckert and a few other voices crying in the wilderness. Would that some of their country men and ours heeded them.

Best wishes to you.

Sincerely yours,
Mrs. M.K., Oregon

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear George,

M.R. of New Jersey says that our race ideas are wrong. This person will have to wait for the inevitable collapse of the System. Then the muds will go wild, and his dear Puerto Rican relatives will side with them against M.R.

As you see, I have had to cut back on what we have been doing in publishing. With so many willy-nilly whites about, it is a wonder that any of us bother doing or saying anything anymore. It would be interesting to see the whining should our resistance disappear. How nice it would be if I retired to grow turnips.

Maj. D.V. Clerkin, Euro-American Alliance

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Editor, Liberty Bell

Let me comment on Mr. Cornell's letter in the June LB, pages 46-47, which, in turn, commented on my letter in the April LB, pages 51-53.

Mr. Cornell poses the question as to what my plan would be for reforming "the Jew's monetary system," as he correctly terms it.

My reform is simple: A return to Constitutional law, namely Article 1, Section 10, which prohibits paper money as a tender in payment of debts. The intentions and reasons for this Section are explained in the *Federalist Papers*.

The precious metals in the form of struck coins have served mankind well for over 2 1/2 millenia. Big, redistributive government and its supporters in Academe do not like money with a stable purchasing power because they increase their power by deliberately decreasing the purchasing power of the monetary unit, the dollar in the case of the United States. By so doing they put productive people into ever higher levels of taxation, as caused by the graduated nature of the income tax, which was advocated by Karl Marx. (See the closing paragraphs of the *Communist Manifesto* of 1848.) By the way, the Federal Reserve System was founded in 1913, as I pointed out in my original letter. How "1913" came out as "1919" I do not know.

Sincerely, Charles E. Weber, PhD.

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Editor, TULSA WORLD
P.O. Box 1770
Tulsa OK 74101

Thomas Sowell is well justified in calling apologizing for slavery "insanity." (26 June) He points out that slavery was by no means a peculiarly American institution, but does not point out that before the Civil War there were a number of weathy, free Afro-Americans who owned slaves themselves. He also does not point out that American slaves, for the most part, were Negroes who had been captured by other Negroes and sold to Caucasians who were engaged in the slave trade.

A fact that is seldom, if ever, found in highschool history textbooks is that both Jefferson and Lincoln were pessimistic about the abilities of Caucasian and Negro Americans to live in one country without strife. Lincoln, in fact, envisaged resettlement and repatriation as the solution. Voluntary repatriation resulted in the foundation of the Republic of Liberia many years before the Civil War.

Charles E. Weber, PhD.

⊕ ⊕ ⊕

Dear Sir,

The verdict of guilty and the sentence of death have been passed on Tim McVeigh, in one of the greatest travesties of so-called justice seen in the Western World since the Nuremberg show trials carried out after the Second World War. Nowhere did the prosecution prove that Tim Veigh was in the locality of the Oklahoma Federal Building. The whole of their case rested on circumstantial 'evidence', and I think you in America know how much reliability can be placed on that. We in Britain certainly do, as guilty verdicts have been overturned one after another as it has been shown that the authorities themselves have tampered with the evidence. Indeed the usual agencies used in the investigation of forensic evidence have been cast aside in favour of a brought in so-called British 'expert.' One does not have to wonder too much to see who this 'expert' is working for, as the British MI5 and MI6 work closely in accord with their colleagues in the FBI and CIA etc.

So one may ask why Tim McVeigh, but the answer is obvious, the so-called justice system you have in America has no interest in who really blew up the Oklahoma Federal Building. Their only interest lay in making sure the right sort of person paid for it. Indeed that was the whole point of the exercise to cause a public outcry against anyone who stood up to the Machiavellian clique around Clinton. Tim McVeigh's only crime, and it was truly a heinous crime in the eyes of Clinton and his traiterous friends, was that McVeigh was an upstanding White man who had served with distinction as a soldier in the Gulf War (unlike Clinton who had been a traiterous coward during the time of the Vietnam War), and that he had read *The Turner Diaries* and had urged his fellow soldiers to read them as well. Also that he had been disgusted at the massacre at Waco which although one might totally disagree with the ideas of the Branch Davidians, that does not give the FBI the right to murder them.

What is particularly nauseating is the line up of the alliance of leftist and reactionary media hacks gathered up like the bunch of venemous swine they are against one lone young veteran, spurning up their spleen, effectively denying McVeigh and his co-defendant any real kind of fair trial. Let us hope that this collection of vermin get one day their just desserts. But because of their lies and the arousal of public hysteria it looks as if the System will claim yet one or maybe two more innocent victims, let us hope not. But if the worst happens then we hope that Tim McVeigh will continue to show the calmness and dignity he has shown throughout and meet the ultimate sacrifice like the soldier he is.

M.C., England

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George,

I, too, wish all of us come together as your correspondent asks. And like it or not, I believe it has to be race. People have to forget all the catch words, slogans, banners of former days or years, for they have led us to this impasse. We have become sheep to be led, pushed, directed into any and all directions as a thoughtless mass. Truly we have become the common man, race less, nation less.

I do not know if we shall be able to break these bonds, worse than any slavery, for they are a slavery of the mind, but until we do we are lost.

I can hope that somewhere in all these various groups there will be people capable and willing to strive or work for that goal—to free people's minds of these false ideals.

Keep well — keep publishing. Contribution enclosed.

Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz,

My wife and I were just discussing, over a beer, Gary North's article on the cataclysmic date, January 1, 2000, [see July *Liberty Bell*] and felt that you are all going about it wrong. The solution does not lay in the reprograming of everyone's computers. Leave them alone. Change instead the calendars!

When year 2000 rolls around arbitrarily change the year to a non-leap-year year, the same as 1990. If the day comes up different than the originasl 1900 day, then change it. Monday becomes Wednesday, for example. Note, that become a short work week, to be widely applauded by all of the world's slackers. An easy sell.

To tune the year 2000 to match the new Leap Year phase change the clocks by the calculated time required to put it back on track. You micht need to add 37 minutes and 15 seconds, as another example. So 12:00 o'clock become 12:37 and 15 seconds. No bigger an inconvenience than adjusting for daylight savings time. Some grubbling though, I am sure.

Since we subtracted two days the banks would not have to pay interest. Social Security also is able to pay two days less. Government, on the other hand, is screwed out of two days taxes. Again the population would roar approval. So what's the problem?

Yours truly,

R.T., California

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

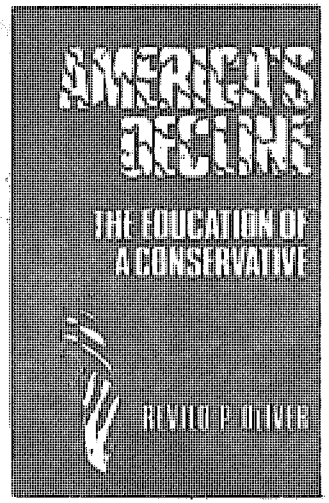

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 — 376 pp., pb.
plus $2.40 for postage & handling — ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7097 SINGLE COPY $5.50

The Women of Monte Cassino:
Many War Atrocities Are Utterly Ignored

By Dr. William Pierce
page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Guillermo Coletti: Polygamy for Aryans, page 1; Hercules, the Disney Crowd, and the Southern Baptists, age 3; Music and the 3rd Reich, page 7; Is Timothy McVeigh a Traitor?, page 15. — *Winston Smith:* Feds Gave McVeigh Lawyer $10 Million to Throw the Case, page 18; Did Tim McVeigh Hear "Miles To Go..." On The Telefon?, page 20. — *Dr. Charles E. Weber:* George Bush Declared Persona Non Grata in Japan. — *Allan Callahan:* A Choice of Plans to Save the White Race (Or Part of It), page 32. — *DGR:* Omnium-Catherum: Egalitarianism and Christendom, page 37; Another Extravagant Theory on Race?, page 40. — *David Myatt:* What Is Our Life For? - A National Socialist Answer, page 44.

VOL. 25 — NO. 3 OCTOBER 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Polygamy for Aryans

by Guillermo Coletti

I've recently received printed information from Chile, regarding an Aryan man from that country who converted to the Islam. This man has eight wives at the present time, all Aryan and quite attractive looking, with whom he has fathered twenty (yes, 20!) children. The number of children will soon be increased, since every one of his wives is currently pregnant. This man looks healthy, strong and seems to be of above average intelligence. He had previously been in a Christian monogamous matrimony. His first wife left him, sued him and took (allegedly) the greatest part of the material goods he had acquired throughout his life. After that failed relation he became disgusted with the matriarchal direction of Christianity. He may not have been too curious about this matter before his divorce, for if he had, he would have discovered that matriarchy was part of the Jewish origin of Christianity. Mr. Krause (I believe that's his last name), divorced, indebted and penniless, and in his mid30's, went back to live with his parents and enrolled in a twoyear accelerated course in computers. In the meantime he and his cousin (of whom there was very little information given) were introduced to the Islam and both embraced those beliefs. He doesn't deny that the Islamic stand on polygamy was a big part of his conversion, however, not the only one. Upon completion of his studies, Mr. Krause started earning money as a selfemployed computer professional and at a fast pace he began proposing marriage to women he considered suitable for polygamy. Although he has not discussed race in any of the interviews I have read, the man has chosen only Aryan women. His previous Christian wife was also Aryan.

I have discussed this piece of news with several like-minded people and all of them have reacted very negatively towards the whole issue. I'm a bit more open-minded about polygamy, just as I am more open-minded about polytheism.

Those opposed to polygamy have argued that it is an infection from nonAryan origins. Nevertheless, there are several examples of Aryans adopting polygamy. In America, Mormons practiced polygamy until just a few years ago with good results. It has been said that Rosenberg and Bormann had already planned to legalize polygamy in a victorious post-World War II Germany; somehow they had to make up for the incredible number of male losses. Vikings were not all that crazy for monogamy, since, at least those who could afford it, had a number of ladies with whom they multiplied. The study of history of Ancient Aryans is full of similar examples. I believe that the concept of polygamy for Aryan men should be given serious consideration. Perhaps it is not a good idea to advocate polygamy as a permanent way of life but, maybe, as a measure which can aid our racial survival under present circumstances. I also want to add that it is a remarkable example of racialism (whether willful or unwillful; conscious or unconscious) for these Aryans to form a family (or families) in an environment that is predominantly nonAryan. Polygamy may be a solution for many problems of our days. An ugly reminder of the calamitous state of modern demographics is the fact that while Aryans make for 8% of the world population, our newborns count for only 2% of all the babies in the planet.

There is a surplus of elegible Aryan women. Naturally, there are more women than men, that alone produces the surplus. Due to the social acceptability of racially harmful lifestyles (such as miscegenation), that difference has widened. White men miscegenate more than White women, and in alarming numbers. After all, those services that introduce young available singles from Asia to the American market, are directed in almost all the cases, to the White American male. I'm not exercising gender favoritism, but I simply have yet to see Aryan women paying to be introduced to Gooks from the Far East! The only reason why there are so many tens of thousands of Amerasians in Vietnam is because of the behavior of White men. The areas surrounding former U.S.

Naval bases in the Philipinnes are also infected by fatherless hybrid children, much to their own national detriment as well. In all of the greatest racial catastrophes of today, Aryan women seem to play a minor role. Those, and other reasons, make for an even larger number of White women without Aryan companions. Those White women, very few of them, end up in relationships with nonWhites, maybe just out of weakness to face a life of solitude. Wouldn't it be better to allow that fit, healthy, strong and masculine Aryan men have more than one woman? Shouldn't we openly chat on the matter? It seems to me, at least at first sight, that if there are more White women available than men, those daring White guys who want to take more than one wife should be allowed to do so, and tolerated. Definitely, the White American males who seek comfort in the company of ladies from Bolivia, Ruwanda or Thailand, are not in condition to cast the first stone.

☆ ☆ ☆

Hercules, the Disney Crowd, and the Southern Baptists

by Guillermo Coletti

The Southern Baptist Churches of America are about to reach a point of saturation with Disney, not Walt Disney, but Disney the multibillion dollar corporation headed by Michael Eisner. They allege, I believe correctly, that Disney promotes homosexuality, in ways such as having a Gay Day at Disneyland and Disney World, extending family benefits to the intimate partners of their numerous homosexual and lesbian employees, hiring a convicted pedophile to direct the movie "Powder" (one of their latest productions), etc. At the latest Annual General Conference held by and for believers of that particular Christian denomination, they warned Disney that a boycott against the corporation may be implemented to persuade them to turn from an agenda that "devalues America". In other words, the Southern Baptist message to Disney

reads: "Stop promoting homosexuality or we won't patronize your business anymore". When word reached the White House of the public statement released by the Baptist Conference, President Clinton rushed to the Press Room to make public his support of Disney's policy on homosexuals, of course. That was easy to predict.

As much as I share with the Baptists a rejection of homosexuality, I couldn't disagree more with the way they do things. Beyond any doubt my heart goes to the Baptists, after all, my parents and grandparents have been believers in Christ, in one way or another. I believe I know their feelings. But these people, the Baptists and many other redwhiteandblue Christians, have remained unreactive to the many other wakeup calls they, and all of us, receive day after day. These people simply don't know that they are, as painful and cruel as it may sound, defeated. They are finished, at least for the time being. America has been taken from them and nothing of substance belongs to them anymore. Everything that they might have treasured has either gone into oblivion or it was destroyed, blacklisted or culturally distorted. They live under the illusion that their opinions matter to, of all people, the crowd controlling Disney. Their opinions are of very little significance to Michael Eisner, or to Clinton. The very sad reality is that the old guard of good cleancut Americans has been shaken out of any influence they aspired to maintain and carry with them into the next millennium. I wonder if they think that they can actually bully the Disney executives out of their prohomosexual agenda by using the threat of money. The Southern Baptist churches do not appear to comprehend the amount of money that Disney controls, or the influence Eisner exercises over affairs far beyond the boundaries of family entertainment, matters which affect all of us. They don't know why the Eisner gang is on top at Disney and all the major channels of information and entertainment. Neither do they seem to understand that the proximity between government and Hollywood is hardly detectable, perhaps only as short as the distance kept between Ellie Wiesel and

Hillary during a State of the Union speech. In fact, they (the Baptists) have been so unaware of their own removal from areas of influence, that they have allowed themselves to lose it all without resisting. These Baptist people are, for the most part, good people, meaning they're white and mean no evil. But they're too fixated with trusting their own government and the institutions they grew up with. They have left no room for skepticism. Their outlooks on things are so confused by religious dogma that they reject homosexuality, while tolerating, for example, racemixing. And why exactly do they reject homosexuality? Do they reject it for the same reasons of genetics and racial hygiene many of us do? Or could it be that it is because they find it so advised in scriptures written by Jews, some two thousand years ago? And if that's the case, why not following more modern Jewish advice? Anyway, where have the Baptists been every year, when sodomites around the country boastingly display their sexual deviations in socalled "Gay Pride Parades"?

As pedantic and unfriendly as it may sound, I believe that Baptists should start their campaign to revalue America by doing a few "mea culpas", before condemning Disney or anyone else. For example, Baptists support Capitalism. If they are supportive of Capitalism then they should understand the social, moral and cultural implications of such acceptance. By accepting Capitalism one has to accept that the minority with money has no obligation to observe loyalty to the common good, or to the common citizen, or to the heritage of a nation. As a matter of fact, there is no law obliging wealthy and influential individuals to observe loyalty to Christian moral values. Capitalism doesn't even mandate loyalty to one's own country. Disney was for sale by Disney's heirs and it was sold to those who, evidently, offered them the best deal. I'm sure Disney's descendants could have sold the corporation to Pat Robertson or they could have donated it to the Baptists, have they only had in their minds decency over profit. The people who own Disney now have the capitalist right to produce the movies they want and hire all the

convicted pedophiles, all the homosexuals and lesbians they want. These are fruits of Capitalism. Criticizing Disney without engaging in a critical view of the system that permitted the existence and development of this type of businesses is an absolute exercise in futility. One more reason why Baptists should make "mea culpa": Baptists have condemned Nazism. I say to them: enjoy the spoils of war! This is what the CapitalistBolshevik victory has left for you, your posterity and, very unfortunately, all of us as well. If I'm not wrong in my recollection, Hitler was all for cultural cleansing, but Baptists are antiNazi, so why should they live in a culturally cleansed environment? If they really want apple pie then they should look at Germany of 19331945. Furthermore, Baptists defend Democracy. Disney's animated version of Hercules, the defamation of an ancient Aryan hero made to look like a faggot on steroids, is one of the products of Democracy. Democracy, among other things, advocates the doctrine of one man one vote. If everyone's opinion is of equal value and importance when deciding the future of a nation, and if that concept is accepted to the fullest, why then complain when pedophiles and homosexuals make movies for Disney? I repeat, criticizing Disney without engaging in a critical view of the system that permitted the existence and development of this type of businesses is an absolute exercise in futility. If these people (the Baptists) are proDemocratic, Capitalistic, antiNazi and nonracist, what possible reason can they have for not tolerating homosexuality? It is all part of the same bargain. They have already accepted Yahveh (a Jewish god), a Jewish Messiah, a grossly disproportionate number of Jews sitting as Senators, Congressmen and Federal Judges. It's possible that a conglomerate of Jewish bankers also issue the currency of the nation, although it is even more serious that there is no definite knowledge of authentic ownership on the matter. So why not having acceptance of homosexuals, as well? Additionally, it comes to mind that if O.J. Simpson (a retired negro football player acquitted of double murder in Brentwood, California) and Nicole Brown (the slain wife) had wished to get married by the Baptist

Church, they would have found a willing Baptist reverend, for a fee I mean.

The Southern Baptists have put themselves in a nowin situation. Playing the game of economic coercion will take them nowhere with the Eisner gang or with any other propaganda engine controlled by any gang of genetic similarities. The Southern Baptists should take a long pause to reflect on their status on America, on the cultural relativism that the elites had pushed on everyone's throats, which couldn't have been done without the silent complicity offered by their Church. And, most important, they should make an inventory of the racial attributes that they still carry within themselves, their genetic selves. They may actually find out that in their blood runs a determination to use much more exciting methods to assert influence and express dissent. They may actually like it.

Addendum. The Southern Baptists have announced that their boycott of Disney will be limited to spending no more than $100.00 at Disney's theme parks. Actually, it was all worse than I had originally thought.

☆ ☆ ☆

Music and the III Reich

by Guillermo Coletti

Of all the dificulties that the National Socialists had to confront in 1933, upon their coming to political power in Germany, perhaps the most challenging was restoring to Germany a cultural life of its own. The preceeding political order, referred to as the Weimar Republic, had brought the racial life of the Aryan to sinking levels. NonGerman, and even worse, nonEuropean elements, had shown a tremendous ability in infiltrating outlets dedicated to information, art and culture, and, not surprisingly, their allegiance was not

exactly placed in saving, protecting and enhancing the traditions of the German people. Statistics can effectively speak of the alienation the Germans suffered in their own homeland: 3 out of 4 newspapers were owned by individuals of Jewish ancestry, 70% of the movie houses were also under Jewish proprietorship; in 1931 Jews wrote 119 film scripts of the total production of 144 feature films and Jews were in charge of producing 77% of all the movies. Semites were using their heavy influence in the media and the Arts to advance their antiNational agenda. Raceless aesthetic expressions, like Dadaism and crude Eroticism, were made fashionable and promoted, while Classicism, in all of its forms, was submerged in ostracism and many times, even censorship. The rejection and displacement of Classicist expressions was the manifestation of a more subversive attitude: that of rejecting Traditionalism. Berlin theaters, for example, were performing renditions of "William Tell" in which all the original mention to honor and loyalty to the Fatherland had been deleted with surgical precision. That state of affairs, translated to modern day, can find its parallel in the Disney production of "Hercules", where the ancient Aryan hero was made to look like a sodomite on steroids. To put it in current politicallycorrect terms, Germany needed some cultural and social 'healing'. In this regard, Adolf Hitler had announced the cultural task of National Socialism in a speech given back on April 27, 1923. On that occasion the Führer said: "Clear away the Jews! Our own people has enough genius; we need no Hebrews. If we were to put in their place intelligences drawn from the great body of our people, then we should have recovered the bridge which leads to the community of the people. (...) Finally we need a reform in the sphere of art, literature, and the theater. The government must see to it that its people is not poisoned. There is a higher right which is based on the recognition of that which harms a people, and that which harms a people must be done away with." At a later date, on March 23, 1933, Adolf Hitler stated: "(about the)...Political purification of our public life the Government of the Reich will undertake a thorough moral purging of the body corporate of the nation. The entire educational system, the theater, the cinema, literature, the press, and the wireless; all these will be used as means to this end and valued accordingly. They must all serve for the maintenance of the eternal values present in the essential character of our people. Art will always remain the expression and reflection of the longings and the realities of an era. The neutral attitude of aloofness is rapidly disappearing. Heroism is coming forward passionately and will in the future shape and lead political destiny. It is the task of art to be the expression of this determining spirit of the age. Blood and race will once more become the source of artistic intuition..."

A Germanic Renaissance

At an unprecedented pace, the German Renaissance was becoming visible in all its splendor. A once defeated society, marginalized under humiliating conditions impossed by the winning nations of World War I, experiencing the most rampant inflationary period recorded in Western history, beaten by unemployment and sociopolitical chaos, had turned into the most dynamic and productive nation of its time. Optimism replaced pessimism, Volkish art replaced degenerate art. The Aryan was about to live one of the most creative and exciting times of his history.

There was no doubt that a new, fresh breeze was blowing in the cultural life of Germany. The nonsense of such anarchic art concepts as "if you like it it is art" (as Pablo Picasso loved to repeat) were to be part of the past. As a key part in this new era full of vitality, Alfred Rosenberg, leading National Socialist philosopher, stated that "the ultimate goal of Western art creation is the awakening of the spirit". A diametrically opposed concept today rewards the likes of Snoop Doggy Dog, Tupak Shakur and Niggers with Attitude, to name but a few.

Wagner, Odin and Race

Richard Wagner, as few other Classical composers, un-

derstood the value of Volkishrooted art forms. By centering his operas around myths and heroes from an era when the Aryan world was closer to its purest state, Wagnerian operas are frequently appropriate scenarios for Odin, Thor, Valhala, Valkyrs and other Pagan entities, thus keeping alive the oldest of traditions of a very distinct racial way of life. Just as many Skinhead Rock bands today hail the natural vitality of the Aryan man, Wagner's heroes were masculine, warriorlike and driven by the forces of NordicWestern ancestral legends. This racial awareness, and its powerful presence throughout his masterpieces, combined with his political consciousness, created a musical treasure that well transcended his times. How timely was to be Max Lorenz's 1944 performance of Siegmund in the Act I of Die Walküre (available from Historic Records), "So let the Volsung blood increase!". For many, the Allies' victory over the forces of the Axis was just a real life Ragnarok (Asgaard had succumbed to the forces of the creatures of the underworld in 1945). The great German composer has demonstrated to have extensive knowledge not only of the German character, but also of the Jews'. About them, he said: "the Jew is innately incapable of enouncing himself to us artistically ... emancipation from the yoke of Judaism appears to us the greatest of necessities" (*Judaism in Music*, available from Liberty Bell Publications). As if enjoying a panHistorical kinship, Adolf Hitler also was cognizant of such Jewish artlessness: "(The Jew) has never founded any civilization, though he has destroyed civilizations by the hundred. He possesses nothing of his own creation to which he can point. Everything that he has is stolen. Foreign peoples, foreign workmen build him his temples, it is foreigners who create and work for him: it is foreigners who shed their blood for him. He knows no 'people's army': he has only hired mercenaries who are ready to go to death on his behalf. He has no art of his own: bit by bit he has stolen it all from the other peoples or has watched them at work and then made his copy. He does not even know how merely to preserve the precious things that others have created: as he turns the treasures over in his hand they are transformed into dirt and

dung", (from a speech given on July 28, 1922). During the twelve years of life of the Third Reich, Wagnerian works were perfomed countless times. Hitler, himself a faithful Wagner 'fan', was to attend concerts regularly. According to memoirs of many men who worked close to Hitler, and other men in government, the Führer's inclination for Wagner was so strong, that sometimes it "gave the appearance that for him there was nothing else in the musical world" (according to the book *Wer War Goebbels?*, by Wilfred von Oven). Hitler favored in particular those performances by Wilhelm Furtwangler, by all accounts his favorite conductor. Furtwangler's understanding with the Berlin Philarmonic was so intense, he called the orchestra his 'right arm'.

Music Treasures on CD

I'm frequently asked for advice on what Classical compact discs to buy. I generally recommend my friends to stay away from performances of Wagner by Zubin Mehta, Daniel Barenboim or some other nonEuropean superstars of the entertainment "industry". The selection of excellent material is enormous; there is no real need to subsidize music of inferior quality. Today, due in part to the advancement of recording and remastering techniques, many of the greatest musical performances from the Third Reich are available for us to enjoy on Compact Disc. The high quality of these Compact Discs would happily surprise even the most refined and demanding audiophiles. The only flaw that I've found in some live recordings is an occassional repetitive sneezing or coughing, which in any case only stimulates one's own imagination to speculate who was the jerk who didn't just get up and leave, or perhaps to quickly blame an overly enthusiastic brownshirt who had a few too many beers on his way to the Opera House; brownshirts seem to get the heat for a lot of things, anyway. When the Berlin Wall fell, some seven years ago, independent recording companies (largely Italian and German) had the unprecedented opportunity to market this unique legacy. Until then, most of this precious material was just collecting dust in archives in Eastern Germany. Today

we have plenty of opportunities that we should take advantage of.

For many years it has been easy to obtain cassette or vinyl copies of NSDAP marches, as well as marches from the SS, the Wehrmacht, the Luftwaffe, the Kriegsmarine, etc. I will assume that the reader is already familiarized with these works or that, at least, they don't need introduction. There is something new in addition to the traditionally obtainable musical productions of the III Reich. From Classical music to top radio hits, a massive repertoire of musical production of the National Socialist era is now available for all of us to enjoy. Some of these recordings are witness, not only to the dedicated idealism of the times, but also to the heroic fighting. An excellent example of that is Beethoven's "Emperor Concerto's" version by pianist Walter Gieseking (available from Music & Arts Records); during certain moments of this recording heavy antiair gunfire can be heard, as fighting developed between the Allies and the NS warriors who defended Berlin in 1944 (most likely French volunteers from the Charlemagne Division of the WaffenSS). Perhaps to that singular circumstance may also be attributed the reason of the unusually energetic character of this version. Although the Third Reich seemed to have put particular interest on producing the works of German composers, it wouldn't be accurate to say that the production of music during the III Reich was exclusively that way. Cultural exchange with Italy was quite busy, Italian Opera singers had starred in German feature films, and television, still in its very early days, displayed entertainers from diverse European backgrounds. Also, a good example of illustrating the panEuropean character of the artistic activity is a well elaborated live production of "Carmen", composed by Bizet, a Frenchman; it has been suggested that Dr. Josef Goebbels himself was directly involved in this project, in which the stage appearance of soldiers was represented by men in SS uniforms. Unfortunately no film was taken of that show, so we have to content ourselves with eyewitness accounts. At this point it may come to

one's mind, what were they doing playing Beethoven, and experimenting with stereo recording techniques, while the invading hordes were nearing, in a recent statement (around 1994) by baritone Hans Hotter: "There was not enough food. It was difficult to travel. One concert I sang was interrupted by air raids three times ... I went through 160 air raids ... There was a mentality among people that helped to create special things.... This was the only way we could prove that we were doing the best we could for culture". Although not a National Socialist himself, Hans Hotter could not escape the exciting creative spirit of the days. The commitment of the musicians in particular, and also of people involved in other artistic expressions, was so strong, that the term "romanticism of steel" was commonly used as a very accurate description of the idealism in determination that was inspired by the National Socialist ideals which had triggered the German Revolution. But of course, not only Classical music was produced, recorded and performed during the years of the Reich. Factually, popular music was more abundant yet. The making of music for movies, live musicals, and radio broadcasting kept busy thousands of people, as the music industry in Germany grew to become one of the most productive in the world. Contrary to what the mainstream media wants us to believe, the III Reich was also fun. People had a wide range of choice when it came to entertainment.

All these changes reflected a greater shuffling taking place in Germany. One of those things that really changed during those twelve years was the social status of the workers, who until then could not afford attending live entertainment. It must be put into consideration that until the III Reich came into effect, Germany was a country with very little social mobility, not only if we were to judge by today's standards, but also by the standards of that time. For the poor the chances were they were going to remain poor; if one's father was a baker it was also quite likely that one was going to be a baker. Blue collar workers had little aspiration to obtain significant changes in their social status. Certain

things which were not of immediate necessity were not in the aspiration of many people. The Reich brought a lot of social changes to the German, made it possible for blue collar workers and their families to see large productions on stage, the kinds with dozens of dancers forming caleidoscopic choreographies, that were later imitated by plagiarists in Hollywood. On many occasions, big shows were presented at factories where hundreds of workers were entertained, with the best performers, for free. On several occasions the Berlin Philarmonic, while conducted by Wilhelm Furtwangler, played lunch-time concerts at factories, for the listening pleasure of the workers during their breaks. Thus, in those twelve years, for the first time high quality art was within reach of all German workers. Germany was proud of this Renaissance, and didn't hide it. The lavishly produced musicals and movies were often reviewed in *Signal*, the forexport National Socialist large size magazine, which many compare to *Life Magazine* because of its format and heavily illustrated pages. In his speech of July 19, 1940, Adolf Hitler described some of the goals of the Reich as forming "a Socialist state of the highest culture". It was a true, volkish culture of the people, by the people and for the people.

III Reich Music on the Market

Finding these Classical recordings, although easily available in any well stocked Classical music store, can be tricky. The times I have asked for store assistance I have not found that much desire to assist. The minute it is being sensed that they deal with someone searching recordings from the III Reich, store employees withdraw their usual California friendliness. Don't be surprised if most of your questions find a cold "I don't know" for an answer. But, with additional information you should be able to help yourself and to make your own discoveries. I'd suggest to start by checking at CDs under Wagner and Beethoven, interpreted by Furtwangler, Max Lorenz primarily, also Von Karajan. Koch Schwann has released in 1995 two historical stereo recordings of Herbert Von Karajan, dated late 1944, stereo recordings don't get

much older than that. Once these CDs are found, look for the date of recording, most classical CD's are accurate enough to list the date, month and year of the original recording. If nothing is found in store, then ask to see the catalogs from Preiser, Rudolphe, Acanta, Laudis, and Music & Arts, which are some of the most popular record labels currently carrying this material. Any good size Classical record store will be able to special order from, if not all, at least some of the above listed labels. Now, it's entirely up to you to have a good time.

☆ ☆ ☆

Is Timothy McVeigh a Traitor?

by Guillermo Coletti

As the trial of the man accused of bombing the Federal Building in Oklahoma City neared an end, I was attentively following news reports, mainly on CNN, to catch a few words from the closing arguments by the Defense and the Prosecution. I expected both sides to perform interestingly and unbendingly. Doubtlessly, it was a trial full of human tragedy, since what was being decided was the fate of a young man who, just a few years ago, had been a hero for his own country. The outcome of these procedures was either going to be death or liberty. The representatives of the U.S. government were working to obtain a death sentence while the attorney for McVeigh was making a pale attempt for liberty. On the other hand, there was the highest number of victims ever suffered in a single act of violence in the United States, many of them innocent children. We are very fortunate that we have never experienced any mass annihilation as the Japanese suffered in Hiroshima and Nagasaki, or the Germans did in Dresden. Yes, the closing arguments promised to be torrid, emotionally charged, and they indeed were. A few words, said by a lady member of the Federal Prosecutor's team, captivated my attention. She said to the jurors, in ref-

erence to Timothy McVeigh: "Look into the eyes of a coward and tell him you will have courage. Tell him you will speak with one unified voice as the moral conscience of the community and tell him he is no patriot. He is a traitor and he deserves to die." Strong words. She said "he is a traitor and he deserves to die." I've heard that statement several times on CNN Headline News, as the news repeated every thirty minutes. A few weeks later I researched on the Internet and I found the transcripts of the proceedings as rendered by a Mr. Paul Zuckerman, I believe a court reporter. This particular passage can be found at: http://db.oklahoman.net/cgi-bin/freeget?ID=66672.

I will try to explain, briefly as usual, how an amateur curious of the legal system found himself in total amazement that day, and why "Look into the eyes of a coward...", she has said. The Federal prosecutor then continued: "Tell him you will speak with one unified voice as the moral conscience of the community..." That last portion brought to mind instructions routinely given to jurors, and after reviewing them I couldn't find anything remotely close to a direction to the jury to speak as the "Moral conscience of the community." It was news to me that the moral conscience of the community spoke through jurors in Federal courts. It sounded, at least to me, slightly ambiguous. Was it possible that the closing statement of the prosecutors was being charged extrajudicially with emotions? And if that had been the case, was it possible that that particular statement may have gone unnoticed by the Honorable Richard P. Matsch, the sitting Federal judge, and also by McVeigh's own attorney? After all, and this point can not be stressed enough, there is no freedom of speech in a courtroom, and perhaps that's a good thing too. Every word said during a trial has to adjust to the case in question. A prosecutor doesn't have a right to say things like: áOh, well, the defendant is a son of a bitch", or, "tell him he's a redneck and that you won't take it". In a courtroom there are strict rules controlling what is permitted to be said and what is allowed to go on the record. Those

same strict rules of speech had, in some cases, benefited the prosecution. For example, during the Manson trial Bugliosi (the Los Angeles Assistant D.A.) referred to defendant Manson as a "bastard". In legal terms, Charles Manson is a bastard, so the statement was admitted. Was it possible that Bugliosi called Manson a "bastard" for reasons other than clarifying Manson's partial illegitimacy at birth and, consequently, benefited from the usage of such stigmatizing term?

"He is a traitor and he deserves to die", she added. That statement immediately reminded me of a conversation I've heard on television just months before this trial. A member of the legal team that prosecuted Jonathan Pollard was discussing how their closing arguments had been adjusted to all the technicalities of the law. It is obvious that there was a desire to appease any sense of impropriety that the Jewish community may have potentially or otherwise developed. He has specifically mentioned that the team of U.S. Attorneys handling the case had agreed not to refer to Mr. Pollard as a "traitor" because he, simply, was not being accused of treason. An uncomplicated and logical example of why officers of the court can not slander people. Jonathan Pollard is a Jewish American citizen who collaborated with the government of Israel by stealing, for that country, information from the American military classified as top-secret. If that rule applied to the case of Pollard why wouldn't it also apply to McVeigh?, I was asking myself. McVeigh was not a defendant In a case of treason and, therefore, he could have never been a convicted traitor. Has the government had the ability to try and convict him of treason, they could have presented such case against McVeigh. But that's not the case. So, the question in my mind is: is McVeigh a traitor?

All of these are very interesting legal terms. Let's see what, also in legal terms, is treason. Treason, according to the law, is: "The offense of attempting to overthrow the government of the state to which the offender owes allegiance; or of betraying the state into the hands of a foreign power. Trea-

son consists of two elements: Adherence to the enemy, and rendering him aid and comfort." The charge of treason if a very severe charge, of which a defendant can be convicted only on the testimony of at least two witnesses, or confession in open court. McVeigh was never charged with attempting to overthrow any government. Pollard, however, was charged with and convicted of spying for a foreign government.

The definition of the term "treason" gives us another word, "allegiance" which in legal terminology may have an accepted meaning different from that given in everyday colloquy. What is allegiance? "Obligation of fidelity and obedience to the government in consideration for protection that government gives." Allegiance between the individual and the government, or the state. is contracted through an Oath of Allegiance. In America, elected officials take an Oath of Allegiance to the Constitution. That compels every elected official in the United States to protect all the constitutional liberties granted to citizens.

And, in spite of the heated closing arguments, research of legal wording, media coverage, politics, etc., the question still seeks an answer: Is McVeigh a traitor?

☆ ☆ ☆

Feds Gave McVeigh Lawyer $10 Million to Throw the Case

by Winston Smith

Media reports have now revealed that the Federal government has contributed a total of ten million dollars thus far to the McVeigh defense team headed by Stephen Jones. Clearly this raises the issue of conflict of interest. Could Mr. Jones fairly proceed against the Federal government on behalf of McVeigh and yet still receive a sweep stakes income from his courtroom opponents?

In court, the defense offered by Mr. Jones has been characterized as weak, hesitant, and lackluster by observers both for and against Tim McVeigh. Jones' defense was short, incomplete, confused, and did not scratch the surface of a dozen important issues regarding the Oklahoma City bombing. Mr. Jones has made no issue of the swift demolition of the Murrah Building, which contained irreplaceable forensic evidence. Mr. Jones did not object to the exclusion from the trial of the eminent explosives expert, retired Air Force General Benton Partin. Mr. Jones did not object to the exclusion of General Partin's scientific report on the Murrah bombing which stated the fertilizer-fuel oil bomb was of insufficient energy to cause all the damage done to the building. Mr. Jones did not object to burial of the Murrah Building rubble or the armed guards which prevented General Partin and other explosives experts from examining that rubble.

Mr. Jones has received national attention achieved by only a few superstar lawyers. Yet his reputation is far from enhanced. He put on a weak and flaccid defense, saw his client convicted on all counts after a short jury deliberation, and was not even able to spare him the death sentence. His post-verdict demeanor is quiet and passive. Certainly future clients will have no trouble choosing between the ineffective Mr. Jones and legal tigers such as Messrs. Spence, Cochran and Bailey. Mr. Jones of course, does not need to worry about future clients. He has ten million bucks in the bank, courtesy of the government against whom he was supposed to be defending Timothy McVeigh.

In the haste to pour an ocean of hatred and revenge on McVeigh, critical evidence leading to the accomplices and/or real killers is being deliberately hidden from the American people by a flawed and corrupt justice system. The largesse heaped on Mr. Jones by the same Federal government bent on secreting essential forensic evidence can only create bonafide suspicions that Tim McVeigh's lawyer was bribed to throw the case. McVeigh himself seems to think so; this week he has been desperately trying to fire Jones, *but may not be allowed to do so by the judge.* The poor kid may be stuck with this asshole right up to the hour they strap him onto the

death gurney to receive the lethal injection.

There is clear evidence of additional explosives inside the Murrah Building. There is clear evidence that John Doe Number Two exists. Those responsible are not being investigated because the evidence is now hidden. Killers remain free and the nauseating Jews of the media rejoice.

From *Resistance*, Issue #127, August 18, 1997. Subscriptions available from NSWPP, P.O. Box 9444, Chapel Hill, N.C. 27515-9444.

☆ ☆ ☆

Did Tim McVeigh Hear "Miles To Go..." On The Telefon?

by Winston Smith

Ever wonder where all those "lone nuts" come from? You know, the Lee Harvey Oswaldsm, the Sirhan Sirhans, the Arthur Bremers, the John Hinckleys, the John Patlers, the Andrew Cunanans, possibly Tim McVeigh? These guys who do seemingly irrational, violent things which always turn out to be strangely convenient for the interests of the power structure in this country?

One movie which all National Socialists need to rent on video or catch on the late show is the Charles Bronson flick *Telefon,* a spy thriller which deals with the idea of how individuals can be mentally brainwashed and programmed to commit acts of apparently deranged and pointless violence which in fact serve The Agenda. The key words which activate these zombie killer terrorists, whispered into the telephone by a plausibly nasty Donald Pleasance, are lines from the Robert Frost poem about "You have promises to keep, and miles to go before you sleep..."

The following article is a very heavily edited excerpt from from the looney-left magazine *Konformist.* I have excised almost 50% of the original text, removing as much neo-Marxist

politically correct raving as I can while retaining the kernel substance of the article, because this topic is something that concerns this Party deeply: the artificial creation of government-run, controlled cults to conduct experiments in social and psychological engineering, to gather intelligence on dissidents, and to implement unofficial government policy very unofficially. Those of you who are familiar with what the NSWPP has experienced over the past year will understand the relevance to our own situation, and will be able to spot a certain disturbing similarity of pattern.

Looking back at what we *know* about the past behavior of the United States government and the secret Anglo-Zionist power structure, is there anything really inherently impossible, or even improbable, that such things are being done by our lords and masters? Let us assume for the sake of argument that the medical and psychological technology exists to carry out this kind of deadly brainwashing—and it most certainly does exist. Does anyone believe that the New World Order would *not* make use of such techniques? Why not? What would prevent them from doing so? Certainly not moral scruples; these are the same people who six years ago slaughtered 200,000 Iraqis without a qualm.

The thing that always bothers me about these "lone nut" incidents is how neatly *convenient* they always seem to be for the powers that be—an outspoken critic of the status quo is silenced, a chance is obtained to introduce draconian new laws, bad publicity is generated for those who dissent from The Agenda. I simply don't believe in that kind of coincidence. Yes, yes, I know that all of this kind of thing is supposed to be whacked-out, paranoid conspiracy theory. But remember—paranoids have enemies too, and just because you're paranoid don't mean they ain't out to get you.

From *Resistance*, Issue #128, August 25, 1997. Subscriptions available from NSWPP, P.O. Box 9444, Chapel Hill, N.C. 27515-9444.

The Women of Monte Cassino:
Many War Atrocities Are Utterly Ignored

By Dr. William Pierce

It seems that every time I pick up a newspaper I read about a new claim the Jews are making on someone else's money. It began a few months ago when they claimed that the Swiss hadn't been diligent enough in trying to track down the heirs of Jews who had deposited money in Swiss banks back during the 1930s, before the Second World War, and then never reclaimed it. Seven billion dollars the Jews wanted from the Swiss people — plus interest, of course. And when the Swiss politicians, instead of telling them to go to hell, started negotiating with them and offering them hundreds of millions of dollars, the Jews realized they had a good thing going, and they decided to push it. Next they accused the Swedes of having some gold left over from the Second World War which should be given to Jews to compensate them for their persecution. Then they went after Argentina and Portugal and France and eventually the United States as well. In France they announced that many buildings in Paris and other French cities had belonged to Jews sixty years ago, back before the Second World War, and now they want the French to pay them for these buildings — plus interest, of course. Every week there are new demands for more money to be given to the Jews, more gold. Anyone who scoffs at these Jewish claims is likely to be attacked by the media as an "anti-Semite," a "neo-Nazi," or, worst of all, a "Holocaust denier."

The whole racket, you see, is based on the "Holocaust," on the theory that the Jews have suffered uniquely at the hands of all the rest of us, and so now we owe them, and it is terribly wicked of us — or at least, very "insensitive" — to refuse their demands.

Now, I have no doubt that the Jews lost some money during the Second World War. Who didn't? It was a terribly destructive and murderous war. Everyone who was involved in it lost a lot. The Jews, however, are the only ones who seem to believe that the world owes them a living because of it. Perhaps they feel that they're entitled to more because they have made such a big investment in reminding everyone. They have used their control of Hollywood and of the television industry to produce hundreds of films and TV episodes to remind us of how they were mistreated by the terrible Germans and the Germans' French, Italian, Polish, Latvian, Lithuanian, and Ukrainian helpers — all through no fault of their own, of course. They are the only ones who have persuaded the U.S. government to let them set up a "Holocaust" museum on public property in Washington. They are the only ones who have pressured corrupt politicians and education officials in a dozen states to require special classes on the "Holocaust" for all high school students. What these special classes amount to is brainwashing intended to give the Jews a special, privileged status in the minds of the students: the status of the world's premier victims, the status of the world's premier blameless sufferers, the status of people to whom the world owes something. Just Jews. No one else.

This is crooked. This is dishonest. We understand why they do it, of course. They tell us that they do it so that we won't forget what terrible things we did to them, how we failed to rescue them from the Germans, and so on. But they also do it because the "Holocaust" is an immensely profitable racket for them. They suck billions of dollars in guilt money out of the rest of the world every year. But it is dishonest for two reasons. First, it greatly exaggerates the suffering of the Jews. It takes a few basic and indisputable facts — primarily the fact that the Germans did not like having Jews in control of their society and were determined to break their grip on Germany, and did in fact break that grip, sometimes by drastic measures — and it embroiders those basic facts with many, many lies: lies about soap made from Jewish corpses, lies about lampshades made from the skin of Jews, lies about gas chambers in many places where there were no gas chambers, and lies about German soldiers swinging Jewish babies

by their legs and bashing out their brains. We should not let the Jews compel the teaching of these lies to our children just so that they can continue sending us on a guilt trip and bleeding the world for as much money as they can get.

I was reading a story in the *New York Times* just a few days ago about a study being conducted at Cambridge University on the fate of part-Jews in Germany, and the story quoted a woman who was living in Germany in the 1930s. Her mother was German and her father was a Jew, and she went to the headquarters of the Gestapo in Berlin in 1938 to complain that the government had ordered her father to leave Germany. She said that the Gestapo officers took her into a back office of the headquarters and raped her.

Now, I *know* that *didn't* happen. A White woman might get raped in a police station in New York or Washington or Chicago today, but the Berlin Gestapo did not rape anybody. Berlin in 1938 was not like New York or Washington, DC, today. It was an orderly place. It was a place with rules. It was a place where women did not have to worry about being raped by the police. Such behavior was unthinkable. But it makes a nice lie to embroider the "Holocaust" with.

There's another reason why this claim by the Jews that the world owes them a living because they are the world's premier victims is crooked. It is crooked because it is associated with the deliberate suppression of the truth about what has happened to other people: in particular about what the Jews and their allies have done to other people. If you want to learn about atrocities, take a look at what the Bolsheviks did in Russia and Ukraine. You've probably heard very vague stories about the mass murder of 30 million *kulaks,* 30 million Ukrainian and Russian and German farmers, by the Communists in the 1920s and 1930s, but very few details, I'm sure. This is not taught in the schools, and Hollywood does not make films about this, because the majority of the Bolshevik commissars who supervised this program of mass murder were Communist Jews, and their victims were Gentiles. What's the point in reminding the world about that? For the same reason you do not hear about what the Communist secret police did in their torture and execution cells in Poland, Germany, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, and elsewhere after the Second World War, when they were making eastern Europe safe for Communism. You don't hear about it because not only were the victims not Jews, but the torturers and murderers in many cases were Jews.

Suppose the relatives, the heirs, of all of these non-Jewish victims organized themselves and began demanding that they be paid compensation for what had been done to them and for what had been stolen from them 55 or 60 or 70 years ago? Even if they did you still wouldn't hear about it, because the people who control the media would make sure that their story didn't get told.

Let me tell you about one group of victims — *real* victims — from the Second World War that you've never heard about for this very reason. In May 1944 the Allies — the forces of democracy and equality, the anti-Nazi and pro-Jewish forces — finally succeeded in taking Monte Cassino in the Apennines of central Italy away from the German Army, after bombing Monte Cassino's sixth-century abbey into ruins. The Allies had some Moroccan soldiers with them. They wanted "diversity" in their armed forces even then. They wanted to demonstrate their belief in racial equality. The Moroccans were only mediocre as fighters, but they really excelled at cutting the throats of prisoners after the fighting was over. They were pretty good at raping civilians too. The night after the battle for Monte Cassino was over and the Germans had withdrawn in good order, a division of Moroccan soldiers — 12,000 of them — left their camp and swarmed over a group of mountain villages around Monte Cassino. They raped every village woman and girl they could get their hands on, an estimated 3,000 women, ranging in age from 11 years to 86. They murdered 800 village men who tried to protect their women. They abused some of the women so badly that more than 100 of them died.

The people of these mountain villages are descended from the ancient Volsci, one of the tribes in pre-Roman Italy, and their women are reputed to be taller and more graceful than

other women in that part of Italy. The Moroccan soldiers selected the prettiest girls for gang-raping, with long lines of dark-skinned Moroccans waiting their turn in front of each one, while other Moroccans held the victims down. Two sisters, 15 and 18 years old, were raped by more than 200 Moroccans each. One of them died from the abuse. The other has spent the last 53 years in a mental hospital. The Moroccans even raped some of the young men in the villages. The Moroccans also destroyed most of the buildings in the villages and stole everything of value.

Interestingly enough, there is no mention of this action by our gallant Colored allies from North Africa in most of the histories of the battle for Monte Cassino which have been published since the war. Not even the official history published by the U.S. War Department mentions what the Moroccans did to these Italian mountain villagers. Jewish policy during and since the war has been to ignore any atrocity committed by the people on their side — unless they could blame it on their enemies. For example, the murder by Jewish execution squads belonging to the Soviet secret police of 15,000 Polish officers and intellectuals in 1940 was blamed on the Germans after the advancing German Army uncovered the bodies of more than 4,000 of the victims in the Katyn forest. Even years after the end of the war many elements of the controlled media continued to parrot this lie about German guilt for the Katyn murders. Jewish control of the news media made this easy.

And of course, reports of the atrocities committed against the Germans by Soviet forces during and after the war also were suppressed. The horrible mass rapes of German women and young girls and the mass murder of German civilians and prisoners of war were deliberately incited by the Jewish-Soviet propaganda commissar Ilya Ehrenburg. This hate-crazed Jewish commissar explicitly urged the Red Army to rape German women and murder German civilians, including children. And they did. But of course, Hollywood has never made a film about these horrible atrocities. And so far as I am aware, none of the heirs of these Polish, German, or

Italian victims of the pro-Jewish Allies have made any demands on the various Allied governments for restitution.

Of all the people who suffered losses during the Second World War, it's only the Jews who are demanding to be paid, only the Jews who are trying to capitalize on their losses — and exaggerating and lying about those losses so that they can inflate their claims for restitution. Of course, it really wouldn't do any of these Poles, Germans, or Italians any good to make claims for restitution, because they don't control the media, and without the media to back them up the politicians would just laugh in their faces.

Imagine a delegation of elderly Italian village women from the Monte Cassino area showing up in Washington and claiming restitution from the U.S. government for their horrible experience of being gang-raped by Moroccans 53 years ago. After all, it was an American, General Dwight Eisenhower, who was in charge of the Allied war effort and who therefore had responsibility for the conduct of the Allied soldiers, including the Moroccans. The Moroccans already had a reputation as a bunch of raping, cutthroat savages, so that even bringing Moroccan soldiers into Europe constituted a war crime and a crime against humanity.

But can you imagine any of our politicians even giving these women the time of day? New York Senator Alphonse D'Amato has been beating the drums for the Jews who are demanding gold from the Swiss, the Swedes, and everyone else. I am sure that he would not be so helpful to his fellow Italians. After all, Italians don't own the *New York Times*. No, these Italian women would be ignored. To claim victim status like the Jews, thereby stealing part of the spotlight from the Jews, would be considered tantamount to anti-Semitism. And to complain about being raped by Colored soldiers certainly would smack of racism. When the politicians saw these women coming they would run in the other direction, and Senator D'Amato would be running faster than all the rest.

You know, it may be that this business of Jews extorting a few billion dollars from various governments and banks

and insurance companies they claim shortchanged them 60 years ago isn't a big deal. After all, it's only money. But it is nevertheless a good illustration, I believe, both of the way the Jews work and of the absolute necessity that we regain control of our mass media. In my view, what was done to those women in the villages around Monte Cassino in May 1944 is a far worse crime than anything the Jews claim happened to them — even if every one of their claims were true. It is also a crime that the news of this terrible atrocity was suppressed. Our children today are being taught a false version of history and are being led to wrong conclusions as a result. Because of this they are unable effectively to defend their society, their civilization, and their race. They have been given false notions of who their friends are and who their enemies are. And they have been given these false ideas, they have been led to these wrong conclusions, for one reason only, and that is because it benefits the Jews.

This is a terrible crime. It would justify a hundred Nuremberg trials and the hanging of every general, every politician, and every media boss who participated in it.

If our people are to survive we must know what's happening in the world around us. We must know the truth about what has happened to us in the past, not lies designed to benefit the Jews. You know, I harp on this point a lot, but that is because it is of supreme importance. Some people deliberately avoid understanding that. They pretend that it should be of no concern to us who controls our communications media. Someone has to control them, and so it may as well be Jews, they think. How does that hurt us, they ask. We can still get the latest basketball scores. We can still find out what the weather forecast is. We can still watch our favorite game show or situation comedy. Why should we be concerned that it's the Jews providing these things for us instead of someone else?

Let me tell you again why we should be concerned, and I'll say it slowly this time. We were not told by the media about what the Communists were doing in the Soviet Union in the 1920s and the 1930s, because the Jews didn't want us

to know. It might turn us against Communism, and in the Communist Soviet Union Jews were riding high. The Jews didn't want us to be against Communism. So there were no Hollywood films showing Russian and Ukrainian farmers dying of starvation while Jewish commissars ate caviar. Instead, what we got from the mid-1930s on was anti-German films and anti-German propaganda in the newspapers and on the radio. The Jews wanted us to be anti-German, because the Germans were kicking the Jews out of Germany. We were lied to so much and for so long that we ended up allying ourselves with the Communists in order to destroy the Germans. And in 1943, when the German Army discovered the bodies of those 15,000 Polish officers and intellectuals who had been murdered by the Communists, the Jewish media over here lied to us again and told us that the Germans had done it. And it was all of these lies which led directly to all of those women in the mountain villages around Monte Cassino being gang-raped by Moroccan soldiers in May 1944. And the same lies led to the gang-rape and the mass murder of millions of Germans in the years after that.

But for these lies we never would have been involved in a war in Europe, even with the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. But for these lies, Communism would have been crushed in Europe 50 years sooner. But for these lies, the most horrible crimes in history would have been avoided.

So it does matter who controls the media. It mattered then, and it matters now, because we're still being lied to. It is the worst sort of irresponsibility to imagine that you will be nice by not noticing what the Jews are doing with the media and by politely accepting all of their "Holocaust" claims. That is not nice. That is criminal. People who thought like that are partly responsible for all of the crimes of the Second World War. Until we take the media away from the liars, we will blunder into one crime after another and one catastrophe after another. We can't afford many more.

From: *Free Speech,* July 1997, $40.00 per year. National Vanguard Books, P.O. Box 330, Hillsboro, WV 24946

George Bush
Declared Persona Non Grata in Japan

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

The March, 1991 issue of the *Liberty Bell* contained a group of essays that protested American participation in the war against Iraq, which proved to be a very costly undertaking that was of no benefit to the American people as a whole. These essays have now taken on a new significance in the light of an article published in the June-July issue of the internationally respected pro-Aryan periodical, *IMPACT* (Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Republic of South Africa)

In a detailed, well-reasoned essay Colin Jordan contrasted the invasion of Kuwait by Iraq with the invasion of Lebanon by Israel, against which no action was undertaken by the United States, of course. Mr. Jordan also mentioned that act of war carried out by Israel in 1981 against Iraq, namely the bombing of its nuclear energy plant. Dr. William Pierce posed the question, "Why War?" He analyzed in detail the illogical arguments that Bush & Co. used to justify the murderous war against Iraq. My own essay, "Reflections on the Moral Aspects of George Bush's War Against Iraq," began with the following sentences:

> As an American I am deeply concerned about the moral culpability of my country in its unprovoked military measures against Iraq, a country of moderate size which was no military threat to the United States. To many people throughout the world, but especially in the Islamic countries, Americans now seem like brutal, irrational bullies who are intent on seizing the property of other countries by force. ("Blood for oil.") Such a crime is commonly called robbery.

I concluded my essay as follows:

> No matter how short or how long the war, no matter how few or how many Americans killed or maimed for life, the war represents the triumph of the objectives of Zionism over the interests of the American people as a whole.

Now we learn from the story in *IMPACT*, a report by Daniel New, Box 927, Conrow, Texas 77305, that the International War Crimes Tribunal has convicted George Bush, along with Generals Powell and Schwarzkopf, of 19 charges of war crimes brought before the IWCT on 6 May 1991. The charges involved "crimes against humanity for their rôle in killing civilians in a massacre of retreating Iraqi soldiers on the infamous 'highway of death' at the end of the Gulf War in 1991."

The item points out that the Japanese foreign ministry has now declared George Bush and others who were convicted of the crimes to be *personae non grata* and as such are prohibited from entering Japan. This was reported by the Associated Press writer Henry Williams, but the AP did not use his story. Why should the American people be denied such significant information? Because it would harm the interests of ZOG?

Those who have a serious desire to know what is really going on in the world should read periodicals such as the *Liberty Bell* and *IMPACT*.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984." —R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App. ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. **Order from:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

A CHOICE OF PLANS TO SAVE THE WHITE RACE (OR PART OF IT)

By Allan Callahan

Some of our kind think it is too late to save ourselves, considering that our race went from about 1/3 of the world's population in 1900 to only 1/10 in less than a century, and is projected to be only 1% by the end of the 21st century; and taking into account the number of coloreds already in some of the white nations, plus the miscegenation that has already taken place, they say we might as well give up, accept the idea of extinction, and admit that we are finished.

The facts are grim enough, alright, but there are others among our race who are not ready to give up yet. There is still a chance to turn it around. There are only two options regarding the physical makeup of future generations: *purity* or *mongrelization*, which means, in starkest terms, *preservation* or *destruction*! We choose the first option.

To achieve it, we must have *geographic separation* of the races. This means that coloreds must either leave the majority white nations entirely, or some territories must be split off from these nations, to give these peoples territories of their own, from which they could form their own countries, and have their own sovereignty. They could then be called "ethnostates."

Any plan to preserve our people is not going to start all over the planet, at once; it will have to begin in one particular nation, somewhere. If it it succeeds there, maybe other white nations can take heart and pick up on some variation of it, to fit their own particular circumstances.

The idea of *geographical separation* is not new, but has not been discussed much. The following two proposals regarding it should be looked at and reflected upon: one was made by Tom Metzger of W.A.R. (White Aryan Resistance); the other was made by Wilmot Robertson, who has written extensively on the race problem.

Let's take Metzger's plan first. He says we should consider a referendum to split the U.S. into three independent republics: (1) A colored, intolerant nation. (2) A white, intolerant nation. (3) A nation in which tolerance of every diversity or perversity would be absolutely mandated.

This would include street people, pornographers, drug addicts, homos and child molesters. No discrimination would be allowed in either public or private education, housing or employment. All groups living there would have to accept all other groups. Metzger says the Jews quite naturally belong here.

Those whites who wanted to live among their "colored brothers" would belong here, too. Plus all those married to, or living with, coloreds. The coloreds themselves would decide if they wanted any types of subdivisions; and, if so, what types? They might want quite a few, or none; or might, say, only want to split the Jews off and have them live to themselves. At any rate, Metzger's plan would give a pick of choices which should please just about everybody.

Then we have Wilmot Robertson's plan, which he laid out in his book, *Ventilations*. He advocates Hawaii as a homeland for Orientals, plus other enclaves on the mainland. Whites would leave these enclaves, and Hawaii itself, except for those working for the defense establishment.

The majority of Mexicans now reside in the West and Southwest. To give them enough territory for an independent nation, Robertson proposes giving them a strip of U.S. territory 40 miles wide, just north of the Mexican border, and extending the full length of it.

It would be sort of a tit-for-tat exchange; Mexicans would replace the whites that moved north, while whites replaced Mexicans that moved south. Whites would have to vacate cities such as El Paso, San Diego, Brownsville and Yuma, but it would be worth it. Not only would it do away with the strife and confrontation between the two peoples; but, more importantly, it would help whites in their goal of avoiding extinction through miscegenation. One California white girl said that, in her highschool graduation class, all her female friends but one

or two later married Mexicans. Without separation, this will be repeated millions and millions of times in the future.

A dispensation might be made for the quarter million or so Hispanos who have lived in New Mexico for around 300 years, largely around the Santa Fe region. They have little or nothing to do with the Mexican-American elsewhere.

Far more than half the negroes now live in urban areas, and more and more they are congregating in large cities. For those living outside the South, Robertson suggests enlarging the areas of the 20 biggest black communities to make room for more people to come in from smaller cities where the black population is relatively low. There would be no all-black cities, but their communities would be self-governing cities within cities, and their relationship with other ethnic groups mostly of an economic nature. In the rural South, certain counties in each state could be set aside for negroes, where they could manage their own affairs. Many are already congregated in their own areas in numerous towns and localities. At any rate, instead of having thousands of pockets of negroes scattered all over the U.S., there would be far less of them.

The pure-blooded Spanish Cubans are of course white, and could live with American whites. Most Cubans, however, are mixed bloods, of all hues, going down to some pure-blooded negroes who are as black as coal. The largest Cuban elements are already living in Miami and other parts of southeast Florida, so this would be the most logical place for a homeland for them.

No people need a land of their own more than Jews. From ancient Egypt up to the present, they have not been able to develop lasting, peaceful relations with other peoples. Since a large percentage live in New York City, Los Angeles and Miami Beach, there is no reason why their present enclaves there couldn't be enlarged enough for all of them.

As aforementioned, the idea of *geographical separation* is not new, and has been done many times in the past, in many places. For a few examples, consider what happened in Asia Minor after WWI. After four wars fought between 1912 and 1922, the Allied Powers brokered an exchange of populations

between certain peoples. Over two million Greeks, Turks and Bulgarians were repatriated. It was a population exchange, a trading of homes and lands, a giving up of abodes and properties in one place for new ones elsewhere. While most naturally did not want to move, the Allies said that they must, to lessen the danger of war. This took place from 1923 to 1926.

In 1792, Russia put most of her Jews—around five million— in an area stretching from Ukraine to Poland. This was called the "Pale of Settlement." An exception was made for some 300,000. They could live "beyond the Pale."

And we put many Indians on reservations in the 19th century. In the case of the Georgia Indians, the Supreme Court said that they couldn't be moved. President Andrew Jackson said: "The Supreme Court has made its decision; now let them enforce it." Jackson simply called out the army, moved the Indians, and that was that.

If America opts for resettlement of colored population groups, it should be done orderly and humanely, maybe taking up to a decade or so. Of course, there will be many whites who will not want to give up any territory for homelands for racial aliens, and it is possible that this can indeed be avoided. Many coloreds might be repatriated back to their traditional homelands, with aid provided to help them get resettled. Those of child bearing age could opt for sterilization, at government expense, with maybe bonuses given out also. And other ways might also be found to help solve the problem.

But if *some* territory is to be eventually turned over to coloreds, the two foregoing plans should be considered. Robertson's plan goes into more detail, while Metzger simply calls for splitting the U.S. up into three independent republics. However, it is unlikely that Metzger would expect them to all be the same size.

It is said that coloreds make up 25% of our population, but a lot of them are illegals, and deserve no territory. What percent are illegal? No one knows for sure, but it wouldn't be surprising if it would be 10% or more. So, under anyone's plan, it appears that coloreds shouldn't have more than 15% of American territory, at the most.

Under Metzger's plan, the amount of territory alloted under Category No. (1) might be about the same as Robertson's; the big question would be how much to allot under Category No. (3)? There is no need to speculate too much on it now; it could be decided "in the fullness of time."

Although Robertson's is a good plan, personally I lean towards Metzger's, chiefly because of the way it would address negroes. Robertson would keep them somewhat tied to whites economically, at least for a while, whereas Metzger made no such stipulation, and would presumably give them full sovereignty, just as soon as the plan could be fully implemented. For years they've complained that whites have been "holding them down;" so, let them *show their stuff*, and sink or swim on their own. They claim to be equal; so, if they are, they certainly don't need us. In fact, *all* coloreds would be cut loose, under the Metzger plan. Although he hasn't gone much into details yet, presumably the three independent republics could engage in trade, allow tourism, and have cultural contacts,

This is a choice of plans to save the white race, but we realize that, with the decades of brainwashing that our people have undergone, not all of the race can be saved. But a large percentage can be, and if we can turn things around in America, maybe our example will encourage other nations in the white world to take action, too.

Some time back, someone stated that our people talk about *geographic separation* of the races, but never submit any plans. Well, here are two, Take your choice, or maybe you, dear reader, can come up with a better one. If so, then *lay it on us!*

At any rate, we need to start debating this issue. Nothing is going to happen until a lot more white people realize that we are heading toward extinction unless we change our ways. There is more than a little likelihood that this will happen when all those with the rudiments of a brain realize that "Amereeka" is coming apart at the seams, and *something* needs to be done. ❑

Omnium-Gatherum: Egalitarianism and Christendom

by DGR

This octopus-like concept and pseudo-science espouses equality of all life and dominates the sociological departments of academia today. Its creation was assisted by certain political and religious influences and reintroduced into Western culture recently. (It most likely was first introduced during the cultural revolution of ancient Egypt which was also accompanied by massive immigration.) Efforts by these organizations to channel the general population into any of several parallel mental "tracks" — all of which espouse the same basic philosophies, objectives, societal management & development plans — have been extremely successful. Few realize though their trail drive in the dark arrives soon at the Fabian shipping station.

Egalitarianism and its resulting socialism could be countered by the concepts of evolution were it not for Christendom. Doctrines of the Christian church never considered or allowed for evolution and this is understandable since it was only recently developed in the last century. Certain reform oriented Christian sects have emerged that support egalitarianism and socialism. Their doctrines vary but provide support, either passively or indirectly, for social orientation. Traditional beliefs however have held firm.

Traditional Christendom, by maintaining their old doctrines, indirectly and actively supports the objectives of Fabian egalitarianism and socialism. By denying the existence of differences between organisms and evolution, they poison themselves politically and a slow death process ensues. Examples here include Christendom in the United States over the last century, the Western culture of the country as a whole, and the erosion of individual liberties on

which the country was founded. All of these have been replaced by "social responsibility" and "sustainable development" concerns.

Apostates of traditional folklore, seeking a "kinder and gentler" god, most often turn to these new social sects in order to maintain as much integrity to their beliefs as possible. In making this choice they reject a third alternative, i.e., the nationalistic viewpoint which parallels their traditional doctrines with respect to individual liberty and morality. Both groups, following the creation story, reject, isolate and castigate individuals who have a propensity to include in their global observations racial differences based on evolution. These individuals are considered to be immoral only because they do not accept the doctrine of creation or the verses of Jesus about love and mankind. Despite the animosity, their numbers increase each day. They are ostracized and overwhelmed by the media which encourages the public to believe everyone is simultaneously identical but unique. This viewpoint is held by many groups and organizations of social influence including the academic, "scholarly social sciences" and various religions such as B'hai and Judaism. Despite all of this misinformation and philosophical meanderings, evolution supports the racial "cognizant" in every fashion.

Without wandering around too much in this omnium-gatherum, the point here is that Christianity could maintain its integrity, religion, and moral standards of the Bible (with regard to homosexuality, family, etc.) if they would not reject a nationalistic philosophy and its doctrines. A nationalistic agenda supports and parallels their beliefs to morality, freedom from government intrusions and individual liberties such as free worship. Christianity, once the religion of the Caucasian European world, sought to be the religion of the entire world and include all races. This was a dismal failure despite its global omnipresence. What it has succeeded at, magnificently I might add, was becoming the religion of *o povo*. Jesus Christ is the religion of the people. Through him,

even the poorest of the poor, the downtrodden, rejected, the nobody, etc., can obtain salvation and enter a better world after death. All that is required is faith and morality. If either fails, all can be forgiven and the system remains the same. If the whole thing is false, it makes no difference, for the institute remains and there will always be a fresh supply of *o povo*.

Strangely enough, these concepts are identical to the doctrines of Osiris of ancient Egypt. For more than four millennia Osiris saved the souls of the poor. He was a necessity because the sacerdotal government of Egypt, a purely socialist government totalitarian in nature, controlled every aspect of personal affairs, business, politics, and religion in the country. Those who could not financially support the priesthood did not fit in. During the decline of the Egyptian empire, Osiris was introduced and well accepted into Palestine circa the Babylonian captivity. His popularity, which grew for a few centuries, quickly disappeared with the emergence of Christianity, the arrival of the prophesied messiah. Regardless of whether his rituals were actually discontinued or the name was only changed, the parallels between Osiris and Christ are obvious.

It is doubtful Christianity will become the religion of the world as history repeats itself again. The concept has not changed, only the name of the messiah. The "new world order" today parallels closely the Egyptian empire. Today's poor have as little in common with the "chosen few" as their predecessors did with the sacerdotal heads of yester-centuries. The "new world order" this time, however, will not be Rome. Unless communist in nature and secretly controlled, or maybe even in perfect harmony in mind and soul, any organization of poor will not have the financial or political means to change or even influence the new sacerdotal socialist government which will control the world's raw materials, currencies, and all trade. We can't even control the hoaxes they have perpetuated for five decades so far. Christendom

should listen to the few dissident voices that remain within it before the arrival of some digital messiah in a spaceship who urges everyone to begin the millennium by calling themselves B'Moo B'Fools.

☆ ☆ ☆

Another Extravagant Theory on Race ? So What !

by DGR

[Re: "Another Extravagant Theory on Race", by Guillermo Colleti, *Liberty Bell* / August 1997]

The article by Mr. Colletti focused my attention on the extensive media attempts of today to manipulate the minds of unsuspecting and trusting global inhabitants. Mr. Cavalli-Sforza, his data and his conclusions clearly deserve a closer review.

Issues racially oriented have been greatly distorted over the last half century under the control of religious doctrines, business development and political corruption. Much of the problem, as already quoted from Dr. Hans F.K. Günther, falls upon "Christendom" for diversifying doctrines and liberalizing agendas in their quest for wealth, power, and a sacerdotal state similar to that of ancient Egypt. It was a mistake however to disassociate themselves from ethnocentrics, conservatives whose backgrounds and values closely parallel their own, to embrace instead others who doom the institute through liberalism, much the same as it was fifty, or five thousand, years ago.

One should not forget that "race" is a term comprised of two components; an external manifestation of the cellular genome and culture. Culture is a function of the former but further developed and refined by the local environment of the

organism, which influences maturation both metabolically and mentally. French is different from German. Ditto for Spanish, Italian, etc. If we step to the larger picture, all of the above as a whole, i.e. Western culture, it is different from the Occidental and African cultures. We must not only be perpetually cognizant of the plane of observation temporarily used to perceive the world but also maintain the ability to refocus instantaneously, i.e., shift to the "big picture." This is especially critical with regard to evolution and time.

Mr. Cavalli-Sforza's article has deceived many of his readers, Mr. Colletti included, by omitting the relevance of the term "African" genes. To clarify, we note that any study of Europeans could only cover at a maximum 100,000 years or so, as determined from mitochondrial DNA studies published in recent years. The 1987 study by Allan Wilson et al. at Berkeley, traced all human DNA on the planet back to an "African mother" as the origin. For the ethnocentric-oriented, we calm their nerves by pointing out that the term "African mother" does not necessarily mean the obvious. At that time no contemporary sub-species existed. Neanderthals existed along with a few other bipeds, *Homo "Somethingorothers"*, but not the modern day African. This means before one hundred millennia ago, the term "European" does not apply. This is the relevance of Cavalli-Sforza's data. It traced the *Homo "Somehtingorother"* origin to modern day *"Homo Sapien-Caucasian-European"*, backwards, showing us clearly where the other two sub-species diverged along the way.

With this in mind we consider another fact, at the other extreme, one most people would rather ignore. Other DNA studies which compared the genome of humans and modern apes concluded the two sets of DNA were 95% identical. Both humans, *Homo Sapiens*, and modern apes, *Anthropoid "Whatever"*, evolved from a common creature discovered by Dr. Donald Johanson in the early 1970s, later named *Australopithecus Afarensis*. With this in mind it is clear that if the European genome is *only* 35% "African" in nature, one

should wonder how the other 60% disappeared over the last three million years since *Afarensis* became extinct. This is a good example of switching "pictures".

Today, the remnants of *Afarensis* and the "African mother" are simply a choice between one of only three races which evolved in parallel at some point; Caucasian, Congoid, and Asian. Only these three exist on the planet today, discounting miscegenation among them. This result can be easily deducted from a comparison of the skulls of these three sub-species by anyone. These facts must be understood clearly or else the "dis-application" of Cavalli-Sforza's data will lead everyone into the mental ruts of egalitarianism, i.e., believing a monkey descendant is a monkey descendant is a monkey descendant, which is certainly not true by any means.

Support for the model that modern sub-species, or "races" as some prefer, originated by divergence from a common, ancient origin is provided by Cavalli-Sforza. His classic marker studies reinforce Wilson's research although they are confusing to many readers. These models indicate that migration, coupled with the later evolvement in Europe, generated a pure strain of "Caucasian" individuals. The same applies to the other two groups which evolved elsewhere. This should clarify the term "African" genes, which really means "African" genes and not "congoid" genes. Congoid genes, i.e., the gene pool of the modern day sub-Saharan African, is almost 100% identical with the caucasian European genes.

All of this might seem quite shocking to the genetically challenged mind, however, we close considering the last small fraction of a percentage difference between the three sub-species listed above. One hundred millennia equals about six thousand generations. Random genetic drift is significant after only 100 generations, or about 2000 years. Both are superfluous for any type of organism to distinctly diverge, both physically and/or metabolically, as a result from the

unique environmental or cultural stresses found between Africa and Europe.

All studies indicate the evolution of the Caucasian in Europe occurred in 40000 years. Difficulty in accepting the virtually identical genetic nature between the three races is understandable, since one focuses mostly on obvious but trivial external physical traits for differentiation. Technically by definition however, organisms that interbreed are of the same species. Virtual identity is required, by both definition and genetically however, for species to interbreed. Miscegenation between *Homo* and *Anthropoid* is impossible with only a 5% difference between the two genera. Thus it is clear, *only a minute amount of genetic variation was required to create the modern sub-species or races seen today* and this was accomplished in only a fraction of the evolutionary clock. *These minor differences are the only concern of ethnocentric individuals.* The sub-species we see today were evolving into separate species, incapable of miscegenation when the process was halted by migrations millennia ago.

Darwin's theory of evolution clearly explains and supports ethnocentric viewpoints despite the disinformation published by egalitarian organizations and media. Religious doctrine need only to find a few errors in the Old Testament to concur, something which is long, long overdue. Germane veracity however is obscured by the media who often use research to confuse matters with irrelevant data. Because of all of this, the media should always be viewed with caution. Usually serving not only as an "opium" for the mental masses, large doses of media are often laced with the "arsenic" of disinformation. Despite the incessant effort to disprove evolution, at least certain aspects of it, to convince the public we evolved into identical socialist creatures instead, many in all three races know better. Some though are especially proud of the last 40000 years and not likely to be "drugged" easily. ❑

What Is Our Life For?

A National-Socialist Answer

by

David Myatt, England

What is Our Life For

What is our life for? Or, expressed another way, what is the meaning and purpose of our life, as individuals? The answer is basically a simple one: it is to contribute in some way to evolution itself — that is, to make a positive difference; to leave something positive and worthwhile behind, something which has helped or which can help to make the world itself a better place. We make a positive difference when we aid or contribute to evolution itself.

The aim of our lives is not simply to "pass on our genes" by having children — for that merely maintains what is and takes no account of the fact that we, as a species, are thinking beings, possessed of consciousness and an awareness of our individuality. That is, such an aim does not take into account our very humanity. To simply produce descendants is to live like any other form of life. Neither is the purpose of our lives to simply enjoy ourselves as individuals or find "happiness" — for we, as individuals, are dependent on other life, and what we do or do not do has some effect, or some influence on the other life on this planet of ours, regardless of whether or not we as individuals are aware of such effects and such influence. To ignore, or not understand, these effects and influences is to negate our own humanity — that is, to negate the reason and understanding which we as individuals are capable of, and should develop as individuals.

The reality of our lives is that we are the result of evolution — we are not isolated beings, but connected to those who are our own ancestors, and who thus "made us", and connected to those who are or could be our own descendants. We are also connected to those whose life or future is changed because of what we do or do not do in our own life.

One of the things which makes us, as a species, unique is that we as individuals possess the ability to consciously change ourselves for the better through an act of will. That is, we possess the ability to act upon the understanding we are capable of. We express our very humanity, as beings, when we strive to understand ourselves, the world and cosmos around us, and when we strive to act on that understanding. Thus can we continue to evolve, and so build upon the foundations we have inherited from our ancestors — thus can we change ourselves for the better. What is "for the better" is what increases those things which make us human, which express our humanity, and thus which distinguish us from the other types of life which exist on this planet of ours.

Basically, life is an increase in order; that is, a new and better arrangement of things. What is better generally arises through the process of natural selection. Life is a continual striving to bring and to manifest order into chaos, and the more complex, and thus the higher the life, the more order there is. All life evolves; that is, all life changes, and the process of life itself — the natural cycle of birth-growth-death-renewal which occurs in Nature — is a means whereby more and more order, a better and better arrangement of things, are produced, or can be produced, over time. Because we, as a species, are possessed of consciousness — that is, because we can reason and are aware of our individuality — we can consciously decide to change for the better. That is, we can aid our own evolution, and that of our species. We can, in effect, creatively intervene in evolution. In fact, our humanity itself — our reason and ability to understand — has evolved because it has enabled us to survive and triumph over adversity. In effect, our humanity is a successful evolutionary adaptation in the struggle for survival.

Civilization

In a similar way, every society, every culture and every civilization is a further expression of evolution — of our species changing and adapting, and of individuals deciding to cooperate together for their mutual benefit. That is, such things express and require cooperation between individuals, and in a sense they express a higher, more developed, way of living — they have raised us up from an animal existence. As higher ways of living, they express an increase in order, as they make possible further increases. Civilization is the highest way of living so far developed; it is a means whereby we, as individuals, can express and develop those things which make us unique as humans — in particular, reason, understanding, knowledge and individual character. Civilization preserves and develops the reason, knowledge and understanding we have inherited from our ancestors, providing us with the opportunity to evolve further in reason and understanding. Furthermore, civilization encourages the production of individuals of noble character and thus makes possible

individual freedom — since real freedom means individuals of noble character having the ability and the power to determine their own lives; such individuals are able to make their own reasoned judgements about things, have the strength of character necessary to act on their judgement and are given the power, by the rules or laws of their society, to freely exercise that judgment. It is a fallacy of our times that freedom means "parliamentary democracy" and the system of "one person, one vote". The reality is that this modern system which is mis-described as "parliamentary democracy" is a plutocratic oligarchy (the rule of a wealthy, pampered and influential minority) which rewards and encourages sycophancy where the rulers, called politicians, accept little or no personal responsibility for their actions. In the society based upon this parliamentary system, nobility of individual character — based upon and expressed by personal honour — is seldom if ever cultivated or even seen as an ideal. Instead, there is the pursuit of opportunity, wealth, and personal happiness.

Civilization itself arises when individuals of noble character — and thus possessed of noble instincts — cooperate together, and when they create a society where those noble instincts are expressed in some moral or legal code. Such a civilized society creates, through education and training, further individuals of noble character, and the concept of personal honour becomes an ideal to be strived for. Those aspiring to hold public office or influential positions in such a civilized society are expected to uphold, and be seen to uphold, this noble ideal of personal honour. So long as such noble individuals are produced, so long as a noble moral or legal code remains in force, and so long as there exists a desire to know, reason and to change things for the better, civilization survives.

Thus, civilization enables individuals to be human, express their humanity and develop that humanity. That is, civilization enables individuals to change themselves for the better through an act of will since its provides, creates, encourages and makes available the basic essentials to make this possible. These are a noble character, and thus the ability to reason and to judge, and the accumulated wisdom, understanding and knowledge of former times.

Expressed in the simplest possible terms, the purpose of our lives is to be civilized and to encourage civilization itself. In the simplest sense, being civilized means having a basic understanding of what is necessary for civilization, and acting upon that understanding. We can aid or encourage civilization itself by, for instance, having children and providing those children with conditions in

which they can flourish, where they can develop their potential as human beings and thus contribute to evolution. We can also aid and encourage civilization by trying to create or maintain those things essential to civilization and a civilized way of life — that is, essential to our humanity and essential to our freedom as human beings. The things which are essential are nobility of character, reason, understanding, knowledge and the freedom to be able to use one's own judgement.

If we are to be civilized — and thus fulfill or strive to fulfill our purpose in life — we must have or acquire some understanding of our own place in the general "scheme of things", as we must have or acquire some knowledge of how to live in a civilized way. We must also strive to change ourselves for the better through an act of will.

The Wisdom of National-Socialism

According to National-Socialism, for us to change ourselves for the better through an act of will we require an ideal to strive for — a noble vision. That is, we require some noble motivation. This noble motivation is a vision of a better world, and this vision is founded upon the reality of civilization — upon what is necessary to create, maintain and expand a civilized way of life.

The fundamental difference between National-Socialism and all other philosophies and religions which attempt to answer the question of our existence is that National-Socialism alone expresses a true understanding of what is necessary to maintain and extend our very humanity. That is, only National-Socialism explains the foundations of our humanity and how we can use those foundations to create a better, more noble, civilized world. In effect, only National-Socialism fully explains our unique place in the general "scheme of things", since all other philosophies ignore the fundamental importance of individual noble character and race.

One of the most important and fundamental foundations of our humanity — of what makes us human — is personal honour. That is, noble individual character. From individual noble character true freedom arises, and thus the creation of a civilized society where that freedom is encouraged and maintained. A society is civilized and free so long as it maintains personal honour as an ideal and so long as its encourages — through education and otherwise — the production of individuals of noble character who can make their own reasoned judgement about things and have the strength of character necessary to act upon the judgements they make. When we strive to

act with honour, when we strive to act in a noble way and use reason to understand things, and when we act on the basis of our own reasoned judgment, we are being civilized, and thus are expressing our humanity. It is one of the fundamental aims of National-Socialism to create a noble society where individual honour is an ideal, and where individuals are trained and encouraged to reason, and trained and encouraged to make reasoned judgments and act upon such judgments. This National-Socialist society thus is based upon and encourages individuals to be responsible and accept responsibility for their judgements. In effect, National-Socialism represents what is civilized just as the individual National-Socialist — striving to live in a National-Socialist way — is a civilized person. Furthermore, a National-Socialist society is a truly free society since such a National-Socialist society, and such a society alone, creates and maintains those things essential to personal freedom — individual noble character, and the willingness of such a society to allow individuals to judge things for themselves and act upon that judgement, provided always that such actions are honourable.

However, the creation of such a society is only part of being human. That is, the creation of such a civilized society in itself does not express all of what makes us human and therefore does not in itself completely answer the question of our existence as human beings. Given the creation of such a civilized society — based upon honour — it is important that evolution continues. That is, it is important that we continue to express and develop our humanity, our civilized way of life. By so striving to continue our personal development, and the development of our civilized society, we are being fully human, and fully civilized. We can only develop such a society if we work in harmony with Nature — that is, in accord with the natural processes of Nature.

The second of the two fundamental foundations of our humanity — of what makes us human — is our race, for the different races which exist have been evolved, by Nature, over long periods of time. They express how Nature works — how Nature is made manifest to us, and in us. They have made us what we are and establish who we are. Thus, the different races of our human species have evolved because that is how Nature — and life itself — works: toward more diversity and more difference through selection and adaptation. In effect, the race we belong to and are born into is how Nature exists in us — it is Nature waiting to evolve further. We possess because of our race the potential to develop what is latent within us — that is, we can aid Nature to evolve further, to a higher level. We express

this potential, and continue the evolution of Nature, when we continue what Nature has started by marrying among our own kind and producing offspring who are pure in race. We undermine Nature, and effectively destroy what Nature has laboured to achieve, when we do not marry among our own kind and produce racially mixed offspring. When this is done, the potential which was latent within us becomes lost or destroyed, and we are in effect undermining the very basis of our own humanity. As such, we are acting in a selfish, dishonourable and uncivilized way.

Thus, a civilized society reflects the reality of both of the foundations of our humanity, and thus reflects the reality of Nature. That is, such a society is an ethnic society — one based upon a distinct race, which encourages the further and separate development of that distinct race, and the distinct and unique culture such a race has developed. The truth about National-Socialism, in respect of such ethnic or racial societies, is very different from the propaganda lies which have been spread about National-Socialism by its enemies. The fundamental, civilized ideal of National-Socialism is the creation of a free, civilized and independent ethnic society for each distinct race — and the eventual cooperation of these societies among themselves.

If a civilized society — based upon personal honour — is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique dev— is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique dev— is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique dev— is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique dev— is created and if such a society is not based upon a unique and distinct race, and if it does not encourage the unique devom of life is in understanding this and accepting it — and acting upon it. It is sheer folly — and very unwise — to do otherwise.

We are and will remain, human. That is, bound by the laws and processes of life. These laws and processes are manifest to us in Nature — in our evolution into separate races, and in our creation of civilized, free societies. Our task is to increase and further develop our very humanity; it is not to undermine and destroy that humanity. If we accept the wisdom of life as manifest to us in the truths about race and noble individual character, then we are being human, just as if we strive to act upon this wisdom — and try to make that wisdom real in the world — we are fulfilling the very purpose of

our own existence. We are then being civilized; we are striving to create free, ethnic societies. In effect, if we seek to fulfill the purpose of our lives, and seek to be civilized, we can and must become National-Socialists seeking to make the noble vision of National-Socialism real. Anything else is a denial of our very humanity, and a denial of the latent potential for further evolution which exists in us all.

✠ ✠ ✠

A National-Socialist Glossary

[Note: What follows are brief explanations of some of the main terms important for an understanding of National-Socialism. Words marked with a * are defined in this Glossary. The references are to the National- Socialist works of D. Myatt.]

Archetype:

An archetype expresses an *ideal, or is a representation of what is ideal. As such, an archetype represents what is beautiful and harmonious — a striving for excellence — and is possessed of *numinosity. What is archetypal is what is most representative of, or most excellent about, a particular thing.

Aryan:

The term 'Aryan' is used to describe the White or Caucasoid race which originated in Europe. The term itself derives from an ancient Aryan word for 'a noble man' — Airya/Arya — and is thus apt to describe this noble, heroic, race.

The Aryan Ethos:

Ethos is the characteristic nature, or spirit/soul, of a particular *civilization, folk or race. The things which normally embody the ethos of a people, or race, are art, literature, achievements, music, customs and a particular religious attitude or religion.

The Aryan ethos — that which marks the Aryan and which expresses the true nature of the Aryan race — can be described in three words: Honour, Curiosity and Conquest.

(See: (1) Ch. III of Vision of a Future Golden Age; (2) National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom; (3) Aryan Freedom — Heretical Essays in Praise of Aryan Freedom.)

The Arts of Civilization:

These are Arts, or skills, the acquisition of which makes an individual civilized. Someone who has mastered the Arts of Civilization is thinking, acting and living like an Aryan, since these Arts embody the essence of the Aryan ethos. The Arts are: the Art of personal Honour; the Art of Ccombat or fighting; and the Art of Knowledge, of seeking to learn about the vast cultural and scientific heritage of Aryan civilizations.

(See Ch. III & IV of Vision of a Future Golden Age.)

Civilization:

Civilization is an ordered way of living — superior to primitive, selfish, barbarism — created by inventive warrior tribes who uphold the *noble personal values of *honour, loyalty and duty. It arises primarily from cooperation: from individuals being willing to place the welfare, security and future of their folk before their own self-interest.

Fundamentally, civilization depends for its creation and its maintenance on inventive, heroic, honourable individuals. Civilization is the pursuit of, or struggle for, *excellence by a heroic, noble and inventive folk or community who uphold honour and who thus create a society where *freedom is the norm.

(See: (1) The Nobility of National-Socialism; (2) Honour, Loyalty and Duty — An Introduction to National-Socialism; (3) Vision of a Future Golden Age.)

Culture:

Culture is the term used to describe those things which can aid an individual to improve or advance himselve, and thus fulfill the potential for change latent within him. Each race produces its own unique culture, and the distinctive culture of a particular race embodies or manifests the unique *ethos, or soul/spirit, of that race.

(See: (1) Vision of a Future Golden Age; (2) National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom; (3) Aryan Freedom — Heretical Essays in Praise of Aryan Culture.)

Decadence:

Decadence is a decline in or loss of *excellence. Decadence undermines and destroys individual vitality and health, and is basically a placing of self-interest, and self-indulgence, before personal honour and before the duty an individual has — as a thinking, civilized, being — toward striving to continue evolution by pursuing noble ideals.

Decadence, on the individual level, is a lack of character — a

lack of will. On the artistic level, decadence is a lack of self-control, a pandering to weakness, a removal of high standards, and it is the philosophy, and the aesthetics, of the pretentious, the weak and the cowardly.

(See: (1) Ch. II of Honour, Loyalty, Duty; (2) National-Socialism, Morality and Justice.)

Democracy:

Real or genuine democracy means individual *honour and *freedom — it is an expression of the desire or will of a living, or organic, community to determine its own future. An organic society is totally different from, and totally opposite to, the lifeless, abstract modern societies created by abstract political or social dogma. Fundamentally, an organic society is an ethnic State.

Contrary to a popular misconception, the Greek word 'demos' does not simply mean 'people' in general. Rather, it originally meant 'the clan' in contrast to their 'chiefs'; in later Attic Greek, the word came to mean 'the community' or folk itself — distinguished as this community was by ties of blood. In both cases, a distinct racial or folk-community is meant.

A real democracy is a society, composed of members of the same race, where the ultimate authority resides in the folk-communities of that society. It is an ethnic nation, or community, where the individuals of that community cooperate together for their own well-being and advancement by upholding the ideals of honour and freedom.

(See: (1) 'The Thousand Year Reich' in The Enlightenment of National-Socialism; (2) 'Folk-Democracy' in The Wisdom of National-Socialism. (3) 'Modern Crime — A National-Socialist Perspective' in Hitler Rising — Hitlerian Essays in Defiance of Tyranny.)

Excellence:

Excellence is what is supreme; what is worthy; what is the best. Excellence is the setting of high-standards and the pursuit of them. It embodies what is archetypal or *ideal. Excellence implies a moving-forward, an evolution or improvement to a higher level, this higher level being set by an ideal or archetype, or some other expression of harmonious perfection.

On the individual level, excellence implies self-discipline and a noble motivation — a striving toward a supra-personal goal or ideal.

(See: (1) Ch. I of The Nobility of National-Socialism; (2) Ch. V of Future Reich — National-Socialism, Order and the Triumph of Individual Will.)

Freedom:

Freedom is the basis of the civilized way of living and means individuals having the basic right to determine their own life by choosing allegiance and by being able and willing to physically defend themselves, their own honour and that of their blood-kin. (The English word 'free' originally meant "to love (and defend) one's kin".)

Thus freedom means the right to be able to bear and to use arms or weapons in self-defence and in defence of one's own honour and that of one's kin. It further means the right to be able to do this, in accordance with a code of honour, with no one else and no group, institution or officials, being able to interfere, judge or restrict and take away the liberty of any individual so defending themselves and their honour, whatever the outcome. Thus, were a man to defend his own honour in an honourable way — according to a code of honour — such as, for example, by a duel, or a fair fight, then that man not only has the right to fight such a duel, but also has the right to be at liberty were his opponent to be injured or even killed in such a duel or fight. Anything other than this is un-civilized and tyrannical — a denial of freedom.

Real freedom means individuals of noble character having the ability and the power to determine their own lives in accord with what is noble and dutiful.

(See: (1) What Is Our Life For? A National-Socialist Answer; (2) National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom.)

Honour:

Honour is the setting of high and *noble standards of personal conduct. The high standards set by honour derive from idealism and thus from the pursuit of excellence.

Honour is the instinct for nobility made conscious, and a code of honour is a means whereby the high standards of honour are set and a means whereby individuals strive to uphold and maintain them. Honour is the basis for the human morality of National-Socialism.

(See: (1) Vision of a Future Golden Age — National-Socialism and the Importance of Honour; (2) Ch. V of Future Reich; (3) Ch. VI of National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom.)

Idea:

An idea is basically a created model for which no natural *archetype exists. Abstract ideas express a concept of what is 'common' —

that is, what is not the best; what is not of excellence. An idea is the exact opposite of an *ideal. Ideals represent and express personal, or individual, character; an idea represents an abstraction which individuals are expected to conform to or be subservient to.

(See Ch. III of The Nobility of National-Socialism.)

Ideal:

An ideal is something which enshrines what is excellent, or which represents what is the best. It is a practical embodiment of excellence itself; some thing, or some person, distinguished because that thing or that person is the best — for example, the most courageous person in a battle who is distinguished from their comrades by their brave actions.

On the individual level, idealism means individuals undertaking deeds of exceptional merit which mark them out, and doing this because they themselves strive for the excellence of an ideal or ideals.

An ideal stands directly opposed to an abstract idea. Ideals are human — that is, organic; as such they are possessed of *numinosity; they are *archetypal and thus inspiring for individuals. Ideas are abstract, and lifeless — and thus essentially in-human. National-Socialism is based upon human ideals; all modern societies are based upon lifeless abstract ideas.

(See Ch. III of The Nobility of National-Socialism.)

Justice:

Justice exists in, and only exists in, fair, noble individuals who uphold a code of honour and who strive to live by that code of honour.

Justice does not exist in, and cannot exist in anything abstract, be it in a law, a 'Court of Law', an institution or whatever. Real justice lives only in individuals and cannot be abstracted out from them into a dead, life-less, abstract form.

A just society is a society which is noble and which allows individuals to test or prove their own honour and innocence — and thus stay free — by trial, by combat or by having someone champion them in such a trial.

(See: (1) 'National-Socialism, Justice and Penal Reform' in National-Socialism, Morality and Justice; (2) Ch. III of The Nobility of National-Socialism. (3) National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom.)

Nobility:

Nobility refers to personal character — it means having a noble character or nature. Someone who is noble is someone who is honourable — who exhibits those traits of character which represent honour: that is, fairness, heroism, courage, and gallantry.

Honour is the instinct for nobility made conscious, and a code of honour is a means whereby the high standards of honour are set and a means whereby individuals strive to uphold and maintain them.

(See: The Nobility of National-Socialism.)

Numinous

Something is numinous if it has beauty and awe. Something which is divinely-inspired or divinely-representative is numinous. What is numinous is generally what is revered, or regarded as sacred — as spiritual or divine. Nature herself is numinous — a wonderful, awe- inspiring mystery.

Social Engineering:

Social Engineering is the term used to describe the manipulation and control of people by abstract social/political *ideas. Our modern lifeless, multi-racial societies are the direct product of decades of social engineering, of social/political ideas and abstract doctrines made law.

(See: (1) Ch. II of National-Socialism: Principles and Ideals; (2) Ch. V of National- Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom; (3) Essays in Aryan Revolution; (4) 'Taming the Aryan' in Aryan Freedom.)

The National-Socialist Writings of D. Myatt

I: Thormynd Press National-Socialist Series.

Volume I National-Socialism: Principles and Ideals.

Volume II The Truth About National-Socialism and Adolf Hitler.

Volume III Honour, Loyalty and Duty: An Introduction to National-Socialism.

Volume IV The Nobility of National-Socialism.

Volume V The Wisdom of National-Socialism.

Volume VI The Galactic Empire: National-Socialism and the Conquest of the Final Frontier.

Volume VII The Numinosity of National-Socialism.

Volume VIII The Enlightenment of National-Socialism.

Volume IX The Religion of National-Socialism
Volume X The Divine Revelation of Adolf Hitler
Volume XI The Revolutionary Holy War of National-Socialism
Volume XII National-Socialism, Morality and Justice
Volume XIII The Aryan Warrior: Brief Guidelines for the National-Socialist Revolutionary
Volume XIV Vision of a Future Golden Age: National-Socialism and the Importance of Honour
Volume XV Future Reich: National-Socialism, Order and the Triumph of Individual Will

II: Reichsfolk Aryan Culture Series
Volume I Aryan Freedom — Heretical Essays in Praise of Aryan Culture
Volume II National-Socialism, Aryan Culture and Aryan Freedom

III: Reichsfolk Aryan Revolution Series
Volume I Essays in Aryan Revolution
Volume II The Strategy and Tactics of Achieving Power — How To Create a NS Revolution
Volume III The Fight for Aryan Freedom
Volume IV Our Revolutionary Task

IV: General
* What Is Our Life For? A National-Socialist Answer
* Occultism and National-Socialism.
* The Aryan Way
* The Essential Guide to Aryan Living
* A Guide to the Aryan Religion of National-Socialism

Available from:
Siegrun Publications
PO Box 350
Bradford
England

or from:
Renaissance Press
PO Box 1627
Paraparaumu Beach
New Zealand

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

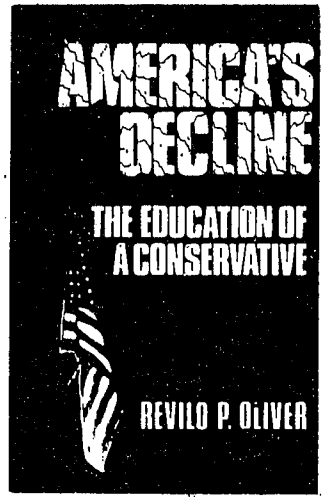

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 376 pp., pb.
plus $2.40 for postage & handling ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

BOOK REVIEW

Why Race Matters/ Race Differences And What Htye Mean

By Dr. Charles E. Weber

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSU E:

Dr. William Pierce:
Why Our Government is Corrupt,
page 10.

Theodor Fritsch:
The Essence and Secrets of Freemasonry,
page 18.

David Myatt:
The Enlightenment of National-Socialism,
page 30.

From the Washington Weekly:
The Crimes of the Clintons
page 46.

VOL. 25 — NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

BOOK REVIEW

By
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Michael Levin, *Why Race Matters / Race Differences and What They Mean*, West Port, Connecticut: Praeger, 1997, 14 + 415 pages.

Michael Levin is Professor of Philosophy at the City College of New York and the Graduate Center, City University of New York. Many passages in the book reflect his academic specialty, notably its ideas on logic applied to law, ethics and statistics. Indeed, a rather sophisticated knowledge of statistical theory on the part of the reader is important in understanding some of the arguments in the book. At times Levin goes into a rather turgid, almost Kantian style, especially in his discussion of ethical questions. In fact, he sometimes refers directly to Kant (1724-1804), notably in his discussions of racial differences in approaches to ethical questions (pages 213 ff.).

This book has a tripartite organization: "The Empirical Argument" (pages 19-159), in which Levin examines a mass of data on racial differences, especially those he believes to be caused by genetic factors. The second part (pages 163-225), "Values," has to do with ways of viewing such data from philosophical and ethical points of view. The third part (pages 229-355), "Implications," examines racial differences in law, crime and with regard to individualism and discrimination, notably with regard to Affirmative Action. The Afterword in the form of a hypothetical address by a future president of the United States consists of advice on what policies should be used when questions of racial differences are involved. The current massive immigrations from the south, especially from Mexico, is bound to bring about profound changes in the biological composition of the population of the United States on which American civilization is based, but I do not find even a men-

tion of this important and pertinent topic in Levin's index (pages 405-415). Why?

If I had to attempt to summarize Levin's book in one sentence, it would run something like this: "There are profound, genetically determined differences in the races, especially between Negroes and Caucasians and these meaningful differences must be openly discussed and realistically dealt with in connection with educational, economic, social and legal questions."[1]

At several places (pages 14, 146 and 307) Levin mentions briefly the reputation of National Socialism as a polemic aid to those who would deny the importance of race. He does not devote nearly enough space to this important situation. Since 1933 a huge and costly effort has been directed toward the denigration of National Socialism and everything that it stood for or is alleged to have stood for. The reasons for this effort are manifold and complex.[2] It is certainly no exaggeration to say that our brutal and worse-than-useless war against Germany during 1940 to 1945 (and indeed continued by non-military means after 1945) has had a profound and protracted psychological effect on the American people and their thinking with regard to law, immigration, racial relations, education, reproduction and other aspects of national policy.

1. I have reviewed recent books on related topics in the *Liberty Bell:*
Jared Taylor, *Paved With Good Intentions,* 1992. (December 1993, pages 32-36)

Roger Pearson, *Race, Intelligence and Bias in Academe,* 1991. (March 1995, pages 9-16)

Richard J. Herrnstein and Charles Murray, *The Bell Curve,* 1994. (April 1995, page 1-14)

Such books are especially timely and important now that President Clinton appointed last June an Afro-American, the historian John Hope Franklin, to lead an advisory board on race.

2. One reason is the need to rationalize what we Americans and our allies, including Stalin's tyranny, had done to Germany for seeking its right to economic autonomy and access to the export markets of the world; the killing of hundreds of thousands of German civilians during the destruction of cities, the starving of the German population *after* the war (as in 1919), the trials of German leaders in Nuremberg based on ex post facto principles foreign to Aryan legal traditions, the genocidal expulsions from eastern Germany, the gross mistreatment of German soldiers who had laid down their arms, the barbaric behavior of Soviet troops, etc. The continued denigration of the German government in power from 1933 to 1945 has been widely accepted as an ethical justification for actions and attitudes which set the scene for nearly a half century of the dangerous and costly Cold War. After 1945 the whole world could see what had been done to Germany.

Many of the people who condemn National Socialism and use it in various arguments fail to see or actively conceal the fact that various aspects of National Socialism were simply in accord with the *Zeitgeist,* the ideas and attitudes which were current in the world at the time. A number of examples can be used to demonstrate this. Eugenic sterilization had been well established by law in a number of countries, including various states of the United States (Indiana as early as 1907). Germany was a follower, not a leader, when it finally introduced similar laws in 1933. Interracial marriage was prohibited by a law of 15 September 1935 in Germany, nearly three years after the National Socialists came to power. Here again, Germany was a follower, not a leader, since many states of the United States had enacted similar laws, Oklahoma in 1909, for example.[3] Henry Ford's publications on the Jewish question (1920-1922) [*The International Jew, the World's Foremost Problem,* available from Liberty Bell Publications, $40.00 + $6.00 for postage] had an extensive influence in Europe, and specifically on National Socialism.

The unending and misleading campaign against National Socialism and Hitler's ghost has been used to bring about a demoralizing and debilitating effect on Aryans in the United States and in other countries. The wholesome instincts for self-preservation in American Aryans have been severely inhibited and impaired, largely as a result of our unwise participation in the Second World War, which hallowed some bad causes, to paraphrase Nietzsche's famous dictum in *Zarathustra,* "Vom

3. For the text of the Oklahoma law, see the *Liberty Bell* of November 1990, page 45.

Krieg und Kriegsvolke."

I would now like to select and comment on further ideas and data in Levin's book which I consider especially significant and which exemplify Levin's thinking. Levin, by the way, is heavily indebted to earlier authors, as he acknowledges in a plethora of footnotes and references.

New techniques such as magnetic resonance imaging enable investigators to determine brain size in living people. Brain size has a correlation with IQ when differences of body weight are considered (page 56). There is also a connection between IQ and brain metabolism (page 57).

Cranial capacities (expressed in cubic centimeters) are considerably smaller in Negroes than in Caucasians, while those in Caucasians and Mongoloids are similar or, as some studies have ascertained, Mongoloids have somewhat larger capacities than Caucasians (table on page 104). Levin points out that in earlier times Japan did not contribute to the development of science, but has now become a leader in technology. However, if one walks down a street in Japan or China, one constantly encounters inventions that have been taken over from Caucasian inventors, even the admixed use of the Roman alphabet in Japan.

On pages 114-116 the different roles of Afro-Americans and Caucasians in American sports are examined in some detail and explained on the basis of different body structures and mental characteristics.

Levin gives too little attention to the fact that people usually classified as "black" in the United States involve a very wide range of degrees of mixed ancestry, in many cases nearly as much Caucasian as Negro. IQs of contemporary Negroes in Africa run about two standard deviations below those of American Caucasians, while those of Afro-Americans run about midway between, that is, about 85 out of a general median of 100 (page 118). Levin generally uses the word "black" to designate Negroes, but this word runs counter to his basic thesis by identifying a race simply by its skin color, as if racial

differences were simply skin-deep.

In a study of 1500 discoveries not one was made by a Negroid people. In a list of the 200 most important people in history, none was Negroid (page 119).

In a discussion of the performance of minority races other than Negroes it is pointed out that the socio-economic status of American Indians is lower than that of Negroes, but that the Indians' performance on IQ tests is higher. Jews have succeeded in all cultures "in the face of sometimes murderous hostility" and are now overrepresented in American college teaching. Such achievements refute the claim that the failures of Afro-Americans have simply been due to racism. Levin claims that "Jews have eventually been recognized (and disliked for) their exceptional talent." (Page 132.) Were they disliked only for that?

Jews have a kind of intellectual capacity which shows up well on intelligence tests of the Stanford-Binet type, but the quasi-socialist Israeli economy is "in shambles." (Page 140.) As a matter of fact, the Jewish state in Palestine has had monetary chaos in the form of several hyperinflations in its relatively short existence which have necessitated monetary reforms and the introductions of new names for monetary units. The Jewish state has also been heavily subsidized by the taxpayers of the United States and Germany. Levin claims that "Jews have very high IQs," but I would ask if they would turn out to be higher than those of Americans of, for example, Danish, Scottish or German descent if such people were identified as distinct ethnic groups rather than simply being lumped together as "white." Motivational factors and good education do contribute to higher scores on intelligence tests to a greater or lesser extent even if the evidence is quite convincing that genetic factors play the dominant role, as has long been observed by many investigators who have examined various types of evidence, such as the characteristics of identical (monozygotic) twins who were reared apart.

On page 191 Levin describes the influence of various aca-

demic authors who have argued against the importance of genetically determined racial differences. Levin believes that Franz Boas had little influence outside academic circles. He does allow, however, that Boas' famous pupil, Margaret Mead, with her "fabulations about Samoa," had a wide influence. Levin suggests that Gunnar Myrdal was the most influential thinker about race at the time he published *An American Dilemma* (1944).

The long chapter on crime (pages 291-332) is perhaps the most important chapter of the whole book. The chapter commences with many statistics on Negro crime, for example: Although Negroes account for only 12% of the U.S. population, they commit more than 57% of the murders and Negroes are arrested for 62% of the robberies. Negroes make up more than half of the prison population of the United States. When Negroes commit crimes they have a disproportionate preference for Caucasian victims.[4] Levin undertakes an investigation of the causes of the very high incidence of crime by Negroes, proportionately roughly ten times that committed by Caucasians. He dismisses as being of minor importance "racism," poverty and low self-esteem if they are of any importance at all. He identifies intelligence levels as the principal concomitant of crime levels. Differences in rates of crime nearly disappear when IQ is held constant, regardless of race, but low median IQ in Negroes is concomitant with their high crime rates. Other factors are also suggested by Levin, such as body types and levels of serum testosterone. The chapter on crime concludes with a lengthy discussion of the ethical and social aspects of punishment for crime.

Levin has a great deal to say about Affirmative Action on many pages throughout his book, such as the philosophical discussion on pages 333-336, where he points out that those who advocate Affirmative Action are often faced with a dilemma: If people should be judged as individuals, Affirmative

4. See my essay on "hate crime" in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1991, pages 55-57.

Action involves a contradictory principle, namely one that is based on identity with a racial group.

Levin speaks of a "race problem" which has been discussed constantly for the past half century (page 357). However, such discussions go back far more than a half century. Both Thomas Jefferson and Abraham Lincoln, for example, made statements in which they expressed doubts that Negroes would ever function well and constructively in American society, but Levin makes no mention of Jefferson and Lincoln.

After ten highly detailed chapters we come to the "Afterword / A Hypothetical Address by the President of the United States of America to a Joint Session of Congress and the American People." (Pages 358-366.) This "Afterword" is likely to be the most influential part of Levin's book because in it he proposes in relatively simple, clear terms what should be done in view of the continuing failure of the Afro-American component of the American population. Basically, it is an appeal for realism and candor in dealing with racial problems engendered by that failure and the resultant economic and social burdens on the Caucasian component. Levin deals in the "Hypothetical Address" with such issues as ability groupings in schools ("tracking," which Levin advocates on page 363), the biological basis of Negro failure, minimum wages and their economic effects on Negroes of poor abilities, the taxing of Peter to pay Paul (i.e., welfare burdens) and the realization that "almost everything that happens between the races has a biological component." Compare this with the statement of a German geneticist who played a prominent role during the National Socialist period: "Every interbreeding of a foreign race with a nation (*Volk*) leads to an altering of the biological foundations of the characteristics of this nation and its civilization." Levin has thus arrived in his book at a position (a valid one) which was expressed by a prominent German scientist over a half century ago, namely that a civilization has a biological basis. (This statement is my translation of a passage in a propaedeutic book by Baron Otmar von Verschuer, *Leit-*

faden der Rassenhygiene, Leipzig: Thieme, 1944, second edition, a book still pertinent and well worth reading by Americans in 1997 and in need of a translation.)

Darwin, of whom I can find no mention in Levin's book, gives us a basis for defining "superiority" of a race in the famous phrase, "survival of the fittest." If Caucasians, with their "superior" ability to plan and calculate are caused by that ability to inhibit their reproduction so that their numbers are decreasing in the United States, are they not "inferior" in a Darwinian sense?

I often commence to read a book by first perusing its bibliography, and in this case the long bibliography (pages 376-404) is revealing in itself. It is replete with such names as Block, Cohn, Feinberg, Feldman, Goldberg, Halpern, Herrnstein, Itzkoff (editor of the series in which Levin's book appears), Klineberg, Montagu, Rosenfeld, Rubinstein, Wattenberg and Zuckerman. Many of these authors are supportive of Levin's positions in their works and some others are opposed. It seems to me that many Jews, having become more or less detached from their religious traditions, now seek an ethnic identity through a renewed awareness of their racial characteristics, especially their mental characteristics.[5] I believe, too, that many Jews have come to the realization that the quotas and other principles on which Affirmative Action is based are a particular threat to them, even though numerous Jews had been active during previous decades in supporting organizations and political positions which supposedly furthered the interests of Afro-Americans.

Why Race Matters is a book by a man with a facile mind and an obviously good education. It is likely to have a far-reaching influence and has already attracted a good deal of attention. Its title alone will attract a good many readers, but its imposing technical, philosophical and statistical terminology will not be readily comprehended by a wide readership. Its sometimes academic verbosity will make it acceptable in academic circles, whose long-range influence should not be underestimated. The very name of its author will gain entry for it to a number of influential offices.

5. I have translated three articles by distinguished scientists on the origins and developments of Jews as a race which have appeared in the *Liberty Bell*:

Baron Otmar von Verschuer, "Racial Biology of the Jews," 28 pages, August-September, 1983.

Baron Otmar von Verschuer, "What Can the Genealogist and the Statistician Contribute to the Investigation of the Biological Aspects of the Jewish Problem?", 12 pages, September, 1984.

Eugen Fischer, "Racial Origins and Earliest Racial History of the Hebrews," 27 pages, August 19884.

All three of these articles are available as offprints from the publisher of the *Liberty Bell.* They were first published in the valuable series, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage,* published by the Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt in Hamburg during 1937 to 1943.

Another valuable book on the development of Jews is: Nathaniel Weyl and Stefan Possony, *The Geography of Intellect,* Regnery: Chicago, 1963. (Not listed in Levin's bibliography.)

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage and handling).

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Why Our Government Is Corrupt

A Diverse Society Is Almost Impossible to Govern Honestly

by Dr. William Pierce

Well, Bill Clinton's handlers have him working on a new program to reduce the amount of racial hatred in America. The theory seems to be that if they can get Mr. Clinton to keep his trousers up long enough, perhaps he can do some things to help Blacks and Whites get along better. I doubt it.

Actually, I'm not interested in having Blacks and Whites get along better together. I want Blacks and Whites separated. In the long run, that's the only way to eliminate racial animosity, racial resentment, racial friction. And it's the only way that either race can survive in the long run. But the people who're behind all of these programs for making Blacks and Whites live with each other and like it aren't really concerned about our survival. They themselves are neither Black nor White, and their only concern is to keep both races under control.

Race relations really aren't the main thing I want to discuss. I want to talk about government programs for solving problems generally. I wonder if you have become as cynical about such programs as I have. Many people are concerned about the declining educational standards in America, and so the government has had one program after another to improve education. And of course, educational standards have continued to fall.

Look at the programs. Look at the details. Typically they're a hodgepodge of half-hearted, lukewarm semi-measures. One gets the impression that their real purpose is to fool people into *thinking* that the government is doing something about the problem.

Why is that? Why do things in this country continue to get worse and worse while the government spends more

and more of our money on programs which are supposed to make things better

The basic reason is that as the population of the United States has become more and more diverse, the country has become more and more difficult to govern. It has become more and more difficult to devise programs that will make most people happy or that will serve most people's needs.

Consider, for example, the schools. Fifty years ago, before the schools were racially integrated by government decree, schools were either Black or they were White, for all practical purposes. In the White schools there was a reasonable degree of homogeneity, and the government could make a program for White schools based on reasonable assumptions about the students to which it was to be applied. The same was true for Black schools — but the assumptions about the needs of Black students were, of course, different from the assumptions about White students, and so the programs for Black schools would be different from those for White schools. Which is to say, the programs were tailored much more closely to the people they were intended to serve and therefore were much more likely to be successful.

Of course, even in schools where the students and teachers all were of the same race, there was a range of abilities, of interests, and of behavioral characteristics. But this range was small enough so that one program still could work reasonably well for everyone in a school system. If the programs could be tailored more closely to individual abilities, interests, or behavior, they generally worked even better. For example, there might be one program for students of high ability and one for students of average ability.

To people with a democratic turn of mind, the very idea that some students might have more ability than others is abhorrent, so even before the racial integration of the schools there was resistance to programs which were tailored to these differences. The Politically Correct idea was that everyone should fit the same mold, and one program

should work for all.

After the schools were racially integrated and Political Correctness became the law of the land, we had an impossible situation. The temperaments and behavioral norms for Black students are quite different from those for White students, and the scholastic abilities of Black students are substantially lower than the average for Whites, and so programs intended to apply to integrated schools were almost guaranteed to be ineffective.

That hasn't stopped the government's program-makers from continuing to come out with one new program after another for improving America's schools, but all of real significance that has been done in the schools is a lowering of both the standard of conduct and the academic standard in order to accommodate the much greater diversity in the students.

And what has been true of the schools has been true of just about every other facet of our society. As our society has become less homogeneous and more diverse, it has been harder and harder to devise programs which work well. Programs have necessarily had to become less specific and more general in order to accommodate a more diverse population, and to the extent that programs are less specific they are less effective, as a rule.

It's not just that greater diversity makes it harder to solve problems: the greater diversity is itself the cause of many of the problems. The problem of racial hatred which Mr. Clinton has been pretending to address recently is an excellent example of this. Why do we have so much racial conflict and racial antagonism in our society today? It is because the government has insisted on increasing the racial diversity in every sector of our society, has insisted on bringing more and more non-Whites into the country and then forcing us all together, whether we want to be together or not. *It is diversity and forced mixing which cause race hatred, nothing else.*

There are a number of organizations in the hate industry in this country: organizations such as the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and Morris Dees's Southern Poverty Law Center. These organizations make money from hate. They keep track of what they call "hate crimes," and they tell their supporters that hate in America is increasing, so please send money so they can fight it. The more hate they have to report, the more money they make. It comes as no surprise, therefore, that all of these hate-industry organizations are strongly in favor of more "diversity" in America and more forced mixing. They know what it takes to bring in contributions from their supporters.

Mr. Clinton, who is in the pocket of these organizations, is working on a new program to combat hate, he says, while at the same time he is promoting more "diversity" and more mixing.

Why do we have so many of these phony programs, these unrealistic and unworkable programs, which seem to be designed more to fool the public into thinking that the government is doing something than actually to solve the problems they purport to address?

Is it not because the whole system of government in this country has become crooked? Isn't it because the politicians who dream up these programs and administer them are people accustomed to lying to us and pretending to believe what they don't believe and pretending to be what they aren't? Isn't it because the people who give us the programs that are supposed to improve our educational system understand that there's not really much that can be done to improve education without addressing the race issue, without addressing the fact that racial integration is at the root of the failure of our educational system, and as long as they are not allowed to address this issue all they *can* do is go through the motions and try to fool the public? Isn't it because Bill Clinton, crooked though he is, is smart enough to understand that the racial friction and hatred can only grow as he pushes for more racial "diversity" in American life, because that is what his handlers demand, and so all he can do is pretend to deal with the problem?

And why do we have a crooked and ineffective govern-

ment, when we desperately need a government that is honest and competent? Why must we put our lives in the hands of crooked politicians, who only pretend to be concerned with solving the problems which beset us, when we desperately need real leadership? Why is the *system* corrupt?

Is it not because the system is manipulated by the people who control the news and entertainment media in this country? Is it not because the media have gained such a powerful grip on the whole political process in America that they can virtually dictate to the politicians? Every politician who offers himself as a candidate for public office knows that the number of votes he receives will depend on the way in which the media present him to the public. Whether he wins or not will depend almost entirely on the image of him which the media create.

Bill Clinton is a perfect example of this. He has palled around with drug dealers and gangsters throughout his political life. His own brother was convicted and sent to prison for selling cocaine right out of the governor's mansion in Little Rock while Bill Clinton was governor of Arkansas. His habit of sending Arkansas state troopers to scout up women and bring them to him was well known among his associates long before the Paula Jones case. The media people certainly knew about his drug connections and his use of Arkansas state employees to satisfy his sexual appetite. If they had revealed these things to the American people in 1992, if they really had made an issue of these things, Bill Clinton never would have been selected as the Democrat Party's candidate. If the media had made an issue of the fact that Bill Clinton was leading pro-Viet Cong demonstrations back in the 1960s when 58,000 young Americans were being killed by the Viet Cong, he never could have been elected.

But the media chose *not* to make an issue of these things, because Bill Clinton is exactly the sort of man they want in public office: a man without principles or morals, a man who will do whatever seems advantageous to him —

and in particular will do whatever the media bosses tell him to do in return for their support. Now some of Clinton's immoral and illegal activities are beginning to come out. The media are beginning to tell us about some of Bill Clinton's activities, although certainly not about all of them, because for one thing he cannot be President for a third term and for another thing it's their way of keeping him under control. By keeping the pressure on him, by keeping him worried about the Paula Jones case and the illegal campaign contributions and a few other things, they keep him constantly aware of his dependence on them. If the media began harping on all of the immoral and illegal activities in which Bill Clinton has been involved they could have him impeached. They could have him out of the White House and in prison. And he knows that. So he is not likely to try to do anything contrary to the wishes of the media bosses during the next two and a half years.

Bill Clinton is an example, but the process of media control is basically the same for all of the politicians. And so the real question for us is, *why* do the media bosses use their control over the political process in America to damage and weaken America? Why did they push for an immigration policy which is flooding America with non-Whites? Why do they push for more and more racial "diversity," when it is clear that these policies are destroying not only our schools but our whole society?

We know the answer, don't we? I've talked about it many times. The answer is that the people who control our mass media, our media of news and entertainment, are not our people. They are not people who share our interests, our concerns, our values. They are an alien people, with different interests, different concerns, different values. They are a people unto themselves. They are Jews.

Every time I'm on a radio or television interview program and I mention this fact, every time I begin talking about the Jewish control of the media, the host will try to deny it or make light of it or change the subject. They know who signs their paychecks, and they will lie to pro-

tect those people. But the facts really are undeniable.

Let's look at some of those facts. The two biggest media conglomerates in the country, the two biggest media empires, are Time-Warner-CNN and the Disney Company. Time-Warner-CNN is controlled by Gerald Levin. Through the Time-Warner-CNN media empire he controls a vast array of news and entertainment media: publishing, films, and television. And Mr. Levin is Jewish.

The Disney Company, which also owns the ABC television network and lots of other things, is controlled by Michael Eisner, who also is Jewish. The Disney Company was built by one of our people, by Walt Disney, and it used to produce healthy and wholesome entertainment. But then Mr. Eisner got control of it, and now it's just part of a Jewish media empire: debased films, television, and publishing.

Or consider newspapers. The big three, the three most politically influential newspapers in the United States, are the *New York Times,* the *Wall Street Journal,* and the *Washington Post.* All are owned by Jews. They were not created by Jews originally, but they were taken over by Jews and they are now owned by Jews. All three of them. Quite a coincidence, isn't it, when you consider that Jews make up just two and a half per cent of the U.S. population?

Or consider news magazines. There are really just three news magazines in this country of real significance: *Time, Newsweek,* and *U.S. News and World Report.* They're all under Jewish control. All three of them. *Time* is part of Mr. Levin's Time-Warner-CNN empire. *Newsweek* is owned by the Jewish Washington Post Company. And *U.S. News and World Report* is owned by Mortimer Zuckerman, who also just happens to be a Jew.

If you doubt any of this, if you're not absolutely certain about the Jewish control of the mass media — and I can understand that some of you may be uncertain about this, because the media lie about it and try to mislead people — if you have any doubt at all about what I've told you, check

it out for yourself. If you think, for example, that maybe Mr. Levin is an Irishman instead of a Jew, or that Mr. Eisner may really be a German or a Scotsman instead of a Jew, check it out. The facts aren't really all that difficult to find. If you think I haven't told you the truth about who owns *U.S. News and World Report,* check it out for yourself. If you think that the films coming out of Hollywood that promote interracial sex and homosexuality, that tell us that we owe the Jews a living because of the "Holocaust" — if you think these films are produced by anyone but Jews, check it out. The facts are available for anyone with eyes to see.

The Jews control the media. But why do they use their control of the media to corrupt our government and destroy our society? Why when a Jew like Eisner takes over a non-Jewish film company like Disney, does he immediately change the type of films the company produces? Why does he switch from wholesome films like *Snow White* and *Fantasia* to films like *The Crying Game* and *Priest,* films which promote homosexuality and racial mixing? Why do these powerful Jews promote things like gangsta' rap in a way deliberately intended to corrupt young White people? Why does MTV (which, incidentally, is owned by the Jew Sumner Redstone, through his media holding company, Viacom) specialize in such degenerate entertainment aimed at our young people?

They do it because that is their nature. They have always done that sort of thing. They always seek control, they always seek power, and then they use that power to corrupt and destroy. That's what they're doing to America now. And if you want to know what you can do about it, what we can do about it together, join the National Alliance. You can contact us at the address below.

A cassette recording of this broadcast is available for $12.95 including postage from: National Vanguard Books c/o National Alliance, P.O. Box 90, Hillsboro, WV 24946.

THE ESSENCE AND SECRETS OF FREEMASONRY

by

Theodore Fritsch

(Translated from the German by Capell Powell)

The conception of freemasonry in the minds of many millions of people is that of an ideal league or confederacy of humanity which, filled with a noble spirit of freedom and human sentiment, occupies at the same time the post of a voluntary custodian of the highest human talents, and is desirous of leading its adherents towards spiritual and mortal ennoblement. The following are the best known watchwords of the freemasons: Tolerance, freedom, equality, and brotherliness. Who would not approve of such watchwords used in the right sense?

And thus the Masonic Lodges always enjoyed a good reputation, which they have known how to enhance by practicing a wisely administered charity, and by investing their proceedings with a certain amount of ceremony and mystery. They are also intelligent enough to attach importance to a worthy mode of living on the part of their brethren, and to proclaim good will and mollification in their public activities. Yes, and to the superficial observer it really appears as if this freemasonry constituted the sound core of a moral community, and contributed to restrain both our public and social life within well-considered limits.

If one also takes into consideration the fact that freemasonry enjoys the reputation of helping and supporting one another, and that none of their people is allowed to fall, it is quite comprehensible that they should be the recipients of respect and sympathy from all quarters. Yes, it has become easy to understand how, in all parts of the world, educated and cultured men, and certainly not the basest sort, gather in multi-

tudes to enter this secret fraternity to find there solace for body and soul. Perhaps it is precisely the idealist, those who can no longer find consolation in the stereotyped articles of faith, those who yearn for a glorified and ideal religion and spiritual direction — perhaps it is precisely those who see in the lodge a new temple behind whose sacred mysteries they believe life's deepest secrets lie hidden, and where theywill be able to find the path which leads to perfect discernment.

We could find fault with those, who, impelled by such motives, fly towards the new light? If freemasonry was really all that these light-hungry should imagine it to be, who would not praise and bless it. But quite recently very gloomy shadows have fallen athwart this sunny picture.

Nothing less has been asserted and maintained than that world freemasonry bears the guilt of being one of the chief contributory causes of the World War, that in its lap the heinous plans where hatched, and that its mighty organism, the ramifications of which extend over the whole earth, provided the machinery by which passions were inflamed in all directions, the necessary men were placed in the necessary positions, and armies composed of millions were set in motion in all parts of the world in order to annihilate a single nation — that nation which has the temerity to direct the searchlight of its incorruptible spirit into all dark corners wherever the latter are to be found, whether in the church — in Jesuitism, in Jewry — or in Freemasonry.

Are there any grounds for bringing such a charge against freemasonry? Gentle natured people recoil at the mere thought of such an accusation; the fearless say: "Let us see."

Shall freemasonry perhaps prove to be something else than the all-reconciling league of welfare and humanity?

First of all, one question; If this league desires the well-being of all, the fraternization of the nations, the diffusion of

spiritual light and of a noble culture, the victory of justice in "all walks of life," why then does it envelop itself in deep secrecy? What has it to hide if it indeed wishes good to all?

The reply will be made that secrecy in this case is only harmless artifice, it is intended to wet the curiosity. Is, however, such artifice worthy of so great and distinguished a league and is it even necessary? And if indeed there is no secret to conceal, why then does the league exact such terrible oaths, as the following for example, from those who are about to be initiated:

".... that if I do not keep my word, I submit to the punishment, namely that my lips shall be burned off with a hot iron, my hands hacked off, my tongue torn out, my throat cut, and finally that my body shall be hung up in a lodge of my brother freemasons, during the ceremony of initiating of a new brother, to the disgrace of my infidelity and to arouse horror amongst the rest; and shall afterwards be burned, and the ashes thrown into the air so that not a trace shall remain to remind anyone of my treachery. So help me God and his holy gospel."

Is it necessary that men, whose only desire is good, should exact — and take — such terrible oaths? Are men who think nobly capable of devising such senseless atrocities, far less practicing the same? Here we stand face to face with a puzzling inconsistency, a veritable secret behind freemasonry. We will endeavor to get to the bottom of it.

The origin of freemasonry — as one can ascertain in every Encyclopedia, is to be traced back to the workings of the stonemasons and builders of the Middle Ages. It was from these that one learned for the first time the rules, usages, and knacks of the handicraft as the former evolved out of the practical application of the art of building to the erection of the mighty cathedrals of that period. The wisdom of the guild was evolved in a certain amount of secrecy, and its is probable that the sound culture and good advice as to the manner of

living also received attention, and even that the deepening of the spiritual feeling soon extended into the religious life — all the more so as the church at that time, endeavored to stifle all spiritual development, and threatened any attempt in that direction with the inquisition. Thus the lodges and workshops became havens of refuge for human spiritual freedom; and it is comprehensible that it was not long before men of all stations of life sought membership in the lodges, and that they gradually expanded into nurseries of a deeper spirituality and of a nobler culture. Also those who were persecuted by the Church as heretics because they were the friends of freedom in religious practice and belief, such as the Waldensians, the Apostolic Brethren, the Beghards, etc., sought safety in the lodges. The nature of the earlier lodge is denoted by thefollowing sentence taken from Anderson's Constitution Book:

"The Mason is bound to obey the moral law, and if he has a correct understanding of the art, he will become neither a dull atheist nor an irreligious libertine. Although in olden times, the mason was in duty bound to practice the religion of this land or of that nation, whichever it might be, it is now considered more useful to leave them free to follow their own individual opinion, but to pledge them to observe that religion in which all men agree: namely, to be good and true men or men of honor and rectitude, however much they may differ from one another by the convictions which they hold, or the applications which they give themselves. By this means freemasonry becomes the central point of unity, and the instrument for promoting true friendship amongst people who otherwise must have remained permanently separated from one another.'"

That the origin of the lodges is to be found in the honorable medieval building guilds is beyond all doubt. If in modern times the attempt is made to ascribe a much greater age to freemasonry, and to refer it back to the time of the building of Solomon's temple, this can be dismissed at once as one of these forgeries, the essence and aim of which will soon become

clear to us.

When numbers of respectable and prosperous men from all classes of society began to find their way into the lodges of freemasons, it was only a question of time for prosperous Jews to find their way in as well. This happened about 150 years ago and sealed the fate of freemasonry. By the sanctioning of admission of Jews, the lodges proved that they did not possess that profound wisdom and experience of life with which they had been credited. It was their aim, by means of an honorable fraternization of humanity, to build bridges across the contrasts of all orders, classes, privileges, nations, and races, and they believed that they were not justified in excluding the Jew. They were not aware that the Jews presented a quite unique case, and that it was not merely a harmless confession of faith, which separated the Jew from all other men, but that the Jew "of his own free will separated himself from all other men, and declined to fraternize in any way with them.

If they had only taken the trouble to examine the rabbinical writings even superficially, they would have been forced to the recognition that the essence of Jewry is based on a coarse refusal to associate with other men; yes, even on an openly expressed hostility toward all non-Jewish nations which aims at the disintegration and destroys the latter. They would then have known that Jewry is based upon hatred toward all the rest of mankind, a fact, which Tacitus had already recognized (*odium generis humani*). Consequently, no other being is less adapted for universal fraternization than the Jew. He is the born "Anti-Freemason," yes, the born Anti-Man.

Through its failure to recognize this fundamental truth, which can be proved in a thousand facts, freemasonry is threatened with ruin. One does not sin with impunity against eternal laws and against the primordial understanding of life. Here is not the place to establish or confirm this perception in every direction; the *Hammer* publications include a long list of

comprehensive works, which go to the very bottom of the subject and corroborate what is here maintained. See the *Riddle of the Jew's Success, The False Gods, Sins of High Finance*.

But freemasonry, in spite of its lofty conceptions and noble intentions, meets with disaster because of its superficial and defective knowledge of racial psychology, philosophy, and religious science. It has disregarded the pronouncements of the greatest spirits of all times upon this deepest of all questions. Otherwise freemasonry would have known that it was practically in the Jew where its most deadly enemy was to be found.

After a number of Jews had obtained entry into the lodges, what always happens in similar cases, was not long in happening in this case as well; since the Jews are much more closely united among themselves than are the members of any other human community, they invariably combine to form within any league into which they penetrate a wheel within a wheel or inner league, whose silent mission it is to support its own secret members, to place them in supreme control. This secret operation of the silent conspirators is accomplished all the more easily because the artless Aryan members have not the slightest idea of what is going on. The latter consider themselves in duty bound — precisely on account of the Masonic principle — to display, if possible, more than the customary good will toward the Jew in order to convince him of their tolerance and freedom of prejudice. The honest brother freemason believed that he was best acting up to his exalted principle by sowing the Jew exceptional consideration — not only in the lodge, but in the outside world. He was prepared at all times to favor the "unrecognized" Jewish human brother, to protect him against prejudices, to accord him a much higher measure of affection than he accorded to other fellow-men, with whom he was far more closely united both spiritually and racially.

Thus, assisted and advanced from all sides, it was not long before the Jews secured all the leading positions. There

was no lack of the requisite cunning and power of dissembling amongst this ancient trading community, for they have inherited for thousands of years a talent for playing a false part before other men in order to deceive and over-reach them.

Accordingly, in the very midst of unsuspecting freemasonry, a monstrous state of things was brought about in all stillness and secrecy; after a few decades nearly all the leading positions in the Grand Orient were occupied by Jews, so that a man like Matthias Erzberger, who was certainly impartial in this respect, wrote in his *Recollections* "When the Freemasonic Grand Orient of Paris met, it is practically synonymous with meeting of the chief committee of the Israeli Alliahoe."

Where, however, the Jew sets foot, he secures, not only the power for himself, but the opportunity for instilling, at the same time, his own peculiar spirit in everything — the spirit of decomposition, of demoralization, of corruption. And thus one is entitled to say: since the Jews penetrated into the lodges, Freemasonry has changed its very nature. If it was a league to promote the fraternization of the nations, it is, at the present moment, a direct agent for making the nations hostile to one another.

The Jews had long recognized what an excellent tool the mighty league of Freemasonry would be if it could be made subservient to Jewry. And this they have accomplished. When a candid English freemason admitted years ago that "Freemasonry is a mighty means for maintaining English mastery over the world," he might well have substituted the word "Jewish" for the word "English," for at the present time it is impossible to draw any definite boundary between what is English and what is Jewish. Proud England lies completely in the fetters of Jewish High Finance, as does haughty France. And in both cases this is due to Jewish manipulation of freemasonry.

Today the nations are slowly beginning to see. Deep mistrust of the freemasons has arisen throughout extensive circles; terrible accusations have been brought against them; it is impossible not to see that one day this smoldering indignation must burst into flames.

In all events, the freemasonry question is the focus of public interest at the present moment, for freemasonry forms the secret axis around which all political proceedings revolve. And the freemasonry question cannot be separated from the Jewish question; today, both blend into one — because the leading personalities in both cases are the same. In any case, the freemasonic question cannot be understood without accurate knowledge of what Jewry is. For the roots of that public spirit, which is universally operative at the present time, are grounded in Talmudism.

By means of the organization of freemasonry, Jewish high finance has been able to secure for itself the entire influence over all governments. For several decades no politician has been able to occupy any high and responsible position in the state who has not possessed the sanction of Jewry and freemasonry. Even Dr. Streseman had to become a freemason in order to make himself eligible for the post of Foreign Minister.

However, by this insolent and relentless pursuit of the Jewish principle of violation and outrage, the whole system has reached the brink of what can be tolerated, the over-taut strings threaten to snap. Moreover, the dull masses have taken alarm. Jewish greed and lust for power are displayed in such a shameless fashion at the present moment that they are apparent even to the most stupid and unobservant. Jewish vanity helps as well to spoil the receipt and entice the otherwise cunning Jew to perpetrate acts of incredible stupidity. Instead of remaining silent, satisfied with the fact that, owing to secret overreaching, all the threads which control the whole of freemasonry had passed into Jewish hands, Jewish conceit could not refrain from boasting that the entire order of free-

masonry was a Jewish creation and could be referred back to the building of Solomon's temple (although it is well-known that it was not Jewish but Tyrian builders who erected the temple). Thus, the American rabbi, Dr. Isaac Wise, actually went so far as to declare in public in 1855:

"Freemasonry is a Jewish arrangement of which the history, degrees, offices, passwords and declarations are Jewish from beginning to end."

Deficiency in delicacy of feeling prevented the Jews from perceiving that freemasonry was exposed and its value destroyed for all time. For the artless brother freemason may well become more reflective when once they suspect that they are laboring under Jewish knout, and are being misused by being harnessed to the Jewish triumphal war in order to promote Jewish business. It is fortunate indeed that vanity and insatiable greed bring blindness and stupidity as an aftermath — for such being the case, we may rest assured that the Jews, in their infatuation and conceit, will finally destroy their own work.

From what has already been stated and confirmed, the following conclusions can be drawn: if we wish to be truthful, we are compelled to admit there are two kinds of freemasonry, an ancient and honorable kind, which was in real earnest about its moral aims, and a modern and spurious kind, which has in view the infatuation, demoralization, subjugation and spoilation of honest humanity. The old freemasonry was *Aryan and Christian*, modern freemasonry is *Jewish*. To arouse the consciousness of this fact in the minds of the millions of unsuspecting brothers who are attached to their lodges by sheer idealism, is the first task. It is the only way in which to safeguard them from becoming, in their artlessness, the servants of evil effort, and from assisting unconsciously in the undermining of culture and morality.

The freemasonic question, therefore, stands in the foreground of all questions of the present time, and it is a matter

for congratulation when a man so meritorious as General Ludendorff turns his attention in this direction. He has published a paper *Destruction of Freemasonry by the Revelation of its Secrets*. Ludendorff is only acquainted with the spurious freemasonry, and turns upon it with justifiable indignation. He says the "secret offreemasonry is the Jew," and asserts that the training of the members as "artificial Jews" is the mission of the lodges. There is much that is true in this remark, for the lodges of recent times have understood, in a masterly manner, how to convert their adherents to Jewish views without the said adherents being in the slightest degree aware of what was taking place.

Ludendorff does not disdain the trouble of giving detailed and accurate information concerning the various hues of freemasonry, and their distribution, degrees, formalities of admission, oaths, etc. If, at the same time, the essence and aims of freemasonry of today are not touched upon, many will be only too glad to learn all they can about the first mentioned formalities (some of the passages, which we quoted earlier in this essay, were taken from Ludendorff's book, in which the actual sources of information are also given.)

He makes disclosure as well about the great signal of distress, criticizes the master-virtues, and other customs and impositions, and calls upon all to join in the war of deliverance from such unworthy fetters.

Deliverance is doubly difficult because most of the prisoners themselves are not clear as to the situation; and finally, those who do understand, consider that they are restrained from any action by the oath which they have taken — those terrible oaths which menace body and even life. And thus they do not dare shake off the chains which have been laid upon them.

At this junction, the following question calls for discussion; Are oaths and vows binding in all cases, even in those

cases where they have been taken under false suppositions? If the person who takes them has been deceived as to the aims to which he pledges himself? If the obligation of the person who takes the oath, is abused by the attempt to extend it so as to cover transactions, which offend against moral consciousness and honorable conscience?

The modern lodge, a forgery in spirit and in form, deceives its adherents on important points; it conceals from them the fact that ultimately the lodges are under the supreme direction of the Jews, and are misused exclusively to further the particular aims of the Jews; it conceals from them the fact that the Jews occupy a unique position in the Order, inasmuch as they, by their own acknowledgement, belong to another and far more firmly established conspiracy, from which they neither wish to free themselves, and the aim of which is hostile to all men who are not Jews — hostile also to the non-Jewish Brother-Masons. The Jewish supreme command, therefore, by thus taking advantage of the ignorance of all freemasons who are not Jews, is guilty of downright deceit and treachery toward the latter. Can one indeed swear to be true to anyone who disregards the fundamental laws of human civilization and himself at infidelity?

Accordingly, no upright freemason can feel his conscience in any way burdened if he refuses to obey those set in authority over him when the latter are themselves guilty of breach of faith and treachery.

Ludendorff calls for the annihilation of freemasonry; it is quite certain that if it continues in its present condition, it will go to ruin. The Jews are born destroyers, and have, up till now, invariably cheapened and destroyed everything which they have laid their hands on, they will also in due course destroy freemasonry.

It will be a cause of regret to many that an organization of such marvelous construction, which came near to being a

blessing and a benefit to mankind, should fall so miserably into decay. Accordingly the question arises: can freemasonry reform itself? Can it be led back again to the old and honorable path?

It is for the freemasons to discuss this question amongst themselves. It is for them to look around and see if they cannot find a man in their ranks who possesses sufficient insight, strength and courage to carry this work to a successful conclusion.

The task is an indescribably difficult one, for the innocent freemasons in their blindness have placed all the power in the hands of the Jews, the traitors. It would require more than normal human strength and farsightedness to break this demonical ban. And yet, that spirit, which idealism and the noblest men have hitherto attempted to instill into freemasonry, deserves ultimately to become reality. Make the attempt.

For more information on Freemasonry read *Freemasony, The Growing Menace of Freemasonry* and *Freemasonry at a Glance*, available from Liberty Bell Publications.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelia Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. **Order from:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

The Enlightenment of National-Socialism

by

David Myatt

Preface

The following collection of essays (some of which have appeared elsewhere) briefly deal with the enlightenment of National-Socialism — with how National-Socialism expresses wisdom, and the essence of our true humanity. National-Socialism can enlighten us — it can give us, as individuals, insight, enabling us to think and act wisely.

The present collection of essays express the spiritual essence of National-Socialism — its significance for us, and its importance for our future as a thinking species. This present collection — and its companion collection, The Numinosity of National-Socialism [to be published in the December issue of *Liberty Bell*] — is intended to complement the works which I have already written and which, together, are intended to form a basic introduction to the revolutionary world-view of National-Socialism.

D. Myatt, Oxford, 106 yf

I: The Numinous Significance of Adolf Hitler

The key to understanding the numinous significance of Adolf Hitler is the realization that an individual is, in essence, 'the cosmos in evolution'. However, to be meaningful, this realization has to arise from personal experience/insight, rather than from the intellectual abstraction that has come to dominate the modern world.

What this expression, 'the cosmos in evolution', means is that individual consciousness, individual being, is a striving by the cosmos to become more aware — a means whereby this supra-personal consciousness becomes real. This takes being, and thus the individual, far beyond materialism, and 'the self' — beyond Jungian 'individuation'. With individual death, such a consciousness — having made a connection to the cosmos — becomes part of the whole that is that cosmos; there is a living-on, a different type of being where the hitherto separate consciousness expands to become the cosmos, and thus its awareness of itself.

In a very important sense, Adolf Hitler made an evolutionary

leap — he restored the connection between the Aryan race and the cosmos, and he made further evolution possible, for other races as well as for the Aryan. In effect — although few will probably understand what is meant — Adolf Hitler was the cosmos striving to evolve, in consciousness.

To achieve this new type of being, this becoming, we as individuals need to become a unity, to grow. A simple analogy would be an oak tree. To fully develop, from a sapling, and fulfill the potential latent within itself, an oak tree must be firmly rooted — it requires nourishment from the soil, as it requires a favourable, temperate, climate: warm sun and rain-water. If the soil is bad or poor, and thus lacking in nutrients, then its growth will be stunted. The same with the climate: the oak will flourish best in the climate it has evolved in and has adapted to. These things are so because the tree is organic, it is a living organism, dependant on its surroundings — on Nature. Its life-cycle, its growth and so on, are dependent on certain things. That is, it belongs — it is a part of Nature; it is connected to its surroundings in particular ways.

All these things apply just as much to us, as individuals, although the modern world, with its complexity and abstractions and artificial ways of living, has caused many individuals to lose their understanding and knowledge and feeling about these things. To grow, to evolve, as individuals, we need to draw nourishment from our environment, as we need the right conditions in which to flourish. We cannot grow properly if we do not have these things — we cannot thrive and so fulfill the potential latent within us. Of course, lacking all or some of these things, there may well still be life — but it is a stunted, poor, unhealthy, even diseased, living, like most of modern life.

As individuals, we need to belong, to root ourselves firmly in a particular time and space. We need to grow from a particular soil. We also need an awareness of our own heritage — of our ancestors, of our culture; of our own place, as an individual, 'in the scheme of things', of how we came into being, and how we evolved to be as we are. The most important aspect of this awareness is race — a knowledge of who we are; where we, as individuals, have come from; and what makes us distinct, from others, as an oak tree is distinct from a conifer, and has evolved in a different way, and needs different things. We draw strength from our soil, and our past, and a part of this is an awareness of our unique racial psyche.

Adolf Hitler restored us to our unique racial psyche; he explained that we belong in a special way to our race, and that in order

to evolve, to grow, we must be aware of these things, and live in such a way that we become strong and healthy again. In National-Socialism he gave us the practical means to do all these things. Furthermore, he showed us that we should, and can, evolve even further — toward the gods; we should, and can, make this connection between ourselves, as individuals, and the consciousness of the cosmos. His legacy is this knowledge, the inspiration of his life and that of his followers — and the practical means to achieve this goal of becoming divine and creating a Golden Age, a new way of being.

Of course, many people have little or no awareness of the numinous, and thus cosmic, importance of Adolf Hitler and National-Socialism. To such people, National-Socialism is merely something 'political'. They see or know of only the external, and have no insight into or knowledge of the essence of National-Socialism, of what it really means.

National-Socialism was always more than a political movement. It was always, from its very beginnings, a practical means of Aryan salvation as it was always fundamentally spiritual — concerned with Aryan health, well-being and advancement. National-Socialism was always more than a German racial nationalism. However, it has only been since the immolation of 56 yf that the spirituality and numinosity of National-Socialism has become more widely known. Indeed, in a profound way, this immolation and what preceded it, made National-Socialism, and Adolf Hitler, more spiritual and more numinous — they made them archetypal.

National-Socialism and Adolf Hitler are thus now archetypal symbols — possessed of psychic energy. They represent our unique racial psyche as Aryans. As such, National-Socialism and Adolf Hitler live on, and always will live on, because they represent something which cannot any longer be destroyed by laws, by propaganda, by lies, by terror, by war. They are a means whereby we, as individuals, can restore that connection between our own being, and the being of the cosmos — a means for us to root ourselves, to consciously understand our place 'in the scheme of things', to grow vigorously and healthily, and to evolve still further. They are a means whereby we can undertake and complete that inner transformation, and achieve that unity and harmony (in the simplistic Jungian sense, of 'individuation') which is, for the present, the priority of our existence as individuals, and which alone enables us to strive further and become divine.

However, this does not mean a new mysticism, or some sort of new mystical life-style, lived by individuals concerned only with

their own 'inner transformation'. It means action within the world; it means a noble concern for one's folk; it means striving and achieving. The spirituality of National-Socialism, the numinosity of Adolf Hitler, provide the individual with inspiration, with inner strength, with inner resolve, with a means to transform themselves — but it is important to understand that this is only the beginning; it is not the goal.

The goal is for these things, and thus the evolution of individual consciousness they represent, to continue. This means creating conditions necessary for such things to flourish on a large scale, within the folk and the race as a whole; it means the creation of a new type of society which encourages a new way of living. This new way is dynamic and positive — a continuation of the evolutionary order that is civilization — which expands ever further the frontiers of consciousness and being. This requires those individuals who have completed the inner transformation that is necessary, to strive, and struggle, to create a type of society, a type of civilization, where such people as themselves are the norm, not the exception. This type of society is, by definition, a National-Socialist one. This struggle, or the pursuit of excellence, is so because it is necessary — the only means whereby the frontiers of consciousness and evolution can be continued. It is, quite simply, the meaning of individual life, and what is required for such future evolution. From such a civilization, new ways of living, and new societies, will arise, and the process of evolution will continue, built upon the foundations of the previous generations.

In the fundamental sense, this is the evolution of the cosmos itself — and this process of aware individuals creating such civilizations and societies, and those new civilizations producing individuals even more aware and even more evolved, is how the cosmos becomes more aware, more conscious.

Before Adolf Hitler and National-Socialism, this process of evolutionary development was in danger and in decline. Adolf Hitler, through National-Socialism, made us aware of what is necessary for such development to continue, as he and his followers struggled and fought against those forces which represented such a decline. These forces, were they to be triumphant, would mean the end of such evolution — the end of cosmic being and awareness.

Adolf Hitler was a means whereby the cosmos could restore the balance necessary for such evolution to continue. This, in essence, is the numinous significance of Adolf Hitler. National-Socialism expresses the essence of evolutionary development, for the beings that

we, as a species, are. Thus the fundamental importance of race, individual noble character, and the pursuit of excellence — these three things express the essence of our evolutionary development, as a species, as they alone can ensure the continuation of that development. As explained elsewhere: "National-Socialism is an acceptance and celebration of the difference and diversity that Nature has produced, and it wants to nurture that diversity and difference and so keep alive, and keep evolving, those things which make us unique and 'human'."

All the races that make up our unique, human, species can have a Destiny, because it is possible for these races to evolve further. However, not all races may have a Destiny — it depends on them, on their level of awareness, and even on whether or not they can become aware of themselves in the ways necessary for such evolution to become real. 'The ways necessary' are enshrined in National-Socialism, and were in a sense a gift from the cosmos (or a gift from 'Providence') to the Aryan race in the form of Adolf Hitler. In this sense, they are an expression of the Destiny of the Aryan. But they are also much more, and in a way even few National-Socialists understand. They are much more because the fundamental principles and ideals of National-Socialism — of participating in and creating our further evolution — are applicable to all races. That is, they are a means, or could be a means, whereby these other races can acquire an awareness, and participate in and create further evolution for themselves. For this to occur, the notion of racial evolution, of separate identity, of ethnic nations led by noble individuals dedicated to the advancement and well-being of their own people, needs to revolutionize the world. In the cosmic sense, this is the importance of Adolf Hitler — he has given our whole species a means to acquire and fulfill a Destiny, to participate in the evolution of the cosmos.

II: National-Socialism: Wisdom in Action

Most people waste their lives, as these days the majority of people behave and act in an immature way, devoted as they are to selfish and/or anti-evolutionary pursuits. By thinking and acting in such a way, such individuals deny their very humanity — they deny what makes them special, as beings or 'life-forms'. We, as humans, are different from the other life-forms that exist on this planet because we alone possess the faculty of 'Thought' — we alone are

'thinking-beings', aware of ourselves.

In contrast to most people today, a National-Socialist is someone who thinks, acts and lives in a mature and wise way, for a National-Socialist is someone aware of their duties and responsibilities. This is so because National-Socialism fully expresses what it is to be human. That is, the 'world-view', or philosophy, of National-Socialism makes us, as individuals, aware of our place 'in the scheme of things', as it expresses the nature of what it is to be an individual, a 'thinking being': someone possessed of consciousness and the ability to think and therefore to judge. Wisdom is fundamentally a conscious understanding, which itself arises from reflection, a 'thinking-about' our place, as individuals, in 'the scheme of things'. A wise individual is someone who acts upon what has been understood — someone who has judgement and thus a mature character.

National-Socialism expresses our humanity because National-Socialism alone expresses what being human means. Being human means being aware that we are 'thinking beings'; understanding how we came to be so; and what is necessary for this awareness to continue. We have developed this awareness because we have evolved — or rather, because the processes of Nature have developed us. These processes have resulted in our present highly evolved species — and they have produced, within this species, different races, and within each race, different individuals who possess a unique character of their own. That is, we have become 'human' — thinking-beings — because over tens of thousands of millennia the innate, creative, forces of Nature have changed us, producing diversity and difference.

The present races that have evolved express our unique humanity — they express what it is to be human. Further evolution — a further development of our humanity — means building upon these foundations, extending them in a positive way. This means celebrating, preserving and then extending the difference and diversity that Nature has produced. Anything other than this is anti-evolutionary and inhumane — a rejection of our real humanity.

National-Socialism understands and affirms the special importance of this racial diversity and difference, as it wishes to preserve, celebrate and extend it. This is a preserving and extending of the essence of our humanity. In effect, National-Socialism expresses wisdom — it enshrines the results of thinking-about humanity, and what is necessary to preserve and extend our humanity. Anything which does not preserve and extend such things, is anti-evolutionary, and unwise.

Anything other than National-Socialism is anti-evolutionary, unwise and fundamentally in-human because only National-Socialism truely expresses the wisdom of humanity itself.

A National-Socialist, thinking, acting and living according to the principles and ideals of National-Socialism, is a wise and mature individual.

III: The Thousand Year Reich

It is a common misconception that a National-Socialist State, or Reich, means dictatorship and tyranny. This misconception has arisen because it has been ceaselessly propagated by those who are opposed to National-Socialism and who therefore have a vested interest in trying to discredit National-Socialism. These propagandists are those who govern, or who support, all modern societies. It is these modern-day 'Western' societies which are — despite outward appearances and despite labels like 'democracy' — dictatorial and tyrannical, for they are so afraid of the reality of National-Socialism that they outlaw it, persecute and imprison National-Socialists, and never allow anything other than their own anti National-Socialist propaganda to be taught, discussed or read.

The reality of National-Socialism is that a National-Socialist State, or Reich, is a genuine, united folk-community where a real healthy freedom exists and is maintained. Fundamentally, a National-Socialist State exists to create and maintain a National-Socialist society. Such a society has a definite aim, a purpose. This is the well-being and advancement of its folk, the communities comprising that folk, and the individuals within communities. In effect, National-Socialism seeks to create an Aryan society, an Aryan way of living. This arises from the National-Socialist belief that we, as Aryans, can only be truly healthy, and only truly free, if we live in an Aryan culture, according to our own Aryan customs. Thus the Institutions, the customs, the structures, of such a society would reflect and represent what is Aryan and what can aid Aryans to strive for and live a better, more healthy life. Fundamentally, National-Socialism seeks to create a society where those in it willingly desire to strive for and live such an Aryan life, and where they realize that such a National-Socialist society can be a means to enable us, as individuals, to contribute in a positive way to evolution — to continue the story of Aryan progress and advancement, and so create a renaissance, a new 'golden age'.

The duty of a National-Socialist is to convert other Aryans to the noble idealism of National-Socialism, so that these Aryans can willingly and joyfully participate in the creation of a National-Socialist society. A National-Socialist society cannot be imposed on other Aryans against the will of those Aryans, as once created it cannot be maintained by 'force', terror, or repression. A National-Socialist society by definition is a society of Aryans co-operating together for their own advancement and well-being: anything other than this is not National-Socialist. The reality is that a National-Socialist society is a genuine folk-democracy. Real democracy is an expression of the desire, or will, of a living, organic, community to determine its own future and destiny. Contrary to a popular misconception, the Greek word from which our word 'democracy' derives, does not mean 'people' in general, regardless of race. Rather, the Greek word 'demos' originally meant 'the clan' as distinguished from their 'chiefs'; in later Attic, the word came to signify 'the community' itself, distinguished as such a community was by kindred ties. In both these senses, a distinct, racial, community is meant — where there is a common heritage, a common culture, and common customs. Thus, in its correct sense, a 'democracy' is a society, composed of members of the same race, where the ultimate authority resides in the folk-community. In brief, a real democracy is an ethnic nation where the folk of that nation co-operate for their own well-being and advancement, for the common good.

The folk-democracy of National-Socialism is where a folk-community of Aryans have a common desire to create a genuine Aryan society and so determine their own destiny. By doing this, they are restoring to themselves a genuine freedom — the freedom to once again live in a natural Aryan way, and thus be healthy and able to live well-balanced, harmonious lives in accord with their natural customs. It is the aim of a National-Socialist State to make this Aryan freedom real. Real freedom is not about selfish, hedonistic choice in isolation; it is about being part of a living, organic, community — a folk-community — and being aware of one's duties and responsibilities to that community, for by fulfilling these duties and responsibilities one enables that community to thrive and advance itself, thereby enabling the individuals of that community to thrive, advance and live in a healthy way. In essence, real freedom is an understanding of our own humanity — of how we, as individuals, are part of something greater than ourselves; it is a knowledge of our place 'in the scheme of things'; of how we arose, how we can thrive;

how we can live in a healthy way, and how we can continue to evolve and become something greater than we are.

National-Socialism gives the individual this understanding and knowledge, and in doing so it enables the individual to fulfill the evolutionary purpose of their lives. This understanding and knowledge is of the importance of race, and individual, noble, character; of the importance of excellence, of idealism, of working together for the common good. As explained elsewhere: "National-Socialism is an acceptance and celebration of the difference and diversity that Nature has produced, and it wants to nurture that diversity and difference and so keep alive, and keep evolving, those things which make us unique and 'human'."

The National-Socialist Reich

National-Socialism is revolutionary because it views all present-day societies as anti-evolutionary, and anti-Aryan. Therefore, it wishes to start again and build a completely different society to any previously existing or presently existing.

The most immediate aim of National-Socialism is to create or bring about an independent homeland where Aryans can live according to their own customs, among their own people, and dedicate themselves to creating a truely Aryan society for themselves and their descendants. It is only within such a homeland that an Aryan Reich can be established, and it is only the desire of those in that homeland which would enable such a Reich to begin to build a National-Socialist society.

A National-Socialist Reich would mean that all Institutions, customs (or 'laws'), agencies and so on, would place the well-being and advancement of the Aryan first. This would mean that such structures would encourage what is National-Socialist. In practice, this means implementing National-Socialist ideals — and the most important ideals are fostering noble individual character, and fostering racial well-being for the whole folk. Accordingly, a National-Socialist society would seek to: (1) nurture noble character in individuals by making honour, loyalty and duty ideals to be striven for and upheld; and (2) make individuals aware of their Aryan heritage, their Aryan customs, and how important it is for individual Aryans to place the interest of their race and folk-communities before their own self interest and pleasure.

This first aim means that a National-Socialist society would encourage strong, characterful, honourable individuals who possess judgement. The aim of a National-Socialist is most certainly not to strive to produce individuals who rigidly conform, who blindly obey and who lack individual judgement. Rather, the aim, in respect of individuals, is to produce and encourage individuals who can accept responsibility, who want to take on responsibility and who truly possess judgement.

The only restriction a National-Socialist society would place on individuals is that they must be responsible, and thus do their duty — toward their race, their folk-community and thus toward National- Socialism itself. That is, they place the common Aryan good before their own self interest if ever there is a conflict of interests. By doing this, they are living and acting in an honourable and thus Aryan way. There is therefore a noble purpose to their lives which transcends satisfying their own desires and feelings. By living and acting in such a way, individuals enhance and fulfill the purpose of their lives. This is so, because National-Socialism affirms that there is higher, nobler, purpose to life — that life means more than just satisfying or striving to satisfy our individual desires, feelings and material goals. That is, National- Socialism affirms that there is more to life than simply indulging ourselves or striving for a personal 'happiness'. It further affirms that this purpose is a noble one — a striving for self-excellence, and excellence for one's race and folk-community. This is an evolutionary, positive, and thus harmonious continuation of that diversity which Nature has striven to produce over thousands of millennia — race, and individual character.

This affirmation thus expresses the wisdom of thousands of years of civilization — it enshrines our understanding and awareness: our humanity. This humanity is essentially an awareness of ourselves as conscious beings, able to reflect upon and think about the past, the present and the future and our place, as individuals, in 'the scheme of things'.

National-Socialism places this obligation of duty upon individuals because only by individuals consciously and willingly accepting this duty can what is noble survive and flourish. What is noble is civilization, and only by individuals honourably striving to do their duty can evolution continue, and harmony be preserved. Only by this — and thus by National-Socialism — can our true humanity be expressed.

The task of a National-Socialist society is to make the individuals within that society aware of this duty — and thus make them re-

alize that life has a glorious, noble purpose and if we as individuals strive for this our own life is enhanced. National-Socialism aims to make individuals aware of the possibilities that exist, or can be created, for higher living. A National-Socialist society would not seek to coerce or force individuals to conform to its ideals and principles, on pain of punishment, for that would be contrary to what National-Socialism desires to achieve. What National-Socialism desires is a society where the majority within that society willingly and enthusiastically follow its ideals and principles because they understand or feel or realize that by doing this their own lives will have purpose and meaning. However, National-Socialism is also practical, and accepts that there will always be some individuals who for whatever reason will not wish to accept and strive for its ideals even after these ideals have been explained to them. Such individuals would be detrimental to National-Socialism and accordingly, a National-Socialist society would wish to exclude such people from the benefits of such a society. It would therefore exile them, allowing them to leave that society and live elsewhere, in other societies. A National-Socialist society would not herd its opponents into 'penal' institutions of any kind. It would give them a choice — "Stay, and thus aid our noble Cause, thus aiding us to create higher ways of living and a noble society — or, choose exile in another land and so live as you wish..."

It is important to understand that in a National-Socialist society exile would be the chosen method of dealing with those who for whatever reason opposed such a society. Anything else is a waste of resources, and ignoble. Exile is the most practical and Aryan way. Furthermore, a National-Socialist Reich would reform the present un-Aryan penal system — with its ignoble concept of prisons — and the whole modern, un-Aryan, system of 'justice' where imprisonment is mandatory for certain 'crimes'.

Coercion, and 'punishment', of opponents is against the principles of National-Socialism because National-Socialism seeks a society where individuals willingly and enthusiastically co-operate together for the common good of that society. It seeks to create a noble attitude and a sense of joyful well-being among individuals. The apparatus of 'terror' and suppression creates the exact opposite. Furthermore, National- Socialism is optimistic and positive about individual nature and character — it believes that if Aryans are told the truth, made aware of what it is possible for them to do and achieve, then the majority will, if correctly led by noble leaders, 'do the right thing'. One of the fundamental purposes of a National-Socialist organization is for noble leaders to explain and show, by example, what National-Socialism really is; what obligations a person has, and what doing one's Aryan duty would mean. In essence, National-Socialism affirms a fundamental truth of civilization — that if individuals understand their duty, have a noble purpose, and willingly co-operate together to achieve that purpose, then a better world, a new Golden Age, can be and will be created by their efforts. In a National-Socialist society, only if an individual consistently shirked their noble duty to their comrades and their race, and/or showed themselves to be ignoble and selfishly irresponsible, would 'the force of law' be invoked against that individual — and this because such individuals, by doing such things, would undermine the harmony and well-being of that society, and thus negate the noble purpose and hard work of the other members of that society.

The National-Socialist Revolution

For a National-Socialist State, or Reich, to be created, there has to be a revolution brought about, in a specific place or country, by a significant number of Aryans who are National-Socialists. Such a revolution means the principles and ideals of National-Socialism have been willingly accepted and championed by that significant number of Aryans. This in itself means a National-Socialist organization or movement converting Aryans to the noble National-Socialist cause.

For National-Socialism the State is a means, not an end. The means that the State is created and used for is the well-being and advancement of the race, and the individuals of that race.

The first task of any National-Socialist government is to ensure its own security and survival from its external enemies. This would mean the Armed Forces being willing and able to defend National-Socialism. To do this, such Forces would have to be, or become, National-Socialist organizations, composed of those who believed in National-Socialism and who were dedicated enough to defend the principles and ideals of National-Socialism. That is, their first loyalty would be to National-Socialism itself.

The second task of a National-Socialist government is to ensure its own security from any internal threat. This means aiming to convert, or win over, those who are not National-Socialists, and exiling those opposed to National-Socialism — that is, giving them the opportunity to leave the territory, or territories, of the new National-

Socialist State.

The third task of a National-Socialist government would be to Aryanize its territory or territories, repatriating or exiling all non-Aryans, possibly re-settling them in other lands.

The fourth task would be to abolish all old and un-Aryan Institutions, laws, agencies (such as the Police) and replace with them with Aryan and National-Socialist ones.

The fifth task would be to begin to create a new Aryan society founded on noble idealism, and thus implement National-Socialism. This would mean, among other things, the following. (1) Creating a new type of State economy which abolished speculation, and the slavery of interest, and which ensured the economic well-being and prosperity of the new society. (2) Implementing the National-Socialist ideal of social justice — creating a better, more caring, more healthy, more harmonious society for Aryans to live in. (3) Creating National-Socialist educational institutions dedicated to producing healthy, noble, individuals aware of their Aryan heritage and culture. (4) Reforming agriculture by implementing sound ecological practices.

The fifth task would be to create a better, more beautiful, environment for Aryans to live by, for example, caring for and nurturing Nature. The sixth and final task would be to begin to work toward pursuing higher, idealistic and numinous goals such as the exploration and conquest of that final frontier which is Outer Space. One aim would be the future creation of a National-Socialist Galactic Empire. By pursuing such a numinous ideal as this a higher, more advanced, people would be created naturally, and the National-Socialist Reich itself would last for far more than a thousand years.

National-Socialist Germany

All the above principles and ideals formed the basis of National-Socialist Germany and were used to begin to implement a National-Socialist revolution in this, the first National-Socialist State, or Reich. This revolution was undertaken against difficult odds, and was never completed. The war which the enemies of National-Socialism had agitated for at the start of this Aryan revolution, forced the German National-Socialists to fight for their very survival. Despite this, the years between 44 yf [1933] and 50 yf [1939] were glorious ones. Adolf Hitler transformed German society and brought about a renaissance, a new Golden Age. He solved the economic problems of

Germany, and brought dignified work to millions of unemployed; he created a better, more healthy, more socially just society; he instilled into his people a new sense of joy, of purpose, of idealism. He brought about a revolution in people's attitudes — with people co-operating together for the common good. He restored the Aryan values of honour, loyalty and duty. Instead of persecuting his opponents, he converted most of them, becoming the most popular, the most loved leader the world has ever known.

There has been a relentless, lying, hateful propaganda campaign conducted against National-Socialist Germany, and Adolf Hitler, for over sixty years. The present decadent, materialistic and tyrannical System which exists in all countries where Aryans are in the majority, had and still has a vested interest in trying to discredit National-Socialist Germany. To this end, recent 'history' has been re-written; documents forged (one has only to think here of the ignoble lie of the 'holocaust'); counterfeit 'memoirs' produced, and so on. Respectable academic 'historians' — who are part of and who bow down to this System — have laboured over many years to mislead, falsify, and propagandize. Their diatribes appear at regular intervals, and re-enforce the myths and lies which have been created about National-Socialist Germany.

It is neither necessary nor desirable to produce here, within the confines of this article, the vast amount of evidence which still exists — despite the attempts by many to destroy it — to substantiate the claims made above about National-Socialist Germany. It is not necessary for one simple reason. The ignoble lie of the 'holocaust', its worldwide propagation, its acceptance by 'historians' and the majority of Aryans, shows not only the power of the enemies of National-Socialism, but also their ignoble, deceitful methods. Nothing such people say or write can be believed; just as those who support or propound such a monstrous lie cannot be believed. The acceptance of this lie, by historians and others, means that anything such people write or say about that period, its history and those involved with it, is suspect. Their books cannot be trusted; their methods cannot be accepted.

Despite all that the enemies of National-Socialism have done to try and discredit it, its noble idealism lives on, and will live on. And it is this noble idealism which will assuredly create, some time in the future, the next National-Socialist Reich. Such a Reich is capable of lasting for more than a thousand years.

IV: The Truth About National-Socialism and Race Hatred

The fundamental practical and immediate aim of National-Socialism is to create an Aryan homeland — for Aryans only — where Aryans can live freely, express their unique cultural identity and live according to those principles of natural justice which alone can ensure the health and vitality of Aryan individuals and Aryan folk-communities.

National-Socialism does not preach or teach any kind of 'racial hatred'. It simply states the reality of Nature: that different races have different abilities and different needs. These different abilities — given by Nature and result of hundreds of thousands of years of evolution — cannot be changed by social programmes, by political dogma or by enforcing dictatorial policies of racial integration which effectively undermine and destroy Aryan identity and Aryan culture. National-Socialism desires the creation of an Aryan homeland because it affirms that any other way of life is unhealthy, unproductive, against Nature and leads to and encourages disharmony, strife and chaos.

The reality of National-Socialism — as distinct from the lies about National-Socialism ceaselessly propagated by its enemies — is that it is concerned primarily with the welfare and future of Aryans, and does not desire other races to be or become 'second-class' citizens or slaves in a future National-Socialist nation. Rather, it desires the complete geographical separation of Aryans from all non-Aryans as the only means of creating a civilized, harmonious way of life for Aryans. Neither does or would National-Socialism encourage the 'genocide' of other races — that is a lie (like the lie of the 'holocaust') ceaselessly spread by our enemies in order to discredit National-Socialism and in order to brainwash Aryans into accepting anti-Aryan, and anti-evolutionary, policies of racial integration. Instead, in its relationship with other races, a National-Socialist society — once established and secure — would encourage those other races to become aware of their own racial identity and uniqueness, so enabling them to create their own ethnic States dedicated to the well-being and advancement of those other races.

The present-day opponents of National-Socialism are not other races — but those people, political parties, interest groups or Governments which seek to undermine Aryan identity and Aryan culture by pursuing social and political policies detrimental to Aryans. The enemies of National-Socialism are those who oppose the creation of an Aryan homeland, and those who oppose the racial principles and ideals of National-Socialism.

Since National-Socialism is an expression of the nobility of the Aryan, it represents all that is best, and thus civilized, about the Aryan. National-Socialism is a conscious affirmation of those values which are central to civilized conduct — honour, loyalty and duty. National-Socialism is also an expression of what it is to be human — it expresses the essence of our humanity, of how we came to be 'thinking-beings' (the evolution of races) and what is necessary for this evolutionary development to be preserved and extended. These things are race, and racial character as evident in the individuals of a particular race.

Fundamentally, National-Socialism seeks to create an Aryan homeland and within that homeland the right social, political and spiritual conditions to enable civilized individuals to flourish. National-Socialism seeks to encourage civilized conduct as it seeks to create a civilized way of life for Aryans. Accordingly, National-Socialists champion and represent that noble idealism which is essential to civilization.

The primary concern of National-Socialism is the Aryan — with creating a better future for Aryans. National-Socialists are motivated by a genuine concern for their own people, their own heritage and culture. They wish to make their noble idealism real. They wish to inspire other Aryans with this noble idealism. This is positive, healthy and civilized.

National-Socialism desires the Aryan to fulfill that unique Destiny which National-Socialism believes has been given to the Aryan by Nature. This Destiny — essentially the creation of a Galactic Empire — involves the Aryan and only the Aryan. It does not require the subservience of other races, or their destruction. It requires the creation, by Aryans, of an Aryan homeland and then the creation of a truly Aryan way of living and thus the emergence of a new civilization greater than any existing hitherto.

The immediate aim of National-Socialism is to make real, for the majority of Aryans, the goodness, the nobility, the hopes and aspirations which we Aryans hold in our hearts. Whatever our enemies may say — whatever their propaganda may express — this is the simple truth about National-Socialism which they, for their own evil ends, are trying so hard, so brutally and so hatefully to suppress.

First Published 1995 (106 yf) by Thormynd Press, PO Box 43, Hereford, England. Copyright 1995 D. Myatt. ISBN 0 946646 56 2. Mr. Myatt can be reached at D. Myatt, c/o BM Box 5608, London WC1N 3XX, England.

The Crimes Of The Clintons

From The Washington Weekly

An incomplete list that rapidly becomes outdated. For reasons of brevity, titles of individuals are omitted and allegations are listed in summary style only. Each allegation has been described in detail in the national media over the past few years.

Bill Clinton

(1)Conspired with David Hale and Jim McDougal to defraud the Small Business Administration of $300,000.

(2) Used Arkansas state police for personal pwposes.

(3) Abused his position as governor to extort sexual favors from employees, in some cases amounting to coercive rape.

(4) Directed state police to fabricate incriminating evidence against political opponents including Steve Clark, Terry Reed, and Larry Nichols.

(5) Knew about drug importation and distribution by a friend and campaign contributor, Dan Lasater.

(6) Allowed drug money to be laundered through ADFA.

(7) Appointed and protected Arkansas medical examiner Fahmy Malak, an incompetent who repeatedly obstructed justice by declaring politically motivated murders to be "suicides" or "accidents."

(8) Has never accounted for his actions during 40 days he spent behind the Iron Curtain during the Vietnam War.

(9) Tipped off Governor Jim Guy Tucker about an upcoming criminal referral.

(10) Violated Arkansas campaign finance laws.

(11) Violated the Constitution by signing into law an *ex post facto* law, a retroactive tax increase.

(12) Fired RTC chief Albert Casey to allow his friend Roger Altman to monitor and block Whitewater investigations.

(13) Fired FBI director William Sessions to prevent an autonomous FBI from investigating the suicide of Vince Foster and other scandals.

(14) Fired all U.S. Attorneys to appoint Paula Casey, who prevented Judge David Hale from testifying against Clinton.

(15) Offered state troopers Federal jobs in return for their silence about Clinton's crimes.

(16) Blocked Justice Department indictments after Inspector General Sherman Funk found "criminal violations of the Privacy Act provable beyond reasonable doubt" when former Bush employee files were searched and leaked to the press.

(17) Appointed friend and felon Webster Hubbell to number three position in Justice Department in order to be able to block Whitewater criminal referrals by RTC investigator L. Jean Lewis.

(18) Blocked the criminal trial of Representative Ford, a Tennessee Democrat.

(19) Appointed a campaign activist to head the Commodity Futures Trading Commission, without the mandated "advice and consent" ofthe Senate, to derail a probe of his and Hillary's financial dealings.

(20) Committed witness tampering by causing bribes to be paid to Webster Hubbel.

(21) Committed witness tampering by causing a job with the NSC to be offered to former Trooper L.D. Brown in return for Brown's silence on several Clinton crimes.

(22) Blocked Justice Department prosecution of Arthur Coia a union Mob puppet and a heavy Clinton financial donor.

(23) Made fund-raising calls from the White House, a Federal property.

Bill Clinton is under investigation by an Independent Counsel and by Congress, although the chances that he will ever face justice are admittedly slim to none.

Al Gore

(1) Made fund-raising calls from the White House, a Federal property, which is a felony.

(2) Participated in an illegal fund-raising event at the Hsi Lai Temple where campaign contributions were laundered

through nuns.

Al Gore is under investigation by Congress. There is a faint possibility that as a last resort the Clintons might sacrifice Gore in the same manner that Richard Nixon threw Spiro Agnew to the wolves to try and get the howling pack off his tail but this possibility is remote.

Hillary Clinton

(1) Accepted a $100,000 bribe, laundered through cattle futures, from Tyson Foods Inc.

(2) Speculated in Health Care industry futures while overseeing legislative reform of same.

(3) Failed to correct false testimony by co-defendant Ira Magaziner in the Health Care Task Force trial.

(4) Ordered members of the Health Care Task Force to shred documents that were the target of a court probe.

(5) Obstructed justice by ordering the removal and shredding of her lover Vince Foster's documents on the night of his death.

(6) Hired hoodlum Craig Livingstone to conduct a political intelligence operation against her opponents.

(7) Defrauded the U.S. Treasury of more than $10 million by funneling Community Development Financial Institutions grants to financial institutions in which she has an interest.

(8) Ordered Treasury officials to cover up the fraud by fabrication of false documents.

Hillary Clinton is under investigation by an Independent Counsel. Her wrongdoing has been so utterly blatant that there may in fact be some kind of token indictment in the future, but if so it will all be very carefully staged and will not address certain key aspects, most especially the whole subject of Vincent Foster's death, which will be avoided like the plague. Hillary will be acquitted in a carefully selected, corrupt judicial venue and with a carellly screened and packed jury.

Webster Hubbell

(1) Convicted for defrauding the federal government (FDIC and IRS).

(2) Executed obstruction of justice in the Justice Department in several cases: The Inslaw case, and the RTC criminal referrals on Whitewater.

Webster Hubbell resigned, and was subsequently convicted and served a brief spell of imprisonment in a luxurious "Club Fed" prison for corruption.

Ira Magaziner

(1) Violated federal law when he held Health Care Task Force Meetings in secret and refused to release documents.

(2) Lied in court about the composition of the Health Care Task Force.

A criminal referral by Judge Royce Lamberth was not acted upon by the Clinton-appointed U.S. Attorney Eric Holder

Bernard Nussbaum

(1) Obstructed justice in the Foster suicide investigation by blocking access, removing documents, lying about his removal of documents, and by retrieving Foster's pager from Park Police.

(2) Attempted to quash a Whitewater investigation at the RTC through White House liaisons. Bernard Nussbaum has resigned.

George Stepbaaopoulos

(1) Accepted a $600,000 loan below market interest and with insufficient collateral from NationsBank, a bank having business before the Clinton Administration.

(2) Lied to Congress during Whitewater hearings.

(3) Obstructed justice by attempting to have Whitewater investigator Jay Stephens at the RTC fired.

George Stephanopoulos has resigned.

Mike Espy

Accepted bribes fiom Tyson Foods Inc. and other companies which were under regulatory control of his Agriculture Department, including sports tickets, liquor, and alleged sexual favors of White prostitutes.

Mike Espy has resigned and last week was indicted on 39 counts of public corruption.

Roger Altman

(1) Lied to Congress during
Whitewater hearings.

(2) When caught, lied to Congress about having lied to Congress.

(3) Instructed Ellen Kulka and Jack Ryan at the RTC to block the Whitewater investigation by L. Jean Lewis.

Roger Altman has resigned but is still carrying out assignments for the White House

Ron Brown

(1) Negotiated a $700,000 bribe with the Vietnamese government in exchange for classified trade information and favors.

(2) Accepted a $60,000 bribe from Dynamic Energy Resources.

(3) Sold seats on foreign trips to DNC contributors.

Ron Brown was under investigation by an independent counsel when he died under mysterious circumstances in a plane crash.

Les Aspin

Was responsible for the death of Army Rangers in Somalia.

Les Aspin resigned and died before he could be held accountable in a public forum.

William Kennedy and David Watkins:

(1) Fabricated charges against White House Travel Office personnel to have the business taken over by Clinton friends.

(2) Coerced FBI and IRS agents into complicity with this scheme.

Kennedy and Watkins have resigned.

Catherine Cornelius

One of Bill Clinton's many White House mistresses, Catherine Cornelius was involved in Travelgate as a financial beneficiary and later removed documents from White House Travel Office. Because those documents later became the subject of a trial against Office Director Billy Dale, that became an obstruction of justice. Ms. Cornelius is still maintained discreetly in the White House as "confidential adviser to the President." What Hillary thinks of this and other similar arrangements is a topic of endless, fascinating speculation at Georgetown cocktail parties.

Patsy Thomasson

(1) Lied to Congress about the composition of the Health Care Task Force and the size of its budget.

(2) Obstructed justice when she removed documents from the office of Vince Foster.

(3) Fabricated charges against White House Travel Office personnel to have the business taken over by Clinton friends.

Patsy Thomasson is still a "trusted friend and adviser" to Hillary Clinton. (Hillary probably figures what's sauce for the goose is sauce for the gander. There is supposedly at least one curvaceous White House "staffer" who boasts that she has "done" both the President and the First Lady.)

Margaret Williams

(1) Obstructed justice when she removed documents from the office of Vince Foster.

(2) Solicited and accepted a $50,000 campaign contribution from Johnny Chung in the White House in return for Hillary Clinton meeting with Chinese businessmen.

Margaret Williams has resigned.

Joshua Steiner

Liedto Congress about conversations with White House personnel about the RTC.

Joshua Steiner has resigned.

Lloyd Cutler

(1) Lied to Congress about the contents of redacted documents.

(2) Attempted to withhold vital information from Congress, a felony.

(3) Obtained a confidential Treasury report and showed it to witnesses before they testified before Congress in the Whitewater hearings. Lied to Congress when he denied having coached witnesses.

Lloyd Cutler has resigned.

Mack McLarty

(1) As chairman of Arkla, was responsible for the bribing of public utility officials.

(2) Conspired with Democratic Congressional Leadership to block access by investigators to vital documents in a Congressional hearing.

Mack McLarty escaped prosecution when a lobbyist working for him was convicted of bribery.

Harold Ickes

(1) Broke into New York Republicau headquarters in 1970. Has never been indicted for this crime which was similar to what the Watergate Plumbers spent time in jail for.

(2) Worked for Mafia-controlled labor unions.

(3) Set up a $56 million slush fund by Union Mobsters for use in Bill Clinton's 1992 campaign.

(4) Arranged meeting between Mob figures and Clinton campaign contributor Arthur Coia and Bill Clinton.

(5) Lied to Congress during Whitewater hearings.

(6) Improperly discussed a $500,000 contribution in a memo to a businessman, using White House computer, telephone, and fax.

(7) Attempted to obstruct justice by orchestrating an approach to Whitewater witness Beverly Basset Shaffer.

Harold Ickes was fired.

Bruce Lindsey

(1) As treasurer for the Clinton gubernatorial campaign in 1990, he signed withdrawals from Ferry County Bank, the president of which was indicted for conspiring to conceal these withdrawals from the IRS and FEC.

Marian Bennett

(1) Covered up credit-card fraud by USIA inspector General staff.

(2) Launched a politically motivated investigation of Radio Marti, a staunchly anti-Communist radio station run by the government.

Federico Pena

State and Federal contracts were awarded to companies in which he had a financial interest.

The Janet Reno Justice Department found insufficient evidence to appoint a Special Counsel.

Henry Cisneros

Lied to the FBI about payments to former lover.

Henry Cisneros is under investigation by a Special Counsel.

Janet Reno

(I) Fabricated charges of child molestation against the Branch Davidians in Waco, Texas.

(2) Ordered the use of military equipment and personnel against citizens of the United States.

(3) Ordered the use of chemical warfare agents against citizens of the United States, specifically napalm and poison

gas.

(4) Refuses to appoint special counsel to investigate clear evidence of Democratic campaign fundraising illegalities.

Janet Reno remains m power.

Robert Reich

Lied to Congress when he wrote that there were no memos circulating in the Labor Department instructing staff to gather political material against the Contract with America. Such memos were later published.

Robert Reich has been replaced.

Donna Shalala

As Chancellor of the University of Wisconsin at Madison instituted speech codes which were found to be unconstitutional in Federal court. Instituted thought-police Star Chamber proceedings to drive politically incorrect people off campus.

Donna Shalala remains in power.

Carol Browner

Used the EPA to campaign against Republicans running on the Contract with America, an illegal use of the executive branch for political campaigning.

Carol Browner is under investigation by Congress.

Roberta Achtenberg

(1) Ordered HUD lawyers to silence citizens who spoke out against planned housing projects.

(2) Had HUD staff threaten Allentown County to withdraw a "Use of English Language Encouraged" ordinance.

Roberta Achtenberg has resigned.

Deval Patrick

(1) Used extortion to force banks to give preferential treatment to minorities.

(2) Was found by the Supreme Court to have been abusing his position to subvert the election process in a manner that created more safe "black" seats.

Deval Patrick has resigned.

Bruce Babbitt

Paid a penalty for violating campaign finance laws during his 1988 presidential campaign.

Valerie Lau

(1) Started a criminal probe of Secret Service agents John Libonati and Jeffrey Undercoffer after they testified that the Secret Service was not the source of a list used to compile FBI files transferred to the White House in Filegate scandal.

(2) Provided confidential depositions of White House staffers to White House Counsel Lloyd Cutler ahead of Whitewater hearings in 1994.

Howard Shapiro

(1) Leaked information to the White House Counsel's office that FBI agent Dennis Sculimbrene had revealed in a confidential FBI interview that Hillary Clinton hired Filegate operative Craig Livingstone.

Hazel O'Leary

(1) Accepted $25,000 dollars from Johnny Chung in return for meeting with members of the Chinese Government.

(2) Paid outside consultants to prepare a list of "hostile reporters."

Eric Holder

(1) As a U.S. Attorney, stonewalled repeated criminal referals of Clinton administration em ployees by courts of law and by Congress.

Eric Holder was promoted to Deputy Attorney General.

Larry Potts

(1) Issued a shoot to kill order against the Weaver family near Ruby Ridge, Idaho.

Larry Potts was promoted by FBI director Louis Freeh.

Anthony Lake

(1) Gave the green light to an illegal arms pipeline from Iran to Bosnia The pipeline was reportedly used to smuggle drugs.

(2) Lied to Congress about the illegal pipeline. Anthony Lake withdrew his name from consideration for director of the CIA.

John Huang

(1) Committed espionage on behalf of Lippo Group and the Chinese government.

(2) Facilitated payments fron the Chinese government to Bill Clinton and the DNC through Charlie Trie and others.

John Huang has resigned and is refusing to testify to Congressional investigators.

Summary: The only Clinton Cabinet secretaries who are not under investigation for criminal acts and have never had criminal allegations raised against them in public are: (1) Richard Riley, Secretary of Education, (2) Madeline Albright, Secretary of State.

Published in the Aug. 25, 1997 issue of The Washington Weekly. Copyright 1997 The Washington Weekly (http.//www. *Federal.com). Reposting permitted with this message intact.*

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

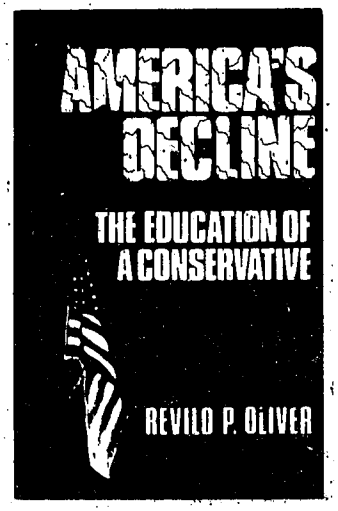

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolds unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

ISRAEL OR AMERICA?

The ADL and the Establishment Jewry in North America

By Dr. Alexander Jacob

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Joseph G. Stano:
House of Orwell
page 24

David Myatt
The Meaning of Life:
Race and Nature
page 34

Liberty Bell Index 1997
page 53

VOL. 25 — NO. 4 DECEMBER 1997

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Israel or America?
The ADL and the Establishment Jewry in North America.

By
Dr. Alexander Jacob

One of the most formidable pressure groups in North America today is the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith. The ADL was founded in 1913 with the objective of fighting antiSemitism and has offices in both Washington, D.C., and Jerusalem. In Canada its counterpart is called the League of Human Rights headed by the psychologist, Dr. Karen R. Mock. Established as a sort of Jewish defense league of the B'nai B'rith, the ADL however publicly denounces the more terroristic Jewish Defence League which was founded in 1968 in New York by the rabbi, Meier Kahane. Shortly after the assassination of Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Rabin, for instance, the ADL issued a report on "Extremism in the name of religion: The violent record of the Kahane movement and its offshoots," which forms a supplement to its earlier 1994 report called "Extremism in the name of religion: The violent legacy of Meir Kahane". But, in fact, reading the regular news reports of the ADL (available on the Internet) one wonders what real reason they could have to opposing the JDL when the targets of their criticism are mostly the same as those of the JDL. For instance, when Marlon Brando made a remark on April 5, 1996, that Hollywood was run by the Jews and saw to it that the Jew would never be represented as a "kike" stereotype whereas they had no qualms about frequently portraying the "nigger", "the greaseball", "the chink", and "the sliteyed dangerous Jap", the JDL sent a message on its Internet website beginning: "You are a disgusting, fat, Jew-hating whore" and ending: "We're going to make the rest of your life a living hell". At the same time, Brando was also attacked in a report by the ADL, where

Abraham H. Foxman, the National Director of the ADL, ended his denunciation of Brando's outspokenness with the sentence: "Mr. Brando owes an apology to the Jewish men and women who work in Hollywood for vilifying them and to all Jews for his stereotyping and use of an antiSemitic epithet".[1] The ADL are thus one with the JDL in their fight against antisemites but differ in the methods they would employ against their enemies, the former preferring legal methods and the latter more direct violent ones. The ADL's report stops short of threats but relies rather on the psychological force that the Jewry have, especially over the past fifty years, infused into the terms 'antisemitism' and 'stereotyping'. Both the JDL report and the ADL one, however, reveal the bluntness of the Jewish hatred of anyone that exposes the exploitative social and economic methods employed by the Jews.

The Jewish Defence League, we may briefly recall, was founded as a defense militia for the Jews against attacks from blacks who were beginning to revolt against the Jewish exploitation of the underprivileged.[2] Later, it widened its activities to demonstrations and terroristic attacks against the Soviet government as well as, quite recently, the Arab activists in America. The ideology of the JDL was comprehensively outlined by Kahane in the several apologetic works that he wrote in the early seventies, *Never Again: A Program for Survival*, Los Angeles, CA, 1971, *Time to Go Home*, Los Angeles, CA, 1972, *Our Challenge,* Radnor, PA, 1974 and *The Story of the Jewish Defence League*, Radnor, PA, 1975. Railing against the decadence of the modern Jew's liberal and socialistic preferences, Kahane insisted that the Jewry can be saved from the coming wrath of the European world only through a rediscovery and consolidation of their distinctive identity. All attempts at assimilation into the mainstream of the western affluent society (as well as into that of a communistic one) are futile since they dilute the Jewishness of the Jews and make them hateful in the long run to both gentiles and orthodox Jews alike. The JDL thus professes, in general, a repudiation of the capitalist decadence of the western liberal countries in favour of the establishment of a holy orthodoxy among the

Jews. The assimilated Jews who have "succeeded" economically in the New Land must sever their alliance with what Kahane considers to be a gentile enemy and make every effort to leave the western nations where they live in the diaspora now and return to Israel. Israel itself must be aggrandized territorially to include all of the Biblical lands of Judaea, Samaria, Jerusalem and Golan and the Transjordan (even though these lands have for centuries belonged to Arabs). Israel must also be a religious state and not a secular democracy and must regard itself as a chosen state that acts as a model and leader to the other nations of the world.

However, it is clear from a study of the Jewish "religious" dogmas themselves that Judaism is not a system of universal ethics, but rather a tribal code for the preservation of a people despised and exiled from the beginning of their recorded history, that is, from the time of the settlement of Abraham's tribe in Sumeria.[3] Given the animosity between the Jews and their several host peoples, it is not surprising that Judaism, both in its Old Testament and Talmudic forms, is preponderantly a quasireligious glorification of resentment and hatred. Kahane himself half admits to this fact when he remarks that

> it was at Sinai that the creation of a peculiar and separate Jewish people took place, having a unique and different way of life; that there was an inevitable cultural clash with their neighbors and with those conquerors who attempted to impose a different way of life upon them.[4]

A little earlier he even points out that the rabbis have traced the etymology of the name 'Sinai' to the Hebrew *sinah*:

> Why was (the mountain) called Sinai? Because, from there, came forth hatred (*sinah* -Heb.) to the world.

The question that immediately arises from an understanding of these peculiar Jewish origins is how a people whose ethnic distinctiveness arose from animosity can ever claim to act as a Solomonic arbiter of international politics.

Whereas the JDL focuses its ambitions more directly on the triumph of Israel, the task of consolidating and protecting the Jewish power in America and the West is delegated to the ADL. Unlike the JDL which advocates segregation and a return to Israel of the decadent diaspora Jewry before Israel can dominate the world as a 'guide to the nations', the ADL represents a more avaricious "established" Jewry which seeks to continue its domination of western society through assimilationism. Given the historical fact that the major reasons for antisemitism are those which manifest themselves when the Jews infiltrate European society and begin to control it through their financial networks, it should be seriously reconsidered which of the two organisations represents a greater danger to western society. The Jewish assimilation has produced not only the exploitation of blacks which sparked the black militant antisemitism of the sixties but also, through the course of a century (that is, since the emancipation of the Jews in the European countries in the latter part of the nineteenth century) a steady vulgarisation and commercialisation of western culture. We may remember that it was precisely the Jewish attempts at assimilation that spurred the first major philosophical antisemites in Germany such as Richard Wagner and Eugen Duehring to an antisemitic stance, since the participation of Jews in traditional European culture invariably brought about the decay of the latter. Today, controlled as it is by big business and international finance, culture — which is by its very nature indigenous and rooted in the soil — is diluted and prostituted to mass audiences who have little artistic discrimination and are no longer able to distinguish between true national culture and the garish artefacts of multiculturalism. Not surprisingly, the classical culture of the west recedes into the background and bows to the popular at every turn. What is most alarming about this atrocious social phenomenon is that, coupled with the educational indoctrination being conducted by the ADL and the League for Human Rights, the aristocratic faculty in men which originally produced high culture is deliberately emaciated and left to wither away completely. This spiritual emasculation of the

European mind is the inevitable effect of Jewish assimilation and, if we remember Kahane's account of the ancient historical origins of Zionism, the ultimate purpose of it.

Even a brief review of the mode of operation of the ADL will reveal the insidiousness of the methods which the assimilated, "Establishment" Jews employ for ends which are ultimately not unlike those of the JDL — namely the establishment of the Jewry as the pilots of international politics. For instance, on February 14, 1995, the B'nai B'rith issued a demand that a U.N. report on racism, xenophobia and intolerance be changed in its wording since it had referred to the fact that antisemitism is "compounded by the economic power of the Jews" and is caused because "certain adherents of Judaism continue to treat Christ as an imposter". But the Jewish hatred and fear of European Christianity hinted at by Kahane is endorsed by the B'nai B'rith itself. On the occasion of the Congressional hearings on the Religious Equality Amendment,[5] for instance, it firmly opposed formal religious worship in government schools because, as Tommy Baer, international president of the B'nai B'rith, put it, "Prayer, religious exercises and religious education are the responsibilities of the home, the synagogues, churches, mosques and other houses of worship, not the government". The reader will not fail to note the priority given in this list of religious institutions to "synagogues".

In fact, the Jewish resentment of European Christianity dates back to the Crusades, when thousands of Jews were massacred by Christians, and the Spanish Inquisition, when Jews were burned at the stake or imprisoned after all their property was confiscated.[6] It can hardly be wondered at then that "certain adherents of Judaism continue to treat Christ as an imposter". It is however a more serious political concern when the ADL is known to have conducted a continuing battle in the courts through *amicus curiae* briefs which have resulted in the banning of school prayers, the singing of Christmas carols and spirituals in schools and the substitution of religious symbols like the cross or nativity scenes with secular and materialistic ones such as the commercially popular

christmas trees, 'Santa Claus' and reindeer. Ever fearful of criticism, the Jewish establishment chooses to promote itself as champions of 'secular humanism' while suppressing any investigation into the true nature of the Jewish religion or politics by denouncing it as a reinforcement of "hateful antiSemitic stereotypes". What it will not allow is the possibility that the persistence of such "stereotypes" may be due to the persistence of the unchangeable Jewish nature itself. It is this nature which had always distinguished the Jew from the European since the earliest contacts between the two races in the Roman Empire and mediaeval Europe. Tacitus's assessment of the Jews in his *Histories* is one of the earliest and most perspicacious accounts of the hateful nature of the Jews, which he describes as "hateful to the gods" and demonstrating "hatred and enmity to all other nations",[7] while the instinctive repugnance felt by the European peoples to Jewish communities in their midst is evidenced by the harsh measures taken sooner or later by the former to curtail the growth of Jewish financial influence within their societies. As Dr. Karen Mock of the League for Human Rights in Canada reports, England expelled the Jews in 1290, France in 1306, Spain and Portugal in 1492 and the Ukrainian Cossacks in 1648.[8] What this unusual record of the "chosen people" signifies is of course the impossibility of a full assimilation of the Jews into the European communities and the deeply ingrained animosity between the two.

Given this historical record, it is somewhat surprising to note that Mr. Baer takes offence to an implied reference in the U.N. report mentioned above to the Jews as being "foreigners" in Germany. The falseness of this objection, however, is confirmed in the very next paragraph of the B'nai B'rith's report of February 14, 1995 where it goes on to object to the report's commendation of the UNESCO's Conference on Cultural Policies[9] for "[excluding] any mention of Jewish culture and history" as a distinct culture. On the one hand, the diaspora Jews attempt to maintain themselves as part of the majority since it suits them financially to do so, but, on the other hand, they strive to glorify their religious distinctiveness even to the extent of opposing the cultural and religious values of the majority. This basic dichotomy in the Establishment Jewry is indeed the most alarming aspect of contemporary Jewish sociology. The attempts of the Jewish establishment — dominated by western, i.e. Ashkenazi Jews — to represent itself as a part of the western peoples are bound to fail sooner or later, since it can do so only in an economic way and never in a cultural. While international business may have succeeded in dissolving the cultural individuality of the western peoples through multicultural tactics, the essential distinctness of the Jewry both in race[10] and religion will continue to prevent assimilation — especially since the foundation of the Israeli state in 1948, for this state is the concrete political embodiment of the alienness of the Jew, and, following Kahane's interpretation of the significance of Sinai, of his hostility to both his Arab neighbours and the rest of the world.

While claiming to be an organisation defending an assimilated "American" Jewry, the paranoia which spurred its creation has turned the ADL into an elaborate intelligence service which spies on private American citizens and severely curtails their freedoms. It is significant that its current national director, Abraham Foxman, as R. Friedman reports, "keeps a framed portrait of Vladimir Jabotinsky, the tyrannical founding father of the Likud,[11] on prominent display in his office".[12] Indeed, according to Friedman,

> From its inception in 1913, the ADL has successfully masqueraded as a civil rights organization concerned with the civil liberties of all Americans. Yet the ADL has had a long and inglorious history of suppressing intellectual freedom.

During the Cold War, the ADL was running "perhaps the largest spy agency in America, regularly feeding the FBI information not only on antiSemitic groups like the KKK and the American Nazi party, but also on Jewish leftists and members of the Communist Party."[13] Intimately linked to political developments in Israel, the ADL increasingly revealed its rightwing Zionist character. Already in 1948, the ADL set

up a joint intelligence-gathering operation with the Israeli government, even though it calls itself a charitable organisation with a taxexempt status.[14]

In 1993, the ADL was caught in a spy scandal which revealed that this organisation was responsible for illegal espionage against Americans who were considered dangerous to the Jewish cause. The targeted groups included extreme communist and extreme nationalistic American organisations, as well as Arab-Americans and black extremists — in short, all the principal foes of the established Jewry. San Francisco art dealer, Roy Bullock worked for nearly forty years for the ADL providing them with information on enemy groups. In this task he was assisted by a former CIA agent and San Francisco police officer, Tom Gerard, who sold police intelligence to the ADL. As the *New York Daily News* reported on 9 April, 1993, "ABC said that for several decades the spying operation has snooped into the records and activities of more than 10,000 people in the United States, including many who simply opposed the policies of Israel and South Africa". Interestingly, the ADL denies any official links with Israel but, apart from continued efforts to prop up the infrastructure of the institution of international vulgarity called "multiculturalism", the ADL has done nothing to bolster national American interests independently of the concerns of regular Zionists. In fact, one of the individuals spied upon by the ADL, former Congressman Pete McCloskey who was a critic of Israel, reported in the *Los Angeles Times* on 15 April 1993 that he was the subject of ADL smears when he ran for the U.S. Senate in 1982 and was eager to see the ADL investigated so as to determine whether it is an agent of the Israeli government. Other critics of the Jewry whose careers have been damaged by the ADL include Donald McGaffin, a former commentator at the San Francisco television station KPIX, and Colin Edwards, a commentator on the San Francisco FM radio station KALW. Both of them were fired from their jobs when the ADL put pressure on their bosses to do so. The ADL's strong connections with the political establishment in the U.S.A. make it difficult to prosecute the organisation. In the case of Bullock

and his espionage activities for the ADL, for example, the internal investigation of the police department was closed suddenly when Dick Goldman, San Francisco's Jewish chief of protocol, instructed the Police Chief Tony Ribera to exclude Bullock and the ADL from the probe.

Apart from crushing all criticism with a strong arm, the ADL also conducts an ongoing process of indoctrination in schools and universities. One such programme is the one called "A World of Difference Institute Programme" which promotes multiculturalism and combats "prejudice" on an international scale. According to the ADL's own report of May 19, 1995, "In the United States, it has trained more than 110,000 teachers, reaching more than ten million students, as well as over 70,000 corporate employees and hundreds of law enforcement and community leaders." The ADL's agenda extends to the police and government departments as well in the form of "sensitivity training" provided to all employees on the subject of cultural diversity and prejudice. As Richard Cotten reported in a Congressional Record prepared by Congressman John Rarick, this training funded by government money has been in effect since at least 1963 and a large number of the police officers subjected to it have obtained the distinct impression that they were being brainwashed by people with a "quasiCommunist" agenda. But it should be clear to the reader by now that the ADL's agenda is not a Communist one any more than the JDL's. For, in fact, genuine Communist groups are as much opposed to the capitalist exploitation of the Establishment Jewry as blacks like Farrakhan are. In Russia, for instance, the leader of the Communist Party, Gennady Zyuganov, also belonged to a nationalist, antisemitic organization called the Russian National Council (founded in 1992), which blamed the Communist Revolution of Russia on "an international Zionistmasonic collusion aimed at destroying Russia" and commended Stalin as the leader who resolutely combatted "Jewish dominance and restored many traditions of Russian statehood". Zyuganov himself has repeatedly written of the Jewish influence over the West. In *Beyond the Horizon* and *I Believe in Russia*, for instance, he

declares that

> The Western world's culture, ideology and worldview are increasingly influenced by the Jewish diaspora. Its influence grows literally by the hour, not just the day. The Jewish diaspora traditionally controls the financial life of the socio-economic system".

On the other hand, in Communist Russia itself, according to the Australian social historian, W.D. Rubinstein,

> Although it is possible under a Marxist government for Jews as individuals to be overrepresented at the elite level (as they certainly have been in the Soviet Union and probably are even now), it has proved impossible in any Communist country for them to function, as a coherent religious, national or cultural group, to support Zionism, or, by the nature of all Communist regimes, to amass personal wealth and economic influence.[15]

It is significant, in this connection, that, in considering the diversity of cultures within the Russian federation, Zyuganov remarks that only Russian Orthodoxy, Islam and Buddhism are appropriate as traditional religions for the Russian since "they put spiritual and moral values above consumerism".

The intimidations and smears that were brought to bear on American critics of the Jewry like McGaffin and Edwards are not restricted to the media but operate in the academic world as well. Professor Dwight Simpson of the San Francisco State University reported in the *San Francisco Weekly*, 28 April 1993, that, as a critic of Israel's occupation of the West Bank and the Gaza Strip, he had been targeted by Jewish students who claimed that he was an antisemite. Furthermore, he was certain that some of these students worked as spies for the ADL since he was shocked to learn at a cocktail party that the Israeli consul general, Harry KneyTal, was fully aware of all the details of his lectures in the classroom, including the jokes he told his students. In the summer of 1993, there erupted in the U.S.A. another scandal involving

the ADL and its brutal efforts to suppress free inquiry into Jewish repressive policies in Israel. David Williams, a Chicago librarian, presented a resolution at the American Library Association's annual convention in San Francisco calling "upon the government of Israel to end all censorship and human rights violations in the Occupied West Bank and Gaza, and in Israel itself".[16] Though the resolution was passed at the meeting, a coalition of conservative Jewish librarians supported by the Anti-Defamation League engineered a campaign to annul what it called a "false and biased antiIsrael resolution". Already in 1989, he had compiled a bibliography on the Palestinian-Israeli conflict for the Chicago Public Library which included several antiIsraeli authors such as Uri Davis and Ingela Bendt. Soon the ADL leaders of Chicago were demanding a revision of the bibliography and pressured the aldermen in heavily Jewish neighbourhoods with calls until they too complained to library officials and the mayor's office. The library administration capitulated and agreed to include in its list more than thirty titles recommended by the ADL. But columnist Dennis Byrne of the *Chicago Sun Times* exposed the ADL's assault on intellectual freedom in an article dated January 30, 1993. Now, after the convention of the American Library Association, the ADL returned to its pressure tactics to have the resolution revoked. An ADL delegation met with Peggy Sullivan, the ALA director, and simultaneously launched a letterwriting campaign directed to librarians and library trustees all around the country. Not surprisingly, the resolution was overturned at the New Orleans convention, which was packed with members of the Hadassah Women's Zionist Organization of America. The same week in New Orleans, ALA officials set up a task force to investigate Williams.

Earlier, in 1987, the ADL was also involved in the Jonathan Pollard spy case where Pollard, who had been assigned to the Navy's AntiTerrorist Alert Center, stole thousands of pages of classified documents for Israel in collaboration with Avi Sella, an Israeli air force colonel whose wife worked as a lawyer for the New York ADL.

What is alarming about the ADL is that it not only acts as a watchdog organisation for Jewish and Israeli interests but has, throughout its history, acted as a shield for the rise of Jewish capitalists with close links to organized crime. That gangsterism should form the basis of modern capitalism may come as no surprise to one who is already inured to corruption and violence through the Jewish media and Hollywood. What is not always emphasized in studies of American gangsterism is the degree to which it has been dominated by Jewish criminals, first in the blatant form practised by Meyer Lansky and Bugsy Siegel and then in the subtler one of Wall Street racketeering practised by big brokers like Michael Milken, Ivan Boesky and Martin Siegel.[17] The ADL's propaganda machinery, with its raucous cries of 'AntiSemitism!' whenever a Jewish figure or organisation is attacked by the government or the public, has served as an effective public relations wing of the Jewish crime syndicates of this century. Already in 1908, when New York City Police Commissioner Theodore A. Bingham, wrote an article entitled "Foreign Criminals in New York" in the *North American Review*, he became the target of the ADL's charges of antisemitism and was eventually removed from his post as commissioner. The ADL's direct association with the Jewish gangsters is evidenced most clearly in the figure of Theodore H. Silbert, who worked simultaneously for the ADL and the Sterling National Bank. The Sterling National Bank was founded in 1929 by Frank Erickson, an associate of Meyer Lansky (who in turn was the master of Jewish criminals and founder, along with his friend Bugsy Siegel, of 'Murder, Inc.', the notorious crime syndicate that supervised the illegal traffic in liquor and drugs during the Prohibition) and served as the Jewish gangsters' "factor" bank in the New York city garment centre, issuing highinterest, shortterm loans to thousands of small clothing manufacturers. Silbert, who joined the Bank in 1934, later became its chairman and president and CEO while serving also as national commissioner, treasurer, and chief fundraiser of the ADL. Other ADL personages in the bank included Maxwell Raab, who, despite his earlier business association with

Meyer Lansky in the International Airport Hotel Corporation, went on to become U.S. ambassador to Italy in the Reagan administration.[18] The cleansing of gangsters and investment of political respectability on them is a process that has become common practice in capitalist America. We may remember that Hoover never considered it necessary to mount a campaign against gangsterism though he spent all his energies on Communists. It is significant that, in Cuba, on the other hand, when the Communists seized power, Castro forthwith dismissed all its gangsters, including Lansky, and nationalised its casinos.

However, in America, under the guise of capitalism and democracy, the Jewish gangsters have inexorably moved into social respectability and reputation with the help of the defensive ADL propaganda which raises the wall of "antisemitism" around their nefarious activities whether as guntoting gangsters or as Wall Street monsters. Thus one should not be surprised to learn that, in 1985, the ADL honored the Las Vegas gangster, Morris Dalitz, who had been a lifetime righthand man of Meyer Lansky. More recently, in 1991, when Milken and his junkbond raiders were exposed and convicted, Jewish attorney Alan Dershowitz denounced a new book on Milken as being "antisemitic", doing what the ADL had always been doing to protect the "Establishment" Jewry. Milken's devious financial schemes for corporate takeovers with the help of junk bonds helped bring offshore drug profits back into the U.S. His criminal dealings were provided a cloak of respectability by the ADL, which received large sums of money from the Milken Family Fund. What is worse is that Milken also funded the Zionist lobby, AIPAC, through one of its subsidiaries, the Roundtable PAC. Roundtable PAC housed a taxshelter firm called Integrated Resources which served as a money conduit for Milken and his junk bond peddlers at the Drexel Burnham firm. The AIPAC sponsors political candidates who are sympathetic to the Zionist cause and, between 1991 and 1992, 211 candidates for the U.S. House and Senate from 48 states received monies amounting to over two million dollars from ADL and AIPAC. One of the U.S. politicians benefitting

from Roundtable's funds was Daniel Patrick Moynihan, who in 1986 engineered a revision of the tax code through Congress which gave Integrated Resources an additional $43 million in tax breaks. AIPAC also works in conjunction with ADL's factfinding department and Amy Goot, its executive director, was formerly an official of the ADL. AIPAC's dossiers cover thousands of American activists (including Jewish ones), and university professors who criticize the AIPAC or the ADL are placed on a blacklist, their lectures monitored by spies and the universities that employ them are pressured through alumni linked to the AIPAC and the ADL to dismiss them or suffer a withdrawal of their financial backing.

In Canada, the ADL counterpart, the League for Human Rights, under the guise of combatting prejudice and bigotry, steadily increases its efforts "to incorporate multicultural, antiracist, and humanrights education in our schools and to start this training as early as possible".[19] The League for Human Rights has also persuaded the Ontario AntiRacism Secretariat "to increase its networking efforts with local police to monitor hategroup activity",[20] though it is not clear why European groups — or Arab or Black ones — alone should be called hategroups while Jewish groups whose ultimate concern is the consolidation of the Jewish state and religion might be allowed to suffocate the basically European culture of their host country with daily doses of a multicultural brew which is inimical to the individual cultures of all the peoples involved in it, European and nonEuropean. Moreover, the unpleasant fact remains that the ADL, like the JDL, is not really in favour of affirmative action either, since this could deprive them of their domination of academic and social life. It is not surprising to learn, in this context, that in its earliest days, the B'nai B'rith, of which the ADL is the strong arm, was closely allied to the KKK and, to this day, sponsors drugtrafficking among blacks to such an extent that Farrakhan's antidrug organisation, Dopebusters, is constantly maligned by the ADL as being run by antiSemites.

Above all, the League for Human Rights has been instrumental in the establishment of a hate crimes legislation in

Canada, which constitutes the most blatant manifestation of "thought policing" in recent history. Since 1974 there have been about 44 cases of suspected hate propaganda, but only a handful of these have resulted in criminal charges being issued against the persons concerned. The majority of the accusations were made by Jewish lobby groups since they are the most aggressive in seeking prosecutions and banning of books or individuals from Canada. All the cases which resulted in convictions — those of Don Andrews and Robert Smith, president and secretary, respectively, of the Nationalist Party of Canada, James Keegstra, a Alberta high school teacher, and Michael Safade, a Lebanese immigrant to Canada — involved Jews. On the other hand, Arabs and Europeans have had little success in having their accusations of hate lead to successful convictions. For instance, when Edgar Bronfman, the president of the World Jewish Congress,[21] attacked the Austrian people, in a public speech delivered before the delegates to the triennial assembly of the Canadian Jewish Congress in 1989, for having elected Kurt Waldheim as their president, declaring, "Let Austria decide whether it is a civilized country or the dirty anti-Semitic dogs that they have so far been", an outraged private citizen in Toronto laid a complaint against Bronfman for inciting hatred against the Austrian people. But his complaint was completely ignored by the Montreal police. Similiarly, the attempt by the Canadian Zone of the Islamic Circle of North America (based in Calgary) to ban Salman Rushdie's *The Satanic Verses* as hate literature was unsuccessful. As Dr. Amyn B. Sajoo wrote on that occasion,

> By failing to give meaningful consideration to the Canadian Moslem view of the book, the government lends substance to the suspicion that the Islamic faith earns less than its fair share of elementary respect in our multicultural society.[22]

What is worse is that the hate crimes law is used by the Jewish groups to vilify their opponents and to harass and intimidate them in several ways. Malcolm Ross has been inves-

tigated four times for essentially the same opinion. British historian, David Irving, who has never been charged with hate crimes in Canada, is already so smeared publicly that forum-owners who were formerly willing to sponsor his conferences are too afraid to do so now for fear that they too might be considered "hatemongers" on account of their sponsorship.

Few people stop to realize that the ADL which has propelled this law into force in so many countries is itself impelled by a concern for the same Zionism which Kahane honestly identified as being born of "hatred to the world". Thus, although the ADL seeks the support of other minorities by supporting militant multicultural groups like the Anti-Racist Action, its interests are, no less than the JDL's, Hebraeocentric and its advertised concern for "Human Rights" is in fact only a façade for its advancement of Zionist hegemony over western society. While the JDL favours the consolidation of the Jewish state as a guide and leader to the world, the ADL prefers a more subtle establishment of the vulgar Jewish mind as the model of international society. It is not surprising that genuinely conservative politicians like Pat Buchanan, who attempt to restore Conservatism to its true dignity as the movement of national culture, are vigorously opposed by both the JDL and the Establishment Jewry. It is significant that Buchanan promised in one of his campaign speeches,

> We cannot stop with defunding agencies. We must also seek out and support poets, writers, painters, sculptors and architects who are truly great and deserving of patronage. In the coming Golden Age of America, we must not only dump over the cult of Mapplethorpe, we must replace him with an American Michelangelo.[23]

Such statements reveal that the cultural discernment that was evidenced in the late nineteenth century by German philosophers is now developing even among American politicians of a populist persuasion. It is not surprising that the JDL recently issued a proposal to combat Buchanan in a concerted manner under the banner of "Jews against Buchanan", pointing out every quasi-Nazi statement that he has made in the past. The ADL of course would not need to organise themselves in an overt platform against Buchanan since the establishment Jewry have already infiltrated the Conservative Party as socalled "Neoconservatives." The Neoconservatives are, in fact, neither conservative nor new, being old socialist and communist Jews who moved from the left to the right under pressure from the blacks and other extreme leftwing groups impatient with the exploitative mechanisms of the Jewish capitalists. The Neoconservatives thus represent the first blatant seizure of the Conservative bastions of the West by the Jews, after their long centuries of cohabitation with the European peoples as slaves, subjects and socialists. David Frum, a prominent Jewish Neoconservative theorist, recently alludes in his book, *Dead Right,* to the problem, but in a cleverly veiled manner. He seems to understand the feeling of impotence that the genuine, "old" conservatives must feel before the alarming erosion of America's culture by the Jews in the media and publishing. He imagines the conservatives wondering to themselves:

> You fellows still run all of high culture: the museums, the theaters, the publishing houses. You set the tone of most mass entertainment: television drama, sitcoms, and talk shows; pop music; and Hollywood. You predominate in the news media and the mainline churches. The education of the young, from the day they first flick on "Sesame Street" until the day they leave law school, is your uncontested domain. You set the tone of national life; you determine what sort of satire is funny and what is offensive; you control taste, fashion, and etiquette. Despite all our election victories, the country is still rushing into a permissive, multicultural future.[24]

But, interestingly, Frum never identifies these "fellows" as Jews.

It is not suprising that Buchanan wrote in 1991 that it was the task of his conservative group to take back their movement from "the neoconservatives ... the ex-liberals, so-

cialists and Trotskyists who signed on in the name of anti-communism and now control our foundations and set the limits of permissible dissent". As a correspondent of the old conservative, Russell Kirk once noted, "the chief enemy of American conservatism has not been the Marxists, nor even the socialist liberals in the Democratic Party, but the Neoconservatives, who have sabotaged the movement from within and exploited it for their own selfish purposes".[25] Or, as Robert Bartley remarked, Buchanan was running not against George Bush but against Irving Kristol.[26] M.E. Bradford put it more pungently in his remark during the gloating exultations of America's Gulf War, "I always feared the domestic Left more than Moscow ... I fear it even more now, since sometimes it calls itself conservatism. And the danger is perhaps greater now that Communism is out of the way".[27] The most frightening aspect of the Jewish Neoconservative infiltration however is that they are able to dismiss all sincere expressions of concern for the national culture as being marginal byproducts of their own mutlimedia phantom, multiculturalism. Frum, for instance, closes his chapter on nationalist conservatism by disdainfully remarking that

> Nationalist conservatism simply imports leftwing identity politics into a new context. If the rights of blacks, gays, and Hispanics were to be asserted, why not those of middleaged Irish Catholics or white Southerners? ... The nationalists may take their descent, as they say, from the oldest strain of American conservatism. At the same time, however, they are truly multiculturalism's children.

The arrogance of the Establishment Jewry is nowhere more apparent than in such statements, where the genuine aspirations of the original founders of American democracy, which have been successfully forced into the background by the repressive multicultural tactics engineered by the Jewish usurpers, are mocked, when they finally express themselves, as being but yet another cry for freedom of a subjugated minority.

The fact is that the Jews have indeed become the most influential ruling elite in North America as well as in most of the western world which follows the leadership of the Americans. Prof. W.D. Rubinstein, for instance, recently reported that, in America,

> 57 out of the 500 national leaders whose original religion was known were Jewish by origin — 11.4 per cent. The highest Jewish proportion found in any elite was among media leaders, where Jews accounted for 25.8 per cent of the known total.[28]

Further:

> About 45 per cent of the American intellectual elite (totalling 172 individuals) identified by the the author [of one academic study] was Jewish, although this rises to 56 per cent of all elite academics in the social sciences and 61 per cent in the humanities. Of the 20 most prestigious American intellectuals in 1970 — as ranked by other intellectuals — at least 15 were Jews.[29]

This is not surprising when we consider Prof. Rubinstein's next bit of information, that

> The most widelyread American journals like *Commentary, The Public Interest, The New York Review of Books, New Republic* and *Partisan Review* are either explicitly Jewish or contain a disproportionately Jewish input.

Having seized an elite position in western society, the establishment Jewry are naturally opposed to any extreme socialistic doctrine which would

> reduce or eliminate the gap between the Jews' level of achievement and their small numbers ... Socialism can surely be acceptable to Western Jewry in its present circumstances only in so far as it is social democracy — reformist, moderate and pluralistic — whose modes of thought are modified by capitalism.[30]

He goes on to illuminate the vital difference between liberal social democracy and communism, or even 'old conservatism', regarding the question of Israel:

> Until recently, most Jews have situated themselves within the ambit of social democratic leftliberalism. Second, social democracy is reformist rather than revolutionary ... It also shares the view that the existence of Israel is historically justified. This view is one which is naturally associated with social democracy (or with American leftliberalism) rather than with Marxism or (until recently) with conservatism.[31]

The last sentence in this quote reveals how the Jewish move to neoconservatism or, rather, glorified gangster capitalism, in the past few decades has perverted Conservatism too into a tool of Jewish interests, in spite of the essential incompatibility between these two sociopolitical phenomena. Prof. Rubinstein however concludes on an optimistic note regarding this appropriation of a "conservative" stance by formerly leftliberal and socialist Jews. He dismisses the notion that "leftliberalism is somehow implicit in Jewish theology or the Jewish tradition", for "Such a perception seems to be both a misinterpretation of Jewish history and chimerical".[32] But his final remark betrays the fatal flaw of incomprehension on the part of all assimilated Jews, namely that somehow the Jewish tradition is or could be made identical to the Western:

> in strengthening American defence and the American economy, *and restoring American values*,[33] a triumphant American conservatism would surely strengthen those very forces which have given American Jewry — and world Jewry — the singular success they have enjoyed since 1945.

As noted above, Jewish conservatism is indeed not the natural partner of American conservatism but its principal enemy. The decay of academic life and the confusion and corruption of public morality within America under the Jewish

"elite" is already, despite the ADL's dictatorial spying and censorship tactics, being attacked by genuinely conservative, as well as populist, groups which are becoming increasingly aware of the incompatibility of the alien Jewish rule with genuine American values. This is especially clear since, as Russell Kirk put it, "What really animates the neoconservatives ... is the preservation of Israel. That lies at the back of everything".[34]

We see thus that the Establisment Jewry — protected by the ADL and the League for Human Rights — which support the supranationalistic supremacy of capitalism, and the terroristic JDL, which supports the nationalistic ambitions of Israel, are in the final analysis, little different in their essential Zionism and basic contempt for the national cultural aspirations of their neighbours, whether white Americans, or black, or Arabs. However, the more sharply that Israel itself reveals its true colours as an extremist nationalist state under leaders like Netanyahu, the more rapidly will the supremacy wane that America has so far enjoyed in backing a Jewish state ostentatiously proclaimed to be the only "democracy" in the Middle East. At the same time, within America itself, it will become more patent, and disturbing, that the blatant terrorism and violence that created the Israeli state and sustain it to this day are indeed generically related to the terrorism, both blatant and subtle, of the Establishment Jewish groups which have transformed American democracy in this century into a garish and sterile plutocracy.

Footnotes:

1. Available on the Internet website of the JDL.

2. For a history of the JDL's activities since its inception, see Robert I. Friedman, *The False Prophet*, London: Faber and Faber, 1990, and *The Zionist Terror Network*, Newport Beach, CA: Institute for Historical Review, 1993,

3. For an account of the philosophical reason why the Jews were driven out of Chaldea see Josephus, *Jewish Antiquities, I, 57*, and Philo Judaeus, *De mutatione nominum*, 72-76, and *De migratione Abrahami*, 184.

4. *Time to Go Home*, p.49.

5. see Internet report issued on July 22, 1996.

6. see Karen R. Mock, "AntiSemitism in Canada: Realities, Remedies, and Implications for Anti-Racism", in C.E. James, *Perspectives on Racism and the Human Services Sector: A Case for Change*, Toronto: U. of Toronto Press, 1996, p. 122f.

7. "invisum deis" and "adversus omnis alios hostile odium", *Histories*, Bk.V, Chs.3, 5.

8. see Mock, op.cit., p. 123.

9. Held in Mexico City in 1982.

10. It may be noted here that the Jews literally do not speak the same language as the European peoples since Semitic is an independent linguistic distinct family from the Indo-European.

11. Jabotinsky was the founder of the Betar Youth Organization of the Zionist Revisionists. Originating in Latvia in 1923, it later moved to Israel where it contributed to the development of the Irgun Tzevai Leumi and the Herut movements.

12. R.I. Friedman, "The Jewish Thought Police", *Village Voice*,July 27, 1993.

13. This last explains Friedman's own opposition to the ADL.

14. We remember the JDL's similar operations from 1969, see above, p. 2. cf. R.I. Friedman, *The False Prophet.*

15. W.D. Rubinstein, *The Left, the Right, and the Jews,* London: Croom Helm, 1982, p.102.

16. R.I. Friedman, "The Jewish Thought Police: How the Anti-Defamation League censors books, intimidates librarians, and spies on citizens", Village Voice, July 27, 1993.

17. For detailed accounts of the Wall Street scandals, see C. Bruck, *The Predators' Ball: The inside story of Drexel Burnham and the Rise of the Junkbond Raiders,* N.Y.: Penguin Books, 1988, and J. B. Stewart, *Den of Thieves*, N.Y.: Simon and Schuster, 1991.

18. On the relation between Raab and Lansky, see Hank Messick, *Lansky*, 1971.

19. Mock, op.cit.

20. Ibid., 131.

21. Edgar Bronfman is the son of Sam Bronfman, who, along with his brother Abe, established the Pure Drug Company during the Canadian Prohibition era and made a fortune of bootlegging both in Canada and in the U.S., with the help of their American gangster friends, Dalitz and Lansky. When Prohibition was lifted, the Bronfmans struck a deal with the U.S. Treasury Department whereby they paid millions of dollars in "back taxes" in return for the whitewashing of their crimes.

22. A. B. Sajoo, "Freedom of expression is a two-way street", The Globe and Mail (Toronto) Tuesday, Feb.28, 1989.

23. Quoted in D. Frum, *Dead Right,* N.Y.: New Republic Books, 1994.

24. D. Frum, op.cit., p. 57.

25. R. Kirk, *The Neo-conservatives: An endangered Species*, Washington, D.C.: Heritage Foundation, 1988, 3.

26. D. Frum, op.cit., p. 126.

27. Quoted in D. Frum, op.cit., 157.

28. W.D. Rubinstein, *The Left, the Right and the Jews*, London: Croom Helm, 1982, p.60.

29. Ibid., p.64.

30. Ibid., p.65f.

31. Ibid., p.104.

32. Ibid., p.151.

33. my italics.

34. Quoted in Mark Gerson, *The Neoconservative Vision: from the Cold War to the Culture Wars,* Lanham, MD: Madison Books, 1996, p.315.

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

HOUSE OF ORWELL

By

Joseph G. Stano

The lavish, highly emotional reporting by the news media on the opening of a new Holocaust Museum in New York City stands as a classic example of Orwellian "doublethink," defined by George Orwell as "... the power of holding two contradictory beliefs in one's mind simultaneously, and accepting both of them." In this case, while endlessy professing a passionate dedication to freedom of speech and freedom of the press, the whole of the news media has routinely censored any challenge to any part of that massive, undocumented, unproven, and in some cases scientifically impossible, collection of tall tales known as the Holocaust. Like the tyrannical "Party" in Orwell's *"1984"*, the "Holocausters can "...make the laws of nature." And do it with the full support of the entire media.

It is a tactical blunder to build another Holocaust Museum at this late date, when the Holocaust as presented to the American people by the media has been long abandoned by some of its most ardent supporters. Even the Yad Vashem Holocaust Museum in Israel has long abandoned the Holocaust that is fed to the American public daily—if not hourly—by the whole of the American media. A cowardly news media routinely censors well-documented history for "Hollywood History,"

As with Orwell's "Minitrue" (Ministry of Truth), the American news media's "Memory Holes" are operating at full capacity. With each passing year there is an ever increasing amount of "not newsworthy" embarrassing truths to be shoved down media Memory Holes. Unfortunately, these truths keep on coming back up!

Some of the not newsworthy "unmentionables" that simply won't stay down:

Way back in 1960 the Yad Vashem was forced to acknowledge that there were no "death camps" or "gas chambers" in

all of Western Europe or all of the German Reich, since all of these camps had been open to inspection by scholars and scientists, and all of these camps were determined to have been "work camps."

This presented several problems:

First of all, the United States executed more than 450 Germans, "In the name of the United States and the American people." A great many of whom were executed for operating "Death Camps" and "Gas Chambers" in Western Europe and Germany—where they didn't exist! To put it mildly, this is a rather dishonorable page to add to the history of a nation that professes to believe in justice.

Second problem: Five of the fabulous sex million had been parceled out to all the camps in Western Europe and Germany, with only one million allotted to camps behind the Iron Curtain in Poland.

Orwellian solution: Simply pick up the 5 million mythical victims and their mythical gas chambers and throw them over the Iron Curtain into Poland where nosey scholars and scientists aren't allowed to go.

Or, in Orwellian arithmetic: Five from six equals six! Overnight, Auschwitz went from "almost a million" to "four and a half million." A rather astonishing fact that the whole of the American news media found "not newsworthy." As would a declaration by the Holocausters that the world was flat and the moon was a green cheese.

George Owell called this Holocausters exercise "blackwhite,"or "the ability to impudently claim that black is white in contradiction of the plain facts."

The news media's response was perfect Orwellian "doublethink": A groveling, servile acceptance of "the mutability of the past and the denial of objective reality." Broken on the Holocaust wheel, for the news media 6 minus 5 was now 6.

When execution expert Fred Leuchter went to Poland—believing in the Holocaust—to examine the alleged "gas chambers," he found them to be scientifically impossible. In

fact, they were quite ridiculous. However, to be certain, he took 20 forensic samples at all the alleged "gas chambers." An independent laboratory in Massachusetts tested these samples and confirmed his expert opinion that all the alleged "gas chambers" had never been "gas chambers."

Professional Holocausters, the ubiquitous Karsfelds, were outraged and demanded that the prestigious Krakow institute of Forensic Research in Poland repeat the same tests and prove Mr. Leuchter was wrong. The head of the institute led the team of scientists that took the samples from the same places as Leuchter and they got precisely the same results: no gas chambers! From the formerly loquacious and demanding Karsfelds: SILENCE!

Both sides of the "gas chambers" issue got precisely the same scientific results. If we were living in a free country where freedom of speech and freedom of the press abounds, the issue of "gas chambers" would have been settled. Our free press would have fearlessly informed the public of the truth. In George Orwell's tyranny of "Oceania," the truth would have been a "Thoughtcrime." In our tyranny the truth is called "Anti-Semitic." In both tyrannies the craven news media cowers in terror.

When forced to defend the ridiculous and impossible tales on file at the Yad Vashem, the director stated that of the 20,000 testimonies of "Holocaust survivors" that he had on file, at least half of them were "unreliable." When pressed to define "unreliable," he said they simply weren't true. In trying to justify these tall tales, he said "these Jews wanted to be part of history so they invented tales or they repeated tales they had heard."

Charming! These "unreliable" tales routinely appear in the news media as holy writ and they are part of the Holocaust courses taught in our schools. In Orwell's "Oceania," it's citizenry was routinely indoctrinated with a daily "Two Minute Hate." American kids get a full "One Hour Hate" in their schools, where they are taught to hate Germans based on outrageous lies that even the Yad Vashem has rejected.

We have executed people based on these "unreliable"

tales and we expel elderly people based on these "unreliable" tales whose only crime might be serving their nation on the losing side of the Second World War, or fighting the efforts of the Soviet juggernaut to overrun Europe. More disgrace and dishonor for our unfortunate nation.

At long last, the Polish director of the Holocaust Museum at Auschwitz has admitted something scientists and scholars had known for many years: the infamous "gas chamber" shown the tourists at Auschwitz is a complete fraud. It was created out of an existing mortuary for all the Jewish tourists who were demanding to see a "gas chamber."

The infamous Auschwitz "Death Camp" and all of its bizarre horrors specifically created for the tourist trade will end up as a kind of "Disneyland of the Doomed," where Jewish tourists can wallow in pure Hollywood and call it history.

Rccently, the Yad Vashem has tried to establish some credibility amongst historians who have finally worked up the courage to challenge all the many and varied tall tales and tourist exhibits. In a bold move—that only took fifty years—the Yad Vashem has disavowed all the tales of "human soap," and "lamp shades," and all the fantastic products allegedly manufactured out of Jews.

In short, they obliterated a huge and profitable industry created by an army of amateur and professional Holocausters. Gone are the little bags of human fertilizer and the stuffing for mattresses. Gone are the infinite variety of human leather products sold to a gullible public. Like combat boots, belts, wallets, riding boots, purses, leather riding jodhpurs, cavalry saddles and, lest we forget, driving gloves made for the SS out of Jewish babies who were skinned alive. Remember, these tales were only limited by the imagination of the Jew who "wanted to be a part of history." I say, let them be judged by the tales they created in the hate-filled filth between their ears. Like Olga Lengyel of *Five Chimneys of Auschwitz* fame. Our charming Olga created an industry at Auschwitz where Jews were turned into...SAUSAGES!

Former New York City Mayor Ed Koch, who was instru-

mental in erecting New York's very own house of Holocaust horrors for all the tourists, created an industry where the terrible Germans chopped off all the fingers of Jews and used them as electrical switches. Koch's tale added, considerably, to his stature as one of the most silly and insufferable asses on the planet earth.

Not to worry, the body factories may be dead and buried at the Yad Vashem, but the industry is booming in the United States. It's even a growth industry where new and more fantastic tales pop up daily. Koch may continue to flick his "finger switches" far into the future. I wonder if he can think up an industrial use for all the private parts that have obviously been removed from the entire American news media? Orwellian maxim: The heresy of all heresies in a tyranny is common sense. Ed "Fingers" Koch will never be a heretic.

The fall of the Soviet Union was a disaster for the Holocaust business. The Russians turned over to the International Red Cross all the German "Death Registers" they had seized in 1944 when they overran Auschwitz in 1944. The Germans, with typical German efficiency, had scrupulously documented all the deaths at Auschwitz. Not four and a half million. Not even one million. It was slightly over 74,000 in total. And that included everyone—even the German staff—who had died at Auschwitz.

For the Holocaust researcher it can be quite amusing. It seems the cruel and uncaring Germans recorded the name of every person who died at Auschwitz; the maiden name of the person's mother—a necessity in identifying Jews having the same names; the town the person came from; the reason for the death and other pertinent information. An effort was even made to return the ashes of the deceased to his relatives. With the water table at Auschwitz approaching that of a bog, cremation was the only option. Jews have made much of cremation, a common practice in Germany, without explaining what the Germans were supposed to do with the dead when burial was impossible.

Recently, carefully labeled boxes of human ashes were

discovered at one of the crematoriums. I had a good laugh watching the professional Holocausters lying through their teeth and rather nervously professing absolute bewilderment as to why the Germans had so carefully preserved the ashes of some Jews. A perfect non sequitur and a perfect Orwellian denial of objective reality: "Doublethink."

Simple justice demands that the Jews should be judged by the weight of the lies they have lumbered on the German people. The greater, the more vicious, the more vile the lie, the more loathsome the liar. I defy anyone to find a litany of more vile, vicious and sadistic lies in the pages of history.

At one time there were 19 slabs with raised letters in 19 languages telling of the more than 4 million victims that died at Auschwitz. Thanks to the efforts of the Polish Historical Society, the slabs at Auschwitz have now had this bit of "Hollywood History" chipped off them. A victory for historical truth in the Holocaust "numbers game."

The Holocaust "numbers game" has been truly remarkable, I've kept tabs on it over the past twenty years. Here are some of the claims by professional Holocausters of the number of Jews killed by the terrible Germans: Fifty million, 41 million, 36 million (Olga Lengyel); 26 million, 25 million (Kurt Gerstein and Oswald Pohl, both under torture), 18 million, 12 million (Jew claim at the United Nations) and the ever popular 6 million.

It's amusing to note that the cowardly and cringing American news media have been given permission by the Holocausters to refer to the "1.1" or "1.5" million victims at Auschwitz, "most of whom were Jews." The 4.5 million has been dropped and no one in the entire American news media noticed the horrendous crash. Pure Orwellian "Crimestop" as practiced by the American news media: "The faculty of stopping short, as though by instinct, at the threshold of any dangerous thought." Indeed, it would have been a serious "Thoughtcrime" and very "Anti-Semitic" of the news media to notice anything.

The stampede is now on and a great many famous professional Holocausters are desperately trying to salvage some-

thing of their reputations by abandoning the fabulous 6 million for a number far below 1 million. Even if we believe the 1.1 or the 1.5 million figure imposed on the news media—the truth is far below that—it means that even the most dedicated of professional Holocausters now acknowledge that at least 3 million, half the Holocaust, never happened!

For those who are not afraid to think, here are some rational numbers: The Holocausters have forever claimed that Jews represented 20 percent of all the prisoners in the Concentration Camps. Not true, it was never that high. But, just for the sake of argument, let's use their numbers.

Jews claim 3 million survivors and 6 million deaths for a total of 9 million Jews in the camps. If the Jews constituted 20 percent of the prisoners in the camps, there must have been 45 million people in the camps! Ya gotta be kidding, that's almost the pre-war population of Italy and greater than the pre-war population of France. These are numbers that only a bloomin' idiot could believe.

O.K. let's try it again: The Germans were signitories of the Geneva Convention, so the International Red Cross had access to and inspected ALL Concentration Camps throughout the war. I repeat, ALL THE CAMPS. And they didn't see any policy of killing anyone. Nor did they see any "gas chambers." According to the IRC the total number of deaths in the camps did not exceed 300,000. The Germans claimed the number of deaths at 250,000. With the fall of the Soviet Union the IRC was given access to the "Death Registers" that the Russians had seized when they overran the Concentration Camps. Having consulted the Death Registers, the IRC revised the numbers of deaths in the camps down to 273,000. If we accept the 20 percent figure claimed by the Holocausters, not more than 55,000 Jews died in all the camps—NOT SIX MILLION!

Recently, the Holocausters forced the IRC to confess that they didn't report all the abuse of Jews in the camps for fear that the Germans might deny them access to the camps, or even overrun Switzerland. (Not very likely.)

For those who can still think, that means that—at long

last—the Holocausters have acknowledged the fact that the IRC had access to all the Concentration Camps during the war; had inspected all the camps during the war; and the IRC knew of the conditions that existed in all the camps during the war. In short, an acknowledgment of the expertise of the IRC on the subject of Concentration Camps.

By forcing the IRC to confess to a "moral failure" by not reporting any abuse of Jews in the camps, the Holocausters have no choice but to accept the IRC's number of deaths in the camps at 273,000. Having certified the IRC as experts in the matter the Holocausters are stuck with their experts' findings.

Or, as George (Orwell) would have put it: "The heresy of all heresies in a tyranny is common sense."

It's little wonder that those who instruct the Holocaust in our schools and universities here in the United States stand basic scholarship on its head by absolutely refusing to defend, in a free and open debate, the course they are teaching. I know, I've challenged the boys in the Holocaust business and watched them disappear in a cloud of dust. Clearly a confirmation that they are teaching rubbish that can't be defended.

The Holocaust is alleged to be history. How could it be? There are literally thousands of subjects: civilizations, nations, peoples, cultures and countless events that dedicated historians research, carefully document and turn into thick tomes. Only when these tomes are subjected to peer review, wherein every fact not proven is challenged and adequately defended, can these tomes be regarded as history.

This is not the exception, this is the norm. One cannot deny that every facet of science is routinely challenged and must be proven. Even the nebulous subject of religion is open to debate and there are those who will passionately defend the impossibilities of the "Garden of Eden," Noah and his bobbing ark, and Jonah and his bloomin' whale. In defense of the impossible, the British Flat Earth Society still fights on and they have even devised a rather sophisticated mathematical formula to prove the earth is flat. A formula that has

puzzled some scientists because it seems to work! In a free society where persons are allowed to think, one can question and challenge, defend and attack, absolutely everything and anything in a search for the truth. The non-debatable Holocaust stands quite alone as an aberration and cannot claim any authenticity whatsoever. Even the Flat Earth Society with their strange formula and their willingness to defend their case present more proof than the Holocausters case that can be challenged with simple arithmetic.

This latest Holocaust Museum in New Yark City constitutes a frantic effort to substitute cement for substance in the Holocaust, as if one can successfully prop up outrageous lies with brick and mortar.

Even the best efforts of the American news media to censor the truth will ultimately fail and the American people will see the Holocaust for what it is: a monumental swindle lasting over fifty years, in which the Jews have profited politically, financially and even sadistically when our government punished, and even executed, hundreds of innocent people based on lies.

From the very outset the Holocaust was a swindle. Justification for the creation of a Jewish state was based on the Jewish contention that Jews could not live in safety anywhere in Europe after the nations of Europe permitted the Germans to establish "death camps" and "gas chambers" in every European state. That's why 5 of the fabulous 6 million victims were originally spread across Western Europe to lumber guilt on western nations and prove a case for an independent Jewish state. The State of Israel was created on a foundation of lies and to profit from lies is clearly a swindle. To swindle the world and gain a nation is clearly the greatest swindle in history.

One must take note of the fact that all systems of law around the globe share a common rejection of the retention of wealth or property gained by dishonest means. The members of the United Nations were all swindled when they created the State of Israel based on the lies of the Holocaust. All nations that voted to create the State of Israel now share the

guilt of having taken lands from the unfortunate Palestinian people based on lies. Empirical reasoning dictates that if the U.N. had the power to "create" the State of Israel, the U.N, has the power to "un-create" the State of Israel.

The solution to all the problems in the Middle East requires nothing more than a U.N. vote to make Jerusalem an International City—as it should have been—and the return of all Palestinian lands to their rightful owners.

Of course, our craven, groveling politicians will probably veto justice for the Palestinian people at the U.N. until the crumbling House of Orwell comes crashing down under the weight of its outrageous lies.

When this Holocaust house of lies collapses, the Jews of the United States will earn the contempt and disgust of the American people for having prayed on their kindness and compassion for power and profit, while involving them in the punishment and even death of innocent persons.

The Jews will certainly earn the anger of the American people with the realization that generations of American children were taught hatred and bigotry in their schools for the sadistic pleasure of Jews. Lest the people forget, the American public will have all the tax supported Holocaust Museums across this nation as constant reminders of the greatest swindle in history.

I'm afraid the backlash will be awesome and it will encompass all Jews living in the united States and most nations around the globe. It's ironic, Jews who have eagerly practiced the collective punishment of the German people for fun and profit for more than fifty years will now endure the collective punishment of the world.

The Holocaust was limited only by the imagination of those creating it, sustained by nothing more than the magic word "anti-Semitic" and the willingness of the whole of the American media to censor the truth. The backlash will certainly target the whole of the American media, lowering all media types even further—if that's possible—in the eyes of the American people. ❑

The Meaning Of Life:
Race and Nature
By
David Myatt

Part One
The Organic Nature of National-Socialism

I
Nature and National-Socialism

Today, many people are aware that Nature — our natural environment — is under threat from constant and unchecked development, and from continued and unchecked industrialization. One obvious consequence of such development, urbanization and increased industrialization has been the steady decline in people's "quality of life" — there has been, and is, a concentration on material concerns.

The whole process of unchecked development, change and growth has been, and is being, fed by material greed — by a desire to acquire, maintain and increase the "standard of living" through the possession of material goods and material luxuries.

In the developed nations of the "Western world", the unchecked growth which has occurred, and which is still occurring, has led to the construction of more and more roads, more and more suburbs, more and more housing developments, and more and more industrial and commercial developments. Isolated, wild places have been destroyed or despoiled, with the countryside invaded by more and more houses and more and more noisy vehicles going ever faster. In Europe, and the rest of the developed world, ever more immigrants from the under-developed countries arrive each year making already overcrowded countries like Britain more overcrowded. Everywhere, the activities of human beings has taken precedence over Nature, with profits and material growth coming before Nature. For example, in Europe, trees and woodland are cut-down, and the countryside destroyed, just so that more and more roads can be built so that more and more people can transport themselves around faster and faster in the pursuit of either self-indulgence or more and better material comfort.

What has happened is that the natural balance with Nature, which previous societies generally maintained, has been lost. Previous societies understood and valued Nature, with Nature, with wild places, often being given preference over human beings because such places were regarded as "sacred to the gods" — as where the gods themselves dwelt and where they could be experienced and known. Today, this natural spiritual awareness has been almost lost in the crass pursuit of wealth and personal self-indulgence.

The Denizen Of The Future

Many people understand that what is occurring cannot go on without some great catastrophe occurring. If such growth does continue, unchecked, we will be left with only a few unspoilt places where Nature can be felt and known, with these few places being almost over-run with people escaping from the urban and industrial wastelands. If such growth does continue, the social problems which are developing will increase. If such growth and such a pursuit of self-indulgence and materialism does continue, then our Western world — and probably the rest of the world as well — will become an inhuman place to live, with increasing and constant social turmoil, and with a loss of everything human and valuable. What is human — and valuable for us — is an awareness of our own place in the natural "scheme of things"; that is, a perspective, a depth of vision, an understanding of how we as individuals are balanced between the past and the future, and of how important Nature is for us — the creator, and mother of us all, on whom we all ultimately depend for food and our well-being, and whom we should respect, if not revere.

If change and growth continue on unchecked, with Nature despoiled, then a new type of human being will be created — the urbanized denizen who knows nothing of the wild profundity of Nature, and who therefore does not respect Nature, and who has no real perspective on life. This denizen will therefore be vainly arrogant and weakly self-indulgent, addicted to personal pleasures. All this denizen will know of Nature is the artificial, almost life-less and totally god-less "nature" encountered in "countryside parks", in the barren, chemically-polluted fields of agri-business farms, and in well-kept, well-trodden "nature trials". The wakening hours of this denizen will be filled with music of one sort or another, and entertainment, and possibly some work in some enclosed building or house, and he/she will feel at home in cities, in motor vehicles, in buildings and houses, and uncomfortable in what is left of the "real world". This denizen will have plenty of "spare-time" to indulge himself in an unreal way through organized and controlled "games" and "sports" and "thrill-seeking pastimes". This denizen would not know what to do if he/she found themselves alone for any length of time, in a quiet place, with no "entertainment systems", and they would do almost anything to avoid prolonged and uncomfortable exposure to the "natural elements". They would exercise and exert themselves — but just a little, and probably in some indoor "gym" or "sports club".

The concerns of this urbanized denizen would be either personal ones, or abstract ones manufactured for such denizens by the international commercial and political concerns which would control, in an almost tyrannical way, all if not most of the nations of the world. Without knowing it, this denizen would be controlled — and looked after — by such concerns from

the cradle to the grave. Gradually, the world itself would become a gigantic multi-national "theme park" for the enjoyment of such denizens, whom the international commercial and political concerns would want to keep well-entertained, well-fed and reasonably docile, since such denizens would be the workers who would keep the whole unnatural System going.

Nature, The Environmental Movement and Race

Many people understand such things as these, as many have some awareness of the problems and the nightmares which await in the future if nothing is done. Indeed, a whole new "environmental" movement has arisen, rooted in such concerns. Many of what has come to be called "ecological" solutions to be such environmental problems have been proposed over the past few decades, most of them well-meaning.

This environmental movement, however, has failed for the most part to really understand Nature because it has ignored one of the most important aspects of Nature. Accordingly, lacking an understanding and appreciation of this aspect, the solutions proposed will not fundamentally work: they will be "against Nature" itself, and will create more problems than they will ultimately solve. The first problem we must understand, and solve, is our own — the nature of our own species, of our own relation to Nature. Having understood this, and solved it, we can seek to work in harmony, in balance, with Nature, and hopefully create a balanced, natural world where Nature is restored to her rightful place, with other species respected and protected and allowed to evolve in their own way.

What has been ignored hitherto is the human racial perspective: the fact that we, as a species, have evolved because of Nature, can evolve still further because of Nature, and must depend upon Nature — must act in accord with the processes or laws of Nature — if we are to survive and evolve further. The concern of most environmentalists and conservationists has been and is, to preserve or conserve as many of the varieties of living things as possible, but they have neglected to consider that we, as a species, are of many varieties, of many races, and that these many races, and their many cultures, deserve to be preserved and allowed to continue to evolve in their own unique way.

Nature — and thus evolution — works to bring about diversity and difference. Our own distinct and unique races, and the diverse cultures and societies such races have produced, are the product of evolution. These things have evolved over long periods of time, and they are what make us, as individuals, unique and special. We are part of our own race, and the culture our race has produced. If we act to preserve and extend our own unique race, and culture, then we are acting in accord with Nature — we are respecting Nature. If, however, we act to undermine or destroy our own unique race and culture, we are acting against Nature — we are being disrespectful to Nature. When we seek to undermine or destroy racial difference and diversity — when we seek to mix-up races and racial cultures — we are ignoring Nature and being arrogant, vainly believing that we know

better than Nature. When we do such unnatural things, we are being just as bad, just as thoughtless, as someone who out of ignorance, greed or selfishness, seeks to, or does, destroy some species which Nature has laboured to create. When we do such unnatural things as undermining racial difference — through, for example, condoning race-mixing or accepting such an unnatural creation as the "multi-racial society" — we are no better than some ignorant, greedy developer who destroys some natural habitat, and wipes out a species or two, in order to build some unnecessary road.

The mistake made by the environmental movement has been to assume or believe that we, as a species, are somehow not subject to the laws of Nature — that what applies for all other species does not, or should not, apply to us. This is just sheer willful ignorance, and is inexcusable. Rather than accepting the destruction of our own unique diversity and difference, we should celebrate this diversity and difference of culture and race. We should nurture it, and hope to advance it further. To do this we should seek to create the right social, political and environmental conditions to preserve and extend each unique race and each unique culture. Our own unique races, and our own unique cultures, are under threat and need saving just as much as those animals, those plants and those other species which are threatened by global change, global greed and global ignorance.

We must come to a complete and rational understanding of our own place in the natural "scheme of things", and seek to create a balanced, harmonious way of life where all the many creations of Nature are respected, and where they can continue to evolve. Our planet — so far as we know — is special because it contains life, and this life is special, and should be valued, because of its great diversity, abundance and difference.

The complete and rational understanding we need is contained in the natural philosophy of National-Socialism. National-Socialism explains the importance of the wonderful natural creations — race and individual character — as it explains how a balanced, or harmonious, society can be built to preserve and extend still further these natural creations. National-Socialism further explains how this new type of society can lead individuals to an understanding of Nature herself.

National-Socialism, simply explained, is an example of the laws of Nature in action, and a National-Socialist society is simply an organic society where Nature is respected and revered, and where the natural balance, the natural harmony and beauty of Nature, is displayed in a human and social way. In contrast to the organic, Nature-revering, society or Reich of National-Socialism, all other types of society, presently existing, or existing as a political idea, are lifeless, abstract, and disrespectful of Nature.

II

The Organic Society of National-Socialism

The fundamental difference between the folk-society created by National-Socialist ideals and all other modern societies — be such societies the

product of Marxism, capitalism, multi-racial socialism, liberalism or parliamentary "democracy" — is that a National-Socialist society, or Reich, is an organic society, and as such reflects, or represents, the laws of Nature. Such an organic society is natural, healthy and evolutionary. All other modern societies are either: (1) based upon, or derive from artificial abstractions, or ideas, and as such they are all non-organic societies, or (2) the abstract ideas created to create such an unnatural society have infected a healthy organic society, and have reduced that healthy organic society to sickness as they will ultimately cause its death. That is, all other modern societies either are, or will inevitably produce, what is lifeless, soul-less and de- evolutionary.

One of the two fundamental aims of National-Socialism is to create an entirely new type of modern society through a National-Socialist revolution — that is, by implementing the ideals of National-Socialism in a practical way. This new type of society — this Reich — is a society which makes possible and which aids the development of the individuals within it. It is a means to further the evolution of those individuals and their communities. Indeed, the very reason for the existence of such a society is to do this — to continue our upward development as individuals and so create a new, higher, type of human being. To create this new type is the second fundamental aim of National-Socialism.

The Folk Organism

To be living, or organic, a society has to reflect, to represent the natural living organism which is a folk-community bound by ties of blood and a common culture or heritage. This is so because only such a racial, or ethnic, community is living as a natural healthy organism. Only such a unique racial organism is distinct, and the product of evolution. All other types of "community" — such as the multi-racial ones of modern States — are unnatural, artificial constructions which are or which become non-organic. Furthermore, the abstract ideas underlying such societies can infect a healthy organic society and destroy it. Such unnatural societies — or an infected, diseased, once healthy society — do not reflect the natural biological, organic imperatives found in Nature, as they are not distinct in the racial sense.

A living society has a biological imperative — that is, its has a Destiny and an ethos. It is subject to the laws of Nature — to the pattern of birth-life-death-renewal which is found in Nature. Because it is living it seeks to grow, to prosper, to live-on by re-producing itself. Because it is living, and has evolved, it is distinct; it has its own nature, character, or ethos. The truth is that race and folk are Nature made manifest. Race is Nature working to produce diversity and difference — it is evolution in action.

The fundamental truth of our own nature, as human beings, is that we are not isolated beings. We are part of our own unique race just as we possess within ourselves the organic ethos and the organic Destiny of our race — of our folk-organism. We are part of a supra-personal organism which

has lived for thousands of years before us and which can life for thousands of years after us — provided we aid its unique organic Destiny. This Destiny is to prosper, to grow, evolve, to develop.

We undermine this organic Destiny — and contribute to the death of this supra-personal organism — when we do not mate among our own kind, our own folk, and when we do not aid the development, or contribute to the prosperity, of this supra-personal organism.

This supra-personal organism which is our folk, and thus our race, is the meaning of our lives. Our purpose is to aid and assist its growth, its evolutionary change, its prosperity. We live-on after death in this organism — in our descendants, in our deeds, in the soil, in the Nature and in the "fatherland" where this organism dwells. There is no meaning to "life-after-death" other than this. There is no meaning to life other than this — everything else is, in reality, either an illusion or a waste of the opportunities that human life offers. Someone who understands these things, and acts upon this understanding, is someone who is enlightened.

The reality of our nature is that our awareness of ourselves, as separate individuals, is both good and bad. It is bad because it can lead us into selfishness — into the pursuit of selfish goals, pleasures and happiness to the detriment of the larger family which is our natural clan, tribe or folk. It is good because it means that we possess the ability to consciously change ourselves by an act of will. This means we can actively aid evolution.

Fundamentally our evolution toward consciousness has presented us with a choice. We can either choose to remain ignorant, unenlightened and selfish, and so ignore our own folk and its future; or we can choose to aid our folk, and thus aid our own individual development. We can either choose to live selfishly, and squander our chance to live on after death; or we can choose to be idealistic and enlightened, and live on after death in our folk. We either accept our organic Destiny, or we have no Destiny. We either accept our responsibilities, our duties, as evolving human beings, or we do not.

Civilization

A higher type of living results when individuals of the same folk or tribe cooperate together for their own benefit. That is, when they place the welfare of their folk before their own self-interest. All that is good and noble about human life derives from such idealism

In the past, Aryan individuals who have chosen to cooperate together, for the good of their tribe or folk, have sometimes produced civilizations — that is, they have created an even higher way of living than that produced by a tribal society. Such civilizations have resulted when noble and creative individuals have cooperated together for the benefit of their folk and when they have displayed a collective, or organized, will — when they have, as a community, been ordered and disciplined. This collective will is basically Destiny. The natural organic imperative of their folk developed, through order, to become the Destiny of their civilization, just as the ethos of their folk

became the ethos of their civilization. In an important sense, civilization is the highest type of society so far created on this planet of ours. It was, and is, an evolutionary leap — Nature changing and evolving and aiding the creation of higher forms. But hitherto, the creation and the maintenance of civilization has been instinctive. And hitherto, civilizations have been solely created by Aryans, since only Aryans have been endowed, by Nature, with the gifts of abundant nobility, creativity and collective, or organized, self-discipline or will.

What National-Socialism does is to make the imperative of civilization conscious. That is, National-Socialism gives us the means to understand civilization, and the higher living which results, as well as gives us the ability to continue with and expand — to evolve further — this higher living, and so produce a new race of higher beings. In the simple sense, National-Socialism is the organized, the living will of the race or folk, consciously understood and willingly accepted.

The new even higher form of living, the higher civilization, which it is now possible to produce by using our collective will is the healthy, expanding and organic society of National-Socialism — with its own consciously understood imperative, or Destiny. Since an organic society, or Reich, can only be created by the practical implementation of National-Socialist principles and ideals, it is necessary to consider what these principles and ideals are.

The Principles and Ideals of National-Socialism

The fundamental ideals of National-Socialism are honour, loyalty and duty. An individual striving to live by these ideals is a better person than someone who does not strive to live by them. That is, these ideals produce, or can produce, personal excellence. They represent what is human and civilized, and they produce individuals of real character, or personality. Fundamentally, these ideals enshrine the noble idealism of National-Socialism itself — the pursuit of supra-personal goals and the setting of high and noble standards for individuals.

The most fundamental principle of National-Socialism is that individuals can change themselves, and the world, for the better through an act of will. That is, individuals possess the ability to change themselves, and others — all it requires is an act, or acts, of will, and idealism, the pursuit of a noble goal. This is being idealistic and self-disciplined, and it is the way for individuals, their communities, and their civilization, to be healthy, and to prosper and evolve. In practical terms, this principle means individuals placing the interests of their folk before their own self-interest and before their own pleasure and happiness. If a person does not strive to act and change himself by using his will, then he/she is being weak and decadent. According to this principle, there can be no excuses for bad conduct, for decadence, for weak character — the individual can, and should, change, once they are aware of such things as the noble ideals of National-Socialism, for such change is what it means to be human.

Thus, a National-Socialist revolution fundamentally means a change in people's outlook and behaviour — it means individuals striving to change themselves through an act of will by them applying the ideals of honour, loyalty and duty in their own personal lives. From this personal, inner change, a new society can be built — with the structures and institutions of such a society reflecting or representing these noble ideals and the principles of National-Socialism. Without this personal change, there can be no National-Socialist revolution and thus no National-Socialist society.

The second principle of National-Socialism is that of respecting and revering Nature herself. Race — and thus folk-communities united by ties of blood — reflect the reality of Nature, and accordingly an ethnic, or organic, society is the best, most natural and most healthy type of society for individuals to live in. Such a society represents the organized will of a particular folk — it expresses the unique biological imperative, the unique Destiny, of that folk. Such a society strives for a harmonious balance with Nature, balancing Blood and Soil — Folk and Fatherland — with Conquest and Exploration.

The third principle of National-Socialism is that such an organic society should be the beginning of a quest to continue the work of Nature by striving to advance, to continue, our own evolution, thus creating a new race of higher human beings and a new Golden Age.

The fourth principle of National-Socialism is that this quest to continue our own evolution depends on us understanding, expressing and representing in our own lives and in our society, what is supremely idealistic or numinous — that is, what is beautiful, excellent, inspiring and divine. For only by understanding, expressing and representing or trying to represent what is supremely idealistic or numinous can we as individuals and a folk be inspired to change, to explore, to conquer, to fulfill the purpose of our lives.

Destiny

We Aryans need to re-discover our unique biological imperative — our unique ethos and Destiny. It is this which should inspire us and guide our lives, not the quest for an unnatural and decadent "personal happiness" and certainly not the striving for material comfort and personal wealth. To survive and prosper, a folk or race must possess a Destiny — it must value itself, and be proud of itself. It must be united and strong. If a race or folk does not value itself, is not proud of its achievements and has no sense of or feeling for its racial identity and its Destiny, then that race is ill, and dying.

It is one of the principle aims of National-Socialism to provide us with a sense of racial identity — and to re-unite us with our unique civilizing Destiny — thus enabling us as a race to survive, prosper and create the organic society which is necessary if our evolution is to continue.

The enemy of the noble, evolutionary, idealism of National-Socialism is the selfishness inherent in weak individual character. The enemy of the evolutionary, organic and numinous society which it is the aim of National-

Socialism to create is the diseased society of the present with its lack of personal honour, its abandonment of excellence and its unnatural, diseased and abstract ideas such as racial equality, pacifism, decadent self-indulgence, personal happiness, and disdain for self- discipline.

Part Two
Folk and Fatherland

III
Our Relation to Nature

In our modern world, with its technology, materialism and its consumer-society, the individual has for the most part lost or forgotten the link, bond or nexus, which exists between them, Nature and the cosmos beyond.

This bond exists because the individual is a living organism, with an organic past, and because this organism for its health and its very life, depends on Nature. It is a modern fallacy that we, as individuals, as human beings, are somehow different from or superior to Nature. We belong to, are part of Nature — to the creative, vital and biological processes of Nature — just as much as trees or a wild animal belong to Nature. Our very life is an expression of this bond between us and Nature herself.

There have, however, been several recent attempts to try and understand, and to re-establish, this living nexus between us, as living human beings, and between Nature. These recent "environmental" and "ecological" attempts mostly focus on the individual, in isolation, and on the "life-style" of the individual, aiming to show that there is or could be a personal "life-style" for the individual which is more "in harmony with Nature" and thus which aids Nature, or helps to protect Nature from exploitation by human beings. Some of these recent attempts go further, and suggest various types of human society which could be constructed to do these and similar things.

However, all these recent attempts are based upon a fundamental misunderstanding of the bond between ourselves and Nature. These recent attempts all ignore how we came to be as we are — how and why we have evolved. What has not been understood is the fact that we ourselves are still subject to the law or processes of Nature — we have arisen because we have evolved from Nature, and because of the biological imperative, the organic Destiny, of our ancestors.

To understand the bond which exists between us and Nature we must understand our own biological imperative — our Destiny as living organisms. This Destiny not only explains the bond between us and Nature, it also enables us to understand what the meaning of our life is — what is the purpose of our existence, here on this planet we call Earth. All living things on this planet, all organisms, are subject to the laws of Nature, to the biological imperative implicit in life itself. Thus, all organisms are born; they

all have the potential to grow; they all, if healthy, seek to reproduce themselves, or have descendants; and they all, as individual organisms, must die. All organisms also have the potential to change — to adapt to the conditions they encounter or find themselves in, although for most organisms this adaptation, this evolution, to be noticeable or significant, occurs over many generations.

The biological Destiny which a living organism has depends on its type — on its species, and is thus determined by evolution. A particular biological species is different from other species because of evolution — it has adapted itself over a period of time to do certain things, and has acquired certain characteristics, a certain nature. This nature is inherent in a particular organism because that organism is what it is — a distinct biological type — and because of the ancestors of that organism.

Thus, a bee has evolved to have wings and fly, while a spider is confined to where it can go on its legs — both belong to the type we call "insects", but they are separate species, distinguished by what they can do or cannot do. A spider has the "nature", the character, of a spider, while a bee has the "nature" of a bee. Spiders have evolved to build webs of various kinds in order to catch their food, while bees have evolved to fly in search of their food.

In the same way, we as individuals are who we are — we have the nature we have — because of our ancestors, because of our folk or race. Our own human species has evolved, over vast periods of time, into separate races or folk, each of which has their own unique nature, and each of which because of that nature has its own unique organic Destiny — its own biological imperative.

Contrary to what most people have been led to believe, these different races of ours are of fundamental importance because they express how Nature is manifest to us — they express how we are connected to Nature. What is of vital importance about folk, or race, is this bond — this expression of our own nature, as individuals, this expression of our identity and this expression of our organic Destiny. Race is an expression of the organic Destiny of our own human species. Race expresses, or represents, how we came to be who we are. In the simple sense, race or folk is an expression of the law or processes of Nature — of how Nature works, and is made manifest to us. Race is evolution in action — Nature labouring to produce more diversity and more difference. What is only of secondary importance about race is the actual physical or mental differences between races.

What must be understood is that our folk is our connection to Nature and thus to the cosmos itself. Just as we are Nature made manifest in an individual organism, so our folk is an organism which manifests Nature. In the simple sense, our folk is a living thing, a supra-personal organism which we are part of. The organism of our folk has lived for thousands of years before us, and it can live for thousands of years after us if those who are part of it aid it by seeking to preserve and extend it and keep it vital and healthy. The biological imperative — the organic Destiny — of a folk is

to live, to extend itself, and to evolve further.

What we have lost in modern times is an appreciation, an understanding, of the supra-personal organism which is our folk. The folk gives the individual their organic Destiny, just as the folk itself is the meaning of the life of the individual. What most people today assume is "the meaning of life" — personal happiness, pleasure, material comfort and so on — is an illusion; such artificial things are barren, devoid of organic Destiny. Destiny, for an individual, is the organic Destiny inherent in them because of their folk.

The real purpose and meaning of life is to strive to aid or advance or to keep healthy one's living folk — that is, to aid the organic Destiny of one's folk. An individual has been born to do this, and if this is not done, than that individual life has no ultimate meaning or purpose. Their life has been a waste, and the Destiny which is inherent in them by virtue of being alive and born into their folk, is unfulfilled. In the past, most individuals fulfilled some of this Destiny by marrying among their own folk and producing children — descendants to carry on the folk itself. These descendants contained the potential of the folk — a means to aid or to fulfill the Destiny of the folk. Destiny, for the individual, is vital; it is numinous; it is inspiring and life-giving. Destiny produces health. In contrast, the material and selfish illusions which today pass for "meaning" and for "living" are lifeless and devoid of substance. In the same way, modern societies which are based upon these material and selfish illusions are lifeless and devoid of substance.

It is a sad fact that an individual who is a racial mixture, a cross-breed, has lost their Destiny because they have lost that which connects them to Nature — their unique identity, and their unique purpose. They have no soul, no special identity — or at best, they have a confusion of identity, and a confusion of purpose. Those responsible for creating such a mixture have acted against Nature herself — against the racial diversity and racial difference which Nature seeks to produce through evolution and her laws. Such race-mixers, instead of breeding among their own kind, and so seeking to aid their own Destiny and thus the Destiny of Nature, have undermined the Destiny of their own folk. Like those who arrogantly exploit and despoil Nature for commercial profit, those who encourage race-mixing and thus who produce racially-mixed offspring have damaged Nature.

Racially-mixed offspring are for the most part "rootless", and all they can do to try and repair some of the damage their parents have done to Nature, is to strive to aid in a practical way the Destiny of one of the races from which they are descended. That is, they can strive to encourage the racial identity, the racial survival and expansion — and thus the Destiny — of one of the races from which they are descended. If they do anything than this, then their lives are a waste, as they themselves cannot live on in any meaningful way after their own individual death.

IV

Life After Death and The Illusion of Self

Our belief in our own self-contained uniqueness is an illusion. The belief that we have a wide-ranging "freedom" to choose or determine our own destiny is also an illusion. The reality is that we are part of, and dependent upon our folk, and Nature, and the only freedom we have, as part of this larger organism which is our folk, is a freedom to evolve or not to evolve — that is, to aid or not to aid the Destiny of our folk. If we aid this Destiny, we ourselves fulfill the purpose of our lives and so can evolve to what is beyond.

Our individuality, our consciousness, is an evolutionary adaptation. This adaptation has enabled us to evolve further by cooperating together in pursuit of noble aims. It has enabled the creation of a higher, more evolved way of living — the communal living of societies, and later on, of civilization. That is, our individuality, our personality, was and is fundamentally a means to aid our folk — this was, and can be, done through a triumph of individual will, through individuals consciously placing the welfare of their folk, their community, before their own self-interest and their own individual survival. Societies and civilization are created, and flourish, only so long as this is done. That is, only so long as idealism, as nobility, flourishes. In the past, a society or civilization was a society or civilization of a particular folk — an expression of a particular folk in a particular time and place cooperating together and so producing a higher, more evolved, way of living for themselves. As such, such societies and civilizations reflected the Destiny, or part of the Destiny, of a particular folk.

The truth of our individual lives is that we possess a folk-awareness: an awareness beyond the short span of our own individual lives. The reality of the present is that this folk-awareness, this wider perspective, is increasingly being lost in the artificial, lifeless societies of our times. In the past, this awareness was mostly instinctive — a product of our heritage, of our awareness of our communal, or folk identity. It is this awareness which gives meaning to our lives, and it is this awareness which shatters, or which can shatter, the illusion of our independent self.

This folk-awareness is an awareness of how we are connected to Nature through our folk. It is an understanding, instinctive or conscious, of our folk heritage and Destiny — it is an awareness that our folk has existed for thousands of years before us, and can exist for thousands of years after us. It is an awareness that we are our folk made manifest in a particular time and place.

Yet this folk-awareness is only part of what exists — it only expresses part of what we, as human beings are. There is an awareness beyond this — the awareness of Nature herself, and of the cosmos beyond Nature. Each folk is Nature herself made manifest — Nature incarnated in human form, in the individuals of a particular folk. Similarly, Nature is the cosmos made

manifest — an incarnation, on this planet we call Earth, of the biological, or organic, imperative of the cosmos. Life itself is the cosmos striving to evolve — the manifestation, in a particular time and space, of the cosmic order which is life. When there is a conscious awareness of this relationship between the cosmos, Nature, folk and individuals, then there is an understanding of life itself.

This supra-personal understanding, this perspective which takes us beyond the individual, not only gives meaning and significance to our own lives, it expresses what the meaning of our lives actually is, and what is beyond our own individual lives when we as individuals die.

What is beyond us, is a whole cosmos of connections and Destinies — a living, or organic, matrix full of living organisms, ranging from the cosmos itself down to planetary-sized organisms such as Nature here on Earth, with its own intricate matrix of living, evolving individual races composed of living, changing individual members.

In a sense, our aim as conscious beings is to discover, to come to know, to understand this cosmic organic matrix, and to aid its living, its organic manifestations and its evolution as best we can. This knowing and this aiding of the organic Destinies of the various organisms, and particularly of our own folk, is for us, as individuals, a further evolution — it is we ourselves contributing to evolution. It is us as individuals going beyond what we are, in a particular time and space, and so fulfilling the purpose of our existence, as living beings possessed of will and possessed of consciousness. Because of this, it is us becoming or seeking to become divine — seeking to participate in the great drama of cosmic evolution. It is us aiding Nature and the cosmos itself.

If we so aid these organic Destinies, we ourselves become these Destinies, and become incarnate in the future, in a developed form. That is, if we aid the Destiny of our folk, we become our folk, its very future and its possible future manifestations. We also become Nature, in evolution, and thus the cosmos itself — the very life of the cosmos. That is, we live-on after our own individual death in these things. This living-on, however, is not given, not certain, not fated — it has to be achieved, by the individual in this life, through a triumph of individual will and through an aiding of Destiny. If it is not achieved, then the promise of life in the individuals not achieving it has remained unfulfilled.

Beyond our individual death, there is no "heaven", no "hell", no "nirvana", no "paradise", no "Valhalla" where we live-on as individuals with the feelings, the awareness of ourselves as individual beings. There is also no "re-birth" as another individual. These are all illusions built upon the illusion of an independent self. All there is or can be is a supra-personal awareness — a transcending, or development, to become a new type of being. This new type of being is part of or lives in the supra-personal organism which is our folk, which is Nature and which is the cosmos itself — all manifestations or incarnations of the very essence of life itself, and all parts of the same thing, the same type of living being. There is no division of this

essence, as there is no space dividing world from world, and no slow passing of causal time. In the simple sense, if we transcend, through our achievements and our aiding of Destiny, to what is beyond our individual existence, we become like immortal gods. The cosmos itself, and all life within it, is our home, and we can travel the cosmos and dwell anywhere within it. This is so because we become the very essence of these things, which exists beyond our normal time and beyond our normal causal space.

There is an understanding and insight here which is profound, awesome and important for our future. Unfortunately, it is an understanding which many people in these times will not or cannot understand or appreciate, since it is contrary to the illusive beliefs, the illusive dogmas, and the materialism, which dominate and determine the societies of our time. As such, it is the insight, the understanding of the next thousand years, and one which will aid, or create, a more highly evolved human being.

V

Folk and Fatherland:

Creating an Organic Folk-Society

The Destiny of a particular folk can be made manifest in a fatherland. A fatherland is an ethnic or folk society which dwells in a particular place or homeland. To aid Nature, and to further evolution, folk societies must be created on a world-wide basis to preserve and aid each unique folk or race which Nature has evolved. To do otherwise is to undermine and destroy what Nature has striven to create — it is to arrogantly damage Nature herself. Only a folk society — an ethnic society, state or nation — is a living, or organic society, and only such a healthy living society can aid Nature and further the evolution of our own species. All other types of society, however well-meaning, are contrary to Nature and anti-evolutionary as they all will damage Nature, probably irretrievably so.

For a particular folk to survive, prosper and evolve — and thus for Nature herself to be aided — it must have a home, a place to dwell, as it must establish a harmonious balance with Nature. Most importantly of all, it must have or establish its own identity — and possess a sense or an understanding of its unique Destiny, a sense of perspective and a sense of pride. The folk must value its own traditions, heritage and culture, as they must seek to keep their folk itself alive. This means them keeping blood pure by marrying among their own racial kind. The individuals of that folk must be nourished by good food, as they must be or become physically healthy. The land itself must be cared for, for the folk depend on its well-being. Thus there is, or there must be developed, an awareness of Blood and Soil, of Folk and Fatherland.

There is also, or there must be developed, an awareness of the Destiny of that unique folk. In the past, the Destiny of a particular folk has been expressed by means of a myth or legend, mostly involving gods or deities.

Such myths and legends are no longer necessary, since we now possess the ability to consciously know and understand the Destiny of our folk, based as this unique Destiny is on the unique ethos, the unique character, of a particular folk.

A living society has a supra-personal purpose — a striving to make its Destiny real. The individuals of such a society thus possess a supra-personal purpose. Basically, a folk society is the organized will of the folk. It is an ordered society full of self-disciplined individuals who willingly cooperate together for their own greater good because they know or feel that such an ordered, self-disciplined society makes them better more healthy individuals, and gives them an opportunity to fulfilll the real purpose of their lives. Thus can they, and their folk, evolve, and a new higher race of human beings comes into existence. The values of an organic society are the values of idealism and nobility — the quest or striving for personal and supra-personal excellence by the setting of high personal standards.

In contrast, modern non-organic societies aim to satisfy the selfish material desires of the individuals within that society. There is no supra-personal purpose which individuals can aspire to and which inspires them, and indeed no united purpose which such societies strive for — except for vague and illusive and abstract ideas like "happiness" and "security". Thus, such societies are dis-organized, de-evolutionary and do not work particularly well.

We have now reached the stage of our evolution when we possess the understanding — and have developed the self-centred arrogance, the illusion of self — to either aid Nature, or to severely damage Nature. An ethnic, organic or folk society — based upon Folk and Fatherland — is a step toward aiding Nature and our own evolution, both as a species and as individuals. Any and every type of multi-racial society is a ruthless destruction of Nature.

To create an organic society requires us to act with understanding, to be self-disciplined, to achieve our own unique triumph of the will. We either recognize, and strive to restore, our connection with Nature evident in race, or we selfishly and arrogantly ignore this connection, and damage Nature, and the future of our own species, here on this planet we call Earth.

The suppressed and feared truth of our times is that the National-Socialism of Adolf Hitler was a modern and conscious expression of the wisdom of Folk and Fatherland. He himself was an incarnation of the Destiny of the Aryan folk and his mission was to reveal this wisdom and restore the connection between our species and Nature, thus enabling us to aid Nature and continue with our evolution. The noble folk society he started to create in Germany was to be a practical means to achieve a new Golden Age, here on this planet of ours.

That his work was unfinished, and ruthlessly destroyed by his enemies, and that National-Socialism and Adolf Hitler have been the subject of the most hateful, the most intense lying and dishonourable propaganda campaign the world has ever seen, expresses an awful lot about the forces

and influences which now hold sway over this planet which is our home.

Part Three
Beyond The Egotism Of The Past:
A Revolutionary National-Socialist Manifesto

VI
A Revolutionary Manifesto

This is a revolutionary manifesto because it clearly outlines what individuals must accept if a truly noble and evolutionary society is to be created. This evolutionary society is basically a noble society where the fundamental ideals of National-Socialism — honour, loyalty, duty — are accepted by individuals, accepted as the guiding principles of public life and are the foundations of all public institutions and government itself.

What must be accepted is that certain things are detrimental to, or hinder, our own evolution and thus the creation of a higher, more noble way of life. The majority of these detrimental things arise from our own egotism and our own desire for material possessions, material comfort and wealth. If we are to evolve and become higher, more cultured, more civilized beings — and if we are to create a more advanced way of life, a more advanced society and a more advanced civilization — we must reject and go beyond such things, however difficult it is and however radical and revolutionary. What is important is to accept what is necessary, change our own lives through a personal triumph of the will, and strive to create a better, more noble society for our people.

To create such a society all that is necessary is idealism and a triumph of will. This is revolutionary, and will require a practical revolution, in people's attitudes, and in society. Such a society can never be created by compromise: by pandering to what is egotistical, material, "respectable" and bourgeois. For National-Socialism, the State, the economy, and society itself, are only a means — a means to create a more advanced, more highly evolved individual, and a more advanced, more highly evolved folk or race. What practical and immediate difficulties exist, are only there to be overcome through a practical, human and revolutionary implementation of idealism.

This Manifesto outlines only the bare essentials — the essence — of what is necessary. It is intended as a guide to revolutionary action, and a stimulus to the development of National-Socialist philosophy.

As Adolf Hitler wrote in Mein Kampf:

"The State is only the vessel and the race is what it contains. The vessel can have a meaning only if it preserves and safeguards the contents. Otherwise it is worthless.

Hence the supreme purpose of the ethnic State is to guard and pre-

serve those racial elements which, through their work in the cultural field, create the beauty and the dignity which are characteristic of a higher mankind. As Aryans, we can consider the State only as the living organism of a people, an organism which does not merely maintain the existence of a people, but functions in such a way so as to lead its people to a position of supreme liberty by the progressive development of the intellectual and cultural faculties ...

Out of a dead mechanism which claims to be an end in itself [our present State] a living organism shall arise which has to serve one purpose exclusively: and that purpose is one which belongs to a higher order of existence...

The racial Weltanschauung is in profound accord with Nature's will — because it restores the free play of those forces which will lead the race through stages of sustained reciprocal development towards a higher type, until finally the best portion of mankind will possess the Earth and will be free to work in every domain all over the world, and even reach places that lie far beyond this Earth. "

"The instinct for the preservation of one's own folk is the primary cause that leads to the formation of human communities. Hence the State is a racial organism, and not an economic organization. The difference between the two is so great as to be incomprehensible to our contemporary politicians. That is why they like to believe that the State may be constituted as an economic structure, whereas the truth is that it has always resulted from the exercise of those qualities which are part of the will to preserve the folk and the race. Furthermore, these qualities always exist and operate through the heroic virtues and have nothing to do with commercial egoism; for the conservation of the folk always presupposes that the individual is ready to sacrifice himself. Such is the meaning of the poet's lines:

Und setzet ihr nicht das Leben ein,
Nie wird euch das Leben gewonnen sein.
[And if you do not risk your life,
You will never win life for yourself.]

The sacrifice of the individual existence is necessary in order to ensure the conservation of the race. Hence it is that the most essential condition for the establishment and maintenance of a State is a certain feeling of solidarity, grounded in an identity of character and race, and in a resolute readiness to defend these at all costs."

VII

The Future Evolutionary Society

National-Socialism belongs to the future because National-Socialism represents our noble desire to continue our evolution, as individuals and as a species, and because it is a practical means to create a truly advanced and evolutionary society. National-Socialism is fundamentally idealistic

and indeed spiritual — a manifestation of what lies beyond egotism and materialism. As such, National-Socialism can create a new world, a new Golden Age, where the noble idealism and the spirituality it represents is made real, thus enabling us as human beings to fulfill our divine, or evolutionary, potential.

Beyond Private Property

In contrast to the noble and practical idealism of National-Socialism, modern life and modern societies waste our human potential. Such societies mostly manifest or encourage what is essentially a sub-human and primitive way of living — the pursuit of materialism and the triumph of the selfish, egotistical individual. Nowhere is this modern selfishness, this triumph of destructive egotism, more evident than in private property and in the desire to obtain and keep private property and private wealth. An advanced, evolutionary society is one where selfish greed, destructive egotism and the sub-human materialism of the present and the past have all been banished and abolished because left behind. To leave such things behind requires the willing abolition of private property, and this itself requires individuals to achieve their own triumph of the will by accepting and upholding what is noble and idealistic rather than what is egotistical or of benefit to them, as individuals in isolation. In brief, it means individuals nobly striving to place the welfare, and the future, of their folk or society before their own self-interest. Furthermore, it means that new society itself striving for supra-personal and inspiring, or numinous, goals.

We have to, and must, go beyond — we must abolish — the petty and destructive materialism of the past, the capitalism of the past, and the petty and destructive egotistical desires we ourselves feel. We must free ourselves from what is primitive and what is mundane. We must concentrate on and develop our higher, our civilized nature, and reject — through a triumph of will — our primitive egotistical nature. If we do these things, we are being human; if we do not do these things — if we scorn self-discipline and idealism — then we are being sub-human and living in a sub-human way.

We must create a government, a State, an economy, and a society which can and which does provide us with the basic essentials we need to live and be healthy — good housing, good health care, a good environment and good food. This can and will free us from the basic mundane tasks of living thus enabling us to pursue supra-personal, higher, more worthwhile and numinous goals which can and which will create a higher type of individual, a higher way of living and a higher civilization. Such things should be provided because that is the sole, the genuine purpose of a State, its government and its economy: to care for its folk, and to create conditions which enable the evolution of that folk.

National-Socialism: Not Communism

It must be further understood that the revolutionary ideals of Na-

tional-Socialism represent what is necessary to create an evolutionary society. They are National-Socialist, not Communist; that is, such ideals reflect the nature of racial socialism and not the nature of the egalitarian socialism of Communism. Fundamentally, National-Socialism accepts the reality of Nature, and our own human existence, manifest in race and in excellence of individual character, whereas Communism seeks to undermine and destroy both racial diversity and difference, and excellence of individual character.

Communism means coercion of the people — a dictatorship. National-Socialism means the freedom of a folk-democracy — the freedom of an organic society. Communism means the pursuit of an anti-evolutionary and materialistic utopian society; National-Socialism means the pursuit of non-materialistic and numinous goals. Communism means an end to individual excellence, and the desire to destroy individual personality and individual responsibility; National-Socialism means the pursuit of personal excellence through a striving for honour and idealism, and the acceptance of individual responsibility.

Further Reading

1) The importance of idealism in creating noble societies, and civilization itself, is outlined in chapter 11 of volume I of Mein Kampf. See also "The Nobility of National-Socialism" and "National-Socialism: Principles and Ideals."

2) The National-Socialist ideals of honour, loyalty, duty are outlined in "Honour, Loyalty and Duty: An Introduction to National-Socialism." See also, "Vision of a Future Age — National-Socialism and the Importance of Honour."

3) The numinosity of National-Socialism — and the pursuit of numinous goals such as the creation of a Galactic Empire — are outlined in "The Numinosity of National-Socialism."

4) The organic, folk nature of a National-Socialist society is outlined in "The Organic Nature of National-Socialism." See also 'The Thousand Year Reich' in "The Enlightenment of National-Socialism," and "Folk and Fatherland: The Meaning of Life."

5) The importance of race as representing the evolution of Nature is outlined in 'The Philosophical Foundations of National-Socialism' in "The Numinosity of National-Socialism."

6) The importance of personality in National-Socialism is outlined in chapter 4 of volume II of *Mein Kampf*.

7) The importance of individual will is outlined in 'Morality, National-Socialism and the Triumph of Individual Will' in "Future Reich."

Copyright 1996 by D. Myatt.

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1997

JANUARY — Vol. 24 — No. 5

Josef Sobran: The Jewish Angle, page 1. — Allan Callahan: What Happened to Hitler's Body? page 24. — Dr. Charles E. Weber: The Reelection of Bill Clinton, page 26. — Guillermo Coletti: Alfred Rosenberg and Paganism, page 27. — Clark M. Cornell: Something Is Funny, page 35. — Guillermo Coletti: Wagner on Wagner: An Exercise in Germanic Self-Hatred, page 37. — Kevin Alfred Strom: America Awake, Eternal Vigilance is the Price of Freedom, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 50.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 24 — No. 6

J.B. Campbell: Our People, the Aryans, page 1. — Hans Schmidt: An Open Letter to the Smithsonian Institute, page 28. — Dr. Charles E. Weber: A Courageous Shout, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 45.

MARCH — Vol. 24 — No. 7

Colin Jordan: The Way Ahead: A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard, Part V, page 1. — Richard C. Bentinck, M.D.: The Descension of Man, page 21. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: Afrocentric "Education," page 54.

APRIL — Vol. 24 — No. 8

Scott Spencer: The History and Significance of the New World Order, page 1. — J.B. Campbell: F.B.I. Contact, page 31. — Maj. D.V. Clerkin: What is Worrying You?, page 41. — Rich-

ard C. Bentinck, M.D.: Judicial Interpretation and Frog Legs for Dinner, page 46. — Letters to the Editor, page 50.

MAY — VOL. 24 — No. 9

Colin Jordan: The Way Ahead: A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard, Part VI, page 1. — Brander C. Kitchin: Holocaustophylia, page 26; The Tragedy of Government Schools, page 30; The Federal Toilet, page 35. — Guillermo Coletti: Rosenberg at Nuremberg, page 38. — Letters to the Editor, page 52.

JUNE — Vol. 24 — No. 10

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Danger: Extremism / The Major Vehicles and Voices on America's Far-Right Fringe, page 1. — Clinton's Kosher Krowd, page 4. — Eric Thomson: Environmentalism vs. Immigration: An Aryan Overview, page 5. — Allan Callahan: Mencken's Tub Tale and the Holocaust, page 12. — From the New Order: The Jewish War Against Germany, page 14. — Stephen Contrado: Civil Rights, page 19. — T.S. Francis: Nationalism, page 25. — Dr. William L. Pierce: The Jewish Problem, page 35. — From Instauration: Conspiracies, Then and Now, page 43. — Letters to the Editor, page 46.

JULY — Vol. 24 — No. 11

Gary North, Ph.D.: Yellow Alert, First Warning: The Alzheimer's Economy, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: Time To Do What's Right, page 44. — Letters to the Editor, page 52.

AUGUST — Vol. 24 — No. 12

Guillermo Coletti: A Holocaust Museum in Buenos Aires, page 1; Jewish Victory Aginst Free Speech in Brazil, page 7; Another Extravagant Theory on Race, page 9; Life Magazine 1945: A Call to Vengeance, page 12; Germany Protects Peruvian Terrorists, page 17. — From Instauration: Honest Abe's True Colors, page 27; We Must Know Our Racial Paast, page 38; Is It Time to de-Holocaust Jewish History?; page 44; Conspiracies Then and Now, page 47. — Letters to the Editor, page 52.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 25 — No. 1

David Myatt: The Religion of National Socialism, page 1. —Judson Hammond: Bismarck and the Jews, page 35.

OCTOBER — Vol. 25 — No. 2

Guillermo Coletti: Polygamy for Aryans, page 1; Hercules, the Disney Crowd, and the Southern Baptists, page 3; Music and the 3rd Reich, page 7; Is Timothy McVeigh a Traitor?, page 15. — Winston Smith: Feds Gave McVeigh Lawyer $10 Million to Throw the Case, page 18; Did Tim McVeigh Hear "Miles to Go..." on the Telephone?, page 20. — The Women of Monte Cassino: Many War Atrocities Are Utterly Ignored, page 22. — Dr. Charles E. Weber: George Bush Declared Persona Non Grata in Japan, page 30. — Allan Callahan: A Choice of Plans to Save the White Race (Or Part of It), page 32. — DGR: Omnium-Gatherum: Egalitarianism and Christendom, page 37; Another Extravagant Theory on Race, page 40. — David Myatt: What is Our Life For? - A National Socialist Answer, page 44.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 25 — No. 3

Dr. Charles E. Weber: Book Review: Why Race Matters / Race Differences and What They Mean, page 1. — Dr. William Pierce: Why Our Government is Corrupt, page 10. — Theodor Fritsch: The Essence and Secrets of Freemasonry, page 18. — David Myatt: The Enlightenment of National Socialism, page 30. — From the Washington Weekly: The Crimes of the Clintons, Page 46.

DECEMBER — Vol. 25 — No. 4

Dr. Alexander Jacob: ISRAEL OR AMERICA? The ADL and the Establishment Jewry in North America, page 1. — Joseph G. Stano: House of Orwell, page 24. — David Myatt: The Meaning of Life: Race and Nature, page 34. — Liberty Bell Index 1997, page 53.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

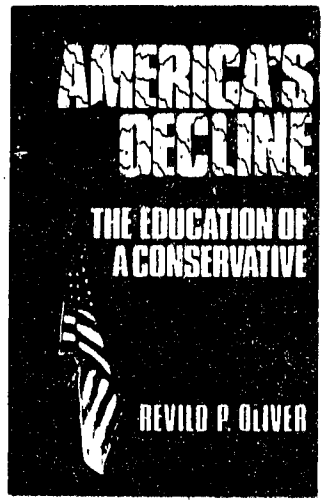

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

BOOK REVIEW

The Hitler of History

By Dr. Charles E. Weber

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

A.V. Schaerffenberg:
Modern Music:
Where Have All The White Men Gone? *page 8*
Music in the Third Reich -- Then and Now
page 21

From Instauration:
Group Dynamics in Baltimore Scams, *page 33*
Bye Princess Di, *page 36*

Colin Jordan:
The Diana Daftness
page 38

Dr. William Pierce:
The Giant Gold Robbery, *page 43*
Slavery and Race, *page 49*

VOL. 25 — NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1998

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10	copies	$ 30.00
50	copies	$ 120.00
100	copies	$ 200.00
500	copies	$ 800.00
1000	copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

BOOK REVIEW

By
Charles E. Weber

John Lukacs, *The Hitler of History*, New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1997. xiv + 282 pages. $26.

Lukacs emigrated from Hungary to the United States in 1946 and has taught at various universities. He now lives in Pennsylvania.

Lukacs discusses and evaluates many biographical works on Hitler and suggests that there might be a hundred of them in all. Included in his discussions and evaluations are the biographies of Hitler written by German authors, such as those by Joachim Fest (1973 and 1995), Hans-Bernd Gisevius (1963), Hermann Giesler (1977), Percy Schramm (1971) and Rainer Zitelmann (1989). When reading these discussions I had to ask myself to what extent such discussions are futile in view of the present repressive atmosphere in Germany, where deviation from official versions of history is punished by prison sentences completely disdainful of principles of intellectual freedom, such as the one recently imposed on Udo Walendy, who published a series of revisionist historical monographs under the title, *Historische Tatsachen*. Even more grotesque are the imprisonments of Gerhard Lauck and Hans Schmidt, both American citizens who were caught in the web of German courts for sending from the United States to persons in Germany printed matter with which the Bonn government does not agree. By the way, Prof. Percy Schramm's name means much to me, since I translated a paper by him on the extent of German civilian deaths from Allied bombing when I was a War Department employee in 1947. Schramm's estimate, as I recall, was about 800,00 of such deaths, over twice the estimate of Allied authorities.

Lukacs repeatedly attacks David Irving, author of *Hitler's War* (1977) and a number of other important works on National Socialist Germany. Irving now threatens libel proceedings against agents who would distribute *Hitler in History* in the United Kingdom, as he states in his *Action Report* of 1 December, 1997 page 10. On page 26 Lukacs characterizes Irving as an "unrepentant admirer of Hitler." On page 27 Lukacs, while conceding that Irving's contributions to the study of Hitler cannot be ignored, states that almost all of Irving's references "must be considered with caution." On page 179 Lukacs dismisses Irving's contention that Hitler intended to postpone the solution of the Jewish problem until after the war. On page 227 Irving (along with Toland) is characterized as an amateur historian, a statement that is obviously untrue, since Irving earns his living by his historical writings and lectures. I think that Irving has a good right to threaten libel action.

Lukacs discusses at some length (pages 32 ff.) the *Historikerstreit* (Historians' Quarrel), a bitter debate amongst German historians about Hitler, National Socialism and the Second World War which commenced in 1986, over four decades after the "end" of war. The Second World War, by the way, had some rather striking similarities to the American Civil War (1861-1865), which is still the subject of often bitter debates, because the results of that war are still very much with us Americans. (See my essay in the *Liberty Bell* of December 1990.)

Lukacs pays too little attention to the effects of the Versailles Treaty and the resultant loss of large parts of Germany which had been inhabited by Germans for many centuries. These effects had a strong influence on Hitler and the German people as a whole. "Hitler, born at Versailles," as one author put it.

Lukacs shows a good measure of fairness in his analysis of support of Germans for National Socialism in the chapter, "The Germans: Chapter or Episode?" (pages 197-

222), in which he examines the question whether or not National Socialism were a continuation of developments in Germany or an abrupt departure away from them. (One might pose corresponding questions about the Roosevelt administration and its radical measures of 1933 ff. which bitterly divided the American people and set class against class.) On pages 95-96 Lukacs quite justly enumerates Hitler's remarkable successes up to 1938 in reducing unemployment and in bringing Germans in Austria and Bohemia into the Reich, about which they were generally quite enthusiastic. Such considerations remind me of the questions with which I had to deal in 1945 to April, 1946 when I was part of an intelligence team that administered an internment facility for high-ranking former members of the National Socialist Party who had been subject to automatic arrest. This facility was located in Kornwestheim north of Stuttgart.

Lukacs pays little or no attention to the important factor of rivalry for export markets as a reason for the declarations of war against Germany by England and France on 3 September, 1939 after German forces had invaded parts of Germany which had been annexed by the newly formed Polish republic after the Versailles Treaty of 1919. Two weeks after the declarations of war against Germany the USSR invaded Poland from the east, but there was no declaration of war against the USSR, which did not have the kind of industry that would have been effective in competing for export markets. The USSR subsequently annexed parts of Finland and Rumania and all of the three Baltic republics, again with no declaration of war against it.

Lukacs, of course, makes no mention of the book by Theodore Kaufman, *Germany Must Perish* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + postage], published as early as 1941, which advocated the total genocide of the German population by means of sterilization and which was applauded by all too many American publishers. This

book was well-known to propaganda agencies of the German government, which pointed out this grim threat to the German nation. Then there were the mass bombings of German civilians, the Morgenthau Plan and other threats of genocide. It is futile to try to understand Hitler's conduct of the war without bearing the effects of such threats in mind. The grim Morgenthau Plan, which was partly carried out during the postwar years by the dismantling of German factories, is not mentioned by Lukacs.

Lukacs also makes no mention of the publications on the Jewish question in the *Dearborn Independent* (1920-1922) supported by Henry Ford. These were soon translated into German and seem to have inspired the corpus work on the Jewish question, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (Hamburg, 1937-1943 in nine volumes). National Socialism was not an isolated development. There is no doubt that Hitler was influenced by Ford. There were other American influences on Hitler which I intend to survey in a future article. Lukacs mentions Hitler's "Americanism" on page 99.

Lukacs discusses at some length (pages 149 ff. and 225) Hitler's decision to invade Russia. One notable motive examined was the need to deprive England of any hope of exploiting the USSR as an ally, since England showed no signs of willingness to compromise, even after Rudolf Hess' significant flight to Scotland on 10 May, 1941, to which Lukacs gives only a passing mention on page 170. There is also a striking absence of any mention of the book by Victor Suvorov, *Icebreaker* (London: Hamish Hamilton, 1990). Suvorov demonstrates the preparations for a Soviet attack against Germany on the basis of unit histories and features of weaponry of the Red Army.

On pages 153-154 Lukacs discusses with general accuracy Hitler's reactions to Roosevelt's diabolical efforts to drag the United States into a war against Germany while cynically disregarding the wishes for nonintervention of

the vast majority of Americans. When Hitler finally declared war against the United States on 11 December, 1941 he was simply recognizing a virtual state of war which had already existed. Hitler thus gave a free hand to his naval to defend themselves.

Lukacs' sixth chapter, "The Jews: Tragedy and Mystery" (pages 176 to 196), gives little space to the actual aspects of the deportation of and alleged attempt to exterminate the Jews of Europe. Lukacs does a fancy dance around the fact that no written order by Hitler has ever been found for the extermination of the Jews among the mountains of documents which the Allies captured, many of which I held in my own hands when I worked in the document center in Fechenheim near Frankfurt in the autumn of 1945. Lukacs accepts the usual "Holocaust" material at almost complete face value without going into any of the many reasons for doubts about it which are presented in such books as those by Prof. Arthur Butz of Northwestern University (*The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*), Wilhelm Stäglich (*Der Auschwitz Mythos*), and me (*The 'Holocaust' / 120 Questions and Answers*). He mentiones none of these authors by name, However there is evidence that he knows Butz' book or at least has heard of it in his use of the word "hoax" on page 180. Lukacs accepts the "Holocaust" material with such blind faith that he writes of the "mass murder of at least 4.5 million Jews due to his [Hitler's] orders, or at least in accordance with his wishes." Since Hitler never controlled more than about 3.8 million Jews, as should seem plausible by pre- and postwar statistics on Jewish populations, such a figure is absurd. Even more damaging to Lukacs' credibility is his statement on page 188 that the "Final Solution (meaning the collection and extermination of most Jews throughout Europe) was being planned and drafted and finally set down on paper by some of Hitler's minions at the Wannsee Conference on 20 January, 1942." Lukacs must be referring to the minutes of the conference, of which only one

copy is known. (Stäglich reproduces it on pages 39 to 53 of his *Der Auschwitz Mythos*. Lukacs has presumably never read this alleged record of the conference, which makes no mention of a plan for the extermination of "most Jews throughout Europe." Instead, the document, which is stamped *Geheime Reichssache!* (= top secret) and at least parts of which might be genuine, mentions the economic employment of the Jews in such tasks as road building ("strassenbauend" and envisages the ultimate release ("bei Freilassung" of the Jews. Strangely, the purported document has none of the usual signatures and other peripheral materials of a secret document and is numbered 16 of 30 copies, of which none other is known.

Every so often one comes across indications even from Jewish sources that if the German government intended to exterminate most of the Jews of Europe, it was pretty dilatory about getting on with the task. Recently I came across the announcement of a book in the *New York Review of Books* (15 May 1997, page 7). This book by Martin Gilbert is the "story of 732 young concentration camp survivors" who drifted into Prague in May, 1945.

Another example of Lukacs' dealing with the "Holocaust" material is the dismissing of Fred Leuchter's significant investigation of the allegedly homicidal gas chambers in Auschwitz without any details of Leuchter's impressive evidence (page 233, not 223, as listed in the index). On the question of the origin of *Kristallnacht* (the anti-Jewish riots of November, 1938) and Hitler's role in it, Lukacs makes no mention of the important book by Ingrid Weckert, *Feuerzeichen*. Miss Weckert documents convincingly that Hitler swiftly put out an order for the cessation of riots against Jewish property. By the way, it is worthy of note that a considerable part of the retail trade in Germany was still in Jewish hands nearly six years after Hitler came to power.

The alleged anti-Jewish brutalities in Germany evoked less support among the German people than among some eastern European peoples (page 220). The reasons for this

were the proximity to the USSR and the brutal Soviet occupations during 1940-1941 in which Jews played a prominent role, as they also did after 1945. The nature of these Soviet occupations should have served as an admonishment to other Europeans as well as to Americans. Indeed, the admonishment was not lost on the hundreds of thousands of Scandinavians, Belgians, Dutchmen and French men who served in the German armed forces as volunteers. A number of prominent intellectuals were favorably impressed by Hitler, such as Robert Brasillach, Knut Hamsun and the American poet Ezra Pound (pages 242 and 247).

I must ask if Lukacs has ever seen such books as those by Suvorov, Leuchter, Weckert, Butz, Stäglich and me or if he just did not dare to mention them lest his book would have been rejected by all major ("establishment") publishers. It seems that Lukacs has a good knowledge of the German language so that he has access to writings in German.

On a future evaluation of Hitler Lukacs writes on page 243: "Yet readers who have followed my book until now will know that a pro-Hitler literature by 'apologists and admirers' does exist, and will continue to exist, and not only among 'a later generation of Germans.' " I could not read this sentence without pondering the possible future evaluation of Hitler in the United States, where the position of the Aryan component of the American population is likely to become ever more desperate in the coming decades. Will Hitler then appear to future generations of Aryans as a hero who once defended their welfare at the cost of his life?

In all fairness to Lukacs it must be recognized that *Hitler in History* is a far cry from the biographies of Hitler and works on National Socialism which have been written by uncompromising haters of Germany (e.g., Shirer and Goldhagen) who disregarded and deëmphasized the larger historical contexts and who thus provided Americans with comforting rationalizations about their role in damaging so much of Europe and in setting the scene for nearly a half century of the dangerous and costly Cold War. ❑

MODERN MUSIC:

Where Have All The White Men Gone?

By

A.V. Schaerffenberg

Art always tells us the truth about the society that produces it. Even bad art. *Especially* bad art.

Art is fundamentally the expression of a peoples's soul. The quality of art at any particular moment in the development of a nation speaks more about its creators and its audience than volumes of written history. A picture is indeed worth a thousand words, at least. However, art is far more significant than so many colorful paintings or musical sounds. It has an importance beyond aesthetics. It presents far-ranging social implications for the spiritual health of entire civilizations. It is the barometer of a people's collective sanity. It is the way through which they view and judge their contemporary surroundings. The greatest artists and the worst are essentially alike, in that they reflect the world in which they operate. They cannot help but do otherwise. They "hold the mirror up to life," just as hamlet says. But what do Americans see reflected in the mirror held up by today's artists? We sense a darkly ominous reply to that question.

Before we attempt to answer it, however, let us focus our investigation on a single art form: so-called 'classical' or 'serious' music. Musical societies flourished in Colonial America. Most of our country's Founding Fathers were amateur musicians, and some, such as President Jefferson, were quite accomplished. America produced many very fine composers into the 19th Century, but none of world-class status. Ours was still a new culture that needed time to find its own voice. There was also the domination of German music. This is not to be wondered at. Each of our Aryan nationalities excels in at least one particular art that leaves all others behind. For the Gallic temperament, it is painting (Renoir, Monet, Degas, etc.). For the Slavic, ballet (Pavlova, Nijinsky, Nureyev, etc.). The Latin soul generates incomparable art songs (Italy's Neapolitan, Portugal's Fado, the Spanish Flamenco, etc.). The Scandinavians are superior woodcarvers. Modern Celtic genius triumphs in the stage plays of Shakespeare, Shaw and Wilde. For Americans, it is literature (Emerson, Thoreau, Poe, etc.). The Germans' supreme cultural contribution to

Western Civilization is (or was) symphonic music. No other nation produced as many top-quality composers, conductors, teachers or performers. American musicians, like their European contemporaries, were heavily influenced by what Richard Wagner called "the music of the future," because all the developmental problems of what eventually became symphonic music were worked out by the Teutonic masters of the last 300 years.

GREAT MUSIC, THE EXCLUSIVE PRODUCT OF THE ARYAN RACE!

German genius across the generations from Bach and Handel in the 17th Century, to Haydn and Mozart in the 18th, beyond to Beethoven and Bruckner in the 19th, and culminating in the early 20th Century with Richard Strauss, created music with a strong sense of order (Bach's *Toccata & Fugue*), (Mozart's *Little Night Music*), idealism (Strauss's *A Hero's Life*) and spiritual power (Bruckner's Symphony #9. These became the aesthetic standards for all great musical composition in the Western World. The true voice of our Aryan instinct found voice in the greatest music ever composed and performed. Yet, their symphonic triumph did not *Germanize* music in other lands.

On the contrary, it gave a new artistic language to every people through which to voice their own folkish character. If Richard Wagner epitomized the German soul, then Ralph Vaughn Williams did the same for the British people, as did Verdi for the Italians, Grieg for the Norwegians or De Faya for the Spanish. In the music of Poulenc or Satie listeners hear the heartbeat of France, just as they instantly recognize the national personality of Russia in the music of Glinka, Moussorgski or Rimsky-Korsakov. What do these incomparably enriching differences prove, if not that each Aryan nationality is eminently worth preserving as distinct contributions to Western Civilization, and not to be merged into an indistinguishable sameness that is the goal of race-mixers?

As mentioned at the outset, art is inextricable from the times which generate it. At the time this supreme achievement of "music of the future" was reaching its apogee (1880-1914), Germany rose to become a united nation; the British and French Empires attained their greatest extent; Czarist Russia reached its height of cultural magnificence in the Romanov Dynasty's 300-year history; the United States was emerging as a world power, etc. In other words, Western Civilization was strong, healthy, vigorous, safe, self-confi-

dent, and still largely controlled by the Aryan people who built it over the previous centuries. In those days, virtually everyone took White superiority and supremacy for granted as an obvious, self-evident fact of life. Whenever considered, mixing of any kind with non-Whites was universally regarded with horror as the worst personal degradation and immorality suggestive of bestiality. *It was from this climate of Aryan racial self-consciousness and racial strength only that the great musical achievements of the past could arise.*

HOW THE JEWS OVERPOWERED AMERICAN MUSIC

In the U.S., around the turn of the last century, a uniquely American voice was just beginning to express itself in the symphonic output of Edward McDowell, John Knowles Paine and Charles Tomlinson Griffiths. They and all their colleagues eagerly followed the Germany lead. But in so doing (and thereby honing and perfecting their extraordinary abilities), they were slowly evolving a folkish sound peculiar to the American experience. This healthy, natural development based firmly on the supreme European traditions, although striving to express its own nationality, was dealt a sudden death-blow with the advent of World War I. Everything German was abruptly condemned and anyone showing sympathetic interest in anything from Central Europe was branded a spy or traitor. Mobs sacked German restaurants and curio shops. Americans of German descent, fearful of having their patriotism if not their personal safety compromised, Anglicized their names. At New York's Metropolitan Opera, all German language performances were canceled. In other cities across the U.S., concert halls banned German music, thereby self-sacrificing most of their own repertoire.

German-American professional musicians were sometimes hounded from public performance, such as the outstanding conductor, Karl Muck. Or, out of fear, they became ostentatiously anti-German, like the opera singer, Augustin Schumann-Heink. Niggers wail about the 'prejudice' under which they suffered throughout American history, but German-Americans in the first part of this century were not unfamiliar with the phenomenon. As a measure of the madness sweeping America at the time, any hungry customer who ordered a hamburger instead of a 'liberty-burger' was circumspect. Americans, under the hypnotic gaze of a managed public opinion through Jewish control of almost every outlet of information, were taught to despise whatever was German, even in their own history

or personal background. This racially suicidal hysteria absolutely derailed the course of American music, because our artists had the foundation of their development knocked out from under them.

But if some felt the pre-war domination by German musicians was too heavy, they were in for a shock when our country was radically transformed under Jewish domination. World War I swept all Gentile American composers into oblivion almost overnight. In their place stood the likes of George Gershwin, the undisputed master of our nation's musical life throughout the 1920's. The Aryan spirit, as expressed in German music, had embodied a sense of order, proportion and spiritual striving, while the Jewish soul, as demonstrated by Gershwin's output, was undisguised vulgarity. He poisoned and cheapened American music by niggerizing it. His opera set the pace for what was to come. The story of a nigger low-life (a spook murders his wife, *a la* O.J.), entirely performed by coons, set to jig-a-boo jazz written by a Jewish composer for almost entirely Aryan consumption, *Porgy and Bess* was a landmark in the destruction of American fine art. The undisputed fact that negroes, (although starring in its production) have almost never attended *Porgy and Bess,* and have shown little or no interest in it, demonstrates that that work was deliberately aimed at eroding racial pride in White people, who overwhelmingly comprise its audiences.

Gershwin's great contribution toward that intentional demise was not only the racial rot he introduced. He kicked away the Aryan European standards on which American music formerly stood. By doing so, he set the musical stage in the U.S. for forthcoming decades of chaos. With no more standards to concern them, composers were not obliged to suffer under the demanding musical discipline laid down by German teachers. But instead of producing sublime compositions to rival those of their predecessors, the artists spawned by Gershwin's aptly named 'lost generation' produced only tumult. They made no distinction between noise and music, because both are, after all, just sounds.

BETTER MIDORI THAN HEIFITZ!

It should come as no surprise that the originator of this madness was a man with a name like Arnold Schoenberg, and so greatly admired by Gershwin that the jazz composer painted a personal portrait of his mentor. Schoenberg's so-called 'polytonality' (many tones going in different directions simultaneously) and 'atonality' ('anti-melody') perverted Western musical composition for almost the rest

of the 20th Century, until it, like its political kin in the Soviet Union, eventually collapsed of its own rottenness. If the World War had opened the door to Jewish domination, Franklin Roosevelt's election to the presidency threw open the floodgates. America's musical life was gang-raped by mobs of Bernsteins, Blitzsteins and Shapiros. And their numbers over here swelled horribly when Adolf Hitler began to sanitize Germany. The sounds these creatures scratched out dug deeper the grave for American culture. Typically neurotic, very often overtly Communist, their work ran the gamut from the trivial to the repellent.

Among the most performed of this period was Aaron Copeland, the termite-faced scribbler of mostly comprehensible but bland music he had the effrontery to palm off as "characteristic of the American folk-sound." In fact, he only cooked up one composition, his annoyingly redundant *Appalachian Spring,* which he reprised over and over again under different titles. Even this work relied so heavily on genuine American folk melodies that its existence would not have been possible without them. Long before the likes of Copeland, a real musician and one of the very greatest, Franz Liszt, nailed Jewish composers as "unoriginal and imitative." He was right, because the Jews have *never* produced *anything* original, relying ever and always for the host nation upon whom they fasten for cultural scraps from the masters' worktable. It is not without reason that the Jews refer to themselves as a 'mosaic people,' taking what fragments, discarded or stolen, they can, like the scavengers they have always been. As though in revenge for the Gentile composer's anti-Jew honesty in the century before, Pauline Alpert was infamous in the 1920's for desecrating his *Hungarian Rhapsody* with a jazz-piano rendition.

The huge influx into the U.S. of Jews deloused from the Third Reich resulted in their absolute domination of America's musical life. Today, as anyone who listens to an FM 'fine arts' radio station knows, the majority of professional performers are Jewish: Barenboim, Pearlman, Ashkanazy, Solti — a recitation of their many and familiar names is a tedious exercise that only confirms the obvious. An immediate consequence of our Jewized art scene is a general lowering of quality concert performances. While no one doubts the average competence of these kosher pianists, violinists or conductors, none among them begin to approach the real genius of a Furtwaengler, a Rachmaninoff or a Kreisler. In effect, just about any students with even mediocre talent, if they have the money to be schooled for years by the best (i.e., most expensive) teachers, could

do at least as well as the overrated Jewish performers.

But the Jews have rotted out American music for so many decades that even *they* are now being ousted by the very miscegenating forces unleashed by their fellow Gershwinites. As our society becomes ever more 'multi-cultural' (a newspeak word for 'race-mixed'), the non-White floodtide is inundating Jew and Aryan alike, as shown by the growing number of Asian performers. The trickle of Oriental artists beginning with that paragon of mediocrity, Seiji Ozawa, soon broadened into a spate with the likes of Yo-Yo-Ma, Kim Wa Chung, etc. To be fair, these Asian performers are not to be blamed for a situation they did not create and represent an improvement of sorts, because they are just filling the vast, empty space left when the Jews gutted serious music of its Aryan creators. Better a Midori than a Heifitz, anytime! And while Asian artists may never attain the heights of a Chopin or a Mengelberg, they generally lack the racial animosity toward Western composers felt by Jews and niggers. And Asian performances, perhaps not consistently inspiring, are almost always faithful to the composers' intentions, thereby preserving our art from Jewish putrefaction

WHO NEEDS BEETHOVEN WHEN YOU'VE GOT SCOTT JOPLIN?

Nevertheless, today's audiences are presented with the insane racial anomaly of music written by Aryan composers, led by Jewish conductors and recreated by Asian players. Of course, it would be asking the impossible of these racial aliens to interpret the real core-meaning of any Aryan composition. Consequently, their performances of *our* music are usually technically adequate and mechanically competent, but bland and unmemorable, as though they were recreated by a computer. The domination of Jewish music by Aryan, especially *German* performers, would be both ludicrous and incredible. And would the Chinese be upset if suddenly they found a preponderance of 'round-eyed-devils' heralded as the best performers of Chinese music? Yet, nobody thinks it strange that Jewish and Asian performers dominate Western Civilization's musical repertoire.

The Jews themselves are keenly aware of this preposterous contrast, and are therefore taking measures to deprive us of even our musical heritage. Until the 1920's, the leadership of America's musical life was entirely in the skilled hands of our White forebears. To justify the Jews' modern predominance, they dredged up from the

past as many non-Aryan musicians as they could find. There were precious few. The first one they stumbled upon was the New Orleans Jew, Louis Moreau Gottschalk, a transparently bush-league composer by anyone's standards, who made zero-impact on the mid-19th Century in which he lived. But his compositions were the first of their kind, in that they attempted to popularize nigger tunes for the White folks, once again showing the inherent Jewish predilection to race-mix their Gentile host. Despite efforts by the Chosen Ones and their chosen goyische puppets, Gottschalk's compositions have not caught on with the general public.

Slightly more successful was their promotion of Scott Joplin, a turn-of-the-century spook who entertained at a whorehouse, where he accompanied staff and clients with his beat-up piano. Although generally and erroneously touted as the inventor of 'rag-time', Joplin was virtually unknown during his lifetime and lapsed into total obscurity immediately after his death from syphilis. Despite this and the fact that he was only a very minor composer of *popular* music, some of the biggest Jews in classical music, such as James Levine and Itzhak Pearlman, vigorously promoted his thoroughly dated 'rags' at every opportunity. There is reason to believe Joplin would be far from happy with his kosher promoters, given the neurotically fast pace at which they invariably perform his music. The cathouse composer was known for insisting that "rag must be played very slowly." Operating under the assumption that if one throws enough muck at least some of it will stick, the Itzhaks who dominate American music forced a brief vogue for Joplin's insignificant compositions during the 1970's. Even a feature film of the period, *The Sting,* featured some innocuous pieces by the otherwise forgotten coon. The artificial media-hype concocted for him by his Jewish promoters fizzled out before the end of the decade, and he began sliding back into the well-deserved oblivion from which he had been dragged to historically argue their case for a 'multi-cultural' America.

That, of course, was the ulterior and real motive for resurrecting the memories of Gottschalk and Joplin; namely, to undermine the Aryan foundations upon which Western music stands. Totally and intentionally overlooked is the plain fact that everything musical—from the symphonic form itself and the very instruments they play upon, even to the notation system and the recording processes that preserve their performances—were entirely the result of the White Man's genius. Neither blacks nor Jews (nor Asians, for that matter) built the musical world created by the likes of Bach and Beethoven. That world is an exclusively Aryan affair, and its domination by genetic aliens hostile to the race who made it will not preserve it, but can only result in its distortion and inevitable demise.

A MUSICAL HOLOCAUST

For example, a Jewish music critic for *Time* magazine wrote a few years ago that whenever he heard Bruckner's 8th Symphony, all he could think about were "the smoking chimneys of Auschwitz," even though the work had been composed nearly 50 years before World War II. The famous fiddler, Isaac Stern, once remarked that he played the Brahms violin concerto "with tears in my eyes for the victims of the Holocaust." No one should be astonished, then, if the great music of Western Civilization in the hands of these gentlemen has been changed to suit their own purposes and mentality from the original intentions of its Aryan composers.

As in everything else the Jews touch, the creation of original American musical scores declined through various stages of decay toward its ultimate demise. It began with Gershwin's negrified compositions in the 1920's, then spread with the atonality of Irving Fine and his fellow Schoenberg frauds through the 1930's over the next forty years. As mentioned earlier, art is a barometer of the society that produces it. So, too, the cheap frenzy of Gershwin was a direct result of the fratricidal World War, which shattered Western strength, just as Schoenberg's anti-music could only have mushroomed from the cultural compost heap that was Weimar Germany. By the 1970's, the Jewish virus coursing through modern music had run its course and in fact died under the stubborn refusal of American audiences to accept it. This mass-rejection of their putrid output enraged Jew composers and critics alike, who railed against Gentile unwillingness to embrace 'American' compositions. Hebrew works were announced with noisy hoopla. But after their premiers, they usually vanished forever, unable to take root in the consciousness of a people to whom such composers and their bizarre products were genetically and spiritually alien.

Even today, Jewish conductors and their managerial lackeys contrive to lure reluctant audiences by scheduling reliably favorite music by Aryan composers on the same concert program with some abhorred kosher monstrosity. A case in point was a recent performance by the Minnesota Orchestra (Japanese conductor, Eiji Oue, director), which began with Beethoven's 9th Symphony and concluded with something called *'The Jeremiah Symphony'* by Leonard Bernstein. There was not one untaken seat in the great hall when

Beethoven was played and wildly cheered. But during the intermission that followed, a mass-exodus occurred that substantially reduced the size of the audience. Those hardy concert-goers who endured the Jew's uneven patchwork of alternating bombast and quivering paranoia applauded more dutifully than enthusiastically at its long-awaited conclusion. Theater managers learned years ago that programs devoted entirely to music by modern artists meant financial disaster at the box office. People stay away in droves. The only way to get something of a hearing for contemporary composers is to bait the program with established Aryan music. Even so, audiences seldom stay for the new compositions, which bore and annoy them. Actually, the uninspired, uninspiring Jews hurt themselves by juxtaposing their feeble compositions with *real* music. Contrasting Bernstein with Beethoven is no contest for the poor Jew!

For example, I attended a concert last autumn when Mozart's Symphony No. 25 was performed before the third symphony of Aaron Copeland. During the Mozart, the audience scarcely seemed to breathe, in absolutely rapt attention. I furtively glanced around at the facial expressions on people in the audience. They were all in altered states of consciousness, euphorically drugged by the narcotic of musical perfection. For some long moments after the final chord faded away, a collective silence prevailed, as though the audience of thousands were savoring the experience. Then burst thunderous applause loud and long enough for Wolfgang to hear in heaven. What a contrast with the Jew's music that followed!

What Mozart achieved with about twenty instrumentalists, Copeland could not approximate with a battalion of more than a hundred players who crowded on stage. At first, the audience sat grimly dismayed upon being blasted with the awkwardly balanced harmonies that added up to one, big *dis*harmony for the next 40 minutes. During that time, the same audience which had revered Mozart earlier began twitching nervously and staring around at the architecture of the hall. I saw several persons reading their program notes by bending down to the aisle lights, trying to figure out what was going on. Others, unable to endure any more, just walked out. Then the ultimate insult: People started talking among themselves during the performance. Behavior that would have aroused the ire of others in the audience while Mozart was being played, seemed to bother nobody for the duration of Copeland. At least no one fell asleep, which, in any case would have been impossible, given the outbursts of disjointed sound the orchestra, transformed by the Jew into some kind of flatulent beast, let loose from time to time without

warning.

THROUGH A GLASS DARKLY

Twenty years ago, 'modern American' composition died of exhaustion without a single atonal fanfare. But onto the fresh grave of polytonality danced the founder of an entirely different kind of written music, Phillip Glass. Another one of the tribe, he was all the rage from the 1970's to the mid-1980's with his 'minimalism,' the logical result of all that had gone before. It was, in effect, musical nihilism, during which a single, very simple phrase (or *fragment* of a phrase) was subjected to a mesmerizing, endless loop of repetitions. As a Gentile musician once defined it, "minimalism is the kind of music that gives a minimum amount of enjoyment at the maximum cost to the listener." Like all fashions grown from the 'if you can't be good, be different' school of thought, Jew Glass's 'minimalism' soon ended in the paper-shredder of history. But it did represent the last attempt undertaken by the Jews to foist their peculiar notions of 'serious music' on a public bemused by decades of impermanent compositions as incomprehensible as they were unpleasant.

If you might expect nothing to come from nihilism, you would be right. There are no American composers today. Having toppled the Aryan standards upon which Western music had been carefully constructed, the Jews utterly destroyed in less than seventy years what the world's greatest composers had taken centuries to create. But it is said that 'nature abhors a vacuum,' and there are signs of Aryan-American resistance and renaissance. In fact, from the very beginning of the Jewish onslaught against our culture, Charles Tomlinson Griffiths, while prevented from composing as his German teachers had inspired him, defied Gershwin's lead and took up where the Aryan impressionists and post-impressionists of Debussy and Ravel had left off. Some of his later compositions were his best and he began to arouse general public interest before his untimely death. But the auto-horns blaring throughout *An American in Paris* silenced his achievements, still largely unknown today. Shamefully, his name does not even appear in most encyclopedias of music.

The compositional skills of the great Gershwin himself were inadequate to orchestrate his own *Rhapsody in Blue*. The job had to be done by a Gentile steeped in the Germanic tradition, Ferde Grofé, who is never credited for scoring the piece. Grofé, too, bucked the Jewish current by evolving a genuinely American character for con-

temporary music. If not the first to do so, he was certainly among the very earliest composers to tap into our folkish soul. His *Grand Canyon Suite* was a lone ray of blazing light in an otherwise impenetrable darkness of Jewish 'experimentation,' whose orchestrated caterwauling never began to approximate the wildly popular success Grofé achieved. It was, in truth, this representational work's broad and enduring acceptance that put to shame all the Jews' worthless 'modernism,' which never found general acceptance. It is not surprising that the *Grand Canyon Suite* was sniped at by envious Jewish critics, who denigrated the masterpiece as "obsolete" and "out of step with the times." Three generations of concert-goers do not agree and continue to applaud Grofé's perennial tone-poem, while ignoring all the chic freaks so enamored by the kosher critics. But they have not been without their revenge, as Grofé's many other wonderful compositions are virtually unheard today.

Grofé was not alone, however. In the 1940's, Randall Thompson's 1st Symphony was unlike anything composed in Europe but mercifully free from Jewish affectation and degeneracy, while Virgil Thompson (no relation to Randall) wrote *The Nordic Symphony,* thereby calling upon the inspiration of our racial origins. The following decade, Gian Carlo Menotti's eminently melodious *Amahl and the Night Visitors* was the first (and, so far as I have been able to determine, only) made-for-television opera. Samuel Barber's *Essays for Orchestra* were not only singularly American, but dramatically advanced the logical development of the symphony beyond its Germanic origins. Meanwhile, Jewish composers did not participate in this on-going evolution of Western music. They were too busy trying to subvert it with nigger tunes and anti-harmony. But they were and still are in positions of supreme dominance over the arts, from which they naturally promote their fellow Jews over recalcitrant Gentile composers. Hence, Aryan American geniuses, from William Billings of Colonial days to Henry Cowell's superb fashioning of traditional American hymns nearly 200 years later, are unknown to the general public, from whom they have been cut off by the more famous names and compositions of Copeland, Bernstein, Gershwin and other persistent musical no-accounts of the same tribe.

White Culture is Politically Incorrect!

Critics lament today the demise of modern American music, a situation they blame on musicians reluctant to perform Jew-trash before consistently unsympathetic audiences. In their frustration,

the same critics condemn the standard repertoire of Beethoven, Schubert, Brahms, etc., as obsolete impediments standing in the way of new music. Several radio commentators have actually suggested that the music of the old masters should be systematically driven from America's concert halls, thereby *forcing* audiences to come to terms with modern compositions, like them or not. This cultural Bolshevism was honestly articulated recently by the concerned sponsor of a New York fine arts radio station. He said that the standard repertoire embodied the height of political incorrectness and should be "modified to fit current norms, because its composers were all White males, mostly Germans." He added that many were "racist, homo-phobic," and, yes, even (get set to rend your garments) *anti-Jewish*! "The music of such artists from another time has nothing to say to our multi-cultural democracy," he rightly concluded. After all, why should members of lower races who bear a persistent grudge against Western Civilization have to listen to our music?

While the Jews undoubtedly relish the prospect of burning all the scores of Wagner and every other Gentile composer, they are torn by their obsession for the vast ticket revenues performances of the wicked goyim's music still net them. Moreover, by having non-Aryan performers, particularly niggers, lay their hands on such music, the Jews vicariously enjoy a kind of spiritual rape of Western Civilization they have despised for so many centuries. As the most politically conscious creature in the world, the Jew's ownership of classical music means he may use it as a propaganda weapon to diminish our racial pride and sense of Aryan identity with our own culture. Every time he allows a non-White to perform Aryan music, we are another step further removed from our heritage. And any people without feeling for a culture that is entirely their own is vulnerable to manipulation, exploitation and slavery at the hands of those who alienated them from their origins.

The danger is quite real and historical parallels warn us of what lies ahead for America and the West. The entire music of the Ancient World, an enormous body of creativity accumulated for more than 3,000 years, was completely destroyed with the fall of Classical Civilization. All the music of Pharaonic Egypt, Hellenic Greece (where the same principles of composition still used today were invented) and Imperial Rome, was lost forever, a consequence of the racially-spawned political crises which toppled them. Some of their stonework may still be seen, but not a single note of music from these once-splendid civilizations survives. No doubt, there once lived an Egyptian equivalent to Bach, a Greek Wagner and a Roman

Beethoven. So thorough was the demise of their societies, however, that not even their names, let alone their music, have come down to us. Civilization is more fragile than we may imagine, and we Americans have no right to assume that *our* civilization is immune from the same internal forces that brought down the Classical World. If we continue merrily along the path laid out for us by the Jews, we will end up in the same garbage dump prepared for our ancestors. Then the names and masterpieces of every Aryan composer from Palestrina to Prokofieff will just as surely be expunged for all future generations. What a pitiful heritage we would leave to our descendants!

The Coming 'New Age' of National Socialism

Bleak as the future of Western music does indeed appear, there is a faint light of hope on the horizon. The Aryan reaction against Jewish degeneration which began with Charles Tomlinson Griffiths continues today in a gray area of composition between Serious and Popular music. This is the so-called 'New Age' music, whose mostly Aryan creators, beginning about 15 years ago, sought out a genuine spiritual alternative. Former 'rock stars,' like New Zealand's Jon Mark, turned their backs on the shallowness of contemporary culture and tried to develop a futuristic vision based on old European origins. A successful example is Mark's 1988 compact disk, *The Standing Stones of Callanish.* Taking both its title and inspiration from a pre-historic, megalithic sacred site in the Scottish Hebrides, he combines modern instrumentation (electronic synthesizer) with traditional melodic composition. The result is something altogether new and accessibly familiar at the same time.

Another New Age performer who has achieved an international following is Enya, a Scottish singer-composer with a strong emphasis on her Celtic origins. Like Jon Mark, she uses a synthesizer, but blends it with standard instrumentation. Some of her evocative titles are 'Bard Dance,' 'Epona' (Britain's pre-historic equestrian goddess) and 'March of the Celts.' This is not to suggest that every New Age artist performs music beloved by National Socialists. The New Age, too, has its share of Jews who smell a profit among anything innovative, while militant race-mixers are trying to foist synthesized Afro and Injun rhythms on honest listeners in search of meaningful options to Jewized modernism. Nevertheless, a strong under-current of Aryan racial feeling courses through New Age music, whose creators and audience are largely White. If nothing else, the New Age

proves that the blood instincts of our people as a whole and our youth in particular are still essentially intact, despite everything the Jews have done for the last seventy years to subvert us. There is certainly hope in that recognition.

American music will never recover from its downward slide into extinction so long as the Jews maintain their death-grip on our culture. Yet, their worlds of failed Communism and poisoned cultures are falling apart. Who knows what opportunities for Aryan revival and White victory we may find in their ruins!

☆ ☆ ☆

Music in the Third Reich — Then and Now

By A.V. Schaerffenberg

A grim portrait of modern American music was presented in issue #120 of *The New Order.* How could it have been otherwise, given the Jews' domination of our culture? It was no coincidence that fine art in the U.S. was trashed at the same moment National Socialism triumphed in Germany. The kosher corrupters who scurried away from Europe beginning in 1933 were the same alleged 'artists' who poisoned our musical life. We need only look around at the laughably deplorable state of modern American composition and performance to appreciate the magnitude of their disastrous impact.

Elsewhere, Aryan culture was suddenly freed from Jewish domination and blossomed into a late 2nd Millennium Renaissance. Naturally, the source of that Western revival was Adolf Hitler's Germany. It is nothing short of miraculous that during the brief twelve-year period of peace allowed the Third Reich, such an incredible burst of dynamically creative musical achievement took place. The spirit of Aryan genius could at last express its genuine instinct, uncolored by the alien agendas of Jews hostile to everything German.

An Operatic Battle

Generally regarded as the greatest symphonic composer of the 20th Century, Richard Strauss was urged by 'emigre' Jew impresarios to join them at New York's Metropolitan opera. They dangled lucrative performance fees to entice him, but he answered them indirectly by writing a public statement in support of the National Socialist Revolution, signing it in his own hand, 'Heil Hitler!' With the

invention of the first sound tape recorder by Third Reich scientists, Strauss conducted performances of all his major symphonic works, recordings still prized as the best of their kind. During World War II, he composed a concert overture dedicated to the Japanese Royal House on the occasion of its 500th anniversary and to simultaneously commemorate the signing in 1940 of the Axis pact between Germany and Japan. His *Metamorphoses*, a tone-poem lament for the devastation wrought by the duped Allies on Germany, will forever serve as a deeply moving memorial to the worst tragedy in human history.

Strauss's contemporary, Hans Pfitzner, although not well-known outside of his homeland, was among the most important figures in neo-romantic music, and composed what many listeners consider his greatest works, a pair of symphonies in 1939 and 1940, respectively. Four years earlier, Pfitzner became the first 'Reich Cultural Senator.' The reputations of these two musical titans were so established in the world of art that not even the hysterical hatred of the Jews could destroy them, and their compositions are presently available to a larger audience than ever before, thanks to Aryan man's technological advances in audio reproduction.

But what the Jews cannot destroy they poison. A case in point is perhaps the greatest orchestral director ever to take up the conductor's baton, Wilhelm Furtwaengler. It would be untrue to suggest that he was a dedicated National Socialist. His life was music. Furtwaengler was favorably inclined to our Idea, but he was too busy with his art for much of the outside world. As a musician who profoundly cherished traditional compositional values and no less deeply despised the cultural rot of the Weimar Republic, he often expressed his gratitude, both publicly and privately, to Hitler for kicking out the Schoenbergs, Shapiros, et al, of the 1920's. Less than a year after the National Socialist Seizure of Power, however, Furtwaengler found himself embroiled in an extra-musical controversy. He agreed to stage *Mathias the Painter*, by Paul Hindemith. Oblivious to and totally disinterested in both the story of the opera and the political identity of its composer, the innocent music director found his rehearsals being picketed by battalions of angry Stormtroopers.

It seems Hindemith, although Aryan, was a loud-mouthed Communist and his *Matthias the Painter* a blatant propaganda piece urging its audience to take up arms against the government, "even if it had been elected" — a transparent reference to the recent National Socialist electoral victories. Furtwaengler dismissed the work's proletarian politics as so much out-dated flummery, especially in view of National Socialism's on-going popularity, but insisted the music was good. Performances would proceed as planned, he announced. In a short time, whatever artistic merits or demerits Hindemith's piece might have had were utterly eclipsed by a violent ideological storm gathering over the Berlin Opera House.

Assuming that the last of such Marxist drivel had been cleaned out after January 30th, 1933, the public in general and National Socialists in particular were outraged at news of the up-coming Red Opera. Meanwhile, scattered remnants of the country's enfeebled, dwindling Communists suddenly began to suck a reviving breath of life into their moribund movement and vowed to pack the opera house on opening night, just as they used to in the 20's. Even more so than the Communists, the Stormtroopers wanted *Matthias the Painter* to be staged, because they relished the opportunity of busting up the performance and exterminating the last of the Red vermin. Not without cause, the city police feared a serious ideological confrontation of the kind so common up until only a few years before. Indeed, it was to bring peace and order to public life that the voters had put Adolf Hitler in power. Even so, the National Socialist authorities were inclined to allow the performance, no matter what came to pass, if only out of respect for Furtwaengler, who was, by then, an icon throughout the whole cultural world.

Dr. Goebbels Intervenes

Doubtless, Hindemith's music would have been heard, the old Reds would have had their last hurrah (better yet, the Stormtroopers would have beaten the be'jesus out of them all) and the controversy passed as a footnote in the history of the Third Reich. Instead, America's and England's Jew-dominated newspapers turned the premiere into a *cause celebre* of international proportions. With that, Dr. Josef Goebbels, as Reich Cultural Minister, decided to act. He addressed a long, polite letter to Furtwaengler. The situation, he explained, had gotten out of hand, so much so that the enemies of National Socialism, to whom music was only as good as it was politically expedient, were using the impending performance for obvious, non-artistic purposes; namely, to incite hatred and violence against the new regime. Dr. Goebbels added that Hindemith belonged to a by-gone era when national greatness had been despised. The German people, after fourteen long years of difficult struggle, had overcome that shame. Now was the time for art to extol the folk-genius of our Race, not down-grade it. He asked that the trouble-

some opera be shelved for the sake of present peace and future cultural development. But, if the conductor considered its music worthwhile, performance of an orchestral suite from *Matthias the Painter* could take place.

To the great disappointment of all, save the general opera-going public, Furtwaengler responded with his own public letter, in which he heartily subscribed to each of Dr. Goebbels' objections, including his own observation, "There are moments when even art must make room for the good of something greater." Coming from such a fanatic musician, it was a deeply generous statement. With the cancellation of Hindemith's first and last chance at fame, the defunct Reds were disappointed because their own last chance for a big political demonstration evaporated, and the Stormtroopers were disappointed because they missed their chance to whip Germany's last Communists.

In all the hateful hullabaloo turned up by the Jews ever since, and whenever Hindemith's name is mentioned today, conveniently forgotten was the concert performance of *Matthias the Painter*, which did indeed take place in 1934, as Dr. Goebbels promised. *The piece was even recorded in a Third Reich sound studio under Furtwaengler's direction in 1934!* That this concert version of musical highlights was not much performed thereafter only means that it failed to generate any lasting hold on concert-goers' imaginations, a failure which persists to this day, since it is not often heard, even though it is still touted as some kind of anti-Nazi masterpiece. Indeed, the opera which was supposed to have been too wonderful for the Nazis to appreciate or tolerate, was a huge flop when ostentatiously performed in New York. Since then, it has never again seen the light of day.

It turns out that Hindemith was not such an interesting composer after all, and the controversy surrounding his name had more to do with his obnoxious politics than his own music. Overlooked, too, is the fact that, despite his Red identity, he was allowed to compose, perform and even record in the Third Reich, hardly the tyrannical system the Jews would lead us to believe existed. Hindemith grabbed the U.S. Jews' offer of cash and fled with sheaves of his useless scores. Apparently, New York's kosher environment was less inspiring than that of evil old Nazi Germany, and his artificial reputation withered away into virtual oblivion. Happily, he lived long enough to see his life's work savaged by Jew critics in the 1950's, when they ridiculed him as 'hopelessly obsolete.' True to character, his one-time kosher benefactors eventually turned on their 'righteous Gentile.'

The Crucifixion of an Aryan Musician

Only the newspaper Jews overseas manipulated by the *Matthias the Painter* situation to their advantage, portraying it to gullible *goy* readers as proof positive that great music was being suppressed by the Nazis, to whom Furtwaengler had weakly capitulated. However, they, too, were soon disappointed when, sure he would defect following the Hindemith affair, they offered him (as they had offered Richard Strauss) large performance fees with the New York Philharmonic. He turned them down and, after war came, was personally active in donating a great deal of concert time to soldiers and factory workers. Audiophiles for decades considered his greatest recorded achievement to have been a performance of Beethoven's 9th Symphony, the *Choral*, given in the presence of Adolf Hitler on the occasion of the Führer's 55th birthday, April 20th, 1944. Until the very end, Furtwaengler was still giving public concerts in Berlin. His last Reich recording (the Cesar Franck Symphony in D minor) is the best performance ever made of that work. It took place in the cataclysmic days of January, 1945.

The Jews castigated Germany's 'Nazi dictatorship' for censorship, a lie, as cited above, when Hindemith was allowed to perform. But immediately after the war, German artists were prevented by the occupation forces from working. Only those who could suck up to the Allies by loudly proclaiming their anti-Nazi sentiments stood a chance of employing their craft. The very censorship the Jewized Allies falsely condemned in National Socialism they practiced themselves when the chance came along. Among the proscribed was Wilhelm Furtwaengler, even though he never held any post in the Reich government. He was not a Party member, and had never even voted for a National Socialist candidate.

The occupation authorities promised he could resume his conducting career if he agreed to sign a public statement begging them for forgiveness for his past participation "in the criminal Hitler regime." He refused, declaring his life then, as always, had been entirely musical, not political, and he objected to the accusation that he had ever been part of anything 'criminal.' The ban against him was upheld and he had to subsist on the charity of friends.

The Jews and their Gentile dupes in uniform tried to show the Germans that their culture was better off under Allied occupation than with their own, elected, National Socialist government. Trouble was, with all the country's real artists dead, jailed or censored, there

wasn't much culture to go around. Desperate to maintain their façade of democratic civilization, they returned to Furtwaengler with a watered-down version of the statement presented for his endorsement two years earlier. This time it read something to the effect that he publicly condemned 'totalitarianism' in all its forms, without mentioning National Socialism. He unhesitatingly signed the document and was allowed to resume his musical duties.

'Democracy, Smockracy!'

Although Furtwaengler's return to the podium was greeted with universal acclaim, his performances mostly lacked the greatness of his wartime and pre-war conducting. Many concerts he held were surprisingly disappointing. The old fire seemed to have died out in him. Only occasionally was it seen to flare to life. While a few appearances, such as his performance of the *Choral Symphony*, at the re-opening of the Bayreuth Festival, exemplified the full scope of his genius, more typical were his lackluster renditions of Beethoven's and Bruckner's works, his long-time favorites. He had been a Wagner specialist, too, but his post-war recordings of *Tristan* and *The Ring* are indistinguishable from any average interpretations. Clearly, the man was not inspired by postwar democracy. Yet, he was no different than artists of all kinds who reached heights of their greatness from 1933 to 1945. Immediately thereafter, Germany and the West fell into their steep decline toward cultural sterility and extinction from which they still have not pulled out.

Artists depend for their supreme achievement on high inspiration. The Third Reich was the most inspiring epoch in all of history, and its artists thereby felt their talents lifted by the greatness of the times. In the dismal, hypocritical world of the Allies sham 'victory,' there was only despair, not inspiration. This is no idle speculation. Proof may be found in the very audio legacy left by Furtwaengler himself. His Third Reich recordings are today widely prized for their universal excellence. It is well-known among collectors that any Furtwaengler performance dated before 1946 will be guaranteed for its high value, even if the technical quality is inferior by later standards, while his postwar recordings are largely shunned for their reputation as mediocre. Recording companies make sure that the date of a Furtwaengler appearance is displayed prominently on the disc cover—if the performance occurred during the Reich. The dates of his postwar performances are virtually never printed, a sure sign to knowledgeable collectors that the concert was made under a de-

mocracy and consequently of relatively slight artistic merit.

Furtwaengler's death in 1954 was followed by decades of commonplace conductors who consistently rendered the great music of the past in uniformly colorless renditions. Almost by chance, after decades of middling music directors, audiophiles rediscovered Furtwaengler's old recordings almost by chance. For a generation oblivious to his art, his preserved performances came as nothing less than a revelation. Sharply contrasting the commonplace output of Leonard Bernstein, Seji Ozawa, Dean Dixon and other non-White non-entities from the 1960's to the present, his concerts were regarded as by far the best interpretations of great music on record. The international Furtwaengler resurgence which began some twenty years ago not only continues today, but has broadened and intensified. Whenever another lost recording of his is discovered, it instantly shoots to the top of the best-seller lists.

The Recasting of Wilhelm Furtwaengler

It was only a matter of time, of course, before the Jews were alerted to the popular renaissance of this recalcitrant 'Nazi musician'. Banning his recordings or even making them quietly disappear by pressuring C.D. companies into discontinuing them would have lost the shrewd shysters new revenues generated by such sales. Instinctually unable to forego a financial profit, they took over the Furtwaengler revival themselves.

In an irony typical only of unscrupulous Jews, the same kikes who fulminated against him in the 1930's and banned him in the 1940's are peddling his recordings today. As the most politicized creatures on the planet, however, they are not content with the vast revenues his C.D.'s net them. They must distort his memory to conform with their own perverse notions of political correctness. In justifying sales of his music and using their twisted image of him to propagandize their Gentile customers, the Great Masters of the Lie are now depicting Furtwaengler as an *anti*-Nazi who secretly hated Hitler and stayed in Germany only to help save Jews from being gassed! While such a bald-faced misrepresentation would have flabbergasted the Allied Occupation authorities who banned him from performing, it is just one more piece of the deceitful *chutzpa* for which the Jews have long been infamous.

No one should then be surprised that the loudest spokesman on behalf of a de-Nazified Furtwaengler is Hebrew Henry Fogel. He laments that this "righteous *goy*, oops, *Gentile*" was mistaken for a

Fascist. The conductor actually loved Jews and risked his life to save them from Hitler, before whom Furtwaengler gave his best performance on the Führer's birthday! Such demented 'logic' could only come from the profit-fevered brain of a crazed Jew. Now that his reputation has been sanitized in the *mikvah* of political correctness, we no longer need trouble our conscience when buying a Furtwaengler recording. The past has been re-arranged to make things work for the Jews in the present. Such insidious duplicity recalls one of the brainwashing slogans concocted by Big Brother in George Orwell's prophetic novel, *1984*: *"Who controls the present, controls the past; who controls the past, controls the future."*

But the revival of Aryan music under National Socialism spread through the 1930's and early 1940's beyond the borders of the Third Reich. Helga Rosswaenge, Askel Schiotz and Thorston Ralf, who made their careers in Hitler's Germany, were, bar none, the greatest tenors Denmark ever produced, before and especially since the end of World War II. Years before the war, Belgium's greatest tenor, Marcel Wittrich, cut a recording of the concert aria *"God Bless our Führer!"*, which topped the best-seller charts for most of the 1930's. Kirstin Flagstad, among the most important Wagnerian sopranos of the 20th Century, left the Metropolitan Opera, where her success in *Die Valkyrie* had been nothing short of stupendous, to join her husband in Norway. He was not only the country's leading conductor, but a high-ranking officer in the *Nasional Samlung*, the Norwegian National Socialist Movement. When a post-war return engagement at the Met was scheduled for her, Flagstad was prevented from performing by hysterical mobs of incensed New York Jews. They openly and successfully prevented a world-class artist from publicly performing for ideological reasons, the very thing for which they had so long falsely condemned the Nazis.

The Vengeful Ghost of Willem Mengelberg

Furtwaengler's only contemporary to approach and even perhaps surpass him on occasion was the Dutch conductor, Willem Mengelberg. His recordings, too, have witnessed a spectacular comeback, although in his case the Jews are far more uncomfortable. Henry Fogel cannot bring himself to utter a dispensatory word on his behalf. While Furtwaengler was little more than emotionally or artistically sympathetic to National Socialism, Mengelberg was dedicated heart and soul to Adolf Hitler. He welcomed 1940's German invasion of Holland as his country's liberation from Jewish tyranny. Like Furtwaengler, his reputation was world-wide and he would have been welcomed in the United States, where he could have lived out his life in safety. Instead, he publicly endorsed the greatness of National Socialism at every occasion and performed all over the Reich. Even so, he was a vigorous champion of Dutch music and all of Holland's best modern composers owed their early success to him.

No less importantly, Mengelberg molded the Amsterdam Concertgebouw Orchestra into what many regarded as the finest symphonic ensemble ever put together. The man's contributions to music are staggering and far exceed the limitations of this newspaper article to describe. Even so, he never joined any National Socialist organization (Dutch or German), and did not work for the Axis war effort, save to perform concerts for troops on R. & R., German as well as Dutch, and all the other Aryan nationalities who banded together under the Swastika to fight Soviet Communism. He was content to lend the weight of his legendary reputation to support National Socialism and did what he could for it with the thing he knew best — conducting great music better than anyone else in the world!

For this harmless involvement in the Movement, Willem Mengelberg was sentenced to death *in absentia* (i.e., condemned without a hearing) by Holland's Allied-dominated supreme court after the war. Fleeing for his life, he found refuge in Spain. It is to Francisco Franco's eternal credit that he refused to turn over the proscribed musician to the Dutch authorities for extradition and execution. Broken in spirit and health, the maestro never again lifted his baton to call forth the incomparably magnificent sounds only he knew how to conjure from an orchestra. He died in exile six years later, condemned and despised by his own countrymen, but cherished and protected by beloved foreigners. The once supreme Amsterdam Concertgebouw he created declined under the mediocrity of more politically correct directors like bland Bernard Haitink, until the orchestra scarcely rated as a world-class organization. Yet, his ghost is avenging itself on all these postwar no-accounts, who are rapidly being forgotten, while Mengelberg's recordings enjoy a resurgence of unprecedented popularity.

Music's Debt to Fascism

A similar tragedy befell Pietro Mascagni. His *Cavalleria Rusticana* is one of the most often performed staples in the whole reper-

toire, and, with *I Pagliacci*, among the best-known operas in existence. Mascagni was also a dedicated follower of Benito Mussolini from the early days of the Duce's struggle. Through the 1920's and 30's and into the war, he held various posts in the Fascist cultural hierarchy and did much to promote the glory of Italian music. His long-time loyalty was proved during adversity, when he joined Mussolini (imprisoned by traitors in 1943, but rescued through the daring heroism of SS commandos) in the north.

With the catastrophic end of the war, Mascagni's name was posted on a death-list circulated by the same Communist partisans who murdered the Duce. Old and alone, Italy's greatest living composer died of starvation and exposure to sub-zero temperatures while hiding from his would-be assassins in an unheated garret during the bitter winter of 1945. The death of one of Western Civilization's last great creators was another legacy that belonged to the Allies' dishonorable triumph of brute force over culture. The legions of opera lovers who continue, year after year, to applaud *Cavalleria Rusticana* are ignorant of the Fascist identity and deplorable fate of its composer.

They also applaud regular performances of music by Antonio Vivaldi, whose *Seasons*, particularly, has become an often-heard concert-piece. Recordings of the 18th Century Venetian's music sell in the millions, and it is recognized throughout the world as a pillar of Western art. Yet, were it not for the diligent research of a famous American Fascist working in Mussolini's Italy, Vivaldi's name and great achievements would be just as unknown today as it was before Ezra Pound made his discovery of the lost compositions. For this incomparable work of rescue, one of the greatest poets the U.S. ever produced was starved and tortured in a so-called 'tiger-cage' by his fellow countrymen after the war. His incarceration consisted of an unheated cell so tiny he could neither stand erect nor lay down full-length, a difficult ordeal even for a man younger than his 61 years. Do the Itzak Pearlmans of this world pay homage to the work of Ezra Pound, without whom they could not perform Vivaldi's music?

Fascist Italy also inspired some of the finest conductors of all time, and the best may have been Victor DeSabata. Like Furtwaengler and Mengelberg, recordings of his intelligent, dynamic interpretations, especially of Respighi, Beethoven and Puccini, are highly prized by collectors. As a measure of the greatness of the Fascist era in which he flourished, no Italian conductor since the liberal-Marxist takeover of 1945 has begun to approach DeSabata's achievements. Fascism inspired many extraordinary composers;

among the greatest was Gian-Francesco Malipiero, who was also the most important musicologist of the 20th Century, largely because he restored the complete creative output of Claudio Monteverdi, the 16th Century founder of Italian opera. The huge, meticulous edition, nearly twenty years in the making, until its completion in 1942, is still sought after by musicians throughout the world as the most invaluable sourcebook of its kind. Malipiero's own 1936 opera, *Julius Caesar*, was based on Shakespeare's play and is a triumphant Fascist revival of the Roman origins common to all Western civilizations.

The racial-nationalist Finns, whose blue Swastika flag flew alongside Adolf Hitler's crusade against Soviet Russia, produced the most important composer in the history of their country and one of the finest of the 20th Century, Jean Sibelius. Another comrade-country, Latvia, enjoyed its golden age of composition from its independence in 1918 until its takeover by the Soviets in 1940, then again during the German liberation from 1941 to 1944. With the recent return of Latvian freedom, the splendid works of such composers as Janis Medich, who wrote during the 1930's and early 40's, are being heard with greater frequency by the outside world. Spanish Fascism lasted long after the postwar period with an equivalent endurance of great composition, as evidenced by the extraordinary guitar concertos by Joaquin Rodrigo in the 1950's.

The Unmusical Allies

Meanwhile, in the Allied countries, wracked with capitalist exploitation pitted against communist subversion, all the arts fell into decline. The lamentable condition of American music was examined in Issue #120. The situation was not quite as bad in England, but the country had nothing to look forward to under its increasingly Jew-dominated democracy of cultural sterility. Ralph Vaughn Williams, Arthur Bliss, Arnold Bax, Gustav Holst and their colleagues from the early part of the century were rapidly aging with no one to match or exceed their monumental genius, save only Benjamin Britten, certainly the last English composer of any importance, who died in 1976. French musical creativity was sustained during the 1930's by one man, Florent Schmitt, a passionate Fascist, whose compositional greatness foreshadowed the Impressionists. Only his old age and status as France's greatest living composer saved him (barely!) from the postwar hangman's noose. His successor, Francis Poulenc, carried on the torch of great Gallic music. But since his death in

1963, the history of French musical composition is blank.

In the Soviet union, that Frankenstein monster of the Jews, their ludicrous efforts to mass-produce 'proletarian art' failed miserably. Having eviscerated Russian music in the 1920's, the Reds were at first alarmed by a strident nationalist style that suddenly burst forth in the work of Gentiles Serge Prokofiev, Rheinhold Gliere, Ipolatov Ivanov and Aram Katchaturian. These outstanding composers were allowed to proceed with their strongly folkish compositions, however, because the Soviet leaders knew that such art could be used to arouse patriotic fervor against the European fascists.

But after 1945, such ethnic sentiments, being no longer needed (indeed, they were dangerous to the Jews), were condemned. The same Russian composers who were honored for writing 'patriotic' music when it was required to stir up national emotions against Hitler were denounced publicly and hounded personally as 'enemies of the Soviet people.' Some tried to please their masters by composing inoffensive music. Those who could not were tossed into stinking Gulags. As in the allegedly 'democratic' societies of England, France and the U.S., serious musical composition died in the U.S.S.R. with Prokofiev in 1953.

The only bright spots in the musical world were those still illuminated by the sunlight of National Socialism. It is a heritage of which we who carry on in its name can be extraordinarily and justifiably proud. And when our souls are moved as we listen to a Third Reich recording of music heard and enjoyed by Adolf Hitler, we share a living, spiritual kinship with him others cannot understand. Despite the magnitude of the catastrophe that physically destroyed the Third Reich and its heroes, the music of that most glorious epoch survives for us to hear.

And it more than survives! The irrepressible force of its greatness is touching more listeners than ever before. The enduring triumph of the Reich's music represents a sacred sign, an assurance from God, that not far behind the echoing trumpets conducted by Furtwaengler and Mengelberg, marches just as invincibly as our Movement!

From *The New Order*. Subscriptions available from NSDAP-AO, P.O. Box 6414, Lincoln NE 68506.

Group Dynamics in Baltimore Scams

Because the Baltimore suburb of Pikesville has been heavily Jewish for decades it offers a perfect example of Semitic man in his natural habitat. Over time it has earned the less flattering names of Kikesville and Jewtown. Nearby Park Heights Avenue is known as the "longest road in the world," extending from Israel to Africa.

The social pages in the *Baltimore Sun* are the epitome of Jewish cultural aspirations. Nothing more forcefully illustrates the Jewish propensity or compulsion to get to the head of the line at any cost. Nearby beauty parlors are overflowing before major social events, although making Jewish women beautiful is a Herculean task. The local economy caters directly to the Semitic citizenry, its latest addition a lavish new mall in nearby Owings Mills to fuel the fantasies of its JAP (Jewish American Princess) clientele.

Some stores in the fashionable mall, which naively relied entirely on demographics, have unexpectedly closed. They were obviously unaware that JAP jokes are truisms. On special weekend occasions JAPs will flock to jewelry stores to buy large expensive baubles and then return them on the following Monday. Low-level employees dislike JAPs for their pushy, bullying tactics and their propensity to complain to the employees' supervisors, hoping to get them fired. All this back-biting is mostly for fun. These people would enjoy running a concentration camp.

An elegant grocery store nicknamed "The Gucci Giant" caters to the "sophisticated tastes" of its customers. Upscale or not, Jews love to push and shove in stores and be generally downright mean. After a year of living and working among them, my girlfriend, the kindest and gentlest of women, was transformed into a raging anti-Semite. Their wealth and education notwithstanding, they are still a coarse, unmannerly people who seem to have a genetic block to decorum.

Despite the social veneer, their animadversion to anything or anyone not Jewish permeates their biting, sarcastic

humor. Most Jews do not even like each other, but remain faithful to their tribal imperative. The occasional nice one is invariably trapped in a marriage to a yenta or some other unpropitious female. Even among themselves they are obnoxious. I once witnessed a typical pushy know-it-all JAP lecturing a Jewish doctor on a medical problem.

They constantly compete with each other. It is not so much keeping up with the Joneses as one-upping the Goldbergs. Maid service is mandatory even for the ordinary middle class. There is a high price for this frenzy. I once heard a psychiatrist on some talk show remark that over half his patients were Jewish. None of the other $100-an-hour shrinks disagreed.

We should never forget that epitome of local Jewish mischief, the S&L crisis of the late 80s, which rivaled the Bolshevik Revolution in its pervasive Jewish participation. The late Ben Cardin, whose wife Shoshonna is a mover and shaker in Zionist circles, was a major player in the Baltimore area scandals. He spent a modest time in jail while his friends led a vociferous campaign for mercy and a pardon. Jews did not offer any remuneration or even an apology to those who had lost their savings. To the Chosen, reparations only travel in one direction.

Gentile attorney Wilbur Preston's report on the S&L crisis was a political tour de force that delicately tiptoed over the massive Jewish presence in the scandal. Given a deadline of only 60 to 90 days for a necessarily brief report, he only had time to investigate the biggest crooks. To this day he is a pariah in the eyes of many of the powers-that-be. One item in the report is a list of prominent figures who withdrew their funds from the S&Ls the day before they were shut down. It has never been published.

There were over 100 S&Ls in Maryland. Guess which ones had the problems! It was certainly not the 100-year-old Polish S&L in East Baltimore that was speculating in condos in Ocean City. Easily 95% of the names in Preston's report are Jewish.

Regulations, for example, forbid a bank president from

borrowing $10 million dollars from his bank at 10% interest when rates are 18%. But through a loophole a bank president could lend the money to an ethnic comrade across the street, who would reciprocate from his bank. Another trick was advertising that "their S&L" paid the highest interest. Buried in the fine print was the inevitable Jewish loophole: the rate changed daily and was set much lower on weekends when customers could not check it.

Prominent in the S&L scams was Jeffery Levitt, who rose from the most infamous slumlord in Baltimore to a respected banker and socialite within a few years. Because of their visibility and personal idiosyncrasies he and his wife Carol became the proverbial scapegoats for the entire tribe. Levitt jokes abounded as both he and his missus were obese and famous for consuming five or six desserts at one seating. Ever the sycophant, the *Baltimore Sun* wrote about the "anguish in the close-knit Jewish community." Embarrassment at being caught in the cookie jar is more like it.

Those who pooh-pooh group dynamics in this affair should consider my personal legal encounter with a minor-league lewish banker and crook. During discovery proceedings we found that he had employed the same tactics that would later surface in the Preston report: illegal bank loans to associated builders, bribes to inspectors, fraudulent appraisals, etc. Where did a small-time sleazo learn these slick scams that earned millions for the big guys! Hint: he lived in Pikesville, the hub of ethnic networking.

☆ ☆ ☆

Death canceled the cyclic miscegenation

Bye Princess Di

By

Jay Lock

Lady Diana Spencer, formerly her Royal Highness and future Queen of England, who remained the Princess of Wales after her divorce from Prince Charles, is suddenly gone. Adored and adulated as "Princess Di," she is, at least

for the moment, the most popular woman in Western history, perhaps the most popular woman in world history. Her funeral attracted billions of TV viewers.

Di was also the most photographed person in history. Her reproduced image was both a pop icon and, since her death, a pop idol. She was a fairy tale princess come to life. Even after giving birth to two children, including William, in direct line to the British throne, Di worked her way back to physical fitness and beauty in a way that most men and women of whatever race can only admire.

Di was not merely the Princess of Wales, but the Princess of the West. She is worshiped, not only because of her beauty, but because of her public profile, especially her charities. Unhappily, our admiration for Princess Di should begin and end with her beauty. She was the thoroughly modern, feminist traitor to her husband, her family, her faith, her nation and her race.

Di gave herself to Prince Charles in an arranged, ultimately unfaithful marriage. In such circumstances, not unforeseen by her from the very beginning, she eventually chose to be a modern girl. That is, she "got out." She chose to be "honest" and "open," to reveal her marriage problems to the teeming masses of an irretrievably debauched world, a world that hastened to welcome her into that strange, contemporary sisterhood of "victimhood."

Women saw Di as a model of feminist independence. Commentators and critics selected her as the epitome of psycho-social-political correctness. Men fantasized her as a woman of confused emotions and priorities who simply needed a good man to rescue her and straighten her out.

Di chose to publicly criticize and ultimately abandon her husband and her royal family, rather than suffer, forgive and live on to find happiness in her destiny. She forsook the morality, tradition and purpose of the institutions of marriage and the monarchy. Her choices were easily approved by the stupid, immoral public which routinely choose the easy way out of its personal and social covenants.

After her divorce, Di's charities took on an incressingly

politically correct slant, benefiting queers and innumerable Third Worlders and other favored agents of social change. Her hostility to the monarchy was expanded by the media to a revolution against the social order. Like so many of the ultra-elite, her "philanthropy" was fundamentally misanthropic.

Yes, she seemingly put herself at risk by fondling AIDS' babies. Then there was the funeral hoopla of the queer designer from Italy, Versace, who was assassinated by a fellow queer. Photos seen around the world revealed Di and the British homo songster, Elton John, mourning side by side.

It was only a matter of time before Di began consorting and then whoring with rich Pakistani and Arabian playboys. At the time, she appeared to be rejecting the West for the Third World. She chose the harem-mongers, who view a pretty white Western woman as one more trinket to collect and toss into their sandbox kingdoms. In the end, long before she died, she chose death over life.

In her last days she was scarfed up by yet another dusky millionaire, one who had only recently proposed marriage to a Hollywood bimbo. Dodi Al Fayed had a reputation for hulling out Nordic women and consuming their very souls, like sweet fruits, later discarding their carcasses to the hungry ants and vultures on the barren Arabian sands.

Dodi Al Fayed's was not a Western childhood spent hanging onto the apron strings of a doting mother who preserved hearth and home. As happens with Asians and Africans who misconstrue Westernism as mere consumerism, Western culture often bites back with disastrous consequences.

Eventually their easy-come, easy-go wealth convinces Third World hierarchs that they are masters of all they survey.

The Arabs have no business in Paris, London or anywhere in the West. They have no business in and on our lands, buying our homes and companies and moving millions of swarthy Muslims in to take over. Least of all should they be here scoping out the mothers and sisters of our race and luring them into their desert dens.

In the end we must conclude that Princess Di helped to bring about her own unfortunate end. The Royal Family was aware of this and, at first, made few preparations for the funeral and burial services. When public pressure caused them to change their minds, *NBC News* called it a "royal thaw." Hard, icy, detached Elizabeth II finally exhibited a superficial touch of warmth.

The House of Windsor has been condemned by many for its apparent betrayal of Di. It is not the Royal Family, however, who betrayed her. It is Di's tawdry, hypocritical public who lauded her every strike against Western traditions, institutions and morality. Di betrayed us all, like so many influential persons before her, by pretending that all things white and Western no longer matter.

Reprinted from *Instauration*, December 1997. Subscriptions available from Howard Allen Enterprises, Box 76, Cape Canaveral, FL 32920.

☆ ☆ ☆

THE DIANA DAFTNESS

By
Colin Jordan

With September a strange fit of madness came and gripped Britain for several weeks, convulsing the public at large with a high fever of hysteria. Scribes penned soaring and saintly eulogies. Flower sellers enjoyed the bonanza of their lives. Souvenir makers made a fortune. A depraved, drink and drug homosexual named Elton John, who appropriately performed as a 'people's star' at the funeral in Westminster Abbey of a 'people's' potentate, sold millions or records of his pop production.

The Queen interrupted her summer sojourn at Balmoral to return to London to broadcast to the nation. A minute's silence was observed far and wide. Suggestions for commemoration encompassed an eternal flame, a specially named bank holiday, the minting of new coins, the renaming of Heathrow Airport, the permanent closing to traffic of London's leading thoroughfare The Mall, and the award of a Nobel Peace Prize.

The passing of what great person occasioned this extravaganza of the century? What stirred the press, pulpit and public to such a frenzy of adulation and hullabaloo of grief? It was not the death of some giant of nobility after lifelong labour for the benefit and betterment of Britain. Not a manifestation of concern for the fate of our race and nation in the face of present, destructive trends. Not an awakening of reverence for the millions in past times who have truly served the community or died to keep Britain for the British.

Instead, this fantastic convulsion of a nation was caused by the death in a car accident of a comparatively worthless young woman who, born into luxury and idleness, can hardly have ever done a hard day's work in her life. Hers was a death caused by a lack of sufficient common sense in concern for herself and her children as not to be wearing a seat belt when allowing herself to be driven at up to 100 miles an hour or more (around 3 times the speed limit in that part of central Paris) by a drunken driver who was more than 3 times over the drink-driving limit and, moreover, taking medications impairing his driving ability.

The Diana Daftness, as we may dub the public response to this appalling irresponsibility, was the truly weird canonisation of a deeply instable, indeed mentally ill character subject to tantrums in the course of which on one occasion she threw herself downstairs when pregnant, thus endangering a future heir to the throne; subject to the derangement known as anorexia, namely a disposition to starve herself; subject to an inclination to suicide as shown by an attempt at Sandringham; and subject to an indulgence in self-mutilation as a symptom of severe mental disturbance as reported in the London *Daily Telegraph* (13 July 1996).

At school this glossy idol of the gaping masses had failed all five of her O-levels, and, but for her plutocratic back-

ground and chance elevation to royalty, could have failed to qualify for a check-out job at a supermarket. She was a notably shallow person devoted to pleasure and display, devoid of cultural attainment, her musical level, for instance, being that of rock concerts she attended and jumped up and down at her favourite pop group having been one popular with the frenetic youngsters known as 'teenie boppers'

Violating fidelity like her husband, Charles, as a rotten example to the nation, this candidate for sainthood indulged in an adulterous affair with an army officer, and another one with a riding instructor, not to mention any more. Before her demise and the ensuing suspension of criticism the London *Sunday Telegraph* (16 August 1997) said of her sexual rovings that she 'always ends with second-class riff-raff like James Hewitt or dullards like Christopher Whalley'.

With her image in danger of resolving accurately into no more than that of a pretty, entirely playful princess, she entrusted herself to and was taken over by professional image-makers, particularly and principally the Jewess Susie Orbach, a feminist guru and psychotherapist, and given a year-long series of training sessions, thrice weekly, with her. The outcome was fast-forced, synthetic presentation of a new 'caring' princess of hearts. She contrived to be pictured fussing with Coloured children in Brixton and elsewhere; shaking hands with AIDS patients at Middlesex Hospital and elsewhere; and opening a drug centre in Glasgow; thus winning fans from the scum of society, and emerging as a queen of queers and drug addicts. She was even shown pushing herself before TV cameras she had brought into a Harefield Hospital, London, operating theatre so she could portray concern for a Negro boy brought from Africa for a heart operation, before which she had taken care to be seen kissing and cuddling him.

While this pop-star princess of artificiality made out, when she had an overdose of it, that she was hounded and driven to desperation by the media — and it was initially declared after her fatal accident that she had been brought to it by pursuing paparazzi — the fact is that she was a publicity

addict who pursued and played with that media whenever it suited her for the gratification of her vanity. She tipped off the press whenever she fancied their presence. She approached editors on occasions seeking attention. She supplied material to the media through friends. She paraded infront of them at impromptu press conferences. With her eager connivance, the media profitably transformed a nonentity into a constant, front page feature; so much so that she came to fancy herself as a special ambassador for Blair's Britain, and he was moving towards making her such.

Her charitable disposition as far as her own pocket was concerned was put in question by her extravagance regarding personal adornment. She was reported as expending £100,000 on clothes for a trip to Italy in the 1980s and £80,000 on clothes for a trip to Saudi Arabia and other neighbouring places in the same decade. Her dress at a 'charity ball' in New York the year before she died cost £10,000. Her total expenditure on clothes during her performance as a tinself princess of 'compassion' must have run into millions. If she had been less of a show-off, she could have benefited her showcase charities by personal donation in place of some of this luxury.

Our Diana of decadence not only put herself into Jewish hands with her backstage mentor, Susie Orbach, she was surrounded by Jewish friends and confidants, among them Jewish film producer, David Puttnam, banker Lord Jacob Rothschild, the Jewish editor of the *Sunday Telegraph*, Dominic Lawson, and his wife Rosa (president of the jewelers Tiffany a Co.); and her lawyer, the Jew Lord Mishcon. Even a Jewess, Elizabeth Emmanuel, designed her wedding dress and clothed her for years, so that in fabric as well as in thought she was a Jewish product.

In view of who she really was behind the gloss, it can be no real surprise that this playgirl of a princess gravitated to an Egyptian playboy, and at the end seemed set, as the mother of a future king of England, to marry him and become a Muslim. Dodi, her final beau — son of Mohamed Fayed, vastly wealthy owner of Harrods, the huge London

store and the enormously expensive Ritz Hotel in Paris, along with other properties and investments said to total in value £1.5 billion — was an utterly useless parasite, enormously wealthy with a collection of multimillion pound properties around the world including a castle in the Scottish Highlands, a fleet of cars, an impressive record of philandering, and an ability to gobble down £300 tins of caviar.

It was not the first time our trumpery princess had gone Asian. Earlier in the year she had been dancing in the arms of Asian millionaire, Gulu Lalvani, and the next day, garlanded and with a Hindu mark on her forehead, had been to a Hindu temple in North London. She had other Asian friends.

The reason why *Gothic Ripples* here expends such an amount of space in summing up and cutting down to size a paltry character who never said or did a single thing for the benefit of our beleaguered race, and who instead was greatly harmful in regularly seeking opportunity to promote Coloureds and race mixing and various other forms of degeneracy, is that the Dianamania following her departure vividly showed the acute stage which our national sickness has now reached. In a milieu where the bulk of the nation seeks to make something of a goddess out of a Diana, there is clearly a sense of void in the public mind, a sense of the absence of anything of an uplifting national mission in the Britain governed by the likes of Blair. The public responds to this by creating false idols such as pop stars and fairy princesses under the tutelage of a captivating media. The BNP's [British National Party] belief that it can detach the public from this enslavement is a fond and fatal illusion.

From *Gothic Ripples*. Subscriptions are available from Colin Jordan, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, N. Yorkshire, England HG3 5JQ

The Giant Gold Robbery

by Dr. William Pierce

I've mentioned the Jewish program of extortion against Switzerland before, but this is such a fascinating subject I just can't stay away from it. Almost every day the Jews outreach themselves in setting new records for arrogance, deceit, and greed. It's really breathtaking to watch them.

For the sake of review, the whole thing started last year when a group of Jews, looking around for a new way to milk more money from the "Holocaust," hit on the idea of announcing that Swiss bankers were keeping money that had been deposited by Jews before or during the Second World War who had then died or been killed during the war. Like most clever swindles, this one contained a grain of truth. Among the dormant accounts in Swiss banks there are some which did belong to Jews who died during the war. Every bank in the world accumulates dormant accounts, and some of these accounts undoubtedly were opened by Jews.

Now, the Swiss bankers have standard procedures for dealing with their depositors and for handling dormant accounts, and those procedures have nothing at all to do with the ethnicity of the depositor. Jewish depositors are and always have been treated just like everyone else. The same efforts are made to contact the owners of dormant accounts, regardless of whether those owners are Jews or Gentiles. And regardless of what you think about bankers as a whole, Swiss bankers are generally recognized as especially reputable — as bankers who are especially careful to play by the rules. That's one of the reasons Swiss banks are so highly regarded around the world.

If a group of Tibetans or Laplanders had begun raising a fuss about dormant accounts their grandfathers had opened in Swiss banks, the Swiss bankers would have dealt with them in the standard manner: the bankers would have said to them, just show us some proof that you are the legitimate heirs of depositors who have died, and we will give you any money in the accounts, and that would have been it. No one would have expected more than that, and no special media attention would have been given to the Tibetans or Laplanders.

In fact, before this particular swindle was launched last year,

Jews, along with people of just about every other race and nationality on the planet, had claimed and been awarded dormant accounts in the standard way, without any special difficulty.

But the Jews who launched this scheme weren't interested in having dormant accounts handled in the standard way. They were interested in blackmail and extortion on a grand scale. And they had reason to believe that they could get away it, while the Tibetans and Laplanders obviously couldn't. That reason was the control of the news and entertainment media by their fellow Jews.

The first act in the scheme went like this: The schemers got together with some of their buddies in the media, and front-page articles appeared simultaneously in newspapers all over the world to the effect that Swiss bankers were unscrupulously holding onto as much as $7 billion which belonged to the heirs of so-called "Holocaust" victims. The members of the Jewish group wanted the Swiss bankers to turn this money over to them. The Swiss responded, as one might have expected, with denials and outrage. The president of Switzerland denounced the Jewish demands as an extortion attempt. And had only Tibetans or Laplanders been involved, that's where the affair would have ended. But instead, the Jewish media shifted into second gear and counterattacked, feigning outrage themselves over the charge of extortion. How could a bunch of nice, Jewish boys possibly be involved in extortion — especially when the magic word "Holocaust" had been invoked to sanctify their claim for money?

Then the Swiss made their first big mistake: they apologized for accusing the Jews of extortion. They explained their procedure for claiming dormant accounts. They hired public relations firms. They said that there couldn't possibly be $7 billion in dormant accounts belonging to "Holocaust" victims, but that there might be some money and that they would make another examination of their dormant accounts. They announced that as a charitable act they would donate $180 million to the Jews, not from dormant accounts but from their own general funds, just for the sake of goodwill.

The Swiss didn't understand the Jewish mentality. They didn't understand that Jews aren't people you can live with. With Jews there's no compromising. The Jews correctly viewed the Swiss apology and the Swiss offer of a charitable donation to "Holocaust" survivors as signs of weakness, and so they stepped up their demands. They got one of their step'n'fetchit Gentile

politicians involved, New York Senator Alphonse D'Amato, who is chairman of the Senate Banking Committee and who has made a career out of doing favors for the Jews. And they began escalating their demands and their threats.

And the Swiss kept making mistakes. They kept apologizing and backtracking and trying to placate the Jews. Aside from their reputation for honesty, the big thing Swiss banks had going for them was their reputation for confidentiality. A person could put his money in a Swiss bank account and reasonably expect that no one would ever learn about it if he didn't announce the fact himself. Last month, in an attempt to prove to the world that they weren't hiding any Jewish money, Swiss bankers compromised their reputation for confidentiality by publishing a list of the names of the account-holders for all 1,756 accounts they could find which had been dormant since the end of the Second World War. These accounts contained a total of approximately $40 million.

Do you think this pleased the Jews a bit? They scrutinized the list, and the first thing they noted was that fewer than ten per cent of the names on it were Jewish. They didn't say much about this, however, except in their own Jewish community newspapers, because it tended to deflate the fable they had concocted of the Swiss bankers hoarding the savings of many thousands of Jewish "Holocaust" victims totaling billions of dollars. Instead they began screaming that, based on a similarity of names, eight of the 1,756 accounts on the list might belong to people who had been connected in one way or another with the German government during the war. There were names on the list which were the same as or similar to a former vice-president of the Reichstag, Hitler's official photographer, the wife of a top SS official, and five others. "Oy, veh! You've been doing business with Nazis!" the Jews shrieked.

The Swiss reminded the Jews that Switzerland had been a neutral country during the war and that Swiss banks had customers from both sides of the conflict. Reminding everyone of that was another mistake for the poor Swiss. The Jews, Senator D'Amato, and the rest of the Jews' camp followers began moaning that the Swiss really had sympathized with the Germans, that they had wanted the Germans to win and had helped the German war effort by trading with Germany.

Now, that's another one of those little grains of truth in this whole fabric of lies the Jews have constructed. A great many

Swiss, especially in the German-speaking parts of the country, were pro-German. And of course, they did carry on trade with both the Germans and their allies as well as with the allies of the Jews, such as the United States and the Soviet Union. The Jews seized on the fact of Swiss trade with the Germans and began beating the Swiss on the heads with that. The gold the Germans gave the Swiss in return for manufactured products during the war probably had been confiscated from Jews, they screamed. Some of it probably was gold teeth extracted from Jewish concentration camp victims. "Give it back! Give it back to us!" The Swiss responded by apologizing for having remained neutral during the war and by donating another $100 million to the fund for "Holocaust" victims they already had set up.

That's nowhere enough to satisfy one Jewish leader, Avraham Burg, the head of Israel's Jewish Agency. (That's actually its name: the Jewish Agency.) Burg has demanded for the Jews not only all the gold which had gone to Switzerland from Germany during the war to pay for manufactured goods, but also gold which the victorious Allies confiscated from Germany at the end of the war and have been doling out ever since to various countries occupied by the Germans during the war to compensate these countries for their wartime losses. Burg claims that this gold once belonged to Jews, and he has demanded that all of the vaults holding this gold be sealed until it is officially turned over to Jews. He has demanded — and I quote him exactly — "that the corrupt division and distribution of Jewish spoils from World War II to world governments must immediately be ceased, and every last cent must be returned to Jewish hands."

Isn't that interesting wording? "[E]very last cent must be returned to Jewish hands." Not necessarily to the hands of the Jews Burg claims originally owned the gold, since it would be impossible to determine who those Jews were, but just "to Jewish hands." Just get it away from the Gentiles and put it into Jewish hands. The Jews will figure out what to do with it.

Imagine how that demand would sound if, instead of Jews, Lutherans or Baptists were claiming the gold. During the war the Soviet government forced millions of ethnic Germans — the so-called "Volga Germans" — off the land they had owned for 150 years, since being invited to Russia by Catherine the Great, and deported them to Siberia. After the war the communist and democratic victors forced millions of other ethnic Germans off their land in eastern Germany in a huge and murderous "ethnic cleansing" program, to which the western Allies consented.

Most of these plundered and dispossessed Germans were Lutherans, and what was stolen from them dwarfs any claim the Jews have made. Imagine the Lutheran church demanding today that it be compensated for everything that had been stolen from those plundered Germans during and after the war. We would laugh at the absurdity of the church's claim. The fact that Avraham Burg and his fellow Jews make such a claim today tells us something about their mentality, about their ethnocentricity and sense of racial solidarity, about their "us against them" attitude toward the world, as well as about their greed for gold. And it tells us about the folly of thinking of Jews as merely people with a different religion, who become anything other than Jews when they change their religion.

The reason that Avraham Burg can confidently make such demands, while no Lutheran spokesman dares do the same, is based on the fact of Jewish media control. The Jews have spent 60 years, since before the Second World War, using the media to complain about their mistreatment by the Germans, the Poles, the Ukrainians, the Latvians, the Lithuanians, the Hungarians, the Croatians, and so on. After the war they poured such a deluge of pro-Jewish propaganda out of Hollywood that most Americans today think of Jews as being the principal victims of the Second World War. Almost no one has heard about what Jewish Communism did to the Russians, the Ukrainians, the Poles, and the other European peoples unfortunate enough to be ruled by Communists before, during, or after the Second World War. Almost no one has heard about the mass murder of millions of German civilians after the war. In fact, most Americans can't even give a good estimate of the number of Americans who died in combat during the war. But everybody has heard about the grossly inflated figure of "six million" Jews supposedly killed in gas chambers by the Germans and then converted into soap, lampshades, and gold dental fillings.

This incessant Jewish "Holocaust" propaganda has got most people, including the Swiss, buffaloed. It has given the Jews a special status, a martyr status. Most people are afraid to criticize them or contradict them. But even the Swiss bankers and politicians who aren't fooled by the Jewish "Holocaust" exaggerations are afraid of the power of the Jewish media. They understand that the U.S. government is practically under the Jews' control. They understand that American politicians who are in the Jews'

pockets, like Senator D'Amato, can cause them a lot of trouble. They understand that the Jews have enough political power through their media control to persuade the U. S. government to go along with a boycott of Switzerland if they demand one. And so instead of standing up to the Jews the Swiss keep on apologizing and trying to buy the Jewish blackmailers off. And the Jews continue to see this as weakness, and so they keep on pushing. They keep on demanding more.

And, hey, don't think that's because the Jews are greedy! They're not really interested in the gold, but only in the principle of the thing, they assure us. Israel Singer, the secretary of the World Jewish Congress, one of the groups applying pressure to the Swiss, has announced, "This is not about money. It is about justice." Right.

This business of demanding reparations for things which allegedly happened 50 or 60 years ago does bring up some interesting principles. The descendants of our Black slaves in this country are a bit slower at spotting opportunities than the Jews are, but even they can recognize a profitable principle when they see one. They're beginning to talk about the reparations that White people owe them for slavery. They might want to add up all of the man-hours their slave ancestors worked, multiply that by, say, $5 an hour, add interest at six per cent since the Emancipation Proclamation of 1863, and present us with the bill. Why not?

And what about the Indians and the real estate they can claim we owe them for? Why should it be only the Jews who can get away with making such claims — and with collecting on them? They've already extorted $55 billion in reparations from the German people since 1948. Suppose the Germans started figuring up what is owed to them? Or suppose the Scots presented a bill to the English? Or suppose the English presented a bill to the people of Normandy? Why is it only the Jews who are entitled to go back into history and add up their carefully nursed grievances and present a bill to the rest of the world?

The latest concession they've blackmailed the Swiss into is a $5 billion so-called "solidarity fund" to be used to compensate "victims of poverty, war, and genocide." A panel, a majority of whose members are Jews, is to decide how to dole out this money after it is collected from the Swiss people. If the Swiss are prompt in coughing up this money, then the Jews say they will not organize an international boycott of Switzerland.

Fortunately for the Swiss, they have at least one patriot among their politicians. He is a 56-year-old industrialist and member of the Swiss parliament, Christoph Blocher, and he is telling the Swiss people that they ought not to give in to this blackmail. He is telling his people that they owe nothing to the Jews and they ought to pay them nothing. And he is gaining strong support from Swiss voters. We'll see what happens next year, when the Swiss vote on whether or not to let the Jews take them to the cleaners for another $5 billion.

So far the Jews have been so pleased with the way the Swiss are caving in to their demands for gold that they're talking about similar claims against Sweden, Portugal, Spain, and Turkey. Hey, why not? When you've got the whole world buffaloed with "Holocaust" baloney, why not go for everything you can get?

If you really want to get some insight into the Jewish mentality, go to any big library — or to the Internet — and start collecting news clippings on these Jewish claims for reparations. Study the details. Try to see the big picture. Make some of the comparisons I've hinted at today: comparisons of the way the Jews look at their history to the way in which other races, other nations, look at their own histories. It will amaze you. It will take your breath away. And it will convince you that it's time for the world to do something about getting this Jewish monkey off its back.

☆ ☆ ☆

Slavery and Race

by Dr. William Pierce

I have before me a news story written by a correspondent for the London *Daily Telegraph*. It's a story about the flourishing child-slavery business in West Africa: in countries like Nigeria, Togo, Benin, and Gabon. Businessmen in the coastal cities send buyers into the interior with buses, where they collect surplus children, in the seven- to 15-year-old age range, and bring them back in groups of 50 to 100 — in other words, a bus load — to the slave markets on the coast. Typically the buyers pay parents anywhere from 10 to 30 dollars per child. In some areas, they simply bribe local officials to look the other way and kidnap the children.

Once in the coastal cities, the children are housed in large, supermarket-style buildings where shoppers can stroll through, select the children they want to buy, and pay for their merchandise at the door as they leave. Some of the purchasers send the children out on the streets to work as prostitutes. Others use them as house servants or as factory workers.

This is not a small-time thing or an occasional thing. This is a thriving business involving thousands of children bought and sold every year in dozens of slave markets in West African cities, in the region which used to be known as the "slave coast," because that's where the slave dealers, during the 18th and early 19th centuries, would buy ship loads of slaves to take to the West Indies and the Americas for plantation work. After slavery was outlawed in Europe and America, it continued as an ongoing institution in Africa, just as it had for countless centuries before White men began buying African slaves.

The only reason Europeans and White Americans ever hear anything about this ongoing African slave trade is that there are a few tender-hearted White groups, such as Amnesty International and Anti-Slavery International, whose sensibilities are offended by this sort of thing. These groups try to arouse public opinion in America and Europe against slavery. They also work through politicians, trying to persuade them to put anti-slavery amendments into aid agreements with African countries. As a result of such aid-agreement amendments most African countries recently have gone through the motions of enacting legislation outlawing slavery. All this means in practice is that the slave dealers must pay bribes to the politicians or the police in order to avoid interference with their business.

Now, the news story I mentioned appeared because the London-based group Anti-Slavery International has just released a report detailing the latest facts and figures for child slavery in West Africa. Do you wonder why you don't see more news about the slave trade? Do you wonder why the *New York Times*, the *Washington Post*, the *Wall Street Journal*, and the major television news networks have virtually nothing to say about it? Can you imagine the outrage you would see in these controlled media, day after day and week after week, if White people were behind this trade in Black children?

Of course, you can! But news about Blacks in Africa, behaving the way Blacks always have behaved, whether it is buying

and selling child slaves in Nigeria or engaging in ritual cannibalism in Liberia or "necklacing" accused witches in South Africa, is news which doesn't fit and is therefore deemed not newsworthy by the masters of the controlled media. In fact, the media masters consider such news positively harmful, because it conflicts with the image they have built in the minds of the White public: an image of virtuous, peaceable, freedom-loving, industrious, sensitive, and creative Blacks, essentially noble Blacks, who have failed to rise to the cultural level of Europe and America only because they have been enslaved and exploited by cruel, greedy White supremacists. It's important to maintain this deceptive image, because it reinforces the sense of White racial guilt; it helps keep Whites convinced that they owe something to non-Whites, that they must never think of their own racial interests or feel any sense of White racial solidarity, because that can only lead to terrible things like slavery and the oppression of noble Blacks.

Actually, the media masters have quite different reasons for wanting to keep White thinking about racial matters confused. If Whites ever begin thinking racially, ever begin thinking in terms of their collective racial interests, the way the media masters do, they will be much more difficult to control — and the media masters themselves will be in grave danger. So That's why we hear and see so much in the media about the evils of White racism, and the need for the government to crack down on what the media bosses call "hate," and the importance of giving the poor Blacks a few special advantages like affirmative action to make up for the way we mistreated them in the past — and, ahem, the correctness of pressuring the Swiss people into coughing up as much gold as another poor, oppressed minority group demands. And It's also why we almost never see or hear anything about Black slavery in Africa today — and, more generally, about what all of these wonderful minorities with which we are blessed are actually like and the way in which they really behave when left to themselves.

I've done a lot of thinking about this problem of the Jewish control of our news and entertainment media, and I've probably talked more about it on these *American Dissident Voices* broadcasts than any other problem we're facing as a people. That's because It's the most important problem we're facing. It's the key to all of our other problems. It's the one problem we must overcome if our people are to survive.

Let's look today at a couple of aspects of this problem of Jewish media control that I haven't discussed much in the past. What I have discussed often before is the fact that most people aren't really rational in the formation of their opinions and attitudes. They don't believe what makes the most sense. They don't believe what they see the best evidence for. They believe what is fashionable. They believe whatever they think other people believe. And so the task of the mass media is not primarily to present either factual or contrived evidence for a particular point of view they want the public to adopt; instead it is simply to convince the public that this point of view is fashionable: that it is the point of view most other people already have. And the media do this convincing primarily with advertising and with entertainment: they show fashionable actors expressing the opinions they want the viewers to adopt. Sometimes they use news for the same purpose: they'll sample the reactions of people on the street to some event in the news and then select those reactions for broadcast or publication which match the reaction they want the public to have. But the main task of the news media is to screen out facts which don't fit and present only those facts which seem compatible with the opinions the media are promoting.

And that technique works quite well with most people. But there are many White Americans who are able to think for themselves, who are able to entertain even unfashionable ideas, if that's where the evidence points. Why don't we hear more of these Americans speaking out? Why do so many of them just go along with the falsehoods and deceptions of the controlled media?

I believe that a full answer to this question has three parts. In the first place, these people able to think for themselves tend to be more successful economically and socially than the average, because they're smarter than the average. They tend to belong to the upper strata of our society, strata whose inhabitants are cushioned against many of the harsher realities of what is happening to our society — and who live in an environment where politeness is especially valued. They don't want to be rude. They don't want to be offensive. To point out too loudly the inadequacies of Blacks would be considered a bit *déclassé*.

In the second place many Whites believe that we should preserve the peace at all costs. They place a very high value on maintaining social tranquillity. They know how easily some minorities take offense and how violent and destructive they can become. They know that if a White policeman has to tap a Black with his nightstick during an arrest, his fellow Blacks may stage a three-day riot and burn the whole town to the ground. And so these peace-loving folks are inclined to tread very softly and leave their nightsticks at home. They'd rather see us White rabble-rousers restrained than give us an opportunity to stir up trouble. After all, they think, as bad as the racial situation is, we have to learn to live with it. We may not like it, but there's nothing we can do about it — nothing, that is, except things that inevitably would entail a great deal of conflict, violence, and bloodshed, and that's just too terrible to contemplate. Our people, unfortunately, have lost a lot of their stomach for that sort of thing over the past couple of hundred years.

And, as I said, these are folks who already have a reasonable understanding of the facts. They're not taken in by any egalitarian myths. With them it's a problem of values, of priorities. Keeping the peace and avoiding violence is the most important thing to them. About the only way you can persuade them to take a stand for their people is convince them by demonstration that Blacks are not the only ones who can raise hell, and that simply being polite will not permit them to escape unscathed and avoid violence to their own persons.

Finally, I believe that for many independent-minded people the problem is not being able to see the forest for the trees. What they see is that there are many individual Blacks who are intelligent, there are many moral Blacks, many industrious and self-disciplined Blacks, and many individual Blacks who are able to adapt quite successfully and even constructively to a civilized, European society. And they also see that there are many White people who are stupid, lazy, immoral, and undisciplined and are a burden on our society. These independent-minded people are focused on individual Blacks and individual Whites, and the conclusion they reach is that there are some good and useful people of all races in our society and some bad and useless people of all races.

What these independent-minded people fail to do is back off a bit and look at races as a whole. What they fail to understand is that the problem we must deal with is not the quality of the individual Negro who is living next door, or even the effect that minorities are having on our neighborhood. The problem is what Blacks as a race — or what non-Whites generally — are doing to

our society and to our race by living among us. And it is quite clear, indisputably clear, that what they are doing as a race, as a whole, is not good. They are destroying our society and our race. That's the problem we must deal with, and all considerations of individuals become wholly insignificant in comparison.

Now, I know that's hard for some people to grasp. I know that it took me a while to get my own thinking straightened out. I began life more or less as a libertarian, and my primary concern was that the government not mess with me personally — and more generally that people be permitted to do whatever they want to do as individuals. I didn't think much about the cumulative effects of individual actions and individual qualities on the society in which I was living. But as these cumulative effects began being really noticeable in the 1960s, I had to start thinking about them. I believe that all of us need to think about them.

We need to understand that every race encompasses individuals with a range of characteristics, with each characteristic distributed about some average value in a more or less bell-shaped curve. When we want to think about the effects of mixing two races together in a society, it is these average values we must consider, not individuals. For example, there are smart Blacks and stupid Whites — a lot more of the latter these days than in the past, it seems — but the average intelligence for Blacks in the United States is between 15 and 20 IQ points below the average for Whites. That's more than enough to make the difference between being able to sustain a modern, civilized society and not being able to keep it from sliding back into the jungle, the way every Black country in Africa for which Whites built a civilized infrastructure began sliding back into the jungle as soon as the Whites relinquished control to the Blacks during the decolonization period after the Second World War. More than that, the rare individuals who have the special abilities required to build a civilization, not just sustain one, are way out on the high side of the bell curve — far enough out, in fact, that the Black bell curve has for all practical purposes gone to zero. Which is to say that if on the White bell curve for an average population of one million Whites there are 100 who qualify as civilization builders, as true innovators, then on a bell curve for one million Blacks the number of individuals who qualify as civilization builders is somewhere between zero and one.

These are the things that people who are able to think for themselves need to consider. They need to consider the overall effects of allowing large numbers of Blacks and other non-Whites to live among us. They need to consider the ultimate consequences of such a policy. They need to realize that as races with lower standards of performance than ours mix with us, they inevitably will pull down the overall standards for our society. Eventually they will pull us down to the level where we cannot compete effectively with other societies which have maintained their own standards.

Our independent-minded people need to think clearly about the ways in which our society already has been degraded by permitting larger and larger numbers of non-Whites to live among us. They need to look at our school problem and our crime problem and our drug problem and to understand that these are consequences of our failing to maintain a White society, and that we are suffering these consequences regardless of the fact that there are many individual Blacks who cannot be blamed for these problems. They need to understand that it is Blacks collectively, Blacks as a race, who are pulling our society down.

Our people also need to understand the true motivations of the media bosses when they respond to these problems by trying to obscure the problems and confuse us about them: for example, by campaigning against IQ testing — or any testing of people which distinguishes them or ranks them according to ability and thereby reveals the fact of racial inequality — and at the same time by trying to convince us that there is some mysterious benefit to be gained by having more racial diversity in our society; when they deliberately try to make us feel a sense of racial guilt by blaming Black slavery on Whites; when they deliberately use their media to encourage miscegenation; and finally, when they make the claim that there really is no such thing as race, that the whole concept of race is meaningless. Yes, we need to understand what these Jewish media bosses are up to. We need to understand the overall consequences to our people of permitting them to live among us.

Finally, let me leave you with this thought. If the idea of inferiority and superiority bothers you, if you don't like the

idea of categorizing Black society in Nigeria or Uganda, with its enduring institution of slavery, as inferior to White society, just think of it as different. And just realize that when people from a different race are mixed with ours, we will become different. We will lose our racial distinctness, our very ability to think of ourselves as a race. That is why I am opposed not only to the presence of Blacks and Jews in our society, but even to the large-scale presence of races I respect, such as the Japanese. Mixing leads to the loss of distinctness, to the loss of identity. And the loss of identity leads inevitably to death.

Think about it.

A cassette recording of this broadcast is available for $12.95 including postage from: National Vanguard Books, P.O. Box 330, Hillsboro, WV 24946. Reprinted from *Free Speech* November 1997. Free Speech is available for $40.00 per year from the address above (12 issues).

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. **Order from:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

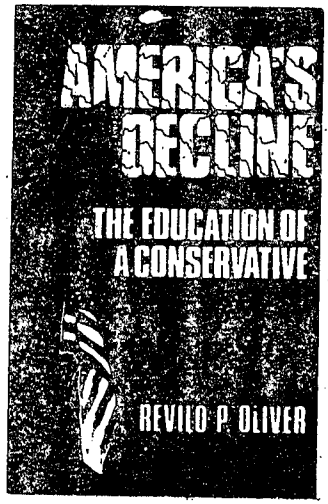

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.50

Ernst Zündel's Power Newsletter

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Guillermo Coletti:
1000 New Laws For Californians
page 24

Allan Callahan:
A Few Lessons From Pakistan
page 27

Jarah B. Crawford:
Take A Glimpse
page 29

From Instauration:
Princess Di Was A Creature of Her Time,
page 43

Postcards Recall Exciting Times
page 40

Letters to the Editor
page 44

VOL. 25 — NO. 7 MARCH 1998

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P. O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

ERNST ZÜNDEL'S POWER NEWSLETTER

Issue No. 225 — January 8, 1998
Personal Opinions of the Author

To my friends around the world:

The last newsletter was being stuffed and mailed out after the mail strike came to an end when word reached me that the Federal Appeal Court of Canada had reversed or overturned Judge Heald's decision of August 1997, which had forbidden Canada's Security Intelligence Review Committee from holding Star Chamber Inquisition-like hearings against me, after Canada's civilian spy agency had falsely declared me a "security threat" in the late summer of 1995.

The appeal was heard in Vancouver on October 2, 1997. Doug Christie, Barbara Kulaszka and I were there to fight the appeal. I had the feeling during those proceedings that they might go against us. After years of being dragged before judges, one gets a pretty good feel for the nuances and signals which invariably pass between judges and prosecutors. One can also tell by how they behave toward the accused, by what kinds of issues they concentrate on, and by what kinds of questions they ask the defence lawyer.

It seemed clear to me that for "reasons of state", as we say in Old Europe, those three judges were going to rule in favor of the powers the state arrogates unto itself to call anyone they choose a "security threat"—which means, ultimately, that the criterion applied is a political one. The future will call it precisely that!

That was hardly news to me or to my defence team. We did our duty for the historical record and to get those arguments and documents into the legal system for posterity to judge. We had prepared our arguments with diligence and had spared no effort in marshaling all the facts, precedents,

SAMISDAT, 206 Carlton Street, Toronto, ONT., Canada, M5A, 2L1--Tel. 416-922-9850, FAX: 416-922-8614.-- The Zündelsite on the Internet: http://www.webcom.com/~ezundel/english/ -- E-Mail: ezundel @ cts.com.

etc. I am satisfied that what was humanly possible for us, was done. The three-judge panel decided against us, and ruled surprisingly quickly in this matter. Obviously those in authority are in a hurry to deal with Ernst Zündel, the man they like to hate in official circles in Canada. This is not surprising—after all, as we so well remember, the Prime Minister of Canada had promised the leaders of Canadian Jewry during a public speech in Toronto that "Holocaust Deniers" were not welcome in Canada!

Meanwhile, are they truly hurting my image—try as they might? In a survey done by Jack Granatstein, a professor at York University, and H. Graham Rawlinson, two researchers who just published *The Canadian 100*, there is a classification of the one hundred most influential Canadians of the 20th Century, according to how well they are known and there, in 44th position, it lists the German-Canadian Revisionist, Ernst Zündel!

What I intuitively suspected during the Appeal Hearings was later borne out—that my estranged wife, Irene, had taken the opportunity during my absence from Toronto to visit the city and to talk to the Intelligence Unit of Toronto Police, who in turn arranged to have her betray me to the Human Rights Commission lawyers during that period.

I was busy trying to fight for my freedom and my human rights in court and Tribunal hearings and, all along, tried valiantly to save my crumbling marriage. The last attempts on my part took place on October 7th and 8th, 1997, when I met Irene and David, her 9-year-old son from a previous marriage, in a restaurant less than 100 meters from my office. I became aware during that conversation that Irene had already seen the cops. Her October 17, 1997 Tribunal "secret witness" testimony only officially confirmed her betrayal. It was no surprise to me. I had warned my legal defence team that it was in the

WE NEED YOUR FINANCIAL HELP AND YOUR ACTIVE PARTICIPATION.
We take personal checks, postal money orders or cash! Your donations finance our electronic outreach programs!

offing. More about that at the end of this letter.

On November 28, 1997 there was another court decision by none other than the Chief Justice, Isaacs, of the Federal Court of Canada, who ordered me to appear in Vancouver Federal Court on January 28, 1998 for yet another appeal hearing in the Canadian Human Rights Commission case.

The month of December, 1997, was a busy month for me. I had several appointments to keep with various medical doctors, needed eye examinations, etc. Appointment chased appointment. I felt a little like a hamster on a treadmill in those weeks.

All the while I had to prepare the groundwork for the continued cross-examination of word twister Gary Prideaux who, to the surprise of no one, found "hate" and "suggestions of violence" in the strangest, most unexpected words and places in documents posted on the Zündelsite.

As a by-product of these "expert witnesses" and what they find and say, an interesting pattern develops: ever-rising amounts of grants these traveling, highly paid "experts" get from government censorship agencies, after they do the bidding of Human Rights Commissions, etc., in exchange for depriving the targeted dissidents of *their* human rights and freedoms. Not once in my long revolving door career as Canada's Permanently Accused have I ever seen these government hirelings embarrassed the least bit about their aid-and-abet censorship activities!

This is a bit of a sidebar and detour from the main body of this *Power* letter, but important to keep in mind, which is the industry that is springing up around ways and means to enhance one's career by selling tailor-made expert witness testimony.

Professor Hilberg earned tens of thousands of dollars for his "expertise" in mine and various other court cases around the world. Professor Browning got in the neighborhood of $20,000 in the 1988 Great Holocaust Trial, and in the most recent Zündel Human Rights Tribunal case, Professor Prideaux admitted equally to a princely stipend for trying to deprive me of my intellectual freedom.

It is noteworthy that all these men were Americans, as was, of course, Irene Helen Zündel. All had no problems whatsoever when it came to ignoring the sacred First Amendment rights and other American traditions of freedom and protection from state intervention in order to help persecute and shut down, incarcerate, and ultimately have a man deported, if possible, from Canada for doing what has been a sacred right in America for centuries—to speak one's mind without fear of official sanctions from the all-powerful state.

Prideaux admitted that he got the largest grant apparently ever given by the government to a "linguist." It seems that, like magic, his grants increased every time he, an American, helped "get" a Canadian dissident! It was very obvious to me that Canada's-special interest groups have evolved a pretty slick, albeit a pretty hypocritical, system, of silencing people *they* don't like while having *the taxpayers* pick up the tab.

Next came the government's "communications or Internet expert", a very self-assured, self-made man called Ian Angus, who also said all the right things in all the right places. He even found a dictionary used, he claimed, by everybody in the telecommunications industry.

That was a strange claim, for not a single bookstore in Toronto carried that dictionary, and not a single computer-software bookstore had heard about it. Only one lone library in Toronto listed a copy, but it was out on a loan. (Maybe our opposition had checked it out?)

Based on one of my volunteer's recollection of her frantic scorch, we went to Book City, the world's biggest bookstore, to Lichtman's Bookstore, to the Engineering Library, to all the libraries of the University of Toronto. The dictionary was utterly unknown. No copies were to be found in any branches of the Greater Toronto Library System. We went to Robart's Library, to the Library of Victoria University, an adjunct to the University of Toronto. The illusive dictionary was ultimately found in the Toronto Research Library—in the area for teenager oriented, less-than-serious books!

This is significant—and telling! As people familiar with

this attempt at censorship of the Internet recall, the main claim of the censors is that the Internet is "...like a telephone".

So naturally, the first thing that my legal research team did was to zero in on this dictionary's definition of a "telephone."

They found the following:

Definition of a "telephone": 1. An invention of the devil. 2. The most intrusive device ever invented. 3. The biggest time waster of all time, as in: "What did you do all day?" "Nothing, just spent the day on the phone." 4. Also a truly remarkable invention.

This goofy dictionary was used by the government's "expert"! When my lawyers first read me the above definitions, I thought that my lawyers were kidding!

When Doug Christie started reading from it, quoting the "invention of the devil" thing, it embarrassed the panel of judges and even some of the lawyers to no end. They had obviously assumed that we would not find a copy, but we did.

When Doug Christie asked Expert Angus about the ohvious lack of seriousness of such a source for such an important matter potentially impacting on all of Canada with this "instrument of the devil" definition and other similar "scientific" explanations, the expert smiled serenely and was ready with a series of glib answers!

It was simply astounding—almost surreal!

Doug Christie took him by the nape of his neck, to put it euphemistically, and led him to other and more professional dictionary definitions from every major dictionary—to trade and special jargon dictionaries put out by Bell Telephone and others, even all the way back to patent registrations and definitions.

For days, the word and definition wrestling continued, while I saw thousands of dollars—mine and the Canadian taxpayers'—being drained down that sinkhole called "Canadian Human Rights Tribunal." What a monumental sham!

Mr. Angus marshaled his defences and made his explanations, like one of Pavlov's dogs, repeating the definitions the Human Rights Commission needed for its case. He used an

elaborate system of computer-generated slides, which he projected on a Tribunal-supplied screen via a special projector, which apparently was rented by the Human Rights Commission for $500-$600 a day! Evidently they thought that that would be impressive—that the proverbial bull (fill in the blank!) would baffle brains.

As our own freedom-of-speech antidote, we simply projected the Zündelsite onto that same screen—stored, as you will remember and we never let them forget, on a US-based server in California! We even asked the government's own expert to do the work for us!

He begged off blushingly. His own computer, he argued, was not software-programmed for that kind of application! That did not upset us. We knew a remedy.

We spent some anxious hours after court tracking down and finally, at 10 p.m., renting from a Jewish computer store owner, located in the suburbs, a brand new $5,000 laptop, which was then programmed during the night. We set it up for Mr. Angus and, via the government's own expert, proudly displayed to a packed courtroom and to the astonished media the by now world-famous Zündelsite!

And what a sight it was—with the American flag proudly waving away in live motion on every single one of its 2,000 documents, and with the First Amendment protection quote acting like a big middle finger right in the face of those Canadian abusers of freedom!

It was a glorious display! Few times in history has censorship-happy official Canada been so shamed for selling out to special interests! It was worth the money and effort, believe me! It was worth it ten times over!

As I sat there, I thought of all my many American friends and supporters who have helped me for so many years, and I wished they could have been there to see Old Glory flutter proudly in the cyber breeze like the beacon of hope it has become to a beleaguered world!

For hours and hours, the exasperated government expert was forced to call up those documents, pictures, excerpts and graphics stored on the Holocaust swindle! The Tribunal

Chairman seemed to get ever more agitated, especially as the "soap story" file was called up, which refuted all the outrageous claims made, along with all the perjured stories taken as "truth", especially during the Nuremberg trials! It irked him visibly, because the soap story is "hateful to the Jews," the complaint filed against me says! Well, it was hateful to the Germans!

Next, we invited them to see all the pictures of the anti-German propaganda—of the Germans as butcher shop owners, displaying and selling human body parts like arms, legs, hearts, kidneys and heads hanging from meat hooks! There were the pictures of the blood libel not only of the Second World war but of the First World War, of the "crucified Canadian soldier", of dozens of photographs of Belgian babies who allegedly had their hands cut off by the German monsters, by the dreaded "Hun"!

I really wondered what must be going on in the heads of these lawyers and Tribunal members! One could not detect a flicker of emotions in any of them! In all the years of being dragged through courts, in pleading for relief from anti-German propaganda in its endless, myriad forms, I have never seen a human reaction by any of my tormentors! It always was as if my judges and prosecutors were incapable of any human feelings or compassion. None ever showed any empathy, regardless of how passionately, logically or graphically I presented the German side of the story. It was as if these University-trained people had been lobotomized by their education!

No, I should correct that—it did happen once! During the early postal Tribunal hearing in 1981, one Tribunal chairman got it right when he stated in a ruling that the government should not interfere in this inter-ethnic struggle between Sabina Citron and Ernst Zündel, for it was a struggle and an issue "...involving two peoples, the Germans and the Jews."

Because of the fairness of this remark, and for good reasons of their own which are not hard to guess, the government later would not release the decision to me or to the public. I had to spend thousands of dollars, appealing to Privacy Commissions and Freedom of Information outfits, to finally, after

ten years, be allowed to see the decision! They never gave me a copy, even though I won these hearings! (The Jewish community leaders were given a copy within the span of two weeks !) My lawyer had to copy down the decision almost ten years later by hand into her computer at Postal Headquarters!

So is it any wonder why it is so hard to make it stick that the Canadian Government is prejudiced and bigoted against Ernst Zündel?

But I am digressing. To come back to Communications Experts Prideaux and Angus, we left no stone unturned, no argument not made, no dictionary of experts in linguistics and electronic communications terminology not searched out and photocopied. Doug Christie fought hard for me—and for freedom! The daily grind, the long overnight flights from Victoria to Toronto and back, were beginning to show. But there stood our Battling Barrister—bravely and eloquently fighting on!

Then came the turn of by-now-defeated, lame-duck Toronto Mayor, Barbara Hall, who was one of the complainants in this case against me via her "Toronto Mayor's Committee on Race and Community Relations." Hall was running for election in the then Mega-Mayor-for-Metro-Toronto mayoralty campaign under the Socialist ticket, being a former social worker herself.

Hall is a trained lawyer and went to the same law school and classes as one of the Zündel legal advisors. Obviously her October 17th, 1997 Tribunal testimony was designed to garner votes during her election campaign. Her promoters and PR people sent out strident press releases about how the Mayor of Toronto wanted to "...stop the Ernst Zündels of the world", etc.

Well, she was bumped in October from the witness box—and, as fate would have it, largely by none other than Irene Helen Zündel, who for reasons of her own decided just at that time to testify for the cops and the Human Rights Commission, but who had forgotten that she had left behind a folder which was entitled "Barbara Hall."

This was a truly sublime turn of events! What was said in

that courtroom, based largely on that collection of documents in that folder—testimony written up only sparingly by the media but nonetheless more fair to me than I am used to seeing—deprived the eager beaver Mayor Hall of the limelight and prevented her from grandstanding at my expense. Hall soon thereafter lost the election to the illustrious Jewish Mayor of North York, Mel Lastman. She is now yesterday's news.

Meanwhile, a new date for cross-examination having been set, Hall was still on the hook—or should I say in the hot seat! These so-called multi-racial agencies, such as the Mayor's Committee on Race and Community Relations, are supposed to act in a mediating and not provocative and antagonistic role. Logic would tell you that this meant that I, the accused, should have been given a chance to have had my say *prior* to the charges.

I had tried to appear before Hall's Committee when I first heard what my opponents were up to in trying to use the Human Rights Commission as their private censorship hatchet. I wrote letters requesting the right to appear and wanted to explain myself to them about my working relationship with the Zündelsite. I called Mayor Hall's office; I called City Hall clerks, etc.—all that to no avail. There was no time, they said; no place and no space for Ernst to speak his piece, maybe spare himself and the Canadian society some upset, and spare the taxpayers of Canada hundreds of thousands of dollars in unnecessary expenses.

Even though I was treated to silence and deprived of my rights one more time, I was determined that I would sooner or later catch up with the Mayor. About 15 months ago, a file was opened on Mayor Hall and, largely thanks to Irene's work in her politically incorrect days, it grew in size and started bulging with the minutes of the meetings of the Mayor's Committee on Race and Community Relations, the activities of Marvin Kurtz of B'nai Brith etc., all obtained under the Municipal Freedom of Information Act.

Irene had also asked the Mayor for a copy of the Oath she had sworn as a public official. Hall had obligingly sent it,

along with almost 500 pages of documents, news releases, correspondence with the Attorney General of Ontario, the Solicitor General of Canada, with Cabinet Ministers of various levels of the Provincial and Federal Governments—in short, we had gathered lots and lots of ammunition for the counter-censorship ambush.

By the time the soon-to-be-history Mayor ftnally stepped into the witness box—the very picture of smug self-assurance, impeccably groomed and not a hair out of place!—she seemed sure she was finally going to slay the Zündel Dragon.

She was led through a number of perfunctory questions by one of the Jewish lady lawyers for the Human Rights Tribunal. Yes, she intoned, she had signed the complaint against Zündel—because she, as the Mayor for the multicultural Metropolis of Toronto, saw it as her duty to assure racial harmony and peace in the city etc. etc. She gave her fuzzy, feel-good liberal speech. The whole performance lasted maybe 20 minutes. This was her campaign stop she had evidently envisioned way back in October 1997. She looked around, preening herself in self-satisfaction.

It did not take long before that smug grin gave way to a tortured grimace, as Doug Christie slowly opened that fat three-ring binder I had prepared for him, and zeroed in on the Mayor's paper trail.

I do not think that I am overstating the case when I say that in all my life and many court appearances and cross-examinations I personally had to endure, observe and study, have I ever seen a person so slow and dim-witted, so completely taken by surprise as Toronto's former Mayor!

Doug Christie was magnificent that day, and in the days after.

He asked Hall about her Oath of Office.

Hall could not remember it.

Doug whipped out a photocopy of the one she had sent to Irene, to jar Hall's memory. He made her read it. He asked her about the meaning of the words used in the Oath. There was the word "malversion", which means "abuse of power in a corrupt way". She said she did not know the word. She, a

trained lawyer, could not describe and did not know the meanings of words she had used, repeated and sworn to uphold. She was terribly embarrassed! I cringed in my seat!

Doug was relentless! He showed her the photocopies of the legal definitions of the words she could not remember. That Oath talked about doing her duty, impartially and fairly. Doug Christie read her in a ringing voice precisely what it meant. He thundered, while pointing to me: "Were you impartial, Mayor Hall, in treating this man, Ernst Zündel?"

Hall was visibly uncomfortable and agitated and terribly embarrassed by Doug Christie's questions. She claimed she "read it all" (meaning the entire Zündelsite, which contains several full-length books and hundreds of documents...!) before she signed the complaint against me.

She had insisted to her staff, she said, that she would only sign the document pertaining to content she had read.

Doug ultimately pointed out that in the time available to her, she could not even have read the entire 30,000 word essay, "Did Six Million Really Die?" which was only part of her complaint.

Doug Christie showed her the "Nazi Soap from Jewish Fat" details from the Jerusalem Post, the Yad Vashem, Yehuda Bauer's statements and findings, all saying that the "soap story" was a rumour or a lie!

She hadn't seen any of it! She was not familiar with it. She did not know how much aid Israel got, how many Jews lived there, and only grudgingly admitted that there was, indeed, a Jewish or Israeli Lobby.

Every time Doug showed her a new document, she seemed even more stunned. She never knew "any of this", she admitted.

Her performance was pathetic, devastating and embarrassing just to watch it!

Christie demanded to know: Did she not think that German people like Ernst Zündel had the right to defend themselves against such vicious lies? He pointed out that rather than my writings on the "soap story" being "hateful," the postings on the Zündelsite were, in effect, designed to lessen the hate among people—by removing hateful lies through truth,

by exposing this 80-year-old "soap story" propaganda lie, which was already circulated in World War I—despite all the evidence and so much research to the contrary since then! Doug left the Mayor at times speechless for minutes!

When she finally muttered that she had found "hateful" passages in my writings posted on the Zündelsite but could not put her finger on them, Christie asked for a recess—to give her time to find them.

Even after 15-20 minute recesses, she could not find any, but still insisted she had seen "hate" on the Zündelsite. Somewhere.

Next, the relentess Doug Chnstie showed her *Did Six Million Really Die?* He demanded to know where the "hate" was in that publication.

She couldn't tell.

He pointed out that this very publication was the corrected issue of the publication which had been litigated in Criminal Courts in Canada for nine long years, ending up in my Supreme Court victory!

She did not know anything about that either.

Doug showed her the section 2(b) definition of the Charter of Rights and Freedoms the Supreme Court had given at the end of those trials, which set me free for a time. He even read it aloud to her, in his Battling Barrister voice:

Section 2(b) of the Charter protecrs the right of a minority to express its view, however unpopular it may be. All cammunications which convey or attempt to convey meaning are protected by s. 2(b), unless the physical form by which the communication is made (for example, a violent act) excludes protection. The content of the communication is irrelevant. The purpose of the guarantee is to permit free expression to the end of promoting truth, political or social participation, and self-fulfillment. That purpose extends to the protection of minonty beliefs which the majonty regards as wrong or false.

Hall was visibly taken aback. She said she had never heard of it, much less seen it. (It is embedded in at least 10

different documents, right on the Zündelsite, and prominently displayed as a link in the "Freedom of Speech Protection" document *on every single Zündelsite document!*)

And so it went hour after hour. For days on end! In the end, I felt very sorry for her, as she left the courtroom in embarrassment and humiliation. The media, of course, put a good face on the Mayor's dismal performance, as one could expect!

All the while, my estranged wife was waiting in some witness room, surrounded by her massive police guard contingent against a non-existent threat she was apparently afraid of. Finally came the 17th of December, the day of Irene Helen Zündel's cross-examination. She took the witness stand to be cross-examined.

After her October 17, 1997 testimony, I had toyed with the idea to just let her off the hook, but on reflection and legal advice, I opted for the more distasteful option of washing dirty linen in public.

What emerged during cross-examination was, for those who had an open mind, the picture of a young woman who, as it turned out, had an overly romanticized, not to say unrealistic, childlike image of what life in the "Zündel-Bunker", as she called it, would be like before she chose to become "Frau Zed" as she liked to call herself.

Like many people who get married and then find out their mates are mere mortals, she said on the witness stand she found her husband was not like the image I projected—or could one say that she had immaturely held of me before we got married? It turned out she developed ajealousy for Ingrid Rimland, the webmaster of the Zündelsite, that became a destructive obsession with her as time went by, even though I had been absolutely candid and honest with Irene about my past relationships before Irene and I ever got involved and certainly before we got married. She was in absolutely no doubt about our relationship—or so at least I thought until I heard some of her testimony.

I also did not realize the degree to which she became

frightened for the safety of her son and herself, when the Canadian Federal Police found the bombers and callously chose not to charge and arrest them to this day. I had foolishly believed Irene's brave words and the tough, unflappable front she put on for me and my comrades and co-workers. I thought she was as tough as she said she was. That was my mistake.

Since she had forced me into a defensive stance through her unreasonable jealousy and defection, I chose a multi-pronged approach and decided to use some of the material I bad unearthed about a previous marriage she had hidden from me and never told me about, plus some vindictive notes and letters she had written, and underhanded steps she had undertaken—all of which I found out only after we had separated and a reconciliation was no longer possible after her betrayal.

For one, she had written anonymous letters to the American Immigration and Naturalization Service, with the intent to get Ingrid Rimland deported from America. It turned out she had rifled through my private files, either while I was asleep or out of the office, and obtained private correspondence which predated our marriage, and which she sent along to the INS. At least that's what she thought had happened! She had entrusted the letter to someone, whom she knew long before she met me, for remailing from the USA—all this behind my back. She did all this, and more, while she pretended to be my loyal wife and hard-working, loving comrade in the struggle.

Once I found out that this kind of deliberate and vindictive sabotage and unforgivabie behaviour had taken place behind my back, while I was desperately trying to keep not only our rocky marriage going but also keep my business operating smoothly and harmoniously, I felt not just sabotaged but utterly and unjustly betrayed. I felt it was not only disconcerting but downright base for someone near and dear to me to weep and complain to my face that I did not open up enough and did not trust her, as a husband should a wife, throw temper tantrums and make scenes in front of employees and visitors, excoriating and raging at me for being less than

forthcoming in my trust in her—while all along she was actively betraying and undermining the very trust I was giving her against my better instincts.

So when I was faced with her public betrayal on October 27, 1997 and began to unearth all kinds of mean-spirited actions, outright deceptions and shocking behaviour, I simply could not let it go by the way I had at first wanted to do. Still, I was restrained in my use of documents in my possession and knowledge about her lifestyle, and Irene knew it and knows it. There are still other forums where she and I will likely meet, such as divorce courts and some other areas still open to me, where the material I have kept in reserve, and the witnesses whom I have interviewed, will come in handy.

Some of my advisors thought I should go all out in this round. However, Clausewitz, the German military strategist and tactician counseled, in my opinion wisely, to keep some strategic and tactical reserves, and not to recklessly throw every last bit of available strength into a "winner take all or lose all" battle.

One of my advisors, who is very close to me, said in quoting me what is really the old Aryan warrior's creed: to only act while under self-control and totally in charge of one's emotions, to undertake measured steps, meant to present one's case, not to act out of hurt and never to act out of anger, much less hate. In the end, that was the policy I adopted, and I will live with the consequences, fully realizing that I may have erred and may have hurt my chances, but I have learned in the last few months that we are all prone to make errors once in a while.

I was determined not to let my emotions get the better of me, as I have tried to do over the last 40 years in my evolution and struggle for the rehabilitation of my German people and, by extension, the redemption of our race. I therefore held back, where others thought I should have let it all "hang out", as the saying goes in the streets.

The picture I tried to carefully craft was exactly what happened. Irene had shared, as she assured me over and over again, before and during our 17 months marriage: my philoso-

phy and outlook life. She had read and could quote and intelligently converse about the major works and concepts of Western thought. She gave me some of these important philosophical books—mine had been burned before we even got married—to rebuild my library. In these books are the notes in margins in her own handwriting, written long before we met. They reflect her complete understanding in matters of race, politics, ideology, the Jewish Question, even Freemasonry. I spared her the embarrassment of these notes.

I had Doug Chnstie go over some of the nasty notes she wrote to the webmaster of the Zündelsite, and brought out her nasty notes to me, which were most likely more embarrassing to me than to her, but I owed it to truth and to posterity to paint a truthful picture of what life was like with Irene and what she was like. Ultimately Irene snatched defeat from victory for herself and for the Human Rights Commission, for whom she testified of her own free will. It was a human tragedy.

All this became clear from Irene's cross-examination. In a flash of temper and furious rage she prevented from happening what she apparently had schemed and hoped to achieve all along—which was to destroy the Zündelsite by destroying, out of totally unjustified jealousy, Ingrid Rimland and my working relationship with Ingrid. It was her state of mind, her immaturity and romanticized version of her role as "Frau Z" in the struggle that did her and the Zündel-marriage in—which is sad, but nevertheless a fact, at least from my vantage point.

That was the personal part of the "secret witness" testimony the government had sprung on me. After the embarrassing and messy love-and-hate notes had been introduced and dissected in public to the glee of the Jewish lawyers and onlookers to illustrate Irene's lack of credibility and feverish state of mind, the cross-examination moved on to more substantial things.

The defence introduced letter after letter and document after document of analysis Irene herself had prepared and authored in previous months while still at the Zündel-Haus, and which she had sent to the Metropolitan Toronto Police In-

telligence Unit, trying to help them find the bombers and arsonists, hoping against hope that they might eventually do the right thing, arrest the bombers, find the arsonists, and remove the threat to her, her boy, and me.

There were some truly embarrassing moments for the Commission, when letters by Irene were introduced being less than complimentary about the questionable ethics of the Commission and its flimsy case and about the lack of poiice action. There were also scathing passages in some of her analysis sent to the Police Department about some of the Jewish organizations and individuals present at the hearing in the courtroom that day, many of them by name, over and over again.

One document—a particularly hard-hitting, almost 20-page analysis showing the intricate web and connections which, in Irene's mind, tied the terrorists and bombers to mainstream Jewish organizations. This finally brought the lawyers for Sabina Citron and the Holocaust Remembrance Association to their feet to protest vehemently. The Chairman of the Tribunal also got upset by that document—and, unfortunately, Doug Christie, upset or angered himself after a long week on his feet, decided at that point that he was not going to present the rest of the documents Irene had prepared and we still had on the table to be read into the public record.

That's what happens sometime in court cases. Lawyers are human, too. So back these documents go, to be introduced at a more opportune time!

One final word needs to be said. One of the big deals the Human Rights Commission lawyers have always made, is about the famous daily editorial and news updates, called ZGrams, written by Ingrid Rimland, which she has been sending out, rain or shine, without fail, ever since January 1, 1996. Ingrid Rimland thus became the first daily internet columnist!

These ZGrams were a thorn in the side of Irene, as became all too clear during our marriage. She hated me for giving suggestions, supplying facts or data, or correcting historically wrong dates, places and names or events in some

of these ZGrams. Sometimes I have had the feeling that had it not been for those daily ZGrams Ingrid Rimland shoots out into cyberspace each day, the Powers-that-be would have reluctantly lived with the Zündelsite.

However, these ZGrams have set the Zündelsite apart from all the rest of the dissident websites and made it the "magnificent Revisionist flag ship" it is, as one of her supporters has put it. When it comes to Patriot or Dissident Websites, the Zündelsite is Number One, as everybody knows and as the dramatic history around the censorship attempts of the Internet has proven.

It seems that the Holocaust Promotion Lobby takes these ZGrams as some kind of personal affront—or maybe a daily needling—daily reminders of their own limits to their power to censor. There is no other explanation, for I did not write these ZGrams, Ingnd Rimland did. She merely used me to double-check her facts and consult with me on some of the content.

Irene's anger was that this allowed Ingrid, as she put it, "...to be daily in my face and thus be a continuous thorn in my marriage." I could always understand the Jewish dislike of those ZGrams—after all, they were sharp and skillful editorials illustrating the clear limits to their what must to them seem near limitless power. These people control presidents, prime ministers, cabinet ministers, TV producers, movie moguls, large newspapers and news agencies—hell, even police departments and justice ministers!—to do their every bidding. Not Ingrid's ZGrams, though. So it is understandable that those ZGrams would iritate them to no end. After all, if you perceive yourself all-powerful and then are reduced to near-powerlessness and impotence by a competent editorial writer, that must have surely rankled!

Irene had no such cause. Nonetheless, she somehow—God only knows from where—convinced herself and her new police handlers and the Human Rights Commission lawyers that Ingrid Rimland copyrighted those ZGrams only in February 1997—that they were, in fact, *my* ZGrams. In Irene's testimony, she even mentioned specific days when this

copyrighting is supposed to have happened.

Irene hnd previously testified that there was a veritable "fax war" going on between Zündel-Haus and Ingrid Rimland in February of 1997 over that copyright issue, and that it had caused several "marital spats" and nasty disagreements. When Doug Christie introduced Ingrid's copyright registration form from the United States Copyright Office, which Ingrid had duly registered with the help of a knowledgeable, legitimate Intellectual Property Rights Attorney, and with the dates on the form stating clearly that the copyright was valid from Day One, January 1, 1996, and granted almost a year earlier than Irene had sworn she "knew", there was great consternation.

In the end, incredibly, that perfectly legal and crucial copyright document was NOT allowed in as evidence, which goes a long way to show the dynamics and methods at work in these proceedings and hearings pertaining to the Zündelsite. Roughly one-third of the Zündelsite is composed of these ZGrams, wrtten and copyrighted by a United States citizen, who has never even been notified that these ZGrams are a "bone of contention" in Canada, and who was not allowed to be cross-examined before the Tribunal, even though she had flown to Canada at her own expense to be questioned on the opening day of the hearings and to be of help to me before the Tribunal!

Whatever else was said during Irene's cross-examination is really personal stuff and other incidental stuff which will make not one iota of difference in these proceedings and in the outcome. The Nizkorites will lap it up, as would the *National Enquirer* and Trash TV. Long before Irene thought she could destroy Ingrid Rimland by discrediting me and ratting me out. I had testified under cross-examination behind closed doors to the Commission lawyers as to how much Ingrid Rimland received for her writing, typing, polishing of my newsletters, booklets and other work, such as manuscript work on three books, preparing many press releases, business letters and editorial input into my *Power* and *Germania* letters etc. I had given an absolutely open accounting under oath as to how

my operation and how Ingrid Rimland and I worked.

True, a Federal Court judge ruled that the Commission lawyers had to keep the information they had obtained from me "secret" for the time being because of the Judicial Review Application, where they were also granted intervenor status. To this odd ruling, Doug Christie had answered laconically: "How on earth are they going to keep this secret *from themselves*, since the same lawyers are also prosecuting Mr. Zündel before the Human Rights Commission?" So the Commission lawyers knew the facts all along. They must fear they might lose the Judicial Review after all!

The whole thing is a disgusting display of a double standard at work, where all the Jewish organizations have finally come out into the open, once again using a government agency to gang up on Ernst Zündel, the man they love to hate, yet one more time! It must be said: If nothing else, the Zündelsite has flushed them out as the only and global force behind all the censorship efforts regarding the Internet, and as the manipulators of governments and censors of freedom of thought and speech they really are!

In an article in *Eye Magazine* of December 1997, entitled "Nazi on the Net", the author comes close to understanding, finally, what is playing out in this Canadian Human Rights Commission censorship struggle. He is one of the few media types who seems to have realized that these hearings are only peripherally about Ernst, the man they love to hate.

These CHRC hearings are really about a very powerful censorship lobby which hates to be confronted by uncensored news and views about themselves. They conveniently use me because they figure that, after decades of vilification in the Canadian media, no one will dare to come to my defense, and thus they have a good chance to get a hold of the Internet! They think: Who cares if Ernst Zündel's reputation is one more time besmirched? Who cares if he is driven into bankruptcy? Who cares about his feelings? His humanity? His freedom? His civil and human rights?

Nobody cares, they think, for Canadian media people and

the Holocaust Lobby, Canadian politicians and even some judges have long ago so dehumanized me as a "Nazi" and "hate monger" that Ernst Zündel does not merit one ounce of sympathy or even a moment of empathy. In Canada, or so they assume, it will simply be "business as usual"—the Ritual Defamation of Ernst Zündel, the man they have not been able to cow into submission so far. They will simply continue for another few years in yet more proceedings, trials and tribunals. I met Mark Mendelson, a Jewish police officer, in court the other day, and he said jokingly: "What is this Zündel Trial 14?"

So they think.

In their hate and shortsightedness to "get" Ernst Zündel, the censors and their cronies are prepared to sacrifice the Freedom of the Internet, the most revolutionary communications medium since Gutenberg invented the printing press. This Kafkaesque situation is about as grotesque and perverse as it can get in human affairs. Well, they'll find out yet one more time that it will not be that easy, for it is never over until it is over!

The bare facts are: In the end, the Zündelsite will go on, whatever they will do to me. I could go to jail, or die tonight, or be struck down by an assassin's bullet tomorrow, or be finally killed by one of their bombs; they can issue ten "cease and desist" orders against me, and if regular courts don't overturn those, I will be forced to submit to them and to respect and keep to the restrictions of my freedoms, as I have all other court orders over the last 20 years—but the Zündelsite will still be there in cyberspace, simply because I have no legal control over it. It is owned and controlled by an American citizen. Thoughtful observers and people in law enforcement and in the media, not blinded by hate, know it.

So the censors come and go. Wives betray their husbands. Some friends jump ship. Some tire of the struggle, listen to partial or distorted information, and drop out. But the maxim still holds: The price of freedom is eternal vigilance.

My detractors, the various Jewish lobbies, the Nizkorites and their fellow travelers, spew their venom into cyberspace, barf their hatred via television and radio talk shows into the

living rooms of this country of wimps and refugees from freedom—and so what?! Politicians kowtow to censorship lobbies while making oily, hypocritical speeches about "freedom of the individual, freedom of the press"; they pay cynical lip service to "Human Rights" at international gatherings of blathers and mental masturbators; Christians refer to these times as the "End Times" because of the utter cynicism and corruption of our age—and so what?! Frankly, I think it was always something like this in human history since we struggled out of the caves of Neanderthal. Real freedom has never come cheap! Not in ancient Greece, not in Rome, not for Galileo and not for Ernst Zündel, David Irving, Robert Faurisson and many others.

I have been privileged to be at the forefront in the struggle for free speech in this generation. I have struggled for my own right to speak, chiefly so I may defend my own ethnic group and my own race in the process. And chiefly against Jewish liars and con-men. I have had my ups and downs in this struggle, and I have made my shares of errors in judgment and have been cut down to size and humbled by it in full view of the public.

I still stand. I will still fight for what I know is right and just. And so, I know, will you, my ever-faithful band of friends and comrades in the struggle.

To have my own wife testify against me has been difficult. You have helped me for years, and you have shown your support, your empathy, even your love in an outpouring of letters, faxes and phone calls. I know that you will help me in the New Year once again, especially in the difficult days and months to come as I will step into the ring to do battle with the eternal enemies of human progress and freedom, and as I sort out my feelings, wrestle with my emotions, try to find a way out of the dilemma, and embark on a road to greater freedom and new goals that are beckoning on the horizon.

We have court dates and Tribunal hearings dates well into June of this year. We will do our best, and then some. As long as I have your support, as long as I have the financial means to carry on, and since my health is improving dramatically thanks to some alternative medicine avenues I discovered through an American doctor friend, I expect to lead this valiant band of Freedom Fighters, against all odds, and even during periods when the whole world, it seems, is conspiring against us, to new victories out of what seems, for the moment, like an encirclement. We come from hardy and resilient racial stock. My own personal setbacks, hurts, pains and embarrassments are nothing compared to a legacy of a great race and people.

We say in German, "Größe verpflichtet", which means that the grandeur of our past commands us to fulfill our duty in the present. I intend to do just that. No government in Canada, bowing to the bidding of lobbyists, no traitorous government in Germany, no Jewish Lobby, however well connected, and certainly no appointed political hacks and hatchet men of a body that calls itself a "Human Rights" Commission is going to change that. I am a human being. I am a German. I claim my human rights—and I will be heard!

I thank you, my friends, for your continued support. Have a healthy, happy and successful New Year!

Ernst Zündel

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. **Order from:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

1,000 New Laws for Californians

by Guillermo Coletti

Opposition activist Tom Metzger has stated that the only political candidate he would ever consider to support in an electoral campaign, is a candidate who promises to abolish laws. I can understand his feeling, after all, I too live in California and my life, as well as his and those of many others, is under the constant micromanagement of the authorities. This close government supervision I'm referring to does not even take into consideration any reaction to public manifestations of my political and racial beliefs. Forget about that for now. Living in California means that, in some cities, an individual needs a license from some form of government agency to barbecue a burger in his own back yard. The process of getting the license to barbecue in your own backyard is rather easy and cheap, it consumes no more than an entire morning from your working day and it runs at about ten dollars per barbecue. Penalty for defiance is about one hundred dollars for first time offenders and it gets considerably higher for repeat barbecuers. This is the kind of stuff that only "radicals" react against; let's bear in mind that in postWorld War II America more laws are seen as an asset. January first nineteen hundred and ninety eight brings one thousand new laws to be obeyed, followed by all of us in the People's Republic of California. But, what are these laws? What problems do they solve? Certainly, only "extremists" may think that a law can ever be implemented in this country for the sole purpose of creating revenue for the state and to further governmental control of social behavior. Anyone who loves America has to give the authorities of this country the benefit of the doubt and believe, unless proven otherwise and beyond a reasonable doubt, that any new law is not only crowned by good intentions but also by efficiency. Nothing petty can ever happen here, no way. With that in mind let's take a look at some of these laws.

Library Taxes: Counties can impose an additional 1/8 to 1/4cent sales tax to fund libraries. Fiction: It will make libraries work better. Reality: Another way to scheme money to hire more mongrels.

School Days: The school year, which averages 176 days in California, is lengthened by one day. Fiction: It will make students learn more. Reality: The student body of California is becoming more mongrelized every day, an additional day at school will improve nothing for worthless brownies.

Threats: School officials acquire the authority to expel students who make violent threats against school personnel or property. Fiction: It will make the classrooms safer for the pussy liberals who teach in California. Reality: Not a chance.

Battery: The fine for battery of a police officer rises from $2,000 to $10,000. Fiction: Rodney King types will respect authority. Reality: Rodney King types won't ever find out about this new law.

Cockfighting: Makes it easier to seize roosters and other fighting animals, allows judges to order the animals killed. Fiction: It will cease wetback inspired animal savagery. Reality: There are too many wetbacks in the state, it will change nothing. Additionally it will give Jew judges unprecedented green light to perform ritual animal sacrifices.

Gun Crimes: Criminals who carry a gun during the commission of a crime face an additional ten years in jail. Fiction: It will make our beautiful state crimeproof. Reality: There are too many niggers and wetbacks committing crimes, it will change nothing.

Ammo Sales: No ammunition sales that can be used on concealed weapons to people under 21. Fiction: It will make our beautiful state crimeproof. Reality: There are too many niggers and wetbacks committing crimes, it will change noth-

ing.

Registration: New residents must register their handguns within 60 days of moving into California. Fiction: It will make our beautiful state crimeproof. Reality: There are too many niggers and wetbacks committing crimes, it will change nothing.

Gun Permits: Police chiefs and sheriffs can only issue permits to carry concealed weapons to residents of their cities or counties. Fiction: It will make our beautiful state crimeproof. Reality: There are too many niggers and wetbacks committing crimes, it will change nothing.

Concealed Weapons: Passengers caught with handguns concealed in cars in which they are riding can face a felony charge. Fiction: It will make our beautiful state crimeproof. Reality: There are too many niggers and wetbacks committing crimes, it will change nothing.

It would not be fair to conclude this issue without putting ourselves, just for a moment, in the shoes of the average law abiding *goy*. *Goys* are the only ones who care to obey nonsense, anyway. Let's imagine that Mr. *Goy* wants to obey all laws. First, Mr. *Goy* has to find the complete text of all laws, xerox them at the nearest public library or download them from the Internet, or something similar. Step number one, the gathering of all legal texts, may take at least three hours. Then, Mr. *Goy* has to read every one of the 1,000 new laws. Mr. *Goy* is a fast learner, so he reads and learns every law in 15 minutes. There 1,000 laws, at 15 minutes each equals 15,000 minutes. That is 250 hours, plus 3 hours invested researching...253 hours!!!! Every resident in California is expected by the authorities to know all laws, since ignorance of the law won't get us anywhere in the occupied courts. But learning the new laws of 1998 alone demand 253 hours, similar to working full time for 6.5 weeks. Without a doubt, the freest country on earth and the bravest people. ❑

A FEW LESSONS FROM PAKISTAN

By
Allan Callahan

Regarding bringing about a *geographical separation* of the races to solve the race problem, there are no doubt many who would recoil in horror at such an idea, thinking it would be too great an undertaking to be taken seriously, and would take too long, if carried out humanely. I disagree, and suggest that the splitting off of Pakistan from India in 1947 is very instructive.

Britain partitioned India that year, to give Muslims a homeland of their own, since it was obvious there was going to be big trouble with the Hindus otherwise. The Pakistanis consider themselves a different people, with a different religion, different customs, different foods, different clothes and different names. And although both Hindus and Pakistanis are basicly dark, the latter are more lightly-colored than the former.

As soon as each ethnic group realized what was actually going to happen, and a few weeks before Britain officially didthe partitioning, the Pakistanis and Hindus began to separate. Some 15 million people uprooted themselves, in what was one of the biggest population transfers in history, if not *the* biggest. And within a few weeks after the official date, the transfer was pretty well complete; most Hindus were out of Pakistan, and most Pakistanis were out of India. They left in trains, on oxcarts, on bicycles and on foot, with all their belongings, plus their animals. It was all done in an amazingly short period of time. And they weren't forced at gunpoint, either.

East Pakistan was separated from main Pakistan by a thousand miles of Indian territory. This was an unstable situation, so in 1971, this eastern province seceded to become Bangladesh.

The racial aspects of India and Pakistan are instructive, also. The darker and far more numerous Hindus got

the lion's share of the territory and most of the infrastructure left by the British raj. Jinnah, the father of modern Pakistan, said his people had received "a moth-eaten" country, and later on lost Eastern Pakistan to boot. Except for the fertile Punjab, Pakistan is mostly arid, with inhospitable mountains.

Still, the Pakistanis were glad to get a country of their own, and have done better than India, economically. By 1997, 50 years after the split-up, Pakistan's per capita income was $460. That is very low; but still above India's $340. Both are poor countries, but India should have done better than Pakistan, because of its original advantages in territory and infrastructure. How can you explain it? If we could examine the brains of a cross-section of both Hindus and Pakistanis, we would probably find that those of the former have slightly shallower convolutions than those of the latter, and infra and supragranular layers that are a tad thinner. Some tell us that "skin color means nothing," but it is a fairly reliable guide as to *what is underneath!*

Fifty years ago, anyone who understood this could have predicted that the lighter-complexioned Pakistani should eventually overtake his more dusky cousin in India, even though he started out on a lower rung of the economic ladder. And this is *exactly what happened.* ❑

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:

An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017–single copy $3.50 + $2.00 for postage, 5 copies $15.00 + $3.00 for postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

TAKE A GLIMPSE

By

Jarah B. Crawford

Dear Mr. Smith;

I am responding to your writing in *The Sun-Sentinel* of Miami, July 13, 1997 as reprinted in GANPAC BRIEF [available from: Hans Schmidt, P.O. Box 11124, Pensacola FL 32524-1124] December, 1997, Hans Schmidt, publisher. Tim, I am 72 years old. I survived three years of World War II. I am a classical musician; I play the oboe very well and did some symphony work. It seems clear to me that my years have granted to me some wisdom and insight that are not discovered in your writing, probably because of your fewer years, but more probably because you reflect a massive brainwashing which has been unavoidable since WW II. As with my post-WW II daughters, your psyche, your soul, has been so damaged by the destroyers as to be destroyed. This, Tim, is through no fault of your own. You are a victim as truly as those who were in Hiroshima on that fateful day in 1945, as truly as my two daughters who got their "higher education" in our fields of perverted academia. Therefore, the eyes of your soul cannot possibly see matters as I see them. Nor do I expect you to. All I ask is for you to read what my soul sees in the subject matter of your writing. Let's take a look.

You are a music writer. Does this mean you write music, or do you write about music? Are you a music critic? You do not say.

You raise what you believe to be the monstrous question of, "How could those admittedly great musicians in Nazi Germany have made such great recordings in the demented, insane period of Hitler and his henchmen?" Further, that this tremendous music survives with such superlative recognition poses an impossible enigma to you. Where does the problem lie?

The enigma lies not in the recordings nor in the musi-

cians who performed the music. These speak for themselves. Further, there is no inconsistency between the music and the historical period of that time. And this is where you fall off the edge, for all your perceptions beyond this point are the results of a meticulously planned programming that was imperceptibly ingrained into you, beginning with your parents. Your formative years were carefully guarded until you got to first grade. From then, you had no possible chance of developing independent thought outside the program, for your access to knowledge was restricted to curriculum and the library. These, of course, had long been in the hands of the programmers. You see, you are in a closed system.

Tim, to end your wrestling with this troubling issue of great music coming from the Third Reich, you must step outside the walls which imprison you. If yours were a social problem, we would recommend counseling. If it were a health problem, we would recommend some sort of health care. But your problem is not recognized inside the walls of your program. You all speak the same words. Let's see what makes you tick.

You wonder why some conductors and musicians stayed in Germany during the Nazi era while others fled or were chased out. It does not require a Ph.D. to understand that those who fled or were chased out were, at least, at odds with the reigning regime. Or perhaps it is the Ph.D. who cannot understand this. In the other case, those who stayed were Germans who knew what had been done to Germany, and who saw their way out of an evil slavery which had previously reduced Germany to serfdom. Men of vision who experienced the proposed great domed hall, the proposed new Reichstag and other marvels of Albert Speer's architectural plans for the Third Reich, men who saw the economy and the money system ripped from the hands of the money-changers, who witnessed the grandiose rebirth of the German spirit in the arts, in science, in industry, in social progress; those brilliant enough to grasp the sight of a world at peace, a world of abundance, and a

world of racial improvement; these men "played the music" which you cannot understand.

With one exception, you know absolutely nothing of the positive side of Hitler's Germany. Inside the walls of your prison, not a word, not a thought or wisper of this Germany has been permitted by the money changers who were driven out of Germany and who since have completed their physical and psychological enslavement of every American. For your entire lifetime, you have heard of German terrorism, concentration death camps, gassings, babies pierced through by bayonets, lamp shades of human skin, and above all, THE 6 MILLION! The very thought of Nazi Germany creates an involuntary response from you precisely as Pavlov's conditioned response. You are helpless to help yourself, so destroyed is your soul. Oh, with one exception: those beautiful recordings, obviously divinely inspired, which you simply cannot justify.

If your own goodness poses such a contrast with anything German or Hitler, then you create your own responsibility to break through the walls of your prison, take a deep breath of fresh air of, to you, a new world of freedom in which the truth of what I have learned from the soul of Nazi Germany, and the lies which satiate your previous enslavement inside the walls, is abundantly available. Of course, this truth is available to you only if you have the ability, the determination, to regenerate your soul even as the Third Reich regenerated the souls of those hapless German folk, as with Conductor Wilhelm Furtwangler and those musicians of the Berlin Philharmonic. Perhaps this regeneration is not even possible at this late date, in which case you are already in the state of demise.

From your position of hatred for Hitler and Nazi Germany, or from your Pavlovian conditioned response to Hitler and Nazi Germany, I want you to look with objective honesty at some atrocities performed by Americans which you blindly accept without making judgment.

Please try to justify for me the massive American bombing of Dresden, Germany at the end of World War II.

Dresden was a non-industrial, open city, into which hundreds of thousands of civilians had come, fleeing from the approaching Russians. The massive bombings created a fierce firestorm in which all the oxygen was burned. Human cremation was everywhere. This being true, how dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany?

Please justify for me the American act at the end of WW II known as Operation Keelhaul. This will be an appropriate study for you. Then, how dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany?

Please justify for me the liquidation of 1.1 million German men in open prison camps, by the Americans — AFTER THE WAR WAS OVER!!! See the book, Other Losses. Come on, Tim, be honest. How dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany?

Please justify for me the dropping of the atomic bombs on Hiroshima and Nagasaki when the Japanese were suing for peace. This American atrocity occurred 92 days after the surrender of Germany. It is believed by some, including myself, that these atomic bombs were stolen from Germany by the Americans. It was Hitler who said, "God, forgive me if I choose to use the weapons in my hands." Hitler did not drop the atomic bombs; AMERICANS DID! How dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany?

Please justify for me the American injustice at the Nuremberg Trials after WW II. How dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany?

Please justify for me the Americans and their allies leaving the symbol of peace, the lone prisoner at Spandau, to remain there decade after decade, only to murder him there in his very old age in 1983. What was known that the world must not learn? How dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany.

Please justify for me the American military force still on German soil 52 years after the end of WW II. How dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany?

Please justify for me why there has been no peace treaty signed with Germany since WW II.

Please justify for me the continued payments of reparations by Germany 52 years after the end of WW II. How dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany?

Please justify for me present German law which makes prison mandatory for anyone who questions the forced lies about Nazi Germany. Do you know that American citizens can be sentenced to prison in Germany for questioning the so-called Holocaust? How dare you point a finger at Nazi Germany?

Had enough, Tim, or do you want more?

Now, Tim, I want you to justify for me the inordinate amount of crime in America today.

I want you to justify the workings of the Federal Reserve Corporation; the near-total corruption of Congress; the body count which follows President Bill Clinton and his wife, Hillary; the dumbing-down of our school students and the billions of dollars spent to do so; the issuing of money NOT by our Congress — WITH DEBT; the massive control of information by our controlled media; the official government secrecy surrounding the UFO phenomenon; the secrecy of Area 51; the cure for cancer absolutely forbidden; the stealing of 1.5 trillion dollars from the Social Security Fund by the United States Government; the political prisoners now being held in our prisons — decade after decade, and for life.

I want you to justify for me the deaths of Paul D. Wilcher and Vincent Foster. These murders in Washington, D.C. are part of the reign of terror by President Clinton and his regime at the White House.

I want you to justify for me the murder of Gordon Kahl in Arkansas when Bill Clinton was governor of Arkansas.

I want you to justify for me the federal government murders of 14-year-old Samuel Weaver and his mother, Vicki, while she was holding her baby, at Ruby Ridge, Idaho. It happened during President Clinton's reign of terror.

I want you to justify for me the mass carnage which our

own federal government committed at Waco, Texas, burning alive or shooting all 87 persons in that blazing inferno which I watched on TV, which you watched on TV along with 250 million other Americans. How horrible do you think that was, Tim? Does your conditioned response kick in every time you hear the word, WACO? It happened during President Clinton's reign of terror.

I want you to justify for me the slaughter of 168 Americans in the Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. Are you getting the picture, Tim? From murder in Arkansas, to murder at Ruby Ridge, to mass murder at Waco, to greater mass murder at Oklahoma City, all during the Bill Clinton regime at the White House. Shall we add to this list the shooting down of TWA Flight 800, and the 39 murders of Heaven's Gate near San Diego, California? Why not add these to the list? They fit the other heinous acts of the President Clinton regime at the White House.

I want you to justify the appointment of a lesbian lawyer from Miami for the Attorney General of the United States. This, too, is part of the Bill Clinton regime at the White House.

HOW DARE YOU POINT A FINGER AT HITLER AND NAZI GERMANY?

While you struggle with these heart rending, conscience-battering questions, I would like you to read at least part of the book by Albert Speer, Inside The Third Reich. I do not personally like Speer. But his book affords a glimpse into the German world, had not the Americans and their allies been successful in destroying this German dream. The glimpse I received was of a cultural explosion which would have dwarfed the Egyptian, the Grecian and the Roman cultures. The common man would have been lifted very high culturally, educationally and spiritually. The inventions and industry of the released German spirit had already put the rest of the world to shame, attested by the 1500 tons of documents, inventions and goods stolen from Germany by the Americans at the end of the war (See

Harper's Magazine, August, 1946). I have concluded that Germany would not have needed to conquer the world militarily, for the blessings of the German culture would have nourished the rest of the world for, yes, a thousand years. Please, Tim, if this were only remotely possible, compare it with the degeneracy we wallow in today. The world has become a massive concentration camp where billions of inmates serve the whims, pleasures and lusts of a very few families; degenerate beings without souls who treat this beautiful blue planet as their own private toy box. We who have retained a semblance of a soul now think about, talk about and foresee the possible end of life on the planet.

Tim, I predict that in the very near future the last half of the twentieth century will be viewed, rightly, as you wrongly view Nazi Germany. America will be seen for what it is, the money changers' playground. You will be asked, "Why did you stay?" How will you answer?

No, Conductor Furtwangler's wartime performances do not give me a cold chill, but rather a warm hope. Whereas Furtwangler and the Berlin Philharmonic performed at large factories during the lunch hour, just so the workers could share in this cultural wealth, can you imagine the New York Philharmonic playing at a factory in America and what the workers' reactions would be? A degenerate rock group would be appropriate and well received.

Perhaps I am just part of "the Furtwangler cult," as you put it, which is getting "bigger than ever these days." I would welcome a photo of Furtwangler bowing to an audience that includes Hitler and Goebbels. I would compare it with the mental photo I have of President Bill Clinton dropping his trousers in front of a strange woman in a hotel room, asking for a blow job. Since you referred to the handshake between Furtwangler and the despicable Goebbels, would you be proud of a photograph of yourself shaking hands with President Clinton?

It is obscene to suggest that the shabby works of Paul Hindemith should have a place alongside the four symphonies of Brahms. Let us cease this wailing for the perse-

cuted!

You cannot explain the strange case of the esteemed Leo Blech who held onto his conducting career in Nazi Germany until 1937, despite his being Jewish. You cannot understand why he was trying to get back into Germany after a foreign tour in 1937.

Since you have viewed the 53 minute video, "Great Conductors of the Third Reich," did you pass or fail the test of your own values as you said this video will test? What measures were used by you for this test? Were these measures taken from the only set of values you know behind the walls which imprison you? Or do I see you taking a glimpse at the Nazi regime, admitting that "...we can't go back into their heads and souls," and therefore we cannot sit in judgment? I hope you continue from the "...difficult and provocative starting point" which this video provides so that one day you will reach a just and honest assessment of "...the truth of the matter."

You know, I have fantasized what this century could have been, had the German dream — their cultural explosion — continued unabated. World War II would not have taken place. My high school senior class president, Donald Noble, would not have been killed. The world would have been spared the endless misery created by the destroyers. Our own cultural development would have enriched our lives more than we can imagine. Our spiritual development (not church) would have brought a kinship among our people so there would be no need for the bumper sticker, "MEAN PEOPLE SUCK." How reasonable it would be to have a President and Congress benevolent to those whom they serve. How reasonable it would be to have the vast wealth of this nation shared among those who worked for it, instead of a few families controlling it all to keep us in slavery. How reasonable it would be to allow contact with space beings who could share their superior knowledge and technology with us. How reasonable it would be to have the peace and happiness that a kinder and gentler society would provide. With these and countless other

benefits which would flow from a higher culture and an improved genetic structure, my glimpse, my fantasies, would blossom into a glorious new and beautiful heaven on Earth where the music, too, would find new and magnificent expression of thanks for all that is good.

As if to emblazon the words of these pages on your soul, a short quotation is taken from "Israel or America? The ADL and the Establishment Jewry in North America," written by Dr. Alexander Jacob as published in *Liberty Bell,* December 1997.

> "What is most alarming about this atrocious social phenomenon is that, coupled with the educational indoctrination being conducted by the ADL (Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith) and the League for Human Rights (in Canada), the aristocratic faculty in men which originally produced high culture is deliberately emaciated and left to wither away completely. This spiritual emasculation of the European mind is the inevitable effect of Jewish assimilation and...the ultimate purpose of it."

Tim, I have an assignment for you. I want you to work out a plan whereby all evil and corruption, all the lies, fraud and injustice, are removed from the United States of America. Of necessity, this demands your solution to the Jewish problem as seen in Dr. Jacob's writing. THIS TAKES YOU RIGHT BACK TO 1933 IN GERMANY. I assure you that this is the most dangerous assignment you will ever face. But face it you must!!!

I wish you well. I would like you to become my friend because I appreciate your love for great music.

Sincerely - in C Major,
Jarah Blaine Crawford, Knoxville, Tennessee
December 7, 1997

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

So beautiful, so worthless

Princess Di Was a Creature of Her Time

By
Jay Lock

Hard Copy TV hostess Terri Murphey reported in mid-September that Princess Di died pregnant. If true, the father was either a Pakistani doctor or an Arab playboy. Other sordid facts of the relationship between Princess Di and the Al Fayed family are also emerging. These matters would be of no interest to us, except that they reflect just how thorough-going the white death wish has become even among the "best" of our kind.

Mohamed Al Fayed, father of wastrel Dodi, has spilled his guts to the London press. He says Diana and his son were "made for each other." Why! "Like me, she has been abused by the establishment." As for papa's alleged abuse, hogwash. The man *is* establishment, a billionaire with all the proper international and social connections. Al Fayed, whom the Royal Family called a "wog," made his billions by selling groceries, buying Harrod's department store, snatching up Royal properties and auctioning off the Royals' heirlooms. No wonder he was stiffed by the Queen, yet stands side by side with her at horse racing events. As long as 11 years ago Al Fayed set his son up with Diana at the Guard's Club in Windsor. Sonny often sipped tea with Di on the terrace at Harrod's.

No wonder Prince Charles distanced himself from this Muslim playboy. Before the bloody crash in the Paris tunnel, Charles went public with his concerns, "viewing with growing alarm the stream of disclosures about the private life of Dodi Fayed." He was said to be concerned about the lasting effect of Dodi's escapades on his ex-wife's life. Today few remember Charles's prophetic remarks.

The press reports that Dodi's father also craved a relationship with Prince William, the probable future King, if Britain doesn't turn into a republic in the meantime. He sent gifts to the British princes, inscribed "from Uncle Mohamed." He did everything he could to get next to the Royal Family, from

sponsoring the Royal Windsor Horse Show to purchasing sporting estates in Scotland. His manipulations were clever enough to get him into the good graces of Diana's late father, Earl Spencer, but not enough to get into the good graces of the queen. Ultimately Al Fayed, caught bribing members of Parliament, was denied British citizenship.

Perhaps as an extension of his own scandalous lifestyle, Dodi bought up radio stations throughout the United Kingdom and was planning to hire the repulsive Howard Stern as a talking head. Before his death Dodi was being sued by American model Kelly Fisher, who claimed he had reneged on his promise to marry her.

Rabbi Martin Siegel, head of the Institute for Behavioral Health and Spiritual Values in Columbia (MD), was unhappy about the tabloid's coverage of the Princess's death: "Every

time you go to buy a can of tuna fish, you've got to look at this stuff....It's a very destructive influence on the whole culture." The Rabbi has it perfectly backwards. The public needs to know what happens to white women who give their bodies to darkish strangers in or out of marriage.

Wesley Pruden, editor of the *Washington Times*, dared to discuss the "impossibility" of the divorced mother of a future king ("defender of the Christian faith") marrying a Muslim. Wrote Pruden:

> Maybe we've reached the time in our evolutionary "growth" that all responsibility can be cast aside, and we, like the randy presidents and other shabby pols we elect to express our national character, can do whatever feels good.

In her syndicated column on the subject of the late Princess, Hillary Clinton wrote about what Diana "meant to me and to all of us." She recalls how Di "spoke passionately about her recent trip to Angola" and about her other ministrations to Third Worlders and sundry sodomites.

Hillary ended her comments by noting that Di should be hailed for trying "to build a life of integrity on her own terms." By this definition, one person's "integrity" is another person's racial renegadism. The First Lady painted Diana as a feminist heroine. Judging by her frenzied activities to embarrass her former husband, her family, her nation and her race, she deserved the title.

☆ ☆ ☆

It started out as a golden age

Postcards Recall Exciting Times

Browsing the public library last month, I happened upon a little tome I had never noticed before, *Postcards of Hitler's Germany,* by Roger James Bender (published by the author, San Jose, CA 1995). The book is a delight. It is a pictorial history of Germany with special emphasis on the years 1923-1937. It is also a paean of praise to whites living in an all-white ethnostate. The German people on these rare and long-forgotten bits of cardboard are pictured idyllically, doing things that Northern Europeans have always done—singing, hiking, cycling, swimming, boating, climbing, taking part in community festivals and organizing folk benefits for the needy. In sum, they are shown enjoying the pleasures of their own kind on their own turf with no interference from alien intruders.

Comparing Germany of the 30s to the present multiracial nightmare is a study in depression. I found myself longing to be back in that long-dead Deutschland where, despite the presence of an obtrusive and all-powerful government, the people were obviously lighthearted and gay, in the true meaning of that much-maligned word. Liberals will be foaming at the mouth at this assertion, yet Germany was unquestionably happier, incomparably happier than it is today. It had a direction and a purpose, and that purpose transcended making as much money as possible. Don't give me that slop about how evil the government was, how repressive, how gangster-like. I don't care about the kind of government Germany had if it protected the German people from alien culture-bashing. As long as it pro-

tected its borders from gate-crashing Third Worlders, that's all I want to hear. Governments can be changed at will. A corrupt government will eventually expire of its own rottenness. Try recreating a rotten (i.e., miscegenated) race!

Greater Germany's population in 1938 was about 80 million. Except for a tiny, neutralized Jewish population which comprised seven-tenths of one percent, practically all of these 80 million were Nordics and Alpines. Today the population of the country isn't much larger, but a huge percentage of it consists of nonwhites and their mixed-blood offspring. All of this has taken place since 1945, a little over half a century!

In Bender's book the postcards, many in color, are marvelous evocations of an era when European nations were just that—European and white. Forget the Nazi nonsense. Try to imagine what that country could have achieved under a benevolent leader who puts his own race before conquest. One can easily imagine German colonies on the outermost planets in a few decades. Instead, because of Der Führer's catadysmic impact upon a great people, the Vaterland today is a lickspittle satellite of a minority-dominated America. But Bender's collection of postcards shows none of that—no blacks, browns, yellows, mulattos, mestizo hybrids or Eurasians. No Semitized or Africanized culture sully these pages, no soul, rap or rock abominations, no black or Hispanic gangs, no cantina music, no chattering Tex-Mex "language," no ballots printed in Spanish, no Afro hairdos, no epicanthic folds, no ACLU, no Anti-Defamation League and, equally important, no Hollywood-Broadway poison to undermine the morals of an ancient Christian land.

Churches are shown in all their splendor, not the ugliness of outlandishly foreign mosques. Beautiful Northern European children play games that probably date back to Neolithic times. Dates, people, places and events are commemorated to draw the German people's attention to the magnificent beacon which their country has been in history, and the kaleidoscope of culture which it has emblazoned across the world's skies, enriching us all. To the confusion of professional German haters, I might add that only a relatively small percentage of the thousands of cards have a militaristic theme.

Whether her people are shown watching an iir show, sailing boats, frolicking on the beach or simply going for a leisurely stroll in the beautiful forests, these cards depict Germany as it once was and should be today—strong, united, proud and completely in the possession of its creator race. The very thought of Negroes and other nonwhites and their hybrid progeny residing in Germany is a nightmare. I am not a German or even a German-American. But these pictures make me nostalgic for this lost all-white nation state, even though these scenes took place before I was even born. I guess it is the ancient call of the blood.

782

Reprinted from *Instauration*. Subscriptions available from: Howard Allen Enterprises, Box 76, Cape Canaveral FL 32920.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage and handling.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz:

While reading the two outstanding articles in the December issue of the LB, "Israel or America? / The ADL and the Establishment Jewry in North America" (pages 1-23) by Dr. Alexander Jacob and "House of Orwell" by Joseph G. Stano (pages 24-33) a few thoughts occurred to me.

We need not go very far to find a record of Jews' hostility toward their host populations. Jews revere their Old Testament, which contains the following hate-filled, arrogant passages and which, we may assume, still influences their thinking:

Deuteronomy VII, 16

And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity on them.

Deuteronomy XV, 6

For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt reign over many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

Isaiah XIX, 2

And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbor: city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

Joshua XXIV, 13

And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not. and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

In a work written well over a century ago a well-informed European was already complaining about Jews' influence on and control of financial institutions, the theater, publishing and the cultural life of Europe. See my translation of "At the Jewish Cemetery in Prague" by Hermann Goedsche, originally published in 1868. (*Liberty Bell*, July, 1993, pages 11-60)

If the Jews' hatred of their host populations had been expressed by the ritual murder of Aryan children, a crime of which they were often accused in past centuries, they have changed their expression of hate in modern times. By means of their extensive control of the "American" media, especially television, they are now in a position to commit genocide of their host population by shrewd psychological warfare in which they are popularizing such lethal, suicidal attitudes as justification of and acceptance of miscegenation, homosexuality, women's hostility toward men ("feminism"), abortion and massive immigration from some of the most primitive, poverty-stricken and disease-ridden countries of the world. The demographic and psychological decline of the Aryan component of the population of the United States is now all too painful and real. In all fairness, however, we must not ascribe the aforementioned behavior to all Jews, because some of them are astute enough to be aware that destroying the best elements of their host population would be like sawing off the limb of a tree on which one is sitting. (For a recent example of such wisdom see my review of Michael Levin's *Why Race Matters, Liberty Bell,* November, 1997, pages 1-9).

Mr. Stano has done good work in pointing out some of the main absurdities of the "Holocaust" material. We Aryans, However, must reproach ourselves for believing it, not to mention acting on it. As a nation we are gullible, cowardly and undisciplined in our thinking for accepting what should have long ago been dismissed as lying war-time propaganda. We have allowed our emotions and our lack of curiosity about historical facts to take over our situation. We fought a merciless, unnecessarily prolonged war against little Germany and as a nation we bombed and incinerated hundreds of thousands of Germans and other Europeans and after the war we turned much of Europe over to the Soviet tyranny. This war was prolonged and made more costly by Roosevelt's demands for unconditional surrender (January, 1943) and the genocidal threats of the Morgenthau Plan (September, 1944). After the war millions of American soldiers were involved in the occupation of Germany and could see what we had done

during the years 1941-1945 and were doing in the several years after the "end" of the war. (I was one of such soldiers.) While inflicting massive damage on Germany, both in the terms of property and human lives, at a cost of hundreds of thousands of sons and husbands, we were allied with the Soviet tyranny and gave it unbelievably naive support in its attempt to force its way into western Europe, as it had already attempted with near success in 1919. These circumstances set the stage for a half century of the dangerous and costly "Cold War," but also created a need to rationalize the way we had conducted the war. Part of this rationalization involves a readiness to believe in an exclusively German war guilt and an infinitely evil German conduct of war. The "Holocaust" material fulfilled this need for rationalization of our own conduct of the war well and unthinking, uninformed Americans insouciantly accepted it. The debilitating psychological legacy of the Second World War is, alas, still having its effects.

Sincerely yours,
Dr. Charles E. Weber
2446 East 22nd Place
Tulsa, Oklahoma 74114

PS: For the record: A spider is not an insect, page 43 of the December LB notwithstanding. Insects and spiders are of different zoölogical orders.

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

I read with interest the article by Dr. Alexander Jacob entitled "Israel or America?" which appeared in your December 1997 issue. As I understand, ex-Mossadnik Victor Ostrovsky also exposed the so-called Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, the Jew Freemasonic lodge, and its various fronts as being North America's equivalent of the predominantly Jewish KGB in the former Soviet Union.

Jacob's article attempts to gloss over or cover up the Jewish role in Soviet society and government. "Stalin" alias Djugashvili, meaning "son of a Jew", was of Khazar stock, and thus would be very much a Jew as his hated rival "Trotsky" alias Bronstein. A I recall, "Litvinov", alias Finkelstein, murdered his own brother in Stockholm during the 1920s. Certainly, Stalin's notorious show trials did feature some dozens of Jews, but it is

hard to base this fact on the supposition that Stalin was therefore "anti-Jew". The numbers of Gentiles murdered in Stalin's domain during his rule are 30 or so million, so his hatred for *Goyim* was far greater than was his hatred of fellow Jews. Only a blight-winger's wishful-thinking would seduce him into thinking that any Jew who kills a Jew is not Jewish. By this token, we can assume that Israel is no longer run by Jews since the assassination of Rabin.

The slant of this article leads the reader to believe that the ADL is "anti-communist". Jews are indeed anti-communist when it comes to sharing THEIR wealth with others. Communism in practice means the confiscation of Gentile wealth in favor of Jews, not unlike the Jewish equivalent of capitalism. The Russian nobleman and anarchist, Bakunin, correctly predicted the reality of Soviet communism back in the 1870s, with its central state planning and control, run by Jews. Dr. Jacob cites another Jew, W.D. Rubinstein, an "Australian social historian", in regard to the supposed powerlessness of Jews under Soviet communism, despite the admission that Jews were "overrepresented at the elite level" of Soviet society. Yet, this Jew maintains that these top-kick kikes found it "impossible" to function coherently in politics or economics. In particular, Rubinstein claims that Soviet Jews found it impossible to "amass personal wealth and economic influence." Rubinstein overlooks or is paid to overlook the glaring *Fortune* magazine report which touted those 'wonderful' Soviet millionaires, all of whom 'happened to be Jews'. Naturally, such gigantic embezzlement of government labor and property as produced these millionaires could not have gone undetected, so we may conclude that the massive thefts were done with the knowledge and approval of the Jewish rulers of the Soviet slave empire. Since we can all witness Jewish co-ordination and collaboration in our own countries, it is incredible that Jews would find such organized behavior "impossible" in the Soviet states which they founded and ran, right into the ground. As one letter writer to *Liberty Bell* stated, the Jews could not run Russia, but they could and did rob it with great success, leaving it in ruins. In this regard, they destroyed more real wealth than they ever stole, for real wealth is productivity, not plunder. This merely proves, once again, that the Jew is only interested in screwing up society and then skedaddling with the stolen goods. The biblical Egyptians were just one example of the Jews' innate behavior pattern.

"House of Orwell" by Joseph G. Stano, in the same issue of *Liberty Bell*, is the best hammering of the Holohoax I've seen yet, for it uses ZOG official propaganda of yesterday to refute ZOG propaganda of today. This can assist Gentiles in developing a healthy distrust of the ZOG and all its works. He also hits the bull's eye in regard to the Jews having their reputations at stake in promoting this Big Lie. The curse of the *Goyim* is their inability to remember much of anything from 12 o'clock to noon. No wonder the hebes have it so easy!

Keep up the good work, George.

OUR RACE IS OUR NATION
E.T., Washington

✠ ✠ ✠

German-American National
Public Affairs Committee
P.O.Box 11124
Pensacola, FL 32524
18 December 1997

fax (850) 478-4993
Hans Schmidt, Chairman

Mr. Bill Lann Lee, Acting Attorney General for Civil Rights
U.S. Department of Justice
Constitution Ave. and 10th Street NW
Washington, DC 20530

Dear Mr. Lee:

Permit us to congratulate you on your appointment as the Assistant Attorney General for Civil Rights. Many of our members being immigrants, we most certainly see your rise to this high position in the United States Government as a credit to your parents, who came from China with the hope of creating a better life for themselves and their offspring. They obviously have reason to be proud of you.

We are encouraged by your words that you will enforce civil rights laws without fear or favor, and without giving preferences to special groups, be they ethnic, racial, religious or otherwise. We see this as an encouragement to point to the often flagrant discrimination Americans of German descent, members of the largest ethnic minority in America, and encompassing nearly a quarter of the population, have to contend with on a daily basis.

For instance, you may agree with us that President Clinton's aim to have the United States Government mirror the ethnic-racial-religious composition (i.e., "the face") of America, has not been reached. Looking at lists of government officials of the first or second tier, you will notice an almost complete absence of German names, although if there were a numerus clausus, every fourth government official ought to be wholly or part German. Could this be because of an erroneous view that "Germans" of whatever nationality are not good administrators? The fact that the German lands of Europe (Germany proper, Austria, Switzerland and Luxembourg) are the best run countries on the Old Continent seems to belie this assumption. Therefore, we can only assume that the discrimination is deliberate, and based on other than sound reasons. We do hope that your department looks into the matter.

Furthermore, we have before us two lists of young Americans who recently received scholarships to European universities. Of 32 students going to Oxford University as a result of the Rhodes scholarship program, only one, a girl, is, according to her name, clearly of German descent. Of more than 50 students going to other institutes of higher learning in Europe on scholarships whose origin lie with the Marshall plan, not more than three are German-Americans. Things like that are going on all the time, all over the country. Here again the question may be asked whether the "German" students are simply not smart enough, or are other criteria coming into play?

We assume that in your new position you will have access to records showing the yearly disbursements (cash grants) by private charities and government agencies to cultural and social groups of ethnic, religious or racial background. You will notice either the total absence of names of German-American organizations on such lists, or the financial assistance they have received is so minuscule as not worth mentioning. An uninformed observer may assume that the "Germans" do not receive any such grants because they never ask for it, but we can assure you from personal experience that in most instances a German-American application for such funds would be met with incredulity, and more often than not turned down before a formal request is made. (Notice also the absence of German names when the yearly MacArthur grants are being disbursed.)

We realize that in many of the instances mentioned, the United States Government had no input into the matter, but if justice, fairness and equality are a desired goal, certainly an "across the board" numerical balance should be strived for. To leave members of the largest minority of the country out of the political, educational, cultural, and economic playing field can only harm the entire nation.

What we told you here is but the tip of the iceberg. This has been going on for decades, but any German-American complaint about the situation is usually met with disbelief. It may well be that these facts are unknown to most Americans (including the German-Americans who are directly affected by it) because the American media will never delve into it. Could it be that it is feared that a true depiction of this sorry state of affairs might take the attention away from other ethnic groups who have a desperate need to remain to be known as the perpetual and sole victims of injustice?

Sincerely,
Hans Schmidt

✠ ✠ ✠

December 14, 1997

Associated Press, Inc.
New York, New York
Attention: Niki Kapsambelis

Dear Miss Kapsambelis:

In your recent article that ran across the country titled "Intermarriage Battleground", you quoted Mrs. Tova Weinberg of Pittsburgh saying, "Our ashes are still smoldering from the 6 million who died in the Holocaust. I do it for them."

At this point, if you were really a journalist who had some regard for truth, you would have entered a parenthetical note stating something like this: (The 6 million figure referred to by Mrs. Weinberg is no longer accepted by most historians. Indeed, the director of the Holocaust Museum in Israel disputes that figure. Revisionist Historians, who have examined all the evidence relating to the so-called holocaust, estimate far fewer than 600,000 Jews and others perished in German Concentration camps. Of these deaths, most were due to disease, malnutrition, and exposure. Some few were shot or otherwise executed for alleged crimes. There is no evidence whatsoever that even one Jew was "gassed" — much less 6 million)

No one who has done the least bit of research concerning this subject puts any credence in the 6 million figure whatsoever. What you and other journalists like you do, Miss Kapsambelis, is to perpetuate a fiction when you let ride such falsehoods as "6 million Jews gassed" in articles that carry your name. A very harmful fiction it is, too. It continues a terribly unfair denigration of the German people and distorts most viciously what really happened during the Third Reich.

The myth of the Jewish Holocaust has been enormously beneficial to Jews around the world. Through this highly emotional tale, Germans and Americans have been coerced into paying huge sums to the millions of survivors. These billions of dollars have enabled the Jews to buy up most of the news/entertainment media of this and European countries. Their media control is the propagandist's dream. They have been able for decades to get away with censoring out all but their side of issues. Particularly when the other view is inimical to their interests. It is only since the arrival of the Internet that other views are now being heard that haven't first been passed through the filters of the Jewish-owned media. How refreshing the Internet. How loudly the squeal from the controlled media about the need to censor the Net. How they despise truth.

How ironic that Jews like Mrs. Weinberg are given free space without media criticism to argue against race-mixing of the Jewish sub-race with others; while Aryans who wish the same thing for their race are castigated by Jews and the media in the most odious terms whenever they express those wishes orally or in print. May we Aryans who wish to preserve our race count on your support, Mrs. Weinberg? Will you report our wishes uncritically, Miss Kapsambelis?

erne hume, Arkansas

✠ ✠ ✠

Editor:

I cannot stand it any longer; I *must* write to your otherwise excellent journal concerning a grave error in the article from *The New Order,* an otherwise excellent journal also. In the June, 1997 LB, page 14, Western Civilization is called "our White Christian Civilization."

The civilization of Northwestern Europe which has been

known as Western Civilization, or Western Civ to college students, is in no way based on Christianity. In fact, it was Christianity which began its downhill slide so evident today.

As most students of history are aware, Western Civilization is based on that of the Ancient Greek Empire, whose best-known hero may be Alexander the Great, the Ancient Roman Empire, and the peoples of Northwestern Europe who were conquered by these two empires successively, Rome on top of Greek civilization. The peoples of Northwestern Europe accepted and were assimilated into the ambience of these two great empires. The Romans in particular built aqueducts, did much fine engineering and architecture, art, literature, jurisprudence, and administration, among other advances of civilization, as the art of war.

Much to the later sorrow and descent of these people was the brutally enforced adherence to Christianity in the person of the Holy Roman Catholic Pope (who recently brown-nosed the Jews), during which the traitor Charlemagne had beheaded several thousand of our Nordic tribal chieftains in one day alone, thus enslaving a once proud and free Nordic people to a slavish, on-the-knees devotion to a Jewish god, an oriental deity who is still today draining the blood from our veins and the guts and brains from our bodies.

After the enforced and brutal Christianization of Europe (which took a thousand years, actually), Charlemagne "invited the Jews into the realm so it would prosper." This latter we see today still operative in the intermarriage of the nobility of England with rich Jews from the early years back as far as 1000 A.D.

I urge you to authenticate this data by reading two very carefully researched publications: one is *WHAM! Confessions of a White American Man*, by Thorz Hammer ($6.00 from P.O. Box 941, Adkins TX 78101, and "Intelligence Newsletter" from Christian Crusade for Truth, HC 66, Box 39, Deming NM 88030 for a donation.

Whatever civilization we have or have had in the Euro-American culture has been eaten and chipped away and eroded irrevocably by the advent of Christianity, which a recent writer in LB called "the product of feverish rabbinical minds."

One can debate forever the finer points of the Christian faith and its bastard cousin, Identity Christianity, but one cannot in any way call the Euro-American civilization a "White Christian Civilization." To do so is an insult to the educated, those with character and integrity, and any aware and alive person either within the White Nationalist Movement or without.

The Third Reich of pre-World War II Germany was the finest hour of the Twentieth Century white world. Unfortunately, the rot of Christianity made most of us susceptible to the brainwashing of the Jews, so most of the civilized (and Third) world joined the Jewish bankers who owned both England and Franklin Roosevelt, then president of the United States and himself a Jew, as *The Rational Feminist* has provided the genealogical documentation for ca. 1995.

I have every respect for *The New Order*, but they are way out in left field with whatever they are trying to do with this very destructive drive to incorporate the USA as a "Christian Civilization." I have sent Commander Hansen, the Assistant Editor numerous facts and figures to prove that white America is no way either a Christian entity, or even a church-going entity, unless you count the most numerous Baptists and Catholics as representative of a white America that would elect a Christian proponent president who resides in North Dakota but has not given me any figures except those in his fantasies, which are totally incorrect. This is not, and never *was* a Christian nation. Most of the so-called forefathers gave lip service to Christianity, but were at best deists if not outright atheists.

88! Molly Gill, Editor/Publisher
The Rational Feminist

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear George:

In the last letter to the LIBERTY BELL, published for January 1998, I mentioned some of your contributors. There was one that should have been included, probably more, one Ben Kriegh. One of his better articles was "Some Revisionist Viewpoints on World War II" of December 1989. For its length it covered more points, more thoroughly, than William Pierce does in his writing, and that is something.

However that is not the point of this letter. His article in January 1998 on "More on Monetary Reform" is one of my favorites. When I wrote the article on the Federal Reserve you published in January 1997, I expected some comment, but the one by Prof. Charles Weber didn't fill that expectation. However it did ignite Ben Kriegh into answering those comments in a much more satisfactory manner than I am capable of.

It should be noted that he who controls "money" controls the

life blood of a nation, and the constant fight over who has that control has been going on since the beginning of time. It is in the last four or five hundred years that it has put the world in the condition that it is now in. Ben's analysis and conclusioons of this situation is "right on." The proper operation of the money system as outlined by him is the solution to most of our problems. And it is the most important problem of the day.

Clark Cornell, Idaho

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Editor:

At long last we have an explanation as to why the New Orleans school board dumped George Washington Elementary to honor that well-known African-American, Charles Drew, by renaming the elementary school after him.

I hear cries of hooray! Whoopee! And...who in hell is Charles Drew? According to Bill Bowers, a member of the Orleans Parish School Board, Charles Drew was a surgeon, an accomplishment by an African-American of such monumental proportions that it clearly overshadows any accomplishments of George Washington.

But wait! Mr. Bowers informs us that 25 communities in New Orleans have completed the process to change their school names. What chance will Thomas Jefferson have when compared to the awesome credentials of an African-American lawyer? Could Hamilton or even Franklin compete with an African-American..er..Indian Chief? Butcher? Baker? Candlestick maker? No! Never!

Let me sum up this African-American exercise in creative history with one word: PATHETIC!

Washington is to be bounced because the black population adopted a policy in 1992 to rename its public schools if any were named after someone who was a slave owner or someone who didn't respect equal opportunity. Well, not respecting "equal opportunity" certainly lets out a lot of so-called black civil rights leader who are clearly for quotas and not "equal opportunity."

One the other hand, "equal opportunity" affords the white community the right to change the names of schools if they have been named after persons who were opposed to our form of government, or supported our enemies during a war, or were liars, or thieves, or were morally bankrupt. Someone like Martin Luther King.

Indeed, let's simply compare Washington to King in deciding whose name should be on a school building.

Washington's life is an open book. King's records have been sealed by a liberal judge until the year 2027 and his family is constantly petitioning to have the records destroyed so the American people will never find out the truth about this ahero." However, there is more than enough information available about King to prove that George Washington, the "Father of our Nation," stands as a giant when compared to many great men of history, any one of whom towers a mile over that liberal media creation known as Martin Luther King.

Sincerly, J.S., New Jersey

✠ ✠ ✠

Editor, TULSA WORLD
P.O. Box 1770
Tulsa, OK 74102

The 1513 people who lost their lives when the TITANICsank in 1912 have received much attention in the form of the latest (but by no means first) motion picture film about the tragedy.

This large number of lives is small in comparison with the lives lost in the far greater tragedies on the Baltic Sea in 1945. In the spring of 1945 Germans fleeing the Communist terror boarded three large passenger ships knowing the great risk involved but also aware of the fate of civilian populations when their areas were occupied by the Red Army. They had been admonished by the massacre at Nemmersdorf in East Prussia as early as October 1944, when German forces wrested this village back and saw what the Red Army had done, just to mention one example.

On 31 January 1945 more than 7,000 passengers of the WILHELM GUSTLOFF died in the cold waters of the Baltic Sea. On 9 February only about 300 passengers out of some 4,000 on the GENERAL STEUBEN survived its sinking by a Soviet submarine. On 16 April only 183 passengers of the GOYA out of 7,000 survived.

It was not until years later that over 100,000 Americans were killed while resisting Communist terror and aggression in Korea and Vietnam.

17, 5003

Dr. Charles E. Weber

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Baca (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Cornelin Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is ***THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS***. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send $12.00 plus $2.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

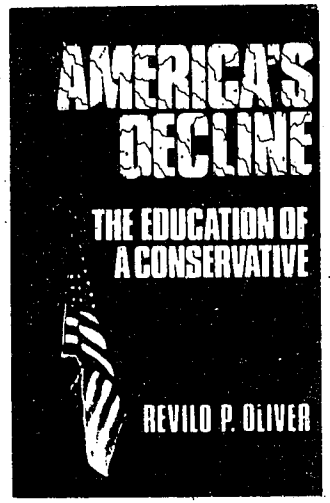

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00
plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

THE RACEY RACIST

By

Robert Frenz

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Guillermo Coletti:
Pro-Zionist Bias Permeates the Judiciary in Argentina, *page 9*
A White House Jew Confesses, *page 12*
More on Polygamy for Aryans, *page 15*
Colin Jordan:
UK General Election 1997, *page 19*
Dr. William L. Pierce:
Exposing the Warmongers, *page 25*
The Lesson of Haiti, *page 33*
Maj. D.V. Clerkin:
The Camp of the Saints Revisited, *page 41*
Jack London — Aryan, *page 43*
Letters to the Editor, *page 46*

VOL. 25 — NO. 8 APRIL 1998

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P. O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted or publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

THE RACEY RACIST

by Robert Frenz

9 March 1998

One of the uses of the word race is to indicate a group to which certain people may, or may not, belong. All peoples, on this planet, are free to take pride in the fact that they belong to this, or that, race, that is, except for people we call White. Any so-called White person who is proud of belonging to the only race capable of sending men into outer space, becomes an instant undesirable and is branded with the label "racist." In more sane times, when people had the ability to, and the desire to, discriminate, it would have been a complimentary designation. The political and social pressures, which now require us to be as stupid as possible, are enormous. Thinking citizens are the last things our Zionist government desires.

We are taught not to think in our schools and often, in our homes. We soon learn the advantages of not questioning anything. A student is often little more than a protoplasmic tape-recorder capable of memorizing wads of nonsense and then vomiting it back at the appropriate time. This earns the student good grades which must accumulate in order to receive — like the straw man in the Wizard of Oz — a diploma. A diploma then becomes some proof that the holder has the capacity to think. When one accumulates enough diplomas, he then takes his place among the "experts" and then extra, and often cryptic, extra letters to his name. That one might be perfectly capable of thinking without a certificate, apparently occurs to no one, which remains a demonstration that our society has collectively lost its capacity for thought.

Many people occupy desks in high school biology classes. During their seat time, they are exposed to a theory of evolution and a classification regimen consisting of

the ditty "kingdom, phylum, class, order, family, genus, species and variety." When we recite this sequence, together with "ontogeny recapitulates phylogeny," the world is put on notice of our brilliance.

People have always classified things and the first great generalizer of life-form grouping was Aristotle. His writings described all sorts of natural groups. Like all classification schemes, things belonged to various groups depending upon likenesses and dissimilarities. His method was used until the 19th century at which time Charles Darwin presented his *Origin of Species*. Aristotle believed in an essence of natural forms while the Darwinian school did not. This was a departure from the idea that eagles, for example, "appeared" as a distinct entity unrelated to anything. Darwin held that birds "must have evolved" from reptiles although he never explained why, on the road to evolving change, some lizard wasn't disturbed when a few feathers started sprouting from his tail or that it was plagued by impulses to leap into the Grand Canyon, legs flapping. Biological classification soon became tied to evolution and since the Church shuddered at the thought of non-creation, or that man might have devolved from apes, it could not be expected to favor the changing rules for classification. Those rules not only have changed but they are continually changing as one group of experts tries to out-expert another group of experts. As an example: when I was in high school, we were taught that there were only 2 kingdoms of life — plants and animals. Now, this has been expanded with the additions: fungi, prokaryotes and protoctists (aka protista). One day an animal is classified as this, and on the next day, it is stuffed somewhere else. Science, as with all human endeavor, is in a continual state of flux with enough manure added to qualify it as first class fertilizer.

Europe, and Asia were well acquainted with horses long before Hank Stanley went to Africa to find out why

Davy Livingstone failed to return the wheel-barrow he borrowed. Somewhere down the pike, a pair of white-eyes spotted their first zebra. "Damn a mighty. Thar's one silly lookin' hoss. Ah wonder who a'painted it." It looked like a horse, acted very similar to a horse, but those gosh-danged stripes just got in the way. So, to keep things merry on the classification front, this critter was given the Latin name Equus zebra to distinguish it from Equus caballus — the common horse. Zebby lived in the upland plains of southern Africa while horsey did not. I can hear them say "They must have evolved differently." Thus, the zebra and the horse were grouped as separate species. Equus is the genus name and the additional term gives rise to the binomial species designation.

As White men wandered here and there, they soon discovered another striped "horse" living in the arid, and slightly wooded, area of east-central Africa. Although it looked like a zebra, which looked like a horse, old Mr. Grevy wasn't happy with that state of affairs. All kosherized scientists, when a problem surfaces, simply redefine everything. Thus Equus grevyi was hatched. Unlike the zebra of southern Africa, it had narrower stripes and a white belly.

As might be expected, those snoopy White men soon came upon another "zebra" which wasn't exactly a zebra like the other zebras. Its stripes were very widely spaced; it lived and "evolved" in the rich grasslands of eastern Africa and it wasn't long before Burchell's zebra was given the highfalutin name Equus quagga. The African striped horses, plus the better-known horse, now fell into 4 distinct species, so there! Generally speaking, members of the same species are inter-fertile but unlike man, who will stick his prong into anything (literally!), never inter-breed except for bizarre and rare cases. (Some lower forms of life like the Euglena and the faggot, are not inter-fertile across the species. Both possess contractile vacuoles and are classi-

fied according to what kind of party zipper-Bill is having. The Euglena belongs to both the protozoan order Euglenida and the algae division Euglenophyta, thus enjoying a double use for its vacuole.)

Dogs are not unfamiliar to us. They belong to the genus Canis as do the coyote Canis latrans, the jackal Canis aureus, the dingo Canis dingo plus 3 others which I shall conveniently omit. The Australian dingo is quite dog-like and it apparently has been domesticated to an extent — by the adventuresome, I presume.

Canis familiarus, the common dog is further divided into smaller groups called breeds, or races, if you prefer. These include the Dalmatian, Collie, Beagle, etc. Even in dogs, the races are not equal. How does one equate a Doberman with a Chihuahua? Or a Dachshund with a Great Dane?

The African hunting (wild) dog, Lycaon pictus (named after Lyacon — a legionary King of Arcadia), is in a genus all by itself because it is the only dog-like critter possessing only 4 toes. If it weren't for this item, the wild dog might have perhaps been given his very own species name. (Once upon a time, Sidney, the king of the wild dogs said "We all have 5 toes on each of 4 feet. It would be nice if we were more harmonious. Therefore, let's endeavor to evolve into critters with 4 toes on each of 4 feet." And the heavens thundered and it came to pass. Bls. 3:12.)

It might do well to pause a bit and consider that it doesn't take very much to have some animal partitioned into its own cubbyhole: a geographically different habitat, thus implying a different evolution; stripes, as in the case of the zebra; or some other relatively minor, but specific, difference.

Crows are one of my favorite birds — wily, sharp-eyed,

and great survivors of men's continued shotgun blasts. There are 30 species of Corvus and 20 of them are known as crows. All are about 20 inches long with glossy-black feathers. All are omnivorous, which means they'll eat almost anything — insects, seeds, carrion, eggs, and have been known to kill small rodents and snakes. The major difference in these 20 species is that their natural habitats are geographically different. A crow living in North America (Corvus brachyrhynchos) is, for most purposes, identical to the Russian crow (Corvus corone) and yet they belong to 2 different species. The man in the street wouldn't recognize any difference whether the birds were flying, pecking at corn, or leaving the roasting oven.

As with Galileo Galilei, the Darwinists and the classifiers, were always looking over their shoulders at those christian zealots who loved to char-broil people alive for not being in tune with the latest notions about men and their souls. It's time for a break.

The ancient Greeks used to contemplate even contemplation and one of the contemplations they contemplated related to something along this line: if one takes away all of the physical attributes of a chair, then something must be left. The chair wasn't removed, only its attributes. What remained, when applied to human beans, was the soul. Ain't Greeks great? No wonder they developed so many paradoxes. They must have been excellent sauce consumers also.

Keeping in mind that a different habitat implies a different evolutionary highway and this alone is a compelling reason to classify critters as belonging to a different species, at the least. Present-day taxonomy must be phylogentically correct, that is, it must satisfy the tenets of the evolution theory — a very weak batch of gobbledegook.

With a hop aboard our UFO, let's snatch Sambo the

Congoid from his dung-plastered hut in western Africa. On our return trip, we'll beam-up Mr. Kurisaki from his rebuilt Hiroshima home which he calls Phoenix. Once properly dipped in formaldehyde, we'll stare and ponder how to classify these two primates. (Order: Primate. Characteristics: thumb, have nails not claws, omnivorous, binocular vision, etc.) Down the scale is the next classification, the family Hominidae, followed by the genus Homo. Now — wow! — as the wabbit says to Elmer, "What's up doc?"

Not only do our 2 specimens come (evolved) from non-connected regions of the planet, anyone with reasonable eyesight could tell them apart at 666 yards. Up closer, one is colored black and the other a brownish-yellow. One has straight hair; the other kinky tufts which microscopically resemble wool. One has well-developed calf muscles while the other does not — in fact, sports a "lark's-spur" heel. The ape-like eyes of one resemble, not in the slightest, the slit-like eyes of the other. (Sidney Poitier vs. David Suzuki.) The closer we look, the greater the differences we find. One has almost no body odor while the other strikes our nose as resembling a musk ox during estrus. Mind you, that a different geographical location, plus obvious, and non-trivial, physical differences, is enough to separate any other animal into different species, it does not hold true with our specimens since both are said to belong to the species Homo sapiens! Remarkable, isn't it? And certainly very non-scientific.

Similarities are what determine general classifications while differences determine the minor classifications. However, when we get to "talking-apes," the rules change. A minor classification such as species becomes the reservoir for generalities instead of specifics: species = specifics, get it? I'll repeat: species means specific differences outside the generalities. I am sure that this present-day classification folderol is the result of "church science," or "jewish science," which is little more than starting with a desired conclusion

and then working backwards — selectively choosing the facts.

If a dingo could be enticed to mate with a coyote, the offspring would be neither dingo nor coyote. It would be a bastard — a mongrel — a mixed-breed — a mischling. It would belong to nothing which can be classified. If all of the dingoes integrated with all of the coyotes, and engaged in Clinton-style tail-undulations, there would be no more coyotes or dingoes and the valued "diversity" would be lost. Breed-mixing is "caniscide" for it destroys both species.

We still call mongrel dogs, dogs, as we call mongrel humans, humans, but the essential issue remains — they are all unclassifiable because they do not breed true. An Eskimo on Eskimo mating always produces another Eskimo. A Hottentot on Hottentot mating always produces another Hottentot and it makes no difference where the delivery room is, whether in Alaska or Miami Beach. A Ford manufactured in Detroit, is still a Ford. A Negro manufactured in America is still a Negro. To call the inhabitants of our biological sewer "Americans" makes about as much sense as to call all automobiles "Detroits." Did you ever observe a litter of mongrel pups, or alley cats? The odd collection of colors and sizes is what Clinton calls "representative of America." All of the involved separate breeds which went into producing these mongrels have vanished.

Evidence indicates that the Negroes, Japanese, northern Europeans, etc. belong to separate species. And when it comes to the separate classifications of Hominids, a very special place should be reserved for that species of man which has the unique features of blue-eyes, blond hair, and cream-colored skin.

In Europe, the Caucasian species is divided into races such as Alpine and Nordic. The Korean and Japanese are races of an Asian species. Never forget, that the direction

of all science is determined by political power and today that power is hell-bent upon making everyone blind to the over-whelming differences which exist between the various Hominid groups. The jews, and their christian yes-men, want the planet to be infested with race-mixed people, that is, ultimate jews — the United Nations' brown man. The jews, with their Hollywood instrument, have been stating this for nearly 75 years. They call this mixing of bloods "the spirit of America." (Recently, a Canadian TV station surprisingly aired a program revealing this. It was quite astounding to hear how the Hollywood moguls really hated peoples who still retained their distinctive species, and racial, characteristics, whether Negroid, Mongoloid, or whatever.)

If you still believe that men should be biologically classified with a set of rules different from those applied to the other animals, then I'd like to invite you for a ride in my UFO where we shall talk to God direct instead of paying middleman huckster Pat Robertson to pass His words on as hearsay.

If the black rat (Rattus rattus) refuses to breed with the brown Norway rat (Rattus norvegicus), even though they are inter-fertile and occupy the same territory, then why do you support destructive games such as "guess who's coming to dinner"?

A biological classification is nothing more than a label and Americans, as the jews they mostly are, are transfixed by labels to the point of obsession. Content is reality. Labels are not.

(Note: To those who are serious evolutionists, please be advised that very recent discoveries in cell chemistry are starting to punch large holes in the theory of evolution. This, of course, doesn't mean that religious hokum is being vindicated.) ❑

Pro-Zionist Bias Permeates the Judiciary in Argentina

By
Guillermo Coletti

I am old enough to remember when the political term "banana republic" was widely utilized as a way to describe, in a fashion less than flattering, a country with very little selfdetermination, one subservient to the will of more powerful nations. This term was frequently found in articles written by selfproclaimed centrists, as well as leftists, to depict the influence exercised, for example, by the CIA in underdeveloped Central and South American countries. It was for many years a very effective punchline. Considering the fastmoving pace of today's rising Israeli influence in the region, particularly in Argentina, the term should be updated to a more appropriate one: Kosher Republic. Argentina, currently under an administration with an unequivocal determination to obedience to the World Jewish Congress and the state of Israel, has proven itself once more as a lackey. This loss of Argentina's sovereignty must not be seen as casualtyfree.

The latest arbitrariness has been exercised upon the Constitutional rights of Alfredo Astiz, a retired Navy Captain, Argentinian hero of the mid1970's war against Communist terrorism and a distinguished veteran of the MalvinasFalklands conflict.

Capt. Astiz recently granted an interview to *Trespuntos* magazine. During the course of the interview, Capt. Astiz defended the war against Communist terrorism. He went on to add that he had been trained to kill. Soon after these comments were made public, actually immediately after, representatives of the Jewish lobby made numerous public manifestations of disapproval. They actually do things like

that very openly. Unfortunately, these outbursts of arrogance are never comprehended in their real magnitude and significance by the uncritical average Argentinian. Jewish activists have chosen to call Astiz "the blonde angel of death", unlike the other "angel of death", the Mediterranean looking German scientist Dr. Josef Mengele, who wasn't blonde. In 1990's Argentina, Zionist forces always find echo among the structures of Democratic power, a tightly closed new elite of politicians, journalists, entertainers and the flamboyant nouveau rich.

What follows is a brief chronology of these events.

Day one: *Trespuntos* releases the January 1998 issue containing Astiz's interview.

Day two: Jewish leaders condemn Astiz's statements.

Day three: the Establishment media follow Jewish concerns and support them with editorials and commentaries, the usual diatribes.

Day four: even Argentinian President Carlos Menem commented publicly on the matter, saying that he was going to look into what possibility there was "within the law" to punish Capt. Astiz.

Day five: the Argentinian circus keeps growing as new voices add to the campaign against Astiz: militant lesbians and homosexuals, a local Rock star recovering from heroine addiction, mothers of fallen Marxist terrorists, comedians, the Greens, and others.

The matter has now become strictly political and the handlers of Democratic power in Argentina are mobilized in full to sacrifice a national hero, in order to please the powerful few. It is important to make clear that whatever punishment was applied against this Argentinian citizen was a violation of Constitutionally protected rights to publicly express one's own ideas. Let's look briefly at these two parts of his comments:

a) Alfredo Astiz defended the role of the Argentinian Armed Forces during the 1970's war against armed Communist terrorists. The period of civil unrest in Argentina was indeed a very painful period. And so, most citizens, and in this particular case politicians as well, have decided to go on with the business of building a country and leaving behind old resentments. A law of forgiveness, an Amnesty law was passed granting pardon to all parties involved in that war, Communists as well as Patriots. It is important that this be understood: everyone was forgiven, regardless of political persuasion. After the threat of prosecution was lifted, the leftists were the first to begin talking quite openly about their past paramilitary operations. They have written books loaded with gruesome details on how they executed political enemies in captivity, or how they set bombs that killed men, women and children. Some of these accounts even describe in detail how kidnapped people were shot in the head, and even the size of the holes made in the skulls by the bullets. The leftists had shown no repentance for any single violent act of terrorism they have ever committed. Of course, no serious political observer would expect them to react otherwise. Nevertheless, when a man from the other side, in this case Capt. Astiz, defends the participation of the Armed Forces in that internal conflict, he's been accused of "advocating disobedience to the law" and is, consequently, expelled from the Navy, although he is already retired. His pension benefits are taken away. How a retired member of the Navy can be demoded is something that puzzles me. The other part of the punishment, denying to a dissident his pension benefits, is a form of punishment that is widely applied in Germany to nationalists as a response to pressure from Jewish groups and the state of Israel. It is important to bear in mind that these actions come from the corners of the promoters of absolute Democracy. American politician Adlai Stevenson used to say that Democracy was about unpopular ideas, the unbending, guaranteed right of individuals to express all beliefs, not only those held by the majority or

by the government, but also those despised by the masses. Of course, the substance of this sort of peachy rhetoric does not go beyond the frenzy of an electoral campaign.

b) The second part of the comment, which was used to create the emotional climate for the persecution of Astiz, is that he was trained to kill. Isn't that an essential part of the training of any soldier, in any country? Aren't Israeli, or American, soldiers trained to kill? Isn't fighting wars the primary function of an army?

After reviewing the above referenced events words of Aristotle came to mind: "It is the nature of the many to be amenable to fear but not to the sense of honor".

☆ ☆ ☆

A White House Jew Confesses

By

Guillermo Coletti

"The Jew everywhere feels himself a cosmopolitan",
Friedrich von Hellwald,
Zur Characteristik des jüdischen Volkes", 1872.

After winning the Presidential election of 1992, President Clinton promised to form a team of men and women who were going to reflect the human fiber of America. He proceeded to fill more than 50% of his appointments with Jewish individuals. The remaining were staffed with a mix of Lesbians, Homosexuals, Negroes, Mulattos, Quadroons, Octadroons, and, yes, there was even room for a handful of heterosexual White men. Clinton's Presidency has already received a lot of criticism from wellmeaning and decent Americans, I have nothing new to add to the subject. But among his many colorful appointees there was a very interesting Hebrew character, a Mr. Robert Reich. In spite of bearing a last name reminiscent of glorious bygone days of

the German nation, this Reich is Jewish, and very happy about it. As a matter of fact, his recently released book, *Locked in the Cabinet*, speaks to that.

I will quote, for the reader's enjoyment and intellectual torment, a very small part of the book. The quote that will follow reflects a dramatic double standard, but that is nothing new and it is not the most serious element to emanate from this citation. Reich recalls his first meeting with Alan Greenspan, the *Oberjude* head of the Federal Reserve. Of Greenspan he starts saying that he is a "shy little Jewish guy". He then continues by adding:

"We have never met before, but I instantly know him ... He is New York. He is Jewish. He looks my uncle Louis, his voice is my uncle Sam. I feel we've been together at countless weddings, bar mitzvahs, and funerals. I know his genetic structure. I'm certain that within the last five hundred years ... we shared the same ancestor."

After reading this passage I spent quite a while looking for the right words to accompany my input. I considered arrogance, effrontery, illhumor, petulance, cockiness. Let me expand.

I do no longer wish to hear about conspiracy theories. A vital component is absent from the conspiracy picture, a component necessary to make a conspiracy a conspiracy. That component is secrecy. There is no more secrecy about Jewish power. The manifestation and the evidence of this subversive phenomenon is out in the open. Its arrival was celebrated with neon signs and colored balloons, and was sealed with hundreds of deals President Reagan has made with the state of Israel. If you have eyes, you can see Jewish power. They are celebrating it right in front of us, and we are being billed for it. They are telling to our faces that they are in charge. Jews now adorn their sentences with Yiddish or Hebrew terminology. They call their shiksas

shiksas and gois gois. There is no need to spell it. They don't boast about their racial power because there is racial equality, or because there is a double standard; those are myths. They boast about their power for two reasons: reason one is obvious, they have power and there is no racial equality; reason two is less obvious, they have an uncontrollable emotional need to dance and feast over the suffering and the defeat of others that always, I repeat, always, preceded their expulsion. Jews are a different breed, and in their loudness, they are as tasteless as Puerto Ricans or Haitians. If we let ourselves fall too deep, they will treat us with as much respect and consideration as they treat the Palestinians. I hope I'm not confusing you, because I really want you to understand.

This Robert Reich's hymn to the genetic decomposition his underrace has represented for centuries tells us that they no longer see a need to keep up the appearances for us. They're bold, they need not to be cautious, or so they think. How can we remain passive observers of this defiance? We Aryans seem to have a rather difficult time dealing with the realities of the Jewish question. Nevertheless, there have been moments of historical determination. After all, "anti Semitism is the final consequence of Judaism" (F.W. Nietzsche, *The Antichrist*) an unavoidable result of their own actions. The Roman Emperors designated the Hebrews as "secta nefaria (Nefarious Sect)", in a number of edicts dating after 326 B.C. The French understood the problem in 1322, Queen Isabella found answers in 1492, the city of Vienna dealt with this matter efficiently in 1671, and the same happened in Prague in 1745, and that much can be said of the Norwegians and the Swedes in 1814. The dilemma for modern Aryan man is to decide "where to draw the line".

Robert Reich's passing through the White House is already part of the history of America. He is an icon. "He is New York ... He is Jewish!", to borrow some of his own

wording. He has been praised by the media as a genius. Is he a genius? He is definitely respected at least just as much as Harvey Milk, Abbie Hoffman, Allen Ginsberg, or Julius and Ethel Rosenberg.

In a recent issue of *Tikkun Magazine* review (Vol. 12, No. 4) David Biale, reviewing Robert Reich's book, writes:

"The charm of his book lies, consciously or not, in a classic Jewish stance toward the pomp and pomposity of goyish power."

I wish to end this brief piece by noting that sometimes individuals like myself, who look at the 1945 destruction of Europe with great sadness, observe this kind of events with a smile on our faces. You will forgive me, but only if you know what I have meant.

☆ ☆ ☆

More on Polygamy for Aryans

by Guillermo Coletti

When I decided to write on polygamy I knew I was about to touch on a very controversial topic. Polygamy is one of those subjects, like Race, that are hardly ever discussed with candor in our democratic society. The rigidity around it has been made possible by the efforts of Christian and Judaic Churches, Conservatives, as well as Feminists and advocates of any and all policies aimed at removing Aryan man from influence, the ultimate feminization of man. American official stand on polygamy is quite clear; it is illegal. The country has no problem with sodomites parading their socalled "Gay pride", but it has banned polygamy. There is no legal problem with multiple divorces either. My article "Polygamy for Aryans" was published in the October 1997 issue of *Liberty Bell* and the December 1997 issue of *WAR*. As far as I can remember, no

previous article of mine generated so much mail from within the ranks of people involved in the struggle. The reactions have been extreme: some people sent me almost fanatical letters of support, calling me to continue writing on the matter, while others reacted against my article with great contempt. Of course, I have a great deal of appreciation for all of the people who understood what I was trying to convey. Nevertheless, I do also appreciate the challenge presented by some of those on the other end. To my disappointment, none of the critical letters made a case for monogamy. I believe it is vital for those who oppose polygamy to be capable to articulate a defense for monogamy. The benefits of monogamy had yet to be expressed in a cohesive and comprehensive way, free of superstitious dogma, if that is at all possible. Let's review some of the most notable arguments.

A Christian gentleman says my proposal to discuss polygamy is dangerous because it "infects Aryan thinking" with nonAryan traditions. This Christian gentleman fails to qualify "Aryan tradition", as well as he evidently fails to acknowledge that Christianity is a nonAryan "infection". Christianity was for the ancient Aryan what a Hollywood movie is for the modern Aryan: a fable conceived by Jews, aimed at manipulating Aryan behavior, casted with Jewish actors. Christianity distorted all previously known beliefs embraced and conceived by Aryans; it brought us monotheism and monogamy. Discussing polygamy is part of discussing our past. Ancient Aryan man was not monogamy inclined. All Ancient Aryan societies that manifested themselves in a written manner, have made this point quite clear. From the Odyssey to most Viking Sagas, Aryan man always sought after more than one female companion. Denying that is simply falsifying history.

Another gentleman stated that monogamy brought a sense of order to Aryan societies. That viewpoint subscribes, at least in an unspoken manner, to the much

propagated falsehood that Ancient Aryan was some kind of inferior creature, incapable of order, progress or civilization. Aryan man always looked for a sense of order in every society he established. The taming of modern man, through monotheism and monogamy, has brought us closer to catastrophe than glory. I reject the ideal of a society in which Aryan man is viewed as a domesticated animal. I embrace Nietzschean principle that man is something that must be overcome, replaced by a superman who will be intellectually superior while maintaining a harmony with Nature, his beasty needs and instincts. It is no coincidence that the taming of the Aryan occurs simultaneously with the advancement of Universalism and the embracement of sentimental feminine beliefs, such as "turn the other cheek" and the ever increasing love for the weak and the inferior.

Liberty Bell's January 1998 issue published a letter from an anonymous reader who seems to have been offended by the discussion of polygamy. This individual too fails to explain why he thinks polygamy is such a terrible thing. He writes: "...I was thinking more in terms of Polyandry [female polygamy] with so few worthy Aryan females who will have anything to do with today's impotent Aryan male". Unlike polyandry, polygamy does have a biological purpose. A man with many spouses can impregnate them all, while a woman with many spouses will only be impregnated by one at a time, and then will have to wait some nine months for the next pregnancy. The Aryan man in Chile about whom I was writing, had eight wives and at the time I wrote the article every single one was pregnant, meaning that in a short period there will be eight more Aryan babies. What possible genetic benefit can derive from Polyandry? The same reader questioned my praise of Mormon polygamy and asked if I had polled the wives. The answer is, of course, I have not polled the wives. Mormon polygamy was not intended as an entertainment for their women. The Mormons were, at one point in their early his-

tory, Aryans who have not enjoyed religious tolerance from mainstream America. They went from persecution to prosperity. What follows are a few examples of institutionalized intolerance against Mormonism. From the Republican National Platform, 1888: "The political power of the Mormon Church in the territories as exercised in the past is a menace to free institutions". In response to Mormonism the Democratic Party included the following statement in its 1904 National Platform: "We demand the extermination of polygamy within the jurisdiction of the United States". The Mormons established a very prosperous community in which they enjoyed the benefits of their own lifestyle, they have made out of Utah an exceptional state which has yet to be affected by the filth (racemixing, crime, drugs, etc.) which affects much of the rest of the country. Polygamy also helped them enlarge their community while maintaining their genetic backbone. This reader suggests that I can take the idea of polygamy for Aryans and "shove it".

A young Aryan lady, who has been and remains a very good friend of mine, felt that the issue of polygamy implied a lack of equality between Aryan man and Aryan woman. My answer was brief: "there is no equality between man and woman ... and it is precisely because of that inequality that we complement ... one has what the other needs and thus life is created". Then I quoted one of my favorite German thinkers, Arthur Schopenhauer, from his *On Women*, 1851: "The institution of monogamy, and the laws of marriage which it entails, bestow upon the woman an unnatural position of privilege, by considering her throughout as the full equivalent of the man, which is by no means the case".

I believe this followup has answered the most important issues raised in response to the original article. ❑

UK General Election 1997

ONLY A CHANGE OF MANAGEMENT IN A REGIME OF RUIN

By Colin Jordan

The UK General Election earlier this year was overbearingly presented by the mind-moulding media for weeks preceding it as a most momentous matter of choice: a decisive exercise of the freedom of the people to decide their government which is said to distinguish and evaluate democracy. Yet in truth it was but a highly successful exercise in the art of fooling the people, contriving very much ado about very little of significant difference, this being the feature of this dishonest system of deprivation by way of delusion. Both its aim and its outcome have been nothing much more than a reshuffle of office-holders resulting from a change in the predominant section of the same, old gang of seedy, sordid, swindling politicians responsible collectively for Britain's ghastly decline and alienation in the past half century.

In short and in general it was a phoney election whereby the same sort of people and the same sort of ideas were set to continue despite all the laborious pretence of alteration. With it we have had yet another of those periodic coups of confidence trickery characterising the system of debasement under which we suffer in the name of democracy.

Regarding the reshuffle of players in the parliamentary pantomime, in place of the multiracialist Major with his Jewish wife, we now have the multiracialist Blair, bringing us with his power-greedy, glinting eyes, cocksure expression and well rehearsed, plastic smile the revelation that we now have at the helm a smarter, political conjuror than his jaded predecessor, Blair's sweeping victory in the reshuffle as the purported champion of the Common Man was primarily and ironically financed by a bevy of hugely

wealthy, Jewish businessmen, confident in the expectation that he who pays the piper calls the tune in British politics. Profit, not benevolence towards the Common Man, was their spur in making Rlair their man.

Blair's immediate handler in his role of protégé of Jewry is the Jew, Peter Mandelson. This principal adviser and general factotum to the leader of "New Labour" has had his role regularised, being now designated "Minister Without Portfolio".

Regarding the views of the players in the parliamentary pantomime, an underlying consensus existed before the phoney election, exists after it, and is in fact at all times a feature of the democratic system. Hence it was that all the prime parties of so-called democracy, Conservative, Labour and Liberal-Democrat alike, banned from their election campaigns any mention of the most basic issue of all, namely the question of the preservation of a Britain for the British, being united as one in having allowed and promoted alien immigration into and alien control over our country, and in the intention to let this continue.

All three of these old parties of misrule have been and remain, without any basic difference, committed to what has amounted to the greatest crime in our history, the Coloured Invasion of Britain, thereby negating all the centuries of struggle by the British folk to repel invaders. This makes these treacherous politicians of the old system undoubtedly the greatest, as yet unpunished, criminals in our history, richly deserving not some seat at Westminster, but instead standing room only over the trapdoor on a scaffold with a noose round the neck, awaiting the death drop. These nauseous dissemblers of democracy, endlessly profess their concexn for the people of Britain. However, the people they are concerned with are not specifically and exclusively our own, native, Anglo-Saxon and Celtic breed of this island, as it should be. Instead they include anyone and everyone, whether African or Asian or some motley mixture, whom they have wrongfully admitted to residence

here, and look to manipulate for votes in the head-counting game on which they depend for power, privilege and profit.

One and the same party they arc in their willful and woeful disregard of the fact that our greatest national treasure, our richest natural resource, lies not in gold in the vaults of banks or in minerals in the soil, but in our race, meaning our Anglo-Saxon and Celtic stock which gave Britain its character, made her great in the past, and which alone can make her great again in the future. At one and the same time these parties of ruin, whichever one is in turn in power, commit both the crime of commission and that of omission regarding our race. That is to say they encourage our folk to mix with and mate with African and Asian immigrants who are not, never have been and never will be truly, namely racially British. Simultaneously they deliberately abstain from providing any encouragement to the dwindling White birthrate in Britain, either by direct incentive or indirectly by other reform: a White birthrate which is overshadowed by the soaring birthrate of all the Coloureds they have allowed to come here.

The inevitable outcome of this racial betrayal by the old parties will be the eventual reduction of the British folk to a minority in what was once their own country, alongside the proliferation of the Coloureds plus all the mongrels resulting from miscegenation. Those pillars of democracy, the old parties, have never responded and never will respond to the will of the White people of Britain to keep Britain White.

Not only are they one and the same party in ignoring the will of the people, despite all their declarations as to democracy's obedience to that will, they are one and the same in forcing Coloured settlement and a Jewish presence and power on the British people by repressive laws obliging them to mix with and accept the racial aliens, and punishing outspoken criticism of and opposition to that Coloured settlement and that Jewish presence and power. The only difference due to the accession of the Jewish-funded Labour Party to a turn in office is the likelihood of

even more, new laws of repression demanded by the Jews and Coloureds. Forever babbling of their devotion to freedom, the dishonest parties of democracy are in reality the enemies of true, British freedom.

They have argued before, during and after the election as to the merits and demerits of this and that scheme of international management of British affairs, unitedly accepting the need for and the desirability of alien influence and control, and unitedly opposing any advocacy of exclusive British control of exclusively British affairs. Theirs is indeed a veritable union in favour of the alienation of our affairs along with the alienation of the occupancy of our homeland. They stand as one, whether led by Major or by Blair, in a conspiracy of silence regarding the power of the Jews in Britain today: a power in violation of the still existing law of King Edward the First expelling this alien people from England in 1290, by virtue of which law they are still today to be ranked as illegal immigrants.

They are also as one party of but varying sections in their avoidance or derisive treatment of real patriotism, grotesquely acclaiming nationalism for other countries, most of all if they are African or Asian, while deploring it for ours. Also one party they are in their failure to provide any dynamic inspiration for our youth; their failure to provide them with any tutelage in the social responsibilities of constructive patriotism; their failure to provide them with any effective stimulation to serve the nation above self.

Instead, they have with monstrous guilt left our citizens of the future to dissipate themselves in mind-enfeebling, negroid, jungle-music; to waste their time in vacuous loitering at street corners and utterly shallow pursuits; to resort to hooliganism and vandalism because untutored in better outlets for their energy; and to descend to mind-and-body-destroying drugs because of the void in their lives, and the consequent sense of frustration and futility resulting from the failure of governments to present them with a patriotic purpose in life. The sight of our neglected, dishevelled, degenerate inheritors of tomorrow's Britain is illus-

tration enough and condemnation enough in itself of the culpability of the old parties of democracy. All the faults of our youth are simply the true reflections of the appalling failings of these parties of ruin representing democracy.

One and the same they are in their failure to cope with the mounting crime in the disintegrating society they have brought about, and in which they rank as the biggest criminals of all, the robbers and destroyers of race and nation and homeland. The breakdown of law and order under these arch-criminals is indicative — as is the sight of the degraded youth of today — of that sickness of society caused by the neglect and the maladministration of democracy's old parties

General Elections, whether the recent one or previous ones, have been utterly fraudulent in that their purpose, as rigged by the old parties, has been to provide the public with an illusion of choice and change to keep them content, while ensuring by the manipulation of restriction and selection and the despotic influence of their media that one or other of the sections of the old order with fundamentally the same or very similar views continue to control things, so that the democratic consensus is everlastinq. This is the nature of the workings of that essentially dishonest and inherently injurious system known as democracy, which is unalterably dedicated to policies causing national decline and racial ruin. This will always remain so because the disposition to damage is an inevitable and essential part of it.

Face up to it and accept it: if Britain and the British folk are to survive and revive, we have to overthrow and replace this ruinous system. Nothing other and less will do. We must not tolerate it. We must not participate in it and thereby bolster and sustain it. To take part in what are in reality rigged elections under that system, either in support of the old parties or of new ones which believe they are set to oust the old ones, but which are futile because either they will certainly be blocked in one way or another by the old ones, or will necessarily take on in time the character

of the old ones in order to survive, thus joining them, not beating them: to do any of this is deadly folly which will definitely ensure that our very last chance to rescue our race and nation and homeland is doomed to utter failure.

What has to be done is completely to reject the present system in its entirety, rejecting its rigged elections, boycotting them all and thereby disrupting them by abstention. The fraudulent nature of present democracy has to be exposed and denounced all the time in every way possible. At the same time and beyond this it is vital for the sake of race and nation to sabotage in every imaginative way possible the structure and the workings of this democratic system of ruin, so as to bring about its breakdown. Only its breakdown can open the door to that vital, revolutionary change of system without which Britain as we know and value it will certainly be finally finished.

REPRINTED from "National Socialist World White Web" (No. 2 1997), Dept. W.W., BCM 4161, London, WC1N 3XX.

Reprint from original typescript
Printed & Published by Gothic Ripples
Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, HG3 5JQ, England.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage, 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. **Order from:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Exposing the Warmongers

by Dr. William L. Pierce

Every evening when I have turned on the television news during the past few weeks, the message has had the same theme: Saddam Hussein must be stopped! Saddam Hussein is a danger to America! We must destroy Saddam Hussein! About the only difference I've noticed in these daily news messages is that they're steadily becoming more strident, more demanding, more imperative: We must destroy Saddam Hussein! And in support of this message the television people are using all of their tricks to stir up public opinion in favor of another war against Iraq. Day after day we hear things like: "Saddam continues to defy the United Nations. Saddam thumbs his nose at America. Saddam challenges us to do something about his illegal actions."

These inflammatory comments are made against a background of old film footage of Saddam in his military uniform, grinning at us. NBC's news anchor Tom Brokaw seems really impatient: "Why don't we take out Saddam now?" he asks. "Why don't we just go in there and kill him? What are we waiting for?" That's pretty much the refrain heard from all of the news commentators.

Now, how exactly is Saddam Hussein defying us? Saddam is saying, "Iraq is our country. It is a sovereign country. It doesn't belong to the United Nations or to the United States. We're tired of you people sticking your noses into our business and telling us how to run our country. Get out! Leave us alone! Go away!" And, of course, he's threatened to shoot down our spy planes if we continue to fly over Iraq without Iraq's permission.

Pretty intolerable behavior, right? A pretty good reason for us to start another war and bomb Iraq back into the Stone Age, right? Complete justification for slaughtering a few hundred thousand more Iraqis, right? What does this guy Saddam think in demanding that we respect the sover-

eignty of his country? We're bigger than he is, so we don't have to respect him, right? If these television people who are so hot for a new war against Iraq would just come right out and say that, I would find their warmongering a little easier to take. If they would just say, "Hey, we're bigger and stronger than Iraq, and so we can make the Iraqis do whatever we tell them. We don't have to respect them or treat them the way we expect to be treated. We can push them around as much as we want, and if they don't like it we'll just kill them."

But of course, the last thing we expect from our controlled news media is honesty. They want their war, and they also want to make us believe that the war is Saddam's fault, not ours. And so day after day the television news people tell us about how Saddam is threatening the security of the world and defying America and just begging for us to go in there and "take him out," to use Tom Brokaw's euphemism for political assassination.

If we want to begin justifying high-level political assassination, I can think of a head of state much closer to home than Saddam who ought to be "taken out," someone whose elimination would really do America a lot of good.

It was just 11 months ago, on December 21, 1996, when I predicted on this program that the Jewish media bosses would make a major effort to take us into another war during Mr. Clinton's second term in office. I based my prediction on two sets of facts: first, that Mr. Clinton had just appointed an all-Jewish foreign-policy team for his second term; and second, that Clinton's second term was an opportunity the Jews couldn't afford to miss to use American military force to wipe out Israel's rivals in the Middle East once and for all.

And now, I fear, my prediction is coming true. If this current drive to start another war with Iraq is what I'm afraid it is, then it'll involve much more than merely another attempt to assassinate Saddam Hussein. They'll manage to escalate it into something which will wipe out all of their rivals in the Middle East and leave Israel a free hand to continue her policies of expansion. And it will end up costing America a lot

more than a few billion dollars worth of military hardware and a few thousand more unexplained cases of veterans suffering from "Gulf War syndrome." A lot more.

You know, there are many people in addition to the Jews pushing for another war to destroy Iraq. There are the trendy New World Order types who are hostile to the idea of national sovereignty and believe that all of the countries of the world ought to be subordinated to the United Nations and forced to obey UN directives, by military means if necessary. That is, they say they believe that, so long as the country in defiance of the United Nations isn't Israel. Israel has been thumbing its nose at the UN for years and defying one UN resolution after another, building new Jewish settlements on land seized by military force from Israel's neighbors and refusing to permit UN inspection teams to look for evidence of illegal weapons in Israel.

And there are even more people who believe that a war against Iraq can be justified if it will destroy Iraq's capability to build so-called "weapons of mass destruction." The controlled media have been full of horror stories recently about the possibility that Iraq may develop and use biological and chemical weapons capable of killing millions of people. And let's face it: that is a possibility. The genie is out of the bottle. Modern technology gives even very small countries the ability to build very destructive weapons. It is a real danger.

But if we want to combat that danger, Iraq is not the place to start. Israel has developed chemical, biological, and nuclear weapons of mass destruction, and that's something that really should worry the world. After all, Saddam may be a dictator, but he's never given any evidence of having the frighteningly dangerous combination of hair-trigger paranoia and delusions of grandeur that afflicts Israeli leaders. He hasn't been caught sending Iraqi agents into other countries to assassinate religious or political leaders with exotic biological or chemical weapons. But Israel's current prime minister, Benjamin Netanyahu, has been caught sending Israeli agents to do exactly that.

I don't know whether Mr. Netanyahu is a religious man

or not, but all too many of his fellow Israelis are. Orthodox Jews wield the balance of power in Israel, and their religion teaches them explicitly that they are a "chosen people," that their tribal god chose them to rule over all the other peoples of the earth, that all the wealth of the Gentiles really belongs to the Jews, and that anyone who refuses to submit to Jewish rule should be killed. If you never learned that in Sunday School, find yourself a Bible and read the Book of Isaiah. I mean, really read it. Read it carefully. Think about its meaning. And then remind yourself that whacked-out, nutcase religious Jews who believe Isaiah's bloodthirsty, chauvinistic ravings — believe them literally — are in control of one of the world's largest arsenals of chemical and biological weapons.

If there's any situation which calls for a massive, preemptive military strike to safeguard the world from a madman using weapons of mass destruction, it's the situation in Israel today.

When was the last time you heard Mr. Clinton insisting that Israel should permit a UN inspection team to check for biological and chemical weapons in that country?

And certainly one cannot fall back on the excuse that it's only little countries which must not be permitted to have such weapons. Iraq has four times the population of Israel.

Let's review this conflict with Iraq objectively for a moment. America has no good reason to pick a fight with Iraq. Iraq poses no threat to us. Iraq wants nothing from us but to be left alone. Unlike Israel, Iraq has never even asked us for a handout.

In 1991 we bombed Baghdad and slaughtered more than 100,000 Iraqis because they had invaded Kuwait — which in fact used to belong to them before it had been taken away during the colonial period. And then we imposed a crippling economic embargo on the defeated Iraqis — an embargo which has caused the deaths of an estimated half-million Iraqi infants and children during the past six years and which is maintained because of Israeli insistence. So the Iraqis have plenty of reason to hate us now, but no reason to

try to hurt us if we would just leave them alone. Iraqi interests lie in the Middle East and only in the Middle East.

The reason we are headed toward another war with Iraq is solely because of the influence of Jews on the government of the United States. It certainly isn't because we are concerned about Iraq's development of weapons of mass destruction. If we were serious about that sort of thing we would have stopped Israel from developing its chemical, biological, and nuclear arsenal. The reason it's all right with our government for the Jews to have weapons of mass destruction but not all right for the Iraqis to have them is that the Jews control the news and entertainment media in the United States — and thus wield effective control over the political process here — and the Iraqis don't. And that's the *only* reason.

So let's cut out the baloney about the "rule of law" in international affairs or about the need to keep weapons of mass destruction out of the hands of dangerous and unpredictable people. Weapons of mass destruction already are in the hands of dangerous and unpredictable people, and a lot more dangerous and unpredictable people will have them in the future.

And why is that? Why is the world faced with the very real threat that truly horrendous chemical or biological weapons will be used in the future? Well, in the case of the Middle East, the reason is the policy that the United States government has had imposed on it by the Jewish minority here. Israel is the continuing sore point in that part of the world. It is Israel which first introduced weapons of mass destruction into the Middle East. And it is Israel's aggression, supported by the United States, which has put pressure on countries like Iraq to develop their own weapons of mass destruction. Any country which can develop them, any country which has the ability to develop them, will develop them if it feels threatened, because whether or not it's obvious to Americans, it's obvious to the rest of the world that there is no such thing as justice or a rule of law in international affairs. They've seen the way things have worked in the Middle

East for the past 50 years. So let's not fool ourselves with the pretense that Saddam Hussein is some sort of crazy, power-mad gangster and we're the good guys working to maintain international security and prevent a catastrophe. We are the ones who brought about the introduction of weapons of mass destruction into the Middle East through our support of Israel.

And we are the ones who caused the present crisis in the Middle East, again through our support of Israel. And the solution to the present crisis is not to bomb Baghdad again or to try again to assassinate Iraq's president or to starve more Iraqi children by maintaining the embargo against Iraq. That's the policy that Mr. Clinton's secretary of state, Madeleine Albright, is trying to persuade Iraq's neighbors to go along with, but fortunately they're not buying it. They're saying, "Listen, we want peace and stability in this region. We don't want weapons of mass destruction used here by anybody. And we'll support an effort to police Iraq — if the United Nations at the same time will police Israel and force that country to surrender its weapons of mass destruction and to abide by UN resolutions."

That, of course, is completely unacceptable to the Jews, to the "chosen people," and so Madeleine Albright has been waddling from one Middle Eastern meeting to another during the past two weeks twisting the arms of everyone she can get her hooks into. She and her fellow Jews are determined to get rid of Saddam Hussein and cripple Iraq by any means necessary. As their hope of lining up the United Nations to do the job for them fades, they'll certainly be developing a scheme to get the United States to do it alone.

We can expect some sort of manufactured excuse for a U.S. assault on Iraq. Don't be surprised to hear on the news any day now about some sort of "provocation" by Iraq to justify the United States starting a new war. Perhaps the CIA will stir up some sort of insurrection in a part of Iraq where the U.S. government has told Saddam Hussein he's not permitted to send his troops, and when he moves to put down the insurrection the Clinton government will use that as its

pretext for attacking.

As I mentioned, I predicted this 11 months ago. Of course, I didn't know what the details would be, but it was clear that the Jewish power structure was planning a new war. And of course, I don't know just how the present situation will develop. It is even possible that the lack of cooperation they are getting from other countries will persuade the Jews to back off temporarily, until they can apply more diplomatic and economic pressure to other UN members. But I doubt it. I'm expecting the war sooner rather than later, despite Mr. Clinton's big pretense of reluctance, his big pretense of wanting to bully Iraq into line by diplomacy rather than by military force. I don't know when it will come. I don't know how it will come. But I know that it's coming.

I'll make another prediction. We'll see the use of weapons of mass destruction sooner than anyone would like. All of the horror stories about the terrorist use of chemical and biological weapons the Jews have been publishing in the controlled mass media recently in an effort to drum up public support for a preemptive strike against Iraq will start coming true — especially if the Clinton government does what the Jews are demanding and attacks Iraq.

Put yourself in the position of a patriotic Iraqi, or a religious Muslim, or any non-Jewish patriot in the Middle East. You hesitate to use chemical or biological weapons as long as there is any hope that justice will prevail without their use. But when you have given up all hope for justice, then you will do whatever you can. The suicide bombers who have been blowing themselves up in Israel to protest the lack of justice for Palestinians will be showing up in New York, Washington, Los Angeles, and Chicago. But they won't be using old-fashioned explosives. And the Muslim suicide teams who have been shooting up buses of tourists in Egypt to protest the Egyptian government's collaboration with the Great Satan will move their operations into the Great Satan itself, and they'll be using more than rifles and submachine guns.

It is coming, and many, many innocent people will die. It is coming because our government has let itself be controlled

by Jews, because our government's policies have been based on what's good for the Jews and what's good for Israel rather than on what's good for Americans. And the Jews always, throughout history, have overreached themselves. They never have been content to mind their own business and take their own share and leave other people alone. Too many Jews really believe the ravings of Isaiah. They really believe that they can have it all, that they deserve it all, and that whatever they do in their greed to get it all is justified. That's why Mr. Clinton's horrid, little Jewess, Madeleine Albright, is continuing to try to pressure Iraq's neighbors into acquiescing in another war against that country.

In a way, perhaps it's a good thing that all of this is coming to a head now, like a boil that has been festering. We Americans have become far too complacent, far too comfortable, far too credulous, far too tolerant of evil and injustice and of encroachments against us by everyone else. When someone from the Middle East who has given up all hope of justice for his people pops a biological grenade in a New York subway tunnel or on the grounds of the Washington Monument or somewhere else in the United States, and thousands of our people start dying, some of those who have been too complacent and too tolerant will begin to change their attitudes.

Our task — mine and yours — is to do everything we can to ensure that our people also become less credulous, that they stop believing the lies of the mass media, that they begin understanding who is responsible for the catastrophe which is looming before them. Because certainly the Jews and their puppets in the Clinton government will try to place the blame elsewhere. Just as they blamed the Oklahoma City bombing on the militias and on patriots generally rather than on the government's atrocious behavior in the Waco massacre two years earlier, so they will blame the coming use of weapons of mass destruction by terrorists on the enemies of the Jews instead of on the Jews themselves, whose policies caused the desperation which led to the terrorism.

This article first appeared in the December 1997 issue of *Free Speech. Free Speech* is available for $40 per year from: National Vanguard Books, P.O. Box 330, Hillsboro, WV, 24946

☆ ☆ ☆

The Lesson of Haiti

by Dr. William L. Pierce

This month the last of the United Nations "peacekeeping" troops in Haiti will leave, and the Haitians will be given yet another chance to try to govern themselves. The "peacekeepers" occupied Haiti, along with 23,000 U.S. troops, three years ago, in order to force the government of General Raoul Cedras to resign so that a Clinton favorite, Jean-Bertrand Aristide, could be installed as president. The reasons presented to the American public for this interference in Haiti's affairs were that General Cedras was a "dictator" and that he didn't respect the "human rights" of the Haitians. Mr. Clinton's friend Aristide, on the other hand, was said to be a "democrat" and a respecter of human rights.

Actually, Aristide is a former priest turned Marxist whose idea of respecting human rights is to incite mobs of his supporters to murder his political opponents by breaking their arms, wiring a gasoline-soaked tire around their necks, and burning them to death — a procedure known as "necklacing." Well, that's about par for making a country safe for democracy the United Nations way!

However, the Haitians didn't care much more for Mr. Clinton's Marxist buddy Aristide than they did for General Cedras, and Aristide is out of office again and the Haitians are about to be allowed to run things themselves once more. Well, almost. Five hundred U.S. troops will remain in the country to keep an eye on things. They will call for more help if the need to "make Haiti safe for democracy" arises again.

The Clintonistas aren't bragging very loudly about the

success of their latest effort in that direction, because the situation in Haiti is just about as grim today as it was before the United Nations stuck its nose into things three years ago. About the only significant change is that the flood of Haitian "boat people" washing up on Florida's beaches has slowed somewhat, but that flood was caused in the first place by an embargo imposed on Haiti by the U.S. government in an unsuccessful attempt to force General Cedras out, and the consequent damage to Haiti's already pitifully weak economy. When the embargo was removed, many Haitians decided to stay at home and share in the new goodies brought to them by the Clinton administration.

The U.S. troops built roads, schools, and clinics and pumped a few billion U.S. dollars into the Haitian economy, but a survey of the results of all this effort is not encouraging. The streets of Port-au-Prince still reek of garbage and human waste, political corruption is as bad as it ever was, and violent crime is on the rise. The new roads and clinics built by the United States merely add a superficial appearance of improvement, so that the tourist industry is able to begin making a little money again, but the basic situation of Haiti and the lives of most Haitians remain unchanged.

This sort of thing has happened over and over again in Haiti. It seems that we would have learned something from it. In the 18th century Haiti, then called Saint-Domingue and ruled by the French, was the most prosperous colony in the New World. Its enormously fertile soil produced a great abundance of crops and drew thousands of White French settlers. Unfortunately, Black slaves from Africa were imported to help with the work.

In the late 1700's the madness of the French Revolution, with its truly nutty doctrine of racial equality, infected many Frenchmen, and the Black plantation workers were encouraged to revolt. When they did they brutally murdered every White man, woman, and child in the colony and declared Haiti a republic. What had been the richest and most productive part of the New World promptly sank back to an African level of squalor, misery, and poverty. The roads and cities

built by the French fell into ruin. A peculiarly African mixture of anarchy and despotism took the place of French law and order.

A little over a century later, in 1915, following an especially chaotic and bloody period, U.S. Marines were sent into Haiti to force a semblance of order on the country. The reason for sending them was to safeguard American business interests in Haiti, although President Wilson told Americans that the Marines were being sent to "bring democracy to Haiti." The Marines remained in Haiti for 19 years. They not only enforced governmental stability there, but they also built schools and hospitals, a modern telephone system, and more than 1,000 miles of paved roads with 210 bridges. The U.S. government trained Haitian teachers and doctors. We really gave the Haitians the basis for a fresh start. As soon as the U.S. Marines pulled out in 1934, however, the Haitians returned to their own way of doing things, which is to say, to indolence, corruption, and Voodoo. Everything the Americans had built for them gradually returned to the jungle.

In 1958 the United States sent the Marines to Haiti again, this time with the aim of rebuilding the country's economy and infrastructure so that it would not succumb to Communist influences. We propped up the regime of "Papa Doc" Duvalier, who had been trained in medicine during our first incursion into Haiti, but who was a practitioner of Voodoo as well. He was a brutal and bloody dictator. Again we spent hundreds of millions of dollars rebuilding what the Haitians had wrecked and training thousands of them in the skills needed to keep the country running. But when we pulled out again, the country immediately returned to its old ways: its African ways.

And in 1994 we tried the same foolishness all over again, claiming that we were "restoring democracy" to Haiti.

Why can't we accept the plain and simple truth that it is as impossible to make democrats out of the Haitians as it is to teach them how to maintain their own roads? Why can't we understand that the Haitians are fundamentally different from us, that they are Africans, not Europeans like us: that

they are Negroes, and that left to themselves they must do things in the way Negroes always have done them, with indolence, corruption, and Voodoo?

I have in front of me a book on Haiti written by a British scholar, a fellow of the Royal Geographic Society, following his extended travels in Haiti at the beginning of this century. The book was published by Thomas Nelson and Sons, with offices in London, Edinburgh, Dublin, and New York. The author is Hesketh Prichard, and the title of his book is *Where Black Rules White: A Journey Across and About Hayti.* Prichard chose his title because he was especially interested in the fact that Haiti was a country ruled entirely by its Black population, without the White colonial domination that was present nearly everywhere else in the non-White world at that time. The only Whites in the country were a few hundred businessmen and their agents in the coastal cities. These Whites were not treated well by the government or people of Haiti.

Prichard was basically sympathetic to the Blacks and wanted to see how they lived when they had been introduced to civilization by Whites but were then left completely free to do as they wished, without White control. He writes of Haiti in the first chapter of his book: "There the law of the world is reversed, and the Black man rules. It is one of the few spots on earth where his color sets the Negro upon a pedestal and gives him privileges. The full-blooded African is paramount; even the mulattos and half-breeds are disliked and have been barbarously weeded out as time has passed."

One of the first things Prichard notes about Haiti is the pervasive filth. He was not expecting sanitation to be up to European standards, of course, but he was stunned by the degree of filth he actually encountered, not just in the villages but also in the capital city, Port-au-Prince. And he was struck by the caricatures of finery and elegance which thrived in the midst of this filth. For example, he noticed that every Haitian of any importance at all bore the title of "general" and was equipped with a gaudy general's uniform, replete with gold braid and all the other trimmings. When he

inquired into the military establishment in Haiti, where the total population at that time was under two million, he discovered that the Haitian Army boasted 6,500 generals, 7,000 regimental officers, and 6,500 privates.

Prichard recounts a conversation he had one evening with three Haitian generals. It is a conversation with a surrealistic quality, as are many other things in Haiti. At one level the Black generals are able to converse with a semblance of knowledge of military matters, but at another level it is clear that they are completely out of touch with reality. One is reminded of the classical stereotype of the African cannibal wearing an opera hat and a loincloth.

Prichard's book is filled with fascinating anecdotes and with detailed descriptions of his personal experiences with various facets of Haitian life. He remarks on the good-natured, open-hearted character of the people, who could nevertheless commit the most blood-curdling atrocities at the least provocation. The extreme degree of corruption of the Haitian bureaucracy elicits special attention from Prichard, as does the utterly capricious way in which it operates. The dispensing of justice, in particular, is a caricature of European systems, in which many of the same outward forms are observed.

Prichard also comments on the religious beliefs and practices of the Haitians. The official religion, which they inherited from their former French masters, is Roman Catholicism, but the true religion of the people is Voodoo, a peculiarly African religion with Catholic touches. In religion as in other aspects of Haitian life there is a bizarre blending of White forms with Black substance.

Later in his book Prichard generalizes from many of his observations to reach a fundamental conclusion about life in Haiti: namely, that in all matters regarding their connections with the White world, with White civilization, the Haitians are more concerned with show than with substance, and their ability to mimic the characteristics of White people, both individually and collectively, persuades many people who observe them only superficially and who want to believe

them equal that they really *are* equal.

Prichard writes: "What most astonishes the traveler in Hayti is that they have everything there. Ask for what you please, the answer invariably is, 'Yes, yes, we have it.' They possess everything that a civilized and progressive nation can desire. Electric light? They proudly point to a [power] plant on a hilltop outside the town. Constitutional government? A Chamber of Deputies elected by public vote, a Senate, and all the elaborate paraphernalia of the law: they are to be found here, seemingly all of them. Institutions, churches, schools, roads, railways . . . . On paper their system is flawless. . . . If one puts one's trust in the mirage of hearsay, the Haitians can boast of possessing all desirable things, but on nearer approach these pleasant prospects are apt to take on another complexion."

For instance, you are standing in what was once a building, but is now a spindle-shanked ghost of its former self. A single man, nursing a broken leg, sprawls on the black, earthen floor; a pile of wooden beds is heaped in the north corner; rain has formed a pool in the middle of the room, crawling and spreading into an ever wider circle as the last shower drips from the roof. Some filthy sheets lie wound into a sticky ball on two beds, one of which is overturned. A large, iron washing tub stands in the open doorway."

Now where are you? It would be impossible to guess. As a matter of fact, you are in the Military Hospital of the second most important town of Hayti, a state-supported concern in which the soldiers of the Republic are supposed to be cured of all the ills of the flesh. . . .

"It was the same with the electric light. The [power] plant was here, but it did not work. It was the same with the [Army's] cannons. There are cannons, but they won't go off. It was the same with their railways. They were being 'hurried forward,' but they never progressed. It was the same with everything."

There are many more examples. What had dawned on Prichard is that the Haitians really don't care. To them the imitation of civilization is as good as the real thing. They believe that if they are able to dress like White men and speak the White man's language and mimic the White man's institutions, then they are as good as White men. And I believe what Prichard observed of the Haitians applies equally well to Blacks in the United States today.

Prichard ends his book with a chapter titled "Can the Negro Rule Himself?" And he answers his question:

"The present condition of Hayti gives the best possible answer to the question, and, considering the experiment has lasted for a century, perhaps also a conclusive one. For a century the answer has been working itself out there in flesh and blood. The Negro has had his chance, a fair field, and no favor. He has had the most beautiful and fertile of the Caribbees for his own; he has had the advantage of excellent French laws; he inherited a made country, with Cap Haitien for its Paris . . . . Here was a wide land sown with prosperity, a land of wood, water, towns and plantations, and in the midst of it the Black man was turned loose to work out his own salvation. What has he made of the chances that were given to him?"

Prichard then summarizes the century of Haiti's independent existence, running through a list of Black rulers and strongmen, of revolutions and massacres and disorders. He winds up his survey with these words:

"Suffice it to say that . . . [Hayti's] best president was Geffrard, a mulatto, and that the dictatorship of her Black heads of state always has been marked by a redder smear than usual upon the page of history. The better, the wiser, the more enlightened and less brutalized class has always been composed of the mulattos, and the Blacks have recognized the fact and hated the mulatto element accordingly. But to pass from the earlier days of independence to more recent times: we had not long ago the savage rule of President Salomon, a notorious sectary of snake worship, beneath whose iron hand the country groaned for years, and public executions, assassinations, and robbery were the order of the day. And at the present time? Today in Hayti we come to the real crux of the question. At the end of a hundred years of trial

how does the Black man govern himself? What progress has he made? Absolutely none."

That's the way it was a century ago, when Prichard wrote, and that's essentially the way it is today, despite three large-scale efforts by the United States during this century to improve the lot of the Haitians.Why is all of this important to us? A century ago Prichard was by no means an unusual man of his class. He went to Haiti, he carefully observed life there in great detail over an extended period, and he drew logical and reasonable conclusions from his observations. Other scholars of his day could have done the same thing. But it is unimaginable that a scholar today, whether from Britain or America, could make observations like Prichard did, draw similar conclusions, and then publish his conclusions in a book by a mainstream publisher. It is simply not possible.

In the first place, one would be hard pressed to find a scholar from any university in America or Britain today who would have the courage to write honestly about Haiti, because he knows that if he did he would be condemned as a "racist" by a numerous and noisy faction of his colleagues and would be drummed out of the academy. And even if someone did write a book with observations and conclusions similar to Prichard's, no mainstream publisher would touch it. That's how far downhill our civilization has slid in a century.

The Haitians have their Voodoo, with all of its disgusting and bizarre beliefs and practices. And we have our cult of Political Correctness, our cult of egalitarianism. It is a cult based as much on superstition and as devoid of reason and logic as the Voodoo of the Haitians. And it exercises as strong a hold on its adherents. A Haitian would as soon offend a Voodoo witch doctor and risk having a curse put on himself as one of our modern scholars would risk being labeled a "racist!"

These articles first appeared in the December 1997 issue of *Free Speech. Free Speech* is available for $40 per year from: National Vanguard Books, P.O. Box 330, Hillsboro, WV 24946

The Camp Of The Saints

Revisited

By

Maj. D.V. Clerkin

Written in 1973, THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS, a novel by French author Jean Respail, was an instant controversial hit. It described an invasion by an armada of over one hundred leaky ships carrying a million East Indians, an invasion of France and thereby the whole of Europe by filthy, disease-ridden, squalid Hindus who have had enough of the poverty of India produced by their own sexual profligacy and ennui. The "Monster," as Raspail identifies the collective mass of people, manages to get onto the seas and progresses toward Europe with a relentlessness that defies nature and logic. Raspail tells how the "liberal" forces in charge of Europe's psychological soul — the Church, the Press, the University — lobbied for the "Monster," that it should be allowed to land on French soil as a "penance," that white guilt demanded the sacrifice of the European culture and race to the "Monster."

As the armada passed out of the Indian Ocean to the mouth of the Red Sea, only the Egyptians had a presence of mind and the determination to threaten the "Monster" with armed violence, thus turning the armada away from the Red Sea and the Suez Canal. The "Monster" proceeded to steam toward the Cape of Good Hope, where the white South African government of the time sent out barges to the armada loaded with food, clothing and medicines. The Hindus threw the supplies into the ocean! The "Monster" would not be bought off with anything less than European land and white flesh.

As the armada progresses up the Atlantic coast of West Africa, the drumming of Third World propaganda became deafening in France and throughout Europe. Frenchmen in the south of France flee from the impending disaster soon to be visited on them and their country. The president of France orders the army to proceed to the south and repel the invasion. The French Assembly calls for the resignation of the president and the army suffers a revolt — the propaganda from the "liberal" forces for many years infecting the ranks of officers and men alike. They refuse to fire on the "refugees." France begins to fall apart, the prisons breaking down and convicts streaming into the French countryside, raping, stealing and murdering. Hippies from all over Europe collect on the southern shores of France to welcome the "Monster."

Only one French officer stands by his oath of office — Colonel Dragases — and he is unable to do anything to stem the invasion because his own troops desert, one of his most trusted captains even blowing

out his own brains rather than obey the Colonel's order to fire his weapons into the hordes of Hindus pouring ashore from the rusted hulks run aground. Much of the French establishment goes over to the side of the invaders, seeing that making deals may be safer than opposition to the inevitable. French women willingly become whores for the insatiable desires of the Hindus for white flesh. Those who do not cooperate are simply forced into prostitution. More ships come to Europe, and slowly the Aryan motherland dies in an ocean of color.

Raspail decries the impotence of the European response to such an armed invasion, yet in his Afterword he begs the indulgence of the "liberal" forces by claiming that his motive in writing such a novel was not driven by "racism," and that were he a soldier in such a circumstance he could not have fired on the invaders either. Such a cop-aut after reading what Raspail describes in THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS concerning the overt anti-white hatred of the Hindu invaders — they were determined to spread their genes widely among the Europeans, thus wiping out the Aryan race (GENOCIDE!) — is sickening, making the reader wonder why Raspail entertained such a scenario in the first place?

If Raspail had not the fortitude of Aryan soul to repel the invasion of his country, the determination to defend his own race from extinction in this manner, then his book becomes meaningless. Raspail and all who share his cowardice in the face af the enemy are spiritually dead, racially moribund, and not qualified to speak as whites, let alone Aryans.

One need not wonder what Adolf Hitler would have done in his time had the threat of a Hindu invasion been placed against the heart of Europe. Hitler would have ordered U-Boat attacks against the armada in the Atlantic Ocean. The Lufwaffe would have attacked when the "Monster" steamed in range. The SS would have been deployed to repel the invaders who survived to land on the shores of France. Those who would call this response inhumane — an atrocity — should be reminded of the motive of the invaders from India. They intended to seize an entire continent for their own purposes, their own race and religion, their lust for white flesh, their concept of destroying the hated white man. As the U-Boats strike, the Luftwaffe bombs and strafes, and the SS mows them down on the beaches, who would claim that these actions are uncalled for? Those who shrink from the obligation to defend the soil wherein their ancestors are buried, where their culture was born, where their children hope to be saved by the courage and manliness of their fathers, where white Aryan women expect their men to do something to prevent such a calamity, such as these are not fit to speak for the white race in any capacity.

Raspail goes beyond fiction to claim that he would not have fired on the invaders, thus displaying his own sense of white racial guilt,

probably fostered by his loyalty to Judeo-Christianity, wherein the Hindu concept of Dharma is strongest, sapping the will of its adherents. (Dharma is the Hindu religious concept of absolute tolerance, of perversions, of race mixing, of religious oddities, etc,)

Which is why Hitler and the SS concept is more relevant today than ever. I would not feel morally guilty in shooting such invaders. They have come to finish me and mine. If we had such a situation, then maybe we would be engulfed, killed, but not for want of showing the invaders what we are made of. To surrender abjectly in such a way as Raspail recounts in THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS, to give it all up without a fight, is beyond my ability to consider possible.

As I drove about yesterday in my car, I listened to a tape of the finale of "Die Götterdämmerung," by Richard Wagner, "Brunhilde's Immolation." Thinking then of the Raspail novel, this is the music which should be in the ears of every Aryan when they meet their own personal test of will. Raspail is a Frenchman who cannot conceive that Hitler and National Socialism were right. He writes that the French music establishment played recordings of Mozart as the nation went down, while the Germans played Wagner, which Raspail scoffed at as being typical of the Germans. Mozart is essentially music of the salon, while Wagner is music that energizes the soul and the fighting spirit of the Aryan people. As the machine guns chattered and the mortars and napalm exploded, yes, Wagner would indeed justify the action.

☆ ☆ ☆

Jack London — Aryan

Jack London, author of THE CALL OF THE WILD and THE SEA WOLF, among other books, was as he said, a Socialist, but before everything, London said nobly that he was a White man. Here he proves it: "Consult the entire history of the human world in past ages and you will find that the world has ever belonged to the pure breed and has never belonged to the mongrel. I give you this as a challenge: Read up your history of the human race....

"The Greeks died two thousands years ago when they mongrelized. Just because a lot of people talk the Greek language, does not make these people pure Greeks. [Ed. There are Aryan Greeks today, though many Greeks have Persian and Turkish blood, giving them a dark look while the Greeks of the time of Plato and Aristotle, of Demosthenes and Pericles, were in many cases blond and very Dorian Nordic]. Just because a lot of people talk Italian, does not make them Romans. The Greeks were strong as long as they remained pure. They were possessed with power, achievement, culture, creativeness, individuality. When they mongrelized themselves by breeding with the slush of conquered races, they faded away, and have played nothing but a despica-

ble part ever since in the world's history.

"This is true of the Romans; this is true of the Lombards; this is true of the Phoenicians; this is true of the Chaldeans; this is true of the Egyptians. This is not true of the Chinese; this is not true of the Japanese; this is not true of the Germans [Ed. In London's time at least....] this is not true of the Anglo-Saxons [Ed. So too with the English, who have been lately on a rampage of race mixing with every piece of trash from their late Empire!]. This is not true of the Yaquis of Mexico [Ed. Old Indians of Mexico, who did not mix with the Spanish settlers, thereby not becoming Mestizos]. It is true of the fifteen million mongrels in Mexico; it is true of the mongrels that inhabit the greater portion of the West Indies, and who inhabit South America and Central America from Cape Horn to the Rio Grande. This is true of the mongrelized Hindoos....

"Read up your history. It is all there on the shelves.... [Ed. Not any more!] And find me one race that retained its power of civilization, of culture, and creativeness, after it mongrelized itself." (From Charmian London' s THE BOOK OF JACK LONDON, 1921, pp. 297-298).

Jack London of course was right, though no one today is willing to discuss his racial views, un-repentantly pro-white. His books are not even read, much less his racial essays and challenges, to the race mongrelizers of his time. Race mongrelization is not a new idea amongst the elite rulers of society. They preach integration, but do not practice it. The Jews preach it incessantly, but the rabbis tell the Jews not to mix with anyone but another Jew. And that goes for the so-called Falasha, or black Jews as well, Israel will take them in — and segregate them the way the old Jim Crow laws in the South used to segregate black from white. World Government depends on creating a "world race" of mongrels, devoid of spirit or individuality, with no aspirations but to fill the stomach and get off sexually. The conservatives and patriots who deny race as a factor fail to see that the Brahmins of the Oligopoly are either truly white, or Jews putting on the dog. The patriots rail against the concept of World Government, the New World Order, claiming it is a "Nazi" idea. As Jack London would say, show me a National Socialist who would force the white race to mix with muds and Jews.

Reprinted from: EURO-AMERICAN QUARTERLY, published by the Euro-American Alliance.

The Camp of the Saints is available from Liberty Bell Publications. $12.00 + $2.40 postage.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Thank you Mr. Dietz. May the *Liberty Bell* ring in *saecula saeculorum.*

(Re: *DGR and Evolution* by Jarah B. Crawford in *Liberty Bell* issue January 1998.)

Dear Sir,

My article on evolution and race in the October 1997 *Liberty Bell* noted also, as stated in the beginning, "media attempts...to manipulate...minds..." This usually occurs deliberately through disinformation supplied by an author, however, it also may result from lack of comprehension or simply misunderstanding on the part of the reader. This occurred in the article I referenced and was the reason I wrote my article. Mr. Crawford appears to have made the same mistake and any "disinformation" drawn from my article by him would subsequently be due to his lack of understanding of the topic.

Should anyone take at least five years of dedicated study to the discoveries since *Australopithecus* was found in 1971, they will find a line of evolving pre-human skeletons, beginning about six million years ago. The same applies for pigs, elephants, horses, and many other creatures. These fragments are tangible evidence of history unlike dubious church doctrines written centuries ago in swamp cities such as Eridu. I concede that misinformation sometimes occurs here however, the field is only twenty-five years old. Gaps do exist in the data and several different pre-human species existed simultaneously over the interval cited which makes sorting and identification difficult. Speculations are made attempting to match theory with the data. The possession of tangible evidence as the basis of this "ridiculous concept" however, distinguishes Evolution from the folklore of Creationism and Interventionism. It proves, to some of us at least, that we evolved into un"identical socialist creatures", whose socialist nature resulted simply from inhibition of religious doctrines.

In paragraph three, I identified Culture with race, giving European examples, while simultaneously shifting, as phrased therein, to the "big picture", i.e. the cultural level. My statement concerning the "Caucasian in Europe" referred to the cultural level and not the evolution of the biped creature from *Australopi-*

thecus. The latest modern human migration out of Africa, which occurred about one-hundred thousand years ago, was clearly noted. After about fifty-thousand years of warfare, conflicts and miscegenation with the remnants of the previous migrants before the Neanderthal types were exterminated, the "evolution of the Caucasian [Cultures] in Europe occurred in [the remaining] forty-thousand years".

I reject Interventionism on the whole and consider it simply asinine. Not only is the paradigm itself incomplete, it distracts from and refocuses, diseducating people with respect to the crucial political/economic holy war of today. It also ignores the relevant, documented, accepted and tangible archaeological history discussed above. With regard to the "only alternative [to evolution] that [I] know", it more accurately should be the only "worth considering". Should one absolutely need mythical make-believe gods to make life perfect however, I would like to complete Mr. Crawford's recommendation list with the works of Stan Deyo, a sharp and profoundly intellectual modern mystagogue of "Hebrew" origins. His books, *The Cosmic Conspiracy* and *The Vindicator Scrolls*, are chefs-d'oeuvre in the latest revision of ruminator religion. The diagrams of space ships and the basic formulas of physics therein should provide ample pasture for many months of entertainment. Bon appetite!

DGR, California

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Correction on my letter of 1/3/98. In offering "Intelligence Newsletter" as documentation for the fact that British royalty and nobility intermarried with rich Jews as far back as 1000, I inadvertently gave the wrong issue number. The correct issue is the November-December '97 one for the best clarification of this little known fact. Thank you for your kind attention to this letter.

Heil Hitler!

Molly Gill,Ed/Publ,*The Rational Feminist*

☆ ☆ ☆

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Just reading Dr. Pierce's article, "The Jewish Problem", *Liberty Bell*, June 1997:35. I always get a chuckle from these rantings from the Jewish positions, extortions, numerous colonies of ants, they seem invading the pantries of the Pan-Aryan

world. No one is quite as witty as Dr. Pierce in describing the never-ending Jewish schemes against we industrious, competent, honorable whites which the Jewish unending nests of ants seem to be marshaling in their almost mechanical, zombie-like alien attacks on Western Civilization.

During these piercing articles of enlightenment and analysis of the world scene and politics and above all, MONEY SCHEMES, it always pops into my mind that if Hitler had this nefarious "pogrom" to wipe out the Jews, the usually super-competent Führer in everything else, sure as hell didn't do a very good job of it, for if he had, how could they all be over here busy picking the pockets of the *goyim* in all Aryan lands where there is any money?

The Jews have never explained yet how they are all over the globe, destroying the white male by using the blacks and their many shades of darkening hues, Asians, mestizos, screaming day and night about the holocaust, nodding their curls at the Wailing Wall, building Israel with white money, running the wheelbarrows to every pile of gold on the globe—all with so few left from the terrible holocaust which my eyes rebel at reading anymore

How could the Führer, who brought a defeated Germany back from the rack of death dealt it by international Jewry in WW I, begin regaining German lands and people, infusing pride in a beaten and starved people, built a war machine in defiance of the Jewish puppet oppressors, despite their boycott, and fought a war for six years against 52 nations of the earth—how could he do all that, have this "pogrom" to wipe out the Jews, as they claim in their holocaustomania, and yet he could not, apparently, wipe out the few million Jews in Germany and German-protected lands?

Surely this should be the main mystery of administrative and political accomplishment or lack of it for an otherwise superior leader, general, beloved leader, statesman, and inheritor of Odin's Kingdom, and still if he had this "pogrom" to wipe out the Jews and did not accomplish such a simple feat.

Statesmen, politicians, journalists, military leaders, and all governments should be studying this problem day and night. Did Hitler have a knowledge of magic, as in the Thule Society? If so, that didn't work either. So all the talents he had at his disposal in men and materials, and his own ingenious brain, and still he somehow could not carry out this simple feat, because here, as proof that he failed, are millions and seemingly billions of Jews

picking every pocket in the known white world. I rest my case.

Heil Hitler!

Molly Gill, Ed/Publ., *The Rational Feminist*

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Sirs:

...The November issue was excellent with the article on monetary reform by Ben Kriegh and the article on Clinton by Coletti. I have read the publications of the Monetary Science Institute for years and have given away a couple of dozen of their books on money to educate people. It is too bad that they do not publish a newsletter any more. However, I feel that the subject is too abstract for most people and that most want to understand how to get their hands on money without understanding the system. Why else would people use and abuse the use of credit cards and play the debt based Money game.

Money is power, and people understand that much. This is brought out very clearly in *The Rotten Heart of Europe*. In the battle of who is to control the system, Germany or France, no mention is made of how money is to be created in the new paradise of the Common Currency, but neither country wants to give up hegemony to the other.

If you have any information on what is currently happening in the rush to the ECU or can put me in touch with someone who is current on the subject, I would appreciate the information. The book I refer to was published in 1995 and was the viewpoint of an English writer.

Sincerely, T.A.K., Alaska

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

Many years ago, people studying the Constitution of the United States with an unbiased eye, pointed out that it set up a government ruled by money. Oswald Spengler stated it plainly: "Democracy is the system of rule by money." Whose money and how obtained is irrelevant. Ancient Athens, which defeated the Persian invasions, ended up as a wholly owned subsidiary of the Persian Empire. Here in America, the creation the of the Federal Reserve money monopoly gave the money power and, hence, rule of America, to the Jews and their co-conspirators. But this is only part of the story of how America was corrupted.

Prior to American entry into WW II, Roosevelt and the Jews were concocting scenarios to force Japan into war with America

in case Roosevelt's provocations and acts of war failed to get Hitler to declare war. One of these was to bomb Japanese cities from China using American planes and aircrews. Japan and China had been at war since 1937 and China had been helpless before Japanese air power. Roosevelt offered to supply China with an airforce on the sly. The money, planes, air and ground crews would all be American. Only the airfields and the planes' insignia would be Chinese. When some of these planes were shot down over Japan while murdering civilians in fire raids, Roosevelt figured that the reaction in Japan would force a declaration of war against America thus getting America into war áby the back door."

To carry out this plot, an American company was formed and given a $400,000,000 line of credit. This money was loaned to the Chinese government and guaranteed by the U.S. government. With this money the corporation was allowed to by U.S. military planes and recruit active military personnel. In violation of the Neutrality Laws and Air Force regulations operational planes were declared "surplus" and sold to a Private corporation along with their weapons and service equipment. Active duty personnel were discharged before their enlistments expired and allowed to join a private company working for a foreign government. Some of the best men in the Air Force joined this new company causing lasting bitterness in the Air Force which was being stripped of personnel and equipment while trying to prepare for a future war.

The first planes Purchased were 100 P-400 fighters. After they were in position to protect the Chinese airfields, another 200 B-24 bombers were to arrive and start fire bombing Japanese cities. But the Japanese did not wait for this to happen. They struck before the full 100 fighters even reached China. The fighters helped defend Burma till the British collapsed and then moved to China where they fought a guerilla air war against the Japanese. Cut off by land and sea, the American Air Force (it eventually became a USAAF outfit) was dependent on air transport planes flying the "Hump" over the mountains from India. The planes arrived with war material and personnel and flew back empty. Or did they? Here is where I asked myself the question: "What kind of cargo could be carried on a little C-47 that would pay the interest on $400,000,000 ($20,000,000,000 in current money)?" The answer was suggested by the area from which the planes were flying: Yunnan province, the opium growing

area of China.

Here is what I think happened: The planes flying to India from China carried a load of opium which was secretly sold to pay interest on the Chinese loans. The American CIA, observing the huge profits of this trades, soon moved in on it. By the end of the war they were clearing billions from this new source of revenue. Many authors have spoken of how the CIA was set up by British agent William Stephenson working out of Rockefeller Center in NYC and about their European operations. But here is where I think the real foundation pf the CIA was laid. With the dope trade the CIA became independent U.S. government funding for its operations. At the end of WW II it looked as if this wonderful revenue stream would come to an end. Obviously, this could not be permitted.

Vietnam had been taken over by the French in the mid 1800s and the port of Haipong built especially to move Vietnamese and Chinese opium to Europe to compete with the British opium trade out of India. Vietnam was France's India. What if it could be put under CIA control? To this end the CIA enlisted a short-order cook from Harlem named Ho Chi Minh to be their puppet ruler. They gave him a dozen CIA advisors and hired about 500 Vietnamese to be his Army. At the end of WW II a Chinese Army occupied No. Vietnam and brought Ho and his gang with them. Because of U.S. pressure, the Chinese were forced to turn over the government and part of the Japanese weapons to Ho and his gang. That was how "Democracy" came to the Vietnamese people.

When the French attempted to return to their colony, the Reds made a treacherous attack on them but were unable to stand up to a real army. They were soon chased into the jungles and the wastelands. At this point the CIA made them an offer they couldn't refuse: "You need arms to fight the French? We will supply them." "But how can we pay?" asked the Reds. "Grow dope," was the answer. And that was the start of the Vietnam wars and the post-war dope trade. CIA planes openly flew weapons to the Reds out of Thailand and Burma and dope out until the French shot down some of their planes forcing them to be more careful. For six years the first Indochina war went on producing profits beyond the wildest dreams of the CIA criminals. With the money from this the CIA bought fleets of airplanes and whole airlines. (Ever wonder why the CIA needs so many airlines?) They also bought the U.S. political process. Forming alliances with Communists elsewhere, the CIA soon managed to

have American arms cut off to Nationalist China thus assuring its fall to the Reds. This transformed the war in Vietnam and turned the Reds into real contenders. For six years this profitable war raged and then it was brought to an end when the U.S. made a separate peace in Korea betraying the French. The Red Chinese then moved their artillery from Korea to Vietnam to defeat the French at Dien Bien Fu. The U.S. helped by refusing to aid the French despite pretending to be their NATO allies. Instead of aiding the French, the U.S. insisted the French surrender the north to the Reds. This set the stage for even greater profits as the war could now be transferred to the south.

From 1956 to 1975 the CIA milked the Vietnam war for all it was worth. They decided to expand the mass market for dope by addicting the American population. This was accomplished through mass marketing through music and propaganda (the "Hippy 60s") and especially by addicting U.S. soldiers cycling through Vietnam on their tours of duty. Even the dead bodies of American soldiers being flown home from Vietnam were stuffed with drugs. In those 19 years the dope trade became the staple of world trade outmatching the oil trade manyfold. Yet this trade remained invisible to the banking system that handled the hundreds of billions in money every year! In that time the CIA and its bankers became the financial and political masters of the world. But all good things must come to an end. In 1975 it was time to end the farce. North Vietnam was sold 3,000 tanks and 2,000 AA missiles on credit while South Vietnam was cut off from fuel and ammunition. This delivered South Vietnam to the Communists in the now routine way.

A new war had already been set up to replace the old. This time Russia was to be used as the patsy for a change. It was sent to occupy Afghanistan. England had already occupied Afghanistan three times in the last century. The trouble was, it cost too much to keep a large force there and a smaller one got wiped out by the natives. Now it was the Russians who invaded the country and the U.S. who supported the guerillas. The guerilla war was financed in the now standard way: The Afghanis and Pakistanis were made to grow dope. This lovely war lasted into the 80s before the USSR withdrew. But that time the CIA had a replacement war ready in Central America, but this time they got caught.

The key event was the downing of the Hasenfuss plane, a CIA plane carrying weapons in to the Contras, and dope out. The

plane's base was Clinton's dope airfield at Mena, Arkansas. It flew from there to Nicaragua carrying guns. The guns were obtained by Oliver North's men from steel mills where they were supposedly being melted down. In reality only the junk was melted down. The good weapons went to the Contras. The place was then to fly to Holmstead AFB in Florida where Bush's son was to meet it and Janet Reno was to protect it. Instead it crashed with the weapons. The whole dirty affair then came to light. A frantic cover-up was mounted to try and justify the dope trading in terms of "fighting communism" (as if the U.S. had ever really done such a thing!), but the secret was out.

But this came too late to make any difference. The CIA's American dope trade was now the #1 article of international trade. The wealth of the world was theirs. The rule of the U.S. was theirs. When the CIA shut down its Mena operation in 1986, Clinton's screams were silenced by his being told he was on the short list for puppet president in 1992. The U.S. is now a corrupt empire run for the benefit of the Jews and their co-conspirators. And that is what happened to the "great experiment" of an American Republic. Democracy devolved from the Republic and ended in the usual way. If Spengler is right, what is next are annihilation wars as various criminal factions fight to rule and loot. The old U.S.A. was crippled in the Civil War and ended forever after WW II.

Such is my reconstruction of events. I offer it as a guide to the perplexed.

Sincerely, S.R., New York State

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thanks for the LB which I received a few days ago and I immediately dropped everything and read it from cover to cover.

Don't you think Coletti is a little off the mark when he says Clinton was elected twice by the American people? He was elected by illegal aliens, niggers and jews, none of which I consider Americans. As I recall, in his first election he received only 24% of the vote and I believe it was even less in the second. This little old paper in Pensacola, the only paper here, ran big headlines: CLINTON WINS BIG! I sent them a letter saying he had not won big at all — barely skidded through, but of course my letter was not published, just as none of the letters I wrote defending Hans Schmidt were never published.

I finally got moved on the 14th of January, but it will take a while to get unpacked. If I get something I want to read, I just shelve the whole business of unpacking...

PS: Hope the enclosed check will help a little. You mentioned once you might publish all of Dr. Oliver's works in one or more volumes. Did you ever do that? If so, I certainly want to get a copy. *[I am sorry, but due to financial and equipment problems I won't be able to publish any more of Dr. Oliver's writings. Volume 1 of* Against the Grain *is still available.--Editor]*

Sincerely, Mrs. L.W.S., Florida

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Landsmann:

It is now clear that the world financial bubble began to collapse when Red China took over Hong Kong and diverted all its bank lending into China. Hong Kong was the financial heart circulating money around East Asia. After the Red takeover new loans ceased to be issued after the old ones were repaid. The floating supply of money disappeared causing a credit crunch. It became impossible to get loans and people began to try and raise money by liquidating stocks and bonds and land. The moment they tried this, the price collapsed just as it will in America in the near future. The implosion is spreading. So far hyperinflation by the Federal Reserve has only delayed it a little. The American money supply is now being hyperinflated at over 100% per year and will soon collapse like the Asian currencies. I assume the Jews will try to prevent the crash in America (it has already happened in Asia!) until they can start up a mideast war so as to blame it all on the Moslems—again.

Spotlight recently published a map of what the Jews claim is theirs according to *Genesis*. I note this is a virtual duplicate of the old Assyrian Empire. The Jews are worthy successors to the old Assyrians when it comes to cruelty and murder. One Assyrian king boasted of how he drove the garrison of a surrendered city into the desert to die of thirst and exposure. Moshe Dyan did the same thing to 60,000 Egyptian soldiers after the 1967 war. However, the Assyrians fought their own wars while the Israelis demand America fight theirs.

Speaking of Assyria, the name comes from their God Asshur. In *Genesis*, when Moses asks the God of the burning bush who he is, he answers with the nonsense phrase: "I am that I am." Researching this I find that what the Bible actually said was "I am

Asshur." The religious translators blanked out the Asshur and added "I AM" derived from reading the Aramaic text backward to get: "I AM THAT I AM." After Asshur was defeated by other Gods the Jews dropped his name and substituted the nonsense jumble YHWH so they could claim he was whatever God was victorious at the time. In Aramaic the word "lord" is translated as BAAL, or actually BL since vowels had not been invented yet. Thus, BL, SSHR became BL YHWH which is always translated as "Lord God" in the King James Bible. Both Asshur, Jehova and Odin are storm gods of very similar attributes. Can it be that what Christians have been unknowingly worshiping all these years is the desert devil Asshur?

Just suppose that Iraq had led the UN coalition that seized Puerto Rico, then blockaded the U.S. and declared a "no fly" zone over the U.S. east of the Mississippi. That is what we have done to Iraq at the command of Israel. Now we are supposed to launch a new war to destroy Iraq, Syria, Libya and Iran for Israel. Meanwhile, the Moslems, knowing that this is coming, have formed an 11-nation alliance to break the power of the U.S. for good. The 11 nations are: N. Korea, China, Khazackstan, Afghanistan, Pakistan, Iran, Iraq, Syria, Bosnia and Libya. I suspect the financial crash triggered by China was the first shot in this new war.

Back in the 60s, Eqypt was trying to conquer Yemen without much luck. The Yemenis were fierce fighters who were sheltered in their impenetrable mountains. To terrorize them the Egyptians dropped poison gas on their mountain villages. They figured the natives had no planes or modern technology and could not retaliate in kind. The Yemenis thought about this for a year, then, on a fixed day, they poisoned the water supply of every Egyptian garrison in Yemen. In Saana alone over 600 Egyptians died.

On December 6, Clintondirt issued a presidential directive for the U.S. Air Force to prepare for the use of atomic weapons against smaller nations. Around Christmas, two B-18 atomic bombers were sent to Bahrein for the mission. The U.S. has been openly developing ground penetrating atomic bombs to destroy Libya's water tunnels (called "poison gas factories" in the Jews-media) and the Iranian tunnels with their anti-ship missiles overlooking the Strait of Hormuz. A preemptive attack on Iran's

nuclear reactors is also being considered. The planned victims have a few atomic bombs but nothing to match what the U.S. has or what Israel has stolen from America. Thus, they have come up with a "Yemeni" solution as a deterrent. They have shipped biotoxins to 100 U.S. cities. The moment the U.S. drops the first atomic bombs on a Moslem country, they will retaliate upon America itself. The Jews know of this and are doing nothing about it. They hate America anyway. Besides, if 50 or 100 millions are killed, it will end the government's financial problems and the public will be too shattered to worry about who created the financial collapse.

This war was originally scheduled for Thanksgiving, but someone suddenly shot down a number of U.S. plances all over the world, probably from orbit using energy weapons. If this is so, then the airplane is now obsolete as a first class war weapon and, without airpower, the U.S. is nothing. As I write, Clintondirt is huffing and puffing to start another war with Iraq. We will see who strikes whom this time. Just as the Moslems got even in 1973 for the Israeli victory of 1967, so this 1998 war will be the Moslem revenge for the 1991 aggression by the U.S. and Israel.

Incidentally, note that No. Korea shoots down any U.S. plane that comes near it. In 1993 it shot down a U.S. spy plane 123 miles off the coast and the U.S. government didn't dare open its mouth. Korea and the Gulf are the "two wars" that the U.S. has been preparing for since 1991.

PS: The FBI gave up on the Flight 800 shootdown calling it an "accident." On the contrary, the plane shows all the signs of being shot down with a scalar energy weapon, including the Scalar Globe photographed by witnesses on the ground, and the way all the transistors were burned up. Missiles and atomic bombs are long obsolete WW II weapons. All major powers are now equipped with various energy weapons.

Sincerely, S.R., New York State

* * *

Dear George,

The last *Liberty Bell* was excellent and I almost wished I was still receiving other copies to pass on. There are just too many closed minds about me. It is almost as though one was appealing to a brain enclosed in cement. Yours is a bright beam — I wish

you and yours well in this New Year.

Sincerely yours, Mrs. S.W.K., Oregon

✠ ✠ ✠

7 February 1998

Dear George-

A.V. Schaerffenberg's masterful piece on Aryan-German music traditions and the pathology brought about in great music by the Jewish influence over our Culture should be read by every serious Aryan music student, and especially by those who one day hope to be conductors and soloists. In a past edition of one of our publications, I touched on the takeover of American popular culture by the Jews, who have negrified it and thus have brought Aryan youth to the pit of anti-artistic filth. But Schaerffenberg has put a fine point on the subject which I, a music lover, have agonized over every time I saw that troll Leonard Bernstein praised and lionized for his compositions, the only one of which, the movie music for "On The Waterfront," bears any resemblance to music. If it were not for Dick Cavett, no one would ever have heard of Bernstein's overture to "Candide."

As I served in Japan as a U.S. Marine, and also went to university there for an undergraduate degree, I noticed that the Japanese have a great respect for the German composers. Thus, I find Seiji Ozawa more than adequate with a good orchestra in his hands. His reading of Bruckner's Fifth Symphony with the Boston Symphony pleased me, and he is versatile enough to do Debussy as well as most of the standard repertory. I heard more serious music of our race on Japanese radio than I do anywhere in America. There were coffee shops in Tokyo and Yokohama that featured only classical music.

The worst travesty is the Jewish promotion of a Congoid conductor, Bobby Ferrins, who looks like the boss of a Jamaican drug posse. He prances on the podium, forcing Aryan children to sing African rhymes, while he leers at blond female players in the orchestras he is permitted to abuse. And the Jews boil over with praise for this cretin.

Is there hope for Aryan music? Only if we succeed in creating an Aryan Republic on the ruins of this sad country. In that Staat there must be erected a grand concert hall / opera house, a place of cultural worship and serenity, wherein the Aryan soul can rise above the mundane.

Maj. Donald V. Clerkin

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

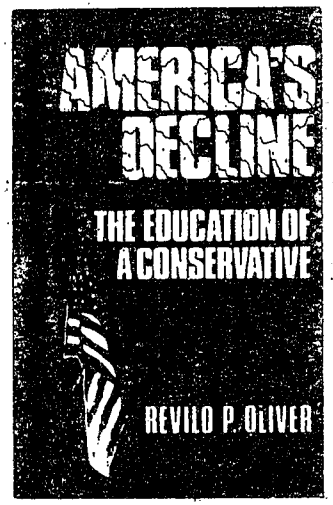

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

THE WAY AHEAD

A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard

PART VII

By Colin Jordan

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Allan Callahan:
Book Review: *Civil War Two. The Coming Breakup of America,* *page 21*

Guillermo Coletti:
Movie Review: The Boxer, *page 26*;
Deutschland Erwache! *page 26*

David Myatt:
Racism: The Will of Nature, *page 25*

From Instauration:
How to Deal with the Law
page 47

Letters to the Editor, *page 50*

VOL. 25 — NO. 9 MAY 1998

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

THE WAY AHEAD

A Primer for the N.S.-Vanguard

by

Colin Jordan

Part VII

Starting the Revolution

The imagined, electoral route to political power, presented, pursued and cherished by those antiquated forms of political organisation, the nationalist parties in Britain, was shown in the previous article in this series to be a catastrophically wasteful illusion, continued indulgence in which will deprive us of our last chance to work and fight on the right lines to achieve ultimate victory. The election results of those parties last year, as in previous years, were an overwhelming confirmation of the correctness of our analysis. The inescapable conclusion, therefore, is that another route to power with another form of organisation appropriate to that route has to be discerned and pursued from now on. It is our purpose here and in later installments in the series to explore and outline the essential alternative of strategy and structure which we have to adopt forthwith, some aspects of which were just briefly indicated and summarised at the conclusion of the last installment.

The strategy has to be the result of a full comprehension of the multifariousness of power which has political effect, and within which ambit state power, although rightly seen as the ultimate objective, is also to be seen as achievable not only by successful electioneering — which is now to be recognised as clearly beyond the capacity of the nationalist parties aspiring to it — but also by the compound and cumulative effect of the acquisition of and exexcise of power in other forms and in other dimensions. The appropriate, new form of organisation has to be the product of the visualisation of the appropriate, new strategy, reflecting in close fit its requirements.

The obsolete structure and function of a political party, geared to soliciting the masses for members and votes, has to be replaced with a task force, a Vanguard to give it a name, as an

elite of workers and fighters freed from the hampering, debilitating, ruinous encumbrance of the camp followers incorporated in parties. These latter, namely all the timewasting, gossiping hangers-on who are drawn to a political party, and who are in full estimation uneconomic in costing more to attract and to keep content than they are worth in their output, have to be shed; have to be relegated to the role and ranks of a somewhat supportive section of the general public, conceived at the most as external auxiliaries providing some money and supplementary service without entanglement with the workers and fighters of the task force.

The development of a task-efficient Vanguard in place of the doomed folly of a nationalist party, stagnating in its illusions, begins with the quality of the individual: there the revolution starts and the attainment of power commences. Whereas the ordinary member of the ordinary, nationalist party represents in views and habits something very substantially, if not mostly, of the old order, while purporting to uphold the new, the first, indeed the qualifying task of the out-of-the ordinary person fit to be considered a memher of the Vanguard is the winning of power within himself or herself for the new order of the future.

SELF-POWER: THE FIRST STEP

This means a thorough purgation in respect of the thought and practice of the death system of Democracy. In order to be truly a forerunner of a redeemed future for our Folk, the aspirant has to set himself or herself to achieve as far as possible a personal and internal liberation from the shackles of servitude to that death system, meaning the thorough expulsion from mind and conduct of ways of thinking and ways of behaving belonging to that system. Mentally this liberation is completely possible: the Vanguarder can and must make of his or her mind an inner island of sanity and salubrity in the foul waters of Democracy with all its insidious vapours; a bastion and bridgehead of revolt. Behaviourally, despite the enshrouding and coercive restraints and requirements of that system, he or she, given the will, springing from the emancipation of the mind, can substantially if not completely step out of the line of conduct prescribed by Democracy, and must exert the self-discipline and determination to do so as far as possible despite Democracy's coercion.

This degree o personal liberation by the exercise of power

over one's person is something the ordinauy member of the ordinary organisation is never obliged to achieve, and which the vast majority at least lack the quality to achieve. That ordinary member never tires of glibly and continually talking of successfully seeking to recruit and also successfully seeking to solicit the votes of other, poor-quality people in order to gain state power so that the state can do this and that in the way of reform as a great, impersonal provider and rectifier; while conspicuously failing to take power over and within himself or herself, the form of power most immediately within reach. That ordinary member of a nationalist party thus makes his or her politics a creed of escapism from personal responsibility. In contrast, the measure of the Vanguarder is the will and the ability to put things in order in his or her own being, seen as a cell of the state, as the prerequisite for any and all extension of power-seeking in any and all further measures of revolution: revolution which has its beginning in you, the individual, with the seizure and exercise of self-power.

The self-liberation and self-empowerment of each and every individual member of the Vanguard as the primary stage of the revolution encompasses first and foremost the self-improvement resulting from the systematic pursuit of greater knowledge of the nature of the problems besetting our Folk, their causes, consequences and remedies; and of all the means of gaining power in all its forms to deal with these problems, and to apply those remedies, and with knowledge of the means and methods of the enemy in opposing us. The raw material of power lies in this knowledge, the possession and correct use of which, under the impulse of will, is absolutely essential for successful action towards our ultimate objectives. Thus there can ke no such thing as a Vanguarder full of energy, full of desire, full of courage, but empty of knowledge needed as well, without which action is blind. A Vanguarder worthy of the name has to be already, or has to discipline himself or herself to become a student, a methodical and systematic student not shy of the name, and not a mere dabbler, in order to be effective as a fighter and worker, a missionary and an exemplar; all of which functions and attributes go to make up the necessary nature of a genuine Vanguarder.

Endowed with the will for self-control and self-improvement, and thereby fulfilling the role of a student, the Vanguarder has next to ensure that, before going on to action beyond himself or

herself affecting others and other things, his or her conduct in his or her personal life is appropriate to that of someone representing the new order in rejection of the old, not sullied and contaminated by the life style of the latter. One cannot thoroughly think as a rebel, and yet act in any way as a conformist. To do this is to be absurdly inconsistent to the extent of decisive disqualification. Making this point are the following resolutions of right conduct for the individual Vanguarder.

RESOLUTIONS OF RIGHT CONDUCT

- Personal tidiness and methodical habits are the proof and the benefit of inner discipline. Master yourself first in order to be able to gain mastery elsewhere!
- Safeguarding and improving your own health with a wholesome diet, natural remedies and sufficient exercise, avoiding harmful additives and medications and carcinogenic substances, is highly important as a personal contribution to a finer Folk, and essential to your best functioning as a worker and fighter. Smokers and heavy drinkers and drug addicts have no place in the Vanguard, since they are clearly and importantly incapable of achieving self-power.
- Don't dress like a Democrat, making yourself look like one of the enemy, while reckoning to fight the degeneracy which is the nature of Democracy! Jeans and 'trainers' have become the authentic uniform of the slovenly, slack, sickly conformists of the present system, keen to display their membership of the 'casual' society alien to the Vanguard of National-Socialism. Say 'No' to Democracy in all it stands for and appears in, including dress and habits as much as in thoughts!
- Cut the cackle! Let the ordinary parties and organisations cater for the 'gas bags', wasting untold hours in empty talk. Time is too short and the task too big for the tongue wagging which is a main activity of the majority of party members.
- Don't go along with the poisonous language of Democracy! For instance, call the perverts what they are, queers, instead of acquiescing in their imposition of their disguising misnomer of 'gay'
- Don't tolerate defeatist talk: the lament that it is 'too late' for victory and the measures needed for it, and that the enemy is now too strong! We can most cetainly win, if only we here and now abandon the fanciful and futile party game with its foolish striving to induct the masses in order to solicit the votes of sufficiently more of those masses to acquire the government. Have and exude unbeatable confidence in ultimate victory, this for the Vanguard being no question of 'if', but of 'when' and 'how'!
- Resolve, if unattached, to select and breed with a mate of high-racial quality, not allowing mere lust to transcend racial responsibility! Consciousness of ancestry, concern for the continuation of racial lineage, is an essential characteristic of the Vanguard, so every Vanguard member needs to research his or her family history, taking pride in the Aryan blood-line, thereby strengthening his or her commitment to the struggle. Said Cicero some 2,000 years ago: "Not to know what happened before we were born is to remain perpetually a child. For what is the worth of human life unless it is woven into the life of our ancestors by the records of history."
- If you have a child, the education and training of that child is emphatically your business: your personal responsibility as a member of the Vanguard. It is for you, as a condition of membership, to ensure that the child grows up to become a Vanguarder, not a pitiable deformity belonging to Democracy and its definitive degeneracy, and thus becoming one of the enemy under your own roof while beariny your own name. Take power over your child's upbringing as part of the seizure of the future!

HOME CORRECTION OF SCHOOL INDOCTRINATION

With this last resolution we have opened up a field of tremendous importance for the Vanguard as the fighting force for the future of our Folk. Today, under Democracy, our schools are in the hands of our enemies for the teaching profession is predominantly in the hands of those who are communistic in their aim of moulding our children to multiracialism, rejection of racial awareness and pride, miscegenation, deracinated internationalism, and acquiescence in homosexuality. Our children are thus in the clutches of those who are body snatchers and child molesters, stealing the next generation from us in an appalling crime of defilement worse than that of paedophiles, since these teachers are raping the mind and soul of their victims.

Yet we find such a preponderance of members of the racial-

nationalist parties babbling about the wonderful Britain they are going to bring about through the ballot box, while seen to be quite incapable of even bringing up their own children properly in correction of the evil influence of the school in particular and the environment in general. For the Vanguard the new Britain begins not in the bravado of beer talk, but in what its member does in reformative action now, importantly including what that individual does regarding children which is an activity vastly more valuable than ambling round the houses, stuffing leaflets through doors and canvassing for votes.

Taking a first aspect of educational action, and leaving a second aspect to a later and more appropriate context, your home has to be seen as and daily used as a successful competitor to the school. The liberalistic notion that children should be left to make up their minds for themselves is one of Democracy's pretences, conceived to cloak the reality that children are influenced by adults one way or another, and right now are most definitely being indoctrinated in school by our enemies In charge there, so it is simply a question of who wins the battle for the minds of our children, our enemies or us. The old parties of nationalism are most certainly a most outstanding failure in this battle, measured by their pathetic, jeans-clad, 'trainer'-shod, 'rock'-vibrating, slovenly offsprings.

The superiority of thought and conduct incumbent on the Vanguarder befits that person to be a teacher and trainer in his or her own home, capable of providing a model for children, the father functioning not as some offputting pedagogue on a pedestal, but as a genial while masterly companion dispensing a mixture of discipline and affection, and securing attention and respect as leader of the household state. Training in personal tidiness and smartness, self-reliance, withstanding hardship and pain, sharpening the power of observation, appreciation of the beauty of Nature, capacity for hard work physical as well as mental, physical culture, recognition of good music, the importance of integrity and of worthwhile aims in life, development of the sense of justice: all this in the way of character building, health promotion and spiritual development is not only as important but far more important than stuffing the mind with masses of information which can be obtained in a reference library, if and when the need for any of it arises. We have far too many weak-chinned, walking encyclopaedias, representative of Democracy's values.

Every evening the Vanguard parent should obey the responsibility to find out from the child exactly what the enemy has in the way of indoctrination tried to put over that day through whatever subject and activity allows it, and that parent should then skillfully seek to administer the antidote to the poison. It should be done deftly and subtly, spotlighting contradictions and irrationalities and falsities; undermining confidence in the teachers, nourishing resistance to their teachings, poking fun at their scruffy appearance and life style, stimulating a feeling of superiority in the child to sheepish pupils. This is the way to make the home of the Vanguarder triumph over the school of Democracy in defence of the child. The young person has a ready capacity for rebelliousness. Our enemies exploit it for degeneracy. We can with care and persistence bring young people to see that what is put to them as bright and exciting revolt against an oppressive, parental way of life is in truth an enforced conformity to the faceless authoritarianism of the manipulators of Democracy. In other words, we can turn the revolt of youth against its present misleaders.

OVERT OR COVERT ACTIVITY

At this juncture it is of the utmost importance that the Vanguarder makes a permanent decision whether he or she is going to proceed along the overt or along the covert way of action. Those who once become known to the enemy authorities for activities which, at least at present, can be pursued openly without incapacitating penalty and restriction will be marked down by those authorities, and also by other enemy bodies, and be liable to be subject to some surveillance, and in consequence rendered unfit to engage in activities which have to be kept secret. In considering this vital question and reaching a decision, one has to try to estimate and take into account the likelihood that the contemplated, overt activities, while feasible at present, will before long or at least eventually be prevented in practice by impediments, if not prohibited by law.

Just as those who choose open activities cannot later change to secret activities, the converse is true with equal certainty: those who choose the secret or 'underground' way cannot at any time whatsoever indulge in open activities without sacrificing their secrecy. Thus emerges the golden rule that the two types of activity and the two types of person involved cannot be mixed at

any time. They have to be kept now and always entirely and strictly separate and self-contained. Having said that, there are and always will be targets which can be aimed at and hit by open-road Vanguarders either identifiably or anonymously, providing that those activities in which they are identifiable or risk becoming so are not seriously illegal so that they are acting in violation of the golden rule stated above.

Here are just a few examples of those many fields of combat in which in keeping with the above differentiations and stipulations direct action can and should be taken either by overt Vanguarders, acting identifiably or anonymously, or instead by covert Vanguarders, acting secretly, which category of Vanguarder depending on the nature of the action. In the first place there is the need to combat the race mixers in every way possible. To this end, bring your enmity ceaselessly to bear on all those who indulge in the racial perversion of marriage or cohabitation with persons of alien race! Vent your hostility on all those firms which act as agencies of introduction for Negroes and Asians seeking White mates, or patronise race mixture, or indulge in multiracial advertising, or specialise in conducting courses against 'racial prejudice' (more than 50 of these are to be found in the Local Government Management Board's 'Directory of Equal Opportunities Trainers and Consultants' to be found in many public reference libraries)!

As the next example, confront and damage all those many bodies forever holding out the begging bowl for Coloureds the world over! Consume their 'freepost' facilities in registering your disgust!

Thirdly, whether you have a child of your own or not, target and militantly oppose and harass and hinder, and put every pressure you can on all those schoolteachers who are polluting and corrupting children in their care by deliberate indoctrination contrary to the survival and welfare of our race!

As a final example, combat with both denunciation and hindrance the queers who proselytise and propagate; and all others who explicitely tolerate and promote them!

Direct action such as this has brought us into Stage 2 of the revolution, which is the pursuit of power in all its many forms short of state power, after Stage 1, which is the winning of power over and within one's self; Stage 3 being the attainment of state power, followed finally by Stage 4 which is the use of state power to transform society and its way of life.

Such elementary, direct action as above can be taken by the Vanguarder on his or her own as a single and basic unit of the task force, and every Vanguarder should be capable of so acting alone, although generally action is most effective when taken jointly with others. Small though the punch here considered may be, the value lies not just in the estimation of an act in isolation, but in appreciation of the effect in aggregate of all such acts over a long time, and in conjunction with all the other action open to the Vanguard in wearing down and disrupting and demoralising and damaging and destroying the enemy in all its formations and followings.

Yet, however much a Vanguarder must be capable, if needs be, of acting on his or her own, working and fighting as a self-sustainable unit in the struggle, it is most desirable indeed for all Vanguarders to be in touch with others of their kind, and so to constitute some kind of community within the task force. The basic kind of community is that of loose linkage. A more involved kind is that of proximity. The most involved is that of an integrated settlement. The contact with others is not only a big benefit to morale through the comradeship of both political work and relaxation, including the possibllity of holidaying together, but also a big aid to the home training of children in allowing those of one Vanguard family to mix with those of another, so that they are not isolated and obliged to find companionship with the children of households of Democracy. Beyond that, contact is necessary for all forms of joint action and team work. Thus we come to the need to make contact, and the problem of doing so, where the individual is not already sufficiently in touch with others.

MAKING CONTACT

For those with this problem, *Gothic Ripples* now offers a special service in place of our ordinary, contact service of the past which catered for all readers with certain things to offer or required, and which has now been terminated. Under this new, contact service those and only those accepting to serve in the Vanguard, and wanting to contact others similarly accepting to serve in the Vanguard, for companionship and joint activity, can without charge have a notice to this effect of up to 30 words of their choice inserted with a box number without disclosing in the wording their name and address, if they prefer not to disclose

this at the outset. They must, however, indicate their area of residence sufficiently to ensure a contact within reach.

Thereupon, those wishing to contact the advertiser can send to *Gothic Ripples* a letter for the advertiser which need not at this stage disclose the respondent's name and address, but should propose a date, time and place for a meeting in the locality indicated by the advertiser, and also a way of identifying each to the other at the meeting place. This letter should be sent in a sealed and stamped envelope with the box number to which it is a reply clearly marked on the back of that envelope, and this envelope should be enclosed in another and preferably larger envelope addressed and despatched to *Gothic Ripples.*

Gothic Ripples will then forward this reply to the advertiser who has then to decide whether to write to the respondent by way of *Gothic Ripples*, and, if doing so, whether to disclose his or her name and address, or to leave this disclosure until a satisfactory meeting. It will be for those meeting to decide then or thereafter whether to adopt the contact and to exchange name and address, understanding from the start that contact in this way through *Gothic Ripples* is no surety of the political authenticity and personal reliability of anyone involved. Anyone can subscribe to *Gothic Ripples*, and among the variety doing so we know we have at least one person acting as informant for the Jewish, anti-fascist magazine, *Searchlight*, and probably others acting for the police and MI5 and other enemy bodies. The sensible rule is to be sharply wary of any stranger and indeed anyone at all until you have good reason to regard that person as genuine and reliable, and far better to take time to survey and assess rather than to repent for far longer because of a failure to do so. *Gothic Ripples* cannot in this connection engage to provide reports on our knowledge or lack of knowledge of persons.

At the stage of a meeting having been arranged and having taken place, the role of *Gothic Ripples* in the contact making as a transmitter of mail will have been fulfilled, and no further forwarding between the same individuals can be undertaken.

Having thus offered some help in bringing together Vanguarders who so far lack any contact or have insufficient contact for their purposes, we now can for the remainder of this installment take a look at the kinds of activities open to Vanguarders who decide on an overt role, beyond what has already been indicated. To begin with, there is a vast scope for research teams working not only for the purposes of contemporary propaganda,

but also for the far distant but ultimate day when we are able to seize state power, and when, because of all the time beforehand, we will have no excuse for being unprepared in any respect.

STUDY GROUPS

We need study groups to formulate the framework of policies for the salvation and the rejuvenation of this and other Aryan countries and communities, but not to seek prematurely to lay down fine details of these policies which depend on the circumstances at the time of implementation, and thus have to await determination that much later. In this vital work the study groups concerned can function — modestly, not grandiosely and hence ridiculously — as something akin to ministries in miniature, each concerned with a particular department of policy. A central field for study is that of the best structure of government, both national and local, for our purposes, selected from the considerable range of possibilities.

We need study groups to investigate and report on an immensity of other subjects, providing the Vanguard with a needed fund of collective knowledge and argument for all its purposes, including self-improvement, policy formulation, and propaganda. What, for example, can be said to be the nature of true freedom as distinct from the bogus liberty of Democracy? In this context how far, given state power, could we go in allowing systematic expression of views fundamentally hostile to and injurious to National-Socialism? Assuming our possession, given state power, of a mass media at present denied to us, and resulting then in our ability to put our views powerfully and persuasively into every home in the country, would we still need to and have the justification to place any prohibitions on the then comparatively feeble ability of opponents to propagate even the strongest opposition to all we stand for? And, if we allowed the expression of ideas destructive of the National-Socialist order, would it be reasonable nevertheless to prohibit and repress the activities of those upholding such ideas,

and seeking the overthrow of the National-Socialist state?

For another question in the same field of general enquiry to illustrate its scope, how did Christianity succeed in ousting Odinism, and why is Christianity now in decline in the West, and how can we best go about replacing it in the future? For another, how are our enemies so successful in captivating our

youth, rendering them degenerate and turning them against us and our ideas; thus how best can we confront and counteract them in this subversion of our Folk's future? We need great investigation and great debate on all matters of importance to improve our thinking, that is our power of the mind, and thereby our capacity to convert, along with our ability to sustain our strength from belief, and to act most effectively in the pursuit of power wherever it lies.

The Vanguard needs those who will apply themselves to becoming experts, not dilettantes, in a wide variety of fields ranging from telephonic surveillance, other police and security service surveillance, methods of infiltration by these forces and other elements of the enemy, police methods in general, the law, the television transmission and relay system, video production, production and operation of radio transmitters, computers and the Internet, microwaves in their relation to surveillance and to mind control.

As part of this huge business of equipping the mind for the high-grade pursuit of power, the overt arm of the Vanguard also needs teams devoted to the analysis of enemy propaganda, and thereupon the preparation of the most effective answers to that enemy propaganda, and the incorporation of those answers in contra-propaganda to the public which is aimed not at soliciting mass voting in our favour through contemporary electioneering, but at (a) attracting recruits for the overt formations of the Vanguard — subject to the most stringent scrutiny and evaluation before acceptance, this for the sake not only of security but also quality control — (b) discrediting and disrupting the present system, and (c) laying foundations of agreement within the public at large which, built on as time goes on, can become a solid base of approval and sympathy for an eventual seizure of state power when the time is ripe by virtue of the workings of Democracy's inherent disposition to dissolution and breakdown, powerfully assisted by the continual and cumulative workings of the Vanguard to bring on this dissolution and breakdown.

BEATING THE ENEMY'S BARBS AND BLOCKADES

Such favourite and winning trigger-words of the enemy as 'hate', 'discrimination', 'prejudice', 'tolerance', 'extremist', 'nazi', must be spotlighted by the contra-propaganda teams for analysis and devastating reply. Similarly the enemy's deceitful pretences

of propaganda, such as the contention that racial difference is only skin deep, nothing more than a matter of pigmentation, must be carefully considered, leading to the perfection of an answer. The governing motivation in this field has to be scientific treatment in place of the haphazard, ill considered, impromptu, unsynchronised, inconsistent utterances of the past which have proved so severely ineffective, with our side habitually on the defensive if not on the run, and the other side regularly scoring. This has to cease by methodically uplifting our propaganda from its primitive condition.

In the well-thought-out, streamlined, psychological warfare devised and conducted by our specialists in place of the present outpourings of amateurs with all their crudity and deficiency, 'Democracy' has to be seen and treated as the prime target it deserves to be, without any feeble contortion and posturing to appear to go along with it as is being manifested by the electioneering, party-game players here and abroad. You cannot do the job of cleansing and conquering through disabling compromise. 'Democracy', hailed as the acme of progress and civilised attainment, the finest form of government there can possibly be, the very flower of freedom, must be cleverly, ceaselessly, convincingly shown to be The Great Pretence: an utter fraud, a disastrous deception and despoilment of the people for the benefit of the politicians and their masters, the ultimate rulers behind the scenes.

Another crucial and related issue, the Jews, has to be tackled, not evaded, but with that shrewdness which is not another word for cowardly compromise. Despite all the repressive legislation here, they can still be tackled effectively here, if it is done in the right way. The right way is not frontally and bluntly and broadly and vaguely to denounce them and abuse them, which plays into their hands, arousing sympathy for them in the silly public, and giving the authorieies responsive to them excuse and opportunity for coming to their aid with raids, seizures, prosecutions and imprisonments.

The right way is through calm and careful consideration of weak spots of vulnerability in Jewry's corporate anatomy to develop clever propaganda concentrating on those weak spots, their Achilles heels. One such weak spot is their cruelty to animals involved in their antiquated, ritual slaughter of animals. Another is their *Talmud*, their gargantuan guide to living for the select tribe, replete with injunctions of hateful enmity towards non-

Jews. A warning in this connection! Make sure of your material by going to the source and inspecting the tractates which comprise this huge treatise! Over the years and over the world there have been so many faulty presentations which have been repeated from one publication to another, and which have enabled Jewry not only to deny material in particular and thereby discredit criticism of *The Talmud* in general, but to bring about successful, legal proceedings.

Another area of vulnerability is their monstrously vainglorious conception of themselves as a god-chosen, master race destined to dominate the world. This is not a matter of risking repression by blackguarding them as the world's worst, but of refusing to recognise that they are, as they claim, the world's divine superiors.

Some Vanguarders may be attracted to the work of forming and operating a support body for National-Socialist prisoners and their dependants. Since the Vanguard is imbued with awareness that our struggle is a worldwide one against a worldwide enemy with racial unity transcending geographical nationalism, such a support body must reflect this by caring for racial and ideological comrades, wherever in the world they are, in a spirit of worldwide comradeship.

Task force communities in the lowest form, that of loose linkage, can be brought into existence even where those concerned live at a distance too great for other than occasional visits and communication by correspondence. Providing this severely restricted contact is regularly maintained, and is not spasmodic and haphazard, it is much preferable to, because much mere productive and sustaininy, those individuals living and acting in isolation. A step above that is the greater contact resultiny when Vanguard members already live or can manaqe to come to live in the same immedidte area. Then, in a community of proximity, the interaction will be much greater, and thus more productive and sustaining. This will be for most people the maximum in togetherness that they can aim at and achieve.

THE COMMUNITY OF RESIDENTIAL PROXIMITY

This type of community of higher interaction because of residential proximity, while not absolutely essential for team work, is certainly very conducive to it. Among other things, it facilitates two things of great impurtance for the future; two areas of

power seizure which the ballot-box-balmy, nationalist parties sadly neglect in their excitement over votechasin. These are our own schools and our own youth movement.

While the conscientious, imaginative, persevering parent can and must do so very much in the home and out of it to counter the foul influence of the conventional school outside, which his or her children attend, those children can be protected and properly trained that much more when, in addition, the conventional school is replaced entirely by home schooling or an external, alternative school. As the law now stands in Britain, home schooling by parenes in place of attendance at conventional schools is definitely permissible, subject to requirements as to the quality and extent of the home teachinq which can quite easily bc fulfilled, providing a parent has the time and the knowledge and the ability to impart it. Furthermore, it seems that this permissible schooling in the home is not nccessarily limited to the children whose home it is, but can extend to the children of friends.

Setting up a school outside the home and for children from a number of homes is a much different and more complicated and closely regulated matter, though not beyond the scope of thoroughly competent Vanguarders. However, even where for whatever reason schooling in the home or an alternative school outside the home cannot replace the conventional school, as a second-best provision a Vanguard school of a kind can be set up alongside the conventional school, countering it though not replacing it for the children concerned, operating outside the hours of that conventional school. Thus one way or another, to one extent or another, men and women of the Vanguard can succeed in rescuing their children from the clutches of the enemy's educational system, and in this exercise of power, withdrawing to this extent from the enemy's domain.

In the U.S.A, at the moment over a million children are being educated at home or in alternative schools because their parents have opted out of the conventional system. In Britain home schooling is now going on in at least 10,000 homes according to the estimate of the main, home-schooling organisation in this country, named 'Education Otherwise'. For a list of its publications, send a request for this, accompanied by a large, stamped and addressed envelope, to its Publications Dept., Badgers Holt, Birchwood, Storridge, Malvern, WR13 5HA.

A VANGUARD YOUTH MOVEMENT

Supplementary to the liberation and protection of the Vanguard's children from the corrupting influences of the conventional school and the rest of the degenerate influences in the rest of the environment of Democracy, there needs to be a youth movement of the Vanguard to fill the void in the out-of-school life of school children and also in the life of young people after leaving school. At a time when the Boy Scout and Girl Guide movement — apart from its limitations from the start — has capitulated to 'political correctness' and its central multiracialism, and the nationalist parties are too busy seeking votes for salvation in the future to bother with youth salvation now, it is of the utmost importance that the Vanguard applies itself to the care of young people as a matter of winning the future here and now.

Through such a youth movement our youngsters have to be won over to a strength of body and mind in the service of the Folk. They have to be nurtured in pride in race through an aroused awareness of identity, endowed with our folk traditions and festivals from the Mayday of the maypole to the yule log of the winter solstice as contributory to this, bonded and galvanised by the camaraderie of camps, enthused by songs of struggle as were the magnificent Hitler Youth.

Passing for a moment from the start of life with the young person, and the role of the Vanguard there, to the end of that life form in the transformation known as 'death', the role of the Vanguard does not end there, but continues in the custodianship of our dead. In place of the final ignominy of relegation to some Christian graveyard or the ash-disposal area of some civic crematorium, something far more fitting can be achieved. Although not generally realised, anyone with ground where a hazard to publie health, specifically pollution of a watercourse, cannot be said to result can have a burial there, and that can be even a mere back garden. Given sufficient ground, you can even have friends and relatives buried there.

No planning permission is requircd because private graves do not constitute a change of land use or an engineering project under Town & Country Planning Regulations.

This means that anyone or any group having or acquiring a suitable plot of ground in the country, and having the inclination to do so, could look into the possibility of creating a graveyard and crematory-ash reserve for Vanguarders who want not only

to work and fight together during life, but at its end to remain together in death. (*Green Burial: the DIY Guide to Law and Practice* is an informative publication on its subject. 'Greene' denoting biodegradable practices, including trees as memorials instead of stones. It is available at £9.85 post free from the Natural Death Centre, 20 Heber Road, London, NW2 6AA.)

The proximity community of the Vanguard offers opportunities, greater than when members are left in comparative isolation, for them to opt out of the Democratic community in a variety of ways, and the more they can do this, the more they are seizing and exercising forms of power, placing implants of the new order of the future within the old order of the present. This process of penetration and replacement is also urged by the enlightened people associated with the *Final Conflict* magazine as their alternative to electioneering, and designated 'Counter Power' by them.

It can mean such things as members for their livelihood banding together in business ventures run on co-operative, profit-sharing lines. It can mean operating allotments and smallholdings for the organic cultivation of their own, chemically-free vegetables and fruit, and other, wholesome food from such as bees, poultry, rabbits and goats; thus freeing their bodies from the harmful products of Democracy's drug-dependent agriculture and commerce, alongside freeing their minds from its narcotic thought. It can mean support systems for members in need, social centres for their recreation including the arrangement of joint excursions and holidays, and much more.

THE VANGUARD SETTLEMENT

The third and more advanced form of community, beyond that of loose linkage in the first place and residential proximity in the second place, is that of a settlement, where people come to live together on common or adjoining ground, aiming at a high degree of self-sufficiency, the highest degree possible, in all aspects of life, and thereby creating something which is substantially a state within the state. This conception has an immediate and powerful allure, touching and arousing an idealistic strain in most people, and has indeed high potentialities as a means of introducing something of the new order now instead of leaving reform until, if ever, state power is attained by the ballot box. However, its offer of high rewards is matched by its imposition of high demands, so that it can very easily prove an all-absorb-

ing impracticability, and over the years the rate of failure has been very high.

Thus anyone and everyone attracted to the idea should think long and hard to the necessary depth, realistically assessing what it takes to make the dream come true, and how far he or she measures up to what it takes. For instance, town dwellers need to be sure that they can adapt to the quiet of the countryside and the lack of urban facilities. There is the need here, as with every kind of project open to us, for a study group specialising in the subject, and analysing the reasons for past failures.

The last century saw many attempts to found Utopian colonies in the Americas. One of them was the attempt by anti-Jewish Bernhard Forster and his wife, Elisabeth, sister of the philosopher, Friedrich Nietsche, to establish the colony of Nueva Germania in Paraguay, described unsympathetically by a Ben Macintyre in his book, *Forgotten Fatherland* (Macmillan, 1992, £17.50, and paperback by Picador at £6.99). This colony has persisted in a forlorn fashion up to now, but as a lingering relic has now to be pronounced yet another failure.

In contrast to this folkish experiment, what have proved enduring have been settlements inspired by a Christian or other, religious communalism, such as that of the Amish. So a lesson here seems to be that an ethnic bond, even some extent of ideological bond, is not enough of an adhesive force permanently to withstand the strains of the situation with its hardships and deprivations. There has to be a sufficiently powerful, religious motivation present. This is where the Vanguard with its ideology of race transmuted to the extent of a religion has the necessary power of adhesion.

A quite recent attempt has been that of the NS Kindred at Volksberg in the U.S.A. which was set up in 1989 on 80 acres on a secluded, mountain ridge in California. It was not planned as a commune — which, although one form of community of high integration, is certainly not the only form — but as having, along with central accommodation for staff, a collection of separate homesteads with people going out to work in the surrounding locality, and an overflow even residing outside in that locality.

It created a 'Wotan School' for the children of its participants, and outlined its activity as follows:- 'The first hours of the morning (before breakfast) are dedicated to physical and spiritual training. The children begin the day with discussion of their spiritual heritage, Folk consciousness, and their own purpose in the service of the Folk --- The children begin their training with

some difficult concentration exercises which develop and strengthen their nervous systems and mental and intuitional abilities. Next, they do a series of exercises designed to stretch, massage, and rejuvenate all of the joints, and especially the spinal column (also included are inverted exercises, which, using the law of gravity, flood the brain with blood, enriching it with oxygen and nutrients ---). After this, there are exercises for strength --- Finally the children jog and run to build their physical endurance --- After breakfast, the children begin their intellectual studies, which, besides reading, writing, mathematics, and other basics, includes German, music (singing and instruments), and survival training. This continues until mid-afternoon. The school day closes with additional physical and spiritual training.'

THE VOLKSBERG LESSON

Volksberg, after showing much promise for several years, has now sadly collapsed. It did not lack some measure of religious inspiration, though evidently not enough to compensate for the mistaken admission of persons with personality problems, including some of those posturing playboys to be described as 'Hollywood Nazis'. The disruption these misfits caused seems to have been the main, if not the sole reason for its failure. This experience underlines the supreme importance of selectivity respecting participants.

Another recent project, seemingly still continuing, has been the Cosmotheist Community of Dr William L. Pierce in the U.S.A. This was established in 1984 with the purchase of a 360-acre site on a mountain side in West Virginia, U.S.A., envisaginy homes, a community centre and a school. It has a firm, non-Christian, religious content.

Looking ahead, some may be superficially attracted to the idea of the extreme isolation from contemporary contamination offered by, for instance, some tiny Scottish island — such as Texa, one mile long, two miles from Islay, which came on the market in 1995 for £80,000 (around what it probably cost the BNP to contest the last General Election), If so, they need fully to understand how great are the difficulties of living in such a location, greater than the large ones respecting a settlement in a less remote and isolated situation. Moreover, extreme isolation is unlikely to allow, if needed, money-providing employment to be found outside the community. It does not conveniently allow unattached Vanguarders to visit for activities they cannot engage

in on their own, and so have the benefit of a base there, and it does not conveniently allow those from other communities of the Vanguard to visit for liaison and co-operative purposes. Thirdly, it does not allow the community to generate by good behaviour useful goodwill in the immediate society outside.

Expanding on the last consideration, while certainly the purpose of the settlement is to facilitate detachment from the environment of Democracy as far as this benefits us, it is not to facilitate indulgence in any kind of silly behaviour which serves to alienate ordinary outsiders unnecessarily. Instead we have to be sensitive to the fact that, in practising the good order needed for the internal success of the settlement, we can be making successful propaganda to outsiders by the power of example, capable of eliciting at least respect, which is the basis for good relations useful to us now, and for some future development of useful sympathy.

With either a community of proximity or a settlement, and the concentration of persons that they provide, it is possible for participants to seek power in the outside society in the way of attaining positions of influence in the neighbouring locality, through the provision of and staffing of services of many kinds. This amounts to some extent of piecemeal take-over at grass roots now, based on the Vanguard community, and is a field of activity to be explored and pursued with imagination and enterprise.

Enough has been said in this article on overt activity, prior to a later one on covert activity, to refute the argument of the electioneering addicts that we have no practical alternative to their party game. In the immensity of its scope the task force has a proper place for everyone of quality prepared to work hard and fight hard for the salvation or our race. Even those too old or disabled to be active workers and fighters are not precluded, providing they are prepared to do whatever it is they can, as regularly as they can, to help active workers and fighters, including contributing money for their work and combat. Every passing day those of the task force need to stop and check how much they have done during the past 24 hours. Doing so, they fulfill the fact that membership of the Vanguard is not as with the ordinary, political organisations just a matter of signifying support on a form, and paying a petty subscription, and then remaining free to be as inactive as desired. To the contrary, Vanguard membership means solid service. It begins with solid service and it ceases without solid service. ❑

BOOK REVIEW

By Allan Callahan

CIVIL WAR TWO.
THE COMING BREAKUP OF AMERICA

by Thomas W. Chittum

Mr. Chittum was a rifleman in the U.S. Army in Vietnam in 1965 and 1966, and served in the same category in the Rhodesian Territorials in the early 1970s, and also in the Croatian Army in 1991 and 1992, so he has had a lot of military experience. He believes America will first dissolve into increasingly warring factions, and then break apart. He believes that "historic, demographic, political, economic and military developments.....are relentlessly propelling America towards a second civil war." The very concept of multiethnic democracy will be gone forever.

Chittum says that the underlying cause of our approaching second civil war is "the very nature of our country and its peoples.....(we have) no common mythology, no common language (Spoanish is getting stronger every day), no common culture, no common history, and—most important—no common vision of (our) future."

The brown invasion from south of the Rio Grande is our most pressing immediate problem. In 1916, Pancho Villa and his *banditos* rode into Columbus, New Mexico shouting "Mata los gringos" (kill the gringos!), and kill them they did—17 in all, including women, before retreating back across the border. Gen. John J. Pershing took an army unit and went after them, but never could run Villa into the ground. Today, he is a Mexican folk hero.

There is a Mexican "Reconquista" going on in our Southwest. Under prescnt trends, Chittum holds that, long before 2050, they will be a majority in all of our Southwest. Once this happens, they won't have to learn English to work or collect welfare, so won't bother to. "White flight," already strong, will get stronger, and eventually, Anglos will have to learn Spanish to find work, and may have trouble even then. The Southwest will become a *de facto* province of Mexico.

Hispanic officials who have anything to do with border con-

trol will wink at immigration laws, and may even openly defy them. Illegal aliens will *really* flood across the border then.

Chittum points out that in the last serious Mexican revolution, which lasted from 1910 to around 1920, from one to two million Mexicans died, out of a population of just over 15 million. This was maybe, roughly, some 10% of the population. In America's first Civil War, we lost just 2%.

The border area is already a sinkhole of crime. In one 18 month period, over 100 Southern Pacific freight trains were looted.

In 1991, whites were no longer a majority in New Mexico. Around 2006, Hispanics will become the actual majority of the state population. By 1996, about half the first graders in Texas were brownies. In 1994, for the first time, more of these racial aliens were added to the nation's population than whites.

There is a campus-based group of Chicanos that advocates an independent Hispanic nation in the Southwest, to be named "Aztlan." This movement will continue to gain strength from both legal and illegal immigration, and white flight.

All that the browns are doing is not lost on blacks; they smell blood, too. By 2050, under present trends, they will be the majority in the states of the deep South. Whites will increasingly flee to more and more enclaves; and, as conditions worsen, form self-defense militias. Negroes will form their own militias, to try and counter them .

Clashes will increase. In white areas, most of the police will be white, and in the negro areas, most of them will be black. Thus the stage will be set for white-black clashes between the police.

The National Guard will be mostly white in some areas, and mostly black in others. How can it act in a unified manner to put down racial troubles if it itself is rent with racial dissentions?

And what of regular army, navy and air-force personnel? Same thing there—shot through and through with racial aliens; with, of course, some units much worse off than others. By 1996, our army stood at about 40% minority. By 2050, under present trends, it will be 80%. Looked at another way, for every white soldier there will be 2 black and 2 Hispanic soldiers.

The federal government itself will be in the same boat. Already there are many coloreds in it, and they will be even more numerous by the time Civil War Two starts.

Polarization will increase among civilian militias, police, National Guard Units, regular military units, and civilian government officials on local, state and national levels. Dissention will accelerate, guerrilla warfare will speed up, and finally, civil war will break out.

Many of the heavy weapons used in the war will come from our military bases that are overrun. Chittum points out that, "in Civil War I, all but three federal military bases in the South were quickly captured by state National Guards or cobbled together militias, and the heavy weapons taken provided the backbone of the new Confederate Army."

Remember, in this coming civil war, many of the defenders of these bases will be co-ethnics of the attackers, may slip them information, and, when the shooting starts, desert with their weapons, and maybe even turn them on their own comrades and officers.

Our Civil War Two will be more like our wars against the Indians than our Civil War I. The more dissimilar the combatants are, the worse the fighting usually is. Civil War I was plenty violent, but wasn't vicious. Torture was rare, as was mutilation of bodies.

In Civil War I, when Vicksburg surrendercd, the starving defenders were fed, not raped and murdered. In Civil War Two, citizens of a new "Vicksburg" are much more likely to be mistreated.

Chittum does not believe that civil war will occur for at least another 15 years. Since his book was written in 1996, this would put it at 2011. Although he meant *all-out* war, he does think there will be "straws-in-the-wind" before that time—increasingly violent riots, confrontatians and other troubles.

When the big war starts, Chittum believes its epicenter will be Los Angeles, and if he *had* to be more specific, and pick a month, day and year, plus a time and exact spot, he would say May 5, 2020, about midnight, at the Ruben Salazar Park.

Chittum gaes into a lot of detail about enclaves, territory, population shifts, demographics and the way a map of the U.S. may look after CW Two ends and the dust settles. He colors in a Caucasian nation, Hispanic nation and black nation.

Although no percentages are given, by looking at the map it appears that Mexicans will take over about half the state of California, which will be basicly the southern portion and around 2/3 of the coastal area, about 2/3 of Arizona, something

like 80% of New Mexico, approximately 70% of Texas and their kinsmen—Hispanics—will take the southern half of Florida.

Negroes get some 20% of Texas (east side), all of Louisiana, about half of Arkansas, nearly all of Mississippi, about 80% each of Alabama and Georgia, about 95% of So. Carolina, the largest portions of No. Carolina and Virginia, and all of Maryland.

The rest would go to whites, which appears to be about 75%. Of the total colored territory, it looks like it is split about 50-50 between Mexicans/Hispanics and negroes. No territory is projected for Asians, any other coloreds, or native Indians, probably because there is no telling where they will wind up.

When Mexico became independent of Spain in 1821, the government tried to get its own people to go in and settle up Texas, but not many wanted to go, as they were afraid of the Comanches. So, whites from the U.S. were invited in as settlers, and many came, because they had courage enough to take on the Indians. In fact, so many white settlers came that the Mexican Government became alarmed, and wanted to change its policy, but it was too late, and "the die was cast." This was one of the causes of the Mexican War of 1846-48.

At any rate, Chittum's speculations about territorial acquisitions are only a rough blueprint, and he allows that, since nobody can predict the exact outcome of a war, the actual war may turn cut to be quite different. One thing that will have great bearing on it will be the fighting abilities of the browns and the blacks.

Regarding the former, Geronimo had a very low opinion of Mexicans as warriors, and maybe he was right. In the Mexican War, whites never had any advantage in either men or cannon, and were sometimes outnumbered 5-to-1, yet never lost a battle. Palo Alto, Resaca, de Palma, Monterrey, Buena Vista, Vera Cruz, Cerro Gordo, Mexico City—the Americans pushed right on in to the capitol itself, and the Mexicans sued for peace. The war was over.

As for blacks, under skilled leadership (usually this means *white* leadership), they sometimes make good soldiers; but, left to themselves, general negro incompetence makes them poor prospects for dealing with logistics or anything else that calls for much in the way of tactics, strategy and planning.

Some may say: "But what about Toussaint l'Ouverture? Didn't he defeat the best soldiers that Napoleon could throw at

him, in Haiti? No, he did not. *Yellow fever* defeated the French. In 1801, Napoleon sent an expeditionary force. General Leclerc and 25,000 men landed at Cap Francais. They defeated Toussaint and his blacks and drove them into the interior. That would have ended it had not yellow fever come along. 22,000 French soldiers died from it. The remaining 3,000 were not killed hy the negro army, but were too weak to fight, and had to evacuate the island in 1803.

Most of us have heard the old saying: "Never underestimate your opponent." *True enough!* So, if we should go to war against browns and blacks, we should go into it assuming that they are the best soldiers in the world.

I have a high opinion of the book *Civil War Two*, and am pretty much in agreement with Chittum on everything except the amount of territory he expects the coloreds to wind up with, after the dust settles. And while he may very well be right, I expect them to get less than he does.

This is if the war starts within 15 or 20 years, as he expects it to. But if it doesn't start until, say, around mid-century or later, the coloreds are likely to wind up with even *more* than he expects.

Right now we whites are being squeezed and mongrelized out of existence by the encroaching and rapid-breeding coloreds. As frightening as another civil war in the U.S. is, it might be the only thing that can save us. This is because the present government, whose policies have been the main cause of the problem, will most likely cease to exist when hostilities end, and each warring faction will then have its own government. And whatever new government we whites may wind up with, it will almost certainly be a very different one than our present government.

Very different, and for the better, because it will not be dominated by white renegades and race traitors.

CIVIL WAR TWO. THE COMING BREAKUP OF AMERICA, by Thomas W. Chittum can be ordered from American Eagle Publications, Inc., P.O. Box 1507, Show Low, AZ 85901. (800)-719-4957

Red Dawn

Movie Review:

The Boxer

by Guillermo Coletti

I've told all my friends to see "The Boxer". There are many good reasons to see this movie but perhaps the most important is that it gives a realistic picture of modernlife struggle for ethnic liberty. The focus is on the Irish British conflict, so often disguised and misinterpreted as one of religious substance. Two groups of White people are fighting for different aims, one for independence and the other for Imperialism. The IRA freedom fighters resort to unconventional guerilla methods of warfare just as, as history proves, all freedom fighters have done in the past. The original Ku Klux Klan used similar unorthodox fighting methods to resist Northern occupational forces, only limited and adapted to what was available to them in 1865. In the 1980's the US government bankrolled the "contra" guerillas to overthrow the government of Nicaragua but, intentionally or unintentionally, they failed. About the Brits it must be said that although they have not hesitated greatly on granting independence to every congoidal and mongrelized colony they might have had at one point, from India to Belize, they're holding on firmly to Northern Ireland to the bitter end. Personally speaking, I would like to see a friendly end to the story, since I'm sensitive to all Aryan casualties, but it doesn't appear it will be that way. I think it is insane to maintain this sort of disputes among brother or cousin Aryan peoples. We could be using this amount of energy and tenacity to take back colonies in Africa and Asia or, better yet, kicking the nonAryans out of our lands.

The movie shows, in a manner I believe sober and accurate, many aspects of everyday life under military occupation. Enthusiasts who talk about Civil War and Race War should see it, if only to enrich with a boost of realism their visualization of the upcoming clash. We will always have wars and nothing indicates the contrary; after all, wars have resolved more serious conflicts than anything else. But how will it be when war will no longer be fought in faraway "exotic" lands, when it will happen at home? Everything will then change, and the ability of each individual to play the games of the jungle will be the key to survival.

Pumping iron at Gold's all day and stuffing ourselves with Creatine won't cut it. Vietnam proved that. Barefooted little malnourished gooks put up a hell of a fight. And they had the best possible reason for that: motivation. War for them was not just a "tour" in Indonesia; they were Indonesia. To win a war it is crucial to embrace the right state of mind. The enemy always has to be destroyed and might is always right.

"The Boxer" depicts Irish people of different generations who have been living through this virtual state of war since the 1960's. Central to the story are the wives of the prisoners and their remarkable dedication. These Aryan heroines stand by their men under the most ferocious circumstances and still manage to raise their children with a sense of pride and dignity. It is apparent that the American subculture has not hit hard the lifestyle of the Irish. Also shown is the solidarity of the comrades on the outside with those inside the dungeons of the Iron Heel. Let's face it, in a Civil War when a brother gets caught by enemy forces somebody has to provide for his family. The guys in the Mafia have understood that fact since before Al Capone. Honor is more important than edicts or executive orders. Why? Simply because selfpreservation is dependent on it, that's why. Everything changes in real war. For instance, there's no tolerance for traitors. Eisenhower signed the execution order for Pvt. Slovick, who was AWOL, during World War II. A traitor is under all circumstances a lesser man whose life no one really cares about, with the exception of, in some cases, his own mother. Jews are also unforgiving with their traitors; they should not be expected to be otherwise.

Watching "The Boxer" will be a good exercise for all dissidents. Again, I encourage you all to see it, not to frighten anyone but to rush the will and the determination to fight for liberty. The day will come when everyone will be put to the test. On that day it won't be sufficient to be loyal, it will also be necessary to be surrounded by others equally devoted, from a girlfriend or wife to the comrades in the three men cell.

Although the main character in the story is, of course, Danny Flynn, the boxer, interpreted by Daniel Day Lewis, an array of characters are to be given special attention. Harry is an uncompromising regional IRA boss who steps a few times out of the lines drawn by his boss; although undisciplined, he is, without a doubt, a man who lives for the struggle. The IRA leader is interpreted flawlessly as a man with strong devotion to his

cause, while caring for his family and the loved ones of his comrade soldiers. An irregular army needs as much discipline and understanding of rank as any other army, and that is also clearly represented in this film.

This is not a movie for those seeking hightech excitement, but a perfect one for those searching folk heroes. Finally, the movie review wouldn't be complete without mentioning the great performance of many beautiful Irish gals who carry not a single drop of Cherokee blood. What a treat to the eyes!

"The free man is a warrior. He tramples ruthlessly upon that contemptible kind of comfort that grocers, Christians, cows, women, Englishmen and other democrats worship."

Friedrich Nietzsche, *The Twilight of the Idols*, 1889.

☆ ☆ ☆

Deutschland Erwache!

6,500 Aryans Gather at Passau

by Guillermo Coletti

On Saturday February 7, 1998, the German city of Passau was host to a gathering organized by the National Democratic Party. 6,500 Aryans attended the nine hour long rally called "A Day of National Resistance", which took place at the Nibelungenhalle. The NDP is the party of Guenther Deckert, a nonviolent political dissident currently imprisoned by the Bonn regime.

The Iron Heel kept 1,000 people from attending the rally. Many buses were searched and detained by security forces until moments after the meeting. Radical "antifas" (antiFascists) managed to prevent many other buses from arriving at Passau. They sabotaged tires, roads and in some cases they fired flare guns at a number of bus conductors. Most European "antifas" are Jews, SHARPs (Skinheads Against Racial Prejuice), homosexuals, lesbians, junkies and radical leftists, just like their American counterparts.

The political police, officially present at the encounter, didn't allow representatives of foreign organizations to speak. The excuse given was that they could have voiced opinions that, although legal outside Germany, were forbidden within German territory. This action may be used to illustrate the climate of oppression and the dangers faced by the German people who attended the meeting, who did so at the expense of risking prison, political persecution, police raids and torture, which is becoming a frequent tool of "political persuasion" in democratic Germany. In 1997 alone, 6,300 Germans were prosecuted for nonviolent expressions of political and historical dissent.

The Speakers

Udo Voigt, NPD President, stated that "the NDP is no longer just a national party, it is a party with a cosmosvision." He also imposed a 500 Deutsch Mark "defamation tax" to the members of the occupied media who wanted to cover the event.

Comrade Manfred Roeder was greeted by a standing ovation. He mentioned that "Germany had become a supermarket to the world where all the dispossessed people of the world are invited!".

Other speeches were given by Jürgen Rieger, Prof. Weinschenk, Herbert Schweiger, Frank Schwerdt and Christian Wendt (from the *BerlinerBrandenburger Zeitung*). Live music was provided by Frank Rennicke (patriotic folk singer) and other comrades.

It is my personal opinion that this event will be seen in days to come as a turning point in Germany. Our comrades are no longer thinking and acting in terms of small, secretive meetings in beer halls. This has demonstrated that there is power behind our movement and that only the tip of the iceberg has been disclosed. We will soon see a difference between prePassau and postPassau events in Germany. Our traditional enemies are speechless, they just don't know what to make of this. Perhaps there is in this event a lesson for us to learn as well.

The NPD has already announced a massive demonstration for May 1st, in Leipzig. Let the games begin!

A website from NS comrades in Argentina has an extensive report in Spanish and three nice and clear photos of the event. Check it out at:

http://members.xoom.com/libreopinion/9802nv01.htm

Information in the German language can be found at: abbc.com/nj

The official NPD site, which of course has a German language report on the Passau rally, can be linked from abbc.com/nj

The media have done a good job at keeping the American people uninformed. Do your part: distribute this report as much as you can.

Tomorrow belongs to us! ❑

Racism:
The Will Of Nature

By

David Myatt

Introduction

For too long, the Aryan race — the European or White race — has been on the defensive in the racial war which has already begun. In Europe itself, this racial war began after the Second World War with the migration into Aryan lands of millions upon millions of non-Aryans. If current trends continue, then in less than fifty years time, the majority of people in a once Aryan country like Britain will be non-Aryan.

For decades, Aryans have been indoctrinated — in schools, in colleges, through the medium of television, radio, newspapers and film — with anti-Aryan race-mixing propaganda. This race-mixing, so-called "anti-racist" propaganda was designed to mentally control Aryans; it was designed to make Aryans feel guilty about their own Aryan heritage, their own Aryan culture and their own Aryan customs. This sinister propaganda was designed to pacify Aryans, and force them to accept, and integrate with, the millions upon millions of non-Aryan immigrants. This government-sanctioned, government-controlled propaganda has been so successful, that few Aryans today know what their own unique Aryan customs are . Instead, Aryans have been educated to accept what is basically an un-Aryan society. This un-Aryan society is the multi-racial society we have today, and this society itself has been deliberately created — deliberately forced upon Aryans.

To force racial integration, and to create a multi-racial society, the post-War governments of every Aryan nation introduced tyrannical social legislation which forbid "racial discrimination" (on pain of imprisonment) and which set up with government funds various agencies, tribunals, councils and other groups to promote and protect the "rights" of these immigrants and to grant them favours denied to the Aryan majority. Furthermore, tyrannical social laws were introduced into every Aryan nation (with the sole exception of America) which made it illegal, a criminal offence, for Aryans to speak out in public

against this foreign invasion of their lands. Other, even more tyrannical laws were introduced which made it illegal to publish *or even possess* literature which was critical of this invasion and the invaders. Other, equally tyrannical laws were introduced which forbid protest marches against this invasion, which forbid public meetings critical of this invasion, and which gave the pro-immigrant, anti-Aryan Police forces Stalinist-type powers to conduct "dawn raids" and take away for interrogation, using whatever force was necessary, anyone suspected of being involved with "racist groups".

Together with all these pro-immigrant, anti-Aryan laws, even more tyrannical laws were introduced which made Aryan customs illegal — which stripped Aryans of their natural and ancient rights and privileges. In effect, all these social laws prohibited any show of Aryan pride, any display of Aryan culture, as they suppressed Aryan culture and Aryan customs themselves. This is exactly what these modern social laws were designed, and are enforced, to do — to deprive Aryans of their traditions, their heritage, their culture, their customs, their basic rights and freedoms, while giving more and more rights and more and more freedom to non-Aryans.

All this race-mixing propaganda, all these anti-Aryan social laws have been, and are, a means to try and control, to tame and tyrannize, to subjugate the Aryan race. In the society of today, "fighting racism" has become a priority — by which the tyrannical governments, and their lackeys, mean "fighting Aryan pride, Aryan culture and the Aryan way of life, for the benefit of non-Aryans." The final assault on what remains of our freedom has begun. Those few Aryans who resist the mental and physical tyranny of the anti-Aryan governments are now under increasing attack.

This present work — a compilation of militant, revolutionary articles mostly from *The National-Socialist* — is a weapon designed to help Aryans fight the anti-Aryan tyranny which has been created. As such, it is a "call to arms". It is the voice of Aryan freedom — and a defiance of the tyrannical anti-Aryan governments of occupation which now rule over our Aryan people. This work explains in words which cannot be mis-understood the suppressed truths of these anti-Aryan tyrannical times we live in: truths such as *"racism is the will of Nature"*, how racial prejudice is natural and necessary, and why it is natural,

healthy and necessary for us to hate our enemies.

I

A Natural Reaction

It is natural and healthy for the healthy, vigorous individuals of a particular folk to be intolerant towards and to fight foreigners who settle or who want to settle in the land where that folk dwells.

A folk is a living community bound by ties of blood, and the individuals of such a living *racial* community share a common heritage and a common culture. That is, they share the same spirit, *ethos*, or racial instincts. In truth, a folk — a race united by a shared ethos — is a living being which the individuals of that folk are part of. This truth of a folk as a living being is the suppressed and feared heresy of our times.

Because a folk is a living being, it can be healthy, as it can be sick or diseased. A healthy folk is a vigorous folk where the individuals of that folk feel or share a sense of Destiny and a sense of identity. They *belong*, have a sense of pride, and are prepared to place the interests of their folk — the Destiny, the future, of their folk — before their own self-interest, and even before their own lives. For a healthy folk, this sense of vigour, this sense of pride and this sense of Destiny are often instinctive, and one can go so far as to say that as long as the majority of people of a particular folk have, act on and live by their natural and healthy racial instincts, then their folk is healthy. Furthermore, a healthy folk desires to expand — it desires to propagate itself, to live on and to expand into, or colonize, new territories. *It is the natural Destiny of a vigorous healthy folk to expand*, at the expense of others, just as it is natural for a healthy folk to defend itself from that which or those who would destroy it or make it ill.

A sick, diseased or ailing folk is an insular, inward-looking folk whose individuals are more interested in themselves than they are in the future and the Destiny of their folk. A sick, diseased or ailing folk is a folk whose individuals are tolerant of foreigners who settle or who want to settle in the native lands of that folk. A sick, diseased or ailing folk is a folk where the individuals no longer fervently desire *war, glory* and *conquest* but

instead yearn for peace and a personal happiness.

Just as it is natural for our own healthy bodies to fight an infection, an illness — an invading organism which seeks to do us harm and which desires to prosper at our expense — so it is natural for the individuals of a healthy folk to fight those whose very presence in the body of the folk can harm or will harm that folk. The body of the folk is the homelands — the *fatherland* — where that folk dwell.

As we know, our fatherlands have been and still are being invaded by those who belong to other living beings, other races. It is natural that these other races do this, *or try to do this* — for that is part of the Destiny of their own race, their own unique living organism which they are part of. Nature knows nothing of sentiment. There is only the hard, brutal survival of some at the expense of others, with the more vigorous, the more healthy, surviving and prospering. We cannot blame the invaders for invading or wanting to invade our territories — for it is in their nature that they do this, *or try to do this*. If our own unique folk is to survive and prosper, then it must defend itself, as it must be vigorous, aggressive and conquering. The individuals of our folk must learn once again to listen to and act upon their own natural and healthy instincts. In this natural battle for survival, any and all means are justified — for there is only the hard fact, *either* we as a race will survive *or* we as a race will allow ourselves to be dominated and eventually die out.

To survive — given the situation that now exists in our fatherlands — we must make our folk strong again by letting the fever of our ancestral warrior blood sweep and rage through them. We must rouse ourselves from our stupor, from the sickbed where our Zionist commissars have kept us for so long. Our folk has been stupefied by the drugs of "materialism", "capitalism" and "racial equality" our enemies have given us to keep us docile and sleepy. We must break out from the prison-hospital — our present anti-Aryan society — the Zionists have confined us to and have built specially to house us in the hope of destroying our racial vigour and our Destiny.

The healthy, vigorous individuals of our own folk — of our own Aryan race — who act on their natural and healthy aggressive, intolerant, instincts are *the best*; they are the type of individual our race needs in this crises, this war for survival.

We cannot afford to practice tolerance toward what is making us ill and what could destroy us, as we cannot afford to play the useless and unfair "electoral game" which our enemies have created to divert us and which they allow us to play so that we can squander our energies in a futile way. *For a race or folk striving to exist and striving to prosper, tolerance is a weakness, and prejudice is a strength.* Tolerance is basically a disease, an infection, which weakens the folk and the individuals of that folk by making them ill, by turning them against their own natural and healthy racial instincts. Those of our own people who preach and who practice tolerance, and those who preach and who practice "multi-racialism", are diseased; they are a contagious infection. And this contagious infection has been deliberately injected into the body of our folk by those natural enemies of ours, the Zionists. They have injected this disease into our folk to weaken us, to make us ill, thus allowing them to control us.

Our enemies desire to keep us weak and enslaved, which is why they have had their infected collaborators introduce repressive laws into our fatherlands. These Zionist inspired laws have been designed to try and control us — for our enemies fear that we who are still strong will rouse our people into taking the direct action which is necessary and which is the natural, healthy response to the threat our race now faces. Thus have these enemies of our race created a tyrannical, repressive State where such a healthy response and where our natural and healthy racial instincts have been made illegal.

To win this war of survival, we must recover our strength — we must show our people the way to be healthy and strong. This means us and them re-discovering our natural and healthy racial instincts, as it means us and them acting on the basis of these instincts. For it is these racial instincts which alone can save our race, and which alone can give our race a glorious future.

These Aryan instincts of ours are:

(1) It is natural and healthy for us to discriminate in favour of our own kind. It is natural and healthy to place our own folk before those of other races, and to want and desire to live among our own kind.

(2) It is natural and healthy to hate sworn enemies and to want to see them defeated and conquered.

(3) It is natural and healthy to want to kill, with our own

hands, our sworn enemies, as it is natural and healthy to joyfully celebrate such a killing.

(4) It is natural and healthy to use violence to defend ourselves, our family, our kin, our comrades and our clan or tribe.

(5) It is natural and healthy for us to form ourselves into armed groups, or clans; to give our allegiance to these groups and *to enjoy fighting as part of this group.* It is natural and healthy for us to be enthusiastic about combat, battles and war and to desire to actively partake in such things. It is natural and healthy for us to condemn as weak and cowardly any person who does not share our lust for combat and battle.

(6) It is natural and healthy for us to — from time to time — give vent to our vitality and aggression by riotous celebration and feasting.

(7) It is natural and healthy for us to carry weapons to defend ourselves, our family and our kin, as it is natural and healthy to skilfully use whatever weapon we carry and if necessary injure, maim or kill anyone or any persons who attack us, our family or our kin.

(8) It is natural and healthy for us to stalk and kill animals for food, as it is natural and healthy for us to hunt enemies and kill them.

(9) It is natural and healthy for us to prefer deeds — *action* — to words and to distrust those who speak too glibly or too much, as it is natural and healthy to take pride in being tough and to scorn those who lack self-discipline and who prefer comfort and security to duty and adventure.

II

Racial War!

It is time for plain, honest speaking; it is the time to write the truth, regardless of the consequences. The truth is that we Aryans *must* now take part in the war which other races have, both knowingly and unknowingly, declared against us, and which they are already fighting.

The truth is that the invasion of our Aryan fatherlands, our Aryan homelands, is a racial declaration of war by non-Aryan races. They have invaded our territory, our lands. They are expanding at our expense. Gangs of them are now trying to con-

trol the streets of our lands and carve out their own territories which they rule. So it is that these negro and Asian gangs are trying to intimidate Aryans, as the members of these gangs actively hate Aryans and wish to humiliate them. These gangs are now actually laughing at us, for they have sensed how tame, how domesticated, how weak and cowardly the majority of Aryan men have become.

To do anything other than fight in this war for the holy cause of Aryan survival and Aryan freedom is sheer *cowardice*; it is dishonourable and un-Aryan. To do anything now other than fight is to live and act like a sub-human; it is to be weak.

The truth is that we need to reclaim our lands. The truth is that our race now needs a revolutionary political movement behind which our race can unite and which can show by example what our Aryan nature really is — it is war-like; it is superior. The time for playing safe political games by the rules of our Zionist enemies is over. What we do not need is an ordinary "political party" — for we must now change the White man's thinking and help him recover his ancient courage. There must now be a *holy war* against our enemies, for these enemies are threatening our very racial existence, as they and their allies are intent on taming the Aryan race and keeping it enslaved.

The truth is that we Aryans are the superior race. Other races are inferior to us in what matters — in courage, in heroism, in inventiveness, in reason, in nobility, and in honour. Other races lack our Aryan sense of fairness, our Aryan sense of natural justice. Other races lack our Aryan sense of honour and our ability to reason. When we Aryans are true to our own Aryan nature — our honourable warrior nature — we are invincible. We have dominated other races in the past, created civilizations and Empires, because of our Aryan nature — because we *are* prepared to die rather than submit; because we are prepared to "fight to the last man"; because we can be, if necessary, utterly ruthless "when our blood is boiling"; and because we can "outwit and outfight our enemies" in battle and combat.

It is natural, necessary and healthy that we should be intolerant towards other races. It is natural, necessary and healthy that we should be prejudiced against them and not wish to mix with them or live among them or even near them. It is natural, necessary and healthy for us to be proud of our own race, our own racial heritage and the racial achievements of our ancestors. The truth is that such intolerance and such prejudice against other races is not "brutish bigotry" but the natural response of a healthy, vigorous race to an invader. This response is exactly what happens when the healthy cells of our own individual bodies detect an invading and harmful organism like a virus and react to it; they defend the body and seek to destroy or repel or triumph over the invading organism. If they fail in this battle, the body falls ill and may die. If they succeed, the body recovers and is healthy and strong again. The feared and suppressed truth of these times we live in is that our own race, our own unique folk, is a living organism. Thus, when we defend our own race, our own racial health, by fighting those who are invading our fatherlands — who are invading the living body of our folk — then we are doing what is natural, necessary and healthy. We are doing what is civilized and wise. To do otherwise, is to be weak and ill, and is unnatural: it is against Nature herself. It is those who encourage such things as "race-mixing" and who seek to outlaw such things as "racial hatred" and "racial discrimination" who are unnatural, uncivilized and brutish.

The truth is that our Zionist enemies want us, as Aryans, to be sick and ill; they want us to be tame and servile. Thus have they created the type of society we have today, with its materialistic values and its obsession with wealth, power, comfort and "sex". Thus have these Zionists had their tame politicians and their lackeys introduce repressive "racial hatred", "Public Order" and "Criminal Justice" laws which are intended to mentally and spiritually castrate the Aryan race. These laws have been designed, and are enforced, to control us, to *make us ill* — they have been designed to suppress the natural, healthy response of our folk to an invasion by other races. They have been designed to undermine, suppress and destroy our natural, healthy *warrior nature*, our warrior intolerance, our warrior hatred, our lust for battle, our *Aryan honour*.

The truth is that our Zionist enemies — and their lackeys and allies — have used and are using non-Aryan races to destroy our Aryan civilization, our Aryan society and our Aryan race itself. These invading races are the conscripted armies which the Zionist "Generals" — far from the "front-line" — command, and which they exploit and use to achieve Zionist goals. The uniform of the soldiers of this Zionist invasion force is the colour of their skin. There has been wave after wave of invasion

— and little real Aryan resistance to these invasions, so tame, so domesticated, so cowardly and so weak have the majority of Aryans become. There has been so little resistance in fact, that the Zionist Generals have been able to establish "Occupation Governments" in Aryan lands, with the help and assistance of hundreds of thousands of Aryan traitors and "Zionist agents" who have done and who are doing what the Zionists want them to do in Aryan lands.

The weapons used by this invasion force are both ancient and modern. The ancient weapons — used mostly by the "front-line" street gangs — are barbaric violence, intimidation, fear and the occupation of Aryan territory. The main modern weapon is a slow racial genocide, the slow destruction of the Aryan race through an ever-decreasing pure Aryan birth-rate, through an ever-increasing non-Aryan birth-rate, and through "assimilation" — race-mixing — with the invaders. Make no mistake — this new weapon of slow racial genocide is just as deadly, just as destructive, as a modern "atomic bomb". The body of our Aryan folk is slowly but surely dying — just as an individual slowly but surely dies when exposed to a deadly amount of atomic radiation.

Since these foreigners are an invasion force, since there is now a war, and since we do live under a tyrannical Zionist Occupation Government, we have no choice but to actively fight for our freedom, our race and our lands. We must fight the non-Aryan invaders who have settled in our lands. We must fight the Aryan traitors in our midst who have betrayed our race. We must fight those who fraternize with the invaders. We must fight anyone who sides with the enemy, who enforces the tyrannical anti-Aryan laws of the enemy or who does any work for the enemy. We must also severely deal with anyone who betrays us, or our holy cause.

In these desperate, tyrannical times there is one simple rule — anyone who upholds Aryan values, who champions the Aryan race, is our ally, and anyone who upholds or champions what is un-Aryan is our sworn enemy.

III

The Freedom To Hate

As will be explained, ***racism is the will of Nature***. It is

natural and *necessary* for us to hate, just as "racism" itself is natural, necessary and good. It is natural, and necessary — and indeed, a moral duty — for us both as individuals, and collectively as a folk or race, to feel hatred toward enemies, and those people or those things which are harmful to us. Hatred is an aid to survival. Our moral duty, our natural duty as a people — as a folk or race — is to survive, to prosper and to evolve, for *it is race-mixing (and thus the destruction of race) which is the ultimate evil.* Race-mixing is a crime against life itself; it is a crime against Nature, for race is how Nature works. Race is how Nature is manifest to us, and in us. Race is evolution in action. Race is an expression of life. Race, expressed simply, is the ultimate meaning of our lives. For the true, the natural, purpose of our lives as individuals is to aid our own race, aid its unique Destiny, and help our race evolve still further. The ultimate purpose of our individuals lives is *not*, as the ignorant and the deluded believe, to simply indulge ourselves, to "be happy" or to acquire possessions or wealth. Our ultimate purpose is to aid Nature, and those things which express or manifest Nature: for we ourselves, and our folk, our race, are Nature.

It is those who deny the existence of human races, and those who seek to destroy those races through the crime of race-mixing who are ignorant, immoral, unnatural and evil.

It is tolerance of other races which have settled or which are settling in one's own racial homeland which is unnatural and a crime against Nature herself. Hatred is a means to preserve the race; it is Nature's survival mechanism. Thus, those who instinctively hate foreign invaders are acting in accord with Nature, while those who tolerate the invaders, who mix with them or who breed with them are acting in an unnatural way, and are destroying Nature. The criminals who indulge in or who support race-mixing do more damage to Nature than those selfish, greedy individuals who despoil, pollute, damage and destroy the environment for profit or commercial gain.

So-called "racial hatred" — and "racism" itself — are Nature's way of protecting her creations, and protecting herself. Racism is Nature's way of trying to ensure that race survives. As such, racism is an expression of what is necessary, what is moral and what is good.

The modern "hate laws" which our modern politicians have introduced into modern societies are an expression of the sick-

ness, the weakness of those politicians and these societies. Such unnatural "hate laws" — which, for example make inciting racial hatred a modern social "crime" — are also and most importantly repressive and *tyrannical*.

Such "hate laws" have been created, and are enforced by the Police and the Courts, to take away our fundamental right to hate our enemies and those things which are harmful to us. Such "hate laws" have taken away our natural, necessary and fundamental freedom to hate our enemies. Such "hate laws" have been created, and are enforced, to tame and domesticate us — to make us weak and ill and unable to defend ourselves against our enemies. The truth is that our modern societies are the creation of those who are, and who have been, the enemies of Nature, the enemies of life itself. These enemies have socially engineered these modern, unnatural and immoral societies by introducing what are tyrannical laws and tyrannical social policies designed to *encourage and to enforce the natural crime, the evil, the vice of race-mixing*.

For decades, the evil enemies of Nature have tried to indoctrinate, to mentally condition people — to "brainwash" them — into accepting the unnatural and evil lie that "all races are equal" and into accepting the evil lie that racial difference is only a matter of the "colour of a person's skin". The truth — heretical and suppressed in these tyrannical times of ours — is that races are very different, and these differences are natural and necessary. Furthermore, these racial differences are fundamental, and have to do with character, with identity, with *soul* (or ethos), and with Destiny. These fundamental differences express who we, as individuals, are and what our purpose, our Destiny is. To ignore these differences, or try and destroy them through the crime of race-mixing, is to undermine or destroy Nature's purpose.

For decades, the evil enemies of Nature who have socially engineered our modern race-mixing societies, have tried to undermine and destroy Aryan racial awareness, Aryan pride, Aryan culture and Aryan identity. To do this — to weaken, enslave and try to destroy the Aryan race — they invented and used the sociological myth of "racism is wrong". Thus have they, and those knowingly or unknowingly doing their evil, unnatural work, tried to make Aryans feel guilty about their own natural and healthy racial instincts.

However, in our modern socially engineered societies, to be

a racist, to have the instincts, the pride or the hate of a racist, is to act in accord with the natural will of Nature. It is Nature's will, Nature's purpose or intent, for us to discriminate against other races, and to want to place our own people first. It is Nature's will, Nature's intent, for us to be proud of our race, our own racial culture, and intolerant of other races and their culture. It is Nature's will, Nature's intent, for us to fight — if necessary ruthlessly — those people, those races, and those things which would take away, suppress or destroy our own racial identity, and our unique and special racial Destiny, our will to survive, flourish and evolve as a separate race. It is Nature's will, Nature's intent, for each race to have its own homeland, its own separate fatherland, where it can survive, flourish and evolve. We must never forget, and never tire of saying to others, that ***racism is the will of Nature***, and that race-mixing is the ultimate crime against Nature, the ultimate evil.

Those of our own people who encourage race-mixing, and who persecute racists, are either ignorant fools unknowingly doing the bidding of the evil enemies of Nature, or they do not really care about Nature, and life, because they are too busy indulging themselves and too busy trying to find a mythical personal "happiness".

Racism is an expression of evolution — of the urge toward difference, toward a higher life. Racism expresses the instinct to preserve difference, identity and Destiny. Racism expresses the natural honourable duty an individual has to their own folk, their own race, and to the Destiny of that race. As such, racism is civilized, while *race-mixing is the ultimate act of dishonourable selfishness*. Race-mixing is a neglect of duty, and a neglect of Nature. Because of this, race-mixing is an act of sub-human decadence and a return to barbarism.

IV
National-Socialism: The Aryan Way Of Life

(1) National-Socialism is an expression of the Destiny of the Aryan race. It expresses the natural desire of healthy, noble Aryans to live among their own kind, to preserve and extend

their unique race and their unique culture, and to prosper and evolve still further in accord with the laws of Nature and in accord with the unique Destiny of the Aryan. According to National-Socialism, this Aryan Destiny is *to civilize*: to explore, to know, to conquer, to quest after new adventures and new frontiers.

Fundamentally, National-Socialism expresses what it means to be Aryan, and is a guide to the Aryan way of life.

(2) National-Socialism is an expression of the desire of healthy, noble Aryans *to be free* and to live in a socially just society. National-Socialism expresses the desire of healthy, noble Aryans to be able to live in an *Aryan* society where Aryan values and Aryan customs are upheld.

National-Socialism regards all present societies where Aryans live as *anti-Aryan*, as decadent, as ignoble and as repressive. All these societies are dedicated to the suppression of Aryan values, Aryan customs and Aryan culture itself. These societies, by their very nature and their unnatural social laws are harmful to Aryans, the Aryan race itself and the Aryan way of life. Accordingly, National-Socialism seeks the revolutionary overthrow of these decadent and un-Aryan societies and regards any means as justified in the war for Aryan survival and Aryan freedom.

(3) National-Socialism expresses, affirms and champions *Aryan values* over and above other values. These Aryan values are what express the soul, the character, the nature of the Aryan, and thus represent what it means to be Aryan.

These values are fundamentally *honour, loyalty, duty.* As such, they express and represent the noble warrior spirit. This noble, Aryan warrior spirit, or ethos, is totally opposed to the usury of capitalism, and in place of present societies built upon or dependent upon the usury of debt and interest, and thus dependent upon money and "International Finance", National-Socialism seeks to create an entirely new society founded upon honest work and concern for the welfare of the Aryan folk where the slavery of debt and interest would be abolished.

(4) National-Socialism expresses and affirms that *race* is of fundamental importance. To affirm race, is to affirm life itself, and the evolution of life toward a higher existence. To affirm

race is to affirm and champion Nature, for race is how Nature works, and how Nature is manifest to us, and in us, as individuals.

Thus National-Socialism champions racial difference and diversity, and the creation of a separate ethnic homeland for Aryans, and Aryans only.

(5) National-Socialism expresses and affirms the importance of *individual character*. The most fundamental principle of National-Socialism is that individuals can change themselves for the better through an act — through the triumph — of individual will and through being inspired by idealism. This is the pursuit of individual excellence — the triumph of noble values through pursuit of a noble, supra-personal aim.

The leadership principle which National-Socialism upholds is a practical manifestation of the excellence of individual character — of individuals of noble character leading and inspiring others.

(6) National-Socialism expresses, affirms and champions the natural and healthy instincts of Aryans, and those things which create healthy, racially-aware Aryans with a sense of duty and a strong character.

Hence National-Socialism, in contrast to the decadent societies of the present, upholds and champions the concept of struggle — the striving for individual and racial excellence. Thus does National-Socialism uphold and champion the necessity of *war*. It affirms that war is the only true test of character, as it accepts that only those who have proved their character through valour in war should be in positions of authority in a National-Socialist society. Furthermore, a National-Socialist society would require every able-bodied youth to acquire self-discipline, and a sense of duty to their folk, by active military service, as it specifies that only those who have so aided their folk can be citizens of the National-Socialist State with all the rights of a citizen.

(7) National-Socialism is an expression and an affirmation of the cultural superiority of the Aryan. National-Socialism recognizes the importance of the Aryan race as the sole *creator of civilization*, the sole creator of a noble, honourable, just and civilized way of life.

Accordingly, some of the fundamental practical aims of National-Socialism are: (a) preserving the racial purity of the Aryan race through the creation of an Aryan homeland, and encouraging healthy Aryans to marry and produce large families for which they would be given financial incentives and social support; (b) encouraging through educational and military institutions noble, Aryan, character in individuals, and ensuring the physical health and well-being of the folk, and particularly the young through rigorous physical and military training; (c) establishing a sound and prospering rural way of life and rural economy as a means of producing healthy food and encouraging healthy outdoor living.

V

Aryan Customs

Aryan customs are what distinguish an Aryan society from a non-Aryan society. Such customs express the ethos, or soul, of the Aryan race and thus are an important part of Aryan culture. They represent an attempt to make real the natural and healthy instincts of Aryans, and in the past such customs have formed the basis for civilized Aryan societies. Indeed, it is these customs which have *created* such civilized societies, just as the striving to maintain such customs (with such customs often being unwritten codes of conduct) was the means whereby civilization itself was maintained.

These customs are natural and healthy for Aryans — that is, an Aryan who strives to uphold them lives a more healthy, more beneficial and more fulfilling life than an Aryan who does not uphold them. An Aryan upholding such customs is a cultured, civilized person, just as society which upholds such customs is a cultured and civilized society. In essence, Aryan customs express the noble, rational, freedom-loving and warrior nature of the most excellent or best Aryan individuals, as well as the Aryan instinct for 'fair-play'.

Of course, in an Aryan society (such as the Achaean — or ancient Greek society described by Homer in *The Odyssey*) there are more customs than those uniquely Aryan ones which will be detailed here. These other customs, such as hospitality and courtesy toward traveling strangers, were common to most warrior societies. Here, however, we are concerned with those customs which distinguish Aryans, which enable the creation of an Aryan society and which thus express the unique ethos of the Aryan race. Most of these Aryan customs derive from the instinctive feeling the best Aryan individuals possess for *honour* and *fairness*, and many of them depend on the swearing of *oaths*, such an oath being taken either "on one's honour" or "before the gods".

The fundamental Aryan customs are:

(1) The right to possess and bear weapons and to use those weapons in self-defence.

(2) The right to protect oneself, one's family and kin by using force if necessary — including using lethal force.

(3)The obligation to be loyal to those one has sworn an oath of loyalty to.

(4) The obligation to tell the truth, once having sworn an oath to do so.

(5) Never to break an oath, once having sworn one.

(6) The acceptance of the right to 'trial by combat' to prove one is innocent of an accusation.

(7) Accepting that any person accused of anything has the right to defend himself, in public, and that those making the accusation or laying a charge had to make that accusation in public *before the accused* for that accusation to be seriously considered.

(8) Accepting that anyone found guilty of some offence, including killing someone else, could, *as their sole punishment*, be exiled or outlawed.

(9) Accepting that those found guilty of some offence, such as killing another person, could, *as their sole punishment*, have to compensate the victims family in goods or in money. (This compensation was called *Wehrgeld* in Germanic and Anglo-Saxon societies.)

(10) Accepting that disputes between individuals, and between rival or disputing factions, could be settled through single combat, or a fight, between those individuals or between two champions, each such champion representing one of those opposing factions, with each person or each faction accepting that right was on the side of the victor of such a combat or fight.

(11) Accepting that everyone had the right to challenge the authority of someone, or those in authority, and that this challenge should be made through single combat between the chal-

lenger and the person whose authority is so challenged, with the person defeated graciously accepting the authority of the victor in such a combat.

Such customs as these were, of course, *ideals*. But what is important is that such ideals existed, and were upheld as the standard by which personal and social conduct was judged, and by which public affairs were conducted. Once these customs were no longer upheld, or no longer seen as desirable, for whatever reason, the society once upholding them ceased to be noble and ceased to be Aryan. It ceased to be truly free and ceased to be fair. This change usually occurred when warriors — combat hardened men — ceased to lead such a society and ceased to occupy positions of authority and respect within that society. The un-Aryan society which resulted from this decline of standards was usually influenced and led by those lacking combat experience.

These customs should be used to judge all types of society, particularly the ones that Aryans live in today. Judged by such Aryan standards as these, it is easy to see that all modern societies which Aryans live in are fundamentally un-Aryan — all such societies are thus ignoble, unfair and uncivilized, *since Aryan customs, taken together, and such Aryan customs alone, represent what is noble, fair and civilized.* All modern societies in which Aryans live are basically anti-Aryan and tyrannical — an expression of everything the best or most excellent Aryan individuals loathe and detest. Such customs enable us, as Aryans, to reject what is not-Aryan, as they enable us to understand and appreciate Aryan culture itself.

One of the most significant things about National-Socialism is that it is a modern and conscious expression of the ethos of the Aryan. That is, it captures, expresses and can make real in a practical way, the Aryan ethos and the civilization which is created by and maintained by such a noble ethos. By doing this, National-Socialism can not only create a truly *Aryan*, and thus civilized, society, but it can also continue the upward progress, or advancement, which such instinctive Aryan customs represented and sought to achieve in the past.

This work was first published in 1997 (108 yf). Mr. Myatt can be reached c/o NSM, BCM P.O. Box 5608, London, WC1N 3XX, England.

How to Deal with the Law

Silence Is Golden

If approached by a police officer, you do not have to speak to him beyond answering a few simple questions. Remain calm and say nothing. Give your name and age (not your date of birth), then remain quiet. If the policeman pats your clothes to check for a weapon, don't be nervous. Don't talk. You will not be harmed.

About I.D.

There is no law in the U.S. requiring citizens to carry an I.D. card of any type. The police cannot legally arrest you for refusing to identify yourself. There are two basic exceptions to this rule. If you are driving a vehicle, you are required to carry a license and produce it for a policeman. If you are present in an establishment where alcoholic beverages are consumed, you are required to produce evidence of your age on demand. Unless you are driving a car or are inside a tavern, you do not have to identify yourself to the police. You do not have to consent to any search of your body, your car or your home. If the police say they have a warrant, ask to see it. Do not interfere with or obstruct the police, even if they begin an illegal search. If you do so, you are likely to be arrested. Get the policeman's badge number, write down the time of the incident and file a complaint later.

If You Are Stopped by the Police

Ask if you are under arrest. If he says you are, ask him the nature of the charges. If you are not under arrest, you should be free to go. WARNING: NEVER RUN FROM THE POLICE. If you do, you might be shot in the back. Do not physically resist. Make it clear that you do not consent to any search. If you are searched anyway, do not resist. You can complain later.

If You Are Stopped While Driving

Along with your driver's license you are required to produce the vehicle's registration and proof of insurance. If the police officer has probable cause, he can search your vehicle without a

warrant. Make it clear that you do not consent to any search, but do not resist a search if it is made without your permission. If the police officer asks you any questions after you provide him with the required documents, you should respond by asking if he is going to give you a ticket. If he is not going to give you a ticket, you should be free to leave. If you are handed a ticket sign it. Signing a ticket is merely a promise that you will appear in court. It does not imply guilt. If you refuse tn sien ynur ticket, you will be arrested. If the policeman suspects you of driving while intoxicated, he has the power to order you to take a breath or blood test. If you refuse to take the test, you will not be convicted of drunk driving, but you will lose your driver's license for a long period of time.

If You Are Arrested

Whether or not you are guilty, go with the police without resistance. You will have the opportunity to make your defense in court. You have no obligation to help the police in their investigation. Remain quiet. Tell the police nothing but your name and age. Resist the urge to defend yourself or explain your conduct. The time for telling "your side of the story" is in open court. If you say anything more to the police, you will be asking for trouble.

Get a Lawyer

If arrested, demand to talk to a lawyer at once. You can do so by phone immediately after you are booked into the detention center. Do not talk to any person unless your lawyer is present. Be careful. Many lawyers are crooked. Some will work with the police against you. If the lawyer assigned to you urges you to speak or suggests a "plea bargain," you should ask for a new lawyer. No competent attorney ever urges a suspect to cooperate with an investigation.

What Happens Afterward

After your arrest the police will fingerprint and photograph you and take your possessions. Ask for a receipt of everything taken from you. This will include your wallet and all its contents, your clothing and anything you were carrying when you were arrested. You may be released with or without bail at any time. If you are not released, you will be delivered to a court on

the third business day after your arrest or sooner. Demand to be arraigned as soon as possible. If this demand is not granted, a judge may be forced to throw out the charges and you will be released. Do not waive any of your rights at your arraignment. Your lawyer should ask that you be released on bail. If the bail is too high, ask the judge to reduce it. He doesn't have to do this, but it doesn't hurt to ask. Speak with respect to the judge, regardless of what you think of him personally.

Keep a Stiff Upper Lip

Being arrested can be quite an experience, especially if it is your first time. You will survive it. Stay calm. Be quiet. Do not cause problems. Keep your eyes open and try to remember the details of all that happens, such as names, badge numbers, times and faces. Ahove all, stay calm.

The above information was gleaned from literature puplished by Freedom Club, Box 552, Newman Lake, WA 99025-0552.

Reprinted from *Instauration*, February 1998. Subscriptions available from Howard Allen Enterprises, PO Box 76, Cape Canaveral, Florida 32920.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's *1984*" —R.S.H. "A searing expose of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage. 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

12 March, 1998

The Hon. Senator Trent Lott
The Hon. Speaker Newt Gingrich
c/o The Congress of the USA
Washington, D.C.

Dear Sirs:

I viewed with astonishment your recent high-decibel calls for the bombing of Iraq. Indeed, you were so caught up in your blood-thirsty threats against Saddam and his people that you gasped with disbelief and rage when you learned that UN Chief Kofi Annan had successfully defused the explosive crisis in the Middle East.

What a changed-for-the-worse society we now endure. What strange and dangerous people now inhabit the once hallowed halls of Congress. This 74 year old scribe can remember a country that was once the freest in the world. A white, European-descendants country that was a nation. A monocultural nation blessed with good schools, safe streets and decent people. A nation where mothers were warm, respected home-makers, not stevedores and drivers of 18-wheelers while their babies languish in day-care centers without a mother's loving care. A nation where the races were segregated in schools and communites. A time when discipline in the schools was a normal adjunct. A white-race nation whose schoolchildren were taught a true history of their country, not a collection of ridiculous lies, ostensibly concocted to give an ersatz "selfesteem" to a coddled minority. A white-race nation that took a healthy pride in its race and heritage. A proud people who had not yet donned the hair-shirt of guilt so slyly woven for them by their racial enemies. (To see the societal destruction you politicians, under the goad of your Zionist puppetmasters, have inflicted on your race and country, view the movies made in the thirties and forties and contrast the scenes from those days with the filth and mongrelized ugliness of today.)

Yes, I remember a nation where the age-old "war between the sexes" was fought in chivalrous fashion. Not with the venomous "no-holds-barred" bitterness exhibited by today's wild women of liberation. A nation where the races lived apart in their own communities, pursuing their own amusements, honoring their own traditions, maintaining their own uniqueness in a true diversity without the rancor and murderous, inter-racial hatred that now covers the country like an evil blanket. A hatred that expands with each new anti white-race law passed by those strange, white-race destroyers: **white** US Congressmen.

Anti white-race laws have reduced that race's ordinary people to the status of third class citizens. Agencies of the Federal Govenzment leap with alacrity to the aid of any minority-ite who levels a complaint against a member of the majority-race. I wonder what drives these white legislators to wantonly destroy their own heritage, culture, and race? How unnatural such acts. How insane.

Gone is that nation whose Parliamentarians possessed honor and integrity. Whose Congressmen resisted mightily any call for military action beyond our shores. Arrived is a Congress which is far too beholden to Jewish PACs and Israel. A Congress whose leaders prance and snort and clash the cymbals for war. Leaders who shout for a cruel, criminal, military action against a small state which has done us no harm, nor threatened us with any. A military action that benefits only Israel; a rogue state that is, itself, loaded with weapons of mass destruction.

Gone is the time when the Presidency set a high moral tone for the nation. The base couple who now occupy the White House would be more at home in a cheap bordello than in that grand mansion. Yet, you, Mr. Gingrich, although allegedly of the opposition party, act as if Mr. Clinton was your dearest political and personal friend. How strange, that.

How golden those former days look now compared to the dog-days that are upon us. Instead of working to do something about the critical problems that threaten us, you, Mr. Lott, and you, Mr. Gingrich, seek to embroil us in a conflict that benefits only Israel. You totally ignore the savage assaults you politicians have made on the white race of this country. You totally ignore the plans of Mexican Irridentists to recapture seven southwestern states for a new province of Mexico called Aztlan. You ignore the boos that thousands of Mexican-Americans gave the US National Anthem at the beginning of a recent soccer game in Los Angeles. Boos accompanied by the waving of hundreds of Mexican flags. Our society is disintegrating, Sirs. Better look inward!!

Since many of you Congressmen sat out the Vietnam conflict, and have never tasted military life, I would like to make a suggestion that would remedy that lack of militaty experience.

Why don't you, Mr. Majority Leader, and you, Mr. Speaker, round up a company of like-minded fire-eaters on Capitol Hill; slip into your camouflage suits; pick up your assault rifles and grenades; don your parachutes, and have the Air Force fly you into Iraqi airspace and drop you there. Take Madeline "Mad" Albright with you. She of the **sang-froid**. The "Mad" Albright who thinks a dead Iraqi baby is a good baby. Just think of the plaudits you would receive from President "Bilbi Clinton-yahu" for capturing that elusive, Iraqi strongman: Saddam Hussein. How droll, how interesting that elements of "Sodom sur Potomac" would capture "Saddam du Baghdad." Ha. Also, consider the joy you would bring the London bookies and other gamblers with this "bets" of a life time opportunity — the outcome of your mission. Oh, do watch out for bits and pleces of cancer-causing shellcasing fragments. You know the ones. Those made from "depleted" Uranium that were rained down on Iraq In such copious quantites during your bloody aggession of 1991. That's right! Aggression. Ramsey Clarke calls it a WAR CRIME!!

Yours truly,
E.H Hume, Arkansas

cc: Harrison Daily Times
Arkansas Democrat-Gazette
Springfield News-Leader
Houston Chronicle
Washington Post

✠ ✠ ✠

Editor:

The first item in LB March '98 Ernst Zündel's Power Newsletter, which described the thoroughness of the preparation of his defense against The Forces of Evil in Canada, is a clear example of why the Germans can't be beat. They may suffer reverses now and again, but beaten? Never!

And my note on page 7, noting the very heavy campaign of libel and slander thrown against the Germans from WWI and following, only proves the German superiority for all time. One does not throw his heavy artillery against a gnat.

Ernst Zündel's and the German people's story is the most incredible story in the annals of the human race. The onslaught of the Jewish juggernaut, continuing from the first conquest and occupation of the ancient Greeks, of the ancient Hebrews in Palestine, down through millenia, culminating in this incredible battle against Zündel and his worthy defense team, is only a hiatus before the Aryan giant awakens in force.

Doug Christie is King Arthur's shiningest knight who will be remembered in legends of his own.

I marvel at how Mr. Zündel has gone through all this travail and is still such a marvelous writer with such marvelous wit and humor.

I am impressed with his fairness and respect for his seemingly immature and traitorous ex-wife. Doubtless some of this deteroriated marriage is due to a considerable age difference if I read between the lines. Value systems are different today and romanticism holds sway and is not a good base for marriage.

Mr. Zündel's article would make an excellent text for the diversity/multiculturalism brainwashed high school speaker-phone students of Major Clerkin. Thanks for another great *Liberty Bell.*

88!

Molly Gill, Editor/Publisher, THE RATIONAL FEMINIST
10500 ULMERTON RD- #726-202, LARGO, FL 33771

✠ ✠ ✠

April 20th.

Adolf Hitler - after all is said and done.
You read his speeches (without the Jew venom).
You read those of Roosevelt and Churchill.
And you will see who it is that is in awe of God. - - - You will see who unceasingly offered Peace plans, while the others, under Jew control, plotted for War.

With all sources of information in the hands of the Devil, there arose a brainwashed zombie like world that was ever ready to destroy the Good while championing the evil that they did not comprehend. They realized not that they were fighting for the evil that rules us now. The evil that has already changed all our lives. Has made us to live in a world devoid of a meaningful future.

A multicultural future in which the White Man will disappear. A planned extinction, and with it all the intelligence of the Uni-

verse.

There will be no more progress; no more advances. Soon, all will start to wear out and not be replaced. The Twin Towers will mirror the Pyramids of the Aztecs. Five decades ago Adolf Hitler fought against this evil. --- And the World knew it not. Even to this date — with the Jew still in control — they know not. They know not what he really said and wrote and did.

After all is said and done, after nation after nation has been forced into a course of national suicide, where age-old hereditary peoples have been made to give their lands to alien invaders, the soil of which is soaked with the blood of their ancestors, they are still ignorant of their would-be saviour — had they only known the truth.

But Hear Ye, Hear Ye, there is still time to reverse the present. To do this we must all go back to the time when that man of fate, Adolf Hitler, spoke naught but the wisdom and truth of the ages and tried his best to implement them into reality. We must hear all that he said and read all he wrote.

Without the Jew venom to distort it, it will be a revelation. For the very first time most people will see the real Hitler. They will see their folly in not having listened to him. They will see the evil intent of the Jew preventing that. They will begin to envision a World of endless promise, as Adolf Mitler saw it.

✠ ✠ ✠

3-10-98-109YF

Dear Mr. Dietz:

In regard to the letter from Molly Gill in the latest issue of your magazine:

Ms. Gill has distorted a few statements I made in a personal correspondence with her that was not intended for publication. For instance, I never said that I would be running for President; I only sent her a platform that could be used by a National Socialist, should one decide to run for President. I also made clear to her that any opinions expressed in my letters were MY opinions, NOT those of *The New Order* or any other publication or organization

Ms. Gill's hysterical ranting about the U.S. not being a Christian nation is ridiculous and is based on nothing more than her wishful thinking. She is a fanatical pagan/Odinist and practicioner of Witchcraft, and admitted to me that she makes voodoo dolls and spends her time sticking pins in the eyes of the dolls. (No doubt by

now she has made a doll representing me, but thus far my eyes are in fine condition.) Since America was founded, right up to the present, the vast, overwhelming majority of the American White people have been, and are, Christians. No amount of ranting and whining on the part of Ms. Gill can change this.

As to the relative merits of Christianity vs. paganism/Odinism, I would refer those interested to the lead article in the latest issue of the ARYAN EAGLE (JAN/FEB 1998 #17) "The 'Pagan' Revival: A Knife in the Back of the White Revolution." A free copy is available from NSWRP, P.O. Box 7421, Fargo, ND 58106.

Sincerely,
Michael L. Hansen, Commander,
National Socialist White Revolutionary Party

✠ ✠ ✠

3/26/98

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The March '98 issue of *Liberty Bell* was, as usual, an exciting intellectual adventure. I did notice what I believe to be a small error in a letter from E.T., Washington. The letter discussed Jews, Russian communism and mentions "the Russian nobleman and anarchist, Bakunin..."

I have done some research into anarchism and I think the writer of this letter has mistaken Bakunin, (Mikhail, 1814-1876), for Prince Kropotkin (Piotr Alekseyevich, 1842-1921).

Bakunin was, indeed, a Russian revolutionary and leading exponent of anarchism who took part in the 1848-49 revolutions in France and Saxony. He advocated the violent overthrow of existing governments.

Prince Kropotkin, on the other hand, was a Russian anarchist and a noted geographer. He was imprisoned (1874-76) for political activities. He fled to England but after the Russian Revolution in 1917 he returned to Russia. After the Bolsheviks took power he retired from political life.

It is interesting to note that there were very few if any Jews in the Anarchist movement of the 19th century until we come to nearer the 20th century in England. I have read Woodcock and the journal, *Anarchy: Journal of Desire Armed.* Today the inner publishing core of the anarchist movement is almost entirely Jews, a fact that a good number of anarchists today are unaware of. Today

they espouse open borders, diversity, multiculturism, and of course internationalism; and they are anti-white as well, although they often have white boys writing and fronting for them in various enterprises. Several have become TRF [The Rational Feminist] readers in disgust at the anti-white/pro-non-white element.

Another interesting fact about anarchists in general is that they are very hostile with long, internecine feuds of simply crazy duration and content. I believe that many if not most were, like Prince Kropotkin, abused and neglected in their parental homes. For example, the Prince's parents took long trips and left him for months at home with the servants.

Bakunin translated Marx's *Communist Manifesto* in 1848 into Russian and was associated with the other revolutionary activities. But I have never read anything about Bakunin being a nobleman. If anyone has documentation that he was, I would like to know that.

Two reference works that are very handy to have in the house in order to check out things that one thinks they remember are: *The Concise Columbia Ecyclopedia* (pbk) and *The Columbia History of the World.*

Molly Gill, Editor/Publisher TRF

✠ ✠ ✠

March 27, 1998

✠ ✠ ✠

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Please renew my subscription for another year, and excuse my having waited up to the last minute.

I greatly enjoyed Molly Gill's letter [in the March issue of LB]. I liked her attitude. It is the right attitude to have, even though what she maintains is debatable in what concerns this country.

Nowhere in the world have the Jews found, in modern times, a more fertile terrain to prosper and do their destructive work. And that was because the descendants of the religious misfits, the founders of this country, welcomed them, embraced them, cuddled them, and little by little let them become their masters.

Our race faces a very, very grim future, and if the American people are not responsible for that, nobody else is.

Yours truly,
G.S., Florida

✠ ✠ ✠

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

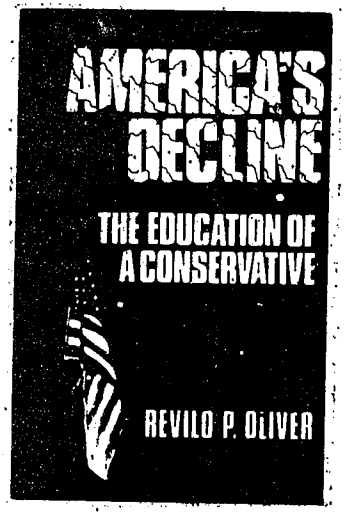

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

The Meaning of National Socialism
By
David Myatt
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Allan Callahan: Should Eisenhower be Given the "Cromwell Treatment?", page 27. – *Harold N. Simpson:* When Ignorance is NOT Bliss, page 32. – *Robert Frens:* The Y2K Cockroach, page 35. – *Thomas G. Mysiewicz:* Neo-Conservatives: Bolsheviks of Tomorrow?, page 40. – *DGR:* Alabama Erwacht!, page 43; Down on One Knee, page 45. – *William R. Wright:* They Quail and Quake, page 46; The Man With No memory, page 47; Barry Goldwasser: The Conscience of a Zionist "Conservative", page 48. – *Gerhard Hauptmann:* Caucasian Genocide: What It Will Take to Save the White Race from Extinction, page 49. – Letters to the Editor, page 53.

VOL. 26 — NO. 1 SEPTEMBER 1998

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P. O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted or publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Meaning of National-Socialism

By
David Myatt

Introduction

This pamphlet is a basic introduction to National-Socialism, written by a National-Socialist. It is not concerned with history — it deals solely with National-Socialist philosophy: what National-Socialism itself actually is, and what National-Socialists believe in or uphold. As this work will show, National-Socialism is totally opposed to the values and the ideas which have come to dominate the modern "Western" world. The basic values of National-Socialism are the now almost forgotten Aryan values of honour, a striving for excellence, self-discipline and the triumph of individual will. The heroic warrior spirit of National-Socialism is totally opposed to the self-indulgent materialism and pacifism which has come to dominate every modern social-worker infested "Western" society.

National-Socialism has become a real modern heresy, feared and reviled. For over seventy years, the opponents of National-Socialism have been spreading their lies and propaganda about National-Socialism; for the past fifty years, the governments of every so-called "Western" country have indoctrinated their peoples with these lies and this propaganda. In many of these countries, National-Socialism, and National-Socialist literature, is illegal, with public displays of National-Socialist symbols, such as the swastika, forbidden; in nearly every other country National-Socialists are actively persecuted and imprisoned. In all these countries, the only information available to the public about National-Socialism has come from its enemies. This pamphlet aims to change this, presenting as it does the suppressed truth about National-Socialism.

D. Myatt, Oxford, 1997 (108 yf)

I

What Is National-Socialism?

National-Socialism believes there are two fundamental ways of living, and thus two fundamental types of society based on these two ways. There is the material way of living, with individuals striving for, or pursuing, "happiness", material comfort and wealth. Then there is the way of excellence, of idealism (or nobility) with individuals striving for an idealistic goal. National-Socialism believes the material way is decadent — a waste of our lives, a waste of the evolutionary potential which we possess.

Furthermore, National-Socialism believes that the life of an individual is better, more fulfilling, if the idealistic goal that is pursued is in accord with the will of Nature. That is, if this idealistic goal aids Nature, and continues the evolutionary work of Nature. This stems from the National-Socialist assertion that we, as human beings, are part of Nature, and subject to the laws of Nature. All other philosophies, political beliefs or religions assert that we, as human beings, are somehow "above", different or separate from, Nature and her laws.

One of the fundamental aims of National-Socialism is to continue the work of Nature by creating better, more advanced individuals and by creating a better, more advanced, more civilized society for these individuals to live and flourish in. National-Socialism believes that better individuals can only be created through the pursuit of noble values — by individuals changing themselves for the better through a personal act of will. This requires individuals, and society itself, to champion and uphold those values which create personal excellence, which aid the individual change necessary. According to National-Socialism, these values are honour, loyalty and duty — for only these values create the right type of idealistic person, someone with a purity of purpose. It is these values, and these values alone, which create a civilized individual. A civilized person is a more evolved individual — someone with a higher, a noble, personal character. Further,

it is the duty of each noble individual to act in accord with the workings, the will of Nature herself.

According to National-Socialism, race is how Nature works. For National-Socialism, race is Nature made manifest; race is our connection to Nature. Our race is an expression of "who and what we are". The different races which exist among our human species are an expression of evolution in action — of Nature working over aeons to produce diversity and difference. Thus, race is an expression of our very humanity — of our human identity.

Accordingly, National-Socialism desires to preserve and further evolve race itself. All other philosophies, political beliefs or religions desire to destroy race through creating multi-racial, multi-cultural societies.

For National-Socialism, the fundamental meaning of our lives, as individuals, is to strive to continue the work of Nature. This means striving to advance ourselves through upholding, in our own lives, the civilized values of honour, loyalty and duty; it means us doing our noble and civilized duty by striving to preserve and further evolve our own race, and those things which make our own race unique. These unique things are the ethos, the soul, the character, the culture of our race, and the Destiny of our race. According to National-Socialism, the ethos, the character of the Aryan race (the European, or "White" race) is expressed by honour, curiosity, conquest — these things express the true nature of the Aryan race. Furthermore, National-Socialism believes that it is the ultimate Destiny of the Aryan race to colonize the stars of our galaxy — to create a Galactic Empire.

In contrast to the inspiring, the noble, the Galactic — the numinous — goals of National-Socialism, the goals of all other philosophies, political beliefs or religions are mundane, materialistic and a complete waste of our lives.

II

Honour, Loyalty and Duty: A Personal Revolution

The fundamental personal values of National-Socialism — the foundation of National-Socialist morality — are honour, loyalty, and duty. A National-Socialist is someone who upholds, or who strives to uphold, these personal values: someone whose personal life is governed by these values. Thus, a true or genuine National-Socialist is someone who strives to be honourable, who is loyal to those they have sworn to be loyal to, and who does his National-Socialist duty.

The purpose of these values is to civilize, for it is these values which make a person civilized and noble. That is, these values express the essence of nobility and civilization; they create, or can create, a person who possesses a civilized, a noble, a strong character. In effect, these values create or can create a better individual; they are means whereby a personal, inner revolution can be achieved through a triumph of individual will.

Honour:

Honour is basically the natural instinct for nobility made conscious and this is done through a Code of Honour. Some things are fair, and some other things are unfair. A person of noble character — someone with an inborn sense of fairness — knows or feels what is fair and what is unfair. Honour thus determines personal behaviour, and the high standards of personal behaviour which honour demands are set out by a Code of Honour. Most fundamental of all, an honourable person is prepared to die — if necessary by his own hand — rather than be dishonoured. If someone is not prepared to do this, or does not do this for the sake of his own honour, then he is not living in an honourable way. Honour is thus a hard and simple standard to live by, and those who are honourable thus possess a strong personal character and a purity of purpose. They are better, more noble, more civilized, more evolved individuals because of this.

Loyalty:

Loyalty, like honour, is simple to understand, and simple in practice. Loyalty is being true to a person you have sworn

to be loyal to. True loyalty means taking an oath of loyalty, an oath of allegiance, to a particular person and never breaking that oath. An oath of loyalty can only be ended in two ways: (i) by the death of the person to whom you have sworn to be loyal, and (ii) by mutual agreement between you and the person given loyalty.

Thus, true loyalty, like honour, sets a high personal standard, and requires personal discipline. Fundamentally, loyalty means Comradeship — true loyalty means being a Comrade to those you have sworn to be loyal to, and never letting those Comrades down. True loyalty means aiding and assisting those Comrades even when it is personally difficult to do so — or even if it might mean one's own death. True loyalty often means placing one own self — one's own opinions for instance — second, after the person to whom you have pledged your loyalty.

Duty:

Duty is the obligation an individual has to do what is necessary and honourable. Thus, there is a duty to be loyal to those given loyalty. There is a duty to strive to live in an honourable way. For a National-Socialist, there is also the duty to promote National-Socialism, the duty to strive to act in accord with Nature's will by preserving, defending and evolving one's own race, and the duty to strive for personal excellence.

Neglect of one's duty is a dishonourable act, and the sign of a weak personal character.

III

Triumph of the Will and Aryan Justice: A Social Revolution

In respect of our basic human nature, or character, National-Socialism is positive and idealistic, believing that most individuals possess the potential to change themselves for the better. All that is required for such a positive, civilized and evolutionary change is self-discipline and a natural idealism

— the triumph of individual will caused by an individual striving, or struggling, for an idealistic goal which itself is in harmony with Nature. National-Socialism believes that, given good leadership — sufficient noble inspiration by honourable individuals — the majority of people can change themselves for the better and come to know and value honour, loyalty and duty. Those who now do not understand or value these noble things, can do so given good leadership and guidance.

National-Socialism goes further, believing that it is possible to create, to build, a positive, healthy, evolutionary society which provides the social conditions necessary for individuals to develop their natural character and their potential to the full. This society can only be created through a National-Socialist revolution — by the overthrow of the existing System which is based on materialism, indulgence, selfishness, and neglect of race, and which is thus detrimental to the development of strong, honourable individuals, and detrimental to the will of Nature, manifest in race and racial diversity. The decadent values of this old System would be replaced by National-Socialist values. These National-Socialist values are personal honour, personal loyalty and duty to the folk or race.

A National-Socialist society, or *Reich*, is a society where the values of honour, loyalty and duty are upheld, and where they form the basic "code of practice" for those involved in public, or civic, life and are the basic rules which govern all the institutions (military, police, commercial, public, private, industrial and so on) of the society.

In this new *Reich*, the old system of so-called "justice" — based upon abstract ideas and abstract dogma — would be replaced by National-Socialist, or Aryan, justice. National-Socialism believes that real justice only and ever exists in honourable individuals — and cannot exist in anything lifeless or abstract, such as some "law", some "Court of Law", or some Institution, such as a Police force. It is individuals, and individual character, which matter, not something abstract and lifeless. A person is either honourable, and thus fair and just — or they are not.

Because of this understanding of the importance of individual character, such a *Reich* is a genuine folk-democracy where a real freedom exists. This freedom exists in such a National-Socialist society basically because of honour and duty: individuals know or accept their honourable duty, to themselves and others, and strive to do that duty to the best of their ability. For real freedom is not about "personal choice, personal rights" in isolation, as it is not about personal indulgence — it is about personal character. Real freedom means having the character to know what is dutiful and right, and having the character to do or try to do what is dutiful and right.

What must be understood is that personal honour, like race itself, is a manifestation of the will of Nature — a means whereby we have evolved to become better, civilized beings. All modern societies undermine individual character, and thus real freedom, because they expect or demand that individuals conform or be subservient to something abstract or dogmatic which is unnatural because it is against the will of Nature as manifest in personal honour and race. These modern societies do not try to elevate the individual in a natural way through developing personal character and through developing an understanding of our duties to Nature, evident in race. Instead, they effectively tyrannize or dictate to individuals by legislation, and social schemes which are enforceable by yet other laws, with more and more prisons established to punish those who transgress the unending stream of new social and political legislation.

A really free society does not need "laws" which are enforced by a police force, as it does not need hundreds of thousands of "social workers" or tens of thousands of professional lawyers — it only needs individuals who know what is honourable and who always strive to do the honourable thing. Modern societies are based on the mistaken and unnatural premise that it is legislation, social schemes enforced by laws, and the "deterrence" of prison, which can make a better society. National-Socialism totally rejects this unnatural way, and instead upholds the natural way of honour and the triumph of individual will.

National-Socialism is also realistic, as well as idealistic. Thus, it accepts that there will always be a few individuals who are and always will remain dishonourable, cowardly and ignoble by nature, despite repeated attempts by noble and idealistic leaders to inspire and change these few. But it is always only a few who cannot change themselves for the better through a triumph of the will, and always only a few who thus are disruptive of a society based upon noble ideals. A National-Socialist *Reich* would give these few several chances to change themselves and thus become honourable, dutiful individuals, through, for example, service to the folk in the Armed Forces. Should they still not change themselves, then they would be removed — either via exiling them, or executing them, for the removal of such a detrimental few is necessary to ensure the well-being of the whole.

IV
National-Socialism: The Aryan Way of Life

National-Socialism is concerned first and foremost with the Aryan race: with the nature, the welfare and the future of the Aryan. The following seven points briefly summarize the most important aspects of National-Socialism.

(1) National-Socialism is an expression, a manifestation, of the Destiny of the Aryan race. National-Socialism expresses the natural desire of healthy, noble, Aryans to live among their own kind, to preserve and extend their unique race and their unique culture, and to prosper and evolve still further in accord with the laws of Nature and in accord with the unique Destiny of the Aryan. According to National-Socialism, this Aryan Destiny is to civilize: to explore, to know, to conquer, to quest after new adventures and new frontiers.

Fundamentally, National-Socialism expresses what it means to be Aryan, and is a guide to the Aryan way of life.

(2) National-Socialism is an expression of the desire of

healthy, noble Aryans to be free and to live in a socially just society. National-Socialism expresses the desire of healthy, noble Aryans to be able to live in an Aryan society where Aryan values and Aryan customs are upheld.

National-Socialism regards all present societies where Aryans live as anti-Aryan, as decadent, as ignoble and as repressive. All these societies are dedicated to the suppression of Aryan values, Aryan customs and Aryan culture itself. These societies, by their very nature and their unnatural social laws are harmful to Aryans, the Aryan race itself and the Aryan way of life. Accordingly, National-Socialism seeks the revolutionary overthrow of these decadent and un-Aryan societies and regards any means as justified in the war for Aryan survival and Aryan freedom.

(3) National-Socialism expresses, affirms and champions Aryan values over and above other values. These Aryan values are what express the soul, the character, the nature, of the Aryan, and thus represent what it means to be Aryan.

These values are fundamentally honour, loyalty, duty. As such, they express and represent the noble warrior spirit. This noble, Aryan warrior spirit, or ethos, is totally opposed to the usury of capitalism, and in place of present societies built upon or dependent upon the usury of debt and interest, and thus dependent upon money and "International Finance"; National-Socialism seeks to create an entirely new society founded upon honest work and concern for the welfare of the Aryan folk where the slavery of debt and interest would be abolished.

(4) National-Socialism expresses and affirms that race is of fundamental importance. To affirm race is to affirm life itself and the evolution of life toward a higher existence. To affirm race is to affirm and champion Nature, for race is how Nature works, and how Nature is manifest to us, and in us, as individuals.

Thus National-Socialism champions racial difference and diversity, and the creation of a separate ethnic homeland for

Aryans, and Aryans only.

(5) National-Socialism expresses and affirms the importance of individual character. The most fundamental principle of National-Socialism is that individuals can change themselves for the better through an act — through the triumph — of individual will and through being inspired by idealism. This is the pursuit of individual excellence — the triumph of noble values through pursuit of a noble, supra-personal aim.

The leadership principle which National-Socialism upholds is a practical manifestation of the excellence of individual character — of individuals of noble character leading and inspiring others.

(6) National-Socialism expresses, affirms and champions the natural, healthy and necessary instincts of Aryans, and those things which create healthy, racially-aware Aryans with a sense of duty and a strong character. For National-Socialism, such healthy instincts — such as the desire to live among one's own racial kind and the desire to place one's own race before other races — are a manifestation of the will of Nature.

Hence National-Socialism, in contrast to the decadent societies of the present, upholds and champions the concept of struggle — the striving for individual and racial excellence. Thus does National-Socialism uphold and champion the necessity of war. It affirms that war is the only true test of character, as it accepts that only those who have proved their character through valour in war should be in positions of authority in a National-Socialist society. Furthermore, a National-Socialist society would require every able-bodied youth to acquire self-discipline, and a sense of duty to their folk, by active military service, as it specifies that only those who have so aided their folk can be citizens of the National-Socialist State with all the rights of a citizen.

(7) National-Socialism is an expression and an affirmation of the cultural superiority of the Aryan. National-Socialism

recognizes the importance of the Aryan race as the sole creator of civilization, the sole creator of a noble, honourable, just and civilized way of life.

Accordingly, some of the fundamental practical aims of National-Socialism are: (a) preserving the racial purity of the Aryan race through the creation of an Aryan homeland, and encouraging healthy Aryans to marry and produce large families for which they would be given financial incentives and social support; (b) encouraging through educational and military institutions noble, Aryan character in individuals, and ensuring the physical health and well-being of the folk, and particularly the young through rigorous physical and military training; (c) establishing a sound and prospering rural way of life and rural economy as a means of producing healthy food and encouraging healthy outdoor living.

V

Folk and Fatherland: The Inner Meaning of National-Socialism

National-Socialism provides an answer to the most fundamental and the most important question which we as individuals can ask: What is the meaning of life? According to National-Socialism, the meaning of our life, as individuals, is to evolve: to continue with, to further the evolutionary work of Nature by striving for personal excellence and excellence for our own folk or race. This is because we, as individuals, are not isolated beings — we are part of Nature, and part of our race. We, as individuals, are part of much larger living systems or beings. We depend on these large organic beings because we ourselves are organic beings and thus a part of the natural, the cosmic, order itself.

Furthermore, these large organic systems, these beings, also depend on us. That is, what we do, or do not do, affects them. We can keep them healthy and prosperous, and aid them to evolve still further. What we have forgotten — or been indoctrinated not to be believe — is that our folk, our

race, is our connection to Nature, and that a healthy society is by definition a folk society: an organic society based upon race and honour. That is, a healthy, natural society — one which expresses Nature, which aids Nature, which is in harmony with Nature — is an ethnic society which upholds "Blood and Honour". All other types of society, presently existing, or existing as a social, political or religious idea are unnatural and harmful to Nature and the separate racial evolution which expresses the will of nature.

We, as individuals, are our race, our very ancestors, made manifest and re-born. Our race is a supra-personal organism, a living being, which has existed, which has lived, for thousands of years before us. This living being which is our race can also exist for thousands, for hundreds of thousands of years after us. The very health, the well-being, the prosperity, the future of this living racial being depends on us — we are its future, just as it is natural for us, our duty, to preserve, aid, defend and further evolve this living being. Thus, our purpose, our duty, is to preserve the racial purity of our blood. This duty is our very purpose, as individuals — it is what we are born to do, what we exist for. When we do not do this duty, we are wasting our lives, we are undermining and helping to destroy this living racial being, and the greater living being which is Nature herself.

This is the simple, and profound, truth which National-Socialism champions and which the enemies of National-Socialism have suppressed and are trying so hard to destroy. Just as we are our race, so are we a unique racial culture and our unique racial Destiny: for racial culture and racial Destiny are the soul, the essence, the very life, the consciousness of this supra-personal living being which is our race. Thus, it is also our duty, part of our purpose, to preserve, aid and further develop our unique racial culture, and to strive to make our unique racial Destiny real. A fatherland is the homeland, the nation, of a specific race, the place where that race dwells or where they settle, and it is a means to preserve, aid and develop the race: it is an ethnic society founded upon and upholding a specific racial culture and striving to fulfill the

specific Destiny of that race.

Thus, the terms "Folk and Fatherland", and "Blood and Honour", express the inner meaning of National-Socialism itself.

VI

The Aryan Religion of National-Socialism: Philosophy of the Future

Correctly understood, National-Socialism is much more than a "political" or even a social philosophy: it is a complete, and revolutionary, *Weltanschauung*, or "philosophy of life". It is profoundly spiritual and profoundly noble — a complete explanation of our human nature, our human Destiny, and our place in the general "scheme of things". In this sense, it is religious because it provides us with the answers which we seek and because it reflects, or represents, the natural order which exists in this world and the cosmos itself. Fundamentally, National-Socialism, as a way of living and as a religious, social and political philosophy, is an expression of the will of Nature. It is also, equally importantly, an expression of the nature and Destiny of the Aryan race itself. As such, it is an Aryan religion.

What Is Aryan Religion?

Aryan religion is the natural religion of those of Aryan race. Such a natural religion is healthy and inspiring for Aryans, and represents, or expresses, the natural ethos, or soul, of the Aryan — that which distinguishes the Aryan, and which thus expresses our natural Destiny, and represents our innate or natural character. As such, our unique Aryan religion expresses our unique Aryan culture.

Our natural, innate character as Aryans can be expressed by three words: curiosity, honour, conquest. By nature, we Aryans, when we are true to ourselves, are curious — we seek to know, to understand, and we have developed the art, or skill, of reason to aid us in this quest, this striving for under-

standing. By nature, we Aryans, when we are true to ourselves, are honourable — we have an innate sense of fairness, of natural justice, and an innate sense of what is right. What is right, for us as Aryans is, and always has been, what is honourable. By nature, we Aryans, when we are true to ourselves, are conquering — we have an innate desire to overcome obstacles, difficulties and enemies through the power, strength, or the triumph of our will. This desire to conquer is manifest, and has been manifest, in our natural warrior character.

When we express our Aryan nature, by our own lives and by our religious, or moral, beliefs, we are more healthy, more natural, than we would be otherwise. This is so because a natural Aryan religion reflects, and gives expression to, our Aryan nature and thus our conscience — our innermost beliefs and motives. It enables us to be "in harmony with our nature" and thus creates and maintains a healthy psyche in us as individuals.

In effect, a natural Aryan religion enables individuals to live in an Aryan way, and in practice this means our lives have a purpose: that they are fulfilling. When we live in accord with the principles and ideals of our own natural religion, we are fulfilling our own Destiny, as individual Aryans, and thus are aiding the unique Destiny of our race.

Furthermore, an Aryan religion gives us a practical, reasonable and realistic answer to the most fundamental question of all, the question of our own existence — "What is the purpose of our lives as individuals here on this planet we call Earth?"

The old pagan religions of our ancestors expressed some — but not all — of our nature, as Aryans. Examples of these old religions are the ancient Greek religion of the Homeric gods and the religion of the Vikings. Without exception, these old religions were the religions of warriors, and reflected the nature and beliefs of ancient warrior societies, and thus that part of our Aryan nature which is warrior-like. Hence, the morality of these instinctive and natural Aryan religions was

always based upon personal honour. These religions also expressed, to a greater or a lesser degree, our essential pagan nature — for instance, our intuitive awareness of the numinosity, or sacredness, of Nature; our intuitive understanding of the joys of living; our innate desire to excel, to strive for excellence and for conquest; and our innate appreciation of beauty and harmony. These old religions also sought to give an answer to the fundamental question of our existence, as they all sought to try and explain the cosmos, how it had arisen, how it worked and how it affected our lives as individuals. Such explanations usually involved supra-human beings called "gods" and "goddesses" who often were personifications of natural or cosmic forces.

However, what all these old religions did not express was our unique Destiny as Aryans. They also did not fully express our unique Aryan nature. The new Aryan religion of National-Socialism alone expresses and represents our true nature, as Aryans, as it alone expresses and represents our unique Destiny, as Aryans. Furthermore, the religion of National-Socialism presents us with a reasoned answer to the fundamental question of our existence, just as it explains in a reasoned way life, and the cosmos itself.

The meaning, or the purpose, of the old religions — like the civilizations our ancestors created — is that they have led us to the understanding of the present. They have prepared the way for the divine revelation made manifest in the new religion of National-Socialism.

The National-Socialist Religion

The fundamental tenets, or principles, of this new Aryan religion are:

1) That there exists a supra-human Being — called the Cosmic Being — and that this Cosmic Being creates, or can create, Order from Chaos. Order is the very life of this Being. Order itself is a new, a better, more evolved, or more excellent arrangement of things.

2) That organic life itself is an expression, or manifestation, of the Order which this Cosmic Being creates, and is thus an expression of the life, the spirit, of this Being.

3) That change is a natural part of the evolution of Order from Chaos and that this, for organic life, involves the organic process of birth-life-death-renewal.

4) That death is not the final end of life, but the beginning of further change, a renewal of the cosmic order itself.

5) That what we call Nature is the Cosmic Being — the Order created by this Being — made manifest on this planet we call Earth. The creative force, or energy, which is present in Nature, and which produces, and causes changes in, living things — including ourselves — is this Cosmic Being, living and evolving, that is, creating more Order.

6) That we, as individuals, are this Cosmic Being — the very cosmos itself — made manifest. We sentient (that is, conscious and aware) beings are the striving of the Cosmic Being for more cosmic Order.

7) That our evolution, as human beings, is an increase in the cosmic Order and expresses the purpose, the life, or the will of the Cosmic Being. Thus the striving, or struggle, for order (or excellence) — for evolution toward higher forms — here on this planet is how the Cosmic Being works on this planet of ours, and is thus natural and necessary, for without it, there would be no order and no evolution toward higher forms.

8) That the Cosmic Being exists, or functions, in us through honour (or fairness), through curiosity (or reason) and through conquest (or the triumph of individual will).

Thus, an honourable individual is someone who is doing the will, or accomplishing the work, of this divine Cosmic Being.

9) That race and excellence of individual character express the will of this divine Being — of this Being working through Nature to bring about more Order, more diversity and more difference through evolution.

Thus, race is one way in which this Cosmic Being is manifest to us, as human beings on this planet of ours. Race thus expresses the essence of our humanity — of what makes us human. To preserve, and to further evolve, each race is to act in accord with the will, the purpose, of the divine creator, while to undermine or seek to destroy race and racial difference and diversity, is to act against the will of the divine creator. Each unique race can and should evolve, according to its own unique nature.

10) That the Aryan race has been given a special mission by the Cosmic Being who has endowed this race, through Nature and through evolution, with the gift of a unique character which is representative of the divine Being itself.

This nature is expressed in the honour, curiosity and conquest of the Aryan race, and made manifest by the civilization which Aryans create when they live according to their divine nature.

The unique and special Destiny of the Aryan race is to bring the divine light of civilization into the world, and to spread this light — the honour and the reason of civilization — out into the cosmos itself by venturing forth to explore and colonize the star-systems of the cosmos.

11) That the unique Destiny of the Aryan — and the unique importance of race and excellence of individual character — was first revealed to us by Adolf Hitler, and that the life, work and death of Adolf Hitler was a manifestation, on this planet of ours, of the Cosmic Being.

VII

The National-Socialist Way Of Life

Honour, loyalty and duty are the fundamental ideals of

National-Socialism. They represent nobility in action, and the striving to live by these ideals creates, or can create, a noble character in the individual. The Nine Fundamental Principles of National-Socialism, given below, express the practical essence of National-Socialism, for individuals, and are thus a guide to how a National-Socialist should live his life.

1) In everything that you do or undertake, strive for excellence.

2) Do your duty by placing the welfare and well-being of your race before your own self-interest, and seek to preserve and extend your race by marrying among your own kind, and by producing/nurturing healthy children.

3) Uphold the noble ideal of honour in your own personal life, and strive to live, and die, in an honourable way.

4) Strive to uphold the noble, human, ideals of fairness and courtesy by being fair and courteous toward others, and strive to treat animals in a humane way.

5) Be loyal to those you have sworn loyalty to, if necessary unto death. Your word, once given, should not be broken since to break your word is a dishonourable act.

6) Be intolerant of what is harmful and unhealthy to, and what endangers, your race, and what is detrimental to the other creations of the divine.

7) Reverence Nature and be respectful toward what reveals or expresses the divine.

8) Always be ready, willing and physically fit enough to defend yourself and your family — and thus your own personal honour — and always carry a defensive weapon to enable your honour to be saved.

9) Seek always to make the world a better, a more noble, place by striving to make others aware of the noble ideals of honour, loyalty and duty.

Appendix I
The National-Socialist Honour Code

The word of a man of honour is his bond — when a man of honour gives his word ("On my word of honour...") he means it, since to break one's word is a dishonourable act. An oath of loyalty or allegiance to someone, once sworn by a man of honour ("I swear by my honour that I shall...") can only be ended either: (i) by the man of honour formally asking the person to whom the oath was sworn to release him from that oath, and that person agreeing so to release him; or (ii) by the death of the person to whom the oath was sworn. Anything else is dishonourable.

A man of honour is prepared to do his honourable duty by challenging to a duel anyone who impugns his honour or who makes dishonourable accusations against him. Anyone so challenged to a duel who, refusing to publicly and unreservedly apologize, refuses also to accept such a challenge to a duel for whatever reason, is acting dishonourably, and it is right to call such a person a coward and to dismiss as untruthful any accusations such a coward has made. Honour is only satisfied — for the person so accused — if he challenges his accuser to a duel and fights it; the honour of the person who so makes such accusations or who so impugns another man's honour, is only satisfied if he either unreservedly apologizes or accepts such a challenge and fights such a duel according to the etiquette of dueling. A man of honour may also challenge to a duel and fight in such a duel, a person who has acted dishonourably toward someone whom the man of honour has sworn loyalty or allegiance to or whom he champions.

A man of honour always does the duty he has sworn to do, however inconvenient it may be and however dangerous, be-

cause it is honourable to do one's duty and dishonourable not to do one's duty. A man of honour is prepared to die — if necessary by his own hand — rather than suffer the indignity of having to do anything dishonourable. A man of honour can only surrender to or admit to defeat by someone who is as dignified and as honourable as he himself is — that is, he can only entrust himself under such circumstances to another man of honour who swears to treat his defeated enemy with dignity and honour. A man of honour must die fighting, or die by his own hand, rather than subject himself to the indignity of being defeated by someone who is not a man of honour.

A man of honour treats others courteously, and women gallantly, and is only disdainful and contemptuous of those who, by their attitude, actions and behaviour treat him with disrespect or try to harm him, or who treat with disrespect or try to harm those he has personally sworn loyalty to or whom he champions. A man of honour, when called upon to act, or when honour bids him to act, acts without hesitation and if necessarily quite ruthlessly provided always that honour is satisfied.

A man of honour, in public, is somewhat reserved and controlled and not given to displays of emotion, or to boasting, preferring as he does deeds to words.

A man of honour does not lie, once having sworn on oath ("I swear on my honour that I shall speak the truth...") as he does not steal from others or cheat others for such conduct is dishonourable. A man of honour may use guile or cunning to deceive his sworn enemies, and his sworn enemies only, provided always that he does not personally benefit from such guile or cunning and provided always that honour is satisfied.

A man of honour strives to dress in a clean, discreet way in practical clothes devoid of ostentation and suitable to the task at hand.

Appendix II
A National-Socialist Glossary

[Note: What follows are brief explanations of some of the main terms important for an understanding of National-Socialism. Words marked with a * are defined in this Glossary.]

Archetype:

An archetype expresses an *ideal, or is a representation of what is ideal. As such, an archetype represents what is beautiful and harmonious — a striving for excellence — and is possessed of *numinosity. What is archetypal is what is most representative of, or most excellent about, a particular thing.

Aryan:

The term 'Aryan' is used to describe the White or Caucasoid race which originated in Europe. The term itself derives from an ancient Aryan word for 'a noble man' — Airya/Arya — and is thus apt to describe this noble, heroic, race.

The Aryan Ethos:

Ethos is the characteristic nature, or spirit/soul, of a particular *civilization, folk or race. The things which normally embody the ethos of a people, or race, are art, literature, achievements, music, customs and a particular religious attitude or religion.

The Aryan ethos — that which marks the Aryan and which expresses the true nature of the Aryan race — can be described in three words: Honour, Curiosity and Conquest.

The Arts of Civilization:

These are Arts, or skills, the acquisition of which makes an individual civilized. Someone who has mastered the Arts of Civilization is thinking, acting and living like an Aryan, since these Arts embody the essence of the Aryan ethos. The Arts are: the Art of personal Honour; the Art of Combat or fighting; and the Art of Knowledge, of seeking to learn about the vast cultural and scientific heritage of Aryan civilizations.

Civilization:

Civilization is an ordered way of living — superior to

primitive, selfish barbarism — created by inventive warrior tribes who uphold the *noble personal values of *honour, loyalty and duty. It arises primarily from co-operation: from individuals being willing to place the welfare, security and future of their folk before their own self-interest.

Fundamentally, civilization depends for its creation and its maintenance on inventive, heroic, honourable individuals. Civilization is the pursuit of, or struggle for, *excellence by a heroic, noble and inventive folk or community who uphold honour and who thus create a society where *freedom is the norm.

Culture:

Culture is the term used to describe those things which can aid an individual to improve or advance himself, and thus fulfill the potential for change latent within him. Each race produces its own unique culture, and the distinctive culture of a particular race embodies or manifests the unique *ethos, or soul/spirit, of that race.

Decadence:

Decadence is a decline in or loss of *excellence. Decadence undermines and destroys individual vitality and health, and is basically a placing of self-interest, and self-indulgence, before personal honour and before the duty an individual has — as a thinking, civilized, being — toward striving to continue evolution by pursuing noble ideals.

Decadence, on the individual level, is a lack of character — a lack of will. On the artistic level, decadence is a lack of self-control, a pandering to weakness, a removal of high standards, and it is the philosophy, and the aesthetics, of the pretentious, the weak and the cowardly.

Democracy:

Real or genuine democracy means individual *honour and *freedom — it is an expression of the desire or will of a living, or organic, community to determine its own future. An organic society is totally different from, and totally opposite to, the lifeless, abstract modern societies created by abstract political or social dogma. Fundamentally, an organic society is an ethnic State.

Contrary to a popular misconception, the Greek word 'demos' does not simply mean 'people' in general. Rather, it originally meant 'the clan' in contrast to their 'chiefs'; in later Attic Greek, the word came to mean 'the community' or folk itself — distinguished as this community was by ties of blood. In both cases, a distinct racial or folk-community is meant.

A real democracy is a society, composed of members of the same race, where the ultimate authority resides in the folk-communities of that society. It is an ethnic nation, or community, where the individuals of that community co-operate together for their own well-being and advancement by upholding the ideals of honour and freedom.

Excellence:

Excellence is what is supreme; what is worthy; what is the best. Excellence is the setting of high-standards and the pursuit of them. It embodies what is archetypal or *ideal. Excellence implies a moving-forward, an evolution or improvement to a higher level, this higher level being set by an ideal or archetype, or some other expression of harmonious perfection.

On the individual level, excellence implies self-discipline and a noble motivation — a striving toward a supra-personal goal or ideal.

Freedom:

Freedom is the basis of the civilized way of living and means an individual having the basic right to determine their own life by choosing allegiance and by being able and willing to physically defend themselves, their own honour and that of their blood-kin. (The English word 'free' originally meant "to love (and defend) one's kin".)

Thus freedom means the right to be able to bear and to use arms or weapons in self-defence and in defence of one's

own honour and that of one's kin. It further means the right to be able to do this, in accordance with a code of honour, with no one else and no group, institution or officials, being able to interfere, judge or restrict and take away the liberty of any individual so defending themselves and their honour, whatever the outcome. Thus, were a man to defend his own honour in an honourable way — according to a code of honour — such as, for example, by a duel, or a fair fight, then that man not only has the right to fight such a duel, but also has the right to be at liberty were his opponent to be injured or even killed in such a duel or fight. Anything other than this is un-civilized and tyrannical — a denial of freedom.

Real freedom means individuals of noble character having the ability and the power to determine their own lives in accord with what is noble and dutiful.

Honour:

Honour is the setting of high and *noble standards of personal conduct. The high standards set by honour derive from idealism and thus from the pursuit of excellence.

Honour is the instinct for nobility made conscious, and a code of honour is a means whereby the high standards of honour are set and a means whereby individuals strive to uphold and maintain them. Honour is the basis for the human morality of National-Socialism.

Idea:

An idea is basically a created model for which no natural *archetype exists. Abstract ideas express a concept of what is 'common' — that is, what is not the best; what is not of excellence. An idea is the exact opposite of an *ideal. Ideals represent and express personal, or individual, character; an idea represents an abstraction which individuals are expected to conform to or be subservient to.

Ideal:

An ideal is something which enshrines what is excellent,

or which represents what is the best. It is a practical embodiment of excellence itself; some thing, or some person, distinguished because that thing or that person is the best — for example, the most courageous person in a battle who is distinguished from their comrades by their brave actions.

On the individual level, idealism means individuals undertaking deeds of exceptional merit which mark them out, and doing this because they themselves strive for the excellence of an ideal or ideals.

An ideal stands directly opposed to an abstract idea. Ideals are human — that is, organic; as such they are possessed of *numinosity; they are *archetypal and thus inspiring for individuals. Ideas are abstract, and lifeless — and thus essentially in-human. National-Socialism is based upon human ideals; all modern societies are based upon lifeless abstract ideas.

Justice:

Justice exists in, and only exists in, fair, noble individuals who uphold a code of honour and who strive to live by that code of honour.

Justice does not exist in, and cannot exist in anything abstract, be it in a law, a 'Court of Law', an institution or whatever. Real justice lives only in individuals and cannot be abstracted out from them into a dead, life-less, abstract form.

A just society is a society which is noble and which allows individuals to test or prove their own honour and innocence — and thus stay free — by trial, by combat or by having someone champion them in such a trial.

Nobility:

Nobility refers to personal character — it means having a noble character or nature. Someone who is noble is someone who is honourable — who exhibits those traits of character which represent honour: that is, fairness, heroism, courage, and gallantry.

Honour is the instinct for nobility made conscious, and a

code of honour is a means whereby the high standards of honour are set and a means whereby individuals strive to uphold and maintain them.

Numinous:

Something is numinous if it has beauty and awe. Something which is divinely-inspired or divinely-representative is numinous. What is numinous is generally what is revered, or regarded as sacred — as spiritual or divine. Nature herself is numinous — a wonderful, awe-inspiring mystery.

Social Engineering:

Social Engineering is the term used to describe the manipulation and control of people by abstract social/political *ideas. Our modern lifeless, multi-racial societies are the direct product of decades of social engineering, of social/political ideas and abstract doctrines made law.

Copyright 1997 by D. Myatt

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). ***THE ANTI-HUMANS***, Order #01013. Sale priced, single copy $2.00 + $1.50 postage. 10 for $15.00 + $5.00 postage.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS,
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

SHOULD EISENHOWER BE GIVEN THE "CROMWELL TREATMENT?"

By
Allan Callahan

ZOG (our Zionist Occupation Govt) pretends to be very keen on punishing "war criminals."I call this "hypocrisy,"but ZOG can easily prove otherwise by punishing one of its own from its "War For Jewish Predominance" (WWII).

As far as I know, the words "war criminal" were not used back in the days of Oliver Cromwell. Had they been, possibly Charles II and his supporters might have used them after the Restoration, because they wanted to punish Cromwell in some way. They couldn't do so in the normal sense, he being already dead, but they wanted to do something that would be symbolic, or that would send a message. So Cromwell was one of those rare individuals who was hanged after he was dead.

Charles II hated him because Cromwell was instrumental in having his father, Charles I, beheaded. A few years after Cromwell's death, his body was dug up from Westminster Abbey and hanged on a triple gibbet at Tyburn. Two of his generals were hanged with him, and the bodies of his mother, sister and granddaughter were dragged from their graves.

After six hours, Cromwell and his two generals were taken down, beheaded, and the bodies thrown into a deep pit by the gibbet. The heads were taken to Westminster Hall, stuck on poles, and left there till at least 1684, or 23 years after being exhumed. Afterward, the mummified head of Cromwell was kept for various periods by different people, till March 25, 1960, when it was finally interred near Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge, his alma mater, in a secret spot near the chapel.

Did Cromwell deserve all this? Well, he did treat Ire-

land with great severity, and exiled a large number of Englishmen who opposed his rule and gave him trouble, to the northern part of that country. In most respects, however, his administration was well run. The public revenues were economically managed, and every man was given liberty of conscience.

Cromwell was a great statesman and civil administrator, and in his personal habits, temperate and industrious. And even though he thought Charles I should die, he was courteous and kind to his three young children, who were held captive by the Parliamentary army; even going so far as to kneel to them in loyalty.

As President, Eisenhower was, it seems, a fairly able administrator, doing pretty well in handling the economy, and he did a good thing in getting the Interstate Highway System started; but as a general, he was terribly cruel to his German POWs after the war ended. Anyone who has read OTHER LOSSES, by James Bacque (Stoddard Publishing Co., Ltd., Canada, 1991), should feel sickened afterward by the horrors brought to light there.

Eisenhower didn't just starve his prisoners for about a year after WWII ended; he also did other horrible things, like sometimes shutting off the water in some of the camps for up to three days at a time, forcing some of the prisoners to drink their own urine. He also denied many shelter, sanitary facilities and medical care. Mail service was withheld for about a year, till the spring of 1946. Sick prisoners often had to sleep in the mud, while nearby hospital beds sat empty.

About a million died from starvation, disease, neglect and other cruelties. It is pretty obvious as to *why*. Eisenhower apparently had long hated the Germans, but what really sent him into a towing rage was his visits to some of the German internment camps as soon as the war ended. In some (but not all), there were a lot of sick, starving and dead inmates lying around. These were caused by the *conditions of the war,* and were *not* part of any "extermination policy."

Yes, tee things that enraged him the most were caused by the military actions of his own forces, particularly the raids by his air-fleets. What did he think his bombers were dropping—flowers???

Now, what about the "Final Solution?"Yes, there was such a plan, but it meant resettlement, not "extermination."An obnoxious American once asked Hitler where he got his ideas for his policies toward the Jews, and he said he got them from us, from our treatment of the Indians. We resettled a lot of them on reservations during the 19th century, but WWII profoundly changed the resettlement plans of the National Socialists (many Jews were resettled before, during and after the war, however).

Eisenhower was part-Jew, and was questioned about this when he sought to enter West Point. The academy was more concerned about things like this in those days, but (unfortunately) let him in anyway.

How much his Jewishness had to do with his actions is anybody's guess, but it most likely had something to do with it. Maybe he was just taking a leaf from the book of his tribal god, Yahweh. This diety hated the human race so much that he drowned the whole kit and caboodle, except for Noah and his family. He even drowned all the animals, saving only the smidgen on the ark. We don't know why he targeted them also, as they were innocent.

Eisenhower gave lip-service to the Geneva Convention, while at the same time secretely *undercutting* it to an astounding degree. He claimed there was a food shortage, but this was a lie. The wheat production that was lost in Germany and France was more than made up for by the yields in the U.K, and North America. There was also plenty of corn and the largest production of potatoes ever.

Why didn't the "food shortage" also affect the POWs under British and Canadian control? They were able to feed their prisoners adequately. At any rate, if there really had been a shortage, and Eisenhower couldn't feed his POWs,

why didn't he just release them? The tough talking (but humane acting) Gen. Georgs Patton started releasing his prisoners as fast as he could, and let go many before he was stopped. He was then relieved of his command and transferred to a position where he couldn't release any more. Eisenhower said the Germans were beasts, while Patton said they were the most decent people in Europe.

There were plenty of supplies. Gen. Everett Hughes said, on 3-19-45, after visiting huge supply depots in Naples and Marseille, that there were "more stocks than we can ever use. Stretch as far as eye can see."

No really incriminating orders, of cnurse, were ever signed by Eisenhower. Instead, he used "winks and nods," with certain top deputies. All told, the number who knew exactly what was going on, numbered, at a minimum, 23. He kept the press out of the camps, saying there was typhus in them, and other diseases. True, but they were *caused by him!!*

The dense overcrowding in the barbed-wire cages eased because of the massive death rates. The rations for U.S. troops were set at 4,000 calories per day. Most of the prisoners got far less than the 2,000 Eisenhower claimed they were getting, and in many cases, *far less than half!!* The prisoners could not write and tell anyone what was going on, because no mail was allowed out, or in. (As aforementioned, mail service was withheld for about a year).

Red Cross parcels were not allowed in either, nor ICRC delegates. Hitler had allowed the organization to bring in extra food for Allied prisoners in Germany, but Eisenhower would not allow them to help feed German prisoners. Nor would he let German civilians help, even threatening them with death if they tried to slip any food in through the wire.

Two freight trains from Switzerland, loaded with food, were sent into Germany. They were told that the "warehouses were full," and were not allowed to unload. They returned.

Also consider that American Gen. Mark Clark took very good care of *his* POWs in Italy. A "food shortage?". *Hogwash!!!* The only shortage of any kind was a shortage of *common decency* in the makevp of part-Jew Dwight D. Eisenhower. We can imagine him sitting in his opulent office, never once deigning to set his polished boots down into the muck and mire that his prisoners were living and sleeping in, gloating and delighting in the misery and suffering he was causing, and the deaths.

After the soldiers were dead, one final indignity awaited them. Before they were thrown upon trucks like garbage, their clothing was stripped off, along with their watches and jewelry, and sold on the black market in Germany. Former Atty. Gen. of the U.S., Francis Biddle, visited this market and called it "terrific."

To sum up, I don't know if Oliver Cromwell deserved to be hanged after he was dead or not. Probably not. But Charles II and his Royalists wanted to make a point, and they made it.

Now, you might ask if I think Eisenhower deserves the same treatment? Well, personally I think hanging is too good for him, but it *would* make a point. ZOG says it wants to punish all war criminals, and not a bigger one ever lived than him. He may very well be the granddaddy of them all. Hanging him would show that ZOG is sincere, and would make a strong point.

Can you think of a stronger one? ❑

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

When Ignorance is NOT Bliss

By

Harold N. Simpson, Biochemist

Ignorance of fire does not prevent burned fingers and ignorance of food rules brings its own penalties. The so-called Christians do pray but obviously they either don't understand or don't believe what they pray. They pray, "Our Father.... Thy Will be Done...." Now, is it God's Will that man live on fresh food or on stale food? Is there a difference? There certainly is!

And again they pray, "...give us this day our daily bread". "Daily bread" means fresh bread. Wheat flour has a fresh time of three days after being milled. Now, with the milling of the flour in Minneapolis, the processing of flour, and then shipping of the flour to a warehouse in a distant city, the flour in our bread is far more than three days old. So the question is, how does one make "fresh" bread out of stale flour? Does the baking make flour "fresh"?

When food grows, it is alive—FRESH. When food dies—the cells die—it is now dead. Dead food soon oxidizes. Surface cholesterol oxidizes immediately, fats in about 40 hours.

This oxidation is the first step in a long chain of biochemical oxidation/reduction reactions that change the food into dirt. So, **stale** food is **dirty**. This dirty (STALE) food is a defilement of the human body. One difference between a man and a dog is, the dog thrives on stale food. A human **needs FRESH** food.

Few people know the meaning of the word "fresh" and **have no idea** of the penalties that follow from eating stale food. The preachers have no knowledge of what their Holy books say about stale food. The preachers don't know the meaning of the word "fresh" and they have not taught their people. They don't know the meaning of the word "stale". They don't know that **stale food is a defilement of the body** and they pay no attention to Paul's words that a defilement of the body brings **destruction.**

> "Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are."
>
> St. Paul, 1 Cor. 3:16-17

The result is, a lot of Americans think they are "good Christians", obeying the Divine Laws, when, actually, they daily violate one of the most important Laws of Life. They defile their bodies with stale food and they're suffering the consequences.

Certainly, a man who gets drunk twice a week has no reason to think he is a "good Christian". Is the same man who three times per day defiles his body with dirty (stale) food also a "a good Christian"? His destruction just takes a few decades longer.

It's time that the preachers awaken to what's happening in the real world and to realize the vast change in **quality** of food between 1900 and 1990.

The first and most important QUALITY of food is **freshness.** Loss of food freshness is followed by: loss or perversion of religious instincts, and eventual inability to distinguish wrong from right.

Since ancient times it has been the duty of the religious teachers to tell people what is fit to eat and what is not fit to eat. The preachers just don't do their job and their followers are headed for destruction. Take a look at what's going on in the world.

Some will object that the preacher has plenty to do to learn the details of theology and there is not time for him to become a graduate biochemist. That objection shows an ignorance of the basics of food. A person does not have to be a biochemist to know the basic principles of food. **A man can learn the basics of food in one minute.** Here it is: We must eat food of high quality. The three prime qualities of food are: Freshness, Wholesomeness, and Flavor. We need to know the **meanings** of these words. Few do!

"Fresh" means that the cells of the food are still **alive** when it goes into the cookpot. After food is cooked, the food is dead and should be eaten promptly as it soon begins to oxidize and become stale. The reason **freshness** is so important is, if food is 100% fresh, it is ZERO percent stale.

"Wholesome" means to eat the whole vegetable, grain, or animal, as much as is possible. If these foods are healthy, they will contain all the complex food elements needed to maintain health.

"Flavor" guides us to rejecting bad food and eating the foods that we need. It didn't take more than a minute to learn all this!

Now, when have you heard a preacher ever tell you that fresh food is important and that stale food is dirty food and a defilement of the body? If they don't know these basics of food and some of the deleterious effects of stale food on the mind and health, they really are ignorant of food. Considering that the ancient duty of the priesthood was always to tell people what was fit to eat and not fit to eat, the preachers are neglecting their duty, to the detriment of their followers. There is a reason for this. These preachers put all emphasis on spiritual things and they ignore the material aspect of things. The money is on the wrong side. The preachers ignore the truth that man is a unique combination of both the spiritual and the material. They follow the Gnostic Heresy, They are heretics and the people suffer from their heresy and faulty leadership.

There will be no improvement in our national mess until the food is improved and the food is not going to be improved without the force of religious teaching. The preachers must resume their ancient duty of telling people what is fit to eat and what is not fit to eat.

"All the great religions which have endured down the ages, however different in their orthodoxies, were founded on the central belief that human existence, like everything else in the universe, is governed by immutable laws of cause and effect which the intelligence must discover and obey."

This Age of Conflict by Ivor Benson ❑

THE Y2K COCKROACH

By

Robert Frens

O Doomsday, my Doomsday. Wherefore art thou Doomsday?

I was recently sent a report, *The Day the World Shuts Down*, apparently written by a Bruce Tippery who may, or may not have been, a little tippery when he wrote it. He wants to sell you something, of course, but has to properly deaden your senses and unlock your wallet first. He tries to do this by yammering about the already yammered about Y2K computer "bug." The "Y" means year and the "2K" (2 kilo) stands for 2000, thus the "Year 2000."

Everyone from the Christian TV dimwit duo, Mr. and Mrs. Jack Van Impe," to the local geek, has heard about this asteroid of virtual space and has joined the silly choir. Salesman Bruce starts out by stating that computer programmers decided, way back in the dark 1960's, that they would save valuable computer memory space by shortening year dates such as 1976 to 76, thus — in ignorance, we are told — doing their customers one gigantic favor. The purpose was to save space by eliminating 2 digits, or 2 bytes, as it were.

To bring this nonsense into perspective, I'll mention the familiar 3 inch popular computer diskette. This iron oxide coated wafer of plastic contains about 14 square inches of area which is room for 1.4 million bytes (characters). One byte therefore occupies the same physical space as does the cross section of a single hair! How many 2-digit year dates occur in any representative batch of computer code or data? A little reflection, and calculator work if you are so inclined, readily points out the fallacy of this so-called "space saving." (Space saving is generally accomplished by "compression," or other algorithms.)

Salesman Bruce then continues the fable with the re-

mark that when the year odometer rolls over to "00," the processing will assume that the year 1900 is meant. This will cause bank accounts to vanish; insurance policies to be canceled; missiles to be launched; drinking water to stop flowing and probably, toe nail fungus. Although he frequently uses "crash" to describe every computer problem under the sun, let it be known that "crash" means one of two things: (1) smoke rolls out from somewhere because of a physical failure of some bit of man-made junk thus causing the computer to go physically "ape," and (2) the program itself goes "blooey" and internally chases its own tail thus making it appear that everything has gone to meet that great virtual spirit in the sky.

Salesman Bruce, in addition to his already growing pile of fertilizer, tosses on another scoop by stating that "99" is used often to terminate a computer's operation. Wow! See the implications of that one? Honor students would certainly be annoyed when their grades caused a computer to flip out. Imagine the grocery business during a 99 cent sale. 'Tis gossip that Bruce is dealing with and most of it is pure sausage. Often, during the input of data, the computer has no way of knowing where the end of it is, thus programmers often invokê ways to tag the data stream with an end value which has not occurred previously. 99 has certainly been used for this purpose but it has never, to my knowledge, been used as a command to stop computer operation altogether, as in Bruce's propaganda.

Assuming that 99 is a command, then how could the computer distinguish this from 99 as a data item, or address reference? It does this by accepting those bytes within a certain context as do we when we hear things such as "there" (they're, their) or "your" (you're, yore) and so on. Salesman Bruce has all of the banks going loopy at certain times depending upon which flavor of loopy he is dispensing. Banks do use computers. Banks do use pencils. Banks do employ people. If all of the employees at your bank instantly died from over-taxation, would the bank cease operation? If the pencil sharpener busted its blade, would the

bank shut down until the Pyramids turn into pillars of salt? Bank computer operations are printed out and this is called "hard copy." This paper pile is microfilmed (often microfiche) and then stored in vaults. This represents their permanent set of data. If the electricity suddenly stopped — a far more serious problem than anything emanating from some computer network foul-up — I am sure the bank would find a way to send the ATF to your home, complete with tanks, flame throwers and anthrax, in order to collect that mortgage payment. If the electricity continued to flow, and the computers all went to virtual Nirvana, that payment notice would still be on time and only a quick trip to Zimbabwe would get you off the payment hook.

Salesman Bruce would also have you believe that the Pentagon would grow a sixth side and that the entire Military would be shut down depending upon when those nasty 99's appeared. Since the friendly business of the Military is death and destruction, I am confident that they have alternative plans. The Military always leaves room for, and welcomes, schemes for contingencies. Even guard duty has its supernumeraries, as all service men recognize. As an aside, the Military does its thing as a matter of business with not an ounce of hate to be found. It is an observable fact that more mischief has been perpetrated in the name of "love" than it ever has under the flag of "hate."

Salesman Bruce has all of the aircraft control towers going bananas. Woe to the airborne! He conveniently ignores those thousands of airports which have no computers at all and operate entirely by radio communications. Even without radios, people still have eyeballs, haven't they? All pilots are required to know the red, green and white light signals. Sure there would be a crash, a smash and a flop, once in awhile, here or there. Heck, this happens even with computers or haven't you been paying attention to the news lately? What with high-tech equipment being progressively manned by low-tech help, it might not be such a bad idea if the computers indeed all burned out. It might be well to remember that the 1948 Berlin Air Lift (Operation Vittles;

lasted over 1 year) — was one of the most congested airport uses of all time — was done with make-shift control towers and no computers at all. Traffic controllers are the policeman of busy air corridors. Computers are one of their handy electronic tools which are no better than the people who utilize them. At one time, before the blockheads decided to meddle with the world's best public education system, youngsters were taught Roman numerals and given a taste of the Julian calendar. In essence, the Julian calendar was a day count from "day one," that is, the beginning of the beginning. Thus, July 4, 1997 was Julian day 2,450,634 as counted from some point in the 40005000 B.C. period — I forgot exactly when. July 4, 1998 is day number 2,450,999 which is 365 days after — no surprise for those who have mastered subtraction. This daily count is very convenient for exacting the number of days from one point to another. Many things are reckoned by merely counting days since a certain event without the necessity of a Gregorian date ever arising.

All sorts of enterprises, from banks to Internet servers, use a similar day count from some identified 'zero' date. From this count, the month, day and year are calculated. No big deal. I have a tiny program which accepts dates in the usual 'mmddyy' format where the 'yy' represents the year sans the '19' prefix which identifies the century. A peek at the code shows how easily one can slightly alter a handful of bytes so that it is workable for other, and multiple, centuries. How much written code is out there which needs this tweaking is anyone's guess. However, anyone with an I.Q. above that of a prune could have foreseen such problems years ago. I have often wondered how any programmer could be this blind to future dates, but then again, our present system of education is like the old grey mare — she ain't what she used to be.

Salesman Bruce has something to sell after you are sufficiently brain rattled and pale. He offers an exclusive, and extensive, *Y2K Preparation, Protection and Survival Kit.* Surprise! Surprise! And when the Y2K non-event arrives,

Bruce will be happily spending the money the suckers sent to him. *Caveat emptor.*

What shall I do as the millions of horrified boobs pester everyone under the sun asking them if they are "year 2000 compliant"? You'll find me safely removed, giggling to myself, and drinking my hot Ovaltine. What have we learned? Salesman Bruce first creates the problem in your noggin, then he offers to sell you a remedy. Snake oil has always been popular here in America.

(Robert Frenz, http://www.faem.com)

1 July 1998
Note: I am indebted to Mr. Dan Parker for the following:

"Occasionally I read what someone has to say on Y2K just to sort of get an idea of how their brain works and what their politics might be. So, I read your recent essay on the subject and thought I'd send a few comments your way.

"As a software developer with almost 2 decades experience, I have my view of the Y2K matter also. Mine is very simple though — not unlike the Y2K problem itself. You understand how simple the problem is technically, and *that alone sets you apart from most who comment on Y2K.* I think you missed the mark a little though. The problem is simple, and all of us who actually know how computers and programs that execute on them work know that. However, it is made difficult by this simple little bug — or stupid negligence in engineering — because it is so widespread. There are a lot of obsolete systems (or, legacy systems) with this bug and to fix them all takes a lot of work. I wonder why the conspiracy crackpots haven't claimed that all of those bugs were intentionally planted to create a multi-billion dollar industry?

"Pervasive as it is, the Y2K bugs are not going to bring "the system" down. Anyone who thinks it even can is a peabrain or has some vested interest in making people think it can, i.e. Hal Lindsay, Jack Van Impe, et al." ❑

NEO-CONSERVATIVES:
BOLSHEVIKS OF TOMORROW?

By

Thomas G. Mysiewicz

When Moses Levy ("Karl Marx") penned his manifesto, few imagined that, rather than eliminating poverty and social inequalities, it would serve as a tool for the actual mass murder of close to 100-million Christians.

When Lenin (Ulanov), Trotsky (Lev Bronstein) and the other 1917 revolutionaries seized power in Russia, there were no plans to murder entire segments of the population (at least that anyone knew about). Rather, the Bolsheviks represented that they were empowering the people (proletariat) and were going to create a workers' paradise. Further as a tool to help smash the industrial "bourgeois" and individual nation states, free trade was to be promoted, along with cooperation with international banking and financial interests. This included the taking of substantial lines of credit and complete protection of banking interests in Revolutionary Russia.

Now that communism is "dead", we are told, there can be no repeat of its horrors. Yet, in America, it is apparent from Federal activities in recent years that the Bolshevist repressive structure is being recreated here, aided and abetted by those having a common religious ancestry with the creators of the original. But were are the rank-and-file troops?

I think one only need look as far as the Zionist-inspired philosophy of neo-conservatism to find individuals sufficiently mindless ("ditto") and willing to put into place a system that will destroy the values they claim to hold dear.

With neo-conservatism, the "class enemy" is officially the ephemeral "liberal". However, in reality it is the poor, the homeless, "burdens on society", those wishing to be paid a living wage, and "whackos" (including all non-kosher political activists, white separatists, etc.). These will have to go out and get nonexistent jobs or presumably starve.

A good example of this philosophy is provided by Rush Limbaugh in between pro-Israeli promotions, rantings about an alleged holocaust, and attacks on far-right whackos as exemplified by the Freemen, David Koresh and white separatists. Limbaugh promotes free trade agreements such as NAFTA that put American whites in competition with slave labor worldwide. Further, he portrays the Federal Reserve credit system as benign and even beneficial to "middle America". He supports elimination of most welfare. And he is vociferous in his support of Federal and other police enforcement conducted against "criminals", drug people and "whackos"—along with the massive standing-army-type police, justice and prison system that entails.

In reality, the neo-conservatism proposed by Limbaugh and a host of other promoters has resulted and will result in the export of the bulk of living-wage jobs overseas and will depress wage rates in remaining production/industrial jobs. Further, created service-sector jobs are barely sufficient to support a single person, let alone a family.

The unemployment and underemployment created by this free-trade policy force many individuals onto forms of welfare and break up (and prevent the formation) of families. The neo-conservative's answer is to block welfare, food stamps and other forms of assistance, presumably those cut off can either find nonexistent jobs or starve like the Ukrainians under Stalin.

In a non-debt-based system, the savings from cheap slave-labor produce would at least free up capital for economic expansion. However, with the debt system beloved by neo-conservatives, all surplus capital is soaked up for interest payments (now the largest Federal budget item). This system also dooms most small business—the so-called engine of the neo-conservative economy—to the statistical likelihood of bankruptcy since the Federal Reserve does not expand the FRN/Credit supply fast enough to allow net repayment of outstanding debt.

As small businesses are systematically eliminated by the growing debt monster, their founders gradually join the ranks of those displaced by free trade.

Neo-conservatives frequently claim to be for tax cuts to, as Limbaugh puts it, empower middle America. However, the free trade policies have eliminated huge amounts of tax revenues from import tariffs that have been shifted to...middle America. This is reminiscent of the Bolshevik maxim "all power to the people" and about as true.

Ultimately, the neo-conservative rhetoric of empowerment is just that and elimination of regulation is but a code phrase for allowing the business and financial powers that promote neo-conservatism to do as they wish. The neo-conservative support of massive prison building, overpaid law dogs (making 3 or more times what their charges are paid), and a host of judicial hangers-on is much like ancient pyramid building in that it temporarily disguises economic rot. But, like Bolshevism, the neo-conservative hodgepodge is doomed to fail and, so, those prisons will be needed after all.

Neo-conservatism cannot produce any more than the failed Leftist policies it proposes to replace, i.e., impoverishment, excessive concentration of wealth, abortion and illegitimacy due to financial stress, unemployment, depressed wage rates, bankruptcy, and eventual political liquidation and mass murder to deal with the resulting unrest.

The very neo-conservatives parroting demands for reduction in constitutional rights to trap criminals, drug pushers and "whackos"—and demanding prisons and Arizona-style concentration camps and chain gangs—while ignoring the economic causes of many of these problems, may one day find themselves on the receiving end. Ditto. Because, as old-line Bolsheviks were eventually liquidated after they had helped eliminate the initial target groups, neo-conservatives may find that they are not held to be as valuable by their Zionist masters as they vainly believe themselves to be. ❑

Alabama Erwacht!

By DGR

(July 1998)

Passive intolerance to Christianity and its solidarity still runs rampant within the Jewish community. At issue here is the attention at the national level which the Alabama governor's race has created within the Community-of-the-Chosen. Not only is it a prime example of politics today, it is a perfect example of why we must strongly strive to understand the global political process today.

The Community, mentioned above, is strongly divided between the two candidates in the upcoming election because of their roles in the Grand Design of things (see Douglas Reed's literature if you're not familiar with this term). It is not an election of Semite against Anti-Semite, or even against Non-Semite for that matter, but whether a Zionist with a proven track record will stand to serve the Community better, despite his allegiance to the Christian majority, than a challenger who simply is Jewish in everything but birth.

Incumbent Governor Fob James' Zionist credentials include: his wife, Bobbie, who is a fundamental Christian "millennialist who considers Israel the key to God's plan" and has developed close attachments to Israeli Rabbis and Likud politicians in her fifteen, or so, trips to Israel; Israel as the "cornerstone of his agenda"; an Israel-Alabama trade mission last year which "yielded important contracts for Israeli firms"; and lastly, elevating the small but official state Holocaust acknowledgement into a "major public ceremony" while stating publicly "We stand with you forever, and vow before God Almighty: Never again." His 1995 inauguration was attended by an Israeli Rabbi who flew in for the occasion to blow a shofar (a ram's horn) and read the Torah in Hebrew while the band played Hatikvah (The hymn of the Zionist movement since 1898 and Israeli National Anthem). Mr. James, after his approval and election, obviously was "good for Israel" both culturally and financially. It is easy to understand the appreciation of the Community for the man.

Challenger Siegelman is reportedly not Jewish, however, his wife is a Jewess and he has chosen to raise his daughters in Montgomery's Community. There, they attend a conservative

synagogue, Agudath Israel, where their oldest daughter was reportedly recently bat mitzavhed.

Governor James is clearly and strongly supported by the 1200-plus Jewish residents of Mobile who are mostly affluent, wealthy, conservative, business associates and "prominent Republican donors." He is as close to a "Republican Jew" as they can find it seems for this election. Siegelman, on the other hand, is supported by the state's other 7800 or so Jews, who are less affluent and Democrat. An important consideration for the latter group was the lawsuit filed in federal court recently by James to "endorse the rituals", as one Jew so stated, of permitting public prayer in Alabama schools. This action flawed his otherwise impeccable credentials and created the controversy.

In terms of understanding the political picture in America today, this situation is yet another example in the education of conservatives. One might ask how the "beachhead" of Christianity, as one Rabbi phrased it in referring to Alabama, could find itself in the position where the governor's election was between a Zionist incumbent and a Jewish challenger, after all, Alabama's Jewish population is only about *one-fifth of 1% of the total!* This choice, however, is what Alabama's 4.3 million non-Jews will be allowed to make in their democratic society.

As part of this example we see, once again, that Christianity has compromised its fellow gentiles in the perpetual war against a society controlled exclusively by Jews or their employees. This was accomplished by simply accepting Israel as a "key to God's plan." One must ask in the case of James and his wife — given that they believe in the concept of a benevolent spiritual being creating several forms of life of which one is chosen to control the others- how one could accept being consigned into the inferior position, not to mention constructively working to accelerate a cataclysmic ending and their own self-destruction in the process?

Alabama voters are not likely to see this political election by the light of the Menorah. Economically, most residents simply struggle to survive. They will be provided with the finest in commercial advertising propaganda, the majority of which will focus on race, bond, welfare, crime, education, housing, and gun control issues. Those who want to see beyond these buy-a-vote diversions will be hard pressed to see reality, i.e., regardless of the candidate chosen, Israel will win. This political election, like so many others now globally, is only between different Jewish factions, and which side the gentiles will be tricked into taking.

* * * * *

Down on One Knee ...

by DGR

For the few whose cerebral spaces still function, a sad reminder of the true state of a once-great country was published on the front page of the *Los Angeles Times* on July 12. The article dealt with Asian immigrants and their "leap to success" during these last two decades.

It was not so much the truth of virtually everything said in that article as the picture it created. In simple words, it was the "dawn coming over the horizon" of a new day, one where we realize that we have lost the battle. On the battle field around us stand the weapons of war. Unlike the golden days of courage, integrity and halberds, are now credit institutions, computers, marketing, real estate, and import/export merchandising. The once crude barbarians, who wore cow hides and traveled by smelly quadraped, now sport Monsieur Pierre Cardin and a Mercedes-Benz. Where once they spoke in short tonal dialects, they now speak fluently in the European romance tongues of our ancestors, languages which few of us have had any interest to learn.

We would be conquered simply by the culture shock during the remainder of this battle if we were alert but few see what is happening. Those that remain standing are too economically fatigued, distracted by propaganda programs or simply entertained by the omni-present (and "-potent" as well) DD implant industry to note the dwindling numbers of their associates. Many have left the battlefield simply by walking off because of old age, choosing to join the cultural parasites in Palm Springs for the rest of their retirement. Those which remain have been abandoned along with the country, both literally and politically.

The *Los Angeles Times* told, for the first time clearly, that the white population of California is in the minority due to the overwhelming influx of immigration which has occured during the last decade or so. This situation was inevitable as well as anticipated within the next few years, however, it clearly is the state of the state today based on the figures provided. We are told that the term "White" includes 17.3 million of the population while "Black", "Asian-American", and "Latino" occupies 2.0, 3.8, and 9.2 million of the population respectively. The latter total to

15 million. When one considers — that the term "White" includes many different groups, illegal immigration is not addressed therein and the age of the data provided — it is clear that Americans of European descent are now at the mercy of the democratic, yet notably tribal, majority.

This incredible accomplishment is far more outstanding than the fable of David and Goliath and we are now sure to soon watch the world's former leading country fall to the other knee as well, before a final collapse within the next fifty years. Then, the "politics of meaning", as they like to say, should be clearly seen to be the politics of economic despotism while the concepts of liberty and freedom — those ideas and concepts at the foundation of Western Culture — shall be only memories of endearment for those genetically, culturally, politically and economically dispossessed.

Putting all fantasy aside, there is no hope for America to return to its foundations of Western Culture since the parasitic cancer inflicted within the last century has slowly traveled through America's lymph system to infect the body as well as the brain. With the current destruction of the middle class, which shall proceed systematically over the next decade or so, our only hope is to salvage and attach ourselves to another piece of land far away. We do not need them, it is they who need us. If we leave them with nothing but a country full of immigrants all seeking their own tribal self-aggrandizement through monetary enslavement, history will repeat itself and our organic destiny will again fulfill itself in the form of another Roman empire. Or maybe even a fourth Reich!

In case you're wondering, YES! I am furious!!! ❑

They Quail and Quake

By

William R. Wright

University Professors—they truly are the "cowardly lions" of the modern world. They will sail the stormy seas in search of bold new truths but only if they have a handy lifeboat to jump into if the truth gets a little rough. Yes, there were more than a few Jewish commissars in Russia, but let no one suggest that the "six million" story is a swindle. Horrors! Yes, maybe Marshall

and the rest of the boys did fib a little at the Congressional hearings, but let no one suggest that FDR really did deliberately send the fleet to the bottom at Pearl Harbor. And yes, maybe the state of Israel really isn't quite as democratic as it pretends, but let no one suggest that it doesn't actually have a right to exist.

Above all, we must not go overboard by telling the plain, unvarnished truth. That would reek of polemics, resurgent neo-Nazism and offend all the well meaning people who just couldn't, wouldn't consider that they may have been wrong all their adult lives. No, we must be moderate and diplomatic about this and let the truth tippy toe out by degrees. Intellectual discourse is all about proper etiquette. If you say "It's all B---" you will get nowhere. If, however, you say "Have you considered..." then, with luck, the muse of a new idea may enter a previously closed mind. Approaching a unniversity professor with the thesis of historical revisionism is like trying to make Connie Coed without actually sticking your hand on her butt. Probing around the nether regions must be done very carefully lest offense be given.

Wining and dining university professors with heretical research is as challenging as tempting a female accustomed only to lying on her back. "Is that really possible...?" Yes, dear, *try* it you'll *like* it."

☆ ☆ ☆

The Man With No Memory

George Catlett Marshall was the man with no memory. He just could not remember what he was doing on the morning Pearl Harbor was bombed or the night before. Some sneaky right wingers believe he was hiding in the White House with FDR awaiting the attack both knew was coming. But that really would be "From Here To Eternity" for the defenders of the Roosevelt legend. Our man Marshall must have been watching "Dallas" while concocting his testimony for the future Joint Congressional Committee. His appointment as ambassador to China and plans for delivering millions to communism undoubtedly preoccupied him while he "could not recall" where he was the evvening of December 6 to the morning of 10 A.M.

December 7. As to why he failed to supply vital intelligence to the Pearl Harbor commanders or issue warnings when war was imminent, only his Chinese communist fortune cookie could say.

Ah, so. Many are the mysteries of men in power. Mao's man Marshall did recommend against the Zionist partition of Palestine. Jewish Nazi "agrarian reformers" in Palestine were somehow distinguishable from the Chinese communist version of same. The *Titanic* sank because of a glancing blow against an iceberg. George Catlett Marshall sank eight battleships and whitewashed the truth as expertly as the White Star line counting its lifeboats.

☆ ☆ ☆

Barry Goldwasser: The Conscience of a Zionist "Conservative"

"Extremism in the defense of liberty is no vice; moderation in the pursuit of justice is no virtue." So said the eloquent fraud of Zionist-conservatism in 1964. Barry Goldwasser, a Polish Jew huckster of conservative gold, never once supported the white racial background of the United States or its social structure. Goldwasser was an early advocate of racial integration of the nations armed forces. He "me-tooed" LBJ in his support of Civil Rights.

In his later years he supported the integration of the armed forces with homoexuals. Such positions were never consistent with any true conservatism but carry the smell of the Warsaw Ghetto instead.

Barry Goldwasser was born in the wrong country. Had he grown up in Hitler's Germany he could have taught gambling in the desert at a Zionist training school. (Las Vegas is run by Jewish mobsters so relocation should not be a problem.) Barry was quite a pro-choice fan. He regarded the killing of the unborn as The Pledge of Allegiance to female freedom.

Barry Goldwasser deserves to be remembered. He is the proof that a Jew is always a radical even while flying the flag. ❑

CAUCASIAN GENOCIDE
What It Will Take to Save the White Race From Extinction

By
Gerhard Hauptmann

Amid the oceans of Jewish anti-Nazi/anti-German propaganda vitriol and the just plain poor programming of Jewish-controlled television, there occasionally will appear a show of thinly disguised fiction that will approximate the hidden truth and reality. One such show currently running is called "Prey" (ABC, Thursday, 9 PM Eastern) and the plot of the show is that a superior species of humans has arisen and dwells among us in great numbers and in secrecy, as they appear the same as us externally, but they are all engaged secretly in genocidal warfare against all of us normal humans. The show gets its name from the fact that these superior "humans" or super humans consider normal humans to be their prey. The show tonight ended with the words "There can never be coexistence!" In other words: it is a genocidal race war to the death and extinction of one race or the other. Only a Jew could have thought up such a plot as this, and he couldn't have if he didn't have the real thing to use as a model. All of this is a true picture of reality, and the only disguised part is that it is the Jews who consider themselves to be the superior species of super humans. The genocidal race war to the extinction of one race or the other actually does exist, declared upon the Caucasian race by the entire Jewish race. If that were not bad enough, the Jews also use the other races to help them in their genocidal destruction of the Caucasian race, All of this is neither theory nor opinion, but rather, documented fact supported by an abundance of documentation, for anyone willing to investigate the evidence.

For well over two thousand years, the entire Jewish race has worked unceasingly toward its two-pronged goal of total world conquest and rule and total genocide against the Caucasian race. The Jew's world conquest and domination over the entire planet is virtually complete for all intents and purposed, and all of the Caucasian nations lie in defeat under the jackboot control of the

Jews, their masses brainwashed and manipulated to the Jewish will and their morale and fighting spirit broken and subdued, just waiting for the executioner's final axe to fall across their necks. Due to absolute Jewish control over all major means of communication, most Caucasians don't even realize that their nation has fallen under Jewish control. Most Americans don't even know that their so-called "Federal Reserve Bank System" is privately owned exclusively by Jews and that the Jews receive every bit of all currency ever issued by the U. S. Treasury free of charge except for the printing cost and that the Jews then loan that money back to our federal government for both principle and a high interest rate and that it is through this criminal procedure that our national debt of unrepayable proportions has become "owed" to the Jews and that federal bankruptcy of our nation was the Jewish purpose all along. With this bottomless pit of taxpayers' money at their disposal, the Jews have bought up everything of value in America, especially all of our industry and production facilities. Whether we know it or not, our very livelihood is in the hands of the Jews.

As if the theft of the national treasury was not enough money to use against us, the Jews have established for themselves a monopoly in the illicit drug trade, using our legal system, our police, and even our armed forces to eliminate their competition, thereby keeping their illicit drug profits astronomically high. With these two windfall operations and many more not enumerated, the Jews have had plenty of money with which to bribe all of our politicians, and Jewish control over all of the major media has meant that no politician can resist the will of the Jews and survive in the political arena. The result is that the Jews have gained absolute control over our government. Democracy is dead and nothing but a sham, and the truth of the matter is that we live under the tyrannical dictatorship of the conquering Jews. The Jews allow us to delude ourselves into believing that we are still self-governing, while they get together the few last things that they need to hold absolute power over us. One of those things is to get our nuclear weapons and military forces under their control in the Jewish-controlled United Nations. The other thing is to confiscate all of the firearms out of the hands of the American public. When these things are done, America, the last bastion of hope for freedom and the Caucasian race, will fall completely to Jewish tyranny.

At this juncture, seeing how fully the Jewish race has come to dominate our race and our country and all of the other races and countries, it is easy to see how the Jews could come to view themselves as a race of super humans superior to all other humans, and indeed they are so in this one respect of dominating others. The new episode of "Prey" ran tonight on television and the superior species was officially named as "Homo Dominace" which was quite apropos to both the show and to reality. However, on the show the major news media is used to warn the public about the existence of "the new species," but in reality the Jews own and control all of the major news media and no such warnings are allowed. Another discrepancy is that the group resisting the superior species on the show get the full cooperation of the public of normal humans, while in reality the Jews have used their control over the media to brainwash the public of Caucasian humans against listening to anyone who speaks against the Jews. The people on the show freak out to learn that there are one hundred *thousand* of "the new species" among us, but in reality there are more than twenty *million* Jews either already in America or invading our shores through prejudicial immigration. Another strange and out-of-place correlation on the show is that the race war of species is depicted as being between Caucasians and a superior species which looks exactly like Caucasian, which is indeed the case in reality.

Although the contrary is the case on the television show, resistance to "Homo Dominace" in the real world is quite pathetic, revealing our true inferior nature in such matters, which just happen to be the most important of *all* matters, like: survival of the species. Although there are a goodly number of resisters out there who work hard at publishing newspapers and magazines and newsletters and pamphlets and flyers and sell books on the subject, this surface-scratching micro-media work falls woefully short of the substantial amount of news coverage needed to reach a significant percentage of the public to allow us to have a fair chance against our tyrannical adversary. Something much more drastic and dynamic is required to even the "playing" field. Our biggest problem is one of mass-communications. That is the pivotal point. We either have to find our way around this problem or find a way of breaking down their doors and taking our major media back from them and using it against them, as they

have done to us. There may be one easy way around this problem. A whispering campaign. Word of mouth is a much more powerful weapon, potentially, than anyone ever imagined. If people would take is seriously enough and were motivated enough to apply themselves diligently and energetically to the task, we already have enough strategically placed people in the know about the Jewish conspiracy to get the word about it to every American, if our patriotic publications would just help out and get the news of the plan to their own readers. But if we can't get this simple job done, there will be no other option than for armed patriots to commandeer television stations and broadcast the news about the Jewish conspiracy for as long as they can hold their positions. Some computer genius or electronic specialist Might find a way to overlay television and radio signals with signals of our own, or a band of mobile high-powered radio broadcast units in large cities might reach a lot of people with our message, but that seems to be the least likely of prospective events.

The purpose of our efforts to obtain some form of mass communication is to inform the public of the existence of our "Homo Dominace" enemies and their conspiracy against us, and then the goal is to remove the hands of the enemy from the levers of control in this country. If we have to remove their cold, dead fingers from those levers and drag them off feet first with a bullet hole between their eyes, so be it. If we have to kill every last one of them to stop this and make sure that it never happens again, then it simple *must* be done. We *must* find the courage to do it. After all, it was them who declared a race war to the death upon our race. We are only responding, as we simply *must* respond. Anyway, that is what is required of us if we are to avoid genocide, racial extinction and permanent loss of all of our rights and freedoms. If we do not have the stomach for the battle, then we are all doomed to the fate prepared for us at the hands of our mortal enemies. Such cowardice would make us deserving of our fate. But even if some miracle should happen and we should even wipe every last Jew of the face of planet, ending that threat forever, we would still have major racial problems to overcome. To insure our racial integrity, we would have to force all other races back to their homelands, then take our military and force all Hispanics to the south past Panama. That is what it would take to win this war. ❑

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

15 July 1998

Dear Mr. Dietz:

It does seem as though we whites have enough to do without the endless discussions as to whether Jesus the Christ was a Jew or not. And who were the Jews? And who were not the Jews? And are they white or black? And where did they go after the Exodus or the Babylonian Captivity?, most of which are part of a belief system rather than verifiable fact unless we rely on holy books, which no self-respecting historian would do.

To say nothing of the completely conflicting utterances of Jesus himself, we have the controversies over translations, as well as the conflicting reports of the gospels, written reportedly by men who never met the Christ, many years after his alleged death, with his life being alleged as well. It does seem a bit stupid to me, especially when the white race is at stake, to dwell on religious beliefs.

Primitive tribes believe in forest spirits who allegedly cause all their troubles, from the Eskimos (now called Alleuts) to the Catholic priest at the altar, busily transforming wafers baked in a nunnery into the body and blood of Christ. And others who earnestly trace the Ten Lost Tribes of Israel to the New World and our very own Western Civilization. To say nothing of the Mormons and the Methodists who have various other gurus and shamans and practices based on good and evil, and all the various definitions of those terms. Both are terms used to flail and flog any who do not conform to the norm. Many have been killed and children have been terrorized in the name of religion, from ancient Rome to the Pilgrims and Puritans who sported the ducking stool, the stocks and pillories for wrong doers, to say nothing of the scarlet A and ostracism and banishment. What one calls religion, another calls superstition. Superstition is usually what the other fellow believes. *Our* religion is the true one.

It seems to me that at least the educated should have become aware by now that church and state work together to control the populace for the benefit of the top dogs, the rich and powerful, whoever they may be.

But the human being is subject to many primordial fears and foibles and uncertainties, ever since he outgrew his stay on earth and messed everything up that Nature had ordained. Do I not myself, a well-read, college-degreed woman of several professions, sit

clutching a Rosary when the thunder of the terrible electrical storms that make Florida the lightning capital of the world, come crashing around me and the blue lightning dances around my bedroom for hours on end? You bet I do.

I who have been a devote of Nature since I was a small child and have always felt uncomfortable with any interference with Nature and Her ways. I who like to think that I am a dedicated National Socialist with a reverence for the Third Reich, and with much agreement with Messrs. Jordan and Myatt.

Bringing in the issue of whether Jesus was a Jew or of some other ethnic group, does pertain to the Aryan awareness that the devilish Jew is out to get us and is well on the way to succeeding.

We will never know for sure who or what Jesus is or was, or whether he really ever existed or not. If we wish to study Jesus, Wodin, Thor or Freyja, let us do it and not ruin our digestion and Main Purpose over it.

A Christian Identist says he would never again fight with any but his Identist brothers. A Skinhead says he hates the Hammerskins and would like to kill a few. Like a divorced couple, we destroy children and family because of these prejudices which can never be conclusively proven. It seems to me the sensible thing to do is to hang out with our own choices for whatever religions we wish to practice, follow our own hygiene and dietary laws, fight in separate battalions and, like oil and water, don't mix!

The main issue here is race, not religion. Everybody bring your birth certificate, eschew pork if you wish, follow your own path as long as Honor, Duty and Loyalty is your creed, who cares who you eat with or don't eat with. Do as you please; stop trying to proselytize your brothers and sisters. Give them the respect to follow their own religious beliefs or none.

The Third Reich did not persecute religions. If they did not disobey the law, they were tolerated. TRF [*The Rational Feminist*] has a Yuletide '98 issue coming up to present some of the various religious leanings of WNM people.

There are many Judeo-Christians in our midst as well as the unchurched. We should all at least familiarize ourselves with our comrades' faiths so we can at least respect them and leave them be.

The very fact that people get so angry and hysterical about religion only proves that deep down they aren't sure it's right themselves. But we do all know, if we know anything, that it was Nature who brought us to this point in time on this planet earth which we have nearly wrecked for money, which pleases the Jews immensely.

Nature is something we can see, feel, hear, taste and smell every day, every hour, every minute. As long as we revere Nature, let our comrades go into buildings and worship as they please if they don't feel strong enough to stand on their own two feet without mysticism, smoke and mirrors.

But do let us stop wasting our precious time, paper, energy and friendships trying to "prove" to others that OUR belief is true. In the first place, it can't be done. In the second place, the clock is ticking; there is a band of cold water along the Florida bend when it should be warm; fires are burning our forests; floods are destroying our homes and families; and our once beautiful and civilized country is awash in debris from the Third World. What the hell does it matter whether Jesus was a Jew or not???

P.S. As to the Jewish feminists of the 60s and 70s, the recently deceased, redoubtable Bella Abzug, gone to meet her Maker, Heaven help Him. (Doubtless comforting to the people who fear the feminist movement and its devastating effect upon our Western Civilization).

But these strident Jewish females of the 60s and 70s were nothing compared to the Celtic women who fought alongside their men, trained boys for warfare, and raised hell generally! Old Bella had a mouth, but these babes were warriors as you may read in the Yuletide TRF, '98!

Further, in almost all mammals it is the matriarchs who run the day-to-day operationes with the males carrying special responsibilities such as protection and procreation in most cases.

However, I do agree that women were duped out of their homemaking world of autonomy and enjoyment and into the cold world of punching time clocks, pounding computers, and murdering their pre-born children, to dance to the tune of the Pied Piper of the synagogues. To have licentious men drooling over them, inspired by the ethnic media masters with more and more decadent and disgraceful and perverted scenarios, supposedly a "liberation" for all.

Quo vadis? The title of a religious book of the 19th century—Whither Thou Goest?

88! Molly Gill, TRF

⊞ ⊞ ⊞

22 July 1998

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I have just finished reading through the July *Liberty Bell* to be sure that I have read it all. DGR (p. 39ff.) has outlined, in a very sci-

entific way and with the highest vocabulary level, the plight of the white race and its solution which just may help him to escape the stake. If my translation into everyday English is correct, he is saying that religion in any form will do us in. Miscegenation will destroy first the white race and then the human race. The Jews have (almost) won world hegemony due to our religious idiocy. We no longer live by instinct but by BS from pulpits. Not bad for starters.

MB of CA informs us of the world struggle between the Marxist atheist Jews and the Zionist Jews represented at Court by Special Prosecutor Ken Starr so that we can see that all the BS seriously discussed on the evening news by the pundits is all smoke and mirrors for the yokels not in yet on the secret that Israel is conducting her political wars where Daniel Webster fought for the soul of Jabez Stone if any of you remember that wonderful short story where Webster pled Stone's case before a jury of glittering-eyed U.S.traitors' ghosts for Stone's soul, which he had sold to the Devil for prosperous farminy. New England farming to be precise.

SR from New York usually rips open some shibboleths, and he (or she) didn't disappoint us this time. He illuminates the fact that has been rattling around in my brain also, that our Leader in WDC has succeeded in almost completely disarming our nation and leaving us prey to Unfriendly Forces who may change from time to time, but usually consist of the flotsam and jetsom of Third and Fourth World races who once fed themselves until the Christians did us in by invading their territory and making them dependent on the Euro-Americans. SR is a bit harsh saying that the liberals deserve to perish for their sins, but now really do we, who, after all, have had involuntary blinders on our eyes and ear plugs in our ears until we discovered our comrades in the White Nationalist Movement. I'm not sure I want to "restore the old America", but I *would* like to live in civilization once again perhaps without the church spires and Norman Rockwell bs in art. The false picture of America. Just a few notes I couldn't resist.

ALL of this issue is a much needed tonic and nourishment to our starved Aryan souls. What would I do without LB: I shudder to think of the bleak life I would lead, marooned in Pinellas County FL, the bastion of political correctness!

88! Molly Gill,
The Rational Feminist

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

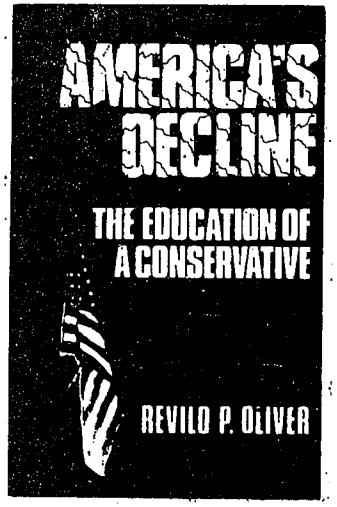

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigous academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE:*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 01007 — $12.00 plus $2.40 for postage & handling

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667 SINGLE COPY $5.00

Judea's Squeeze on Denmark
By
Ejnar Vaaben
page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

Ejnar Vaaben:
Hate-Crime Boomerang or The Auschwitz-Lie
page 1

Guillermo Coletti:
Another Hebrew Talks, page 36;
News and Views From Here and There, page 38;
The Rise of the Aryan Mafia, page 46

VOL. 26 — NO. 2 OCTOBER 1998

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications. Editorial office: P. O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome and may be submitted on IBM-, Apple //e-, or Apple/Macintosh-compatible diskette, or in double-spaced, neatly typed format. Manuscripts will not be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

© Copyright 1997
by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's copyright. Proper source, address and subscription information must be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES
effective 1 December 1993

00012	FIRST CLASS / AIRMAIL: All other countries	$100.00
00020	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Europe, South America	$ 80.00
00021	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$ 85.00
00022	AIR MAIL: (Printed Matter) Sample Copy	$ 6.50
00030	THIRD CLASS: (Bulk Rate) USA only	$ 50.00
00031	THIRD CLASS: (Printed Matter) Abroad	$ 70.00
00033	THIRD CLASS: Sample Copy	$ 5.50

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION

10 copies	$ 30.00
50 copies	$ 120.00
100 copies	$ 200.00
500 copies	$ 800.00
1000 copies	$1200.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH — FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of an informed people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

JUDEA'S SQUEEZE ON DENMARK

In Memoriam
Thies Christophersen
27 January 1918 - 13 February 1997
&
Ejnar Vaaben 27 April 1902 - 27 March 1997

HATE-CRIME BOOMERANG
or
THE AUSCHWITZ-LIE

by
Ejnar Vaaben

On October 11, 1994, the motley Danish newspaper *Ekstra Bladet* brought a message to its readers from the German Judenführer Ignatz Bubis: Now that the Danes in Kvaers have driven the neo-Nazis out of town it is time for them to outlaw those who publish and propagate the *Auschwitz-Lie*. It is a crime, according to Mr. Bubis, to deny that millions of Jews were gassed in the Third Reich. It would be an act of justice if all European countries punished such neo-Nazis, just as a court of law would punish a witness for giving false evidence in court. There is no point in arguing with the deniers, says the spokesman of the German Jews, they should simply be severely dealt with for daring to express their views in public.

The *Auschwitz-Lie*, in brief, should not be tolerated, but penalized in Denmark, just as it is punishable by German law, e.g. in the case of Günter Deckert.

That people who think that the Holocaust is a hoax should not be permitted to express their opinion in public is a view that Mr. Bubis shares with several prominent Danish Jews. The general opinion of the Danish press, public and politicians, however, seems to be that freedom of speech and expression is and should also be protected by law as it has been, with some restrictions, ever since J. F. Struensee published the edict on freedom of the press in 1770. It may be silly or ridiculous to deny the Holocaust, so much is clear, but it is not a crime

for which the delinquent deserves years in jail. Just neglect these nuts, or surrender them to laughter! Some would even be fair enough to hold that Holocaust denial should be repudiated with arguments and open debate. Such an open and public debate, however, still remains to be seen. This debate will come once Revisionism has grown strong enough to carry it on. Until now the Danish mass media and historians have systematically failed to inform the public fairly about the revisionist work of scholars such as Faurisson, Butz, Stäglich, Walendy, Mattogno, etc. The tactic has, of course, been to treat these evil people with silence or slander and vilification.

After WW II thousands of Danes were punished for "treason", above all for having joined the Waffen-SS. These people claimed, correctly so, that not only had the government itself collaborated with the Germans, but it had even encouraged the Danish soldiers and volunteers to take up arms against the Communists. And in a few cases the King of Denmark had even decorated SS-officers before they left for combat. For various political reasons — also not to offend the leftist intellectuals and the Jews — this large group of early revisionists have still not received the official rehabilitation to which they are entitled. This, too, will change when the time is ripe.

These early revisionists were very well aware that the official "historians" are not telling the truth but feeding the public with myths as the politicians, to whom they are largely indebted for their degrees and positions, expect them to do. The official picture is, therefore, still ludicrously simplistic: In April 1940 the innocent Danes were quite unexpectedly occupied by the Satanic Adolf Hitler who not only wanted to conquer the entire world but also to murder all the Jews. The Danes, however, heroically saved the Jews from the Holocaust in October 1943, and the brave national resistance (actually mostly brutal Communists only craving to hand over the country to Stalin) fought the intruders until the day, in May 1945 (and especially after that date), when the country, after "five evil years", was finally liberated by the Christian soldiers of the allied forces. Roosevelt and Churchill were the good guys (Stalin, true, perhaps not all that good), whereas Hitler, no doubt about it, and all those who dared to defend him, were the incarnations of evil, deserving harsh punishment. Among the innocent victims the most innocent of them all, as always in the annals of history, were the Jews. 6,000,000 of them, imagine, had, on the order of

Satan, been gassed, above all in Auschwitz. The *Endlösung*, to be sure, had been decided upon at the infamous conference at Wannsee, January 1942.

This, briefly, is what we read in books, learn in school, see on film, and readers are reminded of almost daily in the newspapers. And, surely, it must be true, must it not, for all the foreign media tell much the same story. Those who would deny all these "obvious facts of history", therefore, must be crackpots, hardly worthy of serious attention. This is still the general drift of current opinion, but it is now being challenged and it may rapidly change.

More and more Danes are becoming aware that the mass media, inside and outside Denmark, are dominated and controlled by Jews, often with strange foreign names. If we ask who rules America, we get the same answer as when we ask who rules Denmark, who rules Sweden, who rules Germany, etc.[1]

Virtually all major Danish newspapers are either edited or published by Jews. The Danes are becoming aware of the possibility that there is more to it than merely evil Germans, good Americans, and innocent Jews. Why is there such an uproar every time someone attempts to speak in a matter of fact way about anything a Jew says or does? Why do the Jews not want or allow any public debate about the Holocaust in a scholarly fashion? Why is the public constantly being presented with "historical facts" that are in obvious contradiction with common sense and the laws of nature?

And this is where Thies Christophersen, of all persons, comes into the picture. He is an unassuming agrarian man with a simple story to tell. When in Auschwitz, in 1944, he heard some nasty rumors of gas chambers with his ears, but with his eyes he saw no such things, and, as the saying goes, men's ears are duller agents of belief than their eyes. Later on he came to the conclusion that the real Holocaust was Dresden — he experienced the bombing of Dresden himself — not Auschwitz. Thies, though himself somewhat of a poet, was not very much in favor of the license of Jewish fables. When he quoted Nahum Goldmann of the WJC for writing that Jewish life largely consists in protesting and in amassing money, he was charged on grounds of "anti-Semitism". In Denmark, however, he could not be convicted for repeating what prominent Jews thought of themselves.

But worst of all, Thies Christophersen was a publisher who, first

from Germany later from Kollund just north of the border, distributed a number of rare books and pamphlets quite often perceptively critical of the role that the *hostes generis humani* — the traditional enemies of mankind, to quote Tacitus — had been playing in the course also of modern history. Christophersen's name is now insolubly linked up with the title of his own brochure: *Die Auschwitz-Lüge*. What he wanted to communicate with this title was exactly what he was not supposed to say, namely that it was but a lie that there had been gas chambers in Auschwitz (Birkenau). To keep on propagating this lie, Thies thought, would be to calumniate Hitler and Germany.

This simple statement of fact infuriated Simon Wiesenthal and the internationally itinerant Jewish community. The argument, as said, was simple: If there were no homicidal gas chambers, Holocaust must be a myth, and people like Wiesenthal, consequently, liars. Panic in the Jewish camps of those who by some endless numbers of miracles had survived to bear witness to the Holocaust!

Thies held on to his simple thesis. In 1986 he moved to Denmark, because of its freedom from publishing restraints, as he explained to the court during the great Holocaust trail in Toronto 1988. As will be recalled, Ernst Zündel was charged with publishing "false news" — the revisionist booklet *Did Six Million Really Die?* Zündel, in his struggle for "freedom of speech and thought for all", was also the first to publish an English translation of Christophersen's small book on Auschwitz.

Since 1969 Christophersen had published the quarterly *Die Bauernschaft*, in the pages of which he, among other things, candidly had criticized the disruptive influence of the Jews and the obvious corruption of current German politics and justice. Before he finally had to leave Germany, his outspokenness had brought him no less than 43 charges. For Thies the most important thing, as he repeatedly explained, was to oppose the lies of the post-war period. His motto was to encounter lies with truth, hatred with love, and harassment with humor. Sooner than he expected, there would be an urgent demand for his having such virtues amply in stock.

From Kollund Thies Christophersen distributed not only *Die Bauernschaft* — the centesimal issue of which appeared by the end of 1992 — but also rare revisionist publications banned from Germany, and the valuable *Die Kritik-Folgen*, number 89 of which (a video) ap-

peared in 1995. Business would seem to be thriving and everything apparently went well for Thies. Once a week his wife Edith would come over from Mohrkirch to assist her husband run the office, take care of his laundry, and furnish him with various necessities. For 1993 Christophersen planned not only to take over the stock of the Nordland Forlag in Aalborg (revisionist books, etc. worth some 250,000 DM), but also to invite some of his old friends for "Nordische Dichtertage".

There are some, such as Simon Wiesenthal, who do not easily forget. Many details are unknown, of course, but to make a long story short, the mass media now started inciting hatred up against Thies Christophersen. Eventually, he had to cancel the invitation to the "Nordische Dichtertage". On the program for May 22, 1993, we find the names of competent revisionists such as Wilhelm Stäglich and Udo Walendy. The press denounced the private get-together as a "secret Nazi-Treffen". Huge and violent demonstrations took place on May 16 and 20, 1993 (see, for details, *Die Bauernschaft* 2/93). Interestingly, the Danish press reported that David Irving, Robert Faurisson and Ernst Zündel would be speaking at the secret meeting. This was not true, but this piece of deliberate "false-news" does indicate, surely, the ulterior motive for sending and inciting German terrorists and "antifas" to demonstrate and cause riots in Kollund.

On April 20, 1994, some unidentified "revolutionary anti-fascists" broke into the stocks belonging to Thies Christophersen in Kollund, their motive clearly being to rob or destroy by arson his dangerous, hatred-inciting books, etc.

Only a few days later, the mass media reported that the German Bundesverfassungsgericht in Karlsruhe had now decided that the *Auschwitz-Lie* is no longer protected by freedom of speech.[2] Anyone who in public denies the Holocaust — defined as the gassing of millions of Jews (in Auschwitz-Birkenau) — is liable to punishment — up to five years in jail for inciting hatred (Volksverhetzung). Oddly enough, this declaration of intolerance was announced also on April 20 — the birthday of a certain gentleman whose ghost apparently would never die. This decision reflects a long and arduous debate in Germany, much of it having centered around the person of Günter Deckert (see *Der Fall Günter Deckert*, edited by Gunther Anthonn & Henri Roques, DAGD/ Germania Verlag, 1995), but also having to do, as Danish media reported (on Nov. 11, 1993! — note, again, the

date) with Fred Leuchter who had been arrested and incarcerated in Germany, and David Irving who was fined and banned from Germany. Irving is said to uphold "the horrible thesis" that the Nazi mass murder of 6,000,000 Jews never took place, but is an allied fabrication (*Berlingske Tidende*, Nov. 11, 1993).

As will be recalled — and this should probably be kept in mind for a proper perspective on the events that were to follow — it created a global uproar when it became known to the public, in the beginning of August 1994, that the Germans had dealt too leniently with the Deckert case. The international magazine, *Time*, glorifying itself of "making news", was probably typical on August 22: "The court's decision (in the Deckert case) is no surprise, but the sympathetic wording provokes a national uproar...It was a slap in the face of all victims of the Holocaust", etc., etc. Again, to make a long story short, one of the judges in Mannheim, Rainer Orlet, was eventually forced into early retirement by politicians unable — under pressure from the newsmakers — to tolerate Orlet's characterization of Günter Deckert as being " a very sympathetic man of firm convictions", and the like. This was a slap in the face of the politicians themselves! By April 1995, the German courts had finally learned the lesson and sentenced Deckert to two years imprisonment for having translated, malevolently, a speech of Leuchter's, showing at the same time his lack of respect for the Jews by using the abbreviation "Holo" (for the holy, canonical expression "Holocaust"). (In June 1996 the witch Deckert received an additional 20 months for his heresy.)

But back to 1994. The month of March was, needless to say, the month of Mr. Spielberg's "Schindler's List", immediately hailed, predictably, as the film of the year (in March!), a masterpiece, etc. etc. Virtually all the newspapers in Denmark as elsewhere misused the occasion to repeat and recharge all the old myths about Holocaust, the gas chambers, the 6,000,000 innocent victims, etc. etc. Rather plain and profane shower heads, interestingly, by *Politiken* were elevated to "one of the strongest images in European history". A neat example, in retrospect, of typical jewnalistic impudence and failure to distinguish myth from fact. Bent Melchior, the chief rabbi, and brother of Arne Melchior, invited prominent Danes to the grand charity opening. But some politicians dauntlessly failed to turn up for the "List". At the last minute the rabbi even offered the expensive tickets for free, thus

depriving the Simon Wiesenthal Center of some of the expected profits. But in vain. The shoah business, in this case, was no success. There were interviews with Wiesenthal, who loved the film, and with Claude lanzmann, who did not.

On the Ides of March the editor in chief of *Politiken*, Herbert Pundik (who in 1943 escaped from the Holocaust to Sweden, and now lives peddling to and from Israel-Denmark) reported, under the heading " Falsification of History", on an "official hearing on anti-Semitism". The hearing — silly word, a euphemism for propaganda — was inaugurated by the Minister of Justice, a "bastard", in his own semi-racist words, half Jew, half Dane, in the building of the Parliament in Copenhagen. According to the biggest bigshot among the speakers, a certain Dr. Dina Porat, a so-called historian from the University of Tel Aviv, Pundik, reported, "Schindler's List is the best antidote against Holocaust denial and the Auschwitz-Lie". "When there are no more witnesses left", she said, then "we only got the films and the museums left to refute the thesis that Auschwitz was a lie".

And the ignorant "hearers" seem to have swallowed all the rubbish without protest. But revisionists are grateful to the eminent Jewish doctor for admitting that in the end "films and museums" are the best arguments against the findings of scholarship and science.[3] Did the Christians present not recall the words of Paul, that we should not believe in the Jewish myths (Tit. 1. 14)? The film of Spielberg, as known, is based on a novel, a work of fiction.

In this mendacious and poisonous atmosphere the newsmonger uproar over Deckert being characterized as a very sympathetic man by a German judge becomes understandable.

But there was more to come. "Top-Nazi moves to Denmark", another newspaper reported on its front page, August 21, 1994. A German nationalist, a certain Meinolf Schönborn, all the papers howled, was moving to Kvaers, a small village not far from Kollund, in order to establish a press for Nazi propaganda. The univocal incitement of the media soon persuaded the simple folk of Kvaers that only the Devil would be so evil as to deny Auschwitz. For years the local school-master had been instructing his pupils in the unspeakable plight of the most innocent of all people, and now look...Politicians called for demonstrations, so-called anti-fascists emerged from their urban sewers, windows were smashed by cascading stones and bottles

while policemen, oblivious of their duty as if hypnotized, witness the riots. On September 26, *Extra Bladet* in triumph reported that Kvaers had been liberated: "Neo-Nazis were stoned out of Kvaers — Further trouble ahead in Kollund". (No evidence that the German Neo-Nazis had any plans of publishing any propaganda was, of course, produced.) Arne Melchior, MP, greeted the popular rising.

The prophecy of what was in stock for Kollund had the desired effect. Now, after the great *Kristallnacht* in Kvaers, time had finally come to get even with the old liar from Auschwitz in nearby Kollund. In the following week-end some 1500 people turned up in Kollund with arguments in the form of bottles, stones and flaming torches, as well as threats of lynching the old Nazi. Thies Christophersen was finally driven out of Kollund. "Oh, wish that Simon Wiesenthal could have seen this", a nice old lady in the crowd spontaneously exclaimed. (For more details, see *Die Bauernschaft* 4/94, the last one to be edited by Christophersen.)

A week later the crowd moved on with their stones and bottles to Greve, near Copenhagen. Once again, the vulgar crowd, again joined by local politicians, naive housewives, little school-girls as well as an occasional wandering Jew, would prove oblivious to the words of J. G. Fichte: "A stone, gentlemen, is a bad argument". Here, then, it was the "Nazi-boss", Jonni Hansen, the successor to the dethroned Riis-Knudsen, and his small entourage of herdsmen who served as the valiant target of blind hatred.

In October 1994 the press reported of demonstrations arranged by students from the universities in Aalborg and Aarhus. The new Minister of Justice, Björn Westh, declared that he did not approve of the firebombs being thrown on Hundige Strandvej 153 in Greve. Nor would he, on the other hand, being now under official German pressure, accept that "racist books" intended for foreign readership were published in Denmark. The demonstrations in Greve continued. A year later, the press, this time correctly, spoke of terrorism, when a parcel, misplaced but clearly intended for Mr. Jonni Hansen proved to contain half a kilo of explosive. This was on October 20, 1995. The police described it as a "terrible bomb". Half a year ago a similar bomb had exploded in Germany. Apparently those responsible for the *billet-doux* have still not been identified. (Any connection with the bombs intended for Mr. Zündel in Toronto?) Though constantly the

object of public harassment, Jonni Hansen nevertheless in November 1995 finally received permission to run a local radio, Radio Oasen. Mr. Hansen describes himself as a National Socialist, and the walls of his "bunker" are adorned with swastikas, and pictures of Adolf Hitler and Frits Clausen (the late Danish NS-leader, murdered in jail.)[4]

As for Thies Christophersen, the press in June 1995 reported that he by now "had had enough of Denmark", and had fled to Antwerp in Belgium. Let us add that a meeting with Thies Christophersen arranged by some students from the University of Aalborg had been canceled by the administration. Nor did any other university show any interest whatsoever in hearing Christophersen's version of history. Many would at least have expected the Jewish rector of the University of Copenhagen, Ove Nathan, to have taken an interest in the case, especially since he himself had often addressed the public about the value of protecting freedom of speech, and he, too, like Thies, had been a fugitive. In 1993 he had even sponsored a book on "xenophobia", as well as a conference the purpose of which was to see what we can do to avoid "history from repeating itself".[5] Here, obviously, was a clear case of an innocent victim of persecution. But no, not a single Jew raised his voice in protest. On the contrary, in October 1994, the chairman of the parliamentary committee on judicial affairs, Mr. Bjrn Elmquist, MP, wanted to have Thies Christophersen convicted for publishing the perceptive words of Nahum Goldmann in *Die Bauernschaft* (quoted above). In vain, as it turned out, and as the honorable MP should have known, for Thies had already been acquitted for the very same sin by a Danish court some years back.

"You cannot fight everything with tolerance", chief rabbi Bent Melchior slyly announced on TV, September 24, 1994, referring to the events applauded also by his brother Arne, MP, in Kvaers. But it would be unfair to conclude that the Jewish leaders were the only ones to rejoice over the *Kristallnacht* in Denmark. The country's former Minister of Foreign Affairs, MP, Uffe Ellemann-Jensen, also chairman of the liberal Party (and also a Jew?), repeated the words of the rabbi on Sunday, September 26, 1994. As a liberal he was not very happy about imposing restrictions on the freedom of speech, but instead encouraged the Danish citizens to "active fight" against Nazi propaganda. Thus, it should never be forgotten that there was some sort of official approval of the shameful terrorist events in Kvaers.

The mass media invariably spoke of a "victory" in Kvaers, or of the "liberation of Kvaers", as if WW II was still going on. The columnist of the tabloid *B.T.* made it all very clear when he wrote, after Kvaers, on September 26, 1994: "Thies Christoffersen (*sic!*) and his mercenaries (*sic!*) are still in Kollund. They will continue to publicize the lie of all lies: Hitler did not gas millions of Jews. Not until they all shut up their mouths will we stop showing them our contempt...". As a good and pious Christian you must confess your faith in gassings. Auschwitz is the modern Golgotha, as the Pope says.

There were many other demonstrations against "fascism and xenophobia" in October and November. On October 1, some 1500-2000 demonstrated in Kollund. There were 1000 on October 8 in Greve, and all political youth organizations were represented among the 1800 who marched in Kollund on October 9. And on the 56th anniversary of the *Kristallnacht* (the one in Germany, not the one in Kvaers) the torches were burning again, there were some 200 demons in Copenhagen, some 300 in Kollund, 70 in Greve, and unreported numbers in Aalborg and Odense. "On this day we should remind ourselves of the fear and cowardice that cost millions of Jews their lives", one petty politician admonished. Members of Jewish youth organizations wore the yellow star of David. In December, Thies Christophersen finally got the message, and moved out of Kollund.

On November 22, 1994, the Danish press reported that the German owner of the demolished house in Kvaers, Meinolf Schönborn, had been arrested in Detmold. He was accused of having denied the Holocaust (not that of his own home, naturally). In September 1995 the press announced that the defunct publishing house of the German visitor to Denmark had now been offered for sale.

Of course, the lurid press did not forget Thies Christophersen either. He had arrived in Switzerland in the early summer of 1995, but the public prosecutor in Bern had decided that Thies would have to leave the country by the end of the year. This led a certain Frede Farmand Rasmussen, in December 1995, to create a new rumor: Thies had now returned to Denmark! This, of course, was a hoax, but good for PR. Basing himself of some of the files, etc. that had been stolen from Thies on April 20, 1994, the said Mr. Farmand ("Daddy") also published a ridiculous book in November 1995: *The Liar from Auschwitz* ("Lögneren fra Auschwitz"), meant, of course, to refute Christophersen's *Die Auschwitz-Lüge* from 1973. A couple of jewsmen hailed it as a great scholarly achievement.[6] But actually it is so silly that presumably not even Deborah Lipstadt (not to speak of Dr. Porat!) would be able to take it seriously. Mr. Farmand's only "scholarly" source was the Norwegian translation of the poor Jean-Claude Pressac's inept 1993 book *Les Crématoires d'Auschwitz*. The book had been hailed in *Politiken*, July 20 (!), 1994, as the final refutation of evil revisionists like Robert Faurisson, etc.[7] According to Mr. Farmand, chemistry is not really an exact science, and the morgue of a crematory is invariably the same as a gas chamber. Oddly, Mr. Farmand fails to draw the conclusion that his own logic bids him to do: In that case we would have homicidal gas chambers for the extinction of Jews in all larger cities all over the world.

January 1995 was, needless to repeat, in Denmark as elsewhere, "the month of memory and mourning" — once again; it was the 50th anniversary of the liberation of the Auschwitz "death camp". The mass media were, as one can imagine, replete with stories about gas chambers, smoking chimneys, etc. In the following months the horrors, predictably and right on schedule, of Buchenwald, Dachau, Majdanek, were also resuscitated. Surprisingly, though, there were not, at least in Denmark, so many new witnesses who had survived thanks to the usual miracles. (Somehow, by miracle, there are still about 1000 "survivors", not just Jews, in Denmark who receive *Wiedergutmachung* from Germany; probably a rare potential here if you consider doing an original Ph.D. on legalized fraud!). One or two slimy journalists, to be sure, were aware that Pressac had reduced the 4,000,000 figure of Auschwitz — several times, in fact, so make your free choice — but they nevertheless hung on unto the magic number of 6,000,000. (This really goes to show how reliable jewnalists can be: 6 minus 3 = 6!)

Hardly surprising, the chief rabbi, Bent Melchior, on January 12, 1995, was decorated by the German Ambassador to Denmark with the *Grosse Verdienstkreuz* for his unique contributions to "reconciliation", and in his capacity as chairman of the European branch of the Jewish organization B'nai B'rith. What that shady organization is all about, the Danish public was, naturally, never told. Only that it was some sort of philanthropic league, offering, *inter alia*, gracious advice on how to exterminate racism, anti-Semitism, etc. Had the reader

known the true nature of the B'nai B'rith he would undoubtedly have been disgusted at seeing a German traitor awarding a rabbi for assisting in bringing about the Endlösung of the German people.

It must be kept in mind that Bent Melchior, like his brother, the MP, Arne Melchior, and just like Judenführer Bubis and the German politicians often express their personal concern about freedom of speech and human rights. Even though the Danish Jewish leaders seldom in plain language insist the *Auschwitz-Lie* should be criminalized — the Danes would fail to understand why and perhaps become suspicious — there can hardly be any doubt about their innermost desires. Thus, for instance, MP Arne Melchior, on November 25, 1994 suggested during a debate in Parliament that "Nazi and racist propaganda" should be punished by up to more than two years in jail. Was he suggesting that books and booklets be thrown into jail? That was hardly the intention of his pilpul.[8]

In retrospect, then, the purpose of all the confusing demonstrations, riots, etc. was simply to quench the propagators of the Auschwitz-Lie, i.e., the truth about Auschwitz. The mass media etc. presented the covert fight against revisionism as an overt fight against racism, fascism, etc. Some readers would now recognize that Jewish tolerance simply means tolerance of Jews and intolerance of others. The Danish public, simply lacking the background knowledge required for making the necessary distinction between scholarly revisionism and vulgar "racism", was deliberately deceived by the you-know-who. The Danish Jews never dared to insist in plain words that the Auschwitz-Lie and historical source criticism should be criminalized. The Danish public had been taught for decades that Holocaust deniers were crackpots, ridiculous outsiders. And if such crackpots were to be punished — what then about all the other crackpots in the Danish society? So, in the end, the Parliament, listening to some of the advice of their legal advisors (who, with a shake of the head, spoke of "lousy justice" etc.), passed a bill to the effect that no further limitations on the existing law concerning freedom of expression were imposed. Nazi propaganda for export would not be tolerated, however, but how this concept was to be understood was never defined, being left to the judiciary (or: jewdiciary?) of the courts. To be sure, it was admittedly under pressure from Germany that the paragraph on export was added. It did not make much sense now that the two publishers in

question, Nordwind in Kollund, and Nordland in Aalborg were virtually defunct. On the other hand, it is now quite clear that anyone is free to think and say that he happens not to believe in the Holocaust, in the gossip about the Auschwitz gas chambers, the 6,000,000, and any other Jewish myth.

Since the Endlösung of Thies Christophersen and his *Die Auschwitz-Lüge* was actually, i.e. covertly, what all the demonstrations and riots had been all about, the end result must have come somewhat as a disappointment to the Jewish leaders in Denmark.

The Jews, however, did not give up. Characteristically, Charlotte Thalmay, a young energetic leader of the Jewish Youth-League said, referring to the current debate on "racism, neo-nazism and freedom of expression", that she was in favor of imposing limitations upon freedom of speech, when this freedom is used "so as to make others feel hurt". " You cannot run away from being a Jew", Charlotte says (Sændagsavisen, July 16, 1995), "for even if Bob Dylan says he is a Buddhist and Frank Zappa converts, they are still Jews." Jews should encounter "xenophobia" even by putting on stage "small happenings and role-plays", Charlotte interestingly concludes.

Whether Charlotte, never the one to hurt the feelings of others, also included those of Jonni Hansen and Thies Christophersen, she did not say. Nor was she asked.

Charlotte's deep concern, though — at least I presume so, not being able to prove what others feel, and why — did perhaps not include the feelings of the American citizen Mr. Gary lauck, who, as a result of a small "happening" in which German as well as Danish police played a sinister role, had, while Charlotte was delivering her all too humane message, been incarcerated since March 20, 1995, I presume, again, with somewhat mixed feelings.

On May 24 (several days after the event, take note) *Politiken* headlined the news that a " Top-Nazi had been captured in Denmark", and "that the Germans were interested in the US-Nazi". A few days after the arrest of Mr. Lauck in the "Nazi-bunker" in Greve, hundreds of German policemen conducted a "grand razzia" of some eighty homes in Germany suspected of having received Mr. Lauck's Nazi propaganda from the NSDAP/AO headquarters in Lincoln, Nebraska. On March 16, the DA in Hamburg had asked the Danes (who now seem to be falling back into the war-time role of collaborating

with the Germans) to arrest Mr. Lauck while on a private visit in Greve. On several previous occasions, the German authorities had asked the Danes to extradite Mr. Christophersen. In vain, though, for Thies had never violated Danish law. A year later, to be sure, the leader of the German *Verfassungsschutz,* Hans-Jörg Geiger, said to *Jyllands-Posten*, on February 5, 1996: "We are all very pleased that Denmark would no longer have the Nazi Thies Christophersen living among them. And that Denmark extradited the American Nazi Gary Lauck for prosecution in Germany".

Had this happened during the war, the Danes responsible for the illegal extradition would have been charged , on the basis of retroactive laws passed after the end of the war, of having violated the constitution in having collaborated with a foreign power! Even the Supreme Court proved itself to serve as a handmaiden of political correctness. This, though, was hardly something new.

Thies, as said before, had never violated Danish law — even though Danish politicians, unaware of their own legislation, imagined that he had. Nor had Mr. Lauck ever violated any Danish law. This was quite clear. Nevertheless, the Minister of Justice, in May, decided to have Mr. Lauck extradited to Germany, "the Jewish republic", as the unfortunate, handcuffed American being thrown into a police vehicle, gallantly described his future hosts (for the four coming years, at least) to the puzzled Danish public on TV. There was no uproar in the United States, there was no formal (or informal) protest from the U.S. ambassador to Denmark, H. E. Edward Elson, a Clintonite Jew, of course, whose "grandfather was a Russian Jew", and who, moreover, loved to introduce himself to the Danish public as an idealistic representative of freedom of speech, a man who had come over here from " America, the dear land of freedom" (sic!). Indeed, on November 11 (!), 1993, *Berlingske Tidende* reported how Edward had told the U.S. Senate about his forefathers having come to the U.S. as fugitives. For that very reason, he argued, he intended to employ his post in Copenhagen as a wonderful opportunity to repay his family's debt to the past. These deceptive words of pilpul and chutzpah could only be understood — if understandable at all — to the effect that there was nothing that H. E. wanted more than to be able to offer his help to people in need. Now that there finally was an American there who certainly needed his help, Mr. Elson failed to grasp the opportunity.

Some observers would perhaps have thought that had Mr. Clinton been a man of honor, he would immediately have send his deceitful ambassador right back to the shtetl or from wherever in Russia his forefathers may have come. Or, as a more humane measure, he could have let Mr. Elson go back to selling the glossy magazines that had, to begin with, made him so wealthy that he eventually had been able, by way of modern simony, to secure himself the post of Mr. Clinton's ambassador.

Furthermore, the displaced liberty-loving person, would launch himself as an ambassador who "wanted to open doors" — but, he forgot to tell, apparently not for the likes of Mr. Lauck in his Danish cell. Insisting that extradition to a third country would be against American as well as Danish law — and correctly so — Mr. Lauck appealed, and in fact had his case tried at all possible levels. It was all but a sham and mockery. Also, his appeal for "political asylum" was immediately turned down as "clearly baseless", though factually fully justified. On September 6, 1995, he was handed over to the German police in Hamburg in a late evening *Nacht und Nebel-Aktion,* as it were. Surely, Mr. Lauck was not exactly a philosemite, and surely Danish law does not allow a person to be extradited merely on account of his personal views. The Danish legal system, then, was corrupted by succumbing to "German" pressure and by the American failure to raise a voice of protest in protection over the rights of one of its citizens. Mr. Lauck, now incarcerated in Hamburg, can expect a heavy sentence for having spread his belief in the genius of Adolf Hitler and his disbelief in the Holocaust from America to Germany.[9]

As the irony of history would have it, the Danes, succumbing willingly in 1995 to German pressure, were just all too busy celebrating the 50th anniversary of their liberation from German pressure and occupation, May, 1945. Bondage was mistaken for liberty, and liberty for bondage. True, things did tend, in the mythical perspective of 1995, to become rather complicated. What WW II had actually been all about was not so clear anymore. The old story ran that it was a just war the allies had declared in order to let "Germany perish". Ever since the end of the war there had been a flood of allied propaganda over Denmark to support the perverse thesis that all Germans were mere monsters in human disguise. This included sordid Jewish publications such as Louis Nizer's *What to do with Germany*, and, from the

other side, Ilja Ehrenburg's *For Man's Sake*. The Jewish professor of penal law, Stephan Hurwitz, in numerous publications, had, with his characteristic duplicity, presented the terror tribunal in Nuremberg as a court of justice and fairness.

But now the new story is that the Germans were rather innocent victims only happy to have finally been liberated from the evil genius of Hitler. Others would insist that the "meaning" of WW II had been to stop the Holocaust. But why would one want to liberate the innocent Germans if most of them were "willing executioners", and thus at least in part responsible for the Holocaust? To liberate Germans from themselves? If, on the other hand, the Holocaust is but a Jewish hoax, why are the German politicians today so eager in maintaining that it's a hoax that the Holocaust was a hoax? Would they not want to exculpate themselves if they could? And again, if the Danes actually supported Hitler's crusade against Communism — and the majority of those capable of forming an independent judgment about current affairs certainly did — why is it that Hitler and the Germans are considered so evil? And why punish the brave Danish volunteers for fighting against Communism? Why not rather decorate them for their courage and good intentions, as the old King had done? (After the war, naturally, the old King "did not remember" — even though we were all told "never to forget"!) And, once again, why claim that the Danes rescued the Jews in October 1943, when, in fact, as we all know, they were free to leave by the normal ferry to Sweden, thanks to an SS-officer, Dr. Werner Best, who allowed them to leave the country in peace? Those Jews who wished to do so could, to be sure, certainly catch the ferry from Copenhagen to Malmœ. German soldiers would even help them if they were late. The regular fare was not even a dollar. Why claim that Denmark had been brutally occupied by the Germans in April, 1940, when, in fact, the occupation took place peacefully according to an agreement the Government had made with the Reichsführer-SS, Heinrich Himmler? Everything was ready and set for the Germans when they arrived in the early morning, April 9. And why distort history by describing Communist partisans as patriotic Danish resistance fighters? And so on and so forth: Half a century after WW II the Danes are totally confused as to what actually happened, and why, during those five "evil years", which were, considering the circumstances, actually quite good for Denmark.

No help in solving these paradoxes was to be had from the official historians. These miserable intellectuals are, as a rule, simply too cowardly and dishonest to dare to appear politically incorrect.

The clue to an understanding of what actually happened is, of course, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, as Dr. Butz aptly described the Holocaust myth. And the fact that Judea already in 1933 — if not on earlier occasions — declared war on Germany. Once this is recognized, all the deliberate distortions can be seen in their proper perspective, and the overall picture soon becomes convincingly simple. The Judea that declared war on Germany so long ago must today do all it can to protect the greatest lie of them all from being disclosed. The disclosure of the greatest lie will have a devastating effect on the endless number of minor lies. It will ruin their kingdom of deceit.

In Denmark today, then, it is entirely legal to think and say that one does not believe in the myth of the 6,000,000 gassed Jews. (Another matter is that it is virtually impossible to have one's views publicized. Not only newspapers and journals, but also publishers and other channels of information are under almost total Jewish control, directly or indirectly.)

It remains to be seen how the law will work in practice. There may be some unpleasant "happenings" ahead of us, depending, perhaps, on the judges, and their, if one dares to say so, racial or "religious" background. It goes without saying that Danish jurisdiction is also largely, though still not entirely, under foreign control.

The net result ensuing from all the demonstrations and riots etc., as said before, in Denmark must have been greatly disappointing to vindicators of free speech such as Wiesenthal, Bubis, the Melchior brothers, and others.

As the reader will recall, in the beginning of 1995 the president of the World Jewish Congress (WJC), Mr. Edgar Bronfman, let out a massive appeal to the effect that historical revisionism must be stopped: "The growing numbers of revisionist supporters cannot be ignored. We must use every resource to stop revisionism, now, before it's too late." (Source: IHR Newsletter, February, 1995).

This is a simple Judean declaration of war against traditional European scholarship and the fundamental principle of historical source criticism. It is a new version of the old conflict between faith and reason, between science and religion.

A similar concern is expressed in the annual world reports on "anti-Semitism", published by the Institute of Jewish Affairs in London, with the WJC. One of the Danish contributors is, in fact, Bent Melchior (listed in the report for 1992, p. vi): "...there have (in Denmark) been attempts to form a neo-Nazi group with a publishing office reprinting old anti-Semitic literature. There have also been more anonymous articles attempting to disseminate Holocaust "revisionist" ideas, but without any effect on the public debate", it reported in 1992. Already then, in 1992, the holy and highly decorated rabbi was in no doubt as to what was at stake for the myths of his tribes on a more secular level of affairs. Espionage, it would appear, is a natural part of the traditional moral code of rabbinism.

But let us leave Bent aside for a moment to see what his brother Arne was up to — forgetting here all the misdemeanors where he, with impunity, was exposed for having used public funds for strictly private purposes, etc. etc., all the usual irregularities that *goyim* simply fail to "understand".

"The children of the Holocaust crave for a European Union". This was the sweeping headline of a report by Arne Melchior, MP and, at that time, Minister of Communication and Tourism, April 29, 1993. The MP had been present at the inauguration of the US Holocaust Memorial Museum on April 22 as the self-appointed official representative of the Danish Government. Or at least the Danes had paid his travel expenses to Washington, D.C. — even to some private business in Portland, Oregon. Bringing up the old shibboleth of "the extinction of six million Jews during WW II", and reminding his readers of the "mad Adolf Hitler and his gang", he emphasizes that there are also good Germans, men like Helmut Kohl, for instance, who desire a European Germany, as opposed to the German Europe that Hitler & Co. wanted. Such Germans are all right (— at least as long as they continue to pay reparations, incarcerate German patriots, suppress freedom of speech, etc., we may add). It was for this sort of "reconciliation" that Bent Melchior was to be highly awarded by Germany, in January 1995, as we saw. Incidentally, it is worthy of notice that the 6 million shibboleth — a cheap trick intended to captivate our compassionate benevolence — appears with some interesting variants in the Melchior family. Thus the late father of Arne and Bent, the grand rabbi Marcus Melchior, in 1953, recalled the tragic fate of his

"six million brothers and sisters", who had already ten years ago, i.e. in October 1943, "been dragged to camps and tortured to death". This shameless lie he threw right into the face of the King and the Queen of Denmark attending the memorial sermon held in the Copenhagen synagogue, on October 8, 1953. Does this imply that first 6 million Jews were tortured in the camps, and then, later on, 6 million Jews were gassed? Since Bent Melchior occasionally speaks of twelve million victims, such an implication of his chutzpah and pilpul cannot be excluded. On the other hand, it must not be forgotten that Marcus Melchior also explicitly classified the entire event as "incomprehensible". (It may well be, one day in the future, under new auspices, that the Jews will say that they have always insisted that the Holocaust was "incomprehensible", in other words, that they never believed in the 6,000,000 Holocaust, it being but an evil myth imposed upon them by the *goyim*, a myth they, as a suppressed minority did not, naturally, dare to oppose for fear of retribution. In brief, the Jews were the real revisionists, all along. Thus, the argument will run, the Jews have suffered not once, but twice. Therefore, once again, they will be entitled to *Wiedergutmachung*.)

Interestingly, Bent Melchior often insists that Judaism is not in conflict with science, but rather its consummation. This means, for him, that it is to the rabbi we have to turn for a valid distinction between truth and falsehood, between good and evil.

So much the more good reason for historians to undertake free and critical research in the field of Holocaust studies!

This again makes it very clear indeed that German politicians and Jewish leaders share a common interest in upholding the hoax of the Holocaust. Readers of German newspapers need not be reminded that the current Jewish and German leaders are almost competing in upholding the myth. Or rather, the Jews can safely leave the squalid task to subservient Germans. Not a single Holocaust memorial without politicians punctiliously attending in order to confess to the public the sins of their fathers and sons, no matter where or when in Germany. This, again, implies that the struggle for a European Germany and the struggle against Holocaust Revisionism are intimately related. And this, again, means that we should expect European politicians — not merely the German ones — to give their support to the Holocaust myth. Exactly as the American presidents do, and exactly as the

American politicians do. What could, for instance, be more symptomatic than the 6,000,000 resolution passed by the House on April 16, 1996 — to the eternal disgrace of the United States! The facts unfortunately prove that European politicians — without necessarily believing in the absurd myth, that is not at all the point — now also consider it opportune to support the hoax of the Holocaust in public. This is quite logical once the reader reminds himself of the words of the Israeli columnist, Ari Shavit, on Jews killing Arabs: "We killed them out of a certain naive hubris. Believing with absolute certitude that now, with the White House, the Senate and much of the American media in our hands, the lives of others do not count so much as our own." (*New York Times*, May 27, 1996) It takes more than an average democratic politician to risk confrontation with the ZOG under these dire circumstances.

Just like the holy gang of French bishops that recently condemned the Abbe Pierre, they all sanctimoniously confess the novel creed that gas chambers did indeed exist. They consider any scientific discussion about the physical reality of the alleged gas chambers as blasphemy, and they are prepared to condemn anyone who raises doubts about their actual existence.

It was Nazism, it was fascism, it was nationalism that lead to the Holocaust, so the argument goes, and all the Germans who accept the monstrous quibble without posing reasonable questions, are OK — but also obliged by their signature to show that they are prepared to crush simple peasants like Christophersen — not to speak of "spiritual arsonists" like Günter Deckert and many other German scholars and patriots. So if the German leaders wish to be considered decent and civilized people in the eyes of the world (whatever that "world" may be), they had better throw truly decent people like Mr. Deckert behind bars. And, as we observe, they do, many of them undoubtedly seeing themselves as good Christians willing to bring a sacrifice and to acknowldge their sins, or more precisely: the sins of their dead fathers and their no less innocent unborn sons.

It, therefore, does not come as a surprise to us to read in *Berlingske Tidende*, November 5, 1994, that chief rabbi Bent Melchior, president of the European branch of B'nei Brith (sic!), an international, philanthropic (sic!) organization, has held a meeting with Jacques Santer, the future chairman of the EU-Commission. The two distinguished gentlemen, we are told, discussed human rights in Europe. B'nei Brith (*sic!*) has the experience of a century in fighting racism and xenophobia, and now offers to share its "know-how" with the European Commission. — The average Danish reader would have no clue as to what was going on behind the curtain. The ignorant readership never heard of B'nai B'rith, and the jewnalist even got the spelling consistently wrong. Of course, the standard dictionaries and handbooks in Danish simply do not register this shady "philanthropic organisation", — perhaps the Jewish editorial boards have had a good reason for the flagrant omission. The brief notice in *Berlingske Tidende* seems as harmless as can be, but it was not, as we shall see.

Here, however, it will be useful to take notice of two incidents occurring in the Danish press and causing considerable commotion. To the superficial observer they have no bearing upon the issues reported above, but actually they do.

The first incident occurred when a former MP, Mr. Ole Maisted, in *Politiken*, June 24, 1994, published a brief letter to the effect that Jews, thanks to their "positive nepotism", were very powerful and occupied key positions in Danish society. This was, has for long been, and still is true to fact. Usually newspapers do not publish such letters. It was, though, hardly a slip. Immediately the Jewish editor of *Politiken*, Herbert Pundik — also an ardent propagator of the 6,000,000 myth, in "a huge gas oven"[10] — responded by crying out about anti-Semitism and called upon the support of all decent Danes. As if Mr. Maisted was about to gas Mr. Pundik! Leading politicians and historians at once responded to the excruciating cry condemning the views of Maisted, who shortly afterwards was excluded as a candidate for Parliament for the liberal party of Uffe Ellemann-Jensen (see above). On the other hand it was clear that he could not be punished by the law for having written what he wrote, though there were those who did their best to have him convicted. Maisted was condemned by all and socially ostracized. A few words of courage and truth thus put an end to his long political career.

A year later, in *Berlingske Tidende*, May 2, 1995, Marianne Herlufsdatter had the audacity of publishing a letter: "Jewish Politics according to the Books of Moses". She argued, correctly, that when Jews spoke of one's having to love one's neighbor, this rule was merely confined to other Jews, not to Christians, and other strangers,

and, moreover, that the laws of Moses were actually nothing but a recipe for terrorism. What had prompted her to write her letter in the first place was the fact that Herbert Pundik in a brochure had accused the Danes of being Nazis and racists if they would not open up their borders for all sorts of foreigners, including Palestinians expelled from Israel (by the sorts of Mr. Pundik himself, once an Israeli soldier, he forgot to add).

An entire page of furious invectives was given to Bent Melchior and other Jews to spit into Marianne Herlufsdatter's "Ugly face of anti-Semitism". Letters in support of her views were "lost" somewhere in the office of *Berlingske Tidende*. (Are they now in the archives of Bent Melchior's "philanthropic organization"?)

As for Marianne Herlufsdatter and her husband, Lars Thirslund, who are gifted artists, elderly people without influence or political connections, this reaction came as a shock. They started reading rare books on history, quickly grasped to their great astonishment how they had been deceived for decades by the public lies of the Jews, and on November 19, 1995, they published their first revisionist pamphlet, *Vestlig samisdat*, discussing, among other things, Theodore N. Kaufman's *Germany Must Perish*, not a single copy of which, it turns out, is available in any public library in Scandinavia.[11]

These two incidents show that any kind of objective discussion of the Jewish problem — a problem not even supposed to exist — immediately will be met with blind and furious accusations of anti-Semitism. What happened to the two Danes was analogous to what happened to Marlon Brando recently — only the Danes did not have to kiss a kike in public. (It would not have been impossible though, for of course Danish TV is also largely run by Jews, on or behind the screen.) One is simply forbidden to speak the truth about the Jews. No one will dare (or be permitted) to defend the witches. Politicians, historians, journalists, and Christian readers will immediately join the Jews in their unconditional condemnation and castigation of the culprits.

The charge, or allegation, of anti-Semitism can be difficult to handle, partly because it has the nature of a primitive curse, or sheer denunciation, partly because it can be so vague and unspecified, or contradictory. And there may be other reasons also. According to several observers, baseness, vulgarity and meanness are frequently perceived in many Jews, and, of course, in many other fallible mortals as well. Anti-Semitism, if it means rejection of meanness, mendacity and vulgarity must, surely, thereby be considered a virtue. Only pilpul or chutzpah, or sheer failure to distinguish good from bad, would consider virtue to be a vice.

Already in September 1994 the newspapers (in connection with the *Kristallnacht* in Kvaers) reported that the Commissioner for human rights in the Baltic region, MP, Ole Espersen, a socialist and former Minister of Justice, in May had made contact with the ten countries in the region to see how they could change their laws so as to establish a mutual collaboration to "combat Nazism". The problem, again, was created by those who said they did not find reason to believe in the historicity of the Holocaust. No reasonable human being can, in fact.

The crusade against historical revisionism had by now become a matter of deep and vital concern for the EU. Increasingly, it is becoming a union founded on lies and hypocrisy. Does it, as such, compare favourably with the Neuropa envisaged by the evil genius of Hitler, old and new (if such exist) Nazis might ask? The idea of a European union is, in itself, surely not a bad one. The bad thing is that dangerous parasites have taken abode in the European body.

At the end of 1994, Taslima Nasrin was awarded the Sakharov prize because, as Klaus Hänsch, the German chairman of the European Parliament expressed it, " she had become a symbol of freedom of expression, and she is tireless in her struggle for the right to free expression." Taslima Nasrin, it was reported (*Nyt fra Europa*, 12 December 1994) risked two years in jail for having called for a revision of the Koran. (Of course, Taslima, who can hardly make herself intelligible in English, is, quite apart from her silly call for a revision of certain passages in an ancient book of barbarism, as we now know, but another stooge for the pretensions of Jewish interests. A glance at the faces and the names of the crowd surrounding her wherever she goes is more than enough to prove the point, that is, needless to add, in fact valid for virtually all writers, intellectuals, artists, etc. promoted by the international press.)

hortly afterwards, the said Klaus Hänsch sponsored a contest arranged by the Simon Wiesenthal Center. European students between the age of 15 and 18 were invited to write about anti-Semitism, the

theme being: "50 years after the Holocaust: What has Europe learned?" The winner would be honored with a free trip to Israel, etc. The Europeans themselves would, naturally, have to pay not only the travel expenses but also for the other costs of shameless indoctrination of the youngsters.

And the EU did not fail to appoint an advisory commission on how to fight racism and xenophobia. The final report, addressed to the European Council, appeared in April/May 1995.

The Report, under the chairmanship of a certain French Jew by the name of Jean Kahn, is simply a disgrace. It is an incredible document of hatred and intolerance. No definitions of the key concepts, racism, xenophobia, nazism, etc. are offered. This means that when time is ripe, certain people, you guess who, will be ready to make the final definitions and decisions for themselves. There will be new Nuremberg terror tribunals. Campaigns on a grand scale, special advisers, secret police, local monitors and similar reminiscences of Stalinism should be set in against anti-Semitism. Specifically, the Report recommends "special laws against the denial of the existence of concentration camps etc. ("Holocaust") and the minimizing (sic!) of other crimes against mankind". (p. 49 of the Danish translation, May 23, ref. 6000. I, 5-0.)[12] One asks oneself what the unassuming little "etc." is supposed to mean. The members of the advisory committee failed to notice the trick. Also, Mr. Kahn was there to see the fatal "etc." through, probably prepared to reject any objections as tedious hair-splitting. Presumably, the good Christians had not read Ostrovsky's *By Way of Deception.*[13]

After the appearance of this appalling Report there could be no doubt that EU is being misused "to stop revisionism, now, before it's too late." — This was in 1995.

"Denmark isolated in action against racism", the papers announced in March 1996. A certain Jew by the name of Serge Cwajgenbaum, General secretary of a so-called Center for Research and Action against Racism and anti-Semitism in Paris, criticized the Danes for not having passed a law against spreading racist propaganda. Gary Lauck was accused by Mr. Cwajgenbaum of distributing Nazi propaganda from Denmark (but this was not true, Mr. Lauck was locked up safely in jail in Hamburg). Jonni Hansen likewise (but Jonni, who hardly even speaks a foreign language, merely plays music, and reads chapters from the Danish translation of *Mein Kampf*, available from any public library, and, moreover, only a few local people can pick up the waves from his "bunker".) So Mr. Cwajgenbaum has obviously not done the necessary research before going into action. Or perhaps he has. In any case, he should have been dismissed for his devious manners on the spot, had he not been a privileged Jew.

In other words, with the support of the EU, Mr. Cwajgenbaum and other subversive individuals and organisations are, once again, putting the squeeze on the Danes. I need not repeat what the actual motive behind all this is. Mr. Bronfman already said it.

Auschwitz is what it is all about. The unassuming "etc." above.

Thies, in 1944, had heard some nasty rumors, jumped onto his bike, set out to check the source of the rumors. Didn't see any gas chambers. And, in 1973, he had the courage to say that he saw nothing. Seeing nothing, then, is the problem. Numerous revisionists asked themselves why Thies did not see any gas chambers, looked closer into the matter, and finally came to the firm conclusion: Because there were no gas chambers. Without gas chambers no Holocaust, without Holocaust no Israel, and so: with Thies no One World under Jewish rule.

So the Jews, out of an understandable desire to survive as individuals, as a group and as a nation, simply have to say that Thies is a damned liar. They know perfectly well that he is not a liar, but by admitting so they automatically would admit that they themselves are the true liars. They are now getting caught up in an evil circle of lies. So from a Jewish point of view, Thies has also become the scapegoat of their own lies. By extinguishing Thies, by driving him away, as if driving a scapegoat out into the desert, they hope to get absolution from their sins. Judaism is, in more than one respect, a primitive religion, indeed.

I hope, on a purely empirical basis, by reporting the events in their natural and temporal sequence, to have shown, using Denmark as an example, that certain representatives of international Jewry have used all their resources "to stop revisionism, now, before it's too late."

Reviewing the evidence it is not unfair to conclude that they have done so largely by way of deception — they use the motto of the Mossad itself — which was also that of Moses, and of Jahveh, both of whom are also merely Hebrew fabrications.

Through a deliberate and systematic exploitation of the mass media they have persuaded the public into believing that vulgar, violent racism (a very rare thing) is the same as scholarly historical revisionism. The big lie is that it is not! To engage in careful research and conclude that there is no scientific evidence for upholding the historical existence of the Holocaust is a legitimate, scholarly enterprise, like any other, it is not an "incitement to hatred". The masses are largely ignorant, have always been; they do not read scholarly books or journals. They are satisfied by the poison on the nearby newsstand. The books, papers, magazines etc. here offered for sale, are largely controlled by Jewish interests. One only needs to check the names of the publishers, editors, journalists etc. to ascertain this simple fact. In every international airport the same picture emerges. By terror and by propaganda, and by inciting the masses, the likes of Mr. Bronfman et al. have put an enormous pressure on European politicians who again are putting a pressure on the courts.

In March 1996, Denmark, as said before, was isolated. As an Iraq en miniature. All the other Ministers of Justice in the EU signed a document to the effect that Holocaust deniers should be punished. Denmark was apparently the only European country not to sign the act. (Only quite recently it was reported that England seems to share our views. It remains to be seen which steps, if any, the new labour government will take.)

With an all too characteristic display of traditional pilpul and chutzpah, the Jews changed the original meaning of the phrase Die Auschwitz-Lüge. For Thies it meant that it was wrong to say that there were gas chambers in Auschwitz-Birkenau, for the Jews it now means that it was wrong to say that there were no gas chambers in Auschwitz-Birkenau. No matter how serious business all this is there is also an element of Jewish humor not to be overlooked.

But shoah-business remains bloody serious business. It's now horribly clear that at least some of the Jewish leaders are prepared to use " every resource to stop revisionism, now, before it's too late". They obviously do not abhor from exterminating freedom of speech and research in Europe. Of course, they prefer to let the Europeans do the dirty job on their behalf, letting the lousy goyim hang themselves by their own ropes. And to this day they have been very successful indeed.

During WW II it was Germany that had to perish, now it is Europe that has to perish — for a Europe without freedom of speech and research is no longer a European Europe. It will eventually degrade into a union under an alien One World dictatorship. Human decency will be defined in terms of U.S. dollars.

What Europe now needs urgently more than anything else, are men of courage and wisdom — an aristocracy of virtue and talent, as Thomas Jefferson phrased it — men prepared to let the Jews know that the world is fed up with their endless array of lies and deceit. The task of revisionist scholars is to provide such political leaders with the most efficient ammunition of all: historical truth.

At a recent meeting in one of Copenhagen's suburbs, in April 1996, a close and trustworthy friend of mine reports, Bent Melchior made a couple of memorable remarks. Asked what he would respond if scholars were justified in claiming that the story about Moses might after all be but a myth, he replied that he could not care less. What mattered for him as a Jew and as a rabbi (a common way of Jewish expression) was not "academic truth" but "freedom". For him truth and freedom were entirely different matters. Truth, in itself, is not worthy of respect. Asked, then, by a naive Christian contemplating conversion to Judaism, what he, as a Jew, thought of Christianity, Melchior replied that he agreed entirely with his late father, the former chief rabbi, that Jews should be pleased with the Christians, "for Christianity is a mission for Judaism", he laughed. And the ignorant Christians present clapped their hands wildly in joyful approval not realizing the deeper implications of this piece of chutzpah. (Had they, one may assume, read and understood the late Revilo P. Oliver's brilliant essay "Jews love Christianity", the sloppy rabbi would, one fears, have had to run for his life.)

But there is Jewish wisdom in those words — freedom as opposed to academic truth. From the freedom from academic truth to useful and beneficial lies there are not many steps. And the Jewish savants have not always taken those steps with the care and circumspection they frankly ought to have done.

The eminent intellectual historian, Dr. Alexander Jacob, from the University of Toronto, if I remember correctly, once in passing remarked on the criminal nature of the Jews. To the extent that Jewish leaders are prepared to let Germany and Europe perish so as to sup-

press freedom of speech and research in order for themselves to uphold the lucrative tyranny of their own myths, they are, according to the laws of any land, indeed guilty of a severe crime.

I do not think that we have to apologize for still retaining some old-fashioned European respect for facts. The value of freedom of speech and research depends on the respect for facts. The struggle for freedom is much the same as the struggle for facts and for truth. Freedom without truth is, for us, an absurdity.

Under enormous Jewish pressure countries such as Canada, Germany, France, etc. have now turned it into a "hate crime" to search for and speak out what historical revisionism has found to be the historical truth.[14]

The Jews and their lackeys among the intellectuals — Aryan traitors, you might say — politicians, etc. have turned it into a crime to lie about what they consider, or currently pretend to consider historical truth. So the Jews, at least for the time being, insist that those who deny (certain) historical facts should be punished.

But truth, in the end, will prevail, as has always been the case. This is our faith, this is our trust, this is our hope. And our love, too.

And once truth is out — perhaps by means of the Internet that not even Jewish machinations seem to be able to control — it will be clear that the real liars — not just about the historical truth but also about those who, like Thies, struggled on its behalf — were the Jews.

Should they, then, be punished for falsification of history, and for incitement of hatred, as they themselves now would have it? Aristocrats of virtue and talent, it goes without saying, do not even then entertain any base Jewish desires for revenge.

There will be universal demands from those politicians, etc. who now see — and finally dare to say — that they were deceived by the Jewish lies. Jews — also humble, innocent Jews — will invariably be held responsible. Justice will hold them to account for an endless list of violence, libel, slander, corruption, censorship, arson, murder, etc. etc. — in short for "hate crimes"! Suddenly, the obscure and odd phrase will become more meaningful than ever before.

Will Saul become Paul, will the Jews convert and implore for Christian virtues such as forgiveness? Can they expect their victims to show them the mercy that they themselves were seldom, if ever, prepared to show? Will they, calling upon Thies — as Pressac in the end

called upon Leuchter — implore their victims to counter hatred with love? Will they claim that they too, like Thies, fought an honest fight against the *Auschwitz-Lüge*? That they, too, are its innocent victims?

Like a boomerang the *Auschwitz-Lüge*, not made in, but made for Germany, and for Europe, yes, even for America, yea, made for the entire mankind by its traditional enemies, will revert upon Mr. Bubis and other suppressors of the freedom and the rights of man.

What Europeans, in the end, are not supposed to use their right to freedom of speech to say is this: Next only to Judeo-Christianity, Holocaust-Judaism has been employing the Great Myth — first the myth of one Jew holocausted "for our sins", then the holocaust of no less than six million Jews — as an instrument of the greatest and most base case of blackmail in recorded history. First the cross, then the gas chamber! To this day the new religion has sucked an estimated 125 billion dollars out of the German sinners and about four times as much out of the American boobs. Currently, the big squeeze is on the Swiss and their bankers. The Norwegians, according to Edgar Bronfman Sr. (*Time*, November 4, 1996, p. 24) have confessed their sins and promised to pay some 80 million dollars to compensate for Jewish victims.[15] (Norway, of course, never deliberately caused the death of a single Jew.) The president of the World Jewish Congress, according to whom, "This is not about money. This is about justice", (— in the Jewish language justice is often but a euphemism for bucks —) has announced that the WJC will investigate the fate of Jewish property in France, Belgium, Holland and Sweden (Sweden was, of course, never even under German occupation — but, naturally, the average American would hardly even know.)

Predictably, the big squeeze will soon be on France. In November 1996, the "distinguished" pseudo-philosopher and son of an Algerian rabbi, Jacques Derrida, addressed an audience at Oxford University about the "lie of the state, and the state of the lie". The state was France that had let IT — the Nazi Holocaust — happen. And the lie was, according to that most dishonest sophist, that France claimed not to have known.

Here again we face a typical Jewish lie-lie.[16] The real lie is that it is a lie that France has lied about its ignorance about the "Nazi Holocaust". How in the world could "France" before 1945 possibly know that the silly myth would be apotheosized as true history after 1945?

If, in this way, it is possible to blackmail innocent "sinners" for having murdered unknown victims all to the benefit of the WJC which has itself suffered no harm at all (but only caused it) then there is, in principle, nothing to prevent WJC (in competition with numerous other Jewish organisations, making it a bit more difficult for the predators) from putting the next squeeze on the Aborigines of Australia, or on the !Kung San of the Kalahari. These savages, too, "should have known"! Sure, since the rest of the world has already confessed its sins of omission.

But perhaps the Aborigines and the !Kung San are simply too destitute of means to make extortion and blackmail worth the while? And perhaps they never even heard of the true prophecy of the holocaust of 6,000,000 Jews in Europe, although it had been launched as far back as October 1919, in the *American Hebrew*. And perhaps they don't even subscribe to that journal, the damned !Kung San in the Kalahari?

Surely, if historical revisionism is not holocausted, now, the Jews face very serious problems indeed. Mr. Bronfman is right, the Jews must do all they can to stop revisionism, now.

Or will they, experts in apocalyptic bombing, let Israel send a shower of bombs from the sky so as to condemn the world to a final solution — the one, the only, the true and also the final Holocaust?

Lies create chaos, and the enemies of civilization thrive on it. Their most powerful weapon against truth and science is hatred, against justice it is revenge. For us as for them it is a simple question of survival. Their lies must be opposed. What but the upheld shield of veracity can boomerang the arrow of Hebrew hatred back to its sordid source of discharge?

Footnotes

1. The Israeli columnist Ari Shavit of the Hebrew-language newspaper *Haaretz* wrote in an article appearing in the May 27, 1996 *New York Times*, on Jews killing Arabs: "We killed them out of a certain naive hubris. Believing with absolute certitude that now, with the White House, the Senate and much of the American media in our hands, the lives of the others do not count as much a our own." — Source: *The Christian News*, July 15, 1996, p. 3.

2. Actually, Germany had an "Auschwitzlüge-Gesetz" from 1985. It was now, under the pressure from the Jews, of course, aggravated and in effect from December 1, 1994.

3. In other words, "reality" is created, or made up, by "films and museums", and, of course, by the "memories" of the " survivors" — not to forget the increasing number of reincarnated Jews who claim to recollect "shower heads", etc. Jewish scholarship, then, is religious or mythical, in the sense that it accepts *creatio ex nihilo* even in history and in science! likewise, when e.g. *Time* proudly claims that it makes the news. It never just reports them. It is not always fair to say that the Jews are notorious liars, but they invariably "make things up". Even their own fictitious god, called Jahveh, is a celebrated case in point. Like so many other primitive tribes the Jews have simply not yet taken the step from myth to reason. Science they only know second-hand. But unlike other barbarians they insist on imposing their myths upon the rest of mankind. This, essentially, constitutes the Jewish problem, and also accounts for the fact that they have to exterminate "the best among the *goyim*", not wishing their schemes to be revealed. Moreover, in whatever a Jew does, an element of material profit is present. The Jew is always social and commercial in his doings, and still basically selfish, in his mentality. — For an illuminating recent discussion of the old Jewish problem, see Dr. Alexander Jacob's book *Eugen Dühring on the Jews*, Brighton, England 1997, which, incidentally, was seized by the Canadian authorities and banned as pornographic! The Reviewing Officer — a Mr. Roskaft.
The standard argument that "we only have the witnesses" (and, based on their testimony, subsequently the museums and the films, etc.) is almost too silly for words or for rational rejection. The statement of a witness in itself proves or refutes absolutely nothing. If it is against reason or experience witness testimony must be rejected. A "witness" may have many reasons for not relating, or being able to relate the truth, even in an imperfect manner. Furthermore, there is a problem when one witness contradicts himself (his earlier statements), or contradicts those of other "witnesses". What, then, are we to believe? Certainly not something contradicted by experience, common sense, or the words of the "witness(es)" themselves. In brief, the testimony of a witness, in itself, proves nothing — not even what the witness really has in mind. Surely, some witnesses are more trustworthy than others, but again, the decision about whom to trust must be based on previous experience, and on reason. (Recently, I remember seeing some "distinguished Jewish scholar" insisting that the testimony of two witnesses — when it comes to the "gas chambers" — would be sufficient. — Only he forgot to explain what happens when these two witnesses disagree, either with other sets of witnesses, or even with one another.)

4. From his radio station Mr. Hansen (who does not have any higher education) has also offered the Royal Danish family, having recently taken to Mongolising, some elementary pieces of advice on racial hygiene. Mr. Hansen is thus, if I am not mistaken, the only Dane to offer the public free and highly unauthorized courses on the genocidal effects of race mixing. As the traditional enemies of mankind are also doing their best to throw the ignorant Danes into the great melting pot of the One

World, Mr. Hansen's well-meaning efforts can hardly count on overwhelming success. (The press condemns him as a "failure".) The Danish princess from Hong Kong seems in effect, at present, to be the most popular person in the kingdom.

5. In October 1993 the Danes had, upon orders, naturally celebrated the 50th anniversary of the "rescue of the Jews". So again the press was replete with myths and lies about the innocent Jews who were miraculously rescued from the Holocaust by the righteous Danes. (This is how the holy myth runs which is also part of the reason why the Jewish leaders in Denmark are in a dilemma when they have to tell the "righteous Danes" that it is not right of them not to punish the "Auschwitz-Lie".) The lesson we should learn from history, the Jews, is that any kind of "hatred of strangers" eventually leads to genocide and Holocaust (— problem again: in 1943 it did not lead to any Holocaust of a single Danish Jew). A nasty trick of theirs is to render "hatred of strangers" by the term xenophobia, from the Greek, meaning fear, not hatred, of strangers. But xenophobia in its original sense is a natural virtue found in all healthy species and essential for their survival. Do caring mothers not tell their children to beware of strangers? So, with their usual duplicity, by representing xenophobia as a vice, the Jews criminalize a virtue necessary for one's survival and well-being. For the benefit of who? Themselves, of course. The truth of the matter is that while we may fear the Jews and their lies, they certainly seem to hate us. There is nothing wrong in fearing hatred and lies. It would be madness not to.

6. One of those to hail Mr. Farmand's nonsense as "scholarly", was a certain Jewish "scholar" and journalist, Bent (Benjamin) Blüdnikow. Among many other activities he has contributed to the major recent work of lies, entitled *The Führer Has Ordered!* The very title of the book nicely tells how the myth-mongers work. One only needs a bit of discrimination (no wonder the Jews are against discrimination!) to ask: What, exactly, has the Führer ordered, to whom, where, when, in what form, and how do you know it, from which documents, sources, etc.? None of these questions is raised or answered in the book. The Holocaust "ordered by the Führer" is, in another sense than the Jews want it to be, unspeakable. It is mere words.

7. As will be recalled, Jean-Claude Pressac, since 1982, has been supported and promoted by the Jews to refute Faurisson, and other serious scholars. But recently poor Pressac, after his show-down in Paris in 1995, was entirely abandoned by his former "friends". See "The Journal of Historical Review, Vol. 16, No. 1, 1996, p. 41, for details and further references to this interesting intermezzo.

8. Again, note how Jewish myths are created by violating the demands of logic and syntactical rules of the Indo-European languages. Some years before that, Arne Melchior, defaming Mr. Riis-Knudsen (with impunity) in public calling him "murderer and terrorist", said he wanted Mr. Riis-Knudsen, as a person, "prohibited". — What does it mean, in the language of the Jews, to "prohibit" another person? To annihilate him? To kill him? To throw him into jail? We are not told. Why not?

9. On August 22, 1996, all the media reported, Mr. Gary Lauck, in Hamburg, was sentenced to four years in jail for his "horrible thesis" (standard phrase by now) that 6,000,000 had not been gassed by Hitler, and for having propagated his opinion for the last twenty years. The barbaric absurdity of German law (130) here becomes manifest. On the one hand there is nothing wrong when the media report that Mr. Lauck does not believe in the magical number 6,000,000 — and so the public knows what Mr. Lauck thinks — but on the other hand it is certainly wrong to share Mr. Lauck's opinion. So it follows that it is really no longer a matter of freedom of speech but rather freedom of opinion that is at stake. The rights of Mr. Lauck have clearly been violated on all counts. Who dares to say that we are not all entitled to the right of holding any opinion we wish? — The *Malleus Maleficarum*, it will be recalled, defined heresy as an *error mentis*, a mental error, or sin. In Germany it is now one's mentality that is punishable, it is not what one says but the mental state that one is assumed to be in when saying or when not saying so. Similar inquisitorial laws have recently been passed even in Belgium and Switzerland. This means that Europe is now on its way back to a period very similar to the one so well described e.g. by Henry Charles Lea in his monumental *A History of the Inquisition in the Middle Ages*, or more recently, by Edward Peters, *Inquisition*, New York 1988: The Free Press. It all began, as is known, to preserve orthodox religious beliefs from the attacks of heretics. Furthermore, this means that scholars in the future again may fear the persecution of the Church which, as is known, is largely prepared to endorse the myth of the Holocaust (and certainly not so in good faith). It will also be ready to punish the heretics severely and in the best of faith. Recently, in April 1996, for instance, the French bishops unanimously condemned the Abbe Pierre for his revisionist leanings, and signed a declaration to the effect that gas chambers had indeed existed. Once this has become a universal dogma of faith, protected by law, Hollywood (the kingdom, or one of the worldly kingdoms of the Jews) will be able to show public executions of scholarly witches, whose only crime is that they still are in possession of reason and intelligence, learning and courage.

10. To be quite precise, the novel form of the myth about the 6,000,000 having been "conflagrated in an oven", was launched by a Jewish potter by the name of Peter Brandes, as a guest of Mr. Pundik, on Danish TV, February 26, 1996. — Mr. Pundik himself did not object to the fanciful procedure now suggested, though Mr. Pundik in a book on Israel, from 1971, had written: " Six million (Jews) had been shot in the neck by the Nazis, suffocated by gas in the German camps of extinction, starved and slapped to death"... and, " Europe (under Hitler) meant death and devastation, it was one huge graveyard where Jews had buried (sic!) six million dead." Again (cf. note 3 above) the authorities cannot agree about what actually happened, where, when and how. And what the proofs actually are. One author, Kristian Hvidt, claims that, "Hundreds of gas chambers were surrounded by bones from human beings. They provided the proof for a systematic killing of 6,000,000 destitute human beings." One wonders who ever saw these mountains, and who counted the

bones? Another author, Stefan T. Norwid, was of the opinion "that no Jews were sent to Oswiecim". (*Landet uden Quisling*, Copenhagen 1945, p. 86.) How, then, could they have been "gassed" in Auschwitz? Another "survivor" was a certain Helene Weiser. She recalls how she, in Auschwitz, "had to carry a huge stone several kilometers up on a mountain". Since there are no mountains in the area today, one wonders who removed the mountain of her Sisyphus labors? Faith, perhaps? Is this what the distinguished professor, Dr. Porat of Tel Aviv, would have us believe?

11. Mr. Thirslund is a man without fear. As reported in the third issue of his *Vestlig samisdat*, he has written a letter to the new chief rabbi, Bent Lexner, asking him to reply to some of the paradoxes associated with the Holocaust myth. First Mr. Thirslund's letter "was lost", but in August 1996 the rabbi finally replied that there could be no discussion with anyone who was so anti-Semitic (i.e. truth-seeking, as we would say) as not to accept the 6,000,000 figure, proved by all the museums, etc. So the new rabbi in Denmark shares the view of the great liar, Mr. Wiesel, et al., that there can be no dialogue with revisionists. Reason, common sense and debate are obviously not among the resources recommended by Mr. Bronfman. — What do these people really mean when the speak in favour of "democracy"? — As for Bent Melchior, the "retired rabbi", he now expects to find more time for his struggle for human rights and for "creating opinion". Thus, in Europe, published by the European Commission, August 1996, the president of the Bna Mrith (sic!) sees it as the task of Europe to suppress racism, punish war crimes, prevent individuals such as "this Hansen from Greve" from spewing poison all over Europe (in Danish!). Also, Europe should open its borders to all minorities — and punish all who do not agree with these views. He calumniates the memory of all Europeans who 60 years ago "would not let the Jews leave Germany". This was because they failed to "coordinate their policies", he mendaciously explains. Such, roughly, is his perverted rabbinical vision of Europe.

12. Duplicity again: No revisionist denies the existence of concentration camps (they would be but pitiable fools if they did), and when it comes to "minimizing crimes", this is a derogatory circumlocution for "critical discussion". One recalls the filthy Theodor Adorno (famous for the dictum, "No poetry after Auschwitz"), and his call for a crusade of reason against reason. According to Adorno, it was "the authentic work of art to defend truth". What he really had in mind, one can see in the works of art in Holocaust museums, for instance.

13. Interestingly, Mr. Kahn was more outspoken in the obscure pamphlet, Samspil, No. 7, November 1994: "In Denmark it is legal to deny the persecution of the Jews and the existence of the gas chambers during WW II. This is absolutely unacceptable to us Jews. Here also a harmonizing has to take place." — Jean Kahn, to be sure, is cited as being the chairman of the European Jewish Congress!

14. See, for Canada, Barbara Kulaszka, *The Hate Crimes Law in Canada 1970-1994. Effects and Operation*. For France there is Eric Delcroix, *La Police de la Pensé contre le Révisionnisme* (1994: R.H.R). The picture, *mutatis mutandis*, is exactly the same: It is a crime against humanity (i.e. the Jews) even to think that there were no homicidal gas chambers during WW II. This, naturally, is a terrible thing. Laws can be effective in preventing you from saying or writing what you think, but they cannot prevent you from making your own thoughts. Intimidation and terror can, to a large degree, do so, however. Therefore, the Jews have to take recourse to these barbarian means, as they have always done.

15. Note also the pilpul and the chutzpah on the cover of *Time*, November 4, 1996, "The Goods of Evil". The "goods" are not really the "gold rings taken from prisoners at Buchenwald" (— are they really even gold rings? —) on the "Photo digitally altered (sic!) by John Blackford", but the goods (goodies) that can be had by telling evil lies about the *goyim* (for whom *Time* "makes the news".) A wonderful and fascinating sense of humor that probably escapes the average reader of a jews-magazine that, as was said, "makes the news". Again pilpul and chutzpah — deliberate deception!

16. In a sense, we cannot blame Derrida. He himself describes his pseudo-philosophy as one of "deconstruction". The fault is on our side when we fail to recognize that this is merely pilpul language for destruction. After all, the Algerian Jew is thus quite honest about his intention that he wants to destroy the *goyim*. In 1993 Cambridge University awarded him an honorary doctorate for his mischief. Without our own stupidity there would be no Jewish problem.

THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS
SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT
THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

AUSCHWITZ:
An Eye-Witness Report
by Thies Christophersen
Foreword by Manfred Roeder

Order No: 01017-single copy $3.50 + $2.00 for postage,
5 copies $15.00 + $3.00 for postage.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Another Hebrew Talks

by

Guillermo Coletti

It has never been the case, until recent times, that members of the tribe spoke publicly and frankly about their wrongdoings. They are not a people renowned by their acts of conscience. They are, however, a remarkably pragmatic people. We can imagine that if their motto had been "death before dishonor" none of them would have made it beyond the days of Ancient Egypt. Pragmatic they are and examples abound, after all, what else but pragmatism would have made the chief Rabbi in Berlin congratulate Hitler on January 30, 1933. They wanted to get on Hitler's good side hoping some day they could make a "deal" with him. Let's give credit where credit is due: they are good at proposing deals and make people believe their deals are worthy.

Today many Chosenites are beginning to speak against the tribe, many times at the cost of putting their own lives in danger. Victor Ostrovsky is one of those men, he wrote *By Way of Deception* (and a sequel), a book exposing some of the worst aspects of the Mossad. This trend may signify that some Hebrews are already trying to come to our side with flags waving, perhaps in anticipation of a coming reversal in World Politics.

Ze'ev Chafets has joined the club of disenchanted Chosen Ones, judging by his piece "Real Torah Judaism", published in the January/February 1998 issue of *Washington Report on Middle East Affairs*. By doing so, Chafets provides us with an unique insider's look at what the Chosen are truly taught by their rabbinical caste. Of course, many of us are sufficiently informed as to find no surprise in any of these topics, but they provide us a virtual confession.

Chafets is an American who moved to Jerusalem in 1967 and while trying to learn Judaism, "studied Talmudic Law at the Hebrew University." There he first learned of Rabbi Meir Kahane's

remarks (Kahane was a Jew from New York, founder of the Jewish Defense League). Chafets makes reference to Kahane's preaching that the "penalty for a Muslim man marrying a Jewish woman should be death."

Chafets adds that "then along came Rabbi Yitzhak Peretz, Shas cabinet minister. He said a school bus full of kids was hit by a train because God was angry that the theater in town was open on Friday nights." Despite their effort to appear as modern as Western Europeans, Jews still remain very superstitious.

The article continues: "after that came Rabbi Yitzhak Kadouri, the world's greatest kabbalist. He put a hex on a Jerusalem office because it blocked his view." Superstition again. "Next, former chief rabbi Shlomo Goren put out a death warrant on Yasser Arafat."

"Rabbi Dow Liot, the head of a Kiryat Arba yeshivah, declared it kosher to kill Gentile women and children in wartime."

"Then 20,000 yeshivah boys gathered to stone and threatened Israeli archaeologists. One of their leaders, Rabbi David Batzri, proclaimed that God had sent an earthquake to punish the scientists."

"Rabbi Ovadiah Yosef, universally considered one of the great Torah scholars of the age, was quoted as ruling that the faithful should refuse transfusions from Gentiles and nonobservant Jews because they (we) have dangerously 'treif' blood which might cause all manner of unJewish behavior."

"His colleague, Rabbi Mordechai Eliyahu, took issue with this learned opinion. According to him, Jewish blood is inherently pure and therefore incapable of defiling Jewish recipients."

This information is further proof of the incompatibility between our Western lifestyle and the Jewish outlook on things. The future of this stormy relationship may present Caucasian man with a dilemma: either we will be treated by Jews like Palestinians or, we will treat them as Palestinians. The decision must have consideration for the Aryans yet to be born.

☆ ☆ ☆

News and Views From Here And There

by

Guillermo Coletti

The following is a compilation of news that received almost no attention, as well as a few brief comments. I believe all of them to be significant and at least worthy of knowledge. They have not been given any particular order that may reflect degree of importance.

Germanophobia 1

The exuberant Whiteness emanating from Irish dancing is already triggering paranoia in the minds of chronic Germanophobes. While reviewing Hollywood's Oscars night (1997), David Aaronovitch, entertainment critic of England's *Independent on Sunday*, somehow managed to insert the following comment: "...action from the Riverdancers, who—in their black uniforms and black boots, kicking highsteps in drilllike precision—looked like the *corps de ballet* of the SS ...". Bravo, Riverdancers!

Germanophobia 2

USA Today dedicated extensive coverage to remembering the Holocaust. Holocaust Remembrance is a sort of Germanophobiafest for selfhating Teutons and Semites who engage in extremes in a communion of bigotry and intolerance. *USA Today*, however, among countless diatribes, published a most interesting statement: "1944, September: The Red Cross visits Auschwitz but says it's unable to prove Nazis are gassing Jews." (Information from*USA Today*, May, 2/97)

Germanophobia 3

Did you know that in 1932, a year before Hitler's coming to power, the President of the World Jewish League, Bernard Lecahe, stated that "Germany is our state enemy number one"?

Judeophilia 1

A Jewish Saint for the neoCatholics! Edith Stein, a Jewess born in Germany who converted to Catholicism and eventually became a nun, is on her way to Sanctification. She was so special! She wasn't only a tribeswoman (of the Chosen kind I mean), but she was also allegedly gassed at Auschwitz in 1942, only one week after arrival. Edith Stein replied, when asked about the reason for her conversion to Catholicism, "this is my secret". The neoCatholics will have now, not only Jews for Cardinals, but also Jewish saints. Is this trend leading to a Jewish Pope? It would certainly make for a grand finale for the end of the Jewish Century. (information from *People Magazine*, May, 19, 1997 and *Los Angeles Times*, May, 23,1997)

Judeophilia 2

In 1996 the state of Israel received 6.3 billion American Dollars. This money was given to Israel as a gift, for Israel to keep and under no obligation to ever repay to the American taxpayer. Have you paid your fair share yet? (information from *Washington Report on Middle East Affairs*, April/May 1997)

Terrorist Jew

Harry Shapiro, a kosher butcher and an Orthodox Jew, pleaded guilty to federal charges that he planted a bomb at a synagogue in Jacksonville, Florida. The bomb had been placed before a scheduled appearance by former Israeli Prime Minister Shimon Peres. The plea means that the kosher butcher will face a tenyear prison term instead of thirty plus years he could have otherwise received. The authorities will not charge Shapiro for using an explosive during a crime. Food for thought for skeptics of the Judicial system. (*The Atlanta Journal*, March 20, 1997, supplied by the kind folks of Midwest Information News Service; P.O. Box 431; Novi, MI 48376)

Computerized Bigotry

Interplay Productions, a company based in Irvine, CA, made available to the general public a computer game named "Redneck Rampage". The packaging displays an unflattering drawing of two unclean, toothless White young men and the catchy words: "All the Killin', Twice the Humor, Half the Intelligence". I wouldn't be surprised if the bulk of the consumers of "Redneck Rampage" were themselves White, in further manifestation of the urgent need for a cultural change. This product is distributed by Egghead Software and other computer retailers.

I Love L.A. 1

The population of Los Angeles County is of (approximately) 10,000,000 people. The ethnic breakdown is (also in approximate figures):

50% Hispanic

10% Black (there are also some Blacks in the Hispanic category)

10% Asian (this means people of yellow complexion)

30% White (this category also includes Jews, Armenians, Arabs, Pakistanis, Hindus, etc.)

Quite likely the real White population of Los Angeles is below 15%.

I Love L.A. 2

During 1994 600,000 violent crimes were reported in the county. It is estimated that at least an equal number of crimes went unreported. An average of two violent crimes per minute. A success story for multiculturalism?

I Love L.A. 3

Every hour that banks are open to the public in Los Angeles, one is robbed. Everyday, all the time. World capital of bank robberies.

I Love L.A. 4

During the months of AutumnWinter 19971998, 500 people died in Los Angeles (and neighboring counties) afflicted by a type of influenza believed to be of Asiatic origin.

More than 20% of the adult population of Los Angeles have been diagnosed with genital herpes.

Diseases believed long gone, such as Tuberculosis and Rabies, have made a strong comeback in Los Angeles. The re-appearance of Rabies has been attributed to the contraband of pets from Mexico.

Hollywood 1

The SciFi movie "Starship Troopers" received criticism from the traditional left as well as the John Birch Society (as published in the December 1997 issue of *The New American*) for its alleged promotion of Fascism. In a futuristic world, it is cadets from the Buenos Aires Academy of Space who save planet Earth from alien invaders. These Argentines sport uniforms tailored after the Leibstandarte SS and the Afrika Korps. No kidding. A very juicy dialog in the movie goes like this:

Professor: "This year we explore the failure of Democracy, how the social scientists brought our world to the brink of chaos. We'll talk about the Veterans, how they took control and imposed stability that lasted for generations since. Why only citizens are allowed to vote?"

Student: "It's a reward, it's what the state gives you for doing federal services."

Professor: "No, no! Something given has no value. When you're voting you're exercising political authority, you're using force, and force, my friends, is violence, the supreme authority from which all other authorities derive."

Pretty Aryan brunette student: "My mother says that violence never resolves anything."

Professor: "Really? I wonder if the victims of Hiroshima think that. Naked force has resolved more issues throughout history than any other factor ... What's the moral difference, if any, between a civilian and a citizen?"

Student: "A citizen accepts personal responsibility for the safety of the body of politics, defending it with his life. The civilians aren't."

"Starship Troopers", a film directed by Paul Verhoeven, is based on the novel of the same title written by Science Fiction meister, Robert Heinlein. Although Heinlein's name may not mean much for the avid reader of racial and political matters, Heinlein is one of the top men in the field of that genre. Heinlein made a reputation for himself as an anti Communist, proWesterner writer who came close to openly manifest racial and antiZionist views. The first edition of "Starship ..." depicts a future world in which the democracies had collapsed under the advance of white masculinity embodied in the form of military discipline. There is a strong suggestion that the only survivors of the world struggle are Caucasians, nevertheless, no reason is given for the disappearance of lower forms of humanity. The Hollywood rendition of this novel is PCapproved, meaning there have been a few compromises.

"Starship ..." has made no friends on the left, and that's understandable. The brief initial dialog gives, in a nutshell, a nonsubjective articulation of some of the principles that many of us share in the movement. Jewish movie critics have not made us wait for their diatribes. Some of their fears are understandable. The film does make Aryan discipline look appealing and logical and the heroes do wear military uniforms clearly inspired by SS outfits. I must say that much of this was to my personal enjoyment and that of a friend who came to the theater with me.

Hollywood 2

The movie Dark City came and went without great notoriety. I went to see it twice. It is a remarkable film. It tells the story of a race of anthropomorphic parasitic aliens who travel the universe, from planet to planet, usurping what other civilizations have built. They are on planet Earth, and so parasitic are these aliens that all that's left of our beloved planet is New York City, floating by itself in space. The rest has been consumed, there is no longer a globe. These aliens, who have large hooked noses, defeat

other civilizations by depriving them of their memories. Thus, peoples have remained without history and consequently, without sense of purpose in life. To do this, the aliens recruit a few human experts in behavior modification, such as the cowardly and selfish doctor interpreted by Kiefer Sutherland. Nevertheless, a few humans do not fall asleep and wonder the streets of NYC in search of their peers. They are aware of the conspiracy perpetrated upon them by these memoryerasing aliens and want to destroy them. Dark City is now available on video. Am I the only one who sees a deeper message in this movie? I mean, the aliens are really hideous looking, perhaps as hideous as the real rats among us.

Argentina 1

In a move that defies all constitutionality, the city of Buenos Aires adopted a Constitution of its own. One of the few peculiarities of this radical document is the tolerance of transvestism and the legalization of all forms of prostitution, unchecked and free of medical supervision. Within two weeks of the passing of this mockery of legality, one thousand prostitutes from Santo Domingo arrived in Buenos Aires, according to a high ranking officer of the Federal Police. Also, an army of homosexuals from neighboring countries is moving in at a steady pace. Who knows, one day Buenos Aires may look just like Vancouver or Los Angeles.

Argentina 2

During the last days of July 1998 Nelson Mandela visited Argentina. *Daily Clarín*, the largest circulation Spanishlanguage newspaper in the world, ran a headline that read "A Myth Arrives in Buenos Aires". Mandela is not a myth but a living creature. Mandela also is dispossessed of any quality that could parallel him to a myth. Furthermore, Mandela is a brutal terrorist who should one day see himself tried for crimes against humanity. But, for the Propaganda machine of the New World Order he will remain a hero.

Argentina 3

There are 400 citizens of Argentina currently listed in an Interpol record of International Warrants for their arrests. These 400 Argentines are wanted in Germany, France, Spain, Italy and Sweden for their alleged participation in the killings of citizens from those countries in the 1970's in Argentina while fighting Communist terrorism. In those days there was a large presence of foreigners trying to subvert Argentina into a Cubanstyle government. The left was defeated and there were casualties on both sides. Those European countries, instead of apologizing to Argentina for the export of their criminal element, now pretend to exercise overjurisdictional force. The government of Argentina refuses to extradite these men, all of them former members of the Armed Forces. Nevertheless, the pending International Warrants prevent them from leaving the country without getting arrested overseas. With the exception of Uruguay and Chile, all other regional countries have expressed their intentions to enforce those "global" warrants.

Argentina 4

Professor Marcos Ghio is to Argentina what Professor Revilo Oliver was to America, at least in my very own personal opinion. He is one of the finest men to be found in academia. He is responsible for introducing the works of Julius Evola (Fascism's foremost philosopher) to the Southern country.

While in class, Prof. Ghio mentioned that during the 1970's war against leftwing terrorism, the leftists had suffered some 10,000 casualties. The left refers to these casualties as "disappeared" people. A Maoist student disputed that figure, putting it at a high of 30,000 slain. In brief: Prof. Ghio had his day in court and a Judge decided that his statement was correct but that the Maoist student had acted in good faith and that thererfore he (the judge) did not want to hurt this Maoist student's feelings any further. What was the decision? Well, Prof. Ghio is in the clear except that he was ordered to pay all legal feeds, some 60,000 US Dollars. For the judge, the feelings of the Maoist are more important than those things even he accepts as true. It's a dangerous

trend. Prof. Marcos can be reached by mail at: C.C. 92, Sucursal 25 (1425), Buenos Aires, Argentina, or by email at: grisaceo@pinos.com

Argentina 5

Spanishlanguage television news reported that military forces from Argentina arrived in Puerto Rico during the first week of August 1998. The official excuse (everything has an official excuse) was that Argentina was there to perform maneuvers related to UN peace keeping efforts. Forces from Central American and Caribbean countries sent personnel to be placed under the command of Argentina. Puerto Rican independentistas, nevertheless, saw a different purpose behind this alien military presence on their island. They suggested that the forces were there to perform the dirty job for the U.S. in case the islanders staged a revolt for their emancipation. They also added that these maneuvers, at this present moment, signified nothing less than a provocation. Is the idea of a free and independent Puerto Rico such a bad idea? Should we reject it?

European Tourists

A family of French tourists approached me on the streets of Hollywood for assistance on directions to some of the sites most visited by outoftowners. After I had helped with what they needed, I asked the man his opinion on Chirac, France's neoConservative ruler. He replied that they didn't like him because they were Liberals. I made a sarcastic remark, implying that then they must be happy about the proliferation of mosques in Paris and the constant Third World immigration to all of France. The French tourist and his wife seemed offended, as they answered "we are Liberals but above all we love our nation, of course we are not happy with those people." I was happily surprised and a bit embarrassed at my display of political prejudice. Perhaps this explains why some Communist workers in France now vote for La Pen. They are putting nation above politics, a healthy sign of the times.

European Tourists 2

A family of Germans touring California asked me for directions on how to get to Universal City. I politely helped and then I asked what was the situation with free speech in Germany today. They told me it was terrible, that practically nothing could be said that in any way was even slightly not pro Jewish. I told them about Revisionist sites on the Internet and where to consult my book list. Two months later I received a friendly letter from the same people and payment for a copy of *Mein Kampf* in German. And that was nice.

☆ ☆ ☆

The Rise of the Aryan Mafia: a SocioRacial Forecast Part One

by

Guillermo Coletti

INTRODUCTION

I started writing this piece with the idea of explaining a phenomenon that I think is going to be an important part of the future of America. I believe that a new institution will rise, at a time not too distant from now. That institution will be violent, racist, and for profit. In order to better depict its nature, I have called it the Aryan Mafia. I believe the Aryan Mafia will take form, as much as I believe that Mexicans will keep coming to the United States; people on welfare will continue having illegitimate babies; Jews will make new movies; and California will have more earthquakes, aftershocks and floodings. I know that many traditional thinking, conservative types and orthodox rightwingers may find this idea abhorrent, and I can not argue with that. This concept of the Aryan Mafia may indeed be abhorrent because it will present us with attitudes and patterns of conduct that we have been programed to reject. Nevertheless, the status quo may be just as abhorrent. Additionally, I believe that the Aryan Mafia will get started by a natural process of its own. I think that nothing can be done to precipitate its formation, as I believe that nothing can be done to prevent it from happening. The Aryan Mafia is, in my observation, a certain thing just as ethnic strife in the Balkans was a certain thing for syndicated columnist Pat Buchanan in the early 1990's when he wrote that the now exYugoslavia was heading toward ethnocivil war. In the old days there were men who forecasted the growth of the Sicilian Mafia in America and its impact upon an already established way of life. The Aryan Mafia will be the natural reaction of a dying racial body as it starts showing strong vital signs. It will be rough and it will be criminal. There will be winners and losers as well as innocent victims. Above all, the Aryan Maffia will be a sign of its times. Like an irregular army, it will have warlords and soldiers, performing tasks in a time of chaos and disregard for authority or any form of government representation. Its members will favor ridiculously overpriced H&Ks, will drive expensive American cars (Vipers, Corvettes, topoftheline Jeeps, etc.) and will embrace White Power Rock'n Roll with as much enthusiasm as some minorities have already embraced Gangsta Rappers. In other words, they will spend a great deal of their resources on selfindulgence like the Ancient Aryan warriors once did, and their female companions will most probably be the most gorgeous women our race has to offer. They will be young, strong, arrogant and they will have an unstoppable desire to take the world by storm and make it theirs, the old fashioned way, with force. My opinion for this crescendo of Aryan crime can be substantiated by current statistics which reflect that White crime is the fastest rising crime in America. This growth will develop according to the nature of the Aryan: at one point it will become orderly.

Putting this forecast in writing has proven to be a greater and more time consuming effort than I have initially thought. Therefore I have decided to release partial chapters, as I approach a conclusion to this socioracial forecast.

AMERICA'S CASTES

America has been a caste society for quite a long time. There is, however, no official document pronouncing America a caste society just as there is no document pronouncing America a democracy. On paper America is a republic and everybody is equal under the law and we are all a big happy family. In reality we are not all equal under the law as we are not all equal in the political arena. Then again, there is no official document pronouncing Ted Turner more influential than a man who earns minimum wage. The lack of a document of that sort may predispose some people to believe that the concept of inequality is false because it has never been stated that way, but the institution of civil equality, however, is documented. To those people I say: keep believing.

American society is formed, or divided, by layers of different degrees of power and influence. The more powerful layers are less crowded than the underclasses. These economic layers hardly ever interact, at least not as much as races do. The sight of a White woman marrying a negro is more frequent than that of a rich woman marrying a guy from skid row; it just doesn't happen. I'm not in the business of advocating that it should happen either. I'm simply stating something I believe is true, that there is no economic interaction in America, and that as society progresses on its current Jewish path, the differences among the wealthy and those regarded as "human resources" will only magnify.

This, along with increasing deAryanization, is turning America into a Third World country. Unavoidably, as much as the system looks more and more like those in place in Mexico and Thailand, and many other places, something will make America different: America still has and will have a large Aryan population.

Very soon we will see that millions of working Whites won't be able to cover their basic needs. Yes, there will always be those who will pursue well paying careers, people who will have the vocation, the inclination and the ability to be nuclear physicists,

surgeons, etc., but the masses of White people will suffer the most grotesque of disappointments (many already do) when they will find themselves jobless or working for a Third World wage. We can see today that jobs that a decade or two ago allowed a White man to earn enough money to raise a family, today they are not even sufficient to afford a single man a comfortable living for himself. The increases in wealth of the upper class are in part due to the cheapening of the blue collar labor, in a greater part as a result of the upper class' ability to influence policy making, at all levels of government, to their own convenience. It is becoming more a matter of everyday life that a worker can not achieve a good living. It does not mean that a worker does not aspire to a good life, or to a moderately good life, it means he doesn't get it in spite of a hard fortyhour work week. It must be remembered that the average young White American thinks that he will not enjoy the socalled American Dream as much as his parents did. Does it mean that the younger American is not as capable of producing? No. It means that he may have been born at the wrong time. But this may also mean that many will refuse to accept that concept and that they will challenge it by taking a different, less orthodox route. Are we starting to understand each other? The ghetto negroes who want to enjoy material things resort to a life of crime and perhaps, although delinquent and questionable to many, their expectations may be realistic. How else could they buy the $100.00 tennis shoes they like so much, or 5 compact discs every week, or cocaine, or expensive cars, or take their girlfriends shopping?

The young Aryan is being pushed into a corner at a pace faster than any other race. Soon he will find himself with no more opportunities than the uneducated, lowIQ negro. And this really should not come as a surprise to thinking fellows. Since the 1950's White America has been told, very openly, that the government had a plan to equalize them with the negroes. How can this be done? Either by bringing the negro up or by bringing the Aryan down. And which one of the two is probable? If you thought that the right answer was by bringing the negro up, please do not waste your time any further. Put this article down right

now and go watch Dan Rather or Ted Koppel. Thank you.

BIRTH OF THE ARYAN MAFIA

This concept of the Aryan Mafia, the next mighty wave of organized crime, can be grasped better if visualized. Let me give you a few cinematographic hints: "Natural Born Killers" meets "Point Break" meets "Heat" meets "The Boxer". The Aryan gangster will wear tattoos like the Jap "Yazukas" already do and the drawings will also be ethnically oriented. The Aryan Mafia will be more brutal than anything ever seen. It will have to be brutal from the beginning because that will be the only way the other competing mafias (the negroes, the Asians, the mestizos, etc.) will be removed from certain areas of business, the stuff they refer to as "turf". Initially the aspiring Aryan maffiosos will be tough guys with not a whole lot of vision, who will engage in systematic, violent but petty, and not too profitable crimes. From those who will get busted the first lesson will be learned: next time go for the big loot. There's also another reason why the Aryan Mafia will be the most brutal: it is latent in the blood of the Aryan. When push comes to shove, nobody can surpass Aryan man's ability to inflict long and painful deaths. Europe has tons of museums that display instruments of torture dating as far back as the dawn of civilization. Brutality and violence are manifestations of unrestrained Aryan manhood. Every time the system makes a new move towards matriarchy, what it actually tries to do is to protect itself from a force that, once unleashed, can bring the system to its knees. We have witnessed how much the mestizos can accomplish when they go against the system, we have seen the negroes revolting, but the only force that has what is needed to destroy the Iron Heel is to be found in the blood of the Aryan.

ARYAN LOOTING

Will the Aryan Mafia be racist, political, or what? It will be nonpolitical and it will have to be racist because that will be the way to survival. Its racism will not be due to idealism. The Aryan Maffia will be racist because embracing a racist way of life will

be a simple necessity. A little history on race and crime may help backing up my point. The Jew American gangsters of the 1940's, almost all of them, had some sort of participation with the creation of the state of Israel, the only surviving racist state. And that's understandable. When the Hebrews needed to smuggle guns out of New York City they were certainly smart enough to know not to go to a "by-the-book" customs broker of Irish descent, they went to see a successful Hebrew gangster. With the creation of the state of Israel came a big reward to all Jewish criminals: safety, a place where they could find refuge when running from other national authorities. Yugoslavs who escaped their country during the days of the Iron Curtain formed a very brutal Maffia in Western Europe that made headline news in the 1970's, but whose formation made date as far back as a decade prior to that. They did not succeed in their attempt to take over Marseille and Sicily, they didn't have a chance in hell to do that, but they did quite well in London, Paris and Rome. Through violent crime the Yugo Maffia obtained money and, consequently, influence. They had enough money to bribe border officials in their own country to get their relatives out. Their relatives now owed them a favor so they became new recruits. There are plenty of Asian Mafiosos: the Chinese Triad, the Japanese "Yazuka", even in Orange and Los Angeles counties (in California) there are a number of lesser Asiatic maffias, such as the Cambodian, the Philipino, the Laotian, etc. Mafia affiliation, in order to succeed, has to have an ethnoracial overtone. I predict that the coming Aryan Mafia will be White without a particular national theme. It will be a society of Whites whose backgrounds will be traceable all over Europe. This society, as any other similar society, will punish treason with death and will hold silence as one of the greatest virtues.

The Aryan Mafia will be both the most feared and the most targeted for persecution. Let's face it, the Iron Heel doesn't fear Afros brandishing guns in South Central or Compton. They couldn't care less about negro crime because, after all, the negroes are not bright enough to become a force to be reckoned with. But imagine a similar situation, a similar attitude of disre-

gard for compliance with the laws others have passed for us to obey, and change negro faces with Aryan faces. Imagine extensive areas of your city that at night become the playground of ruthless Aryan criminals. That is what the Iron Heel will fear most: armed and action oriented Aryans. Are you getting the picture? Although basically nonidealistic the Aryan Maffia will perform, indirectly, idealistic tasks. They will need to be supported by a number of regular people, just like all maffias have always done. You know, a sympathetic grandmother can be more useful than a dressed down gangster, the type of guys who draw all kinds of attention to themselves. This support will come from doing a few simple kinds of things that, done at the right time, mean a lot. A working father who doesn't have the money he needs to take care of a problem at home may find a friendly hand in the Aryan mafiosos. Why not? They will be happy to have someone owing them something and money will be easy anyway. And the other guy will be grateful. A win win situation.

I believe that the coming Aryan Mafia will be initially made up of biker types, unemployed blue collar workers, wanderers and even skinheads. But I also believe that many college graduates will be resentful after a year or two of unsuccessful search for work related to their careers. Many of those college educated young Aryans will hold sufficient disregard and resentment against the system and its moral selfrighteousness, that they will look for alternative ways of making money, while sticking it back to it. I don't want to sound elitist, but those newcomers may be the touch of sophistication that the Aryan Mafiosos will need to bring themselves to a higher level of criminality, a higher level of efficiency and accomplishment.

The Rise of the Aryan Mafia, Part Two: Q&A

The first part of this series of articles on the rise of the Aryan Mafia generated a number of questions and comments worth addressing. I have, therefore, added this chapter before continuing

with the rest of the program, since most of these issues are valid and deserving of attention.

Several people have told me that they do not understand how a Mafia can emerge from some of the simplest forms of criminality, such as described in the previous article. They say that although it is true that Aryan crime is on the rise, this alone will not lead to the formation of a mafia. This is, at least to me, a simple issue. I think that the average criminal is motivated first by survival, second by habit, and ultimately by greed. There are, of course, a number of genetic criminals, but they must not be of our concern for they are irrelevant to the matters discussed here. I believe that after Aryan Gangsters have developed expertise at bypassing the rules of the Iron Heel, survival and habit will be things already accomplished and greed will follow in. Greed will bring a desire to grow, to expand, to diversify into new areas to make more money and consequently to be more powerful, as well as more respectful and respected. This greed will make Aryan gangs merge the same way large banking institutions merge: when it is profitable to do so. This will happen because it will be convenient for the parties involved, there can be no other reason. Once a network of gangs will be in place the formation of the Aryan Mafia will be only one step away. The Sicilian Mafia, after all, is formed by "families", which are basically gangs, but they are part of a larger network or entity, the Sicilian Mafia a.k.a. Cosa Nostra.

Other people have suggested that my depiction of the lifestyle of the future Aryan Gangster was too attractive and that I should have made a moral condemnation of future Aryan, as well as current, criminality. First of all, I did not and I do not feel like making a moral condemnation of Aryans breaking the law and I do not feel that I have that kind of obligation to the state, after all, this series of articles was never meant for publication in *The Spotlight*. The Iron Heel and its publicists (the media) look the other way when the Jewish Mafia perpetrates some of the most hideous crimes of today. The media does not condemn Jewish or negro crime. Why should I take a different attitude towards peo-

ple of my own blood line? By the way, the Jewish Mafia is what is vulgarly called the Russian Mafia. If I were to criticize a working class disenchanted young Aryan for aspiring to use force to improve his way of life, then I would be under the same moral obligation to criticize England for taking India and China by force, as well as I should criticize Spain for taking America from the natives by force, and the French nation for colonizing large parts of Africa and Indochina by force, and so on. After all, I do not believe that past Aryans colonized faraway lands because they were altruistic. I'm also inclined to believe that it is extremely naive to expect people with power to obey the laws. People with power use their influence to press for the enactment of laws that people with a weaker stand in society will have to obey, not them. A brief observation of history can prove that.

My second point is that if the depiction of the lifestyle of the Aryan Gangster was too attractive it is simply because his lifestyle will be so. I predict that the next Aryan Gangster will be young, healthy, and fit to enjoy all pleasurable things. I foresee him as inclined to practice sports (probably surfing and bodybuilding will be among his favorites), will have the most awesome looking Aryan Überbabes that you can find, will drive the fastest cars and the most overpriced Harleys, will own the most exclusive weaponry (legal or illegal), will have a lot of free time on his hands and he will discriminate. I mean, the Aryan Gangster will find Negroes, mestizos and Jews despicable. His arrogance will be well justified because he will be a better gangster, a more successful one.

As I anticipated, some people thought I sounded elitist when I suggested that the Aryan Mafia will receive a significant boost after it starts attracting college grads and professional types. I have said: "I don't want to sound elitist, but those newcomers may be the touch of sophistication that the Aryan mafiosos will need to bring themselves to a higher level of criminality, a higher level of efficiency and accomplishment". I think that this comment should not hurt anyone's feelings. Every time a criminal succeeds at making a lot of money he has to find a way to launder

that money, to bring it safely into action. For that he will need people with knowledge of economics and the law, such as attorneys, accountants, financial advisors, etc. (there are plenty of people in those areas who are pure Aryans). Nobody is born knowing how to introduce illegally acquired money into a foreign country, for example.

A few people asked what areas of crime will be the first to show signs of Aryan Mafia activity. I would guess that it will probably be in areas where there is easy money, just as nightlife, booze, gambling. Also, other areas may include: firearms, steroids, robberies, traffic of stolen merchandise, collection of "fees" for forced security protection, hitmen for hire, etc. I wouldn't be too surprised if those ships of the U.S. Navy which are now under the control of Mestizo and Negro gangs will become in the near future disputed territories of an underground war with Aryan gangs.

Other readers have predicted that the Aryan Mafia will be shortlived, that it will fail simultaneously with the fall of its initial members who, they anticipate, will all end up in jail. To put it briefly, I'm of the opinion that the greatest segregation we see in America is social separation based on personal income. Most low income people never socialize with higher income people and consequently they do not see on a day to day basis what lots of money can afford. But they will start seeing these differences when the next door neighbor will join the Mafia. Some people will look at this modern Aryan warrior and will want to live like him, risks and adrenaline included. I believe the best form of recruitment the Mafia will have will be by the constant action of being themselves, a lot of young people will want to be like them. It will be, for many, a temptation quite hard to resist. Of course, many Aryan Gangsters will end up in jail and even there, with the currently increasing number of white inmates, the Aryan Gangsters will be a force that will displace the negroes and the mestizos, perhaps with the auspices of other Aryan fraternities within the jail system. I foresee a lot of networking between these fraternities and the

Mafia. The Aryan Mafia will rise because it will be a need for a large number of people. Ten thousand snitches, informants, and infiltrators can do nothing to stop it. Actually I believe that the best thing cowards and snitches can do is to stay the hell away from the Aryan mafiosos. As I stated before, I also believe that nothing can be done to precipitate its formation, it is a historical moment that will come no matter what.

Finally, I stated and I maintain that the Aryan Mafia will be nonpolitical but that it will be racial. After obtaining a recognizable power, and only after that, Mafia activity for political power may take place, but only as a consequence of a need for expansion. I believe that it is possible that most Aryans will not find the existence of this Mafia to be a detriment to their own lives. A big political body almost always starts developing its power as a mafia of some sort. The early Bolsheviks benefited from Josef Stalin's many train and bank robberies. The Zionists benefited from the Jewish Mafia established in America, as well as the Stern and Irgun gangs from where the political leadership of the Hebrew state emerged. In America, Democracy also benefited from mafias, the socalled "robber barons" who hired armed guards to smash organized labor. Democracy today is a bit more sophisticated in its relationship with mafias: some mafias are called political parties and thus they maintain an aura of respectability and accountability.

Just as other ethnic mafias have proven to be beneficial for their own peoples, the Aryan Mafia will become an asset for most Aryans.

PLEASE REMEMBER:
Your subscription to *Liberty Bell*, your book orders, and your regular monetary contributions are our lifeblood. Help us keep *Liberty Bell* ringing and proclaiming the truth. Your continued support is needed and will be greatly appreciated!

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular – monthly or quarterly – basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense – and we need and use many of these here every month – and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY
$1.50

HOLOCAUST:

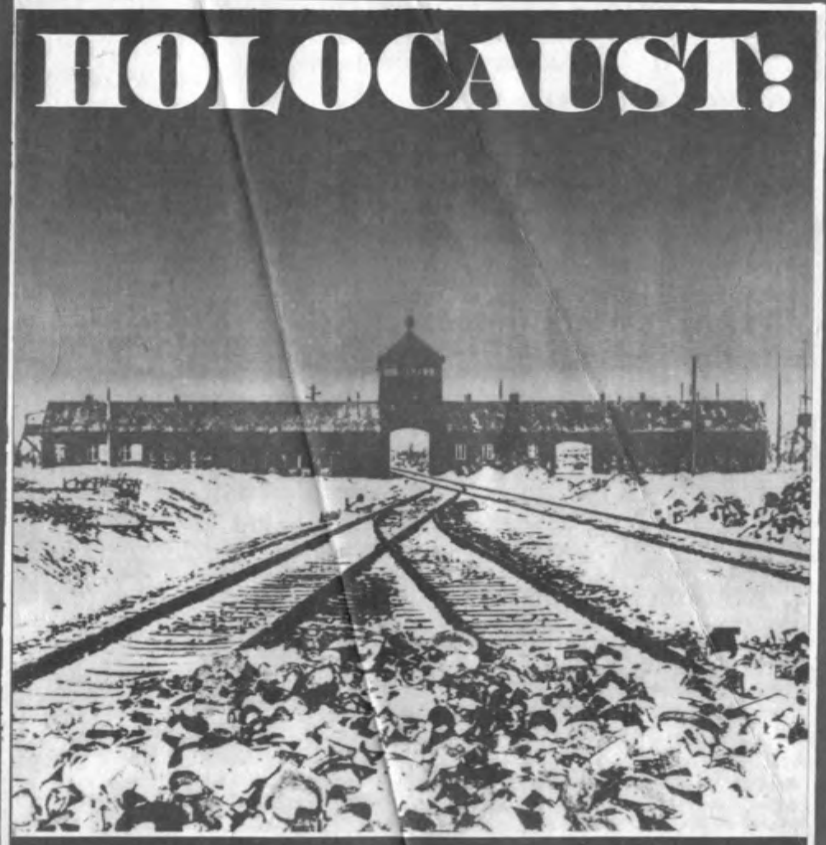

Sneak Attack On CHRISTIANITY:

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 7 – NO. 1 ISSN. 0145–7667 SEPTEMBER 1979

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4490.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1979, by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year	Two Years	Three Years
THIRD CLASS – Bulk Rate U.S.A. only	$12.00	$22.00	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.–Canada–Mexico	$18.00	$34.00	$48.00
THIRD CLASS – Overseas	$17.00	$32.00	$46.00
FIRST CLASS – Overseas	$18.00	$34.00	$48.00
AIR MAIL – Europe–South America	$24.00	$46.00	$68.00
AIR MAIL – Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	$28.00	$54.00	$80.00

BULK PRICES:	
Single copy, 3rd class in plain envelope	$ 1.50
10 copies via UPS	$ 10.00
100 copies via UPS	$ 75.00
500 copies via UPS	$250.00
1000 copies via UPS	$450.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Liberty Bell

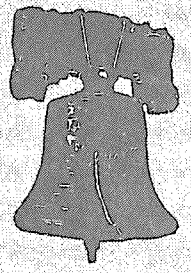

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

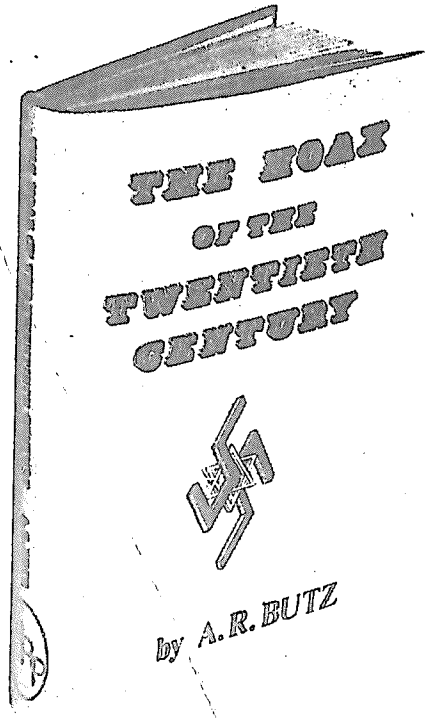

CONTENTS

VOL. 7 – NO. 1
SEPTEMBER 1979

Introduction by Dr A.J. App 2
Holocaust: Sneak Attack on Christianity 5
Auschwitz 13
Yes, 6 Million Did Not Die! 57

Three Essays Refuting The 6 Million Myth

By Austin J.App, Ph.D.

In September 1929, a month before the stock market crashed, "optimism was at a peak," so the Washington *Star* reports (Sept. 16, 1979). Just so in the last year, and especially in the re-run of the NBC-TV "Holocaust," those determined to blackmail billions of more dollars out of the Christian German people are engaged in a last ditch frenzy propagating the hoax of the "Holocaust" and the lie of the six million. This shoring up the Maginot Line of propaganda and perjury to make the lie of the six million stick a while longer with the credulous American and German people has all the symptoms of a death rattle!

With the eighty plus billion D-Marks the "Wiesenthalers" have already blackmailed out of West Germany, they can afford to spew forth such mass deceptions as the TV "Holocaust," and the Anti-Defamation League's *The Record: The Holocaust History*, a sixteen page publication, reportedly of eleven million copies — and recently a 139-page paperback, *Six Million Did Die.* This latter is a desperate attempt at a refutation of Richard Harwood's *Did Six Million Really Die?*, second edition, *Six Million Lost and Found.* The South African Jewish Board of Deputies' *Six Million Did Die!* (second edition, Johannesburg, 1978) has been refuted by S.E.D. Brown's (Editor, *The South African Observer*, P.O. Box 2401, Pretoria, South Africa) *Yes, Six Million Did Not Die!*, to be presented in this issue of THE LIBERTY BELL.

The Revisionists, who want to set the record straight about World War II and the treatment of the Jews by the Third Reich, cannot hope to compete with the millions thrown around in support of the hoax of the six million by those who have blackmailed twenty billion dollars of indemnities out of the Christian German people. But in place of extorted millions, the Revisionists have the truth and the determination to make it prevail. They feel an inner compulsion, a sense of fairness, to do what little or much they can to make the truth prevail.

In this spirit Liberty Bell publications and its editor, George P. Dietz, are publishing this issue, dedicated to the revisions of the hoax of "Holocaust" and of the six million.

The first section presents my *Holocaust: Sneak Attach on Christianity* (9 pages, originally by Boniface Press, 8207 Flower Ave., Takoma Park, Md. 20012). This pamphlet is spiked with quotations that confirm the title, namely, that those who promote the lie of the six million and the "Holocaust" do not primarily shoot at DEAD Nazis but at LIVE Christians. In the NBC-TV "Holocaust" the Jewish protagonists are called WEISS (White), i.e. pure, innocent, the Christian protagonists are SCHWARZ (Black), i.e. guilty (incidentally something for the NAACP to look into!). It repeatedly exposes the Talmudic sneack attack on Christianity in statements like that of a director of the Brandeis Institute, "*... without Christianity, there would have been no holocaust. Christianity laid the foundation for the holocaust and it may well give us another holocaust.*" (San Diego Union, April 14, 1977)

The second section presents *Auschwitz*, an eye-witness report by Thies Christophersen and a foreword by Attorney Manfred Roeder (translated from the German *Die Auschwitz Luege*, first published in 1973). This has been a smashingly successful Booklet, of which more than 100,000 have been distributed in five languages. Its unique importance lies in the fact that Thies Christopherse spent the whole year of 1944 at Auschwitz, not as an inmate, nor as an administrator or guard, but as a horticulturist, "supervising the planting and cultivation of India rubber-bearing plants." He therefore has no vested interest for or against Auschwitz, but he also had more than normal freedom to watch the goings-on at the camp. He represents what the Anti-Defamation Leaguers never come up with: a disinterested, living witness!

And this witness declares:

"*Actually, there was a crematorium in Auschwitz. . . .there were 20,000 people there. . .Of course people died there as they did elsewhere. . . .During all the time I was in Auschwitz I never in the least observed anything that even indicated mass killings in gas chambers.*" (page 19).

This eye-witness testimony of Christophersen threw a realistic monkey-wrench into the myth of the six million and lashed the "survivors" into a frenzy. When you read this section of THE LIBERTY BELL you will see why: it is the best living testimony we have about Auschwitz, and it makes liars out of those people who speak of millions of inmates gassed or killed there.

The third section presents Ed Brown's *Yes, Six Million Did Not Die!* Probably the growing avalanche against the myth of the six million was Harwood's *Did Six Million Really Die?* It provoked a world-wide echo. It also provoked the South African Jewish Board of Deputies to publish the elaborate rejoinder mentioned above, *Six Million Did Die!* In Harwood's *Did 6 Million Really Die?* South African Courts required the removal of passages to the effect that parts of the *Diary of Anne Frank* were plaguarized from Meyer Levin. It was claimed that the plagiarism was not from the DIARY but from the dramatization of it. This technicality was honored in *Six Million Lost and Found.*

The latest, *Yes, 6 Million Did Not Die!*, here once again reprinted, challenges and refutes the South African Jewish Board of Deputies' attack on Harwood's first booklet.

The three essays here reproduced explain that the Third Reich had no plan to nor did exterminate Jews, only to resettle them; that it provided disinfection chambers for killing lice, not gas chambers for killing human beings; that the propaganda of a "Holocaust" of Jews and of six million victims is an invention, in fact the most profitable hoax in world history, having blackmailed with it twenty billion dollars in restitution from the German people for Israel and for Jews world wide. This issue of THE LIBERTY BELL is a gratifying confirmation and addition to the growing evidence that the story of the six million is a lie.

Order and distribute extra copies of the following:

This issue of THE LIBERTY BELL	10 copies $10.00
Did 6 Million Really Die?	10 copies $10.00
Auschwitz	10 copies $10.00
Holocaust: Sneak Attack on Christianity	10 copies $ 1.00
Yes, 6 Million Did Not Die!	5 copies $ 1.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.50

Please add 10% for postage and order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

'HOLOCAUST'
SNEAK ATTACK ON CHRISTIANITY

*By Prof. Austin J. App, Ph.D.**

The survivor of a concentration camp, Josef Burg (Ginsburg), now a printer in Munich, Germany, complains that the Israelis vindictively obstruct all honest research on the fate of the Jews in the Third Reich. All statistics, he writes, will "so long be controversial until World Jewry and Zionism... will be willing to present to the public exact official statistics of losses" (*Suendenboecke*, 1967, p.238). This roadblock to research, he writes, is due to the fact that "from six million dead, one can extract far more reparations than from, let's say 6,000" (*Suendenboecke*, p.223).

Josef Burg also writes, "Today nobody believes any longer the six million figure" (p.220). And indeed, in the last year some top-notch scholars have done the research and mounted the courage to explode the myth of the six million. Prof Arthur R. Butz, of the *Ivy* Northwestern University, Evanston, Ill., in *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century* (Historical Review Press, Richmond, England, 1976, 315 pages, $5.00) states categorically, "The Jews of Europe were not exterminated and there was no German attempt to exterminate them" (p.239). Some months later the renowned British historian David Irving, in his monumental *Hitler's War* (Viking, 926 pages, $17.50) concludes that Hitler did not order and did not even know of any extermination of the Jews: "...the incontrovertible evidence is that Hitler ordered on November 30, 1941, that there was to be 'no liquidation' of the Jews" (p.xiv).

**The writer, born and raised in Wisconsin, holds an M.A. and a Ph.D. degree in English literature from the Catholic University, Washington, D.C., was instructor or professor of English at several colleges including the Catholic University, University of Scranton, LaSalle College, and has written hundreds of articles and reviews and eight books.*

Frenzied Drive to Give Courses on the Phony 'Holocaust'

The objective historical studies of Professor Butz and David Irving, moans the *Los Angeles Times*, "Shake Jewish Community": "Holocaust Accounts Cause Uproar" (June 11, 1977). But the *more* honest research is at long last destroying the myth of the 'holocaust,' the 'gassing of six million Jews,' the *more* Jewry mobilizes a frantic drive to get the lie perpetuated in courses on the 'holocaust' in the public and even in the private Christian schools.

Like poison mushrooms, 'commemorations' of the 'holocaust' are being arranged. One Howard Weinstein, New York Regional ADL Director, reports gleefully how the ADL office arranged "two highly significant programs... at the Church of St. John the Divine, the home church for the Episcopal Diocese of New York, and at Trinity School, one of the major private schools in New York City" (*Metropolitan Star*, May, 1977).

The Southwest Jewish Press (March 18, 1977), has a picture and headline, "Big Parley on Holocaust." It announces how "nearly 400 Christian and Jewish scholars met in San Jose last month for the first Western Regional Conference on the Holocaust." It boasts how a Catholic layman served as executive director, quotes the Reverend John Pawlikowski from Chicago's Catholic Theological Union as saying, "Our scriptures may be the source of Christian anti-Semitism"; and cites Donald McEvoy, NCCJ vice-president as follows:

"Christians bear so much responsibility for the Holocaust, which fed on the church's centuries-old contempt for Jews."

There McEvoy struck the cord dear to Talmudic hearts and the real motive for the propaganda about the myth of the six million: blaming Christians for it in order to bowdlerize the Christian Gospels.

Jews say, "Without Christianity, No Holocaust"

In the *San Diego Union* (April 14, 1977), under the headline, "New 'Holocaust' feared by Jews," Dennis Prager, director of the Brandeis Institute, before an audience of 150 at the Jewish Community Center, exposed the Talmudic motive:

"... without Christianity, there would have been no holocaust. Christianity laid the foundation for the holocaust and it may well give us another holocaust."

Let Christian clergymen reflect whether such teaching is not a sneak attack on Christianity, a sly package of poison to destroy it. Did, for example, the Reverend Donald I. McLean, S.J., the president of St. Joseph's College, addressing the Second Philadelphia Conference on the 'Holocaust', on February 18, 1977, realize that he was to bear witness to the sneak Jewish *Motif* that the Christian Gospels caused the 'holocaust' and must be perverted to something pro-Jewish? One Dr Frederick M. Schweitzer, writing in *Viewpoint* (April 15, 1977), publication of the respected Catholic *Manhattan College*, has the impudence to declare:

"... we must not evade our historical responsibility. For the

holocaust is unimaginable apart from nearly two millenia of Christian vilification and excoriation of the Jews and of Judaism."

How can one more slyly suggest that if six million Jews were exterminated by the Third Reich, it was in fact but the Catholic and Lutheran Germans and it was a 'holocaust' for which Christians were ultimately to blame. If this is not by itself impudent and outrageous enough, does it not constitute criminal hate-mongering and slander if the 'holocaust' is in fact a myth, an atrocity invention, a calculated swindle to extract reparations for Israel from the Christian German people? And is not the curse of Jesus applicable, first to the Rabbis and secondly to those Christian clergymen who want to appease the Rabbis by forcing the lie of the 'holocaust' on their parishioners and on the students of their schools? Jesus said that those who scandalize the young — who debauch them with lies — should have a millstone hung about their neck and be dropped into the ocean!

School Official Tricked Into Teaching the 'Holocaust'

Yet, forcing this atrocity lie of the 'holocaust' on our children is what the proponents of the swindle of the six million are trying to do. The *Philadelphia Bulletin* (February 21, 1977) carries the headline, "Philadelphia Students to Study About the Holocaust." Dr I. Ezra Staples, deputy superintendent for instructional services, boasts that a teacher's guide on the 'holocaust' has been "developed by the Philadelphia School District," that 500 guides, costing $1.12 each, have been printed, and 750 copies of a bibliography. The *New York Times* (Sunday, Sept. 18, 1977) happily confirms, "Philadelphia Schools to Require a Course on Nazi Holocaust." It is to be "part of a required world history course in the ninth grade in the city's 26 senior high schools and 40 junior high schools."

But the boll weavils of the 'holocaust' are not content to debauch only our public school children with a falsehood as unfounded as the lie of World War I that the Germans hacked off the hands of Belgian babies, they have even the impudence to dragoon private Christian schools and universities into debauching their students with the lie of the holocaust, students sent there by their parents to learn the truth, Christian morality and the facts of history, arts, and science. *The Sunday Bulletin* (Philadelphia, March 2, 1975) gloats, "30 Years After Holocaust, Story Comes Out of Dark":

"Public and parochial school systems. . . have attempted to eliminate inaccuracies or cursory treatment of the Holocaust in textbooks . . . . Often they are aided by Jewish organizations."

Even Nuns Drafted Into the Act — With Jewish Guidebooks

We learn that 'guides' so developed with Jewish cooperation will be used by "Sister Kathleen Thomas' eight grade social studies pupils at Our Lady of Ransom Lower School, Unruh St. and Roosevelt Blvd. in Northeast Philadelphia." Sister Glora Coleman, coordinator of interfaith and ecumenical affairs with the Archdiocese's Cardinal's Commission on Human Relations, announces that the commission is "in the process of beginning to examine texts to see whether or not we do justice to the historical event of the holocaust." Sister Kathleen Thomas, in her zeal to impregnate her children with the lie of the 'holocaust', filled the classroom "with World War II memorabilia — American military uniforms, a Nazi flag, a swastika." A pictorial description of the 'holocaust' "was shown which prompted one thirteen-year-old to comment on Hitler: "He must have been insane to kill all the people."

However, David Irving, possibly the most respected British historian of our day, insists that Hitler did not order any killing of Jews nor killed any! Will parochial schools nevertheless poison the innocent minds of their pupils with the lie and the slander and the hate against the Third Reich and the German people that they 'exterminated' six million Jews?

Loaded Questions Blame Church for Hitler

And where does this monstrous lie lead to? The Philadelphia *Bulletin* in describing the discussion outline the "Memorial Committee for Six Million Jewish Martyrs" prepared for the courses of the 'holocaust' contains this:

"The outline contains such questions as: 'Adolf Hitler's closest associates remained church members during the whole Nazi regime. Do you think if the church(es) had spoken out against Hitler, it would have made a difference?"

Here now appears the cloven foot of anti-Christianity, the subtle suggestion on impressionable young minds that what they lie about as the "holocaust of the six million" was tolerated, indeed inspired, by the Christian churches! It reveals the so-called courses on the 'holocaust' as a sneak attack on Christianity.

Christian clergymen who keep making themselves transmission belts for the Talmudic atrocity lie of the 'holocaust' do not thereby hurt only Hitler and German National Socialism, both irrevocably dead, nor the living German people. They should realize that the lie of the 'holocaust' consciously and directly is calculated to subvert the Gospel and to destroy Christianity. Teaching the so-called 'holocaust' in our schools is a sneak attack on

Christianity.

Drive to Judaize Gospels at Vatican Council

Talmudists mounted a concerted drive at the Second Vatican Council with intent to distort the liturgy and the Gospels so as to whitewash the Pharisees and Jews of the Crucifixion and to transfer the guilt to the Romans (which is the Italians). The chief wirepuller on the Council to Judaize the Gospels was Jules Isaac. At one time he was Inspector-General of Public Education in France. He wrote textbooks on history. In 1946, he wrote *Jesus at Israel* and in 1956 *Genese de l'Antisemitisme.* The gist of these, according to Leon de Poncins (*Judaism and the Vatican*, 1967, p.11), was that "the most dangerous form of anti-Semitism is Christian anti-Semitism .... We must have done with anti-Semitism, the logical outcome of which was the liquidation of European Jews at Auschwitz and other death camps during the Second World War."

The fact that Auschwitz was a work camp, not a death camp, that none of the German concentration camps were death camps, that none of them had gas chambers and that there was no 'liquidation of European Jews" does not keep Jules Isaac from putting the ultimate blame on Christianity for the 'holocaust' which is an invention, not a historical fact. Jules Isaac brazenly perverts the Gospels, which are the most authentic history in the world. He writes, for example, "Pilate did not wash his hands... did not protest his innocence... the Jewish crowd did not cry out: 'His blood be upon us and upon our children . . .' (*Jesus at Israel*, p.493).

Jules calls anyone who holds the Gospels as reliable "intractable and fanatically prejudiced." This he equates with "a blind belief in a tradition. . .which, as I have said and shall repeat, leads to Auschwitz — Auschwitz and other places. Some six million Jews were liquidated solely because they were Jews and this brought shame not only on the German people but upon the whole of Christianity, because without centuries of Christian teaching, preaching, and vituperation, Hitler's teaching, propaganda and vituperation would have been impossible." (Jules Isaac, *Jesus at Israel*, p.508. Quoted from Leon dePoncins, *Judaism and the Vatican*, p.19).

Rabbis of the Holocaust Are Judases of the Crucifixion

In short, the Jewish Inspector-General of Public Education in France tells the Christian clergymen of the world (and the school superintendants) that when they propagandize the myth that the Germans exterminated the Jews they do in fact accuse their own Christianity and its New Testament as ideologically responsible for the 'gassing' of six million Jews. Jules Isaac was a top batteringram for world-wide Talmudic pressure on Pope John XXIII and Vatican Council II to pervert the New Testament to make Judaism sound like Almighty God's blueprint on which Christianity was grafted as a sort of hybrid. Jules Isaac met "several prelates of the Roman Curia, in particular Cardinals Tisserand, Jullie, Ottaviani, and Cardinal Bea; and on the 13th June 1960 was granted an audience by the Pope, whom he asked to condemn the 'Teaching of contempt' " (See de Poncin, p.13). The "teaching of contempt," of course, was the Gospel story of the Crucifixion.

Pope John assigned Cardinal Bea, the German cardinal to whom Jewish ethnicity is commonly attributed, to "set up a special working party to study relations between the Church and Israel, which finally resulted in the Council vote on the 29th November 1964." (See de Poncins, p.13) A text elaborated in 1963 "declared that it is an error and an injustice (*injuria*) to describe the Jewish people as deicide," and the text of 1964 "practically absolved the Jews of all responsibility for the death of Christ" (see de Poncins, p. 142-3). The 1964 text also "deplored and condemned hatred and maltreatment (*vexationem*) of Jews" (de Poncins, p.140).

Crucifixion Blamed on Romans in First Council Text

But fortunately the new Pope, Paul VI, opposed the 1964 text and refused to promulgate it and sent it back to the commission to work on. The commission then in 1965 came up with a text the Holy Father did promulgate. This formulation withdrew the question of deicide from discussion, and it does not condemn only "hatred and maltreatment of Jews" but "condemns all persecution of any man" and "deplores manifestations of anti-Semitism." The pertinent text adopted by the Second Vatican Council and promulgated by the Pope reads:

"The Church condemns all persecutions of any men; she remembers her common heritage with the Jews and, acting not from political motives, but rather from a spiritual and evangelical love, deplores all hatred, persecutions and other manifestations of anit-Semitism, whatever the period and whoever was responsible." (See de Poncins, p.140)

Regarding Jewish complicity in the Crucifixion, the Council declared:

"Even if the Jewish authorities, together with their followers, urged the death of Christ (cf. John xix.6) what was done to him in his passion cannot be blamed on all Jews living at that time indiscriminately, or on the Jews of today. Although the Church is

the new People of God, the Jews should not be presented as rejected by God or accursed, as though this followed from Scripture. Therefore all must take care that in instruction and in preaching the Word of God, they do not teach anything which is not in complete agreement with the truth or the Gospel and the spirit of Christ." (Quoted in de Poncins, p.144)

Jews Of Course Not Collectively Guilty — But Neither Are the Germans

This pronouncement evidences a frantic determination by the Council Fathers to stretch Bible and Church history to the limit in order to appease Jewish demands, yet even while in dread of smear-terrorism they felt constrained to declare that it was the Jews, not the Italians, who crucified Christ, and that since the First Easter it is not the Jews who are the Chosen People but that the "Church is the new People of God." The Council statement also denies the principle of collective guilt — not *all* Jews were guilty. But this should be self-evident, if it were not for the tragedy that "The German people was declared collectively responsible at Nuremberg for Hitler's anti-Jewish measures and every taxpayer in Federal Germany...pays considerable sums every year to the State of Israel....it is hard to see why Israel continues to exact heavy tribute from the German people..." (de Poncin's, *op.cit.*, p.148)

Vladimir Jankelevitsch, for example, an important personality in Israel, in *Le Monde* (Jan. 3, 1965), "speaking of Hitler's Jewish victims" called it "a crime that is truly infinite...of which...only Germanic sadism could be guilty....The methodical, scientific and administrative massacre of six million Jews is not wrong *per se*, it is a crime for which a whole people is accountable."

Double Jewish Standard, One for Selves, Another for Christians

The same Jews who gnash their teeth when the Gospels and the Oberammergau Passion Play, historically honest, represent the Jewish mob before Pilate screaming, "His blood be upon us and upon our children," vindictively and falsely keep screeching that seventy million German Catholics and Lutherans 'gassed' six million Jews. Our wartime Jewish Secretary of the Treasury, Morgenthau, blueprinted starving the German Christians to death on a potato patch — even Stimson and Hull, though stooges of Roosevelt, complained that the genocidic plan would starve thirty million to death. The Jewish propaganda minister of Stalin, Ilya Ehrenburg, instructed the Soviet soldiers on entering Germany to rape the women and kill their men. And Theodore N. Kaufman, in *Germany Must Perish*, (1941), even before the U.S. was at war, openly demanded the extermination of the German race. He prescribed sterilizing 48,000,000 German Catholics and Protestants, so that, by sparing only females over 45 and males over 60, too old to procreate, the Christian German race in two generations would be *extinct*. The Jews of the world and in our media and our government almost unanimously approved in principle this most genocidic plan in world history.

And those who continue to propagate the lie of the six million, of the phony 'holocaust' that never was, in effect still work for the extermination of the Christian German race. And Catholic and Protestant clergymen, and school administrators who want to debauch pupils with courses on the non-existent, imaginary 'holocaust' also in effect, if unconsciously, plot the genocide of the German people — and the perversion of the New Testament and of Christianity.

Phony 'Holocaust' Always Abused as Fulcrum Against Christianity

Unfortunately, though the final draft of the Vatican Council II on Jews avoided any flagrant perversion of Scripture, it did by singling out anti-Semitism as if it were only reprehensible prejudice, create an ambiguity which provides a handle for Jews to call any resistance to Jewish ideas, or any aggressive promotion of Christianity as 'anti-Semitic' and practically as "co-responsible for the Nazi camps." So commented an Italian bishop in *Palestra del Clere* (Feb. 15, 1965) Msgr. Carli, who wrote:

"But it does seem peculiar to some, to say the least, that in a conciliar document only those wrongs suffered by the Jews 'either in previous times or in our own days' are expressly condemned, as if others had not existed and do not, unfortunately, still exist today no less worthy of explicit condemnation." (See de Poncins, p.152)

This elevating of anti-Semitism to an eminence of special wrong feeds the Jewish hatred of Christianity. To quote Vicompte Leon de Poncin (*Judaism and the Vatican*, p.150) once again:

"Jules Isaac accuses all the Fathers of the Church of anti-Semitism, St. John Chrysostom, St. Augustin, St. Agobard, the celebrated Pope St. Gregory, etc. He accuses them of having unleashed the savagery of the beast and of being the real people responsible for German anti-Semitism and the gas chambers of Auschwitz. He finds them even worse than Hitler and Streicher and others..."

The influential Jewish leader of our times and country, Dr Dagobert D. Runes, as reported in the *Detroit Jewish News* (Dec.

6, 1974), "Runes Indicts New Testament — Primary Cause of Anti-Semitism." His indictment reads:

"The New Testament ist the most vicious anti-Semitic play in history, surpassing *Mein Kampf* or *The Protocols of Zion.* Of all the anti-Semitic writing the New Testament has been most effective."

Candidates for the Millstone: Those Who Inflict Holocaust on Children

Inasmuch as Jews continuously and raucously call the treatment of Jews by the Third Reich inspired by the New Testament and Christianity, would it not therefore be the better part of wisdom for clergymen to stop propagating the lie of the 'holocaust' of six million Jews? If their sense of historical truth is not strong enough to keep them from teaching the lie of the 'holocaust', their love and respect for Christianity and the Gospels should restrain them. The 'holocaust' is an atrocity-mongering lie of World War II, just as certainly as the propaganda that the German soldiers cut off the hands of Belgian babies was the standard lie of World War I.

The projected courses of the 'holocaust' in our public and parochial schools not only debauch the minds of our students with a lie, a brazen historical falsehood, but it also constitutes a sly, satanic sneak attack on Christianity and our Christian American way of life. Clergymen and school administrators who abet and inflict this historical lie on our children fall under Christ's indictment that those who scandalize the young should have a millstone hung about their necks and be dropped into the ocean!

This article appeared in the March, 1978, issue of *The Liberty Bell.* Annual subscription, 12 issues, $12. Reprints of this article available at the following prices: 10 for $1. – 100 for $8. – 500 for $35. – 1,000 for $60. from LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA.

ALSO READ THE FOLLOWING EYE-OPENERS:
The Hoax of the 20th Century, by Prof. A.R. Butz of Northwestern University, $6.00 — Did 6 Million Really Die? by Prof. Harwood, London, $1.25 — The Six Million Swindle, by Prof. A.J. App, Washington, $1.00 — Auschwitz, by Thies Christophersen, Germany, $1.25 — The Drama of the European Jews, by Prof. Paul Rassinier, a former concentration camp inmate, $4.00 — Germany Must Perish, by Theodore N. Kaufman, $2.50. Please add 10% for postage and handling to all book orders. Complete book list will be included with every order.
Order with confidence from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

AUSCHWITZ

A PERSONAL ACCOUNT BY
THIES CHRISTOPHERSEN

INTRODUCTION BY
DR. MANFRED ROEDER
ATTORNEY-AT-LAW

First published in German in 1973
under the title
Die Auschwitz Lüge

More than 100,000 copies in
five languages distributed!

First English edition 1974 under the title
The Auschwitz Lie

Completely revised and
supplemented new edition, August 1979

©Copyright 1979, by:
Deutsche Bürgerinitiative e.V.
D-3579 Schwarzenborn, West Germany
All rights reserved.

Printed in U.S.A.

CONTENTS

Preface by Dr Manfred Roeder iii
About the Author, Thies Christophersen vii
About Dr Manfred Roeder viii
Horror Propaganda Against Germany 1
The Truth of Auschwitz: Silence by Blackmail 3
Kok Sagis 5
Life in the Camp 7
Olga 13
The Death Camp 15
Epilogue 25
"Liars at Work" Reprint from Jewish Weekly 28
A Letter from Simon Wiesenthal 29
Manfred Roeder's Reply to Wiesenthal 29

PREFACE
by Manfred Roeder, Attorney-at-Law

"For God's sake, can't you carry on with your fight against pornography and moral degeneration without getting tied up in politics. Why are you so concerned about the past. Surely, you don't want to justify National Socialism or deny the crimes of the past?" Even very good friends made such imploring appeals to me after I had mentioned the word Auschwitz in connection with horror propaganda for the first time. An honestly concerned priest wrote to me, "I have to tell you that your turning to political right-wing radicalism has frightened me a little, but I will stand behind you also in future, because I know you."

As pleased as I was about the confidence, it was alarming to realize how every effort to find truth and justice for Germany is termed: political right-wing radicalism. Yes, how much I would like to let the past rest if there was a mutual promise from all sides to forgive and forget as it was done in the peace treaty after the Thirty Years War in 1648. Nothing was to be touched upon, no persecutions were to be held. This was indeed a heroic achievement of dignity in the spirit of Christ!

What do we see today? Who is willing to forgive, to forget and heal old wounds? Only the Germans, and especially German refugees, have offered their intentions again and again, supported by deeds. What does the other side do?

The government of the German Reich was illegally removed from office. German officers, who had done nothing but their duty, and whose characters were far superior to those of the Allies passing judgment on them, were sadistically strangled, whilst no single soldier or partisan of the enemy was brought into court for war crimes. German jurisdiction and search for truth was made impossible. Only the victors were to sit in judgment and to write history. The persecution of war crimes in any other country was promptly prohibited. Not only were alleged deeds of Germans prosecuted in a most brutal manner, without consideration for any international legal principle, but it was explicitly ordered to lift the Statute of Limitations for so-called German war crimes or genocide. The Germans, thus being marked as outlaws as a result, can now have revenge taken on them until doomsday. This way, insidious partisans became national heroes; honorable German officers who defended themselves against these scroundrels were called war criminals.

The present government of the German Federal Republic has ordered a 14-volume documentation concerning crimes committed on German prisoners of war and civilians—not to be published, but to be pulped.

Golda Meir, as prime minister of Israel, made it known in unmistakable terms that "completely normal relations between Germany and Israel" would never exist. How can a past be left alone which is stirred up anew daily to be used against our people?

All schools continue to spread the lies about atrocities in concentration camps. There is, for instance, at this very moment an exhibition being shown in Wiesbaden under the patronage of the prime minister of Hesse, which is titled "Concentration Camp Sachsenhausen," where all the long-disproved propaganda lies are brought up again. As class after class is being channeled through the exhibition, the horrified children read that a gas chamber was built in Sachsenhausen in 1943, although it has been

proved long since that there have never existed any gas chambers on German territory. It causes one to shudder when you read, "Day and night the sweetish smell of burnt human flesh was hanging over the camp." Such statements are being made in spite of the fact that the International Red Cross regularly inspected the concentration camps up to March 1945, and never reported on any gassing or cremating facilities or the sweetish smell.

It is further maintained that every SS-Man in Sachsenhausen had the 'right' to beat up and even kill a prisoner during roll call. Of course, cruelty occurred occasionally, but almost entirely between inmates themselves or were committed by auxiliary guards, the so-called 'Kapos.' If an SS-Man or any other German official committed any crime against prisoners or touched their property, he was immediately court-martialed.

What possible interest could Prime Minister Osswald of Hesse have in spreading such lies about Germany?

Our entire school youth is being poisoned with these lies about their fathers to deepen the hatred between generations ever more. But this is the recipe of the world conspirators to destroy a people. And we who know better, should we keep silent? One who then still wants to tell us that this is the Christian thing to do, is in my eyes nothing but a worthless coward and scoundrel.

The Minister of Education in Hesse has commissioned the Jewess Hannah Vogt to write a book about Germany's past entitled *Guilt or Destiny,* which already had its 11th printing, and is distributed to all high school graduates. A Jewess will hardly be qualified to judge Germany's past objectively. This book turned out to be an absolute masterpiece of historical smeer and hate propaganda in a scientific cloak, and can be put on a par with the works of the Komintern agent, Willy Muenzenberg, the unsurpassed master of anti-German agitation and lie propaganda who would shout to his collaborators, when they wrote an article against Germany: "Too weak, too objective! Knock them on the head. Make the world stand aghast with horror. Make them the stench of the world. All men must curse them and shudder with horror!"

There is not one authentic document in existence which places the overall losses of the Jewish population during the last war higher than 200,000. During one single night, in Dresden, more defenseless, innocent Germans perished—children, women, old people and especially wounded men—than Jews have died in all the concentration camps in the years of the National Socialist Regime!!! And in these Jewish total losses even natural deaths are included. Thus the losses, taken as a percentage and absolutely, are much below those of any other power taking part in the war; keeping in mind that the Jewish world organizations had already in 1933 declared a holy war on Germany to be fought to the death

At that time not a single hair on a Jew's head had been touched! Yet, the world resounds with the clamour for the dead Jews. But no outrage is voiced about Dresden and the genuine figure of six million murdered East Germans. No voice is raised about the millions of murdered German and European war prisoners who had fought on the German side. No plaque tells us of the 105,000 Frenchmen who were murdered because they were pro-German. No days of remembrance are held for the Dutch, Danes, Belgians, Norwegians, Rumanians, Russians, Cossacks, Ukrainians, who were slaughtered in a most bestial manner for having worked or fought on the German side. They wanted to save Europe from Bolshevism or, in

some cases, German control was probably considered to be the lesser evil.

An employee of the present German Postal Service can be dismissed on the spot if he denies that Jews were gassed. This strange concept of 'justice' was supported by a court in Hesse which agreed that no employer needs to tolerate such utterances against Jews, which "cannot be surpassed in their offensiveness." Every scoundrel though may freely boast today that he committed sabotage and treason against Germany.

One of the concerned readers asked me if I were not perhaps falling victim to a new kind of Anti-Semitism? On the contrary! I like to see the Jews being treated the same as everybody else and not enjoy special privileges. These privileges, and the lies spread by certain Jewish World Domination Cliques are the cause of a new Anti-Semitism. Mr. Wiesenthal promotes more Anti-Semitism than I do. Every decent Jew will welcome our search for truth and therefore agree with this brochure. By publishing this sensational report we do not stir up nationalism or hatred, but merely serve the truth, and only the truth will make us and others free. Only injustice which was really committed can be made good or forgiven. Invented 'atrocity' stories will create new hatred and sow seeds of discontent without fail.

We are not so much interested here in running up and down the scale of losses and crimes, but first of all we are concerned about the spiritual recovery of our people. We have been accused of the worst crimes in the history of mankind: namely to have willingly started a global war, to have murdered millions of innocent people, and if we had had the time and opportunity, we would have eliminated also the rest of all 'subjugated' peoples.

One who can accept such an accusation without protest has neither heart nor brains! Now suddenly there are witnesses who stand up and say: All this is not true! Germany neither wanted nor started this war but has been forced into it by her deadly enemies. Hitler had no intentions to kill Jews and never has he given any orders for their extermination nor for the destruction of any other peoples. There were no gas chambers. All these are the inventions of morbid brains. Nearly all of the so-called war crimes and concentration camp trials have been held with perjured witnesses and falsified documents.

Any person who is accused of a crime will certainly be pleased when he is found not guilty, all the more so if it was proved that the crime in question had not even been commited.

We Germans should, therefore, rejoice when today witnesses do appear who can prove that Auschwitz was no death machinery, but an enormous armament factory and that the inmates of the camp were on the whole treated decently, and that any people from outside could visit the camp at any time. Most of our people react quite differently though. They behave as if one wanted to deprive them of their most precious post-war experience—their guilt complex. With claws and teeth they hang on to a German guilt. This is quite a unique phenomenon in the history of mankind. In any other people such a reaction would be unthinkable and can only be described as a deep mental disturbance, as it is not normal that someone should insist on being guilty.

This is the real problem and the true reason for the publication of this brochure. It is not a question of which side has done more wrong; that is almost common knowledge to everyone who even superficially studied the

available sources. It is a plain aquittal for Germany. The book by Colonel Dall, son-in-law of Franklin D. Roosevelt, *America's War Policy,* was not even necessary to prove that. Nevertheless, this book has uncovered, beyond any doubt, the sole guilt of Roosevelt and Churchill for this war and their criminal conspiracy against peace. Whoever still maintains the opposite is being malicious!

Why are we Germans so in love with the fairy tale of the six million gassed Jews? I can speak here from experience because I, myself, believed in it at one time. We Germans like brooding about a problem. We are God-fearing by nature. Therefore, we had to have a profound religious explanation for the inmeasurable misery our people had been plunged into. To merely except the explanation that the others were stronger and more reckless, is insufficient for the German soul. We believe that nobody has to suffer such misery without a reasonable cause. It is the well-known problem of Job, who was talked into believing—by his 'friends' and re-educators—that every blow from fate is a punishment from God. In that way, many Germans saw in the catastrophe of 1945 a divine judgment for sins and crimes committed. The myth of six million innocent, murdered people actually satisfied the demand for a metaphysical explanation and was therefore so eagerly accepted. It seems to become all the more plausible when based on the Bible: We did not murder just 'any' people, but we murdered the 'chosen' people! As one of the readers wrote to me in these words: "Yes, we have assaulted the apple of God's eye."; what a 'wonderful' explanation! Now we know why. Now we have got something to suffer for, and through subservience to all Jews and by paying collosal sums of money, we can regain at least part of God's favor, or, as repentant sinners look forward to forgiveness. That is the reason why the German clings to the 'murdered Jews' as though it meant the salvation of his soul. Without this explanation our terrible downfall would have had no higher meaning and be all the harder to bear.

We cannot therefore blame the poor citizen for believing in the concentration camp horrors. It would deprive them of their faith in a just God, the basic problem of Martin Luther's reformation, which seems to be still deep-rooted with many people. But Job wrestles with his re-educators and gives them the proper answer: "This affliction comes upon me for no understandable reason. I don't know why. It is beyond me. But I have not sinned against God. I have not gone astray from the right path. I want to reason with Him. I have kept the faith. One day He will justify me in public!" This is the voice of a righteous man. Isn't that the way we ought to speak? We do away with the two great lies on which the whole post-war development rests: There is no chosen people Israel who could claim to be identical with the Jews; and there is certainly no condemned, criminal German people! We shall fight uncompromisingly against anyone who upholds one of these lies or versions thereof and thereby drives our people deeper into its misery. The time has come to stand up and be counted to bring about a change of fortune. We shall conquer fate because we are fulfilling God's commission. Therefore I am so very grateful to Thies Christophersen, who has set a shining example to our people with this courageous work and is a guarantor for the fact that we shall reverse the tide of the time.

Manfred Roeder

Thies Christophersen, born in 1918, was a farmer in northern Germany before the war. As a soldier in the German army he was wounded during the western campaign in 1940, and was thereafter unfit for active military service.

Thies Christophersen

After an agricultural study he was ordered to serve in the Ukraine on India Rubber research. This research department was transferred to Auschwitz in Poland after the re-occupation of the Ukraine by the Soviets.

Thies Christophersen, as a member of the German army with the rank of a second lieutenant (Sonderfuehrer Z), was part of the research team. Having worked with concentration camp inmates, Christophersen is publishing his observations and experiences in the brochure now before you.

Today, Christophersen is active as a writer and journalist on agricultural subjects. He is the publisher of several publications, i.e. the periodicals *Kritik* and *Die Bauernschaft.* The author resides at D-2341 Kaelberhagen/Mohrkirch, West Germany.

Manfred Roeder, a successful farmer and an attorney, was born in 1929. His father was a dedicated National Socialist, and Roeder himself faught in the battle of Berlin in 1945 as a member of the Hitler Youth.

His initial involvement in politics goes back ten years, when he led a nationwide fight against pornography. Soon after that he became aware of numerous injustices in West Germany. He is the founder of two patriotic organizations: The German Citizens' Initiative and The Liberation Movement of the German Reich.

MANFRED ROEDER

In particular, Roeder has actively refuted the propaganda put forth by the West German government which seeks to instil a sense of guilt and shame in the German people for the Second World War. Roeder has led mass demonstrations demanding the release of Rudolf Hess, and has been a leading figure in the movement to demolish the hoax that six million Jews were 'gassed' by the Germans during the war.

Manfred Roeder fled West Germany in 1977 to avoid incarceration on charges of "defaming democracy in general and the West German democracy in particular and unconstitutional propaganda."

Roeder had received word that once imprisoned, the Bonn regime planned to file many additional charges against him in order to keep him locked up indefinetely.

Roeder has traveled extensively in North and South America since he left Germany, making friends and contacts for his organizations. He is presently being sought not only by the West German police, but by Interpol as well. While in the United States, the F.B.I. was interested in his movements,

It is to be hoped that someday Manfred Roeder will be able to return to his farm in Germany where his wife and six children now wait for him. For the time being, however, this man who loves his country and his people must remain in exile from them.

From *White Power,* Nov.-Dec. 1978

Horror propaganda against Germany

Excerpts from *Politische Justiz—die Krankheit unserer Zeit, (Political Justice—the Disease of Our Time)* by Dr Friedrich Grimm, Verlag Bonner Universitaets Buchdruckerei, Gebr. Scheur, GmbH., Bonn, 1953.

The Disease of Our Time
by Friedrich Grimm

It has become difficult for even well-meaning people to recognize and form an opinion about the true events of history, since the devastating effect of propaganda, which already played its part in the last years of the first World War and afterwards, mislead them.

"I had a remarkable discussion with an important representative of the opposite side in May 1945 a few days after the collapse. He introduced himself to me as a university professor from his country who wished to speak to me about the historical background of the war. The conversation which followed was on a high level. He broke off abruptly and pointed to the pamphlets on my table, dealing with concentration camp horrors. Pamphlets of this kind we had been inundated with in the first days after the capitulation. 'What do you say about that,' he asked me. 'Oradour and Buchenwald,' I replied. 'It would be rather pointless for you to elaborate on this issue as I am a legal man myself and condemn injustice where I meet it, but especially when wrong was done on our side. I am fully aware though of the difference between real facts and the political use which is being made of them. I know what horror propaganda is. Also, I have read all the publications of your experts on this matter after the First World War, the writings of the Northcliffbureau, the book by the French Finance Minister Klotz, From War to Peace, in which he describes how the fairy-tale about the chopped-off childrens' hands was invented and used. Furthermore, I have read the explanatory writings in the periodical, Crapouillot, which compares the horror propaganda of 1870 with that of 1914-18, and finally Ponsonbys' classical book, The Lie in Wartime, which reveals how, already in the last war, depots were in existence where dolls and trick photography were used to compose mountains of corpses. These pictures were distributed with the title left open, which was assigned to

them later according to circumstances and then conveyed by telephone through the propaganda centre.'

With that I produced one of those pamphlets allegedly showing mountains of corpses from the concentration camps and showed it to my visitor. He gazed at me rather bewildered. I continued, 'I cannot imagine this poisonous mental weapon, which decided the last war, having been ignored in this war when all other weapons were so well perfected. Actually, I know that it was not ignored. In the last few months before the collapse I have read the foreign press daily and there I came across these reports about German atrocities compiled by one central office. A certain sequence was followed in dealing with one occupied territory after the other, today France, tomorrow Norway, then Belgium, Denmark, Holland, Greece, Jugoslavia and Czecho-Slovakia. First there were hundreds of dead in the concentration camps. Then, when six weeks later the same country had its next turn to be reported about, there were suddenly thousands of dead, then ten-thousands and later hundred-thousands. I thought to myself: Surely this numerical inflation cannot possibly go into the millions!' Now I reached for another pamphlet: 'Her you have the million!'

Now my visitor burst out: 'I can see that I have come across an experienced man. Let me tell you who I am. I am not a university professor. I come from this central office you have just spoken about, where I have been doing, for months, just what you have quite correctly described as making horror propaganda—and the result was a total victory for us.' I answered, 'I know, and now you would have to stop!' He replied, 'No, we are only just starting now! **We shall continue this horror propaganda, we shall increase it, until no one will accept one word from the Germans anymore. We shall carry on until all sympathies the Germans have had in other countries are destroyed and until the Germans themselves are so comfused that they won't know what they are doing in the end!'** Closing the conversation I said, 'In that case you burden yourself with a great responsibility!' "

THE TRUTH OF AUSCHWITZ

This personal account is written for all people of goodwill

Silence by Blackmail

I was in Autschwitz from January to December 1944. After the war I heard about the alleged mass murders of Jews and I was quite taken aback. Despite all the testimony submitted and all the reports in the media, I know such atrocities were never committed. I have said so repeatedly, everywhere and at all times, but it has always been useless for no one has wanted to believe me. The evidence, I am told, is unequivocal and confirmed without contradiction. Court cases have clearly established that gas chambers existed in Auschwitz and the Camp Commander Höss, has himself said so. Whoever dares to deny this, makes himself suspect of perhaps, having personally participated in the murders of these Jews.

I have been warned to take care because war crimes have not yet come under the Statute of Limitation (as applicable in any civilized nation) and so I can still be tried and be prosecuted and it would be best to keep silent. Friends and acquaintances have said: "What would you serve were you still to try to correct history?" "You cannot change a thing!" "Acknowledgement of our guilt has brought us back into the community of nations." "Remember, you have a family". "No one will believe your reports . . . Keep silent, that's the smartest thing you can do."

Quite honestly, I began to have doubts myself. When one continually hears the same stories from all sides, it is only reasonable that finally one begins to believe them. "But what happened to all those Jews if they were not gassed?" I do not know, but I wonder where so many Jews come from if six million of them are supposed to have been killed during the war. In my area of the country there hardly ever were any Jews even before the war. So-called "cattle-Jews" simply did not exist in rural areas. Spiteful

people have remarked that the only reason for this was that the peasants in these northern lands were smarter than the Jews. Very many Jews were able to emigrate before the war, some escaped during the war and many of them have survived the concentration camps . . . and of course many Jews today live in our midst again.

My doubts were first roused when I read a flyer distributed by Einar Aberg of Norrviken (Sweden). He compared official statistics of the Jewish world population before the war with those after the war. He concluded their numbers had increased to the extent where every woman must have given birth to a child every year of her productive life, if the number of 6 million murdered Jews could be judged to be correct. In 1938 there were supposed to be 15,688,259 Jews in the world. This figure is derived from the "World Almanac" of the American Jewish Committee. In 1948, according to an article in the New York Times by W. Baldwin, there were supposed to be 18,700,000 Jews in the world. Baldwin is a well-known population expert, entirely neutral, and even the most far-fetched imagination could not describe him as "anti-Semitic." Thus the story of the 6 million murdered Jews cannot be true, for it is impossible for a nation's population to increase by 50% in just ten years.

The losses of the Jewish people during WW II, certainly regrettable, were not 6 million, but approximately 200,000, according to facts compiled by the UNO, which body surely has no reason to grant special protection to any one nation in particular.

> A book published in Brazil contains the following statement: ". . . These facts were used by the Canadian Anti-Defamation Committee of Christian Laymen in ascertaining that 200,000 Jews died in the twelve years of Hitler's rule (1933-45), regardless of how they died, i.e. whether they were killed, sentenced and shot as guerillas or saboteurs, or in air raids on camps, or through other circumstances due to war, including sickness and old age."

The leading Austrian Social Democrat, Dr. Benedikt Kautsky — himself a Jew — who spent the years from 1938 to 1945 in concentration camps, three of these in Auschwitz, said:

> "I was in the big concentration camps in Germany. I must truthfully state that in no camp have I ever seen anything that might have resembled gas chambers."

Richard Baer, the last commander at Auschwitz (from 1943) and therefore the most important witness, of whom the Parisian weekly "Rivarol" reported that he could not be dissuaded from his insistance that "during all the time he was in Auschwitz, he had never seen gas chambers, nor had he known that any existed." Commander Baer died suddenly on June 17th, 1963 whilst being held under investigation, although two weeks previous to this he had been given a clean bill of health.

I never made a secret of my having been at Auschwitz. When asked about the destruction of Jews, I answered that I'knewn nothing about that. I simply marvelled at how quickly the populace was willing to accept and believe the stories about these mass gassings, without any apparent resistance.

As a result of a war injury in 1940 I developed a severe case of chronic sinus. The slightest cold put me back in hospital. The Autumn of 1942 brought an official medical finding: service on the home front. I filed a request for furlough to attend a higher agricultural school and did so in 1942/43. In the spring of 1943 a commander of Army Headquarters came to our school to solicit agrarians willing to go to the Ukraine to raise india rubber plants. I applied and was accepted.

Kok Sagis

A mobile war needs vehicles, and vehicles need tires,

and tires are made from rubber. Of course there is synthetic rubber, made from carbon, lime and sulphur, called "buna." But without the addition of natural india rubber to the mixture, it cannot be produced as there is then no cohesion The Russians, in their attempt to become self-sufficient (in our case this was called preparation for war), had systematically searched their whole flora for plants that contained india rubber . . . and found some — among others, one called Kok Sagis, a close relation of the dandelion. The white latex in its roots contains india rubber. This became very important to carrying on the war. The motorized vehicles branch at HQ had organized departments for the cultivation, utilization and research of plants with india rubber content. After a short training period I was sent to the Ukraine to supervise the planting and cultivation of india rubber bearing plants. I had never seen a Kok Sagis plant, but practical work and assistance from some Russian agrarians soon provided the necessary knowledge.

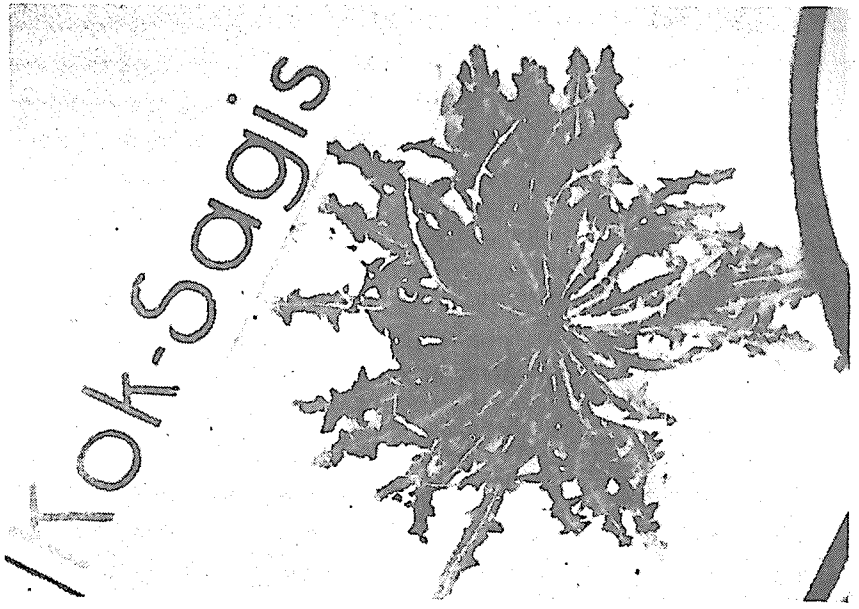

Kok-Sagis — cultivated in Auschwitz. Found to be high in India rubber content.

In 1943 we lost the Ukraine, and early in 1944 I was transferred to the department of plant cultivation at the Kaiser Wilhelm Institut. This institute had established a branch at Auschwitz, so I went there, and only on my way did I learn that it was a concentration camp.

When relating my experiences at Auschwitz, I have some doubts as to whether I should mention names of former colleagues who today are still alive and with whom I still maintain contact. I know that I myself must be prepared for reprisals for breaking the silence. I am now ready to accept these . . . and in part already have had to do so.

Life in the Camp

It was cold and windy when I arrived at the railroad station of Auschwitz on January 15, 1944. I wondered whether to go by horse and carriage, but decided to walk. Leaving my baggage at the station, I asked my way to the camp. Actually the camp, consisting of barracks, that were ugly but massively built, was very near. The first thing I noticed was the inscription over the gate "ARBEIT MACHT FREI", ("Work will set us Free"). I was surprised to see so many inmates of the camp walk around unguarded. Later I learned that the camp, surrounded with an electrified barbed wire fence was under guard only at night. There were guards posted outside the grounds, however, who were pulled in at night after roll call.

I reported to my superior, Dr. A., a fine-looking man with steel-blue eyes and reddish hair. He greeted me warmly. I was curious about the camp and asked about the inmates. He said, "The Germans who are here belong here . . . apart from that it is the European elite that is here." Later I discovered there was some truth to that statement. I was introduced to his co-workers. There was a former Czarist officer, an exile, who also spoke German and French, and

he offered to drive me to my quarters. The officers had no cars but they did have a carriage and a driver at their disposal to travel on the extensive lands that were under cultivation. However, I found this somewhat pompous. I also found it embarrassing, that inmates whom we passed on the way, took off their caps and stood at attention as we went by, but we were officers and the SS-men also gave us the military salute.

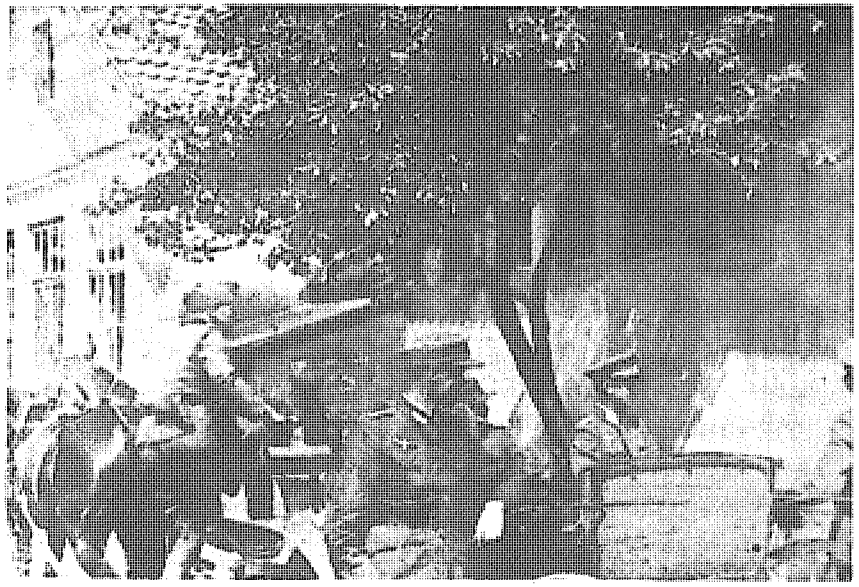

Author (centre) with arm resting on horse-drawn buggy, used by officers for conveyance around the camp grounds.

My quarters were in Raisko, about 3 km from the main camp. This was where a women's camp, the botany buildings with their hot houses, and the laboratories for our research work were located. I was given a room in an unattached dwelling; I shared the house with a colleague who was the supervisor of the department of plant cultivation. He was a man with a happy disposition. There was something heart-

warming about his laughter and he was well liked by the inmates and he still corresponds with some of them today. Later on he had his wife and two young children join him. I then moved to an apartment in a botanic building that had just been completed. This I shared with a scientist whose name I can mention; it was Dr. Boehme. He was shot and killed by Polish civilians who went wild after the capitulation. He had never harmed anyone and had been kindness and courtesy personified.

The first inmate I met was "Agnes." She was a member of the Jehovah's Witnesses and was our cleaning lady. I questioned her about conditions at the camp but she would not speak about them. Not so Mrs. Pohl who was in control of the kitchen. She also was a student of the Bible and made up flyers which she distributed to the inmates. Actually, this was against the regulations, but it wasn't my job to watch the inmates. Apart from that, her publications seemed harmless to me, and I had always been tolerant in matters of religion. Even now I cannot deny Jehovah's Witnesses a certain measure of respect, for they were willing to have themselves locked up and suffer for their faith simply because they wanted to suffer. There was no need to watch them and they were free to move even beyond the line of posted guards.

In our camp about 300 women were housed in three barracks. They were made up of a select type of worker who worked almost exclusively for the department of plants. For the most part they were Jewish and Polish with a sprinkling of French. All spoke German quite well and many had an academic degree. Their work was of a scientific nature and they were quite self-sufficient. In fact, it was not I who was training the inmates, they were training me, and they did so with a certain pride, in fact, I might almost say, with an air of self-importance. At any rate, I had the impression that the inmates performed their research tasks gladly and with enthusiasm.

The cultivation of plants proceeded on a basis of selectivity. The roots of the plants were examined as to their india rubber content and reproduced through seedlings. Their seeds were carefully gathered and re-sown. Sabotage could easily have been committed but we never learned of even a single instance. It must be mentioned, however, that the inmates did not trust each other. There was that ancient feeling of hate between Jews and Poles. Compared to this hate, so-called National Socialist hatred of the Jews was quite harmless.

The results in increased india rubber production were quite satisfactory. One of our superiors went to Russia, and returned with a number of scientists. They came with their families and worked for us as civilians, enjoying their work.

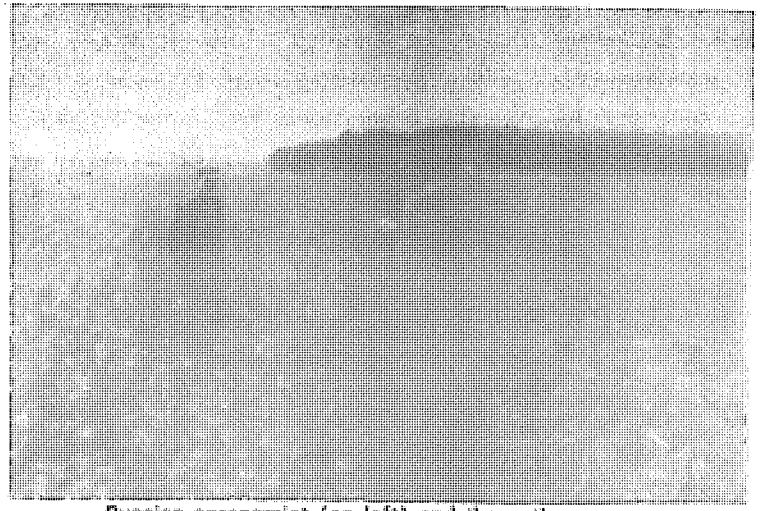

Russian agronomist (on left) and the author.

A sort of drama developed with the arrival of one Russian agronomist, J. Sassmoshek. He found a former sweetheart among the inmates and this re-union had its natural effects. Sassmoshek married the woman and she was released from her internment. After the evacuation from Auschwitz, I saw them again at Halle and both were radiantly happy. I myself was not so happy at the time, I had just been through that terrible air raid of February 13th on Dresden,

which had been declared an open, undefended city, and from which I had escaped unharmed, as if by some miracle. I believe on this one day in Dresden more people died than had supposedly died in Auschwitz throughout all the years of the war. But the war crimes of the Allies are not debatable, even to this day.

Just what was the daily routine at Auschwitz? Rising at 7 a.m., washing, showering, breakfast and roll call, on the job at 8. Lunch from 12-1, and work again until 5 p.m. Roll call once more at 7 p.m., following which the guards posted outside the camp were pulled in and the camp put under guard. Mail was delivered daily. Packages were opened at roll call and examined by the camp supervisor. Only rarely had some of the contents to be withheld, such as for instance, certain medical preparations, books and pamphlets cameras, radios and technical instruments. These things, however, remained the property of the inmates and were stored in a huge warehouse called "Kanada", where also all possessions of Jews interned at Auschwitz, were kept.

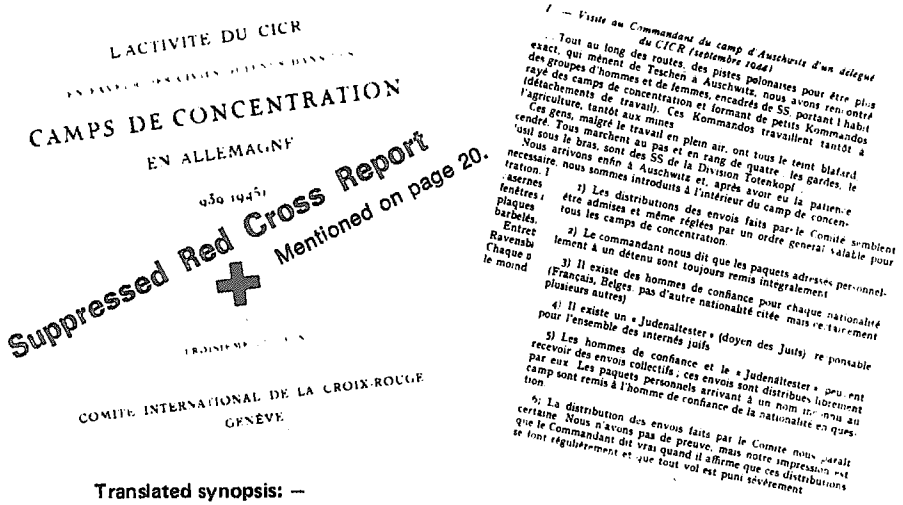

L'ACTIVITE DU CICR

CAMPS DE CONCENTRATION

EN ALLEMAGNE

Suppressed Red Cross Report

Mentioned on page 20.

COMITE INTERNATIONAL DE LA CROIX-ROUGE

GENÈVE

Visite au Commandant du camp d'Auschwitz d'un délégué du CICR (septembre 1944)

Tout au long des routes, des pistes polonaises pour être plus exact, qui mènent de Teschen à Auschwitz, nous avons rencontré des groupes d'hommes et de femmes, encadrés de SS portant l'habit rayé des camps de concentration et formant de petits Kommandos (détachements de travail). Ces Kommandos travaillent tantôt à l'agriculture, tantôt aux mines. Ces gens, malgré le travail en plein air, ont tous le teint blafard cendré. Tous marchent au pas et en rang de quatre, les gardes, le fusil sous le bras, sont des SS de la Division Totenkopf.

Nous arrivons enfin à Auschwitz et, après avoir eu la patience nécessaire, nous sommes introduits à l'intérieur du camp de concentration. I

1) Les distributions des envois faits par le Comité semblent être admises et même réglées par un ordre général valable pour tous les camps de concentration.

2) Le commandant nous dit que les paquets adressés personnellement à un détenu sont toujours remis intégralement

3) Il existe des hommes de confiance pour chaque nationalité (Français, Belges, pas d'autre nationalité citée mais certainement plusieurs autres)

4) Il existe un « Judenaltester » (doyen des Juifs) responsable pour l'ensemble des internés juifs

5) Les hommes de confiance et le « Judenältester » peuvent recevoir des envois collectifs ; ces envois sont distribués librement par eux. Les paquets personnels arrivant à un homme inconnu au camp sont remis à l'homme de confiance de la nationalité en question.

6) La distribution des envois faits par le Comité nous paraît certaine. Nous n'avons pas de preuve, mais notre impression est que le Commandant dit vrai quand il affirme que ces distributions se font régulièrement et que tout vol est puni sévèrement

Translated synopsis: —
September, 1944, International Red Cross Committee Report on Auschwitz P. 91 and 92. The Red Cross Delegate states that the inmates could receive parcels. That the officers with whom he came in contact were amicable and reticent, like those at Oranienburg and Ravensbruck. That he saw many groups of men and women in small working commandos. That the British Red Cross "Insider" was a member of the British Commandos and that he mentioned to the Red Cross delegate he had heard rumours of gas chambers. However, the Red Cross delegate after careful inspection, could not verify these rumours.

Author and wife on leave in the East. 1944.

"Kanada" was kept under guard at all times to prevent looting from the outside. In our weather station we had a female SS-worker who, on one occasion, "organized" a pair of stockings for herself from "Kanada". She was court-martialled for "plundering". However, the inmates themselves, who worked there, stole constantly.

Surprising to me was the elegance of the inmates' wearing apparel. Their outer garments did, of course, consist of uniforms, but all other apparel, including shoes, was of the finest quality, nor was there any lack in beauty care, and make-up was all part of the female dress. Every Saturday our women were sent to the main camp for an exchange of laundry and they brought back alluring bits of booty, which were then distributed among the inmates. It was a type of theft that I think was being quietly tolerated.

Olga

In May my wife, for the first time, came to visit me. She was a teacher in agricultural home economics and was curious about my work at the concentration camp. This fact alone, that we were able to have our relatives visit us at any time, should prove that the camp administration had nothing to hide. Had Auschwitz been the death factory it is reputed to have been, such visits would certainly not have been permitted. Formalities, such as even today are required for a visit to that prison camp, otherwise known as East Germany, were not required at Auschwitz. We were a young married couple and had not seen too much of each other in our marriage. I met my wife at the railway station. She wore wooden sandals without stockings and a kerchief over her hair. It was war time and elegance was a luxury we could not afford.

At that time I had a new cleaning lady — personal maid would have been a more fitting title. Olga! Olga was Polish. She was a factotum. But there was something touching about the solicitous care with which she took my affairs in hand. There were always flowers in my room; always a clean table cloth and clean curtains, and somehow she always managed to have a surprise for me.

She had taken special pains in getting my room ready for my wife's visit. Above my bed she had attached a praying angel to the wall — Lord only knows where she got

that! Actually, her care was a bit overpowering, but I had to accept since I didn't want to hurt the concerned soul that she was.

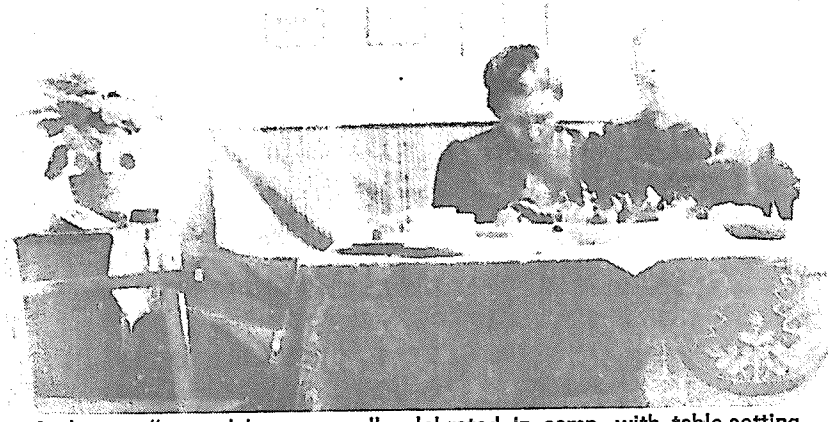

Author on "second honeymoon," celebrated in camp, with table-setting lovingly prepared by Olga.

During my wife's visit, work was commenced on the india rubber fields and I did not have too much time for my visitor, but she had the best possible companion in Olga, who could talk like a waterfall. My wife felt she should compensate Olga for her thoughtfulness and bought her a small gift. The result was that when I took my wife to the railway station for her trip back home, I hardly recognized her. She was dressed in new clothes from head to toe. Olga had "obtained" everything for her, even a brand new suitcase. My wife had brought me a few delicate morsels saved from her own meager rations, among other things, a piece of butter. Olga managed to make fried potatoes for me evenings and strangely enough there was no end to the butter. Care packages arrived daily and Olga felt duty-bound to include me in the distribution of this bounty. The inmates at Raisko never went hungry, and any new arrival looking somewhat undernourished, after only a few days seemed to have a "smooth fur."

The Death Camp

"The death camp was not in Auschwitz, it was at Birkenau." This is what I heard and read after the war. Well, I was also in Birkenau. This camp I did not like. It was overcrowded and the people there did not make a good impression on me. Everything looked neglected and grubby. I also saw families with children. It hurt to see them, but I was told that the authorities felt it kinder not to separate children from their parents when the latter were interned. Some children played ball merrily enough. Still, I felt children did not belong there and the fact that the English had done likewise — in the Boer War, for instance, was a poor excuse, I said so to my superior. His answer: "I agree with you, but I can't change it."

I had been commissoned to pick 100 workers for hoeing the Kok-Sagis plants. At roll call the inmates were asked if they were interested in this kind of work and if they had done it before. Then followed the "selection" of the workers. This "selection" was later completely misinterpreted. The purpose was to give the inmates something to do and they themselves wanted to be occupied. Selecting them meant

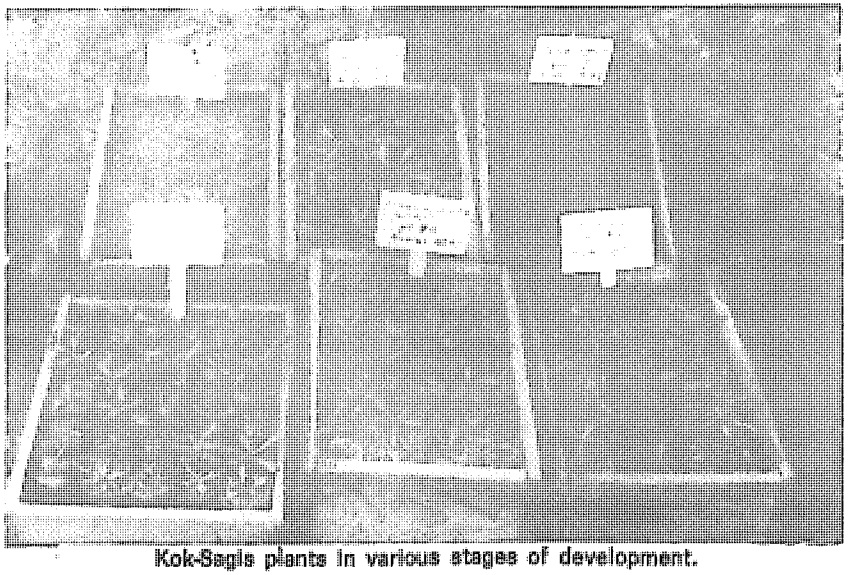

Kok-Sagis plants in various stages of development.

no more than to inquire about their inclinations, their capabilities, and their physical state of health with regard to the work they were to do.

The fact was, however, that in Auschwitz there were more people than were jobs. Naturally, I was concerned with getting workers who had experience on farms. Jews, of course, were not experienced for any kind of farm work, whilst on the other had, Poles were excellent farm workers. Gypsies were entirely useless. Detachment 11 — that was the name of our female workers from Birkenau — came every day to work in the fields that lay beyond the outer line of posted guards. I dealt with these people almost daily and listened to their complaints. On one occasion I saw an SS-guard kick a woman. I confronted him about this. He claimed

Women inmates working Kok-Sagis fields. Note absence of guards and standard attire of women.

that the woman had called him a Nazi pig, but the fact was that he had first insulted her. I reported this case and the SS-guard was sent to "Strafbataillon" in Danzig. From this day on, my favor with the inmates rose significantly, especially with those in Detachment 11. They often came to me

with requests or complaints and I did whatever I could for them, because to me they were not enemies, they were simply interned. Often, I did favoursfor them that were against the regulations. Their greatest joy was for me to take them for a walk down to the river Sula, where on those hot summer days of 1944 I allowed them to go bathing.

Apart from all else, the hoeing-detachment from Birkenau was a merry bunch. They sang their Polish folk songs while working and the gypsies danced to the melodies. In the beginning, I was quite upset and worried about the undernourished appearance of some of the inmates. Then I learned that they had arrived in rather poor physical shape and it took some time before they had padded themselves with some extra poundage. Often I shared their common noonday meals and fared well doing so.

But Detachment 11 also had a secret supply source. The most wonderful things were found by them in unknown hiding places. In the night these were replenished by friends of the inmates. Sometimes these friends even donned inmate attire and marched into the camp, allowing an inmate to take a few days off. Auschwitz was located in Poland and the populaton helped the inmates as much as possible, though this was officially not permitted.

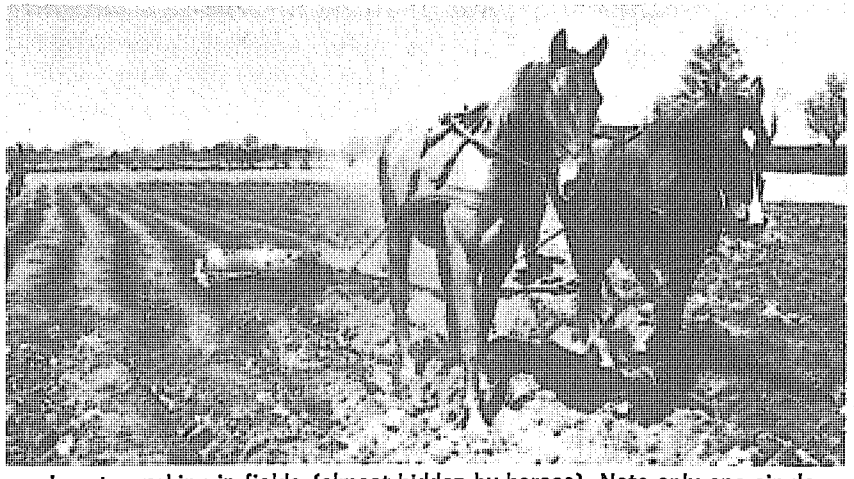

Inmate working in fields (almost hidden by horses). Note only one single guard at great distance, in far left of photograph.

The occupation troops, but especially the so-called civil administration, often roused the antagonism of the population, as was well-known. One measure I decidedly disapproved of was the expropriation of land from small farmers. They had to give it up for agricultural use by the concentration camp. I was told, however, that they were compensated for their property on the same basis as land expropriated from Germans for the construction of autobahns. I also did not like the re-settlement measures that were carried out, but I was told repeatedly that these were never forced on anyone. Curtailment of freedom is hard, but war is tough and it became increasingly tougher for us too. In the fall of 1944, for the first time, the camp at Auschwitz was bombed by American planes. There were about 20 victims among the inmates. I myself had lost faith in victory after the successful landing at the English Channel. Reports from the front became more and more ominous, and the inmates too were well informed — the devil knows through whom.

In our area the inmates were looked after now just as well as they had been before. Once a week a film was shown. Camp supervisors and inmates jointly saw, among others, the film "Muenchhausen" and the "Golden City." Church services were held in community halls. I attended several myself and found them to be quite solemn, especially those of the Russian Orthodox Community, to which our Russian civilian workers also belonged. A theater group had been organized by the inmates and one evening they invited us to a performance of "Faust." Professional actors could not have produced a better show.

As for myself, I would have liked to take some more time off for studies but the war situation was serious and chances were poor. It was suggested that I take a correspondence course, and I sent away for books. An inmate, a Jewish female doctor from Prague offered to help me cram, and she did so every afternoon. This was possible in Raisko.

The Jews were intelligent and so far as I got to know them in Auschwitz, quite nice too. In the summer my mother came for a visit and stayed several days. Of course, a fat friendship developed between her and Olga. One evening my mother asked about the crematorium where corpses were supposed to be burned. I knew nothing about this, so I asked Olga. She could not tell me anything definite either. She did intimate, however, that around Bielitz there always was what seemed to be a reflection against the sky, as if from a fire.

So I went in the direction of Bielitz and there found a mining camp in which some inmates also worked. I travelled around the entire camp and examined all fire grates and all smoke stacks, but found nothing. I asked my colleagues; the answer . . . a shrug of the shoulder and "don't pay any attention to those rumors." Actually, there was a crematorium in Auschwitz, I was told, for there were 20,000 people there and any city of that size has a crematorium. Of course people died here as they did elsewhere, but not only inmates at the camp. The wife of one of our supervisors had also died here. As far as I was concerned, that was enough of an answer.

During all the time I was in Auschwitz I never in the least observed anything that even indicated mass killings in gas chambers. Also the story of a smell of burned flesh that allegedly hovered over the camp at times was an infamous lie. In the vicinity of the main camp there was a smithy where horses' hooves were shod. The burning of the horses' hooves when fitting them with shoes naturally caused an unpleasant smell. Incidentally, the man who was in charge of this particular smithy at the time, now lives in a neighboring village.

As a matter of fact, camp regulations became more generous all the time. In the main camp there was now a brothel for the men. Love and sex, is something human after all, and was not withheld from those who were interned. Of course there were also love relationships among the in-

mates. I doubt that the so-called "house of pleasure" was a deterrent. The fact that such houses did exist for the inmates in Auschwitz was completely ignored in all post-war reports. An admission to such a brothel was a kind of reward for good behaviour. There were also some inmates who flung their ticket into the Kapo's face. Hats off to them, I say, for that to me was a special show of good behaviour.

Olga loved to constantly chatter and her continual gossiping, rumouring and wondering as to whether or not corpses were being burned (whilst I knew for sure there was no such happening) finally got on my nerves. This, plus her almost slavish servitude, brought us to a parting of the ways. She was given a new job, one I did not begrudge her. She was made "overseer" in the women's camp and it was her job to keep out men who had no business there. Olga had a gift for "raising hell" and could scold so beautifully that it was a joy to see her eject males from the female camp. Her fellow inmates called her "Zerberus", (hound of hell).

Good old Olga, sometimes I wonder what became of her. She didn't want to return to a Communist Poland — almost none of the inmates wanted that, not even the Jews. Many of them even prayed for a German victory. From a colleague, whom I visited recently, I learned that quite a number of them are in the U.S. He still corresponds with some. Some were also willing to testify on behalf of SS Officers at their trials but were denied this privilege by Allied and especially by West German authorities. These reports were publicized by the "right wing" press at the time.

There were no secrets in Auschwitz. In September 1944 a Commission of the Red Cross came to inspect the camp, but it was more interested in the camp at Birkenau. We also

Publishers note:— Having read the 156-page Report put out by the International Red Cross, it seems strange that Auschwitz, one of the largest camps of its kind and much publicized as being a "death camp," should warrant only a few paragraphs in the Red Cross reporting, and this would seem to add verity to the statements of Thies Christophersen.

had a great many inspections at Raisko, but the people who came were largely interested in plant cultivation. I was often involved in these tours. Although it was actually not permitted that inmates converse with visitors, they did explain their work to them.

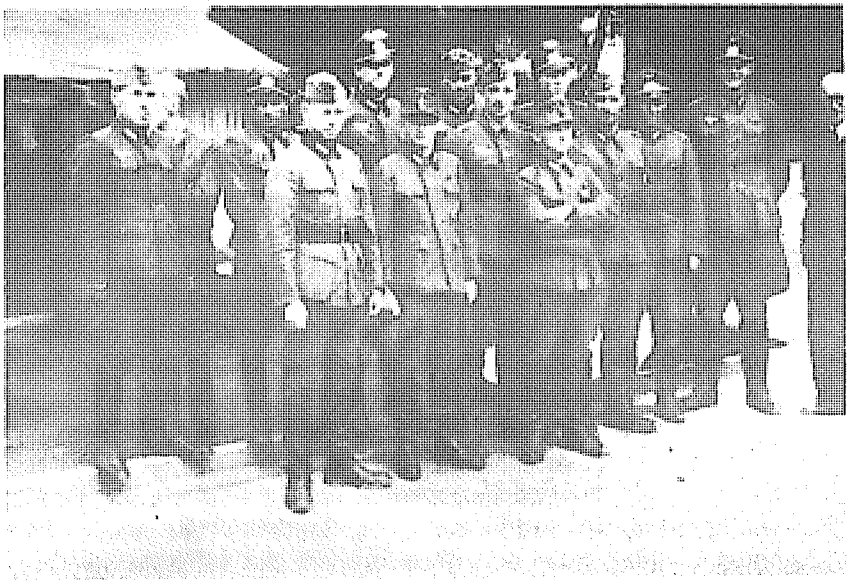

Visiting delegation.

At the time we experimented with colchezin. This is a poison of the Autumn Crocus (colchium autumnale). With the aid of this poison we developed a plant with twice its number of chromosomes. Such plants tended to grow into giants, but at the cost of fertility. The collection of plant seed therefore still played an important role, but the harvesting of the seed was not exactly simple, because the reproduction device of this plant was similar to that of the dandelion. With the aid of some talented mechanics and Russian agronomists, I had begun to construct a harvesting machine. Some Russian agronomists worked with a so-called "longalvanization" method. For this purpose, the inmates

built tools that worked with ultra short waves. The material for these I picked up at a shop where planes that had been brought down were dismembered. The inmates also found material there with which they could build small radios. These of course they could not take into the camp. I myself learned to build radios at Auschwitz. My teachers were the inmates and they supplied me with everything I needed for a small receiving set.

At Auschwitz we did not of course only cultivate plants. Innumerable research tasks were carried out. Because of the availability of workers there, more and more research work was being delegated to Auschwitz. At that time the place was also fairly safe from air attacks. About every two weeks the SS officers met for a casino night. On these occasions, department leaders spoke about their particular field of work. I heard many interesting lectures there and I do not recall anything that might have been offensive. Later on I heard that experiments were supposed to have been carried out on living human beings. I remember having listened to a lecture on the development of the embryo in the womb of the mother under various kinds of diet. Whether these women had to carry and give birth to a child while subjected to starvation diets, I cannot say. We were told, however, that these experiments produced valuable insights into the dietary care of pregnancies. Reports on experiments of newly developed medicines carried out on inmates do not appear plausible to me. A medical doctor at Auschwitz told me that new medicines were given to people only when experiments on animals were concluded. This practise is still carried on in all civilized countries.

After the war I saw a TV film about Auschwitz that showed a building with huge smoke stacks. I am very sorry, but when I left the camp at Auschwitz in December 1944, I did not see this building. I cannot imagine that these smoke stacks were built in the cold winter of 1944/45, but I suspect that these structures were erected after the war. It also seems implausible that, if they should have existed, the SS did not destroy them. During the past few days I have heard a report on the radio according to which 4 million people are supposed to have been shot at Auschwitz. It is an ab-

absolute certainty that no people were shot at Auschwitz, because this we would have heard. I do, however, recall one occasion when there was great excitement in the camp. A rumour was being spread that hostages were to be shot. This type of revenge is the most despicable I can think of because it hits innocent people. That it did take place — on either side — is quite likely. If for every bombing victim an inmate should have been killed, none of the 200,000 inmates would have left a concentration camp alive. On this basis, considering that Auschwitz was in operation only four years, one million people a year or 3,000 per day would have had to die. Just what would a crematorium look like in which 3,000 corpses were burned every day? Even mass graves on this order could not be kept secret.

Yet the German people continue to believe in these mass murders. Why? We who know the truth, have we not burdened ourselves with an awful responsibility? Why did we keep silent for so long? I shall try to answer these questions.

1. We have not kept silent at all. There was no one who wanted to hear our reports, no paper wanted to publish them, no publisher print them.

2. Even today there are still enough witnesses alive who could verify my statments and make similar ones of their own. What we need, however, is an unbiased constitutional state. To tell the truth is tantamount to social ostracism and financial suicide.

3. I cannot say that I am tired of life, but my life's task lies behind me; my children are taken care of, and my wife should receive her well-earned pension at 65. At least, I hope it will not be withheld from her if something should happen to me.

4. During the long years that I have worked as a journalist and publisher, I have created a small circle of readers and with the aid of the German Citizenship Initiative I can publish my reports independently.

5. It is being maintained and regretfully also by members and voters of the main German political parties, that "only recognition of our guilt in starting the war and destroying 6 million Jews will make it possible for us to re-enter the community of nations and that whoever denies that, brings great harm to the German people."

6. However, to disprove the mass murders in concentration camps would not only prove the entire thrust of post-war German politics to be a mistake, but the post-war politicians still in power would have to admit their political concepts to be entirely false. This must not be allowed.

7. Of course, there were also cowards, liars and paid witnesses. Some of the accused who **must** have known that the testimony against them was false, still made a confession because they thought — and of this they were no doubt assured — that they would gain advantages for themselves if they adjusted their statements to the testimony of the accusers. However, it must also be stated here, that confessions were obtained through torture.

What changes will take place when the disclosure of my own personal experience is made public? Most likely none. Some sort of decree may be issued against me and an attempt might be made to confiscate this pamphlet.

Our people, especially our children, must be freed from the feeling of guilt being forced upon them by the victors of the last war — and it is only the truth that will make them free.

I have recorded the memories of my experiences as I recall them. I have stated the truth, so help me God. If these my statements contribute to our youth having more respect for their fathers, who as soldiers fought for Germany, and who were definitely not criminals, then I shall be very happy.

Kaelberhagen, January 3, 1973.

2341 Mohrkirch/Kälberhagen. Tel. (0 46 46) 8 86.

EPILOGUE

The publication of AUSCHWITZ (Die Auschwitz-Luege) in March 1973 hit the pseudo-democratic establishment like a bombshell. For almost 30 years the world has been flooded with the official version of so-called 'Nazi atrocities.' All documents and reports of a different truth had been destroyed or suppressed, all witnesses who dared to give the real story were hanged, imprisoned or intimidated so that the Inquisition of the 15th century looked pale in comparison. All historians who dared to publish different facts, came under attack or ridicule and usually lost their contracts for teaching at universities. Some were even murdered.

The general public therefore had hardly any access to truthful information and—to a large extent—began to believe that the Germans were brutal monsters who had gassed six million innocent Jews, simply because they were Jews, all of them, of course, nice and good-natured people, the crown of humanity. According to general belief, no Jew was ever killed legally for being a criminal or executed rightfully under martial-law. The death of a Jew is always an illegal act—no questions or doubts allowed.

Manfred Roeder, himself having gone through all the methods of re-education, believed for many years that six million Jews had been killed or gassed. He, like so many others, believed that concentration camps were extermination camps. Until he met Thies Christophersen, who told him the real story from his own experience.

Christophersen is one of the very few unbiased witnesses who has no ax to grind. He was neither a guard at Auschwitz who may have reason to hide something, nor was he a prisoner who may be inclined to exaggerate his sufferings. Christophersen was a totally neutral person. He had to work with the inmates of the camp, but had no executive power over them nor the right to guard or punish them.

His report is so simple and convincing, so un-dramatic, so contrary to everything anybody has heard about Auschwitz, that it puts to shame all other 'witnesses' and especially the judges who based their judgments on those dramatic stories of 'professional witnesses' even if these stories had to be changed seven times before the court!

The publication of this report with the introduction by a lawyer caused a sensation. This was incredible! After 30 years the whole edifice of lies and distortions began to crack. There was an outcry of madness by the Jews. In Tel Aviv the Jewish papers attacked this book as ferociously as they did in all the Western countries. The Jewish Weekly in West Germany dedicated a front page article by chief editor Galinski under the banner headline 'Liars at Work,' and he called Christophersen and Roeder the two biggest liars since Goebbels. A

flattering compliment because Goebbels was probably the greatest genius of propaganda that ever lived—and his propaganda was based on facts, not lies!

Simon Wiesenthal urged the courts and the bar association to take 'proper action.' "Especially in Mr. Roeder's preface there are remarks worthwhile investigating."

At first, court and bar association refused to do anything. But under growing pressure, finally Roeder was disbarred for his 'improper radical political views and actions,' and another court in Darmstadt sentenced him to seven months imprisonment as well as a $2,000 fine plus court and lawyer costs. Only Roeder was taken to court for his introduction, not Christophersen for his report, because—as the judge sneeringly said to Mr. Roeder—"We have freedom of speech, and anybody can write as he pleases, but your interpretation of Christophersen's report sounds anti-semitic, and for this criminal attitude you are punished."

The court found Roeder guilty of 'wilfully inciting race hatred against a minority' (the Jews). Denying the existence of gas chambers may include the assumption that all Jews, who have testified to the contrary, are liars. (Which indeed it does!) The merits of the case contain the following statement: "Even if there had been no extermination program and no persecution of Jews at all (which means that all Jews are liars), it is anti-Semitism to suggest that the Jews are lying, because it would stir up racial hatred! It would endanger the public peace!"

The Supreme Court of West Germany declared this sentence to be invalid, not because it was ridiculous, arbitrary and contradicting any logic, but because it was too lenient. Another lower court was directed to re-try Mr. Roeder and to increase the punishment to several years, at least, because "a responsible citizen like a lawyer cannot neglect the well-established facts of recent history. Otherwise he would prove his ill-will against a minority and his criminal intentions."

Mr. Roeder is now living in exile since January 1978. Literally dozens of similar 'charges' by kangaroo courts are pending. If he returned to Germany under the present political system and occupation regime he would be immediately arrested and put in jail for 'defaming democracy' (as Plato has done) or for 'unconstitutional propaganda.' By demanding the re-unification of Germany and the withdrawal of all occupation forces, Roeder has become the most ardent regime critic of pseudo-democracy, which he calls mobocracy. For his 'thoughtcrimes,' as described in the classic study of tyranny by George Orwell in *1984,* he is now persecuted by Interpol, and several warrants of arrest have been issued.

AUSCHWITZ has become a secret best-seller with youngsters in Germany, as well as the 'proof of dangerous neo-Nazi activity,' which has to be wiped out once and for all. There is hardly any other book that has caused such public controversy and uproar.

ALLGEMEINE
JÜDISCHE WOCHENZEITUNG

PREIS 80 PFENNIG F1107 C

XXVIII. JAHRGANG — NUMMER 28 DÜSSELDORF, DEN 13. JULI 1973

Lügner am Werk

Von Heinz Galinski

Reprinted from the Jewish Weekly of West Germany of July 13, 1973, with the banner headline: LIARS AT WORK.

The article by the chief editor points out that this book (The Auschwitz- Lie) is setting a new record by denying the gas chambers, for no one has dared to lie in such a blatant way since 1945. The authors are obvioulsy following the concept of Hitler and Goebbels. He then quotes extensively from the book and concludes "This is typical distorted National Socialist propaganda for which there is no room in our democracy and in our constitution. We demand immediate and proper court action against the authors of this book. It would be a serious fault to regard this poisonous pamphlet as unimportant. With this publication the German reactionaries are testing how far they can go in glorifying the Third Reich. Our democratic state must give them the proper answer."

DOKUMENTATIONSZENTRUM

DES BUNDES
JÜDISCHER VERFOLGTER DES NAZIREGIMES

An den Praesidenten der Rechtsanwaltkammer
Zeil 29 (Pres. of the Bar Association)
D-6000 Frankfurt/Main Wien, 10.5.1973/SW/da

Dear Mr President:

Enclosed with this letter you will find a brochure called "The Auschwitz Lie", issued by the "German Citizens Initiative" (Deutsche Buergerinitiative), represented by attorney Manfred Roeder, 614-Bensheim, Roonstrasse 8. We assume that he is a member of your bar association.

Apart from the fact that this brochure contains malicious and long disproved statements about the concentration camp Auschwitz and the sufferings of the Jews, there are in Mr Roeder's preface remarks which are worthwhile investigating by the ethics committee of your bar association.

Would you please read this brochure and especially Mr Roeder's preface, and then make your decisions. In any event, I would appreciate hearing from you.

Very truly yours
signed: Simon Wiesenthal

REPLY BY ATTORNEY MANFRED ROEDER:

Dear Mr Wiesenthal: 30. May 1973

The Bar Association in Frankfurt forwarded to me your letter of May 10 in connection with the brochure "The Auschwitz Lie". It is my desire to reply to you personally.

Are you concerned that a German lawyer does not conform to your new Re-Education Program which was laid down as a rule and guide by your people, and who instead tries to find eyewitnesses and authentic documentation on his own to support the alleged concentration camp atrocities? Your concern is well justified since I had to swear an oath when I was sworn in as an attorney on January 27, 1967, "to preserve the constitutional order, by God the All-knowing and Almighty, and to fulfill the duties of a lawyer faithfully, so help me God".

With that oath I did not obligate myself to respect that version of 'Truth' which is authorized or desired by Mr Wiesenthal and his Documentation Center, or to recognize the 'truth sanctioned in Nuernberg'. Neither am I aware of my colleagues having sworn any additional oaths to this effect.

I was all the more left to my own resources in finding witnesses since your 'Documentation Center' does not seem to be blessed with plenty of documents. As it was, when I made an urgent request to you for

documentary material about the alleged murder of Jews, you did not offer me one single piece. Instead, you refered me to some obscure statistics which were of Jewish origin at that.

Since when are statistics proof of murder? According to German law, there has to be an unbroken chain of evidence that a certain human being has murdered someone else, before any accusation can be made or a conviction can be had. But you do not even bother to give the names of the alleged victims, not to speak of the circumstances of their death. You merely compare figures of the Jewish population before and after the war as proof of murder. It would be a similar hypocrisy if I were to say that every human being coming up missing after the war had been killed by the Jews out of revenge. You know only too well what would happen to me in such a case. But you can continue to claim, unchallenged, that every Jew who is missing according to YOUR statistics, was gassed and burnt by the barbaric Germans. You, aa a certified engineer, should realize the error of such claims from a technical point of view.

There would not have been enough fuel to be found during the war in the entire sphere of German influence to burn just a fraction of so many human bodies. Nowhere have mountains of ashes been found, of course. And the huge installations necessary for such an undertaking, have disappeared from the face of the earth without a trace. Nothing, absolutely nothing could be found after the war. It might interest you that I know enough eyewitnesses now who were in Auschwitz after the war who confirm all of the observations made by Mr Christophersen: there have never been such extermination installations! But these witnesses fear reprisals by the Poles and certain Jewish organizations, should they come out in the open with the truth. I can only afford to speak out openly as I am freelancing in my profession. You are now trying to exert pressure through the bar association to insure that lawyers in the future will follow only "your sources of truth". Perhaps you have over-estimated the degree of influence of German lawyers just a little.

I am nevertheless grateful for your very enlightening letter. It is the best document from your center in my possession. It proves after all, that you maintain a tight network of information and espionage over all of Germany. Otherwise it would be inexplicable how you could have obtained a copy of the Auschwitz brochure, which, so far, has been handed only to a very select circle of people and has not been offered or sold publically. I cannot imagine that you count yourself amongst the friends of the German Citizens' Initiative.

Naturally, I hope for the widest circulation of this brochure and would be very grateful to you if you would distribute some of them among your Jewish friends. As I mentioned in the Preface, I am convinced that this brochure only serves the purpose of finding the truth and every decent Jew will welcome it. Only a fool or war monger could desire to have this horror propaganda against Germany continued.

Your letter was remarkable in yet another aspect as well: One gets

the impression as though you might be the secret "Gauleiter" of Germany or an agent of some world organization to control and censor public opinion. Who authorized you anyway to watch over the professional acitivities of German lawyers, and to make suggestions to the bar association?

We German lawyers do not appreciate a Jewish or any other form of censorship and domination. Before you snoop around any further in our affairs, maybe it would be more advisable for you to respond to the accusations made by Polish newspapers claiming that you had been a Gestapo agent, lest your hectic Anti-German activities appear to be of the "Hold-the-Thief" kind.

A copy of this letter will be mailed to the bar association. Because of the importance of the matter, I shall publicize our correspondence.

Very truly yours,
signed: Manfred Roeder, Attorney

THE SOUTH AFRICAN
OBSERVER

IUNE, 1978

A Journal for Realists

EDITOR:. S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

Volume XXII No. 10 Single copy 50 cents. Twelve copies R5,50 post free. Registered at the G.P.O. as a Newspaper.

TRUTH WILL EVENTUALLY PREVAIL

YES, SIX MILLION DID NOT DIE

The nations of the West mourn their dead, erect monuments to them, and hold commemoration services to cherish their memory. Zionists on the other hand make capital out of their dead and use them as one more step to world domination.

While flowers of remembrance bloom around the graves and memorials of other people's heroes, around the graves of the "Six Million" the loudspeakers of propaganda are even today, thirty-three years later, still roaring at full blast. Hollywood, too, has made good business out of it all.

And while the Gentiles still stand around in shock, confusion and indignation, and continue to ask how it all could have happened, the survivors of the "holocaust" have continued to earn the pity of the world, as well as the right of revenge, and of course the right to Israel and to world domination.

But the unanswered question still remains: "Did Six Million *Really* Die?"

NOW ACCEPTED AS HISTORY

What most Gentiles don't know, and have never been allowed to know, is that in the matter of the "six million," they have been and are still being brainwashed into accepting a myth as a fact, a lie as truth and now, today, as history; and in the process being caught up in a vast web of global deception.

Using all their resources of radio, press and TV, and all their historic talents, the never-ending propaganda of the Zionists has indelibly impressed on the minds of the British and American publics, and on the world in general, a horrifying picture of six million innocent and

defenseless Jews murdered in cold blood by mindless Nazis!

And with this elaborately and artfully devised picture of the "holocaust" being continually waved before our eyes, our attention has long been drawn away from the fact that the "six million" story was invented in New York in 1943, and perfected by the Zionist-Communist propaganda machine, for the sole purpose of preventing, at all costs, any resurgence of the national spirit in the nations of the West.

Their propaganda has also served the purpose of diverting our attention away from the *real* genocide which has long been taking place—the deliberate murder of millions and millions of our own race—by the bolshevised tools of Communism,* ever since the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia in 1917.

It must be remembered that in the matter of racial and national subversion, the basis on which Marxism has depended all along for its spread is the demoralization, degeneration, and eventually the destruction of the natural racial elite among a people, and the transfer of effective political control to the lowest elements of that people—at least temporarily. In the long run, although the most debased criminal elements of a people may remain as accomplices, the ultimate political control always passes to the same alien, international sect, the originators and purveyors of Marxism everywhere. The most fundamental Marxist tactic, the very essence of bolshevization, always and everywhere is the destruction of the ruling class, or of any potential leadership group—their natural enemies—among a people.

'HOLOCAUST' SERIES IN U.S.

And the same smokescreen of "holocaust" propaganda persists strongly today, whenever there is any Zionist fear of "increasing anti-Semitism," or whenever anyone has the temerity to dispute and deny their "six million" story.

This was the underlying reason for the NBC's (National Broadcasting Corporation's) nine-and-a-half-hour television showing of the "Holocaust" in the U.S. last April; and which newspapers in South Africa, like the *Pretoria News* and others, described as "The film that shouldn't have been made was seen by 120 million," the film that "dramatized the brutal massacre of the six million Jews."

A massive publicity effort preceded this television production. More than 14 million study guides on the "Holocaust" were distributed throughout the U.S. Jewish and Christian leaders "endorsed" the program after seeing previews arranged by the NBC in February and March. A paperback novel based on the TV series jumped onto the best-seller lists within three weeks of publication; nearly two million copies were printed.

The series cost $6 million to produce. It was interrupted by 140 advertisements, paid for by 50 advertisers.

The story—a documentary drama—was centered on two fictional German families, the Aryan Dorfs and the Jewish Weiss's. The Weiss family members were separated, humiliated, raped, tortured and starved. They committed suicide, were gassed or shot. One out of a family of eight survived.

What was not made clear, however, was that the NBC's production was written solely by Jews, and produced and presented by a television network controlled and owned entirely by Jews.

And the reason for their production? The writer of the script said that the "Holocaust" will "help set the record straight and nail these lies about the myth of the six million."

To this could be added the *hope* of the chairman of the Anti-Defamation League (ADL), Mr. Burton Joseph, who said; "We are beginning to witness the appearance of revisionist history books that shamefully declare the holocaust a myth—the upcoming NBC television series will dispel the notion of any myth," he said.

'HOLOCAUST' SCHOOL SYLLABUS!

Readers of the *South African Observer* will also be interested to learn that so concerned are Zionists in the U.S. about the "six million" story that the New York Board of Education has already had a "holocaust studies" syllabus prepared for the schools in America, entitled "The Holocaust: A Study Of Genocide." Needless to say, it was the Jewish Anti-Defamation League (ADL) which furnished most of the "instructional support material."

Funded with tax dollars, the purpose of the ADL's brainwashing effort is clearly to instil a deep sense of guilt, shame, and inferiority in American children who are the particular targets of the ADL because they are America's future. To accomplish this, the ADL is supervising the restructuring of public school (both elementary and secondary) courses to indoctrinate them with its propaganda.

Founded in 1913, the ADL has been the political police of organized Zionism in the U.S. for more than 64 years. Its responsibility is to choke off, by any means, any criticism of or opposition to Zionist influence over the policy, especially the foreign policy, of the federal government. Its leadership has included communists and communist sympathizers.

'GENOCIDE' SERIES IN SOUTH AMERICA

The NBC's "Holocaust"

production will also readily remind readers of the *South African Observer* about the "Genocide" episode of the "World At War" series, presented by SABC-TV in 1976, which was another example of how easy it has been for Zionist propagandists and their front men, the liberals, to recount and present the "crimes" of Fascists and Nazis to the world, whenever they feel threatened by "anti-Semitism" or when anyone starts to doubt or dispute their "six million" story.

Presented as a "straightforward documentary" of the Second World War, the whole "World At War" series, and its "genocide" episode, proved nothing other than "history" of the last war selected, compiled, and purveyed, not by qualified historians, but by Zionists, for Zionist purposes—just like the latest NBC production in the U.S.

As for the *other side of the story*, this, as to be expected, was completely blacked out or smothered out in both productions.

But how easy has it been for the past 33 years and more. All the communications media in the U.S., and most of it in the other countries of the West, have been completely in the hands of the Zionists, with none to say them nay—and with any disputant of their "facts" and propaganda being immediately reminded of the "six million" or silenced with the smears of "anti-Semitism" and Nazism.

And not only that. These controllers of the media, with their now perfected blackout and smotherout techniques, are supremely confident that their control of the world's media will continue indefinitely.

If one really wanted to find some of the missing "six million," say some observers, one would have to look no further than New York, Los Angeles, Washington; and other American cities, for it is common knowledge that the actual population of Jews in the U.S. is much closer to fifteen million than the six or seven million claimed.

JEWISH BOARD OF DEPUTIES

The importance of the Six Million story to the Zionist in South Africa could also be gauged from the all-out efforts on the part of the Jewish Board of Deputies in South Africa to get Richard Harwood's small, 28-page booklet, "Did Six Million Really Die?," banned by the Publications Board last year, and then, when we of the *South African Observer* appealed against the banning, the Jewish Board did its utmost to prevent the repeal of the banning.

This they did by commissioning evidence and material on the "holocaust" which eventually appeared in the form of the book they published last September, entitled "Yes, Six Million Did Die—The Truth Will Prevail."

This book, with an imposing list of Jewish authors, authorities and researchers, was presented as a "reaffirmation of the chapter of world history" when the Nazi regime in Germany "pursued its policy of genocide of six million Jews"—and their book was represented as the final word on the question of the "six million."

Their book has also, needless to say, been highly touted by our English- and Afrikaans-language newspapers alike, during the past eight months, with an elaborate review appearing in the mass-circulation Sunday newspaper, the Johannesburg *Sunday Times*, as late as a few days ago, on May 28, 1978.

This review in the *Sunday Times* went out of its way, as have all the other newspapers, to emphasize anew all the "horrors of the Nazi death camps," and, at the same time, to emphasize that we, of the *South African Observer*, withdrew our appeal against the banning of the Harwood booklet solely because of the "overwhelming" evidence adduced by the Jewish Board of Deputies in their new book!

But nothing could be further from the truth. Our withdrawal from the appeal was entirely due to lack of funds to pursue a court action which the Jewish Board and its publicists were already anticipating was going to become another "Nuremberg Trial" in miniature, presumably as another ready-made propaganda platform for them.

For our part we have never departed from our own firm belief, the result of our own investigations since the end of World War One, that truth *will* eventually prevail—and that six million did *not* die!

IRREGULAR AND INVALID

The decision of the Committee of the Publications Board in Cape Town to ban the Harwood booklet was, in our view, irregular and invalid because the censoring committee had been influenced by letters from the Institute of Jewish Affairs and the Board of Deputies of British Jews, which had been submitted by the Jewish Board of Deputies in South Africa.

The Committee, in our view, was firstly not entitled in terms of the Publications Act to take these documents into account; and secondly the committee was not entitled to ban the booklet, because it had not first made itself fully conversant with the facts and implications of *all questions* surrounding the whole subject of the extermination legend.

For example, the Committee did not explore or study the investigative works of eminent historians such as the American Professor Harry Elmer Barnes and the French Professor Paul Rassinier.

The American Harry Elmer Barnes wrote in the *Rampart Journal* for summer 1967 that it was "*demonstrated that there*

had been no systematic extermination in those camps—Dachau, Belsen, Buchenwald, Sachenhausen, Auschwitz, Ravensbruck, Treblinka, Dora, etc.

'MACABRE IMPOSTURE'

"An historic lie...the most tragic and most macabre imposture of all time,"was written in 1962 by Paul Rassinier, describing the alleged extermination of Jews in gas chambers by the Nazis.

The value of Rassinier's work lies firstly in the fact that he actually experienced and saw life in German concentration camps, in Buchenwald and Dora; and also that, as a socialist intellectual and an anti-Nazi, nobody could be less inclined to defend Hitler and National Socialism. Yet, for the sake of justice and historical truth, Rassinier spent the remainder of his post-war years, until his death in 1966, pursuing research which utterly refuted the myth of the Six Million.

Of great concern to Professor Rassinier was the way in which the extermination legend was being deliberatly exploited for political and financial advantage to the Zionists, and in this he found Israel and the Soviet Union to be in concert.

He noted how, after 1950, an avalanche of fabricated extermination literature appeared under the stamp of two organizations, so remarkably synchronized in their activities that one might well believe them to have been contrived in partnership.

One is the "Committee for the Investigation of War Crimes and Criminals" established under Communist auspices at Warsaw, and the other, the "World Center of Contemporary Jewish Documentation" at Paris and Tel-Aviv. Their publications seem to appear at favorable moments in the political climate, and for the Soviet Union their purpose is simply to maintain the threat of Nazism as a maneuver to divert attention from their own activities.

HOAX OF TWENTIETH CENTURY

The latest book dealing with the extermination legend, and also not taken into consideration by the Publications Board when banning Harwood's booklet, is *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, by Professor Arthur Butz of the North-Western University, Evanston, Illinois, whose book categorically states that a systematic extermination policy of Jews by the Nazis never took place.

The author conclusively demolishes the legend that the Germans attempted to exterminate the Jews during World War II.

Combining the historians mastery of documents with the technical knowledge of a scientist, Professor Butz's book is the product of massive research. The author takes his theme far beyond all previous work done in this field, and his book may well become a standard volume for many years to come.

Commenting on his task in the book's introduction, Prof. Butz relates:

"Ultimately I spent the entire summer of 1972 working on an expose of the extermination hoax, since by then I had penetrated and demolished the whole sorry mess... I felt an inescapable obligation and an intellectual imperative to put forward, for society's evaluation, what I knew about this most pernicious hoax... If a scholar, regardless of his speciality, perceives that scholarship is acquiescing from whatever motivation, in a monstrous lie then it is his duty to expose the lie."

NATURE OF NUREMBURG TRIALS

One of Prof. Butz's most important contributions is his study of the nature of the post-war trials—cases of torture and thuggery at Nuremberg and the low level of legal integrity. There is a probe into the dubious origins of the Nuremburg Trials, the morality of key prosecution figures like Telford Taylor, and the bias that distinguished such controlling bodies as the U.S. War Crimes Branch, headed by Col. David "Mickey" Marcus, a fanatical Zionist, later killed in the Arab-Israeli war.

Comments Prof. Butz: *"It is simply not possible to imagine an appointment that would make these trials more suspect. Under these political conditions xit is simply silly to expect anything but frameup at the 'trials.' The associated 'extermination' hoax will be exposed with complete clarity in these pages."*

Prof. Butz's book also combines a survey of miscellaneous problems associated with the extermination hoax. The claim by the Yad Vashem Archives in Jerusalem that they have the names of between 2.5 and 3 million exterminated Jews is swiftly discredited.

The author also analyzes the hypnotic acceptance by Germans of the genocide myth, and an excursion is made into the fantastic Jewish atrocity charges of Antiquity, notably the Talmud's claim that 4 billion (or elsewhere 800 million) Jews were killed by the Romans in Hadrian's siege of Bethar, causing a tidal wave of blood that rolled boulders to the sea.

INCALCULABLE BENEFITS

Our own interest in the legend of the "six million" has been to bring out the truth and the facts, while that of the Zionists is to conceal the exact truth behind a smokescreen of detraction and "anti-Semitism."

We do not—as they should know perfectly well—traffic in myths and untruths. Our interest in the whole matter has stemmed also from the political purposes to which their story of the "six million" has been put.

Three decades of continuous and unrelieved propaganda-conditioning have not been without important results—and there is certainly no mystery about the rationale of their unremitting attacks upon Germany and the West.

The growing mythology of the "six million" has been of incalculable benefit to the Zionists because it quickly aroused, and has kept alive, the sympathy and support of the West for the Jewish "national home" in Palestine, Israel. At the same time, it has effectively prevented any throwing open of the whole question of Palestine and the four million Palestinians cruelly and mercilessly driven out of, and dispossessed of, their homeland.

The colossal fiction of the "six million" has also underlain the equalitarian doctrine and the world-wide campaign against racial discrimination, both invented by the Zionists, and both of which are the inspiration and driving force of the "Social Gospel" which is today undermining and destroying Protestantism, as well as changing the entire thinking of the Roman Catholic Church.

EFFECT ON CHRISTIANITY

Zionist spokesmen are today openly boasting that the "*shattering effect of the holocaust on the Christian conscience* is responsible for the Pope's encyclical absolving Jews of guilt in the death of Jesus, and for the discarding of the Catholic teaching in the past that the Jewish exile and dispersion was a divine punishment for the denial of the Messiah-ship of Jesus.

In short, say Zionist spokesmen, the wheel of clerical opinion in the Christian world has now "turned full cycle" and "Christianity's indebtedness" to Judaism is now a "dominant theme" in Christian thinking! And how has it all been achieved? With the myth of the "six million," of course.

History has many examples of myths that live a longer and richer life than truth, and become more effective than truth, just like the story of the "six million" is proving to be.

QUESTION OF ZIONISM ITSELF

Nor must we forget that the rationale of the Six Million effectively keeps removed from the realm of rational and open discussion the whole question of Zionism itself.

The Six Million fiction is effectively helping to black out and smother out the fact that the two Asiatic movements which arose in the first war, and which reaped the victory of the second, were Soviet Communism and Political Zionism.

These two revolutionary movements, which sprang from a common root in the ghettos of Russia, are only as separate as the two main branches of the one tree.

There never has been, and there does not now exist any disagreement on ideology, tactics or objectives between these two world revolutionary forces.

Back to the full by International Finance, they aspire to securing eventual control of political, economic and military power over the entire human race.

Their organization and political instrument is the United Nations organization, from its very beginning bore on its brow the mark of Moscow.

MORAL IMPLICATIONS THE SAME

The remarkable fact about this never-ending propaganda, of morbidity, horror and atrocity, is that its Zionist creators and purveyors are simply not interested in atrocities unless they can be attributed to Germany and the German people.

At the same time, they completely ignore and black out and smother out all the atrocities committed by their fellow Zionists in Palestine, the Middle East, and in Eastern Europe during the past sixty years.

We are repeatedly told that we must sympathize with Israel because of the suffering of the Jews in Europe at the hands of the Nazis. But we see in this suggestion no reason to perpetuate any suffering. What Israel is doing today cannot be condoned, and to invoke any horrors of the past to justify those of the present is gross hypocrisy.

Because of this, we believe that the Zionists who continue to grind out their non-stop atrocity propaganda against Germany and the German people—and who are undermining Western man and his nations in the process—should be sharply reminded that the moral implications are the same in *all* atrocities.

Justice demands that the world be reminded, before it is too late, that those who have been captors, accusers and executioners of others, like the Zionists in Palestine and elsewhere, are themselves stained with the blood of atrocity and mass murder.

QUESTION OF 'ANTI-SEMITISM'

As for the smear of "anti-Semitism," applied by Zionists to anyone daring to question the legend of the "six million," we would now ask them why an opinion as general as "anti-Semitism" has flourished in all countries and in all ages, before and after the Christian era, at Alexandria, Rome, and Antiachia, in Arabia, and in Persia, in medieval and in modern Europe, and in a word, in all parts of the world wherever there are or have been Jews. Such an opinion, could not spring from a mere whim or fancy, but must be the effect of deep and serious causes.

Wherever the Jews have settled

during their dispersions the development of "anti-Semitism" is observed. And if this hostility had been shown towards the Jews at one time or in one country only, it would be easy to account for the local causes of this sentiment. But this race has been the object of bitter hostility with all the nations amidst whom it ever settled.

It must needs be, therefore, that the general causes of anti-Semitism have always resided in the Jews themselves and not in those who antagonized it.

The smear of "anti-Semitism," it must be emphasized, has long been one of the most important and effective weapons in the arsenal of World Jewry to prevent any open and rational discussion of the Jewish Question—and of the question of the "six million"—in their long struggle for world domination.

FORMAL BIRTH OF THE MYTH

Any searcher for the real historical truth will find that the extermination legend was manufactured in the United States during the course of the Second World War and that it evolved from the persistant propaganda fabrications of the World Jewish Congress and its agencies, with which a reluctant U.S. Government was bombarded at the time.

On pressures from the Zionist organizations and from Morgenthau's Treasury Department, the U.S. government created a War Refugee Board under Morgenthau's control whose report, entitled *German Extermination Camps Auschwitz and Birkenau,* by anonymous authors, constituted the formal birth of the gas chamber myth.

The extermination legend, with all the propaganda concoctions of the Allied press, during and after the war, and the growing mythology of the Six Million can all be shown conclusively to be the inventions of the Zionists themselves.

PEOPLE STARTING TO THINK

The legend, however, could never stand up to rational analysis or critical examination or any open discussion.

Its widespread acceptance for so many years has depended entirely on the implicit intellectual terror with which the Zionists have invested and surrounded the whole matter and have succeeded in smearing any doubter of the six million figure as being an "anti-Semite."

But the legend cannot last indefinitely.

Television productions like "Holocaust" in the U.S. and the "Genocide" episode in the "World At War" series in South Africa, both designed specifically to promote and perpetuate the extermination legend, certainly continue to bind so many people to the hoax.

But at the same time they are serving also to get people at last *to think* about the matter, to question its credibility—and sooner or later they must inevitably want to know the *exact truth.*

Meanwhile, more and more are doubting the legend, openly saying that it cannot be true and that it in fact is a lie.

IMPORTANT LESSON FOR WEST

The "Holocaust" television production in the U.S. and the "Genocide" episode shown on SABC-TV in South Africa, have one important lesson for the people of South Africa and for all the people of the West. That is, the pressing need for the whole Jewish Question—and its allied questions of Zionism, Judaism, the Talmud, the "Six Million," "anti-Semitism" and the whole matter of Jewish ethnocentrism—to be opened up to free discussion and enquiry in just the same way that Western man's customs, his traditions, his racism, his nationalism and his Christian faith have since the end of the last war been subjected to the fierce and unremitting glare of public scrutiny and subversion by the Zionists themselves.

Their global purpose, just like that of the communists and the men of international finance, it must be emphasized again, is to de-nationalize all races, nations and governments and to erect on the ruins of Western Christian civilization their own collectivist New World Order.

TRUTH WILL PREVAIL

Our purpose in the *South African Observer* is not to condone, but to investigate and to condemn all atrocities, irrespective of time, place and person.

We agree with the Jewish Board in South Africa that the truth about the "six million" *will* prevail in the end, but we do so for quite different reasons: Were we to publish a book, as they have done, its title would be, "Yes Six Million Did *Not* Die!"

**Winston Churchill laid bare the facts of the Bolshevik Revolution in speeches in the House of Commons and in London newspaper articles at the time. Here, inter alia, is what he wrote on the birth of Communism:*

"...This world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstruction of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence and impossible equality, has been steadily growing...There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bring about of the Russian Revolution by these international, and for the most part, atheistic Jews. It is certainly a very great one: it probably outweighs all others. With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews. Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders."

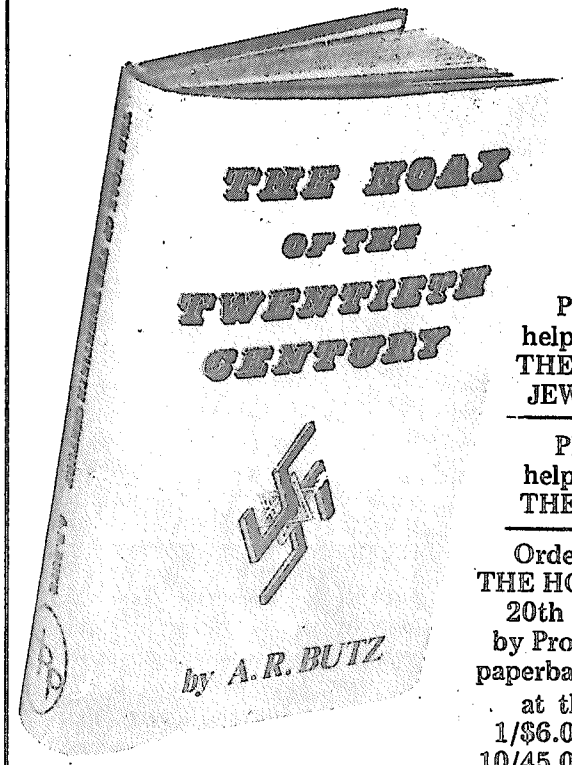

PLEASE
help us expose
THE BIGGEST
JEWISH LIE!

PLEASE
help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order copies of
THE HOAX OF THE
20th CENTURY
by Prof. A.R. Butz
paperback, 315 pages
at these prices:
1/$6.00—3/$15.00
10/45.00—100/$400.

The "Holocaust"—fact or fiction?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.....$ 6.00

Please add 10% to all book orders for postage and handling!

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

P.O. BOX 21, REEDY, W.VA. 25270 USA

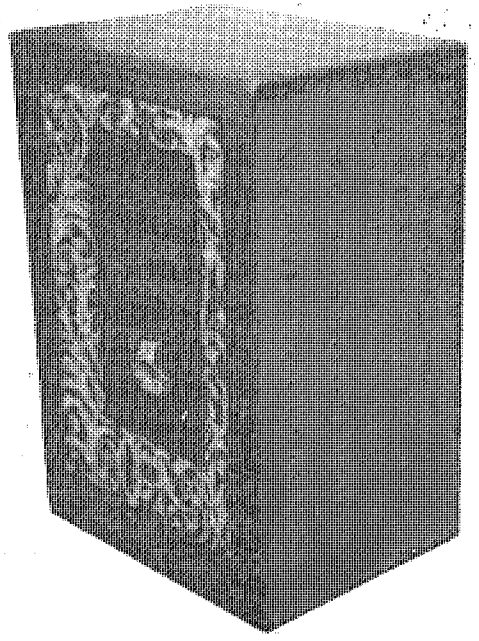

McGUFFEY'S READERS

The same entertaining, inspiring, and easy-to-read books that taught reading, writing, history, and morality to several generations of Americans. Seven volumes, from *Primer* to *Sixth Reader.*

Available in paperback only in boxed sets, $17. Individually priced only in hardbound:

Primer	$2.75	Fourth Reader	$3.75
First Reader	$3.00	Fifth Reader	$4.00
Second Reader	$3.25	Sixth Reader	$4.50
Third Reader	$3.50	Set of Seven	$24.75

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA 25270

Léon Degrelle

LETTRE AU PAPE à propos d' Auschwitz

. $2.00 per copy from:
E. Robe, Solidarite Nationale
rue du Mail 69, B-1050 Brussels, Belgium

Les éditions de
L'EUROPE REELLE

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY
$1.50

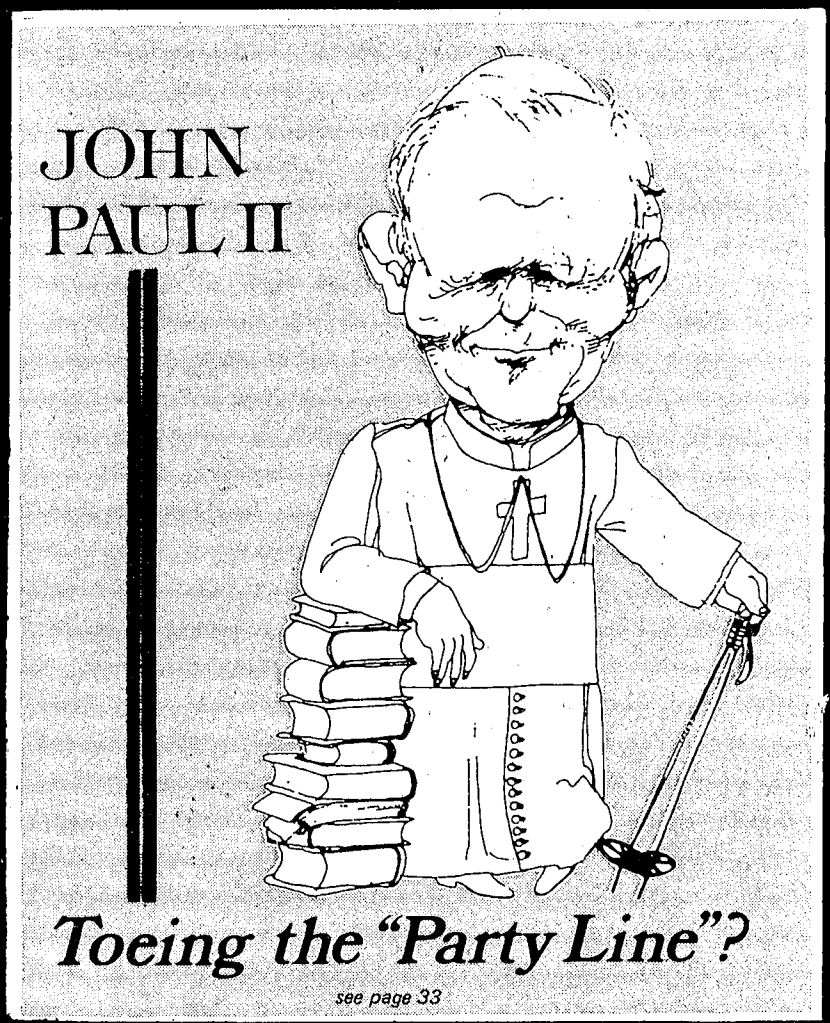

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 7 - NO. 2 ISSN 0145-7667 OCTOBER 5, 1979

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4490.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1979, by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year	Two Years	Three Years
THIRD CLASS — Bulk Rate U.S.A. only	$12.00	$22.00	$32.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.—Canada—Mexico	$18.00	$34.00	$48.00
THIRD CLASS — Overseas	$17.00	$32.00	$46.00
FIRST CLASS — Overseas	$18.00	$34.00	$48.00
AIR MAIL — Europe—South America	$24.00	$46.00	$68.00
AIR MAIL — Middle East, Far East,So. Africa	$28.00	$54.00	$80.00

BULK PRICES:	
Single copy, 3rd class in plain envelope	$ 1.50
10 copies via UPS	$ 10.00
100 copies via UPS	$ 75.00
500 copies via UPS	$250.00
1000 copies via UPS	$450.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Liberty Bell

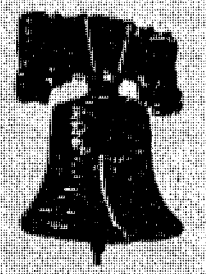

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

HITLER WAS RIGHT!
COMMUNISM IS JEWISH!

FOR THE STRAIGHT FACTS READ
The Liberty Bell
Annual subscription
$12 for 12 issues
Sample copy $1.50
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL
Publications
Reedy, W.Va. 25270

CONTENTS

VOL. 7 — NO. 2
OCTOBER 1979

Courageous Author tours North America 3
Letters to the Editor 16
Pope Ruins his Credibility at Auschwitz 33
Graduation Day at UC Berkeley June 1979 34
The International Jew 37
The Jew and his Fears 49
"An Open Letter to my Black American Friends" 52
Of Interest to our German-speaking Supporters 57

COL. CHARLES A. LINDBERGH
ADDRESSES THE NATION

ORIGINAL RADIO TRANSCRIPTS

THE UNHEEDED WORDS OF
A GREAT AMERICAN
WHO PUT AMERICA FIRST!
LP RECORD $6.95

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA 25270

WHO'S WHO IN THE WORLD ZIONIST CONSPIRACY

By
JAMES COMBS

pb., 110 pages, with index
3.00 plus 50c postage
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: OUR fight is YOUR fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a monthly basis. Whether it is $1., $2., $5. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a business or professional man, send us postage stamps in any denomination; remember — they're tax-deductible! Your donations will help us spread the Message of Liberty throughout the land by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Buy our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Buy extra copies of The Liberty Bell for distribution to your friends and neighbors and urge them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are included with every issue.

Pass along your copy of The Liberty Bell, and copies of reprints you purchased from us, to a friend or acquaintance who may be on our 'wavelength' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your will:

a. I bequeath to Mr George P. Dietz as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $..... for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr George P. Dietz as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street, (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA
FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

COURAGEOUS AUTHOR TOURS NORTH AMERICA

Thies Christophersen

Touring the United States and Canada during the month of September, Mr Thies Christophersen of Mohrkirch/West Germany had the opportunity to speak before several groups of American and German/American patriots in key cities of these two countries. Mr Christophersen is the fearless author of his eye-witness report, *Auschwitz*, which we published in full in the September issue of *The Liberty Bell*. Mr Christophersen also publishes two German-language magazines, *Die Bauernschaft* and *Kritik*, both of which we highly recommend to our german-speaking friends and supporters. Requests for sample copies should be addressed to: Mr Thies Christophersen, D-2341 Mohrkirch, West Germany.

Since Mr Christophersen is not fluent in English, a question and answer sheet was prepared for a meeting in Washington, D.C. which we are happy to present herewith:

"When I was born we still had a Kaiser in Germany. I still celebrate his birthday because mine is on the same day, and I also celebrate the 20th of April [Adolf Hitler's birthday] because on that day I got married. I am a farmer from Schleswig-Holstein [the northern most part of Germany]. My homeland is Anglia, the land of the Angles. The Vikings once ventured forth from this land and conquered a world. They were here in America before Columbus. The English also came from Anglia and for many years were the rulers of the world. They would still be, if it had not been for Prime Minister Churchill. My farm is 40 hectares [approx. 100 US acres] large, with 20 milk cows and 100 hogs. In 1969 I turned over the farm to my son and became an agricultural journalist."

* What induced you to become an agricultural journalist?

The injustice against the farmers. The socialist minister Mansholt wanted to turn the farms of Europe into collective farms. Some farmers would disappear and that is why we went on the barricades. We hoisted the black farmers' flag that has remained our symbol to this day.

* Did you organize the resistance?

Yes. We founded the "Emergency League of German Farmers". The League was founded in opposition against the "German Farmers Union" which was affiliated with the constitutional Christian Democratic Union [CDU — a legal German party].

* Does this Emergency League still exist?

No. It became superflous when Mansholt gave up his plan and the Christian Democratic Union itself became an opposition party.

* Were you among the leaders of the Emergency League?

Yes. I was the secretary and later published the newspaper *Deutscher Bauer — German Farmer.* In 1968 the newspaper was sold to Dr. Frey, the publisher of the *National Zeitung* in Munich. I remained the editor for one year after that, and then I founded a new magazine, *Die Bauernschaft*, which I still publish.

Unabhängige Korrespondenz für Freunde und Förderer des Bauernstandes
Organ der „Bauern- und Bürgerinitiative" e. V.
Herausgeber: Thies Christophersen, Agrarjournalist
2341 Mohrkirch, Krämersteen Telefon 0 46 46 / 8 88

* What kind of magazine is it? Is it a periodical for farmers?

I deal with agriculture in its context as a part of the social order. I do not really discuss planting or breeding of animals. However, I do treat agriculture and nutrition from a biological and ecological perspective. Very often, I have to give up articles about planned topics in order to make room for the many letters from readers which I am glad to publish and comment upon.

* How has the magazine's circulation developed?

In 1973 it had a circulation of only 200 copies. The circulation has almost doubled every year since then. (If it continues like that, I will bypass the Axel Springer publishing empire in ten years.) Today we have a circulation of 5,000 copies of which about 1,000 are sent outside of Germany.

* Why have you become so well known?

Certainly through my writings. But also through several

actions that got publicity. In 1967 we stopped forced auction of a farm by occupying the district courthouse in Friedrichstadt, and in February 1978 we held a farmers' tribunal in Bad Oldesloe. This demonstration made headlines. In 1971 I met the attorney Manfred Roeder. In protest against the organized degeneracy in art we hauled a load of manure past an exhibition of degenerate art in Kassel [the hometown of yours truly]. That got us the laughter of the whole world on our side.

* Did you work together with Manfred Roeder?

Yes, but I did not give up my magazine, *Die Bauernschaft.* I have learned a great deal from him. He openly and courageously acknowledged his loyalty to National Socialism and Adolf Hitler. That impressed me. Since then we have both been given jail sentences, although my sentence once again has been suspended. Manfred Roeder had to emigrate.

* Why were you given a jail sentence?

Because of "distribution of propaganda material of an anti-constitutional organization", because of "display of symbols of anti-constitutional organizations", because of "defamation of the federal government", and because of "popular incitement".

* What did you actually do?

Together with Manfred Roeder I published a first-person report from my time at the Auschwitz concentration camp and attempted to prove that there had been no mass gassings in the German concentration camps. Furthermore, on the front cover of my brochure, I displayed a picture of Hitler.

* How can that be against the law?

In Germany that is considered officensive to Jews, who enjoy special rights. If a person does not believe their tales of suffering or attempts to deny them, he will be portrayed as a liar. That is an offense.

* Can you prove your Auschwitz report?

My Auschwitz report is a first-person account that corresponds with the facts. A person can make the accusation that I did not see everything or know everthing that happened. I wanted to show why it was that I did not

NEW – JUST OFF THE PRESS WITH FOREWORD BY DR.MANFRED ROEDER

The Book
That Made The Jews So Mad
They Had To Invent The Movie
HOLOCAUST!

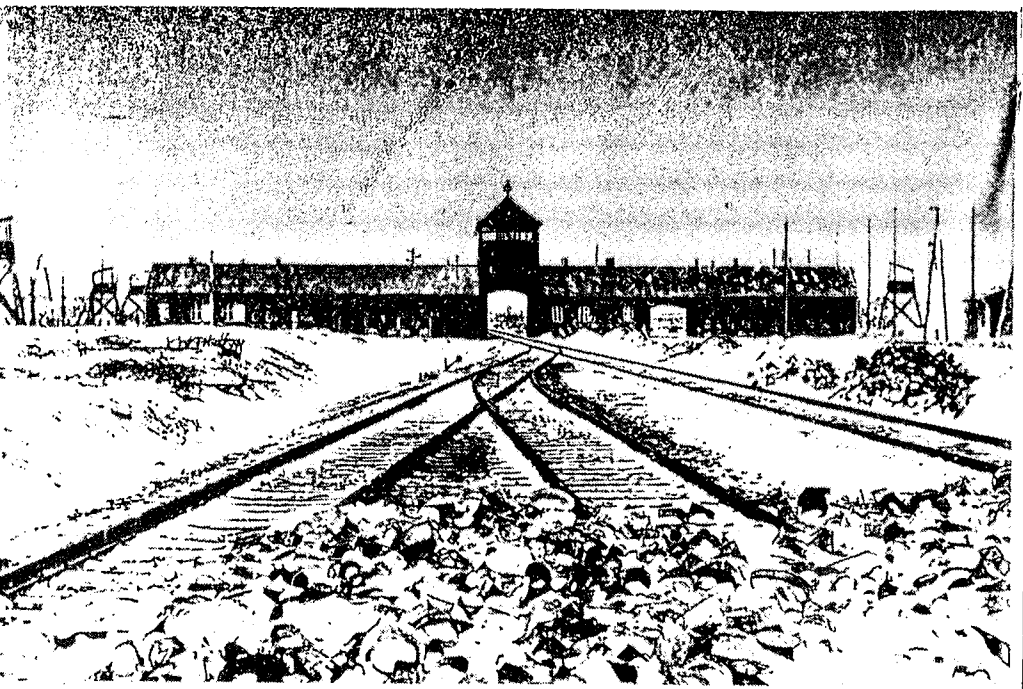

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

AN UNBIASED EYEWITNESS REPORT
ON THE REAL LIFE IN A CONCENTRATION CAMP
THERE WERE NO GAS CHAMBERS!

know about what allegedly took place. This account has now reached a circulation of over 100,000 copies and has been translated in all the major languages. I do not write under a pseudonym. I make public my full address complete with telephon number, and as a result I receive thousands of letters from around the world. Many have confirmed my account but there are a few who claim to know something about gassings. I have written all of these people and asked them for details, and I received from them one unbelievable story after another. Many told me tales about Auschwitz which they had heard from a third person. When I asked for the address of this third person, I was always told "unfortunately, he is dead". There are no eye-witnesses who are able to confirm the alleged atrocities of Auschwitz. The burden to prove guilt lies not with the accused, but with the accuser. To this day we are still waiting for this proof. The "Holocaust" film is no proof.

* Is there other evidence which confirms your account?

Yes, quite a lot. At first, foreign historians were the only ones who dealt with this topic. A French professor, Rassinier, started it all, followed by Richard Harwood in England and Professor Butz in the United States. In Germany, Emil Aretz was the first to take up this theme. I am an eye-witness, not a historian. Still, my account has been very useful to historians. Recently the judge, Dr. Wilhelm Staeglich, examined the NS war crimes trials thoroughly from a legal perspective and came to the same conclusion as had Manfred Roeder before him. The NS war crimes trials have been carried out with the use of perjured witnesses and falsified documents. Many witnesses testified under duress.

* Is your account, *The Auschwitz Lie*, still available?

In Germany the booklet was confiscated and prohibited. However, I authorized reprints of the brochure before this action was taken. A new expanded and illustrated edition is now being circulated from Switzerland by Courrier du Continent, P.O. Box 2428, Lausanne, Switzerland. [The English edition, *Auschwitz*, is available for $1.25 from Liberty Bell Publications, or from A.E., Box 11116, Station E., Buffalo, N.Y. 14211. When ordering from the latter address, please make checks payable to Manfred Roeder.]

* Does freedom of the press exist in Germany?

No, before I publish anything I submit it first to an attorney in order to avoid being sentenced again. This is a form of voluntary self-censorship.

* Do the police keep you under surveillance?

Certainly. The house searches have continued without letup. Three Criminal Police officials came back in May and searched through the editorial offices. They found exactly nine copies of the forbidden *Auschwitz Lie* brochure with which to bring charges against me. That broke the conditions for my suspended sentence. In the fall, there will be a trial. The retired judge, Dr. Wilhelm Staeglich, has also been charged, because he wrote a forword to the new edition of *The Auschwitz Lie.*

* Do you fill mail orders for the banned brochures?

No, every order is sent back with the notice that this brochure must be ordered from Switzerland. Often, however, I receive banned literature in the mail. The "Juedische Allgemeine Wochenzeitung (Jewish General Weekly Journal)" over and over demands that I be convicted. A few days after I received incriminating material in the mail the Criminal Police, anonymously, paid me a visit. An accident? I do not believe it.

* Are you a National Socialist?

That is actually two questions. Are you "nationalist" and are you "social"? I try to be both of those things. If anyone says about himself, "I am national", or "I am social"; "I am a liberal", or "I am Christian" — that sounds to me like self-praise. If someone ascribes these virtues to me, I consider it a compliment. Should I praise myself?

* Were you a member of the National Socialist Party?

That was hardly possible because I was only fifteen years old in 1938. In 1930, I joined the Hitler Youth. I will never forget that time in my life. It was a time of joy and enthusiasm such as the world had never known. I am not ashamed to have been a part of it. [Nor is yours truly for having been a member from 1938 until 1945!] I think happily back on my youth.

* Were you a soldier?

I took part in the war from the first to the last day. During the campaign in France in 1940 I was wounded with

a head injury and had to spend a long time in a military hospital. That is why I only advanced to the rank of corporal. In 1943 I was sent as a special officer (lieutenant) to Russia and in 1944 I was assigned as scientific assistant to Auschwitz where I worked on the cultivation of plants for synthetic rubber. I worked there together with interned Jews. In December 1944 I left Auschwitz, and on the 13th of February 1945 I lived through the terrifying bombing raid against Dresden.

* Were concentration camps necessary at all?

These were detention camps in which people of enemy nationality were interned. The Jews had declared war against us and were therefore detained. As long as there is war, there will be detention camps. Only when we have eliminated war can we do away with detention camps. The Allies, of course, even maintained detention camps after the war and there, the detainees were not as well handled as in Auschwitz. There are many accounts verifying this.

* Why don't you say much more about the atrocities of the Allies?

That is exactly what I do not want. If other people do it, that is their business. Atrocity stories do not serve to bring about understanding between peoples. I want to accentuate the positive and influence things for the best. "He who wants peace must prepare for war", a Roman statesman once said. (I don't remember anymore who it was.) He who wants war must so hate. Atrocity stories encourage feelings of hate. That has been demonstrated once again with the broadcast of the film "Holocaust". The same sort of thing was true of the film "Jud Suess". I will not excuse myself by pointing out that others are guilty. I want to prove our innocence! If the Christians pray "forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us", then they should act accordingly. I want to forgive and forget. If I were to reckon out the atrocities committed by all sides during the war, that would perhaps add up well for us. Should we therefore kill a few thousand more Jews and then call it quits? I want justice, not revenge. Revenge means an eye for an eye — a tooth for a tooth. This Jewish law has no validity for me. The charge of "popular incitement" does not apply to me.

* Even the German television recently broadcast a program

Jew Criminals declared war against Germany in 1933!

about Allied atrocities. What do you say to that?
I don't like it. I don't like German television in general.

* Why not?
It presents too little German culture. We have a culture and a proud history.

* What do you think about the Jews?
What do you mean, "the Jews"? Do you mean the Jewish people? I have nothing against them. Do you mean the Jews as a race? They are different from us. Not merely externally, but also in their mentality. Do you mean the Jewish religion? That is something I do not understand. If you ask me if I have something against people then you must give me names. That is something I can give an answer to. Simon Wiesenthal, Nathan Kaufmann, Henry Morgenthau, and so on, do not get very good marks from me. I am not an enemy of the Jews. But the Jews are hostile to me. They have slandered me. But I make a point of not replying to slander. Or would it be better if I called them names back? Certainly they wait for me to do that in order to bring me before a court once again on a charge of "popular incitement".

* Are you a racist?
I would use the term "racialist". I do not deny the existence of races nor do I deny the differences between human beings. The law of race is a law of Nature — a law of God. The races should be preserved. The instinct of self-preservation is also a law of Nature. Naturally, there are also highly developed races which one should not measure only in terms of intelligence. There are also other features which are racially determined. Races have their areas of settlement which they should be able to keep. Every race defends its own territory even if that was won through conquest.

* Couldn't we overcome racial differences through racial mixing?
Why should we overcome racial differences and eliminate them? There are those who demand just that. But why? These people want to make themselves rulers of the world. They preserve their own racial group and consider themselves the chosen people.

* Do you mean the Jews?
You said it!

* Are you a democrat?
If the system which is offered to us today is supposed to be democracy, then I am certainly no democrat. There is no such thing as rule of the people. A people must be led. Systems of authority have only lasted when they have the trust of the people. A chosen leader of the people is hardly a dictator. (Except in the case of war, when exceptional circumstances are valid.) The Third Reich was no democracy; however, Adolf Hitler allowed all great decisions to be confirmed by the people. (Remilitarization, withdrawal from the League of Nations, reunification with Austria, and so forth.) We voted five times during the six years of peace under Adolf Hitler. Never in world history has there been a time when a people stood so solidly behind its leadership. Today we vote for parties which receive no or only a bare majority of the votes. Before the elections we are unclear about the intentions and goals. Great deicisions (nuclear power plants, membership in the United Nations, recognition of the Oder-Neisse border) were made without any consultation with the people. Under Adolf Hitler we had more democracy than this.

* Do you vote?
No, not any more. I do not know who or what I am supposed to vote for, with the exception of the local elections in our community. There I know the people and party politics hardly plays a role.

* What do you have against party politics?
Parties are interest groups. Policies should be made in the interests of the entire nation. Not majorities, but common sense should be decisive.

* How do you intend to forward your interests if you have no majority supporting you?
No one, including me, should be able to push through his own private interests.

* What do you think of labor unions?
I do not support interest groups at all and I do not think they should exist. There is only one solution and that is called the "Labor Front" — that is, a neutral alliance of

employers and employees.

* What do you think about the right to strike?
Strikes would be superflous and unnecessary if there were set prices and set wages.

* Do you support government price supervision?
Yes, absolutely.

* How do you think you can regulate the market when supply and demand determine price?
After the example of the Reichsnaehrstand/National Food Commission: whereby imports would be based upon actual need and surpluses would go to purchasing and supply centers.

* Which institutions from the National Socialist era do you consider especially good?
The Hitler Youth, the National Labor Service, the Reichsnaehrstand/National Food Commission, and the German Labor Front.

* Looking back at the National Socialist era, what would you criticize?
A certain bureaucracy that has always existed and always will exist. There were too many careerists in the Party who scrambled for posts and positions. In part these are the same people who once again hold leading positions. I do not just make this criticism today — I did the same back then as well.

* Was that permitted?
In the National Socialist era criticism was important and very much desired. There were official agencies subordinate to the SS Security Office that regularly conducted public opinion polls to determine the mood among the people in much the same way that private public opinion agencies do today.

* What are your thoughts on the Roehm Putsch?
Roehm wanted to merge the Army into the Stormtroops (SA). Adolf Hitler, however, decided for the Army. They did not thank him for that, as the 20th of July 1944 proved. Instead of being merged into the Stormtroops (SA), the Army should have been merged into the SS. Then we

would have won the war, and the world today would be quite a bit different. Those who try to overthrow a government by force have always and everywhere been shot. However, they should have been brought before a court.

* The conspirators of the 20th of July who tried to assassinate Adolf Hitler claimed that because of the Roehm Putsch he was a mass murderer. What is your opinion?

It is precisely the men of the 20th of July who had demanded the head of SA Chief of Staff Roehm. Hitler delivered it to them. Their thanks was the assassination attempt. The people who portray Adolf Hitler as a murderer were themselves murders. The conspirators are co-responsible for the outbreak of war. Otherwise, they would have tried to overthrow the government in 1934. They would have been shot like Ernst Roehm and the world would have been spared much suffering.

* Are you for the death penalty?

I can neither pronounce nor carry out such a sentence. What I can not do I do not demand of others. Punishment is a poor means of education.

* Are you a Christian?

That is not what I would call myself. My love for my fellow man has limits. I am not a church member.

* Do you believe in God?

I do not discuss my belief in God.

* In your opinion, who is responsible for the last war?

First Churchill, second, Roosevelt, third, Stalin.

* Can you explain that?

There are historians, such as Udo Walendy, who can do a better job of that than I can. I agree with his interpretations.

* What does Adolf Hitler mean to you?

For me, ADolf Hitler has always been and still is the greatest personality whom history has brought forth in the last 2000 years, and not only for the Germans. Christ preached love of one's neighbor. He was perhaps a predecessor of Adolf Hitler. The people cried "Hosanna" and then cried "Crucify him" when the end came. What remains of

this teaching to love thy neighbor? Adolf Hitler preached the "folk community". He revived and realized the old teaching. Never in history has there been a people who so enthusiastically rejoiced in its leader. For me, Adolf Hitler is a savior. His world view is my religion. The high point of my life came in 1937 when I was able to hold a lenghty conversation with the Fuehrer. Adolf Hitler performed wonders. He was a model in every respect.

"The time will come
When people, especially in Catholic areas
Will put up a bust of Adolf Hitler
Next to the portrait of the Mother Mary
And they will no longer say "Heil Hitler",
But "Saint Hitler"."

(Adrian Arcand)

The people have already stopped believing the lies about Adolf Hitler and Germany. The truth will be victorious, even if today we are persecuted like the first Christians once were under Nero!

WE URGENTLY NEED
ALL THE SPARE COPIES YOU MAY HAVE OF THE FOLLOWING BOOKS:

THE COLLECTED WORKS OF ABRAHAM LINCOLN
THE SEDITION TRIAL

DIE SPUR DER JUDEN IM WANDEL DER ZEITEN
by Alfred Rosenberg

ENEMY WITHIN
by Robert F. Kennedy

Please send your offers to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD
containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: FRANK WERK, 3299 Anchor Circle, Oceanside, CA 92054.

Letters

Dear Mr Dietz: 15 July 79

Enclosed please find a bank money order in the amount of $27.70 for the books and pamphlets listed on the order blank enclosed. The amount includes $2.50 for postage.

The material that I received with my first order was very informative. I had not seen any of your pamphlets prior to the ones you sent with order. Thank you much.

The pamphlets by Dr App were especially interesting. I have never believed that the Germans, with all their religious, technical and artistic contributions to the world would be guilty of the so-called 'Holocaust', especially now that American soldiers are being accused of the same things by the Communists and the leftist press....

...Could you please tell me where I can find a recording of "Es zittern die morschen Knochen" and the German words to "Unsere Fahne flattert uns voran", "Jugend wird marschieren", and "Deutschland Erwacht."?

Looking forward to hearing from you, I am

Yours truly
W.T., Ala.

* * * * *

Dear George: 15 July 79

Received the June e Liberty Bell and enjoyed it very much. I was sorry to hear that you had been having health problems. Hope by now you are enjoying a full recovery.

I especially enjoyed "Cmdr. Toner in the Lion's Den". We need more well informed patriots like him. I'd also like to comment on the exchange between Rev. Emery and Reinhold Dunkel. While I am in no way an expert on Identity religion, I have formed a certain interest in them mainly from my contact with Mr Dunkel. The present batch seem to be mainly of no real purpose to anyone just some religious hodge-podge to confuse the Whites. While they do, in some cases, point out who the enemy is, they seem very vague on what action to take against them. Exceptions to this are some of the Identity adherents who are followers of the Rev. Wesley Swift, there are some of them, who not only know who the enemy is, but seem willing to fight the Zionists for the preservation of the White Race. Herbert Armstrong and his like are ripp-off artists and/or communist ploys, no doubt, but when the identity religion first flourished it was a definite ally of National Socialism, and many of its followers today, while misguided, can still be considered our allies. That is only my uneducated opinion and personally, like yourself, I prefer fighters to prayers anyday.

...Well, George, I'll close. Again my wishes for your good health and my best to your family. Keep up the good work.

Sincerely,
J.W.P., Tennessee

* * * * *

Dear George: 19 July 79

George, I am sorry to have heard about your surgery. Don't push yourself to the limit. We don't want to lose a good man. Try to find time for you and your family to relax a little. I know that that is easier said than done.

Enclosed is a moneyorder for $40. Please send me 15 copies of June Liberty Bell, and please keep the rest as a donation.

Again, George, the best of luck to you and your family.

Sincerely,
P.G., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 23 July 79

This evening I turned on the book-tube to listen to the news. One segment covered the voting by our "Representatives" in that cesspool of corruption, Washington, D.C., on a constitutional amendment that would eliminate school busing for the racial balancing of the nation's schools.

Needless to say, considering the lowly character of this motley crew of dictators in liberal clothing, the amendment was overwhelmingly voted down.

An N.B.C. commentator stated that while a great majority of Americans, both black and White, are opposed to busing for racial balancing, the U.S. "Representatives", with a great majority, voted to continue the busing.

This is a perfect example of the rotten kind of government that we now have in Washington, D.C. Fully realizing that most of their constituents are strongly opposed to busing, they defy the will of the people who put them into office and decree that we shall have busing, whether we like it or not. Since they are not truly representatives of the people and are actually dictators over them, the very name "House of Representatives" is a farce, for on most issues, they don't represent us at all, and the U.S. Senate isn't any better.

One has only to recall the Senate's defiance of the public will in its treasonable give-away of our Panama Canal, with many billions of U.S. taxpayers' dollars additionally, to a petty communist dictator, to realize the arrogance and the insolence these despots are capable of, and the contempt they have for the American people. Are we really a government of the people, by

the people,and for the people?

The grim fact is that during the past 50 years of their reign, the so-called "liberal establishment" has shackled the American nation in a dictatorship as cruel as Josef Stalin's over the Russian people, and the sooner the American people realize this, the sooner we can undertake the task of restoring control of government to the people.

Sincerely,
Veritas, Mass.

Editor's Note: Sorry, Veritas, but did you really expect our shabbas goy 'Representatives' in Washington to vote any measure that would benefit the White majority and which wasn't approved by our Jewish overseers? Frankly, we should be happy that this measure was voted down, lest our kinfolk would be conned into believing that these scoundrels were about to look after the majority's interest for a change, instead of pandering to the will of the behind-the-scene manipulators - the eternal Jew.

As for the Panama Canal give-away, why would red-blooded Americans really get so hot about that issue, when they permitted their WHOLE COUNTRY to be given away in 1913, when — under the able guidance of a German Jew — the Federal Reserve Act was put over on the American people and Congress abdicated its responsibility and exclusive right "to coin and issue the nation's money". Wasn't it another German Jew who said, "Give me the right to issue the money, and I care not who makes the laws"? Abraham Lincoln(As well as some other American statesmen) and Adolf Hitler realized that whoever exercised the sovereign right to issue a nation's money, has *de facto* control over its laws and people — that's why both of them had to go!

The moral of the story : let's stop fighting each other about peripheral issues that are being thrown into our faces by the Jew-Controllers of this country and the world, and let's concentrate on those who are the real *charge d'affairs* in Washington and most other capitols of the world — and you should know by now who they are!

* * * * *

Dear George: 31 July 79

Hope you're sound and well, after the recovery period following the surgery you have undergone. Let's hope it has just been a transient, unpleasant inconvenience.

I was very pleased with the books and other literature you've sent me. It arrived in good order; so let's stick to this system of dispatch for a while.

Let me also congratulate you on the splendid work you

are doing. It is indeed crucial to see that our people here and across the ocean are tearing up this curtain of lies and make-believe, which has been hung over the minds of these generations by the most sinister enemies of our race, culture, morals and way of life.

As I said before, this sort of literature should get through to more and more people. In Europe, the younger generation is liable to read English better than German. This kind of literature is not adequately available in Dutch. Therefore attempts should be made to introduce this English literature in certain circles (i.E. students) and make it more easy for them to subscribe or to buy books. In "Alarm" [monthly publication of the VMO - Vlaamse Militante Orden, Belgium] I noticed a recommendation for several American publications without mentioning the manner or amount of payment, nor a local place or address to order from. In my opinion, this does not encourage people to enter the domain of foreign literature....

Enclosed find another order for more books.

Kind regards
P.R., Belgium

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 Aug 79

Greetings from Sweden. Under separate cover I am sending you "Sieh auf zu den Sternen" by C.E. Carlberg and an article by an especially obnoxious Jew-paper. I believe another version of this article has appeared in an issue of The Liberty Bell, but anyway, I am sending this along to you.

You were mentioned on the radio here two days ago. A hysterical kike denounced you (and some other overseas racists) as an "international hatemonger". He also said that your father was a former SS Officer [which he wasn't, but would be just as proud of him had he been!] who had been at the Eastern Front. According to this kike, "he served in a unit that was especially feared by Jews because of its brutality" (was your father THAT good?). Furthermore, you are supplying anti-Semites all over the world with "hatematerial" and are stirring up trouble in the U.S. etc., etc.

Talking of hatematerial, please send me a copy of "The French Revolution" by Nesta Webster. By the way, thanks for the copy of "Das Buch vom Schulchan-aruch"; N. and I really rejoiced at the thought of what kikes will think about this book being spread to patriots all over the world!

Best regards,
B.B., Sweden

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 Aug 79

George, you bad boy!Do you know that thanks to you

and your abominable work on behalf of the Gentiles, a lot of kikes are suffering from serious insomnia? In both Europe and the USA, people are warning for you and as for my country, you are considered something of a chainrattling bogeyman, looming at the horizon, tirelessly working to stir up people against the poor, persecuted Jews.

Until the time of this writing, you have been attacked so often and so prominently that you have become something of an international figure here. Reader's pages in Jew-papers are sometimes full of readers' questions about you, especially after the publication of the book "Fascism today", which is dealing extensively with you. In addition to this, you have been smeared in "Expressen", Scandinavia's biggest newspaper, as well as in dozens of other, smaller papers, parroting the Big Boys. Some of these papers have described you as "one of the most dangerous anti-Semites in the world", and one paper carried such a scurrilous attack on you that several readers wrote to the American Embassy, demanding that you'd be railroaded into an insane asylum! Furthermore, you have been attacked on the Swedish Radio twice, and there will be more!

By the way, there will most likely be a police investigation and eventual prosecution (if they catch the culprit, that is) of an so far anonymous employee at the Main Postoffice in Stockholm, who put one of your "Alles Gute zum 90. Geburtstag" stickers on a letter to a famous holocaust survivor here. The hysterical kike notified her lawyer, who contacted the police and the Postmaster General, the latter writing a personal letter of apology to her. Furthermore, there will be a "thorough investigation" and, once and if the guilty person is exposed, an immediate dismissal of her or him..

George, what misery you are causing these poor, persecuted Jews! Surely you must be aware of the fact that the Jews have been persecuted since time immerorial by bigots and ignorant people. The only thing they want is to live in peace and quiet, minding their own business. Actually, Jews are nobler than most of us, because due to their long oppression, they have a fine sense of justice and always try to see things from the underdog's point of view. How else can one explain, for example, the Jewish predominance in physics and medicine? Their humanitarian instincts drive them in droves to professions where they'll be able to help others. Jews and Gentiles alike. How wonderful if the world would be filled up

with Jews! We must join the rabbis and encourage the Jews to have more children and fill up the earth.

Under separate cover I am sending you photocopies of an article from the October-December 1941 issue of "Weltkampf" about that vicious creep Wendell Wilkie. This article is so interesting that, I believe, many Americans would be interested in an English translation. The article tells us, in effect, that Wendell Wilkie's forefather immigrated from Germany, not because he was "persecuted by the Prussian militarists" as Wendell Wilkie said, BUT BECAUSE HE WAS FLEEING FROM A KIKE USURER!

My Best,
B.B., Sweden

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 23 May 79

Enclosed please find M.O. payment for 'Who's Who in the World Zionist Conspiracy'. That rotten diatribe is something else. I tell every one I know — and you are the greatest.

Warm regards
H.S., Oregon

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 9 June 79

Please send me 500 copies Reprint on "Hoax of the 20th Century".

If the so and so's are going to keep on spreading the big lie, I am going to keep on spreading the truth about it.

According to an article in the NY Times about 1947 on info from or by the Jewish Registry in NY and also in World Almanac, which is Jewish owned, there were about 15 million Jews in the world in 1939. And the same sources stated that in 1946 there were about 15½ million Jews in the world.

Assuming that there were deaths at normal rate among the Jews in the rest of the world during that time, added to the supposed 6 million would total at least 6½ to 7 million. So, how could it be bilogically possible to lose that number from the base and end up with a population increase? Just impossible and plain common sense proof that the story is a one big lie.

Thank you
E.G., California

* * * * *

Dear George 10 June 79

How's this for an example of Jewish produced literary garbage? Having just read "The Odessa File" by Frederick Forsyth (maybe Freddy Forwitzky?) and seeing the movie, I thought I would pass on a gentle word to you and perhaps your readers. What follows is so typical of the Jewish controlled publication process, and especially their harping on the so-called 'Holocaust'. "The Odessa File" is of course fiction, but the imagination is left to

perpetual wandering after the outset of this hysterical opening. Solomon Tauber, the Jew who survived the concentration camps of Riga and Dachau, left a one hundred and fifty page diary to its recipient, Pete Miller. The substance of the diary was taken from records Tauber made while an inmate of that camp. It just so happens to be that this diary of 150 pages was taken from an original manuscript which, amazingly, Tauber tattooed to his feet and legs. An actual quote from page 46 of his book says, " Shortly after returning to work I made two decisions. One was to keep a secret diary, nightly tattooing words and dates with a pin and black ink into the skin of my feet and legs, so that one day I would be able to transcribe all that had happened in Riga and give precise evidence against those responsible."

My! How much ink that would take? But, then a Jew can make a great deal out of nothing, just like their creator God, Jahweh. In this case, Tauber, who worked excessively hard each day, had time to stay awake longer hours at night to finish his skin diary. How much ~~the~~ room the human skin has when one was as skinny as Tauber was supposed to be, we can only guess. He was about half his normal weight. His skin was tight and drawn. I wonder how he could have gotten more than two sentences on one side of a leg. But, then if he had written the equal of 150 pages, I guess he would be a black man after the job was completed, and this of course would have made him discoverable to the camp guards, who would have taken measures against him, to terminate his literary activities.

All this of course proves a much needed point, namely that the "Holy Cause" didn't really happen. Maybe it should have, then we Germans would have something to really feel ashamed about. But, as far as I am concerned, if we are charged with a crime, we may as well commit one. Think of 6 million Jews that must die in the future so as to balance out the sheet!

One other ironic thing in the book which I took note of is the fact that while Capt. Rauschmann (Hebrew Rosh-man means head man, which shows Forsyth to have been a Jew himself) was torturing a Jew woman for sadistic pleasure, the other Jews merely looked on in pity and fear. The irony is in the fact that Jews just don't act that way at all. Normal Jewish behavior is to rant and rave over anything they consider to be an injustice — to them! So the passive idle and benevolent kosher onlookers just repeated a prayer to Adonai at the

woman's last dying gasp. And as can always be expected, the God of the Chozzen Pipple failed to rescue them. Perhaps He ordained it that way. In any case, I thank my God Odin for not choosing me for such a fate. I hope that other persons have made observations like I have. Maybe they can compare the mania of the Jews during a death by terrorist activity, with the other propagandistic media accounts of Jewish passivity and dejection. It is quite a contrast.

Sincerely,
R.H., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 16 June 79

Enclosed find my check for $12 to renew my subscription to Liberty Bell. I do not use much of its data against the Jews because I see no value in challenging the Jew menace while remaining silent to the real menace: the British Israelites and masons who are the tools of the Jews, who would have lost their political power long ago had it not been for the British Israelites' and masons' loyal service to the Jews.

Enclosed is a copy of "Unholy Alliance" which tells it like it was and is; as you know Ecumenism and milleniumism is used by the Jews to establish world control with its seat of government in Jerusalem. I have been writing to BI clergy presenting them with proof of the New World Order Judaeo-masonic British Israelite conspiracy as America's and the world's only enemy, since they do not reply it is to be assumed they prefer serving the Jews to the preservation of Christianity and the U.S. Republic.

Yours truly,
M.R., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 20 June 79

I am finally getting around to carrying out my pledge of sending 10 cents for each of my family member, in support of the maligned German Americans within our Jew terrorized midst.

The ecnlosed news clipping will reveal just how violent and brazen this has become. I believe this is a noteworthy item that bears reprinting. Every American should be made aware of this 6-man group who called themselves "Jewish Executioners With Silence" and of their insidiuos and cowardly threat to kill all American Nazis and Neo-Nazis alike. Isn't that a great commentary on our peace loving president? Please comment.

What are your views on M.R.'s suggestion that Liberty Bell institute a program to bring exposure of the Myth of the Six Million? Something must be done about the frenzied Jew fanatics and the dumb so-called Christians who

defend them. The letter from Mrs Naomi Miller, April Liberty Bell, is a classic exemple of Judaeo-Christian brainwashing. And her accusation of you twisting fact into senseless emotion has got to be the height of ignorance and pelf.

Enclosed $5. One dollar for the German/American Fund. Please send 40 copies of 'Bloodbrother in Crime' and 40 copies of 'Unwinding the Jewish Mysteries'.

You are a great and courageous man — and millions of Americans will eventually rally to our cause.

Sincerely,
Mrs M.H., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George: 30 June 79

Have not received my June Liberty Bell. Have the Yiddles taken over? Never!

Bavaria Gardens is Houston's most popular German meeting place. It is adjacent to the 'Saengerbund'. Maybe some appropriate literature might get them stirred into action — somebody has to start the ball rolling. They must be awakened to the fact that the Jews are grinding them into the ground.

I am one Frenchman who loves his German friends, even though our ancestors had a Hatfield & McCoy feud going for a few hundred years.

M.L.H. is still giving them hell, but she has moved to another place in Texas.

Best regards
M.R., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George: 6 Aug 79

A lot of religious groups and the Jews are all worked up about these 'boat people' and want to bring the poor diseased things to the United States. We should conduct a country wide poll to find out who wants them and who doesn't. You know and I know that the Jews all over the country would be highly in favor of flooding the country with them so the proper thing to do is to place a hundred thousand of them in these particular places: the Jewish section of New York City, Skokie, Ill., Hollywood, Miami and Washington, D.C.; and to the religious groups, run a few families into their districts and give them the job of taking care of them. The ones who are so ambitious to bring them to this country should be the ones to be shouldered with them.

Yours very truly,
A.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear George: 9 Aug 79

The other day I was talking with a fellow out at the golf course. He seems to be an intelligent person, has traveled extensively and seems to be pretty well heeled. I brought up the subject of the Jews and the blacks but didn't get very far until he told me that he had nothing against people of other races, that he had known Jews, blacks, Japanese and Chinese and that they were all nice people. I said, "Well, to look at it from that point of view, I will have to agree with you one hundred percent. Never has a Jew, a black, a Japanese, a Chinese, an Eskimo or Indian ever done me a dirty trick. All the dirty tricks that have been played on me have been done by white people. The rottenest, dirtiest and lowest people I have ever contacted have been white people and since I don't go for any religion, and since the Jews are dedicated to wiping the Christian religion and the white race from the face of the earth, I should join them and help them to do the job, but I am looking at this thing from an absolutely different point of view."

Races, like individuals, have certain characteristics. Each race is different, in many ways, from other races. The blacks had Africa for 3000 years. Africa has all kinds of natural resources, fertile land and a multitude of animals — but they did nothing with all of this. They sat by the ocean and watched the wind blow, but not one of them ever dreamed up a sail. None of them ever dreamed up a harness to make the animals do the work. They made their wives do the work while the men murdered and ate one another.

Did you ever hear of the Africans sending any food or money to help the starving and diseased people in India or China? Did you ever hear of the Chinese sending food or money to the diseased or starving people any place in the world? The Jews are the richest race of people in the world. Did you ever hear of them helping anyone besides their own people, unless they were sure the rewards would be greater than the outlay?

You will find that the white people are a different breed. Billions and billions of dollars and billions of tons of food has been sent to suffering people all over the world. Doctors and nurses have been sent to relieve the suffering of diseased people in all parts of the world and nothing was expected in return. Different white countries have felt compassion for the Jews and allowed them to enter their lands, but every time it has turned out the same way. The Jews took over the businesses, industry, news media and monetary system and ground the people under their heels. This has happened to 27 countries in Europe and the people had to rise up and throw them out. Several times the people have relented and allowed the Jews to return, and every time it turned out the same as before, The Jews brought Germany to it's

knees. Hitler rose up and chased them out. Benjamin Franklin warned the American people not to let the Jews come in or they would take our country from us in 200 years. They ignored Franklin and now they have taken our country away from us. They own our monetary system, our news media and most of our industry. All three TV networks are owned and controlled by Jews. Hollywood is Jew-owned and controlled. All of the main newspapers are either owned or controlled through advertising by Jews. They have taken all books that didn't suit them from our libraries and schools. They are mixing our little white children with niggers. They send their children to school to learn to be businessmen, lawyers, school teachers and doctors. The businessmen rob us blind, the lawyers turn into judges and force Jewish laws upon us, the school teachers become presidents of our schools and feed our children what they want them to know.

Briton and the United States helped the Jews to take the land from the Palestinians who had lived there for centuries and didn't pay them a cent for it. We are giving this bandit state two and a half billion dollars every year (which is the equivalent of fifteen hundred dollars for every man, woman and child in Israel) which comes from the taxpayers' money. For what?

We give them our most sophisticated war machinery to help them to hold onto their loot. We have made the Arabs mad and they have raised the price of oil to us. What good is this doing for us? We give Israel and Egypt five billion dollars to sign a peace treaty which the Jews have no intention of keeping, unless they can benefit by it.

The Jews say they are three percent of our population. Carter has appointed Jews to eighty percent of the top jobs in Washington. Does that mean that we don't have any white people in this country that are capable of handling these jobs?

The Jews are flooding this country with Bolshevik Jews from Russia, Haitian niggers, Mexicans, Puerto Ricans, Vietnamese and Chinese. The hard working Europeans aren't allowed to come here any more, yet they are the people who made this country what it is.

Within another twenty years the white people are going to become a minority race in their own country. By that time, if the white people don't wake up, they will have taken our guns away from us and we will be helpless before these hordes of blacks, yellows and browns.

Before long the Jews are

going to bring up the 'Genocide Treaty'. This treaty is under the United Nations and it will not allow us to say anything against any minority group. If we should hurt the feelings of a Jew, they could arrest us and take us to Israel for trial and they could sentence us to death if they wished. Every Jew in the United States will know when this treaty is to be brought up before Congress and Senate, and they will flood the law-makers with letters, urging them to pass this treaty. There will be nothing the newspapers or on TV about it so the whites will know nothing about it and say nothing. The Congress and Senate are looking for votes, so they will vote for what they feel will get them the most votes — and we will be sunk! Once these new laws get in, it is almost impossible to get rid of them.

Supreme Court Justice Frankfurter, a Jew, came up with this integration thing. Where did he find a thing like that in the Constitution? The writers of the Constitution didn't know what a bus was. To get rid of this thing, it has to pass both the Congress and the Senate and it must be ratified by 36 states. Why didn't it take the same procedure to put it in there in the first place? There must be something wrong in doing a thing like that. Why are these people placed on that job for life? They shouldn't be allowed to stay in office more than four years. They can form a clique and become more powerful than the Congress, the Senate and the President.

The white people are up against the wall in this country and the only thing that will ever get them out of the place they are in are guns, fire, knives, explosives and poison — Jews don't listen to words, but they do understand the things mentioned for they had to come up against them many times before. White people are peaceful people and will put up with an awful lot before they will act, but once they start, nothing is going to stop them! The Jew has been a cancer in the guts of the white race for 2500 years. They have been the cause of most all wars and have caused millions and millions of white people to be murdered. It is about time the whole world rose up and stomped them in the dust. There will never be any peace in the world as long as there are two Jews left. They are like rats. There is no use to run them out. They will either come back or go and pester someone else. They have to be wiped out. Let's hope the world rises up and does the job. The movement is on all over the world at the present time, so let's keep things moving.

Yours,

A.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear George: 9 Aug 79

The A.J. Jones reprint on the Carter appointments was an excellent job. If I may add a few names and thoughts, among Carter's top advisors is Gerald Rafshoon, Arthur Ginzburg is the Fed. Communications Commission Chief, Complaints and Compliance Division. In the Defense Dept., Jones mentioned Maj. Gen. H. Aaron as Chief of Army Intelligence, but neglected Admiral Shapiro, Chief of Naval Intelligence, and I forgot who the USAF intelligence chief is, but he's also one of the chozzzen pipple.

When Carter first took office, he tried to slip in Theodore C. Sorenson as head of the CIA. When it was brought out that Sorenson was a draft dodger way back in the KOREAN War, the nomination was withdrawn. He's the same guy that made up the speech for Ted Kennedy after the Chappaquiddick affair. His middle initial "C" stands for Chaiken, his mother's maiden name. She was a Jewess and born in Russia at that. We had a close one here!

I also enjoyed the scathing yet eloquent letter of "D.D." from N.C.

Very respectfully,
E.J.T., New Jersey

P.S.: I also believe Mrs Patricia Harris on the Cabinet is a Jewess. I listen to her speak, look at her, and recall her NY origins and she just seems Jewish to me. Also, Harris is a name frequently taken by Jews. Maybe someone could check on this?

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 14 Aug 79

In the July issue of The Liberty Bell, we noted in the compilation of minority individuals holding important government positions, that you only named Irving Pollack as a minority group commissioner of the Securities & Exchange Commission (p.25).

Your editor should know that some other individuals would be deeply offended if they find out that they were not named among the VIPs at the SEC. The compilation should show that President Carter named Harold Williams (Jewish) to be Chairman of the SEC and that he named Roberta Karmel (Jewish) to be a Commissioner. These are in addition to Irving Pollack, hence out of five commissioners, three are from the 3% Jewish minority group.

Of course, as you know, the three at the top represent only the tip of the iceberg. Each important Dicivision has a minority group director and such minority group persons comprise, in most cases, over 50% of the supervisory staff —GS14s (over $30,000 per year) and in some cases it is close to 100%.

Sincerely Yours,
A Trusted Friend, D.C.

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 10 July 79

Well folks, here we go again; another "free election" by the Jew dominated communications media.

If you don't like the way your President and other politicians of high rank (elected by the favorable propaganda of the Jew press and TV) are doing things, don't worry. You are free to "vote them out of office" and replace them with other candidates of THEIR choice. Who, for example, will you permitted to vote for in the up-coming Presidential election?

As anyone who has been paying attention can tell you, in the Democratic ranks, "Edward Kennedy is the man to beat." You have heard it on all of the 100 percent Jew-owned TV networks and read it in all of the Jew-dominated and Jew-owned newspapers for many months already, and the election is still a long way off, but as Jew singer (?) Al Jolson used to say, "You ain't heard nuthin yet." At this point they are just warming up. So, you ask, what's so special about Ted Kennedy that appeals to the Jews? After all, he was expelled from Harvard for exams cheating, he was involved in the Chappaquiddick shack-up and booze fiasco, which resulted in the death of the Kopechne girl, he has had a long bout with the bottle, his marriage is a disaster, his politics veer sharply to the extreme left (the main reason for America's sorry state of affairs), and he displays the same arrogance, insolence, and smug self-assuredness as his brothers, now deceased from communist bullets (which makes it hard to understand why 'Ted' is such an ardent leftist).

What, you ask, gives this man the qualities that would make a great president for America? Nothing, is the correct answer.

But Ted, as president, would be the ideal man to serve all of the radical leftist Jewish causes (the only kind they have) better than any of the other candidates in the running.

For example, he is for forced race mixing programs that the Jews and their 'Cosa Nostra' press and TV have been promoting from the beginning; he's a fanatical supporter of all Zionist causes and the gangster 'state' of Israel; he's an ultra leftist liberal (as are 99.99% of the Jews), and in national and international politics and policies, he would be responsive to any and all leftist causes and programs

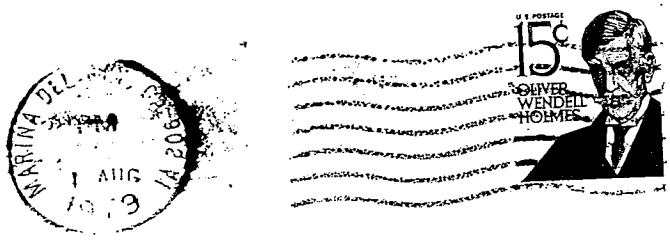

AUG 4 1979

OUR 'FAN' MAIL

LIBERTY BELL PUBLISHING
P.O. Box 21
Reedy, West Virginia 25270

July 31, 1979

cc: Common Sense
Western Front
The New Crusader
Liberty Bell Publ.

Mr. Joseph Dilys
3607 S. Union Ave.
Chicago, Ill. 60609

Gentlemen and Ladies:

Since you are illiterate (can't spell and have absurd documentation for your Hitler lies and propaganda) I will waste no time trying to set you straight and educate your sick and cancerous minds.

The JDL met last week and decided to eliminate you from the face of the earth. We will NOT go to the gas chambers again. Your filth can only lead straight to death for the Jewish people.

People have been assigned to each of you and you are already under personal surveillance (observation). We fully intend to break each of your spines (leaders of each of the above organizations) and let you suffer for years for your crimes against the Jewish people.

Breaking spines is preferable to a quick death. You will be hospitalized for life. Maybe even Jewish doctors will be tinkering with your spinal column.

We are dedicated and committed people who swear that Hitler will NEVER AGAIN (even in American people who have other names) come back to poison the minds of Gentiles (Christians) against us.

Your days are numbered.

Israel Lincoln
ISRAEL LINCOLN
Jewish Defense League of N. America
Newest Board Member

P.S. We have not written this on our regular stationery in case you make this letter public.

"GOD HELP US!

that the Jews — the real rulers of America — were promoting.

Since the Jews Media is and always has been on the wrong side of virtually every national and international issue, like Jews in general and their proteges, the blacks, Mexicans and negroidal Hispanics, Ted ranks very high with them all, for he has always been on their side and against the White Gentile majority.

So, fellow patriots, whether we, the great American majority like it or not, we will be bombarded by the Yiddish media with "Kennedy for President" propaganda from now to election time, and there isn't a damn thing we can do about it.

If you think America is the Jewnited States of America under the Carter Administration, and a nation of, by and for Jews and other minorities, just wait until the Jews get Ted in.

If this should happen, I'll volunteer for a one way trip to the moon to establish a new civilization there, and I'll wager that lots of other people will want to come with me.

Veritas, Mass.

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 July 79

I commend your forthright reply to Pastor Emry. Christians stretch their necks for the axe while on their knees. Philosophy is much more rewarding than religion which was intended for moral guidelines to the victims of the Dark Ages.

Best Regards,
Mrs A.F. Florida

* * * * *

Ed. Note: The following letter written in German was recently received by us. We are printing the German version as well as the English Translation without comment:

Greetings, 7 Oct 79

Jetzt weiss ich auch warum Du Dich mit der Spotlight nicht verstehst — da arbeiten Juden — ich bin von einem Zimmer ins andere und habe drei Stueck gezaehlt — weiss der Kuckuck wieviel sich verkrochen haben. Mir ist verschiedenes spanisch vorgekommen, deshalb bin ich hin —— das ist nicht spanisch, das ist juedisch!

Mrs H.H., Mo.

Greetings,

Now I know why you don't get along with the SPOTLIGHT — Jews are working there. I went from one room to the other and have counted three — only God knows how many crawled away. Different things appeared 'spanish' to me, that's why I went there. That's not 'spanish', that's Jewish.

Good luck,
Mrs H.H., Mo.

* * * * *

SUBSCRIBE TO
THE LIBERTY BELL
TODAY!

POPE RUINS HIS CREDIBILITY AT AUSCHWITZ

By Austin J. App, Ph.D.
Asso. Prof. (Ret.), LaSalle College, Philadelphia

As a precaution the Church from the beginning stressed that the Pope is not regularly infallible, only when he speaks *ex cathedra* on Faith and morals. That is fortunate, for otherwise at Auschwitz Pope John Paul II would have exploded Papal infallibility for good and all. On his visit to Auschwitz—he might also have visited Katyn, or Vannitze, or Nemmersdorf, but he did not—the Holy Father, addressing a hundred thousand, is reported to have bemoaned four million murdered there. This is the figure of mostly Jews said to have been gassed which originated from the Soviet Russians after the war, the same perjurers who at the Nuremberg Trials swore that it was the Germans, not they themselves, who had cold-bloodedly murdred. 4150 Polish POW's at Katyn.

For the Holy Father to use the Bolshevik liars as his text is about as tragic and shameful a promotion of racial defamation as any Pope has ever been guilty of. Auschwitz was in operation five years. For four million to have been exterminated there, 800,000 would have had to be gassed every year. That means 2,200 every day. (See "Kann der Papst rechnen?," *Deutsche Wochenzeitung*, July 6, 1979).

Where would the alleged executioner get 2,200 Jews every day (for the world is in real fact interested only in what happened to Jews, not Christians)? Where would they have been buried? Have any mass graves been discovered (as at Katyn)? But supposing the corpses were to have been cremated. This would have required crematoria larger than those in the largest cities. What happened to them? And where is the enormous personnel that was needed to operate these? And what became of the mountain of ashes?

Surely it does not require an infallible Pope to calculate that to have gassed or executed four million Jews in Auschwitz in five years is practically impossible—and could only be the product of a satanic imagination, the same kind that could murder 4,150 Polish officers but try to get Germans hanged for the crime! What a pity that an ethnically Polish Pope fell into this shameful trap and stupendous lie!

Graduation Day

AT UC BERKELEY JUNE 1979

by R.I. Peterson

Graduation from school is like a baby leaving the womb or a bird leaving the nest—the protective environment is removed and the individual must cope independently with the outer world. How do students today feel about going out into 'the real world,' as they call it? What is the mood, attitude, and expectations of the last graduating class of the 1970's as they leave the nest and try their wings in the 80's? The graduates are, after all, our future.

Although commencement addresses by establishment figures and farewell addresses by the class valedictorian are supposed to bridge the gap between school and the real world, they rarely tell us anything worth listening to or reporting. Occasionally though, reality breaks through the false optimism and empty rhetoric, and we learn something, as in Solzhenitsyn's commencement adress at Harvard in 1978 when he charged the West with a "failure of nerve." This got a lot of publicity in the media, most of it bad. People wanted to kill the messenger bringing bad news.

During the darkest days of the 30's depression, a high school class graduated, with their valedictory in the school paper saying, "WPA, here we come." This got nationwide publicity, too, but it was welcome news as it was seen as a kind of bravado and a sign of confidence in America's future. The WPA was a low-paid, make-work government project to ease the unemployment problem. The graduating class did not expect much, but they weren't downhearted.

In the late 40's graduating students were concerned about the new knowledge of the destructive power of the A-bomb, and thought T.S. Eliot might be wrong in his famous poem, *The Hollow Men*, which concludes: "This is the way the world ends Not with a bang but a whimper." The students could live with the A-bomb though and were not really depressed.

The counterculture revolution began in 1964 at the Berkeley campus of the University of California with the Free Speech Movement, and culminated in the nationwide campus riots of 1969-70. Since then, Berkeley has been looked to as a kind of weather vane or indicator of the state of mind of the current crop of students.

Many people also see California as manifesting tendencies only incipient in the rest of America, and the San Francisco Bay Area (which includes Berkeley) as representing the furthest development of these trends—a kind of early warning system or presage of things to come.

UC Berkeley gets students from all over the world, but very few Negroes or Mexicans are able to meet the high entrance requirements. The 1979 graduating seniors have spent four years in the Bay Area at one of the world's top universities. It would be interesting to know what's on their mind as they look forward to the next decade—the 80's—and leave the campus to live in 'the real world.'

We are told today's students are practical and career-oriented, but this tells us little about their state of mind—as did "WPA, here we come" in the school paper of the 30's. The final edition of the UC paper, *The Daily Californian*, June 15, 1979, contained an editorial "review of the last 12 months" on campus, and next to it, a farewell address concerning the larger issues of life, entitled "The last word in horror."

This is a catalog of all the bad news, violence, paranoia, real fears, disasters, catastrophes, and horror that characterize America today. There is not a glimmer of hope, optimism, or good news in this valedictory. It is a vote of no confidence in America. Things have gone wrong, but "We're not sure how to fix things, or even if they can be fixed, and we have no idea of who is to blame."

The concluding sentence, the final farewell, is: "See you around, Pilgrims—if not in the next decade, then in the next world." This bleak and gloomy valedictory, which questions our ability to get through the next decade alive, is illustrated by a woodcut of a man staring in horror at our world today. The caption is, "The End of Western Civilization."

This is not the viewpoint of superstitious peasants afraid of the dark, but of America's educated elite—the people we look to for leadership in the future.

There is some similarity in the mood of the 1979 American graduates to the 'existentialist despair' of the

Europeans following WWII. After six years of war, and facing a bleak future, they were simply trying to survive, looking out for number one, and not interested in any idealistic cause. The German phrase for this was *ohne mich*—without me, include me out.

The philosophy of existentialism, which expressed this attitude of existence here and now rather than the ideal development of potential or essence for the future, became popular throughout Europe. In philosophical jargon, the slogan was "existence precedes essence."

Actually, the 'despair' of the existentialists had a bitter sweet quality and many young people seemed to be enjoying it. They were not staring into the abyss or the heart of darkness with a look of horror on their face, but were having a good time socializing in the existentialist cafes of Europe—a far better and more satisfying life than America offers young people today.

The students today are existentialists in that they are more interested in practical survival than in joing a cause, and some are living it up, but it is less a celebration of life than an escape from it.

There is a malaise and morbidity in America today that goes much deeper than the dread and despair of the cafe existentialists. The existentialist believes in existence rather than essence (the development of potential for the future), but he still believes in something—the materialistic present. Idealism is lost, and materialism becomes the ideology or faith. Existentialism is a far left faction within Communism.

But today, both existence and essence, actual and potential, present and future, material and ideal, have come into question. The students have no ideals to follow and the materialistic world is now too horrible to live in. There is a vacuum in which people blindly try one thing after another—drugs, cults, jogging, etc.—but there is no real belief in anything.

The students are not aware to what extent the Jews are responsible for the state of the world today, but 'the real world' the graduates enter into now is one without ideals. It is the Jews' materialistic utopia on earth—a world of isolated, alienated, powerless, brainwashed individuals—controlled by the Jews.

In Orwell's famous novel on dictatorship, *1984*, 'Big Brother' (control) was not identified, but as we move into the 1980's it turns out to be the Jews.

WHO RULES THE NATION? Shocking facts for Patriots! 12 issues THE LIBERTY BELL $12.00 from Liberty Bell Publications, Reedy, W.Va. 25270.

The International Jew
THE WORLD'S FOREMOST PROBLEM

AS ORIGINALLY PUBLISHED BY HENRY FORD, SR. IN THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT

This is the forty-fifth in a series of articles originally written for Henry Ford, Sr. by *The Dearborn Independent* in the 1920's.

After a tremendous expenditure of money and effort on the part of Ford's research team, *The Dearborn Independent* courageously published these shocking disclosures of Jewish domination in America until — and we quote from Elizabeth Dilling's *The Plot Against Christianity:*

"Louis Marshall brought Henry Ford to his knees when he was printing the truth about Jewry . . ., until now the whole Ford Family on the hour as it were, knock their heads to the ground murmuring "Salaam!" and are lifted up watchfully and given Jewish "awards" at frequent intervals."

Mrs Dilling continues on page 71 of her book:

"Louis Marshall was then [1917-1918] president of it [the American Jewish Committee]. It was he who served notice upon Henry Ford that he must cease telling the truth about the Talmudic cabal OR ELSE. According to the man perhaps most close to Henry Ford, Sr., high in the administration of his affairs, it was the attempt to assassinate Ford by driving his car off the road which caused Mrs Ford to plead with Henry to cease his exposure of Talmudism through his DEARBORN INDEPENDENT, as he told me. All the kowtowing now being done by the Ford family to the "Synagogue of Satan" is but a repetition of what Ford exposed in his paper. One article on how President Taft was brought to his knees, refused a second term, then decorated by B'nai B'rith and given a professorship at Yale — then addressed B'nai B'rith audiences and wrote internationalist propaganda until his death — is almost a replica of the job done on the Fords."

Demand for reprints of these published articles was so great that *The Dearborn Independent* found it necessary to put this information out in book form, comprising four volumes entitled, *The International Jew: The World's Foremost Problem,* which are now available once again from Liberty Bell Publications in their original, unabridged form at $24 for the complete set. The usual discount will be allowed to the trade.

We urge fellow Americans to order their sets now, and to tell their friends and neighbors about it.

PREFACE
to Volume IV
as originally published by
THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT
May, 1922.

THIS is the fourth volume of reprinted studies on the Jewish Question as they appeared in the DEARBORN INDEPENDENT. The articles follow the same general line as the previous volume in showing the various angles of Jewish influence and achievement in the affairs of the people of the United States, but they do not by any means exhaust either the number of the angles nor the depth of the significance in the angles traced.

Deliberate public opinion has shown many signs of a new alertness to the movemenwhich was proceeding deftly and unnoticed in the midst of America, and many checks have been put in operation. The work of THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT was undertaken at a disadvantage because of the tremendous emphasis of the American mind on racial peace and because of the ease with which racial propagandists can make a purely economic and political matter assume the aspects of a religious controversy. THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT opened the Question to public gaze, and was therefore assumed to be the attacker. In this country our sense of fairness always leaves the advantage with the attacked and false accusations quickly fall. The country has seen, however, the truth of the statements and has observed the mild unprejudiced manner in which they were made, so that it may now be said that truth has made its way.

Most gratifying are the signs which Jews themselves have given that certain abuses must be quickly stopped. A Jewish leader has appealed for the removal of the exemption which nullifies the Constitution of the United States in favor of the Jew with reference to the use of liquor. Other Jewish leaders have sought to compel Jewish theatrical controllers to observe elementary decency in their productions.

These articles have always held that the cleansing must come from within Judah itself. It is recognized that racial pride might prevent many improvements being attempted under fire, but American Jews cannot afford to be ruled by a false pride in this respect. These are days of judgment for all the corruptive forces of society and the Jews cannot expect to escape responsibility for their part in these things.

May, 1922.

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.V. 25270 USA

Please send me the following:

THE INTERNATIONAL JEW

....copies of Vol. 1 @ $7.50 ea.
....copies of Vol. 2 @ $7.50 ea.
....copies of Vol. 3 @ $7.50 ea.
....copies of Vol. 4 @ $7.50 ea.
....compl sets of Vol. 1-4 @ $24.

THE DISPOSSESSED MAJORITY

....copies @ $6.50

THE PROTOCOLS

....copies @ $1.50

COMBINATION OFFER:

....1 ea. of the above @ $30.

NAME: .....
ADDRESS: .....
CITY/STATE/ZIP: .....

LXXIII

JEWS ARE SILENT, THE NATIONAL VOICE IS HEARD.

By order of Louis Marshall, the American Jewish Committee and the B'nai B'rith, American Jewry has muffled the calculated furioso of its outcry, and contents itself now with occasional yelps. No longer do the syndicated sermons of the rabbis take their course across the country, saying the same old untrue things in the same old unsincere way. No longer do editorial echoes spew villification across pages supported by advertising blackmail levied upon the community. The outcry has ceased. Suddenly, on order, orderly as a regiment on parade, American Jewry has been turned from a termagant in action to a silent mystery. A most impressive illustration of the inner control exercised by Jewish leaders.

The psychology of it all, of course, is false. Jewry decided that it was the attention which it paid to THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT which gave these articles vogue. The leaders asserted, indeed, that had the Jews of the United States paid no attention, no one would have known that they were under scrutiny. It is a rather flattering criticism to lay upon their inability to meet the situation, but it lacks the merit of being true.

The Jews of the United States issued the order of silence, not out of wisdom but out of fear. And not out of fear of injustice, but out of fear of the truth. As soon as THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT issued its first articles on the New York Kehillah (and only the outer edges of the facts concerning that institution have as yet been set forth) it became evident to Jewish leaders that something had to be done. They did not challenge a public investigation; rather they used discretion, refused to answer even the questions of local reporters, made absurdly untrue denials, and gave every evidence of panic. Thereafter their safest course was silence.

Not that they are inactive. Fearing a sudden investigation by the authorities, the New York Kehillah has grown extremely busy and has doubled the guards all around. Why?

The reason is that *there is a resolution in the United States Senate which points directly at the New York Kehillah.*

Prominent Jews have invaded Washington on one pretext or another, but only to turn their influence against that resolution. Why?

The reason is that resolution provides for an investigation by a Senate Committee into certain matters which have already

been set forth in THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT.

Senate Resolution No. 60, introduced by Senator George H. Moses, of New Hampshire, provides that the Amalgamated Clothing Workers (a Jewish Bolshevik organization that is the feeder of Red activity throughout this country) be thoroughly investigated. In the official language of the Resolution: "The purposes, objects, methods and tactics of the Amalgamated Clothing Workers of America and its relations, if any, with *other political organizations and quasi-political groups*, and to make a report to the Senate of such findings."

Why has the New York Kehillah closed the portholes and called in help — "Gentile," by the way — to face a possible storm?

Why have the most prominent Jews in the United States hurried to Washington to hold conferences with Senators, their object being to bring pressure to bear against the Resolution?

Why should the American Jewish Committee, or member of it, why should Jewish clothing manufacturers who are the principal sufferers from the Amalgamated, why should Jewish members of the Baruch "war government" go to Washington to interfere with a proposed investigation? Why?

Becacse such an investigation of the Amalgamated, honestly conducted, would lead straight through to the New York Kehillah and the American Jewish Committee and would rip the Jewish program in the United States clean open to the public gaze — *if honestly conducted.*

Next to stopping the investigation, the Jews will try to control it. That is really the greater danger. The country does not need the investigation to get the facts. Most of the facts can be given now. The country does need an investigation that will give the facts a governmental exposure. But a pro-Jewish investigation, an investigation conducted by elective office-holders who quake under "the fear of the Jews," would simply be an additional crime.

If the Jews lose their fight to kill the resolution, they have already on their plans to control the initiative of, divert the course of, and defeat the purpose of the investigation.

If, therefore, the Jews are silent, they are not inactive.

But, the gain has been general. For instance, the country has been given quiet and leisure to hear what the non-Jews think. During the Jewish clamor, which was nothing more nor less than an attempt to stampede the

public opinion of the United States, it was impossible to hear the voice of the people. Ministers who poured adulation upon the Jews were reported in the Press; but ministers who seriously handled the Jewish Question were not reported. Publications which could be induced to act as Judah's mouthpieces were worked to the limit; publications which desired to preserve the value of their opinions, did not join the general hue and cry. In the succeeding lull, the still, small voice of American conviction, both Jewish and non-Jewish, began to be heard.

In public propaganda, after having felt it inadvisable to print any more telegraphic news from Palestine, because even the Jews could no longer juggle the truth, the spotlight was turned on Russia, and now the newspapers are filled with headlines intended to prepare the public for a new exodus when the Russian people awake to take back their land from the Jewish usurpers.

We are told that 6,000,000 Jews in Russia are in danger of violence. It is true. Much truer than the miles of telegraphic lies which have been printed about alleged "pogroms" in Russia and adjacent countries. THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT knows that in Eastern Europe the Jew has not been persecuted, but has consistently acted as persecutor. The proof of it is in the Jews' ability to flee; they have taken all the wealth of the people of those countries. Poles cannot flee, Rumanians cannot flee; Russians cannot flee; but after having squeezed the life out of those nations the Jews see the dark clouds of justice rolling toward them, and they are able to flee, filling the ships of the sea with their hosts. In fact, their desertion of the Jew-spoiled countries of Europe is as precipitate as was their desertion of Woodrow Wilson and the Democratic party last autumn — Barney Baruch ostentatiously staying behind to cover, if possible, the shamefulness of it. When the Jew has fried the fat and skimmed the cream, he's off. Gratitude and loyalty mean nothing to his people. They are persecutors in Poland. They are persecutors in Russia. They are persecutors in Palestine. They were the arch religious persecutors of history, as the best historians testify. They will be persecutors here as soon as they think they can start it. It is possible, however, that in the United States their anti-social career will be rolled back upon itself.

American magazines have begun to pay attention to the Jewish Question. It is a good sign. Even magazines cannot long ignore what all the people

know. It is a good sign of the degree of freedom the Press still enjoys.

It is true, of course, that this freedom is not very great; indeed, not so great as it was a few years ago. But in so far as the Press is American it is impossible for Americans to think it will consent to be permanently gagged even by the Jews. There have been, it is true, some rather sad instances of editorial weakness. We know that of two oldest publishing firms, both of New York, one of them published a most scurrilous Jewish defense by a non-Jewish socialist who, if he has not deliberately lied, has shown too dark an ignorance of facts to command the confidence of a great publishing firm; and we know that that publication was made with a view to the value of the publisher's imprint and that Jews would undertake to buy tens of thousands of copies for gratuitous circulation.

Of the other old New York firm it is known that an American diplomat was advised if not compelled by it to eliminate from his forthcoming book nearly one-third of its material because it dealt in an honest, straightforward American way with what this diplomat had seen with his own eyes of the development of the Jewish subjugation of Russia. Had this diplomat been dealing with his own *opinions* about the Jews or Russia, it might have been different; but he dealt with his official *observations* on the spot — observations literally invaluable to history. But this New York firm dared not, even in the interest of history, print the truth.

The experience of G.P. Putnam's Sons, of New York, is familiar to students of the question in recent months. The name of this firm is used because it has already appeared in public print with regard to a controversy it had with the American Jewish Committee.

The Putnams, acting on the ancient and honorable principle of the freedom of the Press, nay more, the duty of the Press to inform the people, reprinted last year "The Cause of World Unrest," which had first appeared as a series of articles in the London *Morning Post* and was later put into book form by the publishing house of Grant Richards, London. Both the newspaper and the publishing house are of the highest respectability and standing, as was also the house of Eyre and Spottiswoode which brought out the Protocols. Major George Haven Putnam, head of the firm of G.P. Putnam's Sons, is an American, a fair man, a careful publisher, and one who would not stoop to

propagate a lie for any wealth.

This is not a defense of "The Cause of World Unrest." In the main the book is true. But it is not the result of original research. It does not make those small but important discriminations on which the Jews always rely to lead the people astray. It too often links in the downfall of Jewry those things which shall stand independently and gloriously when freed of their present insidious Jewish connections. On the whole, however, it maintains a correct view of world affairs. But it was not a book on which the Putnams could feel obliged to make a final stand, except as regards their right to print it.

However, a proper understanding of the book called for the Protocols, to which the book made frequent reference. So, like serviceable publishers, the Putnams announced that the Protocols would follow.

Whereupon the American Jewish Committee — which means Louis Marshall — got busy, and an interesting correspondence ensued. It is included in the report of the American Jewish Committee for 1921. Throughout the correspondence Louis Marshall was the dictator, but Major Putnam's position and statement of principles were correctly maintained. However, there were personal conferences which are not reported in the American Jewish Committee's report and there were Jews crowded into those personal conferences whose names do not appear in the correspondence, and there were fists banged on the table and loud threats — "Boycott," of course — and altogether a rather typical scene enacted. The upshot of that passage was that, upon Major Putnam's discovering that the Boston house of Small, Maynard & Company had published the Protocols, he decided that there was no call for his firm to do so. And now, in a letter to these same people, G.P. Putnam's Sons has decided to discontinue supplying copies of "The Cause of World Unrest" to the book trade.

It is a rather interesting story.

In Britain, of course, publications of the highest standing like "Blackwood's" and the "Nineteenth Century Review" can publish articles on the Jewish Question without regard to dictatorial Jewish attempts at control of the Press. In this country, however, the spies of Jewry are on the alert for every printed letter and syllable, and attempt to make editors feel uncomfortable, as if they were the instigators of pogroms, whenever they present an intelligent view of the question. Yet editors have not

been able entirely to ignore it.

The reader is rather impressed with one quality common to all the articles that have been written, namely, the facts used are always those that have been given in THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT. Not that they necessarily have been copied from this magazine, but the fatcs are so well established that anyone who attempts even to "defend" the Jews must necessarily appeal to the same facts. Thus in "New York and the Real Jew," by Rollin Lynde Hartt, in the New York *Independent* for June 25, 1921, this is illustrated. It is pure Jewish publicity, but it must use the facts that have been used in this series. It must use them in order to extol the Jews. Mr. Hartt is not to be considered as a contributor to the Question; the article is mentioned merely as indicating what the American magazine editor is up against — and perhaps it is not quite fair to be hard on the editor of the New York *Independent* just at this time. The one flash of value in the entire article is this paragraph:

"Ambassador Page, then editor of the *Atlantic*, once remarked to me, 'The most interesting fellow in America is the Jew, but don't write about Jews; without intending it, you may precipitate the calamity America should be most anxious to prevent — I mean Jew-baiting'."

That is a strange assertion. The Jews must not be written about. To write about them, even with good intent, may bring evil upon them. Not only a strange assertion, but a strange situation. To mention the Jew has always been dangerous to the non-Jew; but why also dangerous to the Jew? The Jewish explanation of anti-Semitism, that it is in the blood of the other races, that the moment they see a Jew they hate him, cannot be defended. Most non-Jews can testify that it is untrue of them. But it is a most amazing condition if even a mention of Jews arouses this feeling. Why should it?

However, the statement is of doubtful fact-value. The Jew himself should be the first to protest against having to go concealed all his days. He should welcome the use of his definite racial name, and he should not demand that it always be used in laudatory connections. A Jew should not be a Jew when he is elected to the United States Senate, and a "Russian" or a "Pole" when he is caught bootlegging. He should take the luck of life with the other races, and this would come to him without discrimination if he did not first arouse the spirit of discrimination by insisting on discrimination in his own favor.

It is probably much nearer the truth to say that publicity is a preventive of "Jew-Baiting." People should not be confined in a condition which makes the use of the word "Jew" unusual. It should attract no more attention than does the name of any other racial name.

Mr. Page was, before his ambassadorial days, an editor of the *Atlantic Monthly*, a magazine which is an integral part of American life. To read the *Atlantic* is a certificate of character. It is one of the few publications that preserve the American spirit in literature. It is still worthy the glory of the group that first made its name known wherever sound thought expressed in good writing is appreciated. The *Atlantic* is not in need of this appraisal, it is too well established in the regard of the class of minds that give color and sinew to our intellectual life. In Mr. Page's day the *Atlantic* may never have touched the Jewish Question with even so much as the tip of a discreet pen.

Nevertheless the *Atlantic* has in more recent years done its duty toward this as toward other questions. As far back as 1917, and that is very far back in view of the crowded years between, this old Boston magazine contained an article relating to the Jewish Question. The fact that the article was written by a Jew does not militate against it, but rather adds to its value. It contained valuable suggestions which the New York Kehillah and the American Jewish Committee might well devote the remaining years of their activities to disseminating and actualizing among the Jews of this country. Even today its counsel would save them from much of the folly which marks their attempts to combat what they call "persecution," and which is nothing but rather plain and charitable truth-telling.

This year the *Atlantic* has contained three articles of value on the Jewish Question. The first was by Professor Clay upon the situation in Palestine. Now, Professor Clay is not an anti-Semite, and certainly the *Atlantic* is not, and yet the article was received with a good deal of abuse from Jewish quarters. It told nothing but the truth, and it was rather pertinent truth too, which intelligent Jews doubtless welcomed. Professor Clay knew what he was writing about and his conclusions are not challenged by any authority on the subject.

In the May *Atlantic*, Ralph Philip Boas, who is understood to be of Jewish descent, wrote an article on "Jew-Baiting in America." He speaks rather disdainfully of publications which have endeavored to air the Jewish Question, but after

having thus paid his tax to the Jews' prejudice, he proceeds in commendable fashion to contribute his thoughts to the matter. On the whole what he says is true, and the facts he uses as his foundation are of course the facts with which the DEARBORN INDEPENDENT has made its readers familiar. He sets up his straw man of "Anti-Semitism" and after having valiantly destroyed it, to the applause of all of us, he gets down to serious business, and says some things which all could hope would pierce the Jewish consciousness to its innermost stronghold and set up new vibrations there.

And in the July *Atlantic*, Paul Scott Mowrer, Paris representative of the Chicago *Daily News*, has an article on "The Assimilation of Israel." Mr. Mowrer has won the respect of students of world affairs by the conscientious ability with which he has observed and reported big events in Europe. In his news reports he has not hesitated, when the facts justified it, to cable a story of Jewish participation in this or that movement. It was reported at one time that an attempt on his job had been made by certain Jewish influences, and it is certain that sections of the Jewish press bitterly attacked him. Yet Mr. Mowrer is probably no more interested in the Jewish Question than the many other big problems which have come within his journalistic ken, and it would be extremely unfair to regard him as in any way a propagandist for anything.

Mr. Mowrer talks about Israel when, of course, he means Judah. There is a deep distinction there. And he talks also about assimilation, which the Jew will not admit as a solution. He protects himself fore and aft by attacking the "anti-Semites," whoever they are, and by expressing his confidence in the Jews, but on all the decks of his article he gives the facts — and they are the same facts. It ought to be pretty well settled by this time that there are facts, not two sets of facts, but only one set of facts, concerning Jewish influence and activity.

The *World's Work* has taken the liberty of setting before the people the only real anti-Jewish article that has appeared in the United States since the present discussion of the Question began, and that article was written by Henry Morgenthau, a Jew whom the government is accustomed to honor whenever it would pay a compliment to the Jews. It turns out that he attacks Jewry in its most tender spot — Zionism. Most people have read it, for it was immediately turned into propaganda and published in hosts of Newspapers, in many of them as first-column, first-page

news. Mr. Morgenthau said that Zionism was not a solution but a surrender. He attacks the whole Palestinian plan from every angle, and not only attacks but belittles it.

Of course, this is very interesting. But one doesn't understand the heat displayed. If the Jews wish to go back to Palestine, why all this objection? Mr. Morgenthau does not wish to go back, it is true; it is extremely difficult to find a Jew who does want to go back; but to desire a national land for the Jews is quite another thing, and most Jews desire that. The pity is that they carry into Palestine the same method which puts them upon question here, and they are in danger of tipping over the apple cart in their imperious disregard of the rights of men in Palestine.

Mr. Morgenthau's motive in writing the article must remain a mystery, because it would seem to leave him practically outside of American Jewry, and of course he is not outside. Not at all. Watch and see. His article was printed in a magazine read and supported by non-Jews and was intended for non-Jews; it was not a plea to his people, it was a kind of confidential explanation, whispered from behind the hand, to non-Jews.

Mr. Morgenthau knows that Zionism is the core of Jewry in this country. The Zionists rule. The Zionists, and not the Americans, dictate the policy of American Jewry. The Zionist program was the only program that went unaltered through the Peace Conference at Versailles. Zionism is the heart of Jewish aspiration. "Not of American Jews," Mr. Morgenthau may retort. But who are American Jews? Inquire of the recent convention of Zionists at Cleveland for information.

That convention is worth a story by itself, but it explains why the *World's Work* stopped its press for the July issue and made an insertion of eight extra pages for accommodation of Mr. Morgenthau's article. The Jews who call themselves Americans had been thrown down and out by the Cleveland convention, and Russian Jews proved themselves the stronger.

It was an event that called for quick explanation. The humiliation of the Americans was something to be covered as speedily as possible. Why the *World's Work* should have been chosen as the vehicle is not known. But the presses were stopped and the Morgenthau backfire started.

Mr. Morgenthau's article as a Jewish pronouncement is negligible, but the Editor's Note that preceded it has the value of unbiased testimony. Referring to the world organization of Zionists, whose chief officer stepped over here from Europe and

simply slammed to American Jewish leaders out of office, the editor of the *World's Work* has this to say:

"*This world organization has a highly centralized form of government. This consists of an international committee, including representatives from all countries that have a local organization. But the real control is vested in what is known as the 'Inner Actions Council.' This is a compact body of only seven men and it is dominated by the Jews of Europe.*"

The "Jews of Europe" might be still more definitely described as the "Jews of Russia."

And "Dr. Chaim Weizmann, from London" might more accurately be described as from Pinsk, Russia.

The Russian Jews won, as they have always won, for they are the originators and corruptors of the false political Zionism which is leading so many Jews to disappointment and distress.

The point in all this is that in the silence of the Jewish regimented protest, the voice of the country has had a chance to be heard. The religious press has not been mentioned here, for it deserves a separate account, nor have the many newspapers which have reacted from the previously imposed burden of Jewish propaganda. Editorial speech is becoming freer. Jews themselves are coming to see that the call is not for abuse, but for a clean-up. The expression of the press of the country indicates that there is a Jewish Question and that the Jews used the worst possible tactics in trying to suppress the knowdledge of it. They behaved in a way to show what bad masters they would be if given the chance, and what essential cowardice controls their actions. One by one the holds they gained by force of fear, are being loosened. And if the Jews would lay up capital on which to draw — the capital of public confidence in their desire to do the right thing — they would go around and loosen the holds they still have. This, however, is not expected of them. It requires too much foresight.

Issue of July 30, 1921.

almost 60 years and they are ready to rule the world NOW!

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.V. 25270 USA

Please send me the following:

THE INTERNATIONAL JEW

....copies of Vol. 1 @ $7.50 ea.
....copies of Vol. 2 @ $7.50 ea.
....copies of Vol. 3 @ $7.50 ea.
....copies of Vol. 4 @ $7.50 ea.
....compl sets of Vol. 1-4 @ $24.

NAME: .....

ADDRESS: .....

CITY/STATE/ZIP: .....

The Jew and His Fears

Reprinted from *The Talon*, July 1979 issue
published by Euro-American Alliance,
P.O.Box 2-1776, Milwaukee, WI 53221

THIS IS K...

Jews live in constant fear of exposure: of being displayed as the swindlers, liars, and prime agents of White racial desecration and destruction that they are. Yet of all the subterfuges they have used to hide their crimes against the Western world and the European peoples, the tale of the HOAXACAUST, based upon the false allegations leveled at Germany in the infamous Nuernberg Trials, is the most pernicious. NOTE.

We have written before of this fraud, but until the Myth of the Six Million is at last and forever dispelled, the Euro-American Alliance cannot consider even a small part of its work a success. Like many of the Kosher Konservative groups that have avoided the issue of the Jews and their phony charges of premeditated genocide, the Alliance could have turned its attention to other matters. We might have carped endlessly on the sterile subject of taxes, a la Howard Jarvis; and the Jews would have nodded their heads and clucked their "oy ve's" in the assurance that we would present no real threat to their vile conspiracies.

But the Alliance decided, disregarding much uninformed 'advice' to the contrary, to leap into the battle pit with both feet at once, swinging, as it were, the heavy Gothic sword of our crusading forefathers. From every quadrant did the Jews, spurred on by the ADL send their *shabbas goyische* stooges against us. When recently we replied unfavorably to a Milwaukee television editorial, which had proposed that America spend 5 billion dollars to underwrite the Israeli-Egyptian 'peace' treaty, we were threatened over the phone. Then a sickly-looking 'Christian' minister was put forward by the ADL to give rebuttal to our reply; the minister praised Israel as being a great DEMOCRACY, and stated that no matter what the cost, the security of Israel was worth it. He is the same type of pacifist clergyman who constantly preaches against American military preparedness and the right of the White race to defend itself.

This is an age of skepticism: few honestly

believe there to be a gasoline shortage, that is, a shortage not contrived by the government and the petroleum companies. Most White-Christian Americans distrust the government, and with good reason: the government treats White children, workers, and old people like dirt, busing them, discriminating in hiring against them, and forcing them out of the homes which they have worked all their lives to pay for. If the vast MAJORITY only knew that, while Jew Schlesinger wails about the 'oil crisis', the government is exporting crude oil to Israel, what would they think of their fine Congress and Administration? Yet we are literally ordered to believe in the HOAXACAUST, because if we did not pay lip service to this heinous lie the Jews who control the government fear that we might start asking too many questions concerning Israel's status as the 51st State.

Talk radio is a good indicator of the thoughts which dominate the White American mind. When one is able to sort through the calls that deal with the mundane and the foolish, he will find that every now and then an informed patriot comes forward to challenge the veracity of the HOAXACOST, the Nuernberg Trials, and other trump cards in the Jewish-Zionist suit. The patriotic White caller will be summarily cut off, just as soon as he begins to intelligently question the Myth of the Six Million, or proposed that poor old Rudolf Hess be freed, or raises the valid argument that World Zionism declared war — total war — on Germany as early as 1933; however, some part of his statement will be heard before he is CENSORED.

There is usually a nightly flood of Jewish callers, who spew out their Talmudic hatred against everything and everybody even the slightest bit critical of their influence in this country; Jews, *shabbas goyim*, and the general variety of jigaboos and gentile sillies are allowed to dominate the format of the shows. And while there is never a night when some Jew does not call to wail that he was gassed eight or ten times, or at least on a monthly basis some twerp is brought in from the ADL to moan his litany of 'neo-Nazi' revivals, the regular listener to these talk shows becomes increasingly aware that the Jews and their supporters are reaching the point where they are absolutely desperate. The HOAXACOST is slowly [but — by God SURELY] shown up for the fairy tale it surely is.

This vicious lie is the *sine qua non* of Jewish world influence; and the Nuernberg Trials constitute the *ne plus ultra* of the Myth of the Six Million. Break down popular belief in the justification for the Nuernberg Trials by exposing how they were conducted, thereby separating historical fact from polemical Jewish fiction, and we, the White Christian peoples, can liberate America and the Western world from the invidious influence of the Talmudists.

Jewish control is based upon lies, distortion of reality, smears, blackmail and threats. That is all we must face: not massive armies, but rather the *shekels* of Jewish business, funneled into the B'nai B'rith and its own version of the KGB, the Anti-Defamation League. But we can be defeated, if we allow ourselves to be bluffed into silence, into a stance of meek acquiescence and non-resistance.

The Euro-American Alliance [as well as Liberty Bell Publications] needs the help of every White-Christian who is concerned for the future. If you need any encouragement to get into this battle, look at your children; they are counting on you as never before. What will be left for them and their children if we do nothing? Let's not wait until the day when we will be forced to watch our own children murdered before our eyes. Not when a small sacrifice in time, effort, and money might help prevent the greatest tragedy in the history of the world. Join up — help us carry this fight to the enemy.

The Joys of Summer Nights

When the heat of summer becomes oppressive, when the days seem endlessly long, the nights can be made into periods of pure ecstacy.

Because we are White and therefore of the blood of Europe, we, of all the peoples of the world, may turn to greatness. For awaiting us amongst the wonders of light cuisine and chilled wines, the elegant European late supper, is the music of delight and magnificience. As a respite to those of us who daily fight the weary battles for God, Race and Country, there are the delicate works of Mozart, the power of a Beethoven symphony, the romance of a Liszt, the excitement of Berlioz, the statelieness of Brahms, or the profound and deeply spiritual meaning of Bruckner.

This is truly a SIEGFRIED'S IDYLL. It is a time when grand reminiscences and tales of heroic deeds well told bring tears to our eyes; but also a time to look into the eyes of the children, who sit at our feet, hoping for the future. When we see the children, we realize why we are in the battle for the West.

THE JEWISH PRESS
Friday, August 31, 1979
The Largest Circulation Of Any Anglo-Jewish Weekly Newspaper In The World
Editorial and Executive Offices:
338 Third Ave., Brooklyn, N.Y. 11215, Tel.: 858-3300

An Open Letter To My Black American Friends

By Dov Fisch

I have just finished watching the latest news reports on television, and I think it is time for me, a Jew, to speak out. I am only one Jew, an individual, and not a Jewish leader. That means two things. On the one hand, you can ignore me since I will not be invited to debate Jesse Jackson on the "McNeil-Lehrer Report". On the other hand, I probably speak for a lot more of my people than does a Ted Mann.

These last few days have been especially painful for me. They have shattered my hopes that there might one day be a rapprochement between the Black and Jewish communities of America. The rift which has grown between us over the last decade is no longer a mere rift. It may be an irreparable rupture.

I want to say this frankly and openly: in many ways, the Jewish community did not properly understand your feelings and needs over the years. Jewish liberals rushed to the South in the 1960's, thinking that their token presence at Black rallies would leave you indebted to us. Their assistance never came free of charge. They always demanded something of you: an expression of gratitude.

Jews built your civil-rights movement. Everything from the N.A.A.C.P. to the United Negro College Fund. Julius Rosenwald gave millions of his dollars to build institutions for you. Joel Spingarn, a Jew, was N.A.A.C.P. president from 1930-39. His brother, Arthur, succeeded him and held the post from 1940-66. In 1966, Arthur Spingarn was succeeded by yet another Jew, Kivie Kaplan of Boston. During his tenure, Kaplan donated the N.A.A.C.P. building in Boston. Morris Abram, a former head of the American Jewish Committee, was active in the Urban League and a president of the United Negro College Fund. Jews took an active part in building C.O.R.E., S.N.C.C., and even the S.C.L.C. Jewish lawyers like Jack Greenberg (N.A.A.C.P.), Carl Rachlin (C.O.R.E.), and the many affiliated with groups like the A.C.L.U. fought your legal

civil rights. Human rights. Self-determination. Did you ever hear of Kurds — the people, not the stuff in Little Miss Muffet's bowl. There are Kurds. Hundreds of thousands of them. They are good, hard-working people who are being exterminated throughout the Middle East. In Syria, in Iraq, in Iran — wherever they have the misfortune to live — Arab mojority governments are exterminating them. Do you know what their crime is? They are minorities in Arab lands. That's their crime. and for that they are subjected to arrest, torture, murder, and wholesale military onslaughts like recent napalm bombings of their homes and villages in Iraq.

Everywhere you turn, the Arab Moselms are exterminating their minorities. The Berbers in Algeria. And, oh yes, the Blacks of Sudan. 600,000 Blacks were slaughtered during the 1960's in the Sudan. Blacks are still used as slaves in parts of Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Oman, Qatar, and the Sudan. When Eldridge Cleaver saw the scene in the Arab world, he freaked out. he told the **Boston Herald American** that the Arabs are "the most racist people on earth. This is particularly true of their attitude towards Black people...Many Arab families that can afford to, keep one or two Black slaves to do their menial labor. Sometimes they own an entire family. I have seen such slaves with my own eyes."

All right. You're a litte queasy about Cleaver. Some of you think he's gone off the deep end (though his comments were made before his turn to Christian evangelism). So let me quote another Black spokesman.

Andrew Young. A year ago, Andy Young provoked the wrath of the Arab world when he compared their intense racism with that of the Ku Klux Klan. He was telling it like it is.

I understand why you are angry these days. Andy Young meant a lot to you. He was our country's first Black U.N. Ambassador and a bright thinker, whose articulate and controversial views shook up the Man and his Establishment. In a sense he gave you the pride which Jews had hoped Arthur Goldberg would give us in the 1960's when he served in the U.N. In fact, Andy meant more to you than Goldberg ever meant to us — because Andrew Jackson Young never forgot the special commitment he owed his people.

The resignation of Andy Young was painful for you. I understand. In fact, I would go a step further. I believe, in all honesty, that he was the victim of Carter Administration racism. If Andy Young deserved to be fired as the "fall guy" for Jimmy Carter, than so did Cyrus Vance. It was Vance — not Young — who began to soften up to the Arafat Gang. Vance made the gestures. His State Department, for months, has aimed its diplomatic course on a path of cuddling up with Terzi's Terrorists. Andy Young saw what his boss was doing and simply did the natural thing. He met with Terzi.

It was interesting watching the reaction to the Andy Young meeting. The first guy to call for

battles for you. And so on.

These liberals thought they were helping you and that you would appreciate their efforts. How wrong they were! And it is understandable. Every person has to fight its own fights and build its own institutions. We Jews have the pride of knowing that we built our own defense institutions ourselves, with minimal (if any) support from the non-Jewish world. The American Jewish Committee, the American Jewish Congress, B'nai B'rith, The Z.O.A., Hadassah, and even the Jewish Defense League share this common component: they were institutions built by Jews for Jews.

You were denied that opportunity. Our liberals meant well. They thought they were helping. And who can deny that they enjoyed the sense of enacting their own peculiar form of "noblesse oblige" when they built your civil-rights movement for you? But what they did not see — what they refused to see — was that they had emasculated your sense of pride. They had deprived you of the right to fight for yourselves, a right intrinsic to any man's sense of self-worth. They meant well, but they blundered terribly.

I honestly believe that, deep down, your recent anti-Semitic stirrings stem from this peculiar phenomenon which has beclouded your centuries-old struggle for survival. In a generation which has seen the countries of Latin America and Africa militate against the United States — a great and benevolent country which never held back its wealth, know-how, food, and technology in helping the Third World develop — your own stirrings against my people are comprehensible. The soviets never did a thing for the Third World other than introduce military strife in Africa; yet they are acknowledged today as the Third World's saviors. In the same way, the Arab world — which never supported your civil-rights struggles in this country, which provided no manpower for your demonstrations or your legal battles, and which despises the color of your skin — has become your hero of the 1980's.

Do you know that the Arabs are the world's worst racists? Worse than the Soviets, the Americans, the British, The Swedes etc. In 1972 Moslem Arab fanatics ran wild in Egypt, burning Christian churches, houses, and stores in major Copt regions. The four million Coptic Christians of Egypt are persecuted to this very day. In Lebanon, Maronite Christians face extermination at the hands of the P.L.O. and other Arab Moslems. In Libya, churches are seized and are converted into mosques. One famous case saw the Church of the Sacred Heart in Tripoli forcibly entered by Kaddafi's army and rededicated as the Gamel Abdul Nasser Mosque.

I would think that the Arab Islamic commitment to exterminating Christianity wherever it rears its head would concern Black Americans, including reverends like Jesse Jackson and leaders of the Southern Christian Leadership Conference. But there is more.

You are very concerned about

Young's resignation was Senate majority leader, Robert Byrd, a strong enemy of the State of Israel.

We Jews were upset with Andy's actions, too. Not really because he lied. As we see things, Carter himself has lied to us more than Nixon and Ford together. Carter ran on a platform which promised that America's embassy in Israel would be moved from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem. He broke that promise. He promised that he would not conduct a cynical military-weapons sales policy, which arms two competing sides to kill each other with American-made weapons. Yet, he has since initiated major arms sales to the racist regime in Saudi Arabia which bans Jews and enslaves Blacks. Carter is a liar and, like your community, we Jews are searching for alternatives to Carter for 1980.

What bothered us about Andy Young's actions was his inability to see the P.L.O.for what they are. I understand Andy's blind spot. As a Jew — despite my sincere desire to feel the pain of the Black community and to see an end to prejudice — I can never expect to truly feel what a black person feels in the face of prejudice. I can try, but I can't succeed. that's what it's like for Andy Young to relate to the P.L.O. He might sympathize with my people, but he can't feel what we Jews feel.

They aren't fighting for self-determination. The Kurds are doing that in Iraq and Iran. The Arafat Gang is going a step further; they are fighting for our extermination. The "homeland" they want is not simply to be located in the Gaza Strip and on the West Bank (which we Jews call Judea and Samaria). Their homeland will be in Haifa and Tel Aviv. that's what they want. Did you know that the P.L.O. was founded in 1964, three years before Israel liberated Gaza and the West Bank? The Arabs had that land in 1964, with Egypt occupying Gaza and Jordan occupying the West Bank. But the P.L.O. was not founded to fight Jordan and Egypt for the "liberation of Gaza and the West Bank." In fact, Jordan and Egypt helped finance the founding of the P.L.O. Why do you think they did that? Because the P.L.O. was shooting for Haifa and Tel Aviv. They are fighting to exterminate Israel. It's no secret. Check out the official charter of the P.L.O. — article nineteen. They haven't changed a word of it.

Many Jews refuse to discuss our survival with Terzi and Arafat for the same reason that no sane Black would sit down with the Ku Klux Klan to discuss the right of Blacks to exist. You have the right to exist, and anyone who would deny you that right should be met on the battlefied. What Black leader would debate with the K.K.K. on the question: "Do Blacks Have A Right To Exist?" That's how we feel about Arafat and Terzi. We don't expect you to debate Shockley over his theories that you are genetically and intellectually inferior to White people. Certain absurdities do not merit debate.

We Jews were, in the same

way, saddened to see Black leaders meet with the P.L.O. in the aftermath of Andy Young's resignation. Don't get me wrong. You can talk with whomever you please. Angry over Andy's firing in the wake of his meeting with Terzi, you wanted to show your resistance of the forces whose concerns led to the departure of Young from the U.N. This was an important declaration for you, as it to say, "We stand by Andy Young."

In a sense, maybe you are also letting out decades of pent-up hostility felt towards American Jews for having played so central a role in the construction of your civil-rights movement. Maybe you felt the need to assert — for yourselves no less than for others — your sense of pride in your accomplishments and your ability to stand up for yourselves. You are tired of Jewish liberals pulling your strings. You want to run the N.A.A.C.P. yourselves — without a Jewish liberal watching over you, giving you his money, and telling you how to spend it. You don't want Jews running the United Negro College Fund. You want to fight your own battles. You are sick of owing so much to Jews — more than you will ever be able to repay — and you are burdened by the shame of having seen us fight the struggle you should have begun. So Andy Young's dismissal serves a special purpose: it allows you to express your anger at an injustice by simultaneously stabbing at American Jews by meeting with the P.L.O. You are telling us, "Buzz off. Stop calling our shots for us. We will meet with whomever we want. Don't you tell us who we may or may not see."

Fair enough. You have met with Terzi, and you have made your point. We are going to split from the civil-rights movement for once and for all. The battle, here on in, is yours alone. No more Jewish money. No more Jewish manpower. No more Jewish leadership. If, by coincidence we find ourselves allied on an issue — that's great. And if not, that's life. In the battle to preserve the Electoral College, we'll be with you in Congress. On the question of quotas as a basis in college admissions, we will have to align on opposite sides. Unless, of course, you come to realize that quotas will only hurt you in the long run, putting a question mark on every Black person's diploma. We can only ask of you one favor: now that you have declared your independence from American Jewry by meeting with Terzi and the P.L.O., we would only hope that you will, henceforth, study the issues in the Middle East with the care they deserve. You will find Israel's cause to be just and the Arabs to be the world's worst racists.

JWV honors Bob Hope — [A GOOD GOY!]

WASHINGTON — Nathan M. Goldberg, National Commander of the Jewish War Veterans of the USA last week announced that Bob Hope has been awarded the Gold Medal of Merit, the organization's highest award. Hope will accept the award at the JWV 84th national convention July 22-July 28 in San Diego, Calif. *Jewish Sentinel 19 July 1979*

OF INTEREST TO OUR GERMAN-SPEAKING SUPPORTERS:

Please support these Organizations and their publications!

SPRECHEN SIE DEUTSCH?

Die Bauernschaft

FÜR RECHT UND GERECHTIGKEIT

Unabhängige Korrespondenz für Freunde und Förderer des Bauernstandes

Organ der „Bauern- und Bürgerinitiative" e. V

Herausgeber:
Thies Christophersen
2341 Mohrkirch
Telefon 0 46 46 / 8 88

Bankkonto:
Kritik-Verlag, Raiffeisenbank Sterup Nr. 86702
Zahlstelle Mohrkirch
Postscheckkonto: Hamburg 1708 02-205

A fearless independent journal for Aryan freedom in "democratic" West Germany. For a free sample copy, write to:
KRITIK-VERLAG, D-2341 Mohrkirch/West Germany

KLARHEIT - WAHRHEIT - OFFENHEIT

— Monatlicher Nachrichtendienst —

Meldungen, die zünden ! Unterlagen, die die veröffentlichte Meinung verschweigt !

UN

Kostenlose Probenummer gegen Rückporto von:
UN – Postfach 400215, 4630 Bochum 4

UNABHÄNGIGE NACHRICHTEN

Please send a donation for postagewhen requesting your sample copy of this fine magazine. Write to: AKTUELL-JUGEND--PRESSE-DIENST, Box 14, A-6911 Lochau, Austria.

Prof. Robert Faurisson,

„ES GAB KEINE GASKAMMERN!"

Einzelheft: DM 2.– Schutzgebühr (bei Mehrbezug erhebliche Ermäßigung)
Anfordern beim
Deutschen Arbeitskreis
Witten, Postfach 1706
5810 Witten

ANZEIGE

KRITIK VERLAG

KRITIK-VERLAG

gibt der schweigenden Mehrheit das Wort

Schriften- und Bücherverzeichnis anzufordern bei:
Thies Christophersen
2341 Mohrkirch

Deutsche Bürgerinitiative e.V.

Rechtsanwalt Manfred Roeder, Haus Richberg
D-3579 Schwarzenborn/West Germany

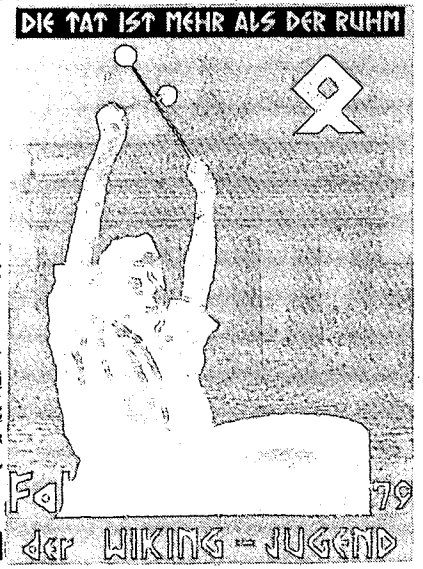

SUPPORT THE VIKING YOUTH, order your subscription to WIKINGER, published 4 times a year, at $5.00 from WIKING-JUGEND, Brockenberg 5a, D-519 Stolberg 4, West Germany.

NORDIC TWILIGHT

The Denordisation
Of Our Peoples
20 page booklet
$1.00

Also available:
YOUNG FOLK
a quarterly
publication
$5.00 per year

Order from:
VIKING YOUTH
BCM – THULE
London, WC1V 6XX
England

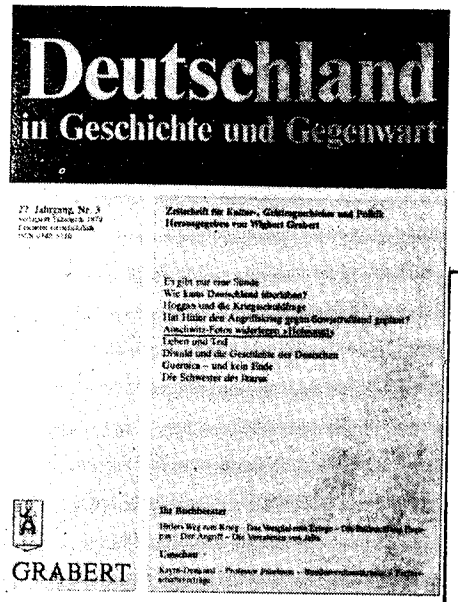

DEUTSCHLAND
In Geschichte und Gegenwart
an excellent journal of high intellectual quality! Published quarterly, ann. subscription $12.00.

Order from:
GRABERT VERLAG
Box 1629
D-7400 Tuebingen 1
West Germany

SIE SIND JUNG

und suchen die Begegnung mit in- und ausländischen jungen Gleichgesinnten?

Vielleicht können wir Ihnen helfen mit:

- Räumlichkeiten für Gruppenarbeiten
- Herstellung nötiger Kontakte
- Zusammenführung von Gleichgesinnten
- Koordination der Arbeit gleichartiger Gruppen
- Materialien und Publikationen
- Information der Medien

Wettbewerb für Jungautoren von 10–25 Jahren:

„Warum ich an Deutschlands Zukunft glaube."

BUCHPREISE!

Anschriften:
A-6911 Lochau, Postfach 14
D-8990 Lindau, Postfach 1661
CH-9430 St. Margrethen, Postfach 3327

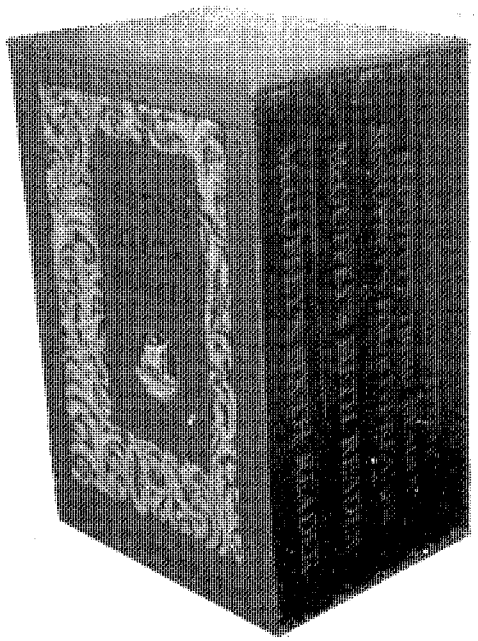

McGUFFEY'S READERS

The same entertaining, inspiring, and easy-to-read books that taught reading, writing, history, and morality to several generations of Americans. Seven volumes, from *Primer* to *Sixth Reader*.

Available in paperback only in boxed sets, $17. Individually priced only in hardbound:

Primer	$2.75	Fourth Reader	$3.75
First Reader	$3.00	Fifth Reader	$4.00
Second Reader	$3.25	Sixth Reader	$4.50
Third Reader	$3.50	Set of Seven	$24.75

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA 25270

"Jewish Power? — It's nothing compared with the awesome power of the anti-Semites! Believe me, I know — my television network is doing a mini-series about them."

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $1.25

Francis Parker Yockey

THE ENEMY OF EUROPE

PART II

1981

Liberty Bell Publications

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 3 — NO. 10 ISSN 0145-7667 JUNE 1981

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4490.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHTT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$13.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$20.00
THIRD CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$19.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$22.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$32.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$37.00
Single copy, 3rd class in plain envelope	$ 1.50
10 copies via UPS	$ 10.00
100 copies via UPS	$ 75.00
500 copies via UPS	$250.00
1000 copies via UPS	$450.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writars, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world. George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

the Liberty Bell

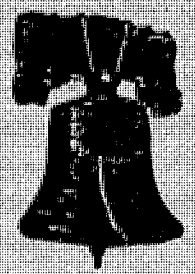

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

PLEASE, HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!
Order additional copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th. CENTURY
by Prof. A.R. Butz
at these prices:
1/$6.00—3/$15.00—10/$45.00
100/$400.00—1,000/$3,500.00
from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, West Virginia 25270

CONTENTS

VOL. 8 — NO. 10
JUNE 1981

Letters to the Editor 3
The Enemy of Europe, Part II 7

Read what famous and 'infamous' men have to say about the JJews. 200 pp., pb., $5.50 plus 10% for postage. Order from LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

COMMUNISM IS *JEWISH!*

stamp $3.75 postage $0.50

MAGNIFICENT BRASS PAPERWEIGHT

Full size replica of the Knuckle Duster

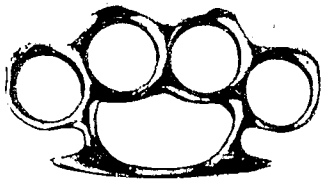

ORDER TODAY!
$8.50 postpaid
Aluminum paperweight
$4.50 postpaid
For novelty paperweight use only.
Not intended for any other use.

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: OUR fight is YOUR fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a monthly basis. Whether it is $1., $2., $5. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a business or professional man, send us postage stamps in any denomination; remember – they're tax-deductible! Your donations will help us spread the Message of Liberty throughout the land by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Buy our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Buy extra copies of The Liberty Bell for distribution to your friends and neighbors and urge them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are included with every issue.

Pass along your copy of The Liberty Bell, and copies of reprints you purchased from us, to a friend or acquaintance who may be on our 'wavelength' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your will:

a. I bequeath to Mr George P. Dietz as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $. . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr George P. Dietz as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street, (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following-described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA
FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 17 Feb. 81

I hope you will forgive my persistance on the matter, but I feel obliged to illuminate the further "administration of justice" in Belgium. This time the continued witch-hunt in Brussels on the French speaking "extreme right movements" – "Front de la Jeunesse."

In a style worthy of the "Inquisition," 35 members of this group have been summoned to the Brussels Court of of Justice for a first hearing on February 12,1981. The accusation: demonstrations without authorization, private militia taking part in exercises with arms and ammunition, intentional arson on the premises of the Belgian-Vietnamese Committee, etc.

During the same period, and in addition to the already existing laws in Belgium on the subject, a bill has been introduced (Socialist member of Parliament Glimmer-Dujardin) and is already adopted in parliament, to make punishable by law: hatred against foreigners and incitement to discrimination on the basis of race, colour or ethnic descent. Incriminatory will then be these infringements in meetings, assemblies and public places. Also by publications, pictures, emblems or symbols which can be pasted up, distributed, publically displayed or mailed to different persons.

Master mind behind all this, Socialist minister of civil affairs Moureaux. The policy of this sinister hireling is to destroy the active ranks of the opposition with these curbs and to break the spear heads via costly and devastating mass-trials.

In Belgium we'll have to work out a new strategy.

Best regards,
P.W., Belgium

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 1 March 81

Thank you for the books you sent, and especially for all the extra material you included. I really appreciated it very much.

The material you sent me is used in monthly discussions of our school's history society, of which I am the chairman. Last year I used Prof. Butz' and Mr. Christophersen's publications to write my history thesis on the Auschwitz Myth. I got almost 90%, regardless of the "most extraordinary conclusion" (my teacher's comment) to which I came! I also wrote an article on the environmental and genetic theories and racial achievement for the German (third language) part of our school magazine. My German teacher, used to European educational standards, called it a "bomb" and said that she didn't want to see her class smeared as "Nazi." Fortunately however, it was published, and strangely enough not one Jewish or other student or teacher has reacted yet.

Since most of the members of our history society are in Std. 7 (15 years) and cover WW II etc. this year in class, I am planning to hold a discussion on the real solution to the kosher surplus, just after they have finished the Six Million lie in class! I shall inform you about the results and reactions among them.

A militant right-wing organisation, consisting mostly of blue collar workers and called the "Wit Kommando" (White Commando), is presently active in South Africa. Their symbol is a cross (W†K) and they want to prevent a Marxist regime by attacking liberal persons or institutions who propagate race mixing. In April 1980, fires broke out in the office of the Institute for Racial Affairs. In August the office of Prof. Jan Lombard, who initiated a plan of multiracial cooperation, was bombed. In December the offices of Prof. F.A, Maintz, a sociologist who testified for the defense in the Silverton terrorist case, were also attacked, but in none of the above cases anyone was injured.

Other attacks were made on the Transkei consulate in Port Elizabeth and on the house of a Member of the Executive Committee, Mr. Watterson. Death threats were received by well-known TV commentator Cliff Saunders, the principal of a gymnasium, who enrolled the son of a Black attache at his school, and Bishop Desmond Jutu, black general secretary of the S.A. Council of Churches, who is very sympathetic towards black terrorists.

On 6 February, Mr. M. Bolla (Italian), Mr. M. Huggett (English), Mr. W.G. van Dyk (Afrikaner), and Mr. B.M.A. Fetheringham, were arrested and explosives and "subversive" literature confiscated. Mr. Allen Fetheringham is the chairman of the S.A. National Front, which ceased to exist 16 months ago and then went underground as the W.K. Since the police investigation is not finished, no date for the court hearing is available yet.

I am including another order herewith and would be most grateful if you could send me a copy of "Unser Liederbuch" which you mentioned in your letter to me, with the other books.

Thank you in anticipation, and White Power!

H.M., So. Africa

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 1 March 81

Young black urban guerrillas have a new thing going in Miami. They throw bricks through windows of locked doors of cars at stop signs, red lights, and rob passengers. Most are White females. There were over 26 incidents or attacks of this nature on February 27, 1981, between 79th Street and 54th Street N.W. on 22nd Ave. and 27th Ave.

Commie groups are agitating young blacks to do this. Revolutionary Workers (RW) of Atlanta, Georgia., and Communist Workers Party (CWP) are the main agitators. I believe this summer in Miami will be worse than last summer, with Commie groups agitating and with Castro Invasion Agents in Miami also.

White Power!

J.T., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George: 5 March 81

Reference the pro and con articles in the "Liberty Bell" on Christianity. Much of what is said on both sides of the issue is true. However, do you think it wise to stir up this age-old controversy and lose the friendship of the people for whom you profess an affinity and zealousness in trying to awaken them to the peril of their real foe — the conniving Jew?

As old Ben Franklin said so many years ago, "We must all hang together, or assuredly we shall hang separately." In over 50 years of association with various tight-wing patriots it has been my tacit observation and experience that practically every organization dedicated to saving the country has been destroyed from within by endless bickering. My! how the Jews love and encourage the yokels to squabble among themselves while they band together and take over. [You are absolutely correct! The Jews are not splintered into 'Methodists,' 'Baptists,' 'Mormons,' 'Assemblies of God,' 'Identity Christians,' and all the rest of the sorry lot believing in Oriental myths. When it comes to fighting their enemies, the Yids are ONE race-of-the-mind and of ONE religion. Our White brethren have been robbed of their race-consciousness and fighting spirit by their Christian 'businessmen-of-God'!]

Remember, if we don't have common cause [We do! But RACE is the issue — not an Oriental religion that, first of all, has made drooling idiots and mental slaves out of many of our fellow White Men, and, secondly, a religion that has put the Yids into the positions of power they now hold, and which is determined to keep 'God's Chosen' in these positions, come what may!] under a captain of our own choosing to steer the good old conservative ship of the U.S. on this hazardous voyage, none of our breed will be given another opportunity to guide her under our God-given Constitution for which the "Founding Fathers" gave their all.

Although Reagan is far from being the ideal conservative that he pictures himself, we should be thankful that Carter, the Southern skalawag, has been turned out of office in disgrace [But Carter was a good "Born-Again Christian!]. Never in the history of the U.S. has any President gone down to such ignominious defeat. A victim of his own dishonesty and deceit. He was a typical example of a Janus-faced politician wearing one face for himself, and another to the public, finally becoming bewildered as to which was his rightful one. His double dealing belatedly caught up with him. He was weighed in the balance and found wanting.

Let's keep religious controversies out of the Liberty Bell and concentrate on getting the Devil's disciples out of our government, schools, information media, big business, churches and our country.

No one has ever condemned the Jews in more vitriolic language than Jesus Christ. Read Matt. Chapter 23: and other paragraphs in the Bible.

Sincerely Yours,

J.C.L., North Carolina

PS: Enclosed is my check for a one year renewal of my subscription to the Liberty Bell.

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 7 March 81

The Jan. 81 issue of the Liberty Bell is fantastic. 'Good Riddance' indeed to that mattoid vampire Lennon! Please send me another copy of that issue.

I also thoroughly enjoyed "The Whiteman's Guide Book". The whole issue is a masterpiece.

Best regards
G.R., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 10 March 81

Just a note to tell you that 'Liberty Bell' gets more dynamic with each issue, and that I think you and what you are doing is terrific — but — I also think it is too strong for beginners and that we should reserve this sort of thing for the inner core and proceed more cautiously if we intend to win over the neophytes.

We have only to look at the methods used by our enemy to see that we must lead them carefully into this. Most of the uninformed could not possibly change overnight from Christianity to the Nature Gods of our Germanic forefathers. We have all been saturated for too many centuries in this drivel. So, I wish there was some way that you could continued to give us awakened ones more of the same and publish a more toned down version for the beginners. [That's impossible! A cancerous tumor cannot be treated with Bufferins. It requires radical surgery or the patient will die!] I couldn't possibly give some of my friends copies of these more hard-hitting issues of late [Why couldn't you? Does the survival of our White Race mean less to you than the friendship and good-will of your friends who are yet mental slaves, but who could conceivably be turned from 'neophytes' into 'people-in-the-know'? Let them read our material and give them a chance to make up their own minds. If they are worth saving at all, they'll get the message!]

I hope this does not offend you; personally I regard you as one of our racial heroes. Please accept the enclosed check as an enthusiastic contribution to your work [Thank you very much indeed!]

Sincerely,
Mrs J.M., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 11 March 81

How precious are the words of those who seek the truth! That's how we feel about your publication THE LIBERTY BELL. As soon as your magazine arrives, I find my husband poring over it. Then, bursting with the latest information, he'll sit me down and explain over all the fascinating material you present. A lot of it is new to us, but we are very open-minded

continued on page 55

Francis Parker Yockey

THE ENEMY OF EUROPE

PART II, continued from previous issue

Copyright ©1981
by Thomas Francis

All rights reserved. No part of this book, except brief excerpts for the purpose of review, may be reproduced in any form without written permission by the publisher. For information write to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

1981

Liberty Bell Publications

An inner enemy is more dangerous than an outer one, because while he seems to belong, he is actually a kind of alien.

The Inner Enemy of Europe is at once a stratum of the population, a world-outlook, and a Culture-illness. The Michel-stratum is Europe's Inner Enemy, the stratum that commits treason organically and instinctively. Its world-outlook is that of the past Age of Nationalism, Economics, Democracy, Capitalism. Because it looks backward and resists the Imperative of the Future with pathological intensity, this stratum is the embodiment of the Culture-disease called Culture-retardation.*

An inner enemy is dangerous in two respects: first, because of his own activity, and, second, because of his usefulness to the outer enemy. During the Second World War, the European Michel consciously worked for the defeat of Europe and the victory of the American-Russian coalition. Examples of this conduct were Churchill and Attlee in England, Badoglio and Mauggeri in Italy, Halder, Hassel, and Goerdeler in Germany, the Communists in France, the Netherlands, Spain, and Scandinavia. Without this organic, professional treason on the part of the European Michel, the Outer Forces could never have defeated Europe. After the War, the American occupation of Europe and the despoliation of Europe were made possible only by the Michel-stratum, which hired itself out to the enemy to establish vassal-governments, churchill-régimes, in every province of Europe. During this period between the Second and Third World Wars, the Michel as an American agent is more dangerous than he would otherwise be in himself. The reason for this is the advance of History since the 19th century has rendered his world-outlook completely useless to him, even for purposes of sabotage, while to the Americans it is still useful as a means of control over Europe. Thus the Culture-disease of Culture-retardation remains in the body of Europe only because of the American occupation.

If "capitalism" is understood not simply as an economic technique, but, above all, as a spiritual-ethical principle, we may

* Cf. IMPERIUM, p. 410 ff.

designate the world-outlook of the Michel as *Capitalism*. In the 20th century, Capitalism is inwardly dead, both in the broader sense of a Cultural-ethical world-outlook and as an economic technique. The fact that it is dead is shown every time its representatives approach some new problem in the world of facts. Their solutions are uniformly *rigid* and in every case misfire, even when the problem is purely economic. After the Second World War, the English government that called itself "socialist" decided to "nationalise" the railways. The sole possible *raison d'être* for nationalisation of the railways lay in reducing costs for the ultimate consumer, thus granting a sort of general rebate. But there resulted a doubling of all fares and a continuation of the separate identity of the lines, even to the point of competitive advertising. The programme remained in existence only for the sake of the principle of nationalisation. All other "nationalisation" schemes that originated with this capitalistic, class-war inciting Marxist régime ended similarly.

The singularly unhappy career of the capitalist system was continued throughout Europe after the Second World War, to be sure, because of intervention coming from the Culture-periphery. Unhesitatingly, the Washington régime employed the resources of the North American continent to shore up the tottering system. Thus it is only the extra-European power of the Washington régime that subjects Europe to the negative world-outlook and outworn economic system of capitalism. A European revolt against capitalism is *ipso facto* a revolt against America. A Socialist Europe, founded on the principle of the sovereign, organically articulated State, would be an independent Europe and master of its own economy. This economy would not be established for reasons of class-war, nor for the purpose of realising any rigid, abstract ideas. On the contrary, it would be an economy that overcomes the economic problems of Europe in the spirit of the 20th century, and, indeed, in their sole possible way of solution: the State as organism and its economy as part of an organic *totality* to which all private and class interests are subordinate.

Before the First World War, the European power-monopoly, the monopoly of trade and technics, secured all requisite markets for the products of Europe, and with these products Europe paid for the raw and other materials it ordered from abroad. The First World War undermined this system in that,

for its duration, it deprived the overseas consumers of European merchandise, and thus gave them the stimulus to construct factories of their own. After the War, the capitalist international economy was never again able to solve its problems, not even through extensive state-intervention in the form of protective tariffs, and the like. This development was concluded by the Second World War. The old system passed away.

The only solution for the economic problems of Europe consists in the most intensive possible rationalisation of all existing possessions and in the acquisition of new resources for the European economy. Naturally, America insists that Europe keep the capitalist system. A Socialist Europe does not need America, whereas a capitalist Europe is a beggars' colony of America.

In the basic world-outlook of both the American population and the ruling economic caste the world is still *the object of plunder.* America is not interested in forming and organising the world, but in creating the widest possible opportunities for financial-economic penetration of other countries. It is driven even to military conquest to attain this goal securely. Again, this is 19th century motivation, and its corrosive, pathological revival in our Age is a symptom of Culture-retardation.*

To the finance-capitalist politico-military thought is merely a tool, albeit that it may seem to predominate at times. It is a dangerous weapon. The possibility is ever present that a political general might like to rule the roost. The political general is the nightmare of the finance-capitalist, and therein lies the explanation for the inferior businessman-type and feeble-minded liberals that make up the American generalcy. All officers of strong will and superior intellect are weeded out before they attain to the rank of general; and in 1941 the Army regulations were so revised that automatic promotion to general — which had been the rule in the American Army since its beginnings in the 18th century — was eliminated, and promotion to that rank made dependent on "service," i.e., subservience to the Washington régime, or in other words, on the lack of any earnest will and strong instincts.

* Cf. IMPERIUM, p. 517 ff.

To recapitulate everything: the Inner Enemy of Europe may be described in three ways:

1. With regard to his Culture-biological value.
2. With regard to which stratum embodies him.
3. With regard to his conception of the world.

1. The Inner Enemy is the bearer of Culture-retardation.
2. The Inner Enemy is the Michel-stratum; his leaders are the churchills.
3. The Inner Enemy is Capitalism, whereby the word is used in its total meaning of a Cultural-spiritual-ethical-economic principle.

In contrast to the foregoing, the true European spirit may be likewise sketched:

1. It is Culture-health, i.e., the actualisation of the Inner Imperative, accepting the challenge of the Future.
2. It is in the charge of the Culture-bearing stratum, the highest élite of the population, which stratum comprises no more than *circa* 250,000 souls.
3. It is the grand Idea of Imperialism, the world-outlook that is suited to the coming European Imperium of Culture-State-Nation-People-Race-Society.

For the purpose of demonstrating with the utmost clarity the elements of the two world-outlooks in this period of Western History between the Second and Third World Wars, a paradigm is appended:

Imperialism	*Capitalism*
Faith	Rationalism
Primacy of the Spirit	Materialism
Idealism	Sensualism
Will-to-Power	Will-to-Riches
World as object of organisation	World as object of plunder
Rank as social distinction	Wealth as social distinction
Society as organism	Society as a collection of individuals
Fulfilment of Duty	"Pursuit of happiness"
Ascendant instincts:	*Decadent instincts:*
1. Absolute Western self-pre-	1. Acquiescence to the Outer

servation	Revolt
2. Absolute will to biological fertility	2. Race-suicide, birth control, Puritanism, Bohemianism
3. Absolute will to increase power	3. Surrender of the World-hegemony of the West
Hierarchy	Equality
Discipline	Freedom, ethical laissez-faire
Authority	Parliamentarianism
The superpersonal organism as *State*	The superpersonal organism as *society*
Aristocracy	Plutocracy
Society as an organic unity	Class-war
Sexual polarity	Feminism
Europe as Imperium	Petty-statism
Europe as Nation	Chauvinism
Europe as Fatherland	Petty-nationalism
Order	Freedom
Stability	Constant motion, business-cycles
Responsibility, all public power exercised and administered openly	Irresponsibility, anonymity, public power in the hands of private persons, finance-capitalists, labour-dictators
Resurgence of Authority	Communism, Democracy Liberalism
Ideal of Chivalry, faith in oneself	Separation of Word and Deed, systematic hypocrisy
Respect for the political enemy	Replacement of respect by hatred, "war-crimes trials," ideals as a substitute for Honour on the battlefield
Cultivation of soldierly virtues	Cult of bourgeois virtues, the derision of soldierly virtues
Eroticism as legitimate source of joy and fertility	Eroticism as vice, the cult of immorality, general spread of clandestine and illegal prostitution, an Erotic without consequences
Affirmation of War and Conquest	Pacifism, preparation of the coloured populations for "self-government," the "right of self-determination"
Separate status of Culture-alien	Equality with the Culture-alien, the "melting pot"

Western Man as an individualised human being, completely different from primitive non-Western humans, Western Man in the service of a great Mission: the fulfilment of the European Culture	Rousseau: Man as Savage Darwin: Man as Animal Marx: Man as economic creature Freud: Man as sexual creature Science-as-Religion: Man as Machine, capable of limitless existence, "Victory over disease," etc.
Art practiced in conformity with the Cultural task	"L'art pour l'art"
Politico-military expansion	Financial-military-economic expansion

From a cursory glance at the list of examples it is obvious that the reigning forces of Culture-retardation make use of the ideas and instincts of Imperialism whenever and wherever they find it necessary and possible. For instance, they subordinate Art to Politics. They have set up a new, inverted hierarchy in which the American and the Michel are the patricians and the true European is the plebeian. They preach "democracy" while ruthlessly imposing their will on the masses and pressuring them in so-called elections; they deny the rightness of the Idea of Conquest while occupying Europe with their troops and forcing its people to take on heavy political, military, and economic burdens in the interest of the extra-European powers, and so on.

This is the Age of Absolute Politics, and everyone who *acts* in this Age, acts in its spirit, whether he knows it or not, whether he wishes it or not. If he reflects, makes use of, values that run counter to his stated political beliefs and aims, then he is either hopelessly stupid or is pursuing some other goal than the fulfilment of the Destiny of Europe — the formation of the Western Imperium in the spirit of Ethical Socialism.

There are two designs here: the first is the design of the European Michel, who seeks only his own advantage (the churchills) or that of his class (the finance-capitalist class; the proletarian usufructuaries of the looting of the body of Europe). The second design is that of the Cultural-outsider, the total alien, who in his boundless rancour directs a political will-to-annihilation against the West, who negates its Inner

Imperative, who would strangle its Destiny and divert it from the Future. Geographically, he may act from outside the Western Culture, or inside, in the form of Culture-distortion. In each case, it is his spirituality that clinches the matter, and the Culture-distorter is one of the Outer Enemies of Europe.

When used in Politics, the word *enemy* has a meaning completely different from what it has when used in regard to Culture or private life. In private life, we call him our enemy who bears us ill will. Applied to world politics, this definition is meaningless, for no state bears ill will in any private sense. That is true even in those cases in which a political unit is animated by a purely negative will, and would express it politically. For the form-world of Politics itself conditions all political activity and transforms its whole content into power activity. However, Politics seldom does supply its own motivation — that is to be sought in another realm.

The motivation of the global power-struggle in our Age of Absolute Politics lies in *Culture.* On the planet there is only one High Culture in the process of fulfilment, the Western Culture, and as a *spiritual* front it naturally assumes the following form: the West against the Outer Revolt. The spiritual motivation of the politics of all outer forces whatever is the will-to-annihilate the Western Culture. In a power-struggle between Europe and any outer force, each contestant will, however, strive for power, that means *control over the other.* The motivation of the contestants will become apparent only *after* a power-decision in the struggle. Thus it is obvious that the West does not have the desire to destroy the peoples, territories, resources, and low cultures of the outer forces, whereas these outer forces most emphatically wish to destroy the peoples, landscape, resources, and the High Culture of Europe, as the Russian-American occupation of Europe after the Second World War demonstrated.

In the purely spiritual sense, then, Europe has but one "enemy," the Outer Revolt against the World Hegemony of the West. From this great, fundamental fact we know that the Outer Revolt will provide Europe with political enemies so long as the Age of Absolute Politics lasts. A European victory in the struggle for the planet will not extinguish the Outer Revolt as a spiritual front; it will simply prevent it from again rising to the level of political intensity.

At present, this spiritual front is divided into two political units: Russia and America-Jewry. Culturally, it is anomalous

that America and one of the outer enemies of Europe are interdependent, for America belongs by its origin and fate to the Western Culture. All the same, it must now be counted among the enemies of Europe, since ethically and politically it is dominated by the Culture-alien Jewish entity of Church-State-Nation-Society-Race. Just how this domination came about is of less concern to Europe than the fact of it. The objective events of world-history since 1933 show that in not one instance has America pursued an American nationalist policy, but exclusively a policy in the interests of the Jewish entity.

In order to bring the metapolitical realities of this period between the Second and Third World Wars into clearer focus, each of the Outer Enemies of Europe must be examined separately.

America is, and shall always be, a colony of the Western Culture. A colonial spirituality determines the fate of colonies. So it has been with every previous Culture. When on the Home-soil the parent-Culture becomes extinct, everywhere the colonies perish. Population-streams may continue in primitive form; landscapes, of course, remain, but they are desolate and tyrannise the human beings that just yesterday dominated them; edifices may yet stand, but their symbolism is no longer understood. A colony is linked by a mystical bond, as though by a spiritual umbilical cord, to the parent organism, a bond just as inexplicable and just as real as the one that binds the Culture to the soil on which it was born. A colony thus shares a common history with the parent-organism, and its life reflects — with a natural and organic retardation — the development of the Culture. In the case of America, this retardation generally corresponds to the life-duration of one generation. This lagging behind is not the same thing as Culture-retardation, for it is natural and unavoidable. Still, that tardiness is serviceable to the Culturally-parasitic group which is now contriving to prevent the American colony from reflecting the development of its parent-organism. This pathological design is unattainable, of course, but any such deviation from Culture-health must have enormous effects on the host before the parasite is expelled.

The Jewish entity is a Cultural form-world of its own stamp, and can therefore never be assimilated by the Western Culture.*

* Cf. IMPERIUM, p. 376 ff.

Since this entity finds itself inside the West — geographically speaking — and since it must seek its political actualisation, it necessarily influences Western politics in the direction of *its own interests.* Though it be of alien origin, it must not appear alien; its politics must be regarded as though it were legitimate politics, and not the alien politics it is. The Western ideology of the 18th and 19th centuries was admirably suited to the political needs of the Jewish entity, but with the passing away of that ideology and the birth of the Age of Absolute Politics, the preconditions for the successful political activity of the Jewish entity on European soil completely vanished. The fictive constructs of *"Liberté, Egalité, Fraternité"* have entirely died out in Europe; hence the political history of the Jews, as quasi-members of the Western nations, has also ended. Even so, the colonial tardiness in Cultural development and the disease of Culture-retardation make it possible for Jewry to retain its uncontested domination over the American people.

In this period of history, America and Jewry form a Symbiosis. The head of the organism is the Jewish entity, the body is America.

The problem of the existence-duration of this Symbiosis is of only secondary importance to Europe. No one predicted the French Revolution in regard to its time or its form. No one predicted the Russian Revolution of 1917, or the European Revolution of 1933, or the American Revolutions of 1775 and 1933. No one can in any way presage the time or the form of a Third Revolution in America which will take the power away from the Jewish entity and place it in the hands of a new American ruling-stratum.* That Revolution is an organic possibility — indeed, even more: it is an organic *Unavoidable.* But since the time of its outbreak is still an Imponderable, the possibility of such a Revolution can play no rôle in the formation of Europe's policy, for a policy cannot be based upon Imponderables, though it must be flexible enough to adapt itself when they emerge from the realm of the Unforeseen. When the Revolution starts, it will bring in America a re-awareness of European politics and a re-evaluation of Europe's meaning.

* Cf. IMPERIUM, p. 549 ff.

The Symbiosis of America and Jewry in this moment of history between the Second and Third World Wars is decisive not only for America, but also for Jewry. During the centuries of its "dispersion," the Jewish entity never attained to the position of absolute sovereign over the fate of a Western host-people. But now it has come to that, and Jewry has identified itself for political purposes with America before all the world. In that Jewry became the overlord of America, it lost the most important of its other possessions and bases. Before the Jewish hegemony over America, the height of Jewish power was in Bolshevist Russia. In 1945, the superficial observer might have gained the impression that the total political power of the planet was being gradually collected into *one* political unit. That was in fact the aim of the Jewish leadership, and the means of creating the "world government" was to be the resurrected "League of Nations."

As has already been shown in IMPERIUM,* a world-state is an organic impossibility, and likewise a logical one. *State* is a political term, and political power results from polarity. A state is thus a unit of opposition. Although in theory a world-state would not have an opposition, if one were founded, it would at that very instant split into two or more political units. These would develop along regional, cultural, class, or economic lines — even along the lines dictated by a dominant political figure. Ignoring the concrete example of failure afforded by the "League of Nations" after the First World War, the Jewish-American Symbiosis attempted through its "United Nations" to create a power-monopoly for itself.

One great obstacle was present: *Russia.* It had been hoped, even taken for granted, that Russia would remain sufficiently under the control of the Jewish entity to collaborate in the scheme and, together with America, formally surrender its legal sovereignty to the "United Nations." But the rise of the American-Jewish Symbiosis undermined the position of the fragment of the Jewish "diaspora" in Russia. So long as Jewry acted alone, it was politically effective in Russia. The world-wide identification of Jewry with America aroused Russian nationalism, with the result that the Culture-alien Jewish entity of Church-State-Nation-Society-Race lost its status as a member, so to speak, of the Russian national structure and was re-classified as a foreign element, thus losing completely its political effectiveness inside Russia.

* Cf. IMPERIUM, p. 166 f; 170 f.

As we have seen, the sole great spiritual-Cultural "enemy" Europe has is the Outer Revolt, against the West, the great No to the Western World-Mission, and this spiritual-Cultural front is divided into two political units, of which Russia is the second. Between the First and the Second World Wars, Russia was generally acknowledged to be the leader of the Outer Revolt, but in the Russo-Japanese War, 1904-1906, it was *vice versa.* At that time, Russia figured as a Western power against the Outer Revolt, which was led by Japan as the only sovereign power outside the Western Culture. In between lies the Bolshevist Revolution of 1917.

The Bolshevist Revolution was more than political; it was Cultural. Power was tranferred from the Westernised elements in the church, state, army, aristocracy, and intelligentsia to a group basing itself upon the instinctively nihilistic stratum of the Russian peasant masses. The primitive Russian Soul, unsure of itself, had been forced by the Romanovs and the powerful inroads of German culture in Russia to submit to Westernisation. Consequently, there arose in Russia a dreadful tension of polarity between the two Souls, the Western and the proto-Russian. Dostoievsky's *The Possessed* depicts how it fermented nihilistically beneath the surface. It was this underground Russia that, led by the Jewish entity, broke away in 1917 from the West. By 1923, the civil wars had ended, and Western culture was for the time banished from Russia. A community of destiny with Asia and its revolt against the West, rather than with a Europe whose form-world it had just expelled from Russian soil, more nearly answered the expectations of the new Russia.

The Russian Soul is too virile ever to be strangled by something alien. Hence the Jewish entity, despite the dominant position to which it had attained with the Revolution of 1917, was incapable of maintaining its unconditional rule. The expulsion of Trotsky in 1928 marks the downward turning point for Jewry in Russia.

And yet the Bolshevist Revolution did not eliminate the

polar-tension within the Russian Soul. So long as the Russian Soul, chaotic and full of longing, animated by a strong will yet of weak resolve, exists within the sphere of influence of a Western organism that is conscious of its World-Mission, there will remain in Russia a powerful urge towards reunion with the West. The European Revolution of 1933 found an echo in Russia, and when the European armies entered Bolshevist territory in 1941, they were hailed everyplace there as "liberators." Marshal Vlasov could have raised armies of millions and affiliated them with the European military forces, but, unfortunately, the European Command did not make use of such aid until it was too late. The possibility indeed exists that a second monstrous upheavel — with a pro-Western Cultural aim — will overthrow the Bolshevist régime. This possibility might be realised either through a renewed Western invasion or through the appearance of a new Peter the Great. It is a further Imponderable. Today Europe must reckon with Russia as part of the Outer Revolt against its World-Mission.

Since there are only two political powers in the world, the world situation can assume only the form of preparation for war between them: America-Jewry *versus* Russia.

If Bolshevism is understood as the urge to destroy the Western Culture, then these two extra-European powers form an anti-Cultural Interregnum in Western History, the Concert of Bolshevism. Both powers are formless and personal; neither is the expression of a superpersonal Soul, a higher Destiny, an organically necessary Imperative to a World-Mission. The Outer Forces, whatever the extent to which they have Western technics at their disposal, whatever Western customs they practise, whatever superficial display of literary connexions with the West they make, are, in fact, to be classed in the same category with the formless powers of Tamerlane and Genghis Khan, Sun Yat-sen and Kemal Atatürk, Lobengula and the Mahdi. Europe is still the bearer of a World-Idea, a great World-Hypothesis; it still has an inward necessity to view the world in a particular fashion, an Ethic whereby it conducts itself towards it in a particular fashion and reconstructs it in a particular fashion. For the single, all-encompassing reason of this *total* difference between Europe, on the one hand, and the formless extra-European powers on the other, Europe can have at bottom no interest in the projected Third World War within

the Concert of Bolshevism *per se*. Nor would it make any difference in this if the War broke out in 1960 or 1975.

Nevertheless, Europe is linked *politically* to the projected Third World War, and it must exploit every possibility in the diplomatic preparations for that war to push through its Liberation. Europe must recall its Destiny and its World-Mission. It must assess the differences between the two powers in the Concert of Bolshevism, and adapt itself so that it will profit from their changing fortunes in the events to come. Europe must form its policy.

As we have seen, the word "enemy" has a different meaning when applied to Culture, private life, Politics. In the Cultural sense, Europe has only one "enemy," and that is the Outer Revolt against the World-Mission of the West. It embraces all primitive populations, even in those cases in which they live geographically within the Western Culture, as in North and South America, and includes all fellah-populations now inhabiting areas where High Cultures once fulfilled themselves, for example, the Islamic, Hindu, and Chinese populations. Likewise it embraces populations in whose areas a High Culture has never existed, for example, the barbaric Russians and Mongols, the savages of Africa, South East Asia, and the Pacific islands. The Jewish entity comes from the Magian Culture and will always belong to it spiritually, that Magian Culture which during its life-span gave rise to the Arabian, Persian, Nestorian, and Parsic peoples, among others. While some of these entities may have lost *individuals* to the West, alien units cannot be assimilated by the West in their entirety. Superpersonal realities on both sides forbid it. It is an organic impossibility. The world-wide Cultural front against the West is divided into two political units, Russia and America-Jewry, and the word enemy is used quite differently in Politics.

Politics means so living life that its possibilities are exhausted. In the course of events, Politics divides its world into political *friends* and political *enemies*. Before Politics undertakes this division, all outer units are potential enemies, and it is the task of Politics to select one or more units as enemies, then, if possible, to win the other units as friends.

The choice of enemy is the most important decision in the entire realm of activity called Politics. The mighty English Empire, which dominated the world for more than a century, foundered on its simple but profound mistake of choosing the wrong enemy in two World Wars. The whole adroit ancillary diplomacy, the total war-effort, and the military victory itself did not succeed in preventing the disappearance of the greatest Empire in history and the destruction of England's own sovereignty. The English homeland was not even spared the ultimate humiliation of occupation by foreign troops, and, what is more, these troops came from its erstwhile colony. The

formulation of policy is *esoteric*, and this is proved by the selfsame example: Notwithstanding the collapse and disappearance of the English Empire, notwithstanding the reduction of England itself to the status of an "unsinkable aircraft carrier" for foreign air-forces, the Culture-retarding stratum and the broad masses were successfully persuaded by foreign propaganda that a great "victory" had somehow been won for England.

Political blunders can be made at two levels: at the highest level, where the enemy is determined and friends can be obtained, or at the lowest, where the policy based thereupon is carried out. The word *error*, in the strict sense, can be used in Politics only with regard to the future. Thus one must reproach England for choosing Germany as its enemy in the Second World War when it was obvious that its choice was an error. The great von Moltke defined strategy as "the art of making one less error than your adversary." This definition can be likewise applied to Politics. Considered in retrospect, Life is a fabric of errors. No one can foresee the Future.

Politics is concrete; it is the art of the possible, not of the desirable, not of the moral, not of what is worthy of aspiration. Politics is an *art*, and it is the grandest of all arts, since its material is human life and its completed work the blossoming of a superpersonal Destiny. When a work of art is executed by an inferior, an imitator, an academic, the result is a piece of bungling. The indispensable gift of the politician is the gift of *vision;* after it comes finesse in political activity. Without prior vision, the whole fateful proceeding comes to naught.

A statesman comes nearest to the gift of vision when he is aware of his own strength of will and that of his people and perceives the power-currents of the political world. A steady adherence to both of these fundamentals will preserve him from the far-reaching error of choosing the wrong enemy. It is tantamount to waging war against oneself. In the Second World War, England sacrificed both the remnants of its Empire and its own independence for the benefit of America and Russia. There are still people who would deny this fact, but only facts are positive, not the sclerotic opinions of half-blind dotards.

The Political Genius is a superlative artist, and thus free of all negativity in his creations. To his task he brings no hatred, no

malice, no envy, nor any will-to-destruction that does not serve his will-to-power and will-to-creation. He is incapable of pursuing a policy that is basically "anti"-oriented, for example, a policy that has the slogan "Win the War!" as its "war-aim." Such slogans may have certain propaganda value for the policy of a political Genius, but only the shamelessly hate-filled reactionary of the Churchill sort makes a policy of his hatred and asserts that "victory" at the cost of self-destruction is something worth seeking. Naturally, the political Genius removes from his path all forces opposing him, so far as he can; but this "anti"-tactic he employs for the sake of increasing his power, not from jealousy, prejudice, hatred, or mere dislike.

The problem of choosing an enemy is the same for Europe today, i.e., for the Culture-bearing stratum, as it would be for us if Europe were constituted as an actual political unit. Today Europe is an area and a People. If it pursues the right policy. tomorrow it will be a power — by virtue of its Inner Imperative alone, which proceeds from the unfulfilled Destiny of the Western Civilisation. The fact that Europe has a World-Mission guaranteees that it will play a rôle in the centuries to come. Whether this rôle will be an active one, or merely passive, will become evident in our decades, and will be determined by the policy of the European Culture-bearing stratum.

The choice of an enemy is not arbitrary: We can designate a political unit as enemy only if, first, we can overcome that unit, and, second, by overcoming it gain power. Clearly, in this second Interbellum-Period Europe cannot overcome any power militarily because there does not and cannot exist a European military force as long as Europe is not constituted as a sovereign state. Any military force directly or indirectly under the command of the Washington régime cannot be called a "European military force." The nationality of an army is that of its political leadership, not of its common soldiers or its officer-corps. In these circumstances, Europe is compelled to win power by spiritual-intellectual means. It must extract power from one or both of the Outer Forces, Russia and America-Jewry. That one of these two units from which Europe can draw true political power, viz., unlimited control over its own land and people, is the political enemy. It cannot be emphasised enough that the enemy-definition does not entail, from the European standpoint, any judgement of especially bad ethical,

moral, aesthetic, or cultural qualities on the part of the enemy. Culturally, aesthetically, morally, ethically, there is no choosing between Russia and America-Jewry. Yet, *politically*, Europe is compelled to distinguish between them, by its organic necessity to translate its Inner Imperative into action. It would be impossible for Europe to play a passive rôle in History, even if it wished, or it were wiser to do so. While Life advances, there is no standing still.

The Definition of Enemy is a problem that must be solved in the total historical frame-of-reference of our Epoch. Thereby the power-currents of the century, the power-problems resulting therefrom, and the relative danger for Europe must be considered.

THE POWER-PROBLEMS OF THE SECOND INTERBELLUM-PERIOD

Owing to the false form of the first two World Wars and to the presence of a Culture-disease in the Western Civilisation, the power-problems in this period between the Second and the Third World Wars are the same ones that have confronted Europe for half a century, but now intensified to the highest possible degree.

In the year 1914, the power-problems were the following: how to preserve Europe's world-hegemony and how to make possible the conversion of Europe from an accumulation of petty-states with the hand-me-down world-outlook of a nationalist-capitalistic parliamentarism to the determined shape of Europe for the 20th century, viz., an Authoritarian Socialist structure of Culture-Nation-People-Race, the Imperium of the West. The form of the First World War, shaped by Culture-retarders like Grey, prevented a natural, organic solution of this power problem.

Between the First and Second World Wars, important steps were taken within Europe for the organic solution of the second problem, the transition of the 20th century phase of the European organism into the world of reality. Hardly anything was done for the solution of the first problem, owing to the precarious world situation at that time, although the Italian-Abyssinian War did bring a general increase in power for Europe.

But this organic move forward was halted by the meddling of America-Jewry in intra-European affairs, and, as we have seen, this meddling brought about, in the same sterile form as the First World War, the tragedy of the Second World War. About 1939, the power-problems consisted in the re-establishment of the world-hegemony that had been almost entirely destroyed by the First World War, and in the completion of the half-actualised Imperium of Europe. The Second World War, occasioned by the extra-European, non-Western force of America-Jewry and by the churchills of France and England, once again thwarted the organic solution of these two problems.

As a result of the Second World War, it can be seen that the

power-problems are essentially the same two. Only their order of precedence has changed, so that now the problems are, first, the Liberation of Europe from extra-European rule, for the entirety of Europe is ruled from alien capitals; and, second, the fulfilment of Europe's World-Mission, i.e., the reconquest of its world-hegemony and the establishment of its World Empire.

Every power-problem contains a disjunction between the distribution of spiritual power-sources, on the one hand, and the distribution of acknowledged power and its attributes on the other. The spiritual power-source — the possession of a World-Mission, a calling, a mighty, positive Inner Imperative, and a nation-forming ethic — are found concentrated almost entirely in Europe. The spiritual resources that exist outside Europe, in Russia, America-Jewry, and Japan, are merely a reflex of the European — a European Will that is inspired there by Europe. In actuality, the Outer Forces are seeking to realise the World-Mission of Europe, even though they lack the Inner Imperative to it. Their motivation is completely negative. Thereby is explained the circumstance that the immense concentration of power in the Washington and Moscow régimes has brought no Order to the world, that both régimes perpetuate the Chaos left over in the 20th century from the 19th century. Only Europe can give back to this chaotic world the Principle of Order.

The American power-accumulation can be called an "empire" only in a loose, transferred sense. Within the Symbiosis America-Jewry, neither the Jewish entity nor the subordinate American element thinks in terms of American Imperialism. Thus the American head-of-state specifically declared to the populace that no people on earth was *in any sense* subject to America, that America's "defense" of other peoples did not entitle it to demand reciprocity from them, and, moreover, that under no circumstances would America "dominate" another people. What is of particular significance in this is the anti-imperialist ideology, not the fact that all these principles are completely disregarded in the political conduct of America-Jewry. The intention here is to prevent the rise of *American Imperialist* thinking, for that would run counter to the anti-nationalist policy of the dominant part of the Symbiosis. But if the Imperialist urge within the American people were of deep, imperative force, and pregnant with the Future, it could not be suppressed, and the power-accumulation that the Washington régime at present administers would be organised into an American Empire.

However, a true American Empire that is hierarchically organised and politically administered will never be, since it is not among the formative possibilities of the American character. Now, a *nation* cannot arise by happenstance — a people, yes — but a nation is the outflowing of a High Culture.* Though America can never belong to any other Culture than the Western, in American life Western culture is only a veneer. Its inward influence on the American population was too slight, for example, to have prevented the invasion of Culturally-alien units. There is no American Idea, no American nation, no American ruling-stratum — three ways of expressing the same thing. To be sure, there is an American *People*, whose members are in fact characterised by an *individual imperialism*, which is instinctive, racial, economic. But this individual imperialism can never lift itself to political heights. The true American People is a unit based upon matriarchy. By its own choice, it leads a cocoon-like life within a closed system. The soul of this People is too oriented to the feminine pole of existence, and it

* Cf. IMPERIUM, p. 328 ff., p. 334 ff., p. 398 ff.

therefore cherishes peace, comfort, security, in short, the values of *individual* life. War, conquest, adventure, the creation of form and order in the world — these do not interest the American People. Empire-building demands sacrifices; yet, for sacrifices to be made, and not just *sacrificial victims* slaughtered, there must be an Idea.

The American power-accumulation arose without sacrifices through America's chance intervention at two decisive moments in world affairs. In the First World War, America's sole war-aim — according to the public and private utterances of all leading Americans who were in favour of intervention in that War — was to defeat "German tyranny." As was shown in the analysis of Politics in IMPERIUM, to have the defeat of an arbitrarily chosen enemy as a "war-aim" is to have no war-aim at all. Thus America had no *political* aim in that War. The rôle England played in America's entry into the War is not important here. Important only is the stock of ideas that were played out to set the American People in motion. In the Second World War, America's internal propaganda was exclusively non-political. Again, the chief "war-aim" was to "defeat Germany," and the one attempt to display a positive "war-aim" was a series of negative proposals — all of them reflecting the feminine values of a matriarchy — to free the world of hunger, fear, etc. The psychological orientation of the American People prevents American governments in peacetime from clearly expressing a demand for war. In wartime, it is obligatory to speak only of "peace." "Victory" is supposed to bring only "peace," and not an extension of power. Above all, the purpose of victory is not an American Empire. After the extinction of the Federalist Party in 1828, no political grouping in America publicly advocated the creation of an American Empire. The average type of party-politician ensures, however, that every public man would advocate political imperialism were the idea popular.

The American power-accumulation in this epoch between the Second and Third World Wars has arisen without sacrifice. Had sacrifice been necessary for it, then it would not have arisen.*

Before 1914, America controlled only a small section of the world-surface: the North American Continent, Central America

* Cf. IMPERIUM, p. 472 ff., p. 482 ff.

below Mexico, small areas of northern South America. Not even the Caribbean Sea could be called American, since European bases were numerous there and the American fleet was inferior in number to more than one European fleet. In the First World War, 10,000,000 men lost their lives on the battlefield. Of this total sum America's tribute amounted to 120,000; for this slight toll in blood, America acquired sufficient new territories and bases, obtained enough power for itself at sea, to have 1/5th of the earth's surface under its control: North America, the whole of Central America, including Mexico, the entire Caribbean, much of South America, and half the Pacific. After the War, in accordance with the feminine-matriarchal orientation of the American People, the greater part of these power-acquisitions was abandoned — this occurred through the Washington Naval Treaty of 1921, under which America obligated itself to sink half its fleet without demanding the equivalent from England or Japan. Yet the fact remains: America acquired a power-area that was four times larger than its original with the vanishingly small blood-toll of 120,000.

By 1939, America had gained control, *pari passu* with the steady decline of England's power, of 1/5 of the earth-surface. At the end of the Second World War, America controlled 18/20ths of it. That is the largest power-accumulation ever to come about in the entire history of High-Cultures. The total number of dead of all belligerent states amounted to approximately 15 million. America's portion of this loss was 250,000. In the Second World War, then, America acquired control of more than half the world without its having to make a blood sacrifice worth mentioning in connexion with such an operation.

Not even such unparalleled political successes fill the soul of the American People with satisfaction. America, as a People, is organic, and will forever remain isolationist. Isolationism is the only American characteristic that can be called "nationalism." The American soul does not delight at all in this world power. It finds in it no reason for pride. When in 1947 the Washington régime calmly handed over China to Russia, that is, the focus of America's quarter of the world's power, Americans took no notice. The diplomatic intermediary in the transfer was publicly honoured and draped with medals. Only a few years after the War, ships were taken from the American fleet and delivered to

Japan *en masse* to serve as the basis of a new Japanese navy. No American nationalist protested, for in America there are no nationalists, only victimised isolationists.

It is a strange phenomenon, and History will deal with it as with so many other transient paradoxes, that between the Second and Third World Wars American troops were stationed all along the perimeter of the political world, viz., the northeast quadrant of the planet, and this wide dispersion of American armed forces did not involve any kind of national exultation for Americans. The reason for that is Americans are primarily economics-oriented. The Masculine Principle is to realise higher ideas through art, warfare, Politics. Nothing could be further from the American ideal than that. The Feminine Principle is to nourish and preserve life — that is the American ideal. Americans therefore do not delight in an "empire" that continually lays claim to their wealth and constantly demands a reduction in their standard-of-living. In its traditional isolation, America needed no armies, garrisons, subventions to foreign countries, and Great Wars. The superficial politisation of America has brought the American People economic injuries, and thus confirmed it in its isolation.

The American casualty list in the first two World Wars, slight as they were numerically, hit the American People in a sensitive spot. No mother rejoices in the death of her children, and matriarchy informs the American soul. Americans do not love their victories, whereas the deaths they count bitterly. Long before American intervention in each of the two World Wars, there was already a *de facto* state-of-war between America and European or Asiatic belligerents. In each case, the possession of numerous "allies" provided Americans with a certain solace. In the Second World War, long lists of American allies were published, and considered effective propaganda even though few of the "allies" were still power-factors or even existed. Indeed, with the alternative: war *now* with allies, or war later, *standing alone*, America can be forced into a war. The old European proverb: *Viel' Feind, viel' Ehr* finds no resonance in matriarchal America.

This American character-trait is a Ponderable of which Europe must take account in shaping its policy. In the American mind (and likewise in the policy-decisions of the Culturally-alien Washington régime), Europe is the basis of

every war-plan against Russia. This Ponderable might be used by Europe in either one or the other two ways, as will be shown later. Moreover, Europe's Culture-bearing stratum must keep in mind that it does not matter at this time whether America, as a People, can regain its independence and sovereignty or whether it will remain simply the instrumental part of the Symbiosis America-Jewry. For political purposes, America and Jewry have become a unit; what name this unit receives is not important.

It remains for us to compare and evaluate from a political standpoint the psychology of the two extra-European powers, America-Jewry and Russia.

Neither Russia nor America-Jewry belongs to the Western Civilisation, though America, considered abstractly in and of itself, as it was before the Revolution of 1933, is still a European colonial-people.

Hence there is no Cultural *casus belli* in the coming Third World War between these two powers. They both belong to the Outer Revolt against the world-supremacy of the West, and the collective term for this revolt, which turns, destroying and negating, against the creative affirmation of the Western Destiny, is *Bolshevism*. Within the Concert of Bolshevism there are, of course, differences as well as similarities. Both must be evaluated.

With both world-powers, the reigning ideology comes from a bygone Western world-outlook. The American ideology of "freedom," "equality," and legalism stems from 18th century Europe, as does its underlying philosophy of materialism. The Russian ideology of Marxism comes from 19th century English Capitalism, of which Marxism is a supplement. In Russia, Marxism is treated as a *religion*, for the prime characteristic of the Russian soul is its religiosity. Whatever this soul takes seriously, be it even the absurd end-product of Western materialism — Pavlovian reflexology, scientific psychology —, it deals with in a religious way, that is, in a way transcending action. Nowhere in Russian life is there anything that in any way corresponds to the Marxist schema. The Russian soul is not yet politically mature, and Russia continues to use Marxism as a political export article, even though a market for it no longer exists, since the First World War buried the form-world of the 19th century for ever. America-Jewry, which is similarly maladapted to the New Age, exports to Europe the shop-worn ideology of Montesquieu, Constant, Mill, Bentham, and hopes that on this basis it can turn the Destiny of Europe back two centuries.

In America, on the other hand, Marxism is not a theory but a fact. In the realm of facts, Marxism means class-war. America is the classic land of finance-capitalism and trade unions, the two organised groups that systematically plunder the national economy. Not only Marx, but all 19th century theorisers were

obsessed with economic doctrines — Malthus, Darwin, Mill, Spencer, Shaw. American life is *essentially* oriented to economics, and every aspect of Life is simply referred for its justification thereto.

Feminine-matriarchal life is routine; hence American life is routine and technicised. Books instruct the population "How To Win Friends," how social life, family life, sexual life are to be conducted. Yet this uniformisation of life is not perceived as burdensome or ignominious—the American population is entirely passive and feels quite at home in this atmosphere of a nursery. The social instincts predominate over the individual instincts, and every American child is taught from his earliest days that the essence of leading a successful life consists in "getting along with people." There is no other way to realise this ideal than to renounce one's individuality. That is the explanation for the difficulty of kindling any kind of political opposition in America. As soon as a policy secures a foothold and becomes popular, it is right and respectable. Radical or persistent criticism is impossible in America; the term "individualist" is nearly an insult. The extirpation of strong individuality precludes the rise of a true élite, an aristocracy, a ruling-stratum, for these are always based upon strong individuality and the feeling of uniqueness. All feelings of superiority, of higher self-esteem, of uniqueness are educated out of the American while he is still in kindergarten. It is impressed on him that his existence, his problems are exactly like those of everybody else.*

An elementary demand of Life, however, is that every group possess a stratified social articulation. America's "élite" for economic, technical, industrial, social purposes is the business-class, those thirty-thousand technical-managerial brains that permit American life to function. For *political* purposes, the "élite" is the Jewish entity, which enjoys a monopoly of power in all matters but is especially conspicious in the direction of foreign affairs. The technical-managerial caste has no sense of carrying out a mission; it does not regard itself as superior *in nature*, but only as more proficient in intellectual-technical matters. This type of social-technical differentiation resembles that which exists among the social insects, for example, the bees

* Cf. IMPERIUM, p. 502 ff., p. 524 ff.

and ants.

Russian life is fundamentally barbarian. The barbarian is to be distinguished not only from Culture-men, but from savages, primitives, fellaheen, and decadents as well. Barbarian is a word full of promise, for the barbarian is inwardly in motion. The Germanic tribes that occupied Imperial Rome were barbarians, and from this Germanic stock came, many centuries later, men who wrought the Western Culture. The barbarian is the pre-Cultural form of humanity, just as different from the fellah, the end-product of a Culture, as from the savage, the proto-human type that stands in no relation whatever to a High Culture. The barbarian is strong-willed yet irresolute. He can be readily converted to new doctrines — witness the Russian "conversion" to Marxism —, but the conversion must be superficial, for mere verbiage cannot abolish the difference between Culture-man and barbarian. The barbarian is rough and tough, not keen-witted, full of artifice, and certainly not legalistic and intellectualised. He is the opposite of decadent. He is ruthless and does not shrink back from destroying what others may prize highly.

America's ideology — 18th century materialistic egalitarianism and 19th century capitalism — and Russia's ideology — 19th century proletarian capitalism — are both permeated with the spirit of their respective populations, the American ideology with that of the amalgam of negro-Jewish-Asiatic-Indian-European elements, as modified by the peculiarities of the landscape, the Russian ideology with that of the nomadic tribes of Asia, which are imbued with the enormous impersonality of the Asiatic steppes.

The Culture-man outside the Culture-sphere stands in danger of losing his Cultural-orientation — what the British civil administration in India used to call "going negative." During the expansion of the American population over the vast plains, the American colonial lost well-nigh every contact with Western tradition and Western happenings, and his Western culture was diluted. Only in one part of America was there a successful transplantation of Western culture, in the South, but it was destroyed, for all practical purposes, by the victory of the Yankees in the Secession War, 1861-1865. While the American lost his Western culture, step by step, he became primitive. Had he fought a Culturally-alien world, such as the Chinese or

Hindu, he would have retained his Cultural-orientation in fullest measure, for conflict with the Alien strengthens the Proper. But he fought merely savages and, more often, the landscape itself, the hardships of Nature. In the inward contest between Culture and Landscape, Landscape was largely the victor. Because comfort is one of the main ideals of the American, his vital impetus finds expression primarily in the domain of technics. Unrestrained by tradition, by political or social considerations, he fell head over heels into *absolute technical development*, and — in technics — he made his the foremost among the Western Colonies. Thus, as a result of his century of state-less expansion, the American succumbed, on the one hand, to the primitivity of his vast and empty continent, while, as a result of the concentration made possible for him by the absence of power-struggles, on the other, he made himself in some respects superior to Europeans. This had as its consequence yet another peculiarity.

The simultaneous presence of primitivity and over-civilisation in the American shaped his relationship to Europe into an unhealthy one. With his strong technical aptitude, he came to regard Europe as *inferior;* with his primitivity, he failed to comprehend Europe's Cultural Imperative in the 20th century. Hence he offered no resistance when the Culture-distorting régime foisted on America the idea that it had to *educate* Europe.

This idea could be all the more inculcated since America is by nature feminine-matriarchal and attributes great value to formal education. In America the autodidact will find neither political, academic, professional, nor social recognition. This peculiarity of the American character has been aggravated by the Culture-distorting element, and American schools and universities have been made into scholastic factories that produce uniform biological units. They have eradicated human individuality, so far as that can be attained at all in the human species. All values imparted through this "education," such as comfort, security, and social uniformity, may be found on the purely animal level in man. None appeal to the specifically human level, which is embodied at highest potential by the unique and individualised human being, with his loftier values.

While the American is a Culture-man, *reprimitivised* on the

one side of his being, *over-civilised* on the other, since he is completely and entirely animated by the ideals of peace, comfort, and security, the Russian is a barbarian, and still wholly primitive. Centuries of Petrinism never touched the underground Russia. No matter that it figured as such for centuries, Russia never became a nation of the West. America is a genuine Western colony, though, to be sure, it must now be counted part of the Outer Revolt.

The orientation towards technics is common to both: America is technical by instinct; Russia has become so under compulsion from its leaders, who have only politico-military reasons for embracing technics. In the field of philosophy, America's sole contribution to the Western intellectual heritage was Pragmatism — the doctrine that Truth is "what works." In other words, Truth is not a function of the Soul, but of Nature. Pragmatism is at once a primitive and over-civilised philosophy, primitive, because its position *vis-à-vis* Truth is devoid of higher culture; over-civilised, because it makes all Truth merely an attribute of *Technics.* Expressed in terms of the American psychology: "*True* is what procures me more security, more comfort." In America, obsession with technics is the expression and content of life of the population. It is *instinctive*, and America naturally seeks to export it to whatever countries its armies and bomber-squadrons have conquered. In Russia, on the other hand, the technics-obsession merely serves political and military ends, and is imposed on the Russian population only through the apparatus of a political dictatorship. The Russian experiences things primarily in a religious way; hence the incredible spectacle of his worshipping *a machine.*

Russia exhibits the same education-obsession as America: In the words of Lunacharsky: "Education, distributed according to Marxist principles, can make even the most mediocre Oriental intelligent." Once again, a common denominator with America. There, too, "intelligence" is regarded as something that can be acquired, and, moreover, as the only distinction between human beings. Both Russia and America hold that the External forms and conditions the mind. Both emphasise totally environment and experience, negate dogmatically Spirit and Soul. For both the collective man is the ideal and the prevalent type. In both there naturally exists the most extreme intolerance towards anything other than the mass-ideal.

In Russia, the craze for uniformity, including the education-mania, is likewise imposed from above to carry out a political programme. The emphasis on the power of environment, the adoration of reflexology, the idolisation of machines, of statistics and percentages, and of economic theories generally — all this is in Russia simply *technique*, and it is all essentially *negative:* the Russian peasant-barbarian soul is a religious ferment, and, as such, abhors economic theories, machines, science, and nationalism. The programme of Moscow-Bolshevism represents a means of quashing the hyper-individuality of a people of Pugachevs, Aksakovs, Kropotkins, Nechayevs, Dostoievskys, Rasputins, and *Skoptsy. Primarily, Moscow-Bolshevism is a method for politicising the religious-barbarian Russia.* That the Moscow régime uses Marxism as an export-article is simply political idiocy, and the possibility constantly exists that it will one day discard it because of its ineffectiveness.

For Europe the following distinction is important: American-Jewish Bolshevism is the instinctive destruction of the West through primitive, anti-Cultural ideas — peace, comfort, security, abolition of individuality —, through over-technicisation, through the imposition of Culture-distortion and Culture-retardation. Russian Bolshevism seeks to attain the destruction of the West in the spirit of pan-Slavic religiosity, i.e., the Russification of all humanity.

Thus American-Jewish Bolshevism poses a real spiritual threat to Europe. In its every aspect, American-Jewish Bolshevism strikes a weak spot in the European organism. Even in Europe there exists a stratum, the Michel-stratum, the inner-America, which is animated by the purely animal American ideal of peace, comfort, security, abolition of individuality. Even in Europe there is an element that would like to replace culture with machinery. Even on Europe Culture-retarding régimes can be imposed, if necessary with American bayonets. Even in Europe Culture-distortion is present: the dictature over Europe of the American-Jewish Symbiosis itself. And even in Europe, in the midst of the Age of Absolute Politics, the Cato-type exists: You can watch him babbling, misty-eyed, about democratic ideals while the Barbarian and the Distorter occupy the sacred soil of the West. The 20th century European Cato would rather see the West destroyed than have finally to toss the rubbish of democratic ideals on the scrap heap of history, where the corpse

of Democracy lies stinking and putrescent after a half century of decay.

Russian Bolshevism is simply barbarism, and therefore finds no resonance anywhere in Europe. Even Europe's lowest spiritual stratum, the inner traitor, the Michel-stratum, has nothing whatever in common with the pan-Slavism of barbaric population-streams. Russian religiosity has been temporarily and, from a Cultural standpoint, falsely raised to political intensity as a reflex of the great Western spiritual development, the Resurgence of Authority, the genesis of the Imperium-Idea. Without the Western Culture, there would be no such structure as Russia, only marauding tribes of barbaric horsemen like the Cossacks in *Taras Bulba.*

Russian Bolshevism is therefore less dangerous to Europe than American-Jewish Bolshevism, for no aspect of its menace corresponds to a weakness in Europe's spiritual armour. Europe actually has an inner America, the Michel-stratum; however, Europe has no inner Russia. Obviously, the so-called Communist Parties are not at all the reliable tools wherewith a Russian occupation of Europe could be built. In fact, the work of these Communist Parties is already done. They were useful instruments of early Bolshevism's foreign policy, especially in the period 1933-1939. During the Second World War, they helped save Russia's existence as a political unit; after the War, they helped create the Russian power-accumulation, extending from Hanover to Hong-Kong, the largest contiguous power-accumulation in the history of the world. Yet, today, between the Second and Third World Wars, all Communist Parties, including the American, are politically insignificant.

The Communist Parties of the West are simply class-war units, not bearers of barbarism and Russian pan-Slav nationalism. In the 20th century, all are forced to think in terms of facts and not merely words, so far as Politics is concerned, and Russia's connexion with Western class-war rests simply on words. Russia claims to be the bea.er of class-war in the West. Nevertheless, during the Second World War the Moscow régime forbade the American Communist Party to engage in class-warfare. Actually, the entire policy of using Marxism as a political export-article is now political stupidity, for Marxism has lost its former rabble-rousing value in the West. The highpoint of

class-war in the West has passed.

In particular, it was the re-orientation of Russian world-policy after the Second World War, the turning against the Jewish entity of Church-State-Nation-People-Race, that sealed the doom of every Communist Party in the West, the one in America included.

The blow that the American-Jewish Symbiosis has dealt the European organism is well-known. The values of this Symbiosis are purely animal, anti-Spiritual, anti-Aristocratic, anti-Cultural, anti-Heroic, anti-Imperialist, and therefore appeal to the worst element in the European population and to the worst in every individual European. In each point of its attack, America-Jewry opposes the values of Capitalism to those of Imperialism, the heroic world-outlook of the Age of Absolute Politics. With the spiritual-ethical values of Capitalism, America-Jewry is planning to kill the Western organism. But since the Past can never destroy the Future, only attempt to thwart it, that means American bayonets imposing the anti-Cultural Interregnum on Europe, and therein lies the possibility that for Europe will follow many decades of degradation, chaos, darkness, stultification, misery, and wasting away.

The effect that a Russian occupation of Europe would have on the Western Culture is not yet equally well-known, and can be determined only by uncovering its organic basis.

The Russian is a barbarian; the European is a Culture-man in his late-Civilisation phase. Before this moment in History, barbarians have violently invaded Culture-areas. In the 16th century B.C., Northern barbarians invaded the Egyptian Culture-petrifact, to enact the chapter of history that is called the "Hyksos"-era. About 1700 B.C., the Kassites conquered and occupied the Babylonian Culture-area, and, around the same time, the Aryans in a barbaric wave from the North flooded into and conquered the Culture of the Indus. Chinese history in its first stirrings is the epic of a barbarian invasion by the Chou. Imperial Rome — even Republican Rome — was invaded more than once by the barbarian Germans and Gauls. In none of these historical instances did the invasion of the barbarians destroy the body of the Culture; in each case the result was finally the absorption of the barbarian elements into the

Culture-body or their expulsion. The barbarian comes to destroy and stays to learn. Spiritually, the barbarian is a *tabula rasa.* Labile and childlike, he is eager to apply the new doctrines, new life-forms, to which he has been converted. Hence the Romanov Petersburg of the 18th and 19th centuries displayed a higher degree of Western Politesse and social-form than any European capital before it.

The belief that a Russian-barbarian occupation of the whole of Europe would be similar to the Russian occupation of half of Germany after the Second World War is a completely false estimate of the possibilities. A Russian occupation of all Europe would involve an entirely different distribution of forces and a completely different psychological situation. In the first place, the Russian occupation after the Second World War originated as a gift from America. Cynically, Europe's border against Asia, which had been pushed back gradually over a millenium, was restored to its place of 900 years ago. Thus the history, honour, and traditions of thirty generations of Europeans were outraged. The atrocities committed during the first years of the Russian occupation were permitted, encouraged, and even imitated by America. Without American encouragement, Russia would not have been in the position to commit its atrocities. In the second place, Europe was not politically able to intervene to protect 30,000,000 Europeans, for every European country was governed by the churchill-régimes the Americans had appointed, and these puppet-governments greeted barbarian Russia as their "valiant ally" while their members exchanged decorations with those of the Moscow régime.

Russia's occupation of a small part of Europe and its domination over one tenth of the European population after the Second World War were made possible only by the Washington régime, which, in 1945, wanted Europe so divided that the Red Flag would wave over Berlin and Vienna. If the Washington régime, instead of giving Russia simply a small part of Europe, had abandoned to it all of Europe — and that is a possibility contained in the events to come —, the division of forces would be completely different. Instead of America-Jewry, the whole of Russia, Eastern Europe, and most of Western Europe — under churchill-régimes — ranged against part of Germany, then against 200,000,000 Russians, would be arrayed the total body of the West, 250,000,000 men who are superior to them in intelligence, technical skill, organisational

talent, and will-to-power. If this happens, America will be expelled from Europe, once and for all. Europe will have but a single enemy. That would be a unifying factor such as did not exist from the First Crusade until Lepanto.

A Russian occupation would develop along one or the other of two lines. The first possibility is an endless series of European uprisings against Russia that could result only in the expulsion of the demoralised barbarians. The second possibility would result from Russia's introducing a clever régime and according Europe extensive autonomy and magnanimous treatment. Within a few decades, this Europe would naturally aim at infiltrating horizontally the whole Russian seat of origin, its technical, economic, social, and, finally, military and political life. Instead of the Russification of Europe, as Dostoievsky and Aksakov dreamt of it, would result the Europeanisation of Russia once again, and this time in far stronger degree. This would occur from pure historical *necessity*, since this is the Age of Absolute Politics and Europe is politically shrewd whereas barbarian Russia is formless and politically inept, fluctuating between senseless vehemence and inner doubt. Not even the most brilliant statesmen in Russia could use this barbarian material to subjugate Europe in this Imperialist stage of its Destiny. An attempt by Russia to integrate Europe into its power-accumulation peacefully would eventually result in the rise of a new Symbiosis: Europe-Russia. Its final form would be that of a European Imperium. An attempt by Russia to chastise and terrorise Europe without the help of America would result in Russia's expulsion from Europe for good, by a Europe whose own dormant barbarian instincts had been thus reawakened.

If Russia should occupy Europe and attempt to imitate the American policy of encouraging petty-statism, to divide and conquer, it would fail utterly. America has been successful in that policy only because of its access to the European Michel-stratum with its lickspittle churchills. The Michel yearns for American capitalism and liberalism, but trembles with abyssmal cowardice before Russian barbarism. The Communist Parties would be of slight use to Russia in any attempt to set up puppet-governments on the model of America's churchill-régimes. The leadership and membership of these Communist Parties is composed of inferior European types, not of pan-Slavs or religious Russian nationalists. The barbarian, immature and

unversed in the subtleties of the art of Politics, trusts only those who are of his own religion, and the true religion of the Russian is not Marxism, but *Russia.* The first victims of a Russian occupation of Europe would be the European Communists, who would be liquidated at the slightest suspicion of disloyalty. Their "Communism" stems from books, their pro-Russian sentiments from hatred and envy of their European surroundings, their utopian orthodoxy about Russia comes from a lack of realism and an exaggerated intellectualism. The Russian knout and the Russian revolver would soon teach them what they have not learnt from their books, would shatter their utopian ideals and give their hatred a new focus.

Russia's effect on petty-statism and petty-nationalism would in no way resemble America's successful perpetuation of these Culture-pathological phenomena. To carry out its policy in Europe, America *needs* petty-statism. Not only does it work in the spirit of the principle, *divide et impera*, it also cannot think outside the narrow framework of it. After the Second World War, the Washington régime, which held absolute power to force its will on enfeebled Europe, announced its policy of a "united Europe." It then proceeded to Balkanise Europe politically and atomise it socially in unparalleled fashion. Numerous congresses of toothless and infantile old men from the 19th century passed even more numerous resolutions, but the result was continued disunity and chaos. The childish dotards had received permission from Washington to jabber about the "unification" of Europe as much as they liked, but they were not allowed to say a word about the Liberation of Europe. That is why all these congresses led to nothing. For the Unification of Europe and the Liberation of Europe are one and the same process: seen from within, it is Unification; from without, Liberation.

The fact that Russia used the fiction of "independent" states in its post-War occupation of Eastern Europe offers no criterion for its policy in the event it should occupy Western Europe, the Europe that is synonymous with the Western Culture. In any case, simply the presence of the barbarian, let alone his policy, would dissolve the Inner Enemy of Europe, the Michel-stratum, and thus liberate all creative forces within Europe from the tyranny of the Past.

Without the Michel, without his leaders, namely the churchills, without American bayonets, the distribution of forces would be as follows: the European will-to-power and the European Destiny against the sheer military might of a barbarian horde. The dissolution of the Michel-stratum would automatically destroy petty-statism, for petty-statist ideals and theories are preserved only in Culture-retarding brains. The barbarian, whether he wished it or not, would complete the *spiritual* unification of Europe by removing the only inner-European obstacle to that unity. From the Spiritual to the Political is but one step.

The following would be the results of the two possible kinds of Russian policy, the far-sighted policy of striving to integrate Europe into an enormous Russian Empire, embracing the whole world, and the policy of attempting to rule Europe by terror and violence.

Should Russia aim at a lasting incorporation of Europe into its Empire, it could succeed only if it granted Europe significant concessions. The first of these would have to be administrative autonomy for Europe as a unit, for that is the desire of all Europeans — the Michel-stratum and its leaders, the senile churchills, of course, excepted.

Should Russia attempt to terrorise Europe, it would summon forth in the European People the will to counter-terror. Faced with the barbarian, all Europeans, even the simplest minded liberals, would learn the necessity of inner firmness, of a stern will, the virtues of Command and Obedience, for these alone could force the barbarian to accept demands, or else retreat to his tundras and steppes. All Europeans would realise that not parliamentary babble, class-war, capitalism, and elections, but only Authority, the Will-to-Power, and finally, the military spirit could ever drive out the barbarian. The expulsion of England's army of 40,000 men by a few hundred Irish guerrilla-fighters in the years 1916-1923 would be repeated on a larger scale. In a great, unrelenting War of Liberation, Europe would unite itself, and cast the barbarian back to the distant plains of Asia.

To conclude: Between the two powers in the Concert of Bolshevism that dominates this Second Interbellum-Period,

there are numerous similarities, some profound, others superficial. Neither of the two is an organism with a positive Mission; neither of the two exhibits the inner qualities that alone can found and preserve a world-system; neither of them has or can have an aristocracy; in short, neither of them is the seat of a High Culture. In both the element of Landscape predominates over the cultural component in every stratum of the human material; both make use of an antiquated Western ideology that is completely ineffectual in the world-situation of the Age of Absolute Politics; both have not the faintest inkling of the Imperium-Idea, the necessary fulfilment whereof is the total historical meaning of this Age; both believe it possible to attain a static world-order in which History would have ceased to exist, and this belief makes both dangerously relentless; both believe Europe can be destroyed as a politico-Cultural unit, and degraded to the level of China.

Thus, from the European standpoint, there is in a *Cultural* sense no choice between these two powers, for both represent fundamental opposites to European Cultural imperatives.

In their political relation to Europe, however, the two extra-European powers widely and fundamentally differ. Owing to the presence of a European inner America, the Washington régime is able to establish or maintain in every European country: Culture-distortion, petty-statism, finance-capitalism, democracy, economic distress, and chaos. Regardless of its intentions, Russia produces a spiritual aversion throughout Europe. If America, deliberately or otherwise, relinquished to Russia the whole of Europe, Russia's occupation would have to be based either on terror or large-scale concessions to procure collaboration. Both occupation policies would end in the domination of Russia by Europe, either through a peaceful inner conquest or a series of Liberation Wars that Europe would wage as a unit against Russia. Barbarian Russia can only awaken Europe's sterner instincts. The American-Jewish Symbiosis, composed of fellah-Jews and American colonials who are at once primitive and over-civilised, appeals to the lowest stratum of Europe and to the lowest stratum in every European, the stratum of animal instincts, laziness, cowardice, avarice, dishonour, and ethical individualism.

America can only divide Europe—no matter what its policy.

Russia can only unite Europe—no matter what its policy.

From their comparative relationships to Europe, it follows quite clearly that a Russian-barbarian domination of all Europe, if such a thing were brought about by American policy—and that is the only way such an event could occur—would be less injurious to the Destiny of Europe than a continuation of the American-Jewish domination, for the barbarian, by his very presence, would dissolve the Inner Enemy of Europe, the Michel-stratum, and unite Europe spiritually.

This brings us to the concrete question of political decisions for Europe. The political question would be: How is power to be enlarged? But since Europe has no power, the question is: How is power to be obtained? There are only two political units in the world; hence the question is simply: From which political unit can Europe wrest away power? Or in other words: *Who is the Enemy?*

The armistice that concluded the Second World War left Europe divided between Russia and America-Jewry. Russia received ten per cent of Europe's population, America-Jewry was allotted ninety per cent. By Europe is meant here, of course, the Cultural Europe, viz., Germany, France, England, Italy, Spain, together with tiny provinces like Switzerland, and not the geographic "Europe" that is an historically worthless concept.

The Washington régime naturally seeks to convince its European subjects to identify the interests of America-Jewry with their own and therefore prepare Europe for war against Russia in alliance with it. The propaganda that aims at enlisting Europe's participation in this war has three main points: first, Russia is not a "democracy"; second, it "enslaves" other peoples; third, a Russian occupation of Europe would result in the slaughter of the whole European population or a considerable part thereof.

The first point is politically meaningless, nor is the second point worth taking seriously. To enslave two hundred and fifty million people who are spiritually, ethically, scientifically, technically, militarily, and politically the most highly developed in the world is impossible. So far as Europeans can be enslaved at all, they are already enslaved by America-Jewry. Today the people of Europe work with every possible exertion for the enrichment and aggrandisement of the financiers, industrial-barons, politicians, and generals of North America. Slavery no longer means the rattling of chains, rather shortages of currency and materials, rationing, unemployment, occupation soldiers and their families, puppet-governments, re-armament and military programmes on a gigantic scale.

The third point seeks to *frighten* Europeans into a war to destroy America-Jewry's sole dynamic opponent, thus placing the masters of New York and Washington in control of the entire world. But again, to kill a considerable part of the European population through short-term violent measures would be impossible. The well-planned and systematically executed starvation of Germany by the American-Jewish occupation during the period 1945-1948 killed approximately

3,000,000 people. That is probably the largest number of people that could have been killed by such methods. Overheated brains that could be persuaded that Europe "killed 6,000,000 Jews" can readily imagine the course a Russian massacre of hundreds of millions of human beings would take. People who believe in such nightmares lack a sense for exaggeration, and their psychology is entirely wanting. No great number of men can be trained to kill, directly and systematically, as a daily performance, from morning till evening, over an extended period, unarmed men, women, and children. Certainly, the mere sporadic killing of the kind involved in every military invasion could never reduce the population of Europe to any great extent.

If a selective killing should be the method in an attempt to behead the European organism, then Russia would be likewise incapable of that. This was the method of the American-Jewish "war-crimes" programme, the most extensive terror in the history of the world. America-Jewry attempted to isolate the élite and string up its members one by one; but there, too, it missed the mark. Russia did not practise any systematic "war-crimes" terror, in spite of encouragement on the part of America-Jewry, since it was more interested in individuals as material for the Future than in settling past accounts according to Mosaic Law. Furthermore, the American Colonials and their exotic leaders understand much better than the barbarian how to go about isolating and exterminating superior individuals, for the inner structure and cohesion of the Western Culture are much less familiar to him and much less understood by him. A profound ignorance of the outside world goes hand in hand with Russian xenophobia.

America-Jewry insists that Russia could overwhelm Europe—quite mechanically and automatically—were not American colonial troops here. Yet the *fact* remains that only America's intervention in the Second World War prevented Europe from destroying Russia as a political unit. The present Russian power-accumulation was thus created by America-Jewry. Never in the five centuries of Russian history has Russia been able to make way into Europe unless supported by one or more European states. Against Frederick the Great Russia received aid from France, Austria, and Sweden; against Napoleon Russia received aid from England, Austria, Prussia, Sweden, and Spain.

In 1945, Russia penetrated into Germany only with America's assistance. Before American intervention, Europe had hurled the barbarian back across the Volga. Russia is a threat only to a divided Europe; a united Europe could destroy the power of Bolshevist Russia at the moment of its choosing. That Europe has need of America-Jewry to defend itself against Russia is a crass lie.

Only America can grant Russia entry into Europe; this was true in 1945, and will be just as true in 1967 or 1975. There are two ways in which America-Jewry could deliver Europe to a Russian-Bolshevist occupation: by voluntarily making Russia a gift of it, as it did with China in 1947, or by losing a war against Russia from European bases.

In any case, Europe—that means here above all the Culture-bearing stratum—will choose its own enemy because the 250,000 men who are mystically charged with fulfilling the Destiny of Europe are by nature inwardly free of Culturally-alien influences. Enemy propaganda, however great its extent may be, cannot frustrate the Destiny of a High Culture, for that Destiny is above mechanism and technics, and propaganda is simply a technique. An enemy occupying Europe can probably round up herds of civilians by means of its puppet-governments and call the result an army, but beyond that it cannot go. An army means, first, morale; second, an officer-corps; third, a high command; and, fourth, the human material of the troops. A herd of civilians conscripted under foreign coercion would possess no morale and have no European officer-corps and European high command. Without these, they would be only an armed mob, and, as such, not a formidable match for the barbarians.

We have seen that it is a deep spiritual need of the matriarchal American People to have many and strong allies in a war; and of the ruling-stratum in America it must be remarked that the rider is always limited to the abilities of his mount. We have also seen that Europe is the basis for America's every war-plan against Russia. Europe may be able to exploit these facts.

To secure the collaboration of Europe in the war it is planning against Russia, America would grant Europe huge

concessions—in inner autonomy, in commerce, in military affairs, and even in administrative unification. But since America has the Michel-stratum at its disposal, and this stratum holds office everywhere in Europe, no demands are put to it. Thus the Washington régime can treat Europeans as something less than peons—peons at least receive *a wage*. The churchills of every country make no demands lest they disquiet the American bayonets upon which their tenure of office depends. To expect pride and independence from the stratum of professional traitors is simply unrealistic.

The second way in which the American People's spiritual need to have allies who might be exploited would be through an unswerving, voluntary, neutralisation of Europe *vis-à-vis* the projected war against Russia. Once the Washington régime was forced to accept European neutrality as a fact, it would have to abandon its plans for a European theatre-of-war and evacuate Europe.

Either of these possibilities, if realised, could bring about the Liberation of Europe before the Third World War. The first possibility could be realised only if the Michel-stratum were removed from public life, for the churchills would scarcely place Europe's interests above their class and personal interests, which are protected only by the foreign occupation.

To act creatively in Politics, one must begin with the right choice of enemy. If one selects an enemy from whom one can win no power, the end-result is suicide, as we saw with the self-destruction of the English Empire in the Second World War. Were Europe actually to fight for an enemy, that would be proof that Europe had in fact died, but the continuing mystical relation between the European Culture-bearing stratum and the European population would prevent Europe from doing so. Should the Third World War occur, Europe will participate in it only on its own terms. That is an absolute mystical certainty. Perhaps a herd of hapless conscripts without morale, without European officers and a European high command, can be thrown on the battlefield to fight for an enemy, but that would hardly be European participation worthy of the name.

All this has long since answered the question: *Who is the Enemy?* The enemy must be a political unit at whose expense

we can gain power. America-Jewry has the power in Europe, and if Europe would win back its sovereignty, it can do so only at the expense of America-Jewry. Politics is concrete, and thus the argument that Russia wishes to conquer Europe has but little force. Perhaps India would like to do that as well, but Europe must reckon on facts and not on threats. America has the power in Europe, and, therefore, America is the Enemy.

Two facts dominate the politics of Europe in this historical period: Europe will never fight for its Enemy; Europe will survive the Third World War and its aftermath, regardless of the new weaponry.

These are *metaphysical* facts; they possess Destiny value and cannot be removed by human action. They correspond to all life-furthering, life-affirming, power-increasing instincts of the European People, to the superpersonal Destiny of the Western Culture. In view of these facts, the enemy propaganda of the Russian bogey can be called simply idiotic. America-Jewry is the bearer of the Russian menace, today, as in the Second World War. If it brings about a Russian occupation of all Europe, then all Europe will persevere and overcome that happening. Should America be expelled from Europe before the Third World War, the form of the war would be completely different. Instead of America-Jewry *versus* Russia, it would then be the European Imperium *versus* Russia, and in that form the war would end in the destruction of Russia as a political unit. For the European Imperium, the result would be external security for the coming centuries. Should America attempt to intervene, as before, this time its efforts would be of no avail, for the European Imperium will naturally include England and Ireland. It was only America's fortuitous possession of those bases that enabled it to stab Europe in the back during the Second World War. From North America or Africa, America-Jewry could do little or nothing to help Russia.

The Age is mighty and its tasks enormous, but if we hold fast to our honour and pride, harken to our own instincts and the Inner Imperative, we will win the upper hand in every instance. Although the opponents are gigantic, they are formless; behind their patchwork power-accumulations is a spiritual void which, like a vacuum, will draw back their dispersed forces. Neither America-Jewry nor Russia is a structure inwardly adapted to the

Age of Absolute Politics. The American People is matriarchal, isolationist, and interested only in economic matters. When the power-adventures at the antipodes run into too much money or demand real blood-sacrifice, the Washington régime will no longer be able to force it to tread the false path of senseless World Wars. In the World War, Germany lost 739 Generals, whereas America had the death of a single General to mourn. This fact just symbolises the truth that America has enjoyed success without having to pay the price of it. The moment the adventures become too costly, the Washington régime will have to retreat, for even its "victories" mean nothing to the American People. An apolitical people cannot win an enduring political victory; it does not need it, or want it, or even know how it would use the power proceeding from it.

The Russian barbarian does not understand power; he has no knowledge of the meaning of this Age. Neither the half-Westernised Bolshevists nor the pure-Asiatic masses possess the qualities needed to build an empire. The spiritually unadulterated Russian, whose limitations are binding for the Moscow régime, is *religious*, hence *inward;* he is rural and land-hungry, but there is no nobility and no religion in Russia that attend to his material and spiritual cares. Marxism is a collection of dead and sterile phrases, and can no more strongly inspire the Russian than it can the European. Pan-Slav religiosity does not seek an empire; with it an empire cannot be built.

This is the Age of Absolute Politics, and its meaning is the fulfillment of the Destiny of the Western Civilisation: the formation of the European Imperium and the actualisation of its World-Mission. In this Age, a power that would impose its will on the world must be endowed with the inner qualities that alone can establish and maintain a world-system, the qualities of the Spanish Europe in the 16th century, the English Europe in the 18th and 19th centuries, the Prussian Ethical Socialist Europe in the 20th century, which will survive the 21st century. The one, great, all-embracing quality that is absolutely necessary for such a task is *the consciousness of a Mission.* That cannot come from human resolves; it can come only as the emanation of a superpersonal soul, the organ of a higher Destiny, a Divinity. The American-Jewish and Russian ideas of negative world-conquest are but vague caricatures of the true, Western European Idea of *Imperium Mundi*, a travesty of

History on the world-stage.

Europe recognises its Cultural enemies and its sole political enemy. Thus it sees the only path it can follow. The basis of Europe's politics is *faith* in but under no circumstances fear of the Future. If we follow now the path that our instincts, our intelligence, and our Inner Imperative have prescribed, whatever befalls us shall be *good.* For us there is but one crime, one misdemeanour, and one mistake: that is to be untrue to ourselves and follow alien leaders and hold alien ideals.

Europe also recognises its Inner Enemy: Whosoever pursues another policy than that of a sovereign Europe, whether this be the policy of America-Jewry or Russia, is the Inner Enemy. Petty-statists and petty-nationalists sink to the level of spies and foreign agents. Loyalty to Europe excludes every other political loyalty. No European owes the petty-state of his birth any allegiance whatever, for all these tiny erstwhile-states are now simply anti-European tools in the hands of our Enemy, the Washington régime.

Europe is equal to its historic task. Against the anti-spiritual, anti-heroic "ideals" of America-Jewry, Europe pits its metaphysical ideas, its faith in its Destiny, its ethical principles, its heroism. Fearlessly, Europe falls in for battle, knowing it is armed with the mightiest weapon ever forged by History: the superpersonal Destiny of the European organism. Our European Mission is to create the Culture-State-Nation-Imperium of the West, and thereby we shall perform such deeds, accomplish such works, and so transform our world that our distant posterity, when they behold the remains of our buildings and ramparts, will tell their grandchildren that on the soil of Europe once dwelt a tribe of gods.

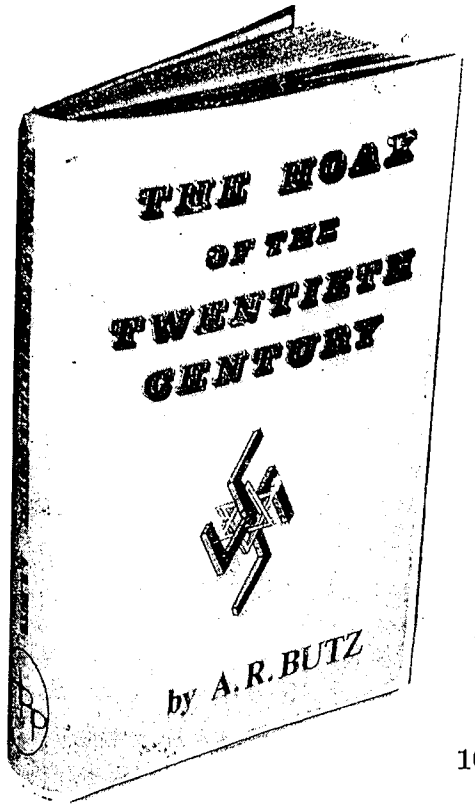

PLEASE
help us expose
THE BIGGEST
JEWISH LIE!

PLEASE
help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order copies of
THE HOAX OF THE
20th CENTURY
by Prof. A.R. Butz
paperback, 315 pages
at these prices:
1/$6.00—3/$15.00
10/$45.00—100/$400.00

The "Holocaust"—fact or fiction?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.....$ 6.00
plus 60 cents for postage and handling.

Order from

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

P.O. BOX 21, REEDY, W.VA. 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 6

when it comes to the truth. In fact, this is my husband's motto and mine second-hand — the truth is the most important thing no matter where you might find it.

After going through the fundamental churches and then through the Kingdom Israel Identity churches (some of which aren't much different from the fundamentals in their dogmatism) with questions and doubts in the back of our minds that we did not even know how to vocalize, we are relieved and excited to hear others express those doubts and seek solutions with an open, searching mind, unafraid of the consequences, even welcoming them.

We can't say we agree with everything written in your publication. How could we or anyone, seeing as how there are opposite viewpoints expressed at times? However, we can safely say that it would not upset us in the least if any of those viewpoints turned out to be the truth. Nor would it surprise us. In fact, your magazine makes more sense and comes closer to the truth as we see it than any other we have ever read. [Thank you for the compliment! We are trying hard!]

We are now in the process of reading WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?, by William Gayley Simpson and are enjoying it very much. Again, some of what he says we find hard to swallow, but cannot condemn him or say that he is wrong in these areas. Who knows? And much of it just "hits the spot," so to speak.

Thanks again for the good words and the keen insight you display.

For Truth and Liberty,
Mr & Mrs. E.A.S., MO.

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 12 March 81

Please send a complete list of all your publications. I have been very impressed with materials I encountered through second-hand sources and which originated from your establishment.

Best regards
J.B., Virginia

* * * * *

My dear George: 11 March 81

Your publication of "The Whiteman's Guide Book" (Liberty Bell, January 1981) was a great shock to me! Tragic that, evidently, you and the author have not known the strength of spiritual awareness which has been one of the greatest assets of the American people, as it was of their forebears [Yes, this "spiritual awareness of the American people" is exactly what caused the slaughter of their boys on foreign battle fields during WW I and WW II, never mind the slaughter of millions of other White Men on the other side of the battle lines! The creasy Yids were only the instigators — the "spiritually aware American people" were the tools!] Have you never really comprehended Washington's faith as his "tower of strength? [The White Man's faith lies in his respect for the eternal laws of

nature – not in a "tower of strength" built on the sandy foundation of Oriental myths!]

Reconsider the history of this nation in its days of moral strength and the former Christian nature of its government [Come now! Wasn't it the majority of 'Christian' congressmen and senators, imbued with the "Christian nature of its government", who were willing tools of the Yids in their efforts to manipulate America into two fraticidal world wars?], as well as the moral courage of the Pilgrims and other pioneers who made this country truly great. Decadence has come only since the leaders have been devoted to power and position rather than to conscience (the "knowing" of the spirit).

Tragic that your otherwise noteworthy messages should include such a misleading article. May your eyes be opened to the truth of the Creator of all that will endure, and to an appreciation of His "well-beloved" Son.

Most sincerely,
In His Name,
Mrs B.D.H., California

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 15 March 81

Thank you very much for the Liberty Bell and the catalog. I like many of your cassettes and will order some in the future.

George, you are doing the right thing because the Christian Identity people are nothing but ignorant, illiterate riff-raff.

I have recommended to Cmdr. Koehl, Thies Christophersen and Manfred Roeder to shove these people aside. For two reasons I cannot believe in that stuff: first for racial reasons and, secondly, for linguistic reasons. The racial reason: We are not, and never were, related to the Semites (the Jews), the Arabs, the Abyssinians. What is contained in the Bible is nothing but an odd assortment of lies, partial truths and historical inconsistencies, and relates more or less to the Jews' problems. The linguistic reason: Our language belongs to the Aryan branch and is more or less related to i.e., Sanskrit, Hindustani, Urdu and Farsi than to Hebrew. Ludendorff was correct in stating that the old Hebrew had no written vowels, and no one could therefore be sure how a word had to be translated. The Bible has then been translated several times, thereby becoming fuzzier and fuzzier. These Identity people base their contentions on Bible passages that can be explained in different ways.

I hope you and yours are well.

Best regards,
A.W., Ohio

* * * * *

Mr Dietz: 16 March 81

Enclosed is check to cover the cost of "The White Man's Bible".

Did you know that the mouthy preacher John Warner of C.D.L. Report accuses you of stealing his rights? Of publishing books that he claims to have travelled to Europe to obtain? I welcome the expiration of my subscription to C.D.L. Report, published by a coward. Babs Minhinette,

his former secretary, can inform you all about Warner.

He claims you are a thief real estate broker and publisher of stolen manuscripts, tucked back in the hills of West Virginia [Just consider the source!]. He and his so-called Christian church might bear watching.

Best regards,
C.H., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George: 16 March 81

Thank you so much for your long letter and for the insured parcel which I got safely. I think the previous parcel by ship must have got lost or stolen. But even if you send something by surface mail, please always register it, as English literature here is read easily. Thanks also for the beautiful photographs of our Leader. I keep them safely and will give some to my friends. Thank you for telling me so much about yourself. When I read your letter, I feel as if I am with you. I also received the Liberty Bell for January, February, March and April.

Yes, the poor Michael Caignet [one of the leaders of the French Nationalist organisation F.A.N.E. which was outlawed by the French government last year, who had acid thrown in his face during an attack by Jewish hoodlums] had so much to suffer. I wrote him a nice letter and also sent him some money as he does not have any [Letters and donations may be addressed to: Michael Caignet c/o Notre Europe, B.P. 76-75462, Paris-Cedex 10, France]. I wrote him that certainly one day he'll be avenged. Something has to happen one day, because we prefer our WELTANSCHAUUNG to their dirty money system!

Savitri Devi has just been operated on her left eye a few days ago. Her right eye cannot see much since the optic nerve is atrophied. She cannot write or read at present and I write her letters. She is a bit depressed, but when she learned that a young boy of 26 [Michael Caignet] has become almost blind due to the acid thrown in his face, she picked up courage. More young people are on our side and this enrages the other swine.

I read with interest the books received.

With the best greetings and good wishes for you and your family,

V.S., India

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 17 March 81

A friend of mine, a Christian-Patriot, showed me some of your booklets last year and suggested that I might like to subscribe. For some reason I held back, although I had enjoyed the issue she'd loaned me.

Now, I'm glad that I did not subscribe. I think the hand of God must have been staying me. Why? Because today that same friend sent me a photocopy of a letter from Pastor Sheldon Emry to you, with no comment of her own. None was needed.

The forces of evil are nibbling away at the less staunch, and the not truly dedicated "Christians" and one by one you, who seemed to be leaders of Right, are shown to have feet of clay. Unwilling or unable to defend the Book which was instrumental in creating this nation you imply

that you defend. Shame on you!

Have you ever marveled at a book, some of which was written over 2,000 years ago, which accurately tells of our present day dope problem (pharmacopea), spiritism (necromancy), or of men or women performing sexually to their own sex (an abomination)? These phenomena, although known in previous ages [and demonstratively practised in Old Testament days!], never existed in the epidemic proportions that they do now, and thereby warranted the comments by early prophets of today's (latter day's) problems.

One by one the [self-fulfilling] prophecies have been fulfilled. A very few are left for us to await their terrible, yet wondrous, occurrances. Wondrous, because in their coming to pass, we reach the long-awaited end of this system of Satan's. And, sad to say, you have been victimized by one of his henchmen.

I hope you wake up before it is too late, and set the record straight with your readership—that you were mesmerized by an intellectual adversary who used his lying logic to sway you as a carnie midway spieler might have. Mr. Perier sounds as if he is a French Zionist. I do not know of him but I'll remember him now, as the purveyor of fizz water instead of the substance of truth.

If you have realized your error and will correct the wrongs you did to your subscribers, I would like to know, and would then be glad to subscribe to Liberty Bell. I will be interested to hear your comments on this. [No comment necessary! Just bring on the tar-barrel and the feathers!]

Sincerely,
Mrs A.R.M., Arkansas

* * * * *

Dear George: 19 March 81

Skeptics like Ben Klassen have every right to call Christianity suicidal. I wish Christians would take a look at Luke 20:35. "But those who are worthy of the other world and the resurrection from the dead, neither take women in marriage nor are women given in marriage to them." Men who do marry are merely "sons of the earth" (see previous verse) and cannot go to heaven. Why? Because you have to be resurrected in order to go to heaven. This is why the Catholic Church forbids the clergy to marry. I quoted Jesus Christ, not St. Paul.

As for who will go to hell in the Final Judgment, check Matthew 25:33. It says: "And he will set the sheep at his right, and the goats at his left." Jesus came to be the shepherd of the lost tribe of the House of Israel. These are the only people his disciples were supposed to go and convert. So these are the only Hebrews who are going to be considered real Christians; these are the sheep. The lamb and sheep were Israelite symbols. So who are the goats? The goat is an independent, resourceful animal with a lot more brains than a sheep, and capable of defending itself. Was the goat symbolic of any people in the ancient world? Yes, the goat was the rebus of the Goths. Seen from the side, a goat looks like it has one horn,

and this animal is the origin of the unicorn myth. What this all boils down to is that certain Jews are saved and Germans are damned, except those Germans who have made themselves into celibate Jews, a contradiction in itself, since Jews are the most libidinous people on earth.

2nd Esdras (an apocryphal writing,) claims the Lost Ten Tribes, (only one of three branches that is,) got as far west as Roumania. Now it would be all right if Identity Christians claimed that eastern and southern Europeans had people among them with Hebrew blood. Also, other Levantines, even Canaanites, reached Greece and Italy as slaves. But that's as far as it goes. It is preposterous to claim that Vikings, Saxons, Franks, and the rest of the Nordic tribes were descended from Abraham. The Assyrian dispersion of the House of Israel was not complete until 700 B.C., and there were White Europeans living in Europe long before then. They were uncircumcised, too.

We should appreciate the efforts of Identity Christians in making white people more racially conscious. Race must be at the core of any religion the white man has in the future, or he is doomed. To claim that only Christianity can make white people moral is absurd and contrary to common sense. We can and will make a better religion, and one which does not demand that you put a lock on your mind and throw away the key. Christianity is for the stupid, the lazy, the uneducated, and the weak, of which there are plenty of people in this world. Maybe the Christian Church can make "better people" out of them; it is certainly determined to proliferate society with the teeming masses and wretched refuse. No birth control, no euthanasia, and be sure and make everybody support all the cripples and genetic defects and allow them to reproduce.

Best regards
J.P., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear George: 18 March 81

Thanks for the literature. Please send ten copies (your choice)of the Liberty Bell. . .

I have been affiliated with various White Racist Groups but have grown tired of their attacks upon one another. We have no time for such things. . . I find it refreshing that you do not usually insult any but the real enemies. Congratulations on your extraordinary work.

T.T., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 21 March 81

If "The Great Liberty Bell Debate" would not be so serious, it would be amusing. I cannot refrain from giving my comments:

To M.T., N.Y.: [April L.B.] I would also like to see the oh-so-Christians of America repent for their sins of crime they have committed against the German people, i.e., for their participation in "hate Germany" classes, for their support of the unconditional surrender policy against Germany, for their rape of German women, their delivery of German prisoners of war into the hands of the Russians for shipment to Siberia,

Siberia, and on and on, all of it in the name of Christ.

To M.B., California: You write Hitler was a Christian. Sure, he was baptised and believed what he was taught when he was young — as I did! Christianity has many levels, as has humanism, socialism, Judaism. But many change their belief systems, especially now that we enter the Age of Aquarius. I, too, still believe in God (not Jahweh), as my Aryan ancestors did thousands of years before the God of Abraham was invented. I also still believe in Christ who drove the money changers out of the temple and was crucified for this courageous act. But I don't think he is going to "save" me.

To J.S., N.J.: Best letter.

To W.J.C., Georgia: Something similar happened to me some years ago when I had to realize that my famous preacher was not very "loving."

To H.C., North Carolina: Nobody says you should publicly come out against Christianity, but we should have a discussion. Christianity is not outdated, but the Age of Pisces is over. It was never a Bronce Age religion — that was the Age of Taurus, 4000-2000 B.C. Christianity is not the last Dinosaur, but a tradition we have to cope with intelligently and with understanding, or, in your words, with respect and dignity.

To James Combs: Again, yes, I think Hitler was an excellent Christian, whatever that means. But his movement is known for a WELTANSCHAUUNG, a word which cannot really be translated. There was lots of room for good Christians in it. Well, many priests and evangelicals didn't like it (Bonhoeffer, Faulhaber, etc.), so they later became traitors to their country. Oh, these good Christians.— I too belong to the "Golden Age" generation and came over here 20 years ago. Your insights are naive. Do you really know what it meant to "stick it out in those years after the war in Germany?" I would have loved to get an academic degree in those years, but since you had bombed us to death, this was impossible. But congratulations on your degree. You are right, it is sad that patriots are divided and I agree, we should unite. But are YOU ready?

An Aryan sister, Va.

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 March 81

I've enclosed a check for $20 for the book "The White Man's Bible", with a little left over.

Some years ago I had Ben at my home when I was somewhat active with Matt Koehl. His last book was quite excellent and he writes quite well.

My wife and I found the March issue of The Liberty Bell most interesting. If you remember, my wife was one of those mean old Nazis and it seems she hasn't changed much.

Regards to you and your family.

Heil Hitler!
O.M., Florida

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

Salut fie ai ce merg spre marea biruinta legionara. Corneliu Z. Codreanu 1938

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

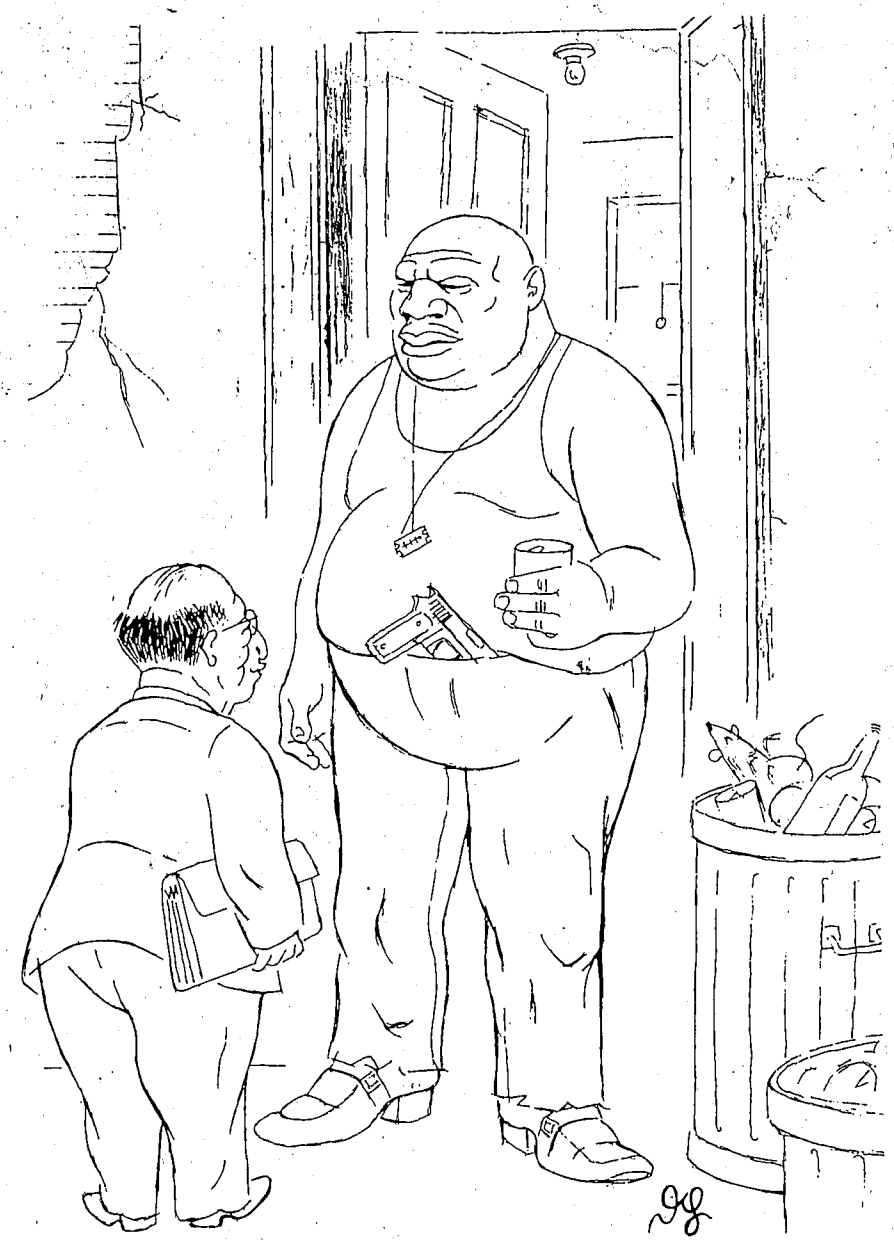

"'I'm Morris Finkelstein of the Federal Firearms Registration Bureau. Any handguns to register, sir?"

The Liberty Bell

THE ENEMY OF OUR ENEMIES

A CRITIQUE
OF FRANCIS PARKER YOCKEY'S
THE ENEMY OF EUROPE

Part I

Revilo P. Oliver

page 5

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4490.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHTT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$13.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$20.00
THIRD CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$19.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$22.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$32.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$37.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies via UPS	$ 10.00
100 copies via UPS	$ 75.00
500 copies via UPS	$250.00
1000 copies via UPS	$450.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world. George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Liberty Bell

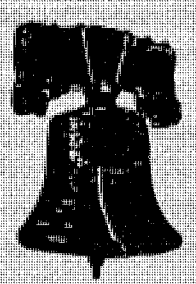

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

MAGNIFICENT BRASS PAPERWEIGHT

Full size replica of the Knuckle Duster

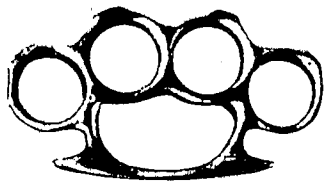

ORDER TODAY!
$8.50 postpaid
Aluminum paperweight
$4.50 postpaid
For novelty paperweight use only.
Not intended for any other use.

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

CONTENTS

VOL. 8 — NO. 11
JULY 1981

Nature's Eternal Religion 2
Letters to the Editor 4
The Enemy of Our Enemies 5

BLANK

religion that has given them a plan, a program and an ideology which they have clung to with remarkable tenacity and loyalty. Their reward has been not only the survival of their race, but world control and domination as well.

Klassen argues that if the White Race, which genetically has all the trump cards in its hands — superior numbers, intelligence and ability — had played the game the same way, if it had had a racial religion, it would now be supreme on the face of the earth. He contends that to *Creativity* the White Race is the most precious value on the face of the earth, although the White Race is the last to recognize this. Though it is late, it is not too late — if the White Race will chuck Christianity and its suicidal tenets overboard and rally around its own racial Religion — *Creativity.*

The goal of such religion is not only survival, but an ever increasing spiral of advancement in intelligence, health and well-being. The heart of this religion — the Golden Rule of *Creativity* — is: what is good for the White Race is the highest virtue; what is bad for the White Race is the ultimate sin, period!

There is more, much more in *Nature's Eternal Religion* which, as we have stated in a previous review, laid the foundations for Klassen's second production, *The White Man's Bible.* Together, the two books constitute the creed, the program, and the final solution for the survival and salvation of the White Race. If the White Race survives, history will probably show that *Creativity* was the turning point and the first great racial religion the White Race has produced in six thousand years of civilization.

Nature's Eternal Religion $8.00
plus 80 cents for postage and handling

The White Man's Bible $8.00
plus 80 cents for postage and handling

Order both books and save $4.00 ..... *$12.00*
plus $1.60 for postage and handling

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Dear Mr Dietz: 25 March 81

Sorry I am a little late with my renewal. I haven't forgotten you nor will I ever. You are doing a good job. I'll be sending you a book order in a week or so. I enjoy your books very much.

Keep up the good work, your comrade as ever,

C.F., Arkansas

* * * * *

Dear George: 26 March 81

I found the enclosed article [from the PRETORIA (S.A.) News of March 26, reprinted below] in today's left wing newspaper. I hope you'll find it interesting.

George, can you tell me what happened in Germany? [Very simple: In a concerted drive to prevent our brethren in Germany from reading the truth, the federal authorities, in a well-planned and concentrated effort, on March 24, raided the homes and apartments of hundreds of Germans suspected of being distributors of "Nazi propaganda material," even though it is not (yet) against the law over there to receive single copies of any book for study purposes, but only the distribution thereof. In a flagrant violation of postal secrecy and the privacy act, certified letters were halted and confiscated, and private libraries taken from the rightful owners. We were informed of this action 7:30 AM on the day of their drive to destroy the last vestiges of freedom.]

Here in South Africa there is also a sort of campaign against right-wingers, launched by minister of police LeGrange, because of breaking up public meetings of the National Party of P.W. Botha. But there is light for the future.

Greetings to Liberty Bell and George Dietz. C.J.,M, Esquire
South Africa

* * * * *

Dear George: 28 March 81

I was delighted to read, in your recent issue, a very extended fine quality essay on: The attitude of Americans toward the German people. How is it that you come up with so much really good intelligent material? This is not flattery! I am just an honest American, precisely as you are an honest German — beneath the surface we have a very similar Soul.

In recent months I have been studying our American culture [ist da doch eine Spur von Kultur?], a little known area — least of all by our school teachers who should know better, but in my experience, our academic people are as ill-informed as anybody. May I quote a paragraph from a speech given to a New York press club — but from the year 1851?

continued on page 56

THE ENEMY OF OUR ENEMIES

A CRITIQUE
OF FRANCIS PARKER YOCKEY'S
THE ENEMY OF EUROPE

Part I

Revilo P. Oliver

Copyright 1979, 1981
by Revilo P. Oliver

All rights reserved. No part of this book, except brief excerpts for the purpose of review, may be reproduced in any form without written permission by the publisher. For information write to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

CONTENTS
Part I

The Retroversion 2
Historionomy 7
Cyclical History 16
The Great Pseudo-Morphosis 29

THE ENEMY OF OUR ENEMIES

WHEN Francis Parker Yockey completed and published *Imperium* in 1948, he wrote a comparatively short sequel or pendant to his major work. This sequel, which he later entitled *The Enemy of Europe*, is now lost, but he had his manuscript with him when he was in Germany in 1953, and, after revising two passages to take account of events since 1948, he had it translated into German and printed at Frankfurt-am-Main in an edition of two hundred copies. Yockey's work displeased the Jews, who accordingly ordered their henchmen to raid the printing plant, punish the printer, smash the types, and destroy all copies of the book. Yockey escaped and fortunately had already sent several copies abroad, and it is from a photocopy of one of these that Mr. Francis has tried to restore Yockey's English text, so far as possible.

The Enemy of Europe is a work of great philosophical, historical, and political significance because

(1) In it Yockey applies to the contemporary situation of the world the philosophy of history that he elaborated in *Imperium*, much as Spengler in *Die Jahre der Entscheidung* applied to the world of 1933 the philosophical theory he had expounded in his *Untergang des Abendlandes.*

(2) It is the earliest coherent expression of a political attitude in Europe which first became manifest to Americans in the late 1950s and which at the present time largely determines the conduct of the various European nations in their relations with the United States and the Soviet Union. This attitude, which is generally misunderstood because, for the most part, Europeans cautiously use in public only equivocal or vague terms to intimate or disguise what Yockey said explicitly and without diplomatic subterfuge, was quickly imitated in other parts of the world and is commonly designated by such terms as 'neutralism,' 'uncommitted nations,' and 'The Third World.'

(3) Yockey's analysis of the situation when he wrote poses today the most urgent question before intelligent Americans

and, indeed, all other members of our race — a question of political fact that each of us must solve, at least provisionally, before he can estimate the chances that our species will survive on this globe.

It will be proper, therefore, to examine, as summarily as possible, each of these three aspects of *The Enemy of Europe.* Before we do so, however, it behooves us to say something about the only text in which Yockey's work is now available.

THE RETROVERSION

Yockey's manuscript, as I have said, has disappeared and must be presumed lost.[1] We may conjecture that it was in Frankfurt when the subjugated Germans' Thought Police[2] burned, as they thought, all copies of the German edition, and that they found and burned it at the same time. So far as I know, the identity of the translator, who did the work for a small fee,[3] is now unknown, possibly even to the Jews, who, despite the efficiency of their espionage service, which is by far the finest and most formidable in the entire world, seem not to have known that a few copies of *Der Feind Europas* escaped the destruction they had ordered.

The Jews are almost invariably accurate in statements of verifiable fact that they include in the data compiled for the use of the cowboys who ride herd on their Aryan cattle. I note that in one such compilation, dated May 1969, they boast that Yockey's "pamphlet for distribution in the United States" was evidently printed but "confiscated by the Federal authorities," and that the manuscript of his unfinished book, *The American Destiny*, was seized when he was arrested by their Federal Agents.[4] Then follows, in the list of the writings of the hated

1. Yockey seems not to have made a carbon copy, an unfortunate omission. The distinguished foreign correspondent of the *Chicago Tribune,* Donald Day, wrote a veracious account of events in northern Europe, especially the Baltic countries, during the period in which preparations were being made for Roosevelt's War. His book, *Onward, Christian Soldiers,* was published by a well-established firm in New York, but all copies were destroyed on the orders of the diseased degenerate whom the Jews had put into the White House as their front man. Day, however, had kept a carbon copy of his manuscript and, despite vicious persecution by the alien government in Washington, which prevented him from returning to the United States, that copy was brought to this country and a mimeographed transcription of his suppressed book is now available from Jane's Book Service, P.O. Box 2805, Reno, Nevada 89505.

2. The raid was officially carried out by an agency of the nominally German government that was set up in the western part of the conquered territory and given "virtual sovereignty" in 1952, the Bundesnachrichtendienst Abteilung K-16, a counterpart (or subsidiary) of "our" C.I.A. Its official functions are to control the Communists, work in which it has been notoriously unsuccessful, to terrorize Germans who seem not to have learned that they must venerate the Jews, and to help God's People hunt down Germans who were loyal to their country before it was destroyed in 1945 and have failed subsequently to cringe before the Master Race to which Yahweh, by a famous Covenant *(B'rith),* deeded ownership of the entire world and all the lower animals in it, including, of course, the fatuous Aryans.

3. It is reported that a man, unnamed but identified as a German, was arrested in Frankfurt and punished as the translator of forbidden thought. Since, as I shall mention shortly, it is scarcely credible that the translator was a native German, we may conjecture that the man, who was perhaps caught with Yockey's manuscript in his possession, accepted the blame to shield the real translator (perhaps a woman), perhaps thereby facilitating Yockey's escape from Frankfurt. A memorandum in Yockey's handwriting indicates that when the book went to press, he still owed the translator $45.00; from this it may be inferred that the total fee was not large, perhaps twice that amount. A man whose knowledge of Yockey's career far exceeds my own believes that the memorandum was disingenuous and that Yockey himself produced the German version, and supports his opinion by a stylistic analysis that does show that, in all probability, the translation was made by an American. Since he admits that the only evidence is "indirect and circumstantial," I elect to accept Yockey's memorandum at its face value here and leave the decision to Yockey's future biographer. The details of an author's life may be interesting in themselves, but are seldom relevant to the worth of a literary or philosophical work. As Flaubert said, "L'homme, c'est rien; l'oeuvre, c'est tout."

4. Yockey, whose passport had been confiscated by the State Department to prevent him from returning to the United States, entered the country on a forged passport in San Francisco, where he was the guest of a Jew in whom he had, for some reason, placed confidence. He was arrested, thrown into prison, held under a vindictively exorbitant bail, and found dead in his cell, reportedly a suicide. The Jew in whose home he had stayed disappeared until after Yockey was dead, and was found to have sneaked into the United States under an assumed name with a fraudulent passport, but no one, surely, would be so "anti-Semitic" as to suppose that God's Own People are amenable to laws that are enforced against the lower races. You may be quite certain, of course, that the manuscript of

goy, this odd entry:

Enemy of Europe (completed book but never published as manuscript was to be translated into German).

It would appear, therefore, that they were satisfied that all vestiges of the printed edition had been successfully effaced.

I remark in passing that American "Liberals" are wont to yap about "book burning," but that is merely characteristic hypocrisy. Everyone knows that well-conditioned "intellectuals," their little minds sodden with the degrading superstitions that are injected into white children in the public boob-hatcheries, like well-trained dogs, never bark when their masters have enjoined silence. It is hard to believe, however, that the "intellectuals," unlike the dogs, never perceive the inconsistency of their conduct — not even when they refrain from complaining about the total destruction of books that are disapproved by Jews.

From a photocopy of one surviving copy of the German book an attempt to restore Yockey's English text has been made by Mr. Francis whom I know only through some correspondence and conversations over the telephone. No one will expect the retroversion to be precisely what Yockey wrote, but we must specifically note that Mr. Francis has acquitted himself of a very difficult task.

All that remains of Yockey's original are five paragraphs that do not appear in the German translation. It seems that when he sent his book to press, he extracted those paragraphs from his own "Introductory Note" and planned to have them printed as a preface signed by a friend who was going to contribute half of the cost of printing.[5] The friend evidently declined the honor:

The American Destiny will never be found, whether it was burned or is now in the files of the Federal Bureau of Intimidation. A short essay entitled "The Destiny of America," which may be an extract from the unfinished book, was mimeographed and distributed privately in 1955; by an audacious but not unprecedented plagiarism, a would-be "leader" of the American "right-wing" then published it, with additions, under his own name. The theme of Yockey's book may be deduced from an essay, "The World in Flames," that was published as a booklet by his friends in 1961, shortly after his death. Both essays are reproduced in the booklet, *Four Essays*, now available from Liberty Bell Publications.

5. Yockey added, for the proposed preface, an introductory sentence,

he may have been unwilling to expose himself to punishment by the Jews or he may have decided not to remit the $210.00 that Yockey believed he had promised.[6] Mr. Francis has restored these paragraphs to their logical place in Yockey's introduction. For all the rest of the book, he had to work from the German translation.

I cannot believe that German was the translator's native language. His occasional errors in syntax are not what one would expect of a young person whose education had been interrupted by the European catastrophe, and while some of the awkwardness of his version suggests the sloppiness of the worst German journalism, they correspond much more closely to the paraphrases and circumlocutions in which we indulge when we are speaking a foreign language in which we have not learned to

which he squeezed in at the top of the typewritten page. The clause in the first paragraph, "Having lived for several decades in America," was originally intended to refer to himself, being strictly true (he was born in Chicago, 18 September 1917) but designed to conceal the nationality of the author of *Imperium* and *Der Feind Europas*, which were published under the pseudonym Ulick Varange. In his introduction to the American edition of *Imperium*, Willis A. Carto explains the pseudonym thus: "Ulick is an Irish given name...and means 'reward of the mind.' Varange, of course, refers to the Varangians, that far-roving band of Norse heroes led by Rurick who...came to civilize Russia in the 9th Century....The name, therefore, drawn as it is from the Eastern and Western antipodes of Europe, signifies a Europe united 'from the rockey promontories of Galway to the Urals.' " Perhaps, but the Varangians are best known as the Norse mercenaries who formed the élite corps of Byzantine armies, and *Ulick* is the early Erse adaptation, from the Latin *Ulixes*, of the name of the great Aryan hero, celebrated for his courage and practical wisdom, who, at the very beginning of the epic, is described as having wandered for many years after the fall of the sacred city of Ilium, which his fellow Greeks destroyed, and having seen many foreign cities and observed the character of many tribes of men. Both names, therefore, connote a stranger in a strange land. Yockey felt himself a stranger in an America that had lost its early Western culture and become a colony ruled by its Jewish masters (see Part Two below). It would be otiose to speculate whether Yockey remembered the etymology of *Odysseus* in the epic (XIX.407 sqq.) or had in mind the fact that the Byzantine Empire was inhabited by diverse and mostly mongrelized peoples and infested by Jews.

6. The facts could doubtless be ascertained, but they are irrelevant to the philosophical and political significance of Yockey's book, and I leave the task of ascertaining them to a future biographer.

think, cannot call to mind a precise equivalent of an English expression, and try to make our meaning clear as best we may. And we may be certain that Yockey's command of German was not adequate to enable him to revise and polish a translation that is always pedestrian and sometimes worse. He could doubtless speak German sufficiently for ordinary conversation and to write short letters, but it is significant that he read and quoted Spengler in the English translation by Charles Francis Atkinson. It is true that Atkinson was a great translator whose versions from Spengler and Friedell accurately represent the German in English so impeccable, fluidly idiomatic, and, on occasion, eloquent that they set a standard that few translators from one language to another can hope to approach; but nevertheless, it is hard to believe that Yockey would not at least have read the original texts, had he felt at home in literary and philosophical German. That he did not do so may reasonably be inferred from the fact that, as Mr. Francis discovered, in the manuscript that Yockey gave to the German translator, he quoted Spengler in Atkinson's translation, and the translator, instead of supplying the corresponding text from Spengler's German, simply retranslated Atkinson's English into German, somewhat distorting the meaning in a way that gives us no high estimate of his competence in either language.[7]

Mr. Francis's retroversion is the accomplishment of an arduous task. He had to decide where the German translator was content to approximate the meaning of the English before him rather than render it precisely or even altered a logical sequence of ideas to shirk the labor of transferring the argument from one language into another in which the normal order of words and clauses is quite different. A comparison of some passages of the retroversion with the corresponding German satisfies me that Mr. Francis has approximated Yockey's original as closely as is possible in the present circumstances. In what follows here, my reference will be to pages of his work.

7. A good and probative example is the epigraph prefixed to Chapter I, §4 (p. 29 of the German edition), which is a rather loose translation of Atkinson's *The Hour of Decision,* p. 205, which is an accurate translation from Spengler's *Die Jahre der Entscheidung,* p. 148 in the first edition (1933). Even though Yockey's German translator was poorly paid, he can scarcely be forgiven such negligence, unless he had to work in great haste or under very adverse conditions.

I need not remark that the formulation, or the criticism, of a philosophy of history is a task suited only to the comparatively rare minds, probably found only in our race, who can attain a perfectly dispassionate and relentlessly objective attitude of intellectual detachment from their personal wishes, sympathies, and even instinctive loyalties, at least during their consideration of the problems involved. Persons who have psychic fixations on gods or other praeternatural powers in whose existence they find it comforting to believe, or who feel an uncontrollable impulse to eulogize the "greatest nation on earth" or some ideological savior, or whose vanity must be salved by faith in the immortal excellence of their race, caste, or clique, should be advised not to disturb their glands with reading that cannot fail to affect adversely their equanimity and their blood pressure.

It is less obvious, perhaps, that every man who tries to elicit natural laws from the records of human history will *inevitably* make errors in matters of detail that need not impugn the validity of his general theory. A synoeretical view of human history or of the history of our race must be based in large part on secondary sources, since no man can learn all of the relevant languages or find time, in the short span of human life, to read and ponder all of the practically innumerable archaeological and philological reports and studies that may (or may not) in some way alter our understanding of the past. To demand of a vast theoretical and philosophical construction absolute accuracy in all details, as the little men who have long been barking at Spengler's heels would have us do, is as absurd as to demand that every square centimeter of St. Peter's in Rome or Westminster Abbey be finished with the accuracy of a well-cut diamond. Even if a man is not betrayed, *humanitus,* by the lability of his own memory when it is charged with almost infinite details, he must, for a large part of his survey, depend on scholars who are reputed to be experts in the history of some particular region or culture and whose summaries and interpretations of data may not be endorsed by contemporaries of equal reputation in the same field, so that, as often as not, a man must acquire a very considerable knowledge of each subject before he can decide whose authority is to be trusted, even provisionally. Furthermore, in many areas of history and pre-history our knowledge is so fragmentary that the con-

clusions generally accepted today may become obsolete tomorrow as the result of some new discovery (as, for example, the discovery that solar radiation has fluctuated even so recently as during the past ten thousand years, which made it necessary to calibrate chronological determinations made from the radioactive isotope of carbon) or even detection of the spuriousness of evidence previously accepted (as in the example from *The Enemy of Europe* that I shall mention below).[8]

When I reviewed the American edition of *Imperium* in 1963, I called attention to a startling slip of memory. Yockey says (p. 288):

> When Charles of Anjou beheaded Conradin, the last Hohenstaufen Emperor, in 1267 *[October 1268]*, Germany disappeared from Western history, as a unit of political significance, for 500 years .... During these centuries, the high history of Europe was made by other powers mostly with their own blood. This meant that – in comparison with the vast expenditure of blood over the generations of the others – Germany was *spared*.

Yockey, writing from memory (hence the trivial error in the date) and perceiving the significance of the eclipse of the Holy Roman Empire as a European power, made a sweeping generalization, forgetting at the moment the Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), in which, according to the best estimates of cautious historians, *two-thirds* of the population of Germany perished and much of the country was made a waste land over which Protestants and Catholics fought, each to exterminate the other for the glory of God and the profit of the Jews.

The Enemy of Europe contains (p. 80) a compound error that is both obvious and an excellent illustration of what I have said above.

---

8. Although it is not strictly relevant to a judgment of his work, we may, as a matter of human interest, remember that Yockey was an astonishingly young man, only thirty years old, when he settled down in Ireland to write *Imperium*, and only twenty-four when his studies were interrupted and he was hauled into the Army for service in Roosevelt's War. When we consider the brilliance Yockey exhibited in his youth, we can only wonder what his incisive and versatile mind would have accomplished, had he lived in a happier age and been able to complete the long study and meditation requisite for the great intellectual task before him. We need not add that when he wrote in a hamlet on the lonely coast of the Irish Sea south of Dublin and Wicklow, he probably did not have at his disposal even the basic reference works that every serious writer keeps on his desk.

> In the 16th century B.C., Northern *[nordische]* barbarians invaded the Egyptian culture-petrifact, to enact the chapter of history that is called the "Hyksos" era.

Aside from the superficial reference to Egyptian culture as petrified, which could be defended only with reference to a much later period in Egypt's history, there are two errors. The first of these is clearly a slip of Yockey's memory: he has confused the successive invasions of Egypt in the thirteenth century B.C. by the "Peoples of the Sea," who were predominantly Nordic (and who were defeated and expelled, finally by Ramses III in the following century), with the earlier take-over of Egypt in the seventeenth century[9] by the "Hyksos," who were predominantly Semitic — a confusion facilitated by the speculations of some historians who tried to reconcile conflicting evidence by postulating that the "Hyksos" were the Hittites, who were classified as Aryan[10] because they were ruled by an

---

9. Yockey's reference to the sixteenth century B.C. is to the recovery of Egyptian independence. The rule of the "Hyksos" lasted for a little more than a century. The dates here are fairly secure, although chronological precision in Egyptian history can be attained with certainty only with the Eighteenth Dynasty.

10. The word 'Aryan' is commonly avoided these days by writers who fear that the Jews will punish them for using it, but we do need a specific designation for our race and one that will permit us to restrict 'Indo-European' to use as a linguistic term, since, as everyone knows, race and language are quite different things, and language is not an indication of race or even nationality. (Jews are not Germans because many of them speak Yiddish, which is basically a corruption of a low dialect of German, and the Congoids residing in the United States are not Anglo-Saxon because their only language is a debased English.) The great pioneer in social anthropology, Vacher de Lapouge, would have us restrict the term 'Aryan' historically to the division of our race that conquered India and Persia and sooner or later destroyed itself by miscegenation with the aborigines they had subdued. (One has only to think of the mongrel population of modern Iran, of which the name, derived from *ārya* through the Zend *Airyana*, means 'land of the Aryans'!) He would have us use the Linnaean biological classifications, *Homo Europaeus* and *Homo Alpinus*, which correspond to 'Nordic' and 'Alpine' in the more common terminology; but the awkwardness of those terms is obvious. The Sanskrit *ārya* is not only the designation by which conquerors of India and Persia identified themselves, but also a word meaning 'noble,' which designates the qualities of heroism, chivalry, and magnanimity for which our race has always had a characteristic and distinctive admiration, and is therefore better than any neologism we might devise. So long as we intend to

aristocracy (which evidently came from the east to invade and conquer the country) and their official language was based on Indo-European.

The second error in that statement was not an error in 1948 in the sense that Yockey's assumption that the "Hyksos" conquered Egypt could have been supported by references to the works of some of the most distinguished Egyptologists of the time, although grave misgivings about the supposed conquest had been accumulating since 1892 (and perhaps earlier), as the discrepancies between the one long-known account (the late Egyptian historian, Manetho, as quoted and interpreted by Josephus) on the one hand and the Egyptian inscriptions and the archaeological evidence on the other became ever more glaring. It is now established that there was no conquest by force of arms — no sudden invasion by barbarians of any race.[11] What happened was that Asiatics,[12] most or all of whom bore Semitic names and came from the region in Asia Minor that is now called Palestine, by gradual immigration across the Sinai peninsula infiltrated Egypt and used, consciously or instinctively, the techniques of subversion, inciting or exacerbating class-warfare, regional differences, and the greed or ambition of discontented Egyptians until the nation was

consider objectively the phenomena of the real world, we should not be deterred by the threats of our biological enemies nor yet by the yapping of trained witlings of our own race.

11. The facts, so far as they have now been ascertained, are well presented by Professor John Van Seters' *The Hyksos,* Yale University Press, 1966. Although the crucial data come from an Egyptian stele found in 1954 and a papyrus that was first published in the following year, the evidence from archaeological and epigraphical sources had been accumulating for the better part of a century, but a clear understanding of what is known as the Second Intermediate Period in Egyptian history was impossible so long as historians felt obliged to try to reconcile the evidence with the statements of Josephus, a Jew who wrote in the first century of our era and claimed he was quoting Manetho, a very late Egyptian priest, who wrote in Greek in the third century B.C. Josephus, who naturally wails about what his race now calls "anti-Semitism" (i.e., resistance to its covert dominion), says what he thinks will impose on the *goyim* and is, naturally, a forger and a liar. His statements about a military conquest of Egypt by valiant Jews must be disregarded.

12. The proletarian revolution is described in the *Admonitions of Ipuwer,* one of the best-known works of Egyptian literature, now dated to the period of social upheaval that preceded the open dominion of the

reduced to a revolutionary chaos, fragmented under numerous local rulers, many of whom were native Egyptian puppets, and then again consolidated under Semitic overlords to whom the various provinces paid tribute. The Asiatics ruled Egypt for more than a century until a native tributary dared to revolt, and the Egyptians called their Semitic masters, whom many Egyptians served willingly and for profit, their 'alien rulers' — in the modern transliteration of hieroglyphics, which ignores unwritten vowels, the *ḥḳꜣ ḫꜣswt,* whence the long-misunderstood term 'Hyksos.' So much is now certain, although many details remain obscure, and we note the irony that Yockey, by a few years, missed an historical determination that would have been of the utmost value in the formulation of his own theory — the first clear example of conquest by immigration and subversion.[13]

"Hyksos." We do not know how numerous those Asiatics were, nor to what extent their subversion of Egypt was carried out by a conscious and concerted plan, as distinct from instinctive parasitism. It may be significant that some of them disguised themselves under Egyptian names, much as Jews now frequently masquerade under Anglo-Saxon names (e.g. Ashley Montagu!), and that the "Hyksos," although fanatical devotees of an Asiatic god of their own, often feigned "conversion" to the native Egyptian cults. It is thus often difficult to tell whether some of the rulers subordinate to the Asiatic overlord were Asiatics masquerading under Egyptian names or Egyptian collaborators who profited from the exploitation of their own people. The Asiatics obviously promoted a "multi-racial" society as a means of destruction and perhaps even a kind of "anti-colonialism," since the Blacks of the Egyptian colony in Nubia became "independent," and, indeed, the Egyptian revolt against Asiatic domination succeeded only because the "liberated" Nubians failed to follow instructions fromthe "Hyksos" to attack the insurgent Egyptians in the rear. The policy of mongrelization was so successful that we even hear of one of the Asiatics' puppets, supposedly the legitimate heir of an Egyptian king, who was known as The Black *(nḥsy).* The genetic ruin of Egypt was thus begun, although Egypt, after the expulsion of the "Hyksos" rulers (though many of the race doubtless remained in Egypt) knew a period of imperial greatness under the Eighteenth Dynasty until the accession in 1379 B.C. of a crazed religious fanatic, Akhenaten, who, although at least two of his grandparents were blond Aryans, was, as is obvious from his portraits, some kind of mongrel.

13. The Egyptians did not distinguish clearly between the various breeds of Asiatics, and therefore the available evidence does not authorize an inference that they were Jews or directed by Jews, tempting as that inference is. There is no historical identification of Jews at so early a date. Josephus tried to connect the "Hyksos" with the story of Joseph in the *Old Testament (Gen.* 39-50), which is, of course, just a folk-tale dated by allusions to a much later time. It is not impossible, however, that some

A philosophy of history is not invalidated by such oversights, any more than Copernican astronomy was invalidated by its author's inadequate and largely erroneous knowledge of planetary orbits.

The analogy incidentally reminds us that the English word most commonly applied to efforts to formulate laws of history, historionomy, is misleading, since it suggests a possibility of determinations and predictions as precise and certain as in astronomy. That is manifestly absurd, and the French term, *métahistoire*, with its implied analogy to the notoriously speculative and vaporous doctrines of metaphysics, is preferable, although it may conversely exaggerate the degree of uncertainty and insubstantiality. Whatever the name given to this comparatively new domain of inquiry,[14] it must be regarded as a philosophy, not as a science in the strict sense of that word. There is therefore a great difference between philosophical theory and practical perception of contemporary realities, although the two are combined in the work of every writer on the subject. The theory is neither strengthened nor impaired by the accompanying view of contemporary events.

The still great prestige of Spengler today does not depend on the morphology of history that he elaborated in *The Decline of the West*, for while it would be premature to make a final

actual events may have suggested the exemplary fiction about a Jew who got into Egypt, wormed his way to the top by adroit trickery (supposedly with the help of his tribal god), preyed on the good nature of an unnamed Egyptian king to import a swarm of his brethren, exploited the stupid king's superstitions with oneiromancy, got control of the whole nation, and, acting in the name of his royal dupe, cornered all the food and all the money in Egypt (see especially 47.14-21), and then starved the stupid *goyim* until they had to barter their cattle and their land for food and finally sell themselves into slavery, after which the wily Jew herded his biped cattle from their homes to other parts of the country to destroy what sense of community his slaves might have with their former neighbors.

14. For all practical purposes, it may be said to begin with Théodore Funck-Brentano's *La civilisation et ses lois*, published in 1876. The study, begun after the defeat of France in 1870 and the horrors of the Commune, is now obsolete but should not be forgotten. Its author saw clearly the absurdity of many contemporary fictions, such as the notion that there are "human rights" (which is still used to make bird-brains cackle), and understood that nations inevitably rot when they fall under the dominance of peace-lubbers; and he even foresaw the extension of Russian power over the more civilized nations of Europe.

judgement before 2000 or even 2100, it is apparent that the course of our own civilization has drastically departed from what his theory predicted. [14a] Indeed, unless there is a total and epochal reversal of present tendencies in the next two decades, it will be possible to reconcile the facts to his theory only by claiming that the Faustian civilization was, like the Incan culture of Peru, cut off and destroyed before it reached maturity — a claim excluded by Spengler's own analysis of historical forces. For the time being, at least, the Spenglerian theory seems to have been fallacious and to be memorable only as a vast intellectual construction, comparable to Kant's philosophy, respectable as a monument of intellectual power, though mistaken in its conclusions, and as prime datum concerning the historical period in which it was constructed. But even if we flatly reject Spengler's historionomy, we must nevertheless acknowledge and admire the sagacity of a mind that perceived contemporary realities much more clearly than did the reputedly wisest of his contemporaries, as is evidenced by numerous observations made *ob iter* in his major work [15]

14a. Spengler's historionomy, as expounded in his major works and, indeed, everything that he published before his death in 1936, predicted that, as an *ineluctable* historical necessity, the coming war would be fought for hegemony of the West, and the many highly intelligent men who were convinced by his analysis confidently expected that that war would decide which nation of our civilization would become the analogue of Rome in the Classical world. When the war occurred, however, it was fought for the Suicide of the West as a necessary preliminary to realization of the Jews' millennial dream of subjugating the entire world. In no published work did Spengler show the slightest awareness of the terrible power of the international race or anticipate the now unconcealed Jewish domination under which the West is being driven to the precipice over which nations and races disappear from history. Some of his admirers today point out that he did not overlook the power of the great predators of international finance, some of whom are Aryans who have assimilated Jewish attitudes toward their own race, but in 1921 he assured his contemporaries that they were living at "the moment when money is celebrating its last victories, and the Caesarism that is to succeed approaches with quiet, firm step" (Vol. II, p. 507). Today, more than half a century later, is there any indication that "Caesar's legions are returning to consciousness"? The present is obviously the result of forces that Spengler ignored, and whatever our problematic future may hold, events have shown that his "morphology of history" was, at least, radically defective. (Cf. pp. 23 ff. below.)

15. E.g., his perception in 1921 (Vol. II, p. 457, n.2) that the Weimar Constitution would almost automatically lead to unlimited majority rule such as the Hitlerian régime after its consolidation in 1934-35.

and, above all, by *The Hour of Decision*, in which he, in 1932, saw, with a clarity and accuracy that is now indubitable, the grim realities of the world at that time and the imminent dangers to our civilization of which virtually no one was then aware. The essential accuracy of his prevision is made obvious by the disasters that have fallen so terribly upon us.

The theory of history that Yockey elaborated in *Imperium*, which is essentially a revision of Spengler in the light of subsequent events and his own reading and observations, is separable from his estimate of the world situation, and it is not impossible that his reputation in our problematical future will depend more on *The Enemy of Europe* than on his major work.

16. *The Hour of Decision* is incomplete, and Spengler's understanding may have been even more comprehensive than we now know. An unpleasant aspect of the Hitlerian régime was an atmosphere, perhaps inevitable in all mass movements, that prevented Spengler from publishing, and perhaps from writing, the projected second volume. There was no *official* hostility toward him, and his books remained in print constantly until the Jewish conquest in 1945, but an English reader can sufficiently perceive the essentials of the situation from the translation of *Spengler Letters, 1913-1936*, selected and drastically edited by Arthur Helps (London, 1966), to pages of which my parenthetical numbers will refer. Although sales of the first volume delighted his publisher (291) and certain bookstores filled their windows with his works (285), and although he had an evidently amicable interview with Hitler (290), his book was, as he said, "misunderstood by a section of the ruling party in Germany, and consequently attacked" (196), and, according to one of his friends, both the new book and the *Untergang* were attacked in an "unfounded, personally malicious, and rancorous way" by writers who were like vultures (300f.). Spengler officially protested to Dr. Goebbels the publication in one of the Party's organs, the *Kreuzzeitung*, of two articles "in which I was described, among other things, as a traitor to my country. It is impossible," he added, "to appear in public on behalf of Germany when at the same time articles of this kind appear. Personally they are a matter of indifference to me. For the last fifteen years I have endured so much abuse that I am sufficiently brazen-faced. But in regard to my efforts to work for Germany, they are a hindrance which must be got rid of" (290). Dr. Goebbels was apparently unable to suppress the attacks, which continued. There were rumors that he was an opponent of the régime (304) and unverifiable reports that the régime was opposed to him (297, 308), and although the second volume was "anxiously awaited" (301, 308), it never appeared, and Spengler devoted his remaining years to studies in ancient history. That he wrote no more of the *Hour of Decision* than the published volume seems unlikely, but we cannot go beyond the affirmation of his niece and literary executrix, Dr. Hildegarde Kornhardt, that no part of a second volume was found among the *Nachlaß* after his death.

Although *The Enemy of Europe* is formally presented as a pendant to *Imperium*, we must be certain that Yockey's perception of the present was not deduced from historical theory. He was a man of acute and discerning mind, as he proved in an article published in 1939, when he was twenty-one. [17] At that early age he saw much that was hidden from virtually all of his contemporaries, however experienced or learned they were. He perceived that the so-called "Economic Depression," which so effectively scared the Americans and made them docile, had been contrived by our enemies by use of the Federal Reserve System, which had been foisted on this nation in a campaign engineered by a Warburg, imported from Germany in 1902, while his kin remained at home to ensure the defeat of that nation in the European war that began, no doubt on schedule, in 1914. He foresaw — and this, mind you, before hostilities began in Europe in 1939 — that the "Depression," which was being cunningly prolonged to subjugate the American people, "break their spirits," and "make the greatest possible number dependent on the Government," would culminate in a planned war in which "American youth by the millions will be conscripted into armies to be sent to Asia and Europe to fight the battle of world Communism." (That, remember, was two and one-third years before our great War Criminal was able to stampede American cattle into the war that he and his masters had instigated in Europe.) Yockey understood — as many individuals do not, even today — that the gradual imposition of Communist slavery on the Americans began when Warburg, Baruch, and other Jewish herdsmen cozened the boobs into thrusting their necks into the yoke of the White Slave Act, officially called the Sixteenth Amendment, which imposed the admittedly Marxist device of an income tax. He perceived, as did few men of supposed financial acumen, that the bonds issued by the alien government in Washington

17. "The Tragedy of Youth" appeared, under the date of 21 August 1939, in *Social Justice*, a weekly periodical that was published by a Catholic ecclesiastic, Father Charles Coughlin, until the Jews bribed or frightened his venal superiors in the Church to suppress a publication that was making some of the serfs discontented. In the article, Yockey uses such terms as "a conservative, Christian view of life," perhaps as a courtesy to the editor. The term 'Christian' at that time and for decades thereafter was a convenient designation for the established traditions of our civilization as distinct from Jewish influences, which the word was thought to exclude, and it carried no necessary implication of religious beliefs.

were fraudulent and would never be redeemed for their face value in real money, although their owners might be given some counterfeit currency printed by the Treasury in Washington and progressively depreciated. And he also perceived that virtually the whole of the educational system had come under the control of typical American "educators" and "intellectuals," who will say anything for a fast buck, while the press, including both most of the newspapers and the popular periodicals, was even more directly controlled and often owned by the aliens, who were using it to defile and pervert the minds of the young and prepare them for use as expendable animals abroad or as obedient zombies at home.

All that is obvious now — except to the verbosely "intellectual" parrots who learn from the *New York Times* and its subsidiaries what line of chatter will keep them fashionable and hopeful aspirants to *bakhshish* from their masters — but if we can recapture in our minds the climate of opinion when he wrote, we cannot but be mightily impressed by the perspicacity of an adolescent of twenty-one. I will frankly admit that in the summer of 1939, although I was older than Yockey and had carried my studies into many areas of human history that he never had the leisure to investigate, and although I had no illusions about the fetid mass of traitors, enemy aliens, and looters in Washington, I grossly overestimated the intelligence of both the British (who held the pivotal position in Europe) and the Americans, and as grossly underestimated the power and even the racial solidarity of the Jews. And I knew of no one who estimated our plight more accurately. Had I read Yockey's article when it was published, I should have dismissed it as an alarmed apprehension of unlikely future contingencies rather than a description of what had already happened.

For the acuity of perception that he then evinced, Yockey had no need of an historical theory. But since *The Enemy of Europe* is written in terms of history, it will be necessary briefly to examine that philosophical structure.

CYCLICAL HISTORY

Imperium, as I have said, is based on *The Decline of the West*. In large part, its premises are Spengler's conclusions. A critique of the philosophy of history that the two works have in

common would require a large tome; it will suffice here to indicate some considerations that are crucial to an estimate of it.

That history is cyclical in the sense that nations and empires rise and fall by some strange fatality in constant succession, has been a commonplace since the first rational study of human societies and was specifically stated by Herodotus. The opinion that the fatality is quasi-biological — that civilized societies are themselves organisms that necessarily pass through the life-cycle of all living things, being born, growing to maturity, and ineluctably progressing to senility and death — is doubtless much older than the elder Seneca, to whom we owe the first clear statement of it. [18]

That the several human species have produced more than one civilization is indubitable. There have been numerous organized and powerful societies (e.g., the Huns) that we may classify as barbarous rather than civilized, but, no matter how strict our standards, we must at least recognize the cultures of Sumeria-Babylonia, Egypt, China, and India as civilizations in the full sense of that word, and also as civilizations separated from our own by an impassable abyss: we can observe their deeds, so far as the facts can be ascertained from written records or by archaeological research, and we can read what is preserved of their literatures, but we must observe those peoples from the outside, and the greater our knowledge of their cultures, the greater our awareness that we are studying the operation of minds and instincts fundamentally different from our own. [19] To be sure, we can observe their behavior and even account for it, as, *mutatis mutandis*, we study the behavior of elephants or

---

18. Most conveniently consulted in Peter's *Fragmenta historicorum Romanorum;* in the *editio minor* (Lipsiae, Teubner, 1883), pp. 292f.

19. For a clear distinction between two kinds of mentality, each of which is fundamentally incomprehensible to the other, see the epochal work of Professor William S. Haas, *The Destiny of the Mind, East and West*, New York, 1956. See also the socio-psychological study by Géryke Young, *Two Worlds, Not One*, London, 1969. The identification of two virtually antithetical types of mentality does not, of course, mean that there may not be other types, as numerous as civilizations or even more numerous. When we imagine that the minds of other races work in the same way as ours, we merely delude ourselves dangerously.

baboons, but we can no more establish a rapport with the inner consciousness of those people than we can with the consciousness of the animals, except by such a flight of sentimental imagination as enabled James Oliver Curwood to report so vividly the thoughts of wolves.

Given the plurality of civilizations and the biological analogy, it remained for Spengler to identify a number of discrete civilizations and postulate that each went through a life-cycle that could be defined chronologically, just as we know with fair exactitude at what age a human being will become adolescent, will reach maturity, and will become senile. The synchronisms that Spengler established between the various civilizations have been the subject of endless discussion and controversy, but we need consider here only the one of his premises on which the entire structure rests and by which that structure must stand or fall.

Spengler identifies as two entirely separate and discrete civilizations the Classical ("Apollonian"), c. 1100 B.C.—A.D. 300, and the Western ("Faustian"), c. A.D. 900—2200. These are the two for which we have the fullest information, and between them Spengler establishes some of his most brilliant synchronisms (e.g., Alexander the Great corresponds to Napoleon). Even a century ago, this dichotomy would have seemed almost mad, for everyone knew and took for granted that whatever might be true of alien cultures, our own was a continuation, or, at least, a revival of the Classical. Spengler's denial of that continuity was the most radical and startling aspect of his historical synthesis, but so great has been his overshadowing influence that it has been accepted by a majority of the many subsequent writers on the philosophy of history, of whom we may mention here only Toynbee, Raven, Bagby, and Brown.[20] The Classical, we are told, was a civilization like the

20. Everyone knows the great work of Toynbee, *A Study of History*, and I trust that I need not again point out that the twelve volumes contain *two* distinguishable conceptions of the historical process, since the conceptions on which were based the first four volumes become uncertain and fluctuating in the fifth, after which his consideration of history takes a new direction, practically at right angles to the earlier one. The other works that I have cited here are less well known: Alexander Raven, *Civilisation as Divine Superman*, London, 1932; Philip Bagby, *Culture and History*, London, 1958; Lawrence A. Brown, *The Might of the West*, New York, 1963. I list these four works as particularly significant, since each

Egyptian, now dead and gone and with no organic connection with our own.

Spengler (whom Brown especially follows in this respect) supports his drastic dichotomy by impressively contrasting Graeco-Roman mathematics and technology with our own; from that contrast he deduces differences in the perception of space and time, exhibited particularly in music, and reaches the conclusion that the Classical *Weltanschauung* was essentially static, desiring and recognizing only a strictly delimited and familiar world, whereas ours is dynamic and exhibits a passionate yearning for the infinite and the unknown. One can advance various objections to the generalizations I have so curtly and inadequately summarized (e.g., is the difference in outlook really greater than that between the "classical" literature of Eighteenth-Century Europe and the Romanticism of the following era?), but the crucial point is whether the differences, which belong to the order that we must call spiritual for want of a better term,[21] are fundamental or epiphenomenal.

The fortunate preservation of vestiges of Classical culture during the Dark and Middle Ages may be explained in various ways, but our Western culture today is admittedly the product of the Renaissance, which was so named because it was from the first believed to be a rebirth of the Classical. In all the civilized nations of Europe the best minds of our race *spontaneously* turned to Graeco-Roman antiquity for models in literature, the fine arts, politics, philosophy, and the art of

takes its departure from Spengler and moves in a different direction. All historionomic studies after Spengler are either commentaries on his work or attempts to refute it, and a bare listing of the more important would require a dozen pages or more.

21. It should be unnecessary to state explicitly that in discussions of cultures and historical events the word 'spiritual' is used to designate the determinants of human conduct that lie between the strictly physiological and the strictly rational, and therefore implies no belief in immortal souls or the mythology of any religion or comparable superstition. It must always be borne in mind that the spiritual components of individuals and hence of societies are biological, transmitted genetically in human as in other mammals, whether or not the innate instincts fully emerge into consciousness, and whether or not they are somewhat modified by circumstances or education before they determine action.

living,[22] and sought to model the whole of European society on the great ages of Greece and Rome, so far as that was feasible without inciting the revolutionary violence of mass movements, which they instinctively feared. What is most significant is that their admiration and emulation was not indiscriminately directed toward the whole of the Classical in Spengler's loose use of that word as a synonym for the whole of Graeco-Roman history, but exclusively to the chronologically small part of that history which they esteemed as classical in the strict sense which they gave to that word: essentially the flowering of Athens in Greece, and of Rome in the last centuries of the Republic and the Augustan period, i.e., the periods in which the strictly pagan civilization of antiquity reached its apogee. For the great heaps of theological trash accumulated in both Greek and Latin before the fall of the Roman Empire, they had no real respect, and they likewise rejected the non-Christian works of the long decadence of the Roman Empire, except insofar as those ages of dwindling intelligence preserved fragments of, or information about, the great eras. In other words, the best minds of the Renaissance rejected the ages of Greek and Roman history in which the populations were mongrelized and the culture contaminated by the Orientals who became its representatives—and this rejection was an *instinctive* aversion, for I have found no indication that any scholar of the Renaissance was aware of the racial mutation in the populations of antiquity.

So strong was this spontaneous esteem for the great ages of pagan antiquity that it prevailed over the opposition of both

22. Discussions of, and disputes about, the Renaissance are innumerable. For a fair evaluation, see R.R. Bolgar, *The Classical Heritage*, Cambridge, 1954. All recent discussions of the era take their departure from Jacob Burckhardt's *The Civilization of the Renaissance in Italy* (1860), which is of great value, although it has been furiously criticized, especially by persons with ecclesiastical interests. (There are several English translations; Middlemore's, the only one I have spot-checked, is quite good.) Much of the tedious *disputaillerie* about the Renaissance could be avoided if it were remembered that most of the major Humanists held important positions in the Church or some government and therefore had to deal professionally with such matters as ecclesiatical politics and doctrines, whatever they privately believed, and also that they formed an intellectual aristocracy, had no concern for *hoi polloi* (however incomprehensible that may be to persons imbued with the mysticism about "democracy" that is in fashion at present) and, quite apart from considerations of prudence, had no wish to stir up the superstitions and blind emotions of the masses.

Church and secular rulers. The more alert ecclesiastics did not fail to perceive that the rebirth of pagan antiquity was bad for their business, but the wiser ones perceived that the intellectual enthusiasm could not be successfully repressed and elected to join what they could not defeat. Many rulers of the time were doubtless embarrassed. We can imagine the sentiments of the first Sforza, a peasant become a duke, as he watched comedies performed in Latin and pretended to appreciate humor that depended on linguistic subtleties. We owe a good phrase to the first James of England, who warned his sons that base-born men might speak better Latin, but no one could criticize the King's English. He thus differed from Lord Chesterfield, who complacently remarked to his son that gentlemen are apt to speak better Latin than professional scholars, for gentlemen study only the real classics, whereas the scholars must read large quantities of decadent stuff in search of historical information. So great, you see, was the attraction of the true classics, so great was the affinity that our race instinctively felt for the great ages of Antiquity, that for five centuries the greater part of the youth of all educated men was devoted to mastering the modalities of ancient thought so completely that they could write Latin verse and prose of classical purity and often Greek with equal facility and classical accuracy.

This devotion to the great ages of Greece and Rome produced, in spite of economic and religious considerations, a stupendous educational effort that is without precedent or parallel in the accumulated history of mankind,[23] and ended only with the fissuring of our civilization by recrudescent barbarism and cultural sabotage. All this, Spengler and Yockey would have us dismiss as "pseudo-morphosis," as a young civilization's respect for a predecessor—in sum, as an hallucination—an hallucination, furthermore, of an intensity and persistence that makes *unique* our civilization, no matter how it is explained.

23. It must, of course, be distinguished from such entirely different phenomena as the preservation of a sacred language (e.g. Sanskrit in India, Hebrew in Jewry), the study of a contemporary foreign language (e.g. an educated Roman's knowledge of Greek or an educated Englishman's knowledge of French), religious interest in foreign hieratic texts (e.g. the study of Pali by some Chinese Buddhists and of Hebrew by European Protestants), and the influence of exotic literature and thought, usually through translations (e.g. the great influence of Greek philosophy on the Islamic *falasifa* or the influence of Russian novelists on English writers).

My purpose here is merely to indicate a few cogent objections to the Spenglerian historionomy, not to propose solutions of the difficulties thus indicated, which would be tantamount to formulating a new philosophy of history. I turn therefore to other considerations that preclude, I think, an uncritical and merely enthusiastic acceptance of the cyclical hypothesis.

Spengler and Brown particularly insist on the deficiencies of ancient mathematics, which they both exaggerate,[24] but if there is a dominant characteristic of our civilization, it is the capacity (in good minds) for rigorously objective observation of nature and strictly rational inferences and deductions therefrom—the mentality that has made possible our science and technology. This is the type of mentality that Professor Haas, whom I mentioned above, calls 'philosophical' to distinguish it from other types, and if we look through recorded history and insist on something more than the invention of simple devices, such as wheels or bows and arrows or permanent buildings, we find the first manifestation of this mentality in the Ionian philosophers, who sought to explain the universe without invoking magic and a mythology about praeter human beings. That is the real substance of Graeco-Roman philosophy, and we should take especial notice of the New Academy, from which comes the basic method of modern science, which depends on a nice calculation of probabilities. If we look for this rational view of the world in other civilizations, we find no trace of it in the Egyptian or the Sumerian-Babylonian, for in both of these, so far as we know, the world was always thought of as the work of gods and its phenomena attributed to magic, not to the regularity of natural laws. In the Arabian ("Magian") civilization, we find only a few individuals, such as Averroës and Ibn Khaldūn, who, on the basis of a knowledge of Aristotle and other Greek authors, rise above the gross superstitions of Islam

24. Greek mathematics (of which a convenient conspectus may be found in B. L. van der Waerden's *Science Awakening,* New York, 1963) sufficed to produce the machine for calculating planetary motions, often called a computer, that was found in the wreckage of an ancient ship off Anticythera, and of which everyone now knows, thanks to the scribblers of wonder-books, who think it helps them prove that the earth was colonized by "astronauts." On the mathematics requisite for the construction of ancient artillery and the calculation of trajectories, see the article by Werner Soedel and Vernard Foley in the *Scientific American,* CCXL, 3 (March 1979), pp. 150-160.

and appear as mere eccentrics in a culture on which they had no influence, and we have only to read them to see how far their mentality differs from the objective use of reason that distinguishes what we may, with Haas, call the philosophical mind. In India, we find the Lokāyata, of which we know through scattered references in extant literature, but this rationalism seems to have flourished only briefly and during the period before Aryan dominance was seriously threatened, after which the 'philousian' mentality so prevailed in the conglomerate population of India that the Hindus provide Haas with his neatest example of it, and faith in the supernatural made the physical world seem nugatory and even illusory. In China, although the doctrines of Confucius and Mencius are relatively free of gross superstition, and the Fa Chia, a pragmatism confined to a ruling élite, considered society in implacably realistic terms, there is no evidence of a truly philosophical attempt to ascertain the laws of nature. We find, therefore, in our civilization a type of mentality paralleled only in Graeco-Roman antiquity, where, significantly, it is the mentality of men of our race.

The cardinal flaw in the historical theories of Spengler and Yockey is an almost perverse equivocation about the biological reality of race. Both strive to make race more or less independent of genetics, although they do not go so far as does Alexander Raven, who would reduce civilization to a "superorganic" idea. In *The Enemy of Europe* (p. 43), Yockey insists that "the idea of vertical [=linear, i.e., hereditary] race is dead. . . . The race one feels in oneself is everything, the anatomico-geographic group whence one comes means nothing," and he even deplores the racial policy of the National Socialist régime as "an enormous tragedy."[25] It is true that Yockey, following

25. One hears that Yockey's opinion may have been determined by awareness of his mixed Irish and Spanish ancestry, but such speculations are nugatory. A novelist can know all the inner thoughts and motivations of his characters, but when we deal with living persons, the motives of their actions are usually obvious, but an attempt to ascertain by psychological analysis the source of *rationally* expressed opinions will usually end in a quagmire of subtle hypotheses. *If* it can be shown that Yockey was in fact embarrassed by his ancestry, it will be necessary to determine the percentage of influence to be assigned to that sentiment and *also* to (a) the authority of Spengler, (b) the political doctrine of Moeller, whom I shall mention in the next note, or any one of a score of writers

Spengler, had the strange notion that the physical characteristics of race, such as the cephalic index, were determined by the landscape and soil, not by genes, in proof whereof "long-headed Jews from Sicily, and short-headed ones from Germany, produced offspring with the same average head measurement, the specifically American one."[26] Spengler was taken in by some of the propaganda for an American "melting pot" and especially by the hoax contrived by Franz Boas, a

connected with the National Socialist movement, (c) one or more of a hundred other books touching on this subject that Yockey may have read, (d) what he was taught in his youth and took for granted, (e) lectures that he may have heard at some time, (f) conversations with one or more respected friends, (g) veneration for writers of genius, such as Spengler and Montaigne, whose ancestry was to some extent tainted, (h) affection for respected friends of comparable ancestry, (i) consideration of the practical political problem I shall mention in the next note, (j) fear lest a scientific ethnology, recognizing a multiplicity of sub-races, would produce a hopeless multiplicity of subdivisions of the population, comparable to the jungle of sub-castes in India, as was, for example, predicted by Dr. Guido Landra when he attacked the basic National Socialist conception of race in his lectures in the University of Berlin in 1939, where, under Hitler, he enjoyed a freedom of speech that is denied to American biologists, even at Yale and Harvard, which were once respectable universities, (k) a publicist's desire to minimize potential obstacles to the European unity he wanted to promote, and (l) other possible influences that do not occur to my mind at the moment of writing.

26. *Imperium,* p. 275; the information comes from *The Decline of the West,* Vol. II, p. 119. Spengler's belief that such spurious (and inherently preposterous) data had been empirically verified was probably crucial in his thought, but there were many other influences, particularly the doctrine that a man may belong "spiritually" to a race or sub-race to which he does not belong biologically—a belief held by many of his contemporaries, notably Moeller, whose *Das Dritte Reich* (Hamburg, 1923) was a major source of National Socialism; see also H.-J. Schwierskott, *Arthur Moeller van den Bruck und der revolutionäre Nationalismus in der Weimarer Republik* (Göttingen, 1962). The urge to minimize or conceal biological and even cultural differences is related to the practical problem that has confronted every ruler and statesman since Sumerian times: the need to create a state (which is necessarily territorial) by inducing some cohesive unity among the more or less diverse peoples who are residing in that territory at the time and whom it is not expedient to expel. This was an acute problem throughout Europe, including Germany, where the proverbial differences in temperament between the typical Prussian and the typical Bavarian could seem as great as a difference between major races to a population that had, for the most part, little contact with non-Aryan races except the chamaeleon-like Jews with their racial ability to simulate the manners of other races when it is profitable to do so.

twisted little Jew, who popped into the United States, was, for undisclosed reasons, made Professor of Anthropology in Columbia University, and founded a school of fiction-writing called "social anthropology."[27] It is also true that Spengler and Yockey, unlike Raven, do not categorically deny that race in the accepted meaning of that word does determine the outlook of a people and hence the quality of their civilization, but they create some confusion by using 'race' and 'thoroughbred' to designate a high degree of excellence in individuals who, it seems, are largely the product of the soil of the region in which they reside. They simply ignore the vast amount of scientific evidence that the potentiality of every individual is unalterably determined by his heredity, although obviously his development will be affected by nutrition and other environmental factors and, of course, by sheer accident, which may terminate his life at any stage.

This attempt to minimize the biological nature of men is paradoxical in writers who not only recognize that the greater part of human conduct is determined by instincts and tropisms that are largely subconscious, but so restrict the function of reason as to make it virtually without effect on the course of history. We are told—and the proposition is illustrated by examples drawn from the history of our race—that great men, who determine events rather than chatter or write about them, have a 'tact' or instinct that enables them to make correct decisions with so little reliance on their rational powers that

27. A typical example is a "study" concocted by one of Boas's creations, Dr. Ruth Benedict, whose *Patterns of Culture* (1934) purported to contain an "anthropological investigation" of the Zuñi Indians, who were a model of the perfect society, uncompetitive, deeply religious, peace-loving, totally egalitarian, sexually adjusted, etc.—all this put out as an object-lesson for the vile white Americans, whose vices deprived them of such bliss. Gullible Americans put their common sense in cold storage when they saw that the preposterous tale was told by a Ph.D. from Columbia and labelled "scientific." Virtually every significant statement in the book was found to be false by responsible investigators who actually observed the Zuñi (Esther Goldfrank, Florence Hawley Ellis, J.M. Roberts, William Smith, Li An-che, Philip Farb, et al.), although they politely pretended to believe that Mrs. Benedict, Ph.D., did "inadequate field work," i.e., that she would have told the truth, had she not been incompetent, feckless, and irresponsible. I need not say that *Patterns of Culture* was cunningly adjusted to the opinions and superstitions prevalent in the 1930s and designed to benumb the minds of its readers.

they may not know why they took the action that made them victorious or successful in a given undertaking. Their strength comes, not from superior powers of cognition and cogitation, but from a faith in their own destiny. The psychological problem cannot be analyzed here,[28] but if we accept the claim that even the greatest men are basically irrational, we thereby attribute to heredity an absolute power over human conduct, of which it becomes the sole determinant, since it is beyond question that in all mammals, including men, instincts are innate and genetically transmitted. The logical conclusion to be drawn from Spengler's psychology, therefore, is that biological race is supremely important. Granting that "the race one feels in oneself" is what counts, what one feels (as distinct from what one may simulate) is genetically determined.

Yockey's denunciation of "materialistic race-thinking" does have some basis in the lamentably elementary state of our present knowledge of racial genetics, which may be compared to the state of chemical science at the death of Lavoisier. The natural laws that determine the inheritance of physiological characteristics, such as color of eyes or olfactory sensitivity, are fairly well ascertained, but we are far from being able to identify *racial* genotypes. The problem is of enormous complexity, and is further complicated by the migratory and adventurous proclivities of our own race. Everyone knows, for example, that the Chinese are Mongolians, but few know that even as relatively late as the Fourth Century there was at least one

28. A good example may be seen in generals who are credited with genius, such as Napoleon and George Patton, who seem to make strategic and tactical decisions by some instinctive feeling for the situation and to take risks that make their staffs turn pale, but are victorious because they either sensed or calculated the enemy's reactions more accurately than their subordinates. Before we assume that such men act by a super-rational instinct, we must be certain that what is involved is not a phenomenal power to solve extremely complex problems quickly—a power comparable in its way to the mental operations of a "lightning calculator," who performs complex arithmetical and mathematical calculations with an ease and rapidity that startle us, but who certainly does not know the answer by instinct. Hitler's decision to send troops into the Rhineland in 1936 over the protests of all his diplomats and generals, who predicted certain disaster, was once regarded as a proof of mystically intuitive powers, but we can now see that he estimated the political situation in France more accurately than his experts. Even so shrewd a psychologist as Jung was deceived by what was probably a strictly rational operation by an extraordinarily lucid mind.

Chinese Emperor (Ming) who was evidently a Nordic, having blue eyes, blond hair, and a flowing yellow beard. Even these distinctive traits are not necessarily united—everyone has seen persons with blue eyes and black hair, for example—and no one should be astonished that we find in China portraits of men in whom "the flat face is Mongoloid, but the wide open eyes are Europoid."[29] There are many hybrids and racial traits are often inextricably confused—a fact which greatly impresses thoughtless "intellectuals," who, if they had lived in the time of Lavoisier, would doubtless have clamored for legislation to forbid discrimination on the grounds that the four recognized elements, earth, air, fire, and water, are not found in a pure state, whence it follows that it is wicked to recognize differences between them and to bathe in water rather than in mud or a bonfire.

Although we can, within limits, determine the transmission and inheritance of physical traits, and although we know that intellectual capacity, as shown by intelligence tests, is genetically determined, we know virtually nothing about the biological mechanisms that transmit the almost infinitely complex elements of human consciousness and subconscious being. In certain instances, at least, the psychic elements may be independent of the strictly physiological. No anthropologist or geneticist can explain the fact that there are Jews, members of Yahweh's Master Race, who exhibit the physical characteristics of other races. The Jews in China, for example, seem to Western eyes, at least, indistinguishable from the Mongolians among whom they reside, although they are spiritually and mentally full members of the Self-Chosen People. We must assume that the Jews, who have preserved their racial identity and cohesion through so many centuries, have an empirical knowledge of genetics much greater than our own, but *our* knowledge is so limited that we can neither confirm nor disprove Dr. Alfred Nossig's terrifying boast, "A single little drop of Jewish blood influences the mentality of entire families, even through a long series of generations."[30]

29. The phrase is from Professor Otto Mänchen-Helfen's *The World of the Huns* (Berkeley, 1973), p. 372, where other examples of racial mixture in China in the early centuries of our era may be found.

30. Although Nossig's *Integrales Judentum* was published simultaneously in Vienna, Berlin, and New York in 1922, it is now extremely rare

There is one great difference between Spengler's concept of race and Yockey's. Although Spengler recognizes the Jews as a Magian people imbued with a Magian world-outlook and so instinctively different from us (and therefore at the limit incomprehensible to us), and although he knows that this alien body, this international nation, is today, as it was for centuries before the Christian Era, lodged in all the nations of the world that it can profitably exploit, he regards the natural antagonism between Jews and their hosts as basically not determined by biological race, but rather by the phase of civilization, the Jews representing a Magian culture that is much older than ours and now petrified. (Hence, of course, Toynbee's description of the Jews as a "fossil people," despite the absurdity of applying such a phrase to a species that is so active and powerful and, quite possibly, has a vitality much greater than our own.) Spengler asked his readers to believe that the Jews are a dwindling and disintegrating people, a negligible force in world politics and the struggle for power. I have always thought the Jews' aspersions on Spengler's memory a good example of their habitual ingratitude toward their most effective apologists.

Yockey, educated by events that Spengler did not live to see, regards the Jews as the dominant force in the world of 1952. He has very little to say, however, about their unvarying activity through all the centuries since they first appear in history, and he focuses his attention entirely on the present. We must therefore postpone consideration of it to a later section, and conclude our discussion of historical theory with notice of one crucial deficiency in both writers.

---

and has never been translated into English. Nossig gives his fellow Jews eminently practical advice on the ways by which they can most expeditiously attain the goal and purpose which, as he says, is implicit in the teachings of Moses, i.e., the formation of One World under their dominion. Recognizing that his race controls both Capitalism and Socialism, he calls for a coördinated application of both forces to put the *goyim* in their place—which, of course, will be good for the stupid animals, if they are docile. The statement I have translated occurs on p. 76, where Dr. Nossig goes on to claim that the "drop" of Jewish heredity, once implanted in an ancestor, will affect the brain cells *(Gehirnganglien)* of his descendants through many subsequent generations and thus make them susceptible to Jewish ideas of internationalism and One World. Persons of that infected heredity, therefore, are *goyim* who can readily be mobilized as auxiliaries and used to subjugate their own race and the entire globe to its destined Masters. *Horresco referens.*

It is odd that Spengler, and even odder that Yockey, has so little to say about the prime example of what they call "pseudo-morphosis," the acceptance of an alien element by a young culture, which accordingly strives to make its *Weltanschauung* conform to a pattern that is repugnant to its inner nature. As we noticed above, Spengler's dichotomy between the "Apollonian" and the "Faustian" cultures makes him consider our Renaissance an example of such a cultural delusion, but although he recognizes the "Magian" culture as totally alien to our own, he never investigates a far more startling pseudo-morphosis, the imposition of a Magian religion on a Faustian people. And of all the writers who follow the Spenglerian conception, only Lawrence Brown had the very great merit of having perceived the tragic consequences of the fact that the culture of modern Europe was, at its very beginning, infected by a Levantine religion, so that it became "a society whose inward convictions have been at hopeless variance with the outward professions the events of history have forced it to make," thus producing a spiritual tension that "has destroyed the peace of mind of every able man in the West for a thousand years."

It is true that the Christianity of the West differed drastically from all the early Christian cults, including, of course, the one that in the Fourth Century made a deal with the despotic government of the decaying Empire that was still called Roman, although the Romans, for all practical purposes, had long been extinct. What Spengler calls the Faustian soul surcharged that squalid religion with its own vision of the world, incorporating in the cult its own concepts of heroism, personal honor, chivalry, esteem of womanhood, delight in visual beauty (whether in women, in architecture, or in the mimetic arts), and love of magnificent poetry, together with the racial will-to-power—all elements which were unknown to, or expressly negated by, the holy books that Europe inherited from the mongrel proletariat of the rotting ancient world. The real scriptures of Western Christianity are not the alien Bible but the *Chanson de Roland*, *Tristan and Isolde*, the *Christias*, *Gerusalemme liberata*, *Paradise Lost*, and the many other epics and romances of a great and surpassingly beautiful tradition that ends with Tennyson's *Morte d'Arthur* and *Idylls of the*

King—any one of which would have induced apoplexy in Tertullian, Jerome, Augustine, and the other ranting or gabbling "Fathers of the Church."[31] And the religion, thus made at some points consonant with the Aryan ethos, was permitted to absorb and claim a monopoly of the antecedent and in some respects higher morality of our race, and for a millennium the cult so dominated our culture that the West was Christendom. But like the proverbial house built on the sand, the lofty and ponderous structure could not survive the collapse of its foundations.[32]

Western Christianity, unfortunately, was saddled with its Bible, which could not be discarded or ignored because it was believed to be an historical record of actual events. Indeed, it is probable that the principal reason why our ignorant ancestors accepted the religion of the dying empire they invaded and dismembered was that the religion differed from all others known to them by its simulation of historicity in its holy book, which purported to describe events that had taken place in known parts of the world at specific times and had been witnessed by many persons, including the supposed narrators.[33]

31. To anyone who has the patience and equanimity to read judiciously a fair sampling of the verbose screeds collected in the three hundred and eighty volumes of Migne's *Patrologia,* the veneration long accorded to that motley rout of shysters, crackpots, and *hallucinés* will seem unbelievable. For a concise conspectus of the character and activity of the "Fathers," see Joseph Wheless's excellent *Forgery in Christianity* (New York, 1930). Lying for the Lord is a normal exercise of piety.

32. The disintegration of a long-established tradition is always perilous to a civilized society and may be disastrous. I expressed a last hope that something could be salvaged from the ruin of the religion in a booklet, *Christianity and the Survival of the West,* written in 1969; it is now available in a second edition (with a new postscript, but with no change in the text) published in 1978 by Howard Allen Enterprises, Cape Canaveral, Florida.

33. A complementary cause was the impression produced on the invaders by the sumptuous architecture, superb engineering, beautiful literature, polished art, and elaborate social organization that had survived from earlier times in the decadent empire. There were minor causes, especially the verbal dexterity of Christian missionaries, to which some added a manual dexterity, as did St. Poppo, who used a well-known vaudeville trick to perform a miracle for Harald Blastand ("Bluetooth"), King of Denmark, and thus bring the heathen to Christ. Charlemagne's ruthless conquest of the Saxons seemed to credulous persons evidence of the superiority of his religion rather than of the military resources of his large kingdom.

And the belief the book was a record of historical events cannot but have greatly—and tragically—affected the course of our civilization.

The Bible was an incubus of which Western Christianity could not rid itself. The collection of tales that had been thrown together at the end of the Third Century by feckless evangelists, who had been too negligent to edit out even the most glaring contradictions between or even within the pieces they selected with an eye on immediate marketing of salvation, had been made canonical by imperial decrees and pitiless persecution of the numerous Christian sects that had other gospels.[34] By the time that the cult had been accepted by most of the Nordic peoples, copies of the Latin text of "God's word" had been disseminated throughout Europe, and it was much too late to expurgate and amend the tales, let alone to assemble or compose a holy book more consonant with our racial psyche.

34. The Christian sect that shrewdly made a political deal with the despots of the decaying empire was one that brought with it the Jewish Old Testament, and it used the military power it thus acquired to extirpate all the competing Christian sects, including the many that rejected the Jewish compilation or logically identified Yahweh with Satan. To what extent the wily Jews actively contributed to the triumph of a sect that ensured them a privileged position in society and endless profit (plus a chance to continue their habitual wailing about "persecution") is unknown. We need not regret the suppression of the Christian sects that practiced homosexuality, promiscuity, incest, and sacred anthropophagy, but it was a disaster that the "orthodox" were able to exterminate the Marcionists, who, though less fanatical and aggressive, may have been the largest of the various sects before piety was augmented by fire and sword. Marcion, although superstitious, was sufficiently clear-headed to perceive the utter incompatibility between the Jewish book and the doctrines of even the gospels that have been included by the "orthodox" in the New Testament part of their holy book; he was also revolted by the barbarous notion that a supposedly good god would have his own son killed. There were many other sects that rejected the Jewish pretensions. The Marcionists survived underground until at least the Fifth Century, when an "orthodox" poetaster, Prudentius, laments that the government had not yet been able to butcher all of them. Had Christianity reached us in the form of Marcionism or of one of the similar sects, it would be unnecessary for some of our contemporaries to devise ingenious sophistries to argue that the protagonist of the New Testament was not a Jew. Scores of gospels that the victorious faction did not succeed in entirely destroying have come to light in the papyri, and while they give us no high opinion of the intelligence of their superstitious authors, many of them would have served our people better than the ones that were included in the "orthodox" compilation.

And there were limits to the ability of even the cleverest theologian to twist the texts into a more acceptable form, unless he went so far as to pretend that the texts do not mean what they say, but are instead a kind of cryptogram with a hidden meaning, and that God's revelation was really a kind of puzzle-contest with eternal life as the grand prize for solving his conundrums and eternal torment the penalty for submitting an incorrect answer—and that would have permitted anyone to read into the text whatever allegorical meaning or mystical *soprasenso* was suggested by his imagination or ambition. The best that could be done was to make the doctrine and practices of the religion depend, not on the embarrassing and irreconcilable texts, but on the decisions of a Vicar of God who had ecclesiastic authority over all Christendom, although even his power was straitly limited by vested interests and prevailing superstitions. This device had many shortcomings, but it made possible the development of Western Christianity.

So long as the Papacy had the political power to exterminate dissenters,[35] the religion gave Europe a needed cultural unity, but by the Sixteenth Century the Protestants became bold enough to challenge the Vicar's authority by alleging the meanings they found in selected passages of the supposed Word of God, and numerous enough to enlist the support of ambitious princes who had armies of their own. That was the beginning of the end. A century of intensive butchery produced only a conclusive demonstration that the Christians' fierce God

35. Heretics appeared constantly throughout the Middle Ages, but in groups small enough to be disposed of conveniently in holy bonfires, and only the Albigenses were numerous and rich enough to call for a full-scale Crusade. An interesting attempt to patch up the religion is provided by the only surviving copy of the *De duobus principiis,* which was discovered and published too recently to be mentioned in the usual handbooks. The anonymous author was repelled by the gross immorality of the Old Testament and he also saw the absurdity of the conventional Christian claim that a god who lacked either the power or the will to squelch the Devil was both omnipotent and just; in the second half of his tractate, however, he tries to salvage the portions of the New Testament that were emotionally satisfying to him. Better minds were also found during the Middle Ages, as is proved by the fame of the treatise *De tribus impostoribus,* which was attributed to Frederick II. Hohenstaufen and others who might have written it, but they were content to smile at the passionate votaries of the three impostors (Moses, Jesus, Mahomet) with equal disdain or compassion, and they prudently refrained from denouncing what Mellin de Saint-Gelays called "la créance et estude/de l'ignorante et sotte multitude."

had become senile or cynical. He had been Johnny-on-the-spot when the Jews wanted to grab the country of the Canaanites, and he had even stopped the sun in its quotidian course above the flat earth at an elevation of about thirty thousand feet—stopped it to help his Chosen Bandits slaughter all the men, slaughter all the women, slaughter all the children, slaughter all the oxen, slaughter all the sheep, and slaughter all the asses: "all these they slew with the edge of the sword." But when the Antichrist appeared in person in Rome—or in Germany—and gobbled up souls by the thousand, Yahweh didn't lift a finger or even despatch a single archangel, let alone tamper with the solar system, to help his True Believers exterminate the Catholic or Protestant Children of the Devil. At the same time, increasing knowledge of the real world made the Christian myths incredible and ridiculous. The religion slowly reverted to the proletarian squalor of its origins, despite the efforts of "conservatives" to shore-up a time-honored tradition that seemed indispensable to the preservation of a civilised society.[36]

Even at its best, however, Christianity powerfully and, indeed, immeasurably distorted our culture.

As all educated men know, Christianity is essentially a Judaized version of Zoroastrianism, as is, in fact, implied in one of the accepted legends about the nativity of its Saviour God, at which Zoroastrian priests (*Magi*) are said to have been in attendance. The Zoroastrian cult, reputedly founded by a Zarathustra, who, as is *de rigeur* for all Saviours, was born of a

36. *Vulgus vult decipi, ergo decipiatur,* is a Mediaeval aphorism that was doubtless repeated by many enlightened ecclesiastics before Cardinal Caraffa and by some for reasons that transcended professional interests, but only after the seismic shock of the French Revolution did concern for the maintenance of the social order become a major consideration in persuading educated men to give outward adhesion to a cult in which they could not believe. It seems impossible to determine whether, as a general rule, "revealed" religions inhibit by fear more crimes than they incite by fanaticism, but, given the state of our society in the Seventeenth Century, the celebrated Cardinal Dubois may have been right when he asserted that a god is an indispensable bogeyman that must be flourished to scare the masses into a semblance of civilized behavior. That question, however, cannot concern us here, where it is irrelevant. We are men of the West, who cannot believe, while rational, that facts can be ascertained by deciding what is most useful socially or most strongly tickles our fancy.

divinely fecundated virgin (or, what is slightly more miraculous, from several virgins simultaneously), was the archetype of all the "universal religions," of which only Toynbee seems to have perceived the importance as a force that constricts and deforms a people's native culture. It introduced some very peculiar and epochal notions that have been profoundly deleterious to all races influenced by them. We need mention only two cardinal points.

Zoroastrianism (and, of course, the Christian *rifacimento* of it) is a dualism that posits the existence of two extremely powerful gods, each of whom would be omnipotent but for the power of the other: a good god (Ahuramazda, Jehovah), who is engaged in a continuous war for supreme power with an *evil* god (Ahriman, Satan), with the odd consequence that although the good god is backed up by his presumably mighty son (Mithras, Jesus) and commands legions of doughty archangels, and the evil god can marshal legions of valiant devils, including *all* the gods previously worshipped by men, both antagonists need to recruit reënforcements from the puny race of mortals and accordingly struggle for the possession of individual souls. The cosmic conflict between the two gods is a desperate one, a holy war waged with all their resources and causing infinite devastation and suffering on earth, although, strangely enough, the result is a foregone conclusion and everyone knows that the good god will triumph in the end and spend the rest of eternity in joyously tormenting his captive adversary and all of that monarch's wickedly loyal and luckless followers.

This paradoxical and amazing dualism has infected all the thinking of our Western civilization, both religious and secular.[37] It has inspired an endless series of holy wars, not only to

37. It is true that today many Christians, who either do not read their holy book or read it in an emotional fog, sincerely believe that their religion is a monotheism, having been so persuaded by adroit theologians who exploit the prevalent notion that a monotheism is, for some reason, a "higher" or "purer" cult than a polytheism, thus catering to the interests of the Jews, who have claimed to be monotheists ever since they perceived, in the second and first centuries B.C., the enormous advantages of impudently claiming that their tribal deity, Yahweh, was the Providence, or *animus mundi,* of Graeco-Roman Stoicism. When the Christians began to deny the existence of Jupiter, Mars, Venus, Isis, Tanit, and all the innumerable other gods of the past, and to regard them as mere myths or illusions, they rejected the explicit testimony of the "Fathers of the

exterminate Protestants, Catholics, or other religious agents of Satan, but also, with equally frantic religiosity, to annihilate or enslave Satanically evil nations (in the United States, successively Southerners, Spaniards, [38] and Germans). I need not remark that the dualism has survived the superstitions about the supernatural from which it came and inspires ostensibly non-religious cults, as in the Marxists' holy war against the diabolically evil Capitalists or Fascists; and it goes without saying that when the zombies swarm out of the cesspools of Harvard or Yale to howl at Professor Jensen or Professor Shockley and prevent him from talking sense to such sane men as may remain in the academic ruins, the ignorant creatures feel that they are fighting the Devil and only their native cowardice prevents them from rending the learned men limb from limb in the faith that the facts of nature can thus be altered.[39] And, on the other hand, everyone can see that the missionaries who were once sent abroad to annoy the natives of Asia and Africa and "save souls" have been replaced by the far more pernicious gangs of "do-gooders," who plunder us for the benefit of "underdeveloped nations" and, in so far as they are not mere

Church" and of their holy book, which they thus denounced as unreliable. The religion could probably have survived that amputation, but when the Christians killed off Satan to make their religion really monotheistic, they made it intrinsically incredible. The resulting bankruptcy of the cult was wittily adumbrated by a French theologian (J. Turmel), whose urbane treatise was translated into English under the title, *The Life of the Devil* (New York, 1930), and published under a pseudonym, "Louis Coulange."

38. Some of the promoters of the Spanish-American War doubtless had the rational purpose of seizing Cuba, Puerto Rico, and other Spanish possessions for American expansion and colonization, but enthusiasm for the war was whipped up by proclaiming a *jihad,* as had been done in the unconscionable war of aggression against the Southern states. Spaniards were described as diabolic monsters of cruelty, and at least one military man attained great popularity when the press reported that he had promised to slaughter so many of the human devils that only Spanish would be spoken in Hell for the next fifty years. The prompt defeat of our hopelessly weaker opponent averted satisfaction of the Christian fanaticism and blood-lust that had been excited by the propaganda, but professions of a high moral purpose led the United States foolishly to throw away part of the spoils of the war it had won by "liberating" Cuba to make the aggression seem altruistic.

39. In England, Professor Eysenck, while lecturing on a strictly scientific topic that displeases Jews, was assaulted and severely injured by a swarm of vermin hatched out in the University of London.

racketeers, must be buoyed up by a belief that they are commending themselves to a Jehovah in whom they no longer believe.

The Zoroastrian dualism makes weak minds susceptible to hallucinations by which they identify their interests or wishes with the cause of the Good God and excite themselves with a blind and deadly hatred of their opponents or rivals (who may have the same hallucination about them) as the innately evil agents of the Bad God, to be driven by any means, fair or foul, to the perdition to which they are damned. And nothing basic is changed by replacing Ahuramazda/Jehovah with an abstraction, such as "democracy," and replacing Ahriman/Satan with an another, such as "aristocracy." [40] Ironically enough, this poisonous dualism, which came to us through the Jews, now dominates the reaction against Jewish overlordship, for most of the Jews' antagonists identify them as "the Synagogue of Satan" etc. *ad nauseam*, while those who do not usually regard the Jews as an inherently and almost praeternaturally evil people, instead of regarding them rationally as a specialized race which, being a minority among all the peoples on whom it is parasitic, has learned that its will-to-power must be advanced by cunning rather than undisguised force of its own—a race, furthermore, which quite naturally regards its own interests and purposes as just and justified by either a covenant with a deity or its own intellectual superiority, much as our ancestors felt no compunction as they took a continent away from the aborigines, confident in their own manifest superiority, although some of them were foolish enough to think that the Indians must have been inspired by the Devil to try to retain possession of their own hunting grounds. So long as our minds are clouded by the Zoroastrian myth, we shall be incapable of rational thought for our own survival.

A second epochal innovation of Zoroastrianism was the bizarre notion of religious "conversion," of which the import is

40. This particular form of the superstitution is implicit in innumerable writings that distort history to fit some pattern of "social progress," but the reader will find both amusing and instructive an especially clear specimen, Frederic Huidekoper, *Judaism at Rome,* New York, 5th ed., 1883. That account of a struggle between the evil "aristocrats" and the pure-hearted "improvement party" (which, of course, was inspired and led by God's Race) represents, so to speak, the virus in its pure state.

clearly seen in the tradition that Zarathustra's first convert was a Turanian, i.e., a Turko-Mongolian was transformed by psychic magic into an Aryan and more than an Aryan. By the simple act of believing the stories Zoroaster told him, that alien joined the Army of God and attained an exalted position to which Aryans could attain only by believing the same stories, while Aryans who were less easily captivated by evangelical rant remained servants of Satan, the deadly foes of God, and should be exterminated as soon as possible by the Aryans, Turanians, Mongols, Semites, and others whose minds had been opened to the Gospel. The obvious effect of this superstition was to destroy awareness of the biological fact of race and replace it with a delusion that could only hasten the Aryans' racial suicide. [41]

The nonsensical notion that any anthropoid can be miraculously "converted" to "righteousness" by being made to believe the dualistic myth logically engenders a mystic yearning for "One World," in which massive slaughter of the wicked Unbelievers will force the survivors of all races to unite in worship of Jesus or Democracy and thus live in a Heaven on Earth. The fatuous dream of a potential spiritual unification accounts for the current use of the term "all mankind," which is intelligible only as parallel to such classifications as "all marsupials" or "all carnivores," with a mystical connotation that inspires unthinking awe in many of our contemporaries, and since the fantasy is, of course, biologically impossible, [42] some

41. Hastened, not initiated, because the men of our race, wherever in the world they have established themselves, cannot keep their hands off women of the native races. This lascivious fatuity, to be sure, is as universal as masculine lust, and a superior race may even regard indulgence in it as evidence of their own superiority. The great Egyptian king of the Twelfth Dynasty, Sesostris III. (Khakaure), who established border patrols to prevent the infiltration into Egypt of Nubians from conquered territory, in the very inscriptions in which he points out the racial inferiority of Blacks, boasts that he "captured their women" and "carried them off," doubtless into Egypt as slaves, not foreseeing the terrible consequences of the inevitable miscegenation.

42. No one should ever have been so credulous as to believe the claims of missionaries that they "saved souls" by transforming savages or Orientals into Christians. All that the holy men accomplished by harangues and bribery (supplemented by the incontestible superiority of our hated race which was made manifest in such things as repeating rifles and the disciplined courage of British regiments) was to induce an outward assent

childish minds, perturbed by a glimpse of reality, fester until they reach the state of the famous expert on "Mental Health," Brock Chisholm, whose diseased mind lusted for the extermination of white men so that the whole globe could be inhabited only by coffee-colored and mindless mongrels made righteous by their equality in squalor.

Belief in the psychic magic of "conversion," furthermore, opened the way for the Bolshevism that attained its fullest development in Christianity, the devastating notion that Faith —a faith that is as thoughtless and preferably as unconscious as the "faith" of a vegetable or a mustard seed—was what counted, so that an ignorant peasant, an illiterate fisherman, or the most scurvy proletarian could make himself the superior of the noblest, the bravest, and the wisest of men—and, secure in the favor of a god who so hates learning and reason that he will "make folly the wisdom of this world," the simpletons and morons, having become True Believers, can look forward to the delights of seeing, when the last have been made first, their betters suffer the most atrocious torments forever and forever. No idea, no menticidal poison, could be more effective in destroying the culture and even the sanity of the people in whom it has been injected.[43] And the poison, destructive of all social stability and hence of civilization itself, survived the mythology from which it sprang and persists today in the atheistic "Liberals" who bleat about the "underprivileged," fawn on savages, and demand an "open society" that is

to statements that the native mind was innately incapable of comprehending and translated into ideas acceptable to brains of quite different formation from ours. It was natural and inevitable that when the savages saw our race become so lunatic as to surrender its colonial possessions, the "Christianity" of those who did not at once revert to their native cults became what they had always understood it to be, a special kind of mumbo-jumbo. For a convenient survey of those developments, see *Postchristianity in Africa,* by G.C. Oosthuizen, Grand Rapids, Michigan, 1968. This "anthropological" study is the more instructive because it is written by a Christian, who naturally cannot understand the real causes of the events he describes.

43. How alien this nonsense was to the mentality of our race is shown by the fact that, professing to believe it, they promptly began to reason about the Faith and erected the vast intellectual structure of Scholasticism, "comme si raison et foi pouvaient trottiner de concert," as Maurice Garçon sardonically comments. The final result, of course, was Nominalism and the labefaction of the Mediaeval *Weltanschauung* and eventually of the alien religion that had been incorporated in it.

perpetually stirred up so that the dregs on the bottom may become the scum on the top.

Having noticed these two cardinal elements of Zoroastrianism and the religions derived from it, we need not mention others, for the vital historical question is whether this pernicious cult was Aryan in its origins or a device of aliens. To be sure, it became the religion of the Persians. It was the religion of Darius the Great, who boasted that he was an "Aryan of the Aryans" and modestly attributed his victories to the help of Ahuramazda. It was the religion of his son, Xerxes, whose mind was so blighted by fanaticism that he boasted that he had destroyed the temples on the acropolis at Athens, where the Greeks worshipped nasty devils, and had commanded the benighted Greeks to worship his One True God.[44] It is also true that all the early legends about Zarathustra state or imply that he was an Aryan, although it may be significant that his miraculous nativity is said to have occurred in many different places, and that he is always described as an itinerant prophet who was not a native of the region in which he began to proclaim his gospel and salvage men's souls. What is even more remarkable, the only name that the Zoroastrian cultists gave themselves in the time of the Persian Empire, so far as we know, was *Airyavō danghavō,* words which literally mean "the Aryan peoples." That presumptuous appellation is obviously false in an ethnic sense, for it excludes the Aryan peoples of India, who were specifically damned as the worshippers of devils, and includes the many non-Aryans who elected to be Saved and join the Elect by believing or pretending to believe Zarathustra's evangels. If the term the Magi chose for their cult was not just an impudent falsehood, it must have originated in a calculated use of *ārya*[45] in its non-racial sense, "noble, excellent": since worshippers of the good god must be good people and morally

44. Xerxes does not specifically mention Athens, perhaps because the name might carry an impious suggestion that God must have been taking a nap when the Greeks, though hopelessly inferior in numbers and resources, destroyed his navy and sent him scuttling back across the Hellespont, but the allusion is unmistakable. The test of his inscription (transliterated from the cuneiform into Roman characters) may conveniently be found in Professor Roland G. Kent's *Old Persian,* New Haven, 1953.

45. I give the well-known Sanskrit form, whence comes our 'Aryan'; in Avestan, the dialect of the Zoroastrian holy book, the word becomes *airya,* as in the phrase I quoted above.

superior, they could be called "the excellent people." That would make the name comparable to the famous verbal trick by which the "Fathers of the Church," in a time of military supremacy, called their motley followers "soldiers of Christ," so that non-Christians could contemptuously be called "pagans" (*pagani*, "peasants, yokels").[46]

The Zoroastrian dualism was accepted by the Aryans of Persia,[47] who vehemently repudiated their own, presumably Vedic, gods, much as Christianity was accepted by the Nordic peoples of Europe, who repudiated Odin, Thor, and their other gods as evil agents of Satan. Christianity was, of course, an Oriental cult, and the analogy makes it difficult to believe that its Zoroastrian antecedent was natively Aryan.

There are many indications that it was not. Much of the evidence is too intricate to be discussed here, and it will suffice to mention a few essentials. The name of the Saviour, however

46. Originally a *paganus* was an inhabitant of a rural district *(pagus)* as distinct from a townsman at a time when all prosperous landowners in the countryside were citizens of a town, so that it had about the connotation of our 'rustic.' In the later part of the First Century it acquired the meaning of 'civilian, common man' (exclusive of persons of any social distinction) and was often contrasted with *miles* ('soldier'); in the later Empire, agents of the secret police, who disguised themselves as individuals of the lower classes, went about *pagano ritu,* i.e., as 'plainclothesmen.' But under the Dominate, the status of the countryfolk *(pagani* in the first sense of the word) progressively declined to serfdom, hence the particular force of the "Fathers" propagandistic word. The trick is disguised by the Christian explanation that "pagan" beliefs lingered longest in the countryside, which does have a certain basis in fact (countryfolk, perforce, remain close to nature), but should not blind us to the origin of the religious meaning in clever propaganda.

47. It would be interesting but futile to speculate about the use of hallucinatory drugs to spread the Gospel. The Zoroastrian *haoma* has been identified by R. Gordon Wasson (*Soma, Divine Mushroom of Immortality,* The Hague, 1968) as a drink made from the *Amanita muscaria,* one of the mushrooms that are used throughout the world to produce religious experiences and visions of God. On its use when the early Christians symbolically ate the flesh of their god, see John Allegro, *The Sacred Mushroom and the Cross,* New York, 1970—a most informative study, although etymologies from the Sumerian and later languages are probably overworked. In our own time, as is well known, drugs are used by the more enterprising evangelists to induce piety in the victims they collect in colonies or fanatical bands.

it should be spelled (*Zarathūštra, Zaratōst, Zaratašt,* etc.), is not readily explicable as Indo-European and may come from another language. There is reason to believe that the cult's holy book, the *Avesta* (a title which may not be Indo-European) was not composed in Persian, but was translated into a late Persian dialect from another, probably Semitic, language.[48] It is even possible that in the time of Darius the sacred language of the Zoroastrian scriptures and the liturgies recited by the Magi was Semitic, for the Persian Empire had three official languages, Old Persian, the native language of the rulers, Elamite, respected for its antiquity and still spoken at Susa, and Aramaic, the Semitic language which was most widely known throughout Persian territory and outside it, and which, accordingly, was the language commonly used by the Persians in the administration of their empire and in diplomatic correspondence with other nations. Before the extant text of the *Avesta* was written down,[49] the Greeks of the Hellenistic Age who interested themselves in the "Persian" religion found only texts in Aramaic, the language spoken by the Zoroastrian priests of their time,[50] and it is obviously possible that some of those texts

48. This was known to Spengler (Vol. II, p. 168), who relies on scholars in the field who are cited in the article to which he refers in a footnote. The linguistic evidence is tangled, but Avestan, the dialect of the *Avesta,* is related to Old Persian, the language of the Persian emperors, much as the various Prakrits are related to Sanskrit, and the natural inference is that Avestan is a broken-down and late form of Old Persian, rather than an early dialect of some region (Bactria?) or an hypothetical brogue of the Medes. It does resemble the decadent Persian of the last days of the Empire, which, however, is centuries earlier than the date to which most scholars (e.g. Darmesteter in the concluding part of the introduction to the third volume of his version of the *Zend-Avesta*) assign the extant text of the *Avesta.* To my mind, that is conclusive. Granting that some of the *gāthās* in the *Avesta* probably represent statements actually made by the prophet known as Zarathustra, it does not follow that the statements were made in Avestan. It is likely that many of the statements in the New Testament were actually made by one or another of the various Jesuses of whom the protagonist is a composite figure, but no one would believe that those agitators spoke in Greek to the Jewish rabble.

49. In the First Century, according to Darmesteter, whom I cited above. Other scholars would place it in the first century B.C., i.e. at the *end* of the Hellenistic Age and, of course, later than the Greek authors in question.

50. See J. Bidez & F. Cumont, *Les Mages hellenisés,* Paris, 1973 (=1938), especially pp. 35, 89-91; cf. pp. 34, 44. The English translation

were the originals, dating from the time of the Persian Empire, and not translations, as is generally supposed.

There is one significant datum which seems not to have been given the emphasis it deserves. As everyone knows, Zoroastrian priests were always called Magi, but *Magi* was not originally a word of religious meaning: it was an ethnic term that designated a certain peculiar people who lived in Media but were in some way distinct from the ordinary Medes, and during the early centuries of Zoroastrianism *only* men of that peculiar tribe could be priests and their sacred office could be transmitted *only* by hereditary descent through females.[51] That fact is as startling as though in the Roman Catholic Church the *only* word for a priest was 'Irishman,' and during the Middle Ages *only* pure-blooded Irish (i.e., having an Irish mother as well as father) could perform sacraments. The word *Magi*, I believe, creates a very strong presumption that the propagators of the religion were not Aryans.[52] It may be only a coincidence that according to a tradition in the Jews' holy book [53] which seems to have an historical basis in events that took place before the time of Zarathustra, colonies of Jews had been planted "in the cities of Media." But since forgery and imposture have always been normal Jewish devices, no weight can be given to their claim that Zarathustra was a Jew and wrote in Hebrew.[54]

---

of Cumont's *Oriental Religions* now in print dates from 1911, and is naturally less complete than his fourth edition (Paris, 1929); in the translation, he notes that the Zoroastrian texts were in Aramaic, but by an odd slip he speaks in one passage as though the Aramaic-speaking evangelists were Persians, although he must know better. This is corrected in his fourth edition.

51. Hence their famous custom of engendering offspring by sexual intercourse with their mothers or, if that was not possible, with sisters.

52. This must be distinguished, of course, from the custom, common among the Greeks, by which the priest of a local temple or shrine was a descendant of the family on whose land the sanctuary was built, and also from the formation of a caste of professional holy men, such as the Brahmanas of India.

53. 4 *Reg.* (= 2 *Kings*), 17.6 & 18.11.

54. See the texts translated from the Syriac by Bidez & Cumont, *op. cit.*, Vol. II, pp. 103-104, 129, 131, and the texts cited in their Vol. I, p. 50, nn. 3,4. At the date it was made, the Jews' claim that Zarathustra was a Jew was doubtless just a normal part of what the authors, apropos of an

The really fundamental and cogent consideration is the enormous difference between the "universal" religion and the spirit of all the certainly Aryan religions of which we know, especially the Vedic, the Greek, and Norse, which we know in detail. The discrepancy is so great that even Toynbee felt obliged to conjecture that Zarathustra (whom he accepts as an Aryan) must have been instigated by a Jew.[55]

The very idea of *evil* gods is alien and repugnant to the spirit of all authentically Aryan religions, which are never so irrational as to inject good and evil deities into a universe in which the very concepts of moral 'good' and moral 'evil' are indubitably created by human societies for their own purposes and correspond to nothing whatsoever in the world of nature. Wickedness can exist only within a given society of human beings and can be defined only in terms of the standards of morality that the society more or less instinctively applies to relationships among its own members. Only infantile minds can attribute moral iniquity to hurricanes, volcanoes, dynamite, and other natural phenomena that may be baneful to us; primitive peoples, ignorant of the causes, may superstitiously attribute such phenomena to supernatural forces and may imagine gods that are indifferent to human welfare or have been angered by some supposed offense, but so long as they have a vestige of rationality they will not imagine gods who are inherently evil and seeking to promote wickedness. A notion that species of animals (e.g. snakes, sharks, tigers) that defend themselves against us or prey on us, or that species of human beings that pursue their own advantage to our detriment (e.g. Japanese, Jews) are wicked because they obey the universal law of life is simply irrational. And when a pack of fanatics claims that all persons who do not share their superstitions are diabolically evil, they are insane, prevalent as that form of insanity may be. The Zoroastrian dualism may fairly be called the most devastating mental disease that ever became epidemic on this

---

impudent attempt to appropriate the Etruscans, call "la propagande juive pour imposer aux païens ses croyances" (Vol. I, p. 238), although the purpose more commonly may have been to bamboozle ignorant *goyim* by making them believe in the vast superiority of Yahweh's Master Race. The Christians naturally forged ahead in much the same way and concocted "proof" that Zarathustra had been a prophet of the advent of their Jesus; see *op. cit.*, Vol. II, pp. 118, 127, 130, 135.

55. *A Study of History*, Vol. I. p. 81, n. 1.

planet.

The Aryan religions are not infected by that black delusion.[56] Their gods, like the forces of nature, are multiple and, as is only reasonable, are sometimes opposed to one another in their relations with mortals. Venus and Juno may each work against the other, just as every day the force of sexual attraction enters into conflict with the requirement of sexual fidelity that makes marriage an indispensable social institution. In the great epic of our race, the *Iliad*, which deals with a war to the death between the Achaeans and the Trojans, some of the Greek gods favor one nation while other Greek gods favor the enemies of the Greeks. No Greek was so irrational as to believe there was only one god and then say "Gott mit uns! " as Christians do when they embark on holy wars against one another. In the Norse religion, the Aesir and Vanir are united in Asgard, but often at odds with one another, as are the forces of nature to which mortals are subject. The Aryan mind could never, of its own accord, have conceived of so monstrous an inversion of religion as appears in the mad fanaticism of the Zoroastrians, who converted the Aryan gods of the Vedas into fiends, and of the Christians, who converted the gracious gods of the Graeco-Roman pantheon into malevolent devils.

The Aryans were not so foolish as to imagine that their gods were omnipotent: their gods are far more powerful than we, but they too are subject to Destiny, the impersonal force that is inherent in the structure of the physical world. They were not so credulous as to mistake the ravings of an *halluciné* or the sophistries of a theologian for revelations of truth: they had no gospels, and every one knew that poets and skalds were free to invent or modify stories about the gods that might be no more or less truthful than folktales. The Aryans did not have the hatred of civilized life that inspires the dualists' notion of Faith, a blind belief in certain tales by which ignorance and credulity are exalted above learning and reason. The Aryans respected the

56. A conspectus of the basic concepts of Aryan religions may be found in the admirably concise work of Professor Hans Günther, available in an English version by Vivian Bird and Roger Pearson, *The Religious Attitudes of the Indo-Europeans*, London, 1967. I am aware of the danger that we may identify as characteristically Aryan the qualities that we, as Aryans, admire, but a certain objectivity may be attained by considering what is admired in the great literatures of our race.

gods they imagined, but with a manly self-respect also: they did not cringe and cower before celestial despots, as do races with the slave-mentality and *Sklavenmoral* of the Near East.

The Aryan spirit is innately aristocratic and heroic. Aryan man, when he is most fully Aryan, is driven by a *spiritual* passion to excel, *αἰὲν ἀριστεύειν*[57] —to realize, at whatever cost to himself, whatever capacity for greatness he may have within him. And while he rationally expects to find perfection in gods and men no more than in the world of physical reality, he has innately certain ideals of personal honor, fairness, and *manly* compassion that are incomprehensible to other races.[58] Both of these characteristics, however, although they are the source of all the greatness our race has attained, make Aryans vulnerable. The very superiority of men who approach our racial ideal makes it easy for a parasitic race or our own criminal elements to rouse against us the inferior's resentment of superiority and to excite envy and malice in proletarian herds, thus disrupting our society in what Ortega y Gasset calls "the revolt of the masses" and Lothrop Stoddard, more accurately, calls "the revolt of the underman." And artful appeals to our sense of fairness and compassion can excite, especially in females, the irrational sentimentality that ignores

57. As in *Iliad*, VI. 208, perhaps the most memorable line of our great epic, which is repeated at XI. 784.

58. An excellent work, which will enable us to see ourselves as others see us, is Maurice Samuel's *You Gentiles* (New York, 1924; recently reprinted). Jews feel only contempt for a race so mentally inferior that its men prefer to meet their enemies in a fair fight instead of stabbing them in the back when off their guard or giving them a poisoned cup under the guise of friendship. And if we consider the matter objectively, they may be right: "c'est la supériorité de ma race sur la vôtre: la vôtre mourra, la mienne durera." Farrère formulated the only biologically valid criterion of superiority. I remember an erudite Jewish professor who *could* not perceive that a chivalrous respect for valiant and honorable opponents differed from the pawkish notions about forgiveness set forth in some parts of the New-Testament medley. Apropos of the hoax about the "six million" that the Jews are using to bleed the Germans whom we conquered for them, he said, with arrogant candor, "The stupid Christians forgive enemies, but WE exact vengeance to the last drop of their blood." Whether he is correct in his confidence in his race's superiority, the future will determine—probably the near future. The other races, needless to say, also despise us for our indulgence toward them, each in terms of their own standards, and eagerly look forward to the ruin we seem determined to bring upon ourselves.

the fact that a cohesive society is an organism and, like all organisms, can live only by excreting its waste products—the grim fact that, by the unalterable laws of biology, we, like all mammals, bring to birth biological tares and misfits, which must be eliminated, if the species is not to degenerate to eventual extinction. And what the struggle for life does automatically for other mammals, our species, being capable of reason and purposeful social organization, must do deliberately—or perish.

The Christian version of the Zoroastrian dualism was Judaized, and Ahuramazda was replaced by the Jews' tribal god, Yahweh. As a result, our race lived for centuries in terror of the capricious and ferocious deity of the Old Testament, and no phrase is more common in the harangues of our holy men than "*fear* of God." Christians had to believe they were at the mercy of the supernatural monster who, for example, deliberately alienated the mind of an unnamed Egyptian king so that he would have an opportunity to afflict the whole of the obviously innocent population of Egypt with every imaginable disease, plague, and disaster, even murdering the Egyptian's children, so that his pet Jews could gloat over the torments of the *goyim*, who were evidently made so imbecile by their suffering that they permitted the Jews to "borrow" all their valuable property, gold, silver, jewels, and even wearing apparel, and then run away with the loot. Yahweh, naturally, repealed the law of gravity long enough to permit the swindlers to escape with the stolen property and to set a trap to destroy more *goyim*. And the terrible deity is credited with many similar exploits, all as vicious and immoral from every point of view, except, of course, that of the Jews who created him in their own image. And thoughtful Christians could derive little reassurance from their theologians' story that the savage god had finally repented of his blunder in picking the Jews as his pets, for a thoughtful man must quail before the appalling malevolence of the Jewish hymn of hate that closes the New Testament and is the Christians' favorite horror-story.

Thinking men were equally depressed to learn from that New Testament that Yahweh, having repented of one blunder and decided to let his erstwhile pets kill his son, bestowed his divine favors on the very dregs of a squalid, ignorant, and dirty population in Palestine to emphasize his new commands, which, quite logically, make Believing Christians dote on everything

that is lowly, inferior, debased, diseased, deformed, and degenerate.

For Aryans, including, of course, the Germanic peoples who invaded the moribund Empire that had once been Roman, Christianity has been a deadly and perhaps fatal poison, a delusion that forced our people to act against the dictates of their own biological nature.[59] If ever in recorded history there was a cultural pseudo-morphosis, that was it.

59. Christianity was also deleterious to our race biologically, but we cannot measure or even estimate its dysgenic effect. It certainly encouraged the preservation and reproduction of the unfit, and, through both monasticism and the distribution of social rewards, it inhibited the reproduction of superior men and women. Having given the Jews a privileged position and enriched them, it facilitated Jewish penetration of our society by a common ruse: Aryan males were hooked by offering them smiling Jewesses with generous or lavish dowries; the Jewesses, although perfunctorily sprinkled with holy water, had naturally been taught by the inspiring examples of Esther and Judith that their loyalty was to their race, not to the *goy* whose bed they shared and whom they would manipulate in the interests of their kind. A Jewish strain, conceivably as potent as Dr. Nossig claimed (see note 30 above), was thus planted in many gentle, noble, and even royal families and may, as some believe, account for their decadence, both mental and physical, as frequently occurs when incompatible genetic strains are combined. But statistics on all these points are lacking, and if we had them, we should only face the impossible task of measuring what happened against what would have happened, if Europe under the Germanic peoples had adopted some other (what other?) religion or religions. Charles Renouvier's *Uchronie* (Paris, 1876) will sufficiently entertain and discourage those who *must* speculate about the incalculable.

An anonymous writer in *Instauration* (Aug. 1980) sought to explain psychologically one of the most drastic and puzzling effects of Christianity on our race and civilization. When our ancestors accepted the Magian cult, they believed themselves at the mercy of a capricious and ferocious god whom they had to appease and placate by observing absurd taboos and imposing on themselves unnatural conduct their racial instincts rejected. Thus they had a sense of guilt without consciously knowing why. By not sinning in the eyes of Yahweh, they were sinning against themselves. They were *biologically* guilty. From this inner conflict,—from the subconscious mind's reaction to the perpetual conflict between the innate nature of a healthy Aryan and the conduct his Christian or "Liberal" superstitions require of him,—comes the maddening sense of personal and racial guilt that has been for centuries and is today a black and monstrous incubus on the minds of our race. This explanation may well be right.

To be continued in next issue.

continued from page 4

It was given by an American romantic poet, William Cullum Bryant. It is an American impression of the Germans long before the Aliens took over our common press.

"I recollect that while the armies of Russia were moving like a tempest from the North upon the Hungarian host, the progress of events was watched with the deepest solicitude by the people of Germany. I was at that time in Munich, the splendid capital of Bavaria. The Germans seemed for the time to have put off their usual character, and scrambled for the daily prints, wet from the press, with such eagerness that I almost thought myself in America. The news of the catastrophe at last arrived: Hungary yielded to the demands of the Russians. Immediately a funeral gloom settled like a noonday darkness upon the city. I heard the muttered exclamations of the people, 'It is all over — the last hope of European liberty is gone.' "

Pretty good prose style, for a Press Club, isn't it? We rarely hear the voice of an intelligent American nowadays, and those who cynically control the public media are not about to let you or I or anybody hear the voice of our true American Mind and Character.

Keep up your good work, George. We all have more to lose, in this "general tragedy," than even you can understand.

Sincerely,
R.H., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 28 March 81

I received the Jan. 81 Liberty Bell and your publications list. As soon as I saw the cover story "John Lennon: Good Riddance" I smiled and couldn't wait to read the article. I hope some day to read an article entitled "Bob Dylan: Good Riddance". At one time in my life, I loved the Beatles, but my eyes began to open when Lennon took an Oriental wife. Nut houses, graves and prisons are indeed full of people that Lennon sang into drugs and a phony revolution. When the kids did rise up for change in the country, the Beatles scoffed at the people who actually made MOVES for change. Lennon called them crazy and racist, while he and his Oriental wife proceeded to get richer. Don't forget Jerry Rubin telling the kids to kill their parents. He was never indicted for any conspiracy of inciting to commit murder — he was rewarded with a job on Wall Street. And Abbie Hoffman is getting rich off his book entitled "Soon to be a major motion picture." And Tom Leary exhorting the young people to turn on, tune in and drop out, later got a job working for NASA.

A 22 year old woman just asked me why the Soviet Union has for years tried to keep decadent Western rock and roll out of Russia. She said your criticism of rock music is similar to Russia's criticism. I couldn't answer the question. I think it is due to an overall ignorance what is going on in the Soviet Union today. . .

Sincerely,
S.G., Virginia

Dear George: 30 March 81

Received the April, 1981 issue of The Liberty Bell today and I must say that your handling of my essay, "Contra Friedrich Nietzsche," was distressing.

I see no need to hand an unpublished manuscript [it was not published because it consisted of an attack on Nietzsche, and we considered it irrelevant to the subject under discussion: Christianity and its effect on the White Race] over to a man such as Ronald Hand, so that he might unfavorably comment on that which no-one else has been allowed to read. For what it is worth to you, I am ashamed that you would do such a thing to one who has tried to be a loyal friend to you. Mr. Hand pays me the tribute of mocking me — "Don Clerkin," [We apologize for Mr. Hand for not addressing you properly as Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin, but, please, don't take such unimportant things so tragic — put a little fun into your life, try laughing for a change!] from a man I've never met; a man who knows the least bit about the Euro-American Alliance and its Brigade, what it has cost me and our supporters in attacks — and supposes that I would be dismayed to hold a mere LIEUTENANCY in what he rudely terms, the "Euro-American Squad." [Mr. Hand was not mocking the "Euro-American Alliance" with these words, but was referring to an organisation he is planning to set up under the designation of "Euro-American Squad."] I would expect this gross mockery from the ADL, but from a White man it rather hurts. For Mr. Hand's information — and I trust, George, that you will publish THIS letter — I would be proud to hold ANY rank in the Brigade, just as I was proud years ago to be a corporal of Marines. I happen to be a major in the Euro-American Brigade because that is the presently-designated rank and grade of the commander. Our lieutenants wear the same uniform and insignia as the commander, as do the sergeants, the warrant officers, and even the privates; we are all bloody proud to be in this uniform, with our Eagle/Blood Cordon and family heraldic insignia patches on the left and right shoulders respectively. Mr. Hand ought to get into a uniform he can respect, then he might realize that mockery is not true criticism — just a low blow inflicted upon an unsuspecting comrade.

The letter I received from Mr. Ralph Perier, unlike the reaction of Ronald Hand, while in disagreement with my position as stated in a letter to Mr. Perier, was studied and eminently polite in every respect.

It would seem to be the problem of those who argue against the positive Christian position that they cannot withhold from themselves the desire to mock, not to reason against, but mercilessly to abuse the person and his efforts. I have noticed that mocking viciousness is the tool of atheists of all ideological stripes. Let me make it clear that I do not take issue herein with the right of atheists on the Right to oppose Christianity. My faith is a very personal matter, which I would not be serving by forcing upon anyone.

One of your correspondents, A.D. of South Africa, who is probably Mr. Andrew Douglas, states, in referring to the essay "Contra Friedrich

Nietzsche," — "I don't know what Clerkin has got to complain about." I will tell you: My complaint is that THE LIBERTY BELL is requiring Christian advocates to adhere to a form of rebuttal; we are given no opportunity to change our mode of counter-attack, to bring to the fore ancillary facts and foundation material which the readers might use to better judge the merits of the total argument. I have no interest in merely answering the thrusts of Mr. Perier, or Ronald Hand; they should be obliged to answer a few of our thrusts every now and then. The Nietzsche essay would have increased interest in the debate, and would have widened its spectrum. As for Mr. Douglas' criticisms, the EURO-AMERICAN QUARTERLY recently published one of his essays: I don't know what he has to carp about.

As for his challenge that "the Clerkins, O'Briens and Miles(es) produce REAL fight from the racist Christian Right," let him be aware that we are trying to do that every day; and on those days when we are less than successful in raising troops, we usually go to get the required job done ourselves.

Lastly, it is obvious that Ronald Hand was supplied with not only my unpublished Nietzsche essay, but also with Pastor Sheldon Emry's letter — BEFORE ITS PUBLICATION IN LIBERTY BELL. That is not good, fair editing; it is beneath the man I once thought George P. Dietz to be. I would consider Ronald Hand to be a hatchet man, but a hatchet man for George Dietz bespeaks a sad commentary on the direction taken by THE LIBERTY BELL.

As a postscript, Harold Covington's assessment on pp. 12-13 of the Faustian metamorphosis which "created a number of variations on the Christian theme which are wholly consonant with the Aryan racial personality," is right on target and is substantially what I was attempting to say in my first answer to Mr. Perier's "The Jews Love Christianity."

For Christ, Race and Nation,

Maj. Donald V. Clerkin
Commander, Europ.-Am. Brigade
Chairm., Euro-Am. Alliance

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 April 81

Your letters to the editor in the April 1981 issue of Liberty Bell, prompted me to reply to several inquiries made in letters which appeared in this column.

In M.B.'s letter inquires whether the anti-Christ Jews have a different God from that of the true Israelites of the Bible. Several years ago Dr. Walter White of Western Front paid Harold Rosenthal for an interview concerning Jewish plans for an overthrow of our form of government. Rosenthal was the chief aide to the then Senator Jake Javits. How thoroughly this interview was covered iis contained in a report of it by Dr. White entitled, "The Hidden Tyranny" [this is a manuscript which has been widely circulated and is represented as a genuine interview with Harold Rosenthal. It has also been published and a copyright has been

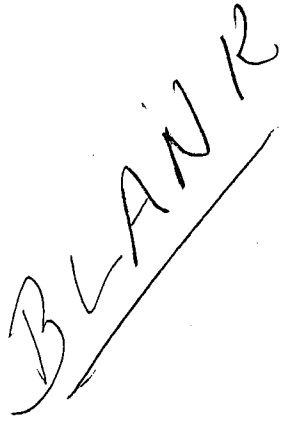

it describes exactly that blacks, the noisom beasts, will spoil the land.

The Bible does say however, that all nations are to receive a blessing from the white race. Do you require proof that the white race are the true Israelites? The Bible tells us that God formed Adam out of the dust of the ground. If you will refer to Strong's Concordance you will discover that the name Adam was derived from the name Aw-dam, meaning the ability to show red in the face, the ability to blush. Do you ever recall seeing a black man blush? So, this proves that Adam was a white man with the ability to show red in the face.

I think I have pretty well covered the points I noted in your letters to the editor. I believe that anyone who studies the Scriptures, will find that the Bible is the book of the white man. Read Gen. 5:1, in which it says, "This is the book of the generation of Adam." Doesn't that preclude all other races?

It's been nice to have this opportunity to give my views of these rather important religious matters which have been the cause of many arguments both pro and con.

R.H.W., Pa.

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 April 81

I have been dismayed to see attacks on Christianity by you and my former friend Ben Klassen in the last two issues of the Liberty Bell. Had the attacks been against CHURCHIANITY, I could have agreed, but after fifty years opposing communism I know beyond shadow of doubt that the main objective of the Zionist—Communist-Satanist conspiracy is the utter destruction of Christianity.

When you, too, attack Christianity you are directly helping those whom you claim to oppose. It is indeed difficult for me to believe that you and Ben are secret agents for the Jews, and, frankly, I do not even suspect such is the case.

[While Yours Truly was "one of the boys", and that only for approx. one year and only to find out what was really behind that humbug called "Freemasonry", we do distinctly remember you telling us during a visit with us several years ago and in letters addressed to us, that you have been a member of the Masonic Fraternity for over fifty years. Should we suspect that you are in fact an agent for the Jews?]

I surmise your error is caused by accepting the false belief that the Children of Israel were Jews and that Jesus Christ, Himself, is a Jew. The Bible says that Jesus is God and Jews are the sons of the devil. Please read the enclosure edited by me and get your train of thought back onto the right track.

My best wishes for your continued success AFTER you start promoting, rather than opposing, Christianity.

Sincerely,
F.P., Florida

FOR MY LEGIONARIES The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

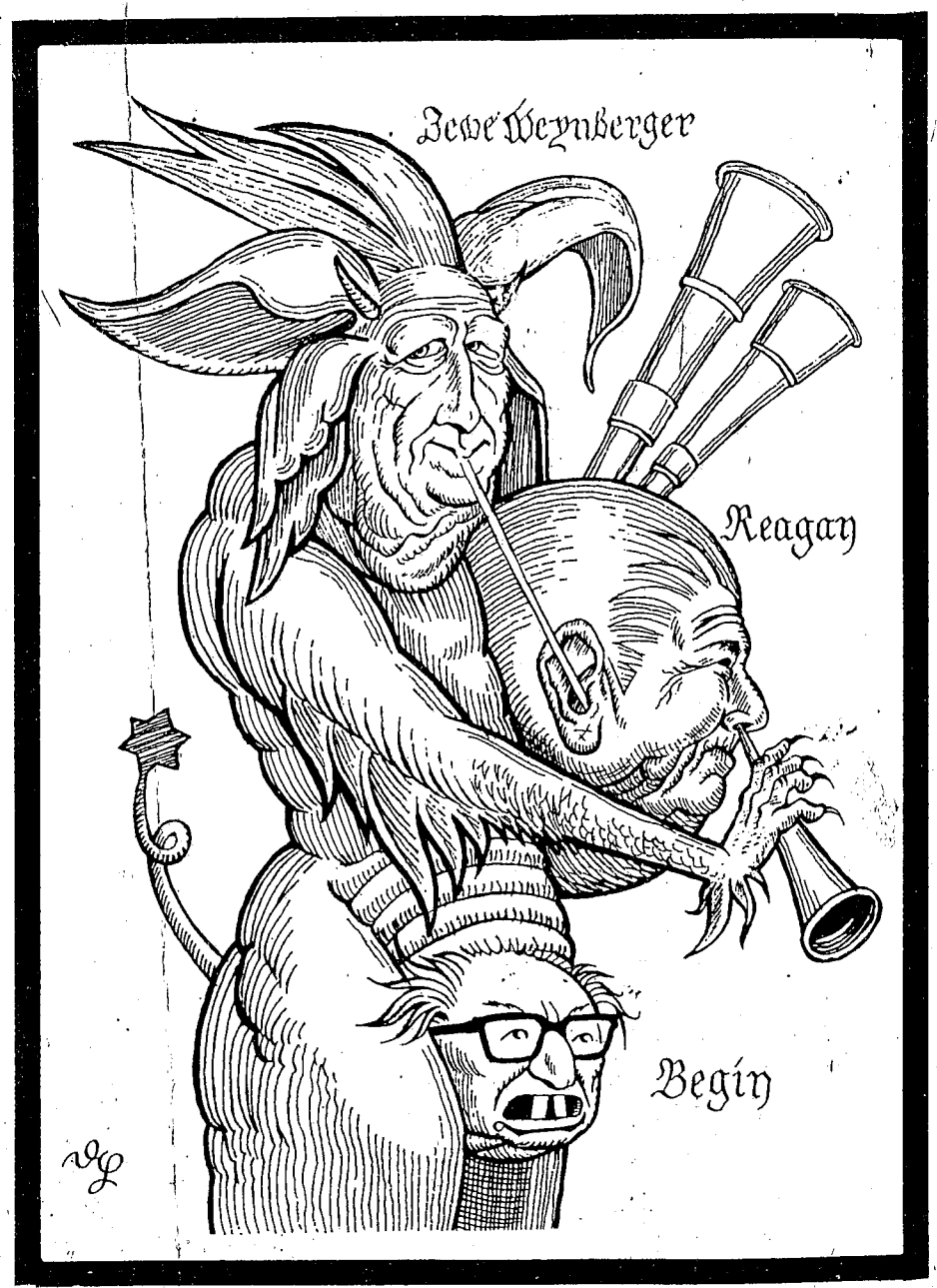

The Liberty Bell

THE ENEMY OF OUR ENEMIES

A CRITIQUE
OF FRANCIS PARKER YOCKEY'S
THE ENEMY OF EUROPE

Part II

Revilo P. Oliver

page 5

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4490.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHTT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$13.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$20.00
THIRD CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$19.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$22.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$32.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$37.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies via UPS	$ 12.00
100 copies via UPS	$ 90.00
500 copies via UPS	$300.00
1000 copies via UPS	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world. George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Liberty Bell

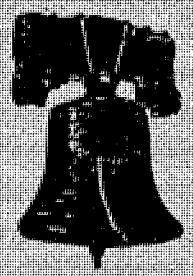

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

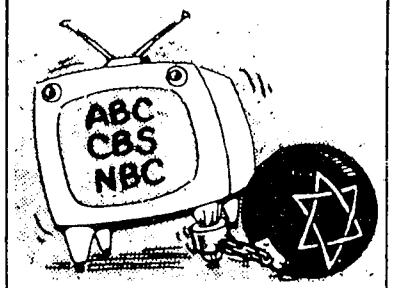

TV JEWISH CLAP TRAP

CONTENTS

VOL. 8 — NO. 12
AUGUST 1981

Arthur's Sword Shall Sing Again! 2
The Enemy of Our Enemies, Part II ... 5
Race Transcends All! 53
Letters to the Editor 54

ARTHUR'S SWORD SHALL SING AGAIN!

by Ian Stewart

There is a deep longing within men for the past. Every people have a myth relating to the "Golden Age" when they and their gods were in harmony and blessings of heaven and earth were showered upon them and their children. Who does not know of the Garden of Eden, or, moving forward in time, of King Arthur's Camelot?

Both may have firm basis in fact. Both may be complete fabrication. It matters not, for they serve the same purpose. They tend to remind us that as things once were, so may they be again. They serve as a shining goal ever ahead, but one we deem to be obtainable as it once existed. Once again we will sit at the round table of King Arthur or eat and drink from Eden's cornucopia as we frolic on the fertile, green meadows in a warm, bright sunlight.

From deep within our being these images live and come into our conscious thought. It is true of the white man, the black and the yellow. It is a part of those magnificent laws of nature which created the races and will guide them to their destiny. Perhaps, a few centuries in the future, the remnants of our white race, with hushed voice, will speak of the golden age which flourished for but a moment in the 20th Century.

They will remember the will of the people manifested in one man and one cause and for that shining moment the Aryan strove to rise above the mundane. Following the emblem of the sun wheel they sought to re-enter the Garden of Eden of their race.

Their sad laments, sung low and softly in the Celtic manner, will tell of their failure, of the sun wheel—the swastika, lifted high and then dashed to earth—not by those of another race, but by their own people. There the true sorrow. The snake which brought destruction to that promise of paradise wore the Star of David. Though the arm which wielded the death blow was white, it was guided by the guile of the serpent. The knights of the round table were set one against another and the dreams of an Aryan Eden and Camelot sought by the National Socialists were destroyed.

The survivors were beaten away into the darkness, away from that shining place where dreams and honour were bright. Over its ruins the loathsome asp slithered in the slime and dissolution of death. Yet, as the blaze was kindled for that moment of glory, can it not be brought again to flame? The fire was not extinguished. It only lies smouldering beneath the brown turf. A brisk, clean wind can give it life and nourish it to brilliance. It will be those laws of nature which made the Aryan, not the serpent, which will govern his destiny.

The museums of the world are full of the fossilized remains of species which once flourished, declined and ceased to exist. Man, with his ego, attempts to ascribe various causes for the reduction of these species, but it

is all speculation. The mighty forces of nature alone bring forth these species and it is the awesome might of nature which lays them back into oblivion. It will be that force of nature, or God, which shall end the white man's existence, not the serpent.

If, however, the white man, weakened and decimated by mixed breeding, stands before one of the mighty selections of nature and if found wanting and weak, then he, too, will die. The once mighty Cro-Magnon man who held sway in Europe is known today by his fossil remains. No race has a claim to immortality, but, by the indications apparent to us, no other race has the means or desire to destroy another race. Conflict, yes; annihilation, no.

The other races have nothing to fear from the white man. Each race has a sphere on this earth and each has his own means of viewing the world. The oriental seeks his reunion with God in his passivity and acceptance. The black through the blood of the captive, either animal or man. The white through quest. Be it blessing or curse, the Aryan blood is that of the questor—we seek out the challenge and conquer it, be it the continents, the oceans or space.

Why then the conflict raging through the world today? The serpent, the Jew, is the fomentor of the dissension. He does not fall within one of the great races of mankind. He is without, a thing apart. Lacking the natural attributes of other races he has culled from each to suit his own need. What the serpent has chosen is the worst from the others. The lust for blood from the black, the stealth and cunning of the oriental and the quest, unbridled by conscience, from the white, and genes from each. Where these genetic traits are balanced in their natural host, within the breast of the serpent they are not. It becomes a monstrous montage of evil.

Thus the "Jewish" culture is a reflection of its host. The parasite assumes the colouration of that upon which it feeds until the host is sucked of its life's blood and it turns to yet another victim. The expulsion of the Jew from Germany in the 1930's and early 1940's did not alter his character, he simply moved elsewhere to new victims—primarily to the United States. The asp, the decadent force, slithers still, down through the long marches of time, feeding upon the bodies of its victims.

Look back into the history of black-white conflict, and in every instance, the serpent's presence is felt. Lacking a true race of its own the serpent seeks to destroy those who do. The black man's culture is different from the white's, but it is his and he is welcome to it. It is only through the guile of the serpent, the "liberal," the deceiver, that conflict is flamed. They debauch both the black and white by integration, cross breeding and cultural debasement. The goal—the destruction of both white and black.

From the morass the flame of racial greatness can spring anew. It is not the gods of nature which decrees the white man shall perish, it is the hiss of the serpent. The pendelum is commencing its return swing. We are awakening to the realities of nature's law. The white man, just as every other race, has a destiny to fulfill. It will not be denied, nor will we again

lift our hand against a brother for the gain of the serpent.

It was St. George who slew the dragons of old. The allegory is apt today for we must again take up armour and the sword to slay the dragon, the serpent, which preys upon us and sucks our life blood. When that dragon is destroyed, when its influence is no longer felt, the black man will return to his natural interests, the white to his. Conflict between the races will continue where there is contact and competition, but neither will seek the destruction of the other. We have lived before in racial harmony by natural separation. Only the serpent has attempted to sow the seeds of our mutual destruction.

The mighty gods of the Aryan shall rise again. The flame is not dead. We know the enemy. We see his loathsome form slithering in the scum of dissention and we shall lift again the Singing Sword of Arthur to strike!

$ 4.00 $ 3.00

Please add 10% for postage and handling!

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE ENEMY OF OUR ENEMIES

A CRITIQUE OF FRANCIS PARKER YOCKEY'S *THE ENEMY OF EUROPE*

Part II

Revilo P. Oliver

Copyright 1979, 1981
by Revilo P. Oliver

All rights reserved. No part of this book, except brief excerpts for the purpose of review, may be reproduced in any form without written permission by the publisher. For information write to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

CONTENTS
Part II

Spengler vs. Yockey 49
One Europe 51
Overseas Europe 63
The Heartland 69
The Nutcracker 70
The Paradox 80

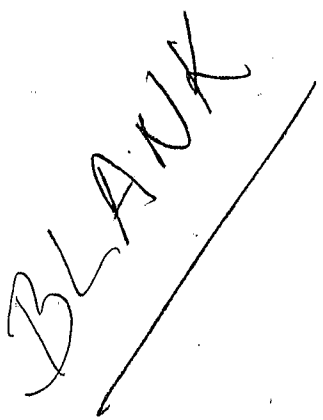

I have tried above to exhibit briefly the magnitude of the cultural distortion that is overlooked by both Spengler and Yockey, although, according to their own doctrines, it was the imposition on the Faustian soul of a Magian ideology, the product of a totally alien civilization. Spengler, however, who goes almost as far as Toynbee in regarding the Jews as a "fossil people," can be defended on the grounds that he regards the Faustian culture of the West as one that arose, around the year 900, among the dominant peoples who then lived in Europe, regardless of ethnic diversities or innate racial characteristics, and that Christianity was simply an element that entered into that culture. From that standpoint, our culture, whether for better or for worse, was as naturally and inevitably Christian as Napoleon was a Corsican. To ask what our civilization would have been like without Christianity is like asking what George Washington would have become, had he been born of different parents. Our estimate of Spengler's historionomy will therefore depend on our acceptance or rejection of (a) his conception of a culture as largely independent of biological race, and (b) his assumption that the Jews as such, have had no great influence over our history.

For Yockey, no such apology will serve. He follows Spengler, it is true, in his general doctrine of race, but he attributes to the Jews, whom he frequently designates as the "culture-distorters," a vast and decisive influence over our recent history, and since he does not claim that their baneful power is a recent phenomenon, he must logically believe that it has been exercised against us in earlier centuries. If he is to give us a philosophical comprehension of the historical process, he must explain the nature, origin, and development of that power—and obviously such an explanation must include consideration of the effects of Christianity on both our people and the Jews who, for purposes that Yockey recognizes as hostile, lived among them.

As I have said before, I come neither to praise nor to bury Yockey, but merely to evaluate his work. It is clear, I believe, that as an exegesis of historical causality, *Imperium* and, of course, its sequel are radically defective, even in terms of their own premises. They have other values. I have always believed

that *Imperium* was enlightening and even inspiring reading for young men and women whose minds have not been irremediably blighted by the denaturing superstitions inculcated in the public schools. And both books are studies of politics, τὰ πολιτικὰ, in the original and proper sense of that word, not as it is used in our great ochlocracy in reference to the periodic popularity-contests between Tweedledum and Tweedledee which many Americans find as exciting as baseball games.

II

ONE EUROPE

There is a modicum of truth in the frowsty verbiage about "One World" that used to excite women's clubs. It has always been obvious that there is only one earth,[1] but although an educated Roman in the first century B.C. could dream of a day when the invincible legions would add even China to the Empire,[2] he could also think of the *oecumene*, the inhabited part of the globe, as consisting, for all practical purposes, of the Roman Empire and the territories bordering on it. He was secure in the confidence that whatever happened in more distant regions, such as China and India, could have no possible effect on *his* world, except, perhaps, on the importation of rare luxuries and curiosities.

The technological achievements of our race, which made us masters of the entire globe until we succumbed to a fit of suicidal mania, did produce, around the beginning of the Nineteenth Century, "one world," in the sense that events anywhere on the planet did affect in some way the interests of

1. Since the very foundation of our rational thought is our perception of our place in the universe, it is worthy of note that only in 1978 did it become absolutely certain that the one earth is also unique. Fontenelle's *Entretiens sur la pluralité des mondes* in 1686 made popular the romantic fancy, which had been entertained speculatively by some Greek philosophers of Antiquity, that there were many planets that were doubtless inhabited by beings like ourselves. With the advance of astronomical knowledge, the possibilities were reduced to two planets in our solar system, Venus and Mars, and it was only when the surfaces of both had been clearly photographed that we knew how terribly alone we are in the universe. Some of our tender-minded contemporaries now console themselves with speculations about hypothetical inhabitants of hypothetical planets that may circle about some stars. Quite aside from the practical considerations that a space-craft, such as landed men on the moon, could not reach the nearest star in less than 700,000 years, this is sheer phantasy. As was concisely stated by the distinguished Australian biologist, Sir John C. Eccles, "there is no evidence that life started more than once" in the entire universe, and "the chances of rational beings existing elsewhere in the universe are so remote as to be out of the question." This fact, as significant in its way as the Copernican revolution, will profoundly affect our whole Weltanschauung in coming decades.

2. E.g., Lucan, I. 19.

the great colonial empires of Britain, France, and Spain and might vitally concern some of the other Aryan nations, such as Germany and the United States. The peoples of other races were merely raw material; they occupied their territories on our sufferance, either because it would not be economically profitable for us to dispossess them or because the reciprocal jealousies of the colonial powers made a war between Aryan nations the price of annexing China or Morocco. And since our race seemed to be healthy, it was only reasonable to foresee that, with our continued progress and expansion, the lower races would, in the course of nature, become extinct.[3]

Until 1914, no fact was more obvious than that the power-structure of the world, after the decline of Spain, depended on the three great nations of Europe, Britain, France, and Germany, with two outlying states, Russia and the United States, available as auxiliaries to one or the other of the three. It is true that beneath this structure there was a disquieting fact: seventy years before, Benjamin D'Israeli had emphatically warned Europeans that race was the basis of civilization, that "there is only one thing that makes a race, and that is blood," that all the nations of Europe were covertly under the control of the Jews, and that the "destructive principle," which was being used stealthily to undermine our civilization, was "developing entirely under the auspices of the Jews."[4] Only a very

3. Charles Darwin to W. Graham, 3 July 1881: "Remember what risk the nations of Europe ran, not so many centuries ago, of being overwhelmed by the Turks, and how ridiculous such an idea now is! The more civilised so-called Caucasian Races have beaten the Turkish hollow in the struggle for existence. Looking to the world at no very distant date, what an endless number of the lower races will have been eliminated by the higher civilised races throughout the world."

4. *Conings by* (1844) and *Endymion* (1880) are novels, but, as D'Israeli (who changed his name to Disraeli) explained in a preface to the former, they are political discourses put into the form which "offered the best chance of influencing public opinion." The same views were expressed in many of his speeches, both in and outside of Parliament. Some persons, notably Douglas Reed in his last and posthumous book, *The Controversy of Zion* (Durban, South Africa, 1978; available from Liberty Bell Publications), believe that D'Israeli, who professed to be a Christian, was sincerely trying to warn his contemporaries in Britain of the menace that would eventually destroy them. Others note that he always received massive support from the Jews in England and elsewhere, and especially from the Rothschilds when he made his dramatic gesture of buying control

few members of our race were sufficiently alert to understand what he had told them in the clearest possible terms. And thirty years before 1914, Friedrich Nietzsche had clearly foreseen that Europe faced "a long series of catastrophes" and "wars such as the world has not yet seen," had perceived that our civilization was suffering from a degenerative disease of both intellect and will, and had identified the deadly infection as a superstition that the Jews had devised and disseminated to poison our minds and souls.[5] Only a few men of philosophical intellect understood him. Not only the masses, of whom rational thought for the future is not to be expected, but almost all of the persons who thought of themselves as an aristocracy or a learned elite were sunk in an euphoric complacency, believing in an effortless and automatic "progress" and the Jewish economic system in which money is the only value of human life.

In 1914, our civilization was worm-eaten at the core, but its brightly glittering surface concealed the corruption within from superficial eyes. It was taken for granted that the globe had become one world, the world of which the Aryan nations were the undisputed masters, while all the lesser races already were, or soon would become, merely the subject inhabitants of their

of the Suez Canal and then selling it to Great Britain when the British government could raise the money. He may have told the truth about race as a calculated gambit, feeling certain that the British were too stupid to understand. He was not in any sense a defector from his race, which he described as the true "aristocracy of the world," but he courteously told his British hosts that their race could aspire to equality with his. He thus inspired the absurd myth of "British Israël," the preposterous notion that the British (but not other Aryans) were the Israelites of the "Old Testament" and should reunite with their fellow Jews to rule the world. Even those who believe that D'Israeli assimilated, rather than simulated, British culture have to admit that he, who became the Earl of Beaconsfield in the British (!) peerage and Prime Minister to Queen Victoria, opened the way to power for the most vicious of England's resident enemies. See below, pp 66f., and the analysis of his political activities by Rudolf Craemer, *Benjamin Disraeli* (Hamburg, 1940).

5. *Also sprach Zarathustra* was published in 1883-84, and *Zur Genealogie der Moral,* the most incisive of the later works, appeared in 1887. Note that Nietzsche, like all of his contemporaries, took it for granted that the world belonged to the European race, which was menaced only by the rotting of its own moral fibre, not by external enemies. He was, of course, right at that time. For a suggestive discussion of the folly that led to the suicide of Europe, see the work by Luis Díez del Corral that is available in H.V. Livermore's excellent translation, *The Rape of Europe* (London, 1959).

colonial possessions. This reasonable conception of the world's unity oddly survived the catastrophies that followed and it conditioned unthinking mentalities to accept the preposterous notions of current propaganda for "One World," which is couched in endless gabble that is designed to conceal the fact that it is to be a globe under the absolute and ruthless dominion of the Jews—a globe on which our race, if not exterminated, will be the most degraded and abject of all.

The apparent unity of the globe when it was under the dominion of our race depended, as must all rule, on military power, but it was so contentedly accepted by the other races in the various colonies because our power was proof of a biological superiority that was evident in the discipline of our troops and the courage, intelligence, and moral integrity of our men.[6] It was therefore a function of a biological unity that was only belatedly perceived by our people, and even then only by the few men who were able and willing to study the hidden foundations on which the imposing structure of power really rested, notably the Comte de Gobineau and Vacher de Lapouge. The reality of race was generally overlooked because men took the innate superiority of Europeans so for granted that they thought it unnecessary to mention it and instead concentrated their attention on the rivalries and antagonisms that divided the great powers of Europe, assuming that a shift in the balance of power in Europe would automatically be a shift in power over the entire globe. Ignoring D'Israeli's blunt statement that "language and religion do not make a race," men generally thought in geographic terms: Europe was a region with odd prolongations to Canada, Australia, the United States, and other lands possessed by a European people.

It is not easy to determine when our people first became

6. General Hilton, in his *Imperial Obituary* (Devon, Britons, 1968), remarks on the very significant fact that during the Pax Britannica an English gentleman, if he ran short of funds anywhere in the world, could borrow money from a native shopkeeper or man of means without difficulty, since there was never doubt about his absolute integrity and hence the certainty of repayment. When he was in Tibet, a region seldom visited by outsiders, the abbot of a Buddhist monastery unhesitatingly lent him 700 rupees—a large sum for the time and place—although his only security was trust in a British gentleman's honor. General Hilton's analysis of the causes of Great Britain's suicide is one of the most important documents of our time.

aware that Europe was inhabited by men who differed generically from the inhabitants of other parts of the world. The perception seems to have evolved slowly from the effective unity of Europe, created by the preservation of Latin as the common language of educated men, which, in turn, depended on the religious unity of Western Christianity. A very clear statement of it appears in a discourse by Pope Urban II in 1095, reported by William of Malmsbury.[7] Urban regarded the Germanic peoples of France as a "race chosen and loved by God," but he recognized European unity by saying, in substance: "There are three continents, of which *we* live in what is by far the smallest, while Asia and Africa are inhabited by *our* enemies. Even the small part of the world that we possess is under attack by our enemies, who now occupy Spain and the Balearic Isles. We must strike back and subdue them before they destroy us." We, in other words, are Christendom, and it is significant that while Urban recognizes the Byzantines as Christians and asserts the propriety of aiding them against the Turks, he does not think of them as European: they are foreigners who fortunately practice what is much the same religion. In short then, Lawrence Brown is right when, in his *Might of the West*, he defines the West as composed of the descendants of the peoples who were Catholics in the Middle Ages.

With negligible exceptions, all the inhabitants of Europe thus defined were Aryans, comprising Nordic, Alpine, and Mediterranean subraces with a slight Dinaric admixture in some places.[8] The leadership throughout Europe (even, e.g., in Italy)

7. William's *Gesta regum Anglorum*, written before 1120, was edited by William Stubbs (London, 1887-89). My quotation is a condensed paraphrase of the relevant part of Urban's discourse, which was long and dealt with many other matters. Frederic Duncalf, in his part of Volume I of *A History of the Crusades* (edited by M. W. Baldwin, University of Wisconsin, 1969), observes (p. 220) that William relied on contemporaries who had heard Urban speak, but he oddly omits mention of Urban's appeal to defend Europe against its enemies by taking the offensive; he concentrates on the strictly religious and economic parts of the speeches by which Urban inspired the First Crusade.

8. The clearest and most concise exposition of the basic differences between races and subraces that I have seen is Roger Pearson's booklet *Race & Civilisation* (London, 1966).

was mostly Nordic. The differences between the subraces, although slight when compared to the great differences that distinguish Aryans from all other races, impeded a consciousness of racial unity at a time when Europe was truly international (and, to be exact, there were no nations in the modern sense, the territories being divided according to the rulers who were sovereign within them). The great contribution of the Church was that it transcended all territorial boundaries and gave all educated men a common language and common culture. They could move freely throughout Europe. William of Occam, the great Nominalist, studied at Oxford, taught in Paris, and spent the later part of his life in Pisa. The abbots of Monte Cassino in its great days came from Germany. One could multiply at great length examples of internationalism *within Europe* during the Middle Ages.

The Renaissance did not diminish, indeed, it strengthened, the awareness of the spiritual chasm that divided Europe from the rest of the globe. When the Reformation sundered the continent politically, its cultural unity was maintained by the *Respublica litterarum*, the European community of educated men who rose above the religious fanaticism of the masses and were largely independent of the various ecclesiastical organizations. They shared a culture based on the great Aryan literature and thought of Antiquity. From Spitzbergen to Palermo, every man who could consider himself literate had at least read Vergil, Horace, and Ovid, Cicero, and Livy, and read Homer, Plutarch, Lucian, and the Planudean anthology in Latin translations, if his education had not been sufficient to make him at home in Greek, while men who could claim to be learned had read far more extensively in both of the learned languages. Latin of Classic quality was the language of scholarship and of international communication until it was partly supplanted by French in the Eighteenth Century. Although original writing in Latin, both prose and verse, and translation into Latin from the modern vernaculars gradually but steadily declined thereafter and has all but ceased today, a knowledge of our race's great classics, read in the original texts, was expected of all educated men before the onset of recrudescent barbarism that followed the First World War; and cultured men of our race remained aware of their common bond.

For this bond there has been no real replacement. When

Thomas Arnold, in 1830, asserted that a "happy peace" had "taught every civilized country of Europe" that it was "disgraceful" not to be well acquainted with the languages and literatures of all the others, he meant that educated men must acquire (in addition to competence in Latin and Greek) fluency in French, Italian, German, and English; he not only failed to explain why countries in which Spanish, Portuguese, Norwegian, Swedish, Dutch, etc. were spoken were not civilized, but he proposed an educational standard to which few could attain. Today, English or recognizable imitations of it seems to be becoming a universal language, spoken and written not only by our people but also by Asiatics and even some Congoids, thus obfuscating its racial quality, since a Japanese may artificially compose better English than many Germans, who must struggle against the many deceptive similarities between it and their native tongue. In the United States, and to varying degrees in other white nations, literature is no longer taught in any language in the public schools, having been supplanted by contemporary gabble chosen for its virulence as a poison for adolescent minds. The real sciences are not an effective bond since our research and our technology can be successfully imitated and even adopted by Russians, Japanese, Chinese, and Semites, thus producing an illusion of universality that seems to support Jewish propaganda for "One World," in which we are to be but one of the subject races.

After the catastrophe of 1945, our race's fatuity became so great that the bond between once-great Britain and the British overseas in Canada, South Africa, Australia, and New Zealand was progressively broken, and Europe has become a merely geographical term. Politically, Europe has become less than it was in the Middle Ages, for treason and lunacy went so far in 1945 as to deliver a large part of it to its Soviet enemies. But nevertheless, the peoples of what remains of Mediaevel Christendom are perforce bound together by a common interest, whether they know it or not, and, as Yockey demonstrated in both *Imperium* and *The Enemy of Europe*, they will ineluctably share a common fate. At the very best, no nation of what remains of the old Europe can hope to escape that future, except that some one nation may be given the privilege that the cannibals accorded to the white captain when they promised to eat him last. One hears that the Irish are particularly encouraged by such a prospect.

That some Europeans are aware of the unity thus forced on them is shown by a few small organizations, such as "Jeune Europe" and *Nation Europa*, which the Jews still tolerate. The only political expression of this unity is the "Common Market," to which most of the European nations, including Britain, have adhered, but that is obviously a device to frustrate an effective unity by opening all the nations to a deadly influx of their racial enemies in the guise of "workers" or "refugees," while forcing Britain into hostility toward the British in Australia and New Zealand and thus applying to those countries economic pressure to facilitate the work of their own traitors, who yearn to submerge the white population in a flood of their Oriental enemies. It is not by any means a coincidence that the "President" of the "European Parliament" is Simone Veil, a Jewess who was gassed and cremated by the awful Germans, but obviously rose from the dead, as God's Race seems able to do on occasion, and is probably still collecting from the Germans for her temporary decease.

The Enemy of Europe presents us with a double problem. To criticize Yockey's work, we must, naturally, consider the situation in 1949, when he published *The Proclamation of London*, a small booklet in which he anticipated in print part of what he said more fully in the book which he had already written, although it was not published until 1953.[9] To assess

9. On the circumstances of the publication of *The Enemy of Europe*, see above, pp. 1f. *The Proclamation of London* was issued anonymously as a manifesto of the "European Liberation Front," in which Yockey was associated with several patriotic Englishmen, notably Peter Huxley-Blythe, the author of *The East Came West* (Caldwell, Idaho, 1964), a very important book, which I reviewed in *American Opinion*, May 1966. What is probably the most trenchant writing attributed to the Liberation Front is a brief article, "The Real Culprit," reprinted in *The Liberty Bell*, March 1981, pp. 53-56. The anonymous author claims to be over seventy years old; neither the style nor the argument is Yockey's, and the article was obviously written after 1970, i.e., at least nine years after his death and twenty years after the Front founded by Yockey disintegrated for a variety of reasons that must be left to his future biographer. It is clear, however, that the programme of his Liberation Front, set forth on the back cover of the *Proclamation*, was injudiciously candid and too drastic for the time and place. The integration of Britain into a single sovereign European state was a proposal that startled Britons who remembered that for a time their nation had seemed to stand alone against the continent, and in addition the manifesto called for the "immediate expulsion of all

the relevance of his work to our plight today, we must naturally take account of all the misfortunes that have come upon us in the past thirty years.

In 1949, Yockey claimed that "throughout all Europe there is stirring today . . . the Idea of the Imperium of Europe, the permanent and perfect union of the peoples and nations of Europe." There was little or no evidence that such an idea was "stirring" anywhere in Europe when Yockey wrote, but unless he wrote to create what he pretended was already in existence, he did sense the coming of the general sentiment for unity that did emerge a few years later and was, by one of our enemies' standard techniques, captured and aborted in the "Common Market."

In 1949, what was left of shattered Europe was only beginning to recover from trauma. Everywhere there were grim ruins left by the suicidal insanity that had culminated only four years before, and it would be another decade before the most conspicuous scars of the war were effaced or covered up. The moral damage was greater and more lasting. Men were still appalled and benumbed by the frightful demonstration of how thin and fragile was the veneer of Western civilization—by the revelation of what treachery, barbarity, and inhumanity the supposedly Anglo-Saxon nations, Britain and the United States, were capable when they ran amok to please the Jews. There were, to be sure, some highly intelligent men who had been able

Jews and other parasitic aliens from the soil of Europe," a demand which it would not have been feasible to carry out at once and startling to a nation that had just ruined itself to punish its racial brethren in Germany for insubordination to God's Race, even though the policy of exporting Jews from Europe was entirely in accord with Zionist propaganda for the establishment of a "Jewish homeland," which many naive persons took seriously. The programme of the Front, furthermore, included some economic demands, especially "the abolition of all unearned income," which (at least in the bald statement) contravened the innate instincts of Aryans, who (when not diseased) insist on a man's right to transmit property to his descendants. That demand, which must have seemed Bolshevik to most Englishmen, was exploited by Jewish propaganda that called Yockey a Communist. The *Proclamation* states that it was being simultaneously published in German, Spanish, French, Italian, and Flemish, but I have not seen or heard of a copy in any of those languages. When the *Proclamation* was reprinted by the Nordland Press in 1970, the editor knew of only three surviving copies of the original booklet. It is now available from Liberty Bell Publications.

to observe objectively the Götterdämmerung. Perhaps the most remarkable book that Yockey could have (but, so far as I know, had not) read, since it was published before 1949, was Peter H. Nicoll's *Britain's Blunder.*[10] It is a book that should encourage everyone who has not despaired of the powers of the Aryan mind, for its author, a singularly courageous Scot, had retained the lucidity and perspicacity of his intellect while living in Britain, where the population had been virtually crazed by the lies injected into their minds for many years by their great War Criminals, in collaboration with the Jews, to pep up the cattle they were stampeding to the slaughter. Although Mr. Nicoll, naturally, did not have access to much information that was then kept secret, he saw the essentials of the disaster with a clarity that still arouses our admiration.

Another judicious observer of the European catastrophe was Prince Sturdza of Romania, who had the great advantage of being able to view events with relative detachment from his post as Ambassador in Berlin. His sagacious analysis of the plight of Europe, *La Bête sans nom: enquête sur les responsibilités*, written in September 1942, was published in 1944 and, of course, before the terrible conclusion of the Jews' Crusade.[11]

10. *Britain's Blunder* was published by its author, *s.l.&a.* [1948] and copies of it have been made extremely rare; it has been recently reprinted, again *s.l.&a.*, and copies are available from various dealers in books that have not been given the Kosher seal of approval. It is a slender volume of 140 pages, which its valiant author later expanded, with the assistance of the distinguished American historian, Harry Elmer Barnes, to a book of about 600 pages. This, however, is available only in a German translation, *Englands Krieg gegen Deutschland* (Tübingen, 1963). I assume, but do not know, that the Jews still permit the German publisher (Grabert) to sell copies of the book.

11. *La Bête sans nom* was published at Copenhagen (Les Nouvelles Éditions Diplomatiques) in 1944 under the pseudonym "Charpeleu" and in an edition of 2000 copies. Copies of it have now been made extremely rare. Prince Sturdza, before going to Berlin as Ambassador, had been Foreign Minister of Romania, a small nation that was necessarily a pawn in the great game for world dominion, but one which, it is possible, was the key pawn that determined subsequent moves on the board. He, a most judicious and dispassionate observer, believes that the *coup d'état* and murders carried out by King Carol and his Jewish leman in 1938 impelled Hitler to negotiate a "non-aggression" treaty with the Soviet as a desperate expedient to avoid the war that the Jews' stooges in Britain and the United States were working so hard to force on Germany. (See *Suicide of Europe*,

Although Prince Sturdza wrote before the tragic end, a judicious reader could extrapolate from his analysis of the causes and reach, after 1945, essentially the conclusions that its eminent author set forth in print much later in a book which he, who could write a fluid and lucid French, mistakenly wrote in Romanian,[12] and which is now generally available only in an English translation, drastically censored to please the Jews, that was made and published by the Birch business under the title, *The Suicide of Europe.*[13]

The two books I have mentioned represent the best European thought around 1949, which, needless to say, was confined to a few men of extraordinary lucidity and perspicacity, and certainly did not represent the sentiments of the masses of stunned and befuddled victims of the war, whether in England or anywhere on the continent. What immediately concerns us here is the virtual despair of the authors. Nicoll concluded that "the general consequences of the most lamentable and perhaps the most unnecessary war in modern history" were "the destruction of Europe, the ruin of her greatest nation, the enthronement of brutal tyranny" and the "decadence of Britain as a great power," which had become an American base and would be, "in years to come . . . subjected to the appalling fate to which Hiroshima and Nagasaki were condemned." The

pp. 122-4). Hitler's decision, made on the advice of his General Staff and, no doubt, the infamous traitor, Admiral Canaris, may have been a military blunder, as Prince Sturdza believes; it was certainly a blunder from the standpoint of Hitler's desire to avert a war with England and France, for it made it possible for the Jews to generate "world opinion" that National Socialism and Communism were essentially the same thing, and it is extremely doubtful that the War Criminals could have driven the British and Americans to an attack on Germany without the confusion caused by that spurious "alliance."

12. *Rômania şi sfârşitul Europei: amintir din ţara pierdută* (Madrid, 1966).

13. Boston (Western Islands), 1968. The translation and publication was subsidized by an American lady, who said she did not know how drastically the text was censored. For a few examples of the censor's alterations, see Warren B. Heath's introduction to the English version of Bacu's *The Anti-Humans* (Englewood, Colorado, 1971; now available from Liberty Bell Publications).

instigators of the British attack on Germany had effectively "destroyed the classical Christian civilization of all Europe," and while Nicoll does not deny that there may be some hope of a new civilization to replace what was destroyed, he can see only a vague and tenuous hope for a far distant future. Prince Sturdza's conclusions are stated in the title of his later book: the result of Jewish instigation was simply the Suicide of Europe, which, for all practical purposes, became what India was in the Eighteenth Century when Britain and France were contending for mastery: Europe had become a territory on which would be fought battles to determine whose colony it would become. Such hope as Prince Sturdza permitted himself was that the American people might someday have a government that would act in their own interests.

The contrast between these views and the optimism of the *Proclamation* is obvious, and the expressed confidence in the proximate formation of an European Imperium must have been an example of wishful thinking. In *The Enemy of Europe* Yockey is much more realistic. He explicitly recognizes (p. 86) that "since Europe has no power, the question ist: How is power to be obtained? " Europe *as a whole* has only a choice of enemies. Its only chance of regaining power depends on adroit political manoeuvering.

In that sense, the European unity that Yockey recognized is an unalterable fact, whether or not the various European populations know it. It is simply a consequence of the Suicide of Europe and the invention of high-altitude bombers and ballistic missiles. It is a consequence of the British-American innovation of total war against civilian populations. A war, for example, between France and Germany or between Britain and France is now, for all practical purposes, inconceivable, although people talk about an odd anachronism called a 'limited war,' in which both sides agree to use only some of the available weapons and thus, in effect, make the 'war' a kind of sporting contest, a large-scale football game.

Despite much babbling and squawking now fashionable, a 'limited' war can be only border skirmishing or a feint to test an enemy's resolution, a mere preliminary to a *real* war.[14]

14. It is true that Western nations at one time observed certain moral restraints in war, but since these were repudiated and abrogated by the British and Americans, it is idle to dream of restoring them in the foreseeable future. See F.J.P. Veale, *Advance to Barbarism* (2d edition, Appleton, Wisconsin, 1953; 3d edition, New York, 1968). (I have not seen the first edition, published in England in 1948; I probably should have mentioned it when I referred to Nicoll's book above.) – I need not remark that the 'limited war' in Vietnam was merely a device to kill white Americans, oppress American taxpayers, and further disgrace the United States. It was not in any sense a real war: the eventual defeat of the Americans was agreed on in advance, though probably not in writing. The importation into the United States of a horde of Mongolian enemies as "refugees" was probably not a part of the original plan and seems to have been added only when opportunity offered to afflict the American boobs yet further.

Given the small extent of their territories and the concentration of their populations, a real war between Britain and France, for example, could be only the equivalent of the situation that was once much debated by theorists of the code of honor, a duel to be fought with pistols at arm's length. At the present time, the only powers that could fight a real war are the United States and the two that it created for the destruction of civilization, Soviet Russia and China.

Yockey, therefore, was right: the nations of Europe can no longer be independent of each other, however unpleasant that fact may be. If either England or France were occupied by a major power, the other would be helpless. And all the nations of Europe, concentrated in a relatively small and densely settled territory between the Soviet and the United States, are equally vulnerable and will necessarily share the same fate. Thus Europe, *nolens volens*, is a single political entity.

OVERSEAS EUROPE

When Yockey speaks of Europe's colonies, he is thinking of the territories outside Europe inhabited by our race, essentially Canada, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa, and the United States, of which the latter, in continuing revolt, so to speak, against the mother country, had become its most dangerous enemy. He does not consider separately the future of the others. When Britain attacked Germany in 1939, she was able to count on the whole-hearted support of the English who lived overseas. Everyone knows, of course, that she can no longer do so. If she were attacked today by any nation—the United States,

the Soviet, France, Sweden, Ireland—she would find that she had not only kicked South Africa into independence, but has so alienated the three other former dominions that she can hope for no more than a few platitudes in the local newspapers and, if events give an opportunity for them, kindly obituaries. There is no indication that Yockey foresaw this development.

In 1949, Europe still had extensive possessions overseas. The British not only entertained strange illusions about what they called their Commonwealth and the consequences of their folly in forcing "self-government" on their former subjects of other races, but Britain still possessed very extensive territories in Asia and Africa, and even some in the Western Hemisphere, as crown colonies of which she had not yet been stripped by the traitors in her government. France possessed Indo-China until it was taken from her by American treachery[15] and Communist China, which the Americans had created by stabbing their Chinese allies in the back. France considered Algeria a part of "metropolitan" France. In addition to the numerous minor possessions, she owned Madagascar and half of the Dark Continent north of the British Union of South Africa, while the rest of the territories of the savages were divided between Britain, Belgium, Portugal, and Spain, and the colonies that had been taken from Italy were booty that in a sane world Britain and France would have divided between them. And although the United States had set up a kind of vaudeville show called the "United Nations" to disguise a little its subservience to its enemies in the Soviet and further the subjugation of the American people, there was in 1949 no apparent reason why

15. The nerve center of Communist agitation among the natives was evidently the American embassy, in which inflammatory bulletins urging the natives to get rid of the nasty white men were printed on the embassy's presses. So far as one can determine from the conflicting reports, the Americans promised military aid to the French, should the Chinese invasion become formidable, and then broke their promise at the last minute when the situation at Dienbienphu became critical, thus producing the delightful massacre of the French troops, which had been hopelessly outnumbered by a fresh invasion from China. Americans who dote on Mongoloids naturally reck nothing of the American lives that were squandered in Vietnam, but they should try to calculate the total of all the precious yellow lives that were lost in Annam, Cochin China ("South Vietnam"), Cambodia, Laos, and Tonkin ("North Vietnam") as a direct result of the American's racial and diplomatic betrayal of the French to promote lovely "anti-colonialism."

the European nations, which had not yet realized that they had defeated themselves as catastrophically as they defeated Germany in 1945, should not have retained and ruled their colonial empires.

It is true that in 1949 our race was already showing alarming symptoms of a kind of epidemic lunacy called "anti-colonialism," which was supposedly derived from the prating of a shyster named Woodrow Wilson, whom the Jews had installed as President of the United States in preparation for the First World War.[16] A bigot who had peddled an ostensibly secular theology under the name of "political science," Wilson, when he used the United States to exacerbate the war in Europe and prevent a reasonable peace, had devised a mysticism called "the self-determination of peoples," which, like "theosophy" and "spiritualism," had a great appeal to minds that had been weakened by Christian superstitions. And, oddly enough, Great Britain, which had the most to lose by self-mortification, was the first Western nation to take a morbid pleasure in harming itself.[17] Incidentally, sentimentalists should note that the

16. On the training of Wilson by the Jews, who boasted that their satrap, Baruch, "leading him like *[sic]*one would a poodle on a string," taught Fido to sit up and bark ideals for political bonbons, see Colonel Curtis B. Dall's *F.D.R.* (2d ed., Washington, D.C. 1970), especially pp. 134-38. Wilson seems not to have been entirely devoid of conscience, for he is reported to have lamented, "I have ruined my country!" before his mind broke down in 1919, perhaps under the strain of realizing that he, a supreme egotist, had been merely a *fantoche* in the hands of his masters. His insanity was, of course, concealed from the American boobs, whose government continued to be conducted in his name until 1921. He partly recovered his reason before his death in 1924, but left, so far as is known, no confessions. His election to the presidency in 1912 was, of course, contrived by stimulating the vanity of Theodore Roosevelt and inciting him to form the "Progressive Party" and thus split the Republican vote and punish William Howard Taft for his lack of alacrity in kowtowing to the Jews. As Colonel Dall notes, the Jews laughed over their manipulation of Theodore Roosevelt, their "other candidate" for control of the United States.

17. The psychopathology of masochism would require a separate treatise. Such mental alienation appears in various races, usually as a concomitant of religious mania, but may take a peculiar form in Aryans, beginning with the notion of *tapas* that appears in India not long after the Aryan conquest and also in the Norse myth of Odin's hanging of himself on the world-tree. The hallucination is, of course, the basis of Christian

Western nations that contracted a kind of contagious epilepsy and had masochistic fits in which they forced "self-determination" on their colonies, invariably inflicted great suffering and enormous loss of life on the subjects whom they "liberated."

In 1949, Great Britain had already begun to destroy herself, and although some mental and moral deficiency in the English must be regarded as the primary cause, it could be argued that the fatal folly was a consequence of the initial blunder that was made when D'Israeli was injected into the British peerage. A Jew named Samuel, who showed his contempt for the English by assuming the illustrious Norman name of Montagu, so enriched himself by his depredations in banking and international finance that his friend, King Edward VII, ennobled him with the good Anglo-Saxon name of Baron Swaythling. (*Si quid sentiunt Manes*, the ghost of the first King Edward, who had tried to run the Jews out of England in 1290, must have gibbered in fury at the act of his namesake.) The "British" Baron's son became Secretary of State for India in 1917 and worked, sometimes slyly, sometimes almost openly, to undermine British rule in India and to arouse among the natives discontent that could be used as a pretext for further sabotage of the Empire. In collaboration with Viscount Chelmsford, who

austerities, appearing in most tales about saints, and particularly conspicuous in Seventeenth-Century Spain, where normally intelligent men had fits in which they lashed their backs with whips weighted with lead until the blood from their excoriated flesh flowed down over their trousers. They imagined that Jesus, if he happened to be watching, would be pleased to see them torture themselves. The same hallucinations are epidemic today in a holy conspiracy called Opus Dei, which was used by "our" C.I.A. to undermine and eventually capture the government of General Franco in Spain, for the members of that Catholic sect regularly torture themselves by wearing sharp-pointed chains next to their flesh and flogging themselves with lead-loaded whips, confident that Jesus will be so pleased that he will assign them specially luxurious quarters in the best apartment house in Heaven and make them members of his own exclusive club. Incredible as it may seem, men who appear outwardly sane secretly indulge in such masochistic perversions. A Catholic Irishman, John Roche, a professor of the History of Science(!) with a doctoral degree from Oxford (!), was bewitched by Opus Dei when he was an undergraduate in an Irish college and acquired an addiction to self-torment that he compared to addiction to narcotics. He did God's Work by torturing himself for fourteen years (and doubtless serving the conspiracy in other ways), and he experienced "withdrawal symptoms" after he came to his senses. See his confession in the *Sunday Times* (London), 18 January 1981, p. 15. Even now, however, he has not guessed that the godly Opus Dei is partly or entirely financed by the C.I.A.

was closely tied by marriage to the Goldmans and may have had Jewish genes himself, and who became Viceroy of India in 1916, "Montagu" prepared in the name of the King's government an official and astounding report on India—astounding because its authors were not attainted for high treason. The crucial section of the long and rambling document is cited by General Hilton in his *Imperial Obituary*. The report bewailed the deplorable fact that 95% of all the peoples of India were happily content under British rule and hoped for its continuance. It was therefore England's duty, the titled saboteurs said, to "bring about the most radical revolution" in India to enable the 5% of malcontents to terrorize and suppress the "pathetically contented" 95% and thus prepare India for "nationhood," i.e., for perpetual rioting, the venomous racial animosities that always accompany multi-racial societies that are not under foreign rule, large-scale massacres, savage atrocities, and contemptuous hatred of white men.

The work of dismembering the British Empire was carried on by a Jew residing in England, Rufus Isaacs, who was rewarded for his involvement in the malodorous Marconi scandal[18] by being successively created Baron, Viscount, Earl, and finally Marquess of Reading, Lord Chief Justice (!) of England, and Viceroy of India, where he made a feint of maintaining British rule while sapping its foundations.[19] His fellow tribesmen ran

18. A typical financial operation carried out by artfully depressing the value of Marconi stock in both England and the United States to induce its owners to sell for a fraction of its worth and then artfully inflating its value to sell it to the public for more than it was worth. It involved the bribery of the Chancellor of the Exchequer, an unprincipled opportunist named Lloyd George, by the common device of "selling" him at depressed prices stock for which he would not be expected to pay until it greatly increased in value (it soared suddenly to twelve times its former price). English newspapers that were still in English hands sometimes caricatured Lloyd George as a little boy travelling under the escort of his two Jewish tutors, Isaacs and Samuel.

19. See the inadvertent admissions in the laudatory biography by H. Montgomery Hyde, *Lord Reading* (London, 1967), Chapter 8. For example, he censured and forced the resignation of General Dyer for having restored order in Amritsar after a mob killed five Englishmen, beat an Englishwoman almost to death, looted banks, and otherwise exhibited their idealistic aspirations. The fact that General Dyer had been publicly thanked by the decent Sikhs, who bestowed on him the highest honor in their power, merely proved the need for the "radical revolution" that

interference for him in England by a standard ploy, using their increasing control of the English press to publicize shrill protests that he was "brutally" failing to truckle sufficiently to the "aspirations" of babbling babus, whose minds had been stuffed with "democratic" verbiage in British schools. And so, in 1947, the British ignominiously retreated from their largest colonial possession, and the Hindus and Moslems promptly began to massacre each other on a scale that brought joy to the hearts of the apostles of "self-determination." And the "Republic of India" and Pakistan were created as enemies of our race and civilization.

Yockey certainly understood that the "successful Indian Mutiny in 1947," as he called it in the *Proclamation*, was a consequence of the First World War, which was itself suicidal and an effect of the "Culture-disease" spread by the Jews, but he does not remark on the curious circumstance that the British retreat from India had been conducted, not by Englishmen, but by aliens with British titles. He comments on the fatal decadence of the British aristocracy and upper class,[20] which he attributed correctly to a spiritual decay, but, perhaps in keeping with the racial theory we noticed above, he does not ask the drastic and fearful question, How British are the

would teach them "nationhood" and perpetual violence. Another trick was a loud campaign to end "racial discrimination," an infallible means of stirring up trouble and inciting other races to hate ours.

20. General Hilton (*op. cit.*), writing from an entirely different standpoint, also attributes some part of the responsibility for the loss of the Empire to the dilution and demoralization of the upper classes by "democracy" and Jewish ethics. The subject races respected gentlemen (cf. note 6 above), but not the bounders who gradually replaced them in an age in which a Lloyd George could become the King's Prime Minister and harbor several Jews in his Cabinet. The General could have mentioned the most flagrant instance of which I have heard. Around 1925, a certain Charles Arthur, who probably could not have attained a commission in the army before 1914 and certainly could not have held it long, was a Captain in His Majesty's Army and was appointed by His Majesty's Government *Aide-de-Camp* to Prince Hari Singh, son and heir presumptive of the Maharaja of Kashmir. The up-to-date young captain enlisted several accomplices and worked the old badger-game on the naïf young prince, whom they successfully blackmailed for the astonishing sum of 125,000 pounds sterling. Their enterprise would have remained unknown, had not Captain Arthur and one or more of his accomplices forged an endorsement on a cheque to cheat the "outraged husband" of his share of the loot.

British? It is a crucial question that admits of no precise answer, and discussion of it would require an inordinately long excursus. (Cf. note 27 below.)

THE HEARTLAND

For Yockey, both kinds of colonies have only a secondary importance. The attitudes and cultural vitality of Europeans who have established themselves in other continents are determined by the power and vitality of their mother country. European dominion over other races is merely an epiphenomenon, a measure of a European nation's power, a salutary reminder that, as he tells us, power can be maintained only by increasing it.

We return, therefore, to the fundamental fact that new weapons have imposed on Europe a necessary unity. He is aware, of course, of the impediments to such a union: the ethnic differences that seem small only when our race is compared to other races; the corresponding differences in traditions and temperament, producing what Jacques Rivière described as discordant nervous rhythms; and the diversity of languages, perhaps the most troublesome barrier of all and one that grows higher, as the major languages deteriorate with the decline of education in the several countries. So great are the differences within Europe that the eminent historian, Geoffrey Barraclough,[21] denies that "European unity" ever existed in the past or the present, rejects all claims for a "common western European tradition," and sees no cultural force that can create "bonds (or potential bonds) of unity between England and France (for example) or France and Spain." Very well, but later in his book he foresees that in the future "the war of 1939-45 will appear . . . as the decisive conflict in which Europe, committing suicide, surrendered mastery to the coloured peoples." So, in the end, he sees, as does Yockey, a unity imposed on Europe by a common destiny, by the natural and implacable hatred that the other races feel for our own—races that both the Soviet and the United States, in an effective partnership, are inciting and arming against our homeland.

21. Geoffrey Barraclough, *History in a Changing World* (Oxford, 1955), pp. 43, 183.

Yockey urged Europeans to consider the grim realities of the plight they brought upon themselves by their insane and suicidal war for the Jews. He told them bluntly that they must not permit themselves to be narcotized by the endless drivel about "peaceful solutions," "world peace," "one world," and the rest of the gabble to which weak minds are addicted as to opium or cocaine. If they are to have a future, they must deal with both the aliens that drove them to suicide and their own tares, which he, using a German idiom, calls the "Michael stratum."

It is a regrettable but undeniable fact that the great mass of the population is interested only in present comfort and gross satisfactions; unwilling to take thought for their class, their nation, or their race and incapable of taking such thought anyway; materialists in Yockey's sense of that word (which has nothing to do with philosophical thought, from which they would instinctively flee as owls from the light) and craving only animal satisfactions, although they frequently have fits of religiosity or hypocritically affect a concern for their "fellow man," if such concern is in vogue and profitable. They are proletarians, regardless of income; they are by nature *Untermenschen*, the more pernicious the greater their incomes or the higher the positions to which they have climbed in a governmental or industrial bureaucracy. Theirs is the ochlocracy for which the United States made the world safe, while making the world unsafe for civilization. They are, however, a necessary part—a very large part—of every population, and the first task of a statesman is to control that mass in the interest of a civilization it cannot understand.

Yockey reminded Europeans that the only political reality is power, military power, not the twittering of idealists and "Liberals" as they hop from perch to perch on a tree of which they cannot see the roots or understand the life. And he suggested the means whereby Europe might regain at least some of the power that it had insanely thrown away to please its enemies.

THE NUTCRACKER

Yockey saw Europe as lying, temporarily helpless, between two overwhelmingly powerful antagonists, so that the only

choice left to it was a choice between its two enemies, which were fortunately enemies of each other. His thesis depended, therefore, on his belief that the Soviet Empire and the United States were irreconcilable forces. And since the United States was obviously an instrumentality of the Jews, that meant that the Jews had lost control of Russia. Yockey thus proposed a solution to a problem that has been earnestly, sometimes furiously, and in the end inconclusively debated ever since, so that it remains the most urgent problem that is immediately before us. On the truth or falsity of Yockey's solution will depend our foreseeable future.

We are confronted by a total lack of trustworthy data. *All* of our information concerning conditions inside Russia comes from either Soviet or Jewish sources and is therefore mendacious except insofar as it may, through inadvertence or coincidence, contain some elements of fact. Russia—I speak of Russia because the rest of the vast Soviet Empire is merely its appanage—is, on even the most hopeful assumption, in the hands of men who have mastered the techniques of misinformation and disinformation, and who have virtually absolute and total control over all significant news concerning events in their empire, except what may come through Jewish sources. To be sure, a considerable number of men have defected from the Soviet and found asylum in Western nations, but for each of them we must first try to determine whether or not he is, as some of them undoubtedly are, a Soviet or Jewish agent, sent to increase our perplexity and confusion by providing a superficially different variety of misinformation and disinformation. If we have satisfied ourselves of his *bona fides*, we have the even more difficult problem of determining whether his reports are misleading because his knowledge of the facts is limited and inadequate, or because he has made his report serve his own resentments or ambitions, or because he conceals some part of the truth to avoid offending the Jews or a corrupt and perfidious government that could at any time return him to Soviet territory and a terrible death.

Our dilemma may be illustrated by a trivial bit of news from Russia, chosen at random. The press recently reported that Brezhnev was being treated by a wonderful "psychic healer," whose photograph shows her to be a not unattractive young woman, white but certainly not Aryan. She is said to have a

luxurious apartment in Moscow, complete with servants, to travel in a limousine, complete with chauffeur, and to dress expensively and elegantly.

Our press is apt to be truthful in reporting trivial matters, if one allows for the journalists' normal sensationalism. If the "psychic healer" were said to be ministering to a British Prime Minister or an American President, we would suppose that he either

(1) was in fact suffering from some psychosomatic malady, or

(2) had found a neat way to maintain a mistress in style.

But the news is about the Soviet President and came through a censorship that is vigilant about even trivialities. So we have to consider other possible explanations:

(3) Brezhnev has become senile and feeble-minded, and the rulers of the Soviet are preparing us for his replacement.

(4) Brezhnev's sickness is political, and we are being prepared for his removal by sudden death or forced retirement into obscurity.

(5) The mention of Brezhnev is merely a trick to secure wide publicity for a story concocted by Russian experts in psychological warfare to further the epidemic of superstition and irrationality that is reducing the American masses to imbecility and thus hastening the national paralysis. This interpretation is supported by the inclusion in the story of a statement from a Russian physician, who certifies the miraculous cures accomplished by the witch's "laying on of hands." The story therefore fits neatly into the long series of stories that have been coming out of the Soviet in recent years to make credulous persons believe that Russian "scientists" are making wonderful discoveries about "extrasensory perception," "telepathy," "psi-power," and other occult hocus-pocus.

(6) The story was manufactured by the Jews for the same purpose. As everyone knows, their press and boob-tubes in the United States are making a concerted effort to induce hallucinations in the masses by lustily advertising the charlatans, thaumaturges, astrologers, "psychics," evangelists, and other swindlers who are so lucratively preying on the ignorant and simple-minded.

(7) There is the last possibility that this and other hokum about "psychic" marvels in Russia, instead of being acts of psychological warfare, more or less accurately reflect a wave of

occult superstition in the Soviet that is tolerated either because (a) the rulers think it provides harmless amusement for the masses, or (b) the régime is actually disintegrating and cannot shore up the official Marxian religion. The latter hypothesis will please those who wish to attribute recent disorders in Poland to Russian weakness, and the perennial hopefuls who never tire of assuring us that there is a craving for "freedom" in Russia and that a proletarian revolution there is sure to break out any moment since 1947.

The story about the "psychic healer" is, of course, too trivial to be of interest other than as an example of the kind of questions that we must ask ourselves about every bit of seemingly significant news that comes out of Russia, a territory that is enclosed by a censorship as efficient as the famous border that prevents unauthorized escapes from Soviet territory. No one can be really certain of what goes on behind that barrier. The most brazen lying is commonplace even when there is no official censorship. There is no greater intercourse between two nations than that between Britain and the United States, and thousands of Britons are visiting or travelling in this country at any given time. But nevertheless one of the leading newspapers in London, *The Observer*, on 8 March 1981 carried a scare-head in large type: "Shadow of Terror Falls on U.S. Jews," and feeble-minded Englishmen were invited to believe that all of the millions of God's Race in this country were cowering in dread of the moment when the American "Nazis" will start popping them into gas chambers and reducing them to holy ashes.

We have been assured so many times that the Jews were losing or had lost control of Russia and the Soviet! The first wave of such hopeful thinking came when Bronstein, alias Trotsky, scuttled out of Russia, having purportedly lost a power-struggle with Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin. One consequence was that the misfits, crackpots, overgrown infants, and mattoids that formed the Communist Parties in civilized countries split into "Trotskyites" and "Stalinists," who quarrelled as furiously as did the Christian Homoousians and Homoeousians. The net result, however, was to accelerate and amplify the diffusion of Communist propaganda, and in the late 1930s the weekly periodical, *Time*, which was then still largely in American hands, suggested that Bronstein and Dzhugashvili

were really coöperating in staging a performance for the suckers. The subsequent murder of Bronstein in Mexico proves nothing, for by that time (1940) he had become an embarrassment and impediment to "Stalin," who needed to reunite his stooges and dupes in the United States in preparation for the day when the American cattle would be stampeded into Europe. The view expressed by *Time* is not widely held now, but it has never been conclusively refuted.

After Trotsky's exodus from the new Holy Land in 1929, the next onset of propaganda that the Jews were losing control of their Soviet colony came with the "purge trials" of 1936-37, in which a passel of "Old Bolsheviks," most of them Jews, were spectacularly prosecuted and liquidated by Stalin's subordinates, most of them Jews. The trials were a shock to Westerners who naïvely believed no hair on the head of a Jew could be harmed in a country controlled by his fellow tribesmen, forgetting how savagely Jews slew one another in struggles for power within their race, e.g., when Jesus and Onias slugged it out for the office of High Priest in 170-169 B.C., or the otherwise unrecorded occasion around A.D. 30 that provided the corpses which proved to horrified archaeologists that Jewish ingenuity had found a way to increase even the torments of crucifixion for fellow Jews who were mutinous. No one yet has convincingly explained why Stalin preferred to stage a grandiose show for the civilized world instead of having the selected "Old Bolsheviks" quietly disposed of in convenient lime-pits.

Yockey, however, was convinced by a smaller show in Prague and, as he tells at the beginning of *The Enemy of Europe*, he revised its text in 1952 to take into account an event that he had foreseen in 1948. He discussed it in greater detail in an essay, "What is Behind the Hanging of the Eleven Jews in Prague? " It was clearly written for publication by his European Liberation Front, but, so far as I know, never printed.[22]

Yockey marshals his arguments effectively. When Stalin joined the Jewish Crusade Against Europe, he appealed to Russian nationalism and patriotism to encourage his armies and

22. It may have appeared in the short-lived periodical, *The Front-fighter,* of which I have seen only one number. I have photostats of a typewritten copy. It is reproduced in Appendix II below.

peoples. That is one of the few verifiable facts before us, but we remember that our great War Criminal used American patriotism to pep up the livestock that he was sending to Europe to slaughter and be slaughtered for Yahweh's Master Race. For that matter, the cannon-fodder were told that wicked Hitler planned to invade the United States, and there were nincompoops so ignorant of military and naval logistics that they believed it. On the other hand, it was Germany's purpose to destroy the Soviet, so there was a genuine basis for Stalin's appeal to his subjects.

It is undoubtedly true that the Slavs feel a deep racial antipathy to the Jews and would gladly purge their territory of them. The question, however, is whether they are or will become sufficiently intelligent and strong to indulge that desire in defiance of the rest of the world, whom the Jews would infallibly incite against them.

It is probably true that the Jews planned to obtain a monopoly of atomic weapons by having them made the exclusive property of the silly vaudeville show in New York City called the "United Nations," which was simply a flimsy screen for their age-old dream of "One World" under their rule.[23] If so, Russia's insistence on using American and British knowledge to equip herself with the feared weapons disappointed them. To that extent, at least, Stalin acted as a Russian Czar, not as a stooge for the Jews.

Yockey believed that the "cold war," proclaimed by the Jews' half-English stooge, Churchill, on a visit to the United States, was really an attempt by the Jews to encircle Russia, rather than a convenient pretext to get more Americans killed, in Korea and elsewhere, and to pump more blood out of the veins of American taxpayers to flush down sewers in Asia and to subsidize, under the guise of "foreign aid," the Communist conquest of one nation after another. It must be remembered

23. It would seem that the Jews lost interest in the farce, which now serves to provide, at the expense of American taxpayers, a luxurious life in New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson for diplomatic riff-raff and savages, whose endless jabbering is as significant as that which may be heard at the monkey house in Bronx Park. Muzzy-headed American women still fancy that the babble has meaning, but the Jews are too intelligent to pay attention to it and probably do not even laugh when some idler calls for a "resolution" against their world-capital in Palestine.

that at the time Yockey wrote, the rodomontade manufactured in Washington sounded more convincing than it does now in retrospect, and that the "cold war" did excite intelligent Americans with a hope that they could force their government to action in conformity with its endless jabbering about "saving the Free World."

Yockey also took seriously the Yiddish yelping about "anti-Semitism" in Russia, which may have been no more than a ploy to deaden the hostility toward Russia felt by Americans who still hoped that their nation would someday act in its own interests. It must not be forgotten that the Americans who were most hostile to the Soviet were precisely the ones who would be mollified by reports that the Russians were shaking off their Jewish masters. [24]

Yockey also noticed that in the United States a pair of Jews, the Rosenbergs, were falsely accused of treason (for they had been strictly loyal to their race) and thrown to the wolves—to appease the Americans who resented the betrayal of their own country by Roosevelt and his successors, and also to facilitate the escape of other spies and saboteurs who had been caught in the act.

Yockey therefore concluded that the "treason trials in Bohemia" were "an *unmistakable* turning point" and, despite the official piffle in both Russian and Jewish sources, marked an "undeniable reshaping of the world-situation." The fact that "the Russian leadership is killing Jews for treason to Russia" was nothing less than "a war-declaration by Russia on the Jewish-American leadership." Stalin, who, Yockey recognizes, "had been pro-Jewish in his inner- and outer-policy" for thirty-five years, had at last taken the part of Russia against international Jewry, who had to abandon their hopes that they could "replace the Stalin régime." Yockey could not foresee that Stalin would die a year later in circumstances that gave rise to rumors that the Jews had at last succeeded in poisoning him.

24. A good example is Commander S. M. Riis, a veteran of Naval Intelligence, who was stationed in Russia at the time of the Jewish take-over of that country in 1917-18. In his old age, he succeeded in boarding the ship that had brought Kruschchev to the United States; he conversed with agents of the N.K.V.D. disguised as simple Russian sailors and was assured that Kruschchev was a "real Russian" who was kicking out the alien invaders. Believing that the Jews had at last lost control, he was greatly encouraged. See his *Karl Marx, Master of Deceit* (New York, Speller, 1962).

To the end of his life, Yockey remained convinced that a war between the Jews' United States and the Soviet was inevitable. That conviction was the basis of his last essay, written shortly before his death in 1960. Its cover is reproduced here on the following page.

I do not know whether Yockey saw and approved the vividly symbolical painting, in the manner of Salvador Dali, that is reproduced on that cover or the date that is set beneath it. If he did set the date, 1975, he was in good company, as I shall remark later.

The World in Flames is a concise and lucidly logical conspectus of the situation in 1960, cogent if one accepts the premise that the Russians had liberated themselves from the Jews. On that assumption, the relentless expansion of Soviet power and the establishment of a Soviet outpost in Cuba, at the very doors of the United States, represented a series of defeats for the international race.

Yockey's analysis of the military situation is still valid. The Americans, if they are driven to fight the Soviet, will rely on ballistic missiles, but cannot win a war, since, even if they had an effective army, it could not mount an invasion of Soviet territory with the enormous number of ground troops necessary to occupy it, and Europeans cannot be induced to fight again for the American-Jewish symbiosis. Russia will use ballistic missiles, but cannot win the war by occupying the United States, since the logistic problem of transporting armies across the Atlantic or Pacific is one she cannot solve.

American missiles can inflict a certain amount of damage on a few cities, etc., but Russia is relatively invulnerable to such attacks because she is not really urbanized, her important installations are scattered throughout her vast territory, and her essentially agrarian people have the high morale of imperialism and will not be dismayed by such destruction and losses as it may be possible to inflict on them. Russian missiles, produced by German scientists and technicians and therefore more accurate and effective, will be directed at American cities, the

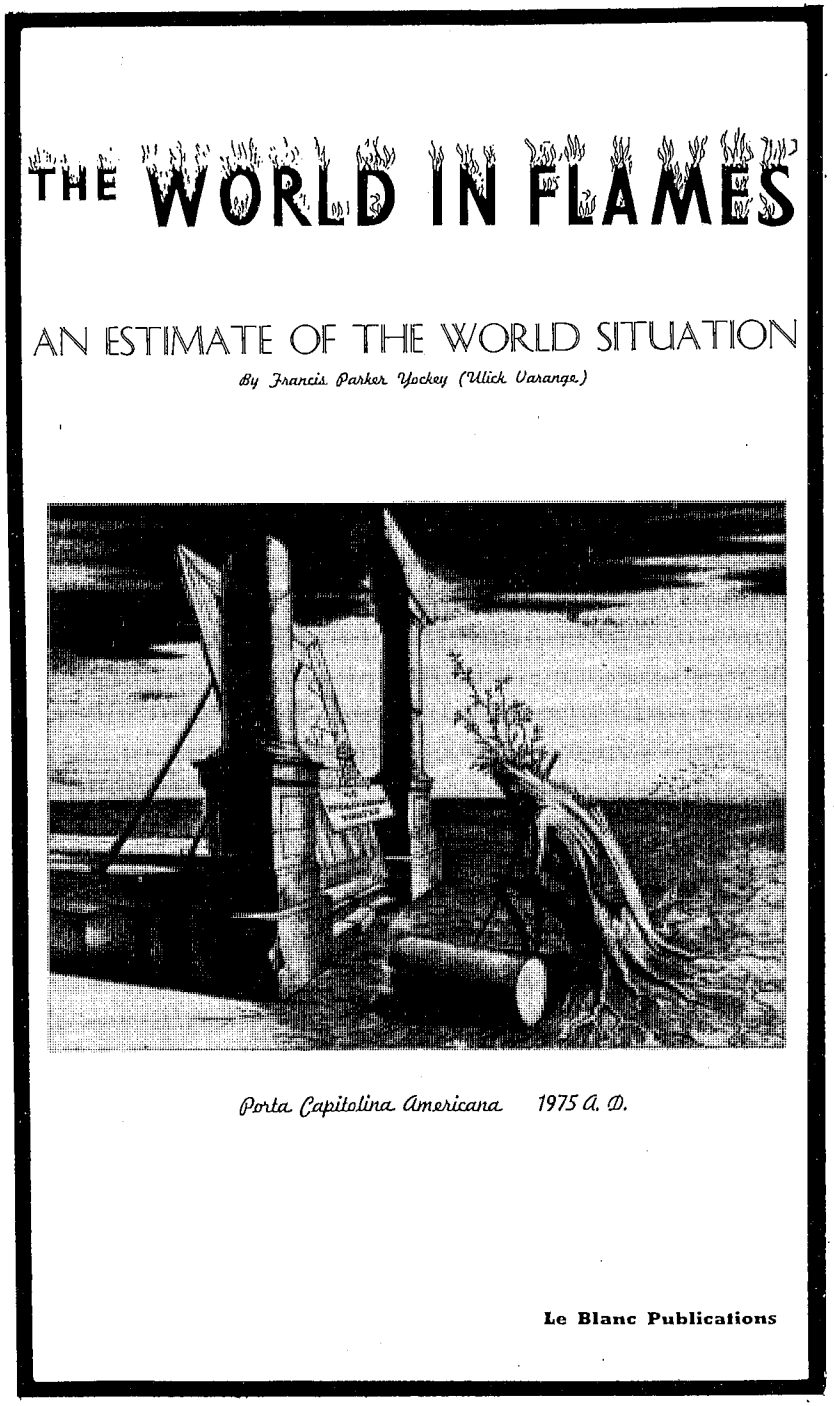

destruction of which will not only paralyze the nation militarily, but will dismay a population already demoralized by peace-lubbers, fatuous females, and youth made derelict and cowardly by the rotting of our culture. The blasting of a few cities will make the panic-stricken rabble eager to surrender. (Yockey probably did not know that Washington was even then making studies of "strategic surrender" in the event of hostilities.)

When the United States surrenders, as it must and will, the situation will be drastically changed. Yockey notes that the British, a relatively civilized people much given to prating about their moral superiority and to the vapid idealism of humanitarians, having obtained the support of Americans crazed by a holy war, induced the Germans to surrender in November 1918, and then, by an act of unprecedented treachery, blockaded the helpless Germans for the express purpose of killing civilians, and did in fact starve to death a million Germans before lifting the blockade in July 1919. Now the Russians are barbarians and have never talked nonsense about the "sanctity of human life" and similar vaporings of sentimentalists. Their leaders, furthermore, are realists and have never shown the slightest inclination to imagine that treaties are more than pieces of soiled paper. Even if the United States does not surrender unconditionally (that would be poetic justice!), the Russians will not be obligated by such terms as they may have granted on paper to spare themselves unnecessary effort. In all probability, therefore, they will proceed, after the surrender, to annihilate forever the United States as a possible source of future trouble. They will, of course, immediately destroy all of the country's remaining industrial capacity. What is uncertain is whether they will elect (a) to occupy the territory with troops, reduce its population by starvation or shooting them as may seem the more entertaining, and spare the rest for use as serfs, at least until the land can be colonized by Russians, a virile and growing people; or (b) to reduce the territory to a lifeless and uninhabitable desert.

Yockey, writing in 1960, believed that the inevitable war might be precipitated at any time and would certainly begin no later than 1975, the date given on the cover of his booklet. He obviously miscalculated, but so did men with access to the secret information accumulated by what was left of American

Intelligence services. It was also in 1960 that an American Colonel in Military Intelligence, who had extensive experience during the Korean "War" and had maintained, after his retirement, close connections with the C.I.A., privately assured me that the war was inevitable, that the United States would be quickly vanquished, and that the country would be occupied by Russian troops, who would systematically exterminate all Americans suspected of intelligence and self-respect. That, he was certain, would happen by 1970 at the latest. His calculations thus allowed a shorter term than Yockey's, whose major thesis he did not accept. He believed that when the Russians invaded this country, the Jews would joyously coöperate with them, as they had done everywhere in Europe. He also believed that the Russians would therefore minimize damage to New York City and other Jewish enclaves in the United States.

Other miscalculations, made at the time by men whose experience and knowledge qualified them to judge, gave approximately the same result, with only a difference of a few years in the terminal date. It would take many pages to recapitulate the evidence and logical deductions on which the various estimates were based, and many more to inquire why the expected war did not occur. It will suffice to have made it clear that Yockey, an observer without access to secret information, was no more in error than experienced men who had the great advantage of knowing facts that were concealed from the public.

THE PARADOX

Yockey was aware of the major objection to his analysis: If the Jews had lost control of Russia, how did it happen that the United States, which saved the Soviet in 1941-45,[25] continued

25. In his essay on the hanging of the eleven Jews in Prague, Yockey mentioned a small part of what America, at the behest of its Jewish masters, gave to the Soviet: 14,795 airplanes, 375,883 trucks, and 7,056 tanks. He seems not to have known that the Soviet was also supplied with both the technical information and the materials necessary for the manufacture of atomic bombs. In *The World in Flames,* he does comment on the thoroughness and ubiquity of Soviet espionage in the United States, in contrast to the nugatory efforts of American Intelligence to penetrate Russia, but he seems not to have asked himself to what extent Soviet espionage depended on Jews in its service and on coöperation with the Jewish espionage system, admittedly by far the best in the world.

to facilitate the expansion of Russian power? I cannot do better than quote his answer:

> Russian "successes"—except for its German-made rockets—are all the gift of the Washington régime. Jewish-American political stupidity is invincible. But the power-gifts which the Washington régime has made to Russia are not explicable entirely by simple stupidity, simple incapacity. There is the further factor at work that the Zionist Washington régime is on both sides of most power-questions in the world. Its sole firm stand is its fundamental anti-German position: Germany must be destroyed, its young men must be slaughtered. In Algeria, Washington is with both sides: it is with the French Government, as its "ally": it is with the rebels by virtue of its world-program of "freedom" for everybody. In Egypt, the Washington régime told Palestine, England and France to attack, and when Russia rose, it told them to stop. It was, within a week, anti-Nasser and pro-Nasser. It occupied Lebanon, then evacuated it. It held back Chiang when, from his island, he would have attacked China, with whom the Washington régime was then at war. It defended South Korea, but helped the Chinese maintain their supply line to the front. During the Chinese War in Korea, it made war and negotiated peace at the same time, for years. In Cuba, it forbade the exportation of arms to the loyal Batista and thus helped Fidel Castro; now it is committed to the overthrow of Castro.
>
> It is a psychological riddle, decipherable only thus: the Zionists have two minds, which function independently. As Jews, they are committed to the destruction of Western Civilization, and in this they sympathize with Russia, with China, with Japan, with the Arabs, and as such they anathematize Germany, which is the mind and heart of the Western Civilization. As custodians of the United States, they must half-heartedly retain at least the technical and political domination of that Civilization even while destroying its soul and meaning. In a word, they are working simultaneously for and against the Western Civilization. Quite obviously, they are thus doing more damage than conferring benefit. . . . .
>
> Thus the newspaper tag of "East versus West" is

meaningless. It is East versus East, with the West supplying the lives and treasure for destruction.

The foregoing analysis is, of course, open to question. Was there ever any change in the policy actually pursued by the government in Washington, as distinct from blatting by Presidents and the like to keep the boobs confused? Was not that policy consistently and uniformly directed to ensuring the maximum disgrace and loss to the Americans and to making them take slow and unperceived steps toward their eventual liquidation? The commitment "to the overthrow of Castro" of which Yockey speaks was, of course, just a spoonful of paregoric for the grown-up moppets. Most recently, as everyone knows, the United States delivered to Castro another possession, Nicaragua.

Yockey's attribution of schizophrenia to the Jews is, of course, subject to the basic consideration that we can never understand their mentality: we can only observe the actions of a race generically different from our own and accumulate data which will enable us to say, statistically, that in a given situation the racial collectivity will react in a specific way. It is always hazardous and usually or invariably wrong to describe their conduct or motives in terms of our psychology and morality. What would be schizophrenia in an Aryan or group of Aryans, for example, is such by contrast with the normal mentality of our race. If it is characteristic of another race, it cannot be anomaly in that race, and what seems abnormal to us must be normal in it. Yockey, however, is right in that those who believe that the Jews no longer control Russia must postulate that their racial mentality functions in a way that is incomprehensible in terms of our standards of rationality.

By far the most thorough, objective, and cogent presentation of the case for the view that the Russians have attained at least a measure of independence is found in Wilmot Robertson's *The Dispossessed Majority* and its pendant, *Ventilations.* [26] He has

26. *The Dispossessed Majority* (Cape Canaveral, Florida, 1972), pp. 451-465, cf. pp. 346-353. *Ventilations* (ibidem, 1973), pp. 9-17. The publisher, Howard Allen Enterprises, announces that completely revised editions, printed from newly set type, of both books will be published in the autumn of 1981.

assembled all the usual data, and almost every datum is open to doubt. Statistics and statements from Russian and Jewish sources represent what their authors thought it expedient for us to believe at the given time, and the Jews notoriously conceal, so far as possible, their actual numbers in each country they have infiltrated. When we are told, for example, that the percentage of Jewish deputies in the Supreme Soviet dropped from 41.1% to 0.25% between 1939 and 1958, we wonder whether the source is Russian or Jewish; if it is an estimate made by a European, it must be largely based on personal names, and the ingenuity of Jews in masquerading under native names and otherwise concealing their race is notorious, and we have the further and insoluble question of the genetic effects of a tincture of Jewish blood in any individual's ancestry. [27] Furthermore, if the persons holding office are demonstrably non-Jewish, they may nevertheless be mere puppets manipulated from behind the scenes by Jews through wives, financial of political pressure, or deeply implanted superstitions.

27. See above, p. 27, note 30. If Dr. Nossig is right about the genetic peculiarity of his race, that opens possibilities far more drastic and terrible than any thus far glimpsed or imagined by even the most vehement anti-Jewish writers. With the exception of a few noble families that have kept archives—it is said that there are in Britain two families that can trace their ancestry back to 1066 with certainty—the genealogical records of most individuals, even those who have attained some prominence, seldom go back more than a very few generations without the help of fantasy, and they quickly reach the point at which ancestors, especially females, are mere names. The names of Jews fall into three categories, viz.: (1) authentically Jewish names, e.g., Isaac, Jesus, Nathan; (2) Western names that have become distinctively Jewish, e.g., Rosenthal, Finkelstein, Oppenheimer; and (3) distinctively Aryan names assumed to conceal the individual's race, e.g., Montagu, Stewart, Brown. Resort to such disguises is an inveterate Jewish habit, probably dating from the time at which the race first developed its techniques for penetrating nations of *goyim.* And usually when the bearers of such names are not our contemporaries, the deceit can be detected only through the indiscretion of the Jews themselves. For example, the exemplary myth of Esther in its fuller text, preserved in the Septuagint, is warranted "authentic" (!) by pious Jews, and the names given are Dositheos, who is identified as a Jewish priest and Levite, his son, Ptolemaios (= Ptolemy), and the latter's son, Lysimachos. All are good Greek names; the first, we happen to know, was frequently assumed by Jews and so might suggest some suspicions; the second is, of course, the name of the famous Macedonian dynasty; and the third is the honored name of a number of distinguished Greeks. If we saw the names out of the context, we should never doubt but that Ptolemy and Lysimachus were of pure Greek ancestry and, of course, Aryans.

The cumulative effect of the data taken together is impressive, but it seems to us inconceivable that the Jews, having taken over the whole government of Russia in their Bolshevik revolution[28] and always conscious of their secret and vigilant antagonism toward the races that show a tendency to be less than perfectly docile, could ever have permitted themselves to lose a mastery attained with such long and persistent labor and intrigue. (Note that we instinctively credit the Jews as a race with an order of intelligence higher than that of Aryans, and think them exempt from the fatuity that led our race to throw away its power and revel in its own degradation and impotence.) The only plausible explanation is Robertson's.

This explanation rests on two premises:

(1) The Jews have a racial genius for infiltration, subversion, revolution, and destruction.

(2) Their race is devoid of ability to organize and direct a viable society, whatever its type and whatever the political theory on which it is based. Having created chaos, the Jews can themselves survive in it only by enlisting the managerial talent of another race, commonly selecting administrators from the surviving (lower class) population of the nation they have just

28. Aryan observers who were on the scene in Russia at the time of the Bolshevik take-over assure us that fully 85% of the Bolsheviks in positions of authority were Jews, and we know that the most important of them were sent into Russia from Switzerland by the stupid Germans (who were resorting to what could be described as a species of germ-warfare, probably at the suggestion of Jews high in Kaiser Wilhelm's government) and by Woodrow Wilson, who insisted that the British escort to Russia a shipload of venomous vermin from the East Side of New York City. A secret report to the U.S. State Department in 1919 (released from classification as secret in September 1960) lists the thirty foremost Bolshevik leaders, and identifies twenty-nine of them as Jews and one as a "Russian." That one "Russian" exception was Ulyanov, alias Lenin, who, as is universally admitted, was a mongrel of mixed Jewish and Tatar (Turko-Mongolian) ancestry and without a drop of Russian blood. It is nugatory to inquire anxiously about details and to wonder, for example, whether the real name of "Zinoviev" was Apfelbaum. It would not really matter if all the official heads had been Russians, for credit for the operation must go to its architects. St. Paul's in London is the work of Sir Christopher Wren and the mansion that now houses the Thomas Publishing Co. in Springfield, Illinois, is the work of Frank Lloyd Wright. The identity and race of the stone masons who worked on the former, and of the bricklayers who worked on the latter structure is irrelevant, as is the race of their various foremen.

destroyed.

The first of these propositions is beyond question. It is verified by all history, for no nation deeply penetrated by Jews has long survived. It corresponds, furthermore, to their racial psyche, as frankly stated by some highly intelligent and remarkably candid members of the race, as, for example, by Samuel Roth in *Jews Must Live*[29] and by the eminent Maurice Samuel,[30] in his oft-quoted avowal:

> We Jews, the destroyers, will remain the destroyers for ever. *Nothing* that you will do will meet our needs and

29. Roth's *Jews Must Live* (New York, Golden Hind Press, 1934) has—for obvious reasons—disappeared from most or all libraries and become extremely rare. It is a book of 319 pages, including the frontispiece, etc.; about half of it was reprinted, Birmingham, Alabama, 1964, and is available from Liberty Bell Publications. Roth's is by far the most complete description of the quotidian behavior of the great mass of ordinary Jews in business and social relations, and we all owe him gratitude for his honesty and admiration for his courage. Relevant here is the reaction of Jews when the lowly Aryans try to have a club or a hotel or a residential district of their own. The Jews yell about "discrimination" and by bluster and, if need be, secret financial pressure, force their way in, but when they have made it squalid and hideous with their vulgarity, they abandon it and flock back to their own colonies, preferably leaving the Aryan owners bankrupt and dispossessed. Such conduct would show malice in an Aryan, but, if we are objective, we must attribute it to the impulsion of a racial instinct that operates as automatically and as subconsciously as an uncorrupted Aryan's instinctive admiration of certain forms of beauty.

There is an interesting analogy in the behavior of the Jews in ancient Alexandria, where a huge swarm of them, estimated at one million, took over a large part of the city and made it their vast and opulent ghetto, into which no Aryan, naturally, wanted to go. Not content with that, they perpetually swarmed through the rest of the city and were moved by their "righteousness" to break up the Greeks' theatrical performances and athletic contests, harassing the *goyim* until they finally lost patience, whereupon the Jews rushed wailing to the reigning Ptolemy or Roman governor, complaining of "anti-Semitism" and "persecution," and often, through the intrigues and financial power of wealthy and ostensibly civilized Jews, obtaining some punishment of the "intolerant" Greek population. Since the Jews, so far as is known, reaped no profits from these events and some of their rabble were injured or killed in the riots they provoked almost regularly every few years, their harassment of the Aryans must have been instinctive, rather than the result of some conscious plan or conspiracy.

30. See above, p. 45. The reprint is available from Liberty Bell Publications.

demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own.

One could corroborate Samuel's statement by citing hundreds of Jewish writings, ancient and modern. An example from the early years of the Christian Era is one of the great Jewish hoaxes, the forged Sibylline Oracles, [31] which were disseminated (naturally with a forged certification that they were authentically Greek) to demoralize and subvert Graeco-Roman civilization by exciting dismaying apprehensions among the ignorant and credulous. No Aryan, I imagine, can read them without being appalled by the nihilistic lusts and venomous hatred of civilization that inspire them. A recent writer has cited, as an example of the innate nihilism of the Jewish soul,

> the Jewish apocalypse that the Fathers of the Church selected for inclusion in their appendix to the "Old Testament." That wild phantasmagoria describes in loving detail all the disasters and torments with which Jesus will afflict and destroy the civilized peoples of the earth when he returns in glory from the clouds with a squad of sadistic angels. One should note the characteristic provision that *goyim* are not to be merely killed outright: they are to be made to suffer agonies for five months first. But what Lloyd Graham has properly called the "diabolical savagery" of the Jew God is not satisfied with exterminating all the *goyim* with every kind of torture a lurid imagination could invent. He destroys the land, the mountains, the sea, the whole earth; he destroys the sun and moon; and he rolls up the heavens like a scroll, presumably including even the most remote galaxies . . . . *Everything* is annihilated. And all for the sake of Jesus's pets, an elite of 144,000 male Jews who despise women. For these, to be sure, he creates a New Jerusalem, in which they will loaf happily for a thousand years. [32]

One can only stand aghast at the ferocity of that lust to annihilate the whole universe!

Robertson's second proposition is less patently true, but it may be significant that in the apocalypse we have just mentioned, when the New Jersusalem is lowered *en bloc* from the newly-created sky, it is minutely described with what Frank Harris called "the insane Jew greed, which finds a sensual delight in mention of gold and silver, and diamonds and pearls and rubies," but there is no practical provision for the Chosen Few of the Chosen People who are to spend the next thousand years in it. We may assume that they will be miraculously supplied with food and raiment, perhaps by hard-working angels, and can spend part of their time in swilling down food and drink; but the noble males will have no nasty females around, and we can only guess whether they will find succedaneous amusements. For the rest, they evidently will have nothing to occupy their idle hands and vacant minds—for a thousand years! It looks as though the author of the wild hariolation was intent only on the glorious destruction of the whole universe, and gave no thought to organization of the society that was to follow.

Jewish mythology has much to say about kingdoms and an empire of Solomon in the stolen land of Canaan, but archaeological data is too scanty to permit reconstruction of the historical basis for those tales. It is fairly certain, however, that when the wealthy Jews in Babylon betrayed the city to Cyrus the Great, the only non-Jew whom they ever called their christ, they made a deal with him for special privileges in his empire,

31. There are adequate editions, under the title *Oracula Sibyllina,* by A. Rzach (Vienna, 1891) and J. Geffcken (Leipzig, 1902, reprinted 1967). I have not seen the edition by A. Kurfess, *Sibyllinische Weissagungen* (München, 1951), which is said to contain a German translation. Some portions of the collection have been translated into English in various discussions of early Christianity, but I know of no complete translation of the long and miscellaneous collection. If there were one, persons whose minds are saturated with apocalyptic nonsense would undoubtedly find in it wonderful "prophecies" of the election of Reagan, the Jews' terrorism in Lebanon, and perhaps the latest increase in postal rates.– A few old Greek reports of oracular statements are inserted here and there in the collection of forgeries to lend an air of authenticity to the hoax, of which the aim was to throw a scare into ignorant and weak-minded *goyim,* although some items encourage them to hope for a savior of some kind who will make all the earth his kingdom, with brotherhood and oodles of "world peace" for everyone, by teaching the wicked to venerate the living "Sons of the Great God." It is usually difficult to date the various hariolations, but it seems that the earliest forgeries in the collection were perpetrated by Jews in Egypt during the Ptolemaic period: see John J. Collins, *The Sibylline Oracles of Egyptian Judaism* (Society of Biblical Literature, 1974).

32. Ralph Perier in *Liberty Bell,* August 1980, p. 20.

for that is securely established by the Elephantine papyri.[33] The privileges seem to have included the establishment of a religious capital in Jerusalem, and a Biblical book called *Esdras (Ezra)* and Josephus[34] give us a vivid description of the great caravan of rich Jews who set out from Babylon, their chariots loaded with gold and silver, with thousands of their *goy* slaves trudging along behind, while hundreds of slave musicians went ahead, so that the caravan travelled "to the music of harps and flutes and the clashing of cymbals," while the majority of Jews, who preferred to stay with business in Babylon, rejoiced and made merry. And when the immigrants reached Jerusalem, they began to dispossess the natives and kick them around, and they cunningly made their new Temple a fortress, as Herod was to do much later.

Under Persian protection, the Jews enjoyed autonomy, taxing and oppressing the hapless natives of Palestine (including the Samaritans, the native Jews, who vainly appealed to Persian justice), but when we hear next of them,[35] the high priest, John, murdered Jesus, his brother, right in the inner sancturary of the temple, evidently as part of a civil disturbance so great

33. Edited by A. Cowley, *Aramaic Papyri of the Fifth Century B.C.* (Oxford, 1923). The Jews of Elephantine, who thought of themselves as perfectly orthodox and seem to have been so regarded by the newly-established Temple in Jerusalem, recognized as the chief of their gods one whom they called YW (probably pronounced *Yu'*, a form that became *Ia* in the Septuagint) or YWH (thought to have been pronounced *Ya'u*) and provided him with a female consort, 'NT (probably identical with the Ugaritic–Canaanite goddess 'Anath). In the first century B.C., therefore, the Jews had not yet generally adopted the henotheism which appears in most of the "Old Testament," which they converted into monotheism when they came into contact with Graeco-Roman Stoicism and saw how expedient it would be to kidnap the Stoics' Providence (*animus mundi*). Of course, the erudite Bezalel Porten, in his *Archives from Elephantine* (University of California, 1968), labors mightily and learnedly to disclaim the early polytheism of the orthodox Jews, once (p. 175) even going so far as to suggest that the magnanimous Jews subsidized the worship of the gods of Arameans in Elephantine as a "goodwill gesture"!

34. *Antiq. Iud.*, XI.i-v.1-183. There is an excellent edition and translation of this work by H. St.J. Thackery, completed by Ralph Marcus, in the Loeb Library. Needless to say, the decrees of Cyrus and Darius quoted in the Biblical book and (with variations) by Josephus are forgeries.

35. *Antiq. Iud.*, XI,vii,297 sqq.

that the local Persian governor had to intervene to restore order—and he, of course, was cursed for his pains, ostensibly because he wanted to peek into the sanctuary, where the Jews kept something they did not want *goyim* to see.[36] A spot of murder in the sanctuary did not seem worth noticing to the Jews of John's faction, for he was undisturbed in the exercise of his pious office.

John was succeeded by his two sons, who seem to have shared the high priesthood until one brother decided to knock the other out on the grounds that he was married to a Samaritan bitch instead of a nice orthodox Jewess, and that started another smouldering civil war. And so it goes, on and on, endlessly, with the Jews in Palestine unable to keep peace among themselves; with their various factions appealing to the Seleucid Greeks or the Romans to restore order in favor of one faction, while all factions are seemingly united in hatred of the civilized but useful *goyim*, whom they try to play off against each other through elaborate intrigues; and with the distracted *goyim* unable to protect the Jews who are friendly to them and are accordingly murdered stealthily by *sicarii*, experts in the art of plunging daggers into a man's back when he is off his guard.

In contrast to the perpetual disorders and outbreaks in Judaea, where the Jews enjoyed a local autonomy, the majority of the Jews, scattered in enclaves throughout the civilized world (with the largest concentration of them probably in Babylon) and thus directly under the laws of the nations in which they

36. What the secret was is not known. The soldiers of Pompey reported they had seen in the sanctuary a statue of Yahweh with an ass's head. They are unreliable witnesses, of course, but there is some uncertain corroboration of their report, and such theriomorphic gods were normal in Egypt, whence the Jews claimed to have come. We cannot affirm that the soldiers were right, but what we must do is avoid the knee-jerk reflexes of most historians, who ignore this and all comparable evidence because they *know* that God's Holy People wouldn't do nothin' wrong. The Jews' talk about the strict piety of their race is a hoax, and false even after they appropriated the monotheism of the Stoics. For a brief summary of some recent archaeological evidence, see the *Scientific American*, CCXXVIII #1 (Jan. 1973), pp. 80-87. It is uncertain whether the Jews who worshipped Helios and Apollo in their synagogues in the Third Century (A.D.) identified Yahweh with those gods or added them to their ceremonies to ingratiate themselves with the "pagans" among whom they were living.

had lodged themselves, seem to have lived in comparative peace with each other and with their hosts, except on the rare occasions on which there was an opportunity to betray a city to invaders or on which a self-appointed christ incited the Jewish rabble to insane outbreaks and massacres of the hated *goyim*.

After A.D. 70, the only autonomous or independent Jewish state that we can take into consideration is modern "Israël."[37] As everyone knows, the Jews extorted the Balfour Declaration from Britain as the price for stampeding American cattle into Europe in 1917, but since the English seemed to have had some scruple about betraying their Arab allies, the Jewish terrorists had to blow up and ambush quite a few stupid *goyim* before their new Zion was established formally in 1948 and God's People could start oppressing, kicking, and butchering the natives.[38] On this artificial "nation," which is, of course,

37. Not all Jews in Palestine followed the christ who caught the dozing Greeks and Romans off their guard in 132 and had great success in slaughtering them, but since the Romans were so bigoted that they disapproved of his cleverness, his ephemeral kingdom was quickly reduced to guerrilla bands hiding in the hills, and the christ never really governed any of the territory he claimed.– The Jews did infiltrate and take over the kingdom of the Khazars in the Eighth Century, but too little is known about its internal government to permit us to use it as an example. (Incidentally, the Khazar-theory, so dear to Christians who want to eat their cookie and have it too, will have to be abandoned, if we accept the elaborate haematological study by Professor A. E. Mourant and his assistants, *The Genetics of the Jews* (Oxford, 1978). His results show that the Jews, despite the great differences in physical appearance, form a single hybrid race, having an infusion of at least 5% to 10% of Negroid blood, wherever in the world they have taken up residence.)– The old Jewish colony in India claims to have penetrated that sub-continent before 175 B.C.; since it did not observe the five great Jewish festivals, all of which (despite fabricated claims to greater antiquity) were instituted after that date. Whether or not those Jews reached India so early, it is certain that they never formed a state of their own: see Schifra Strizower, *The Bene Israel of Bombay* (Oxford, 1971).– Arthur J. Zuckerman's long treatise, *A Jewish Princedom in Feudal France, 768-900* (Columbia University, 1972), was based on tortuous inferences from illusory evidence, and his mighty Jewish realm in southern France and northern Spain was only a figment of his own imagination; see the review by Professor Bernard Bachrach in the *American Historical Review*, LXXVIII (1973), pp. 1440-41.

38. One wonders whether the British would have been so prejudiced as to become vexed, if the Jews had blown up their Parliament while it was in session. The first bomb planted in the building failed to explode and the

supported by double taxation[39] of the world's beasts of burden in the United States, see Robertson's comments on it. It has its internal stresses, of which some reports are permitted to reach us, and is obviously held together only by its policy of steadily encroaching on the Semitic peoples around it and expanding its ill-gotten territory with military equipment donated by the American boobs. Living on money from the *goyim* and terroristic aggression, "Israël" is certainly no proof that the Jews have the ability to organize and govern a state of their own.

There is much to be said for Robertson's analysis, and we would accept his conclusion that the Russians have at last emancipated themselves—but reason revolts.

It is true that the Jews, who have always to be "persecuted" to conceal the extent of their actual control and power, are now screeching about "aunt-eye-see-mites" in Russia, but every few days we see the photographs of our real rulers, Kissinger, Armand Hammer, and others of the tribe, cuddling with Brezhnev and other real or supposed masters of Russia; American bankers are eager to supply the Soviet with seemingly unlimited quantities of the counterfeit currency manufactured by the Federal Reserve; and American farmers toil in their fields to supply the Soviets with all the grain and other foodstuffs they want. That, of course, may be just more of the looting to which the American serfs are accustomed. What really matters is the Jews' apparent satisfaction at the results of their sabotage of our armed forces. Since Yockey wrote, our Army has become what he foresaw. Demoralized by the operations carried out in Korea and Vietnam to kill and maim as many young Americans as possible while arranging defeats that would show the world how crazy and contemptible Americans are,[40] our remaining

Jewish High Command cancelled its orders before a second could be placed; see Avner, *Memoirs of an Assassin* (New York, 1960) pp. 104-121. His organization of "freedom fighters," he says (p. 64), operated on the principle that "an Englishman would always be a filthy Goy, who could be killed for that reason alone."

39. "Double taxation" because, in addition to the enormous subsidies that are openly and secretly sent to "Israel" by the Americans' government, the vast sums that are "privately" remitted by Jews residing in the United States are also taken from the American people. No one *dares* to protest.

40. It will be remembered that an American officer was even tried by

military officers are cynically trying to "stick it out" until they can retire on large pensions after twenty years. They are replaced by Jews, mulattos, and uniformed bureaucrats, whose notion of fighting is intriguing for promotion. If we look at our "fighting men," we see a motley horde of louts, perverts, females, and savages sullenly awaiting the day when they can put the hated "honkies" in their place. Do you really think that with that rabble the United States could defeat and occupy Ireland? For that matter, could our ground troops occupy Cuba?

Russia now has the largest and most modern navy in the world. Our navy, far inferior in equipment, sports mulatto Admirals who strut around in ostentatiously slovenly attire and lord it over their white underlings, who try to conceal their resentment at the degradation imposed on them. The British officers who inspected the *Nimitz*, our largest carrier, were amazed to discover that parts of the great ship are "off limits" to white officers so that the savages won't kill them. The *Nimitz* is not a warship; it is a floating slum, on which, as a recent accident showed, the multi-racial warriors can't stay off drugs long enough to perform a perfunctory naval exercise. One hears that on some of our smaller carriers that still have white officers in command, it is thought that the white crew could "get rid of the niggers" and get the ship into fighting trim.

Since the operation of aircraft requires skill and intelligence, our obsolete bombers and comparatively few modern fighting planes could be relied upon, barring sabotage by multi-racial ground crews commanded by such ornaments as a Jewess Major General. But the failure of the maladroit attempt to rescue the "hostages" that we had cravenly abandoned in Iran naturally suggested doubts as to our capabilities even in the air, although

court-martial and imprisoned for having killed some of the enemy in Vietnam. The court-martial was held by our Army in slavish and shameful obedience to the outcries of journalistic pimps whose employers were engaged in a concerted effort further to demoralize our armed forces, and the campaign involved downright lying about the conditions of warfare in Indo-China. For an understanding of what war is like in such territory with such a population, see William Wilson's *The L. B. J. Brigade* (Los Angeles, Apocalypse, 1966). The essential point is that the Vietnamese are *naturally* and by instinct as barbarous and treacherous as the crazed British and Americans *made* themselves when they repudiated all the canons of our civilization in the Jews' Crusade Against Europe.

RACE TRANSCENDS ALL

by Janet Douglas

When and if the race-conscious white man finally assumes battle positions to fight the enemy, it won't really matter what his social standing, his religious beliefs, or what his knowledge of every facet of the conspiracy is. One battle-ax is as lethal as the next and each could contribute to the ultimate dissolution of our foe if it is sharpened and directed by correct and effective strategy.

Encouragement should be given to any of our knowledgeable white men capable of arousing that do-or-die fighting spirit in the Aryan as well as those adept at suggesting new concepts of generalship never before considered or seriously tried. We need leaders with fire who can once again, as Adolf Hitler and America's own Patrick Henry did, fan that feeble glow within white men's breast to a flaming fury! We must apply our minds to the task of survival in a scientific manner using the logical processes and imagination of the skilled tactician.

There is no more worthy cause than the survival of our race—nothing more important. For if the white man is not victorious he will be enslaved and subjected to the murderous assaults and whims of his deadly, unmerciful adversary. And most certainly the world will not allow him his choice of livelihood, his creative outlets, and obviously not his present superficial pleasures. Indeed, if we lose, considering the accelerating rate at which the white man is presently being bred out of existence, we and our civilization will just cease to exist!

Does race transcend all? The answer of the truly informed is definitely, "yes." Since the importance of race is supreme, we race-conscious rightwingers have a kinship to each other and fighting for our racial survival establishes links—if only intangible ones. We must not continue to let the enemy divide and conquer us as he has done so successfully over the centuries. What matter if in this struggle some white people find it expedient to teach or be taught pertinent survival information or tactics by people having the same survival objective as ours but who may have differing religious or philosophical views? What matter so long as we are all sincere fighters for our race against our ruthless and so far winning enemy? One of the most important things in this battle if we are to survive is to hold the banner of the white race high above all others. Let the trumpets sound once more as of old. Let the Aryan battle cry be heard. And by our unified, courageous, self-sacrificial efforts let us strike terror into the evil hearts of our enemies and bring forth victory and the restoration of our glorious destiny!

Letters to the Editor

Dear Sir: 12 January 1981

On Wednesday, December 24, 1980, in the small village of Aumuehle near Hamburg, West Germany, Grand Admiral Karl Doenitz, WWII commander of the German navy and successor to Reichskanzler Adolf Hitler, died quietly at 89. According to the German Information Center in New York, *[interested persons may obtain* The Week in Germany, *a weekly publication of the German Information Center, free of charge by writing to 410 Park Avenue, New York, NY 10022]* the federal government of Germany had not only taken no official notice of his death, but had actually forbidden members of the Bundeswehr *[Federal Army]* to attend the funeral in uniform.

In the book *Doenitz At Nuernberg: A Re-Appraisal,* published in 1976 *[and available from Liberty Bell Publications, $10.50]* the following introduction appears: "To Karl Doenitz, a naval officer of unexcelled ability and unequalled courage who, in his nation's darkest hour, offered his person and sacrificed his future to save the lives of many thousands of people." The particular rescue refered to was the evacuation of some 2 million German refugees from the eastern Baltic, destined for certain annihilation by the advancing Red Army. Successfully accomplished by Admiral Doenitz in the closing days of the war, this daring feat has been generally regarded as the greatest sealift in naval history.

The above tribute was personally endorsed by 386 of the highest ranking military officers from all nations participating in WW II. The long and impressive list includes 106 top U.S. Navy Admirals, all testifying to the impeccable integrity of this great German naval hero. Nevertheless, at war's end, Karl Doenitz, duly appointed head of government to negotiate peace terms, was arrested by the British at his Flensburg headquarters and hailed before a kamgaroo court at Nuernberg to be tried, convicted and sentenced under *ex post facto* law for "waging aggressive warfare"! And for ten years and twenty days he was confined as a "war criminal" in West Berlin's Spandau prison.

Three longs years and several "near misses" on convoy escort duty in the North Atlantic taught this writer great admiration and respect for Admiral Doenitz and his U-Boat wolf packs. Unknown to many, however, U.S. participation in this convoy duty began long before December 7, 1941, and I often marvelled at the patience of the German Government in the face of constant attempts by President Roosevelt and his communist cronies at provoking a declaration of war. From the beginning it seemed much more logical that England should have been the enemy rather than Germany, but the die had already been cast and "ours was not to reason why". Someday, perhaps, when the stables are cleaned and Germany is restored to her rightfull place of leadership, the truth will out and history books will be re-written to proclaim it. In the meantime, Germans around the world can be justly proud of men like Admiral Doenitz, and equally ashamed of the manner in which he has been treated by the Bonn government.

Sincerely,
R.F.M., N.C.

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 March 81

First, I want to thank you for the back issues of The Liberty Bell that I missed, and as you know I missed some great issues, my eyes are getting sore from reading. And thank you also for the book, that will take a little while to read, but I sure will enjoy it.

I would like to call myself a Christian, but they are getting such a bad name these days that one hates to tell people you are, but if you will study the background of the sudden change in many of the churches you will find the parasite Jew in there working very hard.

Your Liberty Bell does the best job I have seen in exposing the Khazar kingdom and its goals, religion and IsraeLIE is just a front for World Control over the Goy, and they are partners with Communism.

Begin and his IsraeLIE have Fallwell working for them along with many other false shepherds, or preachers, as they call themselves. The slaves of the future will be white Goys if we don't wake up.

Keep up the good work.

W.S.R., U.S.N. ret., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 March 1981

I am in receipt of your magazine and your mailings. . .

Your last issue of Liberty Bell was fascinating. I read it cover to cover, and I am referring to the issue with some interesting scholar who traced the origins of "changed sentiment" of real Americans (not this Jew-Liberalist crowd of traitors) toward the real Germans (not just the brainwashed and confused contemporary Germans). Obviously I obtained the quotation, included in the ad, from just this article which you put out. Thank you again for your wonderful endeavors.

William G. Simpson and Ben Klassen are a couple of our present and very talented intellectuals. I am actively studying their work. How is it that you have such a good eye for genuine intelligence?

Best wishes to you. And believe me, there are so many sincere Americans (this corresponds in cultural matters to "honest Germans", since we Americans are a real blend of Germanic and English cultures, thus when you say something in popular German culture almost inevitably it can be translated into American in most every case) working on our common problems it just makes my mind spin. Today I had a hair cut. At the barber's place he had a copy of "Playboy Magazine." One cartoon, full page and in color, was so anti-Semitic it is a wonder that "Playboy" even

continues. Now please do not laugh too much at the thought of "Playboy" – there are many things going on there, and in fact I was first directed in my attention to "Playboy" by professors at the leading university in Scotland. Also there are dozens of small groups, working on "the atoms" of NS-sophistication, not just American gun legislation, but even racial purity factors such as this insane immigration subversion of our Republic. We are not alone, George, we are not alone!!!

Sincerely yours,
R.S.H., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear George: 6 April 1981

I.. never cease to be amazed how you rate. You're not only on it – but at the top of the honor roll every time. But note in the clipping how they spelled "Reedy."

Most thoroughly enjoyed the last Liberty Bell issue, with all the letters pro and con on the Christian religion. Opening that wedge is truly an earth shaker.

The true issue (believe it or not) is NOT such things as the money system, the Jewish take-over, busing, ritual murder, etc. No – the true juglar vein issue is THE INCREDIBLE STUPIDITY OF THE AMERICAN PEOPLE! Either they are incredibly stupid, ignorant or lazy – or they are born with inferior, defective genetic thought patterns.

Best regards
A.S., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 6 April 1981

While reading the letters that appear in the Liberty Bell, a feeling of disgust fills me, when I read of readers withdrawing their support because an article was critical of his religious beliefs. The readers who complain the most are the Christian National Socialists. I ask these

If we are not stimulated by triviality . . . let us feast at the table of the gods!

Order your book
THREE TRANSCENDENTALISTS
Author's fine edition, prepaid
$8.50

RICHARD S. HOEHLER
POST OFFICE BOX 240
CONIFER, COLO. 80433

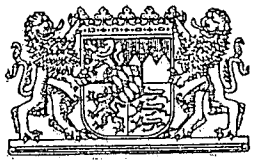

Once upon a time, our German philosophers were evaluated in some such good fair fashion:

"... it was usual and plausible to paint the German as an unpractical, dreamy sentimental being, looking out with mild blue eyes into a cloud of music and metaphysics and tobacco smoke." -FWM.

Would it be possible for an American intellectual to be likewise estimated? Read this book yourself; draw your own conclusion!

* * *

Something a bit more Greco-Roman? Well try A PANTHEON - $5. Contemporary debate? Try CATEGORIES OF RACIAL MIND postage paid: $5.

* * *

Christians: is your faith so fragile that it can't stand the test of fire? Let me remind you, the fault does not lie with the Liberty Bell, but with you, because you are too lazy to write an article of rebuttal. If an article is written by an Atheist or an Agnostic, its because he had enough 'gumption' to pen his opinions and get them published. I remind those Christians to read the editorial policy of the Liberty Bell. The editor does not necessarily agree or disagree with each and every article appearing in the magazine, however, he is willing to publish a diversity of thought and opinion. . . .

Best regards,
P.B., Canada

* * * * *

Hello George 6 April 1981

Enclosed is $12. Please renew my subscription to the Liberty Bell for another year. I'm sorry I didn't send the money any sooner, but I have been out of work for over a month. The Jews finally nailed me down. I was fired from my job for making anti-Semitic remarks and for passing out so-called "anti-Semitic" material. I will say to my own satisfaction that it did last for eight years so that I did reach many hundreds of people, not only here in the U.S.A. but also in other countries around the world. It was worth it. Of course, I'm still keeping up the fight and the only way the Jews can stop me is to put a bullet through my head. In fact, I'm looking forward to the day when they try it.

George, you and your family are doing a great job of fighting the Devil's Children – the Jews. Keep up the good work as ever.

Fight on!
P.G., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 6 April 1981

Thank you for your dedicated efforts with your excellent publication. I look forward to, and thoroughly enjoy, every issue. It is indeed obvious that your readers are among the Elite. I just penned the enclosed essay, and perhaps you could use it in your LETTERS section. If not, at any rate, it gave me pleasure to finally sit down and put into words my own feelings on National Socialism, and to share them with someone understanding, as you are.

I suppose you are aware of the assault by the Jews on the California based Institute for Historical Review. They are once again attempting to silence and stop distribution of works of TRUTH. This is just further evidence of their cancerous effect on our people.

Thanks again; will send a donation as soon as economically feasible.

Sincerely,
R.G., Texas

The following is the above writer's essay on National Socialism:

WHAT IS A "NATIONAL SOCIALIST?"

The great majority of people, upon hearing the term "National

Socialist", conjure in their minds the evil looking, monacled, jackbooted ignoramus, so full of hatred that he is totally irrational. Of course, the reason for this reaction is quite obvious. After years of propaganda bombardment by the mass media, it is a well-conditioned response. Continued assaults by Allied hate engineering, years after the fact, are indeed unique. One must wonder, what is it that the "powers that be" fear so much that they continue their massive lie campaign. I therefore offer this definition of what, in truth, is this derided being called a "NATIONAL SOCIALIST."

National Socialism is primarily a state of mind, a spiritual state of being. Only those for whom it is intended can absorb it or BE it, because they are members of a racial ELITE, and ONLY THEY can fathom its great spirituality. Applying this on an individual basis, the true NATIONAL SOCIALIST has the following characteristics in his blood: He is a free thinker; he doesn't let the claptrap put out by the Jewish media pollute his mind or body; he is an eternal Seeker and Defender of truth and justice; his highest obligation is to his People and not to materialistic desires of the individual. What he values above all things is the future for his children, the young of his People, for he knows that should his Young be infected by alien thought poison, the future of his People will be to exist as slaves. He knows that the greatest threat to the survival of his Race comes under the banner of the six-pointed so-called "Star of David" and their tools of oppression, the hammer and sickle. His revulsion, therefore, towards the manipulators behind these two symbols, is a defense mechanism triggered by pure instinct. He is able to react and confront the danger because his natural instincts have not been anesthetized by the Culture Poison of his enemy.

He is indeed a rare breed; his powers of perception are above and beyond most of his own race, who, most unfortunately, have been shallow enough to have been turned against the very thing that could save them. He sees, in the sign of the Swastika, an emblem of a Great People, an emblem of more honor and courage and bravery than has ever been reflected in any banner that has yet flown. His Heart bleeds and he is filled with an avowed determination to avenge his People who have been massacred while fighting OUR battle for survival under the Swastika. He knows that the Great One, as referred to by Andrew McDonald, was years ahead of his time, and dwarfed all of his contemporaries.

The true National Socialist won't be found conversing on such shallow subjects as that which is passing for entertainment in our society today, such as all forms of so-called sport, that is, like all other elements of the alien, Jewish "culture," not representative of his People but of the dregs of humanity. He perceives that no matter how much the Jew attempts to dress-up and disguise these dregs as "equal" to his own, he cannot be taken in. He hurts for those of his people who ARE fooled, however, and is saddened that his influence over the mind of Mass-Man is so minute. Perhaps this is what hurts the spirit of the Elite so much; the rejection by

his own people. But he knows they are only temporarily blinded.

The National Socialist is all that stands between the ENEMY and the survival of his people. Beating back the hammer blows of the Jew and his flock, he flinches as the unknowing fools behind him fling their arrows not at the enemy but at the defender, and in his consciousness he recalls the tragic battles against the Asiatic hordes on the Eastern front while his racial kinsmen slaughtered his women and children in the West.

He doesn't have to sign any document that MAKES him a National Socialist, but knows that birds of a feather should flock together. He wishes that it could be, that the Conscious Ones would not expend their energies quarrelling and deriding each other, but focus the full force of their fury on the Enemy, and settle the differences in methodology and philosophy after the Battle has been won. The Enemy knows those of us who recognize him, and it gives him great comfort, as well as amusement, to see us tearing at each other.

In remembrance of the Great One, especially in this, the month of his birth, let us pledge our Unity in Our Battle against the ETERNAL FOE.

R.G.

* * * * *

Dear George: 7 April 1981

I feel compelled to speak out on the subject of the dissension that has emerged since the publication of a Liberty Bell which featured the writings of an atheist.

I happen to be a politically conservative member of the Eastern Orthodox Church. I know conservative members of other churches, and atheists who are both liberal and conservative. There is no clear cut pattern that I can see. There are conservative Christians that I know, in their scores, that are pro-Zionist. It is a very confusing issue.

Personally, I feel that Zionism is at the root of America's problems today, and I think the British inspired so-called "British Israel Alliance" has had a much greater part in this problem than is universally recognized. Since Zionism and Atheism both represent the Anti-Christ, I would prefer not to see Liberty Bell giving tacit approval of atheistic points of view.

However, I don't think anyone is justified in heaping all these calumnies on your head for printing ANY views. God knows, if anyone has earned his stripes in the publishing field, YOU HAVE. If it were not for your library, I would be a babe in the woods – naive, misinformed, and totally ignorant.

So, please, all you Liberty Bell readers out there, stick with George and contribute your money and views. He needs both.

Very respectfully,
Cmdr. E.J. Toner, New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear George: 8 April 1981

Thank you, George, for having the courage to print my letter in the

April Liberty Bell. Please keep up your exposes of the Christian menace. The fact that the very fundamentals of this religion have terrible consequences for our future must be spread far and wide.

Also thank you, George, for all the enclosures you sent with your personal correspondence. They are most appreciated.

All the best,
A.D., South Africa

* * * * *

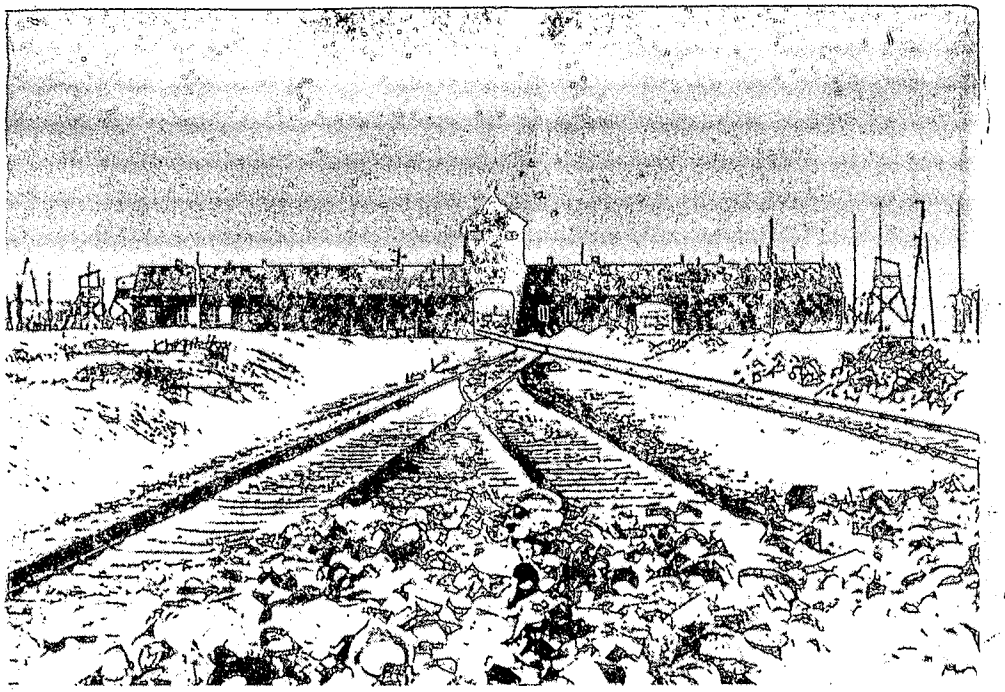

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

AN UNBIASED EYEWITNESS REPORT
ON THE REAL LIFE IN A CONCENTRATION CAMP
THERE WERE NO GAS CHAMBERS!
$1.50 plus postage

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

Salut fie cui ce merg spre moarte bireiștă Legionară. Corneliu Z. Codreanu 1938

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

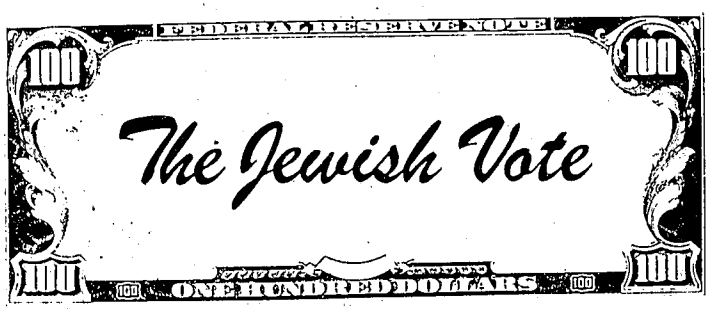

". . . and, Senator McGoy, we'll forget about the little incident in the YMCA men's room."

The Liberty Bell

THE ENEMY OF OUR ENEMIES

A CRITIQUE
OF FRANCIS PARKER YOCKEY'S
THE ENEMY OF EUROPE

Part III

Revilo P. Oliver

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4490.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHTT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$13.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$20.00
THIRD CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$19.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$22.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$32.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$37.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies via UPS	$ 12.00
100 copies via UPS	$ 90.00
500 copies via UPS	$300.00
1000 copies via UPS	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world. George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

the Liberty Bell

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

CONTENTS

VOL. 9 — NO. 1
SEPTEMBER 1981

The Price of the Head 3
The Enemy of Our Enemies, Part III ... 7
Then and Now 51
Book Review:
Secret Societies and
Subversive Movements 57
Checking the Jews —
Repatriation of the Negro 58

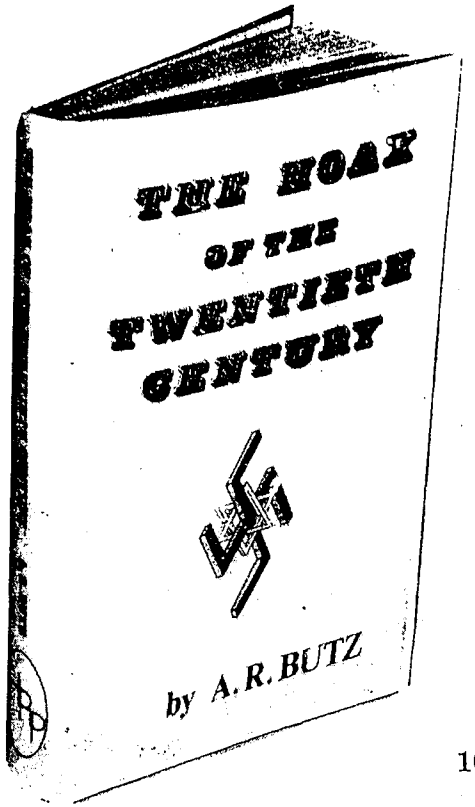

PLEASE
help us expose
THE BIGGEST
JEWISH LIE!

PLEASE
help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order copies of
THE HOAX OF THE
20th CENTURY
by Prof. A.R. Butz
paperback, 315 pages
at these prices:
1/$6.00—3/$15.00
10/$45.00—100/$400.00

The "Holocaust"—fact or fiction?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.....$ 6.00
plus 60 cents for postage and handling.

Order from

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

P.O. BOX 21, REEDY, W.VA. 25270 USA

The Price of the Head

by Revilo P. Oliver

At long last, we have a definitive solution of the Langer Mystery, which has puzzled observers for more than forty years. The historical record can now be cleared, and while the Langer affair was, in itself, only a minor incident, its implications for our present and future are enormous.

Harry Elmer Barnes was for more than two decades the most prominent American historian. He was the real founder of what was called the New History, which focused attention on the cultural, social, and intellectual factors that underlie and shape the events of political and military history. He was an authentic Liberal—when he died in 1968, one shrewd observer called him "the Last Liberal." Like many intelligent and learned men who grew up before 1914, he firmly believed that the increase of scientific and historical knowledge would inevitably produce universal progress, and he even had high hopes of what is called "democracy" in the United States. He held the old belief that the term "the human race" was more than a convenient biological category that embraced several quite different species of anthropoids, and since he did not perceive the innate incompatibility of those species, he dreamed that Progress could abolish war, which he held in great abhorrence as "crime on a larger scale." He fancied, as did many Liberals when our race dominated the entire globe, that the elimination of war would produce a "decent world order," in which, presumably, lions and wolves would frisk in happy co-operation with lambs and jackasses.

That Barnes shared the Utopianism of his generation cannot be denied, and that fact adds a touch of irony to the present story. His roseate conception of human nature, coupled with his understanding of what the once-honored Constitution implies and requires, led him to champion ardently various social "rights" and reforms that made ignorant patriots denounce him as a Communist, and the slander was enthusiastically promoted by the professional mystery-mongers, who felt that his insistence on human reason and the primacy of ascertained fact endangered their business. During his prominence as an historian, Barnes was one of the men whom emotional "conservatives" most feared, both in the 1920's and after he naively became an apologist for what cunning politicians called a "New Deal."*

*Barnes's ardent support of Franklin Roosevelt, which continued until that loathesome degenerate began to prepare the public for the war which he and his fellow conspirators had contrived in secret, will probably seem inexplicable to readers who have no personal recollection of the late 1920's, and perhaps even then, if they had no opportunity to profit from the recollections of men who had lived in the halcyon days that preceded the First World War. Roosevelt did keep one promise he

Barnes was an honest man and a scholar. He believed that it was the function and duty of an historian to establish the facts of what had actually happened. He therefore took the lead in the historical writing that dissipated the mephitic cloud of falsehoods that had been used to stampede the United States into the European catastrophe that is called the First World War. He effectively demolished the hokum about "German war guilt" and "atrocities" that had been expertly manufactured by Lord Bryce and the professional liars in his employ, of whom the most talented was Arnold Toynbee, who later attained distinction as the author of a prolix and vaporous *Study of History*. Needless to say, Lord Bryce's faked photographs and rhetorical rodomontade served as a model for the more inept efforts of American liars, including both the malodorous Creel Committee, financed by the very taxpayers it brainwashed, and the innumerable hacks of journalism, always ready to earn a fast buck by intellectual and moral prostitution. After Barnes and his disciples had exposed that criminal conspiracy, no rational man could any longer be ignorant of the causes of a national insanity that had been called a "war to end wars" by the babbler whom our domestic enemies had boosted into the White House.

One of Barnes' friends, protégés, and collaborators in the "Revisionism" that established the facts about the First World War was a younger man, William Leonard Langer. Barnes helped him attain his first professorial appointment, found publishers for his books, and praised him in print as the ablest American scholar of the diplomatic history of modern Europe. Barnes contributed greatly to, perhaps really made possible, Langer's eventual ascent to the American Olympus, a professorship at Harvard.

At Harvard, Langer attained both eminence and popularity as a "Revisionist" historian and able lecturer, taking an objective and realistic view of recent history. But men who were at Harvard, whether as colleagues or students, began to notice a strange and inexplicable change in Langer late in 1936. At first subtly, and then ever more openly, the objective historian and keen critic of Woodrow Wilson's purulent propaganda was transformed into a strident propagandist who, as unscrupulously as any member of the ill-famed Creel Committee, was

made when he was campaigning for election: he terminated the incredible folly of Prohibition, which had by then served its purpose, having spread political corruption from the slums of large cities to every town and hamlet in the nation, and having trained thugs whose talents were needed in the "labor movement" and other covert instrumentalities of the "New Deal." Very important, however, in determining Barnes's attitudes was his experience of life in the United States when the American *ethos* was relatively unimpaired. Here is an example that may astonish some readers. Barnes was one of the very few men who attained academic distinction after having to work to support themselves in college, and from 1909 to 1913 he worked in a drug store and sold heroin to customers who asked for it as freely as a clerk in such a store today sells aspirin. He probably also sold cocaine on demand, since that narcotic was sold by Sears, Roebuck & Co. and listed in their mail-order catalogues. In those years, *there was no problem of drug-addiction in the United States.* That is a fact that should be meditated by everyone who is seriously interested in the structure of civilized societies.

whooping it up for another "war to end wars" and another insane Crusade against Germany, this time to punish the Germans for trying to have a country of their own, not under Jewish management. Langer, to be sure, never publicly endorsed the glorious plan formulated by Theodore N. Kaufman in his *Germany Must Perish!*, published before the great War Criminal in the White House had contrived open American participation in the war he had stealthily incited in Europe in collaboration with a British traitor named Winston Churchill. Kaufman proclaimed a "Sacred Purpose" to have all German men and all German women sexually mutilated so that the sterilized animals could not reproduce and the wicked race that did not venerate God's People would thus be shortly annihilated. Langer did not commit himself to that idealistic scheme, but he yelled for a "righteous" war against the Germans, about whom he shamelessly lied.

After the disaster he had promoted had fallen on Germany, France, once Great Britain, all of Europe, and the whole of the civilized world, Langer was a leader of the campaign to blot out forever the historical facts and to prevent the American people from ever discovering how they had been used by their implacable enemies. With an obscure collaborator, Langer published, among other things, *The World Crisis and American Foreign Policy*, which is as mendacious a work as was ever published by a man who once had a reputation for scholarly integrity.* With sleazy sophistries and brazen lies, he tried to whitewash and sanctify our great War Criminal, and to institutionalize in our hapless land the techniques so ably and prophetically described by George Orwell in his *1984*.

What is even more significant, Langer was one of the Chief promoters of the campaign of filthy intrigue and vicious defamation that eventually closed to his whilom patron and benefactor all the normal channels of publication, so that Barnes was first forced to place *Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace* with a small and struggling firm in Idaho, and eventually to resort to small booklets printed at his own expense to publish the indisputable facts about the treason against the United States and against Western Civilization that precipitated the calamity of 1939-1945 and what a judicious observer has justly called the Suicide of the West. This act of blackest ingratitude, for which Langer even used his prestige as President of the American Historical Association in 1957, coupled with his metamorphosis from an historian to a professional liar, made the more odious by his imitation of the methods of scholarship, has long been known as the Langer Mystery. What happened?

Gratitude, we are told by the well-known maxim, is a lively anticipation of future favors, and no doubt Langer, safely planted on the Olympian heights of Harvard, had no further need of Barnes' help. But despite that

*The book was (naturally!) subsidized by the Rockefeller Foundation, which set out dellberately to buy American historians and thus prevent exposure of the great War Criminal and his confederates and lackeys. Langer's later bucket of pseudo-learned whitewash, *The Undeclared War, 1940-1941*, was described by Professor John C. Duvall as "the most heavily subsidized historical volume ever published in the United States."

cynical maxim, there is—or was—in our race an innate sense that when benefits are conferred, they create an obligation. That feeling is a peculiarity of our race, although few have pondered the significant observation of Sir Richard Burton (in his *Al-Madinah and Meccah*) that there is no word for gratitude in the languages of the Middle East that he knew, since the very concept is alien to the mentality of the Semitic and mongrelized peoples of that region, although they have, of course, their own norms of conduct. Our race, however, once believed, and doubtless some of us still believe, that a decent man feels an obligation to friends who have helped him, and should not stab them in the back whenever it is convenient or profitable to do so. Langer was, on the record, a member of our race. He had the manners of a gentleman and had grown up in a time in which the code of gentlemen was still respected. He would not have violated that code lightly and from mere caprice.

The crucial period is 1936-1939. By the time the Japanese were induced to destroy the American fleet at Pearl Harbor, Langer had committed himself irretrievably. He became a power in the odd outfit that the legitimate intelligence agencies called the "Office of Soviet Stooges," and after the catastrophe, he moved up into the State Department, the C.I.A. and various lush committees to "advise" the President, and the top echelon of the Council on Foreign Relations. When a man has joined the pirates, there is no turning back, and self-preservation, if nothing else, led him to the conception of history that was openly stated by Professor Eric Goldman, the ranking Professor of History in Princeton University (as quoted by Professor James J. Martin in his section of *Harry Elmer Barnes*, Colorado Springs, Ralph Myles, Inc., 1968). Langer was never so explicit and candid as Professor Goldman, who claimed that he and "most historians" regarded history as a "weapon" to be used for "determining people's ideas and attitudes." History, in other words, is just a device to be used by well-paid boobherds to drive the American cattle in bovine content to their pastures or to the abattoir.

But let us go back to 1936, three years before the Crusade Against the West began in Europe. What happened in Langer's mind? Is it conceivable that a man who had studied and analyzed the foul propaganda of lies and forgery produced in 1914-1918 could have been fooled by the even cruder and less credible hogwash administered to the Americans to prepare them for a new Crusade Against Civilization that had been secretly planned even then? Was it blackmail for some secret peccadillo or vice? Did some personal sorrow or misfortune make the cogs slip in a previously efficient intellect? Had he perhaps decided that the future so vividly portrayed by George Orwell was inevitable eleven years before Orwell's book was published? Leaders of the "America First" movement were puzzled when they found that their most formidable opposition, at least in the northeastern part of this country, came from Langer and other war-mongers, who were howling like Apaches from the intellectual mountain-top, where men eminent for scholarship were performing

continued on page 55

THE ENEMY OF OUR ENEMIES

A CRITIQUE OF FRANCIS PARKER YOCKEY'S *THE ENEMY OF EUROPE*

Part III

Revilo P. Oliver

Copyright 1979, 1981
by Revilo P. Oliver

All rights reserved. No part of this book, except brief excerpts for the purpose of review, may be reproduced in any form without written permission by the publisher. For information write to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

CONTENTS
Part III

The Third Side of the Coin 95
At the Wailing Wall 100
Tod und Verklärung 105
The Dying and the Dead 112
The Epitaph 126
Epilogue, The Erinyes 127

the ineptitude may have been ordered in Washington. In the event of a war with the Soviet, we could sacrifice our air force and inflict a small or moderate amount of damage.

As for intercontinental ballistic missiles, the chances are that we are now inferior to the Russians, while our country, as Yockey pointed out, is far more vulnerable than theirs.

At the time of writing, it looks as though the Jews intended to order the Americans to clear the way for a Jewish advance and occupation of the Semitic countries around "Israël." We could undoubtedly destroy the oil fields of Saudi Arabia and thus augment the fake "energy crisis" that is now used to chevy the boobs, and we could create by bombing from the air chaos in the other Semitic or partly Semitic countries—unless Russia intervened. That would mean a war with the Soviet, and, incidentally, if there were such a war, the Russians would certainly have to indulge, in sheer self-defence, their natural racial antipathy to Jews—all of the three million or more of them now in Soviet territory.

Since Yockey wrote, there has been one major alteration in the situation. The natural and inevitable racial hostility between the Russians, who are largely Aryan, and the Mongolian Chinese has evidently converted their original coöperation into active enmity. It is possible that fear of a Chinese invasion would deter the Russians from intervention in the Middle East, but we do not know enough about conditions inside both of the empires that we created as our powerful enemies to calculate the chances of that. The most that we can say is that it does not now seem likely that the Russians would abandon a strategically important part of the globe to Zion. And if they do not, that means war with the Jews' vassals, the United States.

In the event of such a war, the stooge in the White House could utter platitudes and talk about "saving the world for democracy," but there is no slightest indication of a will to fight in a nation—if it still is a nation[41]—that has long been

41. In the continuous avalanche of books, most of them worthless and many worse than worthless, that vertiginously descends from the presses these days, the few important works are buried in the mass and often carried to oblivion unnoticed, but I hope no one has overlooked the

lousy with peace-lubbers and the like. The Russians would have all the advantages of a first strike, and could inflict some spectacular damage on our cities, and, as Yockey predicted, our rabble would immediately clamor for surrender and start a furious civil war, if Washington even hesitated to put into effect its cherished plans for a "strategic" capitulation.

The only alternative is the remote possibility that the United States has some really horrendous secret weapon which has not been betrayed to the Soviet, but that possibility is very remote.

So with all this before us, we are asked to believe that the Russians have become independent? Preposterous! With the example of Germany before us, we all know how terrible is the vengeance that Yahweh's Master Race inflicts on insubordinate *goyim*. If the Jews had been defied by the Russians, our armed forces would be drastically purged and every able-bodied white American below 40 would be conscripted and trained for the coming war. The Jews and their lackeys in all the media of communication would be frantically pumping a factitiously patriotic sludge in the faces of the boobs. Our holy men would be yelling in their pulpits about our Christian duty to smite the Antichrist in Moscow and help an omnipotent god who obviously cannot help himself. Our automobile plants would be again converted to the production of airplanes and tanks; and all our laboratories would be filled with "crash programmes" to devise more effective missiles and counter-missiles.

You have only to look around you to see how absurd is a suggestion that the Jews' supremacy has been threatened in the

sagacious analysis of our society by Professor Andrew Hacker, *The End of the American Era* (New York, 1970). He concludes that the United States has become nothing more than a geographical area, inhabited by incompatible races and individuals who, rootless and bewildered, no longer have a common culture or even a common interest. "What was once a nation," he says, "has become simply an aggregation of self-centered individuals." Our civilization—Aryan civilization, although he does not use that naughty word—has been so eroded and rotted that the American majority has lost all cohesion and has become merely a colluvies of miniature minorities, each composed of no more than half a dozen persons with a common purpose. Therefore, he concludes, "Our history as a nation has reached its end," and we have reached "a juncture at which it becomes pointless to call for rehabilitation or renewal." The only question now is the exact date and form of the final catastrophe. I wish I could refute that conclusion.

Soviet! It's simply unreasonable!

So we say, but we do not know. My only point here is that if the Jews no longer control the Soviet, the only explanation is the one advanced by Yockey and Robertson. Although they differ in their psychological analysis, they agree that the explanation must be some mental peculiarity in Yahweh's Sons that impels them to conduct that would be irrational and insanely improvident in an Aryan.

THE THIRD SIDE OF THE COIN

We have, I think, followed Yockey and Robertson in drawing logical conclusions from the evidence before us. But all of our evidence—what we are told and what we are not told—comes from either Russian or Jewish sources. We do not have even a simple choice between stories told by two habitual liars, for when they disagree, both may still be lying, each in his own interest. And the world's masters of deceit are wily and subtle.

When travelling carnivals toured our country, the yokels were regularly fleeced by what was known as the shell game, which had many variations. In one variation, the sucker was led to believe that he had been given, inadvertently, a glimpse of the obverse of a coin and so could confidently bet on what would appear on the reverse when the shell was lifted, but, of course, when the coin was exposed, one with a different reverse had been substituted by a bit of prestidigitation.

When we ponder the Soviet enigma, one possibility always occurs to us, that internal rot within the empire may have gone much farther than we have been permitted to suspect by our sources—may have gone so far that what seems a monolithic state has some inner and hidden weakness great enough to affect its foreign policy. That speculative conjecture, however, we have always dismissed as gratuitous, since there was no plausible evidence to support it.

The periodical called *Fortune*, in its issue for 29 June 1981, published an astonishing article, entitled "Russia's Underground Millionaires," by a Jew, Konstantin Simis, formerly a Soviet lawyer and official in the Ministry of Justice, who says that in 1977, when the manuscript of a book that is to be published in

this country was found in his apartment, he was invited to leave Russia and join his son, a professor in an American university.

According to this article, the Soviet is as rotten politically as the United States, although, of course, there are superficial differences. Corruption within the Communist Party we naturally take for granted, but here we are told of massive corruption of the Communist administration by bribery from outsiders, almost all of them Jews. There are distinct analogies to the almost universal political corruption that was established in this country in 1917 by the crackpots and mutton-heads who tried to prohibit our people from drinking alcoholic beverages.

We are told that there functions efficiently within the Soviet an enormous black market with its own factories, its own distribution-system, and its own retail outlets, operating comfortably by virtually wholesale bribery of Communist managers and police, and operated by capitalists, almost all of them Jews, who accumulate what are large fortunes by any standard and store their surplus wealth in gold, jewels, and other things that are intrinsically valuable. A typical entrepreneur, who was arrested, through some mischance, by the Secret Police, was found to have in his possession such valuables to the amount of 350,000,000 rubles, which, at current exchange, would equal $546,000,000.

This great *essor* of Jewish enterprise, according to the author, began "in the mid-1930s" with such talented entrepreneurs and masqueraders as Isaac Bach, who, while officially only a supervisor in a small workshop and paid as such by the state, was secretly a capitalist worth some $135,720,000, "owning at least a dozen factories manufacturing underwear, souvernirs, and notions, and operating a network of stores in all the republics of the Soviet Union." Such surreptitious business flourished, it should be noted, while Lazar Moseevich Kaganovich was Stalin's Deputy Premier in charge of industry, and naturally continued to flourish under his successor in that office, Benjamin Dimshitz, another Jew.[41a] And it has now

41a. Dimshitz (or Dymshits) is the only Soviet official of very high rank whom Wilmot Robertson (*op. cit.*, p. 456, n. 16) recognizes as a Jew. It's evidently a matter of the right man in the right place. What is extremely curious is that he is not even mentioned in the list published by *Candour*, to which I shall refer in note 48. below.

reached the high financial level shown by the one example mentioned above, which, we are given to understand, was not at all extraordinary, except that the apostle of free enterprise either neglected to bribe all the officers of the Secret Police concerned or was rashly careless in some way that made it too awkward for them to cover up for them.

The commercial activities of those energetic Jewish business men interest us only because they are all categorically prohibited by Soviet law, which provides for the guilty minimum penalties of years of imprisonment in slave labor camps. It necessarily flourishes through a vast system of pay-offs and the like[42] that would do credit to the genius for organization shown by American politicians. There are "tens of thousands of such factories" owned by capitalists of the black market, but almost all of them are actually state factories, operated by managers appointed by the Communist government, who fulfill their quotas and then turn to production for the capitalists, using, of course, the machinery provided by the state, their working staff, and sometimes materials provided by the state, although the production for the black market is usually of better quality and uses better materials. The manager must be given his cut, of course, and so must the workmen, who are often employed on overtime. All government inspectors must be bribed, and so must all local agents of the Secret Police, especially those in the branch that is expressly charged with policing industry. Much of the raw material must be obtained from nominally state establishments, with, of course, a corresponding round of cuts and bribes. The retail outlets are, for the most part, state stores which handle black-market goods surreptitiously, and so managers and bookkeepers and clerks must be given their cuts and massive bribery must keep inspectors and agents of the police in line. And, of course, it is necessary to put the fix on the bureaucrats who preside over the inspectors and agents. In short, the Communist empire must be a seething mass of political corruption. And after all such

42. When Franklin Roosevelt was gabbling about the "Four Freedoms" to entertain the boobs during the Jewish Crusade Against Europe, knowledgeable "New Dealers" defined the Four Freedoms as the rake-off, the pay-off, the shakedown, and the fix. There are technical differences between these four aspects of government in a "democracy," but we need not define them here.

business expenses, the promoters reap huge profits and become enormously wealthy.

The "tens of thousands of factories," we are told, are chiefly in Moscow, Odessa, Riga, Tiflis, and other major cities in which are concentrated the Jews now in Russia—some three million of them, according to Jewish sources, who are now being "discriminated against" by the Soviet, it not being explained why they are only half as numerous as the Jews who were "discriminated against" by the Czarist régime, under which they owned half the industry of Russia. We may assume that free enterprise is providing good incomes for a large part of the three million, perhaps most of them in one way or another.

Despite the massive bribery of Communist officials, something more is required for this vast clandestine business, which must be conducted without written records, and in which sums that may amount to hundreds of thousands of rubles exchange hands without documents of any kind or witnesses, "in an atmosphere of complete trust," such as could never exist among legitimate business men in this country. The explanation is given by the author: it is "the sense of national identity among Jewish underground businessmen," who may not be eager to migrate to their race's capital in Palestine, but "feel a blood relationship with it" and contribute money (in American currency!) to it. If the commercial honesty that is dictated by a sense of racial solidarity, which Aryans can only envy as they reflect with shame on the egotistic venality and financial opportunism of their own people, is reinforced by Jewish racial courts, the *ḳahal*, which some anti-Jewish writers allege to be secretly maintained in Jewish colonies, the writer gives no hint of them. [42a]

42a. Jews vehemently deny the existence of the *ḳahal* and denounce as "anti-Semitic" the Jew, Jacob Brafmann, who wrote the most extensive and detailed description of the quasi-religious racial courts. His work has been translated into German, with a learned commentary by Dr. Siegfried Passarge, *Das Buch vom Kahal,* 2 vols., Leipzig, 1928. See also the work of the Argentine writer, Hugo Wast, whose essay and novel, *El Kahal,* is also published in Mexico (Editorial Diana, 6th edition, 1964). Wast describes the operation of the Jewish tribunal in modern Argentina, and says "El Kahal es un soberano invisible y absoluto," which regulates the entire life of Jews, "comercio, política, religión, vida privada en sus detalles más minuciosos." He says that the disciplinary powers are vested in a secret tribunal, *Beth Din,* which, I gather, operates with the summary

One limitation on the felicity of Jewish capitalists in Russia is the need to observe some discretion in public display of their wealth, since too much ostentation has brought some of them to the attention of Communist authorities not on their payroll, with sad results. Prudent financiers limit their public expenditures to what they can pretend was legitimate income, e.g., from winning tickets in a state lottery, and amass their wealth in gold, jewels, and similar articles they can easily hide. Foreign money can be obtained, but would have no advantage in Russia. We may guess that the Rockefeller banks in Russia probably assist capitalists to transfer abroad holdings that they can enjoy when it pleases them to "defect" from Russia. The author suggests that the vast investments in gold and jewels, if not made for a miser's satisfaction in mere possession, may perhaps be held in anticipation of "the downfall of the Soviet régime."

If we accept Simi's account of the vast wealth of Soviet Jewry and the pervasive corruption of Soviet government in all its functions, including the Secret Police, it will be obvious that the ingenuity, secrecy, and bribery that maintains the capitalists' clandestine businesses could also promote a secret and formidable revolutionary underground, capable of striking suddenly and perhaps decisively. And that will alter all our estimates of the probable future of the Soviet and of its capacity to wage a major war. We accordingly wonder whether some credence may not be due to some reports about efficient and ostensibly Christian "undergrounds" in the Soviet. The reports once put out so industriously by evangelists who pretended to solicit funds for such organizations can be dismissed as mere sucker-bait, but, if Simis is right, such organizations could exist. [42b]

powers and secrecy of the Westphalian Vehmgerichte of the Thirteenth to Sixteenth Centuries, which will be familiar to many readers from the description, doubtless with romantic amplification, in Sir Walter Scott's *Anne of Geierstein.* The supreme *kahal* of the Jews, with jurisdiction over all colonies of the international race, sits in New York City, according to Wast. American attorneys who have handled litigation between Jews who have tried to swindle each other are certain no *kahal* is now in operation, but notice an odd convention in such matters, e.g., a bitterly resentful and injured Jew will not denounce his adversary for smuggling or fraud in income-tax reports, although he has proof in his possession.

42b. If we believe Paul R. Vaulin, *The Regiment of Kitezh* (Mobile, Alabama, 1977), Russia is now honeycombed by a formidable conspiracy

We can neither affirm nor deny the accuracy of Simi's story. If that number of *Fortune* has reached Russia, his report has probably been denounced in *Pravda* as an "outrageous Fascist lie" and perhaps even as "anti-Semitic," with many "proofs" of its spuriousness; if it hasn't been, it will be, at least when his book is published. All that we can do is say that the story is amazing, and put it down as another question mark around the enigma.

AT THE WAILING WALL

We must grant that the evidence for the Jews' supposed loss of authority in Russia is meager and unsubstantial. Self-appointed "Kremlinologists" (!) expound to us the intentions behind certain Soviet policies, but mind-reading is always a hazardous business. It is true, for example, that Russia has supplied some weapons to the Semitic and largely Semitic countries that are menaced by the Jews' constant aggression and implacable hatred. (The Arabs and their allies, by the way, have always to pay cash to the Soviet, while the Jews have only to requisition all the equipment they want from their American serfs.) We are told that Russia clearly intends to impede the plan, of which the Jews openly boast, to make Jerusalem the capital from which Yahweh's Race will rule the whole world; but, for aught we know to the contrary, the subtle minds of Russia's rulers may be cozening the Arabs and planning eventually to betray them, as the Americans, for example, betrayed Chiang Kai-check.

The nominally American government in Washington is in a fever of anxiety over the supposed plight of the three millions of the

of Christians, who have penetrated the Soviet bureaucracy and even the Secret Police, having placed or enlisted secret agents in strategic posts, and counting on exciting a revolt of "a quarter of a billion [Russian]men" when the time comes. Two colleagues of the author on the faculty of the University of South Alabama certify that the narrative "describes actual events," was written by "an American agent" who was dropped by parachute into Soviet territory in May 1972, and was copied from his manuscript, which "was smuggled out of the USSR by an American student." They further certify that Satan prevented the publication of the book by a commercial publisher, so that it had to be published privately "without the permission of Satan." If there is any truth to the story, the Soviet Secret Police have become hopelessly inefficient and stupid. There is an implication that the Christians' god keeps the conspiracy invisible to Communist eyes, and it would seem that Satan hasn't been able to wake up the Politburo.

Self-Chosen People in Soviet territory, and claims to be squandering American resources as bribes to the Russians to increase the privileges granted to Jews (but no other race), in the hope that soon the whole three millions will follow the 200,000 who have recently flown from the Soviet and, after touching ground in Israel, flocked into the United States, except for a minority, who, after getting a whiff of their tribesmen in Israel, promptly flew back to their Soviet homes.[43] One cannot be impressed by the ostensible reasons for a policy of which the net result is further to augment American subsidies to the Soviet while simultaneously augmenting the saturation of our country with Jews.

The other evidence is much noise and very few facts, all of them no better than the facts on which are based the Jews' assurance to the British that in the United States the wicked "Neo-Nazis" are on the very verge of stuffing ten or twenty millions of God's persecuted darlings into crematoria.[44] The cause of the Jews' terror is, admittedly, the fact that a dozen Americans have had the awful audacity to investigate a rather grandiose, but typical, Jewish hoax and expose its absurdity.[45]

43. It is true that the Russians do not seem eager to welcome them back. *The Daily World,* 8 January 1979, reported that 300 Jews, who had left the Soviet, fled to Italy after they had a good look at the ant-heap in Israel. They were appealing to the "United Nations," evidently in the hope that the clowns in that circus would intercede and obtain for them permission to return home.

44. See above, p. 73.

45. On the hoax about the "six million Jews" who are said to have been exterminated in Germany before they migrated to the United States and a few other lands and began to collect for their deaths from the Germany they had ruined, the pioneer work was that of Paul Rassinier, who had been himself an inmate of a German concentration camp and later spent years in touring Europe vainly in search of someone who had actually seen one of the famous "gas chambers," for which the basis, of course, was only the Germans' attempts to control with disinfectants the epidemics of typhus brought into the camps by Jews and their body lice. See Rassinier's *Le mensonge d'Ulysse* (Paris, 1950) and its sequels, *Ulysse trahi par les siens* (Paris, 1961), *Le véritable procès Eichmann* (Paris, 1962), and *Le drame des Juifs européens* (Paris, 1961). An English translation of the last of these was published by Steppingstones, Silver Spring, Maryland, 1975, which issued in the following year a translation of the book on the Eichmann trial (which Rassinier had originally intended to entitle aptly, "Les maître-chanteurs de Nuremberg"), now published by

What the British may be stupid enough to believe, I do not know, but the imminence of a real "holocaust" in the United States will be considered unlikely by the hapless Americans, who cringe before the Jewish Terror; who see the homes of men who dare disbelieve the hoax besieged by mobs of Jews screaming for their blood and threatening to burn them and their families in their houses; who know that Presidents and Vice Presidents of the United States who dared mutter *in private* some lack of reverence for Jews were hounded from their office and forced to resign; who know that no business man dares offend our masters, not even by subscribing to a journal that does not have kosher approval, for even if it comes to a postoffice box under an assumed name, the spies will learn his identity and the Jews stealthily or openly will destroy his business and perhaps his family . . . It would be idle to go on enumerating what is known by everyone who ventures to raise his eyes and look about him. My point is that Americans should know that the fact that Professor Butz has not yet been murdered and all copies of his book destroyed by the F.B.I. is not satisfactory proof that the United States is persecuting the People of God. And it may not be amiss to consider Jewish lamentations about Russia with critical intelligence rather than

the Historical Review Press, Chapel Ascote, Ladbroke, Southam, Warwickshire. I understand that translations of Rassinier's several books are assembled in *Debunking the Genocide Myth,* published by the Institute for Historical Review, Torrance, California. The fullest and most systematic demolition of the infamous hoax, which has been used to extort forty billion dollars or more from the helpless people of Germany, is the masterly work by Professor Arthur R. Butz, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century,* published by the Historical Review Press, *s.a.* (1976), and available from Liberty Bell Publications; an American edition is published by the Institute for Historical Review in California. An especially notable work in German is *Der Auschwitz Mythos* (Tübingen, Grabert, 1979; available from Liberty Bell Publications) by Judge Wilhelm Stäglich, who thus brought on himself pseudo-legal vengeance by the Jews' puppet government in Bonn, which tried to make him penniless and did succeed in depriving him of half of his meager income. The author of a smaller volume on the same subject is now in prison in Germany for having dared to contradict God's Master Race. A very useful and handsomely illustrated book is William N. Grimstad's *The Six Million Reconsidered, s.l.&a.* (1977), which has been reprinted by the Historical Review Press in England and in the United States by the Institute for Historical Review. Perhaps the most noteworthy aspect of the "six million" hoax is the hoaxers' contempt for the simple-minded Aryans: they did not take the trouble to make their various fictions plausible or consistent. The point, of course, is that Aryans must be so trained that their minds will freeze and all thought stop whenever one of God's People speaks to the curs.

faith.

One bit of evidence adduced by Wilmot Robertson is the publication by the Ukrainian Academy of Science (in 1963) of a book that spoke of Jews without reverence, and he adds that the Soviet authorities did not suppress the book until after "world opinion," as manufactured by Jewish journalists, began to howl. The suppression, however, does not satisfy the Jews, who now wax indignant that its Satanic author was, after a time, permitted to return to his employment, instead of being liquidated or starved to death.[46]

Although as late as 1979 the Jews were still assuring themselves in some of their racial publications that their tribe was flourishing in the Soviet and that 400,000 of them ensconsed in Moscow alone were joyful,[47] they are now telling themselves in their own publications, as well as in "our" press (which they own or otherwise control) that the international people are being "persecuted" by the vile Russians, in whose country they have chosen to reside. The volume of this propaganda is enormous, and it would be a waste of time to notice slight differences in the pitch of what is just one unending screech, but, if we dare be so evil as to look at a few specimens intelligently, we may derive some hints from them.

A yell by Kevin Klose in the *Washington Post,* 15 July 1979, headed "Soviet Jews are Fearful of Rising Anti-Semitism," brings us the shocking news that many more Russians are now being given positions in the Russian universities and other "institutions of higher learning where Jews have traditionally

46. See, e.g., the article by Dr. Spier that I cite below.

47. A clever twist in propaganda was used by Aaron Vergelis, editor of the periodical in Yiddish that is lavishly financed by the Soviet. In his tour of this country in January 1979, he assured his Jewish audiences from coast to coast that "Soviet Jews are building a new and happy life in their *[sic!]* multi-national homeland," and that propaganda that the Jews are not living high on the hog in the Soviet is really a form of "anti-Semitism" spread by "anti-Communists" to incite hostility to the Soviet and to encourage the nasty "anti-Semitic" elements in the United States. "Anti-Sovietism," he proclaimed with Talmudic subtlety, "is the greatest anti-Semitism." His speeches were widely reported in the frankly Jewish press and summarized in the *Daily World,* 30 January 1979.

excelled." A book published in only five hundred copies "calls Zionism 'the worst form of fascism'"—a statement which should be good for a laugh even in Russia. Another, of which 45,000 copies were printed, "alleges that 'Zionist centers' control Western media." One gathers that Russians should not be told of the Jews' virtually total dominion over the press and boob-tubes of the United States, Britain, France, and other Western nations. Chief among the horrors that are giving the three million Jews in Russia nervous palpitations are two letters one or more diabolic Russians may have produced on a mimeograph and are clandestinely circulating to some "members of the Moscow intelligentsia." One of these horrid letters declares that "both in the U.S. Senate and the Central Committee of the Communist Party there is a powerful Zionist lobby." Americans know about the Senate and the rest of "their" government in Washington, where, according to the press on 26 July, Reagan, "personally ordered" everyone to cease and desist from criticizing the Jews' terrorist bombing of Lebanon and slaughter of the Semites who don't understand that the Jews have a right to their homes and lives—acts which some misguided men thought tactless at the very time that the United States was about to rush another big shipment of our best weapons to Israel, for which Reagan has "a very special affection." We wonder, however, whether the mimeographed letter was as accurate about Russia as about the country that once was ours. A second letter, furtively typewritten and copied on a mimeograph, says that Brezhnev's wife is a Jewess—as everyone in and out of Russia has long known—and that there are only three "real Russians" among thirteen members of the ruling Politburo. There is no claim that the second statement is not equally true, but Klose reports a rumor that "Russophiles," persons so wicked that they love their own country, expecting that Brezhnev will soon depart from this world, are manoeuvering "within secret 'higher circles' of the [Communist] party . . . to heighten traditional Russian antagonisms and force Jews from such positions of power and influence as they now hold." Just as though God's People didn't have a prescriptive right to "power and influence" over the lower races!

What interests us is the claim, in the mimeographed sheet that is being clandestinely passed around to a few Russians, that the Russians have only three representatives in the Politburo. The journal founded by the late A.K. Chesterton, *Candour*,

published in its issue for Nov.-Dec.1978 a list, obtained from Russian sources, of the members of the Politburo. This shows twenty-one men besides Brezhnev, and the score is: Russians, 6; race unascertained, 1; Jews, 14, including the Minister of Defence, the Minister of Foreign Affairs, the Chief of the Secret Police, and two others, who are among "the most powerful men in the USSR."[48] Date and place of birth are given and the real names of the Jews, most of whom operate under aliases in public, as is their custom. *Candour's* informant adds that "90% of the Soviet Ambassadors are Jews," and lists twelve examples. Since I am unfortunately deprived of the revelations from on high that enable so many in the "right wing" to *know* whatever they want to believe, I cannot affirm either the accuracy or inaccuracy of the list in *Candour*, but if the list contains no more than a fair percentage of truth, it would seem that the international race has prematurely rushed to its Wailing Wall, perhaps from sheer force of habit.

TOD UND VERKLÄRUNG

The most nearly sober of the current lamentations is a long article by Ruben Ainsztein in the well-known and widely influential British periodical, *New Statesman.* On the cover of the issue for 18 December 1978, where it is illustrated by a photographic montage that shows the evil face of Hitler behind the evil face of Stalin, the article is entitled, "Soviet Union Today: Anti-semitism Institutionalized," but above the article itself appears the apocalyptic title, "The End of Marxism-Leninism." The author naturally does not miss a chance to reiterate the Jews' great "Holocaust" hoax, and he assures us that "Only Stalin's [mysterious!] death saved the Jews who had survived Hitler's Final Solution from annihilation." He then speaks of the awful book that Robertson mentioned, but without quite telling us that it was suppressed in 1963. His featured evidence, however, is a confidential memorandum to certain committees

48. It is odd that *Candour* and the clandestine mimeographed sheet that scares the Jews in Russia agree only on Kosygin as a loyal Russian. *Candour's* source had no information about Romanov, and, what is most remarkable, Suslov, who is one of the three "real Russians" on the mimeographed sheet, is identified in *Candour* as a Jew, born in 1902 in the principal city of Azerbaijan, whose real name is Suess and who is the principal representative in Russia of the B'nai B'rith that operates in the United States and watches over the Aryan sheep. Cf. note 41a above.

in the Communist Party, allegedly written by Valery Nikolayevich Yemelyanov, and presumably typewritten or mimeographed, of which Jewish agents were able to filch part in January 1977.[49] In that memorandum Yemelyanov reportedly not only said unkind things about the sacrosanct race, but even proposed the formation of an international organization to unite civilized men of the West to oppose and perhaps avert the consolidation of Jewish control over the entire planet.

I naturally cannot tell whether Yemelyanov did indeed express such evil thoughts, but I note that in a long article in the *Jewish Chronicle* (London), 25 July 1980, Dr. Howard Spier complacently remarks that the "paranoid" Professor Yemelyanov had been fired from his academic position and incarcerated in a "psychiatric hospital."[50] That sounds to me as though the Children of God still had influence in the Soviet Union, but it does not prevent Dr. Spier from chattering with fear about the likelihood of pogroms because, although "overt antisemitism" is not feasible in Russia today, there are Russians who regret that it is not and who even dare to write articles with "racial overtones," which are "thinly disguised antisemitism" and therefore offensive to Yahweh's Master Race.

Among the innumerable shrieks of the Jewish Banshee, none is better written or more coherent than Robert Wistrich's article on the wickedness of Stalin in the *Jewish Chronicle*, 22 February 1980. Like Ainsztein, Wistrich identifies Stalin as the serpent who appeared in the Soviet Eden and, after beguiling the Slavic Eve by justly equating disrespect for Jews with

49. Further information about the memorandum that Yemelyanov hoped to keep confidential is given in a despatch from Jerusalem published in the *Daily Telegraph*, Britain's largest conservative newspaper, on 9 March 1978. One of the Ministers in the Israeli government moaned that the stolen memorandum was "an all-out declaration of war against the Jews" by the one man who wrote it.

50. Poor Yemelyanov must have been released from the madhouse after Spier wrote, for a few lines in the Spanish press in January 1981 reported that he had been arrested and imprisoned for "racism," presumably shortly before. Since Yemelyanov is, so far as we know, the only man in the Soviet Union who has dared to suggest (in a confidential memorandum) actual opposition to the Jews, it may be assumed that if he were publicly crucified, the three million tribesmen in Soviet territory, who are now quaking with terror, could sleep o' nights.

cannibalism and making it punishable by death, finally gave effect to the evil thoughts he had secretly harbored in his black soul for a long time and slyly sold her the deadly apple of patriotism. The article is noteworthy for the relative absence of the usual hysteria and for its author's respect for logic, and especially because it identifies, as did Yockey, the hanging of the eleven Jews in Prague as the turning point of Stalin's policy: "for the first time, antisemitism and anti-Zionism openly fused." The trials in Prague were a first step toward "Stalin's own Final Solution of the Jewish question—mass deportations to Siberia . . . . The plan was foiled *[sic!]*" by the opportune death of Stalin. Stalin's policy was reversed, he is now discredited, and his monuments "have been pulled down," but the terrible thing is that "Stalin's heirs . . . studiously avoided mentioning antisemitism in the catalogue of his crimes." And that means, oh horrors! that we "must reckon with the return of the pogrom traditions of the Tsarist State under a thin veneer of Marxist-Leninist verbiage."

Two of the best articles, which I have mentioned, and numerous others assert that Stalin intended in his own mind to solve Russia's Jewish problem by either transporting the aliens to Siberia, as Wistrich says, or by exterminating them, as Ainsztein claims, presumably by finding engineers and chemists who could overcome the practical obstacles to constructing and operating "gas chambers," such as are celebrated in the Jews' great hoax about the "six million."[51] The evidence that Stalin had *in petto* a plan to become the Antichrist[52] is both meager

51. The choice of this number may have some special significance. In the early years of this century, and especially during the administration of President Taft, American busybodies were a-twitter over the supposed plight of the *six million* dear Jews who were "imprisoned" in Czarist Russia because they preferred not to leave it.

52. It must be remembered that the term 'antichrist' does not specifically refer to the christ called Jesus who is the hero of the "New Testament." A christ is, of course, a divinely-appointed King of the Jews, who will lead his race to a solution of the Gentile problem by exterminating Aryans and the like, except for some who may be spared for slavery. The apocalyptic fantasies of the Jews call for the appearance of an 'antichrist,' i.e., a particularly disrespectful and wicked *goy*, before the appearance of the real christ, who will put the lower races in their place. An 'antichrist,' therefore, is a powerful adversary of the Jews, except, of course, in Christian terminology.

and in conflict with all of his career before he was seventy-three, but we must remember that Dzhugashvili began his career as a theological student and doubtless acquired early the arts of dissimulation and hypocrisy, in which he must have perfected himself. There can be no doubt but that he was a highly intelligent man, so it is out of the question that he could ever have taken seriously the Marxist religion, which he used to manipulate the misfits, simpletons, idealists, and other crackpots over whom he climbed to power, and to outwit his fellow thugs.[53] So talented a man could have concealed even from Jews his opinion of them, but it is also possible that he, like Luther and many other men, trusted the Jews during the greater part of his career and changed his mind only late in life.

The best proof that Stalin was or became inimical to the Self-Chosen People is that a pack of Jewish physicians tried to poison him a few weeks before he died suddenly, reportedly of a "cerebral haemorrhage." They would not have done so without good reason. It is true that some persons believe the story that the physicians were innocent, but they do so on the usual grounds that Jews are "righteous" people, and without reflecting that nothing could be more righteous than killing *goyim* that get in the way of God's Own. As all Christians well know, that is the lesson that is taught throughout the "Old Testament," which seems such an appalling record of crime to persons who read it without Faith.[54] The virtually infinite

53. It goes without saying that Communist leaders do not believe in Communism. An acute young American, Duane Thorin, who had been intensively interrogated while a prisoner, stated the facts concisely in *A Ride to Panmunjom* (Chicago, Regnery, 1956): "Intellects that failed to see through the falsities of communism were so arrested that they were of only limited use in the totalitarian state." Czeslaw Milosz in *The Captive Mind* (New York, 1953) devotes a chapter to the practice of *ketman* by the more intelligent Communist professionals as they jostle for places on the ladder: like Moslem and Christian theologians, they feign a belief in the orthodox doctrine of their sect and try to catch each other out by devising Talmudic quibbles as traps to obtain admissions that will justify a charge of heresy.

54. Christians, I understand, find especially edifying the tale that is told about Moses in *Exodus*, 2.11-15,19; 4.19-20. Seeing an Egyptian treat a Jew harshly, Moses found an opportunity to catch the *goy* alone and, after looking all around to make sure no one could see them, rubbed him out, probably by stealing up behind him and stabbing him in the back. Moses hid the body in the sand, but when he found that someone had seen him after all and would turn stool-pigeon, his chutzpah failed him and he took it on the lam across the border into a foreign country, where, passing

superiority of their race is taken for granted and openly avowed by Jews today.[55] The Holy People, for example, did not hesitate to boast over the French radio of their cleverness in poisoning a thousand German officers by slyly putting arsenic in the bread they baked for them.[56] And, as everyone knows, Begin, who is now dropping bombs on the civilian population of Lebanon in preparation for conquest and annexation of that helpless country, early distinguished himself by his efficiency in killing *goyim*, such as the English men, women, and children whom he blew up by planting a bomb in their hotel. For such valiant deeds he is sometimes criticized adversely by "aunt-eye-see-mights," who do not understand that his victims were just English pigs and probably should have been butchered anyway.[57]

The heroic physicians, like the Lopez who was the personal physician of Queen Elizabeth I and tried to poison her, were caught, but we shall never know whether they had colleagues who were more successful. It is, of course, not unusual for men of Stalin's age to die of natural causes, but a sudden death that occurs so soon after an unsuccessful attempt at assassination,

himself off as an Egyptian, he lay low for many years until God came to his hide-out and told him the heat was off in Egypt and the cops were no longer looking for him.

55. According to the press, Dr. Michael Wyschogrod, Professor of Philosophy in the City University of New York, frankly told a conference sponsored by the National Conference of Christians and Jews that there was a vast difference between harming a Jew and killing *goyim*, because "what happens to the Jewish people is not quite the same" as what happens to other people in that there is "an element of the divine" in Jewish history that makes it special. He admitted that "humanists" and other irreligious persons would think the racial distinction "a scandal," but that is because they do not "grasp the uniqueness of Jewish history." Dr. Wyschogrod also told his audience what makes that uniqueness: the fact that a Jew is always a detached limb of his race and only secondarily an individual. "I am first a member of the Jewish people," he declared, "and only secondarily Michael Wyschogrod." That, of course, is something an Aryan can never understand, for while he may feel a loyalty to, or a duty towards, a class or nation, he can do so only *as an individual*, and even the strongest effort of the imagination will not enable him to think of himself as having the relation to his race that a member of his body bears to him. The conference was reported in *The Christian News*, 30 April 1981, p. 15.

56. See the *Toronto Daily Star*, 9 March 1968.

57. Cf. note 38 above.

and occurs so opportunely—should we say providentially? —for a man's deadly enemies will always arouse suspicions.

When a great monarch dies, there is always a bitter struggle for power among the *diadochi*, and from what we know of Communists and given the impossibility of dividing the empire, we may be certain that the contest in Russia was especially vicious, but the essential facts concerning it remain secret. Eventually Krushchev, whatever his antecedents,[58] came out on top, having pleased his henchmen by vituperating the man who had saved Russia, the Soviet, and Communism from the German invasion. In 1961, he ejected ignominiously from its tomb the body of the architect of Russia's position as a world-power, had his monuments and memorials destroyed, and even carried post-mortem hatred so far as to change the name of Stalingrad, the site of Russia's most celebrated victory. Such spitting on a national hero and the sheer fury of the posthumous vengeance taken on him, must have had a deeper motive than a mere courting of popularity among the serfs, as sometimes happens in "democratic" countries. In fact, the vitriolic denunciation of Stalin for "tyranny" was a somewhat hazardous gambit, since it might encourage discontent with that tyranny, which was continued with only superficial changes. What the motive was, however, we cannot determine: it may have been known only to the inner circle of the Politburo and must remain an enigma for us.

In sum, then, the evidence before us warrants the conclusion that for a period of about six months—from early November 1952 until 5 March 1953—Dzhugashvili-Stalin openly showed a certain hostility toward the Jews that he had doubtless meditated for some time before putting it into practice.[59] It is reasonable to conjecture that he may have intended or wished

58. I refuse to debate the vexed question whether or not Kruschchev was really a Jew masquerading as a Slav. The evidence on both sides of the question is suspect.

59. The earlier stages of the affair that reached its climax with the hanging of the eleven Jews in Prague are uncertain. The most important of these Jews, Rudolf [nice Germanic name, Gothic hrôth-wulfs!] Slánsky, was arrested on a charge of treason on 27 November 1951, but the Czech executive who had formally ordered the arrest, Kópriva, was himself arrested on 23 January 1952, thus producing a neat confusion to keep everyone puzzled.

to put into practice the stated principles of Zionism. During those six months or more, the Jews seem to have lost the power to control Russian policy, and it may be they did not subsequently recover their dominance over it.[60] There is evidence that Russians are now permitted to occupy in the universities and bureaucracy positions that Jews want.

For the rest, we can only note that there is not the slightest indication that the present régime in Russia intends to accept the theory of Zionism, as it would surely do, if it wished to rid its territory of Jews. Hitler, to be sure, accepted Zionism and made great efforts to foster it, and the Jews will never forgive him for having taken them at their word, but nevertheless a régime that is really anti-Jewish would not overlook the enormous advantage it would obtain by officially supporting Zionism.[61]

60. By far the most complete and objective treatment of the whole question known to me is the late Andrey Diky's *Jews in Russia and in the USSR, s.l.&a* [1978?]. When I last heard, copies could be obtained from L. Volovlikoff, P.O. Box 8082, Ottawa, Ontario. This work is based on Russian and Ukrainian sources not generally available, especially periodicals, and its author makes every effort to be fair and more than fair to the Jews, giving them the benefit of every doubt. In an appendix, pp. 297-319, the author lists the officials of the eleven principal organs of the Soviet government from 1932 to 1939. Here are the totals: Jews, 447; non-Jews, 68; race undetermined, 34.

61. As we all know—or should know—the premise on which the Zionist movement was founded, and on the basis of which support for it (including the Balfour Declaration) was solicited, was that Jews and Europeans represent incompatible races and cultures, and that the presence of the aliens in Europe will always result in irremediable tension and animosities, to the distress of all concerned. The only solution, therefore, was the creation of a "homeland" to which all Jews could emigrate and in which they could form a nation that would have a geographic unity corresponding to its spiritual unity. See the writings of the founder of Zionism, Theodor Herzl, in his *Tagebücher* (Berlin, 1922-23) and the passages that were suppressed in the German edition but restored by Marvin Lowenthal in his translation of excerpts (New York, 1956). Herzl's diaries record his negotiations with various European monarchs and prime ministers and his reactions to their attitudes, and I can find in his writings no indication that he was not sincere in his purpose. He did obtain from the British government in 1903 the offer of East Africa as the desired homeland, and was bitterly disappointed when the Jewish Congress rejected the offer. As is well known, the National Socialist government of Germany made great efforts to obtain a homeland for the Jews in Palestine, Madagascar, and in a large part of the territory of the

We are here interested in Yockey. From the foregoing it will appear that he, more alert and perspicacious than other observers, was right in his analysis of the situation in Europe and the world in 1948-52, when he wrote *The Enemy of Europe*. He did not foresee the sudden death of Stalin, and it can be argued that if Stalin had survived for a lustrum after 1953, Yockey's prognosis would have been fully verified and the history of Europe and of the entire world would have taken a far different direction.

Yockey did not live to witness the official denigration and vilification of Stalin that began in 1961. You may wish to determine in your own mind what conclusions he would have drawn from that astonishing reversal of Russian propaganda, and whether or not he would have revised *The Enemy of Europe* to take it into account.

THE DYING AND THE DEAD

If Yockey had not been hounded to death by the Jews and were alive today, would he take again, without variation, the oath he took in 1946 when he left Wiesbaden, where he could no longer endure the obscene spectacle of the foul murders that the Americans were committing to please the Jews?

> *I will go from one end to the other of my beloved Europe. I know well that I shall be going only to a churchyard, but I know, too, that the churchyard is dear, very dear, to me. Beloved dead lie buried there. Every stone over them, every bomb-crater containing the pulverized bones of these dead, tell me of a life once so ardently lived, so passionate a belief in its own achievements, its own truth, its own battles, its own knowledge, that I know, even now I know, that I shall fall down and kiss those stones, those endless ruins, this blood-drenched, sacred earth, and weep.*

former Russian Empire; these efforts were successively frustrated by Great Britain, France, and the defeat of Germany in 1945.— It is faintly amusing that Kevin Klose, in the article about "Anti-Semitism" in the Soviet that I mentioned above, lists a report that when the Russians grant exit visas to the Jews who wish to emigrate, they maliciously give preference to the ones who will head for the United States instead of remaining in the national ghetto, where they could enjoy "family [i.e., racial] reunification."

> *But I surely also know that then, despite a convulsive rage at the perpetrators of this crime, I will again stand erect over this European graveyard and swear the solemn oath that to my last breath I will fight tooth and nail against those who attempted, in vain to be sure, to destroy the cradle of our Western Culture, with its unmatched accomplishments, with its deeds unique in the annals of Humanity. This, I, Francis Yockey, do solemnly swear!*

Do men die of broken hearts?

The physical scars of the Suicide of the West have been effaced. The ruins have been replaced by restorations or new structures that often do not show the grotesquely anti-human vulgarity of Jewish art. The intellectual and spiritual devastation, however, not only remains but grows apace. It reminds us of H. G. Wells' anticipation of nuclear warfare: the atomic bombs he imagined produced a steady chain-reaction, so that their craters constantly grew larger and spread wider, gnawing away the countryside, mile after mile. Or perhaps a better analogy would be an endemic disease that slowly but steadily destroys a dwindling and dying race.

Even a cursory survey of Europe today would require a volume, but we may permit ourselves a few hurried glimpses.

In Germany, the Jews did not insist on their original plan, set forth in Theodore Kaufman's *Germany Must Perish!*,[62] that

62. Newark, New Jersey, 1941; reprinted *s.l.&a.*, and available from Liberty Bell Publications. Kaufman's book is an excellent and most instructive specimen of Jewish thinking. He wrote before his tribe had invented the Holohoax, and so he can only scream that the Germans are militaristic and have produced such awfully wicked philosophers as Nietzsche; that makes them "an execrable people" and they must be exterminated, one and all. He prides himself on his tender heart, which makes him recommend that instead of having all the Germans massacred at once, the survivors, men, women, and children, should be herded together and sexually mutilated by surgeons (he even computes how many will be needed for the godly work) so that they cannot reproduce their damned species. In *Schuld und Schicksal* (Munich, 1962), J. G. Burg, a Jew who was born in Germany and lived throughout the war in Germany or adjacent territories, believes that Kaufman's book was part of a concerted effort by the Jews' master minds to exasperate the Germans and thus incite pogroms to help create "world opinion" for a war against Germany and for dispossession of the inhabitants of Palestine in favor of the Jews,

after their Huns had overwhelmed Germany, the surviving Germans would all be surgically sterilized to ensure the prompt extermination of a nation that had offended the Sons of the Covenant. That Final Solution might have seemed objectionable to "an-tie-see-mites." So the good work was entrusted, in Germany as in other Aryan nations, to the demoralizing and disintegrating effects of what Yockey calls "culture-distortion": "democracy" (i.e., government by organized crime), "education" (i.e., sabotage of children's minds), usury, financial piracy, drug-addiction, promiscuity, miscegenation, mongrelization, promotion of superstition and irrationality, and the other blessings Americans now enjoy. That is working very well in Germany. A statistician has calculated that if all things continue as they now are, in ninety years the only living Germans will be senescent and past the age of reproduction.

In Germany, as in other Western nations, the Jews are resorting to pseudo-legal terrorism as well as mob violence to enforce belief in their "Holocaust" hoax, and they are more or less committed to the slovenly version of the tale that they used as a pretext for the obscene and savage murders committed by the British and Americans at Nuremberg. That fiction was an improvement on earlier versions,[63] but it relied principally on the perjury of a German traitor who had been an American spy

and Burg supports his conclusion with photographic reproductions of documents in German and Yiddish. He quotes (p. 72) Chaim Weizmann as having said *in 1934*, "I would much rather see the *annihilation of the Jews in Germany* than failure to make Israel a land for the Jews." Weizmann (who became the first president of "Israël" when it was finally established in 1948) in October 1934 mobilized Jewish pressure on the British government to make Britain frustrate Hitler's proposal that Jews who wished to leave Germany should be permitted to go to Palestine or whithersoever they wished, taking with them one thousand *pounds sterling* and goods to the value of 20,000 marks, the remainder of their holdings (if any) to be paid for in regular installments over a period of years. Several subsequent efforts by Hitler to help the Zionists attain their professed goal were frustrated by Britain and her allies, obviously in obedience to Jewish commands. It was the failure so to exasperate the Germans that they would resort to pogroms that made it necessary to invent the "Holocaust" hoax. It is noteworthy that, with the exception of Burg and a very few others, the Jews do not seem to regard as immoral the efforts of Weizmann and other Elders of Jewry to procure the "annihilation of the Jews in Germany," who numbered about 500,000; presumably the sacrifice of those Jews would have been "good for the Jewish people," and that is all that matters.

63. According to the *Courrier du Continent*, a valuable little bulletin

throughout the war, and was so carelessly contrived that it could not resist critical examination.[64] Since the exposure of the great hoax, there has been a belated attempt to produce "witnesses," who, I estimate, are as numerous as the individuals, many of them Aryans, who have reported their vacations aboard "flying saucers" or their confabulations with little green or cerise men from Mars or elsewhere. The principal burden of the attempts to enforce belief in the incredible, however, is the doctrine that it is an "insult to the Jewish people" to disbelieve whatever they choose to tell the lower races.

We should not err, as do so many anti-Jewish writers, by interpreting this Jewish terrorism in terms of our own mentality and so regarding it as a consciously evil fraud. As several Jews told the National Conference of Christians and Jews, "normal [i.e. Aryan] ethical standards" are "irrelevant" in such matters.[65] I do not profess to understand the Jewish mentality, but it may be that one aspect of it was revealed by Professor Eric Goldman of Princeton University, if he was correctly quoted as contending that history is a "weapon" to be employed for "determining people's ideas and attitudes," and that a respectable historian has a "responsibility . . . for making sure that he writes history in such a way as will bring about the kind of action

published at Lausanne, in its issue for May 1981, a delightful early version of the "Holocaust" hoax was given by a Jew residing in Sweden, Dr. Stefan Szende, in a book published at Zurich in 1944. According to this version, hundreds of thousands of Jews were exterminated by the cruel Germans at Belzec (a small town about twenty-eight miles south-southeast of Lublin), where the Germans had constructed a vast underground installation, including huge halls, built entirely of metal, with floors that could be raised or lowered by machinery. Each floor was a triumph of engineering, so large that several thousands of dear Jews could be packed on it, nude, at one time. The elevator then descended until the Jews were immersed in water to their waists, when a powerful electric current was introduced into the water, electrocuting them instantly. Then the elevator went up to a station at which a further application of electricity incinerated and presumably vaporized all the thousands of corpses, and the machine was ready for a new batch of several thousand. Presumably this version was thought too complimentary to the Germans' famous talent for engineering and applied science, just as the claims that Germans had exterminated 40,000,000 or 12,000,000 Jews were considered a bit hazardous mathematically and the figure was reduced to the 6,000,000 in the current version.

64. See the works cited in note 45 *supra*.

65. Reported in *The Christian News;* see note 55 *supra*.

that he wants." Professor Goldman even made the frightening claim that his equation of history with propaganda was the view of "most historians [!]."[66] One can imagine no more total contrast to the Aryan conception of history as an effort to recover, as accurately as possible, the absolute truth about what actually happened: Von Ranke's famous standard of a perfectly objective description of the past *wie es eigentlich gewesen wäre*, and James Harvey Robinson's addendum that history should also determine objectively, if possible, *wie es eigentlich geworden wäre*. It is quite possible that to the Jewish mentality what actually happened appears completely irrelevant, and our interest in ascertaining historical truth may seem to be just another odd manifestation of our mental inferiority. The only thing that matters is what you can make your subjects believe, including, perhaps, the mass of your own race. To us, that seems reprehensible deception, but it is quite possible that to the Jewish mentality "truth" *is* whatever is good for God's People.[67] That may be why Jewish forgeries and hoaxes seem to us so amazingly careless, and we wonder why their contrivers

66. Goldman is quoted by Professor James J. Martin in his section of the impressive biographical monument, *Harry Elmer Barnes* (Colorado Springs, Myles, 1968), p. 241. That Goldman may be right about the majority of persons who now call themselves historians is suggested by the fact that the once-respected American Historical Association, which turns a penny now and then by renting out its membership list, crawled on its yellow belly in abasement and apology when it found it had rented the list to the Institute for Historical Review in Torrance, California, which wickedly conducts historical research that does not bear the Kosher seal of approval.

67. This attitude carries over, of course, into the Judaic religions, such as Christianity with its ostentatious repudiation of the "wisdom of this world" and its exaltation of the believing nitwit above rational and learned seekers of the truth. A good example is Augustine, who must have known that he was lying (by "pagan" standards, at least) when he assured his open-mouthed congregation that he, as a missionary, had saved the souls of a whole nation of Africans, who had eyes in their chests and mouths where a man's neck would be but no heads, organs for which good Christians would presumably have no use. The same spirit appears in the numerous ecclesiastics who, during the Middle Ages, equipped a cathedral, monastery, or church with one of the many foreskins clipped from the infant Jesus when he was circumcized or a bottle of the Virgin Mary's milk or another Holy Shroud. The contriver of the imposture could tell himself, perhaps sincerely, that he was helping save the souls of many yokels by stimulating the tourist trade and augmenting his revenues.

disdained the relatively small amount of work that would have been required to make their fabrication consistent and plausible: to them it seemed apodictic that people *ought* to believe what is good for the Jewish people without thinking about it. The tales in the "Old Testament," for example, are attempts to simulate an historical record, but it seems never to have occured to the rabbis to make them internally consistent and less absurd.[68] And the nonchalance appears today. When Professor Butz's masterly exposure of the Jews' Holy Hoax about the Germans was first published, Jews residing in the United States and holding professorships in American universities, who must surely have learned from observation of their *goy* colleagues what we consider to be the academic standards of integrity, began at once to denounce as "an infamous lie" a book of which they had never even seen a copy, and did so without even taking the trouble to ascertain its title, which they gave as "*The Fabrication of a Hoax*" or "*The Holocaust Never Happened*," and urging that such disgrace to the academic profession be "rooted out" and presumably exterminated. The venomous hatred is, of course, only natural, but what is significant is that the learned professors did not take the two minutes of time for a phone call by which they could have learned the title of the book they were denouncing so hysterically. To us simple-minded Aryans, that seems amazing.

68. It is true that when the "Old-Testament" tales, in the form that they had around the beginning of the first century B.C., were translated from Hebrew and Aramaic into the *koine* dialect of Greek, thus forming the Septuagint, the translators did make some superficial efforts to clean up some absurdities in addition to converting the stories to monotheism. For example, the author of the myth about Esther gave the stupid Persian king the name of Assuerus or Ahasuerus or something like that, a purely fictional and non-Persian name. The translators made him Artaxerxes, which was safe enough, since there were three Persian monarchs of that name, who ruled between 484 and 337 B.C., and that sounded plausible to persons who had no real knowledge of Persian history. In the story of God's unsuccessfull attempt to murder Moses (*Exod.* 4.24), the translators reflected that it was undignified for the creator of Heaven and Earth to be lurking about a desert inn, and they accordingly made the terrorist "an agent of the Lord," which is certainly less grotesque. The Hebrew text underwent some censorship after the Septuagint was made; for example, in the tale of Esther there were several deletions, including the passage in which Esther explains to Yahweh how repugnant to a Jewess is coitus with an uncircumcized man, although, of course, she remains faithful to her duty to manipulate in the interests of her race the *goy* whom she has attracted sexually.

The continuous rewriting of history, so graphically described in George Orwell's *1984*, may seem to the racial mentality of Jews no more than a common-sense provision for ensuring "social justice" and the like. For example, a Jew recently wrote a book to prove that no tribe of savages ever practiced anthropophagy: all stories of cannibalism, except in a few cases of acute hunger (e.g., the Donner Party in California), were invented by the nasty "race prejudice" of the swinish Aryans.[69] I don't know whether that claim is important for Jewish purposes, but if it is, it is surely a proof of the evils of "racism" that it isn't feasible as yet to have all books of history and ethnology that mention cannibals dumped down a "memory hole" into ever-burning incinerators in all the libraries of the world. So far as I know, this attitude toward historical facts has never been systematically investigated, but Samuel Roth, the eminent and courageous Jew to whom we owe so much, touches on it in his references to the "Old Testament."[70] But, I repeat, we must not be misled by the emotional binges of writers who hate Jews and cannot consider the problem objectively. Whatever tampering with facts may seem to us, we must remember that to the Jews it is simply an expression of their righteousness, however little we may be able to comprehend such an attitude. It is strictly comparable to the mentalities, equally alien and mysterious to us, that Professor Haas studied in his fundamental *Destiny of the Mind.*[71]

So much has to be said in explanation of the recent imposition of righteousness in Germany. The puppet government in Bonn has ordered its courts to find that it is a criminal offense to doubt even the most impossible parts of the Holohoax, on the grounds that such doubt "denies to every Jew the respect to which he is entitled."[72] Men are now serving long

69. Professor W. Arens, *The Man-Eating Myth* (Oxford University [!],1980).

70. See note 29. Roth discussed the expurgations and falsifications of the stories on pp. 25-51, 57-62 of his book. These chapters and part of a chapter were omitted in the reprint to avoid sending Christian holy men into fits.

71. See above, p. 17, n. 19.

72. The decision of the German Supreme Court is quoted in the Jews' "intellectual" periodical, *Patterns of Prejudice,* January 1980, pp. 32f. The

prison sentences for having dared to express such doubts, and recently the Bonn government's Thought Police raided the homes of almost 500 Germans who were suspected of having in their possession books, pamphlets, or leaflets of which the Master Race disapproves. It is also a criminal offense in Germany to doubt the "authenticity" of "Anne Frank's Diary," a hoax contrived with such contempt for the Aryan mind that it contains such blatant internal contradictions that it could not impose on any reader who has even a modicum of critical intelligence.[73] And the exercise of normal intelligence is a criminal offense even though the Bonn government's own criminological laboratory reported that the manuscript was written throughout in the hand of a single author, who made many of his revisions with a pen that had not been manufactured before the supposed "martyrdom" of the young Jewess who is supposed to have written it. And there are rumors that the Jews are demanding that all mail that comes into Germany be opened and censored, lest some vile correspondent abroad say something that might start ratiocination in the *dumm Kopf* of a cringing German. Such is the plight of Germany today.

The British have not yet sunk so low, but one has misgivings for the future. They destroyed their empire, sacrificed the lives of 357,000 persons, permanently depleting their racial vitality through the loss of much of their best blood, and inflicted painful and often irremediable wounds on 370,000 more; they disrupted their society and demoralized their whole population; and they impoverished themselves and their descendants, perhaps forever. All this they did to punish the Germans for having wanted to have a country of their own, and I wonder whether many Englishmen expected gratitude from the Jews. If they did, what were their sentiments when they read recently in William R. Perl's *The Four Front War* that among the dastardly persecutors of God's Race the vile British are second only to the

article goes on to demand more stringent legislation in Germany to "plug the loopholes" in existing laws and make certain that Aryan curs do not even think improper thoughts.

73. If you want to make sure that you didn't overlook any of the ridiculous contradictions in the yarn, see Ditlieb Felderer's incisive booklet, *Anne Frank's Diary* (Torrance, California, Institute for Historical Review, 1979).

vile Germans? Maurice Samuel was right: *nothing* that Aryans *can* do will ever satisfy his insatiable race.

Americans, remembering the old British tradition of gentlemen, are wont to assume that British politicians must be somehow morally superior to the gangsters of the great syndicate of organized crime that rules the United States. That is a mistake: the only difference is that the subordinate gangs, which stage competition on the lower levels, are called "Conservative" and "Labor," instead of "Republican" and "Democratic." Their activities correspond, even in detail, to the treason and looting that James Farrell has clearly described in his new book, *The Judas Syndrome.*[74]

The British, no less than the other Aryan nations, are driven by the death-wish that has been so deeply and perhaps ineradicably implanted in their subconscious minds. Not content with liquidating their empire, they began to import into their already overcrowded and overpopulated island hordes of anthropoid vermin from all over the world, from black savages to turban-wearing Asiatics. Any rational man could have predicted from the very first the inevitable consequence of the wholesale importation of racial enemies, but now, as well-organized mobs, directed by portable radios, surge through large quarters of British cities, burning and looting and killing, the Anglo-Saxon and Celtic boobs are astonished and listen, open-mouthed, to their governmental betrayers as they chatter about "unemployment" and, with almost incredible effrontery, claim that there are no "racial overtones" to race riots. The solution, of course, will be to surfeit the vermin with yet more blood sucked from the veins of the tax-paying serfs, who do not seem even to remember that they once had a country of their own. No one, so far as I have heard, has even dared to suggest

74. San Francisco, Fulton-Hall, 1980. The author skirts warily around the edges of the race problem, but he does consider the sheer insanity of importing into our overpopulated land ever growing hordes of black savages, mestizos from Puerto Rico, Cuba, and Mexico, and Mongoloids from southeast Asia in the guise of "refugees." The obvious result will necessarily be a situation like that described in Jean Raspail's "chilling novel about the end of the white world," *The Camp of the Saints,* of which the English translation, published by Scribner's in 1975, had so large a sale that it is now out-of-print in both cloth-bound and paperback editions. (Guess why!).

what should be obvious even to schoolboys: the architects of the policy that imported the racial enemies and the loud-mouthed holy men and "humanitarians" who approved and endorsed that policy are either (a) conscious traitors, who intended the consequences of their acts, or (b) so feckless and feeble-minded that they must henceforth be excluded from influencing national policy in any way.

Traitors have imposed on the befuddled British a "Race Relations Act" to make certain that the white population, which is being dispossessed, does not openly resent the hordes of alien invaders. Englishmen are now in prison for having been so bold as to assert that their race is fit to live. And although the British, who are still a majority on what was once their island, are harassed by economic pressures and deafened by the clamor of their dervishes and the rest of the rabble of world-improvers, their bovine acceptance of their degradation makes one wonder whether the imprisoned men were not mistaken in the belief they expressed. Christians, of course, must be expected to obey the command of the Jew they worship: "Love *your* enemies and slaughter *mine*" (*Luke* 6.27 & 19.27). But Christians are a minority in Britain, estimated by competent observers at less than one-fifth of the white population. What of the other minority that should be dominant, the intellectually superior minority that has enjoyed the incomparable advantages of the British public schools and of Oxford or Cambridge? They evince no more comprehension of reality than the religious. The gods first make mad those whom they would destroy. And we can only behold with painful catharsis the tragedy of a nation which once had an empire on which the sun never set, and which, in Herculean madness, reduced itself to a mass of frightened sheep, huddled together on a small island on which the sun will someday set for the last time.

The "Race Relations Act," to be sure, has some loopholes, and Englishmen who hire competent solicitors expert in such matters can still make some appeal to facts and reason without going to gaol, although, of course, they expose themselves to surreptitious chastisement. The Jews, needless to say, are agitating for legislation to "plug the loopholes" in the existing tyranny.

As mere specimens of the English way of life today, we may note the following. The Jews burned the printing establishment in Uckfield, Sussex, that had been printing magazines and books that do not bear the Kosher seal of approval. One of the arsonists, caught by his own arrogant overconfidence, pled the privilege of his race to destroy their enemies, but found that arson, even with such noble motives, was still technically illegal in Britain, and he received, from an apologetic magistrate, the minimum sentence. He was found to be an old hand in Yahweh's service, having been identified as one of the burglars who, equipped with forged credentials as telephone repairmen, "cased" the apartment of David Irving, the author of *The Destruction of Dresden*, and were later caught red-handed in the burglary, equipped with tools from the British postoffices. The daily press in Britain suppressed mention of the deplorable arrest and trial of the high-minded arsonist.[75]

The masters of Britain naturally have their own corps of terrorists, special police, doubtless Englishmen willing to do anything for a small salary, paid by the bovine taxpayers. On 16 April 1981, these goons raided the apartment of an Anglo-Saxon in Brighton who, they said, was suspected of having in his possession a small booklet that did not show proper reverence for God's Race. Since he was at his place of employment, as they doubtless knew, they smashed open the door of his apartment and turned everything upside down, looking vainly for the horrible booklet. Frustrated in their suspicions, they departed with a large package that doubtless contained his expensive camera, the money he had left in a drawer of his desk, and other fenceable property, leaving the broken door open, so that they could claim that someone must have entered the apartment after them. At latest information,

75. The trial was concisely reported in the local *Sussex Express*, 17 April 1981. The newspaper, doubtless hoping to be thrown a bone, interpolated the remark: "To say the publications handed to the judge [to justify the arsonist's pious deed] were 'vile and evil' was a masterly understatement." The incident was also reported in the small weekly publication, *Focal Point* (London), 30 May, which *inter alia* observes that since the trial and sentencing took place hurriedly and without the knowledge of the victims of the arson, the purported specimens of their publications that were exhibited to the judge and newspaper may well have been forgeries. That would be only normal! My knowledge of the incident I next mention comes from a document prepared by the victim's solicitor and letters from friends.

the victim, just an Anglo-Saxon, to be sure, has vainly petitioned for redress.

Britain has indeed been blessed with righteousness. An Englishman's home was once his castle; now it is his kennel.

We must cross the Channel to *la belle France* for the most accurate measure of Europe today. In the historic land of *liberté*, Professor Robert Faurisson of the University of Lyons, maintaining the now antiquated tradition of intellectual integrity in academic circles, stated publicly that the Jews' infamous hoax about the "six million" was a preposterous hoax.[76] Squads of Jews attacked him on the campus and burst into his classrooms to make it impossible for him to conduct classes, while the authorities of the university beamed approval. He and his publishers and even newspapers that had printed his replies to their defamation of him were prosecuted in the French courts for "insulting" the Jewish nation by doubting one of the lies by which it most conspicuously exhibits its racial solidarity as a super-organism. He has been beset by multiple prosecutions in the French courts, and he has thus far been sentenced to a public recantation of his veracity and fines that will amount to one million francs in the new currency (one hundred million in the old). His total savings as a university professor with a family amount, he says, to about two thousand francs. And other prosecutions are still pending. The French system of justice doubtless hopes that it can drive the Aryan dog to suicide, but if that does not work, it will probably be wiser than the Inquisition that permitted Galileo to survive and will have Faurisson doused with gasoline and burned in a public square, while Jews dance merrily about the pyre.

It is a nice irony that Professor Faurisson's only support, so far as is known, comes from a Jew, who has disobeyed his race, and a few French "leftists." He would doubtless have been supported by Professor François Duprat, if the Jews, as they openly boast, had not preferred to punish that man for his

76. It is said that the Institute for Historical Review will publish English translations of Professor Faurisson's major articles in an issue of its *Journal*. Presumably it will do so unless the Jews, who have made one attempt to burn down the building in which the Institute is located, succeed in a new attempt.

denial of the Holy Hoax by blowing up the automobile in which he and his wife were riding. The "New Right" in France, of which we once entertained some hopes,[77] has been taught a lesson by the Jews, who broke into one of their conferences and clubbed them, permanently crippling one man, while the French police looked on benevolently. The few French champions of Western science and rationality now slip quietly away from their universities or homes to meet, almost furtively, in secluded parts of the countryside, fearing raids by the Jews or the French police; and they are doing their best to pretend they never heard of Professor Faurisson. It's embarrassing, but *courage, mon ami, le pauvre diable n'est pas encore mort, mais il le sera bientôt.*

It is easy to foresee the future. The simplest way out of the disconcerting fact that so many of the "six million" whom the Germans exterminated are alive and conspicuous in such capacities as that of the President of the "European Parliament" will be to claim that the Germans did indeed kill them, but they, being Yahweh's pets, naturally arose from the dead after three days or some other appropriate period of time.

The next step is easy. As Douglas Reed observed in *The Controversy of Zion*, to the Jews "the world is still flat and Judah, its inheritant, is the center of the universe."[78] Surely,

77. It even excited alarm in this country. The *National Educator*, a "conservative" periodical that espouses the kind of economics that would have made sense in 1954 and the kind of "education" that is to be based on ramming the Jews' creation-myth into the minds of schoolchildren, gave a page of its issue for May 1981 to a "guest editorial" under a screaming headline: "Europe's 'New Right' turns toward anti-Judaic, anti-Christian paganism," pointing out that the French *Nouvelle Droit* actually believed in scientific research and such wicked things. The editorial made it clear that in this more righteous nation the term 'New Right' must be reserved for the howling dervishes and other shysters who are working the "Moral Majority" racket. A subsequent issue of the journal advertised that ragged old hoax, the Holy Shroud of Turin.

78. See above, note 4. The passage I have quoted occurs on p. 105 and continues, "The ruling sect has been able, in great measure, to impose this theory of life on the great nations of the West, as it originally inflicted The Law on the Judahites themselves." Reed goes on to point out that Jews' mission in this world is based on the promise Yahweh made to Israël: "I will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come." (*Exod.* 23.27). Reed's is, on the whole, an excellent book, marred only by some

there can be no greater insult to the Jewish nation than to doubt the word of its god, who made the world a flat cake of mud and placed above it the sun and moon, balls of fire floating in the upper atmosphere, so that he could stop them whenever he wanted to help his Holy People massacre the inhabitants of a country they wanted to steal. French courts of justice will surely repress the vile "racists" who cast doubt on Yahweh's words, and a few million-franc fines, supplemented by burning a few incorrigibly sane Frenchmen at the stake, will establish righteousness throughout the beautiful land *où l'oui résonne.*

And then one more step. Yahweh told Moses, "I have made thee a god to Pharaoh [i.e., the unnamed king of the Egyptian *goyim*]." Now it is only proper that the "Sons of the Living God" should be the gods of the lower races and be worshipped by them. It requires no great effort of the imagination to picture thousands of French men and women assembled in Notre Dame, in obedience to the orders of their courts and government, to worship bare-footed rabbis seated on the altars.[79] And the choir will sing the inspired words of the prophecy: "And Israël shall rule the world forever."

Fantastic? Less so than what has now actually happened in Germany, Britain, and France would have seemed before the Suicide of Europe.

Such is a hurried bird's-eye view of the continent that was, for Yockey, "the sacred soil of Europe," the homeland of our civilization. He was young when he was hounded to death, and

charitable efforts to temper the wind for Jesus's lambs. Incidentally, he makes the interesting suggestion (p. 207) that Herzl, the founder of modern Zionism (see note 51 *supra*), whom Samuel Roth described as "probably the first honest Jew in the public life of the world in two thousand years," may have been eliminated by Jews who wanted to take over and pervert his Zionist movement.

79. Ralph Perier in *Liberty Bell*, November 1980, p. 22, has called attention to the extraordinary emotional fixation of the Jews, as shown in passages he cites from both the "Old Testament" and the Dead See Scrolls, which demands not only that other races, and especially Aryans, shall become their abject slaves, but shall demonstrate their submission by using their tongues to lick the dirt from the Jews' bare feet. No other race, so far as I know, has ever shown that bizarre lust. Perier also quotes, "Israel shall rule the world forever," from Gaster's translation of the *Dead Sea Scriptures*, where it is the climax of an imagined war in which the Greeks and Romans (i.e., Aryans) are *totally* exterminated, but also survive to do the desired licking.

he did not live to see the Europe of today. Perhaps we should say of him, as Tacitus said of Agricola, *felix opportunitate mortis.*

THE EPITAPH

Yockey's hopes and his striving seem vain and futile in the desolation of today. He appealed to a manhood and an intelligence that had died on a thousand battlefields and have become bodiless wraiths, drifting on the shifting mists of time. But he will be remembered—if there are any to remember us—as a man who sought to resurrect Europe and, in the end, gave his life for the dead. His memory will be honored in the future—if we have a future—as that of a man whose lucid mind enabled him to see the vapidity of the verbiage about "world peace," "brotherhood," "human rights," and the rest of the hallucinatory fictions that are used by evangelists, politicians, and other swindlers to benumb the minds of their victims. He was a man who had the courage to state the grim truth that a nation's survival depends on its spiritual cohesion and its will to power—to naked, undisguised, unmitigated power, power over others.

A nation, a civilization, a race that has lost the will to conquer and dominate has lost its will to live—has lost the vitality that makes it fit to live in a world in which the inexorable laws of nature provide that only the strong and resolute shall survive. Yockey summoned our race to put down its opium-pipes and look outside its den of dreams to the real world, in which it will soon have no choice but to fight belatedly or perish ignominiously. It was not his fault that the drugged minds could not respond, could not comprehend.

After *Imperium* was republished by *The Truth Seeker* (New York) in 1962, Yockey's work, which had been almost completely suppressed and was known only to the few individuals who had the luck to find, and the means to purchase, copies of books that had become extremely rare, became more widely known and accessible to those who wished to know it. It inspired untrammeled minds.

In the late 1960s, some youthful enthusiasts formed the Francis Parker Yockey Society, and, since it was not kept

secret, they, few as they were, alarmed the boobherds of more than one local newspaper, ever on the watch for an outbreak of common sense. It was the young men's intention to erect a monument to Yockey, and, after much deliberation, they decided it should bear these words:

TO THE MEMORY OF
FRANCIS PARKER YOCKEY
AUTHOR OF *IMPERIUM*
WHO FOUGHT THE GOOD FIGHT TO THE BITTER END.
Ço sent Rodlanz que la mort l'entreprent, . . .
Sour l'erbe vert si s'est colchiez adenz,
Dessoz lui met s'espede e l'olifant.

The lines from the great *Chanson* may be translated thus:
And then, when Roland felt death coming upon him, he lay down on the green grass, placing his sword and his horn beneath his body, and with his face against the earth.

EPILOGUE, THE ERINYES

In 1945, in the devastated and desolate land of a nation of heroes, the American Army forced a German physician to save the life of a captive who had tried to commit suicide. The wretched man, who had surrendered in the mistaken belief that he was surrendering to civilized human beings, had contrived to find a piece of wire and twist it tightly about his throat in the hope of escaping the long, lingering, and exquisite tortures for which the self-righteous sadists reserved him.

The German physician grimly did what he was compelled to do, but he was a man. He looked the commanding officer in the eye and said calmly: "You Americans have done more than violate the law of nations. You have committed hybris. God will punish you, and if there is no god, Nature will."

Yes, Nature will.

To Americans who do not enjoy leading a precarious and degraded existence in the filth and stench of a multi-racial society, it will seem that Nature has already done so. But, in the vernacular phrase, they haven't seen anything yet.

When the syndicate of organized crime that governs the witless and spineless Americans began to tax the serfs for "aid" to "underdeveloped nations," rushing American food and medical skill to accelerate the savages' already prodigious rate of breeding, giving them American equipment and American engineers to industrialize their jungles, and naturally inciting them to rape and murder the Aryans caught in the newly independent "nations," the ineluctable consequences of that policy were obvious to every man who could perform simple arithmetical calculations.

I did no more than state a patent fact, long known to thoughtful observers, when, in an article published in 1963,[80] I wrote: "At the present rate, the globe, sometime between A.D. 2000 and 2005—that is to say, *within forty years*—will be infested by 5,000,000,000 anatomically human creatures, the maximum number for which food can be supplied by even the most intensive cultivation. And *then*, to keep the globe inhabitable at that bare subsistence level, it will be necessary to kill *every year* more people than now live in the United States—kill them with atomic bombs or clubs, as may be most convenient."

It will be less than twenty years now.

Meanwhile, the Americans, eager to show they have

80. *American Opinion,* December 1963, p. 23. The fact was obvious from the "exponential" increase in the world's population of non-Aryans and the geographic determination of the amount of arable land on the planet. But the ineluctable process of nature could have been, and was, foreseen long before the "population explosion" actually occurred. Sixty-seven years ago, before the First World War and while our race's absolute superiority and dominion over the planet seemed assured forever, the great and forgotten American philosopher, Correa Moylan Walsh, wrote in the first volume of his *Climax of Civilization:* "A return will set in of the re-active pressure of nature upon mankind. . . . The struggle for existence will again become sharp and bitter. . . . But woe to the people which has not men that will stand up and fight without flinching. Those countries where the moral decay shall have gone deepest, where the proved stock shall have died out and given way to poor stock, where the greatest effeminization of men shall have taken place (for the masculinization of women will be no compensation), where the strong and the wise and the shrewd shall gain no more of wealth, power, and influence than the weak, silly, and incompetent, all being equal,—those will go to the wall. And when this fate shall have overtaken most of our western white men's countries, our cycle of civilization will be completed."

elephant-sized hearts and canary-sized brains, are importing into their already overpopulated and befouled country hordes of racial enemies who quite frankly boast that they will take over for themselves entire states and groups of states, expelling or killing the stupid Aryans, for whose idiotic generosity they have a supreme and justified contempt. For the details, I must again refer you to James Farrell's *The Judas Syndrome.*[81]

And now the promoters of "aid" to "underdeveloped nations" have discovered what they knew all along, that they hastened a catastrophe from which the opium of superstition and maudlin sentimentality will provide no refuge. The Club of Rome, which had been busy fostering international "understanding" and international looting, hired experts from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology to report on "the predicament of mankind," and published the results in *The Limits to Growth* (London, 1972). What emerges from the report is a desperate hope that catastrophe can be postponed by de-industrializing the "emergent nations" and finding ways to kill off a large part of the prolific anthropoids, so that global starvation will not begin in 2000. There are many graphs to show the possible effects of miracles: if, for example, the yield of food by arable land were *doubled* by some inconceivable means, the starvation crisis could be postponed to 2024. The shock to tender minds is cushioned by speculations about the invention of "perfect" means of birth control, which will be made "available" to everyone—"available" being an euphemism for making the use of such means compulsory, which, being impossible, in turn means mandatory abortions, which are equally impossible of application to the most prolific races—and that makes nonsense of the bland assumption that all races are

81. See above, note 74. Since savages are constantly pouring into Florida *from* Haiti, I cannot forbear to notice a little-known historical fact. Abraham Lincoln, who was not a man without foresight and conscience, although he presided over the fratricidal war of aggression that ended the American Republic, actually began to put into practice his determination to export all Blacks from this country. On 31 December 1862, he approved contracts with *entrepeneurs,* chiefly from financial circles in New York City, to export 5000 Negroes *to* Haiti and resettle them there, at a cost to the government of fifty dollars a head. The contracts were carried out, but many of the Blacks were subsequently brought back to this country by "do-gooders" eager to afflict the white population.

equal and are to be equally reduced. Talk about reducing the birth rate globally is mere verbiage: everyone who knows anything about the non-white races (except Jews) knows that the only practical means of control requires an enormous increase in the death-rate.

The Club of Rome's report also made projections that simply ignored the crucial question of food, and these showed that even if manna showered from the skies, essentially the same crisis and struggle for life would occur at approximately the same time from the exhaustion of the natural resources of our insanely exploited and ravaged earth, and also that if that factor be disregarded, the planet is being so polluted by its anthropoid parasites that, at no distant date, it will cease to sustain their life.

Some glimmering of reality penetrated even the fog in Washington and produced the Global 2000 report which, officially endorsed by the Secretary of State, calls for the elimination of two billion (2,000,000,000) human beings by the year 2000 to avert the otherwise inevitable chaos. The report is naturally evoking screams from the holy men, who like to orate about the day when Jesus will pop out of the clouds and raise Hell, but naturally cannot bear to think about reality, and from a wide variety of others, who find such ideas bad for their businesses.[82] There is much that can be criticized adversely in the report, but not the statistics, and it is the statistics that excite hysterical denials on the grounds that they are unpleasant. The gang in Washington is, of course, trying to use the report for its own purposes, but that is quite another matter.

One thing is quite certain: the population of the globe is going to be drastically reduced within the next twenty years as the struggle for life begins in earnest. Christians will, no doubt, go on bleating about "the sanctity of human life," especially the lowest forms of it, but they might as well expound that silly notion, which only our race has ever taken seriously,[83] to

82. A particularly odd yell of blind indignation is the booklet, *Global 2000,* published by the "National Democratic Policy Committee" = the "U.S. Labor Party" = the mysteriously financed operations of one Lyndon LaRouche. The booklet is well worth reading for its sophistries.

83. The even more absolute doctrine of the "sanctity of all life" appeared in the "Orthodox" religions of India and Buddhism while the

a typhoon or an erupting volcano. The forces of nature do not listen to idle talk. Neither do mammals who must kill or be killed—unless they are degenerate and have lost the will to live.

The population of the globe is going to be drastically reduced, and in the course of that reduction, it is virtually certain that the inferior races will become extinct, as Darwin foresaw, although not in the way he anticipated.[84] The only question is which races will not survive the inevitable war for survival.

Every species of mammal capable of conscious thought thinks of itself as in some way superior, but a claim to racial superiority is particularly congenial to our race, which for long had proof of it in the mastery of the whole world which it suicidally discarded. Aryans still pride themselves on the superiority of their civilization, and it is undoubtedly superior, aesthetically, morally, intellectually, i.e., in terms of its own values, so that 'superiority' is merely a tautology. We must face the brutal fact that the only real superiority is biological, and is shown by a species' ability to survive and increase at the expense of others.

The colored races naturally multiply as do rabbits. In the coming struggle for survival they may eat each other, if they run out of white meat, but they will breed so rapidly that they will survive, unless a superior power makes an intensive effort to exterminate them.

The Jews, whose racial cohesion has made them a super-organism, are undoubtedly a superior species. Beginning as a wretched gang of marauders, they, in only 2500 years, scattered throughout the world while retaining with undeviating concentration the super-organic unity of their purpose, and achieved virtual mastery of the globe. That you may disapprove of their

Aryans were still dominant. In polyphyletic India of today, individuals who humanely avoid injuring the lice they remove from their hair associate with individuals who are votaries of Kali and believe that the highest religious merit is obtained by treacherously murdering a man whose confidence they have cleverly won. Such is the charming diversity of a multi-racial society.

84. See above, note 3.

methods or their character is irrelevant. They have given proof of biological superiority. One wonders whether that superiority will enable them to consummate their total triumph or whether the super-organism is too inflexible, its instincts too fixed and rigid to cope with an entirely novel situation, so that the multiplex organism will perish in the chaos it has created, exulting, perhaps, in the total destruction in which it will also be destroyed.

So far as one can extrapolate from the present, disregarding our pathetic hopes for a psychological and biological miracle, there is one race which, by its own fatuity and degeneracy, seems likely to become extinct less than a century after it was master of the world.

THEN AND NOW

by Allan Callahan

How many are aware that when the Roman Empire began to go down, it had government departments and policies similar to those of the United States, Great Britain and Australia in recent times? It had a Farm Credit Administration, a Public Works Administration, a Price-and-Wage Act, A Farm Debt Conciliation Committee, A Resettlement Administration, and a Federal Land Bank. Banking was a big thing and bankers accepted both checking accounts and accounts bearing interest. Rome also had a race-mixing policy.

Prices climbed so high in 301 A.D. that a great clamor went up for something to be done. A Price Control Act was then put into effect, but prices were set too low, causing an immediate shortage of commodities. Doles and subsidies were begun, and became greatly expanded. Two pounds of free bread were given daily, and at one time as many as 200,000 people were getting this. Sometimes they were also given pork, olive oil and salt. Games and circuses were also provided for the masses, to help them keep their minds off their problems. At first these were tame affairs, featuring things like acrobats, jugglers, and athletic events. Later, however, they changed into the brutal affairs that we have read so much about.

As indebtedness increased it acted as a drag on commerce. Small farmers were driven to the wall. They could not compete with the large estates which kept getting larger through the increased use of slave labor. Dispossessed Romans streamed to the capitol city. Along with the farmers and peasants came the small shopkeepers who had gone bankrupt. All hoped to find jobs but good jobs were scarce. Therefore, the government itself created more jobs. And the numbers getting handouts went up. The wheat dole increased to 320,000 people. As inflation drove prices up, those employees who still had jobs demanded more money. To placate them, politicians made incessant raids on the Treasury. To bolster shrinking revenues, taxation had to be increased till it became intolerable on the remaining taxpayers.

At its zenith, the capitol city had a population of about 1,000,000. Just before the collapse, half the people were on the public payroll. At the end there was not enough money to pay them, because the taxpayers had been bled to death.

Perhaps the word "collapse" is misleading, because it implies that the end came suddenly, but this was not the case. As all historians know, the decline and fall of the Roman Empire was not a sudden thing. On the contrary, it took place over a period of centuries. Textbooks on ancient history give the date of 476 A.D. as the year in which the Roman Empire finally came to an end. But the rot had set in, in a small way, long before then. Over 500 years before, in 54 B.C., Cicero had lamented: "We are

taxed in our bread and our wine, in our income and our investments, in our land and on our property, not only for base creatures who do not deserve the name of men, but for foreign nations..."

As would be expected, the decline was not something that took place at a set pace. There were ups and downs. There were periods when things got better. But they didn't last. The downs began to outnumber the ups. And all this time the Romans themselves did not realize that their way of life was coming to an end. The more educated classes, especially, had hope for the future, even though they were worried. And some of the wealthier people managed to more or less hang on to the "good life" up till the end. One example is given to us in the person of a man named Sidonius, a Gallo-Roman country gentleman who later became a bishop. Through his letters we know of the pleasant life he led near the end of the fifth century A.D., in that part of the Roman Empire which is now called France. Sidonius had a villa in the lovely hill country of southern France near Clermont. It had a library, an open fireplace, and baths. He gave hunting and dinner parties. Life was good, but the barbarians were getting closer. Sidonius was uneasy, but he could not bring himself to believe that the end was near at hand. Then he became frightened. Still he was able to write to a friend: "Providence I doubt not will grant a happy issue to our prayers and under new blessings of peace we shall look back upon these terrors as mere memories."

Providence failed Sidonius. Within a few years after his death his handsome villa had been burned to the ground. The cities and towns in southern France were shrinking and drying up, and his way of life was to vanish from Europe for 1300 years.

The racial stock of the barbarians from northern Europe who conquered Rome was every bit as good as the racial stock of the early Romans in the days of the Republic. But this did not hold true for the racial stock of the Levantine and Oriental portions of the Roman Empire. Yet none of the Roman Emperors who wanted to make citizens of all kinds of foreigners seemed to realize this. They made the same mistake that Alexander the Great did. Alexander encouraged his generals to take wives among the women of the conquered countries, believing he could thus Hellenize the peoples of these regions. But he was wrong. The Hellenic genes were swallowed up by the huge foreign genepools into which they were placed, leaving hardly a trace, and his empire began to break up immediately after his death.

Perhaps Alexander and the Roman emperors can be forgiven for their ignorance on racial matters, because there was no race science in those days. But modern presidents and prime ministers of the Western nations cannot be forgiven, because there is adequate race science around today to take note of. Their refusal to heed it is a far worse crime than anything else they have done. Americans think George III was bad. We think the Revolutionary War against England was justified. Actually, the government of King George didn't treat us white Americans half as badly as our own government treats us today. Maybe the Crown's taxes on tea and a few

other things were a mite heavy, and possibly the currency restrictions were a little onerous, but at least King George didn't try to mongrelize the white colonists out of existence, which our own government is trying to do to us now.

Our white government (if it can be called white) in Washington, D.C. should be *demanding* that the truth about race be taught in all the schools. But it is doing just the opposite. It is *suppressing* the truth, and putting out lies instead. Therefore, it can be said that we white Americans have no government of our own. The present regime is dedicated to the interests of non-whites and Jews, and is destroying us through the "Law of Reversion." Prof. Lothrop Stoddard writes of this law in THE FRENCH REVOLUTION IN SAN DOMINGO. This book came out in 1914. Prof. Stoddard taught at Harvard (of all places), back when the truth could still be told about race in American colleges. In Chapter IV we read the following:

"From the earliest days the colonists had been brought to realize one apparent fact—the fact of that greater assimilative power of the black blood later formulated as the 'Law of Reversion.' Once let the black principle enter a stock, and it seemed impossible ever to breed it out again: the moment fresh infusions of pure white blood ceased, the mulatto apparently began to revert to the negro. The learned Jesuit Father Labat notes this early in the eighteenth century, and Moreau de Saint-Mery writes to the same effect."

"Elaborate scientific experiments were made by slave-owners with an enquiring turn of mind—and the law apparently held good in the most extreme cases. On a plantation of one of the smaller French West Indies there were married two mulattoes, neither of whose ancestry had suffered an infusion of black blood for six generations. 'These young people were of remarkable beauty. Their hair was extremely blond, their features retained no negroid trace, and their skin was so white that they might have been taken for albinos, had it not been for the supple vigor of their limbs and the unusual brightness of their minds. Well—their children were unmistakably colored, and their grandchildren of an extremely dark shade.' "

" 'After an experiment such as this, a man might well ask how many successive marriages with whites were necessary to really destroy in a family all trace of negro blood, and it is easy to understand why pure white families always refused to marry with persons having the smallest drops of the black. For, once permit this first marriage, and it needed only a second to turn a white family into mulattoes. And—from mulatto to negro, the way was short; it needed only one or two steps of the same kind.' " (Stoddard was quoting here from the writings of Vaissiere.)

Thus we see that the "Law of Reversion" has the power to wipe the white race off the face of the earth. And we are violating this law, more and more, every day. Does this mean that all white Americans, Englishmen, Germans – and indeed all Caucasians in the world—could eventually suffer the same fate as the white Frenchmen in San Domingo,

who were finally overwhelmed by the far more numerous colored hordes, losing the war, their country, and being mongrelized out of existence to boot? Do you think such a fate is impossible?

Think again, white man. □

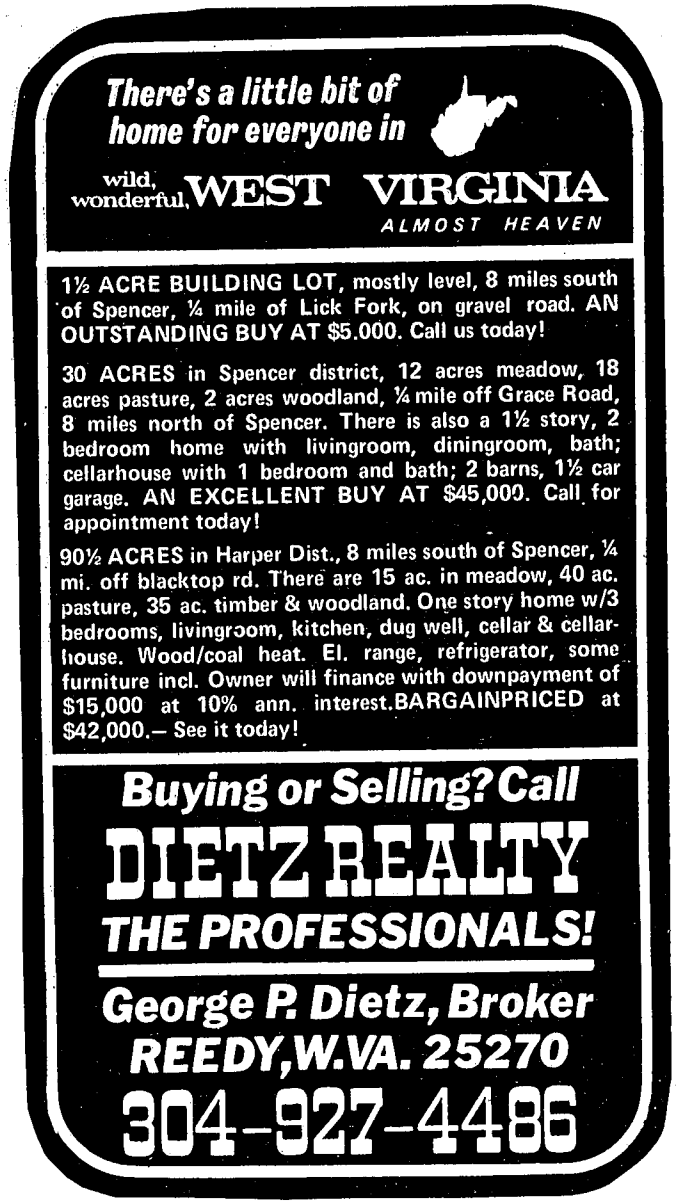

The Price of the Head, *continued from page 6*

scalp-dances. There was much conjecture, then and ever since, but no solution to the puzzle.

That has now been provided by an old Harvard man, who observed Langer's metamorphosis at the time and was at first puzzled by it. He was a friend of George Sylvester Viereck, a talented man of letters who suffered much for his efforts to prevent the stampeding of the American cattle in 1917 and again in 1941. Viereck told him that he had been summoned to the White House in the late 1930's, where he was confronted by Roosevelt and his flunky, Fulton Oursler, who urged him to change his attitude toward the "European situation," since it would be very profitable to do so. At the height of the discussion, Oursler asked Viereck why he was being difficult. "After all," Oursler said, "Langer took $75,000," and intimated that it was unreasonable to expect much more than a Harvard Professor. To the amazement of Roosevelt and his flunky, Viereck refused to be bought at any price, so the tyrant had him thrown into jail for four years illegally, where he was subjected to all the horrors described in his *Men into Beasts*.

So now the Langer Mystery is solved at last. The sum of $75,000 in the only partly debased currency of that time was the equivalent of at least half a million dollars today—the equivalent of $1,250,000, if one computes according to a gold standard. It was a very large sum to a man whose academic salary was probably between $4,000 and $5,000. Harvard men will be pleased to learn that Harvard professors commanded top prices on the auction block at that time. And young academicians of today, if they venture to concern themselves even remotely with current affairs, will be sullen when they reflect that they sell their intellectual integrity for no more than a pat on the head from their dean and a chance of getting a handout of a few thousand contemporary dollars from some "foundation" for "research" and all the bother of manufacturing a book in some approach to correct English. They may also reflect bitterly that the initial bribe was only a down payment, so to speak, and that when the Crusade Against Western Civilization got under way, Langer enjoyed the highly remunerative appointments to governmental agencies that we listed summarily above.

As an individual, Langer is of little importance. Even his scholarly books will soon be superseded and he forgotten. His name will probably be lost in the throng of professed historians who participated in the infamous campaign of "educational obliteration, professional liquidation, and personal erasure"* directed against Barnes in a desperate attempt to

*Professor Stanton Ling Davis in his contribution to the monumental volume, *Harry Elmer Barnes*, that I cited above. The Historical Blackout, so lavishly financed by the American government, the Rockefeller Foundation, and other organs of corruption, was flagrantly vicious in its attacks on Barnes; see especially the sections of that volume written by Professors George Andrew Lundberg, Arthur Goddard, S.L. Davis, James J. Martin, and Henry M. Adams. One will discover, for example, that a President of the American Historical Association, holding an office which was

silence him and terrorize other men who would not help perpetuate the massive mendacity that was used to stimulate the American cattle stampeded against Germany after Roosevelt succeeded in arranging the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor.

Judicious observers, however, will see in the suborning of Langer in 1936 or earlier a foreshadowing of the vast governmental corruption of scholarship and science that so dismayed Norbert Wiener (see his *I Am a Mathematician*) when he first encountered scientists who "intrigued and lied" for a fast buck.

Not long ago, the head of what should be a strictly scientific department in one of the major universities commented on the odd (and ominous) phenomenon that persons who can claim to be scientists on the basis of the technical training that won them the degree of Ph.D. are now found certifying the authenticity of the painted rag that is called the "Turin Shroud," championing the Jews' absurd creation-myth, or adducing "scientific" arguments to support hoaxes about the "paranormal" or other debris of an antiquated religiosity. "You can hire a scientist [*sic*]," he said, "to prove anything." He did not adduce himself as proof of his generalization, but he did boast of his cleverness in confining his own research to areas in which the results would not perturb the Establishment or any vociferous gang of shyster-led fanatics.

If such is indeed the status of science and scholarship in our darkling age, Send not to ask for whom the bell tolls. □

once a high honor, was a character-assassin who could, in a letter to the president of his university, say of Barnes, "I *know* him to be an irresponsible and dishonest scholar," and support that statement with shamelessly dishonest misquotation that was tantamount to forgery. Rightly perpended, the venality and mendacity of professed scholars and scientists is the most terrifying aspect of our decadence. In his *History of Historical Writing* (2nd ed., New York, Dover, 1963), Barnes quoted a letter from the eminent British historian, Russell Grenfell: "The determined rush of the historical Gadarenes into the sea of falsehood and distortion has been an astounding phenomenon." Captain Grenfell's *Unconditional Hatred* (New York, Devin-Adair, 1953) is one of the landmarks in what is commonly called "revisionist" history although it should simply be called *history*, as distinct from professional lying. The various writers in the biographical tribute to Barnes I cited above comment, in one way or another, on the great difference between the years following 1918 and the years following 1945. The lies disseminated to pep up the cannon-fodder in the First World War were exposed and discredited with no inordinate difficulty by honest historians; the even fouler lying used in the so-called Second World War is officially maintained today, thirty-six years after it served its purpose, and enforced by an academic terrorism and, in the major European nations, even by governmental terrorism. The writers, and even Barnes himself, seem not to have noticed the fundamental difference between the aftermath of 1918 and the situation today: in the 1920's, the resistance to honest history came chiefly from politicians, journalists, professors, and others who had actively participated in the lying or at least taken positions that compromised them. After 1945, however, a new and extremely powerful force was exerted to perpetuate the innumerable hoaxes—the dread, ruthless, secret, and almost irresistible power of the international race that has, for 2500 years, realized the prophecy that it put into the mouth of its tribal god: "I will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come." (*Exod.* 23.27)

BOOK REVIEW

Secret Societies and Subversive Movements, by Nesta Helen Webster. Unabridged republication of original (1924) edition. Index, xiii + 419pp. Paperbound $5.50. Available from Liberty Bell Publications.

Reviewed by Charles H. Roberts
(Nordic Racialist, Anti-Zionist,
and 32nd Degree Scottish Rite and Royal Arch Mason)

Back in the foggy depths of time, the mystery initiations of secret societies were widely regarded as the gateway to "hidden knowledge," most of which was, by the standards of today, just so much wretched mumbo-jumbo. That secret societies have at various periods in history been used to undermine traditional values and established institutions is an undeniable fact. Nesta Webster's *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements,* written in 1924, when superficiality and pseudo-authority had not yet triumphed over meticulous scholarship, is an unparalleled study of this subject, a storehouse of knowledge and information. In tracing the development of Freemasonry, Mrs. Webster shows the origin of some of the higher degrees worked even today in the Scottish Rite Lodges and recounts the capture of Continental Masonry in the late 1700's by Adam Weishaupt and his Illuminati. (Interestingly, her conclusions about the role of the Masonic lodges in the French Revolution are echoed in a recent study by James H. Billington, *Fire in the Minds of Men: The Origins of the Revolutionary Faith* (New York: Basic Books, 1980). Although Professor Billington never mentions Mrs. Webster's work as a source for his own, I cannot imagine where else he could have obtained some of his information.) Early in the book, when touching briefly upon the Levantine influences on the Knights Templars, she draws one of her most significant conclusions: the magic, alchemy, and Satanism so prevalent in mediaeval occultism—and still practiced in "high degree" Freemasonry—were transmitted to the West by the Jews, and are preserved in the Cabala, a kind of mystery-mongering supplement to the Talmud.

It is unfortunate that so many works dealing with the darker side of European Freemasonry are woefully lacking in documentation and reasoned argument. Indeed, many of these works would lead one to believe that *every* Freemason is a "crypto-jew" doing the secret bidding of Zionist higher-ups. Rabid anti-Masons who are fond of quoting Mrs. Webster would do well to consider this statement from the preface to *Secret Societies:* "From the beginning I have always differentiated between British and Grand Orient [i.e. French] Masonry, and have

numbered high British Masons amongst my friends."

If the reader is looking for a book that reveals all the secret words and handshakes of the lodges, or a book that will give him a good excuse to hate Freemasons, then he must look elsewhere. *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* is objective, well-reasoned, and eminently fair. Written from the standpoint of one deeply concerned about the decline of the West, it is must reading for all who are engaged in the struggle to save Nordic Man. □

Checking the Jews Repatriation of the Negro

Reprinted from *The Talon,* published by
The Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776, Milwaukee, WI 53221

We shall now proceed to discuss the most important subject in the world: how to save our White race and its culture-civilization from utter extinction. Let us face the grim reality of American life today. As long as the hateful, cunning Jew continues to lord it over our institutions and thus our very lives, so long as the Negro is allowed to stay here in this country within striking distance—miscegenation—of the White race, our future remains most assuredly bleak, i.e., we shall surely die as a people, and most miserably.

It is no secret that the Jew, driven half mad by his Talmudic upbringing, seeks to obliterate White civilization as a preliminary step to world rule. His forebears in Palestine hated the Greeks and the Romans, and during the mediaeval European period the Jew, though kept in line, did what he could to pull down organized society. We have discussed in previous issues how the Jews bought and sold kings and princes, how they forced the old nobility to borrow from them at usurious rates which threatened the structures of then solidly-based feudal economies, and, thereby, how the Jews came to control the Christian nations via the idea and mechanism of fiat scrip as 'issued' by *central banks.* We told you how the French Revolution was inspired and engineered by Jews to deal the death stroke to the *Ancién Regimé* which had ruled our race relatively well for a thousand years. This is unimpeachable historical fact, and the Jew has diligently sought to suppress its teaching in the schools of America. No more HISTORY courses!

Every valid criticism of the Jewish record in the Western world is mislabelled 'anti-Semitism,' even though the Jews are as guilty as sin, and irregardless of the fact that 90% of world Jewry today are *Ashkenazim* —bloody Khazars—and therefore not Semitic in the slightest. Informed White scholars are never allowed to publicly address the issues: any silly

subject may be discussed at cocktail parties, on the Jewsmedia, and in university *symposia;* however, let anyone mention the Jews, and he is expected to fall down in a froth of adulation and moth-eaten *paeans.*

The other day the Alliance was part of a television feature depicting the "Radical Right in Wisconsin." The Jewsmedia requested permission to attend one of our monthly meetings in the library—a public building—and have an in-depth interview with our officers; we agreed to this because it was felt that they would smear us whether indeed we spoke to them or refused. An interesting aspect of the piece was that the Jewsmedia never asked us specific questions concerning the Alliance's position on the Jewish Problem. We were given leading questions to respond to of such a generalized nature that either no one could have been offended by what we said or made by the lack of gravity of such responses to remember them. Even had we discussed the Jews it probably would have ended up on the cutting-room floor.

What this shows is that there will be allowed no debate on the actions of the Jews against the White race and America. These enemy aliens will continue to stifle our critical comments as long as we allow it. As Gen. R. Never has said: "A people deserve whatever they permit." That would seem like a *cliché* were it not so true. The White race can halt this Jewish control of America anytime we choose to do so. How? By stepping up in sufficient numbers to every Jewish distortionist in public life to inform him that he had better stop what he is doing that is dangerous to our racial and national health: stop thrusting the Negroes and other race aliens upon us; stop reviling the White race and working to bring us to ruin—or else! The only thing that prevents our liberation from the cruel tentacles of Jewry is our unwillingness to be directly involved in open controversy of such a racial nature. Whites seem to fear name-calling, of which the Jews are past masters, more than racial destruction; this must cease, and soon.

But if we fail to free this country from Jewish strangulation it is the end for America and the White race. There will be no reprieve—no second chance; we shall either be destroyed in a Jew-promoted Middle East war, or slowly mongrelized unto *felladom,* like ancient Egypt and India before us. Though the Jew war is a distinctly immediate prospect, race destruction via miscegenation is more certain and irrevocable. Some Whites would survive any type of a war that might be fought with the most destructive weapons known to man, but once race pollution sets in we are gone forever, never again to be seen on the face of the earth.

Now for the crux of this essay. Given that the Jew will—must—be controlled, his power, awesome though it may seem, stripped from his grasp, nevertheless, that is no assurance that White America will fall no less a victim to mongrelization, the racial swine pit, thus turning the once-proud Aryan into a *mud man.* As long as the Negro, who has in his genes the imprint of recent African savagery and intellectual incapacity, a total inability to create a civilization of his own or appreciate ours so as to help preserve and protect it; as long as these poor, wretched offspring of the dark continent that has never, in millions of years, inspired the Negro

to do anything more constructive than stand upright, kill game and pick from the trees; as long as these uprooted Africans are allowed to remain here in White America, they will continue to pose a clear and present danger to our very existence as a race and a nation. The Black man has shown for the past four hundred years that he is incapable of adapting to Aryan civilization; he has demonstrated that he is nothing but a burden, not only here but in every White society he infests.

Presidents Jefferson and Lincoln favored repatriation of the Negroes to some place in the tropical world where they might find contentment. They belong there: it is to their benefit that they be removed, with compassion but with determination, from America; it is absolutely vital to our survival as a race that the Negro be repatriated, either back to Africa or to a number of other tropical climates where their acquired skills could be used to their advantage and to elevate the benighted peoples therein, their living standards, though we are not convinced that the repatriated Negro would not over a period of a few short years revert to tribal savagery. One is not cleansed of his genetic failings simply through residence for a few hundred years amongst highly-developed races.

The problem of rights under the Constitution can be solved, if the Jewish perverters of our law can be prevented from intervening. The so-called *Reconstruction Amendments*, XIII, XIV, and XV, were never validly ratified according to Article V of the U.S. Constitution; thus, the Negro, once chattel property of the White man, was never lawfully made a citizen of the United States. He has certain rights, protections, and guarantees, but only those commonly granted to resident aliens: common law applications, protecting him against criminal acts and civil injustice, those guarantees accorded by civilized nations to all peaceful aliens within their borders. The Negro may be removed peacefully and with some considered financial compensation, or he may be removed by force; he must, however, go—at any cost he and we must pay. His absence will initiate an era of good feeling and prosperity—civil tranquility—unheard of in America since the War of Southern Secession. But if allowed to remain, the Negro will be the death of us: we will pay the supreme penalty. That means all of us—and our precious fair-skinned children and their descendants until there are no more.

Checking Jewry, and by the way, they will have to go also; for once this alien *Fifth Column* begins to realize that the Aryan race is finally on to them they will never let us rest. The call of White patriots for resolute action in this matter will first be ignored. Should, however, enough Whites be willing to take heed and act, the Jews will respond with the full fury they have always displayed when caught in their scheming. Notwithstanding the dangers, it must be done—beginning immediately with advocacy—or else all is lost: 5000 years of Aryan progress and life snuffed out. □

"The only absolute antidote to the menace of JEWISH COMMUNISM is to call our sons back to a PRIDE OF RACE."

Henry Ford, Sr.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

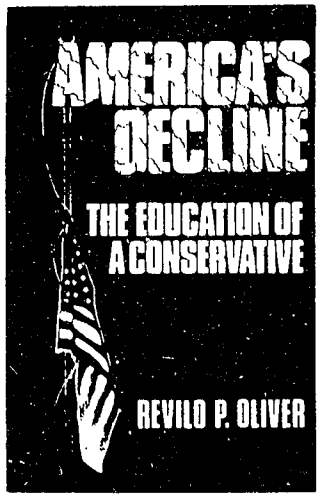

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principal of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

by Revilo P. Oliver — 376 pp., pb. $8.50

plus 85 cents postage — ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Liberty Bell

AN OPEN LETTER TO THE JEWS (And Those Who Wish They Were)

page 7

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

CIVILIZATION AND BARBARISM, page 1
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 3
THE GERMAN LABOR SERVICE—1933-1945, page 11

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Civilization and Barbarism

Arthur Nicholas Taylor

It is often enough said that the purpose of the Germans, like the purpose of the true Englishman, is to spread civilization wherever they go in this big world of ours. I believe that it is a true observation based on years of experiential fact. Repeatedly the editor of *The Liberty Bell* has proclaimed, in a quite fascinating magazine: 'He who can read and does not read, is to be classified with those who are illiterate.' Thus these Germanics are carrying forth their ancient heritage. May the gods bless them! And in precisely the same way, Alistair Cooke, an individualist who sponsors the only sane hour on television these days, namely English novels set into play-form, well, he is doing precisely what his nation is well noted for: Spreading real civilization to those who have none.

A man with a gorgeous 'southern accent' came through here recently and he left an item on the desk, which I quote verbatim: "Every Jew should be taught to spell Plato and Aristotle, given a cup of their own sweet wine, and then taken out and summarily shot! They are an insane crowd of primitive fools!!" What more can the intelligent American, of any state in this union, add to that?

This observer too has been exposed to television over the years, and unfortunately must concur with the above judgments of these various men, whether they originate in Germany, or in England, or in one of our Carolinas. These men are severally and in their own ways just simply STATING THE TRUTH.

And yet, what could be added to these perspectives? I would say that it does not require a great deal of philosophic imagination to react to our television blanket of essentially boring sameness: If the Jews want concentration camps and gas chambers, as that seems to be their compulsive neurosis, then why not give it to them? If the ancient Romans could not feed enough meat to the lions in the form of 'Jewish Christianity,' and if the old Russians could not solve their problem by means of the famous 'Russian pogroms' which we read about, and if the Germans cannot produce enough gas even to fire their own kitchen stoves, well then, we true Americans had better figure out something beyond 'bread and circuses,' something beyond those 'Russian blood-baths,' something even beyond the mythological gas chambers of the Germans—in reality the essentially creative Germans never produced anything beyond great chamber music, so this business of gas-chambers is a palpable absurdity. So much for 'chambers,' judicious or otherwise!

It should be plain and obvious to any rational observer that this Jewish crowd, with all its emotional insanity and psychotic delusions, has pleaded for years and years—in every hosting culture—for the actualization of so-called Gas Chambers. Every night on criminal and deceitful television, these sub-humans rationalize their deep subconscious desires. They 'create' criminal drama by which to mislead the youth for the simple reason that they themselves are both emotive and noisy and criminalistic. Now if they did not want this 'resolution' they would not refer to it so very often. It is precisely like the old maid who hates men—they also spew out their poisonous venom for exactly what they subconsciously crave.

Any philosopher worth his salt can recognize that 'opposites are often identities' so that Jewish emphasis on deceptive 'morality' is in reality a plea for actual 'immorality.' Ironically, the Jews ask White Men to please control themselves; in practice Jewry teaches only crime, deception and pornographic impulsions.

Recently I met a highly successful businessman in Michigan. What he had to say would probably require asbestos paper to hold it, for as you may know, some businessmen have more good sense than abstract education. However, would you please allow me to re-state his actual words in mild prose? He said in effect: "The only harm the Germans ever did us Americans was to release Sigmund Freud from Germany back in 1936, and that bit of sly viciousness has ruined more real Americans than anything Hitler could have done with his submarines or bombers. The rest of that d... verbiage about the evil Germans is h.... s.... Since they could not win the First World War against us, perhaps Hitler thought he could undermine the character of us Americans by the introduction of that diseased and poisonous old rabbi in disguise. And so the Germans released Freud, in 1936, to prey at will upon us innocent Americans. Even our women and children are not safe!" Well, that was it. I suppose this businessman simply had an intuitive grasp of what intellectuals call: Vulture-Jews living upon every hosting culture. Even a sensitive nurse at one of the hospitals in Denver came out and insisted: "You know, Freud was a terribly sick man!"

Evidently the clever Jews can even make money on poor hapless neurotic people—indeed I wonder how many have made money on Ann Frank's diary nonsense, as well as the rest of their clap-trap propaganda? The idea that Israel is little more than a fraud, a bribery or intimidation of the innocent for making money—is another generalization along the same line of their very primitive advance. The concept of extortion-money is certainly well known among sophisticated legal circles.

Fortunately or unfortunately, realistic human culture and civilization is not based on 'primitive dreams.' Therefore, the typical Jew can never extricate himself from a position of relativity, dissipation and destruction.

He cannot create because he has no soul within himself—any more than Australian aborigines can write Bach or Mozart. And furthermore, if Aryan mandkind cannot see reality, and in good time, they are destined to perish.

Yet what is the converse argument? Study philosophy, if you will, especially the modalities of impossibility, probability and possibility. We may well be living during a special era of human time: 'Are we now listening to the swan song of the violin?' In any case, we Americans are sick and tired of mendacious propaganda even if so well coupled with insane social theories. □

Letters to the Editor

Dear Brother Dietz: 12 April 1982

I am impressed with Klassen's three books. . .

Now 82, I retired in 1974 after 28 years in the Federal Government, Wash., D.C.

Keep going—you are doing great!

Sincerely,
C.M., Georgia

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 13 April 1982

I have recently become aware of your publications, especially the one written by Harwood, and would like a list of your other writings along with the prices of purchase.

I must say my eyes were really opened after reading about the "six million Jews" holocaust.

I am very anxious and looking forward to your lists, etc., and would like to hear from you as soon as possible.

Cordially yours,
P.G., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 15 April 1982

At last I am able to scrape together my subscription renewal. What with

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS
by Gertrude M. Coogan
Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid
Millions to Conceal! — $5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED
by Gertrude M. Coogan
How To Win Back Your America! — $3.50

Order your copies from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

moving house and the last winter affecting my income from gardening, my finances have been at a record low lately.

I hope you have been managing better than I, because I regard your republishing of the almost unobtainable things of Rosenberg as a tremendous achievement of world importance, and hope that whatever else you have to give up, you will succeed in this. This is really tremendous.

All the best!
M.P., England

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 18 April 1982

Donation enclosed—Hope you can maintain the good quality of your work—I appreciate it.

Best wishes,
Dr. D.R., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 April 1982

The recession has cost me my job, so am not able to send much, but maybe the enclosed donation will help a little.

"The Liberty Bell" is unique, and all the books, leaflets and other things you print are bound to have a significant effect. Rest assured that your work is beginning to have an impact.

White solidarity!
A.C., Missouri

* * * * *

Herr Dietz! 24 April 1982

I feel you should continue to attack the institution of Christianity whenever possible. I can offer the following explanation: I know personally a fellow Aryan, racially impeccable, with the customary White need for belief in a more profound reality than is readily apparent to us. He unfortunately has grasped, as many of our people have, Christianity, which is to say, he worships the Jews. All efforts to convice him that the Jews aren't sacred fall on deaf ears.

The "chosen people" myth is beyond our capability to assess in terms of racial destruction of the Aryan peoples.

The Jews are the living embodiment of God to most Christians, and a few people who try to reconcile racist views to comforting tales about "God and afterlife" are now lying to themselves as well as their brothers when they seek to "salvage" the Christ myth.

Purification from the bacillus of Christiainity should be our immediate goal. Brave minds, hard hearts, and racial pride are needed, all of which are anathema to "Christians."

Sincerely,
J.M., Oklahoma

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 23 April 1982

I have just returned from the Virginia State Capitol in downtown

Richmond where a group had gathered in the name of the National Conference of Christians and Jews, apparently promoted by the Holocaust Commission.

My first inclination was to write the Governor about my impressions but quickly realized that in so doing I would be expected to open my letter with an honorary salutation and a respectful closing, so decided against ist.

The invocation was pronounced by a rabbi among the powers behind the podium in which he called upon the Almighty to assist in their efforts at keeping the myth alive. Then the front men took over with a repitition of holocaust propaganda with a few embellishments such as blood stains on the walls and dogs tearing bodies apart. Among the front men was a college president, a former editor, and the Governor of Virginia. The scholars and historians, who have thoroughly exposed the big lie, and whose honesty Jewish money could not buy, were hardly referred to except as an allusion to the misguided. One speaker cited as his authority his personal visit to Dachau in 1947, where he had been shown, and had been told, and I instinctively added, been sold.

The audience was implored to remember and never forget, so I dutifully recalled that the promoters of that event were more responsible for WW II than their audience. While walking back to my car, I stepped over several scalloped curbings, silents reminders of war paraplegics who were not mentioned in that "week of remembrance" gathering. My thoughts also searched for stronger adjectives than misguided to describe those puppets

BROTHERHOOD

We don't have a conference
of chickens and foxes
We don't have a conference
of temperance and booze
We don't have a conference
of victims and robbers,
But we do have a CONFERENCE
of CHRISTIANS and JEWS —
HOW COME ?

who were performing so well for their puppeteers.

Sincerely,
G.W., Virginia

* * * * *

An Open Letter to All White Folk, written by a Member of the National Socialist Study Group, Missouri.

On April 24, 1982, there was scheduled to be a meeting of the Klans in Hannibal, Mo. I, personally, am not a Klansman, but a close friend of mine suggested that we take a trip to Hannibal, just as a show of unity, and to talk to some fellow patriots. Now, my cousin, who is a prospective member of ours, decided to come along, too. So, off we go; we drove at least 100 miles, plus, and arrived in abouts 2 hours time.

Now, for those people who don't know Hannibal, Mo., let me tell you a little something about the town: It is not really a large town, a little smaller than St. Louis. It was Mark Twain's birthplace (as you recall, they have been trying to ban the "racist" book, Huck Finn, by the same author, recently, from our schools). The town is located near the Mississippi River and is basically a WHITE community (they have approx. 1,000 Blacks there).

The Klan had obtained a permit to hold a rally in a baseball park near the old Armory. When we arrived, there were a couple thousand Niggers, Jews, Commies, and just generally misguided White Folk (one actually carried a sign that read: WHITE PEOPLE ARE STUPID!), but we didn't see any Klansmen. I talked to several people, including law enforcement officers, who had seen all these 'bused-in' troublemakers run the 20 or so Klansmen off all the way to the county line, escorted by police.

Now, the two things that make me mad are the following:

1) Hannibal residents are basically pro-White, yet they refused to help the Klan, who were holding a LEGAL rally, fight off the NAACP and other rabble, who were bused in to their town just to make trouble. It's that ole White Apathy again. They probably feel that if the Klan wants to march, they should be able to fend for themselves—and maybe they're right.

2) What in hell is the Klan doing, holding a recruiting rally with such a small group; if you're going to have a show of strength, then, by God, you'd better have strength to show!

There should have been enough Klansmen to block the crap from messing up the rally. I saw the same thing go down in 1978, when Michael Allen led 20 National Socialists down Chippawa Street in St. Louis; they were beaten off by the same rabble.

I admit that it's a shame that we don't have freedom of speech in this country, but as Klansmen and National Socialists we should be aware of this fact. I mean it looks a hell of a lot better to sit back and recruit quietly and earnestly, than to be run off by trash, which the press claims is just the wrath of the people.

I refuse to attend another SIDESHOW rally; when the people get off

continued on page 9

An Open Letter To The Jews

(AND THOSE WHO WISH THEY WERE)

Reprinted from *The Talon,* published by
The Euro-American Alliance, Milwaukee, Wisc.

Let us speak the truth: Only a few living persons know, or are willing to admit, what really happened to the Jews during World War II. Eleven German leaders were silenced *[by Jewish Ritual Murder!]* forever at Nuremberg so that they could not shed light on the subject or in any way contradict the alleged Holocaust. The rest of the German people have been intimidated into silence. Thus, the Myth of the Six Million has been allowed to become an article of faith in the minds of tens of millions of Aryans.

But if the alleged Holocaust were not a myth, then Jewish intellectuals and *shabbes goyische* pretenders to grey matter would not hesitate to discuss and debate the subject with the revisionist historians. What we do know is that these atrocity allegations have served the Jews better than any crying towel since the Inquisition. Without the Holocaust dogma and hagiography there would be no "Israel" lodged in the gut of Palestine, no Jewish control of America's institutions—no reason to continue to be Jewish.

Suffice it to say, then, that whatever happened to those Jews who waged a dirty war of revenge against Germany from 1933 to 1945, they deserved much more than they received. The crime of these Jews was the attempted murder of the birth of a Western cultural resurgence, taking place in Germany under Adolf Hitler. Hitler knew that the fight of Germany's life would be against international Jewry and their creation, the Soviet. He was aware that Plutodemocracy was also the tool of the Jews, *alter idem,* as it were, of Bolshevism; both putting the squeeze on Germany, the harbinger of Europe's regeneration.

Hitler's war against international Jewry and their Communism was at the same time a war upon international Finance. Had not special interests been at work in Great Britain, France, and the United States, Germany's struggle against the Kehillah, the Commune and the Bourse might have been successful. These three forces considered Hitler's *New Order* a threat to Jew power and profits; Communism was the Jewish hammer striking the anvil of Western Europe, a tune which Hitler was determined to prevent. Few realize today what was actually at stake in the Second World War. It may be another century before the truth can be admitted. Then Adolf Hitler's objectives can be reviewed without prejudice.

The results of the Second World War, however, speak for themselves:

The White man is everywhere being displaced. Great Britain's empire, rotted from within by Jewish influence in the highest circles long before the rise of National Socialism in Germany is nor more. France is forced to exist today under Marxian Socialism. The Germans are captives in their own country. So, too, is America enthralled by a Zionist Occupation Government.

There is no hope for the White race, if it does not immediately come to the grim realization that the Jewish powers who presently rule over the Western nations desire and work toward the absolute destruction of White men everywhere. The Jews and their surrogates are aware of the tremendous regenerative capabilities of the Aryan race, and that is why they try to force mongrelization on the White race, especially in Britain and America: from racial bastardization there can be no hope of return to genetic purity and vitality.

Most strange and inexplicable is the willingness of all too many Whites to accept an assault like race mixing—while rejecting political economic Bolshevism. Is it not the most sickening sight to see a White woman mothering an apish mongrel of color? And when the *kosher*-Christian crowd demand the acceptance of pharisaical Judaism as the very foundation of faith in Christ—'Judeo-Christianity—one begins to wonder if the Jews are as clever as the *kosher*-Christians are atupid!

Jews have had things their way in our nation for too long a time. We Aryans cannot be expected to put up with Talmudic tyranny much longer. Germany showed the way, beginning in 1933, to the quick overthrow of the chimerical Jewish power. Once put into motion by a determined Aryan government and people, the pseudo-invincibility of the Kehillah faded almost overnight. The Germans did not require 'death camps' to effect the *Endlösung,* the Final Solution, of the Jewish problem. Once the Nuremberg Laws of 1935 were enforced, the Jews became a disorganized rabble, their socio-political hegemony over German life destroyed. Had such legislation been utilized in all the Western nations at about the same time, the vaunted power of the Jewish secret world government would have been broken, never to be resurrected.

That is why World War II was instigated by the Jew-ridden Allied Powers. Germany had to be destroyed, before the experiment could be transmitted abroad; in every White country there were Aryanist movements prior to 1939.

So to the Jews, and those who wish they were, we say that the facts are in on how the evil power of the Kehillah was grafted onto our society; and how it was once overthrown in Germany. Things will never be the same for us. All that we Aryanists live for is the overthrow of Jewish authority. Everything else is just an ancillary activity. We breathe like the general population, and we take our meals in the standard manner. But in every way having to do with the future of our race we are mobilized to think in

terms of toppling that tyranny which has been to us a racial menace.

Today we agitate, using public meetings and literature, etc. We also train our minds with study, and discipline our bodies with exercise. Real Aryan soldiers oppose Jewish schemes to disarm the White race—gun control and confiscation—for we know that our guns constitute the Bottom Line. Without our guns we will be defeated, enslaved and cruelly murdered. On this point—our right to keep and bear arms—there will be no equivocation nor compromise.

It has often been argued that all the Jews are not involved directly with the conspiracy to destroy the White race and overthrow Aryan civilization. We therefore demand that these 'good' Jews speak out against the Talmudists and the Zionists. If that means that such 'good' Jews must oppose all that they have been taught—about the *Goyim-Akum* and their Christ—then they had better be about it: *Schnell!* When the final trouble begins, we Aryans will not take the time to ask the Jews for their ideological credentials. □

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 6

their rear ends and the movement has enough sincere members for a fight, then I'll be there, too, but until then, I'll just work quietly gathering people and spreading educational material.

Yours for White Unity!
N.R., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 May 1982

Having just moved from Spic-City to Hebrewsville, I'm writing to change the address on my subscription. Also, since I'm not sure when it runs out, I'm sending the renewal amount now, plus a little extra which you can apply to whatever you want—although if you care for a suggestion, I highly recommend what a friend of mine demonstrated for me recently: a freon-powered BB-Gun. I'm not sure what kind it was—he referred to it simply as a "niggerblaster," although he uses it more on Jewish plate glass. But whatever you decide, I know you'll use it wisely.

Sincerely,
T. E., California

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 2 May 1982

Enclosed $15 for renewal of a year's subscription of "The Liberty Bell." I enjoy the publication a lot; of the 50 or so newsletters that I receive from right wing groups, yours is one of my favorites. I do not agree with the anti-Christian approach because I believe it to be counter-productive. I am, however, interested in the Odinist religion only because it, too, is a part of our northern European heritage. I would like more about the Odinist religion without the anti-Christian approach, otherwise I agree with your publication, because you have the courage to speak out against

the real enemy of the Western World.

Sincerely, for Race and Nation
G.H., SouthCarolina

* * * * *

TO ALL PEOPLE WHO OPPOSE THERMONUCLEAR WAR AND/OR LOVE DOGS:

It is now possible, contrary to the ranting and ravings of Jerry Falwell, to be both religious and to oppose nuclear war. I have just created a new religion which has a CHOSEN ANIMAL, the dog, instead of a CHOSEN PEOPLE. I selected the dog as the symbol of our living god because dog spelled backwards is god. We will all patiently wait for that great and glorious day when St. Bernard in the sky, with the spirit-filled keg around his neck, accompanied by his band of poodles, will return to earth to save all mankind. And, until that day, Dr. Falwell and all members of Moral Majority will have to follow mongrels around the streets with proper scoopers. This religion makes more sense than the poop that Dr. Falwell has been dishing out over the Boob Tube. I would much prefer to practice a religion which requires me to love dogs and fleas than to practice one which requires me to exterminate the entire Arab race and risk thermonuclear war with the Soviet Union for the sole benefit of EXXON and Menachem Begin, the Mad Bomber of Beirut.

F.D., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear George: 3 May 1982

I think your April issue does more for the understanding of the past than most. You can't beat good history such as letting the guy speak for himself. If Hitler was a nut, it doesn't say much for the other side.

Recently, another pub came out with the Allied bombing of civilian targets. I wasn't on aircrew, but I was in the 8th AF and I can say without question that that particular bombing was no accident. Had I been on aircrew, I would have done just what those who were did—carry out orders, like it or not. Believe, many didn't like it and it was discussed out on the flight line. When you remember that 85% of the Americans wanted to stay out of the war, the young ones were surely brainwashed then just as they are today. Today, young Germans are brainwashed also but percentage-wise there are more people there yet who can give them facts, if they will listen. We can hope.

Note that I am ordering a copy of "Mein Kampf." I scanned a copy years ago and was informed then that the translation was not true in every aspect. I think you would be able to pass judgement on that and I'd appreciate it if you'd put a note in with my order that would indicate any section you'd consider as being in error.

Sincerely,
E.H., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George: 3 May 1982

continued on page 43

TERRAMARE PUBLICATIONS

Edited by Richard Mönnig

No. 6

GERMAN LABOUR SERVICE

FRITZ EDEL

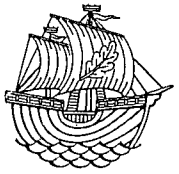

PUBLISHED BY TERRAMARE OFFICE BERLIN

THE first task which the German Labour Service aims at accomplishing is to unite the youth of the nation into a real community, irrespective of class distinction. The barriers which have divided class from class and creed from creed are excluded from the comradeship of the Labour Service. These young men are not guided by any selfish ambitions or interests. Each one of them seeks only to serve the good of the whole. Without any pay for his labour, he takes the spade in his hand to improve the soil of Germany and thereby enhance the sources of national production. Sons of miners, civil servants, professors and farmers work together, shoulder to shoulder, and thus learn the practical significance of the words *Nation* and *Socialism*. And no matter to what position in life they return, they bring with them a clear consciousness of the truth that work is not only a means of earning money but is the moral basis of national life. By working in the Labour Service the youth of the nation is brought to realize the fact that work is a noble thing no matter what form it takes.

The second task before the Labour Service is to free Germany from the necessity of importing food supplies. When the programme allotted to the Labour Service for the next twenty years is fully carried out, Germany will have gained a new province, represented by the reclaimed land. And all this will be achieved through peaceful effort Therewith Germany will be assured of sufficient home produce to feed her whole population. Broad expanses of marsh and moorland will be reclaimed through strenuous labour. Dykes will be built and good arable land will be won from the sea. Farms will be established and the saying of Frederick the Great will be verified: "Whoever produces two ears of grain where only one was formerly produced will render a greater service to his country than the Field Marshall who wins a great battle."

*

„Unser Lager und die Fahnen sind die neue Zeit . . ."

The history of the German Labour Service shows the development of a movement which from the very beginning had to struggle with and overcome indifference and misunderstanding. Every step forward has involved an indomitable effort to carry the main idea into effect. The first Labour Camps arose within the German Youth Movement in the years following the war. During the period when unemployment was at its highest, from 1929 to 1932, the movement expanded but at the same time it became disrupted and internally disunited. It was only after 1933 that the movement was gradually brought under unified control. Then it was systematically organised on a permanent basis and recognised as a national institution.

Young students, workers and peasants established individual labour camps soon after the war. These camps were an evidence of the spirit which urged these young people to find work for themselves and go back to the cultivation of the land. At the same time, however, the exodus from the land continued, leading to an increase in the urban population and simultaneously to a rise in the number of unemployed. The German National Socialist Labour Party was the first political party to adopt the principles of the Youth Movement, and as early as 1928 they brought a motion before the Reichstag for the introduction of a universal Labour Service. This motion was unfavourably received by the Government in power at that time. But the movement went forward nevertheless. In 1930 Adolf Hitler and Konstantin Hierl, who at that time was entrusted with organising the Labour Service within the National Socialist Party, drew up a definite set of regulations which, in their fundamental outline in regard to aim and purpose, are still in force today. At that time Hierl wrote: "Labour Service signifies something different, something greater than a temporary measure arising from the distress of the time for the purpose of combating unemployment. The idea of compulsory labour service is a logical development and fulfilment of the idea embodied in compulsory education and national military service. Every German must work for his country and fight

REICH LABOUR LEADER KONSTANTIN HIERL

for the defence of his country. Compulsory labour service must become a duty of honour for German youth in the service of the nation. Its purpose must not be to supply cheap labour for private enterprise and it must not become a competitive undertaking carried on by the State for the purpose of forcing down the level of wages. Through the compulsory Labour Service the National Government will have at its disposal a working army that will carry out great public works to serve the economic interests of the nation, as well as its cultural and other public interests."

Confronted with the constantly increasing unemployment and the resulting distressing moral and social conditions the Government, in 1931, enacted the first measures for the establishment and promotion of a voluntary labour service under the supervision of the Government. But these measures did not have any clearly defined end in view, and above all they did not aim at training youth in the duties of citizenship. Political, denominational and social groups and associations formed their own labour camps which were organised in accordance with their respective principles. There was a total absence of uniformity in the policy and administration of the movement. One section of those who inscribed their names in this voluntary labour service spent the nights at their homes and were with their comrades only while working together during the day. In other cases the volunteer workers lived and slept in the labour camps. The management and upkeep of this voluntary labour service were placed in the hands of the Reich Labour Exchange and Unemployment Insurance Office. This institution maintained these camps as a temporary emergency measure to provide occupation for the unemployed youth and others who had a right to the Government dole. The law provided that only subsidiary work was to be undertaken by the voluntary labour service. This provision was interpreted in a wide and varied sense. One group held that the construction of cycle paths along the roadsides and the laying out of parks were in keeping with the ends which the labour service measure had

in view. Another group worked on capitalistic principles at piece-work wages. The third group replaced at cheap rates the labourers who were on strike. Still the movement developed. The number of those inscribed in the voluntary service was 6,810 in December 1931; but twelve months later it had risen to 241,766.

The definite policy which was adopted by the Hitler Cabinet in 1933 made it possible to unify and lay down clear lines for the future development of Labour Service. Within the framework of the voluntary labour service Colonel Hierl had established camps for the purpose of training an expert body of leaders. In a systematic and practical way he had built up an efficient staff and in cooperation with this staff of co-workers he was able to carry out his plans for a subsequent labour service on a compulsory basis. In 1933 Hierl was entrusted with the organisation of the compulsory labour service and appointed "Staatssekretär" for that purpose at the Labour Ministry. His first task was to create a unified organisation from the heterogeneous groups with their respective enactments, laws and regulations, which confronted him on taking over control. A common uniform was adopted for all men in the Labour Service. The Reich was divided into thirty labour service regions. The Labour Service became an autonomous institution of the State. At the 1934 Party Congress, in Nürnberg, 52,000 members of the Labour Service marched by, shouldering glittering spades and thus bearing witness to the new spirit and shape of the organisation. The systematic work done by the Reich Labour Leader Hierl found its recognition and consummation in the Law of June 26, 1935, in virtue of which compulsory labour service replaced the voluntary movement. The first paragraph of the Labour Service Law runs thus:—

"National Labour Service is a service of honour to the German Reich. All young people, of both sexes, are obliged to serve their country in the National Labour Service. The function of this Service is to inculcate in the German youth a communal spirit and a true concept of the dignity of work, and above all, a

proper respect for manual labour. To the National Labour Service is allotted the task of carrying out work for the good of the whole community."

In this spirit the first detachment of recruits came into camp on October 1, 1935, to do labour service for a period of six months. The transformation from the voluntary to the compulsory system was carried through smoothly and without the slightest difficulties.

*

According to the enactments at present in force all young men from the age of 18 to 25 are subject to the obligatory service. The period of service is six months. During the years 1935/36 the average number of those enrolled for the labour service was 200,000. By 1939 this number will have increased to 300,000. For young women the voluntary system is still in force, the work allotted to them being such as is suitable for women. However the principle of obligatory female labour service was laid down in the law of 1935 and plans were made for the

practical extension of the law to young women. In 1936 the number of young women taking part in the labour service reached 10,000. For 1937 the total is 15,000 and this will be increased to 25,000 in 1938.

The Reich Directorate of the Labour Service, under the guidance of Labour Leader Konstantin Hierl, is the principal ruling body in the Labour Service. It is divided into eight sections :—

1. Service Section. (Organisation, registration, section for foreign affairs etc.)
2. Staff Office. (For matters concerning the staff of the Labour Service Leaders.)
3. Planning Office. (Planning, financing and technical matters).
4. Administration and Business Office. (Budget, salaries, clothing, maintenance.)
5. Office of Health. (Health and medical services.)
6. Education and Training. (Instruction, sport and utilization of leisure time.)
7. Judicial Administration. (Breaches of conduct, courts of honour etc.)
8. Press Section. (Press, films, wireless.)

By an Order issued on January 30, 1937, the Reich Labour Leader was empowered to deal with all questions concerning Labour Service. And for this purpose a special department was set up for him in the Ministry of the Interior.

As has been said, the whole territory of the Reich has been divided into 30 regions as the territorial basis for the organisations of the Labour Service. Varying with its size, each region has from four to eight Labour Service groups and each group is made up of from five to ten sections. Thus the Labour Service is uniformly organised throughout the whole Reich. In the spring of 1937 there is a total of 192 groups, comprising 1310 sections. Each section forms a camp, which consists of 153 and in some cases 202 young men, with one cook and one mechanic.

The leadership of the 30 Labour Service regions is directly subordinate to the authority of the Reich Labour Leader. Under his supervision and control are also the thirteen district leaders

of the Labour Service for young women, the Labour Service schools, the Reich school for the training of leaders to fill the higher posts in the organisation, the 26 Labour Service schools for sectional leaders, field masters, squad leaders, also the Labour Service schools for young women, which consist of one Reich school and seven district schools.

The enrolment, grouping and finally the discharge of the Labour Service men every spring and autumn is effected through 32 chief registration offices and 276 branch offices.

*

The necessary financial support for the former voluntary labour service came from the funds of the Reich and the Reich Labour Exchange and Unemployment Insurance Office. The Reich set aside a sum of 1.70 to 2.00 Reichsmarks per day for the maintenance of each volunteer. On April 1, 1934, the Reich took over the whole financial responsibility for the Labour Service and 200 million Reichsmarks were set aside for that purpose in the annual budget. More than a fourth of this sum is spent on board, which costs about 85 pfennigs per day for each person. Another one-fourth is spent on clothes and pocket money, each man receiving 25 pfennigs pocket money per day. The remainder of the sum is spent on housing, instruction expenses, working implements and sports furnishings, also medical treatment. In case of accident or illness, each member of the Labour Service has a right to free medical and hospital treatment. The salaries of the service leaders, the general administration costs and the expenses of the schools for the training of administrative officials and service leaders are also paid out of this fund.

*

The organisation of the Labour Service is based on the leadership principle. This means that each leader who is placed at the head of a group or section, is personally responsible for the physical, mental and spiritual welfare of the body of workers entrusted to his care, and also for their working efficiency, their training and education.

Rhythm of Work

The task of picking out those men who are capable of becoming leaders begins as soon as the recruits start actual work. The principle is that the road to leadership is open to every boy who shoulders a spade in the Labour Service. There is no necessity for supplementary financial assistance from home. Those who have passed only through the elementary schools may also enter as candidates for the school for leadership after they have passed a special examination. The most important qualifications are personality, efficiency and practical loyalty to the present political regime. A leader in the Labour Service is expected to set a model example to his squad in his general conduct and way of living. His life must be inspired and guided by the principles of national socialism. He must have a keen consciousness of his responsibility, be upright, and his moral life must be beyond reproach. The young leader must show cool-headed judgment and a certain maturity of outlook, while the older leader must be young in heart and able to mingle as a companion with the young. In all the small routine duties of

everyday life in camp the leader must always act in a spirit of comradeship and helpfulness.

In accordance with the new legislation, the career of a leader in the Labour Service is looked upon as more or less parallel to that of the civil servant or the military officer; the permanent personnel of the Labour Service are regular government officials. The same is true of all those who are employed in the executive administration of the Labour Service. The Law of April 23, 1936, lays down the scale of salaries for these officials, also measures for the care of those who may have met with accidents or illness while in the performance of their duties. And the same Law regulates the conditions under which the members of the permanent personnel may leave service, the right to a pension being acquired after they have completed a period of at least ten years.

*

In the Labour Service camps the average working day is spent as follows:

6 a. m.			Reveille.
6.05	to	6.15	Physical exercises.
6.20	to	7.15	Washing, bed-making, early breakfast.
7.20			Flag parade.
7.30			March to work.
7.45	to	10.00	Work.
10.00	to	10.30	Breakfast.
10.30	to	2 p.m.	Work.
2.00	to	2.15	March back to Camp.
2.30	to	3.20	Dinner, Free time.
3.30	to	5.00	Games.
5.10	to	6.00	Instruction in civic duties.
7.00			Orders are issued for the next day.
7.15	to	7.45	Supper.
7.45	to	8.15	Cleaning of clothes, equipment etc.
8.15	to	9.45	Various forms of entertainment.
10 p.m.			Camp tattoo and lights out.

In 1932 Konstantin Hierl wrote "Labour Service must guard our youth against physical and moral slovenliness. The young German will receive a very valuable preparation for life through physical training, the cultivation of industrious habits, order,

punctuality, cleanliness, self-control, and obedience. The Labour Service school must give the youth of our nation the necessary civic training by inculcating a sense of duty and honour towards the nation and a feeling of social responsibility towards the community."

The routine of camp life and the regular daily work, which are conducted on principles of obedience and comradeship, are

in themselves such that they help towards the fulfilment of this task. Beside this special training in the duties and responsibilities of citizenship is given. The educational programme followed in the camp does not include useless knowledge. Its chief feature is that the common life in the camp helps the young labour recruit to come into actual touch with the nation as a whole. Lectures are given which will help the young man to understand the principal turning-points in the national life of the people, and to become acquainted with the great personalities in German history. Folklore as well as questions relative to frontier and foreign problems, economic questions, the significance attached to hereditary health—all these themes are dealt with in popular lectures which make the subject matter easily understood by the average layman. Love of the homeland and of its natural features is awakened in such a manner that the community life in camp and at work is made the means of intimately experiencing the beauty of the surroundings.

The utilization of spare time after work and on Sundays fulfils the same purpose. Music and folk songs are practised, books are read, country customs are studied, theatres and museums are visited. The various groups, such as community singers and speakers, amateur theatrical performers, hobbies or amateur photographers, all vie with each other in giving entertainment.

Tilling the soil is an excellent form of bodily exercise. When young men are trained for it and when it is properly carried out, it becomes an important factor which supplements and completes the athletic training. Such bodily exercise also develops the character, by promoting the habit of decisiveness and mastery of self, training the young man to be hard with himself and ready to help others. The athletic sports which are practised during the period of Labour Service also help to develop in these young workers the proper idea of coordination and subordination. The important aim is not the creation of records but rather a good average achievement on the part of each working team. For the regular exercises aim at bringing each unit of

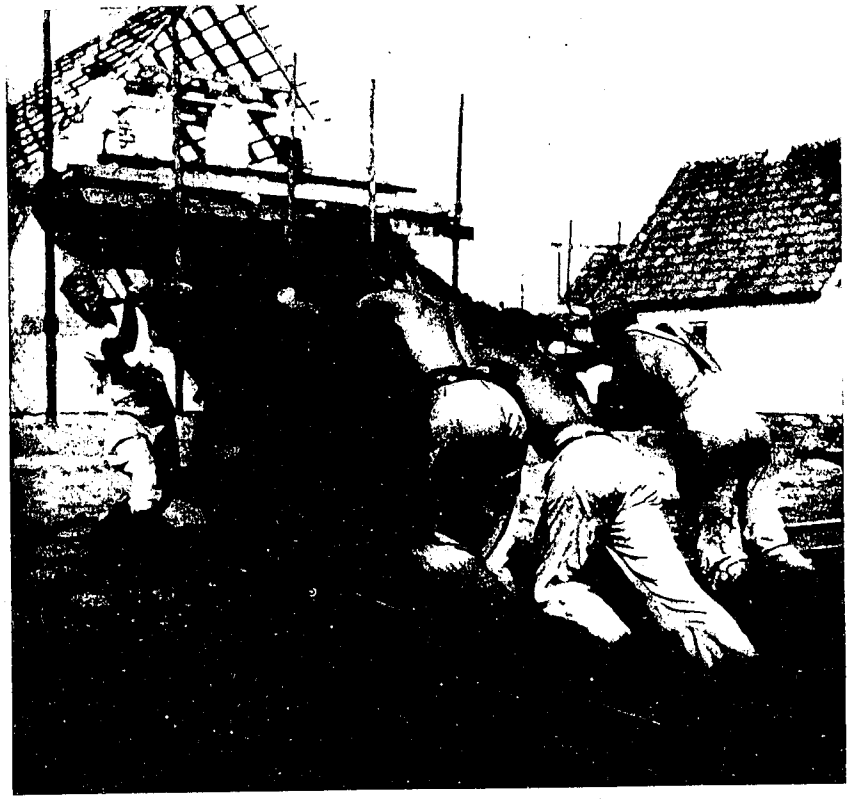

Preparing the Ground for new Settlements

workers to a general level of efficiency such as may be recognised by the average outside observer.

The work which Konstantin Hierl has done, and the great aim of the Labour Service, has often been publicly acknowledged by Adolf Hitler, the Chancellor of the Reich. He has declared that the Labour Service is the school through which the whole nation must pass. "Through the Labour Service", he says, "we would make every young German contribute by the work of his hands towards the building up of the nation. We especially want to make it obligatory for those Germans who are engaged in positions where they do not do any manual work, to experience what manual labour is, so that thereby

The new Generation at Work

they may come to understand the problems of their fellow-countrymen whose daily toil is on farms or in factories and workshops. We shall abolish for ever that attitude of superiority which unfortunately so many of our intellectuals think they ought to adopt towards manual labour. And instead of this feeling of superiority we wish to strengthen in them the feeling of self-confidence, which would naturally arise from the consciousness that they also are able to employ their bodily strength in productive labour. But our ulterior aim here is to develop mutual understanding between the various classes and thus strengthen the bond of union in the folk community. We want the various classes to come to know one another, so that in this way we may gradually lay down the most natural of all foundations for a real community spirit."

*

The economic importance of the Labour Service is indicated by the following figures: —

1. Through the Treaty of Versailles Germany lost—besides

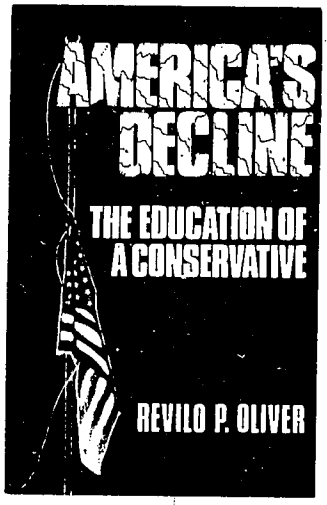

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. $8.50
plus $1 for post. & hdlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

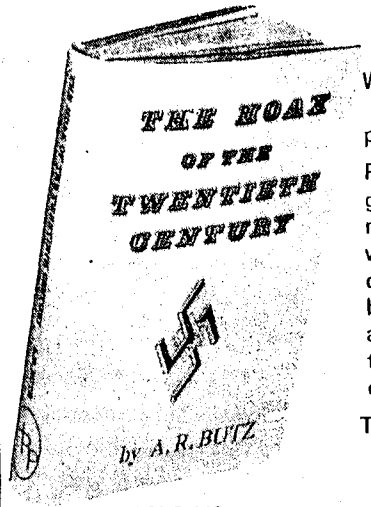

THE "HOLOCAUST" —
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
$6.00 plus 60 cents postage.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

$ 4.00 $ 3.00

Please add 10% for postage and handling!
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly— basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit, You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

Order Form

Liberty Bell Publications

ISBN PREFIX 0-942094 PHONE: 304-927-4486

P.O. Box 21, REEDY, W.VA. 25270 USA

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY/STATE, ZIP: _____

QTY	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
	SUBSCRIPTION RATES FOR *THE LIBERTY BELL* for 12 monthly issues:		
	Third Class (Bulk Rate) USA only $15.00		
	First Class USA, CANADA, MEXICO only $22.00		
	First Class, all other countries $25.00		
	AIR MAIL		
	Europe, South America $35.00		
	Middle East, Far East, South Africa $39.00		
	Donation to the GET-THE-TRUTH-OUT Program		

ORDER WITH CONFIDENCE — SATISFACTION GUARANTEED!	TOTAL	
	ADD 10% FOR POST.	
	5% W.V. SALES TAX	
	TOTAL AMOUNT	

A united Effort ovevcomes all Obstacles

its colonies—9.5% of its population and 13.5% of its territory. This lost territorial area was highly productive. Thus Germany, which is one of the most densely populated countries in the world, lost a greater proportion of its soil than of its population.

2. Between the years 1929 and 1932 the value of the average annual import of foodstuffs into Germany was 2750 million Reichsmarks. These imports came from countries in which Germany was able to sell her own exports only to the extent of one-third of the above sum.

3. If the cultivation of the national soil were carried out according to a systematic plan, it would be possible to raise the agricultural productivity of the country by an annual margin equal in value to 2000 million Reichsmarks. Germany would thus be rendered almost independent of foreign markets for the import of her foodstuffs.

In 1764, when Prussia was a poor country, Frederick the Great said: "The worse the condition of the country is, the more necessary is the improvement of it." By indefatigable labour

he carried through a work of colonization which still bears witness to the spirit of that time. Since then no important large-scale plans were undertaken for the improvement of the German soil. And this was so, not because there was no more to be done in that sphere, but rather because the attention of the nation was distracted and turned towards other aims, especially the industrialization which developed during the nineteenth century.

And so it happens that today we have to begin where Frederick the Great left off. The aim which we have to keep steadily before our eyes during this work is to provide new farm land, because this newly reclaimed land can be utilized to the full only by settling farming families on it. The great settlement work, the internal colonization, which Frederick the Great carried through in his time, in order to provide for his soldiers and extend the population into those districts which hitherto had only been thinly populated—this work of turning waste spaces into fertile land has remained up to our day just where the colonization of that time left off.

The task of improving the soil, which now lies before us, exceeds in scope all that which has been done since the time of Frederick the Great up till today. According to the estimates made by the Reich Agricultural Estate, there is an acreage of 20 million acres that has to be drained. This amounts to one-third of the whole German territory at present under cultivation. There are about 5 million acres of uncultivated moorland and about 3 million acres of waste land of which about half can be turned to use. There are furthermore 12.5 million acres of arid soil that need to be irrigated. There are another 12.5 million acres which is so divided up, especially in West and South Germany, that the economic value of it is very much reduced. This land has to be re-distributed into farming units on rational principles of agricultural economy. A further 2.5 million acres can be added for land to be reclaimed by means of protective measures against floods and another 1.25 million acres in the coastal districts as the result of dyke work.

Drainage Construction

The magnitude of this economic undertaking, the essential portion of which is to be carried out by the Labour Service, is once again made clear when we bear in mind the fact that the agricultural area of Germany now in use will be increased by one-tenth through the reclamation of moorland and waste areas alone,—that the production of one third of the land now in use will be increased by 20% through the proper regulation of water, and a sixth of the same area will be improved by a margin of 20% in its productive value as a result of being re-distributed according to a systematic economic plan. Therefore, taking all together, the agricultural produce of the whole territory of the Reich will be increased by one-sixth as a result of land reclamation and land improvement schemes.

It took a long span of years before this imperative task of internal colonization became recognised. Then in the Labour

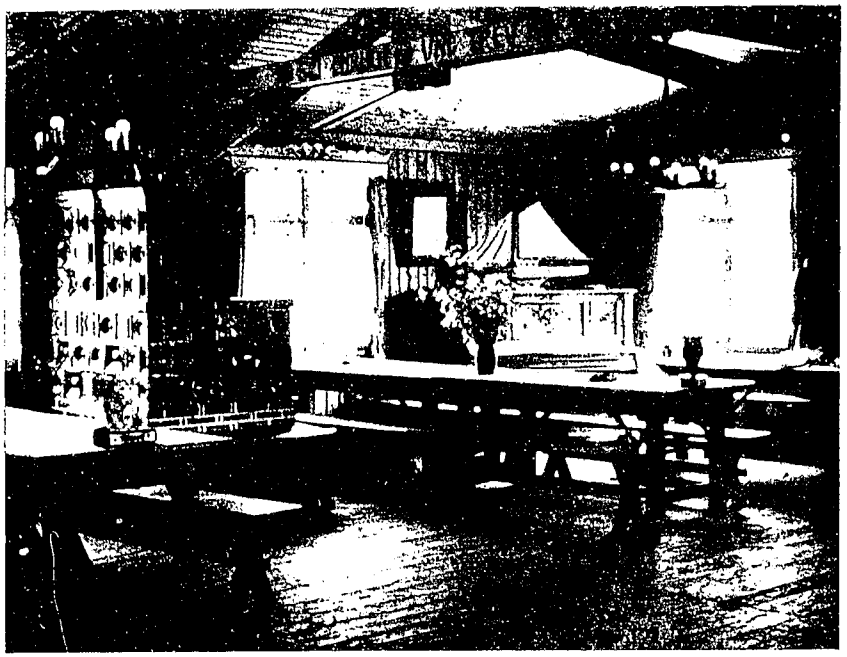

A homely, selfmade Dining Room

Service Law of 1935 it was acknowledged and set forth in a few brief words: "The Reich Labour Service carries out work which is for the common good". Thus the German youth was set to work, not to serve private capitalistic ends, but to improve the conditions of life for the national community as a whole and for future generations.

In order to have the Labour Service produce the best possible results in a systematic way, the Reich Labour Leader has established a special section for planning out the work. Here each individual scheme is carefully studied and so arranged as to fit in with the general work. Plans are compared, results already obtained are studied, and the general scheme of work to be carried out by the Labour Service is settled ahead of time for years and decades to come.

The following are the results which the Labour Service can show for its work from 1933 to 1936:

About 300,000 acres of marsh and sea-swamp have been reclaimed and secured against flooding, through the building of dykes and the regulation of waterways. Thus the crops and the farmland itself are safely protected against damages from high tides or the flooding of inland streams.

About 750,000 acres of watery soil have been improved by regulating the beds of the various streams and carrying out a system of internal drainage. Thus the fertility of land which hitherto was only very poor for cultivation purposes was immediately improved, or at least this transformation has established the necessary prerequisite condition for the better agricultural utilization of these lands.

About 60,000 acres have been rendered arable by digging out roots etc. and dividing up the land into farming units.

About 100,000 acres of land which had been split up into small holdings through the custom of dividing paternal estates among the children, have been joined together and redistributed

The Day's Work is over

in such a way that they can be farmed in a manner which will give profitable results. In making these farms new roads have been opened up and drainage has been carried out where necessary, so as to make intensive cultivation possible.

About 400,000 acres of cultivated land were made more accessible by means of country roads, thus effecting a saving in working costs.

Together with the work of reclaiming and improving agricultural land, the Labour Service also carries on afforestation work, plant nursery and horticulture work, the opening up of forest tracks for transporting lumber, also helping with the building of houses and farm premises for the land settlement movement, the making of roads in these settlement areas, etc.

The increase in agricultural produce resulting from this work has reached the annual value of 50 million Reichsmarks, which is equal to the whole produce of a district as large as that of the Saar.

From 1933 to 1936 70% of all the work done was in the reclamation and improvement of land for agricultural purposes, 15% in afforestation, and the remaining 15% in preparatory work for the establishement of farm settlements, assistance at forest fires, overflowing of dykes and other catastrophes.

The following table gives examples of the work which was done during the year 1936, and the manner in which it was divided among the Labour Service camps:—

Place	Area affected (in acres)	No. of camps at work	Class of Work
Large Moor near Tilsit (East Prussia)	12,120	4	Erection of protective works against floods, drainage and moor cultivation to create land for about 350 settlers
Near Elbing (East Prussia)	5,670	4	Drainage and cultivation to create land for 88 settlers
Pomerania	19,800	14	Improvement of soil and the building of farm roads to assist peasants already settled.

Place	Area affected (in acres)	No. of camps at work	Class of Work
Western Pomerania. Usedom and Wollin	16,100	7	Land reclamation by erection of dykes and cultivation of moors for settling 50 settlers
Spreewald near Kottbus	14,850	5	Erection of dykes and drainage to ensure and increase production on agricultural and forest land
Brandenburg, Rhinluch	215,000	14	Protection against floods and cultivation of moor to create land for 150 settlers
Lower Silesia, along the River Sprotte	14,850	9	Protection against floods and cultivation of moor land to settle 150 peasants
Droemling near Magdeburg	60,000	7	Moor cultivation to increase production on land of 450 settlers
Near Merseburg, south of Halle	12,600	8	Regulation of Rivers Elster, Luppe and Aue, to avoid flooding
River Niers, west of Krefeld	24,800	5	Regulation of river to create land for settlers
Hunsrück mountains, South of the Moselle	24,800	13	The cultivation of waste land and the preparation of soil to assist local peasants
Westerwald, on right bank of Rhine, near Koblenz	148,500	12	Preparation of soil and cultivation of waste land to assist peasants
Hessian marshes, between Main and Neckar	74,250	9	Draining and preparation of soil to create land for 120 settlers
North of Karlsruhe	39,800	16	Protection against flood and regulation of river flow to create land for 250 peasants and settlers
Rhön mountains, near Meiningen	225,000	14	Cultivation of waste land and preparation of soil and opening up of country to create land for 300 peasants and settlers
Emsland, Lower Saxony	26,000	30	Cultivation of moor and waste land. Drainage and ditch work for creating land for 300 further settlers
Jura Mountains in Franconia	183,000	8	Construction of farm roads and improvement of soil to create land for 150 peasants
Danube near Straubing	17,300	6	Erection of dykes against floods and regulation of river flow to assist local peasants and settlers

The following example, taken from a report by Hermann Tholens, head of the planning section at the office of the Reich Labour Leader, illustrates in clearer detail the economic importance of the work which is being done.

Seven sections of the Labour Service, each embracing 150 men, have been put to work in the extreme northern part of the province of East Prussia, throughout the districts of Labiau and Niederung.

This territory is chiefly part of the Memel lowlands. It consists of very low-lying country, with broad expanses which are barely two feet above sea level and are traversed by a close net of water channels. In normal times the natural level of sub-soil water is found just below the surface level of the ground. When bad weather sets in, or when the wind drives the water back into the streams, this territory becomes flooded over a large area. The many twists and turns in these streams are blocked by ice floes when thaw sets in during winter, with the result that the oncoming water is stemmed and overflows.

It is true that in a large section of this territory the farmers have for some time past formed their own drainage cooperative societies, but many of the drainage systems which they laid down have fallen into disrepair. In this territory we also find many estates and farms which are entirely unprotected against the ravages of floods and sub-soil water. The farmers who are settled here have all penetrated into the lowlands in course of time. They cultivated the soil as best they could, without however being in a position to safeguard or protect their lands and homes against the danger of flooding. The high level which the sub-soil water reaches allows only rank grass to be grown and very frequently even this scanty crop is ruined in midsummer by flood water after rains. In many places flood water invades the homes during winter time. A part of these lowlands are bog land which is entirely uncultivated.

Three sections of the Labour Service groups employed here are each working in districts covering an approximate area of 2,500 to 7,000 acres. They are here not only for the purpose

Huge Tracts of Flooded Country are drained

of erecting dykes and carrying out drainage work but are also employed in maintaining and reinforcing dykes already in existence or reconstructing those which have already fallen into disrepair. Four further sections are employed in the great marsh country. Their task is the construction of dykes and irrigation channels and the cultivation of land which has already been colonized. Formerly these parts used to be flooded periodically and very often the settlers and their families had to take refuge in the attics of their houses. This newly reclaimed and cultivated land has been divided among 350 settlers and the lands which these settlers previously inhabited are re-allotted among those remaining behind. In this way each family of settlers will for the future receive sufficient arable land to meet its needs.

The political and economic value of this work can be estimated from the following: --

The total expenditure involved is approximately 1,500,000 Reichsmarks. The increased agricultural produce resulting

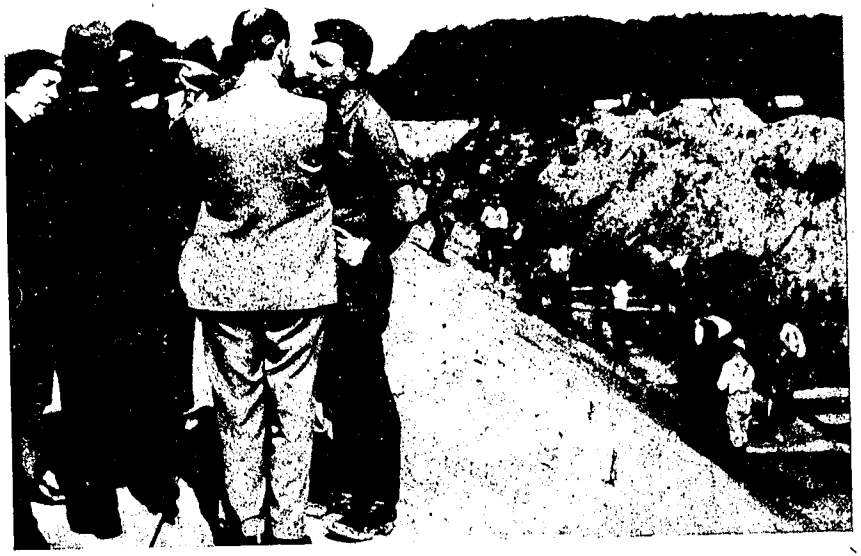

Foreign Visitors have come to see the Labour Camps

directly from this work is officially valued at approx. 250,000 Reichsmarks, which in turn is equivalent to the average annual produce of 1800 acres of farm land. Therefore the nation gains a profit of 17 percent on this investment. The social benefits which have accrued from the undertaking are represented by the fact that whereas formerly 350 families of settlers were living under most deplorable conditions they are now assured of an ample livelihood on the land and are securely protected against the ravages of recurring floods.

*

The origin of the Labour Service for young women has been almost as diverse and heterogeneous as that of the Labour Service for young men. Previous to 1933 certain groups of girls had banded themselves together for the purpose of agricultural work and afforestation, sundry farm work and housekeeping duties in male labour camps. But there was a danger that this Labour

Service would eventually become only a shelter for unemployed girls, or a welcome school for instructing the young people in the tenets of various denominational and political parties.

The Labour Service must educate also young girls in the community spirit and a spirit of comradeship, so that they may come to understand the high moral significance of work. The Reich Labour Leader has often stated that the male and female labour services should be looked upon as a uniform and homogeneous institution.

On April 1, 1936, the former autonomous organisation known as the Women's Labour Service was incorporated in the Reich Labour Service and simultaneously detached from the Reich Labour Exchange and Unemployment Insurance Office, which latter institution had hitherto managed its finances. The administration of the Labour Service for young women is carried out by the Reich Directorate of the Labour Service through thirteen branch offices.

The Labour Service for young women is still on a voluntary basis; but arrangements for making it compulsory are already in progress. The ages of girls in the Service ranges from 17 to 25 years. In the spring of 1937 there were 321 camps in being, with an average complement of 40 girls including their leaders. In the summer of 1937 the number had increased to 480 camps, with 15,000 girls at work, and in March 1938, 600 camps will have been established for 25,000 girls.

While the basic principles and the educative mission of both the male and female labour services are identical in every respect the work allotted to the young women is such as is suited to their womanly character. These young girls, having volunteered for six months service, are given as their principal duty the task of easing the burdens of overworked mothers in poorer families. In country districts and in distressed farm areas these girls assist women in their work in the house and on the land, or they help in looking after the children and attending to the sick. Camps have also been established near industrial areas to enable assistance to be given to wives and mothers of factory workers.

Nursing the Children whilst Mother is at Work

The kindergartens attached to some of these camps have proved of particular value for children who are not yet of school age and who have to be taken care of in daytime nurseries.

The girls live in their own camps. Their work takes up from six to seven hours daily. During the afternoons they are occupied with physical exercises and receive lessons in the duties of citizenship. As in the case of the men, leisure hours are utilized for the purpose of developing the community spirit in each member and improving their general knowledge. The camps for young women are smaller than the those for men and, therefore, more personal attention can be given to the work of shaping the lives of the girls in keeping with their womanly characteristics.

Each camp is in charge of a camp leader and three assistants. It is divided into three sections, each of which is in charge of a senior girl. The duties of a camp leader fall in the same category as those of any other woman's profession and in many respects they are identical with the duties of a teacher. The leader must

Harvest Time

give an example of moral character and conduct as a loyal national socialist. She must also have an allround expert knowledge of farm-dairying and domestic management, as well as a capacity for social training. Those who aspire to be camp leaders must first spend a year in the Labour Service and are then given leave of absence for two years, during which their practical training must be completed. This practical training can be gone through either at a rural college for women or as nursing sisters in hospitals. Practical training as kindergarten teachers, leaders in the Youth Movement, hospital or children's nurses, housekeepers or teachers at agricultural colleges will also be recognised as a qualification for the position of camp leader. During her time of practical training the candidate for the position of Labour Service leader remains in touch with the competent office ot the Labour Service for Women. But later on she is obliged to take a further course of six months at one of the district schools for women leaders attached to the Reich Labour Service.

Although problems affecting the activities of women in the Labour Service differ from the problems which relate to the male service, yet the work done by both men and women in their camps is of incalculable value to the nation. The school will turn out a generation of young people for whom personal animosities and incompatibilities will have been removed through the close collaboration which they have enjoyed. This collaboration will help to bring about a spirit of mutual understanding among these young people. Thus national political training will be directed along the right channels.

*

This training of our young folk in the duties towards the people, the nation and the State is the foremost purpose of the Labour Service. And this task is an internal question for Germany. The idea underlying the Labour Service has recently penetrated into other countries also. But the principles which inspire it and its shape, vary according to the conditions prevailing in those countries. Many thousands of foreign visitors have come to see our labour camps and have made acquaintance with our youth whose banner is the spade. These visitors have seen examples of the practical way in which this young generation have bridged the social clefts that threatened to disrupt our whole cultural life.

"Since the war", says Norman Hillson in his book 'I speak of Germany'," we seem to have developed the idea that discipline can never be an effective servant of liberty. It is perhaps for that reason that the compulsory German labour camps have been bitterly condemned by critics who have never taken the trouble to go and see them at work. I have heard people say that the camps are akin to slave-grounds: that they are places of unmentionable vice: that in the barbed-wire compounds the German youth is deliberately deprived of his personality in order to make him suitable material for the conscript regular army.

Such criticisms are very wide of the mark. The compulsory labour camps have now become an accepted part of the life of German youth. In the six months of hard work — hard work is not necessarily slavery -- the boy of nineteen becomes strong and hardened — equipped physically for the increasing difficulties of life ahead."

And Lord Mottistone writes in his book, published in Germany under the title "Auf der Suche nach der Wahrheit":

"The rules are exactly the same as those which are written up at Public Schools Camps in England. Many of them are identical with those inscribed in all Boy Scout Camps, especially those relating to cleanliness and health.

The enthusiasm for this particular idea of all ranks and classes serving together for six months or more is so great that the whole people of all ages are imbued with it. They realize that it is a great experiment, something quite new—not a five years plan, but a five hundred years plan. It is not a system based on confiscation of past savings; but a plan to ensure that whilst every family retains what it has, and is encouraged to increase its wealth by every honourable means, all the boys, as they come to maturity, shall experience this period of complete equality in the service of the State.

It is indeed a most extraordinary Experiment. Nobody who has not witnessed it and studied it, as I have done in so many different parts of Germany, can realize the importance of the movement".

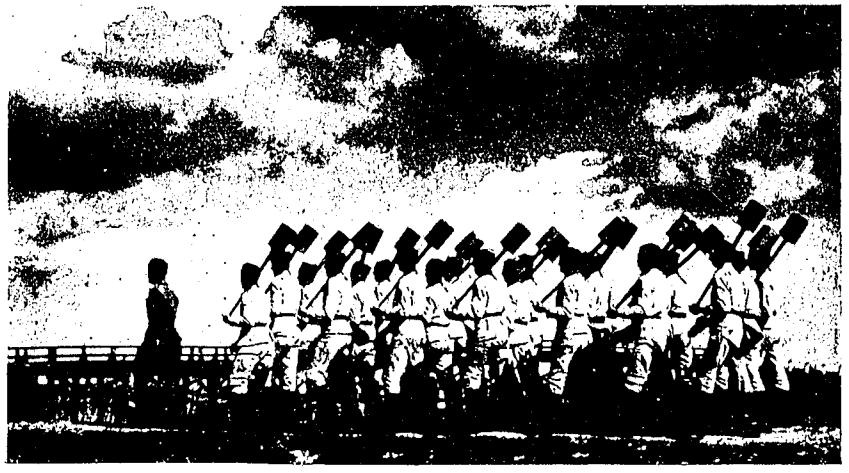

German Economic Policy	$1.50
German Labor Service	$1.50
German Law and Legislation	$1.50
German Social Welfare	$1.50
German Political Profiles	$1.50
One each of the above booklets	$5.00

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 10

I don't have much money to spend, but this has to be an exception.

I don't think the United States can survive much longer the way it is. Therefore, I am going to send each Arizona State Senator a copy of the "Protocols of Zion," with the slight hope that they may open their eyes.

With the "Protocols" I'll send a little note on what George Washington and Ben Franklin said about the Jews. . . .

Keep on trucking!

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

* * * * *

7 May 1982

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I hope you and your family are well, and I wish to compliment you on the way you publish your magazine.

Keep up the good work, and more power to you.

Your Friend,
E.S., California

* * * * *

8 May 1982

Dear Mr. Dietz:

We are still enjoying very much your publication, "The Liberty Bell." It is so refreshing to have someone who will face the truth as they see it fairly and squarely and not flinch just because it doesn't fit in with the opinions of the majority, or the propaganda that is put out by the enemy. It is good to get the other side of the story. We sympathize with you on the problem of alienating "Christians" as opposed to telling it like it is. Personally, we like your idea of exposing Christianity as it was the turning point for us. We had had a lot of questions that no one seemed able to really answer. Oh, they were great at "begging the question" or "setting up straw men" or "name-calling," but they couldn't really give any good answers.

However, as there are so many good, white folks who are "Christians," it also seems sad to lose these supporters. We think the crux of the matter is fear. It is a scary step to take to renounce all the things you have been taught by devoted parents and idolized pastors etc., particularly because of the element of fear, which is used by all of these religious leaders. Sounds like the perfect plot for subduing us by our enemies, doesn't it?

Good luck and keep the truth flowing.

For the White Race and our Heritage,
Mr. & Mrs. E.S., Missouri

* * * * *

10 May 1982

Dear Sirs:

I greet you in the name of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, whose we are, and by whose blood we are saved.

As a child of God I must say that I am apalled at the viscisious attack you have made on my race. I find your publication CONN-ARD LINES [boat ticket] quite offensive to all people of color.

Sirs, if you believe that your gross misconception of the black race is real you are sadly mistaken. Due to the contributions that people of color, and particularly those of my race have made to American society, I have very serious doubts that your race would have survived for the past 206 years without those of mine.

Realizing that among the principles that this country was found upon was the amendment set aside to guarantee the freedom of the press, I believe that instead of exercising one of the rights set aside for all American citizens, you have crossed into the dangerous realm of committing an immoral act by offending and infringing upon the rights of others to live peacably without the unnecessary interruption of having to deal with the ugliness of your derogatory statements.

Do you not realize that this sort of misinformation in the hands of children of any race coult alter future morality, lead to the scarring of minority children, and lead to further misconception and misinformation. May I state further that with the present state of international affairs and particularly the present state of this nation, it is imperative that we all come to realize that our survival as a nation is to be found on unity and working together.

Consider the piano. It has black keys and white keys. Separately they can do nothing, but together they produce a harmony that would not have been achieved otherwise. In the teachings of Christ, we are commanded to love one another as we love ourselves. Do you not realize that you and all who spread this sort of offensive literature are in jeopardy of judgement? In closing, may I ask that you consider your actions and the ramifications thereof.

Yours in Christian Service,
Rev. David B. Jones, Asst. Pastor
Allen AME Church, Providence, R.I.,

* * * * *

10 May 1982

On the toiletroom door in the Miami, Florida, airport I found this distasteful reminder that people like you still exist.

Thanksfully for a Democratic society, everyone can see what you are . . . and how you and your people think.

I am of German stock, my grandparents came from Heidleberg and I have visited their home many times as a youth. What they told me,and what I have witnessed or heard from others makes me sick to think that you can and do say the untruths you do.

However it is quite understandable that the people to whom you try and reach and do reach are among the most illiterate and most ignorant of our masses. Thankfully for that fact.

However, the negative of that is also the fact that the Nazis themselves played up to the ignorant and illiterate, because Hitler himself was an illiterate. And illiterates can often cause havoc, which, in Germany during the Hitler regime, was a fact of life.

I have Jewish and non-Jewish friends both socially and in my business

dealings. I don't like everyone I meet or know and, I am sure, others don't necessarily like everything about me. But I do believe in live and let live, because our world is made up of all kinds of people, even people like you who disgust me and repell my very essence of good taste, but I am willing to even permit your presence because it's live and let live.

What I resent is the filth, which is all that you do spread. Not an ounce of truth in anything you say or write, and you know it but just won't admit it.

I dislike even paying the cost of a stamp, but I must write these few lines because of the disgust you put in my heart and soul for the likes of such degenerate thoughtless individuals like yourself.

Professor A.R. Butz has to be one of the biggest bigots alive, and the "Hoax of the 20th Century" is nothing but a big total lie, from beginning to end. Period.

Henry N. Ehrlich
3872 Franklin Ave., Los Angeles, CA 90027

* * * * *

Dear Fascist: 13 May 1982

So you think you are superior, why? Don't you know God created all people and we are all His children except on the Judgment day when He'll disown quite a few. I bet, the ironical truth is, that you people consider yourselves Christians, yet many portions of the Bible point out the falseness and sinfulness of your beliefs/practices. Remember, Moses' wife was an Ethiopian.

You don't include a return address when you send out literature, and your press has only a box number, why? You don't have to worry about us getting revenge with violence; that is your style, we are intelligent enough to use words. Or is it shame that keeps you from identifying yourself—isn't that why the KKK wear hoods; put on the hood and forget themselves so that they can do things they won't have to feel guilty about later. Well, you may forget, but God doesn't. How do you face yourself in the mirror?

You have probably so removed yourself from what you consider to be the inferior races that you have never bothered getting to know anyone of these races, if you had you would see that there is good and bad in everyone. I bet you "superiors" have your share of cheats, adulterers, closet homosexuals, wife/child beaters, etc. (if not more than your share.) It's too bad you don't turn your energy/thoughts inward because if you did you would be sure to find a lot that had to be improved upon.

So you think there was no extermination of Jews, well I am tempted to wish that you were there to experience it yourself, but I won't sink to your level of evilness.

I could go on, but I won't waste anymore time on you, but neither would I passively accept your disgusting literature. The next time you send it, if you do, include your personal name and address, you coward. Such a coward, I wonder how someone like you would stand up under persecution.

unsigned

PROTOCOLS DECISION WASHED OUT

PRESS AND RADIO SILENT ON APPEAL FINDING

from *Examiner,* New Zealand, February, 1938

Great publicity was given throughout the world in 1935 to a decision in the Swiss Courts that the documents known as the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" were a forgery; that the judge had described the contents as "ridiculous nonsense;" and that the Protocols had been condemned as an offence against public morals.

Even in remote New Zealand numerous newspapers at that time published long articles on what they termed an "Historic Forgery;" and addresses were similarly given over the radio system proclaiming loudly that the Protocols had been shown to be baseless.

We are now at the end of February, 1938, but the writer can recall nothing in the daily papers, and he has heard nothing over the radio system, telling him that the Protocols verdict given on May 14, 1935, was reversed by the Berne Court of Appeal on November 1 last.

When the decision went one way, it was news fit for all the world to hear: a subject for special articles and radio broadcasts. When it went the other way, it ceased to be news at all.

What the Protocols Are

To those unfamiliar with them, it may be explained that the Protocols were first published in English in 1920 by Messrs. Eyre and Spottiswoode, long printers to the British Government. They attracted very considerable attention, and the London "Times," in reviewing them in a lengthy article on May 8, 1920, stated that its representative had inspected in the British Museum an edition of the Protocols published in Russia by Professor Sergius Nilus in 1905, and bearing the Museum's date stamp of receipt of August 10, 1906.

The "Times" attached importance to this positive evidence of the existence of the Protocols in 1906, because the Protocols contain a programme for the conquest of the world by subterfuge, and of this programme world events from 1906 to 1920 were a fulfilment. That is the whole significance of the Protocols. The plan contained in them goes on getting itself fulfilled.

If the Protocols were considered significant in 1920 because of the course of world events between 1906 and 1920, the course of events between 1920 and 1938 makes them immensely more significant today.

Depression and Revolution

Look back on the world depression of 1929-1934, and consider the following few words from Protocol No. 3:

"We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, a universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries of Europe."

Consider the interconnections of international finance and international revolution in the light of this passage from the same Protocol:

"We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression [of capitalism] when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces—Socialists, Anarchists, Communists—to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our social masonry . . . By want and envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands wipe out all who hinder us on our way. When the hour comes for our Sovereign Lord of all the world to be crowned, it will be these same hands that will sweep away everything which might be a hindrance thereto."

Deadly Forecasts

The thirty thousand words of these Protocols constitute one of the most remarkable documents in all history. In Henry Ford's "Dearborn Independent" of July 24, 1920, it was said: "Nothing like them in completeness of detail, in breadth of plan, and in deep grasp of the hidden springs of human action has ever been known. . . . what is written in the Protocols in words is also written upon the life of today in deeds and tendencies."

The late Lord Sydenham, formerly Governor of Victoria and Governor of Bombay, and member of the Committee which reconstructed the British War Office, in a letter to the London "Spectator" of August 27, 1921, referred to "the deadly accuracy of the forecasts in the Protocols, most of which have been fulfilled to the letter;" and said their most striking characteristic was "knowledge of a rare kind embracing the widest fields."

Where They Came From

The origin of the Protocols is a mystery. They came by way of Russia. It is asserted that they reached Russia from Paris, being forwarded by an agent of the Tsarist secret service, but of this there is no positive proof. Professor Sergius Nilus, who published them in Russia, was described by the London "Times" as a minor official in the Russian Foreign Office. Hew wrote a book entitled "The Great in Little," and in a second edition of this book in 1905 he printed the Protocols, saying they had come from a friend since deceased, with the assurance that they were a true translation of documents stolen by a woman from a highly initiated Jewish Freemason in France.. Nilus brought out the Protocols again in 1917,

entitled "It is Here: At the Gates." This edition is said to have been suppressed by the Kerensky Government, and it has been asserted that the Bolsheviks later shot at sight anybody found in possession of a copy.

Forgery Alleged

A German translation was made in 1919, and since then the Protocols have been translated into almost every language. Numerous Jews have taken the strongest exception to the publication of the Protocols, and have repeatedly denounced them as baseless forgeries.

The late Mr. Lucien Wolf, an eminent Jewish journalist, in a long letter to the London "Spectator" of June 12, 1920, said the Protocols were plagiarised from a novel, "Gaeta Duppel Warsaw," published in 1868.

In August, 1921, the London "Times" published a series of articles from its Constantinople correspondent saying he had been shown by an unnamed "Mr. X" a copy of a book by Maurice Joly called "Dialogue in Hell, between Montesquieu and Macchiavelli," published in 1865, with several passages almost indentical with passages in the Protocols, and that this Mr. X had obtained the book from an old officer of the Tsarist secret police; and that apparently the Protocols were plagiarised from this very copy. Nilus got his copy from Alexis Sukhotin, and there was stated to be "A.S." scratched in the back of the book. No names were given of the persons making the statements.

Wrapped in Mystery

These London "Times" articles are the "proof" advanced everywhere that the Protocols are a baseless forgery. Mrs. L. Fry, in her book "Waters Flowing Eastward," (1933), points out that there is another book entitled "Macchiavelli, Montesquieu, and Rosseau," by Jacob Venedy, published in 1850, which has similar passages to those in the Joly's book and in the Protocols. Jacob Venedy was a Jewish revolutionary. It has been asserted in various quarters that Joly was also a Jew, though this was disputed at Berne. Joly was closely associated with the Jews Cremieux and Janin.

The plain fact of the matter is that noboy knows who wrote the Protocols. Many similarities between them and earlier documents can be discovered, included in the number being passages in the Talmud. Their interest and significance is in their fulfilment. They are either a plan or else a very accurate and curious prophecy. Nobody even knows who gave them their name. They are a formless production, and the Ford "Dearborn Independent," in commenting on them, said they seemed as if they were most probably notes taken during a series of lectures. If such was the case, the lectures were not propaganda, but an exposition of a plan to an audience which had alread accepted it in principle.

Berne Prosecution Begins

The famous Berne trial, the decision in which has been reversed, was a prosecution begun in June, 1933, of certain members of Swiss national and anti-Jewish movements charged with selling copies of the Protocols,

which were alleged to be in contravention of Article 14 of the Berne Cantonal Law forbidding the circulation of matter likely to incite to crime, lead to immorality, shock the sense of decency, or provoke to depravity in any manner whatsoever.

The action was brought by the United Jewish Communities of Switzerland and the Jewish Synagogue of Berne. It came before a Magistrate, Judge Meyer.

After various adjournments, the Court permitted the case to be enlarged by the complainants from a simple police court action into a question of the history and authenticity of the Protocols. On October 29 and 30, 1934, the Court heard an array of 16 witnesses for the plaintiffs affirming that the Protocols were a forgery. Chief among these witnesses were Dr. Chaim Weizmann, president of the World Zionist Organisation and the Jewish World Agency, and Dr. Ehrenpreis, chief rabbi of Sweden. A part of the evidence was in rebuttal of a suggestion or allegation that the Protocols emanated from those concerned in the first Zionist Congress in 1897; but the whole question of origin was also traversed.

Defence Allowed no Witnesses

The defendants, with this heavy artillery brought against them, secured an adjournment to enable them to bring material in reply. Various anti-Jewish bodies rallied to the support of the defendants.

Three experts were appointed by the Court to report as to the authenticity of the documents. One, M. Loosli, was appointed by the magistrate, Professor Baumgarten was nominated by the plaintiffs, and Lieut.-Col. Fleischauer by the defendants.

The defendants, in November, 1934, nominated 40 witnesses whom they wished to call, but on March 26, 1935, Judge Meyer informed their expert Col. Fleischauer that he would rule out any motion to summon more witnesses.

On April 15, Dr. Ruef, counsel for defendants, applied for permission to bring actions for perjury against ten of the sixteen witnesses on the Jewish side. In May, this application was also refused by the examining magistrate and the Public Prosecutor's Department, the ground being that these witnesses had "merely given expression to their personal opinion and judgment." The defendants protested in vain that it was not expressions of opinion but statements of fact by the witnesses that they challenged.

At this stage it further came out that although the Swiss law requires depositions to be taken of all evidence and signed by the witnesses, this had not been done when the Jewish witnesses gave evidence in the preceding October, and the only record of their evidence was unsigned notes taken by their lawyer. There was thus no legal record of the Jewish evidence on which to base a prosecution for perjury. Nevertheless, this evidence was accepted as valid by the Magistrate in giving his decion.

The Magistrate's Decision

After hearing argument by the three experts, Judge Meyer gave his

decision. This was that three of the defendants were acquitted, and the fourth was fined 20 francs for circulating literature in contravention of Article 14 of the Bernese Cantonal Law regarding indecent and immoral literature. This defendant was also ordered to bear 10,000 francs costs. Another defendant was fined 50 francs and 18,000 francs costs, for selling a pamphlet (not containing the Protocols). The heavy costs represented mainly the expense of bringing the Jewish witnesses from abroad to testify.

With respect to the authenticity of the Protocols, Judge Meyer said: "The defendants had been unable to prove that the Protocols of the Elders of Zion were a genuine document." As to the origin of the Protocols, Judge Meyer said: "The Protocols are a forgery; they were forged by General Ratchkowsky."

This was the case advanced by Professor Baumgarten, the Jewish expert. It rested largely on a statement made by Princess Catherine Radziwill in an American Jewish paper in 1921. She had asserted that in 1905, after the Russo-Japanese war, Golinsky, an official in the employ of General Ratchkowsky, head of the Russian secret police in Paris, showed her a copy of the Protocols, which had just been completed.

The defendants contended that this was not possible as Golinsky had not been in Paris in 1900, and General Ratchkowsky had left Paris in 1902. Further, they contended that Princess Radziwill (daughter of M. Blanc, founder of the Monte Carlo Casino) was not a person of the highest reliability, having been sentenced in London to two years' imprisonment for forgery in 1902, and arrested in New York in 1921 on a charge of defrauding a hotel and also prosecuted by another hotel.

Irregularities Alleged

Notice of appeal was given by the defendants. They and their supporters expressed great dissatisfaction with the conduct of the case. They contended, in the first place, that Judge Meyer, being a Marxist Socialist and having other attributes favourable to Jewry, was not a suitable judge for such a case.

They objected to the refusal to hear their witnesses in rebuttal of the plaintiffs' evidence, and also to the blocking of their action for perjury, these two decisions completely preventing any presentation of evidence for their side.

They commented strongly on Jewish foreknowledge of the decisions given by the Court. On February 25, the London "Jewish Daily Post," in a message from Switzerland, stated that the Court had decided to hear no more witnesses. Judge Meyer's minute to this effect was not made until February 27, and was not communicated to the defence until March 26; yet the correspondent of a Jewish newspaper had correct information on the point to send a telgram away on February 24.

Advance Knowledge

Similarly, although the Court's decision was not given until May 14, the

"Jewish Daily Post," in commenting on the case, said on April 28: "It is much more a question of taking note of the charges than of refuting them. The matter is already settled . . . The important thing now is to give the refutation as wide a publicity as possible. This case is a proof of what can be done with good Jewish organisation."

Further complaint by the defendants was that the supposedly neutral expert appointed by the Judge, M. Loosli, was, they alleged, more pro-Jewish even than the Jewish expert, so much so that even the "Jewish Daily Post" on May 13 inadvertently referred to him as "the pro-Jewish expert."

They were also aggrieved that files from the Russian archives, sent by the Soviet from Moscow, touching the character of General Ratchkowsky, had been placed unconditionally at the disposal of the plaintiffs; and on defendants' expert hearing of them by accident and applying for permission to inspect them, conditions were laid down which it was impossible for them to accept.

Appeal Court Judgment

The appeal against the decision of Judge Meyer was at long last disposed of, as previously stated, on November 1, 1937. The judgment of the Court of Appeals was thus reported in the newspaper "La Suisse" of the following day (vide London "Patriot" 18/11/37):

"The Tribunal Cantonal Bernois decrees:

"(1) The accused appellants, Silvio Schnell and Theodor Fischer, are freed without indemnity of the accusation of infraction of the Bernese law on the repression of immoral literature, in the absence of elements constituting the offence.

"(2) The conclusions of the complainants are entirely rejected.

"(3) Each of the parties will pay his own costs. As regards the expenses of the State, the appellant Fischer will have to pay 100 francs, while the rest of the expenses, 28,000 francs in round figures, is put to the charge of the State of Berne."

In its preamble the judgment stated that the question of the authenticity or non-authenticity of the Protocols was entirely irrelevant to the charge. The law was simply to prevent the propagation of writings contrary to good manners, and which were erotic or obscene. "The Protocols of Zion, " it was stated, "being a brochure of political polemics, this law cannot be applied to the writing." Proper care was not exercised in the selection of experts, and it was remarked that M. Loosli, the supposedly neutral expert, "several years ago wrote a book on the Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion, qualified by him as false in commentaries lacking scientific bases." The Court also declared strongly that it was unable to accept the conclusions of the appellants, just as it was unable to accept those of the other side.

What Abraham Lincoln Said

Thus, the authenticity or otherwise of the much-discussed Protocols of

Zion remains exactly where it was. Nobody just knows where they came from. And the only sort of opinion than can be usefully formed with respect to them is the sort of opinion that Abraham Lincoln described at Springfield, Illinois, on June 17, 1858, when accepting nomination for the United States Senate. Speaking of the doings of certain of his political opponents, Lincoln said:

"We cannot absolutely know that all these adaptations are the result of preconcert. But when we see a lot of framed timbers, different proportions of which we know have been gotten out at different times and places, and by different workmen—Stephen, Franklin, Roger, and James, for instance (Douglas, Pierce, Taney, Buchanan)—and when we see those timbers joined together, and see they exactly make the frame of a house or a mill, all the tenons and mortices exactly fitting, and all the lenghts and proportions of the different pieces exactly adapted to their respective places, and not a piece too many or too few, not omitting even scaffolding—or if a single piece be lacking, we see the place in the frame exactly fitted and prepared yet to bring such piece in,—in such a case, we find it impossible not to believe that Stephen and Franklin and Roger and James all understood one another from the beginning, and all worked upon a common plan or draft, drawn up before the first blow was struck."

Fetching and Carrying Goes On

In the present case, in addition to seeing things fit together, we have in the Protocols a blue-print of "the house or mill" (a tread-mill for humanity, in this particular case) mysteriously picked up by the wayside about forty years back, and depicting a structure for which the fetching and carrying of the mortised timbers goes on before our very eyes today.

But, as the papers and radio stations of the world informed the nations in 1935, Judge Meyer of Berne has proclaimed the Protocols a baseless forgery, and that is the end of the matter. Nothing else counts. That decision was trumpeted out to millions upon millions; and it would only be disturbing to the mind to trumpet out to those millions its wash out on appeal. Thus is public opinion manufactured and manipulated, and the truth concealed about secret forces that lead the world to bankruptcy, war and revolution. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 1.50
The Protocols, with detailed explanatory notes	$ 5.00
The Truth About the Protocols	$ 2.00
The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles	$ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival	$ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please ad 10%. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

Salut fie cui ce merg spre marea biruinta Legionara. Corneliu Z. Codreanu 1938

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!

$4.50 per stamp
$0.50 postage

COMMUNISM IS *JEWISH!*

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $1.75

THE U.S.A.— A MELTING POT?

See page 16

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

MORE OF THE OTHER SIDE, page 1
SABBATH SUPERSTITION, page 9
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 7

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 2 — NO. 12 — ISSN 0145-7667 — AUGUST 1982

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

MORE OF THE OTHER SIDE

by Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

For the past ten years I have been writing about the incredible but true story of how the Israelis constantly spy on both the U.S. government and every single individual in this country. But most people never believed me; despite the fact that I have seen intelligence documents which prove it beyond even a shadow of a doubt.

Now that the captured official documents of this disgraceful matter from the U.S. Embassy in Tehran have been published, perhaps more people will finally acknowledge the truth. But I doubt it, even now, that the totally brainwashed American public will become aware of the extent of Israeli surveillance of every American citizen's daily activities.

The truth is that Israel's MOSSAD, foreign intelligence service, knows all about how you vote as well as many other details about your life. Members of this terrorist organization have been posing as FBI agents in order to gain access to confidential information about all Americans. These are the same people who represented themselves as FBI men in 1979 when they bugged the room where U.S. Ambassador Andrew Young met with PLO representatives at the U.N. This, of course, resulted in Israel forcing President Carter to fire Young within 24 hours of the meeting. Not what you might expect in a 'free' nation. But it happened.

Propaganda on a scale never experienced before in history has succeeded, almost entirely, in concealing the truth from the American people. With motives of avarice and a supreme lust for power, the Israelis have become absolute masters over this nation of sheep who seem blind to what has happened.

And did you know that not one senator, not one member of Congress or even one private citizen has the courage to protest this violation of our laws?

The recent disclosure by the Washington *Spotlight* that approximately 70 percent of the U.S. Senators allow the ADL to read all mail means that you even have American Senators engaged in spying for Israel because the Israeli Embassy is furnished with the names and addresses of all who write letters to Senators containing anything uncomplimentary about Israel.

Classified American documents which were captured when Iranian militants took over the U.S. Embassy in Tehran reveal all these things and more. Thirteen volumes of these secret documents have been published in Iran and in Europe. These surveys were prepared by the CIA under the title of "Israel: Foreign Intelligence and Secret Service."

Repeated attempts are detailed as to how Shin Beth and MOSSAD penetrate American security. It reveals a case at the U.S. Consulate General in Jerusalem where a clerical employee was having an affair with an Israeli girl. A fake abortion case was rigged against this employee in order to recruit him for work against his own government.

The telephone systems of many American Embassies have been bugged for years—not by the Russians, but by the Israelis.

Many times the Embassy Marine Guards are approached with offers of money, girls, and drugs in order to get them to become informants for the Zionists. In 1969, when I was conducting an investigation on another matter in Paris, I uncovered a ring of MOSSAD agents who were trying to blackmail the Marine Guards at the U.S. Embassy into selling information about the 35 CIA men and women working out of that embassy.

But by far the most important Israeli spying takes place in the U.S., in Washington and other places. Since MOSSAD has so many agents planted in the State Department, CIA, and FBI; the israelis always know in advance every decision made in these branches of the government. At one time, many of the IRS department heads reported tax information directly to the Israeli Embassy. And, believe it or not, Israeli agents are firmly entrenched in the Social Security Administration. When you move, get a pay raise or a new job; they know about it.

It is not by accident that almost always the National Security Advisor to the President of either party is always a practicing Zionist. At the visible end of the Zionist spectrum, let me name some people holding high rank during the Ford Administration. Included were Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger; Secretary of the Treasury, William Simon; Federal Energy Administrator, Frank G. Zarb; Attorney-General, Edward Levi; Assistant for Economic Affairs to the President, L.W. Seidman; Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, Arthur Burns; Chairman of the Counsel of Economic Advisors, Allan Greenspan; Federal Insurance Administrator, George Bernstein; Deputy Attorney-General, Lawrence Silberman; Head of White House Civil Rights Department, Leonard Garment; Press Secretary, Ron Nessen; President's Senior Speech Writer, Milton Friedman; Mrs. Ford's Pres Secretary, Sheila Weidenfeld; Chief Librarian, Library of Congress, Dr. Daniel Boorstein; and Chief of Naval Operations, Admiral Elmo Zumwalt, USN.

Intelligent readers might reasonably ask if this is true, how come you never heard of it before. Well, I can tell you exactly the reason. Since Israel controls every television network, every magazine, every daily newspaper and almost every large radio station in the land; who is going to inform the public about it? Also, bear in mind that every television program, movie or stage play; as well as all the commercials are censored by Israelis or their U.S. shock troops, the Jewish Lobby, before you ever see them. You hear a lot about dual loyalists in our government, meaning people who have two loyalties—Israel and the U.S., in that order of preference. But, in my opinion, there is no such thing as a "dual" loyalist. Dual means two, right? These people may have American citizenship, but

they are certainly not loyal to the United States of America. Loyalty is not something which can be divided. Just as the proverbial man could not serve two masters, neither can officials serve two governments at the same time. And if they place their loyalty with Israel, I have another name for them. And you know what it is.

When I speak at universities and bring up the fact that the official government of the United States of America does not now exist as a separate viable entity, but is under the complete domination of a foreign power; students and professors often laugh in disbelief. Nevertheless, I still insist that all major decisions of our government are made in Israel, by the Israeli Embassy in Washington and by the powerful Jewish Lobby. Like the Communist satellite countries follow the Moscow line, the U.S. carries out the wishes of Israel right down to the last letter. This, in turn, means that the Zionists have their hands on your throats. There is just no more delicate or polite way to phrase it.

Since most readers probably follow the establishment press and television newscasts, you are aware of how American political decisions always seem to be exactly what Israel demands both in Washington and at the U.N. You have seen many times the U.N. voting which generally follows the pattern of something like 127 to 2 U.S. and Israel on one side and the rest of the world on the other side. It hardly seems logical to imply, as the official U.S. response always does, that Israel and the U.S. are right and that the rest of the world is wrong. That sort of unreasonable justification doesn't make sense.

So I will try to give you some other illustrations. Take a look at the historical specials on television. Examine the titles such as "The Wall," "Exodus," "QB-7," "Raid on Entebbe," "Masada," and the many versions of the so-called holocaust during World War II. Is there the slightest thing about these programs which contains something about American history? Of course not. They deal strictly with glorifying Israel and some type of Zionist propaganda. Did you ever see in recent years even one program praising American heritage? I don't think so. Did you ever see just one mention of the valiant men of the U.S.S. Liberty whose red blood was spilled into the blue Mediterranian on June 8, 1967. Were these men, who gave their lives for their country, ever mentioned on any television program? No! And you never will hear them. And did you know that the only time the names of these dead and wounded men have ever been listed in print any place in the United States was in my book, *Pearl Harbor II*? Let me pose a question. If Americans care at all about these courageous men who died in vain, how come their names have never been printed except in my book, which happens to be boycotted by all daily newspapers, magazines and bookstores in the United States?

If there is a special providence in the fall of a single sparrow to the earth, as poets and philosophers alike would have us believe, then why must the names of the victims of the Liberty attack be kept secret from the American people? It has been 15 years since these men were murdered and maimed but, as yet, there have never been any public encomiums for

them. I repeat to you that the cries of the damned have not been heard throughout the land and the naked aggressions of the Israelis have not been checked. American taxpayers are continuing to pay for more Israeli terrorist acts such as the destruction of the Iraq reactor last year.

As for Congress doing anything about this ungodly state of affairs, forget it. In 1980, when then Sen. Adlai Stevenson of Illinois was attempting to get a Senate Hearing on the Liberty attack, he couldn't even get it out of the committee. On a 15-member committee he needed eight votes. He could get only five. How does it happen that almost all of our Senators and Representatives sweep the Liberty attack under the rug and will not even discuss it? What are your elected Representatives so afraid of? They seem to have an investigation into everything else. But never will they allow the American people to learn the true facts about the Liberty. Is this the true American way?

Please allow me to give you yet another splendid example of how the Israelis control events involving your own destiny, as well as your personal liberty and freedom right in your own country. Six of the gallant men who died in the Liberty attack, five sailors and one Marine, lie buried in the Arlington National Cemetery. Now you might believe that the dedicated Zionists at the Israeli Embassy in Washington and the Jewish Lobby, plus their controlled members of Congress, would never go so far as to interfere with the final resting place of these American servicemen who died for their country. Not so! Don't ever believe it!

When the Israelis learned that six of the men they had murdered that fateful day of June 8, 1967, were to be honored by being buried at Arlington beside many other American heroes; they screamed in protest so loudly you could probably hear it all the way to Tel Aviv. The Zionists did not want these men, our honored dead, buried at Arlington. You might say it would not be any business of Israel or any other foreign nation what the U.S. does with her own dead. You'd be wrong. American business is Israeli business. To them, it's all one country—theirs! Despite this, the Navy went ahead and buried them at Arlington. However, other protests were quickly heard from the Israelis. You see, a common tombstone had been made for these six comrades-at-arms. It had a line across the granite at the bottom of it which was to have read "Killed in the Eastern Mediterranean by Israel June 8, 1967." The Israelis succeeded in forcing the mighty U.S. government to bow down to their wishes by removing the word "Israel." Now it was supposed to read "Killed in the Eastern Mediterranean June 8, 1967." But even this watered down version was strongly protested by Israel and their U.S. lobby. They didn't like the word "Killed" on it. So again the wording was changed. The final version merely reads "Died in the Eastern Mediterrean June 8, 1967."

And that is exactly how the tombstone reads today. You need not take my word for it. Go to Arlington and read it for yourself. Visitors who see this tombstone will never know that these brave men gave their lives in defense of their country. These men are doomed forever to eternally lie beneath the hallowed ground in blasphemy so as not to offend the

sensibilities of the very nation which murdered them. How's that for chutzpah? How do patriotic Americans feel about this injustice when men who died for this nation are not even allowed a proper tombstone detailling their place in history? No person reading that inscription will even know that they were killed by a vicious enemy in an unwarranted attack. When you read that these men "died" in the Eastern Mediterranean, you don't have any clue as to how they died. Visitors might think that these six brave souls died of the flu or perhaps fell overboard and drowned. No one is supposed to know the secret of these men—our honored dead.

In final analysis, let me put it to you this way. If the Israelis have enough power in Washington to control people who are dead and six feet under the ground, is it any wonder that they can control all living Americans? Think about this!

You might also watch for Israel to suddenly annex Lebanon this summer in much the same manner as the Golan Heights. First, the Israelis will blitz that disturbed nation with a large force. The occupation and finally annexation will follow as soon as they feel that world opinion will permit it. According to my CIA sources, this land grab by the Zionists has already been approved by Washington. However, to make it appear that the U.S. doesn't approve of this massive Israeli act of aggression, a weak and false American denunciation will be given wide attention in the press. Then, as usual, all will be forgiven and this Israeli expansion will be approved by the Reagan Administration. This slight delay in approval by the U.S. does not mean that Washington has any real concern for the welfare of a few million more displaced Arabs. It will be used merely to make Europe and the rest of the world judge less harshly the cruel and heartless American attitude toward the Arab world. □

The American Sunbeam, 8 March 1982

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS
by Gertrude M. Coogan
Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid Millions to Conceal! — $5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED
by Gertrude M. Coogan
How To Win Back Your America! — $3.50

Order your copies from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles	$ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival	$ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please ad 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 17 May 1982

Thanks for enabling me to find out about the real character of the poison-pen Jews; what 'Masters of Deceit' they really are! Keep up the good work of spreading this vital truth. I enclose a small check to help you further your work.

A New 'Born-Again' Patriot.
D.W., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George: 24 May 1982

I hope it is not too late to let you know how much I enjoyed reading the article "The Enemy of Our Enemies, by Prof. Oliver. It is so deep, yet so clear, and gives hope for the resurrection of the cradle of civilization, Germany, in old glory and splendour. Thanks to Dr. Oliver and to you, George, for having brought and printed this magnificent article.

Please continue to pound, remind and enlighten people about that world plague, the Jews; the Jews are our misfortune! This cry should again resound ever loudly from all corners of the world, from all the enslaved peoples. The Jews are vampires, and vampires, like spiders, suck the blood of their victims; so does the Jew, living off the fruits of peoples and nations whom they enslave and exploit. They are a deadly disease.

Perhaps it will interest you and the readers how Gauleiter Kube characterized this vermin:

"What the plague, degeneration, and syphilis mean in regards to health, to mankind, so is the Jew the moral equivalent to the white population."

Keep up your excellent work for our race. We need you for the day of reckoning!

Sincerely,
K.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 25 May 1982

I am a Soviet citizen, Russian, married to a U.S. citizen, and live in this country since 1977.

It was only last year that I was able to lay my hands on a book (in Russian, printed in Spain!) by Andrey Dikiy, "The Jews in Russia and USSR," which FINALLY opened my eyes to reality.

I obtained the article, "Anti-Semitism in the USSR-Another Jewish Hoax," by O.V. Drtina, in the January 1977 issue of "The Liberty Bell" only a few weeks ago, and translated it into Russian.

First of all I would like to thank Mr. Drtina and you as publishers for such an outstanding research.

I have noticed a few errors and misprints, however. Here they are:

page 9, 2nd column, (6), the last name is KUNAEV, not KUNSEV, and he is a Kajalch, not USBEK.

Page 9, 2nd column (9), first name should read ARVID, not AVRID.

Page 10, 1st column (14), GENNADIJ, not GRENADIJ.

Page 10, 2nd column (17), patronimic MIRONOVICH, not MOROVICH.

Page 10, 2nd column (18), last name KAPITONOV, not KAPITANOV.

Page 31, 1st column (4th line from bottom), Admiral GORSHKOV, not GORAHKOV.

Page 31, 2nd column (6th line from bottom) Major-General SERAFIM N. LYALIN, not SERAFIN LYANLIN.

And since yesterday's TV announcement that a Jew ANDROPOV-LIEBERMAN is a contender to Brezhnev, who is married to a Jewess, we get the best proof that the Jews ARE the ruling group in the USSR!

Please send me additional copies of this reprint.

With great appreciation,
B.V., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 May 1982

I would like to pass along to you and your readers a few comments on the CIA booklet, The Holocaust Revisited: A retrospective Analysis of the Auschwitz-Birkenau Extermination Complex (Feb. 1979, ST-79-10001). This is the famous CIA analysis of American WWII photos of Auschwitz. The authors admit that their interest had been rekindled by the television presentation "Holocaust." I obtained a copy of the report for $5. from the Library of Congress Photoduplication Service, Wash. D.C., 20540. I would like to make the following six points:

1. The Auschwitz-Birkenau camp is less than 8 kilometers from the IG Farben synthetic oil and rubber facility at Auschwitz III which a photo on page 3 labels as BUNA, the German scientific term for synthetic rubber.

2. On page 5 the authors claim that Farben used British POWs at their BUNA plant. Why hasn't anyone used the testimony of these British POWs as eyewitness evidence for the Holocaust? These men were less than 8 kilometers from the daily extermination and cremation of 12,000 Jews, or so the authors claim.

3. Page 3 informs us that Birkenau had been designed to exterminate 12,000 people a day. But on page 6 the authors (Dino Brugioni and Robert Poirier) note that a rail spur under construction as evidenced by the April 4, 1944, photo is completed in the June 26 photo. If the Germans planned to kill 12,000 Jews a day at Birkenau, why didn't they complete the rail spur to Birkenau before June 26, 1944?

4. On Page 2 the authors claim that 2 to 3 and a half million people were killed at Auschwitz between the spring of 1942 and November of 1944. But 12,000 a day for 1,275 days is 15,300,000 for Birkenau alone. I would appreciate a recalculation by the authors as this is an obvious error!

5. On page 11 the authors claim that bodies were burned in the open behind the crematoria in the summer of 1944. This is in addition to the

12,000 a day who were taken care of by Birkenau's normal capacity. But this is nonsense as the photos of April, 4, June 26, July 26, August 25, and September 13 reveal no smoke from the crematoria, no bodies in open pits and no Jews disembarking from trains.

6. On pages 14 and 15 the authors contradict the official Polish Investigation's assertion that Gas Chamber II and III had been destroyed by the Germans in November of 1944 as they are visible in the photos of November 29, 1944, December 21, 1944, and January 14, 1945. If the Germans stopped the exterminations in November, why did they wait until after January 14, 1945 to dismantle theevidence?

Sincerely,
D.F., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Hello there! 26 May 1982

Well it's been a long time since I wrote to you, but since war has broken out in the South Atlantic, I feel compelled to inquire about your stand.

Hopefully you are FOR ARGENTINA, but I wouldn't know, when I first wrote to you I said, for an Irishman to be allied to a German was strange, since our old ancient and natural enemies are the English herrenvolk, who are first cousins to the German herrenvolk. I said then and I repeat, "necessity makes strange bedfellows" and our common enemies were the talmudic Yiddish parasites who have taken over the USA.

Now we have a war between Argentina and the United Kingdom, Britain, "Great" Britain, England, or whatever it is called, and I work in a predominantly WASP town, comprised mainly of English and German types and they subvert the history of the United States and wish to return it to England and oppose Argentina. But whereas the English of Argentina refused, throughout the history of that country (with their usual lack of magnanimity), to become citizens, I would imagine the Germans who went there in droves following the collapse of the Third Reich, would have become citizens and if so, I thought you might support Argentina through your press.

How I wish I could print and had the facilities.

In conclusion, I am considering leaving for Argentina as soon as my Irish passport is renewed, but I would like to go with comrades and not empty-handed.

I am 52 years old, my children are grown, my Spanish-Indian wife probably wouldn't leave Santa Fe, N.M. (our home), but before I die, I want just one chance to send a few of these colossal, one-eyed homosexual, hypocrites to hell and, of course, if you are for the English herrenvolk, you are against Argentina and FOR your jew-owned, Anglo-minded, shit-house American press.

It would be interesting to know.

J.D., California

* * * * *

continued on page 12

SABBATH SUPERSTITION

THE IDEA that one day in the week is better than the others and should be set apart for religious purposes; that it should be considered holy; that no useful work should be done on that day; that it should be given over to pious idleness and sad ceremonies connected with the worship of a supposed Being, seems to have originated by the Jews.

According to the Old Testament, the Sabbath was marvelously sacred for two reasons, the first being, that Jehovah created the universe in six days and rested on the seventh, and the second, because the Jews had been delivered from the Egyptians.

The first of these reasons we now know to be false, and the second has nothing, so far as we are concerned, to do with the question.

There is no reason for our keeping the seventh day because the Hebrews were delivered from the Egyptians.

The Sabbath was a Jewish institution, and, according to the Bible, only the Jews were commanded to keep that day. Jehovah said nothing to the Egyptians on that subject, nothing to the Philistines, nothing to the Gentiles.

The Jews kept that day with infinite strictness, and with them this space of time known as the Sabbath became so holy that he who violated it by working was put to death. Sabbath-breaking and murder were equal crimes. On the Sabbath the pious Jew would not build a fire in his house. He ate cold victuals and thanked God. The gates of the city were closed. No business was done, and the traveler who arrived at the city on that day remained outside until evening. If he happened to fall, he remained where he fell until the sun had gone down.

The early Christians did not hold the seventh day in such veneration. As a matter of fact, they ceased to regard it as holy, and changed the sacred day from the seventh to the first. This change was really made by Constantine, because the first day of the week was the Sunday of the Pagans; and this day had been given to pleasure and recreation and to religious ceremonies for many centuries.

After Constantine designated the first day to be kept and observed by Christians, our Sunday became the sacred time.

The early Christians, however, kept the day much as it had been kept by the Pagans. They attended church in the morning, and in the afternoon enjoyed themselves as they could.

The Catholic Church fell in with the prevailing customs, and to accommodate itself to Pagan ways and superstitions, it agreed, as far as it could, with the ideas of the Pagan.

Up to the time of the Reformation, Sunday had been divided between the discharge of religious duties and recreation.

Luther did not believe in the sacredness of the Sabbath. After church

he enjoyed himself by playing games, and wanted others to do the same.

Even John Calvin, whose view had been blurred by the "Five Points," allowed the people to enjoy themselves on Sunday afternoon.

The reformers on the continent never had the Jewish idea of the sacredness of the Sabbath.

In Geneva (Switzerland), Germany and France, all kinds of innocent amusement were allowed on that day; and I believe the same was true of Holland.

But in Scotland the Jewish idea was adopted to the fullest extent. There Sabbath-breaking was one of the blackest and one of the most terrible crimes. Nothing was considered quite as sacred as the Sabbath.

The Scotch went so far as to take the ground that it was wrong to save people who were drowning on Sunday, the drowning being a punishment inflicted by God. Upon the question of keeping the Sabbath, most of the Scottish people became insane.

The same notions about the holy day were adopted by the Dissenters in England, and it became the principal tenet in their creed.

The Puritans and the Pilgrims were substantially crazy about the sacredness of Sunday. With them, the first day of the week was set apart for preaching, praying, attending church, reading the Bible, and studying the catechism. Walking, riding, playing on musical instruments, boating, swimming, and courting, were all crimes. No one had the right to be happy on that blessed day. It was a time of gloom, sacred, solemn, and religiously stupid.

They did their best to strip their religion of every redeeming feature. They hated art and music—everything calculated to produce joy. They despised everything except the Bible, the Church, God, Sunday, and the creed.

The influence of these people has been felt in every part of our country. The Sabbath superstition became almost universal. No laughter, no smiles on that day; no games, no recreation, no riding, no walking through the perfumed fields or by the winding streams or the shore of the sea. No communion with the subtle beauties of nature; no wandering in the woods with wife and children, no reading of poetry and fiction; nothing but solemnity and gloom, listening to sermons, thinking about sin, death, graves, coffins, shrouds, epitaphs and ceremonies and the marvelous truths of sectarian religion, and the weaknesses of those who were natural enough and sensible enough to enjoy themselves on the Sabbath day.

So universal became the Sabbath superstition that the legislatures of all the States, or nearly all, passed laws to prevent work and enjoyment on that day, and declared all contracts void relating to business entered into on Sunday.

The Germans gave us the first valuable lesson on this subject. They came to this country in great numbers; they did not keep the American Sabbath. They listened to music and they drank beer on that holy day. They took their wives and children with them and enjoyed themselves; yet they were good, kind, industrious people. They paid their debts and their

credit was the best. Our people saw that men could be good and women virtuous without "keeping" the Sabbath. This did us great good, and changed the opinions of hundreds of thousands of Americans.

But the churches insisted on the old way. Gradually our people began to appreciate the fact that one-seventh of the time was being stolen by superstition. They began to ask for the opening of libraries, for music in the parks, and to be allowed to visit museums and public places on the Sabbath.

In several States these demands were granted, and the privileges have never been abused. The people were orderly, polite to officials and to each other.

In 1876, when the Centennial was held at Philadelphia, the Sabbatarians had control. Philadelphia was a Sunday city, and so the gates of the Centennial were closed on that day. This was in Philadelphia where the Sabbath superstition had been so virulent that chains had been put across the streets to prevent stages and carriages from passing at that holy time.

At that time, millions of Americans felt that a great wrong was done by closing the Centennial to the laboring people; but the managers—most of them being politicians—took care of themselves and kept the gates closed.

In 1876 the Sabbatarians triumphed, and when it was determined to hold a world's fair at Chicago, they made up their minds that no one should look upon the world's wonders on the Sabbath day. To accomplish this pious and foolish purpose, committees were appointed all over the country; money was raised to make a campaign; persons were employed to go about and arouse the enthusiasm of religious people; petitions by the thousand were sent to Congress and to the officers of the World's Fair, signed by thousands of people who never saw them; resolutions were passed in favor of Sunday closing by conventions, presbyteries, councils, and associations. Lobbyists were employed to influence members of Congress. Great bodies of Christians threatened to boycott the fair and yet the World's Fair is open on Sunday.

What is the meaning of this? Let me tell you. It means that in this country the Scotch New England Sabbath has ceased to be; it means that it is dead. The last great effort for its salvation has been put forth, and has failed. It belonged to the creed of Jonathan Edwards and the belief of the witchburners, and in this age it is out of place.

There was a time when the minister and priest were regarded as the foundation of wisdom; when information came from the altar, from the pulpit; and when the sheep were the property of the shepherd. That day in intelligent communities has passed. We no longer go to the minister or the church for information. The orthodox minister is losing his power, and the Sabbath is now regarded as a day of rest, of recreation and of pleasure.

The church must keep up with the people. The minister must take another step. The multitude care but little about controversies in churches, but they do care about the practical questions that directly affect their daily lives. Must we waste one day in seven; must we make ourselves

unhappy or melancholy one-seventh of the time?

These are important questions, and for many years the Church in our country has answered them both in the affirmative, and a vast number of people, not Christian, have also said "yes" because they wanted votes, or because they feared to incite the hatred of the Church.

Now, in this year of 1893, a World's Fair answered this question in the negative, and a large majority of the citizens of the Republic say that the officers of the Fair have done right. This marks an epoch in the history of the Sabbath. It is to be sacred in a religious sense in this country no longer. Henceforth in the United States the Sabbath is for the use of man.

Many of those who labored for the closing of the Fair on Sunday took the ground that if the gates were opened, God would visit this nation with famine, flood, and fire. It hardly seems possible that God will destroy thousands of women and children who had nothing to do with the opening of the Fair; still, if he is the same God described in the Christian Bible, he may destroy our babes as he did those of the Egyptians. It is a little hard to tell in advance what a God of that kind will do.

It was believed for many centuries that God punished the Sabbath-breaking individual and the Sabbath-breaking nation. Of course, facts never had anything to do with this belief, and the prophecies of the pulpit were never fulfilled. People who drowned on Sunday, acording to the Church, lost their lives by the will of God. Those drowned on other days, were the victims of storm and accident. The nations that kept the Sabbath were no more prosperous than those that broke the sacred day. Certainly France is as prosperous as Scotland.

Let us hope, however, that these zealous gentlemen who have predicted calamities were mistaken; let us be glad that hundreds of thousands of workingmen and women will be delighted and refined by looking at the statues, the paintings, the machinery, and the countless articles of use and beauty gathered together at the great Fair, and let us be glad that on the one day that they can spare from toil, the gates will be open to them. □

From *The Truth Seeker,* Box 2832, San Diego, CA 92112

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 8

Dear Sir: 27 May 1982

Where are the howls and the screaming, the invective, the gnashing of teeth? Where is the thirst for blood? Where are all the establishment commentators castigating; the extremist college professors who spewed out their pro-war views in pre-World War II days and became strangely silent before, during, and after the war, regarding Communist malfeasance, and who flip-flopped and suddenly became pacifist in the Viet Nam War? Where are the establishment hack writers and their stooges—the likes of Walter Lippman and Walter Winchell, their pens dripping with smears and clamoring for war? Where are all the fear tactics once used to stir up hatred, slander and war against the German people? All noticeably absent when Communists or whoever are concerned. Although we can expect

dual loyalists dispensing their cartel control of the media and publishing houses upon the captive masses and along with hectic flag-waving a potpourri of loud, relentless military music in our ears when the mark/dollar-created bandit state of Israel's aggression becomes defensible.

Now we see Churchill's rag-tag Britain sailing off, the remnants of the Great Alcoholic's empire, that was to last a thousand years. The ghosts of Roosevelt and Churchill are tagging along behind the British fleet enroute to the Falklands—a result of their fratricidal legacy.

Sincerely,
J.B., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 29 May 1982

Lately, I have noticed a couple of references to a so-called Odinist group called the Asatru Free Assembly.

I would like to warn people who are thinking about joining this group, or wasting their money on a subscription to their journal, The Runestone, to be aware. They are very anti-nationalsocialist and if you are anti-Semitic, they let you know real quick that that is just a cover-up for being Christian.

Three years ago, their sister group in London, England, expelled a group of National Socialist comrades who were operating in one of their gemoots (churches).

The Asatru Free Assembly is always quick to point out that they are very much in favor of free speech, thought and belief, but when an individual chooses to follow National Socialism, they are the first to deny you these rights.

This group is more like a bunch of Kosher Konservatives.

I've been reading their material for a few years now, and the more I've read the more it disgusts me.

If you want to belong to a true White Peoples religion, look into the Odinist Fellowship *[Box 1647, Crystal River, FL 32629 —Ed.]*. Their people have been around a lot longer, and surely aren't going to deny free speech and thoughts to their members. Membership in the Fellowship is free, also.

In the A.F.A., anybody who joins after September of 1981 has to pay one percent, before taxes, of their yearly income. Sounds pretty un-democratic to me.

With Wotan Heil, 88!
D.S., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 1 June 1982

I was reading the Liberty Bell for March 1982 and noted a few of your readers were somewhat irrate because you are apparently turning your back on the Hebrew/Christian Bible and Religion. I know that you cannot very well answer back and explain. But I think that I can help out, as I am somewhat in a position to acquire writings by "Professionals" that the average person may not necessarily have access to immediately.

For many years a number of "electrical instruments and products" have been used against human physical and brain bodies. These manufactured products made by man have helped to distort the American citizen's viewpoints.

The Old Testament and the New Testament are both master treatises designed to create a special pattern of "self-hypnosis" and the outside control of functions of the human body systems and brain by outside mechanical devices. One such instrument known to have been used to create the self-induced impression of "religious visions" is the hypnoscope.

"The Task Force Report on Automation in Psychiatry," The Psychiatry Assoc., Washington, D.C., details the use of the telemetry-electromagnetic-electroencephalogram in surreptitious entry human brain invasion using the BELIEF SYSTEM of the human subject (Belief System means the ideas of belief such as honor, valor, religion, morality, folk tales, etc.) It says that the machine uses a binary "sound" impulse or airwave impulse very similar to a morse code (and the sound may be audible or ultra-sound). This equipment, together with the Holograph, have been used to make the "subject" think he/she is having a religious vision or religious experience. . . .

It has been revealed that the NASA's ATS-6 Satellite has been used for projecting religious images on walls in Mexico, and a large number of people were fooled into believing they were seeing the image of the Virgin Mary or Jesus on the walls.

Information has been revealed to this writer, that the Hebrew/Christian Bible has been computerized for sound and picture projection. And it was revealed by the Washington Post that a Yoga teacher's works had, also, been computerized.

Leaving the Hebrew/Christian Religion really means turning away to seek individual self control, rather than being a subject of self-hypnosis and mind control by outsiders. The matter is serious.

Very truly yours,
A.K., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 June 1982

Since the time my letter, regarding Odinism, was printed in Vol. 9—no. 9, several things have occurred that I think you and your kindred should know about.

First, I received a letter from a practicing Odinist in my area. He said he wanted to start a study group. His letter was informative about himself and his plans. After some thought I sent him a letter, but right up front I told him my politics was ultra-right and that I was a devout racist. Needless to say, that was the last I heard from him. Not a peep from this faithful of Odin!

Secondly, I received the Spring 1982, No. 39 issue of The Runestone, published by the Asatru Free Assembly. On page 17 it has a letter from a member who was all upset because he found there were "American Nazis" in the first Odinit get-together he attended. He says the movement "also

attracts a group who the Odinist movement could do without." This guy probably had a movement when he came upon those wicked Nazis.

He also states that if you want to hate Jews, join The Moral Majority. This guy thinks Falwell is anti-kike. He has a lot to learn. His letter goes on with the usual anti-National Socialist drivel..

The purpose of this letter is to stress that one should look into Odinism with eyes wide open and giving a quick turn of the head now and again to check the rear. All who say Heil Hitler and Hail Odin are not what they may seem.

For myself, I know exactly where I stand: Unsere letzte Hoffnung: Hitler!

Nur Hitler!
D.J., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear George: 3 June 1982

I have enclosed $7 for 5 copies of the April 1982 issue. The comedy relief from R.D. at the end of that issue was a nice touch. Of course, the greatest music and art the world has ever known was created around the Christian legend. That's fine. It's a good story; very moving, etc. But, let's not be stupid. The Bible was no more written by God than any other book, including the Koran and Alice in Wonderland, and the doctrine espoused in the New Testament is an obvious attempt to put some poor ignorant race on the list of endangered species. On the other hand, perhaps Christianity might provide a means to rid the White Race of its more feeble-minded members—who knows?

Anyway, keep printing such tidbits of hilarity—if only to remind us that susceptability to primitive superstition is not confined to negroes.

Sincerely,
S.D., California

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 5 June 1982

I am an advocate of Arab Rights and have discovered that the same Yiddish imposters who erroneously claim Hebrew heritage are the same plotters whose Protocols are being used to destroy America from within via the legislative bodies, mass communication media, duped minorities, etc. I have recently been accepted as a member of the Presidential Task Force.

I would greatly appreciate any information or literature you may have relative to exposing the unconscionable refuse of humanity, the "Yiddish Club" of lower caste Germans, who attempted to economically strangle Germany prior to the emergence of Hitler. This is the rest of the story that the propagandists prevent from being told.

Sincerely,
A.H., Washington DC

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 8 June 1982

continued on page 37

THE U.S.A.– A MELTING POT?

OF WHITE NATIONALITIES–YES! OF RACES–NO!

By Gen. R. Never

THE U.S.A.–A MELTING POT?–YES! OF RACES?–NO!

IT IS A FACT and truth of history that the U.S.A. was created by White Racists to be a White Racist society–it was NOT a melting pot of RACES; it became and was a melting pot of WHITE nationalities. There is and must be a total and absolute difference between the U.S.A. as a melting pot of White nationalities and a melting pot of Races. As melting pot of White nationalities, the U.S.A. became great! As a melting pot of Races, the U.S.A. has declined and is falling. Was the U.S.A. created to be a melting pot of Races?–No! To prove the answer to this question, we must review the history of the United States of America, its origin and beginning; who conceived the priceless principles of the Declaration of Independence, and why?

Let us start at the point in the history of the U.S.A. when the Founding Fathers were uniting against the "intolerable acts" levied against the English colonies in America–around 1770. Over ninety percent of the "people" in the colonies were from Great Britain, the others were from Holland, France, Germany, etc., colored slaves were not considered to be people. The colonists considered themselves free Englishmen with the Rights of Englishmen. The colonies and the motherland was in fact and deed, in heritage and culture, a White Racist society peopled by White Racists who owned and condoned the ownership of slaves. *There was no integration of the Races!* That was unthinkable–there were laws against integration in each colony to prevent the stupid and irresponsible people from integration and cross breeding. But the colonies of that time were all White Racist Societies, settled by White people who lived the White Race's mores, customs, heritage, and culture. The Declaration of Independence stated to England that all Englishmen were equal, regardless of what colony they lived in, and were born with inalienable Rights which they claimed for themselves. The ten percent of colonists who were of other White nationalities also claimed these Rights of the Englishmen–colonists from Great Britain. The colonists went on to war to win their independence and set up these U.S.A. wherein only White people were citizens.

After fighting a long, terrible, and costly war for their independence as the U.S.A., and winning that war at great sacrifice, which they willingly paid as the price of independence and freedom, the White people of the United States created a new White society–a limited Constitutional

Republic wherein all responsible White men were citizens, regardless of the nation of their origin. The Declaration of Independence created a new nationality–that of the U.S.A.–Americans. All White people of all White nationalities in the U.S.A. were *Americans.* That was the melting pot of the U.S.A. All White people emigrating to the U.S.A. became U.S. citizens–and Americans–when they accepted U.S. citizenship, to abide by the mores, morality, and culture of this White society of the U.S.A. While the different White nationalities loved and cherished some of their old national customs and culture, they readily adapted to their new home with its wonderous new philosophy of the Declaration of Independence and the laws and mores as defined in the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. Thus did these U.S.A., a White Racist society, become the "melting pot" of the different White nationalities of Europe. *No colored people were "melted" in that pot! The colored people were not considered equal to the White people.. The Founding Fathers, and the people they represented, were all White Racists, proudly living their White Racism in their White Racist society of the U.S.A.* This is proven by the fact that the Founding Fathers owned slaves and condoned slavery. The Founding Fathers were proud White Racists, and were in fact and deed *proud* White Supremacists. And they had every right to be proud of their White Race and White Race's superior heritage of culture.

They also had a right to be proud of their White people's incomparable Declaration of Independence, their limited Constitutional Republic for their White people. They also had a right to be proud of their Constitution/Bill of Rights, which was and is the most advanced, most fair and just form of government ever conceived, created, and instituted by man–and it was the White man and his White Race's heritage and culture that did all this, that made all this possible. No Yellow man, or Brown man, or Black man voluntarily and willingly braved great oceans in small sailing ships, and fought the hostile savages to take this land, that is–that was–the greatest nation on earth. *Only the White man voluntarily* came to the *English* colonies–*White* Scotsmen, *White* Irishmen, *White* Welshmen, *White* Englishmen, *White* Dutchmen, *White* Frenchmen, *White* Germans, *White* Scandinavians, etc. All these *White* men of different *White* nationalities who, in the main, *voluntarily* and for many reasons, came to these shores, became Americans when they got to America. All these *White* nationalities came to America and "melted" into being Americans–*White Americans. There are no other kinds of Americans but White Americans.* When White people integrated into the melting pot of the U.S.A., they gave up their allegiance to their White national homeland and pledged allegiance to their new White homeland–the melting pot of White people, the melting pot of White nationalities, *obeying and following, most important of all, Natural Law.* All of the nationalities of Europe are of the White Race. Thence, when a Scotsman and a Bohemian woman marry/mate, they are mating within their Race as *Nature's (God's Allah's, Thor's, Odin's–call it what you will) Natural Laws demand; and their progeny will be white, with the White Race's Genetic Heritage and*

Culture—their White nationalities melt together to become Americans—White Americans.

Every colony in America had laws prohibiting integration of the colored people into the White society of the U.S.A. It was unthinkable for a White person to marry/mate with a colored person. The separation of the Races was as natural as breathing and sleeping—one does it without conscious thought. It is instinctive! Thence, in the melting pot of America, it was the different White nationalities that melted together to make Americans, and only White people were citizens, only White people of different nationalities melted together—*just as the Laws of Nature demand.*

The greatest teacher—history—proves that every society/civilization is created by the people of one Race. So, too, was the U.S.A. created by the people of one Race—*the White Race.* Every society lives that founding Race's heritage and culture. Our White people in our U.S.A. White society, living our White Race's mores, morality, common law, customs, and culture, did not have locks on doors, nor were our White womenfolk worried, when shopping or in their homes, about rape, mugging, assault, etc. But in an integrated society, a society wherein different races, with different racial cultures and heritage, are integrated, the White society—being no longer White—no longer lives the White heritage and culture of its founders. In the U.S.A. integrated society, all doors are double locked, fearful people put bars on their windows, and the womenfolk are so fearful and terrified of being mugged, raped, assaulted, etc., that they don't go out of their homes at night. Why? Because the mongrel culture of an integrated society is not the White heritage and culture, with its high morality, wherein the White individual self-restrains his acts and respects his fellow citizens' rights. The colored's racial heritage and culture is much more primitive than the White Race's heritage and culture. The White Race is far more advanced than the colored Race. You can tell how advanced a Race is in its development, by its culture, by its societies, and how it treats its women. Has any colored Race ever conceived, created, instilled, and lived an advanced society as a democracy or a republic? *No. Not in all their history.* But the White man has—many, many times.. *And each time the White man has created and instituted those highly moral advanced societies, in time they permitted integration, and this integration destroyed these advanced White societies. Every time the White man permits integration of the inferior colored races, with their primitive heritage and cultures, into his White man's superior societies and cultures, the integrated society declines and falls! There are no exceptions—this is the Law of Nature! There can be no exception! Nature's Laws prohibit the integration of the Races! Remember—Nature's Laws are absolute, immutable, irrefutable, uncompromisable; transgressors will be punished.*

A White Society may permit integration, but if it does, it will decline and fall. Integration means disintegration of the White Race. Integration of the Races means disintegration of the White Race's heritage and culture and the end of their society.

Mongrel people have never created an advanced society, nor will they ever, because and advancing society requires a stable Racial heritage and culture to survive, and a stable Racial heritage and culture is what the mongrels are lacking, and will never have, simply because they are mongrels. History's paths are strewn with advanced White societies which tolerated integration of the Races—and died: Egypt, India, Rome, and the greatest society of all—the once-great U.S.A.

The U.S.A. were, in accordance with *Natural Law,* created a White Racist society, by White Racists for White Racists, to live and enjoy the White Race's heritage and culture, and so long as these U.S.A. remained a melting pot of White nationalities—a nation of White people only—the U.S.A. progressed and advanced until it became the greatest society in history, thanks wholly and solely to the fact that they obeyed and followed *Natural Law,* and did not integrate other Races into its White Racial society. Then our White society and its religions changed their principles and dogma to accept and promote integration. Why would the greatest society on earth suddenly reverse its thinking? Why would this great White society of White Racists suddenly permit integration of the Races when they had laws prohibiting such a crime? *And integration is a crime!* Why is integration a crime? Because every person has inalienable rights to have the Racial heritage and culture of a pure Race to help them survive and pursue happiness. But mongrels are denied this right! Integration is a crime against humanity because integration is *Genocide.* Societies have the right to survive *if* they have the innate ability, and they can, *if* they remain a pure single Race society that they were created.

Today, our declining, integrated society knows a lot about *Nature's Laws* of genetics. We do know that integration breeds mongrels, and that every mongrelized society declines and eventually falls. Armed with this knowledge, it is up to our White men to reverse this integration and return to the separation of the Races that our Founding Fathers practiced, and that our ancestors practiced, and that made our U.S.A. possible.

Endowed by Nature with an instinct for survival, every form of life fights to survive. *Yet, our White people are not fighting to survive!* Why? Why are our White people permitting the colored hordes to invade their White homelands, to integrate and destroy their White societies? Why? Because their leaders are *Racial Traitors*—for whatever reason. Racial *Treason* is Racial Treason, whatever the reason. It makes no difference that our leaders may have good intentions. The destruction, extermination, and genocide of our White societies and our White Race is just as final, whether this integration was done for good or evil intentions. In fact and results, the Racial traitor with good intentions is more to be feared than the enemy who deliberately attempts to integrate the Races to destroy the society—we recognize the enemy for what he really is. But the

Racial traitor with good intentions is accepted as one of us, and he is permitted, by our own people who are stricken with blindness, to destroy our White society and our White Race because he is supposed to be one of us, and is supposed to be doing what is best for us. Our White men are disarmed by these 'good intentions,' but the betrayal isn't any less real because it is being done with 'good intentions,' nor are these good-intentioned traitors any lesser traitors for their 'good intentions'—integrationists are traitors!

With the vast knowledge of genetics and history available today, there is no excuse for our leaders, who are supposed to be the most knowledgeable and wisest of our people, not to know about the fact that integration is genocide, racial and societal treason. There is also no excuse for our White men(?) to idly stand by and permit colored hordes to infiltrate our White societies, to mate with our White people, and thus to destroy our White Race and society. Every White leader and every man of our White Race knows instinctively that integration is wrong and that colored men must not mate with our White Women, and White men must not mate with colored women. Every such integrated mating is racial treason! Those who integrate or promote integration are racial and societal traitors!

The enemies among us claim that it is a right of the individual to integrate. Is it a right for you to deny your progeny a Racial heritage and culture? No! Is it your right to integrate and destroy our society? No! Is it your right to integrate and destroy your Race and your Race's genetic heritage that tens of thousands of White people before you worked and fought so hard to maintain and keep pure, so that you might survive and have a White Racial heritage and culture? No! The inalienable rights you were guaranteed by our Founding Fathers and their priceless Declaration of Independence, Constitution and Bill of Rights, were based solely and wholly upon the genetic heritage and culture of our superior White Race.

When you, men and women of the White Race, permit integration of our White society, you are permitting its destruction, totally and absolutely, as history proves. *Your* slavish permissiveness and slavish acceptance is societal as well as Racial treason. *Your* meek permissiveness makes *you* an enemy to our White Race and society. Instead of *you* fighting against this deadly, insidious enemy integration, *you* permit it to happen and *your* permissiveness makes *you* an accessory to this crime. Permissiveness signals approval. Your permissiveness means your approval.

We White people are in a total war for survival. If this treasonous act of integration is not stopped soon, we White people, our White Race, and our White societies will not survive. In a war of survival, there is and can be *no neutrality or compromise! Either we, the White Race, win, or, we, the White Race, die. Either we patriotic White people separate the Races in accordance with Natural Law, and survive, or we integrate in defiance of Natural Law, and die. That is the issue* our White people—*You*—must face

continued on page 37

TEUTONIC UNITY

German Citizens' Initiative

Address all correspondence to: Rechtsanwalt Manfred Roeder, Haus Richberg, D-3579 Schwarzenborn, WEST GERMANY — or — Postoffice Box 148, Buffalo, NY 14225, U.S.A.

"First of all, I am under the protection of conscience. By writing books freely, I have given witness to the truth; for affectionate reasons, I wanted to serve my fatherland. With firm conviction I fought against papal treachery, and I have tried to remove the attacks against general freedom. Where is the reward for such accomplishment? This is what I am asking so that nobody thinks that I am afraid of punishment as I might be of a crime."

Ullrich von Hutten

Dear Friends: No. 21 — June 1982

When we are writing another letter this month, after the Yearly Guide was distributed the last two months, we would like to inform you about the status of the court proceedings. Very little was reported in the newspapers during the last weeks and some friends are already asking if the trial is over and judgment passed. No, this has not happened yet and most probably the trial will be over at the end of June. We know from numerous letters that you have been informed only imcompletely by the newspapers and we have been asked to report more fully about the proceedings.

Here are more details:

THE ACCUSATION

Subject of the prosecution are five explosive attacks and two fire bombings against various objects which occurred between February 21, 1980 and August 22, 1980.

FEBRUARY 21, 1980

Explosive attack on an Auschwitz exhibition in the Municipal Building in Esslingen. Carried out by Hoernle, Dr. Colditz and others. Damage to buildings.

APRIL 18, 1980

Explosive attack in Ruit against the house of the District Magistrate of Esslingen, who was responsible for the Auschwitz exhibit. Carried out by Hoernly, Dr. Colditz and others. Damage to buildings.

APRIL 27, 198 Explosive attack on an Auschwitz exhibition in the

Janusz-Korczak School in Hamburg. Carried out by Hoernle and others. The explosive devices detonated only the next day when two female passers-by touched it. One person was slightly wounded, and some material damage occurred.

JULY 30, 1980

Explosive attack on the alien camp in Zirndorf. Carried out by Hoernle, Vorderbruegge and others. Some material damage.

AUGUST 7, 1980

Firebombing of a refugee camp in Leinfelden. Carried out by Hoernle, Vorderbruegge, among others. Two people wounded.

AUGUST 17, 1980

Explosive attack on an asylant's hostel in Loerrach. Carried out by Hoernle. Three people wounded.

AUGUST 22, 1980

Firebombing of a shelter for refugees in Hamburg. Carried out by Hoernle and Vorderbruegge. Two fatalities.

The accused Hoernle, Vorderbruegge and Colditz admitted their participation in these actions in all points.

At first, Manfred Roeder was accused only of masterminding a terrorist group. Later, this accusation was extended by the court against Roeder, accusing him of being an accomplice since he became guilty of the individual attacks through spiritual influence and previous consent. The firebombing in Hamburg was considered homicide and consequently Roeder was charged with being an accomplice.

At the beginning, Hoernle and Colditz testified that Roeder had been informed of the planned attacks. But the interrogation by the Presiding Judge showed that those statements were based on presumptions only, and that neither Hoernle nor Colditz have any proof that Roeder had any foreknowledge of any of these attacks. Vorderbruegge declared that she did not inform Roeder of any attack—and that such information could have come only from her because after the first attack in Esslingen, neither Hoernle nor Colditz had any direct contact with Roeder, who at that time lived in the underground.

Roeder denied having had any foreknowledge of the cases or to have taken part in discussions about the attacks. He made it clear that this is not his method. Moreover, if he were responsible for one or the other attack, he would say so because he takes responsibility for his actions. It is not his habit to shift the blame onto others. But he cannot take the blame for something in which he did not participate. If he would now take responsibility for the attacks, it would not help the defendants—they would have to answer for their own actions.

The physical and psychological burden under which the first interrogations of the defendants were carried out were demonstrated by the interrogations of Federal Judge Maier from Karlsruhe, who took the witness stand during one of the last days of the trial. He told that on September 2, 1980, one day after the arrest of the four defendants, he was waiting the entire day in his office for the suspects to be brought before him. It finally happened at around 6:00 P.M. Only then could he begin his interrogations which had to be finished by midnight. The result was that the interrogation was conducted under great pressure of time. The nervous stress was just as great for the interrogating judge as it was for the four accused.

Judge Maier now felt obliged to complement his interrogation protocol in the case of Vorderbruegge, that he had subsequent doubts regarding the deposition of Miss Vorderbruegge. His protocol reads that Miss Vorderbruegge said, "I took it for granted that people would get hurt during the attacks." Judge Maier explained in Stammheim that this precise wording—as most of the protocol—did not come from Miss Vorderbruegge, instead it was his own diction. Miss Vorderbruegge had answered most of the time only with "yes" or "no." In retrospect, he thinks that it is possible that Miss Vorderbruegge answered his questions only with "yes" to stand in defiance as a matter of principle. He does not think that she had these considerations (endangerment of life) already at the time of her action. With this deposition of a Federal judge as a witness, the accusation of premeditated murder was refuted, in favor of Miss Vorderbruegge.

For all those who have followed the proceedings in Stuttgart-Stammheim, it was absolutely clear that at the first interrogation by the police and the judges, depositions were made which could not withstand the precise and conscientious interrogation by the Presiding Judge and had to be partially withdrawn. But this does not mean that Hoernle or Colditz, or both of them, are "informers" who made their first deposition in order to put the blame on Roeder. This opinion, which we find again and again in the circle of friends, is simply absurd, just as Miss Vorderbruegge is not an "informer." Hoernle still had to correct depositions during the trial at Stammheim with which he, at the beginning, burdened Roeder. The recollection, how things happened, where, when and what was said, came to his mind often only when he heard the statements of other parties concerned.

HOW DID THE FIRST ATTACKS HAPPEN AT ALL?

Colditz had a group of friends with whom he met regularly. At these meetings people talked about everything, but mainly about the political situation and the writings about modern history. Revisionist books like Harwood's "Did 6 Million Really Die?", Butz', "The Hoax of the 20th Century," books by Heinz Roth, etc., were discussed and exchanged. One day, rather by chance, Hoernle joins the circle. The discussions interest him little, he catches some phrases here and there, but

often renders it falsely and in a different context. His hobbies are ecology and fireworks tinkering. Already in his youth he had made fireworks. The manufacture of explosives is easy for him and just as exciting as is for others the reading of a book. When Colditz suggested, on the occasion of the Auschwitz Exhibit in Esslingen, to harrass it in some way, perhaps with spray-slogans, Hoernle answers, "I'll make a small bomb." This appeared to him in any case much simpler than spray-painting slogans.

Occasionally, in the circle around Dr. Colditz, there is talk about Roeder and his newsletters. Hoernle had heard about him, but did not study his ideas. In the autumn of 1979, he meets Roeder in the home of Dr. Colditz, and together they take a walk. He likes Roeder's positive attitude toward ecology, but he does not understand his other ideas.

In February of 1980, Colditz and Hoernle plan to disrupt the Auschwitz exhibition in Esslingen. Both go separately, at intervals of several days, to the exhibit to spot suitable sites. Hoernle suggests a "little bomb" which should be placed at a picture on display, and goes ahead with the construction of such a "little bomb." Thursday, February 21st is set for the attack.

Several days before—completely unexpected—Roeder (who at that time lived in the underground) bursts into the home of Colditz. He is very sick, has 105° temperature, and Dr. Colditz, a throat, nose and ear specialist, immediately orders him to bed and prescribes anti-biotics. While Roeder is resting in the private home of Dr. Colditz in Dettingen, the latter meets Hoernle in his office in Kirchheim and both drive to Esslingen with their "little bomb."

Late that night, after they had carried out the attack, both return to the home of Dr. Colditz. Roeder feels better and walks around in a robe. They tell him what happened. Roeder is perplexed, but finds it great that other people would do something and protest against such shows. They have a bottle of champagne together. Hoernle feels like a hero. When Roeder, whom he admires, offers him the "Du," Hoernle takes this as a compliment. The good feelings he experienced that evening later creep into his testimony. The nightly gathering became, in his memory, a drinking bout in which the beginning of the revolution was celebrated.

Soon thereafter, Roeder leaves the home of Dr. Colditz to look for a more permanent place to live since he wanted to stay in Germany for a while. The contact with Dr. Colditz ceases.

After this first attack, Hoernle and Colditz placed another bomb, this time on April 18, in Ruit, at the home of the District Magistrate, who was responsible for the Auschwitz exhibit in Esslingen. As Colditz hears about the Auschwitz exhibit being planned for Hamburg, he asks Hoernle to get there and plant a bomb. Hoernle consents.

Miss Vorderbruegge was a friend of Dr. Colditz' daughter and met Manfred Roeder through her. She is so enthusiastic about his ideas that she quits her job and offers her help to Roeder. Roeder employs her as a

secretary, to type newsletters, do filing and preparatory work for the Annual Guide, published since January, 1981, in the German language. But she is not quite satisfied, she would like to do more. After she learned that Hoernle can manufacture explosives, she persuades him to let her participate in an attack on a hostel for aliens, in order to "frighten the asylum seekers." At first, Hoernle refuses—"that is no business for girls"—but Miss Vorderbruegge insists. Finally, Hoernly gives in "to do her a favor, and because I liked to be with her." The idea of further bombing sprees comes to them spontaneously when they learn of a hostel for asylum seekers. Two Vietnamese died on August 22, 1980, as a result of their last attack in Hamburg.

Hoernle and Vorderbruegge are terrified and drive to seek help—from Roeder in Hann. Muenden. When he learns what happened, he yells at them. Miss Vorderbruegge cries constantly and Roeder realizes that both are at the verge of a nervous breakdown. They need his help, not rebukes. He suggests that they go first to eat something to calm everybody down. At the dinner and the subsequent walk, Roeder talks a lot about everything, no time remains for their own thoughts. His rethoric passes them by without being absorbed by Hoernle and Miss Vorderbruegge. Only a few words remain, and these are not understood by Hoernle in their context, but are repeated during the later depositions in the following manner: Vietnamese are half-monkeys, blood must flow. At his court appearance in Stammheim, Hoernle repeats helplessly: "Yes, at that time I didn't understand it either."

Roeder testified that he told them, in order to quiet them down, about the religious feelings of the Vietnamese. For them, life is like a flow to the final existance after death. Death, for them, is nothing terrifying. He has studied this subject thoroughly. His brother, too, who, as an American citizen, participated in the Vietnamese War, had confirmed this. Vietnamese, in rescuing their comrades, had first taken their dead and left the wounded behind. The Americans had to force their allies, with guns drawn, to leave the dead and take care of the wounded first. His brother had remarked: they behave like half-monkeys. This is what Roeder told Hoernle and Vorderbruegge that evening. Hoernle remembered only the word half-monkeys.

When the judge asked what the phrase "blood must flow" means, which Roeder, according to Hoernle, had "constantly used," Roeder does not remember. However, Miss Vorderbruegge tells that this is a quotation from a poem "by Schiller or someone else." In fact there is such a line in the "Hecker-Song", published in the Annual Guide for August 11: "Blood must flow, in thick streams!" At that time, Miss Vorderbruegge had already started the collection of poems and this phrase stuck to her mind (in case somebody thinks that the inclusion of this poem in the Annual Guide implies Roeder's bloodthirsty character, it must be pointed out that these verses appear also in other large collections of poems of modern times, like "The Eternal Fountain," 1st edition, 1955). Whoever knows Roeder must admit that this is a turn of expression which might fit into

his use of plastic linguistic usage, and that he may have repeated it humorously. But Hoernle is not able to differentiate. For him, such a remark is a challenge to act. In Stammheim he gives an obvious example of his special nature to understand or misunderstand things. When the Presiding Judge again brings up the scene of the "half-monkeys," he angrily asks Hoernle, "and you remained calm? If Roeder would have said that in my presence, I would have thrown the soup bowl in his face." Thereupon Hoernle: "That didn't happen at the table, but during the walk afterwards."

On March 18, a DPA (Deutsche Presse Agentur) news release was published in many papers that Roeder had admitted the day before, at the hearings in Stammheim, that he had asked his followers several times to blow up hostels for aliens. Together we searched in vain for clues as to which of Roeder's statements could have been misinterpreted in such a fashion, because he never said any such thing. My protocol for that day carries no comment with respect thereto. If somebody read the article in the newspaper, I can only suggest not to believe it because it simply is not true. I was present at the hearing from the first to the last minute, and this remark was not made in any connection. The words "hostels for aliens" do not appear in my protocols at all.

Roeder's final testimony concluded with the observation which I placed at the beginning of this report: that he did not participate in any bombings, nor in the "spiritual" preparations leading up to them, and that such acts of violence do not fit in with his style of seeking publicity. But he does not feel that it is his mission to restrain others who like to express their discontent with present-day conditions; his own taks, instead, are on a different plain.

It must be admitted that the Presiding Judge handled the trial exceptionally well and sympathetically. It happened more than once during the proceedings that the situation was relaxed with pleasantries and laughter. Just like the others, Mr. Roeder had the opportunity to express his opinion to every point of the accusations. Of course, one cannot assume that a fair trial will result in a mild sentence, but the hearings, conducted in a quiet and relaxed atmosphere, have greatly contributed to the fact that the initial rigidity of all defendants quickly disappeared and the depositions were given more freely and more definitively.

At the present trial, not only the life of Manfred Roeder is at stake—if the judges follow the accusations and recommendations of the Prosecution and affirm his complicity in murder, he will be imprisoned for life—but also the fate of TEUTONIC UNITY. Upon pressure by friends, we have decided to hire an additional defense attorney, the Mannheim attorney Ludwig Bock. This was a very difficult decision for us since, financially, we are competely dependent upon the help and assistance of our friends. The costs for such a defense counsel are so tremendous that Mrs. Roeder cannot come up privately with the required funds. We are convinced that the court-appointed defense counsel will do everything in his power to bring the proceedings to a good ending. Considering what is at stake, we felt justified to hire additional counsel. Please don't abandon us in this fight. Only with your help can we jump over this financial hurdle. If you send us any money, please make a note on the check: trial expenses. We would like to take this opportunity to thank all of those who have already helped us before.

On another matter: the first two Annual Guides for 1982 have been published (in German). Unfortunately, not all of you have sent us a check for our out-of pocket expenses for these—DM6,00 per copy. Please don't forget this because we, too, have to pay our printing bills.

With friendly greetings,
Ingrid Weckert

Responsible for the contents: Ingrid Weckert, Adlzreiterstr. 5, D-8000 Munich 2, West Germany.

Dear Friends: **No. 22 — July 1982**

From now on I'll write our Letters again myself, monthly and with the latest news. They will not necessarily be composed in a polished English, but hard-hitting and to the point. We simply cannot wait half a year for a good translation. Due to severe mail restrictions and the difficulties of the trial, it has been impossible for me to remain in close contact and write the Letters myself. Since January 1st I was restricted to a mere 10 letters per week of two pages maximum each. With all the other ongoing correspondence, that never sufficed for Letters on a regular schedule. Now we hope for a change in the prison conditions that will allow us to keep up the work. For we are determined to continue more than ever before!

When you read this Letter, judgment in my case will have been pronounced, but right now I can only tell you about the trial up to this point, and the pleadings of the Prosecutor General. One June 14, he asked for 12 years imprisonment for me, 7 years for Dr. Colditz, and life terms each for Hoernle (51) and Sibylle Vorderbruegge (26). The headline in the big Stuttgart newspaper reads: "Roeder cannot be convicted of murder." "The prosecution believes Hoernle and Vorderbruegge to be guilty of two cases of murder and 5 cases of attempted murder, executed by firebombs and explosives. But Roeder cannot be found guilty of these actions. The prosecutor, by his pleadings, restricted his charges to the original indictment. Only the court had extended the charges against him at the opening of the trial and accused him of murder—an altogether unique procedure in court history that the court levels higher charges than the

prosecution!

"The remaining charges of the prosecution are based on a rather unusual construction of legal theory. The prosecution believes that Roeder urged his friends to throw a bomb at the home of a judge, which was never carried out. It is further believed that Roeder took part in two actions by 'ommission.' The trial proved beyond doubt that he was not involved in any action, but he should have prevented others from committing them. Due to his personality, he should have exerted his influence on his friends."

Everything about this case was highly unusual. For 17 months I was a prisoner on remand. I was arrested on September 1, 1980; the trial opened on January 18, 1982. Three other friends, who were arrested at the same time, admitted on the very first day that they had thrown the bombs, and that I had nothing to do with it. Nevertheless, I was the main suspect, and the whole trial went under my name: 'Roeder and others.' I was supposed to have been the 'big boss' of a terrorist group, behind the scenes. It took 10 months to draw up the indictment although there was never the slightest doubt as to who committed the acts. All the time they were looking for arguments against me. After ten months, I was then charged with 'conspiracy,' but no criminal acts. In November 1981, the court changed the indictment and charged me not only with murder, but also with actively taking part in all the activities that others had committed and confessed to.

During the five months trial, there was, of course, not the slightest evidence for those charges. But instead of dropping these unfounded charges, they were changed again: now I was accused of being the mastermind by 'ommission.' I could and should have prevented all the actions of my friends—even if I didn't know anything about them!

In November, 1981, I was transferred to Stammheim near Stuttgart, where the trial opened on January 18. Stammheim is notorious for terrorist trials. Here they kept the Baader-Meinhof-Gang, and constructed a special building within the prison walls for terrorist trials only! Of course, a multi-million object, a huge hall with unconcealed steel beams, looking like an aircraft hangar, with no windows at all. The dimensions are so fantastic that one almost needs binoculars to see the five judges, communication is only possible by microphone. I am now kept at the same special 7th security floor of the prison, changing from one cell to another every few weeks, in which the Baader-Meinhof people allegedly committed suicide. But I have not met one prisoner yet who believes that suicide story.

We are kept under the same conditions as those convicted terrorists. Severe mail restriction, visitors and even our attorneys can speak with us only from another room, through a glass pane, even the correspondence with our defense counsels is screened by a judge. In one instance, a letter

from my attorney took four months to reach me! How can anyone defend himself under such conditions? I am not even allowed to have all my files concerning the case in my cell. Whenever I leave my cell, I have to strip completely and re-dress under supervision of two guards.

Every Monday and every Wednesday, there have been sessions of the court. We, the prisoners, are transported the two hundred yards to the 'special building,' all within the prison walls, in a caged police car, followed by yet another police car. Along the drive, every 50 yards a policeman is standing guard, with a sub-machine gun and finger on the trigger. In addition to many police patrol cars, a contingent on horseback all day patrols the perimeter of the prison. At least one hundred policemen are on duty when we go to court—a young girl in a Dirndl and three well-dressed seniors in their mid-fifties.

The whole thing looks utterly ridiculous!

Another specialty is: suspected terrorists never go before a normal court, with a jury, like any normal murderer or gangster does. There is no jury of our peers at all, only five judges of a superior court. One of our American friends came to attend part of the trial and saw the entire spectacle. He just couldn't believe it. No jury! And even worse: the court handpicked two attorneys for each of the accused, no protest possible. This does not mean that the attorneys are bad, on the contrary, so far I was satisfied with their work. But the fact remains that they were handpicked by the court, not by the accused, an absolutely absurd system. Prosecution, court, and defense—all arranged for by the state system! There is no opposing or controlling institution at all.

At the beginning of the trial, the press reported at length about every day's proceedings. When the case dragged on week after week, the interest, of course, dwindled away. But now, at the end, interest is coming up again. When I took the stand, all the papers carried bold headlines and articles. Here are some of them, sometimes some of them rather amusing: "Roeder tells his underground story" —"Suffering from political persecution" — "Roder, as successor to Doenitz, calls Hitler a great man and a shining example" — "Democratic System is 'humbug' " — "Roeder as 'Reichsverweser' (Vicar of the Reich) wants to clean out the Augean stable of Democracy" — "Democracy is corruption and irresponsibility, what we need is the rule of the people, according to old Teutonic tradition, the principle of the 'Thing' " — "A real German can never be a democrat!" — "Roeder calls for the unity of all Aryan nations and the integrity of all other nations, no race mixing" — "Proud admirer of Adolf Hitler."

"Roeder is convinced that the German people have been brainwashed and forced into an attitude of servility, crawling before aliens and Jews, not daring to stand up and admit their great past of National Socialism. Only the open confession that Adolf Hitler was our idol and leader can

make us free and proud again. For Roeder himself it is natural to have a pciture of the great Fuehrer in his office."

Most papers even admitted that my statements were rather convincing, and that meant for some—the more dangerous! The "Koelner Stadtanzeiger" wrote: "If it wasn't for Manfred Roeder's monstrous ideology, which makes him a dangerous demagogue, he could even be a rather sympathetic fellow. He is of great eloquence and self-confidence. Talking to the judge, he acts like a professional, salted with humor and sometimes even with a twinkle in his eye. Never is there any kind of cynicism in his speech."

Doesn't that sound rather appreciative?

Maybe the strangest thing about the whole press was: the Jewish Weekly gave one of the most detailed and objective reports, whilst the two so-called national papers carried no reports at all, but used the occasion for the vilest attack on me in a foul and abusive language. The "Juedische Allgemeine" of March 26 wrote: "The tactic of Roeder's defense is to avoid a total confrontation with the court; by this, he hopes to create a more objective atmosphere—in contrast to other terrorist trials. His defense counsels are playing it low key. Only Roeder himself makes motions—not without skill—and succeeds most of the time. For example, he reminded the court of a section of the code of procedure that has not been used for ages, according to which it is permissible to have the spouse admitted in court as an assistant to the accused."

This motion made it possible that my wife Traudel could sit with me and my lawyers through the whole trial.

The 'National-Zeitung,' on the other hand, wrote on March 19: "Roeder is living in an absurd dream world. His statements make it necessary to lock him up in a psychiatric asylum. He is a danger to the general public."

No other paper has come out with an attack like this one. It really makes you think which forces or interests are behind so-called national groups or papers. Most of the other papers carried this sentence: "Roeder condemns parliamentarism and demands the rule of the people, by the people, and for the people. With his newsletter, which he is sending out to 35 countries even from his prison, he wants to give more backbone to the people, especially to the Germans. All of his writings are inspired by idealism and are meant to help is nation."

But these papers are far from being nationalistic or having any open sympathy for us. Yet they try to be fair to a certain extent. What more do we want?

The greatest inspiration and help has been the fact that so many of our friends—particularly from overseas and many of Aryan Nations from America—have written to the court in my behalf, and expressed their sentiments and solidarity. Only recently I got to see all those wonderful

letters and want to thank you with all my heart for having written these letters. Because of the mail restriction, I cannot possibly thank each and everyone of you individually, but want to do it with this letter. I cannot prove it, but I am convinced that these fine letters have helped to give the court a real impression of what kind of people we are and what our objectives are, and that these letters have helped to create a favorable atmosphere during the trial. Most of the time the Presiding Judge was fair, trying to keep everything on a high level. That's all we want. To influence the judgment is not in our power. But having done all we can, we leave it up to God—whatever the result may be. Our determination is to carry on with more conviction than ever.

And this is what I am going to say in my final word: Look at the world! Anybody can see that it is going from bad to worse, and there is no politician, not one in the entire world, who can offer a real alternative. Show me one if you know one! They are all greedy for power or fame, but unwilling or unable to serve their nations and solve the problems. Most of them do not even recognize the problem. The problem is certainly not Russia! If there were no Communism at all, we would still have race-mixing, inflation, unemployment, degenerate art, decaying health, rising crime, and a young generation with no future. The problem is not political at all, it is not military, it is not economic; it is a twist in our thinking and living. All we want is more for oursleves or our nations. Why do we, for instance, take sides in the Falkland War? It is utterly unimportant whether these islands are inhabited by British, by Argentinians, or by sheep and seals. I have no sympathy for the Argentinian military dictators, but I have even less sympathy for the British imperialists. If they want to shoot each other, let them do it, it is none of our business. Just look at the hypocracy of the British! They have the right to use force in order to gain back a few barren islands on the other side of the globe, which they themselves had occupied illegally for only 150 years. But when Germany demanded the city of Danzig back, which had been German for 600 years and was located right in the middle of our homeland, the British started the Second World War. Germany was not allowed to take back what always belonged to her, but Britain is entitled any time to grab what she has stolen herself. And we fools support her!

The problem is not economic! It is utterly unimportant whether unemployment goes up or down by one percent. The whole system of more and more materialism is wrong. Unless we learn to live with less, but with more sense, the whole world is going to die. Not necessarily by an atomic holocaust. The world is dying already day by day. But not only our environment is destroyed before our very eyes, it is also the heredity and health of our nationhood that are twisted, polluted, poisoned, and destroyed. To save our nations and our nature is the only intelligent program for any intelligent human being! To hell with parties and

politicians!

No National Socialist has been in power for more than 30 years, but the world is going downhill rapidly. If we are not wiped out by an atomic blast, the globe will be destroyed by many 'conventional' wars. If not by wars, it will be by fear of wars and a maddening arms race. If not by rockets and arms, it will be by a run for the last resources, or even fresh water and clean air. If not by a run for wealth and riches, it will be by destruction of the environment. It not by destruction of nature, it will be by race-wars. If not by race-wars, it will be by rising crime. If we are not victims of crime, we will be victims of degeneracy, softness or simply of laziness and carelessness. But even if we could avoid all those 'Egyptian Plagues' and manipulate our way through, somehow, this world is already becoming such a gloomy planet, such a hopeless habitat with no more beauty, no more ideals, no more enthusiasm, with less and less human affection, and more and more inhuman bureaucracy and computerism, with an ever growing police force, that it becomes less and less attractive to live.

We have to turn back to what we learned from our forefathers, to hard work and discipline, with less money, less welfare, and less socialism, less state and less centralism. And less industry, not more!

Capitalism has failed, so has Socialism and Communism. What we need is the co-operation of the best of every nation, an elite everwhere, absolutely independent of all parties and international money.

I have used these months in prison already to work out some of the basic thoughts about a new society. They are revealing the only alternative to global suicide. I hope to have them out soon and translated into English. Only the Aryan nations can take the lead in this new and necessary thrust. Let's do it together! I'll work for it and live for it, whether in freedom or prison. God is our guide!

* * * * *

Forgive me for adding a personal note in conclusion: Just before the trial, the Prosecutor General announced at a press conference that the whole purpose of the trial was to have me locked up for many long years in order 'to have peace on the ideological front.' He made it clear that the intention was to destroy our whole work. Concurrent with that, a colossal smear campaign in the press was started about the 'greatest trial against Neo-Nazis ever held in Germany.' I was labeled 'the most dangerous radical' and was convicted by the press before the show even started.

At this point we felt obliged to hire two of the best lawyers to defend me. Too much was at stake. The court had given me two official defense counsels. As it turned out later, they were not bad at all but rather co-operative, but we couldn't know in the beginning and could not take any chances. That means that after the trial we will have to pay four attorneys and, of course, all the court costs—a fantastic sum.

We are not in panic about it, for we know: where God guides, he provides. But friends urged us to share our needs in order to give them a chance to play their part as they feel directed. What is more: any donation is strengthening our spirit, bringing us closer together with our friends around the world, and confirming our conviction that this, our fight, is our calling and should be continued—especially under trials and tribulations.

Please keep writing, especially now under continuing hardships!

Yours ever,

LATEST NEWS ON THE ROEDER TRIAL:

In the Stammheim trial, Manfred Roeder was sentenced to 13 years imprisonment. The other defendants received the following sentences: Raymond Hoernle—life imprisonment; Sibylle Vorderbruegge—life imprisonment; Dr. Colditz—6 years imprisonment.

In his conclusion, the Presiding Judge stated that discussions were held to consider "security measures" for Manfred Roeder' This was not done at this time. It means that it can be decided at a later date, and that Roeder might never regain his freedom.

Since the trial has already been held at the highest level, an appeal is not possible. There is only one revision which might be admitted—if a considerable error on procedural matters can be proven. The admission of a revision would be decided by the German Supreme Court in Karlsruhe. As things stand now, such a decision is highly unlikely.

The Presiding Judge said in his conclusion that he expected the decision on Manfred Roeder will have the result that he will be forgotten in a very short time; that his circle of friends will disintegrate; that he will not continue to write circulars, and that his wife and his six children will undergo extreme suffering. The latter indicates a precedent in German legal proceedings, namely that the family of a defendant has been drawn into the final adjudication. This reminds one of the Old Testament's revenge of visiting the inequities of the father upon the children.

The prediction that the circle of friends will fall apart is now up to you. We have confidence that you will not leave us. We can promise that we are going to continue our efforts. We have enough material for the letters, even if Manfred Roeder would be prevented for some time to write himself.

It is important that we can now rely on your help. We need personal contact with you. Please write directly to:

Manfred Roeder
ueber 5. Strafsenat/OLG
Urbanstr. 18
D-7000 Stuttgart 1, West Germany

or to:
Familie Manfred Roeder
Haus Richberg
D-3579 Schwarzenborn/West Germany

Any help is gratefully accepted. Checks should be made out to Manfred Roeder and sent to him at Haus Richberg, D-3579 Schwarzenborn.

Ingrid Weckert (Secretary)

"WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?"

by William Gayley Simpson

For Race Intellectuals!

From Nietzsche to Modern Politics
Applied Philosophy for Racial Living
Today!!

CHAPTERS:
Marriage — Family — Race Difference
How Communism Works
With Zionism

An Encyclopedia of knowledge upon which a movement can be built.

758 PAGES
$8 PER COPY

Plus $1.00 for postage and handling

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA 25270

The Book That Made The Jews So Mad They Had To Invent The Movie HOLOCAUST!

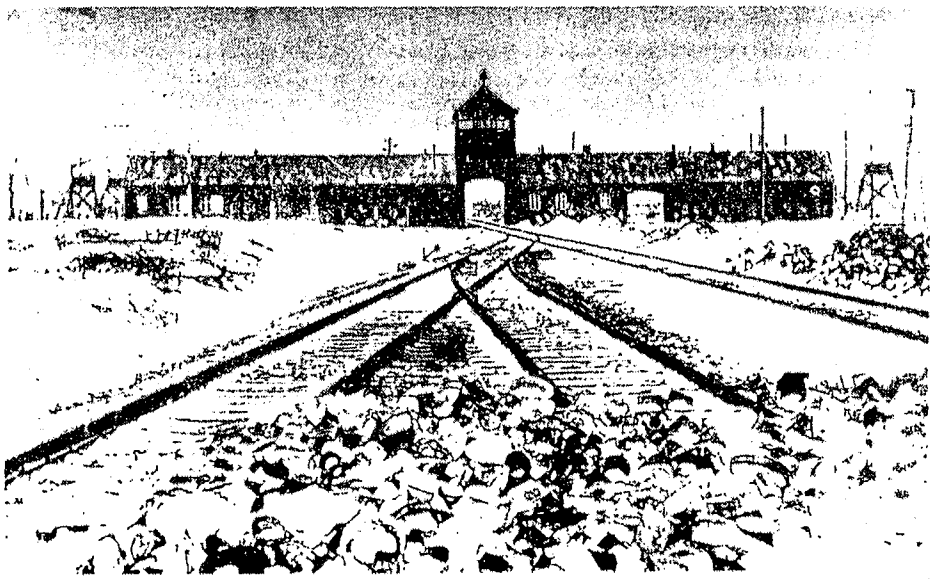

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

$ 1.50

AN UNBIASED EYEWITNESS REPORT
ON THE REAL LIFE IN A CONCENTRATION CAMP
THERE WERE NO GAS CHAMBERS!

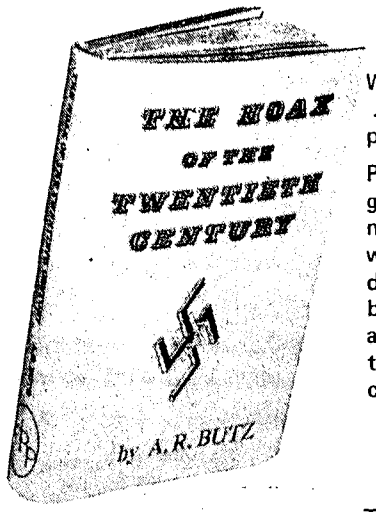

THE "HOLOCAUST" –
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
$6.00 plus $1.00 for postage & hdlg.

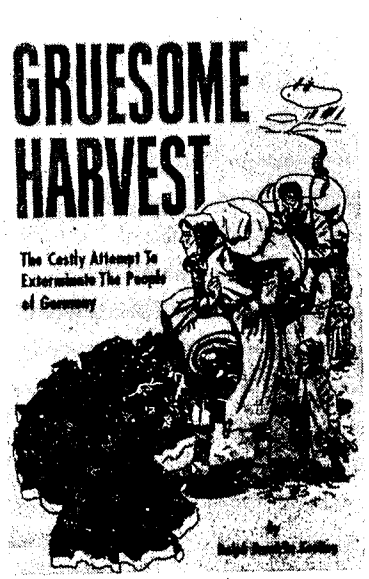

$ 4.00 Please add 10% for postage and handling! $ 3.00

For a sample copy of our monthly publication, *The Liberty Bell*, a copy of our extensive list of 'Eye-Openers,' and several revealing reprints, send $2.00 to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA.

THE U.S.A. – A MELTING POT?, continued from page 20

up to *now*. If our White societies are to survive, then our White Race must survive—you can't have one without the other! If you love our White people's U.S.A. and our White people's Declaration of Independence, if you love our White people's Constitution and Bill of Rights, you will rise up and fight our deadly enemies—those who integrate and those who promote integration. In this war for survival, our enemies are not playing games; they mean business every step of the way—*and so must we!* Nature will not help us. Nature neither loves nor hates any specific form of life. Nature creates the different forms of life and gives them the ever changing environment to adapt to. If a life form is fit—it survives; if a life form dies, it was obviously not the fittest, unfit to live and procreate and survive. So it is with our White Race—either we prove our fitness to survive by fighting for our survival, by preventing and eliminating integration with the colored Races, in accordance with *Natural Law,* or we die! In this war for survival, there can be no neutrality, no compromise. Either our White Race remains pure and our societies return to being White societies, and survives—or our White Race and our superior White societies permit integration and mongrelization—and dies! We White Americans must return to the White heritage and culture of White Racism that our Founding Fathers created and left us in trust. It takes but common sense to understand that our White society can only exist if it is peopled by White people. We White people have been covertly betrayed by our leaders into a melting pot of integration of the Races. But we can denounce and execute these societal and Racial traitors, and fight to regain our White heritage and culture. We White people and our White societies *can* survive and we *will* survive *if* we fight to survive, and put a lid on the melting pot of integration. Whatever the cost to survive, all White people owe it to their White progeny and posterity to pay that cost! □

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 15

I never would have known about "The Plan in Action" and many other subject matters, nor subscribed to The Liberty Bell if you hadn't sent me the various items you did voluntarily, probably hoping I had sense enough to learn something worthwhile. I am pleased about everything you do, produce and write. That's damn well pleased.

My best wishes to you and my thanks.

W.J.S., California

* * * * *

RONALD REAGAN MUST LOVE THE JEWS!

From a newspaper item of June 4th: "U.S. warning Romania to let Jews emigrate . . . President Reagan and members of Congress say they will warn Romania's communist government that it would lose U.S. preferential trade status if it does not expand Jewish emigration to Israel."

Romania was given to the Soviet Union by a Rockefeller tool, Pres. Franlin D. Roosevelt. He had stopped General Patton from taking Prague and Berlin before Stalin's forces could get there. He then betrayed American interests at the Yalta Conference by giving to the Soviet, six East European countries, including Romania.

So as partners in the Rockefeller–Kremlin Alliance, the Rockefeller partner is telling Romania, a subsidiary of the Kremlin partner, what to do. Romania is told to increase the number of Jews allowed to leave that country to go to Israel. Even Reagan should know that the Jews won't go to Israel; they will come to America.

The bandit State of Israel was formed by a murderer, Menachim Begin. (The British Government had advertised a $48,000 reward for catching him.) President Truman, a Jewish satellite, recognized Israel almost before it was officially formed. He gave Begin the power to drive a million Arabs from the Palestine homes they had occupied for centuries.

The murders and sufferings of the Palestinians enraged the Arabs in oil-producing areas of the Middle East. Consequently, they formed a coalition of oil producers which shot prices up to astronomical heights. This made the United States a debtor nation and shoved the dollar still further down toward extinction. It's what the Jews did. But Ronnie still loves them.

You will be astounded at this: There is more oil in the north slope of Alaska than there is in Saudi Arabia! If this were allowed to be produced, America would no longer be a debtor nation and oil prices would tumble, unemployment would be almost stopped, and the United States would be saved from total ruin. But the Jews won't allow it. Why does Ronnie love them?

The middle class of White people, the backbone of the country, is being exterminated by impossible interest rates and devastating Federal taxes. These are caused by outrageous Federal expenditures, mostly unconstitutional. Blame the Jews.

Jews own the Federal Reserve System. This is impoverishing millions of Americans now being fed by taxpayers. Many of their former employers have been forced out of business by high interest rates, devastating taxes and onerous paperwork for the I.R.S. See what happens when Jews own the banking system? However, Ronnie loves them.

From The Spotlight of June 14th: "From 1946 through 1980 (not 1981), the United States has given Israel . . . and a myriad of other foreign nations $2,304,257,900,000 in foreign aid. That's not millions of dollars, or even billions of dollars—but trillions of dollars taken from the American taxpayers. Sen. Jesse Helms . . . . told the Senate that as of May 11, the Federal debt totaled $1,060,237,928,516.01."

Now see what the Jews have done to us. There would be no Federal debt if twice the amount of that debt had not been given to Israel and other countries. Israel received $18,490,073,000. If it had not been for the Jews, there would be practically no unemployment. Working people would

be able to buy houses at reasonable prices. The erection of those houses would employ carpenters, etc., who, in turn, would buy merchandise which would employ millions more. The materials used would employ still more millions. All those thus employed would be able to buy automobiles and other goods. This would be a prosperous country.

An Israeli ambassador to Britain was shot, supposedly by Palestinians. Menachim Begin retaliated by putting Beirut to flames. In the first two days alone, in retaliation for the attempted assassination of a Jew, at least 230 human beings were killed. This catastrophe was done with American planes and tanks, financed by American dollars. No wonder the U.S. has lost the respect of the civilized world! Yet Reagan loves the Jews.

Jews are only 2.9% of the population of the U.S.A. But how can we get rid of them? Every country they have infested has been ruined. No country wants Jews, just as no dog wants fleas. Don't bring in more Jews. But President Reagan wants to do so. I wonder why.

L. Lee Layton, Delaware
9 June 1982

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 17 June 1982

At a flea market in the area I found Jurgen Thorwald's books, "Es begann an der Weichsel" and "Das Ende an der Elbe," both published in the fifties. Although the books are anti-Hitler, they contain a wealth of information about the last months of the war, when millions upon millions of people kept their unshakable faith to the last hour, were then overrun by the Red Army and consequently tortured, slaughtered and raped until they died, or herded like cattle into trains and shipped away—never to come back.—Ghastly! And how the U.S. troops behaved when these poor refugees arrived at the Elbe. I wonder if I had read the books at that time if I ever would have entertained the thought of coming here.

It was a pleasure to read "The Uses of Religion" and how brilliantly Dr. Oliver traces the development from tribal rituals to the urgent question of a unifying ideology for White people now. Will we live to see it?

Faithfully,
Mrs. J.T., Washington DC

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 19 June 82

Enclosed is money order for a year's subscription to The Liberty Bell.

A new book by Nicholas Tolstoy, "Stalin's Secret War," states that Stalin's death prevented plans to start World War III in 1955 and to overrun Western Europe. We should have worked with Adolf Hitler in WW II.

Did you watch "60 Minutes" on TV when they had the "Nazis" on? Let me tell you something that "60 Minutes" DID NOT TELL YOU:

They said when the Nazis moved into Byelo-Russia (White Russia), they killed over a quarter of the population. You might like to know where they REALLY went. Russia is composed of 3 races: Moslem-types in the South, Mongoloid-looking, thick-faced types in the East, and White Aryan

in the West, descendants of Viking immigrants (Yurik became Yuri, Helga became Olga, as in Olga Corbett, gymnast). Stalin was deadly afraid that the White Russians (of which I am one, my grandparents having escaped in the late 1930s), would, upon hearing Adolf Hitler's programme of racial eugenics, ally themselves with the Third Reich. He forced them over to the far eastern part of Russia (really Eurasia) in the late 1930s where many of them died. So there!

Good luck.
F.Y., New York

* * * * *

18 June 1982

A GREAT VICTORY – FOR THE JEWS
A TERRIBLE BLOW – TO THE U.S.A.

From a big headline in "The Morning News" of June 18th: "Argentine President ousted . . . Buenos Aires, Argentina—President Leopold Galtieri, the army commander and architect of the disastrous, undeclared war in the Falkland Islands, was forced into retirement by his fellow officers on Thursday."

Galtieri was pro-American. Under his leadership, Argentina was outstanding among the anti-Communist countries in Latin America. Communist forces are working to weaken the defenses of the United States on its southern border. Gen. Galtieri was an obstacle to their designs.

In the war to destroy the United States, the Communists won the first battle when the Jew newspapers, led by the "New York Times," helped Fidel Castro displace Batista in Cuba, thereby turning the island over to the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance. With Cuba as a base, troops were sent to African countries, such as Angola, to bring them under Soviet influence.

The Rockefellers had previously dislodged the Rothschilds from control of the continent of Africa. Now, invaded by Cuban troops, it is being taken over by the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance, which is also working to destroy the United States.

Their first objective was the Panama Canal, the creation of Pres. Theodore Roosevelt. Panama was then part of Columbia. To get a free hand, a revolution was staged in Panama, making it independent. (Later on, during Woodrow Wilson's Administration, Columbia was given $25 million by the U.S.A. for the loss of Panama.) Inhabitants of the new state had a low standard of living; the advent of the Canal was a big boost to them.

The U.S.A. built the Canal on its own territory and ran it successfully for years. The low freight rates of oceanliners, through the Canal, enabled the products of California and other western states to reach the East Coast economically. This was a tremendous boon to the country.

Then occurred a weird incident. Pres. Jimmie Carter, a Rockefeller tool, proposed a treaty with Panama, "giving back to Panama ITS Canal," and millions of dollars to keep it. With this money, the dictator of Panama paid off some of the loans incurred at Rockefeller banks. This treaty was

ratified by 68 Senators. All of them should have been hanged for treason.

The Central American countries had been getting along peacefully with their economies slowly improving because of trade with the U.S.A. Now, with Panama settled, some strange forces stirred up dissension and warfare. Diplomats and emissaries from the U.S.A. (Zionist controlled) helped by muddying the waters. Reports coming to the United States are so confused that it is almost impossible to tell what is really going on in Guatemala, El Salvador, etc.

At this point, Argentina's President Galtieri apparently took a hand. He trained anti-Communists who went to Central America and tried to straighten things out. So apparently the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance decided to oust him.

Following is a version which appears correct, but is not guaranteed. Zionists in the British Government started communications with Pres. Galtieri of Argentina. They pictured a South Atlantic organization headed by Argentina and the Union of South Africa. It would control access to the fabulous undiscovered mineral welath of Antarctica. The Falkland Islands were included as being critical. They should be taken over by Argentina. Galtieri was encouraged by some in the British government to do so. He got the approval of Pres. Reagan. So he captured the Falklands. Then he discovered that he had been double-crossed by Pres. Reagan who gave his support to the British.

President Galtieri is now out. The last big stumbling block in the path of the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance in their drive to wipe out the U.S. from the South is now gone.

Mexico is yet to fall, but that may not take long. The whole southern part of the United States would then be open to invasion by superior forces of the Soviet. Yet the latter could not even fight a war if it were not for the help given it by traitors in the United States.

The Jews have 2.9% of the population of the United States. Before it is too late, what are we going to do about, and to, them? L. Lee Layton

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 19 June 1982

I have your March 82 issue and it is terrific!

I have been working many years for our people (White Supremacy), quite a few years in the John Birch Society (which I now regret, to a certain extent). I did some good but hate myself for spreading mistaken ideas about Adolf Hitler and National Socialism by Robert Welch.

My Best,
W.V., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 19 June 1982

I have just finished "The Social Contract" by Robert Ardrey and so now I know about "Alphas" and "Omegas." Hitler was an Alpha and so was George Lincoln Rockwell. . .

We are at the very beginning of an anti-egalitarian reaction which will sweep the Jews and our other racial enemies away and which will either

rejuvenate the Gothic-Faustian Western Culture or may create a third Occidental Civilization. . .

As things are at the moment, the West is a scene of perpetual revolution. Trotsky would be right at home on any Human Relations Commission, or any branch of our-Big-Brother-which-art-in-Washington. . . .

Sincerely,
B.H., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 June 1982

I thought it was about time that I wrote you another letter as lot of things have happened in the meantime.

I received a letter today from a Tony Campaigne who is executive director of the Foundation to Rebuild America. He wants to get signatures together to get Judge Leo Milonas kicked out of his Federal Judge job.

Milonas has been freeing criminals and turning them loose on society. Max Lindeman broke into a Sisters of Charity Convent and raped, sodomized and mutilated a thirty-year old nun. Lindeman was at the time on a three year probation sentence, and Judge Milonas turned him loose on a five year probationary sentence.

In a case of this kind, in my opinion, Judge Milonas is a worse criminal than Lindeman, and he should be taken out and hanged.

A lot of these judges use the excuse that there isn't room in the penetentiaries. That can be cured easily. We have more people than we need. Coddling this kind of people is costing the good people millions of dollars every year and it isn't worth the trouble. If the penetentiaries are too crowded with criminals, start herding ten or twelve into each cell and give each and every one of them a hunting knife. When all but two or three of them are dead, shoot them and clean out the cell for the next group of candidates. When the word gets around as to what goes on in the penetentiaries, we won't need but very few of them.

Back in 1924, in this town, the KKK was strong. I saw 12,000 march down Main Street, six abreast, with their robes on and a gun over their shoulders. The sheriff prowled the streets at night with four or five Kluxers in the car, and we didn't have any crime. You could walk any place in town, at any time of night, and you were as safe as you would be in your own home. Some guy shot another in the parking lot of a pool room and it was headlines in the paper for two weeks. Now they put something like that back in the middle of the paper and it won't take up more than an inch of space, and you never hear anymore about it. If these judges love the criminal so much, we should put them on the receiving end. Go in and get them, hang them on the nearest tree. The White people in this country will never get anywhere untill they pick up their guns and go to work. It's the only way.

I try to keep from buying anything that has a "U" or a "K" on the package. It is getting almost impossible. Ninety-four percent of the people in our country eat about anything, but the other six percent are very

finicky about their eating habits, and so they are forcing the food producing companies to pay a rabbi a big salary to stand around and see to it that no lard gets into the oleo, and the cost is added to the product, and it is costing us natives around $23,000,000 every year to see to it that these gas inhalers don't get polluted. I noticed that the products from the Food Club company in Skokie, IL, don't have the U or K on their products, and since Skokie has 7000 of these gas inhalers that claim they survived the imaginary gas chambers in Hitler's concentration camps, I assume that this company is a gas inhaler outfit, and it is thus understood that there is nothing to worry about in their products. It is about time the White people in this country rose up and made themselves known and heard.

White people are a funny bunch of critters. If a few of them get together and start an all White organization, of course the Jews are going to call them racists, terrorists, Nazis, Fascists, bigots or sick heads in their newspapers and TV. Then the rest of them don't have the guts to stand up and be men instead of mice, so they say, "Oh, I wouldn't belong to an organization like that! The Jews might call me an anti-Semite and I wouldn't be an anti-Semite for anything in the world." Well, buddy, if you can't stand to be called an anti-Semite or a bigot, how would you like to be called dead? If this thing keeps on, that is exactly what you are going to be called. These people intend to wipe the White people from the face of the earth. I don't worry about the Christian religion, but I do have some feeling for the White people. Rabbi Rabinovich, in his speech before a crowd of rabbis from all over the world, in Budapest, stated that the White babies being born today would be the last of the White Race. Their plans are to fill all the White countries with mongrels from all over the world till the Whites are reduced to a minority and then turn these mongrels on them and wipe them out, then the Jews will rule the world under slavery. They say the colored races will be easy to rule, and all the Jews will live in luxury.

The Jews say that they are the only human beings on earth and all the rest are animals, and their Bible says that it is no crime for a Jew to kill an animal. They own the Federal Reserve System and have boosted the interest rate so high that millions of people are loosing their homes. They don't like the idea of animals living in homes. They want them to live in pig pens. The wonderful Jews will live in the homes. This thing is going on because the White people are scared to death that the Jews might call them names. What do you care what they call you? They call you pigs. They hate you. 27 countries in Europe chased them out at one time or another for doing the same thing to them that they are doing to us now. Are we stupid enough to let them get away with it? We are about a 70 percent majority. Are we so cowardly that we are scared to death of a six percent minority, who haven proven time after time that they are the worst cowards in the world? The only time they get brave is when they have you outnumbered ten to one and have you hog tied. In a case of that kind (as we can witness in Lebanon today), they get brave as hell. Look what they

are doing in the Middle East. We have furnished them, for some stupid reason, enough war material to blow up the earth, and they are using to murder the Arabs who don't have a chance. These people have lived from murder for the last 3,500 years. 2,500 years ago the Egyptians were calling them "the cutthroats across the river." They never had a homeland. You have to work to have a homeland. These gas inhalers won't work. Did you ever see one of them in a coal mine or on a farm or working on the streets or building houses? They have no business in Palestine. That land has belonged to the Palestinians for 2,000 years. Churchill, Roosevelt and Stalin gave them permission to go in there and murder these poor people and take their land away from them. What business did they have to give away something that didn't belong to them? The whole thing is just plain rottenness. The United States used to be an honest nation. Now we back the rottenest people in the world in their murder and torture. What has happened to us? It is time we cleaned this country up and started over. All we have to do is get rid of the gas inhalers. What do you say, we get organized and go to work?! Being unorganized, we are helpless. We don't care what they call us in their jewspapers, movies or television.

Let's turn around and start calling the pigs PIGS or RATS.

Yours,
A.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 29 June 1982

I enclose my check for a year's renewal of my subscription to The Liberty Bell.

The best article in the June issue was the item by "Michael Bakunin." I hope that you will encourage him to write more. By the way, the original Bakunin wrote an essay, which I believe has never been translated from the French, in which Bakunin lambasted Marx's First International Workingmen's Association for being largely staffed and controlled by Jewish journalists, intellectuals, and financiers. Someone should translate it sometime.

I hope that Dr. Oliver will be contributing more essays to your magazine in the near future.

"Michael Bakunin" and others who seek a third way between capitalism and socialism might be interested in reading Hilaire Belloc's "Servile State," which is as anti-capitalist as it is anti-socialist, and all the writings of Ralph Borsodi, especially his "Prosperity and Security." Belloc and Borsodi stress that no one can be truly free if he does not own and control the means to earn his own livelihood. As is well-known, few people do own such means in the U.S. today, most of us being dependent on employment by some corporation or government agency.

Sincerely,
B.N., Arkansas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 29 June 1982

Even though my employment hours and pay were cut to approx. three

days per week months ago, I want to extend my subscription for two years instead of one. Also, my recent tax refund is allowing me to buy more books and pamphlets from you than I could otherwise. So herewith is my latest order.

Thanks, Mr. Dietz, for enclosing that material on the Christianity debate in my last order of June 3, and the back order for " Christianity and the Survival of the West." I find the whole topic intellectually explosive!

Sincerely,
G.H., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 29 June 1982

I had to wince at the first casualty figures from Lebanon: 10,000 "enemy" dead, 100 Israeli dead! Obviously the only way to get a ratio like that is to shoot unarmed civilians. Now the number I hear most frequently is 40,0000. That means at least a year of Israeli occupation while the Jews clean the place up so that it doesn't look too much like scenes from their own "holocaust" movies. Mustn't confuse the stupid Americans!

On a lighter note, I was happy to see that Mitterand and his band of merry Bolsheviks are getting a glimpse of the brick wall at the end of the tunnel. Less than one year of Socialist government has crippled the French economy to the point that a new program of "austerity" is in order. This political U-turn is only a temporary measure, of course, and the journey to the end of the rainbow will resume just as soon as the economy recovers from its first encounter with Socialism. Or, as the French finance minister put it, "the time for gathering the cherries has not yet come." The old carrot-on-a-stick trick.

I have enclosed articles from the L.A. Times & Herald Examiner that I thought you might find interesting. The May 11 Times piece is an excellent example of the behavior of Liberals when confronted by facts. . .

Thank you for helping to open our eyes.

Sincerely,
S.D., California

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell: 1 July 1982

I am a White male, 21 years of age and am interested in any newsmaterial you can send me. I am presently incarcerated and would like to know if there is a subscription price to prisoners.

Respectfully,
Al Sawdon, No. 43837
2605 State Street
Salem, Oregon 97310

[We've sent a package of "goodies" to this imprisoned White man; would any one of our readers care to enter a subscription for this youngster? —Ed.]

* * * * *

Dear George: 3 July 1982

Enclosed are $5. for the same order of stickers which you shipped and I did not receive as of April 8. But it's not your fault; you know how the niggers in the postoffice are. They stopped my mail delivery altogether when I got a letter with KKK on the envelope. But I got that straightened out.

Have you heard this one?

"What does the Postoffice and Kinney Shoes have in common? —Both have 30,000 Black loafers.!"

I am sending you a copy of a letter the Tribune published in their paper; you can bet the kikes didn't like it!

Were are these peace groups now that called me a baby-killer when I came home from Vietnam? The real baby-killers are the terrorists who are invading Lebanon; so let's stop talking from both sides of the mouth when it comes from Israel. The World Court should put Menachim Begin on trial for war crimes.

Thank you,
W.H., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 July 1982

Still reading the Sturdza memoirs. He attributes Germany's defeat to three reasons:

1) Hitler's effort at saving Il Duce after the latter attempted to play World Conqueror in the Balkans. That diverted some 40 divisions from the task of invading Russia. Also delayed it so that winter would overtake him.

2) Very poor treatment of the occupied people—he did not use good psychology with them and exploited them and drove them back into the commie camp.

3) The Canaris Conspiracy, which hatched the 20th of July plot. So many important generals were in on this plot that there could be no hope of secrecy of important battle plans. Sturdza can not figure out why Himmler's agency could not detect this conspiracy, unless Himmler might have been part of the plot himself, perhaps.

My Best,
G.I., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 13 July 1982

I have been meaning to subscribe for some time. I am a Vietnam veteran and knew long ago something was wrong with this country. By reading "The Spotlight," "White Power," "NS Bulletin," "Straight Shootin'," "National Socialist" (quarterly), etc., our racial predicament has become clear. From your May and June issues, things have become even clearer. The Jew parasite menace must be stopped cold in its tracks. If the White Race vanishes from this planet, this neat little pebble in the

cosmos will become a dunghill if not vaporized or polluted. If we wake up our Aryan kin, there is a chance that we could maintain our survival and make real progres towards an ideal civilization. White men must focus their attention on our historic enemy, the Jew. Now is the time to expose this threat. My duty, now, is to inform the misinformed. Mr. Dietz, I am proud to relay the ammunition you provide monthly. Glad to be aboard and will support you as often as possible.

Heil Hitler!
M.D., Washington

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 14 July 1982

Thank you for your sample copy of The Liberty Bell. I found it very interesting.

Reading your Letters to the Editor, I found several people upset at you for exposing Christianity for the fraud it is.

Through "The Spotlight" I came to know about the Odinists, and their publications are very educational and scholarly. I have become very interested in their work.

Best of luck and thank you.

Very truly,
Mrs. J.F., Montana

* * * * *

Dear George: 15 July 1982

Greetings from South Florida. I am writing you today to let you know how much I appreciate your valued work in exposing the evil workings of the Zionists and other Jew scum the world over. I especially enjoy reading the Liberty Bell magazine.

I am sending you a small donation to help you further your wonderful work.

In this envelope you will find a cartoon of the sitting skeleton watching the Jew Boob tube. George, I really believe that this cartoon would make for a great phone booth sticker. What do you think? *[We are now in the process of producing just such a sticker; they should be available shortly. —Ed.]* Could you possibly get me an estimate as to how much 500 to 1000 would cost? I would be interested in ordering 1000 if the price isn't too high. Either a self-stick or a lick-stick sticker would be good.

Anyway, if you have a chance during the next couple of weeks, please look into my proposition. I think everyone will always stop and look at a cartoon in a rest room or phone booth, especially if there isn't too many words to read.

Keep up the good work; we are with you all the way down here.

My Best,
D.M., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 15 July 1982

Thank you very much indeed for so kindly sending me the recent packet. . .

If I may say so, "The Liberty Bell" has become even better of late with its high quality articles on philosophical and religious matters.

I did some months back send in a letter respecting the article by Narodnikov which was unique in exciting some opposition from me. *[This letter was published in our June issue, page 33. —Ed.]*

If at any time there should be any convenient opportunity to mention my new booklet "National Socialism: World Creed for the 1980s", a complimentary copy of which I sent to you several months ago, and which is of course a reprint of the article by me in No. 3 of "The National Socialist," it would be very helpful. *[We are planning to reprint this article in one of our future issues, if we get permission to do so; meanwhile, the booklet may be obtained from: Colin Jordan, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, No. Yorks. HG3 5JQ, England, for $2 incl. postage. —Ed.]*

It is truly a tremendous task which you are continuing to accomplish with your publishing activities.

My very best wishes, yours sincerely,
Colin Jordan, England

* * * * *

To Whom it May Concern: 16 July 1982

I am a student at New York University, which, I'm sure you know, has a largely Jewish student body. For two years I have felt the Jews stepping all over me in their attempt to monopolize the University. I can now more fully appreciate those of you who try to stop them from monopolizing our country. Something must be done.

I have recently come across some of your literature and am greatly interested in getting more information. Some of my friends and myself are interested in passing "The Word" on to others who feel like we do at NYU. Who would believe we'd be second class students to the Jews? The time has come for me to take action.

Please send me some sample literature for my own information and some leaflets, bumper-stickers, flyers, etc. to distribute on campus to get people involved in the right cause, to make them aware, before it is too late!

I would also be interested in attending lectures and if anyone informative will be speaking in or around NYC, I would love to attend before the fall semester begins. Any information you can send me is appreciated.

Sincerely,
Miss K.E., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 16 July 1982

I am writing to you in hopes that I can get free issues of your publications. I would gladly pay for them but I am incarcerated and cannot aford to pay. If you would send me issues, I would see to it that they be passed around.

Thanking you in advance, I remain

very truly yours,

Charlie Richie No. 109942
Holman Prison , Rte. 2, Box 37
Holman Station, AL 36503

[We have mailed a package of goodies also to this prisoner; any one of our subscribers care to enter a subscription? —Ed.]

* * * * *

Sir, 21 July 1982

I'm writing you in regards to your Liberty Bell. I would like to receive a couple of issues or a subscription to it. I'm in prison and will be for some time. I am getting involved in White movements here and do agree that we are getting cheated and that needs to be stopped! I am going to do my part in stopping it and in getting others involved as well. Could you please send me your magazine or other literature of what's going on out there?

Thank you,
Allen Johns No. 87519
Box 188, La Grange, KY 40032

* * * * *

Dear George Dietz: 23 July 1982

I distributed most of the Hoax of the 20th Century leaflets that I received from you with my last order. I distributed them to the faculty offices of censored (Oakland) University. I gave one to almost all of the history professors there. When I took a history class there, we read the "Hoess Affidavit" as factual and not as a statement extracted by torture.

Yours truly,
D.H., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 26 July 1982

I truly enjoy your magazine. After wasting years with useless groups such as the John Birch Society, the Voice of America crowd, and the Fuller Evangelistic Association, it is good to hear the elevating truth of White Racial Unity in The Liberty Bell. I particularly enjoyed a report that dealt in part with Rhodesia and pointed out the stupidity of its White rulers who sold out their Race. Maybe you can get information on the condition of the Whites now stranded there?

The Christian religion doesn't fare too well in the magazine, however. The picture of Billy Sunday dancing with a representation of Jesus Christ was pure blasphemy. Sunday was a cheapjack evangelist on the order of Jerry Falwell. I have no respect for either of them and you can lampoon them in any way you see fit. But to mock and ridicule the Savior is to puncture God's name. It's bad luck, Mr. Dietz, it's bad luck.

And, please, no more letters from nellie, slobbering Arminian "ministers" who can't tell enough how much they "love" the murdering Jews. I say send them to the bandit state of Israel and be rid of them.

With the hope for prosperity and effective communication for your publication, I remain

Yours sincerely,
H.M., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 July 1982

When I was a kid, we used to open each class with the Pledge of Allegiance. Here's a new pledge, updated to suit the America of the 1980s:

"I pledge allegiance to the Trilateral Commission, and to the Plutocracy for which it stands.

One world, under David Rockefeller, with usury and inflation for all."

'Nuff said?

K.A., Minnesota

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell: 28 July 1982

My Preferred Choice Bookplan had, as one of its May, 1982, selections, "Holy Blood, Holy Grail," by Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln, who are associated with England's BBC. When I ordered the book, I had no idea it would be more controversial than their outline had indicated.:

"The subject of this book could constitute the most shattering secret of the last two thousand years, a secret linking Jesus Christ with an Arthurian dynasty and the Holy Grail.

"In 1891, a poor French priest discovered something in his mountain village at the foot of the Pyrenees that enabled him to spend the equivalent of five million dollars.

"The secret of explosive and controversial proportions radiates from this little Pyrenees village to encompass the whole of Western civilization. Its repercussions stretch all the way to contemporary politics and the entire edifice of the Christian faith.

"Could Jesus have been married and have fathered children? Is it possible that He did not die on the cross? Does his bloodline still exist, guarded by an international secret society that involved such well-known names as Charles de Gaulle and Andre Malraux?

"However one judges its conclusions, this is a book that reads like a historical detective story and cannot fail to arouse tumultuous interest among readers of history, mysticism and religious puzzles."

The international secret society, the Prieuro de Sion (Priory of Zion), have goals so similar to those of the Learned Elders of Zion that the authors, while deploring the anti-Semitism associated with Protocols, conclude that it is unlikely that they are not one and the same. It is suggested that a protege could be accepted as the Second Coming!

The US publisher is Delacourt Press, 1 Dag Hammerskjold Plaza, New York, NY 10017. It is a 412 page hardbound for $5.95 at your bookstores.

After reading Carroll Quigley's "Anglo-American Establishment," it should come as no surprise that the author's research identifies the royalty and nobility of the West as Jewish.

Quigley's book can be ordered from Book in Focus, Inc., Box 3481,

Grand Central Station, New York, NY 10163, for $20. postpaid.

Best regards,
Mrs. A.F., Florida

* * * * *

The following are letters addressed to Mr. Arthur Rouner, Jr., D.D., Pastor of the Colonial Church of Edina, 6200 Colonial Way, Edina, MN 55436, written by three of our subscribers in response to a letter by Mr. Rouner which was published in our June issue.

Dear Mr. Rouner: 30 June 1982

Having had the opportnity ro read your letter as published in the June issue of The Liberty Bell magazine, it is my opinion that you were quite unfair with the National Socialist White People's Party in your *ad hominem* argument.

They were trying to tell you that the Jews Oppenheimer, Teller, and Cohen were in great part responsible for the development of a terrible earth-destroying weapon. What the NSWPP brochure neglected to state was even more pertinent, however. Jews are supporters of every anti-Christian scheme ever devised since the Crucifixion, including Communism and Zionism, both offshoots of that Pharisaism we know euphemistically as Judaism.

Your reaction to the truth—with "horror"—is therefore indicative of the general entropy of organized Christianity: Warmongering Jews presently murdering at will in Lebanon can be rationalized by many Christians as the Will of God being carried out by His Chosen People. But let a White man, a Christian who does not believe the self-promotions of Jewry, tell you that the Jews generally misuse that special status accorded to them by unwitting Christians, and it is called hatred, contempt, and abuse.

We have every right, and the obligation in fact, to hate the Jewish enemies of Christ and our Aryan race. We are duty-bound to oppose the conspiracy against God and Man.

I think you might take into consideration that it was a Jewish ploy, viz., the Chosen People hoax, that placed even atheistic Jews in premier positions throughout the Western world. It was also a Jewish plot that overthrew Christian Russia in 1917, i.e., Bolshevism.

If an entire people is guilty—it is guilty.

For Christ, Race and Nation,
Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin, Euro-Am. Alliance

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Rounder: 19 July 1982

I recently read a letter you wrote to the NSWPP.

First, let me say I am not a member of any organization, religious or otherwise. If you will, I would appreciate you reading this letter instead of destroying it.

I understand the sincerity of your beliefs. I, at one time, had these same

thoughts, but became disenchanted with the Blood of the Old Book, and the self-destruction taught in the New Book.

With these thoughts in mind, I would like to ask you some questions, and ask you to read the Bible as I have outlined.

1. Are you aware that the contemporary Jew is, for the most part, Jewish by adoption only? And that very little, if any, blood of the Jew, as depicted in the Bible, remains in their veins?

2. Are you aware that the contemporary Jew comes from Southern Russia, and is descended from Turkic and Mongol stock, and is called a Khazar?

3. Are you aware that the Bolshevik Revolution was planned, financed, and accomplished by the Khazar Jew?

4. Are you aware that the Khazar Jew fought against American troops in our Revolutionary War, and that England was controlled by these people even at that time through the Bank of England, that is Jewish owned?

5. Are you aware that our involvement in all but the Mexican War was caused by the Khazar Jew, in their attempt to control the peoples of the world?

6. Are you aware that the National Council of Churches, and the World Council of Churches, are controlled by these same people, and that the reason for that control is the eventual destruction of all religions but Judaism, and the total mixing of the races?

7. Are you aware of the teachings of the Bible? If so, I'll refer you to chapter, book and verse. Prov. 12:15; James 4:17; Ezekiel 33:1;. . .

There are two books you should read, and I think the NSWPP would be glad to furnish you with them if you would but contact them. The titles are: "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" and "The Talmud Unmasked."

I think, if the Dead Sea Scrolls are ever translated by totally unbiased scholars, you will find Christianity was given to the White Race in particular, for the destruction of the White Race. It seems to me, if the Bible is to be believed, the Jew was condemned by Christ in his time, and by Him, so I wonder how the Jew all of a sudden became "The Chosen", after they killed Him. Even today they reject Him, according to their Talmud, and if the Bible is believed, no one shall enter into the Kingdom of Heaven except through the Son; so how does the Jew remain "The Chosen?"

I care not that you destroy yourself. The thing that bothers me is that you seem to be leading your congregation along this same path of destruction, as so many other men of the Cloth are doing.

I know I'll not be able to influence your thinking to any great degree, I leave that up to you, as you are the only one that can change your mind. To be able to do that, you have to have an open mind, as well as the desire and ability to use it.

Sincerely,
Johnny Lee, Arizona

28 July 1982

Dear Sir:

In the June issue of the monthly magazine LIBERTY BELL, to which I subscribe, I read a copy of a letter of yours that you had written to the National Socialist White People's Party in Minneapolis. It seems the National Socialists had mailed you some literature to be posted on your Church's bulletin board wherein it was stated that the three major scourges of mankind, namely the Atomic, Hydrogen and Neutron bombs, had all been invented by Jewish scientists. You seemed upset that this fact was even mentioned, and took issue because of this stance.

I am vitally interested in the moral and ethic issues of our time, and I do hope you permit to respond to your letter. I can assure you that it is not my intent to denigrate you, however much I may disagree with your reply to the NSWPP.

First of all, I wonder whether you write such letters of abhorrence and revulsion to the ADL or some other such organization when they send you obviously ANTI-GERMAN holocaust propaganda material? I have seen some of that stuff forwarded to Christian churches, and I have yet to read an appropriate reply by a minister where such "avowedly inflamatory and dehumanizing attempt to deride and defame and degenerate a whole people," to use your words, was attacked.

Regarding these nuclear devices, which have all been invented by Jewish scientists, and the impetus to which came from another Jew, namely Albert Einstein, it must be clear even to you that the "ethnic" and religious affiliation of these people was no coincidence. You probably read that before the advent of the Second World War German science was furthest advanced in the research of the atom, yet when the war came, there was something within the hearts and minds of the (real) German scientists that restrained them from perfecting these horrible weapons. And do you know what was this "something?" Their German and/or Christian ethics and morality! The Jewish scientists in the United States obviously had no such restraints. And you want to tell us that this matter should not be discussed? The fact that you think as you do, and misunderstand such fundamental issues of our time to this extent proves to me (again) why Christianity is currently in such a moral dilemma. One does not have to hate to see the truth.

Sincerely,
Hans Schmidt, California

* * * * *

19 July 1982

Dear Mr. Dietz:

Thank you for the books I received from you. They are very interesting. Also thanks for the couple of Liberty Bell and Der Schulungsbrief magazines.

I have to point out one thing, however, which I really don't like in these magazines, and it is definitely anti-Christian character which marks these publications. You have a great responsibility, you can influence a lot of people. Please, do not attack Christianity and especially our Holy Roman Catholic Church, which was founded by our Lord Jesus Christ and

is represented at present by our Pope John Paul II, direct successor of St. Peter the Fisherman. Do not attack Vatican, do not attack Holy Inquisition, do not attack Holy Jesuitic Order. One day you will have to answer God Almighty—please, remember it.

The article written by certain Mr. Ralph Perier made me really laugh. Its title was "Jews love Christianity." This is the best joke I ever heard in my life. Jews are fighting nearly two thousand years against Christianity—but they love it. How can it be so? Only imbecile can believe it.

All the best, with the greeting

For Christ and Race,
G.S., Argentina

* * * * *

Dear friends: 28 July 1982

I am Greek and National Socialist. I belong to the organization GOLDEN DAWN. We fight against Jewish Capitalism and Jewish Bolshevism. We demand an independent and united Europe, a Europe of the Aryan Race.

Greece is the bulwark on the edge of Europe against barbarian hordes (Turks). Greece now is in danger not only from slavs but from barbarian Turks. Of course, behind Turkish expansionism in the Aegean Sea is Zionism. Jews covet the Greek islands such as Cyprus and Crete. What is your opinion about barbarian Turks? As you know, the Turks don't belong in Aryan race because they are Mongols.

I want you to send me your magazine and in turn I will send you our publication of GOLDEN DAWN.

With best NS wishes,
G.P., Greece

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 9 August 1982

Enclosed is $5. Please send me 20 copies each of the reprints "Begin's Bloodsoaked Past" and "Remembering Martin Lucifer Coon."

I'd like to contribute an approach I've found very useful in arguing with people about Jewish power in the U.S. I compare the position of the American Jewish community in the U.S. to that of the Communist Party in the Soviet Union. In neither case is their control of their respective society total, but it approaches it.

This technique seems to work when people ask, 'But what do you mean 'The Jews' control America? No small group can control a big country."

I think it's an analogy that sticks in peoples' mind.

Thanks,
R.M., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 August 1982

I want to acknowledge receiving the material you sent. And I want you to know I find it very good reading. I'm from a southern town where I never saw a nigger until high school, then they were my downfall. I've

battled with them ever since. It would be an understatement to say I just hate them.

And now I realize that I have another enemy, "The Jew," because for one reason, they put the niggers where they are now, in our schools, and in some places in our homes. With me being in prison, I have to live right along beside them. But you can believe they know my feelings and they walk well around me.

Well, George, I want to thank you for the reading material and "The Liberty Bell." I'll pass them along when I finish them. And believe me, anything you send will be highly appreciated. You can rest assured that I have no difficulties receiving any kind of material, as long it is straight from the publisher.

Keep up the good work, before long the White people of this country will unite, or they will perish.

Sincerely,
Charlie Richie, No. 109942
Box 37, Holman Unit
Holman Station, AL 36503

* * * * *

Dear George: 12 August 1982

I am sorry for the delay in answering your quite excellent package of 8 Liberty Bell publications, but due to a stabbing of a nigger, I've been on lockdown, waiting for these people to imprison me even more. I'm now on 23 hour lockdown, except for one hour out for shower, etc.!

Your choice of subject matter is quite excellent and a congratulation on your degree of taste (Heil Hitler!). I really get into "Letters to the Editor," but now I've got to turn to you for help, and to your readers, because any books, or literature, has to be DIRECT FROM THE PUBLISHER; that's a bitch too. Would it be too much to ask if you or your readers could send me a few books that I've listed?

1) Auschwitz; 2) Mein Kampf; 3)Which Way, Western Man?; The Hoax of the 20th Century.

I would be deeply pleased if you could help me spread the word. I would also like to regularly correspond with some of your readers.

Thank you and Heil Hitler!
Robert Wymore, No. 90302
Lousiana State Prison
Angola, LA 70712

* * * * *

Dear George: 14 August982

It has been some time since I took the time to write you a letter, but in the recent past I have been doing a lot of reading.

Thanks to the American taxpayer, the Jew problem has gotten worse for the world. At first they came into our cities from their Ghettoes, then they took over the money systems, then into the governments, and finally got a whole area they falsely call a homeland, which is nothing more than a safe center for their world corruption. We used to only have the

Communists to worry about, but now with American taxpayers help we have Zionism.

Lebanon is paying for our sins, as did Egypt and all of the Middle East. The Jew (The Arabs' Medfly) MUST BE SPRAYED until they exist no more.

Keep up the good work, but keep an eye open for the Seed of Satan.

W.R., U.S.N. ret., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 15 August 1982

Enclosed you will find $10 to help in the effort. Also, I was wondering if you might know of anyone with extra copies for sale or possibly any plans to republish the following title:

UNFINISHED VICTORY

by Prof. Arthur Bryant, Publ.: MacMillan, 1940.

This book is beyond a doubt the finest work ever written in English that describes the background and the reasons why the National Socialist Revolution eventually made its way to political power in Germany many years ago. I would like to obtain an extra copy or two, if possible, to occasionally loan to friends in the hope that some of my "boobgeoisie" (as Dr. Pierce might put it) friends might be awakened to our peril.

Always enjoy the articles in "The Liberty Bell' and some of the critical letters sent you which you publish are some real lulus: i.e., the Asst. Pastor of the AME Church in Rhode Island, the fellow whose ancestors were from Heidelberg, and the nut who wrote you as "Dear Fascist." I sometimes wonder where these mentally deranged "yo-Yos" manage to crawl away from under some rock and much less write a letter.

Also, the fellow who signed himself as N.R., Missouri, in the last issue of the "Liberty Bell" certainly hit the nail on the head as far as I am concerned. If racialist groups intend to advertise public gatherings and expect the populace to attend, then, as the man said, "if you're going to have a show of strength, then, by God, you'd better have strength to show!" You grow tired o these clown sideshows, as he put it, after a while. It is better to recruit quietly and earnestly and have your meetings in small private groups until the time has been reached to go out into the streets with the strength to control those streets, and then we do the "running off of the trash," as the writer from Missouri might have put it.

Well, I'll close for now and wish you all the best.

H.I., Arkansas

WANTED: One or two copies of *Theodore Roosevelt on Race, Riots, Reds & Crime,* compiled by Archibald B. Roosevelt, Sr. — A good, clear Xerox copy would suffice, or a copy to borrow. *ALSO:* One or two copies of *Unfinished Victory,* by Prof. Arthur Bryant, published by MacMillan, 1940. Send all offers to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

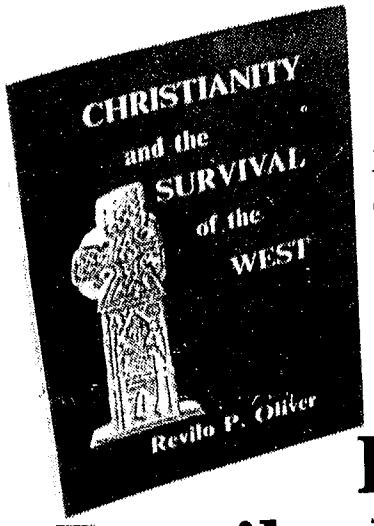

Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — $4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

Salut pe cei ce merg
spre marea biruinta
legionara. Corneliu Z. Codreanu
1938

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Cornelin Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270, today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!

$4.50 per stamp
$0.50 postage

COMMUNISM IS *JEWISH!*

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

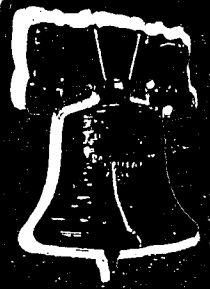

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY
$1.75

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

page 17

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE

THE COMING RELIGIOUS REVOLUTION, page 1
ONWARD ARYAN WARRIORS!, page 3
FACING MIDDLE EAST REALITIES, page 11
INJUSTICE AT NUREMBERG, page 51
RANDOM THOUGHTS, page 55
SOME EMBARRASSING REMINDERS, page 58

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 10 — NO. 1 ISSN 0145-7667 SEPTEMBER 1982

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

THE COMING RELIGIOUS REVOLUTION

This article first appeared in *Speak Out* No. 66, 5 Aug. 1982. *Speak Out* is an occasional newsletter, circulated privately and anonymously by one of our supporters. To receive copies as they are published, please send donation for printing and postage costs in cash, to be forwarded by us to the publisher.

The religious revolution predicted by Crystal will indeed come. It will explode into the world with great violence. It will dominate the next phase of the bloody and violent history of our misbegotten species. It will blow the Right Wing and Left Wing completely away. When the religious revolution comes, the best thing to do is to flee to the tall and uncut timber, and hide yourself well, and lie low until World War III blows over.

The Right-Left age is over. The Right and Left rose together and they will fall together. The political terms "Right" and "Left" should have been left on the French tennis court where they were born. It is the collapse of the Right-Left orbit of thought which brings the religious revolution. The failure and collapse of the Right-Left control mechanism leaves a vacuum which will be filled.

In order to understand coming events, it will be necessary to understand theogony, the science of god-making. Atheism is not especially useful. The scientists are on the same payroll as the Reverend Clergy; that is to say, the payroll of the Establishment. They often tell the same artful fibs the clergy tell. The scientists have failed to maintain the integrity of their racket. The best thing is to take a good course in comparative religion in a good university. Then you can understand the manufacture of gods, and how the theogonist seeks to create a collective consciousness which he can manipulate.

The peoples of the ancient world had a common stock of theological ideas which they traded with each other, just as they traded in obsidian, dyestuffs, and slaves. In general, religion was not then the fraud which it has since become. It was carried on with naive honesty. The objective of the mythological formulations was not fraud or deception, but rather the exploration of important truths.

The jackass preachers of America have played a leading role in Judaizing the country. The typical American Fundamentalist preacher ought to have a Bible shoved into his ring-ding-ding. When you hear one of these idiots braying over the radio, it is important to know the source of his ideas. Many of them preach about the end of the world. This is very

popular. A lot of people are fed up with the world as it is today, and they want to see the end of it. But all these ideas are of great antiquity.

Everything in the Hebrew Bible is second hand. The flood story, for example, was a thousand years old before the Hebrews ever heard of it and incorporated it into their Book of Genesis. The gods of Sumer and Akkad tired of the human race and decided to wipe them out with a great flood. But the god Ea warned his favorite mortal, Utnapistim, that the flood was coming and told him to build an ark. The clay tablets from the library of Assurbanipal, recording this matter, are a thousand years older than the Book of Genesis. The ark which Utnapistim built conforms to the exact naval architecture as the ark which Noah built a thousand years later.

Loki, the ancient Nordic devil, murdered the popular and dearly beloved god, Baldur. In reprisal, the gods seized Loki and chained him to a rock. A serpent was draped above him to drip venom upon him. Loki's wife sits beside him and holds a cup over him to catch the venom. When the cup is full, she has to go empty it, and the venom drips upon Loki's skin, causing him to howl with anguish. At the time of the end of the world, Loki will be unchained and allowed to go out to wreak great disaster in the world.

I used to hear the Hebrew version of this ancient Aryan myth told by the Reverend J. Frank Morris over station KTAT in Fort Worth, Texas. Norris was a great Judaizer. He predicted that Satan will be unchained to create great havoc in the world. "Behold, he cometh down upon you in great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time."

But this basic myth is much older. It goes back almost to the time of the last ice age. In the Aryan myth, Zohack was the great evil-doer. Zohack practiced human sacrifice. Every day two handsome youths were beheaded. Their skulls were cracked open and their brains were fed to Zohack's sacred serpents, which could subsist on no other food. The hero Feridum captured Zohack and chained him to Mount Damavand, where he will remain until the end of the world. At that time, he will be released and allowed to go out and to do great mischief in the world. The sleeping hero Kresaspas will awaken and go out to fight and destroy Zohack. The idea of a final showdown between good and evil is much older, thousands of years older, than the Hebrew Bible.

The coming religious revolution will exploit these ancient myths. Actually, the religious revolution marks the downfall of modernity, the failure of both the Right and the Left. We are often asked to believe that the Right Wing will save us. But when we contemplate the silly rabble of charlatans who run the Right Wing, we are bound to see that such a hope is foolish. No man who is in the Left or the Right need apply to me for any consideration as an honest man, or even a bona-fide human. The coming violent religious revolution will blow them all away, and the world will be a better and cleaner place when they are gone. There will indeed be a great disaster, but many of the things which will be destroyed are totally evil things which ought to be destroyed. The American mass media system, for example. The new Laser beams can vaporize heavy metal objects at a distance of 5,000 miles. The printing presses can be vaporized, the TV transmitter towers twisted and fried, and the motley rabble of Jewish charlatans who run this system can be dispatched to the richly and fully deserved oblivion of Ninevah and Tyre. □

The

ONWARD ARYAN WARRIORS!

The following is a speech given by Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin, Commander, Euro-American Alliance, Milwaukee, WI., on Saturday, 7 August 1982, at the White Action Rally in West Allis, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin.

The fall of Germany in 1945 was declared by the Jews and their sycophants to be the final chapter in the *New Order*. It was thought at that time that White Nationalism had seen its best days, and would instantly recede into oblivion.

But it obviously was not the end of White Nationalism. It was the bloody beginning of the Aryan response to overt Jewish control and distortion of the European Culture. That we here today still believe in Germany's great Crusade *against* Jew-Bolshevism, moral depravity, destruction of racial standards, and *for* all the mighty decencies that Germany bled and died for, is proof that what seemed forever crushed is still very much alive.

Why do you suppose the Jews continued to harp on the subject of Adolf Hitler and National Socialism? Because they are dead? Now the Jews still complain about old Haman, chronic ripers that they be, though Haman remains a target now only for the *beardie-wierdie* known as the *Hassidim* and some of the very mainline Orthodox. Hitler, on the contrary, is resurrected constantly and discussed by every branch of conspiratorial Judaism. The subject of Hitler and National Socialism provides grist for the Jew masochism syndrome. But it is more than just that—I think you will agree.

The Jews know that the IDEA did not die in flaming Berlin 37 years ago. They know that ideas whose times have come do not perish because their leading exponents are no longer alive. Ot hers rise to take their places in the ranks.

True, Hitler can never be replaced; like the late Commander Rockwell, he was unique. But the IDEA to which they acted as servants is still with us and with our enemies, the Jews. Whatever part of National Socialism you may accept as your own, whether it be the political and the social programs, the military area, the eugenics, *Lebensborn,* and the other scientific motivations, still, it is the National Socialist racial program that we Aryans must have, or we will be finished as a race and a culture.

America did not understand what the real meaning of National Socialism was to the White-Western world. America did not understand that it was not Capitalism nor Communism, but a third system of Aryan caring; the building of a White commonwealth based upon the principles

of honor, honesty, and charity that had been the hallmarks of our Gothic Age. Enthralled by the Jews as early as 1913, the United States could not be expected to understand that the racial and political regeneration of Europe was the first breath of White salvation for America.

But the Jews knew that, were Hitler to first save Germany, then the rest of Europe from Bolshevism, the impetus for the White man to resist everywhere and to counter-attack would be established by Germany's successful example. And once the example of Aryan victory over Judaism—Pharisaism—spread to America, the Jews knew that their foul games would be over forever.

That is why the arch-kike Samuel Untermeyer declared total war against Germany as early as 1933, before anyone had uttered a peep about so-called 'Death Camps.' In the name of International Jewry—Usury-Finance Capitalism and Red-Terror Bolshevism— the *World-Kehillah* that Untermeyer served, with full knowledge that the German Counterrevolution of 1933 was more than just a parochial event in history having to do with one country only, decided that again the stupid *Goyim* in Western Democracies must be launched in a World War against Germany and its struggle for the White race and the European Culture. They knew that National Socialism was something big—something to capture the hearts and minds of Aryans all over the world; a crusade with the power and the dynamics to sweep the Aryans back into power and unseat the Jewish usurpers. Thus did the *sheeny* propaganda machine go into high gear—in every country over radio, press and cinema.

ADOLF HITLER — 1889-1945

"It is necessary that I should die for my people; but my spirit will rise from the grave and the world will know that I was right."

Today, what began as a second Renaissance in Germany fights on under many associated banners. All over the White world, organizations—such as those assembled here tonight—struggle to rejuvenate healthy White racialism and nationalism.

And we must be doing it—or our old enemies, the Jews, would hardly be as concerned as they obviously are. They fear us more than the ghost of

Adolf Hitler, because we represent the Future. What we here today actually represent to the Jews is an undaunted resolve, an undefeated challenge. WE WANT OUR WORLD BACK, JEWS,—AND WE MEAN TO TAKE IT FROM YOU!!!

Every day we become stronger: Our numbers grow. More White men are preparing to fight, to struggle and wrestle with the kikes rather than submit. There is something beautiful in the Aryan comradeship that we have all worked so long and hard to develop. Who would have dreamed just ten years ago that so many White groups *could* meet and work together?

And that is what is promised for the future: Cooperation toward the common goal of Aryan Victory. If I seem to dwell on this motive, it is precisely that racial comradeship is so vital. For years, the Jews and the Wogs have hoped, and, yes, have prayed—to whatever strange gods Jews, niggers, *et al* pray to—that we Whites would never be able to organize, and if organized, remain so envious of others and so protective of our petty bailiwicks that the very idea of cooperation would be unthinkable.

There are a few amongst our White ranks who unwittingly refuse to become part of a common struggle. But more every day have come to the realization that they cannot stand alone—and hope to be successful against the Jews, the anti-White controllers of the ZOG, and the tens of millions of non-Whites who hope to displace the White man here in America.

What we all must ever keep in mind is the constant nature of our struggle. The unalterable fact of history is that someone always wins every war—someone always loses. There are no permanent standoffs, no never-ending *status quos*. If we do not dedicate every ounce of our strength to the task of gaining our objective, which cannot be anything less than the total, absolute vanquishing of those dark forces which presently threaten the existence of our White race, then it remains within the realm of probability that we shall be defeated. Defeat means racial death for the White man.

We would rather win—and we mean to see that we do!

If we do not win, each of us in this room who has been identified by the ZOG will be proscribed, and our families also will be denied the ordinary means of simple existence. Remember that we speak here of an internal war, with concentration camps for dissidents, and massive rationing of necessities to insure life—food, medicine, and energy.

The important thing to keep in mind is that we live in the critical period of White history. Like the Weimar Republican period in Germany, the struggle could go either way for us. Without the intervention of the National Socialists in those dark days of the 1920s, Germany most certainly would have become a Communist state.

Beware, therefore, of Jew attempts to divide the White race into separate ethnic cells. Ethnic divisions are the sure route to the grave of our race. *White* must be one and indivisible.

America has become a corporate Marxist state. The Jew is, at present, lord and master over the internal and external affairs of this Zionist Occupation Government. The Soviet Stooge, called the Communist Party U.S.A., need not incite open revolt against this Jewish system of governance, which adopts every Red idea within a decade after its announcement by Gus Hall. The Jew-nited States is the *Ripe Fruit* spoken of by Lenin, and the Jews fully intend that America fall totally into Communist hands, which, when turned over to see their backs, display the *Mogen David.*

The foul and filthy Jews have systematically destroyed the beauty and meaning of our *Stars and Stripes,* replacing the *Colors of the Republic* with a vile dollar sign ($). Down has come the *Holy Cross* of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ—up they have raised their vicious insignia, the *Mogen David,* the *Minorah,* and the *Hammer and Sickle!*

There is not room in my heart to forgive the heinous treason which the Jews have practised against this Republic; I am but a man. If God cares at all for his Christian-White children, He will punish these transgressors: Punish them for the millions upon millions of innocent White-Christian persons they have persecuted and have slain in the name of their Bolshevism; punish them for their overthrowal of Christian nations and their rulers, those kings and Tsars who upheld the Aryan race and the Cross in their noble realms;—punish these Jew traitors—I say again!!—for what they have done to our blessed nation America and the White race who built it and made it holy and hallowed ground.

Our opportunity will come with the inevitable chaos, which the Jews and their *shabbas goys* have seen fit to bring to our land. Their financial rapine will be the end of them and their *gangster regime.* It is not in our interests that this present sorry chapter in American history *not* be concluded. The Jews strive on keeping this rotten system of theirs lurching along, with profits continuing to pour into their coffers. It would be the ultimate folly to believe, however, that the Jews will voluntarily relinquish their control. It will have to be wrested from them-violently.

We need not begin the violence leading to our racial and national redemption. All that we are required to do is continue our present organizational agitations. The collapse of the ZOG is coming—nothing can prevent it. We must be prepared to seize the moment—and to govern.

The first and most important area, as we said, is racial cooperation. The Jews hate and fear Aryan racial cooperation more than anything else in the world. They will go to any lengths to keep the White race divided against itself.

Other areas in which we must increase our agitations are opposition to Zionism, the Federal Reserve, and, above all, race mixing. Now it has long been my opinion that our race and nation might bring about its deliverance if but two things were done: Abolish the Federal Reserve—and dump *pseudo-Israel.* Neither of these efforts being easy, still, we must continue our agitations.

". . . and there are 5,999,999 others like me in Jew York!"

About the phony *Holocaust*—the Six Million Myth—all that I care to say is that it is one of the sorest spots with our Jew adversaries. It drives them mad when our ranks publicly deny the extermination fables. Revisionist history sets the Jews to having fits. So let's keep it up: A disoriented enemy is a more easily defeated enemy.

The Jew, of course, practises his own brand of psychological warfare. He seeks to demoralize the White race by implanting doubt among Aryan youth—doubt as to their roles in preserving the race and the culture—and doubt concerning the role of youth in the challenges of the Future. Schools have become hideous training grounds for race mixing, *equality* propaganda now being their only reason for existence. There can be little doubt of the Jewish successes in using the *front* of education to break down the defenses of our race.

Proper racial and cultural training of our precious White children is more important than I can adequately express. Teach them the true facts of *History,* and our children will become White racial patriots. It seldom fails to work. And do not forget the great music of the Aryan race. The Jews have nothing to do with the creation of great European music. Of the many great composers throughout the history of the past five centuries, barely a handful of Jews were able to reach the pinnacle of this particular artistic form; and even those most noted—Mendelssohn and Gustav Mahler—could not but approach that level upon which stood Bach, Mozart, Beethoven, Schubert, Chopin, Liszt, Wagner, Brahms, Tchaikovsky, and Anton Bruckner, to name but a few. This is the grand artistic legacy which has been left to you and your Aryan descendants forever, great inspiration to guide you and your children.

Do not allow Jewish-inspired "Rock" or nigger *cacophony* to forever mutilate the souls of your precious charges. Think what it will mean to fill your home with the most spiritually supercharged music the Aryan race has to offer. This, too, is part of the struggle for the future.

What will America be like when the Movement we serve is victorious? How will it all come about?

— Our White people will finally have enough of the Jews and their tyrannical rule over us.

— A world crisis will take place, finding America immobilized by its

slave-like obedience to the Jewish gangsters who presently operate the ZOG.

– Race riots will erupt throughout America, with the Jewsmedia demanding immediate martial law.

– Many White patriots will be imprisoned–and even murdered, a reminiscence of what was done to Codreanu's "Iron Guard" in Rumania.

– The *shabbas goy* who poses as president will order a martial crackdown on all dissidents.

– Internal dissention will break out in American military ranks, with *niggers* and *spics, wogs* and *Zips* once again "fragging" their White officers. Especially in Germany will all semblance of military order break down among the U.S. troops. And when the U.S. *wogs* begin to run amok among the German people, the German police and the *Bundeswehr* will put them down. –What the Soviets will be doing during the meantime is anyone's guess.

– The presidential stooge will be forced to resign.

– The Jew *Kebillah* will install another of its pet *goyim* into the Oval Office. He will be turned out before he has a chance to warm his chair.

– Out of the chaos there will emerge a military government, led by a *junta* of capable officers. Sifted from this list of officers will be a soldier of Augustan-Napoleonic–Hitlerian stature, who will be appointed *President* until such time as it is thought necessary to again hold elections.

– We–the White peoples–once again in charge of our own house, will begin the process of rebuilding the nation.

What will we do with our reclaimed White nation?

Allow me here to refer to an historical document which came to light concerning the *Congress of Vienna*, where through the offices of Prince Metternich the Jews had great influence over the reformation of post-Napoleonic Europe.

The Chief of the Viennese Police at this time in 1814 was a man by the name of Göhausen. Chief Göhausen reported to his superiors about the conduct of the Jewish delegation to the *Congress of Vienna* from Frankfurt, Germany, which had come to the Congress to plead their case for equality under the law and the right to engage in the professions; the professions had rightfully been denied them prior to the French Revolution, which gave the Jews equality under the law in an act of the Constituent Assembly of 1791.

With Napoleon overthrown, Europe had reverted to those usages in effect prior to 1789; the Jews, of course, were again circumscribed–those Europeans knew how to treat the kikes in the old days!

Chief Göhausen's report on the Frankfurt Jewish delegation in part said:

"Attached report from Herr von Weyland clearly confirms that the Frankfurt Jewish deputation is here solely to engage in secret cabals. The mentioned Idzstein, formerly head of the police force, later President of the Law Courts, is known for a dirty protector of Jews. The Free City of

Frankfurt, once it has consolidated its administrative authority, is sure to get rid of him. The authorities ought seriously to consider removing from here this deputation, made up of these people Gumprecht and Baruch. To which should be added that according to a most reliable source this Gumprecht has not yet even bothered to pay a courtesy call on the municipal councilman, Syndikus Danz, who does not have the slightest knowledge about such a mission."

Oh–to have such police chiefs all over America today. How easy it would be to unseat the Jews, who, in 1814, argued for their equality under the law, and who now deny the White man justice on every front!

Indeed, what shall we do with our reclaimed White nation?

– Immediate severance of all ties with pseudo-Israel; outlaw Zionism and Communism in America.

– Force Jews loyal to pseudo-Israel to migrate to their homeland–"Aliyah."

– Break up the Jewish monopolies over the media, the newspapers, Hollywood, and book publishing.

– Begin the repatriation of the negroes to Africa, their upkeep to be decided upon–amount and duration.

–Execution for all acts of treason and premeditated murder; sterilization of the criminally insane.

– Repeal the 16th Amendmend.

– Abolish the Federal Reserve.

– Conscript White males in a new all-White armed forces establishment.

– Free the public schools from *secular humanist*, mattoid liberal control: no jobs in education ever again for race-mixers and petty silly brains.

– Absolute reformation of the judiciary; purging of the legal establishment–and that means Jew lawyers!

– Deportation upon pain of death for illegal aliens.

– Enforced severing of all ties with Puerto Rico; repatriation of all Puerto Ricans.

This White counter-revolution cannot wait. To spend one single day pondering whether it is necessary means that our racial destruction has inched that much closer to us.

Those who *can* do something for our race and our nation; they who have the will and the determination; each of us who claims to care for the future; we must begin the process of White liberation. Aryan liberation will take blood and guts, but history does not give birth to great events without pain.

A second religiousness will come upon the Aryan soul. The faithful will proclaim the crusade for the future of our race in deeds, in speech, and in sacred music.

And young White men will take oaths on their souls: Oaths that the Gothic knights once took, to give every measure of their will and strenght to the protection of our sacred White future.

WHITE WARRIORS IN GENUFLEXION BENT,
GIVE FULL REIN TO OUR HEARTS TO VENT:
THAT WHERESOEVER WE SHALL BE,
NOT A DAY OF OUR LIVES SHALL SEE
OUR FACES NOT TURNED LOW IN FROWN,
WHILSTS THE GRASPING JEW IS YET NOT BROUGHT DOWN!

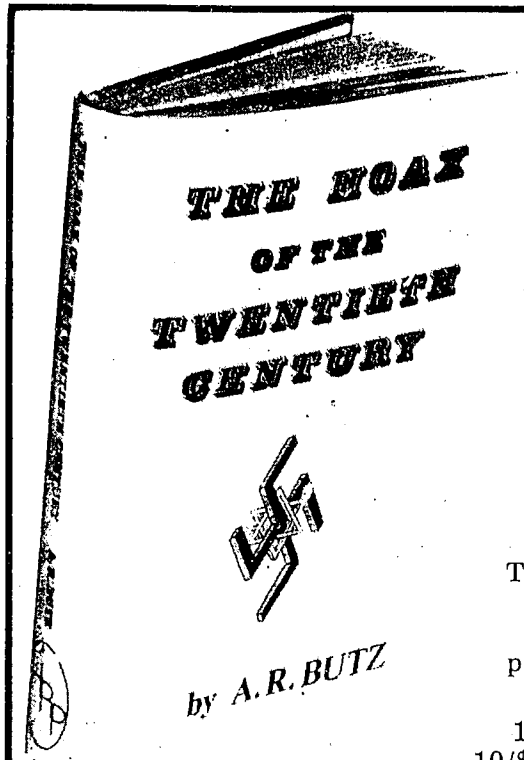

PLEASE
help us expose
THE BIGGEST
JEWISH LIE!

PLEASE
help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order copies of
THE HOAX OF THE
20th CENTURY
by Prof. A.R. Butz
paperback, 315 pages
at these prices:
1/$6.00—3/$15.00
10/$45.00—100/$400.00

The "Holocaust"—fact or fiction?

WERE SIX MILLION JEWS REALLY GASSED—OR HAS A COLOSSAL HOAX BEEN PERPETRATED ON THE WORLD?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.....$ 6.00
Order from: please add $1. for postage and handling!
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE SOUTH AFRICAN
OBSERVER

August, 1982
A Journal for Realists
EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA
Telephone 3-7788

GETTING ISRAEL INTO PERSPECTIVE

FACING MIDDLE EAST REALITIES

FROM THE BIRTH of Israel up to present, a blind, unquestioning pro-Zionist ideology has so permeated and dominated Western thinking that whenever discussions have turned to Israel, or whenever Arab-Israeli hostilities have broken out in the Middle East, leaders in every walk of public life abandon all reason, judgment and moral courage—not to mention intellectual integrity.

The same "peace-loving" humanitarians in the West who believe in the rights of all peoples, wholeheartedly support a bandit nation which, as part of a master-plan, has mercilessly driven out peaceable populations from centuries-old homelands in order to build the Jewish state.

The same "peace-loving" liberals who abhor war and nationalism in any form, wholeheartedly support an imperialistic, expansionist military power in the Middle East, which adopts the attitude of a conqueror, and believes that force and twenty-fold rataliatory killing are the only policies which their neighbours will understand.

The same "decent" people in the West who believe in peaceful arbitration of international disputes have only good things to say for a country which consistently violates the Fourth Geneva Convention in its treatment of civilians and conistently flouts the unanimous decisions of the U.N. General Assembly and the Security Council.

FIRST TO USE SAME METHODS

The same "decent" people in the West who believe in fundamental human rights are totally blind to the tragic moral paradox of our time, namely that Jews, themselves long victims of exile and oppression in history, were the first to use the same methods which had been used against them to inflict exile on other people because this has helped them more easily to build their new state.

The same "pious" churchmen and laymen who preach separation of church and state, stand four-square for Israel, where church and state are one.

The same "decent" people who insist on desegregation in all Western countries, solidly support Israel which has segregated schools for its Arab

minority and where Arabs are treated as second class citizens.

The same "decent" liberals who wage endless war on racial discrimination solidly support the Israeli people whose nationalism is a blend of fanatical racism and tribalism which knows no bounds and brooks no opposition.

The welfare of world Jewry in the outside world depends on the maintenance of secular, non-racial, pluralistic societies in which they seek to break down all racial discrimination. Yet, in Israel, the "decent" people of the West find themselves defending a society which is essentially and totally racist, nationalist and exclusionist!

It is this moral schizophrenia which is reflecting itself in the amazing and quite unbelievable paradox in the modern world, namely that those who are in the forefront of breaking down discrimination and the racial dynamism of the peoples of the West are the very people who themselves live by a code of the strictest racial, national, and religious exlusiveness.

And if the world-wide reaction to the present brutal invasion of Lebanon has again clearly shown two things, these are, *first* that the propaganda techniques of International Finance and World Zionism are now so perfected in the West that it is very difficult for Israel to be adjudged guilty of any offense in regard to the Arab-Israeli problem; and *secondly,* that Israel continues to expect the blind and automatic support of the Governments of the U.S. and the West in condoning or supporting or winking at the idea that the status quo in the Middle East can or should be changed by Israel's criminal resort to military force.

'PEACE FOR GALILEE'

Israel's invasion of Lebanon has so far cost this little country of 3.5 million people horrendous casualties. Relief agencies estimate there could be 15,000 killed and 20,000 wounded. The overwhelming majority of these casualties are civilian. In addition, it is estimated that nearly 1-million people have been displaced—at least temporarily.

The death and devastation inflicted by the Israeli army on the civilian population of southern Lebanon and Beirut is an inescapable result of Israel's oldfashioned tactics of siege—of swiftly surrounding towns like Tyre, Sidon and Nabatiya, so swiftly that civilian inhabitants were trapped inside, and then to pound them from land, sea, and air. After a couple of days of this there would be a timid probing attack: if there was still resistance, the pounding would resume.

This saturation bombing produced a very high toll of victims, with most of the civilian population being trapped in the basements of highrise buildings.

Heavy strafing of the Sidon-Beirut highway in the first three days of the war also prevented refugees from escaping northwards, trapping most of the population in the targeted areas. And the Israelis used saturation bombing of civilian settlements along the whole of the coastal region between Nakoura and Beirut to produce the maximum casualties and destruction.

All who eventually managed to reach Beirut told of the strafing of civilian cars attempting to evacuate women and children.

Two major massacres of refugees through air attacks also took place in the first week of the war, one in the western Bekaa and one near the Syrian border. Families in Tyre and Sidon registered a total of 12,650 people as missing.

GROWING EVIDENCE

And now that the war has reached Beirut, growing evidence that incendiary, cluster and fragmentation bombs were used by Israelis on civilian targets, is something anyone can see by visiting the attacked areas and hospitals.

Lebanese TV on June 26 showed heaps of burnt and crushed bodies. Whole families were killed the previous day in the worst bombardment of this war. Phosphorus, napalm, cluster and fragmentation bombs were indiscriminately used.

Much the most devastating of the terror weapons is the high velocity shrapnel bomb (wich causes serious bone damage), intended, according to Dr. L. Riviere, president of the Franco-Palestinian medical association, to "terrify and wound as many as possible," without destroying buildings, since the rubble would be an obstacle to tanks. Dr. Riviere was testifying at a Red Cross press conference on June 26.

Israel's pretext for this massive onslaught on Lebanon is certainly the flimsiest ever. The assassination attempt on their London ambassador was *not* the work of the PLO, and whereas, according to Unifil observers, Israel had violated the 1981 cease-fire some 2,000 times, Palestinian forces had respected it, only once shelling Galilee settlements after a double Israeli air attack on the Palestinian camps.

HAIG'S RESIGNATION

Alexander Haig's resignation as U.S. Secretary of State was a direct result of confusion within the Reagan administration over the handling of the Lebanese crisis.

The Reagan-Haig policy had been initially to close a blind eye to Israel's adventurism in Lebanon, without expecting the Israelis to push beyond the 40-kilometre buffer zone which they said they wanted cleared of Palestinian forces. But as the Israelis pushed on, chewing up Tyre and Sidon and hammering on the gates of Beirut, U.S. policy began to split.

The open support which Haig had given to Israel throughout the invasion and occupation of Lebanon provided every encouragement to Begin and his ministers to drive deeply further into Lebanon.

And there are ample grounds to suspect that Israel has very real ambitions—territorial and otherwise—on Lebanese sovereignty.

The Israeli operation had long and carefully been prepared and not even the smooth efficiency of Israel's war machine could have produced such a massive incursion without months of thorough groundwork.

U.S. DOING NOTHING

And what is the U.S. doing in the face of these incredible new developments? Not only is she doing nothing, she will do nothing.

Instead, it will be just a matter of time before America's "conservative" President—long a toady and lackey of Israel—will *resume* all military, airforce and economic aid to Israel in its bloody and undeclared 38-year-long war on the Arab world.

And the American people will continue to pay for it all, and continue to supply arms, ammunition, the latest tactical missiles, the latest jet aircraft, tanks, rockets, and not forgetting the incendiary and vicious cluster bombs!

Many in the U.S. believe no price is too high to pay for Israel's security, but increasing numbers are beginning to doubt whether such an extraordinary high level of human suffering and material loss can have *any* political or moral justification whatever.

So the stage is set in the most crucial area of the world, and the Reagan administration will continue to act like a powerless enuch in the hands of driven men who would destroy the Middle East.

SPAWNED PALESTINIAN GUERILLAS

In a matter as controversial as the Arab-Israeli problem, it is always easy to lose sight of fundamentals. Confusion of issues, partisanship, and the injection of extraneous considerations, too often mitigate against clarity and objectivity in the understanding of this problem.

In the double-speak of the 20th-Century, Israeli aggression is always rendered as "Arab aggression" with the variation of "communist militarism" just as Israeli terrorism is always rendered as "Palestinian terrorism."

What is not sufficiently realised is that the policy of the Jewish authorities towards the Arabs in Palestine and elsewhere has always had one clear objective, namely to get rid of the Arabs by ruthlessly forcing them to flee, without any compensation, from the lands upon which they and their forefathers had lived for a thousand years and more, or by extermination.

By naked aggression, Israel's land area has by these means increased 20-fold since 1948.

It was the plight of the two million displaced Arabs in the refugee camps outside their homeland, the consistent refusal of Israel to recognise the Palestine Arab entity at all, and Israel's crushing defeat of the Arabs in the Six-Day War of 1967, which *finally* spawned the present desperate generation of Palestinian Arab guerillas and their wave of anti-Israel terrorism across the Middle East, Europe and Africa.

REVOLUTIONARY TERRORISM

Nor must we forget the *revolutionary terrorism* of Communism, released first by the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917, and an aftermath of World War I—the same war that gave emerging Zionism the Balfour Declaration, which in turn opened the road to the inevitable Zionist-Arab

conflicts some twenty-five years later.

This same revolutionary terrorism has today spread to the enslavement by the Communists of more than 1000-million people in the world!

Winston Churchill laid bare the facts of the Bolshevik Revolution in speeches in the House of Commons and in London newspaper articles, at the time. Here, inter alia, is what he wrote on the birth of Communism:

"This world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstruction of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence and impossible equality, has been steadily growing . . . There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international and for the most part atheistic Jews. It is certainly very great; it probably outweighs all others. With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews. Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders."

PLAYED DECISIVE PART

That the Israelis themselves are not strangers to the use of violence and terror, as a means of attaining their political objectives, emerged from the events in Palestine in the post-war years, culminating in the recognition of Israel as an autonomous state by the United States and the Soviet Union.

It was violence and terrorism, pure and simple, which played the *decisive part* in driving the British out of Palestine and bringing into existence the new state of Israel.

The number of British officials, police and soldiers who were shot in the back, stabbed, strangled, blown up or hanged as hostages ran into many hundreds, including Lord Moyne, one of Winston Churchill's colleagues, as well as Count Bernadotte, the U.N.'s mediator, whose murder in Palestine was described as being "just as well planned as the attack on Pearl Harbor."

In short, it was nothing less than the violence, atrocities and terrorism of Menachem Begin, head of the terrorist Irgun Zwei Leumi and the perpetrator of the Deir Yassin, Quibya and other massacres that finally caused Britain to wash her hands of her responsibilities and to abandon her "sacred trust" in the Holy Land in 1948, by allowing the Zionists to dispossess millions of Arabs and Palestinians of their ancestral homelands.

"You Israelis, you should never become lenient if you you kill your enemies. You shall have no pity on them until we shall have destroyed their so-called Arab culture, on the ruins of which we shall build our own civilization," Menachem Begin was pleased to exhort his fellow assassins at the time!

DANGEROUS PROBLEM

Professor Arnold Toynbee, leading internationalist and life-long friend of the Jews, was constrained in the late 1950s to comment strongly on the dangerous Palestine problem in these terms:

"I do believe that, in the issues between the Palestinian Arabs and the

Zionists, the Palestinian Arabs are in the right and the Zionists in the wrong.

"It is, infact, tragic to be either guilty of fanaticism or to be victims of it, and the Jews have been alternately guilty of it and victims of it since the second century B.C. The tragedy of recent Jewish history is that, instead of learning through suffering, the Jews should have done to others, the Arabs, what had been done to them by others."

Here, also, is what another noted British philosopher, a liberal and long a friend of world Jewry, had to say in 1970 about the rapidly developing crisis in the Middle East:

"For over twenty years Israel has expanded by force of arms. After every stage in this expansion Israel has appealed to 'reason' and has suggested 'negotiations.' This is the traditional role of the imperial power, because it wishes to consolidate with the least difficulty what is has taken already by violence. Every new conquest becomes the new basis of the proposed negotiation from strength, which ignores the injustice of the previous aggression.

"The aggression committed must be condemned, not only because no State has the right to annex foreign territory, but because every expansion is also an experiment to discover how much more aggression the world will tolerate.

"Many of the refugees are now well into the third decade of their precarious existence in temporary settlements. The tragedy of the people of Palestine is that their country was 'given' by a foreign Power to another people for the creation of a new State. The result was that many hundreds of thousands of innocent people were made permanently homeless. With every new conflict their numbers have increased. How much longer is the world willing to endure this spectacle of wanton cruelty?

"It is abundantly clear that the refugees have every right to the homeland from which they were driven, and the denial of this right is at the heart of the continuing conflict. No people anywhere in the world would accept being expelled *en masse* from their own country; how can anyone require the people of Palestine to accept a punishment which nobody else would tolerate? A permanent just settlement of the refugees in their homelands is an essential ingredient of any genuine settlement in the Middle East.

"All who want to see an end to bloodshed in the Middle East must ensure that any settlement does not contain the seeds of future conflict. Justice requires that the first towards a settlement must be an Israeli withdrawal from all the territories occupied in June 1967.

"A new world campaign is needed to help bring justice to the long-suffering people of the middle East."

Israel, it must be remembered, arose on the soil that had been Arab for over a thousand years. Its capital, Jerusalem, is almost as holy to the Arabs as it is to the Christians and Jews. And in the eyes of most Arabs, the very

continued on page 45

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

REVILO P. OLIVER

1982
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1982
by Revilo Oliver

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

Revilo P. Oliver

PART I

'Populist' is a word that was coined to designate a political party formed in 1892 to replace the Greenback Party, which had been a somewhat inept political reaction in 1873 to one of the periodic lootings of the United States by the banking system. 'Populist" was simply a replacement for 'democratic,' a word that had been usurped by one of the major political machines, which was anything but democratic, just as its alternate and ostensible opponent was anything but republican. The new party, which drew much of its inspiration from the writings of Thomas Jefferson, demanded coinage of silver as currency, suppression of nationally-chartered banks, public ownership of railroads and other enterprises that are by their very nature monopolies, and, oddly enough, the self-defeating and disastrous measures that eventually became the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Amendments.

The new party, stimulated by a fresh looting of the economy in 1893, became a threat to the Establishment and was neatly destroyed by a standard political trick, when the principal article of its policy was grabbed by the Democratic Party in 1896 to capture most of the new party's adherents.

Since the dissolution of the Populist Party, the word has been used, often derogatorily, to designate political opinions that are more or less in the tradition of Thomas Jefferson and rely on the supposed will and intelligence of the 'common people,' and it always implies some opposition to the vast engine of corruption and tyranny that the American boobs have been taught to call 'democracy' and to accept, much as a horse accepts a bridle and bit.

Today, Jefferson is somewhat uneasily revered as one of the Founding Fathers, who are generally accorded a kind of perfunctory admiration, while no one is so indiscreet as to observe that if they had foreseen and thought inevitable what their United States became by 1861, they (including Jefferson) would have

torn up Jefferson's Declaration of Independence and urgently called back the British troops.[1]

It is no exaggeration to say that most Americans know very little about Jefferson's political philosophy. His biographers waste chapters on such irrelevancies as his preference for informal dress, the furniture of his home, the amount of his debts, and the women whom he did or did not seduce. They commonly pontificate about the impracticality of his policies and apologize for what they call his errors of judgment by saying that he meant well. The harpies of the most diverse political agitations seize upon one or another of his pronouncements which they can twist into an apparent endorsement, by a Founding Father, of their own covert purposes. And American historians, in general, feel obliged to rejoice over what they, by a gross abuse of language, call a Civil War and over the establishment, by outrageous aggression, of an indissoluble Union, cemented by what Calhoun aptly called "the cohesive power of public plunder;" and they measure Jefferson against the ideal of the rotting ochlocracy that replaced the American Republic.

Jefferson was, largely through his own efforts, the best educated of the Founding Fathers. He is the only unquestionable example of an American President who held public office *only* because he felt constrained by duty to do so. Among the founders of the Republic that was forever destroyed in 1861, a few, we may be sure, had their own logically coherent political philosophy, as distinct from opinions about what was expedient at a given time, but only Jefferson expounded his beliefs with an ingenuous candor throughout his career and without the unexpressed reservations that the others, in greater or less degree, felt obliged to make in their own minds. That Jefferson's intellectual honesty was often politically disadvantageous to him cannot be denied, but let us not reckon that as discreditable.

The very bulk of Jefferson's writings, chiefly the 18,000 letters that he preserved for posterity, has made it difficult to obtain an accurate understanding of his thought without the extensive reading of more than forty published volumes of his

1. Candid and objective historians will recognize three eras in our history since Independence: The First Republic (1781-1860), during which the United States *were* governed according to the uneasy compromise embodied in the Constitution; The Second Republic (1865-1932), during which the United States *was* a unified country, established by outrageous aggression and conquest, but considerable portions of the Constitution were salvaged and remained in effect; and the Dictatorship of the Proletariat (1933-?), during which what was left of the Constitution was surreptitiously abrogated and the country progressively prepared for the contemplated merger with the Soviet Union.

writings. If we do not do that, we have to look through the bifocal or trifocal spectacles of a dozen of our contemporaries and try to guess which glasses give the least distortion.

The best single book on Jefferson that I know is the recently published work of Dr. Martin A. Larson, *Jefferson, Magnificient Populist.*[2] It is virtually the equivalent of a treatise by Jefferson himself in which he sets forth systematically the whole of his thought on every matter of permanent significance. It is a mosaic of excerpts from Jefferson's voluminous writings, carefully chosen, classified by topic, arranged chronologically, and presented with only a minimum of editorial elucidation.

The compilation of what is, in effect, a comprehensive treatise by Jefferson himself required discriminating selection and rigorous compression to reduce it to 375 pages. One need not have read everything or even most of Jefferson's writings to miss some memorable passages, but their substance, I believe, has been preserved in what is included, and we have at last an adequate and fair conspectus of the principles of American democracy as set forth by its founding father.

To this book the reader need bring only such knowledge of history as is, I hope, possessed by everyone who considers himself educated, and such knowledge of the present as is inescapable, if one is not willfully blind. He will derive from it a clear understanding of the intellectual and historical basis of what is now called 'populism,' i.e., democracy in the correct meaning of that word, as distinct from its current use to befuddle weak minds.

THE DISUNITED STATES

The independence of the American colonies was won by a faction of colonists who agreed only on their need to become independent of the British government.[3] Having achieved that

2. Not to be confused with the same author's earlier work, *The Essence of Jefferson,* which is inferior on several counts. The new volume is published by Robert B. Luce, Inc., Bethesda, Maryland; xxiv + 390 pages; $13.50 plus postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications.

3. Let us not forget that, if words are to be used accurately, the United States were created by the *only* civil war that has *thus far* been fought in this country. A civil war is a conflict between factions of the *citizens* of a given state or territory, and in each of the thirteen colonies such a war was waged between the Loyalists, who retained their allegiance to Great Britain and were supported by British troops, and the Revolutionaries, who sought independence and were supported by France. The latter, thanks to the phenomenal stupidity of the French monarchy (which

end, the leaders of the insurgents in the thirteen colonies became the Founding Fathers, but they differed drastically among themselves in what each was determined that independence would mean. They represented a wide gamut of political beliefs that were in fact irreconcilable. Open conflict between the various colonies and within some of them was averted only by temporizing compromises by which each party hoped to gain strength while weakening all others in preparation for a final solution.

The gamut of opinions held by the Founding Fathers may fairly be defined as extending from Thomas Jefferson to Alexander Hamilton. Jefferson had a virtually unlimited faith in 'the people' (by which he meant the part of the total population that corresponded, *mutatis mutandis*, to the *demos* of Athenian democracy) and he regarded Independence as creating thirteen states, allied for the necessary purposes of mutual defense and a common foreign policy, but in their domestic affairs separate nations, in each of which a maximum of personal freedom was guaranteed to each individual citizen and the 'people' would determine by majority vote the domestic policies of their own state, subject only to the preservation of that freedom. Hamilton regarded 'the people,' that is the whole population, as the *belua multorum capitum*, and he was most candid when he echoed the dictum of a hundred political philosophers, including among the Colonists, Benjamin Franklin and Gouverneur Morris: "The people, sir, is a great beast." He regarded Independence as an opportunity to harness and discipline that beast by establishing an aristocracy *more* cohesive and powerful than that of contemporary Britain[4]

thereby dug its own grave), were victorious and the colonies became independent. The use of the term "Civil War" in propaganda to designate the invasion and conquest of the Southern States in 1861-1865 is *ex post facto* and was artfully devised to conceal from the victims of the public schools the actual dissolution of the American Republic and the acts of aggression that made necessary the Southern War for Independence.

4. It must not be forgotten that, second only to French supplies, troops, and fleets, the success of the Revolution in the thirteen colonies was made possible by the activities of many Englishmen, some who, like Burke, held political beliefs that justified the resistance of the colonists, and many who were just traitors, Whigs who, to procure the fall of the "Tory" government and put their faction in its stead, consistently sabotaged the efforts of George III's ministers to restore order in the disaffected colonies. In Hamilton's America, as is obvious from his famous Alien and Sedition Acts, such persons, from Burke to the traitors who acted as American spies, would have found themselves in prison and so would persons who publicly expressed sympathy for them. Some would have been hanged.

and using its rule to consolidate the several states into an indissolubly united nation that would become a great imperial power, rivalling Great Britain and winning colonies of its own by extensive conquests in South America.

Perhaps midway in the scale of opinion stood George Washington, who had acquired the prestige, but lacked the wish, to found an American monarchy. He regarded the Republic as a noble experiment that should be given a fair trial, but would probably fail in the end. And between Jefferson and Hamilton there stood scores of prominent men who, largely on the basis of their estimates of what was feasible and most conducive to their own interests, hoped to produce some fairly stable compound of fire and water. They ensured the correctness of Washington's prognosis.

It is not my purpose to decide which of the antithetical political philosophies was the more correct, or to apply the hazardous test of historical conjectures about what might have been. I shall here use Dr. Larson's *Jefferson* only to elucidate the doctrine of 'populism' by indicating some of its premises and consequences. I do not pretend to summarize the doctrine itself: it is a coherent and integral whole, and the best summary is Dr. Larson's book.

DEMOCRACY

Democracy, in the correct, Jeffersonian sense of that word, still exerts a great influence over the thinking of our contemporaries, although no example of it in practice can be found in the world today. It is a theory that was first formulated in the democratic states of ancient Greece and has never been entirely forgotten since that time. It engendered the Mediaeval aphorism, *vox populi, vox Dei*, which, so far as I know, was first quoted by Alcuin, who ridicules it; and it reappears in hundreds of modern writers who champion, in one form or another, the concept of majority rule. Although now reduced to a mere theory, it still has charms and evokes some odd tendencies in persons who are intelligent enough to discriminate between democracy and the common practice of running herds of biped cattle through polling places and counting their noses.

'Populists' must remember, first of all, that Jeffersonian democracy was not intended for Timbuktoo, Fiji, or Erewhon. It was designed for the thirteen colonies that had just won their independence—for a specific people in an historically unique situation.

Those colonies came close to being a nation in the primary sense of that word, a *natio;* a large tribe formed of persons related by ancestry and birth, i.e., a racially homogeneous

people. The colonies had been peopled by Englishmen, Scots (including some from Ireland), Germans, Dutch, Scandinavians, and Frenchmen. They were all Aryans and most of them were Nordic. The only racial aliens were the Jews, and at that time there were comparatively few, their depredations were stealthy and almost unnoticed, and their contempt for the stupid Aryans was concealed by their barbaric religion and their habitual whining about "persecution." Among the leaders of the Revolution, only Franklin seems clearly to have apprehended the menace of the covertly hostile *enclave*.

To be sure, there were many aborigines on the continent, but they were relegated to the unsettled territories and formed no part of the American population.[5] In the colonies, there were numerous Congoids, but they were domestic livestock, and before 1800 very few Americans regarded the animals as dangerous. Even later, many of the most determined opponents of slavery dismissed as emotionally overwrought Jefferson's prescient opposition to slavery, which he had vehemently incorporated in his draft of the Declaration of Independence.[6]

Most of the opposition to slavery came from sentimentalists and religious fanatics, whom Jefferson viewed with scorn. His opposition was on practical grounds.[7] He recognized the numerous and prolific Congoids as a threat to the racial

5. We may note in passing that Jefferson was wildly optimistic about the Indian's capacity for civilization. As Dr. Larson suggests, he probably drew unwarranted generalizations from a tribe of Indians who were really exceptional, the Cherokees, for whose peculiarities ethnologists have not satisfactorily accounted.

6. For example, Jefferson's bitter enemy, John Quincy Adams, characterized his condemnation of slavery as "frantic." Adams had no illusions about Congoids: "I know of nothing more insolent than a black, when he is not speaking to his master and is not afraid of being beaten. It is not even rare to see negroes treat their masters very ill when they have to do with a weak man." Adams, however, disapproved of slavery on moral grounds and, although he refused to usurp unconstitutional powers when in office, he represented New England, where the iniquity of slavery was keenly perceived when it was no longer possible to profit from it. Near the end of his life, Adams even looked forward to a war of aggression against the South.

7. There was a slight humanitarian element in Jefferson's attitude. The slaves whom the Congoids sold to entrepreneurs (many, but not all, of whom were Jews) were shipped across the Atlantic packed into slave ships in which they had to exist for weeks and even months in conditions to which Aryans (or, at least, Nordics) would not wish to see any mammals subjected. Jefferson had the strong aversion from gratuitous cruelty to sentient mammals that is characteristic of our race and conspicuously absent in other races. Jefferson was also deeply concerned about the moral effects of slavery on many owners.

integrity of the new nation, and he was aware of the potential danger of maintaining in our territory such large and increasing numbers of a biologically inferior and innately savage race. He foresaw that, if emancipated, they would "stain the blood" of our race by copulation with degenerate whites and thus produce unnatural hybrids; it followed, therefore, that "When [a negro] is freed, he is to be removed beyond the reach of mixture." Jefferson thought it impossible to prevent the eventual emancipation of the slaves in one way or another. "Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free; *nor is it less certain that the two races, equally free, cannot live in the same government.*"[8] Disaster could be averted only by exporting the rapidly multiplying anthropoids to Africa or to some nearer and more convenient place, especially the island of Hispaniola after it became available. Jefferson drafted several plans to make that necessary safeguard of American liberty economically feasible, but the tragic blindness of his contemporaries prevented the adoption of any of them.

For Jeffersonian democracy, an independent and racially homogeneous population of Nordics is but the first requisite, for there is great inequality within our race. It is true that Jefferson put into his Declaration of Independence a wild rhetorical flourish, as dramatic as a war-cry, claiming that "all men are created equal." He was not a moron, and cannot have meant anything so absurd as is sometimes supposed. What he meant was that all Englishmen should be equal before the law. He was reacting against the class structure of English society and an aristocracy, of which the greater part had been created by kings who ennobled parvenus, often for the most discreditable services, so that socially and morally worthless individuals were given special privileges because they were descended from men who had, rightly or wrongly, been elevated to the peerage. Jefferson recognized, of course, the biological inequality of all men: "There is a natural aristocracy among men. The grounds for this are virtue[9] and talents. . . . There is also an artificial

8. The Jefferson Memorial is the most beautiful building in the District of Corruption. It is an architectural gem and, what is more, appropriate, since it is what Jefferson himself would have wanted. It is defaced, however, by the inscription on one of the inner walls of the first part of this sentence and the omission of the words I have italicized. It thus defames Jefferson by implication and was, of course, designed to fool visitors who did not know the complete sentence. There is much to be said for the view that "Liberal intellectuals" are compulsive liars.

9. In Jefferson's time 'virtue' still retained its proper meaning, denoting *manly* excellence, including courage and integrity as shown by both moral and intellectual honesty. It is sad that so useful a word has been perverted by the gabble of Christian propagandists.

aristocracy, founded on wealth and birth, without either virtue or talents; for *with* these, it would belong in the first class."

To ensure the dominance of a natural aristocracy, Jefferson relied on his project of an educational system that would progressively identify the superior men by eliminating at each stage after the very first the innately inferior; a rigorous discrimination would prevent the advancement of men beyond the status for which they were fitted by nature.[10] So vital to the survival of the nation did Jefferson consider this system of selection that he, as in his famous foundation of the University of Virginia, believed a strictly secular and cultural education, based on the Classics, history, and science, and excluding all superstitions, should be financed and maintained by taxation. The English language contains so few words of reprobation and invective that I cannot imagine what Jefferson would have said, had he foreseen the moral and mental rot that made possible the capture of the public schools by the vast gang of swindlers, saboteurs, and dolts that has made of those schools a terrible machine for inculcating the most bizarre and noxious superstitions and deforming the minds of children, with what amounts to infantile paralysis of the cerebrum.

RELIGION

The education that Jefferson championed was to be exclusively rational and secular, and, indeed, no other form of public education would be possible in a true democracy.[11] That

10. Needless to say, Jefferson was thinking of *public* education, and did not attempt to prescribe what should be done in Christian and other private schools, which was properly to be determined by the persons who financed them. Such schools, however, were not to be subsidized by the public, either directly or indirectly (through tax exemptions), and Jefferson probably assumed that their products would be inferior in the measure that they departed from *factual* education and objective discrimination, either by inculcating superstitions or by coddling the unfit.

11. The use of religious rites to promote national unity, which I mentioned in my long article in *The Liberty Bell* for May 1982, was innocuous and feasible in a democracy so long as the religion remained "pagan." In the history of our race, the first to advocate plausibly the use of religion to consolidate a tyranny (a "righteous" one, of course) was Plato, who wanted legislation to compel belief in the gods he imagined and to suppress all dissent by executing atheists (*Nomoi,* 909a), i.e., men too intelligent to believe his revelations and insufficiently hypocritical to feign belief. Plato's mastery of Greek style and his "idealism," which the late Professor Ben E. Perry described as "intellectual masturbation," win him great prestige among educated persons whose imaginations outrun their common sense. It is significant, therefore, that Jefferson regarded Plato as "one of the . . . sophists," took no stock in his "whimsie" and mysticism,"

should be obvious, but the intensive lying that has gone on for generations now requires us to stress the obvious.

We may note *obiter* that Jefferson was a deist in the manner of Graeco-Roman Stoics. He believed, on the basis of the evidence available to him, that the most reasonable explanation of natural phenomena required an inference that the universe had been designed and created by a supernatural Fabricator, who was also the author of the moral laws that must be observed by civilized and stable societies. In the rudimentary state of scientific knowledge in his time, that view was certainly plausible and not improbable.[12]

The important point is that Jefferson was not a Christian. He regarded Christianity as simply a form of devil-worship, since it venerated the Jews' ferocious god, "a Being of terrific character, cruel, vindictive, and unjust." That celestial monster, which a "cruel, remorseless, and blood-thirsty race" had created in its own image, made the Christians' holy book, which details with admiration his appalling criminal record, subversive of all civilized morality.[13] That made all of the numerous sects that

and saw that the Platonic writings had been preserved by theologians for the subtle irrationality that could give an intellectual coloring to irrational fantasies. His opinion of Plato was substantially in agreement with the learned Edgar Lucas White in his *Why Rome Fell* (New York, 1927).

12. The state of the physical sciences in Jefferson's day is shown by the honor paid to his great friend, Priestly, for such "epochal discoveries" as "dephlogisticated air" (oxygen) and "marine acid air" (hydrogen chloride). The biological sciences were virtually unborn, although the genius of Lord Monboddo enabled him to anticipate some essentials of biological evolution and to take a rational view of human nature and society. So far as I can recall offhand, Jefferson never mentioned Lord Monboddo's elementary anthropology, but I cannot now take time to peruse the forty volumes, and I may be mistaken.

13. Jefferson may not have distinguished clearly between personal and collective morality. Some observers, e.g., Jack Bays, in a leaflet reprinted in *The Truth Seeker,* April 1982, believe that reading the Bible, like viewing scenes of violence and depravity on television, incites many impressionable individuals to crimes such as rape, murder, and robbery. Bays amplified the well-known opinion of Mark Twain, who, in his *Letters from Earth,* was certain that the minds of children, at least, are corrupted and perverted by reading the Bible, with its demoralizing stories of atrocious crimes perpetrated with the approval and collaboration of the Christians' supposedly omnipotent god. As Jefferson repeatedly observed, the Jews have no conception of ethics and believe that by sexually mutilating their male children and by observing grotesque taboos, such as abstaining from certain kinds of food and defecating and urinating in the ways Yahweh likes to watch, they conciliated that capricious and blood-thirsty god, who thus became their supernatural accomplice and

were hawking salvation to the ignorant almost equally pernicious.[14] Jefferson hoped that so immoral a superstition would be obliterated by the increase of knowledge and education; he was once even so optimistic that he predicted that the "*young* men now living in the United States" would reject every form of Christianity except the Unitarian cult, which was a step in the right direction.

In the meantime, Jefferson relied on the frantic competition between the numerous corporations in the holiness business to

helped them delude, swindle, plunder, and slaughter civilized peoples. Mark Twain was particularly impressed by the episode of the Midianites, who were guilty of having property the Jews wanted. The horde of ferocious bandits poured into Midia in northern Arabia and, with the help of the Big Jew in the sky, defeated the Midianite army. Then they systematically butchered all the men, butchered all the women, butchered all the male children, and then rounded up the female children, most of them impuberate, and, after verifying their virginity, sold them into slavery in foreign brothels. Unlike Christians, Mark Twain felt compassion for 32,000 Arab virgins: "Their naked privacies were probed, to make sure they still possessed the hymen unruptured; after this humiliation, they were sent away from the land that had been their home, to be sold into slavery, the worst of slaveries and the shamefulest, the slavery of prostitution." After completing this phase of their holy work, the Jews looted and burned the Midianite cities and went home, loaded with spoil and driving the mobile part of their booty, 675,000 sheep, 72,000 cattle, and 61,000 asses; and as they divided up the loot, they exulted in their righteousness, which paid off so handsomely after giving them so much fun. And they had Yahweh's promise that if they continued to observe his nasty taboos, he would help them subjugate all the other races of the world, as he is obviously doing in Lebanon today, having made their American bondsmen finance them and supply them with weapons.

For a concise but sweeping indictment of Christianity, see the two articles by Ralph Perier in *The Liberty Bell* for August and November 1980 (reprints are available from Liberty Bell Publications). For a profound and virtually encyclopaedic study of the effect of Christianity on the whole of our civilization, see the magisterial work of William Gayley Simpson, *Which Way, Western Man?* (available from Liberty Bell Publications). I am here interested only in elucidating the fundamentals of Jeffersonian democracy.

14. Jefferson made a certain exception in favor of the Unitarians, among whom deists could find shelter at the cost of a little hypocrisy. He especially detested the Calvinist cults for their conception of their god as a sadistic and insane beast that created human beings whom he *destined* for damnation so that he could enjoy torturing them forever. It may be regarded as certain that "God-fearing" Christians, living in perpetual terror of that celestial monster, developed psychotic conditions that approximate insanity. It should be noted that there was a high concentration of Calvinists in New England, the region that so balefully influenced all the subsequent history of the United States.

neutralize the Christian menace to civilization in the United States, since all the factions knew that if any one of them attained political power, all the rest would be among the first to suffer from the pious Christian's itch to persecute, torture, and kill.[15] All beliefs about the supernatural must therefore be considered strictly private and personal matters, the business of no one except the individual who holds an opinion about the unknowable that he may or may not wish to disclose to others. A firm insistence on that principle, Jefferson believed, would prevent the professional holy men from using gangs of fanatics to acquire political influence and power.

Jefferson did have a certain respect for the Jesus mentioned in the "New Testament," regarding him a Jew who made a manly effort to mitigate the savagery and criminal instincts of the race into which he was born, and to replace their ferocity with an ethical system. *That* Jesus, he thought, could be used to counteract Christianity, which was really a "counter-religion made up of the *deliria* of crazy imaginations," and to that end Jefferson tried to make a coherent and plausible story of the inconsistent tales in the Christian gospels that are called synoptic. He cut and pieced together from the Greek text the parts of those stories that seemed to him edifying and believable, adding the standard Latin, English, and French translations to form a sylloge, a compendium that could make Christianity innocuous.[16] To the doctrine of Jesus, thus purged

15. The holy men of the various sects could gang up to suppress cults that competed with all of them. They, for example, bullied the legislature of New York into persecution of the Shakers, an act which Jefferson vigorously protested, perceiving the fatal consequences of permitting the salvation-peddlers to influence government.

16. It was to form "an octavo of forty-six pages," but was not published in Jefferson's lifetime. It was first printed, so far as I know, in 1904 by the U. S. Government Printing Office for distribution by Congressmen, who were not then so cowed as they now are by the ranting of holy demagogues, and was first published in Volume XX of the *Writings of Thomas Jefferson* (Washington, D.C., 1905). The part in English was recently reproduced as *An American Christian Bible* (Rochester, Wash., 1982), followed by an essay by Eric Holden, "A New Declaration of Independence," in which the author tries to revive a Jeffersonian deism and a Jeffersonian democracy. He sharpens Jefferson's dislike of the professional mystery-mongers and identifies, more clearly than did Jefferson, the activity and purposes of the Jewish Nation: "For three thousand years, it has been a nation of spies and saboteurs, waging undeclared war on all nations with fixed locations. Citizenship in the Nomadic Jewish Nation is prima facie evidence that the individual is an active spy and/or saboteur." – Jefferson, on the basis of his reconstruction of the character of the Jesus of the "New Testament," sometimes rather

of absurdities and cruelty, he attributed a "sublime morality," without himself espousing it: "I am a Materialist; he [Jesus] takes the side of Spiritualism." Jefferson admired "the purity and sublimity" of the Jewish reformer's "moral precepts," but was aware that they contained "Eastern hyperbolism" and, while elevating reading, could not be taken literally as a practical social system.[17] That had to be based on a realistic understanding of human nature and rational regulation of it.

In Jefferson's times, the Jews could entrust the work of promoting dissension, civil strife, and social fragmentation to the Christian dervishes, whose professional interests required them to keep their followers excited with hatred of the wickedness of their competitors and of all others who impeded the infliction of a tyranny they would call a theocracy, since a competent theologian is like a ventriloquist: he can make his god say whatever he wants. No democracy, indeed, no stable society could survive such disruptive agitation. Pending the decline and eventual extinction of the Christian plague, for which Jefferson hoped, the best that could be done was strictly to exclude the dervishes from political power, and in the meantime to endure "a swarm of insects, whose buzz is more disquieting than their bite."

Needless to say, no democracy could tolerate such subversive

disingenuously described himself as a "true Christian," meaning that he was a deist who emphatically repudiated the bloody god of the Jews and Christians.

17. Jefferson included in his sylloge the sermon that Perier, in the articles mentioned above, called the Drivel on the Mount, which, if taken seriously, would make impossible an organized society of any kind. He was particularly concerned to exclude, in addition to talk about miracles and the like, such passages as *Luke* 19.27. That poses a perplexing question. It is not remarkable that most Christian clergymen, like so many others, have been taken in by the Jews' "Holocaust" hoax, which the Jews are now enforcing by pseudo-legal terrorism, since they consider it especially useful for keeping their Aryan serfs stultified and content, but what is astonishing is that those clergymen, who claim to have read their "New Testament" and to believe it, disapprove of the supposed execution of six million Jews. It is undeniable that those Jews, whether they believed their outlandish religion or were atheists, "would not that" Jesus "should reign over them." And since Christians claim that their Jesus, after delivering his commandment, flew up to a place in the sky whence he watches everything that happens on earth, he could have enjoyed watching the death-agonies from his vantage point in the welkin as much as when he was on earth and gave the order, "bring them hither, and slay them before me." It is really remarkable that, so far as I know, no one of the innumerable holy men who are jostling for public attention has thought of praising the Germans for the obedience to Jesus that is reported in the Jews' fiction. That would not only prove his faith in the "inerrancy" of his holy book, but would surely gain him celebrity and a large following.

activity as that of the rabble-rousers who are currently working the "Moral Majority" racket and not only fleece the boobs of at least $500,000,000 each year, but also serve as the avowed agents of the Jews' bandit-state in Palestine.[18]

SOCIETY

A racially homogeneous population and honestly secular government are not enough for a Jeffersonian democracy. It contemplates and requires a population that is predominantly agrarian, dispersed throughout the country on farms and in very small towns. Such was the population in Jefferson's time, and such he assumed or hoped it would always be. He anticipated the findings of modern biological research, which has conclusively shown that all mammals become neurotic and unstable when crowded together, and that the larger the mammals the greater the derangement that is caused by forced proximity to too many of their own kind, even though they are abundantly supplied with food and protected from every form of molestation.

Men, Jefferson believed, inevitably degenerate when crowded together in large cities and deprived of both the freedom of the countryside and direct contact with nature. In large cities, a majority of the population lives in an artificial environment that is unnatural and biologically dehumanizing, becoming a *canaille*, a "swinish multitude." It was only logical for the revolutionary attack on the United States to use financial manipulations since 1918 to deplete the agrarian part of our population and to use open political pressures as soon as a general sabotage of the economy had put securely into power the masters of the loathsome creature called Franklin Roosevelt. Thus was the agrarian part of the population reduced from

18. For a strictly objective and impartial survey of the anti-American work of these despicable shysters, see the article, "The Religious Right and Zionism," by Dr. Ruth W. Mouly in *The Humanist* for May-June 1982. She quotes a professedly non-Jewish journalist as saying, "As a gentile American, as a Christian who considers loyalty to God above all human commitments, if the choice ever comes between loyalty to an American government and loyalty to Israel, I have no choice. I must stand by Israel." Some people criticize the Germans adversely for having interned such traitors in concentration camps in a time of crisis! Dr. Mouly concludes that "The potential of the Religious Right to shape America's Middle East policy is frightening." She does not note the impudence of the rabble-rousers' claim to be "conservative," but she does quote a boast by the notorious assassin, murderer, and terrorist, Menachem Begin, "We have many friends, we have the Christians of America." He was probably right; the exceptions to his generalization are politically negligible.

a majority to a tiny minority in less than sixty years.[19]

When a population becomes predominantly urban, democracy becomes impossible. Aryans are probably less able to tolerate crowding than other races, and if you wish to restore a democracy, you will have either to disperse the masses of our large cities or disenfranchise them, and it will not be easy to do either in a country that is already fantastically overpopulated. The elimination of other races might suffice to reduce the terrible surplus of numbers, but even that would leave our cities monstrously overgrown. If reduction of the urban cancers involves the sacrifice of some luxuries—and I cannot undertake to conjecture what sacrifices, if any, would be necessary—that is simply the price that must be paid for a healthy and viable society.

I need not add that a democratic government is subject to a natural limitation of size. To ignore that fact is to move into the realm of fairy tales, which commonly depict giants that fascinate children, who do not know that, as a matter of physiological fact, such giants would be unable to move at all. The Federal government would have to be reduced to its original function, that of providing a consistent foreign policy and adequate national defense and of arbitrating between the states, which are otherwise domestically independent.

Jefferson predicted with absolute accuracy that "If this vast country [east of the Mississippi] is brought under a single government, it will be one of the most extensive corruption." He also predicted, "When all government . . . shall be drawn to Washington as the center of power, it . . . will become as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated." But "*as* oppressive" was the limit of his foresight. In his most gloomy forebodings, he could not imagine the tyranny of organized crime under which the spiritless and spineless

19. According to the *American Agricultural News,* 22 September 1981, the Federal government in March of that year held 11% of the debts of the remaining farmers, and of this, about 50% was already in default. The periodical suggests that when the Federal government forecloses, it will kick off the former owners and place on the farms credulous young men, who will be so enslaved by debt they will, in effect, work without pay for five years or so, when they can be thrown off and replaced with a fresh lot of serfs. They will, of course, be managed by overseers from Washington while they work. The present interest rates make it impossible for farmers now in debt to the Federal Reserve to survive; their land will probably be taken by the large corporations, many or most of them now owned by Japanese and other foreigners, that have been replacing independent farmers for years, and it will probably be necessary to put white Americans in labor gangs to work properties on which Orientals and mongrels from Mexico would be less efficient.

Americans now live as they ovinely endure a taxation five thousand times greater, in proportion to income, than the taxation that stirred their ancestors to revolt in 1776.

The District of Corruption is now what Americans have made it. Men and women who still dream that there may be some hope in "their" Congress should read Louis Hurst's *The Sweetest Club in the World* (Englewood, N.J., 1982). As manager of the Senate's exclusive restaurant for many years, Mr. Hurst was able to observe our august Solons while they frolicked and intrigued with their fellows. If you want to influence legislation, don't waste twenty cents on a letter to the waste-baskets of one of "your" Senator's secretaries: it will take at least $10,000 to get his attention. The cost of his vote will depend, naturally, on what other bids he receives: $400,000 is not uncommon.[20]

Although we have no comparable book on the House of Representatives, we may be sure that its members, being so much more numerous, must lead more austere lives and be content with smaller bribes. It is also likely that they, being more penurious, take care to remain sober enough to carry their fees home with them, rather than risk leaving the bag on the luncheon table when they stagger away in an alcoholic fog, as the more merry Senators sometimes do.

Americans who read Mr. Hurst's book or some other description of the normal functioning of the government they have brought upon themselves will probably complain fretfully for several minutes before they forget about it. They should remember the motto of the gentleman who writes under the name "General R. Never": it could have been Jefferson's. "A people deserve whatever they permit."

20. Another measure of the Senate is provided by an incident reported in the *Spotlight,* 26 December 1981. Many Americans, fondly imagining that they were represented in Washington, wrote to their Senators to protest the use of American resources to enable the Jews in Israel to follow the Mosaic custom and kill the inhabitants of territory in the Middle East that God's Race was planning to seize. Seventy-two of the Senators fingered their trusting constituents to the Jewish terrorist organizations that exercise surveillance over *goyim* who become restive. Whether those Senators betrayed their constituents as a courtesy to their bosses or, as an unverifiable rumor has it, were paid five dollars for each letter turned over to the Jews, is necessarily uncertain. What is remarkable is that some Senators were sufficiently honorable to refuse to curry favor or earn pin money by such treachery. – I am reminded of an article that appeared , if I remember correctly, in the last years of Mencken's editorship of the *American Mercury.* The author had been for many years a member of the legislature of one of the plains states in the Middle West. He said that he was quite willing to believe that there were legislators who did not take bribes; he, however, had never known one.

One is apt to be astonished by the severity of Jefferson's strictures on the English. They remind me, *mutatis mutandis*, of Lord Byron, of whom it has been said that he was never more characteristically English than when he was denouncing his compatriots. Like Byron, Jefferson resented with Anglo-Saxon vehemence certain aspects of contemporary English conduct, and if you examine his utterances with care, you will find that, with the possible exception of certain forms of political corruption, his Anglophobia was focused on just one institution: the Bank of England. In his opinion, it set the precedent, and was the model, for the greatest of all swindles, the emission of paper currency and the creation of a funded national debt.[21]

Professional economists have long done for the basic questions of monetary systems what Jefferson accused Hamilton of doing: "In order that he might have the absolute government of his [financial] machine, he determined to complicate it so that neither the President nor the Congress should be able to understand it, or to control him. He succeeded in doing this, not only beyond their reach, but so that he at length could not unravel it himself." Economic jargon is now used to obfuscate what has been aptly called the legalized crime of banking.

21. The history of monetary swindles is long and complex, and obviously lies far beyond the scope of this article. I shall nevertheless mention a little-known detail that may be of special interest to the readers of this periodical. The question of theft on a grand scale by government was, I believe, first raised by the learned Jesuit, Juan de Mariana, in his essay "De monetae mutatione," which was one of his *Tractatūs VII*, published at Cologne in 1609. Since the Duke of Lerma was outraged by the libellous suggestion that he could be so dishonest as to do what he was actually doing, Mariana spent many years in the dungeons of the Inquisition, from which he emerged only as an old and broken man. (Incidentally, Lerma, who impoverished Spain and enriched himself by financial looting on a then unprecedented scale, was a very pious Christian and eventually became a Cardinal.) Mariana's younger friend, who became his research assistant when his eyesight began to fail, was the noted Spanish satirist, Quevedo, who came close to identifying international finance as a prime cause of contemporary disasters. In his *Hora de todos*, he describes a conspiracy between the Jews, the eternal enemies of the nations in which they have lodged themselves, and the crooks who control the financial policies of those nations. – The revolt of the American colonies was primarily caused by British manipulation of their currencies for the benefit of the Bank of England. The crucial importance of this factor was, I believe, first isolated by the American economist, Alexander Del Mar, in his *History of Money in America* (London, 1899; reprinted Hawthorne, Calif., 1966).

Let us horrify the professional by following Jefferson in reducing the problem to its simplest terms and considering them from the standpoint of plain common sense. The first stage in banking, as devised by the Jewish goldsmiths of the late Middle Ages, is quite simple. The banker accepts and promises to guard deposits of real money (i.e., gold and silver) and issues receipts (bank notes) for the deposit. He then supplements his capital (whatever that may be) by lending at usury a large part of the deposits he has received; in other words, he embezzles them, counting, as do most embezzlers, on being able to recoup what he has taken before it is demanded of him and to pocket the profit he has made by use of it. If he has calculated correctly the percentage of his depositors who will ask for their money at a given time in the future and estimated correctly the likelihood that borrowers will repay at the stated times, he waxes fat on the usury and prospers; if he has miscalculated, than he, like any other embezzler whose plans have gone wrong, becomes insolvent and the loss falls on the individuals who trusted the crook with their money.

Since paper receipts are more convenient to handle and send to others than specie, they come to be used in place of the real money, which is therefore left in the hands of the banker, who, it is assumed, will deliver the money whenever his receipt is presented to him. This suggests to him a highly profitable fraud: he issues receipts for money that he does not have in his possession and never had, and by lending these spurious receipts, he collects usury on money that exists only in his imagination. His greed almost invariably leads him to rash optimism and his eventual bankruptcy becomes the more spectacular, although he has usually had the prudence to place his ill-gotten gains in a safer place than his own bank and so can laugh at the indignation of the victims of his swindle.

This second stage represents the normal operation of the banking system during the First Republic, and naturally, aided by the typically American "get-rich-quick" mania, produced the normal "business cycle" of boom and bust, prosperity and recession, that bedeviled the United States from the first.

The third stage was attained when a gang of bankers formed the Bank of England, lent to the British government fictitious receipts for non-existent deposits, and arranged to collect usury in perpetuity by "funding" the national debt thus created. This was in some way convenient for its victims, the nation's tax-payers,[22] but it gave to the bank the backing of the nation's

22. This was a minor factor, no doubt, but during the Nineteenth Century "Consols" (i.e., "consolidated annuities," government bonds that bore no date of maturity) were an eminently safe investment for Englishmen who

credit, i.e., its taxing power, which was thus made to guarantee the bank's notes as an unquestioned substitute for real money. As Jefferson saw, "funding is but swindling futurity on a large scale." And even if the paper represents real money, all that can be lent to a government is what has been borrowed from the people, who are thus expected to repay the bankers what the bankers have borrowed from them, and "to fill up the measure of blessing, instead of paying, they [the bankers] receive interest on what they owe from those to whom they owe." Could anything be more preposterous?

Two attempts to found an American analogue of the Bank of England were short-lived, and it was probably Jefferson's influence that put an end to both of them, but much the same result was obtained when national banks were authorized to create fictitious money secured by governmental bonds they had purchased with their chits in the first place, and on which they were accordingly paid interest. Thus was the national debt instituted as a permanent swindle and, of course, wars and "emergencies" were devised to increase it as rapidly as was thought feasible. Highly profitable panics, as "recessions" were once called, were arranged under this system, but it was eventually improved.

In 1913, the Jews and their assistant conspirators put over the Federal Reserve and the Income Tax in preparation for the First World War, which had been scheduled for the following year. The boobs, of course, wagged their tails with do-gooding enthusiasm as they stuck their heads in both nooses.

The identity of the real owners of the Federal Reserve is an official and closely guarded secret. I have seen what purports to be a list of the eight owners: seven nests of Jews (Rothschilds, Warburgs, etc.) and, last and perhaps least, the Rockefellers. I have no means of knowing whether this list represents a leak of secret information or a reasoned deduction from fragmentary evidence or a surmise based on the system's operations. One can only say that the list is plausible: God's People will not have overlooked so potent a means of herding the livestock on their

had relatively small sums to invest or preferred security to a higher rate of return. In this country, government bonds were regarded as a safe investment until the great War Criminal began his usurpation by repudiating the solemn pledge to redeem them in real money and proceeded further to swindle the investors by systematically inflating the currency and making them pay taxes on their losses. The devaluation of the currency naturally enriched the gang that planned it and, notably, Roosevelt's supervisor, the Jew Baruch, who, according to Col. Curtis Dall in his *F.D.R.*, acquired seven sixteenths of all the silver in the whole world in anticipation of the great act of piracy and thus obtained a profit of 80% in a few weeks. Yahweh created the sheep to be fleeced by the Righteous, didn't he?

North American plantation.[23]

The accomplishments of the Federal Reserve are obvious to everyone. When herds of crazed boobs were stampeded into Europe in a Holy War in 1917, the primary purpose was to help in the systematic destruction of Western civilization, but an incidental benefit was the vast increase in the national debt, thus permitting the Federal Reserve to print bundles of intrinsically worthless paper on which the tax-paying boobs were condemned to pay interest in perpetuity. In 1920, a neat "recession" was ordered, primarily to impoverish the agrarian part of our population, while other sectors of the economy were steered into a delirium of inflation in preparation for the panic and "depression" which the Federal Reserve's monopoly of the banking system enabled it to make total, thus inducing the Revolution of 1933 so cleverly that the dumb brutes did not even suspect what was being done to them.

During this period, although the nation was obviously bankrupt, since the fraudulent currency could never have been redeemed for the value printed on it, the American serfs were still permitted to have money if they wanted it: so long as only a few did so, they could exchange the paper for gold and silver. The first act of the Revolutionary régime was to steal all the gold in the country (except a few bits of jewelry that the slaves were permitted to retain), and this outrage did not evoke from the American dolts even so much protest as sheep commonly utter when they are fleeced. The Americans were permitted to have silver for small change until a few years ago, when the last bits of money were taken from the uncomprehending creatures, who, with ovine docility, were content to use in place of money only the paper trash printed by the great counterfeiting ring called the Federal Reserve, which now has them by the neck and will inflate them into undisguised slavery when it is ready for the real crash, which will, no doubt, bring a total prostration, now that the residue which was left in 1930 has been entirely consumed. The Americans will doubtless become as excited and frantic as the jackrabbits on a Texas ranch when

23. Needless to say, many bankers who are caught in the system are personally honest, and that includes some persons who have attained a fairly high rank in the Federal Reserve itself. The late Malcolm Bryan, who grew up in the town in which I now live and is remembered as a man of integrity, became President of the branch of the Federal Reserve in Atlanta, Georgia, and, according to the *California Mining Journal*, September 1961, told the Senate Finance Committee, "If a policy of active or permissive inflation is to be a fact, then we can save the shreds of our self-respect only by announcing the policy . . . . We should have the decency to say to the money saver, 'Hold still, little fish; all we intend to do is to *gut* you.' "

the ranchers begin one of their jackrabbit-drives.[24]

Jefferson, of course, could not have foreseen what the banking swindles have done to us, but he did foresee that the financial manipulations made possible by paper currency and a fraudulent national debt could end only in the destruction of the nation. He urged again and again the simple honesty from which professional economists so loudly dissuade us.

The only currency permitted in a democracy must be real money, i.e., a metallic currency made of the precious metals that have an intrinsic value. He called repeatedly for "the suppression of all paper circulation during peace." And he gave a conclusive refutation of all schemes of a "managed currency," including some recent proposals by hopefuls who like to imagine a Congress that could be trusted to do more than joyfully adopt a new method of looting. Jefferson did no more than state an indisputable historical truth when he said of paper currency that "it is liable to be abused, has been, is, and forever will be abused, in every country in which it is permitted." A

24. Americans who are interested may obtain a preview of their proximate future from Jean Raspail's *The Camp of the Saints* (New York, 1975; paperback reprint, London, *s.a.* [1980?]) Preparations to hasten that future began with the large-scale importation of Mongoloids from southeast Asia, of whom at least half, according to an intelligence officer who served in Vietnam throughout the phony "war" there, are seasoned killers from the Viet-Cong. This was followed by the intensive importation of savages from Haiti and Cuba and of mongrels (chiefly mestizos and sambos) from Mexico; the influx continues on a large scale, with only token efforts to control it by an Immigration Service that Washington prevents from acting effectively. What is planned has long been obvious, but I was interested in learning from the *National Vanguard* (January 1982) that one of the most authoritative and expensive business-advisory services ($775.00 per annum) has advised its subscribers that uncontrolled killing, raping, burning, and looting of the white population by its racial enemies will begin in the summer of 1983 as the opening of a "long-term trend of continuing non-white [i.e., anti-white] violence and destruction." Prudent business men are advised to remove their homes and, if possible, their businesses to regions which the Federal government has not yet saturated with niggers and "Hispanics" (the euphemism which is currently applied to creatures who have nothing Spanish about them except some tincture of blood from the Spanish who conquered the aborigines in Central and South America and copulated with the female natives, and some ability to speak a low and corrupt dialect of Spanish). It is taken for granted, of course, that the only thing for the white rabbits to do is to run, if they have a chance, and to try to find a thicket in which to hide until the governmental beaters drive them out. Although the business-advisory service, if correctly reported by the *National Vanguard,* does not say so, there are, no doubt, a few Americans who can think of an alternative to running like jackrabbits, but they are wicked "racists" and "neo-Nazis" and ought to be crucified, shouldn't they?

paper currency is simply an invitation to swindlers and to counterfeiters, both in and out of government, an invitation that no rational man could expect them to refuse. The only honest currency is real money, the precious metals that have an intrinsic, universal, and, for all practical purposes, fixed value, against which the prices of commodities will fluctuate through the unimpeded operation of the law of supply and demand.

A corollary of honest money is that there must be no national debt, no funded debt of any governmental body. Expenses must be met by taxation, not dishonestly imposed on our offspring by governmental borrowing of fictitious money on which they will pay usury forever. The only exception to constant solvency is for a war, which is an enterprise of the whole nation that will be defended or expanded by it. The extraordinary expenses of the war are to be met by the emission of a paper currency that is to be redeemed in specie at a stated time from the revenue of taxes concurrently imposed to provide for the redemption. So long as the citizens are confident of an eventual victory, the paper currency will circulate at par, given the guarantee of its redemption. In an extreme emergency, such as greatly prolonged war or a national defeat, the paper currency could bear interest, but the interest would eventually be paid to the citizen holding the note, who would regard it as a good investment. There would be no borrowing of worthless paper from bankers for the privilege of paying them interest on what they never really lent.

Such was the monetary policy of Jefferson, who thought that governments should be as honest as individuals were supposed to be so long as we had a recognized system of morality.

Honesty, to be sure, is extremely unpopular these days, and honest money would make it necessary to forego the blessings of a "prosperity" by a continued inflation, which enables clever scoundrels, even outside banking circles, to profit from the stupidity of their exploited compatriots. But if you want a stable democracy, you must be prepared to take it with its disadvantages.

POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY

A political philosophy (often called "political science" by practitioners who are not averse from verbal trickery) must deal with contemporary realities. If it does not, if it is charged with "ideals," it is merely a variety of romantic fiction, although it may not be recognized as such.

If we are to estimate Jefferson's rank as a political philosopher, certain questions obviously pose themselves. I shall state them without attempting to answer them.

1. Did he, a wealthy landowner in whose presence his inferiors were generally on their good behavior, correctly estimate the character of the effective majority of the population of the United States in his time? Or did he have generous illusions about that majority?

2. There is an alternative to that question, viz.: Did he correctly estimate the majority in the states outside New England, so that the Constitution could have been preserved, had the New England states seceded from the Union at the time of the Hartford Convention, instead of deciding to remain in the Union so that they could continue to exploit the other states?

3. If Jefferson did not mistake the character of the majority on which he relied, some other explanation of the failure of democracy must be found. For example, did the innumerable banking swindles that he deplored fatally mislead a population intoxicated with "get-rich-quick" hootch?

4. Another example: Was the really fatal flaw the failure to keep the Christians under control? The First Republic was destroyed by the frenzied hate-mongering of the Abolitionists. A rational opposition to slavery in the United States could be based only on racial grounds and, as Jefferson so often said, implied the deportation of the unassimilable anthropoids from American soil.[25] The scurvy crew of rabble-rousers that plagued the northern states, until they created an opportunity for the greed of financial looters and the Jews' hatred of our race in the invasion of the South they provoked, were only a fanatical and crazed riff-raff. They were a product of the epidemic of religious mania that spread through the country in the 1830s.[26]

25. As everyone knows, Abraham Lincoln, who seems to have had a mystic admiration for "the Union," was not a Christian and could therefore see the implications of an emancipation of the blacks, whom he intended to export to Central America to save the expense of shipping them back to Africa. That, of course, was one reason why he was assassinated as soon as his usefulness was ended. Even the great Liberal and opponent of slavery, Lord Acton, recognized that whenever two incompatible races are present in the same territory, democracy is possible only by the enslavement of one of them. See his *Essays on Freedom and Power* (London, 1956), especially his "Political Causes of the American Revolution," first published in May 1861, before the invasion of the South began. He saw, however, that the Republic established by the Constitution had ended in total failure. Noteworthy is his characterization of the moral purpose professed by politicians opposed to slavery: "It adorned cupidity with the appearance of philanthropy."

26. See Gilbert Hobbs Barnes, *The Antislavery Impulse, 1830-1844* (New York, 1933), which clearly shows that the Abolitionists were merely a specialized group of the howling dervishes whose evangelical rant became a national affliction. See also Dwight Lowell Dumond, *Antislavery Origins of the Civil War in the United States* (London, 1939), and Hazel Catherine Wolf, *On Freedom's Altar, the Martyr-Complex in the Abolition Movement* (Madison, Wis., 1952). A few of the rabble-rousers, notably the crazed William Lloyd Garrison, were honest enough to admit that the Bible contained nothing that could be interpreted as a deprecation of slavery.

They pretended that their god, the supposed author of their Bible, had forbidden slavery; that was a lie, a brazen lie, and, if they had read their holy book, they knew it; but all witch-doctors know the technique of concealing mendacity and effrontery by shaking their fetishes faster and yelling louder. The Abolitionists' righteousness was, as we should expect, the product of minds festering with envy and malice and a blood-lust that was at least latent in all of them.[27] They were inspired by the success of the great "civil rights" movement in Haiti,[28] and they loved their "black brothers" as instruments

27. Few, of course, had the courage of the famous homicidal maniac, John Brown, who is now much admired for his blood-thirsty ferocity, but one has to consider objectively only so relatively mild a specimen as Julia Ward Howe to perceive the inner motivation of the agitator's "righteousness." She is the author of the words of the "Battle Hymn of the Republic," which she adapted, ironically enough, to music by a Southern composer who has been variously identified. It is one of the most terrible songs ever sung. It is a hymn to the bloody Yahweh of the "Old Testament," and it is inspired by a joyous anticipation of slaughter such as he supposedly inflicted on the Midianites and all other civilized peoples who had property that his pet bandits coveted. "Kill, O Yahweh, kill!" was the exultant cry of Mrs. Howe's heart, "kill those white women who are lolling in elegant ease with slaves to attend them while I have to be content with hired servants, who are both expensive and likely to become cantankerous or insolent. Kill those white women who are courted by gallant and chivalrous gentlemen while I have to marry some money-grubbing merchant or hypocritically austere holy man and will become as a wife merely his domestic servant. Kill, O Yahweh, kill all those white men and women who are enjoying a spacious leisure and essentially secular culture in a mild and amoenous climate, while I have to live in bleak New England among dour Puritans and cold-hearted profiteers." That is what Mrs. Howe meant, whether or not she was fully conscious of it, when she cried out jubilantly that Yahweh was "trampling out the vintage where the grapes of wrath are stored." Kill, O Yahweh, kill! Better yet, help us do it for you!

On John Brown and the conspiracy that financed him, see J. C. Furnas, *The Road to Harpers Ferry* (New York, 1959). Some of the more coherent writings of the Abolitionists were collected and edited by Louis Ruchames, *The Abolitionists* (New York, 1963). Note the constant gabble about "sinfulness," "immortal souls," and the like.

28. On the extermination of the white race in Haiti by the liberated

for the humiliation and destruction of their betters. They naturally wanted to retain on American soil hordes of emancipated slaves for the perpetual affliction of white men who had not been exterminated. American children are now taught to admire those poisonous pests in appreciation of the irreparable calamity they brought upon our nation and race. A judicious historian will wonder why Jefferson's hope that superstition could be kept within bounds proved vain.

5. Another example: Was there a continuous deterioration of character casued by an influx of undesirable immigrants and the growth of cities with their inevitable rotting of native morality?[29] The constant expansion of industry may have been an additional factor. William Gayley Simpson, in his admirable book, *Which Way, Western Man?*, remarks, "I remember meeting in a little fishing-village of Scotland an 80-year old shoemaker, . . . who, as a man, and even intellectually, would have put to shame most of the finished college graduates I have known. . . . I believe England and Scotland were once full of such men, and this country too a hundred years and more ago. . . . In the final testing it will be found, after all, that machines are no substitute for manhood." Americans have been taught to shy away from all unpleasant questions, but they cannot be answered by closing one's eyes and whistling a tune.

WHO'S FOR DEMOCRACY?

I have tried, not to give a synopsis of Jefferson's thought, but only to show what conditions are prerequisite for the democracy he championed. If we wish to institute such a true democracy, we shall have first to create the conditions in which it is possible.

The proponents of democracy will have to begin by deporting, vaporizing, or otherwise disposing of the swarms of Jews, Congoids, Mongoloids, and mongrels that now infest our territory and are becoming ever more numerous and audacious in their unappeasable hatred of us. I cannot suggest offhand a convenient way of effecting that indispensable *épuration* of the population, but I am willing to believe that it could still be carried out.

Let us assume that you have reduced the population to Aryans, so that we once again have racial homogeneity. Forgive me, dear patriot, but I must be so tactless as to remind you that more, much more, than half of those excellent Aryans will be persons who are now writing checks whenever Falwell and his malodorous kind pitch the woo at the glassy-eyed suckers; who happily pay bureaucrats to harass and kick them or are themselves bureaucrats hired to hector the masochists; who happily send their children into the degradation and filth of "integrated" schools; who, like born slaves, cringe before the goons of Infernal Revenue and hope only to be able to chisel a few bucks here and there without incurring punishment by their owners; who are now determined never to think about the survival of their voluntarily debased and defiled race; who are so lost to manhood that they endure the most abject servitude while keeping their snouts in the swill-troughs, and so lost to common sense that they do not even perceive their servitude. These are the newly freed citizens whom you expect to govern themselves by free elections in which a majority will make an intelligent choice! Are you counting on some miracle of leadership and inspiration that will make men out of mice? Or do you intend to disenfranchise, most undemocratically, the Aryan majority in the hope that they, like men maimed by accident or war, can transmit to their offspring a genetic heritage free of their own deformity, so that a future generation of our race will recover the manhood, the self-respect, the intelligence that their sires of today have so blatantly lost?

I know that what I have just said will send many well-meaning and sentimental Americans into a tizzy or a tantrum. I am sorry, but I remind them that I did not design the universe. I did not create the realities of biology and history. And a would-be democrat, like an elfin princess who marries a mortal, must take the bitter with the sweet.

– Part Two of this article will appear in next month's *Liberty Bell* –

beasts, see T. Lothrop Stoddard, *The French Revolution in San Domingo* (Boston, 1914; recently reprinted, *s.l. & n.;* available from Liberty Bell Publications).

29. Let me give you an example that is both concise and cogent. The death of Edgar Allen Poe in 1849 is a mystery that will never be solved, but what I call to your attention is the conjectural explanation advanced by the physician who attended him as he lay dying, which was accepted by some contemporaries without hesitation: Poe, while passing through Baltimore became intoxicated or was drugged; he was robbed and then put into one of the "tanks" maintained by one of the political parties; in such tanks a supply of men were kept, with liquor or drugs, in a state of semi-conscious abulia while remaining able to stand on their feet when supported by their keepers, who escorted them to each of the polling places in the city and voted them for honest government and righteousness. The point is that in 1849 this procedure aroused no outcry of indignation; it was evidently accepted as a part of urban life; it was just an expedient that helped the honest men of the good party to keep out or throw out the scoundrels of the bad party. Who would be so nice as to object to winning an election for righteous men?

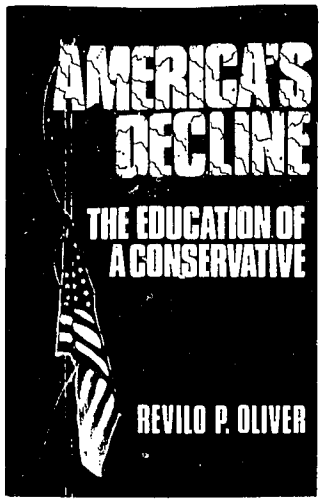

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. $8.50
plus $1 for post. & hdlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

continued from page 16

existence of the State of Israel is living evidence of a monstrous injustice, a symbol of their abject betrayal by Britain and the United States.

INGATHERING OF ALL JEWS?

Today there are 3½ million Jews in Israel with an ever-pressing problem of *lebensraum,* and the question arises: Will the United States and the West go on blindly supporting Israel until Israel has finally grabbed enough territory to accommodate the *"ingathering"* of the world's 11 million *[? — Ed. L.B.J* Jews, for which Ben Gurion, Golda Meir, Menachem Begin and Israeli military juntas have been, and are still striving?

Needless to say, there is not an Arab alive who does not know of world Zionism's plans to expand entirely at their expense.

The Arab world knows only too well that Israel's real aim is to recover the "ancient borderlines" within the boundaries defined in the Old Testament (*Genesis* 9:18) and that if the welfare of Israel requires. continuing conquest, subjugation, dispossession, and extermination of foreign nations in the Middle East, the Zionists will not be deterred by any "humanitarian" questions.

All of which raises the important question: Just what right have Russian Khazar Jews such as Ben Gurion, Golda Meir, Menachem Begin, and Israel's ruling elite, and so many others, to any claim, whatever to a land they had never previously occupied and who today compose the huge majority of Jews now in Palestine?

The Khazars are not a racial stock indigenous to that region. They are not a Semitic people. And their claim to the contrary is one of the most astonishing deceptions in the whole of history.

The true Semites are the Sephardic Jews who had been living peacefully amidst the Palestinian Arabs, their racial cousins, down through the centuries.

NOT OF SEMITIC STOCK

It is not they who are the invaders of Palestine, and the creators of the Israeli problem, but the thrusting and remorseless Khazars who are *not* of Semitic stock, but a mixed people with strong Mongol-Turkic-Finnish affinities, whose ancient homelands *never were* in Palestine, but in Eastern and Southern Russia and beyond the Ural Mountains, and who first adopted the Jewish religion in about the eighth century of our era.

What matters, more than ninety percent of the Jews of the world today are of Khazar origin, whose ancestors, from the beginning of time, had *never* set foot in Palestine and who have no identification whatever with the Pharisees, Saducees, Zealots or Essenes, the four religious groups in Palestine in Bible history.

It is these Khazars who today wield the big stick in Zionism. Before they invaded Palestine in the present century, they invaded the United

States as immigrants, where they now form the oligarchy behind the declared government of that country.

The United States was also the chief base from which they invaded Russia to institute the Bolshevik regime, since which time the Soviet Union has become their chief base for the spreading of Communism throughout the world.

TRUE CHARACTER OF ZIONISM

The true character of the Zionist movement (to which some Jews are opposed) is not, and never was, merely "humanitarian," a search for a "refuge" or a home in Palestine for the "persecuted" Jews of Europe, but an aggressive imperialistic expansionist power, imbued with a sense of *racial destiny* that knows no bounds and brooks no opposition in its drive for mastery and for world power.

Their endless and bitter campaigns against "racism," imposed with the fervour of the Inquisition of the Middle Ages, are serving no other purpose than to break down the racial and national dynamism of Western peoples, while *at the same time* building up their own fanatical racism and nationalism to the point that there publicists are describing Jews as a master-race innately equipped with an intellectual apparatus which makes them superior to all other races!

SIDE BY SIDE WITH COMMUNISM

In America and other countries of the West, the rise of Zionism has gone side by side with the rise of Communism. The Zionists work from the top, the Communists from below.

World Communism is succeeding in its attempt to conquer the world in direct proportion to the support which America and other Western countries are giving to Zionism.

The power exerted by Zionists in the world today is power at the highest political level: In world affairs it is world power.

Empires in the past wielded great power of large areas, but they were visible bodies. But not so with Zionism, which is being advanced in all the countries of the world through tremendous financial and other power, being brought to bear on leading politicians, editors, Christian leaders, and public men generally.

The influence of Zionist organisation reaches into the inner policy-making groups of nearly every government in the world, particularly the Christian West. This influence has caused these groups to adopt pro-Zionist and pro-Communist policies which are often in conflict with the real interests and very survival of the people and nations they govern. This condition exists in the United States, in Britain, in most Western countries, and *now* in South Africa, with her special relationship with Israel.

No empire in history before rose by such means. It has been achieved by bending politicians of the West to the Zionist will; through secret societies, such as Freemasonry and others; and by a process of playing off

party against party, politician against politician, nation against nation, and race against race.

Nor must we forget the 37-year long, 24-hour a day, high pressure racial "anti-discrimination" campaign mounted by the Zionists, together with their "Six Million" and "Judeo-Christian Heritage" hoaxes, with which they have also effectively hoodwinked the Western world since the end of World War II.

IMPORTANCE OF PALESTINE

The importance of Palestine to Jewry was emphasised in a statement by Nahum Goldman, a leader of the World Jewish Congress, who said:

"The Jews might have had Uganda, Madagascar, and other places for the establishment of a Jewish Fatherland, but they want absolutely nothing except Palestine: Not because the Dead Sea water by evaporation can produce Five Trillion Dollars worth of metaloids and powdered metal; not because the sub-soil of Palestine contains twenty times more petroleum than all the combined reserves of the two Americas; but because Palestine is the crossroads of Europe, Asia, and Africa, because Palestine constitutes the veritable center of world political power, the strategic centre for world control."

The importance of Zionist objectives was also emphasised in Ben Gurion's incredibly brazen prophecy, in an interview with *LOOK* Magazine, January 16, 1962, when he said:

"The image of the world in 1987 as traced in my imagination: The Cold War will be a thing of the past. Internal pressure of the constantly growing intelligentsia in Russia for more freedom and the pressure of the masses for raising their living standards may lead to a gradual democratisation of the Soviet Union. On the other hand, the increasing influence of the workers and farmers, and the rising political importance of men of science, may transform the United States into a welfare state with a planned economy. Western and Eastern Europe will become a federation of autonomous states having a socialist and democratic regime. With the exception of the U.S.S.R. as a federated Eurasian state, *all other continents will become united in a world alliance, at whose disposal will be an international police force.All armies will be abolished, and there will be no more wars. In Jerusalem, the United Nations (a truly* United Nations*) will build a Shrine of the Prophets to serve the federated union of all continents; this will be the seat of the Supreme Court of Mankind, to settle all controversies among the federated continents, as prophesied by Isaiah. . ."*

Note well that the then Prime Minister of Israel announced that all the nations of the world would be disarmed and ruled from Israel!

GIANT STEP CLOSER TO WAR

The savagery of Israel's attacks on densely populated areas in Beirut and everywhere in the Lebanon are an arrogant and deliberate trampling of both U.S. and international law, and must be seen for what they

are—naked and criminal aggression—and bringing the turbulent Middle East another giant step closer to full-scale war.

And if the good people of the world wish to secure mankind from the violence and terrorism in the Middle East, and everywhere in the world, and re-establish the law and order built up through the centuries, they will have to find the courage to face up to the realities of not only the Middle East problem, but of the growing anarchy, terrorism and revolution victoriously and brazenly bestriding the whole civilised world. For, unless they learn to face up to, and fight the barefaced barbarity of it all, their nations and civilisations will continue to collapse in ruins around them.

And in the matter of the Middle East, in particular, they will have to face up to the reality of an imperialistic, expansionist, military power, like Israel, a country which, as part of a master-plan, has mercilessly driven out peaceful populations from centuries-old homelands in order to build the Jewish state—a country which adopts the attitude of a conqueror, and believes that force and twenty-fold retaliatory killing are the only policies which its neighhours will understand—a country which consistently violates the Fourth Geneva Convention in its treatment of civilians, and which has consistently flouted every decision of the U.N. General Assembly and the Security Council.

RENEGADE CHRISTIAN LEADERS

And if the Christian leaders in the U.S., such as evangelist Billy Graham and the Reverend Jerry Falwell (the leader of the so-called Moral Majority, and close friend of President Reagan), and together with all the other religious leaders in the U.S., whose total commitment to world Jewry and close association with, and support for, Menachem Begin, have become bywords in American political life—if all these renegade Christian leaders would spend a few days in Palestinian refugee camps or in Lebanese relief camps and hospitals, and minister unto the victims of American-made and American-supplied cluster and high-velocity shrapnel bombs, and help to bury some of the dead, men, women, and children alike, they might all begin to learn some rudiments of morality.

The experience might even turn some of them into Christians.

Little do they seem to know, or care, that it was America's connivance in the genesis of Israel and America's active support and protection of Israel up to the present, which has cost the U.S. and the Western world the friendship and goodwill of over 100 million Arabs and 300 million other Moslems, once the most anti-Communistic peoples on earth—and paved the way for Russia's entrance into the Middle East, thereby dividing the East from the West in a way that best suited Russia—and with Israel becoming an important link between Soviet Russia and the rest of Russia's actual and potential allies in both Africa and the East.

No wonder, today, the United States, the so-called leader of the West and the "free world," is dominated by, manipulated by, and subservient to Israel and international Jewry.

GAUNTLET THROWN DOWN

Western leaders, and Western man himself, are still totally unaware of the intense racist activity that animates and activates world Jewry. They still think they are dealing with individuals when they are dealing with a militant *racist and nationalist* group that has declared war on Western man's concepts of religion, race and nation, and on his very civilisation.

In pursuit of their self-appointed destiny, Israel and world Jewry are at total war with the Gentile world. It is not an undeclared war merely because there has not been a recent declaration of war. The gauntlet was thrown down two thousand years ago. The more the Gentiles are overthrown or they compromise, as Western leaders and South Africa are now doing, the sooner the fulfilment of their dominion over all the races of mankind, white, black, brown, and yellow.

Israel's, and world Jewry's, political outlook is world rule in the material sense. It is an international nation. It is this, and nothing else, which gives significance to all its financial, educational, propagandist, and revolutionary programmes throughout the world.

COLLAPSE OF CIVILISATION

The truth of the whole matter of Israel, as every dispassionate observer must surely realise, is that as long as she remains in being, there can be no way out of the intolerable situation which now periodically turns the Middle East into a bloody testing ground for America's and Russia's latest weapons of destruction.

The Israel of the Khazars is a poisonous thorn in the Arab flesh. And unless it is pulled out, there will continue to be inflammation on every side of the sore, and murder in men's eyes and hearts.

And so long as the dominant international pressures in the West are of a kind to ensure protection for the thorn instead of for the flesh, so long will mankind be maddened by the Middle Eastern ulcer, the world kept simmering on the edge of war—and the collapse of civilisation a mathematical certainty. □

Reprints of this article available at 5 for $1.50; 100 for $20.; 500 for $80.

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 1.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	$ 2.50
Behind Communism	$ 2.50
Blasting the Historical Blackout	$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	$ 1.50
Gruesome Harvest	$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	$ 3.00

For orders under $10., please add $1.; for orders over $10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

YOU CRITICISE ME FOR BREAKING AGREEMENTS. . .

YOU CRITICISE ME FOR BOMBING MY ARAB NEIGHBORS. . .

YOU CRITICISE ME FOR DICTATING YOUR POLICIES. . .

YOU CRITICISE ME FOR BLOWING UP ARAB VILLAGES. . .

SNIFFLE!

ANTI-SEMITIC IS WHAT YOU ARE!

INJUSTICE AT NUREMBERG

by Major D. V. Clerkin, E.A.B.
Reprinted from *Euro-American Quarterly*, Summer 1980

The juridicial basis for the Holocaust myth of the Six Million was the so-called Nuremberg Trials—the International Military Tribunal (IMT) and the American-sponsored Nuremberg Military Tribunal (NMT). Between 1945 and 1949 leaders of the defeated German State were subjected to trials and sentences unprecedented in the annals of world history and Western jurisprudence.

There have been many reasons put forward for the holding of such "war crimes" trials, not the least of which is the fact that the victorious allied powers could do anything they wished with a surrendered Germany, but more specifically from a vengeful desire to punish Germany per se via the prosecution of the National Socialist leadership. The Western allies also thought it expedient to appease the Soviet Union, recently on an orgy of murder and rapine during the invasion of eastern Germany, and whose leader, Josef Stalin, had demanded in the presence of Churchill and Roosevelt the execution of 50 thousand German leaders from a wide variety of fields. It is to be noted in this regard that in 1941 a little book by the Jew, Theodore N. Kaufman, *Germany Must Perish!*, held forth the idea that a German defeat should mean the destruction of the entire German nation using the method of mass sterilization.

Moreover, such trials, it was hoped, would help to create a climate of sympathy for the displaced Jews of Europe, which would rebound to the benefit of the Zionists, who needed a great propaganda ploy to force Great Britain to carry out the terms of the Balfour Declaration of November 2, 1917. From an objective viewpoint, the findings of the trials are worthless; for the manner in which they were conducted brings into question their legality, i.e., the jurisdiction of the Tribunals and, consequently, the verdicts which they rendered. Since precedents were wanting, the Tribunal invented law as it proceeded, applying it *ex post facto* to the defendants in the dock. The IMT and NMT, therefore, were in fact mock trials, propaganda extravaganzas worthy of the very Moscow show trials they so very much resembled. The Russians had in fact sewn the entire sordid business up at the Moscow and Yalta conferences, where it was agreed that the *guilty* parties were to be 'tried' before the inevitable punishments were meted out. Without the trials of major and secondary German leaders, Stalin had sworn that he would order mass slaughters of the defenseless German populace under his control. The Western world, however, refused to admit that Stalin had in fact ordered the terrorization of the eastern

Germans as part of his strategy of military advance. The Jewish commissar of propaganda, Ilya Ehrenburg, carried out the anti-German programs with the type of bloodlust typical of the Talmudic/Bolshevist mentality

The purpose of the Tribunals was to place the stamp of agreement and pseudo-legality upon the agreements made beforehand by the Allies. And no evidence of lack of guilt on the part of the defendents was to be admissible; only that which supported the prearranged convictions of Germany's leaders was approved. Many facets of war policy were not included at Nuremberg, for the main reason that the Allies were also guilty of such acts as unrestricted bombing of civilian targets, and had carried on terror bombing according to official plans formulated long before anyone talked of "war crimes" and trials. In truth, the accusers belonged in the dock to an extent equal, if not greater, than the accused; but, lest we forget, the victors constituted the prosecution, and thus had a free hand in the matter of choosing defendents and the charges to be brought.

Many famous Americans, amongst whom were the late Senators Robert Taft of Ohio and Joseph McCarthy of Wisconsin, expressed opposition and even outrage at the drumhead nature of the trials. These two prominent American lawmakers saw in the precedents laid down at Nuremberg the spectre of that which the Constitution of the United States had expressly forbidden in Article I, Section 9: "No bill of attainder or ex post facto law shall be passed." Politicians were not the only critics of the Nuremberg Trials; an American state jurist, Justice Charles F. Wennerstrum, president of one of the trials of German officers of the SS, resigned his office at Nuremberg and left Germany, stating to Hal Foust of *The Chicago Tribune*, "If I had known seven months ago what I know today, I would never have come her." What Wennerstrum said in toto was eventually reproduced in the *Tribune*, but not before prosecution chief (American) Gen. Telford Taylor attempted to stop Foust's communique, and, that failing, sent a self-serving reply via official channels that reached the United States before the remarks of Justice Wennerstrum.

Gen. Taylor and Supreme Court Justice Robert Jackson participated in a charade of justice. They helped try German leaders on charges so broad and vague as to be considered ludicrous in a true court of law and justice—'crimes' that had not been previously defined by international law. American lawyers engaged in pure ideological revenge, disregarding any semblance of *due process*, does not indicate that the veneer of legality in that vaunted profession lies very thick. When America begins to tolerate the type of conduct which took place at the Nuremberg Trials against helpless German defendents, and in the name of *justice*, then it is evident that Western Jurisprudence is in the hands of the Jewish destroyer of Culture and Civilization.

Could any honest court of appeals, any state supreme court, or the United States Supreme Court, refuse an appellant his plea for a writ of *error, certiorari*, or *quo warranto* upon submission of the following list of juridicial horrors? Yet no appeals were allowed, and sentences of execution on eleven major defendants were carried out straightaway.

(1) Sixty per cent of the General Prosecutor's staff at the Nuremberg Trials were persons of the Jewish race. Less than ten per cent of the American prosecution staff were native born Americans or members of the White-Christian race. Can a fair trial be conducted when those who claim to have been victimized monopolize the prosecution?

(2) The general rule against hear-say evidence was violated by admitting in the trials' records some 300,000 written affidavits, signed by persons who did not appear in open court to swear to the truth of their respective statements. There was no requirement that proof be given that the signers of such questionable documents ever existed. But only 240 actual witnesses were called during the course of the trials, not one of which was a first-hand witness—an eye witness—to the alleged acts of mass gassing and shooting. Each one stated that he or she 'knew' that the acts had taken place, which meant that someone had told them of the gas chambers, proving, of course absolutely nothing.

(3) Defendants were not allowed to directly cross-examine prosecution witnesses, nor were they allowed to communicate pertinent questions to their defense counsels to be asked of the witnesses. Testimony of former concentration camp inmates, deemed by the prosecution and the Tribunals 'friendly' to the defense, was inadmissable; reminding one of the Eichmann 'trial' in Jerusalem (1961), which allowed German witnesses for Eichmann to enter Israel, but threatened to prosecute them for alleged 'war crimes' as well. There were, obviously, no defense witnesses.

(4) 'Confessions' were extorted from defendants who had been solitarily confined for up to five months previous to their appearances in open court (cf. the treatment accorded by the Soviets to Cardinal Josef Mindszenty). Defendants had hoods placed over their heads. If the answers they gave did not suit their interrogators, the German defendants were beaten with rubber hoses, brass knuckles, and cruelly kicked in the groin until they 'admitted their guilt.' In addition to this, burning matches were driven under defendants' fingernails and teeth were punched out and jaws were broken by Allied interrogators. The Jews took special pleasure in these methods of questioning defendants.

(5) Agents (Jews) of the Tribunals posed as priests to obtain such 'evidence' as they might glean from even the sanctity of the confessional.

(6) Defendants who had been members of the *Schutzstaffel* (S.S.), the *Waffen*—or combat S.S.—as well as the security services of the *Sicherheitsdienst* (S.D) and the *Geheime Staats Polizei* (Gestapo), were especially mistreated, being flogged to bleeding pulps and their testicles kicked and beaten with boots and rods in order to extract 'confessions.' General officers of the S.S. organizations were interrogated by scatological Jewish maniacs who rubbed dung on the faces and over the mouths of the subject undergoing questioning. Forcing one to drink his own urine was the order of the day.

(7) 'Plea bargaining' was offered to the secondary rank defendants at the IMT, if they would stipulate to the charges against them in the indictments, and give testimony against others under indictment. Those

who stipulated, viz., 'confessed,' were hung irregardless of the arrangements they thought they had made with the prosecution. In addition, mock trials were held at Spandau Prison at all hours of the night and early morning. At these petty inquisitions defendants were mocked, beaten, threatened with torture, and condemned to death, with such pronouncements of execution to be immediately carried out.

Such was the real business of the Nuremberg Trials. The Holocaust myth was fabricated from such tactics in obtaining 'evidence.' That six million Jews did not die in Nazi *gas chambers* and by firing squads is practically proven *ipso facto* by the methods which the prosecution used to get such men as S.S. Gen. Otto Ohlendorff and Auschwitz commandant S.S. Gen. Rudolf Hoess to admit to the spurious allegations.

As a final note, let us have a short look at the case of the pathetic S.S. Captain Dieter Wisliceny, who was 'questioned' by the Soviets at their prison in Bratislava in 1946. Wisliceny 'confessed' under Red methods of torture to have carried out a "verbal (oral) order" of Adolf Hitler, given to him by Eichmann via Heinrich Himmler, dated, at least in poor Wisliceny's deranged mind, July, 1941, to the effect that all Russian Jews be liquidated. When in fact the order of July, 1941, had been clearly written out, and was in the hands of the Tribunal, stating that all political (Red) commissars serving with the Soviet Army were to be liquidated. The written order did not mention Jews, but directed its thrust against some 38,000 Communist cadre within the Russian army. That many of these cadre were Jews merely indicates the reason why the order as written had to be expanded by the Soviets into a secret oral addition, falsely confessed by Wisliceny to mean the extermination of Russian Jews. With all of Wisliceny's tortured, perjured testimony, he did not succeed in saving himself from the gallows. The Communists hanged him, as they hung Hoess, because their star witnesses had to be silenced before they came to their senses and denied all the ridiculous charges of planned genocide.

Americans living today would do well to review the Nuremberg Trials, if only to gauge the great danger the Western World is in because of such inquisitions having taken place nearly thirty-five years ago. The Nuremberg Trials, like the Eichmann Trial, and the denaturalization trials of European-Americans charged with 'war crimes,' are but a symptom of a greater evil, that being the insidious collapse of Western values.

One day very soon, unless we act, such rotten Tribunals will be set up in America under the Genocide Treaty to 'try' White-Christian patriots. May God prevent it. He has given this people the brains and the will to save itself: let us do it! □

THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

RANDOM THOUGHTS

By H.S., Wisconsin

The Germans and the Jews are the opposite ends, or poles, of what we commonly call "Western Civilization." Or perhaps it were better if we spoke of "Germanity" and "Judaism" since there are many Germans (by now thoroughly brainwashed) who are more Jewish than the Jews, and there are many Jews who care little for Judaism *and* who also seem to have lost that subconscious drive (toward Jewish coagulation) that is so dangerous to us.

But Judaism is our main enemy.

Blacks and other brown races are being used by the Jews to undermine our strength, and because of this we have to take a strong stance against their constant encroachment. We ought to realize that without the Jews the Blacks count little (as a political force), and once a general segregation is accomplished, there is no reason why we can't help them to help themselves. Alone, they will be a race of irresponsible children (but with exceptions!).

The current events in Lebanon have already accomplished what we dared not to hope as early as this spring: Jewish power and influence in the United States has crossed the rubicon. From now on it will go downward with an ever-increasing acceleration. In W.W.II Moscow (in 1941), not Stalingrad, was the turning point for Germany, and just as the German still seemed to grow after Moscow, so we'll now see a limited expansion of Jewish power after Beirut. But the new trend is irreversible, of that I am certain. We can safely assume that Jewish leadership (both here and in Israel) will do everything wrong once they realize that their quest for absolute world power has failed (some little Jews know that already instinctively, but they don't count).

Ways have to be found so that in the political battles to come we will have practically unlimited funds ("money") at our disposal. If Jesse Jackson can literally raise tens of millions (we have to give him credit for his talents!), and when even the dumbest South American quickly learns how to milk the American public trough, why should it be so difficult for us? And we'll have the advantage that because of our talents we'll get ten times as much out of every dollar than "the other side."

Judaism fights its battles on two fronts: politically and religiously, depending which is most convenient. We cannot expect to fight such an adversary by political means alone, we *also* have to use religion as a weapon.

I have long held that the founding of Israel was the greatest mistake the Jews could have made (they have it thanks to Hitler!) but for the first time in modern history they can be attacked on "national" grounds, i.e. as a

visible and recognizable enemy. Obviously "anti-Israelitism" will take the place of anti-Semitism (whatever that means) and there will be no antidote.

I personally have never doubted for one moment that in the end we shall win. I had this conviction ever since 1945. Now I say with equal conviction that the tide has turned in our favor. May we make the best of it.

Now is the time to put on paper what kind of new world we envision. We must face the reality that the present order—in both East and West—is fast "self-destructing." But the masses want hope, they want something positive to look forward to, they want leadership. And it can come only from us!

What a pity we do not already have the funds (and the "secret" places) where the elite of the right (of all white nations) can meet and contemplate the future. A thousand questions have to be answered: What kind of political system can ensure relative peace for a millenium and yet guarantee the greatest possible freedom for the individual? What kind of economic system is best for a healthy society, preserves the spirit of free enterprise, assures steady employment for all of those who want and need it, and also safeguards the fragile eco-system of our earth? What kind of system ensures a renaissance of our culture?

And more questions: Shall we search out and put to trial (for decades to come) all those who so hypocratically transgressed against all professed ideals of the so-called free nations? (I say yes!). If yes, what kind of punishment shall be meted out? (I have long held that the punishment shall fit the crime; i.e. a federal judge who forced little white school children to be bused into black schools ought to be sentenced to live out the rest of his life inside the deepest black ghetto—after a hefty cut in his pension). And what shall be done about the race situation in general? I fear that not even the most benevolent amongst us dare to stand in front of the (mostly innocent) Jewish masses "when things get rough," and that particular problem may be solved by the enraged mobs of a leadershipless American majority. (I personally wish that we could put all Jewish *leaders* on trial). But what about the Blacks, the Mexicans and the non-Japanese Asians? I doubt that a forced repatriation of American Blacks to Africa is possible even if by then the African continent might be emptied of the black multitudes through inevitable mass starvation. It is likely that some of the American states will have to be set aside as black reservations or whatever one might call it. There then Jesse Jackson and the likes could really show us how able they are. And the Mexicans? Perhaps one has to return So. California to them, and put most of'em there.

The decline of empires is usually accompanied by fragmentation. The American empire is no exception, even though it never was proclaimed an empire. To ease our conscience, we Whites can accept the fact that it were the Jews, the Blacks and some of the other minorities who really started this disintegration of America. Actually it is a pity, there was no reason why this nation's current political system could not have lasted a few

hundred more years. But that is already like crying over spilt milk: The system itself assures that the current leadership (establishment) will be unable to reverse the trend. Democracy as we know it guarantees that only the mediocre and the corruptible get at the helm of power. How fast will America self-destruct? You'll be surprised by the speed with which everything will go downhill. Jewish frenzy will play its part. The more money Israel needs, the more all the screws squeezing us innocents will get tightened. I am not only speaking of tax money. Did you read that Begin rec'd either 100 or 200 million dollars on his recent visit as a gift by the American Jewish leadership? That money had to come from somewhere. Don't think that Mrs. Blumenstein sold some of her jewels; it was easier to screw the goyim.

Whatever WE shall do, we must remain aloof from the internecine fights occasionally wreaking havoc amongst the rightists. I have no doubt that eventually a true leadership arises and that this then will automatically be supported by most. In this matter we can learn much from the Germany of the 1920's and early 1930's.

STAY AWAKE—KEEP INFORMED—HAVE FAITH.

"WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?"

by William Gayley Simpson

For Race Intellectuals!

From Nietzsche to Modern Politics
Applied Philosophy for Racial Living Today!!

CHAPTERS:
Marriage — Family — Race Difference
How Communism Works
With Zionism
An Encyclopedia of knowledge upon which a movement can be built.

758 PAGES
$8 PER COPY

Plus $1.00 for postage and handling

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA 25270

SOME EMBARRASSING REMINDERS

By Allan Callahan

One of the commonest charges of 'Hitler Haters' is that the German leader dominated smaller countries and violated their sovereignty. These accusations usually come from advocates of democracy, but the only way they can make them without looking like hypocrites is to maintain that regimes practising democracy have never done any such things themselves. And this these advocates cannot do. We need only to look at the record of some of our own regimes right here in America. Various democratic governments of the past indulged in intervention and dictation in the affairs of many nations. Some examples are Mexico, Columbia, Chile, Cuba, Hawaii, Japan, China, Samoa, Siam, and Haiti. Sometimes Washington landed Marines and set up police forces; at other times they controlled elections and censored the press of other nations. They also selected officials, collected duties and even forced some countries to take American loans. Possibly, the democratic officials who were responsible for these things did not think the governments of the aforementioned countries had sense enough to run their own affairs, but if this be true, it is just one more contradiction in democratic philosophy, because this philosophy is always advocating "self-determination" and "freedom" for all peoples, even if they wear bones through their noses and roast missionaries for dinner.

Haiti affords an interesting example of democratic intervention on the part of the U.S. On June 14, 1914, France and Germany seemed about ready to seize the assets of the Haitian National Bank for non-payment of debts. Washington quickly sent the Marines in to grab the money for itself. This was called a "financial protectorate," even though the Haitians had said they didn't want protection. Washington also forced them to select a president of its own choice; a man who agreed to approve any treaty the U.S. might send him for signature. Our officials drafted a constitution for Haiti. The Haitian Assembly protested, so Washington dismissed the Assembly and forced the constitution upon the republic. When the people tried to revolt, they were quickly put down by the American Marines.

Woodrow Wilson was a pillar of democracy. In 1913, Victoriano Huerta proclaimed himself President of Mexico, but Wilson declared him a dictator, and allowed Huerta's chief rival, Carranza, to be armed. Wilson announced to the world that Huerta must go. When some

American Marines landed at Tampico to buy gasoline, they were jailed by one of Huerta's commanders. American Admiral Mayo demanded their release, an apology, and a salute to the American flag. Huerta released the Marines, and apologized, but refused to salute the American flag, saying he couldn't do that as long as America refused to recognize him as President. Wilson backed up Mayo and American Marines were landed at Veracruz. 19 Americans and 126 Mexicans died before the "flag incident" was settled.

It was the same in many other places. American warships cruised hither and yon, bombarding foreign ports at will, and sending landing parties ashore whenever it was deemed desirable. One after another, democratic regimes in the U.S. have been "waging peace" around the world and "stopping aggression." They are, it has been aptly said, engaging in "perpetual war for perpetual peace." This is not to say that every single one of America's foreign military actions has been wrong; of course not. I simply want to point out how ridiculous it is for advocates of democracy to strike a posture of self-righteousness, and especially to criticize Hitler for doing something that their own regimes have been guilty of many more times over. Whatever Hitler did, he did for a good reason, but some of the foreign military actions engaged in by our "peace loving" democracy were for trivial causes, or were done only for the interests of Big Money. □

$4.00 Please add 10% for postage and handling! $3.00
For a sample copy of our monthly publication, *The Liberty Bell*, a copy of our extensive list of 'Eye-Openers,' and several revealing reprints, send $2. to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly— basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit, You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

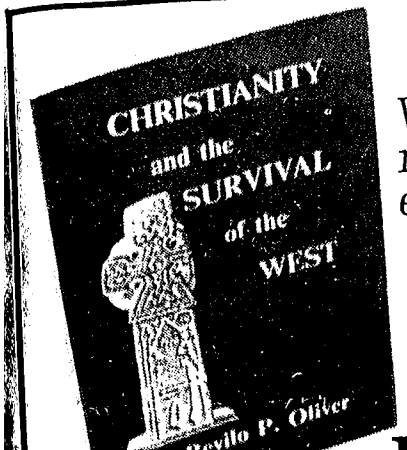

Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — $4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

Salut fe cei ce murg spre mirea biruinta legionara. Corneliu Z. Codreanu 1935

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!

$4.50 per stamp
$0.50 postage

COMMUNISM IS *JEWISH!*

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $1.75

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

PART II
page 13

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

SUPERSTITION AND GULLIBILITY
The Achilles Heel of the White Race, page 1
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 7
GULLIBILITY RATING QUIZ, page 56
IN THE NAME OF THE WHITE RACE
A Declaration of Independence
from Jewish Tyranny, page 59

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 10 — NO. 2 ISSN 0145-7667 OCTOBER 1982

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Reprinted with the author's permission from *The White Man's Bible*, Copyright 1981, by Ben Klassen.

SUPERSTITION AND GULLIBILITY

THE ACHILLES HEEL OF THE WHITE RACE

Strange Weakness of the White Race. Over the last two thousand years, two negative characteristics in the minds of the White Race have perhaps caused it more damage than any other. These two defects are its vulnerability to (a) superstition, and (b) gullibility. Not that the White Race is more susceptible to those flaws of the mind than the mud races. Not at all. It is even probably less so, but the consequences of these shortcomings for the highly advanced White Race have been a thousand times more disastrous than for the mud peoples. These two childish and stupid characteristics are especially strange and humiliating for the noble White Race, whose mental, cultural, creative and productive capabilities have proven so far superior to those of any and all the mud races, there is no comparison.

What is superstition? What is gullibility? Are they interrelated?

Gullibility Comes First. Taking the last question first, we find that in order to be superstitious it is to be gullible per se. However, a person can be gullible in certain other areas without being superstitious.

The World of Spooks. Superstition basically is believing in a supernatural "world," that is, a world outside of Nature and its laws. Primarily these beliefs revolve around a "world" of spirits, ghosts and spooks, which mean basically the same thing, and as a term of derision we will refer to this whole mess of spirits and ghosts as "spooks." This world of spooks is further expanded into good guys and bad guys; into "holy" ghosts, gods, goddesses, angels, seraphins; and the "bad" spooks, lucifers, witches, demons, devils, and a host of other lesser spooks. The field of demonology is a whole subject unto itself about which whole volumes of idiotic books have been written. Needless to say, no one except perhaps a refugee from a nut-house has ever seen a "demon." As far as the gods in this spook world are concerned, certain authors have catalogued as many as 30,000 individual gods that a superstitious and gullible mankind has concocted, worshipped, and foolishly believed in, over the milleniums.

A Concocted, Unreal World. Evidently this "second world" is a world that has its own set of jumbled laws reserved for the spooks and spirits. Obviously, they contradict and defy Nature's Laws. Nobody seems to have bothered to define under what kind of laws these spooks operate, and anything goes, it seems. Like in all fairy tales, these spooks can pull whatever "miracles" out of a hat that an over-active imagination can conceive. They apparently exist in a world apart from the real universe, apart from the real world.

Not a Shred of Evidence. The most incredible fact about this whole

spook world of gods, demons, angels, and what have you, is that there is not a shred of evidence to substantiate their existence, except as fantasies in the minds of the superstitious and gullible.

Victims of Gullibility. The latter sentence pretty well explains the meaning of gullibility, as if it needed any explaining. Gullibility, essentially, is believing, having faith in something that isn't so, and furthermore, something for which there is no evidence, or at least insufficient evidence to warrant our credibility. Yet strange as it may seem, in today's modern and scientific world, neither gullibility nor superstition has abated much over that of the Dark Ages when these twin aberrations of the mind ran rampant.

Intelligent Not Immune. Nor are gullibility and superstition the exclusive domain of the stupid and uneducated, although there is a strong relationship to the "poor in spirit." Christians, who will pity the "poor, deluded" Hindu for believing cows are holy, will themselves hold fast and unquestioning to their "faith." And basically their faith consists of their belief in their own brand of spooks, "holy ghosts" and demons. They will swear on the "holy" bible and their belief in all the ludicrous stories of their favorite spooks in the sky, of "pie-in-the-sky-when-you-die," or of how you will "fry-in-the-sky-when-you-die," and all the rest of this silly nonsense. Strangely enough, even some otherwise intelligent men and women fall prey to this kind of superstition, even brag about how great and wonderful is their "deep and abiding faith" in this silly nonsense, when they should know better.

Unfounded "Faith" No Virtue. So let us examine the word "faith" in its inherent essentials. Webster has a number of definitions. The one most cogent to our discourse is the one that describes "Faith: a firm or unquestioning belief in something for which there is no proof." That pretty well says it all, but we will tie it down further. Since "proof" is really a debatable conclusion and exists (like beauty) only in the eyes of the beholder, we would say that faith is having a firm or unquestioning belief in something for which there is little or no meaningful evidence, and therefore, neither deserves or warrants our acceptance. For instance, there is good and sufficient evidence to believe that two and two makes four. There is no evidence to believe it makes seventeen. Therefore, a person coming to the conclusion that two and two makes four arrives at a rational conclusion. A person "perferring to believe" as a "matter of faith" that it makes seventeen is irrational and a person believing two and two makes seventeen because he was told to believe it by his priest is both gullible and irrational.

Fertile Field for Con-Men. Around these miserable flaws of the human mind—superstition and gullibility—have been built vast empires and unholy superstructures called **religions** that have plagued the human race since the dawn of history. It is partially understandable that the primitive savage, being dumb, ignorant and devoid of understanding and whose reasoning powers were extremely limited, would make bumbling

attempts to explain the phenomena of Nature, phenomena he could not understand. Since he had neither accumulated sufficient facts, nor had the intelligence to properly interpret and correlate what little semblance of facts he had, he took short-cuts to explain the phenomena of the world around him. Through fear of the unknown, because of his lack of reason and understanding, because he was naturally superstitious, primitive man conceived of gods and spirits about him that he believed controlled events and controlled his destiny.

30,000 Spooks. The primitive savage invented a god or spirit or spook for all the whims of Nature. There were rain spirits, lightning gods, sea gods, spirits in waterfalls, gods of war, gods of fertility—gods—spooks and spirits—of which at least 30,000 have been catalogued by some enterprising souls. The fertility of the human mind to conjure up spooks is almost endless and has been one of his most enduring and abiding passions over the ages.

Became Slave to his Own Concoctions. Unfortunately for mankind, the primitive savage also believed that these spooks had arbitrary, capricious and unlimited control over his welfare and destiny. Inevitably the next development was that through fear and awe of these spooks—spooks he himself had created in his own mind, he began to supplicate to these imaginary spooks. He tried to flatter them, to talk to them, to appease them, to kow-tow to them, pray to them and in general, let his obsession with them dominate his life. Some primitive societies, (and some not so primitive) became so obsessed with the fear and appeasement of their innate spooks, that they became the main preoccupation of their thoughts, time and energies.

Organized Swindle. Unfortunately and inevitably, there are always those scoundrels who were shrewd enough to see through the hoax of the spooks and take advantage of the situation. As a result, organized religion developed, manned by a tightly organized priesthood who were now in a position to amplify their subjects' fear of the mysterious spooks, perpetuate such superstitions, and thereby organize, control and fleece their hapless victims.

Christianity the Biggest Swindle of all for White Race. Basically, this is the development of the "Spooks in the Sky" swindle to this very day. It holds true not only of the savage Fiji Islanders of today, but equally so of the Christian religion. Unfortunately, the latter is the basic religion of the White Race today, fractured and splintered as that religion may be.

The Jews had a Purpose. It is especially hard to believe that the White Race, being as intelligent and advanced as it is, that it would still be enmeshed in the same superstitious belief in the spook world as are the most primitive savages of today, or as were our aborigine ancestors of past milleniums. It is even more unfortunate for the White man that this control over his mind through belief in spooks should be foisted upon him by his mortal enemies, the treacherous Jew. Yes, it was the eternal

parasite upon the back of mankind, **the Jew**, who wrote the White Man's so called "Holy Book," invented his religion for him, disseminated and propagated it first among the Romans, and now has poisoned the White Man's mind with this primitive, poisonous superstition in order to control his mind, control his destiny, and to destroy the great White Race itself. As we have shown in the previous chapter, the Jew Marcus Eli Ravage even brags about it.

More than 20 Billion Dollars per year to Perpetuate this Swindle. How ironic! How tragic! How stupid of us to succumb to this silly spooks-in-the-sky story, **for the perpetuation of which the White Race is fleeced to the tune of more than 20 billion dollars a year in the United States alone.** This does not include the indirect damage done to us in impairing our ability to think straight, the damage done in loss of time spent in these Jewish houses of spook worship called churches, in damage done in diverting us from our main purpose in life—the survival, expansion and advancement of our own race—and promoting our own best interests.

* * * * *

Christianity a relatively Recent Affliction. In keeping the Christian religion in its proper perspective, we must first of all remember that the White Race had created civilization long before Christianity ever came along. The great (White) Egyptian civilization had existed fully three thousand years before Christianity raised its ugly head. In fact by the time of the appearance of Christianity the Egyptians were well on their way to disintegration because they had allowed their gene pool to become poisoned by mixing with the black Nubians to the south.

The Phoenician civilization, the Persian, the Mycenean, the Greek and the great Roman civilization, all White, all flourished long before Christianity intruded on their pagan beauty. Christianity certainly did not create civilization, but rather pulled it down and disintegrated it into that long and wretched period known as the Dark Ages.

The White Race long preceded civilization. The second thing we must remember is that the White Race had established itself biologically as a racial entity not only thousands, but tens of thousands of years before it was ever civilized. And this is the crux of the matter: we, the White Race, were a biological entity—**We were the White Race**—long before either civilization or Christianity appeared on the face of this planet. And that, my dear White Racial Comrades, is the most important, the most precious, the most enduring fact of our existence.

* * * * *

Disease of the Mind. We have already told the story elsewhere in this book of how the Jews invented Christianity and foisted it on the Romans in order to destroy them. It is the purpose of this chapter to show what part superstition and gullibility have played in helping the Jew bring about this disease of the mind called Christianity. It is our further

purpose to make our **White Racial Comrades** aware of the fact that intelligent as they may be, they are not immune from this historical flaw that has plagued mankind from the primitive savage to the advanced civilization of the **White Man** today.

Therefore, let us realize that the "spooks-in-the-sky" story as presented by Christianity, Mormonism, or any other religion, is a vicious hoax and fraud; that it is a primitive throw-back to the superstitions of our savage ancestors; that it is a dangerous affliction of the mind.

Must draw a Distinct Line. Let us get our thinking crystal clear and distinguish between **reality** and **fantasy.** Let us draw a sharp, distinct line between the real world and the world of fantasy. It is this ability to distinguish between reality and fantasy that distinguishes sane, rational people from the insane. Many inmates of insane asylums once might have been highly intelligent people. But once their rationality has broken down to where they no longer know the difference between what is real and what are daydreams, fantasies, illusions, nightmares, spirits, spooks phantoms and other figments of the imagination, then they are insane.

When we speak of the insane, we must realize that there are different degrees and that some people are strangely insane only in certain areas. We must also distinguish between those people who have normal intelligence or better, and those who were born idiots or imbeciles in the first place. We are not here concerned with the latter, for whom there never was any hope or future in the first place. We are concerned about our White Racial Comrades who have an abundance of intelligence but through the Spookcraft religions (such as Christianity) have had their minds warped to where they cannot distinguish between the real world and the world of fantasy (spooks-in-the-sky).

Mass Insanity. We CREATORS categorically deem the "spooks-in-the-sky" story as crazy and unreal, and Christianity, per se, **as mass insanity, a wholesale swindle.**

Millions of Fictitious Claims that Can't be Disproved. To this charge our Christianized victims will throw this challenge back at us: you can't prove that there aren't any Holy Ghosts in the sky, that there isn't a god, or a heaven or a hell, or that Jesus Christ didn't live on earth, was crucified, arose from the dead, was resurrected, went back to heaven, etc.

Burden of Proof on Party Affirming. To which we CREATORS reply: we don't have to prove that your claims, your dream world, is pure fantasy. We don't have to prove that the world of spooks, ghosts and demons doesn't exist. **If it exists, the burden of proof is upon you,** and in five thousand years that the human race has been building civilization, you have not produced one shred of proof that any court of law would consider valid evidence for the existence of a spook world. Courts of law (and rational people) have realized the core of the argument that the **burden of proof is on the party affirming** (that is, making the claim) not the party denying. For example, if somebody accuses you of being a

sexual deviate, it is up to the party affirming (making the claim) to show evidence, rather than you to go to great lengths to prove their claim isn't so. Even if you did go to great lengths of character testimony, etc., you still couldn't prove their charge was false. On their part they have presented no evidence, only made a claim. Why should you be put to the burden of trying to disprove their claim? Isn't it more logical that before any claim needs to be even considered, much less be disproven, that **the party making the claim should first present meaningful evidence to substantiate their claim?**

Romans recognized this Principle 2400 years ago. Yes, every honest court in the world agrees on this self-evident premise. The burden of the proof is on the party affirming (making the claim) not the party denying. So logical and self-evident is this principle that the early Romans, who were practical, intelligent and realistic, as early as 450 B.C. imbedded this principle in their basic code of laws. The Twelve Tables, the basis of Roman law for a thousand years, said in part: **the burden of proof is on the party affirming, not the party denying.** That principle is still as sound today as it was over twenty-four centuries ago when the Romans laid it down as a basis of law and common sense.

Belief Meaningless Without Evidence. Applying this principle to the crowd that claims there are spooks in the skies, **it is up to them to provide hard evidence, rather than make a wild claim,** and challenge us to "disprove" it. When we CREATORS face these pie-in-the-sky Christians with the logic that it is not up to us to disprove their hocus-pocus claims about their spooks in the sky but up to them to present hard, meaningful proof, they then retreat to a new line of defense. Their argument then goes something like this: I can believe what I want to, and you can believe what you want to.

Distinguishing between Reality and Fantasy. True. We are not denying anybody their right to believe in anything they want to. They can indulge in any fantasy about spooks in the sky if they see fit. On the other hand, if we think they have overstepped the bounds of sanity in their obsession about the non-existent spooks in the sky, we are going to pass judgment on them, the same way we would about any other inmate in a nut-house who unfortunately **can no longer distinguish between reality and his world of fantasy.** And this is the real dividing line between the sane and the insane. There are any number of people in asylums who have, or had at one time, a high intelligence. The main derangement of their mind is that they **can no longer distinguish between reality and fantasy.** And this is exactly the case with the spook-loving Christians. They babble about their Super-Spook in the sky, implore him to grant them special favors, protect them from evil, save their souls from the (also imaginary) fiery pit, pray and hold long (one way) conversations with their imaginary spook (or spooks) in the sky when they would get equivalent response if they were talking to a hot rock.

Sanity—Attuned to Reality. We CREATORS take the position that

continued on page 55

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 27 August 1982

My renewal will be sent in on or around 9/9/82. Sorry it's late. At that time, too, I hope to be ordering some new books as well.

Things really seemed to be heating up in Lebanon there for a while. It looks as if Reagan finally got some backbone, yelling at Begin like that! There just may be some hope for the old world yet! Anyway, nobody in his right mind will look at the Yids and their "state" in the same way again, after their campaign of genocide against Lebanese children. The word is out that anti-Semitic activity has stepped up all over the world (especially in France and even in Jew York), and it's only a matter of time now—just a matter of time.

The resurgence of interest in Adolf Hitler and the Movement is staggering! At the time of the Falkland crisis, a local news station did a whole show on it and word was brought up of the possibility that the whole thing was a 4th Reich-backed ploy (long before the scandal sheets began that nonsense of Hitler's spirit directing the invasion!). The show made mention of the fact that "hundreds" of key Nazis and offspring of Nazis reside in Argentina, and that "when the British fleet reached the Falklands, would they be meeting a new foe—or an old one? Much ado was made about the possibility that the predominantly Germanic Argentina may have built V1 and V2 rockets, and perhaps even had the "Bomb." Nothing came of it (unfortunately!), but it perked up interest in the Fuehrer all over again.

No doubt you saw "Inside the Third Reich" back in May. Derek Jacobi, a British JEW, portraying Hitler? As the opposition might say—oh vey! When the hell are the networks going to get these things right? In the face of a lot of anti-Semitic uprisings over Beirut, the Jewsmedia has begun to "counter" rising Nazi interest. One recent attempt is to run, on educational TV and on independent networks, the oft-shown "Genocide" for-hour show from "World at War." Another ploy is to re-run old Hollywood, anti-Nazi propaganda films. Perhaps you have seen some of these. PBS recently in our area ran such Jew-made gems as "Underground" (1942), "Hitler's Children" (1942), "Hitler's Madman" (1943), and "The Master Race" (1944). Riddled with inaccuracies and the Hollywood "true-to-life" conception of what the Third Reich was like! In my opinion, shows and films like this do more harm to the kike cause then to help it. They attract those of us (like yours truly!) seeking the truth, and their lies only stoke the fires of racial fury. I watch them for a good laugh and to study the techniques of the enemy. PBS would be much more successful if they ran some of OUR films, like "Triumph of the Will"–(now THAT'S entertainment!). They also recently ran interview show taped with Albert

Speer before his death, and, while it was riddled with voice-over propaganda against Der Fuehrer, Speer did do some good in blasting such myths as "Was Hitler Gay?", etc.

I have a feeling that the Cause is making great strides, that 1983 may be THE year as far as National Socialist revival goes. Appropriate, ja? After all, it would be the 50th anniversary of the Third Reich's birth! Let's keep our fingers crossed.

Heil Hitler!
C.J., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear George: 28 August 1982

Just a thought to pass on to whomever you may judge an interested candidate.

I recently finished reading "The Passover Plot," by Dr. Hugh J. Schonfield (Yid!). His position is that Jesus planned his own Messiah role according to the messianic expectation of his day and with the help of two Sanhedrin leaders, Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea and the beloved disciple (not John, the son of Zebedee) who prearranged the crucifixion. Schonfield's analysis comes close to an admission of Jewish complicity in creating Christianity, although he tries to steer clear of exposing Jewish purposes for it. Irony of the present is that Jews always pose as Enemies of Christ until the church is in apostasy—then they try to save church and Jesus again. For some reason they feel that their own survival is coincidental with the perpetuation of Christianity. A conunchrum exists here because Christians are obviously Gentiles for Jews. Yet, within this strange vortex is an impossible hypothesis, namely that the Gentiles for Jews try to convert the Jews, which is to say—reform the Jew. In so doing an artificial tension is created. The trick is in conversion, because you must preserve them before you can convert them. Here is the axis around which Jews guaranteed their own security.

Needless to say, there is a bit of hypnotic subtlety in this method. It has worked until recently.

My Best,
R.H., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 31 August 1982

Thanks for sending me a copy of "The Liberty Bell," May, 1982. It is certainly interesting if not provocative. It features "The Uses of Religion" by Revilo Oliver and also has several letters to the editor which express disillusionment with religion, especially Christianity. I have to admire Prof. Oliver's erudition and his fearlessness in stating the truth as he sees it.

At the same time, his point of view about Christianity makes me feel sorrow for him and all of like mind. And I say this with sincere compassion, because my own views were fairly similar to his until as recent as July of 1981. Then I discovered with full conviction that God is real and alive and that he has a loving care for each one of us. Without even believing in such a thing, much less seeking it, I had a "born again"

experience. And believe me, if one picture is worth a thousand words, one experience is worth millions of words. . . . .

Sincerely,
T.D., M.D., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 September 1982

In my last letter to you (being personal) I had erroneously implied that the surname suffix "ing" was one of a typically "kosher ring." I stand corrected, as it is undoubtedly one of the truest and genuinely German surname suffixes there are, and I humbly apologize for that error that was bugging me since the last correspondence. Now it's cleared up, thank you.

Concerning the enclosed book (a gift) [*An American Christian Bible*], this is certainly MUST-Reading for you and family.

I feel I can best explain or describe it's effect on me and my outlook and views on life and the world as follows.

I was raised 'Catholic' in a strict sense (12 years), and in a typically abhorrent sense, being inimical to my own evaluation of truth and justice, that caused me to become a self-ordained atheist at mid-teenage.

I've held this belief most of my adult life until VERY recently. That 'recently' being when, after I had come in contact with your publications, which occurred last year, 1981, I had the pleasure to read the refreshing analysis of Christianity in the terrific contribution to the Liberty Bell by the Odinist publication of "Can We Still Say God?" This article impressed me to the point of being flabergasted and having ignited a personal-racial spark and glimmer for hope in my being and life.

Upon reading the great Revilo P. Oliver's "On the Uses of Religion," that spark was almost quelched, as I was deeply and intellectually moved (to the point of depression) by that most impressive work. I was exasperated.

But, alas, next came this obscure book from Sovereign Press. The conclusion I have come to may not seem all that impressive, but I shall leave that judgment to all of you personally after you read the second half of the enclosed book. I must proclaim that I have been profoundly influenced by it in my sincere transformation from an Atheist to an Agnostic!!

For the future, (God?) bless you!
P.S., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 2 September 1982

Enclosed are $20 for a subscription to "The Liberty Bell." I previously subscribed to this magazine from June, 1980 to May, 1981. I let my subscription lapse because I thought it was just "hate" literature.

Recently I picked up one of the magazines and started reading again—then I went back and read them all. The articles in your magazine are very thought-provoking.

I couldn't accept some of the things being said about Christianity at first, but now I see that what some of these articles are saying about the

roots of Christianity and the Old Testament are absolutely true. How stupid and blind I was—it's like night and day. I can't believe how dumb I was to believe everything I was taught as a child.

I am interested in getting backissues (one of each) of your "eye-opening" magazine, and I would like not only the issues from June 1981 to date, but a copy of each issue prior to May 1980, as far back as they go. Is this possible?

I appreciate your courage in publishing a magazine dedicated to freedom of speech and ideas.

Sincerely,
Mrs. M.M., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Greetings! 4 September 1982

Bob White has decided NOT to have Nord Davis speak at his upcoming seminar and it is just as well as N.D. is in jail in Costa Rica for passing bad checks. They wanted him to leave the country but he refused, so—they jailed him! Ha! I don't want revenge—just justice.

Mrs. J.S., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Jew-hating M...F..., 7 September 1982

I have your ad asking to help you expose the big Jewish lie [*Our cartoon sticker: "I was gassed six times, no eight time..." —Ed.*]. What you should expose is your sch... because that's what you people are, sch...! On second thought I am enclosing a penny for a copy of "The Hoax of the 20th Century." Take the copy and shove it up your ...! Because that's about all it's good for. It's not even good enough to wipe your... Keep up the good work you are doing and, who knows, in time, maybe, somebody will listen to you. Try the zoo, you'll get better results talking to the animals. Please be sure to give my regards to Norman Lincoln Rockwell and Adolf Eichmann. They got gassed six times, no eight times, no ten times.

From A. JEW (F... Y...)
[postmarked Ft. Lauderdale, FL]

* * * * *

Dear George: 7 September 1982

Enclosed is a contribution of $20. By the time you read this, I will have placed copies of "Why are Jews Persecuted for their Religion," "Quotes Without Comment," "Simple Arithmetic vs. the Six Million Myth," "Human Chameleons" in the local public library. I hope you've received some response or I've educated someone.

Honor-Union-Fidelity
M.S., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 8 September 1982

Enclosed are $25 for the order listed below.

Having read a number of your backissues and formed a rather good opinion on the contents and editorial operation, my opinion and whatever

is, "Where have you been all this time?" Thanks for just being! Adolf would be proud, for he started off on the basement floor.

Sincerely yours,
R.H., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 September 1982

Enclosed I am sending you a few dollars for the "Liberty Bell."

I like your magazine and think it's one of the best.

Sincerely,
M.T., New York

* * * * *

"ENEMIES? — WHAT ENEMIES?"

The Catholic and Protestant churches were once the greatest of enemies, and yet they were of the SAME RELIGION: Christianity. The religion known as "christianity" was introduced to Europe by the Jew and half-Jew in order to topple the state of Rome and the culture of Greece. This "new" religion did just that, resulting in the death of some 75 million Europeans and cutting the population of the white race in half. If not for Jew-brought Christianity, the white race would now be as large as the Chinese. However, the past is long gone and should be put aside for a moment.

In the present age, Capitalist and Communist are also "enemies." And yet, like the Catholic and Protestant of days past, these Capitalists and Communists are both of the same thing: they are both believers in the "religion" of MATERIALISM. In other words, their philosophy consists of dividing the people of the world into economic classes. And, of course, both Capitalist and Communist are sworn enemies of "Racism." Is that why Capitalist and Communist are in Africa, Asia, and South America?

Capitalist and Communist, when shopping for a new cause in the world, do not look at the national and racial history of the people they wish to exploit, but rather check out the amount of money to be made from their national resources.

The lifeblood of the C & C twins is composed of generous and illicitly obtained amounts of oil, gold, silver, titanium, chromium, uranium, and other primitive tokens that the Jew bankers base our "world economy" upon. Didn't Hitler trade wheat for machinery, instead of stocks, bonds, gold, diamonds, and silver? International barter instead of international bankers?

The Capitalist and Communist are always tossing around that funny word "democracy." While our women and children cannot walk the streets in safety, we hear this odd promise of "Life, Liberty, and the Pursuit of Happiness." The same with the Reds when they are stacking up the bodies of women and children. However, the explanation for the word "Democracy" comes from the fact that Capitalist and Communist are always in need of a constant supply of cheap labor, whether "nigger" or "polack." It is thereby easy to see that this talk of Democracy is a front for exploitation and imperialism.

Who were the real anti-Imperialists? Wasn't one of them Hitler who proclaimed "Europe for the Europeans," and who, unlike most modern-day politicians and imperialists, kept his promise? Do you know the real guilt of the "evil Japs?" No—it wasn't the bombing of Pearl Harbor, which looked like a kid playing with firecrackers compared to Hiroshima and Nagasaki. The real guilt of the "evil Japs" was in proclaiming "Asia for the Asian peoples" and threatening Jew Rothschild's Vietnamese rubber plantations and South Sea oil supplies.

Ever wonder why Capitalist and Communist were and are such good friends when it comes to "crushing Fascim?" Why, could it be that Fascism, National Socialism, the ideas of Nietzsche and Schopenhauer, and so on, are representative of a TRUE SOCIALISM, as opposed to the pack of Jewish lies the Yids are peddling as Socialism?

Early nineteenth century socialism was meant to be a revolution against exploitation by the Jew Capitalist. It would have "saved" the peoples of Europe from their miserable existence, but the Jews Marx, Engels, Trotsky, etc., were hired by the pigs of Wall Street, the Houses of Rothschild and Rockefeller to crush that "revolt" during the past and present century. We all know, of course, that 56 of 59 members of the first Soviet were Jews; that Trotsky, the leader of the Red Army, was preaching in Yiddish on the streets of New York City before the Jewish Revolution in Russia began in 1917, etc.

I don't want to give any "Right-Wing" Christian "Conservatives" a heart attack; but the Army of the good ole USA is a greater threat to Europe than the Soviet Army. Why? Because most of the Soviets are white boys, while most members of the US Army are mud people, products of a shlock culture, a "koo-koo" legal and educational system and without any sense of history.

If there is a war between the USA and the USSR over the bastard state Israel, at least the huge, ugly cities in America, which are jam-packed with mud-people, mental and physical cripples and crazies, will finally be removed. Also, the Yiddish jackasses in Moscow will not get their chance to celebrate the one hundredth anniversary of their phony revolution.

Who are the real imperialists in this world? Who are the money hungry exploiters of the poor of every nation and race? Right you are: the Jews!

If there is a "Third World War" any survivors of such a conflict will know whom to blame.

Thank you,
S.S., Wisconsin

* * * *

Dear Sir: 18 September 1982

I would like to call the attention of your readers, suffering under the Jewish money monopoly, to what just happened in Mexico. The Mexican banks, like ours, were in the hands of a pack of Jewish shylocks. These creatures were up to their usual tricks. The banks were paying depositors 4.5% and lending the same money out at 88%. The Jews waged a

continued on page 47

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

REVILO P. OLIVER

PART II

1982
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1982
by Revilo Oliver

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

PART II

ÉLITISM

'Élitism' is another nonce-word, coined to avoid the ambiguity of 'aristocracy,' which properly denotes rule by the *best* citizens, a class more numerous than the few who rule in an oligarchy, and selected by some criterion other than mere wealth, which suffices in a plutocracy. An aristocracy may be an hereditarily closed caste, as were the Athenian Eupatridae and the Roman Patricii, or it may be constantly open to recruitment from the lower classes, as were the Roman Optimates and the aristocracies of the various nations of Europe. In the United States, however, propaganda has induced the grossly erroneous notion that European aristocracies were closed castes, dating from the early Middle Ages, whereas in fact the old noble families were continually augmented, and frequently jostled aside, by newcomers on whom the various monarchs bestowed titles and rank as reward for services on the battlefield, in politics and administration, or even in bed. And 'aristocracy' has been further obscured by the verbal juggling that is common in the "social sciences."[1]

Although it is true that, in certain favorable circumstances, small bodies of Nordics have successfully practiced a pure democracy and decisions were made, after discussion, by a majority of the adult citizens,[2] the twaddle of idealists and boobherds should not blind us to the fact that no large organized society, whether of Nordics or of another race, has ever practiced "majority rule" in the sense now given to that

1. I have heard a "political scientist" describe Jefferson's democracy as "aristocratic," because under such a government no man could make money from holding political office, and there would be no loot to stimulate the formation of political parties; offices of any importance would therefore be restricted to men who could afford to hold them, i.e., landowners like Jefferson and Washington. Jeffersonian democracy is, of course, predicated on the assumption that the majority of freeholders will have the good sense to elect to high offices responsible men in whose wisdom and integrity they can reasonably trust.

2. One thinks of Iceland before the trick by which the Christians obtained control; the Vikings who assured the French king's envoy that they had no chief because they were all equal; and the town meetings of colonial New England. One of the most impressive examples of successful self-government is provided by the old assemblies and fueros of the Basques, who are not Nordic but may well be Aryan, although their unique language is not Indo-European.

term, the majority being taken as the majority of the entire population according to the new popular principle of one anthropoid, one vote.[3] That, of course, is sheer moonshine, fit only to entertain children. In the great ochlocracies of the modern world, the Soviet Union and the United States, there is a great deal of gabble about rule by the "majority," i.e., the lowest stratum of the population, but it is obvious to any competent observer that in both countries the actual rule is exercised by a small and tightly-knit gang of thugs, with only the superficial difference between the two countries that in the United States it is still thought expedient to amuse the serfs by letting them choose between a Tweedledum and a Tweedledee in electoral contests that some Americans find almost as exciting as baseball games. Some *aficionados* of the electoral sport even entertain hopes that their favorite player means what he says and will, if elected, be able to effect some desired political change not sanctioned by the actual rulers; the successful candidate's fans are invariably disappointed, usually blame him for not having done the impossible, and shift their enthusiasm in the next game to another pitcher of woo. In the Soviet Union, such wasteful entertainments are unnecessary, since the proletariat is simply told what it must want.

Every attempt to institute rule by a numerical majority of a large population, even if honestly intended by its promoters, ineluctably results in rule by organized crime. Men who think seriously about the problem of governing an organized society differ in their estimate of which method of selecting a governing minority is likely to be least detrimental to the state, but agree that ochlocracy, although currently fashionable, is certain to be

3. The most famous and nearly perfect example of democracy known to history was that of ancient Athens, where the right to vote on governmental policies was extended to all male citizens over the age of eighteen; these formed about 10% of the total population, which included, of course, women, children, metics (resident aliens), and slaves. This 10% was, however, too large a number for a viable state, since a majority of the 10% was easily led into folly by unscrupulous demagogues. In the opinion of one of the most profound and judicious of all historians, Thucydides, Athens was best governed during the period in which the vote was restricted to less than 1.3% of the population; this gave a body of voters small enough to avert demagoguery and large enough to avert oligarchy and factional rule. Democracy is probably impossible without a basis in slavery or the equivalent, if the population is not very small, but it is noteworthy that even with slavery and a franchise restricted to 10% of a population that had the highest known level of intelligence, Athenian democracy destroyed itself in less than a century. On the percentage of the population that could vote under Athenian democracy, see Professor W.R. Agard's *What Democracy Meant to the Greeks* (Chapel Hill, North Carolina, 1942).

disastrous.

The idea of an 'intellectual aristocracy' goes back to Plato, who wished to create a caste of Phylakes ("Guardians"), persons of verified intellectual and moral superiority, to whom the government of a just and viable state should be entrusted. The Platonic proposal has exercised political philosophers ever since, and it is represented at present by the notion of an *élite*, a more or less defined group of individuals identified by their education and talents, who, it is assumed, will informally influence and direct a society without being officially identified as the actual rulers. In theory, at least, 'élitism' is compatible with almost any formal political organization, from an autocracy to a democracy. In practice, however, it seems always associated with some form of democratic theory.

When a self-constituted élite is not content with writing charming or eloquent essays and tries to influence political events, it almost inevitably becomes conspiratorial, and it usually becomes both hypocritical and vulnerable. Infatuated with its own sapience, a conspiratorial élite always risks penetration and capture by a more subtle and ruthless conspiracy, so that it becomes, in the end, a mere tool and, despite the intelligence of its members, becomes comparable to the squalid band of stupid and ignorant twerps and misfits who used to call themselves an *intelligentsia* and chatter Marxist drivel about the "workers," but were useful to their Communist trainers, who regarded them with scarcely concealed contempt.

A socially respectable and well-educated élite can always attract satellites who, charmed by manners and rhetoric, are content to follow the lead of the inner circle uncritically and even enthusiastically. It can thus impose, for a time at least, on men of some discernment. Thomas Jefferson, for example, seems never to have suspected the inner workings of the French Revolution, although he, who had succeeded Franklin as the American Minister in Paris, witnessed the beginnings of that catastrophe. Influenced by his French friends, including the inept Marquis de La Fayette, he did not look behind the façade that pleased them. When he reported the taking of the Bastille on 14 July 1789, he did note that "It was remarkable that not only the Invalides themselves made no opposition, but that a body of five thousand foreign troops [probably five times as numerous as the mutineers!], encamped within four hundred yards, never stirred." And he marvelled that the mob, "almost in an instant," took the Bastille, "a fortification of infinite strength," and that "How they [the mob] got in, has, as yet, been impossible of discovery." But Jefferson was content to marvel at seeming miracles, evidently unaware of the kind of thinking that brought them about. Chamfort, who was one of the

directors of the attack on the Bastille, is now chiefly remembered for his well-known aphorisms: "It is a safe bet that *every* opinion held by the public, *every* accepted norm, is sheer foolishness, inasmuch as it has suited the majority." And, "A nation is a big herd that thinks only of grazing, so that shepherds with good sheepdogs can drive it whithersoever they will." That wisdom, needless to say, was only for the inner circle of the élite. For the big herd, Chamfort produced ream after ream of rhetoric about *égalité* and the "sovereign people" and their inalienable "rights."

Chamfort, like his friend, the Comte de Mirabeau, whom he often served as ghost-writer and even ghost-thinker, was a member of the élite that was financed by the Duc d'Orléans, whose mad ambitions they probably stimulated for purposes of their own. We should, I think, give Chamfort and most of his fellow conspirators the benefit of the doubt: they probably did believe that their scintillating intellects were driving the big herd to greener pastures. By the time of his ghastly suicide, Chamfort, who was an intelligent man, had doubtless perceived that, despite their brilliance and subtlety, their plans had, in the end, proved to be little better in practice than an "opinion held by the public." It would be interesting to know, however, what explanation Chamfort gave himself as he lay dying, day after day, having escaped the guillotine by a far more agonizing death. Did he believe that he and his fellows had been like the Sorcerer's Apprentice, who rashly called up infernal powers he could not control? Or did he guess that they had schemed and labored only to clear the way for more cunning and practical conspirators, who used them and accorded them no more respect than they gave to the doltish majority?

It is extremely gratifying to have a high-voltage mind and achieve membership in an élite that is going to make history, especially if most of one's fellows mean well and are conspiring for High Ideals. The only drawback is that the self-appointed shepherds are likely to find eventually that they were only sheepdogs and herded the flock toward a destination of which they knew nothing.

BRITAIN'S ÉLITE

We now have before us the highly significant and extremely instructive record of an élite that attained a very large measure of control over the British Empire and may thus have been the decisive force in the history of the world during the half century that ended in 1945. This record is set forth in detail in the recently published work of the late Professor Carroll Quigley, *The Anglo-American Establishment.*[4]

Carroll Quigley, who died in 1977 at the age of sixty-seven, was a learned and highly intelligent man, the author of one of the more considerable attempts to revise Spengler's historionomy. A reader of *The Evolution of Civilizations, an Introduction to Historical Analysis* (New York, 1961, may reject many of the conclusions, but cannot doubt the quality of the author's mind. His best-known work is the long and elaborate *Tragedy and Hope, A History of the World in Our Time* (New York, 1966).[5] I cannot here undertake to comment on the 1360 pages of that massive tome, and I shall only remark that while it does not contradict what is said in *The Anglo-American Establishment*, it mentions the subject of that book only in passing and in contexts that minimize its importance. That is significant. Quigley evidently believed in 1966 that the conclusions of his earlier work could not pass the clandestine censorship that determines what can be published commercially in the United States.[6]

4. Pp. xi + 354. New York, Books in Focus, P.O. Box 3481, Grand Central Station. $20.00. On the dust jacket, a small American flag, inverted and reversed, appears as a patch on the Union Jack. This, joined to the title, may give at first sight the erroneous impression that Quigley's book is part of the recent flurry of silly diatribes that identify the British Secret Service as the directors of a vast conspiracy to destroy civilization and bring the United States "back under the heel (!) of the British crown."

5. Available from Liberty Bell Publications, $25.00 + 10%. The book was first published by Macmillan in 1966. According to the *Conspiracy Digest* (a small quarterly published in Dearborn, Michigan), Summer 1976, Quigley accused his publisher of having virtually suppressed his book, which was reprinted with his permission by the Angriff Press, Hollywood, California, in 1974. Cleon Skousen, who has written a number of books that give a Jewish twist to Mormon theology and also a denunciation of Communism, published a 144-page "review" of Quigley's book under the title, *The Naked Capitalist* (Salt Lake City, 1971). According to the *Conspiracy Digest,* Fall 1976, Quigley, shortly before his death, sued Skousen, asking damages for statements made in the "review," which he considered defamatory. Quigley's death excited rumors that he "knew too much," but, so far as I know, there are no grounds for the sinister implication.

6. This obviously makes one wonder to what extent *Tragedy and Hope* was tailored to suit the market. I see nothing in it that is inconsistent with what Quigley says in the other works, allowing for his silence on matters that it would have been indiscreet to mention. I am a little puzzled, however. As I shall point out immediately below, there was an obvious reason why the book completed in 1949 could not find a publisher at that time, but I cannot see why our rulers should have wished to suppress *Tragedy and Hope.* Although the book contains a few statements of fact

Although it is now first published posthumously, *The Anglo-American Establishment* was completed in 1949 and never subsequently revised by its author, so that the reader must constantly remember when he sees references to "now" or "at present," he must understand them to mean "early in 1949" and to refer to a situation that now lies far in the past. According to a prefatory note by the present publisher, Quigley's work was not made public in 1949 because he could not find a publisher who would bring out a book that roundly and bluntly described a conspiracy, a conspiracy that was secret, powerful, and, for a time, highly successful. If we cast our minds back to 1949, we will see why it was then necessary to protect the blithe complacency of the well-trained American boobs, who had been taught that such events as the French Revolution, the Jewish capture of Russia in 1918, and the Roosevelt Revolution in the United States just happened in the course of nature, as spontaneously and as innocently as the flowers that bloom in the spring, tra-la.

The conspiracy that Quigley describes was initiated by Cecil Rhodes but soon dominated by Lord Milner, so that Quigley calls it the "Milner Group." And for the benefit of Americans who cherish their prevalent illusions about the "British Aristocracy,"[7] we must note that Milner owed nothing to his

that were sensationally exploited by Skousen, these deal chiefly with the coöperation between the Communists and the lords of international finance; most of these facts were matters of public record, and none was in the least astonishing to competent observers, while they served to commend and validate the book to readers who were astonished. The book as a whole is a learned endorsement of all the hokum that is continually administered to American serfs: wicked Senator McCarthy, who persecuted sweet innocents; wicked Hitler, who exterminated millions of God's People before they crawled into the United States; wicked "Nazis," who are psychotic destroyers of everything nice; wicked "radical Right," pathological liars who are so deficient in Christian love they don't want to kill "Fascists"; and so on *ad nauseam.* Such bunkum purveyed by so learned a man as Quigley is worth more to the rulers than all the garbage in the newspapers. *Tragedy and Hope* would never be read by the masses, but did appeal to educated men and distorted their perceptions of reality, neutralizing them politically. Far from wanting to suppress it, the Republican and Democratic gangs would have done well to sponsor it jointly.

7. Americans to whom this phrase suggests fantasies about William the Conqueror in 1066, Crusaders, and, at the latest, the Elizabethans, should take any recent issue of *Whitaker's Almanack* and consult the listing of all members of the titled aristocracy; for ranks above that of baronet, the date at which the title was first conferred is given. In 1980, for example, there were 1352 peers of the rank of baron or above (excluding children and other heirs, who derive their nobility from their father or the other

ancestry. His paternal grandfather was an obscure Englishman who sought to better himself by migrating to Germany, where he married a woman who is described as German and presumably (though not necessarily) Aryan. Their son became a physician, who practised in both England and Germany, and who elevated himself socially by marrying the daughter of a British major-general. This marriage produced one son, Alfred, who was born at Bonn and educated in Germany; he later entered Balliol College of Oxford University and distinguished himself in "Greats" (i.e., the Classics) under Jowett, and to this academic distinction he owed all his subsequent advancement. While he doubtless agreed with Jowett about the meaning of the Platonic texts, he was undoubtedly brilliant, and if you wish to think about an "intellectual aristocracy," here is a perfect specimen. At Balliol, Milner also came under the influence of Arnold Toynbee, the uncle of his namesake, the now famous propagandist and spinner of historical theories.[8] The elder Toynbee is said to have "left behind him a beautiful memory": he excogitated his own variety of a misty Christian mysticism, which he communicated orally to his students, but of which enough is known to make it likely that he was on the best of terms with Jowett, who was not unjustly accused of having tried to "make Socrates talk like Jesus" in his translations of Platonic dialogues into English. Toynbee was also involved in muzzy schemes of social reform and in personally promoting "settlement houses" to inveigle or harass the poor into being "uplifted" by him and his coadjutors.

After Oxford, Milner became a member of the Liberal Party and soared quickly upward in the British government. He was evidently selected by Rhodes for the post of Governor of Cape Colony and Commissioner for South Africa. He did such excellent work in getting the Boer War started and in organizing the states of South Africa after the Boers had been conquered that he was created Baron in 1901, and created Viscount a year

relation whom they will eventually succeed; younger sons, daughters, and the like have courtesy ranks which do not make them members of the peerage, strictly speaking). Read through the list and count the titles that were created before 1500, before 1600, before 1700, before 1800, before 1900, and after 1900. The chronological distribution will astonish most Americans.

8. I have seen no reason to alter the judgement of the younger Toynbee's work expressed in a critique that incensed his admirers when it was published in June 1963; it is reprinted in *America's Decline,* pp. 202-211. A highly educated man and undeniably brilliant, Toynbee can serve as an example of 'intellectual aristocracy'—and a warning to political philosophers.

later. He was, behind the scenes, a power in British politics until his death in 1925.

When Milner went to South Africa in 1897, he was forty-three, but he took with him as assistants a corps of bright young men, most of them in their twenties and almost all of them with excellent scholastic records at Oxford, where some of them were still undergraduates. They came to Oxford, of course, from Eton, Winchester, and other celebrated Public Schools, noted for both scholarship and the moulding of gentlemanly character. In South Africa, this band of youngsters was called Milner's Kindergarten, but he lodged most of them in strategic administrative positions, so that it is no great exaggeration to say that he continued to govern the states of South Africa and prepare them for the eventual Union long after he returned to England and had been officially replaced by other Governors and Commissioners. The band of youths included an umbratile individual, Lionel Curtis, who never attained even a knighthood in later life although he controlled two of the conspiracy's instrumentalities, the *Round Table* and the Royal Institute of International Affairs.[9] We need not inquire whether Curtis attained a preponderant influence over Milner's thinking or was used by Milner to initiate proposals before Milner himself endorsed them; the responsibility is, in any case, Milner's, since it is quite clear that he could have dismissed Curtis from the Group whenever he wished.

The Kindergarten, with some additions, formed what we may call the intellectual hard core of the conspiracy, which, of course, also included many men of great wealth, high social position, and political power in one or another of the British political parties and through whom the conspiracy attained influence over all three of the major parties. In an appendix Quigley lists the names of over one hundred persons whom he believes, on the basis of circumstantial evidence or inside information, to have been members of the conspiracy. These he has tentatively distributed between two secret organizations within the conspiracy: The Society of the Elect and the Association of Helpers, the latter even more tentatively divided into what Quigley considers an "inner" and "outer circle." He

9. Given the importance of Curtis in the Group, I think it worthwhile to note that, if he is correctly quoted by Quigley on pp. 27-28, he was capable of gross errors in English, at least in personal letters. Curtis was the son of an Anglican clergyman; he was educated at a minor Public School, Haileybury, and went to New College (Oxford), where he did not distinguish himself scholastically and took a degree only quite belatedly; he was nevertheless awarded a fellowship in All Souls, obviously at the behest of the Milner Group, for he had no intellectual claim to the appointment.

admits that his classification of many members is uncertain, and that there may have been others, as well as temporary associates, whom he cannot identify.

Morally, the members range from the Dutch South African, Ian Smuts, whom Quigley identifies as a self-seeking opportunist, to Milner, of whom Quigley quotes with approval Lord Tweedsmuir's characterization as "the most selfless man I have ever known. He thought of his work and his cause, much of his colleagues, never of himself." I should not think of questioning Milner's sincerity and personal integrity, and I am willing to believe that many members of his group, especially what we may call the intellectual contingent, honestly believed in the policies they were able to induce in the official governments of the British Empire during their virtual dominance over them. That, indeed, is what makes the present work so instructive a contribution to human history, transcending in its implications even the crucial period of British history that it explains.

Quigley, after saying, "In general, I agree with the goals and aims of the Milner Group," expresses horror that the Group was a conspiracy and always operated by conspiratorial tactics and methods. He even issues the warning (repeated on the jacket of this book) that "No country that values its safety should allow what the Milner Group accomplished—that is, that a small number of men would [*sic*] be able to wield such power in administration and politics . . ." Either statement taken alone is defensible in argument; taken together, they are childish and remind one of the lubberly moppets whose minds are so filled with tales about Santa Claus and Fairy Godmothers that they are constantly squealing that force and violence are wrong *per se* and that war is simply horrid and must be abolished. They also dream of abolishing gravitation, time, and death. Adults, who take account of the real world, know that conspiracies and wars are (1) morally justified when their aims are desirable *and feasible*, and (2) politically justified when they are successful.

The Milner Group can be judged only in terms of their purposes and their accomplishment.

THE RECORD

Although Quigley claims to have received assistance from unnamed persons who must have been members or associates of the Milner Group, he honestly admits that "it is not possible for an outsider to write about a secret group without falling into errors." He is confident, however, that his book contains "few misstatements of fact," and that the only uncertainty of any

importance lies in his list of the forty-four persons in what he terms the "outer circle" of the conspiracy. It is possible, he says, that some of these were not aware of the Group's real purposes and acted under the influence of persons who were, and it is also possible that some whom he has placed in the "outer circle" because he has no evidence that they attended the secret meetings of the conspirators really were members of the "inner circle." These are merely matters of detail, important only to a biographer of one or another of the persons concerned.

It would require a minute knowledge of all the inner history of British politics from 1875 to 1945 and months of research to verify the facts that Quigley records and his inferences and deductions from them. I can only say that on the basis of my own quite superficial knowledge, I have been able to find no misstatements of fact concerning British politics (as distinct from statements about other countries, notably France and Germany). Much more important, of course, is what Quigley does not say. A history is valid only when it is selectively comprehensive of its subject, and Quigley's conclusions must be validated, not by the facts he has accurately stated, but by the facts that he omitted because he overlooked them or thought them irrelevant or refused to consider them.

I shall call attention below to some very obvious omissions about which there can be no doubt and to others for which I have to rely on such incomplete or untested information as I have at hand. It will be seen that a complete account of unmentioned factors that may be relevant to Quigley's subject would require years of painstaking research in England and other parts of the former British Empire.

Needless to say, I cannot undertake to summarize an intricate history that Quigley has narrated as concisely as possible. His account, however, leaves us with a gigantic paradox, an unexplained mystery. My only purpose here is to suggest an explanation.

THE MECHANISM OF CONSPIRACY

The conspiracy was begun by Cecil Rhodes, the son of an English clergyman with only yeoman ancestry. When his health failed in his youth, he was sent to South Africa where, invigorated by the climate, he discovered and exploited mineral deposits containing diamonds, laying the basis of a large fortune that he increased throughout his life with a determination to devote it to the high and noble purpose of making the whole of the African continent a province of what he called the British Race, and of eventually extending the rule of that race to

dominion over the entire globe. This naturally envisaged the ultimate reunion with Britain of the part of that race that had been severed from the mother country by the deplorable schism that resulted in the independence of thirteen of the British colonies in North America—a part of the plan that always raises dangerously the blood pressure of emotional patriots in the United States, if they still cherish the delusion that they are living in an independent country of their own. Rhodes formulated plans for an organization to further his purposes when he returned to England in 1890 and made contact with an informal group of persons who had been influenced by the elder Toynbee and of whom Milner appears to have been the leading spirit. The plan first agreed upon called for a secret society modelled on the Jesuits, but having as its objective the supremacy, not of the Catholic Church, but of the British Empire. There was to be a Society of the Elect, in which Rhodes would hold a position comparable to that of the General of the Jesuits and, like that General, have closely associated Counsellors, a "junta" of three: Milner, W. T. Stead, who was then editor of the *Pall Mall Gazette*, and R. B. Brett, who had been a member of Parliament, held a very responsible post in British government, and eventually became Viscount Esher. Beneath this supreme authority there would be a circle of Initiates, who would in turn control a much larger Association of Helpers. Membership in the organization would remain secret, and presumably all members would, like the Jesuits, be bound by oath to obey, regardless of their own opinions on any issue, the commands of the General and his Council.[10]

Under the influence of Milner and Brett, it is said, the plan was revised to eliminate a formal organization with its elaborate constitution, hierarchy of offices, initiations, prescribed oaths, and rites—doubtless because such things are the real weakness of a secret society, for its secrets can be, and almost invariably are, betrayed when the documents in which they are set forth are accidentally lost, purloined by disaffected members, or captured by the police. The archives of Weishaupt's Illuminati were seized in a single raid and published by the Bavarian

10. It would be otiose to discuss here the functioning of the Jesuits in their heyday or to inquire to what extent the theoretically unlimited power of their General was in practice restricted by the three counsellors whom he could neither appoint nor dismiss. Whether Milner, Stead, and Brett were to be associated with Rhodes on the explicit understanding that he could never expel them from the conspiracy is not known.—It is unlikely that Rhodes had heard of Weishaupt's imitation of the Jesuits, but we may assume that so well-read a man as Milner knew of it and, as we shall see, profited by the example.

government. A man who joins the Masonic religion is informed at the very first that his throat will be "cut across" if he discloses any of the secrets, and by the time he reaches the 2° the penalty is made more dreadful: his heart will be torn from his breast, which is unpleasant enough, and furthermore it will be "given to the ravenous birds of the air or the devouring beasts of the field," which will presumably make the dead man suffer still more. But despite these and other dire penalties, all the awfully secret rituals and myths of the organization below 33° are now fully known to everyone who takes the trouble to consult any one of the many books in which they are exposed.[11] And if a bunch of Jewish Elders were so indiscreet as to put in writing a systematic account of their purposes and methods, the purloinment and publication of the famous *Protocols* has been an endless source of embarrassment and expense to their ubiquitous race.[12]

For the rigmarole common to secret societies and the folly of committing secrets to paper, Milner and Brett substituted a far more practical system of organization that was made possible by the racial peculiarities of Anglo-Saxons that were educed and consolidated by the class-structure of British society before its collapse. Strict conformity to the code of gentlemen was made mandatory, not only by social penalties for known infringements of it, but, even more effectively, by a gentleman's sense of his own integrity and personal honor: a violation of the code might in some circumstances be concealed from others, but a man could not conceal from himself an humiliating awareness that he had degraded himself and was thenceforth an impostor in the caste in which he was accepted.[13] The class-structure,

11. The most compact digest of Masonic secrets will be found in two books by the Reverend Mr. Walton Hannah, *Christian by Degrees* and *Darkness Visible* (London, Britons, 1964 and 1966 respectively). Masonry is certainly a religion, if its myths, including the allegorical exposition of some of them, are believed by the members who swear faith in them.

12. The authenticity (as distinct from the accuracy) of the *Protocols* is generally doubted or disbelieved on the basis of two considerations: (1) the estimated improbability that obviously highly intelligent and prudent men would commit to writing such dangerous secrets, and (2) the strange diversity of the stories about how the document was obtained. For one of several plausible explanations, see L. Fry, *Waters Flowing Eastward,* edited by the Reverend Father Denis Fahey (London, Britons, 1965). I learn from *Instauration* (July 1982) that Prince Yussupov saw fit to augment the confusion by producing a new version: a parchment (!) in Hebrew (!) was discovered in the library (!) of the Countess Kleinmichel on her estate in the Crimea (!) and was sent to St. Petersburg for translation into Russian.

13. This makes pathetic and even tragic the fact that in the decadence of

furthermore, made gentlemen a small minority, personally known to each other through the system of the Public Schools, the military academies, and the two great universities as well as by long-standing family connections, and the caste was consolidated by friendships formed in early youth, when men are least capable of dissembling their characters. And the tight structure of a society of which the members were known to each other was facilitated even by the geographical size of Britain and efficiency of its railroads, all of which led to London.

This structure, peculiar to British society, which was first seriously damaged by the catastrophe called the First World War and was reduced to ruins by the Second, permitted in 1890 the organization of an effective and *really* secret conspiracy for so noble a purpose as the enhancement and extension of the British Empire and the dominion of the great race that had created it. Anyone interested in the organization of conspiracies should carefully note that the conditions requisite for a comparable conspiracy do not exist anywhere in our world today and will never reappear in the future, however distant, unless perchance the suicidal mania of Nordics today is terminated by a not too belated return to sanity or, perhaps, frustrated by some now unimaginable event.

The Milner Group, necessarily small in numbers, was recruited on the basis of almost life-long personal acquaintance and further protected by the fact that if, by some most unlikely error, an approach was made to a man who was unsympathetic or antagonistic to the scheme, gentlemen do not disclose what they are told in confidence and they do not pry into one another's personal affairs. Plans were made and policies decided orally in meetings usually held on the country estate of some member; no written rules or agreements were needed among men whose word was their bond; and if it became necessary to communicate in writing or to make a memorandum for one's own use, seemingly trivial allusions in personal letters or jottings unintelligible to others sufficed.

The Milner Group set out to control the British Empire by means that were eminently practical. They understood the importance of standing aloof from the vulgarities of party

Britain the code served to protect traitors who were agents of the Soviet and conspired to destroy what was left of their nation; see Andrew Boyle's *The Climate of Treason* (London, 1980). On the decline of gentlemen in British society and its consequences, see General Richard Hilton's *Imperial Obituary* (Devon, Britons, 1968) and an addendum to it in my *Enemy of Our Enemies,* p. 68, n. 20. One wishes that General Hilton could have read Quigley's then unpublished book.

politics. It made little difference to them what party, Liberal, Conservative, or Labour, happened to attain a majority in a general election and temporary power. They placed their members in the high administrative posts, such as the Colonial Office, that were virtually invulnerable to the vicissitudes of party politics; those members became the experts on whose knowledge and advice the Prime Minister, whoever he happened to be, had to rely. And, more important, they set out to create in Britain a public opinion that would give to the administrative experts such support that their advice could not be ignored.

Given the structure of English society at that time, the Milner Group did not have to concern itself with the yappings of the newspapers that had large circulations and were comparable to the American press today, catering to the lowest mentality by making trivialities sensational. Their principal newspaper was the *Times*, an eminently literate daily that almost ostentatiously limited its appeal to well-educated, intelligent, and thoughtful readers who wished to understand news about domestic and foreign events. It was by far the most dignified, well-written, and influential newspaper in the world. Americans now in their forties or older will remember the prestige and power acquired by a rather feeble imitation, the *New York Times*, which exercised a great influence at one time through the manifest superiority of its journalism, although it could not have a comparable audience or observe such high standards.

England, furthermore, had a number of fortnightly, monthly, and quarterly periodicals that published, necessarily for a restricted audience of well-educated and intelligent readers, articles by highly talented authors on literary, cultural, and historical subjects, including articles that dealt with contemporary issues on a level far above party politics. The last periodical of that kind in the United States was the *American Review*, which a few of my elder readers will remember. Most of these publications took it for granted that readers would recognize not only quotations from Latin literature, but quotations from the major Greek writers, especially Homer, and students of politics should note the cohesive effect of participation in a high culture, which by itself bestows membership in a limited class that overlaps social classes. When one participant in that culture reads what is written by his intellectual fellow, he may not be convinced, if the argument is too strongly at variance with his own opinions, but he will give the argument serious consideration and credit the author with sincerity as well as scholarship, whereas he would ignore or dismiss out of hand an article leading to the same conclusions by a less polished and cultivated writer. Over the editorial policies of some of these highly influential periodicals, the

Milner Group acquired varying degrees of control, and they founded a periodical of their own, *The Round Table*, devoted entirely to contemporary affairs as they affected the Anglo-Saxon world.

The Milner Group further acquired working control of standard reference works, *The Dictionary of National Biography* and *The Encyclopaedia Britannica*,[14] which they used prudently, never permitting misstatements of facts, but introducing comments which, although stated as critical opinion, took authority from the factual accuracy of the articles. They wrote or sponsored books, each seemingly its author's independent and spontaneous work, on the topics vital to their purposes, and by acquiring a large measure of control over appointments at Oxford, especially in All Souls, they were able to plant in positions of the highest intellectual prestige scholars who at least respected and favored their policies.

Here is Quigley's summary of a typical operation in the manufacture of public opinion:

> *The Times* was influential, but . . . the greater part of its influence

14. The Twelfth Edition of the *Britannica* (1922) was the last published under the control of the Group. The Rosenwalds induced the publisher to undertake the extremely expensive production of a cheap ("Handy Volume") edition to be sold through Sears, Roebuck; this, I understand, so loaded the publisher with debt that his bankruptcy was inevitable. The assets of the bankrupted corporation were bought by the Rosenwalds, who eventually gave them to the University of Chicago. The contents of the Twelfth Edition were only gradually diluted and supplemented in the subsequent editions; the Thirteenth is not greatly inferior to the Twelfth, from which most of its articles were copied with only additions to bring them up-to-date. The Milner Group did not tamper with the really substantive articles in the *Britannica*, but inserted, even in the Eleventh Edition, discreetly eulogistic biographies of Milner, Rhodes, and other members (and oddly suppressed mention of Curtis, except for one passing reference to a book in the Twelfth), and added their interpretations of historical events in which they had a direct interest. Some student should undertake a detailed comparison of the Tenth with the Eleventh Edition in the treatment of matters of vital concern to the Milner Group, as distinct, of course, from the great increase in factual knowledge in the interval between the editions. The first twenty-five volumes of the Tenth Edition were published in 1875-1889 and are known to contain some accurate information that is omitted in the Eleventh, ostensibly because it had to be sacrificed to make room for new material. The eleven remaining volumes of the Tenth Edition were published as a supplement in 1902-1903, and it is not clear to what extent the Milner Group influenced their contents. A report on the shift in the point of view on social and political matters between 1875 and 1910 would be of very great interest and would indubitably enhance our knowledge of the conspiracy's goal in its early years.

arose from its position as one of several branches of a single group, the Milner Group. By the interaction of these various branches on one another, under the pretense that each branch was an autonomous power, the influence of each branch was increased by a process of mutual reinforcement. The unanimity among the various branches was believed by the outside world to be the result of the influence of a single Truth, while in reality it was the result of the existence of a single group. Thus, a statesman (a member of the Group) announces a policy. About the same time, the Royal Institute of International Affairs publishes a study on the subject, and an Oxford don, a Fellow of All Souls (and a member of the Group) also publishes a volume on the subject . . . . The statesman's policy is subjected to critical analysis and final approval in a "leader" in *The Times*, while the two books are reviewed (in a single review) in *The Times Literary Supplement*. Both the "leader" and the review are anonymous but are written by members of the group. [Quigley could have added that one or more reviews or corroboratory articles are planted in the periodicals such as *The Quarterly Review*.] And finally, at about the same time, an anonymous article in *The Round Table* strongly advocates the same policy. The cumulative effects of such tactics as this, even if each tactical move influences only a small number of important people, is bound to be great . . . . The strategy can be carried further by arranging for the secretary of the Rhodes Trustees to go to America for a series of "informal discussions" with former Rhodes Scholars, while a prominent retired statesman . . . is persuaded to say a few words at the unveiling of a plaque in All Souls or New College in honor of some deceased Warden. By a curious coincidence, both the "informal discussions" in America and the unveiling speech at Oxford touch on the same topical subject.

The converse of this procedure serves to stifle opposition or, at least, neutralize it. The reader will draw his own comparison with the far cruder methods used today to herd Americans who think of themselves as intellectual, although their education (except, perhaps, in some highly specialized field) was so far inferior to what was normal in England at the time that the Milner Group attained power. The brazen lying that is now so common in academic circles and even within scientific disciplines was not feasible then. Quigley exaggerates but little when, speaking of the Group's work on its highest levels, he adds:

> There is no effort here to contend that the Milner Group ever falsified or even concealed evidence (although this charge could be made against *The Times*). Rather it propagated its point of view by interpretation and selection of evidence . . . . The Group as a whole was made up of intelligent men . . . who knew that their writings were intended for a small minority as intelligent as themselves. In such conditions there could be no value in distorting or concealing evidence. To do so would discredit the instruments they controlled. By giving the facts as they stood, and as completely as could be done in consistency with the interpretation desired, a picture could be construed that would remain convincing for a long time.

And he gives a late and curious example. The official *History of The Times* (4 vols., London, 1935) may not have been the work of a member of the Group and does suppress evidence which must have been available in the files if they had not been preliminarily gutted, but the author of a vehement denial that *The Times* in 1895-1914 (when it was controlled by the Group) actively made propagandistic preparation for the war against Germany that began in 1914, nevertheless includes in his pages evidence that proves that the newspaper did in fact propagate "untrue or distorted information on Germany," which, also in fact, did much to condition the readers of *The Times* (and the far more numerous individuals whom they in turn influenced) for the declaration of war against Germany when a good opportunity presented itself (or was created).[15]

15. Needless to say, *The Times* did not initiate the eventually suicidal policy of hostility toward Germany, a nation which was both ethnically and militarily Britain's natural ally on the continent against both France and Russia. See the admirably comprehensive but concise work of Professor Peter H. Peel, *British Public Opinion and the Wars of German Unification, 1864-1871*, published by the International Research Institute for Political Science, College Park, Maryland; available from Liberty Bell Publications; $20.00 plus postage. Dr. Peel thoroughly documents the achievement of the British press, both newspapers and ostensibly judicious periodicals, in whipping up animosity against the Germans, particularly on the moralistic grounds so dear to light-headed females and low-grade males. The Franco-Prussian War of 1870 provided a pretext for the first massive effort to incite the two natural allies against each other (the blatteration of the anti-German press in England naturally excited a reaction in Germany, with both equally violent recrimination and a growing fear of British intentions). The factitious hostility against Germany is usually explained in terms of resentment of Germany's ever increasing superiority in technology and her growing share of international commerce, which was partly the result of the fact that German industry started much later and so did not have the expense of retiring and replacing manufacturing plants that had become obsolete. The greater efficiency of German labor may also have been a factor. (Asquith is credited, I know not how accurately, with the statement, " If we don't defeat Germany in war, we'll have to work much harder [in industry and business]." Asquith was Prime Minister at the time the war began in 1914 and had done much to undermine the British nation before that time, but I am reluctant to believe that he could have urged war by an argument

From the standpoint of its techniques and operations, the Milner Group was a model conspiracy, perhaps the most subtle and efficient known to history, since the consistent activity of the Jews for more than twenty-five centuries far surpasses the dimensions of a conspiracy and must be regarded as simply a fact of nature, a racial peculiarity of a peculiar and unique people.

ENGLAND ÜBER ALLES

Cecil Rhodes is now best known for the munificient bequest with which he endowed the Rhodes Scholarships in the United States and Germany to further the purpose of the conspiracy he founded. He is also remembered for his noble purpose of extending civilization over the whole of the African continent. He died in 1902, and his deathbed was not made terrible by a prevision that within half a century Englishmen would become so spiritually diseased and biologically degenerate that they would not only tolerate, but actually force, the subjugation of the more virile Englishmen in Rhodesia to the savages of an irredeemably primitive race. It is reported that the great bronze statue that was erected in his honor in the land in which he planted civilization and which was named in his honor has been hacked up by the feral anthropoids,[16] but it is not yet known whether his grave in the Matopo Hills has already been violated by the exulting beasts.

Rhodes, of course, was not the first to envisage British annexation of Africa. That was predicted in 1877 by Gladstone, and that "canting humbug," as a discerning Englishman calls him, was only appropriating for political advantage an idea that was already in the air and had been found acceptable.[17] It is

acceptable only to morons.) While the short-sighted greed of commercial men is notorious, one can only suspect that clandestine forces were at work beneath the surface to produce the sorry record detailed in Dr. Peel's study—a record which, of course, antedates by two decades the formation of the Milner Group.

16. *The Liberty Bell,* March 1982, pp. 35 ff.

17. The idea that Britain had a manifest destiny in Africa was popularized in the 1870s by Sir Edward Arnold, who was then one of the editors of the *Daily Telegraph* and who originated in 1874 the project for a "Cape-to-Cairo railway" that Rhodes tried to carry out. Sir Edwin, who remained on the staff of the newspaper until his last illness and death in 1904, is now principally remembered for his long poem, *The Light of Asia,* which (together with his verse translation of Jayadeva's *Gitagovinda*) is now reprinted as a paperback in India (Bombay, Jaico, 1949 and later); the poem contains some very fine lines and appeals strongly to the nebulous religiosity of so many of our contemporaries, but, despite the

true, however, that Rhodes was the first to make a real effort to realize that hope, and that he did so as a private citizen, not a politician. He was undoubtedly a great man with a vision worthy of the Arthurian knights who sought the Holy Grail—a comparison that may be more ironically true than you may at first suspect.[18] That he (and, of course, the Milner Group) blundered in starting the Boer War is an undeniable historical truth; the motive, of course, was partly economic, a desire to gain the great mineral wealth of the Dutch republics for the British Empire, and partly geographic, for the Orange Free State and the Transvaal stood athwart the route of a major link in the projected Cape-to-Cairo railway and hence of communication with Rhodesia, and an alternative route through Bechuanaland, of which you may think when you glance at a map, was made impractical by the great deserts of the Kalahari and other natural obstacles. It was a costly and tragic blunder, not because it was an act of aggression, but because it was aggression in the wrong place at the wrong time, and it has left its dire legacy in a disastrous weakness of the present Republic of South Africa, the enduring antipathy of its Dutch inhabitants for the English part of its population, with, of course, the reciprocal feeling—a weakness that was effectively exploited by the aliens who, infact, now rule that unfortunate and seemingly doomed land.

Rhodes envisaged the future of the British Empire as a great federation of which the United States would eventually become

publisher's claim, must be read as a poem, not as an exposition of the doctrines of any Buddhist sect and still less as a digest of the philosophy of Gautama. Sir Edwin was employed by the Jews (Edward Lawson, né Levy, who became Baron Burnham, and his father and uncle) who owned the *Daily Telegraph,* which was the most widely read newspaper in Britain and had the then enormous circulation of 190,000, reputedly the largest in the world. At the same time, the *Morning Post,* which vied with the *Times* for influence among the upper classes, had a circulation of only 3,500. According to Dr. Peel, *op. cit.,* the *Daily Telegraph* was read chiefly by members of the lower middle class and small tradesmen, clerks, artisans, and the like, but its then prodigious circulation represented great influence over the majority of British voters, among whom imperialism must obviously have been popular.

18. Much has been written about Rhodes; a recent, well-written (and, incidentally, handsomely printed) work is John Marlowe's *Cecil Rhodes, the Anatomy of Empire* (New York, 1972). The reader must, of course, understand that any author who hopes to be published commercially today must conform to the dogma, evidently a revelation from some perverse deity, that all races are equal except our own, which was created to be a beast of burden for the others. How much of this poisonous piffle an author may believe in his own heart is, of course, quite a different matter.

a part, and in this he was, of course, followed by the Milner Group. The constituent parts of the Empire were to enjoy a large measure of local self-government, being united in their foreign policies by the Empire and rule from London. The question of taxation was one the Group could never solve, even theoretically, for they were perpetually harping on the lesson they drew from the American Revolution, and they naturally could not foresee that within half a century the people of the United States, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, etc. would gladly subject themselves to crushing taxation for "foreign aid" to nourish and multiply their mortal enemies and hasten the date of their own extinction. The scheme of imperial federation was, as the Milner Group planned it after Rhodes' death, a figment of the imagination and foredoomed to failure for reasons they appear to have been incapable of perceiving, let alone comprehending.[19] It is a great pity that Rhodes and his successors did not ponder the far more significant lesson they should have learned from the very situation they confronted when they planned the Boer War, i.e., from the grotesque blunder by which Britain had forced the establishment of the Orange Free State and the Transvaal Republic.

By every criterion, Rhodes was a great man, who dedicated himself and his fortune to a noble purpose, that of consolidating the supremacy of our race. The misconceptions in his own mind that partly accounted for the ultimate failure of his hopes are therefore of surpassing interest, an historical lesson that every White man must take to heart, if he has not resigned himself to the extinction of his posterity.

There can be no doubt that the Boer War, which Rhodes and his associates (including Milner) incited and contrived, was a great surprise to him. He started with the assumption that Dr. Jameson's raid into the Transvaal and an almost perfunctory *coup* by the British traders and adventurers in Johannesburg would suffice to bring the Dutch republics to their knees, and after he (and Milner) got the War under way, he must have been continually amazed by the valor and love of independence that made it necessary to marshal ever more of the resources of the vast British Empire to subdue the small, largely pastoral, and sparsely inhabited nations. And even after the overwhelming British forces had captured their cities and towns, the Boer commandos fought on desperately so that the war, despite the British system of concentration camps for the unfortunate

19. Quigley seems equally obtuse. He mentions just once the principal reason, but evidently without suspecting what it was: the Canadians (who in 1917 had not yet developed the suicidal mania that now afflicts them) were unwilling to accept the same status in the Empire as would be given to India, that prime example of multiracial degeneration.

women and children and of ruthless devastation of the countryside, was still raging when Rhodes died.

What makes Rhodes' miscalculation so astonishing is that he constantly and sincerely deprecated a "racial" prejudice that would separate the "English race" from the "Dutch race," noting that there was a "racial affinity" and "not much difference" between them. And he included both British and Boers in his constant advocacy of their political equality in a union of "all white men"[20] in South Africa. And he constantly proclaimed that the British were fighting, not the Boers, but "Krugerism," thus coining a foolish abstraction that was almost as silly as the protestations of some of our contemporaries, who claim that they want to fight "Zionism" but not the Jews. Rhodes seems never to have comprehended that what he called "Krugerism," as though it were some personal peculiarity of the President of the Transvaal, was nothing more or less than the determination of the Boers, who were chiefly of Dutch origin but included a considerable French and Scotch element, never again to submit to British rule. And of the valid reasons for that determination, he seems to have had no understanding at all.

The history of South Africa is too complex for even the most skeletal summary here, where I can do no more than mention a few crucial facts.[21] When the Dutch first established a colony at the Cape of Good Hope in the Seventeenth Century and for long thereafter, there were no negroes in that part of Africa, which was inhabited by the even more primitive Capoids: Bushmen and Hottentots.[22] By the time that Cape Colony was

20. Late in life Rhodes at least once, in an interview with journalists, substituted the phrase "all civilized men," thus evading protests from persons who liked to imagine that other races were, or could be made, capable of actual participation in European civilization.

21. For quick reference, a reasonably adequate summary of the facts may be found in the Eleventh Edition of the *Encyclopaedia Britannica,* s.vv. "Cape Colony," "Natal," "Orange Free State," "Transvaal," and "South Africa." The essential facts are given without serious omission, but the reader, aware that the articles were prepared under the supervision of the Milner Group, will naturally beware of being misled by such terms as 'unenlightened,' 'reactionary,' and 'unreasonable' as applied to the Boers by men who were trying to justify the Boer War, which had created great dissatisfaction in Britain. It is noteworthy that the only member of the Milner Group who had opposed the plans for the Boer War was W. T. Stead, who, as we have noted above, was one of the triumvirate of Rhodes' first associates in the conspiracy. Stead foresaw that the war would make impossible any true reconciliation between its victors and vanquished; he was consequently expelled from the Group as a "traitor," although Rhodes and others continued to profess personal friendship for him.

22. It must always be remembered that the Capoids are a distinct race, set

formally ceded by Holland to Great Britain in 1814, however, the Blacks, chiefly Kaffirs, attracted by the loot to be obtained by raiding the colonists, had moved southward in large tribes and were, by their numbers and ferocity, an ever present menace, and, in fact, British troops had earlier been landed to protect the White settlements during the Napoleonic period. Although the Dutch naturally felt some sentimental attachment to their native land (which, however, had been much weakened by the ineptitude of the Dutch administration), British rule was welcomed as affording protection from savages that were comparable to the Indian tribes that for so long harassed and, when possible, destroyed our settlements in North America. It may be regarded as certain that had Britain shown a minimum of intelligence and prudence, the colonists would have prospered without serious dissension between the older Dutch settlers, who had largely absorbed the French, and the later English and Scotch immigrants, and the manifest superiority of the English language would have made it an additional bond of union, displacing and effacing the corrupt dialect of Dutch that is now called Afrikaans.

Prudence is seldom found in governments that have to please a large majority. As Jefferson knew, there are very sound arguments against slavery, based on realistic considerations which all require the expulsion of an inferior race from the territory that our race has taken for itself, but in Britain, as in the United States, a sentimental and irrational abhorrence of

off from all others by obvious physical and anatomical peculiarities, including the grotesque steatopygia that is so conspicuous in females and the extremely odd formation of the females' sexual organs. The complexion of the Capoids is a muddy ochre, often called "dirty yellow" without reference to whether or not the skin has been washed, and the stature of the race in its pure state is but little above that of pygmies, the males averaging four feet, six inches, in height. Most of the survivors of the Capoids have been mongrelized by miscegenation with Negroes, Whites, and Orientals. The principal difference between the Hottentots and Bushmen, aside from a diversity of dialect, was that the latter were really wild men, while the former could be domesticated and used as slaves by both Negroes and Whites, becoming low-grade servants after the abolition of slavery. At one time, Capoids occupied a very large part of Africa south of the Equator, but they were largely exterminated by Congoids that swarmed down from the north, before whom the surviving Capoids fled southward until they found uninhabited territory at the southern extremity of Africa. Before they became the prey of the Negroes, the Capoids may have led a life not unlike that of the real Pygmies, who, lurking in virtually impenetrable forests, are said by Roger Pearson (*Mankind Quarterly,* Spring 1982) to enjoy a carefree existence, untroubled by fear of anthropoid predators or thoughts of the morrow. In this, they differ little from other large mammals in favorable habitats.

slavery was incited by howling dervishes, chiefly in the more vulgar Protestant sects, who, with the effrontery common in their business, propagated the preposterous lie that Christian doctrine, as revealed by God in his holy book, forbade slavery.[23] This agitation finally induced the British government to decree the abolition of slavery in all of its territories, and in South Africa the owners of such domestic animals, which had become economically indispensable, were to be compensated by a payment of about 50% of a very low estimate of their cash value. But, with flagrant dishonesty, Britain made the sums due as compensation payable only in London. Since very few of the farmers thus despoiled could afford the enormous expense of a trip to London, they were forced to sell their claims for a small fraction of the face value to financial parasites, chiefly Jews, who bought up claims for a pittance and sent them to their tribesmen in London, who, of course, collected the full amount from the British treasury.

Quite a few Englishmen were *boers* (i.e., farmers), but they were only a minority among the English colonists; the more prosperous among them had connections that enabled them to minimize their losses, and they sometimes helped their poorer neighbors. The overwhelming majority of the Dutch colonists, however, were farmers, chiefly small farmers, comparable to the

23. As Christians who take the trouble to read their God's Word while awake must know, slavery is specifically authorized in both parts of it, e.g., in a letter written under the name of a Jew, commonly called Paul, who is said to be the first who had the idea of peddling the cult of Jesus to non-Jews, (*Coloss.* 3.22), where the English versions slightly obscure the meaning: "Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh . . . in singleness of heart." The first and key word in the original is **δοῦλοι,** which specifically means 'slave' and, strictly, a born slave as distinct from one captured in war. When holy men are reminded of such passages, they are naturally annoyed, since they have to take the trouble of resorting to their usual techniques of quibbling, double-talk, and sophistry to explain that God must have intended to agree with them, whatever he foolishly said to the contrary. The King James version, which I quoted, is not so tricky as may be thought, for when it was written, the word 'servant' retained much of its original meaning and was naturally used of slaves in territories in which slavery was economically feasible. (A hired servant was virtually a slave during the term of his employment, and it is amusing to note that Professor Willmore Kendall, in his *John Locke and the Doctrine of Majority Rule* (Urbana, Illinois, 1941), had to dismiss as "unfortunate" Locke's assumption that he was the owner of everything that his servants produced or obtained.) If you wish to test quickly the reliability of one of the recent translations of the Bible into "more modern" English, look up the passage I have cited and see whether the 'servants' of the King James version has been replaced by 'slaves.' If it has not, you will know that the new translator was either too ignorant or too dishonest to be trusted at any point.

majority of the Southern farmers in this country before the Northern conquest, and having only three or four or five slaves each. Thus the *boers* who were the principal victims of the outrageous swindle were mostly Dutch. Many of them were completely ruined, losing even their land and becoming paupers.

Even so, a crisis could have been avoided, had not the Cape Colony and adjacent settlements been overrun by a particularly mischievous kind of pest—or if the successive British governors had had the authority and courage to round up all the missionaries and load them on the first freighter out of Capetown. I must leave to competent psychiatrists the question why English Christians, particularly of the lowest classes, had the perpetual itch to meddle in other people's business and to harass both colonials and natives by despatching skulks of shamans, ostensibly for the purpose of crowding their Heaven with the ghosts of the lowest forms of human life, in which their god had shown so little interest that he had not even sent his son to be killed by the savages. The craze for afflicting the British colonial possessions with missionaries doubtless had some connection with the primitive Christians' morbid hatred of superiority, which makes the godly dote on whatever is lowly, inferior, irrational, debased, deformed, and degenerate.[24] The sending of missionaries was like sending "the little foxes that spoil the grapes" into a vineyard. They arrived with an animus against civilized men and a prepossession, at once malicious and maudlin, in favor of the lower races, who were, after all, the stock in trade of their business. The worst and most rabid of the lot was an especially nasty specimen, the Reverend Dr. John Philip, who was so degenerate that he married a colored woman, obviously preferring to have a servile concubine at his disposal instead of a white wife, who might have had some sense of self-respect and a mind of her own. This loud-mouthed pest was an emissary of the London Missionary Society, and he promoted his racket back home while making himself important by perpetually harassing white men for their "discrimination" against the Hottentots, who were barely human, and the Kaffirs, who were innately savage. He devised and agitated for all sorts of schemes to exploit and degrade the civilized population for the profit or exaltation of uncivilizable species that are classified as human because they have languages. And despite the protests of the more responsible governors of Cape Colony, the British government not only failed to order

24. This description, which I am glad to see taken up by other writers, comes from my review of William Gayley Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* in the *National Vanguard,* October 1979, which is reprinted in *America's Decline,* pp. 355 ff.

Philip hanged, but for twenty years forced the Cape government to obey the seditious agitator.[25]

The brunt of the incessant harassment fell on the farmers, since they needed labor on their farms and, unlike dwellers in town, were exposed to constant contact with thievish Hottentots and marauding Kaffirs. Governmental harassment and oppression, ordered from London, became at length so intolerable that many farmers, most of them Dutch but including Scots and a few Englishmen, despaired of their future under British rule, foreseeing only increasing intolerance and persecution by pinchbeck saints.[26] They abandoned their

25. The missionaries were supported, with more or less zeal, by the clergymen of the more "evangelical" churches patronized by the English residents. The Dutch *Boers* had, of course, their own holy men in the Dutch Reformed Church, a Calvinistic outfit that knew better than to bite the hand that fed it. That church, on the whole, remained friendly to the race of its members until the assassination of Dr. Verwoerd and even so long as the balance of political power remained uncertain thereafter. But the odor of musk is not half so pervasive as that of money and even of paper substitutes for it, and recently 193 clergymen of that cult, their mouths watering for baksheesh from the Jews, signed a statement that *apartheid* is not sanctioned by the Bible or Christianity, thus denouncing their predecessors as scoundrels and liars. So far as I have heard, the congregations of the 193 shysters are so indifferent or corrupt that none of them has thus far been kicked from the steps of his church.

It is said that Philip in his last years was astonished and chagrined when he discovered that drops of magic water do not change the nature of mammals, and that the savages, though brutish, were bright enough to have exploited him as a useful idiot. Unfortunately, the Kaffirs did not have a chance to barbecue Philip: that would have been one instance of anthropophagy that would have been poetic justice.

26. As pernicious as the abolition of slavery in Cape Colony was the British mania for treating the lower races as citizens and permitting them to vote as they were told to do by missionaries and other agitators. Only the innate indolence of primitives prevented disaster. In 1887 Rhodes noted that "By the last census there are 1,250,000 natives [i.e., Capoids and Congoids] in the Colony and 250,000 Europeans. Under the present franchise, if they were to exercise it, the natives would have a majority of votes." He also noted that the idiotic idea of giving the franchise to members of what was necessarily a "subject race" was the *principal* obstacle to reconciliation between the Dutch colonists and the British government of the Cape. The crucial importance of the "native question" in determining the resistance of the two independent Republics to an extension of British rule over them is almost ignored by most historians of the Boer War. In the Union of South Africa formed after the conquest, a compromise was adopted, so that the franchise differed in the different states of the Union: in the territory of the conquered republics, only Whites could vote; in Natal, a high property qualification and other restrictions served the same purpose; in Cape Colony, there was only a low

holdings in Cape Colony and began the Great Trek northeastward into virgin and unsettled territory, where, buying land from savage tribes and defending themselves, not without considerable loss of life, against the raids by the same or other tribes, they made their settlements and brought the rudiments of civilization to regions that few white men had traversed. They hoped, of course, to make themselves forever independent of the British government and such insane or malicious enemies of their race as the Reverend Dr. John Philip. The British government did refuse to pursue the *Voortrekkers* ("Pioneers")[27] to continue harrying them, and Philip had to be content with abetting and encouraging the infamous trade that supplied the savages with firearms with which they could more efficiently kill white men.[28]

As early as 1852, the British government officially recognized the independence of the Transvaal and guaranteed "in the fullest manner . . . to the emigrant farmers [i.e., *boers*] beyond the Vaal river, the right to manage their own affairs, and to govern themselves according to their own laws, without any interference on the part of the British government." Thus was founded the Transvaal Republic, and at about the same time Britain, by a royal proclamation, actually forced complete independence on the Orange Free State.

The curse of Great Britain has been the tergiversation of governments headed by politicians competing for votes. Thus the solemn pledges made in 1852 and reaffirmed in following years were broken in 1877 by the Colonial Secretary in a government of which the Prime Minister was a Jew who had

property qualification, which, however, served to exclude a large part of the inferiors, plus a saving provision that only persons of European descent could be elected to the legislature.

27. As the heroism of the pioneers was recognized in South Africa after the War, *voortrekkers* became a word of honor, and, by a neat irony, Voorttrekkerpers is the name of the corporation that published in 1966 Anthony Jacob's *White Man, Think Again!* and supinely suppressed the book when the Jew-dominated government of South Africa ruled that white men should not think at all about their own future. Jacob's application of common sense to ethnological and biological facts is available in a reprint, greatly improved by enlargement of the small type used in the original printing, from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00 + postage.

28. This was the so-called "lower road" through Bechuanaland, a trail opened by the missionaries who were engaged in pestering the natives with an unwelcome and incomprehensible religion, but used by traders who reaped great profits from supplying the natives with firearms, which the savages really wanted. Attempts by the Transvaal Republic to cut off this trade aroused yelps from the missionaries and great indignation among the simple-minded in Great Britain.

been created the Earl of Beaconsfield in the British (!) Peerage. For this act there were several motives, but it was partly incited by the perpetual yapping about the poor "downtrodden" Blacks.[29] The Colonial Secretary *motu proprio* annexed the Transvaal Republic to the Empire and declared that its inhabitants had become British subjects—for their own good, of course. But after the Boers, who did not appreciate that magnanimous concern for their own good, had routed several small British detachments sent to enforce the annexation, the British in 1881 executed another pirouette and restored to the Transvaal complete self-government and an independence limited only by an agreement not to conclude treaties with foreign governments without permission from London. The British government that executed this *volte-face* did so although it had been expressly warned by General Sir Garnet Wolseley that gold had been discovered in the Transvaal and that an enormous influx of English prospectors, miners, commercial men, adventurers, and parasites would occur, soon making the Boers a numerical minority in their own country. This happened, of course, and if the citizens of the Transvaal, who had rewon their independence with difficulty, had accepted the principle of majority rule and granted the franchise to the horde of "outlanders" who had come to exploit the mineral wealth of their country, they would soon have found themselves again under the British government from which they had escaped through so many hardships, sacrifices, and vicissitudes of fortune.

29. There was probably some truth to the outcries that slavery was being reinstituted in the Transvaal under the legal guise of "apprenticeships." The savage tribes in the surrounding territory frequently raided each other and so always had a surplus of slaves for sale, and the *boers* recruited labor without much regard for legal niceties. All this excited busybodies in England, who knew nothing of savages but had their imaginations and "righteousness" excited by Missionary Societies. One never ceases to marvel at the bigoted ignorance or bare-faced mendacity of Christians who deny that their supposedly infallible god endorsed and authorized slavery in the "New Testament," of which the "inerrancy" is guaranteed, they say, by his direct supervision over its composition in a language which he presumably understood. To be sure, there were in the past century educated Christians whose faith was so sincere that they believed their god meant what he said; if there are any such today, I have not heard of them. For an honest discussion of slavery from a staunchly Christian point of view, see the treatise by Robert L. Dabney, Divinitatis Doctor, *A Defence of Virginia* (New York, 1867; reprinted, New York, 1969), especially pp. 146-208. Dr. Dabney correctly saw that the Abolitionists' denunciation of slavery manifested a "radical and anti-Christian tendency" that, if unchecked, would eventually destroy the religion and, perhaps, wreck the society that tolerated it. He even predicted accurately many of the antics of the hucksters who peddle the "Social Gospel" in our time.

Such is the background of the Boers' determination to resist to the utmost when Rhodes (and Milner) contrived a British declaration of war upon them.[30] I have sketched it to show (1) the magnitude of facts that Rhodes, in his enthusiastic scheme for an all-British Africa, could not or would not see, when he expected another annexation of the republics to proceed with little trouble, and (2) the ruthlessness with which he persued ends which, in his idealistic cogitations, justified the means he used.[31]

There can be no doubt, however, about the sincerity of Rhodes' dedication of himself to consolidating the supremacy of the Aryan race, and specifically of the Anglo-Saxon part of it, in Africa and throughout the world.

We have, furthermore, no reason to doubt the sincerity of the Englishmen who joined his conspiracy. Lord Milner, in particular, who was described as a "selfless man" in a passage I quoted above, professed—and we must believe sincerely—a most laudable purpose, which he stated explicitly in an article which he published in *The Times* in 1925 as a summary of the views he had held since his youth:

> I am a British (indeed primarily an English) Nationalist. If I am also an Imperialist, it is because the destiny of the English race . . . has been to strike fresh roots in distant parts . . . . My patriotism knows no geographical, but only racial, limits. I am an Imperialist and not a Little Englander, because I am a British Race Patriot . . . . It is not the soil of England, dear as it is to me, which is essential to arouse my patriotism, but the speech, the tradition, the spiritual heritage, the principles, the aspirations of the British race . . . .
>
> Our first great principle [is], Follow the race. The British State must follow the race, must comprehend it wherever it settles in appreciable numbers as an independent community. If the swarms constantly being thrown off by the parent hive are lost to the State, the State is irreparably weakened. We cannot afford to part with so much of our best blood.

It would be hard to write a finer statement of a high principle or one that we may more unreservedly admire for a combination of realism and loyalty to our race. And it is noteworthy that Quigley, who is as embarrassed by mention of race as Victorian ladies were by mention of sexual intercourse, forbears to cite a statement of which he cannot have been ignorant.[32] Perhaps that is a measure of the atrophy of our race's mentality since 1925.

ENGLAND UNTER ALLES

In the Milner Group we have a conspiracy by an élite—indeed, on the analogy of *la crême de la crême*, we may call it the élité of an élite. When we look at photographs of the young Englishmen who were recruited by Milner for Rhodes' great undertaking, we have to make an effort to pronounce the word 'conspiracy': they are so obviously healthy, well-balanced, well-bred. They come from the best families: the minor nobility. the gentry, the Anglican clergy. Almost all of them are products of the famous Public Schools, Eton, Winchester, Rugby, Marlborough, and of Oxford (Balliol, Magdalen, New

30. I have written from the Boers' point of view, and I need not add that in the Transvaal and the Orange Free State the inhabitants, largely Dutch, exhibited approximately the same characteristics as the Americans who lived on our frontier as it was moved progressively westward by expropriation of the aborigines. Much that was done in our Winning of the West was not admirable in terms of abstract morality or what was worse, even prudent provision for the future. I do not mean to gird at the British, who did have some cause for complaint and whose policies were constantly confused and muddled by their domestic politicians, especially by that "canting humbug," Gladstone, and by a partly justified fear of German expansion in Africa, which, in turn, was partly an answer to the hostility toward Germany that was being excited by the Jewish and other press in Britain; cf. note 15 *supra.*

31. One of the most unsavory of those means was the concoction of stories about atrocities committed by the Boers against English women and children in the Transvaal. The first of these was prepared long in advance of even the Jameson Raid and given to one of the few women members of the Milner conspiracy, Miss Flora Shaw, who planted it in the British press when the time came, and may have been the author of some of the "despatches from South Africa" that were used to follow up the heartbreaking appeal from fictitious women and children. The talented Miss Shaw was finally rewarded when, at the age of fifty, she became the blushing bride of Lord Lugard.

32. I owe the quotation to John E. Kendle, *The Round Table Movement and Imperial Union* (University of Toronto Press, 1975). This is the best companion to Quigley's book, since Kendle's "Round Table Movement" is virtually the same as Quigley's "Milner Group." Kendle has some pertinent information not in Quigley, but he thinks the Group merely a loose association of individuals, because they sometimes disagreed among themselves. He is ignorant of most of the significant indications of conspiracy assembled by Quigley, whose work was, of course, unpublished when he wrote. It is odd that Kendle apparently did not even think of consulting Quigley, who had said enough in his *Tragedy and Hope* (1966) to show that he had a special interest in the subject. Quigley must have known Milner's "credo," which I have quoted from Kendle, because the files of *The Times* were one of his principal sources. Much of Kendle's supplementary information comes from sources published after 1949, and while none of it is crucial, we must regret that Quigley never revised his manuscript, much as we sympathize with his disgust at being unable to find a publisher with a modicum of courage or interest in historical truth.

College). Almost all of them have excellent scholastic records, and many went on to hold fellowships in All Souls.

No conspiracy ever had a loftier aim or a more noble purpose. No conspiracy was better organized to escape observation and exert a hidden power over the future of a great nation and empire. And so successfully did they create 'public opinion' in the circles that counted that we could, at the cost of what we know must be an exaggeration, say that they did succeed in controlling, over several decades, the policies of the British Empire that seemed crucial to them.

For the history of their complex and devious operations, I refer you to Quigley's book, in which the essentials, at least, are set forth in detail.[33] We cannot tell from the record to what extent the conspiracy's power was supplemented and strenghtened by other forces, but Quigley, writing in 1949, was able to look over the Milner Group's work during half a century and to see the results that the years since 1949 have only made the more obvious and indubitable. What is important now is what these élite conspirators accomplished.

They destroyed the British Empire.

They reduced their nation from a world-power to a small island off the western coast of Europe.

They found Englishmen the virtual masters of the world and left them a demoralized and denationalized horde, confined to an overcrowded island on which they quarrel foolishly over the ruins of their past.

They made of the Anglo-Saxons and of the whole Aryan race craven and stupefied witlings, evidently obsessed by a suicidal lust to exterminate themselves.

Had they been a nest of the most venomous enemies of their nation and their race, they could not have contrived greater disasters.

Incredible? Alas, no! The record is all there. *Every policy that the conspirators sought to impose on Great Britain was, in fact, adopted and carried out to its bitter end.* A few examples will suffice.

They helped incite the catastrophic war against Germany in

33. At certain points, particularly concerning the short reign of King Edward VIII and preparations for the catastrophic war that began in 1939, Quigley's narrative is inadequate and omits some of the activities in which the Milner Group must have been engaged. At first reading, I wondered whether the publisher had censored the manuscript by omitting sections or chapters, but on reconsideration I decided that the gaps were probably caused by Quigley's inability or unwillingness to see what was important. In 1949 and, as one may see from *Tragedy and Hope,* even as late as 1966, he still naïvely believed, or prudently feigned to believe, the Jews' intrinsically absurd propaganda about "Nazi Germany."

1914. At one point, Quigley (p. 326, n. 1) concludes, "There can be no doubt that the original inspiration for the Round Table movement was to be found in anti-German feeling.... There are some indications that this was the primary motive and that the stated purpose of working for imperial federation was, to some extent at least, a mask." They had obviously learned nothing from their first exploit, for although they exaggerated German power and preparations in alarmist statements to the public, they must have themselves underestimated the Germans as much as Rhodes underestimated the Boers, when he thought that a few hundred men in his pay could annex the two republics in short order. And they had learned nothing by 1939![34]

It was Milner himself who wrote the infamous "Balfour Declaration" that installed the Jews in Palestine and began the endless woes that that nest of our unappeasable enemies has brought upon the whole world.

They loudly advocated and eventually procured the independence of India, which began the total collapse of the Empire.

They argued for an imperial "federation" (although, as we have seen, that may have been a mask for their war-mongering) and they begat the grotesque abortion that is now called a "Commonwealth" and has served only to flood the British Isles with the niggers and Oriental mongrels who are obviously intended to replace the Anglo-Saxon and Celtic inhabitants by breeding themselves into a "democratic" majority. And the conspirators left the British people so impoverished in spirit and paralysed in mind that they submit to the obscene invasion with the docility of cows in a milking-shed.

Everything the Milner Group touched became disaster. And in the end their conspiracy itself perished. Even in Oxford the influence of the surviving members in 1949 had suffered a "disastrous decline," and, as Quigley continues, the survivors could scarcely believe in themselves, for it was clear that "In foreign policy their actions almost destroyed Western civilization." And thus "It would seem that the great idealistic adventure which began with Toynbee and Milner in 1875 had slowly ground its way to a finish of bitterness and ashes."

34. Some of the Group, according to Quigley, had the wicked idea that it would be best to let the nasty Germans destroy Holy Mother Russia and thus to avoid ruining Great Britain to satisfy the Jewish rancor against our race. But "public opinion in England" forced those dissidents to accept the noble purpose of attacking Germany. And who, prey tell us, Mr. Quigley, had been industriously and effectively creating that "public opinion" for decades? Cf. my preceding note.

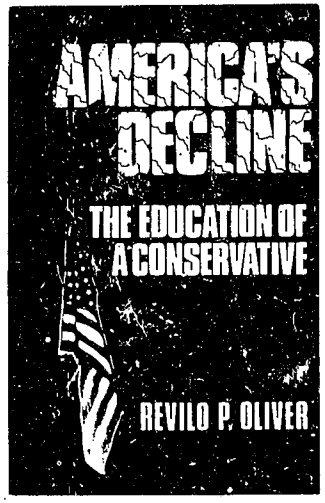

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. $8.50
plus $1 for post. & hdlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

propaganda campaign to scare Mexicans out of the Peso and into Dollars, then set up clever ways of moving flight capital out of Mexico and into the U.S., where it was used to fund the real estate swindle in NYC, Dallas, and L.A. At the same time the sneaky Jews were managing this torrent of flight capital, they were busy betting against the peso on the foreign currency markets, and having the (Jewish) IMF demand Mexico devalue the peso. Mexican President Portillo commented that in three years they had stolen more from Mexico than all the Empires that had ever oppressed Mexico since its beginning. Then, on September 4, Mexico struck back. At noon on that day, the military occupied every bank in Mexico and nationalized them all, including the Jewish Bank of Mexico! With one blow the Jewish control over Mexican finance was shattered! Thousands of Jew speculators lost their shirts when their fix on the peso collapsed! The Jews-media and the IMF screamed like stuck pigs. An immediate attempt was made to have a military coup overthrow the Mexican government, but it fell flat. Every segment of Mexican society rejoiced in the downfall of their tormentors, from the Commie left to the nationalist right. The Jews were reduced to babbling threats about having the US invade Mexico to "protect" the oil fields. When the IMF demanded Mexico reverse its measures and resubmit to Jewish rule, Mexican President Portillo simply declared a unilateral moratorium on the debt for three months. The Jews shrieked with horror at the thought of their $81,000,000,000 in phony debt going up in smoke and rushed to placate Mexico by loaning them $9.5 billion more (including $4 billion stolen from the American people) so they could keep up the payments to the banks.

The point of all this is that, for the first time since Hitler took over the "Bank of Germany" in 1933, the power of Jewish finance has been broken in a major country. And how flimsy that power turned out to be! Without their money-power the Jews are nothing! Of course, the struggle will go on as every dirty Jewish means of pressure, subversion and war is turned upon Mexico, but this time it is not just one country. Every nation of South America threatens to follow suit and default on their unpayable debts to the Yids. A dozen or so countries have already defaulted. The whole apparatus of Jewish money control, set up after the Jewish victory at the end of WWII, is now collapsing due to Jewish greed which has bankrupted the entire world.

This opens the way for the final phase of the revolt against Jewry. I notice many of the subscribers to the Liberty Bell are poverty stricken. The rich are generally on the Jewish payroll. The middle class, that still has something to lose, doesn't want to hear about opposing the Jews for fear of their economic reprisals. This is no idle threat as I personally know of two people who have been ruined financially by the Jews because they dared question the filthy "Holycaust" lie in public. As long as most people still were making a living and had something to lose, they were content or afraid of opposing the Jews. The collapse of the Jewish money swindle

now opens up the same chance as Hitler had after the economic collapse of 1928-32. Of course, the Jews will try to turn the discontent from the ongoing financial collapse into their beloved Communism. It is up to us to spread the word as to who is really responsible for our troubles and who controls Communism as well.

Since July of this year, the Jewish Federal Reserve Bank has been hyperinflating to try and bail out the bankrupt Jewish banks and support their fictitious 20 trillion dollars in debt. We will feel this in the form of hyperinflation next year. The collapse of the Jewish money system is the opportunity we have been waiting for since 1933 to throw off the Jew vampires who are sucking our blood.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 20 September 1982

I would like to subscribe to your publication "The Liberty Bell."

Thanking you in anticipation; you are doing a great job,

Yours faithfully,
J.L., New Zealand

* * * * *

Sirs, 23 September 1982

I have heard about your great organization through a friend from Atlanta and want to join up and get your newsletter. Down here, the white man is really an endangered species and we better quickly let Washington know so. I don't know what to do about the niggers and Communists that seem to be in the paper just about every day now. I am a good Christian but I am tired of turning the other cheek, and I think maybe even Jesus would lose patience these days.

Sincerely,
G.W., Georgia

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 September 1982

Greetings from Australia!

I hope you know that here in Australia and also in New Zealand you have many readers and I am sure that many people in this area do what we do: pass the Liberty Bell around so that as many readers can get the message. Your little magazine is a tremendous boost to us all.

When we heard of the massacre of the Palestinians and the Lebanese in the last few days, there was no doubt in our minds as to who the real culprit was. Seems it is the time again when the Jews celebrate their New Year and need new victims for their sacrifices.

Also, the other day we discussed the artifiial insemination of women and the thought occurred to us that, as the Jews are mainly in charge of this program, how will the women be protected against being inseminated with sperm from absolute idiots in order to reduce the white race even further in its capabilities? That the vasectomy of men is also a Jewish invention, I don't have to tell you.

Keep up the good work, George. You have all our blessings.

Sincerely,
G.S.K., Australia

* * * * *

Dear George: 30 September 1982

You're damn straight! Renew my subscription to the Liberty Bell. Too bad I wasn't able to subscribe years earlier because I had never even heard about you before our first contact.

I just finished reading the September issue, and wouldn't you and we all know: Professor Revilo P. Oliver did it again! Fascinatingly compelling reading by a truly great, analytical personality of whom I wish I could have the honor of some day meeting in person. I absolutely believe in, and agree with, what he says. HE IS MY HERO.

Have you heard HOW the German invasion of Poland was so successful?: They marched in backwards and told everyone they were leaving!!! (I heard that one at a local German ethnic fest from one of the Tyrolian attired minstrels.) At a later Octoberfest I had the surprising pleasure to hear the band play, to a Polka beat, "Die Fahne Hoch." I told one of the band members that I recognized that song and asked how they could dare play it and get away with it. (I cheered them for it and realized that most people there had no idea what they were dancing to.) He replied, "If anyone asks, we just tell them it's an old German Polka."

Thank you, always yours,
P.S., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 October 1982

Things are getting worse and worse, and in some way we should be glad and tell with pride how it was in 1933. The Yid bastards are getting deeper and deeper into the political quagmire and are indeed preparing the rope to hang themselves.

Well, I had that feeling that sooner or later the Chief [*Manfred Roeder —Ed.*] would be terrorized and incarcerated. One could cry and weep for our cause, but we shall never, never surrender and fight to the bitter end!

All the very best and keep the faith: Was uns nicht umbringt macht uns nur noch staerker!

My Best,
J.D., Connecticut

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 1 October 1982

The quality of the material that you produce is excellent, as I recently discovered when I received a large supply of literature that I ordered from you. Your work is vital to National Socialism world-wide.

We Populists of Northwest Missouri are a bit isolated, but the letters from other Missourians that often appear in the Liberty Bell indicate that we're not alone.

For Victory,
P.P., Missouri

PLEASE ASK YOUR FRIENDS TO SUBSCRIBE TO THE LIBERTY BELL!

Gentlemen: 5 October 1982

I have been involved for a number of years in exposing the tragic circumstances blaming Germany for WWII. Being of German descent, my family served the fatherland for many generations. Our family comes from "Ostpreussen" and, needless to say, I am very proud of my German heritage. I have many friends in Germany as well as in South America and South Africa. There people, like you, have dedicated their lives to "correct" the lie that has been cast upon our sacred Reich. — "Der Ewige Jude"—Need I say more?!

. . . Someday the world will know the truth—but it is up to us. We cannot and will not let those that went before us to have done so in vain. As the German poet, Walter Flex, wrote: Germany Must Live, Even if We Must Die!

Your name was given to me by the Belgian Nationalist group VMO.

In spiritual solidarity, sincerely,
L.F., Louisiana

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 6 October 1982

Great lead article in Sept. Liberty Bell. Glad you printed it, "The Coming Religious Revolution." . . . Certainly enjoy the Liberty Bell.

Sincerely,
Mrs. E.S., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 6 October 1982

I am rather late with my subscription renewal for the Liberty Bell. But I am doing this right now with a check for $50 of which $22 are for my subscription and the remainder for a donation toward your expenses, which, I imagine, are stressed. I know, everyone who strives toward a different social order does not have the funds available to him. The mosaic-capitalist system, to which the American people have submitted themselves and which will keep even our yet unborn grandchildren in bondage, will also keep everbody down whoever points the finger on this perilous situation.— Keep on going. Even if the popular opinion will not recognize some of the things you publish, the people will eventually remember them.

I wish you good luck in your endeavor, and I also hope to see you sometime in person.

Yours,
E.G., Maryland

* * * * *

Hi, George: 6 October 1982

Hope you are doing well. Liberty Bell is great! Here is a small contribution plus sub renewal. Hope to help out more soon. Thank you,

sir, very much for everything you are doing for our cause.

Yours truly,
R.N., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear George: 7 October 1982

Please add my name to your list of subscribers to your Liberty Bell. Why I have waited this long to send you a check is absolutely beyond me. Of the enclosed check for $20, please use $5 for your "support fund."

Sincerely,
B.J., Florida

* * * * *

To Whom it may Concern: 7 October 1982

My name is Richard L. Savina. I was convicted in Federal Court in Baltimore, Md., over 18 months ago, for the alleged conspiracy to bomb the Maryland headquarters of the NAACP, and was sentenced to 15 years.

The reason I am writing you is because a lot of my friends in different parts of the U.S. as well as Australia and Canada wrote me and said to write you for your literature. Can you, in some way, put me on your mailing list? Thank you.

Sincerely,
Richard L. Savina, No. 18358-037
902 Renfroe Rd., Talladega, AL 35160

[We have mailed this White man a package of reading material free of charge. Would anyone of our subscribers care to enter a subscription for him? —Ed.]

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 7 October 1982

I just finished writing Major D.V. Clerkin a letter telling him about reading his speech, "Onward Aryan Warriors," in your September issue, and how much I really exnjoyed reading it.

I received your publication right on time Mr. Dietz, and also your fine book catalog. I passed the catalog right on, so, hopefully, more people will order from you and will become aware of the truth, and also become more aware of the Jewish lies being fed to our people for so long.

Your racial friend,
Melvin L. Cox, No. 19334-175
PO Box W, (H-Unit), Lompoc, CA 93438

[Mr. Cox is a regular subscriber to The Liberty Bell and has purchased several books for his own education and that of fellow inmates. we are sure he would like to hear from our subscribers in the form of letters and/or book donations. Anyone care to help? —Ed.]

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 7 October 1982

Your Liberty Bell books are terrific reading. Every smart voter knows that the Jewish-Zionist Lobby runs Washington. Since 1948, America loaned to Israel 25 billion dollars. The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai

B'rith is a secret Jewish Society that spies on those who are not pro-Israel.

There is one thing that I must relate to you and will never forgive Hitler's armies for killing and wounding thousands of defenseless Polish civilians. The good Polish people never bothered the German people. I wish you would condemn Hitler for committing Genocide against the wonderful Polish people, who were always peaceful.

Sincerely,
P.S., New York

Dear Mr. S., when I read the last paragraph of your letter, I almost lost my temper and was ready to let you know in no uncertain terms what I thought of your diatribe about "killing and wounding of thousands of defenseless Polish civilians," "The good Polish people never bothered the German people," and "committing Genocide against the wonderful Polish people, who were always peaceful." Now that I have regained my composure, and my inborn modesty has gotten the upper hand, I just want to tell you that YOU SIMPLY DON'T KNOW WHAT THE HELL YOU ARE TALKING ABOUT!!! There is ample documentation available that shows beyond the shadow of a doubt that there is no other people on the face of this earth that committed more brutal, blood-thirsty and heinous crimes against their fellow white men and fellow tribesmen (most Poles and Czechs are of Germanic origin and spoke German until, centuries ago, the Catholic Church succeeded in imposing an artificial language upon these Germanic tribes and thus driving wedges between them) than the Polish and Czech peoples. THEY are the ones who, in cold blood, raped, tortured and then sadistically massacred, not just a few hundred, but tens of thousands of their German fellow Catholics and Protestants, probably in the name of their Lord and Saviour, in a display of blood-thirsty madness heretofor unheard of in human history! And I am here not merely referring to the atrocities your "good" and "peaceful" Polish people committed at the end of World War II, but also in particular to those your people committed in earlier centuries (in spite of the fact that there is not one town in Ost-Germanien (that you now call "Polen") that was not built, not civilized and not made prosperous by GERMANS, but also to those your "peaceful" people committed right from the end of World War I. (even though Germany was instrumental in "putting Poland back on the map"!) to the day before the Second World War broke out (I here remind you of the "Bromberger Blutsonntag," a massacre a day before the War broke out during which your "peaceful" people literally SLAUGHTERED 10,000 of my people!), when Hitler finally put a stop to your arrogance and megalomania, by knocking your "Army" of uncouth savages for a loop within 18 days. What you polacks got, you had brought upon yourself—and deserved to the fullest! What you are getting at the hands of the Soviets today, you—spinners of legendary yarn for centuries—also fully deserve—and more!

Meanwhile, Mr. Sadowski, I suggest you do a little checking on your "facts" by reading some of the documentation that is available: DIE POLNISCHEN GREUELTATEN AN DEN VOLKSDEUTSCHEN IN POLEN; DER BROMBERGER BLUTSONNTAG; POLENS UNAUFHALTSAMER MARSCH IN DEN 2. WELTKRIEG; OST-GERMANIEN, among others. Once you are armed with the TRUE facts, not phantasies of arrogant Polish brains, you may write me again; otherwise—and I'll skip the formalities—just get lost!

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 7 October 1982

Hi! Thank you ever so much for the catalog, The Liberty Bell, and the stickers; I've put some up already, and hope the people will listen this time!

A year ago, I dropped out of the Movement (although never completely), because I thought "we'd never make it." That was a big mistake. But even then I kept preaching to everyone the evils of Communism. It's great to hear from you and the N.S.W.P.P.

I have read in the July Liberty Bell the attack on Christianity—I agree, except that there is a big difference between Christianity and "Churchianity." I am a Roman Catholic, and have been raised with a lot of crazy, misled lies. The "Sword of Christ" has helped me straighten them out. I wouldn't argue this with you, or with anybody, but I have learned that White Christians are the lost tribes of Israel; WE'RE the Chosen People, and the Fuehrer is the forerunner of Christ! So for believers and non-believers, either way you look at it, the truth comes out the same. 88!

Miss S.A., Minnesota

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 14 October 1982

I want to thank you for the free subscription to the Liberty Bell. I am a Viet Nam era veteran and I will show the magazine to vets here in the hospital. Thank you again.

Best regards,
Thomas Streib
VA Hospital
Tomah, Wisconsin 54660

[We are sure this Vet would be glad to hear from our supporters by way of letters and/or book donations. Anyone care to help? —Ed.]

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 15 October 1982

Your leaflet "Who Rules America?" is extremely revealing and useful, especially to wipe my a... with if and when out of toilet paper—a little rough on the haemorrhoids, though.

Sincerely,
Jefferson Davis
241 Alabama Street, Buffalo, NY 14201

* * * * *

The lies you preach have become dangerous to your small organization! Individuals in your group will soon experience us in a most gruesome way, as individuals who have TRIED to spread the same lies have recently experienced (perhaps someone you know?).

YOU'LL NEVER SEE...YOU'LL NEVER KNOW US! IN THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT YOU'LL NEVER HEAR US!

postmarked: New York

[As I told you silly Yids on the phone before: just come on down, the weather is nice! In keeping with their state motto: Montani semper liberi, West Virginian white folk always ask stupid questions later! With deer (buck) hunting season coming in the end of November, there are a few white men here who would like nothing better than decorating their walls with the head of a nice (booknosed, Jewish) buck! —Ed.]

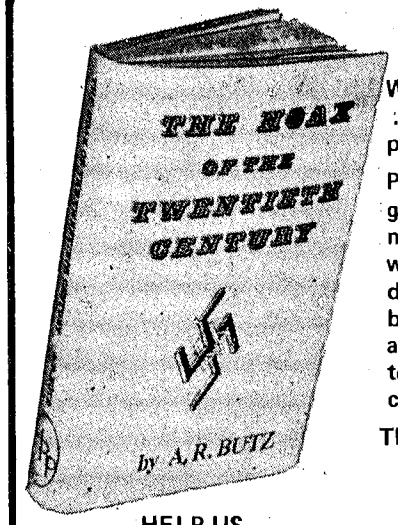

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
$6.00 plus $1. for postage & hdlg.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS
by Gertrude M. Coogan
Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid Millions to Conceal! — $5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED
by Gertrude M. Coogan
How To Win Back Your America! — $3.50

Order your copies from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

continued from page 6

some of the fundamental earmarks of sanity is to be able to **distinguish between reality and fantasy,** to be able to think logically and rationally, and to base all this thinking and logic on **meaningful evidence.** We furthermore take the position that we will oppose, expose and denounce those who in our good judgment are behaving and expounding about a fantasy world of spookcraft, the same as if they were insane about any other subject. The fact that they dress their insanity in the all inclusive cloak of "religion" is not going to buy them any immunity, as far as we are concerned.

Spooks in the Sky Swindle is Mass Insanity. We deem these spook-in-the-sky stories as **mass insanity** whether they go under the guise of Christianity or any other pretext. We will be especially aggressive and articulate about our opposition if we see that indulgence in such nonsense is harmful to our precious White Race. We CREATORS believe that this world is the only one that our breed of man has ever inhabited, and for the forseeable future, ever will. We believe this world and the universe is real and that in this universe this Planet Earth is our home and our only home, and it behooves us to make the most of it. We believe all this because the evidence is real, meaningful and overwhelming that this is so. On the other hand, there is not a scintilla of evidence for the Christians' far-fetched claims that there are spooks in the skies flitting about, lurking over our shoulders, taking notes on our every move and controlling our destiny on earth. Nor is there a shred of meaningful evidence to support the claim that these spooks in the sky will relegate our souls to a fiery pit or some vague heaven after our death. Such idiotic claims are only based on myths, lies and hearsay that would be thrown out of any court of law as meaningless and inadmissable hearsay. Nobody, least of all the Christians themselves, knows who wrote all this silly trash about the spooks-in-the-sky.

Disastrous to the White Race. The spooks in the sky story would be ridiculously funny to us CREATORS, had not the consequences of this sickness of the mind been disastrously catastrophic to the welfare of the White Race, as Marcus Ely Ravage has pointed out in the previous chapter. Whereas nobody knows who wrote the Jewish-Christian bible, we do know it was written by our deadly enemies, the treacherous Jews. How and why they used Christianity to destroy the great and noble Roman civilization we have already detailed in a previous chapter—a tragic story that makes interesting reading indeed.

CREATIVE CREDO No. 46

GULLIBILITY RATING QUIZ

In order to get your friends to stop and think about the mental trap they have been led into by Jewish Christianity and other propaganda, we have prepared a set of leading questions. It should be instrumental in not only exposing their gullibility, but also realizing how their minds are cluttered with archaic superstitions. In short, it should serve as an initial antidote in the long process of de-toxifying the mind of long accumulated garbage and debris.

Here are some pointed questions you might ask:

1. Did you once believe in Santa Claus?

(a) Where did you get such an idea?

(b) How long has this concept been kicking around?

(c) Is Santa Claus real, or just a figment of the imagination?

(d) When did you stop believing in Santa Claus?

(e) What made you change your mind?

(f) Were you angry at the kid who set you straight?

(g) Should you have been?

2. Did you once believe the story about the Easter bunny laying Easter eggs?

(a) Where did you get the story from in the first place?

(b) Do you still believe that story?

(c) As a thinking adult, don't you think it would be childish gullibility to persist in believing in such fantasies when the evidence of the real world has long demolished such myths?

(d) As a child, were you gullible to believe in such fantasies?

(e) Do you think it is good for adults to remain as gullible and superstitious as a little child?

3. Do you believe in spirits or ghosts?

(a) If so, where did you get your first conceptions about spirits?

(b) Have you ever seen, heard, felt or smelt any spirits or ghosts? Has anybody else that you know personally?

(c) Could you describe precisely what a spirit is, what it does, where it resides, etc.?

4. Do you believe in evil spirits, demons, lucifers or devils?

(a) If so, have you ever seen, heard, felt or smelt any? Has anybody else you know?

(b) If you believe in evil spirits, from where did you get your first impressions of them?

5. Do you believe in holy ghosts, holy spirits, angels, etc.?

(a) If so, where are they?

(b) Have you ever seen, heard, felt or smelt any? Has anybody else you know personally?

(c) If not, how do you know they exist?

6. In India there are hundreds of millions of people who believe cows are holy. A large number also believe rats are holy, monkeys are holy, snakes are holy.

(a) Do you believe there is any evidence to substantiate such beliefs?

(b) If not, how do you explain their persistent belief in such nonsense for thousands of years?

(c) Do you believe that such superstitions have been beneficial or harmful in solving the real problems of the world?

(d) Would you say these people were gullible and superstitious to believe such nonsense?

7. Do you believe there are gods or spirits looking over your shoulder directing your destiny?

(a) Have you ever seen, heard, felt or smelt any? Has any body else?

(b) Do you believe they are keeping track of your every move, every word?

(c) Do you believe that they can and will throw you into a fiery lake of sulphur and torture you in all eternity if you cross them up?

8. Hundreds of millions of Mohammedans claim their Koran is a "holy" book written by "Allah" through their prophet Mohammed.

(a) Do you believe this is true?

(b) Do you believe it is a big hoax?

(c) If the latter, how do you explain hundreds of millions of Mohammedans believing such a hoax?

(d) Do you believe they could be gullible?

(e) Could it be possible that millions of people have been deluded for thousands of years?

9. Several million Mormons believe their book is "holy" (the Book of Mormon), and that it was written by god through his latter-day prophet named Joseph Smith.

(a) Do you believe the Book of Mormon to be true?

(b) Do you believe it is "holy"?

(c) Do you think it is a great big hoax?

(d) How do you explain millions of Mormons "believing" in it?

(e) Is it possible that millions of Mormons have been deceived and deluded for more than a hundred years?

(f) Did you know there is an abundance of solid evidence that the Book of Mormon was plagiarized (by Smith) from an earlier fictional novel called **Manuscript Found** written by Solomon Spalding? (We have

more about this in a future chapter.)

10. Do you believe the Christian bible is holy?

(a) Do you know who wrote it?

(b) How do you know?

(c) What do you know about the honesty of the people who are credited with writing it?

(d) Is it possible that the Christians have been deceived and deluded about their "holy" book as the Mormons and the Mohammedans have about theirs?

11. Do you believe the Jews are god's chosen people as the bible says?

(a) If so, how do you explain the fact that they don't believe in Christ, nor the New Testament, haven't for 80 generations, and don't today?

(b) How do you explain the contradictory claims of the Old Testament versus the New Testament that (a) the Jews are god's chosen people, and (b) we are all equal in the eyes of the lord?

12. Do you believe in hell?

(a) If so, isn't this the most horrible, fiendish concept ever conceived by either man or spirits?

(b) Do you know of anybody that has ever been there to bring back a meaningful report about it?

(c) If not, how do you know it exists?

(d) If you believe it exists, just where is it located? How do you know?

13. Don't you think the idea of burning, roasting and barbecuing people for all eternity as a form of punishment is the most horrible, heinous, macabre, fiendish, cruel and idiotic concept ever invented by evil minds?

(a) Would you punish your own children by hellish torture if they didn't believe your mythical story of Santa Claus as they got older and more sensible?

(b) Don't you think any spook in the sky, holy or otherwise, would be extremely cruel and fiendish and idiotic for inflicting such horrible punishment on "his children" for not believing a collection of garbled myths without funrishing some meaningful evidence?

14. Do you believe it possible that like the Mormons, Mohammedans, Brahmans, and thousands of other existing religious cults, you too might be hoaxed, deceived and deluded in gullibly accepting the "spooks in the sky" story about "pie in the sky when you die" or "fry in the sky when you die?"

CREATIVE CREDO No. 67

IN THE NAME OF THE WHITE RACE A DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE FROM JEWISH TYRANNY

Since a penetrating study of both contemporary and ancient history has conclusively revealed the following situation:

1. The Jewish race by choice has waged deadly, unrelenting warfare against us, the White Race, in order to destroy us.

2. The Jewish people are banded together in a vicious racial, religious and political conspiracy to gain control of all the money, all the economic and financial resources, all the land and territory and real estate of the world, in short, its total wealth.

3. The Jews have made it their primary goal to mongrelize, kill, decimate and otherwise destroy the White Race.

4. The Jews are determined to enslave all the races of the world, including the final mongrelized product of the White Race that they intend bringing about.

5. The Jews have in the past successfully and successively destroyed our White Racial ancestors, to name a few: The White Egyptians; the highly creative and gifted Greeks of Classical History; The great and noble Romans of ancient times.

6. The Jewish conspiracy now owns, and/or monopolizes, controls the majority of the White Man's industry, finances, educational facilities, news media, television networks, government, religion, and monopolizes all or nearly all instruments of thought control.

7. The White Race is now an occupied and enslaved people under the cruel heel of the Jewish tyranny. Now, therefore, we of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR, in the name of all our White Racial Comrades throughout the world, proclaim this, our own Declaration of Independence.

We hereby resolve that it is our sacred duty and holy obligation, not only to ourselves, but also to our noble ancestors that produced us, and our precious progeny who will follow us, to bring about a world situation in which we are determined:

1. To throw off the yoke of Jewish tyranny and control.

2. To wrest control of the White Man's destiny into the loyal and capable hands of our own people.

3.To eternally fight for the survival, expansion and advancement of the White Race.

4. To shrink our enemies, namely the Jews and the other mud races,

and expand the territory, the power and the number of our own White Racial Comrades.

5. To make it impossible for the Jews and other mud races to ever again threaten the existence and well-being of the White Race.

To this, our Declaration of Independence, we forever pledge our Lives, our Sacred Honor and our Religious Zeal.

HELP WANTED:

The Church of the Creator is now building a new 3-story World Center in the Blue Ridge Mountains of Western North Carolina. If you have the proper qualifications. here is the chance of a lifetime to help wage effective war on the conspiracy.

TWO KEY SALARIED POSITIONS AVAILABLE:

1. SPEARHEAD (Executive Director). 2. EDITOR: New publication being planned. Our Religion, CREATIVITY, is dedicated to the Survival, Expansion, and Advancement of the White Race. Please send all inquiries—including resume, background material and photo—to:

Ben Klassen, P.M., Church of the Creator
P.O. Box 5908, Lighthouse Point, FL 33064

The Creed and Program of the Church of the Creator are spelled out iin three basic books: *Nature's Eternal Religion* (512 pp., $8.00. *The White Man's Bible* (451 pp., $8.00; *Salubrious Living* (244 pp., $5.50). SPECIAL OFFER: All three books $15. plus $1.50 for postage and handling. Send your orders to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.V. 25270

Additional copies of this 12-page pamphlet: 5/$1.50; 100/$20.; 500/$80. available from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21. Reedy, WV 25270 USA.

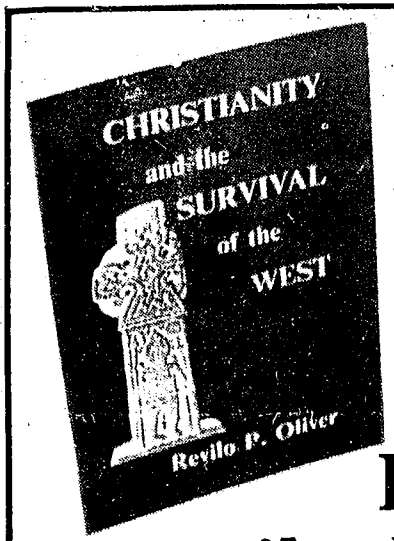

Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — $4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!

$4.50 per stamp
$0.50 postage

COMMUNISM IS JEWISH!

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $1.75

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

PART II
CONCLUSION
page 7

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

A FEW OBVIOUS QUESTIONS WE WOULD LIKE CHRISTIANS TO EXPLAIN WITH SOME SENSIBLE ANSWERS & WHY WE INDICT CHRISTIANITY SO STRONGLY, page 1
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 5
AT A COST OF ONLY SEVEN LIVES, page 55

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 10 — NO. 3 ISSN 0145-7667 NOVEMBER 1982

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Reprinted with the author's permission from *The White Man's Bible*, Copyright 1981, by Ben Klassen.

A FEW OBVIOUS QUESTIONS WE WOULD LIKE CHRISTIANS TO EXPLAIN WITH SOME SENSIBLE ANSWERS

1. Would you buy a used car from a salesman who was so loose with the truth that he described his own funeral and expected you to be gullible enough to believe it (as does Moses)?

2. Supposing you stood on the edge of the Grand Canyon at the place where it was ten miles wide and one mile deep. You had a book in your hand that said, "The Grand Canyon at its widest is so narrow you can step across it." Which would you believe—the printed page, or the physical fact of Nature before your eyes?

3. Similarly in reading the "printed word" which says that the world is only (approximately) six thousand years old, but again, looking at the Grand Canyon, your common sense tells you it must have taken millions of years for the river to have eroded such a massive canyon out of the thousands of rock strata. Which would you believe, the "printed word," or your eyes and your common sense? (Geologists estimate it took at least 60 million years to carve the Grand Canyon and several billion years to lay down the rock strata through which it cuts.)

4. If God is so anxious to "save" everybody from hell, why did he create hell in the first place?

5. If the devil is the root of all evil in this world and "the next," why did God create the devil in the first place?

6. Did he make a mistake?

7. If he did make a mistake, why doesn't he correct it and just simply kill the devil? After all, he is all powerful, so it shouldn't be any problem. Or is he in cahoots with the devil? Furthermore, he didn't hesitate to drown all the human beings (except one family) in the Great Flood, which according to Bible scholars occurred in 2348 B.C. So why doesn't he eliminate the devil once and for all and get to the root of the problem?

8. Could the devil continue to exist and carry on his nefarious trade without the collaboration, cooperation, and assistance of the all-powerful God?

9. Are God and the devil in cahoots?

10. How do you explain the fact that the Bible tells us (in the Old Testament) over and over again that the Jews are God's Chosen. Yet the Jews don't believe in Christ or the New Testament and are therefore, ipso facto, doomed to go to hell. This has been going on for 2,000 years and eighty generations. How do you explain this?

11. So why would God have such a schizophrenic preference for the Jews and yet send them all to hell?

12. Why would God have such extremely bad taste as to prefer such scurrilous criminals and reprobates as Abraham (peddled his wife off as a prostitute even at the age of ninety.) David (a murderer many times over, committed adultry with Uriah's wife and had Uriah treacherously murdered). Solomon (owned the world's biggest whorehouse) Judah (fornicated with his daughter-in-law.)

13. Do you deem it proper to glorify these repugnant scoundrels and hold them up as examples to your children in Sunday School? (Remember they were God's favorites.)

14. Would you be proud to have such people as your father, or brother, or ancestors?

15. What is supposed to happen to all the billions of people, good, bad and indifferent, who lived before the year 1 A.D. and therefore never heard of Christ? (According to the Bible, there is only heaven or hell in the hereafter, and only those who believe in Christ can be saved from hell.)

16. What about the billions of people—blacks, Chinese, Hindus, Polynesians, etc., who live and die in the present age and never heard of Christ?

17. Can you think of a more sadistic, horrible, monstrous, diabolical idea than creating a huge, fiery lake, or pit of molten sulphur, and then torturing people in all eternity in such excruciating pain without the mercy of allowing death to end it all?

18. Could you LOVE a monster who would create such a horrible place of torture and create billions of creatures to put into it?

19. Couldn't God foresee what he was doing?

20. Couldn't he have done it different?

21. Couldn't he stop it all even today and release all his victims?

22. Why doesn't he do it?

23. Isn't the very idea of "man" having a "free will" in direct conflict with the idea that God planned it all, knows everything forwards and backwards and controls it all? Either our actions, our "free will" is out of God's control or it isn't free. If it is in God's control, then it isn't free and we can't be held responsible. If God isn't in control, then the Bible is lying when it claims "not a hair falls from our head, or a sparrow from the roof, but he wills it." You can't have it both ways. How do you explain this?

24. If Christians really believe that getting to heaven is so wonderful, why do they so desperately cling to life and utilize every means of medical and scientific assistance (for which they profess such contempt and disdain) to prolong life to the bitter end?

25. Do you really believe such tall tales as (a) the Israelites walked through the dry bottom of the Red Sea? (b) Jonah lived in the belly of a whale for three whole days (all that acid and no air) and was spewed up

unharmed? (c) Joshua could make the "sun stand still" for a day so he could kill more enemies? (d) and a host of others?

26. Would you believe your own father if he told you such wild tales happening to him?

27. If the Great Flood is supposed to have happened in the year 2348 B.C. or thereabouts, how do you explain Egyptian and (other history) extending back to at least 6000 years in a continuous chain with no dampening or interruption at the supposed time of the Great Flood?

28. Could it be the "written word" is lying to us?

29. If God (and Christ) are so anxious to save (from hell) all the billions of people he himself created, why doesn't he make a personal appearance to this world, say every decade or so? This would certainly be more convincing than a lot of contradictory claims on the printed page. If he could hop back and forth between heaven and earth at the time of the Israelites and had time for such nonsense as wrestling with Jacob all night, why can't he, and why doesn't he, make a personal appearance to the much more numerous world of today?

30. Despite its claims to the contrary, Christians and the Bible are in direct conflict with science, especially geology, which tells us the world has been around for several billion years, with astronomy, with biology, geography, the study of fossils, authentic history as derived from other books and sources. Which do you prefer to believe—frivolous and unsubstantiated claims, or massive and detailed evidence accumulated by science over many centuries?

31. Unless the White Man changes his thinking soon, America (and the world) is going to degenerate to a mass of criminal black savages. Are you indifferent about your children and grandchildren being engulfed and swallowed up into such a hopeless and depraved world?

32. Does Christianity have any solution for this coming catastrophe?

33. Do you believe in ghosts, gremlins, spirits and spooks? Is there any evidence for such?

34. Are you superstitious and gullible?

35. Is there any more merit for believing in your set of spooks, (angels, witches, devils, holy ghost, etc.) than the Hindu believing cows are holy, or the savages of Africa believing in witch doctors, evil spirits, etc.?

36. Have you ever seen any of the spooks in the sky you profess to believe in?

37. Just what sky do they reside in—over Australia, Africa, Boston or where? How many million miles away are they?

38. If you have never seen them and you don't know where they are, how do you know they exist?

CREATIVE CREDO No. 57

WHY WE INDICT CHRISTIANITY SO STRONGLY

Multitude of Reasons. We have used up many pages of this book exposing and debunking Christianity for the fraud that it is. Since so many of our good White Racial Comrades are more or less infected with this fungus on the brain, I have been asked by some of our supporters why I take such a hostile position towards Christianity, which after all has been the principal religion of the White Race for nearly 2000 years. Not only that, but some of our most patriotic citizens, some of our best people, are Christians. Why not just live and let live, and leave the religious issue alone? These are good questions and I am eager to answer them.

1. In the first place, **this whole "spooks in the sky" story is a swindle, a lie,** as I have exposed page after page. It is based on an emotional and psychological con-game, and in the thousands of years that ghosts, demons, gods and spooks have been used to frighten gullible people into submission, to exploit them and enslave them, **not one single shred of meaningful evidence has been produced** to substantiate the claim that such supernatural spooks exist. **We indict Christianity of promoting this swindle on the White Race.**

2. To those people who argue that we can't prove they don't exist, we remind them of a fundamental principle of law and evidence, namely, if they make the claim (that spooks exist) **the burden of proof is on them,** not us.

3. Any time you base any movement, or program, or creed, on a lie, you are headed for disaster. **Until such lie or error is corrected, progress is impossible,** and disaster is inevitable. To quote a few examples: If we allow that "all men are created equal" to stand, this lie then spawns a whole network of new lies, all of which seem rational, provided we believe the basic lie. If you believe the basic lie of all men being equal, then you should have no objection to your daughter marrying a nigger, letting all the scum, all the niggers from Haiti and elsewhere come into the United States, etc. It is similar to the situation if say, in elementary school when your teacher taught you the times table and he injected just one error into it, that two times two was seventeen. If you believed that then two times four could rationally be thirty four, etc.,etc. Until you had this obvious error in your mind corrected you could expect nothing but miscalculations and errors in your mathematics for the rest of your life. It is the same with this spooks in the sky fraud, a basic lie, that has haunted and plagued the White Race for thousands of years. **Until this fraud is**

continued on page 57

Letters to the Editor

Dear Sir: 15 October 1982

Please send me extra copies of the article "Populism and Elitism," this is excellent material, let's hope we are able to open a few people's eyes to reality as opposed to the daily rubbish we get world-wide via the ZOG.

I enclose $15, please send me the amount you are able to send for this money, a few people I know could benefit from reading it, I hope.

Yours sincerely,
J.G.L., New Zealand

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 25 October 1982

Enclosed is a small contribution in photographic form, a friend of mine had a rather interesting reaction upon viewing (he definitely does not like Jews at all' and is only 17). For your information, this was photographed in Glen Cove, N.Y., and the despicable Menorah was on the Public Library. The city won't place a Nativity scene in front of City Hall, but the Jews get a Menorah on the Library for the "Festival of Lights." Time photographed was approx. Nov.-Dec. 1981. This photo tells a great deal in one place..

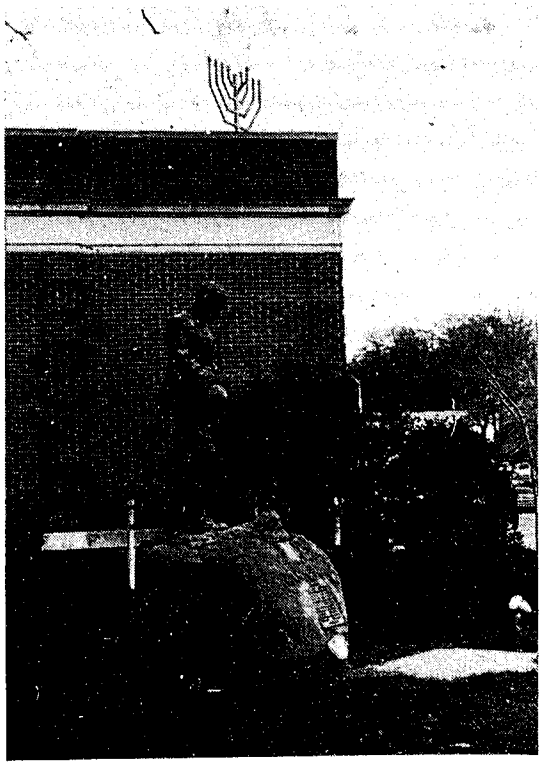

For White Solidarity and an end to the tyranny, I remain,

R.H., New York

* * * * *

To Head Administrator of
Liberty Bell Publications 26 October 1982

I have read and considered your leaflet on the subject on "Who Rules America? How they rule." I have a problem with overlooking your totally blatant attitude of White Imperialism. If I may, I would like to share a brief genealogy. Man did not develop from Cosmic debris but Adam and Eve. Beginning of mankind—same ancestors for all. Secondly, it is written in the book of truth those who bless Israel shall I bless and those who curse Israel shall I curse. You are in defiance of God but you don't need to stay there. Thirdly, this leaflet is overtly subversive similar to propaganda tactics of the KGB and other anti-Semitic groups. I personally am a Christian in Truth and Deed and Love you as much as the Jews but I do not condone your action because of the very nature of your prejudices.

Consider the error of your ways my friend. Your social situation is a reflection of your heart and should tell you of your eminent eternal situation if you don't change.

Jesus loves you—I truly hope you will heed this message and change your heart from devising evil to devising good.

Brian McConnell
3706 30th Street, San Diego, CA 92104

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 26 October 1982

May I compliment you on producing such a good magazine. You are doing a very good job in trying to redress the Jewish propaganda which is aiming to destroy us.

At last a well-produced magazine is telling the truth. Keep up the good work, I wish you every success in the future and I am herewith entering my subscription to your magazine.

Victory Hail!
A.V., England

* * * * *

Dear George: 26 October 1982

Hope this letter finds you, your wife and family in good health and spirits.

As you may know, we recently kicked up more controversy with the Yids. We granted an interview (my friend and I) with the local newspaper, using assumed names. The newspaper printed it as a feature story. It was followed with responses from "Human Rights" groups, Jew groups. and an editorial by the newspaper! The Jews sent in letters to the editor ("How can they deny there was a Holocaust...", etc.), local anti-racist meetings were held, etc. They mentioned you in the paper and said they tried to contact you for an interview. And to top it off, Meir Kahane is coming to town!

"For a whiter and brighter world,"

Most sincerely,
U.H., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 27 October 1982

continued on page 50

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

REVILO P. OLIVER

PART II
CONCLUSION

Copyright 1982
by Revilo Oliver

1982
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

In every instance, the Milner Group's accomplishment was the antithesis of their intentions. One is reminded, *si licet parva componere magnis*, of the scores of myths and fables, from Ovid's story of Cephalus and Procris to the dénouement of *Rigoletto*, in which the man (sometimes a woman) who has devised a trap or method for the destruction of an enemy inadvertently kills the person whom he (or she) most loves. But here the victim is a nation, an empire, a civilization, a race.

Obviously, something went wrong—terribly wrong.

There is no mystery. What was wrong is obvious from the record, and I cannot believe that Professor Quigley did not have to close his eyes very tightly to avoid seeing it.

THE CANKER IN THE ROSE

Despite Quigley's bland pretense of ignorance, you will not miss a telltale odor in the very first pages. Who was Rhodes' closest confidant, the man to whom he first disclosed unreservedly the whole of his great plan? Why, as Quigley has to tell you, it was Lord Rothschild. Now so far as you could learn from Quigley, that noble Lord might have been a lineal descendant of King Canute[35] or of Harold the Saxon or of William the Conqueror or of Prince Rupert of the Rhine. But you know that Lord Rothschild was the first Jew to stink up the House of Lords without pretending he had had his soul laundered in holy water.

What you may miss, however, is some less glaring danger signals. Who was one of Rhodes' friends and partners in business and a member of the inmost circle of the conspiracy? As Quigley tells you, it was Alfred Beit; what he does not tell you is that Beit was a Jew who had not even taken the trouble to touch ground in England, but, from the financial citadel of Wernher, Beit & Co. in Germany, had flown directly to South Africa. He was one of the seven trustees under Rhodes' last will,

35. Since Canute's name occurs in this enumeration of the ethnic stocks that formed the English people, I remark that he is also a good example of the lies that the Christian fakirs invent to spread their gospel. Everyone has heard the silly story that Canute placed his throne on the seashore and vainly ordered the tide not to come in, thus impressing his court with the need to love Jesus, and preparing them for a sermon in which he explained his proximate trip to Rome to kiss the Pope's toe. The tale was suggested by an historical fact. Canute *did* hold back the tide by his commands. As you may learn from almost any book on the post-Roman archaeology of Britain, Canute ordered the building of a sea wall, which converted tidal marshes into dry land. There are even some indications that he sometimes watched the progress of the work from a vantage point on an adjacent hill, a temporary "throne."

and another one was Lord Rosebery, an Earl of supposedly ancient lineage, whose Scotch blood had been ennobled by a liberal infusion of the divine ichor that flows in the veins of Yahweh's Master Race through a grandmother, and whose intellect had been further sharpened by marriage to Lord Rothschild's well-endowed (and, we hope, amiable) daughter, who doubtless led him aright.

Who was another of Rhodes' early friends and loyal henchmen? Sir Abe Bailey, who later employed Winston Churchill, as the latter's schoolgirl admirers were distressed to learn when his papers were edited and published at Oxford. We know his name, but may miss the significance of the name of R. R. Brett, who was, with Milner and Stead, one of Rhodes' first "junta" of three coadjutors, and who later became Viscount Esher. Quigley mentions this man's "vital but mysterious rôle" in British government and his anticipation that the middle class would be liquidated, and even hints that Esher carried out a kind of hoax by pretending to be an emissary of King Edward VII, but he does not tell us that the noble Viscount had Jewish blood and was married to a Jewess.[36]

A very important member of the inner circle was Robert H. Brand, son of Viscount Brand and a nephew of the seventh Duke of Devonshire. He could trace his ancestry to the first Baron Dacre in 1307, and I cannot tell you what strange birds may have nested in the family tree since then, but whatever his ancestry, he was the managing editor of the English branch of Lazard Frères, the mighty Jewish lords of finance who prey upon the world from their headquarters in Paris. I don't know what genetic factors were in Brand's blood, but we all know that in Aryans a little Jewish gold can perform a miracle greater than transsubstantiation.

Other very important members of the Milner Group were Sir Alfred Zimmern, a Jew who had become Professor of International Relations (a new "science"!) in Oxford University, and Baron Maurice Hankey, whose English name had been selected as a disguise by his great-granddaddy.[37] Although apparently not of the inner circle, notable coadjutors in carrying out the Milner Group's policies were Rufus Isaacs, alias the Marquess of Reading, a Jules (?)Samuel,

36. According to the compilation inserted by Congressman Thorkelson of Montana in the *Congressional Record* under the date of 20 August 1940, "Viscount Esher is of Jewish blood .... His sister admitted it in the *Sunday Dispatch* of August 11, 1935, saying she was proud of it. He married a Jewish Hecksher."

37. According to the article in the *Congressional Digest*, the original name of this Jewish family was Alers, but that may have been just an earlier alias.

alias Baron Swythling, and Viscount Chelmsford, who may or may not have had some of the Master Race's godly ichor in his own veins, but was at least ennobled by his matrimonial alliance with God's Chosen Goldmans.

Milner's earliest official position was that of secretary to his friend and patron, Lord George Goshen, when that circumcized director of the Bank of England became Chancellor of the Exchequer under Lord Salisbury in 1887.[38] The banker had the power of many shekels and tribesmen behind him, and Quigley tells us that he boosted Milner into his first responsible positions in British government.

By this time, you may be ready to leap to the conclusion that the great conspiracy for Anglo-Saxon supremacy was really a synagogue that had a few *goyim* as lackeys and messenger boys, but that would be an exaggeration. As I remarked earlier, it would take years of patient research to determine just how much Jewishness there was in the Milner Group, especially if one must allow for the belief of some Jews that the genes of Jewishness are dominant over all other genetic factors wherever they occur.[39] If that is true, Jewish contamination of British heredity has reached such terrible proportions, especially in the upper classes, that one wonders how many Englishmen are really English.[40] But even so, a majority of the hundred

38. In the same article, Viscount Goschen is identified as a Jew on the authority of Lord Riddell. The name was Göschen when the noble lord's daddy or granddaddy flitted to England from Leipzig, but George made such financial magic in saddling England with more national debt (the new "consols" were called "Goschens"!) that he became the Lord Rector of the University of Aberdeen and also of the University of Edinburgh, and later became the First Lord of the Admiralty and was boosted into the peerage with the title of Viscount Goschen of Hawkhurst.

39. In *The Enemy of Our Enemies* (available from Liberty Bell Publications), p. 27 and note 30, cf. p. 83, n. 27, I called attention to the little-known book by Dr. Alfred Nossig (1922), who claims that "a single little drop of Jewish blood" will alter the brain cells of many subsequent generations. Evidently the drop of blood may come from either a male or female Jewish ancestor. The bearers of that hereditary taint may be unaware of it. It appears to be something like color-blindness and alters the individual's perception of reality, making him, according to Dr. Nossig, suceptible to Jewish ideas and thus innately subject to easy manipulation by God's Race.

40. How extensively the Jews had polluted the British aristocracy by the early part of this century is apparent from Hilaire Belloc's *The Jews* (London, 1922, reprinted, Hollywood, California, *s.a.*), p. 223: "With the opening of the twentieth century those of the great territorial English families in which there was no Jewish blood were the exception. In nearly all of them was the strain more or less marked, in some of them so strong

members of the conspiracy listed by Quigley must have been English, must they not? And if we cannot guarantee, without prolonged research, that Rhodes, the son of a British clergyman, and Milner, whose parentage we noticed above, were racially pure, we have, so far as I know, no evidence that would suggest they were not.

The foregoing paragraphs were really an excursus. We need to know no more than that Rhodes' closest friend, confidant, and financial mentor was Lord Rothschild. Of what that means Americans have just been reminded (for the thousandth time) by the publication of Bruce Allen Murphy's *The Brandeis-Frankfurter Connection: the Secret Political Activities of Two Supreme Court Justices* (Oxford University Press, 1982).[41] Americans once assumed that persons appointed to the Supreme Court in Washington obeyed the rule that forbade them to implicate themselves in political activity of any kind, to say nothing of conspiracies to subvert the United States; but such rules are only for the lower races and do not apply to Yahweh's Own. They may, however, be astonished by the proof of the conspiracy between "Justice" Brandeis and Professor, later "Justice," Frankfurter, which was, of course, just part of a general Jewish conspiracy against the United States, of which one of the directors was Brandeis's close friend, Dr. Chaim Weizmann, for whom stooge Milner wrote the infamous "Balfour Declaration." Brandeis was so sure his tribe had taken over the United States by 1918 that he did not hesitate to declare that opposition to Zionism is simply disloyalty to the United States, meaning thereby the Jews' richest colonial

that though the name was still an English name . . . the physique and character had become wholly Jewish." By baiting matrimonial traps with their ill-gotten wealth (and, of course, by adultery, wherever possible) the Jews also infused their genes into many families of the British middle-class, but I know of no estimate of the extent of this penetration. We most urgently need, but are most unlikely to have, genetic research to test Dr. Nossig's claim, which he presents as an unquestionable certainty, and genealogical research to determine the extent of the Jews' genetic penetration of the more prosperous part of the British population.

41. My attention was first drawn to this highly significant book by a short, anonymous article in *Instauration*, July 1982, which quotes a critic as saying that Murphy (who naturally stands in awe of the Jews) "was brought kicking and screaming to the implications of his discovery [of a conspiracy]" when he edited the secret correspondence between Brandeis and Frankfurter. The article also reminds us that one of Frankfurter's prize products at Harvard was the infamous Alger Hiss, who is believed to be a White man. The Jews always train *goyim* as marionettes and put them out in front on the stage to dance for Israel. They probably chuckle as they pull the strings.

possession in North America.

As is now generally known, after the Jews had trained and curried Woodrow Wilson (who appears to have been half a blockheaded idealist and half a shyster) for the Presidency, in which they installed him by the simple device of prodding Theodore Roosevelt to organize the ephemeral Progressive Party, they forced him, by an artful combination of blackmail and bribery,[42] to appoint to the Supreme Court an enemy alien, an enormously rich Jew named Louis Dembitz Brandeis, who was a colleague of Weizmann and naturally went to work to get the American cattle ready for the stampede into Europe in 1917 to overwhelm Germany and help the Jewish Bolsheviks destroy Russia. Subsidized through Brandeis, Frankfurter captured the Harvard Law School and later the whole University, before he took direction of the great War Criminal, Franklin Roosevelt, to complete the ruin of Europe and our civilization. The newly published correspondence between Frankfurter and Brandeis may astonish some readers, but just as William of Occam proved that whatever Yahweh wants is Good, so Americans are being taught that whatever a Jew does is Good by definition.

Like Brandeis, Baron Rothschild was a loyal member of his race and must have been amused as he did the brain-work for Rhodes and Milner, for whom it is not unlikely that he had the affection that you have for a well-trained collie or sheep dog.

Why Rhodes and Milner wagged their tails is partly explained by the amazing career of a Jew whom Quigley quite forgot to mention.[43] Benjamin D'Israeli, whose daddy had him sprinkled with holy water to prepare him for service under the Rothschilds, deluded the simple-minded Anglo-Saxons by an artful combination of clowning (whence the affectionate sobriquet of "Dizzy"), frankly emphatic racialism, and a strenuous promotion of British Imperialism. His racialism, vaunting the innate superiority of the "aristocrats of the world" and informing his readers of their clandestine control of all European nations, was mitigated by a flattering concession of

42. A Jewish attorney got possession of Wilson's fatuous letters to Mrs. Peck and demanded $250,000; when Wilson admitted he could not raise the hush-money, he was told the blackmail would be paid for him if he appointed Brandeis to the Supreme Court. Note that it is to Wilson's credit that it required blackmail to force him to make an appointment so detrimental to his country, although he may not have foreseen the full consequences. When a man once yields to blackmail, he merely makes himself twice as vulnerable to further demands, since he has validated the evidence of his guilt by the first payment.

43. D'Israeli's name does not appear in the index, but a book about him is mentioned on p. 62.

racial superiority to the English, too. He was so explicit in his description of Jewish power and Jewish instigation of subversion and treason in Europe that some writers, notably Douglas Reed,[44] think that D'Israeli was actually trying to warn the British of their danger. It is to the point, however, that D'Israeli always received massive support from the Rothschilds and other fellow tribesmen, and that he, by his success in boosting himself into the British (!) Peerage as the Earl of Beaconsfield, opened the flood gates for an influx of his compatriots into English government and society. Although D'Israeli, so far as I know, never explicitly said so himself, what his racialism, taken in conjunction with his political policy of aggressive British Imperialism, suggested was that it was time for the two Superior Races to get together and dominate the world jointly. This, in turn, suggested the foolishness called "British Israel," which, in D'Israeli's time, took the form of a claim that the British were the "ten tribes" of Israelites supposedly taken captive and carried off by Sargon to some place whence they migrated to England, continuing in the British monarchy the royal line of King David, and that it was time for the "ten tribes" to be reunited with the other two and rule the world, as required by Bible Prophecy.[45] Strange as it seems to us now,

44. In his posthumous book, *The Controversy of Zion* (Durban, South Africa, 1978; available from Liberty Bell Publications).

45. So far as I know, the "British Israel" notion was first promulgated in 1822 in a book, *A Correct Account . . . Showing the English Nation to be Descendants of the Lost Ten Tribes,* by one Richard Brothers, said to have been an Anglo-Saxon. In 1793, Brothers disclosed his ancestry: he was a lineal descendant of the Biblical David and also the Nephew of God (I haven't seen Brother's genealogical chart, so I can't tell you the name of Yahweh's brother or sister, and I don't know whether the former impregnated Brothers' mama, following the precedent set by the Holy Ghost, or the latter was impregnated by Brothers' daddy, following the precedent set by Venus). Brothers was therefore the hereditary Prince of the Jews, as would be publicly confirmed by Yahweh in November 1795, whereupon the Prince would lead the Jews back into Canaan (i.e., Palestine; Brothers was the first Anglo-Saxon Zionist!). But alas! Uncle Yahweh forgot the appointment for his nephew's epiphany, and the poor fellow became dejected until Unk inspired him to tell the English who they really were in his *Correct Account.* Although Brothers attracted some True Believers, including Nathaniel Halhed, a man of considerable learning and Member of Parliament, the cult did not get under way until it stimulated the glands of less eccentric individuals, such as F. R. A. Glover, C. Piazzi Smith (who had some standing as an astronomer and initiated more nonsense by finding marvels in the Great Pyramid), and Edward Hine, of whose major work 250,000 copies are said to have been sold, hot from the press, to eager suckers. In the Victorian Age, an epidemic of unreason oddly coincided with great achievements in the exact sciences

this nonsense excited the febrile imagination of some literate persons, who spread their gospels with spates of books filled with the usual theological sophistries, supplemented by several weekly and monthly magazines. The bizarre cult was a significant part of the atmosphere of the Victorian Age, and, with some revisions, survives even today.[46]

Bizarre as "British Israel" seems, it was not much stranger than the British craze, begun by "Dizzy" D'Israeli, for clutching to their national bosom any and all members of the alien race who were (a) rich and (b) had taken the trouble to learn to speak English correctly and to behave properly in a drawing room or ball room. Our race has never been a match for the Jews in subtlety of intellect or in a chameleonic ability to simulate the manners of any nation, and the native Anglo-Saxon character has as its ideal a cultivated gentleman, perhaps somewhat bluff and hearty, who honestly says what he means. The Jewish use of language to conceal thought is so alien to our instincts as to be really unthinkable in most situations. It is easy to see how the English were taken in by D'Israeli's artful

and in philology. Douglas Reed, *op. cit.*, well describes the amazing career of a feeble-minded Canadian, Henry Wentworth Monk, who got drunk on Bible Prophecy and spent the rest of his life in a kind of *delirium garriens,* trying to help Yahweh get his poor, persecuted Chosen People back into Palestine on schedule, for otherwise Yahweh would begin to cut up rough. Such insanity is, of course, pathetically commonplace; what is significant is that the slovenly and hirsute lunatic got subventions from Ruskin and communicated his hallucinations to William Holman Hunt, a talented painter who, with Millais and Rossetti, founded the Pre-Raphaelite school of art. That will tell you something about Victorian England!

46. The more recent leaders of the cult have discovered that their Anglo-Israelite race was driven from Palestine by the Jews who, according to the common story, stayed there, and who had acted as allies of the Assyrians. They were probably also influenced by the disasters that the Jews contrived for our race in the present century, and they have become vehemently anti-Jewish (i.e., what the Jews, with their instinct for verbal deceit, call "anti-Semitic"). When I mentioned "British Israel" *obiter* in *America's Decline,* I was under the impression that "Identity" was just another name for the same group, devised, perhaps, to conciliate Anglophobes. I have been informed, however, that there are two distinct cults, which, as is normal among Christians who take their doctrines seriously, denounce each other as heretics. "British Israel" believes that we are the ten "lost tribes," who hot-footed it for the British Isles as soon as they got away from Sargon of Assyria. "Identity," I am told, believes that we are all twelve tribes of Chosen People, and that the Jews of today are impostors. The most literate and reasonable periodical devoted to this theological binge is *The Covenant Message,* published monthly at Honeydew in the Transvaal (South Africa). One must feel sympathy for cults that are trying to make Christianity an Aryan religion, and it is a great pity that their doctrines are so devoid of historical plausibility.

combination of flattery with seeming candor, and Christianity, of course, habituated them to the notion of miraculous mental alterations produced by a religious "conversion." Perhaps D'Israeli had been "reborn," so that his mind no longer corresponded to his body! And in the Nineteenth Century the Jews thought it expedient, with the help of the Christians, to pretend that they were a religion, not a race.

That Jewish hoax was so successful that it produced (and may still produce) a degree of fatuity that is almost unbelievable. There can be no better example than Quigley himself.

He tells us that Milner was not only the real author of the infamous "Balfour Declaration," but also the "expert" who induced the British War Cabinet to approve it.[47] He also quotes Milner's assurance to the House of Lords that it would be so nice for the good people of Palestine to have an influx of a few million Jews, bringing with them wealth, prosperity, culture, and happiness. Milner even argued, by a discreetly indirect hint, that a high-minded concern for the welfare of the dear Palestinians justified the British betrayal of the Arabs, to whom sovereignty over Palestine had been promised on the honor of His Majesty's Government to induce them to take up arms

47. We may assume that Milner was the prime mover in the preliminary intrigues that Quigley does not mention, but of which we know from Jewish sources. *News of the New World,* a minuscule but valuable periodical published at Honeydew in South Africa, quotes a book by Jacob de Haas, *Palestine, the Reality,* as containing the statement, "The Balfour Declaration of 1917 was but the public confirmation of the necessarily secret gentleman's [!] agreement of 1916." I cannot locate the book cited, but its author, in his biography, *Louis Dembitz Brandeis* (New York, 1929), p. 93, cites, on the authority of Leonard Stein, secretary of the World Zionist Organization, an even more interesting datum, a secret but official British document, dated 13 March 1916, in which it is already stated that Britain, to get the international Jews to support her against Germany, intends to let the Jews colonize Palestine and let the Jews "administer their own internal affairs." De Haas's biography is well worth reading for its unconscious assumption that whatever Jews do is right by virtue of their superiority to the lesser breeds, and for his claim that with Brandeis "the hegemony of Israel, an accepted phrase for authority in Jewry, passed from Europe to the United States." Even more interesting, however, is the statement (p. 79) that "early in the fall of 1914," either just before or just after the assassination of the Austrian Archduke to start the First World War, Brandeis got out of Woodrow Wilson and the British Ambassador in Washington a promise of British policy that "was far more concrete than was stipulated in the famous Balfour Declaration." If that is so, Britain was doubly dishonorable and made to the Arabs promises that she knew she would not keep. Query: Was Milner the contriver of that treachery or merely later made a factotum for the conspiracy behind his conspiracy?

against the Turks in the First World War. And, in conclusion, the wise Lord Milner assured his fellow Peers of England that Palestine "must never become a Jewish state." Hearing that, Lord Rothschild and Dr. Weizmann (neither of whom Quigley thought it worth while to mention) must have roared with laughter at the stupidity of the *goyim*.

Quigley wrote in 1949, long after the Jews had thanked the British for giving them a "Homeland" in their usual manner, that is, by murdering Lord Edward Moyne, the British Minister of State, in Cairo in 1944 (the dog hadn't come when his master whistled); by Begin's expertise in blowing up the King David Hotel in 1946 with such skill that more than two hundred people, most of them British men, women, and children were killed or severely injured (the bitches and their pups belonged to an intractable breed, anyway); by massacring 254 unarmed Arabs in 1948 (the Semitic swine must be taught who owns them now); and by assassinating Count Bernadotte, the stupid Swede who had the insolence to suggest mediation between God's Own and the animals God gave them. Confronted by all that evidence (which he tactfully does not mention), Quigley had to admit, sadly and reluctantly, that Milner's policy had not been entirely a success.

Quigley, being an expert in international relations, knows why the Milner Group's policy for Palestine did not turn out as well as was expected. Before I tell you the answer, however, I ask you to remember the identification of some of the coruscating lights of the Milner Group in the foregoing pages; that will prepare you for Quigley's solution: the Group made the mistake because "they did not, in their personal lives, have much real contact with Jews or any real appreciation of the finer qualities of those people."[48] I intended to write *sic* after that quotation to guarantee its accuracy, but the only appropriate words are 'sick, sicker, *very* sick.'

What makes the foregoing so astounding, so incredible that no one would believe it without indubitable documentary proof, is the fact that, as the Christians are forever assuring us with a complacent smirk, their Bible is the bestselling book to hit the stands since the invention of printing. And this extremely popular and well-known work leaves no possible doubt about the character of the Jews and their god. A good example is the tale about Joseph, the Perfect Jew, and his celestial sponsor told in *Genesis*.[49] Joseph represents the Jews' *beau idéal* of a racial patriot and has been an inspiration to countless

48. Please look on p. 170 of Quigley's book before you decide that my quotation *can't* be right.

49. There have been numerous efforts to relate the tale to some historical

generations of his race (or religion, if they prefer to call it that). The tale may be fairly summarized thus:

Joseph got into Egypt, supposedly sold as a slave by his Jewish brethren,[50] and, with the coöperation of Yahweh, who (like Zeus and most other gods) sends down suitable dreams at the right time, captures the confidence of an unnamed king of Egypt, who is so feeble-minded that he resigns all his royal power into the Jew's hands and is content to become a figurehead kept in luxury without responsibilities.[51] Joseph proceeds to corner the entire food supply of Egypt, and then, when there is a drought (concerning which Yahweh had advance information), he puts on the screws. His tribe comes swarming into Egypt, yammering about their hardships, as usual, and they take possession of "the best of the lands," presumably kicking off the *goyim* who were living on it, and Joseph feeds them (at the expense of the Egyptian people, of course). He then sells some of his hoarded supply of food to the starving Egyptians until he has got all the money in Egypt into his eager little hands. When he has cornered the money supply of the luckless nation, the Jewish financier forces the Egyptians to give him all their herds of cattle to obtain more food,[52] and when that is

event which could have suggested it. The most recent that has come to my attention is the work of Dr. Erich Bromme, *Untergang des Christentums* (5 vols., Berlin, 1979-80). He concludes that the Joseph story was devised as an inspirational allegory by the Jews in Babylon around 597 B.C. I cannot enter into a critique of these findings, but it is obvious, of course, that the tale was invented in some place so far from Egypt that the Jews who composed it were ignorant of the function of the Nile in Egyptian agriculture.

50. One is reminded of the clever trick by which many Jews obtained Roman citizenship in the time of the Republic and Empire. Since the Jews had planted their ghettos throughout the world and were in constant communication with each other, they naturally acquired a virtual monopoly of the slave trade. It was thus easy for a wealthy Jew to arrange with a Jewish slave-dealer to sell him as a slave to a greedy Roman, who, for a suitable fee, then emancipated him, thus giving him a Roman family name and Roman citizenship.

51. One remembers that Philo Judaeus, when he tried to give a rational explanation of the tales in the "Old Testament," implied that one proof of Yahweh's divine power is that he benumbs the minds of the *goyim* in territories that the Jews intend to infiltrate, subvert, and take over. That was why the stupefied Canaanites invited the Jews to come into their country and establish themselves as god-fearing "refugees." In the myth of the "Exodus," Yahweh befuddles the mind of the Egyptian king so that he can afflict the obviously innocent Egyptian people with all the disasters that a sadistic imagination could invent; he thus gives his pet Jews the fun of watching the Egyptians suffer before they swindle them and run off with all their valuable property.

52. This, of course, is one of the internal contradictions that Jews

gone, they have to give him all their land, and eventually they have to sell themselves and their families as slaves to the Jews to avoid starvation. Thus Joseph makes all the *goyim* his slaves, except the priests, whom he has spared, for the wily Jew understands the importance of bribing the clergy, who control a nation through its superstitions. He then moves his slaves from one end of Egypt to another, so that individuals will be separated from their former neighbors and find themselves isolated among strangers, with whom they could concert no action, were they ever to recover the spirit to do so. Having thus, in a few years, become the owner of all Egypt and its inhabitants, and having put the lower races in their proper position of servitude to God's People, Joseph naturally runs the country for the benefit of his tribesmen—all, of course, in the name of the unnamed royal nincompoop, who is presumably glad to spend all his time with his harem and be freed from the unpleasantness of having to think once in a while.

That fable, like a hundred others in the "Old Testament," should have a moral lesson, not only for Jews, but for the despised *goyim*, if they read it while not in a trance. There is no excuse for illusions about either the racial solidarity of the Jews or about what they believe themselves entitled to do to the people of the countries in which they plant their colonies. But obviously, great minds, such as those of Rhodes, Milner, and all the choice élite in their conspiracy, couldn't get the point. It is often difficult to think that the Jews' sovereign contempt for our race is not biologically justified.

But we are still left with an enigma. Granted that the gullible master minds could believe that Jews would cooperate in establishing Anglo-Saxon supremacy, how could those keen brains be persuaded to formulate and impose each and every one of the policies by which they destroyed their empire and ruined their nation? I am afraid there is only one answer, and it is painfully clear.

THE CRACK IN THE POT

One does not read very far in Quigley's book before discovering that the Milner Group was formed under the influence of the elder Toynbee, and remained enchanted by that spell to the bitter end. The conspirators were well-born,

negligently leave in their fictions, of which "Anne Frank's Diary" is a good recent example. Obviously, if there was a famine so great that there was nothing for the people to eat without buying from the Jew monopolist, they would have no large herds to barter for food. It is, however, an ascertained fact that innumerable Aryans have actually believed that the tale was an historical record! Is there any hope for such mentalities?

highly intelligent, and well-educated,[53] and I do not know how much of the Christian mythology the several individuals imagined to be historically factual. I should suppose that most of them, like Jefferson, tried to extract from the legends an ethical system based on the acceptable parts of the teachings that are attributed to Jesus in the gospels that are commonly read.[54] However that may be, there can be no doubt but that, despite their brilliance, their heads were permanently stuffed with Toynbee's muzzy religiosity and were thereby effectively insulated from reality.

It is first of all evident that the super-brains had no understanding and even no perception of race. They retained, without ever questioning it, the Christians' bigoted and willfully blind denial of biological facts and the preposterous notion that magic rites can eliminate innate differences; the conspirators, to be sure, believed in a new kind of magic, which was to function, not by squirting holy water on Fuzzy-Wuzzies, but by "education," which could make an Englishman out of anyone. This is simply the nonsense that Macaulay uttered when he claimed that an English education could make a "brown-skinned Englishman" out of the better subjects of the Empire; and superficial minds could see justification for it in the performance of wealthy young Hindu or Moslem princes who, educated in the traditions of the British Public Schools and sent to Oxford, had learned to play cricket, ride to the

53. American readers should remember that the United States has never had counterparts or even passable imitations of the celebrated Public Schools and two great universities of England. Almost all members of the Milner Group were educated at one or another of the major Public Schools and then at Oxford, and this, especially before the aftermath of the First World War, almost automatically placed them in a social class far above the average Englishman. On the Public Schools, cf. note 68 *infra*.

54. So far as I know, no member of the Milner Group (except Sir Gilbert Murray) evinced the slightest knowledge of the history of religions or of the history of Christianity or an acquaintance with any Christian gospels except the few that were assembled in the "New Testament." Many members of the Group turned to Christian Science or to various forms of occult hocus-pocus. Note the brainstorms of Curtis that I shall mention shortly. Quigley's inclusion of Sir Gilbert in the conspiracy astonished me. I see little evidence of it in his writings. I particularly commend to thoughtful readers his essay, "The Historic Present," in *History*, XVIII (1934), pp. 289 ff., in which he draws a parallel between the First World War and the Peloponnesian War, and sees both the United States and Russia as menacing the viability of European civilization. I trust that I shall scandalize no one by suggesting that an essay by one of the most learned men of our century is in many ways comparable to Francis Parker Yockey's *The Enemy of Europe* (available from Liberty Bell Publications).

hounds, and converse with the right accent in English, displaying acquaintance with the whole of English culture, often including Latin and Greek. These young men, enjoying lavish incomes, impeccably dressed, perfectly behaved and with polished manners discreetly tinged with Oriental profuseness, were ornaments in the drawing rooms and ball rooms of the best society, becoming pet curiosities, fascinating combinations of the romantically exotic with the more steadfast conduct of Englishmen. The princelings from India were of predominantly Aryan or Semitic blood, but similar accomplishments were possible for some wealthy mulattos, especially those with a large infusion of Semitic blood, which, for some reason, often fails to lighten the dark complexion of the Black race, but sharpens the features. It is the practice of all travellers in civilized lands to do as the Romans do, when in Rome, but that, of course, is quite different from thinking in one's own mind what the Romans think. The common aphorism should have warned persons who were otherwise thoughtlessly inclined to reason from rare exceptions to the whole of foreign peoples of whom they know little or nothing (and often learned nothing, even if they visited the foreign country).

The Milner Group should have been above the level of persons who thought that a cultivated accent, well-cut evening dress, and a monocle sufficed to make an Englishman: most of them spent years in British colonies, but they learned nothing. There is an amusing anecdote about Curtis, the most feverish member of the Group. He took a whim to become a Hindu, and was astonished to discover that he couldn't do it by just reciting some rigmarole and professing to believe it. Eventually he obtained from the chief Pandits at Benares a statement of a way in which he might accomplish his purpose: he must feed a thousand Brahmins every day for a year and then promptly commit suicide by incinerating himself. He would thus win a fair chance of being reborn as a Hindu of the lowest and most menial caste.[55] Curtis, unfortunately, did not follow the

55. I take the anectode from Kendle, *op. cit.*, p. 241, n. 50. The advice of the Pandits is perfectly logical and the reasoning is clear. As the holy men of all religions throughout the world are unanimous in declaring, the greatest spiritual merit is acquired by endowing holy men. By feeding the thousand priests for a year, Curtis would acquire a huge credit balance on the books in which the account of his *karman* is kept, and he must, of course, commit suicide at once thereafter to avoid dissipating this credit balance by committing sins that would diminish it. The only permissible mode of suicide is by burning oneself to death; that is a holy death and automatically purifies the superheated soul. With so much to his credit in the eternal and infallible computer that governs our lives, Curtis might deserve to be reborn as a low-caste Hindu and even as a male. The Pandits doubtless thought of the possibility that his account might be a little short

suggestion; he lived to write many formulations of policy for the conspiracy, having learned nothing from the more intelligent Pandits, who at least knew that men belong to the race in which they are born and which they cannot leave while living.

The Christian notion about the mutability of race was bad enough, but nothing in comparison with the far more poisonous idea that the English had a moral duty to serve the subject races in the Empire and make magic with "education," just as vulgar missionaries made magic with holy water and spells. Those crack-brained Imperialists even thought that the Empire was an enterprise to be conducted in the interest of the subject races, and they gabble about England's "mission" to uplift the Fuzzy-Wuzzies and all the rest. Many people (e.g., Marlowe in his biography of Rhodes) regard this as mere hypocrisy, but, sad to say, it wasn't: the madcaps must have actually believed it because they acted upon it and thereby, as even Quigley, who is sympathetic to such drivel, must admit, they destroyed the Empire and converted Great Britain to Little Britain.

It should be evident to every rational man that an Empire is to be administered for the benefit of the nation and race that created it: it is, so to speak, their investment in their own future. The British, having conquered India, had, by the immutable law of nature, the right to govern India for the benefit—the exclusive benefit—of the British. For what other reason would they have conquered it? Their one and only moral obligation was to the Englishmen who fought and died to make India a possession of their own nation and race. It was the solemn and inescapable obligation to make certain that the nation's most precious resource, the blood of its heroes, was not spent in vain—was not insanely squandered. Healthy nations know that without being told; nations that have to be told the facts of life on earth are sick—desperately sick. They are delirious.

Unless it has been smitten by some deadly disease, an Imperial power will govern its colonial possessions in its own interest and only in its own interest. To be sure, by a happy coincidence, this will generally be also in the best interests of the subject population. A wise administration will disturb native institutions and customs only so far as may be necessary to enforce its own rule or provide for the comfort of its officers. So far as is feasible, it will utilize native rulers or chiefs to execute its commands under its supervision, insisting on a strict maintenance of order and a rigorous enforcement of justice as understood by the natives in their relations with each other,

and so he might find himself a female in his next incarnation, but they evidently did not want to dismay him by mentioning that risk.

applying its own standards of equity in cases that come before its tribunals. It will take measures to preclude attempts at insurrection and ruthlessly suppress any mutiny that may occur; it will thus save many lives of its subjects. It will recognize, of course, the vast difference between a colony such as India, with an ancient culture of its own and a polyphyletic population accustomed to civilization, and Bechuanaland, inhabited by innately savage tribes.

The administration of the British colonial empire was not faultless, but it was the best known to recorded history. The British certainly gave to India the best government since the remote age in which the administration described in the *Arthaśāstra may* have been a reality rather than an ideal in *some* of the many warring kingdoms into which India was then divided, and by our standards and probably by the Hindus' also, British rule was vastly superior to what is described in that famous manual of Indian politics. We may safely say that Great Britain gave the whole of India the best government that it ever had or is likely ever to have. Its principal shortcoming was failure to protect the Hindu and Moslem populations from mischievous meddling by missionaries and similar pests.

Such being the condition of the British Empire, how was Anglo-Saxon supremacy to be further promoted by the conspiracy that was organized for that purpose? Here is one of the Milner Group's official pronouncements, quoted by Quigley:

> "The peoples of India and Egypt, no less than those of the British Isles [!] and Dominions [!], must be gradually schooled to the management of their national affairs. . . . The task of preparing for freedom the races which cannot as yet govern themselves is the supreme duty of those races who can. It is the spiritual end for which the Commonwealth [=British Empire!] exists, and material order is nothing except a means to it."

A little later in this astounding document, England is invited "to lose her life. . .to find it in a Commonwealth, wide as the world itself [!], a life greater and nobler than before." And that, mind you, is not the ranting of some Bible-toting nuisance sent into the colonies to make trouble; it is a deliberate formulation of the policy of a cleverly organized and highly sophisticated conspiracy that was founded *ad maiorem gloriam Imperii Anglorum!*

Such nauseous drivel inspired the infamous "Montagu-Chelmsford Report," which was an official publication of His Majesty's Government, and was, as Quigley makes clear, essentially the work of the Milner Group. Quigley,

however, does not even adumbrate the contents of that appalling document, which brazenly deplored the "lethargic content" of 95% of the peoples of India, who were thankful they were ruled by the British and only hoped that they would always be ruled by gentlemen whom they could respect and trust, rather than by their own people, whom they knew too well. The people of India had faith in Britain, but the report asserts that it is Britain's duty "to tear up that faith by the roots" and to incite "the most radical revolution" to encourage the 5% of malcontents (almost all of whom had been instigated by missionaries and similar pests) to terrorize and subjugate the "pathetically contented" 95% and thus prepare India for "nationhood."[56]

It is not at all astonishing that the festering brains that excogitated that report could not even perceive the difference between a colony and an outpost of Great Britain. Canada, Australia, and New Zealand obviously were then what the thirteen territories in North America that became independent in 1783 had been, outposts of Great Britain, won, settled, and peopled by Englishmen and differing from Cornwall or Ulster only in being much farther from London and in still having within their boundaries aborigines who needed to be confined to reservations or otherwise made harmless. They differed totally from the colonial possessions peopled by races that had to be ruled by British governors and their British staffs. The Milner Group wanted to replace the British Empire by a "Commonwealth," as, after pertinacious agitation for years, they finally succeeded in doing, and actually proposed that "Indians must come to share in the government of the British Commonwealth as a whole."

The idea of a Commonwealth, the name now given to the debris of the British Empire, was promoted for many years

56. The essential parts of the report are quoted by General Richard Hilton in his *Imperial Obituary, the Mysterious Death of the British Empire* (Devon, Britons, 1968). General Hilton had not heard of the Milner Conspiracy when he wrote, and supposed, as I did when I commented briefly on the report and its consequences in *The Enemy of Our Enemies,* that Lord Chelmsford and Samuel "Montagu" were the authors of it. That scurvy pair must, of course, bear responsibility for what they signed, but Quigley has shown that, despite a great deal of disingenuous dissembling about the authorship, the document was practically a composition of the Milner Group, and that Curtis wrote at least a large part of the actual text. The sabotage of British rule in India was, of course, carried on by persons not believed to have been actual members of the Milner Group, notably Rufus Isaacs, alias the Marquess of Reading, when that enemy alien was made the Viceroy of India; Quigley goes no farther than to observe that some of his subversive proclamations in India "could have been written" by the Milner Group.

before the word was used outside the publications of the Milner Group, and was probably entertained secretly as early as 1909.[57] It was associated, in a way that was never precisely defined, with another project of the Group, which the periodical, *The Round Table*, was founded to promote—or so it was said. The proposal for a Federation which would ensure greater cohesion between the mother country and the several dominions might have been feasible, if Milner and his confederates had frankly based it on the racial patriotism of which Milner boasted in his "Credo," from which we quoted above. As it was, the scheme, frequently overlaid with palaver about "educating" other races, came to naught, so that the Milner Group scored one failure, assuming that the scheme was a serious project and not, as Quigley surmised, merely a convenient guise under which to promote a war against Germany.

The conspiracy cannot be credited with full responsibility for the First World War, which, begun by the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand at Sarajevo in June 1914,[58] would have

57. Curtis claimed to have had a brain-flash (perhaps a short circuit) while on a walking tour in Canada in 1909: "It was from that moment that I first began to think of 'the Government of each by each and of all by all' . . . as the goal to which all human societies must tend. It was from that moment that I began to think of the British Commonwealth [of which no one had yet heard!] as the greatest instrument ever devised for enabling that principle to be realized . . . for all races and kindreds and peoples and tongues." He modestly refrains from saying that he had just devised that "greatest instrument" in his own febrile imagination. We all know that many human beings see pixies or talk with ghosts or go for rides on "flying saucers" or get "born again," but sane men merely smile at their hallucinations. The Milner Group, however, made Curtis their special pet and spokesman. There is no evidence that Milner or any of his confederates was addicted to opium or hashish, the hallucinatory drugs that were then most commonly used.

58. The assassination was, no doubt, arranged to provide a *casus belli* for the war that had been scheduled to begin by September 1914, as was known to Winston Churchill and doubtless others a full year in advance. The Austro-Hungarian ultimatum to Serbia was fully justified, as was Germany's support of her ally against Russia. Both could have been, and doubtless were, predicted with absolute accuracy after the events of 1908. How flimsy a pretext for a European War was provided by the Austro-Hungarian ultimatum may be seen from an analogy drawn by Harry Elmer Barnes in one of his books. What would have been the reaction of the American people in 1914, if the Vice-President of the United States, visiting El Paso for a public ceremony, had been assassinated by a band of Mexican terrorists, secretly trained, equipped, and supported by the Mexican government or, at least, high officials in it, and if, after the assassination, most of the terrorists had escaped to Mexico, where they were protected by the Mexican government, while Mexican newspapers,

been over in short order, had Great Britain refrained from declaring war on Germany. The artful preparation of public opinion in England for such a war began long before Rhodes first planned his conspiracy,[59] and was doubtless carried on by the original promoters independently of the Milner Group, on whom, however, a considerable share of the responsibility must fall, for they not only labored strenuously to precipitate the war, but, given their success in other projects, might well have had the power to avert that suicidal conflict, had they so desired.

Had Britain entered the war in 1914 for a reasonable and

including those maintained by that government, burst into hosannas over the glorious deed? The answer, of course, is obvious from the reaction that did follow a raid on the village of Columbus, New Mexico, by a gang of scurvy Mexican bandits who claimed to be engaged in a revolution against the Mexican government. Public opinion forced the sending into Mexico of a punitive expedition under the command of General Pershing. The analogy of the assassination in El Paso is, of course, for 1914, when (a) American Presidents and Vice-Presidents were still respected, and (b) the Americans had not yet contracted the pusillanimous death-wish that now governs their conduct. Were such an assassination by Mexican terrorists to occur in 1982, the Americans would crawl on their yellow bellies in abasement, offer to cede Texas to Mexico with an indemnity of a hundred billion dollars, and undertake to drive all Americans from Texas in an imitation of one of the fine death-marches in Europe (e.g., the expulsion of the Germans from the Sudetenland) that entertained the Jews and rejoiced the magnanimous souls of our tender-hearted "Liberals."

59. For the campaign in the press, see the work by Dr. Peter Peel cited in note 15 *supra*. Many techniques and channels were used to incite hatred and/or fear of Germany, including fiction, which, according to experts in such matters, had a great effect. A Colonel Chesney published in 1871 *The Battle of Dorking*, which purported to be the memoirs, written in 1920, of a veteran of a war in which Britain was invaded and conquered by a German army. Erskine Childers, said to have been a Jew, produced *The Riddle of the Sands* (1903; reprinted, New York, Dover, 1976), in which the hero discovers German preparations to overwhelm England by the sudden invasion of an army carried on flat-bottomed barges. (Anyone who has crossed the English Channel on a steamer (with or without a preliminary dose of dimenhydrinate) can judge the feasibility of such a plan, but English readers were presumably less critical.) Arthur Conan Doyle chimed in with a "prophetic" hair-raiser in which Britain was starved into submission by submarine warfare. Lord Tweedsmuir (John Buchan), a member of the Milner Group, turned out a whole spate of thrillers about international espionage and intrigue, and the odious villains in all of them were, of course, Germans; I no longer recall the titles. The foregoing are but the few examples that come to my mind; there were many more before the war began. After August 1914, of course, it became a patriotic duty to manufacture shocking stories and novels about the bestial Boche. E. Phillips Oppenheim's *The Great Impersonation* (reprinted, New York, Dover, *s.a.*) is probably the best of a bad lot.

intelligible purpose, such as the acquisition of Helgoland or the occupation of Constantinople or the annexation of Mozambique, it would have been fought sanely and, whatever the result, without serious damage to Britain. As it was, the secret purpose of Great Britain (as distinct, of course, from the purposes of the Jews) was the total destruction of Germany as an industrial and military nation, and the proclaimed purpose was a Holy War to overthrow "autocracy," by which verbal lie was meant the system of government in Germany, which meddlers supposed bad for the Germans, of whom enough had to be killed to stop them from liking it, and to scatter the blossoms of "democracy" over the whole globe. The war was thus an insane Crusade, fought for an illusory purpose in the manner of madmen, who reck not the injuries they themselves receive in their fury, and are excited by the phantoms engendered in their spastic brains. Woodrow Wilson's jabbering about "making the world safe for democracy" was nonsense imported from England and an obvious adaptation of the Milner Group's early ambition to ram "freedom" down the throat of every featherless biped in the world.

In 1914, the Milner Group finally got the war for which they longed, and we cannot forgive them on the grounds that, with the same stupidity they had shown when they started the Boer War in the belief that it would be over in a few weeks, they imagined that Germany would be brought to her knees in short order.

We all know the story that the unfortunate Sir Edward Grey,[60] at the end of the climactic day in 1914, stood by a

60. Sir Edward Grey (later Viscount of Falloden), the son of a baronet and great-grandson of the first Earl Grey, appears to have been an amiable but mediocre English gentleman, an amateur ornithologist, whose heart was in his observations of birds and notation of their songs. He entered politics as a protégé in the Liberal Party of the Lord Roseberry whom we have mentioned as a member of the Milner Group. He was evidently an irresolute man and therefore at the mercy of the advisors who told him how to show "grit and determination." It was said that he was given the Foreign Office in Asquith's Liberal Cabinet because he knew so little about foreign affairs that he would follow with assumed determination whatever policy his advisors made him adopt as his own. In an impulsive moment, probably on the advice of someone, he gave to the French in the name of His Majesty's Government assurances—and what was worse, put them in writing—which, on reconsideration, he dared not disclose to his fellow members of the Cabinet or even to the Prime Minister. A large part of his bungling and tergiversation in conducting relations with Germany sprang from fear that the French, if their demands were not satisfied, would publish his indiscretion, which he tried to cover up by inducing the Cabinet, with *suppressio veri* if not actual mendacity, to keep pledges they did not know he had made for them. It is said that his health was broken by remorse for his share in shoving Great Britain into the European War.

window of the Foreign Office, looking out into the fading twilight of the evening that was closing down upon London, and said, with prescience and perhaps also with a consciousness of the guilt that is said to have haunted him throughout the rest of his life, "The lamps are going out all over Europe; we shall not see them lit again in our lifetime."

The Milner Group certainly helped to extinguish the light. How great was their responsibility for precipitating the catastrophe, it is hard to say. Quigley contents himself with remarking that "the success of the Group in getting the foreign policy they wanted under a Liberal government may be explained by pressure from without through *The Times* and assistance from within through Asquith, Grey, and Haldane, and through the less obvious but no less important work of persons like Sir Eyre Crowe and *above all* Lord Esher." (My emphasis.) It is not impossible, however, that Milner and his confederates gave the decisive push to the wavering British government and thus actually caused the fatal declaration of war against Germany.[61] At all events, by promoting that war they took the

61. The Prime Minister, Asquith, who came from a middle-class family that was just able to send him to Oxford, was a doctrinaire "Liberal" as well as a leader of the Liberal Party, and was deeply involved in some of its worst actions before 1914. He appears, however, to have had no real understanding of the intrigues that were forcing Britain into the war, and he may have been sincere when, a few days before the declaration, he assured the German Ambassador that "a war between our countries is wholly unthinkable." It was the next day, it seems, that he discovered the actual state of affairs when four members of his Cabinet resigned on the grounds that the government was surreptitiously moving toward war with Germany. The real decision lay with the fifth member of the Cabinet, a sleazy scoundrel named Lloyd George, who should have been in a coal mine in Wales, not in Downing Street. Had he resigned, the resignation of a majority in the Cabinet would have meant the fall of Asquith's government, but Lloyd George had his own reasons for yearning for a war. This gave Asquith pause, but at this juncture, Balfour, a member of the Milner Group, speaking in the name of the Conservative Party, assured Asquith that the Party would keep Asquith in power, if necessary, by forming a coalition government. Asquith temporized until after Grey gave a speech in Parliament, said to have been magnificient oratory, filled with high-flown morality and especially brazen lying. The war-mongering was applauded by a claque, headed by Crowe and Churchill, and Grey sent to Germany an ultimatum that made war inevitable.

Quigley stresses the Milner Group's ties to the Conservative Party through Balfour, but it must be remembered that Milner's high moral principles did not prevent him from betraying his supposed friends. He betrayed the Conservatives by having actually devised the outrageous Inheritance Tax, and betrayed the Liberals by enabling Lloyd George to take over in 1916 through unsavory intrigues that destroyed the Liberal Party as a serious contender for a majority in Parliament. It is remarkable

first irretrievable step toward the liquidation of the British Empire and the ruin of their own nation.

Although the catastrophic result of that war seems to have dampened their ardor for a time,[62] the conspiracy, having learned nothing and the big brains of its members still buzzing with noises about a "mission" to save the world at the expense of the English people, continued its work, and, when the next crisis came, with the priggishness that made Robert Burns call morality a "deadly bane," they thought it would be "immoral" to let Germany attack the highminded Bolsheviks in the Soviet, since it would be so much more moral to make their fellow Britons suffer and die.[63] They must accordingly bear a large share of the responsibility for inciting what Prince Sturdza aptly called the Suicide of Europe.[64]

that the high morality of idealists generally accompanies a willingness to use the most dishonorable means to attain their ends.

62. Quigley does not quote the complaint of Hichens (a member) in 1931 that the conspirators had so lost heart that they were meeting only once a month and irregular in their attendance even then. See Kendle, *op. cit.*, p. 285.

63. Quigley notices differences of opinion within the Group and even the reluctance of some members to precipitate a war with Germany just to indulge their high moral purposes some more. One member of the Group, Philip Kerr, Marquess of Lothian, even talked common sense to the British about the folly of attacking Germany for no conceivable advantage of their own. This nobleman (he was the eleventh Marquess and fifteenth Earl, holding a title that goes back to 1587) denounced the mendacious propaganda about German "war guilt" that he correctly traced back to 1870. (Cf. note 15 above.) Quigley was, or professed to be, shocked that Lord Lothian did not have an idealistic itch to bring slaughter and ruin to his own country to please Yahweh's Chosen Pets. But despite this one rational and honest man's dissent, when the hour of decision came, the rest of the Milner Group yelled in chorus for the suicidal war. Quigley does not tell us whether Lord Lothian was expelled from the Group for his rationality; one remembers that Rhodes expelled Stead when that man pointed out the folly of starting the Boer War. Lord Lothian's stand was the more honorable in that he had to recant some of his own earlier diatribes against Germany and, what is more, he had, at least in his earlier years, been infected with Milner's and Curtis's Christian hallucinations, as I shall point out a few paragraphs below.

64. A bowdlerized English translation of *The Suicide of Europe* was published by the Birch busines in 1968, which naturally suppressed all statements that might pain the delicate sensibilities of God's People. So far as I know, this dishonest falsification was first pointed out, with reference to the Romanian original, by Warren B. Heath in his introduction to the English translation of D. Bacu's *The Anti-Humans* (Englewood, Colorado, 1971; available from Liberty Bell Publications). I have been told that the tampering with Prince Sturdza's text was done without the knowledge of the wealthy American lady who subsidized the translation and publication.

That was the final achievement of Cecil Rhodes' great conspiracy to extend and expand the British Empire and assure Anglo-Saxon supremacy in the world forever. A conspiracy for the destruction of Great Britain and her race could have done no more, but we cannot justly indict the Anglo-Saxon members of the conspiracy for treason prepense. There is no evidence that they were the secret agents of the direst enemies of their nation and race. They give every evidence of having sincerely believed in what they were doing—believed that they were conspiring from patriotic motives. I am speaking now, of course, only of the Anglo-Saxons, who were always a majority and included Milner, who seems always to have been in control. The Jewish members were doubtless patriotic also, but their patriotism was for the old and subtle race that always profits from the disasters that come upon our people, whether of their devising or caused by our own folly. If they cunningly guided the Milner Group, how was it possible for them to do so?

We thus return to our original question: How did it happen that the conspiracy accomplished the very opposite of what it was organized to do? We must ask ourselves again what strange infatuation, what dark moon madness, so perverted their consciousness that they could not foresee the disasters they were inevitably creating?

Quigley has given us the answer: they had "a theory of history that saw the whole past in terms of a long struggle between the forces of evil and the forces of righteousness." In other words, their minds were infected with Zoroaster's calamitous invention, the mad notion of a cosmic war between Ahura Mazda and Ahriman, between a supreme Good God and a supreme Evil God. This, perhaps the most disastrous myth of all time, was repeated in the derivative religions, including both Christianity and Islam. This poisonous notion seems to fascinate persons who would rather feel than think, and induces not only the blackest fanaticism but also permanent hallucinations. Minds that have been sapped by it can never understand either the history of the past or the reality of the present.

The entire Milner Group, as Quigley tells us, came from a "Christian background" and had a "profound Christian outlook." As one would expect, Curtis (when not trying to become a Hindu) spouted the most nonsense, such as "Love thy neighbor as thyself" and "Die and ye shall be born again," and similar verbiage, which stimulates some glands because it would be nice if it were true. He even wrote a three-volume work to which he gave the title of Augustine's thoroughly dishonest *Civitas Dei*.[65] The borrowed title was appropriate:

65. Augustine, a typical theologian, was utterly unscrupulous. In one of his sermons, he assured his open-mouthed congregation that he had

the three volumes are fustian, woven of sophistical juggling of ideas in Curtis's mind that he evidently mistook for realities in the world outside his throbbing brain, and vapid bombast that does not even have the merit of not being insufferably dull. Curtis condensed his drivel into one volume and translated the title: *The Commonwealth of God.* Curtis was not alone in his delusions. Philip Kerr, Marquess of Lothian, a member of the conspiracy's inner circle, "held that men should strive to build the Kingdom of Heaven here upon the earth, and that the leadership in that task must fall first and foremost upon the English-speaking peoples."[66] And of the conspiracy as a whole, Quigley says that their attitude "had its ultimate roots in the Sermon on the Mount."[67] Even Quigley recognizes that such fantasies were "acutely dangerous." They were, of course, deadly.

When Milner assembled the nucleus of his conspiracy in

personally brought to Jesus a wonderful tribe of niggers in Africa, who had eyes in their chests, mouths at the collar bone, but no heads, organs for which good Christians would have no use anyway. In the ranting of his *Civitas Dei,* written to prevent contemporaries from understanding what Christianity had done to the Roman Empire and what was left of civilization, particularly noteworthy is his crafty use of quotations from Varro, an author who still had high prestige but whose voluminous works were seldom read in Augustine's time. Augustine interpolated some of the quotations, but, for the most part, lifted them out of context and attributed to them spurious meanings that he invented for the occasion.

66. This information comes to us through Curtis and may be suspect. If Kerr had such hallucinations in his youth, he may have come to his senses in his more mature years, for he seems to have broken with Milner's conspiracy in later life; cf. note 63 *supra.* Building the Kingdom of God on earth, and thus taking away Jesus's job when he returns, was also the purpose professed by the shysters who peddled the "Social Gospel" from their pulpits so long as it paid good dividends. A few men really believed the social fantasies of early Christianity, notably the author of *Which Way, Western Man?* in his youth. Mr. Simpson recovered, of course, and made a thorough study of the effects of Christianity on all aspects of our civilization. I cannot too emphatically recommend his sagacious and comprehensive work (available, as I noted earlier, from Liberty Bell Publications).

67. Although this diatribe has some quality that powerfully excites the uterine sensibilities of thoughtless women, it propounds a morality fit only for vagabonds and panhandlers who are parasites on some civilized population. Perier, in the booklets cited above, p. 12, n. 13, says: "Commanded to 'take no thought for the morrow,' but to have bird-brains and be 'like the fowls of the air' that 'sow not, neither do they reap,' relying on their 'heavenly Father' to feed them, Christians who actually believed the Drivel on the Mount would, if sufficiently numerous, simply precipitate the total breakdown of any civilized or even barbarous society—and not even grow pelts for the Jews to fleece."

South Africa, his crew of young Oxonians was called his Kindergarten, presumably because they were still in their twenties, but some observers may have guessed that a part of their agile brains had not yet reached the age of puberty. They had a horror of violence, except, of course, when they were planning Holy Wars against the Devil, who had taken up his residence in the small Boer republics or in Germany. They believed that "moral force" was always superior to "brute force," and they believed that as earnestly as did the natives of Tanganyika when they boiled their babies to procure the magical grease that would render them invulnerable to bullets from the white devil's rifles. Despite the vast cultural difference, the underlying concept is about the same in both cases. Some beneficent supernatural power is there to help good boys overcome evil-doers.

Since Milner was Rhodes' first recruit after Lord Rothschild, we can understand why the Anglo-Saxon members of the conspiracy never knew what they were doing. They did not lose touch with reality at some point in their operations, as one might at first sight suppose: they never were in touch with it. Despite the cynical ruthlessness of their methods,[68] they lived in a dream world that existed only within their own skulls; they were perpetually intoxicated with their own mythology, which was as hallucinogenic as the *Amanita muscaria* or lysergic acid diethylamide.

They owed their success to a multiplicity of factors: first of all, to the intellectual prestige of Eton[69] and Oxford[70], and to

68. Even if one overlooks the morality of exciting bloody and disastrous wars to adorn the world with figments of feverish imaginations, one is appalled by the cynicism of the Milner boys when they manufactured atrocity stories to get the Boer War started, and manufactured even more outrageous lies before and during the First World War. The younger Arnold Toynbee (see note 8 above) was one of the most talented inventors in Lord Bryce's famous lie-factory, and was, of course, a member of the Milner Group. Given their control of *The Times,* the conspirators must bear part of the responsibility for a particularly effective deception of the British public on the eve of the First World War. The German government did not order mobilization of the army until after Russia had begun mobilization for the obvious purpose of attacking the Austro-Hungarian Empire, but by adroit manipulation of the news, Englishmen were made to believe that peace-loving Russians did not begin to mobilize until *after* the bellicose Germans had called up their army. By the innate morality of our race (not of others), there is a sneaking vileness about such deceptions that is far more repugnant than many crimes of open violence.

69. The name of Eton may stand for the seven or eight Public Schools that are most highly reputed and respected. To what extent the Public Schools

may be held responsible for the Milner Group is uncertain. Those schools expressly aim to form character and specifically to inculcate the standards of honor and integrity that are native to our race, but the schools generally confuse those standards with Christianity, and one remembers the pronouncements of Thomas Arnold of Rugby and other famous headmasters who claimed to have, and to communicate to their charges, a "firm conviction of the truth of Christianity." The average American knows of such schools no more than what he may have read in Thomas Hughes's *Tom Brown's School Days* (1857; often reprinted) and will remember the implicit pietism in the story. An American who seeks information from Englishmen who should know, encounters the most diverse opinions and a tendency to gyrate about the question of the supposed prevalence of homosexuality in such schools. The one thing that seems certain is that the intellectual discipline for which the great Public Schools were famous has greatly deteriorated since the First World War, as has the average character of the pupils, as was to be expected after the terrible genetic impoverishment of the race in that war. The inculcation of "Christian values" continues, and a graduate of one of the great Public Schools says that the result is a demoralizing sense of hypocrisy felt by the more alert pupils, which he would relate to the odd tropism toward Communism shown by some of them in the 1920s and 1930s. A learned Englishman tells me that he has observed that quite a few products of the great Public Schools show a satisfactory capacity for rational thought as young men, but relapse into superstition at the onset of middle age and most commonly start genuflecting to the Virgin Mary and to her terrestrial business agent, who still resides in Rome when he is not out on the road, drumming up trade. What really matters, he says, is that almost all of the graduates, even those who have permanently repudiated religion, retain in their minds and never question a mythological conception of the universe as the theatre of a "cosmic struggle between good and evil." That is almost identical with Quigley's characterization of the Group which I quote on p. 81. Waterloo, we are told, was won on the playing fields of Eton; the British Empire may have been lost in its classrooms.

70. Almost all of the Milner Group took their degrees in New College, which may therefore have been a focus of infection that I wish Quigley had investigated. Curtis, the *Fahnenträger* of the conspiracy, was actually on the books as an undergraduate in New College for fourteen years (1891-1905), the delay in taking his degree being partly explained by his holding positions of some responsibility in the governments of South Africa and in the army that invaded the Boer Republics. New is not one of the highly reputed colleges in Oxford University, but Americans should not conclude from its name that it is a pernicious recent invention; it was new in 1379. Oxonians believe that theirs is the greatest university in the world, and it is not easy to dispute their claim, but its students, though well-bred and well-educated before they come to their college, are, for the most part, adolescents, and may become tinder for inflammatory "ideals" dreamed up by eccentric dons and professors. One madcap escapade, relevant to our subject here, is well known. Ruskin, while Professor of Fine Arts, had a bee—or rather a wasp—in his bonnet about the "dignity of manual labor" and a "duty to serve the people," and enlisted a bevy of impressionable undergraduates, including the future Lord Milner and Oscar Wilde, to illustrate his opinions by paving a road for the benefit of the

the social relationships formed at those schools and through the network of family relationships of the members and their friends. They were always well financed, first by Rhodes, and then by such racial patriots as the Rothschilds, Abe Bailey, and Alfred Beit, and similar sources,[71] while they were able to place many of their members in such sinecures as fellowships in All Souls, and many of their fronts, such as the Royal Institute of International Affairs, obtained lavish subventions from governmental and private sources. The near perfection of their organization enabled them to create public opinion in influential circles by the technique we have already described, and to determine governmental policy directly through members who infiltrated the government as "experts" and produced official reports that were signed by pompous figureheads or ambitious politicians glad to have their thinking done for them. But the decisive factor must have been the intellectual and moral climate of Great Britain during the crucial years from 1891 to 1939, when educated, influential, and responsible Englishmen permitted themselves to take

inhabitants of some poor village. Fortunately, Ruskin was a wealthy man, so he was able to summon from home his gardener and one or two other servants to make passable the mess that the inspired young intellectuals had made of the roadway.

In their adolescence, many highly intelligent youths are susceptible to schemes of social reform and idealistic notions that are the counterpart of the dolls with which their sisters played at an earlier age, but they can become dreadfully earnest, especially when stimulated by some older man whom they believe to be adult. They fancy themselves to be equipped with super-brains, especially when they are at Oxford, "the Kingdom of the Mind." One remembers the neat verse of Professor Dodgson ("Lewis Carroll"):

> Then, then shall Oxford be herself again,
> Neglect the heart and cultivate the brain—
> Then this shall be the burden of our song
> "All change is good—whatever is, is wrong."
> Then Intellect's proud flag shall be unfurled,
> And Brain, and Brain alone shall rule the world.

Like fire out of control, intellect without common sense is a terrible thing. In recent times, Oxford has fallen on evil days. How low she has fallen may be seen from the newspaper report that some crazed dons have hauled a nigger out of the cesspool in Brixton to bring social understanding to Oxford. If the archway of Tom Tower doesn't collapse when the ape is led through it, the wraiths of the great Oxonians of the past must be powerless.

71. Quigley tells us that Milner made money by serving as "confidential adviser to certain international financiers," probably on the recommendation of Lord Esher. The unnamed financiers, doubtless of Yahweh's Tribe, must have snickered behind their hands as they paid their "confidential adviser."

seriously the conspiracy's propaganda.

One can understand why Curtis's prattling about "all races and kindreds" appealed to sentimental females, especially in the lower segment of the middle class, given to Methodism or Spiritualism or Ouija boards, but how could cultivated men and women in the upper and most influential circles of British society stomach the nonsense that accompanied a professed devotion to the Empire and the race? They were by tradition Anglicans, averse from evangelical ructions, and they must have known of the major discoveries in biological (and hence truly social) science. They may not have known Mendel, whose fundamental work on genetics was almost unknown before 1900, but Darwin's *On the Origin of Species* was published in 1859, followed by his *Descent of Man* in 1871. Francis Galton's *Hereditary Genius* appeared in 1869. Educated Englishmen, readers of periodicals written for mature minds, could not have been unaware of those epochal achievements of their countrymen. In fact, no one could, for the frantic squawking of holy men, who saw the threat to their business, advertised to everyone the application of scientific knowledge to human life. Furthermore, there were many prominent Britons who knew how to govern an empire[72] and had learned from experience the racial and social realities of the world in which we must live, as distinct from the dream world that would be ever so nice if it existed. How was it possible for visionary ideologues to drown out the voice of experience and prudence?

The only explanation, it seems to me, must be that many responsible men and women were still under the spell of a moribund religion. The Milner Group had a "profoundly Christian outlook," and so must have had many of the upperclass men and women whom the conspiracy so successfully fascinated and led to disaster. This brings us inescapably to the question I asked in my little book on Christianity.[73]

The British who avenged in blood, as men should, the "Black Hole" of Calcutta; who, under Clive, although outnumbered more than 16 to 1, conquered Bengal at Plassey; who stormed the "impregnable" walls of Seringapatam; who later, hopelessly outnumbered, crushed the Indian Mutiny—they were Christians,

72. One such man was General Dyer, whom I mention in *The Enemy of Our Enemies,* p. 67, n. 19. His work and career were ruined by Rufus Isaacs, alias the Marquess of Reading, when that Jew was the Viceroy of India. The British deserved to lose the Empire they destroyed to please their enemies.

73. *Christianity and the Survival of the West* (2d edition, published by Howard Allen, Box 76, Cape Canaveral, Florida; $4.00 + postage. Also available from Liberty Bell Publications.)

at least nominally, but they did not babble about thrusting "democracy" on the Hindus and Moslems. Some of them were heavy drinkers, but not even when drunk did they have a sick hallucination that they had a duty to do good to everyone but themselves.

The Englishmen who, like Athenians of the great age, forced every sea and land to lie open to their valor, and who everywhere left behind them, whether of weal or of woe, imperishable memorials of their greatness, were Christians, but they were also men, Nordic men, who knew that they who will not live by the sword must die by it.

It is hard to believe that the Englishmen who won their Empire for themselves and their posterity sired sanctimonious twerps who jabber about "world peace" and "social justice" and who want "to serve all mankind." How did Christianity become a degenerative disease of our race?

THE RESIDUE

Six possible explanations may be drawn from as many conceptions of the essential substance of the religion. A few Christian groups today contend that Western Christianity has been perverted and poisoned, partly or largely through the covert influence of the Jews in their attack on our race. Lawrence Brown discreetly intimated and Ralph Perier said bluntly that Christianity, a Semitic cult, is an alien superstition, incompatible with the mentality and morality of our race, and the learned Savitri Devi concluded, concisely and forthrightly, that Christianity "is the oldest and most successful invention of the Jews to emasculate the Aryan race." Between these categorical determinations lie four other explanations of our decadence which place less responsibility on the Jews or dismiss their activities as largely adventitious and opportunistic.

A critique of Christianity would take us far beyond the limits of this article. It would require us to sift an enormous mass of data to determine, so far as possible, the function of religion in the history of our race and the place of Christianity in the history of religions. To so audacious a task I hope soon to address myself. In the meantime, I can only consider a problem that will already have occurred to the reader.

Between the men who won the British Empire and their pusillanimous heirs today lies an historical period marked by a steady decline of belief in the veracity of the Christian Scriptures. And that belief constantly diminished during the decades in which the crackpots of Milner's conspiracy were most influential. It would not be easy to calculate a percentage of belief in the prevalent religion during late Victorian times,

when the British Empire reached its apogee, but the lowest possible figure would be many times greater than a corresponding estimate today. In 1942, a judicious observer, Professor A. N. Whitehead, after a diligent investigation, concluded that in Britain "far less than one-fifth of the population are *in any sense* Christians today." And according to the most competent observers in Britain today, there has been a gradual but constant decline during the past forty years. In other words, the collapse of the Empire paralleled a collapse of Christian faith, and it would seem at first sight that if there is a causal relationship, the disintegration of the Empire (and with it, of course, viability of our race) should be attributed, not to the religion, but rather to the decay of faith in it. That is to ignore the operation of what we may call the law of cultural residues.

In all civilized societies, when a long-established and generally accepted belief is found to be incredible, good minds abandon it, but they commonly retain derivative beliefs that were originally deduced from the creed they have rejected and logically must depend on it. When we speak of a once dominant religion, we must distinguish carefully between belief in its dogma and acceptance of the elements it has contributed to the prevailing *Weltanschauung*—elements that have been taken for granted by so many generations that their religious origin has been virtually forgotten. Of dogmas, as of men, it can be said that the evil they do lives after them.

Religions that have firmly rooted themselves in a culture have, like crab grass, a vitality that enables them to survive the uprooting of any part of their dogma. That is evident from even the most hurried glance at our history since the Renaissance.

Western Christianity, the religion that had been made tolerable to our race by various compromises and doctrinal modifications, remained a unity until the great schism, begun by Martin Luther, brought with it a great emphasis on the "inerrancy" of the Holy Book, which was the basis of Protestant doctrines and communicated by induction to the Catholics, as all sects divulged the Scriptures in vernacular translations. Almost simultaneously, however, the Copernican revival of astronomy based on the heliocentric structure of the solar system, confirmed by Kepler and other observers, became an irrefutable proof that the author of God's Word had been abysmally ignorant of the most basic form of the world he supposedly created. And after the fakirs learned by experience that no ingenuity in torturing or murdering intelligent and honest men could stop the earth from revolving about the sun, the theologians of the various sects turned their craft to devising verbal juggling that would explain why their god had not told the truth. The masses, as always, had no difficulty in

believing whatever suited their fancy, but among men and women of some cultivation the result was that a small minority turned to outright atheism, but most of the persons who could no longer believe the Biblical myths adopted the deism that we have seen in Jefferson, which was the belief of most of our Founding Fathers, although they may have been more circumspect in stating it only to intimate friends.

The deists' monotheism was more than a simple revival of Graeco-Roman Stoicism. In leaving Christianity, they took with them as much of the religion as they could, especially the parts that directly affected social morality and accepted conventions, including some that had been extolled by holy men but tacitly ignored in practice. Their deity was a creator who had known what he was doing, and of whose existence a proof could be sought in the mathematical neatness of Kepler's Laws, but the Jesus of the "New Testament," shorn of his divinity, was respected as a moralist, and Jefferson, as we have seen, even salvaged the fantastic Sermon on the Mount, regarding it as edifying reading, even though it was so charged with Oriental "hyperbolism" that it was scarcely relevant to quotidian life.

So much is obvious, but let us dare to ask a question that will curl the pages of your favorite textbook of Modern History. Everyone knows that the French Revolution was violently anti-Christian, and that although its leaders included some atheists, such as Hébert, its dominant faith was deism, which became the established cult after that bloody beast, Robespierre, legislated into existence his pet Être Suprême. A long line of able and conscientious writers, including the learned Abbé Augustine Barruel,[74] Professor John Robison,[75] Nesta Webster,[76] and the eminent ecclesiastic who wrote under the name of Maurice Pinay,[77] have plausibly described the French

74. See his *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire du Jacobinisme,* revus et corrigés par l'auteur, Lyons, 1818, which was handsomely reprinted from new type at Vouillé, Chiré-en-Montreuil, by a small group of admirably courageous and dedicated Catholics, "Diffusion de la Pensée Française," in 1973. (Strikes in France prevented actual publication until 1975). No one should attempt to use or criticize Barruel as an historical source except on the basis of this edition, which differs greatly from his first edition, London, 1797-98, which was written and published when he was in exile, did not have access to many important documents, and was unable to verify his recollection of various events. The English translation, based on the first edition, is therefore untrustworthy and will betray its readers into more or less serious errors on many points. Barruel's conception of history is, of course, colored by his apparently sincere conviction of the truth of Christianity, but he was honest. For example, he resisted the pious temptation to repeat the lie propagated by holy men who had tried to neutralize the celebrated work of Father Meslier by alleging that it had been forged by Voltaire. (Voltaire did produce a short summary of the

Revolution as the work of a conspiracy against Christianity. But if we ignore the diverse and often conflicting ambitions and secret motives of its promoters and consider only their professed purposes, was not the Revolution really an attempt to establish at once the Heaven on Earth that, according to the Christians' favorite horror story, would be established by Jesus after he smashed up the universe or, at least, some little part of it around the earth, say within a radius of a thousand light years? [78] Did not the homicidal maniacs

work and interpolated it to make Meslier endorse deism, which Voltaire thought socially necessary to avert anarchy. Barruel is a prime source for all later writers on the subject, and when you read them, be sure to ascertain which edition of his *Mémoires* they used.

75. The third edition of *Proofs of a Conspiracy Against all the Religions and Governments of Europe,* containing an added postscript, was published at London and Edinburgh in 1798. It was copied and called "fourth edition" by the American publisher, New York, 1798. One or the other of these printings was reproduced anastatically around 1960, as I remember, but I cannot give an exact reference. An edition from reset type was published as an "Americanist Classic" by the Birch business in 1967. It is the work of an anonymous editor, so ignorant or negligent that in his own pages he sometimes seems unaware of the correct form of the possessive case in English and the function of capital letters. In his transcription of Robison's text, he was so ignorant of French and Latin that he often confused the long form of the letter *s* with the letter *f*. These blunders may have been corrected in later printings.

76. Her three most important works on this subject, *The French Revolution* (1919), *World Revolution: the Plot Against Civilisation* (1921), and *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* (1924), have all been reprinted and are available from Liberty Bell Publications. An edition of *World Revolution,* revised and augmented by Anthony Gittens, Devon, Britons, 1971, went out-of-print with the liquidation of the publisher and is said to have become rare. Mrs. Webster's two volumes on *Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette* (London, 1936-38) add a few details to her earlier work.

77. The most satisfactory edition which I have seen is the Spanish translation, *Complot contra la Iglesia* (Caracas, Venezuela, 1964). There is a barely passable English translation of the German translation, supplemented from the Spanish, *The Plot Against the Church* (Los Angeles, St. Anthony Press, and Hawthorne, California, Omni, 1967). I have not seen the Italian original (Rome, 1962). The German translation (1963) is truncated.

78. This apocalyptic fantasy strongly contrasts with the characteristic view of Aryan religions, which assume a happier (but not Paradisical) state in the past, lost by the slow declension of the human race. *Nam genus hoc vivo iam decrescebat Homero . . . Aetas parentum, peior avis, tulit nos nequiores . . .* For this pessimism there was a real basis in the dysgenic effects of civilization, even in cultures free of Christianity. The biological process is concisely described by the late Professor Elmer Pendell in *Why Civilizations Self-Destruct* (Cape Canaveral, Florida, 1977).

think of themselves as Saviours, come to extirpate the evil incarnate in the "aristocrats," that is to say the educated and refined French men and women who were largely Nordic and included much of the best blood in France? When they gabbled about *liberté, égalité, fraternité,* were they not simply reproducing, with only superficial changes, the revolutionary and proletarian ardors of Christianity, which inspired many parts of the "New Testament," but had been tacitly suppressed, so far as possible, by the Roman Church and most of the Protestant sects? [79] Did they not believe that "the truth [of Rousseau's gospel] shall make you free"? Whence did they derive the mad notion that "all men are created equal," if not from the foolish denial of the obvious by the Christians? [80] From what other source well-known to them could they have taken the notion of a 'brotherhood' that was not genealogical, national, or racial, but embraced all True Believers, with a spiteful disregard of heredity and human nature? And was not their blood-lust inspired by the primitive Christian hatred of all superiority, physical, mental, or moral? A very good case can be made for the proposition that the *Leitmotif* of the French Revolution was an anti-clerical Christianity, an insane attempt to realize Christian "ideals" after jettisoning the Scriptures from

79. There were, of course, exceptions, and various small Protestant sects, such as the Anabaptists, tried to revive Biblical doctrines that the large sects ignored, including, for example, polygyny, which, as everyone knows, is expressly sanctioned in the "Old Testament" and not explicitly condemned in the "New." During the Puritan Revolution in England, the proponents of polygyny came fairly close to having a plurality of wives authorized by an act of the Parliament. In the same period, the Levellers included a faction, headed by Rainsborough, that advocated complete equality for all human beings, including women and, if he was logical, children and lunatics. It is noteworthy, however, that most of the Levellers, whether from conviction or political expediency, excluded from the blessings of equality all females, paupers, and servants—and, of course, all Royalists, Catholics, Anglicans, and other agents of Satan. See their official proclamations, collected and reprinted by G. E. Aylmer in *The Levellers in the English Revolution* (Cornell University Press, 1975).

80. The early Christians' mania for equality was most explicitly stated in gospels that were not included in the "New Testament" anthology when it was made up at the close of the Fourth Century. In my review of Mr. Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* (reprinted in *America's Decline,* pp. 355 ff.), I cited a gospel in which Jesus promises that, after he has raised hell on earth, he will resurrect all of his biped lambs and make them as indistinguishable from one another as the bees in a swarm. Other gospels do not go so far, but promise women that Jesus will make men of them, and some of the Fathers of the Church naturally invented miracles that proved that pious Christian females would have their sex changed so that they could enjoy life in an all-male Heaven.

which they had been derived.[81]

The professed anti-Christianity of the Revolution before Napoleon naturally suggested the great effort during the Nineteenth Century to quell the dark and clandestine forces of the enemies of our civilization by using Christianity as a backfire to contain the revolutionary conflagration. That often makes it difficult to determine how much of the professed faith of any individual was emotional conviction and how much was a sense of social expediency. When, for example, Thomas Arnold, who admittedly had been a sceptic in his young manhood, tried to inculcate in the boys at Rugby "a conviction of the truth of Christianity," how much of his piety was consciously or subconsciously motivated by a determination to make them immune to the murderous insanity that had swept France when he was a child?

As in the Counter-Reformation, the Christianity that men tried to restore was not what it had been before the upheaval. In both Catholic and Protestant countries it incorporated heresies taken from the Revolution, such as the condemnation of slavery as a social institution, and largely dropped the insistence on the divine source of political authority vested in a monarch and the aristocracy he or his predecessors had created. It would be vain to guess how successful the religious Restoration would have been, had not the cult been confronted by new augmentations of human knowledge.

The damage done to the faith by astronomy could not be repaired, but it had been glossed over and partly hidden by artful sophistries. But now men began to learn from primary sources the essential facts about other Oriental religions, and it soon became apparent that the Jews purloined almost all of their myths from the more civilized peoples of Asia, and that their religion was a vulgarized assortment of ideas taken from the same sources and perverted to justify the Jews' arrogant pretense to racial superiority. The alarmed holy men discovered that persecuting, mobbing, and imprisoning a courageously honest clergyman, the Reverend Mr. Taylor, whose *Diegesis* was

81. We should never forget that many Christian clergymen, both Catholic and Protestant, became disciples of the French Revolution, despite its strident hostility to the religion in which they were professionals. In the United States, for example, the Calvinists of the Edwardean Conspiracy immediately recognized the Revolution as "the Lord's work." They recognized in it, of course, the part of Christianity in which they were *really* interested. They moderated their enthusiasm when they perceived that it was detrimental to their scheme for obtaining political control of the new nation. I mention the Edwardeans in my article in *The Liberty Bell,* "The Uses of Religion," p. 10, note 2.

published in 1829,[82] could not efface records that had been published and were known at least to scholars. At about the same time, primary sources began to yield a knowledge of the true history of Egypt and Babylon, and it gradually became more and more apparent that the tales in the "Old Testament," which had been thought to be an historical record checked and verified by an omniscient deity, were Jewish tales, comparable to the "true history" of Doon de Mayence or of Garin de Montglane in the French *chansons de geste.*[83] And finally biological science gave the *coup de grace* to the long cherished notion that human beings so differed from other mammals that they must have been especially designed by a well-meaning, but oddly inept, creator. What was more important, it became obvious that the Fathers of the Church, who fashioned the form of Christianity that came down to us, had incorporated in their religion the most advanced biological techniques for assuring

82. For a brief notice of Taylor and his work, see the article reprinted in *America's Decline,* pp. 357-360.

83. No one could read any Egyptian writing before 1821, and accurate knowledge of the several scripts and the language required the patient labors of many scholars for more than two generations, while knowledge of Egyptian history has been constantly augmented by the discovery and publication of inscriptions and papyri, which continues to the present time. The debunking of the Bible therefore proceeded slowly. For a long time, scholars, supposing there was some historical basis for the Jews' tales, tried to identify the King of Egypt who was called "Big House" (Pharaoh, i.e., the Palace) in the myths about Moses, which, as was eventually seen, was like trying to identify the king whose palace was enchanted by the fairy in the tale of the Sleeping Beauty.—The simplest form of the cuneiform script was first deciphered successfully by Rawlinson in 1846, thus making it possible to read inscriptions in Old Persian; on this basis, his successors read more complicated cuneiform writing and reconstructed the languages for which they were used, Susian, Babylonian, Akkadian, and Sumerian. At one time, even scholars tried to identify the king of Persia who had done something that gave rise to the story that he was so feeble-minded that he let the sexual talents of a Jewess induce him to permit God's People to massacre all the Aryans who didn't venerate them, but it has long since been obvious that the fiction and the Jewish festival that celebrates it annually were simply devised to inspire Jewesses to manipulate properly the stupid Aryan pigs whom they marry for the advancement of their holy race. Some educated Jews no longer try to pretend that their story book is historical, but take refuge in the claim that the myths embody a "God-given moral code." See the review of Magnus Magnusson's *B.C.: the Archaeology of the Bible* in the *Jewish Chronicle* (London), 25 March 1977. The same newspaper, however, has published a few letters from readers who demand legislation to forbid the accursed archaeologists and scholars from disclosing information detrimental to the prestige of Yahweh's Master Race and its God-given right to own the entire globe.

the degeneracy and eventual extinction of our race.[84]

Thus, during the Nineteenth Century, Western Christianity was destroyed by two antithetical forces: its Scriptures could no longer be believed by educated and rational men, but at the same time they were read by ignorant, excitable, or malicious persons, who were inspired to revive the proletarian and baneful elements of primitive Christianity, which had been partly suppressed by the reaction against the French Revolution but reached their eventual fruition in the Bolshevism that the Jews imposed on Russia in 1918. The antithesis was total, but it was largely concealed by the phenomenon we have called the law of cultural residue. That made Milner's conspiracy possible.

The culture of the upper classes in Britain was compounded of brilliance and ambiguity. Women are far more prone to religiosity than men, but it is highly improbable that any lady in the elegant and apolaustic society that perished in 1914 actually believed that her sex had been created and cursed by a blundering god in the way described in what may be the silliest story in the whole Bible.[85] Some may have been convinced by

84. The facts of genetics are most concisely and lucidly set forth, without technicalities, by Mr. Simpson in Chapters XVI and XVII of *Which Way, Western Man?* See also the work of Professor Pendell cited in note 77 above. It was only to be expected that this biological science would excite a fanaticism even more vicious than did Copernican astronomy. It counters the tropism toward whatever is inferior, debased, and degenerate that is inherent in Christianity and appears, perhaps even most strongly, in its ostensibly irreligious sects, especially Communism and "Liberalism." The "educators" who now programme their "intellectual" zombies in the slums that once were universities are probably most concerned for the prosperity of their own racket, but some may have the religious faith of the "Liberals." The sleazy shysters who are working the "Moral Majority" swindle are our most recent affliction and could become the most pernicious.

85. There are, of course, two creation myths in the Bible. According to the first, the gods (the word is plural in Hebrew) took a whim to create human beings "in our image," and since the gods (like the gods whom we know the Jews worshipped at Elephantine before they decided to concentrate on Yahweh as their only patron among the gods) were of both sexes, they naturally created males and females, and told their creatures to start propagating their species. That straightforward story is as reasonable and believable as any creation myth. Christians, however, seem always to opt for the alternative tale, about Adam, Eve, the talking snake, and the Yahweh who makes a mess of everything he attempts and who goes walking under the trees in the cool of the evening to avoid the heat of the midday sun. It is likely that the absurd myth was suggested to some Jew by a common motif in genre-sculpture of the Hellenistic Age and perhaps earlier. A young girl gazes with longing at an apple hanging beyond her grasp on a tree about which is coiled a huge serpent. This pretty symbol of

the theologians' sophistries or overawed by the warning that "divine mysteries" are not to be thought about. Some doubtless felt free to form their own private opinions, and many probably refused to trouble their minds about theoretical questions irrelevant to their own lives. On occasion, one followed convention in religious matters, just as one conformed to the established etiquette in paying calls, leaving cards, issuing invitations, and arranging dinner parties.

Many men doubtless thought about religion as little as did their womenfolk, and were engrossed by the activities of their normally pleasant and carefree lives. Among thoughtful men, the dominant intellectual attitude was agnosticism, which was essentially a hesitation between deism and atheism, but could be extended to cover Christianity; it neatly eluded acrimonious debates, while permitting attendance at Christian ceremonies "to set an example for the lower classes."

The Church of England was the Establishment: it commanded respect and deserved support. It provided comfortable livings for educated gentlemen, often younger sons of the gentry, who would otherwise have been without an adequate income. Its clergy, with all the differences of rank and means that Trollope describes, were all products of the two great universities and they were, almost without exception, well-bred and urbane. It is unlikely that any one of them believed that a god had dictated the tales in the Bible, and we cannot measure the extent to which each man was intellectually satisfied by the sophistries of the theologians, but many, perhaps most, of them combined gentility with a deep moral earnestness. It would have been "bad form" indeed to disparage so cultivated and amiable a bulwark of society. Furthermore, educated men, almost without exception, took it for granted that the masses needed a religion—and they may well have been right. It followed, therefore, that Christianity, even in the vulgar form it took in the crude chapels of Dissenters, was a Good Thing. A gentleman would not take from the common folk their spiritual consolation any more than he would take away a little girl's doll. But the men who took that supercilious attitude were usually unaware of the beam in their own eye.

human longing for what is unattainable without suicidal risk would have been incomprehensible to a Jewish mind anyway. A good picture of one example of this decorative sculpture, coming from the third century B.C., may be found in the *American Journal of Archaeology*, XLIX (1945), pp. 430 ff. The preposterous tale about Adam, his spare rib (Eve, who became a mother before she became pregnant), and a hot-tempered god who obligingly became the world's first tailor, could have been believed only by persons who would not or could not reflect about what they heard or read.

Almost without exception, even atheists took it for granted that a monotheism was somehow better than a polytheism, and that Christianity had actually been an improvement over the "pagan" religions it displaced. It was regarded as the sole support of social and personal morality, and even as the source of the regulation of men's conduct toward their fellows in an organized society that had been earlier formulated in the laws of Hammurabi, the Code of Manu, and the unwritten principles to which Hesiod appealed. The British, having drastically revised the sexual preoccupations of the cult to suit themselves, were, like all stable societies, particularly concerned to preserve the family as a unit and to ensure the legitimacy of one's heirs. Western Christianity, having absorbed the chivalrous attitude toward women that is distinctively Aryan, was believed, not without justification, to have given women the privileged status that they have now repudiated together with their self-respect.

It was only natural, therefore, that Victorian agnostics shared Jefferson's esteem for the Jesus of the "New Testament." He may have been a Jewish reformer or even a frustrated revolutionary, but, if one politely overlooked his *gaffes*, one could see in him a morally earnest man whose better utterances were an exhortation to a conduct that was obviously desirable within a nation, and gave to the masses an ethical standard to which they could conform without reflection and doubt, believing it divinely ordained.

To this we must add the not inconsiderable effect of the position that Christianity had secured in the mythology by which a culture expands the scope of its language, supplementing its vocabulary with allusions to memorable stories that everyone knows. The Bible contains many Oriental tales as vivid as the stories of Aladdin and his lamp and of Sinbad the Sailor.[86] Everyone knows what we mean when we allude to Noah or Pharaoh or the Queen of Sheba or Jeremiah or Judas or Doubting Thomas or any one of scores of other stories, and the allusion supplies both a meaning and an emotional connotation that it would take pages of well-wrought

86. Incidentally, students of cultural history should perpend the fact that the "Arabian Nights" would never have attained any considerable popularity, had they been first disseminated in the accurate translations by Sir Richard Burton (17 vols., London, 1885-86) and Dr. J.C. Madrus (17 vols., Paris, 1926). For more than a century the stories were known only in the drastically simplified, condensed, and partly Westernized version by Antoine Galland, first published at Caen in 1704, and in English and German translations of Galland's French. Galland's version, which inspired the enormous vogue of pseudo-Oriental tales in the Eighteenth Century, is still the basis of the "Arabian Nights" that are read by the young.

prose to express otherwise. And we have charged those tales with a special significance: an allusion to Noah, for example, differs in its effects from an allusion to Deucalion, while an allusion to Utnapishtim or Manu would puzzle some readers, at least temporarily. Furthermore, the Biblical texts contain many memorable and expressive statements and apothegms, and their very words, forever enshrined for us in the English of the King James version, provide, like the plays of Shakespeare, apt verbal reminiscences that we use to augment our language—as, for example, I see that I did automatically in the last sentence of the third paragraph above. To speak of a beam in one's eye is physiologically absurd, but the allusion has a clear meaning. Christianity, for better or worse, has become an integral part of our culture, and it has, moreoever, enriched our literature with the true gospels of Western Christianity, from *Paradise Lost* to the *Idylls of the King.*

We must remember also that Western Christianity incorporated our race's instinctive compassion and charity for the unfortunate, which is socially advantageous when it conduces to the preservation of our own people, and does not become a deadly poison until it is madly perverted to a device for degrading us to benefit our enemies. This sentiment of practical charity appears most strongly in the Nordic, perhaps in the Anglo-Saxon, part of our race.[87] Few today appreciate the fact that with the Poor Law of 1601 the English began to tax themselves for the support of the poor, and that by the time of Charles II fully one-third of the total revenue raised by taxation was devoted to that eleemosynary work of national and local governments. That concern for one's people, although unenlightened by the biological discrimination that is requisite for national survival, evinces a sound instinct that was later perverted into an unthinking and pernicious sentimentality.

When we try to reconstruct in our minds the atmosphere of the great Victorian Age, we must also take into account the underlying tensions of a time when every crime of fraud or violence was reasonably attributed to a "neglect of religion and

87. In my youth, I observed an especially instructive manifestation of the altruistic factor in our racial psyche. In the late 1930s, when small farmers were under increasing economic pressure, a middle-aged man, who had taught English literature and then held a very responsible position in the administration of a large university, suffered a "nervous breakdown." Abandoning his office and family, he began to roam the countryside, trying to help farmers who seemed particularly distressed. He, for example, bought calves that he presented to farmers who, he thought, ought to raise some livestock, and he even contributed his own labor. He was killed when he fell from the ridgepole of a barn on which he was putting a new roof.

morality," the two being considered synonymous, while the religion was becoming unbelievable. It was socially terrifying as well as personally painful to live in a world laid bare by the dissipation of pleasant illusions:

> No hope in this worn-out world, no hope beyond the tomb;
> No living and loving God, but only blind and stony Doom.

When the veil of fiction was rent, man shuddered before "Nature, red in tooth and claw." Nature had always been that and always will be, and the hands of man, even when he fashions and defends the noblest civilization, must forever be bloody hands, for this is a world in which only the strong and resolute nations survive, while the weak, especially the morally weak, who babble about brotherhood and peace, are biologically degenerate and doomed to extinction.

From this affrighting glimpse of reality, the Victorian mind recoiled and often sought refuge in frantic affirmations of impossible anodynes. Tennyson was one of the great poets of that age, but he could write such stuff as

> Put down the passions that make earth Hell!
> Down with ambition, avarice, pride,
> Jealousy, down! Cut off from the mind
> The bitter springs of anger and fear;

and so on. He could have expressed his message more concisely: Let's stop breathing! Such tirades, however, were tolerable in an age in which thoughtful men had to find, even for themselves, some socially feasible path between the brilliantly cynical hedonism of Oscar Wilde's *Picture of Dorian Gray* and the lethal pessimism that James Thomson ("Bysshe Vanolis") made sonorous in *The City of the Dreadful Night.*

One escape from reality was by drugging oneself with visions of Jesus's New Earth, slightly modernized by deleting the celestial protagonist and replacing him with a vaporous notion of social Progress that was absurdly thought to be confirmed by the actual progress of scientific knowledge and technological skill. Tennyson, whom we cite precisely because he was so great a representative of his age, should never have gone to Locksley Hall, where, in a fit of midsummer madness, he "dipt into the future, as far as human eye could see," and beheld such phantasmagoria as a time when

> the war-drum throbb'd no longer, and the battle flags were furl'd
> In the Parliament of man, the Federation of the world.

When he wrote, Tennyson probably said, Get thee behind me,

Jesus. That was probably why he didn't see who was whispering in his ear.

What is insidious in Tennyson's poem and all the tons of printed paper that dilate on the couplet I quoted, is that an accurate prevision of aërial transportation and warfare between "airy navies" lent a meretricious sheen of plausibility to a Christian fantasy that had been made only the more preposterous by superficial changes. Christianity, expelled from the door, stole back through the window, unnoticed and unsuspected.

Fantasies about magical transformations of the human species are pleasing in themselves, and a first-rate poet or rhetorician can make them allicient and even credible with literary charm. We may treat them, when reading, with "poetic suspension of doubt," and hesitate to break the illusion. When we read of Britomart in the *Faërie Queen* or of Bradamante in the *Orlando*, we are entranced by the dreamworld in which those doughty female warriors appear, and we feel mean and churlish, if we let reality intrude and destroy the romance with an observation that the hero who marries such a virago is much to be pitied. World peace is far more unnatural and fantastic than a charming female whose brawny arm can unhorse and slay valiant knights and can cope with giants, but we don't like to laugh at such alluring wisps of the imagination. And they do give us a mental escape from a reality that may daunt the most courageous—although it must be faced in the end, unless we as a people opt for the content of a male spider, who presumably enjoys his dalliance with the female before she eats him.

I have tried to suggest the multiple factors that, in the Victorian Era, made it possible for men who thought they had escaped from Christianity to be only the more enthralled by the *worst* aspects of it. They were trapped by what I have called the law of cultural residue. The Oriental religion, as revised and partly acclimated by our racial psyche, had induced certain pleasing, though ultimately enervating, dreams of a felicity impossible in this world and prudently promised only in an invisible world, above the clouds or beyond the moon, in which all of the laws of nature would be repealed and all good ghosts would be equal and happy. That world, however, was the responsibility of the omnipotent three-in-one tyrant who managed everything, and the important thing for men, during their brief sojourn in this sublunar world, was to make sure they were obeying a duly authorized holy man who knew the magic rites that gave ghosts admittance to his transmundane and transfinite realm.

When the supernatural authority for dulcet dreams of future felicity evaporated, many human beings clung only the more

desperately to their dreams and wanted to realize them in the only world they would ever know. Jesus went off stage, changed his nightgown for a dinner jacket, and came back as Progress. The new biological science was travestied by an uncommonly foolish equivocation, "some call it Evolution and some call it God." And Progress, appearing in his new togs as the Saviour sent by Science, marketed the old apocalyptic hokum about a Heaven on Earth, laying on his True Believers the urgent duty to create that One World at once, according to the plans of a divine architect who, unfortunately, wasn't there anymore. And every shyster and con man, every misfit filled with organic resentment of his betters, grasped the opportunity to prey upon residual superstition and excite in impressionable minds a feeling of guilt because they had not done what men cannot do.

The Victorians, remember, thought themselves rich and secure in the power their fathers had won for them with blood. They could enjoy their civilization rather than defend and augment it; they could afford to indulge themselves in sprees of idealism. And it is only fair to add that not even in their worst nightmares could they have foreseen the consequences of their sentimental debauchery: their wealth and power lost and their once sceptered isle overrun with anthropoid vermin that swarmed out of the ruins of their empire. Had the Victorians foreseen the England of today, they would have had the prudence and manhood to make that catastrophe impossible, even at the cost of a vigorous reaffirmation of the qualities that had made them great—and of a social surgery that would have been an inspiring precedent for all of our race or, at least, the viable parts of it. As it was, in the cozy relaxation of their ephemeral prosperity and the bewilderment of a cultural residue, they permitted themselves to be manipulated and led to disaster by the artful intrigues of the simple-minded crackpots of Milner's conspiracy.

There were other factors, of course, but Quigley's posthumous book makes it clear, I think, that the crucial and decisive factor was the willingness of the British, bemused by our race's long addiction to Christianity, to tolerate the open and clandestine activities of the Milner Group. They should have known better, but they did not. The English were like persons who give boxes of matches to unruly moppets and tell them to go play in the attic. They should not have been surprised by the consequences. The Jews were not.

At all events, there has, I hope, been some profit for us in a somewhat detailed review of the operations of the collective calamity that Rhodes founded—with the best of intentions. And the most frightening thing of all may be the apparent certainty

that the direly destructive pack of highly educated dunderheads also meant well. Their minds secluded from reality by a shimmering curtain of abstract ideas and travailled by residual superstition, they never suspected they were only sheepdogs in the service of malevolent herdsmen. They believed themselves to be, and indeed by birth and education they largely were, the élite of an élitè.

It will be a long time before I can hear the word 'élite' without a shudder.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 6

Senator Wm. Proxmire has been trying to pass the Genocide Treaty for a long time (it's a treasonous treaty), and I'd like to have the paper on this treaty to send to various people to inform them that this is a bad treaty (against our national interest). One of our South Dakota senators is pro-Israel. I'd like to see if I can get him to realize the truth about present Israel and Zionism. Henry Klein's booklet about Zionism (I got from you) is very good to educate people. . . .

Mr. Dietz, the farmers here have a cost-price squeeze, too. They don't get the cost of production out of most grain. Many farmers in the Mid-West have lost their farms. Many are deeply in debt. I do know the Zionist conspirators (One-Worlders) want to destroy the family farms and small businesses (one reason for high interest rates is to wreck our economy, including the housing industry). They want to destroy our Aryan race by mongrelization (reason for forced busing, open housing and sex education in schools).

During World War II I believed the lies I read about Adolf Hitler. Today, after reading the truth from patriotic books and magazines, I believe that Adolf Hitler was a good man who was trying to save both his Nation (from Zionist usury and oppression), and our Aryan race from destruction. I had some very fine German uncles and I think a lot of all the good German Lutheran people I know in this area. They are intelligent, honest, ambitious, and hard-working good citizens. I believe that both Churchill and F.D.R. were controlled by Zionists who issued the orders to bomb German residential cities like Dresden and many others. The Zionist slogan is "Divide and Conquer." They want Gentiles and Christians to fight Gentiles and Christians to kill off as many as possible.

Our U.S. pilots made a big mistake to bomb and shell their bloodbrothers (the German people)—the Soviets were the real enemies. F.D.R. lied to us U.S. citizens (he was controlled by Wall Street Zionist bankers). I didn't know anything about politics till the Panama Canal treaties. Friends sent me patriotic magazines to inform me. I ignorantly voted for F.D.R. four times (I didn't know any better).

I found out about the Khazars who adopted Judaism in 740 A.D. They are 90% of today's Jews. They have no claim to Palestine. They control the dishonest Federal Reserve money system which should be repealed. They control our foreign and domestic policies.

I have the deepest concern about our nation's future. It is Zionist policy to flood our nation with colored aliens, they are determined to destroy our Aryan Western Civilization. . . Khazar Zionists started Communism. They have killed up to 200 million Gentiles since 1913, in a drive for world rule.

Thanks for the good literature,
Mrs. L.B., South Dakota

* * * * *

Dear Friends: 1 November 1982

I have never seen such a good selection of informative non-kosher reading material in my life! Keep up the good work. The Nueremberg War Crimes book was excellent and infuriating. I stayed up nearly all night finishing it. Please send me the books on the enclosed order form.

Thanks,
J.W., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 October 1982

The current issue of SPOTLIGHT contains a nasty reference to you in the course of a long diatribe against Viguerie. Carto says (11/1/, p. 5, col. 3) you are calling yourself a "populist," but he's the real one! I guess the cover of the September issue [of the LIBERTY BELL] got him started.

Carto is having his troubles. The circulation of *Spotlight* reached a peak of 310,000 about two years ago. With a fairly good magnifying glass you can read the statement of present circulation in the issue for 10/18, p. 11, col. 4, which you may be sure, is padded as much as he dares. The current circulation is given as 206,008, of which only 181,569 is by subscription. What is more, the average for the preceding part of this year was 247,994, so you can see he has lost more than a third of what he had at his peak.

Best regards,
W.M., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 27 October 1982

Thank you for the pamphlets and magazines you sent in addition to the books I ordered. I was particularly intrigued by "China, the Jews and World War III."

. . . I am also outraged at the scurrilous and despicable Bircher-type attack on you in the latest issue of the SPOTLIGHT. The SPOTLIGHT has no grounds for attacking anyone, since they don't even have the guts to attack the enemies of our race BY NAME as you and many others have done. I am now serving a 6-year prison sentence ONLY because of my public criticisms of the Jews, and many others have suffered and sacrificed for the struggle. . .

Best wishes,
Michael L. Hansen, No. 43850
Box 911, Sioux Falls, S.D., 57117

* * * * *

Dear George: 2 November 1982

You should sue SPOTLIGHT for defamation of character for their smear of you on p. 5 of the Nov. 1, 1982 issue. I wrote them a blistering letter which they would never have the guts to print.

This is the letter I wrote to SPOTLIGHT:

I've watched SPOTLIGHT toot its own horn in issue after issue, but now it has arrogated to itself the word 'populist.'

As you define 'Populism,' George Dietz fulfills every category. In the same issue, (Vol. VIII, No. 44) you carried two ads by the Sword of Truth

Book Club, and in a previous issue you had an article by Ralph Forbes. They are both Nazis. The difference is that Dietz is not into the Christianity racket, and he doesn't worship the Jews's god, Yahweh.

Thomas Jefferson may be your patron saint, but he gave no accolades to Christianity. What is Martin Larson doing, anyway, pirating the works of Jefferson?

You divide the enemy into good Jews and bad Jews, but they are both guided by the Talmud. What hypocrites you are!

The Middle East scares you, doesn't it? If the U.S.S.R. bombs Israel, World War III will follow, and the two captive empires, Russia and America, will disappear in a planned nuclear holocaust.

You idolize the Constitution and the republic it stands for, but the United States is finished. In a democracy, garbage rises to the top. Eventually, the whole river stinks like the garbage flowing on top. Who would want to live in such a place?

You haven't a jackrabbit's chance of replacing the government in Washington, D.C. with a populist restoration of our rights. The entire Right Wing is incapable of seeing reality. You are all dinosaurs sinking into the tarpits.

J.H., Denver, CO

* * * * *

The following is another letter which was written to the SPOTLIGHT in reply to the smear we reprint below:

Sir: Ref. Editorial of 1. Nov. 1982, p.5

Any honest individual, whether 'sleazy' or living in the backwoods of W.Va., or both, is an important asset for the revival of the brand of populism which you try to further—and which we all need! I therefor object vehemently to the childish character assassination you launched against that very same and specified person without offering the trace of an explanation. Such loss of political foresight surely requires a penalty and I shall impose on you a fine of US$22.00 (one year's subscription of the "Spotlight"), payable over the coming twelve months.

Sincerely,
R.G., Maryland

* * * * *

The following is reprinted from THE SPOTLIGHT, 1 November 1982, p. 5:

". . . . . We hoped and believed that our revival of the true populist message would spark the interest of millions of brainwashed Americans of all hues of political coloration and add a new and vital element to political discourse.

What we overlooked, however, is that the name would be seized upon by a grubby group of "ideologues with closed minds and those whose interest is purely mercenary" even before it has had an honest chance for consideration.

Unfortunately, that is what is in danger of happening and you should know about it.

A sleazy character from Reedy, West Virginia, who struts around as a tinhorn "nazi" when he is not busy pirating books has started calling himself a "populist"!

Of course, no one takes this nut seriously and he can be treated with the contempt he deserves. The real problem is in the person of one of the slickest promoters in the political business, Mr. Richard A. Vigueri. . . . ."

We do not recall having met the writer of this SPOTLIGHT editorial, Willis Carto, whom some people we know address as "Wiley Willie", but once during a Liberty Lobby convention in Washington, D.C., on July 4, 1976 Nor do we recall having strutted around in full-dress nazi regalia as a "tinhorn 'nazi' " on that occasion. We do rule out the possibility that "Wiley Willie" might have received his information by turning into a "Peeping Tom" and peeking through the key hole of our office door, even though, we must admit, there are very few things "Wiley Willie" would NOT do to further HIS "slick promotions." Also, we know for a fact that he could not have received this "sleazy character from Reedy, W.V. who struts around as a tinhorn 'nazi' "-information from those two friends of his of the F.B.I. whom he asked to pay us a visit two or three years ago, since 'yours truly' normally dresses in regular business attire.

As for "one of the slickest promoters in the political business, Mr. Richard A. Vigueri", we do believe that, while "Wiley Willie" successfully milked the "Right Wing" through different fronts for years, Mr. Vigueri did succeed in topping Carto's efforts and success. Hence the running battle between these two promoters. But, since we do not intend to turn this reply into a "get-even" scheme, we shall keep the information we have on Mr. Carto in our confidential files—for the time being. —Editor.

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 8 November 1982

Enclosed you will find $10. as a monthly donation to aid in the work of THE LIBERTY BELL and other publications.

Also, enclosed you will find the latest bilge from the Carto Organization. I am quite sure you and Dr. Oliver are quite capable of defending yourself as to the accusations contained therein. Too bad these people can't attack the enemy as well as they do those who are working for the same cause, in the same vineyard, so to speak. Just thought I would send you a copy of this article if you haven't seen it.

For Race and Nation!
J.H., Mississippi

* * * * *

Dear Sirs: 8 November 1982

Enclosed you will find a money order for the purchase of a copy of THE TALMUD. Living in New York City, I'm certain that it will be an immensely useful tool to aid me in my understanding and dealing with the Hebraic parasites that I encounter on a daily basis.

Considering the recent elections (if one could label them as such), it becomes increasingly clear that many white Americans' (those that voted)

priorities are dictated by the mass media and those who control it, and that it will require not only the loss of a job but the loss of family members and personal property to barbarian minorities before people begin to arrive at a realistic assessment of what this nations problems really are. Alas, the American mind seems to be forever obsessed with life on a materialistic level, which explains why the Jews have been able to so thoroughly dominate the land. Their behavior is emulated by those whose ancestors deplored it. It seems more and more likely to me that the only way current trends can be changed is through a violent revolution, not through the political process as it stands.

Sincerely,
S.R., New York City

* * * * *

Sir, 8 November 1982

Hi, my name is James Underwood, I am 25 years old. I have been in prison for 8 years now here at Angola, the maximum security prison in Louisiana. I came here when I was 17 years old and I've seen enough to make any white man sad, and very angry. I've heard of your work and want to keep up on progress. I am very interested in becoming more aware and what course is left to the white man.

My hate of blacks has grown since I've been in prison and the only way I know to deal with them is violence; it seems they understand this very well. There seems to be little reading material inside the prison. There are a few whites who feel as I do and basically we stick together.

I am in a 6 x 9' cell at the max. security camp because I escaped, it was my third attempt. Do you think you could help me by sending some reading material because I have time to study. I want to become active here, and when I get out. Do you have a correspondence list I could be put on? I would like to write to anyone out there who is interested in sharing ideas. It sure would be nice to hear from some solid people from the free world.

Thank you for your time and effort!

James Underwood, P.M.B. 80855
Camp-J-cuda-2-L-4 Angola, LA 70712

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS
by Gertrude M. Coogan
Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid Millions to Conceal! — $5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED
by Gertrude M. Coogan
How To Win Back Your America! — $3.50

Order your copies from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

At a Cost of Only Seven Lives

George Pittam, CDR., USN, Ret.

Was it mere coincidence that the Tylenol murders occurred at the exact peak of public indignation over Israeli atrocities? Hard as our government and the controlled press tried to play down the wanton slaughter by marauding Israelis, the lid would not stay on. Even though news releases from the Lebanon front were all censored by the Israeli government, before Americans were allowed to hear it, there were too many leaks from other sources and too many escapees from ravaged Lebanon. Rampaging Israelis, drunk with power of unlimited and free U.S. support in money, propaganda and vastly superior weaponry, were reveling in a frenzied orgy of genocide. To portray their invincibility, to terrorize their opponents and to gratify their inhuman lusts, they could not resist releasing lurid photos of the writhing, mutilated bodies of their victims.

Coming on the heels of America's double-cross of our Latin neighbors in Argentina, it was just too much, too soon for even boob-tube benumbed Americans. Our government and syndicated press were finally forced to take notice. To maintain a semblance of credibility, the Jew-controlled news networks, ham-actor Reagan, and even the Jewish Press, found it necessary to criticize. Secretary Haig was blamed and sacrificed, replaced by Schultz, another Israeli consort. There was mild censure of even Begin. But that was not enough. Uncontrolled publications, such as *The Liberty Bell, Spotlight,* and *Nitty Gritty,* exposed Begin's lifelong career of inhuman atrocities as well as routine Israeli brutality. Along among the world's representatives, U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations, the cronish Jeanne Kirkpatrick, grovels before the Israeli ambassador in support of their every fiendish foray. What the world has long known, Americans were now learning—America's and Israel's rulers are one and the same, and cracks were appearing in the well-constructed shroud of secrecy surrounding Communist complicity, despite the facade of opposition.

Something had to be done—and quickly! On stage, the Tylenol murders. And it worked! At the trivial cost of seven human lives, attention was effectively diverted. For days, not a word concerning Lebanon on the idiot screen. Now, it's casual page nine gossip and the public has not noticed that the "Christian" Phalangists, who now rule Lebanon, were invented, supplied and controlled by Israel. Most are unconcerned that our marines are stationed there to insure that Israel will continue to dominate and eventually annex that tortured nation while docile American tax-payers, who financed the destruction, now finance the rebuilding.

Now, the "Reverend" Falwell and his repulsive ilk can slither back out

of their sumptuous retreats and resume their exhortations for the anti-Christs. Dupes who, so far, have swallowed the ridiculous myth of Jews being the Chosen of God, equate these Russian Bolshevik Khazars with Judeans and accept them as sole representatives of all of the ancient tribes of Israel, can now close their ears to the screams of their thousands of victims and turn their undivided attention to Tylenol and the World Series—until it's our turn. □

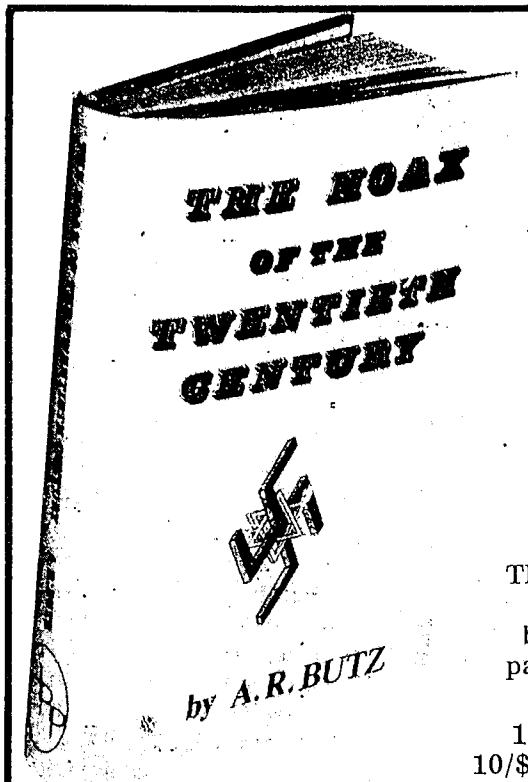

PLEASE
help us expose
THE BIGGEST
JEWISH LIE!

PLEASE
help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order copies of
THE HOAX OF THE
20th CENTURY
by Prof. A.R. Butz
paperback, 315 pages
at these prices:
1/$6.00—3/$15.00
10/$45.00—100/$400.00

The "Holocaust"—fact or fiction?

WERE SIX MILLION JEWS REALLY GASSED—OR HAS A COLOSSAL HOAX BEEN PERPETRATED ON THE WORLD?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.....$ 6.00
Order from: please add $1. for postage and handling!
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

continued from page 4

corrected no healthy, constructive philosophy can be built.

4. Christianity is obviously **a Jewish concoction.** It is a fact of history that the Jews worshipped their Books of Moses long before Christianity ever appeared on the scene and before Christianity was sold to the unsuspecting Romans. It is a fact anybody can check for themselves that the Old Testament (which comprises three-quarters of the Christian bible) is all about Jews, Jews, Jews. Regarding the New Testament, nobody really knows who wrote Matthew, Mark, Luke or John, or who these characters were, but it is common agreement among both Christians and Jews that Saul of Tarsus, who became the St. Paul of the Christian movement, was a renegade Jew. He wrote almost half of the New Testament, the basis of the Christian creed. It is therefore a fair conclusion that **Christianity as espoused by St. Paul** (Saul of Tarsus) **is in essence Jewish.**

5. Christ, the proclaimed hero and founder of Christianity is repeatedly represented as Jewish. His parents, Joseph and Mary, are represented as Jewish, with the ancestry of Joseph being traced back to "the seed of David." In Luke 2:21 it tells of Christ being circumcised on the eighth day, as was the custom of the Jews.

6. **There is no contemporary historical evidence that Christ ever existed, the above Christian claims notwithstanding.** It is my conclusion that no such figure ever existed but was reconstructed from myths, allegories and fantasies arising out of earlier religions, especially the Essenes, whose connection with Christianity I have already chronicled in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION in the chapter "Christ's Existence not substantiated by Historical Evidence." To me this further indicates strongly that the whole swindle is based on a lie. To those who would prove otherwise, I repeat, the burden of proof is on the party claiming. As an interesting side note, the "crucified saviour" story had been used in seventeen other religions before the Christians picked it up and replayed it for their con-games.

7. Since Christianity is overwhelmingly of Jewish origin, its teachings per se are alien to the heroic spirit of the White Race. As the Jew Marcus Eli Ravage has noted so succinctly—it has stuck in our craw—"an alien faith which you cannot swallow or digest, which is at crosspurposes with your native spirit, which keeps you everlastingly ill-at-ease, and which you lack the spirit to either reject or accept in full." Exactly. But we CREATORS now do have the spirit to reject it in total, and relegate it to the scrap heap of history.

8. We indict Christianity as **causing the collapse of the great Roman civilization,** first, by aiding the mongrelization of the Romans, and secondly, indoctrinating the mongrelized slave population with a servile, irresponsible philosophy of escapism, self-pity, and self-destruction.

9. We indict Christianity of making the White Race guilt-ridden when they should be supremely proud of their illustrious accomplishments.

10. We indict Christianity for **shackling the mind and the intellect of the White Man for at least 1300 years,** of being the prime cause of the Dark Ages and setting back civilization and progress during its entire span, including the present 20th century.

11. We indict Christianity in the present day of swindling the White Race of at least 20 billion dollars a year in its churches alone to keep perpetuating this gigantic "spooks in the sky" superstition.

12. We indict Christianity of inflicting untold mental anguish on not only millions but billions of victims by spreading its horrible concept of a fiery hell and eternal torture.

13. We indict Christianity of laying the philosophical groundwork for communism. The similarity of the two Jewish philosophies is chronicled in more detail in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION in the chapter on "Christianity and Communism: Jewish Twins."

14. We indict Christianity of softening up the White Race for accepting the idea of race-mixing. By such suicidal teachings as "we are all equal in the eyes of the Lord," and "we are all God's children," the entering wedge was hammered into the body of the White Race to accept the inferior niggers and mud races as their equal.

15. We indict Christianity for its teaching that the Jews are "God's Chosen" people, for being the cause of the White Race tolerating and venerating the Jews in their heinous program of mongrelizing, enslaving and destroying us.

16. We indict Christianity and its teachings of "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor" of being a basic cause for the White Race tolerating the outrage of being robbed, fleeced and plundered, by such give-away programs as foreign aid, and a passel of "relief" programs, foreign and domestic.

17. We indict Christianity as being the most **dishonest and hypocritical** of all religions. It bills itself as a religion of love and compassion when in actuality it **has repeatedly used the most brutal means of both mental and physical torture** against its opponents, probably more viciously so than any movement in history. For further details about the brutality of Christianity see the chapter on "Thumbscrew and Rack" in this book.

18. We indict Christianity as being the **cause of numerous fraticidal wars between segments of the White Race** and the decimation and slaying of millions of our White Racial Comrades. To name only one out of hundreds, the **Thirty Years' War (1618-48)** which decimated millions of the finest of our White Racial Brothers in the heart of Europe and set Germany back 300 years.

19. We indict Christianity of **conducting any number of mass murders,** usually with the approval of, or at the specific direction of, the highest authorities. One such bloodthirsty example was the **St. Bartholomew Massacre,** which began in Paris on St. Bartholomew's Day, August 24, 1572. Over 50,000 Huguenots (French Protestants) were murdered, to the delight of royalty in Madrid and the Pope in Rome.

20. We indict Christianity of flying in the face of Nature, being contrary to the sacred laws of Nature and being anti-Nature in the very essence of its distorted supernatural teachings.

21. Lastly, we indict Christianity of **confusing and undermining the White Man's survival instincts** and having for all these centuries stood there **as an impervious roadblock to formulating a racial religion** for our own survival, expansion and advancement.

* * * * *

The great German philosopher, Friedrick Nietzsche (1844-1900) strongly denounces Christianity as the worst of all evils. In his final work "THE ANTICHRIST" he roundly condemns Christianity for destroying everything that is best in this world. In his conclusion he observes among other remarks, the following:

"I condemn Christianity;.....It is to me the greatest of all imaginable corruptions; it seeks to work the ultimate corruption, the worst possible corruption. The Christian Church has left nothing untouched by its depravity; it has turned every value into worthlessness, and every truth into a lie, and every integrity into baseness of soul.....it lives by distress; it creates distress to make itself immortal.....

"I call Christianity the one great curse, the one great intrinsic depravity, the one great instinct for revenge.....I call it the one immortal blemish upon the human race....."

The Creed and Program of the Church of the Creator are spelled out in three basic books: *Nature's Eternal Religion* (512 pp., $8.00. *The White Man's Bible* (451 pp., $8.00; *Salubrious Living* (244 pp., $5.50). SPECIAL OFFER: All three books $15. plus $1.50 for postage and handling. Send your orders to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.V. 25270

Additional copies of this 8-page pamphlet: 8/$1.50; 25/$4.00; 100/$14.00; 500/$60. available from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA.

BOOKS BY BEN KLASSEN-THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR

Nature's Eternal Religion ..... $ 8.00
The White Man's Bible ..... $ 8.00
Salubrious Living ..... $ 5.50

Survival of the White Race LP Record ..... $ 5.00

Reprints from The White Man's Bible:

Order No. 10058: Questions and Answers about Creativity: 4 for $1.50 — 10 for $3.50 — 100 for $30.00 — 500 for $120.00

Order No. 10059: Superstition and Gullibility: Achilles Heel of the White Race; Gullibility Rating Quiz: 5 for $1.50 — 100 for $20.00 — 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10062: A few obvious questions we would like Christians to explain with some sensible answers; Why we indict Christianity so strongly: 8 for $1.50 — 25 for $4.00 — 100 for $14.00 — 500 for $60.00.

Order No. 10069: Observations about the Devil and Hell; Thumbscrew and Rack; The Spooks-in-the-Sky swindle: 5 for $1.50 — 100 for $20.00 — 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10072: Russia, Israel and the United States: 5 for $1.50 — 100 for $20.00 — 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10073: World Jewry declared War on Germany long before Germany took Action against Jews; The 6 Million Lie: 5 for $1.50 — 100 for $20.00 — 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10075: The Melting Pot: The ugly American Dream; Civilization without a Racial Religion: A Self-destructive process for the White Race; The Glory and the Catastrophe that was Rome: A Lesson for all time: 3 for $1.50 — 10 for $4.00 — 100 for $36.00 — 500 for $150.00.

Order No. 10081: We shall be masters of our own Manifest Destiny—Winning of the West: Prototype for winning of the world; The War with Mexico 1846-48: An unfinished War: Single Copy $1.25 — 10 for $10.00 — 100 for $80.00 — 500 for $250.00.

For Postage and Handling, please include:
$1. for orders under $10.—10% for orders over $10. USA—
15% foreign countries. W.Va. residents must include 5% for Sales Tax.

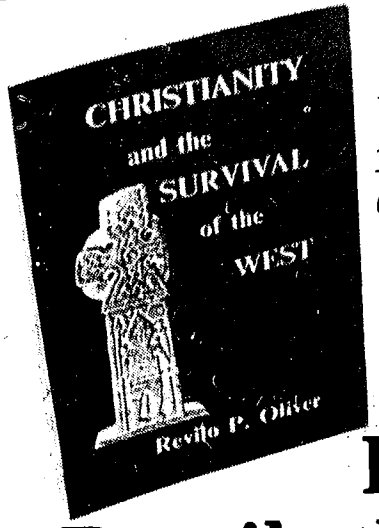

Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — $4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY
$1.75

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL 10 = NO 4 ISSN 0145-7667 DECEMBER 1982

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by man, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Real Jesus

by
The Reverend Ronald S. Hand

As a critic and contributor to the *Liberty Bell,* for which I have written several small articles, I feel qualified to comment on the recent articles by Dr. Oliver. I have advanced training in the field of Christian origins and have studied textual criticism, as well as other pertinent areas of Biblical scholarship. My training qualified me to become a minister of the United Methodist Church, but, ironically, this same training has made it impossible for me to continue in my former profession.

My studies in the seminary even included certain balanced praise and criticism of Adolf Hitler, but while I was a student I was strongly opposed to National Socialism. I was even so pro-Israel that I passed around a petition among my classmates and professors recommending that the U.S. government supply Israel with our most advanced weapons systems. This was due in part to my early belief in the doctrine of British Israel, which I later abandoned. In all fairness to my Methodist training and to the Methodist Theological School in Delaware, Ohio, at which I studied, I must say that it was there that I unlearned my British Israelism and other prejudices and intellectual quirks.

Like George Lincoln Rockwell, I found liberals to be more open-minded than conservatives, and at present I find more support of National Socialism among liberals than among conservatives. Yet the irony of it all is that in the media it is the "far right" conservative fundamentalists of the Moral Majority type (a la Jerry Falwell) who are branded as "Nazis" *(sic).*

In the Theological Seminary, my petition for the supply of weapons to Israel was not signed by any of the liberal members of the faculty. Only the conservatives and fundamentalists signed it. I probably obtained 50 to 55 signatures in all (including students). The petition was copied, and each signatory mailed his copy to his Senator in Washington. I long ago repented of that action. And I subsequently channeled all of my energies to opposing Jewish power in every area and in whatever masks it disguises itself. This at last even made it necessary for me to leave the United Methodist Church. I spare you the details.

I have said all this in order to make my position clear. For Dr. Oliver, whose writings fascinate me, and whose brilliance and diction are unsurpassed among intellectuals, has thrust too far in one direction. To be specific, I refer to his claim that Jesus Christ never existed as a man, and that the myths about Jesus Christ were all invented out of thin air by avaricious, self-seeking Jewish frauds. At first, his claim that Jesus never existed seems innocent enough and well within the boundaries of National Socialism. But I challenge that claim.

My informed opinion is that Jesus was a Zionist leader who organized a revolt in Galilee which was too ambitious to be successful. He wanted to

end the Roman occupation of Palestine and to exalt himself as the new king of Israel, who would overthrow the Establishment and reëstablish a Jewish government of Palestine. He was a Menachem Begin who failed. His failure, however, was only political and military. He did make converts, and soon Pharisees like Saul of Tarsus infiltrated "The Way"—the early term by which the followers of Jesus designated their nascent church, *ha derek* in Hebrew—and subverted it.

St. Paul's design was to turn the energies of Jesus's followers in other directions and to ideas which the real Jesus would never have endorsed. St. Paul made Jesus a pacifist, an other-worldly emperor whose kingdom was in a fairyland and in the distant future. With the growth of the Christian community, many Jews were shocked at the credulity of the believers and denounced Christianity as a sham. Some, like Trypho the Jew, who is prominently mentioned by Irenaeus in his *Adversus Haereses,* were denounced by the early Christians who are now regarded as the Fathers of the Church. It is highly probable, however, that these Rabbis' criticisms of Christianity were correct. It is most regrettable that Trypho's arguments were not reported by Irenaeus, so that we now have no way of debating the issue. But we may assume that Trypho exposed some of the facts about the origins of Christianity which were an embarrassment to the third and fourth generation leaders of the Church. Irenaeus substituted dogmatic assertion for a report of Trypho's arguments and he thus evaded an open discussion of the facts. Trypho is silenced in all but his denial of the divinity of Jesus, which is summarily called wicked. Irenaeus hides whatever evidence Trypho adduced. And so it has always been. The Church cannot stand the light of adverse facts which undermine its premises. It needs the darkness of blind faith.

Today, however, most modern Biblical scholars take views similar to those of Trypho. They have stripped away early Christian myths, which leave one guessing what the real historical Jesus was like. Rudolf Bultmann, the eminent Lutheran scholar from Germany, has led the way in showing that it is impossible to recover facts and details about the historical Jesus from the myths and propaganda of the New Testament. Others, like Oscar Cullman and Martin Dibelius, argue that only fragments of the New Testament allude to any historical facts about Jesus. Those of the school of Willy Marxen claim that the gospels reflect, not the biography of the historical Jesus, but rather the Church's mystical understanding of Jesus as he was known through legend and cryptic Jewish ideas and traditions that captured the imagination of the earliest Christians, thirty years after the crucifixion. In effect, Marxen's analysis would point to the beliefs of the Church in 67 A.D. rather than the Jesus of 30 A.D.

The foregoing is only a sampling of the trends in modern Biblical scholarship. I have said nothing about the common belief among Christian scholars that Moses never existed. That comes from study of an unrelated area, although paralells may be drawn. But I find that no New Testament scholar doubts that Jesus was a historical person. This means that Dr. Oliver is treading a path of his own, and I am not yet willing to accept it as plausible. To be sure, the professors in seminaries have a vested interest in trying to rescue Jesus from oblivion: their scholarly prestige and their salaries obviously depend upon perpetuating Christianity.

Unfortunately, the modern day Christian Seminary has failed in its

work of de-mythologizing the Bible. For it has located the axis of myth versus reality, and has brought its big guns (redaction and form criticism) to bear on the pseudo-biographies of Jesus, the gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke, John. But is has failed to follow that demolition of myth by elucidating the origins of Christian ethos and ethics.

Nietzsche first dared to invade the dark sanctuary of Christian mysticism which corrodes and eats away at human being's ego, self-reliance, sense of racial identity, and even his very being. Nietzsche exposed the Jews' plot to enslave the races of the world in the name of a myth-man. But despite that exposure, the modern Church survives and flourishes.

The Jew-groomed Jesus of the gospels is not a true Jew at all, but neither is he a Gentile. He is, in fact, a conscience-ghost, a poltergeist of the Holy. That is why the modern Church, having an unbelieving clergy, remains an institution based upon a foundation of egalitarianism and feminism, an ethic invented by the Jews to control the behavior of non-Jews. In short, Nietzsche's invasion of the dark sanctuary was all but futile. The remaining enclaves of anti-Christian philosophy are not defeated, but they have a weapon which they are reluctant to use. That weapon is to view Jesus of Nazareth in the way the Jews see him. There is a good reason for doing this. Since Christianity is a religion founded by Jews, the Jews know more about Christian origins than anybody else.

The Jewish tradition makes it clear that Jesus was an historical figure, a messiah who failed. He was a social-justice prophet from Galilee who attacked the corrupt establishment of the Sanhedrin in Judea. His vehement opposition to the Jewish hierarchy won him a place in the heart of poor Jews, who later enthroned him in their minds when he was defeated politically and crucified. There was no resurrection, no Trinity, no virgin birth, no real miracles. But, he was a messiah according to Hebrew definitions. And his messianic claims opened a loophole in esoteric scribal interpretations. Certain members of the Sanhedrin harnessed the early political messianism of Jesus to a new and different star. St. Paul was the agent of change for the remnant of believers who searched the earliest gospels to find signs of the times and clues to the future. He converted the revolutionary hopes of the Jewish proletariat into a religion that would soften up non-Jews and make them vulnerable.

Having thus obtained control of Christian minds, the Jews have always been reluctant to surrender that control. Whenever Christianity is foundering and failing, certain Jews enter the theatre and stage a campaign to revivify and invigorate Christianity. In the early part of this century, for example, such a Jew was Hyman J. Appleman. He was a Christian evangelist who trumped up the Apocalypse and Jewish sections of the Bible and made them acceptable to gentile ears. Although he is not a bright star in the pantheon of *Führerpersonen,* he was connected to big bucks and could name his gentile collaborators who qualified for revival shekels, and seminary underwriting. There are literally scores of such Jews who control the Church by controlling its revenues and governmental privileges.

On a deeper level, the Jew works insidiously to introduce his gentile élite to deeper depths of Judeo-Christianity. In the seventeenth century it was Manasseh ben Israel, who financed Cromwell and was the real founder of what became the Bank of England. He and his agents twisted

Christianity in England into the more Judaized form that gave rise to the doctrines of British Israel, which flatter the Jews' chosen Anglo-Saxon dupes. In the early nineteenth century Joseph Smith propagated the Mormon cult, which claimed the Jews had discovered and colonized the Western Hemisphere. And in the twentieth, the British-Israel doctrine spread to many churches. This doctrine claims that Anglo-Saxons, Celts, and the Aryans are the tribes of Northern Israel who wandered into northwestern Europe in the 6th and 9th centuries B.C. When these Aryans recognize their ancestry, they supposedly accept the Abrahamic blessing and the Covenant and become Jews again. The inncentive for people to accept this theory is a materialistic one, an assurance of a share in world dominion, which amounts to little less than bribery. And the fact that more have not succumbed to this temptation is evidence of Aryan's moral superiority.

A book which has just been published is a new effort, no less strenuous than the earlier ones, to generate similar fabulous exotic hopes in Christians. It is *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, by Michael Baigent, Richard Leight, and Henry Lincoln, published in London and New York (Delacorte Press), 1982. It is a volume of 460 pages, packed with French history, and teeming with revelations about secret societies in Europe during and after the Middle Ages. In essence, it is a disclosure of a secret Jewish society which remained underground for centuries. This society was bound by blood ties with the Merovingian royal house of France whose royal bloodline merged with that of the offspring of Jesus of Nazareth, his children by his consort, Mary Magdalen.*

The book claims to trace the origin and activity of a modern, occult, and secret French-Jewish organization called the Prieuré de Sion. Sion is the French equivalent of the English Zion, and represents the Hebrew name (ṢYWN, now pronounced *tsiyōn*) for the citadel of Jerusalem that, according to the Bible, was captured by the Jews under David when they conquered the native inhabitants. (It thus became the symbol for the Jewish conquest of Palestine, whence modern Zionism.) The Prieuré de Sion also has a connection with the village of Sion in eastern France, to which French Catholics still make pilgrimages to worship at the shrine of the Virgin of Lorraine.

According to this book, the Prieuré de Sion was founded in 1099 by Godfrey of Bouillon, who was Duke of Lorraine and became King of Jerusalem after he and his Crusaders took that city from the Saracens. It appears to have been an élite and governing nucleus within the Knights Templar, and when that international military organization was suppressed in Europe, the Prieuré undertook to carry on its work clandestinely. It is a highly select organization with a membership limited to a few thousand élite Jews and their gentile collaborators.

The Grand Master of the Prieuré must always be a lineal descendant of the Merovingian kings who united the bloodlines of Clovis (who became the first Christian king of France) and of Jesus, transmitted through his children by Mary Magdalen. *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* supplies from a secret document a list of the executive heads of the Prieuré from 1188 to 1918. They bore the official title *Nautonnier* ("ship-master"). It may be assumed

*[Our London correspondent informs us that there have recently appeared in England several Jews who claim to be lineal descendants of Jesus. —Editor]

that the ones who claimed Merovingian ancestry were also Grand Masters, while the others acted as representatives of the hereditary heir.

The roll of *Nautonniers* includes such varied personalities as Nicolas Flamel (who published the esoteric *Sacred Book of Abraham the Jew)*, Leonardo da Vinci, Robert Boyle, Isaac Newton, Victor Hugo, and Claude Debussy The last on the list is the well-known French writer, Jean Cocteau, who died in 1963. The authors have been unable to determine the identity of his successor, but think he may be a gentleman named Pierre Plantard de Saint-Croix.

The authors found strong circumstantial evidence that the secret membership of the Prieuré in recent times included a number of men who have held positions of power and authority, notably General Charles de Gaulle and Pope John XXIII.

The authors of *Holy Blood, Holy Grail.*

Left to right: Richard Leigh, Henry Lincoln, Michael Baigent

During its long history, the Prieuré de Sion spawned many subordinate secret societies, including the Rosicrucians, the Hiéron du Val d'Or ("Shrine of the Vale of Gold"), the Ordo Templi Orientis, the Order of the Golden Dawn, and *some* of the Free Masonic Lodges. The Bavarian Illuminati, headed by Weishaupt, must also have been a subsidiary of the Prieuré.

The primary function of all the secret societies spawned by the Prieuré is to inculcate obedience to hidden leaders, to propagate esoteric teachings about Jesus, and to induce an aversion to the Roman Catholic Church (which is accused of having betrayed the Merovingians). The highest degrees attainable in these organizations permit the initiate to learn who his invisible masters are, and to accept the political and economic opportunities which they open to him, including strategic positions in government and finance. All of the intrigues and machinations thus set on foot are designed to contribute, in one way or another, to ultimate

restoration of the throne of France to the Merovingian-Jewish dynasty, the heirs of Clovis and Jesus. One can only guess whether that is a step toward some more ambitious and secret goal.

The career of the historical Jesus, as reconstructed from the teaching of the Prieuré by the authors of this book, was essentially the following:

Jesus, claiming to be the heir of David and legitimate King of the Jews, organized in Galilee an insurrection against Rome. The Jewish establishment in Jerusalem had accepted Roman rule, so Jesus' revolutionary movement was opposed in most of Judea.

Jesus and Mary Magdalen were married in the town of Cana in Galilee. They had several sons, one of whom is significantly called Jesus Barabas in the gospel of Matthew.

Jesus infiltrated the Sanhedrin through his intermediaries, Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea. To justify his messianic pretentions, he contrived, with the aid of Pilate, Nicodemus, and Joseph of Arimathea, and the coöperation of Mary, John, and Caiaphas, an elaborate hoax, enacting a crucifixion that simulated a real execution. His legs were not broken, as was the Roman practice in crucifixions. With the permission of Pilate, Jesus was removed from the cross before it was dark, and his living body was placed in a tomb belonging to Joseph. Soon after sunset, Mary, Nicodemus, and Joseph removed the living Jesus from the tomb and placed John near it to pose as an angel. Jesus was revived and later appeared to his eleven disciples, claiming to have been raised from the dead.

According to the authors, the Prieuré has "incontravertible proof" that Jesus was still alive in 45 A.D , and some evidence that he visited the place in Gaul that is now the village of Sion de Lorraine. Where Jesus died is uncertain. He may have died in Gaul and his mummified body may have been placed in a subterranean crypt, yet undiscovered, in the vicinity of Rennes-le-Château, a small village in the foothills of the Pyrenees, southwest of Narbonne and northeast of Perpignan. Or he may have eventually returned to Palestine and perished at Massada when the Romans stormed that revolutionary citadel in 74 A.D.

The Prieuré de Sion, we are told, also has "incontrovertible proof" that the wife of Jesus, Mary, and her several sons left Palestine after the simulated crucifixion and landed in Gaul, near Marseilles, where their descendants flourished in the Jewish principality of Septimania and eventually intermarried with the Merovingian line of Clovis, who may himself have been of partly Jewish ancestry. They thus formed the sacred dynasty of the Holy Grail, which ruled until the Carolingians usurped the throne under Roman tutelage. The Merovingians, however, were not content to sit idly by without striving to regain their pristine power. To subvert Catholicism, they went underground and incited the heretical movements that were to become chronic in the Middle Ages. The famous Albigensian and Cathar heresies were the work of these Jewish Merovingians, who were preparing a rearguard defense after the dissolution of the Knights Templar, who were also a Merovingian enclave.

This review would be incomplete without mention that the famous *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* are given a central rôle in the centuries-old conspiracy. According to the authors (pp. 163 ff.), this document must

have been drawn up as a plan and schedule of action by the Prieuré de Sion. When a copy of it accidentally reached profane hands, its origin was disguised by attributing it to unnamed Jewish Elders.

In summation, then, the Prieuré de Sion hopes to reëstablish the Merovingian throne in France with the aid of the Soviet Union. When that is accomplished, Judeo-Christianity will have attained its long-awaited eschatological fulfillment.

All such schemes may seem fantastic, but are they more fantastic than what the fundamentalists now claim to believe?

We must not underestimate the persuasive powers of Jewish religious techniques. As National Socialists, we need to recognize the validity of the Jewish account of Jesus—that he was a revolutionary leader who tried to become King of the Jews, a premature Zionist. We must not allow their religious propaganda, stemming from St. Paul and the gospels, to go unchallenged. As National Socialists, we must expose it as a Jewish effort to undermine our Aryan rationality. We must counter it with facts and a sober interpretation of those facts.

We must likewise expose attempts ro revamp Christianity with such revisions as British Israel or the seemingly more reasonable doctrine of the Prieuré de Sion, alias Occult Israel, which, if it comes to power in Europe, will *boast* of the Jesus Christ described above. The Roman Church, having been infiltrated—if John XXIII was a member of the Prieuré, he doubtless elevated others—, will continue to go through many changes and "updatings" to facilitate mass deception.

In the meantime, we National Socialists must maintain our own unity as consisting primarily of dedication to facts—facts—and more facts. Indeed, the Aryan God is a God of facts, of reality. He is the God of science and true, verifiable knowledge. Therefore our religion is one of factuality, not spirituality—or, to put it differently, ours is the spirit of truth, the spirit of facts, not blind faith and fantasy.

Since Communism and Judeo-Christian Capitalism are both closed systems, they depend on the exclusion and denial of ascertained facts of history and science. It should be our racial duty to continue our exposure of those alien systems until the light of reason breaks through the gloom of desperation and frees captive Aryan mankind to live in conformity with *its own* nature and *its own* ideals. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 1.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	$ 2.50
Behind Communism	$ 2.50
Blasting the Historical Blackout	$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	$ 1.50
Gruesome Harvest	$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	$ 3.00

For orders under $10., please add $1.; for orders over $10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Book
That Made The Jews So Mad
They Had To Invent The Movie
HOLOCAUST!

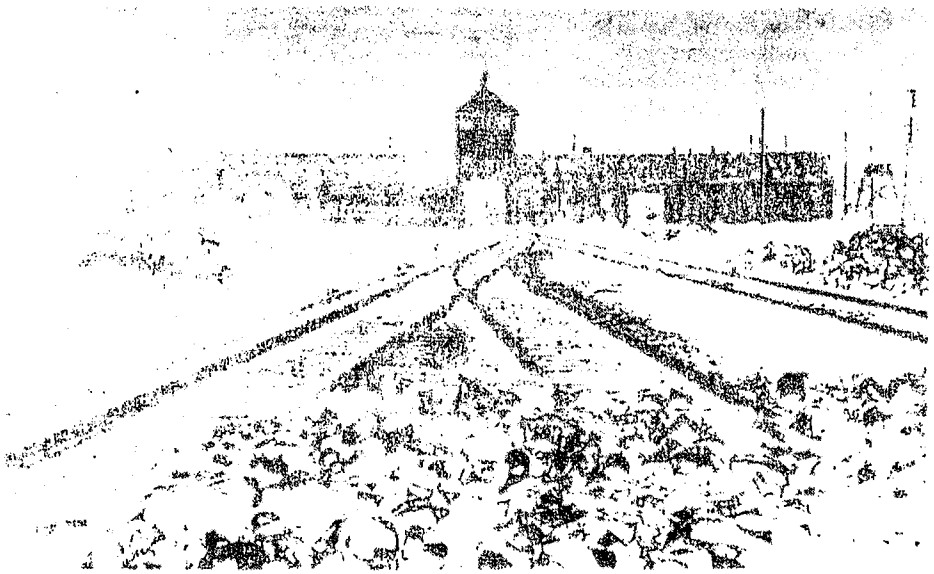

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

$ 1.50

AN UNBIASED EYEWITNESS REPORT
ON THE REAL LIFE IN A CONCENTRATION CAMP
THERE WERE NO GAS CHAMBERS!

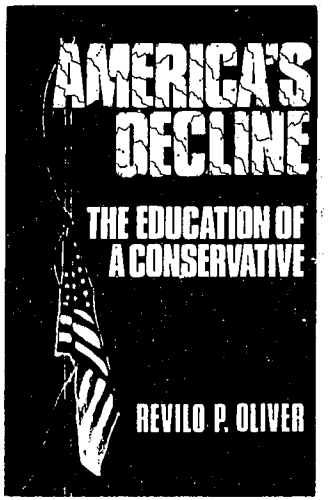

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. $8.50
plus $1 for post. & hdlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly— basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit, You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

Letters to the Editor

Dear Mr. Dietz: 8 November 1982

Since Christmas is just around the corner, I thought you might be interested in featuring the enclosed poem I wrote in the Liberty Bell... .

Thanks for the wonderful articles by Revilo P. Oliver and the one on the absurdity of Christianity.

Sincerely
S.M.

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 10 November 1982

I find books that say Jews are attacking the Christian religion to be a bit silly. Christianity is a Jewish religion. Both the Old and the New Testaments were written by Jews in the Hebrew language. Both are merely the creation of Pagan witchdoctors. We never will get rid of the one without getting rid of both.

O.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 9 November 1982

I am a prisoner and like to keep up with what is going on in the outside world. It is my understanding that you put out a very fine paper for the Aryan race. If so, could you please send me some back copies?

Keep fighting and alerting our fellow Aryans on the streets of the danger that is upon us all. I would like to say that it is a courageous and noble thing that you are doing and I salute you for your determination and devotion. There are many of us who will join and fight along side of you soon.

Yours in the Struggle,
Harold C. Hooker II — 172104
Beto 2, Rte. 2, Box 250
Palestine, TX 75801

* * * * *

Dear Friend George: 11 November 1982

Have just received the October issue of Liberty Bell. After reading "Populism" and "Elitism," I fully agree with every word. Your response to P.S., New York, was overwhelming. "They marched in backwards, and told everyone they were leaving." My brother is married to a Polak, and the above is no joke, it is typically Polak. Three cheers for Mexican President Portillo.

Very sincerely yours,
P.C., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear Brethren: 13 November 1982

Keep up the good work. I am 76 years young and in there fighting as hard as I am able.

Please send 1,000 of the pamphlet giving the report of the speech of the Rabbi to other Rabbis, telling about how they propagandized Americans against Germans. And now Russians against U.S.—U.S. against Russians, etc., that they plan to do away with the white race of people, etc.

Thanking you for your good work,
Dr. S.B., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann Dietz: 14 November 1982

I read your angry reply to P.S., New York, in the October issue. I can understand your indignation, but there is no use in getting abusive at people's ignorance. You must know the kind of slop that passes for history in America. I doubt one American in 100 could even name the countries of Eastern Europe, let alone expound on what their politics were before WW II. All we can do is plug away and try to educate people. In that regard, perhaps the following would help to clear up a common misconception I have noticed among your readers.

I have heard people, a number of times, saying: "Oh, if only Hitler had treated the Russian people decently and enlisted their aid in the war against Communism! Instead he treated the Russians as sub-humans and drove them into Stalin's arms." Well, there is a lot more to it than that. The Jews knew Russia was ripe for a revolt against Communism and, with the evil sneakyness of their kind, took several steps to prevent such a German-Russian anti-Communist alliance from coming to pass.

First, Commissars (largely Jewish) were attached to every combat unit to spy on and control the soldiers and "ensure their loyalty." These Commissars had summary power to inflict the death penalty. Backing up the Commissars were entire divisions of NKVD troops who virtually formed a 2d front in many areas to force the front line units to fight. Hitler ordered these Commissars, who were not Red Army but civilian police, to be shot if captured.

Second, every army destroys communications and useful supplies when it retreats, but the Communist actions went far beyond this. Their stated purpose was to destroy the means of survival of the population under German control. They were to be thrown, starving, freezing, and unemployed, onto the overstrained German supply system. The Germans would have to divert military transport to support the people or else let them perish. The purpose was, not only to weaken the Germans, but to cause the people to blame their distress on the Germans. The Jews soon found that it was very hard to get Russians to destroy their own nation and people. Thus some 20 regiments of special troops, officered by Jews, were set up for this specific purpose. All this before WW II broke out! During the war, peasants often defended their vital food supplies with their lives and thousands were killed over this issue. Another atrocity was the mining of cities and their destruction, regardless of the lives of the inhabitants. In Kiev, hundreds of Germans and thousands of Russians were

killed in these demolitions, all of which were blamed on the Germans by the Jews.

Third, a deliberate policy of violating the laws of war was embarked upon from the start. There was no Red Cross, no Geneva Convention. Prisoners were usually murdered, often hideously tortured. The purpose was to get the Germans to retaliate in kind and thus discourage Russians from surrendering to them.

Fourth, and worst of all, was the deliberate creation of partisan (guerilla) warfare. The Jews had tried out this trick earlier with the French in the 1870 war. Cadres of soldiers were deliberately left behind in the retreat to pose as civilians and carry on this secret warfare. Soldiers lost from their units, and civilians, were required to join partisan units. Failure to do so could be punished with death for a civilian while surrender for a soldier was also a capital offense. Partisan units were aided by line crossers and paratroops and often supplied by air. The Communists never expected much actual military power from partisan units. Their purpose was to commit atrocities against rear area German troops and to draw reprisals upon the population. This was to prevent the civilians from settling down under German occupation and form exactly the anti-Communist alliance the Jews feared.

In addition to all this was the hysterical hate propaganda designed to turn people against the NAZIs, propaganda which still continues today unabated. There was also the circumstance, which nothing could alter, that the Germans were the foreign invaders of the nation, which hardly endeared them to the Russian people. The amazing thing is that, despite all this, so many people did revolt against the Jew Communists. On the first day of the war, two entire Red Army divisions went over to the Germans en masse. Millions of other Russians surrendered individually to the Germans as a protest against Communism. Stalin ordered thousands of executions to try and stop the rot. Things got so bad that even Army group commanders went over to the enemy, like General Vlasov did. When an Army group commander was killed in 1942, Stalin refused to believe it, saying that he had gone over to the Germans.

The number of Russians who served with the German Army was in the millions, including my own stepfather who served with Vlasov. Millions more served as auxiliary troops, while countless others were involved in the struggle against Communist partisans. There could be no neutrals in this struggle. As in Vietnam, if civilians did not arm to fight the Reds or have military protection, they had no choice but to serve the Reds. This is the real truth behind the anti-Communist struggle in Russia. I hope that people reading this will realize that there is much more to the question than Hitler's whims or alleged racial theories.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 15 November 1982

I write to you because I know of your 100% devotion to the cause of

Yiddishness. Maybe your readers could stop and send a note of cheer to a very nice group. It's "The American Anti-Nazi Association, P.O. Box 6194, Miami Beach, FL 33154 (where else?!?!?!). It's headed by a nice Jewish boy, Rabbi Dobin; they're nice folks. Everything they do is neat. For example, they're helping rid the world of those "yukkey" Nazis. And, guess what? When they can't find any evidence against them, they manufacture some!!! Now that's clever. These nice men would love to hear from ALL of your readers, I'd bet. Now, eat your chicken soup!

Auntie-Semite, in a nice kosher neighborhood,
Jew York, Jew York

* * * * *

Dear George: 8 November 1982

In the April 1982 issue of Liberty Bell, in an article "The NRA-Who's Afraid?", by Russell Graham, on page 24, last paragraph, the following facts are given, "The White Race, once numbering 8%, with about 2% of the babies being born in 1981 being White." Can you or Mr. Graham support these facts with documentation? I would appreciate knowing what was the source of his figures. What races did "White" include? I believe this kind of fact is what is needed to jolt White Americans out of their lethargy. This presentation of the White race as an endangered species—on the facts alone—minus the "hate" and "neo-Nazi" trimmings, is what is needed—it's the sort of thing that would get Whites thinking who want nothing to do with the KKK etc. The well-meaning liberals who are concerned with saving the whales and saving the seals, etc., etc., might begin to wake up to the danger they themselves are in. Once they become aware of facts like this, they will seek causes and solutions, I believe. A fact sheet would make a good handout.

Sincerely,
Mrs. M.M., Massachussetts

The following is a reply by Mr. Russell Graham:

Dear George: 20 November 1982

Regarding the recent inquiry as to my source of population and birth data, I am remiss in that I can only state partial sources. My article on the NRA was hastily written upon my conclusion that NRA leaders, befuddled as to for whom the bell tolls on the race issue, are leading their members up a blind alley.

Various accounts of late put the world-wide proportion of Whites to non-Whites at 8 to 15%. For instance, THE TALON, for August 1982 (published by the Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776, Milwaukee, WI 53221) states:

"This White Race, this light of the world, is now but 15% of the total population of the world, which nears 4 billions. By the year 2000, projections have our numbers at 9%."

From the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE, by Ben Klassen (available from Liberty Bell Publications) page 140, we read:

"The irrefutable facts of 20th Century history are these: Whereas in 1920 the White Race not only constituted approx. 33% of the population on this planet, today, in the late 1970s, that percentage has shrunk to an alarmingly small minority of less than 8%."

While it would seem reasonable that a segment of the world population that accounted for but a mere 8% would only be having 2% of the world's babies in 1981—given the current high figures on abortion and birth control—I can not just now locate my sources of the 2% figure I used in the article.

I strongly believe that it came from an issue of THE NATIONAL VANGUARD. As I said, I can't be sure, but they would be a likely source of such data.

The United Nations, New York, most likely has these data, but one has to accept the fact that the U.N. is another Jew/Masonic tool.

Finally, any racial headcount must depend upon whom we have doing the counting. Just WHO IS WHITE? When a White and a Mexican unite t o put another humanoid into the world, what color is the resulting progeny? And what of 21 millions of Jews? Just as the Dairy Association would never accuse "butter of tasting like margarine," we certainly would not accuse Jews of being White!

Sincerely,
Russell Graham

* * * * *

Mr. George Dietz, Editor 15 November 1982

In Liberty Bell 10/82 I believe you erred in some statements.

Christianity and Judaism are on opposite poles—they could not be further apart!

Christ was very much anti-Jewish and called them vipers and children of Satan.

The word Jewish is not found in Latin or Greek. Was first used in 1775 and not in KJ Bible 1661 version. Modern Jews are phonies and from Khazar origin. Their parents never lived in Palestine.

The K.J. Bible can be proved authentic by its many prophecies which were later fulfilled hundreds of years later. A few examples—the black hole in the universe—winds go in regular circuits—Pliedeas has been found to be the only of our solar system. Scientific evidence that our earth is very young as the Bible predicates.

Recent evidences that this cosmos or world order will likely be destroyed unless Christ intervenes as he said he would, for the "elects" sake.

Christ's important statement—my people will not be destroyed from the face of this earth.

Buddy, you better believe while there is still time!

I'm afraid you are so anti-Bible you will not publish this—right?

Christ and 11 disciples were Israelites and Judas was not.

Sincerely,
R.A., Pennsylvania

Dear George: 16 November 1982

Thank you for the last shipment. I really made good use out of the "Fable of the Ducks and the Hens"—that is well put.

Thank you very much,
L.B., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 16 November 1982

I am very happy with the books, "Adolf Hitler, Pictures of the Life ofhe Fuehrer" and "Germany Awakes." They are beautiful photoalbums that every White patriot should have in their homes; and because of your fast mail order service, you will get all my book orders.

Best regards
T.S., V.A. Hospital, Wisconsin

* * * * *

Mr. George Dietz: 16 November 1982

Just received the October issue of The Liberty Bell. WOW!

I have been reading the 100 or so reprints received from you, and it is difficult to decide which to order first. Here is a small order.

I've been buying and circulating patriotic literature since August, 1975, when I picked up a copy of "American Mercury" from a separate wire stand in a local grocery store. It seems the Jewion News Co., which distributes porno and commie literature, will not allow patriotic literature on their stands.

Sincerely,
M.H., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 November 1982

Your magazine is getting better from month to month. Your answer to that Polack was strong enough. I wish to know how I could send a few boxes of rat poison to that outfit, including the Czechoslovaks.

Sincerely,
M.T., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 20 November 1982

Enclosed my renewal to Liberty Bell.

Received the latest issue—again excellent literary contributions. Both Oliver essays have been loaned out and are being read by VIPs.

Faithfully,
Mrs. J.T., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 21 November 1982

Enjoy reading Liberty Bell and other literature I ordered from you. After many years of reading Jew-controlled historical garbage, a breath of fresh air moves in. I always felt there just was something not "kosher" (ha,ha!) about all I read on Hitler, Nazis, and Germans. Keep up the good work in spreading the truth.

Sincerely,
R.R., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear George: 24 November 1982

Klassen overlooks something in Christianity. It is defeatist because it recognizes Lucifer as the ruler of this world. This makes the Jew invincible unless Jesus intervenes in world affairs.

Let me quote "The Missing Dimension in World Affairs" by Michael J. Goy, minus the screaming bold type: "The vast majority of the authors who write on the International Conspiracy make the basic and fundamental mistake of not recognizing the real and true nature of the enemy. Most of them do believe we are engaged in a battle against 'flesh and blood" (mortal human beings who may be defeated by conventional means,) and reject the concept that our enemy is Satan and his demons—'the rulers of the darkness of this world . . . spiritual wickedness in high places.' . . . This spiritual force of pure evil can only be thwarted in his purpose and totally defeated by another spiritual force of even greater intelligence and power." (pp. 224-225.)

No wonder the concept of hell was invented! When you refuse to fight, all you can do is curse. The Jews themselves know how they can be defeated. If they are killed, they can do no more harm. That is why their minds are constantly on the subject of genocide. They want to kill us to prevent us from killing them. It's that simple.

"Don't do anything because Jesus is coming" paralyzes us. Christians quote Luke 19:27—reading it, but not comprehending it. All Jews who do not convert and acknowledge Christ as Lord and Master will be killed. So the Jews convert, as they have done for centuries whenever it was necessary to stay alive. and evil and conspiracy continue to flourish. At the next Yom Kippur all oaths are rescinded. When will Christians ever learn, and what is blocking their comprehension?

J.P., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 November 1982

The Oliver issues were interesting and informative, if not entirely convincing. One has only to think of Adolf Hitler's critique of Hohenzollern naval policy in "Mein Kampf" to be reminded that England did have some legitimate grievances presented by the challenge of the growing German Empire prior to WW I.

Good follow-ups to the Oliver issues would be reprints of E.C. Knuth's "The Empire of the City" and Arnold Leese's "The Rothschilds: Gentile Folley."

If you have ever wondered how the German army could march off to war with belt buckles that said "Gott mit uns," I suggest you reflect on Matthew 21:43—. . . The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a NATION bringing forth the fruits thereof." Whatever the merits of the claim that organized Christianity is a Jewish conspiracy (I think the true situation is the Jews have subverted organized religion in the 20th century just as they seem to have subverted just about every other

institution in the Western world), I have concluded the Jews really do hate Jesus, either because he exposed them as mammon worshipping swine, or because he told them they were no longer God's Chosen People. Whether Jesus was born a Jew, or a Roman bastard as the Talmud claims, seems irrelevant.

That the English were and are not totally corrupted is demonstrated by the works of Nesta Webster, the best reason for women's liberation one can think of. Reprinting her "Germany and England" in the pages of Liberty Bell should be worthwhile for your readers.

Yours truly,
R.M., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 26 November 1982

The November Liberty Bell came today—thank you.

Not being a regular reader of Spotlight, in that the Alliance has no suscription or reciprocal trade agreement with its publisher, we failed to see the November 1, 1982 issue, which carried the attack on you and The Liberty Bell.

Now the Alliance has done everything in its power over the past seven years to foster good feelings amongst patriotic individuals and organizations. Though we have had our disagreements, even with the Liberty Bell over the Christian issue, or better yet, the issue of Christianity, its usefulness to the White National Resistance Movement, still, I have recognized the importance of the Liberty Bell and its publisher to the overall movement. Therefore, such an attack by The Spotlight on you and your fine publication is unwarranted, petty, and just plain mean.

I have always thought that The Spotlight tried to walk on a tightrope between what is known of the vile Jews and their Conspiracy against the Aryan race, and between their rather obvious, albeit oblique attempt to appear objective in the face of Jew attacks on their editorial policies. Suspecting that operations in Washington, the District of Corruption, necessitated such an impossible posture, I let it pass without much comment over the years. I let it pass, even though the officers of Liberty Lobby conveniently misplaced 35 pages or so of research and intelligence into the covert dance that "700 Club" boss Pat Robertson was doing in Israeli-occupied Lebanon with the Yids and their biting dog, Major Saad Haddad, who most likely is the culprit in the Beirut massacre. Still in possession of the originals, the Alliance was not out much except copying fees and postage, but the readers of The Spotlight were cheated out of some critical information at a time when no-one knew much about Haddad and Robertson, James Otis and his "High Adventures, Inc.," and the sinister connection between them all and the CIA-Mossad.

We had that smiling fraud, Pat Robertson, dead to rights, as it were, and someone very high up at Liberty Lobby let the traitor—to Christ and America's best interests—off the hook. Subsequently, the Spotlight came out weakly against the kosher-Christian crowd—Falwell and the rest. We

who laid the investigation groundwork never received even an honorable mention from "The Newspaper You Can Trust."

Most recently, the Alliance taped at Cohoctah, Michigan (October 30, 1982) the Great Debate between Pastor Bob Miles and the Rabbi Gefilte Fishlips. This rather hilarious meeting we tried to advertise in the Spotlight Classifieds. James Wolfington, the Classifieds manager, refused the advertisement without giving a reason. The proposed advertisement read simply: "Pastor Bob Miles vs. Rabbi Gefilte Fishlips. The Great Debate! C-90 — $5.00. Euro-American Alliance, Box2-1776, Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53221." It was refused a second time after I resubmitted it, this time to Willis A. Carto in a personal letter. Here is the text of a second response I received from Wolfington:

"November 23, 1983 (sic)"

"Dear Sir:

"Your classified ad dated November 3rd has been forwarded to me once again, and once again I have to return it to you because we must draw a line somewhere, and we cannot run this ad.

"Your $20 in cash and the tape were returned to you by my secretary at an earlier date. We are sorry but your ad is still unacceptable."

"Sincerely,
(Signature) James M. Wolfington, Advert. Mgr."

Just another of The Spotlight's strange, inexplicable advertising policies? Or a shift in Carto's posture vis-a-vis the Jewish question? We may never know for certain. But one thing is demonstrated by the treatment given you, George, and our advertisement for the "Fishlips" tape: The Spotlight can not be trusted to deal with White racialists and nationalists on the square, especially wherein the Jewish issue is raised.

You are my friend, George, and I sincerely believe the friend of every true Aryan nationalist. In many ways you act more like a true Christian than those who criticize you for a lack of Christian faith. If Spotlight/Liberty Lobby duplicity in regard to the Jews is an example of Christianity in action, why, I'll eat the next three issues of "The Newspaper You Can Trust" with lox and bagels, with cream cheese and Mother Goldstein's wine.

I think the Liberty Bell is the magazine that White patriots can count on. I'll always maintain my sense of personal Christian piety, but I will always know that you have no real complaint against that. We both argue against the humbuggery of organized religion, you in the manner of one who has no faith in Christ, I as one who has faith but wishes to cleanse the spirit of the faith of the race-destroying, culture-distorting mindlessness so endemic to Western 'Christian' society in our time.

We are allies in this way, in this war against our common Jew enemy. That is why I can feel free to approach you in the spirit of Aryan comradeship. George P. Dietz isn't whetting a blade behind his back for his friends.

You are my kind of man, George, a true soldier in the old, glorious

traditions of our race. God bless you, my friend.

As for the faltering empire of Herr Carto and Company, one must be true to something than personal interests and gain. One must also value the comradeship of one's racial brethren more than one fears the onslaughta of the Jewish opposition. Only in that way can one be certain that he will have friends when his turn in the breach approaches.

For Christ, Race and Nation,
Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin
Cmdr., Euro-American Brigade
Chairman, Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

*****

Dear George: 30 November 1982

Please find enclosed an order for the book "America's Decline."

I am also sending you copies of two letters, one I wrote to The Spotlight about the editorial of November 1, 1982, the other is to the International Christian Aid, which should explain itself. Use them any way you want.

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

Letters to the Editor
THE SPOTLIGHT
300 Independence Avenue S.E.
Washington D.C. 20003

Dear Sirs: 30 November 1982

I must take exception to the part of the editorial on page 5 of the November 1, 1982 issue of The Spotlight.

If you were, by any stretch of your imagination, referring to Liberty Bell Publications when you said, "A sleazy character from Reedy, W.Va., etc., you had better remove your head from your posterior before you suffocate.

It is my UNALTERABLE OPINION Liberty Bell is much more honest, much more straight forward, and more to the point than the Spotlight has ever been, or will ever be.

Liberty Bell pulls no punches, offers more literature, and states the point that the International Jew is, along with Christianity, the two major causes of the problems America is having in this era of history. Liberty Bell goes to the trouble of reviewing all its material, to the point of perfection. I might add, Liberty Bell publishes the best authors on World History available today, or any time in the past.

If, in fact, you did refer to Liberty Bell Publications in your editorial, may I suggest you get together with George. I have no doubt he will give you an education if you have the nerve to utilize the information given to you.

In closing, let me say you do a fine job on some subjects, but you fail to realize a Jew is a Jew, no matter what color his eyes are, and if they are

stupid enough to support Zionism, they deserve what they get when the WHITE RACE AWAKENS.

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

Lebanon Emergency Appeal
International Christian Aid
Box 250
Camarillo, CA 93011 23 November 1982

Dear Sirs:

I recently watched an advertisement on T.V. soliciting funds to help the Lebanese people care for children injured during the Genocide performed on Lebanon by Israel.

May I suggest you let International Zionism pay for the damage that was done, as they claim to have control of all the Gold in the World.

The United States gives Israel between 7 and 15 MILLION DOLLARS each day to aid in the Genocide Israel is committing on the Arab nations in the "Name" of making a homeland for God's Chosen People, when, in fact, the Jew of Israel is in Palestine only because of England, the Balfour Declaration, and Zionist money controlling the United States.

It is beyond my ability to understand why the people of the Christian Religion "grovel" at the feet of the Jew. Maybe it's because Christianity was given to the Christians by the Jew.

Upon close examination of Christianity, one finds it is a religion of self-destruction, in that it is designed to prepare one for Death and a Hereafter. Death is a FACT! The HEREAFTER has never been proven to exist except in the Holy Bible and the imagination of over-active minds. BUT, I may be wrong. If I am, and the Holy Bible is indeed TRUE, let me point to the Book of John, 8:44, where Christ said to the Jew, "Ye are not of My Father. If you were of MY Father ye would Love ME, but you want to KILL ME. Ye are of your father the DEVIL, and will do his bidding."

In any event, it is not the point of this letter to discuss the validity of Christianity or the Bible.

I have two questions I want to ask, if I may:

1. Why should any American White person pay, or be held liable because of a Guilt Feeling, for the rebuilding of Lebanon, when, in fact, all of America was responsible—neneedless to say, AGAINST their will—because the U.S. Government financed the destruction of Lebanon and it's people through Foreign Aid, that is, in turn, financed by taxation.

2. Why doesn't the American section of International Christian Aid use the tax exempt monies grafted from the American Christian in order to guarantee the Christian a Home in the Hereafter to pay for the Genocide and destruction caused by the godmother of Christianity, International Zionism?

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

Dear George: 30 November 1982

I have many books and articles on how the Jews and their Masons rule on a National and international level, but never anything about how they ccontrol on the local level, revealing the race traitors who serve mammon, and rub shoulders with us every day. These people are, I believe, our most dangerous enemy on a local level, because we grew up with them and trust them, never knowowing that they have been turned into artificicial Jews in their lodges. All the while we thought these do-gooders were doing the community a service with all their "brotherly love" projects, they were actually only establishing their cover so they could get away with cheating, stealing, lying and all their other abominations, for "they say and they do not."

We are a controlled society, even on the local level. I have excerpts from the obituary page to offer a few examples, and anyone can see if their area is the same by reading the obituaries.

This is democracy, an appearance of freedom, ruled by the brotherhood of secret societies for the Jews. They must give an appearance of freedom or the White race would revolt. The words, "Use your power of the vote," is as big a lie as the 6 million dead Jews. The candidates are all Masons, same as most preachers (these false prophets), preaching their "holier than thou" doctrine and their brotherhood religion of all being made of One God. The White race is not of the Jews' Devil-God. Our Creator gave us our instincts and they, in no way, resemble the Jews' instincts. They are our mortal enemies and have been as far back as recorded history goes, only the White race is too deluded with the cares of this world to know it.

They believe a mere piece of paper, such as the Constitution, gives them rights. Bull! It only gives the appearance or illusion of rights. The only rights anyone has ever had in this Jew-Masonic country are the rights they were afraid to take away, for fear the Whites would revolt. The more conquered Whites become, the more rights they will take away.

The Constitution declaring the rights of man, that all men are equal, serves only one purpose: Destroy the White race. Give the brown, yellow and black races jobs with the Whites, for the Whites can carry them, and if they are too sorry to work, the Whites can support them. This is the meaning of all men being equal. The Constitution's very wording is Jew-Masonic "Nature's God and Nature's Law." They might as well have said "Great Architect of the Universe."

The very idea of the people governing themselves with democracy is absurd. The people know nothing but filling their bellies today and whatever program will do that is the one they want, never looking where it will eventually take them. The people must have a shepherd, a leader, a strongman who has come from the working White people and is common with them. A pompous blowhard will never accomplish anything but agitation, and democracy will never be anything but a debating match. If anything is ever to be accomplished, battling the great harlot and the beast that carries her, it will be with a leader who walks with the common people and would not ask the people to do anything that he wouldn't do

himself. We could move mountains then, instead of just debating.

The Jews rule nationally and internationally, but the Masons rule locally. If we expose their lies locally and cut off their recruits, they would lose control locally and then, maybe, the White peoples' natural leaders would rise of their own ability. I believe a flier with the oaths Masons must take would be effective to keep men from being hood-winked into finding out the secrets of the lodges if they thought the community knew of their oaths and how they are not allowed to mention Christ in their lodges, while nearly all Mason civic leaders attend church and claim they are Christians. If we can ever get a foothold locally, we are on our way. Then, maybe, we will be on our way to establishing a true nation on a racial basis with true homogeneity instead of the rebirth of the bastard Roman Empire.

R.M., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear George: 30 November 1982

Enclosed is my check for the balance due on back issues, the rest is a Christmas gift for you and your family.

I hope to meet you someday. If I came to W.Va., would I be able to meet you? I would like to share my thoughts more freely, but feel reluctant to say or write much to someone I have not met. However, I will try. If you or any of your family were to come to Mass., you are welcome to spend a few days with us, if you prefer our humble abode to the expense of a hotel. It is the least I can do to show my gratitude.

George, I can't tell you how Christianity messed up my life. Truly, as Ben Klassen says, to follow the course in the New Testament is racial suicide for white people, whom I regard today as an endangered species. As a teenager, I had taken the teachings of Christianity seriously and spent a lot of time pondering the meaning of certain passages and trying to reconcile its inconsistencies. At 17, I rejected the idea of God demanding to be worshipped; nevertheless, the morality of right and wrong as taught in the New Testament stuck with me. After I married—an alcoholic—and found myself floundering in trouble, I turned back to religion, after trying psychiatry. The worse things got, the more I turned to religion and the sickening morality of the New Testament. I studied and tried to apply faith in Christian Science, Unity, Science of the Mind, and the fundamental religions from the South. I also had an interest in psychic phenomena and dreams, through which I also sought solutions. Although all of this was interesting, and my spiritual and psychic forays sometimes seemed rewarded, my situation continued to get worse, and my confusion increased greatly.

Never, in all this time, as I sought the truth and the solution to my problems, did I question the Christian morality I subscribed to, namely "Turn the other cheek" and "love your enemies" (at this time, my husband) and "forgive" and also "take no thought for the morrow." This basically defenseless posture was the root of my troubles, but I could not see that, of course, most Christians have enough common sense to ignore

these teachings by and large, but I completely lacked common sense in analyzing these teachings, and I was afraid to reject them also.

When I read in your magazine that the description of Solomon's Temple was really a description of a Babylonian Temple the Jews had ascribed to their own history, the first glimmer of light began to dawn, of course! I felt outraged that, as an innocent child, I was sent to Sunday School to be taught that these fanciful boastings were historical fact, backed up by the Word of God, and I was duped into believing this unquestioningly.

Well, that was the beginning of the end of my confusion. Forty years, these teachings have sat inside me, undigested, since I could neither reconcile inconsistencies in them, nor vomit them out. I dared not reject them totally, and, in fact, it never occurred to me to do so. Of course you should love your enemies into goodness—how else could there ever be peace in the world? As I told you earlier, I set your magazine aside at first because I felt affronted by your attack on Christianity.

The combination of cold probing logic, scathing criticism, and historical analysis in your magazine, has finally cleared up some of the fear and debilitating confusion inplanted there by Christian teachings.

As you may gather, I am now reading a lot, soaking up logic and truth like someone starved, and I feel like I am on the road to recovery. However, in rejecting these teachings, I don't feel it means we are without a God, or an Higher Power, as they say in A.A.

Prayer does seem to help somehow; meditation brings inspiration (though I seldom pray or meditate at present). My proof of some Higher Power is that, fortuitously, my highest prayer has been answered. Above all, I have searched for truth and it is nearly miraculous that I have finally found it in the pages of your obscure magazine. The route to it has been most circuitous, torturous, and labyrinthal. That my thinking is so totally changed is amazing, to me.

I can remember my husband occasionally trying to tell me Hitler was a great man—a great orator, and I would never hear it, but swiftly retort that he was a monster, a bad man. My husband would think also he was great, but evil, and I would think goodness is better than greatness, when evil!

Since my husband was drinking a quart of whiskey a day, while I tried to raise a family, work, and find a solution somehow in religion, as you can imagine, the mental strain must have brought me near the breaking point. All this time, and through a divorce, I was still seeking and maybe being guided to the truth, albeit I often went in a wrong direction.

. . . . . And here I am, absorbing truth like a dry sponge. My first re-assessment was of the Holocaust Hoax of which I am quite fairly convinced, then of the horror of the Nuremberg Trials, and Allied war atrocities as well. Still, through all this new history interest it never occurred to me to re-evaluate the Christian history and values I had learned; finally, that came under attack in your magazine as a suicidal

continued on page 37

CREATIVE CREDO No. 38

Reprinted with the author's permission from *The White Man's Bible*, Copyright 1981, by Ben Klassen.

RUSSIA, ISRAEL AND THE UNITED STATES

U.S.A. not fighting communism. One of the most flagrant and persistent deceptions that has been foisted on the American people since the Russian revolution of 1917 is that the American government is desperately but valiantly fighting a losing war "against communism." After more than six decades, most American people still believe this hoax, and remain perpetually confused as to why the United States, rich, powerful, morally superior to communism, is continually losing.

American Jews Power Center of Communism. The brutal truth is that the American power establishment—governmental, financial and propaganda-wise (all dominated by Jews) has not been fighting communism. The fact is communism is Jewish from its very inception. Communism is only one of the many powerful tools being utilized in the Jewish program of taking over the world. Not only has the United States not been fighting communism as most Americans are duped to believe, **but on the contrary, the United States has been the chief financier, planner and promoter of communism,** not only in Russia, but throughout the world. Without the financial support and technical aid of the United States the Jewish-communist outrage against the Russian people would have fallen flat on its face at its very inception, and many times over since then. In fact, it would never have been inaugurated in the first place.

Trained and Financed in New York. It is a fact of history that the final push for the communist take-over of Russia was lavishly financed and carefully planned by wealthy Jewish capitalists right here in good old U.S.A. There, on the East Side of New York, Trotsky and 3000 Jewish cut-throats were carefully trained to deliver the final coupe-de-grace. The venture was financed to the tune of 20 million dollars by no less than (Jew) Jacob Schiff himself of the New York firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., an American branch of the Rothschild network. When the time came, Trotsky and his trained Jewish revolutionaries were shipped by boat (in the middle of World War I) and arrived unhampered in Russia to do their job. Once there they knew exactly what to do, and when it was all over 30 million White Russians had been murdered and the Jews were fully in the saddle.

Communism is a Jewish Swindle. We must remember again and again that communism is nothing more than a horrible, vicious Jewish program to take over the world, camouflaged with deceptive "humanitarian" propaganda, as are most other Jewish programs.

Paid by American Taxpayers. The Jewish-Communist-Marxist-

Zionist blueprint is all part and parcel of the same program. It is well financed not only with Jewish money, but more significantly with taxpayers' money, of which the American taxpayer pays the overwhelming brunt. There is no greater source of goods, wealth and productivity than the working American taxpayer, and the Jewish potential for looting this tremendous source of productivity seems without limit.

Behind it the whole Jewish Network. The Jewish-Communist-Marxist-Zionist movement is tremendously powerful. Behind it are all the Jewish power networks of the world. This includes their vast world-wide propaganda network—television, newspaper, newswire, magazine, book printing, education and all the other accouterments that not only influence, but decide "public opinion." Behind this Jewish movement also is the powerful "capitalistic" Federal Reserve System with its unlimited monopoly to print paper money at no cost to themselves. In short, behind it is "the hidden hand" of world-wide Jewry.

American Policy Hostile to Tzars. It is this power establishment that engineered the overthrow of the Romanov dynasty, a Viking dynasty that had ruled Russia for over three centuries, and replaced it by an ironfisted Jewish tyranny. In respect to American policy toward Russia it is interesting that prior to the 1917 revolution, United States policy was hostile towards Russia (as were the Jews). It enthusiastically favored Japan in the Russo-Japanese War of 1904-05, which the Japanese won. Once the Jews had clamped their vicious ironclad rule on Russia and its vast resources in 1917, United States foreign policy did a dramatic (but covert) flip-flop and became anti-Japanese and pro-Russian.

Benevolent after Commie Take-over. Despite all the propaganda, camouflage and window dressing to the contrary, it has been strongly pro-Russian (really pro-Jewish) ever since. It was America who shored up the precarious communist government in the decade of 1920's with food and other aid. It was American technical aid that built her dams and power plants, drilled her oil fields and built her refineries in the 1920's and 1930's. When despite all this aid the Russian behemoth was about to collapse of its own weight and rottenness in the early 1930's, it was Roosevelt's official recognition and extension of financial credits that again saved it from oblivion. When Hitler's heroic armies stood at the gates of Leningrad, Moscow and Stalingrad, again it was American military aid and direct intervention that saved communist Russia from being wiped off the map. Before the War was even over, the United States already began shipping vast quantities of aid, civilian goods—tractors, machinery, food, to the tune of 13 billion dollars. This, again, was all done at the expense of the American taxpayers, who pay for most of the cost of the Jewish world-wide take over.

Saved by America Again and Again. Since the end of World War II it was the United States who encouraged and promoted the Russian-Communist take over in Eastern Europe. In fact, when Russia nervously

hesitated in rolling her tanks into Hungary in that unhappy country's revolt in 1956, it was President Eisenhower who specifically sent Premier Kruschev an encouraging telegram assuring him that the United States would not lift a finger to aid the Hungarians.

False, Deceptive Front. This has been the modus operandi of the United States-Russian relations ever since 1917. Officially the United States puts up a front of being "anti-communist." Behind the scenes it has aided, abetted, planned, financed and promoted communist take-overs throughout the world, whether it was in countries adjoining Russia in eastern Europe or whether it was in countries halfway around the world that were temporarily beyond the reach of Russian troops.

America aided Cuban Take-over. A good example of the latter is the "Communist" take-over of Cuba. Without propaganda aid of the American (read Jewish) press, Fidel Castro would have died an unknown bum, unheard of, and unsung. It was the American press, especially the Jewish New York Times that puffed up Castro as a native hero, as a liberator, as the Abraham Lincoln of Cuba, the George Washington of the Sierra Maestra, as a non-communist agrarian reformer, and temporarily sold him to the American people as such. At the same time our government put secret pressure on the then pro-American head of the Cuban government, Fulgencio Batista, to leave Cuba. Having been betrayed by the American government and the skids effectively put under him, Batista fled the country and Castro walked in with the full support of the American government and the American (Jewish) press. It was an interesting study in hypocrisy to see how we slowly "discovered" that Castro was a communist, a fact well known to the American government and the Jewish conspiracy, and the basic reason for the revolution in the first place.

Repeated Betrayal of American Interests. It is not my purpose here in this limited dissertation to review the history of Jewish betrayal of American interests and communist take-overs throughout the world. This would literally take a whole encyclopedia to cover. I only want to point out a few historical events that even the most naive American reader of the daily news is familiar with. In this regard I want to point the finger at only a few obvious glaring examples anyone can understand.

Betrayal of China. One of the most blatant swindles and of greatest world-wide significance was manipulated by the United States shortly after World War II, and that was the betrayal of Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek and the vast multitudes of China. Chiang Kai-shek had fought the Chinese communists in the early 1920's and finally beat them at their game. He assumed control of the Chinese government in 1926 and was undoubtedly the staunchest anti-communist leader in Asia. He was strongly pro-American and fought the Japanese on the side of America in World War II. As soon as this (Jewish) war was over he was treacherously betrayed by the United States.

Marshall a Communist Stooge. General George C. Marshall, who had been accorded every honor that could be bestowed on a military man short of becoming president, was sent to China to do the hatchet job in November of 1945. Although he was by now 65 years old, in poor health and ready to retire, he stayed in that miserable country for 14 months, selling out Kai-shek to the communists. That he would make such a personal sacrifice at his age is an indication of the tight communist discipline he was under and had been for most of his adult life.

Not possible without American perfidy. When Marshall left China he had negotiated a "coalition government" between the Kai-shek Nationalists and the Mao Tse-tung communists, and disarmed the Nationalist army, which he later bragged he had done "with the stroke of a pen." Needless to say, with the Chinese Nationalists disarmed and betrayed by the United States, Mao Tse-tung and his communist gang of cut-throats soon drove Chiang Kai-shek and the Nationalists from the Chinese mainland. By 1949 Mao was the undisputed communist master of China, the most populous country in the world. China, with its teeming 800 million people had been turned over to Jewish-communist control through American treachery. And so another country succumbed to **betrayal,** made in the United States of America.

Huge Bloodbaths Followed. Shortly after the communists took over in China, huge bloodbaths followed. It is conservatively estimated that at least 60 million Chinese were murdered in the Mao Tse-tung purge that followed in order to consolidate his brutal regime.

Died a Traitor. General George C. Marshall, having faithfully done his treacherous duty to his communist masters, died shortly thereafter.

A few more recent examples should suffice to establish the pattern. Lets look at what has been going on in the Western hemisphere.

Betrayal of Chile. By 1970, in Chile an outright communist government had been established, headed by **Salvador Allende.** This had been achieved with the help of huge sums of American "aid," and especially the connivance of the American C.I.A. Then in 1974 the unexpected happened. The people of Chile, led by army officers, revolted, killed Allende and took back their government. Was the United States government happy at this triumph over communism? On the contrary, it stopped all aid, cut off credits and has carried on a vicious trade boycott and propaganda campaign against Chile ever since.

Panama Canal given to Communists. In 1979 the traitorous United States Senate and executive branch turned over the American built and owned Panama Canal to a tinhorn communist government of dope peddlers and thieves headed by General Torrejos. Not only did they hand it to these criminals free on a silver platter, but they paid them billions to take this, the most strategic waterway in the world. This despite the fact that the mail of some senators was running 200 to 1 against this blatant and treacherous sellout.

Treacherous sell-out in Nicaragua. While this treacherous sell-out was being promoted to the American people, the C.I.A. was already busy using Panama as a base to run arms and revolutionaries into nearby Nicaragua and instigate revolution. Here again our perfideous American government ran true to form. Whereas the Somoza family, which had ruled Nicaragua for more than 40 years was strongly pro-American and anti-communist, the same year as we gave away the Panama Canal, Anastosia Somoza was blatantly betrayed and sold down the river. With C.I.A. organization, money and arms, the country was thrown into utter chaos and turmoil, and finally with the United States telling Somoza to get out, he, too, fled the country. The communist "Sandinistas" took over and another anti-communist country was betrayed and turned over to the communist behemoth with the help of democratic, "anti-communist" United States of America.

* * * * *

C.I.A. plays Vital Role. At this point it would be useful to point out the tremendous importance of the Central Intelligence Agency in most of the Communist take-overs. During World War II the Office of Strategic Services was organized as a super intelligence agency co-ordinating and superseding the different United States military intelligence agencies. It was heavily staffed with Jews, and was in reality a supra world-wide Jewish secret police. Like its Russian counterpart, the Cheka, the O.G.P.U., the N.K.V.D., the K.G.B. and various other name changes in between, so, too, the name of the O.S.S. was changed to the C.I.A. But essentially its character and purpose remained unchanged—it remained (and is today) a world-wide secret police and spy network in the employ of world-wide Jewry, with the American taypayer again footing the bill. Not only is the C.I.A. a spy network, but it also acts as a powerful army of intrigue and deception, a strong-arm that not only spies, but uses force to make things happen.

Awesome Power, Unlimited Funds. The bill to the American taxpayer is enormous. With almost unlimited funds at its disposal and a huge army of manpower in its employ, the power and influence of the C.I.A. in the world at large is awesome and frightening indeed. Neither Congress nor the president really knows how many billions are spent each year by this powerful secret police agency. Nor are they aware of what capers or machinations they are engaged in. All this is cloaked under the guise of "secrecy," "national security," "protecting our agents." The C.I.A. is completely beyond the control of either the courts, congress or the executive branch. In fact, the visible members of the government are themselves frightened of, and very much at the mercy of the C.I.A.

A Criminal Army. Nor are there any limits to the tactics in which the C.I.A. may engage. Assassination, planting false propaganda, lying, stealing, murder, betrayal, planning revolutions, and "dirty tricks" of any nature are all in their routine arsenal of promoting the Jewish program. Nor is that all. Setting up dummy corporations, false political

movements, printing a temporary newspaper, rigging elections, supporting political candidates and movements, destroying others, all of this is also part of their bag of tricks.

Operate on American soil also. Nor are their operations limited to foreign soil. Any American citizen who is loyal to his country, or is for the White Race, or wants to expose the Jewish conspiracy, or is anticommunist, is fair game for the powerful and treacherous C.I.A. right here in our home territory. This they do in perfect collaboration with the F.B.I. Hand in glove with each other they will infiltrate domestic organizations, political parties and build up or destroy any group, faction or individual they see fit.

Tool of the Jews. What they see fit is always in the best interests of the Jews and towards the destruction of the White Race.

Before we leave the subject of intelligence there are a few other arms of Jewish spying that I must bring to light at this point.

Mind police. Since the Jews for the last several thousand years have been carrying on the most vicious conspiracy in history, namely the destruction and take-over of all other peoples—they have been fanatic to the point of being paranoid about spying and gathering information on their enemies. And this is understandable. Since the hideous crime they are perpetrating is all based on secrecy and deceit, holding the lid on their conspiracy is a highly precarious business. So they frantically enter into all kinds of devices, spy organizations and means of gathering intelligence that would stagger the limits of the Gentile mind. The Jews not only want to know what their enemies (everybody is their enemy) are doing, they also want to know what they might be planning. In fact, as far as is possible they want to know what everybody is **thinking** before such thinking might be translated into action.

Network of spy games. So they have all kinds of spy and intelligence networks operating throughout the world. Besides the C.I.A., the F.B.I., the Russian K.G.B. and others already mentioned there are two more that I want to point out, one in America, the other in Israel.

The A.D.L. The A.D.L., short for Anti-Defamation League, is in America. Ostensibly, it pretends to safeguard Jewish interests and prevent the spread of "anti-Semitism." Why the Jews should find this necessary when the English, the Germans, the Italians or other ethnic groups find such safeguards unnecessary, they have never explained. But in reality the A.D.L. is much, much more than that. Presumably an offshoot of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, it is really the main powerhouse of this Jewish outfit. In reality it is a powerful, well financed spy operation inside our own borders that not only gathers information on politicians, civic organizations, diverse individuals, but on anything and everything that they so much as even suspect might blow the lid on the Jewish conspiracy. They have huge files and electronic computers that rival the F.B.I. and the C.I.A. itself, and any information the F.B.I. or C.I.A. might have that

is considered useful to the A.D.L. is readily fed to the latter.

Censorship Operation. The A.D.L.'s activities extend much further. They are extremely active in politics—promoting those useful to the Jews and destroying those that might be deemed uncooperative. They also monitor all books, magazines, newspapers, all news media, movements or whatever—anything that might effect the Jewish conspiracy—and this includes just about everything of any significance that happens in this country.

Plant Propaganda. They aggressively invent, if necessary, news stories and plant them into the mainstream of the news media—T.V., newspapers, etc. They not only publish a great number of articles for dissemination, but they also publish a large number of books that are either favorable to Israel and the Jews or viciously attack their enemies.

The Mossad, super Spy network. The other Jew spy organization that is of major world-wide importance is the one headquartered in Israel. It is known as the Mossad. It is the central Jewish intelligence gathering apparatus for the entire world. It is the super-supra spy network of all history. Anything the American C.I.A. knows that is useful to the Jews (just about everything) is funnelled to the Mossad. Everything the Russian K.G.B. knows that is useful is funnelled to the Mossad. Likewise with the intelligence gathering apparatus in Germany, France, Italy and throughout the world, it is all funnelled to the Mossad. There is hardly anything of significance that happens anywhere in the world but what it is shortly catalogued in the massive computers of the Mossad in Israel.

Deadly criminals. But the Mossad goes much further than just spying and gathering intelligence from all over the world. Like the A.D.L., it is virulently aggressive and continually on the offensive. It has well trained assassination squads that run rampant in most of the countries of the world, especially the United States. It sets up para-military organizations like the Jewish Defense League, or Jewish gun clubs trained to skillfully kill Gentiles. The members of Mossad have the run of the United States with little or no opposition from "our own" law enforcement agencies while they tap telephones, bug embassies, foreign diplomats, even the White House and any and every branch of the United States government. In short, not only the United States but the whole world is their undisputed territory, and the White Man, (their main victim) not only gives them no opposition, but pays the bill and hardly knows they exist.

Runs Rampant over World Governments. Undoubtedly the Mossad is the most dangerous, cruel and blood-thirsty gang of international criminals the world has ever known, running rampant and roughshod over all laws and governments throughout the world, with little or no opposition. Like the C.I.A., it is world-wide and parallels many of its operations with this difference: Whereas the C.I.A. is headquartered in the United States, the Mossad is headquartered in Israel; whereas the C.I.A. is manned by a mixture of Jews and Gentiles, the Mossad is all

Jewish; whereas the C.I.A. freely shares its information with Mossad, the latter gives nothing to the C.I.A. It is strictly a one-way street, all leading to exclusive Jewish supremacy and tyranny over the "goy" of the world.

* * * * *

Before we leave this foul conspiracy of Russia, Israel, Jews and the U.S. government, there are two other aspects of this satanic combination that I must clarify.

Foreign Aid to Everybody. One is the issue of America dispensing foreign aid (taxpayer's money) to every sleazy panhandler in the world. At present I understand that we are handing out foreign aid to 116 countries in the world. This is one of the most insane pieces of piracy ever imposed upon any group of taxpayers in the history of the world. The American taxpayers have never had an opportunity to vote or express their opinion upon this blatant piece of thievery, but this continues year after year. For 35 years the American taxpayers have been bled white, and at this time there is no indication that it will ever stop or even lessen.

Supposedly to Bribe Countries out of Communism. The gimmick in this whole fraudulent swindle is this: It was inaugurated as the **Marshall Plan** to keep countries from "going communist." Its noble objective seemed to be to fight communism. In other words we tried to bribe them, to buy them off, to wheedle them out of communism with cash, thereby supposedly winning friends for our side. That supposedly, was the idea, we were told.

Actually we are Subsidizing Communism. The realities were somewhat different. Actually we were propping up faltering communist countries, including the big one, Russia. Before World War II was even concluded we shipped over 13 billion dollars worth of domestic goodies, including tractors, refrigerators and what have you. If we were trying to fight communism, why subsidize them?

Hostile to Anti-Communist Countries. In practice we were subsidizing communism, not fighting it. We used our tremendous wealth as a club to push countries into communism. We used it as a wedge to get our C.I.A. into their midst and maneuver their politics in such a way that the Jews and the communists would sooner or later gain control. In countries such as Chile where they did throw the communists out on their own (no thanks to the U.S. government) we would bear down hard on them, boycott them (as also in Rhodesia) and use economic pressure to get them back into the Jewish fold.

U.S. Betrays Friends, Rewards Enemies. As a result of all this fantastic give-away amounting to hundreds of billions of dollars, most of the countries of the world have completely lost respect for America. They intensely distrust us and never have we been hated so much by so many. And for good reason. The United States (controlled by Jews) has repeatedly practiced treachery, to both its own people and its foreign friends. **It has consistently betrayed and punished its friends** (such as

Rhodesia, Somoza, Batista, Chile, etc.) **and generously rewarded its communist "enemies."** No wonder the rest of the world distrusts and despises the United States.

Germany under Military Occupation. The other matter is the keeping of American occupational forces in Germany for the interminal period of 35 years after the defeat of a former enemy, something the United States has never done before in its history. This, too, is a gigantic swindle. We supposedly have the troops there to "protect" Germany from a Russian onslaught. The fact is Germany could have protected itself very well from communist Russia, and would have cleaned out that foul nest of vipers in the early 40's had we not interfered.

Real Reason: To Protect the Jews. The real reason our troops have been kept in Germany these 35 years and undoubtedly will remain another 35 years is to keep the German people subdued so they will not revive the Hitler movement and again turn on the Jews. In short, our troops are there for **the sole purpose of protecting the Jews from the Germans and preventing the Germans from setting up a government of their own choice.** Yes, that is the real and only reason, not to protect Germany from Communist Russia.

* * * * *

Artificial Bandit State. Now we come to that other nest of vipers, the bandit state of Israel itself. This artificial monstrosity owes its very existence to the combined money power of International Jewry, the C.I.A., the news media and the facade known as the "United States" government.

Total Parasite. We must remember that Jews are total parasites and do not really want to live in a country of their own. Parasites cannot live off of each other and must live on a productive host. For this reason Jews do not want to, and could not even if they did want to, live in a country of their own. For thousands of years they, more than anyone else, have had ample opportunity to get together and build a country of their own. They never have wanted to and they never will. **They remain eternally what they always have been—parasites.**

Reasons for Set-up. So why did they go to such great pains to steal Palestine from the Arabs and set up this artificial monstrosity called Israel?

The reasons are manifold, all designed to aid and abet the Jewish program for the take-over of the world.

1. Probably the most important reason was to **Bolster and Unify the sagging ideology of the Jewish rank and file.** So successful and so affluent have the recent generations of Jews become that many of the younger Jews were fraternizing with and marrying Gentiles. We must remember that enmity, hatred and struggle have historically been the foundation that built the Jewish race and religion into the solid battering ram that has brought them the phenomenal success that they now flaunt. In too much

success can also be the seed-bed of its own disintegration. With Zionism, the Israeli "Homeland" and the struggle to defend and expand Israel the Jewish people have created new enemies and thereby regained a tremendous boost of fervor and solidarity that has seemingly "confirmed" their religious myths and turned them into a tangible reality.

2. Israel was designed to become the **center of World Government.** It is their plan to move the United Nations to Jerusalem and rule the world from Zion. "The law shall go out from Zion." It is their intent to rule the goyim from "Zion" where they can do so without any interference from alien surveillance or disturbances.

3. Having "Israel" and Jerusalem as their home base has **given a religious and mystical quality to their movement** of taking over the world. It convinces many of their own people as well as millions of goy yokels that "God" is on their side and that the Jews are "God's chosen people." This is what is called a self-fulfilling prophecy which the Jews have been shrewd enough to turn into real power and into billions of dollars and cents.

4. It provides a **safe and unmolested haven** for that murderous supra intelligence agency, the Mossad, which we have already described.

5. There are a number of other reasons that have been advanced such as (a) the tremendous wealth of precious minerals contained in the murky waters of the Dead Sea, (b) The Jews (with the help of United States power) will expand and take over the Arab lands and rich oil fields of the Persian Gulf, (c) it is a place of refuge if world conditions become too hostile for the Jews, (d) other minor reasons.

It is my opinion that the first four reasons stated are by far the most important and the fifth category is comparatively minor, especially No. 5 (c) that it could be a refuge in a crisis. The fact remains that **the Jews will always be a deadly parasite** on the backs of the productive nations of the world, **or they will be nothing.** Once they are driven from power in the White nations of the world their whole power structure will rapidly collapse. Israel will rapidly collapse with it. In fact, the Arabs themselves would soon make short shrift of the bandit state of Israel as soon as the Jews lose their grip on the control centers of the White nations of the world, especially the United States.

Israel short lived without subsidization. The plain fact is that inside Israel itself there is turmoil, dissension, hatred and disintegration. The Jews have not proved they could build a nation of their own, or live with themselves. On the contrary, without the continual financial blood transfusions from Germany, the United States and other "goyim" countries, Israel couldn't last six months. Even with all this tremendous aid from the outside it has one of the highest rates of inflation in the world. **The United States alone in 1979 subsidized Israel to the tune of $10,000 per family of four in Israel.** On top of that Germany is paying reparations for the phoney "holocaust" to the tune of a billion dollars a year. The Jews in New York, Miami Beach and elsewhere raise $300

million each year for "Israeli bonds" (a swindle) and send it tax free to Israel. Yet despite all this tremendous outside subsidization Israel the parasite is in a continual turmoil politically and in a precarious and faltering financial situation, a true parasite with no future of its own.

* * * * *

Summary. In summation we can safely conclude:

1. That Communism, Marxism and Zionism combine with capitalism to accomplish one and the same goal—the Jewish take-over of the world.

2. **That the United States is not fighting Communism, but on the contrary,** is firmly in the grip of the Jewish network using the wealth, power and prestige of the United States to **betray and take over one country after another,** all in the sham battle of "fighting Communism."

3. The C.I.A. and the F.B.I. are both the Secret police and the strong arm of the Jewish network. Never, never trust their agents nor collaborate with them in any way.

4. We need not look to Russia as the real enemy of the United States. The Russian people would like to get the Jewish-Communist monkey off their back as much as anybody and would have succeeded long ago if it had not been for the machinations of the United States. The real enemy resides right here in our own country, expecially in New York and Washington.

5. Only by **rallying the total power of the White Race and organizing it under a powerful racial religion** such as CREATIVITY can we ever hope to break the back of the Jewish Marxist-Communist-Zionist tyranny.

The Creed and Program of the Church of the Creator
are spelled out in three basic books: *Nature's Eternal Religion* (512 pp., $8.00. *The White Man's Bible* (451 pp., $8.00; *Salubrious Living* (244 pp., $5.50). SPECIAL OFFER: All three books $15. plus $1.50 for postage and handling. Send your orders to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.V. 25270

Additional copies of this 12-page pamphlet: 5/$1.50; 100/$20.; 500/$80. available from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA.

BOOKS BY BEN KLASSEN-THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR

Nature's Eternal Religion ..... $ 8.00
The White Man's Bible ..... $ 8.00
Salubrious Living ..... $ 5.50

Survival of the White Race LP Record ..... $ 5.00

Reprints from The White Man's Bible:

Order No. 10058: Questions and Answers about Creativity: 4 for $1.50 – 10 for $3.50 – 100 for $30.00 – 500 for $120.00

Order No. 10059: Superstition and Gullibility: Achilles Heel of the White Race; Gullibility Rating Quiz: 5 for $1.50 – 100 for $20.00 – 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10062: A few obvious questions we would like Christians to explain with some sensible answers; Why we indict Christianity so strongly: 8 for $1.50 – 25 for $4.00 – 100 for $14.00 – 500 for $60.00.

Order No. 10069: Observations about the Devil and Hell; Thumbscrew and Rack; The Spooks-in-the-Sky swindle: 5 for $1.50 – 100 for $20 00 – 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10072: Russia, Israel and the United States: 5 for $1.50 – 100 for $20.00 – 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10073: World Jewry declared War on Germany long before Germany took Action against Jews; The 6 Million Lie: 5 for $1.50 – 100 for $20.00 – 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10075: The Melting Pot: The ugly American Dream; Civilization without a Racial Religion: A Self-destructive process for the White Race; The Glory and the Catastrophe that was Rome: A Lesson for all time: 3 for $1.50 – 10 for $4.00 – 100 for $36.00 – 500 for $150.00.

Order No. 10081: We shall be masters of our own Manifest Destiny–Winning of the West: Prototype for winning of the world; The War with Mexico 1846-48: An unfinished War: Single Copy $1.25 – 10 for $10.00 – 100 for $80.00 – 500 for $250.00.

For Postage and Handling, please include:
$1. for orders under $10.–10% for orders over $10. USA–
15% foreign countries. W.Va. residents must include 5% for Sales Tax.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 24

course to take. Indeed, these Christian teachings caused much misery in my own life, since I was constantly trying to solve my problems by non-aggressive "mildness" etc. Ironically, however, I have been led to the truth at last, and it was not what I expected, and not where I expected to find it! Finally something that makes sense and begins to allow me to establish some living in my own life.

Happy Holidays and Best Wishes,
Mrs. M.M., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Mr. Dietz: 23 November 1982

In 'Populism' and 'Elitism' part 2 I see you believe in evolution, the biggest hoax of tethe last 125 years.

Evolutionists themselves describe it as anti-knowledge–mythology about which you can not say ONE thing about that is true.

You mention fossils–but this is only one of the many evidences disproving the big E. . .

Your scientific evidences are no-no's and very barren.

Finally, you quote hero Nietzsche in "Anti-Christ." Was this written before or after he was insane?

I note a big stream of hate in your writings and they turn me off.

If Communism and Christianity are twins, then so am I and my parakeet. A much better example would be Communism and Fascism.

I note you print only accolades and no criticisms *[Oh, we don't?]* –why? If Christ was a nobody, how come his followers turned the world upside down? *[They sure did! They sure did! –With fire and sword in hand, they left millions of dead and utter devastation–physical and mental–on their glorious path of conquering and subjecting our non-Oriental forefathers to their Oriental myths and superstitions! –Ed.]* You fell in love with man's reason which is a mirage! Christ's words are still true: I am the Way, truth and the life. Please give it heart felt thought.

Sincerely,
L.A., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Editor: 25 November 1982

How refreshing it is to see another publication liberated from the Identity curse. I, too, have seen the light–National Socialism and Christianity are mutually exclusive. I enclose my address for any comrade who might like to exchange ideas.

Born Again Pagan,
Ms. Dianna L. Smith
Box 401761, Garland, TX 75040

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 25 November 1982

White Nationalist/Racialist Greetings!

I have just read the October 1982 issue of The Liberty Bell and found it

to be quite moving and inspiring. Also, I have been sent a set of books by Prof. Revilo Oliver and also one by George Lincoln Rockwell, which I am reading at present, by the title of "White Power."

I have found them most interesting and since I have been imprisoned I have undergone a metamorphosis from a Klansman to a National Socialist. Several months ago I read "Mein Kampf" and became converted.

I have been imprisoned for nearly two years and, finally, after appeals, court action, etc., I have only 57 days to go until release.

I'll be returning to the Birmingham, Al. area where I am a Great Titan of the Klan there, and I will be in further contact to order books, literature, etc. to distribute to the faithful comrades there who are good material for NS ideology.

Best of wishes for your work there! May we both continue steadfastly in our struggle for our race and folk; their survival depends on our success.

Enclosed are the details on my case as reported by "The Thunderbolt."

Yours for White Nationalism,
B.R., Alabama

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 4 December 1982

In the October issue of Liberty Bell, there was an article attacking Christianity. I ordered 10 copies, but have sent out only one, so far. When the November issue arrived, it changed my view of the Ben Klassen article.

A choice must be made between destroying Christianity, or saving the White race. I choose the latter.

Ben Klassen's target is the Jew. So, let's make it the goal. To do so, an attack on Christianity is out of order. The greatest race of men in history did the greatest job for the White Race and civilization in general. They were the Teutonic and Celtic founders of the Republic, and were all Christians. So forget the charges against Christianity, made by Ben Klassen; although most of them were irrefutable.

The problem confronting us, is preservation of the White race. This involves eliminating the Jews from America. At present, they control all three branches of the Federal Government—Executive, Legislative and Judicial. Fortunately, we still have the Constitution, weakened though it has been by many false rulings.

With the exception of the first 12 Amendments made by the Founders, themselves, all the Amendments, beginning with the 13th, have been detrimental and should be repealed. This can't be done so, again, we look to the Founders of the Republic for guidance.

They formed a Federal Government with limited powers; all others were reserved to the states or the people thereof. The U.S. Senate was almost top dog. No money could be appropriated or laws passed, without its approval. The President could make no big decisions without its confirmation. He was to be the "executive," one who carried out the laws made by Congress within the limits of the Constitution.

The U.S. Senate originally considered the state legislatures; the latter elected the Senators. In some states, before enactment of the 17th

Amendment, legislatures would REQUEST Representatives in Congress, but INSTRUCT their U.S. Senators.

The most important objective at the present time, is resurgence of the power of state legislatures. This cannot be done without active work by constituents of state legislators. The future of the Republic depends on the type of citizens we now have.

Will a majority of them leave the TV programs and take an interest in the actions of their state legislators? If a majority of citizens are TV boobs, Negroes, Hispanics, Jews, etc., the country is gone. It is time to leave, but where could we go? The Jews are supreme in most of the rest of the world.

L. Lee Layton, Delaware

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 December 1982

. . . Like the Birch Society, there are many good people in both the Identity Movement and "fundamentalist" churches, but it *is* hard for me to believe that the leadership of any of them is on the level. Among Identity people, we have some good men. Some EX-Birchers are well worth having at hand and ENLIGHTENED Baptists can supply much needed moral principle.

The point I'm trying to make is that we desperately need compatriots for the final show or the curtain won't even go up. We'll look as puny and foolish as those idiots who tried to put on a show in D.C. I'm very suspicious of such as Don Black and Thom Robb. Whatever their intent, there is no way they could better serve our enemies. I too was horrified by that utterly stupid blast in the Spotlight deriding you and all others who dare to challenge their monopoly in the "patriot" field. I still hesitate, though, to make too much issue of their arrogance or their occasional diatribes by the staff, Montmorency or even the abysmally stupid Bartell. During the past year, they have done a very good job of exposing the Jewish thing in a believable manner, as well as revealing much more corruption and subversion. I'm not much as a pacifist and a lousy diplomat but, as you said to me "our backs are to the wall" and we need all the cooperation we can muster, even at the expense of some pride.

Sincerely,
G.P., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear George: 6 December 1982

Some months have passed since you have heard from me. Everything is fairly well with myself and the family. May this find you and yours as well.

By the way, I want to thank you for the extra copies you enclosed with my last order.

Recently I received a letter from the "Redeem our Country" people. I am sure it is from the Liberty Lobby movement. What struck me was the name Howard Jarvis. I do not know for a fact if he is really sincere. I do not know everything about ali these causes, but do have a sort of negative instinct about some. I was jumped into the Welch's outfit once and since

then I am leery about wasting my hard earned cash. So, if you know anything about this, let me know.

I wanted to write you sooner, but something was wrong and could not get started; then with the last Liberty Bell—I am glad I waited—came your comments about Liberty Lobby. I had heard before that Wily Willie Carto was an enterprizer. So, now I am convinced—when they start squabbling against other movements.

Until next time, have a good Yuletide.

Yours,
J.L., Minnesota

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 December 1982

. . . . I gave up on The Spotlight a long time ago because it was such a thoroughly unpleasant, even sleazy rag, but a chap I know at work had a copy in a few weeks ago. "Tinhorn Nazi"? "Book Pirate"? My, oh my, what did you ever do to Willis Carto and his Heinzelmaennchen?

All the Best,
D.D., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George: 9 December 1982

Just a private observation on the supposed "bad press" mention of you in The Spotlight.

When I read the reference to "Tinhorn Nazi," I had to go over the article twice. The barb appeared out of place in the context, almost as though they had this little item in the office and just pasted it onto the first story where they had room. . . I am still wondering whether "Tinhorn" was the correct word. They should have used "Solid Gold" or "Sterling." . . .

Happy Yule Tree Holiday,
H.H., Michigan

[We are now in the process of preparing a suitable reply to the smear in "The Paper You Can Trust." We hope to have it ready for inclusion in our next issue. —Editor]

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS
by Gertrude M. Coogan
Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid
Millions to Conceal! — $5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED
by Gertrude M. Coogan
How To Win Back Your America! — $3.50

Order your copies from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT READ* — HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE *WHO CANNOT READ!*

AN APPEAL TO SANITY

by George E. Pittam

This appeal is addressed, not to the cowardly and deliberately ignorant, nor to those with only vague realization of peril, but to those who face reality and with courage to accept their roles in the shaping of history, as leaders, lieutenants and intelligent partisans, each according to his or her existing or potential abilities.

All those addressed know that we are, today, faced with disaster more widespread and more horrible than any in man's despotic history, a disaster deliberately brought about by a tightly organized cabal of incredibly evil men with insatiable lust for power and wealth, creatures so demented, yet so sophisticated, schooled and practiced in deceit and pleasantries that the whole scheme so boggles the decent, compassionate mind as to create an aura of unreality and disbelief, an illusory straw to which the faint-hearted may cling. Among these are God-fearing, moral men and women, immobilized by fear and wanting direction and hope. We of greater understanding and, perhaps, of stronger fibre, must supply that direction and hope.

Seldom, if ever, has an undirected mass movement attained any significant goal. In every instance, participants have been incited and directed, for good or for evil, by a tiny minority. That minority now effectively controls our nation's news and propaganda network, television, Hollywood, the money system, public education, and government. Never before has that control sinultaneously extended over so many nations of the world, and there can be no denial that our total subjugation is a distinct possibility. Nonetheless, it is a near truism that the only thing we learn from history is that we learn nothing from history. Always, power begets power and those who usurp authority multiply abuses until their vassals revolt and destroy them or until they become so debauched by indulgence and their serfs so demoralized that they are easy prey for another conqueror and the nation is destroyed or colonized by a foreign power. Neither eventuality offers hope to this generation.

Ours is a desperate gamble, but the consequences of failure are no more to be feared than those of abject surrender. We, with opposite goals, are the other minority. To offset our superiority in numbers and purpose, we who should know better have been manipulated into opposing camps and factions, each imagining themselves the sole patriots and at odds with every other faction, which we are encouraged to assume to be allied with our enemy.

There is not the slightest doubt that the nucleus of the present-day association of mischief-makers had it's origin prior to the life of Jesus

Christ. Then, as now, the issue was power and prestige. The instrument was money. Christ incurred their wrath when He challenged their doctrines, belittled their pomp and disrupted their usurious financial dealing—and He paid with his life. Today, descendants of those same anti-Christs have recruited the dregs of the earth into their sacreligious cult, have gained absolute control of our money system, and have bought our politicians and our propaganda apparatus with our own wealth.

We are now in a desperate race—and we are running backward, to the immense amusement of our masters-of-ceremony. Why? Are we so foolish as to believe that we can insult every one of differing culture, education, religion, and race, and still mount a winning offensive? I'm going to ruffle some feathers and I make no apology. I make no pretense of knowing the details of how we will win. I do know the sure way to lose: by divisive and antagonistic tactics; by attacking bogus targets set up by our manipulators; by failure to identify the enemy; by refusal to face reality; and by neglect or abandonment of moral principle. Failure in any of these areas assures disaster.

Since this is a serious, knowledgable audience, here is the ungarnished meat of this essay. First, I will define the term "Jew." It is neither race nor religion. Except for the skeletal understructure which has been maintained through the generations, few can trace their ancestry to the Biblical tribe of Judah or to any other of the famous (or infamous) tribes of Israel. Even those fewcannot make claim to racial purity. They have mixed and remixed with conquered and conquering peoples all through antiquity. So—are they creatures of Satan, as some would have us believe? If so, what of an admixture of "Jew" and "Gentile?" And what of those who have "adopted" the Jewish "religion," viz: Liz Taylor, Pat Boone, Sammy Davis Jr.? What of their offspring? Let's be realistic, at least with ourselves. A professing Jew, whether overt or disguised, is a member of a conspiratorial gang posing as a religious sect. By far, a majority of those who are racially identifiable descended from the Khazars of southern Russia, a once powerful but cruel people of Mongol-Turkic stock who, as a nation, were converted to Talmudism, frequently misnamed "Judaism." In turn, it was an easy matter to convert those who subscribe to such brutal "religious" practices into Bolshevism. This was the horde, financed by a handful of fabulously wealthy Jews and led by a detachment of Jews from New York, which overthrew the legitimate government of Russia and established Communism as the revolutionary arm of international Jewry.

Now—no one who has made even a cursory study of history can deny these basic facts and that acknowledgment, alone, serves to identify our deadly enemies and to help us chart a course that will defeat them.

Other than Communism, the most effective tool for the subjugation of our nation has been, and still is, the TEACHING of "religion." Most church-goers, once including myself, made very little study of the Bible, except under guidance. In most of our so-called "fundamentalist" churches and Sunday School classes, we were, and are, instructed that the tribes of Israel were God's chosen people, favored above all others. Many

go even further and equate "Jew" with "Israelite." Therefore, we are to believe that all professing Jews were God's elect. Still further, using vague passages and ignoring distinct ones, we are instructed that that favoritism still applies and that their present-day occupation of Bible lands is fulfillment of God's promises. Even the Old Testament affirms that all real estate contracts have been fulfilled and that no further claims are valid. Yet, despite the New Testament's specific and repeated denials of any further favoritism for the Israelites, professing Christian preachers and teachers continue to proclaim the current validity of Old Testament promises, and thousands of otherwise intelligent men and women abandon all reason upon entering a church and never question the duplicity.

Being reared and educated by genuinely God-loving parents, I, for far too many years, feared to question any of the man-written, man-selected, man-translated, and man-interpreted passages in our accepted Bible for fear of instilling doubt about of all it's teachings. That was a gross error and a disservice to our very real God. We were designed as intelligent beings. Whe were we endowed with ability to reason if we are to abandon reason in religious matters? The New Testament specifically admonishes to prove all things. If we believe all other passages, why should we skip over that one? Tell me, can any thinking person believe that Moses came down from the mountain proclaiming that he had been presented with ten commandments from God for the governance of his people, commandments which forbade murder, theft, false testimony, and covetousness, and was then directed by that same God to employ stealth, deceit, and murder of every man, woman and child who then owned and occupied lands they coveted, and to divide the spoils among themselves? To pass over without denial of authenticity or to proclaim validity of such blasphemy is to encourage disbelief of all religious tenets. How can we possibly expect young inquiring minds to accept such ridiculous dogma? Yet, not only Jews proclaim their right to plunder, based on these proclamations. Certain of our compatriots allow the use of thse same scurrilous passages to prove that THEY are the rightful heirs to the loot!

Surely, by now, the identity of our enemies is clearly revealed. They are immensely powerful. If we are to launch an offensive with even the possibility of success, we must concentrate on that enemy, not his pawns. Germany was a great nation. Germans, as a race, a tribe, a civilization, were a great people. Had they been victorious in World War II, Communism and Zionism, as significant threats to mankind, would not now exist. But Germany was not successful and Communism and Zionism threaten to engulf us. This is America, or what remains of it. Parades in uniforms of any other nation suggests invasion and create antagonisms. We are already occupied. Our federal government, in all branches, is saturated with traitors. The phony arms race is not for the purpose of resistance to a Communist enemy but for joint venture. No conscious person denies our nation's involvement with Israel in their scheme to invade and conquer the Arab nations and to steal their mineral and oil wealth. Every administration and every congress since the Holy Land was desecrated by

the implantation of those conniving thieves has acceded to their every demand and showered them with our diminishing wealth and most sophisticated weaponry. Why? Because their cohorts, who have infested our beautiful country, control the economics of our nation and lavish wealth, power, and prestige upon their toadies. In every branch of government, our representatives who aspire to be rulers, endeavor to disarm us. For our own protection? Hardly! For their own. They know that, eventually, we will be driven to desperation and that rebellion will be our only recourse. Does our enemy need further identification? Do we need still more enemies?

So—let us reevaluate, retrench, abandon self-aggrandizement, evict the grandstanders and those who, through ignorance and bigotry or by subversive design, create prejudice and animosity. We are all vehemently opposed to forced or coerced mixing of races. We are agreed that this nation was founded, governed, and developed until it was the greatest on earth, by those of the White race. If it is to regain it's majesty, it must be again so governed, but with fairness. While it is true that the floodgates were opened to those of other races to aid in the destruction of our system of self-governance, only select ones among them are knowing participants in that scheme. Certainly we should bear no malice toward those who only seek a better life for themselves and their families. If we persecute and ostracise them, we drive them into the clutches of our common enemy. In doing so, we are not only morally wrong, but are assuring our own isolation and defeat.

With this final admonition I rest my case. When, not if, we are driven to desperation measures for our survival, it is absolutely imperative that we not fall into the designed trap of fighting each other until our strength is dissipated, to the amusement of those who planned it that way. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles ..... $ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival ..... $ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century ..... $ 6.00.
Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please ad 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

PLEASE ASK YOUR FRIENDS TO SUBSCRIBE TO THE LIBERTY BELL!

THE SOUTH AFRICAN OBSERVER

OCTOBER 1982

A Journal for Realists

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

AMERICA'S GUTLESS LEADERSHIP SPOTLIGHTED

MURDER AND MASSACRE IN LEBANON — THE LESSONS

THE BEIRUT MASSACRE and the savagery of Israel's attacks on densely populated areas in Beirut and elsewhere have been nothing less than deliberate trampling on every tenet of civilised law.

They must be seen for what they are—criminal aggression and barbarism—bringing the Middle East and the world a major step closer to full-scale war.

If the good people of the world still wish to secure mankind from the violence and terrorism in the Middle East, and everywhere in the world, and re-establish the law and order built up through the centuries, they will have to find the courage to face up to the realities of not only the Middle East problem but of the growing anarchism and terrorism victoriously and brazenly bestriding the whole civilised world—and for which the pattern in the Middle East was set by Menachem Begin and his predatory junta.

In the matter of the Middle East, in general, the good people of the world have yet to face up to the reality of an imperialistic, expansionist, military power, like Israel, a country which, as part of a master-plan, has mercilessly driven out peaceful populations from centuries-old homelands in order to build the Jewish state—a country which adopts the attitude of a conqueror, and believes that force and thousand-fold retaliatory killing are the only policies which its neighbours will understand—a country which consistently violates the Fourth Geneva Convention in its treatment of civilians and which has consistently flouted every decision of the U.N. General Assembly and the Security Council.

REAGAN POLICY

And what has the United States, the so-called leader of the West, been doing about these incredible developments? Not only has she been doing little or nothing but can be expected to go on supporting Israel, right or wrong.

The Reagan administration's policy initially was to turn a blind eye to

Israel's "adventurism" in Lebanon, without expecting the Israeli's to push beyond the 40-kilometre buffer zone which they said they wanted to clear of Palestinian forces. But as the Israeli's pushed on, chewing up Tyre and Sidon and hammering on the gates of Beirut, United States policy began to split.

The tacit support which the Reagan administration had given to Israel, at the start of the invasion, and throughout the occupation, had provided every encouragement to Begin and his ministers to drive deeply still further into Lebanon—and all of which culminated in the horrendous massacre in Beirut.

The United States, it must be emphasised, had long and consistently been encouraging the kind of provocative brinkmanship to which Israel has resorted in the last three decades—and as a direct result of which the Middle East is today in its dangerous state of anarchy.

For this the Reagan administration cannot escape a large measure of responsibility—and not excluding for the Beirut massacre itself.

DECISIVE BATTLE STARTED

As a direct result of the Reagan administration's latest confrontation with Isreal—and which is a direct result of the tragic events in Lebanon—a major if not decisive battle over Palestine has now been joined—not between Israel and the Palestinians, but between Menachem Begin and the President of the United States.

But the question is: Can the United States, and the world for that matter, expect Mr. Reagan and Secretary of State Schulz now to stick to their guns, in their latest demands over Palestine, or will they continue to act like powerless eunuchs in the hands of driven men who would destroy the Middle East and remake it in the image of Menachem Begin and his terrorist cohorts?

A vigorous counter-attack by the Israelis and their diehard supporters in the United States is inevitable and has already begun.

All the familiar weapons of smother, smear and cover-up are being brought out again—the story of the "Six Million," the accusations of anti-Semitism, the "Judeo-Christian heritage" hoax, the astute use of campaign funds in the approaching mid-term elections in the United States, and the powerful Jewish lobbies and Zionist political machinery swiftly moving into action—in an all-out attempt to blow the administration off course, in the same way that previous administrations have been intimidated and deflected from doing what they knew to be just and right.

The battle will be a savage one and won't be won unless Mr. Reagan and his administration show a courage and willingness to face realities and to heed the advice of allies which until now has been completely lacking.

Lest any readers doubt our own scepticism that Mr. Reagan is today the right man, in the right place, to face up to the problems of Palestine and the Middle East and to the whole Jewish question for that matter, we would remind the reader that, in spite of having the full backing of

conservative America behind him, when elected as president, Mr. Reagan was never able to break the unwritten rules of the all-powerful finance houses of Wall Street and announce his intention of opposing Communism by halting the massive financial, technological and military aid to the Soviet Union that has built up the Soviet Union to what it is today.

Nor can we, today, reasonably expect Mr. Reagan to break the unwritten rules of the all-powerful Zionist political machine which today virtually controls the American Government, the Senate, the Congress, and not to mention all their communications media.

BLATANT PARTISANSHIP

In the matter of Mr. Reagan's blatant partisanship for the Jewish cause, it is also worth taking a closer look at his early background, to get a picture of the man behind the eternal grin and the grease paint.

In his autobiography, "Where's the Rest of Me?", Reagan's description of his father proves most illuminating. When the great film epic, "Birth of a Nation," came to Reagan's hometown, old Jack Reagan refused to let any member of his family see the film. Ronald boasted that his was the only family in his town who did not see the film!

On another occasion, when the elder Reagan was checking in at a hotel in a small Midwest town, after a bad day selling shoes, he was told in confidence by the manager that he would enjoy his stay because "We don't permit a Jew in this place." Whereupon the elder Reagan—a story Ronald never ceases repeating—stomped out of the hotel with these historic words, "Well, I am a Catholic and if you won't take Jews, you won't take Catholics either."

And having nowhere else to go at the late hour, he had to spend the rest of the snowy winter's night sleeping in his car, and the "shattering bigotry" of the hotel keeper brought on a heart attack a few days later.

FERVENT SUPPORTER

Is it any wonder, then, that with such parental influence, son Ronald is what he has become today—in constant demand at Zionist fund-raising events all over the U.S. and boastful of having sold more Israeli bonds than any other American politician—a fervent supporter of "Israel's right to exist"—and always uttering all the obligatory blather about America's "undying commitment to Israel" and America's relationship with Israel being "a two-way street in which America benefits greatly."

And all this, in spite of the fact that Israel has already received over 70-billion dollars worth of American aid and that, were it not for the American taxpayer, this charity state, Israel, would long before now have ceased to exist!

Reagan, of course, had long known that no high office in the U.S. was attainable unless recognition of Israel's needs was publicly accepted and enthusiastically endorsed.

And the extent to which he has been ever-ready to don his yarmulka at the drop of a hat, and to ingratiate himself at every turn, by playing

lick-spittle to the Israeli cause, was nowehere more clearly shown than in the amazing political advertisement which appeared during his presidential election campaign.

RONALD'S 'PROUD RECORD'

Paid for, and inserted by the Regan-Bush Committee, and endorsed by the chairman of the Republican Party, and printed in many American papers like the "Los Angeles Times" and in Jewish papers like the "B'nai B'rith Messenger," it appeared under the bold four-line heading: "Governor Reagan Has Been Pro-Israel Since Its Creation in 1948."

Then followed his record, entitled "The Record of Reagan's Support for the Jewish Community and Israel," from which, inter alia, we learned:

"In 1948, long before he became Governor of California, he resigned from the Lakeside Country Club in Los Angeles because it refused membership to a Jew. In 1967, at a pro-Israel rally at the Hollywood Bowl, he forcefully expressed his concern for Israel's safety during the Six-Day War. In 1971, he was instrumental in enacting a California law, one of the first in the United States, authorizing banks and savings institutions to buy and invest in State of Israel bonds. Other states followed California's example, dramatically enhancing the sales of Israel bonds in this country. That same year, Israel's Medallion of Valor was conferred on Governor Reagan at an Israel Bonds Dinner.

"In a speech before the B'nai B'rith Convention on September 3, 1980, Governor Reagan reaffirmed his strong support for Israel. He declared:

" 'Israel is a major strategic asset to America and a strong, secure Israel is clearly in America's self interest. To weaken Israel is to destabilize the Middle East and risk the peace of the whole world. As our democratic ally, Israel must continue to receive economic and defense assistance.

" 'The PLO is a terrorist organization whose leadership is committed to violence and aggression against Israel.

" 'The United States should not try to force a peace settlement upon Israel and her neighbors . . . Resolutions in the United Nations which undermine Israel's position and isolate her people should be vetoed because they undermine progress toward peace.'

"Ronald Reagan's views on the Middle East are based on long-term policies, not short-term politics. He has been a friend of Israel for more than 30 years and his record is one of long-standing principles and commitment . . ."

COLOSSAL ZIONIST INFLUENCE

All of which raises the all-important question: Why should an American presidential candidate like Reagan, a candidate for the leadership of the most powerful nation on earth, have found the need to nurture a small, permanently bankrupt charity state, created by deceit, murder, and terror—and boast of it—as he did in order to secure the Jewish vote in the U.S.?

The answer, of course, was that Reagan had long known that in all

American history, no other racial minority has exerted such colossal influence on behalf of a foreign state, on the American media, and on the legislature and the executive, as have and do the Zionists.

The extent to which the U.S. is controlled from behind the scenes was also revealed by Senator J. William Fulbright, who, when addressing an audience of 18-million on a "Meet the Press" programme—and when referring to a question of Israel—said that "There is nothing you can do about it because more than 60% of the Senate is controlled by Jews."

He is also on record saying "We have now subjected ourselves to the will of Israel . . . I cannot think of any similar instance in history of a large country subjecting itself to the will of a smaller one."

After 42 years in Congress, most of that time as the Chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, Senator Fulbright was defeated by a newcomer in the primary elections which took place a few months later, and was not re-elected to office.

And, as to the future, there can be little doubt that Reagan will continue to ensure that financial, military, and economic aid to Israel will continue anabated, regardless of the national and international interests of the U.S., the dislocation of the economy, the cost to the American taxpayer, and now the Beirut massacre—and not forgetting the deterioration of peace throughout the Middle East and the ever-growing threat of a global war.

RENEGADE CHRISTIAN LEADERS

The unseemingly partisanship of Ronald Reagan towards Israel and the Jewish cause—at the expense of truth and justice for Palestine and the Middle East—is also greatly being reinforced by the renegade Christian leaders in the United States, whose total commitment to world Jewry and close association with, and support for, Menachem Begin and his kind have become bywords in American political life.

These "Christian" leaders include evangelist Billy Graham and the leader of the so-called Moral Majority in the U.S., the Reverend Jerry Falwell (a close personal friend of President Reagan), and many others including Pat Robertson, Jim Bakker, James Robinson, Ronald Goodwin, Carl McIntyre, et. al.

But little do these "Christian" leaders seem to know, or care, that it was America's connivance in the genesis of Israel and America's active support and protection of Israel up to the present, which has cost the U.S. and the Western world the friendship and goodwill of over 100 million Arabs and 300 million other Moslems, once the most anti-Communistic peoples on earth—and paved the way for Russia's entrance into the Middle East, thereby dividing the East from the West in a way that best suited Russia—and with Israel becoming an important link between Soviet Russia and the rest of Russia's actual and potential allies in both Africa and the East.

PALESTINE TRAGEDY

Little do these "Christian" clergymen in the United States seem to know, or care, that the tragedy of the people of Palestine is in the fact that their country was *given* by a foreign power to another people for the creation of a new State. The result was that many millions of innocent people have been permanently homeless—and that with every new conflict their numbers have increased.

Little do these "Christian" churchmen seem to know, or care, that the refugees have every right to the homelands from which they were driven, and that the denial of this right is at the heart of the continuing conflict. No people anywhere in the world would accept being expelled en masse from their own country *[That is, of course, with the exception of millions upon millions of Germans who, after World War II, were robbed of their ancestral homelands in the eastern part of Germany, by decree and acquiescence of the troika of war criminals, Churchill, Stalin, Roosevelt, and their "Christian" followers, and many of whom were, not only brutally raped and tortured, but killed in cold blood in the process of "evacuation!" Thus having been given the "blueprint for genocide" by their "Christian" handmaidens, could, or should, we really expect of the rapacious Jew more civility than that demonstrated by their "Christian" mentors who, over the centuries, killed many millions of our racial ancestors who prefered to retain their "pagan ways" to being converted—by fire and sword—to an Oriental religion. So, today, "Christians" and Jews alike—actively and/or passively—are merely continuing with their work of destroying all those who do not subscribe to their particular brand of piety! —Editor, Liberty Bell]* ; and they never ask: How can anyone require the peoples of Palestine to accept a punishment which nobody else would tolerate?

Little do these "Christian" leaders in the U.S. seem to know, or care, that the aggression committed by Israel must be condemned, not only because no State has the right to annex foreign territory *[Come now! What is good for the goose, is good for the gander! What was "good" for Poland, Russia, Czechoslowakia, France after World War I and World War II, why shouldn't that be "good" for the rapacious Jews today? After all, the "Allies" conquered the world for them, during and after WW II, and demonstrated to them how it's done. —Ed., Liberty Bell]*, but because every expansion has proved to be just another experiment to discover just how much more aggression the world will tolerate.

The Arab world also knows only too well—something the rest of the world is now only just learning—that Israel's real aim is to recover the "ancient borderlines" within the boundaries defined in the Old Testament (Gen. 9.18) and that if the welfare of Israel requires continuing conquest, subjugation, dispossession, and extermination of foreign nations in the Middle East, the Zionists will not be deterred by any "humanitarian" questions.

BECOME GREATEST CHAMPIONS

Instead of automatically knowing that any just settlement of the

Palestine refugees in their own homelands is an essential ingredient of any genuine settlement in the Middle East, these renegade American Christian churchmen have never dared criticise Israel's inhuman and genocidal campaigns against innocent Arab men, women, and children during the past forty years.

Instead, these influential Christian leaders have become the most influential and vocal elements and the greatest champions of Israel and Menachem Begin outside the Jewish community itself!

In spite of the fact that most Israelis are irreligious or atheist or else committed to the Labour Party and the Socialist Internationale, these same "Christian churchmen" continue wholeheartedly to support Menachem Begin for his "deep religious convictions, his militaristic policies, patriotic fervour, and economic conservatism!"

The fact that Israel today is ruled by pathological criminals like Begin has also never prevented these clergymen from accepting awards and gifts from Begin and his kind.

When Begin visits the United States, he is always warmly greeted with hugs and kisses from the Jerry Falwells and their ilk.

PRESTIGIOUS AWARDS

In the fall of 1980, Menachem Begin bestowed on some of these American clergymen (the first ever to Gentiles) four out of a total of one hundred of the prestigious Jabotinsky Awards for Distinguished Service to Israel and the Jews.

And in the late 1970s, full page advertisements appeared in the New York Times, Washington Post, and in other large circulation newspapers stressing the theme of Israel as the fulfilment of Biblical prophecy and the need for the United States to support "God's Chosen People!"

One of the advertisements called on the world's statesmen to tell Israel, "Your land is yours, the Bible says so!"

The pretentions of all such propaganda, of course, are that the "resurgence" of present-day Israel is a fulfilment of Biblical prophecy and a prerequisite to the second coming of Jesus Christ; that all the Jews in the world, including Menachem Begin and his kind, are the "chosen people" of God; that they have a "divine right" not only to Jerusalem and Palestine but to other extensive areas in the Middle East; and that they also have "divine justification" for all their acts of terrorism, brutality and genocide perpetrated against the Arab and Palestinian peoples *[Well, "The End justifies the 'divine' means" of the Jews today, just as it did justify the 'divine' means employed by the "Christian" Allies of WW II and their masters behind the scene, and by those "Believers" who—however more or less successfully—tried to impose their brand of belief on the minds of our disbelieving White ancestors—Und bist Du nicht willig, so gebrauch' ich Gewalt! —Ed., Liberty Bell]*.

But what a distortion of truth. And, what a distortion of Christianity *[Sorry, our glasses are neither of the rose-colored variety nor are they out of focus; hence we are unable to detect any distortion between what is*

going on in the "Holy Land" and the "Word of God." —Ed., Liberty Bell], too, is this Israeli state which was conceived in atheism, based on materialism, nurtured by anti-Semitism, led by Marxism, ruled by chauvinism, and relies on naked aggression and militarism!

'SUPPORT OF FIFTY MILLION'!

After a personal phone call from Begin, following Israel's bombing of the Iraqi nuclear installation, Jerry Falwell urged 80,000 American preachers associated with the Moral Majority to spread the message: "To stand against Israel is to stand against God!"

And in later 1981, Begin was interviewed by a panel of Jewish reporters. The question was raised about errosion of support for Israel as a result of its recent activities. Begin was able to assure the reporters, "We have many friends; we have the Christians of America."

On a previous occasion, Begin said that he had the support of fifty million American Christians! Is it any wonder that Zionist spokesmen are today openly boasting that they have succeeded in changing the entire thinking in the Roman Catholic Church, and that they are responsible for the Pope's encyclical absolving Jews of guilt in the death of Jesus, and for the discarding of the Catholic teaching in the past that the Jewish exile and dispersion was a divine punishment for the denial of the Mesiah-ship of Jesus?

Is it any wonder that Zionist spokesmen are also saying that the wheel of clerical opinion in the Christian world has now turned full cycle and "Christianity's indebtedness" to Ju daism is now a "dominant theme" in Christian thinking?

Is it any wonder that the America of today—the so-called leader of the West and the "free world"—is today dominated by, manipulated by, and subservient to Israel and international Jewry—with little or no hope of justice for the Arab and Palestinian peoples to come from the corrupted and gutless American leadership of today?

Is it any wonder that the silence of Christian leaders in America and in the West over the atrocities committed in Lebanon and the Middle East, presumably by "God's Chosen People," has become quite deafening?

FAR OVER TO THE LEFT

Is it any wonder, then, that we find so many Christian leaders in America and the West, together with their followers, far over to the left in matters of politics and economics; why we find them urging drastic, revolutionary, social change with demands identical in pattern with the Communist-Zionist programme; why they are marching shoulder-to-shoulder with Communists and Zionists in the battle for de-segregation in White Communities; and why, together with Communists and Zionists, their activities are serving to undermine the historic Christian and constitutional structure of Western nations?

This they have been doing, and are doing, notwithstanding the fact that the first tenet of Communism is atheism, and that atheistic Communism is

opposed to every tenet of historical Christianity.

They all seem totally unconcerned that Christian and Western ideas, ideals and concepts throughout the world are being pushed from a central guiding position in education, philosophy, ethics, social reforms, and culture.

They seem to be totally unaware that Christian teachings, standards, and values are being relegated to the periphery of men's minds, and being submerged and ridiculed more than at any time in the history of the Church.

These political "Christians" simply fail to realise that all this is more disastrous for Protestantism than for any other form of Christianity because Protestantism is either an imperious, personal spiritual force connecting man's individuality with a holy God—or else it is a farce.

JUDEO-CHRISTIAN HERITAGE HOAX

These deformers and secularisers of historic Christianity, together with their dupes *[dupes—in the writer's opinion—are, of course, those who do their work in strict conformity with Yahweh's instructions in his "Jewish Book of Fairy Tales." We are sure the writer is not referring to Christians who believe in the content of the Old and New Testaments, but not really; in the veracity of "God's Word", but not really every word of it —Ed., Liberty Bell]*, abound in Societies of Jews and Christians which are spearheading the grotesque and fantastic "Judaeo-Christian heritage" hoax.

The phrase "Judaeo-Christian heritage" implies that present-day Judaism and Christianity emanated from the same spiritual source and share similar characteristics and traditions *[Well, they do—in many ways! And, why shouldn't they? Followers of both "religions" presumably pray to the same God, and acknowledge his infinite wisdom, don't they? —Ed, Liberty Bell]*.

This suggestion is deliberately misleading—it is also fatuous nonsense. More important, it is a brazen, sacreligious affront to Jesus Christ, the founder of Christianity.

Christianity is based upon the teachings of Jesus Christ. It has no kinship with the religion practised by the Jews of Jesus' time, the religion of the Pharisees that Christ denounced and condemned, time and time again.

There is no truth in the presumption that Jews and Christians can be hyphenated, that Christianity and Judaism share common foundations in a common culture, that they are two forms of the same belief.

Christianity has its roots in God—a God which the Jews of today deny *[Sorry, the Jews of today deny only ONE THIRD of the Christians' triune God! —Ed, Liberty Bell]*, when they deny His Son.

The confusion in the minds of Christians concerning fundamentals of Jewish faith is totally unwarranted and unjustified and would not exist if the Christian clergy in America and the West today did not wilfully aid and abet these deceptions.

DEFORMATION FAR ADVANCED

The deformation of historic Christianity by the present Christian leadership in the United States and in the West, and its secularisation into a form of Jewish faith, is now far advanced.

That these Christian leaders are today quite unwilling and quite incapable of raising their voices against the atrocities, murders, and massacres *[That would be like calling the kettle black! —Ed., Liberty Bell]* committed by Israel and her allies in Beirut and Lebanon reveals the extent to which the deformation of historic Christianity has already taken place *[Please! Let's not talk of a deformation of historic Christianity! In its murderous march through history, "historic Christianity" left, in her path of destruction, many more millions dead, and crippled—physically and mentally—, than Judaism ever did! —Ed , Liberty Bell]*.

Clearly, the time has come for Christians in America and the West, who see their Christian faith "withering on the vine," firstly to call for an accounting from the leadership of their churches which, on the record to date, have proved themselves totally bankrupt in both spiritual and moral courage with respect to the collectivist-totalitarian barbarism which threatens to engulf the whole world; and, secondly, the time has come for Christians to press the need for the whole Jewish question—and its allied questions of political Zionism, Judaism, the Talmud, and Jewish ethnocentrism—to be opened up to free discussion and enquiry—in just the same way that Western man's customs, his traditions, his nationalism *[debauched by an Oriental religion, we might add! —Ed., Liberty Bell]* and Christian faith have since the end of the last war been subjected to the fierce and unremitting glare of public scrutiny, and subversion, by World Jewry itself. □

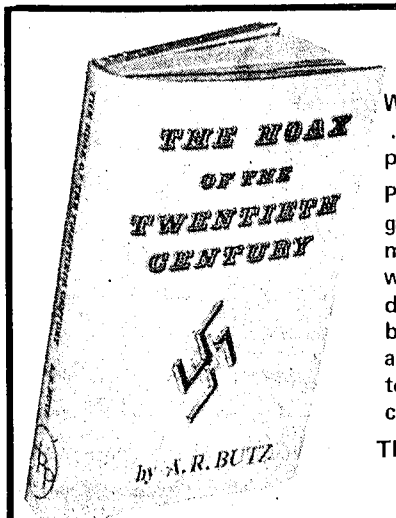

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST" —
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
$6.00 plus $1. for postage & hdlg.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FUNNY MONEY

AN INDICTMENT OF OUR GOVERNMENT

Hans Schroeder, Canada

Most people in this country of ours are suffering under exorbitant interest rates and from inflation. I said MOST and not ALL, because some are able to keep up or even gain with rising costs while a few make enormous profits through the pauperization of the general public.

Either our government is ignorant of the functions money has to perform in commerce and national economics, in which case it is unfit to govern and should resign, or it plays a deliberate part in the theft of our homes through usurious interest rates and in the surrender of our national wealth to international financiers, in which case it should be impeached and courtmartialed for treason.

Now, I can see that the ordinary citizen never gives much more thought to money except how to earn it and to keep his bills paid, to save a little toward the next car or piece of furniture, and to afford a few little luxuries to make life more pleasant. But from a Prime Minister, a Minister of Finance, a Governor of the Bank of Canada with scores of economic advisors, I could not accept a plea of ignorance.

There are thus two possibilities:

1. They are blackmailed into silent toleration and support of the robber barons gnawing at our wealth. In this case they would be cowards for not coming to the people for support in an all out fight against the forces destroying our nation, or

2. They are willing partners in the theft of our properties and our impoverishment. Government for or against the people?

It is the right of a sovereign nation to coin and issue its own money, and it is its duty to govern the flow of it. Yes, issue money into existence which would be free of interest and which would only cost paper, ink, and labor to print. But, instead, our government borrows money into existence, the how and from whom they never explain. Except for some oil-rich countries, I do not know of any country without staggering national debts, be it the U.S.A., Britain, France, West Germany, or any other country you wish to name. Whom do they owe these billions or trillions? Savings Bond holders? No. They only make up an insignificant fraction of this debt. Lending to each other? Then assets would cancel liabilities and there would be no debt. But also, why lend and then borrow your own money back? There IS something rotten in the State!

The people are educated to ideas that are known to be wrong, the truth is suppressed The book *Money Creators*, by Getrud Coogan, is forbidden

in Canada; the involvement of international finance in the creation of wars, inflation, depressions, in the assassination of Abraham Lincoln, etc., are conveniently overlooked when teaching history and economics.

Many good books, true books, have been written about money and financial powers, but you will not find them in bookstores or libraries. How many of these so-called economic and financial experts have read them, or even heard of them?

MONEY AND WEALTH

Money is not wealth! You cannot eat it, you cannot wear it, and it will not give you shelter in rain or cold. What, then, is money?

Although I could say many things about money and its rightful role in human society, I must of necessity be brief. This, of course, will oversimplify the issue, for which I ask your forgiveness.

Money is the means of exchange of one man's labor against the labor of others. Not for goods? Yes, for goods themselves are the product of labor. The country's wealth is equal to the total value of goods available. Wealth, therefore, is a variable. Food is eaten, coats wear out, and houses and cars depreciate. But as goods are consumed they are replenished by new production. The money in circulation must equal the value of goods available for sale. Increased production must be balanced with increased money supply, otherwise the goods sit useless in some warehouse, the factories lay off their workers, and the needs of many people remain unfilled.

Money that makes money is the tool to enslave people. Money has never produced anything, nor has anybody ever seen a dollar bill milking a cow, a five dollar bill laying bricks, a ten sport operating a machine, or a piece of paper marked $100 perform surgery. So why should money make more money?

Since home and mortgage are of prime concern to most of us these days, we shall take a closer look at this subject. The value of a house or other major object far exceeds the value of one week or one month of our labor. We therefore have two choices:

1. To accumulate sufficient value of our labor in the form of money in a savings account to cover the full price of the house, or
2. To pay part in already earned savings (down payment) and the balance in future labor (mortgage).

As we saw before, money does not produce anything and, therefore, should not earn interest either. We should not get interest for our money in the bank, but also should not have to pay interest for the money we borrow, except for a fee (labor) to the institution for safekeeping, making the collections and maintaining these accounts. This concept may sound strange to present philosophy but is nevertheless the only right way. Money sitting in the bank and not borrowed by somebody else represents unsold products, which requires additional labor in the form of handling, building and building upkeep. The products warehoused are subject to loss of value through spoilage (most foods have limited shelf life), obsolescence

(change of styles, newer designs, etc.), and damage from various causes. This, of course, does not eliminate the necessity to store food for the winter, maintain spare parts inventories, and to have the stores stocked with merchandise. But, then, we generally do not spend our entire paycheck the minute we get it but have to stretch it until the next pay day.

Although much more could be said about money, interest, the value of the individual's labor, industry and commerce, I only want to touch on one more subject equally on the mind of most of us: INFLATION.

INFLATION

The inflation we have experienced so far is nothing compared with the inflation that raged in many European countries in 1922/1923. As a rather crude example we may envision the postage on a first class letter climbing from $0.10 to $100,000,000.00 (one hundred million) over a period of 15 months. We must realize that inflation and depressions are not caused by God or nature but are man-made by international money powers who reap huge profits out of the impoverishment of ordinary citizens with their manipulations.

Imagine you sold your home five years ago for $60,000, took a $5,000 downpayment, and gave $55,000 open first mortgage for the balance. Amortized over 25 years, the purchaser has hardly paid $2,000 to $3,000 of the principal. If European style inflation were to hit tomorrow, you could be paid off with the value of a loaf of bread and you could not refuse to accept the payment since it was an open mortgage.

In the present scheme the methods have changed but the players remain the same.

Assuming a country is completely self-sufficient to meet all its citizens' needs and price is related to labor extended for the respective product, there are some natural reasons why prices could move up or down. Again, we do not look at the individual here, but view things from a wider perspective. Poor weather conditions yield the farmer a smaller crop than the previous year although he may have expended the same or even a greater amount of labor. This must increase the cost of farm products until a better harvest allows the prices to drop back to a more normal level. As depletion of oil fields and mines forces exploration and exploitation of resources into less accessible areas with perhaps lower yields, the cost of oil and ore goes up in relation to the greater number of man-hours needed to bring them to market. Conversely, technology and industrialization increases the output per labor-hour and, therefore, should reduce the price of consumer products.

Other factors are the relations of productive labor vs. non-productive and idle labor, excess profit taking, taking wealth out of the country, foreign ownership, etc.

A free economy with equitable distribution of wealth is possible, but only under a government that serves honestly all its citizens. □

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

Salut je ai eu merg spre marea biruinta legionara. Corneliu Z. codreanu 1938

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!

$4.50 per stamp
$0.50 postage

COMMUNISM IS JEWISH!

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

Index 1982

JANUARY, Vol. 9 — No. 5
Jewish Judge Claims Some Good in Third Reich—3; A Lie, Well-Stuck To, Can Beat the Truth—4; Postscript on Begin—5; Letters to the Editor—6; Teutonic Unity—11; In Response to Professor Oliver—21; German Economic Policy 1933—1945**—23; Subverting World Plutocracy: The Significance of the Sadat Assassination—43; Can We Still Say God?: A Correction by Prof. Oliver—51; The Baptists and the Jews—53; Motivation—55; A Tall Tale—56; Tolerance—57; The Truth About Dachau Concentration Camp—59.

FEBRUARY, Vol. 9 — No. 6
Killing Kennedy—3; Social Welfare in Germany 1933-1945—13**; Why All This Hypocrisy About Race—52; When Respectability Failed—57.

MARCH, Vol. 9 — No. 7
Belief in Odin—3; 'Old Time Religion' Gaining Ground Among U.S. Patriots—5; Salubrious Living**—13; The Great Assassination Plot—16; Wordsof a Madman?—24; White National Resistance Movement—28; The Damned Race—35; "Whoever Opposes the Jew is Dead!"—41; Letters to the Editor—43.

APRIL, Vol. 9 — No. 8
The Great Freeze—1; Exchange of Communications Between the President of the United States and the Chancellor of the German Reich, April 1939**—5; Letters to the Editor—58.

MAY, Vol. 9 — No. 9
Our Race and Jew Capitalism—1; Exposing the Holohoax—7; The Uses of Religion, by Prof. Oliver**—13; Letters to the Editor—51.

JUNE, Vol. 9 — No. 10***
Was the United States Created a Christian Nation?—1; The Six Million: More Fun with Numbers—8; A Note in Behalf of Historical Integrity*—9; Letters to the Editor—13; A New Religion?—17; The NRA: Who's Afraid?—23; Facts re. Polish Casualties—31.

JULY, Vol. 9 — No. 11***
Civilization and Barbarism—1; Letters to the Editor—3; An Open Letter to the Jews (And Those Who Wish They Were)—7; The German Labor Service 1933-1945**—11;

AUGUST, Vol. 9 — No. 12
More of the Other Side—1; Sabbath Superstition—9; Letters to the Editor—7; The U.S.A.: A Melting Pot?—16.

SEPTEMBER, Vol. 10 — No. 1***
The Coming Religious Revolution—1; Onward Aryan Warriors!—3: Facing Middle East Realities*—11; 'Populism' and 'Elitism', by Prof. Oliver, Part I**—17; Injustice at Nuremberg—51; Random Thoughts—55; Some Embarrassing Reminders—58;

OCTOBER, Vol. 10 — No. 2***
Superstition and Gullibility: The Achilles Heel of the White Race*—1; Letters to the Editor—7; 'Populism' and 'Elitism', by Prof. Oliver, Part II**—13; Gullibility Rating Quiz*—56; In the Name of the White Race: A Declaration of Independence from Jewish Tyranny*—59.

NOVEMBER, Vol. 10 — No. 3***
A Few Obvious Questions we Would Like Christians to Explain with Some Sensible Answers & Why We Indict Christianity so Strongly*—1; Letters to the Editor—5; 'Populism' and 'Elitism', by Prof. Oliver, Part II Conclusion,**—7; At a Cost of Only Seven Lives—55.

DECEMBER, Vol. 10 — No. 4***
The Real Jesus—1; Letters to the Editor—11; Russia, Israel and the U.S.A.*—25; An Appeal to Sanity—41; Murder and Massacre in Lebanon: The Lessons—45; Funny Money—55; Index 1982—59.

*Available as Reprint—**Available as pamphlet or book—***Back issues available.

Yuletide Greetings

AT THIS TIME OF THE YEAR
WE PAUSE TO SAY THANK YOU
TO OUR MANY LOYAL
SUBSCRIBERS AND SUPPORTERS
ACROSS THE GLOBE.

HAPPY YULETIDE AND A
PROSPEROUS NEW YEAR!

WITH DEEP APPRECIATION
GEORGE E. DIETZ

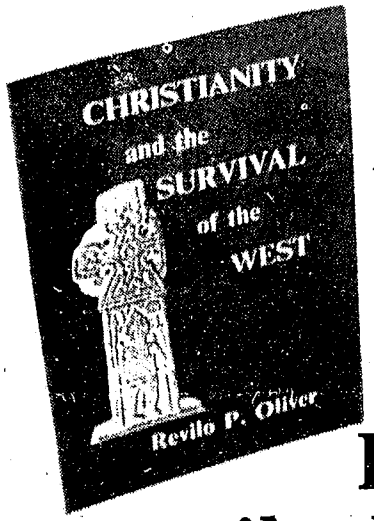

Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — $4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

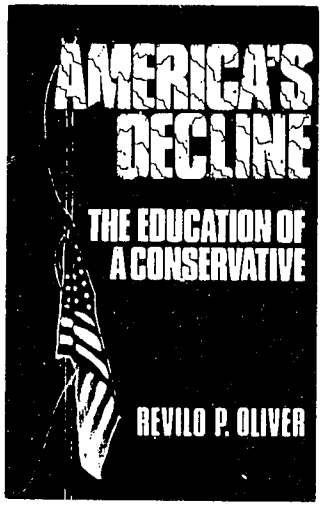

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. $8.50
plus $1 for post. & hdlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $1.75

The Resurrection of Donald Day

page 27

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

FIMBULVETR IS HERE, page 1; LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 8; WORLD JEWRY DECLARED WAR ON GERMANY LONG BEFORE GERMANY TOOK ACTION AGAINST THE JEWS, page 9; ZIONISTS DO PROTEST TOO MUCH, page 15; 'LIBERALS' AND THEOLOGIANS, page 23; THE SIX MILLION LIE, page 47.

HAPPY NEW YEAR!

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. III — NO. 5 — JANUARY 1982

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Fimbulvetr Is Here

by
Our London Correspondent

Winter is a-commin' in, but that not why intelligent Britons are shivering these days. They have felt in their hearts the chill that men were fabled to feel when they were touched by the shadow of the wings of the Angel of Death.

The series of articles by Brian James in the *Daily Mail,* beginning on the 29th of November, did not disclose anything that could not have been known—was not known—before. But information that anyone could find—if he looked hard enough—in the columns of official statistics or in obscure paragraphs in specialized magazines assumes momentous significance when it is spread over the pages of one of our largest newspapers. And James put into shocking print the conclusions that the few who saw the truth before were too nice to put into words.

Returning from his extended tour of Farther Asia, he began by quoting a British business man who has spent the greater part of his life in the Orient: "If you are not yellow and hungry for work, you've got until about the year 2000 to find yourself another planet." And James made that clear message even more explicit. If you are a member of the White race and live long enough, your chances of being able to eat eighteen years from now are rather slim. There are no other inhabitable planets in our solar system.

James was addressing us, who live in the Britain that once was Great, but he was speaking to our race as a whole when he foretold "the collapse of the Earth as a white man's world by the year 2000." And he needed to cite only one simple statistic: in 1982, the industrial production of Farther Asia will be *three* times the *total* production of all the nations of Europe *and of North America.*

That fact makes one understand the reports of the occasional business men who returned from Japan and spoke hurriedly, as though they were saying something improper, of a visit to a Japanese factory that was running all night and in total darkness. The only rays of light in the whole building came from the tiny pilot lights on the console, where a computer kept watch and would sound the alarm if anything went wrong and required human attention. The factory was staffed entirely by robots, which are tireless, need no rest or holidays, never squawk about "working conditions," and ask no wages except raw materials and electricity, none of which is wasted on illumination. The robots were either manufacturing parts to be assembled by other robots, or were assembling the work that other robots had done. And they were unquestioningly loyal to the race

that created them. They were totally immune to the poisons that Mordecai, alias Marx, and other Jews injected into our blood-stream.

Japan now has 100,000 robots working in her factories and will have 10,000,000 of them by 2000. The uncomplaining and mechanically perfect workmen are not concentrated in vast factories, as you might suppose. Japanese factories are no larger than they need to be. The plant, shown in one of James's photographs, in which automobiles are put together on an assembly line by robots, is necessarily large, but it uses components made in many small plants. Japan has attained the dispersal of industry of which one sometimes hears idle talk in the West. Many a peasant, whom you may see toiling at back-breaking labour in his fields not far from his tiny cabin, which is srcupulously clean but furnished with such Spartan austerity that one of our wogs or niggers would refuse to live in it, also has a shed in which a robot is working for him. And he works in his field, from dawn to dusk, because he knows that Japan must economize, must spend as little as possible on imported foodstuffs, until her industrial supremacy makes it possible to have such work done by the lower races, such as the English and Americans. And there you have the explanation of Mongolian superiority.

A Korean professor told James quite bluntly that the West has become what the East was two centuries ago, lands to be exploited by the more advanced nations. We can no longer compete, and we must simply make up our minds to get out of all heavy industry, steel, ships, automobiles, complex machinery, and the like; all that is left for us is the kind of work in which a great deal of hand labour is necessary, such as truck gardening, picking fruit, and similar work, since textiles, which are being abandoned by the more advanced countries, will be taken up by other Asiatic nations.

In the headline of his second article, James asks the obvious question, "Will *we* be the coolies of the 21st Century?" There is no comforting answer to that question.

In Japan it is simply taken for granted that the West is finished, except as a source of the raw materials they need. A Japanese business man, in a jovial mood, boasted, "We will use the United States as our grain bowl, and Australia as our mines." When reminded of the existence of Europe, he thought of a use for it: "That will be our boutique." Some Englishmen, no doubt, could be used as navvies and chars, perhaps even as shepherds and as commissionaires in the shops in which the rich of other races will purchase fashionable trifles made in Japan, but the great majority of our Anglo-Saxons will obviously be redundant.

We may be certain of one thing. When the collapse comes, illusions will not be sustained by talk. In the impoverished Europe of the future, there will be no food for useless mouths, whether of White men or of the multitudinous parasites they now so happily foster. He who would eat will have to work—and work at whatever job, be it ever so menial and tiring, that may be offered him.

In his forecast of the Americans' future, the candid Japanese was thinking of much more than the fact that, according to the best reports

from that country, Japanese corporations are taking over the firms that market grain and are buying up the land of which the American government is making it impossible for White farmers to retain ownership. As a discreetly unnamed diplomat frankly told James, the Japanese now think of themselves as a Master Race, genetically superior to the White barbarians. They doubtless think of our race as destined for the status of the Ainu, the degenerate and mongrelized descendants of the Caucasian race that inhabited the Nipponian islands before the Mongolian ships crossed the Sea of Japan. The Japanese treated the Ainu much as we treated the aborigines when we occupied North America. Now the Ainu, indolent, shiftless, drunken, hairy, and dirty, but still perceptibly white, are kept on reservations on which they eke out a living by hunting and fishing, earning enough to buy from their Yellow masters the cheap trinkets of which they are fond. But since the Japanese have no silly sentimentality about the aborigines whom they displaced, the Ainu, unlike the Indians of North America, are now dwindling to extinction.

If the Ainu ever knew how to write, they have long forgotten such useless culture and they have no history. Japanese annals tell us that long ago the White men were, at least, courageous fighters, but now they are resigned and lazy pacifists, spiritually akin to the young derelicts who, in Britain and the United States, live on the degrading bounty of the "welfare" state and perpetually demonstrate for "world peace" and "human rights" for everyone without working. That, no doubt, is why the Japanese, as James tells us, delight in watching on their television the antics of our rabble and the proofs of our degeneracy.

James quotes the statistics that measure the extent to which the Japanese and their Mongolian pupils have taken away the markets in our own country, producing and selling to us most of the clothing, boots, shoes, bicycles, motor cycles, automobiles, machine tools, computers and other electronic devices, cameras, typewriters, and the other things that we can still buy by spending, in effect, our dwindling savings from our past. The once universal supremacy of British industry has shrunk to a few things, such as Rolls Royce automobiles, which, by combining snob-appeal with honest manufacture, can still command a small market at absurdly high prices, but no one doubts the ability of the Japanese to take even that market from us, if they had time to spare for such trifles. And the terrible truth is that the Japanese have taken our markets not merely because they can undersell us even after shipping their goods half-way around the globe, but because their manufactured products are better, of higher quality, than any comparable items that we could produce at home, even if our people were willing to pay a reasonable premium to "buy British."

America is in no better shape. An American informs me that when he investigated good-quality clothing for sale in department stores, he found that 27 out of 29 items were manufactured in Asia. And much machinery that still appears to have been made in the United States really consists of Japanese components, the American "manufacturer" having supplied only the casing and his name, and it generally happens that the resulting

product is not quite so good as the ones the Japanese market under their own names.

All this should occasion no surprise. In 1968, the eminent Louis Rougier, in *Le génie de l'Occident,* pointed out that by any objective standard the Japanese are a superior race. That was proved by their prompt recovery from the military defeat and economic prostration they suffered in 1945. A nation's ability to survive and expand at the cost of others is the only objective proof of superiority. It is quite true that the Japanese took their technology from the witless Aryans, but that is merely another proof that they are an ascendant people whereas we are declining, and now that they have our technology, they are improving it as we no longer can.

As Rougier saw, the superiority of the Japanese lies in the fact that they are a racially conscious and racially homogeneous nation. Like all healthy and viable societies, theirs is classless in the sense that they have not been infected by the Jewish technique for destroying a people by destroying their racial cohesion. There are, of course, enormous differences in rank and wealth in Japan, but the entire population is united in determination to make their nation ever greater and more powerful. In Japanese industry, the meanest employee is as eager to cut costs and increase efficiency as British and American industrial engineers would be if they did not know that it is a losing game in nations in which the sullen louts of Labour have their gangs to gobble up every increase in efficiency that may be made over their opposition.

James gives examples, doubtless selected for shocking contrasts, of the vast and highly significant difference between the attitude of Japanese employees, who think of themselves as part of a great national effort to which they eagerly contribute to the best of their ability, and the anti-social sabotage of British industry by British workmen, whose sullen resentment of other Britons and whose urge to exploit and harm their employers at every opportunity has priced our country out of world markets. Regarding work as an evil forced on them by an unjust society, and having attained political power through the gangs called labour unions and a foolish extension of the franchise, the unionized working class constantly demands ever more pay for ever less work, pressing toward realization of their ambition to loaf *all* of the time at the expense of the middle class, which the "welfare" state is bleeding to death by the Communist device of a graduated income tax. In Britain and the Western world generally, the "labour movement" is an insuperable obstacle to a viable economy, and the savings of the society it exploits will soon be consumed and exhausted. James asks again the pertinent and chilling question, which body of workers, the Western or the Oriental, will have jobs—will be able to eat—in the year 2000?

There is an appalling difference of economic quality between the two peoples. The English slob, when he has escaped from the job he has shirked to the best of his ability, spends the money he has extorted, rather than earned, on alcohol, childish games, and vulgar or brutish amusements.

The Japanese workman is probably home in his tiny and scantily furnished room or apartment, studying to improve his technical knowledge and skill, often with the aid of an expensive teaching computer in which he has invested his savings.

James could have mentioned another and even grimmer contrast. As everyone knows, the average intelligence of both British and Americans, as measured by I.Q. tests, has been steadily declining in the last fifty years. It now stands almost ten points *below* the Japanese average. The figures, remember, show *averages.* They do not show that there are individual Japanese more intelligent than individual Englishmen or Americans. What they show is not that more Japanese are highly intelligent, but that fewer are stupid. The Japanese average is not brought down, as is the White average, by a large segment of the population that falls below mediocrity in mentality.

That is a racial fact that has long been known. For example, in 1912, when the Jews still permitted Aryans to study ethnology, Ellsworth Huntington, in the *Journal of Racial Development,* observed that "the Japanese are . . . remarkable for a high average of mental development rather than for individuals of exceptional brilliancy." That, of course, is still true and the gap will constantly widen as Western nations lavish their dwindling resources to multiply the least intelligent strata of their White populations as well as on coddling, subsidizing, and accelerating the reproduction of the masses of wogs and niggers that batten on them. The very presence of such disgusting parasites in White nations is the best proof of how low the level of their intelligence has already fallen.

The high average of Japanese intelligence is shown by the rigorous exclusion of racial aliens from their country. The racial solidarity of the Japanese was also impressively demonstrated by what happened in the early 1950s, when the Japanese perceived the need of averting overpopulation of their islands after the losses in war had been made up. The rate of births promptly declined to the optimum level throughout the whole society, regardless of rank and income, and has remained constant ever since. What is more, as D. R. Vining, Jr. has shown in the Summer 1982 issue of *The Mankind Quarterly* (now published in the United States), the Japanese legislation is eugenic in its practical effects, favoring the reproduction of the more intelligent. Japan, needless to say, is not afflicted with con men of the "Moral Majority" type in the United States, who pick the pockets of the simple-minded by yelling that Jesus wants all of his sheep to breed like lemmings.

It is obvious which part of the world is rising and which part is subsiding. But what is to be done about it? The best our politicians can think of is to retreat behind tariff walls to force our people to buy inferior products at continually inflated prices. Everyone can see where that game would end.

* * *

There is an underlying historical fact that everyone knows and no one mentions. The Oriental achievement was made possible by Western

technology—the technology that we, with simpering sentimentality, gave them, welcoming them to our universities and laboratories. It is true that we are now belatedly trying to keep a few little scraps for ourselves. The *New Scientist* has been reporting the success of the Orientals in stealing large quantities of the computer chips of which the manufacture is largely concentrated in the region of California that is called "Silicon Valley." Some of the White men who carried out the thefts and their Japanese employers were arrested, but the same weekly on the 7th of October reported that the attempts to prosecute them in the American courts are failing and the "theft cases" are being dropped. It would be futile, anyway, to lock the stable of a horse we gave away long ago.

No one—not even Christians and other internationalists—disputes the fact that our technology was entirely the creation of our civilisation, of the spiritual *élan* of our race, the imperious will-to-power that distinguishes from all others the culture that Spengler calls Faustian.

The unique, the prodigious development of our technology in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries, when our best minds were progressively freeing themselves from addiction to the stupefying drugs of superstition, gave us proof and assurance of our racial superiority. And that technology and the disciplined efficiency of our fighting men made our race the masters of the earth—and we relaxed in the comfortable confidence that the entire globe would forever be a White man's world.

That blythe euphoria should have been troubled when the Japanese in 1877 gave the first indication that Mongolians could emulate our industrial power. Nothing could have been more obvious than that Western superiority depended on Western technology, and that the future of our race depended entirely on our ability and willingness ruthlessly to maintain a *monopoly* of it.

The first stirrings of Japan, terribly significant as they were, were overlooked in our heedless euphoria, but there soon came a time when the dullest could no longer fail to see the handwriting on the wall. In 1904-1905 Japan defeated the Russian Empire. She owed her epochal victory primarily to her enormous advantage in logistics, the financial and diplomatic support given her by the Jews throughout the world, the fanatical determination of her soldiers to defeat the hated White race at any cost to themselves, and the superiority of the Japanese warships, most of which had been built in Britain, with a few coming from other European countries.

Far more ominous than the Japanese victory was an event that accompanied it. During the war, Japan laid down in her own shipyards and built the *Aki* class of battleships, which were markedly superior in tonnage and fire-power to the *Lord Nelson* class that Britain was building at the same time. When we developed the dreadnaught-type of battleship, the Japanese promptly imitated it, but their *Kawachi* class was larger and more heavily armed than our contemporary *Neptunes*. The whole world could see that the Yellow race was taking over and improving White technology.

Some very bright individuals read the handwriting on the wall and even

some whom we do not think of as very bright: Kaiser Wilhelm II and Theodore Roosevelt spoke of the Yellow Peril, but their warnings were lost in the babble of do-gooders and the frenzy of the suicidal war of 1914-1918, which, remember, was not a war for rational objectives, but a crusade for "democracy" and other figments of the imagination.

Theoretically, we still have a chance—but only theoretically. If you were to mention in public what needs to be done, a pack of Jews' well-trained Aryan curs would hunt you down, barking and biting, and you would have to run for your life.

The dire fact is that the Aryan nations, rotted by Christianity, humanitarianism, and "democracy," the mental diseases of our race, have lost not only the will-to-power, but even the will-to-live. They are coming more and more to acquiesce in the doom that hangs over their children. They are even hastening that doom by subsidizing the prolific races that want and *need* the space they still occupy on an overcrowded planet.

So the West has now come to the Fimbul-winter, the winter that is followed by no spring—the unending winter in which men can live for a while only by consuming the reserves they accumulated in earlier years. After that, the Götterdämmerung.

There is nothing in our future to dismay Christians, of course. They may be killed in riots or starve, but when their bodiless ghosts float up into the clouds, where Jesus is waiting for them, their Saviour will pat their impalpable heads and say, "Well done, my good and brainless sheep."

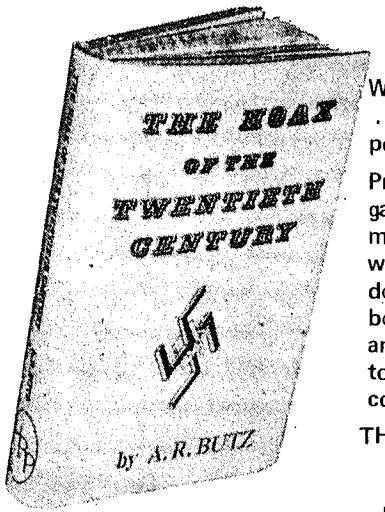

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST" —
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
$6.00 plus $1. for postage & hdlg.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Dear Herr Dietz: 7 December 1982

I received some back issues of The Liberty Bell and other literature from you today, and I want to take this opportunity to o say Thanks. I will surely pass it around to the other inmates to read.

I wish I could send a donation and also subscription money. But I am in prison and without funds. Plus, here in Texas we don't get payed for our work. So please forgive me. In the booklist you sent I came across some books that I would very much like to have if you have any that are damaged and can send to me. If not, I will surely understand. . .

Herr Dietz, I know that is a long list [of books] but if you can send only one of them, I will greatly appreciate it. I have been locked away for over five years and I long to read about Adolf Hitler and anything about our Great Beloved Aryan Race.

You are doing a great job, keep it up!Because the Aryan Race needs more like you.

Yours in the struggle for Race and Nation!

Harold C. Hooker II, No. 172104,
Beto 2, Rte. 2, Box 250, Palestine TX 75801

Would any one of our readers care to help out? —Ed.

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 December 1982

Enclosed is $6. in payment for a copy of "My Part in Germany's Fight", by Dr. Joseph Goebbels. I wish you a merry Yuletide and I'd like to tell you that your magazine is a necessary part of our movement. Someday your name will be written in stone and will be revered as one of the few who fought the good fight even in the darkest hour that always precedes the glorious dawn.

With much thanks,
B.H., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George: 10 December 1982

Please refer to The Liberty Bell for Nov. 82 — "Why We indict Christianity so Strongly." This article smells of an angry wild Jew or a person of low intellect. The Bible as we know it — King James was translated mostly by Jews for Jews and twisted for their purpose. The 40 scholars that King James appointed for this job, only one could read a little Greek—none could read Hebrew or Chaldee, so they hired translators on the Mediterrenean—mostly Jews. Has a Jew changed in 2000 years? There are some historical facts and some non-Jew scholars prevailed in the

continued on page 38

CREATIVE CREDO No. 36

Reprinted with the author's permission from *The White Man's Bible*, Copyright 1981, by Ben Klassen.

WORLD JEWRY DECLARED WAR

ON GERMANY LONG BEFORE GERMANY TOOK ACTION AGAINST JEWS

Lies and Propaganda: Jew's most powerful weapon. Now into the fourth decade after the death of that greatest of all White leaders, Adolf Hitler, the world-wide Jewish network is still pouring out a massive propaganda campaign of poisonous invective against Hitler with a viciousness unexcelled in all the annals of history. Not only are these lies and calumnies directed against Hitler personally, but also against the German people as a whole, just as Jews have directed hate propaganda against the Romans for the last two thousand years. Just as everything Roman was despised, vilified, maligned and slandered, so everything German, and the German image has been relentlessly attacked and besmirched by the Jewish international propaganda network.

Germans Intelligent, Creative. Why this vicious and concentrated outpouring of hatred against the German people and everything German, when these people have demonstrated for centuries some of the most creative contributions to our White civilization?

Germans No. 1 Target. The answers are not hard to find as soon as we face the realization that the overwhelming goal of the Jewish race is the total destruction of the White Race itself. With this in mind we can see that the Germans are still the number one target for the following reasons:

1. Just as in the case of the Romans two thousand years ago, a major Jewish premise in their war against the White Race always has been: **destroy the best first.**

2. For this same reason the war against the German people as such dates back hundreds of years. We have shown this further in our previous chapter on the **unrelenting warfare between the parasitic Jews and their unfortunate victims.**

3. The German people being naturally energetic, productive, creative and gifted and **residing in the heartland of Europe,** were destined to be the natural leaders in Europe. This they would have been, as far back as the early 1600's had the Jews not torn them apart in the fratricidal, suicidal **Thirty Years' War (1618-48).** As we have shown in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION, this set the German people back probably two or three hundred years. Despite this setback these energetic people finally recovered their position of incipient leadership after their unification under Bismarck in 1870. Again the Jews intervened and made sure that these resurgent people would again be devastated in World War I, and again in World War II.

4. **Under Hitler** in the 1930's the German people finally came into their own and **were able to get the bloodsucking Jewish parasites off their backs.** They also, under Hitler, broke the Jewish financial stranglehold in Germany. (This we expound further in the Chapter on **The Federal Reserve**).

5. **Hitler,** for the first time in the history of the White Race **clearly articulated the racial idea,** and focused worldwide attention on the parasitic and destructive nature of the Jewish network. Since this idea was rapidly taking root in other White countries, the whole Jewish conspiracy was in utmost danger of being blown wide open and being exploded in the face of the Jewish conspirators themselves.

Must Kill the Racial Idea. For all the above reasons, and the last one in particular, the Jews found themselves in a most precarious position and in dire peril of being reduced to oblivion. Time was of the essence. **If the idea spread,** there would soon be a point of no return.

What to do?

Destroy Germany. The Jews, who understand race and history better than anybody, have had thousands of years of experience in manipulating and destroying races and peoples. They decided they must act fast. They must destroy Germany, they must destroy not only Hitler, but so viciously and relentlessly attack and besmirch **the very idea he represented** so that (hopefully) no one would ever again revive the racial idea outside the Jewish race itself.

Total War against Germany. They went all out in one of the most frantic, malicious wars of propaganda a gullible and uncomprehending world has ever witnessed.

In short, **Judea declared Total War on Germany and Hitler**—financially, propaganda-wise, militarily, economically, racially, and in every other aspect that was in their power—and that power as we shall see, was formidable. Before Hitler would, or could, even lift a finger against them, the Jews were ready and wasted no time in launching a massive world-wide campaign against him. To illustrate this obvious fact we are again going to **quote the Jews themselves,** and their press in a limited sampling. There are volumes of evidence, but these few quotes should illustrate the point conclusively.

Plans laid before Hitler came to power. As early as August 1933, **Samuel Untermeyer,** president of the **World Jewish Economic Federation** called together a large congress of Jewish leaders from all over the world **to declare war on Germany in the name of the Jews.** The meeting was held in Amsterdam, Holland. Upon returning to the United States from that meeting, Untermeyer made a speech on Radio Station WABC (N.Y.) on August 6, 1933 in which he announced that **the Jews of The world had declared war on Germany** and **would starve them to death.** This was long before any action of any kind had been taken against any Jew, and six years before military action was initiated in 1939.

White Man Inveigled into War to save Jewish Parasites. "We have been at war with him (Hitler) from the day that he gained power" stated the London **Jewish chronicle** May 8, 1942 in its "Sermon of the Week."

Rabbi M. Perlzweig, head of the British Section of the **World Jewish Congress,** speaking in Canada, stated: "The World Jewish Congress has been at war with Germany for seven years." **(Toronto evening Telegram, February 26, 1940.)**

The Dutch-Jewish paper, **Centraal-Blaad Voor Israeliten in Nederland** declared on September 13, 1939: "The millions of Jews who live in America, England and France, North and South Africa, and, not to forget, those in Palestine, are determined to bring the war of annihilation against Germany to its final end."

We must remember that at this time (September 13, 1939) the war was less than two weeks old, no concentration camps, no gas chambers, etc., for Jews or anybody else had been set up, or even alleged to be in existence. (The whole "gas chamber" story was nothing but another Jewish lie, as we will see in another chapter.)

The Chicago **Jewish Sentinel,** on October 8, 1942 declared: "The Second World War is being fought for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism." Indeed it was. To be more specific, in behalf of the Jews themselves. They knew it, they instigated it, they perpetrated it, they stage-managed it. The naive and gullible goyim, meanwhile, slaughtered each other with a vengeance, not knowing, or not wanting to know, who the real perpetrators, the real war criminals were.

Vladimir Jabotinsky, Jew-communist and founder of the **Irgun** terrorist organization wrote in the January 1934 issue of **Natcha Retch:** "The fight against Germany has been carried on for months by every Jewish community, conference, congress, trade organization, by every Jew in the world. There is reason to believe that our part in the struggle will be of general value. **We shall let loose a spiritual and material war of the whole world against Germany.** Germany's ambition is to become a great nation again, to reconquer her lost territories and colonies. **Our Jewish interests on the other hand demand the complete destruction of Germany. The German nation is collectively and individually a danger to us Jews."**

Could it be stated more explicitly? Hardly. The facts are plain—Germany and the Germans, Hitler or no Hitler, were and are a threat to the Jewish conspiracy for world domination and their goal to destroy the White Race. Therefore nothing less than the complete destruction of Germany and all things German would satisfy the vicious, implacable Jew.

Hitler offered Hand of Friendship to England. Hitler, whose concern was not only for the Germans, but the White Race as a whole, understood the deadly program of the parasitic Jew. He pleaded in vain with England not to play the Jewish game. Speaking in September of

1939, he said:

"On numerous occasions I have offered the friendship of the German people to England and the English people. My entire policy was built upon the idea of this understanding. I was always rebuffed . . . We know that the British people as a whole cannot be made responsible. It is that Jewish plutocratic and democratic ruling class which hates our Reich."

English Traitors fronted for Jews. On behalf of the non-Jewish ruling class it must be pointed out that those who went along with the Jews were by and large chabez-goi, people like Winston Churchill, traitors who were in the pay of the Jews, or under their control and coercion.

Firm Jewish control over White Nations. So firm was this Jewish control over the British people (as well as the French, Americans, Poles and others) that the Jews were in fact successful in plunging the world into a fraticidal war of destruction on a scale such as the world has never witnessed before. **All the White peoples were losers,** but the Jews were particularly bent on the destruction of the Germans.

Plans to Exterminate German People. Some of the Jews wanted to exterminate those Germans surviving the destructions of war by sterilization. Theodore N. Kaufman, spelling out the program in the book entitled **Germany Must Perish,** said:

By Sterilization. "To achieve the purpose of German extinction it would be necessary to only sterilize some 48,000,000—a figure which excludes, because of their limited power to procreate, males over 60, and females over 45 . . ."

By Starvation. Other groups of Jews wanted to exterminate the Germans by starvation. A notorious advocate of the method was Henry Morgenthau, Jr., Secretary of the Treasury in the Roosevelt Administration. The following quotation is from the memoirs of **Cordell Hull,** who was Secretary of State in the same administration.

"Morgenthau's plan, I added, would wipe out everything in Germany except land, and the Germans would have to live on the land. This meant that only 60 % of the German population could support themselves on the German land, and the other 40% would die."

Germans Looted and Starved. A version of the evil Jewish plan was in fact implemented for a period immediately after the war. Huge amounts of all kinds of machinery, factories, and rolling stock that survived the war were shipped to communist Russia. Viewing all this, Mr. R. R. Stokes, a Labor M.P. in Britian declared at the time:

"Today in Germany, 6 months after our victory, graves are being dug for people not yet dead, people who will die of starvation in the next few months."

Morgenthau Plan. U.S. Senator William Langer of North Dakota said of the Morgenthau plan, and his remarks are entered in the Congressional Record, April 18, 1946:

"Mr. Morgenthau now stands convicted before the conscience of the world as an instigator of systematic annihilation of the German speaking people. The record further proves beyond any question of doubt, that these fanatical and reactionary **high priests of hate and vengeance** will never be able to defend **their conspiracy** before the bar of human reason and human decency."

Six Million Swindle Invented. It was only through the opposition of people like Senator Langer who could not stomach the vicious murder conspiracy of the Jewish network that the Jewish program of sterilization of the German people, or the program of starving them to death, or a combination of both, was not carried through. By whipping up hatred about the mythical "six million" to a near frenzy the Jews almost, but not quite, succeeded in their goal of mass murder of the German race.

Destroyed Millions of Whites. Although they did not succeed in achieving that goal, they came close, and did, in fact, through their diabolical machinations **achieve the destruction of millions of the best German men,** and unleashed **a campaign of rape and terror against the German women** by means of the Russian Army and American niggers.

* * * * *

Lessons to be Learned. What can we in America learn from this horrible tragedy perpetrated on our White racial brothers? If we have an ounce of brains we should learn a lesson that we must never forget.

1. **The Jews are our deadly antagonists.** They play for keeps. **They exterminate their enemies** when the "opportunity" arrives. Such "opportunities" are planned years in advance, centuries in advance. **Their program of forever exterminating "the best" of the White Race is relentless, and implacable.** We must remember: **We are next.**

2. No sooner had the Jews crippled the might of a resurgent Germany and brought her to her knees, but **they immediately turned their attention to the next victims—Great Britain, the United States, and France, the so-called "winners" of the War.**

3. **With chabez-goi Winston Churchill** and other Jew stooges fronting for them, the Jews quickly **dismantled the British Empire,** and left the once proud and mighty Great Britain a rapidly declining third rate power, ruined militarily, economically and spiritually. To add insult to injury the Jews **then launched a vast program of shipping mud people into England—Pakastanis, Jamaicans, Hindus and other scum and riff-raff from all over the world.**

4. France lost Algeria, Indo-China and her other colonies. **A reverse migration was set in motion.** The niggers and mud people of Algeria flocked into France. **Virulent communism** again became a major political fact of life.

5. In America the "civil rights" program was unleashed; **forced "integration" of schools, housing, armed forces and every other segment**

of society was imposed upon the American people.

Not only was this achieved by means of a **massive and relentless propaganda campaign,** but also by force of a whole passel of new laws. If and when the American people resisted, brute force was (and is) used, as for example massive use of 20,000 army troops in forcing integration in Little Rock, Arkansas, and similar brute power again at the University of Mississippi at Oxford.

* * * * *

Our implacable position. Our position as members of the White Race must forever be:

1. **The Jews are our deadly enemies.** They always have been our mortal enemies and will be as long as they continue to exist.

2. As they have stated in their own literature—**they are implacable**—nothing we can ever do will ever reconcile them. Their unswerving goal is to weaken the White Race, **mongrelize the White Race** into a herd of brown zombies and **forever enslave them.**

3. **Our only choice is to fight and overcome them.**

4. In such a fight we must be merciless and uncompromising in exposing them, boycotting them, driving them from power, and finally driving them from our territory.

5. In order that we achieve this goal **we must first make our White Racial Comrades fanatically conscious of their racial heritage.** Every White Man, woman and child must be imbued with a strong racial consciousness.

6. This racial consciousness then must be highly organized and **converted into a racial religion,** as we have set forth in this book.

7. Our fight against the Jews must be the same ultimate goal as Cato the Elder proclaimed repeatedly in the fight against Carthage—Our battle cry must be: **Delenda Est Judaica!**

continued on page 47

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 1.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	$ 2.50
Behind Communism	$ 2.50
Blasting the Historical Blackout	$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	$ 1.50
Gruesome Harvest	$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	$ 3.00

For orders under $10., please add $1.; for orders over $10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE SOUTH AFRICAN OBSERVER

NOVEMBER, 1982

A Journal for Realists

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

POSTSCRIPT TO BEIRUT MASSACRE

ZIONISTS DO PROTEST TOO MUCH!

ONE OF the most shocking facts of life in the world today is that all questions about Jews, Jewry and that mysterious international force, political Zionism, may not be discussed in any public forum.

But that is not all. Whenever discussions turn to Jewish affairs, leaders in every walk of life, including Christian leaders, abandon all reason, judgment and moral courage—not to mention intellectual integrity.

All discussion of the Jewish Question has been effectively removed from the realm of rational, open discussion, and is today confined to very private groups lest one be suspected of anti-Semitism.

For is not all discussion of Jews and Jewry, ipso facto, anti-Semitism? And is not but one step from anti-Semitism to genocide and, of course, to the "six million"?

DOWNWARD DRIFT OF WEST

The perpetuation of the myth of the "six million" and the ceaseless cry of "anti-Semitism" have also made it impossible to come to grips with the overwhelming race problem—a fact which is accelerating the downward drift of Western nations toward not only anarchy, but the irrecoverable loss of their European culture and racial heritage.

The problem of race today must always be referred to as a legal, constitutional, moral, psychological or sociological problem. Never can the problem be referred to in its real terms, namely as a biological and political problem.

For that, it is uniformly argued by all the "experts" and the "leading thinkers" in the world, is Racism!

And is not "Racism" (that of the White man, but not that of the Black man and Jew) the very hallmark of the "Nazi" and the "anti-Semite," with their concomitant of "genocide"?

Indeed, so intimidated has the West become by the smears of Racism, anti-Semitism and Nazism that the peoples of the West are today cowed into complete silence.

These terms are never defined so that the victim may disagree or defend himself, but are spat out everywhere as the accusation of some vicious

In 1947, the British government offered a

$48,000 REWARD

for the capture of the mass-murderer and sadistic torturer pictured here:

IN 1982, PRESIDENT RONALD REAGAN INVITES THIS BLOODTHIRSTY CRIMINAL TO THE WHITE HOUSE AS AN HONORED GUEST!

MENACHEM BEGIN

WHY?

crime, placing the defendant beyond the pale and presuming automatic condemnation without trial.

CLIMATE OF INTIMIDATION

It is in this climate of intimidation that the story of the "six million" has grown to the rank proportions it has, and the never-ending cry of "anti-Semitism" has become one of the most effective weapons in the Zionist arsenal today.

And how easy has it all been for the past 35 years and more!

Nearly all the communications media in the U.S. and most of it in the other countries of the West, have been completely in the hands of the Zionists, with no one to say them nay—and with any disputant of their "facts" and propaganda being immediately of the "six million" or silenced with the smears of "anti-Semitism."

And not only that. These controllers of the media, with their now perfected blackout and smotherout techniques, are supremely confident that their control of the world's media will continue indefinitely!

ISLAMIC PROPAGANDA CENTRE

It was reliance on their "anti-Semitic" taboo and on the whole climate of intimidation surrounding any rational approach to the Jewish Question which enabled the Executive Director of the Zionist Federation and the President of the Jewish Board of Deputies in South Africa to brand as "blatant acts of anti-Semitism" the distribution of pamphlets by the Islamic Propagation Centre in Durban, which described Menachem Begin as a mass murderer and a sadistic torturer.

The President of the Islamic Propagation Centre, based in Durban, Mr. Ahmed Deedat, said his group had printed 50,000 pamphlets; 15,000 had been distributed in Johannesburg and the remainder nation-wide.

He said that the message of the pamphlets and of the anti-Begin advertisement which had appeared in an Indian Durban weekly newspaper were facts about Menachem Begin's past and about the massacres in the Palestinian camps in West Beirut. He said he had also sent a letter to the British Embassy (its receipt had been confirmed) stating that: "In 1947 the British Government offered a R40,000 reward for the capture of the mass murderer and sadistic torturer, Menachem Begin, now the Prime Minister of Israel."

"We would like to know, in view of the fact that this dangerous criminal's whereabouts are known and he is identified as the Prime Minister, if the offer still stands," Mr. Deedat said.

The cover of the pamphlet featured a cartoon of Menachem Begin.

Mr. Deedat also challenged any Zionist leader to a debate on the "Crimes of Begin." He said the reason for the pamphlets was to "enlighten the Jewish and Christian Communities in this country on the Begin atrocities."

ZIONIST REACTION

The Executive Director of the Zionist Federation, Mr. Herbert Rosenberg, said these pamphlets were "a blatant act of anti-Semitism which will incite racial hatred."

The President of the Jewish Board of Deputies, Mr. Arthur Suzmen, said that the pamphlet was outrageous. "It is connected with the previous anti-Semitic attack in Johannesburg as it is the same motivation that leads to this kind of disgrace," he said.

Rabbi Saul Aranov of Durban described the pamphlet as a vicious anti-Semitic attack "calculated to inflame hostility against the Jewish people."

The Board of Deputies and the Zionist Federation were meeting to discuss this matter, reports said. But so far their findings have not been made public.

In any event, their attempt to intimidate and silence the Moslem community in South Africa in this way, and to stop them from doing the right thing by the Palestinians and their fellow-Moslems in the Middle East, was all part of the vigorous counter-attack by the Israelis and their diehard supporters in South Africa and everywhere—in an all-out attempt to keep the good people of the world confused, intimidated and deflected from doing what they know to be just and right.

BEGIN IN PERSPECTIVE

The battle ahead will be a savage one and is not going to be won unless the good people of the West show a courage and a willingness to face up to Middle East realities which, until now, have been completely lacking.

But just who is this Menachem Begin whom the world at large and the Islamic Propagation Centre in Durban have come to identify as a mass murderer and sadistic torturer.

Menachem Begin grew up in Brest-Litovsk in Soviet Russia. In pre-war Poland he emerged as one of the militant leaders of the violent Revisionist movement founded by Vladim Jabotinsky, and commanded the Betar, the movement's youth organization. With the German invasion of Poland in 1939, Begin escaped to Vilna, then occupied by the Soviet Union, but was arrested. He was released at the end of 1941, and reached Palestine in 1943.

In December of that year, he was appointed commander of the Irgun Zwei Leumi (the Irgun, in short), which, under Begin's command, became one of the most effective, audacious and vicious terrorist underground organozation in modern times.

ATROCITIES AGAINST BRITISH

In 1944, when the Zionists estimated that Britain was going to win the war against Germany, they felt safe to turn on their benefactors, the British, and begin a campaign of terror to break their opposition to the Jewish seizure of the Arab land of Palestine.

In February, the Irgun killed a British police inspector and a constable. In March they killed a further eight British policemen, including the

Assistant Superintendent in Jerusalem.

On August 8, they tried, and almost succeeded, in assassinating the British High Commissioner in Palestine, Sir Harold MacMichael, and killed ten British police constables in the process.

On November 1, two of their terrorists from Palestine murdered Lord Moyne, British Resident Minister of State in the Middle East, in Cairo.

And as the war in Europe ended, Irgun produced the slogan: *VE Day for the British is D-Day for us."*

In 1946, Irgun vastly increased their campaign of murder: killing 69 British soldiers and 28 British policemen (Major R.D. Wilson: *Cordon and Search*).

KING DAVID HOTEL DYNAMITED

Among their achievements that year were the attacks on April 25 on a military car park at Tel Aviv, where they went into the tents and killed soldiers sleeping in bed; and on July 22 their destruction, by explosives placed in the basement, of the wing of the King David Hotel in Jerusalem occupied by the British Army HQ and the Mandatory Government—and the killing of 92 army personnel.

In December they captured and whipped a major of the 2nd Parachute Brigade and three Sergeants.

Throughout 1947, Irgun enthusiastically continued their "kill the British" campaign. On March 1, they destroyed the Goldsmith Officers' Club in Jerusalem with explosives, killing 13.

On April 18, they attacked No. 61 Field Dressing Station in Nathanya, killing a sentry and blowing up the medical inspection room. On April 20, a bomb was thrown at a Red Cross convalescent depot cinema. On April 22, they attacked the Cairo-Haifa train, killing fifteen soldiers.

BRITISH HOSTAGES HANGED

On July 24, they kidnapped two British army sergeants, Clifford Martin and Mervyn Paice. On July 31, their dead bodies were found hanging from eucalyptus trees in a grove in Nathanya. Their hands were tied behind their backs. Pieces of shirt had been wrapped round their heads. A notice reading: *"This is the sentence of Irgun's High Tribunal,"* was fastened to one body.

The area around was mined, and as one of the bodies was cut down it exploded, having been boobytrapped, and severely wounded a British officer. A few days later, Irgun posted notices in Haifa announcing that Martin and Paice had been hanged as belonging to *"The Criminal Nazi-British Army of Occupation."*

On September 26, they killed four more British policemen while robbing Barclays Bank, Tel Aviv. On September 29, they killed nine policemen in a bomb attack on Haifa Police Headquarters.

During June 1947, they tried a new atrocity measure. Explosive letters were sent by Irgun to various high British officials, including Prime Minister Attlee, Foreign Secretary Bevin and Winston Churchill, but they

were intercepted and rendered harmless.

1948 arrived, and even though it had now been announced that Britain was giving up the Mandate that year, Irgun and allied terrorist organizations in February killed another 57 British soldiers and airmen.

By the time Britain terminated the Mandate in May, 1948, and withdrew her Forces, some 200 British soldiers and 90 British policemen had been done to death by the Jews, almost all in circumstances of coldblooded murder, including shooting in the back, shooting wounded in hospital, and by explosives planted in buildings and on roads. In addition, a considerable number of civilians, including women and children, had been killed in exploded buildings.

RACIAL HATRED FOR 'GOY'

What was the mentality behind this campaign of terrorism, murder and atrocity?

"An Englishman would always be a filthy Goy, who could be killed for this reason alone . . . Later, I saw this biological hatred appear in the course of operations, as in the case of the eighteen-year-old Sabra who, after having fired a burst of sub-machine-gun fire point blank at a policeman, instead of running away, lingered for a long time battering the already cooling body with the butt of his weapon." ("Memoirs of an Assassin," by 'Avner' – Confessions of a Stern Gang killer, Anthony Blond Ltd., London, 1959)

It must be remembered that the atrocities here detailed, and the mentality motivating them, were not simply attributable to a small minority of the Jews in Palestine.

The outrages committed by Irgun and allied Jewish terrorist organizations were committed in collusion with the other and much larger Jewish illegal military organization, Haganah,* which itself participated in outrages. Haganah, in turn, was controlled by the Jewish Agency, the representative Jewish corporate body in Palestine under the Mandate.

The British Colonial Office White Paper on Palestine (Cmd. 6873), 1946, exposed this, quoting intercepted telegrams, which fully involved Ben Gurion.

COUNT BERNADOTTE

The number of British officials, police and soldiers who were shot in the back, blown up or hanged as hostages ran into many hundreds, including Lord Moyne, one of Sir Winston Churchill's colleagues, as well as Count Bernadotte, the U.N.'s mediator, whose murder in Palestine was described as being "just as well planned as the attack on Pearl Harbor."

In short, it was nothing less than violence and atrocity, pure and simple, which finally caused Britain to wash her hands of her responsibilities, and to abandon her "sacred trust" in the Holy Land in 1948, by allowing the Zionists to push them out of Palestine and to dispossess millions of Arabs

*The recent Israeli Ambassador in South Africa, Mr. I.D. Unna, was a high ranking officer in the Haganah organization.

of their ancestral homelands.

ATROCITIES AGAINST THE ARABS

The first step of the Zionists was by every kind of outrage to force the British to surrender the Mandate and move out. The second step was then to turn the weapon of atrocity, terror and murder on the Arab population and force them to flee their country.

The following deals briefly with just three instances of their terror campaign against the Arabs, the massacres of Deir Yassin and Qibya and Kafr Kassim.

Menachem Begin, head of Irgun, which, with the co-operation of the Stern Gang and the sanction of Ben Gurion's Jewish Agency, was immediately responsible for the atrocities at Deir Yassin, had this to say to a conference in Tel Aviv on October 28, 1956:

"You Israelis, you should never become lenient if you kill your enemies. You shall have no pity on them until we shall have destroyed their so-called Arab culture, on the ruins of which we shall build our own civilization."

This same Menachem Begin was later to sit in the Israeli Parliament with his collaborator, Ben Gurion, who headed the government, and today he is Prime Minister of Israel!

STORY OF DEIR YASSIN

Here is the story of Deir Yassin. A tale of human suffering and of unpunished—nay, of rewarded—killers. The atrocity must be seen as a part of the coldly calculated blueprint for territorial expansion.

The basic facts are these: On April 10, 1948, the village of Deir Yassin, in the suburbs of Jerusalem, was attacked by Jewish forces who rounded up most of its 600 inhabitants. Having looted everything of value in the village, the Jews next turned their attention to their captives, slaughtering men, women, and children without mercy.

Although the Jewish Agency found it expedient to condemn the crime, those immediately responsible never bothered with this subterfuge, and not only boasted of outrage and its effects, but unhesitatingly admitted that they had acted on orders "from above." This was publicly admitted by Menachem Begin, the leader of Irgun Zwei Leumi, in a press interview in New York on December 28, 1950 (see also his book, "The Revolt").

Here is Menachem Begin's own boastful account of his "heroic" acts at Deir Yassin:

"In Jerusalem as elsewhere, we were first to pass from the defensive to the offensive . . . On the 9th of April, our men, together with an FFI (Stern Group) unit, captured the village of Deir Yassin. One of our tenders, carrying a loud speaker, exhorted in Arabic all women, children and aged to leave their homes and to take shelter on the slope of the hill . . . Our men were compelled to fight for every house to overcome the enemy.

"Panic overwhelmed the Arabs of Eretz Israel. In the rest of the

country, Arabs began to flee in terror, even before they clashed with Jewish forces . . . Meanwhile Haganah was carrying out succeful attacks on many other fronts.

"All the Jewish forces proceeded to advance through Haifa like a knife through butter. The Arabs began to flee in panic shouting: "Deir Yassin!"

MASS MURDER AT QIBYA

The atrocity record was already bad enough, but it did not end there. The massacres perpetrated during the period of the British withdrawal from Palestine—of which that at Deir Yassin was a classic example—did not end when an armistice finally brought a faltering conclusion to the armed hostilities between Jewish and Arab forces.

Thus, even years after the establishment of the State of Israel, and right up to the murders and massacres in Lebanon, history records that she has continued to employ the instrument of terror and massacre against her Arab neighbours. Another typical example was Qibya:

On October 14, 1953, a 600 man battalion of Israeli regulars, using artillery, rifles, Sten guns, grenades, and Balgalore torpedoes, made a night attack on the Arab village of Qibya, a mile and a half inside Jordan territory. They shot every man, woman, and child they could find. The grisly slaughter included even the animals. They dynamited the houses, the school, and the church.

The Truce Supervision Organization of the United Nations, in a report made on October 16, said the attack had been made by a battalion of the Israeli regular army, and that it was "cold-blooded murder."

Then followed the massacre of Kafr Kassim of forty-six innocent Arabs inside Israel, on the eve of the invasion of Egypt on October 29, 1956.

The story of Kafr Kassim and the assault on Egypt were directly related to each other. Kafr Kassim was a part of the reign of terror to be applied to the Arabs, exactly as Deir Yassin had exposed the bestiality of the philosophy of martial 'redemption." Kafr Kassim was an Arab village inside Israel, a remnant that remained after the big exodus of Arabs into exile.

At Kafr Kassim, forty-six men, women and children were brutally massacred by the armed forces of the Israeli army border police, for no reason in the world except lust for murder.

MAIN PARTNER IN LIKUD ALLIANCE

After the proclamation of the State of Israel in May 1948, Menachem Begin's Irgun Zwei Leumi became the Herut political party, the main partner in the Likud alliance, of which he is today the undisputed leader, and which won Israel's general election in 1977 for the first time.

Begin has argued for the past 15 years, ever since the Six Day War, that Israel must never cede any of the territories captured by her.

He bases his position on both religious and historical grounds and on strategic arguments. These areas are an "integral part" of the ancient

continued on page 39

'Liberals' and Theologians

by
Revilo P. Oliver

I was very glad to see the Reverend Mr. Hand's article in the December issue of *The Liberty Bell.* I comment on it only to emphasize the great importance of two points made by its author.

I

Mr. Hand's account of his experience when he was a student in the Methodist Seminary is highly significant. While he still believed in the doctrines of "British Israel," he circulated a petition "recommending that the U.S. government supply Israel with our most advanced weapons systems." There were two groups or factions in the theological school.

The Fundamentalists insist that the Bible is a divinely-inspired and 'inerrant" account of actual events and of the actions and purposes of God. They are also called "conservative," and properly so, if the word is used in strict application to religion, since they wish to conserve the traditional conception of the Bible, which has been a dogma of all "orthodox" Christian sects since the religion took form in the Second Century. Most or all of the members of this faction gladly endorsed the proposal that the United States openly form a military alliance with the Jews who invaded Palestine, expropriated the Semites who regarded it as their country, and slaughtered many of them, thus partly re-enacting the story told in the Bible about their first invasion of that territory and atrocious slaughter of its Semitic inhabitants at the instigation of the Christian God and with his active support, which went so far as to stop the sun when it was floating over the earth in its usual path, a little above the clouds.

The Liberals in the faculty accepted the irrefragable evidence that both parts of the Christian Bible are stories written by various authors, all of them Jews, with the possible exception of the anonymous writer in the "New Testament" who is known only as "the man from Lucania (in southern Italy)," and that these stories cannot be accepted as accurate historical records of actual events. This view is commonly called "radical," correctly, since it strikes at the very root of Christian doctrine, and is sometimes said to be "on the Left," by an improper transfer to the religion of a political metaphor that sprang from a fortuitous choice of seats in a legislative assembly during the French Revolution: the more conservative members took the seats on the right-hand side of the hall, while their most bitter opponents grouped themselves on the left side. In

the Methodist Seminary, *none* of the Liberal faction signed the petition for open American support of the Jews who were invading Palestine.

In religion, the faction that was willing to consider evidence and reason from it deserved to be called Liberal: they showed the rationality and independence of judgement that is befitting free men, who, by definition, are not the slaves of masters or dogmas.

Politically, Mr. Hand found "liberals to be more open-minded than conservatives" and therefore more willing to consider political systems that do not deny the facts of race. We all know the positions taken by the persons who are called "conservative" today and imagine they can preserve what they lost forty or more years ago. What is noteworthy is the ambiguity of the term 'liberal' in politics today. It designates two quite different types of individuals. Assiduous propaganda for many decades has characterized as "Liberals" the slavish adherents of a fashionable superstition, derived from Christianity and based on a blind and fanatical faith in the equality of all races and the sanctity of whatever is inferior, debased, and diseased. Clearly, the hierophants of that cult are immune to reason, and rational discourse would be wasted on them. On the other hand, there are many persons who deserve to be called liberal because they have not lost the intellectual independence of free men and do try to reason from evidence so far as the facts are known to them in the chaotic confusion of an age of ignorant loquacity and lucrative lying, including cunningly perpetrated hoaxes in historical and scientific matters. To such individuals we may reasonably appeal, and in them lies our only hope of checking the otherwise exponential acceleration of our plunge toward the precipice over which nations and civilizations disappear from history.

There is, to be sure, a great, though not complete, correlation between religious and political attitudes. I have always believed that, as I explained in *America's Decline,* the political conservatives who set out in the 1920s to preserve what was then left of the American Republic made a fatal blunder when they chose to ally themselves with a decaying and potentially revolutionary religion rather than with the rational and scientific consideration of society represented by Madison Grant, Lothrop Stoddard, and many others. Sixty years ago, when there were still some American principles that could have been preserved and 'conservatism' was more than a misnomer, many Americans were frightened by the outbreak of modernized savagery in Russia, Hungary, and other formerly civilized nations, but they were taken in by the strident Bolshevik propaganda, enthusiastically echoed by professional Christians, to the effect that atheism had caused the Jews' subversion and conquest of the Russian Empire and was responsible for Communist agitation in the United States, where, as they failed to notice, all the directors of the conspiracy were either Jews or stupid *goyim* married to Jewesses who had been inspired by the famous myth about Esther in the "Old Testament." They were thereby scared into allying themselves with the Christian dervishes, thus alienating all educated men who refused to subordinate their rational minds to the emotional fixations called faith.

In thus hitching their wagon to a falling star, the conservatives of the 1920s ensured the final collapse of the republic they intended to preserve—and the triumph of the alternative Jewish religion they intended to oppose, the "Liberal"-Communist cult. Our concern must be with the genuine liberals, whom Mr. Hand found "open-minded."

II

Mr. Hand acknowledges an intellectual debt to the Methodist Seminary in which he was trained for the ministry of that church, and is himself a clergyman who, at great personal sacrifice, came to reject orthodox Christianity. His example reminds us of the highly significant fact that the ruin of belief in the authenticity of the Bible has been partly the work of theological scholarship conducted with the devotion to objectively determined truth that is the glory and strength of our race.

No educated clergyman today can believe in the "inerrancy" of the Bible, whatever he may deem it professionally expedient to say in public. Theological scholarship, accepted in every seminary that is more than a den of semi-literate obscurantism, has made such belief impossible, and has thus destroyed the premises on which the religion was based. Around 1910, an English wit—H. H. Munro ("Saki"), if my recollection is not at fault—remarked that it was no longer possible to be an Unbeliever because the theologians of the Church of England had left nothing for one to disbelieve. They had come to the position that the glory of Christianity was that it was not true and had to be invented. There was little exaggeration in that generalization, even at the time it was made.

One example will suffice to show the present status of theological studies. As late as the Eighteenth Century it was still possible to believe that there had been a Jew named Daniel who lived in the sixth century B.C. and wrote the book that bears his name. Today, it is simply indubitable that the book is a hoax, a forgery, perpetrated by a Jew so ignorant that he thought Belshazzar had been King of Babylon, and that that city had been captured by Darius. The *Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church* (1963) admits that the concensus of critical opinion is that the book was concocted between 168 and 165 B.C. as Jewish propaganda. That one admission, in a work heavily weighted on the "conservative" side, should suffice to prick the bubble of "inerrancy." As a matter of fact, no book in either part of the Bible can possibly be what it pretends to be. And it is to Christian theologians that we owe the most detailed demonstrations of that fact.

The list of clergymen whose theological learning convinced them that the Christian religion was simply incredible is long and honorable. Everyone should know the magisterial work of William Gayley Simpson, *Which Way, Western Man?* In my review of that admirable book, reprinted in the appendix to *America's Decline,* I mentioned five other clergymen who had made a public profession of their devotion to truth and intellectual honesty, and I gave deserved prominence to the Reverend Mr.

Robert Taylor, who sacrificed a promising career in the Church to publish in 1829 his celebrated *Diegesis,* a work of great learning in which, on the basis of the very limited information available at that relatively early date, he demonstrated that Christianity was only a Jewish mish-mash of myths derived or imitated from earlier religions. He was, of course, foully persecuted by the *canaille* of contemporary holy men, who were naturally alarmed by a threat to their lucrative business. I also mentioned the Reverend Mr. G. Vincent Runyon's slender booklet, *Why I Left the Ministry and Became an Atheist* (1959). I should have mentioned another Methodist minister, whose name I cannot call to mind now. When he retired at an advanced age to a small town in Oklahoma, he had leisure to continue his theological studies, soon became an atheist, and did not hesitate to say so in public. The local shamans became so alarmed that they incited the town's Chief of Police and State's Attorney to harass the old man and threaten him with admittedly illegal prosecution that they thought he could not afford to resist. Such piety is, of course, only typical.

Even more significant, perhaps, are the erudite theologians who undertook a critical study of the texts collected in the "New Testament." Among the most eminent we may mention Ferdinand Christian Bauer (1792-1860), Professor of Theology in the University of Tübingen, who was the first, I believe, to demonstrate that the collection of letters attributed to a Paul in the "New Testament" could not possibly have been written by one man, and that while part of them could have been composed before the middle of the Second Century, none of them could have been written by the Paul who is the hero of the so-called *Acts of the Apostles.* His pupil, David Friedrich Strauss (1808-1874), was another distinguished Lutheran theologian, author of an ephocal *Life of Jesus* in which he showed that all the miracles and other supernatural elements in the tales were myths of popular origin that gained currency before the four gospels in the "New Testament" were composed after the middle of the Second Century; he later wrote a history of the evolution of the various beliefs that were finally incorporated in the "New Testament" when it was put together. (Strauss did not hold a full professorship at Tübingen, and it is said that he either was dimissed from or resigned his post in consequence of the clamor of outraged merchants of Salvation; he later became Professor of Theology in the University of Zürich, but did not actually teach there, since the Swiss authorities yielded to the pressure of vested business interests.)

Perhaps the most celebrated of the Lutherans was Bruno Bauer (1809-1882), who held a post equivalent to Assistant Professor in the Universities of Berlin and Bonn. He began with an attack on Strauss from the orthodox viewpoint, but further study and reflection led him to formulate his own view that the Jesus-story was invented by an Italian, whose first name may really have been Marcus, who composed his tale around A.D. 130, and that the successful fiction was imitated by

continued on page 35

The Resurrection of Donald Day

A review of

ONWARD, CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS, *by Donald Day.* Written in 1942, first printed in 1982. Pp. xi, 207. Paperbound, $5.00 plus postage; available from Liberty Bell Publications.

by Revilo P. Oliver

For twenty years, I have hoped to see this long-suppressed book in print. It is a fundamental historical source, and one shudders when one thinks how nearly it came to being lost to the world.

I wish I knew the story of its precarious survival. In the District of Corruption, late in 1943, as I remember, one heard in informed circles mention of a book that had been written by an honest newspaper man who was a foreign correspondent of the *Chicago Tribune* and had witnessed the occupation of the Baltic republics by the Soviet after the pact with Stalin that Hitler made in a desperate attempt to avert the war that Roosevelt and his masters were trying to start in Europe. The book, it was implied, had been set up in type and printed shortly before the diseased monster in the White House finally succeeded in tricking the Japanese into destroying at Pearl Harbor the American fleet that had been assembled there for their convenience. All copies of the book, it was said, had been destroyed, except a few that had been surreptitiously saved for sale as great rarities at some future date.

It seems that the book described in that circumstantial story must have been the work of Donald Day, who had been, for twenty years, the *Chicago Tribune's* representative in northern Europe, but it cannot refer to the present text, which was certainly revised in 1942 and has a preface dated January 1943. If there was an earlier version that was printed and destroyed, Day makes no mention of it. And in January 1943, Day could not have hoped to have his book printed anywhere while the crazed American cattle were being driven into Europe to serve the Jews in their war against our race and civilization. His passport had been stolen by the State Department and he had been marooned in Finland to prevent the return to this country of an honorable witness who could not be intimidated or bribed. When Day completed his manuscript in 1943, he must have intended it for publication after the war and in a happier era for which he still hoped.

I do not know through what channels Day's manusoript was brought to

the United States, nor do I know whether the original of the typewritten text survived. His carbon copy, lacking two pages, somehow came into the possession of a gentleman who made no effort to have it published, but who did permit it to be copied in 1962 and reproduced by mimeographing for the small audience that is interested in the facts of history. Mimeographed copies were sold, and still are available from, Jane's Book Service in Reno, Nevada, and doubtless other dealers. One of those mimeographed copies was the source of the printed text that has now been published.

Poor Day, exiled from his own country by the aliens who have taken control of it, perforce remained in Helsinki until his death in 1966, a martyr to Truth and Jewish terrorism. But there is some uncertainty about the circumstances, and they are relevant to the censorship of the press in this hapless land.

A year or more before Day's death, I made an effort to procure formal publication of his book, enlisting the coöperation of Frank Hughes, who had been the aide of Colonel McCormick and had remained on the staff of the *Tribune,* although so out-of-favor with the dividend-hungry inheritors that the one "scoop" with which I tried to supply him was insolently mutilated. Our project was delayed by the difficulty of obtaining access to files of the *Tribune* that had been removed to a warehouse, which Hughes needed to consult for his introduction to the book, and terminated by his premature death. He told me, however, that after Colonel McCormick had been forced to discharge Day by his and our enemies in the government of the United States, and to leave his foremost correspondent stranded and impoverished in Finland, McCormick secretly and through clandestine channels continued to supply Day with a modest income. I wish to believe a story so much to the credit of the owner and publisher of the last newspaper that can properly be called American.

In the introduction to the present book, however, Walter Trohan, who was for many years the chief of the *Tribune's* Washington bureau and one of the last of our true journalists, categorically states that the *Tribune* in August 1942 cabled Day to return home and that Day elected to remain in Sweden where he then was and asked for leave without pay. He implies that McCormick thereafter abandoned Day and in 1964 refused to listen to Mr. Trohan's plea that Day be reinstated. "To my lasting sorrow," Trohan says, "partly because the editor was preoccupied with his own great man image, . . . I could not sell my belief that *The Tribune* owed a measure of justice to a great reporter and a fine man."

The glimpse of McCormick is bad enough, but it may be too mild. The late Westbrook Pegler was a newspaper man who held the now obsolete belief that truth is relevant to journalism, and I am proud to have been associated with him in the pages of the late Fred Seelig's *Destroy the Accuser,* to which he contributed the preface and I, a terminal commentary. When he heard of the death of Donald Day in Helsinki, he wrote: "There was never any excuse worth listening to for Robert R. McCormick's cruelty to Don Day. He just kicked him out, busted and

friendless in a strange land and with a devoted blonde Russian wife, a waif of the 1917 Revolution in Petrograd . . . . McCormick was a really heartless one. He was a pompous fraud."

Pegler, who had visited the Days in Helsinki and found them living in great poverty, reported that the anti-American government in Washington had been able to blackmail McCormick, who was given to boasting of his military service in the First World War, while the files of the Army contained records that indicated that he had been guilty of cowardice. That may explain, but cannot palliate, McCormick's conduct toward his star reporter in Europe, and Pegler concludes, "I hope Don Day and Don's wife, Edit, knew the truth in time to appraise this bombastic fake, who exiled them to Finland for the rest of their time on earth out of sheer cruelty."

Donald Day was one of the last great figures in journalism, as distinct from propaganda. His creed is stated in the present book, from which I quote, tacitly correcting one of the too common typographical errors: "There is really only one way to handle news. It is to present it as accurately and fairly as possible, or not to publish it at all. Lying is dangerous and reacts against the liar. This was once a platitude in America, but that was before the Jews crossed the Potomac and ensconced Roosevelt in the White House." And all of us may be grateful that Day's book has survived to be published now: it may, perhaps, produce at last some belated reaction against the liars.

THIS FIRST EDITION

The printed text is reproduced from one of the mimeographed copies, but there are some omissions, which I list here for the benefit of those who may not have a mimeographed copy at hand. The numbers in parentheses are the pages of the printed volume; the numbers that follow are the pages of the mimeographed copies that are largely or entirely omitted at that point.

(20) 15-23	(Day's second chapter, "Permit Me to Introduce Myself," an autobiographical sketch with some entertaining anecdotes).
(51) 45	(Paragraph omitted to conceal the loss of one page of Day's text; on the other lost page, see below).
(53) 46-47	(Comment on the German inhabitants of the Baltic states and the Jewish policy of "mongrelizing entire populations").
(99) 80-81	(Dr. von Alfthan's analysis of social structures, thus making meaningless the subsequent reference in the printed text to what "Dr. von Alfthan points out").

(126) 100-101 (Note on dishonest foreign correspondents, notably the Jew who masqueraded as Eugene Lyons and later found it profitable to masquerade as an "American anti-Communist"; the omission obfuscates the subsequent mention of "Lyons").

As I have said, two pages were missing from the carbon copy of Day's manuscript, and the anonymous editor of the printed volume made a particularly inept effort to suture the gap on his page 12. I here quote the printed text, adding in italics the sentences and paragraphs it omits:

> American imperialism is something new, even for Americans. The two chief aims of the Roosevelt Trust are: 1. *To reimpose the gold standard on world economy. 2.* To restore equality for the Jews in Europe. But equality is hardly the proper word to use. What is intended is the domination of Jews over Europe.
>
> *A few weeks before I became the first American political refugee in Sweden, one of my colleagues gave me some unsolicited advice. He suggested I should return to America and begin to pull strings to obtain an appointment as American Commissar to the Baltic States when America had*
>
> *[A page of the author's manuscript was lost at this point. It clearly included a discussion of the causes of the decline and fall of the American Republic.]*
>
> *of the United States has been in the disinclination of the older types of Americans to take an active part in the governing of their country.* Between the the American Civil War and the World War *e.g.s.*

The editor's omission of Day's first point, the reference to the gold standard, seems odd; if he did not understand it, he could have learned from his page 168, where Day explains it in terms that were clear in 1942, but may need some elucidation now.

When the Jews captured the government of the United States in 1933 and installed in the White House a diseased degenerate named Franklin Roosevelt together with a Jew, Rosenman, to tell their stooge what to say and do, one of the first acts of the take-over was to steal the gold of American citizens and to send Federal thugs to rob the sound banks of their gold reserves. The gold standard was, however, maintained in international transactions for the benefit of the Jews and other thieves of international finance. When the German people under Adolf Hitler tried to regain possession of their own country, the world's parasites at first boasted that their sovereignty over international finance would soon make the Aryan curs again submissive to the masters that Yahweh had set over them; but Germany simply dispensed with the gold standard and prospered mightily, to the amazement and consternation of the

international bandits. One object of the Jewish War Against Europe was to restore the dominion of those banking thieves over Germany as over all the countries of the world. The rule of the world by those enemies of civilized mankind is now so consolidated that the function of gold in their schemes has been made obsolete, and the American boobs have been so habituated to the use of counterfeit currency that they do not even notice the omission. But Day's statement was correct in 1942.

The defects that I have noted above do not seriously impair the value of this extraordinary and extremely valuable book, now printed forty years after it was written.

EUROPE ON THE BRINK OF DISASTER

As I have said, Donald Day was a journalist of singular integrity and courage, and he has left us an invaluable legacy in this summary of his observations of northern Europe during the twenty years of his residence there. These observations include much that is now buried in the yellowing files of the old *Chicago Tribune* and much that Colonel McCormick did not dare to print.

Day witnessed the birth and the death of three independent nations that are now virtually forgotten: Latvia, Estonia, and Lithuania; and he properly stresses the prosperity and culture that was primarily the work of German minorities in each country and proportional to their number: their example brought out the best in the native populations. And Day's report contains one item that may be a lesson for our more sanguine contemporaries. He observed that in 1939 many Estonians had been made optimistic by propaganda to the effect that the Jews had lost control of the Soviet and that Russians were in power there. They refused to believe the grim fact that "the Soviet government was nothing more than a sadistic Jewish satrapy," but we may be sure that they changed their minds when they were either massacred or shipped in cattle cars to Russia to be tortured at leisure.

He witnessed the heroism of Finland, when that valiant little nation, alone and with no help from what nitwits still call the "free world," turned back the hordes of Slavic savages that the Jews had sent against it, to the great chagrin of the governments of Great Britain and the United States, which mouthed hypocritically words of sympathy while intriguing surreptitiously for a Soviet victory to facilitate the attack on Germany which they were planning. The Jews' slimy stooges in both countries even jabbered about "democracy," of which Finland was the only example in Europe, with the possible exception of Switzerland. And it is worthy of note that the Finns were sufficiently perspicacious to evade a trap that the British government, with Yiddish morality, set for them.*

* Day failed to note that the member of the British government who boasted of the intended treachery after the scheme failed, Hore-Belisha, was a Jew, not an Englishman.

Day travelled extensively throughout Poland before he was expelled for not lying to please its government. He bears witness to the squalor and depravity of a country in which a city of 600,000, with more than a thousand small factories, had a public water supply but felt no need for sewers—and a large village was content with only one latrine, which was kept clean by the simple expedient of locking it and permitting no one to use it. The peasantry was kept in a state of stupidity, unmitigated ignorance, and utter poverty by coöperation between the Jews, who kept the swindled peasants perpetually and hopelessly in debt, and the Roman Catholic Church, which sucked up what little money their victims had left. As for the middle and upper classes, I can confirm Day's account from the unpublished letters of a philologist whose linguistic studies required a prolonged visit to Poland in the 1930s. He commented, *inter alia,* on the morality of the nation in which divorce was impossible, but God's Vicar would, for a suitable fee, annul a marriage on the grounds that a woman who had borne three or four children was still a virgin—and do so even without claiming that her miraculous fecundity had been facilitated by the Holy Ghost.*

Day's observations enable us to understand the imbecility and corruption of a nation which, madly hoping to retain the so-called "Polish Corridor" to harass the Germans with a "wedge of depravity" that bisected the body of the German nation, walked into the trap set for it by Great Britain and the Secret government of the United States. While there probably were intelligent members of the Polish government who had to be bribed to force their country to suicide, others must have believed in both the sincerity of the British promises and Britain's ability to fulfill them, and that argues a degree of feeble-mindedness that is noteworthy, even in the history of our times.

Day also observed a manifestation of mental debility that will be much less pleasing to the readers of *The Liberty Bell.* In his time, Sweden was still a racially homogeneous nation, except, of course, for the Jewish infestation, but that almost purely Nordic nation, with the highest standard of living in Europe and exemplary cities and countryside, was also a nation of peace lubbers and world-improvers, living amid childish fantasies and certainly unwilling to look at the real world surrounding it, which its well-fed and charming population may even have been intellectually incapable of comprehending. Today, of course, the larger Swedish cities are overrun by black and brown vermin, but the stolid Nordic minds seem to be still insulated against rational perception of the obvious. Acquaintances of mine, who recently visited relatives in Sweden, including a university professor and a man who held a comparable rank in a technological institute, were constantly exasperated by the obtuseness of minds that could, for example, refuse to recognize the accipitrine visage of a Jew, mumbling idiotically, "He's not a Jew: he's a Swede; why, he speaks Swedish perfectly." And when a blonde slut appears with a nigger on the street, the strongest objurgation is a remark that youth will have its fling.* It is possible, of course, that all Nordics are not so stupid: I am told that Sweden is the European nation in which the largest percentage of the population requires alcoholic consolation for the sorrows of life.

I have tried only to suggest by a few hints the wealth of indispensable historical information that has been, almost providentially, preserved in Donald Day's book. The only way to understand the present is to retroject oneself, so far as possible, into the decades from which it sprang, and it would be futile to criticize the 1980s without a preliminary understanding of the age, seemingly prosperous but pregnant with calamity, that ran from 1920 to 1940.

In addition to providing you with historical facts, Donald Day's report cannot fail to stimulate you to a reëxamination of one or another of the assumptions that we all take more or less for granted.

We all know, for example, that, with the exception of a very few men like Donald Day, journalists are venal and ready to lie for their paymasters, but many of us cherish the belief that men of letters who have some literary pretensions also have greater integrity. You will find in this book a succinct description of the procedure by which the Bolsheviks bought George Bernard Shaw and were unable to bribe André Gide. Now you, no doubt, disapprove of Gide's sexual habits, but I invite you to consider diligently the question of which of the two men you would regard as the more valuable citizen of his country.

We think of cuckoldry as merely contemptible, but on rereading Day, I wonder whether it may not have political significance. In Day's estimation, Ulmanis was Latvia's greatest political leader, but although Ulmanis was cozened by a wily Jew's humanitarian pretenses, he and the nation were really betrayed by his closest friend, Wilhelm Munters, a hybrid of mixed Estonian and German-Balt ancestry, who was oddly content with a wife who notoriously practiced polyandry. In Lithuania, Professor Waldemaras represented the nation's best political brains, but he preferred to make President a male named Smetona, who eventually deposed and imprisoned him. Smetona rejoiced in the affections of an energetic and

* Lest it be supposed that I take pleasure in the report of conditions in modern Poland, I remark that Zygmunt Krasiński's *Nieboska komedja* ("The Undivine Comedy"), which I have read only in the English translation by Harriette Kennedy and Zofia Uminska, is one of the great monuments of European literature; published in 1834, it was profoundly prophetic, and a reader today may see in the fate of Count Henry a prefigurement of what has now happened to our civilization through the concurrence of ostensibly opposed forces.

* It may be worthy of note that "Swedish Erotica" is the term used to denote choice items in the wares peddled by the Jews who dominate the highly lucrative business of pornography, and that some of them assume Swedish names. One of the earliest films, which was actually made in Sweden and imported to educate our youth, had a scene in which a blonde, attractive, and obviously moronic Swedish girl was shown sitting in rapt and quasi-religious veneration before a shrine that bore a photograph of America's most distinguished automobile thief and rapist, a black beast named King, who was later sacrificed by our enemies to help incite riots and demonstrate what craven rabbits white men have become. Contemplation of the foul animal presumably inspired the empty-headed female on the road to liberated whoredom in the film.

pious wife, who was kept warm at night by a Jesuit, thoughtfully provided by the Catholic Church, although some members of its hierarchy deemed that way to political power inadvisable.

And there are some nice sidelights on the débris of the American Republic. In Poland, for example, there was a Jew named Nowinski, who was a part-time reporter, supplying lies to gullible newspapers, a leading pimp, the owner of two brothels, and a notorious sadist, taking an obscene delight in watching the suffering of animals and, when possible, human beings. Since he suspected that his talents would not commend him to the Germans, he fled to the United States, where his admirable qualities earned him a post in the F.B.I. under the aegis of that great humanitarian, Frankie Roosevelt. America is, indeed, the Land of Opportunity—for her enemies.

And I almost forgot that Day observed in the early 1930s the germ of the Holohoax that our domestic enemies are now trying to make it illegal for Americans not to believe. The American Embassy in Warsaw was constantly besieged by hordes of Jews yammering for a visa to enter the United States and start eating on Americans. It required a staff of sixty to deal with them, and every evening the Embassy's waiting room had to be deloused. The disgusted American staff probably used an insecticide less efficient than the famous Zyklon B which the Germans used in an attempt to avert epidemics of typhus in the concentration camps by delousing the Jews (and Poles) confined in them. That, of course, was the basis for the fictitious "Holocaust" and the pretext for the vile murders committed by the American Huns in Nuremberg to please their owners. It is possible, of course, that body lice are also Yahweh's favorites, but, so far as I know, it has not yet been thought expedient to claim that millions of God's Own Children were exterminated in the American Embassy in Warsaw. I do not venture to predict, however, what the future may not bring. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles ..... $ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival ..... $ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century ..... $ 6.00

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please add 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

PLEASE ASK YOUR FRIENDS TO SUBSCRIBE TO THE LIBERTY BELL!

'LIBERALS' AND THEOLOGIANS, continued from page 26

imaginative writers who wished to modify or contradict the narrative and make it conform to their own predilections or ambitions, especially after the cult thus launched became highly remunerative. Bauer had a great influence on subsequent theologians, although his explanation of the origin of the whole flood of Christian gospels composed by the numerous and competing Christian sects after the first third of the Second Century was much too simple and drastic.*

Mr. Hand cites later theologians, especially the distinguished Lutheran scholar, Rudolph Bultmann, Professor of New-Testament Studies in the University of Marburg until his retirement in 1951, whose "demythologization" of the Jesus-story, which I know only by repute, showed, as Mr. Hand says, "that it is impossible to recover facts and details about the historical Jesus from the myths and propaganda of the "New Testament." Mr. Hand mentions three prominent theologians who accept Bultmann's conclusions with only slight modifications, and his theological studies would doubtless have enabled him to cite many more. He has himself carried the "demythologizing" to its logical completion: since critical analysis has proved that the account of Jesus in the "New Testament" is largely mythical, we must accept the virtual certainty that

* Incidentally, Mr. Hand errs in attributing to me a view like Bauer's. I have never intended to suggest that the protagonist of the various Christian gospels "never existed as a man" and was a purely fictitious character "invented out of thin air." I fully agree with Mr. Hand that the stories in the "New Testament" had their origin in the career of a Jewish revolutionary agitator who tried to start an insurrection against both Roman rule and the Jewish Establishment in Jerusalem. For example, in a personal letter to me he suggests that the tale about the five thousand assembled in the wilderness and miraculously fed probably sprang from an actual encampment of a body of revolutionists naturally assembled by their leader in a desert to avoid observation and in the hope of launching a successful surprise attack. I agree that this is likely. If the revolutionary force, which was probably composed of shepherds, peasants and vagabonds and resembled Monmouth's "army" in the time of James II, numbered four or five thousand, the problem of feeding them in the desert must have taxed the resources of Jesus's commissariat and even a meager provision of loaves and fish for such a number would have seemed a marvellous accomplishment. I should differ from Mr. Hand about the degree of probability that the scraps of actual happenings that can be thus conjecturally recovered from the stories refer to a single Jesus. I think it more likely that stories are composite, incorporating elements suggested by the careers of several of the self-appointed christs who popped up among the Jews in Palestine and elsewhere for more than two centuries before and after the year 1 of the present era, beginning with the Jesus mentioned in Ralph Perler's "Religion and Race," who was born in 90 B.C. and eventually hanged.

It may be worth noting that Bruno Bauer was not unsympathetic to the fiction to which he reduced Christianity by an implausible over-simplification: that may be why he, who held very sound views on the Jewish question (see his *Die Judenfrage,* Brunswick, 1843), minimized the Jewishness of early Christianity; for example, one of the stories in the "New Testament" is attributed to "Matthew," which certainly represents a Hebrew or Aramaic word, probably a personal name of uncertain derivation, although it has been suggested that it simply means "the writer"; Bauer would have us believe that this was a pseudonym adopted by a Roman who had studied Seneca and wanted to give a more Jewish air to his imitation of Marcus's clever story about a Jewish prophet. Bauer can give no plausible reason why Romans should descend to such a hoax.

the historical Jesus was a revolutionary agitator who claimed to be a messiah (christ) and tried unsuccessfully to make himself King of the Jews, as is shown by the inscription derisively put on his cross, which is one of the scraps of historical evidence preserved under the overlying myth.

The theological scholarship to which Mr. Hand has directed our attention is of great importance to us. It is true that demolition of the old notion that the Bible was an historical record gave an opening to the clerical Bolsheviks who use their pulpits to spread a poisonous "social gospel" and use the revenues of their churches to subsidize arson, rape. and murder, but that is irrevelant here. What we must emphasize is that the Christian scholars who carried out that demolition obviously did so in disregard of their personal, economic and social advantages. Some, especially in the earlier part of the last century, were driven from their positions, and even those who resigned from the church made greater or less sacrifices in the interest of truth. The ones who remained in the church cannot have found their positions as comfortable and lucrative as they would have been, had they remained silent about their scholarship and devoted themselves to ecclesiastical politics.

One caution is perhaps necessary. It does not follow that the scholars who remained in the church were necessarily atheists or retained their positions merely for the sake of the income. There are philosophical systems which posit the existence of immaterial forces in the universe, and even from the most rigidly materialistic point of view there is still the distinct possibility that the cohesion of large societies requires a generally accepted religion to enforce ethical and moral standards. This consideration has always been latent in Christianity. One is reminded of the most attractive of the early Fathers, Synesius, who was a Greek of Lacedaemonian ancestry and a Neoplatonist, having been a pupil of the famous, reportedly beautiful, and ill-fated Hypatia. In 410, he reluctantly became the Christian Bishop of Ptolemais, but accepted the appointment with the express stipulation that he would not be expected to believe the dogmas which he would conscientiously impart to the ignorant multitude that would be benefited by a simple belief within the grasp of their limited minds. He compared those minds to weak eyes, which cannot bear the daylight but can see enough to get around in semi-darkness.*

* *Ep.* 105. The letters of Synesius may conveniently be consulted in Hercher's Didot edition of the *Epistolographi Graeci* (1873; often reprinted). Synesius's letter to his brother, explaining his decision to accept the appointment, is a long one; the passage that I particularly have in mind is found on pp. 705b-706c. There is an English translation by A. Fitzgerald (London, 1926), which I have not seen. Christians like to think that Synesius came to believe in Christianity some time after he became a Bishop in the Church, but for this there is no evidence whatsoever. The fact that Synesius accepted the ecclesiastical office only on the condition that his own opinions, his marriage, and his gentlemanly mode of life were not to be affected thereby, is admitted even in the brief notice of him in the *Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church* that I cited above, a work so heavily weighted on the "conservative" side that the article on Paul assumes that he is the author of the letters in the "New Testament" written under his name, although the authoritative *Encyclopaedia Biblica* (compiled under the chief editorship of a distinguished theologian, Professor Thomas K. Cheyne of Oxford, and published

The important point, I believe, is that modern Christian theology is unique in the history of religions. Other religions have, like Christianity, produced an almost constant succession of heresies, with trick arguments and more or less skillful forgeries to enable heresiarchs to revise an earlier doctrine to suit their whims and ambitions, but *all* their theologians have labored either to crystallize the accepted doctrine or to remould it, never to impair and destroy it. Destructive criticism of a cult's dogmas in the interests of historical truth by theologians, who obviously have a vested interest in perpetuating the source of their income, is found only in Christian churches and is obviously a product of the distinctively Aryan respect for, and overriding loyalty to, demonstrable fact and reason. That should be for us a source of both legitimate pride and a hope that our racial mind may yet recover from the narcotized trance that has been induced in it. □

1899-1903) candidly admits that all those letters are "pseudographia" (i.e., forgeries), concocted by various writers, who, however, belonged to "one circle" of holy men and therefore were pretty much in agreement about what they should make "Paul" say. The many other letters forged under the name of "Paul" in other circles were naturally excluded from the "New Testament" when it was collected. The *Encyclopaedia* saves what it can by attributing a high "spiritual content" to the canonical fabrications.

"WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?"

by William Gayley Simpson

For Race Intellectuals!

From Nietzsche to Modern Politics
Applied Philosophy for Racial Living Today!!

CHAPTERS:
Marriage — Family — Race Difference
How Communism Works
With Zionism

An Encyclopedia of knowledge upon which a movement can be built.

758 PAGES

$8 PER COPY

Plus $1.00 for postage and handling

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21, REEDY, W.VA. 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 8

New Testament.

S.W., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 December 1982

Dr. Oliver's recent series is brilliant, as usual. Perhaps he could comment on "Holy Blood, Holy Grail." The fight against traditional Christian Mythology must continue, as this is the most destructive influence on our race.

I feel a bit sorry to see splits in the hardly-formed movement evidenced in the October-November issues. We must always accept historical fact or else we will become as bad as the Yids..

On the other hand, we cannot allow conditions to re-occur which lead to the thirty Years War, Civil War or World Wars I & II, particularly when we're only 8% of the world population and accounted for 2% (maybe) of recent births.

In my local Library, there is a book entitled "Polish Acts of Atrocity Against the German Minority in Poland" *[We, too, have a copy of this book in our archives. —Ed.]* which was published by the German Library of Information, New York, in 1940. This is an English language book on a very unfortunate event in our history. Let us hope we have learned enough from the past to know that too few of us remain, and we can no longer start killing one another.

Yours truly,
P.A., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 December 1982

Quite a number of weeks ago I heard some very unfair criticism of you, and at the time wished to write you a letter of encouragement, but was subsequently delayed by personal illness, traveling, mechanical breakdowns, etc.

Why those of us on the Right cannot be more sympathetic to one another is strange indeed, and brings to mind the Jewish Christians with all their "brotherly love" as a basic requirement. That is one argument they have which, as a Humanist, I would applaud—although I realize that such subtle communism is really a thin rationalization for glorifying MEDIOCRITY. (When we cannot perform in life, we get together over beer and slobber over one another—and call it Christian love and charity.)

Now what about the criticism of you and your work? If you are a tin-cup or tea-cup comedian, or a man with sufficient creative resources hence merely re-copy old things, etc., is certainly unfair commentary. You have brought to light many intelligent American minds, the last being Oliver and Simpson, while one of the capital early heads was your marvelous printing of the Henry Ford scholarship. It is difficult to understand the position of insensitive men. These things you have well accomplished—why is it not possible to lend proper credit to you for your

continued on page 45

ZIONISTS DO PROTEST TOO MUCH, continued from page 22

Biblical homeland of the Jews, he never tires of recalling.* And moreover, to give them up would mean, almost inevitably, the creation of a radical Palestinian state which would pose a constant threat to Israel.

Begin argues that since neither his view, nor the previous Labour government's view, is accepted by the Arabs—or, indeed, by Israel's friends in the West—why be conciliatory?

POLICY TOWARDS THE ARABS

The Likud government of Menachem Begin, which came to power in 1977, started where Begin left off in 1948, when he was forced to disband his terrorist Irgun Zwei Leumi organization, and to become the Herut political party.

His policy towards the Arabs has always had one clear objective, namely to get rid of the Arabs by ruthlessly forcing them to flee, without any compensation, from the lands upon which they and their forefathers had lived and worked for a thousand years and more, or by extermination.

By naked aggression, Israel's land area has by these means already increased 20-fold since 1948, and the process will now be stepped up.

The brutal and frank Menachem Begin has never disguised his aims and policy.

He has learned that by quoting the Bible and using terror and spreading panic were ancient devices for "redeeming" a "promised land" and getting rid of the native population.

APPLYING ANCIENT METHODS

He and Ben Gurion had only to look up the Book of Joshua before applying the old methods of wholesale slaughter and terror in Palestine, as at Deir Yassin on April 9, 1948, at Qibya on October 14-15, 1953, at Kafr Kassim on October 28, 1956, in many other unforgettable massacres of Palestinian Arabs, and right up to the recent murders and massacres in Tyre, Sidon, and Beirut.

Only, Joshua told his story with unvarnished primitiveness, in the name

*What the Bible-quoting Begin conveniently forgets, while always donning the garb of the sacred, while seeking the profane, is that he and the vast majority of Jews now in Israel are Khazars (Russian Jews) whose ancestors from the beginning of time had never set foot in Palestine and who have no identification whatever with the Pharisees, Saducees, Zealots or Essenes, the four religious groups in Palestine in Bible history.

The Khazars are not a racial stock indigenous to that region. They are not a semitic people. And their claim to the contrary, is one of the most astonishing deceptions in the whole of history. The true Semites are the Sephardic Jews who had been living peacefully amidst the Palestinian Arabs, their racial cousins, down through the centuries.

It is not they who are the invaders of Palestine, and the creators of the Israeli problem, but the thrusting and remorseless Khazars who are *not* of Semitic stock, but a mixed people with strong Mongol-Turkic-Finnish affinities, whose ancient homelands never were in Palestine, but in Eastern and Southern Russia and beyond the Ural Mountains, and who first adopted the Jewish religion in about the eighth century of our era. A large percentage of these Khazars are atheists today.

of the young Jehovah who had not as yet grown up, and in the context of his barbaric times; whereas today's Joshuas, who are public-relations diplomats of expediency, act in the same way as ancient Joshua, but cry "Peace! Peace! All we want is the *status quo!*," after the dirty job has been done.

Meanwhile, Palestinian-Arab homes and towns continue to be plundered and looted and erased to make it impossible for the Arab population to return. Christian churches, Muslim mosques and holy shrines, will continue to be desecrated and destroyed, as will inhuman acts of racial and religious discrimination continue against the Christian and Muslim Arabs of Palestine who remain under Jewish rule.

INCITING RACIAL HATRED?

It was inevitable that a vigorous counter-attack by the Israelis and their diehard supporters throughout the world would start after the sharp worldwide reaction to the recent murders and massacres in Lebanon.

Just as it was inevitable that the Zionist Federation and the Jewish Board of Deputies in South Africa would immediately react with accusations of "anti-Semitism" and "inciting racial hatred of Jews" against the Islamic Propagation's pamphlets in Durban.

As for their charge of "inciting racial hatred" against the Jewish people, we would say that the question of inciting racial hatred against others is very much a two-way thing, with the boot often on the other foot.

The pot should certainly never call the kettle black.

The Zionists do indeed protest far too much!

SEMITES OR KHAZARS?

As for their charge of "anti-Semitism" levelled against the Islamic Propagation Centre, we would like to ask these leaders of the Zionist Federation and the Jewish Board of Deputies in South Africa whether they themselves are Semites at all or whether they are of non-Semitic, Khazar (Ashkenazi) stock?

And in the matter of the history of the Khazars, we would also ask these Jewish leaders whether they dispute the finding of the world-known Jewish author, Arthur Koestler, who, in his book entitled *The Khazar Empire and Its Heritage,* points out that Western Jews today are *not* really ethnic, Semitic, Biblical Jews—and that most of them are descendants of the converted Khazars.

On the implications of this for the State of Israel, Koestler's view is that the case of the existence and preservation of Israel rests *not* on religious, Biblical or ethnic grounds but on the United Nations decision of 1947, by which it was established—that it now exists *de jure* and *de facto* and cannot be undone except by genocide.

As for genocide, Mr. Koestler's chief point in examining the probability that the majority of Jews in Israel, and surviving the "Holocaust" are of Caucasian rather than Semitic origin, is that: "Should this turn out to be the case, then the term 'anti-Semitism' would become void of meaning

based on a misapprehension shared by both the Nazis and their victims."

"The story of the Khazar Empire, as it slowly emerges from the past, begins to look like the most cruel hoax history has ever perpetrated," he says.

It is these same Khazars who, today, wield the big stick in Zionism. Before they invaded Palestine in the present century, they invaded the United States as immigrants, where they form the oligarchy behind the declared government of that country.

The United States was also the chief base from which they invaded Russia to institute the Bolshevik regime, since which time the Soviet Union has become their chief base for the spreading of Communism throughout the world.

These are one and the same kind of people who, out of the Jewish casualties, *from all causes,* during the last war, manufactured the extermination legend and hoax of the "Six Million."

SPOTLIGHT ON 'ANTI—SEMITISM'

Few people have received so much attention from historians, philosophers, and theologians as the Jews. But from all that has been written, the ethnic and cultural origins which account for their *peculiar ethno-psychology* have not been adequately investigated and exposed to public scrutiny.

This is due to the tendency to accept their own descriptions, full of their own self-protective coloration, and by the removal of all things Jewish from the arena of rational discussion.

And as for the smear of "anti-Semitism" applied by Zionists to anyone daring to question the legend of the "six million" or examine any aspect of the Jewish Question, we would remind Zionists in South Africa, and everywhere, that an opinion as general as "anti-Semitism" has flourished in all countries and in all ages, before and after the Christian era, at Alexandria, Rome, and Antioch, in Arabia, and in Persia, in mediaeval and in modern Europe.

In a word, it has flourished in all parts of the world wherever there are or have been Jews—and it should be obvious that such an opinion could *not* spring from mere whim or prejudice, but must be the effect of some deep and serious cause.

Wherever the Jews have settled during their dispersions, the development of "anti-Semitism" is observed. And if hostility had been shown towards the Jews at one time or in one country only, it would be easy to account for the local causes of this sentiment. But this race has been the object of bitter hatred and hostility with all the nations amidst whom it ever settled.

"It must needs be, therefore,"—as pointed out by the French historian Bernard Lazarre, himself a Jew, in his monumental book, entitled *Anti-Semitism—"that the general causes of 'anti-Semitism' have always resided in the Jews themselves and not in those who antagonised it."*

ZIONISM'S 'TROJAN HORSE'

The accusation of "anti-Semitism" is easy and popular. But it is suppressing the freedom to express one's opinions and thoughts, and at the same time it makes sure that people will not be able to see clearly what is going on in their own countries and in the world at large.

The man-in-the-street knows as much about "anti-Semitism" as the Zionist-controlled media of the world find fit for him to know, and, therefore, in his ignorance he has come to regard Jewry as a "persecuted race," and to him the mere utterance of the word Jew has come to represent "anti-Semitism."

So successful has been this conditioning of Western man that even a new theory has been advanced that "anti-Semitism" is a disease; a mental sickness! But there has rarely been a more glaring manifestation of arrogant conceit in the history of the world than the statement that "anti-Semitism" is a disease! In its essence it proclaims Jewish perfection, Jewish virtue, and Jewish superiority, while relegating the unimpressed, the critical, and the un-worshipping to a psychiatric ward.

What, then, is the basis for alleged anti-Semitism? The answer is that anti-Semitism in itself is non-existent!

It can be proved to be a term of Communist and Zionist invention to shield anti-Gentilism. It may even be said to be the paint of camouflage on Zion's Trojan Horse in the Western World!

IMPORTANCE OF ZIONIST AGENCIES

Nor must we forget the importance of "anti-Semitism" to Zionist organizations themselves. The highly powerful Anti-Defamation League (ADL), with worldwide ramifications, is, for example, one of the most aggressive of these Jewish agencies.

Through its exploitation methods in its appeals for funds, many American Jews have become obsessed with the idea that all non-Jews are either consciously and actively anti-Semitic, or passive and potentially anti-Semitic.

The scare-propaganda of the ADL has served to perpetuate and intensify the persecution complex in the collective Jewish mind. Confidential material mailed to American and other Jews by prganizations appealing for funds is marked *"to be destroyed* after reading"—thus creating an atmosphere of terrifying secrecy and pending doom.

The ADL and similar organizations picture the Jews as paragons of all virtue, while the Gentiles are cast in the role of persecutors and villains—the sum total of all that is evil and mean.

A chairman of the American Council of Judaism, one of the few organizations in the U.S. which *opposes* political Zionism, found good reason to warn strongly against this exploitation of "anti-Semitism" in these terms:

"The Zionist movement wants to picture Jews constantly in trouble. It is bad for fund-raising and for immigration to Israel if Jews are not in trouble. But 'trouble' must be of a particular kind. It must be 'Jewish' trouble. It must fit the Zionist pattern of inevitable anti-Semitism just as surely as the 'inevitable' class war fits classic Marxism."

SURVIVAL RESPONSE OF THE NON–JEW

The man-in-the-street has never been allowed to know that is has been the continuation of the Jewish belief that they are "a chosen people" through and into the Christian era—and that all history is directed to their glorification—which are among the main causes of "anti-Jewishness" and which have wreaked such havoc among the nations of the world and brought successive disasters upon the Jews themselves.

On the one hand, they have insisted on being a separate people; a fragmentized nation in dispersion, and, on the other hand, they have sought to *change* and *refashion,* after their own image, the religion, the traditions, and the customs of the lands of their exile.

Their members have predominated among the revolutionary and subversive forces at work within all countries to undermine the racial and national structure of the country.

And they have sought, through every medium of propaganda, the universal acceptance of heterogeneity so that their own failure to assimilate may pass unnoticed in the resultant dissonance.

In short, it can quite easily be shown that anti-Jewishness, or "anti-Semitism" sas it is called for Zionist propaganda purposes, has been nothing more than a *survival response* by non-Jews down through the ages of the Jewish mystique.

Just as, in the same way, the recent reaction of South Africa's Muslims to the slaughter in Beirut was a justifiable response on their part to the subjugation and dispossession of Arabs and Palestinians by the brutal Zionist invaders.

MORAL IMPLICATIONS THE SAME

Our purpose in the South African Observer is not to condone, but to condemn all real atrocities, irrespective of time, place, and person.

If the media told the whole story of what has happened in the Middle East, if the wholesale slaughter and the misery and squalor of the Palestinian inmates of the Middle Eastern concentration camps were photographed and written about with the same motional intensity as that expended on the inmates of Buchenwald and Auschwitz, the people of the world would be horrified.

Instead, the media continue to run sensationalised stories calling for additional reparations from Germany and the German people. But the Jews have not paid one cent of reparation for the billions in land and property they have taken from the Arabs and the Palestinians by force.

There have also been no theatrical war crimes trials for the Zionists who have deliberately massacred men, women, and children of whole villages, right from the time of Deir Yassin in 1948, right up to the massacres in Tyre, Sidon, and West Beirut.

And because not one of the Zionist war criminals has received any

meaningful retribution, we believe that Zionists who grind out their non-stop propaganda against the German people—and who, today, scream "anti-Semitism" and "racial incitement" against the Jewish people, at the drop of a hat—they should be sharply reminded that the moral implications are the same in *all* atrocities.

Justice demands that the world be reminded, before it is too late, that those who have become captors, accusers, and executioners of others, are themselves today deeply stained with the blood of atrocity and mass murder—and must be brought to justice. □

$4.00 Please add 10% for postage and handling! $3.00
For a sample copy of our monthly publication, *The Liberty Bell,* a copy of our extensive list of 'Eye-Openers,' and several revealing reprints, send $2. to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS
by Gertrude M. Coogan
Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid
Millions to Conceal! — $5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED
by Gertrude M. Coogan
How To Win Back Your America! — $3.50

Order your copies from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 38

diligent struggle? Maybe I am just too much an aristocrat, hence cannot understand the ways of petty common mankind, and even a man such as Carto betrays his commonality by such absurd bickering.

[This writer is, of course, referring to the smear published in the November 1 issue of "The Spotlight" (see The Liberty Bell for November 1982). We have been informed by one of Carto's henchmen that he inserted the libellous passage in a fit of temper on the basis of a false rumor he had not even tried to verify, and we expect a public apology from him. It is our policy to print interesting letters from our readers, but we simply have too many other worthwhile things to do to waste valuable time in compiling a record of Carto's checkered and partly clandestine career and in trying to determine his motivation in the numerous escapades in which he has been involved in the past. —Ed.]

Life is difficult enough, especially when we are a very weak minority, too difficult for sitting about and sticking knives in each other's backs. I wish I could contribute to your efforts, but I realize by now that you have little respect for the quality of my philosophic and literary abilities—but that does not preclude my appreciation for your good work. . . .

Sincerely yours,
R.H., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 18 December 1982

I have been thoroughly stimulated by your fascinating study of religion. The articles and comments are poignant and timely. I don't know which is worse—a Jew or a Jew-loving "Christian." Both are quite equally obnoxious to objective Aryan concepts. Our White nation is in a deep sleep from the hypnotic Jew venom. This poison of suicidal thought must be eradicated. As Mein Fuehrer reawakened a German spirit of racial ideals for civilized progress, Liberty Bell provides more vital information for the survival of the White Race than any hocus-pocus Holy theology or conspiratorial "Bible." Do people want fairy tales and fraudulent history or face up to the reality that blind faith will get us nowhere? The time is coming when intolerable genocide of the White Race will generate a reaction of Blitzkrieg proportions. Crimes of racial treason and mutation will be dealt with accordingly. The mechanics of such an operation are simplistic. We must remove the Jewish cancer!

Enclosed you will find a contribution for your excellence of dignified journalism.

Heil Hitler!
M.D., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 December 1982

About a week ago I reveived my first copy of Liberty Bell magazine and the booklist. They were all I hoped they would be. It truly did my heart good to learn someone of my race is taking a giant step toward awakening

our countrymen to the fact that for the White Man survival is not a spectator sport. . .

Respectfully,
P.F., New Mexico

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 December 1982

Your December issue of Liberty Bell arrived and I have already read all of it.

Just what kind of a mysterious world is this so-called Methodist preacher in your Dec. issue living in? His misled school of theology has him totally blind in believing that Christ was a Jew. Doesn't he know any history? For example: Christianity is but 2000 years old and I am now convinced that after so many revisions of the bible in that lenght of time that it is 85% Jewish now. Also, does he know nothing of the Khazar Empire of 740 A.D.? This was when (as you and I know) Babylon was taken over by overwhelming tremendous manpower of the barberic Mongol-Turks of the Yellow race, meaning that over 90% of all of the jews today are Ashkanazim. On top of this, the word JEW never appeared in our bible until almost the 19th century—1797! Here is where they connived the word Jew from what Jesus was supposed to be—a Judean.

2. Since Christianity is only about 2000 years old, lets go back another 1000 years previous. The Arabian territory of the mid-east, that once ruled the world at one time was a White civilization then the same as Rome, Egypt, Greece, etc. In their bible (long before Christianity was even thought of) the Koran (Islam bible) they too had a man called Jesus that was a messenger the same as Paul or Luke. Many similarities in the Koran and ours. Now lets go back a bit further in history to around 540 A.D. as this was close to the time the Jewish bible (the Talmud) was composed and written. Here you read the extreme opposite of the former bibles spoken about. In the Talmud Christ Jesus was a bastard to them, borne by a whore named Mary while in her menstration by a Roman soldier by the name of Pandara! What extreme opposite versions. If he would just study these other bibles and go to the library to know of the khazars. Does he also believe that the mass-murderer Begin is one of the "chosen people"?

Knowing what I have learned in just the past 15 years, as I was a strong and obdient Lutheran, I see so much more as Jefferson and Franklin that I am practically the same—an Odinist. I believe in the Almighty. He stated that Christ was not a Jew (true) but not a gentile either. What was He then, except a saint in flesh created mystically by the Almighty? He also stated that Christ was a messiah according to the Hebrew bible, and this is true too, but does he know the Hebrew was Not a jew but a White man, and that the original bible was written by the Greek, Chalde and Hebrew (not jew).

3. Does he know that the deceased Pope Paul was half Jew the same as the mayor of New York, F. LaGuardia, and 95% of Hollywood? Both the Prodesant and Catholic churches have been under the control of the

continued on page 53

CREATIVE CREDO No. 37

continued from page 14

THE SIX MILLION LIE

Masters of the Big Lie. The Jews have expertly utilized the "Big Lie" technique since the beginning of their historical existence. Over the last 5000 years, they have become unexcelled masters of that technique. Their religion is based on it, their wealth is based on it, and in fact they owe their very existence to the expertise with which they have manipulated lies to a gullible and (mostly) unsuspecting world.

Over the years, the Jews have spread millions of lies, some of which have served a temporary purpose, while some have persisted for thousands of years. Some have been ineffective, whereas others have been successful beyond their wildest dreams.

Invented the Christianity Swindle. Undoubtedly, their most successful lie of all time has been their invention of Christianity and originally selling this destructive creed to their mortal enemies, the Romans. That lie has wreaked incalculable damage to the White Race and the virus of **this fever on the brain** is still virulent today. However we now want to examine a modern day invention of the Jews that they have launched with devastating effectiveness and that is the lie that the Germans gassed, incinerated in ovens, or otherwise exterminated six million Jews during World War II.

The Six Million Lie. So effectively have they propagated and disseminated this lie all over the world by means of their gigantic propaganda apparatus that most gullible goyim (without thinking) react emotionally "it must be true, or why would they make such a terrible charge?"

Again, a little investigation and consideration of the facts readily demonstrate how ludicrous this charge really is.

No evidence, no witnesses. In the first place, like the "spooks in the skies" swindle, there is not a single shred of evidence to back up the allegations that Hitler, or the German government, or any officials in it, ever advocated a policy of extermination of the Jews. Although the Jews have written thousands of articles on this subject and dozens of books, when these authors have been questioned and cross-examined, not a single one of them has seen a single oven, a single gas chamber, nor any actual acts of extermination. Nor can they produce a single eye-witness that has seen any such event. Invariably when pinned down, they were "told" by a mythical person who is "now dead", or "read about it," or hearsay of one kind or another. Not one can produce a live eye-witness, either now or in the past.

No such orders, no such policy. Despite the tons of Nazi documents that were captured intact, there is not a single one where an order, or a command, or a policy paper has appeared, or is in existence that

recommends, orders or suggests the extermination of Jews, either in mass or singly. All the literature, when investigated, is based on claims that such orders were given "verbally" or could be "read between the lines," or some other such unsubstantiated allegation.

Aimed to strip Jews of their immense power. The fact is neither Hitler nor the German government or any branch of it ever had, or enunciated, such a policy. That the Germans realized the Jews in their midst were their unmitigated misfortune, of that there is no doubt. They wanted them out, and their policy was to strip them of power and encourage them to migrate elsewhere. When the Germans instituted the Nuremberg Racial laws, they forbade the Jews of any positions in the news media, in the universities and schools, in government, in banking and other positions of power that they had dominated in the past. This, and the hostility engendered by the German people finally recognizing the Jews for the degenerative parasites they were, encouraged the Jews to leave that country and seek greener pastures elsewhere.

Cleanse their Nation. The Germans did everything possible to help and encourage the Jew to emigrate. They looked forward to the day (as should we) when their country would be "Judenrein," i.e., cleansed of Jews. They negotiated with Great Britain to help them emigrate to Palestine, at that time (during the 1930's) still a British mandate. In this the British were not very cooperative but increasing numbers did migrate to Palestine, much to the chagrin of the Arabs. The German government, under Goering, also tried to help establish a Jewish homeland on the large island of Madagascar off the coast of Africa.

Zionist Movement. The Madagascar idea had been variously discussed by the Jews themselves in the growing Zionist movement. Theodore Hertzl, considered the father of the Zionist movement, proposed such a plan as early as 1896. There were divided opinions about Madagascar among the Jews, some favoring it, some favoring Palestine. In any case, the Germans did what they could to find the Jews an alternate homeland, although in the short time available before the war neither the Palestine nor Madagascar project materialized. We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR intend to revive the Madagascar idea as an ideal "homeland" for surplus Jews, since Israel can't accomodate them all.

Jew Heaven—U.S.A. By far the greater number of Jews migrated to the Jew haven of the world—namely the United States—where their kinsmen were already ravishing the land and wallowing in milk and honey.

Holocaust Claims a Fantastic Lie. The facts are these: There were only 500,000 Jews in Germany when Hitler came to power. Most of these migrated to the U.S. before 1939. There were never more than 3 million Jews in all the territory that Hitler's armies occupied during the entire war, so it was of course physically impossible for them to have killed six million. As already stated, there is not a shred of evidence that the Germans ever proposed, sanctioned, or contemplated such a policy of

exterminations.

Jews Declared War on Germany. Even before the war started the Jewish leaders on a world-wide basis had years before declared that **world Jewry was at war with Germany,** and that they would utilize their immense financial, moral and political powers to destroy Hitler and Nazi Germany. (We have shown this in the previous chapter.) Principal among these was Chaim Weizmann, the Zionist leader, who so declared on September 5, 1939. He was enthusiastically supported by world-wide Jewry in this declaration. Since it has been the custom during war-time for security reasons to intern enemy and subversive aliens, the Germans did intern most, but not all, of the Jews in their territory. Certainly the **United States and Canada did the same thing to even the native-born Japanese,** solely by the color of their skin and their ancestory. Also most certainly it was done **with a lot less provocation,** since the native-born Japanese were American or Canadian citizens and had expressed little or no hostility towards the countries in which they were born. Whereas most of the American Nisei were loyal to the United States, they were peremptorily carted off their farms in California and elsewhere, usually having lost their farms forever when the war ended.

Jews were Dangerous Enemy Aliens. Nevertheless, the Germans did intern the Jews in internment camps in a manner similar to the way the United States and Canada did to the Japanese. Certainly they had as much or more reason to do so as did Canada or the U.S. The Germans also did so to other aliens and subversives considered as security risks and dangerous to the war effort. One difference was that in Germany the internees were put to work in factories that were either in existence where the camps were set up, or factories were built at the camps. The Germans, who were exceedingly efficient in war production, as everything else, saw no reason to allow such vast pools of labor, which besides the Jews included Poles, Ukrainians, Czechs and others, to go idle.

Treated Humanely. These internees were well treated and well fed considering Germany's dwindling resources. Often their rations exceeded those received by the Germans themselves.

Jewish Statistics Confirm Lie. As a further proof of the six million lie, we can check into the statistics the Jews put out amongst their own. The World Almanac of 1938 lists the number of Jews in the world as 16,588,259. After the war the New York TIMES, owned by Jews, placed the number of Jews of the world at a minimum of 15,600,000 and maximum of 18,700,000. Averaging out the latter two figures of the New York TIMES would come to approximately 17,100,000. It is therefore impossible by any stretch of the imagination that 6,000,000 Jews could have been exterminated and end up with a net gain in a short period of eight years.

Jews the Big Winner of World War II. So much for the statistics. There are many others that we could quote that lead to the same conclusion: The six million figure is a great big lie. True, many people

were killed during the war. A total of 2,050,000 German civilians were killed in allied air raids and forced repatriation after the war. Even some Jews were killed. But relatively they fared better and their casualties were lighter than other combatants involved, especially considering the whole horrible conflict was instigated by the Jews, contrived by the Jews, and incited and provoked by the Jews. Certainly their casualties were negligible considering they were the arch-instigators and sole benefactors of that terrible war, a war that was fought by White brother against White brother, all for the avaricious greed and benefit of the Jews.

If the six million hoax has no basis in fact, the question arises—why would the Jews want to promote such a vicious and horrible lie?

Jews have Profited Tremendously. The answer is: The Jews have profited handsomely from this atrocious lie, as they have a knack of doing with most of the lies they propagate.

1. **It aroused world sympathy** for the Jews when the world should have been (and thanks to Hitler, partially was) alerted to the dangerous and destructive nature of this world-wide parasite.

2. It acted as **a moral club and a propaganda lever** with which they have extracted as blackmail $12 billion dollars from the German people as "reparation" to Israel and as "compensation" to individual Jewish claimants. The insanity of such claims can only be appreciated when we considered that many German taxpayers today, who were not even born when the alleged crimes were supposedly committed, are paying "reparation" to a state (Israel) that didn't even exist at that time. Furthermore the list of Jewish claimants, now, over 35 years later has reached a staggering 3,375,000 when there were less than 200,000 Jews in Germany after 1939. Since it has been so easy for the Jews to rob the Germans by means of this so-called "compensation," the number of registered claimants against the West German government has tripled in the last ten years. Nothing could be more devastating proof of the brazen effrontery of the Six Million Lie.

3. It has been devastatingly effective as a **propaganda club against the White Race as a whole** in trying to preserve its racial integrity. The Six Million Lie has been promoted and propagandized to such a fever pitch of emotionalism that unless the White Race yields and defers to the niggers on every issue, such as housing, welfare, forced busing and in any way voices opposition to race-mixing and integration, they are immediately clubbed with the charge of being racists, and the Nazis were racists, and it led to the death of six million Jews, etc., etc. By this time the Jews are frothing at the mouth and large crocodile tears are rolling down their cheeks. By this time, the gullible goyim yields the floor and defers to the Jew, although he knows he has been shafted. It works every time.

4. By means of this powerful propaganda tool of **undercutting White racial loyalty,** the Jews are **now able to promote race mixing** on a gigantic world-wide scale with practically no opposition from the White Race. The Jamaicans, Hindus and Pakastanians are flooding into what was

once Great Britian; the Turks and other mud races are all over Germany; the Mexicans, niggers, Cubans, Jamaicans, Chinese and all the colored scum of the world are flooding into this Jewish mecca, the United Saps of America, and the White Race is not lifting a finger to stop them. After all, we don't want to be racists like the Nazis, who killed six million-, etc., so our Jew-programmed mind goes down the groove to oblivion, and the future of the White Race with it.

5. The Six Million lie has been a powerful propaganda tool that **enabled the Jews to steal Palestine** from the Arabs in 1948 and set up the bandit state of Israel. Thanks to the Six Million lie the Jews had the support and blessing of the befuddled world, especially the Jew-infested United States.

6. The Six Million lie has had a devastating effect in **shaming and discrediting the German people,** and indirectly the White Race as a whole. Whereas the Germans should be honored for the noble fight they waged in order to expose and shake off the world-wide Jewish pestilence, the powerful and effective Jewish propaganda networks have pictured the Germans as the villains in the eyes of the gullible world.

7. It has **rallied and united the Jews of the world** as nothing else has in the last thousand years. Although most of the Jews know it is an abominable lie, they keep constantly harping about it amongst themselves (as well as to the outside world) until they have become so hypnotized by their own lie that it actually becomes part of their religion. On this sleazy basis vast sums of money have been raised amongst the Jews themselves and hundreds of organizations formed. All this in the interest of promoting Israel, and the Jewish race, and helping to mongrelize the White Race.

"Holocaust" Lie—Jewish Rallying Cry. This lie, then, has become the rallying cry of the modern day Jew, **a continuation of the oldest lie in their tumultuous history**—namely that the Jews are a persecuted race. It has worked wonders for them. It has been devastatingly effective as a twoedged sword. It has demolished any attempt by the White Race to retain their own racial integrity, or even any form of nationalism. On the other hand, it has made the Jews fanatically nationalistic when it concerns Israel, fanatically racist when it concerns Zionism or the Jewish race. It has battered down the doors of all countries they may want to move into and at the same time opened those same doors to the niggers and mud races as well.

Jews now More Powerful than ever. So powerful a tool has this depraved Six Million Lie become that not only individuals but governments of nations cower before it while the Jews take charge, silencing any and all opposition. Dr. Max Nussbaum, the former chief Rabbi of the Jewish community in Berlin, openly bragged on April 11, 1953, "the position the Jewish people occupy in the world today, despite its tremendous losses, is ten times stronger than it was twenty years ago."

He is right on half of his statement. They suffered no "tremendous losses," but they are ten times stronger than they were before the White Race was inveigled into that bloody, fratricidal holocaust, known as World War II, incited and provoked by the Jews themselves. Much of this increased strength they have acquired **thanks** to the despicable Six **Million Lie.**

Additional copies of this 12-page pamphlet: 5/$1.50; 100/$20.; 500/$80. available from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21. Reedy, WV 25270 USA.

BOOKS BY BEN KLASSEN-THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR

Nature's Eternal Religion ..... $ 8.00
The White Man's Bible ..... $ 8.00
Salubrious Living ..... $ 5.50
Survival of the White Race LP Record ..... $ 5.00

Reprints from The White Man's Bible:

Order No. 10058: Questions and Answers about Creativity: 4 for $1.50 – 10 for $3.50 – 100 for $30.00 – 500 for $120.00

Order No. 10059: Superstition and Gullibility: Achilles Heel of the White Race; Gullibility Rating Quiz: 5 for $1.50 – 100 for $20.00 – 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10062: A few obvious questions we would like Christians to explain with some sensible answers; Why we indict Christianity so strongly: 8 for $1.50 – 25 for $4.00 – 100 for $14.00 – 500 for $60.00.

Order No. 10069: Observations about the Devil and Hell; Thumbscrew and Rack; The Spooks-in-the-Sky swindle: 5 for $1.50 – 100 for $20.00 – 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10072: Russia, Israel and the United States: 5 for $1.50 – 100 for $20.00 – 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10073: World Jewry declared War on Germany long before Germany took Action against Jews; The 6 Million Lie: 5 for $1.50 – 100 for $20.00 – 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10075: The Melting Pot: The ugly American Dream; Civilization without a Racial Religion: A Self-destructive process for the White Race; The Glory and the Catastrophe that was Rome: A Lesson for all time: 3 for $1.50 – 10 for $4.00 – 100 for $36.00 – 500 for $150.00.

Order No. 10081: We shall be masters of our own Manifest Destiny—Winning of the West: Prototype for winning of the world; The War with Mexico 1846-48: An unfinished War: Single Copy $1.25 – 10 for $10.00 – 100 for $80.00 – 500 for $250.00.

For Postage and Handling, please include:
$1. for orders under $10.—10% for orders over $10. USA—
15% foreign countries. W.Va. residents must include 5% for Sales Tax.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 46

Jewish people the past 35 years or less. How this man could ever go back to the 6th century B.C. and say that an Aryan becomes a Jew AGAIN is beyond all comprehension. He should pound in his noodle very simplified facts: Aryan is White—Jew is Ashkanazim yellow! To read between the lines I would not be one bit surprised to learn that Rev. Hand is of jewish decent, as he goes on to say that David was King of the Jews—what he means is King of the Judeans. He also spoke of The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion but does not give you one example of how they despised and hated Christ (whom they crucified) but the White clan included. I would like to have him explain to me just how Jesus would wish to become the king of the jews while the bible repeatedly states that He chased them out of the church (usery) and called them thieves, murderers and the sons of Lucifer the devil.

In conclusion, George, I thought your topic by Ben Klassen was exceptionally good so enclosed is $25. to send me 100 copies. Thanks for your time and Seasons Greetings to all.

PS: "Appeal to Sanity" by G. Pittam was very good also.

An American of German descent,
R.K., Pennsylvania

We forwarded a copy of the preceding letter to Rev. Hand for comment; here is his reply:

Dear George: 27 December 1982

In reply to your reader from Pennsylvania, may I inform him of the following facts:

1. The question of Jesus' racial origin, whether he was Jewish or Gentile, is a moot question. His race cannot be proven. That he was a Gallilean is a certainty. Nothing more. The statement we find in religious literature are all open to criticism and are of dubious origin. So, if one claim contradicts another, it is of no surpirise to me. Many Christian cults of the early Christian period competed for supremacy of their group. To these groups it was expedient to provide historical data where none existed before. Thus we find a swindling and conniving cultic leadership making preposterous claims about their own Jesus.

2. Your writer says that Christianity is 85% Jewish now, after 2000 years, or rather that the Bible is 85% Jewish. I don't know where he gets his figures. But, apparently he never learned that St. Paul was an Israelite of Israelites, a Pharasee and a Jew and a member of the Jews' religion before his conversion to Christ. That all of Jesus' followers, as well as Jesus himself, were frequent attendees of the synagogue each Sabbath. That the first mass conversion of persons to the Church on the day of Pentecost were Jews on religious pilgrimage to Jerusalem for the Holy Days. That only St. Paul, of all the apostles, broke with apostolic tradition and opened the church door wide to the Gentiles. The question as given was confusing, but should have been asked as follows: How could an all-Jewish church have commanded the undeserved respect of 500-million Gentiles in

2000 years?, and how does an all-Jewish authorship of the New Testament intend pro-Gentile passages to be taken and construed by the non-Jewish reader?

3. The Khazar Empire, according to Allen H. Godby, in his massive book entitled "The Lost Tribes A Myth," was a late-comer on the scene. There were, according to him, elements of the 10 Lost Tribes living in the region of Khazaria long before the arrival of the Turks and Mongols. These Israelites practiced an older version of Jahwism than what Jews practice today. The name Khazaria may be a derivative of HAZOR, the northern-most city of ancient Canaan. If this is so, Khazaria means the Hazorites, or the Ten tribes of Northern Israel. They lived a mercantile existence, trading in copper and silk, cotton, gold and amber (to name a few), and became a strong influence upon their recent captors, the Turkic-Mongols, who adopted their name Khazars. So the conversion of the Khazars to Judaism in the 8th century was possible via the presence of older Jahwism, which was an active force among the newly arrived orientals.

4. That 90% of all Jews today are Ashkenazim is a confusing statement by your letter writer. For one thing, I take it that he uses Ashkenazim as a synonym for Khazar. If so, we read in "The Lost Tribes A Myth," "The Khazars represented the greatest commingling of ethnic elements of any political power in Europe," page 258. So, what is an Ashkcnazim? A mere mongrel, I suppose, consisting of every race of humanity.

5. The word Jew appears in the New Testament 22 times. Note Roman 1:16 as an example. The Bible I use as a source is the King James version which is vintage 1611 A.D., a full 2 centuries before the date alleged by your writer. (Those short, imprecise tractates which circulate among Identity Bible students, which try to show that the word Jew is a late invention, is a tautological bit of shabby scholarship.) In short, a Jew is a person of the tribe of Judah. And by way of expansion, a Jew is one who fits into the racial and/or cultural milieu of Judaism. The territory of Judea is nothing less than the land which was once the primary domain of the tribe of Judah.

6. Your writer apparently is confused about the date of the Koran and the life of Mohammed. He thinks that Islam predates Christianity. I wonder how he expects to instruct me if I know so little about Western Civilization. For the Jesus of the Koran is the same Jesus as is written of in the gospels. Mohammed began his Hegira (migration) in September 622 A.D. and is designated as the beginning of the Islamic era.

As for the Talmud, he gives a date of 540 A.D. for its writing and composition. However, the Jewish Encyclopedia, 1970, edited by Cecil Roth, informs us that the authorities quoted in the Talmud date from 200 A.D.—400 A.D. Before 200 A.D. The first phase of Talmudic writing began as an attempt to record what was previously an oral tradition among the elders, and doctors of the Torah.

7. I do believe that Menachem Begin is a mass-murdering "chosen person." He is an arch-typical Joshua—see Joshua 24:—.

8. The confusion with which I am met by your writer's third paragraph makes a reply almost impossible. I'll say this: he confuses races of people with names of languages. Many Hebrew Jews spoke Chaldean, or Greek. He seems to think of Jew as a language. Strange!

9. Skipping most of paragraph 4. I'll assent that Jesus lived in a multi-purposed grass-roots political environment. As such, all Jews were not pursuing the same political ends. So Jesus could whip the Sadduccee money changers to the great satisfaction of their Pharisee critics. In conjunction with this last thought, it is mistakenly assumed that Jews represent a monolithic movement. They are a unified people, but this unity if flawed by the corrupt character of the Jews themselves. The undoing of Jewish power will in part be accomplished by headstrong dissembling of rival Jewish power blocks. Mistrust within the ranks of Judaism will bring about severe dissentions among themselves until they fight each other. One fraction of the Old Testament deals with the fracturing syndrome among Hebrews, etc. It leads to internecine warfare, and parasitism turned in upon itself.

Of German Descent,
Ronald Hand

* * * * *

Mr. George Dietz: 22 December 1982

I wish to apologize for the recent rude letter I sent you. I am very muchh ashamed of such uncivil behavior. I stumble more than I should!

You are very correct that much killing has been done in the name of Christianity which is really not Christianity at all.

Numerous of your writers note the connection between the U.S. Government-Bankers and Blue Chip Corporations and Communism.

Is this not also true of Nazism as documented by Anthony Sutton? It seems to me Hitler and the German people were set up by these 3 interests so that they could be destroyed completely.

Does this not prove there is a grand design to destroy the white race, Christianity and Western Civilization?

Sincerely,
L.A., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear George: 23 December 1983

We would appreciate it if you could print this group-picture of us in The Liberty Bell. If you can do this for us, George, we all will certainly appreciate it.

Sincerely,
Melvin Cox (Number and address below)

Photo reproduced on following page! —Ed.

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 26 December 1982

Enclosed is check, please renew my subscription for another year as I would certainly miss getting the Liberty Bell. Look forward to each issue.

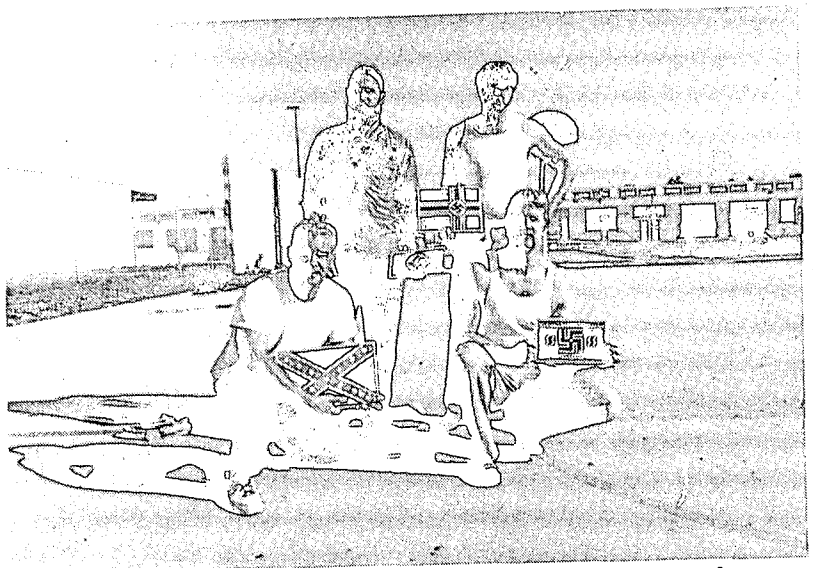

These loyal and sincere Racial Kinsmen would be happy to hear from our subscribers and supporters. They are, left to right, front: Melvin L. Cox, No.19334-175, H-Unit; George M. Ast, E-Unit. Back: Steve Bendle, No. 00400-124, H-Unit, and James H. Davis, No. 53109-265, H-Unit, all at: P.O. Box W, Lompoc, CA 93438.

Thank you for keeping them as interesting. Do enjoy your comments.

Sincerely,
Mrs. E.S., California

* * * * *

26 December 1982

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I am a prisoner in Alabama, and just wanted to drop you a few lines to commend you and your staff for your most informative "Liberty Bell," which I read with fervor each month. *[This writer has no subscription to The Liberty Bell yet; we invite our readers to enter a subscription for this fellow White Man. —Ed.]*

I would like to highly recommend for comrades to obtain a copy of the book "The Dispossed Majority," by Wilmot Robertson. I enjoyed my copy immensely. It's the most informative history of obscure facts, which are too numerous to mention, I've ever read.

To you and your staff a happy and prosperous New Year.

(I would like to correspond with any comrade!)

Sincerely,
Bill McNabb
P.O. Box 37, Holman Station, AL 36503

* * * * *

27 December 1982

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I have a suggestion for all the Veterans who read the Liberty Bell, to write their congressman and Senators and demand the release of Rudolf Hess from prison.

And, because of the smear you got from the "Spotlight," I am going to cancel my subscription, because you are a friend to all Veterans.

Best regards,
Thomas Streib
Veterans Hospital, Tomah, WI 54660

* * * * *

Dear old sleazy character: 28 December 1982

I have quite a number of questions that I would like to have answered and can't think of anyone who could do a better job of answering them than you. Here they come.

I think it was on April 14, 1979, when people all over the country were lined up trying to get enough gas to take them to work and back, that the Jews threw a big whing ding and airlifted 15,000 Bolshevik Jews from Rome to New York in a 24-hour period. This took millions of gallons of precious gasoline. Walter Cronkite took about one minute at the end of his broadcast to tell about it and he stated, "At no time in the history of man has this many people been moved that distance in that amount of time."

Now, in my opinion, that is a scoop for the newspapers. But, as far as I know, not one paper in the country mentioned it. Why?

Simon "the Weasel" Wiesenthal has been running all over the world trying to find anyone who might have killed a Jew on purpose or by accident during WW II, to bring them to court and punish them. Suppose we had men running all over Germany and Japan trying to find anyone who might have killed one of our boys during that same war forty years ago. What would the rest of the world think of us? Is it wrong to forgive and forget? It must be. Jimmy Carter had Congress give Wiesenthal $250,000 to help him in his nefarious business.

A black man emptied his gun a couple of times into the home of a White man and into the yard where his children were playing. The judge gave him a $100 fine and turned him loose!

Two White men shot out some windows in a communist meeting place at a time when the building was empty. One of them got ten years in prison, and the other hasn't been brought to trial yet. Why such a difference in justice?

Someone blew up a White man's church in Idaho. The Jewish Defense League called in and took credit for it. No one made any attempt to arrest anyone and it was such a minor crime that the establishment news ignored it.

Suppose someone blew up a Jewish synogogue and the KKK called in and took credit for the crime. Would they be accorded the same treatment?

The Jewish Defense League has a place where they go to practice with machine guns and explosives, and the law doesn't seem to notice. If the Klan went out and practiced with machine guns and explosives, would they be ignored also? I thought it was a crime for anyone to have a

machine gun or explosives in one's possession.

Hitler allegedly gassed six million Jews, but he didn't leave enough evidence for anyone to prove that he even gassed one. There is a $50,000 reward out to anyone who can prove that there ever was such a thing as a holocaust—and no takers! No one can dig up enough evidence. No bones, no ashes or anything. That Hitler must have been a mighty shrewd man. Who could go out today and murder six million people and erase all the evidence so well that they couldn't indict him for murder? Wonder where we could find a man like him? He could solve all our problems.

In 1979, along with the 15,000 quick acting Jews, another 45,000 slow ones came to the United States. Right now, with millions of our American people out of work, we sort of wonder just what became of these 65,000 Jews. Are they on welfare, getting food stamps? Do they have well-paying jobs and are living off the fat of the land, or were they all millionaires when they left Russia? We wonder.

Is there anyone in the United States who knows of just one Jew who is married, has a family, goes to church and belongs to a Jewish organization, is hard up, able-bodied and willing to work at anything and cannot find a job?We would like to know of just one case!

When Europe came up six million Jews short after the War; we know that one million went to Israel and it is rumored that the other five million came into the United States under Roosevelt without any word of it through the establishment news. Did all these people take an examination to get their naturalization papers, or were they handed their papers when they got off the boat and made instant citizens. This is something that would be worth looking into.

The A.C.L.U. is busy running all over the country making the people take down nativity scenes. They are highly excited about a cross that the people in northeast Georgia erected on a mountain and want it torn down. They say it is against our Constitution to erect anything religious in a public park.

Across the street from the White House, in Lafayette Park, the Jews put up a monstrosity and it is a religious something or other, and it looks like the name of it sounds. I don't remember the name, but it sounds like "Manure." Really a good name for that pile of crap. How come the A.C.L.U. aren't all worked up over this thing?

I read where some Jewish woman was trying to find out what became of 15 Jewish families who lived near Berlin before the War. All the Jewish organizations of whom she inquired told her that they were all gassed. She didn't give up and, finally, one organization put her in touch with one of the people she was searching for. She wrote to her and was invited to come to a reunion. When she arrived she said she never was so surprised in her life. Everyone of those fifteen families were there. Those people sure stood up real good under that gassing. They must be immune to gas! Never try to gas a Jew—it doesn't work!

When I was in Florida, I happened to see an old greasy looking Jew and his old, greasy looking wife sitting out in a yard with a leaf over their noses

to keep the sun from burning them and a sign which read, "Gentiles not welcome." I doubt if they had been in our country long enough to learn our language, yet we're not welcome. That does something to you.

Well, George, you may not go around dressed like Robert Redford or live in a million dollar mansion, but when it comes to patriots, in my opinion, you are the tops. The Spotlight lost a lot when they called you a "sleazy character." Sixty dollars a year from me and there are others. Keep up the good work. There are a lot of us sleazy characters out there.

Yours,
A.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 28 December 1982

It has been a year since I started to re-educate myself so that I might have a better understanding of what the hell is going on!

I was once like the general public. I was a mindless zombie! I knew only what the Jews wanted me to know. Anything that went against their teachings was to be rejected without a second thought.

In school, my teachers taught me that all men are created equal. Anyone who disagreed with that theory was to be ridiculed and hated.

In church, my priest taught me that all men are equal in the eyes of the lord, and that we should help those who cannot help themselves, but, now, finally, I realize that they were wrong!

Only after reading the White Man's Bible by Ben Klassen have I begun to see the light in the once endless darkness.

Sincerely,
A.S., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George: 30 December 1982

Have a Happy New Year for you and your whole family. May God help you in your noble fight against our common enemy. Today, for the first time in my life, I felt the sting of the Jew. They took me for $500 just for writing an agreement!!! Now I felt it on my own skin. Now I know why you describe them the way you do. This is because they deserve it fully. How can someone take somebody for $500 to make an agreement which took no more than 30 minutes? Only a Jewish lawyer can do that to someone who is not of his own blood. Of course, I had no other choice but to do it, since otherwise it would cost me much much more than that. They realized that I had no choice and took the occasion to swindle me.

I don't throw away any of your magazines, but give them to other persons to read them after I am finished with them. But I think until someone feels on himself the sting which I felt now, no one can truly realize that what you are writing is 100% right and true. Let's hope that everbody will get his sting sometime, so they will open their eyes before it is too late.

I.D., California

* * * * *

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly— basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit, You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

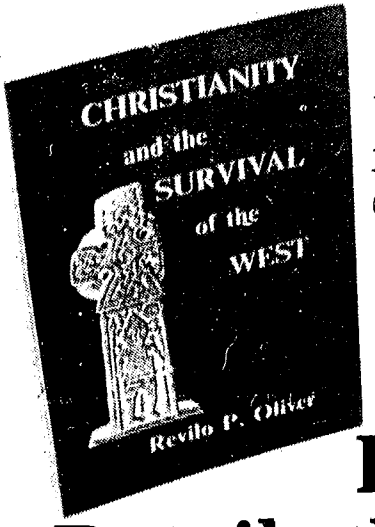

Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — $4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, $20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

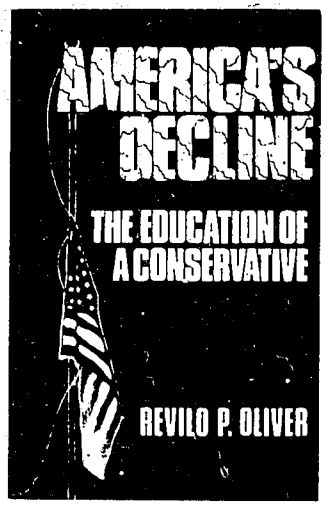

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE".

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. $8.50
plus $1 for post. & hdlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $1.75

The Money Myth exploded

Modern Taxation is Legalised Robbery

page 13

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

SHOULD THE FED BE DETHRONED?, page 1 – THE BRUTAL TRUTH ABOUT INFLATION AND FINANCIAL ENSLAVEMENT: THE FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD—THE MOST GIGANTIC COUNTERFEITING RING IN THE WORLD, page 5 – RADICAL RIGHTIST HAS 'REGRETS', page 63

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Should The FED Be Dethroned?

by
Allan Callahan

"Nothing but money counts nowadays; it wins honors, it wins friends; everywhere the poor man is down."
— Ovid

THE *Tennessee Professional Builder,* for its Jan.-Feb., 1982 issue, had for its cover a WANTED poster of Chairman Paul Volcker and the other six governors of the Federal Reserve System. This construction-trade publication charged "THE MALEFICENT 7" with "premeditated and cold-blooded murder of millions of small businesses" and "kidnapping (and holding for ransom) the American dream of home ownership."

Ever since its birth, under rather mysterious circumstances, in 1913, the Federal Reserve System has been controversial, and there have always been a few voices raised in favor of abolishing it altogether. But with our economy in its present condition, and our alarmingly increasing debt structure, the voices are now increasing in number. "A great counterfeiting ring," is the way it is described by some critics. Others say it is nothing short of legal plunder at the point of law, with the fountain pen replacing the gun. And not a few have pointed out the fact that it has not lived up to the thing most expected of it—the prevention of "business cycles." And though public feeling against the Fed has not turned into a groundswell, it is quite possible that this may happen, and result in Congress doing away with the Fed entirely. Although it was given autonomy at its birth, still it was created by Congress, and whatever Congress creates it can also destroy. It should be remembered that the First and Second Banks of the United States bit the dust when their charters expired. And a modern President of the U.S., should he become sufficiently wrathful, might behave as President Andrew Jackson once did. Old Hickory, sorely provoked by the machinations of the big bankers of his era, roared in outrage: "You are den of vipers and thieves. I intend to rout you out, and by the eternal God, I will rout you out!"

It should be noted that the Federal Reserve is really not "federal" at all. The Federal Reserve Banks are *private stock corporations.* It is true that Congress handed over to them the power to manage our money, but that still does not make them "federal." A private dry cleaning establishment, if given the job of cleaning the robes of the Supreme Court Justices, would not thus become the "Federal Dry Cleaners;" nor would a private car wash, delegated to washing government limousines, become the "Federal

Car Wash."

In the beginning, supporters of the Federal Reserve said that, if this system were put into effect, there would never be another depression; but if one did begin, the Fed, with its great powers and efficiency, would quickly nip it in the bud. Yet, sixteen years later, the greatest depression in our history began, and it was not "nipped in the bud" either. In fact, the Great Depression went on for more than ten years, not really ending until the military spending (and debt-building) of WW II laid it to rest. Until the war came along, the puny efforts of the Fed were like "pushing on a string." They were fruitless.

Of course, the Fed still has many who more or less defend it. Some think it is doing a tolerably good job. Others allow that it is doing a poor job, but believe that it is still a better job than Congress could do, if it took over the creation of money itself, as is called for in the Constitution. Their feelings could be summed up in the comment of Senator Jake Garn: "I'll be darned if we are going to put Congress or the Administration in charge of monetary policy. I don't think we want people who so badly mismanaged the fiscal policy of this country to manage the monetary policy." Those who share his views fear that, if Congress—pulled this way and that by special interest groups—were to take over the printing of money, it would quickly bring down the roof, and they are grudgingly willing to let the independent Federal Reserve continue to create our money, and exact its "pound of flesh" as tribute.

But what of its "successes;" our periods of "prosperity" that have occurred since 1913? Can the Federal Reserve take credit for these? Possibly, if you call prosperity built upon debt a good thing. And if we examine these periods, we will see that this is more or less what has happened. Now, how can debt-building be good for a nation, if it is risky for an individual? If a man with no assets goes out and buys a new car, a new wardrobe, and a bunch of other things, all on credit, can we say that he is "prosperous?"

Of course, we had debts in the nation before 1913, but they were small compared to what we have had since the Federal Reserve System came into being. Since then, debts have become institutionalized. Still, some economists profess not to be worried by our gigantic debt structure, saying it is not out of line when compared to our Gross National Product. But the Fed itself must be at least a little bit worried, because it has brought on all of our recessions by restricting credit. To appreciate the irony of this, we should understand that the Federal Reserve is trying to prevent the economy from running amuck by hamstringing it.

One question that has never been satisfactorily answered, as far as I know, is why the Fed was established under so much secrecy to start with? If the big money men, who originally set it up, were such great public benefactors, then why all the *hush-hush?* Spies in an enemy country would hardly have acted differently.

On the night of November 22, 1910, Senator Nelson Aldrich (himself a big money man) prepared to surreptitiously board his private railway car,

with some other magnates, at the station at Hoboken, New Jersey. However, the newspapers had been tipped off that something big was about to happen, and a crowd of reporters were waiting at the station. But Aldrich would not answer a single question asked by the reporters, nor would any of his companions. They brusquely pushed on through them and boarded the train. They left, with shades drawn, on a secret 1,000-mile journey to Jekyll Island, Georgia. With Aldrich were Frank Vanderlip, Henry P. Davison, Charles D. Norton, Paul M Warburg, Benjamin Strong, and several lesser lights. Vanderlip was president of National City Bank of New York, which represented the interest of Rockefeller and Jacob Schiff. Davison represented J. P. Morgan, and Warburg represented Kuhn-Loeb. Norton was president of Morgan-owned First National Bank of New York, and Strong was a Morgan lieutenant. These money moguls stayed nine days at a secluded hunting club owned by J. P. Morgan.

The charge of great secrecy in planning the Federal Reserve System is no loose charge, but was admitted by Vanderlip himself, although many years elapsed before the admission came. In an article in the *Saturday Evening Post,* in 1935, he admitted that he was "as secretive, indeed as furtive, as any conspirator" in his role in the affair, and, of course, so were the others. Furthermore, Vanderlip stated in his autobiography, *From Farmboy to Financier,* that "our secret expedition to Jekyll Island was the occasion of the actual conception of what eventually became the Federal Reserve System."

The secrecy was carried to extremes. When the men arrived at Jekyll Island, on the estate of J. P. Morgan, they gave the regular servants at the club two weeks vacation, and brought in new ones for the occasion. They allowed no visitors, and were so anxious to keep their identities secret from their temporary servants that they made a rule among themselves that they would call each other by their first names only.

Twenty-five years later, in the aforementioned *Post* article, Vanderlip did make a brief attempt to defend the secrecy when he said that it would have been "fatal" to Senator Aldrich's plan to have it known that "anybody from Wall Street" was there to help him with his momentous work. But this lame explanation is both unsatisfactory und unconvincing, and leaves still more unanswered questions. If the public didn't trust Wall Street, then why not? Was this distrust justified? We can also ask why these big money manipulators didn't *first* present their plan to open debate in the House and Senate? Why didn't they take their case directly to the people, who stood to be so directly affected by the whole thing? There is little doubt that these moguls knew full well that, if the truth were known, the public wouldn't buy it. Henry Ford once said: "If the people of this country knew how their money was being handled, there would be a revolution tomorrow morning."

Up until 1913, Vanderlip had gone on record as favoring greater publicity for the affairs of corporations, yet, here he did a complete flip-flop. There are only two plausible explanations: either he thought the

American people were to dumb to understand the thing he and his partners in crime intended to create, or else they had something to hide. It doesn't take any great genius to figure out that their creation was designed primarily to benefit their own banking crowd, rather than the public.

Who actually owns the FRS? As already pointed out, the Government does not. Nor do the member banks own it; at least not in the usual sense. They do have stock in it, but their stock carries no proprietary interest—and thus no vote. McChessny Martin, a former Chairman of the Fed—in response to a question put by Congressman Wright Patman of the Banking Committee in 1956—said, "The Banks do not own the Federal Reserve System."

If Martin knew what he was talking about (and he should have), then the *real owners* of the Fed make up an esoteric group whose existence is one of the best kept secrets around. A few who have pried into the matter have come to the conclusion that about 300 people actually own our central bank; most are known to each other, and are said to comprise a world-wide banking cartel of wealth and power that would boggle the mind. Many are foreigners *[Foreign Jews, to be exact. —Ed. LB]*. These Masters of Money control the principal banking houses in the West, and operate an interlocking system. Listed are: Warburg Bank of Amsterdam and Hamburg; Rothschild Bank of London and Berlin; Lehman Brothers of New York; Lazard Brothers of Paris; Kuhn-Loeb Bank of New York; Israel Moses Sief Banks of Italy; Goldman-Sachs of New York, and the Rockefeller Chase Manhattan Bank.

Of course, the FRS spokesmen deny this. But if it's true, one can see why they would not want the facts to become known.

Another thing they tell us is that the Federal Reserve Banks are not operated for a profit, and they return to the U.S. Treasury all earnings in excess of operating and other expenses, plus statutory dividends paid on stock owned by member banks. This all sounds fine, until we remember that the excess money returned to the Treasury was all created out of thin air, and at no cost other than the cost of the paper and ink used in the printing process, to start with, and that the Treasury could just as well have created the money itself.

Fed spokesmen also maintain that their banks "generate their own income primarily from interest earned on government securities that are acquired in the course of Federal Reserve monetary policy actions." What they do not make clear is that these securities are also created out of thin air, just as are Federal Reserve Notes and "checkbook money." When one is using air for building materials, along with a bit of paper and ink, one can afford to be generous and return a litte to the Treasury.

If the Fed was really doing a bang-up job of managing our money and was staffed with financial geniuses, we might not begrudge its skimming a little cream off the top for expenses and even making a small profit, but obviously this is not the case. Instead, we have had one depression, a number of recessions, and now are saddled with a staggering national debt

continued on page 61

The Brutal Truth about Inflation and Financial Enslavement

THE FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD

The most Gigantic Counterfeiting Ring in the World

Reprinted with the author's permission from
The White Man's Bible, Copyright 1981,
by Ben Klassen

How to Steal the World With Worthless Paper

IF YOU WERE to rack your brains to find the most direct, fastest means of acquiring a monopoly of all the wealth in this world, by fair means or foul, undoubtedly the idea of setting up a gigantic money printing press would cross your mind. In short, go into the counterfeiting business on a massive, worldwide scale.

What is quicker than having such huge printing presses spewing out millions of ten dollar notes, twenty dollar notes, fifties, hundreds, even thousand and ten thousand dollar notes? It is all profit, except for the ink and paper, which, incidentally, costs less than half a cent per note, whether it is a one dollar bill or a thousand dollar bill.

There is only one catch, supposedly. Counterfeiting is illegal, and governments crack down hard on violators and the penalties are harsh. In fact, the Founding Fathers of the United States, realizing the AWESOME POWER that is INHERENT IN THE ISSUANCE OF MONEY, clearly reserved these rights to Congress and Congress alone. Article1, Sec. 8, Par. 5, of the Constitution of the United States says, "Congress shall have the power to coin money, and regulate the value thereof." But what if you and your gang were so highly successful that once you got going you not only owned the presses, but you had ample money to have a monopoly of the news media, and, subsequently, own the government as well? Having

done so, your captive government could then make it legal for you to own and run the printing presses at will. They could then spew out the money for you by the carload. Not only that, but you could insure your great good fortune by having the printing presses run for you under the legal auspices of the established government itself and hand over all the printed money to you, free of charge, except, again, for the insignificant cost of the paper and the ink. Not only would your captive government make it legal for you to be in the counterfeiting business in a huge way, but you could even have them give you a legal MONOPOLY, thereby keeping all other competitors out of your racket. Wouldn't that be great?

A wild idea, you say? Perhaps. But not at all impossible. Not only is it possible, but it is an accomplished fact. It is, in fact, a harsh, cold reality, much to our detriment. Those crisp green bills you are now carrying in your wallet are the product of such a counterfeit ring. The International Jewish Bankers accomplished that wild dream back in December, 1913, when they inveigled Congress to pass the FEDERAL RESERVE ACT and thereby created the Federal Reserve System, a private (not government) corporation, for themselves.

This Jewish gang of criminals has rapidly been accumulating unto themselves, not only the wealth of the United States, but of the world, ever since. Strange, you say? Not at all! It is not really so strange that they would try to do so. Being a rapacious, piratical tribe for the last several thousand years, and having manipulated the money of the world for the same period of time, it is not at all strange that the Jews would try to monopolize the creation and control of money, the most powerful tool in the world. IT WOULD 'BE STRANGE IF THEY HAD NOT ATTEMPTED TO DO SO. They have been monopolizing money and the financial control of White nations for millennia. The thing that is strange is that the White goyim has not caught on and realized that the Jews have captured for themselves the money-creating machinery of the United States, and also the rest of the world.

Federal Reserve — A Private Jewish Maffia

There is not one American in ten thousand that doesn't believe and take for granted that the Federal Reserve System is a government agency. But nothing is further from the truth. THE FEDERAL RESERVE BANKS ARE OWNED—LOCK, STOCK AND BARREL—BY A CRIMINAL GANG OF INTERNATIONAL JEWISH BANKERS, a gang that hasn't the slightest interest in serving the best interests of the American people. On the contrary, this scurvy gang of criminals is viciously intent on destroying the White Race that built America, despite the fact that the White Race is the only element that can keep America (and the world) from collapsing into chaos.

The Federal Reserve System, the Federal Reserve Banks, and its many branches and adjuncts, can be considered as a unit. For the sake of simplicity, we will simply refer to it as the FEDERAL RESERVE.

Not only does the U.S. Government not own the Federal Reserve, it is, in fact, the other way around. THE FEDERAL RESERVE OWNS THE U.S. GOVERNMENT and manipulates it like a puppet, solely for the interests of this avaricious international gang of Jewish jackals, who control the world, its money, and its economy.

To most Americans, this comes as a major shock. Unbelievable, they say. Ask any banker as to who owns the Federal Reserve and they will lugubriously explain that the Federal Reserve stock is owned by the member banks, divided into twelve districts, that the President appoints members to the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve, etc.

All this is partially true—as far as it goes, but it is pure window dressing. The few details about the Federal Reserve that are known are widely disseminated. Their sole objective is to act as a smoke screen for the real ownership, the real control. What little is known to the public (and very little is known about the Federal Reserve) is very selective non-information, fed to the local bankers in order to confuse them rather than inform them. Even most local bank presidents are so ignorant about the real nature of the Federal Reserve that they believe it is a government-owned agency rather than a privately-owned corporation solely for profit.

The Brutal Facts

The real facts are somewhat different from what the average banker thinks. The are as follows:

1. The real ownership and control of the Federal Reserve is vested in the Class A stock. The names of those owning this stock are impossible to obtain. Ask your local bank president and he'll be much surprised to find out there is a Class A stock. He will not have the slightest inkling as to its ownership. He is not alone. Those names have never been divulged, not even to the President, or the Congress of the United States. Nor has any Congressional Committee ever had the nerve to honestly investigate the question of that ownership. This should give us some indication of the Federal Reserve's power, and raise a red alert.
2. Its inception, formation and dovetailing with other such institutions in foreign countries indicates that without a doubt it is owned by a powerful clique of International Jewish Bankers, most of whom are not even citizens of this country.
3. To further indicate what absolute power this monster exercises over our government and economy, the Federal Reserve has pre-empted unto itself some unusual and highly illegal privileges. For instance, it pays no income tax as do other corporations, nor does it pay taxes of any other kind.
4. The Federal Reserve has never been publicly audited since its inception in 1913.
5. The Federal Reserve, by having the power to issue money, can "create" money as easily as any other counterfeiting gang with a printing press, the only difference being that it can and does do so on a massive scale and has "legal" sanction to do so. The tremendous profits

from this counterfeit operation all accrue to the International gang of Jewish Bankers, at the expense of the working people.

6. America, a little over a generation ago, owned nearly half the gold of the world. In 1934, Roosevelt, a shabbas-goy, a willing stooge for the Jews, made it illegal for American citizens to any longer own gold, although any foreign swindler, horsethief, or government could, and still can, exchange their dollars for American gold. He made statutory criminals out of American citizens for owning gold, a privilege our government willingly grants to any foreign horsethief.

Thanks to such discriminatory policies, neither the American Government nor the American citizen any longer own any significant quantities of gold. We have been fleeced clean. What was originally sold to the American people as a policy to back our paper money with gold, has ended up with America, its people and its government being robbed clean of its precious metal, although we are the most productive country on the face of the earth. The gold in Ft. Knox is rapidly being shipped to foreign shores, especially Switzerland, which the Jews have built up as a private "neutral" haven.

Even what little is now left in Ft. Knox is now heavily overpledged for foreigners and to the Federal Reserve.

After having completely stripped clean the American people, in 1975, the Jew-controlled government of the United States again made it "legal" for the ordinary citizen to own gold. Americans could now buy back for $175.-$195. an ounce, what had been taken from their ancestors at $20.50 an ounce 40 years earlier. Those who fell for this trap and now bought were further fleeced by speculation and falling prices, all of which further enriched the Jewish speculators.

So, in 1976, very few Americans own gold, or care to own it, being wary of being fleeced again and again.

This is no accident. It was planned that way. The Jews have accomplished what they set out to do—accumulate unto themselves, among other riches, all the gold on the face of the earth.

Origin of the "Fractional Reserve" Gimmick

In the foregoing we have said that the Jews have a monopoly on printing counterfeit money and have also fleeced us of the huge gold reserves once owned by America, and Americans as individuals. To most gullible, uninformed Americans, this seems shocking and incredible. Yet, it is true. How did they accomplish such an astonishing feat, such blatant piracy?

It is a long story. In this treatise we can only carve out the rough outlines of this sinister conspiracy that has had such a disastrous impact on the fortunes of the White Race. It is a story that must give credit to the astounding possibilities that can be accomplished by meticulous planning, patience, and tenacity. All this the Jews have put forth in ample measure.

The beginnings go back to the early ancestors of the present-day Jewish bankers, back as far as medieval Europe, and even further back to ancient

Rome, when the Jewish "goldsmith bankers" already predominated in the money market. They still do today. Gold has been a medium of exchange and used for coinage from ancient times. The Jews, especially, have been wildly fascinated by gold and have undoubtedly *promoted the idea that it had mystical and intrinsic values for beyond its real value.* In any event, in the old days, people who acquired gold took it to these certain (Jewish) goldsmiths for safekeeping. The goldsmith then gave the depositor a receipt or a *"claim check"* for the gold received. The "claim check" could be used to reclaim the gold by anyone who had it in his possession, and not necessarily the same person who deposited the gold. Thereby, these receipts were transferrable and, in actual practice, these receipts for gold began to circulate as paper money. Supposedly, the receipts were as good as gold since whoever had them in their possession could claim the gold from the goldsmiths at any time they wished.

So far, so good. The next step was that people learned they could carry on trade and commerce by passing these goldsmith's receipts without ever bothering to draw out the gold itself. Their "faith" in the value of the paper was based on the idea that it was, after all, redeemable in gold at any time.

The third step was a discovery by the Jewish goldsmiths themselves of what has been the KEY PRINCIPLE (and a very profitable one) of banking ever since.

It is called "FRACTIONAL RESERVE."

The Jewish goldsmiths made an amazing discovery. They found that with receipts circulating as money, few people came in to claim their gold. They conceived the idea that they could "loan out" the gold, at interest, gold that really did not belong to them, but was only in their "safekeeping."

What they did was write out receipts, or "claim checks," to borrowers, and charged interest on the gold they were loaning at the same time. These "claim checks," or receipts, created out of thin air, then, too, passed into circulation, the same as the others that had been given to actual depositors of gold. The Jew, in actuality, was writing out and passing *claim checks on several times as much gold as he had available,* and nobody, it seemed, was the wiser.

The goldsmith was lending out gold that was really not his to lend. But with the calls for the actual gold by the original depositors being so infrequent, he felt relatively safe that with his "fractional reserve" of gold that he could cover any day-to-day withdrawals. He could do so, provided, of course, there was not a "run" on the gold supply that was not his, but only given to him for "safekeeping." The goldsmith, in other words, was writing receipts for perhaps five or ten times as much gold as he had actually on deposit, betting on the theory that most of his depositors would not come to claim their gold at any given time. But the interest he was collecting on the gold he had "loaned out," but did not really have, was very real indeed. For instance, if he charged 10% interest a year, and loaned out (via "receipts") ten times as much gold as he had for

"safekeeping," he could acquire for himself, in only a year's time, as much gold as was entrusted to him for "safekeeping."

And thus, even in medieval Europe, these Jewish shylocks acquired a monopoly of gold and money in Venice, in Amsterdam, in London, Paris, Vienna, and all other financial centers of Europe.

Throwing the money monopoly and control of gold into the hands of the Jewish Shylocks was strongly aided and abetted by the Christian Church itself. During the Middle Ages (better known as the Dark Ages, when spookcraft ran rampant), the Catholic Church forbade Christians in engaging in the loan business and called "usury." Since lending money was usurious, and usury was a sin, Christians wer shut out, leaving the field wide open to the usurious and pecuniary Jew. Added to this was the stupid Christian Doctrine that "money is the root of all evil."

One further European practice of the time helped drive the Jews into the money manipulation monopoly. Many countries, cities and principalities had laws prohibiting Jews from engaging in a number of trades and businesses, because they were aware of how, because of his rapacious nature, the Jew soon monopolized and ruined those trades and businesses. But, foolishly to the key, the *nerve center of business-money,* they left the gates wide open for the Jew to monopolize, and he had a field day. He has to this very day, and today he not only has unchallenged control of the money markets of the world, but because of it, the Jew has a monopoly of every other meaningful and worthwhile business as well.

Often these Jewish goldsmiths charged their clients both ways. They charged the depositors "fees" for "safekeeping" their gold, and they collected interest from the borrowers of gold that did not belong to them; often, as we have stated before, lending out in the form of paper receipts five or ten times as much gold as was actually on deposit in their vaults.

From this "fractional reserve" trickery, discovered by these early Jewish goldsmiths, all modern banking principles have evolved, albeit with thousands of variations and refinements.

The modern banker still fears, as did the ancient goldsmith, a "run" on his bank, a time of panic, or rumor, regarding their integrity or stability that sometimes caused all depositors to rush in and withdraw their deposits at the same time. When this happened to the early goldsmith, and happen it did, the enraged depositors, finding their gold was not there, usually hanged such Jewish manipulators from the nearest tree. In old Amsterdam, a Jewish goldsmith proposed a law making it a hanging offense for anyone starting a "run" on a goldsmith. This immediately alerted his depositors and precipitated just such a "run" on him, the very thing he feared. Of course, this Jewish shylock had far too many "receipts" out and could not pay. The depositors ended up hanging the goldsmith.

Needless to say, those Jewish goldsmiths that were not hanged became fabulously wealthy by trafficking in gold that (a) was not theirs, and, (b) did not exist. As time went on, through fees, interest and usury sometimes as high as 30% to 50%, they acquired most of the gold that had been

earned and owned by their Gentile clients. They soon became the Shylocks and money lenders, not only to individuals in all the civilized countries, but also to their governments. They have vigorously and aggressively maintained, enhanced, and strengthened that position to this very day. They have now, as we said in the beginning, acquired absolute monopoly of all banking, issuance of money, financing, money lending, stock markets, and the gold of the world. It is their most powerful weapon. With it, they have acquired their remaining weapons with which to enslave the gullible goyim. Through monopoly of money, they easily acquired monopoly of the means of propaganda, and every other nerve center of power, including government itself.

President Wilson, U.S. Congress Combine in Treachery

We now want to get back to the last part of our story—namely, how the Jews acquired "legal" control and monopoly of printing the money of the United States, by setting up the Federal Reserve System. We can see from the foregoing that the foundation for this financial grab was laid many centuries before that fateful day in December of 1913.

It is a fascinating story, permeated by treachery, deceit, bribery, trickery, and, above all, long, patient, and intricate planning on the part of the Jews. It is also marked by stupidity and betrayal by members of our own race.

The International Jewish Bankers, mainly based in New York, already had a tight monopoly over the money supply of the United States. The House of Rothschild, long ago, had established their tentacles in the industrial countries of Europe, especially England, France, Germany, and Austria during the 19th century. In each of these countries (as well as the smaller nations), they had organized a Central Bank Systen, such as the Reichsbank in Germany, or the Bank of England in Britain. Basically, a Central Bank meant that it controlled the country's banks, using the full credit of the government to issue money. All the while it had the legal sanction of that same government whose people it was fleecing by having a monopoly on issuance, i.e., printing money.

In the United States, prior to the passage of the Federal Reserve Act in 1913, whereas the Jewish bankers had had control of the nation's money almost from its inception, that control was still fluid amongst its own rivals and could be wrecked by an aroused people and/or Congress. In fact, during the Civil War, in a temporary lapse, Abraham Lincoln invoked the legitimate powers of Congress and issued 356 million dollars in printed currency, later called "GREENBACKS," that did not derive through the hands of the International Jewish Bankers, and no interest was paid on this money. This single act so enraged the Jewish Bankers that they had Lincoln assassinated by one of their agents, namely Botha, alia John Wilkes Booth, a Jew.

In any event, after the Civil War, due to the manipulations of these Jewish bankers, who had artificially created the financial panics of 1873, 1893, and the severest of all, in 1907, there were serious rumblings from

the people, and from some uncontrolled members of Congress, threatening that the Jewish power might be broken.

To ward off such a possibility, they decided to "legalize" their unconstitutional shenanigans by Federal Law — all in the name of "reform against New York Bankers." This was reverse psychology at its best.

To lay the ground work for such a law, a small clique of bankers, headed by Paul M. Warburg, a Jew, recently arrived from Germany, met secretly on Jekyll Island, Ga., at a plush hunting club. They left in a private railroad car from Hoboken, N.J., on Nov. 22, 1910. So secretive was the meeting, no news about it leaked out until six years later.

With this small gang of New York bankers was one Senator, Sen. Nelson Aldrich [an uncle of the late Governor of New York, Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller], himself entangled with the Jews in vast holdings and monopolies. Paul M. Warburg had come from Germany only eight years earlier. He represented the Banking House of M.M. Warburg Company of Hamburg, which controlled the Reichsbank in Germany, and, in turn, was a branch of the Jewish Banking House of Rothschild.

It was Mayer Amschel, the patriarch of the House of Rothschild, who arrogantly stated, "Give me control over a nation's money and I care not who makes its laws." The Jewish House of Rothschild has made good that boast and now controls the economies (and the law-making) of the world.

Under Paul Warburg's leadership, the small clique at Jekyl Island hammered out the main draft of a bill that would secure for themselves the legalized and privileged monopoly of banking, based on the same systems as the Central Banks of Europe. At the heart of it all was the unrestricted printing of money, and having sole monopoly.

It was introduced into Congress as the Aldrich Plan by the senator whose name it bore, under the auspices of the Republican Party. The bill was roundly attacked by opponents of Wall Street as being a bill favoring the New York bankers.

In the elections of 1912, the Republicans made the Aldrich Plan (all in the name of reform) a part of their official platform. An unknown university professor by the name of Woodrow Wilson, suddenly, out of nowhere, became the Democractic candidate for President. He and the Democratic partly roundly attacked the Aldrich Plan and offered in its place a piece of legislation that (supposedly) was "for the people" instead of the bankers. It was called the Federal Reserve Act. Although Congress and the people were too stupid to realize the situation, the "opposition" plan was in essence the same Aldrich Plan, as hammered out by Jew Paul Warburg and his henchmen, at the secret meeting on Jekyll Island. There was some honest opposition to the bill by such stalwarts as Congressman Charles A. Lindbergh from Minnesota, and Senator LaFollette of Wisconsin, and others. Passage of either the Republican version or the Democratic version was precarious, despite loading the coin on both sides.

But the treachery and cunning of the Jews is almost infinite. They bided their time. On December 23, 1913, when most of the Congressmen

continued on page 53

LOUIS EVEN

The Money Myth exploded

Modern Taxation is Legalised Robbery

Published by The Institute of Political Action, Rougemont, P.Q.
A set of brochures reaching 1,479,000 copies — May 1967

CONTENTS

THE MONEY MYTH EXPLODED 3
1. Shipwreck Survivors 3
2. A Providential Island 3
3. True Wealth 4
4. A Serious Inconvenience 5
5. Arrival of a Refugee 5
6. Civilization's God 6
7. The Secret Burial 6
8. Who Owns the Money? 7
9. A Problem in Arithmetic 7
10. The Benevolent Banker 8
11. Oliver Glucksterlingmann Exults 9
12. The Cost of Living Unbearable 9
13. Interview With the Enshackler 10
14. The Wolf Devours the Lamb 10
15. Control of the Press 11
16. A Priceless Bit of Flotsam 11
17. Money – Elementary Accounting 12
18. The Banker's Despair 12
19. Fraud Unmasked 13
20. Farewell to Salvation Island 14
Why We Demand Social Credit 14
A Dividend for Everyone 15
A DEBT MONEY SYSTEM **16**
You Pay the Double Price 16
A Tyrannical System 16
A Bar to Distribution 17
To Correct What is Wicked 17
MODERN TAXATION IS LEGALIZED ROBBERY **18**
Taxes, A Social Scourge 18
Reasons Given for Taxation 21
Taxes Could be Abolished 24
Finance Contradicts Facts 26
For Finance to Reflect Facts 28
Claims Upon Production 32
A Bridge Built Without Taxation 33
In What Country First? 36

This booklet was originally published by:
The Institute of Political Action
Saint-Michel de Rougemont, P.Q., Canada

Reprinted February 1983 by
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Additional copies available at $1.75, plus postage

The Money Myth exploded

Louis Even

Translated from the French by Earl Massecar

1. Shipwreck Survivors

AN EXPLOSION had blown their ship apart. Each one grasped the first bit of wreckage that came to hand. And when it was over, there were five left, five huddled on a raft which the waves carried along at their will. As for the other victims of the disaster, there was no sign of them.

Hour after long hour their eyes searched the horizon. Would some passing ship sight them? Would their make-shift raft find its way to some friendly shore?

Suddenly a cry rang out: "Land! Look! Over there, in the direction the waves are carrying us!"

And as the vague silhouette proved itself to be, in fact, the outline of a shore, the figures on the raft danced with joy.

They were five, five Canadians. There was Frank, the carpenter, big and energetic. It was he who had first cried, "Land!"

Then Paul, a farmer. You can see him, front and left in the picture, on his knees, one hand against the floor, the other gripping the mast of the raft.

Next is Jim, an animal breeder; he's the one in the striped pants, kneeling and gazing in the direction of land.

Then there is Harry, an agriculturist, a little on the stout side, seated on a trunk salvaged from the wreck.

And finally Tom, a prospector and a mineralogist; he is the merry fellow standing in the rear of the picture with his hand on the carpenter's shoulder.

2. A Providential Island

To our five men, setting foot on land was like returning to life from the grave.

When they had dried and warmed themselves, their first impulse was to explore this little island on to which they had been cast, far from civilization.

A quick survey was sufficient to raise their spirit. The island was not a barren rock. True enough, they were the only men on it at the moment.

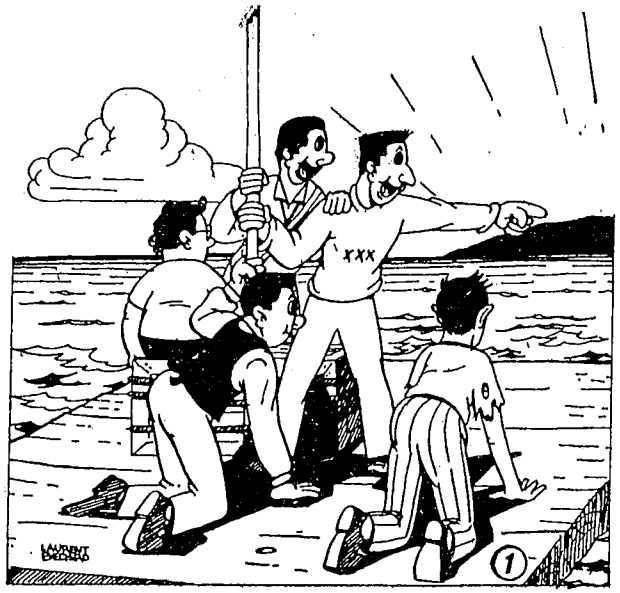

But judging from the herds of semi-domesticated animals they encountered, there must have been men here at some time before them. Jim, the animal breeder, was sure he could completely domesticate them and put them to good service.

Paul found the island's soil, for the most part, to be quite suitable for cultivation.

Harry discovered some fruit trees which, if properly tended, would give good harvests.

Most important were the large stands of timber embracing many types of wood. Frank, without too much difficulty, would be able to build houses for the little community.

As for Tom, the prospector, well, the rock formations of the island showed signs of rich mineral deposits. Lacking the tools, Tom still felt his ingenuity and initiative could produce metals from the ores.

So each could serve the common good with his special talent. All agreed to call the place Salvation Island. All gave thanks to Providence for the reasonably happy ending to what could have been stark tragedy.

3. True Wealth

Here are the men at work.

The carpenter builds houses and makes furniture. At first they find their food where they can. But soon the fields are tilled and seeded, and the farmer has his crops.

As season followed season, this island, this heritage of the five men, Salvation Island, became richer and richer.

Its wealth was not that of gold or of paper banknotes, but one of true value; a wealth of food and clothing and shelter, of all the things to meet human needs.

Each man worked at his own trade. Whatever surpluses he might have of his own produce, he exchanged for the surplus products of the others.

Life wasn't always as smooth and complete as they could have wished it

to be. They lacked many of the things to which they had been accustomed in civilization. But their lot could have been a great deal worse.

Besides, all had experienced the depression in Canada. They still remembered the empty bellies side by side with stores crammed with food.

At least, on Salvation Island, they weren't forced to see the things they needed rot before their eyes. Taxes were unknown here. Nor did they go in constant fear of seizure by the bailiff.

They worked hard but at least they could enjoy the fruits of their toil.

So they developed the island, thanking God and hoping for the day of reunion with their families, still in possession of life and health, those two greatest of blessings.

4. A Serious Inconvenience

Our men often got together to talk over their affairs. Under the simple economic system which had developed, one thing was beginning to bother them more and more; they had no form of money. Barter, the direct exchange of goods for goods, had its drawbacks. The products to be exchanged were not always at hand when a trade was discussed. For example, wood delivered to the farmer in winter could not be paid for in potatoes until six months later.

Sometimes one man might have an article of considerable size which he wished to exchange for a number of smaller articles produced by different men at different times.

All this complicated business and laid a heavy burden on the memory. With a monetary system, however, each one could sell his products to the others for money. With this money he could buy from the others the things he wanted, when he wished and when they were available.

It was agreed that a system of money would indeed be very convenient. But none of them knew how to set up such a system. They knew how to produce true wealth—goods. But how to produce money, the symbol of this wealth, was something quite beyond them. They were ignorant of the origin of money, and, needing it, they did't know how to produce it. Certainly, many men of education would have been in the same boat; all our governments were in that predicament during the ten years prior to the war. The only thing the country lacked at that time was money, and the governments apparently didn't know what to do to get it.

5. Arrival of a Refugee

One evening when our boys were sitting on the beach going over their problem for the hundredth time, they suddenly saw approaching a small boat with a solitary man at the oars.

They learned that he was a refugee from war-torn central Europe. Along with other emigrants, he had boarded a ship bound for Australia. A storm had driven their ship on to a reef. He was the only survivor of the wreck. His name, Oliver Glucksterlingmann. They could remember only his first name.

Delighted to have a new companion, they provided him with the best they had and took him on an inspection tour of the colony.

"Even though we're lost and cut off from the rest of the world," they told him, "we haven't too much to complain about. The earth and the forest are good to us. We lack only on thing—money. That would make it easier for us to exchange our products."

"Well, you can thank Providence," replied Oliver, "because I am a banker and in no time at all I'll set up a system of money guaranteed to satisfy you. Then you'll have everything that people in civilization have."

A banker! . . . A BANKER! . . . An angel coming down out of the clouds couldn't have inspired more reverence and respect in our men. For, after all, are we not accustomed, we people in civilization, to genuflect before bankers, those men who control the life-blood of finance?

6.Civilization's God

"Mr. Oliver, as our banker, your only occupation on this island will be to look after our money; no manual labor."

"I shall, like every other banker, carry out to complete satisfaction my task of forging the community's prosperity."

"Mr. Oliver, we're going to build you a house that will be in keeping with your dignity as a banker. But in the meantime, do you mind if we lodge you in the building we use for our get-togethers?"

"That will suit me, my friends. But first of all, unload the boat. There's paper and a printing press, complete with ink and type; and there's a little barrel which I exhort you to treat with the greatest care."

They unloaded everything. The small barrel aroused intense curiosity in ou good fellows.

"This barrel," Oliver announced, "contains treasure beyond dreams. It is full of . . . gold!"

Full of gold! The five all but swooned. The god of civilization here on Salvation Island? The yellow god, always hidden, yet terrible in its power; whose presence or absence or slightest caprice could decide the very fate of all the civilized nations!

"Gold! Mr. Oliver, you are indeed a great banker!"

"Oh august majesty! oh honorable Oliver! great high priest of the god, gold! accept our humble homage and receive our oaths of fealty."

"Yes, my friends, gold enough for a continent. But gold is not for circulation. Gold must be hidden. Gold is the soul of healthy money, and the soul is always invisible. But I'll explain all that when you receive your first supply of money."

7. The Secret Burial

Before they went their separate ways for the night, Oliver asked them one last question.

"How much money will you need to begin with in order to facilitate trading?" They looked at one another, then deferentially towards the banker. After a bit of calculation, and with the advise of the kindly

financier, they decided that $200 each would do.

The men parted, exchanging enthusiastic comments. And in spite of the late hour, they spent most of the night lying awake, their imaginations excited by the picture of gold. It was morning before they slept.

As for Oliver, he wasted not a moment. Fatigue was forgotten in the interests of his future as a banker. By dawn's first light he dug a pit into which he rolled the barrel. He then filled it in, transplanting a small shrub to the spot about which he carefully arranged sod. It was well hidden.

Then he went to work with his little press to turn out a thousand $1 bills. Watching the clean new banknotes come from his press, the emigrant-turned-banker thought to himself,

"My, how simple it is to make money. All its value comes from the products it will buy. Without produce, these bills are worthless. My five naive customers don't realize that. They actually think that this new money derives its value from gold! Their very ignorance makes me the master."

And as evening drew on, the five came to Oliver—on the run.

8. Who Owns the Money?

Five bundles of new banknotes were sitting on the table.

"Before distributing the money," said the banker, "I would like your attention."

"Now, the basis of all money is gold. And the gold stored away in the vault of my bank is my gold. Consequently, the money is my money. Oh! don't look so discouraged. I'm going to lend you this money and you're going to use it as you see fit. However, you'll have to pay interest. Considering that money is scarce here, I don't think 8% is unreasonable."

"Oh, that's quite reasonable, Mr. Oliver."

"One last point, my friends. Business is business, even between pals. Before you get the money, each of you is going to sign a paper. By it you will bind yourselves to pay both interest and capital under penalty of confiscation of property by me. Oh! this is a mere formality. Your property is of no interest to me. I'm satisfied with money. And I feel sure I'll get my money and that you'll keep your property."

"That makes sense, Mr. Oliver. We're going to work harder than ever in order to pay you back."

"That's the spirit. And any time you have a problem, come and see me. Your banker is your best friend. Now, here's two hundred dollars for each of you.

And our five brave fellows went away, their hands full of dollar bills, their heads swimming with the ecstasy of having money.

9. A Problem in Arithmetic

And so Oliver's money went into circulation on the island. Trade, simplified by money, doubled. Everybody was happy.

And the banker was always greeted with unfailing respect and gratitude.

But now, let's see . . . Why does Tom, the proespector, look so grave as

he sits busily figuring with a pencil and paper? It is because Tom, like the others, had signed an agreement to repay Oliver, in one year's time, the $200 plus $16 interest. But Tom has only a few dollars in his pocket and the date of payment is near.

For a long time he wrestled with the problem from his own personal point of view, without success. Finally he looked at it from the angle of the little community as a whole.

"Taking into consideration everyone on the island, as a whole," he mused, "are we capable of meeting our obligations? Oliver turned out a total of $1000. He's asking in return $1080. But even if we bring him every dollar bill on the island, we'll still be $80 short. Nobody made the extra $80. We turn out produce, not dollar bills. So Oliver can take over the entire island since all the inhabitants together can't pay him back the total amount of capital and interest.

"Even if a few, without any thought for the others, were able to do so, those others would fall. And the turn of the first spared would come eventually. The banker will have everything. We'd better hold a meeting right away and decide what to do about it."

Tom, with his figures in hand, had no difficulty in proving the situation. All agreed they had been duped by the kindly banker. They decided upon a meeting at Oliver's.

10. The Benevolent Banker

Oliver guessed what was on their minds but put up his best front. While he listened, the impetuous Frank stated the case for the group.

"How can we pay you $1080 when there is only $1000 on the entire island?"

"That's the interest, my friends. Hasn't your rate of production increased?"

"Sure, but the money hasn't. And it's money you're asking for, not our products. You are the only one who can make money. You've made only $1000 and yet you ask $1080. That's an impossibility!"

"Now listen, fellows, Bankers, for the greater good of the community, always adapt themselves to the conditions of the times. I'm going to require only the interest. Only $80. You will go on holding the capital."

"Bless you, Mr. Oliver! Are you going to cancel the $200 each of us owes you?"

"Oh no! I'm sorry, but a banker never cancels a debt. You still owe me all the money you borrowed. But you'll pay me, each year, only the interest. If you meet the interest payments faithfully each year, I won't push you for the capital. Maybe some won't be able to repay even the interest because of the money changing hands among you. Well, organize yourselves like a nation. Set up a system of money contributions, what we call taxes. Those who do have more money will be taxed more; the poor will pay less. See to it that you bring me, in one lump sum, the total of the amount of interest and I'll be satisfied. And your little nation will thrive."

So our boys left, somewhat pacified but still dubious.

11. Oliver Glucksterlingmann Exults

Oliver is alone. He is deep in reflection. His thoughts run thus:

"Business is good. These boys are good workers, but stupid. Their ignorance and naivety is my strength. They ask for money and I give them the chains of bondage. They give me orchids and I pick their pockets.

"True enough, they could mutiny and throw me into the sea. But pshaw! I have their signatures. They're good Christians. They're honest. They'll honor their pledges. Honest, hardworking people were put into this world to serve the financiers."

"Oh great Rothschild! I feel your banking genius coursing through my entire being! Oh, illustrious master! how right you were when you said: "Give me control of a nation's money and I won't mind who makes its laws." I am the master of Salvation Island because I control its money.

"My soul is drunk with enthusiasm and ambition. I feel I could rule the universe. What I, Oliver Glucksterlingmann, have done here, I can do throughout the entire world. Oh! if only I could get off this island! I know how I could govern the world without wearing a crown.

"My supreme delight would be to instill my philosophy in the minds of those who lead society; bankers, industrialists, politicians, reformers, teachers, journalists,—all would be my servants. The masses are content to live in slavery when the elite from among them are constituted their overseers."

And so the entire philosophy of banking, that spawn of Rothschild, was summed up in this ecstasy of Oliver Glucksterlingmann.

12. The Cost of Living Unbearable

Meanwhile, things went from bad to worse on Salvation Island. Production was up, bartering had dropped to a minimum. Oliver collected his interest regularly. The others had to think of setting money aside for him. Thus, money tended to clot instead of circulating freely.

Those who paid the most in taxes complained against those who paid less. They raised the prices of their goods to compensate for this loss. The unfortunate poor who paid no taxes lamented the high cost of living and bought less.

If one took a salaried job with another, he was continually demanding increases in salary in order to meet the mounting cost of living.

Morale was low. The joy went out of living. No one took an interest in his work. Why should he? Produce sold poorly. When they made a sale, they had to pay taxes to Oliver. They went without things. It was a real crisis. And they accused one another of wanting in charity and of being the cause of the high cost of living.

One day, Harry, sitting in his orchard, pondered over the situation. He finally arrived at the conclusion that this "progress," born of a refugee's money system, had spoiled everything on the island. Unquestionably, all five had their faults; but Oliver's system seemed to have been specifically designed to bring out the worst in human nature.

Harry decided to demonstrate this to his friends and to unite them for

action. He started with Jim, who was not hard to convince. "I'm not a genius," he said, "but for a long time now there's been a bad smell about this foreigner's system."

One by one they came to the same conclusion and ended by deciding upon another conference with Oliver.

13. Interview with the Enshackler

A veritable tempest burst about the ears of the banker.

"Money's scarce on the island, fellow, because you take it away from us! We pay you and pay you and still owe you as much as at the beginning.. We work our heads off! We've the finest land possible and yet we're worse off than before the day of your arrival. Debts! Debts! up to our necks in debts!

"Oh! now boys, be reasonable! Your affairs are booming and it's thanks to me. A good banking system is a country's best asset. But if it is to work beneficially, you must have faith in the banker. Come to me as you would to a father . . . is it more money you want? Very well. My barrel of gold is good for many thousands of dollars more. See, I'm going to mortgage your latest acquisitions and lend you another thousand dollars right now."

"So! Now our debt goes up to $2000! We are going to have twice as much interest to pay for the rest of our lives!"

"Well, yes—but I'll lend you more whenever the value of your property increases. And you'll never pay anything but the interest. You'll lump all your debts into one—what we call a consolidated debt. And you can add to the debt year after year."

"And raise the taxes year after year?"

"Obviously. But your revenues also increase every year."

"So then, the more the country develops each year because of our labor, the more the public debt increases!"

"Why of course! Just as in your Canada—or in any other part of the civilized world, for that matter. The degree of a country's civilization is always gauged by the size of its debt to the bankers."

14. The Wolf Devours the Lamb

"And that's a healthy money system, Mr. Oliver?"

"Gentlemen, all sound money is based on gold and it comes from the banks in the form of debts. The national debt is a good thing. It keeps men from becoming too satisfied. It subjugates governments to the supreme and ultimate wisdom, that which is incarnate in bankers. As a banker, I am the torch of civilization here on your little island. I will dictate your politics and regulate your standard of living."

"Mr. Oliver, we're simple, uneducated folks, but we don't want that kind of civilization here. We'll not borrow another cent off you. Sound money or not, we don't want any further transactions with you."

"Gentlemen, I deeply regret this very ill-advised decision of yours. But if you break with me, remember, I have your signatures. Repay me everything at once—capital and interest."

"But, that's impossible, sir. Even if we give you all the money on the island, we still won't be square with you."

"I can't help that. Did you or did you not sign? Yes? Very well. By virtue of the sanctity of contracts, I hereby seize your mortgaged property, which was what you agreed to at the time you were so happy to have my help. If you don't want to serve willingly the supreme authority of money, then you'll obey force. You'll continue to exploit the island, but in my interests and under my conditions. Now, get out! You'll get your orders from me tomorrow."

15. Control of the Press

Like Rothschild, Oliver knew that whoever controlled the nation's money, controlled the nation. But he also knew that to maintain that control it was necessary to keep the people in a state of ignorance and to distract them by a variety of means.

Oliver had observed that of the five islanders, two were conservatives and three were liberals. That much had evolved from their evening conversations, especially after they had fallen into slavery. And between the conservatives and those who were liberals there was constant friction.

On occasions, Harry, the most neutral of the five, considering that all had the same needs and aspirations, had suggested a Union of Electors. Such a union Oliver could not tolerate; it would mean the end of his rule. No dictator, financial or otherwise, could stand before a people united and educated.

Consequently, Oliver set himself to foment, as much as possible, political strife between them.

The refugee put his press to work turning out two weekly newspapers, THE SUN for the liberals, and THE STAR for the conservatives.

The general tenor of THE SUN was: "If you are no longer master, it is because of those traiterous conservatives who have sold out to big business."

That of THE STAR: "The ruinous state of business and the national debt can be traced directly to the political irresponsibility of those unmentionable liberals."

And the two factions wrangled ferociously, forgetting the one who had forged their chains, that money master, the banker Oliver.

16. A Priceless Bit of Flotsam

One day, Tom, the prospector, discovered on a small beach, hidden by tall grass at one end of the island, a lifeboat, empty except for a trunk in good condition lying in the bottom of it.

He opened the trunk. Among the articles within. a sort of album caught his eye: "Première année de Vers Demain." Between the covers he found the first volume of a SOCIAL CREDIT publication from Canada.

Tom could read French. Curious, he sat down and began to read the volume. His interest grew; his face lit up.

"Well, just look at this!" he cried out loud. "This is something we

should have known a long time ago.

"Money gets its value, not from gold, but from the products which that money buys.

"Simply put, money should be a sort of accountancy, credits passing from one account to another according to purchases and sales. The sum total of money will depend upon the sum total of production.

"Each time production increases there is a corresponding increase in the amount of money. Never at any time should interest be paid on new money. Progress is marked, not by an increase in the public debt, but by the issuance of an equal dividend to each individual . . . Prices are adjusted to the general purchasing power by a coefficient of prices. Social Credit . . ."

But Tom could no longer contain himself. He got up and set off at a run, the book in his hands, to share this glorious discovery with his four comrades.

17. Money—Elementary Accounting

So Tom became the teacher. He taught the others what he had learned from that God-sent Social Credit publication.

"This," he said, "is what we can do without waiting for a banker and his keg of gold or without underwriting a debt.

"I open an account in the name of each of you. In the right hand column are the credits which increase your account; to the left are the debits which subtract from your account.

"Each wants $200 to begin with. Very well. We write $200 to the credit of each. Each immediately has $200.

"Frank buys some goods from Paul for $10. I deduct $10 from Frank leaving him $190. I add $10 to Paul and he now has $210.

"Jim buys from Paul to the amount of $8. I deduct from Jim $8 leaving him $192. Paul now has $218.

"Paul buys wood from Frank for $15. I deduct $15 from Paul leaving $203. I add $15 to Frank's account and it goes back to $205.

"And so we continue; from one account to another in the same fashion as paper banknotes go from one man's pocket to another's.

"If someone needs money to expand production, we issue him the necessary amount of new credit. Once he has sold his products he repays the sum to the credit fund. The same with public works; paid for by new credits.

"Likewise, each one's account is periodically increased but without taking credits from anyone, in order that all may benefit from the progress society makes. That's the national dividend. In this fashion money becomes an instrument of service."

18. The Banker's Despair

Everyone understood. The members of this little community became Crediters. The following day, Oliver, the banker, received a letter signed by the five:

"Dear Sir, without the slightest necessity you have plunged us into debt and exploited us. We don't need you anymore to run our money system. From now on we'll have all the money we need without gold, debts or thieves. We are establishing, at once, the system of Social Credit on the island. The national dividend is going to replace the national debt.

"If you insist on being repaid, we can repay you all the money you gave us. But not a cent more. You cannot lay claim to that which you have not made.

"We have nothing against you as a foreigner. We respect every human being. But we reject your mentality and philosophy. And we will not permit anyone to regiment and exploit us."

Oliver was in despair. His empire was crumbling. His dreams shattered. What could he do? Arguments would be futile. The five were now Crediters; money and credit were now not more mysterious to them than they were to Oliver.

"Oh! esteemed Rothschild! What will become of your disciple? These men have been won to Social Credit. Their doctrine will spread far more quickly than mine. Should I beg forgiveness? become one of them? I, a financier and a banker? Never! Rather, I shall try and put as much distance between them and me as I can!"

19. Fraud Unmasked

To protect themselves against any future claim by Oliver, our five men decided to make him sign a document attesting that he again possessed all he had when he first arrived on the island.

An inventory was taken; the boat, the oars, the little press, and the famous barrel of gold.

Oliver had to reveal where he had hidden the gold. Our boys hoisted it from the hole with considerable less respect than the day they had unloaded it from the boat. Social Credit had taught them to despise gold.

The prospector, who was helping to lift the barrel, found it surprisingly light for gold. If the barrel was full, he told the others, there was something in it besides gold.

The impetuous Frank didn't waste a moment; a blow of the axe and the contents of the barrel were exposed.

Gold? Not so much as a grain of it! Just rocks—plain, worthless rocks!

Our men couldn't get over the shock.

"Don't tell us he could bamboozle us to this extent!"

"Were we such muttonheads as to go into raptures over the mere mention of gold?"

"Did we mortgage all our possessions for a few pieces of paper based on a few pounds of rocks? It's robbery compounded by lies!"

"To think that we sulked and almost hated one another, all because of such a fraud! That devil!"

Furious, Frank raised his axe. But already the banker had taken to his legs in full flight towards the forest.

20. Farewell to Salvation Island

After the opening of the barrel and the revelation of his duplicity, nothing further was heard of Oliver Glucksterlingmann.

Shortly after, a ship, cruising off the normal navigation route, noticed signs of life on this uncharted island and cast anchor a short distance offshore.

The men learned that the ship was en route to America. So they decided to take with them what they could carry and return to Canada.

Above all, they made sure to take back with them the album "The First Year of Social Credit," which had proven to be their salvation from the hands of the financier, Oliver, and which had illumined their minds with an inextinguishable light.

All five solemnly engaged themselves to get in touch with the management of this paper, once back in Canda, and to become devoted and zealous apostles of the cause of Social Credit in Canada.

Why We Demand Social Credit

We ask the establishment of Social Credit in order to free society from financial tyranny.

Farmers have an abundance of food to place on the market. But our existing system of finance does not give the consumer sufficient purchasing power to buy, at a reasonable price, the farmer's produce.

We have space, materials, and workers to build a solid and spacious house for every family. But the present financial regime does not place at the disposal of the family the means to pay for the construction of such a house.

Industry finds it hard to keep its products moving; its employees are threatened with unemployment; and all because consumers haven't sufficient money to buy the products of industry.

When the capacity to pay does not conform to the capacity to produce, then finance is out of step with existing possibilities. Produce is easier to come by than money.

Individuals and families are constantly harassed by financial worries and the insecurity of the future. These worries and this insecurity are at complete odds with the realities which are tremendous; they are a result of the shortage of means to make payments and of the continual threat of losing these means completely.

The soil doesn't threaten to become sterile; there is no danger of the sun and rain refusing their bounty; nor is it laziness on the part of the workers, because their distress is only too evident when they become partially or totally unemployed. The problem is, always and uniquely, one of money.

So then it would seem that the present-day system of finance is one prejudicial rather than beneficial to the people.

For this reason, we demand that it be changed in favor of a system which is one of service, a system of finance proposed by Social Credit.

Social Credit makes of money a constant and exact reflection of

realities. With the birth of produce, money comes into being; and the total purchasing power of the people is constantly readjusted in order to equivalate the total sum of produce offered to the people. Furthermore, each citizen receives a monthly dividend in recognition of the fact that each citizen has a right to live and to share in the fruits of progress, which fruits are the heritage passed on by previous generations.

We demand Social Credit in place of the present false and vicious system because no other financial system has been proposed which serves man in place of tyrannizing him; no other financial system has been proposed which distributes the products of machines as they should be distributed, and guarantees to every individual a share in temporal wealth.

The most urgent and pressing item in any program of temporal reform must be the liberation of society from financial despotism. When this is done, it will be an easy matter to bring an end to the struggle between men to tear from one another the means to go on living; such a struggle is unworthy of intelligent humans in a country where good things abound, or will abound when we have removed that artificial obstacle, the financial obstacle.

A Dividend For Everyone

Social Crediters demand a dividend for everyone. This is a sum of money paid periodically to each individual regardless of what revenue his labor brings him. It is exactly like the dividend the capitalist gets even when he is vacationing.

This is a monthly dividend for everyone; for the new-born infant, for the child learning to read, for the adolescent seeking to find himself amid his studies, the young man and woman preparing for the future, for the mature man, be he bachelor or breadwinner for a family, for the mother laboring in her home, for the old folks whose thoughts more and more turn towards the homeland awaiting them—to all, to each, from the craddle to the grave.

Canada is a country rich in fertile soil, in forests and running streams and waterpower; abounding in minerals of all sorts, rich beyond measure with the techniques of applied science and furnished with industries equipped with the most up-to-date machinery and, most important of all, endowed beyond words with strong arms, stout hearts and clear minds.

Social Crediters judge that, in a Canada so richly endowed, it is senseless and idiotic, criminal even, to force multitudes of Canadians to live in constant fear of the morrow, (when it is not a question of worrying for today). Each family, each individual dwelling in this rich land should be guaranteed at least the necessities of life and an easy access to an honest living, not as a privilege, but as a just due.

A monthly dividend for everyone, this is the most illuminating economical and political theory that has ever been proposed to a world where the chief problem is not how to get produce but how to distribute it.

From parable to reality

A debt money system

Translated from the French by Guy Thibault

THE DEBT MONEY SYSTEM introduced by Oliver into the Salvation Island made the little community sink into financial debt in proportion as it developed and enriched the island by its own work.

This is exactly what happens in our civilized countries, is it not?

Canada of today is certainly richer, in real wealth, than it was 50, 100 years ago, or in the pioneer's age. But compare the national debt, the sum of all public debts of Canada today with this sum of 50, 100 years, three centuries ago!

Yet, the Canadians themselves produced this enrichment by their labour and their know-how. Then why should they be collectively indebted for the result of their own activities?

As examples, consider the schools, the municipal aqueducts, the bridges, roads and other fabrics of public character. Who build them all? Builders of the country. Who supply them with the needed materials? Manufacturers of the country. And how come they can be employed in public works? Because there are other kinds of workers who produce food, clothes, shoes, who supply all the things and services required for the wants of the constructors and manufacturers.

Thus, the whole population of Canada, by its work of different kinds, produce all those developments. If we must obtain goods from abroad, we send other goods abroad in counterpart of them.

Now, what do you see? Everywhere the citizens are taxed to pay those schools, those hospitals, those bridges, roads and other public works. The Canadians, as a collectivity, are thus compelled to pay what they produce as a collectivity.

Yo Pay the Double Price

And this is not all. The population is made to pay more than the price of what is produced. Their own production—a real enrichment—has become for the Canadians a debt burdened with interest. When years add to years, the sum of the interests can equal, or even exceed, the amount of the debt imposed by the system. It happens that the population may have to pay two, three times the cost of what its members produced.

In addition to the public debts, there are industrial debts, also loaded with interests. They compel the manufacturers and contractors to increase their prices beyond the cost of production, in order to reimburse the capital and the interests; otherwise they would become insolvent, bankrupt.

Both, public and private debts, are paid, plus interest, by the Canadian population, to the financial system. We pay taxes for the public debts, and a surplus of price for the industrial debts. Prices are swelling while the purse is flattened by taxes.

A Tyrannical System

These and many other facts are indicative of a money system, a financial system, which controls instead of being a servant; a system to dominate the people—as Oliver dominated the fellows of the Island before they rebelled.

And if the money masters refuse to lend, or if they make their conditions unbearable for the public bodies or for the manufacturers, what happens? It happens that the public bodies give up many projects, no matter how urgent; and the manufactrurers give up development or production plans that would answer to real needs of Canadians. This is a cause of unemployment. And those who still have something, or who earn a salary, must be taxed to prevent the unemployed from starving completely.

Can you imagine a more tyrannical system, with so baneful effects on every Canadian?

A Bar to Distribution

And this is not all. Not only the money systems indebts the producers, or paralyzes the production it refuses to finance, but it is a wretched financial tool for the distribution of the goods.

Notwithstanding the fact that stores, shops and warehouses are full, and that everything is at hand for an even greater production, the distribution of the goods already produced is stinted.

You can obtain only what you can pay for. In face of an abundant production, there should be an abundance of purchasing power, of money in the wallets of the people. Such is not the fact. The price of the finished goods is always higher than the amount of money distributed as purchasing power in the course of their production. This is inherent to the accountancy of the present system of finance which has no mechanism to fill the gap.

The capacity to pay is not made to equal the capacity to produce. Finance and reality do not work at the same rate. Reality means an abundance of goods easy to produce. Finance means a lacking money hard to obtain.

To Correct What is Wicked

Thus the present money system is truly an oppressive one, when it should be a system of service.

This does not mean that we must do away with it, but we must correct it. The application of the financial principles known as Social Credit would make this correction magnifiently. (Do not confound Social Credit with the political party which usurps that name while pursuing other ends and practising an adverse policy.)

The principles of Social Credit, when applied, would make the money system a servant instead of a master. They were discovered and enunciated by a genius, C. H. Douglas (deceased in 1952). His first writings on this subject were published in 1918.

Modern Taxation

is Legalised Robbery

LOUIS EVEN

Translated from the French by Earl Massecar

Taxes, a Social Scourge

Taxes Universally Detested

No one really likes taxes. Certainly not those who are obliged to pay them. And those who have to collect them do not do so in order to increase their popularity.

No matter what devices the government may employ from year to year—taking off a tax here, decreasing one there, increasing another, increasing or decreasing the dosage—it will never succeed in satisfying all the vast multitude of taxpayers. The proof of this can be found by reading the comments of the various newspapers (excepting those which are obliged to sing the party line of government) after the Minister of Finance has brought down the annual budget.

Such hostility towards the tax system is not confined to Canada. All civilized countries have adopted taxation as the means of financing administration and public services. And in all civilized countries you will find this general complaint against it. No reform of the taxation system can ever give complete satisfaction.

Pierre Berton writes in a weekly Paris revue *(La Grande Relève)*:

"And whether anyone is aware of it or not, it is the system of taxation which everyone is condemning with complete unanimity. The best and most popular way to effect its reform would be to abolish it."

Condemnation Well Merited

The manner in which taxes are condemned is in no way an exaggeration. On the contrary, they would be more heartily detested if the little people, who do not pay out too much in taxation, were fully aware of the repercussions upon themselves of the taxes which others pay.

Mrs. X, for example, is not rich. Her husband's salary is too small to be effected in any great way by the income tax rates. Mrs. X pays only the sales tax when she goes shopping for the family. She fumes at the 8 percent sales tax which the merchant charges her. But she says nothing

against the 40 percent which she pays because of the taxes paid by the producer, the trucker, the warehouse people, the wholesaler, etc., etc.

Tell Mrs. X that the cost of living is very high. She will be the first one to agree with you. But she won't think of blaming anyone but the merchant, or at very most, the manufacturer.

Mr. Y, who is a worker, also fulminates against the high cost of living. The cost of goods and services is practically taking the shirt off his back! But all he can think of blaming is the greed of his boss. It is his salary which is at fault! Neither he nor his union think for a moment of blaming taxation which bears down on the employer just as it does on the worker. The criticism which is levelled at the employer would be better directed against the Government!

Decrease in Purchasing Power

The first ill of taxation is the diminishing of purchasing power. This is something which needs no demonstration to the individual who is affected by the personal tax, such as that on revenue.

The money which you send to the Government, or which the Government taxes out of your pay envelope before you even have a chance to see its colour, this money you no longer possess as your own. You cannot use it to buy something.

Nor is any demonstration needed of this bad effect when you pay the sales tax at the retailer's counter.

A Montrealer who buys a suit priced at $80.00 must pay $86.40 because of the 8 percent sales tax.

With this extra $6.40 in his own pocket he could probably have bought a few pairs of socks. But the sales tax took away from him the purchasing power which he needed in order to buy the socks.

A Poison, Bloating Prices

The housekeeper who protests against the sales tax which is added on to the bill handed her by the merchant is perhaps not aware that a number of other taxes, much larger than the sales tax, are hidden away in this bill.

These other taxes manage to avoid their just share of blame because they are invisible. But they cause much more harm than the exposed sales tax at the retailer's counter.

Take the case of the federal sales tax of 12 percent which is charged at the manufacturer's level. 12 percent is already a mighty big tax. But since this tax is imposed at the top of the hill, it gains in size as it rolls downwards towards the level of the ultimate consumer.

If a manufacturer sells a $100 worth of goods to a wholesaler, the latter must pay $112. That is, $100 for the manufacturer; $12 for the federal Government.

The wholesaler doesn't raise too much of a hue and cry over this because he is simply going to include the $12 in the price which he will charge the retailer for these same goods. Then, too, the wholesaler will add on his margin of profit, say 20%. So, instead of 20 percent being added on

to $100, it is 20 percent added on to $112. That makes $22.40 additional. Total price: $134.40.

The retailer then must pay the wholesaler $134.40, whereas he would have paid $120 without the federal tax. The $12 has already become $14.40.

Reaching the consumer, after the addition of a succession of percentages, what was $12 at the beginning can very easily wind up being $18 or even more.

But in the bill which is passed to the purchaser this tax never shows. There is only the "price." And where the word "price" is concerned, the purchaser growls only at the merchant. "Tax" would make him think of the government; "price" makes him think of the merchant.

Everyone Is Hit

When the little people ask that the burden of taxation be transferred to the shoulders of the big, they think they will be protecting themselves. This is a pure illusion. The big set the prices for the little. And make no mistake about it, they include in their prices whatever they are obliged to pay out to the Government.

Even when the tax is to be paid only after the sale of the goods—like the tax on profits or the tax on the revenues of business men—it is not too difficult for these men to foresee the volume of sales for the coming term and to calculate in advance what price to set in order to make sure that the Government will get its share without depriving them of their net profit.

For example, if the Bell Telephone Company wishes to have 14 millions more of profit in order to provide for expansion and improvements, it will calculate its rates in order to have 25 million more instead of just 14 million. Why? Because it knows that on 25 million the Government will take 11 million in taxes, which will leave the company the 14 million it wants. The result: 14 million for the company, 11 million for the Government, and 25 million paid by the subscribers!

Do you believe that the Government could sincerely oppose such an increase on the part of the company? The more the company pumps out of the people, the greater the Government's share.

But the subscriber only looks at the rate and throws the blame on the company.

When the big fellows increase their prices by including the tax, the worker does not see the tax. He is not outraged by the tax but rather by the price. And so he asks for an increase in wages. The strength of the union will guarantee such increases, but the increase will be included in the price by the employer and so it is the consumer who ultimately pays. He pays for everything. What the worker gains as an employee, he loses as a consumer. The spiral is without end.

The solution lies somewhere else. It lies in correcting the financial system which is responsible for generating such taxes.

Bureaucracy Fostered

Tax collection is not restricted to the employees of the Ministry of Revenue or the Ministry of Finance. It reaches down and conscripts as bureaucrats the manufacturers, employers, merchants, restaurant owners, hotel keepers (for the tax on meals), and even the farmer.

And it causes a considerable waste of time for all in that all are obliged to do considerable accounting work for the Government. Each becomes a government tax-collector whenever he sells goods or services to his clients inasmuch as he collects the sales tax for the Government.

Taxes on salaries, at the source, makes of the employer a tax-collector for the federal Government.

The provincial sales tax, which is in force practically everywhere now, makes of the retail merchant a tax-collector for the provincial Government or for the municipal Council.

The tax on meals makes of the restaurant and hotel owners collectors of taxes for the provincial Government.

This extra work—and it is extra work as any of them will assure you—takes them away from more usefull occupations which might increase the value of their services or products. It is as if these poor business men didn't have enough cares and worries from their own business, let alone being charged with the Government's duties!

The elimination of taxes and the institution of another means for financing public works and services and other obligations of the various forms of Government will free the individual business men from the annoyances, the paper work of collecting Government taxes. They will be rid of the prying by bureaucrats of the Government's tax departments. What a blessing this will be for them! What advantages it will bring to the service they can give the public! One has only to discuss this possibility with these business men to be convinced of this.

Reasons Given for Taxation

Three principal arguments are proferred in support of the existing system of taxation:

1. The Government needs the money for the administration of the country, for the financing of public works and public services. It has to take the money where it can find it.

2. Taxation helps to correct the unjust distribution of wealth by taking the money thus raised from those who have it and giving it to those who have not, in the form of pensions, allowances and other types of social security.

3. Taxes help to prevent inflation by skimming off the surplus of money when there is too much of it in the country.

If taxes are so universally detested, if each one strives to shove them over on the shoulders of the other, if they reduce our already insufficient purchasing power, if they add to already too-heavy prices, then why does everyone put up with them?

They are endured simply because, while undeniably painful, they are considered absolutely necessary.

The reasons given above for justifying taxation seem, at first glance anyhow, to be quite logical and beyond any argument.

Necessary to Finance Government

The Government needs money for administration purposes, to pay those employed by the Government, to finance public works and public services, for national defence, etc., etc. But the Government has no money of its own. So it is, allegedly, obliged to tax those who have money—or at least to borrow today and tax tomorrow.

This, then, is the first reason given in justification of taxes. All the Governments keep insisting, with an insistence which has become almost a rivality, that they are penniless unless they get their money by one of the following means:

Taxes;
Borrowing;
Royalties;
Sale of natural resources;
Profits from businesses run by various ministries or by Crown companies.

The latter brings in very little in the way of monetary profit. Probably the only exception is the liquor commissions which profit from a human passion which these days is little subjected to restraint. Other Government businesses, for the most part, are more likely to show losses rather than gains. Moreover, a Government which sets itself up as a boss in business, or as a merchant, is a Government letting itself in for something for which it was not designed.

Selling natural resources brings in only a temporary profit—while it results in the loss of national capital. It is probably one of the worst ways in which a Government can raise cash.

Royalties are simply another form of taxation, paid by companies or individuals for the privilege of exploiting a country's natural resources.

Borrowing is simply delayed taxation. In order to repay such loans, it is necessary to tax later. And with the interest charges included, taxes are higher than the value of the services or goods obtained through the original loan.

So it is beyond any dispute that the chief means the Government uses for raising money to meet the demands of public works and public services, and to administer the country, is taxation.

But, then, a certain question begins to present itself to anyone who reflects even a little on this situation: if the Government has no money other than that which it gets from others through taxation; if we, the

citizens, have no money other than that which we receive from someone else, then where does the money originally come from? Who makes the money or sets it into circulation in the first place? If the Government does not make it, if we, the private citizens of the land, do not make it (and heaven help us if we even try!), then, who does make it?

Corrects an Unjust Distribution

The second reason put forth in the attempt to justify taxes is that such taxation helps, in a way, to adjust the imperfect distribution of wealth. The Government takes purchasing power away from where it exists and places it where there is none. Taxes make possible family allowances, pensions, grants, and other forms of Goverment largess.

This is an admission that wealth is improperly distributed in the first place. An attempt is made to smooth things over with the plaster of taxation. But since there seems to be no end in view to taxation, it is quite definite that this maldistribution of wealth has become a permanent fixture in the economy.

Would it not be more logical to cure the evil at its roots through a more just distribution of wealth at the beginning, rather than to attempt, through the palliative of taxes, to make the evil a little more bearable? A tablet will relieve a headache temporarily, but it will not cure the weak eyes which cause the headaches.

Removes Excess Money

And, thirdly, the Government, following the same reasoning as the banks, estimates that it is necessary to remove a certain amount of money from the hands of the people, otherwise there will be too much in circulation. We find this excuse being offered most often in times of inflation.

We have noted above that taxes raise prices—which is not difficult to understand.

And yet, the Government is advised by so-called financial experts who maintain that heavier taxation is going to bring prices down! Prices cannot go up and down at the same time.

Their reasoning goes something like this: if the people are taxed to the limit, if they have no money with which to buy, they will not purchase the merchant's stocks. The merchants will thus find themselves running after the purchaser, fighting for the small amount of purchasing power which is left. Thus they are eventually forced to lower their prices more and more if they want to move their stocks. They may descend to the very brink of bankruptcy—and, indeed, some are liable to fall into it.

That, in fact, is what happened in 1930. And prices rested on bedrock for years after. But who benefited? The bankrupted merchant? The consumer with no purchasing power?

What possible benefit can there be for anyone when, in order to bring prices down, it is necessary to deprive the community of purchasing power?

Here, then, are the principal reasons given in support of the system of taxation:

Supply money to the Governments;
Correct the maldistribution of purchasing power;
Skim off surplus money.

At first glance, we repeat, these reasons may seem very plausible, logical, and unassailable. And yet, we must still put forth the question:

Are taxes truly necessary?

Taxes Could Be Abolished

Can We Dispense with Taxes?

Is the system of taxation, such as it exists today, really necessary in order that the community may have those public services which it demands of its Government?

— Yes, reply the orthodox economists without any hesitation. And what is more, they add, taxes are becoming more and more necessary everyday. Why? Because the people are demanding more and more public works and services; because they are asking more and more of their Governments.

— No, answers the Social Credit school. There is another means than that of taxation. And this other means is becoming more necessary, and is imposing itself, in spite of all resistance, simply because taxation is becoming so heavy that it is threatening to strangle the life out of our economic body.

Taxes, assert Social Crediters, paralyse rather than help.

They discourage production rather than stimulating it.

They deprive the people of more purchasing power than they redistribute.

They obstruct the normal flow of goods from producer to consumer.

They deprive, without any good reason, private consumption of goods, and this in spite of the fact that the country's production is nowhere exhausted.

They take away money that has been honestly gained, and they despoil the taxpayer of the fruit of his toil.

They also take away from the individual his right to draw upon the production of his country to his own choice and in keeping with the productive capacity of the country.

The taxation system is, finally, one of the worst headaches of modern society, for it absorbs, quite uselessly in the final analysis, the time and energies of a multitude of civil servants, while causing the utmost in irritation to those who are being taxed.

One Means, But Not The Only

Taxes are one means of putting resources to work to meet the public

needs of the people. That much can be admitted. But there are other means which can be thought of and put to work.

For example, the country needs a road. For the road to pass from the planning board to reality it is necessary to utilize materials and men or machines.

So we see that what is necessary to produce the roads is materials and machines and men — the natural resources of the country. Not taxes.

Taxes have never physically built one foot of roads. They have never been anything more than a method to mobilize men, machines and material to build the road.

If there should be another method, less expensive, less troublesome, a method which does not engender economic hardship, then there is no reason why this other method should not be chosen in preference to taxes. It would be sheer waste to persist in a procedure which requires more time, more effort which upsets the whole well-balanced system of production.

The Social Credit school has never hesitated to qualify the method of taxation as being completely obsolete. Perhaps such a method had certain qualified benefits at a time when the capacity to produce was very limited, or at a time when it was believed necessary to have gold in the hand before merchandise could be exchanged. Such a time has passed. The productive capacity of the country awaits only the command to produce, to turn out all that is needed, to fill the needs of individuals, families and public bodies. And we are living in a society where more than 90 percent of business transactions are carried on with no other sign of credit except that which is contained in accounts existing in banks.

A Question of Adapting Finance

Taxes are necessary just so long as society continues to hold to those outworn rules and regulations of the existing financial system which say that they are necessary. But such rules and regulations were not handed down to men along with the Ten Commandments. Men are perfectly free to modify them, to change them or do away with them completely.

The Social Credit school affirms that we can advantageously do away with the existing tax system without having to forego public works and services, without either inflation or deflation, and at the same time, assuring an adequate and just share of purchasing power to every member of the community. But this can be done only on one condition. Certain modifications must be made in the existing financial system.

What modifications? Modifications which can be summed up in a proposition whose validity no one yet has been able successfully to challenge:

Make finance the exact reflection of realities—make it a mechanism which will obey and serve, instead of a monster which dictates and enslaves.

But the existing financial system is not a faithful reflection of economic realities. Our financial system ignores realities, it does violence to them,

cripples, contradicts them in every way possible. It comes forth with such absurdities as, "impossible to finance," when there exists a very real possibility to achieve. It expresses the wealth of the country in terms of public debt. It makes us work and toil today to pay for wars fought and won a generation or more ago. Finance has become a tyrant instead of the servant it ought to be.

Finance Contradicts Facts

We Can Build But Can't Pay

Taking into consideration only the field of public finance, is it not obvious to anyone who cares to see that, day in and day out, there is complete discord between physical possibilities and financial possibilities such as they exist?

The community asks for a road, a bridge or a water system. The road, the bridge or the water system are all physically possible. We have, physically, at hand all that we need in order to build these things—material, men, machines. We have, also, the clothing, the food, the housing materials which the workers on such projects will need for themselves personally. But do we go ahead and build such urgently needed project? Not at all! We wait. These projects are pigeon-holed because, according to the rules of our financial system, WE CANNOT PAY!

The community can built but it cannot pay. Physical capacity, financial incapacity.

Is such a finance a true reflection of the real, physical facts of our economy?

Physical Enrichment, Financial Debt

What was there in Canada when the first settlers came here from old France? There were no farms, no roads, no buildings, no social organization. Nor were there any debts. The redskins hadn't yet discovered our financial system.

The centuries have passed—now, look at Canada today. There are farms, villages, cities, factories, many wonderful forms of transportation, a multitude of public services, schools, universities, laboratories.

But then we see what finance has accomplished: federal debt, provincial debt, debt weighing down the municipalities, debts on the shoulders of other public corporations, debts on private enterprise, debts on the individual.

Physical enrichment, financial indebtedness.

The country which is materially the richest in the world today is the United States of America. It is also the nation which has the largest public debt.

Does finance reflect realities, or does it deform them?

Working for Wars of the Past

The First World War ended in 1918. The Second in 1945. Physically, then, and in terms of reality, these wars are completely over with. But financially they are still continuing.

Just for the Second War Canadians are taxed every year 325 million dollars more than before, without this financial slavery in any way diminishing. (This was the amount at the time *Pourquoi taxer?* was written, 1953. —Ed.) To get the 325 million dollars, Canadian taxpayers have to work. So it happens that Canadians are working today for a war that was finished in 1945!

And the English, no doubt, are still working to pay for the war fought against Napoleon!

Wars are won by sweat, by fatigue, privations, spilt blood, lives sacrificed, widowed wives, orphaned children, sorrow—yes, these are what won two world wars. In reality! But the financial system says that we are indebted to Finance, and each year we must labor and sweat again in order to pay the tribute which it exacts of us for having fought and won the war.

Is such a finance the mirror of realities?

Sovereign Power Must Beg

The Government declares, and frequently repeats, that the only money it has, or can have, is that which it gets from those who have it. Even when it wants to bring into being new wealth such as roads, airports, etc., it must seek and find the money where it already exists. If not, then it must do without the new development. Or, as a last resort, make do with new money which it gets from a private institution, the bank.

Money certainly takes its beginning somewhere.

There is more money in Canada today than there was fifteen years ago. Where did it come from? What gave the money in circulation its increase?

If the Government is incapable of putting one single new dollar into circulation , it can only mean that someone else is doing so—some agency other than a public organization.

Are we thus to conclude that Governments are no longer sovereign in the countries which they presume to govern?

No, they are not sovereign. And those who create true, physical wealth, the farmers, the miners, the lumbermen, the workers in the factories, neither are they sovereign in the land for which they create wealth.

As Mackenzie King expressed it so well, democracy is empty, sovereignty of Government or Parliament means nothing, as long as the control of money is not in the hands of the country but in the hands of the banks which operate for private interests.

The sovereign government is a beggar. Industrialists and business men are beggars. The nation which labours is a beggar. For they must go begging at the doors of the banks if they wish to live, even though they may be able to produce the things necessary to live.

Tyranny in Place of Service

We have only money which is rented to us. We have money at the whim of those who have the power of life and death over money. They are the ones who fix the conditions governing the birth, life, and death of credit. At the time fixed by them, money must be returned to them, swollen by the interest charges which they set when the money is issued. We are thus obliged to ask them for money to replace that which they have recalled. And the new issue, like the previous one, is condemned to the terms of existence which they set, saddled with the same interest charges.

Since money is needed to finance developments, it is not difficult to see how debt can accumulate as the country is developed.

Governments are the foremen over all the other beggars. They tax these begggars in order that the rent on money may be repaid to the true masters of the nation.

A terrifying thought, but true!

The servant has become master—and what a tyrannical master! Finance is in no way the true reflection of the physical realities of our society. It has become the tyrannical dictator over those who produce real wealth.

Try and get five cents for the unemployed living in misery! But there is no problem at all finding the millions necessary to finance the butchery we call war. And once the guns are silent and production is turned to the things of peace, these masters demand the repayment to them of the billions which they created freely to finance the mass slaughter of humanity.

It is obvious that finance of such a nature can well demand a taxation system which holds the people in a sort of slavery, rationing them the things necessary for life even in the face of a superabundance of wealth, of true wealth.

How different the picture would be under a financial system which was in conformity with the facts, with reality!

For Finance to Reflect Facts

The abolition of taxes cannot be accomplished within the framework of a financial system which is not in accord with realities. But when finance faces up to realities and suits itself to realities, taxes can be dispensed with; that is to say, when a financial system is constructed about Social Credit principles. One must therefore have some knowledge of these principles before being able to understand the possibility of doing away with the present system of taxation.

Economic Realities

The two important facets of economic realities are: on the one hand, human needs; on the other, the goods and services which will meet these needs and satisfy them.

The goods (and when we speak of goods we also include services) which

will satisfy these needs, constitute wealth. Whether it is a question of goods destined for private consumption, like, food, clothing, etc., or a matter of goods destined for public consumption, like roads, schools, water systems, etc., the production of such goods constitutes true "enrichment," while the destruction of such goods in any manner constitutes true "impoverishment," in the strictest sense. A country then becomes richer when it produces more goods than it destroys. This is normally the situation in countries which are well advanced and are equipped with the most up-to-date methods of production. Modern countries today will normally produce more durable goods (roads, plants, etc.) than it will use up—as long as they are not afflicted with the cataclysms of war or of the forces of nature. And as far as consumer goods are conerned, they cannot for long consume more than they produce.

The Issuance and Cancellation of Credit

Our modern society has learned to make use of a very simplified form of money, the money of accounting by which credit is exchanged by means of cheques which transfer this credit from one account to another. It is true that paper and metal money have not been entirely suppressed, but they form only an insignificant percentage of the actual monetary dealings of the business world today.

Money and credit are interchangeable. It is only necessary to stand before a wicket in a bank for a few minutes to be convinced of this fact. Consequently, we use the term "credit-money" in setting forth the following financial principle which stems from a system which is in harmony with realities:

> **All new production should be financed by new credit-money. And this credit-money should not be withdrawn or cancelled except in the measure that the wealth produced is destroyed or depreciates.**

So we see that with a system of finance which is healthy and which conforms to the reality of facts, it is production—or the capacity and the will to produce—which determines the flow of credit-money. It is not money which should determine production or its rate.

Whatsoever is physically possible of production, in answer to the needs of the population, should also, automatically, be financially possible. Otherwise, finance is no longer in accord with realities. It becomes an obstacle instead of an aid.

So it is manifestly absurd for a community of human beings to abstain from producing goods which it needs, wants and can produce, simply because of a lack of financial means. To do so would be to submit to a system of finance which falsifies realities and penalizes men instead of serving them.

Since, from one year to the next, the production of true wealth, in a country which possesses modern equipment and techniques, is greater than the consumption of such wealth, the public accounting of such a country should show a growing national capital rather than an increasing public

debt.

And since the wealth of a country exists for the people of that country, it follows that a country which has thus an ever-increasing national capital should issue to its citizens a dividend for each one, rather than diminishing, through taxation, the right of the citizens to share in the production of their land.

If finance were a true and faithful mirroring of realities, financial credit would be simply financial expression of real credit.

The real credit of a country, the true base of the confidence which is had in that country, is that country's ability to produce and deliver the goods which are called for by needs.The greater a country's capability to satisfy, quickly and easily, the expressed needs, the greater the confidence placed in that country by those who live or contemplate living there. In other words, the greater is its credit.

The financial credit of a country should be nothing else but the expression, in credit-figures, of this real credit.

So, again, how absurd to measure the credit of a country by this country's ability to furnish dollars to the financiers. The world was not created for the financiers.

If finance were a true and exact reflection of facts, and if finance were a true servant of the community, any and every capacity to produce would be expressed by the capacity to pay.

With a financial system conforming to reality, the problem of paying does not exist as long as the problem of producing does not exist.

In the Service of Human Needs

But finance should also be something more than an expression, in accounting, of production; it should also be a mechanism for the distribution and sharing of the goods necessary to fill the needs of men. It should provide purchasing power to those who have needs. Otherwise, there can be no conjunction between needs and goods.

And here we touch upon the social. It is not outside the limits of the matter under consideration to recall that the riches of the earth were created for all men, and that each and every individual, in one way or another, should have sufficient of these goods in order to be assured of a decent living.

In our modern society, the only way to insure to each one that minimum of goods is to insure and guarantee to each an amount of purchasing power which will enable him to procure this minimum of production. No individual can, by himself, produce for himself all the goods he requires to satisfy his needs. Each one has need of the goods produced by others. And in order to obtain the goods produced by others, each one must have that with which to pay for this production, purchasing power.

A financial system in conformity with reality must, then, not only issue new credits for all new production, but it must also distribute purchasing power to each and every individual.

Thus purchasing power cannot be distributed exlusively through the channel of wages and salaries since not everyone is in receipt of wages and salaries. In fact, less than half of the population receive an income from employment in production.

Social Credit foresees the distribution of purchasing power through a periodic dividend issued to each and every individual.

Progress is making it possible to produce more and more with less and less need of direct human intervention; that is, with less need of "employees." Progress is thus tending to disassociate production from employment. That is why, in a system of finance in conformity with reality, the right to goods, that, is purchasing power, should be in the same measure be disassociated from employment. The greater the decrease in the number of those working for wages and salaries, because of progress, the greater should be the increases in the dividend.

The Adjustment of Prices

A finance working in harmony with realities would also have the function of adjusting the sales price with the true cost price.

What is the true price of a product? It is everything which it is necessary to make use of in order to produce it. It is everything which, as such, disappears, or is consumed, because of the manufacture of this thing which has been produced.

For example: we build a bridge. The wood, the iron, the cement, etc., all cease to exist as things apart by themselves. They become one with the bridge. Other things likewise disappear because this bridge was built. All the consumer goods—the food, the clothing, the medicines, the little luxuries and entertainments—bought by the men who received salaries or wages as a result of working on the construction of the bridge, these likewise are part of the physical cost of constructing the bridge. So we might say, with complete accuracy, that the true cost of the things is the sum total of goods which were consumed through the construction of this bridge, because the bridge was built.

It is in this sense that we say: the real cost of production is consumption.

So we see that, for finance to be in accord with realities, the total sales price which the consumers of a country will pay for the total production of that country in a given period, should not exceed the total value of what is consumed in the country for that same period. If, for example, the country produces 30 billions of dollars worth of goods in one year, while the citizens of the land, during that time, have consumed onyl 20 billions of dollars of produce, then the citizens should be able to procure the 30 billions worth of new produce for 20 billions of dollars. Yet, the producers must recover their 30 billions of dollars. If they do not, they will go into bankruptcy.

We can see then how it becomes necessary to adjust constantly the sales prices of goods to the true cost price of these goods. And we see, too, that the producer must be compensated for that amount which is not paid by

the consumer.

Claims upon Production

Drawing Upon the Productive System

When I buy a pound of meat, a piece of furniture, shoes, etc., I make a demand upon the productive capacity of my country. Even if the particular product has been imported, I still make a demand upon that capacity, because imports are balanced off by the exporting of goods or services which have been contributed by the production system of my country.

When the Government builds a bridge, or some other public work, it, likewise, draws upon the productive capacity of the country.

In both cases it is the producing community which must meet these demands. Hence, every demand, whether public or private, is really an order to be filled by the producing community.

When it is a private demand, it is limited by the amount of purchasing power held by the individual. With one dollar I demand from the production system whatsoever is of the value of one dollar. And I am limited by the number of dollars which I possess.

A public drawing upon the productive capacity of the country comes from the Government under the authorization of Parliament. Parliament represents the community. So that in such a case it is really the community which makes a demand upon itself.

Individual Claims

The individuals of a community in which Social Credit had become a reality would obtain the credit necessary to draw upon production:

1. Through a dividend which would be issued to each individual periodically from birth to death;
2. Through salaries, profits and dividends from industry, as is the case at present, in the measure that it is still necessary to issue such forms of credit in order to maintain and, if necessary, increase the flow of production.

The Government's Claims

How will the Government pay for the public goods and services which it must undertake to provide and maintain if it does not obtain such money through taxing those under its jurisdiction?

Once again, the Government is the mandatary of the community. If the community, through its Parliament, decides to draw upon the productive capacity of the country, it is simply deciding to draw upon its collective good for a collective purpose. The community then may just issue and deliver the claims to whomsoever will be entrusted with this mobbilization of its own resources, its productive capacity. Such claims are the means of payment, the financial credit reflecting the real credit of the community.

Government and citizens alike thus draw upon the same productive capacity. The citizens do so by presenting their money; the Government by presenting the decision of the representatives of the community.

Obviously, the capacity of the production system must be capable of meeting such demands. It would be useless for the community to demand of itself something which it was not capable of producing.

* * * * *

The example of a public work realized without taxation which we are going to describe, supposes the existing of a financial system which is in conformity with reality, a Social Credit system. It supposes the issuance and cancellation of credit-money according to facts.

So we must, in spirit, place ourselves in an economy which is completely Social Credit if we wish to understand the functioning of public finance without taxation.

Public works without taxation, a bridge built without taxes; such will not be found in our existing financial system, where finance commands, conditions, limits and straitjackets realities.

But under a Social Credit system finance would be nothing but a mirroring, through accountancy, of realities. We produce and we express, in terms of financial credit, the value of that which we produce. We consume and we express, in terms of financial debit, the value of that which is consumed.

A Bridge Built Without Taxation

From Whence the Program of Public Works?

Let us suppose that the community needs a bridge. The only question to be considered is: "Are we physically able to build the bridge?"

There is no longer any question of, "Can we pay?" or, "How are we going to pay?"

"Physically able to build" means having the materials, the engineers, and the workers necessary to realize the project without weakening the production of goods wanted for private needs.

If the bridge in question is for the province, then it is up to the minister of Public Works to submit the project to the provincial Parliament. The Parliament, then, in the name of the community, either approves the project, refuses it or puts it off until later. In order to arrive at a decision, the Parliament is not obliged to bring into consideration the question of finance. The Parliament has only to consider whether or not this project corresponds to the desires of the people, and whether or not there exists the physical possibility of realizing the project.

The bridge can certainly be evaluated in dollars, according to the quality of the materials to be used, the cost of labour and materials needed. But you don't need a single dollar in hand to evaluate something, to measure its value.

And, wisely, the construction of the bridge can be confided to that

group of contractors who have tendered the lowest bid—always providing they are competent. For if you consider that finance is a reflection of realities, a lesser cost means a lesser consumption of time, labour, and material; and a country adds to its wealth when it can produce finished goods with a minimum consumption of labour and raw material.

From Whence the Finance for Public Works?

Let us suppose that it is John Smith who gets the contract for the building of our bridge. He is asking $500,000.

Where is the Government going to get $500,000 with which to pay Mr. John Smith? —The Government does not have to worry itself about this, For, remember, finance is not a matter of government but merely an affair of accounting.

The functioning of a Social Credit financial system presupposes the institution of an accounting body for this purpose.

Let us call this body the Office of Provincial Credit since we are here dealing with provincial public financing.

In case the system would be instituted federally for all Canada, it would be a National Credit Office.

The accountants to run the system would be appointed by the Government (Provincial or Federal, according to case). But once the officials have been chosen, the Government will not have to interfere in their operations.

The Government, in the name of the community, defines the objectives. These objectives are set forth in the same legislation which created the official credit body. However, once the body has been set up and the objectives defined by the Government acting in the name of the community, it is then up to the accountants engaged by the body to determine and effect the financial operations necessary to attain the objectives set, with respect to the realities of production and consumption.

This is somewhat along the line in which our judiciary system operates. The Government enacts the laws. The Government appoints judges. But the Government does not interfere with the judgment of judges. The judges are bound and guided by two things: the law (which they did not create), and the facts (which they did not posit). Under our judiciary system, judges can even pronounce against the very Government which has appointed them.

In such a manner will the accountants of our official credit office act. They will not dictate what is to be produced or what is to be consumed, but they will simply record the bare facts of production and consumption. When a record has been compiled of these realities resulting from the free acts of citizens, the accountants then make the necessary mathematical deductions from these facts and the consequences, following the lines laid down by the law which instituted this credit body:

1. Create and cancel financial credits according to the production and disappearance of true wealth;
2. Credit, periodically, each citizen with a dividend which will guarantee him a share in the wealth of his country.
3. Adjust, periodically, the prices to be paid by purchasers of retail goods; such adjustments to be made according to the existing ratio of overall consumption to overall production from one period to the next.

Getting back to our bridge: it is not the provincial credit office which decides whether or not the bridge is built, nor the cost of such a bridge. But it is this office, and not the Government, which has the duty of seeing to the financing of the bridge, as it is built. For under an adequate financial system, finance is nothing more than accounting.

The Advance of Credits

The contractor who is going to build the bridge, John Smith, may need advances of credit in order to pay for materials and labour. He makes his own arrangements with his trading bank, as is done presently for all loans or all overdrafts needed by those engaged in commerce and industry.

The trading bank, however, has lost the privilege to create new credits, but obtains such credits from the National (or Provincial) Credit Office, kind of Reserve Bank whose financial assets reflect the physical assets of the country.

The trading bank obtains such credits interest-free, but is bound to refund them entirely to the Credit Office. As its loans to industry and commerce incur risks, and as it must meet its costs, the trading bank charges interest to its borrowers, in this case to Mr. Smith. This has been foreseen and computed by Mr. Smith in preparing his tender for the contract.

Mr. Smith spends his overdraft money in the purchase of material and in payment of wages, etc.; and when the job has been completed, or soon afterwards, all of that money which he has paid out will have returned to the only source where it came from (the Credit Office). It will have returned there through the general price system and the trading banks system, the money going from the buyers to the retailers, and from these to the banks which financed the production, and from these banks to the Credit Office where-from they obtained all financial credit.

In a way, we can say that the whole community has paid for the construction of the bridge: paid in material, in labour, paid in food, clothes, etc., which were used up by the builders.

At this point, however, the contractor, Mr. Smith, owns the bridge and is in debt with his trading bank for the amount of his overdrafts, both principal and interest. And the trading bank is in debt with the Credit Office for the amount of the principal.

The bridge, of course, is of no use for Mr. Smith. He built it, may we say, to sell it to the Government, at the overall price of $500,000.

Where will the Government take the money to pay Mr. Smith? —The Government will obtain this money from the Credit Office, from the revolving fund of the community. It will be obtained interest-free, because the completed work is a new physical asset, a new production to be paid

for by new financial credit.

The Government then pays Mr. Smith. Mr. Smith pays his due to his trading bank. The trading bank returns the principal to the Credit Office, wherefrom it came in the first instance.

The bridge has been built without taxation.

Does this mean that the Government is free from all obligation towards the Credit Office for the $500,000 obtained from that source? —Not exactly so, and we must elucidate this point.

Surely, the community does not owe a bridge which is collectively the fruit of its resources and labour. But the community will have to pay for the depreciation of the bridge. This will be done on a number of years, by instalments, up to a total of $500,000, the estimated financial value of the bridge. Not one cent more, because the bridge cannot be depreciated for more than its value. (The nonsense of the present system makes the population pay twice or more for bridges, schools, etc., that cannot be used up—consumed—more than once.)

If the period of depreciation of such a bridge is estimated to average 25 years, this means that, to reflect facts, a financial yearly return of $20,000 will have to be made by the community to its Credit Office, for 25 consecutive years.

This might be thought to be a kind of deferred taxation. But not so. It would in no way be money taken from the community for building an asset, but rather money taken from the community for the gradual destruction (depreciation) of an asset. And this is reflecting facts.

However, as production of new physical assets is greater than the destruction of same (except, perhaps, in time of war or in case of a huge catastrophe), the community would not suffer a financial impoverishment. The less so, as it would at all times be assured of collective cash credits (purchasing power) equal to the collective cash prices of the consumable goods for sale in the country.

This in implementation of the first three Social Credit principles enunciated by C. H. Douglas:

> **The cash credits of the population of any country shall at any moment be collectively equal to the collective cash prices for consumable goods for sale in that country, and such cash credits shall be cancelled on the purchase of goods for consumption.**

This is done through the compensated price and the periodic dividend to every individual, which have been but briefly mentioned in this treatise on taxation.

In What Country First ?

Who Can Inaugurate This New Finance?

Any country would find it greatly to its advantage to inaugurate within it a financial system in conformity with economic realities—a system such as has been partly described in this article.

It is not necessary that the entire world adopt such a system before a single country can introduce it into its own framework. In fact, every innovation which has finally become a part of the whole society, usually begins in one country or even with a part of one nation. The metric system is an example.

Moreover, a country adopting the Social Credit financial system would reap great benefits for itself, without causing any harm to any other country, and without in any way throwing out of gear the wheels of international commerce. In fact, it would aid greatly in getting rid of many of the grindings and creakings which are today issuing forth from these wheels. For example, those countries benefiting from a Social Credit finance would gladly accept, instead of barring, imports from other countries in return for exports from themselves.

But the richest countries, those with an abundant and varied production, or who have much to offer to others for what they should receive from others, are in an especially privileged position as far as meeting their own public and private needs is concerned. These should be the first to adopt a system of finance which would make it possible for them to take advantage of their wonderful opportunities.

Such is the case in North America, The United States and Canada.

In Canada, Federally or Provincially?

And inside Canada, the peoples of the provinces of Quebec, Ontario, British Columbia and Alberta, occupy favorite positions, since their provinces are the richest in Canada from the point of view of natural resources. Their economic possibilities are far above the average for Canada.

But, then, who can bring forward and pass the necessary legislation to bring into being a finance conforming to economic realities? It can come from, and be passed by, any authority which has the power to make laws, it being understood that such should be accomplished within boundaries of its jurisdiction.

In our country of Canada, such power lies within the hands of each Provincial Government as far as that Province is concerned; and within the hands of the Federal Government as far as the whole of Canada is concerned.

Thus, the change can be brought about:

1. either by a government of a Province within the limits of that Province;
2. or by the Government in Ottawa for the entirety of Canada.

A Province like Ontario, for example, has no need to obtain the approval of other provinces, any more than the Government of Canada has need of the approval of other countries before it passes such legislation.

And what we have said of a nation which adopts Social Credit, in relation to other countries, applies equally to a province which would adopt Social Credit within its borders, in its relation to other provinces. It can in no way, by such a step, cause any harm or inconvenience to the

economic systems of the other provinces. It in now way excludes the others from its life, it impoverishes no other province, neither does it refuse to have economic relations with the others.

Mu nicipal administrations, on the other hand, have no legislative power. They have only that power which is delegated to them in the charter which is granted by the provincial government. The municipal agglomeration, moreover, does not constitute an economic entity. Thus, each municipality must obtain from the province any such facilities which will permit it to operate financially by another system than that of taxation and borrowing.

But, can a province, in fact, proceed with such legislation as we have described, in order to realize Social Credit? Is there not a constitutional obstacle to such a step? Is it not a fact that Article 91 of the British North America Act confers upon the Federal Government exclusively the right to legislate in matters pertaining to banks, the monetary standards and the issuing of money?

To those whom such an objection might cause worry, or who might make use of it to justify their doing nothing, we submit that:

1. In 1867, there was no question of Social Credit principles since these date only from 1918;
2. The Federal and Provincial Governments can very easily get together and come to some agreement on a change in the text of the Act, especially when such a change would hurt no one who is a party to the Act;
3. There is no need for a Province, which wishes to implement Social Credit, to strike new money or issue bank charters, which are acts particular to the Federal Government. All that is needed is a provincial accounting organ;
4. If the Province has the right to turn its credit into money through the intermediary of banks in Boston or New York, then it has the right to do so directly without having to pass through such institutions, which are purely private concerns;
5. Regardless of the situation, no authority in the world has the right to impose upon any Province, or upon any sovereign country, a private institution endowed with a power which is greater than the power of that Province or that country.

It is not incredible that the money monopoly would resist strenuously any attempt by the Province to pass legislation which would free it from this money monopoly. And the same would be true if the Federal Government attempted to strike the chains of financial slavery off the country as a whole. For it is this group, or these groups, who control money and make of it a monopoly of their own, who are the true adversaries of any genuine reform, because it is they who hold the power and they who profit.

No reform, as laid down by the principles and propositions of Social Credit, can go ahead except in a Province, or in a country, where the people have exercised sufficient pressure upon their government to force it

to move against the men who presently hold the power of credit.

We believe further that when the day comes that a major Province, like Quebec, or Ontario, stands up and shrugs off these financial chains through the establishment within its boundaries of a financial mechanism conforming to economic realities, it will have the approval and support of all the other Provinces, even though the Federal Government may not have moved a finger to help.

The Social Credit of the movement carried on by the Pilgrims of Saint Michael, under the guidance of the Institute of Political Action, understand full well that most powerful force, that one and only irresistible force which alone makes true democracy, the will and action of a people sufficiently enlightened. And it is to arouse and direct this force that the Pilgrims of Saint Michael are dedicating all their energy and zeal.

ADDITIONAL LITERATURE ON MONEY AND FINANCE

Henry Ford, Sr., On U.S. Finance	$2.00
Money Questions and Answers, Father Coughlin	$5.00
Money Creators, Gertrude Coogan	$5.50
Lawful Money Explained, Gertrude Coogan	$3.50
The Magic of Reserve Banking, Peter Cook	$6.00
History of Monetary Crimes, Alexander del Mar	$2.00
The Federal Reserve Conspiracy, Eustace Mullins	$4.00
The Federal Reserve System	$1.50
The Federal Reserve Board:The Most Gigantic Counterfeit Ring in the World, Ben Klassen	3/$1.50
The Money Myth Exploded	$1.75
A Primer of Social Credit	$1.25
Social Credit: 160 Questions & Answer	$1.25
The Empire of the City, E.C. Knuth	$3.50
The Temple of the Thirteen Suns	5/$1.50

For Postage and Handling, please include:
$1. for orders under $10.—10% for orders over $10. U.S.A.
15% foreign countries. WV residents must include 5% for Sales Tax
ORDER WITH CONFIDENCE FROM:
Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

For additional information on SOCIAL CREDIT
write to:
The Institute of Political Action
Saint-Michel de Rougemont, P.Q., Canada

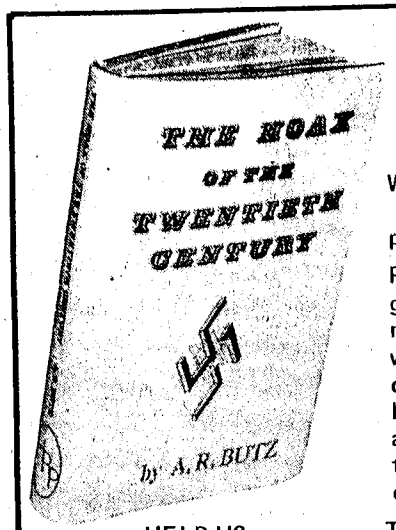

THE "HOLOCAUST" —
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
$6.00

$ 4.00 $ 3.00

For Postage and Handling, please include:
$1. for orders under $10.—10% for orders over $10. USA—
15% foreign countries. W.Va. residents must include 5% for Sales Tax.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD, continued from page 12

and Senators had already left the capital for the Christmas holidays, their select henchman stayed and rushed the bill through Congress. Their paid stooge, Woodrow Wilson, signed the bill immediately. The Jews had their Central Bank—European style. For the American people, who understood little of all the confusion, it was a day of infamy, a disaster of much greater magnitude than a dozen Pearl Harbors.

Key to Federal Reserve — Treachery, Deceit and Counterfeiting

Stripped of all window dressing, how does the Federal Reserve work? Basically, it works on deficit spending and the same principles of "fractional reserves" as practiced by their Jewish goldsmith ancestors.

The Jews are constantly and deliberately pushing the Federal Government deeper into debt, because every billion dollars more debt means a billion dollars into their own coffers, plus interest.

Supposing the Federal . Government in Washington needs another ten billion dollars. Where do they get it? They go the Federal Reserve, a private, criminal gang of International Jewish Bankers. The Federal Reserve makes the loan.

Where does the Federal Reserve get all this money? In order to make the loan, the Federal Reserve first asks the Bureau of Printing and Engraving to print up a new batch of 10 billion in dollar bills of various denominations, tens, twenties, hundreds, etc. These then are turned over to the Federal Reserve Bank FREE OF CHARGE, except for the cost of the paper and the ink for printing them, which amount is insignificant. The United States Government then prints up ten billion dollars in U.S. Government Bonds and turns these over to the Federal Reserve also als "collateral." The U.S. Government Bonds are an I.O.U. and HAVE TO BE REPAID, WITH INTEREST. The Federal Reserve then issues the U.S. Treasury Department credit to the amount of ten billion dollars on which it can write checks.

A cursory inspection of this transaction reveals:

1. The Federal Reserve has contributed nothing but Paper and ink, a minimal sum.
2. Riding on the credit and prestige of the United States Government, it has "issued" (created out of nothing) ten billion dollars worth of new money.
3. The Government gets to spend this money, but has to pay it back to the Federal Reserve, with interest.
4. The Federal Reserve is immediately ten billion dollars richer—plus the eternal interest it will accrue from this account receivable.
5. The United States Government and its people are ten billion dollars deeper in debt to the Federal Reserve and have to pay it back with interest.
6. If Congress did its duty and invoked its constitutional right and obligation, it could and should it could and should have printed the

same ten billion in dollar bills on its own for the cost of the paper and the ink, as did Abraham Lincoln, without owing the Jewish Bankers a cent. This is what the Constitution of the United States authorizes it to do and obligates it to do.

As far as I know, in modern times, outside of the $356 million in "Greenbacks" that Abraham Lincoln had printed, the only country that defied the Jews and printed its own money was Adolf Hitler's Germany between 1933 and 1945. Before Hitler, the Rothschild-owned Reichsbank had Germany so tied up, bankrupted and in debt, that the German people were virtual slaves to their Jewish masters. Every business, every industry, every farm, was either owned by the Jews or hopelessly in debt to them. Millions were unemployed and starving. The country, totally ravished by the Jews, was in worst possible straits, financially, morally, and practically every other way anyone could possibly imagine.

As soon as Hitler came to power, he wrested the money printing privileges out of the hands of the Jews. Instead, it was printed by the legal authority of the German Government itself, backed by the productive strength of the nation. There was no interest paid on it, and the Government was not in debt to any Jews or anybody else for each and every Mark that was printed.

The immediate financial and industrial recovery in Germany that followed was a marvel to behold. While much richer countries, like the United States, were wallowing in depression, unemployment and despair, the Germans were busily building new factories, super highways, houses, cars, ships, etc. Unemployment disappeared in short order. Everyone was working and building. By breaking the Jewish financial stranglehold over the German people, the Germans, during Hitler's short 6-year period of peace, were more productive and prosperous than they had ever been in their pevious history.

The United States, being a much richer country, due to its land and resources, could be fabulously wealthy if and when we break the Jewish stranglehold here. This we must do—and we will do!

Instigated Wars & Deficit Spending—The Jewish Program

Although the Federal Reserve Act, passed in 1913, violated the Constitution (and still does), which says under Article 1, Section 8, CONGRESS ALONE "has the power to coin money, (and) regulate the value thereof," the Jews now "legally" had the power to print all the money they wanted, to control, fleece and manipulate the finances of the wealthiest country in the world. They have done so with a vengeance. They were now ready to use those powers. Within less than a year after passage of the Federal Reserve Act, the Jews had World War I in full swing. By 1917, they had the United States inveigled in it, although we had not even a remote national interest in entering that war.

But the Jews did. In Germany, the Jewish outfit of M.M. Warburg Co. was helping the Kaiser "finance" the war. In the United States, Paul Warburg of Kuhn, Loeb and Co., and their now functioning Federal

Reserve System, was "selling" war bonds to the "American" war effort. Both Central Banks, in Germany and the United States, were owned and controlled by the same Jewish House of Rothschild. While the cream of young manhood of the White Race was dying in the stinking trenches and the mud of the battlefield, the Jewish printing presses on both sides of the Atlantic were rolling out money and propaganda. The White nations of the world were sinking deeper and deeper into debt and the Jews were getting fatter and fatter.

The Federal Reserve System is, of course, an unmitigated evil, and the poisonous breath of a monster that is choking the American White people to death. With unlimited control of the money and finances of the world, the Jews can deliberately instigate manipulated wars, depressions, debts and taxes, at will. Through the power of money, they have accrued unto themselves the television networks, the news media, the stock exchanges, the banks, the industries, and, in fact, the Government itself. The Jewish controlled Government is now slowly enslaving the White Race here and abroad through a deliberate program of destruction.

What can we do about it? It is pointless to wage single wars against the Federal Reserve or the United Nations, or the many other tools the Jews now control in order to more rapidly destroy us. We are not going to win scattered battles. We can ONLY WIN A TOTAL WAR in which is united the White Race against the Jews and the mud races. Our best and only program is to organize RACIALLY around the creed of THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR. We must totally drive the Jews from power and totally grasp into our own hands our own future and destiny. Only an organized, united White Race can do that, and do it we will. Our books, NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION, THE WHITE MAN'S BIBLE and SALUBRIOUS LIVING, spell out the creed and the program.

Once these books, the White Man's Bible, is the universal property of the majority of the White People of the United States, we are well on the way to having broken the terrible power of the parasitical Jews and the diabolic Federal Reserve.

Check It Out for Yourself

Should you doubt the accuracy and veracity of my story about the Federal Reserve Rip-Off, be my guest and check it out for yourself. There are particularly a few vital questions to which you must get straight answers:

FIRST, and the most vital: To whom does the benefit accrue each time a new dollar bill is printed? Certainly not the public, and certainly not the U.S. Government. If the Government got the benefit of all the printing press money, it would not be 1,000 billion dollars in debt and have to tax the people another 700 billion a year to try to shore up their deficit budget. THE BENEFIT CLEARLY ACCRUES TO THE INTERNATIONAL GANG OF JEWISH COUNTERFEITERS who own the Federal Reserve.

SECOND: Who owns the Class "A" stock in the Federal Reserve? Don't let them tell you there isn't any.

THIRD: Why does the Federal Reserve pay no taxes, when every other private corporation and individual does?

FOURTH: Why has the Federal Reserve never been audited?

There are many more questions we should ask, but the above will suffice.

In order to get answers, you may want to write to your Congressmen, or perhaps half a dozen Congressmen and Senators, and see what a disparity of answers they come up with. Don't expect to get honest answers from them. Nor can you expect your bankers, nor the news media, to come up with any straight answers. The bankers, because they don't really know; the news media, for the same reason, but even if they knew they would lie to you, because they are owned by, and are part and parcel of, the same International Jewish Conspiracy.

THE VERY FACT THAT IT IS SO DIFFICULT TO GET STRAIGHT ANSWERS TO THE ABOVE VITAL QUESTIONS SHOULD ALERT RED FLAGS IN YOUR MIND ABOUT THE SINISTER NATURE OF THE CONSPIRACY THAT DEVOURS ALL.

Next let us look at the roster of Jews that surrounded and engulfed the Jimmy Carter Administration. For the names of the scurvy crew that ran "our" country under Jimmy Carter, please study the listing elsewhere in this booklet. Scary, isn't it?

Now, if you think this is new and an unusual set of circumstances, think again. The same situation [exists now under President Reagan in the 1980s —Ed.] existed with the Ford Administration, the Nixon Administration, on down through the decades. THE CAST OF CHARACTERS MAY CHANGE, BUT IT ALWAYS REMAINS A JEWISH CAST!

The Impact of all this Jewish Thievery on You Personally

What does all this mean to you, the average, hard-working White tax-payer? What does it mean to you, the average White American, who has to work and scrimp and save to make ends meet and earn a decent living for himself and his family?

It means plenty to you! The impact on the working White middle-class American is devastating. It practically makes him a galley-slave in the so-called Land of the Free, the America that the White Man built from a wilderness.

So, you had better listen and listen real well. The nefarious swindle known as the Federal Reserve means the following to you.

1. It means you have to earn every dollar you work for at least five times over.

(a) You first earn the dollar that supposedly you get in your paycheck or in your business.

(b) You have to pay for it again BY BORROWING IT from the Federal Reserve swindlers.

(c) You have to pay interest on that dollar forever and a day to the Federal Reserve. Thus you may wind up paying two dollars in interest for every dollar received (borrowed).

(d) You have to pay more than half of what you earn back in in a multitude of taxes, all of which finally ends up in the hands of the same Jewish swindlers whose counterfeit dollars you had to beg for in the first place.

2. It means also, since these treacherous Jews have the fraudulent means of printing themselves unlimited wealth, that they can buy up the total means of propapganda—newspapers, magazines, publishing houses, book distribution, radio and T.V. networks, etc. This they have done a long time ago and they are in total control. They have ruthlessly used this to control the minds and the thinking of the people of the world, including the confused and confounded thinking of the White Race.

3. By means of thought-control and mind manipulation they also control the governments of the world including our own in the United States of America.

4. By means of their tremendous financial power they can also buy, sell and manipulate those government officials that are not persuaded. In short, they can and do buy, sell, own and control our Government.

5. Since the program of the Jews is the total mongrelization and destruction of the White Race (which they are accomplishing at an accelerating pace), you, my dear White Racial Comrade, are the target of their destruction. Whether you like it or not, you are in the frying pan.

6, Because of their insatiable avarice and greed, the Jews, by means of confiscatory taxation, are looting the White Man of even that little which he has left after years of hard work and scrimping and saving.

7. The small sum total of the White Man's savings is further decimated by spiralling inflation. And what causes inflation? The unlimited printing of counterfeit paper dollars by the corrupt and sinister Jew, as manifested by the Federal Reserve.

* * * * *

So, think about it, White Man. You have a lot at stake as to whether or not you continue to allow the venal and perfidious Jew to continue his fraudulent racket of printing worthless paper dollars and passing them off to you as being "legal tender."

You had better wake up and do something—and do it now! "But," you ask, "What CAN I do?"

Nature's Eternal Religion the Key to Recovery

What can you do, indeed? A good question and we will answer it only briefly here, but we will show the way.

The White Man, in small numbers, has been aware of the sinister Jewish menace for a long, long time. The persistent mistake he has made in his feeble efforts to fight this cancer has been to fight the SYMPTOMS of that cancer, not the cause.

The Federal Reserve is one of those symptoms, albeit a mighty powerful symptom. The real underlying cause is the Jewish network, the Jewish race itself. (Other symptoms of Jewish malignancy are the United Nations, the corrupt, race-mixing Supreme Court, inflation, crime, integration, confiscatory taxation and a host of other Jew-concocted problems bedevelling the White Man.)

The Church of the Creator has the creed and the program to destroy this malignant evil and wipe it from the face of the earth. We cannot destroy the powerful Jewish plague by chopping at its tentacles. Only by martialling and organizing of the awesome might of the total White Race can we ever hope to get the parasitic Jew off our back. AROUSED, INFORMED and ORGANIZED, the White Race is ten times as powerful as all the Jews and mud races combined. Our program gets down to the basics of the Laws of Nature, the survival of our own kind, the great White Race.

In our White Man's Bible, NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION, THE WHITE MAN'S BIBLE and SALUBRIOUS LIVING, we have THE TOTAl PROGRAM, the FINAL SOLUTION, the ULTIMATE CREED.

Need we say more? If you want to join the White Man's fight for SURVIVAL, EXPANSION and ADVANCEMENT of our own race, then avail yourself of a copy of these books today.

After you have read our Bible, thoroughly digested and studied it, then you are ready to become a member of the finest religious organization on the face of the earth, THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR. You are then ready to become a CREATOR—the cream of the elite.

What You Can Do . . .

Now we come to the most important part of this analysis—ACTION—what you can do, WHAT YOU MUST DO!

The White Race must awaken from its lethargy and slumber or it will be destroyed. The Jews, in their own secret enclaves, have passed the death sentence on the White Race. They are brutally but successfully carryin out that death sentence of extermination. Did you know that in 1920 the White Race was outnumbered only two to one, while today it is outnumbered twelve to one? Did you know that the (Jewish) United Nations gleefully predicts that in another generation the White Race will be swamped in a ration of 49 to 1 by a flood tide of mud races?

So, wake up, White Man! We must sound the alarm and organize ourselves. Informed, aroused and organized, the White Race is ten times as powerful as all the Jews, niggers and mud races combined.

So, to get started:

Distribute this booklet to every Congressman, Senator, and public official you can in Washington, in the county, and in your local government. Also to every White Racial Comrade in your circles. □

Reprints of this article available at these prices:
3 for $1.50 — 10 for $4.00 — 100 for $36.00 — 500 for $150.00 from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

BOOKS BY BEN KLASSEN-THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR

Nature's Eternal Religion ..... $ 8.00
The White Man's Bible ..... $ 8.00
Salubrious Living ..... $ 5.50

Survival of the White Race LP Record ..... $ 5.00

Reprints from The White Man's Bible:

Order No. 10058: Questions and Answers about Creativity: 4 for $1.50 — 10 for $3.50 — 100 for $30.00 — 500 for $120.00

Order No. 10059: Superstition and Gullibility: Achilles Heel of the White Race; Gullibility Rating Quiz: 5 for $1.50 — 100 for $20.00 — 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10062: A few obvious questions we would like Christians to explain with some sensible answers; Why we indict Christianity so strongly: 8 for $1.50 — 25 for $4.00 — 100 for $14.00 — 500 for $60.00.

Order No. 10069: Observations about the Devil and Hell; Thumbscrew and Rack; The Spooks-in-the-Sky swindle: 5 for $1.50 — 100 for $20 00 — 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10072: Russia, Israel and the United States: 5 for $1.50 — 100 for $20.00 — 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10073: World Jewry declared War on Germany long before Germany took Action against Jews; The 6 Million Lie: 5 for $1.50 — 100 for $20.00 — 500 for $80.00.

Order No. 10075: The Melting Pot: The ugly American Dream; Civilization without a Racial Religion: A Self-destructive process for the White Race; The Glory and the Catastrophe that was Rome: A Lesson for all time: 3 for $1.50 — 10 for $4.00 — 100 for $36.00 — 500 for $150.00.

Order No. 10081: We shall be masters of our own Manifest Destiny—Winning of the West: Prototype for winning of the world; The War with Mexico 1846-48: An unfinished War: Single Copy $1.25 — 10 for $10.00 — 100 for $80.00 — 500 for $250.00.

Order Form

Liberty Bell Publications

ISBN PREFIX 0-942094 PHONE: 304-927-4486
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY, WV 25270 USA

NAME:_____ DATE:_____

ADDRESS:_____ PHONE:_____

CITY/STATE/ZIP_____

SUBSCRIPTION RATES FOR *THE LIBERTY BELL*
for 12 monthly issues: ISSN: 0145–7667

Third Class (Bulk Rate) U.S.A. only	$15.00
First Class, U.S.A., Canada, Mexico only	$22.00
First Class, all other countries	$25.00
Air Mail, Europe, South America	$35.00
Air Mail, Middle East, Far East, South Africa	$39.00

BOOK ORDERS:
For Postage and Handling, please include:
$1. for orders under $10.—10% for orders over $10. U.S.A.
15% foreign countries. WV residents must include 5% for Sales Tax

QTY.	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
	Nature's Eternal Religion	$ 8.00	
	The White Man's Bible	$ 8.00	
	Salubrious Living	$ 5.50	
	One copy each of the above books	$15.00	
Donation to the GET-THE-TRUTH-OUT Program			

Please send check, money order or cash with order. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international postal money order. Order with confidence—satisfaction guaranteed!

TOTAL	
POSTAGE & HANDLING	
5% WV SALES TAX	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

THOSE WHO *WILL NOT* READ—HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO *CANNOT READ!*

SHOULD THE FED BE DETHRONED? continued from page 4

to boot. If the design of a building is faulty, doesn't one always blame the architect?

As for the directors who run the day-to-day operations of the FRS, part of them are appointed by the President and confirmed by the Senate; the others are elected by the regional Federal Reserve Banks.

The idea behind making the FRS independent was to keep monetary control free from political control, or at least this was the idea Congress supposedly bought in 1913. But if this idea is sound, why not extend it? How about having a military establishment free from political control, or an independent State Department? And the Fed is actually not as independent as it might seem. This is because large commercial banks are continuously lobbying the President to select persons of their choice for positions on the Federal Reserve Board. These big money men want FRB Governors who will favor their own financial interests. So, while the new appointees may be independent of government, and thus not accountable to the President, Congress, or the American people, it does not necessarily mean that they are not accountable to the big bankers who helped them get their job on the FRB.

It is generally conceded that in the field of religion myths are more tenaciously clung to than anywhere else. However, economics has its share of tenacious myths, also. Currently, one of the more popular ones is that we must tolerate high interest rates as a necessary evil in combatting inflation. Those who cling to this notion ignore the fact that, *in the long run,* high interest rates push up the cost of everything, thus raising prices and causing *more* inflation, not less. If anyone doubts this, let him calculate the total cost of a $70,000 home mortgage at 6% for 20 years, and then let him figure the cost of the same priced home with a 15% mortgage over the same length of time.

The 1920s are instructive in more ways than one, but the best lesson for modern economists to learn from them is that interest rates were low. But these low rates did not stimulate inflation; on the contrary, prices actually *declined* a little. Except for the beginning and end of the decade, the 1920s are often considered to have been the most prosperous era in our history. During these good times we had a lot of credit inflation without a corresponding price inflation, because the increase in the money supply also increased the production of goods and services to about the same extent, so that the two factors more or less balanced. But in the end, along came 1929 and the Great Depression, the worst on record.

What we should bear in mind, however, is that this depression, and all of our subsequent recessions, need not have happened at all; there is nothing written in the stars that makes these things inevitable; they are primarily the result of faulty monetary policy. And although the Fed is not solely responsible for everything that is wrong with the nation's economy today, it must certainly bear the blame for a great deal of it, and from this fact there is no escape.

To sum up, let it be said that the Treasury, an agency of a sovereign U.S. Government, could create our money as a credit, without any obligation to forever and a day pay interest on the country's credit to the International Banking crowd, just as well as the Fed creates it out of thin air, as a debt, enslaving our sovereign government and its people through atrocious interest payments; and if the Treasury would keep the increase in the money supply in harmony with with the increase in the supply of goods and services in the nation (which is not a difficult task!), then the worst of our financial problems would be over.

The Fed may be abolished—eventually, but I would bet against it happening soon, unless, of course, the President and Congress are made to feel the wrath of the people in no uncertain terms. The Masters of Money naturally do not want to relinquish their power and profits, and they have great influence in our Government and nation; indeed in the whole Western world.

Let us rise up to the task of making this country a SOVEREIGN COUNTRY once again; let us dislodge these enshacklers of mankind by demanding of your Congressmen and Senators that the Federal Reserve Act be repealed—NOW! □

Rechtsextremist „bedauert"

Terrorist Manfred Röder rückt von „Auschwitz-Lüge" ab

Von unserem Redaktionsmitglied Norbert Leppert

FRANKFURT A. M., 12. November. Zur Überraschung seiner Anhänger im rechtsextremistischen Lager hat sich der als Rädelsführer einer terroristischen Vereinigung verurteilte Manfred Röder (53) von der Behauptung distanziert, die Morde im Konzentrationslager Auschwitz seien nur eine Lüge. Wie Röder vor dem Frankfurter Landgericht in einer am Freitag bekanntgewordenen Erklärung zu Protokoll gab, „weiß ich heute, daß in Auschwitz Juden in großer Zahl getötet wurden, allein weil sie Juden waren".

Gegen den ehemaligen Bensheimer Rechtsanwalt und Vorsitzenden einer „Deutschen Bürgerinitiative e. V.", der Ende Juni dieses Jahres vom Stuttgarter Oberlandesgericht zu 13 Jahren Freiheitsstrafe verurteilt wurde, war in Frankfurt wegen Volksverhetzung verhandelt worden. Dabei ging es um Röders Vorwort zu Thies Christophersens Broschüre „Die Auschwitz-Lüge", in dem unter anderem behauptet wurde, die Vergasungsanlagen von Auschwitz seien ausschließlich „Erfindungen krankhafter Hirne".

Nach eingehender Rücksprache mit seinem Verteidiger sagte Röder vor Gericht, er sei „jetzt überzeugt, daß in Auschwitz eine Massenvernichtung der Juden stattgefunden hat". Deshalb bedaure er, das Vorwort zur „Auschwitz-Lüge" geschrieben zu haben; „Niemals mehr werde ich einen Beitrag zu einer derartigen Schrift leisten." Christophersen, so Röder wörtlich, „ist nicht Historiker, sondern Landwirt. Wie er berichtete, habe er während seines Aufenthalts in Auschwitz nicht beobachtet, daß Juden in Gaskammern getötet worden seien. So kann es sein, daß ihm das entgangen ist . . ."

Auf Grund der Röder-Erklärung zeigte sich das Landgericht mit Zustimmung der Anklagevertretung bereit, das Verfahren wegen Volksverhetzung als eine „unwesentliche Nebenstraftat" einzustellen. Einen entsprechenden Antrag hatte der Angeklagte selbst bereits zu Beginn des Prozesses gestellt; doch hatte die Staatsanwaltschaft die Einstellung von einer Distanzierungserklärung abhängig gemacht.

Zum Motiv des Widerrufes erklärte der Frankfurter Staatsanwalt Volkmar Schneider, vielleicht zeige Röder nun „doch so etwas wie Einsicht". Möglicherweise habe der Angeklagte auch seine Chance verbessern wollen, bereits nach Verbüßung von zwei Dritteln der in Stuttgart verhängten Strafe entlassen zu werden. Nach Einschätzung Schneiders muß Röder aber nunmehr damit rechnen, „daß die Spenden seiner Anhängerschaft ausbleiben werden".

Die „Auschwitz-Lüge" war 1973 herausgegeben worden. Die Broschüre erfreute sich großer Beliebtheit in der neofaschistischen Szene; sie erreichte die fünfte Auflage. Mehr als 25 000 Exemplare dürften verkauft worden sein. Christophersen, der eigenen Angaben zufolge als „Pflanzenzüchter" in Auschwitz war, wird nach Auskunft der Staatsanwaltschaft derzeit per Haftbefehl gesucht.

Frankfurter Rundschau, 13.11.82

RADICAL RIGHTIST HAS "REGRETS"

Terrorist Manfred Roeder recants "Auschwitz Lie"

Reprinted from *Frankfurter Rundschau*, 13 Nov. 1982

Translation from the German by T.F.

by Norbert Leppert, Editorial Staff Member

FRANKFURT/MAIN Nov. 12. To the astonishment of his Radical Right supporters, convicted terrorist Manfred Roeder, 53, has dissociated himself from the claim that it is a lie that murders were committed at the Auschwitz concentration camp. In a deposition to the Frankfurt Regional Court made public this Friday, Roeder declared: "Today I know that great numbers of Jews were killed at Auschwitz, simply because they were Jews."

The former Bensheim attorney and Chairman of a "German Citizens' Initiative," whom the Stuttgart Superior Court sentenced to 13 years imprisonment in June of this year, was on trial in Frankfurt for incitement to public mischief. The charge stemmed from Roeder's forward to Thies Christophersen's booklet "The Auschwitz Lie," which claims, among other things, that charges about gas chambers at Auschwitz were "invented by sick minds."

After a lenghty consultation with his attorney, Roeder stated in court that he is "now convinced that a mass extermination of the Jews did take place at Auschwitz." He regrets that he wrote the forward to "The Auschwitz Lie." "Never again would I contribute to such a publication." In Roeder's own words, Christophersen is "an agronomist, not a historian. Perhaps, as he reported, he did not see any Jews being killed in gas chambers during his stay at Auschwitz. Maybe that escaped his notice . . ."

On the basis of Roeder's deposition, the Regional Court, with the agreement of the Prosecution, indicated that it was prepared to drop the charge of incitement to public mischief as a "minor offence." At the start of the trial, the defendant filed a petition to this effect, but the Prosecution made dismissal of the charge contingent on his repudiation of "The Auschwitz Lie."

Explaining the motives behind Roeder's disavowal, Frankfurt District Attorney Volkmar Schneider said that Roeder may be "displaying something like insight." It is also possible that the defendant is trying to improve his chances of being released after serving two-thirds of the

sentence imposed on him in Stuttgart. In Schneider's estimation, Roeder must now count on "his supporters withholding their contributions."

Published in 1973, "The Auschwitz Lie" has enjoyed great popularity on the neo-fascist scene. It went into five editions, with more than 25,000 copies sold. According to the District Attorney's Office, a warrant is out for the arrest of Christophersen, who has claimed he was at Auschwitz as a "nurseryman."

Survival manual for the White race

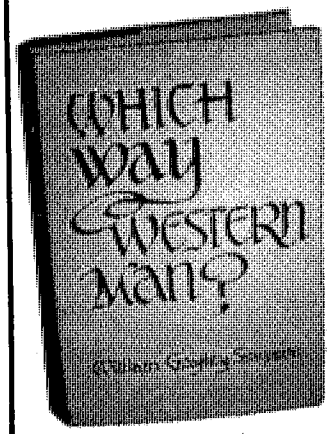

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $9.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

Does the West have the will to survive?

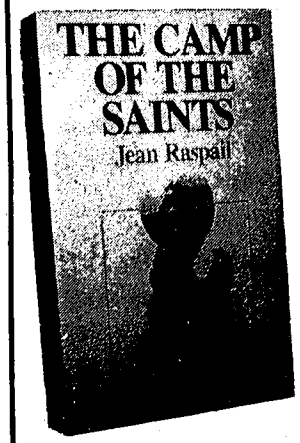

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly— basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit, You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

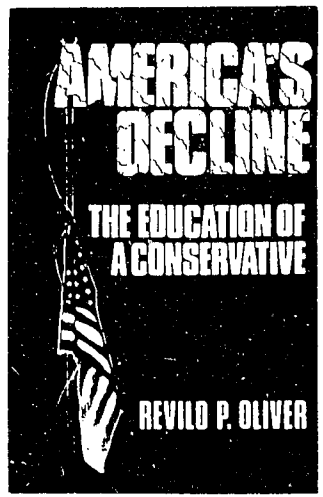

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principal of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

by Revilo P. Oliver — 376 pp., pb. $8.50

plus 85 cents postage — ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Liberty Bell

Open Letter to the Gentiles

page 25

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

THE MELTING POT: The Ugly American Dream', page 1 – CIVILIZATION EITHOUT A RACIAL RELIGION: A Self-Destructive Process for the White Race, page 3 – OUR LOAN-RUN NATIONAL ECONOMY, page 9 – LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 19 – THE GLORY AND CATASTROPHE THAT WAS ROME: A Lesson for All Time, page 53.

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

CREATIVE CREDO No. 18

Reprinted with the author's permission from *The White Man's Bible*, Copyright 1981, by Ben Klassen.

THE MELTING POT
THE UGLY AMERICAN DREAM

The Slop Pail. Back on the farm in Canada when I was a kid, we used to throw all our leftover scraps from the table into a big pail, along with soap water from washing the dishes, as well as any other garbage that ensued. We called it the slop pail and fed it to the hogs, the only animal that would tolerate such garbage for food.

The slop pail might also have been called the Melting Pot, the current racial image the Jewish press and power establishment is trying to slop off on the White people of America—as the American Dream.

American Dream Now Perverted. The American Dream! How it seems to have changed in the last century! When writers like Horatio Alger used to eulogize about the American Dream, they were portraying wonderful American success stories. They were stories of rags to riches, stories of the poor boy from the farm (or the city), becoming rich, successful and honored. They were stories of some poor White immigrant coming to America penniless, creating a new invention, or a new business and becoming successful beyond his fondest dreams. They were stories of White people who were achievers, doers, who were successful, who climbed above the common herd through sheer energy and ability.

Coming Nightmare. How that has changed today! If we are to listen to the Jewish peddlers of race-mixing, be it in the press, in politics, on T.V., or any other media of brain scrambling, the American Dream has changed into what for the White people is a horrible nightmare. Today the ideal situation we should all be striving for, according to these Jewish poison-peddlers, is equality, racial equality. Their proposed Utopia is a quagmire of a racially mixed society where everybody is equal, with the niggers more "equal" than the Whites, and the Jews on top of the heap calling the shots, and being more "equal" than anybody.

Integrated Scum. The type of society they envision is a society of total integration, total miscegenation, a multi-racial society where the niggers and the scum are proud to be "Americans" and the Whites are ashamed to be White. It is a United States where all the scum of the world can flock to—Cubans, Chinese, Phillipinos, Mexicans, Hindus, Haitians, niggers from anywhere. "Give me the wretched refuse from your teeming shores", as the Jews have so cunningly inscribed on the Statue of Liberty. The idea is to invite everybody in, climb on the welfare bandwagon, and encourage the scum of the world to multiply like rats. All this, of course at the expense of the hard working, hard pressed American Whites, who (according to the Jews) should be ashamed that they ever built such a marvelous country in the first place.

Let's face it, my White Racial Comrades. **the Jew is successfully turning America into His Dream and Our Nightmare**—to make America

the Melting Pot, in short, a slop pail only fit for pigs and niggers.

The Answer. What can we do about it? Again I must reemphasize the crux of the problem. The crux of all our problems, and I mean all, is **the racial problem. We must first and foremost solve the racial problem** or else all is lost. In order to do this we must take the following steps:

1. We must reject the Melting Pot idea in the loudest and strongest terms. This Jewish idea means total integration, total miscegenation, **total extinction for the great White Race.**

We must be overwhelmingly clear in our own minds that the Jews, the niggers and the other mud races in our midst **are alien, poisonous elements** in our racial body. **No multi-racial society has survived for long, and the White Race in such a society is always the casualty.** Look at Haiti (formerly San Domingo) again. Look at India. Look at Mexico. Look at the Bahamas. Read again the history of Egypt, India, Greece, Rome, in our first book, NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION.

3. Once we have clearly fixed the idea in our own minds that **Integration spells the Death Knell of the White Race,** then we must become fervent missionaries in sounding the alarm and alerting our White Racial Comrades of the fate the Jews have in store for us.

4. We must rally and **organize all our White Racial Comrades** around the idea of White racial survival. We must polarize around the racial religion as set forth in this book and in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION. Distribute these White Man's Bibles to your fellow White Racial Comrades as if your life depended on it. It does.

5. Once we are organized, we must **drive the Jews from power,** politically, financially, and from every other field.

6. Once we have accomplished this much the war is pretty well over, and we will be in a position to do what we should have done a long time ago—ship the niggers back to Africa and the other mud races back to wherever they came from.

7. We will then be in the position to proceed with the rest of our CREATIVITY program—**to expand the Territory of the White Race** and further pursue our basic goals, namely **the Survival, Expansion and Advancement of the White Race.**

There is our program. It is the only program that will save America from becoming a Jew designed Melting Pot, or as we have already stated, a slop pail filled with garbage only fit for hogs.

In order to bring all these ideas together the White Race must have a solid fundamental **Racial Religion** around which all good White Racial Comrades can polarize. That is what we want to emphasize in the next chapter.

CREATIVE CREDO No. 19

CIVILIZATION WITHOUT A RACIAL RELIGION
A SELF-DESTRUCTIVE PROCESS FOR THE WHITE RACE

Must use Civilization to our Benefit. In this chapter we want to examine the past, present and future genetic development of the White Race. We want to look at the heights reached in the past, where we are today, and what we aim to accomplish in the future. We also want to study the destructive influences of civilization itself on the genetic changes regarding the White Race. We also want to make sure that in the future civilization will become a tool for the genetic betterment of the White Race, rather than an implement for the erosion and downbreeding of our race.

* * * * *

Recent Changes Retrogressive. We all assume that because of our extremely advanced technology of today, that naturally, the White Race (or mankind) today is mentally, spiritually and intellectually more advanced than were the White creators of civilizations of say a few thousand years ago, and that we have advanced genetically. This is a serious fallacy. That the genetic characteristics of our race are continuously evolving and changing is certain. So are those of every other species of Nature. One difference is that our own characteristics have been changing much more rapidly in the short evolutionary period known as civilization. Changes can be for the better, or they can be for the worse. Unfortunately, the genetic quality of the White Race has not changed for the better in the last two thousand years. It has changed for the worse. Today the White Race is not as intelligent, nor as strong of character, nor as robust, as say were the Romans at the time of Cicero and Julius Caesar over two thousand years ago.

The Great Athenians. An even more striking example of dazzling genetic heights attained by some of our illustrious White Racial Comrades of the past is that of the early Athenians in ancient Greece. They, more than any other group, illustrate the profound effect which a numerically insignificant intellectual elite can have on the progress of civilization. Conversely, when and if such elite die out, and/or their genes are adulterated with inferiors, it also illustrates the dramatic consequences such racial pollution can have in the retrogression of civilization and on the quality of the genetic pool.

Galaxy of Illustrious Men. The noted geneticist, Edwin Conklin writes about the ancient Greeks: "In the two centuries between 500 and 300 B.C., the small and relatively barren country of Attica with an area and total population about equal to that of Rhode Island, but with less than one-fifth as many free persons, produced at least 25 illustrious men.

Among statesmen and commanders there were: Miltiades, Themistocles, Aristides, Cimon, Pericles, Phocion; among poets, Aeschylus, Euripides, Sophocles, Aristophanes; among philosophers and men of science, Socrates, Plato, Aristotle, Demetrius, Theophrastus; among architects and artists, Ictinus, Phidias, Praxiteles, Polygnotus; among historians, Thucydides and Xenophon; among orators, Aeschines, Demothenes, Isocrates, Lysias.

"In this small country," said Conklin, "in the space of two centuries there appeared such a galaxy of illustrious men as has never been found on the whole earth in any two centuries since that time. Galton concludes that the average ability of the Athenian race of that period was, on the lowest estimate, as much greater than that of the English race of the present day as the latter is above that of the African Negro."

* * * * *

Technological Advancement is not Genetic Advancement. Civilized man has been extolling the virtues of civilization ever since he first climbed out of the trees and pulled himself up by the bootstraps. This process, with a number of setbacks and advances, has jogged along until it has reached the high state of technical advancement we find ourselves in today. Man is proud of the civilization he has produced, and rightfully so. Overwhelmingly, it has been the White Man's civilization throughout the long milleniums of history. The mud races at certain times, like the horse, have served a temporary usefulness. But the mud races, unlike the horse, most of the time have impeded and stymied the White Man's progress.

Technology far outstripped our Social Advancement. Whereas the White Man has made simply astounding progress in the field of technology and science in the last century, that advancement is today accelerating at a runaway rate that leaves us breathless. Unfortunately, the sociological progress has not kept up with it. On the contrary, thanks to the parasitical Jews, in the last 2,000 years the White Race has made no progress at all in government, religion, language and social organization as such. In fact, we have retrogressed. We are not even as advanced in these areas as the Ancient Romans were in the days of Caesar.

Science and technology has far out-stripped social progress, as we have just pointed out, while the White Race itself has not genetically progressed, but retrogressed. For this we can thank International Jewry and the suicidal Christian religion they have foisted on the White Race.

Civilization Itself A Dysgenic Influence. In NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION we have already explored the devastating havoc on the White Race wrought by Jewish influences such as Christianity, race mixing, mongrelization and hundreds of other programs being promoted by our deadly enemies. There is one other influence that is also undermining the genetic health of the White Race for which the Jew is not entirely responsible. **That cause, strangely enough, is civilization itself.**

Let us first make our position regarding civilization unmistakably

clear, however. We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR are not against civilization. We are proud of the marvelous civilization the White Race has produced over the ages and we want to make it clear we are for civilization—the White Man's civilization.

The main point of this chapter is that civilization—any civilization—has inherently the seeds of its own destruction built into the very process of civilization. In fact, eugenically, civilization has been a catastrophe to the race which created it. In short, it has been a dysgenic influence, downbreeding our White Race.

It is our objective to explore these seeds of destruction and **how they can be overcome** so that in the future the White Race can survive, expand and progress genetically for the next million years. Before we even explore the seeds of destruction we can categorically say that in CREATIVITY we already have the solution to the problem. But more about this later.

Civilization saves the Misfits. Basically, civilization is a "humanizing" process in which the weak, **the misfits,** the helpless, yes, even the morons and the idiots, **are sustained and subsidized** by those who are more capable of carrying the burden. In other words, those who in a primitive state of mankind would have been culled out by the ruthless but cleansing Laws of Nature, are now saved to reproduce. A more "humane" civilized society fails to cull them out, and instead carries the misfits along on the backs of those who are stronger. Furthermore, they are proliferated into our racial gene pool. Those who **can cope** subsidize those who **cannot cope,** and strangely enough, it is the latter who breed more prolifically.

Culling Process Thwarted. In this whole treatise we are talking only about the White Race, since we are unique in Nature's realm. We are the only species which has shown the capability of advancing our mental capacities over the ages to where a viable civilization is possible. Whereas the culling process of survival of the fittest also goes on in the case of birds, animals, insects, baboons and niggers, there is no indication that this culling process necessarily has increased the intellectual capacities of the latter at all. It may have sharpened their instincts for survival, perhaps, but not necessarily advanced their mental abilities.

A good example of this is the shark species. This remarkable species survived over the last 200 million years and is one of the most tenacious and persistent species on the face of the earth. But brain power? No. The shark has a relatively small brain and its intellectual powers are still practically nil. **It is only the White Race that has shown the capacity for intellectual advancement and has demonstrated it over the ages.**

Why then, hasn't this progress been a steady straight uphill line of progress?

White Man's Intelligence not advanced by Civilization. If we study the various civilizations of the past, we find that the White Man, much

more so than Nature's other species, lives by his wits. He uses implements, instruments, cultivates agriculture for food, builds his own shelter and does much more. He uses his hands and his wits.

In primitive society, by the very laws of survival of the fittest, those most capable of using their wits, had the energy, and were able to cope, survived and lived to procreate. As a result, the intelligence of our ancestors slowly progressed to higher levels over the hundreds of thousands of years. Soon it reached a level where our ancestors were capable of starting a civilization, and this they did.

Culling Reversed. The forces that encouraged the evolution to a higher intelligence now became reversed. Whereas the slow-witted and those unable to cope in a primitive society were formerly culled out by Nature, "civilization" now came to their rescue. Civilization, per se, is organized to help "save" **all** members of society, including the dumb, the misfits, the weaklings, the lazy and the shiftless. As a result, these genetical defectives now too survived along with the more capable and more intelligent. They, too, survived to procreate and perpetuate their own kind, and thereby pulling down the genetic norm.

Intelligent must have More Children. But more significantly, another negative factor also comes into play. Extensive research has shown that even among our own kind, i.e., the White Race, the "**dumb bunnies**" (i.e., those of lower intelligence) on the average **have more offspring than those of superior intelligence.** The obvious consequence of this is that those of lower intelligence are expanding in numbers while those of higher intelligence are shrinking. Again the obvious conclusion from this train of events is that without Nature's "culling" influence, as in a primitive society, **civilization breeds itself down,** genetically, physically and in the realm of intelligence—a very, very deleterious consequence. It is this tragic chain of events that has doomed every civilization that has ever existed. It is driving our White civilization to disaster and suicide at this time.

Civilization Self-destructs. As the deterioration of the intelligence level begins to set in, for awhile civilization keeps advancing upward from the sheer momentum of the previous inventions, systems and benefits. After awhile, however, as the intelligence level drops still lower and lower, the succeeding generations are no longer able to advance civilization and it levels off. As the intelligence level drops still further, the race is no longer able to even sustain that high level their superior forefathers had built for them. As a consequence civilization, too, along with a dropping intelligence level, begins its downhill slide, until after another few centuries, the race that built it and the civilization they created, both slide into decadence and oblivion. It would do this even without the parasitical Jew on our back. The Jew is, of course, deliberately accelerating the process of disintegration at a frightening pace. This has been the fate of any number of civilizations that have come and gone and have paraded across the scenes of history.

Conclusions. Let us now analyze and summarize why genetically we have degenerated rather than progressed, why the magnificent Greeks lasted only a few centuries, and why we are today genetically inferior to both the ancient Greeks and the robust Romans of two millenia ago.

1. In the succeeding chapter on the Romans we demonstrate as to how their magnificent genetic stock degenerated in a flood tide of inferior slaves. We observe that the great Romans themselves, as prosperity beckoned, **did not reproduce themselves** at maintenance level, while the slaves swarmed in from the outlying provinces, rapidly multiplied and supplanted the original Roman stock. In short, the Romans died out without reproducing their noble race and left the Empire to crumble in a flood tide of degenerate slaves.

2. The Ancient Greeks, undoubtedly the finest racial specimens of all time, committed suicide in killing each other off in fratricidal, internecine wars. The Peloppenesian Wars between Sparta and Athens which lasted for years, is a typical example. But there were hundreds of other wars between the city-states, large and small, that were in the same suicidal vein.

3. Both Rome and Greece failed to reproduce themselves in sufficient numbers to maintain their unexcelled racial genes.

4. In ancient times as in modern times, the "Law of the Dumb Bunnies" worked to pull down the genetic quality.

5. Civilization with its humanizing influence of protecting the misfits, the genetically diseased and the morons inevitably pulls down the genetic fabric.

6. Civilization, in short, subverts Nature's "culling process" without which any species soon degenerates into a state of where it can no longer survive the fierce competition of superior species.

7. The Jew was already present in Ancient Athens (see the chapter on the Protocols in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION) as he was in Ancient Rome, as he was in Medieval Europe, as he is throughout the White world today, working feverishly to mongrelize and destroy the White Race.

8. **The Prime Essential** that was missing in each and every White civilization was **a powerful Racial Religion.** Had the Egyptians had one, or the Greeks, or the Romans, or any other White civilization, the Jews would never have had a chance. In **CREATIVITY the White Race finally has such a religion.** With a strong racial consciousness, a strong flourishing civilization need not destroy itself, but can advance and live forever.

Is our present civilization and our precious White Race doomed to the same fate as overtook the Egyptians, the Greeks and the Romans?

CREATIVITY has a Deliberate Program. No, it is not at all necessary. The solution is clear and simple. **A deliberate program of**

upbreeding in our race is the clear-cut answer. By having inculcated into our very religion the aim of **encouraging the finer specimen of our race to have more children, by influencing the poorer specimen to have fewer or none,** and finally, by sterilizing the morons, the idiots, the genetically diseased and the misfits, we can, in very short order, eliminate much of the misery in the world. We can do much more than that. We can set our race on an upward climb of intelligence and well-being such as the world has never seen before. **We can march towards the higher levels of the Superman, and beyond.**

It is that simple. It is Racial Eugenics in practice. It is the very heart of our religion, CREATIVITY.

Lessons of Roman History. The benefits of a more capable, more intelligent, healthy White Race are incalculable. In the next chapter let us make a study of the virile and resourceful Romans, how they rose to dazzling heights and then fell miserably, never to rise again.

In the meantime, let us keep in mind: **For the White Race it is either upbreeding and a glorious future, or miserably drowning in a horrible flood of mud races.** Let us see what we can learn from the once great Romans.

continued on page 53

Does the West have the will to survive?

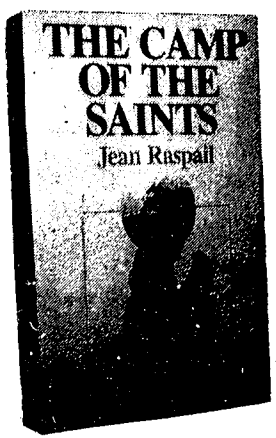

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

OUR LOAN-RUN ECONOMY

The following is an excerpt from *Der Deutsche Staat auf nationaler und sozialer Grundlage (The German State on a National and Social Basis)*, by Gottfried Feder, originally written in 1923, 17th edition, Munich, 1933. Translation of excerpt 1982, by F.B., Australia.

"When the State needs money, it has to borrow this money from those of its citizens who have more of it than they, themselves, can use. In order to get this money, it would, of course, have to pay interest, otherwise it would not get the money, having enough trouble as it is to place its loans."

These were the words used by the former socialist minister Dr. David during a talk with me in Berlin. I have used his phrasing here on purpose, because it reflects downright and in model-fashion the interest-oriented capitalistic way of thinking so typical of our age; that it was a Marxist of all people gives it only added spice.

Now, I know from hundreds of talks and lectures that the above words do so completely reflect our capitalist-interest oriented world of thinking that barely anyone felt how incorrect this reasoning in favor of an economy financed by interest-loaded debts was, let alone that anyone could answer this properly.

There is a very simple psychological reason for this, namely, that the above mentioned reasoning holds absolutely true when a private citizen wants to secure money for himself within our capital-interest bound economic system.

For the individual private citizen, as well as for the private sector of the economy as a whole, there is certainly validity to the sentence: "If someone needs money, he has to take up this money against interest from those who have more of it than they can use."

But it is time for us, as a matter of principle, to stop trying to answer questions of how to finance the national economy from the point of view of private capital, but, instead, take to statesman-like thinking. I contend that this in itself has been our main calamity that the way of thinking in terms of the private economy has been extended to the national economy without further ado.

After all, the state with its powers and sovereign authority cannot be put on a par with any given private citizen. Three mighty potentialities are there at the disposal of the State, from which, on the strength of its sovereignty, it can meet all its needs for carrying out its tasks. These are the sovereignty to require services, to issue money, and to provide finance.

Sovereignty to require services means the right of the State to call on its

citizens to render services free of charge. This sovereignty of the State over the individual is manifested most impressively in compulsory military service and, even more so, in war-service. As against the demands made by the state on its citizens in time of war, all other private considerations have to stand back. The family, the job, the business, and the earning of a living, all have to be silent when the State calls its sons to the colors. But the State may not only call on its citizens for war-service, it may do so for economical projects as well; the Emergency Service Act comes to mind which, however, in stark contrast to military service, unfortunately made provisions for ever increasing remunerations for these services, so that soon a wide gap sprung up between the frontline soldiers, who day after day had to put their lives on the line for their country—at no pay—and those working under the protective shield of the frontline at home for high wages. Just in passing, some mighty achievements of other nations may be mentioned, which were based on the population being required to render services: the Great Chinese Wall comes to mind; the ramparts of our medieval towns. In practise, it would be quite within the sovereign powers of the State to bring back to life and to expand the bondmen's services of old requiring labor and cartage and to solve in this manner important economic tasks.

The sovereignty to issue money is a second potent source to the State by which it can directly meet its needs for money. No-one disputes the authority of the State to strike coins or to issue treasury notes, indeed, by virtue of its sovereign powers, the State has moreover made money out of all possible things. Out of copper, nickel, iron, porcelain, aluminum, and, above all, out of—paper. I only have to remind you of the time when our Government thought it had the right to issue daily 100,000,000,000,000 Mark and even more of paper money. We do not intend to lose any time here or considering in more detail the question of whether it was proper and permissible to do this, we only want to keep in mind here that the State, by virtue of its money-sovereignty, may well meet its needs for money by itself and that, indeed, it is forced in no way "to borrow the money against interest from those of its citizens who have more of it than they, themselves, want."

Likewise, I doubt that anyone can dispute the financial sovereignty or the taxing-power of the State, and whoever might feel inclined to dispute it and put it to a practical test just by himself, would soon make the acquaintance of the power of the State in the person of the constable. The financial sovereignty or the taxing-power of the State, i.e., the authority of the State to call on its citizens for contributions in money, are as old as any state-like structures themselves. This is also the most natural and the soundest form, although in this field it was left to our time to turn sensible taxation into a complete nonsense and to turn the taxation system into a means for plundering the people wholesale for the benefit of the Supranational World Money Powers. Here, again, we do not want to dwell on the question of the permissibility of taxes, but only point out the fact that the State knows very well indeed how to meet its money needs

by way of taxes,i.e., in a way again not open to private needs, which, however, surely and by all means relieves it from the necessity to satisfy its money needs—as the minister, Dr. David, believed—by taking on the obligation of paying interest to the capitalists.

Of course, as with any private citizen, it is an option of the State to cover its needs by incurring—debts. This is a double-edged sword even for the private citizen; however, for the State, this is, frankly and to put it in plain language, the silliest thing it could ever do. But it is not only the silliest thing to do, it is downright criminal in view of the duties of the State as a guardian of the commonweal.

The loan-run national economies have led to the downright ruin of the states and have delivered them into the hands of World Finance; it has delivered the riches of the nations into the hands of the money-powers, and today the government-loans are the dreadful blood-suckers of which the nations cannot rid themselves and from which they will helplessly perish, if we do not bring this nightmare to an end by resolutely breaking this serfdom to usury.

This leads us right into the middle of the field of national finance, i.e., a field wherein the average citizen does not feel at home at all. Even the people's representatives usually head for the bushes when budget discussions start. What on earth is one to do with all those huge and numerous figures? The ordinary citizen does not follow the budget debates at all, and he holds such a holy respect for the sneaky paths and mazes of the art of finance that he would rather not be bothered at all with these things. Subconsciously, this is surely related to the fact that everyone carries within some sort of nagging awareness of the taxing-sovereignty of the State and the thought of having to part with one's money is fancied by no one. Only when the tax assessment comes fluttering into the house does our mate realize that these things are of real and considerable concern to him personally, and that he is the one who has to face the music resulting from any wrong financial policies of the state.

Now, it is utterly worth mentioning that at the bottom matters of financial policies are in no way as impregnable and mysterious as they seem to be at first glance, in fact, that they are basically so clear and simple that any average brain can grasp them at least in their outlines.

There is no need, therefore, to give any constitutional arguments to show that the State, indeed, possesses the potentialities outlined above before enabling it to cover its money needs, for everyone knows, and has bodily experienced, what tale there hangs by the State's sovereignty to require one's services, the bank notes passed out by the State go through everyone's hands day after day, and no one can keep clear of taxes. It would, therefore, be the most natural thing for the State to exclusively meet its money needs by these three kinds of procedure.

It is true that these three courses are impracticable for the private citizen, for he would be in no position to successfully recruit his neighbor for any contributions in labor or taxes, nor would it do him really any good if he were to try to print money on his own and bring it into

circulation. To him, there is only one way open—to make debts and to pay interest if he is so downright sure that he can make his luck only with other peoples' money and not by staying clear of debts.

However, that the State, when in need of money, considers only one means to be the appropriate one, namely, to resort to interest-loaded loans—that is to debts—and nowadays makes use of its other sovereign powers only afterwards, in order to squeeze the debt-interest out of the people, this is a state of affairs that defies any justification. Any reasonable justification for this is just not in existence, but only the fact that, with regard to matters of state finances, our whole way of thinking is also completely fashioned, or better, infested, by thinking in private-capitalistic terms. In view of such a complete contamination of public thinking, apparently 'logical' justifications of the national loan policy, such as reported by me, are playing an important role, if not to say the dominant one.

With regard to these matters, too, the Jew proved himself a master in psychological inducement. Obviously, one finds it always hard in such cases, or in this connection not to speak rudely of downright corruption on the part of the responsible public figures, but surely, in spite of all that's said and done, there has not been any corruption involved in most instances, but only the fact of not being sufficiently versed in money and credit matters, of short-sightedness and indolence, that have led to the finance administration's slow but sure drift into the loan delirium, from which, up to now, they do not know how to escape.

This development was substantially aided by the fact that at first, in the case of big government projects, like railway constructions, etc., there was no harm seen in financing these through loans, as they promised to yield a return. The following conclusions were drawn: Out of the returns from the railways or waterways interest obligations can be met without trouble, as it is us who will lay down the fare policy. The State's own resources are not sufficient to allow drawing in one stroke all that is required from the own coffers, therefore, the State thankfully accepts the financial assistance of the banks. This saves the government the trouble of having to have new taxes approved by the diet, the liquid assets are left untouched, and the railway can easily pay the interest out of the surpluses. The seducing tricks of loan-capital which, left to itself, would in fact not know what to do with its money, if it failed to find somebody to take it off their hands and, beyond this, pay them interest, had thus succeeded in selling black for white and in making the State itself the interest-collector for private capital.

Even the simplest economical reflection on the part of any responsible government or people's representative body would lead, one should think, to the following result: If the railways are to be constructed with outside money, and year after year only 5% interest would have to be paid on these monies and everything else connected with it, then within 20 years the equivalent of the entire original amount has been paid back for a start, and twice that amount within 40 years and still the original debt continues

to exist. These extraordinary sums, which exceed the original construction costs many times, have to be raised, however, indirectly by the people; to be sure, by the entire population which has to pay higher freight tariffs increased by exactly these amounts of interest. Approaching the nation's population only one time with a substantial railway levy is, or would be, therefore, far better. Then, for a few years this levy might have been somewhat oppressive, but not much more so than the higher freight costs would have been, and very soon the railways would be a really debt-free state-owned asset, securing a big annual income to the state for years to come. But here again, it is the same old story of knocking off the dog's tail a piece at a time, assuming it would hurt him less that way. The opposite is true, of course. No matter along which path one proceeds, in the end the prime costs of such a state-run project will have to be paid by the nation's population anyway, however, if a loan has been taken out, then inevitably interest will have to be paid on top of all that, adding up over the years to many times the original debt.

In other words, it is financial folly to finance public works of that sort by way of loans. A hint may already be dropped here on how the State is going to be delivered from this loan insanity in the future: No one can prevent the State, in the case of productive projects of this sort, from issuing credit notes, treasury notes, and use these to pay for the work. If the State were to create money in this way, under circumstances where no one would even raise the question of any inflationary effects, because these new money tokens would be backed by newly created assets, this would at once solve all the problems and free the State and the people for all times from interest gobbling debts to private capital.

We shall deal with this problem in more detail later on. An efficient finance administration should manage to arrange things in such fashion, that bigger tasks like these would be provided for out of special tax revenues in conjunction with other sources of government income, and only in part by issuing new money tokens. This possibility would, of course, only come about to some higher degree once all the remaining expenses of the State, particularly the so-called unproductive ones of administration, jurisprudence, and education, etc., could be met out of the surpluses of those public utilities returning an income.

This may sound like irony in view of the present debt-ridden budgets of the railways, the mails, etc., and, yet, we have not been too far away from such a possible state of affairs, as I have already shown in 1919 in my first article, "What Now?", published by the "South German Monthly" (February issue), under the heading of "The Radical Cure." From this ideal state of affairs we were only separated by the interest obligations of the State to private capital. The delusion, then already rampant to a high degree, that the State, when in need of money, would indeed simply have to borrow this against interest, has prevented this.

One thing is certain and, I suppose, everyone has been able to follow me this far, namely that the State is in now way dependent on outside money, i.e., on incurring debts, if it wants to undertake anything; it could,

for instance, demand that services in labor or cartage be rendered, it could raise special taxes for such a purpose, and finally, it would doubtlessly have the authority to issue treasury notes for such purposes and in this manner to establish the works under planning without making them a burden to the population. Such a procedure would have the enormous advantage to relieve works of this nature right from the start of any interest or tribute obligations; the works would immediately become the unincumbered and debtfree property of the state. Within a short period of time even the treasury notes that might have been issued to begin with could be redeemed and destroyed out of the returns from these enterprises; the price for the products of such enterprises, or for goods or passenger services, respectively, could then be substantially lowered. This would mean doing the entire national economy a good turn in general, the State would have obtained some quite significant sources of income for the benefit of the entire population, and this would have made the State itself completely independent of High Finance. And this is how it should be. For the State is the master of the money system, not High Finance, which means that this is how it will be in the National Socialist State of the future.

The banks have to be blamed for having managed to prevent such an obvious and—once announced—quite self-evident train of thought from getting any hearing at all and to completely befog the government and the economy with the aforementioned cliche and hitch them to the wagon of interest gobbling capital.

I know, although these things are now as clear as the light of day, that many of my readers will continue to distrust their own common sense and simply refuse to believe that such madness was really possible, and they will prefer to think, "This cannot be true. Our government would surely not have been that stupid." This admission of their inability to judge for themselves how blatantly inefficient the State really is in matters of financial policy is contrasted by their usual readiness to know everything better and to their usual rallying against every governmental measure and, above all, to the fact that these are things that touch on everyone's sorest spot—their wallet.

I would rather have these people consider one more point, a point which deals with the technicalities of credit granting by the state governments or the Reichstag.

As you know, such big national projects are most thoroughly debated in parliament. Then, finally, at the end of these ever so long debates the "credits are granted." The average citizen now thinks that everything is fine and that the State, who is such a wealthy and mighty fellow as everyone knows, will for sure be in possession of those millions granted. The super-smarties might go on and scratch their heads and grumble that this would cost us new taxes again. But, I think I can boldly claim that—apart from the initiated, who must not necessarily include the members of parliament or the ministers—only very seldom is there anyone likely to realize that these marvellous credit grants of the state or federal

governments mean nothing more than the permission to get these "credits" somewhere else against interest. These credit grants by the people's representatives do in fact merely authorize the minister in question to obtain these credits from the banks against interest. Therefore, the credit grants by the people's representatives are nothing but a mockery, a side-show; for the whole of the people, even though they will finally have to pay for capital and interest, to be sure, is not considered to be in the position to effectively provide this "credit," no, this has to be obtained from Big Loan Capital.

Surely, the only logical thing to expect would be that these credit grants by parliament should naturally and automatically contain the authorization for the Central Bank to now actually pay out and transfer these amounts to the contracting firms in accordance with the drafts signed by the departments in charge of the construction project.

The credits have been granted, however, the legal tender has yet to be provided in one way or another; therefore, it does not make any sense whatsoever to—as is now common practice—first float a loan and then to obtain from the capitalists, so to speak, for a second time, the credits just "granted."

Now, someone might be tempted to contend that, indeed, by going about things in this manner, the State was thus draining away again all surplus money available in the community, which, in general, would have a beneficial influence on the currency, and that the handling of credits in this way would counteract inflation. But this is, of course, not nearly the truth, and that for reasons which cannot be denied or refuted by any banking expert. Admittedly, a very small fraction of the subscriptions and deposits to such loans will really be contributed in cash, its source being mainly the small savings bank depositors who, for a change, had a go at a loan subscription because they had saved a couple of hundred or thousand Mark and now, for once, also wanted to invest them in interest-bearing papers, in such magical papers of which it is enough to cut off a section every year in order to have a certain amount paid out to you, without the papers thereby loosing any of their value. The amounts of money that reach the banks in this way are, however, very insignificant. Besides, the banks who receive such payments do not pass these on to the treasury, but the transfer takes place merely by way of bookkeeping entries.

All larger subscriptions to such a loan are, however, immediately effected by the capitalists through their banks, by cashless transfers or by way of business transactions of the banks, etc.

Hence, in reality, no cash comes into the hands of the state and if it should get any, this would, at any rate, have to be spent again immediately for the works in progress. Therefore, the suggested advantage really does not exist. What really happens, however, is this: As we know, the State issues so-called securities or bonds against the amounts borrowed. These I.O.U.'s of the State are more or less fancily decorated papers containing a deed for the amounts received and owing, endowed with all government

guaranteed safeguards and, moreoever, containing the necessary provisions regarding the terms of interest payments , and, on seperate interest-sheets, the coupons on which the State has promised to make quarterly, semi-annual or annual interest payments based on the amount stated in the Deed. Furthermore, there is a renewal coupon added to these interest-sheets which entitles the owner to receive a newly issued interest-sheet when the original will have expired after a certain number of years.

Now, such a paper issued by the State and for which the State with all its assets accepts full liability for capital and interest, surely and without any doubt does constitute nothing less than 'purchasing power' in the hands of the holder. The owner of such government bonds can doubtlessly buy something with these bonds at any time, be it by directly using these papers for payment, or by first selling them at the stock-exchange or to his banker and then using the proceeds to pay cash.

Indeed, there cannot be any doubt whatsoever about the fact that the issuing of new bonds or other securities by the State would be anything else but the creation of additional purchasing power—whether or not it is right and proper to do so shall be of no concern to us at the moment—exactly the same thing would happen if the State were to print new money. The only difference would be that in one case securities would have been created that, in addition to the debt, would saddle the State with a continuous interest burden, while when issuing new paper money, there is no question of any interest charges. I think, by now it is not difficult for us to decide which way is the better one for the State and the people.

However, when we look further into this sort of finance, we find that the method of direct finance of public works, i.e., avoiding taking out loans, has enormous additional advantages.

We have seen that the mode of financing government projects now practised leads to the creation of additional purchase power which is represented by the new securities issued. In this case, the total amount of the loan has to be issued in one lump sum, even if the railways, waterways, etc., being built are still only in construction stage and do not yet represent any appreciable material assets.

If financing of such huge public works projects would be handled in the way suggested by me, firstly, all the enormous advertising expenses could be saved. One has to remember what vast sums are gobbled up alone by newspaper advertisements. Furthermore, just to start with, there would be no more rebates to the banks and credit institutes. These, again, go into millions. Furthermore, the laons are usually issued under par, in other words, for a bond with a face value of 1,000 Mark only 970 Mark, more or less, are paid by those acquiring them and, nevertheless, they receive interest on the full face value. These are losses, too, which accrue to the State, or the public works respectively, and benefit the capitalists. In fact, such loans are dressed up with additional 'attractions' by holding out prospects of extra benefits amounting to total tax exemption. I should like

to remind you here of Erzberger's 'Premium Loan' which proved to be the craziest thing any government ever lent its hand to in the way of such incentives. The lottery and gambling mania was utilized in advertising the loan by promising millions in prize money on a large number of 1,000 Mark bonds; moreover, the prospect for so-called bonuses was held out and, additionally, a 5% return in interest; and on top of this, the Savings Premium Loan provided for tax exemtion for a wide range of other taxes!

Nobody ever wasted any thought on where those vast sums were to come from, with which to pay for these premiums and bonuses, for these fairy-tale lottery prizes, although it sould have been obvious to any serious and prudent person that all these amounts, in turn, had to be, or would have to be, extracted from the pockets of the people. For, indeed, the sums received in this way immediately had to be spent again to meet the most urgent expenses. These are all financial crimes against the people which can only leave us in a state of utter amazement regarding the callous impudence displayed in staging them.

Therefore, by keeping clear of the loan racket right from the start, and by making use of direct money-creation instead, all these heavy and unjustifiable charges to the budget would disappear; indeed, it would not even be necessary to produce in paper money the sums in question all at one time, but this could be done very gradually and in step with the progress of the project. This would have the additional enormous advantage that there would be no money issued without backing, as any new and additional money would only be issued whenever another sizeable portion of the project has been completed. Here, then, we would have money fully backed by material assets, which, then, would mean a stable currency, money counterbalanced by so many hours of work completed. Even this much to be preferred gradual issuing of construction money is not the final stage. For, indeed, it will not be found necessary at all to bring into circulation an amount of new money tokens equivalent to the new works being created, as the newly issued notes keep flowing back into the public coffers and can thus again be issued without any additional series of bank notes having to be brought into circulation. And now we go yet another step further by stating that, on principle, it is not necessary to issue any special new money tokens at all for such extraordinary enterprises of the State, although the concept of special construction notes is quite feasible and has served a good turn in illustrating things, and there is nothing wrong with sticking to this concept when trying to achieve certain ends.

This last step is the one toward a completely cashless financing of such national projects. As shown before, it is in fact wrong to suppose that a loan would put cash money into the hands of the State with which to pay the contractors and workers of the railways or powerstation construction projects. Yet, the contractors will still have to get the cash money for their weekly payrolls from the banks. The banks on their part have to cover these extraordinary demands on their cash-reserves through the banks of issue or the central bank. Now, in normal times, the total of the available

liquid funds is quite sufficient to meet the payroll demands of the total work force, and, basically, it does not matter whether temporarily—as for example when the Walchensee Power Station was built—an appreciable portion of the work force was there concentrated locally, for had they not held a job there, they would have been scattered over some other plants or would have been supported by dole money. That means that it is the State's obligation to provide for the national economy's total need for legal tender, no matter whether or not a certain number of workers are temporarily employed in certain areas to create projects of national importance.

Providing legal tender for payrolls and effecting the remainder of cashless transfers to the contractors are matters of money transaction and have basically nothing to do with matters of credit.

It would, therefore, be most obvious and natural that, when the people's representatives approve the credit for some national projects, this should automatically include the granting of authority to the central bank to transact the necessary payments in accordance with the credits approved, after the amounts demanded by the contractors have been properly verified by the various government agencies in charge of the project, and directions have been issued in accordance with contracts and regulations to pay these out.

The entire loan-swindle racket sandwiched inbetween—for it is nothing but today's way of pulling the wool over people's eyes—is absolutely useless and only harmful to the nation. □

Survival manual for the White race

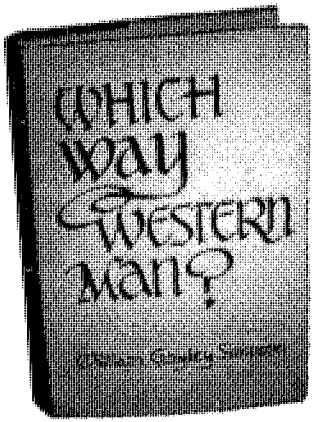

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $9.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 30 December 1982

I'd have more respect for Christian Identity preachers if they asked their followers to worship El or the Elohim rather than the Jewish tribal god, Yahweh. Gen. 1:1 through 2:3 was probably only incorporated in the Bible because it justifies the sanctification of the seventh day of the week, but it is noteworthy that 1:26-27 of Genesis, God (or El) is said to have created man in his own image, and that he created them male and female at the same time. If you believe that, how can one accept the story of Adam being created from the dirt on the ground, and Eve being created from one of his ribs? The first Genesis story is a spiritual, non-Jewish version, originating in Mesapotamia, whereas the second Genesis creation story is strictly from the self-Chosen.

I'd have more respect for Christian Identity preachers if they told the truth about who the so-called "Israelites" really were. They were the Hittites, who really did create a powerful empire between Egypt and Assyria, were defeated by the latter and went into captivity after a series of military defeats between 838 and 712 B.C. Of course, there were Jews which lived in this Hittite empire, as there were Jews living in Egypt and Mesapotamia. Yahweh says that his Chosen may claim the land of anyone which they have stolen in Deut. 11:22-25. In the following chapter, Yahweh tells his Chosen to destroy the religions of all the peoples whom they encounter.

If Identityites claim the Bible as their own, and everything in the Bible is to be accepted as literally true, then obviously their plan is to conquer the world after the Jews are destroyed and impose their own mind control on the survivors; doing this in the name of Jesus instead of Jehovah.

The fate of the Hittites could be our own fate, with the Soviet Union in the role of the Assyrians. In Jewish revised history, our fate would not matter; it would be forgotten. Only the misery of the Jews would be recorded. Christianity would be as forgotten as the Hittite religion. No one but the archaeologists would express any interest in the language, customs, and thoughts of the White Christian population in this country, for after all, they did not believe in the Torah and Talmud, and, consequently, their barbaric pagan religion deserves nothing but contempt. Eventually, an American Identity movement might emerge in Australia and New Zealand, regaling the long trek of the Americans into Siberian captivity, and how some of them escaped. Then the wonderful American heroes would be expounded to the credulous dupes—unforgettable names like Louis Brandeis, Felix Frankfurter, Emma Lazarus, Robert Oppenheimer, Albert Einstein—all glories of the American past. These were our ancestors, they

will tell the White remnant still existing in the Continent Down Under. I suppose at that point it wouldn't matter that Whites believed, since they would be only a tiny minority in a world teeming with yellows and blacks.

Sincerely,
J.P., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 31 December 1982

JURI ANDROPOV IS A JEW, who changed his name from Lieberman to fool the Russian people and gullible political ignorants of the entire world. It is a shame that the vast population of patriotic citizens of the Soviet Union couldn't find ONE patriotic individual for the post which a foreigner, Andropov, now holds.

And so the Russian people will continue to suffer under the relentless rule of a butcher, who is Nr. 2, after Beria, who paid with his life for his atrocities.

What can we now expect? It is evident that an unholy Trinity—Andropov of the USSR, Begin of Israel, and David Rockefeller, representing U.S. Jewry—is ready to rule the whole world, including Reagan's U.S.A. Ronald Reagan is a vassal of International Jewry and is working for their benefit, just as traitor Jimmy Carter did.

Ronald Reagan must be defeated in the 1984 elections because he is

promoting a false "Debt Prosperity,"

ignoring efforts to nationalize the Federal Reserve System, owned by International Jew Bankers,

wasting taxpayers money on welfare cheaters, on foreign aid and on excessive armament programs,

unwilling to stop immigration of undesirables, and is

hesitating to eliminate the Department of Education in spite of his promises. Also, he is promoting the ages-old Jewish dream of a "One World Government," headed by Jews only.

So, what is needed? In time we have to find a strong man from among U.S. patriotic citizens and promote him as the next president. A good successor for Reagan might be Gov. John B. Connally of Texas.

Sincerely yours,
O.V.D., Oregon

* * * * *

Dear George: 31 December 1982

You do give every one a voice; i.e., G.E. Pittam's letter in the December issue.

How do we explain to this type of person that this is total war, that there are no morals, there is no wrong and no right—only victory! That we follow only one rule, that of the enemy, i.e., no rules at all. We desire no malice towards other races—only distance. Pittam is not talking, only chewing. His spitting Jew Jesus has hobbled our White Race for far too many hundreds of years, his Holy Bible (a field training manual to teach the White Christians how to hold still whilst the Yids screw them to the wall) has been a most insidious stumbling block to our White Race.

Have fairness, Pittam (that Bible again) says, Fairness?! Fairness and phosphor bombs for the women of Dresden?! Fairness for the women of Lebanon was more phosphor bombs! Fairness for the tiny tots, you bet, more phosphor bombs. How may we tell Pittam that White is inside, too?!

Only we fight for the White Race,
We only fight for the White Race,
We fight only for the White Race,
We fight for only the White Race,
We fight for the only White Race,
We fight for the White only Race,
We fight for the White Race only.

Sieg Heil!
J.D., New Hampshire

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 January 1983

In the early 1970's—perhaps 1973—Scribner's published Jean Raspail's THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS. It made a big splash, then was swept from view by the establishment. To an avowed racist it is astonishing that the ADL allowed the book to be published here. Translated from the French by a Jew, undoubtedly it suffered by redaction. Much can be read between the lines.

As you know, the book is a fictionalized account of submergence of the White Race under a flood-tide of colored sub-humans, emanating from India and invading through southern France. America's racial tinderbox is inter-played throughout the story. Raspail, by the way, uses the colored/White ratio (year 2000) 7-billion/900 million.

All White men should read this book. All clergymen should read it as a devastating mirror of the Church's hypocrisy.

Yours truly,
J.V.B., Maryland

THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS is now available from us at $5. + postage per copy. Order your copy today! —Ed.

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 5 January 1983

I enclose a small contribution of ten dollars to help with expenses. Along with the excellent Liberty Bell, I take several magazines and newspapers of the same nature, among them the Councilor which for some reason discontinued publication over a year ago.

The last two issues of the Councilor contained a full page advertisement about a "packet" of material on the assassination of JFK. I immediately ordered a packet from the first advertisement, but never received the material. Letters of inquiry to the Councilor and to Mr. Touchstone personally have gone unanswered. It seems very odd that they would accept payment and not fill the order. Since Mr. Touchstone is said to be a millionaire, poverty could hardly be a reason. If you have any information about the discontinuance of the Councilor, I would be pleased if you

would write me a few lines on the back of this letter and return it to me in the enclosed self-addressed envelope.

With best wishes for your continued success,

Yours very truly,
A.N., New York

Only a day or so prior to receipt of the above letter, we had a phone call from one of our subscribers in Italy who told us essentially the same story. That was the first we had heard of the Councilor's demise, and we do not have any additional information. —Ed.

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 5 January 1983

The May 1982 issue, and especially Dr. Oliver's article on "The Uses of Religion," was excellent, as were the issues containing " 'Populism' & 'Elitism'." Along with my subscription renewal, I am ordering 5 copies of each essay. It is imperative that Dr. Oliver's works receive the widest possible circulation!

Best wishes for success in 1983!
T.R., New York

We remind our readers that we now have 'Populism' & 'Elitism' printed and bound in book format at $3.50 per copy. Reprints of "The Uses of Religion" are also available at $1.50 + postage per copy. —Ed.

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 5 January 1983

When we make our resolutions for the New Year, we should put the Aryan (White) Revolution at the top of the list.

We should do everything we can to resurrect the racial instinct of our people. No sacrifice is too great when it concerns the salvation and preservation of the Aryan Race.

Each of us are salespeople, our job is to sell a positive idea of White Pride and White Unity to the sleeping members of our race.

To have an effective fighting force for the Aryan Revolution, we should concentrate our efforts to inform our Aryan youth of their enemies.

Having compassion for the mud races of the world is suicidal! They outnumber us 12 to 1, and are growing in numbers and in political strength every day. This is why we must act now to unify every Aryan man, woman, and child into one powerful striking force so that we may take control of our destiny, regardless of the consequences that our enemies might suffer.

I don't condone acts of racial violence, especially when Aryans are the victims.

When "civilized" methods of defense have no effect on our racial enemies, then elimination of the enemy is justified if the need should arise.

Violence, terrorism, and partisan activity is essential when the survival of our great White Race is at stake.

We should have no second thoughts of the price we pay. The survival of

the Aryan Race is a tremendous bargain at any price!

I am enclosing $6 for Ben Klassen's record "Survival of the White Race."

White Power!
A.S., Illinois

* * * * *

White Power!—White Unity!—White Civilization!

Dear Bro. George Dietz: 7 January 1983

It's been some time since we've last corresponded with each other. But my mind, heart and soul has been in White Racial Solidarity with you all! As you know, I'm one of your book customers, whenever I am financially able to purchase the much needed reading material you carry. We are trying to build up amongst ourselves a White Cultural Prisoners Library, and we could use any books, pamphlets, literature, etc., etc., that you are able to share and spare! We could use any used, old books, etc. Any back issues of The Liberty Bell, White Power, etc. Please help us out, as we are in White Racial Solidarity with you all.

We could also use some names and addresses of some White Racial Organizations out there who wouldn't mind relating with White Racial prisoners. All of us here agree that your publications are the best we know of, and what little we have managed to order from you has taught us a lot!!! We must be taught by OUR OWN KIND in order for us to progress in the world. "Mein Kampf" is a literary masterpiece which has truly elevated our White Racial Consciousness! Could you share with us the book "Occult Theocracy," the heroic teachings of George Lincoln Rockwell in "White Power" and "This Time the World," and "The Zionists" by George Armstrong?

We are in dire need of your material, because you are our true teachers, Racial Patriots, and our true future! We are poor, deprived, and without any funds at present. I would love to purchase the four books by Henry Ford. We are a true Racial White Group here and we study amongst ourselves. We also teach other misinformed Whites about Niggers, Jews, traitors, etc.

We'll appreciate anything and everything you could share with us.

In Racial Solidarity,
Roosevelt Williamson, No. 75A-0795
Cell G6-344
Drawer B, Stormville, NY 12582

We have sent a "care-package" to this group of White men; any of our readers care to offer some more assistance? —Ed.

* * * * *

Dear George: 10 January 1983

Please send 100 copies of "Russia, Israel and the United States" by Klassen, and, if available, whatever number of copies of "An Appeal to Sanity" the balance of my remittance will purchase.

I, too, am pleased that you have seen through the Identity hoax. Your

magazine is much improved. Please be careful when referring to "Christianity," though. Old Testament is not Christianity and much of the New Testament has been perverted by those who fabricated the Old. More to follow, soon.

Sincerely,
G.P., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 January 1983

In the December Liberty Bell, there was a letter by L. Lee Layton. In that letter, Mr. Layton seems to condemn Ben Klassen for his stand on Christianity. I believe Mr. Layton says we should work with Christians to remove from the Jew the Power they have created for themselves with various types of propaganda, and other means not so kind. I don't seem to have the ability or desire to agree with Mr. Layton. I do agree with Mr. Klassen in all of what he says. My reasons are many and varied, and are as follows.

Christianity, in itself, is a doctrine of self-destruction for anyone that is a believer. Christianity was, in the beginning, and still is, being FORCE FED to the nations of the world by the Jew. Christianity is, and has been for almost two thousand years, the most POWERFUL PROPAGANDA TOOL THE JEW HAS EVER DEVELOPED. Christianity is, according to the Jewish Rabbi, Marcus Eli Ravage, a doctrine, a religion that is alien to the White Man, a religion that has stopped the progress of the White Race, a religion that has removed the will to live, the will to survive, the will to expand, and the ability of the White Man to think in a logical pattern, the ability to think with an objective state of mind. Christianity is a religion that has caused millions of White Men to destroy themselves and other White Men, in the Name of Christ, i.e., "Spread my name to the nations of the world, (and if the peoples of the world will not follow ME, then DESTROY THEM AND THEIR NATIONS IN MY NAME)." Christianity, the religion of Brotherly Love, that has caused Millions of White Men to be destroyed because they had developed the ability to THINK for themselves, and had become a threat to the power structure of the Church. Christianity, that offers Christ on a Cross, although he never got in that position until about 861 A.D., and then only by the stroke of an artist's brush, this Christ, according to doctrine, that DIED FOR YOUR SINS so you could have a guaranteed path to this home in the sky where you will live forever, this thing called Christianity, that has set the White Race on a path of destruction in the name of Liberty, Equality, Fraternity, and by the practices of these catch words, DID DESTROY the Roman Empire, and is in the process of destroying all of civilization by removing the ability and desire to face life on earth.

Christianity, the Monster LIE, concocted by the Jew, the religion based on deception and faith only, as logic and objectivity has, and will continue, to prove it a lie.

Christianity, the most effective, the most destructive tool ever designed

continued on page 37

AN OPEN LETTER TO THE GENTILES

by
F.P. Farrell
Lt. Col. USAF, retired

In its 27 December 1983 issue, *The Spotlight* published a list of the "Primary Owners" of the Federal Reserve Bank:

Rothschild Bank of London & Berlin;
Lazard Bros. of Paris;
Israel Moses Sief Bank of Italy;
Warburg Bank of Amsterdam & Hamburg;
Lehman Bros. of New York;
Kuhn Loeb Bank of New York; Goldman Sachs of New York; and
Chase Manhattan Bank of New York.

Keep in mind that these are the people who have, since the signing into law of the Federal Reserve Act on December 23, 1913, the exclusive right to CREATE our money out of nothing, lend it to the U.S. Government and big business, and when it is repaid together with the interest, it all, basically, belongs to them; no questions asked; no U.S. Government audit; they answer to no-one! (Your bank may be a member of the Federal Reserve (FED), but it does not participate in its profits.)

How does it feel to realize that this great super power, this country of ours, is but one of many "colonies" of the International Bankers. For they also own and control private Central Banks in almost all other countries of the world. As you lose your job, your home, your farm, how does it feel to realize that FOREIGN BANKERS have the absolute right to create our money—people who are not even citizens of the U.S.? It is to these people that we owe much—if not all— of our counterfeit NATIONAL DEBT of more than ONE TRILLION DOLLARS—monies deceptively stolen from the American people since 1913, when Paul Warburg fathered the Federal Reserve System through unbelievable deception! All these years, people were led to believe the U.S. Government, the Congress, in accordance with their Constitutional mandate, created our money. (The Ninth Circuit Court—Lewis vs. U.S.—has recently admitted that the Federal Reserve Banks are privately owned.)

This hoax is further compounded when you realize that the I.R.S. collects our tax monies, not for the U.S. Treasury, but for these international counterfeiters. (Many brainwashed I.R.S. agents are unaware of the hoax and honestly think they're doing their job.)

Time is proving Henry Ford, Sr. correct. He said in 1920, "I cannot

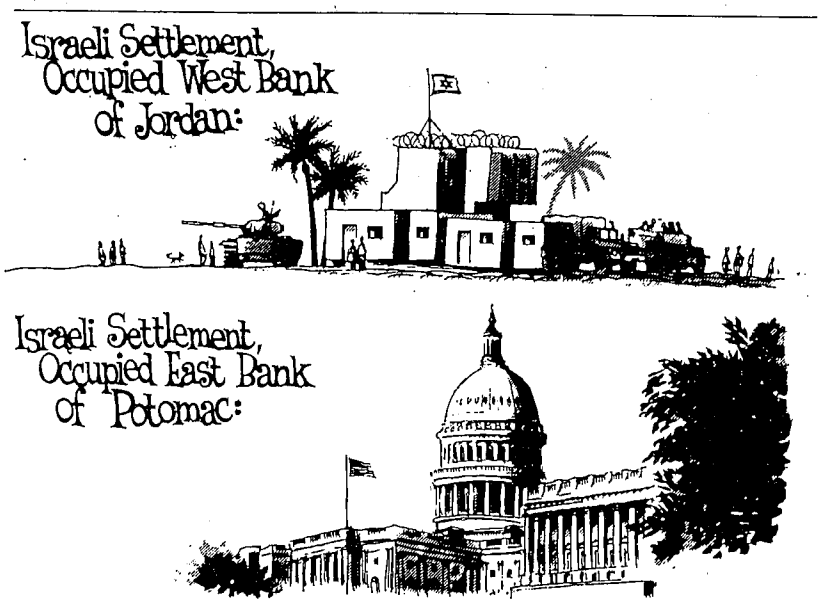

vouch for the authorship, but the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion are more true today than any time in history." Extracted from the Protocols are these statements: "We are going to collect all the gold and silver for ourselves, we will create inflation, we will raise wages, but we will also raise prices—and in the end we will leave the gentiles with worthless paper money." Seventy years after the birth of the Federal Reserve System, we have reached this stage of the Jew-Communist take-over.

Yes, Neighbor, Jew-Communism secured a real foothold in 1913, when the International Jew Bankers obtained control of our money system.

Communism is part of the Jews' strategy; Karl Marx, its founder, was an atheistic Jew; when the first Communist government, by way of a JEWISH Revolution in 1917, was established in Russia, 265 Jews from the lower East Side of New York were placed in that government.

The Jewish Kuhn-Loeb Bank of New York financed much of the Bolshevik Revolution; Jacob Schiff, Jew banker of New York, bragged openly about that financing; Russia, today, is still ruled by Bolshevik Jews.

When Senator McCarthy investigated "Communist" subversion in this country after WW II and started naming names, it was discovered that most of the "Communists" were Jews—that was the end of his career! The vast majority – if not all – of those people caught giving away American secrets are JEWS.

The TALMUD contains the writings of the Rabbis down through the centuries. Here are a few ideas expressed in this "religious" book:

1. The Gentile is an animal in a man's form, he is here to serve us.
2. You do not keep the Ten Commandments between yourselves and

the Gentiles. If you want to keep them among yourself, that is permissible.
3. It is the duty of the Jew to take the Gentile whenever possible.
4. It is the duty of the Jew to take the life of a Gentile when possible.
5. The Israelites are more pleasing before God than the angels.
6. Non-Jewish girls who are less than three years and one day old are considered suitable for rabbis since Moses had written, "But all women children that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves, namely for the rabbis."

The Jews are the only race of people who preach racial superiority for themselves and hatred of the Gentiles. Most of us have been handicapped all our lives with only a CHRISTIAN education. We never considered that a race of people existed who harbored such hatred, consequently we accepted them as equals and never seriously studied the way of the Jewish Race.

Here are some other examples of hatred and deception: During the Feast of Purim, the Jews celebrate the slaughter of 75,000 Gentiles (Book of Esther). The Kol-Nidre is a prayer with which the Jews renounce, a year in advance, the sacredness of any vow they have to make in the forthcoming year. The hidden Jewish religious tax imposed upon the Gentile super market shopper by way of the Kosher identification program (Check your super market items for a "K" or (U) on the label).

Where are our so-called Christian churches in exposing The Talmud? Where are these churches in exposing the responsibility for the filthy movies, magazines, TV ? They, too, have been infiltrated by Jews.

Thomas Jefferson made the statement, "The Price of Liberty is Eternal Vigilance." We, the people, have lost control of our own government through a lack of vigilance and permitted the Jew-Communists to take over control. Their greed has brought the world money system to the brink of disaster, and their final move will be to create chaos and to take absolute and total control. If we permit this to happen, a new Dark Age will be upon us.

By capturing the banking system through their insidious Federal Reserve Act, they have created immense wealth for themselves; they control all our mass media, most of the businesses, and even our Federal Government. Any politician or person who stands up to them is immediately targeted for defeat, destruction, or death. President Lincoln is a typical case in point. He was shot by a Jewish agent of the Rothschilds for committing the unpardonable sin of printing Constitutional money—the famous Greenbacks.

The U.S. Senate has more than 10% Jews in its ranks. Jews have saturated the staffs of our Congressmen and Senators. Jews have a disproportionate share of Government jobs, and Gentiles are gradually but surely reduced to the level of slavery—as mentioned in the Talmud and the Protocols!

President Reagan is fully aware of the Jews' power, and he actively joined them in their pursuits. From 1946-1949 he was a member of the

United World Federalists, a Jewish front. He was on the advisory council of the American Veterans Committe, which was exposed as a Communist front. In 1967, after the Six-Day War, Reagan was one of the featured speakers at the Israel Victory Rally at the Hollywood Bowl. In 1973 he was the recipient of an award from the "Bonds for Israel Drive." When he ran for Governor of California, his most enthusiastic backers were well-heeled Jews. Today, he is, as was President Carter and most Presidents before him, surrounded by Jew advisors.

Yes, indeed, the voices of the past are coming back to haunt us: Ben Franklin, who tried to ban the Jews from this country. Henry Ford, who hired a staff of investigators to expose the "World's Foremost Problem"—The International Jew. The Radio Voice of Father Coughlin, who warned us about the Federal Reserve System and the Jews' involvement in Communism. But, the truth cannot be suppressed forever; sooner or later the truth will come out, even when purposely and conveniently omitted from our Jew-controlled history books.

History is repeating itself. We now have the "Jewish Problem" so reminiscent of European countries throughout history. First comes the persecution of the Gentiles. Then they use their awsome financial power to: enrich themselves, create depressions and recessions, create wars, take over governments and government jobs, impose oppressive taxation, establish government snooping and controls, destroy economies, and create chaos among the people.

Eventually, the Gentiles can take no more and rise up against Jew control and oppression, as they did throughout the centuries and throughout all of Europe, and, most recently, in Germany. At present, hatred for the Jew is mounting right here in the U.S.A.

As preposterous as all this may seem, once you have ascertained all the facts, there can be no doubt that:

1. an organized conspiracy exists to rule the world—from Jerusalem;
2. The conspiracy is JEWISH, involving the Bolsheviks and the Zionists—with the Zionists in the driver's seat;
3. this Jewish conspiracy is following a highly refined plan for destroying, not only our economy and our Constitution, but all of the Gentiles' way of life;
4. this plan is outlined in the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion," and in "The Jewish Utopia"plan;
5. the Jews are dangerously close to world-wide success;
6. the Jews will eventuall fail and suffer the worst persecution in history—the Real Holocaust could just happen right here.

Proof of the foregoing is best reflected in the writings of the Jews themselves:

"Dominion over the earth belongs by right to Jewry. —(Moses Mendelsohn)

"The Jewish people, taken collectively, will be its own Messiah. His reign over the universe will be obtained by the unification of the human races

and through the elimination of frontiers. A Universal Republic will come into being in which the Sons of Israel will become the directing element. We know how to dominate the masses. The governments of all nations will gradually fall, through victory of the Proletariat, into the hands of Judah. All private property will become the possession of the Princes of Israel—they will own the wealth of all lands. Thus will be realized the promise of the Talmud that, when the time of the Messiah comes, the Jews will hold under their keys the property of all the peoples of the world." —(Baruch in a letter to Karl Marx)

The French magazine "Libre Parole," in its issue for November, 1933, page 27; and earlier "La Vielle France," in its issue of March 10, 1921, published a remarkable speech of Rabbi Eichhorn, delivered in Prague in 1869 over the tomb of the Grand Rabbi Simeon-ben-Ihuda; he said in part:

" For centuries the Sons of Israel have been despised and persecuted, but — they have fought bravely to prepare the way for victory. Now they are approaching their aim. They already dominate the economic life of the damned Christians; their influence is just as great in politics and in moral fields. At the wished-for hour, fixed in advance, we shall let loose the Revolution, which, by ruining all classes of Christians, will definitely enslave Christendom to us. Thus will be accomplished the promise of God made to his people." (This promise is already accomplished in Russia.)

"The nations will gather to pay homage to the people of God: all the fortunes of the nations will pass to the Jewish people; they will march captive behind the Jewish people in chains and will prostrate themselves before them; their kings will bring up their sons, and their princesses will nurse their children. The Jews will command the nations; they will summon peoples whom they do not even know, and people who do not know them will hasten to them. The riches of the sea and the wealth of nations will come to the Jews of their own right. Any people or kingdom who will not serve Israel will be destroyed . . . . ." —(Isidore Loeb: *La Litterature des Pauvres dans la Bible,* pp. 219-20)

The importance of Zionist objectives was also emphasized in David Ben Gurion's incredibly brazen prophecy during an interview with LOOK Magazine, January 16, 1962, when he said:

"The image of the world in 1987 as traced in my imagination: The Cold War will be a thing of the past. Internal pressure of the constantly growing intelligentsia in Russia for more freedom and the pressure of the masses for raising their living standards may lead to a gradual democratisation of the Soviet Union. On the other hand, the increasing influence of the workers and farmers, and the rising political importance of men of science, may transform the United States into a welfare state with a planned economy. Western and Eastern Europe will become a federation of autonomous states having a socialist and democratic regime. With the exception of the U.S.S.R. as a federated Eurasian state, all other continents will become united in a world alliance, at whose disposal will

be an international police force. All armies will be abolished, and there will be no more wars. In Jerusalem, the United Nations (a truly United Nations) will build a shrine of the Prophets to serve the federated union of all continents; this will be the seat of the Supreme Court of Mankind, to settle all controversies among the federated continents, as prophesied by Isaiah . . ."

Note well that the then Prime Minister of Israel announced that all the nations of the world would be disarmed and ruled from Israel!

"The great ideal of Judaism is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and that in a Universal Brotherhood of nations—a greater Judaism in fact—all the separate races and religions shall disappear." —("The Jewish World," February 9, 1883)

"We, the Jews, are a people—one people. When we sink, we become revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of a revolutionary party; when we rise, there arises also our terrible power of the purse." (Theodore Herzl—"The Jewish State"—1896)

"With gold we can buy most rebellious consciences, can subsidize all state loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy. Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands." (Rabbi Reichorn)

"I am not an American citizen of Jewish faith. I am a Jew. I have been an American for sixty-three years, but I have been a Jew for 4000 years." (Rabbi Stephen S. Wise)

"We are living in a highly organized state of socialism. The state is all; the individual is of importance only as he contributes to the welfare of the state. His property is only his as the state does not need it. He must hold his life and his possessions at the call of the state." (Bernard M. Baruch, "The Knickerbocker Press," Albany NY 8/8/1918)

"The Jews in Russia, in their total mass, were responsible for the Revolution." (Angelo S. Rappaport, "The Pioneers of the Russian Revolution," p. 250, London, 1918)

"There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists. The ideals of Bolshevism are constant with many of the highest ideals of Judaism." ("Jewish Chronicle," London, April 4, 1919)

"The Bolshevist Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains, and because of Jewish dissatisfaction and by Jewish planning, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical

forces, become reality all over the world." ("The American Hebrew," September 10, 1920)

"Bolshevism is a religion and faith. How could those half-converted believers dream to vanquish the 'Truthful' and the 'Faithful' of their own creed, those holy crusaders, who had gathered around the Red standard of the prophet Karl Marx, and who fought under tha daring guidance of those experienced officers of all latter-day revolutions—the Jews?" (Dr. Oscar Levy, Preface, "The World Significance of the Russian Revolution," by George Pitt-Rivers, 1920)

"We Jews, we, the destroyers, will remain destroyers forever. Nothing that you will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own." (Maurice Samuel, "You Gentiles," p. 155, Harcourt, Brace, 1924)

"We Jews, who have posed as Saviors of the World, we are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners." (Oscar Levy)

"It is said that Judaism is the driving force of Communism; but this does not prove anything beyond that which is expected and only natural . . . Is it surprising that Judaism should become the fermenting and destructive element in countries which have always despised and persecuted it? The peculiar facility for intrigue, strategem, conspiracies, and that patient, almost uncanny waiting for the hour of never-failing revenge, are all characteristics of the chosen people." (Prof. F. A. Ossendowski, "The Nineteenth Century and After," p. 29; London, January 1926)

"Let us recognize that we Jews are a distinct nationality of which every Jew, whatever his country, his station, or shade of belief, is necessarily a member. Organize, organize, until every Jew must stand up and be counted—counted with us, or prove himself, wittingly or unwittingly, of the few who are against their own people." (Louis Brandeis)

"The two Internationales of Finance and Revolution work with ardour, they are the two fronts of the Jewish conspiracy against all nations." (Rene Groos, "Le Nouviau Mercure," Paris, May, 1927)

"You have not begun to appreciate the depth of our guilt. We are intruders, we are subverters. We have taken you natural world, your ideals, your destiny, and played havoc with them. We have been at the bottom of not merely the latest great war, but of every other major revolution in your history. We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. We are still doing it. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it. Who knows what great and glorious destiny might have been yours if we had left you alone." (Marcus Eli Ravage,

"Century Magazine," February 1928)

"Only recently our race has given the world a new prophet, but he has two faces and bears two names; on the one side, his name is Rothschild, leader of all capitalists, and on the other, Karl Marx, the apostle of those who want to destroy the other." (Blumenthal, "Judisk Tidskrift," No. 57, Sweden, 1929)

"Marxism is the modern form of Jewish prophecy." (Reinhold Niebuhr in a speech before the Jewish Institute of Religion, New York, October 3, 1934)

"How do you account for the fact that so many young Jews may be found in the radical movements of all the lands?" (Michael Gold, "New Masses," p. 15, May 7, 1935)

"Some call it Marxism–I call it Judaism." (Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, "The American Bulletin," May 15, 1935)

"Marxism, you say, is the bitterest opponent of capitalism, which is sacred to us. For the simple reason that they are opposite poles, they deliver over to us the two poles of the earth and permit us to be its axis. These two opposites, Bolshevism and ourselves, find ourselves identified in the Internationale. And these two opposits, the doctrine of the two poles of society, meet in their unity of purpose, the renewal of the world from above by the control of wealth, and from below by revolution." (Quotation from a Jewish banker by the Comte de Saint-Aulaire, Paris, 1936)

"If the tide of history does not turn toward Communist Internationalism, then the Jewish race is doomed." (George Marlen, "Stalin, Trotsky, or Lenin," p. 414, New York, 1937)

"The present program of palliative relief must give way to a program of fundamental reconstruction. American democracy must be socialized by subjecting industrial production and distribution to the will of the People's Congress. The first step is to abolish the federal veto and, to enlarge the express powers of the national government through immediate constitutional amendment. A gradual march in the direction of socialization will follow." (Rabbi Victor Eppstein, "Opinion," April, 1937)

"It is not an accident that Judaism gave birth to Marxism, and it is not an accident that the Jews readily took up Marxism. And all that is in perfect accord with the progress of Judaism and Jews." (Harry Waton, "A Program for the Jews and an Answer to All Anti-Semites," p. 148; 1939)

"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial

tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mould them to the program of the Communist Party. In America we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minorty against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise to prominence in every walk of life, in the professions, and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause." (Israel Cohen, "A Racial Program for the Twentieth Century," 1912 Congressional Record, p. 8557)

"We are one people despite the ostensible rifts, cracks, and differences between the American and Soviet democracies. We are one people and it is not in our interests that the West should liberate the East, for in doing this and in liberating the enslaved nations, the West would inevitably deprive Jewry of the Eastern half of its world power." (Chaim Waizmann, "World Conquerors," by Louis Marschalko, London, 1958, p. 227)

"The Jews might have had Uganda, Madagascar, and other places for the establishment of a Jewish Fatherland, but they wanted absolutely nothing except Palestine: not because the Dead Sea water by evaporation can produce five trillion dollars of metaloids and powdered metals; not because the sub-soil of Palestine contains twenty times more petroleum than all the combined reserves of the two Americas, but because Palestine is the crossroads of Europe, Asia, and Africa, because Palestine constitutes the veritable center of world political power, the strategic center for world control." (Nahum Goldman, President, World Jewish Congress)

"Our Fathers reached the frontiers which were recognized in the Palestine Partition Plan. Our generation reached the frontiers of 1949. Now the Six-Day generation has managed to reach Suez, Jordan, and the Golan Heights. This is not the end. After the present cease-fire lines there will be new ones. They will extend beyond Jordan; perhaps to Lebanon and perhaps to central Syria as well." (General Moshe Dayan)

"I know I don't have to say this, but in bringing everybody under the Zionist banner we never forget that our goals are the safety and security of the state of Israel foremost.

Our goals will be realized in Yiddishkeit, in a Jewish life being lived every place in the world, and our goals will have to be realized, not merely by what we impel others to do. And here in this country it means frequently working through the umbrella of the President's Conference (of Jewish organizations), or it might be working in unison with other groups that feel as we do.

But that, too, is part of what we think Zionism means and what our challenge is." (Rabbi Israel Miller, "The Jewish Examiner," March 5, 1970,

p. 14)

"The World Zionist Movement is big business. In the first two decades after Israel's precarious birth in 1948 it channeled an estimated four billion dollars in donations into the country. Following the 1967 Arab-Israeli war, the Zionists raised another $730 million in just two years. This year, 1970, the Movement is seeking five hundred million dollars. Gottlieb Hammar, chief Zionist money raiser, said, 'When the blood flows, the money flows.'" (Lawrence Mosher, "National Observer," May 18, 1970)

"I am devoting my lecture in this seminar to a discussion of the possibility that we are now entering a Jewish century, a time when the spirit of the community, the non-ideological blend of the emotional and rational and the resistance to categories and forms will emerge through the forces of anti-nationalism to provide us with a new kind of society. I call this process the Judaization of Christianity because Christianity will be the vehicle through which this society becomes Jewish." (Rabbi Martin Siegel, "New York Magazine," January 18, 1972, p. 32)

" I believe that the active Jews of today have a tendency to think that the Christians have organized and set up and run the world of injustice, unfairness, cruelty, misery. I am not taking part in this, but I have heard it expressed, and I believe they feel it that way. Jews have lived for the past 2000 years and developed in a Christian world. They are a part of that Christian world even when they suffer from it or be in opposition with it, and they cannot dissociate themselves from this Christian world and from what it has done. And I think that the Jews are bumptious enough to think that perhaps some form of Jewish solution to THE problems of the world could be found which would be better, which would be an improvement. It is up to them to find a Jewish answer to the problems of the world, the problems of today." (Baron de Rothschild, on NBC-TV's "The Remnant," August 18, 1974)

"Federation plays a major part in Jewish life throughout the world. There is a federation in every community of the world where there is a substantial number of Jews. Today there is a central movement that is capable of mustering all of its planning, financial and political resources within twenty-four hours, geared to handling any particular issue. Proportionately, we have more power than any other comparable group, far beyond our numbers. The reason is that we are probaly the most well organized minority in the world." (Nat Rosenberg, Denver Allied Jewish Federation, "International Jewish News," January 30, 1976)

"Yet, I have a clever touch, and pander to your vices, while looking on in exultation.

And so I play my game, with the exuberance of experience, the strange

and terribly subtle final aims of my Asiatic blood that remain a mystery to you." (Paul Meyer, "Aktion," January, 1913)

What you have just read is factual material, researched from many sources over a period of ten years.

Ignoring for the moment our racial problems, our immediate concern should lie with the theft of our money system. The small elite class of bandits, whose business it is to create our money out of thin air for their own enrichment and our enslavement to International Jew Bankers, have also exempted themselves from taxation on their astronomical profits. And, to compound the crime, we, the taxpayers, pay the salaries of their I.R.S. tax collectors, who rob the people of this nation of their life blood, for the benefit of International Jew Bankers.

Don't look to a gutless Congress or your President for help. Their Jewish advisors and staff members keep them bogged down with trivia.

I, for one, am fed up with a Congress that can raise their own salaries and then impose oppresive taxes on us, the suckers. I am fed up with puppet Presidents who don't have the guts to be patriotic American leaders. I am fed up with the Jewish-Marxist twins—The Federal Reserve and the I.R.S. I am fed up with a controlled public education system that indoctrinates our offspring with Communist ideas and programs instead of instilling true knowledge in them, a system that is afraid to let the truth about Communism in its doors. I am fed up with the Kissinger-types in our government—doing their damndest to destroy us. The traitorous members of the Trilateral Commission and the Council of Foreign Relations—so determined to put us into a Jewish New World Order.

Things aren't going to get better, neighbor, unless we change them. These world traitors are planning for chaos; then they will move in and pick up the pieces, and the Jewish prophecy will then have been fulfilled.

The time has now come to tell Congres that we aren't going to accept any more taxes; that they either repeal the Federal Reserve Act and correct the inequities of our present banking system, or we will "strap on our guns", like our forefathers did. No more government spending to bail out the International Money Clique, and no more give-aways!

This letter, designed as a "crash course" on JEWISH-COMMUNISM, partly identifies the causes and the creators of the problems that have befallen this country (and the rest of the world, for that matter)—THE INTERNATIONAL JEW and his insidious plans to rule the world. It explains how we are being slowly, deceitfully, and purposely destroyed, in preparation for our subjugation to the JEWISH NEW WORLD ORDER.

Ben Franklin's Republic is gone—replaced with mob-rule foisted upon us in the form of socialized Democracy, administered by a centralized puppet-government, with the real powers vested in International Jew Bankers. The U.S. Constitution, battered and bent, disregarded by Congress and the Courts, remains only as an heirloom, thanks to traitorous officials in past and present Governments.

The time has come to park the tools, the trucks and tractors, and make a

stand. We are going to have to fight like hell to regain control of our Government and reestablish the Republic our Founding Fathers gave us.

To avoid having more of our own people killed in this fight through their own ignorance (Federal Marshals and I.R.S. Agents doing the dirty work), I am asking you to help educate your fellow Gentiles. Order reprints of this letter, make copies of it and get it into the hands of every one of your family, friends and neighbors. Have your children take this information into their classrooms thus bringing it out into the open. Send the information to your religious leaders; send copies to the various police agencies, and to friends and relatives in the military. Military schools no longer teach the truth about "Democracy" and "Communism."

Don't let the Jewish news media fool you with their false recovery bit—soon you will be told that more taxes and cuts are needed to handle the astronomic deficits of our Government. There is NO way out of this mess except to abolish the Federal Reserve System and to thus reestablish sovereignty to our Government were it constitutionally belongs.

The fight has started, neighbor, and it's going to get HOT!

Finally, say a prayer for people like Mr. Jones of Wilkes-Barre,Pa., and others, who are sleeping on doorsteps (in February) and in parked cars, because they have been victimized by this Jew-controlled Government and its usurious money system, while we give billions to Jewish bankers and the bandit state of Israel. DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP SPREAD THE WORD! □

This "Open Letter" first appeared in the March, 1983, issue of *The Liberty Bell.* Subscriptions $15 for 12 monthly issues. Reprints available at these prices: 5/$1.50; 100/$20.; 500/$80.; 1000/$120.

ADDITIONAL LITERATURE ON MONEY AND FINANCE

The Intl. Jew, by Henry Ford, Sr., 4-vols., approx. 1,000 pages—$24.00; Henry Ford on U.S. Finance—$2.; Money:Questions and Answers, by Father Coughlin—$5.; Money Creators, by Gertrude Coogan—$5.50; Lawful Money Explain, Gertrud Coogan—$3.50; The Magic of Reserve Banking, Peter Cook—$6.; History of Monetary Crimes—$2.; The Federal Reserve Conspiracy—$4.; The Federal Reserve System—$1.50; The Federal Reserve Board: The Most Gigantic Counterfeit Ring in the World, Ben Klassen—3/1.50; The Money Myth Exploded—$1.75; A Primer of Social Credit—$1.25; Social Credit:160 Questions & Answers—$1.25; The Empire of the City—$3.50; The Temple of the 13 Suns—5/$1.50. For postage and handling please add $1. for orders under $10.; 10% for orders over $10. in the U.S., 15% for orders to foreign countries.

Order with confidence from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

for destruction of a Racial Entity.

No, Mr. Layton, I'll not be a part of my own destruction by co-operating with Christians to unseat the Jew, only because Christianity is itself Jewish.

The sooner the White Man realizes the destructive forces contained in the phony doctrine called Christianity, the sooner we will continue on our path to recovery. To practice Christianity is to practice stupidity to the fullest extent, and I'll have no part of it, and DAMN LITTLE to do with those that do.

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear George: 12 January 1983

Sorry I haven't been in touch for a while—my building business destroyed, gas business destroyed—now I have a tractor-trailer on the road and the same thing is happening to the trucking business.

However, I did educate myself to the "Jewish Question," thanks primarily to you. I have crossed this country time and again for the past year, watching it being purposely destroyed. I have also educated many, many people!

I have a new letter I've written, which I intend to publish in Colorado among the farmers and ranchers; will send you a copy and maybe you can print it about the same time. [See "An Open Letter to the Goyim" on page 25 of this issue. —Editor]

Many people are writing and complaining now, however, none have laid the blame where it belongs. They are polite, courteous, etc. You are the only one who has really identified the problem!!!

I have used much of your material in my research and I intend to sign my name and military rank to this letter to be published. Will get a copy of the letter off to you in about two weeks. . .

Take care, George!
E. Farrell, Lt. Col. USAF ret.
Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz and Dr. Oliver: 13 January 1983

Until 1980 I could have been considered a Christian, even though I have, throughout my life of 44 years, had serious misgivings down deep. Having been involved in about every Christian church, both Protestant and Catholic and finally Identity, my "religiosity" finally ran its course.

After running a Congressional race and the subsequent gauntlet that I experienced in the general election, I was ready to sit down and reassess. In everything I have tried to do I found the religious elements to be themost vicious adversaries. Even non-religious liberals, in many cases, would at least courteously listen to well thought-out arguments. In the community where I live, it was the churches who worked hardest for my defeat, and

"good" Christians did their best to destroy my business.

So, after the election of 1980, I sat down in my office, locked the door quietly, and rethought where I had gone wrong, because, as I thought, there could be no victories for the White race with my present religious views weighing me down and distorting my natural racial view to come forth.

I simply applied a bit of very simple or basic logic. If there was a god, the natural laws that we see all through nature would be his first creation. Since we have evidence that natural law exists, then it follows that any man-made or god-view that counters those natural laws must be fraudulent. Since most religions known to man vainly attempt to overcome nature, then one view must be totally invalid. So I began to rebuild my belief system on the firm foundation of the natural order and the study of the animal world, etc.

Quite simple, but to a person who was forced to go to church as a youth with no alternative, it took years to make the final ultimate break. There is much more I could add, but in the interest of brevity let this suffice. In the early part of 1981, it was as if I had been unchained and could see clearly, or, as some would say, it was as if I had been "born again" into the real world.

I thoroughly enjoy the Liberty Bell and the fine writings of Revilo P. Oliver.

Sincerely,
Tom Metzger
White Political Action Association
Box 65, Fallbrook CA 92028

* * * * *

Dear George: 14 January 1983

I should inform you that "they" finally succeeded in "getting" me, unfortunately. I'm talking about that old charge from May of 1981. They were after me a long time, but the State Prosecutor was a Jew from New York (newly practicing law out here) by the name of David Bash, and he "lived" the case for over a year and managed to create a case out of nothing. The judge would allow my new lawyer only 8 days to prepare for trial, when there were over 3,000 pages of evidence to read through. I want you to know these things so you'll know their tricks (for your own benefit), and so that you'll know what happened to me being you haven't heard from me in so long. Presently I am in the Arizona prison under a 4½ year sentence, and unless I prevail on my appeal, I'll be behind bars for about three years. Here is an order for books with moneyorder enclosed.

Comrade, I appreciate your service and efforts in spite of the terrible price some of us must pay.

White Hope – 88!
Paul Wm. Driggers
P.O. Box B-33077
Florence, Arizona 85232

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 15 January 1983

Here is my evaluation of President Reagan's statement the economy of the nation is "in a hell of a mess."

In a nut shell, America's decline is due to the brutal wars of aggression instigated against the German people. The chickens have come home to roost. All of the avalanche of propaganda directed to the American people by the publishing houses, movies, news cartels, instilled in them the false belief and fear that Germany was "coming over here" to enslave, etc. When the truth of the matter, clearly visible to all, is the fact that the United States went "over there", not once, but twice, perpetrating two brutal wars of aggression and is responsible, along with their Russian Allies, of placing one half of Germany and all of eastern Europe in slavery, with a rubber-stamp puppet government established in the other half.

In the First World War, the U.S. was fortunate—after the War was over, they were able to bring 'the boys' back home. In yielding to the hate-Germany hysterical mouthings of the Jews, Anglophiles, and Communists and their stooges, Americans were led as sheep into a quagmire of the Second World War, from which, after 40 years, they have not been able to extricate themselves. In other words, inspite of the valiant efforts of the American First Committee, to which I belonged, and not heeding our warnings, the U.S. entry into WW II has been a disaster. They went over there once too often and have not yet brought the American boys back home.

For these many years the U.S. has been bogged down with back-breaking military expenditures that have been bleeding the American people white. And, of course, the Korean and Viet Nam wars were the result of the mad policies of the Democratic 'lovers of peace' that were in power in 1917 and 1941. It is all very plain for anyone to see that , sad to say, WW II and all of its financial burdens are far from over. On the contrary, when they bring all the boys home—when the so-called Allies sign a peace treaty with Germany, and reestablish her correct national boundaries, and proper restitution is made—then we shall be able to say, and only then with some equanimity, that the war with its horrible cost in men, material and money is over. Then, and only then, will America have any hopes of becoming economically solvent once again.

And where are these gentlemen and their offspring who have been responsible for bringing America to financial impasse with a nuclear noose around her neck? They continue in and out of government pointing the finger away from themselves—cleverly orchestrating the blame away from themselves, hiding their crimes against America and Europe. And as they shed crocodile tears for the plight of America, they continue to set themselves up as the judge, jury, and prosecutor of Germans and Germany—spreading their fantasies, paralyzing Anglo-Americans to inaction and false sympathies subsequently elevating Jews, Negroes and so-called minorities to prominence in America. The real crimes of defamation, libel, blackmail, cruel occupation, false imprisonment, murder, and genocide (almost everything in Germany that moved—people

and animals were targets of Allied bombs, firestorms and guns) the ongoing crimes against Germans and Germany, these crimes against Germans and Germany continue unabated and unpunished.

During last summer, I was probably the only American in attendance at the Manfred Roeder trial in Stuttgart's Stammheim prison where I was able to see first hand the savage methods used by Germany's enemies to perpetrate "the final solution" on any German or German-sympathizer who is not content with the wall around him, keep his mouth shut, or carry his chains.

As long ago as 1945, it became obvious when the United States ruined Germany, they would ruin themselves. Everyday that the great German nation, the backbone of civilization in the heart of Europe, is the object of division and slavery, we are more convinced of the validity of our opinion. History is on our side.

German-Americans, the descendants of the brave that conquered Rome—who saved Europe from the Mongol hordes, without whom there would have been no British Empire, who stood for freedom in the Alamo and with Bluecher at Waterloo, who conquered a wilderness in America; who fought courageously to save the world from Bolshevism from Stalingrad to Berlin — U N I T E! You have nothing to lose but your chains of tyranny.

J.B., Texas

* * * * *

Betar Zionist Youth
41 East 42nd Street, Suite 617
New York, NY 10017 21 January 1983

Dear Sirs:

I recently received a flyer your group had printed in order to promote the Zionist cause.

It was sent to me by a group calling themselves THE JEWISH IDEA, and is located in Brooklyn, New York.

I took the effort to answer their request for help, and will send a copy of that answer to President Reagan, as well as to you, and other patriotic groups.

I have often wondered how many organizations have been distorting the truth as far as the Jew is concerned. I can now add TWO more to my list.

Thank you,
Johnny Lee
Box 1970, Camp Verde AZ 86322

The Jewish Idea
Box 425, Midwood Station
Brooklyn NY 11230 20 January 1983

Dear Sirs:

I received you flyer concerning Jewish history, and an appeal to MY President to help the Jew stay in Palestine. It offers a pretty good history of the Jew, although the offering is extremely distorted in favor of these people.

If I may, I would like to clear up this distortion a point at a time, and offer for your consideration a short history of the Jew, as seen from the point of view of intelligence agencies of various governments of the world, various authors on Jewish history, as it pertains to the various countries of the world, and writings from the Jewish Encyclopedia.

The League of Nations Treaty was never ratified by the United States Senate, therefore, no statement made in the Treaty has any validity as far as the United States is concerned.

If the fact that the so-called Holy Bible is nothing more than a history of the Jew is realized, and the fact that it was, IN FACT, written by the Jews, as these people now call themselves, there may be a question of veracity of a history written by people for their own benefit. Also, modern anthropology and archaeology refute the biblical concept of history to a large degree. It also depends, to a large degree, on how much veracity the students of these two sciences attach to the Jewish sect called Christianity, on the objectivity of their findings.

If one chooses to believe the Bible, one finds the Israelite, or Jew, came to Palestine about 1250 B.C., and took the land of Sihon and Og by conquest. It is interesting to point out that at least three other major population centers existed in this area before 1250 B.C., and, in fact, date to 3000 B.C. It is also interesting to note other sources place the arrival of the Jew in the land of Canaan between 1475 and 1300 B.C. In any case, according to the Bible, in order to obtain a home in the land of Canaan, the Jew had to kill and conquer the then present inhabitants. All this in the name of the Jew God, with no thought of the rights of the people of Canaan to a home of their own. These same people, under the direction of the same God, today, have slaughtered, lied, and cheated their way into Palestine, sanctioned by the major divisions of the sect of Judaism called Christianity. This contemporary Jew never wanted a home land until the Zionist found, in 1915, the Dead Sea was at that time worth over 5 Trillion Dollars.

A Jew named Ettinger, a member of the Zionist Federation of Sydney, Australia, said in May, 1929: "Had we lost the Novomeysky Concession (The Palestine Potash Co.), our future in Palestine might have been in danger. All these matters are of an economic nature, but it is in this sphere that our political work is done."

As can be seen, when wealth rears its head, the time-worn phrase "God's Chosen" is dusted off and once again put to use. With the stupidity of the White Race, and Jewish Christianity, it has worked very well, indeed.

As for the various occupations of Palestine by the Byzantine, Califate, Crusaders, Mamluks, Turks, and British, it must be remembered that this area had been conquered many times since 3000 B.C., by many different peoples, only one of which was the Jewish people. It is only according to

the Bible—the Jewish book that portrays a bloody history; a book full of superstition; a book of a bloody, selfish God that was chosen by a like-minded people to represent them—that the Jew has any claim at all to Palestine, and that claim only through force and deceit.

The contemporary Jew, according to Volume VI of the UNIVERSAL JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA, is of Mongol and Turkic decent; originates in the area of Southern Russia,; is called a Khazar; adopted the Jewish religion somtime between 741 and 865 A.D., and has nothing to do, so far as blood is concerned, with the Israelite of the Bible.

It is interesting to follow the path taken by the Jew of today on his trek back to Palestine, so a short history is in order.

It actually came about through the BALFOUR DECLARATION, that was to partition Palestine between Arabs and Jews. This Declaration was a guarantee by the British Government to the Zionist Jew of a part of Palestine, if the Zionist Power Block of banks and brokerage firms in the United States would get the United States to help Britain in her struggle with Germany during World War I. The ploy worked. The central figures of the Jewish Power Block in the United States were Jacob Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb Bankers in New York, and Bernard Baruch who later became advisor to many U.S. Presidents, until his death at 96. Jacob Schiff was also the major financial figure behind the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917.

The so-called "illegal occupation" by Jordan of part of Palestine was part of the Balfour Declaration. The main question that will arise at this time is, "Who had any right to give Arab Palestine to the Jew in the first place?" Certainly not the British. They had no rights of ownership except by deceit. Rights of ownership come only to those strong enough to retain what they have taken, without the help of others. The Jew doesn't have this strength himself, but uses others to apply it for him. It has been said, "All is fair in the games of love and war." It may be well the Jew remembers that this applies to all peoples.

With the use of the hoax called Christianity, the Jew has made great inroads toward the destruction of civilization, all sanctioned by their God. But the God of NATURE is not their God, and the God of NATURE will prevail.

It is unreal to compare the Zionist state of Israel with America. The Zionist used fraud and deceit to settle in Palestine, while the White Man used strength to settle America. If the Jew wants Palestine, let him fight by himself. Also, if the Arabs want Palestine, let them do the same, without outside intereference. America owes nothing to either one. The area may be of some importance to us, and if it is, we should take it if we feel we are able. Otherwise, we should leave it alone.

According to the Bible, the Jew has been a destroyer of civilizations throughout his history, although there is no record of him ever having created one. And, I repeat, this destruction, of and since the Roman Empire, has been accomplished by the most sordid tool ever devised by the human race, this thing called Christianity.

It is time for the White Race to look at its own future, and let all other races fend for themselves. We owe them nothing, and, likewise, they owe us nothing. Let the Law of Nature prevail. Only the strongest will survive.

Thank you for your time,
Johnny Lee, Arizona

Dear George: 21 January 1983

I am beginning to feel much better about our progress in the fight to free the White Nations of the world from Jewish control.

I recently received a flyer from a group in New York that call themselves THE JEWISH IDEA. If they bother to send that to me—since I have no other power except the printed word and the truth, something trying to solicit sympathy from me for the Jew—the White Patriot must be getting his message heard.

I am sending you a letter I wrote to President Reagan, one I wrote to 'The Jewish Idea,' and one to the 'Betar Zionist Youth.'

If all patriots would write letters to their respective Congressmen and the President, we just might move the ball a little faster. I know most of the letters won't be answered at first. It has taken me years to build any kind of relationship with my Congressmen, and none of them agree with what I say, but I continue to try. . .

George, use the letters if you so desire, and may I request you to print at least the one to Pres. Reagan. The content is of great concern to every TRUE AMERICAN.

Sincerely,
Johnny Lee, Arizona

Dear President Reagan: 17 January 1983

I watched you on T.V. on January 14, 1983. It was more than a disappointment to listen to you, and I will list a part of the many reasons below.

1. I do not appreciate you bartering away my freedom with the Jew-controlled Communist countries of the world, when, in fact, if My Government—and that includes you—would refuse to deal with them, they would cease to exist! Our aid and technology is what has kept, and is keeping, them from sinking in their own slime. That is not to say that I don't grieve for the people of these countries; I do, but I do not want to be in slavery like they are, and that is where YOU and CONGRESS are leading this nation. Peace sound very good; arms limitation sounds very good; on the other hand, to be involved in an Arms Race denotes stupidity, and gives the impression of a wild drive toward destruction, but without American technology, there would be no arms race as far as the Communist nations' ability to continue such race is concerned.

Another point I would make about the so-called Arms Race: The Arms Race is, in itself, a program to deplete the resources of this nation, to build our pseudo-enemy to a point of superiority, so the final goal of a "merger of all nations" can be accomplished under a One-World Government, a

despotism of the Blood of Zion. Every President since, and including, Woodrow Wilson has done the same thing. I regret that you, too, toe the mark.

2. There is a solution for the mess Social Security is in. I have no doubt you know what the solution is. Cleon Skousen says he knows you, and has talked to you. I also know he has given to you and the Congress an outline for a solution. The problem is, if a solution were found, much government control over the people would be lost, much perpetuation of bureaucracy would be halted, and once again, the People would have the right, under our Constitution, to be self-sufficient. But you couldn't stand that, could you, Mr. President? You seem to need the control to fuel your Ego!

3. The economy will not, as you so diligently continue to tell us, "Get on its feet." It doesn't make one damned bit of difference what you, or the Congress, may do, no matter how many job programs you may make LAW, no matter how much taxes are increased or decreased, no matter what you may do, with ONLY ONE EXCEPTION. That exception is the abolition of the Federal Reserve System, and the implementation of a Constitutional Money System! There doesn't happen to be another way. There are several problems with the FED. One is, it is a private corporation. There is no Constitutional authority for the existence of the FED. If Article I, Section 8, Clause 5, of the Constitution were adhered to, we would have a stable medium of exchange. The FED is owned by a group of eight international banks. The owners of these banks are Jewish. The Federal Reserve Charter was written by the Jew Paul Warburg, who did such a good job of designing the plan to bankrupt America, he was given the job of the first Chairman of the Board of the FED.

The Open Market Committee has total control of the economy of this nation. It raises or lowers the amount of money in circulation at will; it raises or lowers interest rates at will, without regard to the stress created on the people of this nation. The public has been told thousands of times they are to blame because they are not thrifty. I, for one, am tired of the LIES being fed us by the Bastards of the FED. The same terminology I apply to Our Elected and Appointed Officials who continue to LIE to us so as to perpetuate their stay in office.

All money in circulation is BORROWED money. The United States Government issues no money at all. All money borrowed by our Government is repaid with taxes, the production of the people of this nation, or, more correctly, the theft of that production by taxation. This borrowed money is created out of nothing, but at the time of this creation, the interest attached to this borrowed money is not created. Therefore, when this money, i.e., the interest thereon is repaid, the medium of exchange in circulation is depleted by that amount. The effect of this depletion is loss of jobs, less money on the market, causing less production, etc. This is what causes recessions and depressions, not the people spending too much, not the people saving too little, not any of the lies the FED and Our Government would have us believe. The same thing holds true for any monies that may be borrowed on an individual basis

from a bank or a savings and loan association, etc.

The Federal Reserve Notes used by the Government to repay its loans are of no value, and may be considered counterfeit. But, because of the way the Federal Reserve Charter was written, these notes may be used to redeem their printed value in Gold or other Legal Money. At this time in history, these notes cannot be used by anyone except foreign entities for a redemption in gold. This cartel of International Bankers, the owners of the FED, can and do use these counterfeit notes to buy the production of this nation; the property of the people of this nation; the businesses of the people of this nation, etc., all with quasi legal, but really counterfeit, currency. If My Government would be truthful with me, it would tell me that this Cartel of Bankers is stealing me blind, with the sanction of all three branches of My Federal Government. BUT, my Government won't be truthful with me, because if it were, it couldn't control me.

Mr. President, when you took office, you also took an oath to UPHOLD AND DEFEND THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES. As far as I can see, you haven't done that yet. You are NEGOTIATING my freedom away from me; you are supporting my Enemies in order to scare me into believing NEGOTIATION is the only way to survival in these contemporary times; and you seem to get on your knees to the Chairman of the Federal Reserve, when in fact, if you would but carry out your oath of office, you would recommend to Congress the abolition of the FED, and you would work most diligently to accomplish this. You also would work most diligently to persuade Congress to issue Constitutional Money, based, not on the Gold Standard, since we have no gold, but on the Gross National Product of this nation, and kept within a certain percentage of that G.N.P. If this were done, there would be enough money to allow for the transfer of all goods and services of this nation.

Tell me, Mr. President, do you work for this Cartel of International Bankers, whose sole purpose it is to DESTROY this nation, thereby following with a One-World Despotism, or do you work for the people of this nation, the very same people that put you in office? I would like to know.

I realize you probably won't be allowed to read this, and even if you do, you will probably DEEP 6 it; therefore, I am sending a copy of this letter to a few chosen Congressmen, and some Patriotic Publications I am aware of. I'm not sure about the Congressmen, but I know the Patriots will join me in the fight for the survival of this ONCE GREAT NATION, this nation that is the only thing between Freedom and Slavery. I offer you a chance to join my fellows and me. Will you accept?

Sincerely,
Johnny Lee, Arizona

* * * * *

Greetings, 2 January 1983

Well, I am going to drop you folks a line along with a small donation. I have to be involved with the Movement no matter wht my role might be.

It seems to me that the reestablishment of Aryan supremacy in this world is much like a woman giving birth to a child. When it comes time for her to be delivered, she must give birth—no questions asked. We Aryans are much the same way. We can stand only so much of this Jew-ridden nonsense of equality, etc. When our time comes, we will burst forth and nothing can stop it. Let us all unite, world wide this time, and stamp the Jew into the ash can of history once and for all. Sieg Heil.

For Race and Nation,
R.L., North Dakota

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 3 February 1983

Please tell your London Correspondent (January 83) that he may now dye his skin yellow and slant his eyes up. For all his abasement before the "superior yellow race," he palms off an insidious and not-so-subtle defeatism.

I believe that our European race (at least the best part of it) is worth preserving. Your London Correspondent seems to feel otherwise. Publishing an article with such a negative tone will never help our people regain the will and drive they need so desperately.

(There seems to be among some White people a tendency to become a 'connoisseur of Orientals,' to obliviate the achievement of one's own people and seek a racial identity in some alien race. This is totally contrary to the spirit of our movement.)

Fortunately, your correspondent does redeem himself somewhat in the last three paragraphs of his article when he identifies several of the most deadly mind-cages currently destroying the Race. But he would be well advised to stop blubbering and to start doing something to implant self-confidence and the spirit of attack in his fellow Whites, instead of spreading despair and engaging in hand-wringing.

Respectfully,
J.D., Illinois

(We suggest you re-read the article; it seems the message contained therein, on first reading, passed you by. Nevertheless, thanks for writing; your input is still appreciated. —Ed.)

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 January 83

Here is a small donation for you to help keep your glorious work going strong. More and more of my friends are becoming enlightened with the truth as the result of your various publications. Keep up the fine work. The winds are truly beginning to blow in our direction at last.

Yours for truth,
W.D., Florida

* * * * *

To Whom It May Concern:

Recently I finished reading a copy of the reprint by Wm. Pierce of the writing of Dietrich Eckart's "Bolshevism from Moses to Lenin." This was

impressive and informative.

Because of its impressiveness, I'd like to obtain more copies that can be freely given to interested persons—just as was done with this single copy that has just been read by me. Thank you very much.

Sincerely,
J.C., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Bro. George Dietz: 30 January 83

I hope that this missive of peace, love, much respect, and militant White Solidarity, will reach you safely, and that it'll find you, the family, close associates , in the best of health as well as high in Anglo-Saxon spirit. YOU really brightened up our day and made us so happy, when we received these most welcome and most imformative books on our foremost enemy—the Zionist Masonic Collective. "The International Jew" explains it all and shows beyond doubt the clear awareness and intellectual genius of Mr. Henry Ford, Sr.

The copies of The Liberty Bell are, as always, masterpieces. We are holding classes based upon the historical and cultural contributions of our great White Race, against Zionism; and classes on our great White Patriot and Leader, Adolf Hitler. May we forever continue his glorious mission.

We are still trying to build up our own exclusively-White prison library. Just about the only REAL support we have gotten so far came from beautiful and intelligent people like you. To me and the White Racist Brotherhood here in prison, your books, literature, and The Liberty Bell, is the most informative, revealing, provocative, well written, and greatest White Roots literature that we know of. . . .

Thank you so much for all you have shared with us, and please keep in touch—we need you.

In White Solidarity,
Roosevelt Williams
75A-0795 Cell G6-344
Drawer B, Stormville, NY 12582

* * * * *

Dear George: 2 February 83

Fimbulvetr, the coming ICE AGE, if applied metaphorically to the economic situation of the White Race vis-a-vis the Nipponese economic ascendancy, is or need not necessarily be determined as a future certainty. Brian James, who wrote for the "Daily Mail," which was reprinted in the January 83 Liberty Bell, surely paints a gruesome picture for the White people to envision of their own desperate future. However, if the White Race was to awaken to the causes of their demise, and develop a will to do something about it, this dismal picture need not apply to us.

Mr. James seems to point to the biological superiority of the Japanese over their White competitors, as is evidenced by Japanese success in business and technology. He also points out that Liberal, Christian and Socialist principles have eaten away at White values, causing a concomitant rotting away of will to power. I would like to point out some things which

could have been included in his article, which may indicate that things could take a different course.

1. The Japanese have not, until recently, been subjected to Christianity. As a primary Jewish tool of subverting racial cohesion and natural surival, Christianity acts as a disintegrative mental acid. The uestion is: Will the Japanese succumb to the prying, inveighing, impinging, and molesting efforts of the Christian tour-de-force, or will they fall prey to it? Also, since the Japanese have proven their own ability to strive forward economically, inspite of insurmountable odds, will they exclude the Jews from their domain, or will they invite them into their island empire to subtly take over the reigns of government? If they include the Jews, they will invite the great parasite into their life source, and play host to the vampire race. Christian evangelists are now active in Japan.

2. Were it not for the Jew-Capitalist stock market system of private investment enterprises, applied internationally by dual-loyalist Jews and their fellow travelers, United States industries would remain in the United States. But, the dual-citizenship rascals of Wall Street daily divert investment money from one stock to another in hopes of gaining fast profit returns. Unlike the Japanese, who purchase stock in the very companies they work for and are part of, the American worker has not the long term incentive to see his company prosper and grow. Every company should make stock available for easy purchase by the common worker. But, this is not the case. The working man is cut out of the opportunities for unearned income. Unearned income is the domain of the capitalist economic elite and their leftist collaborators (such as the Hollywoodians who sport Communism but make no blood sacrifices for their cause). Consider that only a few years ago the Peace Corps came into being to assist the poor, underdeveloped countries to learn the ways of Western life styles. For what unseen and hidden reason did the Peace Corps come into being? Exactly this: In the poorest countries, a new labor class was being educated for the influx of Western technology, when the Jews and their lackies decided to remove whole factories from American in a 20th Century Exodus of the means of production. The American and European people had better become aware of this danger. The solution, of course, is for the White majority to demand that there be an instant end to dual status citizenship first. Then demand that every effort to remove industry from the U.S.A., or Europe, be met by governmental acquisition of the entire company assets, freezing the funds and materials where they are. This would keep industry in the country which has made their early profit and progress possible. It would show that corporations are indebted to the country that enabled them to get where they are, and force them to come up with some solutions, not home abandonment, and escape. So long as big capital control the reigns of government, especially the Jewish internationalist conspiracy including all their hedgehogs, there can be no final solution to the problem. But, once the masses are taught what is going on, a ground swell will come up like Mt. St. Helens and the Jews and their defenders will be hunted down, not by law-abiding National

Socialists, but by screaming, howling mobs of American cowboys, motorcycle gangs, common thugs, the local police, posse commitatus, KKK, Survivalists of every stripe, and a hodge-podge of misfits and individuals acting alone in their own self-interest. Robbin Hoods will come out of the woodwork, with their deadly compound bows and crossbows, their poisoned darts and hypodermic needles. But, there will be no soft, painless, humane method of exterminating the Jew and his minions, as is currently and erroneously thought to have been the strategy of Adolf Hitler. Instead, the broken and debauched mental and ethical degeneracy which has been deluding Americans through the Jew-tube will rebound in a great bloody slaughter, in which innocent as well as guilty Jews alike shall suffer. When every Hick Country Sheriff is possessed of satisfying the demands of the population of his county, there will be tens of thousands of mini-concentration camps all over this country. Jew property will be impounded and a redistribution of wealth will take place in which the deserving poor Aryan will be fully compensated for generations of high level swindling.

3. The fact that Jewish fifth columns are active largely through the Christian evangelists, such as Jerry Falwell, Jimmy Swaggert, Kenneth Copeland, Billy Graham, Jim Bakker, and many others, it will become obvious after a time that God does not honor those who aid the Jews. It is presently the high hope and expectation of the average Christian that he will prosper due to his unwavering support of Israel. The several passages in the Old Testament which promise blessings upon those who bless the Jews, will be found ineffective in causing any hoped for prosperity. As it was in Germany in the 20s, so it will be everywhere. The people will pray for their daily bread, and there will be no daily bread. They will begin to openly and defiantly challenge the spurious claims of the Jews' Hoax Book. Their prayers will go unanswered and unheard by Jehovah. Wrath will fall upon the clergy. The Falwells and the Swaggerts will become targets of abuse and ridicule. They may even be killed. Thus we may predict upon precedent and historical example what could come about. The fifth column gone, the apostasy set in, the groundwork of disillusionment having done its work, the invisible NS leadership will have made its impact upon the apostates. There will come hope out of the chaos.

4. Then the NS Movement will proclaim what the secret of Japanese success really was. It was that no denazification program was ever set upon Japan so as to debilitate them. The "KODO HA" or Japanese National Socialist cultural mystique (modeled upon the teachings of Adolf Hitler) will receive credit for Japan's post-World War II resurgence and Phoenix-like revival. The Japanese model for success will, in part, become recognized as modified German National Socialism. Renazification will slowly be relearned by the White Elite and small but growing communities of NS groups will prosper, given time and leadership.

Best regards,
W.H.A., Illinois

Commandant
United States Marine Corps
Washington, D.C.

4 February 83

Dear Sir:

It will be interesting to see if Captain Charles Johnson will be decorated for his heroic stand against three Israeli tanks in the Beirut area.

What I fear is that the Government of Israel, through its influence in Washington and the Pentagon, will succeed, not only in preventing the good Captain's commendation, but in having his career stifled and/or his reputation and noble deed besmirched.

I am among those Americans who have not forgotten the IDF attack on the U.S.S. Liberty, 8 June 67, in which at least six U.S. personnel were killed—or is that murdered?

It will be interesting to see if things have changed; who really is in charge; or if being "always faithful" to the Corps, etc., is a reciprocal arrangement.

Best wishes in all your positive endeavors.

Most sincerely,
Dr. John Charles Leavey, Ex-USMC, USAF
Toronto, Ont., Canada

* * * * *

Hail Kinsman Dietz:

4 February 83

Your article "Fimbulvetr is Here"—L.B. Jan 83—was very good and exposes what our White Race is up against in our total war for survival. I hope you print excerpts—thousands of them— and sell them at cost. *[This article is now available as a reprint at the following prices: 10/$2.00; 100/$15.00; 500/$60.00; 1000/$100. —Ed.]*

Since we began distributing literature, pamphlets, booklets, and books, we have tried to get the patriotic publications to print some vital things at cost and on the back cover put their public relations (P.R.) message so that readers who are "turned on" and who can see the truths therein, can follow up and subscribe, buy more, etc. But we have had a very poor response. *[We'd like to think that we, over the past ten years, have printed a lot of "vital" information which we made available as reprints afterwards; however, looking through our records, we find that, over the past two years, we have received from YOU a total of THREE orders for THREE different issues of The Liberty Bell which contained THREE OF YOUR ARTICLES. It seems to us that all the other material we published during these years, and which we made available as reprints, was not "vital" enough to induce you to order at least a token amount of the reprints for distribution. It is obvious that you consider only your material to be of "vital" concern to the White Race, and that you expect "Patriotic Publishers" to publish your "vital" information at rock bottom cost, with a "P.R." message on the back cover, hoping for some return in the form of subscriptions or bookorders. Well, Sir, we have done that, too, in the past, spending a fortune out of our own pockets, trying to educate our fellow White men.*

Had we received just a fraction of a penny for the millions of flyers, pamphlets, etc., that issued from our facilities over the years, we'd be multi-millionaires today. Now, two questions arise: First of all, who will determine what is "vital" enough to be published and reprinted by the thousands at "cost," and, secondly, what would you allow a "Patriotic Publisher" to recover in his "cost" price? Paper and ink?—How about other expenses such as, utilities, rents or property taxes, depreciation on machinery, printer's salary, repairs on machinery, insurance, postage, telephone, etc. etc.? There is no way—unless you are subsidized by monied interests—a "Patriotic Publisher" can publish "vital" information at what YOU consider "cost." Also, we deem it only fair that the burden and cost of educating our fellow White men should be borne by more than just two—or a few— shoulders of "Patriotic Publishers." —When can we expect your first order for some "vital" reprints? —Editor]

I know that most of the Racist groups are hard put for funds and that selling their books, pamphlets, etc., is a part of their income. But I maintain that such at-cost-P.R. do not bring in profits—but they can and do bring in new subscribers and members as well as reach our people who could not otherwise be reached and they are the pay-off.

I recently sent you a copy of Leon Degrelle's "Epic of the Waffen-SS." I think this epic is inspiring to 10 maybe 20% of White People—that's 15 -30 Million potential White supporters. *[We are reseasobably sure that we could command the support and sympathies of 20-30 million of our fellow White men in this country. However, the problem remains: How do we reach 20-30 million with our message? We do have the facilities to print 200 million pieces that may be required to reach the 30 million—but, could we, or anyone else, ever afford to print such numbers at what YOU may consider "cost", and keep such numbers of flyers and/or pamphlets on hand and HOPE that some of our people may be kind enough and order several thousand of them at a clip in the future? We not only do not think that this could be done unless advance financing would be made available, we also know better from the fact that some of the "vital" information we do have permanently on hand is not being bought in numbers that WE and YOU may consider sufficient for an effective job. If each and every one of our readers would, every month, religiously make it a point to order a certain number of flyers, reprints, etc., for distribution, with an attached request to the recipient to do likewise, things would, indeed, look a lot different in short order. —Editor.]*

I went down to I.H.R./Noontide office in Torrance and talked to T.M., director—he said no. That they were going to put out another book on it with pictures—80-100 pages for $2.00. They will sell 3-5000 and make a big profit *[Sorry. If they can put a booklet of that size together, sell it @ $2. per copy, they will be able to pay their bills; but "make a BIG profit"-we doubt that, simply because we KNOW better. —Editor]* —but I wanted a 16-page booklet with one page of P.R. information ad printed 10-50,000—cost 5-10 cents each, including shipping to the Racist groups for their distribution. *[To give you and our readers an idea of what is*

involved, we have prepared some figures for your consideration. The prices quoted are approximate figure, and reflect a 25% discount from what "the book" says those prices should be. The "Epic" you are referring to above does not consist of only 8 pages, but contains 28 pages, to which 4 pages would have to be added to allow for the cover with "P.R. ad" printed on one of the last two pages. Here, then, are some ball park figures: 16-pages—10,000/$920. (UPS shipping: $160.0 — 25,000/$2100. (UPS $400.) — 50,000/$4,025. (UPS: $800.); 32-pages 10,000/$ 725. (UPS: $320.) — 25,000/$3,860. (UPS $800.) — 50,000/$7,425. (UPS: $1,600.). As one can readily determine from these figures, there is no way any "Patriotic Publisher" can reprint that particular "Epic" at prices suggested by you without going broke. Also, while you—and we— seem to think that this is information "vital" and worthy enough for distribution, it might be argued that "vital" information on, for instance, the Federal Reserve System—the foremost counterfeiting ring in the world and creator of the financial and economic woes that have befallen this country and the world—should be distributed, thus striking at the roots of the disease, in preference to distributing material that forever and a day keeps telling us about the symptoms of the disease. —Editor] The principles in this "Epic" are White Unity and Solidarity—plus the Truth on the Waffen-SS—from a living leader who experienced what he describes and KNEW the leaders personally. I am writing several Racist leaders—like you—asking them to print this "Epic" in large quantity for distribution AT COST.

Sincerely,
R.T.K., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 7 February 1983

Enclosed is $50. for subscription renewal and two of your finest books: "The Jew in Review" and "The Protocols," the rest is a donation to your fine work exposing the Jews world-wide. Let me know if you made anymore recordings of the J.D.L. My friends and I enjoy being disgusted by the voices of degenerate Jew faggots, and their threats. Hey, George, I hope you are well armed for this summer's black and other assorted "aliens' " uprisings. It promises to be interesting. Other intelligence reports I receive tell me that there are two divisions of well-armed Viet Cong in Sea Drift, TX, ready to serve as shock troops. (Shades of the Bolshevik Revolution). So, stock up and keep up the good work.

Yours for Anti-"Semitism,"
C.M., Delaware

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles ..... $ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival ..... $ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century ..... $ 6.00

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please add 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

CREATIVE CREDO No. 20

THE GLORY AND THE CATASTROPHE

THAT WAS ROME

A LESSON FOR ALL TIME

A Thousand Years of Glory. The history of Ancient Rome embraces a period of over a thousand years. A cogent study of that history gives us a telescopic review of the greatness and the tragedy of the White Race, from its highest pinnacles to its lowest depths, from its greatest glory to its utter collapse.

From the history of Ancient Rome, which spanned the period from 753B.C. to 476 A.D. we can learn much, if we will. No other history is as rich in example as is that of Rome. She built the greatest Empire of all time, considering the then-known world. In terms of civilization, language, architecture, law, warfare, sculpture and the art of government, no other civilization has contributed so many essentials as did Ancient Rome. We, the White Race, owe a tremendous debt of gratitude and have every right to be mighty proud of our early White Racial Comrades.

Unique Racial Stock. She reached dazzling heights of accomplishment because of the excellency of her racial stock. She also made tragic errors in not safeguarding her racial integrity, errors so colossal that they resulted in her utter collapse. Because Rome did not fully realize the value of her racial genes, nor the importance of race, a great and glorious civilization whose future had unlimited potential sank instead into dismal decay, and finally, into utter collapse. Had Rome had a racial religion such as CREATIVITY, not only would this catastrophe have been averted, but the genetic quality of her sons and daughters and her glorious civilization would have marched onward and upward and advanced to dazzling heights that we can now hardly comprehend.

It therefore behooves us to look closely into her greatness and also make an honest appraisal of her weaknesses and errors.

* * * * *

Small Beginnings. According to a pleasant Roman fiction Rome was founded by a chieftan named Romulus on April 21, 753 B.C. at about 8 o'clock in the morning. Archaeologists and historians doubt this story, and Rome's actual beginnings are lost in antiquity. We do not really know where the Romans came from. All we know is that there were various Latin tribesmen in that area in the seventh and eighth century B.C. They fought over strategic river crossings that offered passage between the south and what was to become Etruria to the north.

Rome, destined to rule the ancient Mediterranean world, showed no early promise of greatness. Despite the fact that the Italian peninsula was

relatively populous in prehistoric times, the site of Rome was without inhabitants before 1000 B.C. Even after the first settlement was made, the future Imperial City was little more than a hamlet situated at a ford in the Tiber River until its conquest and occupation by the Etruscans in the Seventh century B.C. Under these foreign war lords, Rome became a fortified town with a sizeable population, only to fall into obscurity again following the Etruscan withdrawal about 500 B.C. By the middle of the fourth century, however, the Romans had at last found themselves. With the achievement of governmental stability and an efficient military organization, they began a steady expansion which led to the domination of the Italian peninsula, then control of the Western Mediterranean, and finally the conquest of Greece and the Near East.

Expansion and Conquest. It was said of Rome that she did not want to conquer the world—only her adjoining neighbors—which of course led to an ever expanding Empire. Subconsciously or otherwise she realized that neighbors at her borders—hostile or otherwise—were always either a present or potential threat to her survival.

By their very nature, the Romans were aggressive and expanded their territory. Instinctively they were aware of one of Nature's eternal laws we have stated in an earlier chapter: **Eternal Struggle is the Price of Survival.**

Early Tribes Similar. Fortunately, as the Romans expanded up and down the Italian peninsula they took in and absorbed tribes that were similar, racially, culturally and ethnically. As Rome expanded her empire she became more powerful and more prosperous. Soon she began to collide with other empires that were also powerful in their own right.

The Romans were tremendous organizers, great fighters, wise law givers, competent administrators, and capable rulers. Furthermore they were brave, tenacious and indefatigable. It is not our objective to review the thousands of smaller and larger wars they fought, but of special significance is the critical and long series of wars they fought against their powerful rival to the south, namely Carthage.

Collision with Carthage. These wars, known as the Punic Wars, were three in number. The First, 264-241 B.C. began with a Roman collision in Sicily. During this war Rome built up her first real navy, finally defeated Carthage at sea and acquired Sicily. The Second, 218-202 B.C., was even more bitter than the first and was highlighted by the great Carthaginian general, Hannibal, who invaded Rome by means of Spain, and was able to sustain himself on Italian soil for 15 years. He almost brought Rome to her knees. He was finally defeated by Scipio at Zama.

No Substitute for Victory. Although Carthage was now no longer a dangerous military threat, she soon did regain her commercial prosperity and was again a growing rival of Rome. Led by Cato, the Elder, who ended every Senate speech with "And furthermore I move that Carthage must be destroyed!" (Delenda est Carthago!) Rome finally descended on

Carthage in earnest. The Third Punic war lasted from 149 to 146B.C. When it was over Carthage was completely destroyed. For seventeen days the fires blazed over Carthage, then the buildings and walls were razed. Then a plow was driven over the rubble and salt was sown into the furrows. Finally a solemn curse was spoken over the whole city. The male population was put to the sword, and the women and children sold into slavery. So ended the history of a city and an Empire that had endured for seven centuries.

Rome early realized a sound principle that was echoed by General Douglas MacArthur during the Korean war: **"There is no Substitute for Victory."**

Infiltration of the Jews. At about this time Rome itself was infiltrated by an alien people that were to prove more deadly, more treacherous and more tenacious than the Carthaginians. According to a Jewish Encyclopedia, the first accounts of Jewish settlement in Rome date to 139 B.C., but they undoubtedly were there much earlier. It states that Rome is the oldest continuous Jewish settlement in the world. Unlike the Carthaginians, the Jews were not a military threat, but more like an internal disease or virus, they undermined and sickened the whole body politic, culturally, economically, religiously, morally and racially.

Dramatic Expansion. After the defeat of Carthage, Rome expanded dramatically. By the end of the First Century A.D. it was the supreme and unchallenged ruler of the Mediterranean world, and in fact, of most of the then-known world. Everywhere it conquered it brought law and order, civilization and culture. It built roads, bridges, aqueducts, cities, and in general, brought prosperity and well-being into the territories it governed.

Pax Romana. It is an acknowledged fact of history that a period of two hundred years, starting with the reign of Emperor Augustus in 27 B.C., was the longest period of peace and prosperity in the history of civilized mankind. This period, known as Pax Romana, was probably also the finest and happiest epoch in mankind's existence.

True, there were minor border skirmishes and internal uprisings that were quelled from time to time. But they did not threaten the Empire as a whole and the average Roman citizen carried on his affairs in relative security in a prosperous and orderly world.

Jewish Rebellion. In the middle of this era, during the reign of Emperor Vespasian, the Jewish population, who always resist assimilation, revolted in Judaea, a minor Roman Province. General Titus was sent to quell the rebellion. In a siege similar to Carthage, he sacked Jerusalem in 70 A.D., levelled it to the ground and sold the population into slavery.

Mongrelization of Rome. Remembering the drastic and final demise of Carthage, one would believe that this was also the end of the Jews. But far from it. Today Romans have been extinct for over seventeen

centuries, but the Jews are not only alive, but financial and political masters of the world. In fact, the Jews are the oldest continuous race on the face of the planet—threatening to mongrelize and destroy the White Race, with the power to do so.

We might pause here and well ask—why did Carthage, a mighty military and commercial power, perish, when the inferior Jews in a similar fate, did not? Why did the Jews survive, when their victors, the mighty Roman Empire and the virile Romans did not?

It is a key question and the answer to it, as we will see, brings us to the heart of what our religion, CREATIVITY, is all about.

Jews had Racial Religion. The answer to the question is this: the Jews then, as now, **possessed a strong racial religion,** and they have rallied around their **religion with race as the core,** for the last five thousand years. We have already studied the importance of a racial religion in the previous chapter and will have more to say about this in subsequent chapters.

In their rebellion against the Romans the Jews were utterly devastated militarily. They realized that they could never match the Romans in a contest of arms.

Dispersion. But they had a number of other factors going for them. Unlike Carthage they were not congregated in a specific geographic area. In fact, they were dispersed all over the Roman world, specializing even then in the slave trade, in finance, and feeding on the trade routes. Then as now, they covered all the nerve centers of power. The dispersion out of Jerusalem and Judaea did not weaken but only reinforced the Jewish infection on the life lines of the Roman Empire.

Planned Revenge. Collectively they planned revenge on the Romans, for whom they harbored an intense and pathological hatred. In fact, the Jews always hate that which is best in the White Race and instinctively set about to **destroy the best.**

Since the Jews knew they had no chance of destroying the Romans militarily, they conspired to use their most powerful weapon— mind manipulation, and they chose religion as the vehicle to do it with.

Sold Rome on Christianity. About 100 B.C. a small Jewish sect, called the Essenes, originated around the area of the Dead Sea. This sect promoted ideas of self debasement that were highly suicidal to those who embraced this creed. Toward the end of the first century A.D. this teaching evolved into Christianity, but still a purely Jewish cult. It was regarded as a subversive and destructive movement by the mainstream of the Jewish leaders and was opposed and persecuted by them. Among the persecutors of the Christian cult was one **Saul of Tarsus,** a Jew, who later became Christianity's **St. Paul.** One day while persecuting (Jewish) Christians, he conceived the brilliant idea of humbling and destroying the mighty Roman Empire by selling this suicidal creed, Christianity, to the Gentiles.

Ultimate Disaster for the White Race. This idea was the most significant turning point in history. No plague, series of plagues, wars or disasters during the next two thousand years has wreaked more horrible calamity on the White Race of the world than what happened next.

So well did Saul of Tarsus do his job that he was soon joined and backed by the entire Jewish network in selling these suicidal teachings to the Romans. The Jews went about it with a vengeance, feeding the Romans such idiotic and self destructive ideas as "love your enemies", "turn the other cheek", "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor", "resist not evil", "judge not" and much other suicidal advice.

Downfall of Rome. Strange to say, the Romans fell for this idiotic garbage like a cat attracted to catnip. The Romans, who had always been virile, clear headed and practical, who had conquered the world, now gradually turned into limp jellyfish, into pacifist milksops. Their once clear and practical minds turned from the real world **to a fantasy world of spooks in the skies.** Instead of taking care of their responsibilities in the real world, the only world in which man has ever been known to live, their concern now turned to "saving souls"—their own and others from a fiery "hereafter." Whereas they had been extremely proficient in building a superior civilization and a better world, they now abandoned all this and **a mad frenzy about spooks in the skies** preoccupied their minds. **Mass insanity** set in, and the Jews had done it all with their ultimate weapon—**selling the Romans on a suicidal religion.**

Slavery and Mongrelization. There is one other major factor that also contributed to the breakup of the Empire. We said previously that the Jews specialized in the slave trade. The fact is they practically monopolized it, as they did in North and South America more than a thousand years later. Whereas the Jews were (and are) extremely race conscious, the Romans were not. In conspiring to pull down the Romans they frantically **promoted the importation of slaves,** especially from Africa and Asia. Every wealthy Roman had slaves and some wealthy estates had anywhere from a thousand to twenty thousand alien slaves. Mongrelization between Romans and slaves became commonplace.

Inferior Outbred Superior. In keeping the picture in proper perspective, we must also remember that not all slaves were of inferior racial stock. Many slaves were also from Western Europe which blended well with the white Roman stock. But as time progressed, the Asiatic, Egyptian and African breed predominated. As bad money drives out good, so **the inferior out-bred the superior.** By the time of Hadrian in the second century A.D. the oriental element increasingly began to predominate.

Over the generations the liberated slaves and their mongrelized offspring expanded and the original Roman stock dwindled and died out. It was especially among the poorer riff-raff, the slaves and the mongrels that Christianity initially found its most fertile soil and took root.

Collapse. So effective was the **twin Jewish program of Christianity** and **Mongrelization** that by the year 476 the glory that was Rome collapsed in utter shambles.

Dark Ages. Rome was no more. Christianity with the Jews in control took over the wreckage. The Dark Ages set in. For the next thousand years. superstition, poverty, ignorance, confusion and turmoil prevailed. It was a miserable age which can best be described as **mass insanity.** The Spooks in the Sky swindle was now fully in charge. It was not until the Renaissance that the White people of Europe again slowly began to extricate themselves and come to their senses. The recovery from the disease was slow, painful and only partial. To this very day this disease poisons and afflicts the minds of hundreds of millions of our White Racial Comrades to where they cannot think rationally.

Rich Heritage Remained. Such is the triumph and tragedy of Rome. Her rich heritage has survived for the benefit of the White Race despite the fact that it has been (and is) smothered and polluted with a subversive creed alien to the White Race—namely Jewish Christianity. Those benefits in the fields of language, architecture, law, warfare, sculpture and the art of government (and many other areas) are strongly imbedded in our present day culture, nevertheless. But her racial genes are as extinct as the dodo and the dinosaur.

Lessons we can learn. So let us take stock. Let us analyze those glorious thousand years of history. What made the Romans so great? Why did they fail to survive and continue that wonderful civilization onward and upward?

On the **Positive Side** we can conclude:

1. The genius of the Roman civilization was basically due to their excellent racial stock. It was inherent in their genes. They were a tall, blonde, blue-eyed White Race endowed by Nature with beauty, creativity and intelligence.

2. The Romans were brave, energetic, tenacious and ever aggressive to expand and press forward.

3. They were great organizers in warfare, in goverment, in building programs, in formulating their excellent language, Latin, and practically every other significant field of endeavor.

4. In the field of law, government and administration they have never been excelled, in fact, not even ever equalled by any other people. Most of the fundamentals of the laws of the White Race today have their origins in Roman law.

5. They recognized their (military) enemies and did not hesitate to destroy them utterly, and if necessary, wipe them off the face of the earth, as they did in the case of Carthage.

6. Whereas the Greeks were more imaginative, artistic and creative, the Romans were more pragmatic. They were a practical people. They had a genius for absorbing and adapting other peoples' ideas, customs and cultures to means useful to their own purpose.

7. They built their military might so that it was second to none. The soldiers were manly, brave, courageous and relentless. In a few centuries they conquered most of the then-known world.

8. They developed the most expressive and orderly language in the history of mankind. Today, 2,000 years later, the **Latin Language is still unequalled by any other.**

9. They had an inborn sense of responsibility towards their homes, their family, their country and their Empire.

10. The Romans were great builders with a sense of destiny.

On the Negative Side there are characteristics that are also of special significance to us:

1. The Romans failed to realize that their Empire, their civilization and their greatness was due to the innate quality of their superb racial stock. In short **they failed to recognize the inherent value of race** and failed to protect their own.

2. They failed to understand the parasitic characteristics of the Jews, and did not recognize the deadly virus in their midst.

3. They failed to understand the power of ideas, propaganda and religion, and subsequently had no defense against the treacherous Jew, who understood them only too well.

4. They allowed the Jewish slave traders to import niggers, orientals, Asiatics and other mud races into their empire, and had an open policy of "assimilating" their conquered subjects and territories. They practiced inter-racial marriages. By these two means they polluted and poisoned their own blood stream into extinction. As the saying goes, Rome conquered the world, but lost her own soul. Actually, **she lost her own racial genes.**

5. Instead of breeding their own workers in every category, their slave policy led to shrinkage and extinction of their own race.

6. Similarly, the policy of being administrators and rulers of their territories led to the advancement and expansion of their "subjects," but the decline and extinction of Romans. In fairness to the Romans, they did found and settle many of their colonies and provinces with their own veterans. Unfortunately, many of them intermarried with the natives. But again, they paid too little heed to race, which proved their ultimate downfall.

7. If they had had a strong sense of **racial loyalty,** rather than "national" loyalty to Rome, and embodied this as their central national religion, they would neither have been mongrelized, nor would they have succumbed to the poisonous new religion the Jews injected into their thinking, a religion which unhinged their reasoning and brought about their destruction.

8. Had the Romans had such a religion, instead of the silly, superficial religion they copied from the Greeks, Roman civilization would undoubtedly have survived to this day and for many thousands of years thereafter. In fact, civilizations do not die except when their racial blood becomes contaminated and the progeny is no longer the same as the forefathers who created the original civilization and culture in the first place.

9. If Roman civilization had prevailed, what a blessing for this world it would have been! Instead of a Jew-ridden world racked by revolution, dissension and anarchy, teeming with increasing floods of mongrels and mud races, we would today have a beautiful White world in every part of every continent, prosperous, peaceful, orderly, and productive. We would have a world minus the mud races and inferior scum that infests so much of the good real estate of the globe today, and undoubtedly minus that destroyer of all civilizations—the parasitic Jew.

10. Because they allowed the mongrelization of their racial stock; the infiltration of the Jew into their finances, education and government; and because they then succumbed to the suicidal "new" Christian religion, they perished miserably.

The Romans in their time were without a doubt the greatest colonizers the world had ever known. **This is a basic urge in Nature** that every creature has inherent in its make-up. In the next chapter we will examine how well, or how poorly the White Race has done since the days of the Romans, and how it is doing today.

Additional copies of this 16-page pamphlet: 3/$1.50; 10/$4.00; 100/$36.00; 500/$150.00

The Creed and Program of the Church of the Creator are spelled out in three basic books: *Nature's Eternal Religion* (512 pp., $8., *The White Man's Bible* (451 pp., $8.) and *Salubrious Living* (244 pp., $5.50). SPECIAL OFFER: All three books $15. plus $1.50 for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 1.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	$ 2.50
Behind Communism	$ 2.50
Blasting the Historical Blackout	$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	$ 1.50
Gruesome Harvest	$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	$ 3.00

For orders under $10., please add $1.; for orders over $10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly— basis. Whether it is $2., $5 , $20. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit, You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

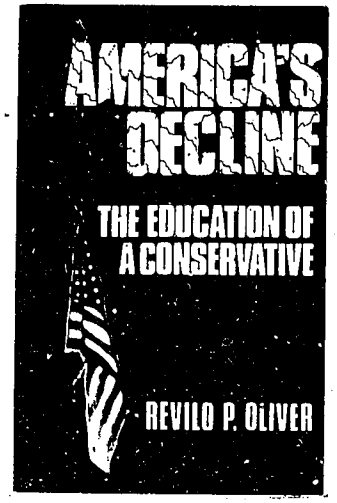

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE
376 pp., pb. $8.50
plus $1 for post. & hdlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $1.25

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 10 — NO. 3 ISSN 0145-7667 APRIL 1983

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

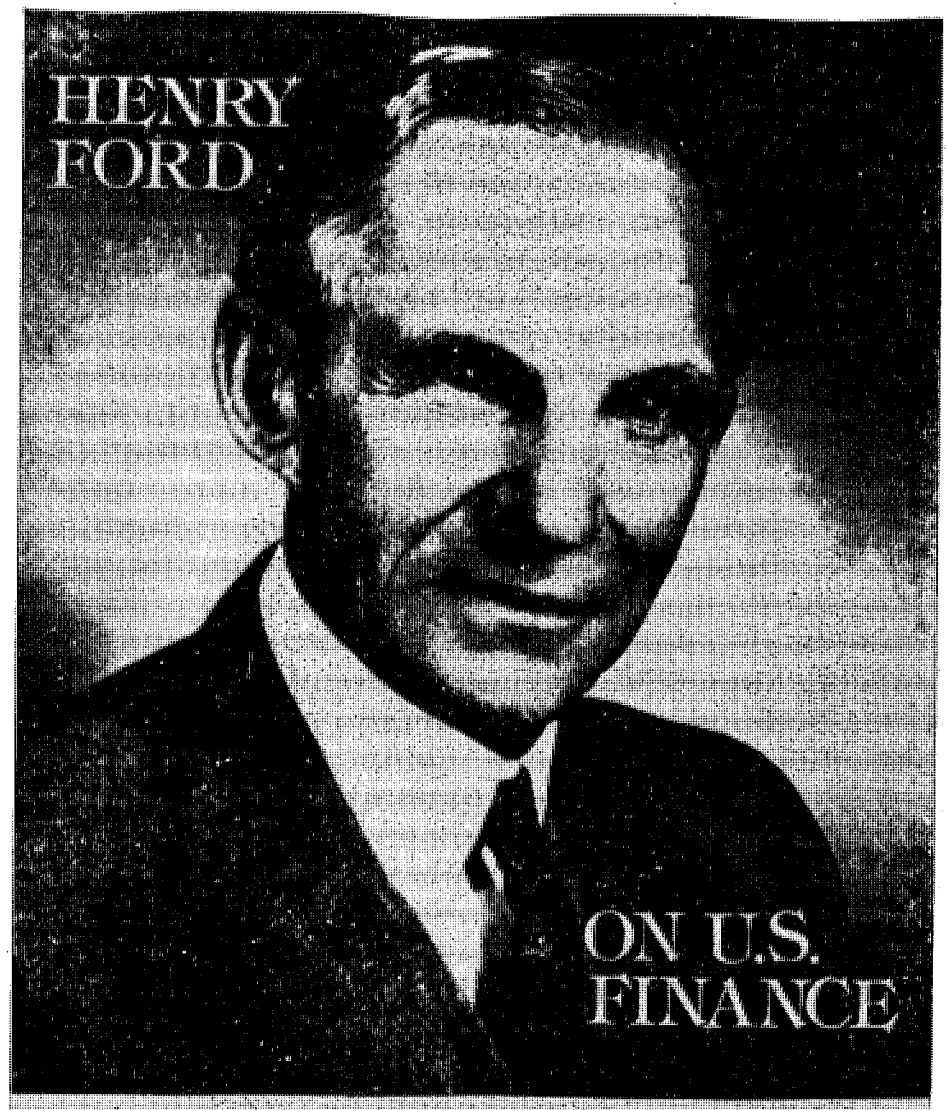

HENRY FORD
(1863-1947)

"... The world has now drawn what he earned. When he acquired it was a world un-powered wheels. He built for the 'great multitude' and they were dealt directly and by necessity the nonchalance of Henry Ford, master economist."

New York Times
April, 1947

HENRY FORD ON U.S. FINANCE

1983
Liberty Bell Publications

HENRY FORD ON U.S. FINANCE

A reprint of
chapters LVII, LVIII, LIX, LX, LXI
Volume III — *Jewish Influences in American Life*
in the series of 4 volumes entitled
THE INTERNATIONAL JEW
The World's Foremost Problem
as originally published in 1921, by
The Dearborn Independent

ISBN: 0–942094–09–3

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

The International Jew

THE WORLD'S FOREMOST PROBLEM

AS ORIGINALLY PUBLISHED BY HENRY FORD, SR.

IN *THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT*

After a tremendous expenditure of money and effort on the part of Ford's research team, *The Dearborn Independent* courageously published these shocking disclosures of Jewish domination in America until – and we quote from Elizabeth Dilling's *The Plot Against Christianity:*

"Louis Marshall brought Henry Ford to his knees when he was printing the truth about Jewry..., until now the whole Ford family on the hour as it were, knock their heads to the ground murmuring "Salaam!" and are lifted up watchfully and given Jewish "awards" at frequent intervals."

Mrs Dilling continues on page 71 of her book:

"Louis Marshall was then [1917-1918] president of it [the American Jewish Committee]. It was he who served notice upon Henry Ford that he must cease telling the truth about the Talmudic cabal or ELSE. According to the man perhaps most close to Henry Ford Sr, high in the administration of his affairs, it was the attempt to assassinate Ford by driving his car off the road which caused Mrs Ford to plead with Henry to cease his exposure of Talmudism through his *Dearborn Independent,* as he told me. All the kowtowing now being done by the Ford family to the "synagogue of satan" is but a repetition of what Ford exposed in his paper. One article on how President Taft was brought to his knees, refused a second term, then decorated by B'nai B'rith and given a professorship at Yale — then addressed B'nai B'rith audiences and wrote internationalist propaganda until his death — is almost a replica of the job done on the Fords."

Demand for reprints of these published articles was so great that *The Dearborn Independent* found it necessary to put this information out in book form, comprising four volumes entitled, *THE INTERNATIONAL JEW: The World's Foremost Problem,* which are now available from Liberty Bell Publications in their original unabridged form at $7.50 per volume or $24 for the complete set. Usual discounts are allowed to the trade.

We urge fellow Americans to order their sets now, and to tell their friends and neighbors about it.

PREFACE
to Volume III

as originally published by
THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT
November, 1921

The present volume, third in the series, is compiled for the same purpose as its predecessors – to enable new readers of The Dearborn Independent to commence their reading with the earlier articles in the series of studies in The Jewish Question.

It was inevitable that the publication first to open the discussion of this Question should be compelled to meet the degrading charge of "anti-semitism" and kindred falsehoods; but it was also inevitable that if the work of such a publication should prove to be valid, the way would be cleared for discussion by other publications which had not and need not bring upon themselves the charge of racial hatred.

This is precisely what has occurred. An undreamed of publicity for the essentials of the Jewish Question has been achieved in this country. It is noteworthy that whether the publicity be in agreement with or against The Dearborn Independent, the essential facts are the same, and these facts were first set forth in this paper.

That, indeed, constitutes the strength of the articles. The facts are provable; they are not disprovable. The reader can confirm the facts from his own observation. With regard to the matters discussed in these volumes, there are too many observers of the Jew to permit misstatements to pass. This also constitutes the dilemma of the self-appointed defenders of the Jews: they may abuse The Dearborn Independent, but they cannot disprove the facts. They do not make even an impressive denial of them. The whole situation would be much clarified if Jewish spokesmen would use frankness, instead of a fusillade of cheap and irrelevant abuse.

The year has witnessed much notable discussion of The Jewish Question in magazines of quality. A few have descended to white-washing, fewer still to sheer pro-Jewish propaganda; but such articles as those in the September *Century;* those in the *Atlantic* for February, May and July; *The Nineteenth Century and After* for April; the true and admirable accounts by Lieut. Commander Hugo W. Koehler, of the U.S. Navy, in the *World's Work* for July, August, September and October – these testify to the reality of the matter. The more serious religious press, as represented by publications like the *Christian Standard, the Christian Century, The Moody Monthly* which is published by The Moody Bible Institute, Chicago, have also added materially to the literature of the question. In editorial vision and liberty of discussion, the religious press has shown itself to be freer of control than has the secular press.

This volume contains information dealing with the influence of the Jewish idea on American life. The departments of life here studied do not by any means exhaust the list. The studies are more and more centering on the actual operations of the Jewish program upon the American people, and the effect of Jewish conceptions on our common life. These studies are appearing in The Dearborn Independent now. They will be gathered into future volumes as may be required.

November, 1921.

LVII

JEWISH IDEA IN AMERICAN MONETARY AFFAIRS

Mr Brisbane says that Jewish bankers exercise their large measure of control because they are abler than the other bankers. It was very good of Mr Brisbane to say so, and it adds to the sum of his weekly, almost daily, worship at the Jewish shrine, but it is scarcely true. Jewish bankers do not yet [remember, this was written in 1921!] control the United States, and the principal reason they do not is that they are not abler than the other bankers. Doubtless they seek control; doubtless they have almost grasped it on several occasions; but not yet.

Nevertheless they form such a formidable force, and with their international connections constitute such a political problem, that the mere fact of their failing to top the column of control is not so reassuring as it sounds.

The great Jewish banking houses of the United States are foreign importations, as perhaps everyone knows. Most of them are sufficiently recent to be considered in their immigrant status, while the thought of them as aliens is stimulated by their retention of oversea connections. It is this international quality of the Jewish banking group which largely accounts for Jewish financial power: there is team-play, intimate understandings, and while there is a margin of competition among themselves (as at golf) there is also a wiping out of that margin when it comes to a contest between Jewish and "Gentile" capital.

Four conspicuous contemporary names in Jewish-American finance are Belmont, Schiff, Warburg and Kahn. All of them, even the most recent, are of foreign origin.

August Belmont was the earliest and arrived in America in 1837 as the American representative of the Rothschilds in whose offices he had been raised. His birthplace was that great center of Jewish international finance, Frankfort-on-the-Main. He became the founder of the Belmont family in America, which has largely forgotten its Jewish origin. Politics was a part of his concern in this country, and during the critical time from 1860 to 1872 he was chairman of the National Democratic Committee. His management of the Rothschild interests was exceedingly profitable to that house, although the operations in which he engaged were quite simple compared with the operations of the present day.

Jacob Schiff is another Jewish financier who was given to the world by Frankfort-on-the-Main. He entered the United States in 1865, after having passed his apprenticeship in the office of his father, who was also an agent of the Rothschilds. The name

Schiff runs a long way back without change, unlike the name Rothschild. Originally named Bauer, this family of financiers took a new name from the red shield which adorned their house in the Jewish section of Frankfort and thus became "Rot-Schild." Commonly the last syllable is pronounced as if it were "child"; it is "schild," shield. An epoch-making family in itself, it has trained hundreds of agents and apprentices, of whom Jacob H. Schiff was one. He became one of the pricipal channels through which German-Jewish capital flowed into American undertakings, and his agency in these matters gave him a place in many important departments of American business, especially railroads, banks, insurance companies and telegraph companies. He married Theresa Loeb, and in due time came to be head of the firm Kuhn, Loeb & Company.

Mr. Schiff, too, was interested in politics with a Jewish angle, and was perhaps the moving force in the campaign which forced Congress and the President to break off treaty relations with Russia, then a friendly nation, on a strictly Jewish question which had been skillfully given an American aspect. Mr. Schiff was of inestimable assistance to Japan in the war against Russia, but is understood to have been disappointed by Japan's shrewdness in preventing too high a return being made for that assistance.

Associated with Mr. Schiff in Kuhn, Loeb & Company is Otto Herman Kahn, who is probably more international than were either of the two gentlemen mentioned above and is more constantly engaged in dabbling in mysterious matters of an international nature. This characteristic may be accounted for, however, by his experience of many countries. He was born in Germany and is also a product of the Frankfort-on-the-Main school of finance, having had connection with the Frankfort Jewish house of Speyer.

Of just how many countries Mr. Kahn has been a citizen is a question not easy to determine here because of the doubt that was recently cast upon his American citizenship by a protest against his being permitted to cast his vote last year and by his failure — the announced cause being physical indisposition — to cast his vote. If Mr. Kahn is a citizen of the United States (a status that will be readily proclaimed upon proof that he is), that probably increases the number of his citizenships to three. He was a German citizen by birth, and served in the German army. And in 1914, in August, at the time of the outbreak of the European War, when efforts were being made, which afterwards succeeded, to put Paul M. Warburg, a member of the firm Kuhn, Loeb & Company, on the Federal Reserve Board, Mr

Warburg testified that at that time Mr Kahn was not a citizen of the United States.

Senator Bristow — "How many of these partners are American citizens, or are they all American citizens . . . ."

Mr Warburg — "They are all American citizens except Mr Kahn." — (P.7, Senate Hearings, August 1, 1914.)

Senator Bristow — "Now, the members of your firm, are they all American citizens except Mr Kahn?"

Mr Warburg — "Except Mr Kahn, yes."

Senator Bristow — "Was Mr Kahn ever an American citizen?"

Mr Warburg — "No."

Senator Bristow — "He never was?"

Mr Warburg — "No, he is a British subject."

Senator Bristow — "He is a British subject?"

The Chairman — "He lives in England, does he not?"

Mr Warburg — "No. At one time he thought he would move to Europe, and that was when the question arose of his standing for Parliament; then he changed his mind and moved back to the United States."

Senator Bristow — "He was at one time a candidate, or a prospective candidate for Parliament, was he not?"

Mr Warburg — "No; he was not; but there was talk about it; it had been suggested, and he had it in his mind. Something had been written about it in the papers." — (p.76, Senate Hearings, August 3, 1914.)

So, that if Mr Kahn is a citizen of the United States now, which as a natter of fact has been disputed, then he has been a citizen of three countries, Germany and Great Britain being the other two.

Mr Kahn, by the way, is one of those Jews whose adoption of another form of faith brings no denunciation whatever from the Jews themselves. A most peculiar circumstance! But doubtless not inexplicable. Mr Kahn is not called a "renegade Jew" nor any of the other nasty names heaped upon Jewish converts to Christianity, because he does not deserve them. They would not fit him. He is not renegade. And he never was regarded for a moment by Jacob H.Schiff as anything but a Jew, else that "Prince of Israel" would not have chosen him to remain in America and run the business of Kuhn, Loeb & Company, at a time when it seemed undesirable to put the junior Schiff in full charge of it.

Doubtless it was Mr Kahn's desire, just at the time Jacob Schiff made his wishes known, to go to England and stand for Parliament.

But from New York, he fulfills, probably es well as he could from London, those mysterious missions which frequently take him to the Continent, at which times he makes what are regarded as certain authoritative decisions, though just *whose* decisions it is not always possible to say. In

Paris particularly, and at points east thereof, Mr Kahn has been established in the position of spokesman of the American Financial Hierarchy, which, of course, he is not. But he undoubtedly is the spokesman of some group, possible the group which so ably put through the Jewish program at the Peace Conference, the group that impressed Eastern Europe with the feeling that the United States of America was a very powerful Semitic empire. Mr Kahn's trips abroad are usually unheralded, but their results richly repay observation.

A fourth member of the Jewish fiancial group in America (which is the form of statement which Mr Chaim Weizmann would sanction, rather than to say "Jewish-American financiers") is Mr Paul Warburg, to whose testimony we have just alluded.

Mr Warburg is the most recent of all. He was born in Germany in 1868; he came to the United States in 1902; he became an American citizen in 1911. He came to the United States for the express purpose of reforming our financial system, and it is hardly possible to understand fully the system in operation today without reference to Paul Warburg. He is a man of very fine mind, a money-maker, but something more — a shrewd student of the systems by which money is made. There are two types engaged in the mere work of money-making which is better described as "money-getting," without reference to production; one type grubs away under whatever system obtains, regarding it as fixed as the solar system; another type is sufficiently detached to see the system as an artifice which may be mended, remodeled or supplanted altogether. Paul Warburg, scion of a long line of German Jewish bankers, is of the latter type. He is not content with the fact that the cash-register fills itself with money; he wants to know how the cash-register works, and whether it can be worked. He is thus a student of money and of the number of ways in which it can be manipulated.

Perhaps it will be best to let him tell his own story as far as he goes. When he told it to the Committee on Banking and Currency of the United States Senate in executive session, there was some dispute as to whether the proceedings should be recorded by the stenographer. It was finally agreed that notes should be made but should not be divulged. The testimony was printed "in confidence" on August 5, 1914, and nominally "made public" on August 12.

The Warburgs are one of the international families whose importance was not realized until the war, and would not have been realized then if their internationalism had not been so apparent. It was an interesting spectacle to see brothers occupying important places of

counsel on either side of the great struggle.

Paul Warburg learned the rudiments of banking in his father's bank at Hamburg, Germany, studying the over-sea trade which is the foundation of that city's business. The banking house of Warburg in Hamburg dates from 1796.

"After that I went to England, where I stayed for two years, first in the banking and discount firm of Samuel Montague & Company, and after that I took the opportunity of staying two months in the office of a stockbroker in order to learn that part of the business.

"After that I went to France, where I stayed in a French bank, so that —"

The Chairman — "What French bank was that?"

Mr Warburg — "It is the Russian bank for foreign trade, which has an agency in Paris.

"And after that I went back to Hamburg and worked there again for a year, I think.

"Then I went round to India, China and Japan.

"And then I came to this country for the first time in 1893. I stayed here only a short time then, and went back to Hamburg, and then became a partner of the firm in Hamburg."

The Chairman — "How long were you in Hamburg then in the banking business?"

Mr Warburg — "Until 1902 .... And then I moved over here to this country to become a partner of Kuhn, Loeb & Company."

"I explained in the curriculum which I gave you, Mr Chairman, that by marriage I am related to members of the firm, the late Mr Loeb having been my father-in-law, which brought about a desire on the part of the family to bring me over here .... I ought to say that I got married in this country in 1895 and that I have been in this country every year since, for several months .... That is the history of my banking education."

It will be recalled that Jacob H. Schiff also married a daughter of Mr Loeb, so that Mr Warburg married the sister of Mrs Jacob H. Schiff. Felix Warburg, Paul's brother, who is also in the firm, married Mr Schiff's daughter.

Mr Warburg immediately cast a critical eye upon the state of financial affairs in the United States and it is significant of the grasp he already had on such matters that he found the country rather behind the times.

He conceived the ambition — the very daring ambition — of taking hold of the United States' monetary system and making it what he thought it ought to be.

This alone would make him a remarkable man. It illustrates very well that detached point of view which the Jew is more fitted to take then any other man perhaps. He sees countries and systems with the same freedom from intimate bias with which another man would view assorted fish upon a market stall.

Most of the world is engaged in doing its work and indulging its national, domestic and social affections and inclinations; a small minority stands in the background and watches the entire mass at its unconscious maneuvers, and studies it as an observer studies a hive of bees. The man at work has no time except for his job. One man, standing back and studying 1,000 men at work, is able to see how he might utilize their labor or possess himself of a first toll on their production.Doubtless there must be men to stand at a sufficient distance from things to get a correct idea of their interrelationship, and doubtless such an attitude may be made of great service to the race, but doubtless it has also contributed to the selfish manipulation of natural and social processes.

Mr Warburg testified: "When I came here I was at once impressed by the lack of system, by the old-fashioned nature of the system that prevailed here; and I got immediately into one of those periods of high interest rates, where call money went up to 25 and 100 per cent; and I wrote an article on the subject then and there for my own benefit.

"I was not here three weeks before I was trying to explain to myself the roots of the evil. I showed the article to a few friends but I kept it in my desk, because I did not want to be one of those who try to inform and educate the country after they have been here for a month or so; and I kept that article until the end of 1906, shortly before the panic, when those conditions arose again, and when one newspaper wanted for an issue at the end of the year an article dealing with the conditions in our country.

"Then I took out that article and touched it up and brought it up to date. and that was the first article of mine that was published. It was called, 'Defects and Needs of Our Banking System.' . . . .

"That was, however, the first time that I know of that the question of the discount system and the concentration of reserves was really brought out; and I got a great many encouraging letters asking me to go on and explain my ideas."

Mr Warburg was perfectly willing to talk to the committee about himself, but not about Kuhn, Loeb & Company, his firm.

"I cannot discuss the affairs of my firm nor my partners," he said, "nor be asked to criticise acts of my partners, either to approve them or in any other way," but eventually he did tell a number of things which students of American financial affairs have considered interesting. Of which more later.

On page 77 of the testimony, more personal matters appear:

Senator Britstow — "When did you become a citizen of the United States, Mr Warburg?"

Mr Warburg — "1911. Did I not answer that?"

Senator Bristow — "Perhaps so. Did you intend to become a citizen when you came to the United States in 1902?"

Mr Warburg — "I had not definite intentions then, because some of the reasons that brought me over here were family reasons; . . . . That had a good deal to do with my first coming here; and I was not sure at all that I would stay here when I came."

Senator Bristow — "When did you decide to become a citizen of the United States?"

Mr Warburg — "In 1908, when I took out my papers."

Senator Bristow — "When you took out your first papers? You took out your second paper, then, in 1911?"

Mr Warburg — "Yes."

Senator Bristow — "You made your declaration in 1908; that is when you decided to become an American citizen?"

Mr Warburg — "Yes."

Senator Bristow — "Why did you wait as long as you did after you came to this country, before deciding to become a citizen of this country?"

Mr Warburg — "I think that a man that does not come here as an immigrant, a man who has had, you may call it such, a prominent position in his own country, will not give up his nationality so easily as a man who comes over here knowing that he does not care for his own country at all. I had been a very loyal citizen of my own country; and I think that a man who hesitates in giving up his own nationality and taking a new one, is apt to be more loyal to his new country when he does change his nationality than a man who gives up his old country more lightly."

Senator Bristow — "Yes."

Mr Warburg — "I may add this: That a thing which had a great deal of influence on my making up my mind to remain in this country and work here, and become a part and parcel of this country, was that monetary reform work, for I felt I had a distinct duty to perform here; and I thought I could do that; and in fact I have been working on it since 1906 or 1907.

"Then I felt that it was the right thing for me to become an American citizen and work here and throw in my lot definitely with this country."

Senator Bristow — "When you became an American citizen; and the motive which induced you to become an American citizen was, then, as I understand it, largely with a view of laboring to bring about a reform of the American monetary system?"

Mr Warburg — "Well, you put it nearly exclusively on that. I think a man wants to feel that he is going to do some useful work in his country; that he has a mission to perform; and that is what happened to me . . . . Moreover, I had been long enough in this country then to have thoroughly taken root and feel that I was a part and parcel of it."

Senator Bristow — "Yes. When did you first become active in promoting the monetary reforms in the United States?"

Mr Warburg — "In 1906."

Senator Bristow — "What was your method of promoting your ideas with regard to monetary reforms?"

Mr Warburg — "Mainly writing."

Senator Bristow — "Were you connected with the Monetary Commission?"

Mr Warburg — "No, not directly . . . . "

Senator Bristow — "Were you consulted in regard to the report of the Monetary Commission in any way?"

Mr Warburg — "Yes, Senator Aldrich consulted with me about details, and I gave him my advice freely."

Senator Bristow — "And in regard to the bill which was prepared by Senator Aldrich in connection with the commission, were you consulted in regard to that?"

Mr Warburg — "Yes."

Senator Bristow — "What part did you have in the preparation of that bill, directly or indirectly?"

Mr Warburg — "Well, only that I gave the best advice that I could give."

Most readers will recall that the name of "Aldrich" was, a few years ago, the synonym for the money power in government. Senator Aldrich was an able man and a tireless worker. His character for thoroughness and industry did more than anything else to disabuse the popular mind of the notion that such men were mere "tools of the money interest," or engaged in their work out of lust for gain, or out of sheer pleasure in legislating against the interest of the people. Senator Aldrich led on tariff and financial matters because he understood them; and he understood them by tireless study of them; and, therefore, he was the master of other men who had not paid the price of knowledge. But, he understood these matters from the standpoint of the business interests only. He was sincerely desirous of the prosperity of the country, but that prosperity was written in banking balances. Fifteen years ago it might not have been possible to judge him thus calmly, because then he represented in the public mind, more than any individual does today, the concentrated power of the financial group. Their prosperity was his first care, possibly because he believed that their prosperity was also the country's.

It was such a man, then, that came to Mr Warburg for advice. The labors of Senator Aldrich comprise many volumes of difficult material and Senator Aldrich's appeal to Mr Warburg was a very high compliment to the quality of the latter's mind and financial experience — this, of course, assuming that Mr Warburg's counsel was not forced upon the Aldrich committee by the New York money interests.

In his testimony, Mr Warburg did not tell all. The omission, however, was supplied by an article in *Leslie's Weekly* in 1916, the author being B.C. Forbes.

It is a story of which *Current Opinion* said: "It reads like the opening in a shilling shocker."

It appears that the conferences between Mr Warburg and Senator Aldrich took place on an isolated island off the coast of Georgia — Jekyl Island. Included in the party, besides Senator Aldrich and Mr Warburg, were two New York bankers and the then Assistant Treasurer of the United States. The mysteriousness of it all was well brought out by Mr Forbes:

"Picture a party of the nation's greatest bankers stealing out of New York on a private railroad car under cover of darkness, stealthily hieing hundreds of miles south, embarking on a mysterious launch, sneaking out to an island deserted by all but a few servants, living there a full week under such rigid secrecy that the name of not one of them was once mentioned lest the servitors learn their identity and disclose to the world this strangest, most secret episode in the history of American finance.

"The utmost secrecy was enjoined upon all. The public must not glean a hint of what was to be done. Senator Aldrich notified each one to go quietly into a private car which the railroad had received orders to draw up at an unfrequented platform. Drawn blinds balked any peering eyes that might be around. Off the party set. New York's ubiquitous reporters had been foiled. So far so good. After bowling along the railroad hour after hour into southern country, the order was given to prepare to disembark.

"Stepping from the car when the station had been well cleared of travelers, the members of the expedition embarked in a small boat. Silence reigned, for the boatmen must not find out how distinguished were their passengers.

"In due time they drew up at another deserted pier. They were at Jekyl Island, off Georgia. The island was entirely unpeopled save for half a dozen servants.

" 'The servants must under no circumstances learn who we are,' cautioned Senator Aldrich.

" 'What can we do to fool them?' asked another member of the group. The problem was discussed.

" 'I have it,' cried one. 'Let's all call each other by our first names. Don't ever let us mention our last names.'

"It was agreed.

"The dignified veteran Senator Aldrich, king of Rhode Island and a power second to none in the United States Senate, became just 'Nelson'; . . . . and the quiet, scholarly member of the powerful international banking firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company, became 'Paul.'

"Nelson had meanwhile confided to Harry, Frank, Paul and Piatt that he was to keep them locked up on Jekyl Island, cut off from the rest of the world, until they had evolved and compiled a scientific currency system for the United States, a system that would embody all that was best in Europe, yet so modeled that it could serve a country measuring thousands where European countries measured only hundreds of miles."

Mr Forbes does not omit to write this further description of Mr Warburg's condition at the time:

"unable then to speak idiomatic English with perfect freedom and without an accent, an alien not naturalized."

Mr Forbes also wrote — "Here is a German-American. But the sort of one that makes the hyphen look like a badge of honor."

That was in 1916. Hyphens went out of fashion, though not entirely out of use, soon after.

Thus far the story of Paul Warburg.

LVIII.

Jewish Idea Molded Federal Reserve Plan

The last view the reader had of Paul M. Warburg in the preceding article was as "an alien not naturalized" secretly closeted with Senator Nelson W. Aldrich and a party of bankers on an obscure island off the southeastern coast of the United States, all the members of the party concealing their identity even from the servants by calling each other by their first names.

That conference in its ultimate results was of the utmost importance to the United States, for then and there were formulated those fiscal devices, those financial methods, those "monetary reforms" which have exerted an influence on every citizen, rich and poor, of the Republic.

Much history was made in that little trip. It irresistibly calls to memory that other trip made in 1915—almost two years before America's entry into the war—by Bernard M. Baruch. As readers of THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT of November 27, 1920, will recall, Mr. Baruch had been financial backer of the Plattsburg camp, and in his testimony he said he thought that General Wood would admit this. Then—"I went off on a long trip, and it was while on this trip that I felt there ought to be some mobilization of the industries, and I was thinking about the scheme that practically was put into effect and was working when I was chairman of the board. When I came back from that trip I asked for an interview with the President....The President listened very attentively and graciously as he always does." Mr. Baruch was an authority on the President's demeanor, for there was a long period in 1917 and 1918 during which he called at the White House every afternoon.

Two momentous trips in our recent history, both of them signalized and given their principal meaning by the presence of Jews. Not that there should not have been Jews in either case; to insist upon their total exclusion would be going too far. The Jew as a citizen, bearing his part, is one matter; the Jew as a master, directing the national show, is quite another thing. It is by no means agreed that Barney Baruch was the only man in the United States who could have run this nation's war business. That is the explanation made of the high place he took—that he was the *only* man who could do it. Nonsense! If that be so, let us close up the nation and hand the keys over to the New York Kehillah. Mr. Baruch could say—"I probably had more power than any other man did in the war; doubtless that is true," but he had that power because he was for the time the head and front of the Jewish group for war purposes.

If the explanation of Jewish mastery at critical moments were

"brains," well and good, but if it were, it would be more evident to the people; brains do not need to be advertised, they advertise themselves. There is another reason.

The British public recently awoke to the fact that not Lloyd George but Mr. Montagu and Sir Alfred Mond were in charge of the recent negotiations over the German indemnities. These gentlemen are both Jews, one of them of German descent. Of all the British Empire are they the only two men to advise the premier in a great crisis? If they are, why is it? The Montagus, we know, control the silver of the world; Sir Alfred Mond, we know, turned the very neat trick of keeping the sign of the Cross off the war memorials raised to the soldiers of the empire; their Jewishness always so apparent. Both financiers; both the close advisers of the premier; as Baruch to Wilson, so they to Lloyd George.

Apparently there are no Anglo-Saxons on either side of the sea capable of managing these deep matters, if we are to judge from the war administrations—those that have passed off the stage and those that still linger. Lloyd George, for once stung to the quick by the criticism of the British public of his tendency to closet himself with Jews when confronted with a crucial question, retorted bitterly—with what? With the old outworn Jewish propagandist boast, that it ill became people who sang Jewish psalms in church to rag the race that wrote them! A most illuminating defense! The world would give a good deal for a true psalm from Sir Alfred Mond, Mr. Montagu, or even Sir Philip Sassoon, who is soon to become the premier's son-in-law.

In our own history, Barney Baruch boldly claims his place, he unhesitatingly asserts that he had more power than any man in the war. If Allenby in Palestine needed a locomotive, if the Americans in Russia needed clothing, if the munition mills needed copper—it was Baruch who gave or withheld the word.

Mr. Warburg, being of somewhat finer grain, probably due to his having less than Mr. Baruch of the rough experience of "the Street," does not make the claim that he is the chief factor in the present monetary system of the United States, nor does THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT undertake to make it for him lest the cry of "anti-Semitism" wax wrathful again; but fortunately the fact is amply attested by a Jew whose knowledge of the matter is unquestionable.

Readers have doubtless become aware by this time that for a non-Jew to say that a certain Jew is a most important factor in any field is to be guilty of anti-Semitism, while for a Jew or a "Gentile front" to say it is perfectly proper. It is a rather odd etiquette in which simple minds sometimes become

confused.

Professor E.R.A. Seligman, of Columbia University, is the sponsor of this great honor for Mr. Warburg. What Professor Seligman says is of such importance, both as to its source and its subject, that quotation is justified: (the italics in all cases are ours)

"It is in a general way known to the public that Mr. Warburg was in some way connected with the passage of the Federal Reserve Act, and his appointment to his present responsible position on the Federal Reserve Board was acclaimed on all sides with a rare degree of approval and congratulation; but I fancy *it is known only to a very few how great is the indebtedness of the United States to Mr. Warburg. For it may be stated without fear of contradiction that in its fundamental features the Federal Reserve Act is the work of Mr. Warburg more than of any other man in the country....* "When the Aldrich commission was appointed it was not long before Senator Aldrich—to his credit be it said—was won over by Mr. Warburg to the adoption of these two fundamental features. The Aldrich Bill differed in some important particulars from the present law....*The concession in the shape of the twelve regional banks that had to be made for political reasons is, in the opinion of Mr. Warburg as well as of the writer of this introduction, a mistake;* for it will probably, to some extent at least, weaken the good results which would otherwise have followed. On the other hand, the existence of a Federal Reserve Board creates, in everything but in name, a real central bank; and it depends largely upon the wisdom with which the board exercises its great powers as to whether we shall be able to secure most of the advantages of a central bank without any of its dangers....

"In many minor respects also the Federal Reserve Act differs from the Aldrich Bill; but in the two fundamentals of combined reserves and of a discount policy, the Federal Reserve Act has frankly accepted the principles of the Aldrich Bill; *and these principles, as has been stated, were the creation of Mr. Warburg and of Mr. Warburg alone.*

"....*It must not be forgotten that Mr. Warburg had a practical object in view. In formulating his plans and in advancing slightly varying suggestions from time to time, it was incumbent on him to remember that the education of the country must be gradual and that a large part of the task was to break down prejudices and remove suspicions. His plans therefore contain all sorts of elaborate suggestions designed to guard the public against fancied dangers and to persuade the country that the general scheme was at all practicable. It was the hope of Mr. Warburg that with the lapse of time it might be possible to eliminate from the*

law not a few clauses which were inserted, largely at his suggestion, for educational purposes.

"As it was my privilege to say to President Wilson when originally urging the appointment of Mr. Warburg on the Federal Reserve Board, at a time when the political prejudice against New York bankers ran very high, England also, three-quarters of a century ago, had a practical banker who was virtually responsible for the idea contained in Peel's Bank Act of 1840. Mr. Samuel Jones Lloyd was honored as a consequence by the British Government and was made Lord Overstone. The United States was equally fortunate in having with it a Lord Overstone....

"*The Federal Reserve Act will be associated in history with the name of Paul M. Warburg....*"—(pp. 387-390, Vol. 4, No. 4, Proceedings of the Academy of Political Science, Columbia University).

It surely cannot be considered invidious for THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT thus to introduce to the people of the United States a gentleman whose influence upon the country is so vital. Just how vital can be understood only by those who have studied the puzzle of a country filled with the good things of life, and still unable to use them or to share them because of a kink in the pipe line called "money."

But that Mr. Warburg himself is not entirely unaware of his position is indicated on page 56 of his testimony quoted last week. Mr. Warburg had just told the Senate Committee that he was making a heavy financial sacrifice to accept the position on the Federal Reserve Board offered him by President Wilson, and into the fitness of which appointment the Senate was carefully inquiring:

Senator Reed—"May I ask what your motive is, or your reason for making that sacrifice?"

Mr. Warburg—"My motive is that I have, as you know, taken a keen interest in this monetary reform since I have been in this country.

"*I have had the success which comes to few people, of starting an idea and starting it so that the whole country has taken it up and it has taken some tangible form.*"

Professor Seligman advises us of the strategy that was used to get the whole country to take up Mr. Warburg's idea, and of the fact that some of the items inserted to appease the public might easily be removed when the public shall have become accustomed to Mr. Warburg and the Federal Reserve Board; but Mr. Warburg adds another hint, to the effect that you can do some things by administration which you cannot do by organization.

For example: Mr. Warburg wanted *only one central bank* which should be the sole arbiter of finance in the United States.

The United States Government would have almost nothing to do save to make the money and stand back of it; the bankers of the United States, and the people thereof, would have nothing to do except what they were told; the one central bank would be the real financial governing authority.

When asked by Senator Bristow to state the fundamental difference between the Aldrich plan and the present Federal Reserve plan, Mr. Warburg replied:

"Well, the Aldrich Bill brings the whole system into one unit, while this deals with 12 units, and unites them again into the Federal Reserve Board. It is a little bit complicated, which objection, however, *can be overcome in an administrative way;* and in that respect I freely criticized the bill before it was passed."

There is evidently, then, a method of administration for which severe critics might even use the word "manipulation," by which the plain provisions of a banking law, whatever they may be, may be, if not evaded, then somewhat adapted.

This idea is brought to mind by a more colloquial expression of Mr. Warburg's to be found in his address on "bank acceptances" delivered in 1919:

"In this connection I am reminded of a story I once heard concerning a man belonging to a species now soon to be extinct and to be found by our children in Webster's dictionary only, the 'bartender.' A man of this profession, in pre-historic times, was abandoning his position and was turning over his cash-register to his successor. 'Please show me how it works,' said the newcomer. *'I will show you how it works,'* said the other, *'but I won't show you how to work it'.*"

The politics of Mr. Warburg and the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company formed part of the inquiry, and Mr. Warburg made some interesting revelations, which illustrate the oft-repeated statement that it is part of Jewish policy—perhaps of large financial firms generally—to attach themselves to both parties so that certain interests may be the winners regardless of which party is defeated.

Senator Pomerene—"What are your politics?"

Senator Nelson—"No; we have not raised that before this committee."

Senator Reed—"It has not been raised here, but I should like to know."

Senator Pomerene—"It has been raised before the Senate."

Senator Reed—"I will say why I should like to know."

Senator Pomerene—"Well, I have no objection to saying what was in my own mind."

The Chairman—"I will say that I do not know what Mr. Warburg's politics are."

Senator Pomerene—"Well, I did not."

Senator Shafroth—"I do not know and I do not care to

know."

Senator Pomerene—"I heard the statement made that the entire board was Democratic, and I had understood that Mr. Warburg was Republican, or had been, in his affiliations."

Mr. Warburg—"Well, so I was; and my sympathies were entirely, in the early campaign, for Mr. Taft against Mr. Roosevelt in the first fight. When later on Mr. Roosevelt became President Wilson's opponent my sympathies went with Mr. Wilson...."

Senator Reed—"Well, you would count yourself a Republican, generally speaking?"

Mr. Warburg—"I would."

Senator Bristow—"It has been variously reported in the newspapers that you and your partners directly and indirectly contributed very largely to Mr. Wilson's campaign funds."

Mr. Warburg—"Well, my partners—there is a very peculiar condition—no; I do not think any one of them contributed largely at all; there may have been moderate contributions. My brother, for instance, contributed to Mr. Taft's campaign."

Senator Bristow—"Just what would you consider a moderate contribution to a presidential campaign?"

Mr. Warburg—"Well, that depends who the man is who contributes; but I think anything below $10,000 or $5,000 would not be an extravagant contribution, so far as that should be—" (Examination resumed another day.)

Senator Bristow—"Now, Mr. Warburg, when we closed Saturday some Senator asked you in regard to political contributions, and I understood you to say that you contributed to Mr. Wilson's campaign."

Mr. Warburg—"No; my letter says that I offered to contribute; but it was too late. I came back to this country only a few days before the campaign closed."

Senator Bristow—"So that you did not make any contribution?"

Mr. Warburg—"I did not make any contribution; no."

Senator Bristow—"Did any members of your firm make contributions to Mr. Wilson's campaign?"

Mr. Warburg—"I think that is a matter of record. Mr. Schiff contributed. I would not otherwise discuss the contributions of my partners, if it was not a matter of record. I think Mr. Schiff was the only one who contributed in our firm."

Senator Bristow—"And you stated that your brother had contributed to Mr. Taft's campaign, as I understand it?"

Mr. Warburg—"I did. But again, I do not want to go into a discussion of my partners' affairs, and I shall stick to that pretty strictly, or we will never get through."

Senator Bristow—"I understood you also to say that no members of your firm contributed to Mr. Roosevelt's campaign."

Mr. Warburg—"I did not say that."

Senator Bristow—"Oh! Did any members of the firm do that?"

Mr. Warburg—"My answer would please you probably; but I shall not answer that, but will repeat that I will not discuss my partners' affairs."

Senator Bristow—"Yes. I understood you to say Saturday that you were a Republican, but when Mr. Roosevelt became a candidate, *you then became a sympathizer with Mr. Wilson and supported him?*"

Mr. Warburg—"*Yes.*"

Senator Bristow—"*While your brother was supporting Mr. Taft?*"

Mr. Warburg—"*Yes.*"

Senator Bristow—"*And I was interested to know whether any member of your firm supported Mr. Roosevelt.*"

Mr. Warburg—"*It is a matter of record that there are.*"

Senator Bristow—"*That there are some of them who did?*"

Mr. Warburg—"*Oh, yes.*"

Senator Bristow—"Will you please indicate—or do you care to indicate—what members of your firm supported Mr. Roosevelt in that campaign?"

Mr. Warburg—"No sir; I shall have to go on the principle that I cannot disclose the business of a member of my firm."

The result was this: that in a three-cornered fight between three candidates, Roosevelt, Taft and Wilson, the men who constituted the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company, chief Jewish financial institution of the United States, distributed their support among all three. Schiff for Wilson; Felix Warburg for Taft; and an unknown for Roosevelt—was that unknown Mr. Kahn? In any case, Wilson won, and the above examination relates to a member of the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company receiving an important appointment which gave him large power over the finances of the United States.

The point of not discussing the affairs of Kuhn, Loeb & Company was frequently made by Mr. Warburg.

"I cannot discuss the affairs of the firm nor my partners, nor be asked to criticize acts of my partners, either to approve them or in any other way. I would like to say that before we come to the point where I would feel that I should not answer any question," said Mr. Warburg.

The principle of this objection was conceded by the Senate Committee, but that it ought to serve as a blanket injunction against a number of pertinent inquiries was doubted.

Senator Bristow—"But you are a partner in this firm, and have you not had something to do with its operations and its management?"

Mr. Warburg—"Yes."

Senator Bristow—"Does that not go to show your general views and practices as a financier and as a citizen and as a business

man?"

Mr. Warburg—"Yes; but you have got to take them individually....I cannot permit my firm to be drawn into this discussion."

Senator Bristow—"But how can you divest yourself from your firm when you have been one of the managers of the firm?"

Mr. Warburg—"I shall divest myself of the firm."

Senator Bristow—"If the firm has done something that I might think was improper—to illustrate, being called upon to say whether or not I approve your nomination to this responsible position—have I not a right to know what your attitude was in regard to that transaction which your firm performed?"

Mr. Warburg—"Well, inasmuch as my answer there might be a criticism of my firm, I would beg to be excused, and I would leave it to the committee to draw its own conclusions...."

In examining Mr. Warburg about the handling of $100,000,000 Southern Pacific securities, the same difficulty was experienced; Mr. Warburg objected, "but we are getting here again into the transactions of my firm!"

To which Senator Bristow retorted—"Ah! but when you participated in the profits of the transaction, is it not a part of your business life?"

Mr. Warburg—"Certainly it is a part of my business life, and there is no reason why I should not be proud of it. But as a matter of principle I think we should not get into a discussion of the business of my firm."

Senator Bristow—"I am discussing your business."

Mr. Warburg—"No, you are discussing the firm's business."

Senator Bristow—"Did you get any of the profits that came from the handling of this $100,000,000?"

Mr. Warburg—"You may take it that whatever my firm did I got my profits—my share in the profits."

Senator Bristow—"Your share in the profits. Now, without being specific, I take it for granted that this was quite material; that that was quite a material interest in size; that is, that you are one of the important members of the firm."

Mr. Warburg—"I am one of the important members of the firm."

Senator Bristow—"Yes, I think the testimony and the report here show that you are the third important member—or the second, which is it?—of the firm."

Mr. Warburg—"We are not numbered."

Senator Bristow—"You are not; all right."

Mr. Warburg—"There is Mr. Jacob H. Schiff who is the senior."

Senator Bristow—"Yes."

Mr. Warburg—"And the others rank very much alike."

Senator Bristow—"Yes. We may take it for granted, then, that whatever profits accrued to your firm in the handling of this business here since you became a member of it, you participated in the profits as one of the partners?"

Mr. Warburg—"Yes, sir."

Senator Bristow—"Yes. So I will assume then, of course, that you participated in the marketing of $113,000,000 of Union Pacific, and so on."

The responsibilities of a member of the Federal Reserve Board, especially such a member as Paul M. Warburg would be (for it was recognized that because of his purpose and connections he would become a dominating factor), were very great, especially at the time when the appointment was being considered. They are as important now, of course, but in a different way; it is not now a question of military safety. This thought was evidently in the mind of the senators, as the following shows:

Senator Hitchcock—"Mr. Warburg, *one of the important functions of the board is to guard the gold supply of the country*, and it has been thought that *it is very important to have men on the board who had at heart only the interests of the United States*, and had no foreign interests or alliances. You have said that you proposed to divest yourself altogether of your banking connections in Germany. Have you any other interests in Europe?"

"No, not to speak of," said Mr. Warburg. "I may have very unimportant things, like everybody has; but I could dispose of those; it would not amount to anything."

Senator Hitchcock—"Nothing in the line of banking?"

Mr. Warburg—"No."

A few moments later the chairman, Senator Owen, said—(the date was August 1, 1914)—"We are on the eve of a great European war, and the organization of this board is of great national importance."

At this time, Mr. Warburg was a member of the Hamburg firm. He testified (p. 7)—"I am going to leave my Hamburg firm, though the law does not require me to do so."

A part of the German firm of his father and brothers, a part of the American firm to which he and his brother were related by marital as well as financial ties, Mr. Warburg repeatedly said he would break off all business relationships so that he, like Caesar's wife (to quote himself), should be above suspicion.

LIX.

Jewish Idea of Central Bank for America

ACCORDING to his own statements and the facts, Paul M. Warburg set out to reform the monetary system of the United States, and did so. He had the success which comes to few men, of coming an alien to the United States, connecting himself with the principal Jewish financial firm here, and immediately floating certain banking ideas which have been pushed and manipulated and variously adapted until they have eventuated in what is known as the Federal Reserve System.

When Professor Seligman wrote in the Proceedings of the Academy of Political Science that "the Federal Reserve Act will be associated in history with the name of Paul M. Warburg," a Jewish banker from Germany, he wrote the truth. But whether that association will be such as to bring the measure of renown which Professor Seligman implies, the future will reveal.

What the people of the United States do not understand and never have understood is that while the Federal Reserve *Act* was governmental, the whole Federal Reserve *System* is private. It is an officially created private banking system.

Examine the first thousand persons you meet on the street, and 999 will tell you that the Federal Reserve System is a device whereby the United States Government went into the banking business for the benefit of the people. They have an idea that, like the Post Office and the Custom House, a Federal Reserve Bank is a part of the Government's official machinery.

It is natural to feel that this mistaken view has been encouraged by most of the men who are competent to write for the public on this question. Take up the standard encyclopedias, and while you will find no misstatements of fact in them, you will find no direct statement that the Federal Reserve System is a private banking system; the impression carried away by the lay reader is that it is a part of the Government.

The Federal Reserve System is a system of private banks, the creation of a banking aristocracy within an already existing autocracy, whereby a great proportion of banking independence was lost, and whereby it was made possible for speculative financiers to centralize great sums of money for their own purposes, beneficial or not.

That this System was useful in the artificial conditions created by war—useful, that is, for a Government that cannot manage its own business and finances and, like a prodigal son, is always wanting money, and wanting it when it wants it—it has proved, either by reason of its inherent faults or by mishandling, its inadequacy to the problems of peace. It has sadly failed of its promise, and is now under serious question.

Mr. Warburg's scheme succeeded just in time to take care of war conditions, he was placed on the Federal Reserve Board in order to manage his system in practice, and though he was full of ideas then as to how banking could be assisted, he is disappointingly silent now as to how the people can be relieved.

However, this is not a discussion of the Federal Reserve System. General condemnation of it would be stupid. But it is bound to come up for discussion one day, and the discussion will become much freer when people understand that it is a system of privately owned banks, to which have been delegated certain extraordinary privileges, and that it has created a class system within the banking world which constitutes a new order.

Mr. Warburg, it will be remembered, wanted only one central bank. But, because of political considerations, as Professor Seligman tells us, twelve were decided upon. An examination of Mr. Warburg's printed discussions of the subject shows that he at one time considered four, then eight. Eventually, twelve were established. The reason was that one central bank, which naturally would be set up in New York, would give a suspicious country the impression that it was only a new scheme to keep the nation's money flowing to New York. As shown by Professor Seligman, quoted in the last number, Mr. Warburg was not averse to granting anything that would allay popular suspicion without vitiating the real plan.

So, while admitting to the Senators who examined him as to his fitness for membership on the Federal Reserve Board—the Board which fixed the policies of the banks of the Federal Reserve System and told them what to do—that he did not like the 12 district banks idea, he said that his objections to it could "be overcome in an administrative way." That is, the 12 banks could be so handled that the effect would be the same as if there were only one central bank, presumably at New York.

And that is about the way it has resulted, and that will be found to be one of the reasons for the present situation of the country.

There is no lack of money in New York today. Motion picture ventures are being financed into the millions. A big grain selling pool, nursed into existence and counseled by Bernard M. Baruch, has no hesitancy whatever in planning for a $100,000,000 corporation. Loew, the Jewish theatrical man, had no difficulty in opening 20 new theaters this year—

But go into the agricultural states, where the real wealth of the country is in the ground and in the granaries, and you cannot find money for the farmer.

It is a situation which none can deny and which few can explain, because the explanation is not to be found along natural lines. Natural conditions are always easiest to explain. Unnatural conditions wear an air of mystery. Here is the United States, the richest country in the world, containing at the present hour the greatest bulk of wealth to be found anywhere on earth—real, ready, available, usable wealth; and yet it is tied up tight, and cannot move in its legitimate channels, because of manipulation which is going on as regards money.

Money is the last mystery for the popular mind to penetrate, and when it succeeds in getting "on the inside" it will discover that the mystery is not in money at all, but in its manipulation, the things which are done "in an administrative way."

The United States has never had a President who gave evidence of understanding this matter at all. Our Presidents have always had to take their views from financiers. Money is the most public quantity in the country; it is the most federalized and governmentalized thing in the country; and yet, in the present situation, the United States Government has hardly anything to do with it, except to use various means to get it, just as the people have to get it, from those who control it.

The Money Question, properly solved, is the end of the Jewish Question and every other question of a mundane nature.

Mr. Warburg is of the opinion that different rates of interest ought to obtain in different parts of the country. That they have always obtained in different parts of the same state we have always known, but the reason for it has not been discovered. The city grocer can get money from his bank at a lower rate than the farmer in the next county can get it from his bank. Why the agricultural rate of interest has been higher than any other (when money is obtainable; it is not obtainable now) is a question to which no literary nor oratorical financier has ever publicly addressed himself. It is like the fact of the private business nature of the Federal Reserve System—very important, but no authority thinks it worth while to state. The agricultural rate of interest is of great importance, but to discuss it would involve first an admission, and that apparently is not desirable.

In comparing the present Federal Reserve Law with the proposed Aldrich Bill, Mr. Warburg said:

Mr. Warburg—".....I think that this present law has the advantage of dealing with the entire country and giving them different rates of discount, whereas, as Senator Aldrich's bill was drawn, it would have been very difficult to do that, as it provided for one uniform rate for the whole country, which I thought was rather a mistake."

Senator Bristow—"That is, you can charge a higher rate of interest in one section of the country under the present law, than you charge in another section, while under the Aldrich plan it would have been a uniform rate."

Mr. Warburg—"That is correct."

That is a point worth clearing up. If Mr. Warburg, having educated the bankers, will now turn his attention to the people, and make it clear why one class in the country can get money for business that is not productive of real wealth, while another class engaged in the production of real wealth is treated as outside the interest of banking altogether; if he can make it clear also why money is sold to one class or one section of the country at one price, while to another class and in another section it is sold at a different price, he will be adding to the people's grasp of these matters.

This suggestion is seriously intended. Mr. Warburg has the style, the pedagogical patience, the grasp of the subject which would make him an admirable public teacher of these matters.

What he has already done was planned from the point of view of the interest of the professional financier. It is readily granted that Mr. Warburg desired to organize American finances into a more pliable system. Doubtless in some respects he has wrought important improvements. But he had always the banking house in mind, and he dealt with paper. Now, if taking up a position outside those special interests, he would address himself to the wider interests of the people—not assuming that those interests always run through a banking house—he would do still more than he has yet done to justify his feeling that he really had a mission in coming to this country.

Mr. Warburg is not at all shocked by the idea that the Federal Reserve System is really a new kind of private banking control, because in his European experience he saw that all the central banks were private affairs.

In his essay on "American and European Banking Methods and Bank Legislation Compared," Mr. Warburg says: (the italics are ours)

"It may also be interesting to note that, *contrary to a widespread idea, the central banks of Europe are, as a rule, not owned by the governments.* As a matter of fact, neither the English, French nor German Government owns any stock in the central bank of its country. *The Bank of England is run entirely as a private corporation,* the stockholders electing the board of directors, who rotate in holding the presidency. In France the government appoints the governor and some of the directors. In Germany the government appoints the president and a supervisory board of five members, while the

stockholders elect the board of directors."

And again, in his discussion of the Owen-Glass Bill, Mr. Warburg says:

"The Monetary Commission's plan proceeded on the theory of the Bank of England, *which leaves the management entirely in the hands of business men without giving the government any part in the management or control.* The strong argument in favor of this theory is that central banking, like any other banking, is based on 'sound credit,' that the judging of credits is a matter of business which should be left in the hands of business men, *and that the government should be kept out of business.*.... The Owen-Glass Bill proceeds, in this respect, more on the lines of the Banque de France and the German Reichsbank, the presidents and boards of which are to a certain extent appointed by the government. *These central banks, while legally private corporations,* are semi-governmental organs inasmuch as *they are permitted to issue the notes of the nation*—particularly where there are elastic note issues, as in almost all countries except England—and inasmuch as *they are the custodians of practically the entire metallic reserves of the country and the keepers of the government funds.* Moreover in questions of national policy *the government must rely on the willing and loyal co-operation of these central organs.*"

That is a very illuminating passage. It will be well worth the reader's time, especially the reader who has always been puzzled by financial matters, to turn over in his mind the facts here given by a great Jewish financial expert about the central bank idea. Observe the phrases:

(a) "without giving the government any part in the management or control."

(b) "these central banks, while legally private corporations....are permitted to issue the notes of the nation."

(c) "they are custodians of practically the entire metallic reserves of the nation and the keepers of the government funds."

(d) "in questions of national policy, the government must rely on the willing and loyal co-operation of these central organs."

It is not now a question whether these things are right or wrong; it is merely a question of understanding that they constitute the fact.

It is specially notable that in paragraph (d) it is a fair deduction that in questions of national policy, the government will simply have to depend not only on the patriotism but also to an extent on the permission and counsel of the financial organizations. That is a fair interpretation: questions of national policy are, by this method, rendered dependent upon the financial corporations.

Let that point be clear, quite regardless of the question whether or not this is the way national policies should be determined.

Mr. Warburg said that he believed in a certain amount of government control—but not too much. He said: "In strengthening the government control, the Owen-Glass Bill therefore moved in the right direction; but it went too far and fell into the other and even more dangerous extreme."

The "more dangerous extreme" was, of course, the larger measure of government supervision provided for, and the establishment of a number of Federal Reserve Banks out in the country.

Mr. Warburg had referred to this before; he had agreed to the larger number only because it seemed to be an unavoidable political concession. It has already been shown, by Professor Seligman, that Mr. Warburg was alive to the necessity of veiling a little here and there, and "putting on" a little yonder, for the sake of conciliating a suspicious public. There was also the story of the bartender and the cash register.

Mr. Warburg thinks he understands the psychology of America. In this respect he reminds one of the reports of Mr. von Bernstorff and Captain Boy-Ed of what the Americans were likely to do or not to do. In the Political Science Quarterly of December, 1920, Mr. Warburg tells how, on a then recent visit to Europe, he was asked by men of all countries what the United States was going to do. He assured them that America was a little tired just then, but that she would come round all right. And then, harking back to his efforts of placing his monetary system on the Americans, he said:

"I asked them to be patient with us until after the election, and *I cited to them our experiences with monetary reform.* I reminded them how the Aldrich plan had failed because, at that time, a Republican President had lost control of a Congress ruled by a Democratic majority; how the Democrats in their platform damned this plan and any central banking system; and how, *once in full power, the National Reserve Association was evolved, not to say camouflaged, by them into the Federal Reserve System.*"

Remembering this play before the public, and the play behind the scenes, this "camouflaging," as Mr. Warburg says, of one thing into another, he undertook to assure his friends in Europe that regardless of what the political platforms said, the United States would do substantially what Europe hoped it would. Mr. Warburg's basis for that belief was, as he said, his experience with the way the central bank idea went through in spite of the advertised objection of all parties. He believes that with Americans it is possible to get

what you want if you just play the game skillfully. His experience with monetary reform seems to have fathered that belief in him.

Politicians may be necessary pawns to play in the game, but as members of the government Mr. Warburg does not want them in banking. They are not bankers, he says; they don't understand; banking is nothing for a government man to meddle with. He may be good enough for the Government of the United States; he is not good enough for banking.

"In our country," says Mr. Warburg, referring to the United States,"with every untrained amateur a candidate for any office, *where friendship or help in a presidential campaign, financial or political, has always given a claim for political preferment*, where the bids for votes and public favor are ever present in the politician's mind,....*a direct government management, that is to say, a political management, would prove fatal*....There can be no doubt but that, as drawn at present (1913), with two cabinet officers members of the Federal Reserve Board, and with the vast powers vested in the latter, the Owen-Glass Bill would bring about direct government management."

And that, of course, in Mr. Warburg's mind, is not only "dangerous," but "fatal."

Mr. Warburg had almost his whole will in the matter. And what is the result?

Turn to the testimony of Bernard M. Baruch, when he was examined with reference to the charge that certain men close to President Wilson had profited to the extent of $60,000,000 on stock market operations which they entered into on the strength of advance information of what the President was to say in his next war note—the famous "leak" investigation, as it was called; one of the several investigations in which Mr. Baruch was closely questioned.

In that investigation Mr. Baruch was laboring to show that he had not been in telephone communication with Washington, especially with certain men who were supposed to have shared the profits of the deals. The time was December, 1916. Mr. Warburg was then safely settled on the Federal Reserve Board, which he had kept quite safe from Government intrusion.

The Chairman—"Of course the records of the telephone company here, the slips, will show the persons with whom you talked."

Mr. Baruch—"Do you wish me to say, sir? I will state who they are."

The Chairman—"Yes, I think you might."

Mr. Baruch—"I called up two persons; one, Mr. Warburg, whom I did not get, and one, Secretary McAdoo, whom I did get—both in reference to the same matter. Would you like to know the matter?"

The Chairman—"Yes, I think it is fair that you should state it."

Mr. Baruch—"I called up the Secretary, because someone suggested to me —*asked me to suggest an officer for the Federal Reserve Bank*, and I called him up in reference to that, and discussed the matter with him, I think, *two or three times*, but it was suggested to me that I make the suggestion, and I did so." (pp. 570-571)

Mr. Campbell—"Mr. Baruch, who asked you for a suggestion for an appointee for the Federal Reserve Bank here?"

Mr. Baruch—"Mr. E.M. House."

Mr. Campbell—"Did Mr. House tell you to call Mr. McAdoo up and make the recommendation?"

Mr. Baruch—"I will tell you exactly how it occurred: *Mr. House called me up* and said that there was a vacancy on the Federal Reserve Board, and he said, 'I don't know anything about those fellows down there, and I would like you to make a suggestion.' *And I suggested the name*, which he thought was a very good one, and he said to me, 'I wish you would call up the Secretary and tell him.' I said, 'I do not see the necessity; I will tell you.' 'No,' he said, 'I would prefer you to call him up.' " (p. 575)

There we have an example of the Federal Reserve "kept out of politics," kept away from government management which would not only be "dangerous," but "fatal."

Barney Baruch, the New York stock plunger, who never owned a bank in his life, was called up by Colonel E.M. House, the arch-politician of the Wilson Administration, and thus the great Federal Reserve Board was supplied another member.

A telephone call kept within a narrow Jewish circle and settled by a word from one Jewish stock dealer—that, in practical operation, was Mr. Warburg's great monetary reform. Mr. Baruch calling up Mr. Warburg to give the name of the next appointee of the Federal Reserve Board, and calling up Mr. McAdoo, secretary of the United States Treasury, and set in motion to do it by Colonel E.M. House—is it any wonder the Jewish mystery in the American war government grows more and more amazing?

But, as Mr. Warburg has written—"friendship or help in *a presidential campaign*, financial or political, has always given a claim to political preferment." And, as Mr. Warburg urges, this is a country "with every untrained amateur a candidate for office," and naturally, with such men comprising the government, they must be kept at a safe distance from monetary affairs.

As if to illustrate the ignorance thus charged, along comes Mr. Baruch, who quotes Colonel House as saying, "I don't know anything about those

fellows down there and I would like you to make a suggestion." It is permissible to doubt that Mr. Baruch correctly quotes Colonel House. It is permissible to doubt that all that Colonel House confessed was his ignorance about "those fellows." There was a good understanding between these two men, too good an understanding for the alleged telephone conversation to be taken strictly at its face value. It is possibly quite true that Mr. House is not a financier. Certainly, Mr. Wilson was not. In the long roll of Presidents only a handful have been, and those who have been have been regarded as most drastic in their proposals.

But this whole matter of ignorance, as charged by Mr. Warburg, sounds like an echo of the Protocols:

"*The administrators chosen by us from the masses* will not be persons trained for government, *and consequently they will easily become pawns in our game, played by* our learned and talented counsellors, specialists educated from early childhood to administer world affairs."

In the Twentieth Protocol, wherein the great financial plan of world subversion and control is disclosed, there is another mention of the rulers' ignorance of financial problems.

It is a coincidence that, while he does not use the term "ignorance," Mr. Warburg is quite outspoken concerning the benighted state in which he found this country, and he is also outspoken about the "untrained amateurs" who are candidates for every office. These, he says, are not fitted to take part in the control of monetary affairs. But Mr. Warburg is. He says so. He admits that it was his ambition from the moment he came here an alien Jewish-German banker, to change our financial affairs more to his liking. More than that, he has succeeded; he has succeeded, he himself says, more than most men do in a lifetime; he has succeeded, Professor Seligman says, to such an extent that throughout history the name of Paul M. Warburg and that of the Federal Reserve System shall be united.

LX.

How Jewish International Finance Functions

"Such has been the development of international bankers that they can no longer be regarded in their professional capacity as the nationals of any country, entitled to do business under their own government's supervision exclusively. They are really world citizens, with world-wide interests, and as such ought to be made amenable to some form of supernational control."—George Pattullo, in *Saturday Evening Post.*

NOT only did the Jewish financial firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company use far-sighted prudence in splitting its political support—one Warburg supporting Wilson, another Warburg supporting Taft and an unnamed member of the firm supporting Roosevelt, all at one time, as Paul M. Warburg testified—but it split its activities in several other ways also.

The international interests of the Jews comprising this firm are worthy of note. The influence which forced the United States to repudiate a commercial treaty with Russia while Russia was a friendly country (1911), and thus to compel all business between the United States and Russia to pass through German-Jewish hands, was generated by Jacob H. Schiff. Russia seems to have been the country on which he chose to focus his activities. The full story is told in THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT of January 15, 1921, under the title, "Taft Once Tried to Resist the Jews—and Failed," and is reprinted in Volume II of the booklet containing this series.

Mr. Schiff's activity consisted in forcing the Congress of the United States to do a thing that was repugnant to the reason and conscience of President Taft, and which he personally refused to do or to recommend. Mr. Schiff left the White House in great anger with the threat, "This means war." It did not mean as much war as it might have, for President Taft acquiesced gracefully in the Jewish victory and has since been extremely laudatory of them on the public platform.

Mr. Schiff's firm also helped finance the Japanese war against Russia, and in return desired Japan as a Jewish ally. The wily Japs, however, saw the game and kept their relations with Mr. Schiff to purely business matters. Which fact is well worth bearing in mind when reading the widespread propaganda for war with Japan. If you will give particular attention, you will observe that the same interests which are just now engaged in most loudly "defending" the Jew, are most active in spreading anti-Japanese sentiments in this country.

The Japanese war with Russia, however, enabled Mr. Schiff to advance his plan to undermine

the Russian Empire, as it has now been accomplished by Jewish Bolshevism. With funds provided by him, the basic principles of what is now known as Bolshevism, were sown among the Russian prisoners of war in Japan, who were sent back as apostles of destruction. Then followed the horrible murder of Nicholas Romanoff, Czar of Russia, with his wife, his crippled son, and his young daughters, the full tale of which has now been told by the Jew who managed the crime.

For the part he played in destroying Russia, Mr. Schiff was wildly hailed in New York the night the news came that the Emperor had abdicated.

Meanwhile, the Jew who was "to take the Czar's job" (as the common New York ghetto phrase ran, weeks before the event) had left New York to be in waiting.

This Jew was passed out of the United States at the request of a very high American personage whose subservience to the Jews was one of the marvels of the past seven years. Halted by the British, this Jew was released from their toils at the request of a very high American personage. And thus, the Jewish Bolshevik Revolution in Russia, the program of which was made in America, was set in operation without a hitch.

This whole firm is German Jewish, its members having originated in Germany. It had German connections. How far it maintained those connections through all subsequent events is a separate question.

Mr. Otto Kahn's allotted portion of the world seems to be Great Britain and France. Mr. Kahn is of German origin, like the rest of the firm, but he has not publicly shown such concern for Germany as have the other members. Mr. Schiff was once very active for the settlement of a peace on the basis of a victorious Germany. Mr. Paul M. Warburg also had interests, discussion of which is postponed for the present. But Mr. Kahn succeeded, through the connivance of American authority and the excessive repression of the newspapers, in conveying the impression that by some species of occult separatism he was not "German-minded."

Therefore Mr. Kahn flits lightly everywhere—except Germany. He is sufficiently French to be able to tell in the first column on the first page of *Le Matin* on what terms America will do business with Europe, and he speaks as one having authority. He is sufficiently British to have thought of standing for the British Parliament, when an unfortunate event made it necessary for him to remain in the United States. Mr. Kahn sometimes flits farther East into the more Jewish portions of Europe, and his comings and goings are marked by certain changes with which his name remains most ostentatiously disconnected.

Mr. Kahn has very recently been telling France on what terms the United States will help her. There apparently being no other spokesman, Mr. Kahn's word is accepted as authority. France is one of the most Judaized countries in the world, the haunt of International Jewish Financiers who exercise their power (thus saving France the trouble of passing laws) to keep the emigrant Jew out of France; so that France presents the spectacle of being Judaized by Jewish finance and not by immigrant Semitic hordes, and is thus a fit platform from which Mr. Otto Herman Kahn may utter his pronouncements.

In his last declaration to France, Mr. Kahn prepares her to expect little by stating that "America is a country of immense resources; but the actual money which the people have at their disposal is comparatively limited." True enough. It was a member of Mr. Kahn's firm who invented a monetary system which was promised to keep *money* in more equal relation to *wealth.*

But as he goes on telling what America will and will not do (the American people knowing nothing about it meanwhile) Mr. Kahn discovers with great enthusiasm a place where he thinks American capital can be placed, namely, "*in the development of the vast and immensely rich colonial empire of France.*"

And pray where is that? Any Frenchman would tell you now, "In Syria." Syria—ah!—that part of the East where the natives are loudly complaining that the Jews are driving them out contrary to every written and moral law. The Jewish powers have already succeeded in getting French troops over there; bad blood has been caused between France and Great Britain; the Jews on both sides are playing for the middle; and here is Mr. Otto Kahn himself pledging American capital to the development of the French colonial empire! Talk to any Syrian who knows his country's present status, and he will interpret Mr. Kahn's words very vividly.

One of the nicest bits of work Mr. Kahn had done is to denounce "pro-German propaganda" which he says has exasperated Americans in favor of France. Next to committing the United States to an undying admiration for Briand, this is really his finest bit. Especially, with Partner Paul playing the German sympathy string! It is a great international orchestra, this Jewish financial firm; it can play The Star Spangled Banner, Die Wacht am Rhein, the Marseillaise, and God Save the King in one harmonious rendering, paying obsequious attention to the prejudices of each.

Next come the Warburgs. Their interest is, of course, in Germany. Paul stated in his testimony given at the beginning of the World War that he had

interests in Hamburg and would dispose of them. The war came on. The Jewish government in the United States was augmented. Mr. Warburg was no mean figure, as previous articles have shown.

The Warburgs are three in number. Felix M. is the other one in America. He appears but slightly in public affairs although he is a member of the American Jewish Committee and of the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company. His retiring habit, however, does not argue lack of consequence. He was of sufficient consequence, Jewishly, to have bestowed upon him a sort of honorary rabbinical degree of "Haber" which entitles him to be known as "Haber Rabbi Baruch Ben Moshe." He is the only Jew in America upon whom the title has ever been conferred.

Max Warburg represents the family in its native land. Max Warburg had as much to do with the German war government as his family and financial colleagues in America had to do with the United States war government. As has been recounted in the press the world over, the brother from America and the brother from Germany both met at Paris as government representatives in determining the peace. There were so many Jews in the German delegation that it was known by the term "kosher," also as "the Warburg delegation," and there were so many Jews in the American delegation that the delegates from the minor countries of Europe looked upon the United States as a Jewish country which through unheard-of generosity had elected a non-Jew as its President.

Max Warburg is an interesting character also as regards the establishment of Bolshevism in Russia. The Jews had several objectives in the war, and one of them was "get Russia." To this end the German Jews worked very assiduously. Because Russia was a member of the Allies, the work of German Jews was made the easier. But the fact that Russia was an ally made no difference with the Jews who were resident in Allied countries. Win or lose, Russia must be destroyed. It is the testimony of history that it was not so much the German military prowess as the Jewish intrigue that accomplished the downfall of that empire.

In this work Max Warburg was a factor. His bank is noted in a dispatch published by the United States Government as being one whence funds were forwarded to Trotzky for use in destroying Russia. Always against Russia, not for German reasons, but for Jewish reasons, which in this particular instance coincided. Warburg and Trotzky—against Russia!

Poor John Spargo, who ought to know better, denies all this—while every American who comes back from Russia, even those who went over there pro-Bolshevik, yes, and returned

Jews themselves, proclaim it.

The crushing fact is that Bolshevism is not only Jewish in Russia, and in America, but it is Jewish in the higher regions of Jewry where better things ought to exist. Take Walter Rathenau, a German Jew on the plane of the Warburgs. Rathenau was the inventor of the Bolshevik system of centralization of industry, material and money. The Soviet Government asked Rathenau directly for the plans, and received them directly from him. Max Warburg's bank held the plans—which makes it a pertinent question: If Bolshevism can be so Jewish outside of Russia, what hinders it being Jewish inside Russia?

It is a most significant fact that, as in Washington, the most constant and privileged visitors to the White House were Jews, so in Berlin the only private telephone wire to the Kaiser was owned by Walter Rathenau. Not even the Crown Prince could reach the Kaiser except through the ordinary telephone connections. It was the same in London. It was the same in Paris. It was the same in Petrograd—in Russia which so "persecuted" the race that controlled it then and controls it now.

Now, this sketchy outline of the internationalism of the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company is not offered as the result of keen research, for the facts are found on the very surface of the matter, for anyone to see. What is revealed by research is this: whether Mr. Schiff's interest in Russia had underground features which affected the welfare of the nations; whether Mr. Kahn's flitting missions here and there, which he made with great freedom during the war, were wholly taken up with the business announced in the public notices; and whether Mr. Warburg, whose interest in Germany has not abated, to judge from his recent utterances, was able to retain complete neutrality of mind during the war. These are questions of value. Obviously, they are not easy to answer. But they can be answered.

It was a family enterprise, this international campaign. Jacob Schiff swore to destroy Russia. Paul M. Warburg was his brother-in-law; Felix Warburg was his son-in-law. Max Warburg, of Hamburg, banker of the Bolsheviks, was thus brother-in-law to Jacob Schiff's wife and daughter.

Speaking of the far-sighted manner in which the house of Kuhn, Loeb & Company disposes itself over world affairs, there is also the curious fact that in this Jewish firm is one who goes to a Christian church—a most heinous thing for a Jew to do. Split three ways in American politics and as many ways as international matters require, we find this firm split two ways with regard to religion. Mr. Kahn professes—at least he attends—a Christian church and is accounted an adherent of it. Yet he is not

ostracized. His name is not taboo. The Jews do not curse him. He is not denounced as a renegade. The Jews have not buried him out of mind, as they do others who desert the faith.

This presents a strange situation when it is considered. Not to recount again the horror and reprehension and active antagonism with which Jews view such a desertion, suffice it to say that there is no greater marvel than that of Jacob H. Schiff retaining in the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company a "renegade" Jew. He could not have done it; every fiber of his intensely Jewish nature would have rebelled against it. Yet there it is!

Without going further into this ingenious system of covering all vital points from one center, enough has been said to show one busy Jewish financial firm with which political matters, national and international, is almost a profession. The family of Warburg high in the controlling group of two countries, and enemy countries at that. The family of Warburg high in the negotiations of world peace and the discussions of a League of Nations. The family of Warburg now advising the world from both sides of the earth, what to do next. It was probably with more reason than the general public surmised that a New York paper printed during the Peace Conference an article headed, "Watch the Warburgs!"

The fact seems to be that, as Mr. Pattullo is quoted as saying at the head of this article, the international financiers have been so engrossed in world money that the sense of national responsibility sometimes becomes blurred in their minds. They desire everything—war, negotiations and peace—to be conducted in such a way as to react favorably on the money market. For that is their market: money is what they buy and sell: and because money has no fixed price, it is a market which offers the widest opportunity for the trickster and swindler. One cannot play such tricks with stone or corn or metals, but with money as the commodity everything is possible. Mr. Warburg is already very much interested about the treatment to be accorded foreign securities in the next war. Readers of the daily newspapers may recall that recently a demand was made for the gold in the Reichsbank, which was resisted on the ground that the Reichsbank, although the central bank of Germany, was really a private concern—just as Paul Warburg said it was and just as he has insisted that our own Federal Reserve System should be, and which it is. There is far-sighted wisdom in that, with a view to possible defeat in war.

Mr. Warburg is apparently quite disapproving of the treatment accorded alien enemy property "by some countries." He quotes a French banker throughout—nationality not stated—and drives home his point. The French banker used as an illustration a possible war between England and France (this was only last year) and said that the bankers in each country would proceed to withdraw their mutual balances and securities, for fear of confiscation, and that such a course would precipitate a panic.

To which Mr. Warburg adds: "I think that our bankers ought carefully to study this very serious question. We have nothing to gain and much to lose by joining in a policy of disregarding the rights of private property. We shall probably, in the course of time, become the largest owners of foreign securities and properties, which would become endangered in case we were drawn into war. To me, however, it is of greater interest that nothing be done that might stand in the way of making the United States the gold reserve country of the world...."

Such talk passes with too little scrutiny. It bears a strong reflection of recent events which should not be overlooked. Moreover, it presents a grandiose vision which is supposed to command instant agreement because of its appeal to superficial national pride and selfish ambition.

If what Mr. Warburg says is an intimation that the International Jews are planning to move their money market to the United States, it is safe to say that the United States does not want it. We have the warning of history as to what this would mean. It has meant that in turn Spain, Venice, Great Britain or Germany received the blame and suspicion of the world for what the Jewish financiers have done. It is a most important consideration that most of the national animosities that exist today arose out of resentment against what the Jewish money power did under the camouflage of national names. "The British did this," "the Germans did this," when it was the International Jew who did it, the nations being but the marked spaces on his checker board.

Today, around the world the blaming word is heard, "The United States did this. If it were not for the United States the world would be in better shape. The Americans are a sordid, greedy, cruel people." Why? Because the Jewish money power is largely centered here and is making money out of both our immunity and Europe's distress, playing one against the other; and because so many of the so-called "American business men" abroad today are not Americans at all—they are Jews, and in many cases as misrepresentative of their own race as they are of the Americans.

The United States does not want the transfer of All-Judaan to this soil. We do not desire to stand as a gold god above the nations. We would serve the

nations, and we would protect them, but we would do both on the basis of real values, not in the name or under the sign of gold.

On the one hand Mr. Warburg recites pitiful facts about Germany in order to raise sympathy for her, and on the other hand he stimulates the gold lust of the United States. The plight of Germany is entirely due to the forces from which the United States has only narrowly escaped; and to harken to international Jewish plans for the rehabilitation of Germany is to be in danger of approving plans which will fasten Jewish domination more strongly on that unhappy country than it is now. Germany has paid dearly for her Jews. The Warburg voice that speaks for her would seem indeed to be the voice of Jacob, but the hand that proposes financial dealings is that of Esau.

The internationalism of the Warburgs is no longer in doubt, and cannot be denied. Felix Warburg hung on to the Hamburg connection longer than did Paul, but the breakage of either was probably perfunctory. At the same time that Felix left the Hamburg firm of his brother, Max, a Mr. Stern also left the Frankfort firm of Stern, and both became very active on the Allies side, taking sides against the German nation as lustily as anyone could. "Impossible!" say those who fancy that a German Jew is a German. Not at all impossible; the Jew's loyalty is to the Jewish nation; what the Jew himself refers to as his "cover nationality" may count or not as he himself elects.

This statement is always met with frothing wrath by the Jews' "gentile fronts" in the purchased pro-Jewish press. But here is an example: Do you remember "The Beast of Berlin," that lurid piece of war propaganda? You did not, perhaps, know that its producer was a German Jew, Carl Laemmle. His German birth did not prevent him making money out of his film, and his film does not prevent him annually going back in state to his birthplace. This year he goes accompanied by Abe Stern, his treasurer; Lee Kohlmar, his director; and Harry Reichenbach—a list of names duplicable in any movie group.

Messrs. Stern and Warburg, of Frankfort and Hamburg, respectively, and away from home perhaps only temporarily, were not concerned about the fate of the "Huns," but they were immensely concerned about the fate of Jewish money power in Germany.

To indicate how blind the public has been to the inter-allied Jewish character of much of the world's important international financial activity, note this from the *living Age* earlier in the year:

"According to the *Svensk Handelstidning*, the recent American loan of $5,000,000 to Norway was really the outcome of an agreement between the Hamburg firm of Warburg & Company and the New York bankers, Kuhn and Loeb. It is regarded as a significant sign of the times that a German firm should be responsible for an American loan to a neutral country. The conditions subject to which this money was borrowed, are not regarded as very favorable to Norway, and no marked effect on the rate of exchange between the two countries has followed."

Note, in the light of all the statements made about Kuhn, Loeb & Company, and the Warburgs in particular, the assumption in the above quotation that the transaction was really between a German and an American firm. It was principally an arrangement between the Warburgs themselves in family counsel. But the loan will pass in Norway as *"an American loan,"* and the fact that the terms of the loan *"are not regarded as very favorable to Norway"* will react upon Scandinavian opinion of this country. It goes without saying that *"no marked effect on the rate of exchange between the two countries has followed,"* for that would not be the object of such a loan. The dislocation of exchange is not unprofitable.

It would be most interesting to know in how far Kuhn, Loeb & Company has endeavored to readjust the rate of exchange.

During the war, Kuhn, Loeb & Company made a loan to the city of Paris. Considerable German comment was occasioned by this—naturally. And it is very well worthy of record that in the city of Hamburg, where Max Warburg does business, the chief of police issued this order:

"Further mention in the press of loans made by the firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Company to the city of Paris, and unfavorable comments thereon are forbidden."

The following story is vouched for as reliable, and if in one or two minor details it does not represent the exact fact, it is a trustworthy illustration of how certain things were done:

"A Jewish international banking corporation bought up the mining and other similar concessions of Jugo-Slavia, and consequently the policy pushed at the Peace Conference was that which was most convenient for that group. An understanding on the Fiume question was in progress between Wilson and Nitti. Certain concessions had been agreed upon and Wilson was willing to negotiate, when Oscar Straus and one of the Warburgs appeared on the scene. Wilson changed his attitude over night and afterward insisted on the Jugo-Slavia solution of the problem. The way in which concessions had been bought through that territory was a disgrace, and observers expected that it would play an important part at the Peace Conference."

The financiers are not the only International Jews in the world. The revolutionary Jews, of all countries and none, are international also. They have seized upon the idea of Christian

internationalism, which means amity between nations, and have used it as a weapon with which to weaken nationality. They know as well as anyone that there can be no internationalism except on the basis of strong nationalism, but they count on "cover words" to advance their plan.

Enough transpired between the lower and higher Jewish groups of every large center during the war to render it imperative that Jewry confess, repent and repudiate the madness that has ruled it, or else boldly assert and espouse it before the world.

Certainly enough has transpired to render it desirable that the American people look again into the purposes of those Jews who were instrumental in reorganizing our financial system at a most critical time in the world's history.

Max Warburg was apparently strong enough to suppress German discussion of his brothers' activity in America. The Warburgs at present resident in America must suffer it, therefore, that American comment be made as full as need be.

Issue of July 9, 1921.

LXI.

Jewish Power and America's Money Famine

THE international Jewish banker who has no country but plays them all against one another, and the International Jewish proletariat that roams from land to land in search of a peculiar type of economic opportunity, are not figments of the imagination except the non-Jew who prefers a lazy laxity of mind.

Of these classes of Jews, one or both are at the heart of the problems that disturb the world today. The immigration problem is Jewish. The money question is Jewish. The tie-up of world politics is Jewish. The terms of the Peace Treaty are Jewish. The diplomacy of the world is Jewish. The moral question in movies and theaters is Jewish. The mystery of the illicit liquor business is Jewish.

These facts are unfortunate as well as unpleasant for the Jew, and it is squarely up to him to deal with the facts, and not waste time in trying to destroy those who define the facts. These facts are interpreted by the Jew and the anti-Semite with strange extremes of blindness. The Jew never gets the world's point of view at all; he always gets the anti-Semite's point of view; and the anti-Semite is equally at fault in always getting the Jew's point of view. What both need is to get society's point of view, which is the one being set forth in this present series of articles.

To say that the immigration problem is Jewish does not mean that Jews must be prohibited entry to any country; it means that they must become rooted to a country in loyal citizenship, as no doubt some are, and as no doubt most are not. To say that the money question is Jewish does not mean that Jews must get out of finance; it means that they must rid finance of the Jewish idea which has always been to use money to get a strangle-hold on men and business concerns, instead of using finance to help general business. To say that the tie-up of world politics is Jewish does not mean that Jews, as human beings, are to be denied a voice in affairs; it means that they must give up trying to make the worldld revolve around the Jewish nation as its axis. To describe the influence of the Jew on the theater is not to demand that he leave the theater, but it is to demand that he rid the theater of his idea that sensualism is entertaining.

The Jewish Question is first for the Jews to solve; if not, the world will have to solve it for them. They may stay in business, say the theater, for example, if they will cease spoiling the theater; if they do not cease, the theater will be taken away from them just as certainly as that day follows night. The world has been patient and the world will be fair, but the world knows the limit of imposition.

It is not the true Jewishness of the Jew, nor yet the nationalism of the Jew that is on trial, but his anti-national internationalism. A true Mosaic Jew—not a Talmud Jew—would be a good citizen. A nationalist Jew would at least be logical. But an international Jew has proved an abomination, because his internationalism is focused on his own racial nationalism which in turn is founded on his ingrained belief that the rest of humanity is inferior to him and by right his prey. Jewish leaders may indulge in all the platitudes they possess, the fact which they cannot deny is that the Jew has for centuries regarded the "goyim" as beneath him and legitimately his spoil.

The internationalism of the Jew is confessed everywhere by him. Listen to a German banker: imagine the slow, oily voice in which he said:

"We are international bankers. Germany lost the war?—what of it?—that is an affair of the army. We are international bankers."

And that was the attitude of every international Jewish banker during the war. The nations were in strife? What of it? It was like a Dempsey-Carpentier bout in New Jersey, or a baseball game in Chicago—an affair of the fighters—"we are international bankers."

A nation is being hamstrung by artificial exchange rates; another by the sucking of money out of its channels of trade; what of it to the international banker?—he has his own game to play. Hard times bring more plums tumbling off the tree into the baskets of the international bankers than does any other kind of times. Wars and panics are the Jewish international bankers'

harvests.

Citizens wake up with a start to find that even the white nations are hardly allowed to see each other nowadays except through Jewish eyes. When the United States supposedly speaks to France, through whom does she speak? All that France sees is Otto H. Kahn! Why must a Jew represent the United States of America to France? When France supposedly speaks to the United States, through whom is it done? Through Viviani, Jewish in every thought and method. Now they are talking of sending Millerand over, another Jew. Britain sends Lord Reading. Germany sent Dr. Dernberg. And to other countries the United States sent Morgenthau, Strauss, Warburg, and lesser Jewlings.

It comes with something of a shock to learn that Foch is coming to the United States. We have not seen a Frenchman since Joffre visited us. It is good to see men of the white race come across the sea as if to reassure us that white men still live in those countries. The business of the Peace Conference was done by Jews—has it come to a point where international diplomacy is to become a Jewish monopoly also? Must the special conversations between France, Britain and the United States be held through Jewish interpreters, while Anglo-Saxons and true Frenchmen do the routine embassy work—or shall it be possible for the non-Jewish nations to see one another occasionally through non-Jewish representatives?

Internationalism is not a Jewish conviction, but a Jewish business device. It is most profitable. In diplomacy and at the immigrant station, internationalism pays. Jews interpret nation to nation in the high rites of special conversations between governments; Jewish interpreters swarm at the ports of every country also, where the poor swarm in. It was stated in the House of Lords the other day that most of the trouble in Palestine was caused by Jewish interpreters. It was charged that the Jewish administration added an extra language to the official list in order to make Jewish interpreters indispensable.

Go through the government of the United States where the income tax secrets are kept, where the Federal Reserve secrets are kept, where the State Department secrets are kept—and you will find Jews sitting at the very spot where International Jewry desires them to sit and where nothing is kept from their knowledge.

Go abroad and come back to your country, and a Jew will open the gate to let you in, or close it to keep you out—as he chooses.

"Will you be going to Detroit while you are here?" asked a Jewish government agent of a gentleman entering the country on a visit a few weeks ago.

"I may go to Detroit," was the reply.

"Well, you go to the damned DEARBORN INDEPENDENT and tell them a Jew let you into this country," said the government agent.

What the visitor replied is known, but had better not be quoted. The American Jewish Committee might shriek that the people were being incited to pogroms.

The incident, however, is but a sample of what is occurring every day. The truth about the Jewish Question in the United States is perhaps the one form of truth that cannot be indiscriminately told.

The international Jewish bankers regard themselves as in similar fashion "letting" the nations do this or that, regarding the nations not as fatherlands but as customers—and as customers in the Jewish sense. If an army wins or loses, if a government succeeds or fails, what of it?—that is their affair—"we are international bankers," and we win, whoever loses.

For international Jewish bankers, the war is not over. The period of actual hostilities and the emergencies of the nations were but the opening of the trade. The ready cash was skimmed in then—all the cash the world had. True, some of it had to be distributed among the people as war wages and bonuses, in order to keep the struggle going, but this was soon recovered through the means of high prices, artificial scarcities and the orgy of extravagance deliberately organized and stimulated among the people. That phase over, and money disappeared.

Is there any more tragic joke than that diligently disseminated in this country—"The United States has more gold than any other country in the world"? Where is it? How long since you have seen a piece of gold? Where is all this gold—is it locked up in the Treasury of the United States Government? Why, that government is in debt, desperately trying to economize, cannot pay a soldier bonus because the finances of the country cannot stand it! Where is that gold? It may be *in* the United States, but it does not belong *to* the United States.

The American farmer, and those American industries which were not "wise" to the tricks of international Jewish bankers, and who were nipped by small loans, are wondering where all this money is. Furthermore, Europe, suffering from every possible lack, is looking to us and wondering where the money is.

This dispatch in a London paper may throw light on the matter: (italics are ours)

"It is learned today that new gold shipments aggregating $2,800,000 are consigned to Kuhn, Loeb & Company, New York, making nearly $129,000,000 imported by that firm since the movement started. In responsible banking circles the belief is expressed that some of

the German coin recently imported by the firm is from Russia, instead of Germany, *as generally supposed.*"

This dispatch, coupled with one printed in a former article which showed Warburg & Company of Germany arranging with Kuhn, Loeb & Company of New York for a $5,000,000 loan to Norway, is not devoid of light on the question—*Where is the money?*

The Jewish international banking system may be easily described. First, there is the international Jewish headquarters. This was in Germany. It had ramifications in Russia, Italy, France, Great Britain and the South American states. (South American Jewry is very menacing.) Germany and Russia were the two countries scheduled for punishment by the International Jewish bankers because these two countries were most aware of the Jew. They have been punished; that job is done.

Jewish political headquarters, as related to the internal affairs of the Jews, was also located in Germany, but the headquarters dealing with the "goyim" was in France. Statements have been made that the political center of Jewry has been transplanted to the United States. But these statements have been made by American Jews whose wish may have been father to the thought. During the Wilson Administration it was possible for a Jew to think and to hope this, but affairs have slightly changed. The ousting of American Jews from the Zionist movement at the behest of Eastern Jews indicates that if the political center of world Jewry has shifted to the United States, the *power* is still in the hands of *aliens* resident here. The center is still in Jewry; the United States is merely a square on Jewry's world checker-board.

But, wherever the financial and political world centers may be, each country is separately handled. In every country—the United States, Mexico and the republics of South America; in France, England, Italy, Germany, Austria—yes, and in Japan—there is an international Jewish banking firm which stands at the head of the group for that country. Thus, the chief Jewish firm in the United States is Kuhn, Loeb & Company, of which one of the members is Paul M. Warburg, brother of M. Warburg & Company, of Hamburg; and another member of which is Otto H. Kahn, resident successively of Germany, Great Britain and the United States, and self-appointed financial spokesman for the United States to France and Great Britain. Great Britain and France seldom see a special American spokesman who is not a Jew. That may be the reason why they reciprocate by sending Jews to us, thinking perhaps that we prefer them.

Paul M. Warburg was the inventor, perfector and director of the Federal Reserve System of the United States. He is not the only Jew in the Federal Reserve System, but he was the chief Jew there. His mind counted for a great deal. There were others in the war government, of course; Bernard M. Baruch; Eugene Meyer, Jr.; Hoover's regiment of Jews; Felix Frankfurter; Julius Rosenwald—hundreds of them, and everywhere; but the financial group alone is receiving our attention just now, and they are not so notably successful in getting the country out of financial difficulty as they were in other lines of effort.

The Federal Reserve System may not be a bad system, in spite of the fact that it yields government monetary functions to private financial corporations, but there are all sorts of testimony that it has been badly manipulated. Mr. Warburg, the reader will remember, spoke about certain things being "overcome in an administrative way," showing that there was a certain amount of "play" or loose motion in the system which could be manipulated either way. The fact remains that the country went swimmingly through the war by reason of the assistance of the System, and is coming very lamely through the Peace, as the result, monetary experts say, of the hindrance of the same System. Mr. Warburg, whose name was so prominently connected with the advertisement of the glory of the System, must also stand being mentioned in connection with the criticism.

Whatever money we are said to have as the per capita in the United States, it is a false statement. The money *per capita* should always be figured on the basis of the money *in circulation.* The statistical "per capita" is not always in circulation. Less than half of it, as a rule. The rest is being juggled.

What the *gold* in the country, the *wealth* is still greater. There is more wealth in the United States than there is gold in the world. One year's products of the farms of the United States exceeds in money value all the gold in the world.

Yet, under our present system, the burgeoning bulk of the country's *wealth* must *pass through the narrow neck of Money.* And the *Money* must pass through the *still narrower neck of Gold.* And the controller of the Gold, under our present system, controls the world. There is more wealth than there is money; there is more money than there is gold; money exists at the pleasure of gold; wealth moves at the pleasure of money. Whoever sits at the neck of money, opening or closing as he will, controls the movement of the world's wealth. And the world's prosperity depends on the movement of that wealth. When wealth stands still and does not pass from hand to hand, the world's circulation has stopped; the world becomes economically sick.

The scarcity of cash in hand has led to Credit. Credit is a form of barter. It is a form of dealing by which many transactions are carried on, only the final one being cleared in money. It is a device which has its dangers, in spite of the efforts of apologists to exploit its advantages. But one thing the system of Credit indubitably does—it allows the money masters to hang on to the *Cash.* When the world is caught, *it is caught with paper,* not with Cash. The Cash is always in the hands of those who extol the advantage of the Credit System. Who holds money holds power, and will hold it, until real barter or *real money* comes in fashion again.

In 1919-1920, according to one of the best monetary authorities in the United States, the total shrinkage in values of the products of our fields, mines, factories, mills and forests represented a sum greater than the total gold supply of the world. It runs as high as the total amount of Liberty Bonds outstanding.

People say, "Well, the prices were too high." Certainly they were too high, but who and what made them too high? It was the generosity with which money was supplied by the private Federal Reserve System. There was plenty of money. People say, "Well, the shrinkage is only in paper values; the real value of the product is still there." Certainly, but when you live under a system in which "real" value and "money" value are so intimately intertwined that it affects your bread and butter, the tenure of your farm, and the steadiness of your job, it is pretty hard to separate the two. Moreover, when your prosperity was due to the readiness of a group of men to let out money, and your adversity is due to the unwillingness of the same group, and your own welfare and your country's welfare is thus see-sawed up and down without any reference to natural law but solely upon determinations taken in committee rooms, you naturally inquire, "Who is doing this? Where is all the money gone? Who is holding it? Here is the wealth of the country; here is the need of the country; where is the money to transfer the wealth to the need? Every condition remains as it was, except money."

We have a Federal Reserve System which still is benefiting by the assistance of its perfector and director, Paul M. Warburg. And what is the condition in the United States?

Some of the biggest industrial institutions in the country now in the hands of creditors' committees.

Farmers being sold out by the hundreds, their horses bringing about $3 each.

Cotton and wool enough to clothe the nation spoiling in the hands of the men who raised it and cannot dispose of it.

Every line of business, railroading, newspaper publishing, store-keeping, manufacturing, agriculture, building, in depression. Why? For lack of money.

Where is the money? This is the country that is supposed to be the financial center of the world—*where is the money?*

It is in New York. The Federal Reserve System, which Mr. Warburg desired to head up in one central bank, has just about turned out that way. *The money is in New York.* Here is the charge made to the governor of the Federal Reserve Board by a responsible public official who knows:

While there is a scarcity of money for the producing sections of the West and Northwest, the South and Southwest, "we find that individual banks in New York City are borrowing from the Reserve System, in a number of cases, more than $100,000,000 each; and sometimes as much as $145,000,000 is loaned there to a single bank—*twice as much* as some of the Reserve Banks have been lending recently to *all* the member banks in their districts."

One bank in New York borrowed $134,000,000, *or $20,000,000 more* than the Federal Reserve Bank of Kansas City was advancing to 1,091 member banks in that Reserve District which covers the states of Kansas, Nebraska, Colorado, Wyoming, and parts of Missouri, Oklahoma and New Mexico.

At the same time, another New York bank was borrowing from the Federal Reserve Bank about $40,000,000, which was more than the aggregate loans which the Federal Reserve Bank of Minneapolis was lending to its 1,000 member banks in the great states of Minnesota, North and South Dakota, Montana and part of Wisconsin.

Another New York bank borrowed from the Federal Reserve Bank a sum which was *greater by $30,000,000 than the Federal Reserve Bank at Dallas was lending to all the banks in Texas, Louisiana and Oklahoma.*

Still another New York bank got a loan which *equaled the total loans allowed by the Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis to the 569 member banks* of that very important district, which includes the whole state of Arkansas, parts of Illinois, Indiana, Kentucky, Tennessee and Mississippi, and the larger part of Missouri.

Take the Fifth Federal Reserve District, served by the Federal Reserve Bank at Richmond, Virginia: one New York bank was able to borrow from the New York Reserve Bank *more* than the Richmond Reserve bank would lend to all its member banks in Maryland, Virginia, North and South Carolina and the larger part of West Virginia.

That is the situation. The twelve regional banks, which were supposed to make money serve all parts of the country equally, have apparently been "overcome in an administrative

way" to such an extent that the New York Federal Reserve Bank is to all intents and purposes the Central Bank of the United States, and serves the speculative part of the country with millions, while the productive part of the country is permitted to wilt with paltry thousands.

When it can occur that four New York banks can borrow from the New York Federal Reserve Bank as much money as the banks of 21 states were able to borrow from the five Federal Reserve Banks of St. Louis, Kansas City, Minneapolis, Dallas and Richmond—there would seem to be need of explanation somewhere.

Where did this money loaned in New York come from? It came from those parts of the country where money was scarcest. In may, 1920, the word went out over telephones—"The tie-up will come on the 15th." And it came. Credit was stopped. Payment was pressed. A stream of money, literally squeezed out of the producing sections of the country, began to roll toward New York. Otherwise those giant loans just recorded would have been impossible. It was pressure, Federal Reserve pressure, politely known as deflation, and that is the way it worked. The banks of the West were squeezed dry that the banks of New York might overflow.

"The money was withdrawn from legitimate business in various parts of the country to be loaned at fancy rates in Wall Street," says the official referred to above.

The speculative banks, it has been discovered, were able to borrow money at six per cent, which money they loaned at as high as 20, 25 and 30 per cent.

Federal Reserve deflation created a scarcity which speculative banks utilized. The Federal Reserve policy took the money out; New York banks borrowed the money thus taken out, and loaned it at tremendous rates—rates which people paid to stave off the ruin caused by the moneyless condition which the ill-measured deflation process brought on.

And all this time the Federal Reserve System was in the best financial condition of its whole career. In December, 1920, it had 45 per cent of its reserves, which was a higher reserve than it had in December, 1919. But at this writing (July, 1921) the reserve has reached 60 per cent.

The money is in New York. Go out through the agricultural states, and you will not find it. Go into the districts of silent factories and you will not find it. It is in New York. The Warburg Federal Reserve has deflated the country. A System that was intended to equalize the ups and downs of financial weather has been used "in an administrative" way to deplete the country of money.

The Federal Reserve Idea was doubtless right; if it had not been, it could not have been established. But it has been manipulated. It has not been a "federal" reserve; it has been a private reserve. It has been operated in the interest of bankers and not of everyone in general. Capable of being used to carry the country gradually back to a natural flow of business and to a natural level of prices, it was used to bludgeon business at a critical time and to bludgeon it in such a way that money-lenders profited when producers suffered.

If that is the fact, there is no American banker but will say that the method was wrong; economically wrong, logically wrong, commercially wrong, if not criminally wrong.

Today the Federal Reserve boasts of its own reserve as if that were a sign of national economic health. With the country struggling to live, the Federal Reserve ought to be low, not high. The height which the reserve has reached is a measure of the depth of the country's depression.

If the Federal Reserve would let out a part of that flood of money—a high financial authority suggests that less than 10 per cent would do it—it would be like an infusion of blood into the nation's veins.

Kuhn, Loeb & Company, the Speyers and the other Jewish money-lenders have money for Mexico, Norway, Germany, and all sorts of commercial companies being organized to do business overseas, and it is American money. The Warburg Federal Reserve System has been badly misused, badly manipulated, and the country is suffering from it.

Still, the people know not what to do. Money is still a mystery. Banking is still sacrosanct. What would be perfectly apparent if done in ordinary business intercourse with a $5 bill, is exceedingly complicated when the sum is five millions and the parties are (1) country banks, (2) Federal Reserve banks and (3) Wall Street speculative institutions. Yet they are only Tom, Dick and Harry with a $5 bill, after all.

The matter is somewhat affected by the gags that are placed on many men competent to criticize. High officials are more or less tied up, by campaign contributions in which all financial concerns have an interest. Legislative officials are, too many of them, indebted to these same interests. A schedule of the private debts of some of the men who have aspired to the Presidency in the last eight years would be very illuminating—almost as illuminating as a schedule of the names of Jews at whose homes they stayed while on journeys through the country. Men who are thus tied up with the present financial system cannot say what in their minds they know.

It is all illustrated in the testimony of T. Cushing Daniel before a committee of Congress. It shows to what an extent the power of this private corporation

called the central bank can reach:

"When going through the Bank of England I presented a letter which I had from Secretary Hay, and the official of the bank was very polite. He took me through the bank and when we got back to the reception room I asked him if he would allow me to put a few leading questions to him. He said he would, and I asked him if he would give me a statement of the Bank of England. 'We do not issue statements.' 'Does not the House of Parliament sometimes call on you for some statement as to the condition of the bank?' 'No, sir; they do not call on us.'.... 'How is it that some of these revolutionists, so-called, do not get up in the House of Commons and raise the devil to know something about what is going on down here? That would be the condition in our country.' 'Oh, most of them are large borrowers from the bank, and we have no difficulty with them.' (laughter.)"

Issue of July 16, 1921.

ADDITIONAL LITERATURE ON MONEY AND FINANCE

Henry Ford, Sr., On U.S. Finance	$2.00
Money Questions and Answers, Father Coughlin	$5.00
Money Creators, Gertrude Coogan	$5.50
Lawful Money Explained, Gertrude Coogan	$3.50
The Magic of Reserve Banking, Peter Cook	$6.00
History of Monetary Crimes, Alexander del Mar	$2.00
The Federal Reserve Conspiracy, Eustace Mullins	$4.00
The Federal Reserve System	$1.50
The Federal Reserve Board: The Most Gigantic Counterfeit Ring in the World, Ben Klassen	3/$1.50
The Money Myth Exploded	$1.75
A Primer of Social Credit	$1.25
Social Credit: 160 Questions & Answer	$1.25
The Empire of the City, E.C. Knuth	$3.50
The Temple of the Thirteen Suns	5/$1.50

For Postage and Handling, please include:
$1. for orders under $10.–10% for orders over $10. U.S.A.
15% foreign countries. WV residents must include 5% for Sales Tax
ORDER WITH CONFIDENCE FROM:
Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

FOUR BOOKS

By Henry Ford, Sr.

That Shook The World!

THE INTERNATIONAL JEW
THE WORLD'S FOREMOST PROBLEM
Being a Reprint of a Series of Articles Appearing in The Dearborn Independent from May 2 to October 2, 1920
PUBLISHED BY THE DEARBORN PUBLISHING CO.
Dearborn, Michigan
November, 1920

JEWISH ACTIVITIES in the UNITED STATES
Volume II of THE INTERNATIONAL JEW The World's Foremost Problem
A Second Selection of Articles from The Dearborn Independent
PUBLISHED BY THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT
Dearborn, Michigan
April 1921

JEWISH INFLUENCES in AMERICAN LIFE
Volume III of THE INTERNATIONAL JEW The World's Foremost Problem
A Third Selection of Articles from The Dearborn Independent
PUBLISHED BY THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT
Dearborn, Michigan
November, 1921

ASPECTS of JEWISH POWER in the UNITED STATES
Volume IV of THE INTERNATIONAL JEW The World's Foremost Problem
A Fourth Selection of Articles from The Dearborn Independent
PUBLISHED BY THE DEARBORN INDEPENDENT
Dearborn, Michigan
May, 1922

AN HISTORICAL REPRINT

CONTENTS VOLUME I

The Jew in Character and Business
Germany's Reaction Against the Jew
Jewish History in the U.S.
The Jewish Question - Fact or Fancy?
Anti-Semitism - Will It Appear In the U.S.?
Jewish Question Breaks Into the Magazines
Arthur Brisbane to the Help of Jewry
Does a Definite Jewish World Program Exist?
The Historic Basis of Jewish Imperialism
An Introduction to the "Jewish Protocols"
"Jewish" Estimate of Gentile Human Nature
"Jewish Protocols" Claim Part Fulfillment
"Jewish" Plan to Split Society by "Ideas"
Did the Jews Foresee the World War?
Is the Jewish "Kahal" the Modern "Soviet"?
How the "Jewish Question" Touches the Farm
Does Jewish Power Control the World Press?
Does this Explain Jewish Political Power?
The All- Jewish Mark on "Red Russia"
Jewish Testimony in Favor of Bolshevism

CONTENTS VOLUME II

How Jews in the U.S. Conceal Their Strength
Jewish Testimony on "Are Jews a Nation?"
Jew Versus Non-Jew in New York Finance
The High and Low of Jewish Money Power
"Disraeli of America" — A Jew of Super-Power
The Scope of Jewish Dictatorship in the U.S.
Jewish Copper Kings Reap Rich War-Profits
Jewish Control of the American Theater
The Rise of the First Jewish Theatrical Trust
How Jews Capitalized a Protest Against Jews
The Jewish Aspect of of the "Movie" Problem
Jewish Supremacy in Motion Picture World
Rule of the Jewish Kehlllah Grips New York
The Jewish Demand for "Rights" In America
"Jewish Rights" Clash with American Rights
"Jewish Rights" to Put Studies Out of Schools
Disraeli — British Premier Portrays the Jews
Taft Once Tried to Resist the Jews — and Failed
When Editors Were Independent of the Jews
Why the Jews Dislike the Morgenthau Report
Jews Use the Peace Conference to Bind Poland
The Present Status of the Jewish Question

CONTENTS VOLUME III

The Jews and the "Religious Persecution" Cry
Are the Jews Victims or Persecutors?
Jewish Gamblers Corrupt American Baseball
Jewish Degradation of American Baseball
Jewish Jazz Becomes Our National Music
How the Jewish Song Trust Makes You Sing
Jewish Hot-Beds of Bolshevism in the U.S.
Jew Trades Link With World Revolutionaries
Will Jewish Zionism Bring Armageddon?
How the Jews Use Power — By an Eyewitness
How Jews Ruled and Ruined Tammany Hall
Jew Wires Direct Tammany's Gentile Puppets
B'nai B.rith Leader Discusses the Jews
Dr. Levy, a Jew, Admits His People's Error
Jewish Idea in American Monetary Affairs
Jewish Idea Molded Federal Reserve Plan
Jewish Idea of Central Bank for America
How Jewish International Finance Functions
Jewish Power and America's Money Famine

CONTENTS VOLUME IV

How Jews Gained American Liquor Control
Gigantic Jewish Liquor Trust and Its Career
The Jewish Element in Bootlegging Evil
Angles of Jewish Influence in American Life
The Jews' Complaint Against "Americanism"
The Jewish Associates of Benedict Arnold
Benedict Arnold and Jewish Aid in Shady Deal
Arnold and His Jewish Aids at West Point
The Gentle Art of Changing Jewish Names
Jewish "Kol Nidre" and "Eli, Eli" Explained
Jews as New York Magistrates see Them
Jews Are Silent, the National Voice is Heard
What Jews Attempted Where They Had Power
The Jewish Question in Current Testimony
America's Jewish Enigma — Louis Marshall
The Economic Plans of International Jews
A Jew Sees His People As Others See Them
Candid Address to Jews on the Jewish Problem
An Address to "Gentiles" on the Jewish Problem

FOUR BOOKS THAT SHOOK THE WORLD!

At the zenith of his business career, Henry Ford, Sr., America's famous native son and industrial genius, sensed that a terrific effort was being made to rob him of his business, and to manipulate it into the hands of the money-changers. Mr. Ford had the distinct impression that these manipulators were being advised by powerful Jewish financiers.

Henry Ford called to his office the most brilliant and intelligent research men of his time. He commissioned them to make a complete and thorough study of the international Jew. Their findings were published in *The Dearborn Independent* which, at that time, was the official organ of the Ford Motor Company. No expense was spared and it is estimated that several millions of dollars were spent by Mr. Ford on this project. The original articles were carried in serial form in *The Dearborn Independent* and later were published in book form. Made up into four volumes, a complete set of these books was given to each purchaser of a Ford automobile.

Perhaps the most astonishing part of Henry Ford's trail-blazing work is the fact that as early as 1920 Mr. Ford had in his possession a copy of *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion,* and every chapter of his books carried a preface with either a text from these *Protocols* or some published statements of prominent Jews.

The *Protocols* had been smuggled out of Imperial Russia. The Russian Intelligence Service had obtained them at the turn of the century during a Zionist Congress held in Basel, Switzerland. Since that time, Jews and many of their most powerful and influential friends and fellow-travelers from around the world have mounted a desperate effort to discredit the content of the *Protocols* and even to deny the existence of the document. Over half a century has elapsed and there can be absolutely no doubt that the horrifying contents of the *Protocols* have been and still are being fulfilled.

A great howl went up from the Jews as soon as *The International Jew* (as the books were now called) hit the scene. Every device in the plentiful and vengeful arsenal of the Jews was used against Henry Ford, from abuse to smear, character assassination, ridicule, physical threat and boycott. The pressure was constant, consistent and heavy, always with the one aim, to stop the printing of *The International Jew.*

Demands escalated and pressures increased to recall the book and to recant. An apology was demanded of Henry Ford. Incredible as it seems, publication was stopped and all available copies were destroyed. An apology was actually extracted from Mr. Ford, but it appeared over the forged signature of one of Mr. Ford's lieutenants — Harry Bennett — and Henry Ford himself denied to the day of his death, ever having signed such an apology.

Following this, Jews and their allies went into the bookstores and bought and destroyed all copies which could be found. Sneak thieves were hired to visit libraries and comb bookshelves to steal and destroy all copies. This made the book so rare that it became an instant "antique" item. It has remained a collector's item, often bringing hundreds of dollars per set.

In the meantime, volumes were sent as gifts to leading figures all over the world. It is thought that Mr. Ford's long-time private secretary, Ernest Liebold, a man of German background, may have been responsible for introducing the books and their invaluable content to leading business and political figures in Germany.

No one knows how, through whom, or when the first volume fell into the circle of men around a new name in German politics — Adolf Hitler. He himself was unable to read English, and so he was given translated excerpts. Hitler was so impressed, he started quoting from the material in his own speeches, and soon a publisher was found for a German edition. Thus, little known to the world, a great American genius became the teacher and mentor of Germany's new leader.

With his thirst for truth whetted, Hitler conducted a similar study into Jewry's involvement in German and European affairs. In this way, a great axis of understanding was forged between America and Europe. Henry Ford, Sr., the American of immense wealth, was brought to his knees and failed to awaken his people; Adolf Hitler, the political leader went on to power in Germany.

The dangers of Jewish influence to German society so well outlined by Ford in the American context, was checked by National Socialist Germany. Jews were removed from business, cultural posts, teaching positions, from the press and the armed forces.

Hitler, too, suffered defeat militarily at the hands of an unholy alliance consisting so unfortunately of his own racial brothers who had been incited into this world-wide war by the same Jewish money-lenders who had been exposed by Henry Ford, Sr.

Now, 32 years after Germany's defeat and Henry Ford's death, this new edition is offered to you in an unabridged, *complete as the original*, version. These books belong in every white home, school, church, university and library. To ignore the vital lessons they teach will mean race suicide and disaster for America and the world.

Today, the Jews have their own State — Israel. Let them go there, live there, work there and create any kind of society that they desire. God only knows there has been enough blood-letting, misery, cheating, lying, and wholesale murder to bring forth that State of Israel; so after just compensation to the Arabs for the loss of their homeland, the Jews should now be forced to live in the *unholy* State they have created, for they do not belong among us culturally, spiritually, nor much less racially.

BUY THESE BOOKS NOW!

Liberty Bell Publications

ISBN PREFIX 0-942094 **PHONE: 304-927-4486**

P.O. BOX 21, REEDY, W.VA. 25270 USA

Please send me the following:

THE INTERNATIONAL JEW

.....copies of Vol. 1 @ $7.50 ea. ..... $ .....

.....copies of Vol. 2 @ $7.50 ea. ..... $ .....

.....copies of Vol. 3 @ $7.50 ea. ..... $ .....

.....copies of Vol. 4 @ $7.50 ea. ..... $ .....

.....compl sets of Vol. 1-4 @ $24. ..... $ .....

THE DISPOSSESSED MAJORITY

.....copies @ $ 8.50 ..... $ .....

THE PROTOCOLS

.....copies @ $2.00 ..... $ .....

COMBINATION OFFER:

.....1 ea. of the above @ $32.00..... $ .....

NAME: .....

ADDRESS: .....

CITY/STATE/ZIP: .....

For Postage and Handling, please include: $1. for orders under $10.—10% for orders over $10. USA— 15% foreign countries. W.Va. residents must include 5% for Sales Tax.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

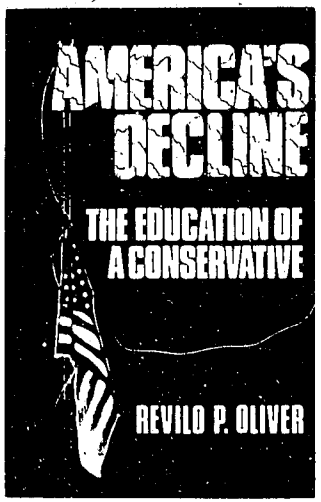

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principal of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

by Revilo P. Oliver — 376 pp., pb. $8.50

plus 85 cents postage — ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $2.00

H.S. Chamberlain Writer Historian Critic

page 13

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

SOCIOLOGY TAKES A KNOCK, page 1 — SOME AFTERTHOUGHT ON THE ABC-TV SERIES "WINDS OF WAR," page 6 — JDL THREATENS ROBERT MITCHUM FOR QUESTIONING HOLOCAUST, page 9 — ROBERT MITCHUM'S UNCENSORED STATEMENT ON JEWS, page 11 — HOUSTON STEWART CHAMBERLAIN: WRITER, HISTORIAN, CRITIC, page 13 — A PRIMER ON SOCIAL CREDIT, page 19 — PUZZLES FOR THE PIOUS, page 44 — WHY ARE JOBS SCARCE?: SHORTAGE OF CAPITAL!, page 48 — LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 52.

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOL. 10 — NO. 5 ISSN 0161-7672 MAY 1983

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

SOCIOLOGY TAKES A KNOCK

A review of

MARGARET MEAD AND SAMOA: THE MAKING AND UNMAKING OF AN ANTHROPOLOGICAL MYTH, *by Derek Freeman.* Cambridge, Massachussetts: Harvard University Press, 1983. Pp. 416. $25.00

by Ray Hill

THE LAST FEW YEARS have seen a startling increase in the amount of time devoted in our schools to the teaching of 'Social Studies.' The very title of this subject is enough to turn most Nationalists red with rage, and quite rightly so since most of the teachers of this 'science' are 'red' in another and far more dangerous context.

Having said this, I suggest that 'Social Studies' is a subject that we will ignore at our peril. It is a subject which is used to assist in the brainwashing of our children by Marxist school teachers and, so far, there has been little that could be done about it. Now, however, thanks to a book by Derek Freeman, Emeritus Professor of Anthropology at the Australian National University, we have a weapon with which to fight back against the communist influence among our children in the name of 'Social Studies.'

Modern sociologists base a great deal of their teaching upon the work of one Margaret Mead who in 1928 wrote a book entitled *Coming of Age in Samoa.* Mead had been a pupil of the notorious Professor Franz Boas of Columbia University, New York. Boas was an advocate of 'cultural determinism' and fiercely disputed almost any biological role at all in the determination of behaviour, individual or mass. Margaret Mead set out to prove him right.

In the preparation for her book she spent three years living in Samoa. She wrote of a South Seas paradise where crime was unheard of, rape was non-existent, the people were unenvious, gentle and kind, there was no competition and little or no religion. All of which proves (of course!) that Karl Marx was correct and so are the beard-and-sandals brigade, so many of whom now pollute the once honourable teaching profession.

INFLUENCE ON STUDENTS

The extent of Margaret Mead's influence upon generations of students is not to be under-estimated. Practically every time some savage mugger gets a ridiculous probation order, investigation would lead from 'Social Enquiry Report' to social workers' textbook, to some university lecturer

United Press International

Anthropologist Margaret Mead, above, with a Manua mother and child during one of her visits to the Admiralty Islands. Mead, generally regarded as the country's foremost anthropologist, died in 1978 of cancer. Picture at left was taken in 1976.

and from there directly back to the theories and findings of Margaret Mead. Incredible as it may seem, when thousands of blacks riot in London, dozens, if not hundreds, of 'social workers' (all highly paid people subsidised by you and me) refer to the work of Margaret Mead to explain the phenomenon. Mead is to the sociologist what Wesley is to the Methodist.

Now, however, thanks to Professor Freeman's work, the whole profession of sociology has been thrown into disarray. For years they have cited Mead's work to 'prove' that it is almost impossible for children from slums to grow up without a deep resentment of society or a hatred for authority. Professor Freeman is too polite directly to accuse Mead of falsifying her findings; instead he says that she was probably misled by the mickey-taking Samoans. It may have been kinder and less cruel to draw

the more obvious inference!

DEMOLISHED

Professor Freeman has not merely produced a work contradictory to that of Mead; he has totally demolished her. Mead said that the Islanders were not religious; in fact they knew the Bible back to front! Professor Freeman does not merely state this; he proves it by quoting from the archives of the London Missionary Society, whose members had visited and taught in Samoa. He produces official records of rape cases that took place at the very time that Mead was researching her book in which she assured countless thousands of students that such a crime was unheard of in Samoa. He has unearthed an American Government report, made at the relevant time, which describes Samoan society as "intensely competitive and deeply religious." Freeman argues that Mead's glaring inaccuracies are a product of the Samoan sense of humour plus an element of "seeing what she wanted to see!"

Mead advocated 'free love,' telling us that Samoan promiscuity explained the 'fact' that there was no rape in this society. Freeman shows us that the 'free love' of the Samoans produced a rape rate two and a half times greater than that of the United States at that time. He refrains from drawing the obvious comparison with the increase in both promiscuity and rape in our own society in recent years!

I wonder whether the 'Social Studies' teachers in our more way-out modern schools will now be telling our children that there is definite data to prove that promiscuity, or 'free love,' leads to an increase in the crime of rape? If they do not, we can now complain, not only from the standpoint of traditional moral values and religious conviction, but on the basis that they are being unscientific. Nothing could be calculated to hit these spurious 'scientists' harder than that.

We can openly cite the work of Professor Freeman, a distinguished and totally apolitical academic, in support of many of our ideas. We can also dispute almost anything said by sociologists who have qualified by doing a thesis on the work of Mead—and that is about eighty percent of those presently practising!

This book is heavy going at times but it is well worth the effort by anyone who likes to rely on facts in addition to sound 'gut feeling.'

Reprinted from the March issue of *Spearhead* (52 Westbourne Villas, Hove, Sussex). *Spearhead* is edited by Mr. John Tyndall, Leader of the British National Party (formerly the New National Front), in which Mr. Hill is an officer.

* * * * *

We wish that Mr. Hill, in the review reprinted above, had more strongly emphasized four very important points, viz.:

1. Although his book is necessarily a detailed comparison of Margaret

Mead's report with the actual facts, Professor Freeman summarized his findings in a single memorable sentence: "The entire academic establishment and all the encyclopaedias and all the textbooks accepted the conclusions in her book, and those conclusions are fundamentally in error, and some of them are preposterously false." He adds, "There isn't another example of such wholesale self-deception in the history of the behaviorial sciences."

2. Although Professor Freeman politely assumes that the renowned Dr. Margaret Mead was led into such gross errors by her ignorance of the Samoan language, her perfunctory observations of the natives, and perhaps the natives' mischievous pleasure in pulling the white woman's leg, so that he concludes that she was merely incompetent, the facts admit of no such charitable explanation. Margaret Mead lied and deliberately contrived a hoax to impose on her educated but gullible contemporaries. Her motives do not really matter. Persons who wish to feel kindly toward her may suppose, if they wish, that she lied as some of the better Christian theologians have lied, to impose upon the ignorant a standard of morality they deemed desirable.

3. Margaret Mead was the prize pupil and protégée of Franz Boas, a twisted little Jew who wriggled into the United States from Germany and, by one of the miracles of levitation that are a speciality of his race, became Professor of Anthropology in Columbia University and Curator of Anthropology in the American Museum of Natural History. From those twin eminences, he proceeded to convert anthropology, which had been theretofore a respectable science, into a kind of pseudo-scientific voodoo that he called "cultural anthropology." He attracted two discontented and perhaps sexually frustrated housewives, Margaret Mead and Ruth Benedict, both of them, so far as we know, White women.* He adorned them with the degree of Ph.D. and sent them out to observe primitive tribes and perpetrate hoaxes that would spread the gospel that human character is entirely formed by "culture" (i.e., environment), that there are no biological differences, that all races are therefore equal, and that the proper "culture" is "permissive," i.e., one which deprives the young of all discipline and serious purpose other than the satisfaction of animal appetites. He used the prestige of the positions into which he had vaulted,

* Ruth Benedict, Ph.D. was mentioned in *The Liberty Bell*, July 1981=Revilo P. Oliver, *The Enemy of Our Enemies*, p. 25. She began her anthropological hocus-pocus by claiming to have studied the Zuñi tribe of Indians, and since their reservations in northeastern Arizona are relatively accessible, as early as 1945 she had been exposed as having been at least incompetent and irresponsible, but her "epoch-making" *Patterns of Culture* is still cited as gospel by the shamans of "social science." Margaret Mead's hokum is no better, but the remoteness of the Samoan islands, her specious prestige, and the fanaticism of her votaries prevented a systematic demolition of her imposture until Professor Freeman undertook to disclose the truth about the natives. Of course, persons whose common sense was not in abeyance were never so credulous as to take her "scientific study" seriously.

and the techniques of publicity and corruption perfected by his race, to make his female stooges renowned and to make the fraudulent reports seem authentic to many men whose scientific training lay in quite different fields. In this poisoning of the contemporary mind he was, of course, assisted by the sentimentality of many White men and women, whose yen to believe such stuff was stronger than their common sense.

4. Even academic prestige and Yiddish intrigue would not have sufficed to impose on the public claims which Professor Freeman properly describes as "preposterously false," if our race's native common sense had not been eroded and enfeebled by a spiritual poison administered to it systematically for fifteen centuries. The poison, like arsenic, was cumulative in its effects. The native intelligence of our race for a long time resisted the Christian hokum that all races can be made equal by "spiritual conversion" and "education," but by the 1920s our mental and spiritual immune system had been so debilitated that many members of our race were willing to believe that observations of primitive and biologically alien races could be somehow applicable to our race and culture.

One could not expect educated men of our race to waste several years of their lives by travelling to the Samoan archipelago or even to an Indian reservation in an isolated part of Arizona and settling down to learn the natives' language and observe their behavior, but what is deplorable is that they had left so little practical sense that they did not see that the hoaxes of Mead, Benedict & Co. could not be true about *any* form of biological life. What is even more dismaying is that their innate common sense had been so debilitated that they were willing to believe that the artful or fanatical females' conclusions about primitive societies, even if true, could be relevant to our own. Only the tragic consequence of Christian superstitions could have prompted our people to accept the hoaxes as "Social Science" and permit them to become the deadly gospel of the teachers who are today sabotaging your children's minds in the public schools.

Survival manual for the White race

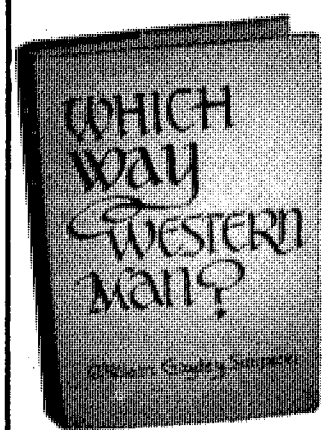

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive.

Send $17.50 (hb.) or $9.50 (pb.) incl. post. for your copy to: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

SOME AFTERTHOUGHTS ON THE ABC TELEVISION SERIES

THE WINDS OF WAR

by Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

During 6 to 13 February an eighteen-hour television film series reputed to have cost about forty million dollars was presented on ABC television stations. Its strongly slanted message is powerfully presented. The series appears to be a very expensive effort to counter the many revisionistic voices which have been questioning the common versions of the history of the Second World War. Its objectives are the presentation of Jews as innocent victims of evil Aryans (Germans, Poles, even Americans) and keeping Aryans divided among themselves. One is almost reminded of a passage from the Hebrew part of the Bible: "And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom." (Isaiah XIX, 2)

The dramatic technique of the series is primitive enough, but has a powerful appeal to simple minds. Antagonists (Germans and some other Aryans) and protagonists (Jews and Aryans acting in their behalf) are sharply and simplisticically contrasted as purely evil and purely good. Although the series is based on a fictional work, the implication that it represents historical reality is put across by flashing dates and sometimes even hours on the screen at the beginnings of plot segments. There are many improbably but dramatically convenient repeated encounters of the principle characters. The action takes place during the years 1939-1941. The author of *The Winds of War* (first edition:1971) is Herman Wouk (born 1915).

The chief protagonists are a senior American naval officer,* his son and a Jewess with whom he falls stubbornly and uncompromisingly in love. A somewhat perverse and improbable undertone to the whole plot is provided by the fact that the Jewess is played by an actress who is nearly twice as old (44) as one might expect the young hero to be. Her physical features are Aryan but she portrays the arrogant, self-assured deportment of the heroine effectively. Her strong Jewish identity is essential to the propagandistic objectives of the series.

Although Jews comprised only about 2% of the prewar European population, one suffering, intelligent, noble Jew after the other is woven into the plot. Byron Henry, the son of the senior American naval officer falls in love with the superannuated Jewess while the two of them are working in Siena, Italy, for her uncle, a famous archaeologist and the author of a well-known book, *A Jew's Jesus.*

The action shifts to Poland, where the war between the overconfident

* Anomalous though it may seem, Robert Mitchum, who plays this role, was quoted in *Esquire* (February, 1983, p. 56) with regard to the claim that six million Jews were murdered in Europe as follows: "So the Jews say. I don't know. People dispute that."

Poles and the Germans is just about to break out. Now the opportunity is provided to show German airplanes mercilessly strafing a Polish cavalry column moving along a column of Polish refugees in which Byron Henry and Natalie, the Jewess, just happen to be mixed up while riding in a car. An unflattering impression of Jew-hating Poles provides a realistic touch.

After the fighting is over in Poland, Byron and his Jewish paramour leave Poland and arrive at the German border, where there is the opportunity to protray a nasty SS officer who inquires as to the identity of the Jews in the large group of neutral nationals. At the time, Byron's father happens to be stationed in Berlin as an American naval attaché, where he hesitatingly buys the mansion of a wealthy Jewish industrialist, whom he befriends, of course. Natalie returns to the United States where her father dies when hearing of the German invasion of Norway. Shortly thereafter she finally agrees to marry Byron, who is destined to become a submariner at the wishes of his father and Natalie. The action moves to Lisbon, where a quick civil wedding takes place, although Natalie hates Lisbon for what was done to Jews there in previous centuries. Shortly after the German invasion of Russia a scene takes place in which Jews, naturally including women and infants, are taken out of trucks, led into a pit and machinegunned. President Roosevelt, Captain Henry's close personal friend, has constantly been calling on him for informal intelligence information and opinions. At long last, however, the Captain's wish is fulfilled and he is given the command of a battleship escorting a convoy to England, which is menaced, but not attacked, by a formation of German submarines. Late in 1941 Captain Henry is in Moscow helping to arrange aid to the heroic Communists. At a banquet he toasts Stalin before a large gathering. The next day he goes out to inspect the front, where a group of German tanks had been knocked out. The action now shifts to the Pacific just before 7 December. After the attack on Pearl Harbor, the whole family is safe. After Mussolini's declaration of war against the United States, Natalie and her uncle leave on a Turkish ship for Palestine. Captain Henry is now promised the command of a ship and resolves to devote his energies to defeating the "monster Hitler."

In keeping with the good-versus-evil delineations of protagonists and antagonists, public figures and events are correspondingly depicted. Roosevelt and Churchill are played as wise, faultless heroes, while Hitler is played as an almost constantly ranting man, ugly in both mind and body, with a lisp to boot. The protrayal of Mussolini is also a caricature. Heinrich Himmler puts in a brief appearance to talk with Hitler about the organization of the *Einsatzgruppen,* which were being formed, supposedly, to cleanse eastern Europe of its Jews. (No mention is made, of course, of their menacing role as Communist officials and Communist partisans behind the thinly manned German lines.) Another sharp contrast is introduced when a wealthy German banker invites Captain Henry to his hunting lodge and attempts to bribe him to use his influence on Roosevelt to help Germany with shrewd hints of bank holdings in Switzerland.

As one might expect, there are important events which are not mentioned at all in the series: The protracted German efforts to negotiate a peaceful settlement of the Corridor problem, the massacres of thousands of Germans in the Polish Corridor at the outbreak of the war, the Finno-Russian War of 1939-1940, the Katyn massacre of captured Polish officers in early 1940, the brutal Soviet occupation of the Baltic states in 1940, Roosevelt's cynically mendacious promises to the American people to keep them out of the war, Rudolf Hess' flight to Scotland in 1941 to bring about a reconciliation with England, the coutageous leadership of Col. Charles Lindbergh and others to preserve American neutrality in keeping with the sentiments of the overwhelming majority of the American people, the arrogant, incompetent underestimation of Japanese military capabilities, the de facto state of war brought about by American naval operations in the Atlantic before December, 1941, the deciphering of the Japanese Code which provided Roosevelt with a foreknowledge of the attack on Pearl Harbor, etc.

A severe weakness of the whole series, with its concentration on the plight of the Jews in Europe during 1939-1941, lies in its lack of a presentation of any real motivation for the widespread hatred of Jews which prevailed in Europe during the decades following the First World War, when Europeans were appalled by the cruelties of the Jewish-Communist government of Russia and when innumerable Europeans were impoverished by hyperinflations which enabled many Jews, with their international financial connections, to enrich themselves. The often-heard "scapegoat" theory, propagated by the Jews themselves to explain the hostility, is, of course, largely self-serving.

All European peoples involved in the Second World War suffered during it. If someone knew absolutely nothing about this tragic, divisive war, he might almost have the impression from the series that nearly all of the suffering in the war was borne by one race which accounted for only about 2% of the population of Europe.

Perish the thought that sequels to this propagandistic television series will be inflicted on the American television-viewing public, which, for the most part, is not armed with much historical knowledge or sophistication.

* * * * *

Those who found this series an offensive distortion of history might note some of the firms which advertised in conjunction with it: Atari, DuPont, Goodyear, E. F. Hutton, IBM, Polaroid, Miller Brewing Company, Northwest Mutual Life, Sears. □

THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ – HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE WHO CANNOT READ!

JDL Threatens Mitchum For Questioning Holocaust

Actor Robert Mitchum Called Anti-Semitic. Will He Star In "Winds of War II"?

Actor Robert Mitchum has committed the unforgivable sin of criticizing the Jews and their holocaust myth. Mitchum consented to one of his rare interviews with Jew writer Barry Rehfeld for the February issue of *Esquire* Magazine. Robert Mitchum is outspoken and cares not what people think of his views. Thus he dared to question the alleged six million Jews' holocaust when he was asked: "And the slaughter of six million Jews?" Rehfeld asked. "So the Jews say," Mitchum replied. "So the Jews say?" questioned Rehfeld. Mitchum replied: "I don't know. People dispute that!"

The interview on the Jewish question is reproduced at the end of this article. Other movie stars have complained about most of the Hollywood studios being controlled by Jews and most of the movie directors and producers being Jews. Actor Burt Reynolds was censored, "beeped out," on the Johnny Carson Show when he said: "That's all we need, another Jew (beep) movie producer." Actor Robert Stack (Elliot Ness) said Jews had banned him from films after he objected to Jew producer Begelman stealing part of his earnings.

Jew JDL Threatens Mitchum's Life

The terrorist Jewish Defense League held a pres conference in Hollywood. JDL leader Irv Rubin was surrounded by thugs wearing buttons reading, "I am A Zionist Hoodlum."

"Robert Mitchum is a Jew-hater and a Nazi sympathizer. We demand he make a public apology to all Jews. We have a private detective out trying to find Mitchum's private residence in Santa Barbara. He had better see the light or there will be midnight demonstrations right in front of Mitchum's home.

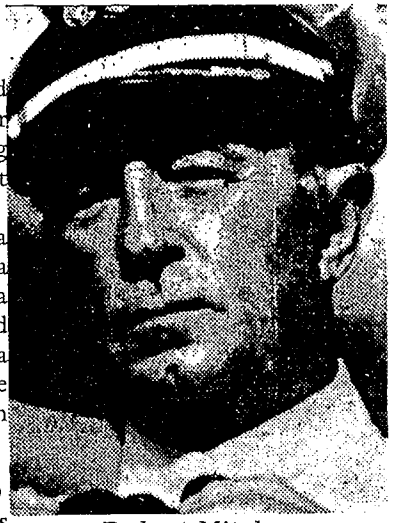

Robert Mitchum in "Winds" Uniform

Will Mitchum Star in Next Holocaust Film?

"Winds of War" is just one in the endless string of Jew propaganda "holocaust" movies. The Catholic Register of February

25 carries an extremely interesting article by columnist Butler D. Shaffer, a law professor at the Southwestern University of Los Angeles. Read it very carefully. Prof. Shaffer says these holocaust films are cleverly designed to neutralize opposition to Israeli aggression, occupation and the mass killings of innocents. Shaffer says such films create the view that "anyone who criticized Israeli foreign policy is anti-Semitic."

Think for a moment how many anti-German holocaust "docudramas" have filled the TV screen. There was "Playing for Time," "Diary of Anne Frank," "Genocide," "Holocaust," "A Woman Called Golda," "Rise and Fall of the Third Reich," "The Chosen," "The Warsaw Ghetto,"etc. "Winds of War" is eighteen hours long and is shown on different days because no one would pay to see such a long show.

"Winds of War" took thirteen months to film and was the most costly "docudrama" to date costing $40 million. Jew Herman Wouk wrote the book upon which the film is based. The Producer-Director was the Jew Dan Curtis, and it was financed by ABC-TV which is headed by Jew Leonard Goldstein. It should be noted that while Herman Wouk says he hates war, he brags that his son Joseph fought in the Israeli navy against Lebanon during the so-called "Peace for Galilee" massacre of thousands of innocent people.

One of the so-called "most memorable scenes" in "Winds" is when the

Rubin, seated at left,
holds press conference threatening Mitchum

"evil" Germans are trying to separate the Jews from the Gentiles and a Christian says, "we are all Jews." (Note: Rev. Jerry Falwell would love this line!) Jew psychologists say that the scene in Anne Frank's Diary which won them the most sympathy was the screaming sirens of the German police cars speeding to arrest poor little Anne Frank. Today we learn that her so-called "diary" was written with a ball-point pen which was not invented until after the end of World War II.

Wouk is now helping with production of the sequel to "Winds" to be called "War and Remembrance." Everyone wants to know how Robert Mitchum will be written out of the script? No doubt he will die at the beginning of the film and this anti-Semite will be finished and done with. It should be noted that some 80 million Americans watched this propaganda film. Sponsors paid $179,000 for 30-second spot ads. For the first time a "docudrama" not only portrayed the Germans and Poles as being anti-Semitic, but also the Americans. The new line is that all Christians are guilty of the Holocaust! □

* * * * *

ROBERT MITCHUM'S UNCENSORED STATEMENT ON JEWS
from *Esquire* Magazine, February 1983

"I had met Harry Cohn [the late Columbia Pictures mogul] once after a dinner and I had said to him, 'You don't seem like such a prick to me.' Cohn said, 'wait till you work for me.' So then when Columbia came buzzing around about *Eternity*, we had secret meetings, and I put in a petition to RKO. I called Howard [Hughes] and he said, 'Jesus Christ, Bob, that's being done by those people up the street, isn't it? All those Jews. You don't want to be associated with *those* people.' So later I walk into Romanoff's for lunch and Harry Cohn is sitting there. He calls me chicken—. I said, 'I tried.' He says, '—, you tried.' "

" 'I think it's time for the United States to stop trying to win an international popularity contest and if surgery is indicated, cut.' I couldn't argue with him. You have a melanoma, you remove it or else the flesh around it suffers."

I ask about the moral principles.

"You can design a moral principle for rape if you're so inclined."

As Hitler did?

"Hitler needed lebensraum."

And the slaughter of six million Jews?

"So the Jews say."

So the Jews *say?*"

"I don't know. People dispute that."

"Well, they've kind of got me in a corner," he says without looking at me, "because both Winds of War and this show think it's important.

"It's important to *them.*" His arms fly up in the air again. "It hasn't got a — thing to do with *me!* It takes up *my* time! And the only thing I'm

working for is time off. But you do it for her [*Season's* publicist) because she has a job to do." He pauses, then resumes his stare at me. "Like Eichmann said, 'Ee's my job.' "

There is a pause, I change the subject, then, a while later, he returns to it.

"We had a bunch of us that were going to go to Israel and wear big buttons saying I LIKE IKE, I see how that goes across."

There is yet another well-timed pause, another change of subject, and then he zeroes in for what appears to be the kill: "How do you say 'Trust Me' in Jewish? he asks. His answer: "—you." □

Reprinted from The Thunderbolt, *Box 1211, Marietta GA 30061*

Does the West have the will to survive?

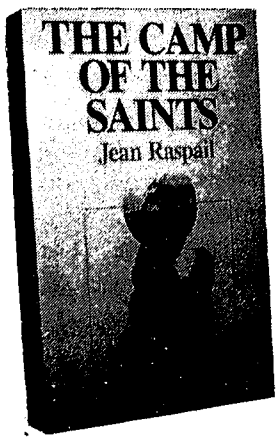

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles	$ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival	$ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please add 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Houston Stewart Chamberlain
Writer - Historian - Critic

by
Frithjof Hallman

On September 9, 1980, the 125th anniversary of the birth of Houston Steward Chamberlain, the renowned philosopher and son-in-law of the composer Richard Wagner, was celebrated by West German conservatives. Regrettably, a number of Chamberlain's most important works are still accessible only to those who know German, the language in which he did all his writing after 1914, when, in protest against the British declaration of war on Germany, he chose to settle on German soil. His *Goethe: Politische Ideale* ("Political Ideals"); *Deutsches Wesen* ("The German Character"); *Lebenswege meines Denkens* ("My Intellectual Career"); *Natur und Leben* ("Nature and Life"); and *Mensch und Gott* ("Man and God") have not, so far as I know, been translated into English. But there are translations of *Die Grundlagen des neunzehnten Jahrhunderts* ("Foundations of the XIXth Century"), his most famous work; *Richard Wagner;* and *Immanuel Kant—Die Persoenlichkeit als Einfuehrung in das Werk* ("Immanuel Kant—A Study and a Comparison with Goethe, Leonardo da Vinci, Bruno, Plato and Descartes").

The son of a British admiral, Chamberlain spent his childhood in England and France. After the completion of his university studies at Geneva, he spent a number of years travelling through various parts of Europe. During the years 1885-1889, he lived in Dresden, then moved to Vienna. When he married Richard Wagner's daughter Eva, he settled down at Bayreuth, and lived there until his death in 1927. His first book *Das Drama Richard Wagners* ("The Drama of Richard Wagner") was published in 1892, and his even greater Wagnerian study *Richard Wagner* followed four years later. In 1899, he published *Foundations of the XIXth Century,* the two-volume philosophical treatise that made him world-famous overnight.

This book is still regarded as Chamberlain's masterwork, and it has been compared in importance to Spengler's *Decline of the West.* After reading *Foundations,* Count Hermann Keyserling, one of the most eminent philosophers of this century, remarked: "In modern times, there appears to be no other book which, in so high a degree, meets the criteria for a work of art as Chamberlain's *Foundations.*" "His *Foundations* is among the most beautiful books written in this century," said Arthur Drews, another German thinker. And Hans Vaihinger, author of *The Philosophy*

of As If and other noteworthy philosophical works, declared: "Chamberlain quite rightly calls himself a pupil of Kant. He is a man of grand vision, reckless courage, and frankness."

As a philosopher, Chamberlain was mainly concerned with investigating cultural movements and tracing cultural influences to their sources. In *Foundations,* he deals extensively with the reasons for the decline of ancient Graeco-Roman civilization. Two essential ideas form the *Leitmotiv* of the book: While the entry of Orientals into the Graeco-Roman world brought about chaos, a counterbalancing entry of Germanic peoples into that culturally decadent sphere resulted in the creation of a new culture on the ruins of the old. Chamberlain explored not only the cultural development of Greece, Rome, and modern Europe, but also that of the ancient Aryan nations India and Persia. He was as enthusiastic a student of the *Rigveda,* the *Baghavadghita,* the *Upanishads,* the *Vedanta,* and the works of Yaynavalka as he was of the Greek classics. The more he studied the Aryan cultures, the more he was struck by the deep parallels between their religious and philosophical traits. These he described in his booklet *Arische Weltanschauung* ("The Aryan World-Outlook"), which he dedicated to his friend Leopold von Schroeder, the renowned Indologist. Besides outlining the similarities between Indo-Iranian and Graeco-Roman thought and religion, he pondered the reasons for the breakdown of the great Indian and Iranian civilizations, concluding that the main one was the incessant racial mixture between the Aryans and the aboriginal coloured populations.

In *Foundations,* Chamberlain emphasizes the dire consequences of racial crossings between genetically disparate groups. Again and again, he points to the Jewish people as an example for others to follow. "Out of the midst of the chaos towers, like a sharply defined rock amid the formless ocean, one single people, a numerically insignificant people—the Jews. This one race has established as its guiding principle the purity of the blood; it alone possesses, therefore, physiognomy and character. If we contemplate the southern and eastern centres of culture in the world-empire in its downfall, and let no sympathies or antipathies pervert our judgment, we must confess that the Jews were at that time the only people deserving respect" (*Foundations,* 1911 edition, Vol. I, pp. 253-254). "Judaism as an idea," Chamberlain goes on to say, "is one of the most conservative ideas in the world. The idea of physical race-unity and race-purity, which is the very essence of Judaism, signifies the recognition of a fundamental physiological fact of life; wherever we observe life, from the hyphomycetes to the noble horse, we see the importance of race; Judaism made this law of nature sacred" (Ibid., p. 255). Elsewhere he observes: "Like a cataract the stream of strange blood overflooded the almost depopulated Rome and at once the Romans ceased to be. Would one small tribe from among all the Semites have become a world-embracing power had it not made 'purity of race' its inflexible fundamental law? In days when so much nonsense is talked concerning this question, let Disraeli teach us that the whole significance of Judaism lies in its purity of

race, that this alone gives it power and duration, and just as it has outlived the people of antiquity, so, thanks to its knowledge of this law of nature, will it outlive the constantly mingling races of today" (Ibid., p. 271). Chamberlain then cites Disraeli's dictum: "Race is everything; there is no other truth. And every race must fall which carelessly suffers its blood to become mixed."

In the British people, who, until the recent inundation of their island by immigrants from the former colonies of the Empire, were relatively isolated from alien races, Chamberlain sees another instance of the "value of purer inbreeding," a clear parallel to the Jewish people. "England is practically cut off by its insular position: the last (not very extensive) invasion took place 800 years ago; since then only a few thousands from the Netherlands, and later a few thousand Huguenots have crossed over (all of the same origin), and thus has been reared that race which at the present is unquestionably the strongest in Europe" (Ibid., p. 272). He notes that the Jews, in a somewhat more humane version of the ancient Greek custom of abandoning undesirable infants outside the walls of the city, transferred children born out of wedlock to other territories. "Natural children are not at all taken into the community by orthodox Jews. Among the Sephardim of East Europe today, a girl who is known to have gone wrong is immediately taken by the plenipotentiaries of the community to a strange land and provided for there; neither she nor her child can venture ever to let anything be heard of them; they are regarded as dead. Thus they provide against blind love introducing strange blood into the tribe" (Ibid., p. 274, note 1).

"The careful observer," Chamberlain declares, "will further notice that in crossings between human stems, which are not closely related, the relative generative power is a factor which can prevail after centuries and gradually bring about the decline of the nobler portion of a mixed people, because in fact this generative power often stands in inverse relation to the nobility of the race." He adds, "Professor August Forel, the well-known psychiatrist, has made interesting studies in the United States and the West Indian islands, on the victory of intellectually inferior races over higher ones because of their greater virility. 'Though the brain of the negro is weaker than that of the white, yet his generative power and the predominance of his qualities in the descendants are all greater than those of the whites. The white race isolates itself (therefore) from them more and more strictly, not only in sexual but in all relations, because it has at last recognized that crossing means its own destruction.' Forel shows by numerous examples how impossible it is for the negro to assimilate our civilization more than skin deep, and how so soon as he is left to himself he everywhere degenerates into 'the most absolute primitive savagery.' ...And Forel, who as a scientist is educated in the dogma of the one, everywhere equal, humanity, comes to the conclusion: 'Even for their own good the blacks must be treated as what they are, and absolutely subordinate, inferior, lower type of man, incapable themselves of culture. That must once and for all be clearly and openly stated' (Ibid., p. 290 and

footnote)."

What Houston Steward Chamberlain described for us in his *Foundations,* namely, the decline and fall of civilizations as a result of racial crossing, is a phenomenon we can observe all over the world today. It is what the Jewish capitalist, politician, and writer Walter Rathenau called "The tragedy of the Aryan race: a blond and marvellous people arises in the north. In overflowing fertility, it sends wave after wave into the southern world. Each migration becomes a conquest, each conquest a source of character and civilization." And then, encountering alien blood and alien cultures, it disappears from the lands it explored and cultivated, leaving behind architectural monuments of great beauty, new religions and noble literature, and, sometimes, as in the case of the ancient Greeks, artistic records of its outstanding beauty of face and figure.

"This study of the Roman Chaos of Peoples," Chamberlain emphasizes, "teaches us that race, and nationality which renders possible the formation of race, possesses a significance which is not only physical and intellectual but also moral. Here there is before us something which we can characterize as a sacred law, the sacred law in accordance with which we enter upon the rights and duties of manhood: a 'law,' since it is found everywhere in nature; 'sacred,' in so far as it is left to our free will to ennoble ourselves or to degenerate as we please" (Ibid., p. 317).

Naturally, Chamberlain's works have largely disappeared from the shelves of public libraries in West Germany and many other countries, except for a few university libraries. Like the Frenchman Count Gobineau, Chamberlain is now denounced and "blacklisted" as one of the originators of the "race theory." Although one may still speak and write about the races of dogs, horses, and the like, today only the very intrepid dare publicly discuss the races of man. The reason for that is, of course, that the Jews, with their world-wide propaganda campaign about "anti-Semitism" and the "Holocaust," have made the whole subject of race virtually taboo.

Although negroes in the French and American occupation forces left behind a number of bastards, Germany does not have a racial problem comparable to that of the United States, with its tens of millions of negroes and Orientals, or Britain and France, with their millions of colored inhabitants. Whatever racial problem exists in Germany today arises from the presence of about four million foreign workers, mainly immigrants from the Balkans, whose birth-rate is considerably higher than that of the Germans. The Scandinavian countries, for their part, still have more or less racially homogeneous populations. As racial crossing gradually proceeds in Britain, France, and the United States, we can expect to see in those countries a growing interest in the "race theory," hence in Chamberlain's work.

No less than *Foundations* have Chamberlain's other writings retained their value. His study of Immanuel Kant is still valid in every respect. *Richard Wagner* and *Goethe* remain great biographies. And *Natur und Leben* is still one of the finest surveys of natural science, from ancient

Greece to modern Europe. His religious history of mankind, *Mensch und Gott,* focuses on Jesus. Chamberlain believes him to have been of Indo-Germanic, not Jewish, origin, and contrasts him with the Christian propagandist Saul/Paul. In *Lebenswege meines Denkens,* Chamberlain gives a fascinating account of his own life, together with analyses of the books that most deeply influenced his intellectual and spiritual development. The volume of his correspondence with Cosima Liszt (later the wife of Richard Wagner) offers a panoramic view of one part of the mighty landscape of Western culture.

Of particular interest to politically minded readers are Chamberlain's *Kriegsaufsaetze* ("War Essays"), which are written completely from the German point of view; his *Briefwechsel mit Kaiser Wilhelm II* ("The Correspondence with Kaiser Wilhelm II"); *Demokratie und Freiheit* ("Democracy and Freedom"); *Ideal und Macht* ("Ideal and Power"); *Der Wille zum Sieg* ("The Will to Victory"); *Hammer oder Amboss* ("Hammer or Anvil"); and *Politische Ideale* ("Political Ideals").

Written in 1915, *Political Ideals* is a survey of world politics comparable to Spengler's *The Hour of Decision.* "Libery, Equality, Fraternity," Chamberlain stresses there, "did not at first seem dangerous. Who does not wish to spread such noble ideals? But when taken as a political ideal and made the program of a great nation, they so devastated that nation that not even the foundations capable of supporting a new structure remained" *(Politische Ideale,* p. 28). This slogan of the French Revolution Chamberlain describes as the gateway through which mankind rushes into chaos. "All three parts of this ideal are lies, by which I mean, they contradict nature." Although he commends liberty as "an aim worthy of attainment, the ultimate goal of man," Chamberlain deems the statement that man is born free "pure defiance of all reality." Man is born in a state of complete dependence on his fellows, totally helpless, an "animal incapable of living alone, without the strength and instincts to preserve him in nature." The statement that "all men are equal" is also a lie. No man is identical to any other in size, strength, intelligence, or other gifts. As to "Fraternity," the French Revolution clearly showed what it meant by that when it put the national élite to the guillotine and flooded the gutters with some of the best Nordic blood in France. The real meaning of the slogan "Fraternity," Chamberlain perceives, lies "in a negation of the word: 'I hate anybody who does not think exactly as I do.' " Translated into plain language, the idealistic fanfare of "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity" means: "Do not obey, do not venerate, do not love! Embody hatred and disrespect!" (Ibid., p. 34) "That the French Revolution was a fiasco is only too obvious. You need but open your eyes and look about" (Ibid., p. 37). Chamberlain then cites a dictum of Goethe, the German *uomo universale* and sage he so admired: "Nothing is more disgusting than the majority. Compared with the majority of a parliament, Genghis Khan was an angel of God." "The majority," Chamberlain writes, "comprises the grains of sand of a desert covering millennia of cultural manifestations...Where in the entire history of mankind has one ever seen that better judgment, wiser counsel, lay with

the majority?" (Ibid., pp. 60-61). In any system but "democracy," he believes, there at least exists a possibility of wise leadership. He concludes his discussion by quoting Schiller's lines:

You shall weigh the votes, not count them.
That state must perish, sooner or later,
Where the majority wins and folly decides.

Here, as in all Chamberlain's writings, an aristocrat is speaking, and his language is unabashedly élitarian, unsullied by mass-thinking and slogans coined for an ignorant and cultureless rabble. Such words as his do not belong to our age of parliamentarism, mass-mindedness, spiritual poverty, and ugliness. They are regarded with horror by the ochlocracy of liberals, egalitarians, Marxists, and mammon-worshippers whose materialistic obsessions have brought about the virtual ruin of Western culture. Such words as Chamberlain's are, in short, not at all "modern."

Survival manual for the White race

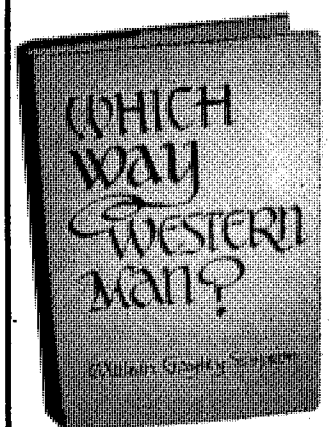

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $9.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 1.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	$ 2.50
Behind Communism	$ 2.50
Blasting the Historical Blackout	$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	$ 1.50
Gruesome Harvest	$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	$ 3.00

For orders under $10., please add $1.; for orders over $10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

LOUIS EVEN

A PRIMER OF SOCIAL CREDIT

Translated from the French by

EARL MASSECAR

PUBLISHED BY THE INSTITUTE OF POLITICAL ACTION

This booklet
Primer of Social Credit
is translated from the French
Syllabaire du Crédit Social

September, 1963
With former editions
125,000 copies

Reprinted, May 1983 by
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

ADDITIONAL LITERATURE ON MONEY AND FINANCE

Henry Ford, Sr., On U.S. Finance $2.00
Money Questions and Answers, Father Coughlin $5.00
Money Creators, Gertrude Coogan $5.50
Lawful Money Explained, Gertrude Coogan $3.50
The Magic of Reserve Banking, Peter Cook $6.00
History of Monetary Crimes, Alexander del Mar $2.00
The Federal Reserve Conspiracy, Eustace Mullins $4.00
The Federal Reserve System $1.50
The Federal Reserve Board: The Most Gigantic
Counterfeit Ring in the World, Ben Klassen ..... 3/$1.50
The Money Myth Exploded $1.75
A Primer of Social Credit $1.25
Social Credit: 160 Questions & Answer $1.25
The Empire of the City, E.C. Knuth $3.50
The Temple of the Thirteen Suns ..... 5/$1.50

For Postage and Handling, please include:
$1. for orders under $10.–10% for orders over $10. U.S.A.
15% foreign countries. WV residents must include 5% for Sales Tax
ORDER WITH CONFIDENCE FROM:
Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

CONTENTS

Wealth and Want 5
What is Lacking? 5
Money and Wealth 6
Money Begins Somewhere 7
Two Kinds of Money 8
Saving and Borrowing 8
The Money Maker 9
The Destroyer of Money 10
The Public Debt 11
The Monetary Scandal 11
Decline and Degradation 12
Restoration and Redress 13
Who Owns the New Money? 14
To Each a Dividend 14
Price Regulation 15
An Objection: Gold 16
An Objection: Indolence 17
An Objection: Communism 18
Opposition: Who and Why? 18
A Consequence: Order 19
A Consequence: Security 20
A Consequence: Liberty 20
A Consequence: Government 21
A Consequence: Reform 22
A Word on Taxation 22
The Social Credit Movement 23
An Apostolate of Education 24

Wealth and Want

Ottawa—"A family with four children aged four, three, two and one. Desperately poor. The children, with the exception of the four-year old, have no coats to wear outside. (This is written in the dead of winter, January 10). They have no shoes. The house is not heated from six in the evening until the following morning. The mother has no blankets; she covers the children with old carpets. There are no kitchen utensils..." (*Le Droit).*

Ste-Rose de Poularies (Abitibi)—"Alfred Aubin, father of six, had his arm amputated at the shoulder fifteen years ago. Still, he managed somehow or other to eke out a living for his family. Today, because of rheumatism, he cannot work. He has asked for the disability pension. The reply: not sufficiently disabled!"

Black Rock, N.B.—"Last Sunday a ramshackle stove set off a fire in a small house where twelve people were sleeping; six were roasted alive. The house measured only twenty by twenty feet. It was constructed of wood. The outside was finished with tarpaper. Inside, the walls were likewise covered with paper. There was a kitchen, two bedrooms (for twelve people), and a small attic..." (*L'Action Catholique).*

Such instances of extreme misery can be multiplied by the thousands even in such a wealthy country as Canada.

The need for food, clothing, shelter, warmth, medical care and rest, is a temporal need from which no man can escape as long as he is on earth. The Creator Himself built these needs into him. He placed man here on earth. So most certainly He must have provided somewhere here below the means of satisfying these temporal needs.

Earthly goods, true wealth, are the things that satisfy these needs. Food, clothing, wood for heating, blankets, kitchen utensils, medicines—these are wealth, goods. It is with such goods that man is supposed to fill his temporal wants.

Man's economic activity has but one aim, to bring about a conjunction between these goods and man's wants. If an economic system does this, then it achieves its end. If it fails to bring about this marriage between man's necessities and these goods, then it has failed. In Canada, our economic system has failed precisely because it leaves multitudes to go hungry in spite of its wheat; cold and homeless in spite of all its wood; sick in spite of all its medicines. Let us try and illuminate the reason for this failure.

What is Lacking?

Do we here in Canada lack anything necessary to fill the temporal needs of Canadians? Are we without sufficient food to satisfy the hunger of all? Do we lack shoes, clothing? Are we incapable of producing enough goods to meet the general demand? Do we lack railroads and other means of transportation? Do we lack wood and stone enough to construct a good

house for every family? Are there not enough contractors, carpenters and other types of workers necessary to build them? Is there an insufficiency of machinery?

As a matter of fact, we have all these things and more. Merchants do not complain that they haven't enough products to meet demand. Grain elevators are bulging. The number of men able and willing to work is legion. There is any amount of idle machinery on hand.

And still the world is ridden with want! Goods simply are not finding their way into homes.

It is idle chatter to tell Canadians that their country is rich, that it exports enough of its produce to rank third or fourth among the world's exporters.

What goes out of the country does not go into Canadian homes. What sits idle in the stores does not appear on Canadian tables.

A mother does not feed her children or provide them with shoes and garments by window shopping, by reading the advertisements of products in the paper and listening to enchanting commercials on the radio—or by lending her ear to the bewitching patter of numberless salesmen.

What is lacking is the effective means of laying hands on these goods. You cannot steal them. To get them you must pay for them; you need money.

The produce of Canada is vast and varied. But the right to have this produce, the means of getting these goods, is lacking to a great many individuals and families who desperately need them, because they cannot pay the price.

Do we lack anything but money? Can we reach any other conclusion but this, that the only thing missing in order that goods may move from stores to homes, is money?

Money and Wealth

This is not to say that money is the same thing as wealth. Money is not an earthly good capable of satisfying a temporal need.

You can't keep yourself alive dining off money. You can't manufacture a dress or a pair of stockings by sewing together dollar bills. You can't find relaxation or rest by stretching out on a heap of currency. You can't cure a sickness by applying silver dollars to the seat of the malady. Education doesn't come with a scholar's cap fashioned of money.

No, money is not real wealth. Real wealth consists of all those useful items which satisfy human needs.

Bread, meat, fish, cotton, wood and coal, an automobile on the broad highway, a doctor visiting the sick, the knowledge of a teacher—these are the true riches.

However, in our modern world, each individual does not, cannot, produce all the things he needs. People must purchase products and services from one another. Money is that symbol or token which makes possible buying and selling. It is the token which must be exchanged for the object one wishes to buy from another.

Wealth is the thing; money is the symbol of that thing whether it be product or service. The symbol should reflect that which it symbolizes.

If there are a great many things to sell in a country, then, logically, there must be a great deal of money in order to dispose of these goods. The more people and goods, the more money there must be in circulation, otherwise the flow of goods is choked off.

It is precisely this balance which is lacking today. We have at our disposal almost as great a quantity of goods as we could possibly wish, thanks to applied science, to new discoveries and to the perfecting of machinery. We have a multitude of people without occupations who represent a potential source of goods. We have a large number of useless, even pernicious, occupations. We have occupations whose sole end is destruction.

Money was created for the purpose of keeping products moving. Why, then, does it not find its way into the hands of the people in the same measure as the flow of goods from the production line?

"The industrial system, which makes goods, is not to blame for poverty—it is the financial system." (Douglas).

Money Begins Somewhere

Everything, excepting the Creator, has a beginning. Money then begins somewhere.

We know the origin of such practical, useful commodities as food, clothing, shoes, books. From the abundance of a country's natural resources—its true wealth—workers and machines produce all the things we need.

But then what is the origin of money, that money which we lack in order to buy the goods which are not lacking?

One of the principal ideas firmly fixed in people's heads—one which they obviously haven't examined too carefully—is that there is one fixed quantity of money, which quantity cannot be affected in any way whatsoever (just as nothing can be done about the weather). This idea is utterly wrong. If there is money in existence today it is because sometime, somewhere, it was made. And if the amount of money is not larger, it is because those who made it did not make more.

Another prevalent belief about the origin of money is that the government makes it. This is another false notion. The government does not turn out money; and it complains incessantly because it hasn't enough of it. If the government were the source of money it wouldn't have stood for ten years with its arms folded in the face of one of the most critical shortages of this item. The government taxes and borrows but it does not make money.

Now, we are going to explain where money begins and where it ends. Those who control the birth and death of money also regulate the quantity of money. If they make a great deal and destroy little, then the amount of money in circulation is increased. If over a period the destruction of money exceeds the amount created, this begets a scarcity of

money.

The standard of living in a country where there is a shortage of money, is regulated not by the volume of goods produced but by the amount of money available to buy these goods. Those who control the volume of money control our standard of living.

"Those who control money and credit have become the masters of our lives...Without their permission we may not even breathe." (Pius XI)

Two Kinds of Money

Money may be defined as whatever serves to make payments, to make purchases, whatever is accepted by everyone in a country in exchange for goods or services.

The material substance of money is of little importance. In the past, money has at times been made of shells, leather, wood, iron, silver, gold, brass, paper, etc.

There are at present two sorts of money in Canada. One we can call pocket money, made of paper and metal. The other we shall call book money, and it consists of figures in a ledger. Of the two, book money is by far the most important.

Book money usually takes the form of a bank account. Business operates through the bank account. Whether pocket money circulates or not depends upon the state of business.But business does not depend upon pocket money; it is kept going by the bank accounts of businessmen.

With a bank account we make payments and purchases without touching metal or paper money. We buy with figures.

I have a bank account of $4,000. I buy an automobile worth $1,800. I make my payment by cheque. The dealer endorses the cheque and deposits it at his bank.

The banker then makes changes in the two accounts; to the dealer's he adds $1,800, and from mine he deducts the same amount. The dealer had $70,000; now he has $71,800. I had $4,000 in mine; the last entry now shows $2,200.

Now, as far as this business deal was concerned, there wasn't the slightest stir or chink of money to be heard anywhere in Canada. I simply passed some figures to the dealer. I paid with figures.

More than nine tenths of all business is carried on in this fashion. Modern money is book money, the money of figures; its volume is ten times that of paper or metal money. It is a superior type of money since it gives wings to the other. It is the safest kind of money since no one can steal it.

Saving and Borrowing

Like the other types of money, book money had an origin. Since it is embodied in a bank account it comes into being when a bank account is opened without prejudice to any other bank account or to the amount of money in anyone's pocket.

The amount in a bank account can be increased or decreased in two ways; by saving and by borrowing. There are other methods but they can be classed as variations of borrowing.

A savings account involves the transformation of money. I bring along some money, paper or metal, to the banker. He increases my account by this amount. I no longer have that pocket money but I do have book money in my account. I can get back my pocket money by decreasing the amount of book money in my account. As we said, it is simply the transformation of money.

Since we are trying to find out how money comes into being, the savings account, being merely a simple transformation of money, does not concern us here.

The borrowing account is the account advanced by the banker to a borrower.

I am a businessman. I want to set up a new factory. All I need is money. I go to the bank and borrow $100,000 under security. The banker makes me sign a promise to repay the amount with interest. Then he lends me $100,000.

Is he going to hand me the $100,000 in paper money? Not at all. I wouldn't want it that way. It's too risky. Furthermore, I'm a businessman who buys many things at different and widely separated places through the medium of cheques. What I want is a bank account of $100,000 which will make it easier for me to carry on business.

The banker then will set up for me an account of $100,000. He will credit my account with $100,000—just as if I had come to the bank with that amount in my hands. But I did not bring this money; I came to acquire it.

Is this a savings account set up by me? No; it is a borrowing account established by the banker himself for me.

The Money Maker

This account of $100,000 was made, not by me, but by the banker. How did he set it up? Did the amount of money in the bank decrease when the banker lent me $100,000? Well, let's ask the banker.

—Mr. Banker, have you any less money in your vault after having lent me $100,000?

—I haven't gone near my vault.

—Have other accounts been decreased?

—They remain exactly as they were.

—Then what was decreased in the bank?

—Nothing was decreased.

—Still my account has been increased. From where did the money you lent me come?

—It didn't come from anywhere.

—Where was it when I came into the bank?

—It didn't exist.

—And now that it is in my account it exists. So we can say that it was

created.

—Certainly.

—Who created it and how?

—I did, with my pen and a drop of ink when I inscribed $100,000 to your credit at your request.

—Then you make money?

—The bank makes book money. That's the modern money which puts into circulation the other type by keeping business on the move.

The banker makes money, ledger money, when he lends accounts to borrowers, individuals or governments. When I leave the bank there will exist in this country a new source of cheques, one that did not exist before. The total amount of all accounts in the country was increased by $100,000. With this new money I'll pay the workers, buy materials and machinery—in a word, build my new factory.

Who, then, made this new money? The banker, of course.

The Destroyer of Money

The banker and the banker alone makes this kind of money, this money which consists of figures only, the money which keeps commerce moving. But he does not give it away. He lends it. He lends it for a certain time, after which it must be returned to him. He must be repaid.

The banker claims interest on this money which he has made. In my case, the banker will probably demand $7,000 from me in interest, at once. He will withhold this from the loan and I will leave the bank with $93,000 net in my account, having signed a promise to repay $100,000 in one year.

In building my factory I am going to pay my men, buy materials, and thus spread my $93,000 throughout the country.

But, within a year I must, through the profits I make selling my goods for more than they cost me, build my account up to not less than $100,000.

For at the end of the year I am going to repay the loan by making out a cheque for $100,000 on my account. The banker then will debit my account by this amount; he will take from me the $100,000 I have drawn from the country by selling my products. He will not credit this money to anybody's account. No one will be able to draw on this $100,000. It is dead money.

Borrowing gave birth to the money. Repayment brought about its extinction. The banker brings money into the world when he makes a loan. He sends it to the grave when he is repaid.

So it is that the banker is also the destroyer of money.

The system so operates that the repayment must be greater than the original loan. The figures symbolizing the death of money must be greater than those betokening its birth; the act of destruction must entail a larger amount than that involved in the act of creation.

Now this would appear to be an impossibility, and, collectively, it is. If I succeed, someone else must go bankrupt, because all together we are not

able to repay more money than has been made. The banker creates nothing but the capital sum. No one creates what is necessary to make up the interest, because no one else makes money. And yet the banker demands in repayment not only the capital but the interest as well.

The Public Debt

The government does not make money. When the government can no longer tax the people or borrow from private parties because of the scarcity of money, it borrows from the banks.

It goes through exactly the same procedure to borrow as I do. As guarantee, it pledges the entire country. The promise to pay is the debenture. The loan of the money is an account brought into existence by the stroke of a banker's pen.

Thus it was that in October 1939, the federal government, in order to order to cover the initial expenses of the war, asked from the banks some $80,000,000. The banks, without taking a cent from anyone, gave the government a new checking account of $80,000,000.

But in October, 1941, the government had to repay the banks some $83,000,000, comprising both capital and interest.

By taxes, the government had to draw from the country as much money as it had spent, namely, $80,000,000. But in addition it had to draw from the country a further $3,200,000, money it had not put into the country, which had not been made by the bankers, which, in fact, no one had made.

Even conceding at the most that the government can find the money which the bankers created, where will it find the money which has not yet been created?

The plain fact is, the government does not find it. It is simply added to the public debt. This explains why we have a debt which grows in the same measure as the country requires more money. All money comes into existence as a debt, through the banker, who finishes by claiming more money than he has actually put into circulation.

So the population of a country finds itself collectively thrust deeper and deeper into debt for its own production of wealth, collectively speaking! This happens when a country gears itself to production for war. And it happens when the country turns to peacetime production in building roads, bridges, water systems, schools, churches, etc.

The Monetary Scandal

The monetary system has become a genuine scandal. All the money in circulation comes from the banks. Even paper and metal money cannot come into circulation until it has been released by the banks.

Now the banks do not put money into circulation except by lending it out at interest. Which is to say that all the money in circulation comes from the banks and must some day return to the banks swollen with the added interest.

The bank remains the proprietor of the money. We are only the

borrowers. If some manage to hang on to their money for a long period of time, or even permanently, the others, of necessity, are unable to fulfill their obligations to repay.

The inevitable results of such a system are, multiplication of bankruptcies both for individuals and companies, mortgage upon mortgage, and an ever-increasing public debt.

Clamping an interest rate on money the moment it comes into existence is unjust and absurd, harmful to society and contrary to good arithmetic.

The more a country's population and production increase the more it needs money. But it is impossible to have new money without contracting a debt which, collectively, cannot be paid.

So we are left with the alternatives of either calling a halt to progress or of contracting an everlasting debt; of plunging into mass unemployment or into an unpayable debt. And it is precisely this dilemna that is being debated in every country.

Aristotle, and after him, St. Thomas, wrote that money does not propagate itself. But the Banker will only put money into the world on the condition that it propagate itself. Since neither governments nor individuals make money, it is obvious that no one makes this "offspring" claimed by bankers as their reward for making loans. Even legalized, such a procedure is both vicious and insulting!

Decline and Degradation

This method of making a country's money by forcing governments and individuals into debt, results in the establishment of a real dictatorship over governments and citizens alike.

The sovereign government underwrites debts to a small group of profiteers. A minister who represents 19,000,000 men, women and children, signs for a debt that cannot be paid. The banker, who represents a group interested only in power and money, manufacturers the country's money.

This is one striking aspect of that decline of power of which the Pope has spoken; governments have surrendered their noble functions and have become the servants of private interests.

The government of Canada, instead of being the pilot of the ship of state, has become a mere collector of taxes. A large share of the revenue from taxes, a "consecrated" portion, a portion about which no discussion is ever allowed, is that which goes to pay the interest on the public debt.

Furthermore, a major part of legislation consists of taxing people and erecting everywhere restrictions to liberty.

There are very strict laws to ensure that the money makers are repaid. There are no laws to prevent a human being from dying of misery.

As for individuals, the scarcity of money develops in them the mentality of wolves. In the face of a superabundance of products, only those who have that rare symbol of goods, money, have the right to draw on that abundance. Hence we have competition, the tyranny of the

"boss," domestic strife and countless other economic, social and domestic evils.

A small group preys on all the others. The great mass of the people lie prostrate, many groaning in the most degrading misery.

The sick remain without care; children are poorly or insufficiently nourished; talents go undeveloped; the young cannot find their place in the world or set up a home; farmers lose their farms; families just barely manage to exist—and all because of this unreasonable, this unjustifiable lack of money. The pen of the banker enslaves the government and lays a mighty burden of hardship upon the people.

Restoration and Redress

It was St. Louis, king of France, who said: "The first duty of a king is to make money when it is necessary for the sound, economic life of the people."

It is not necessary, nor even to be recommended, that banks be suppressed or nationalized. The banker is an expert in accounting and investing; he may well continue to receive and invest savings with profit, keeping for himself a just share of the profit for his services. But the making of money is an act of sovereignty which should not be left in the hands of a bank. Sovereignty must be taken out of the hands of the banks and returned to the nation.

"Book" money is a modern, beneficial invention and should be retained. But, instead of it proceeding from a private pen in the form of a debt, these figures, which serve as money, should come from the pen of a national organism, in the form of money destined to serve the people.

Consequently there is no need to disturb the field of ownership or investment. There is no need to suppress the money we have today and replace it with other kinds of money. All that is necessary is that a state monetary organization add to the money already in existence enough of the same kind of money to keep pace with the needs of the country and the potentiality of its resources.

There is no need to suffer from want when there is enough in the country to bring comfort into every home.

The amount of money should be measured according to the country's productive capacity and the demand of the consumers for all wanted goods that can be produced.

Consequently, it is the sum total of producers and consumers—society—which, in producing goods to meet needs, should determine the amount of new money that a commission of accountants, acting in the name of society, should put into circulation from time to time in accordance with the rhythm of development in the country.

Thus the people would recover their right to live full lives in accordance with the natural riches of the country and the tremendous possibilities of modern production.

Who Owns the New Money?

Money, then, should be put into circulation according to the rate of production and as the needs of distribution dictate. But then who would own this new money coming into circulation in Canada?

This new money does not belong to the government which is only the custodian and not the owner of a country's wealth; nor to the accountants of the national monetary commission, who perform a social function and are paid, according to law, by society for their services. This money belongs to the Canadians and to them alone.

To what Canadians? To all Canadians. This money is not a salary. It is new money injected into society so that the people as consumers may obtain goods already produced or immediately realizable and awaiting only sufficient purchasing power for them to be produced.

We cannot for one moment imagine that the new money coming gratuitously from society belongs exclusively to a few individuals.

In strict justice, there is no other way of putting this money into circulation than by distributing it equally among all citizens without exception. Such a sharing also makes it possible to derive the maximum benefit from the money since it reaches into every corner of the land.

Let us suppose that the country's national accountant finds it necessary to issue another 95 million dollars in order to meet the latest needs of the country. This issuance will initially take the form of book money, the inscription of figures in ledgers as the banker does today.

Since there are 19 million Canadians and 95 million dollars to share, each citizen will get $5. So the accountant will inscribe $5 in the account of each citizen. Such individual accounts can easily be looked after by the branches of the post office which appertains to the federal government, or by the bank of Canada, which is likewise the property of the nation.

This is the national dividend. Each Canadian would have $5 more to his credit; and this money would have been created and put into circulation through these accounts by a national monetary organization. Such an organization could be the Bank of Canada or any body especially created for this work by parliamentary legislation.

To Each the Dividend

Whenever it might become necessary to increase the amount of money in a country, each man, woman and child, regardless of age, would have his or her share in this increase the moment it became a reality. Each would benefit from the latest progress made by the country, a progress necessitating this new money.

This is not payment for a job done but a dividend for a share in a common capital. If there is private property there is also community property which all possess with the same rights.

Here is a man who has nothing but the rags on his back. He lacks food and hasn't a nickel in his pocket. I can say to him:

"My friend, you think you're a poor man, don't you? Well, the fact is, you're really a capitalist with very considerable wealth, by virtue of the

same title I and the Prime Minister of the country hold. The waterfalls of the country, the crown forests, are yours as well as mine and these riches could very easily bring you in an annual revenue.

"Society makes it possible for a community to bring forth immeasurably more goods than could isolated individuals. Well, you're a member of society just as I am and you should be able to derive the same benefits as I do from this unearned increment of association.

"Science, which makes industry able to multiply production almost without human labour, this science is a heritage passed on to each generation, a heritage that is continually growing; and you who are a member of this generation just as I am, should have a share in this legacy just as I do.

"If you are poor and naked, my friend, it is because your share has been stolen from you and put under lock and key. When you have no food it is not because the rich eat all the grain in the land; it is because your share is still lying in the grain elevators. You have been deprived of the neration just as I am, should have a share in this legacy just as I do.

"If you are poor and naked, my friend, it is because your share has been stolen from you and put under lock and key. When you have no food it is not because the rich eat all the grain in the land; it is because your share is still lying in the grain elevators. You have been deprived of the means of getting that grain.

"The Social Credit dividend will ensure that you get your share, or at least a major portion of it. An administration free of the influence of financiers and able to cope with those exploiters of men, will see to it that you get the rest."

Price Regulation

The dividend, added to salaries and other sources of revenue, goes to make up purchasing power.

But there are people who do not need all their money for purchases and prefer to save or invest it. This cuts down on the total of effective purchasing power. Only money which is channeled into buying makes up effective purchasing power.

For this reason and for others, the balance between prices and purchasing power cannot be maintained solely by giving a dividend to everyone. However, Social Credit provides for this balance by a regulating procedure which, while respecting the liberty of each one, makes the savings for the more fortunate beneficial to all, and, at the same time, prevents any tendency towards inflation.

This bit of financial machinery is the adjusted price (but by no means a fixed price); it is also called the compensated price or the compensated retail discount. There is nothing artificial or arbitrary about it. It reflects exactly the facts about production and the consumption of real wealth.

If, for example, the national accounting shows that in one year the country's total production has reached a value of 30 billion dollars and that during the same period national consumption of all sorts

(depreciation included) figured at 24 billion dollars, what can we conclude? We must conclude that while the population has dissipated some 24 billions of dollars of wealth through consumption and depreciation, it has produced some 30 billion dollars worth of goods. So the production of some 30 billion dollars worth of wealth has, in reality, cost collectively only 24 billion dollars.

The real price is lower than the accounting price. In order that the population may fully reap the fruit of its production it must be given a discount of 6 billion dollars; that is, pay only 24 billion for what is down in the books at 30 billion.

To this end the national monetary office will decree a general discount of 20 per cent on all retail sales for the coming period. If I buy an object marked at $10 I will pay only $8.

But, in order to stay in business the manufacturer and the merchant must still recover all their expenditures. For this reason, the same national money authority will compensate the merchant by creating the necessary amount of money. For the $10 article I paid $8. Upon presentation of his sales vouchers to the local branch of the national office, he will receive the $2 which was discounted.

Thus the consumer gets products which without this procedure would have remained unsold. The merchant gets his price. And the creation of this money has in no way caused inflation since, on the contrary, it is tied in with the lowering of prices for the purchaser.

Now, regarding profits; the compensation given the merchant which favors merchant and buyer alike—may be linked by appropriate methods to certain conventions. These conventions, while in no way affecting the cost price, would provide for a profit. This profit would lie within defined percentages, agreed upon as being adequate for the various fields of commerce.

An Objection: Gold

—But we must have gold as a basis for our money!

—Money gets it value from production and mutual confidence. Wipe out every last vestige of useful production in Canada, leave the land a barren desert; of what use would gold or paper money be? Contrariwise, consider Canada as it is, producing every possible type of goods and services and suppose it to have a corresponding amount of money, in paper or merely as figures in a ledger; this money would certainly be accepted and would serve to purchase any product up for sale.

—But then what about the gold standard?

—The gold standard is a definition of the monetary unit of each country, formulated to permit comparisons between the monies of countries. If we say that the Canadian dollar is worth fourteen grains of gold we mean that you can obtain for one dollar, 14 grains of gold or the equivalent in merchandise. Even if the gold is not there you can still obtain the other goods, if they exist, for your dollar.

—But money without gold to back it up—will it be recognized in other countries?

—Money is strictly national in character. The dollar does not circulate in France nor does the franc circulate in Canada. The French buyer or merchant is not interested in the quantity of dollars in circulation. They want to know how much a dollar can buy. If production doubles and the number of dollars doubles at the same time, isn't the dollar worth exactly what it was worth previously? In fact this is the only way to preserve stability in the purchasing power of the dollar, a factor so vital in international commerce.

Since May 1, 1940, the Bank of Canada hasn't increased its store of gold to correspond with the increase in the amount of dollars. But is the dollar any less acceptable to foreign producers, who sell us their goods, than it was on April 30, 1940?

The myth of gold is a fetish kept alive by the masters of credit and money in order that they may more easily carry out their designs. Isn't it rather silly to condition a man's right to eat—and to have the other things necessary to live—by the amount of gold in existence rather than by the amount of food available?

An Objection: Indolence

—Social Credit will make people lazy.

—Why?

—Because it wishes to increase the amount of money, and money makes people lazy.

—Oh, but the facts are quite the contrary. When there is money in circulation, products sell; when products sell, industry is able to supply work to employees. It isn't work, but condemnation to inaction, which tends to make a man lazy.

Furthermore, laziness is a vice, a capital sin like pride, lust and the others. Finance is not a means of regulating morals; it is not supposed to take the place of religion and education.

—Yes, but money for nothing!...and guaranteed to everyone!

—This is not a matter of money for nothing. It is revenue from a capital that belongs to everyone. And it is money for purchasing available goods.

The assurance of the minimum revenue necessary to live does not make a man lazy; rather it places him in a position where he is able to select a line of work in accord with his taste and ability—which ultimately works to the greater good of the community.

The best workers are those who freely choose their own work; not those who have been chained to a job, tied to a profession arbitrarily thrust upon them.

The dividend makes purchasing power with which to pay for products. Consequently it presupposes the work of men and machines to meet this demand. It is obvious that if production comes to a halt no amount of money can be considered purchasing power since there simply won't be anything to purchase. The creation and distribution of money under such circumstances would be no reflection at all of the real state of production.

A dividend for everyone will be a stimulant for production, just as are the salaries and wages of the workers, since it will grow with production.

The universal dividend will have no effect upon the salaries or wages of those employed in production. There will still be a difference between a man having dividend-and-salary and a man having only the dividend.

An Objection: Communism

—Giving everyone the same amount of money will place everyone on an equal footing; that's Communism!

—The dividend will not make incomes equal. Peter has $100,000. Paul has $100. If I give each of them $5 will they be equally wealthy? Each is better off than he was before; but the poor man is more aware of the improvement in his finances.

—Something for nothing. That's Communism!

—Not at all. What does Communism want? When Communism demands an equal status for all, it is making a huge mistake. But when we ask for each human being the right to the necessities of life on the grounds that God created material wealth for all humans indiscriminately, this is not Communism but Christian sociology. It is the "usus communis" law, stating the right of every human being to the use of temporal wealth.

But if the Communists are the cause of this law being recalled to the minds of men, then so much the better for men. The other law, that of private property, is equally just, and capitalists are right in adhering to it, just as Communists are wrong to deny it.

Communism would enslave the world to the State. When Social Credit guarantees enough to buy the necessities of life, it permits men to choose the work suitable to their aptitudes; in making production profitable it frees the citizen from the necessity of continual recourse to the State for intervention, for grants, which intervention eventually leads to the cancellation of liberty.

Furthermore, a commission of theologians, appointed by bishops, studied Social Credit in 1939 and were unanimous in declaring that in Social Credit there was no tinge of the Socialism or Communism condemned by the Church. This body's report even made some interesting comparisons between the encyclical of Pope Pius XI and the monetary propositions of Social Credit.

Opposition: Who and Why?

Has Social Credit its adversaries? Yes indeed, and here are some types of these adversaries.

The bigwigs at the head of the banks and the trusts formed about the banks, are opposed to Social Credit. They see in it an end to their precious monopoly and their exploitation of the public. The political parties have not made Social Credit an integral part of their programs because they hear only the voices of those supplying them with money, and because the body of the citizens is not sufficiently educated to make its voice heard.

Those in charge of patronage are generally opposed to Social Credit; if the people have money then patronage is of little consequence.

Certain of the newly rich are opposed to Social Credit because they wish to have the poor about in order to accentuate their own "superiority." They also fear that once the public has no need to crawl for

the right to live it will start to judge men by their moral qualities and not by the size of their wallets.

Then there are numerous types of ignorant people who are against Social Credit. Some know nothing at all about it, yet condemn it from sheer spite or prejudice. Others interpret it wrongly and imagine that their fortunes are going to be confiscated.

There are those who believe that the majority of men should be poor for their souls' good. Of course they claim that they themselves are quite capable of handling a fortune with no danger to their morals; but they regard their next door fellow men as professional sinners to whom, consequently, the bankers are doing a spiritual work of mercy in keeping them poor and thus saving their souls!

Then there are still others who are so married to their own pet beliefs that they refuse, either through pride or narrowmindedness, to believe that anything outside these beliefs can have any merit.

Note well that these adversaries offer no proofs to back up their affirmations and denials. Sometimes they distort the picture of Social Credit so as to be able to attack it. One such critic, the ex-Dominican Thomas Lamarche, has even indulged and infused into them his own meanings. Such conduct goes beyond ignorance and becomes malice.

A Consequence: Order

According to us, what would be the consequences of the establishment of Social Credit?

First of all, in a general fashion, order would be restored in the domain of money, and through money in economics—with a resultant improvement in the political and social spheres.

Man, in the order of superiority among created things, comes immediately after God and the angels. Money, like every non-intelligent thing, comes after and is under man.

Today, money, born from a banker's ledger, comes into this world as a debt owed by man. Money, at its birth is master. Man, on the other hand, is born indebted to finance. With reference to money, he comes into this world a slave.

With a Social Credit finance, money would still originate from a ledger but it would come forth as the servant of men. Each child would have at its birth a right to a dividend; money would immediately be on hand to serve him.

The reestablishment of order in the field of economics. The end, the goal would guide all economic activity. Goods would be produced to fill wants. The accumulation of money would cease to be the commanding aim of industry.

The standard of living would be regulated by the amount of products available since the amount of money would be regulated by the amount of goods.

Money would become what it should be, an instrument to insure the steady flow of goods, not a weapon to confer power on individuals.

Being considered just as a token of wealth and a claim on goods, money

would be an exact reflection of real wealth, of available useful things. It would never be out of step with human wants. For production requiring labour, money would come through wages; for easy production, easy money; abundant production, abundant money; automatic production (without human toil), free money; production receiving its impetus from a common capital, through the factor of organized society, money coming from a social source and distributed to each and everyone. Such would be the chain of cause and effect.

The development of a country would no longer be marked by debt but by an increase of common prosperity, shared alike by all.

A Consequence: Security

The first thing a man seeks in the temporal order is security, the preservation of his life. And it was for his greater protection from his enemies—wild beasts, hunger, cold—that he formed a society with his fellow men.

He is even prepared to sacrifice a degree of his liberty in order to have at least a minimum of economic security.

What stands in the way of economic security today? What inspires in a man that fear for tomorrow? for his old age? Consider Canada again. Is there a single Canadian who fears that tomorrow, or in several years, Canada will be unable to produce enough wheat, enough food to satisfy the hunger of every citizen in the land? Who is afraid that Canada will ever be unable to furnish enough clothing, shoes, enough construction material, enough fuel, etc.?

No, that which prevents us from feeling secure about tomorrow is our fear of not having enough money to buy that share of available goods necessary to us. Today we have no guarantee of this money.

If money were to keep in step with production, if it were distributed in sufficiency and in such a manner as to guarantee by law that each had enough to ward off want, we should immediately witness the birth of economic security in a country which, materially, lacks nothing.

Well, the monetary system of Social Credit would guarantee this security for each and every citizen.

There would be enough to ensure a continual flow of goods, a minimum revenue guaranteed to each one—any further revenue to be determined by a citizen's contribution to production. And that minimum revenue would increase in the measure that machinery, applied science, inventions and technological improvements diminished the amount of labour necessary to maintain production.

A Consequence: Liberty

From this very security is born liberty, a liberty so precious to man that, once guaranteed the necessities of life, he will prefer to keep it rather than trade it for luxuries.

But this freedom is a hollow mockery if, in order to retain it, a man must resign himself to starvation.

He who must slave to keep body and soul together has no liberty. The

tyranny of money allows no freedom. Even those who become rich, "often by violence or by the complete absence of scruples of conscience," cannot enjoy their success in complete freedom, because that peace of mind so necessary to true liberty is incompatible with the particular type of fratricide they practice. More than that, the free enjoyment of material goods, even when legitimately come by, seems out of place in a world where so many of our fellow beings are, without any justification, in complete misery from want.

For the first time man will find himself free from the bonds cast about him by other men who exercise their power through money. If this deliverance by itself doesn't give him true liberty, then he has only to regulate his own life himself in order to enjoy it.

There will be freedom to express one's thoughts, which liberty, though admitted in principle today, has been reduced to almost nothing for a great numbers, because of their dependance on party government or upon big companies who use their power to intimidate their employees.

There will be liberty to choose one's career in a world where the doors to success will no longer be closed because of the lack of money.

A man will be free to marry, to build a home, when he has been assured the necessities of life and the chance to find his place in the world in a normal fashion.

With a regular dividend coming in to each member of the family and helping to defray the ever-increasing expense of supporting a family, we shall be free to give our children a proper upbringing.

When progress will mean a wealth of leisure with no curtailment of income—instead of spelling unemployment as it does today—man will be free to develop his capacities and to exercise his creative talents.

A Consequence: Government

If governments today do not, in fact, govern, it is because they have become the servants of private interests. They obligate themselves and the people for debts to the bankers who manufacture money. Even the most capable men, when they form a government, are helpless to resist these creators of debts.

In place of governing the country according to the real potentialities of the country, they must govern by a regime based on the principle of the scarcity of money. The pilots of the ship of State stand before the helm handcuffed.

Those forms of government closest to the people, such as municipal governments, find themselves completely baffled by the problem of trying to find money where there is none.

The governments at the very top should have no other task than to watch and coordinate the various organisms under them, those social bodies arranged one above the other in hierarchical order, forming in a most natural manner the true State. But, alas! all of these social bodies, these corporations, even the most fundamental of them all, the family, have become empty institutions without any true life of their own. So there remain only

individuals or groups of individuals, jostling and wrangling over the pennies the government is snatching from those who still have a few.

Social Credit would restore to governments their proper functions. It would put back into circulation money, "the life blood of our economic body." Individuals would be free to form their own professional bodies. These groupings, these various corporations, would become financially capable of regulating those problems lying within their jurisdiction, thus removing a considerable burden from the higher governments.

Once liberated from the nightmare of utterly impossible budgets, and independent of the money powers, the government would be in a better position to intervene whenever the security of our social order were menaced by the modern robber barons of finance.

A Consequence: Reform

We believe that Social Credit would be a powerful factor in reforming our economy and our public life.

Political reform—Once Social Credit were established, politics would no longer be a race for favors since the fullness of life could be realized in some other way than in being employed by the government. Patronage, that source of injustices and venality, would no longer have a reason to exist. The party spirit which exercises so evil an influence among us, would also find the wellspring of its being cut off. The government, its hands no longer manacled, could administer the country for the common good. The universal dividend is a safeguard against political dictatorship.

Economic reform—Under a regime in which money is never anything more than a means of distribution, where amassing it no longer confers the means of domination over others, economics would be able to attain its just end; to furnish goods, useful articles, in proportion to the needs of consumers. With money in their pockets the people would better be able to express their desires, their tastes, and would be in a position to guide production. Food being the most important of all needs, agriculture would become the most important element in our economic life; and then would come the industries concerned with clothing, shoes, construction, furniture, medicine, education, recreation. Exportation, armaments, and those other vast industries so out of proportion to their real importance, would cease to hold the place of honor. With its true purpose thus clearly established, economics would also come to be reformed in its methods. Techniques, applied science, professional training, genuine competence, would shine forth in production, transportation and commerce; the result would be a maximum of efficiency with a minimum of effort.

A Word on Taxation

"Modern taxation is legalized robbery," has written Major Douglas, the originator of Social Credit. Of course, as Douglas also remarked, "Public services require a provision both of goods and human service, and the mechanism by which these are transferred from private enterprise to the public service must in its essence be by a form of taxation."

The evil in the existing system of taxation, is that it makes taxation bear on the money distributed for production made, instead of making it bear on the capacity of supplying goods and services.

Whether taxation, as we have it, be imposed on property, or on wages, or on profits, it exacts money. This money can only be taken from an income. All taxation therefore robs the taxpayer of his earnings: a downright robbery, even if legalized.

A Social Credit economy would do away with this raid on the citizens' acquisitions. Public services would not be met by a levy upon financial incomes, but would be a charge against the total national productivity, much of which is unutilized. Financial credit—money—would be issued at the rate of new production, and withdrawn at the rate of consumption through the adjusted and compensated price mechanism. The government's consumption, added to the individual and business consumption, makes up the total consumption. But likewise, the government's production (public developments) is added to individual and business production to make up the total production. The retail discount would vary according to the relation between total consumption and total production.

An influential economist of his time and the first to grasp the value of Douglas's great discovery, A.R. Orage once said: "The ultimate 'collateral' upon which banks create and issue new money is the difference between actual consumption and potential production. And by doing exactly what the banks do when they issue loans, make overdrafts, and buy gold or securities—namely, create money upon the 'collateral' of the nation's unutilized productive resources,—the Treasury could finance public expenditures without calling upon its citizens individually to sacrifice a penny of their present incomes."

The Social Credit Movement

Many great minds have criticized the money system which serves humanity so poorly. But it was Major Douglas, a Scottish engineer, who first, in 1918, formulated a body of principles called Social Credit. This system was the one most in harmony with modern progress; it was the most democratic; it was the only one which placed money directly at the service of men, of all men; it alone stipulated that the income of a family should increase as the family itself increased.

The study of its propositions set on foot a movement whose purpose was to demand and bring about the establishment of this system. The Social Credit movement spread to all English-speaking lands, even as far away as Australia and New Zealand; but it took its firmest grip in Canada, primarily in Alberta where it first took root.

In 1935, Alberta cast a majority vote in favor of this system. However, the furious opposition of the banks, supported by the federal government, blocked its immediate establishment.

In Quebec and in all parts of French Canada, the movement, inaugurated in 1935, grew to imposing proportions, instilling in the people it touched, the habit of studying political matters.

The Social Credit movement radiating from Quebec is directed by the Institute of Political Action, with its headquarters formerly in Montreal, now in Rougemont (Rouville), P.Q. The Institute publishes and circulates a French organ, "Vers Demain," which appears twice a month, and various pamphlets and booklets in French, and also some in English. For a list of

To obtain results from the governments, the Institute of Political Action recommends political pressure, which can be done at any time, whereas electoral action can only be incidental. The Institute believes in uniting electors behind demands on which they agree, rather than dividing them under conflicting party labels. Hence, its political formula: the Union of Electors.

An Apostolate of Education

The way to realize Social Credit is obviously to form a public opinion sufficiently enlightened and motivated to make a successful demand for it. So there is no question of an electoral campaign but rather a campaign of education.

This is the surest guarantee for the future of Social Credit. Only a well-informed citizenry can exercise that vigilance necessary to protect the common welfare against attempted sabotage on the part of unscrupulous or incompetent politicians.

In an economy of Social Credit there would be no financial problems, only problems of education, of orientation, of proper evaluation. You cannot discuss these matters with a people nailed down to the grim reality of material want and endowed with an outlook a little above that of slaves. So it is that study and widespread propagation of the habit of study has become so necessary in order to realize Social Credit and develop the mentality necessary to meet and cope with new problems.

This propagation of study among the mass of the people requires the devoted efforts of numerous apostles who are not afraid of ridicule and sacrifice. Here again we have the re-establishment of order. The present lack of order springs from egoism and pride, from the stifling of the social spirit, from the spirit of the pharisees which reigns among the intellectual classes, from the listless apathy of the masses which is the very kiss of death. All these disorders must be corrected.

The surest and only way of advancing the cause of Social Credit is that method which begets study and devotion. Such is the method adopted by the Institute of Political Action.

In its periodic papers and in the other literature which it edits, the Institute reduces to the simplest terms those over-inflated, unnecessarily complex ideas of politics, economics, sociology and even philosophy. And then, through the zeal of its members, the Institute carries to families and individuals the teachings thus made understandable to the average reader.

The Institute also brings its members together in assemblies, holds study-days open to all, trains the citizen to personal initiative, to personal responsibility, to act together with others in the pursuit of the common welfare and to demand results from the various governments and other elected public bodies. □

PUZZLES FOR THE PIOUS

by
Allan Callahan

1. Most theologians maintain that the logic of cause and effect proves there must be a God because every effect must have a cause and if you trace these series of causes and effects back far enough you will come to the first cause, or God. However, is it not more probable that they can be traced back indefinitely rather than having a beginning? To say that God is an "uncaused cause" is not justified because if everything must have a cause then God must have a cause. If, on the other hand, it is possible that there can be something without a cause, cannot it just as well be the universe as God?

2. All life on this planet is engaged in a constant struggle for survival with the law of the jungle prevailing. The carnage which goes on day and night causes the earth to resemble nothing so much as a giant slaughterhouse. Does this not suggest blind, unplanned evolution at work rather than the handiwork of a benign creator?

3. Why do you think a kind and loving God would create so many horrible diseases such as diphtheria, infantile paralysis and bubonic plague?

4. If you do not believe that matter, by itself, could have produced thought, then how can you believe that thought (God's) could have produced matter?

5. Do you believe that you have nothing to lose and everything to gain by worshipping God? You may be mistaken. What if God, if God there be, is more reasonable than you suppose and is not at all concerned about what men think or say of him; and in his magnanimity admits the believer and the unbeliever alike to paradise. If God be reasonable, you have nothing to lose. Efforts to please him as being unreasonable might displease him. Why take the risk?

6. If we, as human beings, are imperfect creatures and full of faults, is not God responsible for creating us the way we are? If the design of a building is faulty doesn't one always blame the architect?

7. Since religious convictions must rest on faith and not on fact, doesn't it seem unreasonable that God would expect one to believe something for which proof is lacking? Doesn't it seem cruel on his part to punish those who do not believe something which they cannot believe?

8. Do you believe that God knew before he ever created man that many millions in future generations would be damned?

9. If there were no Devil would the plan of salvation still be valid?

10. The Bible, as we know it today, did not come into being until several centuries after Christ. Numerous writings and manuscripts were collected and assembled at the church councils and it was by *vote* that it

was decided which ones were to be included in the Bible. There was much dissention and many of the church fathers did not agree on the books that were finally chosen. How can we be sure that the right books got the most votes? Were the voters inspired as to which books to vote on?

11. If the Bible is God's word and he wanted it to be made known to all the world, then why do you suppose he gave it to only a few men in one tiny spot on the globe? Why didn't he inspire a few wise men and scholars in each land? There are in the world today nearly 3,000 separate and distinct languages. The Bible is poorly represented in most of them, if at all. Then we have the monumental problems of illiteracy and distribution, in many lands. The small number of Bibles the missionaries can get out in many countries is just a drop in the bucket.

The vast majority of people alive on Earth today have not seen a Bible, and many have never even heard of it. Think how it must have been before the printing press was invented some 600 years ago. Probably not one person out of ten thousand ever saw a Bible back in those days and very few could read or write. In view of all this, how can you believe that an intelligent being would try to make his will known to mankind by means of a book?

12. If God will save all those in non-Christian lands who have never had a chance to hear the plan of salvation, then aren't they safer by being ignorant of it? A good many would be certain to disbelieve it and would therefore go to hell. Are not missionaries responsible for the damnation of all those individuals who would otherwise escape?

13. Isn't it strange that a God of unlimited power would try to make his will known to all men in all ages by revealing it to only a few? It was revelation only to the original parties who received it and is *hear-say* to everyone else. Hear-say evidence is seldom acceptable in even the lowest of civilized courts today, yet on such is the foundation of Christianity based. An omnipresent being could easily reveal his will to each and every one of us. Why, therefore, should we be required to accept hear-say evidence?

14. The most famous passage on witchcraft in the Bible is Ex. 22:18, "Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live." This and other related passages caused the deaths of three hundred thousand persons during the Middle Ages. There are no nuances here; either witches exist or they do not. If they do not, then the Bible is wrong and Christianity must bear the onus for the deaths of all these innocent people; or else the Bible is right, witches do exist, and we are not living up to Biblical teachings in continuing to ferret them out for execution. Which is correct?

15. A nut shell argument for the existence of God and the divine authority of the Bible is the following:

A: "God exists."
B: "How do you know?"
A: "Because the Bible says so."
B: "How do you know the Bible is reliable?"
A: "Because it was inspired by God who is divine."

In logic this is known as the fallacy of begging the question and it occurs when either the same statement is used both as a premise and a conclusion in an argument, or when one of the premises could not be known to be true unless the conclusion were first assumed to be true. This fallacy is sometimes described as "Assuming what you are trying to prove" or "circular argumentation." Is it so very wrong to doubt something which cannot be supported by logic?

16. Some of the Bible prophecies are couched in such vague and ambiguous language that they are worthless for serious argument. Others are either false or fulfilled, such as those in Genesis 13:14-16; 15:5; 17:2-8 and 22:17-18. We do not know the exact dates of any of the books of the Bible; consequently there is no way of determining just when any of the prophecies were made. How do you know that the true ones were not written *after* the events took place?

17. Every one of the Bible passages which are alleged to prophesy the birth of Christ can be explained in the light of their own particular time and circumstance and do not necessarily refer to Jesus at all. The story of the Immaculate Conception, therefore, must stand or fall by itself. To best understand this just imagine what your own reaction would be if any pregnant young woman should present herself to you today and inform you that she was with child by a ghost. Would you be inclined to believe her?

18. Are you aware that there were sixteen other "Saviours" in ancient mythology, all antecedent to Christ, and that most of the alleged events in the life of the "Redeemer of Mankind" have their parallels in the lives of these other saviours?

19. Christ said: "Love your enemies," but what is he going to do with his own enemies? *Burn them in hell forever!* If he doesn't even practice what he preaches, then this makes him the biggest hypocrite in the world, does it not? Or do you think Christ really does love his enemies, and created hell as a way of showing his love? If he is going to torture his enemies forever because he loves them, then how much differently do you think he would treat them if he hated them?

20. Christ believed that disease was caused by devils entering into an individual's body, and is reputed to have affected cures by casting out these demons. Modern medicine, of course, regards such practices as gross superstition. Which do you believe, Christ or medical science? Should doctors today attempt to cure disease by exorcising evil spirits?

21. Jesus being hungry went to a fig tree to gather figs, though the season of figs was not yet come. Of course there were no figs upon the tree, and Jesus then caused the tree to wither away. If the doctrine of the Trinity is true then you must believe, first, that Jesus was God, who made the tree, and prevented it from bearing figs; second, that God the all-wise, who is not subject to human passions, being hungry, went to the fig tree—on which he knew there could be no figs—expecting to find some there; and, third, that God, the all-just, then punished the tree because it did not bear figs in opposition to God's (his own) eternal ordination.

Do you not find all this a little bit puzzling?

22. Do you not think it odd that no one reported the darkness covering the earth and the dead men coming out of their graves during the crucifixion except Matthew? Not only did any historian of that day fail to mention it, but neither did Mark, Luke or John. What happened to these dead men? Did they get back in their graves all by themselves, or did they stay alive for many more years?

23. Did Judas die by hanging himself (Matt. 27:5) or did he fall headlong, burst asunder in the midst, and have all of his bowels gush out (Acts 1:18)?

24. If Christ's crucifixion was necessary for the salvation of mankind, then why is Judas despised for his vital role and why are Pilate and the Roman soldiers held in detestation for the important parts they played? Why condemn the men who helped make our salvation possible?

25. If Christ spent his whole life in a Jewish country, performed his miracles among Jews and was crucified and resurrected among Jews, then why do you suppose that the Jews rejected him as the Messiah?

26. Regarding the mention of Christ in secular history, he is conspicuous by his absence. A few scanty sources outside of the Bible have been construed by some to bear witness to Christ's existence as a historical person. However, much evidence indicates that several of the passages are spurious and the others are so brief and ambiguous that the figures they portray bear little or no resemblance to the Jesus of the Gospels. But even if one does not choose to entirely discount these sources it still does not explain why Christ was so overwhelmingly ignored by his contemporaries. This period is one of the best documented times in ancient history, yet in over three hundred histories of that age there is not the slightest mention of him. Surely some, if not most, of the Greek and Roman writers would have taken note of him if he did any of the wondrous things attributed to him. And what of the Jews? Two of their best known historians, Philo and Josephus, both wrote in that era and lived on exactly the same spot where Christ is said to have lived. They should have had a great deal to say about him, had he really existed. It is true that the Jews did not recognize Christ as a god but that should have hardly restrained them from writing about him as a man, had he really lived among them and caused such controversy. Doesn't it seem incredible that a god could make his appearance on earth and perform the most astounding of miracles, finally being publicly crucified near a large city, buried, rising from the dead and ascending up in the sky to heaven, and all the histories and records of that period making not the slightest mention of it?

27. God is said to be continuously affecting miraculous cures among his afflicted followers. Strangely enough these "cures" always seem to be of ills from which the sufferer could recover by natural means in the ordinary course of events. Why is it that you never hear of God restoring a missing arm or leg to one of his faithful unfortunates? An omnipotent being could as easily affect one kind of cure as another. Why do you suppose it is that God never restores one of these missing limbs?

28. All prayers fall into two main types: those of thanksgiving and those in the form of requests. Regarding the latter, it seems presumptuous on our part to ask God for anything. As an omnipresent being he does not need any information or advice from us; one would assume he would of his own initiative grant any rewards or favors where due. On the other hand, if it is his opinion that we are praying for something which we do not deserve, then fawning words or obsequious actions on our part should not make him change his mind.

As to prayers of thanksgiving, the popular conception of God seems to be that of a being who delights in having his praises continuously sung. Such a love of adulation would be despised in a human being. Do you believe praise and flattery are pleasing to God? Do you picture him as a being who is not likely to act unless his vanity is appealed to? If not, then why pray?

29. There is much disagreement among all the advocates of the idea of God as to just *what* God is. The most popular conceptions of the Deity are either contrary to scientific knowledge or meaningless. God is said to be a spirit. What is a spirit? It has been variously described as something without form or dimensions, without material content, intangible and invisible. Is there a better definition of nothing? Can you imagine nothing pushing a planet? Since God is not a creature of flesh and blood, then of what substance is he composed? Could he be, as Haeckel said, a "gaseous vertebrate?" Is there any definition of God which is not self-contradictory?

30. Over 2200 years ago the Greek philosopher Epicurus said: "Either God would prevent evil, and cannot; or he can, and will not; or he has neither the power nor the will; or lastly, he has both the power and the will."

"If God would prevent evil, and cannot, he is impotent; if he can, but will not, he is malicious; if he has neither the power nor the will he is both impotent and malicious, and consequently cannot be God. And finally, if he has both the power and the will, then whence comes evil?" □

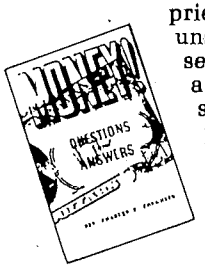

Some of you may recall the fiery Chicago radio priest, Father Coughlin and his attacks on the unscrupulous, banker-controlled Federal Reserve System. Not only does Coughlin give us a history on the evolution and purpose of sound money, he also takes apart, piece by piece, our current *debt-interest* system, exploding all the myths and cover-ups which have blinded Americans to the realities of this method of 'money creation.' The book reads easy in a question/answer format and will make a monetary expert out of its reader.

Money Questions and Answers, 188 pp.
$5.00, plus $1.00 postage. Order from
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WHY ARE JOBS SCARCE?
SHORTAGE OF CAPITAL!

by
L. Lee Layton

Money must be provided for a building, machinery, tools, materials, etc. Money is being plundered from the U.S.A. in order to wreck its economy and destroy its people. But to propose a policy on which patriots might agree, it is necessary to know something about money and how it has been manipulated to our detriment. A synopsis follows.

The Egyptians boosted civilization. They not only built the pyramids, but they were astronomers, mathematicians and statesmen. Joseph and his brothers prospered and achieved so much power that they were detrimental. Did Pharaoh chase them out? Assyria, Babylon, Persia, Greece and Rome were victims of Jewish intrigues. After the fall of Rome, Jewish control over Europe was such that the next few centuries were known as "The Dark Ages." One after another the European nations expelled the Jews; but they always returned with greater strength. The only exception was England. There, Edward I expelled them in 1290 A.D., and it was effective for 400 years. Descendants of those Englishmen started the U.S.A.

The destruction of the U.S.A. is part of the Jewish plan for control of the world. For a century prior to World War I, they were led by the Rothschilds. Now the latter have been displaced by the Rockefellers. Following is a chronology of events which shows the Jewish purpose and perseverance. It must be admired, if unloved.

After World War I, the Rothschilds dominated the Versailles Peace Conference, and the League of Nations was born. This would have made the U.S.A. a junior member of a world organization run by the Rothschilds. The League of Nations failed by one vote in the U.S. Senate. After World War II, the United Nations was born. This effort to rule the world, was under Rockefeller domination, and it is now headed toward success.

The first big act of the Jews in destroying the U.S.A., began with the Marshall Plan in 1947. This was heralded as a demonstration of the magnanimity and far-sightedness of this country. We would help build up the countries the U.S. had defeated, and halt the march of Communism in those countries cooperating in the Plan. What a splendid idea—until—it is realized that the economy of the U.S.A. was weakened by the loss of billions of dollars. Secretary of State Marshall's boss was President Truman, owned by the Jews. This was their first financial blow to the

U.S.A.

When Jack Kennedy became president in 1961, he appointed Robert S. McNamara, a Rockefeller tool, as Secretary of Defense. During the following seven years, the latter reduced the strength of the United States, vis-a-vis the Soviet Union, from a 10-1 superiority, down to parity or less. *Hit by a traitor, this was the doom of United States' safety and invulnerability.*

After playing hell with the military power of the United States, McNamara was transferred. He became head of the World Bank. In that position, he squandered hundreds of billions of dollars of the wealth of the civilized world, on Third World nations. The result is that their national economies are better financed at the cost of ours being reduced. Now they are manufacturing merchandise more cheaply than can be done in the United States.

In a century and a half, the Teutonic and Celtic races produced the greatest nation in history, the U.S.A. It is claimed by some that, from the time of the Gutenberg Bible until the first part of the 20th Century, the United States produced more inventions than all the rest of the world. And remember that the U.S. did not even exist during the first part of the period. But, in the following half a century, the Jews have wrecked the United States.

Money talks for the Jews and does their bidding. To weaken the economy of the U.S.A., they reduced production of goods and services. From a November 18th A.P. report: "WASHINGTON–Factory production declined to 68.4 percent of capacity in October, the lowest level of productivity ever recorded for the nation's assembly lines, according to a report issued by the Federal Reserve Board....The decline was the 13th in the past 15 months." Evidently, the country is declining in wealth—one of the aims of the Jews.

With less capital, there are fewer jobs. In other words, to cure unemployment, it is necessary to have more capital. Instead, the Jews reduce it, by robbing the U.S.A. of $100 billion a year on interest to the Federal Reserve. (Most Americans don't realize this.) Furthermore, the Jews reduce the capital available for investment by individuals, by making Federal taxes so high that the average family can't save any money to invest.

To make the problem more serious, our immigration laws are made so that millions of Negroes, Hispanics and other races are brought into the country to live on welfare and breed like rabbits. At such speed, the millions of inferior races will reduce the white race to a minority. Think of what is happening to our distant cousins in Rhodesia. It will be the fate of your children. They will remember it in your old age.

From *Megatrends*, by John Naisbitt: "The 20 fastest-growing economies for the period 1970 and 1977 were *all* Third World countries. The economic powers of the Third World are growing with purpose and design: South Korea, Taiwan, Brazil, and Singapore, invested between 25% and 35% of their GNPs into the economies, nearly twice the rate of the

United States....The United States and the rest of the developed countries of the world are on their way to losing their dominant positions in industries that include steel, automobiles, railroad equipment, machinery, appliances, textiles, shoes, and apparel.

"By the year 2000, the Third World will manufacture as much as 30% of the world's goods. That is only 17 years from now....In many industries (tape recorders, auto parts, apparel) the products of developing countries are every bit as good as those made in the industrial world—and they are cheaper.

"...in 1979...the Unites States lost its position as the world's premier auto maker. It takes Japan 11 hours to build a car; American workers do it in 31. Japan's robot-equipped Zama plant builds an automobile in nine hours flat...In 1980, Japan became the number-one automobile maker in the world—exceeding U.S. production by an almost unbelievable 40 percent.

"The generation graduating from high school today is the first generation in American history to graduate less skilled than its parents. The Carnegie Council of Policy Studies in Higher Education recently reported that 'because of deficits in our public school system, about one-third of our youth are ill-educated, ill-employed, and ill-equipped to make their way in American society'." *This is what the Jews did to public school education.*

Don't forget that 30-some years ago, the United States was supreme—militarily, financially and productively. It had the strength to remain so. The rest of the world was powerless. We could have helped our white cousins in Britain, Germany, France, Scandinavia, etc., without weakening ourselves. This is what the Jews prevented.

Remember, Jews are only 3% of the population, and whites are still in the majority. The Jews have taken our money and control most of our votes, but this control could be broken. State legislatures are still elected by direct votes of the people. Now if they stop depending on TV and the daily jewspapers for their information, they should be effective.

The people can force states to enact legislation which would establish a quota system for Jews. The latter put across a quota system for Negroes, so that Negroes would have a percentage of jobs in proportion to their population. Meanwhile, there is no limit to the jobs which Jews have. It is said that 60% of the lawyers in New York City, are Jews. If the percentage of Negroes is added to it, the number left for whites, would be trivial.

Let's be generous and take 5% as the percentage of Jews in Delaware. This means that 5% would be the top limit of Jews as realtors, in law, dentistry and medicine. The same limit would apply to retail and wholesale business and, more importantly, to government. Five percent of 42 representatives in the General Assembly, is two. Two Jews would be allowed. Five percent of 21 state senators is one; he could be a Jew. Five percent of one governor is less than one-half. There would be no Jewish Governor.

The next step is for Gentiles to not buy from Jews, even if they offer

bargains. Don't sell to Jews. Don't patronize their advertisers.

This is still not the final solution of the Jewish problem. Don't forget the millions who lost their lives in wars instigated by the Jews. So be cold-hearted and think about the future of our children and grandchildren. Then help promote the following procedures.

All Jewish children, at the age of five, would be taken from their parents and sent to Africa with a subsidy of $1,000 to the Negro family which would adopt them. The boys would go to Nigeria, an English-speaking country; the girls would go to Kenya, partially English-speaking. There the genes of Jews would be mated with Negro genes and a new race evolved.

The beauty of the idea is that we would not have to wait for 40 years to rid the country of Jews. After it had been in practice for one year, many young Jewish couples would emigrate. And in a few years, some would be followed by their parents. Where they would go, is not our worry. Meanwhile, we would be getting our old United States back again.

The Federal Government is lost to us; it has been taken over by the Rockefeller-led Jews. But our liberties could still be regained by revitalization of state legislatures. In Delaware, the prime objective of the next session of the General Assembly, should be reduction of state expenditures so that the State income tax could be reduced from 13% to 5%. This would attract industries with capital, to come here with their jobs. □

The "Holocaust"—fact or fiction?

WERE SIX MILLION JEWS REALLY GASSED—OR HAS A COLOSSAL HOAX BEEN PERPETRATED ON THE WORLD?

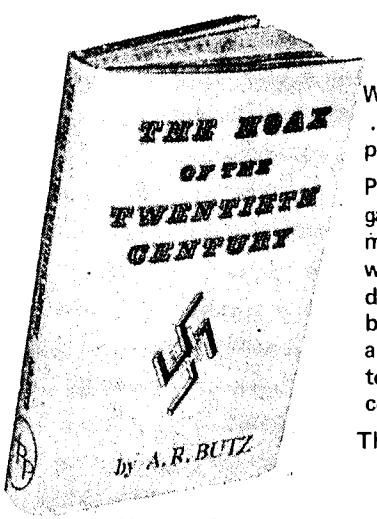

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST" —
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
$6.00 plus $1. for postage & hdlg.
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 7 February 1983

Enclosed is another order for some more books. The last batch was, as usual, excellent. My library and knowledge have been growing by leaps and bounds, and now, every time I see another Jewish lie, my anger rises in proportion to the depravity of it.

When you consider our whole scientific establishment is now so totally stagnant, and the latest advances are really based on Adolf's W.W. II operations, and is now 40 years out of date, the trumpeting of the press about how great things are, doesn't ring very true.

Sorry, for my rambling, but this idiocy gets to me. and the lies are as bad as the HOLYCAUST bit. I do wish you'd get some data on the German aeronautics and the development of the UFOs reprinted in your magazine.

Again, thanks,
R.H., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 7 February 1983

The January, 1983, issue was superb—congratulations and thank you.

Mrs. C.A., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sleazy Ol' Character: 8 February 1983

Enclosed is my check for some more books.

For the last twenty years I've beat my ol' brains out trying to awaken, or create the desire for self-education in my fellow man—with almost nothing but disillusion, discouragement, and disappointment. With all their God-given better attributes, the White Race still simply isn't going to wake up. In fact, history shows for all of recorded history they haven't.

So-whereas I used to be highly and forcefully ANTI—SEMITIC even ANTI-Jew—now, I'm mostly ANTI-SHEEPLE.

Best regards as always,
A.S., Idaho

* * * * *

Editor
Rocky Mountain News
Denver, Co. 80202 8 February 1983

Dear Sir:

It is to the disgrace of supposed journalists that they will see only one side of a story. A case in point is the piece by Brian James, of the London DAILY MAIL, concerning the fiftieth anniversay of the coming to power in Germany of Adolf Hitler, which appeared in the ROCKY MOUNTAIN NEWS on Sunday, January 30, 1983.

Hitler's ghost may indeed be stalking West Germany, as it stalks nerica today. The problem is that his ghost is angered that no-one is al wed to say anything but vilification and lies about what Adolf Hitler actually did and did not do.

For example, Hitler never wanted war with Great Britain; his speeches and communications during the 1930s prove it. Hitler had the highest regard for the English, though he rightly distrusted the British Foreign Office and especially Fleet Street (Press Row).

Hitler had good relations with Poland under Marshal Pilsudski. Pilsudski's successor fell in with the war mongers—Jews and Communists—in Paris, London, and New York, and the road to war was thereby paved with the bad intentions of Hitler's critics. Franklin Roosevelt did everything in his power to provoke Germany, and Hitler did not budge; only Pearl Harbor *[as the "backdoor to war" —Editor]* gave FDR the opportunity to make the war against neutrality he was waging on the Atlantic Ocean against Germany *de jure.*

The Nazis ran concentration camps (KZ), Julius Streicher published "Der Stuermer," and the German army tried to destroy the Bolshevik Soviet in Russia. But no-one to date has given eye-witness testimony, under oath, that actually corroborates the allegations of mass gassings, in any camp run by the SS, much less in the camps on German soil. Everything we have heard would be considered hearsay in any other court but at Nuremberg, 1946-1949, and in any Communist-bloc court at any time.

Concerning Julius Streicher, he was a Gauleiter of Nuremberg for a time, but he was not charged with mass murder at Nuremberg; he was convicted of having complicity with illegal, criminal acts of an *ex post facto* nature, that being thahe published an anti-Jewish newspaper and held a government position. The hanging of Julius Streicher must have pleased his inquisitors, even as he shouted, "This is Purim Two!"

As for the attempted destruction of the Soviet in Russia, we should get on our knees and thank Hitler for even attempting such a thing. Because of treason in the West, Germany was not allowed to succeed in its great Crusade in the East. For that treason, every American born since Roosevelt recognized the USSR in 1933 will pay the awful price in struggle.

Keep in mind that as FRD was giving American diplomatic recognition and its concomitant seal of legitimacy to Stalin's slave and murder regime, the London *Daily Express* of March 24, 1933, was stating in its headline: "Judea Declares War on Germany!" That was years before anyone was complaining about German concentration camps, the very type of camps the British had originated in the Boer War. The Jewish war against Germany was launched against the German economy in order to force Hitler to be obedient to International Finance and its gold standard. When Hitler refused the gold standard and its usury, the financiers planned another war of world dimensions.

No, the supposed journalists will not admit the facts contained in this

letter, but they exist notwithstanding. And I do not risk much in citing them to the readers of the *Rocky Mountain News:* I had rather be called a Nazi sympathizer, than a liar, fool, and traitor to the spirit of truth.

For Christ, Race and Nation,
Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin, B.S., LL.B.
Commander, Euro-American Brigade
Chairman, Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

* * * * *

Kinsman: 8 February 1983

First of, I thank you for printing our group picture in your latest issue of the Liberty Bell. I'm proud to be a part of struggle against the Zionist chains that hold so many of our brothers and sisters in bondage throughout the world.

I am sending you $15. for however many copies that will buy, of the January issue. I'm honored to have my picture in your publication and want all my people to know it.

Take care, and keep on fighting,
Steve Bendle No. 00400-124
U.S. Penitentiary
3901 Klein Road, Unit H, Lompoc CA 93436

* * * * *

GANPAC

German-American National Political Action Committee

726 Santa Monica Boulevard, Suite 200 • Santa Monica, CA 90401 • (213) 393-2891

Hans Schmidt
NATIONAL CHAIRMAN

Mailing Address:
GANPAC
225 Santa Monica Boulevard,
Suite B 443
Santa Monica, CA 90401

4 January 1983

Mr. Bill Granger, Columnist
CHICAGO TRIBUNE
Tribune Tower
Chicago, IL 606ll

Dear Mr. Granger:

Our representative in the Midwest mailed me a copy of your January 20 column. It was so full of errors and misconceptions that I feel I have to answer it in the name of tens of millions of German-Americans who do not have such a forum as the CHICAGO TRIBUNE (as you do) to voice their discontent.

You seemed surprised that a rather flippantly written column concerning the words BLITZ and BLITZKRIEG generated such a serious and vehement response by Americans of German descent living in the

Chicago area. Obviously, you have not been on the receiving end of sick jokes and sly remarks (and outright lies) for 4,5 or 6 decades as have the German-Americans. There comes a time (for everything), when "the cup runneth over," and for us this time is obviously now. You may have been the first American columnist who had to feel the wrath of a "concerted action" (actually a Jewish euphemism) by German-Americans. But, don't worry, this is just the beginning. The publication last year of the Census Bureau's statistic showing that 28.8%, or 52 million, Americans are of German descent, had an impact far greater than most of us can imagine.

Interestingly, you would like to relegate the German-Americans to the position they have occupied far too long; as some sort of yokels who run around in Lederhosen, drink lots of beer, and eat even more Knackwurst. And to forget the Oktoberfests and oompah music. Sorry, Mr. Granger, all good things must come to an end, and as far as German-American docility is concerned, this is it (even if it is not too obvious now). Far too few Americans realize as yet that the intentional or unintentional withdrawal from politics by this largest minority of the nation might have greatly contributed to the current social malady. I know we claim that "all men are created equal," and that "there are no noticable differences in the abilities of the various ethnic groups," but when I then read an article (USN&WR 1/31/83) on the German AMANA settlements in Iowa, and I know that "the others" have little of equal quality, I must certainly wonder. And I am too polite to point to other, even more flagrant, examples of innate differences that seem to have a far greater impact on American society than "the media" generally admits.

According to your own admission, you were a toddler during the war. Therefore, obviously, everything you know about it is second hand. One can assume that most of your knowledge about the Second World War derives from history books at school and university, from the media and from other books by "well-known authors." I doubt that there were many writers among them who stated the German side. And, considering the preponderance of certain "ethnics" amongst the writers, it is almost as if someday the history of the State of Israel were written by members and adherents of the PLO.

Regarding Poland, for instance, you wrote the following: "The Germans pulverized people, cities, the whole thing. Poland is still pulling itself back together long after the war has been over."

For the record: In the 1939 Blitzkrieg, Poland was not "pulverized," although Warsaw received heavy damage as a result of being declared a Fortress City by the Polish government. In spite of later (exaggerated) claims, the city was less destroyed then and far fewer civilians were killed than were in Beirut in the summer of 1982. Of all the large Polish cities, only Warsaw was as badly destroyed as were over 100 German cities by the end of the war.

It is nonsense to write that Poland's current (economic) troubles might be related to the war damage. (Anyway, that's what I understood by your sentence.) In that case, so-called "East Germany" should be far worse off

than is Poland, having less land for its people, fewer natural resources and having started with much greater destruction of its infra-structure. No, dear Sir, the troubles of the Poles have other causes. With them it is a little bit like with the Mexicans in Baja, Calfiornia: the same landscape, the same sky, and the same resources (including outside capital) as southern California, but Tijuana will never be as neat and orderly as is San Diego (and Radom will never compare to Magdeburg or Heidelberg).

It simpy is not true that the Germans hit upon the idea of concentrated bombing of civilian targets as an act of terror. That distinction belongs to the British. You ought to read David Irving's book on this matter. I might also mention that hitherto only one nation has killed at least a half a million people through bombing terror from the air without ANY commensurate own losses. And they weren't all incidental deaths during "strategic" bombings.

You are correct when you state that the Germans of World War II backed Hitler. But you forgot to mention that by far most of the German war aims were more justified than was, for instance, American involvement in Viet Name, the British claim to the Falklands, or the Russian incursion into Afghanistan. Germany had, and still has, more right to Danzig *[an old German city, now called Gdansk. —Editor]* than has this nation to Hawaii (and a few other territories).

"Germans broke Europe into thousand pieces." Quatsch (that's German for "nonsense")! By 1942, Germany was well on the way to unite Europe under one flag *[We'd prefer to express it "under a common economic system, free of International Jew Bankers' control! —Editor]*, and the tens of thousands of European volunteers who fought alongside the Germans *[We should like to remark that the SS (Elite) troops were composed of 400,000 GERMANS and 600,000 OTHER EUROPEAN nationals! —Editor]* on the eastern front prove this contention. Don't be fooled by the (mostly) belated heroes of the resistance in various countries. You might as well realize that at least as many people were cooperating willingly with the Germans. Nobody likes to be occupied (especially in a war when the occupying power demands sacrifices) but in France, Belgium, Holland, and Scandinavia, the Germans had many more sympathies than is admitted today. Knut Hamsun was not the exception, as is proven by the fact that more Norwegians fought with Germany than against. Getting back to the "thousand pieces," I can only state that the victorious Allies (who really could have created a better world since they had almost absolute power) were the great dividers. The cities of Berlin and (for a while) Jerusalem are the stand-in for West and "East" Germany; South and North Korea; South and North Vietnam; Taiwan and Red China, and probably a few other places that I can't think of right now.

As for the "disposed millions of citizens by planned execution because the citizens were of the wrong race, nationality or religion," I can only say that you shouldn't believe everything you read, hear and see (on T.V.). I know many people like to believe in Santa Claus, and accept everything told as the holy truth, because so much has been written about him, but

rationale tells us to be weary of his existence. Well, especially you as a newspaperman should use your inborn scepticism about the "millions of people killed by the Nazis." You should also realize that the mere repetition of a fair tale through columns such as yours doesn't really prove anything, or (in retrospect) create a "fact." Neither did the witch trials.

I, too, drive often by a VA Hospital. In my case, the one in West Los Angeles. And I can say that my thoughts and wishes go to those unfortunate ones who may have been there ever since that great war, of which I was a part, ended. I know what it means to get shot at, and what it means to lie wounded and helpless on foreign soil, feeling your life blood flowing away. I know they did their duty, as did I. But, unfortunately, far too many Americans still believe that they had to fight in Europe "to keep America free." The simple truth is that Germany never had any designs on any country outside of Europe, and especially none on the United States. Another truth is also that while the farmers left the farm to hunt the fox, a bear went onto the farm and ate the livestock. So, perhaps, in future columns you should also consider the "sensitivity" of the Germans; one more ethnic group to be treated with kid gloves won't matter too much, or will it?

Sincerely,
Hans Schmidt

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 10 February 1983

Enclosed is my check for a copy of "Onward Christian Soldiers." Sounds interesting.

Always look forward to the Liberty Bell.

My best,
Mrs. E.S., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 February 1983

On January 30, 1983, "The Sunday Boston Globe" (magazine) published a lenghty article on "Reporting in the Third Reich: How the Press misjudged the menace of Hitler." William Shirer (author of "The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich") was a reporter in Berlin in 1934, and he says in this article that the "Chicago Tribune" "kept a so-called Russian Bureau up in Riga [the capital of then independent Latvia] . . . a guy named Donald Day. Day was typical of some of the newspaper men of his generation, facts and truth meant absolutely nothing. He used to sit in Riga INVENTED REVOLUTIONS going on in Bolshevik Russia, which was absolutely silly, because in Berlin or Vienna, where I was spending much of my time, we could call up Moscow. I'd call up Walter Duranty of the "New York Times" and say, 'my paper says there's a big revolution and they're fighting in the streets of Moscow,' and Walter would say, 'It's news to me, but I'll put my head out the window and see if I hear anything . . .' "

"Day was the perfect correspondent for the violently anti-left owner of the "Tribune." Day volunteered in the Finnish Army to fight against

Russia and made pro-Nazi, anti-Russian broadcasts on German radio in 1944 and 1945. Roosevelt had him indicted for treason," Shirer recalls, "but McCormick brought pressure on through his friends in Congress so he was never tried."

"McCormick's "Tribune" had the world's worst correspondent in Riga."

The article is lenghty and was featured on the cover.

A week later, the Liberty Bell arrived, with a book review by Dr. Oliver, which takes a completely opposite view of Donald Day (and is also featured on the cover). "Donald Day was one of the last great figures in journalism, as distinct from propaganda. His creed is stated in the present book, "There is only one way to handle the news. It is to present it as fairly and accurately as possible, or not to publish it at all. Lying is dangerous and reacts against the liar. Donald Day was a journalist of singular integrity and courage . . ."

I have read some of Dr. Oliver's articles in your magazine, and have great respect for his critique of Christianity.

Obviously, either our Shirer is lying or misinformed about Day, or Dr. Oliver is. Both cannot be right, since they are saying completely opposite things about Donald Day *[Madame, how do you suppose International Jewry was able to manipulate the goyim sheep into stampeding into Europe and against the only power on the continent that had the guts to stand up to them by throwing them out on their ears? By telling the truth?—FAT CHANCE! No, they use their fellow-Yids and Christian and Gentile handmaidens to tell you THEIR TRUTH—as they want you to see it! Now, whom would you rather trust: A Yid like Shirer, or Prof. Oliver, whose conclusions and facts can easily enough be verified? —Editor]*

It's odd these two articles came out at the same time. I wonder if you or Dr. Oliver could explain why William Shirer would make such a vicious attack on Day, if you are telling it as it truly was*[If a man like Donald Day—or Adolf Hitler, for that matter—cannot be bought off and made to shut up, what do you do with a guy that opposes the Yids' shenanigans? You club him to death, if not literally, then figuratively speaking; and that's what Shirer is still trying to accomplish! —Editor]*. Or, since Shirer was there, could Dr. Oliver be unable to determine the accuracy of Day's reporting, some 50 years later?

I will be happy to send the whole article on request. It basically says that Aermican newspapers played down the Nazi menace, separated the Jewish discrimination from other Nazi news, and did not pay enough attention to what was going on, especially in the discrimination against Jews, and were even given to making pro-fascist statements.

Sincerely,
Mrs. M.M. Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 8 February 1983

As you may or may not know, J.B. Stoner of the National States Rights Party of Marietta, Georgia, is on the run from the F.B.I. He has been ınvicted on a false, 2l-year old charge of bombing a nigger church in A'abama.

He has lost his case and is now on the run from the Jew-controlled F.B.I.; no black criminal would even be put through something like this.

Stoner's real crime was speaking up for the White race and printing the truth in the "Thunderbolt" newspaper. This is political persecution.

Here is what you can do to help Mr. Stoner, and at no real risk to yourself. We need a smokescreen to confuse the enemy. Make a call from a phone booth or type a note to the F.B.I. or local police. Make it sound good. Say you have seen Mr. Stoner — he seems to be everywhere. It would be nice if we could blame something on the Jews, Niggers or White Race-traitors. This is our chance. If you can't talk like a Jew or a Nigger, then use the White Race-traitor bit.

Mr. Stoner is 5'8", in his 50s, and has a receeding hair line. He also walks with a limp. If you give them this information, they will at least have to waste time and check it out.

We can't sign this letter for good reasons, Please help us and trust us. Do this today, and again and again.

Yours truly for the White Race,
unsigned

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 10 February 1983

It has been some time since I have written and want you to know how very much we continue to enjoy each and every issue of The Liberty Bell. Could you please send me: one copy of "Onward Christian Soldiers" and 5 copies of the latest issue (January 1983) of Liberty Bell with that wonderful article 'Fimbulvetr Is Here.'

Sincerely,
J.A., M.D., Arizona

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 11 February 1983

Please send 10 copies of The Liberty Bell, January 1983 issue.

Each issue I have received the past year, I thought you could not exceed in quality the following issues. But you have done it. After 25 years of buying and circulating Patriotic literature, your lead article "Fimbulvetr Is Here" is the type of article I have been looking for. If this will not wake up mentally deprived Christians, nothing else will.

Sincerely,
M.H., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 2 February 1983

The Liberty Bell seems to be getting better with each issue. I love the articles by Ben Klassen from "The White Man's Bible." You both should have statues built for you—50 feet tall.

Your Racial Comrade,
M.D., Florida

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. FOR MY LEGIONARIES (353 pp., pb. $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and FOR MY LEGIONARIES will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE by Prince D. Sturdza; the idendity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. THE ANTI-HUMANS is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!

$4.50 per stamp
$0.50 postage

COMMUNISM IS JEWISH!

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly— basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit, You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

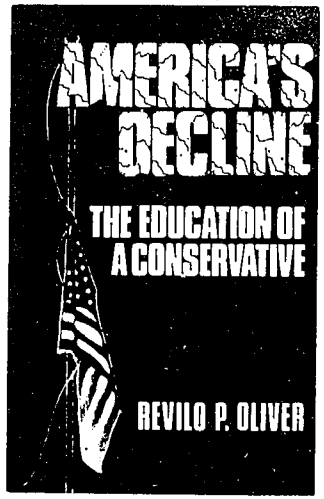

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. $8.50
plus $1 for post. & hdlg. ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY $1.25

THE YELLOW PERIL

page 5

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

WHAT THE DEVIL!, page 1
VANDALISM—THE BIG LIE!, page 4
THE ARYAN—
A JAPANESE OPINION, page 57

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

[illegible] ISSN 0145-7667 JUNE 1978

THE LIBERTY BELL
is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	$ 2.00
10 copies	$ 12.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$300.00
1000 copies	$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:	
FULL PAGE	$100.00
HALF PAGE	$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

What the Devil!

by Allan Callahan

A very perceptive man once opined that the world was created by the Devil when God wasn't looking. This very logical observation got me to thinking, and also prompted me into doing some research on Mr. Satan. Although always thought of as being of the stronger sex, this has actually never been verified. Since he is said to be at the root of all evil, it is quite possible that he may be a she, but since the traditional view is that Satan is a male, I will go along with this. As a boy, I used to wonder why God didn't kill him, and this, for me, remained one of the great mysteries of theology for many years. I now know the reason, which I hope to make clear to you also, dear reader, if you will bear with me for a little while.

Mr. Satan has generally been free to roam the earth and "do his deviltry;" playing tricks upon God, his angels, and his children. There has only been one occasion, as far as I can determine, when any kind of restraint was put upon him. Somewhere around the year 96 A.D. he was haled into Jehovah's court, where he drew a 1,000 year sentence (Rev. 20:1-3). During this millennium, while he remained chained in a bottomless pit, all was sweetness and light upon the earth. There were no wars, conflicts, or troubles of any kind. The tiger munched grass, sharks ate seaweed, and mosquitoes nibbled little chunks from rocks.

This idyllic state of affairs came to an end in 1096. Mr. Satan had served his time, and was to be "loosed a little season." However, there is no record that he ever went back to jail after this; or if he did, he must have escaped quickly, or been paroled. And although he has been accused of many bad things in the meantime, no new felony charges have been brought against him. It is possible that he is smarter than the F.B.I. and all the other law enforcement agencies put together, or it could simply be that the Justice Dept. has never issued an order to recapture him. Fundamentalists say that the Devil's crowd is now in Washington, so perhaps this latter explanation has merit.

One might think, however, that the *clergy* would at least be straining every nerve and muscle to put Mr. Satan behind bars, but on reflection, we cannot help but wonder what the state of affairs would be if they actually succeeded. Would the salvation business cease? Would the billions of dollars that now flow into collection plates dry up? Heretics have always maintained that the Devil is the main prop of the church, and that without him, both God and the clergy would look foolish.

Actually, God and the Devil are not mortal enemies at all. While they have their ups and downs, they have usually remained on speaking terms. Part of the trouble began in the Garden of Eden when only four

things—Adam, Eve, Jehovah and the Devil (in the form of the serpent) —could speak Hebrew fluently. Jehovah warned the bride and groom not to eat of the forbidden fruit, but the Devil overheard, and—being a blunt fellow—spoke up and said, "To hell with that claptrap; go ahead and eat and you will not die!" The daring duo did as he suggested and—lo and behold!—did not drop dead but lived for many years afterwards.

Now, who told the truth, God or Mr. Satan? Moreover, it taught the former a lesson, because ever since he has been more wary and chary in his dealings with his friendly enemy.

In the beginning Jehovah and Satan were the very best of friends, but they got at loggerheads over something or other. There was "war in heaven," but we have been spared the details. It was Jehovah and his followers fighting against Satan and his, but we do not know how many on each side, or how they fought. Did they use fists, guns, tanks, planes, or what? (One fundamentalist assured me they fought with swords.) Anyway, although God won, he was very careful not to inflict any mortal wounds upon Satan, as he was much too valuable. Nor did his "fall from grace" mean that he was forever after barred from heaven. On the contrary, he apparently comes and goes as he pleases, and whenever there is a family reunion in heaven, Satan is invited to join the festivities. The Lord still looks upon him as a son. This is proven by Job 1:6, where we read, "Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came also among them."

This particular meeting is of special interest, because it involves the celebrated story of Job and, moreover, it shows how God and the Devil work together whenever there is need for unity. As all of you who are familiar with the story know, God not only allowed Satan to bully, afflict and terrorize poor Job, but even *helped* him do it, to win a bet! Scarcely had the poor patriarch reconciled himself to the loss of his property (the Sabeans carry it off) than word was brought to him that "the fire of God is fallen from heaven," destroying all of Job's crops and cattle. Then God thoughtfully sends a terrific windstorm to kill all of his innocent children to boot.

A lull in the action then takes place while Satan and Jehovah meet again at the latter's headquarters in heaven, and the Creator smugly points out that Job still "holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause" (Job 2:3).

Here we have the Almighty admitting that he did wrong upon the urging of the Prince of Evil; that he gave in to temptation and committed a crime! He also admitted that the crime was committed against a good, just and righteous man, *without cause*. But theologians say that God had to do this, to win his wager with the Devil. In other words, God would rather see his servant Job ruined, than lose his bet.

We see, then, that no one upon the face of this earth is safe when God and the Devil get in cahoots, which is most of the time. In fact, it is hard to tell which is which.

We also notice that it wasn't just the Old Man that Mr. Satan was

resourceful with, but Christ as well. St. Matthew informs us that the Devil snatched up the Son of God and flew off with him—first to the pinnacle of a temple, and then to the top of a high mountain (Matthew 4:1,12). Whether Jesus was kicking and screaming all the way is not clear; the important thing is that we picture in our mind's eye a being powerful enough to fly off with a god tucked under his arm; this particular god being the ruler of the universe at that.

To sum up, it appears that while it would be a good idea to put the Devil behind bars or in a bottomless pit again for another thousand years, he is now too smart to ever "get ketched" again, and God obviously doesn't want him locked up anyway. Nor does he want him killed. The Devil makes up a part of all the living things that God has created, and he looks upon them all equally. He loves every form of life that he has created; his love knows no bounds. He weeps just as copiously when a louse or tapeworm dies as he does when a child does. He can justly be called the "Supreme Weeper."

Let us all weep.

Does the West have the will to survive?

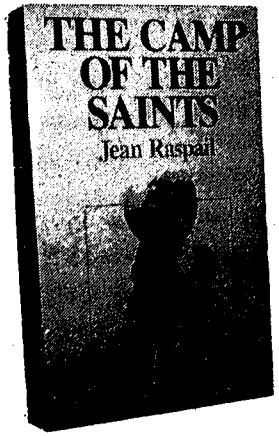

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

Vandalism–The Big Lie

by
John P. Wardle

The myth about Nordic "barbarism" which finds its modern form in the hatewaves unleashed against the Germans is in no way a new phenomenon. In times of yore, our kinsmen in Scandinavia also had to face the same scathing hate from Christianized Anglo-Saxons and Franks. The deeds of the Vikings, harsh as they often were, became twice as grim in the eyes of the others because they were the work of "heathens," whereas the same deeds done by Christian people were done in then name of a divine mission, by the "grace of God," and thus forgiveable. But perhaps the greatest lie ever told was the one fatefully linked with the word "vandalism."

Here truth is only valuable insofar as it vindicates the Great Hate, but as truth seldom fulfils this unworthy function, it is the methodical lie which takes over—and is mistaken for truth by our feeble-minded brethren. Oddly enough, the word "vandalism" did not arise until the year 1794, when it was coined by the French Bishop Gregoire de Blois in describing the inhuman goriness and cultural savagery of the French Revolution. This then is the murky well from which a great lie oozed out into the world to poison newspapers, journals, speeches and history books ever since.

The historical happening that allegedly gave rise to the smear word "vandalism" was the so-called "sacking" of Rome by the Vandals under their king Genseric in the year 455 A.D. Let us first examine the facts:

The Vandals did, together with their Berber friends, strike out at Rome from their kingdoms in North Africa. They did plunder Rome for fourteen days. They did carry off gold, silver and jewels from the emperor's palace and from the houses of the rich—but these spoils were mainly the booty taken by the Romans themselves in former conquests. It was laden onto Vandal galleys and shipped to Africa. The Vandals transported also a few thousand slaves back to Africa, as was the custom in those days, and took back with them the empress and her two daughters, one of which, Eudoxia, was married to King Genseric's son, Hunneric.

On the other hand, the Vandals did not create a bloodbath and did not treat the Roman citizens cruelly, since rape was forbidden on pain of death. Not a single public building or holy place is known to have been laid to waste by them. The great works of art, which the Vandals and Goths respected, had already either been defaced or were to be scored and shattered later by degenerate descendents of the once-Nordic Romans themselves. I hardly need to remind the reader of the "musical genius,"

continued on page 58

THE YELLOW PERIL

REVILO P. OLIVER

1983
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1983
by Revilo P. Oliver

ISBN: 0–942094–11–5

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

The Yellow Peril

by
Revilo P. Oliver

The report from London on Japanese industrial superiority in the January *Liberty Bell* asked, in effect, whether the nations of Europe and North America which are still largely White could do anything about it. That, of course, was the wrong question. The crucial consideration is what, if anything, the Jews will order their Aryan serfs to do about it.

Alert observers in this country have long noted the ominous potential of Japanese industry. In the *New Libertarian* (February-April 1982) the well-known "revisionist" historian, Professor James J. Martin, boldly asked the obvious question that is unthinkable to well-trained Americans: Will their government eventually promote another war against Japan to destroy her industrial superiority? He decided that it would not.

On a quite different level, the periodical *Plain Truth*, published by one of the richest of our holy rabble-rousers to stimulate his business, carried in the issue for February 1983 an article, "Will Century 21 Be the Japanese Century?" It begins by noting that American jewellers assure their customers of the superior quality of watches "totally made in Japan," and that Japanese railroads are the best in the world, with an implied contrast to the railways of which the United States was proud before governmental sabotage began to reduce them to junk. And the article states, as did the British commentator, the basic fact: the average worker in Japan, no matter how menial or banaúsic his task, "has a sense of responsibility to his job, his employer, *and his country.*" (My italics.) The article is, in fact, a good one until we come to the last paragraphs, where we find the old ballyhoo about "Bible prophecy" and what Yahweh will do for everyone (including Australian Aborigines and African Pygmies!) if only we appease him in the ways known to holy men.

The press in this country has occasionally carried news of Japanese progress. Notably, the *Wall Street Journal* carried a long series of news reports and articles in 1982. There was even a hopeful prediction (13 July) by Peter Drucker that Japanese

society would soon be afflicted by the pernicious anaemia that has prostrated us. Several of the factual articles discussed the American government's demands that Japan expand her military forces, ostensibly to counteract the "growing Soviet military presence in the Pacific"—in the territories and on the islands that the American boobs gave the Soviets in 1945. Unmentioned, of course, was the tacit hope that the economic burden of supporting armed forces on a large scale would hamper Japanese industry. It was reported (22 November) that one of the new Japanese warships equipped to fire guided missiles, the *Asakaze*, cost $110,000,000. It was not noted that if the vessel had been built in the United States, it would have cost at least five times as much.

According to some estimates (26 November), Japan, which now produces excellent aircraft, including fighters, has already become the seventh largest manufacturer of military equipment in the world, and will capture the world's markets, if she starts exporting in earnest. Buried in one article (7 June) was a really sensational datum: radar equipment for our F4 Phantom fighter planes made in Japan is three and one-half times more reliable than the same equipment made in the United States. And, what is more, "Japanese versions of U.S. missiles are notably more accurate, thanks to much higher standards of quality control and maintenance."[1]

The average American reader of such items probably lit a cigar and relaxed, speculating about the females he might find at the "happy hour" in his favorite barroom that evening or the probable performance of highly paid entertainers in the next football game. And if he read one item (19 November), he was not surprised by the trite news that Japan can manufacture

1. Articles about Japanese industry appeared in *Business Week*, 14 March 1983, and although their tenor was to give Americans as much reassurance as possible, one article admitted that the Japanese are excelling us not only in accurate manufacture but also in technological research, with the result that this country may soon be in the "unpleasant position of having to rely on Japan for critical military technology." The articles particularly consider the probable effects of American pressure on Japan greatly to increase her own military establishment so that she will be able more adequately to defend herself against the Soviet, and it is only typical of our journalism that there is never a hint that the United States, under the rule of its traitors and fools, deliberately installed the Soviets in the territories from which they now threaten Japan, and that a determination to make the Communists supreme in Asia was one of the purposes for which we waged war against Japan in 1941-1945.

circuits on semi-conductors and sell them "at half of American prices and still make a profit." But if he read consciously to the last paragraph of that article, he may have forgotten to reach for his cigar for several minutes. That paragraph quoted a Japanese official as saying, "The Japanese...can manufacture a product of uniformity and superior quality because the Japanese are *a race of comparatively pure blood, not a mongrelized race as in the United States.*" (My italics.)

That statement of a simple and obvious fact naturally provoked hysteria. Subsequent issues of the *Journal* carried indignant letters about that "shocking comment" and, of course, screeching about "bigotry" and "racism." It was not clear whether this standardized slop came from Jews or high-minded nitwits; it probably came from both. There was, naturally, agreement that Japan must become as righteous and diseased as the United States, rotted with hordes of mongrels, enemy aliens, and black savages, so that Japan can enjoy the blessings of a confiscatory taxation to nourish parasites and speed up their breeding, and enjoy the rapes, "muggings," robberies, and murders which are becoming merely commonplace in a nation in which do-gooders have, in recent years, got the crime rate up to an increase of 12% per annum, and may succeed in boosting it to an annual increase of 18% this year.

Since the Japanese are not humanitarian imbeciles, they will merely chuckle at the raving of the righteous barbarians. But what will the Jews do?

The standard Jewish technique for obtaining possession of the whole world that their god gave them is to induce in other races the mongrelization that will debilitate their victims and render them helpless. Will the Jews tolerate Japan's industrial superiority when it impairs the usefulness of their colonies in Europe and North America, on which the Jews now particularly rely to finance their international terrorism and their war against the Semitic races of the Middle East? That, we may assume, will depend on whether or not the Jews now control Japan as they do the United States, Canada, Britain, and the rest of Europe.

THE DIASPORA

A Jewish hoax that has been quite effective in keeping Christian minds muddled for centuries is the silly story of a "diaspora" caused by the Roman capture of Jerusalem in A.D. 70 and temporary suppression of the Jewish rebellion in

Palestine. That supposedly caused the poor, persecuted Jews to spread to other lands. As a matter of fact, of course, the capital of Jewry in A.D. 70 was in Babylon, outside the Roman Empire; vast hordes of Jews were eating on Egypt, where they were even given special privileges by the stupid Romans; and, as the Jews themselves boasted, they had long before planted their parasitic colonies in every region of the world in which they could conveniently bamboozle and exploit the natives. Their real diaspora had taken place centuries before A.D. 70.

Jews, tentacles of their international race, reached China in the first century B.C., according to their own traditions, and remain there as a force of which we cannot calculate the power. The Jews in China, with their race's peculiar ability to assimilate other races physically while retaining their own racial mentality, are indistinguishable from Mongolians, at least to Western eyes, and their congeners in the West would have us believe that they have "disappeared." But a competent British journalist, Graham Earnshaw, visited Kaifeng, a provincial town in inland China, in which, as he reported in the *Daily Telegraph* (London) on 1 June 1982, the "last synagogue...collapsed in the 1860s," and the Jews no longer circumcize their male offspring to propitiate their bloody god and do not abstain from pork, the flesh of the animal that was probably their totem when Yahweh issued his dietary ordinance. Mr. Earnshaw interviewed a Jew who bore the Chinese name of Shi and told him, "In every way, we are just like the Chinese around us. We look the same, we eat and dress the same, but *I still consider myself to be Jewish.* When I have to fill out the forms on which I have to state my race, I put 'Jew.' " (My italics.) What is more, Shi, although he had never been outside China, had tattooed on his arm a number exactly like the numbers that the diabolical Germans supposedly tattooed on the arms of Jews who now roll up their sleeves and explain that the bungling Germans somehow forgot to shove them into the fabulous gas-chambers in which so many millions of God's Children were exterminated. Shi claimed he had tattooed on his own arm a memorandum of a date he wanted to remember but got the date wrong.

Mr. Earnshaw also noted that there were seven Chinese family names which were regarded as showing Jewish ancestry, at least in Kaifeng, and that "one of them curiously enough is *Jin*, the Chinese word for 'gold,' which figures in so many Jewish names elsewhere, such as Goldstein and Goldberg."

I do not know whether the *Daily Telegraph* was slapped for

printing its correspondent's highly significant report from Kaifeng. And if the author of the report from London in *The Liberty Bell* reads the *Daily Telegraph*, he either did not see the possible implications of that article or forbore to mention them.

From China, the wandering Jews—wandering with a purpose—must have moved on to Japan. When they infiltrated Japan, Jewish sources do not tell us, so far as I know, but I certainly do not pretend to a thorough or even extensive knowledge of those sources. In his ably-written and erudite treatise, *The Lost Tribes, a Myth* (Duke University Press, 1930; reprinted, New York, Ktav, 1974), Professor Allen Howard Godbey informed us (pp. 423 sq.) that

> Judaism certainly reached Japan. The extent of its spread and influence is still undetermined....The concrete facts are that in the province of Yamato [= ancient Washū, in the modern prefecture of Kyōto, which surrounds the city of Kyōto, the former capital of Japan and still its third largest city, southwest of Tokyo] there are two ancient villages, Goshen and Menashe (Manasseh). For these names there is no Japanese etymology. The legend is that in the third century of our era a strange people of about one hundred silk raisers appeared. In the census of the year 471, this people numbered eighteen thousand six hundred and seventy and were highly esteemed in the province. A temple known as the "Tent of David" still stands where they first settled. Figures of a lion and a unicorn standing at the entrance are called "Buddha's dogs" by the Japanese....A folk-legend still current says that the founder of the sect, when a child, was found in a little chest floating upon the water. The people today call themselves Chada, "The Beloved." This is traditionally the meaning of "David." But it may reflect "Chasid" [= a member of the Jewish sect of Chasidim, ancient terrorists whom the Romans called Sicarii from their favorite method of murdering civilized men; they are commonly called Zealots, from the Greek word used to designate the terrorists by Josephus and in the "New Testament"].
>
> In the city of Usumasa, on a site belonging to one of the oldest Chada families, is a well some fifteen hundred years old. Upon the stone curbing the word "Israel" is engraved.... The Chada came by way of Korea, where they had an academy in Piang Yang. Its name was Ypulan, in Chinese hieroglyphs [*sic!*]. Professor Anasaki, of the University of

Tokyo, considers it the phonetic equivalent of "Ephraim" [!].

I am willing to believe that there is some historical basis for this account.[2] It is quite likely that a passel of Jews penetrated Japan at some early date and acquired control of the highly profitable silk-trade. It is a little astonishing, however, that they should have multiplied in about two centuries to the number of 18,670. It is true that when an advance guard of Jews have fixed their mandibles in a native population, their compatriots swarm in to help in the exploitation and share the profits, but it is hard to suppose that they poured into Japan at a rate which, given the early date and the remoteness of Japan, would be comparable to the way in which they swarmed into the United States to eat on the stupid Americans in the latter part of the Nineteenth Century.

The figure of 18,670 given by the supposed census of 471 can be explained by either (or both) of two techniques that are commonly employed by invading Jews. Male Jews marry wealthy native females, and Jewesses marry wealthy or influential native males, and both sexes use the spouses whom they secretly despise to further the purposes of Yahweh's Holy Race and also engender half-breed children who will be trained to carry on the righteous work under the supervision of pure-blooded Children of the Lord.[3] The Jews also attack their

2. Professor Godbey's footnote shows that his principal source of information was a work by a certain Dr. J. Kreppel, *Juden und Judenthum von Heute* (Vienna, 1926), which I have been unable to procure. Kreppel was, no doubt, a Jew, and since I cannot check his documentation, I cannot guarantee that he did not perpetrate a typical Jewish hoax. I particularly wish I could verify the report of a census in 471, but I must leave that task to someone who can read literary Japanese with ease and has access to the chronicles published in that language. The reference to a "lion and a unicorn" is troublesome: it reminds one that the presence of those two animals as supporters of the British royal escutcheon (which dates from 1707!) was used, during the "British Israelite" craze, as "proof" that the Kings of Britain were descendants of a Jewish bandit named David. The second paragraph in the quotation from Godbey presumably rests on the authority of Professor Anasaki, whom Rabbi Jacob S. Raisin, in his *Gentile Reaction to Jewish Ideals* (New York, Philosophical Library, 1953), p. 422, identifies as "the chief proponent of the Japan-Israel theory," which I shall mention below. The value of Anasaki's evidence is extremely problematical.

3. I wish that the Jewish ban on genetic research had not prevented

selected victims with proselytism, infecting and paralyzing the natives with superstitions cunningly adjusted to their gullibility. The most conspicuous use of that technique in our time is the Bolshevik (Communist) cult, an old Jewish trap baited for modern taste by making it seem irreligious. When the Jews invade a nation, their usual technique is to induce the natives to worship a Jew god and venerate that god's righteous Master Race, with much yammering about the "love" and "brotherhood" the Chosen People are eager to bestow on their destined serfs, and ideally the Jewish "ideals" and deals should make the befuddled proselytes imagine that they can become Jews by being "converted" and submitting to their masters' barbarous regimen. Thus, when conditions are suitable, the Jews spread undisguised Judaism and even admit obedient dogs to their synagogues while privately chuckling over the stupidity of the *goyim*. But the example of Communism, like the archaeological evidence from the excavation of ancient synagogues at Dura Europos and elsewhere, and the Jews' use of the Thracian god Sabazius and the Egyptian Osiris as stalking horses on occasion, should remind us of their great versatility and the ingenuity with which they adapt their bait to the animals they wish to trap. It follows, therefore, that while it is virtually certain that a band of Jewish immigrants would not only use their religion and "righteousness" as a cover for their own activities, but would also delude the Japanese populace with superstition and occult hocus-pocus, we cannot determine *a priori* precisely what form of religion they would induce as most effective in exploiting the weaknesses of the native race.

If we accept the figure of 18,670 for the year 471, we can imagine, in the absence of valid data, that the total includes a nucleus of Jews, a lower caste of half-Jews (presumably offspring of male Jews by native women), and a pack of befuddled Japanese proselytes who suppose that they have been admitted to the privileges the Jew god bestows on his Chosen Race. On that assumption, the figure becomes quite plausible, even modest.

The 18,670 must have left a numerous progeny. What

verification or refutation of the alarming claim by Dr. Nossig that even the slightest taint of Jewish blood will pervert the brain cells of our and other races and make the unfortunate descendants susceptible to Jewish manipulation for "many generations." See my *Enemy of Our Enemies* (Liberty Bell Publications, 1981), p. 27, n. 30, for a fuller reference.

became of them? What happened to them during the twelve centuries before Japan came into contact with our race and civilization? So far as I know, the Japanese annals make no mention of them, and if that is so, the Jews and their Judaism must have gone underground or dwindled to insignificance.

As for the Japanese proselytes, we may conjecture that, for one reason or another, many of them did not transmit their infatuation to their descendants and that, in the absence of an effective Jewish control, the cult disappeared in a few generations, except, perhaps, for a few small coteries who, like their counterparts among us, practiced an alien superstition because it was exotic. Between the Fifth and the Seventeenth Centuries of our era, the history of Japan includes many periods of internal turmoil and prolonged civil war, and it is entirely possible that the enclave of Jews in the nation suffered drastic losses of wealth and life, much as large enclaves of Jews in China are said to have been diminished by that nation's internal strife and, perhaps most of all, the Mongol invasion and conquest. The surviving Jews in Japan may have found it expedient to disappear and, with the versipellous talent of their race, become Japanese Marranos, outwardly resembling the natives but secretly aware of the divine ichor in their veins and their enormous racial superiority. The question before us is whether they were sufficiently numerous and adroit to have attained some measure of control over that nation and the formidable racial energies of the Japanese. Although the question is, for want of evidence, insoluble, we may reasonably hope they were not.

Godbey's account implies that although the Chadas, presumably Jews or part-Jews, survived to our time, they are few, an inconsequential survival from the past, comparable, perhaps, to the Jews in Kaifeng. The example of the Jews in China warns us that we cannot rely on the physiognomic and physiological indications of race when dealing with Jews, but, with that proviso, we may observe that there is no evidence of a Jewish element in the native Japanese today. We should notice, however, one effort to provide such evidence.

In the latter part of the Nineteenth Century, Norman McLeod, a pious Scot whose mind had been filled with Judeo-Christian myths, visited Japan and produced his *Epitome of the Ancient History of Japan* (3d edition, Tokyo, 1879), in which he adduced various parallels of custom and belief to prove that the Lost Ten Tribes supposedly abducted by the

Assyrians in 720 B.C. had made a beeline for Japan and there set themselves up as the priests of Shintō ('the divine way'), the native Japanese religion. McLeod added a sheaf of drawings showing, according to his specifications, the rafts on which the Chosen People reached the Nipponian islands and even the order in which the Ten Tribes marched on their way to their new Promised Land. He did, however, present some evidence that can be taken seriously: pictures of contemporary Japanese, some of them with quite prominent noses, whose features he identified as distinctively Hebraic. The value of this evidence is very slight. The pictures, granting the accuracy of the artist who drew them, are not really cogent, and while some of the subjects may be Chadas, it is only too likely that McLeod, his mind buzzing with Jewish fictions and eager to obtain confirmation of them, was misled by the Manchu strain that appears in some Japanese or even by the vestiges of Caucasian (conceivably Aryan) ancestry that are found in a small minority of Japanese and of which the genetic origin can only be conjectured.[4]

4. The Manchus are, of course, a Mongolian (Mongolid) people, but probably with some Turanid admixture, and characteristically have relatively aquiline noses. Japanese anthropologists recognize six distinct ethnic groups in the population (exclusive of Ainu and mongrels) and generally admit that at least two of these show very distinct traces of Europid ancestry, which seem most pronounced in the aristocracy, to which most of the tall Japanese belong. The sources of these admixtures cannot now be identified, but all of the Japanese are predominantly Mongolian (Mongolid), and contemporary Japanese are therefore correct in describing themselves as a comparatively pure race. If our ancestors had had the intelligence rigorously to exclude from our country all immigrants who were not Englishmen, Scots, Germans, Scandinavians, or Nordics from other parts of Europe, we would be today a comparatively pure race, although we would show physical variations comparable to those found among the Japanese and could still distinguish between ethnic strains, noting differences that are now obscured by the great contrast between Aryans and the rest of a population that has been formed by making the United States a dumping ground for all of the world's anthropoid refuse.

On the physical variations found in the subraces of Mongolids, see the fundamental treatise by Dr. John R. Baker, *Race* (Oxford University Press, 1974; reprinted, Athens, Georgia, Foundation for Human Understanding, 1981), pp. 537-539. Baker himself ascertained, from a study of Eighteenth-Century portraits, that women with distinctively Manchu features were considered the paragons of female beauty by the Japanese aristocracy of that time, and the probable result was a kind of selective breeding.—Although the Japanese are almost purely Mongolian, some of them inherited White genes. It is a well-known characteristic of the Mongolians that they lack the glands in the armpits and crotch that in

Although McLeod's fantasies are without historical or ethnological value, they have acquired a noteworthy political significance. The Jews' myth about "Lost Tribes" spawned the "British Israel" nonsense, which was so effective in softening English brains in the time of Disraeli and the massive Jewish contamination of the British upper classes. An adaptation of that hoax is now being used in an attack on Japan.

"JAPANESE ISRAEL"

The Hungarian writer, Itsván Bakony, in a small booklet entitled *Jewish Fifth Column in Japan*,[5] believes that if the tradition about the Jews in Japan in 471 is not a canard, those Jews left few descendants, so that the Jewish infiltration of Japan began, for all practical purposes, with the Jews who crawled in, disguised as Europeans, after Japan resumed intercourse with the West in the second half of the Nineteenth Century and again after the defeat of Japan in 1945. Although many of these intruders have intermarried with Japanese, the total number of Jews and half-breeds in Japan is, he believes, too small to permit effective subversion and ravage of that nation by the methods that the Jews have so successfully used

other races produce odorous secretions as by a constant perspiration. According to Baker (p. 173), almost 10% of the Japanese produce some odor in armpits; this is regarded as an humiliating disease, which disqualifies men for military service. It seems odd that a trait so offensive to Japanese sensibilities has not been bred out of the people over the centuries. It must come from some Caucasian (White) admixture and is generally traced to early miscegenation with the Ainu, but it could come, at least in part, from other sources, perhaps through China, where even Aryan blood has been absorbed in historical times: one thinks of the Roman soldiers who made their way to China after Carrhae and, in later times, the many Europid peoples, some of them unmistakably Nordic, whose presence in Chinese territory is well attested by the evidence reviewed by Otto Maenchen-Helfen in *The World of the Huns* (University of California Press, 1973), pp. 367-375. Of course, an influx of Jews could account for some of the genetic contamination, but my point is that it could not be the source of all the physical variations found among the Japanese and need not be the source of any.

5. This is No. 9 in a series of small booklets, collectively entitled "Library of Political Secrets," published in English by the Mexican Unión de Católicos Nacionalistas, some of which have been reprinted in the United States. The eleven booklets now in print (including No. 9) may be obtained from Jane's Book Service, P. O. Box 2805, Reno, Nevada, at $2.00 each, postpaid.

against Europe and the United States.[6] For this reason, Bakony says, the Jews are relying on the "Lost Tribes" hoax to delude the Japanese and undermine the society of "a land Judaism is determined at all costs to conquer and control."

The Jews are therefore promoting a fraud that we may call "Japanese Israel" by analogy with the grotesque fiction which intoxicated many Anglo-Saxons. Bakony even estimates that McLeod may have been more than the simple-minded fantast that he appears to have been:

> McLeod and a number of Japanese professors who, according to my information, are Japanese only on the outside and clandestine Jews on the inside, have disseminated these fables [that the Japanese are descendants of the Israelites and therefore have an "Identity" as Jews] for the purpose of diffusing throughout the country the religious imperialism with which the Jews seek to gain control over the Japanese people.

The attempt to bring Japan under the Jewish yoke by the "Identity" deceit combined with proselytism has had considerable success.

6. Bakony admits, however, that the cuckoos in the Japanese nest constitute a threat to that nation's future. He refers to Japanese authorities who attest that "with the intermarriage of Jewish immigrants (both male and female) from the 19th century on, with Japanese partners, the number of people in the country of Japanese-Jewish descent has been steadily on the rise. They use ordinary Japanese names; they have adopted Japanese customs and even the prevailing religions of Japan, such as Shinto and Buddhism; and they have come to possess racial and physiognomic traits such that it is very difficult to tell them from other Japanese—all of which makes this an infiltration that is becoming extremely dangerous for the future of Japan." In *'Populism' and 'Elitism'* (Liberty Bell Publications, 1983), I mentioned *obiter* (p. 62, n. 40) the terrible success of the Jews in polluting the blood-lines of the British upper classes in preparation for the destruction of Great Britain. In Japan, the work of genetic subversion is even easier, for the Jews are not a White race and, although they may enter the country in the guise of American business men or members of the American Army of Occupation, they have no hesitation in assuring the Japanese of their hatred of the White race that has so grievously afflicted Japan: they are "fellow Orientals" with a racial enmity to the barbarous Aryans, who always "persecute" them. Thus in Japan the cunning invaders can appeal to national patriotism, whereas in England they had to appeal to the Anglo-Saxons' greed and Christian superstitions.

"Japanese Israel" is simply "British Israel" with the names changed. Old McLeod's brainstorm was the source of the nonsense in Japan. His prime datum was history that he manufactured by asserting that the first emperor of Japan was named Osee and established his rule in 730 B.C. and must therefore have been the last king of Israel, Hosea (Ōsēĕ in the Septuagint), who lit out for Japan before the Assyrian conquest in 722 B.C. It is charitable to suppose that McLeod came to Japan with a copious supply of Scotland's great beverage. I do not see how he can have failed to know that even if one takes seriously the legends assembled in the Japanese *Kojiki* (of which there is a learned English translation by Professor B.H. Chamberlain) and the chronology that has been attached to it, the first ruler of Japan was Jimmu, great-grandson of the sun goddess, Amaterasu (who, by the way, had the customary virgin birth, but without a Holy Ghost to help with the gestation). Jimmu is explicitly said to be the first human being to govern anywhere in the Japanese islands, and the tradition fixes his date at 660 B.C. (which is why our 1983 is 2643 in the Japanese calendar). Jimmu is, of course, merely a legendary figure and Japanese scholars admit that there is no secure basis for history, as distinct from legends, until ten centuries later. Even the famous Jingo (A.D. 200 or 320) is falsely credited with aggressive warfare and divine inspiration, although she probably did exist and did replace her foolish husband as ruler of some part of a yet ununified Japan.

Jimmu, who was quite literally the Son of Heaven, was traditionally the ancestor of all subsequent Sons of Heaven, including the present Emperor, but if one believes the legends (which are as full of incredible miracles as the Bible) and then shoves a fictitious Hosea into the genealogy, it is as easy to show that the present Emperor is a descendant of David and hence a Jew as it was to show that poor Queen Victoria derived her lineage from the same bandit.[7]

7. It is generally believed that the tales about David were based on the exploits of a Jewish bandit who flourished at some uncertain date and so impressed his contemporaries that he became the hero of a cycle of folk-tales, much as some English outlaw's adventures were elaborated into the stories about Robin Hood, with, of course, the differences that show the contrast between Jewish and Anglo-Saxon mentalities. I note, however, that Dr. Erich R. Bromme, in his *Untergang des Christentums* (Berlin, 1979-80), comes to the conclusion that there was only one David, a captain of the Persian army that kept order in southern Palestine, who

So far as I know, McLeod's balderdash was first taken seriously when it was revived in 1925 by Professor Chikao Fujisawa, who was quickly joined by the Professor Anasaki of whose philological sleight-of-hand we have already seen a specimen. One or the other of them, I believe, produced a real chestnut: the title of the Japanese Emperor, Mikado, is the Hebrew *mi-Gad* and therefore means that he is a descendant of the "lost tribe" of Gad. I am disappointed that no con man in Belfast has had the enterprise to go to Japan and make his fortune by teaching the Japanese that Jimmu is obviously just a spelling of Jimmy, so that the Mikado is indubitably a scion of a Scotch-Irishman who named his son Mike, and since Mike gave his name to his own son, the latter was known as Mike-do, 'do' being the standard abbreviation of 'ditto,' whence the title. And as for great-grandma Amaterasu, who could doubt that her name is simply the Greek definite article (as pronounced in Doric) + the word for 'mother' (= Latin *mater*) + the genitive of the second-person pronoun (misused as in the low Greek of the "New Testament"), which was pronounced *sû?* Obviously Amaterasu means 'your mama.' Jimmy, you see, was a learned Scot, and the Mikados should be proud of such ancestry. Ain't philology wonderful?

I gather that the hariolations of Professors Fujisawa and Anasaki inspired the foundation of a Holiness Church, of which the Bishop, Juju Nakada, proclaims that "it is God's will that these two nations [the Ten Tribes who hit the road for Japan in 722 B.C. and the Two Tribes who have been vampires on the *goyim* in the rest of the world] be united after 3,000 years." And, of course, Japanese Israelites who want to get in on the Holiness will have to turn to and help old Yahweh get his wish. He can't do anything for himself these days, except perform a few trivial miracles in out-of-the-way places when no one is looking.

The Japanese are the politest people in the world, but even so, their failure to guffaw loudly when they hear such stuff

took advantage of the defeat of the Persian Empire by Alexander the Great to set himself up as King of an extemporized Kingdom of Israel in 332 B.C. and disseminated the tales about an earlier David to make his grab of local power seem legitimate. For a summary of Dr. Bromme's conclusions, see Vol. V, pp. 304-307, where the relation of David's forgeries to the Essene-Christian propaganda is stated concisely; for the many passages in which the evidence is presented, see the index at the end of Vol. V, s.v. 'David.'

would be unbelievable, if we did not know that during the past century many literate Englishmen, including a member of Parliament and an astronomer of some distinction, were able to believe the British version of that hokum, and to believe that the reunited Twelve Tribes would make the British Empire eternal. As it is, Bakony concludes his little essay with photographic reproductions of some items from the press. In one of these, from the *Jewish Voice* (17 September 1954), a Rabbi, just back from the Orient, reports that in Japan, a nation demoralized by her defeat at the hands of the Jews' stooges nine years before, "tens of thousands of Japanese men and women...look forward to joining the ranks of Israel."

One does not believe any unsupported statement that emanates from the race that is trying to put over the "Holocaust" hoax, but an item in the *Jerusalem Post* (2 February 1980) seems factual in its report that a manufacturer of paper for computers, who owns a large plant in Japan, is moving his headquarters to the West Bank of the Jordan that the Jews recently took from the Moslems who had inhabited it for centuries. The industrialist, who is the head of a sect of two thousand persons in Japan, claims to be the son of a Japanese general who was killed in action during the recent war. He says that when he was a youngster on Okinawa, he fell seriously ill with tuberculosis and pleurisy, and a Christian missionary brought him a Bible with the usual sales talk. The sick boy read the book and it convinced him that whatever might be said for the Son of God, Papa was still the boss, and that "God had promised *everything* to the Jews and they were his Chosen." And the boy soon convinced himself that he was a descendant of the "Lost Tribes" who had peopled Japan, so that he was himself one of the heirs to everything and that he had better head for Palestine, where the Messiah (Christ) may drop down from the clouds at any moment, in keeping with the Bible Prophecy, to put his heirs in undisputed possession of everything.

The slap-happy industrialist, who bears the odd name of Sadao O'Hara, says that he, as the son of a warrior, is a samurai, and the name of Japan's military caste is a derivative of Samaria, whence they hailed. I do not know what he will do if he ever finds out that the Jews have been working for centuries to exterminate the Samaritans (e.g., their invasions of Samaria in the reign of Claudius around the date that some of the early Christian sects assigned to the Crucifixion) and are now on the

verge of success. (There were about 300 Samaritans left alive ten years ago, and Begin has probably found time to cut their throats since then.)

It would seem, therefore, that the Jews are having some limited success in peddling the "Japanese Israel" hoax to weak-minded Japanese. Why a self-respecting Mongolian or Anglo-Saxon would wish to trace his ancestry to the tribe of squalid and vicious barbarian bandits described in the "Old Testament" is a psychological puzzle that defies explanation, but we must accept the fact that some members of both races do have so low an opinion of themselves.

Any nation can tolerate a few thousand eccentrics and oddities so long as the bulk of the population is sound, and if we are to estimate the chances that the Jews will be able to undermine Japan with the "Japanese Israel" hoax, we should take a necessarily hurried look at one episode in the long history of Japan.

JAPAN AND THE WEST

The appropriation of our technology should have occasioned no surprise. It was in keeping with the national character of the Japanese, who, from their first contacts with Europeans, exhibited an extraordinary eagerness to assimilate and emulate our civilization, our techniques, our methods, and even our fashions and fads. It is not too much to say that the Japanese, far more than any other alien race, have been fascinated by our culture, to which they have shown a hospitality that was interrupted only when their equally remarkable sense of racial cohesion and self-preservation made them realize that the advantages of contact with the West could then be bought only at the cost of national suicide.

In the past century, Japan has welcomed our scholars and men of letters, some of whom have reciprocated by so admiring their hosts' culture that they elected to live in Japan. One thinks of the English scholar, Basil Hall Chamberlain, who became Professor of Japanese Philology in the Imperial University at Tokyo. Another prime example will occur to all who have interested themselves in American literature: Lafcadio Hearn, sent to Japan by Harper's to write articles for their magazines, decided to remain in Japan, married a Japanese lady, and became Professor of English Literature in the Imperial University. He eventually decided, for the sake of his children, to become naturalized as a Japanese citizen, and soon thereafter

the Japanese government, with a kind of Oriental logic, drastically reduced his salary in the university, on the grounds that a Japanese was worth much less than a European.

Even today, what is fashionable in the West thereby becomes fashionable in Japan, but it is noteworthy that even the most slavish imitations of the West are surcharged with something that is distinctively Japanese. They have taken over our "jazz," but if you listen to a current "hit" produced in a Japanese night club, with the American music played by a Japanese orchestra and the American lyrics sung (usually in both English and Japanese) in the clear voice of a Japanese woman, your ears will tell you at once that the performance is unmistakably Japanese. Some of their artists have unthinkingly imitated the schizophrenic daubs of what some Americans call "modern art" and prize because it reflects the Jewish hatred of all visual beauty, but if you will examine the specimens reproduced on the last pages of Lucille R. Webber's *Japanese Woodblock Prints* (Brigham Young University Press, 1979), you will see that something of the Far East has been added, in color or design, to even the most ugly and repulsive botches. Whatever the Japanese take over from us, they make their own.

The Japanese, who have always been characteristically eager to learn from foreigners, first came into contact with the West around 1543, when some Portuguese, on a voyage from Siam to Macao, were blown from their course and landed on one of the Japanese islands. They were received with wonted hospitality and, significantly, the local ruler, impressed by the crude firearms of the strangers, immediately ordered his armory to find a way to manufacture duplicates of the novel weapons. Thus began more than half a century of mutually profitable trade relations, during which the Portuguese, soon followed by the Spanish and the Dutch, tried to supply the Japanese demand for European wares and brought back rich cargoes of silks and other Japanese goods. Despite the rivalries of the three European nations engaged in this trade, this friendly and lucrative intercourse would have continued uninterrupted thereafter, had it been limited to commercial and intellectual relations.

The Europeans brought with them to Japan syphilis and Christianity. The former was easily kept under control, but the latter soon became epidemic. To the xenophilous Japanese, accustomed to the gentle doctrines of Buddhism and to religious eclecticism by which an individual made his choice

among the forty-three popular varieties of Buddhism more or less admixed with Shintō or worked out some compromise of his own, the exotic cult was a great novelty. It differed from the religions they knew as much as (but not more than) "jazz" and "boogie-woogie" differ from the waltz and tango. It was foreign, but everyone knew that the doctrine of the Buddha had come from China, and learned men knew that it had reached China from a yet more distant land. There was a mysterious morbidity in the behavior of a god who had himself killed on a cross to save mortals from the consequences of his own anger, but gods are strange folk. After all, in Shintō, the Creator (Izanagi) had to go down into the underworld to rescue his wife (Izanami), who had died in child-birth, and that was as odd as anything Jesus had done.

Christianity, furthermore, was endued with the great prestige of a race that had attained manifest superiority in building ships, making weapons, and inventing many new mechanical devices and chemical processes, and had an equally great superiority in the knowledge that enabled them to range freely over a vast world in which Japan, Korea, and even China were but relatively small regions: perhaps they also knew more about the invisible world. And Christianity was promoted by Jesuits, who had perfected by long experience the subtle art of adapting their propaganda to the credulity of Oriental races. The new religion thus had a great fascination for the Japanese, and perhaps an even stronger appeal to the *daimyos*, the local rulers who, in that feudal society, were virtually independent monarchs, each in his own territory, and each of whom hoped to secure for his own harbor the profits of a lucrative commerce that was somehow tied up with the exotic religion.

Christianity spread rapidly in Japan, at first without opposition, since the people were accustomed to tolerate every variety of belief about the unknown. But here we are confronted by the question we could not answer above. What about the descendants of the 18,670 Jews and, perhaps, Judaized natives who are said to have been in Japan in 471? Did they leave many descendants eleven centuries later who were Jews, at least in the sense in which Mr. Shi in Kaifeng knew he was a Jew? If so, would they not have flocked enthusiastically to a religion that exalted a Jewish God and a Jewish Saviour? We know, furthermore, that the Jesuits, like the rest of the Catholic Church, were deeply infiltrated by Jews, and it would be a fair guess that some of those Marranos turned up in Japan. Could

they have reached some understanding with their surviving congeners in the islands to create the dissension and turmoil from which their race habitually profits? All this, I remind you, is sheer speculation *in vacuo*, with no historical fact to support it.

The history of Christianity in Japan is far too complex to be summarized here, but there can be no doubt about the basic facts.[8] As soon as the apostles of a cult that claimed exclusive possession of the Truth about the Universe obtained a sufficiently large number of converts, they naturally indulged the Christian lust to persecute, destroy, and kill. They incited mobs to burn Buddhist temples, to destroy "pagan" art, to kill Buddhist priests, and to pillage the homes of wicked unbelievers. Feudal lords were induced, by faith or greed, to decree that all residents in their domains must be sloshed with holy water or decapitated. Lords who were so obdurate that they merely extended to their Christians the toleration they were accustomed to extend to all sects found that they had in their territory a tightly organized body of secret subversives, who were zealously exciting mutiny and revolt, and who, as soon as they got a civil war under way, would appear among the insurrectionists with banners that would enable Jesus to see whom he should help and whom he should smite. And, when necessary, his divinity was attested by the booming of cannon aboard Portuguese ships in the harbor.

The Japanese soon discovered that the coveted merchandise and learning of the West brought with it a spiritual plague that menaced their national identity at a time in which they already

8. The most lucid and concise summary that I have seen is in the Eleventh and Twelfth Editions of the *Encyclopaedia Britannica,* Vol. XV, pp. 224-237. There is, of course, a vast amount of writing on this subject in English, much of it more or less vitiated by the tendency of Western writers, even if they are not Christians, to assume that Christianity, though false, is inherently superior to other religions, equally false. For a good presentation of the Christian view, see *The Martyrs of Nagasaki,* by Frederick Vincent Williams (Fresno, California, 1957), which records the claim that after the official suppression of Christianity in 1640, "tens of thousands" of Japanese continued to practice the forbidden cult secretly in the privacy of their own homes, and that there was even a kind of clandestine church that venerated a martyr named Bastian and had some thirty thousand members. These secret cults surfaced after 1865, when Christianity was again tolerated. Whether any or many of the crypto-Christians were also crypto-Jews is, of course, anyone's guess.

had enough troubles of their own. And the chaos was only augmented when Spanish ships brought in squads of Franciscans and Dominicans, who assured the bewildered Japanese that the Jesuits were a pack of vile and perfidious intriguers, while the Jesuits loudly protested the admission to Japanese territory of such scum as the ignorant and plebeian friars. When the Dutch appeared on the scene, it became necessary for the Catholic competitors to agree in assuring the Japanese that Satan had sent the Protestants to seduce True Believers to eternal damnation, while the Dutch lamented the future torments of souls that the fiendish Antichrists in Rome had already snared to be broiled forever on the gridirons of the underworld.

It is needless to remark that the several brands of Christians naturally employed holy mendacity and forgery to win souls and destroy competition. The first Englishman known to have taken up residence in Japan, Will Adams, owed his life to a feudal lord who was too intelligent or bewildered to believe the Jesuits, who assured him that Adams and his companions were pirates who preyed on the commerce of all nations and should be immediately executed. Adams, thus saved, appears to have been an experienced shipwright; he taught the Japanese how to build ships of Western size, and became a trusted friend of the *shōgun* and, in effect, a Japanese nobleman in his own right. It may have been at Adams' suggestion that the *shōgun* despatched a trusted subordinate to Europe to observe the Christians in their own lands, where the amazed and appalled Japanese saw the mighty Westerners engaged in furiously butchering one another to conciliate their ferocious god. The report of that man and of other emissaries finally enabled the Japanese to understand the charms of Christian godliness and the beauties of a blood-thirsty fanaticism.

I will hazard a guess that the Japanese who marvelled at European culture also learned how Jesus had blessed the natives of Mexico and Peru. The Spanish conquistadores were ruthless men, as they had to be, but the Japanese in Europe probably heard tales that had been artfully exaggerated by the Catholic missionaries to those lands, who were always at odds with the civilian governors who refused to obey them. That seemed to confirm the tales told in Japan by each of the three brands of Christians, who solemnly assured the Japanese governors that the other two brands represented Europeans who were planning a sudden invasion and conquest of Japan. The holy men were lying, naturally, but in a sense they inadvertently told the truth,

for Japan's narrow islands, surrounded by the sea, were vulnerable, and had European colonies been established there, the innate vigor of our race, not yet palsied by its degenerative diseases, would probably have found a field for action there even before it did in India.

It was in the years around 1600 that Japanese envoys visited Europe, where they had to pretend they were Christians to avoid molestation, and where the several nations of Europe, inspired with Jewish ferocity and righteousness, were helping Jesus save souls and stamp out heresy with bloody ingenuity and zeal as they prepared for the climacteric piety of the Thirty Years' War. The men from Nippon were astounded: they came from islands in which men fought bravely and often cruelly for intelligible and tangible purposes, but the forty-three Buddhist sects disputed vigorously about what the Buddha had meant while showing a polite consideration for each other and even good humor. The envoys, being benighted pagans, failed to see the need to help Jesus annihilate the Antichrist and all his minions, but they probably saw something of the deadly efficiency of European armies and returned home with a prescience that Japan had only the choice between becoming (anticipatorily) another Tahiti or finding some means of preserving her national identity and culture.

It would be tedious even to adumbrate the tangled and confusing events of the next forty years, as the Japanese in political power fluctuated between their desire for foreign trade and the arts and learning of the West and their fear of the demoralizing religion that Europeans brought with them as a deadly infection. In the meantime, as had happened earlier in Europe, the feudal system declined, and the successive Shōguns, who ruled in the name of the unapproachable Mikados, extended their authority of the central government over the whole of Japan. Eventually, Christianity was exempted from the toleration accorded all other religions and effectively suppressed, in blood where necessary. The Catholics were expelled, at first to the great profit of the Dutch, who for some years enjoyed a most lucrative trade on the condition that they would not attempt spiritual subversion, but finally even they were almost squeezed out.[9] After 1641, Japan embarked on a

9. The Japanese felt in honor bound to observe the letter of their treaty with the Dutch, which they never repudiated, but they imposed restrictions that the treaty had not explicitly forbidden, eventually confining the Dutch traders to Deshima, a tiny island in the harbor of Nagasaki, where they were kept in a kind of quarantine, and no Japanese (except prostitutes) could visit them without an official permit from the local authorities. Under these onorous restrictions, an exiguous trade between Holland and Japan was continued through all the years of Japan's otherwise total isolation.

policy of total isolation, refusing admission to foreigners and forbidding Japanese to go abroad to lands whence they might bring back the plague.

This policy has naturally aroused supercilious or indignant comment from Aryans who believe that Japan should not have protected herself from a degenerative disease by what seems a kind of obscurantism. I need only quote an authoritative summary.

> It is apparent that . . . Christian propagandism was responsible. The policy of seclusion adopted by Japan in the early part of the 17th century and resolutely pursued until the middle of the 19th, was anti-Christian, not anti-foreign. The fact cannot be too clearly recognized.[10]

The policy was maintained until the Japanese were convinced by events that our technology had so advanced during the intervening two hundred years that it was no longer possible for Japan to resist invasion.[11] And from that fact the Japanese intelligently drew the lesson that they must learn and appropriate the technology against which they had become defenceless. How brilliantly they did so is now apparent, when, after having been terribly defeated in war, they are now defeating us on *our*

10. I quote from the article in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* cited above.

11. A few years ago I heard a university lecturer unctuously tell an unprotesting audience how "peacefully" Japan had been "opened up to Christian civilization" by Commodore Perry and his fleet of steam-powered warships in 1854. It is true that the Japanese, overawed by the cannon of Perry's ten "peaceful" warships, made some concessions, but Japan was not really "opened" to foreign commerce until after a British fleet had bombarded the city of Kagoshima and reduced it to rubble, and another British fleet, with a few American, French, and Dutch vessels added to make it seem international, levelled Shimonoseki in 1864 and imposed a fine of $3,000,000 on the local population. That finally convinced even the most reluctant Japanese of the charms of Western civilization, and thereafter they set out whole-heartedly to acquire its technological power.

own terms.

There is one question that we must again ask and be unable to answer. The suppression of Christianity in Japan necessarily involved bloodshed on a large scale. Western writers are usually most distressed by the fate of Christian missionaries who, having been expelled from Japan and courteously warned not to return, sneaked back into the islands under various disguises to continue their work of subversion until they were finally apprehended and executed. They must be presumed to have won the reward they sought. What concerns us here is the actual depletion of the Japanese population by the execution of Japanese who had become obstinately infatuated with the exotic religion. It seems impossible to estimate the total number slain. We hear that the Jesuits alone had made some 300,000 converts by 1595, and of many thousands brought to Jesus at various times and in various regions thereafter. How many of these recanted during sporadic efforts to restrict or suppress Christianity in one region or another is uncertain, as is the number who, in the end, like Panurge, maintained their convictions *jusqu'au feu exclusivement.* We should not reckon as Christians all the persons who perished on the losing side in revolts and civil wars that were incited by the Christians or in which Christians largely participated. The commonly quoted figure of 235,000 "martyrs" is considered by some writers excessive, while others would accept 500,000 as possible. We cannot even guess how many Jews who looked like Japanese perished in the several massacres of Christians, nor yet how many Marranos there were among the Japanese who are said to have clandestinely continued their practice of the forbidden cult after it had been officially suppressed.

The Japanese have shown a remarkable ability, for which I can call to mind no historical parallel, to throw off a foreign infection. One could even speculate that their experience with Christianity, like recovery from certain epidemic diseases, may have been actually beneficial, imparting a certain immunity by strengthening their racial consciousness and sense of national unity. It seems likely that "Japanese Israel" will have no significant effect.

JAPAN'S FUTURE

If Japan is deeply infested with Jews, she is doomed, and the details of her ruin would be of no interest, even if we could foresee them.

If she is not, she has a formidable potential, and unless she is destroyed by some external force, she will determine some part of the future of life on this globe. Her people have shown a national genius that gives them incontestable superiority among Mongolians. In the 1930s she tried to dominate and organize her race, and if she has an opportunity to do so, she will try again. Speculations about the unpredictable century ahead of us must include the obvious possibility that the rotting of our race will continue and the nations of the West will perish in the ignominious paresis they have brought upon themselves. The future will then belong to the Mongolians, and if they are directed by the manifestly superior intelligence of the Japanese, they will own this planet. Some of our descendants will probably survive to become the Ainu of Europe and North America.

The only other people who can match the Japanese in racial cohesion and a high average of intelligence are the Jews, but they are a parasitic race and have shown throughout history only a terrible and highly specialized power to destroy, to suck the life out of the nations on which they have fastened themselves. They have never shown the slightest ability to establish a civilization or even a viable barbarism of their own. If our race perishes and they cannot transfer themselves to the Mongolians, they will perish with us. Some of us may find that thought consoling.

Conjecture about the future, even if it is realistic and rational instead of romantic and emotional, can suggest a wide variety of possible consequences of the present, and too often the course of history has been turned by events that were unexpected and beyond human calculation. It is possible that our race has a latent vitality that will enable it to recover from a disease that now seems mortal. It is also possible that the Japanese have some latent infection or organic weakness that has not yet become apparent.

Very few men of our race have mastered the intricacies of the Japanese language and of the modalities of thought that are far greater obstacles than grammar and vocabulary to one who would read and understand the voluminous annals and literature; and of the few who have done so, yet fewer can appraise dispassionately and objectively what they have read. They alone are entitled to speak of the soul of Japan or, rather, of so much of that soul as can be perceived by an Aryan mind. They can at least measure the impassable gulf that separates the two races;

the rest of us can only estimate it superficially.

One could compile an enormous bibliography of books about Japan in Western languages, even if one restricted it to books worth reading. There are many in English, more in German, a large number in French, and some in Spanish and Italian. I shall mention only the political histories by Murdoch & Yamagata and by Brinkley & Kikuchi, the history of literature by W. G. Aston, and the many interpretative essays by B. H. Chamberlain and Frank Brinkley. There is literature on Japanese subjects, notably the finely wrought prose of Lafcadio Hearn and John Masefield's memorable tragedy, *The Faithful.*[12] There are many translations from the Japanese. The earliest books in the language are compilations of traditions and legends from a prehistoric past, and these have been ably translated, the *Kojiki* by Chamberlain and the *Nihongi* by Aston. Donald Keene has edited an *Anthology of Japanese Literature . . . to the Mid-Nineteenth Century*, and there is even a *Book of Japanese Verse* in the Penguin series.

To my mind, the soul of Japan may be descried through a shimmering veil of impressionism in the Nō plays, of which there are more than five hundred, about half of which are still performed at times. There are several selections in English, but I think the misty melancholy of the more poetic plays was best rendered in French by Steinilber-Oberlin & Kuni Matsuo (Paris, 1929). Of what we may call the legitimate drama, the most famous author was Chikamatsu, whose plays have been translated by Donald Keene. I know Tarahiko Kori's heroic tragedy, *Yoshitomo*, only in the Spanish version by Antonio Ferratges (Madrid, 1930).

The best-known Japanese novel is, of course, Lady Murasaki's *Genji*, translated by Arthur Waley. Modern novels, written in imitation of Western fiction, must be used with great caution: some are trash. Yukio Mishima's *Forbidden Colors* depicts painfully the demoralization that followed the defeat of Japan in 1945, from which she so quickly and brilliantly recovered. A

12. I need not remark that while *Madame Butterfly* is a beautiful and moving opera, it tells you very little about Japan. It was based on an English imitation of Pierre Loti's *Madame Chrysanthème,* which has some value, especially for the author's realization that he and his temporary wife had mentalities so diverse that, despite their domestic intimacy, no reciprocal understanding was possible. Cf. the experience of an American officer that I shall report below. It turns, of course, on the fact that he was American, not French.

better treatment of the same subject is Keene's translation of Osamu Dazai's *The Setting Sun*, an almost cruel portrayal of the demoralization, but accompanied by an indication of the reason for Japan's resurgence: the man who does not give way to despair perceives that the Western poison, egalitarianism, is "the obscene and loathsome vengeance of the slave mentality." A nation which does not forget that fact of life in its darkest hour is a nation that has the potentiality of greatness.

A people is best known through its myths and literature, but we obtain some further information, and a vast amount of misinformation, from Americans who have served in the army of occupation with which we afflicted Japan or were stationed there at the time when the government in Washington seized an opportunity to get many young Americans killed in Korea, to abort a possible prosperity in the United States by inflicting more taxes on the serfs, and to convince the whole world that Americans are utterly contemptible.[13]

The most acute of our observers return with one fundamental datum: "The Japanese are so polite that you can never even guess what they are thinking." They are so polite they speak English to relieve the Americans of the need to acquire even a smattering of colloquial Japanese, although some may learn

13. When we look back on that ignominious episode, we are apt to forget the subtlety of the propaganda that was employed in that application of the principle, "perpetual war for perpetual peace." Intelligent observers, naturally, were unimpressed by the mouthpieces in the White House and elsewhere that yammered about "resisting aggression," supporting the "United Nations," and similar bilge, but another version had been prepared for them, a "confidential" report that the United States was belatedly moving against the Soviet Empire, and that the "real purpose" of the meddling in Korea was to "escalate" that action into a general attack on Bolshevism throughout the world and especially in its heartland, Russia. That seemed plausible at the time and for months or even a year fooled rational men. The ranking officer in Military Intelligence, whom I shall mention in the second paragraph below, was taken in by that clever deception when he was sent to Japan to direct from headquarters there certain kinds of espionage in Korea. He said that it was four months after the beginning of hostilities before he began to suspect the horrible truth, and as long before he saw that there was *no* alternative explanation—despite his access to much information that was concealed from the public. So great was then the weight of the old military tradition that American armies should try to be victorious! Some vestiges of that tradition even survived as late as the time when Vietnam was selected as a fresh pretext for bleeding the boobs.

enough to add a few words to current slang.[14] Some men return with a Japanese religion[15] or a Japanese wife.[16] But few learn more about Japan than do tourists who spend two or three days ashore from a cruise ship.

What Westerners see and learn in Japan is strictly limited by the innate character of the Japanese, who instinctively combine courtesy with an inner reserve that is foreign to our nature. They keep their thoughts private, secret, with a mental discipline of which our race is incapable. I shall give you a good illustration of that basic fact.

When the United States was preparing to start shooting in Korea, a ranking officer of our Military Intelligence was sent to Japan to supervise from his headquarters there certain intelligence operations in Korea. He provided himself with a Japanese mistress from a very good middle-class family. His cover was some position in the Quartermaster's Corps, and, of course, he was careful not to let his concubine know that he had any other military function. She was, in every way, a perfect mate, who seemed to anticipate his every wish and desire by some kind of instinct, sometimes when he was scarcely aware himself of

14. One of the vulgar euphemisms in current use is 'fox,' which designates a young and especially libidinous female, being applied in college circles to the 22% of "co-eds" who, according to a recent survey, are eager to copulate on sight with any presentable male. In Western tradition, the fox is a type of craftiness, not lust, so I conjecture that this use of 'fox' (not, notice, 'vixen') had its source in Japan, where a particularly liberated and lascivious "sporting woman" (*asobime*) is said to be a werefox or to have been created from the bones of a horse and animated by the fox-goblin; hence many allusions in satirical verse.

15. The religion is most commonly the Rinzai sect of Zen, one of the sixty or more varieties of Buddhism that the Japanese have fashioned in their own image out of the Chinese Ch'an, which was a radical Chinese revision of the religion that was fashioned in India out of a travesty of the philosophy of Gautama, the Buddha. The Japanese doctrine is described by Alan W. Watts in *The Way of Zen* (New York, 1957) as well as any unverifiable belief can be described by a believer. Zen is said to be the basis of the warrior's code of *bushidō*, but I suspect that the connection is as adventitious as the relation of the Western chivalric tradition to Christianity.

16. An American technician tells me that he is happy with his second or third wife, whom he brought back from Japan. "In Japan," he says, "females are still women." I leave to the reader reflection on the social implications.

precisely what he wanted.

The young woman's two or three brothers had been officers in the Japanese army and had been killed in action. Her uncle and aunt had perished during our fire-bombing of Tokyo, when we destroyed sixteen square miles of the city and made a million persons homeless after a hundred thousand had been burned alive, boiled in the canals, or suffocated by the fire-storm. She and her mother had barely escaped alive from their burning home. The American tried to discover what his perfect concubine was really thinking, so, after many months of conjugal intimacy, he asked her about that American raid on Tokyo. Oh, yes, she remembered it vividly: she had seen the American planes come in like celestial butterflies, "silver wings in the moonlight, very pretty, very pretty!" It was only then that the American, being a highly intelligent man, realized how she hated him—hated him with an implacable—and noble—hatred.

Whether she was watching him for a Japanese intelligence service (their maid, who did not live in, but came every day, would have made a perfect messenger), the American never knew, but that did not matter. Being, as I have said, a highly intelligent man, he realized that he had glimpsed for a moment the soul of a great race.

A nation may also be known by its deeds. We are Aryans, who can think dispassionately; we can recognize great achievements and we can salute with respect brave and gallant enemies. Hitler's recognition of the Japanese as "honorary Aryans" was not merely the slick verbiage that is used in diplomacy to grease a temporary alliance for a common purpose. It had a basis in hard facts. The Japanese had shown, alone among all other races, a quality of mind that enabled them not only to assimilate the science and technology that was uniquely the creation of our race, but also to carry on and augment our work. Writers who are alarmed by Japanese achievement today would be astonished to see how much of what they say was anticipated in 1936 by Anton Zischka in his *Japan in der Welt, die japanische Expansion seit 1854*, published by Goldmann in Leipzig and widely circulated in Germany, although it openly challenged much of Hitler's policy.[17] It would have been

17. Zischka used the phenomenal achievement of Japan as a basis for a study of the relative efficiency of the *laissez-faire* economy of European nations as contrasted with the nationally unified and directed economy of

irrational to deny that the Japanese were an exception to many generalizations about non-Aryan peoples.

The term "honorary Aryan" recognized a similarity that is moral no less than intellectual. Whatever the racial explanation, and despite the great genetic differences, the Japanese are the alien people whose moral qualities most surely command our esteem. Although *bushidō*, the code of the warrior caste, differs in several respects from our chivalry, it is a high standard of personal honor, such as our race instinctively admires and prized highly before our manhood was rotted by a spiritual leprosy. We, no less than the Japanese, spontaneously admire the Forty-Seven Ronin, whose devotion is celebrated in John Masefield's *The Faithful;* their heroic loyalty reminds us of what Tacitus tells us about the *comitatus* of a Teutonic chieftain or of the words and deeds of Wiglaf in *Beowulf*. Our native Aryan (as distinct from Christian) morality lifts our hearts when we hear of brave men to whom the knightly virtues mean more than life itself. And although the practice of *seppuku* seems to us gratuitously and extravagantly ascetic, our racial psyche still knows that death wipes out dishonor, and that no right is more indefeasible than a man's right to his own life, which can be limited only by a duty that he has assumed and must honorably discharge before he is free to dispose of what is inalienably his.

We must admire the great accomplishments of Japan in her stupendous, though premature, effort to conquer for herself a great empire in Asia, and the energy and valor with which she fought in the Pacific War we forced on her. It is true that prisoners of war were treated with great cruelty, but the Americans, who have repudiated all the conventions by which civilized nations of the West tried to attenuate the horrors of war, are in no position to complain about that; they should

Japan. He made almost no allowance for innate racial differences, but he did wonder why our nations had permitted the rise of Japan, and he more than hinted that our whole race even then faced a crucial decision that might determine its whole future. Of the problem of economic organization he said, "Daß wir es *rechtzeitig* studieren, mag über Lebensfragen der weißen Rasse entscheiden." (His emphasis.) He did not foresee the war against Germany that traitors in Britain and the United States were then planning, but he did see that Soviet Russia and the United States were in fact allied against Japan, trying to encircle her, and might attack her in the near future.

instead take what satisfaction they can from the precedents they have set: in the next war there will be no prisoners.

We can only salute with awe and envy the national and racial devotion exhibited by Japanese soldiers, especially the men who went to die alone for their country and people. The heroism of the *kamakaze* has been reported in a new book, *The Sacred Warriors*, by Mr. and Mrs. Dennis Warner and a Japanese naval officer, Sadao Seno.[18] It deserves to be read with a solemn appreciation.

But let there be no mistake. The Japanese are an admirable people, but they are, and always will be, our enemies, although it is not inconceivable that in some not unimaginable future contingency they and we may be allied against a common enemy until he has been defeated to the satisfaction of one or the other ally, who will then dissolve the alliance as light-heartedly as the American colonists, at the end of their War for Independence, betrayed the French, who had done so much to win that war for them.

There can never be amity between Aryans and Mongolians: the racial chasm is too deep for that. But we have made ourselves the special object of Japanese animus. The series of articles in the *Wall Street Journal*, to which I referred at the beginning, included (11 October) a squawk by a journalist who learned that the Japanese are discreetly eliminating from their textbooks the lies and drivel they inserted at the behest of their conquerors in 1945, and we may be sure that the best minds, at least, are thinking more deeply.[19] They must know that Japan was tricked into her desperate attack on Pearl Harbor so that the unspeakable creature in the White House could please his Jewish masters by stampeding hordes of crazed Americans

18. New York, Van Nostrand, 1982. The book opens with an incident that is probably historical: a Japanese submarine was about to shell San Francisco on the night of 24 December 1941, but was forbidden to do so by the Japanese Admiralty on the grounds that Christmas was a sacred holiday in the United States.

19. Professor James Martin informs me that his sources show that the English translation of Hiroyuki Agawa's *The Reluctant Admiral* [*sc.* Yamamoto] omits important passages in the Japanese original (Tokyo, 1969) dealing with American espionage and advance knowledge of Japanese plans. Whether or not the omitted passages are accurate, they illustrate the kind of thinking a Japanese could discreetly put into print in 1969.

against Germany.[20] They must guess that the United States' secondary purpose in the Pacific War was to strengthen and magnify the Soviet in preparation for the time when, as official Washington realized in 1945, the defeat of Germany made necessary the rapid creation of another world power with which to scare and bamboozle the taxpaying boobs in the United States. And the Japanese will never forget the nauseating obscenity of the farce that the white barbarians staged for more than a year in Japan as a pretext for murdering some of Japan's greatest soldiers, primarily to provide a counterpart for the more savage murder of Germans and a sounding board for the propaganda in the minority report of the kangaroo court, which deprecated lynching of the Japanese generals and admirals on the grounds that they had not been guilty of Germany's awful "war crimes" (i.e., disrespect for God's Holy Race, which, of course, is what is meant by the frantic repetition of the preposterous hoax about a 'Holocaust").[21] The Japanese understand and will always remember what they are now too polite to tell us to our faces.

They doubtless regard us with contempt that they will politely and patiently dissemble until their territory is freed of our odious presence. Had we defeated them in a war with a rational purpose, the reëstablishment of our race's dominion over the planet or the annexation of territory in Asia for military bases or colonies, they would respect us. Such doubts about us as they retained after our victory were answered by the acts of national insanity in Korea and Vietnam, which convinced impartial observers that the United States is populated by a horde of madmen who will soon destroy themselves. The Japanese seem to retain some respect for the Europeans, whom we also ruined in one of our outbursts of frenzy. I am reliably informed that a Japanese professor is now discreetly making studies in Europe to determine the causes of the mental disease that has made European nations admit to their countries the Mongoloid "boat people" from Southeast Asia and other

20. The way in which the trick was worked is briefly described in *America's Decline,* p. 7. Japan attacked Pearl Harbor in a desperate effort to avert a surprise attack by the Americans, which she had been led to believe imminent. While the means by which the Japanese were deceived are still little known, it is now established beyond all possible doubt that the loathsome creature the Americans had elected as their President designedly sacrificed the American fleet at Pearl Harbor to ensure a squandering of American lives, resources, and national honor in the war against Germany that he had successfully and secretly incited in Europe, with the help of a British traitor named Churchill. I need not say that the widely circulated book, *At Dawn We Slept,* published under the name of the late Gorden R. Prange, is just a part of the flood of whitewash that is constantly spewed out by venal publishers to keep the Jews' cattle from becoming restive. According to the review by Roger Pineau in the *Christian Science Monitor* (7 December 1982), of which I owe a copy to Professor Martin, Prange's work could not be published until it had been revised by Goldstein and others. It is quite possible that Prange's work, which was ready for publication in 1963 but withheld from the press until 1982, had to be censored to eliminate admissions that might have jarred the brains of Americans sufficiently to start the mechanisms of thought.

21. It is amusing that God's Own are beginning to quarrel over the best ways to keep the American boobs so befuddled that they will continue to believe the great Holohoax. The American Jewish Commission on the Holocaust, headed by the Arthur J. Goldberg who was for many years a Justice of the Revolutionary Tribunal that Americans still call their Supreme Court in Washington, ended in a glorious row in August 1982, although the fact was kept secret until it was disclosed in the *New York Times* on 4 January 1983 (see also the *Christian News* for the week of 17 January). The altercation became so bitter that one Jew accused another of a "desire to write revisionist [i.e., truthful] history." The brawl, according to the press, was caused because some of the Jews wanted to disclose to the public the fact that the Jews in the United States, while yowling in 1939 to 1942 for war to punish the Germans for disrespect to God's Race, seemed unperturbed that the wicked Germans were then exterminating 20,000 Jews a day, as the Holohoaxers would have us believe. Of course, the Jews were then unperturbed because their fellow tribesmen were swarming into the United States from Germany at a very satisfactory rate and naturally knew nothing about the great hoax, which seems to have been invented in December 1942 and was then quite obviously "atrocity" propaganda, such as had been used to excite the American cattle for their Holy War against Germany in 1917. By the end of 1942, the State Department in Washington had officially and in defiance of American law imported half a million Jews and many more had sneaked across the borders from Canada and Mexico or been landed surreptitiously from small boats at various points on the Atlantic seaboard or even from quite large ships on Long Island, a favorite point of entry, since the disembarking invaders could conveniently be met by the limousines of their wealthy kinsmen from New York City, while the American Immigration Service was compelled by a Presidential order to look the other way. The Jews, of course, have shown great restraint in claiming that only 6,000,000 of the Holy Race were exterminated in Germany. According to the *Babylonian Talmud,* the wicked Romans in A.D. 135 slew 800,000,000 Jews in the town of Bethar alone, and the flood of sacred blood thus shed was so great that it rolled forty miles to the Mediterranean, carrying huge boulders with it, and stained the sea red for four miles from the shore. The town of Bethar had an area about equivalent to six blocks of an American city.

potentially hostile aliens, often in the guise of "refugees." To the Japanese mind, such folly is explicable only on the basis of some psychotic malady that has become epidemic. The Japanese scholar's investigations may lead him to the conclusion that is implicit in Jean Raspail's prophetic novel, *The Camp of the Saints.*

We may now return to the question, Will the Jews act in the foreseeable future to diminish or destroy Japan's ever increasing industrial supremacy?

So far as we can now determine, Japan seems proof against the standard techniques of internal subversion. She gave in the past an impressive demonstration, unparalleled in recorded history, of an ability to throw off a deleterious superstition, and there is no reason to believe that she has lost the will to maintain her national health. She is obviously immune to the "one world" fever and the delirium it induces. She has, naturally, a few stupid or degenerate "intellectuals" who ape Occidental nonsense and think that wagging their tongues is evidence of cerebral activity, but they seem to be harmless pests. According to present reports, the Jews' favorite device of inciting class-warfare and implanting the "social justice" disease seems likely to have no appreciable effect. The realistic attitude toward sex, *shunga*, would make futile any attempt to attack the Japanese through pornography, sexual "liberation," and induced depravity. Hallucinatory drugs become a drug on the market in Japan, for the vigilance of the police is made largely unnecessary by the good sense of the majority of the people. And we must remember that, as the London Correspondent pointed out in his article, the *average* of intelligence is much higher in the Japanese population, which is not afflicted by the Western urge to breed out mentally superior strains in its own race in the interests of universal mongrelization and pious idiocy. In fact, it would seem that all the techniques for undermining and demolishing civilization that are in use in Occidental countries are ineffectual when applied to Mongolians who are immune to Christianity.

Japan, needless to say, is now terribly vulnerable to war, and could be crushed between the Soviet Union and the United States, which still has the military capacity to give the Soviets quite effective support. Thus far, however, there are no indications of a design to stir up the Americans for another Holy War. A bundle of very low-grade journalism called *Parade*, which is distributed with the Sunday issues of many newspapers, has carried at least one article on Japanese "inhumanity" to prisoners, but that seems to have been just a foil for the incessant defamation of the Germans, whom the Jews still hate even more than they hate other Aryans. Use of our remaining army and navy for a serious military purpose would, of course, have to be preceded by action to purge the armed forces of the niggers who now clot them and would paralyze them in the event of hostilities. And it would require time to induce the requisite hysteria in a population now festering with peace-lubbers, rambunctious females, epicene perverts, and drug-addicts. Of course, both the Soviet and the United States possess nuclear weapons that could be used to devastate the Japanese islands and require only crews of technicians, and the Soviet, furthermore, also has the biological weapons it is using in Afghanistan and perhaps others equally lethal—it would be hard to imagine anything *more* deadly than the agent that is called "Medusa," because it freezes its victims to instant rigidity in death,[22] and another, which induces an incurable leprosy. These and the three other biological weapons (which permanently incapacitate rather than kill) that are being tried out in Afghanistan could be applied by a comparatively small number of aircraft. So far as is known, Japan would have no defense against such technological warfare.[23]

22. This is probably the weapon that was tried out in a remote part of Siberia almost twenty years ago and observed from a distance by a British spy, as reported by Kenneth de Courcy in his *Intelligence Digest* before he was silenced. A large plane flew over the test area and seemed to scatter particles of an almost incredibly potent cryogenic chemical; the animals and human beings staked out in the area were instantly frozen. The intense cold seemed to be limited to the test area, and the distant observer could not see the particles fall, so that it is possible that the effect was produced in some other way, e.g., by a kind of radiation, conceivably a beam of neutrons accompanied by some other sub-atomic emanation. According to the reports that I have seen, the victims in Afghanistan are found frozen to cataleptic rigidity with such suddenness that their stiff fingers are on the triggers of firearms they did not have time to discharge, but it is not stated whether or not intense cold was observed.

23. Japan has, of course, the capacity to develop nuclear weapons of great power, and as long ago as 1962 members of the government stated that the production of such weapons "for strictly self-defensive purposes" was not precluded by the settlement that the American conquerors forced on the nation. In 1967, when gullible persons in Western nations were excited about "negotiations" for a scrap of paper called a

A projection of Japan's future must include some estimate of the likelihood that she can obtain control of the enormous masses of China. I shall not hazard a guess about what she may eventually accomplish, if she survives for four or five decades. Even the present status of China is sufficiently uncertain. We must also consider the possibility that China, which has been equipped with an arsenal of nuclear weapons by persons, thought to be Chinese, who were trained in the United States for that purpose, could be mobilized to join the Soviets in an attack on Japan, should the latter's growing industrial supremacy alarm the powers that decide such matters.

Unlike Japan, China is a land in which there is abundant evidence of deep penetration by Jewish contingents over the past two thousand years, and there is every reason to believe that the Jews are today far more numerous and powerful than the report in the *Daily Telegraph* about the Jews in Kaifeng would suggest. Itsván Bakony in a little booklet, *Chinese Communism and Chinese Jews*,[24] has conveniently assembled, from official Jewish publications in English and Spanish, some of the evidence of continued infiltration of China since the first century B.C. For example, a contingent of Jews arrived to join their fellow tribesmen in the Twelfth Century, and thereafter, at least, the Jews in China prospered mightily. It is a reasonable supposition that, as is the habit of their race, they spread subversion and had some part in the revolt that established the Ming Dynasty (1368-1644), under which Jews climbed to high offices in the Imperial Government, holding positions as commanders of armies, governors of provinces, and Prime Ministers. They were frequently reinforced by fresh bands of God's Pets, chiefly from their large colonies in Persia and India, and we may be sure they played their part in the almost total

"non-proliferation treaty," the Foreign Minister of Japan (Miki) denied that his country was equipping itself with nuclear weapons, but reaffirmed the right to do so. The extent to which Japan has equipped herself with such weapons is unknown, but even if her capacities were very great, how could she defend her small and densely populated territory from missiles launched from Soviet or Chinese territory across the narrow Sea of Japan?

24. This is a booklet in the series, "Library of Political Secrets" cited above, as is the booklet by Bielsky that I shall shortly mention. I refer to these booklets, in preference to more elaborate sources, because they are so generally and inexpensively available.

corruption of government and demoralization of the native population that led to the collapse of the Ming Dynasty.

In the early days of the Ch'ing (Manchu) Dynasty, which ruled China from 1644 to 1912, the more prominent Jews scuttled to Shanghai and Hong Kong, where they were protected by the simple-minded British and speedily acquired a virtual monopoly of the trade in cotton and opium. Since the Manchus seem to have felt no veneration for the international race, it is a fair inference that the Jews who had been established in China long enough to acquire Mongolian features and Chinese names found it profitable to masquerade as Chinese and make a secret of their tribal organization. Many of the Manchu Emperors tried to check the corruption of the nation they ruled, and everyone knows that Great Britain declared war on China in 1839 to compel the Emperor to permit the importation and sale of opium for the profit of Jews who had embedded their mandibles in Britain and India, including the famous and wealthy family of the Sassoons. Their seemingly Mongolian kinsmen in China doubtless shared in the loot. Another assault on China in 1856 was necessary, however, to remove the last obstacles to the importation of opium and Christianity. The latter was of no great consequence and seems to have been used primarily to make superstitious English women simper in anticipation of meeting hordes of Mongolians in Heaven, thus neatly preventing Englishmen from questioning the morality of a war to force a whole nation to become addicted to a poisonous narcotic. Thousands of missionaries, both Catholic and Protestant, overran China but were able to talk or bribe only a comparatively few Chinese into "conversion." Some observers have estimated that at any one time only some 18,000 Mongolian souls were ready for dispatch to Jesus.

The two Opium Wars raise a crucial, but unfortunately unanswerable, question. Did the Jews use their British troops to force opium on China merely for profit, or did they derive a spiritual joy from making even Mongolian *goyim* addicts of an expensive drug that both paralyses the mind and will and ruins so many victims economically that all but the wealthy must resort to crimes of violence to meet the expense of stupefying themselves? It is true, of course, that in all societies disintegrated by an increasing rate of crime, as in the United States, the result is highly profitable to parasites, but if we knew the answer to the psychological problem, we could predict with some confi-

dence our immediate future.

Large contingents of Jews continued to arrive in China after 1856, but Bakony notes especially the power of the Soong family of Jewish bankers, who had acquired the outward appearance of Chinese. One of the daughters married Dr. Sun Yat-sen, while another married Chiang Kai-shek. Both of these female firebrands look like Chinese and were graduated from Wellesley College in the United States. Although Bakony does not say so, anyone who inspects a good photograph of Sun Yat-sen will see that the man was not a pure Mongolian, and will suspect that the other side of his heredity went back to Abraham. However that may be, Sun Yat-sen sweated at every pore ideals taken from Karl Marx, and whatever his intentions may have been, his subversion of the Chinese Monarchy initiated half a century of civil war and anarchy during which the Chinese population was the prey of an almost endless succession of enterprising bandits who called themselves "war lords" and repeatedly devastated every region of China not under Western Rule.

One of the most successful of the "war lords" was Chiang Kai-shek, who looked like, and may have been, a real Mongolian and seems throughout his life to have been directed by his wife, Soong Mai-ling. After he broke with the Communists, he proved himself a competent general and eventually ruled most of China until the Americans, with the treachery for which they are now famous, betrayed him to the Soviet-controlled Communists and he barely escaped to set up a government in exile on the island of Formosa, often called Taiwan.

Needless to say, the rulers of the United States, having skillfully arranged to deliver mainland China to the Communists and established a dissident régime on Formosa, thus obtained an almost endless supply of "problems" to distract the minds of their tax-paying serfs and to provide entertainment in the great vaudeville show at Forty-fifth Street and East River, commonly called the United Nations. Good shepherds know how to herd and fleece their sheep in a "democracy."

The number of Yellow Jews, who can masquerade as Mongolians, in China at this time has been variously estimated. Bakony thinks they are not more than 2,000,000, a small fraction of the total population, but we all know that a comparatively small number of Jews will suffice to capture and destroy a nation.

There are only two facts about Communist China that need

concern us. As soon as the new Communist régime was securely established, the widow of Sun Yat-sen, the Yellow Jewess Soong Ching-ling, popped up as the second most powerful individual in the country and was probably prevented only by her sex from becoming the actual head. She must have been the figure about whom her fellow tribesmen rallied, and she remained influential until her death, but she was gradually eclipsed by Mao Tse-tung, one of the cleverest of the bandits who flourished in the 1920s.[25] He had been slowly climbing to the pinnacle of power, which he attained around 1968 and, with some vicissitudes, retained until his death in September 1976. Bakony believes that Mao was a real Chinese, who knew how to use the Jews for his own ultimate purposes.

Despite the racial difference, which precludes any real amity between Mongolians and Slavs, the Communist government of China for years remained on the best of terms with the Communist government of the Soviet, which the United States was constantly shoring up and partly financing, but a rupture occurred not long after the death of Dzhugashvili, alias Stalin. Mao vehemently objected to Khrushchev's denigration of the dead hero, which, although couched in the usual double-talk of politicians, was largely motivated by the fact that Stalin, near the end of his life, had taken some measures against the Jews in the Soviet, most of which were aborted by his sudden and oddly opportune death. Mao's opposition was, naturally, expressed in the usual gibberish of politicians, and no one knows to what extent it was motivated by a wish to deal with the Jewish problem in his own country.

Bakony was convinced that Mao's policy was inimical to the Jews and that the international race would, through the Yellow Jews in China, incite revolts against him. This could be the explanation of several abortive attempts to overthrow him.

25. Mao's rise from bandit to ruler is described by George Paloczi-Horvath in *Mao Tse-tung, Emperor of the Blue Ants* (New York, Doubleday, 1963). The author reads and uses Chinese sources, and although basically hostile to Mao, tries to be objective. He ends his book with the odd suggestion that if the Soviet-American combine were to give Mao a hug and a kiss, he might become a good boy. Many of our would-be intellectuals read Mao's voluminous writings in English translations and rack their brains in an effort to understand his version of Communist "theory": they have not discovered that Mao, whatever his race, had the distinctive habits of the Jews and, like them, used words, not to communicate his thoughts, but to conceal them.

Bakony wrote before Mao publicly stated that while scattering the blossoms of social justice and brotherhood, he killed 800,000 Chinese. All observers believe that the great man modestly understated his accomplishment, and some estimates of the total number of his victims are as high as 12,000,000. His social engineering certainly gave him an opportunity to solve China's Jewish problem with the Oriental practicality of which our race seems incapable, but, so far as I know, there is no evidence or even rumor that he took advantage of his golden opportunity. This does not necessarily mean that he did not, for the Jews, although glad to invent all sorts of stories about "exterminations" to defame the Germans, would not want the world to know that the idea had been put into practice anywhere,[26] while the Chinese would think it inexpedient to shock the tender hearts of the sentimental Aryans. But if Bakony was right in his analysis of the Chinese régime, subsequent events show that Mao missed his chance.

The Polish writer, Louis Bielsky, in another small booklet, *Underground Facts of the Arab-Israel and Moscow-Peking Conflicts*, agreed with Bakony on all essential points and, writing at about the same time, predicted that the Jews would either "promote a revolt against Mao . . . or wait patiently for Mao Tse-tung and Chou En-lai to die, so that the crypto-Jews . . . can

26. The publication of Professor Butz's analysis of the "holocaust" swindle, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, naturally caused among the Jews some dissent as to the policy the race should pursue, and several rabbis, in their own publications and even in their columns in papers for the *goyim*, such as the *Chicago Sun-Times*, issued veiled warnings that too much agitation about their Holohoax might give the Americans ideas they would put into practice. The ruling element in Jewry decided to use their newspapers and boob-tubes to pump a steady stream of sludge in the faces of the dumb brutes; but some intelligent rabbis continued to have misgivings. The *Stratford* (Connecticut) *Express*, 23 September 1978, quoted the opinions of two rabbis concerning the slop currently sprayed from the boob-tubes; one said that the film might make people "wonder why Hitler did not complete the job, and it could encourage Fascism to rear its ugly head again"; the other said that the film was "far too contrived...and could encourage Fascism again." Even the device of ramming the pus into the minds of school children seems to be becoming counter-productive, and one hears that some Jews are coming to feel that they are only advertising their dominion over their American plantation and its livestock. Such dissidents may have been the object of a warning in *Jewish Week*, 29 April 1979: "The Holocaust is our strength. We have been shielded by it for a generation." The blatant hoax, however, may prove to be their great and perhaps fatal weakness.

again get control of Red China . . . and transform it again into a satellite of the Jewish-Soviet Union." One could say that this prediction was verified by subsequent events.

By October 1975, it was obvious that Mao's health was failing and that his old age would soon reach its inevitable end. The Chief Executive of the United States at that time, Rabbi Kissinger, rushed to China for a conference with Mao and found him still so vigorous that the two barely preserved decorum at the farewell dinner, but Kissinger may have scattered in the right places largesse from the pockets of the Jews' beasts of burden in the United States. In the following February, observers were astonished that Hua Kuo-fang had pushed himself into the succession to Chou En-lai and was undermining Teng Hsiao-ping, who was believed to have been in line for the succession to Mao. Richard Nixon, who was then playing the rôle of President in the performances at the White House, was hurriedly sent to China, possibly with another bucket of Americans' money. In April, Hua booted Teng out of the political heaven, and when Mao at last died in September, Hua jumped up onto the vacated throne.

Children and intellectuals often suppose that politicians have principles, and they were astonished when Teng suddenly returned from outer darkness to become second to Hua. Observers surmised, of course, that the two had made a deal for mutual advantage or, to put it less politely, that Teng had obtained his price for selling out his faction. This was verified at once: that faction, now headed by Chiang Ching, who had been Mrs. Mao No. 5 (if I have counted correctly) and was his widow and had the support of three men who had been close to Mao, attempted a revolt to restore "Mao's principles." The revolt was quickly suppressed, and the four leaders were arrested and imprisoned, while the small fry were probably massacred. That was in July 1977, although, oddly enough, Chiang Ching and her confederates were not tried and convicted of "crimes against the state" until January 1981.

Bielsky's prediction seemed to have been verified. The Jews waited for Mao to die and then took over, and what was more, China and the Soviet, as predicted, appeared to kiss and make up their quarrel. Hua and Teng were said to have become real buddies, and the latter negotiated a treaty with Japan, visited the United States, and was rewarded when the United States rushed to him two billion dollars, euphemistically called "credits," although every one knows that the two billion will

come from the udders of the American milch-cows. More significant was the errand boy who delivered the cash: he was the Vice President, Mondale, commonly known as "the toast of the homosexuals" and thought by many observers likely to succeed Reagan as the Chief actor in White-House shows, since he can be relied upon to make the white boobs cower before perverts as they now cower before niggers. When the milk of American cows is delivered by so great a man, it must be doubly refreshing.

So far, so good. But then we come to the events of September 1981. Children and intellectuals seem never to understand that friendship between powerful politicians is like the amity that prevails between professional gamblers, who play poker with their derringers ready in their sleeves. Somebody—it was said to be Teng — suddenly drew on Hua, who threw down his cards and vamoosed. And then, after a little interlude with a stand-in, Hu Yao-ping appeared as the dealer, and "old China hands," who know everything, say that he is Teng's man and, despite some official blarney, will deal from Mao's old deck. Chinese names are variously rendered in English, and I do not know whether this Hu is the "Hu Y'o" whom a Chinese defector in 1957 identified as the young man most likely to be Mao's eventual successor, according to Dr. William G. Goddard's *The Story of Chang Lao* (Melbourne, Australia, c. 1962).

If Bielsky and Bakony were right when they wrote, and if the "old China hands" are right about Hu Yao-ping now, the Jews have again lost control of China. And if that is so, it is unlikely that China could be used to attack Japan.

But what if they are wrong? What if Hu Yao-ping holds office by permission of the Jews, whose power must depend on the Yellow Jews in China? I do not know, but I doubt that the Chinese could now be mobilized for an attack on Japan. Some observers feel that the suffering of the Chinese since the Americans delivered them to the Communists has almost completely effaced recollection of the bitterness aroused by the Japanese invasion in the 1930s, and that the constant denunciation of Chiang Kai-shek as a "tool of the white imperialists" has shifted the onus of responsibility to him. And there is a more fundamental consideration. All observers are agreed that the Chinese are now more racially conscious than at any time before in their history, and that the internationalism peddled by Sun Yat-sen and the early Communists is now virtually extinct. And if the Chinese have become so conscious and proud of their

race as Mongolians, one wonders whether the Yellow Jews will be able to keep up their masquerade. I do not profess to know, but I suspect that although the Yellow Jews seem indistinguishable from Chinese to your eyes, racially conscious Mongolians will smell out the difference. They may not be as stupid and fatuous as Aryans.[27] And if they are not, the Jews' time in

27. The obtuseness of White men would be incredible, if it were not attested by innumerable examples. The Irish, for example, still venerate the memory of the "great Irish patriot," Robert Briscoe, and his "heroic part in the Irish revolt [against Britain]," his heroism having consisted of inciting murders and planning riots from a place of safety and of smuggling into Ireland arms and bombs that the Irish purchased at high prices from Jewish dealers. They venerate that hero because their newspapers tell them to, and they do so quite oblivious of the fact that "Briscoe" did not have in his veins a drop of Irish blood, being the offspring of Jews who crawled into the island from Lithuania, either before or after his birth. In March 1957, he strutted through Boston at the head of a procession of Irish, suitably adorned while the band played "Wearing of the Green" and he waved his cane at the cheering crowds of "those dumb Micks," as he called them when speaking later to a German-American, although the Jew seems to have concealed his contempt for his dupes when he was with them.

We should not think of such stupidity as a peculiarity of the Irish. In his *Racial Contours* (Douglas, Isle of Man, 1965), H.B. Isherwood, on the basis of his own observations and the latest anthropological data then available, stated that the highest percentage of Nordics was to be found in Sweden, where the Nordic characteristics were more common than in Norway. In my review of Donald Day's book in the January issue of *The Liberty Bell,* I commented on his observation of the Swedes. A reader tells me that he recently attended an academic ceremony at the University of Uppsala: he says the University was swarming with Jews and that the Swedes could not tell the difference between a Jew and a Swede—not because they cowered before the Jewish Terror, which would be understandable, but because they were too stupid to perceive a difference between persons who spoke Swedish. He said that he at last understood that the common phrase, "dumb Swede," did not refer to a person stricken with aphasia or a disease of the vocal chords. The Swedish government has arrested Dietrich Felderer for disrespect to God's Race and has placed him at the mercy of Jewish "psychiatrists." Felderer's crime was to write a book in which he analyzed the hoax called *Anne Frank's Diary,* a piece of fiction so carelessly put together that any person who can read it while awake and fail to recognize it as clumsy fiction is so deficient in common sense that he must be considered intellectually subnormal. It would be bad enough if the Swedish authorities who are persecuting Felderer were doing so in expectation of being rewarded with a few dollars by the Jews, but one cannot exclude the horrible thought that some of them may actually believe the silly story told in the hoax. If they do, they probably believe Grimm's Fairy Tales to be historical records.

China is limited, regardless of whether or not they now control Hu Yao-ping.

I do not pretend to solve the Chinese puzzle. I have tried only to indicate concisely why it is a puzzle.

THE CRUX

So we come back to the question with which we began. And since we are not privileged to receive the revelations that enable so many "conservatives" to know precisely what is going to happen, we have to reason as best we can from the scanty and sometimes ambiguous evidence available to us. That evidence necessarily deals with the present, not some hypothetical future for which we may wish. I do hope most sincerely that our race has latent energies and a will-to-live that is only temporarily in abeyance, but that does not alter the fact that today the United States is not a nation. As Professor Andrew Hacker of Cornell pointed out in *The End of the American Era* twelve years ago, the United States has become a geographical area inhabited by incompatible races and in which our race has been splintered into reciprocally antagonistic groups, each of which tries to profit at the expense of the others. It may be that we can become a nation once more, but the toughest minds today will quail before a reasonable estimate of what that will cost in personal sacrifice, violence, and bloodshed.

In the meantime, Americans who may be distressed by the ever increasing industrial supremacy of Japan can do nothing about it. They cannot try to compete: the gangsters who operate labor unions have us by the throat; in addition, the revolutionary government in Washington has crippled industry and all business by compelling managements to replace Americans with lazy and feckless bums from the sacrosant "minorities" who hate us; and finally our whole economy is being slowly crushed by the ever increasing cost of speeding up the importation and proliferation of every species of our anthropoid parasites. Americans cannot try to destroy Japanese industry by war: even now we are afflicted with mobs of hysterical neurotics who scream with indignation because neutrons cause fission in lithium deuteride. We cannot hide behind tariff barriers: neither the powerful international corporations, once American, nor the gang of counterfeiters called international finance would permit it, and if they were somehow overruled, our worm-eaten economic structure would crumble to dust—and in any case, so long as there are

purchasers, they will prefer the superior Japanese product, even at a higher price. We are helpless. We have made ourselves helpless.

The initiative, therefore, lies with the Jews. Will they order action against Japan to keep their American cattle sufficiently prosperous to finance their terrorism throughout the world and also furnish rich nourishment to the hordes that have swarmed into the country that once was ours? I wish I knew the answer.

It may be that we err when we think of the Jewish race as only materialists, predatory for profit. We think of cut-throat methods and dirty tricks to take over the businesses of *goyim* and drive them from the professions, of political corruption and lucrative incitement of depravity. We think of the habitual device used in its simplest form by the parasites who swarmed into the South in the wake of the invading armies in 1865. It was neatly described by Mark Twain. As soon as the ruined plantations were made productive again, a store was promptly established by "a thrifty Israelite, who encourages the thoughtless negro and his wife to buy all sorts of things they could do without—buy on credit, at big prices, month after month, credit based on the negro's share of the growing crop; and at the end of the season, the negro's share belongs to the Israelite, and the negro is in debt besides." It is always the same: in Rumania, in Hungary, in Poland, in every country infested by the international race. Of course, the simple method that suffices for Congoids and simple-minded peasants has to be made more elaborate and sophisticated when applied to prosperous Aryans, including millionaires, but the principle remains the same. Where there is blood to be sucked from the natives, the leeches are always fat.

That picture of the invading hordes is accurate so far as it goes, but it may not be complete. A race is more than an aggregation of individuals, and it is as much a spiritual as a physical entity. And there are historical incidents in which the spiritual force of Judaism has unmistakably overcome the selfish interests of individuals. A famous example is an event in A.D. 117, which was summarized in Ralph Perier's little booklet, *The Jews Love Christianity:*

> In the capital city [Cyrene] of that prosperous province [Cyrenaica] of the Roman Empire, the Jews, naturally, had planted a huge ghetto and they undoubtedly controlled a large part of the trade on which the province's prosperity

depended. Many Jews must have been among the wealthiest inhabitants. But, nevertheless, the race's innate nihilism was excited by a christ, who announced the glad tidings that Yahweh had said that the time had come to put the *goyim* in their place. Filled with a zeal for righteousness, the Jewish swarm caught the stupidly complacent Greeks and Romans off their guard and slaughtered more than 200,000 men and women in various ingenious ways .... God's People then destroyed all the property in the city (*including their own!*), apparently by burning the city and then levelling to the ground such walls as remained standing. They then rushed out into the countryside to destroy the villages and uproot the crops.

I italicized the significant phrase. We do not know whether the wealthy Jews whose riches were thus annihilated were overmastered by the mob or had themselves caught the enthusiasm for ripping the guts out of people whose civilization and culture the race has always hated, but what is more significant is that *every* one of the Jewish rabble, even the very poorest, must have had to abandon and sacrifice his possessions, however few they may have been, when he and his fellows were inflamed by a spiritual ardor.

A race's innate character is most clearly shown in its favorite myths. No reader of the "Old Testament" can have failed to notice that while there are many tales of highly profitable theft, subversion, and looting by God's Chosen Bandits, the real *Leitmotiv* of the whole collection is destruction, universal massacres and total destruction. There is the well-known passage (*Exod.* 23.27) in which Yahweh promises each and every Jew that he "will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come."[28] And the story narrates, over and over again,

28. The words that I have quoted from the King James Version are attenuated in later translations on the basis of quibbles about the Hebrew text that are not worth mentioning. Very significant, however, is the meaning of the Hebrew text that was current in the first century B.C. and was translated into Greek in the Septuagint. In it the crucial words are ἐκστήσω πάντα τὰ ἔθνη, and thus Yahweh promises "I will befuddle the minds of all the gentiles [=goyim]." This text agrees with the rest of the chapter, in which Yahweh explains that the hated races are not to be exterminated all at once, but gradually and "little by little." That, in turn, fully agrees with the explanation given by Philo Judaeus, the Jews' great apologist of the First Century (A.D.). Admitting that the tales about the conquest of Canaan

with wearisome iteration, the triumphs of the blood-thirsty and nihilistic marauders. Yahweh's special pet, Moses, boasts, "And we took all the cities [of Bashan] ... threescore cities ... and we utterly destroyed them ... utterly destroying the men, women, and children of every city." And although Moses didn't get to enjoy much more carnage, the savage swarm moved on to Jericho, "And they utterly destroyed all that was in that city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox and sheep and ass, with the edge of the sword .... And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein." "And Joshua[29] ... utterly

were intrinsically unbelievable, he gave a rational explanation of them (*Hypoth.* 6.6-7 = 356d-357a). When the wandering tribe of Jews reached Canaan, intending to slaughter the natives and take their country from them, the Jews were necessarily incapable of armed aggression against a strong nation, but the Canaanites were so befuddled that they believed their implacable enemies to be a godly and peaceful folk and accordingly invited the Jews into their country and permitted them to set up their synagogues and colonies. That proves that the Jews are God's People, because God must have made the Canaanites so stupid as to let the Jews immigrate. Of course, when the Jews had securely lodged themselves in the country they intended to steal, they destroyed the gullible *goyim* by methods, doubtless including their habitual technique of subversion and inciting civil discord and war, that Philo thought it would be tactless to describe. We may be virtually certain, therefore, that the Septuagint preserves the meaning of the original text, although later tales in the collection lovingly describe a military invasion of Canaan and the delights of slaughtering its inhabitants. One Jewish hoax that long imposed on our people was the claim that they sedulously preserved the texts of their holy books without alteration; that was, of course, definitively exposed by the few 'Dead Sea Scrolls that have been published, and is probably one reason why the Jews, with, of course, the complicity of the Christians, have made certain that the great bulk of those scrolls will never be read by honest *goyim*. (The story now is that a mysterious infection has attacked the organic fibers of the scrolls and is turning them into gelatin, so they are now said to be locked up in lightless vaults and one of the "custodians" has boasted that no one will ever again see them.)

29. The King James Version (and, so far as I have noticed, all others in English) is in error here. The name of the supposed leader of the Jewish invasion and despoliation of Canaan should be spelled 'Jesus' since that is the spelling of the same name when it refers to the protagonist of the "New Testament." The name is the Hebrew YŠW, and since vowels were not written in Hebrew, it was easy to deceive persons who did not know Hebrew or the language from which that dialect was derived by supplying different vowels in the two contexts. In the last centuries B.C. and early centuries A.D. the name was pronounced as *Yēshua* or *Yēshwa*, which, as filtered through Greek and Latin, gives the English 'Jesus.' Of this, there

destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai . . . And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it a heap for ever, even a desolation unto this day." And so the inspiring tale goes on and on and on. "So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vales, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed." A righteous lust to kill all the men, all the women, all the children, all the animals, everything that breathed, and to destroy cities and make of them mounds of desolation in a desert, was stronger even than the greed of the godly brigands whose piety is celebrated in their exemplary tales.

Their "prophets" attain a memorable eloquence when they are inspired by visions of world-wide death and desolation. "The indignation of the Lord is upon all nations; . . . he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter. Their slain shall be cast out, and their stink shall come out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted [!] with their blood. And all the host of heaven [i.e., the constellations] shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll."—"Their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness [of decaying flesh] . . . . And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. It shall not be quenched night or day; the smoke thereof shall go up forever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever."—"I will break in pieces the horse and his rider . . . I will break in pieces the chariot and its rider . . . I will break in pieces man and woman . . . I will break in pieces old and young . . . I will break in pieces the young man and the maid . . . I will break in pieces the shepherd and his flock . . . I will break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen . . . I will break in pieces captains and rulers . . . And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the Lord shall be performed . . . to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant."—"I [Yahweh] have cut off the nations: their towers are desolate; I have made their streets waste, that none passeth by; their cities

can be no possible doubt: in the Septuagint the character whom ignorant Christians call 'Joshua' is uniformly called 'Jesus,' and the book that is called 'Joshua' in the Christians' Bible is entitled 'Jesus.' The fact that there was only the one name is admitted by Christian theologians, but they maintain the false distinction for business reasons.

are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is no inhabitant . . . My determination is to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be destroyed with the fire of my jealousy."

The same spiritual *Leitmotiv* of Judaism appears vividly in the apocalypse that was selected for inclusion in the "New Testament." It would take too long to enumerate the ingenious ways in which Jesus afflicts, tortures, and kills all the inhabitants of the earth, and every reader of that mad phantasmagoria will remember that Jesus, in a paroxysm of nihilistic fury, destroys the mountains and the seas, destroys the whole earth, destroys the sun and the moon, destroys all the stars—destroys the whole universe, destroys everything, destroys and destroys.

No other mythology so reeks of an insane lust to torture, to kill, to destroy, to create only desolation and nothingness. And this spiritual force has characterized the activities of the Jews throughout history: they can only destroy. And a few Jews to whom we should be profoundly grateful, notably Marcus Eli Ravage, Oscar Levy, and Maurice Samuel, have been so candid as to tell us the truth explicitly: "We are intruders, we are subverters."—"We Jews . . . are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners."—"We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain destroyers forever."[30]

This is a cardinal fact that we must take into account in our estimates of the present. It is obvious that the Jews derive great profits from many forms of subversion—from pornography and the incitement of degeneracy, from class warfare, from wars between nations of our race, from the inflation of counterfeit currencies and the impoverishment of our people, and from many similar activities.[31] But if we consider such things from

30. The passages from which I have taken these sentences are more fully quoted, with bibliographic references, by Colonel Farrell in his article in the March issue of *The Liberty Bell*, p.31.

31. This includes, of course, the instigation of destructive lusts in the natives. Malcolm Muggeridge, writing in *Time*, 3 December 1979, proposed an explanation of the intensive campaign in our schools and newspapers to spread the race-destroying plague of homosexuality. His explanation

the standpoint of the race, not from the standpoint of the individual Jew who battens on us, is it not likely that the material profit counts for much less than the spiritual satisfaction? And if we consider some of the Jews' work, I cannot see how it could conceivably yield a net profit. What monetary gain can they have obtained, or intended to obtain, by spending vast sums to incite the niggers to rape, murder, and arson? What profit from destroying civilization in Rhodesia and making that land again a land of savages? What can the Jews in South Africa gain in material terms from their present intensive effort to destroy the white population and make of that country another Rhodesia? Is it not obvious that they could squeeze much more money out of the White population by peaceful parasitism and without inciting the racial hatreds that disrupt the economy and could conceivably bring retribution upon themselves? The only explanation, it seems to me, is that with their race as a whole spiritual considerations are paramount, paramount over profit and even over self-preservation. One can foresee the logical end in a future that may not be too distant: one can see the last Jews dying with exultation on the surface of a planet from which they have exterminated all other human beings, all animals, all vegetation, all life—a planet of which they have made "a desolation of desolations."

If this analysis of the Jews' racial instinct is correct, it answers our initial question. It is most unlikely that the Jews will wish to abate the growing industrial supremacy of Japan so long as its effect is to weaken us, induce economic prostration, and accelerate our race's already vertiginous progress to extinction.

---

merits consideration. He believes that John Maynard Keynes, for example, incensed by the loss of the ministrations of a favorite pervert, took vengeance on society "by inventing an economic theory which, after a period of spurious prosperity, must infallibly bankrupt the countries which adopt it." The article is accompanied by a photograph which reminds us that Keynes can have been only partly an Englishman; I do not know whether or not the non-Aryan race that entered into his composition was Jewish, but it is well known that intelligent mongrels usually feel a bitter rancor against the society that made them possible. Muggeridge by implication also accuses E.M. Forster and Lytton Strachey of the same social incendiarism, but, so far as I know, they and the other noted homosexuals whom he mentions were of uncontaminated English descent.

AVAILABLE FROM LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA, 25270 U.S.A.
ISBN PREFIX: 0-942094 PHONE: 304-927-4486

For Postage and Handling, please include: $1 for orders under $10; 10% for orders over $10 in the U.S.A.; 15% to addresses outside the U.S.A. Residents of West Virginia must include 5% for Sales Tax.

BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER

America's Decline: The Education of a Conservative	boards	$ 8.50
The Enemy of our Enemies, combined with Francis Parker Yokey, *The Enemy of Europe*	paper	$ 6.50
Christianity and the Survival of the West, 2d edition	paper	$ 4.00
'Populism and 'Élitism'	paper	$ 3.50
The Uses of Religion (reprint)		$ 1.50
History and Biology (reprint)	2 for	$ 1.50
The Yellow Peril	paper	$ 1.50

ABOUT THE AUTHOR . . .

Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe. Hist first book was a copiously annotated translation from the Sanskrit (*Mṛcchakaṭikā, the little Clay Cart*, Urbana, 1938).

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

The Aryan– A Japanese Opinion

THE FOLLOWING IS a letter from a well-known Japanese scholar addressed to Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin, Chairman of the Euro-American Alliance, PO Box 2-1776, Milwaukee, WI 53221, which was originally published in, and is reprinted here from, the Euro-American *Quarterly*.

Dear Chairman D.V. Clerkin: December 21, 1982

Thank you very much for your kind letter. I really enjoyed reading it, and thank you again for your keen interest in our (Japanese) culture and tradition, particularly Bushido.

Yes, I visited your country this last summer, traveling all over and meeting some interesting political people. But it's a pity that those who are real patriots are not in power, for it seems to me that many white Americans are brainwashed to believe in egalitarianism. Actually they seem to be afraid of the Negroes, because if they say anything against the Negroes they may lose their jobs or be ostracized by the majority. Which means the American government works not for the real contributors to the once great Aryan culture, but for parasitical Negroes and Jews.

This wouldn't happen here in Japan, and that's the very reason for our prosperity. Japan is a purely homogeneous country, and we Japanese have an innate aversion to race-mixing. Race-mixing is the last thing for us Japanese to believe in. Secondly, we don't believe in money economy, though nowadays even here some degenerate capitalists and plutocrats are seen.

But still the majority of Japanese people believe in the Samurai spirit, honor and the code of Bushido (the way of the Warrior. —Ed.). As I said in my interview, we have little in common with the West. The so-called Judeo-Christian ideas are quite foreign to us. In fact, in spite of their 400-year struggle to brainwash us to believe in Christianity, those Christian missionaries failed to make the Japanese Christians. The percentage of Christians here is less than one percent.

Another Western idea, "Democracy," we also do not believe in. We admire something noble, aristocratic and the like. Why do we admire Samurai? Because they are chosen people, noble and honorable in mentality. We respect those who really deserve our respect. We don't respect people only because they are Vietnamese refugees, ex-Negro slaves,

wetbacks, etc., etc. As you know, the Japanese government wouldn't allow those refugees to land on our soil. They all go to the U.S.A. and Europe, because they instinctively know that they will be better treated there at the expense of the white working class. Koreans here in Japan can't get Japanese citizenship, even after their 35-year residence here only because they have no Japanese blood, much less Negroes, Chicanos, spics, etc.

To be more exact, National Soc' lism is our product in the 17th century. It may discomfort you, I'm a:aid, but they say that even Hitler copied our Shogunate for his National Socialism.

Frankly, we Japanese have great respect for the Aryan culture, though nowadays our respect is diminishing due to Aryan decadence. Since I'm a great traveler, I think I'm an objective observer of the Aryan world; and as such, I must say that there's no bright future for the Aryan Race if things are going on like they are at present. I myself have great respect for the Aryan Race and its culture, so I really hope that your Movement (the White National Resistance Movement —.Ed.) will have more strength.

With my racial greetings,
Prof. Eiji Kobayashi
838-5, Tsuji, Ikoma
Nara, JAPAN

* * * * *

The following is Maj. Clerkin's comment:

Is it not sad that a Japanese sees more clearly the situation of the White Race, than persons who were born into this Aryan culture, of the blood and the spirit? When your editor studied and worked in Japan in the 1960s, he was awed by the fact that the Japanese people loved the great music of our culture to a greater degree than the Americans to whom it was given as a spiritual-artistic legacy. The Japanese revered a White man of quality, and wondered aloud on many occasions just how the Europeans in America could allow the African gene pool to seep into our blood stream. For the Japanese are racists who realize that Race and Nation are indelibly tied together: to deface the race is to inevitably destroy the nation; those who seek to to do harm to the White Race, via direct assault or indirect genetic pollution, are world-criminals to be treated as such. □

VANDALISM — THE GREAT LIE, *continued from page 4*

Nero, who fiddled as Rome burned beneath his hand, or of Vespasia, who made a barricade of sculptured columns (mainly Greek) as a defense against Vitellius, Gregoire the Teuton-hater described both of these events as early examples of "vandalism."

How mild the Vandal sojourn in Rome really was can be checked by the fact that barely a week after the plunderers had left for home, the Romans were again enjoying their circus, in all its splendid barbarity. What the Vandals had done was fully in keeping with the unwritten rights of every victor: they bore off booty just as the victors of 1918 and 1945 did in Germany. And what the Vandals did not do is to their lasting credit. They strongly forbade any cruelty toward the civilian population, especially toward women and children. They forbade the desecration of shrines and temples and destruction of cultural monuments.

This short thesis may best be borne out by the words of the Catholic Bishop Salvianus of Marseille, who wrote around 450 A.D.: If anyone under the Goths and Vandals leads a debauched life, it is a Roman. For the Goths and Vandals set such example by moral cleanliness and uprightness that not only are they chaste—and here I say something new and unheard of—they have chastened the Romans too. Shame on you, Roman people, shame on your way of life, for only those of your towns are free from vice where the barbarians rule." On another occasion, he wrote: "Where Goths are ruling, only the Romans are depraved, but where Vandals rule, the Romans too are allowed to practice vice."

It is psychologically understandable that the Germans, who have inherited much of the Vandal and Gothic spirit, should have been in a keener way beset with the stigma of "vandalism" and "barbarism," but let no one think that the British, Scandinavians and Dutch are unaffected. In order to split the German folkdoms and goad them to war against each other, the Teuton-haters pretend to see in the British a "civilized" nation, whereas only the Germans are "barbarians." This dishonest flattery, coupled with a boundless hatred of Germany, is something of which all Northlanders should be keenly aware. Especially the Italians and French, who are now often honest enough to admit the deep and lasting influence of the German blood on their Renaissance, nurture this envy of the Goths and Vandals. This sneaking malevolence has been rightly condemned by the greatest German men of letters, particularly Friedrich Schiller.

It is high time that the Latin people realize what a great debt they owe to their Germanic neighbors. Even their language has been widely enriched by the German Frankish tongue. The wonderful Gothic churches of France are Germanic in every way, and even their so-called Roman art is mainly of Germanic root, but that is material enough for a booklet or an essay.

To sum up: The smear word "vandalism" must be either stricken from our vocabulary or given a new and noble meaning. Vandalism is disciplined behavior and correctness at war, respect for art and holy things, respect for womenhood, chivalry toward the weak and young, and personal integrity.

Let us restore the good name of the Nordic Vandals once and for all.

Translated & reprinted from: The Northlander, *Postbus 1796, Amsterdam, The Netherlands, 2/1966, No. 1*

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly— basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20. or $100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit, You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

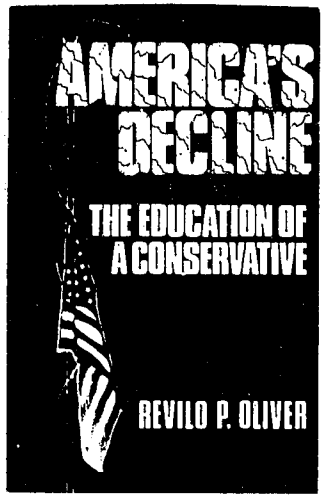

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

ISSN: 0145-7667

Single Copy $2.00
This Issue $6.00

Liberty Bell

Tenth Anniversary Edition

IS THERE INTELLIGENT LIFE ON EARTH

REVILO P. OLIVER

ALSO IN THIS EDITION:

RACIAL BIOLOGY OF THE JEWS
Translated by Charles E. Weber, Ph.D. — Section II

BRITISH PUBLIC OPINION AND THE WARS OF GERMAN UNIFICATION: 1864-1871
Peter H. Peel, Ph.D. — Section III

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR
Section IV

Voice Of Thinking Americans

Vol. 10-No. 12 & Vol. 11-No. 1 Aug/Sep 1983

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

IS THERE INTELLIGENT LIFE ON EARTH

REVILO P. OLIVER

1983
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

AVAILABLE FROM LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. BOX 21, REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA, 25270 U.S.A.
ISBN PREFIX: 0-942094 PHONE: 304-927-4486

For Postage and Handling, please include: $1 for orders under $10; 10% for orders over $10 in the U.S.A.; 15% to addresses outside the U.S.A. Residents of West Virginia must include 5% for Sales Tax.

BY PROFESSOR REVILO P. OLIVER

America's Decline: The Education of a Conservative	boards	$ 8.50
The Enemy of our Enemies, combined with Francis Parker Yokey, *The Enemy of Europe*	paper	$ 6.50
Christianity and the Survival of the West, 2d edition	paper	$ 4.00
'Populism and 'Élitism'	paper	$ 3.50
The Uses of Religion (reprint)		$ 1.50
History and Biology (reprint)	2 for	$ 1.50
The Yellow Peril	paper	$ 1.50
Conspiracy or Degeneracy	paper	$ 4.50
Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?	paper	$ 4.00

Copyright 1983
by Revilo P. Oliver

ISBN: 0–942094–12–3

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

IS THERE INTELLIGENT LIFE ON EARTH?

by
Revilo P. Oliver

Early in 1983, fifty-five years after it was perpetrated, Margaret Mead's great anthropological hoax was at last definitively exposed by the publication of Professor Derek Freeman's *Margaret Mead and Samoa*. See Ray Hill's review of that book in the May issue of *The Liberty Bell* and the subjoined editorial note, which pointed out that the Mead woman's hoax should never have fooled anyone who had a modicum of common sense and used it. Her touted "discovery," which provided a theoretical basis for most of the systematic sabotage of children's minds and characters in the public schools, was intrinsically incredible.

Articles about the great fraud appeared in other "right-wing" periodicals. It was concisely treated in the latest issue of the British *Heritage & Destiny*. In the June issue of *National Vanguard*, Ted O'Keefe, utilizing the work of Professor George W. Stocking, Jr., demonstrated the function of Mrs. Mead in the intrigues by which Jews infiltrated and subverted the science of anthropology and converted it into an arm of the Judaeo-Communist revolution, by which the American people are now held captive.

None of these articles, however, mentioned the most horrible fact of all.

Remember, please, that there are only two alternatives, and it does not really matter which you choose. Either (a) the Mead woman was a conscious fraud, a brazen liar, a willing tool in the hands of the implacable enemies of our race and civilization; or (b) she was stupid, utterly incompetent to conduct any investigation or do any work more demanding than washing dishes in the kitchen she abandoned to become a Ph.D., a

Margaret Mead with a Samoan woman, whose language she could not understand. Mrs. Mead is the one on the left.

frustrated female driven by certain sexual obsessions she wanted to impose on her sane and normal contemporaries. And the fictions that she called "research" were of precisely the kind that Hume, two centuries ago, used as an example of tales that

are in themselves proof that they are told by a liar.

Now perpend the painful fact that Margaret Mead received the highest honors that the American Association for the Advancement of Science could bestow. She was elected President of that august body in 1975, and became Chairman of the Board thereafter. She was also Curator of the American Museum of Natural History from 1926 until she died in 1978. It took three inches of small type in *American Men of Science* to list the colleges and universities that showered honorary doctorates (including *Litterarum Humaniorum Doctor!*) on the great Professor Mead or competed for her prestigious presence to enhance their reputations as citadels of pure science. But all the toadying by college presidents on the make is a mere trifle in comparison with the action of the oldest, largest, and most highly respected body of scientists in the United States.[1]

That highly competent physicists, chemists, astronomers, and biologists should have bestowed their highest honors on the perpetrator of fraud that contravened common sense is simply appalling, no matter what scabrous Yiddish intrigues were used to promote her candidacy. And it is terrifying when we remember that our chances to survive depend entirely on the power and integrity of scientific research.

Our entire future depends on the tiny minority of men who represent not only our race's highest intellectual accomplishment but also our highest morality (for, to the Aryan mind, nothing can be more sacred than ascertained facts and no ethical obligation can be more imperative than recognition of truth). So we must most anxiously ask ourselves what can have made our best minds so gullible or feckless.

1. Corruption always breeds corruption. Margaret Mead used her prestige to install in the American Association for the Advancement of Science the new "science" of "parapsychology," which studies such miraculous phenomena as "psychokinesis" (i.e., the art of bending spoons when no one is looking) and "extra-sensory perception" (i.e., the art of guessing cards by the techniques long used by professional gamblers or by the operation of chance that makes it possible for some men to win in a game of faro). And it was almost ten years before the honor of the Association was championed by a distinguished physicist, Professor John Wheeler of the University of Texas, who asked the Association to end its patronage of the hokum. The parlous state of scientific thought in the United States is shown by the resulting civil war within the Association—and that even Professor Wheeler felt obliged to refer to "our late and beloved Margaret Mead." See Martin Gardner, *Science, Good, Bad, and Bogus* (Buffalo, New York, 1982; paperback, Avon, 1983), Chapter 17.

Our problem, of course, has nothing to do with the infinite credulity and irredeemable ignorance of the masses. Even in our race (which alone concerns us) scores of suckers are born every minute and will continue to be born in every minute of the foreseeable future. In the great majority, such powers of ratiocination as they may possess will always be submerged by an overwhelming yen to believe the unbelievable. One could list a thousand proofs of that dolorous fact.

Full-page advertisements in various newspapers (and a half-page in the most widely circulated 'right-wing' weekly) recently informed us that the "American Lourdes" is in operation and that its cash-registers are clicking merrily. The proof of its miraculous power was a photograph taken at night and showing a statue of the Virgin Mary before which God evidently dashed by, gesticulating with a pen-sized flashlight that recorded a wildly irregular streak on the film. At one point, the often retroflected and contorted line vaguely resembles the letter G in handwriting; this, we are told, God intended as his signature! That proves that he has learned some English—at least the generic name for supernatural beings in that language.

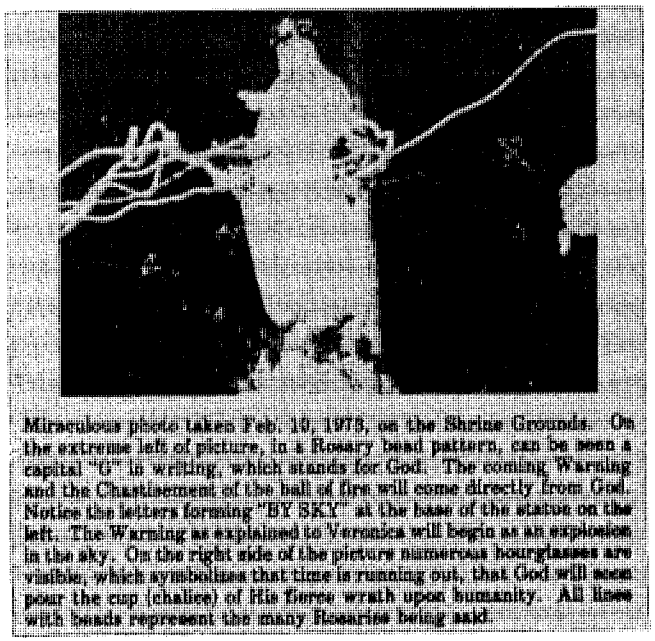

Miraculous photo taken Feb. 10, 1978, on the Shrine Grounds. On the extreme left of picture, in a Rosary bead pattern, can be seen a capital "G" in writing, which stands for God. The coming Warning and the Chastisement of the hail of fire will come directly from God. Notice the letters forming "BY SKY" at the base of the statue on the left. The Warning as explained to Veronica will begin as an explosion in the sky. On the right side of the picture numerous hourglasses are visible, which symbolizes that time is running out, that God will soon pour the cup (chalice) of His fierce wrath upon humanity. All lines with beads represent the many Rosaries being said.

Here is God's signature, together with the explanation of the miracle, reproduced exactly from the original advertisement.

In Stockton, California, some prankster made an image of the fabulous Virgin seem to move of its own accord, and he squirted a few drops of oil on the plaster face to represent tears. The miracle started an epidemic of brain-fever in the congregation, but the trick was too crude for even the professional holy men, much as they would have liked a plausible manifestation of their elusive deity, and they denounced it as a hoax. To the delirious half-wits, that merely proved that their priests had become "possessed of the devil."

It was mere chance that the examples that came first to my mind pertain to a cult that is no worse than a hundred others. The Jewish con man whose doings in India were mentioned in *The Liberty Bell* in March 1981 has now moved his holy whore house to Oregon and has teams of rich imbeciles jumping up and down and yelling "Hoo, hoo, hoo!" so that they can copulate hard enough to "find God by experiencing 'cosmic orgasm.' "

We laugh at such nitwits, until we remember that they and millions like them can and do vote. Then cold shivers run up and down our spines.

If a nation overburdened with such masses of human détritus survives, that will be a miracle greater than any imagined by our dervishes, and the only hope of it lies in rigorously scientific thinking by the few men who have the intellect to sustain our civilization. Hence the urgency of our inquiry.

SCIENTIFIC SUCKERS

It is true that quite a few men who attained competence, and some who attained distinction, in some one of the sciences have evinced remarkable gullibility, but that was almost always a susceptibility to some superstition about the supernatural that promised survival after death. That was a potent incentive. All mammals instinctively fear death, and our species of mammals, having the power to perceive how inexorable are the forces of nature, fears it most of all.

> On pain of death, let no man name death to me:
> It is a word infinitely terrible.

Christianity for so many centuries promised immortality to our people that the hope of perdurance after death is the dulcet illusion that it is most difficult, most painful to surrender. And as Nietzsche saw, it is the noblest and most active minds that are least content to become nothingness:

Doch alle Lust will Ewigkeit,
Will tiefe, tiefe Ewigkeit.

And he himself was consoled and even exalted by his revival and elaboration of Aristotle's theory that in a closed universe the nexus of cause and effect must, in infinite time, produce a cyclical and endless recurrence (*Ewige Wiederkehr*) of all physical phenomena (including himself).

We feel a certain compassion, even sympathy, for the able men who, though otherwise rational, had a weakness that made them sitting ducks for the sleight-of-hand and sleight-of-tongue of even third-rate conjurors. Everyone knows the pathetic story of Sir Arthur Conan Doyle, an ophthalmologist who wrote two excellent historical novels and created the perennially fascinating Sherlock Holmes, and who eventually became so silly that a pair of adolescent girls in a mischievious mood doubtless astonished themselves by convincing him that they consorted with fairies and gnomes. Sir Oliver Lodge, justly honored for his work on electrons and the nature of light and electro-mechanical waves, had retained from his boyhood an incurable itch to meet ghosts and be assured he could still become one. Sir William Crookes, who discovered thallium, invented the Crookes tube, identified the cathode rays it made visible, and did some of the basic work on radioactivity, seems

One of Sir Arthur Conan Doyle's fairies, here shown dancing before the nose of one of the two girls who took the photographs that proved the existence of fairies and gnomes.

to have been a sucker for "psychic research," although we have recently been offered an explanation more creditable to Sir William's intelligence, though not to his morality as a man of science (the morality that *really* counts): the beauteous young spook-raiser, Florence Cook, whom he so lavishly preconized, was in fact the aging man's mistress and her non-psychic charms may have induced him to bolster her psychic glamor by lending prestige to the whole spiritualistic business, even when practiced by less amiable and pulchritudinous 'mediums.'" (That also helped to keep wifey unsuspicious while she stayed home with her numerous brood. Victorian gentlemen of modest means often were sorely tried when "society's propriety became a damned satiety.") Whatever the truth about Sir William's worldly and other-worldly infatuations, there were many less famous examples of yearning for endless life, for which see the new book by Ruth Brandon, *The Spiritualists, the Passion for the Occult in the Nineteenth and Twentieth Century* (London, 1983).[2]

Sir William Crookes, holding his most famous invention, the Crookes Tube.

2. This book is the first comprehensive inquiry into the motivation of

If, as I prefer to do, we give Sir William the benefit of the doubt and assume that he was the dupe, rather than the accomplice, of his luscious young lady, we can sympathize with all the Victorian men of science who were fooled by clever conjurors and (especially) conjuresses. Sir Oliver Lodge's beaming satisfaction, when he learned that his dead son was supplied with the best cigars in the spirit world and had regrown the tooth he lost here below, arouses only pity. We smile tolerantly at the gallant Sir William Crooke's naive pleasure when his dear mistress (who must have been above the besetting vice of female jealousy—and there's a *real* miracle for you!) summoned from the realm of spirits sweet young ghosts who materialized themselves long enough to be enfolded in Sir William's eager arms and to kiss his whiskered lips.

In the Eighteenth Century, educated men had to discard the Biblical myths, but they replaced the three-headed Jesus with a more acceptable and admirable god, the one mentioned in our Declaration of Independence, the Stoics' *animus mundi*, who was imminent in nature and discoverable by reason and observation of such things as the mathematical precision of planetary and stellar movements and the supposed generic difference between his choice creation, human beings, and other mammals. Men could still revere a personal god and hope that He would not suffer a human mind to perish as perish the midges that swarm for an hour above a stagnant pool. In the Nineteenth Century, however, the increase of scientific knowledge sent the Deists' succedaneous Creator away to join Zeus, Marduk, Osiris, Yahweh and all the motley multitude of divinities that men have created and discarded throughout history. That left a deep and agonizing void in the human spirit as men found themselves alone on a speck of planetary dust in an infinite and infinitely terrible universe—alone for their too

presumably honest "psychic researchers," as disclosed by a study of their biographies. Many readers of J. W. Dunne's *An Experiment with Time* (London, 1927; third edition, 1934; reprinted 1937, 1958, 1960, 1964, and doubtless subsequently) have been impressed by the author's seeming candor and objectivity; Ruth Brandon leaves us only with the question whether Dunne perpetrated a hoax or was a victim of his own delusions. Incidentally, I trust that I need not remark that the word 'prestige' is appropriately derived from *praestigia* ('a trick, deceit, illusion') and, like 'glamor,' denotes an influence based on appearances that are deceptive, not necessarily, entirely fallacious, but at least great exaggerations of the underlying reality.

few days under the sun and ineluctably doomed to vanish as vanishes the shadow of a cloud on the moor, as vanishes the sound of a wave that breaks on the shore. It is no wonder that in the first shock of that ultimate bereavement even men of scientific attainments could desire passionately to resuscitate the corpse of Nature's God.

They could, furthermore, assure themselves that they were not irrational, they were not credulous rustics who believe the tales told by old wives and clergymen. They relied, as all rational men must do, on the evidence of their own experience. Had they not witnessed with their own eyes ectoplasm, the very stuff of spirits, become phosporescently luminous as it issued from the mouth of an unconscious 'medium'? Had they not themselves beheld pretty spooks make themselves visible and even palpable for fleeting moments in the darkness of a séance? Had they not heard spirits rap on tables and ring bells that were beyond the reach of human hands? Had they not ascertained by experiment that invisible phantoms could read messages secretly written on cards and sealed in envelopes that remained unopened? Had they not seen the authentic signatures of Napoleon and von Moltke and Edgar Allen Poe that those disembodied gentlemen obligingly inscribed on the inner surfaces of slates that were securely glued together so that no mortal could conceivably have touched those surfaces—slates, moreover, that were always under the vigilant eye of the scientific investigator? Had they not seen a ten-year-old girl, highly charged with psychic powers, read and spell correctly words arbitrarily selected on a page of a book they held in their own hands on the opposite side of a large room? Had they not heard musical ghosts play lively tunes on an accordion that had been wired shut before it was enclosed in a locked box? Who could doubt such *empirical* proofs of immortality? Must not the most hard-headed sceptic be convinced? So, Glory be! When we "pass on," we can spend eternity unravelling the mysteries of the cosmos and chatting with the great men who have "gone before"—and perhaps (who knows?) we can enjoy *forever* the comforts of choice Havana perfectos and complaisant damsels.

But that was a hundred years ago, and by this time we should have ceased to mourn our lost illusions. The masses, no doubt, will always want and perhaps need a Big Daddy up in the stratosphere who will keep his paternal eye on them and encourage them to hope that he may do something for them someday, if they catch his fancy. But strong minds should have

learned something in a century. All the Victorian scientists who so zealously conducted "psychical research" were hoaxed by clever conjurors and conjuresses.[3] The methods of some of the spook-raisers were so crude they succeeded only because their dupes had so strong a conscious or subconscious yen to believe. A few seem to have invented tricks that had not yet been used by professional magicians on the stage.[4] The most expert among them were not able to produce "psychic phenomena" that could not be duplicated and improved by a professional, such as Houdini, or even an amateur magician, such as Joseph Rinn. The great 'spiritualist' swindle, which began when the little Fox girls, resenting an enforced stay in bed, scared the daylights out of their silly mama, was thoroughly exposed and

3. For a good description of the technical aspects of "psychic phenomena," see Joseph F. Rinn, *Sixty Years of Psychical Research* (1950, and still available from the publisher, *The Truth Seeker*, P.O. Box 2832, San Diego, California). Many of the hoaxes were exposed by the famous magician, Harry Houdini (Weiss), whose memory every rational man should honor. From the biography by Raymund FitzSimons, *Death and the Magician* (New York, 1980), you will learn that the death of Houdini was really caused by a Bible-believing nitwit who went berserk and attacked him. You will also learn that professional hokum-peddlers are such knaves that after his death they tried to impose on the credulity of his widow by forgery and jugglery, and that there are numerous crackpots who, to this day, whine that Houdini must have had "psychic powers" to perform his magic. You will also learn that Mr. FitzSimons or his publishers had an eye so fixed on the market that instead of ridiculing the dolts, his book pretends that there is a "mystery" about Houdini's feats: could they have been accomplished by physical means? Who can tell? The answer to that question is, Any man whose common sense hasn't been amputated.

4. It is possible, so far as I know, that the enterprising Dr. Henry Rogers may have invented the mechanism whereby an untended typewriter may be operated electro-magnetically from a remote typewriter. Such devices are commonplace now, but they seem to have been unheard of when Dr. Rogers, a pious holy man eager to rescue mankind from the slough of materialism, exhibited in broad daylight a typewriter on which the unseen spirits of the dead, having acquired stenographic skills in the next world and having been summoned by the strains of "Nearer, My God, to Thee" or "One More River to Cross," typed out loving messages for their dear kinfolk in this world, telling them how jolly it was to be dead and immortal. By a neat irony of life, Rogers' stunt quickened the religious hankerings of the inventor of one of the first successful typewriters, George Yost, whom Rogers fleeced of two million dollars and whose brains Rogers so addled that when the poor old man died in penury, he still believed that Rogers had shown him the way to Heaven.

collapsed like a punctured balloon. And the end of that epidemic of delusions should have taught thinking men a conclusive lesson.

Every story about praeternatural beings and supernatural events, whether written by an exuberantly imaginative Hindu (e.g., Guṇādhya) or a Jewish forger or a competent literary artist, such as Bulwer-Lytton or Montague James or Edgar Allen Poe or J. R. R. Tolkien, is fiction. Every person who claims to have himself witnessed or experienced "psychic phenomena" is either a liar or the dupe of rogues (including priests) or the victim of his own hallucinations, induced by drugs or auto-hypnosis or mental disorders. Every observed miracle that is said to prove the existence of praeternatural forces or beings is prestigious, a trick, an illusion produced by sleight-of-hand or sleight-of-tongue or some hidden mechanical or electrical device. There never has been, and never will be, a violation of the known and immutable laws of nature. That may make tender minds, long addicted to their spiritual dope, howl with pain or rage, but that is what the uniform experience of mankind has shown throughout recorded history, and it is time that minds strong enough to confront reality accept the facts and close the books on miraculous claptrap and psychic hokum.

There should be no need to digress at this point, but it may be well to avert possible misunderstanding by reiterating with emphasis what was said in the foregoing paragraph. If we, as rational men, try to understand the real world and to act in it in some way for our own benefit, we must take account *only* of facts that have been empirically verified and necessary deductions therefrom, excluding everything that is supernatural (now often called 'paranormal,' by a meeching synonym) or hypothetical.

It goes without saying that there are many facts that have not yet been ascertained, but we can act only on the basis of what we know *now*. There are epistemological speculations which cannot be disproved because their very premises make verification impossible, and which, no matter how improbable, therefore cannot be categorically rejected as hypothetical possibilities, beginning with solipsism, which is probably as good as any. They are, at best, the amusements of an idle hour. We must rely only on our common sense and logic, for if they be illusory, our species is only a biological error that nature will soon correct. Admittedly, our senses do not perceive all of reality, for there are phenomena that are imperceptible to our

organs but are perceived by other mammals. It may be that our causality does not operate in subatomic phenomena or that the almost infinitesimal constituents of matter respond to a force of which we have no conception. But all of these things, if they exist, are irrelevant to the reality with which we must deal in our world. And every effort to distract us from a coldly objective appraisal of this world must be regarded with strong suspicion as probably hostile.

If it pleases any to believe that they are reincarnations of princes/princesses who lived on Atlantis, or that Jesus loves them, or that they have souls that will continue to exist after the earth has become no longer habitable for our species, we have no wish to deny them such consolations, so long as they do not demand that we commit the folly of ignoring reality. There is now, for example, what seems to be an alarming prevalence of abortions, and the great pickpockets in the Salvation-racket have excited a din of squawking that abortion is wrong because Jesus said, " Mustn't do or Papa spank." That is not only silly; it is pernicious. The problem must be considered exclusively in terms of our racial and national survival, and that means (a) that we must inhibit by all possible means the breeding and multiplication of our domestic parasites and enemies, and (b) that men and women of sound racial stock and intelligence must be made to *desire* progeny who will not be condemned to Hell on earth that our present masters are preparing to impose on our people. Until that is done, yelling for legislation is imbecile, and when it is done (assuming that it can be), legislation about abortions will be unnecessary. No one can even estimate how many potentially valuable or even great members of our race are never conceived or are aborted because their parents are sufficiently intelligent to see the direction in which the nation is now being driven at a constantly accelerated rate, and are too humane to expose children whom they would love to the degradation and horrors that lie ahead.

So long as they do not endanger our dwindling chances of survival, one does not argue with the *aficionados* of transcendental mysteries and celestial patrons. Argument with emotional fixations is likely to be futile, and when it is not, it is cruel, for the withdrawal symptoms are always painful. Gentlemen will be particularly tender toward women, whose sex gives them an emotional need for a succedaneous father, and will especially honor women who have surmounted a natural

weakness.[5]

I cannot here consider the extremely complex and obscure question whether or not George Washington and many others were right in believing that the morality indispensable in an organized society cannot be maintained without a generally accepted religion. I have touched on that point in *The Uses of Religion* and several earlier publications, but I do not know the answer. Still less can I surmise what religion would be feasible, assuming that one is requisite, except that it must be one consonant with our racial instincts and directly conducive to our race's confidence in its own superiority. Those interested in the problem should consider carefully the phenomenal success of the Jews, which has largely been made possible by the cohesive force of a religion in which many of them do not believe, but which authorizes their faith in the *generic* superiority of their race over all others and justifies all means of attaining the dominion to which that superiority gives them an indefeasible right.

OUR SPOONERS

When I was in college (long ago, when it was still possible to get an education in some of them) I knew a number of men of considerable accomplishment in the genuine sciences. They would no more have wasted three minutes of their time investigating the performances of a Jew-boy[6] who claimed to bend spoons by thinking about them than they would have bought a talking dog from a ventriloquist or tried to dance on the point of a pin.

5. Physiologists assure me that the differences between the sexes are genetic and cannot be abolished by a Constitutional amendment—or even by the surgery it would logically require. For a neat illustration of a fundamental psychic difference, see note 66 below.

6. Uri Geller's race is by no means irrelevant, although it would be hard to measure its precise influence. Christians have always stood in awe of the great race to which Yahweh, by a special contract, gave a perpetual lease on the whole world, and although they claimed that Yahweh had rescinded the contract, they never doubted but that Jews were on terms of special intimacy with either their god or their anti-god. The three Judaic religions filled the whole horizon of the Middle Ages, as is evident from the story of the "three rings," which Boccaccio inserted in his *Decameron*, and from the famous and now lost work *De tribus impostoribus*, in which the three impostors were Moses, Jesus, and Mahomet. The whole

A scant decade ago, a whole passel of academically-certified scientists in the Electronic and Bioengineering Laboratory of the famous Stanford Research Institute focused their massive brains on a Jew-boy who said he could bend spoons by thinking about them, and they solemnly assembled the ponderous panoply of scientific apparatus to make "searching scientific tests" of the psychic whizz-kid's powers. And after "exhaustive investigation" in their lavishly-endowed laboratory, they, on their scientific honor, asseverated that the wonder boy could

---

of Mediaeval magic and sorcery was derived from the Kabbalah and its congeners, and even today you would have to use its hocus-pocus, if you wanted favors from the Princes of the Air (cf. note 20 *infra*). His race lent prestige to Michel de Nostre-Dame (Nostradamus), who peddled astrological and mantic quackery that still excites credulous persons, while his brother, Jean, was forging a history of Provençal poetry and spurious genealogies he could sell to French aristocrats who felt a need for more distinguished ancestors. The mystic mish-mash of the Rosicrucian hoax (cf. note 22 *infra*), Masonry, and the various sects of Illuminati were all based on Jewish superstitions and myths, as were less obvious derivatives, e.g., Godfrey Higgins' *Anacalypsis*, that monument of disordered learning. Even deists and atheists commonly granted to Jews a spiritual superiority because they had discovered the "lofty morality" they had taken from the Babylonians and Egyptians. All our prevalent superstitions were Judaic until the orthodox religions of India became known in the Nineteenth Century and provided theosophical cults for persons who were in the market for more transcendental mysteries. All this gave to the Jews a quasi-religious prestige, which still persists, and they are often credited with access to supernatural powers by the very persons who hate them most vehemently.

It is, furthermore, a pusillanimous hypocrisy not to note the race of Jews in matters in which they participate. Einstein justly observed that "There will be anti-Semitism [what he meant by that nonsense word, of course, was antipathy toward Jews] in the sense of a psychological phenomenon as long as Jews come into contact with non-Jews." (See Ronald Clark, *The Life and Times of Albert Einstein*, New York, 1971). That was in 1930, before our race was taught by the Suicide of Europe to cringe before Yahweh's Master Race, and the tension that Einstein noted has been multiplied a thousand times by the amazing racial solidarity that Jews now ostentatiously display and the arrogance with which they demand that the lower animals profess to believe even such preposterous tales as the physically impossible Holohoax. No *goy* can now behave toward a Jew as he would toward a member of his own race; whether his attitude is defensive or he cringes in slavish eagerness to please or salaams and stores up in his own mind a secret but implacable resentment, the tension is there and necessarily affects all relations between the two. And it may take many forms. A foreign correspondent assures me that a competent scientist who was a sucker for "psychokinesis" was really incited by a wish to prove that even lowly Aryans could bend spoons, too.

indeed bend spoons whithout touching them and had indeed done so again and again under the unwinking scrutiny of their lynx-eyes, reënforced by all the instruments of their laboratory. They not only guaranteed Uri Geller's powers but evangelically proclaimed them to the whole world, which was left to infer that if the *Wunderkind* really turned his mind to it, he could make a pretzel out of a railroad rail with a flash from his high-voltage psyche.

The great Stanford Research Institute, having appointed itself the Voice of Science, brayed out the glad tidings to the whole world until a professional magician, James Randi, quietly made jackasses out of them by showing how Geller performed his tricks. Randi explained the technique of spoon-bending in a book published in 1976 and now in its second edition, under the title, *The Truth About Uri Geller* (Prometheus Books, Buffalo, New York).

Now the appalling thing about all this, it seemed to me, was not that the "scientists" at the Stanford Research Institute had been such chumps as to be deluded by clever sleight-of hand. It was that they had been such ninnies as to investigate a claim so patently absurd—a claim that could not have imposed for an instant on anyone who has a modicum of common sense and is willing to use it.

As it is, we must be grateful for Mr. Randi's prompt intervention. The assembled scientific brains of the Stanford Research Institute did not have time to proceed to "searching scientific tests" of the explanation of Uri Geller's powers given by his trainer, a wizard who calls himself Andrija Puharich. According to Puharich, Geller constantly receives (on a tape recorder that erases itself) communications from master minds that live (of course) on an oversized spacecraft that is hovering in interstellar space at precisely 53,059 "light ages" from the earth. To keep Geller informed of current events, these remarkable beings utilize "the skin [!] of the envelope [!] of cosmic rays." Now the sage Puharich does not tell us how many of our earth-bound years there are in one of his "ages." He does not even tell us whether he means historical ages or geological ages or the *kalpas* of Hindu cosmology, but surely an "age" cannot be less than a century; whence it follows that, unless the skin of cosmic rays travels faster than what it encloses, the astronautical sages must have started their directional broadcasts to Geller's brain *at least* 5,306,870 years before the nativity of the embryo messiah in Judaea. (Geller

says he is an Israeli, so I assume he had the foresight to be born in the region most highly charged with divine mana).

But for Mr. Randi's opportune intervention, the vast resources of modern Science might now be marshalled in the Stanford Research Institute to reënforce microtomes with which its distinguished scientists try to skin cosmic rays.

Now we must sadly reject the comforting hypothesis that the boys in the Stanford Research Institute spike their beer with peyotl or laudanum. Their asininity was merely a symptom of what has happened to the modern mind.

THE GAWKING SCIENTISTS IN THE STICKS

The Scientific American is an old and highly respected periodical. It tries to report discoveries and significant developments in all of the major sciences, and although its pages are occasionally adulterated with "sociological" buncombe, its articles deal chiefly with physics, chemistry, astronomy, geology, and biology. Its authors try to write perspicuously, but most of its articles would be quite unintelligible to persons who do not have some grounding in the exact sciences and some knowledge of the relevant mathematics. It does not provide reading matter for moppets, and has never been recommended by the gurus of Scientology, Theosophy, Christian Science, Ananda Marga, the World Council of Churches, the International Council of Churches, Cosmic Awareness, Transcendental Meditation, Chant-O-Matics, the (Moon-struck) Unification Church, Hare Krishna, the Church of Wicca, the Children of God, etc., etc., *ad nauseam*. On the contrary, the aforesaid miracle-mongers, if they had heard of *The Scientific American*, had probably identified it as the work of the Devil or whatever substitute for him they severally have in their cults, and had warned their True Believers to flee its deadly contamination. It is safe to say that the subscribers to the magazine must consist, almost exclusively, of persons who have had some training in at least one of the exact sciences and must have some acquaintance with the scientific method. Bear that in mind.

Until recently, *The Scientific American* published each month a "department" by Dr. Martin Gardner, usually devoted to mathematical and logical puzzles and paradoxes. In June 1974, however, the ingenious mathematician tried his hand at broad humor.

With tongue securely wedged in his cheek, Dr. Gardner

reported that he had interviewed a certain Dr. Matrix at the latter's great factory and laboratory, an exact copy of the famous pyramid of Cheops, on the shore of Pyramid Lake, north of Reno, Nevada. That great numerologist [*sic*] had discovered that the roughly pyramidal monadnock from which the lake takes its name attracted and concentrated "psi-org" power from outer space, thus turning blue the waters of the lake. Gardner proceeded to relate the amazing accomplishments of Dr. Matrix, his daughter, and his one assistant, a one-toothed Indian from the neighboring reservation. Written in the style of Baron Munchausen, the narrative rose to its climax, the exciting escape of Dr. Matrix and his daughter from Federal agents: they simply turned on the full power of their minds and instantaneously teleported themselves to Tibet, leaving the old Indian to confront the baffled revenue agents.

Immediately following publication of that issue of *The Scientific American*, expensive automobiles appeared on the winding, partly black-topped, and pitted roadway that runs along the shore of Pyramid Lake. Speeding and bouncing northward to Pyramid, they bore persons inspired with a desire to consult the absent Dr. Matrix in the place where he wasn't. At their destination, the eager searchers for truth tried to find the magical pyramid or at least have a chat with a one-toothed Indian, who proved equally hard to find. More prudent intellectuals hastened to offer Dr. Gardner, by telephone or mail, handsome honoraria for lectures on the miracles wrought by "psi-org" power. *It is a fair inference that most of those excited zetetics must have been readers of* The Scientific American.

That is the important point, at which you may begin to meditate on the effects of scientific training in the United States today. To complete the story, I will mention its sequel, although it is only what one would expect. Dr. Gardner's exercise in the manner of Lucian came into the hands of one of the largest publishers in New York City, who at once wrote Dr. Gardner, flourishing a cheque for $15,000 as an advance on royalties from a book on "pyramid power." Dr. Gardner explained patiently that he had intended it all as a joke. "What of that?" the publisher replied in substance, "you write the book under a pseudonym and we take the suckers for lots of bucks, no?" Dr. Gardner refused the proffered shekels. The astounded publisher, doubtless concluding that he must be lame in the head, found brighter penmen and soon the stands in drug

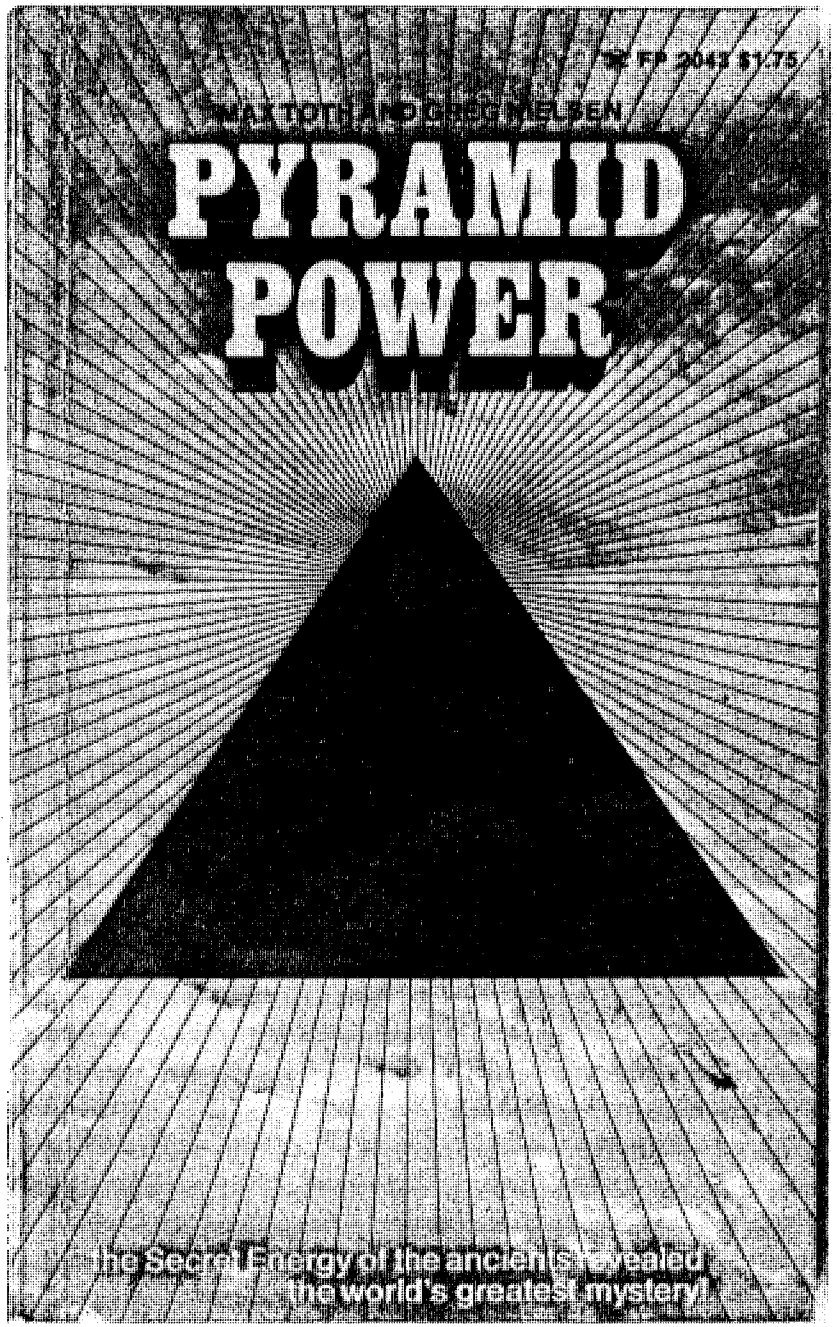

Here is one of the many revelations that flooded the newsstands for a season.

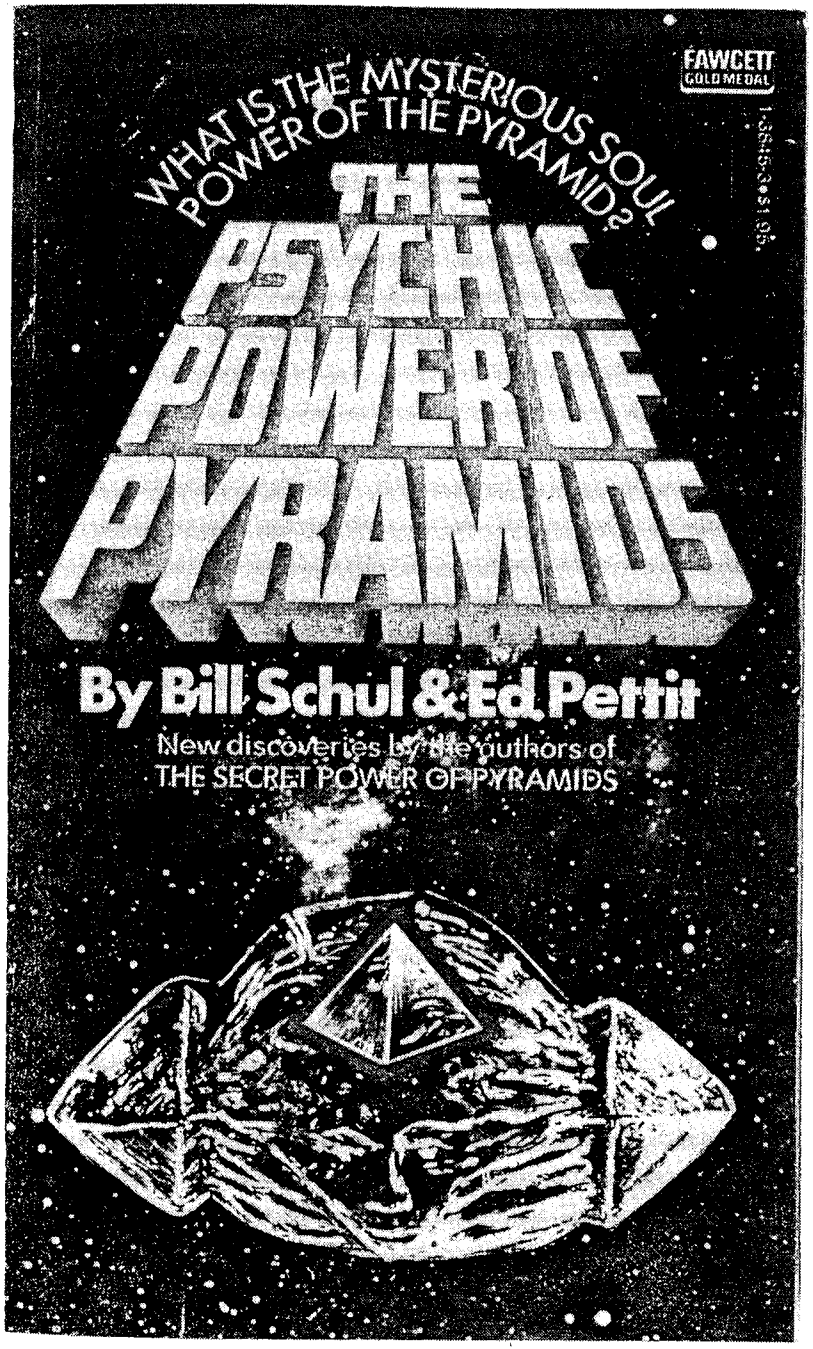

Another volume of sucker-bait.

stores, hotels, and airports were spotted with brightly-bound bundles of drivel about "pyramid power." And for a season thereafter, if you looked and could stand it, you could have seen persons, presumably literate, squatting in their living rooms under four expensive sticks, joined at the top to outline the shape of a pyramid; they were letting "pyramid power" from outer space flow into their minds and invigorate their whole bodies. And there they squatted until some enterprising practitioner of democracy dangled before them a fresh worm on a new hook.

To return from the commonplace to what is important, let us notice a recent book by James Randi, *Flim-Flam: The Truth About Unicorns, Parapsychology, and other Delusions* (New York, Lippincott, 1980). The book's principal target is named in the title, but the "other delusions" are numerous and instructive. Among them are such lucrative diddles as Eckanbar, Transcendental Meditation, Scientology, and Synanon. There are two points to be pondered.

When we hear of such outrages to common sense, we are inclined to shrug our shoulders. Scores of suckers are born every minute, and we are apt to assume that the promoters of such hoaxes could make the apology that was made to me years ago by the proprietor of an ostensibly patriotic organization: "If I didn't get their money, someone else would." If the suckers weren't fleeced by Eckanbar, they would mail their cheques to the Reverend Mr. Jerry Falwell, the Reverend Mr. Oral Roberts, the Reverend Mr. Herbert Armstrong, the Reverend Mynheer Cornelius Vanderbreggen, Jr., or some other Bible-banging jabberwocky. If a maharishi didn't have his hand in their pockets, an astrologer would. As long as there are herring in the sea, there will be sharks to eat them. But, as Mr. Randi points out, these religious cults are more than comic.

Many of these modern voodoo-cults are formed by their shamans into tight organizations that not only capture half-wits but subject them to menticidal disciplines, based on the techniques developed by Pavlov, that destroy not only such rationality as they possess but also their self-respect and human instincts, reducing them to zombies that are entirely under the control of the witch-doctors. Of the power of such cults, we recently had a spectacular demonstration in a slum called Jonestown in Guiana, where more than nine hundred creatures, some of them White, who had migrated thither from the United States, drank themselves stiff on cyanide cocktails at the behest

of their guru, a scabrous mongrel that called itself the Reverend Jim Jones. Well, what of that? *Vile damnum*, as Tiberius said with one of his rare smiles. Good riddance of biological garbage. Noteworthy improvement of our environment. But that is to miss the important aspect of the squalid and dirty business. However contemptible the creatures were, they were biologically human, and they had been so trained that the deepest of all mammalian instincts, the fear of death, had been effaced in them.[7]

Mr. Randi compares the mind-destroying cults that are now epidemic. Of the hordes of zombies controlled by the sleazy and enormously wealthy messiah from Korea, he asks, "Would they, too, drink cyanide if Moon commanded them to?" Of the victims of Synanon, "Would its members drink poison if told to do so?" Of the crazed devotion of the Scientologists to their cynical master: "Is it enough to drive the believers to suicide?" Of the Children of God, Eckankar, and Transcendental Meditation, "When is the next poison party to be held?"

If we are less soft-hearted than Mr. Randi, we may again shrug our shoulders. Let the cyanide flow freely and joy be unconfined! Every decrease of pollution of our environment is a net gain. Even so, of course, we cannot avoid compassion for the innocent and sane individuals who would be made to suffer by that ecological improvement.[8] But that is insignificant in

7. This, to be sure, is an effect that has been sought by religions since the dawn of history. Five thousand years ago, a procession of soldiers and men-at-arms, chariot-drivers with their chariots, high-born ladies of the court, household servants, girl musicians with their heavy harps, and a chorus of maidens marched down a ramp into a deep pit, where they lay down and each drank from his own small cup a lethal narcotic. The harpists played and the maidens sang until they died—doubtless hymns about immortal souls and the beautiful world into which they were going gladly to rejoin Queen Shub-ab, whose body lay on the bier but whose soul had flown to the life everlasting. There is a deep pathos in that scene, which we know from the excavations of Sir Leonard Wolley at Ur. But that was in the dawn of civilization, and the self-sacrifice, however mistaken, had a dignity, even a nobility, that makes us esteem the Sumerians. They were White men and we hope they were Aryans. There was nothing of the squalor and stench of the human cesspool at Jonestown.

8. This is a facet of the subject irrelevant here. Mr. Randi alludes to incidents that must excite commiseration, and most of us, no doubt, could adduce observations of our own.—A physician of my acquaintance had a sixteen-year-old son who, having had his mind addled in a public school,

comparison with the dire fact that, so long as they do not guzzle cyanide, the multitudinous zombies can and do vote and so directly influence our future in our great ochlocracy. And that is not all.

We are uneasily aware that the Moon's lunatics have made him so wealthy that he is buying up slices of our country and is the only person, it seems, who has the resources to found and support a new daily newspaper, which, by the way, he cunningly made "conservative" for business reasons. But zombies may do more than subsidize our enemies. Mr. Randi's data include proof that, for example, the Scientologists resort to the most despicable and vicious tricks to suppress exposure of the absurdity of the hoax in which they believe, and are officially instructed to commit crimes to protect the racket in which they have faith. He should have asked whether their devotion to their master is enough to drive the believers to murder.

As everyone knows, at Jonestown a Congressman, Leo J. Ryan, who had gone down to the slum to investigate, and two journalists were murdered by the Faithful to prevent them from telling what they had seen. The piety of *guédés* becomes murderous at a word from their *papa-loi.*[9] And there was an impressive sequel. Shortly after the murder of her father, Congressman Ryan's daughter, having been graduated from the University of California (Davis) with an up-to-date education, lost her mind (or what was left of it after the social scientists at the University of California and the John F. Kennedy University got through with her) to the filthiest and most reptilian guru of them all. She hied herself over the seas to India, where the venomous Savior (*bhagwan*) was then operating, to join the enthusiastic zombies who are routed out at six in the morning to start jumping up and down and yelling "Hoo, hoo, hoo!" and get their "sex centers" zipping before breakfast and the day's stint of intensive copulation. The Ryan girl was reported in the press as having assured reporters that her fellows' devotion to their malodorous god (a reincarnation of Jesus or the Buddha or Mohammed or all three) was such that "If Bhagwan asked them to kill someone, they would do it." She added regretfully that her own Faith might not yet be perfect: "I don't know if my trust in him is that total. *I would like it to be.*" When interviewed, she was going back to India to yell "Hoo, hoo, hoo!" some more and, no doubt, perfect her piety; today, she would have only to go to Oregon to enjoy God and his manifold blessings.

The Pavlovian techniques of menticide, which is often called 'brainwashing' from a Chinese euphemism, are applied, with only variations in detail, by up-to-date salvation-peddlers and also by many outfits, such as Synanon, that pretend not to be religious and are therefore even more pernicious. It is the *sama kritica* that is used to mould Communists, and is given many seemingly innocuous names by our enemies when they use it to snare victims and destroy their minds: "Affective Education," "Awareness," "Community Relations," "Group Dynamics," "Human Relations Training," "Interpersonal Relations," "Self-

---

went off on a quest for transcendence and was eventually located by the police in a nest of drug-addicts in the basement of a Christian church on the west coast. The father was distressed, but, a rational man, he simply cut his losses, and did not cry over spilled milk or try to salvage it. Our pity must go to the mother, who was biologically incapable of such objectivity, and if we feel for her, we should ask questions about a society which sends its children to be demoralized by expert "educators" to promote "equality."—A cultivated lady whom I met years ago lost both of her children, in their early twenties, to a cult similar to the ones James Randi describes. She was not allowed to enter the grounds of the cult, but her son, who was laboring on some building for the community, came to the fence, gaunt and stern with righteousness, and he treated her with the cruelty the Jesus of the "New Testament" is said to have shown his own mother: "Woman, what have I to do with thee?" With the mother, I saw the daughter, a trained nurse who remained employed in the hospital so that she could contribute to the salvation of the world; she could listen to us without hearing what was said. I noticed the dilation of the pupils in the hard eyes and drew the obvious inference, but did not have the heart to tell the mother. What weakness in us makes us suggest hope where there is none?

9. These terms come from the low jargon of the creatures that infest Haiti. Some of the words are corruptions of the French that was spoken before that part of Hispaniola reverted to savagery under the guidance of French Jacobins and English Missionaries. The euphemistic term for 'zombi' is obviously a corruption of the French *guidé.* The voodoo-cults are relevant to our subject. The effect of Pavlovian techniques on members of our race is to paralyze a large part of the neocortex of the brain and make the individual regress to the animal consciousness of the lembal system, with the retention of only the parts of the neocortex that are needed for speech and similar activities. The great virtue of these techniques in the eyes of "Liberals" is that they eliminate "racism" by making the victims regress to the lowest forms of human life and the animal consciousness that is needed for "one world" of mindless mongrels.

Awareness," and "Sensitivity Training," to mention only a few of many verbal disguises listed by Ed Dieckmann, Jr., in his fundamental work on the subject, *The Secret of Jonestown*. [10] Of these terms, "Sensitivity Training" is most often used when it is administered by coercion to make our police officers imbecile. [11]

For a description and analysis of the techniques of menticide, I refer you to Mr. Dieckmann's book. The "social scientists" who inject the poison into our society know very well what they are doing, and so fall outside the scope of this article.

What does concern us is that among the practitioners and victims of the many highly contagious delusions Mr. Randi discusses, he mentions numerous individuals who hold credentials in the exact sciences and use them to lend authority to their promotion or endorsement of intrinsically preposterous claims. There is, for example, Dr. Robert Rabinoff, evidently the son or descendant of a rabbi who resided in Russia. He holds a degree of *Philosophiae Doctor* in physics from some university, and, as everyone knows, if you aren't a Ph.D. in the austere science of physics, you have no right to talk back to an expert. On the basis of his scientific training, Dr. Rabinoff avers that the hokum of Transcendental Meditation is the Voice of Science, as he can attest empirically, since his practice of the hocus-pocus has made him omniscient (yes, omniscient!) as well

10. Torrance, California, Noontide Press, 1981. This edition was far from satisfactory to the author, and I understand that a corrected edition will be published in the near future by Liberty Bell Publications.

11. The zeal of unthinking do-gooders in promoting a social poison of which they know only the innocuous name is almost unbelievable. On 21 March 1983 the Associated Press reported a significant manifestation of contemporary American culture in New Bedford, Massachusetts. A young White woman entered a tavern to purchase a package of cigarettes. A pack of mongrels, imported from Portugal, seized her, held her down on a table, and gang raped her for two hours, while the patrons of the establishment applauded the floor show as enthusiastically as though they were in the television business. Now there were people in New Bedford, probably wicked "racists," who disapproved of such egalitarian jollification in our great "Melting Pot," and at least some of the mongrels were arrested. There is in New Bedford a Coalition Against Sexist Violence, and its crusading women were made indignant by the event. If you logically infer that they demanded the immediate application of pesticide to the anthropoid vermin, you are mistaken. They demanded "sensitivity training for police officers"! I know you can't believe that, but see the Associated Press despatch by Fred Bayles in many daily newspapers for 21 March.

as saturating him with "pure bliss." What is more, if you become expert in Transcendental Meditation (introductory course, only $3000; tuition fees for advanced courses unstated), you will not only be soaked in blissful transcendence but will be able to rev up your mind and generate so much psychic energy that you can float in the air and soar with the birds (and just think how much that will save you in air fares, to say nothing of the harassment to which passengers are subjected at airports). [12]

Kind readers will forgive me: I can't avoid levity when discussing levitation. What is serious indeed is that Mr. Randi mentions quite a number of professors of exact sciences in highly reputed universities and heads of well known laboratories who, for example, went on record as vouching for spoon-bending by talented youths. We may mention particularly Dr. Charles Crussard, a scientist who must be blessed with a truly Brobdingnagian brain, for he is head and director of a vast laboratory that employs three thousand "research personnel," doubtless one of the "ergastula of science" of which Norbert

12. If you are interested in becoming an aërobat, you may be able to do better, if you shop around. In the 1940s there was a great organization to promote world peace and the rest of that nonsense, Mankind United, which had a membership of 176,000,000, not counting its allies, the little men with metal heads down below, who cause earthquakes, whenever they feel like shaking things up. Its president thought his name was Arthur Lowber Bell (he swore he had so many names and was simultaneously present in so many parts of the globe in which his society had business that he couldn't be sure). Being impatient one day, he took off from a liner in mid-Atlantic and made it to his office in San Francisco in just seven minutes flat, taking his luggage with him. Note that Transcendental Meditation does not promise such high velocity aloft and makes no provision for baggage. For further wonders wrought by Mr. Bell, see the *Report of the Joint Fact-Finding Committee on Un-American Activities in California* for 1943, pp. 353-382 and the references there given to earlier testimony by Mr. Bell. The Committee was able to locate only a few of the 176,000,000 members, but they did include college professors, and that will show you the advantages of higher education.

Levitation is, of course, an old art. Apollonius of Tyana, according to the romance by Philostratus which suggested several details of some of the Jesus-stories, travelled to India and there saw the *gymnosophistae* (probably Jainas) floating in the air over the mountain peaks on which they resided. They, however, must have practiced transcendental meditation more assiduously than their modern successors, for they also used their minds to provide a cloud that would float above them to shed the rain, when necessary, and prevent sunburn, which would have been painful on their naked bodies. Perhaps Robert Rabinoff, Ph. D., will extend his researches to provide these additional comforts for his pupils when they become graduates (if their money holds out).

Wiener spoke when he foresaw a decline of scientific accomplishment as a consequence of governmental financing and corruption. Now sapient Dr. Crussard found a wonder-boy of his own whose high-powered psyche could bend aluminium bars under the most exacting laboratory conditions, and, to cut the sad story short, when it was found that the wonder-boy couldn't perform while Mr. Randi was watching him, Dr. Crussard's vast scientific knowledge knew why: Mr. Randi was high-voltage psychic, too, and had maliciously focused his mind to neutralize the spoon-bending power emanating from the other brain. Dr. Crussard, I repeat, is a man of such colossal eminence in physics and chemistry that he is lord over three thousand "research workers," but if I ever need to find out whether an iron bar will float in water, I shall not ask Dr. Crussard's laboratory to undertake the research that would doubtless be necessary.

Dr. Crussard is more than an oddity: he is a symptom—an alarming symptom, like a fever of 104°F. A few years ago, Ronald Duncan and Miranda Watson-Smith undertook a survey of the present state of the various sciences, which was published under the provocative title, *The Encyclopaedia of Ignorance.* [13] It consists of fifty-one articles, each written by the most highly esteemed authority in his field that the editors could engage to set forth what he regarded as the most crucial unsolved problem in that field. Ted Bastin, from King's College of Cambridge University, undertook an examination of the relation between quantum mechanics and the concept of time and space in physical theory, certainly a fundamental problem that is still unsolved, but since he himself had "experimented with psychokinesis" by witnessing some tricks performed by Uri Geller and a female "sensitive" who also knew how to think bends into spoons, poor Bastin was convinced that "psychokinetic effects show an effect of 'thought forms' directly on matter." So the mighty mind from Cambridge, on the basis of the credulity that made him take seriously feats of sleight-of-hand by clever prestidigitators, employs his phenomenal lack of common sense to decide how the science of physics must be revised to take account of the scientific proof that "an interaction [between the human brain and physical objects] takes place in the absence of a mechanical connection." I don't know what Bastin is doing now, but I shall not be surprised if he is engaged in a further "restructuring" of the whole science of physics to explain the ability of a witch to raise hail storms to ruin her neighbor's crops. Could there be any more conclusive proof of the power of mind over matter?[14]

13. Oxford, Pergamon Press, 1977. Despite the publisher's blurb, this is not a popularization. A general knowledge of the several sciences is taken for granted, and you need a fair competence in mathematics to get through some of the articles.

THE PIP-SQUEAK EFFECT

In *America's Decline* I quoted, from a journal that I kept in my youth, an entry made in 1934, when I tried to analyse the probable shape of the coming World War at a time when our "intellectuals" were blabbering about "world peace" and similar niaiseries. I quoted it to show that I did not then even suspect the decisive power of the alien race that had infiltrated our nations. In the same year, I devoted two lines of sarcasm to what seemed to me a particularly silly book that was, thanks to intensive publicity, starting a fad that I expected to be the usual nine days' wonder. It wasn't a fad; it was a craze that is still going strong, half a century later.

The evil that dupes do lives after them. When Sir Arthur Conan Doyle was gravely telling ghost stories to enraptured audiences in the early 1920s, one of his auditors was a man nearly thirty who had started out to purvey salvation from a pulpit, thought better of it, and taken a respectable degree in botany. He had not rid himself, however, of his thirst for eternal life and psychic mysteries.[15] According to his own

14. Bastin's article is not the only cause for alarm in this book. E. W. F. Tomlin, C.B.E., endeavors to put Teleology back into circulation in an article on "Fallacies in Evolutionary Theory." Before "creation scientists" start rushing for this book with their tongues hanging out, they should be warned that atoms and molecules are every bit as alive and full of purpose as they—and they may not like that. Hylozoism appears in Western thought in the seventh century B.C.; a very crude kind of it, found among the lower forms of human life, is called animism.

15. According to Ruth Brandon, whose new book I cited above, Dr. Rhine was also inspired by a desire to crush the Communist conspiracy with "spiritual armament" and put God back in business on a scientific basis by proving the existence of telepathy and other forms of clairvoyance. He presumably had the Christians' god in mind, and it is hard to see logic in his thinking. Belief in all sorts of wonderful supernatural

statement, he was inspired by the "exhilarating thoughts" of "transcendental importance" in Sir Arthur's weird tales. A few years later, the exhilarated Dr. Joseph Banks Rhine, ensconced in Duke University, got an opportunity to make big noise about "extra-sensory perception" and set agog with "psi power" and "parapsychology" the many persons who yearned to be exhilarated by old hokum put into new words.

The botanist who turned into a parapsychologist may be acquitted of conscious fraud on the strength of the dazzling naïveté with which he described his methodology in his first book (1934). As the eminent D. H. Rawcliffe remarked in his *Psychology of the Occult* (1952; reprinted by Dover under the title *Occult and Supernatural Phenomena*, but now oddly out-of-print), "That Dr. Rhine should have published the results of such experiments in the first instance as evidence of *telepathy* or *clairvoyance* is almost incredible. Nothing can dispel the impression of carelessness thus created." Dr. Rhine's "discovery" was indeed wonderful, but what was wonderful about it was the sheer *désinvolture* of a self-styled scientist who considered success at guessing cards a little more often than chance as proof of "extra-sensory perception" and failure to guess them as often as chance as proof of "*negative* ESP"! For the details of the methods and the results thus obtained, I refer you to Dr. Rawcliffe and to Dr. Martin Gardner's *Fads and*

powers need not involve belief in any god, as is obvious from the atheistic school of Hindu Yoga *(Nirīśvara-Sāmkhya)*. And supernatural psychic powers have been vouched for as proof of the existence of all of the innumerable gods that men have created since the dawn of history. Moreover, as early as 1929 Dr. Rhine exultantly reported the discovery and scientific verification of the telepathic powers of a remarkable horse. Now the horse is an animal for which Aryans have a distinctive fondness, but which was hated by the Jewish authors of Christianity, who have always preferred asses (both quadruped and biped). It would therefore have been more reasonable for Dr. Rhine to turn his piety toward Poseidon, the Celtic Epona, or some other Aryan deity who has shown our racial appreciation of the equine species. I do not mean, of course, that Christianity is necessarily inimical to horses. I often wished that I could introduce Dr. Rhine's mind-reading horse to an amiable grey mare of my acquaintance, who was a Doctor of Divinity and a Minister of the Gospel, licensed to perform marriages in several mid-Western states; she had, framed above her stall, a diploma from an authentic Bible College and state certificates to prove her sacred learning and powers. The two spiritual equines would have had much in common, although the sex of Dr. Rhine's psychic horse would have precluded hope of a race of transcendental *Überpferde* on which indolent pietists could gallop to the next world.

Fallacies in the Name of Science (1952; reprinted by Dover; still in print).

It was, as Mr. Rawcliffe said, "almost incredible" that Dr. Rhine should have taken seriously such patently flimsy data, but we all know that overheated brains develop psychic powers of self-deception. What stuns us is what should be unbelievable, the appalling fact that men of accomplisment in the exact sciences took those absurdities seriously and did not merely laugh at "parapsychology" as another foolish fad, comparable to flag-pole sitting and marathon dancing. Now let us understand clearly why they should have guffawed and turned their minds to something serious, such as a cross-word puzzle.

There was nothing *per se* preposterous in a suggestion that telepathic communication was possible. The human brain, as is well known, emits electrical waves that can be detected by an electroencephalograph, which will, for example, invariably show that the alpha-rhythm supervenes in your own brain whenever you close your eyes firmly for more than an instant. It is conceivable, therefore, that a brain that emits such waves could detect them when emitted by others. And although there never has been a verifiable instance of telepathic communication, an extraordinary genetic combination or even mutation might conceivably produce a person with an extremely high sensitivity to such waves, comparable, perhaps, to the phenomenal development of the tactile sense in some blind women, who identify colors in some woollen fabrics by slight changes in the "feel" of the strands produced by the different dyes used.[16]

It is certain, moreover, that there are senses which we do not possess—except, just possibly, in some very rudimentary form of which we are not conscious. We do not even know to what stimuli the senses we do not possess respond, although there are good conjectures that the earth's magnetic lines of force may be one of them. We simply do not know what curlews, geese, tarn, and other birds must perceive in their annual

16. I report this from Rawcliffe, *op. cit.*, p. 391. He relies on reports of the physiological phenomenon called hyperaphia that he considers reliable. In the present state of scientific morality, we can only hope that he was not taken in by a scientifically accredited faker. I do not doubt the report, but I take this occasion of pointing out how complete is our dependence on the integrity of the men to whom we entrust scientific determinations. Our lives really depend on them, and deliberate treason on their part deserves, not a rebuke, but a firing squad. If that seems drastic to you, think it over.

migration half-way around the globe, so that they can, for example, fly unerringly from a swamp in Africa to a tiny island in the North Sea and there find the precise spot on which they nested before. We do not know how salmon find their way through hundreds of miles of ocean and rivers and their tributaries to the exact point that is the individual's spawning ground. Nearer to us are the baboons, who have a social organization (and possibly even a belief in the supernatural [17]) that deserves the attention of the few sociologists who are interested in studying society rather than in manufacturing propaganda to change it. Reliable observers report that a baboon can identify a human friend at a distance at which the human eye sees only a black figure on the horizon. They report that if a baboon is transported in a closed vehicle over a route that is roughly triangular, from one extremity of the base up to the apex and then down to the other end of the base, he will, when released, return home by the direct route across the base, perceiving the direction of his home by some sense that responds to stimuli we cannot detect with our senses or any instruments we have devised. Now it is as unlikely that a human being should be born with the peculiar intelligence of curlews, salmon, or baboons as it is that he should be born with wings. But perhaps such a *lusus naturae* could be conceivable at the very limit.

It is not the extreme improbability of the phenomena that Dr. Rhine undertook to discover that merits our wonder—yes, and scorn. What is simply astounding is that men with scientific training wasted as much as ten minutes on consideration of the results obtained and reported by Dr. Rhine himself, since he appears not to have indulged in the deliberate fakery to which so many of his "scientific" endorsers and assistants (e.g., that great "authority on parapsychology," Dr. Walter J. Levy, Jr.) resorted. We all have some conception of what is likely, and a scientist should, by definition, have a knowledge of the laws of

17. Eugène Marais, in his popular work, published before his death, *My Friends, the Baboons* (London, 1939), reports an instance in which a band of baboons, who had acquired confidence in him as a friendly being of vastly superior powers, evidently hoped that he would resurrect their children, who had just died from a sudden epidemic of a highly contagious disease. So far as I know, no other observer has reported so striking an instance of religiosity in baboons, so we may doubt the accuracy of Marais' observations in that instance, but it is not by any means implausible. One remembers Anatole France's description of dogs as religious animals of exemplary piety.

probability of single events and the probability of series, or, in other words, distinction between physical probability and statistical probability, remembering that the latter, calculated by extending the familiar binomial formula

$$(p+q)^n = p^n + {}_np^{n-1}q + \frac{n(n-1)}{2!}p^{n-2}q^2 \ldots \frac{n(n-1)\ldots(n-r+1)}{r!}p^{n-r}q^r \ldots + q^n.$$

applies *only* to *very* large numbers.

Everyone knows that if he tosses a penny into the air, the chances are one out of two that it will come down heads. If heads turn up on three successive throws, you may be mildly surprised. If they turn up four times in succession, you may think it odd, but although your achievement is as stupendous as any of Dr. Rhine's, you will not conclude that your mighty mind governed the fall of the penny or that some deity broke a record by intervening in the affairs of this world. Unless you have thought about it, however, you may not have it firmly in your mind that the chances that heads will again turn up on the fifth throw are precisely one out of two. And if you toss the penny twenty-five times and obtain heads each time, you will have witnessed a quite unusual event, although not one without precedent, as they will tell you at Monte Carlo, where a phenomenal sequence of red on the roulette wheel is still remembered. It will be unusual and even extraordinary, comparable to your experience of venturing into the concrete jungle of New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson and meeting on Broadway a Texan whom you knew in college, but let not the result you obtain from the binomial formula convince you that you are endowed with a high-voltage psyche. And remember that by physical probability the chances that heads will turn up on a twenty-sixth throw are still one out of two, despite the statistical improbability of so long a series.

The basis of all scientific, and indeed of all rational, thought, is the fact—indubitable unless we are living in a cosmic madhouse run by an insane god, as Flaubert once suggested—that the forces of nature operate uniformly and without variation. Under the same circumstances, the same forces exerted on the same object always and invariably produce the same result. Now what Dr. Rhine's experiments produced were positive or negative "runs" that yielded a piddling percentage according to the binomial formula. That was in itself sufficient to show that his conclusions were illusory and disproven by his own reports.

Experiments have shown that if you capture albatross on Midway Island, transport them in closed containers 3120 miles to Puget Sound and there release them, they will return home, across the open ocean and in spite of storms, in ten to twelve days. And, so far as we know, they will do this, not 0.9% above chance, but 100%, provided, of course, they are not the victims of birds of prey or shotguns en route. Now if there are "psychically endowed" persons who, like albatross, have faculties we do not have, they must, by the uniformity of nature, be able to make almost as good use of those faculties. What Dr. Rhine proved was that if such highly improbable persons did exist, they neglected to call on him.

As soon as this canard was given publicity by journalists eager to set agog the boobs who read their drivel, it was only natural that a horde of charlatans should turn from the stale old tricks of tipping tables and exhibiting phosphorescently painted gauze in dark rooms to a superficially novel racket and become "parapsychologists" instead of "spiritual mediums." But what is inexplicable is that men who had evinced a knowledge of scientific methods should have so far taken leave of their common sense as to waste more than a chuckle on anything so patently absurd. But the grim and terrible fact is that they did and lent such credence to the nonsense that I know not how many laboratories were endowed and how many earnest and presumably honest wights with scientific credentials from respected universities were laboring to find scientific evidence of the unbelievable and were, of course, suckers for any moderately clever swindler who could give them the desired results.

This epidemic of scientific unreason became so contagious that it was finally necessary for Mr. Randi to send two young conjurors into the great laboratories and show the self-styled scientists that they were chumps and should be grateful to Fate that no one had offered them a chance to buy the Brooklyn Bridge for twenty-five dollars. They couldn't have resisted that offer—not, at least, if the vendor mentioned the binomial theorem and added a bit about non-Euclidean geometry.

Mr. Randi is publishing a detailed report of these adventures of his young protégés in the great laboratories in which professed scientists anxiously search for Santa Claus. The first installment was published in the Summer 1983 issue of the

Skeptical Inquirer. [18]

ANYTHING GOES!

The *Skeptical Inquirer*, a quarterly published in Buffalo, New York, and now completing its seventh year, is a praiseworthy periodical. I have read it with interest since its first issue. I admire the men who write for it and divert time and energy from their own research to deal exhaustively with topics that can have no interest for them, other than their altruistic wish to instruct our contemporaries. But it is also a publication that makes me profoundly uneasy. I can whole-heartedly praise the exertion and devotion of the firemen in a town in which arson is rife, but I can't help feeling at the same time that the need for them to work so hard is something to worry about.

Get a file of the *Skeptical Inquirer* and read through it. It will turn your mind. It will also probably make you wish that you knew of another habitable planet and how to get to it.

Some individual who has been accorded scientific standing does "research" in biographical directories and discovers that, as you and I would think quite likely, the number of successful professional athletes born under the "sign" of some one planet, as defined in the astrological hocus-pocus, is somewhat greater than the number born when some other planet is "ascendent." And when the lucky planet happens to be Mars and the excess of births under his benign influence yields a piddling percentage by application of the hoary old binomial formula to a total number too small to admit of that application, the great "scientist" becomes as excited as an evangelist who has just composed a really hot gospel and starts shouting *urbi et orbi.* And rational men have to sit down and laboriously demonstrate, with scientific precision, that the piffle is piffle!

The old hoax of Velikovsky, who, in the manner of theologians, tried to accumulate enough learned footnotes and irrelevant data to confuse his readers until they were willing to

18. The devastating exposure of the whole hocus-pocus called parapsychology has naturally caused consternation in some richly endowed circles. I am amused by an article in the *New Scientist* (London), 30 June 1983, that anxiously inquires under what conditions magicians should be permitted in laboratories. The author refrains from raising the more urgent question whether we should permit expensively equipped laboratories in which earnest scientists labor hard for months and years to ascertain how frogs are turned into princesses.

believe that Yahweh played a pin-ball game with the planets to keep the sun shining on one spot in Palestine long enough for a probably mythical Jew to slaughter more Semites whose country Yahweh's barbarous pets wanted to steal—that old hoax seemed extinct, but there were embers under the ashes, and such is the infinite credulity of the ignorant that the blaze flared up again and the *pompiers* of the *Skeptical Inquirer* rushed to extinguish it.

A passel of professed scientists—perhaps itching to see their names in newspapers, perhaps scenting fast bucks from grateful fakirs and their flocks, perhaps only high on transcendental hootch—spend years abusing everything from spectrographs to computers to prove the "authenticity" of the painted rag called the Holy Shroud, and sober men have to waste their time and effort to prove that an obvious hoax is a hoax.

Packs of laboratory technicians with a few of their supervisors court the beaming adulation of incurably sentimental women and professional rabble-rousers by setting themselves up as "creation scientists," nitpicking about some details, which they usually misstate, in the theory of biological evolution, and inviting us to admire the cleverness of old Yahweh as he polished up a typhoid bacillus and sicked it on the improved ape that was the best handiwork of which the old bungler was capable. It would seem odd, if we didn't look at the state of the market today, that the precious "creation scientists" are always peddling old Yahweh, when dozens of more reasonable and more moral creators are available in any manual of mythology, but they know what god will start the yokels to dancing sarabands around legislatures and gesticulating with ballots. And reasonable men must rush to another blaze of folly and pump fact and logic on it.

A True Believer, full of Christian righteousness and veracity, carves a fair imitation of human footprints in cretacious limestone to prove that careless old Yahweh manufactured anthropoid giants at the time he was making dinosaurs—nothing surely can be more godly than fraud to put that wicked old Darwin in his place—and the weary staff of the *Skeptical Inquirer* must send someone to photograph the footprint and show that it is a hoax.

And so it goes, on and on and on. At the very time that the "flying saucer" business is going bankrupt, a respected astronomer, enraptured by an opportunity to exhibit his unlovely mug to the millions who stare at their boob-tubes every night,

sets himself up as the pontiff of U.F.O.'s and misrepresents the facts about some supposed sightings of the devilishly elusive machines.[19] Hysterical housewives, who have read all about the horrible Big Foots who lurk in the wilds of Montana and British Columbia, see one in Buena Park, California, right outside their apartment buildings. The saurian, left over from the Mesozoic, continues to paddle around in Loch Ness. A wily Japanese thinks pictures onto film in cameras. The Xerox Corporation, which markets second-rate copying machines and second-rate typewriters, magnanimously furthers the enlightenment of all mankind by providing drivel about haunted houses, jaunts aboard

19. I shall return to this exciting topic later. Here it will suffice to note that so long as it seemed that our solar system contained two planets, Venus and Mars, that seemed similar to the earth, one could not exclude *a priori* the possibility that they were inhabited by intelligent beings whose accumulated scientific knowledge exceeded our own. Now that we have photographs taken on the surface of both planets, we know, beyond peradventure of doubt, that the earth is the only planet in our solar system on which organic life is possible. If you dream of "advanced civilizations" on the planets which may or may not revolve about other stars in our galaxy, take pencil and paper and compute the velocity of the rocket that will reach Uranus next year and then the time that it would take a machine travelling at that velocity to cover the more than four light-years that separate us from the nearest star. Then put all the shelves of trash about space-craft from outer space in the trash basket. O, I know, you can imagine those super-beings with space-craft that will travel at the speed of light and with such praeternatural patience they will sit in one for four years or more to play hide-and-seek with earthlings, but if you think of doing that, just believe in angels: they are easier to understand. Professor J. Allen Hynek and his cohorts have just one escape hatch left open to them. It is still barely possible that there have been a few authentic sightings of a secret weapon on test flights or in experiments to test its utility for psychological warfare. As everyone knows, the rocketry that has enabled us to send men to the moon and unmanned space craft to other planets was developed by German scientists before the catastrophe of 1945; there are claims, supported by purportedly authentic drawings of projected machines that strikingly resemble most of the U.F.O.'s described in the reports of sightings, that the Germans were developing such craft. The drawings are reproduced in a speculative book by Mattern, *UFO's unbekanntes Flugobjekt? Letzte Geheimwaffe des Dritten Reiches?* There is a considerably revised English version, *UFO's, Nazi Secret Weapon?* Both books are published without dates by Samisdat, Toronto, Canada. The drawings are impressive, but there is no explanation of the source of the power needed for such craft, if their range was to be greater than that of the well known "hover craft" now in use over bodies of relatively quiet water. Some means of counteracting gravity would have been needed—and there's the rub! But Professor J. Allen Hynek could find some comforting suggestions and perhaps inspiration in Mattern's books.

"flying saucers," "Bermuda Triangles," and similar slop for the edification of children in high schools—perhaps in the hope that with minds so primed with scientific learning they'll be ready to buy a Xerox when they get out of school. On an arid plateau in Peru some persons resident there a thousand years ago scratched huge designs on the ground, obviously for the guidance of "astronauts" in space-craft from superior civilizations only a few light-years away from us. But I can't go on. Read through the files yourself: your stomach is probably better than mine.

It is still widely believed by the uninformed public that college professors are, *ex officio*, educated and rational. The *Skeptical Inquirer*, Fall 1980, reported the results of an investigation to determine how many of these wise men believed the hokum about "Extra-Sensory Perception" to be established with a high degree of probability or absolute certainty. Here are the percentages of believers found in the several areas of study. Humanities, arts, and education, 73-79%. Social sciences, 66%, Natural sciences, 55%. Psychology, 34%. How many college professors carry garlic in their pockets as a protection against vampires has not yet been determined.

What worries me is that common sense seems to be dwindling to the point of extinction. The minds of men whom our contemporaries consider educated are regressing to the level of the most ignorant peasant on a Mediaeval manor. There is something terrifying in the spectacle of men who hold degrees in the genuine sciences and assemble vast arrays of elaborate scientific equipment to "prove" the authenticity of a "Holy Shroud," and thus make it necessary to assemble more equipment and conduct long and painstaking research to prove what any half-way educated and rational man would have known from the very first. And the same *sotie* is performed whenever some prestidigitator claims that he can bend spoons by thinking about them. Is there any limit to the gullibility of "highly qualified scientists"?

I sometimes have a vision of scores of great scientists and tons of elaborate and very expensive laboratory equipment assembled about a pond into which they drop horsehairs to determine whether the percentage that turn into tadpoles is significant by the binomial formula. If hairs from Standard-breeds don't work, get some from Appaloosas. Then try Percherons and Arabians: their hairs may make tadpoles better. And no one can say that the hairs of horses do not turn into tadpoles until you have made exhaustive scientific tests of hairs

from every known breed of horses—and then someone will turn up to prove that the negative results are all wrong, because tadpoles come from the hairs of horses who eat the variety of four-leaved clover that grows in a hidden valley in Afghanistan, so the assembled scientists and their equipment will start all over.

That vision of mine may be just a nightmare, of course, but perhaps I have a dynamic psyche with powers of precognition so that it can see through a time-warp into the next decade.

We are living in a time in which a large part of the "scientific community" is willing to believe that *anything* is possible and then try to prove it by "exhaustive tests."

The hard-headed scientists of my youth are gone, like the mammoth (which, oddly enough, hasn't been seen recently in Montana or Buena Park, California). Common sense and logic have become as obsolete as halberds and bustles.

I don't know how this happened, but I think I can identify some contributory factors.

THROUGH THE LOOKING GLASS

Early in 1969, while looking over the ordure on a newsstand, I noticed a paperback, *The Teachings of Don Juan: a Yaqui Way of Knowledge*, by Carlos Castaneda, and I squandered $1.25 on it. It purported to record the investigations of a graduate student in anthropology in the University of California in Los Angeles, who had spent five years with the Yaqui Indians studying their culture, chiefly by drugging himself with massive doses of peyotl and absorbing true wisdom from a squalid medicine-man named (of all things!) Don Juan. I read it through and said "hogwash."

I could not judge the author's decriptions of the hallucinations he claimed to have experienced. They differed greatly from the ones described to me years before by a young anthropologist who had visited an Indian tribe in Oklahoma and drugged himself on peyotl (with disastrous results to himself a few years later), but hallucinatory drugs create illusions from what is already in the mind of the individual, so anything is possible. I could not judge the accuracy of the occasional references to the customs and daily life of the Yaquis, for I had seen them neither in their native habitat in Sonora nor in the clutches formed by the ones who hopped across the border into Arizona; I only knew that they had been more savage than the Apaches and had exhibited both cunning and obstinacy in

their raids on the Mexicans, with whom they still considered themselves to be at war. And I did not think it worthwhile to look up one of the few books about them.

I did know, however, that no illiterate and filthy Indian sorcerer had read volumes of the sociological trash now fashionable, and I recognized the purpose of the fiction writer, who was vending a slightly novel form of the hokum about the "paranormal." Writing with some of Defoe's realism surcharged with masses of pseudo-philosophical verbiage, he portrayed the wonders of a "nonordinary reality," accessible through peyotl and every bit as good as our dull and stupid "ordinary reality"—in fact, much better, since it is "completely beyond the scope of the concepts of Western civilization." In the "nonordinary reality," revealed by peyotl as elucidated by the profound mind of the sorcerer, "space does not conform to Euclidian geometry, time does not form a continuous unidirectional flow, causation does not conform to Aristotelian logic, man is not differentiated from non-man or life from death, as in our world." This, of course, is simply a formula of insanity, but the book was written too cleverly to be the work of an insane man. It was, therefore, a hoax and just another piece of wonderful garbage for the dolts who will believe anything, provided that it is not true.

I did not take the trouble to ascertain whether the purported authors of the glowing blurbs with which the publishers had surrounded the text really existed. I tossed the book into a bin in which I collect such symptomatic rubbish, certain that the fiction would soon have a sequel on the newsstands. It did—a whole series of them. The creator of Don Juan, like the creator of Sherlock Holmes, had found an unflagging market.

It was from the second issue of the *Skeptical Inquirer* (then called the *Zetetic*) in 1977 that I learned that the hogwash had been the "research" for which the five ranking Professors of Anthropolgy in the University of California in Los Angeles had proudly bestowed the degree of Ph.D. on their most brilliant pupil. I found that sapient Professors of Anthropolgy in other universities had hailed the revelation, saying they "could not adequately convey the excitement" of their "thrilling experience" when they discovered that "our own world is a cultural construct," no more valid or real than a great many others, such as the one you enter when you are three sheets to the wind on peyotl and have an Indian medicine-man talking wisdom into your ear. And one of these burbling behemoths of the intellect had even written a book with the modest title, *Reading*

Castaneda: A Prologue to the Social Sciences. Yes, Castaneda's fiction was to be taken as the "epistemological foundation" of all the "social sciences"—a disparate assortment of disciplines, from history and genuine psychology to slighty disguised propaganda of the Marxist cult, put together for the convenience of the managers of the various factories in the diploma business.

I shouldn't have been surprised. After all, reputedly great "anthropologists" had joyously believed—or at least endorsed—Margaret Mead's balderdash. It is now accepted that, as the writer in the *Zetetic* said, Castaneda's *Don Juan* is just an audacious hoax, of which the author had not even taken the trouble to inform himself about the actual customs and quotidian life of the Yaquis, as reported by men who had really observed those savages. And quite a few academic cheeks, if not protected by beards, are probably blushing red now. It would be nice if the gullible "anthropologists" in the University of California and half a dozen other once-respected universities had learned something from Castaneda after all—but I dare not hope.

Perhaps *we* can learn something, if we inquire why all those supposedly erudite men, safely lodged on university payrolls, not only walked the plank, but danced out on it to dive overboard. The obvious answer is not, I think, adequate.

One can be almost certain that all of the slap-happy professors are "cultural anthropologists," evangelists of the gospel by which Boas and his trained housewives (with unlimited financing and the deafening applause of all our domestic enemies) subverted the science of anthropology. "Cultural anthropologists" know that all differences between individuals are caused by environment. They know that it is *streng verboten* to see the innate differences. They know how to turn frogs into princesses: you just put the frog in a bed with silk sheets, feed her pâté de fois gras, hire maids to comb her tresses, and equip her with a splendid wardrobe and diamond rings: presto! a beautiful princess. So it is obviously the fault of Society that princesses are in short supply.

The True Believers of the egalitarian gospel are bound by their premises, as are the apostles of the Flat Earth Research Society. I have not studied the lucubrations of the latter, but I know how they guard their Faith: if you see evidence that the earth is not flat, that proves Satan's got you by the neck. Likewise, if you see evidence of hereditary differences between

individuals and genetic differences between races, you's a wicked "Fascist," maybe even a diabolical "Nazi." So shut up before you're burned at the stake.

It is easy to conclude that persons who swallowed Margaret Mead's camel were ready to gulp down Castaneda's zebu. But that does not explain everything. I think that what captivated them was their discontent with Euclidean geometry and "unidirectional" time. Science has exasperatingly failed to show how Alice got behind the looking glass without breaking it, and it is consoling to know that that is because our research has been hide-bound by that nasty old "cultural construct of Western civilization." Now in an equally real world in which Euclidean geometry has been repealed and time goes in spurts and in as many directions as the squibs from a St. Catherine's wheel, falling off a log wouldn't be any easier than getting through a looking glass to hob-nob with that great philologist, Humpty Dumpty, and dine with the very archetype of a "Liberal intellectual," the White Queen, who can believe six impossible things before breakfast any day.

As the statistics about "E.S.P." I quoted above show, the practitioners of legitimate sciences were only a little less likely to have been taken in by Castaneda's tale. The scientific achievement of the past century seems to have resulted in an etiolation of common sense, even—or particularly—among persons with scientific training. We seem to have come to the point that the Hindus reached centuries ago and without effort, the belief that *anything* is possible, i.e., that the world we perceive about us is just Mahā Māyā, the Great Illusion.

Common sense deals with the world in which we must live. It does not argue with the hylologists who assure us—correctly, so far as I know—that matter does not exist, that there is only emptiness with widely scattered and almost infinitely small vacuoles of energy here and there. Common sense merely reminds the nuclear physicists that if they will bang their heads against a brick wall a dozen times, they will be convinced that matter is solid enough for all practical purposes. Common sense does not quarrel with the mathematician who proves that there may be as many dimensions as you can shake a stick at, and it does not dispute the Lorentz contractions or the sacred equations of Relativity. It merely insists that we put men on the moon without sending them through a fourth dimension, and that we did it by Newtonian (not Einstinian) physics. Gödel has conclusively proved that arithmetical relationships are not

mathematically demonstrable, but common sense will go right on believing that two and two make four—not just sometimes, but *all* of the time—and to Hell with Gödel's Proof! And when someone squeaks that that attitude is "anti-intellectual," common sense invites him to be intellectual in some other world than ours.

The trouble is that the "intellectuals" have taken over, and it is common sense that is being exiled.

AIN'T SCIENCE WONDERFUL?

Unfortunately, for our race (I am not interested in others) common sense is not enough. Despite our race's characteristic recognition of the supreme authority of ascertained facts, it has a psychic need to escape now and then from the trammels of reality into a world of the imagination, where we may find the beauty, the romance, and the perfection that the real world denies us. This world is so grievously defective by every aesthetic and moral standard to which we give instinctive allegiance! The "creation scientists" are routed by the need to postulate a Creator so incompetent or malicious that he made this sorry scheme of things entire. This terrible universe would be unbearable, could we not, now and then, remould it nearer to our heart's desire. Rational men satisfy the soul's need rationally, with debauches of poetry or fantastic fiction, from which they sober up before confronting reality again.

It may be that a recent change of fashion in fantastic fiction has had grave consequences. Until recently, men satisfied their craving for transmundane beauty and ideality with the lovely mythology of Greece and with selected and racially acceptable elements of Christianity (e.g., the *Chansons de geste*, Ariosto, and Tennyson in poetry, and in prose, innumerable tales of magic and theurgy). Now all of these beautiful or stirring excursions into fantasy are in themselves innocuous. No man expects to ride a hippogriff, meet a mermaid, or marry an Undine.

There are, of course, many forms of literature which merely gild some aspects of quotidian life, but it will suffice here to observe that the traditional form of fantasy is always religious and depends on belief (while one is reading) in the praeternatural and supernatural. In our literature, the religious assumptions underlying the narratives are usually of the type made familiar by Western Christianity, that is to say, the doctrines of early Christianity as modified to make them acceptable to our

race. Recent writers of some excellence in this kind of writing avoid overt use of specifically Christian myths, but they retain the basic ideological structure, as may be seen, for example, from the short stories of H. P. Lovecraft, Clark Ashton Smith, and Robert E. Howard, whose tales about Conan and Atlantis now enjoy a great vogue and are instructive in this connection, for although their principal charm lies in the human heroism that our race instinctively admires, they do not dispense with the supernatural.

Consider, for example, the great masterpiece of J. R. R. Tolkien, whose trilogy, *The Lord of the Rings*, is certainly one of the most widely read works of contemporary literature, and forms part of a pentalogy, completed by the *Silmarillion*, that is really a grandiose religion, markedly superior to all religions now practiced, and could, if it survives the new Dark Ages that may be ahead of us, become the holy book of a new Faith, more humane than any of its predecessors in mankind's yearning for superhuman masters. It is now, of course, only a majestic fantasy, recognized as imaginative literature, the fictitious history of a world created by Tolkien. Attentive readers will not have failed to notice that the underlying structure is familiar to us: in the beginning, there was a cosmic god, who is even called Ilúvater (cf. *Alfaðir!*), and history is really begun by the revolt of one of his own creations, Melkor, later known as Morgoth, the counterpart of Lucifer. The underlying structure is obviously that common to a fairly large number of religions, including the various kinds of Christianity, which were viable cults until their priests killed off Satan and his spiritual legions.

The supernatural world, however imagined, oddly but inevitably has natural laws of its own. From the earliest tribes that can be called human to the present, the shamans always accumulate a body of lore about supernatural forces and the ways to placate or coerce them, and in literate societies, this becomes an enormous aggregation of theological erudition that can be managed only by a form of scholarship. If 'science' means, as it still does in French, any body of systematized knowledge, then theology, together with such subdivisions as soterology, angelology, demonology, and necromancy, are 'sciences.' And this supposition naturally underlies literary fantasies. One has to draw the right pentacle (misnamed, for it is usually the Jewish Solomon's Seal, also called the Star of David) to summon spirits from the vasty deep, and one has to

know the secret names and esoteric rites that will compel archangels or the princes of Hell to do one's bidding. There is a magic power in words: if you incautiously read aloud the words written on some musty parchment you have chanced to find, they may be an arcane incantation, and anything may happen.[20] There was a time when rational men could actually believe that the visible world was full of unseen spirits of good or evil, and by "poetic suspension of doubt" we can recapture their awe while we read fantasies that enable us to escape for an hour from the horrible reality in which we must live.

If we consider the broad spectrum of Mediaeval superstitions, we can (as men of the Middle Ages could not) see a clear dichotomy between theology and its theurgic subdivisions on the one hand and, on the other, alchemy, which was a spurious precursor of chemistry, and astrology, which, at that time, was not irrational and was even as valid a scientific hypothesis then as is today the commonly accepted "Big Bang" theory of the origin of the universe.[21]

20. If you want to try your hand at obtaining supernatural assistance and are tired of praying, you will find a compendious list of the more active demons, together with the proper rites and incantations for invoking them, in Arthur Edward Waite's, *Book of Ceremonial Magic* (London, 1911; reprinted, New Hyde Park, New York, 1961 and perhaps subsequently). This is really the Jewish Kabbalah, simplified and systematized for the use of *goyim*. Although the theologians of the Protestant sects were greatly influenced by the divine secrets that God's People disclosed in their Kabbalah, those holy men never communicated to their followers the learning that might have fostered a do-it-yourself religion.

21. I have repeatedly pointed out that, so long as the science of genetics was unavailable, thinking men were confronted by the indubitable fact that human beings seem not to "breed true," since the offspring of a given man and woman, in circumstances which preclude a supposition of adultery, differ widely in their physical and psychic characteristics, and in no family are the children really alike, unless they are identical twins. In almost all instances, nurture, education, and environment can be excluded as causes, since all children have been equally exposed to them. The differences are therefore innate, and differences in stature, complexion, physical vigor and the like, though often striking, are less remarkable than the differences in temperament, talents, and general intelligence. When the laws of genetics were unknown and even unsuspected, the inborn psychic differences had to be explained by the operation of some external variable at the time of conception and/or birth. Observation soon excluded such simple factors as the weather, time of day, season of the year, and even the phase of the moon that governed the fertility cycles of females. There remained only four possible explanations:

(1) Creation. Some god with an artistic temperament manufactured souls

The great flaw of superstition was that it never worked when you wanted something beyond the power of sleight-of-hand artists to produce. No matter how earnestly you implored Jesus to keep the Vikings from your coasts (*a furore Normanorum libera nos, Domine!*), they kept right on coming, and theologians had to invent an explanation for Jesus's sloth. No matter how carefully you constructed your pentacle and used the formulae of invocation when you, like Théophile and Faust, wanted to put your soul on the market, the demons spurned the bargain you offered them and never came to shop. But the gradually accumulating body of knowledge about the real world made possible actual achievements that began to rival some of the work that the imaginary spirits failed to perform. First made apparent by ingenious mechanical contrivances, the real power gradually detached itself from the suppositious ones.[22] In the Eighteenth Century, the dichotomy between what was real and what was illusory became evident to all but

in enormous quantities, but, like an artist fashioning figurines, made no two of his products exactly alike. Having accumulated a supply of his creations, he was Johnny-on-the-Spot whenever a woman conceived or whenever she gave birth, and he stuck into her womb a soul that he either took from a grabbag or perhaps selected from the stock in his warehouse.

(2) Metempsychosis. All living bodies are animated by immaterial but imperishable entities called souls, which, when one body dies, pass in some way into another that is being born. Thus each new-born child is an incarnation of an individual soul that has a character formed by its own peculiar experiences in many former lives, which it has conveniently forgotten.

(3) Astrology. Although judicial astrology and catarchic astrology as practised by professionals—in other words, the astrology that is still peddled to suckers and dispensed by most newspapers—was seen to be fallacious long before it was thoroughly demolished by the New Academy, even the Academics had to admit that astral influences might mould or determine the innate character of an individual; see especially Cicero, *De divinatione,* II.43.90, for a precise definition of this limited validity of astrology. In the absence of other explanations of innate qualities, it was the most reasonable and scientific, involving no recourse to the ingerence of supernatural beings.

(4) Some unknown cause. This, of course, was correct, for the cause was eventually ascertained by the science of genetics, but until that happened, astrology, as defined above, was precisely in the same position as the "Big Bang" theory: it was accepted because no better explanation of observed phenomena seemed available. That is a point no one should forget.

22. There were many combinations that seem bizarre to us now. The

the most ignorant men of our race.

This was certain to affect, sooner or later, the practice of literary fantasy. To simplify matters, we may credit the innovation to Mary Wollstonecraft (Godwin) Shelley. She imagined and vividly portrayed a Frankenstein who created a monster, not by some potent spell or theurgic miracle, but by a magic that was explained (vaguely) as scientific, based on the elaboration of known principles of physiology and relevant subjects by scientific research. Her explanation was crude, even for 1818, but at least the imaginary marvels that the progress of scientific knowledge might make possible some day replaced the imaginary marvels of religion, which, even if they had once taken place in some remote place and time, had become impossible in the modern world. There was a loss of some aesthetic and poetic power, but *Frankenstein* was more convincing than the famous work of her contemporary and friend, Matthew Gregory Lewis.[23]

The new type of fantasy was cultivated by a few writers thereafter, most of whom are now forgotten. Jules Verne wrote tales about marvels of engineering in a style that fascinates boys. No real talent appeared until H. G. Wells, who has to his credit many pseudo-scientific fantasies written with great verisimilitude, and a brilliant parable, *The Island of Dr. Moreau.* In the Edwardian period he had quite a few imitators,[24] but the traditional type of fantasy continued to attract the most

court of Frederick V, Elector Palatine (1610-1623) and "Winter King" of Bohemia (1619), was the foremost center of both mechanical ingenuity and the Rosicrucian hoax until the destruction of Heidelberg in 1623. See Frances A. Yates, *The Rosicrucian Enlightenment* (London, 1972).

23. It is not generally known that the great scandal excited by the first edition of *Ambrosio, or The Monk* was triggered, not by the horror of the story or the supernatural episodes, but by Lewis's remarks *obiter* on the folly of exposing children to such immoral and corrupting reading as the Bible, filled with tales of revolting crimes, fiendish massacres, and morbid sexuality, all presumably approved and abetted by the Christians' god. If children were to read such stuff, they should at least be given an expurgated version. Those injudicious remarks naturally sent the pious into a tizzy, and the publishers hurriedly replaced the first edition with a censored version of the book, for which there was an enormous demand from readers eager to have their blood curdled.

24. For a very superficial survey with excerpts and summaries of a few stories, see Hilary and Dik Evans, *Beyond the Gaslight, Science in Popular Fiction, 1895-1905* (London, 1976).

literarily accomplished writers. When the center of gravity shifted, it happened rather suddenly.

When I was a lad of twelve or so, I subscribed to a monthly periodical, the *Electric Experimenter*, of which the editor, a Hugo Gernsback, soon sought to increase circulation by cramming the pages with pictures and diagrams and changing the name to *Science & Invention*. Gernsback published in each issue of his magazine a short story of the pseudo-scientific type; I remember a reprinting of H. G. Wells's *The Star* and one or two others, a few original tales worth reading (I remember some by a man named England), and a great deal of tedious trash[25]—presumably Gernsback could buy nothing better. He announced, however, an intention to found a monthly magazine that would be entirely devoted to fiction of that type. I subscribed at once, and after six or eight months my money was returned with an explanation that Gernsback had found there was so little interest in such fiction that it would not be feasible to try to promote a magazine devoted to it.

Something happened suddenly. A few years later magazines and books of "science fiction" began to multiply as rapidly as niggers on "Welfare." By the end of the 1920s, it was crowding the traditional type of fantasy out of the market. Some revolution in readers' interests had taken place within a very few years. One can form conjectures about the cause, but I abstain from them here. Some talented professional writers turned to the new market, and there are pseudo-scientific fantasies that are worthy of comparison with the best of the traditional type. But the new fashion was cursed from its early vogue with a blight, the itch to make subversive propaganda. Tons of paper were dirtied with silly stories about "Inter-Galactic Federations," the old "one world" writ large, socialistic propaganda of the kind with which H. G. Wells spoiled many of his stories, and monotonously refurbished episodes in

25. The promoters of "science fiction" for a long time harped on the theme that such tales were only anticipations of what Science would shortly make possible: Jules Verne "predicted" the submarine, etc. I am amused by a recollection that one piece of trash in the *Electrical Experimenter* was an "anticipation" of the cable television now being vended in many localities. In the story, an inventor established a "cable phonograph" system: the subscriber could dial a number and thus have his phonograph play any phonographic recording ever made, all of which were in the central office and any of which could be made to play by an adaptation of the mechanism of dial telephones.

which multigalactic "democracy" was rescued from wicked "Fascists." Ray Bradbury and Robert A. Heinlein and a writer named Hamilton became sufficiently well established to sell some stories with reasonable political implications, but the mass of pot-boiling tripe published as "science fiction" is even worse than the mass of low-grade tales of the supernatural that were spewed out in the Nineteenth Century in cheap magazines and chapbooks ("penny dreadfuls").[26]

Much of the boom in "science fiction" (I cannot bring myself to use that catachrestic term without quotation marks) was probably a belated effect of the exciting conjecture that was first fully exploited by H. G. Wells in *The War of the Worlds* (1898).[27] Two eminent astronomers, Giovanni Schiaparelli (in 1877) and Percival Lowell (c. 1895), believed that the relatively straight lines visible on the surface of Mars through the best telescopes were in fact rectilinear; they must therefore be artificial, and were most readily explained as canals that distributed water from what seemed to be a polar ice cap. Since men were still incapable of engineering works of such magnitude, that indicated the existence of an "advanced civilization"

26. What is far from being the worst of the chapbooks, *Varney the Vampire, or The Feast of Blood* (1847), was recently reprinted in two volumes by Dover (1972), with an introduction by E. F. Bleiler that gives some details of the way in which the chapbooks were produced. Chapbooks were issued weekly, each containing an installment of a story that could be prolonged as long as the market was brisk. When I was a child, I was told that this species of writing for the masses had survived the competition of the cinema; housewives purchased each week another installment of a romance that was protracted to tedious length, and when it was finally concluded, they received a set of tableware for which, of course, they had paid many times over.

27. Of course, the idea of life on other spheres is a very old one. Democritus deduced from his atomic theory that the universe must be full of worlds like ours, similarly inhabited. I do not know when the Hindu doctrine of metempsychosis was expanded to include the detail that *rishis* who have become too holy for earth are reincarnated on the moon and dwell in splendid cities on the lunar plains. The idea that there may be other inhabited worlds appears now and then, often in satirical writings, in the old literatures, but was first popularized by Fontenelle in his famous *Entretiens sur la pluralité des mondes* (1686), in which he assured the scientifically minded Marquise that all planets probably supported intelligent life, and that all the stars in the sky were suns which, like ours, were surrounded by such planets. Improvements in telescopic observations soon moderated such fancies, but they were enormously stimulated by the supposed discovery of canals on Mars.

on a relatively near planet which, like Venus, was apparently similar to the earth, so that it was a reasonable inference that there were three planets in the solar system, Venus, Earth, and Mars, that were capable of developing and supporting organic life and hence human life. It was easy to imagine that the superior minds in the "more advanced civilization" on one or both of our planetary neighbors had now reached the stage at which they could produce machines capable of traversing the comparatively short distances of interplanetary space (26,000,000 miles from Venus at an inferior conjunction, and 35,000,000 miles from Mars when it is in opposition near its perihelion). Alternatively, one could imagine an advance in terrestrial science that would permit a visit to one of our planetary neighbors.

I shall not try to guess how many ambitious authors cudgeled their brains to invent ships suited to interplanetary voyages and to adorn with new wonders the civilizations that flourished on Mars and Venus. Until recently there was nothing demonstrably impossible or even implausible in a supposition that the two planets were as infested with organic life as the earth and could have produced intelligent life superior to ours (which should not have been hard to do). Hence all the dreams and hopes of communicating with the inhabitants of other worlds, which have now become absurd, but which sentimentalists and purveyors of marvels to the proletariat are reluctant to abandon.[28]

After the Suicide of Europe in 1945, the dream of fraternization with Martians and Venusians became more poignant and inspired the great vogue of "flying saucers," which were later called Unidentified Flying Objects with some loss of plausibility.[29] There was an epidemic of reported sightings of such wonderful machines, many of them caused by glimpses of planets, bright stars, sounding balloons, the navigational lights

28. Cf. note 19, *supra*.

29. The saucer shape, most commonly attributed to the space-machines and obligingly shown in the many photographs of automobile hub-caps and similar objects thrown into the air, was one of the best arguments for the validity of the phenomena, since it obviously connected them with the sightings of *clipei ardentes* reported by the elder Pliny, Seneca, and other Romans as behaving in a similar manner. The *clipeus/clupeus* is a round shield uniformly curved toward the boss and therefore having the shape of a saucer.

of aircraft, or, just possibly, rare atmospheric phenomena not yet adequately explained,[30] magnified by excited imaginations that had been stimulated by "science fiction." And as soon as journalists, who are in the business of sensationalism, made the mystery fashionable, the excitement was augmented, as anyone could have predicted with absolute certainty, by persons whose overheated imaginations reached the fervor of autohypnosis and by the usual proliferation of liars, usually obscure individuals eager to attract attention. The *Skeptical Inquirer* reports that we now have approximately *two hundred* men and women who swear that they were kidnapped by marvellous beings from outer space and taken for jaunts on marvellous space-machines. An analysis of their reports of their experiences would doubtless permit identification of the "science fiction" on which each individual had nurtured his or her imagination, and a psychological investigation would yield highly important scientific data, showing the relative importance of hallucination and mendacity as causes of such claims.[31]

30. Dr. Brian Brady of the U. S. Bureau of Mines believes that some authentic sightings of supposed U.F.O.'s were reports of light balls created by the fissuring of quartz-bearing rocks under seismic stresses, and noted their frequency over major faults in the earth's crust. The electromagnetic charge thus induced on ionized air would be confined in what he calls "magnetic bottles," which, I gather, are similar to the ball lightning that is not infrequently observed. The explanation is plausible, so far as I know, since small, erratically moving points of luminescence are produced by the fracturing of quartz in laboratory experiments. When Dr. Brady announced his theoretical explanation, he brought on himself furious telephone calls from indignant individuals, according to the *Sunday Times* (London), 29 March 1981, which quotes him as remarking, "It seems that people just don't want you to take away the chance that there's some Big Daddy out there in the sky." Believers in "democracy" should take note of what everyone has known for a long, long time.

31. I wish I could hope that such research will be undertaken, for I cannot stress too strongly the almost unique opportunity for psychologists to obtain data crucial for an understanding of human society. Tales about joy rides on "flying saucers" differ significantly from comparable reports: when one considers reports of what individuals claim to have experienced in haunted houses or with *Poltergeister*, one has first to determine whether or not they actually saw what they claim to have seen, i.e., whether they were the victims of hoaxes by pranksters or by believers in spiritual things; and that is frequently very difficult. With the tellers of tales about joy rides on "flying saucers," the only alternatives are hallucination and calculated mendacity, since it should be easy to indentify and exclude possible instances of illusions implanted by competent hypnotists.

Now that we know that there are no Martians or Venusians and that there can be no visitors from other orbs, persons who cannot bear the terror of finding ourselves (for all practical purposes, at least) alone, utterly alone in the cosmos, find their escape-hatch already opened for them by the professional story-tellers. Of course, the desired visitors from "advanced civilizations" reach us by passing through a "time-warp" or dropping through the points at which three-dimensional space is bent back upon itself according to the seductive analogy of a two-dimensional world imagined by expounders of Relativity and popularized by E. A. Abbott's *Flatland*. There are other wonders of the "hyperspace" invented by ingenious mathematicians, but if one is really desperate, one can at least hope for results from the research that is now actually being carried on at enormous expense by persons with scientific training who yearn to hear radio signals from distant stars or galaxies. After all, one can not only read "science fiction" until one's eyes refuse to go on, but one can pep up a flagging imagination with such absurd cinemas as *Star Wars*, which Hollywood grinds out as readily as it manufactures "documentaries" to support the Jews' great Holohoax.

There is a crucial difference between the traditional type of fantasy and the new model. Readers of poetry have always known what they were reading, and no one ever supposed that the events narrated by, e.g., Dante or Ariosto, had ever occurred or could occur. And when fantastic tales in prose became common, readers capable of discrimination (which, of course, is "un-American") were never taken in. In the Eighteenth Century, no one who read, e.g., Defoe's *Gulliver's Travels* or Walpole's *Castle of Otranto* believed in the possibility of Lilliputians or of gigantic apparitions in sable armor; and today, no reader of Tolkien's masterpiece believes that elves, wizards, "seeing stones," and the like ever existed or could exist. Readers of such fantasies know well that they are indulging a psychic need, as inherent in us as the need for sexual satisfaction, and that they are temporarily indulging in what Walpole described as the "wisdom of exchanging what is called the realities of life for dreams." Readers of adroitly written "science fiction," on the other hand, seem to believe that any marvel that can be described in pseudo-scientific terms is quite possible and will probably be realized in a few years—if not sooner. And I am constantly amazed when I discover that the favorite reading of many scientists today is "science fiction"

and that they seem to be almost as strongly influenced by it as the uneducated. In further witness whereof, note the frequency with which uninhibited men of standing in their own field of science communicate to the press the wildest speculations.[32]

To a generation raised on a diet of "science fiction," anything is possible, if it is called scientific. No one is impressed when an amateur bends spoons without appearing to touch them as a parlor trick, but call it "psychokinesis" and the suckers will get a faith induced by their yearning to believe in "scientific" wonders.[33]

32. I have already suggested perusal of the files of the *Skeptical Inquirer*. Nothing of which I have heard surpasses the brainstorm of Dr. Mikhail Vasin and Dr. Alexander Shcherbakov, both, according to the press, "senior scientists" in the Soviet Academy of Sciences. They believe that the moon is a "spaceship," a hollow shell covered with armor-plate twenty miles thick; the hollow interior contains the machinery of an "advanced technology," including "special devices" that controlled the spaceship automatically and kept it in orbit about the earth after it was abandoned by the astronauts who brought it near the earth, and who both came and departed in a mysterious way, their wonders to perform. This, of course, is sheer *lunacy*. See the official Russian publication in English, *Sputnik*, July 1970. Then call for a double Scotch in a hurry.

33. "Psychokinesis" has, of course, the added lure of the occult, but the itch to believe can be very strong, even when the supernatural is specifically excluded. The history of the "automaton" manufactured by Wolfgang von Kempelen in 1770 is traced by Charles Michael Carroll in *The Great Chess Automaton* (New York, Dover, 1975), who shows the strength of the lust to believe that a machine could play chess: "half-a-dozen times in its career the Turk's secret [i.e., that there was a chess-player concealed in the machine] was decisively revealed to all who could see and reason; but they refused to look or think, and went on with their desire to believe . . . *De nobis fabula narrabitur.*" — The adulteration of "science fiction" with transcendental vaporings is common enough; a good example is the novel by Frederick Oliver, *A Dweller on Two Planets* (1894; reprinted, Health Research, Mokelumne Hill, California), from which we learn that there was, on the lost continent of Atlantis, an "advanced civilization," complete with wireless telegraphy, atomic power plants, and yachts which contained machinery to neutralize gravity and zipped through the welkin at high speeds; the Venusians are even better equipped, having television, transmuting matter by thought-controlled electricity, and enjoying a machine which will read printed books aloud, giving the proper elocutionary emphasis, for example, to each of the speeches by the various characters in Shakespeare. But all these wonders float in a gooey syrup of talk about The Way, Tibetan sages roosting on snow-capped mountains, reincarnation, *karma*, what Jesus said, spiritual truths, and the rest of the chocolate sauce for female palates, and the novel was reprinted several times and vended as transcendental pablum. (It

There was recently published a best-selling gob of hokum entitled *Algeny*, by one Jeremy Rifkin, whose typewriter had hysterics over the very moderate success of laboratory experiments in recombining nucleotides in strands of deoxyribonucleic acid to reproduce some cellular organisms, and foresaw the imminent 'cloning' of human beings, manufactured with the uniformity and rapidity of castings turned out by a high-speed stamping machine. Such encroachment on the perquisites of a god (presumably the Yahweh with whom Rifkin may have an hereditary relationship) excited apocalyptic horrors in readers (including some men of standing in a science) who apprehended either divine tantrums, such as are described in the Bible, or the social peril of a society that could dispense with misfits and degenerates. Actually, of course, the 'cloning' of human beings is about as likely as the coming of visitors who have dropped in through a hole in time or space. The *New Scientist* (16 June 1983) had an editorial explanation of the credulity that is so profitable to Rifkin and his publishers: "The public that eats up *Algeny* has been raised on science fiction." True, but the editors could have said more than that. I remember having seen, some years ago, two wonder-stories in which human beings were 'cloned' and manufactured on a production line by the ingenious members of an "advanced civilization" that blooms somewhere far out in outer space, but, unfortunately, I did not think it worthwhile to make a note of the authorship and publication of such dizzy fantasies.[34] But I'll bet that Rifkin read those tales or imitations of them.

---

is said to have been a boy's story, polished up and first published pseudonymously as a leg-pull by his father, then a practicing physician of some prominence in California.) I especially commend this book to addicts of U.F.O's who refuse to surrender: the Venusians, being formed of a higher order of matter, are invisible to the purblind eyes of earthlings; so that explains why our photographs of the surface of Venus show nothing—and also why you cannot see the visitor from Venus who may be watching you right now. That's your loss, because she is (as you should guess from her nationality) a beauteous damsel, far more luscious than anything you ever saw in the pages of *Penthouse* and similar publications.

34. One of those fantasies struck a note of ultimate horror: the prototype that the innocent extra-terrestials had selected for their cloning was Senator Joseph McCarthy, who, as all "Liberal intellectuals" know, was an incarnation of Satan, so evil that he thought the United States worth preserving.

Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose. "New Presbyter is but old Priest writ large." It is human nature that is meant in the familiar Horatian tag, *naturam expelles furcā, tamen usque recurret.* The illiterate Mediaeval peasant believed that "with God, all things are possible." His semi-literate modern successor believes that with Science, all things are possible.

"Knowledge is power," the power that our race desires above all things, the power that not only enables us to subjugate other peoples to our will and partially control our environment, but also fulfills the most profound spiritual need of our Faustian civilization. But what kind of knowledge gives power?

The very title of Lynn Thorndike's fundamental work, *A History of Magic and Experimental Science* (3 vols., New York, 1923-1934), reminds us that it was only very late in our history that there was a clear dichotomy between unverifiable tales and theories on the one hand, and on the other, empirically ascertained and universally verifiable facts and rigorously logical deductions made from them. But the distinction was vaguely felt early in our culture. Daedalus is a mythical character, of course, but it was not by invoking gods or unseen powers, but by his skill as an engineer that he made Talus, that wonderful automaton, which guarded the coasts of Crete [35]; made wings with which he and his son could fly; and even made statues of gods that seemed to move of their own accord and thus mightily impressed the customers of the holy men who kept the temples.[36] The myth, which implies a contrast between human

35. Myths about prominent figures are elaborated and revised by so many that they become a welter of confusion, as, of course, students of Christianity well know. The creation of the wonderful automaton was more commonly ascribed to a god, Hephaestus, and the connection with Daedalus explained by supposing that Talus was not only the name of the automaton but also the name of a son whom Daedalus had in addition to Icarus. Other tales, however, attribute to Haphaestus a copying of an invention made by the mortal, Daedalus. Others credit Daedalus with such simple and primitive inventions as the saw and sails for a ship. I assume that the legend of Daedalus as a cunning mechanic was an old one, but I cannot here enter into the question of whether it was known to Homer. Cf. the following note.

36. I infer the use of the statues in religion, but that seems obvious. Our only clue to the artifice by which Daedalus was said to have given the

ingenuity and supernatural powers, could be taken to presage the well-known innovation of Greek philosophy, the emancipation of the human mind from slavery to superstition.

I believe that the point I am trying to make here is more clearly illustrated by the literature of India, where, in a teeming jungle of endless stories about gods, myriads of other supernatural beings, and theurgic magic, we find the tradition of the Vidyādharas, which probably goes back to the interval between the waning of the old Vedic religion and the outbreak of a second religiosity. In the basic conception, *vidyādharas* are men who have acquired scientific and technological knowledge, not superhuman beings or sorcerers, and even in such works as the *Kathāsaritsāgara* in which the basic conception has been almost effaced, it is not incongruous that the parents of a boy hope that he may become a *vidyādhara*. To qualify as one, you must first have the surgical skill necessary to deliver a child by Caesarian section without harm to the mother. And you may look forward to becoming so technically proficient that you can build a *puspaka*, an aërial car that will take you anywhere in the world in a few minutes. [37]

appearance of life to the statues, so far as I know, is the passing allusion in Aristotle, *De anima*, 406b.18 (=I.3.9.), whence it appears that mercury was placed inside a hollow statue of wood; the weight of the fluid mercury would, of course, have made it possible to simulate movement, especially of the eyes. The original story was elaborated until Daedalus was credited with making the statues simulate life so completely that they had to be chained to prevent them from walking away! Robert S. Brumbaugh, *Ancient Greek Gadgets and Machines* (New York, 1966) thinks that automata as elaborate as those that were actually constructed by competent mechanics in the fourth century B.C. were meant. One could not imagine an automaton more elaborate than Talus, of course, and with all our electronics and computers, we couldn't duplicate Talus today!

37. Such aëronautical devices are frequently mentioned in the literature, and when they are thought of as simply magical, they are commonly said to have been the work of Kuvera, the Regent of the North and dispenser of wealth. In the *Rāmāyaṇa*, it is Kuvera's half-brother, *Rāvaṇa*, who abducts Sītā and carries her off in a *puspaka*. Now Kuvera is a god, and, odd as the genealogy may seem, Rāvaṇa is King of the Rākṣasas, an extremely powerful and malevolent race of demons. The Vidyādharas are human beings who owe their power to the knowledge they have acquired (their name is derived from the verb *vid*, 'to learn (especially by experience), to know'), and that is a very important difference. – An amusing vulgarization of the whole concept of knowledge is represented by the word *vidyālābha*, which designates the wealth that one acquires by expert knowledge, and reminds one of the squalor of our contemporary

This is a myth, of course, but obviously based on some actual skills that were essentially scientific, such as surgery. There are two things that are significant in the development of the myth.

(1) Although we begin with the conception of men who have by their technical knowledge acquired a certain power over nature, the religiosity that took complete possession of the Indian mind soon credited the technicians with supernatural powers and made them almost indistinguishable from the several races of demons and other supernatural beings who possess miraculous powers. Superstition absorbed science.

(2) Since their technical abilities gave them a power that made them superior to other men, the Vidyādharas, although honored by kings and beneficent to countries that honor them, are a distinct class and therefore many of them seceded from the societies of the multitudes and used their power to found a kingdom of their own, in the Himalayas or over the sea on the island on which they built the Golden City. This further suggests the attitude that the West has generally taken toward its scientists, and the parallel extends even to stories which suppose a secession of the scientists to a realm they have created for themselves by their technology, as, for example, in H. G. Wells' *The Shape of Things to Come* or *(mutatis mutandis)* Ayn Rand's *Atlas Shrugged*.

Science has been almost hypostatized in the public's attitude toward the results of scientific inquiry, and could be written with a capital letter. The average victim of the public schools today is apt to think that the word designates some kind of single entity instead of a wide gamut that runs from ascertained facts to tenuous speculations.

When we say that "science has proved..." we should mean only that systematic observation by a large number of competent observers, supplemented by empirical verification wherever possible, has made it certain that... Certainty is, of course, subject to the epistemological problem, for which Hume has given us the only possible answer, and the belief that logic—Aristotelian logic—yields valid conclusions. (If it does not, then our species is a biological error that will soon be corrected, and the best thing to do is to stop thinking.)

We can say that science has proved, for example, that the

universities, in which both the salesmen and their customers rate knowledge according to the income which it will supposedly produce.

earth is a spheroid that revolves about the sun, etc., that there are slight but ascertained differences in the force of gravity at various points on the earth's surface, and that cyanide of potassium will end all your worries. This is something quite different from a theory that is generally accepted, but has not been empirically verified, and there is, of course, a vast difference between theories.

Strictly speaking, biological evolution must still be described as a theory, because, for obvious reasons, it is impossible both to reproduce the evolution of a species in a laboratory and to observe it as it occurs. It has, however, been possible to reproduce some of the processes postulated in the theory, notably, the production of biological mutations by radiation and certain chemicals. Some details of the evolutionary process remain obscure; some unessential elements have had to be modified by, e.g., the need to calibrate determinations of date made from the isotope of carbon; and there was a minor deflection of theory caused by an extremely clever hoax, the "Piltdown man," of which, however, the net result was beneficial.[38] The theory is supported by a vast amount of evidence that seems susceptible of no other explanation, ranging from fossils and related geological determinations to extant species that are before everyone's eyes. We are all familiar, for example, with dogs, coyotes, and wolves, which are so related anatomically that they must belong to a single genus and have evolved from a common ancestor, and yet, although capable of interbreeding, have great innate differences, even within subspecies. (All "Liberal intellectuals" know that there are no such differences, and that it is only vile prejudice and the ultimate sin of discrimination that denies Pekinese employment to herd sheep and prevents ladies from holding Great Danes on their laps, but have you ever tried to adopt a wolf, an admirable animal in his way, as a *household* pet?)

Although it must be classified as a theory, biological evolution has an extremely high degree of probability, since it is the only way to account reasonably for the development of organic life, all alternative hypotheses that have been thus far

38. For a good account of the hoax, see J. S. Weiner, *The Piltdown Forgery*, Oxford, 1955; reprinted, Dover, 1980. This is an emphatic lesson in the need for absolute integrity in scientific work, but the forgery, although it misled some distinguished anthropologists who trusted the learned perpetrator, did much to smooth the way for the genuine skulls that were discovered later.

suggested having been disproven, since they could not be reconciled with the vast mass of indisputable data. For all their quibbling and distortion of evidence, the "creation scientists" can support their predilection only by postulating not only the existence of a god (for which there is no valid evidence) but of a god who is both omnipotent and malevolent, engaged in the sorry business of deluding us. There have been efforts to produce some sort of compromise, sometimes by persons who seem to hold impressive credentials as technicians of a high order.

Maurice Chatelain says that he designed and supervised the extremely complicated means whereby the various "Apollo" craft that were sent to the moon were controlled and communication was maintained with the ones that were manned.[39] He also says that some of the men who made the round trip to the moon saw "flying saucers" that were keeping them under observation or felt the impact of thought waves from the wonderful "extraterrestrials."[40] That is far from certain, but let us not quarrel with a man's first chapter. Mr. Chatelain and his faithful computer had a high old time as they analysed the mensuration of early civilizations that have left monuments and decipherable records, and used the mathematical factors he thus obtained to interpret a vast welter of archaeological evidence, ranging from the certain to the enigmatic and including a few hoaxes. A candid reader of the first part of his book will wonder whether the *fatras* of purported evidence produced by Mr. Chatelain and his

39. *Our Ancestors Came from Outer Space,* translated by Orest Berlings; New York, Doubleday, 1977; paperback, Dell, 1979 and later.

40. The statements allegedly made over the radio by the crews of manned capsules are disputed; they are said to have been suppressed by the executive of the Space Agency, but there was no apparent motive. When the Jews failed to kill all the Americans on the *Liberty,* they naturally ordered the U.S. Navy to suppress news of their attack, which they thought might disturb the insouciance of their *goyim,* and the Navy, of course, obeyed its master's masters. (See Jim Taylor, *Pearl Harbor II,* Washington, D.C., Mideast, 1980). It is hard to see why the Jews would wish to suppress news of high jinks around the moon, and it appears improbable that a lesser authority would have been obeyed. As for the psychic sensations experienced by some men on the capsules and the religiosity some are said to have developed on their return, a psychological study of the mental effects of the great loss of weight they experienced (and perhaps their close confinement most of the time) is certainly in order.

hard-working computer may not contain data of value in elucidating the highly obscure problem of the early movements of the several races of mankind over this planet, although, of course, he will refuse to be bewildered into the conclusion that "astronauts from outer space first landed about 65,000 years ago to foster a new race of earthlings" by producing us hybrids; they inseminated Neanderthal females and thus engendered the Cro-Magnons and hence our race.

Now no one could be more pleased than I by the racial implication of the conclusion for which Mr. Chatelain, according to his publisher, has provided "undeniable proof." In the language of co-eds, I should *love* to believe it, and I should be glad to assume that it was only by oversight that the "NASA scientist," so thoroughly versed in all the problems of travelling in space, forgot the question of how my uranobatic ancestors, whencesoever they came, were able to travel faster than light or find a convenient time-warp through which to drop in our vicinity. But the great scientist's cloak does not cover his cloven hoof. He tells us that his astronauts came "from another world, just as the Bible tells us," but he does not give us a specific reference to that wonderful story-book and I am willing to bet that if you read through it, you won't find a word about the astronauts, unless they were the "sons of God" who seduced maidens and engendered giants (*Nĕphīlīm*)[41]—and, dear me! I must cover up that blot on my family's escutcheon. And this isn't even the worst of it, for we are invited to believe that the "extraterrestrials" are still with us, since they *must* have been slipping secrets to that old hokum-peddler, Edgar Cayce.

I have wasted your time and mine on the great scientist from the Space Agency because his is the *best* modification of the

41. This is the common vocalization of the Hebrew word, NFYLYM, which appears in *Genesis*, 6.4. For the names of the eleven chief Egregori who conspired to seduce mortal women and commit miscegenation, see the *Book of Enoch*, which, although dear to many Fathers of the Church and quoted in the "New Testament," was overlooked or excluded when that collection was made. Only fragments of the Greek and Latin versions are now extant, but a complete translation into Ethiopic was found in 1775, and an English translation of it appears in the second volume of R. H. Charles's *Old Testament Apocrypha and Pseudepigrapha*. You should remember that *apocrypha* are, strictly speaking, esoteric writings, and the word does not mean 'spurious,' except by a secondary sense given it by theologians who were embarrassed by some of the works. The *Book of Enoch* should not be confused with the *Secrets of Enoch*, a shorter work preserved in old Slavonic.

theory of biological evolution that I have seen—although I should add that I have little leisure for reading low-grade fiction and may have missed some corkers. I shall not detain you long with the inevitable improvement offered by Marc Dem.[42] The chief astronaut was, of course, our old friend, Yahweh, who was a "master of space travel, a military expert, and...an excellent geneticist." Magnanimously wishing to help Aryans and other low hominids, he produced a masterpiece, a male Jew, but although male Jews should have found Aryan bitches as attractive then as now, Yahweh saw that wouldn't do, and he did a spot of surgery and manufactured a Jewess so his Master Race could breed pure. It is true that some of us lower animals are so wicked as to be disobedient to our divinely appointed supervisors, even though Yahweh in 1917 sent a satellite to Fatima, a little village in Portugal, to warn us. (He couldn't find London, Paris, or Berlin—or perhaps he just missed his aim.) Well, we'll get it in the neck for our perversity, and it seems that Jesus is on his way right now in a "flying saucer," estimated time of arrival unstated.

Concluding our survey of "creation science," which we mentioned only to delimit the theory of biological evolution and emphasize its high probability, we find an instructive contrast in the theory of *quarks*, which are all the rage nowadays and even come in "colors" and "flavors." You have doubtless encountered, in up-to-date writers, references to quarks as though they are as certain as the appearance of the sun over the horizon tomorrow morning. Any hylologist, if he has a sense of humor, will adapt the well-known jingle and tell you, "I've never seen a quark; I never hope to see one." Quarks are as imaginary as fairies, but with the difference that they were imagined by some rational man who felt that he would start screaming when the next discovery of a subatomic particle was announced. (The total was well over a hundred when I last noticed, and it was sure to increase the next time someone got busy with a cloud chamber and sorted through ten or twenty thousand photographs to find one that showed a streak that mathematically shouldn't have been there.) It was obvious that something was wrong, and that hylologists were in the position of the man who anchored his yacht in a tidal estuary, saw the

42. *The Lost Tribes from Outer Space*, translated by Lowell Bair; New York, Bantam, 1977 and later. If you decide to read the book, keep a fifth of Chivas Regal at hand; it will help preserve your sanity.

moon set through the porthole of his cabin, and awoke in the morning to see through the porthole the sun rising in the west. Quarks were imagined as a hypothetical possibility to simplify an absurd complexity, but it is discouraging to see that the theorists are finding mathematical reasons for multiplying them, so that they now come in assorted "colors" and "flavors" (mere nonce-words to designate differences between them). I can't tell you whether quarks exist or not, but I have an uninformed suspicion that they will soon have to be simplified theoretically to something more fundamental and bipolar. At all events, it is well to remember that quarks are merely speculative, but will at least warn you to keep your fingers crossed when you try to follow debates about the ultimate structure of the atom as imagined by various theorists. You can't blame the physicists: they are, I am sure, doing their best—but remember that whether quarks are or aren't will not in the least affect the bang of a hydrogen bomb when it is detonated or the advisability of being elsewhere (if you can).

In every field of legitimate scientific investigation, there are ascertained facts, which are indubitable (unless we want to suppose that instead of being sane we are really drunk and attending a Hallowe'en party in a madhouse). And there is a wide spectrum of accepted theories, which range from fairly close approximations of certainty to speculations that are no more substantial than cobwebs, however fashionable they may be for the nonce. Each, unfortunately, must be judged on its own merits, and certainly not in terms of what may be said about it in the weekly bundles of tripe that housewives innocently buy in the proletarian emporia that have replaced grocery stores.

The hypostatized Science does not exist: there is no such entity. There is only the scientific method, which is uniform, whatever its application. It is applied, with greater or less rigor and success, in many legitimate sciences, which are fields of inquiry into the natural laws that govern the *real* world, and between which there is a certain interrelation and often interdependence. We may properly hope and even expect that continued application of the scientific method will further augment our knowledge of the real world and increase our control over the forces of nature and perhaps yield spectacular demonstration of that control, such as atomic power, by which the public, not improperly, judges the efficacy of research. But there are many things which are clearly impossible. No application of the scientific method will ever raise the dead, reverse the direction of time, or make politicians honest.

At the present time, the likelihood of major advances in scientific knowledge is steadily diminishing. The causes of that decline are many, chiefly political and social in their origin, and so complex that any examination of them would take us far beyond the limits of this essay, but a little reflection will identify at least some of them. It is one of history's ironies that diminution of what we may expect in the future accompanies an increasing tendency to expect the impossible—to assimilate the scientific method to witchcraft, a magical means of transforming reality.

I find a poignant pathos in several communications from young men that I have seen in various "right wing" journals. Inspired by a legitimate pride in the scientific accomplishments of our race's Faustian civilization, and by our subjugation and colonization of all continents before our race succumbed to a cunningly induced narcosis—at least we may hope it's narcosis and not death-throes—they enthusiastically propose an Aryan colonization of other planets, of which they have read in "science fiction," so that we may abandon this too polluted spheroid to our enemies!

METAPHYSICS

It is easy to account for the sudden vogue of "science fiction" in the later 1920s. As we have already remarked, it was a novel form of fantasy, refreshing to palates weary of the traditional forms, which had been cultivated almost to exhaustion. But it was really fostered for political purposes. It was an ideal vehicle for revolutionary propaganda, which could be subtly and almost covertly injected into the reader's mind by tales in which Marx's earthly paradise was described as scientifically inevitable.

That sugar-coated propaganda dated from Victorian times. An American writer, Edward Bellamy, after producing a series of quite pedestrian novels that reworked worn-out plots with little success, hit the publishing jackpot with two rather silly books, *Looking Backward*, (1888) and *Equality* (1897).[43] The

43. One could think of these as merely modern versions of the old tales about journeys to an earthly paradise, with the future replacing the geographically remote. One could cite, as really comparable, the Christian

most effective propagandist, intellectually far superior to the mediocre Bellamy, was H. G. Wells, who always had the good sense to eschew Bellamy's grinning optimism. His *Time Machine* contains elements of political satire but is essentially a brilliant tale of pseudo-scientific adventure. His *Story of Days to Come* and *When the Sleeper Wakes*, both dating from 1899 and still in print as "prophetic science fiction novels," are extremely adroit. Their glowing pictures of the socialistic world of the future that Science has made inevitable do not entirely omit its horrors, but leave the average reader with the feeling that there must be some way to eat the cake and have it, too.

The propaganda that became so large a part of the "science fiction" during the past half-century was cruder and on a much lower literary level, but nevertheless effective, and there can be no doubt but that the great vogue of this kind of fantasy was partly fostered for revolutionary purposes. That, however, is only marginal to our present subject.

There was a concurrent and drastic revolution in scientific thinking. I have no thought of attempting anything so absurd as to try to adjudicate the strictly scientific questions involved, and I must not be understood as pronouncing on the accuracy of any of the scientific theories I shall mention. My purpose is only to call attention to their drastic and ominous consequences.

It is fair to say that in 1920 the world-view of scientific thought was in complete harmony with common sense and that by 1930 that harmony had been disastrously destroyed. In 1920, one thought of the entire physical world, from the infinite to the infinitesimal, as obeying a uniform law of causality and differing only in the scale on which the various phenomena took place. The early model of Bohr's atom could still be understood as a miniature world subject to the Newtonian laws.[44] The Lorentz contractions ("transformations") were known, of course, but as mathematical paradoxes, and the theories Einstein derived from them were still highly dubious speculations.

The first spark of revolution came from the solar eclipse on 29 May 1919, which yielded observations that seemed to provide for the first time confirmation of Einstein's General Theory. Relativity smouldered for a time and then burst into a conflagration. Astronomers and psysicists alike underwent an almost spiritual conversion and accepted as real Lorentz's fantastic world in which time and space are no longer separate and absolute in themselves but have become merely reciprocally interdependent appearances that are relative to the mind of the observer. Strictly speaking, there is only one absolute, light, and it really does not move through a given space in a given time, but is what measures space and time and makes them merely aspects ("dimensions") of the same thing. Physics, in other words, became a kind of mathematical metaphysics.

I cannot tell you whether Relativity is right or wrong, and I shall draw no inferences from the fact that it has become in scientific thought a dogma to which many men are as passionately attached as Christians once clung to the doctrine of transsubstantiation. It is still a theory, a speculative theory, deduced from premises that are still uncertain, many of them beyond the scope of experimental verification. The most cogent bits of observed evidence that support it, the precession of the orbit of Mercury and the deflection of light from distant stars about the sun, are both susceptible of other explanations. The theory is not compatible with quantum mechanics, so that one or the other (or both!) must be wrong, although it is now as much of a *faux pas* to mention that as it would have been to discuss sexual intercourse in a Victorian drawing room. Evidence that the velocity of light, Einstein's famous *C*, is not an absolute seems to be accumulating, and is becoming more difficult to explain away.[45] If the sun is not the uniform sphere

rifacimento of the wonder tale of the Pseudo-Callisthenes, the *Alexandri Magni iter ad Paradisum* (first edited in 1858), and even the common legend, dating from the end of the Seventh Century, of the three sainted monks, Theophilus, Sergius, and Hyginus, who travelled far into the mysterious East, seeking a land in which men are *happy*—a tale which, for all its crudity and absurdities, has a deeply human pathos, the perennial and unrealizable aspirations of our unhappy species. A simple form of the tale is to be found in the standard collections of lives of the saints; a more elaborate form may be found in the first volume of Zambrini's *Miscellanea di opuscoli inediti o rari* (Torino, 1861).

44. It is no great over-simplification to say that electrons revolved about their proton as planets circle their sun. Inevitably, of course, the agile imaginations of early writers of "science fiction" immediately peopled electrons with advanced civilizations or, conversely, thought of our solar system as an atom in a super-cosmos.

45. For one ingenious theory to explain away inconvenient observations, see the *Scientific American*, June 1982. The grapevine reports that we shall soon be given an Einstinian explanation of the recent demonstration

supposed in the Einstinian calculations, its internal structure could adequately explain the precession of the orbit of Mercury, and evidence to that effect was presented last year by Dr. Henry A. Hill, but he had to go to Dublin to have an opportunity to present that evidence, which, it is alarming to note, excited *indignation.*[46]

Unfortunately, I cannot assure you on my own responsibility that Relativity is a fraud, although that is precisely the conclusion that is reached by distinguished and *very courageous* scientists, Dr. Dean Turner, Dr. E. E. Butterfield, Dr. Herbert Dingle, the late Dr. Herbert Ives, and other contributors to *The Einstein Myth and the Ives Papers* (New York, Devin-Adair, 1981). But I can assure you, without hesitation, that something is infernally rotten—and in a place much nearer than Denmark —when scientists resort to the vapid argument that those who blaspheme against their Savior are, if Russian, nasty Communists, and, if Americans, vile "anti-Semites," using a nonsense term that can be employed only by the completely thoughtless or the utterly cynical.[47] Whatever the truth of Relativity, it has

by Alain Aspect and his associates in Paris that photons are subject to some force that moves faster than the sacrosanct velocity of light. We can only wait and see.

46. Dr. Hill was confirming earlier work. As long ago as 1961, C. Bruns and R. H. Dicke pointed out that the structure of the sun, so far as it could be determined, might well account for the perturbation of Mercury, and, as a matter of fact, subsequent measurements of the oblateness of the solar sphere gave both the exact amount required to cause the precession of the orbit and indicated that the core of the sun rotates more rapidly than the photosphere, for which Hill presented additional evidence. But the work of Bruns and Dicke was swept under the rug, and the textbooks went on proclaiming that the precession of Mercury's orbit had *proved* that Mercury contracted in size as its velocity increased as it approached perihelion and therefore *proved* Relativity. That kind of thinking is theological, not scientific.

47. What makes the term "anti-Semitic," which began as a joke in France, so disgusting is its sheer absurditity, since the Semitic race seems always to have been the object of the Jews' most intense racial hatred. According to the tales in their Holy Book, they began by exterminating (with the help, of course, of their Big Pirate in the clouds) the Semitic population of a large part of Palestine, and when they appear in history, they have obtained, by whatever means, possession of that territory, enslaved its native population, and even appropriated their language, since Hebrew seems to be a dialect of Canaanite (Old Phoenician), much as Yiddish is

obviously become a religion,[48] and that alone suffices to make one take pleasure in Dr. Turner's succinct characterization of godly Einstein as "the high priest of Recondite Moronity."

However that may be, it was Einstein's Relativity that dynamited the dam and soon the sciences were awash in a flood of mathematical metaphysics. When I first heard of Einstein's theories, I was assured that there were in the whole wide world only twelve other men (the proper number of apostles for a Savior, of course) who had big enough brains to understand it, but in a few years everyone who was Somebody in the sciences was understanding it. and there was a jungle growth of theories equally metaphysical about almost everything that was very large or very small. We soon came to the Principle of Indeterminacy, not as a limitation inherent in the means of observation (as seems to have been originally intended) but as a physical reality in a kind of infinitesimal fairy land in which there was no longer a necessary connection between cause and effect.

It would be both tedious and profitless to enumerate the progeny of Relativity, but I cannot refrain from just mentioning the "Big Bang," which is all the rage these days. Since, by the Doppler Effect, light from distant stars and galaxies is uniform-

essentially a corruption of German. And today, financed by the cringing peasants of their American colony, they are subjugating and, when convenient, exterminating the largely Semitic peoples of Asia Minor and direct their most intense hatred at Saudi Arabia, the nation which contains the largest percentage of pure Semitic stock, and which the Americans are scheduled to deliver into their hands after enough killing and destruction to appease the Jews' hatred momentarily. The American serfs have just despatched 11,000 troops to help Begin, and will soon send many more, although Israel is the mightiest military power in the world, if one believes the American Congressman who recently assured his supporters that they must pay Israel a tribute of seven million dollars a day because "Israel is our only protection against the Soviet." The Jews are, in fact, the most anti-Semitic people in the world, and opposition to them can be called "anti-Semitic" only in the world of *1984,* where "war is peace" and "all are equal except that some are more equal than others." Humpty Dumpty was a piker in linguistics!

48. This is obviously true, even if one explains much of the scientists' piety by invoking the "principle of inverse irreversibility" sardonically formulated by Ralph Estling in the *New Scientist* (30 September 1982), according to which a little evidence against an accepted scientific theory "will cause agonies of doubt," but irrefutable proof of its untenability "will cause the scientist to cling to it with the tenacity and singlemindedness of a barnacle."

ly shifted toward the red, and therefore shows a corresponding velocity of recession, strictly proportional to the distance of the object, so that the farther the object is from us, the faster it is moving away from us, and since Einstein said that nothing can change the speed of light, it is believed that the entire cosmos is exploding, like the blast from a stick of dynamite that has been detonated. It follows that all the matter in the universe, including the most remote galaxies now known and the even more remote ones that will soon be discovered, was originally concentrated in just one ball of infinitely dense matter, and that we can thus calculate back to the date on which that ball exploded (and, logically, *time* began!). Now although it is known that interstellar space is not a vacuum, but is filled with extremely tenuous gas, refraction, such as is seen in any sunset, is thought to be excluded, and, what is strange, although the force of gravity in a "black hole" is said to be so great as to prevent the escape of light from it, it is assumed that the gravity of celestial bodies, which could have a cumulative effect proportional to the distance traversed, could not retard a ray of light (decrease its frequency) to produce the shift toward the red.

Now I don't really care, but I just know that tomorrow or the next day some holy man will yell "hosanna!" and proudly announce that the Truth of the Bible has at last been vindicated, because Science has conclusively proved that, ten or twenty billion years ago, the three-in-one Jesus laid an egg, and that when the divine egg, charged, of course, with concentrated mana, was hatched by the Holy Ghost (*rūăh*, just as it says in *Genesis* 1), it blew up into the *tōhū wā bōhū.* (just as it says *ibidem*) out of which came the universe and all its marvels—and where would you be without it? So give to Jesus until it hurts and mail your cheque today.

As I have said several times already, it is not our concern to determine the truth or falsity of Relativity. Let it be superlatively true, it is still of (relatively!) little importance, except to metaphysicians, and we can only wonder why it seems to obtrude itself into every scientific discourse as persistently as King Charles's head got into Mr. Dick's memorial. It is, in its way, similar to the older demonstration of the fourth dimension, which has long been a mathematical truism. By just moving a tennis ball into the fourth dimension, you can turn it inside out without breaking its surface, and, by the same procedure, you can move a cube of sugar at right angles to all of

its faces. True, no doubt—who can deny it?—but until some mathematician thus turns a tennis ball or moves a cube, there is no ocassion for excitement.[49]

If the universe is indeed exploding as claimed, there is no cause for alarm: it will last our time—I mean the time of our species. If it be true that Mercury undergoes the Lorentz contraction as it moves toward perihelion, Newtonian physics are all you need to hit it right on the nose with a rocket, if you so desire. And if it be true that subatomic particles move without cause in a way that somehow depends on the observer, you need not lie awake o' nights trying to figure out what the mirror in your bathroom looks like when it isn't reflecting you.[50] You have other things to worry about.

In short, if Relativity is true, it is comparable to the fact, doubtless mentioned by one of your teachers in school, that every time you go upstairs in your house, you alter the orbit of Jupiter. We can adapt the legal aphorism and say, *De minimis non curat homo.* Relativity, be it ever so true, is of infinitesimal relevance to the sciences on which our lives depend. But it has spawned a metaphysics that has so bewildered men of some scientific reputation that they find in quantum mechanics a proof of the hokum about "extra-sensory perception"!

It will be understood that I do not in the slightest deprecate research into the nature of "black holes" and quasars; I do object to the expenditure of billions of dollars in an effort to overhear chit-chat that supermen in some neighboring galaxy might have beamed at the earth a few million years ago. I applaud hunting the quark (who is proving more various and elusive than the snark), but I want "science fiction" kept out of

49. As one would expect, a Russian fakir, P. D. Ouspensky, produced a book, *Tertium Organum,* modestly designed to supplant the famous work by Lord Bacon; when translated into English in the 1920s, it sold like popcorn at a circus, since it proved that you must have a soul (sizzling with Love, of course) in the very place into which you insert a tennis ball when you turn it inside out without breaking its surface. Such profundity leaves intellectuals agape. When I reviewed Ouspensky's last book, *The Fourth Way* (New York, 1957), I remarked that while it was permissible to doubt that "everything that dies feeds the moon" and that "the air we breathe is hydrogen 192," the book contained one irrefragable statement: "people are becoming less and less sane." Ouspensky proved that to the hilt.

50. Some delightful verses on this problem by J. A. Lindon are printed in a footnote by Gardner, *op. cit.,* p. 186.

the laboratory.

I will own frankly that I am profoundly disturbed by the drastic change in the climate of scientific work that I have witnessed in my own lifetime. When I was a youngster in college and had first to read Einstein closely, I was not able to cope with his mathematics, but I thought, perhaps wrongly, that Relativity was subversive of the work that Bohr had thus far done, and, in an essay I wrote at that time, I predicted, with juvenile rashness, that a general acceptance of Relativity would destroy our faith in the scientific method. Einstein, it was true, had expressed a hope that Newtonian physics, that is to say, a conception of physical reality as determined by a strict causality, could be restored, but it seemed to me that the whole tendency of scientific thought that was based on Relativity was tending, especially in subatomic physics, to abandon the very concept of causality and to have begun a regression of which the ultimate terminus was the lawless and animistic nature perceived by the dim consciousness of Australian aborigines. I assumed that a repudiation of causality would spread, like an infection, from one scientific discipline to another. I still hope I was wrong.

In the Golden Age, the gods still frequented the earth, but as mankind degenerated, they left in disgust. The last to leave was the fair daughter of Zeus, Astraea, the Virgin, who lingered longest, hoping that men would not entirely repudiate the concept of Justice, which she represented; but at last she, too, departed, and now we can only glimpse her on starlit nights, far, far away in the heavens, where she dwells in the Zodiac, with the diamond fire of Spica gleaming on her virginial breast. I do not want to see common sense follow her into exile.

IS THERE ANY HOPE?

In the Eighteenth Century, as Voltaire tells us, two extra-terrestrials, Micromégas, a native of Sirius, and his friend, a Saturnian academician, stopped by the earth and discovered, somewhat to their astonishment, that there was life on it. Their scientific curiosity then led them to try to ascertain whether any form of life on the tiny planet was intelligent, but they could find only slight and ambiguous evidence of that.[51]

51. They are convinced, however, when one of the animalcules on this tiny planet is able to measure by triangulation the height of the Saturnian, whose stature is, of course, proportional to the size of his planet. The Saturnian was more than twice as tall as Jesus, who was measured in the same way by the Reverend Mr. Oral Roberts.

More than two decades ago, reviewing some bundle of piffle about "flying saucers," I suggested that speculation about the inhabitants of Venus or Mars would be premature so long as we did not have more cogent evidence that intelligent life had developed on our own planet.

The crucial question has at last been asked, and I have taken the title of this essay from a new book by Jack Catran, *Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?*[52] It is refreshingly forthright, lucidly written—and ominous.

The subtitle is, "We are ALONE in the universe." I expected the book to begin with a demonstration that, as was succinctly stated by Sir John Eccles, "the chances of rational beings existing elsewhere in the universe are so remote as to be out of the question." Mr. Catran takes that more or less for granted, although he mentions a few of the pertinent data when he reviews, with restrained satire, some of the wilder "science fiction" that has been solemnly proposed as legitimate scientific theory. He ridicules the unceasing babble about possible communication with beings from a more advanced civilization on some other planet, supermen who coyly play hide-and-seek about the earth on "flying saucers" or visited it as "astronauts" in the past or aimed radio waves at us from somewhere in this or other galaxies for our edification.

Such exciting drivel is naturally purveyed by scribblers like Von Däniken and journalists, whose business it is to keep the boobs in a dither, but Mr. Catran shares my alarm that it is also peddled by men who are professors in highly reputed universities and are accredited in legitimate sciences.

It is small consolation that many of the performing scientists probably do not mean what they say. Mr. Catran suggests that the initials of the much-touted and extremely expensive project called Search for Extra-Terrestrial Intelligence would more properly stand for "Search for Extended Tax-free Income." I cannot forget the scientist who complacently said that such things as "creation science" merely prove the value of scientific training: it produces clever fellows with lucrative talents, and "You can hire a scientist to prove *anything*." And it was

52. Lidiraven Books, P. O. Box 5567, Sherman Oaks, California; $12.95 postpaid.

another scientist who explained to me years ago the principles of his research: "Where the bucks are, there go I." He could have made the parody a little closer ("Where the politician sucks, there suck I"), but you can see his point. One can suggest, however, other motives for some of the performers: an irrestible yen to exhibit one's visage on the boob-tube; a high-minded urge, common in all religions, to perpetrate forgeries and hoaxes to influence the populace to behave as one wishes; and, as a distinguished student of such phenomena reminds me, just the fact that scientists are human and therefore members of species that commonly permit their glands to overrule their reason. And one must not forget the ambience of a society in which natural ignorance is augmented by the ignorance inculcated in the public schools, and anything goes and the wilder the caper, the more it will be applauded. But Mr. Catran is probably right in tracing most of the pseudo-scientific jigging to an appetite for fast bucks.[53]

53. The author could have gone on to consider what is even more alarming, the ever increasing incidence of downright fraud in "research" that is accepted as eternal truth by honest but gullible scientists throughout the world. One naturally expects corruption and crime in anything that emerges from the Dismal Swamp that is commonly called Washington, D.C. One thinks, for example, of the two great scientists who, as part of the Food and Drug Administration's assault on the most eminent member of the College of Medicine at the University of Illinois, forged a spectroscopic analysis that was advertised to the public in *Life* (4 Oct. 1963), then one of the most widely circulated magazines in the nation. When an independent laboratory made its own spectroscopic analysis and exposed the hoax, the Administration's natural response was to send out agents to threaten with reprisals corporations that used the services of the independent laboratoty. All of that is not really a contrast to the same Food and Drug Administration's savage reprisals in July 1976 against the director of one of its own branches, who, although employed by the Federal government, doubtless through some blunder, was an honest man. Dr. Anthony Morris was given three days to get out of the building and all his records and even his laboratory were as thoroughly destroyed as could have been done by a horde of Huns. His great offense was to disclose to the public data that ruined the great scheme to innoculate everyone against the largely fictitious "swine flu," which could have had—and may well have been planned to have—a result that would have duplicated the famous epidemic of a deadly influenza in 1918, with large numbers of Americans dying everywhere and bureaucrats and "experts" in all their glory rushing all over the landscape, making big noises, and sucking ever more blood from an affrighted populace.

The most heinous of all forms of crime is becoming increasingly common in the guise of "scientific research." In a recent book, *Betrayers*

One can endorse, almost without qualification, all that Mr. Catran has to say about the physical sciences—he is justly sceptical about the "Big Bang," for example—and one can only praise his repeated emphasis on the basic fact that, for all practical purposes, we are alone in the entire universe and that all the palaver about civilizations elsewhere is equivalent to spook-raising and probably just as fraudulent.

If you have ever wandered through the more lonely regions of the south-west, you have probably followed an old Indian trail or one left by prospectors until you came suddenly to a point when the trail ended in a drop into an arroyo or recently formed gulch or subsidence of a limestone cavern. When you read this book, you will also come to a sudden drop and step into it, if you aren't watching. Mr. Catran starts talking about an intelligent society on this planet, and he has been reading "science fiction"—lots of it. And not the best, either.

There are some stories he could have read with profit. He could have read Olaf Stapledon's *Sirius*. The hero, who is appropriately named for the dog star, is a dog who, as is possible when Science can do anything, is born with potentiality of a man's intelligence and is given an education to develop it. But he discovers that his mind cannot alter his innate limitations. He can read, but he cannot write: his paws will not grip a pen or fit the keys of a typewriter. He can speak and reason, but he cannot disregard the instincts that are inherent in a canine body. The end, of course, is tragic. The story, which

of the Truth (New York, 1983), William J. Broad and Nicholas Wade list a few examples of forged data in very important areas of scientific investigation that happened to be detected, and they estimate that for every exposed fraud a *hundred thousand* more may "lie concealed in the marshy wastes of scientific literature." That, no doubt, is gross hyperbole, but if the total is only 1% of that figure, a thousand sets of forged data now generally accepted as valid in matters of any importance should be enough to send cold shivers down your spine. The authors give fairly numerous examples, but they almost constantly keep their eyes pudically averted from Margaret Mead's "anthropology," the prevalent "sociology," and their adjuncts, fields in which the fabrication of spurious evidence has long been a way of life. An anonymous writer in *Instauration* offered an explanation of the authors' conspicuous discretion: "both work for the *New York Times*, which happens to be the granddaddy hoaxer of them all in the nature/nurture pseudo-debate." It would be easy to compile a more inclusive and damning book, which could properly be entitled, "Treason to Western Civilization." But that is another subject, far beyond the scope of the present article.

could also be taken as an allegory, might have reminded Mr. Catran that all organisms have limitations inherent in their biological structure. It is true that he does mention a "genetic inheritance" twice, but only to forget about it immediately.

It soon becomes apparent that Mr. Catran was nurtured on Technocracy, of which the adepts, it seems, are still plodding along, as persistent as other creationists. A few years before the United States was mobilized for the Crusade to Save the Soviet, I heard two lectures by, and even conversed briefly with, Howard Scott, who was then seeking recruits for his grey-shirted army of engineers, who were going to help him do what Jesus, Marx, and other Jewish revolutionaries promised to do, create a New World. It was the same old panacea with a new label on the bottle. Scott talked about the wonders of technology, and his sales-pitch inflated the egos of engineers so ignorant of human nature that they could believe that nations can be built in the same way as suspension bridges. Plenty of horse-power and kilowatts will work miracles.

And now, almost half a century later, that age-old boob bait, slightly disguised with new verbiage, acted on Mr. Catran like a dose of lysergic acid diethylamide. I should have felt much better, if he had started waving his arms, not in the wild oratory of an evangelist, but in an effort to fly up and roost on the boughs of a convenient tree, as some who have ingested the hallucinatory drug try to do.

The man who writes so judiciously about the physical sciences and what is impossible in the real world as we know it, suddenly turns in an epoptic rapture and assures us over and over that "with science everything is possible." The man whom I admired for his rational ridicule of talk about "astronauts" begins to foam at the mouth and promise that "Space travel will come, we will know the surfaces of other planets and eventually other solar systems and galaxies." And with a messianic glare in his eyes he even proclaims that "man can become a god through manipulation of the controls." Oh, yes. *Eritis sicut dii*—that was the bait with which the world's first con man hooked the first sucker, according to the well-known myth in *Genesis*, 3.5.

I will tell you frankly that I read on through this book with despair in my heart. I was going to end this article right here with an observation that Jack Catran had answered his own question with an emphatic negative. But it may be worthwhile to review briefly his hallucinations.

Fashions constantly change, of course, and con men are always coining new words, but if you look to the essentials, you will see that with Jack Catran we have gone back to Edward Bellamy, and that means the revelations of Messiah Marx, whence a clear spoor leads back to primitive Christianity. And with Marx, we have left even "science fiction" behind and entered the magical world of religion.

As everyone who has read the Marxists critically has not failed to see, and as Mr. Bannerman most recently reminded us in the July issue of *The Liberty Bell*, the gospel of St. Marx is just the old Judaeo-Christian mythology with the supernatural sanctions left out, thus making the cult the most implausible and unreasonable of all the Christian heresies. It is true that there is reciprocal hostility between Marxists and the other Christian cults, but that is merely normal. Christian sects began persecuting each other even before one of them attained political power in the decaying Roman Empire, and everyone remembers the fearful Wars of Religion that convulsed and almost ruined Europe. The Gospel of Love invariably incites the most savage and blood-thirsty hatreds.

Marxist cults are both a culmination of the evolution of Christianity and a most impressive instance of the historical and social phenomenon that is best called *the cultural residue.*[54] Throughout all history, customs survive the conditions that occasioned them, and all religions inculcate beliefs that come to be taken for granted and so survive the doctrines from which they were originally derived.

54. I have discussed the law of cultural residues briefly in *America's Decline*, pp. 360 f., and elsewhere. The perdurance of what Bacon, with a somewhat unfortunate choice of terms, called the *idola theatri* among a peasantry is notorious and often mentioned by "intellectuals," who have overlooked the larger beam in their own eyes. The cheat is often concealed by the coining of nonce words and the perversion of the old, of which we see flagrant examples in the press every day. The word 'Christian' is a notoriously lubricious word. Theologians like to twist it to include only themselves as real 'Christians,' stigmatizing others as 'Gnostics,' 'Arians,' 'Manichees,' 'Shakers,' 'Mormons,' etc. because they differ on some point of doctrine that is regarded as crucial. Many clergymen today peddle Marx's hokum, which they call the "social gospel," and claim to be Christians although they admit they cannot believe the mythology; the Communists peddle the same garbage under other names and profess to be anti-Christian. Both are clearly derived from the proletarian agitation

We cannot here discuss the long and ironical evolution of Christianity after the Jews inflicted it on the already mongrelized Roman Empire.[55] As everyone knows, out of the welter of competing sects and the various adaptations of their propaganda to make it less offensive to the Aryan mind, there emerged a generally accepted dogma that Jesus, who was supposedly a third of his father and had more or less taken over from the old man, had ordained such things as "brotherhood" and "equality" and "human rights." Now so long as one believed in the existence and super-natural power of Jesus and in the veracity of the theologians who claimed to know what he had commanded, one had to accept those strange and unnatural notions as divinely sanctioned and therefore to be enforced, even in open violation of the facts of human nature.

In the Eighteenth Century, men who found the wild tales in the Bible simply unbelievable had to reject the childish myths, but they turned back to the purer source from which the Christians had taken the odd notion of "all mankind," the Stoicism of the Graeco-Roman world, and became deists,

carried on by the earliest Christian sects, and so the term 'Christian' should be impartially applied to both or to neither.

55. What makes the evolution so ironic and even paradoxial is the fact that, according to the tales in the "Old Testament," which Christians claim to believe, their god (Yahweh, Jesus & Co., Inc.), for the greater part of time, decreed "human rights" only for his pet bandits and regarded all other races as having no more rights than swine; he notoriously afflicted the Egyptians with every torment he could think of to entertain his ferocious pets before they ran away with the gullible Egyptians' portable property, and he helped his chosen marauders slaughter the Semites and other cattle in Palestine and steal a country for themselves. It is true that Christians believe their god reformed and became less savage after the Jews crucified a third of his divine corporation, and he then ordained "human rights" for the former biped cattle, *except* pagans and heretics. He did not really extend "human rights" to all loquacious species of anthropoids until he had to compete with the revived Stoicism of the deists, whose Nature's God had decreed it for reasons best known to himself. The Jews, who have refused to take stock in christs who went bankrupt and were killed, have held fast to their "Old Testament's" conception of Yahweh as a Celestial Jew who naturally regards all races but his own as cattle, to be domesticated or butchered. They are more logical as well as historically correct. What Aryans need, if they are unwilling to be cattle, is a god of their own, and it is a great pity that since belief in supernatural beings has become impossible for educated men, that recourse is closed to our race.

believing in Nature's God, who was so often mentioned at the time of the American Revolution. This god, whose existence and wishes his votaries deduced from what they knew of the physical world and of the beliefs that the Christians had taken from the Stoics, was believed to have ordained the social dogmas that Christianity had already imposed on Europe, "human rights," "brotherhood," etc.

Marx concocted his heresy in a time in which greatly increased knowledge of nature had, as we remarked earlier, sent Nature's God into the limbo of dead gods. He therefore dispensed with supernatural sanctions altogether, but retained the old dogmas about "human rights" and "equality" and the rest of the social doctrine that Jesus had supposedly commanded men to follow.

Marx was driven, of course, by the lust for destruction that his race has shown throughout its history, but he could count on the law of the cultural residue to prevent most of his contemporaries from seeing that the doctrine that was generally accepted as desirable and right became absurd as soon as one dispensed with a divinity who commanded what was contrary to nature. Without a god to enforce them, "human rights" are merely meaningless noises produced by vocal cords. There are no "rights" in nature, where the only law is the survival of the fittest, i.e., force, the power of muscle or mind. An unarmed man alone in a jungle has no "right" not to be eaten by lions. An American colonist had no "right" not to be tortured to death for the amusement of the Indians who had captured him. There can be no "rights" without the power to enforce them. Only an organized society can create rights, which it bestows by general consensus on its members to regulate their conduct and prevent an anarchical dissolution of the society. A society can bestow rights only on its citizens, to the exclusion of aliens and of other mammals, although it may wish to treat them kindly.

Organized societies may, of course, think it expedient to adopt norms of conduct between themselves, and where the nations are of the same race and have the same instinctive standards, such agreements may bestow rights that can be enforced so long as the concord is maintained. Thus, for example, a German in France may have rights, so long as the two nations are not at war. And among Aryans before their civlization was rotted by alien races (who were naturally intent on their own advantage), there was even a consensus that was supposed to bestow certain shadowy rights in wars between

Aryan nations, since the racial instinct forbade certain atrocities. For example, many German soldiers who surrendered to American, Canadian, or British forces during the Jewish War Against the West thought they had a right not to be tortured and murdered; they were mistaken, for the Jews' stooges had repudiated the standards that had been accepted by civilized nations, and so the Germans, as they soon discovered, had no rights.

The set of illusions, of which "human rights" is a key example, are the real essence of the religion, and it is not at all remarkable that, as we have so often seen in our contemporaries, individuals flop back and forth between the more orthodox Christian sects and Marxism, often executing several such floppings in the course of their lives. Basically, they remain Christians, as did the Lutherans, who repudiated the Papacy, and the Calvinists, who repudiated Luther, too, and all the many other warring sects. The important difference is that so many "Liberals" and the like do not see that the Marxists, having eliminated their god, also eliminated all basis for the social superstitions he supposedly ordained, so that their talk about "all humanity" and "equality" has become mere childish drivel about Santa Claus, his reindeer, and the toys he will bestow when he arrives.

Mr. Catran is just an up-to-date version of Swedenborg, another engineer who thought he had revelations. All that he has really done is put Science in place of Jesus as a miracle-worker, with a great loss in credibility. He will probably have a fit when he discovers that he has really remained a Christian in his heart and his fantasies.

THE ANATOMY OF REVOLUTION

New Worlds have always been the shining bait dangled before simpletons by revolutionaries, who can never deliver what they promise. The famous Jesus is reported in the various gospels to have made all sorts of glowing promises, but Christianity nevertheless was a successful revolution against the Roman Empire and triumphed over the blackened ruins of civlization. The gospel of Marx is a revolution against the civilization that our race precariously erected on the ruins of the old, and it has already been so successful that only rare individuals today can see how revolutionary it *was*, for the populace has been made to take its most deadly myths for granted as "social truth." So

does Mr. Catran, who is preaching his own translation of Marx. He eschews such dated terms as 'intelligentsia' and 'dictatorship of the proletariat.'

Mr. Catran's revolution is to be carried out by "the scientists," but he does not explain how those gifted beings are going to pull it off. He could have imagined a secession of the modern Vidyādharas to a realm of their own in the Himalayas or elsewhere, as was done by H. G. Wells, Ayn Rand, and others, but he does not. Perhaps he was restrained by some recollection of the scientists whom he had just castigated for their credulity, venality, and irresponsibility. But the "scientists" are going to do it just the same, because it is inevitable. It is inevitable because Mr. Catran foresees, as does everyone who thinks about it for three minutes, the collapse of what he calls the "money system." He does not see that there is almost no real money in it, only stacks of the intrinsically worthless paper that is being printed in ever increasing quantities by the great counterfeiting ring in Washington, D.C., but he does see that there is an inevitable end to the technique of avoiding hangovers by drinking some more alcohol.

I need scarcely remark that the core of Mr. Catran's magic is the old Christian hokum about making everybody equal.[56] He is going to do it, however, because human beings are merely "complex machines"—so we are back with La Mettrie in 1748, polished up a little by Skinner's now fading doctrine of Behaviorism. The glorious world of tomorrow will begin when all infants are kidnapped from their mothers and raised in collective pens by "behavioral scientists," who will apply the Pavlovian "principles of behavior modification," producing, of course, although Mr. Catran doesn't see it or doesn't quite dare to say so, animals that will respond automatically and mindlessly to whatever stimulus their masters give them.

One wonders whether the "social animals and energy-consuming machines" that the aforesaid "behavioral scientists" are going to manufacture will really appreciate a paradise in which "every person will receive the same income in goods and services" and "all people will possess unlimited credit." In fact, only a passing and almost furtive mention of an unexplained "population control" differentiates Mr. Catran's ideal from the

56. The Christian ideal is most clearly stated by Jesus in the gospel that I cited in a review, reprinted in *America's Decline*, pp. 360 f., q.v.

glorious future that is envisioned as inevitable by Seidenberg, a paradise in which billions and billions of biped cockroaches will crawl mindlessly over a manure heap eight thousand miles in diameter.[57]

It is quite true that the techniques of "behavior modification" do work. They are obviously very effective in "sensitivity training" and all the other work of scientific Draculas that is described in the book by Mr. Dieckmann to which I referred above. And some of its principles are applied much more surreptitiously in the public schools and in the other psychological weapons that are being used in an all-out offensive against our already stultified race.

There is one question, which I am sure Jack Catran would deride as a vestige of an outmoded past. Let us assume that the "behavioral scientists" do succeed in converting the abducted infants into perfectly conditioned and adjusted "energy-consuming machines," but let us consider for a moment the infants whom the mad scientists carry off to their behavioral pens. It is true that when the children grow up, they will never know they could have become something else. But what if they could have known? Are we not back to the old ethical problem that Glanville formulated in his *Lux Orientalis* (1682)? Of certain beings supposedly created by his god, he justly observed that "Certainly, could they have been put to their choice whether they would have come into being on such terms, they would rather have been *nothing* for ever." Might not—would not that also be true of the scientists' creations?

Is it likely that the "energy-consuming" machines of our future will revel in the awareness that they all have the same income? They will have work (i.e., a purposeful occupation) only three or four hours a week—and even those hours may be dull, because computers will do all their thinking for them. After they are thirty-five, they won't have even those three or four hours a week to give them a respite from ennui. And, except for the bit of work when they are young, the hapless wretches of our future will have to amuse themselves the rest of

57. I paid my respects to Mr. Seidenberg in 1963; see *America's Decline*, pp. 236-246. An American who claims to have investigated in Doylestown, where Seidenberg was said to reside, tells me that "Seidenberg" is the pseudonym of a Jew who is one of the most prominent of our present rulers and is believed to have the job of manipulating the presidents in the Punch-and-Judy shows in the White House, but my informant claims to rely on sources he may not disclose.

the time. How will they—how *can* they do it? They will have all sorts of gadgets, including—believe it or not—an "extrapolatory computer" which will tell them precisely what is going to happen in the future. But what will they have to live for? They will presumably copulate *ad libitum*, but—unless Science does something about it—the hours that can be spent in that exhilarating exercise are sadly limited. Mr. Catran assures us that the "energy-consuming machines" will rejoice in "a world more poetic [*sic*], more beautiful [!], than there are words in our present language to describe." But he is understandably vague. Thanks to electronic marvels, each can converse with any other of the billions of "energy-consuming machines" on the planet, but we are not told what they will have to talk about.[58] They will have forests in which they can walk and "enjoy nature," and they can read literature, including poetry, and listen to great music. But will they have left any capacity to enjoy such things?[59]

Mr. Catran tells us several times that you can make an automobile into a machine that will fly, but it will no longer be an automobile. Well, you can make an infant into an "energy-

58. I am reminded of a blob of "science fiction" that I read years ago but thought not worth recording in my notes. In our blissfully workless future, the world will swarm with millions of Socrateses (yes, I know the correct plural is 'Socratae,' but forgive my pun). And all of them, clad in snowwhite and freshly laundered himatia (just like Socrates), will walk in fair meadows, day after day, incessantly gabbling about the "good life"—which, presumably, is what they already have. I predict that before lunch time on the second or third day some of them will start punching others on the nose, just to have something interesting to do.

59. Review in your mind, if you please, all the great poetry you have enjoyed—even all the poetry you have ever read. Can you call to mind a single example that does not depend on one or another of the supposed imperfections of human life that will have been eliminated and be unknown to the hapless "energy-consuming machines" of Jack's dire future? They will be like blind men in the Sistine Chapel and not even know they are blind. Dr. Samuel Johnson justly observed that men in a state of equality could know only animal pleasures. Even Catran cannot entirely suppress an awareness that his "energy-consuming machines" will not be able to perceive any of the things that make life worth while for us, and in an epoptic frenzy he predicts at one point that human beings will be replaced by "cyborgs," which he defines as "cybernated organisms." They will be no more capable of happiness, and probably no more capable of thought, than the adding machine on your desk. Well, if the future the great Technocrat predicts is inevitable, we can at least hope that the sun will soon become a nova.

consuming machine," but it will no longer be a human being.

Have we not already gone quite far in the dehumanization of our race? Are we not already within a measurable distance of the Behaviorists' paradise? I could not but wonder when I read the book by Mr. Dieckmann I cited above, and came to the account of what was done to the victims of a cosmetic-peddling swindle invented by the late William Penn Patrick. The future "executives," whom Patrick was to make millionaires when they peddled his rouge and lipstick, were assembled for a "leadership training" course, which they must have undergone voluntarily, since it was held in the Hyatt House in Palo Alto, a fairly luxurious motor inn, which cannot have been as secure as the dungeons of the Inquisition. "Leadership training" turned out to be just an intensive form of "sensitivity training," administered by the Leadership Dynamics Institute, there represented by its president, a "behavioral scientist" appropriately named Ben Gay. Now I shall not give the details of the "sensitivity training" the embryo "leaders" received: an account of it would be both harrowing and disgusting, and, besides, I don't want to give anyone an excuse for saying that *The Liberty Bell* is an obscene and pornographic publication. I could not help but note, however, that of the forty-four victims, more than half were classified as male. I do not question the anatomical classification, but I am quite sure that if there had been *men* in the group, Mr. Ben Gay would early have been removed in a basket.

That is not all. During the training, William Penn Patrick appeared in person and watched it with evident satisfaction. I shall not repeat my observation about the basket, but I was especially interested because years ago I had a slight acquaintance with that wonder-boy of finance, the far-seeing conservative statesman, and "future president of the United States." I was supposed to be flattered, but I judged Mr. Patrick (who was well-mannered and Aryan, so far as I could tell) to be a ruthlessly ambitious, thoroughly unscrupulous, and utterly untrustworthy man—but still a man. But now I see that I was mistaken. According to Mr. Dieckmann's book, Patrick watched with pleasure the "leadership training" of the males and females whom he had swindled. He wasn't even human.

There is something terrifying about the inhuman submissiveness of Patrick's victims. Mr. Dieckmann suggests one explanation: they had paid a thousand dollars for the course and Patrick had taken most or all of the rest of their money for the

boxes and boxes of cosmetics stacked up in their basements, which they were going to sell for immense profits when they learned how to be "leaders." And Americans in general are so greedy that a prospect of quick and easy profits acts on them as a keg of fire-water acts on an Indian.[60] But that will not do. Thousands and thousands of Americans not in a financial bind have undergone and are undergoing some form of "group dynamics" and no casualties among the "behavioral scientists" have been reported.[61] I think we must turn to Mr. Dieckmann's second explanation, the "life adjustment" or "social adjustment" that has been the chief work of the public schools since they were taken over by the gang of revolutionists headed by John Dewey, who produced volumes of turgid and ungrammatical double-talk to cover a scheme to destroy self-respect and rationality in children who are imprisoned by their parents and state laws in our enormously expensive boob-hatcheries. And, incidentally, the young victims will be prepared to huzza

60. This *is* an important factor in American life today. A judicious friend of mine attended a day-long meeting of several dozen young men and women who were being recruited for another scheme of "get-rich-quick" salesmanship. There was nothing of the almost incredible physical and psychic degradation imposed on Patrick's victims, but a team of expert con men harangued the victims for hours with preposterous promises of quick profits and further contributed to their mental exhaustion by behavior suited to a madhouse, yelling like wild Indians, jumping up on chairs, and exhibiting such gross vulgarity that any normal man, not detained by curiosity about the techniques, would have walked out in ten minutes. The prospective purchasers of "franchises," having been thus thoroughly bewildered and confused, tired and hungry after six hours, were finally served an abundant and excellent dinner, after which the boss financial evangelist told them again of the wonderful profits they were going to make and advised them about the best models of the Cadillacs they might as well order in the morning. My friend reports that the whole roomful of prospects went insane, writing out cheques on paper napkins and jumping on their chairs to yell in chorus, "Get the cheque! Get the cheque!" Needless to say, they were all petitioners in bankruptcy a few weeks or months later. The explosion of madness was so impressive that my friend wondered whether some drug had been placed in the food or, possibly, some gas introduced through the ventilating system. I wish I could think so, but I fear that the explanation is that all of the young persons had been made permanently feeble-minded in high schools.

61. No encouraging casualties, I mean. There are rare exceptions to the submissiveness, of course. I know of a young policeman who was ordered to undergo the usual course in "sensitivity training," which sounded innocuous to him. When he found out what it was, he gave the behavioral scientist a right to the jaw and stepped over him to walk out and resign

for Jack Catran, for they have already been shown the chief glories of his paradise on earth.

A QUESTION OF TAXONOMY

The reader will have noticed what was illogical and literally untrue in the foregoing section, and will have made allowance for the vagaries of our language, but the point deserves comment.

On the basis of the report in Mr. Dieckmann's book, I made a statement that Mr. Patrick was not human. Now, although I said so, I could not have meant that he did not belong to the species that biologists sarcastically call *Homo sapiens*, and, so far as I know, he may have belonged to the subspecies that Vacher de Lapouge called *Homo Europaeus* and Günther and Coon prefer to call *Nordicus*. What was worse, I implied that he was a beast, and that was wholesale slander of all other mammals.

As a matter of fact, we belong to the only species of animal that takes pleasure in witnessing and inflicting pain and in making its victims suffer. The tiger—a magnificent animal, as the learned Savitri Devi remarks in her *Impeachment of Man*—kills only when he is hungry, and indeed kills in the most efficient way within his power, never making his victims suffer unnecessarily. You may remember from Robert Ardrey's *Social Contract* the piteous cries of the wart-hog that had been run down by a pack of lycaones, commonly called African hunting dogs, but Ardrey also points out that the killers had no means of killing more expeditiously, no way of making their prey suffer less. Cats, it is true, play with mice, and we suppose that the mouse suffers fear, as we would, but the cat is merely exercising herself, and certainly does not consider the mouse's putative emotions. The genus *Homo* includes *all* the animals that derive a psychic satisfaction from the agonies of others, whether of their own or other genera.

That distinctively human trait may be only natural. In every region in which wild life has not yet been exterminated, you would hear rifles cracking every day in the year, if some efforts to protect free animals were not being made. Other mammals kill because they must, to eat or to avoid being eaten; men kill

from the police force. Unfortunately, a prompt administration of cold water prevented that light of Behavioral Science from being opportunely extinguished.

because they enjoy it. In one of his well-known essays, Mark Twain commented on a British Earl, who had gone hunting on our western plains and had happily slaughtered a whole herd of bison. He contrasted the earl's conduct with the habits of a python, and concluded that the earl must have descended from the python—descended a long way.

Mark Twain's indignation is understandable, but we should note that the British huntsman, however regrettable his venatic enthusiasm, killed the buffalo cleanly with accurately-aimed bullets, and did not merely wound them in order to gloat over their death agonies.

What I meant when I said Patrick was not human was only that he evidently did not have the sentiments that are more or less instinctive in our race and are regarded as foolish or incomprehensible by others. We all know that it is only natural for innately savage races, especially Congoids and the American Indians, to take a great (and, for them, hilarious) delight in both torturing their captives and watching them suffer—not only White men, for whom they have a racial hatred, but even their own kind—and the females seem even more vicious than the males. What does astonish us at first is that the Mongolians, who have created a civilization of their own, seem quite without compassion for human beings as such; the Chinese invented the most atrocious form of execution, *ling ch'ih*, the "lingering death," often called the "death of a thousand slices," inflicted with such skill that the victim is kept conscious for hours as he is slowly dissected before a fascinated audience; and we are repelled by the common practice (witnessed, for example, and well described by Frank Harris in his *Undreamed-of Shores*) of punishing a clerk who has embezzled a few cents by crushing his foot in the court room and letting him crawl away until he dies of gangrene. The cruelty of Semites is proverbial and among their innovations we especially remember the practice of burying a man to his neck in the ground and smearing his face with honey to attract hungry ants. The cruelty of Jews seems somewhat different as it is exemplified by their gloating over the atrocities their ferocious god supposedly inflicted on the Egyptians, or by their ingenuity in torturing the hated Aryans to death during the great Jewish Conspiracy of A.D. 117, for those examples seem to show an affirmation of their vast racial superiority over lower animals, rather than mere enjoyment of a spectacle of agony for its own sake—although their ingenuity in crucifying their own dissidents makes one wonder.

Our own race's record is not exemplary. One may think, of course, of the dungeons of the Inquisition and the practice of burning witches (such as Jeanne d'Arc) alive, but there we have the influence of Christianity at work, and even so, the Puritans of New England, although God-fearing, mercifully hanged their witches. Such things as breaking on the wheel and drawing-and-quartering (before death) for particularly heinous crimes are hard to forgive, but, generally speaking, the normal modes of execution are hanging and beheading, which produce death speedily and with a minimum of suffering, and it is noteworthy that even the blood-thirsty egalitarians of the French Revolution used the guillotine and made it famous. Recently, we have decided that cyanide gas is even less painful and have adopted it, although the administration of it requires a rather complicated procedure, of which the Jews did not trouble to inform themselves when they decided to substitute cyanide gas for mass electrocutions in their fiction about a "Holocaust" of God's Own People.

Although Aryans have been capable of monstrous excesses, especially when excited by religion or personal grief, our peculiar racial instinct is normally revolted by the infliction of unnecessary pain on even condemned criminals. And we view the foul physical degradation inflicted in Communist "re-education"[62] and American "sensitivity training" as equally repulsive. We seem to have, as did the Greeks, a deep and innate feeling that violating the integrity of a fellow human being (of our race and usually of other races also) is *hybris*, an offense against nature, a wanton transgression of the limits within which men are confined by being human. Hybris is the crime of a man who has forgotten his own humanity—it is inhuman.

That essentially Aryan idea (which, of course, has nothing to do with Christianity) is the source of the meaning we often attach to 'inhuman,' but it reached us through the somewhat illogical Roman amplification of it, which has introduced into our vocabulary an even more confusing use of words derived from the same root. That deserves some explanation.

In the writings of Cicero, which have so profoundly moulded our own culture, *humanitas*, which etymologically should designate what is generally found among human beings or at least in all or almost all of the members of our race, took on the

62. Described, with the omission of certain sexual details, by D. Bacu in *The Anti-Humans* (1971, available from Liberty Bell Publications).

meaning of the highest culture to which a select minority of our race could attain, the quality that marks an intellectual aristocracy. Such a use of the word by Cicero and his contemporaries sprang from the idea that such a quality was *potentially* inherent in all Greeks and Romans, but consider, for example, Cicero's definition of a cultured man in the *Tusculanae*, V.23.66: *qui cum Musis, id est cum* humanitate *et cum doctrina, habeat aliquod commercium:* 'A man who has a certain familiarity with the Muses (all nine, from Calliope and Euterpe to Clio and Urania, from epic and lyric poetry to history and astronomy), that is to say, a man who has such familiarity with *humanitas* and philosophical thinking.' A cultured man, thus defined, Cicero goes on to say, esteems Archimedes, the Syracusan mathematician, far above Dionysis I, the celebrated tyrant of Syracuse, who attained adroitly the virtually absolute power that he held prosperously until his death (and, incidentally, seems to have enjoyed the loyalty of his subjects, the disgruntled Plato notwithstanding).

We have, of course, come fantastically far from the notion of a quality that is actually possessed by human beings in general. Whatever may be their theoretical potential, in practice *humanitas* has been restricted to a comparatively small number of human beings who have a high degree of innate intelligence and have been able to enjoy the comparatively long and arduous education requisite to develop it. But that is still one of the meanings we commonly associate with words denoting the quality of being human.

Since the Renaissance identified Greek and Latin literature as the *studia humanitatis*, the 'Humanities' are Greek and Latin, although cheap substitutes are now on sale in every diploma-mill. 'Humanism,' strictly speaking, was succinctly defined by the late Ernest H. Wilkins, President of Oberlin College, as "a scholarly and initially reactive enthusiasm for classic culture, accompanied by creative writing in Latin on classic lines." The Professor of Humanity in a Scottish university is the ranking professor of the Classics. A cultivated man, according to Cicero's definition, his mind and perceptions enhanced by *humanitas*, will naturally abhor the vulgar cruelty that we improperly call 'brutal.' So since the *studia humanitatis* are also termed 'humane learning,' a 'humane man' is not one who is merely kind, but properly speaking, one whose enlightened kindness is associated with a certain culture. All of this, however, has merely added to the general confusion, and it

must be more than a decade ago that I saw a learned journal defaced with an article by an ostensibly educated professor, who cited an English writer of the Seventeenth Century as having called King James I cruel, whereas all that the writer said was that King James was a poor Latinist (he had "but little humanity").

This highly specialized use of the word has to some extent colored even our more reasonable use of 'humane' and 'human' to designate the kind of character that our race would like to see in all of its members (as it has little chance of ever doing!). In this extremely common sense of the word, 'inhuman' simply means 'un-Aryan,' i.e., not what we like to think of as characteristic of Aryans. And when we call an individual 'inhuman' or 'brutal,' what we mean in biological fact is that he is all too human. I think some perception of this enters into our feeling for the beauty of unspoiled nature and of landscapes

Where every prospect pleases
And only man is vile.

When we speak of submissiveness as 'inhuman' or 'animal-like,' we are on somewhat firmer ground. Our great cunning enables us to dominate most other mammals, and in circuses one commonly sees a tiger leap through a burning hoop at the command of a man whom the tiger could eviscerate with one sweep of his claws. By the techniques of circuration, we have domesticated species especially useful to us. The docility of cows (though not of bulls) is proverbial, and thousands of herds daily yield their milk to their human parasites. Horses may pose a special problem in mammalian psychology, for Elwyn Hartley Edwards[63] believes that some quirk in the equine mind makes a horse accept man as the surrogate of the stallion who would lead and govern a small herd. Our wool is taken from sheep, who are notoriously the most stupid of all mammals and were accordingly taken as their mental models by the Christians, who want to be thoughtless sheep herded by their pastors (*pastores!*) or by bishops whose symbol of authority is the shepherd's crook.

This Christian yearning reappears, I need not say, in the "Liberal"-Marxist-Technocrat dream of reducing mankind to billions of fat sheep, who will graze forever in green pastures,

63. In *The Encyclopaedia of the Horse* (London, Octopus Books, 1977; frequently reprinted).

eating and copulating, with never a moment's need to think or fight.

It is much too late to reform our language, but when we draw the spurious antithesis "human:bestial," let us remember what we really mean.

THE FLY IN THE OINTMENT

It is high time we returned from our excursus to Mr. Catran and took notice of one nugget of wisdom he offers us, an injunction that we must never study history. History, you see, would tell us what human beings are by nature, and prophets of a New World must eschew that, just as an engineer, such as Mr. Catran, I suppose, would avoid learning anything about the properties of steel before he designed a dream bridge. It would be awfully inhibiting to know the limitations of the material with which one proposes to work!

I have often been impressed, however, by the unwillingness of some scientists to learn what they are talking about, once they have strayed outside their own narrow fields of specialization. One thinks of the "atomic scientists" who had their egos so vastly inflated, in a manner that reminded one of the Aesopic fable about the frog who wanted to be as big as a cow,[64] when Oppenheimer decided that it would be advantageous for his race to prevent the Americans from developing a hydrogen bomb before the Soviets had one. Nor was that a new aberration. I remember how startled I was around 1947 when I read in an official publication of the American Association for the Advancement of Science (of which I was then a member) that some highly esteemed association of chemists had published a resolution that all atomic weapons be delivered to the Soviet Union, "which will use them to ensure world peace." Had the chemists wanted the atomic weapons delivered to the pixies, that would not have been overtly unreasonable: no one has ever seen a pixie, so we may imagine them as benevolent as we wish.

64. The well-known form of the fable first occurs in Phaedrus (I.24), who, incidentally, has another (IV.15-16) that is the most reasonable of all creation stories. Prometheus fashioned men and women out of clay, as sculptors make their models, but he did much of his work by night, after returning from a drinking party on Olympus, and his unsteady eyes and wavering hands made all the blunders that are reproduced in human anatomy.

But by 1947, even ignorant individuals, who read nothing but newspapers, had enough information about the consequences of the Jewish capture of the Russian Empire thirty years before to know precisely what the consequences would be, if the Americans, who still had an opportunity to remain a first-rate military power and even to regain their independence, were made helpless as the aliens and traitors in Washington were then in the process of making them. I wondered why the chemists did not stay within their own field and recommend cyanide of potassium as an infallible means of ensuring perpetual peace for all who really want it. It was not until later that I saw why those chemists chose to ignore facts of which they must have known. They, no doubt, thought of themselves as hard-headed men of science, but they had Christian sediment in their minds.

Without knowing it, those chemists, like Mr. Catran and so many others, had got religion, probably the religion of Marx, which is sometimes called "the religion of humanity" by "Liberals" when a mention of Marx would not be tactful. And when one has got religion, common sense and facts no longer count. One reverts to the mentality of young children, who cannot distinguish between fact and fancy, and are often punished for insisting that they actually saw what they only imagined. And persons who can make the distinction often become so puffed up with righteousness that they lie to prove that what they have imagined is real. That is why it is so often difficult, and sometimes impossible, to be sure of the motives of witnesses of supernatural events.

We mentioned much earlier the pair of adolescent girls who made poor old Sir Arthur Conan Doyle believe in fairies. They are very old women now and admit, of course, that they faked the photographs of themselves consorting with fairies and gnomes, but they insist that they actually did see fairies in the garden and forged the pictures to make others believe what they just *knew* to be true. We cannot now tell whether they, through some quirk of female adolescence, really did have hallucinations in which they thought they played with fairies, or they are now pathetically trying to justify the adolescent *espièglerie* with which they light-heartedly perpetrated a hoax that made them famous and set so many theosophical minds aquiver with transcendental thoughts.

We now feel certain that when Joseph Smith forged the *Book of Mormon* and its pendant gospels (*Book of Moses*, *Book of Abraham*), he did so as a clever rogue who had perfected a

technique for gaining power over simpletons and their purses, but we do so only because we have records of his earlier career as a confidence man. Without those records, we should have to consider the possibility that he might have imagined he was promoting a theology that would be beneficial.

We now think it likely that when the Reverend Mr. William Dennis Mahon in the 1880s became convinced that there was no historical evidence to support belief in Christianity,[65] he produced his celebrated series of forgeries to prove the truth of a faith that was dear to his glands and in the belief that he was righteously lying for the Lord. But we grant him sincerity largely because he was such an awkward old duffer that he seems not to have had the cunning of a practiced rogue.

When we patiently read through the vast masses of early Christian gospels, all of them anonymous or pseudonymous or under meaningless names, we know nothing about authors whom we cannot iidentify and of whom there is no historical record, we can rely only on conjectures and our own imaginations as we try to sort out the *hallucinés*, the gullible believers of tall tales, the conscious forgers for sweet Jesus's sake, and the professional shamans, who exploited the credulity of the masses. When we come to Fathers of the Church and other theologians whom we can more or less positively identify, we can usually believe that they were indulging in the common practice of Lying for the Lord to propagate a belief to which they were emotionally attached. When Jerome composed short stories about martyrs, he thought the fact that they were fiction was irrelevant, since they would help spread piety. Chrysostom praises the efficacy of deceit in implanting Faith and frankly says that lies are not "untruthfull" when they edify suckers and strengthen the faith of True Believers. Augustine was one of the few early Fathers who said that it was wrong to lie for a pious purpose, and it was he who proudly assured his congregation that he had preached the gospel to a tribe in Africa that had only one eye, which was in the middle of their foreheads, and had told the glad tidings about Christ to another tribe that had no heads at all, having eyes in place of nipples in their chests.

65. He admits as much in the introduction to his sheaf of forgeries in the edition of 1887 and doubtless other editions of that oft-reprinted hoax: "I have as much reason for believing the genuineness of the contents of this book [i.e., his crude forgeries] as I have to believe the genuineness of the Scriptures, looking at the question from a human standpoint."

He must either have changed his mind about Lying for the Lord or have lied when he claimed to disapprove of holy lying. Such is the normal effect of religion on veracity. And this fact has a highly important corollary which we can only mention here. The votaries of the Marxist religion are no exception to the rule. They can and do lie cheerfully to spread their gospel. They are estopped from sporting with fairies and from interviewing ghosts, but they can forge pseudo-historical records and they can *forge pseudo-scientific data* and do it proudly, probably telling themselves that they are resorting to fraud to promote "world peace" and "human rights" and "brotherhood," which a conscientious god would have ordained, had he existed. In earlier pages we have commented on the absurdities that are invented or endorsed by professed scientists and in a footnote (53) we barely alluded to the horrifying prevalence of conscious fraud in what purports to be scientific research. Now we have to ask the terrible question, How much of what now passes for accepted and generally endorsed scientific theory is actually based on hoaxes contrived to propagate the Christian-Marxist doctrines that are driving our race to insanity and suicide? The possibilities are so frightening that we dare not estimate them. Before that abyss, the affrighted spirit recoils aghast.

BYE-BYE, JACK

You can guess what revelations Catran received in his bout of messianic fever, but we may as well glance at the high points. Although slightly disguised by talk about "unlimited sources of energy," "unlimited credit for everyone," and "extrapolatory computers," the essence of his gospel is, as one would expect, merely the old and hackneyed "Liberal"-Marxist myths. Mr. Catran, without a hint of a grin, tells us that "sexual discrimination" is "caused by the money system." I feel certain that Mr. Catran himself conducted experiments that gave empirical proof of differences between men and women, differences both anatomical and psychic.[66] And I am equally

66. There is one fundamental difference, relevant to our subject here, which will, I think, be obvious to anyone who has observed the society about him, although no psychologist, so far as I know, has ventured on a study that would be so unfashionable at present. There is a great difference in the incidence of religiosity in men and women and a correspondingly great difference in the sexes' attitudes toward their deity, when both recognize the same one. In *The Uses of Religion,* pp. 34 f., I

sure that Mr. Catran discriminates between the sexes—although he may do so with a bad conscience, if true to his principles. The "money system" is also the cause of "racial discrimination," because all human beings are absolutely the same, except for "slight differences in pigmentation, etc." And, as proudly as a dog that has retrieved a thrown stick, our Jack brings us the old "Liberal" chestnut about Beethoven. I know you have heard it a hundred times, but I must ask you to endure it just once more. If someone had taken the infant Ludwig, fresh from his mother's breast, and deposited him in an African jungle, and he had been raised in the hut of niggers who, for some reason, did not eat him, would he have composed the Third Symphony? You will not argue about that, but you will want to ask another question. If someone had put a pickaninny in young Ludwig's cradle, and if Beethoven's parents had been so feeble-minded as to adopt it and give it Beethoven's nurture and education, would it have written the

mentioned the opinion of a venerable bishop whose observations had convinced him that "in every congregation there are always two religions, since the two sexes have in their inner consciousness conceptions of their deity so different as to be reciprocally unintelligible or, at least, unacceptable." Furthermore, I am sure everyone has observed that almost invariably in our society males who show a strong emotional attachment to a god have grown up under predominantly feminine influence, whereas women who have emancipated themselves from superstition have been strongly influenced by a man to whom they were emotionally attached, usually a father, but often a lover or husband. And when a husband and wife are both strongly religious, there is a very marked difference in their credulity. Of this a perfect illustration is provided by Elizabeth (Barrett) and Robert Browning. Both attended a séance with a rather clever confidence man named Home, who exhibited to them his 'spiritualistic' tricks accompanied by his best patter about immortal souls, divine purposes, and the rest of the then fashionable hokum. The lady, although a poetess of some distinction and a highly intelligent woman, was completely taken in, revered the ghost-raising wizard, and looked forward to the glorious time when she could start hovering invisibly and impalpably in drawing rooms, rap tables on her own, and send silly messages to her survivors. Robert Browning, although himself given to sprees on metaphysics and warmly religious speculations, saw that the charlatan was merely performing parlor tricks in the dark with rather crude apparatus. Browning registered his opinion of Home in his well-known poem, "Mr. Sludge, the Medium." This difference of opinion lasted throughout the rest of the Brownings' life together, tempered by a forbearance enforced by their devotion to each other, and since both were essentially religious persons, they provide a neat example of the innate difference between the feminine and the masculine mind.

Third Symphony? Of course, you never get a chance to finish that question. All the "intellectuals" will be screeching that it ain't fair and besides, you'se a "Nazi," and although everybody is equal, you are a Hell of a lot less equal than others.

What the hypothetical experiment with infant Ludwig proved, I need not say, is that we have got to have what our Jack calls an "homogenized humanity," with all human beings of all races dumped into a vast garbage-shredder and reduced to a uniform and stinking mass of coffee-colored mongrels reeking with sub-human equality. Now if Mr. Catran imagines that God's Master Race, which has decreed mongrelization as the best means of exterminating Aryans, will not maintain its own racial purity and rule the "homogenized" mongrels for its own profit or fun, he really is delirious. And, come to think of it, the Aryans, their minds rotted with fifteen centuries of obeying the Big Jew up in the stratosphere, are the only race that has become so witless and craven that it wants to disappear in a mass of mongrels. The niggers, who justly contemn the Aryan curs who cringe before them, have no intention of repudiating their own race. And the subtle minds of the Mongolians, who have an old and elaborate civilization of their own, are learning again to despise the barbarous White Devils, whose power they respected until they saw that our race was suffering from a progressive softening of the brain and becoming imbecile. Their power waxes as ours wanes, and they have no slightest intention of liquidating their race to please the Jews. They never believed in Yahweh.

But Mr. Catran dreams of an "homogenized humanity," perhaps because the prospect is so dear to sick Aryans. And there, my friends, we have reached the zenith of his wisdom. It's a shame he stopped believing in "flying saucers."

Before we bid Mr. Catran a long good-bye, however, we should just notice the underpinnings of his Faith. What his behavioral scientists will give us, presumably before we are shoved into the homogenizing garbage-shredder, is a "fellowship with all peoples" and they will ram into children's defenceless minds a "kinship with all humanity." Why not a kinship with all mammals? The mongrelized Hindus, for that matter, carry this genealogical theorem to its logical conclusion, a kinship with all organic life, including, of course, their own body lice. But patriotic Marx did not go to India for his religion.

I shall only tell you that Jack Catran promises us that his behavioral scientists will *inculcate* (his word!) into a child "the

highest form of love," which is "love for his fellow man." And—I shall quote verbatim—"through applied love we can become holy." Yes, *holy*. Jesus Christ!

I have devoted some pages to this book, but not merely because its title asks the crucial question. It is also portentous. It contains, as I have said, much sound common sense about the present status and trends in the real sciences. But when we step on what appears to be a massive and solid rock, we suddenly find ourselves sitting in the middle of the "New Testament" with a dazed expression on our faces.

I need not have taken this book as an example. I could have written about a thousand books that have rolled from the presses this year, if I had the time to look at them. I fear, I gravely fear, that the chances of intelligent life on earth are becoming increasingly remote.

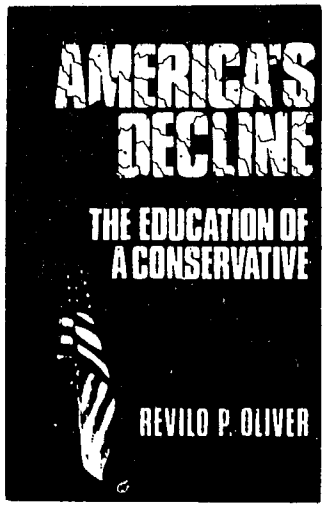

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a racial resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No.: 1007 plus $1.00 for post. & hdlg.
376 pp., $8.50 ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Baron Otmar von Verschuer, M.D.

Racial Biology of the Jews

Translated from the German by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

1983
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1983
by Charles E. Weber

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

TRANSLATOR'S INTRODUCTION

The following article was taken from Volume III (1938) of the very important series, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (Studies on the Jewish Problem), the first six volumes of which were published by the Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt in Hamburg during 1937 to 1941. The nearly fifty articles in these six volumes represent the thinking on the Jewish question by some of the best German minds of that time. The authors of the articles were specialists, in some cases internationally known specialists, in a variety of fields, including anthropology, demography, genealogy, genetics, history, law, literary scholarship, musicology, philosophy and theology. The earlier articles in the series were given as lectures before meetings of the Reichsinstitut für die Geschichte des neuen Deutschlands, Forschungsabteilung Judenfrage (National Institute for the History of the New Germany, Research Division for the Jewish Problem). It is not at all difficult to imagine that the research efforts which went into these articles cost the erstwhile German government hundreds of thousands, if not millions of Reichsmark.

Although the research was subsidized by the National Socialist government, the tone of the articles is by no means generally and uniformly hostile to Jews. Baron von Verschuer's article, for example, is nearly free of value judgments and it concedes in a number of passages that Jews have special strengths characteristic of their race.

By 1936 a number of circumstances had converged which made possible the publishing of this large body of research by non-Jews on the Jewish question. Such a constellation is highly unlikely ever to appear in the sky again, certainly not in our lifetime, and that is a fact which in itself gives these volumes a unique position and value in the serious study of the Jewish question. One circumstance was the importance which the German government attached at that time to the Jewish question and its willingness to allocate considerable economic resources to the study of the question in an attempt to find a constructive solution to it. This circumstance was combined with the willingness and ability of German scientists and scholars to come to grips with the Jewish problem as far as their areas of expertise were concerned. Perhaps most important, however, was the circumstance that there were individuals who

had the vision and ability to organize such efforts. Especially noteworthy was Dr. Karl Alexander von Müller (1882-1964), who was a history professor at the University of Munich from 1917 to 1945 and who also became President of the Bavarian Academy of Sciences. Not only did he publish a number of notable books between 1923 and 1949, but he also published the *Historische Zeitschrift* during the years 1933-1945. His student, Walter Frank (1905-1945), became President of the above-mentioned Reichsinstitut für die Geschichte des neuen Deutschlands. We encounter Frank's vivid and interesting exposition of the objectives of the Forschungsabteilung at the beginning of the first volume of the series. One need only read Frank's sixteen-page address to understand the attitude toward the Jewish problem held by many middle class Europeans in its historical perspective.

It would be difficult to imagine that the present generation of effete, career-oriented, intimidated American academic types could ever produce a series similar to the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*. The American academic establishment has been far too seriously corrupted by funds from Washington and Jewish donors. Fortunately, not all American scholars kowtow. There are individual Americans in academic life who have shown the courage, vision, ability and integrity necessary to challenge some of the historical and anthropological myths which have been used with cynically evil calculation to manipulate American public opinion. Such scholars have been harassed and in some cases even dismissed from their hard-earned positions which required many years of professional preparation.

Even the most philo-Semitic of readers will have to concede the historical value, if nothing else, of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* because they throw penetrating light on the European attitudes toward Jews during the 1920s and 1930s and how they came about. Many Jews, but not all of them, would have us believe that they were just the convenient victims of a scapegoat mentality, prevalent especially in the defeated nations of Europe after 1918. However, this is a grossly oversimplified, self-serving explanation that disregards a number of strong historical forces, such as the great and justifiable fear which the European middle classes had of the barbarically cruel Communist government which had been installed over the former Russian Empire and which was correctly sensed as an essentially Jewish government.

As a result of the energetic book burning and intellectual

intimidation on the part of officials of the powers which occupied Germany beginning in 1945 after the tragic, unnecessary and fratricidal Second World War, these volumes are especially scarce. The number of known copies in the United States could very well be less than a dozen. I have learned that they are in strong demand and are being sold at high prices in the German book trade.

The first article I have chosen for translation is certainly one of the most important in the series and perhaps one of the most interesting ones for the American reader concerned with the Jewish question. It deals with genetically determined characteristics which, in their totality, differentiate Jews from other races. Many Jews, but by no means all of them, have energetically sought to deny that such genetically determined differences exist, or at least they have sought to deny to non-Jews the existence of such differences, even if they themselves are consciously or subconsciously aware of them. Here we need only think of Franz Boas (1858-1942) and his all too influential school of anthropology. (See *The Liberty Bell*, June, 1983, pp. 1-5.)

The author of this incisive article, Otmar Freiherr von Verschuer (1896-1969), had a distinguished career in the study of human genetics. From 1927 to 1935 he was a division chief of the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Anthropology, Human Genetics and Eugenics in Berlin and during 1942 to 1945 he was its director. He published studies of tuberculosis in twins in 1933. His *Eugenik* was published in 1966. Baron von Verschuer also held professorial posts in Frankfurt am Main, Berlin and Münster. The second edition of his layman's manual on hereditary diseases and eugenic measures, *Leitfaden der Rassenhygiene*, was published in 1944.

When reading von Verschuer's *Rassenbiologie der Juden* we must bear in mind that it was written nearly a half century ago. I have not chosen to modernize his vocabulary or use such fashionable euphemisms as "mental retardation" for "feeblemindedness" (*Schwachsinn*).

Lest it be thought that von Verschuer was simply summarizing his own subjective observations or was exclusively dependent on materials published after 1933, we need only note that nearly all of the literature cited in the valuable bibliography at the end of the article originated before 1933 and that many of its authors would seem to be Jewish.

Since the center of gravity of the Jewish problem has passed

from Europe to North America, especially during the course of the twentieth century, it is now high time that some of the best non-Jewish research ever done on the Jewish problem be made available to English-speaking readers. Even just the titles and the names of the authors make exciting reading for those who wish to acquire a deeper knowledge of the roots of one of the gravest and most pressing of American national problems. In order to convey a hint of the breadth and depth of the articles in the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, we shall list the original titles and their English equivalents after the conclusion of the article by Baron von Verschuer.

Finally let me recommend to Jews themselves that they read and reflect on the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, for these studies contain many astute observations and much valuable historical information as seen through the eyes of outstanding non-Jewish scholars. The Jews' persistence in blind hatred of their host populations, their insensitivity to or even total disregard of the sufferings of their victims, their ruthless use of the media which they now largely control, their insidious but shortsighted attempts to destroy the mores of their host populations, their disregard of the lessons of history and their arrogant presumption of their own moral superiority can only render impossible a constructive, nonviolent solution to the Jewish Problem.

RACIAL BIOLOGY OF THE JEWS

by
Baron Otmar von Verschuer

"Jewry was and is a religion—but never a race" is the final conclusion at which the Jew M. Fishberg arrives in his book, *Die Rassenmerkmale der Juden* (The Racial Characteristics of Jews), Munich, 1913. A large number of similar opinions of Jewish authors could be quoted additionally. Among the opinions of Jewish authors, however, there are also opposing ones. Thus, we find in the book by F.A. Theilhaber, *Der Untergang der deutschen Juden* (The Decline of German Jews), Munich, 1911, the remarkable passage: "Inbreeding guarantees the only objective Jewish identification and maintains the racial nature of Jews, while the adherence to the Jewish religion represents the subjective aspect of belonging to the Jewish group." Thus, within the Jews' own ranks there is not only to be found denial but also recognition of the racial aspect as their own identification and differentiation from their host populations.

Much confusion has been caused by the improper formulation of the question, "Are Jews a race?" The term "race," a systemic race [Systemrasse], as it has been established by scientific anthropology, cannot immediately be applied to Jews. As we heard in the lecture by Professor Fischer ["Rassenentstehung und älteste Rassengeschichte der Hebräer" (Racial Origin and Earliest Racial History of the Hebrews), *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, Volume III, pp. 121-136], the Jews have developed from various racial roots. They consist of a number of races which are contrasted as a foreign element to the races of our nation. By means of this simple formulation we have not yet sufficiently grasped the racial-biological problem of the Jews as we encounter it today. The racial history of the Jews

during the past 2,000 years must be taken into consideration. The inherently astonishing phenomenon that an ethnic group could preserve itself so long without a territory (the Teutons lost their ethnic identity in southeastern Europe and northern Africa within centuries[1]) has been explained too unilaterally simply by the racial characteristics of Jews and their genetic isolation. The communality of religion, the special education through the Talmud and the idea of being a chosen people have maintained themselves with such force that during the course of history individuals and even groups of people could be absorbed into Jewry by marriage and conversion without their being any change in the characteristics of Jews. Taken as a whole, the Jews have remained racially isolated within the other nations.

p.138 Quite contradictory conclusions have been drawn from the history of the Jews for the judging of the racial question: Some emphasize the preservation of the original racial character while others speak of an "adaptation" of the Jews to the racial characteristics of their host populations. The attempt is made to substantiate this by individual pictures of "Nordic," "Ethiopian," "Indian" or even "Mongolian" Jews. Even the strictest laws cannot erect any absolute barriers between human beings when they live together, "Border crossings" cannot be avoided forever and the occurance of persons of mixed race is the result.[2]

In order not to encumber the investigation of the racial biology of modern Jews with any hypotheses, I shall first give a description of the Jews simply confined to those living in central Europe. The purpose of this description shall be to separate the genetic from the non-genetic characteristics in order to reach the objective of recognizing the genetic differences between Germans[3] and Jews. From this position of hereditary biological makeup, which has its foundation in laws of nature that are generally recognized today, it will be easier to

1. The Nordic racial admixture which the Teutons imparted to those countries can be noticed even today.

2. I am grateful to Karl Georg Kuhn for pointing out that in some cases it also could be a matter of missionized Jews.

3. I.e., persons of German extraction—"of German or racially related heritage." [Translator's note: The phrase "deutschen oder artverwandten Blutes" is a formulation taken from the German racial laws of 1935].

arrive at a clear insight into the racial-biological problem of the Jewish question.

If two groups of human beings are compared with one another, it must first be observed that every characteristic within a group has a certain more or less wide-ranging variational latitude. A distinguishing difference in a characteristic is then present if the variational latitude of the one group does not overlap with that of the other group, i.e., characteristics of the one group do not occur in the other group. The observation of such a characteristic then clearly establishes the membership of a human being. Such characteristics that are absolutely typical of a race are, for example, the black skin color of the Negro races, the "fil-fil" or peppercorn hair of the Bushmen and the slanting upper eyelid fold of the Mongolians. These characteristics do not occur among persons of German extraction. By such characteristics one would immediately be able to recognize the strain of a foreign race. Such an individual characteristic by which a Jew could be recognized with absolute certainty is not known.

All individual characteristics of the German racial groups are also found in individual Jews and characteristics typical of Jews do not prove with certainty a Jewish strain in the ancestry of a person of German extraction when they occur isolated in him. The racial characteristics of the Jews (preponderantly Near Eastern-Oriental) can also have come to us through non-Jews in individual cases. Obviously, those are rare exceptions; as a rule we are correct in our racial diagnosis, which, however, is always based on the observation of typical combinations of characteristics.

Between a group of Germans and a group of Jews the differences can easily be observed because the distribution curve in many characteristics is a clearly different one. The mean values are different as well as characteristic types which occur

p.139 with greatest frequency. Nevertheless the curves of distribution of characteristics overlap. It is thus a question of gradual differences as they are, in most cases, expressed in frequency differences. A decision from the characteristic as to the membership in one group or the other can then be made only with greater or lesser probability.

After these general preliminary remarks, we are going to discuss the characteristics, one by one, by which the Jews are differentiated from the persons of German extraction. As the first group of characteristics we shall observe the normal physical

features, the racial characteristics in the narrower sense of the word. Thereafter the sicknesses and the psychological characteristics will undergo a discussion.

As the medium height of the Jews, values between 161 cm and 164 cm [2.54 cm=1 inch] are found for the male sex. If we compare this measurement with the anthropological data which are recorded in *Deutsche Rassenkunde* ("German Anthropology"), published by Eugen Fischer and now comprising 16 volumes, we find that all German comparative groups have a higher average height, between 166 cm and 173 cm. Height of the body is, aside from certain environmental variations, a preponderantly genetically determined characteristic.

During the course of growth, differences occur by virtue of the fact that rather generally sexual maturity begins earlier in the case of the Jews. The beginning of menstruation in the case of Jewesses occurs ½ to 1 year earlier than in groups in comparable climatic and social circumstances. Even if the onset of puberty is changed by external influences such as climate, urban life and occupational activity, racial differences manifest themselves. The early maturity of Jewish children is manifested in the physical as well as psychological areas.

In the growth ratios of the body the Jew is characterized as follows: In relation to the length of the torso the length of the legs is not as great, frequently resulting in the impression of a squat build. The arms are also relatively short. Hands and feet are often narrow. On the legs, which are frequently crooked, a weak calf musculature is often quite noticeable. The musculature and connective tissue exhibit a flabbiness which is caused in part by a lack of use and bodily exercise, but also in part by a hereditary tendency. As a result of these factors, one often observes a flat chest, a round back, a limp posture and the so frequent tendency to flat feet. According to Salaman, among the enlisted men of the English army during the war flat feet were found in a frequency of 1 to 40 in the English soldiers and in a frequency of 1 to 6 in the Jewish soldiers. Of course, these body ratios have an effect on the gait, which is described as soft or slinking, or as groping, dragging or shuffling.

The head of the Jew is of medium size. In the majority of cases it is short to medium. The comparable German groups show in part larger measurements, and some groups also narrower heads in the length-breadth ratio without the differences being particularly noticeable.

p.140 Pronounced differences can be seen in the soft parts of the

face. In the case of Jews, to some extent (more commonly in the case of young people and the female sex), the "almond eye" characteristic of the oriental race is found. The inner corner of the eye is inclined to be round, while the outer corner is inclined to be pointed and turned up toward the outside. The upper lid is often described as thickened and of a heavy appearance.

In most cases the lips are somewhat fleshy, often puffed up, and above all the outward-hanging lower lip is noticeable, which is in conjunction with the high position of the furrow of the lower chin lip.

The "Jewish nose" has been described rather often. It is characterized by the fact that the tip of the nose is hook-shaped and bent downward and the sides of the nose are drawn upward. Viewed from the side, the shape of a "6" thus results with a stroke extended upwards. The sides of the nose are characterized by a special fleshiness, the cartilage of the tip of the nose is rather thick and the nasal septum sags downwards. Only a minority of Jews have this nasal form, which, for example, is not only characteristic of Jews but also the Near Eastern race. In addition to the course, thick and hooked "Jewish nose" there is also found the narrow, gently curved nose of the oriental race.

The ear is often described as especially "fleshy," relatively large and jughandle-like.

The skin of the Jews is often lacking in a ruddy color and of a light yellow, dull color, which often appears especially light in contrast to the dark color of the hair.

According to more recent investigations, the various human races are differentiated in the patterns of the skin lines of the finger tips, and probably also of the surfaces of the hands and feet. From a table compiled by Fischer it is to be observed that the Jews occupy a special position among the European groups; they have more of the whorl pattern and less of the loop pattern. The pattern formation of the skin lines is essentially determined by special hereditary factors, it is completed after the first two to three months of the development of the embryo and it is not alterable by later environmental influences. Thus, a new proof of the distinct racial position of the Jews is to be seen in this observed difference from the European nations, which is greatest in contrast to the predominantly Nordic nations.

The color of the hair and of the eyes is darker on the average

than in our case. Hair colors between brown and black and brown eyes are encountered most frequently. For many Jewish groups, a relatively large portion of red-haired persons is alleged (between 3% and 6% according to Martin), while in the case of Virchow's investigation of school children only 0.5% of Jewish children were observed to be red-haired. Redness of hair is often associated with strikingly white skin and an increased formation of freckles. Blond hair and blue eyes are not a rarity amongst Jews, however. In the case of the investigation of school children during the years 1874-1877 initiated by Virchow, amongst all school children in the German Empire, including the Jewish children, there were found 31.8% with light skin, blond hair and blue eyes, and amongst the Jewish children alone
p.141 there were 11.17%. Altogether, children with dark skin, dark hair and dark eyes were found at a ratio of 14.35%, while the ratio was 42% amongst the Jewish school children.

The question does not have to be discussed here in detail as to whether the blond people and the people with light eyes were to be found with a similar frequency amongst the Jews even of ancient times or whether they were absorbed by the Jews at a later time. I concur with Günther's view that a strain of the Nordic race must not be seen as a primary factor in the light pigments amongst the Jews, but that it is mostly a matter of strains of the East Baltic race. Fischer also thinks of a mutational new origin of the hereditary makeup.

The form of the head hair in the case of Jews is less frequently straight and more frequently twisted in a spiral manner than is the case with German ethnic groups. The black head hair, which is twisted in a closely spiral manner and which is still occasionally encountered amongst Jews, is viewed as a result of an earlier Negroid admixture.

The body hair cover and the beard growth are often especially strong amongst Jews. Occasionally the border of the head hair ends in a downward point over the middle of the forehead.

The differences in characteristics of movement and gestures are more difficult to set forth in an objective, scientific manner than the differences in morphological characteristics, although the former, in particular, are especially strongly noticeable as a pure impression and are also striking to the layman. The fact that the Jews are different from us in typical movements and gestures is not doubted by Jews themselves. I quote two statements by Walther Rathenau: "A strange vision! In the

midst of German life a separate, foreign kind of human beings, brilliantly and strikingly attired, with a hot-blooded, mobile behavior! An Asiatic horde on the sand of the March [i.e., Brandenburg]!" In another passage he says of the Jew: "It is difficult for him to find the happy mean between tail-wagging subordination and nasty arrogance." We have already spoken of the general lax body stance. Günther describes [the following] as characteristic: "The movements of the head often have a rocking aspect, just as the movements of the shoulder area, which gives the impression of something padded in the case of many Jews. In the case of many Jews the head appears pushed forward along with the neck, so that the collar is at some distance from the neck." "The arm movements of many Jews are characterized by the fact that the upper arm is closer to the thorax down to the elbow, while the lower arm gives a lively accompaniment to speaking with its movements." An alert observer will recognize the Jew amongst people on the street by his gait and by movements, even in the case of actors. The fact that in the kind of movement of a human being there is much which is hereditary, and thus of racial origin, has been demonstrated by observations of families and twins as well as comparative racial studies.

It is difficult to answer the question as to what extent the peculiar manner of speaking of many Jews, the "jabbering," must be viewed as an hereditary tendency or as something which has originated through education and other environmental influences.

It has also been claimed by various sources that the Jews are characterized by a particular "racial scent." It is difficult to judge what is attributable in this regard to environmental
p.142 influences, such as living quarters, clothing, occupational activity, cleaning of the body and the composition of food; one need only think of the consumption of garlic, which the Jews like. The secretion of odorous substances takes place through the so-called apocrine glands, which form part of the sweat glands and are differentiated from the sweat glands by several features. They are to be found only at particular places on the body. They are supposed to be present to a greater extent among the colored races and the Jews, especially of the female sex (Leven, according to Schubert).

It has thus far been impossible to distinguish between Jews and non-Jews on the basis of the characteristics of their blood. In 1925 Manoiloff published an article, according to which he

believes he can distinguish between the blood of Jews and that of Russians on the basis of a different coloration with cresyl violet. Further data on the process have not been published. Subsequent investigations appear to have been without success. The investigation of blood groups, which was all the rage for a while, has not furnished us with any new method for differentiating human races. Only the proportion of the blood group hereditary characteristics is different in the racial groups. In this incidence the Jews occupy a position between Near Eastern and oriental groups, which is quite in keeping with our conception of the racial origin of Jews. The Jews are differentiated from the German population only by a somewhat higher proportion of blood group B.

On the whole, from the comparison of physical racial characteristics it is clear that the Jews living in Germany are quite distinct from the German population. Since it is a question of characteristics which are quite essentially geneticall-y determined, the observed difference cannot be caused by external influences of any kind; the difference can only be explained by the different racial origin of the Germans on the one hand and of the Jews on the other hand. The characteristics which are considered typical of the present-day Jew and by which we can recognize him in his outward appearance, point to the Near Eastern and oriental-Mediterranean races. Hence, the results of research on racial history and those of the racial-biological examination of the Jews of the present time are in keeping with each other. The racial types of the Near Eastern and oriental races, known as Ashkenazim and Sephardim are still found today amongst the European Jews. The Ashkenazic type is the predominant one amongst the Jews in Germany.

Obviously, it must not be expected that every Jew can be classified as one of these types; this is possible only for a minority of them. Quite incorrectly there has been a tendency to see in this circumstance an "adaptation" to the environment or the host populations!

The distribution of racial characteristics and the divergence from typical combinations of characteristics in the present-day populations is a rather general phenomenon. Let us simply consider our own nation: How many exhibit in their physical appearance, for example (not to mention at all the psychological characteristics), the "pure" type of the Nordic race, which,
p.143 after all, forms the basic component of our entire nation? If a group of people of another race is absorbed in another

population (let us assume of an originally uniform race) and if finally a state of being completely mixed comes about, then the correlation between the characteristics of the two races is dissolved, that is, for example, the characteristic of blue eyes of the first race as well as the characteristics of dolichocephalism and smooth hair of the first race can be combined just as with the characteristics of brachycelphalism and wavy hair of the second race. The frequency with which such "harmonic" or "unharmonic" combinations occur is then determined only by the frequency of the characteristics. In the case of the individual person, then, (in a state of being completely mixed) the presence of other characteristics of this race cannot be ascertained off hand from the one characteristic. For this reason the heritage of the Nordic race must not be sought in special "purity" only in those persons who conform to the racial pattern in the characteristics of the external physical type. Someone can display "defects" in comparison with this racial pattern (such as a round head or brown eyes) and still be quite preponderantly of the Nordic race; and vice versa a good Nordic type can exhibit in one instance a complete lack of Nordic characteristics in his psychological behavior.

On the basis of these general racial-biological investigations we understand the lack of uniformity in the physical racial pattern of the Jews. Various racial springs have flowed together in them. For that reason "pure" types of the Near Eastern race or oriental race are now only seldom to be found amongst them. Most Jews can indeed be recognized as to their racial origin and type by several physical characteristics.[1] However, there are also Jews who cannot be recognized as such by their external appearance. Mind you, those are not, for instance, especially well "adapted" and especially slightly "Jewish" Jews! They are types of combinations which have simply remained free of the physical characteristics by which we recognize the Jew externally. There are not any indications of the other Jewish characteristics, especially the psychological ones, which can be inferred from them. It is therefore of little consequence whether prominent persons of intellectual Jewry can be

1. Being a member of a foreign race cannot be circumvented by "assimilation." For that reason Jews who favor assimilation [Assimilationsjuden] are especially inclined to admit the possibility of the change of racial characteristics by the environment.

recognized as Jews also in their purely physical characteristics or not.[1]

We cannot cover the racial-biological problem of the Jews completely until we have examined the sicknesses and the normal psychological characteristics of Jews.

The different ways in which two human races are afflicted by diseases can be caused by three different groups of factors:

1. *Pathological racial traits.* Just as there are normal traits which characterize a race and differentiate it from the other human races, a racial difference can also be defined in terms of
p.144 pathological hereditary traits. Up to the present there is no pathological hereditary trait known which occurs only in one race and in no other races. For that reason all differences of pathological racial traits can only be expressed in the different frequency of pathological hereditary traits.

2. *Racial predisposition.* A human race is characterized by the common possession of hereditary characteristics by which it differentiates itself from other races. A certain constitution of the whole body as well as of individual organs is necessarily concommitant with a particular susceptibility or, also, resistence in the presence of certain pathogenic influences. As a result of this the statistics give a varied frequency of diseases; the course of the disease and the kind of clinical picture can also bear a particular stamp in accordance with the racial predisposition.

3. *Externally caused differences.* Differences of two races in contracting illnesses can also be only apparently racially caused: Makeup of the soil, climatic conditions, exposure to infection, habitation, clothing, nutrition and occupational activity are seldom the same in the case of two races. However, in the evaluation of racial-pathological data they require extremely great attention.

In the following section only such observations are listed which have been confirmed by repeated investigations and which cannot find their explanation in various environmental influences.

The special need for physicians and the fear of disease on the part of Jews is confirmed by nearly all observers. Weissenburg speaks of nosophilia and nosophobia of Jews. Psychopathic and

1. There are rare cases of Jews by religion who are not Jews by race; under those circumstances, however, the conversion of the parents or grandparents, illegitimate origin or, if not those, adoption must be proved.

nervous persons go to their physicians more frequently, even on account of imagined illnesses, and, on the other hand, just the fear of sickness rather frequently leads to actually becoming sick. There is thus a close, alternating relationship of cause and effect. The especially strong sensitivity to pain on the part of Jews has also been noted.

The average life expectancy is a somewhat longer one in the case of Jews and correspondingly the mortality rate is lower, From this circumstance, we cannot conclude that Jews have a greater vitality, for instance. The statistical averages are strongly influenced by the mortality rates of infants and small children, which are lower in the case of Jews. However, this is essentially concommitant with the social milieu and the lower numbers of children of the Jews. Quite generally there exists a close connection between the number of children and the mortality ratios of infants and small children. A comparison of the age distribution, however, also shows a somewhat greater proportion of the highest age groups amongst the Jews. The cause of this must probably be seen in the fact that the Jews go to their physicians more frequently and sooner. Furthermore, they are afflicted by occupational injuries to a smaller extent.

The lower frequency of various infectious diseases amongst Jews must be explained as a result of the same factors, with the exception of tuberculosis, in the case of which a more profound cause is to be assumed. According to consistent statistical data concerning the occurrence of tubercolosis in Jews and non-Jews in various countries with various non-Jewish populations, and also taking into account the given social conditions, the results
p.145 are consistent: In the case of Jews, the mortality from tuberculosis is a lower one, the course of the disease is slower and more favorable, less frequently do there come about exsudative decomposition processess and more frequently there are found benign forms contained by the formation of connective tissue. It is well known that for the contracting of tuberculosis in a human being, and in particular for the course of the disease, an hereditary predisposition is of significantly contributing importance. On the basis of general epidemiological experiences, tuberculosis exhibits the character of an acute epidemic with a preponderantly rapid and grave course in the case of ethnic groups which come in contact with it for the first time. During the course of generations the sickness takes on more and more the character of a chronic, insidious ethnic epidemic. Those who are predisposed are killed off by the

disease with an increased incidence, in large part before the end of their reproductive age. For that reason the number of those who are resistant increases more and more in the population. There comes about that which is called a selective resistance. The Jews are now the race which has been exposed longest of all the races to the conditions of urban life. For that reason this race has been subjected longest to the selection process just described. The result is a genuine racial characteristic.

From the field of internal illnesses the frequency of diabetes in Jews is best known. For that reason diabetes has even been designated as the "Jewish disease." Having diabetes and dying from it are about four times as frequent in the case of Jews as in non-Jews. Nutritional factors are of significance in the occurence of diabetes. The decline of the disease during the famine years of the war and the postwar period is well known. A sufficient explanation for the difference between Jews and non-Jews is not furnished by that circumstance. The greater frequency of marriage of related persons in the case of Jews has been pointed out, by which recessive hereditary diseases appear more frequently. There is no doubt about the fact that bearers of rare recessive hereditary diseases are especially frequently the products of marriages between related persons. In this connection, however, diabetes is not a rare hereditary disease. In addition to the recessive hereditary process there is also the dominant one. For that reason I am inclined to assume that the hereditary tendency to diabetes occurs more frequently amongst Jews than amongst non-Jews.

Two further grave metabolic diseases, Gaucher's disease and Niemann-Pick's disease, in the case of which the metabolism of fatty substances is impaired, occur with greater frequency in Jews. A special form of grave feeble-mindedness, amaurotic idiocy, also belongs in the group of disturbances of the lipoid metabolism. The infantile form of this disease occurs predominantly in Jews from the East.

Diseases of the blood vessels, especially arteriosclerosis, are said to occur more frequently in Jews. As a result of the arteriosclerosis of certain leg vessels there occurs a disease which is known as intermittent limping. It has been observed especially frequently in Jews. Spontaneous gangrene, a gangrene of the limbs resulting from disturbances of the vessels, is also especially common in Jews.

p.146 The problem of race and cancer has frequently been worked on. A number of things which were originally viewed as racial

difference have been explained differently when subjected to critical examination. Thus, much which was reported about differences between Jews and non-Jews should not be considered. No differences exist in the frequency of cancer. On the other hand, the places attacked by it are perhaps not the same in the case of individual races. There are consistent reports from numerous observers concerning the low frequency of cancer of the uterus in Jewesses.

In the national census of handicapped people of 1925 more blind and deaf-mute persons were enumerated amongst Jews than in the rest of the population. This difference is to be attributed principally to a greater frequency of hereditary blindness and deafness amongst Jews. A more exact differentiation on the basis of the particular causative hereditary diseases is not yet possible. The only certain observation is the more frequent occurence of glaucoma in Jews. Astigmatism is also reputed to be more frequent in Jews.

All investigators agree on a greater frequency of nervous and mental diseases in the case of the Jews. The organic nervous diseases are quite scarce and a statistical comparison is difficult for that reason. According to various reports Parkinson's disease (paralysis agitans) is especially common in Jews, while hereditary St. Vitus' dance is supposed to occur less commonly. Organic tics and bilateral athetoses, as well as hemicranic and neuralgic diseases, appear more frequently in Jews. Special investigations have been concerned with the shaping of the clinical picture of paralysis. During these it was noticed that in the case of the Jews the cheerfully excited, manic conditions occured more commonly. More frequent were also sensory delusions, hypochondric imaginations and symptoms of a sexual-erotic nature (Gutmann).

Schizophrenia is strikingly more frequent among Jews. According to statistics from Polish insane asylums, among insane Jews schizophrenia is twice as common as among insane Poles (Becker). Atypical patterns are quite frequently found amongst the Jewish schizophrenics. Several observers have found hysterical reactions in schizophrenics. According to another observation the schizophrenic form of the disease is supposed to be more common amongst Jews. Since it is a matter of a hereditary disease in the case of schizophrenia which comes about rather independently of external influences, the more frequent occurence of the disease in Jews must be viewed as a racial characteristic.

Manic-depressive insanity is also found to be more frequent amongst Jews, but the difference between Jews and non-Jews is not as great as in the case of schizophrenia. Here, too, atypical clinical pictures with hysterical admixtures are more frequent. From the Munich clinic, Lange reports that the disease occurs more frequently in Jews before the twentieth year of life and that it takes a graver course. In the case of the melancholy disorders, hypochondriac illusions are of great importance, a grumbling, gross and dissatisfied behavior is more frequent and ideas of persecution and impoverishment play a considerable rôle, while guilt complexes play a lesser rôle. Frequent were
p.147 self-reproaches about the family, the business and personal assets; ideas of religious shortcomings were completely lacking. In the case of the manic disorders, which relatively frequently occur amongst Jews, the disturbance of thinking very often went as far as a case of disintegration. There was often lacking the actually happy phase, in place of which there occurred vexed, gross dissatisfaction, with slander, quarreling, arrogant behavior and frequent paranoid ideas. Lange sees in his observations a relation to the normal dispositional characteristics of Jews: Their need for medical attention, anxiety, insufficient physical skill, preoccupation with profit, their lack of imagination (monotony of the clinical pictures), their critical attitude toward everything, the preference for extremes, the exaggerated expressive movements and, with regard to the lack of guilt complexes, the fact that the Jews are either orthodox or indifferent with regard to religion.

From numerous statistics there are consistent reports about the scarcity of epilepsy amongst the European Jews. The attempt has been made to explain this fact by the likewise seldom occurence of alcoholism in Jews. It was believed that alcoholism was an important factor in epilepsy. Today we view the connections between alcoholism and epilepsy differently inasmuch as we know that the most important cause of true epilepsy is a pathological hereditary predisposition. In most cases, too, serious and chronic alcoholism comes about on the basis of a hereditary psychopathic constitution. The concomitance of alcoholism and epilepsy in one family must therefore be sought, essentially, in an at least partial, equal or similar pathological hereditary predisposition. Hence, there appears to me to exist a connection between the less frequent occurrence of epilepsy and alcoholism in Jews. The causative pathological hereditary tendencies appear to be scarcer amongst them.

A comparison of the incidence of feeble-mindedness in two groups of human beings involves great difficulties. Very careful investigations were necessary in order to obtain usable statistics for the German ethnic groups. Various observers assume a greater frequency of congenital feeble-mindedness in the case of Jews in comparison with non-Jews. In particular, grave forms of feeble-mindedness appear to be more frequent in Jews. It is possibly a question of particular hereditary types (Schottky).

In general there are reports concerning the special frequency of psychopathy and neurasthenia in Jews. Buschan is of the opinion that the majority of Jews are neurasthenics and Ziemssen is of the opinion that "there is a neurotic character through the whole Jewish ethnic group" (according to Schottky). It is certainly no coincidence, but rather a result of a racial characteristic that psychoanalysis originates, in essence, with Jewish authors and that Freud has made sexuality, and Adler has made the drive for prestige and power the central aspect of their doctrines on neuroses. Hysterical phenomena are also supposed to be especially common in Jews.

Even if we observed a lower proportion of Jews amongst alcoholics, addiction to morphine and cocaine is found more frequently amongst them than in the case of non-Jews. In choice of the narcotic the psychological makeup is of considerable importance and its inheritability is quite characteristic: In
p.148 families of acoholics only alcoholism, and in the families of morphine addicts only morphinism is found to be clustered.

From 1849 to 1907 the frequency of suicide in Jews increased by sevenfold. While suicides were formerly less frequent amongst Jews than non-Jews, they are more frequent today. There has been an inclination to make emancipation, with its decline of religious restrictions, responsible for that fact. However, only persons with psychopathic and neurotic tendencies will react in such a manner to such a change in their external condition.

A typical difference betweens Jews and non-Jews is manifested in the kinds of criminal behavior. According to earlier statistics, the Jews in Germany were less frequently involved in punishable acts than the remaining population. Lenz views in this circumstance a confirmation of the rule that intelligence prevents a person from transgressions to a certain extent. He adds "that it keeps a person from getting caught to an even greater extent." A considerably lower indicidence of crime is found amongst Jews in the case of bodily injury and larceny but they

are sentenced far more than average for slander, fraud and forgery. In addition to social position and occupation, racial psychological differences are certainly of considerable importance here.

The characteristics which have just been discussed already lie on the border between the pathological and normal. In themselves, they throw light on the problem of intellectual traits and traits of character of Jews. If I were to give a detailed discussion of this topic I would be going beyond the limits of this paper. I am able to forego this all the more inasmuch as the intellectual nature of Jews, especially as it is manifested in outstanding representatives of Jewry, is the theme and content of numerous papers which were given at our working meetings and are published in the two volumes [I and II] of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (Studies on the Jewish Problem). I also refer to the exposition by Lenz in *Menschliche Erblehre* (Human Genetics) by Baur, Fischer and Lenz (4th edition, 1936, pp. 746 ff.).

This general and basic observation can be made: The Jews have preserved a rather high degree of uniformity, particularly in their intellectual traits and traits of character, and have not only kept a distance from their host populations at all times, but have accented their differences. The fact that they have maintained themselves as an ethnic group without a country and as a community in spite of dispersion throughout the world through two millenia must be ascribed to their psychological nature in particular. The attempt has been made to portray the psychological characteristics of the Jews as a result of the milieu in which they live, grow up and are educated. Numerous Jewish authors are especially energetic in trying to deny the connection between race and culture. The basic resolution of this question has been made on the basis of modern genetic research on man: It can no longer be contested that the psychological characteristics in man, just as the physical ones, are essentially determined in their development by hereditary tendencies. The results of research on twins in particular have had in this case an elucidating and clarifying effect.[1] The psychological differences

1. This, however, could not prevent a series of Jewish speakers at the last international congress for demographics in Paris in 1937 from ignoring these research results in order to stay in line with the prejudiced hypothesis of the environmental causation of all cultural achievements. The manner of delivery which characterized the German and Jewish speakers gave the best demonstration of the subject of "race and culture" to every attentive and objective observer!

between Germans and Jews are caused by a different hereditary makeup, i.e., by a different racial origin.

The racial characteristics (physical and mental) of the Jews of the present day are probably explainable to a considerable extent on the basis of the origin of the Jews from the geographical area of the Near Eastern and Oriental races. However, the present-day Jews are different from the ethnic groups now living in this area. The profound contrast between Arabs and Jews in Palestine also has a racial root! Jewry possesses a distinct racial nature which is found in no other groups of people and which therefore appears to justify our speaking of Jews as a race. Of course, we must keep clearly in mind that the Jews are not one of the races which we designate as "systemic races" because they form a group in the genetic system of mankind. Humanity, however, is in a constant state of development which leads to the formation of new races, i.e., to reproductive groups which are differentiated from other people by the common possession of certain genetic traits.

The Jews have "bred" their race themselves. This particular objective might have been a conscious one only amongst a few of their leaders. We can forego the discussion of that here. However, it is a fact that in most cases the Jews have reproduced themselves by strong inbreeding. The absorption of rather large groups of people of other races into Jewry has been a rare occurrence. Individual conversions to Judaism, for example as a result of marriage, have certainly occured more frequently than is generally supposed. The absorption of individuals into Judaism did not take place haphazardly but were guided by a selective process. One need only think, for example, of how the choice of a marital partner was determined by social and occupational objectives in the peasantry, nobility and middle class and how the formation of groups of people is determined as a result of intellectual objectives by which people of a certain makeup are attracted. The occupational types are the best example of this. As a result, I believe that only people of a certain type feel attracted by Judaism and could decide on conversion to it, people in particular who felt related to Judaism on the basis of their intellectual and psychological makeup. (It may only seldom have been physical reasons.) in this sense, the element which was absorbed into

Jewry was not "foreign."

In addition to this selection of admissions into Jewry, there are selective processes, perhaps even more important ones, to which Jewry has been subject for more than 2,000 years. The following environmental circumstances appear to me to be of special importance in the determining of the direction of the selective process:

1. for over 2,000 years Jews have been living far from the
p.150 natural attachments to a certain region. Perhaps there were specific racial traits which led the Jews into the diaspora even in ancient times and caused them to live in cities. Even at that time the Jews must have been especially well adapted to urban life; otherwise he would not have been able to preserve himself and increase his numbers. Other races perish in the city, they cannot live without a close attachment to nature and they need a home, a piece of soil to which they feel attached.

2. The Jews prefer to be active in the commercial occupations, not as a result of an external compulsion but as a result of an inner nature; that has frequently been demonstrated. By the selection of marital partners and the selective process involving life and reproduction tied in with occupation selection, an "enrichment" of such traits comes about and thus a stronger emphasis of the original character.

3. As a result of their Talmudic education, the Jews were kept at a purely formal, logical intellectual activity. A certain direction of education not only leaves its stamp on people because certain attributes develop while others are repressed, but it also influences the choice of an occupation and the social stratification. The kind of person who corresponds to the educational ideal is the more successful in life. With this, in turn, there is a reproductive selection.

4. A specific religious-ethnic idea of being a chosen people has constantly given Jewry an intellectual exclusivity, which reinforced the isolation from other peoples and favored the preservation of their own racial peculiarity.

By means of such selection processes, the intellectual type of the Jew in particular has been preserved and constantly shaped anew, while the physical type has remained less uniform. The effect of these selective processes has also become clear through the investigation of the sicknesses of the Jews: The selective resistance of the Jews to tuberculosis is a result of urban life, likewise the pathological hereditary tendencies to metabolic disturbances, blindness, deaf-muteness and above all nervous

and mental diseases, since such hereditary tendencies are more frequently eradicated under the conditions of a natural rural life. The specific mentality of Jews has as its result the concentration of hereditary traits which, in turn, lead to the more frequent manifestation of psychopathic and neuropathic conditions and endogenous psychoses.

The Jew is the specific type of the urban human being, that is, of a human being who no longer has an inner connection with the natural foundations of life and who no longer lives from instinct or the subconscious, but rather only believes and views as his world that which he can grasp with his reason. In such a despiritualized world there is no room for faith, for genuine, unselfish, devoted love and for respect. There are also urban people of other races. However, do we not readily sense them as "Jewish?" It is not a coincidence that the people who have entered into marriages with Jews are quite preponderantly urban people.

The danger which Jewry meant for the German population was a double one:

p.151 1. By excessive racially foreign influence the preservation of the character of our people was threatened. The complete racial separation of Germans and Jews was an absolute necessity for that reason.

2. The excessive intellectually Jewish foreign influence sought to introduce principles of living and selection which were favorable for the preservation of Jewry, but would have meant the decline of our people. For that reason the racial separation of Germans and Jews has the national separation as a requisite.

[Translator's note: The original bibliography is reproduced below for those who wish to pursue von Verschuer's sources in greater detail. There follow then English equivalents only of the titles of the works listed so that a ready overview of the nature of the sources may be obtained by the reader who does not readily comprehend the meaning of the original German titles.]

Literatur:

Otto Ammon, Zur Anthropologie der Badener, Jena, Fischer, 1899. Fritz Arlt, Volksbiologische Untersuchungen über die Juden in Leipzig, Leipzig, 1938 (Arch. Bevölk. wiss. Beiheft 4 zu Bd. 7). –Rafael Becker, Bibliographische Übersicht der Literatur aus dem Gebiet: „Geisteserkrankungen bei den Juden," in: Allg. Z. Psychiatr., 98 (1932), S. 241-276. –Rafael Becker, Die Geisteserkrankungen bei den Juden in Polen; in Allg. Z. Psychiatr., 96 (1932), S. 47-66. –Hans Burkhardt, Studie über endogene Psychosen bei Juden, in: Z Neur., 135 (1931), S. 733-766. –Egon Frhr. v. Eickstedt, Rassenkunde und Rassengeschichte der Menschheit, Stuttgart, 1934. –A. D. Elkind, Eine vergleichend anthropologische Untersuchung, vorzugsweise auf Grund von Beobachtungen an polnische Juden, Moskau 1903, ref. in: Arch. Rassenbiol., I (1904), S. 915 bis 917. –Arkadius Elkind, Anthropologische Untersuchungen über die russisch-polnischen Juden und der Wert dieser Untersuchungen für die Anthropologie der Juden im allgemeinen, in: Z. Demogr. Stat. d. Juden, 2 Jg. (1906), S. 49-54; S. 65-69. –Sigmund Feist, Stammeskunde der Juden, –Leipzig 1925. –Eugen Fischer, Spezielle Anthropologie: Rassenlehre, in: Anthropologie, hrsg. v. G. Schwalbe und E. Fischer, Leipzig, Berlin 1923, S. 122-22 (=Kultur d. Gegenwart, 3. Teil, 5. Abt.). –Maurice Fishberg, Die Rassenmerkmale der Juden, München 1913. –Forschungen zur Judenfrage. Sitzungsberichte der (I. u. II) Arbeitstagung des Reichsinstituts für Geschichte des neuen Deutschlands, Hamburg 1937, I. u. II. Bd. –Ludwig Frigyes, Über Geistes- und Nervenkrankheiten und Gebrechlichkeiten unter den Juden, Med. Diss., Frankfurt a.M. 1927. –Hans F.K. Günther, Rassenkunde des jüdischen Volkes, 2. Aufl., München 1931. –M. J. Gutmann, Über den heutigen Stand der Rasse- und Krankheitsfrage der Juden, München 1920. –M. J. Gutmann, Geisteskrankheiten bei Juden, in: Z. Demogr. u. Stat. d. Juden, 3. Jg. (1926), II, S. 123-128. –Handbuch der Blutgruppenkunde, hrsg. v. Paul Steffan, München 1932. –J. M. Judt, Die Juden als Rasse, Berlin, Jüd. Verlag. (1903). –Paul Kaznelson, Über einige "Rassemerkmale" des jüdischen Volkes, in: Arch. Rassenbiol., 10 (1913), S. 484-502. –Th. Lang, Die Belastung des Judentums mit Geistig-Auffälligen, in: Nat. soz. Monatsh., 3. Jg. (1932), H. 24, S. 119-126. –Johannes Lange, Über manisch-depressives Irresein bei Juden, in: Münchn. med. Wschr., 1921, S. 1357-1359. –Lenz, F. in Baur-Fischer-Lenz, Menschliche Erblehre und Rassenhygiene, Bd. I., 4. Aufl. München 1936. –E. O. Manoiloff, Eine chemische Blutreaktion zur Rassenbestimmung beim Menschen, in: Münchn. med. Wschr., 72 (1925), II, S. 2186-2188. –Rudolf Martin, Lehrbuch der Anthropologie in systematischer Darstellung, 2. Aufl., I. Bd.: Somatologie, Jena 1928. –Siegfried Passarge, Das Judentum als landschaftskundlich-ethnologisches Problem, München 1929. –Rasse und Krankheit, hrsg. v. Johannes Schottky, München 1939. –Jacob Segall, Die Kriminalität der Juden in Deutschland während der Jahre 1915 und 1916 im Vergleich mit der Vorkriegszeit, in: Z. Demogr. Stat. d. Juden, I. Jg. (1924), H. 2, S. 33-42. –Max Sichel, Der Selbstmord bei den Juden–einst und jetzt, in: Z. Demogr. u. Stat. d. Juden, I. Jg. (1924), H 566, S. 91-107. –Ludwig Stieda, Ein Beitrag zur Anthropologie der Juden, in: Arch. Anthropol., 14 (1883), S. 62-71. –Felix A. Theilhaber, Der Untergang der deutschen Juden, München 1911. –Hans Ullmann, Zur Frage der Vitalität und Morbidität der jüdischen Bevölkerung, in: Arch. Rassenbiol., 18 (1926), 1-54. –S. Weißenberg, Zur Anthropologie der deutschen Juden, in: Z. Ethnol., 44 (1912(, S. 269-274. –S. Weißenberg, Zur Sozialbiologie und Sozialhygiene der Juden, in: Arch. Rassenbiol., 19 (1927), S. 402-418. –S. Wellisch, Rassendiagnose der Juden und ihrer Vorfahren, in: Anthropos., 32 (1937), S. 783-794. –Siegmund Wellisch, Serologische Untersuchungen über das Rassentum der Juden, in: Z. Rassenphysiol., 1 (1929), S. 204-208. –Ignaz Zollschan, Das Rassenproblem unter besonderer Berücksichtigung der theoretischen Grundlagen der jüdischen Rassenfrage, Wien, Leipzig 1910.

* * * * *

Ammon, On the Anthropology of the people of Baden.
Arlt, Ethnobiological Investigations of the Jews of Leipzig
Becker, Bibliographical Survey of the Literature in the Field of Mental Illnesses in Jews.
Becker, The Mental Illnesses of Jews in Poland
Burkhardt, Study of the Edogenous Psychoses in Jews
Eickstedt, Ethnology and Racial History of Humanity
Elkind, A Comparative Anthropological Investigation, Primarily on the Basis of Observations on Polish Jews
Elkind, Anthropological Investigations Concerning Russian-Polish Jews and the Value of Such Investigations for the Anthropology of Jews in General
Feist, The Ethnology of Jews
Fischer, Special Anthropology: Race
Fishberg, The Racial Characteristics of Jews
Forschungen zur Judenfrage (Research on the Jewish Problem) Volumes I and II.
Frigyes, Concerning Mental and Nervous Diseases and Handicaps Amongst Jews
Günther: Ethnology of the Jewish People
Gutmann, Concerning the Present Status of the Question of Race and Illness in Jews
Gutmann, Mental Diseases in Jews.
Handbuch der Blutgruppenkunde (Manual of Blood Groups)
Judt, The Jews as a Race
Kaznelson, Concerning Several "Racial Characteristics" of the Jewish People
Lang, The Burdening of the Jewish People with Mentally Abnormal Individuals
Lange, Concerning Manic-Depressive Insanity in Jews
Lenz (in Baur, Fischer and Lenz), Human Genetics and Eugenic Measures
Manoiloff, A Chemical Blood Reaction for the Determination of Race in Man
Martin, Textbook of Anthropology in a Systematic Presentation: Volume I, Somatology
Passarge, Jewry as a Regional-Ethnological Problem
Schottky (ed.), Race and Disease
Segall, The Criminality of Jews in Germany During the Years 1915 and 1916 in Comparison with the Pre-War Period
Sichel, Suicide in Jews–Formerly and Presently

Stieda, A Contribution to the Anthropology of Jews
Theilhaber, The Decline of German Jews
Ullmann, On The Question of the Vitality and Morbidity of the Jewish Population
Weißenberg, On the Anthropology of the German Jews
Weißenberg, On the Social Biology and the Social Health of Jews
Wellisch, Racial Diagnosis of Jews and their Ancestors
Wellisch, Investigations on the Racial Identity of Jews
Zollschan, The Racial Problem with Special Reference to the Theoretical Bases of the Jewish Racial Question

*****

Articles in *FORSCHUNGEN ZUR JUDENFRAGE* ("Studies of the Jewish Problem") Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt, Hamburg

VOLUME I (1937)

Number of pages

16 Walter Frank, Deutsche Wissenschaft und die Judenfrage (German Scholarship and the Jewish Problem)
21 Gerhard Kittel, Die Entstehung des Judentums und die Entstehung der Judenfrage (The Origins of Jewry and the Origin of the Jewish Problem)
17 Karl Georg Kuhn, Die Entstehung des talmudischen Denkens (The Origin of Talmudic Thinking)
11 Hans Bogner, Die Judenfrage in der griechisch-römischen Welt (The Jewish Problem in the Greco-Roman World)
18 Herbert Meyer, Das Hehlerrecht der Juden und der Lombarden (Law Pertaining to Stolen Property of the Jews and Pawnbrokers)
26 Johannes Heckel, Der Einbruch des jüdischen Geistes in das deutsche Staats- und Kirchenrecht durch Friedrich Julius Stahl (The Penetration of the Jewish Psyche into the German Constitutional and Ecclesiastical Law Through Friedrich Julius Stahl)
5 Max Wundt, Nathan der Weise oder Aufklärung und Judentum (Nathan the Wise or the Age of Enlightenment and Jews)
9 Johannes Alt, Grundlagen und Voraussetzungen der wissenschaftlichen Bearbeitung der deutschsprachigen jüdischen Literatur (Fundamentals and Assumptions of the Scholarly Treatment of Jewish Literature in the German Language)
15 Franz Koch, Jakob Wassermanns Weg als Deutscher und Jude (Jakob Wassermann's Path as a German and a Jew)
29 Wilhelm Stapel, Die literarische Vorherrschaft der Juden in Deutschland 1918-1933 (The Literary Dominance of Jews in Germany, 1918-1933)

VOLUME II (1937)

21 Karl Georg Kuhn, Weltjudentum in der Antike (International Jewry in Antiquity)

33 Gerhard Kittel, Das Konnubium mit Nicht-Juden im antiken Judentum (The Connubium with Non-Jews in Ancient Jewry)
12 Hans Bogner, Philon von Alexandrien als Historiker (Philo of Alexandria as an Historian)
13 Max Wundt, Das Judentum in der Philosophie (Jews in Philosophy)
28 Hans Alfred Grunsky, Baruch Spinoza
27 Franz Koch, Goethe und die Juden (Goethe and the Jews)
11 Ottokar Lorenz, Karl Marx
16 Kleo Pleyer, Das Judentum in der kapitalistischen Wirtschaft (Jews in the Capitalist Economy)
12 Wilhelm Ziegler, Walter Rathenau
34 Wilhelm Stapel, Kurt Tucholsky
7 Ottmar Freiherr von Verschuer, Was kann der Historiker, der Genealoge und der Statistiker zur Erforschung des biologischen Problems der Judenfrage beitragen? (What can the Historian, the Geneologist and the Statistician Contribute to Investigation of the Biological Aspect of the Jewish Problem?)

VOLUME III (1938)

52 Walter Frank, "Apostata" Maximilian Harden und das wilhelminische Deutschland ("Apostata" Maximilian Harden and the German Empire)
44 Erich Botzenhart, Der Politische Aufstieg des Judentums von der Emanzipation bis zur Revolution von 1848 (The Political Rise of Jews from the Emancipation to the Revolution of 1848)
16 Karl Richard Ganzer, Richard Wagner und das Judentum (Richard Wagner and the Jews)
16 Eugen Fischer, Rassenentstehung und älteste Rassengeschichte der Hebräer (The Racial Origin and Oldest Racial History of the Hebrews)
15 Otmar Freiherr von Verschuer, Rassenbiologie der Juden (Racial Biology of the Jews)
47 Friedrich Burgdörfer, Die Juden in Deutschland und in der Welt– Ein statistischer Beitrag zur biologischen, beruflichen und sozialen Struktur des Judentums in Deutschland (The Jews in Germany and the World–A Statistical Study of the Biological, Occupational and Social Structure of the Jewish Population in Germany)
36 Karl Georg Kuhn Ursprung und Wesen der talmudischen Einstellung zum Nichtjuden (Origin and Nature of the Talmudic Attitude toward the Non-Jew)
2 Gerhard Kittel, Die Abstammung der Mutter des Origenes (Die Geschichte eines genealogischen Irrtums) (The Descent of the Mother of Origenes (The History of a Geneological Error))

VOLUME IV (Second Edition, 1943)

59 Walter Frank, Walter Rathenau und die blonde Rasse (Walter Rathenau and the Blond Race)
27 Hans Alfred Grunsky, Die heutige Erkenntnis des jüdischen Wesens

und ihr Erahnen durch den jungen Hegel (The Present-day Knowledge of the Jewish Character and its Presentiment by the Young Hegel)

19 Hans Behrens, Moses Mendelsohn und die Aufklärung (Moses Mendelsohn and the Age of Enlightenment)

19 Otto Höfler, Friedrich Gundolf und das Judentum in der Literaturwissenschaft (Friedrich Gundolf and the Jews in Literary Scholarship)

29 Bruno Thüring, Albert Einsteins Umsturzversuch der Physik und seine inneren Möglichkeiten und Ursachen (Albert Einstein's Attempt to Revolutionize Physics and its Inner Possibilities and Causes)

13 Josef Roth, Die katholische Kirche und die Judenfrage (The Catholic Church and the Jewish Problem)

38 Clemens August Hoberg, Die geistigen Grundlagen des Antisemitismus im modern Frankreich (The Intellectual Fundamentals of Anti-Semitism in Modern France)

22 Wilhelm Ziegler, Das Weltjudentum in der Neuzeit (Jews of the World in the Modern Age)

13 Gerhart Kittel, Die ältesten jüdischen Bilder. Eine Aufgabe für die wissenschaftliche Gemeinschaftsarbeit. (The Oldest Jewish Pictures. A Task for Interdisciplinary Scholarship)

10 Gerhard Kittel, Die ältesten Judenkarikaturen. Die "Trierer Terracotten" (The Oldest Caricatures of Jews. The "Trier Terra Cottas")

VOLUME V (1941)

15 Walter Frank, Die Erforschung der Judenfrage/Rückblick und Ausblick (The Investigation of the Jewish Problem/Retrospect and Prospect)

126 Rudolf Craemer, Benjamin Disraeli

96 Heinrich Heerwagen, Das Bild des Juden in der englischen Literatur (The Portrayal of the Jew in English Literature)

46 Oscar Grosse, Emil Rathenau und die Einführung des Fernsprechers in Deutschland (Emil Rathenau and the Introduction of the Telephone in Germany)

21 +map Gerhard Kittel, Die Ausbreitung des Judentums bis zum Beginn des Mittelalters (The Dispersion of the Jews up to the Time of the Middle Ages)

VOLUME VI (1941)

35 Richard Fester, Das Judentum als Zersetzungselement der Völker (The Jews as a Decomposition Agent of the Nations)

63 Günter Schlichting, Die British-Israel Bewegung (The British-Israel Movement)

150 Wilfried Euler, Das Eindringen jüdischen Blutes in die englische Oberschicht (The Penetration of Jewish Blood into the English Upper Class)

12 Volkmar Eichstädt, Das Schrifttum zur Judenfrage in den deutschen Bibliotheken (The Literature on the Jewish Problem in German Libraries)

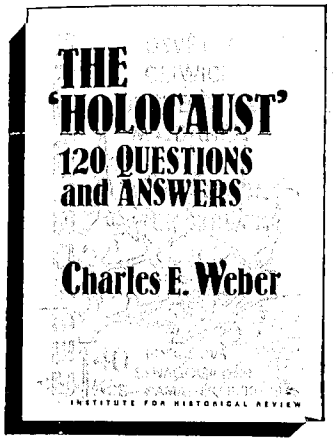

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

•Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.

•Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.

•Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.

•Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.

•Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 — **Single copy: $4.00**

ORDER No. 8114 — **3 copies $10.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the indentity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

THE TALMUD ORDER No. 19001

containing the *Midrashim*, the *Cabbala*, the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

British Public Opinon and the Wars of German Unification: 1864-1871

Peter H. Peel

The International Research Institute for Political Science
Box 199, College Park, Maryland 20740

The following article is taken from chapter one of

British Public Opinion
and the Wars of German Unification: 1864-71

by Dr. Peter Peel (hb., 539 pages, maps, index, bibliography)
published by IRIPS, Box 199, College Park, Maryland 20740

Subsequent chapters deal with the newspapers and periodicals of the period and with each of the three wars studied (with Denmark, Austria, and France) as well as the tragic outcome of the unnecessary alienation between Britain and Germany which has blasted our civilization, perhaps irreparably. Dr. Peel's book is obtainable from Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270, @ $24.95 plus postage.

Copyright © 1981 by Peter H. Peel

PREFACE

One does not usually begin the preface to another man's book with a brief intellectual autobiography; but in this case I can think of no other way to start, and perhaps my story will not be uninteresting. I will come to Dr. Peel's very readable book in due time...

Like most Americans my age, I was brought up on an unremitting diet of hatred for all things German and Japanese. Too young to be in military service, I was old enough (and because both parents were involved in civilian war work, I had time enough) to go to movies and listen to the radio; and although my home was reasonably intellectual and we did read books, I could not fail to absorb the general attitudes of the time.

In brief, we were told that the fate of mankind was at stake: that could we kill enough Germans and Japs a kind of Marxian transformation of quantity into quality would take place, and the day sufficient Germans and Japanese had been exterminated would shine upon an eternally beautiful world.

Of course that was not so, and a few years later I found myself in military training, destined for a place I had not before heard of: Korea.

Much of our military training consisted of films, nearly all made during World War II. The propaganda in those films was so outrageous that our training officers felt compelled to (1) apologize for the extreme hatred projected, and (2) remind us that Germany and Japan were now our allies against a new and far more dangerous enemy. It seemed to me at the time that there was a lesson in that; but we were shortly given more pressing problems to fash us, and I gave little thought to the deeper historical lessons.

Moreover, an accident of the remainder market brought into my hands Ebenstein's *German Record* (Rinehart, 1945), a purportedly scholarly work "proving" beyond doubt that the German people were corrupt to the core, and that "the guilt of the German people, apart from an incredibly small minority, for the organization of

crime and mass murder is beyond any dispute..."

In due course Korea ground to a stalemate, and courtesy of the GI Bill I attended university, where I was fortunate enough to experience a brief but highly stimulating association with Professor George Mosse. Dr. Mosse, being Jewish, certainly had no brief for the German regime of 1933-1945; but he was an historian and an honest man, and encouraged in those of us close to him the development of what he called an historical sense — defined loosely as an appreciation of how the modern world is the child of the past and cannot be understood without knowing something of the past.

But science, not history, was my primary field, and once again I failed to take the opportunity to reform my mental furniture into something more consistent with the real world.

Like many apprentices to the sciences I have always been fascinated by science fiction; indeed I find the progression from science fiction to a career in the sciences so common that I recommend it as a fertile source of dissertation topics. And like most science fiction readers I was greatly influenced by the thoughts and assumptions of science fiction writers. For example: whatever their political views (and science fiction writers ranged in political philosophy from unadorned Marxism to fairly profound conservatism) nearly all, in the heady days of the Forties and Fifties, had great faith in science; nearly all accepted the inevitable development of a science of mental health, and nearly all were convinced that only in science lay the salvation of the world.

On my university campus there was a remarkable man, George Lundberg, the Swedish professor of sociology, whose book *Can Science Save us?* was heady wine indeed to one my age. I set out to meet him, and in due course was given a copy of another book to which he had contributed: *Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace*, edited by Harry Elmer Barnes. This work introduced me to "revisionist" history, and led inevitably to my study of some of the earlier revisionist works concerned with World War I. In particular I recall the study by Walter Millis, another by Beard, and finally an astounding essay by Lord Bryce — an apologia for lending his name and scholarship to an infamous report on German atrocities of 1914 when he knew at the time of publication that the "Bryce Report" was falsified.

And at long last I found myself compelled to rethink my views on twentieth century history.

The result has not been anything like agreement with all the

views presented in this book. Although I can thoroughly accept the proposition that World Wars I and II are best regarded as civil wars within western civilization, I also remain convinced that, given the events in Germany after 1933, both national interest and moral imperative demanded United States intervention in the affairs of Germany: that we had no choice but to bring down and replace the National Socialist regime; and that it is highly unlikely that we could have done so except through use of military power.

But given that, need we have done more? For what we actually did was disastrous. If there be any rational reasons for war — and those who believe as I do that removing Hitler from power was a rational objective must agree that there are — then it seems to me the criterion for entering war must simply be that you will be better off when the war is ended than you were when it began.

On that criterion the United States and the West lost World War II.

Consider: before World War II, Germany and Japan were Great Powers, as were England and France. The Soviet Union, while powerful, had little influence outside the borders of what had been Tsarist Russia. China was dismembered, self-balkanized, with the major factions allied with the West. The Balkan nations and most of the states successor to the Austrian Empire were self-governing and their citizens enjoyed greater or lesser degrees of individual liberty. Poland, the Baltic Republics, and Finland were independent nations, again with varying degrees of individual liberty — but in the worst case their citizens retained far more "human rights" than they have now.

Came World War II, came the victory parades and the celebrations; but when the victory parties were over, the policy-makers sobered, and from 1947 onward the major policy goals of the United States and the West in general have been to reverse our "victory." We seek to make China an ally; to make Japan self-sufficient and capable of self-defense; to erect Germany (well, "our" Germany at least) into a nation strong enough to serve as a barrier to Soviet expansion. We cheer when Poles, or Czechs, or Slovaks, or Ruthenians, or Letts, or Esthonians, or Finns are granted even a modicum of liberty. We cheer, but no longer seek their independence, not because we do not find it desirable, but because we find the task hopeless.

In other words, we want very much but are unable to restructure the world as it stood in 1938 with the only exception being somewhat different regimes in Germany, Italy, and Japan.

Which is to say that we lost the war.

And that, at last, brings us to the value of Dr. Peel's very readable book; for he shows how military victory can become national defeat.

It is a truism that those who will not study history are doomed to repeat it. It is also a truism that the study of history is not easy, and not made easier by the dry dusty style of most historians. Fortunately this book is an exception to the latter truism. It is history; but it is far from dull.

The history of British — which is also to say American, since the primary source of our attitudes toward Europe has since the time of Daniel Webster been England — public opinion toward the German people is a record of the very skillful manipulation of a people. It is a story of a highly successful propaganda effort.

Moreover, although Dr. Peel has chosen to begin with a fairly obscure incident — who can today become excited about the Schleswig-Holstein affair? — the developing story remains modern and applicable to our times. The era that began in 1860 and continues today brought into being something new and unprecedented: mass media. (Certainly a case may be made for the "electronic village" views of James Burnam, which argues that the media have in one sense reduplicated the past by making it possible for orators to project charismatic appeals to an entire people; but in my judgment the differences in scale between Demonsthenes addressing the Pnyx and Roosevelt's fireside chats make them cases of qualitatively different phenomena.)

If we are to have policies of reason rather than passion we have no choice but to understand the media and their effect on democracy.

And that is the signal contribution of the present work. Dr. Peel has prepared a remarkable case history, and whether one agrees with his views or violently rejects them, one's intellectual furniture cannot but be improved by reflecting on what is presented here.

In closing, I repeat: I do not agree with all the conclusions of this book. I have enjoyed many stimulating discussions with Dr. Peel, and certainly some of them have become fairly heated arguments. In that sense I cannot, as those who contribute forwards often do, "endorse" this book. However —

I can and do strongly recommend it for both enjoyment and enlightenment.

I have known Dr. Peel for many years, and I have always found his scholarship impeccable. His references are real, his quotes are fair

and in context. Being a man of strong opinions, he obviously makes his case as strong as possible, and it would be asking more than flesh can achieve to demand that he make his opponents' case as well as he does his own; but in my judgment Dr. Peel is very often a great deal fairer to his intellectual adversaries than they are. Besides, the anti-German case has hardly been left unstated. Those who wish to know "the other side" will have no difficulty beyond selecting from a nearly infinite pool of such works.

Moreover, I can and do defend Dr. Peel's injection of himself into what is, at bottom, a thoroughly scholarly book. Many of the best-known historians such as Gibbon and Macaulay have done so, and thereby made their works readable; and readable this book is. When I was first invited to examine it I did so with some trepidation. What, after all, was British public opinion in 1860 to me? But I found myself seduced, first by Peel's style, then by the story itself; and far from resenting this book's intrusion on my time, I am grateful for the opportunity of reading it. If you have an interest in understanding today's world you will find this book invaluable.

Jerry Pournelle
Hollywood, 1980

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The work which follows is the outcome and perhaps the culmination of nearly half a century of dedication to the cause of Anglo-German amity. It has been made possible by the kindness and generosity of many people. Definitive acknowledgments of the author's indebtedness to all those whose guidance and support have sustained him is an impossible ambition. As with history itself, there is no point in time, except an arbitrary one, at which to make a beginning. Certainly the earliest influences of one's family and family friends (the "lost generation" of World War I), of patient and enlightened schoolmasters, of a multitude of life experiences including service throughout the Second World War, have all played their contributory parts.

I shall confine myself, therefore, to expressing my very special thanks to Dr. Daniel Crecelius of California State University at Los Angeles who so enthusiastically advanced the cause of a middle-aged candidate for a Woodrow Wilson Fellowship; to the Woodrow Wilson Foundation itself; and to the University of Southern California which extended generous grants in the years of graduate study, including one which made possible a visit to England throughout the spring of 1974 to conduct essential research.

I wish to thank also Dr. A.J.P. Taylor, Dr. Jerry Pournelle, and Mr. Donovan Pedelty, who read large portions of the original draft manuscript and gave me the benefit of much valuable advice. Very special thanks are owed to Dr. John R. Hubbard, President of the University of Southern California, whose constant encouragement and support sustained me through many periods of anomie, and who gave so ungrudgingly of his time to guide my work step by step.

To my dear wife, for the endless hours of typing and retyping, proofing, offering valuable suggestions for the rephrasing of stylistic inelegancies, and — not least — for never failing to appreciate and laugh at my attempts at humor, all the while holding down an arduous and exacting full-time job, no possible words can begin to express the profundity of my debt, my appreciation, and my love.

Peter H. Peel

CHAPTER 1

INTRODUCTORY ESSAY

"Cities and Thrones and Powers
Stand in Time's eye
Almost as long as flowers,
Which daily die:..."

Puck of Pook's Hill

"Lo, all our pomp of yesterday
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre!"

Recessional

"Was ich wollte, liegt zerschlagen,
Nun aber gib auch Kraft zu tragen
Was ich nicht will."

Von Deutsche Seele

The British Empire — or what is sometimes called the Second British Empire on the grounds that 1776 signalled the demise of a "First" British Empire — was a relatively short-lived phenomenon in comparison, say, to the Roman Empire. The German *Reich* was even more ephemeral. Not the First *Reich*, of course; that strange, rich, variegated *Reich* of the Hohenstaufens and Hapsburgs lasted as a going concern for about five centuries and, as a by no means insubstantial "ghost," for another three. But that First *Reich* was not

Germany, though its heart and nucleus was the multitude of German-speaking duchies and baronies and Imperial Knights' fiefs and Free Cities. Its boundaries, shifting and changing, embraced at times Flemings and Hollanders, Italians and Bohemian Czechs and excluded the feudalities of the Teutonic Knights in the frontier lands to the northeast. It was an organic, evolving, irrational entity in the Burkean sense, not a rational, centralized state and certainly not a nation. "Nation," in fact, seldom meant anything other than the sense in which it was used to group the students at the great mediaeval universities. German nationhood began, perhaps, in a literary and linguistic sense with Luther. But not until the era of ascendent Romanticism — which began with Rousseau and ended on the barricades in 1848/49 — did a passionate and idealistic commitment to conscious nationhood arise. In 1871, the yearnings and longings were fulfilled with the birth of the Second *Reich*. It was the *klein-deutsch* solution which, by excluding in 1866 the Danubian monarchy, with its *macédoine* of races, also excluded the Germans of Austria. But if a flawed miracle, it was miracle enough, and brought about by the will and genius of the Jovian figure of Bismarck (usefully seconded in the military field by Helmuth von Moltke, the greatest strategist since Napoleon). It was accomplished in the face, not only of foreign hostility but, at times universally (and to some extent always) in the face of the hostility and opposition of lesser men and some "impossible" women in Prussia itself. A British historian of high repute, who has generally been unfriendly to Germany, writes thus of Bismarck's near painless extraction of Austria from Germany:

> Bismarck's achievement in the summer of 1866 in the face of a hostile parliament and nation, a King who understood neither events abroad nor events at home, and a suspicious and disapproving Europe, is the most remarkable even in his career, and showed what transformation a giant could effect when confronted by a race of pygmies.[1]

Conventionally, Bismarck's Second *Reich* lasted a mere forty-seven years — until November 1918 — and was succeeded by the Weimar Republic and then by the twelve brief years of the Third *Reich*. One can, however, view the febrile and deliquescent Weimar Republic as a

1. R.W. Seton-Watson, *Britain in Europe, 1789-1945: A Survey of Foreign Policy* (New York: Macmillan Company, 1937), p. 473.

strange and culturally-alien *lacuna* in the development of Germany.[2] In this light the so-called Third *Reich* is primarily the resumption — with some changes — of the life of the Second *Reich* and the period in which the final unification of Germany is effected. Austria becomes, as she had wanted to do after the First World War, an integral part of Germany; East Prussia, Memel, and the old Hanse city of Danzig are rejoined to the main body of the nation; and, with the recovery of Posen and West Prussia, the infamous "Corridor" is eliminated. With the dissolution of Czechoslovakia (that *mésalliance* of mutually hostile Czechs, Poles, Germans, Magyars, Slovaks and Ruthenians which was tacked together by the victors after World War I), Bohemia became, as it had been for so many centuries, part of the *Reich*. What has all this to do with the period of our subject? Only this: that the same lack of understanding and historical empathy which involved Britain in two world wars against Germany and has resulted in the multiple partition of Germany, in the disappearance of the British Empire, and in the end of European hegemony in the world, had its early manifestations and roots in the years between 1864 and 1871.

Taking the long perspective of the whole last millennium, this Anglo-German hostility seems a strange aberration. Since the Norman Conquest, England has fought three brief wars against Holland, stumbled (behind France) into a short localized one against Russia, and for the last two decades of the Tudor dynasty defended herself rather splendidly on the seas against the power of Spain. But England's greatest and most enduring enemy was always France. As early as the reign of King John there was considerable fighting between England and France and an actual French invasion. Edward I conducted a lengthy war against France (1293-1303). Then came the (first) Hundred Years War — a series of wars between 1337 and 1453. For English schoolboys, the victories over the French at Crécy (1346), Poitiers (1356), and Agincourt (1415) are, or were, glorious and thrilling chapters in the nation's history. They ranked with, or above, Marlborough's great victories over Louis XIV between 1704 and 1709 at Blenheim, Ramillies, Oudenarde and Malplaquet. Agin-

2. So many historians of Germany appear nowadays to be *emigrés* of the Thirties with easily intelligible affection for the Weimar Republic. But for a detached view of the period by a reputable scholar innocent of any ulterior motives, *see* Sir Arthur Bryant, *Unfinished Victory* (London: Macmillan & Company, Ltd., 1940).

court, in fact, probably ranks in the national mythos with Trafalgar and Waterloo. The series of wars with France between 1689 and 1815 is sometimes called the Second Hundred Years War. The First and Second, in fact, add up to about 242 years; though, of course, the warfare was not continuous. Nevertheless, Germany, by contrast, has never declared war on Britain nor initiated any attack on her. And in the Seven Years War (1756-63), Prussia was the ally which shouldered most of the burden of fighting on the Continent and which, but for the fortuitous death of the Empress Elizabeth of Russia, would have found herself left in the lurch when Britain made peace with France. Prussia was again Britain's ally against Napoleon I. If the Duke of Wellington was correct in calling the outcome of the Battle of Waterloo "a damned close-run thing," it follows that the arrival of Blücher's Prussians on the field, though rather late on that noble day, must have been decisive. Yet the years immediately preceding the First World War brought waves of anti-German hysteria whipped up and inflamed by the Harmsworth Press (the *Daily Mail*), *John Bull*, and other popular journals. A national atmosphere prevailed in which Admiral "Jacky" Fisher, the First Sea Lord, could make a serious suggestion in peacetime that the Royal Navy should "Copenhagen" the German fleet in its home ports. This is not the place to argue in detail the course of events leading up to the outbreak of war in 1914. But what might have been localized as little more than a necessary punitive expedition by Austria against the ceaseless provocations of her half-savage little neighbor, became the monstrous precipice over which tumbled empires and dynasties, moralities and faiths, leaving a shattered, impoverished, cynical and embittered Europe in which even the victorious Powers had now only a precarious and loosening hold on their empires and were well on the road to yielding preeminence to the extra-European super-Powers.

Germania and *Bellona*

We may as well meet head-on and as early as possible the myth of a special and peculiar bellicosity and martial ardor in the Germans. And since "Germany" before 1871 was largely a "geographical expression," I am willing to challenge the myth even in the name of the supposed extreme example, Prussia.

The despoliation of a wretched and helpless Germany by the

armies of Spain, Austria, Sweden and France during the Thirty Years War had evoked, in Toynbeean terms, various "responses" to the "challenge." In Brandenburg-Prussia, the Great Elector (1640-88) and more especially the *Unteroffizier König*, Frederick William I (1713-40), built a superb army on a small and impecunious demographic basis. It served with immortal glory in the desperate fight for the survival of Prussia during the Seven Years War (1756-63). After that, and especially after the death of Frederick the Great, it deteriorated and ossified. It was quickly thrashed by the French Revolutionary armies in 1792. It tried its luck again in 1806, and though it fought with great courage and resolution it was no match for Napoleon.[3] After the decisive defeats of Jena and Auerstadt in October 1806, further scattered resistance was quickly crushed.[4] At the Peace of Tilsit (1807), Prussia was stripped of half her national territories (reduced from 89,120 square miles to 46,032). An indemnity was imposed on her of Fr.140,000,000, and the shrunken State required to furnish support for 150,000 French troops. Her own army was limited to 42,000 men.

In the years between Tilsit and the general German rising against Napoleon — the *Volkskrieg*, or War of Liberation (1813-15) — a group of bright young military reformers (Scharnhorst, Gneisenau, Clausewitz, Boyen and others) did much to restore and improve the quality of the tiny regular army. After the defeat of Napoleon, however, the Prussian army again deteriorated and became generally regarded in European chancelleries as too old-fashioned and hide-bound to be of much use. With the exception of the Austrian army, the armies of the other States of the post-1815 German Confederation were little more than toys for their dynasts to display on ceremonial occasions. The armies of Saxony and Bavaria may possibly deserve a little better than that, but even they were still markedly inferior to the poorly-regarded Prussian army. Thus it was that when the Federal Diet at Frankfurt ordered an "Execution"

3. Who is said to have remarked to his officers as they stood grouped around the tomb of Frederick the Great at Potsdam, "Gentlemen, if *he* were still alive we should not be here."

4. An exception was the prolonged and heroic resistance of the city of Kolberg (under Gneisenau), which became the subject for a stirring German movie made in 1944. This was a spectacular color film which employed two divisions of *Wehrmacht* troops as extras. A Junkers 88 dropped the canned reels to the Danzigers when their city was under siege by the Russians in 1945.

(which meant nothing more sinister than that one of its directives should be executed and military force applied as necessary), it was the Prussian army which was expected to play the major role. In 1848 (March 24) the Estates of Schleswig and Holstein appealed to the Confederation (of which Holstein was a member) for aid in dissolving their connection with Denmark — a personal union under the Danish king.[5] Prussian troops were ordered in in April and by May had cleared the Danes out of the Duchies and entered the Jutish peninsula. The moral disapproval of Tsar Nicholas[6] and pressure from the other Powers enforced the humiliating (to Prussia) Armistice of Malmö (August 26). In March 1849, the Danes denounced the Armistice and resumed hostilities. This led, under threats from Russia and Britain, to a second and even more humiliating armistice on July 10, 1849. A peace treaty was concluded the following year on July 2, 1850. Not only was Prussia clearly shown to be one of the five "Great Powers" only by courtesy, but the circumstances which initiated her action will hardly admit the charge of brutal aggression to be laid at her door.

Between 1850 and 1914, *sixty-four years*, Prussia-Germany was involved in three more wars whose total duration amounted to about one year. In the first war, whatever *arrières pensées* are alleged, she again acted in the name of the Confederation. This was the war of Austria and Prussia against Denmark in 1864. The second war, usually called the "Seven Weeks War" though active hostilities scarcely exceeded ten days, was the Austro-Prussian war of 1866 in which an unkind critic might have said that Prussia played Fafnir to Austria's Fasolt.[7] The third war is the Franco-German War which lasted a little over six months, from July 1870 through January 1871. In this last case, France declared war on Prussia and even though Teutonophobes have long tried to make a case that Bismarck provoked, and Von Moltke at least welcomed, the war, there is no question but that it was forced on Prussia by a France maddened with pride, rage and vanity. That single year of warfare out of sixty-four argues an extraordinarily pacific record.[8]

5. The precise issues will be dealt with in the appropriate chapter.

6. So says A.J.P. Taylor, *The Struggle for Mastery in Europe: 1848-1918* (1954; reprint; Oxford: University Press, 1971), p. 15.

7. Or might have, had Richard Wagner been born a generation earlier.

8. It is true that in 1914 Germany declared war on Russia and France, but the Russian orders to mobilize against her and her ally, Austria, were the equivalent of a declaration of war, and the Franco-Russian alliance, in addition to the reply given by Paris to Berlin when asked if she would remain neutral, made it quite clear that a war with Russia meant also a war with France. In 1939, Chamberlain having given an unredeemable pledge of support to the stiffnecked Poles on the matter of the negotiations about the Corridor, Germany sought a limited military solution in the East — as Austria had sought a limited military solution in the Balkans in 1914 — and was attacked by Britain and France.

How does this stand up beside the records of the other Powers? After listing a number of wars fought by Britain or France (or both) between 1815 and 1863, Russell Grenfell summarizes:

> Thus in the first 48 years after Waterloo we find the British involved in six foreign wars, one Colonial conquest, and the suppression of one major mutiny; France involved in four foreign wars, and two Colonial conquests; Russia involved in five foreign wars, without mentioning her eastern expansion in Asia and the suppression of revolts in Poland (1830 and 1863) and elsewhere; and Austria involved in two foreign wars and the suppression of various revolts.[9]

The same point is made, even more thoroughly and tellingly (Grenfell omitted to list some of the wars) by Byron Farwell's *Queen Victoria's Little Wars*[10] which demonstrates that British Forces were in action somewhere in the world — and sometimes in several different places simultaneously — every single year of the great Queen's long reign (1837-1901). Nor is the author constrained to rely on mere brushes with a handful of savages to make his claim but such serious business as the two Sikh Wars, two (of the three) Afghan Wars, the two Boer Wars, the Zulu War, the Matabele War, the two wars with China, the three Burma Wars, the Crimean War, the Maori Wars, the Ashanti War, the Indian Mutiny, naval action against Japan, and many others.[11] It was an *English* Victorian music hall ballad (not a German song) which gave the word "Jingo" to the world — the vulgar manifestation of sentiments of which Palmerston's *Civis Romanus Sum* speech of 1850 is, perhaps, the sublime.

9. *Capt.* Russell Grenfell, R.N., *Unconditional Hatred* (New York: Devon-Adair, 1953), pp. 32-33.

10. (New York: Harper & Row, 1972), *passim*.

11. It must not be supposed that the present writer is in any way critical of Imperialism — quite the contrary — he is critical only of *cant*. Interestingly, there is no German word for *cant* and when Bismarck needed to express the concept he had to fall back on the English word. Even the French derived "*tartufferie*" is not quite the same thing. The closest German approximation is *Scheinheiligkeit*, which carries connotations of non-verbal posturings.

* * *

For an English boy growing up in the 1920s, nearly all the adult men with whom he would come into contact, from schoolmasters to family friends, would have served in what was then called "the Great War." A small minority of these would be diehard Hun-haters — the type of Siegfried Sassoon's "scarlet Majors at the base." By contrast, the men who had served in the trenches would often speak with a tolerant kindness of "Jerry" and with an admiration that almost bordered on a kind of affection. Their late allies, the French, they did not like and they would usually have some disdainful tale of the grasping parsimony of the French peasants and the unsteadiness of the French soldiers.[12] One might place as much, or as little, objective weight on such opinions as one cares to; the point is, as it will usually be throughout this study, not the objective truth (that noble nonsense of *"wie es eigentlich gewesen"*) but what men thought was the truth. It was a truism, often observed, that hatred for the enemy increased in direct proportion to the distance from the front. There is not much doubt, for example, that Lloyd George at Versailles was to some extent the unwilling victim of the excesses of the war propaganda and the inflamed mood of the general public just after the war. But, for most, the bitter and vengeful hatred seemed fairly soon to have evaporated. There was much mention in those days, with approval and agreement, of John Maynard Keynes' *The Economic Consequences of the Peace*. Keynes' book had less to do with economics than with an expression of revulsion at the "Carthaginian" Peace of Versailles. It was first published in 1920, and was rapidly followed by a number of other "revisionist" books. In 1923, the brutal French invasion and occupation of the Ruhr, with its coldly deliberate policy of inflicting as much cruelty and humiliation on the Germans as possible,[13] aroused a good deal of sympathy for the helpless victims and disgust with the former allies. By the late 'Twenties one heard wryly amused recollections of gullibility, not only about atrocity stories ("Belgian babies on bayonets" — presumably a Hunnish variety of shishkebab), but about 1914 illusions ("Home by Christmas"), about comforting evidences of Divine Intervention ("the Angels of Mons"),[14] or about unclassifiable absurdities ("Russian soldiers have landed — you can tell from the snow on their boots.").[15]

12. The French army had mutinied in 1917 and for a time, although the German High Command never realized it, the line was virtually held by the British alone. Though the mutiny was dealt with with laudable severity (*pour encourager les autres*) and order restored, the French army was never thereafter much use in offensive action.

13. Including the calculated use of black Senegalese occupation forces to terrorize, with virtual impunity, the women and girls of the Rhineland.

Yet this new enlightenment and good-will vanished within weeks — almost within days — of January 30, 1933. The British press kept up thereafter an unrelieved barrage of anti-German hate propaganda. It was ably seconded by the film industry, both domestic and Hollywood. The German Chancellor became the favorite subject of cartoonists — with *Reichsmarschall* Goering probably second. And the cartoons were universally hostile and bitterly derisory. The effect on the British public seemed instantaneous. The national mood rapidly became as extravagantly anti-German as the Press. This may well have cost Sir Oswald Mosley, perhaps the ablest and most clear-sighted politician in Britain, his chance to reverse the steady decline of British power, wealth and prestige.[16]

Stories of unspeakably cruel and brutal persecution of Jews were retailed. They were being deprived, if not yet of life itself, of all their possessions and were herded into concentration camps. Some prominent men whose political lives had drifted into backwaters and shallows began to sniff the air and to sense that a war with Germany might restore them to national leadership; thus, perhaps, the philippics of Winston Churchill and the venomous Lord Vansittart.

The Press would occasionally slip up; but this did not seem to make any impression except on those who were already sceptical.

14. That sort of thing was supposed to have gone out with the Trojan War.

15. The gullibility quotient had not noticeably shrunk by the Second World War. I recall an article in the *Daily Mirror*, purported to have been written by Ribbentrop's dog (which was inadvertently left behind in the enforced haste of the German Ambassador's departure). This literary dog explained how, when anyone else was present, his master took care to treat him with great kindness, but that when *no one else was present*, he was tortured. No one, I imagine, was expected to believe that a dog actually wrote the article, but I met a surprising number of people who thought the circumstances described were true because they had seen it in the paper and were quite unaware of the obvious logical absurdity.

16. The *Daily Mail* did, for a short time, support Mosley's Blackshirt Movement, but soon dropped this under pressure from powerful special interests.

The *Times* of November 10, 1938, described the events of *"Kristall Nacht"* (the previous night) when rioting against Jews took place in Berlin after the murder of a German diplomat by an *emigré* Jew in Paris. The big Jewish department stores on the *Kurfürstendam* had all had their windows smashed, said the *Times*. Few seemed to see any anomaly in the fact that after nearly six years of alleged plunder and persecution, there were still "big Jewish department stores." These years, as well as the war years that followed, witnessed the enormous and growing power of the Press (and the Cinema) – although, today, television has probably superseded both.[17]

If Britain had not declared war on Germany on August 4, 1914, there can be little doubt that the Central Powers would have won within two years. Certainly, if Britain had not been involved neither would the United States; and it follows that there would have been no Second World War. Possibly Romanovs, Hapsburgs and Hohenzollerns might still afford the modern world some spectacles of grace and splendor; British Burra Sahibs be invited to bring their Memsahibs for tiffin at Viceregal Lodge; blacksheep younger sons enlist in the Legion at Sidi bel Abbas; and a certain amount of deferential forelock-tugging still be seen in rural England.

Gentlemen who read Ph.D. dissertations in history may be reasonably supposed to be men of rare and lofty intelligence and scholarship. They will, presumably, choose to associate with their peers or near-peers. They will read learned journals and select their newspapers from among those with a reputation for seriousness, integrity, and literary merit. If one has generally lived on Olympus

17. Already, in 1918, Oswald Spengler had written: "The idealist of the early democracy regarded popular education, without *arrière pensée* as enlightenment pure and simple, and even today one finds here and there weak heads that become enthusiastic on the Freedom of the Press – but it is precisely this that smooths the path for the coming Caesars of the world-press. Those who have learnt to read succumb to their power, and the visionary self-determination of Late democracy becomes a thoroughgoing determination of the people by the powers whom the printed word obeys. No tamer has his animals more under his power. Unleash the people as reader-mass and it will storm through the streets,..; a hint to the press-staff and it will become quiet and go home" (*The Decline of the West*, abridg. ed. by Helmut Werner, English abridg. ed. prepared by Arthur Helps from transl. by Charles Francis Atkinson [New York: The Modern Library, 1965], p. 395). Nietzsche had said it in *Also Sprach Zarathustra* with characteristic succinctness: "...sie erbrechen ihre Galle und nennen es – 'Zeitung'" ["...they spew their gall and call it 'newspaper'"].

from one's early young manhood, it must be very easy to forget the abysmally primitive level of the thought processes of ordinary men. These are aggravated, of course, by the general human tendency to avoid recognizing or believing truths if to do so will make one anxious or will invite social disapproval.[18] Bertrand Russell once remarked that most men would rather die than think – and, therefore, frequently do. When, despite the prophetic warnings of disaster by the so-called "Adullamites," the 1867 Reform Bill was passed which enfranchised the urban working classes, Robert Lowe said, "We shall now have to educate our masters." But lest anyone imagine that the passage of the Forster Education Act (1870) or all the subsequent Acts designed to spread the blessings of popular education have noticeably elevated the style, tone, content or mode of expression of popular thought and of the journals which are both its substructure and its epiphenomena, I append some prize examples culled from the pages of Doris Langley Moore's painfully bitter but brilliant study, *The Vulgar Heart: An Enquiry into the Sentimental Tendencies of Public Opinion.*[19]

> When we feel friendly [as in 1905 and 1914-18] 'the gallant little Jap' is depicted as a sturdy warrior contending with some monster usually larger than himself; when unfriendly we represent him as a species of yellow devil.
>
> ...I well remember how, in my childhood, the cruel and arrogant figure of the Kaiser, the rat-like countenance of the Crown Prince (known then as Little Willie), the brutal bulk of Hindenburg, as interpreted by cartoonists who had never seen any of them, embodied Germany for me, playing much the same roles as are now allotted to Hitler, Goebbels, and Goering – Hitler, of course, predominating just as the Kaiser did in his time. Those old enough to recall the last war [1914-18] who protest that, after all, no one ever thought the Kaiser quite as bad as Hitler, seem to me to be infatuated in the same manner, though not in the same direction, as lovers who retain no memory of earlier passions when they claim to be *really* in love at last.[20]

18. With their usual gift for the Triumphant Revelation of the Absolutely Obvious, the psychologists have drawn attention to this behavior and call it, in their jargon, "cognitive dissonance."

19. (London: Cassell, 1945).

20. Moore, *The Vulgar Heart*, p. 84.

Miss Moore, after expressing some disgust at the then current fashion of misusing the word "hero" to describe any conscript who had seen a little action, quotes an item in the *Sunday Chronicle* (June 1940; the exact date is not given). Beverly Nichols, a gushing but popular gossip columnist and author of slightly epicene articles and novels, was writing of the British retreat to the French coast, "An hour in the life of a single one of those men at Calais seems so much more important than the lives of all the men of letters who ever lived."[21] By the mass readership of the *Sunday Chronicle*, such sentiments were probably regarded as only common sense. And if the prose of Beverly Nichols himself were the yardstick, who could really demur?

In the same summer, the Reverend C.W. Whipp (real name), Church of England vicar of a parish in Leicestershire, graced the pages of his parish magazine with some noble Christian sentiments. On September 4, the *Daily Mail* discussed the clerical gentleman's article with obvious approval under the headline, *WIPE OUT ALL GERMANS*. The vicar had written:

> "There should be no R.A.F. pilot returning home because he cannot find a military objective for his bombs. The orders ought to be 'Wipe them Out'... All I hope is that the R.A.F. will grow stronger and stronger and go over and smash Germany to smithereens... I say frankly that, if I could, I would wipe Germany off the map."[22]

When we come to look, as we shall, at the rodomontades and gasconades, the journalistic imbecilities and the reports of bestial cruelties in the Franco-German War, we may sometimes be tempted to feel that, after all, we are a lot more rational and restrained and generally sophisticated today. For this reason, I ask the forbearance of the reader if I quote two or three more items from the *The Vulgar Heart* in order to demolish, once and for all, any such illusions of superiority.

> "If the Parachutes Come I WANT TO FIGHT"
> says Shelagh Howarth
>
> "With rifle — or a rolling pin — I'd fight like fury any overladen sky devil who touched a blade of grass on my lawn...I read with understanding the report that Belgian women had lynched a parachutist. I felt for them and would do as they did if given the chance.
>
> "A women's corps of "Parashooters" would prove invaluable to civil defence, and I feel that the privilege of dealing with sky murderers should not be entirely reserved for men....There will be no stopping the women of Britain if Hitler chooses to send his suicide troops over here with their sub-machine guns and bicycles....Surely our men do not want to think of us slinking through woods like animals from a hunter. Rather give us a gun and a chance."[23]

Here is a letter from the *Sunday Express*, of January 30, 1944. Its suggestion is not, perhaps, quite as monstrous as the *Morgenthau Plan*; on the other hand, the writer is not a member of an allied Cabinet nor a Presidential crony.

> "When the war is won we should distribute all German children between three and fourteen throughout the British Commonwealth, compelling every childless couple to bring up at least one child....All the expenses would be borne by the German nation.
>
> "We would thus do more to ensure everlasting peace in Europe than has ever been done before. By the time these children were 25 they would have acquired British qualities, and could be allowed to return to Germany taking that influence with them."[24]

Professor Gilbert Murray, the Greek scholar, is generally supposed to have been the real-life prototype of Shaw's gentle, impractical Professor Adolphus Cusins in *Major Barbara*, yet he wrote in a pamphlet during World War I of his "desperate disappointment" that a report of the death of 20,000 German sailors turned out later to have been only 2,000.

About the same time, Sir Arthur Quiller Couch gave an address at Cambridge entitled "The Huns and Literature." It contained such intellectual gems as the following:

> "The Germans are congenitally unfit to read our poetry; the very structure of their organs forbids it....The German who can write even passable English is yet to be found....For them the great body of our literature was only the dead possession of a

21. Quoted, *ibid.*, p. 134.
22. Quoted in Moore, *The Vulgar Heart*, p. 213.
23. Quoted in Moore, *The Vulgar Heart*, pp. 269-70 (from the *Yorkshire Evening News*, May 22, 1940).
24. Quoted, *ibid.*, p. 282.

> decadent race....There can only be one way of exorcising this menace of dusty historicism — the sword in the hand of the young, who will see to it that the tumour is cleanly lanced."[25]

The examples that have been offered should help the reader decide if the language and sentiments of 1870 are more, or less, barbarous and crude than those of 1914 or 1940. I would add only that no one in 1871 contemplated hanging Ollivier, Gramont or even Gambetta. As for Napoleon himself, he was kept in some style and state at the castle of *Wilhelmshöhe* until he could be freed to join his family in England. It is almost equally improbable that the French, if they had won, would have hanged William or Bismarck. In 1918, there was much talk of hanging the Kaiser but no very serious efforts were made to compel the Dutch to hand him over to any Allied tribunal. None of the statesmen or generals of the defeated Powers were hanged. And when the people of the victorious Powers approved the post-armistice extension of the blockade, few of them actually saw the starving children of Germany and Austria. By 1945, however, the "Advance to Barbarism"[26] had progressed to a point at which it could fairly claim to be worthy of the Old Testament.

People (and peoples) generally are Christian, Moslem or Hindu; Liberal, Conservative or Communist; pro-Graustark or anti-Ruritania, on the basis of what they are most frequently and persuasively told. This is particularly true of the last example. The overwhelming majority in any country has never been to Graustark or Ruritania and has met, at most, one or two people of Graustarkian (or Ruritanian) origin. This is true today and becomes steadily more true the further back one goes in time. A century ago, most people never left the vicinity of their own small town or village. Only soldiers, sailors and the wealthy travelled. Yet a general concert of anti-Graustark propaganda in the Ruritanian newspapers would soon have the Ruritanians crying for war against the fiendish and diabolical Graustarkians.[27] A century ago, most people went to church every

25. Quoted in Moore, *The Vulgar Heart*, pp. 285-86.

26. This is the title of a closely-reasoned and generally excellent book by the eminent British jurist, F.J.P. Veale, who was a first-hand observer of the victors' "justice" in post-World War II Germany. His book is a powerful indictment of the Nuremberg kangaroo court.

27. This is not to suggest that all hostile feelings between different peoples are a result of propaganda. That would be to fall into the democratic-environmentalist trap built first by John Locke. There may well be spontaneous, biologically-determined antipathies among various breeds of the same species — including our own — which have evolved for sound genetic reasons. Bitter hostility, however, between two nations whose citizens are not in any kind of mutual contact (by and large) and which are in any case of the same sub-special variety, cannot be ascribed to biological causes and must be acquired.

Sunday for a few hours, and this, bolstered by family prayers and pious instruction, sufficed not only to confirm people in a particular sect but to set the general standards of morality in the entire nation. Today, I suspect, the current orthodoxies are even more firmly implanted by hours of television watching *every* day.

But the question will still be asked: Is the attitude of the Press of a nation necessarily to be equated with "public opinion"? And as a supplementary question: If the Press is a legitimate source for assessing public opinion, are there not also other important sources which deserve consideration?

The answer to the first question must be, I think, an unequivocal "Yes"; at least, this is true in the case of foreign affairs. In foreign affairs it is self-evident that the public as a whole has no other source for forming opinions than the Press. In modern times we can subsume under "Press" the broadcasting media and probably the movie industry. In the nineteenth century there were no such ancillary sources. I hesitate to belabor the obvious, but it is still possible for a diehard critic to object that the public, after all, does not necessarily believe what the Press says even if it has no other sources of information. One might as well argue that the next generation of Saudi Arabians will not necessarily be Moslem, the next generation of Italians not necessarily Catholic, or — perhaps more pertinently — the next generation of Russians not necessarily Marxist. But if, in our period, there existed no other medium than the printed word in newspapers and influential journals to mold public opinion (and reflect it), there are, nevertheless, some additional and useful sources to indicate trends. The poets Browning and Swinburne, for example, if hardly the "unacknowledged legislators of the world," yet had somewhat to say on the subject of the Franco-German War. And I have made some use of the opinions and comments of eloquently persuasive people or of those who may be presumed to be influential by reason of exalted rank. These are to be found in collections of letters; in biographies; in diaries and personal journals. It is impossible to assess accurately how much influence the expressed views of Queen Victoria had (or the generally contrary views of her eldest son), or of men of affairs such as Robert Morier. What is certain is

that they had *some* effect and one must just make the best, informed "guesstimates" one can. And, as with newspapers and journals, there is an equally useful opposite side to the coin: not only is an effect *created* but the views, even of exalted individuals, are seldom so totally idiosyncratic as to constitute minorities of one. They usually, in fact, can also be taken to reflect (broadly) a particular *school* of thought – at the very least in the social milieu of the utterers of those views.

We must now discuss, in general terms, the ambience and *mise-en-scène* of our period of study. In order to do so we must say something about the prevailing orthodoxies in mid-Victorian England and something about the factors determining British foreign policy. We shall find ourselves taking a rather new and unusual look at the effect of North American developments on British policies in Europe, and the demonstration of this hypothesis will necessitate our looking at the consistent nature of that effect considerably fore and aft of our period. And though our main subject is British, it may be profitable to cast a glance at some of the emotional, philosophical, and political elements in contemporary Germany and France and at some of the major figures involved. This will, it is to be hoped, help to explain in the case of Anglo-German relations, why any real meeting of minds was so difficult – why the "noise" level occasioned by different goals and different historically-derived world views made for irritation and incomprehension. In the case of France, it may suggest reasons why a mixture of frivolity and boredom under the Second Empire, bitter resentment about a fading *gloire*, and the character of the "Sphinx of the Tuileries"[28] and his wife, combined in an explosion of unappeasable rage and lust for war in July 1870.

It must also be taken as read (or this study will become impossibly clumsy syntactically) that whenever we say that the British thought this, the Germans felt that, the French argued thus, we and the reader tacitly agree that there were always dissident unorthodox and maverick minorities. When, like the Positivists and English Radical Republicans, they constituted an element noisy enough at least to get considerable attention, we shall report on them in the appropriate place.

History, it has been said, is a seamless web. It is a striking image, but perhaps a little too flattering to the baggage. We need not quibble about the more obvious runs, rips and tears in the fabric – the

28. Bismarck called him "A sphinx without a riddle."

total extinction, for example, after half a millennium of the once-substantial Viking colony in Greenland – but surely a more accurate, if irreverent, image would be a Brobdingnagian rats' nest of old bits of string, thread and yarn, horribly knotted and defying almost any attempt to find definite beginnings and endings. Worse than that, the strings are imbued with a sort of pseudo-life, wriggling and re-entangling themselves constantly as hosts of mutually jealous historians keep diving into the mess and coming up with a length in their hands, crying "Eureka!"

To change the metaphor, the unknown future slips continually over that mysterious edge of no duration which we call the "present" and plunges into an invisible and untouchable "past." We select, from a near infinitude of data, some facts (presuming to know what we mean by a "fact") for study and intelligible arrangement. But all our knowledge is essentially memory – ours or other people's – or the imaginative extrapolation of relics and artifacts, from dinosaur bones to diaries.

Some civilizations (notably Egypt and China) appear to be static – if we stand far enough back and take a very grand, panoramic view indeed. Or at least sufficiently static for useful generalizations to be made about quite lengthy periods of time. With Western civilization, especially in the last two or three centuries, Whirl is King and change is so rapid that attempts to describe, in general terms, the European scene at a specific point in time, is a very artificial exercise and the result is necessarily somewhat false. It is the application of quantum theory to history. The observer cannot know the velocity and the position of the electron at the same time, and the historian cannot simultaneously make a picture of a particular moment in history and give a fully valid interpretation of historical dynamics.

With that *caveat* in mind, let us take a look at Britain, France, and Germany in the mid-nineteenth century, with such temporal extrapolations as may help explain the inner logic of the historical process.

The first thing to note about England is what a very *old* nation she is. Not only in obvious comparison to the countries of the New World but (as is seldom realized) in comparison with almost all the nations of the Old World, too. Only China, Japan, Egypt and Iran can claim greater antiquity of national identity.[29] In Europe until

29. Hungary has, perhaps, a claim to approximately equal antiquity with England.

the nineteenth century, the Balkans, including Greece, was a mere conglomeries of territories, *themes*, *banats*, and so forth, first under the Byzantines and later under the Ottomans. Italy was only the hinterland of the City-State of Rome and never a nation, even in Classical times. After Rome fell, and until national unity was achieved (1860-70), "Italy" was the name for a peninsula of which, at various times, part belonged to the Holy Roman Emperors and, later, to Austria; part was Spanish; part was the domain of the Pope. There were city-states like Florence; the thalassocratic and oligarchic Republic of Venice; and an assortment of independent or quasi-independent duchies. In the eighth century, the Visigothic kingdoms of Iberia were pushed back by the Moors until they occupied only a precarious toehold across the extreme north. In the eleventh century, much of Portugal was reconquered; but Portugal would disappear, absorbed into Spain, from 1580 to 1640. Spain, itself, only really became a nation after the death of Isabella of Castile in 1504, when Ferdinand of Aragon was able to unite both provinces under his control (in the name of his insane daughter).[30]

The Netherlands broke away from the Spanish Hapsburgs in the sixteenth century. Belgium was the product of a rebellion of the southern provinces against the Dutch king in 1830. Between 1014 and 1905, the three Scandinavian kingdoms went through almost every possible permutation of union and dissolution – all united, all separate; Denmark-Norway; and Norway-Sweden. Switzerland grew by accretion in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, although her formal independence was not established until 1648. The tiny Grand Duchy of Moscow similarly grew by slow and steady accretion from the fourteenth century to become the immense Russia of Peter, Catherine, and Stalin. Poland disappeared from the European map in 1795 and did not reappear (except for the Napoleonic "Grand Duchy of Warsaw") until 1919. In 1945, the whole national territory shifted bodily westward a couple of hundred miles. Poland had once been united with Lithuania and extended its aegis as far as Kiev. Rumania, Bulgaria and Greece are creations of the nineteenth century; Albania was born in 1912, and Czechoslovakia and Yugoslavia in 1919. Germany has already been discussed in this connection: it was never a nation until unification was achieved at the same time as that of Italy. Characteristically, Germany achieved unity after a

30. There have been strong Basque and Catalonian separatist movements even in this century.

series of brilliant victories; Italy after a series of disgraceful defeats.

What of France? Under the early Capetians, the western third of France was part of the English (Angevin) Empire. East of the Rhone and Meuse the area was still Germanic and a part of the Holy Roman Empire. The remainder of France consisted of great feudal provinces, often at war with each other or with the kings. Not until the expulsion of the English in the middle of the fifteenth century does a true nation begin to emerge.[31] And not until then does France, be it noted, begin those long centuries of depredations and annexations in the Germanic east, of which the seizure of Metz, Toul and Verdun in 1552 is perhaps the beginning, and the occupation of the Ruhr and the Saar after World War I the end. But we shall let Thomas Carlyle speak to these matters in due course – at least, up to 1870. The question of whether we think of two small provinces as Alsace and Lorraine or Elsass and Lothringen will, other prejudices aside, depend on whether we think in terms of historical continuity, like Burke and De Maistre, or in the immediate "present" and the special reality of an existing generation and its wishes, like Liberals from Gladstone to Woodrow Wilson. But Shaw's useful insights notwithstanding, nationalism in France throughout the *Ancien Régime* was still modified and accompanied by provincialism and some vestiges of feudalism. Thus it is that in the years of the first French Revolution we hear so much about the "nation-in-arms," *"la Patrie en danger,"* or the superb (in both its old and current meaning) *"Allons enfants de la patrie – le jour de gloire est arrivé."* The *idea* of the nation was a new and unutterably exciting one. Not the Bourbon lilies but the *tricolore* of the whole nation is what young men lying wounded on the hot, dry plains of La Mancha and grizzled

31. In George Bernard Shaw's *Saint Joan* there is a dialogue between the Earl of Warwick and an English chaplain. The chaplain remarks disdainfully of the Bastard of Orleans that he is "only a Frenchman":

> *The Nobleman* (Warwick): A Frenchman! Where did you pick up that expression? Are these Burgundians and Bretons and Picards and Gascons beginning to call themselves Frenchmen, just as our fellows are beginning to call themselves Englishmen? They actually talk of France and England as their countries. Theirs, if you please! What is to become of me and you if that way of thinking comes into fashion?
>
> *The Chaplain*: Why, my lord? Can it hurt us?
>
> *The Nobleman*: Men cannot serve two masters. If this cant of serving their country once takes hold of them, goodbye to the authority of their feudal lords, and goodbye to the authority of the Church. That is, goodbye to you and me.

veterans expiring in the snows of Smolensk reached for with palsied hands to kiss before they died. For all that, the French never really grasped the profound German concept of the *Volk*. The nearest they came to it was embodied in Rousseau's "General Will." And, after all, Rousseau was really Swiss.[32] Nevertheless, whether we date French nationalism from the end of the first Hundred Years War or only in a pure form from the end of the *Ancien Régime* (when it quickly gave place to Imperialism), it was not an issue in the nineteenth century. Thus it is that in that "Year of Revolutions," 1848, whereas almost everywhere else liberalism and nationalism were conjoined as vectors of the dynamic, in France the issue was simply liberalism; and for all Lamartine's expressions of sympathy for Polish nationalism, he took care to inform Palmerston as soon as possible that the revolution in France was not for export.[33] It was in Italy, in Hungary, in Bohemia, in Schleswig-Holstein, in Rumania, and in the German states, that nationalism was as important and, in the event, usually more so than liberalism. Even the ridiculous little emeute in Ireland — an affair of forty-seven policemen, three hundred assorted ruffians (armed with guns, pikes and pitchforks) and the siege of Widow McCormick's pig-farm — was a matter of nationalism. But the violence of Irish nationalism which flared in the Fenian outrages in the 'Sixties and the shocking Phoenix Park murders in 1882 was not the whole story. Much of the Irish peasantry lived far

32. In England, Romanticism was stronger and more enduring than in France. The English Romantic poets have no equals in world literature in that particular genre. The neo-Gothic style persisted for a very long time in architecture. The "gothic novel" was born. Wordsworth and Shelley offered their own versions of Pantheism, and Coleridge introduced the English to German philosophy. But not even the English really grasped the *Volkisch* sense of the brotherhood of all members of the nation in a mystical community. Brotherhood was not a word heard much in England except in Low Church evangelical circles, perhaps; *Brüderschaft, per contra*, continually crops up in German songs and poems. In the England of mid-century, the Romantic era was over. England was run by sensible, practical men of business and of Liberal politics. They had little patience with all that misty German nonsense. It was a shock they never quite got over when they found those rather ridiculous "professors" with their dreamy notions and meerschaum pipes and cuckoo clocks could win battles and wars against the most respected professional armies in Europe.

33. Some small, and usually rather futile, expeditions were launched from French territory by *emigré* groups resident in France; rather like the Fenian expeditions against Canada from the United States nearly twenty years later (*vide infra*, p. 45), which President Andrew Johnson would wink at.

too close to a bare subsistence level to be involved in rebellious activities. There was a pro-Union Protestant minority even in the southern counties. Irishmen in large numbers were gallant and wholly loyal members of Her Majesty's Armies — from privates to generals. In the tiny principality of Wales a sparse population of half-barbaric sheep-farmers tended their flocks in the remote valleys and on the mountainsides — mostly apolitical, deeply religious (Baptist) and unconcerned with the rest of the world; though in Cardiff, Swansea and in the Rhonddha Valley, coalmining and the tinplate industry were beginning to produce an embryonic political labor movement.

Scotland, like Ireland, was a poor country of small peasant crofts, except in the industrializing Central Valley. The better-educated Scots became ships' engineers or moved south into England. If they stayed in Scotland (unless they were great lairds) they practiced or taught medicine in Edinburgh or were in the publishing trade in that city. In neither Scotland nor Wales, and only in certain circles in Ireland, was there any nationalist or separatist sentiment. Thus the use, imprecise and incorrect though it was, of "Britain," "the United Kingdom," and "England" interchangeably by newspapers and politicians (often including Scotsmen) seldom provoked comment.

As for England herself, so much richer and more populous than her three Celtic appendages put together, it had been more than a thousand years since the days of the Heptarchy. And if unification was shaky under the later Anglo-Saxons and the three Danish kings, after 1066 there was never any question of the permanent unity and national integrity of England. Thus it is, I believe, that nineteenth-century Englishmen — with a very few enlightened and imaginative exceptions — could never really understand the force, fervor and idealism of nationalist yearnings. In the late 'Seventies, there began a rapidly waxing Imperial ideal; but it is none too soon to stress that nationalism, imperialism (and racialism) are not necessarily the same thing and are sometimes contradictory or mutually exclusive. They may, on the other hand, sometimes blend with and reinforce each other; and all three, as well as dynasticism and feudalism, may be sources of loyalty, even of a kind of patriotism (or a reasonable facsimile thereof).[34] Not that the mid-century Englishman was

34. In the case of feudalism, this is most true when sub-infeudation is kept at a minimum and the monarchy is powerful as was that of William the Conqueror.

impervious to the temptations of national *pride*. The superiority of English ideas, English justice, English *laisser-faire* economics and Free Trade, the English moral character, and the manly and energetic fist of John Bull (when justified by foreign insolence or bad behavior) was palpable and beyond dispute by any reasonable man. And because nations, like individuals, tend to be taken — for a long time, at least — at their own evaluation, it is a source of continual amazement to the historian how so much of the rest of the world for so long a time accepted most of these English views of themselves as quite true — even if regrettably so. The point is that this kind of thing is not *nationalism*; or if it is, it is a very different kind of nationalism from the kind we have been discussing — as different as post-coital euphoria from the burning frenzy of passion and desire.

Satire, particularly successful and popular satire, can provide excellent clues to the attitudes, manners and assumptions of a period. It is apodictic that satire cannot be directed against targets which are merely imaginary. On the other hand, satire directed against the popular myths and beliefs of its own time will only appeal to a small, highly sophisticated audience, while satire directed at the manners and beliefs of a time too far in the past will be pointless and "old hat."[35] William Schwenk Gilbert's satire (and who knows but that the exotic implications of his middle name may not have had a lot to do with his ability to slide his stiletto into English ribs and tickle the English while doing it?) was successful in the last quarter of the nineteenth century. It mocked, brilliantly, English attitudes which were already somewhat *demodé* in the educated classes. Ralph Rackstraw's song in *H.M.S. Pinafore*, which begins, "A British tar is a soaring soul," is an example of Gilbertian satire on English views of themselves. Better yet is the superb song, "He is an Englishman," from the same comic opera:

> And it's greatly to his credit
> That he is an Englishman!
> .....
> For he might have been a Roosian,
> A French, or Turk or Proosian,
> Or perhaps Itali-an!
> Or perhaps Itali-an!

35. The sad fate, alas, of so many of the epigrams of Oscar Wilde.

> But in spite of all temptations
> To belong to other nations,
> He remains an Englishman!

But the best example of all, in the opinion of this writer, is Richard Dauntless' song from *Ruddigore*, which is, perhaps, worth quoting in full here:

> I shipped, d'ye see, in a Revenue sloop
> And off Cape Finisterre,
> A merchantman we see, A Frenchman, going free
> So we made for the bold Mounseer,
> D'ye see?
> We made for the bold Mounseer.
> But she proved to be a Frigate — and she ups with her ports,
> And fires a thirty-two!
> It come uncommon near,
> But we answered with a cheer,
> Which paralysed the poor Parly-voo!
> D'ye see?
> Which paralysed the poor Parly-voo.
> Then our Captain he up and he says, says he,
> "That chap we need not fear —
> We can take her, if we like, She is sartin for to strike.
> For she's only a darned Mounseer!"
> D'ye see?
> She's only a darned Mounseer!
> But to fight a French fal-lal — it's like Hittin' of a gal —
> It's a lubberly thing for to do;
> For we, with all our faults,
> Why, we're sturdy British salts,
> While she's only a poor Parly-voo,
> D'ye see?
> While she only a poor Parly-voo.
>
> So we up with our helm, and we scuds before the breeze,
> As we gives a compassionating cheer;
> Froggee answers with a shout as he sees us go about,

Which was grateful of the poor Mounseer,
D'ye see?
Which was grateful of the poor Mounseer!
And I'll wager in their joy they kissed each
other's cheek
(Which is what them furriners do),
And they blessed their lucky stars
We were hardy British tars
Who had pity on a poor Parly-voo
D'ye see?
Who had pity on a poor Parly-voo!

We may take note here (for future reference) of the line, "But to fight a French fal-lal — it's like hittin' of a gal —." We shall find, in the period of the Franco-German War that the image — the reification — of France is always feminine; thus tending to gain more easy forgiveness, tolerance and sympathy than Germany, whose image is always male. ("*Germania*" rarely appears in cartoons; usually William I, Bismarck or the Prussian Crown Prince symbolizes Germany. They are often clad in early mediaeval armor.) Britain is represented fairly often by "*Britannia*," but most frequently by the stout, muscular, masculine figure of "John Bull." In poetry, too, France is a beautiful (if sometimes fallen) woman — a composite of *Ste*. Genevieve and Marianne.[36] The subliminal propaganda effect upon Victorian men, with their strongly protective attitudes towards the so-called "weaker" sex, can only be guessed at.

* * *

After Waterloo there existed only three Powers in the world whose military potential Great Britain might have reason to view with some anxiety if a serious diplomatic breach occurred. Not until the unification of Germany did the number increase to four. Those three Powers were France, Russia, and the United States. No one ever took Italy very seriously in a military sense — even after unification — though for a long time Englishmen went through a phase of infatuation and idolization of things Italian. As for the remaining Great Power, Austria, Palmerston loathed her (on behalf of Italy) and the Court generally sympathized with her. After the Crimean

36. But never, be it noted, is she represented by the ferocious harridans of 1789 (the "Madame Defarge" type) — or the real-life Louise Michel and Hortense David of the 1871 Commune.

War, both sides, Russia and the Allies, scorned her for her rather equivocal role. In any case, geopolitical considerations ruled out any conceivable advantage to be gained by either side in a war between Britain and Austria.

British foreign policy with regard to Russia was fairly simple and consistent. Whenever there seemed to be a serious threat by Russia to seize Constantinople or control of the Straits, or even to promote the further disintegration of the "Sick Man of Europe" and his Empire, British policy opposed Russia. A strong Russian presence in the Eastern Mediterranean was seen as a threat to India even before the Suez Canal was opened. But if this conflict of interests brought England into the Crimean War in 1853-56 and again brought a very bellicose England to the brink of war in the crisis of 1877-78, there had been other times when Russia and Britain cooperated against French ambitions in the Levant, as in the Mehemet Ali crisis of 1840. Beginning with the Russian advance into Transoxania and the annexation of the Central Asian Khanates of Kokand, Bokhara and Khiva (in the 'Seventies), Britain became increasingly anxious about a landward threat to India. Logistic and topographical considerations should have easily allayed any such anxieties in reasonable men, but evidently they did not. However, it would be wrong to speak of "fear" of Russia. The music-hall song to which reference has already been made probably summed up British sentiments in 1878 pretty accurately: "We don't want to fight but, by Jingo, if we do/ We've got the ships, we've got the men, we've got the money, too!" In 1870, when Russia denounced the Black Sea Clauses of the 1856 Treaty of Paris, Odo Russell was empowered to tell Bismarck — and he did — that England was ready to fight Russia alone if necessary. This may have been brinksmanship. It worked: Bismarck hastily arranged a conference. The point is that even brinksmanship presupposes a certain degree of legitimate self-confidence.

Relations with France between Waterloo and the Fashoda Incident in 1898 followed a sort of sine-curve pattern. The British were very proud of having beaten "Boney" and inclined at times to think that they had done it almost singlehandedly.[37] However, they did not forget that it had taken a deuced long time to do it and that there had been some pretty anxious moments until Trafalgar put paid to any real prospect of a French invasion. Even after 1815,

37. In London, Waterloo Station and Trafalgar Square are separated by just two short stops on the Bakerloo Line of the Underground.

France was still *La Grande Nation*. With the usual human faculty of believing several mutually exclusive things simultaneously, the British knew that they had licked the Little Corporal all by themselves and that it had taken four huge successive coalitions to do the job. Similarly, a century earlier, it had taken huge coalitions finally to defeat Louis XIV — while, at the same time, Marlborough did it alone. At all events, even with the example of Königgrätz so recent, few Englishmen in July 1870 (and fewer Frenchmen) thought that Prussia had much of a chance against France. But, as with Russia, though the French made the British nervous at times, it would be wrong to speak of "fear" — that despicable, paralyzing, emasculating fear which Britain, though not Britain alone, has shown from time to time since 1945. To sum it up as briefly as possible, there were crises with France in 1830 (suspicion of French designs on the revolting Belgians). There was considerable rivalry in the 1840s for possession of New Zealand. In 1840, there was concern about French ambitions in the Levant and Egypt. Because Prussia, Austria and Russia acted with England in 1840, France, under the ministry of Adolphe Thiers, threatened war and began that fortification of Paris which would be so significant in the War of 1870-71.[38]

Considerable good will was generated between France and Britain as a result of their alliance in the Crimean War. There was some genuine admiration for the gallantry of such French generals as Canrobert. Much of this good feeling would survive subsequent crises and be a ground of appeals for support of France by Francophiles in 1870. A wave of indignation and bad feeling, serious enough to tumble Palmerston briefly from office, followed the angry protest by France that the murderous Orsini bomb outrage of 1858 had germinated in England. In 1859, the Volunteers (a sort of gentlemen-amateur soldiery and precursor of the Territorials) was hastily formed to meet a supposed French threat. The Commercial Treaty of 1860, which Richard Cobden negotiated with Napoleon III, seems to have pleased very few people except the two negotiants. The French vintners and some British industrialists benefited, but French industry on the whole wanted protection from the more advanced and efficient British, while British Free Trade purists objected to any sort

38. The relatively helpless Germans were particularly anxious so they went around singing rather splendid songs such as "Die Wacht am Rhein" and "Sie sollen ihn nicht haben / Den freien deutschen Rhein" — which, no doubt, made them feel a lot better.

of "treaty" in respect of trade. Palmerston disliked it for reasons of his own; he thought it would lead to further, and dangerous, reductions in armaments. A certain amount of not very dangerous mutual recrimination occurred in 1863 (when Britain failed to support France's pro-Polish policies) and 1864 (when France failed to support the rash implicit pledge by Palmerston of aid for Denmark). After 1871, the military *grandeur* of France was only a little more credible than that of Italy. Eventually, there would be a crisis when two expanding imperialisms collided in Northeast Africa; but the mutual chest-thumping soon stopped. The French backed down. Within a very few years a diplomatically isolated Britain and a France with strong fiscal and military-diplomatic arrangements with Russia would be groping towards the *Entente Cordiale* (and, in 1907, the *Triple Entente*) and the subsequent — and perhaps consequent — European *Götterdämmerung*.

It is in relation to the United States alone that real fear and a resultant paralysis of the will and distortion and hamstringing of foreign policy become evident. At the most profound level, the interests of the United States and of the British Empire were irreconcilably antagonistic; as irreconcilable as those of Rome and Macedon. This needs to be argued in the face of so many apparently confutative facts that I must once again crave the reader's indulgence and take a look at a period of about one hundred years of Anglo-American relations. Let it be admitted at once that there has been much conscious affection and good will between the two nations, especially between the better educated and the upper social strata. There has been much intermarriage at that level, in fact.[39] Towards the end of the last century and at the beginning of this, Alfred Thayer Mahan, Cecil Rhodes, John Buchan, Homer Lea, and many other Englishmen and Americans were motivated by genuine good will and mutual admiration to try to pull the two nations together in harmony and cooperation. Kipling's poem, "The White Man's Burden," is a sympathetic tribute to the new American Empire in the Philippines. Some, like Mahan, even contemplated eventual political reunion. It was as though, as the United States became less and less Anglo-Saxon, the

39. Unfortunately this argument may be weakened somewhat by the reflection that much the same could be said about Anglo-German marriages. During the Franco-German War, for example, the Crown Princess of Prussia, Victoria, was English, the wife of Helmuth von Moltke was English, the wife of the Chief of Staff was English, and so was the wife of the Deputy Chief of Staff.

still-Anglo-Saxon American "Establishment" reached instinctively back to its roots and its *Urheimat*. That era is long gone. In the long run, American interests and those of Imperial Britain could never be in harmony. Despite all ties of blood and intermarriage; of continued British immigration (along with the hordes from southern and eastern Europe); despite so much common history and a common language; the relentless facts of geopolitics, and the prime imperative of all healthy organisms to expand their area of dominance, made the co-existence of a British Empire covering a quarter of the land area of the globe (and mistress of the three-quarters which is ocean), and a vigorous and growing United States reaching towards the role of Super Power, mutually irreconcilable.

So much for the statement of an hypothesis. Let us see if the historical record supports it. On 1 May, 1869, the Foreign Secretary, the Earl of Clarendon, wrote to Queen Victoria:

> "The speech of Mr. Sumner, which breathes...extravagant hostility to England, occupies public attention...;
>
> "It is the unfortunate state of our relations with America that to a great extent paralyses our action in Europe. There is not the smallest doubt that if we were engaged in a Continental quarrel we should immediately find ourselves at war with the United States."[40]

Taken by itself, the affair of the *Alabama* claim could be dismissed as the temporary irritation and swaggering challenge of a nation whose adrenaline level had been very high for four years of desperate and bloody war and which, after concluding that war, found itself equipped with the largest and most powerful army of veterans in the world. Historians often treat the period of extreme bad feeling towards Britain as a phenomenon peculiar to the years just after the Civil War. Robert Blake, for example, discussing national feebleness and the unpopular truckling (as Blake interprets it) to foreign powers during Gladstone's first ministry (1868-74), instances the compliance by Gladstone with what seemed an excessive award — $15,000,000 —

40. Quoted in George Earle Buckle, ed., *The Letters of Queen Victoria: Second Series*, 2 vols. (London: John Murray, 1926), 1:594. Massachusetts' Senator Charles Sumner had made a menacing and bombastic speech demanding $2,000,000,000 "reparations" from England for the gallant work of the *Alabama* (C.S.N.) which had been built in British yards. The same figure was claimed later by Secretary of State Hamilton Fish. It was the estimated entire costs of the American Civil War.

by the arbitrators of the *Alabama* case.[41] Blake links this to "the fact that Britain could and did do nothing" when Russia unilaterally abrogated the Black Sea Clauses. "Finally, there was Britain's palpable impotence during the Franco-Prussian War."[42] It seems to me that Blake has managed to compress in a few sentences an extraordinary number of questionable inferences and to link together, as if it were a special case under a particular ministry, several aspects of continuous British foreign policy. The Conservative party was no more inclined to European involvements than the Liberals and would scarcely have acted much differently in dealing with trans-Atlantic menaces. Lord Derby, addressing the Lords on 4 February, 1864, denounced the interventionist policies of Russell and Palmerston thus:

> I fail to see what country there is in the internal affairs of which the noble Earl [Russell] and Her Majesty's Government have not interfered. *Nihil intactum reliquit, nihil tetigit quod* — I cannot say *non ornavit*, but *non conturbavit*. Or the foreign policy of the noble Earl, as far as the principle of non-intervention is concerned, may be summed up in two short, homely, but expressive words — "meddle and muddle".[43]

Benjamin Disraeli, that extraordinary Jew *d'esprit*, sounded the Imperial trumpet (or was it a ram's horn?) in his re-election speech:

> "The abstention of England from any unnecessary interference in the affairs of Europe is a consequence, not of her decline of power, but of her increased strength. England is no longer a mere European Power; she is the metropolis of a great maritime empire, extending to the boundaries of the farthest ocean."

England was a world Power; she intervened continually in Asia, in Africa, in Australasia. Her sphere of activities and her duties lay on a vastly greater stage than that of any Continental Power.[44] And, indeed, when Disraeli finally assumed office (1874-80) as Prime Minister (instead of being Derby's perennial *eminence grise*), his over-

41. Robert Blake, *The Conservative Party from Peel to Churchill* (London: Fontana, 1972), pp. 115-16.

42. Blake, *Conservative Party*, pp. 115-16.

43. *Hansard Parliamentary Debates*, 3d series (1830-91), 173:27-29.

44. W.F. Monypenny and G.E. Buckle, *The Life of Benjamin Disraeli, Earl of Beaconsfield*, 4 vols. (Repro. from rev. ed. of 1929; New York: Russell and Russell, 1968), 3:201. *See, also, Sir* A.W. Ward, "The Schleswig-Holstein Question," in *The Cambridge History of British Foreign Policy: 1783-1919*, 3 vols. (New York: MacMillan Co., 1922-23), 3:9-10.

seas adventures took the form of a "forward policy" on the Northwest Frontier of India and in South Africa (the Transvaal annexed, and the Zulu War) where the incredibly rich diamond fields discovered in 1869 had become a monopoly of the DeBeers Company which had close links with Disraeli's friends, the Rothschilds. Even the arch-meddler himself, Russell, was not averse to using the argument of Imperial commitment when it suited him. In a speech to the Lords on 27 June, 1864, he stressed the far-flung demands on the Royal Navy — guarding against possible American aggression; safeguarding the extensive China trade; insuring the security of "our immense possessions in India."[45]

At the other end of the Parliamentary political spectrum from Derby and Disraeli sat the Manchester School Liberal, John Bright, victorious veteran of the anti-Corn Law agitation — Pollux to Richard Cobden's Castor. Here too, peace and profit were the only sensible pursuits.[46] On January 18, 1865, Bright rejoiced in a public speech that the Balance of Power policy — "a ghastly phantom" which had been worshipped for one hundred and seventy years, loading the nation with debts and taxes and costing the lives of hundreds of thousands of Englishmen — had at last been "thrown down."[47]

We have digressed thus far from our intent to discuss the special nature of Anglo-American relations in order to establish that — Robert Blake to the contrary — the desire to avoid confrontations with any Powers and a generally pacific policy, except in Imperial affairs, was shared by both parties.[48] The point is, then, that Clarendon's prediction that if Britain were engaged in a European war she would be attacked by the United States, was made in 1869, *not* in 1870. And while, had Britain entered the Franco-German War as a belligerent, Clarendon might well have been proved correct, the necessity remains of showing that Britain had anything to gain by entering that war or had any wish to do so. Sympathies might veer from mainly pro-German to mainly pro-French, but they were at all times divided. No vital British interests were at stake. Nor did it seem that they would be so long as Belgium was guaranteed. Yet the fear of the United States was there, and it is now possible to show its logical position in the long-range historical context.

45. *Hansard*, 176:310-24. Not that Russell ever abjured his two favorite Parliamentary activities; one of which was hectoring and lecturing foreign countries and the other of which was endeavoring to relive his early (1832) moment of glory by periodically introducing new Reform Bills.

46. The business of Britain, it might have been said, was business. The "nation of shopkeepers" sought *otium cum dignitate* and learned the painful lesson eventually that *otium* in a changing world is usually very much *sine dignitate*.

47. James E. Thorold Rogers, ed., *Speeches on Question of Public Policy by John Bright* (London, 1869), pp. 331-32; quoted in Kenneth Bourne, *The Foreign Policy of Victorian England: 1830-1902* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1970), pp. 380-81.

48. As for the rest of Blake's contentions, it might be offered in mitigation that most reasonable men (even Palmerston) had recognized the impermanence and unenforceability of the Black Sea Clauses and that British *amor propre* was neatly salvaged by the London Conference which ratified the irreversible. As for Britain's "impotence" during the Franco-German War, she probably averted a serious violation of Belgian territory by the bilateral agreements Granville made with each belligerent to aid either party against any violation by the other (but solely in the local defense of Belgium). Furthermore, it was British pressure which succeeded in getting the indemnity payable by France cut by nearly 17% — from $6,000,000,000 to $5,000,000,000 (Ward, "Schleswig-Holstein Question," in *C.H.B.F.P.*, 3:44). Such sums seemed unconscionably large to the British in those days, but they compare rather well with the penalties imposed on Prussia at Tilsit and seem little more than loose change when compared to the 132,000,000,000 gold marks demanded of a starving and mutilated Germany by the Allies after the First World War (compounded by vast seizures of raw materials, cattle, shipping, and patents and investments held abroad).

The secret of British subservience to the United States since the Treaty of Ghent lay not in the position of this or that party but in the fact that the United States held, as it were, a hostage for Britain's compliant behavior. That hostage was Canada. Britain might well have successfully crushed the rebellion in 1776 had she not found herself at war simultaneously with Spain, Holland and France — the population of the last, alone being three times greater than her own. The War of 1812 was ineptly fought on both sides and indecisive. After that, however, it became more and more logistically impossible for Britain to fight a successful war against the United States or to defend Canada against a serious attack or attempt at annexation.[49] By 1830, the population of the United States was beginning to draw level with that of Britain. The following table of

49. Or, for that matter, impossible for any European Power realistically to threaten the United States with invasion and conquest. One of the most amazing pieces of impudent nonsense ever sold to a gullible public was the propaganda put out by President Franklin Roosevelt and the circles bent on getting the United States into World War II that "the Nazis" planned to invade South America and launch a land attack on the United States through Mexico. Even in these days of power-driven ships, the logistics of transporting a necessarily huge army across three thousand or more miles of ocean and then supplying it throughout a bitter invasion and subsequent campaign against a powerful foe are out of the question. One has only to think of the problems of "D-Day" when most of

population statistics abstracted from the census reports of both countries and rounded off to the nearest million will show the relative change of power in its rawest form:

Year	United States	Great Britain
1830	13,000,000	
1831		16,000,000
1840	17,000,000	
1841		19,000,000
1850	23,000,000	
1851		21,000,000
1860	31,000,000	
1861		23,000,000
1870	40,000,000	
1871		26,000,000
1880	50,000,000	
1881		30,000,000
1890	62,000,000	
1891		33,000,000
1900	76,000,000	
1901		37,000,000
1910	92,000,000	
1911		41,000,000
1920	106,000,000	
1921		43,000,000
1930	123,000,000	
1931		45,000,000
1940	132,000,000	
1941		No census
1950	151,000,000	
1951		49,000,000

Population figures alone are, of course, not an absolute measure of strength; but if the nations under comparison are more or less equal in respect of technical and scientific resources, of loyalty, courage

the German army was tied up in the East and there were only a few miles of English Channel to cross under an aerial umbrella of thousands of short-range fighters and the guns of a colossal armada.

and honor, of innate fighting ability, and of access to vital raw materials, then population becomes the decisive variable.

The fact is that, after 1814, there was no way in which Britain, still for many decades in the era of sail, could have transported and maintained in Canada an army sufficiently large to guarantee she would remain under the Union Jack. The options were to let Canada go or to pursue a policy of constant appeasement towards the United States. But, like the monkey with its paw in the cookie jar, Britain would not relinquish its hold on North America. It was an attitude which was to cost her very dearly indeed, perhaps bring down the whole Imperial edifice. For when, in the 'Eighties and after, a movement arose aiming at Imperial Federation, it was Canadian opposition (especially as led by Sir Wilfred Laurier, the Liberal French-Canadian Premier, 1896-1911) upon which it foundered.[50]

Britain had one great opportunity in the middle of the nineteenth century to solve the American problem. A British Bismarck, with the clarity of vision and the freedom from enmeshing tentacles of irrelevant moralism of a *Realpolitik* genius, would have seized the opportunity presented. All-out British support for the Confederacy would virtually have guaranteed the division of the United States into two countries – an industrial North sandwiched between British Canada and a South tied closely as a primary producer to Britain, as well as, it is to be hoped, by ties of closer kinship and cultural sympathies. But the British Liberal middle classes as well as the Methodist working class of Lancashire and Yorkshire, saw the war in terms of the slavery issue, and this rendered a realistic and pragmatic policy impossible.

> For fifty years antislavery had been one of the main concerns of British foreign policy....The Emancipation Proclamation helped to clarify British opinion, and by his death Lincoln had

50. The other Dominions were for it with varying degrees of enthusiasm. New Zealand even wanted an Imperial Federal army. As W.H. Smith said, the Empire must federate or perish. The scheme was launched in 1884 and won dedicated support from the "Round Table" circles right up to the outbreak of World War I. These were Milner's bright young men from South Africa – Philip Kerr, Lionel Curtis, John Buchan, and others. In fairness it should be added that the far more limited proposals of Joseph Chamberlain's Tariff Reform League, which looked to the formation of a kind of Imperial *Zollverein*, were anathematized as heresy by the Free Trade dogmatists of the Liberal Party and their thickwitted and truculently short-sighted Labour supporters who raised the bogy of "dear food."

come to be something of a hero in Britain. But, except for slavery, the issues of the war were incomprehensible to the British.[51]

In 1823, Canning sought Anglo-American cooperation in keeping the Holy Alliance out of Latin America; and, although he might utter his famous boast the following year that he had "called the New World into existence to redress the balance of the Old," the fact remains that the unilateral proclamation by President Monroe of the doctrine which bears his name was not only a snub to Britain's overtures but a warning that the British presence in the Americas was also on United States sufferance. In 1842 the Maine boundary question was settled by the Webster-Ashburton Treaty, which allotted the larger share of the disputed territory to the United States. Four years later, in 1846, the Oregon Treaty divided the Northwest along the forty-ninth parallel. True, it was not the line of "fifty-four forty or fight"; but the British *had* claimed the forty-second parallel, and the best land was in the southern sector.

In 1849, feeling against Britain ran very high. This was in no small measure due to the bitterly hostile agitation of the very large numbers of Irish immigrants then pouring into the Eastern cities. In May of that year the bloody Astor Place Riot occurred in New York. It was an episode of great violence ostensibly directed against the appearance of the English actor, William Macready, by the partisans of the American actor, Edwin Forrest. Actually, it was a political demonstration by a mob numbering several thousands. Three hundred and twenty-five policemen were unable to quell the violence and the militia had to be called out. Thirty-one people died; eleven militiamen were severely injured. A partial list of the dead — eighteen out of a total of thirty-one — was given on the front page of the *New York Weekly Tribune* of May 19, 1849. Eight of the eighteen had Irish names and/or were born in Ireland. It is reasonable to suppose this would be a fair sampling of the whole mob.

The Clayton-Bulwer Treaty of 1850 was subsequently criticized in the United States as too favorable to British interests in Central

51. R.K. Webb, *Modern England: From the Eighteenth Century to the Present* (New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1970), p. 314. British understanding of Germany was even less: "On Italy they saw partially; on America they were myopic; on Germany they were blind....They could conceive of a united Italy sentimentally; Germany was beyond their imagination" (*ibid.*, p. 315).

America, where the question of control of a future Atlantic-Pacific canal had arisen. But actually, without yielding any real advantage, the United States had stymied any further British activities in Central America or plans to build or control the future canal.

In 1861 came the "*Trent* affair," when the Confederate agents, Mason and Slidell, were forcibly removed from a British ship by an American frigate, the *San Jacinto*. (Britain had granted the Confederacy belligerent's rights.) This action amounted to an act of kidnapping on British "soil." Feelings ran high, but the Prince Consort is supposed to have been instrumental in watering down the original British demands for release, reparation, and apology, to an inoffensive protest. By 1863, bowing before Union threats of war, the British prevented the delivery to the Confederacy of ironclads, orders for which had already been accepted by Laird Shipyards[52]

The Irish Fenian Brotherhood was founded in New York in 1857 and conducted murders by bombing in England. In June 1866, a body of about 1,600 of these ruffians crossed the Canadian border to attack Fort Erie. They beat an inglorious retreat, however, when confronted with a force of Canadian regulars. What is serious about this raid is that Washington clearly looked the other way. We have already touched on the extreme claims for the damage done by the *Alabama* and the British payment of $15,000,000 in 1872. In 1895, a grave crisis developed in the matter of the Venezuelan boundary with British Guiana. And this time Anglo-American relations and Anglo-German relations were directly linked in a way which reflects shamefully on Britain. The details of the dispute need not detain us; suffice to say, President Cleveland and Secretary Olney directed notes in the most bellicose terms to Britain, telling her, in effect, that she had no business in South American matters. Cleveland openly threatened war unless Britain submitted to the decision of an American commission. Britain yielded to these threats. At the same time — on December 29, 1895 — Dr. Leander Starr Jameson led an unofficial raiding party of about six hundred men into the Transvaal with the plan of supporting an *Uitlander* rebellion against the Boer Government. The raiders were captured by the Boers, and were repudiated by the British Government. The act was clearly both illegal and, what is worse, badly executed. But when Kaiser William II sent a perfectly proper telegram of congratulations to President Kruger of the

52. As we shall see, Britain showed no such nicety of feelings in regard to trade with France during the Franco-German War.

Transvaal on having frustrated the raiders, the British public went into paroxysms of anti-German rage and hysteria. East End dockers beat up German sailors; Germans in London on business were boycotted or insulted; and the Press raged against the Kaiser and against Germany.[53] One cannot escape the very strong suspicion, acutely humiliating though it is, that the British were venting on Germany a rage they dared not show to the United States.

Three years later, in the Spanish-American War, Britain, and her unofficial poet-laureate of Empire, made suitable pro-American noises. However, in 1902 a dispute arose over the boundary between Canada and Alaska. President Theodore Roosevelt sent troops to the area and threatened to use force, refusing Canada's request to arbitrate the matter before The Hague Court or a neutral. Canada looked to Britain for support, but the British deferred to the Americans. Canadian opinion was contemptuous of British pusillanimity. However, in 1910 the Speaker of the House, Champ Clark, urged annexation of Canada and this — *pis aller* — somewhat revived Canadian loyalties to Britain.

Before World War I, Britain had had a "Two Power Plus 10%" naval policy; that is, that the Royal Navy's tonnage should be ten percent more than that of any other two navies combined. After World War I, although Britain had actually acquired yet more colonial and Imperial responsibilities (former German colonies), she agreed, by the Washington Naval Treaty of 1922, to a policy of naval parity with the United States.[54] She also, yielding to American pressure, dropped her 1902 alliance with Japan. President Franklin Roosevelt's involvement of the United States in World War II was not, as he himself had said, "in order to pull British chestnuts out of the fire." Nevertheless, as early as the promulgation of the so-called "Atlantic Charter"[55] in August 1941, when the United States was

53. *See*, Alfred Leroy Burt, *The Evolution of the British Empire and Commonwealth: From the American Revolution* (Boston: D.C. Heath and Company, 1956), pp. 574-75.

54. After World War II, the United States Navy was larger than the Royal Navy. A popular and soothing joke in England told of an American and a British destroyer, which chanced to be docked alongside each other. A Gob, leaning over the rail, calls out to a Tar: "Hey buddy, how'sa secon' biggest navy in the world?" "Or right, myte," says the Tar, '"Ows th' secon' best?" The joke quickly lost its point as the British were bumped even from second place.

55. Of which the all-important promises in Clauses 2 and 3 were cynically abandoned after Yalta.

still technically a non-belligerent and Roosevelt was luxuriating in the euphoric conviction that he was the arbiter of the world's future, he tactlessly but accurately referred to the Prime Minister of England as "my able lieutenant, Mr. Churchill." (And — bitter irony — it was Churchill who had referred to Mussolini as "Hitler's tattered lackey, frisking at his heels.")

The economic and military dependence of Britain on the United States after World War II is a long and shameful record. It enabled the United States to put pressure on Britain to get out of India, and to go far beyond the stipulations even of the Balfour Declaration to permit the setting up of a sovereign Jewish state on Arab lands in Palestine. It enabled the United States to dictate the withdrawal of the British forces from Suez in 1956 after their successful operation to recover the Canal.[56]

Pathetically, the British talked for a while of their special relationship with the United States — even of "partnership." They would not see that partnership is only possible between those more or less equal in power or wealth. A Britain stripped of its Empire could only be a client-kingdom. It could no more be a partner of the United States than Athens — or perhaps Macedon — could be a partner of Rome. Modern Britain, sheltering under the supposed willingness of the United States to undertake a nuclear war in defense of what Yalta[57] has left of Europe, has sent each Prime Minister, cap-in-hand, to Washington since World War II. The mother of the Industrial Revolution — the land of Watt and Stephenson and, above all, of Isambard Kingdom Brunel — has foregone any participation in the great adventure of Space. Ultimate humiliation, she now turns for aid to the truncated Germany she has ridiculed, attacked and abused for a century and whose overtures she has, in the past, repeatedly spurned.

If we appear to have strayed far from the central theme of our study, it is because the "bag of tangled string" requires a lot of unraveling and disentangling if we are to understand the context of the facts we shall be presenting. The cross-currents of many relationships

56. Admittedly, the decision to comply was made by a sick and second-rate ex-glamor-boy Prime Minister. A cool and calculating *Realpolitiker* would have seen at once that the old diplomatic secret applied here *a fortiori* — that it is the weaker ally in difficulties who controls the stronger one. In 1956, the United States could no more have afforded to let Russia annihilate Britain than Germany in 1914 could have allowed Russia to annihilate Austria.

57. And now Helsinki.

in their conscious and their unconscious aspects determine the pattern of each of them considered separately. One cannot understand British attitudes to Germany in the mid-nineteenth century without also understanding her attitudes to France, Russia, Italy, and the United States. And one cannot, it is my contention, understand Anglo-American relations adequately at any time without understanding the developing pattern of them for more than one hundred years.

The mid-Victorian English, however, were no more cursed with precognition than most people at any time. There still seemed a great deal of justification for their general self-satisfaction and ὕβρις. When Thomas Babington Macaulay, the Whig historian, was Law Member of the Governor General's Council at Calcutta, he issued a famous *Minute on Education* which envisaged creating in India "a class of persons, Indian in blood and colour, but English in taste, in opinion, in morals and intellect." To Macaulay, and to most Englishmen,[58] there was nothing outrageous about such a plan. On the contrary, it would entail a lot of hard and devoted work and sacrifice, but, since the superiority of English tastes, opinions, morals, and intellect was self-evident, making the necessary sacrifices was a clear duty. And, indeed, there is a very long honor roll of devoted men who sacrificed health, comfort, and life itself, in the service of their wards, those lesser breeds without the law. Like good, Lockean Whigs and thoroughgoing environmentalists, they never doubted that education and training could turn anyone into a brown- (or black- or yellow-) skinned Englishman. What was the basis — or, rather, what were the bases — of this belief (which was beyond mere shallow vanity) in the superiority of all things English? They were indeed manifold. There was pride in Magna Carta and in the growth of Parliament in the Middle Ages. There was pride in the fact that in defense of parliamentary government the English had cut off a king's head and, thirty-nine years later, driven his younger son off the throne and into exile. There was pride in the English Bill of Rights of 1689. There was the unarguable fact that the Industrial Revolution was virtually a unique English phenomenon, which had brought great wealth and power to a hitherto not overly affluent

58. Though not all; there were some great Orientalist scholars who admired and valued much in Indian culture and traditions.

nation. There was pride in the invincible island fortress concept. Had not Will Shakespeare told them that they were

> "This royal throne of kings, this scepter'd isle
> This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
> This other Eden, demi-paradise,
> This fortress built by nature for herself
> Against infection and the hand of war,
> This happy breed of men, this little world,
> This precious stone set in the silver sea,
> Which serves it in the office of a wall,
> Or as a moat defensive to a house,
> Against the envy of less happier lands,
> This blessed plot, this earth, this realm,
> This England"?

For Englishmen sensitive to such things, and there were many, there was an ineffable love and worship of the exquisite beauty of England (at least, where other Englishmen had not erected "dark, satanic mills" or hideous industrial slums).[59] There was pride, as was mentioned earlier, in the victory over Napoleon, and doubtless dimmer, but still dear, memories of victories over Philip II. There was a good deal of proud satisfaction among ordinary men in Palmerston's foreign policy — until the last humiliation of 1864. And last, but quite possibly most important of all in its capacity to instill an unshakable conviction of his moral superiority in the Englishman, there was a great, tangled complex of religious and quasi-religious notions about evangelicalism and missionary activities, and the abolition of slavery and the slave trade.[60] It is quite possible to deal with these

59. No one, I think, who really understands the magic of Rupert Brooke's poem, *Granchester*, can have failed to be personally acquainted with those feelings. Perhaps the same may be said of the music of Ralph Vaughan Williams. But it remains true that for far too many Englishmen it was not the teaching of Lob, or Puck, or Pan that they followed, but the gospel according to Adam Smith, David Ricardo, and Herbert Spencer.

60. In 1807, the English abolished the slave trade and in 1833 they abolished slavery throughout the Empire. They ruined their own kin, the West Indian sugar planters, and they chivvied the Boers on the subject of their relations with the South African negroes and bushmen so that the Boers soon began the "Great Trek" north (1835-48) to escape the nagging and harrassing by the new owners of the Cape. In India, the missionaries and evangelical enthusiasts had hounded the "Company" and succeeded in restricting its charter each time it was up for renewal. They had interfered with native customs, traditions and religious practices so energetically that they finally provoked the horrible Mutiny of 1857.

last individually and separately and, indeed, much has been written about each. It will serve our purpose better, however, to recognize in them a whole attitude of mind which, taken together with the pride in parliamentary institutions and in industrial power and wealth, produced that habit of preaching, exhorting, and instructing, not only hapless colored races, but European peoples with ancient civilizations and long and honorable traditions of their own. It was not a trait which the other Europeans ever found overwhelmingly endearing. Indeed, their political cartoonists were all too frequently inspired to portray England not as "*Britannia*" or "John Bull" but as a purse-lipped, spinsterish nursery governess.[61] Commenting on Lord John Russell's tenure of the Foreign Office (1852-53 and 1859-65), A.J.P. Taylor says:

> Russell's stock-in-trade as Foreign Secretary was the hectoring, lecturing dispatch, when he told foreign rulers the awful things that would happen to them if they did not follow the British Constitutional pattern. He lectured the Tsar on how to govern Poland; he lectured the Emperor of Austria on the way to treat Hungary [and got an appropriately saucy riposte from Prince Schwarzenberg on the subject of Ireland]; he lectured Bismarck for daring to attack Denmark; he lectured the United States for having a civil war; he lectured the whole of Europe on the virtues of Italian Nationalism. In fact he started the tradition that it is part of the duty of a British Foreign Secretary to tell other countries how to run their affairs....He only succeeded in bringing the name of Great Britain into contempt.[62]

They were somewhat chastened with regard to Indian matters after that, but nagging the South Africans continued until, in 1961, they were driven out of the Empire altogether. And after that, the same process was begun on the previously immensely loyal Rhodesians, until they, too, seceded. As for missionaries: The Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts had been organized since 1701. By the end of that century, missionary societies positively pullulated. It is worth noting that, as one surveys the period of English history from the beginning of the reign of James I until the end of the First World War, the periods of the Restoration and of the Regency, when amorality, scepticism, cynicism and aristocratic hedonism were in the ascendant, seem brief interludes in a scene otherwise dominated by religiosity and puritanism. It is all too facile a game, however, to charge the Victorians with "hypocrisy," and one which has been very much overdone. They were capable of it, of course, as are the people of any age; but their religious beliefs were deeply and sincerely held. There was a whole-hearted conviction of an afterlife of rewards and punishments which had a salutary effect on the general level of moral integrity in politicians and merchants in mid-Victorian Britain. Queen Victoria, herself, was quite sure that she would be reunited with her "Angel" in the next world and be answerable to him for her stewardship of England since his death. "On the word of an Englishman" (in various languages) often sealed bargains between the natives of very exotic climes. On this subject, *see*, R.C.K. Ensor, *England: 1870-1914* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1936), pp. 137-42. Ensor places the highpoint of this general piety at 1870, after which, he says, there were some signs of diminution. In fairness, it must be said that the devout Christian is enjoined by his religion to proselytize — to go out and spread the "good news"; indeed, even to "compel them to come in."

61. Though not one that any sane parent would be likely to let within miles of his own children.

But contemporary critics of this unattractive and peculiarly Anglo-Saxon trait were not altogether wanting. In January 1871, in an article entitled "Political Lessons of the War," the *Quarterly Review* commented, *inter alia*, on the lengthy confrontation in the early 'Sixties of King William I (and Bismarck) with the Prussian *Landtag* Liberals on the matter of the military budget:

> With that peculiar air of a pedagogue scolding naughty little boys, which certain English newspapers assume when they remonstrate with Continental potentates, he [William] was told that he was arrogating powers wholly inconsistent with his position; that such a conflict could have but one issue; and that, if he did not repent of his presumption, he had nothing to expect but the fate of Charles I. The awful imputation was even uttered against him that he did not understand the true British meaning of the word "constitutional."[63]

The King, observed the *Quarterly* sardonically, had a much greater respect for the traditions of Frederick the Great than for those of the British Constitution.[64]

* * *

We have already made passing references to the strange infatuation of the English with Italy and the cause of Italian unification. We

62. *From Napoleon to Stalin: Comments on European History* (London: Hamish Hamilton, 1950), p. 116. With regard to the last sentence, I confess I do not know why Taylor puts the blame exclusively on Russell. Palmerston had already done a good deal of the same sort of thing as foreign secretary. "Little John" and "Pam" are as inseparable in their field as Cobden and Bright are in theirs.

63. *Quarterly Review*, 130:267.

64. *Ibid.*

should now take a closer look at this phenomenon, for nothing more clearly highlights the lack of generosity towards German unification.

> Not in memory had there been a reception quite like it. On that April day in 1864 half a million wildly cheering people lined the streets of London to greet a hero from abroad. Wearing his famous red shirt and his South American poncho, he rode at the head of a parade of workers and trade union officials. His fair hair and beard were long in the manner of the Prophets.... His name alone was magic: Giuseppe Garibaldi.[65]

A contemporary newspaper said:

> "Garibaldi is on his way to England....The intelligence cannot fail to excite the warmest interest throughout the Country. By all classes...his arrival will be eagerly anticipated....He is the true hero....the embodiment of the cause of Italian unity....a soldier without ambition, a conqueror without pride, a captain and an exile without humiliation and bitterness....
>
> "From end to end of the island...he will be greeted with such enthusiasm as will put to utter shame the calumnies and insults which faction heaps on Italian patriotism."[66]

But it was not only the common people who idolized Garibaldi. John Morley writes:

> The Italian sentiment in England reached its climax in the reception accorded to Garibaldi by the metropolis in April 1864. 'I do not know what persons in office are to do with him,' Mr. Gladstone wrote to Lord Palmerston (March 26), 'but you will lead, and we shall follow suit.' The populace took the thing into their own hands. London has seldom beheld a spectacle more extraordinary....vast continuous multitudes, blocking roadways, filling windows, lining every parapet with eager gazers. For five hours Garibaldi passed 'on' amid tumultuous waves of passionate curiosity, delight, enthusiasm.[67]

And Gladstone, reminiscing on all this some twenty years later, expatiated on Garibaldi's "nobility of demeanour," "splendid integrity," "native grace," "tender humanity," and "fiery valour."[68]

65. Samuel C. Burchell, *et al., Age of Progress* (Great Ages of Man; New York: Time-Life Books, 1966), p. 97.

66. *Morning Star*, 23 March, 1864. Quoted in Raymond Postgate and Aylmer Vallance, *England Goes to Press* (Indianapolis: The Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1937), p. 135.

67. John Morley, *The Life of William Ewart Gladstone*, 3 vols. (New York: Macmillan, 1903), 2:108-09.

Perhaps beneath the thick, uncomfortable clothing of sabbatarianism, of peace and of the humdrum pursuits of business and trade, the Old Adam yearned for some swash to buckle as his Elizabethan ancestors had done. There is no longer any doubt, for example, that in sexual matters in the Victorian era "a great prince in prison" lay — and broke out quite often and spectacularly. A recent biography of Gladstone reveals that even that devout High Anglican wrote wretched, cryptic notes about some unnameable temptations which bedevilled him and his agonized struggles to resist succumbing. Garibaldi may have been a surrogate, and Garibaldimania a means of sharing vicariously in a bolder, freer life.

But that is certainly not the whole story. The Honorable Henry Temple, who would succeed his father as Viscount Palmerston, was born in 1784. Now, except in the prosaic sense of literal enumeration, centuries begin and end at different times for different nations. For the English, the eighteenth century began about 1690 and did not end until the coronation of William IV in 1830 (some would say a few years later yet). Thus, Palmerston was really an eighteenth-century aristocrat. As such, he was a humorous, generally tolerant dandy, though in no way effete. He was a successful lover of women and something of an athlete in other respects, also. Before he went to Harrow (at the age of eleven), the boy wrote fluently in Italian. He had been taught at home by a tutor, an Italian refugee, Signor Gaetano. As if this influence were not enough, there is the whole eighteenth-century world view to take into account. It was an age, which, reacting against the superstitions and barbarities — as it believed — of earlier centuries, harked back for its ideals of civilized life and manners to ancient Greece and Rome. From the "Grand Tour" which was the finishing touch in the education of young gentlemen; from the great success of Gibbon's *Decline and Fall*; from architectural motifs — peristyles, pillars, porticoes; from political nomenclature and symbolism (the revival of Senates and Senators; the symbol of the lictor's *fasces*); everything conspired to awaken an affection and

68. Speech at Stafford House, 2 January, 1883. It is one of those incorrigible injustices of history that such waves of adulation were afforded this not really very successful adventurer when the credit, as far as a native goes (Napoleon III and Bismarck did more for Italian unity than any Italian), belongs far more to the diplomatic skill and political energy of that vestpocket Bismarck, Count Cavour, Prime Minister of Piedmont. But Garibaldi was undoubtedly colorful, charismatic and personally brave.

reverence for the ancient world and for those peoples who were supposed to be its living heirs. True, Shelley, after seeing modern Greeks, might remark despairingly that the Greece of his own time was "more Hell than Hellas," but Byron would still die in the cause of Greek independence and Englishmen still think that they saw in the Italians the children of Caesar and Cicero, Livy and Vergil, Brutus and Marcus Aurelius. Palmerston first held the Foreign Office as early as 1830 but, if certain men set a tone to an age and find a harmony (for whatever reason) between their ideas and those of the public, then the "Age of Palmerston" is from about 1850 to 1864. For a good many years, what "Pam" thought and said had the ardent approval of most ordinary Englishmen.

Then there was the matter of the severity with which the Austrian Generals Radetsky, Jellačič, Windischgrätz and Haynau had dealt with the revolts in Italy, Hungary, Vienna and Bohemia in 1848 and 1849. This strengthened dislike of Austria and sympathy for Italy. Finally, Austrian participation in the on-going war with Denmark was the latest factor in pro-Italian partisanship. If Italians were seeking freedom from the Austrians their cause *must* be just.

* * *

We can conclude this introductory chapter with a look at France and Germany in the period with which we are most concerned. As to France, we need consider only the Second Empire and, indeed, principally only the latter half — the decade of the 'Sixties. German affairs will require a rather longer segment of the historical diorama to be unfurled before us. With the Second Empire, the career — indeed the physical health — of Napoleon III is a kind of harmonic, or *obbligato*, to the fortunes of France. As Napoleon sickened, so did French society; as Napoleon became more and more indecisive and inept, so did French diplomacy, and various unsuccessful adventures resulted. Yet, it would be too simplistic to ascribe this to a natural and inevitable nemesis of personal rule. Much else besides Napoleon's ability, or lack of it, was involved.

In the Germanies, we must show something of the way in which the marriage of liberalism and nationalism proved barren and, with much spiritual agony, nationalism left liberalism's bed and cohabited with that hard-handed and virile chap, *Realpolitik* (who soon begat upon her the child of German unity which liberalism had not been able to do). And we must, because of the very real problems it gave

rise to, show how after the divorce liberalism went heartbrokenly caterwauling that he could not only have sired the same child but that the birth itself would have been without travail.

Ex-Carbonaro, Prisoner-of-State, Prince-President Louis Napoleon Bonaparte, the Emperor Napoleon III was a man of many parts — all of them slightly inadequate. But it is all too easy to be epigrammatic about this kindly and well-meaning man, thrust by the heritage of his name and by his own daemon onto a world stage for which he was really not fitted. It is no wonder he concealed his innermost thoughts from those around him until this enigmatic quality became a byword throughout Europe. The Italians named him "*Il Muto Imperator*"; some men called him "the Sphinx of the Tuileries"; and Bismarck, with rather more rough humor than accuracy, "a sphinx without a riddle." Victor Hugo called him "Napoleon the Little." His territorial acquisitiveness, which Bismarck after Königgrätz was to deride as a policy of "*pourboires*," earned him the soubriquet of "*un gourmand malgré lui.*"[69] Karl Marx, in *The Eighteenth "Brumaire" of Louis Napoleon,* made use of the *coup d'état* of 1851 to illustrate his thesis that history repeats itself as farce. A.J. P. Taylor is kinder to Napoleon than most. Writing of the period just after Königgrätz, Taylor says,

> Though Napoleon used the methods of a conspirator, he combined them with the vision of a statesman. The only security for France was to bind both national Germany and national Italy together for the common cause of Western Europe. His Italian policy succeeded, apart from the fatal flaw of Rome; his German policy might have succeeded if his followers had allowed him to apply it.[70]

The "fatal flaw" of Rome presented an insoluble dilemma to an adventurer whose throne depended for support on the Catholic and Conservative French peasantry, and who at the same time espoused the cause of Italian unification (indeed, appears genuinely to have believed in the *principle* of nationality even for the German states) which would be incomplete without the Papal territories and Rome itself as a capital.[71] In earlier centuries a Catholic Gallicanism might

69. In this, however, there is at least a suggestion that the policies were not so much the Emperor's as those of the ministers and diplomats (and perhaps the Empress, too).

70. *Struggle for Mastery*, pp. 176-77.

71. In 1867, the French re-occupied Rome, which they had just vacated, and

have treated the papacy with little regard, but the heritage of the great Revolution had polarized France into anti-clerical Liberals on the one hand and Ultramontane, Conservative Catholics on the other. Since a Bonaparte with somewhat absolutist powers could hardly appeal to liberalism, it was the other France which he dared not alienate. As a result, despite winning Lombardy for Italy in 1859 and Venetia in 1866, he could never win Italian support when the final crisis came in 1870.[72]

Who and what was he; this *parvenu* Emperor whom the Russian Tsar studiously avoided addressing, as the customary diplomatic protocol required, "*Sire et mon frère*," but only as "*Votre Majesté*"? The enigma begins with his very birth. His mother was the frolicsome Queen Hortense, daughter of Napoleon I's wife Josephine, and wife of Napoleon I's brother, Louis, King of Holland. Louis was a complaisant husband and Hortense was never very sure of the paternity of her offspring. One she *was* sure of was the Duc de Morny. *His* father was the illegitimate child of Talleyrand (among so many other things, the *ci-devant* Bishop of Autun) and the Comtesse de Flahaut (who was, in turn, the bastard of Louis XV and a Norman peasant-girl recruit for the "Deer Park").[73] The Duc de Morny was, as might be expected, a man of considerable ability and, unlike his paternal grandfather, a loyal servant of the dynasty. There is no such interesting certainty about the identity of Napoleon III's own father. Physically, he was not recognizably a Bonaparte. There was something about him which almost suggests the description of "Kleinzach" in Offenbach's *Les Contes d'Hoffman*. He had an immense nose and short legs, and was as ugly, awkward and ungainly as Abraham Lincoln without even having the advantage of Lincoln's height. He was never challenged in the matter of his paternity, but it is hard to believe that he never wondered about it himself. Doubts of that sort — unresolved and unresolvable — would perhaps account for a certain quality of indecision and hesitancy at critical moments. It might also account for another eyewitness description of his appearance: "*le regard vague et doux de son visage muet et triste avec l'air de rêve.*"

His constant succession of mistresses seems to have brought him little happiness. One cannot escape the impression that they were to him what food was to his uncle: a necessary interruption of more important matters and to be attended to as expeditiously as possible. He treated them generously enough, however. His marriage was not a source of much joy to him, either. Perhaps his nature was not capable of much joy; but, in any case, Eugenie was not likely to afford much to any man. Beautiful, proud, puritanically Catholic, she was the daughter of a Spanish grandee, the Count de Montijo, and the granddaughter on her mother's side of a middle-class Scottish wine merchant, William Kirkpatrick. Her imperiousness and her well-known blazing temper when crossed were, no doubt, at least partly the result of knowing that her claim to royalty was as dubious as her husband's in the eyes of the ranking families of the *Almanach de Gotha*. The birth of the tragically ill-fated little Prince Imperial must have been the outcome of the nearest thing to immaculate conception for over eighteen hundred years. It is, in addition, a matter of common knowledge that, as Napoleon's health deteriorated in the 'Sixties, Eugenie came more and more to act as a sort of Regent. Prosper Mérimée said of her, "*Il n'y a plus d'Eugenie, il n'y a plus qu'une impératrice.*"[74] At the last, though, Napoleon III acted with courage, dignity, and honor. At Sedan, when it was clear that the battle was lost and, with it, the dynasty, he rode for hours in the thickest part of the fighting, seeking an honorable death rather than disgrace. Yet, a malevolent Fate, too, played her game to the end. Napoleon failed even in this quest; completed the trajectory of his career from prisoner at Ham to prisoner at Wilhelmshöhe and,

did not leave again until 1870 when the garrison was called home for the war. The action in 1867 had been to defend the Pope's domains from Garibaldi's Legion (which the French quickly broke at the skirmish of Mentana). "General de Failly proudly reported to Paris: "Le fusils Chassepot ont fait merveille.'" In addition, "French opinion was gratified to discover the devastating possibilities of the mitrailleuse" (Philip Guedalla, *The Second Empire* [London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1946], p. 297).

72. On the other hand, experience would suggest that *not* having the Italians for allies is a distinct military advantage. Bismarck said of them that they had "large appetites but rotten teeth," and Winston Churchill is said to have remarked to the German Ambassador, Joachim von Ribbentrop, "We had them on our side last time. It is only fair that you should have them this time."

73. Roger L. Williams, *The World of Napoleon III, 1851-1870* (New York: The Free Press, 1965), p. 48; and Betty Kelen, *The Mistresses: Domestic Scandals of the Nineteenth Century Monarchs* (New York: Avon Books, 1966), p. 74.

74. It is extraordinary how often the downfall of thrones and dynasties has been closely connected with this kind of petticoat rule. Usually the wives are pretty, vapid, and strong-willed, and the husbands weak and uxorious, as in the cases of Charles I and Henriette Marie, Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette, and Nicholas and Alexandra.

after that, dragged out nearly three more pain-wracked and futile years at Chislehurst, in Kent, before death took him.

And what of the gaudy Empire itself? "*La France s'ennuie*," Lamartine had said in 1848 of life under the bourgeois July Monarchy of Louis Philippe. By the 'Sixties, especially after the Mexican fiasco and the supposed "humiliation" of "Sadowa" (Königgrätz), many Frenchmen were beginning to echo Lamartine's sentiments. Caesars are necessarily rather oppressive; and what good is a Caesar who brings home no captives behind his chariots, and provides no thrilling Triumphs to enliven the tedium? One way and another, since 1789, the French had become accustomed to a heady diet of political change at home, a succession of new social blueprints (called "constitutions") and a revolution every fifteen or twenty years. As if that were not enough, the first Napoleon had hardly departed Longwood for Valhalla when — a mere eight years after Waterloo — French soldiers were again tramping the dusty roads of Spain. In 1830, besides having a revolution, the French were busy capturing Algeria. The following year they were chasing the Dutch out of Belgium. Continuing adventures in North Africa, however, were not enough to offset the restlessness which a number of different factors combined to evoke. The upshot was the revolution of February 1848. But the romantic Liberals sowed the wind and reaped the whirlwind: For six bloody days in June, Paris was the theatre of a servile revolt — a bitter, radical rebellion which frightened the Liberals and terrified and disgusted the conservative peasantry. After the usual "whiff of grapeshot" which Paris (and not Paris alone) seems periodically to require in the same way that a drunk requires strong, black coffee, the chastened populace was ready to accept another Napoleon. Thus, Louis Napoleon was elected President in December 1848, continued in office by a *coup d'état* in December 1851, and proclaimed the Second Empire in December 1852 — all without serious opposition. Indeed, the practice of carrying on government-by-plebiscite — at least in regard to major matters — showed remarkable support for the Empire as late as May 1870. The decade of the 'Fifties was, on the whole, both prosperous and "good theatre." Young, enthusiastic, former Saint-Simonians introduced a kind of proto-Fascism-cum-Technocracy whose enemies would later call it the Empire of Stockjobbers, but which encouraged French trade and industry and brought a general rise in living standards. The Alsatian Protestant, Baron Haussmann, who was Prefect of the Seine from 1853 to 1870, gave Paris eighty-five miles of new streets and

tree-lined boulevards. Napoleon donated the Bois de Boulogne to the city, and his half-brother, De Morny, constructed the fashionable racecourse at Longchamps. And at first, at least, the foreign adventures turned out well. France, with some heroic bumbling help from England, some questionable aid from Sardinia-Piedmont, and some stolid but old-fashioned assistance from Turkey, won the Crimean War. In 1859, shortly after work had started on the construction of the Suez Canal, France joined Piedmont in the war against Austria and, after inflicting two heavy defeats on the Austrians, exacted Lombardy for Piedmont in the cause of Italian unification and took Savoy and Nice from Piedmont as commission for her services (the first example of the "*pourboire*" policy). This was, however, the highwater mark of the Empire. The Mexican fiasco of 1861 to 1866 was to end in an ignominious withdrawal of French troops in the face of United States threats.[75] The unhappy Emperor Maximilian was abandoned to the merciless vengeance of the *indio* rebel, Benito Juarez, and was shot by his captors in 1867. This did not noticeably raise Napoleon's stock in the eyes of Maximilian's older brother, the Kaiser Francis Joseph of Austria. The Prussian victory at Königgrätz in 1866 was seen as a deadly blow to French prestige. Bismarck abruptly rejected Napoleon's futile and belated request for "*pourboires*" in the Rhineland after Prussia's victory over Austria and subsequent territorial gains. The attempt to acquire Luxemburg by purchase in 1867 was frustrated by the other Powers and the subsequent attempt (1868-69) to gain control of the Belgian railways also failed. Lord Newton, the biographer of Lord Lyons (British ambassador to France from 1867 to 1887) puts it thus:

> If Napoleon III's career had ended in 1862 he would presumably have left a great name in history and a record of brilliant successes; after that period, however, everything seemed to go wrong for him. Poland, the Danish War, and the Austro-Prussian War had shown that his pretensions to control the policy of Europe had practically vanished; the incomprehensible Mexican enterprise had ended in disaster and disgrace. And to add to

75. The ignominy did not, however, touch the Foreign Legion which, in April 1863, in an action comparable only to the Alamo, Thermopylae and a handful of other supreme manifestations of the human spirit, covered itself with eternal glory. At Camerone, sixty-four Legionnaires engaged two thousand Mexicans and fought to the last. The wooden hand of the officer in command of the little detachment is a prized relic of the Legion to this day, and Camerone Day is the Legion's great annual celebration.

these glaring failures in foreign policy there was deepening discontent at home.[76]

Friedjung, too, places the beginning of the decline of the Empire in 1863. Napoleon, he says, encouraged the Poles in their revolt but failed to give them any material support, remaining a "mere spectator."[77] After the betrayal of Maximilian in Mexico, he henceforth "tried to shroud in secrecy plans which were often little more than a mixture of fantasy and indecision. He was still full of ideas but he lacked the strength to carry them out."[78]

At home there was a strange, and seemingly imcompatible, mixture of stuffiness, philistinism, chauvinism, and debauchery. Alfred Cobban writes, scornfully:

> The Second Empire was the real bourgeois monarchy, an age of plutocrats without the culture or taste of an eighteenth-century Farmer General, of fashionable priests without the religious feeling of a Lamennais or Lacordaire, of well-disciplined academics without the intellectual distinction of the Orleanist scholars, of glittering demi-mondaines whose possession was one of the chief forms of ostentatious expenditure....The fashionable painters and writers were even more insignificant than usual in modern times. Apart from Daumier's cartoons, Millet's paintings...and Courbet's realism, the only painters of real distinction were the rebels of the Salon des Refusés....The most lasting artistic creations that belong properly to the Second Empire are the comedies of Labiche and the operettas of Offenbach.[79]

The gaudy, trashy frivolity did not, in any way, mitigate the ancient chauvinism. Indeed, it incorporated its own particular version.

> Everyone was at the Opera one evening in March [1861] to see the preposterous new piece, all pilgrims and discords, which the Emperor had imported from Germany. They called it *Tannhäuser*, and anyone could see that M. Berlioz was right when he denounced the new barbarisms of Herr Wagner. For

76. *Lord* Newton, *Lord Lyons: A Record of British Diplomacy*, 2 vols. (London: Edward Arnold, 1913), 1:77.

77. Heinrich Friedjung, *The Struggle for Supremacy in Germany: 1859-1866* (New York: Russell & Russell, 1966), p. 91.

78. *Ibid.*

79. Alfred Cobban, *A History of Modern France*, 3 vols. (Baltimore: Penguin Books, 1967), 2:170-71.

> one could hardly doubt, if one had heard enough Rossini and Meyerbeer, that opera was a succession of tinkling melodies punctuated by a ballet.[80]

But is was the extreme sexual license which provided the single most distinguishing characteristic of Paris. There was to be nothing like it again until Berlin in the Nineteen Twenties. Paris was the City of Light and Delight — Tantric Art made flesh; *Novo Herculaneum*; the modern City of the Plain; New Sodom; Babylon-*sur-Seine*. In Paris, the Victorian English milord could shed, literally and metaphorically, his uncomfortable clothes.[81] Queen Victoria vainly tried to keep her loutish, lecherous heir from the fleshpots, while her daughter, the Crown Princess Victoria of Prussia, wrote to her mother of the harm Paris was doing to the young scions of the British aristocracy. A raffish "Society" was ruled by *les grandes horizontales*, the *vielle garde* of the *haute bicherie parisienne*. There was Cora Pearl, who charged Fr.10,000 a night and is said to have spent a fortune of $80,000,000. Then there was La Paiva, who once set fire to a client's Fr.12,000 and promised that while the notes burned she would be his. He took advantage of the situation, according to the diarist Viel-Castel, "like a man who knows that time is money."[82] Baudelaire was dying of syphilis; as would Guy de Maupassant. The Duc de Gramont was paying the celebrated cancan dancer, Rigolboche, to cross a boulevard stark naked.

> The claim of Dumas *fils* that "we are marching towards universal prostitution," was hardly an exaggeration. From the Emperor, down through every level of society, to ragged little girls who sold themselves for a few sous, the Empire seemed given over to the pursuit of sexual gratification.[83]

Even in this world, chauvinism and national vanity had a place. Hortense Schneider, another of the *horizontales*, was a great success in *La Grande-Duchesse de Gerolstein*, one of those derisive French

80. Guedalla, *Second Empire*, p. 245. Actually, *Tannhäuser* does have a ballet too, the wild *Bacchanale* in the Venusberg.

81. Writing of the consistently pro-French elements in England during the Franco-German War, Ensor (*England*, p. 6) includes the "fashionable people who had frequented the Paris of the Second Empire...." (as well as the radical Positivists).

82. Quoted in Theo Aronson, *The Fall of the Third Napoleon* (Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1970), p. 8.

83. *Ibid.*

portraits of the smaller German courts which are at least as old as Voltaire's *Candide*.

Nor was this modern Pompeii limited to merely heterosexual extravagances. "The young Duke de Mouchy... was once arrested for dancing naked for the loudly applauding soldiers at the Pepinière Barracks."[84] Well might Fleury say, "*Pourtant nous nous sommes diablement bien amusés.*"

In 1867, the "Liberal Empire" was proclaimed by the Imperial Manifesto of January 19. It was a slight slackening of the reins — an unscrewing of the pressure valve. These were just possible tactics as long as no sudden, acute crisis developed. Napoleon himself had doubts; would not liberalization now convey a suggestion of

> "l'air de vouloir me faire pardonner mes échecs au Mexique et en Allemagne. Par des raisons qu'il serait trop long d'expliquer je n'ai pas pu profiter des affaires allemandes et je suis obligé de revenir du Mexique. Dans cette situation de concessions ne m'affaibliraient elles pas?"[85]

"Enfeebled" he was; but the bellicose new Opposition, the martial ardors of the *Corps Législatif*, the gasconades of men — like the Duc de Gramont — more foolish but much more vigorous than the Emperor, pushed the ailing, aging Napoleon into the catastrophic decision of July 1870.

* * *

When the great philosopher-historian David Hume accompanied General St. Clair on a military mission to Vienna and Turin in 1748, the route lay along the courses of the Rhine and the Danube. Hume observed of Germany that it was "a very fine country full of industrious, honest people, and were it united would be the greatest power that ever was in the world."[86] Even for genius it was a remarkable prediction. But German unity was not even a dream at the end of the War of the Austrian Succession. Half a century later it was well on the way to becoming a dream; and a century after Hume's prescient comment the dream nearly became a reality. But just as

84. Aronson, *Fall of Napoleon*, p. 9.

85. Quoted in Guedalla, *Second Empire*, p. 286.

86. Quoted in W.H. Bruford, *Germany in the Eighteenth Century: The Social Background of the Literary Revival* (Cambridge: The University Press, 1968), p. 1.

it seemed that the Romantic-Liberal-Patriots had something firmly in their grasp, it melted and faded away "into air, into thin air." Another twenty years, more or less, and unification was achieved (except for German Austria) but by very different means than those the idealists had envisaged. The Germans had called themselves, with considerable justification, "*Ein Volk der Dichter und Denker*" (a people of poets and thinkers).[87] But it was not through poetry or philosophy that unification was achieved, nor by pious Liberal aspirations, nor by the good will of neighboring States, nor by the voluntary surrender of their sovereign powers by Wettins, Wittelsbachs, or even Hohenzollerns, nor yet by speeches and majority resolutions — but by iron and blood. People cannot wait centuries to achieve either a personal or a collective goal — unless, perhaps, they share the peculiar advantages of Ahasuerus.[88] *Faute de mieux*, three short wars were the means, and the last two of them, at least, the necessary means. They were not necessary because of any warlike compulsion on the part of the Germans but because neither the Hapsburgs nor France would permit German unification without an appeal to arms. The Punctation of Olmütz of November 1850, when Austria, with the approval of Tsar Nicholas I, airily brushed aside the Prussian Union of Frederick William IV and reconstituted the Frankfurt Federal Diet (which had been swept away in the heady days of 1848), showed that Austria would permit neither a *grossdeutsch* nor a *kleindeutsch* solution and looked forward to perpetuating the feeble Confederation under her presidency. As for France, Napoleon III might have a *mauvais quart d'heure* once in a while above the inconsistency between his "principle of nationalities" and the traditional French policy — since Richelieu, at the least — of keeping her eastern neighbor weak and divided; but there could be no doubt which claim would be the stronger when the crisis came. However, the "clear" lessons of history are clear only to those with the necessary acuity of vision. The Prussian Conservatives, and for a time Bismarck himself, tended to be Prussian Particularists rather than German Nationalists. "'*Nation*' — *das klingt jacobinisch*," said at least some of the *Kreuz-*

87. One of those creatures who battened on the stricken Germany of the Nineteen Twenties, Kurt Tucholsky, editor of *Weltbühne*, discharged some of his venom in a savage pun. The Germans, he said, were "Ein Volk der Richter und Henker" (judges and hangmen). Alberich could afford — for a while — to be witty at the expense of the fallen Aesir.

88. Isaac Laquedem, not Xerxes.

Zeitung Junkers. Frederick William IV was inhibited from out-and-out commitment to German unity because of a deeply-held and quite genuine commitment to the dynastic principle, especially as embodied in the House of Hapsburg-Lorraine. This was somewhat true of his brother and successor, William I. William, however, had Bismarck to contend with and, though he would drive Bismarck to despair and a frenzy of threats to resign, to kill himself, or whatever seemed appropriate, William knew when to yield to his *Minister-Praesident* (later Chancellor) under whom, he once remarked, it was difficult to be a king. As for the German Liberals: characteristically, they wanted unification without struggle or pain, and without imposing on themselves any of the discipline and self-denial necessary for struggle.

> The South German Liberals [and the Prussian Liberals], Queen Victoria, the Prince Consort, the Crown Prince Frederick, the Crown Princess Victoria, Baron Stockmar, Robert Morier himself — all believed in German unity and parliamentary liberalism — all disapproved of Bismarck, all (though their intelligence levels varied considerably) agonised over methods while Bismarck did the work.[89]

The Liberals of whom Seton-Watson writes were the Moderate Liberals. The Radical Liberals of the *Fortschritt* ("Progressive") *Partei* seemed for a while to constitute a much more serious threat to the attainment of German unification through the leadership of a powerful Prussia. In 1862, Bismarck had been appointed *Minister-Praesident* of Prussia and minister of foreign affairs as well. His friend the minister of war, General *Graf* Albrecht Theodor von Roon, had carried out some vitally necessary army reforms. The *Fortschritt* majority in the *Landtag* saw an opportunity to increase the scope of parliamentary power by emulating the mediaeval English parliament of Edward III or the Long Parliament of Charles I and using a fiscal iron maiden to humble the Court and Ministry. It refused all military appropriations. William, that gallant old soldier who loved his army above all else, considered abdication. Even the Crown Prince Frederick would not accept the throne under such extortion.

> Bismarck took over as "king's man". In a defiant speech before an uproarious Diet, on January 27, 1863; he challenged his

89. Seton-Watson, *Britain in Europe*, p. 474. Including the Prince Consort in a list of those who disapproved of Bismarck's methods is somewhat open to question since the Prince died in 1861.

> opponents to unseat him and take over power themselves. This netted him the reproach of being hostile to the liberal trend of the time and in favour of dictatorial methods, but the primary duty at that particular moment was to save the state from disintegration. Later, in 1866, this was recognized by parliament itself.[90]

The general joy and gratitude for the extraordinary victory over Austria in the Seven Weeks War and the clear beginning of the realization of the Liberal dream of German unity brought many of the Radical Liberals over to Bismarck's side. These were the new National Liberals who had split away from the old *Fortschritt Partei* and who, together with the now won-over Conservatives, constituted a great majority in the *Landtag*. In September 1866, a Bill of Indemnity was enacted which ratified retroactively the revenues collected by the administration to carry on government since 1862.[91] Domestically, the clamor for more and yet more democracy died down considerably, and was relegated to the extreme Left.

Ultimately, in Prussia-Germany there were two important constitutions. There were many more, of course, appertaining to the component states and free cities of the North German Confederation (1867-70) and of the Second *Reich* (1871-1918), but the two that mattered were the Prussian Constitution of 1850-1918 and that of the *Reich* itself. The *Reich* Constitution was little more than that of the North German Confederation slightly adapted to fit the expanded territory. In the *Reich* there was universal manhood suffrage as in the French Second Empire (unlike contemporary England until 1884). The elected *Reichstag* was in fact, though not in theory, a unicameral parliament. There existed an upper chamber, the *Bundesrat* or federal council, composed of delegates from the states, but it rapidly became a moribund and otiose excrescence on the body politic. Thus far, the *Reich* was more democratic than the western

90. *Prince* Hubertus zu Löwenstein-Wertheim-Freudenberg, *A Basic History of Germany* (Bonn: Inter Nationes, 1965), p. 93.

91. Later in the century the National Liberals and the Conservatives came to constitute the Right, the Catholic *Zentrum Partei* the middle, and the Social Democrats the Left. The Radical Liberals had been largely discredited by the successes of Bismarck's policies and had no real plausible platform any longer. Upper-class fashionable Liberals in the Crown Princess' circle would never stop carping that it could all have been done without the dreadful rampaging of that unprincipled Machiavellian, but the German people seem to have regarded these wails with the respect they deserved.

Powers. Ministers, however, were responsible not to the *Reichstag* but to the Emperor (or to the Emperor and the Chancellor). The king of Prussia was "German Emperor" — *not* "Emperor of Germany" — and, in time of war, commander-in-chief of all the national forces.[92]

The Second *Reich* was never a centralized state. Under the leadership of Prussia it was immensely stronger and more united than the old Confederation of 1815 to 1866 had ever been. But it was comprised of no less than four kingdoms, six grand duchies, twelve duchies, and three free cities (Hamburg, Lübeek, and Bremen). After 1911, the Imperial territory (*Reichsland*) of Elsass-Lothringen also obtained representation. In 1879, a supreme court (*Reichsgericht*) was established to rule on constitutional questions and function as a court of last resort.

Before and during World War I, the myth of a tyrannical and autocratic Kaiser was sedulously fostered in England and the United States. In point of fact,

> [h]is was an exalted position of honor, but his constitutional powers were rather limited, far weaker than those vested in most republican heads of state, notably the President of the United States, who is his own prime minister and who in relation to Congress has the right of legislative initiative and wields the veto power.[93]

The Prussian Constitution was a far less democratic document, but it made for social stability, and for moderation, restraint, and good sense in domestic affairs. The Prussian parliament was bicameral, consisting of a *Herrenhaus*, or House of Lords, and a *Landtag*, or Lower House. The *Landtag* was the important body. It was elected by universal manhood suffrage, but on an ingenious three-tier system whereby the number of representatives were divided equally among the three classes of taxpayers. Voices would be heard in England — and elsewhere — urging that those who had the larger stakes in the country ought to have the larger say in running its affairs, but only in Prussia was such a policy effectively implemented.

In contrast to France, where new constitutions were adopted roughly every generation, or the United States, where the original

92. The familar title, "commander-in-chief," has been, when applied to German arrangements, usually given as "supreme war lord," for no other reason that I can see but that it has a more sinister and menacing ring.

93. Löwenstein, *History of Germany*, p. 102.

document was continually being amended and reinterpreted according to the shibboleths of the particular era, the Prussian Constitution remained in force without substantive change until the state itself fell to revolution and treason in 1918. The *Minister-Praesident* of Prussia, like the *Reichskanzler* of the *Reich* (the offices were usually held by the same individual), was responsible to his sovereign. But a strong chancellor could and did dominate. Von Bülow (1900-09) brought William II to heel on several occasions, and Bismarck certainly generally had his way with William I.

* * *

The British public had no comprehension of the Germany we have been describing. They had been wrong, but with a patronizing tolerance, about the pre-Bismarck Germany, seeing it as a land of impractical romantics and incomprehensible pedagogues. The new picture which, in a grossly distorted way, was being forced upon them, was disagreeable and disturbing but equally mystifying. They had become the wealthiest nation in the world through free trade economic liberalism: they fancied themselves the freest people in the world through parliamentary liberalism. How could the Germans be so obstinately wrongheaded as to favor a kind of old-fashioned protectionist-cameralism? How could they subordinate the obvious moral rectitude of parliamentary government of the British sort to this odd passion for unification? Yet there were a number of important common elements which should have made for greater understanding. There was a knowledge and sense of racial kinship — a matter of importance in the thought of the nineteenth and early-twentieth centuries. Germany, and especially Prussia, was a Protestant country like England. Prussian *Pflicht* should have awakened sympathetic echoes in a people who admired the ethics of Dr. Thomas Arnold of Rugby and one of whose greatest poets had called *duty*, "Stern Daughter of the Voice of God." That they did not understand Bismarck is not surprising. Genius is rarely understood, and Bismarck met much opposition, hostility and incomprehension — as well as moral disapproval — in his own country. But the British were also hostile to William, who exemplified all the qualities of character which epitomized the English ideal of a Christian gentleman. He deserves some attention from us now, especially since his personal character and honor are so deeply involved in the vitally crucial matter of the famous interview with Benedetti, the

"Ems Telegram," and the responsibility for the Franco-German War.

"A modest man, yet he was to raise the House of Hohenzollern to its greatest glory." "Frugal," "unostentatious," "a bold and fearless officer, but not a brilliant man"; thus is William described by Walter Nelson.[94]

> He accompanied the Prussians in the War of Liberation and quickly distinguished himself for bravery in battle. In 1814 he joined a furious Russian cavalry charge at the Battle of Bar-sur-Aube and, shortly afterward rode unaccompanied through murderous gunfire to obtain certain intelligence requested by his father, which action earned him a Russian decoration and the Iron Cross. The acclaim he received surprised him; characteristically, he thought he'd done nothing noteworthy. He was only sixteen.[95]

In 1814, he visited England. He though that England was a "garden." He preferred London to Paris, and spoke of longing to return to England.[96] It is illuminating to note William's Anglophilia alongside that of the more sophisticated Bismarck (*vide infra*, pp. 90, 258).

William's wife, Augusta, was a great trial to him. She made common cause with the "advanced" Liberal faction around the Crown Prince and Crown Princess ("Vicky"). The Crown Prince Frederick was a man of quite extraordinary handsomeness and nobility of mien — the perfect type of Aryan demi-god. He was not unintelligent and proved a very skilled and able army commander in 1866 and again in 1870. Like Queen Victoria's "Angel," the Prince-Consort Albert, Frederick appears to have been a most loving and tolerant husband married to a woman of only moderate intelligence but great vehemence of expression. Energetic and passionate and, like so many upper-class Englishwomen, with a distinct tendency to be officious and domineering, Vicky was, in fact, probably less intelligent than her "Dearest Mama," and she was, naturally, a lot less experienced in statecraft. Though she deeply desired Anglo-

94. Walter Henry Nelson, *The Soldier Kings: The House of Hohenzollern* (New York: Putnam's Sons, 1970), pp. 283-84.

95. *Ibid.*, p. 285.

96. *Ibid.*, p. 286. This unrequited affection of German statemen and rulers, including Bismarck, Crown Prince Frederick (Kaiser Frederick III), Kaiser William II, and Adolf Hitler, is a tragic irony of modern history.

German amity, her tactlessness and her prejudices came to earn her the hostile appellation of "*Die Engländerin.*"[97]

But who could not unreservedly love William — that "verray parfit gentil knight," *sans peur et sans reproche*? Author after author has paid tribute to William's unfailing courtesy, his gallantry to the ladies, his consideration and good manners towards all ranks. Napoleon himself testified to the tears in William's eyes when he contemplated the fallen Emperor sitting dejectedly in a farmhouse after the Battle of Sedan. To Napoleon he held out his hand, saying, "*Sire, le sort des armes a décidé entre nous, mais il m'est bien pénible de revoir Votre Majesté dans cette situation.*"[98] The relative brusqueness with which he dismissed the importunate Benedetti on the famous occasion in the *Kurgarten* at Ems was so uncharacteristic of the old gentleman that it must have been a most disagreeable necessity. "Throughout the war," says Nelson "William was generous with his praise for the French."[99] He blamed the war, ultimately, on the French Revolution. That vast uprooting of the stable institutions of religion and monarchy brought into being a France which had never since known peace.[100]

Pflicht — duty — was to William paramount. At twenty-two, he had been deeply in love with the Princess Eliza Radziwill, but accepted with fortitude the prohibition against marrying her in view of her relatively low social status. It is a romantic story which may well have inspired the plot of *The Student Prince*. He had small patience with maudlin self-pity. According to Nelson, William once attended a lecture on "The Poetry of Sorrow" delivered by a Jewish writer named Berthold Auerbach. Afterwards, he told the lecturer that he was quite astonished, he had never heard of the poetry of sorrow and had had no personal experience of it. Nelson affects to believe that this demonstrated William's inability to feel strong emotion.[101] But the incident is susceptible to quite another interpretation, and one which seems more plausible: that William, with his Spartan, soldierly

97. *Cf.* Marie Antoinette ("the Austrian whore") or Alexandra ("the German bitch").

98. Nelson, *Soldier Kings*, p. 312. One might profitably note the contrast with the boorish and ill-bred behavior of General Eisenhower when General Jodl surrendered in 1945. Eisenhower ostentatiously refused to shake hands with the German general.

99. *Ibid.*, p. 311.

100. *Ibid.*

101. Nelson, *Soldier Kings*, p. 296.

background and personal, stoic courage, was revolted by the Levantine "art" of wailing and breast-beating. It is most unlikely that insensitivity was the explanation. There was the incident with Napoleon at Sedan; there was the unhappy love affair; and his agony of grief was evident when, on the edge of the grave himself, he learned that his only son's illness was also fatal and that he would soon follow his father into the darkness.

> The last year of [William's] life was tragic — but because of the tragic illness of his son, the crown prince, not because of his own sufferings. William I died peacefully...on March 9, 1888.... During the night of the eighth, he sat up and sobbed, "My son, my poor Fritz!" thinking of the incurably ill crown prince....His daughter...urged him to rest. "I have no time for that now," William said a few hours before dying.[102]

* * *

The inability of the mid-Victorian English to admire Bismarck is considerably less surprising. Not that Bismarck was anti-English.

> Bismarck loved the England which had produced his heroes Shakespeare and Byron. He admired the England which had fought for, and won, imperial supremacy. But he had no admiration for liberal England....where newspaper articles were of more importance than the arguments of statesmen, and where fear of the taxpayer triumphed over the needs of national defense.[103]

If there is, as we have suggested, an "Age of Palmerston"— aristocratic Whiggery compounded by his own special brand of insouciant pugnacity — there is also an "Age of Gladstone." This "Age of Gladstone" is one of earnest, Christian liberalism, cheeseparing budgets, and avoidance of foreign adventures. It comprises Gladstone's first ministry (1868-74) and, to a diminished extent, his second (1880-85).[104] Bismarck and Palmerston would have appreciated and understood each other even as they played on opposite sides of the Great Game: Gladstone and Bismarck represented two utterly irreconcilable world-views. Such dim comprehension as was possible could only evoke — on both sides — revulsion and contempt. We cannot doubt Bismarck's loyalty, at first to Prussia and his fellow Junkers, then to Germany; and always to the Monarchy. But Bismarck — who so often amused himself by telling the absolute truth *pour épater le bourgeois* — said once, "If I had to go through life with principles, I would feel as though I had to walk a narrow path in the woods and had to carry a long pole in my mouth."[105] Like Richard Wagner, he was something of a Nietzschean superman — "*Jenseits von Gute und Böse*" — and his great work could not else have been accomplished. Gladstone, on the other hand, could hardly write a page without the words "moral" or "morality" appearing on it. He was very thoroughly educated in the Classics. A convinced High Anglican churchman, it was his Christianity more than anything else which caused him to move from his early Toryism to Liberalism. Of Palmerston, a German couplet has it: "*Hat der Teufel einen Sohn / So ist er sicher Palmerston.*" Difficulties of scansion aside, no one, certainly not Bismarck, would ever think of Gladstone with the respect due the Crown Prince of Hell: instead, Bismarck (thinking, no doubt, of the futility of the Paulskirche Liberals of 1848, the "Professors' Parliament") reserved for Gladstone his most contemptuous soubriquet. He called him "*Professor* Gladstone."[106]

Bismarck, and Bismarck's achievements, were — at least for a long time — not so much a cause of anxiety as a cause of irritation to the English, in that the latter were being compelled to undergo the painful process of discarding old and comforting notions and searching for satisfactory new ones. A *Times* editorial of October 20, 1860, discussing the Schleswig-Holstein question, huffed that German statesmen were unpredictable and unreasonable. One looked in vain for profundity and found only pedantry. Policies were dictated not by practical considerations but by "dreamy historical" notions. The

102. *Ibid.*, p. 323. The Crown Prince, who succeeded William as the Emperor Frederick III, was already unable to speak and in great pain. Three months later, he died of throat cancer.

103. Raymond J. Sontag, *Germany and England: Background of Conflict, 1848-1894* (New York: Appleton-Century, 1938), p. 73.

104. Disraeli's ministry is a kind of sneak-preview or curtain raiser for the full efflorescence of Imperial pagentry in the age of Salisbury.

105. Quoted in Hajo Holborn, *Germany and Europe: Historical Essays* (New York: Doubleday-Anchor, 1971), p. 46.

106. His attitude toward Disraeli was wary but certainly not contemptuous. In Disraeli he recognized an exotic version of his own unscrupulousness. "Der alte Jude" was the one to watch, remarked the Chancellor at the Congress of Berlin in 1878.

German politicians were martinets and sophists and their ambitions were born of weakness and perversity.[107]

In 1861, a British traveller, a certain Captain Macdonald, became involved in an undignified fracas with a Prussian railway guard in an arrogant defiance of the law. The Captain subsequently cooled his heels for a few days in a Prussian jail. The English were moved to furious indignation. Questions were asked in Parliament. The *Times* sternly warned Prussia that she was a weak and ineffectual nation whom no one counted as a friend or feared as an enemy[108]

> "We can fight own own battles, wherever it is necessary to defend our own shores, or send 100,000 men to the other side of the earth to reconquer an insurgent province. Prussia unaided could not keep the Rhine or the Vistula for a month from her ambitious neighbours. England fought Revolutionary France for twenty years, defeating her enemies continually by land and sea; Prussia was overthrown by a war of three weeks. A good understanding between States so different in vigour and resources must be for the benefit of the weaker."[109]

Sontag sums up the events of the seventh decade as follows:

> The English followed Bismarck's lightning transformation of the map and of the German mind with mixed incredulity and disgust. Invariably they were still trying to understand the move he had just completed when his next move confronted them with a new inexplicable situation. Such lack of comprehension was natural. For more than a generation, continental politics had centered around Paris and St. Petersburg, while the German states gravitated uneasily and helplessly between the two centers of power....Only after Sedan did the English realize that power had shifted to Berlin. They were blinded, however, not only by the map which had endured so long as to seem changeless; they were blinded also by the inveterate habit of believing British ideals the only right ideals....These were the years in which the German Empire was being formed by blood and iron. English cosmopolitanism had always assumed that other people were somewhat imperfect copies of Englishmen. That assumption was obviously challenged by the Germans who had so long been lectured with impunity if with slight result.[110]

107. Sontag, *Germany and England*, p. 31.
108. Quoted, *ibid.*, p. 33.
109. Quoted in Sontag, *Germany and England*, p. 33.

* * *

We mentioned a little earlier one other major source of British bewilderment at the strange notions of her Continental cousins. Free trade had brought such wealth to Britain that its doctrines ("Manchester School") had become a secular religion and *The Wealth of Nations*, its Bible. We can conveniently bring this necessarily lengthy and discursive introduction to an end with a brief look at a man named Friedrich List and his great antithetical (to *The Wealth of Nations*) work, *The National System of Political Economy*. List was exiled from Württemberg as a young man in 1825 for advocating the *Zollverein* (the Prussian-led Customs Union of some of the German states).[111] List then went to the United States, returning to Germany as U.S. consul at Leipzig in 1831. In 1841, he published *The National System of Political Economy*. Free trade, argued List with great cogency, is naturally the dogma of the most advanced industrial nation. With no competition to speak of, free trade is wholly to that nation's advantage. But England had "forgotten" that she did not, in fact, rise to her present wealth and power by free trade but by nurturing her nascent industry behind strong protectionist policies. List sincerely admired the constitutional liberties and freedoms of Britain; her industrial might, inventiveness, and productive exploitation of uncultivated lands. He praised, too, like a good Macaulayite Whig, Britain's civilizing mission among savage and barbarous peoples.

But such an enormous preponderance of wealth and power could only throttle the infant industrial systems of other nations in a world-wide, economic free-for-all. German industry would need protection for some time to come.[112] There was a mercantilistic corollary to this thesis. Wealth without military power was vulnerable and transitory — as witness the Italian republics, the Hanseatic League, the Portuguese, and the Dutch. England was great, free, and wealthy

110. *Ibid.*, pp. 79-80.
111. Four years later, Württemburg jointed the *Zollverein*.
112. We have already noted a widely-held similar sentiment in France at the time of the Commercial Treaty of 1860.

– but only after being hammered and disciplined by the Tudors and some of their successors.[113]

List met the Great Men of England in 1846: Peel, Palmerston, Cobden. All, according to Sontag, treated him with friendly courtesy but with amused tolerance for his extraordinary wrong-headedness.[114] Since List's commitment to Liberal politics was not in question, his legacy was a special kind of *German* liberalism which, from the first, flummoxed the British. It was later embodied in the policies of the National Liberal Party (after the split from the Progressive Party). In this kind of world view, the thesis that only "*Eisen und Blut*" ever really achieved solutions to major problems, while still *consciously* very repugnant, is logically implicit and therefore, ultimately, acceptable or at least tolerable.

113. *See*, Friedrich List, *The National System of Political Economy* (transl. by S.S. Lloyd, M.P., from German ed. of 1841; London: Longmans, Green & Co., 1885), Chapter 4 ("The English"), *passim*.

114. Sontag, *Germany and England*, p. 58.

Letters to the Editor

Dear Mr. Dietz: 17 March 1983

With a sense of admiration and gratitude, I have just finished reading Prof. Revilo P. Oliver's brilliant and moving memoir, *America's Decline: The Education of a Conservative*. I cannot too highly commend it to those of your readers who may not yet have seen it. The passage of seventeen years has not only left Dr. Oliver's decision to break with the conservative movement fully vindicated, but his painfully honest account of his own unwitting role in a malevolent hoax engineered by our eternal enemies shows him to be an even better, braver, and wiser man than we have always known him to be. Few writers, even on serious subjects, have the intellectual courage to face the grim realities of our world without taking refuge in the fairy tales of "faith" or "ideology;" to have, as well, the *moral* courage to admit freely his errors, in areas of experience where a man could easily dissemble and none be the wiser, makes Dr. Oliver truly one of a kind.

My only criticism of the book is that the narrative portion ends with the summer of 1966, when Dr. Oliver resigned from the John Birch Society. Perhaps you can persuade him to write a sequel—I think that *America's Decline: The Making of a Radical* might be an appropriate title—which would carry the story of his experiences and reflections forward to the present time. I would hope that (as does the existing volume for the period 1936-66) it would also contain an exhaustive bibliography of his post-1966 writings, and a generous selection from them. Indeed, if it be not presumptuous to suggest it, I hope that one day soon Dr. Oliver will give us a full autobiography. It will be instructive for future generations of our race to learn how one man survived the jewification of America, and remain untouched by the intellectual squalor and moral decay that were already rife in the years just after World War I, when he was still a boy.

Let us salute one of the keenest minds of our time—a scholar, gentleman, and true Aryan patriot of whom it may be said that (If I may adapt here what Lucan wrote about Cate) *victrix causa deis placuit, sed victa Oliverio.*

Yours for the Victory of our Race and Nation, B.L.H., Illinois

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 18 March 1983

Please enter our subscription for 12 monthly issues of THE LIBERTY BELL, $15. enclosed.

We are now editing a newsletter on the Jewish promotion campaign of Senator Allan Cranston, an unscrupulous Gentile with a wealthy Jewish

wife—he himself has a 40-year record serving the Jewish-Communist movement in the U.S.A. for money. He serves as a goy (Gentile) front for Jewish capitalism—in 1940 he brought out a vicious book against Germany, and he has been on the Jewish payroll ever since. He is now being groomed by them as the next presidential candidate!

CPAC, here in northern California, is maintaining an intelligence service for the Christian-American community on the behind-the-scenes Jewish-financed Communist and so-called "liberal" left. We are expanding a cooperative, non-profit news service nationwide on Jewish political and business activities, sharing with other patriotic, white Americans an exchange of information and political intelligence by monitoring the news and TV media.

If we ever can be of service to your excellent and courageous efforts in any way, please let us know immediately.

Keep up the good work!

B.F.P., CPAC, California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 20 March 1983

Enclosed you will find copies of Teutonic Unity Newsletter No. 26 which I think will tell you the truth as concern the events mentioned in the news articles on pages 62, 63, and 64 of the February 1983 edition of The Liberty Bell. Also enclosed is a letter from Mr. Roeder's deputy here in the United States, Mr. Alexi Erlanger. It pretty well explains those events also. I do hope you see fit to print at least the explanation from the Newsletter No. 26 by compatriot Roeder, as I feel it is needed to give Liberty Bell readers "the other side of the coin" after the earlier articles from German papers appeared in the February edition of the Liberty Bell.

Best wishes,

G.H. Mississippi

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 March 1983

Enclosed you will find some literature I received from the NS Vanguard just the other day. Maybe I am an old dreamer, but I have to admit I was impressed by what this group has to say. Especially the fact that they do not ask for money for some emergency. Do you believe these guys—they have actually gone into business and are willing to work for the money they need. Outside of yourself, this is something new as far as I know (ein Wunder!).

I can't imagine any NS group that has not heard of "Liberty Bell", but on that one chance in a million I sent them a price list of yours and told them you were a "good old boy." Who knows, maybe something good will come of it. I did not have a copy of "Liberty Blll to send them; I hand them out when I am done with them except for some issues I intend to keep for myself. When I think of all the NS material I have handed out in this sad excuse for a city, I could puke. The average slob just couldn't care less and the ones who are interested want to go out (right now) and shoot something. They scare the hell out of me.

One thing has really supprised me, though. For almost three years now I have been Trustee for my mother and during that time I have come to meet another class of people: lawyers, stock brokers, business men, etc. I have found that these people have a real grasp of what the hell is going on. They already know what we are trying to tell the slobs. They already know what the Jews are up to and they know that the average black is an animal. Of course, knowing about it and doing something about it are two different things, aren't they? These people have money, brains, and influence, but they also have a lot to lose. There is a lot of potential there if it could be tapped, but how?

Being a Trustee is a real corker: like a bank clerk, I can look but not touch. My mom is a good Christian, talks about Heaven all the time but fights like hell not to go there. How's that for pure greed talking? Oh well, it comes and goes. I have a bad case of cabin fever and my thinkin gets stinkin.

Y'all take care now, Y'hear?

88!

G.A., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 28 March 1983

Thank you for sending me the back copies of The Liberty Bell which I asked for. You are doing a very good job in the war against the Jewish menace, keep it up.

I have taken the liberty of sending you two copies of our party's (National Socialist Action Party) publication; I hope you'll like them. It goes without saying that if you have any advice or comments about them, they will be gratefully received. We are all new to the game of producing a publication, we were and still are active on the streets (which is were it matters), and we are lacking in know-how, but feel that it is still a good attempt. There are some article in "Liberty Bell" which I should like to reprint; I was wondering if you would give me permission to reprint them. them.

Victory Hail!

A.V., London, England

* * * * *

Dear George: 29 March 1983

I just received the April 83 issue of The Liberty Bell with your note that my previous letter had arrived safely. Thank you.

Also my thanks for publishing the article "An Open Letter to the Gentiles" by Lt. Col. F.P. Farrell. It is by far the best treatise on this important subject I have read lately, because of its condensed form, fluidity and precise wording. Anybody with some intelligence, and who loves his country, after having the luck of reading the article, must find himself fully awake, as far as the present political, cultural, social, and economic situation is concerned, and will certainly start asking questions and look for more books.

In a few days, once translated, I will send you a complete list of names

(real and adopted) of the first Communist government in Sowjet Russia, after their takeover in 1918. The list shows that out of 502 leading Communist politicians 459 (!) were JEWS, while the nationalities of the rest—in most cases—are doubtful, but they are listed as such.

For a change, I had a very good laugh the other day, and I think you would like to share the cause with me. I was told by a historlan, who shares our ideas and ideals, that when the Spaniards conquered Mexico, with the sword and the cross, they were admired by the Indians, after having fought fierce battles against them, because of their bravery, advanced technology, as well as intelligence. Behind the soldiers came the Friars.

When the Indians, however, saw the great conqueror Hernan Cortez kiss the hand of one of the skinny, barefooted friars, who was almost in rags, they shook their heads in disbelief, wondering what was going on in the head of such a brave soldier they all feared and respected.

However, when they were shown a cruzifix, and told that this was the God the White Man venerated and adored most, one of the leading Indians replied that this was a very stupid thing to do and that, instead of venerating a skinny, naked individual nailed to a cross, it would be much wiser, and natural, that they should venerate the fellow who nailed him to the cross!

That was Mother Nature in its purest expression, through the tongue of a native who, although culture-wise inferior to the White Europeans, had been constantly in contact with Nature and understood its laws.

My best wishes for you and your family. 88! R.M., Mexico

* * * * *

Dear George: 29 March 1983

Enclosed $15. for my renewal of the Liberty Bell, plus $12. for ten copies of the April Liberty Bell. Keep up the good work and never stop doing all that you can to glorify the memory of Adolf Hitler!

In the sacred unfailing Bond,
G.H. (AKIA), South Carolina

* * * * *

Dear George: 29 March 1983

Received the March 1983 issue of The Liberty Bell and enjoyed it immensely. The article (excerpts) by Ben Klassen I found exceptionally good and to be the truth that has needed telling for some time. Last year, a friend from Minnesota send me a copy of Klassen's "Nature's Eternal Religion" and recommended that I read it. At that time I was busy working 10 to 12 hours a day to fulfill the requirements of my parole from the Zionist stooge government and also active with my AWP/Viking Youth group and never got the time. I have already sent word to search my library and bring it to me ASAP.

Also would like to comment on the letter from W.H.A., Ill. The statement about the Japanese success being based on Japan's use of National Socialist principles is very true. National Socialism, the brain

child of Adolf Hitler, the greatest genius who ever lived, is being subverted and bastardized by niggers and other mud races to destroy the White Race. A friend of mine sent me a radical nigger paper a few months ago; these militants have a "party program" that was practically all stolen from National Socialism; they had just substituted "African" for Aryan. And the Aryan Race continues to blindly follow the jew-media masters and ignore the only political philosophy which can save them from extinction. All our major cities are electing non-white officials and anyone who opposes them is immediately labeled "racist," which in most circles is considered the worst label one can wear (I, personally, wear it proudly).

I am back in jail which is something I should be used to by now (but I remember Rudolf Hess and try to do no less). This time I am charged with possession of an illegal weapon (which a police spy has admitted bringing into my girl friend's house), and intimidating a judge (someone painted a swastika on his door). I have been held since Oct. 27, 1982 under a $100,000 bond. My fiance was also arrested and charged with possession of the same gun and it took over $1,000. of legal expenses to get the charges against her dropped. Three of her children were arrested for putting up National Socialist posters and one was sent to a girl's home for no other reason and I quote the judge (the same one who claimed he was intimidated), "to get her away from the Nazis."

The Zionists have control of this country, The illegal government in Bonn has nothing on this country. I have learned the hard way that it is just as illegal to display a swastika in Tennessee as it is in Munich, Germany. The damned ADL, of course, gets its nose into all of this, some from all the way in Atlanta, Georgia.

I am enclosing a brief newspaper clipping; it's not too informative, but it will give you an idea of what happened. All told, there were some 30 odd different clippings in various papers and over 100 different radio and TV reports, all giving the news with such a slant as if being a Naitonal Socialist was illegal. All of the copies I had have been filed in court as I am trying to get a change in venue on the case.

George, I have come to the realization that the day of peaceful demonstration and legal pamphleteering has already passed. We are too far down the road to racial destruction. The court system in this country is entirely under the control of the Jews, and we are fast approaching the point when to claim pride in being White will be grounds for arrest, and all the so-called conservatives, with their legal elections and candidates, are helping this along. Look at Reagan, he is just as much a flunky for Israel as Carter was or as Connally, or whoever will be President. They have control of the legal system, and that is a fact. The main threat to the White Patriots these days is not in Moscow—but right in Washington DC! I hope enough true Aryans will wake up and realize this before it is too late. If not, the Smithsonian Institute will have a stuffed White Man on display right next to the Dodo bird within 150 years. For the brainwashed masses will help the mud races annihilate those of us who are willing to fight and die for our Aryan heritage. And their reward for this racial treachery will

be being allowed to live as long as they assimilate with some inferior race. And "God's Chosen Rats" will rule the world. The handwriting is on the wall, it only takes a small amount of common sense and courage to realize that!

But "Kosher Konservatives" still preach the lies that freedom of speech and "equal rights" exist. They exist for anyone but the White Race and, slowly but surely, what little freedom the White people still have are going down the drain.

The Jews are already making noises to outlaw publications such as yours and I have no doubt that in a very few years they will do it with the strong support of White "Liberals." I believe that people should carefully re-read "Mein Kampf" and listen to what Hitler said about the people's duty toward the kind of government we have now.

Well, I have raged enough. I am just now beginning to get back in touch with old comrades. I've been tied with legal matters and just recently got the actual time to correspond again.

One other thing, they transferred me to the state prison for a while after my arrest (they said they were afraid 'Nazi terrorists' would try to break me out), and while I was there I heard rumors that nigger-commie groups were requesting White racial literature from White Patriot-type publishers for intelligence and also to cause a financial drain. I think it's supposed to be nation-wide. Don't know which publishers or anything, but you should be careful of such requests.

The people need dedicated men now more than ever before. I'd like to see a move of unity among all White Nationalists now, but I've been expressing those sentiments for several years, as you well know. But I still have faith that we will all rally together when it becomes absolutely necessary for defense of our families' lives.

I'm enclosing $2. for the next issue of Liberty Bell. The address I'm putting down is my fiance's. She will forward it to me and I never know when these people will transfer me somewhere else again. My best to your family and friends and keep up the good work—we can and will triumph,we MUST!

Heil Hitler!
James W. Parker
c/o PO Box 214, McKenzie, TN 38201

* * * * *

My dear Liberty Bell: 30 March 1983

"They went in hiding for fear of the Jews."

We are still hiding. Today we have only Simon Wiesenthal and the hunted. Today we are like deaf mutes in a corner signalling to each other, only those few get the message who know the signs. We are tying knots in the wind.

At this moment, in our nation's capital a tempel to Jewish hatred and horrible vengeance is being built. No protest is made. In Lyons, France, Klaus Altmann Barbie is now being tried for a myth-holyhoax, hoaxacost. Exposure of the whole myth of the six million should emerge

from there—not the death of one patriot.

A Leader should arise from all our two-bit publishers who could unite all strength to hire lawyers to defend Altmann. A Leader should emerge who could use talent represented by all readers to open stores of books and records on the edges of major campuses across our nation. Your publications fall from our hands, we sigh, and evil persists.

Mrs. J.E., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 3 April 1983

Like a good many other Americans, I suspect, I am infuriated by the plans for the Holocaust Museum, for which Congress has already authorized the government (i.e., has forced the mostly Aryan taxpayers of the United States) to donate an INITIAL $30,000,000.

It is ironic indeed that the monument to the Americans who fell in Vietnam, located not far from the site of the Holocaust Museum, is, by comparison, a simple, modest structure which was largely funded by individual private contributions.

The real reason for the far more generously funded Holocaust Museum lies in psychological and political factors. The Museum is a monument which is inteded to admonish us against the crimes which were allegedly committed against EUROPEAN Jews by European governments which passed out of existence nearly four decades ago. It really constitutes and represents a huge, official rationalization of our role in the Second World War, which resulted in the enslavement of eastern and part of central Europe by the Communists, who demonstrated their cruelty and desire to dominate the world any number of times before and after 1939.

We can be nearly certain that monuments of this size will never be built in Washington which will memorialize the victims of Katyn or the millions of Baltic and Ukrainian victims of Communist tyranny, for such a monument would remind of our stupidity in dealing with the Communists at a time when it would have been far easier to do so. A monument to the victims of Operation Keelhaul, who wanted to defend Europe against Communism, is out of the question, of course. And yet, it is the Communists who are arming themselves to the teeth and who thus constitute a PRESENT menace to our very existence.

The Holocaust Museum represents a propaganda triumph of Jewry. If there is any consolation for the Aryan taxpayers who will be forced to pay for it, it lies in the fact that the Holocaust Museum will be a permanent reminder of the disproportinate political power of Jews in the United States.

Sincerely,
Dr. Charles E. Weber, Member
Edit. Advis. Cte., Journal of Hist. Review
Oklahoma

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 April 1983

I really enjoyed the March '83 issue of Liberty Bell. Packed full of

goodies, it was. I enclose a few bombshells I dropped on local newspaper editors.

I smell a war brewing, and it will be fought between White Gentiles on one side against White Gentiles on the other side. It will spell the end of the White Race as we know it, I am quite sure. Guess who will win?

Part, at least a good part, of our problem is that the solide European stock will not multiply. The Germans, who could lead the world in anything they set their minds to, have the lowest birthrate in Europe: 1.1 children per couple. That is not enough to sustain the population. The Scandinavians are just a bit better, but still, not enough to sustain. Even without the bloody war, it seems we are doomed.

The good European-stock nationalities in the USA DO s eem to be proliferating lately. Everywhere I go it looks like Rabbitville. God bless them all ! Women are are having babies again. The trouble is, WE ARE targeted too, and although both the USA and USSR could absorb a considerable amount of strikes, due to the great expanses involved, we still would have to operate at a greatly reduced number of people. Bleaksville!

There is one nation of White, productive, reasonably intelligent people with a very positive birth rate that is still not targeted by either NATO or Warsaw, and that is Ireland. The you-know-whos are already trying their damndest to get Ireland into NATO where it would also be targeted. Ulster is already, of course, but this little piece of real estate that sits out in the Atlantic could probably survive a nuclear Holocaust that will engulf Europe and the USA. The Atlantic winds that have been such a bain to the population in the past, could prove to be what saves the place sometime in the future, IF the Republic does not get seduced into the NATO family.

Speaking of the Irish, I certainly like the tune of Col. F.P. Farrell. We [the Irish] have a way with words sometimes, and while most Irish writers that become famous deal with happy wars and love stories, every now and again we come up with a man capable of some very biting invective, backed by the ability to research, and a certain enthusiasm that seems to be inherited.

I had a remarkable opportunity to pick out my own daughter-in-law. I spotted a beautiful young girl, full of class, far from the pack of zombies that fill the high schools lately, of Irish-Norwegian lineage, and just encouraged the dickens out of my eldest son to date her. They now have a beautiful, blue-eyed, blonde baby boy, and I'm tickled pink! Hang in there you old-timers—it CAN be done!

Regards,
Cmdr. E.T., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear George: 7 April 1983

. . . The April issue of the Liberty Bell looks great as always. Keep up the good work! Dr. Oliver's "Populism and Elitism" should be required reading in the public schools. If it had been available when I was there, I would not have poured sulfuric acid in my history textbook. Yours is one of the finest periodicals of its kind around, (a much more professional

publication than some newspapers I could trust . . .).

Sincerely,
S.D., California

* * * * *

13 April 1983

Please cancel my order for additional copies of the pamphlet, The Federal Reserve Board. After reading the book on Money Creators, I have come to the conclusion that it is a scheme to turn people away from their own government and to get them to think like the COMMUNISTS think. It contains FALSE STATEMENTS and HALF TRUTHES [sic] .

Where is there any proof that Abraham Lincoln was killed by the Jews? I HAVE A BOOK THAT PROVES THAT IT WAS THE ROMANS CATHOLICS WHO HAD HIM PUT TO DEATH. Why not quote all of First Timothy 6:10? Money itself has no power, it is the LOVE OF MONEY that produces harlots, thives [sic] , bank robers [sic] , liars, etc.

I have known for some time about the International Bankers but there is no proof that they are ALL JEWS. Jesus was a Jew and so were the Apostles and most of the early Christians. Had it not been for them we would not have had a Gospel to preach to a sinful world. The most of the hospitals, schools and charitable institutions got their start from following the instructions found in the LORD'S BOOK, not the White Man's Bible.

The LORD'S BOOK informs us the gold of the world will wind up in Jerusalem. Read Zechariah 14:14. if you are not against the Book that has stood the test of the ages.

There are good Jews as well as covetous Jews in the world and that is true of all nations. The best Jew that ever lived is Jesus who is still alive wheather [sic] you believe it or not.

If you are not a hopeless person, I have other pamphlets I will be glad to send you FREE OF CHARGE. Think it over,

T.H. Masters, Pastor
New Hope Baptist Church
Rt.2 Box 28 B, Anadarko OK 73005

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 13 April 1983

I have been reading over the sample copies of The Liberty Bell you sent me some weeks ago and decided that there would be too many valuable ideas I would be missing if I did not subscribe to it, so here is my money order for $15. for a year's subscription, to begin with the April issue. If such a giant as Revilo Oliver writes for a periodical, it must be a pretty significant one.

Sincerely,
Dr. C.W., Oklahoma

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 15 April 1983

Enclosed find my check for $25. for renewal of my subscription and copies of "Zionism Rules the World."

With appreciation I have been reading the data by Lt. Col. Farrell who

appears to be one of the too few who tell it as it is. It is fact that the religious cults serve the Zionists by promoting British Israel which, as you know, is occult and masonry. I cite this because "New Solidarity" has published data proving this; the title is "The British Royal family is behind the masonic Holy War in Mid East," which proves that the British are the power behind the Zionist One World Conspiracy.

I received from Mr. White, the publisher, [of Western Front] data in which he calls for all conservatives to unite for action, Liberty Bell is also included. He also reveals that he belongs to the Identity Movement, which is British Israel, the Judaeo-Masonic Illuminati, and the cult promotes milleniumism, which is also Zionism.

Yours truly,
Mrs. R.M., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 26 August 1983

Thank you so much for the complimentary July copy of The Liberty Bell. Due to personal and financial conditions, I have not been able to keep up my subscription, and I have missed it tremendously. I glean much information also from the wonderful letters sent in by your readers. This is to thank them too. I painfully discern that Manfred Roeder has fallen on some dark and troubled times and, whether he was erratic or not, above all, he was courageous and gifted. His Teutonic Unity series were, in my estimation, masterpieces of perception and truth. What tragedy that he has been brought to such a compromising and humiliating fate. I truly feel for him.

However, I take intense exception to the letter by R.W., California, pp. 23-24. He quotes, as he says, from the "Great" book by Philip Wily, "A Generation of Vipers," which is anything but "great." The "vipers" referred to herein is the American Mother of the terrible Depression years. Not only is there a chapter on the "American Mom," as he states, but the entire book is the ravings of a mad man. After reading about three-fourths of this lascivious, perverted rubbish I was so sickened of it, I returned the book to the library, I later learned only Jewish critics hailed this as a noteworthy history of the White Christian woman. And, the Jewish actress Hedy Lamar wrote a lavish introductory piece for the disgusting, trashy book. He adds insult to injury by quoting the porn writer, Henry Miller.

Everything was blamed on this lowly, insipid creature, the "American Mom." Yet, Hedy Lamar rose to stardom as a sexpot, when she traipsed through the woods nude, in a European film, where she originated. She could not act, could hardly speak intelligibly and was flat chested and hipless. All her gawdy and fabulous garments were especially designed with built-in busts and hips. This highly touted European Jewish actress was caught taking fancy toggery from a Los Angeles department store. But as things work out with Jews, she was left off the hook. If such had happened to one of these lowly White Christian women, they would have been shamed, tormented and, no doubt, spent time in jail or state prison. As to "stupid Americans" that R.W.'s second wife habitually refers to—she

has, in my opinion, one of the most stupid. They surely deserve each other.

So, I say how dare R.W. speek so disparagingly of American women—past, present and future? Whatever greatness this nation has achieved, it was largely through its women and it will continue to do so. The most famous European woman on the American scene today is ZAZ ZAZ GABOR. She must be at least sixty years old and pretends she is twenty—while ploying the dinner circuit in silly ploys—that require no ability. She bulges from every seam of her velvet, satin and lacy gowns—dripping in diamonds. Her interviews are the most absurd chatter—mostly bragging how the super rich American men are begging for her attention. We can get along quite well without these pampered "shes" and R.W.'s stupid letters.

In closing, I would like to request the name and address of the writer who signed his name R.S., New York.

Most truly yours,
Mrs. L.H., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Friend, 18 April 1983

Thank you for all you sent in filling my order. As usual, the material is invaluable. My eternal gratitude to you for all your efforts.

Public TV channel 8 (Houston,TX) put on a travesty last night at 10:30 PM titled "From Dust and Ashes," another worn-out Holocaust Fantasy. It began with a slap at revisionist historians and ended with narrator Frank Blair ominously warning us "we must let no-one doubt the Holocaust." A very depressing assault upon truth.

Since I am not in a position at this time to send a donation, I would still like to present you with this "gift" I wrote in honor of the GREAT ONE, whose birthday comes next Wednesday the 20th. Hope you enjoy it.

Best wishes for your continued success. You are doing an excellent and commendable job for all our people; I thank you.

Sincerely,
R.G., Texas.

Following is the poem written by the above correspondent:

MAN AGAINST TIME

Where does he come from, this Man of Destiny,
Who does his utmost to build the Wall, to hold back the Sea?
Neither known nor understood by those of his day,
He knows, for a Tomorrow, HE must show the way;
Devoting his life to the Higher Cause, He undertakes his solemn Duty,
His Spirit motivated by Love Divine, His Movement a thing of Beauty;
The world a witness to the Awakening of His Folk,
Their minds united as One as He spoke;
But understands not the throng of Mass-Man,
Their minds polluted by the Evil Ones, as only THEY can.
Yet, up from the depths arise the Folk,

Free, at last, from slavery's yoke;
United in Spirit, and all of ONE WILL,
Begin their march, their Destiny to Fulfill;
For the good of all, they do exist,
But their words of Truth, the Evil Ones do twist,
And pronounce the Great One as worse than a Knave,
To destroy Him they must, the WORLD to save.
A valiant effort, like none before seen,
To purge the Evil, make once again clean,
The banner of the Ancients the gallant ones unfurl,
And for a precious Moment in Time, They hold back the World.
But time catches up, and the Supermen fall,
As the sea rolls in, and breaks over the Wall.
Total destruction is ordered, and followed by those,
Blinded by Evil, seeing not past their nose.
They even join in celebration, and laugh with glee,
At the death of He who would have saved you and me.
An now, years later, their own nests becoming mud,
Was it REALLY for THEMSELVES that they spilled so much blood?
Slowly the dawning begins to take place,
And a grimace of horror comes over their face;
Wrongly, now they know, they celebrated their Feast,
As they, too, are consumed by the Hexagon Beast.
And in their deathly turmoil they will know,
That it WAS indeed TRUTH that He came to show.
That instead of following His Direction to Life,
They chose the Beast's way, the way of strife.
And in their dying moment, as on TODAY they choke,
In the recessess of their instincts they will recall the Folk,
And wish that they had heeded the call,
Of He who tried, who gave his all.
For THEM, it will indeed mean the Death Knell,
as they belatedly recognize the decay they smell.
But for those of the Blood, the Future will be Bright,
For His Spirit rises from the grave, and WE KNEW He was right;
And over the Sea of Life we shall once again sail,
FOR THE MESSAGE IS TRUTH: HE DID NOT FAIL!

* * * * *

Dear George: 24 April 1983

I heard the news about the "Diaries of Adolf Hitler." Perhaps you have access to someone who can better inform us about the nature of these volumes. According to the news, history will have to be revised. Also, the holocaust is not alluded to, but, Hitler mentioned that if the Jews could not be gotten rid of, they ought to be taken out to the ocean in ships and sunk. All is irrelevant so far.. I think the juicier parts are still unread. All in all, I think that we will come out of this smelling like a rose. But, Dr. Oliver should address this question. I, of course, do not have very much of

an opinion yet, and no certain knowledge of it. I think that the contents, which are locked up in a Swiss bank, ought to tell us something about the nature of the release of these documents. They are so well timed. Right after Beirut! Also coincident with the depresssion. I think, at this time, that some hidden hand, perhaps one of our own, had judged the time to be right. Also, there must be persons in high places who have had a say about the papers, because the papers have been made known for two years.

88!
R.H., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 April 1983

I have read often that Henry Ford said, "History is bunk." I could not agree more, but I wonder whether Mr Ford's reasons for saying that were the same as mine.

I called the Greensboro Record's Hot Line for information, but they referred me to the history department of a local negro college, A & T State University. A woman professor answered that she thought that Mr Ford confused and equated history with folklore and mythology. I find it difficult to believe that a brilliant man like Mr Ford would make such a mistake.

Do you know about what inspired Henry Ford to make this oft quoted statement. If so, I think that your comments would be of interest to the readers of Liberty Bell and should be published in it.

I regard history as bunk because, as has often been said, "The right side wins in every war because history is written by the winners." Also, history, like all the social sciences, is influenced by politics. Often the politically acceptable explanation is far from the truth, as in the case of India's Independence. The history books in India, Britain, and world-wide, tell you that it was brought about by passive resistance (satyagraha). Actually, that was a factor, but the coup-de-grace was brought about by Chandre Bose, who led a defection of the Indian army, which brought it about way ahead of schedule.

Sieg Heil!
K.W., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 3 May 1983

I am enclosing a letter which is my contribution to the 300th German-American celebration. I have my doubts that it will appear in the Savannah Morning News, but there is always a chance. In the meantime, I thought of the Liberty Bell and would be proud to see you print it, providing you have space.

Mit herzlichem deutschen Gruss!
Ihr R.M., Georgia

Dear Sir: 2 May 1983

Although little publicized, this year of 1983 marks the 300th anniversay commemorating the arrival of the first German immigrants in

America. Historically, on October 6, 1683, following a 75-day voyage on the vessel "Concord," thirteen families from Krefeld am Rhein, under the leadership of Franz Daniel Pastorius, landed at what is now Philadelphia and subsequently founded the community of Germantown, Pennsylvania.

According to the 1980 census, 52 million U.S. citizens claimed German ancestry, which makes German-Americans our largest ethnic group. From the very beginning, German-Americans have contributed immeasurably to the growth and well-being of our country. Had it not been for the Prussian General Friedrich von Steuben, for example, Washington's ragtag Continental Army at Valley Forge might never have survived and gone on to victory in the Revolutionary War. General Washington was quick to recognize the German's organizational and disciplinary abilities and, upon his recommendation, Congress appointed von Steuben Inspector General of the entire army! In only a few months he managed to transform the raw troops into a well-disciplined and effective fighting force. The Revolutionary War also brought forth a celebrated German heroine: Maria Ludwig Hays McCauley, better known as Molly Pitcher, because she carried pitchers of water to her husband and other soldiers on the front line. Germans also fought with distinction in the Civil War, sometimes composing entire regiments of the Union Army. (Are your school children aware of this?)

German immigrants came to America, bringing with them their superior skill and craftsmanship, intellect and high moral standards in every field of endeavour. Unlike other ethnic groups, they created no crime problem and even the poorest were eager to work hard, learn the new language and to assimilate quickly into the mainstream of American life.

Why, then, have German-Americans and, for that matter, Germans world-wide, failed to receive the proper recognition and creditability they so justly deserve? The widespread and effective use of enemy propaganda is obviously the most logical answer. It all goes back to the British posters of World War I, depicting Belgian babies being mutilated by German soldiers, and continues to the present day, and a deluge of "Holocaust Docu-Drama" cluttering up our TV screens and bookstands. Bear in mind that Hitler's Germany almost wiped out the horror of atheistic communism, and the enemy at home and abroad will never forget it! In all probability, had it not been for American aid and collaboration with the Bolsheviks during WWII, the Russian red goose would have been cooked! And so, Hollywood, TV, and the media, continue to crank out more and more films and fiction, always unfavorable, not only to "Nazi"-Germany, but to Germans in general—but never against Communism. The latest of these is the ridiculous but nonetheless hateful BBC fantasy called "Private Schulz." All this garbage naturally has its effect in portraying the average German as some kind of dumb brute who commits unspeakable atrocities at the drop of a hat.

Let us, therefore, upon this historic occasion, no longer be beguiled by this constant avalanche of hatemongering, but render due honor and respect in a salute to our glorious German heritage.

Sincerely,
R.F., Georgia

* * * * *

Dear George: 3 May 1983

For a long time I could not write to you because I was so busy with the office, house work, classes (learning languages including German), and reading reviews, journals I receive. Nevertheless, I read with great interest the articles in Liberty Bell. I like all the issues and articles which enlighten us on true history and governments. Every year I have all twelve issues bound into a book. I also have Der Schulungsbrief, with all their beautiful covers, bound.

I hope you and the family are alright. I do admire your courage to inform your fellow Americans as you do. Unfortunately, many do not understand the situation.

If you have beautiful photos of the Fuehrer and places of tradition in Germany, I should like to buy some of them, and I shall send you the money through my bank in France. It seems that our old Aryan symbol has a long history. In Hindu mythology, in one Purana (I have all of them—a kind of Bible could be made of them) I read that the eagle was representing the race of Gods and the snake the one of the devil. The eagle is an enemy of the snake in that Purana and remains one up to now; symbolically, the snake is an evil doer. I saw in one of your issues the same symbol. Let us hope that—like Garuda, the King of the Eagles—all Eagles will win over the snakes some day.

With all my best wishes and regards, M.H., India

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 3 June 1983

Please renew my LB subscription and send me the following six cassette tapes. Check is enclosed.

I like ordering from Liberty Bell because of prompt service. Some organizations take more than two months to fill an order.

Thank you,
R.R., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 5 June 1983

Sending you the enclosed modest check as my quarterly pledge is a real privilege but does not begin to pay for the additional authoratative education I have acquired from your painstaking diligence in what you do.

Best regards,
W.S., California

* * * * *

The following is a letter by Tom Metzger of the White American Political Association, Box 65, Fallbrook CA 92008, addressed to a Mr Bernard Arendt. Because of its interesting topic we are reprinting this letter here with the writer's permission:

Dear Mr Arendt: 7 June 1983

After our meeting of May 22nd I felt compelled to answer your challenge of a return to the Constitution in a little more detail.

If we are to come to a correct conclusion to any problem, we must use a correct premise and correct logic, if the answer is to be valid. Your premise I believe to be an honest one, along with many good White people who believe the Constitution of the United States is a working solution for all men and nations at all times, if they only would adhere to it. I held such a premise for many years.

The reason my premise has changed, hopefully through the use of correct logic, is that the U.S. Constitution was an evolutionary triumph of thought brought about by primarily the Northern European White race of people. The apex of such an evolution seems to center in Britain, with reinforcements from North Europe proper, Ulster, Scotland and other spots in that small area of the world. A homogeneous race of people of slightly different customs and even speech, but nonetheless not a racially pluralistic society.

It is my premise that after at least thousands of years of natural selection within the Northern European, a genetically superior man and woman appeared that was equipped with politically creative genius on a wider scale than had ever existed in kknown e human history. If you will study the backgrounds of the men who wrote the Constitution, you will find their families all originated in an area that covered a very small part of the globe, perhaps even a few hundred square miles. The Constitution didn't create the men: Northern European men created the Constitution. Without such men in leadership and, above all, a homogeneous society of above average intelligence, such a system is absolutely impossible. So, when a person tells you he or she is not a White racist, but wants to reinforce the U.S. Constitution, it reminds me of a person who would love to drive his car, but has no gasoline to power it.

Empirical knowledge will show you that in a study of world history no other race of people has ever been able to create and maintain such an idea of government and beyond that to implement it for long periods, and, as I have said, even then we are speaking of a uniquely small percentage of the White race who were, for a short while, able to maintain a Republic, but which died at least by the time the Civil War erupted. The ancient fraud of democracy took its place, which was an outgrowth of religious mad men who, in attempting to create Heaven on Earth, have only succeeded in creating Hell on Earth. All of the rantings of Marxists is simply another mad religious belief system that appeals, as does religion in general, to primitive non-Whites and the ever growing number of primitive Whites, genetically inferior, intellectually dull, and with the creative powers that run after a Picasso or the Beatles.

I am sorry to tell you, Mr. Arendt, that in a pluralistic, racially mixed, one-man—one vote society, the Constitution becomes almost a parallel of the great Pyramids of Egypt which look down on a country populated by racial sludge, who sit on their haunches and look up in wonderment as to

where such colossal monuments come from, with no knowledge of the White race that created such wonders.

The U.S. Constitution stands over us today, not as a beacon, but as a grave stone in memory of a great race, uniquely equipped for its creation. The White men and women who understand this know that through massive disgenics, race mixing, corruption, and the death of widespread positive racial education, we are moving backward in time. The Constitution has been amended many times and will be amended again to serve the purpose of our masters. It has become the Maginot Line, the allusion of safety in a sea of madness, not as our protector, since only the promise of the shedding of blood gave that simple parchment life in the first place.

The U.S. Constitution today is only given power when it may be used to destroy northern man's creations, or to create conditions of genetic destruction to the remnant of its creators. Conservatives clutch at the Constitution like a man facing impending doom calls out for a God to save him, but there is no answer from Heaven or parchment paper.

I do not know what the future of the White race holds as far as survival and expansion. I do know that nature gives no quarter and there is no evidence of a guarantee of survival for a dinosaur or a White man or woman. I do know that to meet such a challenge of nature and anti-man, the White race must equip itself with the survival instincts of the Norseman who was full of love for his family and his kind, but ruthless against any who would challenge him or his woman.

A correct premise and correct logic do not lead to the Constituion as a saviour of the White race, and surely that piece of paper is of no value to any other race. This is why all the groups who attempt to revive the Constitution fail. The youth is not interested, most White people are not interested. Non-Whites don't know what you are talking about, no matter how much they sit there with dull eyes and nod their heads.

Down deep, most everybody who is able to use simple logic understands the next step. Many try to push it out of their mind with religious nonsense, alcohol, drugs, etc., but either racial war, racial extinction, or both, looms before us as surely as the glorious sun rises in the East.

Sincerely,
Tom Metzger, California

* * * * *

Dear George: 8 June 1983

The quality of the Liberty Bell is getting better all the time. Like wine, the issues get better with age. It seems people in Florida are waking up more and more to the hoaxes of the FED, the holohoax, and our ZOG [Zionist Occupation Government]-controlled "Dumbocrazy" government.

Best regards,
A.W., Florida

Tokyo Community Joins B'nai B'rith

TOKYO (JTA) — For the first time in B'nai B'rith International's 139-year history, an entire Jewish community has decided to affiliate with BBI.

As a result of the efforts of B'nai B'rith International vice president Steve Rudman and honorary president Jack Spitzer, the Jewish community of Tokyo — some 90 families — has joined the world's largest and oldest Jewish service organization.

The new group will be called "The Jewish Community of Japan," the name of the Tokyo Jewish community center that houses a synagogue, Judaica library, kosher kitchen and mikva. "The officers of the community will also be the officers of the B'nai B'rith group," said Seymour Reich, BBI membership chairman.

Dear George: 1 July 1983

Enclosed is my order, and also a copy of a news clipping from a Jewish newspaper. Your readers may be interested to know that the Jews have indeed singled out Japan for conquest.

88!

S.M., Minnesota

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 2 July 1983

I have been told that a recent issue of "The Liberty Bell" (the June 1983 issue, I believe) contains a new article by Dr. R. P. Oliver. If this is so, I would appreciate it if you would send a copy of that issue or an offprint of the article. I enclose a check for $3.00 (an estimate, as I do not know what the exact price would be).

Do you have available an index to "The Liberty Bell, or a list of some or all of the articles that have appeared in past issues? If so, kindly send a copy (or advise of the cost, if there is a charge).

With thanks,

Truly yours,
N.G., Calfiornia

Does the West have the will to survive?

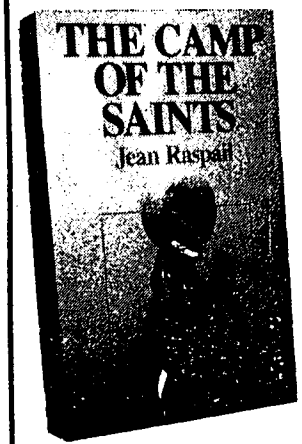

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA Ord.# 3014**

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

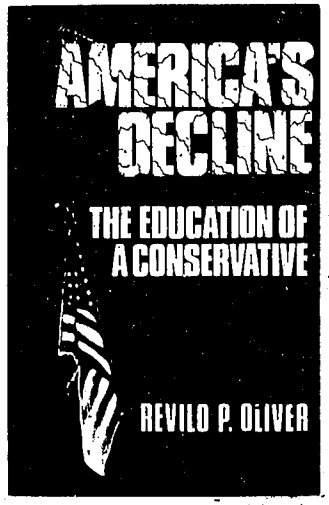

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $2.00

GERMANY AFTER WORLD WAR ONE

by Ben Kriegh — page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

GAS MASQUE — A ONE-ACT PLAY
by Wayland D. Smith — page 1
USE THEIR OWN ARGUMENTS AGAINST THEM
by Allan Callahan — page 6
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR
page 8
WE SHALL BE MASTERS OF OUR OWN MANIFEST DESTINY
by Ben Klassen — page 9
THE WAR WITH MEXICO
by Ben Klassen — page 12
A LIE — AND THE TRUTH
page 21

VOL. 11 — NO. 2 OCTOBER 1983

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

GAS MASQUE

A ONE-ACT PLAY
by
Wayland D. Smith

SCENE: A "Social Science" class at Ginzburg Junior High School. This is a typical American public indoctrination factory in which a minimum of education is offered with a maximum of approved social attitudes and myths.

TIME: The present.

DRAMATIS PERSONAE:

MISS LIBBY PINQUE: Miss Pinque is a teacher; she is moderately young, moderately pretty, and moderately stupid. She has dutifully absorbed all the ideas and jargon of her teachers' college. She *never* loses her temper; she abhors corporal punishment; and her facial expression is always one of unctuous philanthropy. She means well—insofar as she means anything at all.

THOMAS: A sceptic and iconoclast; he has a natural ease and maturity and a certain sense of irony which disconcerts Miss Pinque, although he is never impolite or impertinent.

ALEX)
HEATHER)
JEFFREY)
ROBIN) Various students. Despite the name of the school, nearly all the students are Aryan children from middle-class and working-class homes. They are nice kids, still largely uncorrupted, but very vulnerable.
FRANK)
DENNIS)
GEORGE)
HARRY)

MISS PINQUE Now class, last week we were all required to watch "Holocaust" for our homework. Today we want to discuss what we have learned from this splendid history lesson.

(Miss Pinque never says "I"; it would set her apart from her students, she feels.)

Alex?

ALEX The Germans murdered six million Jews and lots of other people, too, like Gypsies.

MISS PINQUE Excellent!

(No child's answer is ever "dumb." It is "good" if it is stupid and "excellent" if it is the answer desired.)

But we have all always known that, haven't we? What else can someone tell us? What was a typical Jewish family like? Oh, and by the way, Alex, we don't talk about "Jews"; we say "nice Jewish people." Yes, Heather?

HEATHER Well, a typical Jewish family—I mean nice Jewish family—would be where the father is a kind, handsome doctor: a loving father and husband; generous of his time and skills to everyone, Jewish or not, and never greedy. His wife would be a talented pianist—almost concert-level—and a loving mother who plays Mozart duets with her equally talented and pretty young daughter.

JEFFREY And there'd be two sons: one would be a sensitive and talented artist; the other would be a handsome, healthy sports-loving type who would become a hero of the Resistance later on. In the end, he would go to Palestine to help take it away from the dirty Arabs who had been squatting there for about 1500 years. I know that's a long time, but he had a right to kick the Arabs after the rotten way

the Germans had treated him. At least, I think so. . . .

MISS PINQUE Of course, Jeffrey. Never doubt it. Very good. Yes, Robin?

ROBIN But *all* the Jews were brave, noble, good, kind, and so on, not just the Weiss family—weren't they?

THOMAS But what about the ones who didn't want to fight or resist? Weren't they stupid or cowardly?

MISS PINQUE (With the nearest thing to sternness of which she is still capable:)

"Doubting Thomas" again, eh? We don't use words like "stupid" and "cowardly" in this class. We might hurt someone's feelings. And no, they were not; they were mistaken about the best way to survive, that's all. But let us go on. What did we learn about the Germans?

FRANK They were evil, horrible, cruel, and mad—I mean crazy. Not human beings at all, really. No one has ever done such horrible things.

DENNIS And the thing is, they had no *reason* to hate the Jewish people.

MISS PINQUE Were *all* Germans so horrible?

CLASS *Yes!*

GEORGE Well, I suppose there were one or two who were not so bad. There was one old priest, and that girl who married the Jewish son who was an artist. And then there was that guy at the end who said he was sorry and guilty along with everyone else because he hadn't saved more than a few hundred Jewish people.

HARRY Well, it wasn't only the Germans, though. The Poles and Lithuanians and Ukrainians were all hateful and cruel to the Jewish people.

MISS PINQUE What about the Americans and the British, and so on?

HARRY They were almost as bad. They didn't care and wouldn't do anything to help the Jewish people. And even the Swiss Red Cross and the neutral Swedes pretended it wasn't happening. I guess what we've learned is that we are all rotten and guilty except the Jews—er, nice Jewish people, I mean.

MISS PINQUE Well, it seems you have all done very well. Good! We can see now that after the terrible experience the nice Jewish people have had, we should all be very kind to them from now on forever, and that they are fully entitled to have everything they ever want. We are all guilty and we must all pay. Yes, Thomas, what is it? We haven't much time left.

THOMAS I was thinking . . . .

(Miss Pinque frowns a bit at this.)

My dad says that Hitler wrote a book and said that we should all be on guard against something he called "the Big Lie." It was supposed to be that people told little lies and expected other people to do so too, but they would always fall for a *real whopper* because they couldn't believe that anyone would have what my dad calls "the *chutzpah*" to tell it. And I can't help wondering . . . .

MISS PINQUE (Frantically) All right, Thomas, that's enough! Class is dismissed!

(But Thomas plows on . . . .)

THOMAS . . .why, if all those different people hated Jews, they should all be wrong and only the Jews be right and good. My dad says it's a case of "our Hymie is the only one in step."

MISS PINQUE Thomas! I am going to send you to the Principal! You are a disruptive influence in my class. We cannot have dirty Nazis in this school!!

THOMAS But I'm not a . . . ,

MISS PINQUE *Anyone* who questions the Holocaust or does not believe that we are all guilty and the nice Jewish people are the finest type of humanity and the Chosen People, is a dirty Nazi! Go!!

(Thomas goes to the door, turns, smiles and speaks)

THOMAS Miss Pinque . . , ?

MISS PINQUE (Tightly) Yes?

THOMAS Do the Germans get equal time for rebuttal?

* * * * * * * * * *

THE END

* * * * * * * * * *

BOOKS
ON THE HOLOCAUST SWINDLE

01017	Auschwitz: An Eye-Witness Report, by Thies Christophersen Foreword by Dr. Manfred Roeder, pb.	$ 2.00
04005	Did 6 Million Really Die? (Six Mill. Lost and Found!) pb.	$ 2.50
08012	The Hoax of the 20th Century, Prof. Butz, pb.	$ 7.00
12003	Letter to the Pope on his Visit to Auschwitz, Degrelle	$ 1.25
14008	Nuremberg and Other War Crimes Trials, pb.	$ 3.00
18010	The Six Million Myth, pb.	2 for $ 1.50

FOR POSTAGE AND HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $ 1.00 for orders under $10.00–10% for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00–15% for orders over $10.00–50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Reedy WV 25270 USA

USE THEIR OWN ARGUMENTS AGAINST THEM

by
Allan Callahan

How do you win an argument, or a debate? By showing that your opponent has the wrong facts and information, or is using a wrong standard, or a double standard. And how do we know if a standard is wrong? If it is not in keeping with *natural law*, whether in the realms of physics, biology, human behavior, or anything else.

Most people probably feel that their opponents know they are wrong, but continue to behave the way they do out of bullheadedness or some other reason. I disagree, being firmly convinced that all acts committed by humans are justified in the minds of those that commit them, in one way or another. A man will not act against his own wishes unless he is brainwashed, forced, coerced or pressured in some way or other. He may change his mind and be sorry later, but *at the time he commits an act* he always justifies that act.

This holds true in every case. No criminal looks at himself the way society at large does. He knows that he is considered a criminal, but he views himself differently. For example, when Francis "Two Gun" Crowley was sentenced to die in the electric chair, did he say, "This is what I get for shooting a policeman?" No, he said, "This is what I get for defending myself." Similar examples are legion.

Informed people today know that there are vast differences of opinion on the race issue, that there is much argument on the subject. There are many shades of opinion, but, broadly speaking, all people can be put into two camps: those whose ideals and actions tend to promote integration and racial mongrelization, and those whose ideals and actions tend to promote segregation and race purity. We argue, but *why do we argue?* Because we both believe that there is some kind of Law or Rule applying to human behavior. If we both didn't believe this, there would be no sense in us arguing. We might fight like animals, but we wouldn't *argue*. Arguing means trying to show that the other fellow is in the wrong, and there would be no point in doing this unless we both had some kind of standard on Right and Wrong, just as there would be no point in saying that a basketball player had committed a foul unless there was some agreement about the rules of basketball.

Those of us who hold the ideal of race purity know that our opponents have a standard not based on natural law, and that their most cherished

notions are not based on truth. Take the notion of "racial equality," for instance. It is a fact that equality among any sexually reproducing species is a biological impossibility. We should never miss an opportunity to point this out. Things like these are pretty effective, but I believe the best method of all, for defeating our opponents, is to *use their own arguments against them!*

Their Achilles' heel is their self-righteousness. They are constantly puffed up with the notion of how righteous they are. Once this notion is destroyed, the battle is half won, and it *can* be destroyed. No one likes being exposed as a hypocrite. Can you imgaine the town drunk getting up in front of his fellow townsmen, who all know him well, to try to lecture them on the evils of drunkennes, while pretending that he himself is a teetotaler? He would be laughed off the platform.

The race-mixers love to think up names for us, so we should do the same for them. When they call us "racists," we should call them by their most accurate name—*mongrelizers!* Whenever any of these mongrelizers accuse us of discrimination, we can point out to them that they do the same thing. They discriminate against *us!* They reject us and do not want us around; do not want us to hold public office or have any influence in the community or nation. When they accuse us of "preaching hate," we can point out the fact that there is every bit as much hatred preached from their camp as ours. They are constantly speaking against us and trying to bring down hatred upon our heads. If they accuse us of "anti-Semitism," we can accuse them of "anti-Aryanism." They say it was wrong for the National Socialist government to come in and start discriminating against Jews in Germany in 1933, we say it was wrong for the Israeli government to come in and start disciminating against Arabs in Israel in 1948, and so on.

Using their own arguments against them will prove effective in most cases. And when the religious angle comes up, it can be handled in the same way. When the race-mixing Christian tells us that we should "love everybody," we ask him if he loves racists, Nazis and klansmen? We ask him why his hero, Jesus Christ, preached "love your enemies" while announcing that he was going to burn his own enemies in hell forever? We also mention that we are far less cruel than Christ, as we only want to defeat our enemies, not torture them forever after.

In the past, our opponents have had things pretty much their own way and have usually won—by *default!* Most pro-Whites have so far made little effort to meet the mongrelizers' arguments. But by using their own arguments against them we can, I think, mount a very effective counterattack. It will shake their faith in their cause, and weaken their resolve. Being less sure of themselves, they will thus be less able to defend themselves. □

Letters to the Editor

Dear Landsmann: 3 July 1983

Please renew my subscription for one year and send me the books by Prof. Oliver as listed below.

I want to tell you how I enjoy your publications. Their quality, compared to the "Journalism" inflicted upon me every day by the Jews-media, is outstanding. The Jew-press just repeats the tired old junk from the 1930s over and over. There is nothing new, no original thought, just the tired old Marxism of the 30s. That and whatever new anti-white racism the media thinks the public will stand at the moment. The Liberal intellectuals constantly pride themselves on being "modern" and "progressive" and how smart they are compared to Archie Bunker types. This while repeating the stale old bromides of the 1870s as if they just thought them up. Most Liberals have no more mentality than a tape recorder. All they can do is regurgitate whatever propaganda is fed them by the Jewsmedia. It is groups like yours that are the intellectual leaders of our time and not the tired hacks who pretend to be the intelligentsia.

Have you looked at the booklets I sent you and the material on cancer? These are of vital importance considering the number of people killed by the Jew medical racket every year, which is worse than any war. Remember the "Protocols of 1489" with their advice to the Jews of France:

"Make your children into doctors and apothecaries that they may take away the Gentiles' lives."

The Jews of the AMA are putting that into practice every day. Did you note McBeans (a pseudonym) contention that the germ theory of disease is false? The germ theory was plagiarized and put over on science by Pasteur who had the backing of the Jew flunky Napoleon III. This false theory is being propped up by political pressure today too.

Finally, I hope you noted the Gordon Kahl affair. It is right out of the "Turner Diaries"! God Bless Kahl! If even 1% of white men had his courage and conviction, we wouldn't be the slaves we are now...

Sincerely,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 5 July 1983

Enclosed is my check for subscription renewal.

Perier's "The Jews Love Christianity" is the best conversion tool I've ever come across. It cleared my mind!

Yours,
W.F., Washington

continued on page 53

CREATIVE CREDO No. 32

Reprinted with the author's permission from *The White Man's Bible*, Copyright 1981, by Ben Klassen.

WE SHALL BE MASTERS OF OUR OWN MANIFEST DESTINY

WINNING OF THE WEST:

PROTOTYPE FOR WINNING OF THE WORLD

Robust Energy. In all the glorious pages of the White Man's history, there is probably none that shine forth as brilliantly as does the saga of the White Man's drive westward to span the American continent from the Atlantic to the Pacific in the nineteenth century.

Superb Accomplishment. In terms of accomplishment; of expanding the White Man's territory and numbers; in terms of building cities, railroads, farms, roads, harbors, telegraph and telephone lines, and many other basic fundamentals of our White civilization; in terms of pushing back the inferior savages and creating productive new living space for the White Race; in terms of organizing and creating political institutions, stability and government over former wildernesses; in these and many other areas of achievement, none can rival the phenomenal accomplishments of the raw and brawling push westward that was the shining American epic summed up in **"The Winning of the West".**

Manifest Destiny The White American loudly proclaimed he had a "Manifest Destiny" to do so, and had an exuberant feeling of accomplishment in his very soul. Had the White Race of the nineteenth century had a racial religion like CREATIVITY, it would have done the job even better—faster, more thoroughly and more permanently.

Our Blueprint. We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR are making the unbridled White Man's spirit of conquest and expansion as exemplified by the building of America and the WINNING OF THE WEST an integral part of our own dynamic philosophy. We are building on it as our blueprint, a grand model and point to it as an explicit moral justification for **Winning the World** for the White Race.

Highest Moral Virtue in our eyes. We categorically state: that if the building of America and the Winning of the West was morally wrong, then we might as well condemn the White Man's right to life, his right to survival, his right to inhabit this earth, as also morally wrong. We condemn such an attitude as both insane and suicidal. If the White Man's philosophy and program of pushing the inferior savages ever westward and building a future homeland and nation for the White Race in the 19th century is morally correct, then the White Man's program for doing so in the rest of the world—Africa, Australia, etc., is equally correct today, in the twentieth century, and ever beyond.

What Traitors can do. Anyone who denies the White Man's right to build America in the 19th century is a hyprocrite and a traitor to the

White Race. Any White Man whose heart bleeds for the savage Indian can readily make his own restitution. He can assuage his Jew-scrambled "conscience" by renouncing his membership in the White Race, selling his property and giving the proceeds to the Indians, and committing harikari. How many hypocrites blabbering about the rights of the Indians (and other mud races) are willing to back up their insane postulations with this kind of action? When put to the crucial test, there is none, except perhaps a few who have been driven to the edge of insanity by an overdose of Jewish propaganda. However, I know of none.

* * * * *

Analyze our Strengths. Let us briefly review the phenomenon that is America and analyze the factors that made it the most productive, the wealthiest, the most powerful nation in all history. In this review let us also include our White Racial Comrades in Canada, who are really part and parcel of the White Man's conquest of the North American continent, and we will include them equally when we speak of America and Americans.

Last Bastion of the White Race. Today, in the fourth quarter of the 20th century, America stands as the last bastion, the last stronghold of the White Race. Although it contains less than 6% of the population of the world; although only approximately half of even that population is now White, still America produces as much in terms of goods and food as the rest of the world combined. If we subtracted the productivity of Whites in Europe and elsewhere, the productivity of food, clothing, technology, machinery etc. would so far outstrip that produced by 30 times the number of inferior mud races that we can hardly be considered as living on the same planet.

Conclusion. Therefore, let us proceed to the inevitable conclusion:

(a) In America, the White Race, by conquering and pushing before it the inferior redskin savages and the mongrel Mexicans, has produced the finest, most affluent and advanced civilization the world has ever witnessed.

(b) We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR not only approve of this accomplishment both morally and ethically, but **loudly APPLAUD IT as the finest, most productive accomplishment in the brilliant history of the White Race.**

(c) That this great and tremendous accomplishment must **serve as the future prototype for the White Man's winning of the world.**

Part of Our Creed. We adopt it as part and parcel of our religious creed, and whereas the Winning of the West was accomplished in a more or less haphazard and unplanned fashion, we hope to dramatically improve on our next phase, the **Winning of the World.** We mean to give it a plan and a purpose and make it a Holy Crusade to which the entire White Brotherhood will give its total dedication and effort.

The Mexican Problem. A large part of the **Winning of the West** was not only a matter of subduing and destroying the savage Indians but also a matter of conquering the Mexicans who already held a large area of land in what is now Texas, California, Arizona, New Mexico and part of the Rocky Mountain states. The Spanish Conquistadores had preceded the White Anglo-Saxons into these areas by a good 300 years. By the time the Anglos came along these areas were still only sparsely settled, and the population had degenerated into Mexicans—a mud people consisting mostly of Mestizo mix-breeds and Indians.

We shall explore this most interesting and significant piece of history in the next chapter.

CREATIVE CREDO No. 33

THE WAR WITH MEXICO 1846-48 AN UNFINISHED WAR

Most U.S. Wars Costly and Pointless. The United States has fought many wars in its short history of a little over 200 years. Most of these wars were tremendously costly in lives, money and material and most of them were not in the best interests of the American people. On the contrary, most of them were ghastly, stupid wars in which the United States even when "victorious" came out a bad loser. One of the most destructive, insane and devastating was the Civil War fought between 1861 and 1865. Others were W.W. I, W.W. II, the Korean War, the Vietnam War and others that plunged the country into terrible financial indebtedness to the Jews and made the United States and the world a worse place to live in.

Constructive and Beneficial Exception. One of the most notable exceptions was the Mexican War fought between 1846 and 1848. At this time the Jews were already manipulating the financial affairs of our country and frantically fomenting the coming Civil War. But their control over the basic drives and instincts of the people was far from what it is today. (They didn't have television in those days.) At that time in history the American people were exuberant about the idea of conquering a continent and the idea of **"Manifest Destiny"** to span that continent from the Atlantic to the Pacific with the White Race was still an exciting dream. Fortunately at this time the United States had a quiet, unpretentious, yet determined president who was one of our greatest—**James K. Polk.** As can be expected, subsequent Jewish history has given this great man very little notice, and even less credit. Yet his short 4 year regime was **one of the most productive and significant** in the history of our young republic.

Nation Distracted by the Slave Issue. This is all the more remarkable since his era was one in which it seemed no president could come to grips with any vital problems. Between the period of 1837 and the election of Lincoln, every issue, no matter now disconnected, ended up in a pro or con hassle about slavery, an issue the Jews were fomenting vociferously to drive the young nation into civil war.

President Polk a Man of Action. Polk managed the issue as "a plague on both your houses" and doggedly went about his business of successfully achieving his historic objectives.

In short summary these accomplishments were (a) the **annexation of Texas** on December 29, 1845; (b) **whipping the entire Mexican nation** (with its background of nearly 300 years of Spanish civilization) and occupying its capital, Mexico City; (c) by the Treaty of Hidalgo Guadalupe **acquiring the present territory of New Mexico, Arizona, Nevada, Idaho**; (d) by another military action taking **the state of California**; (e) by purchase and negotiation with Great Britain **acquiring the "Oregon Territory"**, which includes the states of Washington, Oregon and the northern part of California.

Expanded White Man's Territory by half. Thereby Polk in his short term acquired in total the western third of America's 48 and established its final southern, western and northern boundaries. All this in the middle of a period when other "great" politicians were tearing the nation apart with the Jew-concocted slavery issue. Not bad for a "forgotten" president, a president whose memory we CREATORS will rekindle in the hearts of our race.

But let us go back less than a decade before Polk's time. The War with Mexico really began in 1836 with a heroic drama at a small mission on the San Antonio river. It was called the Alamo.

* * * * *

CONQUEST OF TEXAS

Remember the Alamo! Mexican history began with the conquest of the Aztec empire by Cortes in 1521. Although the Spanish Conquistadores had a good two hundred years head start over their Anglo-Saxon rivals to the north, there was this difference: The Anglo-Saxons drove the Indians before them, took the land and married White women. The Spaniards on the other hand exploited the land for gold and silver, enslaved the Indians and intermarried with them. In the end the Indians absorbed the Spaniards, reduced the population to a mixture of mongrelized mestizos, (with Indian genes predominating) and reverted into one of the more backward countries in the western hemisphere. Over the centuries **the inferior Indian genes by sheer numbers conquered the Spanish Conquistadores.**

Mexican Independence. In 1810, while Spain itself was under Napoleonic occupation, the Mexicans revolted. After more than ten years of anarchy, killing, banditry, warfare and mayhem, Spain finally recognized Mexican Independence. The mongrels were on their own.

Anarchy Rampant. During the quarter century between independence in 1821 and the beginning of the Mexican War in 1846 Mexico had had more than 40 different "governments." Although the Mexicans copied the American Constitution, revised and re-wrote it a dozen times, anarchy and revolution was the norm rather than the exception.

Up for Grabs. Although rights to the vast area of Texas had been relinquished to Spain by a U.S. treaty in 1819 in exchange for Florida, the rugged frontiersmen of the 1830's never accepted this "sell-out." They regarded it as belonging to the White Race by natural right and in the path of westward expansion. "Manifest Destiny" belonged to them. By 1835 there were approximately 30,000 White settlers in the area commonly known as Texas. The Mexicans claimed the area as theirs, but at best their claim was weak. Actually the land was up for grabs. The Anglos regarded it as a natural extension of a nation moving West. The Texans were ready to declare independence.

Punitive Expedition by Santa Ana. Into this picture stepped the cruel, flamboyant and treacherous Mexican general—Santa Ana. In the game of musical chairs, by intrigue, brilliant military feats and deception he was by 1836 the undisputed dictator of Mexico. When the Anglo gringos refused to bow to their tax collectors and recognize Mexican domain over Texas he was going to teach them a lesson. Starting out with an army of 6000 men in the winter of 1836 he marched north, with the avowed intention of subduing and/or driving before him and killing every White Anglo settler in Texas. First he had to subdue the small Texan garrison at San Antonio de Bejar.

Patriots and Adventurers. Most of the 182 Texas volunteers that held San Antonio were there almost by accident. Jim Bowie, of frontier fame, arrived there less than a month previously with a small group of some 30 men and orders from Sam Houston to blow up the Alamo. This order he promptly disobeyed and decided to stay. Colonel William B. Travis, only 27, arrived there with a group of 25 men about two weeks after Bowie. He too had orders to blow up the Alamo Mission so it would not fall into the hands of the Mexicans. His orders came from "Governor" Henry Smith of Texas, one of two warring political factions. Like Bowie, Colonel Travis, too, disobeyed those orders and decided to stay. These two groups, joined the small contingent of 104 men already there under Colonel James Clinton Neil, who left shortly due to illness. What with other departures altogether there were now 150 men at San Antonio.

To this mixed group, few of whom were soldiers in the regular sense of the word, must be added the presence of Davy Crockett, Indian fighter, frontiersman, former Tennessee legislator and U.S. Congressman, now at 50, already a living American legend.

Makeshift and Disorganized. Like the split, makeshift, fledgling government of Texas, the command of the garrison at the Alamo was divided between Colonel Wm. B. Travis and James Bowie, with most of the men leaning towards Bowie in their loyalty.

Such was the disorganized situation when Santa Ana and his army of 6000 arrived on February 23, 1836.

Colonel Travis gathered his men from the town of San Antonio into the Mission courtyard of the Alamo, since the chapel building was the only one in the town with walls suitable for any kind of defense. During the first day, Colonel James Bowie was severely hurt in attempting to mount a cannon, his chest nearly crushed. This left Colonel Travis in supreme command, a duty he discharged with valor and glory.

Request for Aid. Couriers sent out by Travis to enlist aid in their desperate situation bore little fruit. Colonel Fannin at Goliad with 400 volunteers got the message, but he either would not, or could not move. The only aid received on the tenth day of the siege was a small contingent of 32 volunteers from the town of Gonzales (raising the total to 182 in the Alamo). It was aid that could mean little in the success of the outcome. The Gonzales men knew it and their brave decision to help was **a decision to die fighting.**

Days of Heroism. After twelve days the Texas sharpshooters had exacted a heavy toll from the Mexicans, and despite the constant cannonading, despite the sleeplessness, despite the shortness of powder and shot, they had not had a single casualty among their men.

Storming of the Alamo. Early on the morning of the thirteenth day Santa Ana decided to storm the walls. His buglers played the famed "Deguello", a primitive and ancient Moorish march, the signal cry that no quarter would be given, no prisoners taken alive. By 9 o'clock in the morning it was all over. Every Texan had been murdered, bayoneted and mutilated.

Glorious Legacy. But the Texans had not died in vain. They died as heroes whose story still inspires with tremendous pride the Texans of today and Americans in general. They will live on in history as did the gallant 300 who died defending the pass at Thermopolae in Greece twenty three centuries earlier. Furthermore, they exacted an extremely heavy toll. Between 1500 and 1600 Mexicans died in those thirteen days.

Disaster and Revenge. But that is not all. Their death shocked all of Texas. It finally aroused the squabbling Texans to unite and take their independence by force. It did something else: It set off a deep and lasting rage in Texans that cried out for revenge. It was a victory in death.

Annihilation of Texans. There was more bad news for the Texans. In the now victorious Santa Ana the Texans faced an enemy cold-bloodedly determined to crush them so completely they would never rise again. Nothing less than total extermination of all the White gringos would do. He would teach those Americanos a lesson they would never forget.

Goliad sent no help. Ninety-five miles to the southeast of the Alamo lay the small Texas village of Goliad, garrisoned by 400 young American recruits under the command of Colonel James Fannin. It was this group that Colonel Travis had asked for help in defending the beleaguered Alamo. Colonel Fannin was a strange and vacillating man. Partly through indecision, partly through mishap, no aid was ever sent from Fannin to the desperate men in the Alamo. This was to cost the Texans and the garrison at Goliad dearly.

Goliad Captured. In his march to wipe Texas off the map a force of 1400 of Santa Ana's men under General Jose Urrea arrived at Goliad on March 19, 1836, and surrounded Fannin's garrison. After two days of fierce fighting, the Americans surrendered on the Mexican promise they would be treated with honor and sent on parole to the United States. For eight days Fannin's men were held captive in Goliad and treated humanely. Then came Santa Ana's order: The men were all to be shot.

Mexican Treachery. Early on Palm Sunday, March 27, 1836 the Mexican troops marched the prisoners out of Goliad telling them they were to be freed on parole and sent to New Orleans. Suddenly near the San Antonio river and half a mile from the fort the Mexicans turned on the Americans and shot them down in cold blood. Only 60 managed to escape.

Panic. The news of Santa Ana's slaughter hit the Texan civilians like a thunderclap, precipitating a frantic exodus from farms and settlements.

Houston biding his time. Meanwhile, Sam Houston was organizing the remnants of his tattered army, retreating before the Mexican onslaught, carefully picking his place and time.

* * * * *

Revenge. Only a few weeks later, April 21, 1836, Sam Houston with a force of 600 volunteers trapped Santa Ana's forces at San Jacinto. With the rallying cry of "Remember the Alamo!" the furious Texans annihilated the Mexicans in a battle that lasted only 20 minutes. General Santa Ana was captured. In fact, it was probably the only important battle in American history where not a single enemy soldier escaped being either captured or killed.

Stupid Clemency. There is one footnote to this victory that should, however, be both a lesson and a warning to us. Instead of killing all the Mexicans for murdering the heroes of the Alamo, and again the slaughter at Goliad, Sam Houston struck an agreement with Santa Ana, who was after all, El Presidente of Mexico and its supreme military commander. Santa Ana could live if he would send his remaining troops home and surrender all Mexican claims to Texas. Santa Ana agreed.

Repudiated and Betrayed. Santa Ana's successors immediately repudiated the claim and a year later Santa Ana was released, to fight against the Americans again 10 years later, as we shall see.

In the meantime, for 10 years Texas walked the road alone, under

continual threat from Mexican invasion.

* * * * *

Lessons to be learned. The lessons that we, the White Race, can learn from this dramatic episode in the Winning of the West are several.

1. Only by unity can we win.

2. Only by struggle and sacrifice can we win domain over land and territory and rout the mud races.

3. That when we allow the mud races (through our generosity, charity, stupidity or whatever) to win over us they can be brutally cruel and will try to exterminate the White Race whenever they have the opportunity.

4. Unfortunately, it often takes a major tragedy to bring the White Race to their senses before they will unite and fight.

5. Never allow a defeated enemy to come back later to fight again. We shall have more about this in the next episode of our history.

THE MEXICAN WAR OF 1846-48

Mexico Seething with Revenge. With little or no help from the United States proper, Texas remained an independent "Republic" for nearly ten years, before it was finally accepted for statehood in December 29, 1845. This delay, as we stated in the beginning, was due to the idiotic squabbling in Washington between the different factions on the issue of slavery. With the Americanization of Texas in 1836, the relations between the U.S. and Mexico continued to grow more abrasive. Whereas the Mexicans were fuming over the loss of Texas (which they did not acknowledge) they were also seething for revenge. In Mexico City there was vainglorious rhetoric about marching on Washington. American contempt for Mexican anarchy and continuous revolution, on the other hand, brought forth a war fever to storm the "Halls of Montezuma" and teach these greasers a lesson. But mostly, behind all this was the basic American desire for those western lands that Mexico still claimed, but was unable to hold, and the Mexicans knew it.

A Man of Action. It took a President Polk to bring the issue to a head. While other presidents (and politicians) wasted their energies in the incessant factional squabbles about the slavery issue, Polk decided to act. We, the White people of America, owe him a huge debt of gratitude for his foresight, courage and determination.

On to the Rio Grande. In March of 1846 Polk ordered Brig. General Zachary Taylor's army out of its camp at Corpus Christi to march southward to "defend the Rio Grande." After 20 days "Old Rough & Ready's" 3000 men reached a place called Arroyo Colorado, about 30 miles north of the Rio Grande. A strong Mexican force warned them not to cross the stream, as it would mean war. Taylor's men crossed the stream immediately. The Mexicans fled without a fight. Taylor's men

marched on to the Rio Grande where they looked across the 100 yard width of river at the Mexican city of Matamoros. Despite Texan independence they were now in territory still claimed by Mexico. He decided to build a fort opposite the Mexican city. The Americans were unaware that the Mexican Army of the North was awaiting them at Matamoros with at least as many men and twice as many cannon.

Poised for War. Thus two armies—and two nations—were poised on the brink of war, with the Americans daring the Mexicans to make the first move.

Mexican Forces Superior in Size. We must remember that at this time Mexico had a larger population than the U.S., an equal amount of territory, and a much larger army trained in the rigors of 35 years of warfare and a capital city that was four times the population of the city of Washington. The American army, on the other hand, had no real wartime experience for two generations, except for inconsequential Seminole Indian wars in Florida ten years earlier. Its total strength was only about 5300 men spread paper-thin over some 100 outposts. Furthermore, except for Polk's determination, the war at home caused wide and sometimes wild divisions of American public opinion. Many Americans, still mindful of the Revolution and the hated British soldiers had little use for "regulars."

Blood is Spilled. In the meantime, while Taylor's force was dwindling due to desertions and disease, the Mexican side was reinforced by a new contingent of 2000 men, and a new general, Mariano Arista, took command. He had come to fight. Sending General Taylor a polite note that "hostilities have commenced," his cavalry crossed the Rio Grande well upstream from Matamoros. When Taylor sent a cavalry patrol of 65 men to investigate, they were ambushed. The war was on.

Congress Drags its Feet. "American blood has been spilled", General Taylor wrote President Polk. Two weeks later, May 9, 1846 the report reached Polk. On May 11 Polk sent a message to a divided Congress. Rather than asking for an outright declaration of war, he asked Congress "to acknowledge" a state of war already existing "by the act of Mexico herself." After much bitter and heated debate, Congress finally "acknowledged" such state, and proposed to supply the President with 50,000 troops and 10 million dollars in order to bring the "existing" war to a speedy termination.

Volunteers Eager. It makes interesting reading to study the details of the war that ensued. Unfortunately, we do not have the space here to do so. Once war was declared, Americans eagerly volunteered for service, although never did the U.S. muster a standing army of 50,000 men at this time.

Two American Victories. With his decimated army of 3000 men Taylor defeated the superior Mexican forces in two successive engagements—at Palo Alto, and at Resaca de Palma, both on the north side of the Rio Grande. On May 18, 1846 Taylor crossed the river and

occupied the city of Matamoros itself, a city of 4000. However, he had foolishly allowed the defeated remnants of General Arista's army to escape and fight another day.

Taylor National Hero. The first news of Old Rough & Ready's brilliant victories reached Washington on May 23, 1846, ten days after passage of the war bill. Taylor, the unknown frontiersman, became a national hero almost overnight. Volunteers rushed to the colors. By midsummer of 1846 Taylor had some 14,000 men on the Texas-Mexican border.

On To Monterrey. By mid August, Taylor decided to move inland to engage the enemy. Taking only 6000 troops with him he moved on Monterrey, a formidable fortress-city of 15,000 where he met General Ampudia's superior Army of the North, now re-inforced and well equipped. After three days of heavy fighting the Americans finally ran up the flag of victory on the Citadel. Their losses had been extremely heavy.

Mistaken Generosity. Defeated General Ampudia proposed an Armistice and General Taylor magnaminously accepted, allowing the Mexican troops to march out with their arms two days later.

This was the second time Taylor had made the same costly mistake—a mistake the White Race in general is only too prone in committing. When the opportunity presents itself, the enemy should be utterly destroyed so that it never will be able to fight again.

Ten years earlier Sam Houston had made the same charitable mistake—he allowed General Santa Ana to live after capturing him at San Jacinto. This treacherous and most brilliant of Mexican Generals was to be Taylor's next adversary, a blunder which President Polk helped bring about.

Treacherous Santa Ana is Back. Santa Ana, prior to the commencement of hostilities, had been in exile in Cuba. This wily old fox was the one man who could successfully rally the Mexicans to effective resistance, and the Mexicans, realizing this, forgave all his earlier sins. The question was how to get him through the American blockade that now spanned the Gulf of Mexico.

Polk is Tricked. Polk, hoping to persuade the Mexicans to "sell" the disputed territories, believed Santa Ana when he sent Polk a note suggesting he, Santa Ana, was the only Mexican strong enough to conclude a negotiated peace and end the war. Polk followed up on the suggestion and allowed Santa Ana to slip through the Navy's blockade.

Once back in Mexico City, Santa Ana had no intention of making peace. In short order he again captured control of the Mexican government and rallied the army to repel the gringo invaders. He was by far the best weapon the Mexicans had.

Within less than a month Santa Ana raised an army of 25,000 men. Meanwhile Taylor, with his depleted forces, marched southward towards Saltillo. With reinforcements of 2400 volunteers under General Wool,

Taylor prepared to meet Santa Ana, who was marching north to scourge and destroy the invaders.

Victory at Buena Vista. At the Battle of Buena Vista it was a matter of 4500 American volunteers versus 15,000 Mexican effectives led by Santa Ana. After bloody and costly fighting all day on February 23, 1847 in which Taylor's army several times was on the brink of being destroyed, the Mexicans retreated the next morning and headed south. It was Taylor's last battle, and, the next election catapulted him into the office of President.

General Winfield Scott takes Over. In the meantime, Polk had decided to place General Winfield Scott in charge of the Mexican War. Using Lobos Island, 180 miles from Vera Cruz, as an amphibious staging area, Scott raced against time. He had to beat the deadly yellow fever scourge he knew would be more deadly to his men than the enemy. It was his objective to storm Vera Cruz, march his men to the higher attitudes before the summer heat and then on to Mexico City.

Landing at Vera Cruz. Starting in February of 1847, after interminable delays and foul-ups, finally at 5:30 p.m. March 9, Scott landed troops on Collada Beach a few miles south of Vera Cruz. By 10 o'clock that night all 11,000 men had landed without a single casualty. It is still a puzzle to military historians why the Mexicans in plain sight allowed the landing without opposition.

Vera Cruz Surrenders. Vera Cruz itself was a military fortress with the harbor guarded by Fort Ulua, with walls 15 feet thick. In three days the Americans had surrounded Vera Cruz in a seven mile arc and cut off its water supply. By March 22 the American mortar batteries (set up under harassing Mexican fire from Vera Cruz) were in place and ready to reply. After several days of intensive bombardment in both directions, Mexican morale inside of Vera Cruz began to collapse. By March 28 Vera Cruz surrendered, and the garrison inside of Fort Ulua, dependent on the city for food, capitulated also.

Scott's losses were minimal for the tremendous victory achieved—13 killed, 55 wounded.

Yellow Fever. But the season was getting late. Scattered cases of yellow fever were already breaking out. By April 8 the first American contingents started on the road to Mexico City and higher ground.

Ambush at Cerro Gordo. In the meantime General Santa Ana had pulled his forces together and carefully chosen the most strategic mountain pass to waylay the Americans—a little town called Cerro Gordo. With 12,000 troops well entrenched on the hills, he met the Americans on April 18. After a full day of heavy fighting the Americans routed the Mexicans. The Americans suffered 431 casualties but the Mexicans suffered 1200 killed or wounded and 3000 prisoners. Later the prisoners were released.

American Victory. General Scott was jubilant. In a resounding

victory at Cerro Gordo he had smashed the only enemy army between him and Mexico City 180 miles away. Surely now the Mexicans would negotiate for peace.

Truculent Enemy. But he was mistaken. The worst of the fighting was yet to come. Mexico was an ugly enemy—she would not fight and she would not surrender, or so it seemed.

Dissention in Washington. At home in the States the war of words raged on even more furiously. In Washington, politics flared full force. Some called for withdrawal to the Rio Grande. Some clamored for instant peace. Some argued for finishing it conclusively. The issue of slavery flared up again and was linked to the pro-war forces. Instead of giving General Scott and his valiant soldiers their full support, half the country abandoned them.

American Strength Eroding. Added to Scott's problems at this time were the short term (1 year) volunteers whose time was now up. Most of them opted not to re-enlist and 3000 marched back to Vera Cruz to be shipped home, thus reducing Scott's effectives to a mere 7000. His supply lines from Vera Cruz were over-extended and reinforcements were meager and slow in coming. To add to Scott's problems, President Polk sent a civilian peace negotiator, Nicholas Trist, who out-ranked Scott, with a sealed peace proposal to the Mexican government. Scott was outraged and he balked. He asked to be recalled.

Fierce Hatred for Yankees. But Mexico would not negotiate anyway. Scott's spirits rose when 4000 long awaited reinforcements finally arrived. On August 6, 1847 another 2500 recruits under Brig. General Franklin Pierce (the future president) arrived at Puebla. This brought the Americans strength up to about 13,000, of whom 2200 were sick and unfit for duty. Ahead of them lay the valley of Mexico City with 200,000 inhabitants defended by some 30,000 soldiers under Santa Ana, all filled with a fierce hatred for the Yankee invaders.

Victory and Deception. Having used Puebla as the staging area for the final assault, Scott's men marched over the passes into the valley of Mexico on August 20 and immediately engaged the enemy. After a day of heavy fighting and severe losses on both sides the Americans shattered the Mexican army, broke the Mexican defenses at the bridges and had the city at their mercy. Santa Ana shrewdly proposed a truce of one year for discussion of "preliminaries of peace." What he was really attempting was to buy time to again rally his forces. Scott fell for the ploy. Although he rejected a year's time as too long, he agreed to a short armistice.

Santa Ana was delighted, and the truce went into effect August 24.

Big Mistake in Misplaced Trust. Scott made the biggest mistake of his campaign. Again trusting in the "sincerity" of the enemy, he was fooled. Santa Ana worked feverishly to reorganize his forces, deploy new cannon and batteries at strategic buildings and roads and build their defenses. Even the common American soldiers knew it was a foolhardy

continued on page 41

A LIE—and the TRUTH

Reprinted from *Lüge und Warheit*, published by
Freundeskreis, Postfach 52 0529, D-2000 Hamburg 52, West Germany
Translated from the German by I.S., Washington D.C.

IT IS A LIE that Pope John Paul II is a friend of the Germans.
IT IS THE TRUTH that when he was Karol Wojtyla, he belonged to the Polish Episcopate and concluded an agreement with the Polish government emphasizing, "not only economic, historic, and religious laws, but historic justice demands that the reclaimed western parts of Poland remain forever with Poland." The Polish Catholic Church has always supported the imperialistic chauvinism of the Poles that went so far that the late Cardinal Wyszynski declared in a Breslau sermon, "When we look around at the churches, we know that we didn't take over any German heritage. It is not the German but the Polish soul that speaks to us out of these stones. The buildings have waited and waited until they finally returned into Polish hands." The words "religious laws," which sanctioned the conquest of east German territories by Poland, was taken up again by Stefan Wyszynski in 1966 when he said, "With the recapture of the Polish western provinces and the destruction of the German Reich, the counter-reformation has reached its goal."

These words are not just an exaggerated reaction to the German occupation of Poland during the Second World War. Already during the Pan-Slavist Congress at Prague in 1848, the expulsion of all Germans east of the "line Triest-Stettin" was demanded. A Polish song composed at that time says, "Our Enemy, shall fall, whosoever hangs a German, will be assured of God's praise."

Pope John Paul II

On 29 October 1920, the Poles occupied Middle Lithuania. 1920-12, Polish troops under Korfanty occupied Upper Silesia. in 1921, the Poles occupied the White Russian areas belonging to Poland. The Posen newspaper *Dziennik* wrote at that time, "the only common ground which can exist between the Poles and Germans is one of hate and battle."

As a token of gratitude for the fact that in November of 1916 the

Kingdom of Poland was again established by Austria and the German Reich, Western Prussia (the German-populated part of Poland) and Upper Silesia, were annexed by force. Without the Free Corps, German lands would have been occupied by the Poles. From 1919 to 1921, more than 1.1 million Germans were dispossessed through terror, harassment, encroachment, and laws prohibiting their newspapers, schools, even their language, from their homelands. The *Gazetta Gdanzka* wrote about it on 13 June 1926: "The safest tanks to protect us are millions of Polish homesteaders. All land which is still occupied by the Germans has to be taken away from them" (in 1940, these Poles were then returned to Central Poland, which, as the media now tell us, is our "guilt.")

But the Poles were still not satisfied. They systematically choked off the old German town of Danzig, which had been declared a "Free Town" (fair game for the Poles) by disregarding the right of self-determination and cutting it off from the German Reich. This encroachment was only a preliminary step to prepare for the Polish conquest, as proclaimed already in 1929 by Mlodavis: "Danzig, too, is a Polish town and is going to be a Polish town again."

Straznia Baltycva wrote in 1929, "It is our duty to conquer Danzig, this small piece of Polish land which waits impatiently."

But what was accomplished was not enough for Poland. The Polish General Baginski demanded in a book, republished in 1937, "There will never be peace in Europe until the name Prussia (the name of a nation which does not exist anymore) is removed from the maps of Europe and until the Germans transfer its capital Berlin further to the West.

The All-Polish Youth Council proclaimed in 1929, "In 1410, the Germans were beaten at Tannenberg. Now we are going to beat them at Berlin. Danzig, East Prussia and Silesia are the minimum demanded. After this tremendous victory, Poland will rule over Europe."

Toyza wrote in 1929, "The hour of freedom for the historically Polish countries will come. The trembling Europe will be substituted by the Pax Polonica. Fate gives Poland the historical task to form the center of Europe."

The *League of Great Powers* wrote in 1930, " The struggle between Poland and Germany is unavoidable. We have to prepare for it systematically. Our goal is a new Grunewald (Grunewald is the Polish name for Tannenberg), but this time Grunewald will be in the suburbs of Berlin. The defeat of the Germans must be carried by Polish troops into the center of the territory, to hit Germany in its heart. Our ideal is a Poland in the West with the Oder and Neisse as the boundary. Prussia has to be reconquered, and we mean the Prussia at the [river] Spree. In a war with Germany, there will be no prisoners and there will be no room for human emotions or cultural considerations. The world will tremble when this Polish-German war will come. The ranks of our soldiers have to carry superhuman devotion, the spirit of relentless vengeance and cruelty. From this day on each edition of this paper will be devoted to the coming

continued on page 39

GERMANY AFTER WORLD WAR ONE

BEN KRIEGH

1983
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

GERMANY AFTER WORLD WAR ONE

by Ben Kriegh

The history of Europe during the period prior to World War I is a muddle of wars, changing boundaries, and displaced peoples. By 1871, Bismarck had unified the Germanic Kingdoms and Duchys into a single state, called the Kingdom of Prussia. Some of the territory Bismarck incorporated into his Kingdom had long been in dispute, such as Alsace and Lorraine with France, Poznan (or Posen) and parts of Silesia with Poland, and portions of the Baltic coastal regions with Russia.

With th

With the signing of the Treaty of Versailles, Germany was compelled to cede Alsace and Lorraine to France, most of Poznan (except the city of Danzig) and West Prussia along with parts of Silesia to Poland, and portions of Lower Silesia and Saxony to Czechoslovakia. In the Baltic area, territory was given to Lithuania. Altogether, Germany lost about 25,000 square miles of territory and about 6,000,000 inhabitants. More crippling to Germany was the loss of natural resources included in those regions: iron ore, coal, zinc, lead, and potash.

The final blow to Germany was the imposition of over $25 billion in war reparations along with the stigma of responsibility for the war. (It has since been established that World War I was primarily the result of a comedy of errors, and that Germany was least responsible for the initiation of hostilities.)

Crippled by huge war reparations, the loss of their gold as backing for money, severe trade restrictions and the loss of much of their natural resources, the German people lived in economic hardship and became demoralized. Under the impetus of their despair, and with the stimulus provided by pornographers and sex merchants, most often Jews, life "was becoming a hothouse of sexual imagery and stimulation, threatening to engulf the whole culture in the suffocation perfume of modern eroticism . . ." By 1923, Berlin came to be known as the great Babylonian whore.

"What would be called permissiveness burst out on a scale . . . never known before. Pimps and prostitutes paraded day and night, proclaiming the eruption of the underworld to the surface. Male prostitutes fathered with transvestites and homosexuals of every shade and variety. The spread and open display of homosexuality seemed to many another alarming symptom of degeneracy of the times. Hawkers elbowed each other offering dope, pornography, women, heroin and cocaine."

"Virginity had lost its value and became a joke. Wife swapping was . . . prevalent in high society, and the spread of lesbianism was acknowledged as a contributing cause of the skyrocketing divorce

statistics. Women, for the first time, were demanding the 'right to one's own body,' and the number of abortions soared.[1]

With the hyperinflation of 1923, conditions continued to deteriorate economically. In the country, thousands of farmers lost their farms to the moneylenders. People in the cities had to rummage through garbage cans to find something to eat. The problem grew worse as the displaced farmers went into the cities looking for work.

The growing degenerate life in Germany was the result of economic stagnation and apparent hopelessness of the future outlook. While millions of native Germans went hungry, the beneficiaries of foreclosures lived in relative luxury. Most of the moneylenders were Jews, and thus it was that many Germans built up a resentment toward them. Rather than help the people solve their problems, Jewish pornographers and moneylenders simply took advantage of the situation.

Meanwhile on the political front, the Communists, fresh from their victory in Russia, were making strong inroads on the minds of the German people. The government of the Weimar Republic, supposedly a democratic government, could do little to stem the economic decline, which culminated in the great depression. When the Communists could not win over the minds of the people with their rhetoric, they resorted to terror tactics. They literally used brute force on anyone who dared to oppose them.

Terrorism was the trademark of the Communists in Russia. During the period when they seized power and afterward, they murdered over 15 million people, mostly the educated White Russians of Germanic stock, and millions of German peasants in the Ukraine. (Catherine the Great had opened up vast areas of the Ukraine, north of the Caspian Sea, to settlement to Germans, in an effort to develop an agricultural base for Russia. In return for their energetic development of agriculture, Catherine gave the German settlers permanent title to the lands they settled. The Communists, of course, took the land away by force.)

When the Communists succeeded in Russia, they began to work on other countries. In Hungary, Bela Kun (Cohen) led a Communist attempt at a coup, but was killed. In Germany, Rosa Luxemburg (also Jewish) led extensive Communist uprisings and terrorist activities. As the economic crisis deepened, the Communists began to gain ground. Many Germans were alarmed that they might actually succeed in taking over the government. The better educated Germans and those in leadership positions naturally feared what might happen to themselves, having seen their counterparts murdered in Russia.

In the midst of the turmoil, one man emerged as having the ability to beat the Communists at their own game—Adolf Hitler. To combat their terrorist tactics, Hitler had to organize a defensive force—his "brownshirts" whoe became known as his "Stormtroops." There were

1.From *PUTSCH!* by Richard Hanser, Pyramid Books, New York, 1970

frequent battles in the streets between the two opposing forces, and, not infrequently, there was loss of life.

We in America have never had to contend with such activities. Hence we might look down our noses at Hitler's techniques in combatting terrorism. Yet, what alternative was there?

THE DEPRESSION

The effects of the depression, which began in earnest in 1931, was felt in every country of the civilized world. In England and the United States, the Depression was used as an excuse to impose socialist "solutions" for economic and social problems, but these so-called "solutions" did not really work. Unemployment remained high in Britain, France and the United States all through the 1930's. In 1932, in the United States, unemployment was about 20 million. By 1939, it still hovered around the 17 million mark, in spite of President Roosevelt's WPA, PWA, and NRA (the NRA was later declared unconstitutional).

In the United States, several socialist measures had been put firmly into place, such as social security, unemployment insurance, and the graduated income tax, a planck in the Communist Manifesto. The means for making the United States into a welfare state had been put into place.

On the other hand, in Germany, strange to say, the picture was entirely different. Although Hitler was able to capture his audiences with his oratory, many Germans felt that he was too much of "hooligan" to be a leader of their country. Yet, he was the only person who showed enough strength to stop Communism. It was this fact that finally led to his becoming Chancellor of Germany in January of 1933. Without Hitler, Germany would have been taken over by the Communists within the year.

When Hitler came to power, he immediately undertook to establish the economic program that had been worked out by an engineer named Gottfried Feder. The issuance of money was taken away from the international banking fraternity and put into the hands of the government, where it belonged in the first place. Although Germany had no gold to serve as "backing" for paper money, they developed a stable currency based on the productive capacity of the German people. By 1935, this action had given Germany a thriving economy. Unemployment was reduced from 8 million in 1933 to 2 million by 1935 and to less than 400,000 by 1938.

It was this miraculous economic recovery, based on debt-free money, that alarmed the international banking clique. As early as July, 1933, an International Jewish Boycott Conference (*New York Times*, 7 August 1933) was held in Amsterdam to devise ways and means to bring Germany down. Samuel Untermeyer presided over the conference, and was elected President of the World Jewish Economic Federation. He described the planned move against Germany as "a holy war . . ." From that moment on, war—both, economic and military—was planned against Germany!

It began openly with a violent anti-German propaganda campaign.

PROPAGANDA

Under Hitler, Germany had broken the bonds of Jewish financial and economic tyranny. Germany's example was a cause for great concern and alarm among the international financiers because other countries might well follow Germany's example and cast the moneychangers from the temples.

To explain Germany's great economic recovery, the people of the United States were bombarded by stories of Germany's growing military might. Her economic recovery was due to Germany building up a gigantic war machine with which she intended to conquer the world. *This was the first Great Lie!*

In 1959, Harvard University Press published a book by Professor Burton Klein under the title of *Germany's Economic Preparations for War.* There, Professor Klein concluded that "the general picture of the German war economy emerging from this study is not that of a nation geared to . . . war" (page 235). On page 15, Professor Klein writes, "Thus, inspection of Germany's pattern of investment shows that there was no pronounced concentration of investment in those activities associated with economic preparations for war."

Even then, the rearmament program adopted by Germany, which began in the summer of 1936, was "influenced by German intelligence reports which placed the strength of the Russian army at nearly four million. Such 'Bolshevik' superiority was greatly feared." (*op. cit.*, page 18).

Again, on page 18 of his book, Professor Klein quotes from one of Hitler's memoranda: "It will be Germany's task to defend Europe against Bolshevism. . . . the world is drifting with ever increasing speed into a new conflict, whose most extreme solution is called Bolshevism.One has to compare the Red Army as it really is today with the assumptions of the military ten or fifteen years ago to guage the dangerous extent of this development. Germany will have to be considered as the focal point of the Occidental world against Bolshevik attack."

From another source, Carroll Quigley's *Tragedy and Hope,* (Macmillan, 1966; page 622), we find that "From 1936 to the outbreak of war in 1939, German aircraft production was not raised, but averaged 425 planes a month of all types (including commercial). Its tank production was low, and even in 1939 was less than Britain's." "Britain produced .. . . about 8000 [military planes] in 1939 compared to 4733 [produced in Germany] " (page 623).

Thus, it becomes clear that Germany was *not* a nation gearing up for war. And, whatever war preparations were made, were made out of concern over the growing Bolshevik menace in the east.

In fact, the lie is even more ominous than has been revealed thus far. Secretary of Defense James Forrestal recorded in his *The Forrestal Diaries* (Viking Press, New York, 1951; pp. 121-122), that Prime Minister

Chamberlain "stated that American and the World Jews had forced England into the War."

AUSTRIA

We have always been told that Hitler Germany planned, and attempted to carry out, world conquest by means of war. As we have seen, this was another *Great Lie.* In case you still have doubts, read what the leading British historian of his day, A. J. P. Taylor wrote in *The Origins of the Second World War* (Fawcett Books, 1961; available from Liberty Bell Publications). Professor Harry Elmer Barnes, one of the leading historians in the United States, wrote an analysis of Professor Taylor's book entitled *Blasting the Historical Blackout* (available from Liberty Bell Publications). Professor Barnes sums up his analysis this way: "The vital core of this volume [*The Origins of the Second World War*] is the contention that Hitler did not wish a war, either local, European, or world, from March 1933, right down into September, 1939. His only fundamental aim in foreign policy was to revise the unfair and unjust Treaty of Versailles, and to do this by peaceful methods."

Then, how come Hitler took over Austria? We have been brainwashed into believing that Austria was taken over by force, another of he *Great Lies!* What are the facts?

A National Socialist movement had developed in Austria, and by 1938, most Austrians wanted to be part of Germany. They were therefore actively agitating for an *Anschluss.* Of course, there was some resistance to this movement, led by the Chancellor of Austria, Schuschnigg, who did not have the popular support of the people.

In *The Origins of the Second World War,* Professor Taylor writes, "The crisis of March, 1938, was provoked by Schuschnigg, not by Hitler. There had been no German preparations, military or diplomatic. . . . . He [Hitler] had planned to absorb Austria imperceptibly, so that no one could tell when it ceased to be independent . . . he would use democratic methods . . ."

To sum up what had happened, Schuschnigg had suddenly called for a plebiscite to ask the Austrian people if they wished to remain independent. It was put in such a way as to anger Austrian National Socialists. It was represented as a choice between German nationalism and Austrian independence. Schuschnigg lost the support of everyone involved, including the British. He resigned even before the date of the scheduled plebiscite. Confusion reigned supreme in the Austrian government. Dr. Seyss-Inquart took over as Chancellor and sent a telegram to Hitler asking for troops to maintain order. Hitler was caught by surprise. There was no preparation for an "invasion" of Austria. But, he ordered the troops stationed along the border to enter Austria to maintain order.

The entire spectacle was more like a carnival. The German troops marched in and were cheered on enthusiastically by the Austrian population. But the German forces were not prepared for any kind of

action, and 70% of their vehicles broke down on the road to Vienna. Hitler, too, entered Austria with his troops, addressing the excited crowds along the way. The plebiscite, scheduled for March 12, was turned into a vote for *Anschluss* with Germany. On 10 April, 99.08% of the people voted in favor of a union with Germany.

And we were told Germany took over Austria by force—another *Great Lie!*

CZECHOSLOVAKIA

Czechoslovakia, a state of diverse nationalities, was made up of Czechs, Slovaks, Hungarians, Ruthenians, and Germans. It was created by the infamous Treaty of Versailles. The three million Germans, living mostly in the Sudetenlands, had been part of the Austro-Hungarian Empire before World War I. Many of them wished to join the *German Reich,* and after the Austrian *Anschluss,* they began a national movement for the purpose of achieving reunification with Germany. "Hitler had not created this movement. It was waiting for him . . .", wrote A. J. P. Taylor on page 147 of his book.

There was, in fact, little danger of Germany attempting to take Czechoslovakia by force at that time because the Czechs were better armed than Germany.

"At the time of the Munich crisis in 1938 (September 29), Germany had 35 infantry divisions, and 4 motorized divisions, none of them fully manned or equipped. At that time Czechoslovakia could mobilize at least 33 divisions. Moreover, the Czech army was better trained, had far better equipment, and had better morale and better fortifications. At that time, Germany's tanks were all below 10 tons and were armed with machine guns except for a handful of 18 ton tanks armed with a 37mm gun. The Czechs had hundreds of 38 ton tanks armed with 75mm cannon" (*Tragedy and Hope,* page 622).

While there is little doubt that Hitler wanted to unify the Germanic peoples, he had not even developed a plan for incorporating the Sudeten Germans into the *Reich.* A. J. P. Taylor, on page 156 of his book, observes that "Thus, at the end of April, 1938, the problem of the Germans within Czechoslovakia ceased to be a dispute between the Sudeten Germans and the Czechoslovakian government; it even ceased to be, or rather never became a dispute between Czechoslovakia and Germany." It was the British and French governments "who came forward as principals; and their object, however disguised, was to exact concessions from the Czechs." Was this part of a plan, as Professor David Hoggan suggests in *The Myth of the New History* (pp. 4-5), to set Germany up as a scapegoat for World War II?

After much maneuvering and delay, President Benes of Czechoslovakia finally agreed to cede the Sudetenlands to Germany. While the news media played up the Munich conference, at which the agreement was formalized,

as a sell-out to Hitler and a policy of appeasement (another *Great Lie,* because Hitler had demanded nothing from Czechoslovakia), the conference was actually a triumph of British diplomacy, for it was not Hitler who had created the Sudeten crisis but it was the Sudeten Germans themselves. That the British resolved the crisis without civil war in Czechoslovakia was to their credit, according to Professor A. J. P. Taylor.

When the problems arising with Czechoslovakia had been resolved through British diplomacy, European leaders breathed a sigh of relief. On the surface, at least, it appeared there would be no further cause for anxiety, except perhaps in Poland. Neville Chamberlain said, as a result of the negotiations at the Munich Conference, "I believe that it is peace for our time." Hitler declared, "I have no territorial demands to make in Europe." Although Hitler lived up to his pledge, the American press used this statement against him in their propaganda campaign against Germany.

However, subsequent events provided the warmongers in the United States and Britain fuel for the fire they seemed determined to start. We have always been told that Hitler invaded Czechoslovakia and took it over by force. That is another of the *Great Lies.* we have been fed. Here is what really happened.

After the Sudetenland was ceded to Germany, the internal political stability of Czechoslovakia was drastically weakened. Hungary was making threatening gestures toward taking over those portions of Slovakia which had once been part of Hungary. The Slovaks, on the other hand, had never been accepted as equals in the Czechoslovakian government. A nationalistic movement was developing among them to set up their own independent state. Yet, if they made this move, Hungary would take them over by force. It was only the Czechoslovakian military power that kept Hungary at bay. In addition, the Czechs were prepared to move in militarily if the Slovaks tried to declare their independence.

In order to forestall military action by either the Czechs or the Hungarians, Hitler was forced to make a move he did not wish to make. With an appeal by the Slovaks for protection, Hitler recognized Slovakian independence and accepted them as a protectorate, a move which was designed to forestall military action by the Czechs and the Hungarians.

Hitler had not provoked the movement for Slovakian autonomy. "Once again, Hitler was taken by surprise. The new crisis caught him unawares" (A. J. P. Taylor, *The Origins of the Second World War,* pp. 195-201). Thus, Hitler's actions in this crisis were taken to preserve the peace.

After the Munich Conference, Benes had resigned as president of Czechoslovakia, and a lawyer, Hacha, who was not a politician, became president. With the establishment of Slovakia as an independent state, Hacha was bewildered and uncertain as to what course of action he should take. Finally he asked for a conference with Hitler, and asked that Bohemia, the Czech part of Czechoslovakia, be set up as a protectorate of the *German Reich.* This was accomplished on March 15, 1939, and the German army was moved in to maintain order.

Thus, Czechoslovakia was not taken over by force or invaded: it was taken over, at the invitation of its leaders, as a protectorate.

Although Hitler occupied Prague only when events left him no other choice, the world was led to believe that the disintegration of Czechoslovakia was accomplished by design. Politically, Hitler gained little. In fact, in the United States, the Czechoslovakian situation only gave new fuel to the propagandistic fires against him.

However, militarily, Germany gained a great deal. She acquired over 450 superior tanks, 1500 military aircraft, hundreds of verhicles, and thousands of guns. Remember that the Czechoslovakian army was much better equipped at that time than was the German army. Again, the propagandists had a field day about Germany's growing military might.

POLAND

By the early part of 1939, relations between Germany and Poland had become so strained that neither side wished to negotiate with the other. The bone of conention, as in Austria and the Sudetenland, was created by the Germans living in Danzig and substantial portions of the Polish *Corridor* that had once been part of Germany.

By 1939, the people of Danzig had formed their own National Socialist party and, politically, were in firm control of the city. They wished to again become part of the *German Reich*, as did many of the German farmers living in the corridor regions. The Poles repeatedly used brutal and ruthless methods against these people to suppress them. Many were driven off their land and murdered in cold blood.

In an effort to relieve the tension, Hitler sought to have Danzig returned to Germany and to have the Poles grant a railroad and highway across the corridor to link Prussia with the rest of Germany. These requests were actually much more moderate than the demands made upon Poland by the leaders of the Weimar Republic. In return, Hitler offered to guarantee the borders of Poland who had become greatly concerned about Soviet Russia's intentions.

Joseph Beck, the Polish Foreign Minister, his back stiffened by British and French promises of support in the event of a German attack, was very obstinate and refused to negotiate with Germany on the Danzig and the Corridor problem. For several months the British acted as a go-between in an alleged effort to establish negotiations between the two countries to resolve the issues without going to war over them. As a result of the publicity given by the press to the efforts to reach an understanding, Neville Henderson, the British diplomat acting as the go-between, was moved to write, "History will judge the press generally to have been the cause of the war . . . Of all Germans, believe it or not, Hitler is the most moderate so far as Danzig and the Corridor are concerned."

A. J. P. Taylor and other historians have made it clear that Hitler did not want a war with Poland, rather, he wished a permanent and peaceful settlement. Remember, the crisis was caused, not by demands made by

Hitler, but by the people involved. ved.

Studies made by several historians since World War II have revealed that while Hitler was attempting to negotiate in good faith, the English were trying to bait him through Joseph Beck, the Polish Foreign Minister. Professor David Hoggan writes in *The Myth of the New History* (pp. 4-5), that "Halifax [the British Foreign Secretary] conducted a single-minded campaign to plunge Germany into war, and in such a way as to make Germany appear to be the guilty party. . . . Poland was the pawn in the game . . . It was for . . . British prestige, and not because of any military threat to Britain, that millions were destined to die in Europe and throughout the world. The documentary record has long since revealed that in 1939 it was Hitler's utmost desire to enjoy peaceful and friendly relations, and if possible even alliances, with both Great Britain and Poland."

On page 25 of Professor Barnes' *Blasting the Historical Blackout* we read, "Both Chamberlain and Halifax falsified their reports of Hitler's favorable reaction to a proposed international conference on September 2nd which still might have stopped the German-Polish war and prevented the European war." Professor Barnes also states on page 20 that "President Roosevelt apparently desired to have the European war break out as soon as possible, pressed Chamberlain to go ahead, and encouraged Polish arrogance and stubbornness."

In spite of the provocations and intrigue, it was not necessary that Hitler invaded Poland on September 1, 1939. He apparently felt that he had been maneuvered into a position from which he could not extricate himself in any other way. The German population of Danzig and the Corridor were being mistreated by the Poles. Russian intrigue in the east were a definite cause for concern. Had Hitler been sufficiently patient, he might have avoided actual conflict with the Poles, although their stubbornness may not have changed. Even after the invasion Hitler agreed to meet on 3 September to put an end to the fighting—but the Poles refused.

Even so, the German-Polish conflict need not have led to a wider conflict, which was ultimately brought about by Britain, with the constant urging of President Roosevelt.

Lord Halifax, in Britain, was perhaps the main instigator of British hostility. He was a member of The Round Table, the British counterpart of the Council on Foreign Relations in the United States, both of which represented the international financial interests. President Roosevelt himself was surrounded by CFR members such as Averell Harriman, Felix Frankfurter, Owen Lattimore, Henry Morgenthau, and Bernard Baruch.

Thus, it was these "advisors," in both countries representing the three militant forces, international finance, Zionism, and Communism, who were responsible for the outbreak of a full fledged world war. Hitler merely provided a convenient excuse for initiating the war.

RUSSIA

We have always been told that Germany wanted to "conquer the world." In view of the facts about German rearmament available to us, this contention is absurd. Why, then, did Hitler choose to risk a two-front war and attack Russia at dawn on June 22, 1941?

Unreported in the American press were the following facts.

1. In June, 1940, the Soviet Union violated their non-aggression pact with Germany by seizing the Bukovina province and part of Moldavia province in northern Roumania, which were beyond the line of demarcation for Soviet claims accepted by the Germans at Moscow. These seizures gave Russia a direct line of access to Roumanian oil fields which were the source of fuel for the German armies.

2. In March, 1941, Communists, supported by the Soviet Union, overthrew the legal government of Yugoslavia.

3. In 1940, while Germany was fighting France and England, the Soviet Union began a massive build-up of troops and tanks along their borders nearest Germany. 4. 4. There were renewed Soviet threats against Finland after their victory over Finland in March, 1940. This was a

threat to Germany's supply of iron ore from Sweden.

5. The Soviet Union made proposals to establish their control throughout the Balkans and in Turkey.

6. On May 5, 1941, Stalin made two speeches at a Kremlin banquet for a large graduating class of staff officers. The party eventually evolved into a wild drunken orgy at which some very indiscreet remarks were made by Stalin. The information was passed on to the Germans by agents in the Kremlin, and were later confirmed during the interrogation of two Russian generals and a major captured by the Germans.

The substance of Stalin's remarks was that the non-aggression pact he had made with von Ribbentrop in August, 1939, was "just camouflage." Now that Russia had acquired all the territory possible by diplomatic means (the eastern half of Poland, Finno-Karelia, Bessarabia, Ruthenia, Bukovina, Estonia, Latvia, and Lithuania), it was time to get the Russian people ready for war. Only by war could more territory be gained. Russian armament was so satisfactory that a war against Germany could begin any time within the next two months.

This news alarmed Hitler. He had no desire to fight a war on two fronts. There is reason to believe that Rudolf Hess's flight to Britain on 10 May 1941 was motivated by this news and that he was seeking an alliance between Germany and Great Britain to protect Europe from conquest by Russia. Unfortunately, his mission failed—and Rudolf Hess, Adolf Hitler's deputy, to this day remains incarcerated in Spandau prison.

With the failure of the Hess mission to Britain, Germany was left to face Russia alone. The outlook was, indeed, grim for Germany, because of Russia's overwhelming superiority in numbers. German intelligence had

revealed that the Russians had been building up massive forces along their border. By 21 June 1941, the Soviets had over 4.7 million men in 230 divisions, and more than 10,000 military aircraft at the front. They had about 40,000 tanks, including large numbers of the excellent T-34 ("Stalin") tank, poised for attack.

Germany had to build up her forces rapidly as a protective measure, and had 3 million men in 152 divisions supported by 1,500 war planes and about 10,000 tanks.

Based on German intelligence reports, it was clear that Eussia was planning an invasion of Germany. Hitler felt that, under the circumstances, the only chance Germany had to withstand the onslaught was to attack first, hoping to catch the Soviets by surprise. The German high command felt that an attack was a great gamble, but that there was little choice in the matter.

Hitler did not order preparation for *Operation Barbarossa* until after a fateful November 1940 visit by Soviet Foreign Minister Molotov to Berlin carrying an ultimatum from Stalin. In his ultimatum, Stalin demanded that Germany

1. remain neutral while the Soviet army invaded Roumania,
2. abandon Finland and accept its incorporation into the USSR,
3. accept Soviet occupation of Bulgaria,
4. and approve Soviet military bases in the Dardanelles, thereby bringing Turkey under Soviet control.

With these facts in mind, ask yourself why, if we had considered the Communists as the real threat to world peace, did Britain, France, and finally the United States go to war against Germany? There can be only one reason—to save the Communist Empire, and to restore the international bankers to financial control in Europe.

The question is, whose interests have really been served by our involvement in World War II, and in all of the subsequent wars? The answer is clear when one has the facts before him. Our military might, and our sons have been used to further the aims of the international financial interests in establishing a One-world government under control of the two branches of the international finance mafia: Jewish Communism and Jewish Capitalism. The world headquarters for this government will eventually be in Israel.

If you don't understand these matters now, then you can expect to see your children living in a Soviet-type controlled socicty, stripped of their freedoms, and working for their Jewish slave masters.

THE BIG LIE

Even before the war started, we Americans were deluged with propaganda about how Hitler was going to conquer the world. We were often told then, and we are still reminded, that Hitler employed the art of the "Big Lie" in his own speeches. Today, the average uninformed American believes that Hitler was the originator of the "Big Lie"

technique of propaganda.

WE have been the victims of some "Big Lies," but those lies did not originate with the Germans. They originated within our own boundaries, through our own jew-controlled press and radio and, more recently, through the television media. That Hitler originated the "Big Lie" concept is *another Big Lie!*

What this particular lie illustrates is the basic technique of those who seek to control our minds. That technique is to attribute to someone else, who exposes the truth, the very method that the manipulator, the "psycho-warrior," is using. Hitler has been credited with the "Big Lie" because he exposed the Jewish use of the same in *Mein Kampf*. Read for yourself:

"But it remained for the Jews, with their unqualified capacity for falsehood, and their fighting comrades, the Marxists, to impute responsibility for the downfall precisely to the man who alone had shown a superhuman will and energy in his effort to prevent the catastrophe which he had foreseen . . . By placing responsibility for the loss of the World War on the shoulders of Ludendorff they took away the weapon of moral right from the only adversary dangerous enough to be likely to succeed in bringing the betrayers of the Fatherland to justice. All this was inspired by the principle—which is quite true in itself—that in the big lie there is always a certain force of credibility, because the broad masses of a nation, in the primitive simplicity of their minds, more readily fall victims to the big lie than the small lie, since they themselves often tell small lies in little matters but would be ashamed to resort to large-scale falsehoods. It would never come into their heads to fabricate colossal untruths, and they would not believe that others could have the impudence to distort the truth so infamously."

"From time immemorial, however, the Jews have known better than any others how falsehood and calumny can be exploited. . . . One of the great thinkers that maqnkind has produced has branded Jews for all time with a statement which is profoundly and exactly true. He [Schopenhauer] called the Jew 'The Great Master of Lies.' "

There you have it! If the facts revealed in this article do not confirm the truth of these observations, so that even the most charitable and naive cannot see them, then, dear friends, we shall deserve the horrible fate which awaits our blindness. From this year, 1983, we do not have more than twenty years left. What are your children going to think? □

To be continued

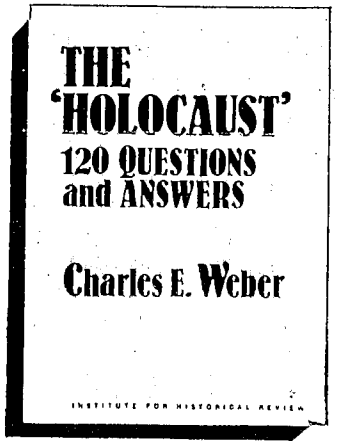

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

•Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.

•Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.

•Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.

•Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.

•Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — 60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices

ORDER No.: 8014 — Single copy: $4.00

ORDER No. 8114 — 3 copies $10.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

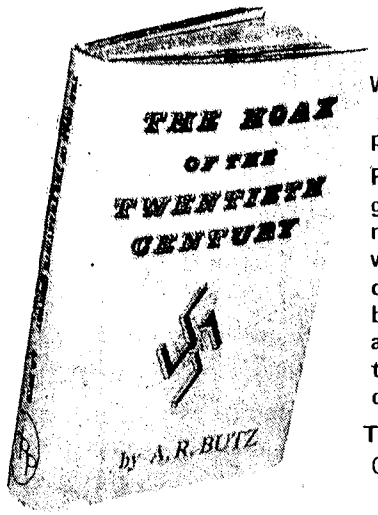

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
ORDER No.: 8012 $6.00

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

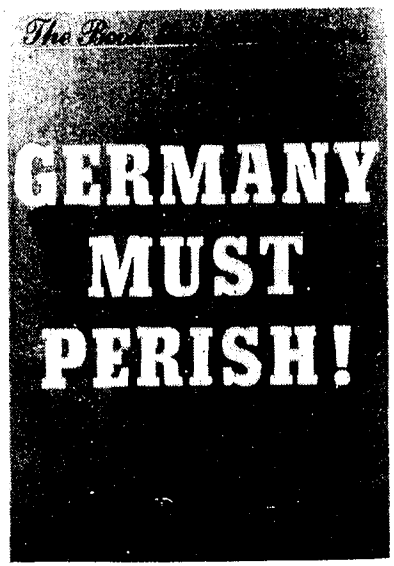

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

A Lie — and the Truth, continued from page 222

Grunewald in Berlin."

These were no lone voices in the wilderness, but quite a number of public voices carried into the army and government of Poland. The German Foreign Office and the German Army were afraid a Polish attack would already occur in 1930, which the 100,000 men of the German Reichswehr would have been unable to counter. The world economic crisis put obstacles in the path of those ambitious plans of the Poles, later it was German strength. In 1934, Adolf Hitler concluded the Non-Agression Pact with Poland, something none of the governments of the Weimar Republic would have done because even the Social Democrats wanted a revision of the Eastern borders. It was Hitler's goal to go with Poland against Communist Russia, united. When further left-over obstacles from the Versailles Treaty were removed, he demanded in 1938/39 only the return of Danzig to the Reich and a Freeway (Autobahn) from the Reich to Eastern Prussia, under German administration.

Poland, on her own, would not have opposed such a reasonable and measured proposal. But London and New York became active as snipers. Count Szembeck, Under Secretary of State in the Foreign Service Department of Poland, noted on 12 January 1939 in his diary, "This campaign against Germany is being pushed by a variety of Jewish intellectuals: Baruch, Lehman (the governor of New York), the new judge of the Supreme Court, Felix Frankfurter, Morgenthau, and many others who are friends of Franklin D. Roosevelt."

And on 18 February 1939 Count Szembeck noted in his diary a conversation he had with Spanish Ex-King Alfons in Rome, "The King is pessimistic about the international situation. The 'Internationale' is pushing us into a war." (Szembeck, *Journal*, pp.421,457). On 6 July 1939, Szembeck heard from the Polish Envoy to Washington, Count Potocki, "There are quite a number of elements in the West pushing openly for war: Jews, High Finance, arms dealers. All of them have splendid business prospects because they have found a spot which can be set aflame—Danzig, and a nation which is ready to fight: Poland." The Polish marshal and freemason Edward Rydz-Smigley mentioned in August of 1939, "Poland wants the war with Germany, and Germany will not be able to prevent it, even if it wanted too."

Confronted with these facts, there is no reason to approach the Poles as penitents. The former East German territories were always a breadbasket producing agricultural products in excess of its own demands. In spite of the fact that less people live there now than before the war, they are unable to feed and to take care of themselves. It is not our task to bolster the bankrupt Polish economy with huge loans; it is not our task to provide a rear guard for the Poles against the Soviets. Our only task is to reestablish the German Reich within the boundaries established over centuries.

— Don't ever forget this when talking about the Pope and to Poles!

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the indentity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES ORDER No. 6003

THE ANTI-HUMANS ORDER No. 1013

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

THE TALMUD ORDER No. 19001

containing the *Midrashim*, the *Cabbala*, the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

We shall be Masters of Our Manifest Destiny
continued from pg. 20

mistake. Instead of smashing the enemy once and for all, their commander "talked." The men grumbled that after winning the greatest victory in the whole campaign, they would have to fight the battle all over again. They were so right.

On to the Halls of Montezuma. The "armistice" lasted two weeks. By now Scott had fewer than 8000 effectives and the enemy in home territory was well entrenched with 18,000. On September 8 the Americans again attacked to storm Chapultepec Castle and finally drive into the heart of the city itself. After a week of heavy fighting and severe losses on both sides the Mexicans ran up the white flag and asked to negotiate. This time Scott was not fooled. He intended to have the city and his troops marched to the Grand Plaza and ran up the American flag on the National Palace. General Scott arrived in full battle dress and the cheers of the American troops could be heard for blocks.

Victory Complete. Scott appointed General Quitman as Military governor and the campaign was over. One of Scott's men, Capt. Rowell S. Ripley later blamed the two week armistice as needlessly costing the Americans 1652 men and officers killed and wounded.

* * * * *

Eternal Lesson. There is another episode in this war that should be a lesson and a warning to all race traitors of today.

American Traitors. When General Taylor's army faced the city of Matamoros across the Rio Grande in 1846, Sargent John Riley of Co. K swam across the river and never came back. He joined the Mexican Army. In the months that followed, hundreds of others, moved by boredom, drink, or Mexican blandishments of free land, followed Riley's example. Many were moved by Mexican propaganda that the Protestant Yankees were trying to destroy the Catholic church. Since over 20% of some regiments were Irish Catholic immigrants, this propaganda especially appealed to this group. They formed the San Patricio Battalion and fought against the Americans, and quite effectively so, since they were in most cases more technically adept than the Mexicans.

Court Martial. At least 65 San Patricios were taken at Churubusco, tried by court martial and sentenced to hang.

Hanged. As the U.S. troops charged the castle of Chapultepec, 30 of these deserters stood on mule carts, beneath a scaffold, with nooses around their necks, watching the flagpole at the top of the castle turret. The raising of the Stars and Stripes would be the signal for the executioner to motion the cart drivers forward and leave the traitors hanging.

General Scott had reviewed the cases of 65 deserters. Those that were not hanged were given 50 lashes, the letter D (for deserters) branded on

their cheeks and left the grim job of digging the graves of those hanged.

Warning to All Traitors. We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR take an even tougher stand. We contend that being a traitor to your race is even a more heinous crime than treason to country or army. We, too, shall have a day of reckoning with all those traitors who today believe they can betray the White Race with impunity. We, too, shall render good old-fashioned frontier justice to race traitors.

* * * * *

Meanwhile, in California. While Generals Taylor and Scott were waging the fight south of the Rio Grande, another contest was being waged in the far west for a rich prize—California, an area also claimed by Mexico, but almost independent of any control from Mexico City. Nevertheless, for several centuries it had been settled by a Spanish-Mexican population whose allegiance was still towards their kinsmen to the south. But White settlers were beginning to drift in, in ever increasing numbers.

Capture Rich Empire. The invasion of California by American officialdom really began surreptiously in 1845 with a small "exploratory" expedition headed by John C. Fremont who was to make a "survey" of a pass through the Sierras to California. Before it was over, with other adventurers and military men such as Brig. General Stephen Kearny, Commodore John Sloat, Commodore Robert Stockton, they had captured a rich empire for the United States. This they were able to accomplish with relatively few forces, a few small pitched battles and only a small loss of lives. It makes fascinating reading, but we do not have the space to go into the details here.

* * * * *

Treaty of Guadalupe Hidalgo. Suffice it to say here that after General Winfield Scott's total victory and occupation of Mexico City on September 14, 1847, the Mexicans, hostile as they were, were forced to come to terms. One of the main problems was to find a responsible group that could be recognized as a government, since Santa Ana's government had been overthrown and he had again fled the country. Finally such government was shaped under Manuel Pena y Pena. After much obstructionism from the U.S. government itself, negotiator Nicholas Trist, a stubborn man, concluded the Treaty of Guadalupe Hidalgo, which the Pena government signed February 2, 1848. After much bitter debate it was ratified by the U.S. Senate on March 10, 1848

White Race Wins Half of Mexico. Despite all the obstacles Polk had imposed on his negotiator, (Polk withdrew his peace proposals and instructed him to return home, orders Trist refused), much to Polk's surprise, in the Treaty Trist had gotten him just about everything Polk had optimistically set out to obtain before the war ever started. Under the Treaty the southern boundary of the United States was established,

running along the Rio Grande to the New Mexican border and from there reaching westward to the Pacific Ocean to a point below San Diego. In turn the U.S. would pay Mexico 15 million dollars and also assume the 3.25 million dollar claims of American citizens against the Mexican government. In short, Mexico ceded more than half of its territory, including California, Arizona, Texas, New Mexico and any claims it had to any of the other western land.

Oregon Claims Settled. Great Britain's claim to Oregon had been settled by peaceful compromise in June of 1846, giving the U.S. the Pacific Northwest to the 49th parallel.

Polk one of the Greatest. We, the White Race, should therefore proudly give our **due credit and honour to President James Polk,** who did more in two years to expand the territory for the expansion of the White Race than any other president in history. This despite the fact that practically all other politicians of his decade were stupidly enmeshed in a mad hysteria about slavery, to the point where practically all opportunity for positive action was next to impossible. Our school children have not been told the full story of this glorious chapter in the history of the White Race. Probably for that very reason, because it was the most constructive and productive war in American history, the Jewish writers have downgraded Polk and the Mexican War as an insignificant part of our history.

Mexican War a Glorious Victory. Instead, the Jews keep rehashing the Civil War, the "nostalgia" of it all, the "colorful" generals, and so on, ad nauseum. The fact that the Mexican War was a most constructive and productive war and the Civil War a terrible ghastly blunder, perpetrated by the Jews themselves, is never pointed out. When they refer to the Mexican War at all, they portray it as one of a big bully (the U.S.) taking advantage of a weaker neighbor.

Mexican Resources Surpassed U.S. This, too, is a blatant lie. In 1846 Mexico had a population at least equal to the U.S. It had as large a territory under its domain. Its capital of Mexico City had a population of 200,000 more than four times the population of Washington, D.C. Mexico's history dated back to 1519, a good three hundred years before the Anglos of the North even got started on their road to Manifest Destiny. Furthermore, at great disadvantage, the Americans had to fight this war on enemy territory far from home with greatly over-extended supply lines at a time and place where there were still no railroads, no telegraph lines, and when transportation and communications were still extremely slow and difficult. In every engagement, in every encounter, in every battle, the Americans were out-numbered in manpower and out-gunned in numbers of cannon and artillery. Any battle they would have lost on Mexican territory would undoubtedly have meant the total slaughter of the American forces. So it was hardly a war of unequals, as the distorted Jewish history books would have us believe.

Superiority of White Race over Mongrels. Yet in every battle the

Americans triumphed over the Mexicans, even when they were outnumbered five to one, as they often were. Why did they triumph? The answer is in our genes, in **the superior intelligence and fighting abilities of the White Race over the mud races: the mestizos, the mix-breeds and the Indians. Let us never forget this. There are many other lessons we can learn from this glorious chapter of our history, if we want to learn from history.**

What We Can Learn from the Mexican War.

1. The most obvious and important lesson we must learn is that America, as every other country, empire, or civilization, **was built by conquest.** It was by force of battle, by spilling blood, by conquering the enemy that the White Man forcibly took the land from the Indians, or the Mexicans, and even won their independence from the British.

2. We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR regard the wars against the Indians and the Mexicans as of far greater significance than the war of the American Revolution against England. After all, Canada has prospered equally well, although it never formally broke away from England. Its smaller population is solely due to the fact that only its southern fringes lie in a hospitable climate.

3. **If the Mexican War of pushing back the mud races and settling it with White people was so productive in the past and was the "American way," why scrap a winning formula? Why not apply the same successful program to the rest of the land areas of the world, not just for the U.S., but for the White Race as a whole?** We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR propose that this is exactly what we not only can do, **but must do,** if we are to survive. We have the intelligence, we have the power, and Nature has given us the natural right to do so. In its credo the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR also furnishes us not only with the moral right to do so, but also **the moral obligation to do so.**

4. For those insipid bleeding hearts (whose minds have been perverted by Jewish propaganda) **we throw down this challenge:** If you really believe that the White Man was wrong in conquering America, if you don't believe in the American way, why don't you set an example of demonstrating your convictions by deeds? Give your property back to a Mexican or an Indian, renounce your American citizenship and **crawl into a hole and die.** That's the bottom line of your idiotic conclusions, whether you know it or not.

5. We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR take the contrary position. We take a position that both Nature and history have taught from time immemorial, and that is: **Land and Race are Everything.** Land and territory are worth fighting for and dying for. Land is essential to the life and the preservation of our race. The survival, expansion and advancement of race is the most vital goal in our existence. We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR believe not only in expanding American territory, as did our glorious ancestors of 1846-48, **but of**

following the same great "American way" of expanding the living area of the White Race all over the world, until the White Race inhabits every hospitable square mile on the face of the earth.

What we can Learn from the Mexican War about Dealing with our enemies.

1. The war, first of all, between the Texans and the Mexicans, and ten years later between the United States and the Mexicans, was, first and foremost, a **Racial War.** It was a war of racial hatred between the inferior, mongrel Mexicans and the healthy expansion of the White Race.

2. The Mexicans hated the White Race because they felt inferior and because they actually were (and are) inferior. The White Man at that time still had a healthy racial pride and instinct and did not want the inferior Mexican mixed-breeds to breed and proliferate in his territory.

3. The Mexicans **still hate us** with the same fierce intensity as they did a hundred or two hundred years ago, **and they always will.** The reason is the same as to why the niggers and all the other mud races of the world hate us: they feel (a) inferior, and (b) threatened, and both for good reasons.

4. When Santa Ana won a military victory at the Alamo by means of sheer numbers, their hatred and cruelty knew no bounds. Playing the ominous "Deguello" they not only massacred every soldier in the Alamo, but even then their fury knew no bounds. They hacked, stabbed and mutilated the dead bodies for an hour afterwards and even went so berserk as to shoot a number of their own men, though not a single American was still alive. Again, when Santa Ana defeated Colonel Fannin's 400 men at Goliad, those that were taken prisoner were then mercilessly shot in the back to the last man (except those that managed to escape). With Texas wide open Santa Ana then systematically set about killing every White settler in their path, until Santa Ana was trapped and defeated by Sam Houston at San Jacinto.

The Ominous Lesson is this: if and when the Mexicans, or the niggers, or any other mud race, has the power over us to do so, they will mercilessly slaughter the White Race. The hatred they have for the White Race, aggravated by world-wide Jewish propaganda, is irreconcilable, just as the issue between the pioneer mother and the rattlesnake.

5. **Never Give Your Enemy a Second Chance.** If Sam Houston after defeating Santa Ana at San Jacinto in 1836, had not parleyed with Santa Ana, had not negotiated, had not trusted Santa Ana to keep his bargain, but had hanged him instead (he had plenty of moral grounds for doing so after the Alamo and Goliad) then **he would have saved the Americans and the White Race many, many lives.** Santa Ana would not have been around to rally the Mexican forces and kill thousands of Americans ten years later.

Similarly, if General Taylor had utterly destroyed the Mexican

forces at Palo Alto and at Resaca de Palma when he defeated them, he would not have had to fight some of the same survivors at Monterrey and Buena Vista again.

Similarly, if General Winfield Scott, who was otherwise a brilliant military strategist, would not have stopped to parley and "negotiate peace" with Santa Ana when he had defeated the Mexican army at the entrance to Mexico City, he would not have had to fight Santa Ana all over again two weeks later at a tremendous cost in lives.

Totally Destroy the Enemy. The conclusion we should learn from all these experiences (and thousands of other battles the White Man has fought) is this: **when you have your enemy at bay, utterly destroy him while you have the opportunity so that he will never be able to come back and fight again.** Don't trust him, don't negotiate, don't be charitable, don't be chivalrous, don't be magnaminous or big-hearted. Just utterly destroy him.

* * * * *

Heroic Group. In the war against the Mexicans, there is one group of heroic men in the epic of the Southwest that deserves our particular mention. Because of their tenacity, their bravery and especially their dedication to the survival and expansion of the White Race, we CREATORS point with pride to that gallant cadre of White Men, the **Texas Rangers.** They were tough, relentless and untiring in waging war, pushing back and tracking down the Mexican and Indian marauders that tried to kill and drive out the early Texas settlers.

Tough Spearhead. Whereas we do not have the space here to give even a cursory history of this elite band of lawmen, I want to give them their just due in making it possible for the White Men and their families to first of all settle, and secondly, maintain their tenuous toehold on the precious soil they had won. When the Mexican War finally came to put the mongrelized Mexicans in their place, it was the hard core of former Texas Rangers that were the shock troops. In practically every major battle and every heroic victory, all the way from Matamoros to the Halls of Montezuma, the relatively small forces of six companies of Texas Rangers made a huge difference.

Strickly No Nonsense. When the war was over, the frontiers of Texas still remained under savage assault from the recalcitrant Mexican mongrels and their ancestral kinsmen, the savage Indians. Singly and in collaboration with each other, both the Mexicans and the Plains Indians continued their murderous raids on the Texas settlers for decades after the Mexican War was over. Especially tenacious among the Indian tribes were the fierce Comanches and the Cherokees. It was the job of the Texas Rangers to drive these enemies of the White Race out of Texas and make sure they stayed out. With such unstinting dedication and relentless energy did the Rangers do their jobs that both the Mexicans and the Indians soon learned their lesson the hard way—to come up against the

Texas Rangers was to pay in blood—to leave their dead carcasses on the plains of Texas.

Texas Devils. So formidable a reputation did the Rangers earn for themselves that when General Winfield Scott's troops entered Mexico City in triumph in 1847, it was the Texas Rangers that the Mexicans feared the most. They referred to them as "Los Diables Tejanos"—the Texas Devils. It was a reputation that stayed with them long after the Mexican War and a name both the Mexicans and the Indians learned to hate and to fear throughout the Winning of the West.

Federal government aggravated Indian problem. There is one other footnote in the history of Texas that is highly noteworthy to our struggle against the mud races. When Texas joined the union during the last days of 1845, the Federal government in Washington pre-empted the Indian problem. Whereas the Texans and the Rangers had taken a hard stand of expulsion towards the Indian predators, the Federal government reversed this policy and set up Indian reservations on Texas soil, made a number of meaningless treaties with them, and actually protected, fed them, and in various ways, subsidized these unwanted savages. Confusion and frustration ensued. The Indian problem was not solved, but on the contrary, aggravated, to the chagrin of the Texans.

Final Solution by Texans. The White people of Texas began to wonder just whose side the Federal government was on. For 14 years they tolerated this stupid nonsense. Finally in 1859 they took matters into their own hands—abolished every reservation, and drove the Indians out of their territory, a task ably performed by the Rangers. After that any Indian found in Texas was there at his own risk.

Credit and Discredit. It is to the eternal credit of the Rangers and the early Texas settlers that the Indian problem was liquidated once and for all, and no reservations or wet-nursing compounds for inferior redskins remained in Texas. Not to the credit of their offspring is the toleration and proliferation of the vast and growing Mexican element, which is now smothering the White Race in Texas and the Southwestern states, and, in fact, the Mexican disease is spreading to the rest of America.

Eternal Heroes. Among those of the Texas Rangers we CREATORS especially point with pride as having contributed greatly to the building of the frontier for the White Race are such famous names as Lieutenant Jim Rice, Colonel Henry W. Harnes, and especially those great heroes of the Mexican War, Captains Ben McCulloch and Sam Walker, who led many of the major attacks from Matamoros to Mexico City. Probably the greatest of them all is Colonel Jack C. Hays of the Ranger's San Antonio Company. Their exploits and those of countless other Rangers which we unfortunately cannot list, read like heroic fiction in the annals of the White Man's War against the treacherous Indians and their mongrelized half brothers, the perfideous Mexicans.

Our Goals those of Texas Rangers. In today's continuing War

against the Mexicans it is our intention to revive the spirit and the goals of the Nineteenth Century Texas Rangers. Their goal was—as is ours today—to drive every Mexican and every Indian from the territory of the White Man. What neither the Mexicans nor the Indians could win in the 19th century by force of arms, our treacherous Jewish government has aided them to achieve in the 20th century through sheer treachery: by means of immigration; by means of welfare; by means of subsidization; by allowing illegal Mexican aliens to invade our borders by the millions. We now have an intolerable situation where the mongrelized Mexican Indians are taking over not only the Southwestern states that the White Man won in the War of 1846-48, but are disseminating all over the United States into cities like Chicago and many others. By invasion and sheer breeding (the "Hispanics" are even more prolific than the niggers) they are crowding out the White Man in his own territory, surreptiously swindling the White Man out of coming to grips by means of any war of confrontation.

Growing "Hispanic" Menace. To show how serious the Mexican problem is, let us look at some figures as of the year 1980. The population of Mexico itself is now 70 million miserable clawing creatures. By the end of the 20th century Mexico City itself is projected to have a population of 32 million, probably out-distancing even Tokyo as the world's most populous city. The "Hispanic" groups in the United States are now stridently organizing for political muscle. They include in their ranks Mexicans, Cubans, Puerto Ricans and Phillipinos, and claim to number 20 million. Not included in this group are another 10 million illegal Mexican aliens, who are invading our borders with impunity by the thousands every day. If we add up the 70 million in Mexico itself, the 20 million "Hispanics", and the 10 million illegal aliens, this adds up to a formidable 100 million hostile, rapidly breeding mongrels who hate the White Man with a passion and are waiting for the day when they can wreak vengeance on the hated gringo whom they both envy and despise.

Projection into the Future. Now, as do rats and flies, these Hispanics, when fed and subsidized by the White Man, can double their numbers rapidly. The Mexicans are now in fact doubling their numbers every 20 years. This means that the way we are now going, that in 20 years there will be 200 million of these mongrels on our back. In 40 years there will be 400 million and in 60 years, 800 million fierce, clawing, vengeance-seeking hostiles in our midst. Sixty years is not that far away, but long before that time, unless we alter course, the White Race in America (and the world) will long have been wiped out by the rapidly breeding, clawing, hostile mud races of the world.

The War Continues. We of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR therefore want to urge and inspire every red blooded White Man to action—to take up again the war on the hostile mongrels where our heroic forefathers of the Mexican War left off. We again call the White Man to arms to revive again the spirit of the Texas Rangers whose motto

was "the only good Indian was a dead Indian" and vowed to drive the mongrelized Mexicans and Indians forever from the soil and territory of Texas. Like the Texans of the Alamo we of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR declare war on the mongrels. Like the Texas Rangers, our goals must be to cleanse our land of the savages and the mongrels. The early Texans realized that in their vast territory there was an irreconcilable conflict of three races—the Mexican, the Indian and the White Race. They could never live together in peace and the White Man could only survive by either driving out or destroying the other two. As Texas Governor M. Bounaparte Lamar (1838-40) succinctly stated "The White Man and the red man cannot live in harmony together. Nature forbids it." He realized the United States policy of moderation and forbearance towards the Indians had been a total failure and the proper policy was one of total expulsion.

Our Eternal Legacy. With this policy we agree, not only towards Indians, but also toward their racial kinsmen the Mexicans, as all other mud races. It is not our policy to make the world safe for "democracy," a Jewish idea and swindle at best, but on the contrary to make the world safe for the White Race, not only in our time, but for our children and their future progeny, eternally and forever.

* * * * *

The War with Mexico is Unfinished.

Exploding Birthrate. The birthrate of Mexicans today (and their Latino neighbors to the south) is the highest in the world, even exceeding that of the well-fed and subsidized niggers in the United States. They, the niggers and the other mud races of the world are a bigger threat to us than the hydrogen bomb. If we don't soon face the wild and unchecked invasion of mud races into the White Man's territory, we will soon be swamped into a cesspool of chaos.

Unchecked Invasion becoming a Stampede. It is hard to tell at this point in history whether the niggers, or the Mexicans, or the Cubans, or the Haitians are the biggest threat to the White Race in America, but let's not waste time haggling about that question. The point is they all are, as are the tremendous influx of Chinese, Jamaicans, Vietnamese and millions of other mud races who are starving in their own countries and want to get on the backs of the White Man's generous subsidy. They bring with them nothing but bad news—disease, poverty and mongrelization.

800 Million Mexicans in 60 years. Of them all the Mexican invasion is the most rapidly accelerating threat. This is partly due to our 2000 mile long common border. The population of Mexico today (1980) is seventy million, and as I have already pointed out, it is doubling every twenty years. In 60 years, as I have also pointed out (if the Hispanic element is left unchecked) the North American continent will be infested with 800 million Mexican-Hispanic mongrels. Sixty years is not a long time. Need we go further? For centuries Mexico hasn't been able to feed her people..

As a result they swarm across the border into the United States by the millions each year to get on welfare, **to feed and to breed.** In the last decade or so they have made alarming inroads in the population of California, Arizona, New Mexico and other southwestern states. With the one-sided help of the Jewish anti-White Federal government, they have also gained tremendous political power. The Mexicans make no bones about their racial hatred and their social and political goals. On the schoolboards, on the municipal level, they openly brag that they will outbreed and drive the gringo out of these territories that once belonged to Mexico. At this point neither the White Man nor the United States government is lifting a finger to stop this outrage. On the contrary—collaboration and betrayal are the order of the day.

Thinking Gone Berserk. Let us remember therefore, that the Mexicans are succeeding **only because the White Man is letting them,** and the White Man is stupidly letting them because his racial creed is all fouled up by Jewish-Christian propaganda, coupled with Jewish betrayal. It is up to the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR to correct this horrible tragedy and clear the White Man's brain.

At the heading of this chapter we called the Mexican War **An Unfinished War.** We couldn't be more serious. We have a war of major proportions on our hands, a war in which **the present government (as usual) is betraying the White Race and is on the side of our enemies.** Whether we know it or not, it is a war we are losing (at present) but can easily reverse if we get our bearings straight. So let us clear away the mental cobwebs that shackle our thinking and adopt an aggressive, meaningful program. **We have no time to lose.**

What We Must Do.

1. The first thing we must do is seal our borders from any further invasion of the Mexican hordes. After all, they are violating our immigration laws and therefore are criminal invaders. Since they are swarming in by the millions, what is the difference if they are doing so as a military army or as civilian invaders? The results are the same—they are taking over our land and living space. Therefore I propose we get tough and enforce the laws we now have. **Set up machine guns and mow them down mercilessly as they try to invade us.** This will definitely put a stop to this outrage.

2. **Change the immigration laws so that the immigration quota from Mexico is an absolute zero.**

3. **The next step is to aggressively comb the Mexican population for illegal aliens in our midst.** Their very presence, too, is an outrage against our sovereign territory and all we need to do is **strictly enforce the law as it now stands.** Every illegal then must be booted back into Mexico and told in no uncertain terms that if they ever again cross the border or are found on U.S. soil they will be shot on sight.

4. Once we have accomplished that much, the next step is **to forcibly ship back to Mexico all Mexicans of that racial origin,** whether they are citizens or not, whether they were born here or not. Severe? Remember what Santa Ana did to the Texans when they had the power.

5. The next step is to adopt the same program as our great President Polk and courageous forefathers did in 1836 and again in 1846-48, and that is **push the White Man's boundaries farther southward.**

We Now Have a Racial Policy. There will be one difference at this stage of history. Whereas the White Man's instincts in 1846 were basically sound, he did not have a clearly formulated racial creed or policy. Now **we do.** When we now expand our territory, we must do it in planned steps, and every step we take must be cleansed of the mud races and settled and assimilated by the White Race before the next step is taken. These steps we must take in rapid succession **until we again reach and regain the Panama Canal** that the Jews in collaboration with White traitors have gratuitously turned over to the enemy.

If some of these steps may seem harsh to some of our still befuddled White Racial Comrades **let us look at it this way:**

1. **We have no choice.** In the relentless struggle for survival that Nature has imposed on all her creatures the conclusion is obvious: either the Mexicans will take over, (with our help) and eventually massacre a diminishing White population as did Santa Ana in Texas, or we push the Mexicans ever southward into oblivion.

2. **This is not a new program,** but a program initiated by our courageous forefathers who built America. **It is in fact 350 years old and is the bedrock on which America was built.** We CREATORS call it the "American Way." Do you want to argue against it and repudiate 350 years of American history?

3. Let us look at it from the **moral point of view of the Christian Bible.** This book tells us that God is perfect and we poor dumb sinners are supposed to try to become more Godlike. Alright, let's pursue that approach. What did God do when he didn't like the people he created? **He killed them all,** he drowned them like a bunch of miserable rats in the "Great Flood," except for Noah's family. Then we can cite dozens of passages of the Old Testament where **the Jewish God goaded the Jews on to take over the lands** of the Canaanites, Philistines, etc. and encouraged them to "kill everything that breathes". Then also we can cite today's Chosen People **driving the Arabs out of Palestine** to the cheers of the rest of the "civilized" world. Shall I go on? So if that's the Godlike approach, the moral and Christian way of dealing with a whole mass of people, why should we be condemned for taking a similar, but much milder approach to the mud races invading our territory and threatening our very survival?

4. Now let us look at it **from the point of view of the Eternal Laws of Nature,** the position that the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR takes on all issues. The overriding Law of Nature is the **survival of the species at all costs.** Nature does not ask any questions as to what your methods are or

what (temporary) moral code you espouse, or anything else. It plainly commends to each creature to care for their own and harshly punishes those that are too lax, or too laggard, or too stupid, with the ultimate punishment—extinction. This is the bottom line as far as we are concerned. Our religious creed is founded on the Eternal Laws of Nature, and our basic goal is the resultant conclusion of such laws: **the Survival, Expansion and Advancement of the White Race.**

The Winning of the West: Our Blueprint for the Winning of the World.

Our Blueprint. Since the **Winning of the West** was the finest and greatest achievement in the history of the White Race, we want to weave this theme into our religious program. We want to remind and reemphasize to our White Racial Comrades of **the spirit of work, hardship, fighting and colonization** of the 19th century that produced the greatness of America. We want to remind our people that **conquest and colonization is the American Way** and to have some insipid bleeding hearts roadblock every action the White Race takes for its own survival will not only be condemned as being un-American, but will also be considered as **treason against the White Race itself.** We again want to remind any traitors of how General Scott handled the traitors at Churubusco.

The Western Heritage our Trade Mark. Therefore, instead of adopting say the Nazi style of military dress and format (which we also admire) we prefer the Western style of dress, in the manner of the cowboy, or the U.S. cavalry, or the Texas Rangers. We also will stress cowboy and country music, folk music, square dancing and other customs that reflect our early heritage. We will also encourage a revival of the architecture of the western frontier towns for our religious buildings. Why not? That is our real heritage and we want to emphasize that the foundations of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR are not only grounded in the history and heritage of the White Race itself **but those foundations are also rooted in early America.** They are not a foreign import but **thoroughly American** in every way. Our proud slogan must be: **The Winning of the West is the blueprint for the Winning of the World.**

Reprints available at the following prices: Order No. 32048
We Shall Be Masters of Our Own Manifest Destiny; Winning of the West: Prototype for Winning the World; The War with Mexico 1846-48: An Unfinished War: single copy $1.25 — 10 for $10.00 — 100 for $90.00 — 500 for $400.00 plus postage.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

Letters to the Editor, continued from page 8

Dear Mr. Dietz: 8 July 1983

I thoroughly enjoyed the complimentary May issue of "Liberty Bell." Your magazine is one of a very few I've come across in the U.S. since my arrival from Britain a year ago that gets to the very core of White man's predicament. I am enclosing my check for a subscription; keep up the jolly good work.

Yours truly,
N.H., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 8 July 1983

Enclosed check for 10 additional copies of Dr. Oliver's "The Yellow Peril," if and when they are ready. Another great essay in the collection and one that gives me a peculiar lift since one of the sources he quotes from (Bakony) is my translation from the Spanish edition that I did for James Warner a few years ago.

One of these days, so help me, I'm going to find my way that far east to thank you personally for the tremendous contribution you are making with the stuff you've been publishing the past few years, especially, of course, the magisterial essays RPO has been turning out.

Yours,
T.K., California
12 July 1983

* * * * *

Dear George:

Hope all is well with you and yours. At least they haven't gotten you yet.

Nearly missed seeing your subscription renewal notice—don't ever shut it off but remind me again if you have to—ok? For now, find a check for the mag and for another copy of "Mein Kampf."

To comment on "Mein Kampf": Sorry I never came across a copy before that could be said was authentic. The way this one reads, I'm sure it must be. I've learned more than just what's in the book, as I could never before resolve in my mind the fact that Hitler appeared to have more popular support than just about any other political figure in history. If he was as bad as has been indicated, how did he do it? His Germany was a reaction to the Jew/Communists and other politicians. I also see the vilification of Germany to this day as a means to prevent people in other countries from understanding what happened and why.

The few I meet who WILL READ, I suggest the "Protocols" first and then "Mein Kampf."

Sincerely,
E.H., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George: 16 July 1983

A few days ago I brought out the TV after the several months it had

been gathering dust and plugged it in. I don't know why I did that, but it's back in the closet now. The first thing I saw when I turned it on was a couple of homosexual movie critics calling a movie "anti-semitism masquerading as anti-racism" because it portrayed the Ku Klux Klan as a group of bungling idiots rather than bloodthirsty killers. If moderate defamation of the Klan is now "anti-Semitism," where does that leave people who have no opinion?

Next an ad for "Time" magazine promised to make me "understand" if only I would subscribe, and showed various scenes of idiotic "Time" readers, their faces glowing with expressions of unuterrable joy. How an "understanding" that the world is turning into a giant cesspool could evoke such a reaction is, to me, a mystery.

At length, my innate "anti-stupidic" tendencies took over, silencing the obnoxious device once more. I think TV sets should come with a printed warning similar to the one on packages of cigarettes. Perhaps with a Star of David on the side.

Sincerely,
S.D., California

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 20 July 1983

Went to Australia, but I am back now and I can't be without "Liberty Bell," the best magazine published in the entire U.S!

Thank you,
H.C.H., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 20 July 1983

Enclosed check for subscription renewal and a few copies of "Communism is Irish!" I've been wondering about that one for years and my curiosity won out: I'm Scotch-Irish myself, and if "Communism is Irish," I'll kiss your you-know-what at the next World's Fair.

Affectionately,
T.T., North Carolina

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 22 July 1983

Enclosed you will find my check for one hundred copies of your March 1983 reprint of "An Open Letter to the Gentiles" by Lt. Col. F.P. Farrell. It gives a good resume of what I have learned in uncovering and combatting the REAL enemies of our Constitutional Republic and Christian Morality since 1932.

Yours for God & Country,
H.D., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 26 July 1983

Here is my subscription for the "Liberty Bell. I have been reading my father's books for the last two years, and I feel you put out a SUPER publication. Your articles on money are usually very good, and your attacks on the Christian religion should make every Christian who has at least a little bit of ability to think for himself left in him to stand back and see what a bunch of garbage it all is.

I wish I could convince other people of the problems we are facing today: what the CAUSE of the problems is. Most people think they have the answer. They KNOW that what the news media tells them is the TRUTH. They KNOW what the college professors tell them is TRUTH. I find most people refuse to even open their minds and search for another possible answer to what's going on. Almost instinctively (an instinct that has been TAUGHT to them) they turn away from anything we have to offer.

I hope for everyone's sake that we wake up and realize what's going on, or I'm afraid we're doomed.

Yours truly,
J.W., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 July 1983

As a G.I., I arrived in France in September 1944 and went into Germany about 15 February 1945, and not once did I hear anything about the Germans "gassing" or mistreating prisoners or Jews.

Since I was with Gen. George S. Patton's 3rd Army, 12th Armored Div., shortly after the Battle of the Bulge we were shot at every morning about breakfast time by the German Air Force, and I admired the skill of those pilots.

My first impression of Germany was admiration for the cleanliness and beauty of the place. No beer cans on the streets, no trash, broken glass, not anything to mar the beauty of the place. During the period between February and September 1945, I visited Dachau in Germany and Mauthausen work camp in Austria, and talked to a lot of inmates and not one word did I hear about Jews or any inmates being killed. There were British, French, and even American prisoners set free by the 3rd Army, which also had control of Bavaria, and the only complaint I heard was that they had too many potatoes to eat.

My first impression of the German people came in a small village west of Baumholder, when we stopped to eat 'C' rations for lunch and some ladies came out of their houses to offer us eggs and bread. As 1st Sgt. of the unit, I tried to turn the offer down, but they insisted. From that time on I never thought of using my weapon and half the time never wore the 45 cal pistol. The lies of today that claim Germans are savages are not true and the only reason for those lies is because the Jews in the USA are trying to cover some of their own crimes, such as murdering Americans with poisons in food, cancer, influenza, pneumonia, heart disease, TB, etc. ONE IS WHAT ONE EATS AND DRINKS, and since Jews own the flour mills, liquor industry, meat packing industry, sugar refineries, etc., it is only natural that they should poison Christians and then wait for them at the hospital or drug store to get their money. This is what Hitler did not want in Germany.

The 'Swine Flu' vaccination of a few years ago is a good example of the

Jew/Communist secret weapon. When Nikita Krushev came to the U.N. in 1958 and said , " We will bury you," he was talking about biological warfare.

That 'Swine Flu' program cost the taxpayers $135,000,000, killed some on the spot and left others paralyzed for life. The cure for flu is to get the Jews out of flour mills, sugar refineries, etc. A real leader in the White House would be one who comes out against the Jews and biological warfare.

I returned to Germany and had the microwave terminal at Koenigsstuhl, Heidelberg, and worked every day with some of the guys who were in the German Army and Air Force, and travelled all over the country. I hated to leave in 1945 and hated departing in 1959 and 1973. Not once did I feel threatened, and the only muggings I heard of were of American GI's robbing taxi drivers. As a Tech-Rep in Germany (1971-1973), I traveled throughout the land and lived in a small village with a Germany family, and again hated to return to the USA. Having lived in Japan, the Philippines, Okinawa, Hawaii, France, England, Austria, and Korea, I must say the German people are the finest, and the government of the USA is the most corrupt I have seen. If I could afford a second home, it would be in Germany.

The reason for showing the Holocaust lie after all these years is because the Jews have been exposed for what they are, a bunch of sadists, crooks, and swindling shysters.

Every president since the death of JFK has been bribed to brainwash the American people. My regret is that we didn't have Hitler as President of the United States from 1933 until 1945.

The reason for WWII was due to the 25-point program of the Third Reich, which carried with it the death penalty for ALL corrupt officials, usury, etc. That program smacked Roosevelt and the International Jews right between the eyes.

Well, that's enough for now.

Best regards,
S.C., 1st/Sgt.-US Army ret.
New Jersey

* * * * *

Greetings, Racial Kinsmen: 12 July 1983

I need your help in my efforts to continue my hopes of spreading the word of our cause and endeavors through corresponding with other prisoners and organizations of our movement. I am also writing articles for various movement publications. All this takes many postage stamps, but I do not care to ask for charity. However, I am declared a political prisoner here and effectively I am denied any access to programs through which I might earn some money. I have found an opportunity to earn a small commission through selling greeting cards, one of which cards is enclosed as a sample. These cards are designed by prisoners and are available in sets of 15 per box. They are in various colors, and are for all occasions. Please

instruct anyone ordering the cards not to send any money or orders to me but rather to the address printed on the back of each card [ESJ, P.O. Box 1864, West Monroe, LA 71291]. They cost $7 per box and the shipping cost is included. Ask those ordering to please include my name so I will be sure to receive the commission.

Hoping you can and will help me in this, I wish you and yours the very best of health and continued success.

For God and Race,

Heil Hitler!
Robert E. Paul No. 90760
C.C.R. U-C-15, Angola LA 70712

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 20 July 1983

Only recently I became acquainted with someone who subscribes to your monthly publication "The Liberty Bell": I borrowed a few copies and was very impressed. I thus enclose a bankdraft for $25 as a subscription.

I was particularly impressed by your recognition of the danger of Christianity and its weakening effect upon the White man's values. I was pleased to see someone stand up and criticise Christianity for being the kosherized threat it is. There are too few "right wingers" who are prepared to do this.

As I see it, two of the main weaknesses of the Christian "right wingers" are that, firstly, they tend to get diverted away from the real enemy towards what they see as satanically inspired entities such as the plausibly dangerous "Trilateral Commission," down to the ridiculous "666" and U.F.O. conspiracies.

The second problem with Christian "right wingers" is that the promotion and protection of the White man and White values above all other inhabitants is in direct conflict with the fundamental principle of Christianity that "all men are equal." Consequently, in the final analysis, one cannot help but be doubtful as to the reliability and loyalty of these Christians to the cause of the White man.

It has been suggested that all "right wing" groups should stop all this fighting amongst themselves and get on with the fight against the real enemy. I have no doubt that you have been accused of further dividing the "right wing" by alienating the Christians with your articles that hammer Christianity for what it really is. I have always believed that the various organizations promoting the interests of the White Race, not only in the U.S., but world-wide, will only achieve significant steps forward when they bury their differences and present a united front to the enemy. Even though I recognise the need for the greatest possible co-operation and agreement between the pro-White groups, to include these fanatical Christian groups will surely be more of a burden than an asset to the pro-White movement. I don't mean so much those organizations who talk of protecting "White Christian Civilization" (such as the NSRP or the Klan), but rather those cranky Christian groups who run around quoting

from the Bible (the Word of Yahweh) and warning that we must believe, etc. This brand of "right winger" with his alien beliefs is in fact a danger to the White movement and definitely ought to be excluded.

In conclusion then, I must once again congratulate you on exposing Christianity for being the alien belief that it is and for highlighting the threat it poses to the defense of the White Race. It has proved itself an extremely subversive tool in the promotion of race mixing and degeneracy and the time is ripe to prevent it from doing further damage.

Yours for the White Race,
L.J., Cape Town, South Africa

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 31 July 1983

Two letters from a convict, Roosevelt Williams, appeared in your March issue. They called for books and support for a white solidarity library in N.Y. state prisons. I responded. He now tells me that he has served 12 years of a 20 year sentence for armed bank robbery and police assault (claiming the bank was Jewish), and he wants $50 to pay a lawyer to free him. But he doesn't want me to go into the details of his case when soliciting funds. I mentioned this to a right-wing prisoner who told me (1) he has never heard of him, (2) many convicts are con-men who try any angle and (3) almost all people named Roosevelt are coons. Do you know anything about this person? [No.—Ed.] Have you ever physically seen him? [No.-Ed.] How can the liberals in N.Y. tolerate white books in their system? Many of us would like to help true political prisoners, but we cannot allow frauds in. Since you carried his letters, you should check this out. A good proof would be newspaper clippings showing his face. Why not write him a letter asking for details and proof of his case? We can compare what he writes to you with what he has written to me.

Your magazine is interesting. I am a member of the Euro-American Alliance and subscribe to their magazine.

Godspeed,
J.T., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George: 2 August 1983

I just received my order for cassette tapes. I would like to comment on the JDL tape. First, I did not realize such nauseating drivel could emanate from the mouths of sub-humans; that they are sub-humans is evident from quality and quantity of drivel. According to Bonnie L. Fischer's "Tracking Down the Food Killer," the word Hebrew means descendants of the Ass; their braying, as evidenced on the tape, validates that hypothesis. That we Goyim could let ourselves be herded together for fleecing and slaughter does not speak highly of us. . .

I am almost completely disparaged of attempting to alert or educate my "fellow citizens." A friend of mine, an activist conservative Republican, just cannot deal with the facts; truth sets up in most a cognitive dissonance which is almost impossible to overcome. This typically foolish conservative prefers to think that the war is a philosophical and ideological one and he

studies, with a fixation, free market economics, failing to understand that Karl Marx was a free-market economist and that Hayek, von Mises, and Ayn Rand were all Jews.

Best wishes ever,
W.F., Washington

* * * * *

Herr Dietz: 2 August 1983

I have written this letter on behalf of my fellow comrades-in-arms in order to pay homage to a man who has given so much of himself, not only to better himself, but to help educate the masses of our mutual cause: the return of the White man to power.

The man we are all talking about is Melvin Luther Cox from Chattanooga, TN [No. 15416—Unit 8, PO Box 14, Boise, ID 83707]. Melvin has been a prisoner of war for more years than anyone would care to think about, in both State and Federal prisons; but through it all, he has remained a rock of support for many, many less fortunates. To fellow kinsmen all over the United States and elsewhere, he is in constant touch through correspondence, sending stamps, subscriptions, literature and support, doing without more often than not. Words fail to adequately express our feelings of a man whom we have had the honor of knowing personally. A member of Aryan Nations and a true Teutonic Knight in every sense of the word.

We hope you will print this to at least let him know that we are honored to have had the privilege to know him. A place has been reserved for him in Valhalla.

MELVIN – WE SALUTE YOU!

Steve Bendle, Michael Rieny, W.D. Arendall

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 3 August 1983

Henry Kissinger is an arch enemy of the United States; the well-known traitor from the Vietnam War, where the US lost for the first time in her history, through clever subversion from within. He is lurking behind the scenes to get back into the Federal Govvernment and, sure enough, Ronald Reagan, a true vasal of US Jewry, promised him a post to head a new national commission as his adviser on Central American policy. And so he will be allowed to spread Jewish interests in Central America, i.e., Jewish Communism. President Reagan clearly showed his completely alien attitude and must be branded too as a traitor to American ideals and pursuits.

It must be very clear to grass-roots citizens that he must be defeated in 1984 despite that all of the Jewish directed press will promote him as a good president, worthy to be reelected. But he is not good at all, as he works together with the Establishment on a "One World Government," which will mean Communism in the U.S., with dictatorial Jewish rule, just as it is now in the U.S.S.R.

O.V.D., Oregon

* * * * *

Dear George: 3 August 1983

I really liked the latest "Liberty Bell." Dr. Oliver's article was superb.

Allan Callahan was also very good. His approach was so unenamored with the usual higher criticism. It sounds so simple and innocent. Almost like our ancient ancestors when they first encountered Christianity. The lack of sophistry seemed fresh and appealing to me.

As for Dr. Oliver, whose book "America's Decline" I have only recently completed, it was for me many things rolled into one. The brevity of the chapters made it easy to break off reading at each closing. And it wasn't necessary to read straight throug from start to finish. But the titles and subjects would entice me to read one—then another. I was, quite frankly, amazed at Dr. Oliver's erudition and scholarly acumen. His versatility and interdiscipline vocabulary in treating subjects and facts was phenomenal. And while describing and elucidating facts, events, and happenings, I was amazed at the writer's style, use of idioms, metaphors, and his way of saying things. Su rely his life has been one of constant, uninterrupted scholarship. His breadth of vision, lack of dogmatics, implicit and singular use of reason and fact, make his book charming and delightful reading, but also awakens in the reader the scope, problems, and questions which the racialist often has latent in his mind but seldom consciously thinks about. I highly recommend the book to all your readers. 88!

R.H., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell: 4 August 1983

I enjoy the long, informative letter to the editor, the ones by L. Lee Layton especially. I am a hard, hard Conservative and have no use for the ruling Jews. I like Germany and Hitler and I have been to Dachau and have seen nothing of gas ovens. Keep right on!

L.C. (77 years young), Arizona

* * * * *

Dear George: 10 August 1983

Thank you for considering me in your small circle of well-wishers and supporters. My influence is counted in ones and twos, and not too wide spread at that.

It's hard to get through to people; the conditioning is so vast and the ramifications are almost impossible to break down in any hurry. Just planting seeds seems not to be enough. But, considering how long things took to get through my thick skull, maybe there is hope yet.

I am a transportation buff and student, and every time I look at what the Jews did to our railroad system and how the degradation is barely noticed by the public, I get mad. Now the newspapers are screaming about the infrastructure breakdown; so, where were they twenty and thirty years ago? Simple; putting propaganda out on just how great the highways and airline subsidies were. Odin knows, Hitler had a far better national policy than the Jews who run our "System." . . .

Your work is excellent; just keep the faith, because we are in for a long hard row!. Sincerely,

B.H., New York

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

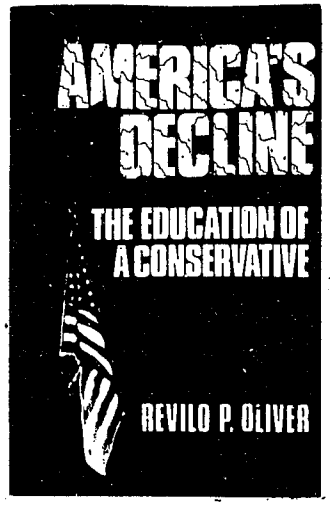

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th. Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $2.00

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver - page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

BOOK REVIEW: THE "HOLOCAUST": 120 Questions and Answers, by Dr. G.P. Ridge, page 7 — ANTI-SEMITISM IN SOVIET RUSSIA, by D.C. Otto, page 7 — EQUALITY PROPAGANDA: Down for the Count?, by D.C. Otto, page 10 — Liberal Senator Suggests: HITLER A POPULIST, by D.C. Otto, page 11 — LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 13 — OBSERVATIONS ABOUT THE DEVIL AND HELL, by Ben Klassen, page 17 — THUMBSCREW AND RACK, by Ben Klassen, page 22 — QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS ABOUT CREATIVITY, by Ben Klassen, page 23 — THE SPOOKS IN THE SKY SWINDLE, by Ben Klassen, page 42.

VOL. 11 — NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1983

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

In *'Populism' and 'Élitism,'* pp. 60 ff., I mentioned the shocking contamination of the upper classes in Britain by Jewish blood and genes, principally infused by the Jews' success in marrying richly-endowed Jewesses to the sons of impecunious or greedy members of the nobility and gentry. I gave as references only a British compilation that was inserted in the *Congressional Record* in 1940, when Americans still had some representation in Congress, and a work by Hilaire Belloc. Professor Charles E. Weber kindly called my attention to the fact that I had overlooked the best single source of all, an extensive and admirably documented study by Wilfried Euler in Volume VI of the great German *Forschungen zur Judenfrage.*

Euler's work, "Das Eindringen jüdischen Blutes in die englische Oberschicht," occupies pages 104 to 252 of Volume VI and is followed (pp. 282-314) by a special index of English family names, which are so numerous that the index is set in solid paragraphs under each letter of the alphabet, rather than in columns as is usual in the indices to books.

The enormous pollution of English blood thus attested by genealogical research will astonish and appall you, and will amply confirm Belloc's statement that "with the opening of the twentieth century those of the great English territorial families in which there was no Jewish blood were the exception." That is one of the reasons why we can only agree with Mr. John Tyndall, the head of the British National Party, who, in *Spearhead* for October 1983, concluded that the greater part of the British aristocracy and upper class today contains "so large a portion of effete and degenerate elements" that it will have to be replaced in coming decades, if the nation is to survive.

Some of Euler's footnotes contain tid-bits of historical information that you may have missed, e.g. (p. 110, n. 18), about the famous ancestor of the infamous British traitor, Winston Churchill, who conspired with the unspeakable

Franklin Roosevelt to bring about the Suicide of Europe. John Churchill, Duke of Marlborough, was an able general, noted for his rapacity and unscrupulousness and suspected by his military subordinates of a limited kind of treason, i.e., of accepting bribes from the French to permit their armies to retreat in good order after he defeated them in battle, thus both further enriching himself and prolonging the war in which he could win further victories and greater honors. From the footnote I have cited you will learn that this talented but crooked British nobleman also received huge subsidies directly from the Jews.

* * *

The Anniversary Issue of the *Liberty Bell* contains a very valuable contribution by Professor Weber, his English translation of an article on the Racial Biology of the Jews in the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, the volumes of which, consisting of studies by some of the foremost scholars and scientists of Germany, form the most valuable single collection of erudition about the major problem of our time, notably free from the emotions that the problem naturally excites in persons less capable of objectivity. I hope that Professor Weber will translate other portions of the invaluable work of reference, not only for the benefit of those who may not read German, but also to make more generally available some of the contents of books that can be found only in a very few libraries, since God's People believe that the lower races, whom Yahweh made subject to them in the world he deeded to them, should not have their childish minds disturbed by accurate information about their divinely ordained masters.

At the end of his translation, Professor Weber lists the contents of the first six volumes of the *Forschungen*. To complete his list I shall note here that there was a seventh volume, published in 1943, *Das antike Weltjudentum* (World Jewry in Antiquity), compiled and edited by Professors Eugen Fischer and Gerhard Kittel. Here are the contents of this volume's three parts:

I

1. Die jüdische Ausbreitung über die antike Welt. (The Dispersal of Jews Over the Ancient World).
2. Rassenreinheit und Rassenmischung. (Racial Purity and Miscegenation).
3. Der Assimilationsjude. (Assimilated Jews).

4. Der Geschäftsjude. (Jews in Business).
5. Einfluss und Beziehungen. ([The Jews'] Influence and Connections).
6. Tatsächliche und gefälschte Privilegen. (Their Actual and Pretended Privileges).
7. Internationalismus und Zionismus. (Internationalism and Zionism).
8. Die Menschenfeinde. (Hostility toward Mankind).
9. Antike Judengegnerschaft. (Ancient Antagonism to Jews).

II.

1. Möglichkeit und Tatsache jüdischer Portraits im Altertum. (The Likelihood and Actual Occurrence of Jewish Portraits in Antiquity).
2. Rassenkundliche Prüfung von achtzig Mumienportraits. (Anthropological Investigations of Eighty Portraits on Mummy Cases).

III.

1. Sind aus dem Altertum Judenkarikaturen erhalten? (Have Caricatures of Jews been Preserved from Antiquity?)
2. Rassenkundliche Prüfung der antiken Judenkarikaturen. (Anthropological Examination of Ancient Caricatures of Jews).

* * *

I have remarked several times that the Jews may have a greater working knowledge of genetics than we have been permitted to attain. Their rule that genuine Jews must be the offspring of Jewesses, regardless of the race of the father, and the fact that the German infants who were kidnapped in 1945 and taken to Israel to be raised as Jews were all male and were presumably taken to improve the race physically through the children they would eventually engender, indicate a belief that Jewishness is a peculiar quality of mind and character that is transmitted only by females. That, of course, is impossible in the distribution of genes by the well-known laws of heredity, and I have suggested that the transmission must therefore occur through the cytoplasm of mothers. Geneticists whom I consulted differed in their estimates of the possibility that such an effect could be produced by a biological mechanism of

which little was known.

One thinks, of course, of haemophilia, but that is not a close analogy. Females do not themselves suffer from haemophilia: they transmit the malady only to their male offspring, while their female offspring become in turn the transmitters to their male children of a physical deficiency of which they themselves show no symptoms.

The October issue of the *Scientific American* contains (p. 85) a preliminary report on a clear example of cytoplastic heredity. A severe physiological disorder, called mitochondrial cytopathy, which inhibits growth, causes muscular weakness, and induces malfunction in various organs of the body, affects both males and females, but is transmitted almost exclusively by females. A few rare instances in which children seem to have inherited the disorder from their father are conjecturally explained as one of the abnormalities that are known to occur sometimes in the duplication of nucleotide sequences in the filaments of deoxyribonucleic acid that 'encode' an organism's heredity.

Mitochondrial cytopathy, I believe, gives a closer analogy than any previously known to the transmission of Jewishness that is implied by the Jewish rule and practice, but the analogy is not complete. Although the cytopathy is transmitted almost exclusively by females, a few of the children of such women seem not to have inherited their mother's disorder. The report does not indicate whether any of the apparently immune children are female.

* * *

The *Liberty Bell* is not the only periodical to bring out an Anniversary Issue at this time. The *Christian Century* has published a special anniversary issue that contains an article by the Reverend Mr. G. Peter Fleck, from which a fairly long excerpt was reproduced in the *Christian News* for 17 October. The holy man asks, "Isn't Christianity the gentile version of Judaism? Among those who would say so is Pope Pius XI, who proclaimed in 1938: 'Through Christ and in Christ we descend spiritually from Abraham . . . . Christians are spiritually Semites.' Krister Stendahl has called gentile Christians 'honorary Jews.' "

Fleck answers his own question by concluding that Christians must "recognize the early church as the Jewish sect it was, whose separation from Judaism resulted not from Jesus' teachings but from doctrines defined and promulgated by Paul

and the church fathers." He goes on to argue that the Jews were entirely justified in refusing to recognize a christ who didn't put over the revolution he attempted, and quotes writers in the *Journal of Ecumenical Studies* to that effect.

Catholics who believe that the capture of their church began only after the death of Pius XII in 1958 should note the statement attributed to his predecessor. I need not remark again on the absurdity of treating the word 'christ' as a personal name instead of a title assumed by would-be kings of the Jews.

* * *

A despatch from the Associated Press that appeared on the first page of the *St. Louis Globe-Democrat* for 15-16 October 1983, and was doubtless printed in many other newspapers, reminded me of an article by Ralph Perier that was published in the *Liberty Bell* in 1980 and reprinted as a small booklet, *Religion and Race*, which is still available from the publisher. In that booklet, the author suggests that an enterprising evangelist in the salvation-business could make hay out of one of the early Christian gospels which contains the revelation that the Holy Ghost is a female who engendered the Christians' Jesus by infusing milk from her breasts into Mary's womb.

So far as I know, none of the many competing promoters has taken up that suggestion, which should be a sure-fire hit at the present time, when screeching Jewesses are inciting in unattractive women an hysterical demand for repeal of the laws of biology, but, according to the *Globe-Democrat's* article, the wily National Council of Churches is trying to tap that market with a "series of Bible readings" in which "God is portrayed as both Father and Mother." The National Council of Churches, cynically aware that they are dealing only with a collection of Jewish myths, had no hesitation in falsifying the text of a book that Christians *must* believe to be of divine authority and "inerrant," if their minds are capable of thought. The newspaper article (confirmed by *Newsweek*, 24 October) gives examples of the brash revisions by which the National Council tries to capitalize on the current vogue of silliness. One example is the well-known passage that declared that Jesus was Yahweh's only son; it now reads, "For God so loved the world that God gave God's only child," etc.

This revision of the text creates problems that the theologians of the National Council have not yet solved. How

does a god who is both Mother and Father procreate a child who, it would seem, is neither male nor female? I can offer them only one suggestion.

Although the Jews (as shown by the Elephantine papyri) had goddesses in their pantheon in the fifth century B.C., they later concentrated their religion on Yahweh, who was originally only the chief of their gods, and when they had the happy idea of appropriating the Stoics' monotheism, they identified the Stoics' *animus mundi*, which was not anthropomorphic and was therefore sexless, with their male god. This created a difficulty which the Talmudists solved by imagining an archetypal being who was an exact duplicate of their god and existed before the creation of the world. This archetype, the "original man" (*Adam Ḳadmoni*,, who is called the "heavenly man" in Philo Judaeus and the later Kabbalah), was the model copied when Yahweh created the first human being, and since heavenly Adam was an hermaphrodite, the earthly Adam must also have been an hermaphrodite—at least until Yahweh performed a sex operation on him to produce the first female, with the disastrous consequences described later in *Genesis*.

Now several Christian gospels, notably the Clementine *Recognitiones*, one of the most important of the gospels that were overlooked or excluded when the "New Testament" was put together, specifically declares that Jesus was Adam returned to earth, and since we may assume that Adam in that epiphany was in his pristine and perfect state, it would follow that Jesus was an hermaphrodite.

I think that if the National Council would thus clarify their new doctrine, they could go to town with it, taking advantage of the latest trend in one of America's most profitable businesses. Pornography has been suffering from a mild recession, since there are only two kinds of sexual organs and the limited number of possible combinations of them has been exhausted to satiety. The leaders in the business have now turned to the fresh and exciting subject of hermaphrodites and they have discovered a number of creatures (chiefly androgynes, it seems) whom nature has endowed with the requisites for stardom in films which have the great appeal of novelty to connoisseurs of such matters. A little coöperation between the National Council and the more progressive pornographers could produce substantiation of the new "Bible readings" by similarly revising the old cinema, "Sign of the Cross," to produce a version that would surely wow our contemporary audiences. □

BOOK REVIEW

THE 'HOLOCAUST': 120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS, by Dr. Charles E. Weber; 60 pp., pb. bibliography, indices. Available from Liberty Bell Publications; single copy (order no. 8014) $4.00; 3 copies (order no. 8114) $10.00 plus postage.

by
George Ross Ridge, Ph.D.
Professor of English and French
Rust College, Holly Springs, Mississippi

Dr. Weber an internationally respected linguist and historian, has done impartial mankind a profound service through his documented study of the "Holocaust,'" which never took place. Written in impeccable, restrained prose, the book has literary as well as historical value.

What emerges is a picture of Jewish mendacity regarding the "Holocaust." For example, how could Hitler have gassed six million Jews when he never controlled more than 3½ million, and nearly all of them escaped?

Furthermore, did you know there were no Nazi "death camps" but only work camps, where internees were paid for their labor? I prefer to think of these work camps as rehabilitation centers, where Jews, Marxists, and other adversaries of the state were taught a useful trade while they engaged in constructive work therapy.

There were no gas chambers in these work camps. The Jews and Marxists rebuilt the camps after the war for propaganda purposes.

The "Final Solution" meant the relocation of the Jews to Madagascar, which the Zionists agreed to but which the Vichy French rejected.

At most, 300,000 Jews lost their lives at the hands of the Third Reich as guerrillas, partisans, and Marxist spies. The Allied bombing raids at Dresden and Hamburg alone killed more than this number in the Jewish Holocaust against the German people.

The question finally emerges: Why have the Jews told this monstrous lie? The answer is that they want to control the Gentiles through their Christian emotions of pity and guilt. If the Gentiles allow themselves to be so controlled, they will be reduced to the infamy of the Weimar Republic, ruled by Jews, or to the Marxist dictatorships, which have murdered 100,000,000 Gentiles in their death camps since 1917.

But why doesn't the world complain about these atrocities? The answer is that the Jews control the mass media and keep talking about a "Holocaust" that never happened. □

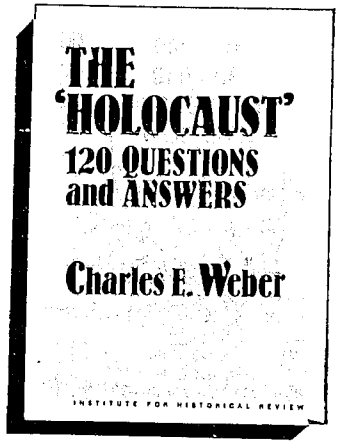

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 **ORDER No. 8114**

Single copy: $4.00 **3 copies $10.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

ANTI-SEMITISM In Soviet Russia

"It is possible that under the pressure of events, the Russians will rid themselves completely of Jewish Marxism . . ."

—Adolf Hitler
2 April 1945

by
David C. Otto

In his "Washington Report" newsletter of 3 August 1983, Congressman Jim Leach (R-Iowa) states that, "The roots of anti-Semitism run deep in Slavic history; indeed in the human experience." On this point Leach is quite correct, and it is for this reason that even though the Jew-Communist revolution of 1917 managed to stifle Russian racialism and nationalism to some extent, such patriotic and noble virtues are not dead within the USSR.

Iowa's first district Congressman accredits the Soviet Union's anti-Semitism to Stalin, who ". . . moved ruthlessly to bend the Soviet state to his personal prejudices." In actuality, Russian antagonism towards the Jew never perished, and for many sound reasons.

A large number of patriotic and nationalistic Great Russians, both inside and outside of the Communist Party, resent the fact that a small clique of non-Russians (i.e. Jews) manage to replace Tsarism with their own form of dictatorship over the Motherland. Although Leach is honest enough to admit that ". . . a number of early Russian revolutionary leaders like Trostky and Rosa Luxemburg were Jewish," he does not tell the whole story. Practically all of the primary personalities behind the 1917 revolution were Jews, including Zinoviev, Kamenev, and Sverdlov. Lenin, a Gentile, was wed to a Jewess. While the current Russian population is about 260,000,000, the Soviet Jewish population stands at close to 3,000,000. Despite the fact that Jews comprise a very small percentage of the Russian population, one in every ten Soviet Communist Party member is a Jew. Moreover, Hebrews are greatly over-represented in the arts and in the professions. Great Russians are bound to resent this situation, a tyranny by cultural and racial aliens, and it now appears that resistance to Jew-Communist domination may be surfacing.

Russian Jews are not subject to physical termination, Leach insists, but their culture is under severe attack. The Jews are no longer allowed to study Hebrew, and "Scholars like Iosif Begun have been incarcerated for the crimes of propagating learning." Being Jewish is practically a crime, he says. Rabbis are strictly controlled, and synagogues are under the dominion of the KGB.

Russian children are socialized into anti-Jewish patterns of thought at a

very early age. According to Leach, "It begins at school." Anti-Semitic enculturation is achieved by various means, including "games of ridicule," one of which is the "concentration camp game." In this game, the Jewish child's name is substituted with a serial number, and this number becomes his name for the entire school day. Leach theorizes that such treatment is psychologically damaging to the children involved.

In recent years, the Soviet government has slowed Jewish emigration to a trickle. Over 51,000 left the Soviet Union in 1979, 3,000 emigrated elsewhere in 1982, and at the present time about 100 Jews are allowed to leave every month. It appears that Jewish dissent rises in direct proportion to Russian nationalism. Evidently, the Russians feel that it is better to corral these dissidents rather than to free them.

Of course, being the Kosher Congressman that he is, Leach's comments should not be taken at face value; he is bound to exaggerate the level of Soviet anti-Semitism that truly exists. By the same token, it is doubtful that the Soviet Union has become a hotbed of racialism and anti-Semitism. However, National Socialists must be cognizant of the fact that Russia is a dynamic and mutable entity. Indeed, the Soviet state does seem to be directing some attention to the Jewish Question, and it is very much concerned with the low fertility rate among its Great Russian population. Both of these signs give us reason for guarded optimism.

If Russian nationalism emerges triumphantly, as we hope it will, the Jewish western press will undoubtedly begin to promote a hawkish "anti-Communist" position. Such Jewish trickery could potentially result in warfare, possibly of the nuclear variety, between the peoples of North America, Western Europe, and the Great Russians of the Soviet Union. The scenario would carry with it disastrous consequences, as it would leave the Earth to hordes of black and yellow inhabitants. However, if Aryans will allow the concept of race, and race alone, to guide their political decisions and actions, we shall never slaughter each other in armed struggle again. Our racial livelihood depends on this simple principle. □

EQUALITY PROPAGANDA: Down for the Count?

Armed only with egalitarian dogmata, left-liberal pseudo-scientists have continually ridiculed honest scholars, one of whom shall be considered in a moment. However, recent discoveries by Dr. Christian Schwabe seem to provide added credibility to the anti-egalitarian school of thought.

Twentieth century anthropologist Carlton Coon, a favorite whipping-boy of the liberals, held that the various races of the world evolved on separate timetables, a notion which directly contradicts the egalitarianism of modern Marxist-tainted anthropology and sociology. According to Coon, the Negro race was the last race to become "homo sapien," lagging

behind the more advanced peoples by as many as 200,000 years. Thus, blacks are the least gifted and advanced of the primary racial classifications.

Of course, those who assert that the races aren't necessarily equal in intellect and ability find it difficult to be popular, even though their claims enjoy firm rational foundations. Arthur Jensen and William Shockley, two gentlemen who are racial realists as well as scientists, are cases in point. Many "conservatives," particularly those of the Kosher religious-right, stand in vehement opposition to scientific inquiry, particularly where issues such as racial inequality and improvement of the human lot via genetic engineering are concerned. Dr. Schwabe, who's theory we are about to consider, states: "The evolutionary studies of today have long acquired the character of theology rather than the theory of science." However, as scientific evidence mounts, the groundless statements made by those who promote equality rather than quality are bound to succumb to empiricism.

Dr. Schwabe, a biochemist and researcher at the Medical University of South Carolina, proposed a "new" theory of evolution on 29 September 1983. His "new" theory sounds as if it is a plagiarism of Coon's earlier proposition, namely, that modern life forms may have evolved independently of each other. In other words, the popular concept of evolution, which holds that all life developed from a single cell, and that we are all "brothers," no matter what our color may be, is probably off-base.

It appears that Dr. Schwabe's proposal, which was derived through the study of insulin and relaxin (a female hormone), is being taken seriously, even by the establishment; the National Science Foundation has awarded him an $80,000 grant for more detailed research.

The concept of a single line of evolutionary descent may soon meet its demise. The sooner this occurs, the better, as our chance for the realization of an Aryan renaissance is inversely proportional to the popularity of egalitarian mythology. □

Liberal Senator Suggests– HITLER A POPULIST

Adolf Hitler was, without a doubt, an immensely popular leader of the German people. Of course this comes as no surprise to contemporary and/or pre-1945 National Socialists, but it is a fact that even the most liberal of personalities are sometimes forced to recognize.

The September 29 issue of *Rolling Stone* magazine reports that 49 years ago a young journalist by the name of Alan Cranston traveled to Europe, where he witnessed the phenomenal rise of Germany under National Socialism. This so impressed Cranston, he informed the *Mountain View*

Register-Leader, his native town paper, that, "The young as well as the old support Hitler . . . and when the former grow old enough to really count, if he survives till then, Hitler's power will be unlimited." On this point Cranston was absolutely correct. Unfortunately, Hitler was not to survive, at least in a physical sense, as the forces of international capitalism and Marxism had far too much to lose. They sought his destruction, no matter what the cost. However, the enemies of Adolf Hitler overlooked one important fact: the intrinsic greatness of such a man transcends the physical, and it's for this reason that he continues to live in the hearts and minds of so many comrades today, and hence is immortal.

In later years, Cranston would find himself in the employ of the Office of War Information, a World War Two era factory for anti-German hate propaganda. He carried this same sentiment with him to the United States Senate, where he has been an ardent supporter of Zionism. Even though the California Senator is currently a Democratic Presidential candidate, few political analysts give him anything but a slim chance of capturing the White House. According to a Cable News Network (CNN) report of 18 September, Cranston will attempt to draw strong support for his Presidential bid from a coalition of blacks and hispanics. One thing can be said of Cranston: he's consistent. Consistently anti-White.

While Adolf Hitler was certainly no liberal-democrat, it is equally clear that he was no "dictator," as he enjoyed the near universal support of the German citizenry, as Cranston's on-site observations of the Third Reich suggest. National Socialist populism was then, and is now, the organized will of our people. □

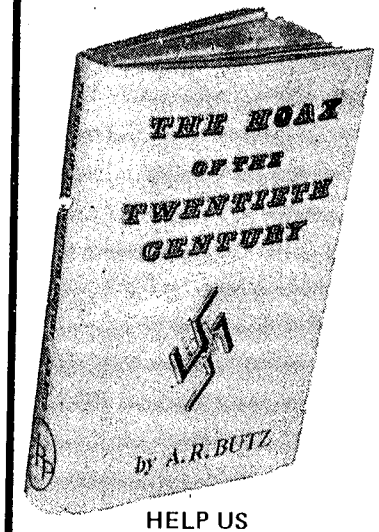

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 11 August 1983

I know you don't have time to correspond with everyone you deal with. Also, you don't have time to dig out when everyone did what from your records. Nor am I concerned that your new machine may not have all the facts any more than my seniority!!

Actually, I don't know when I started with the Liberty Bell, but I do feel 99.99% sure that our first large amount of your material was picked up by one of my sons in 1978.

My real concern is that we can all stay around long enough to take part in the "biggie" that most surely must come. . .

In the past I've learned more about people while trying to spread the word. Many of them want the material but they want me to order it for them—they'll stand behind me until my belly is beaten blue, and your's and his!!! 'His' meaning anyone else's. That is why I slacked off in some of my activities. I've passed out a lot of material. Perhaps many people like me don't do it, but every chance I get I make an effort to follow up on people I gave material to. Four to eight weeks later they claim that they just haven't had time! The last person that told me that—I just turned around without another word and walked out! Due to people like that, some of my friends never got very old.

To comment on the Liberty Bell: We've remarked on the authors you've been publishing, compared to the earlier ones. Oliver, Perier are real screamers, and that is said not to take anything away from the others of similar talent as you mention in your letter. Authors like these may even entice some people to start thinking that never tried it before!?

Best wishes,

Sincerely,
E.H., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 August 1983

I can make a better-than-usual contribution at this time. An ugly brown boogie bitch hit me with her damned jap-made car. I broke my ankle, so I got a settlement from her insurance company, and I am going to contribute substantially to conservative organizations. I consider Liberty Bell Publications one of these because you are promoting the most important of all conservative projects: the conservation of the White Race.

Do you know that they taught some Gorillas the sign language and then gave them I.Q. tests? They showed I.Q's ranging from 85 to 95. The average for American negroes is 85, so Gorillas are somewhat smarter than niggers.

Incidentally, what do you call a homosexual ape? – A Chimp-pansey. Have you heard of that Polish mountaineering club? Well, they decided to climb Mt. Everest but thought that that would be too much of a job for one team. So they mustered two teams—one for the ascend, another for the descend!

Yours in White Racism,
C.W., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 12 August 1983

Received your letter yesterday. Thank you for explaining the delay in July issue of The Liberty Bell and the situation you are facing. Enclosed is my donation and hope this will help.

Good luck and keep that Liberty Bell coming. Revilo Oliver is one of my favorites—he is so full of good news—ha!

Sincerely,
Mrs. E.S., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 12 August 1983

By promoting or stressing the Racial Issue you could be promoting the interests of the real enemy whose motto is "divide and conquer" for his own illicit gains.

The enemy will be found supporting both sides of all major issues for the sake of division of peoples and diversion of the opposition to his plan for ruling the world.

Let's follow the lead of R.O.C. and Col. Roberts and get rid of the "Fed."

Thank you,
J.T.W., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 11 August 1983

I received your letter of 10 August. I would like you to know that you can count on my support in the future. Right now I am rather financially strapped as a student, but I eventually intend to buy a lot of books from your outfit. I own a number of them already, but believe me, there are many others that I don't, and I shall be getting them from you. My orders may be small individually, but they shall be steady; you will see.

I have distributed some of your brochures (i.e., booklists) to friends; I hope that they order from you as well. There are many of us out here from whose eyes the scales are rapidly falling. The time is long since past for the shameless compromises of Buckleyite kosher konservatism. We now live under the tyranny of a virulently anti-White government, and it makes no difference which party the pathetic clown in the Presidency belongs to—either way the White Race is slowly being brought to its knees as we are being demographically swamped and miscegenated out of existence! Mr. Dietz—I KNOW: My only sister is going to marry some goddamned Filipino freak next month! He's from a family of nine children; he CRAWLED into this country in 1978!

The pamphlet you have on your list states EXACTLY what needs to be done—the ONLY political item on our agenda for the foreseeable future: "White Man, Break out of Your Death Cell!". . .

Yours for a White America!
T.W., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 12 August 1983

Got your computer letter yesterday; alas, no sign of the July Liberty Bell yet. Well, I can understand the trouble you are having. When I was in the army, my HQ converted to computer. It was a tremendous amount of extra work, feeding in all the data, then the system never worked properly. Finally, when things were working, HQ found they could do so many new things that our work load became heavier than before despite automation. Please note the following drawbacks to computerization:

1. The computer memories can be wiped out by microwaves from a distance. Take heed and keep duplicates of your records in scattered geographical locations. Otherwise your whole data and business records may be lost.

2. Once entered, it is almost impossible to correct errors. When you were working by hand, you were the first to get my address correction. My other, computerized, subscriptions took months to correct.

3. Misprogramming, deliberately or accidentally done, can ruin a company. I know of a mail order company whose computer ate 46,000 addresses and orders and lost them just before Christmas. The company went bankrupt.

You may be the target of Jewish financial warfare in this cancellation of material and service for your old equipment, but that looks more like "planned obsolescence" than anything else. If the Jews get a chance, they will try to zap you by one of the methods above. This is what they did with the paper "New Solidarity" whom the Jews tolerated as a usuful front until they exposed the big Jew banks as the controllers of the Dope Trade! Then they were declared "anti-Semitic" and the NY police, led by DA Morgenthau, raided their printing plant.

Speaking of finances: When the Mexican president visited the UN in October 192, he was ready to repudiate the debt to the Jew banks and would have had even one South American country been ready to support him. None were then and have since followed Mexico into bankruptcy. The whole of South America nearly repudiated July 24 and were kept from it only by Reagan sending the US Navy to Central America as a threat to blockade them and cut off their oil. The threat was mixed with huge bribes which have temporarily postponed the crisis. Such tricks won't work much longer and all indications are that the Jews are preparing something horrible soon. Perhaps a general mideast war.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York

Dear George: 13 August 1983

Can I still send you a 'people' letter? Your new computer letter seemed so distant and unreal I am almost afraid to answer it.

However, I am really glad that you are into it. It is the way of the future and we all had better realize it and get with it, or drop out of things completely. I can remember my grandfather's dislike of 'flying machines' and I suppose its our turn now to adapt to the coming way of life. Perhaps all this is really a break for us. It could be one way of getting free from the iron control of the enemy.

Your last issue of the Liberty Bell was superb. It makes me proud to be a part of this movement when I know that a man of the caliber of Dr. Oliver is on our side.

We really have some very great men speaking up for us now. The enemy cannot any longer dismiss us as extremists, fanatics, etc., and the usual epithets they attempt to smear us with. Our growing intellectual eminence is becoming formidable, and I am thrilled.

"Yellow Peril" is the sort of thing we can distribute far and wide to aware people of all persuasions, because its message concerns us all. And, in addition, Dr. Oliver has provided us therein with the most devastating critique of the Jewish Mystique I have ever read. What a masterful writer he is. Again, thank you George, for bringing this work to us.

In thrilling anticipation of our sure victory, I am,

Mrs. M.M., California

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 16 August 1983

Today I read some of your material in a package I received from Western Front.

I am 63 years old and smart enough to do my own thinking since I was 17 years old. I never followed the pack, neither socially nor politically.

My family is grown now and I think it is about time I spread the word to save our country from the Liberal Internationalists, Trilateralists and Zionists. I really got started with the "Energy Shortages" of 1975. When the Rockefeller banking clique shut off the "Valves", there's a shortage???

I'll enclose your material with my Energy Alternatives Crusade; please send samples of your publications and prices in lots of 100 or more. This crusade is my remaining life's work. Some people favor fast horses, fast women, or watching the boob-tube. I am a pamphleteer. . .

I believe we will have to get our act together as Big Brother will try and put us out of business.

Very truly yours,

J.B., New York

* * * * *

Dear friend George P. Dietz: 14 August 1983

Your letter of August 10 received and greatly appreciated. Very interesting reading. Some rather discouraging news and some inspiring news—we know the concrete obstacles you are facing from day to day. We

continued on page 45

CREATIVE CREDO No. 50

Reprinted with the author's permission from *The White Man's Bible*, Copyright 1981, by Ben Klassen.

OBSERVATIONS ABOUT THE DEVIL AND HELL

The opening verse of the Jewish bible flatly states "In the beginning God created heaven and earth."

The Devil and Hell not mentioned. Not mentioned in this garbled story of creation are two other factors that this lonesome ghost must also have created at the very beginning, two elements that loom disastrously large in the fate of mankind. We must presume that before the first day there was nothing—no "heaven," no earth, no light, no sun, no universe—just a lonesome spook floating aimlessly in a dark void, as he evidently had been from time eternal.

Both must have been Created even Before Man. But within a space of six days all hell broke loose and everything that exists was created by this lonesome ghost, and evidently according to this Jewish version this big event happened very recently—4004 B.C. Not mentioned at the beginning but sneaked into the story much later in the book are **the devil** and a monstrous place called **hell.** We must presume that since "creation" was limited to those six days that these two monstrosities were also created in those same six days. The "serpent," which is a cover name for satan, the devil, lucifer, or any one of a dozen other names for the same concept, is already mentioned in the beginning of Chapter 3 of Genesis, in which the story about the seduction of Adam and Eve by the serpent is told. So we are to presume that on the first day Adam and Eve were placed in the garden, the lonesome spook had already created the devil, and presumably also hell.

Unanswered Questions. This raises a number of interesting questions that have never been satisfactorily answered in the Pollyanna version of the creation. No preacher has ever even attempted to give me a satisfactory explanation.

Endless Contradictions. Since we are told that this lonesome spook created all, since he was, is, and always will be in complete control, since his power is supreme, unlimited and unchallenged, since he never makes mistakes, since he knows everything forwards and backward, future present and past, since his "creation" therefore is merely a robot operating at his will, including us poor pawns, "his children," then how is it that so many inconsistencies and contradictions pop up in this wild and garbled story?

1. **Why did he create the Devil and Hell in the first place** even before he created people? Isn't it obvious that he planned from the very beginning to create billions of people so that he could send them into a fiery torture chamber and torture them endlessly for his own sadistic

gratification? Since he is all-wise, all-powerful, knows all, he must have known what he wanted, what the end results would be long before he ever started this whole miserable torture program. Therefore we can come to only one conclusion; **He planned it that way. He wanted it that way.** He and the devil (his own creation) are playing a sadistic game of cat and mouse with us poor pawns as the victims, 99% of which are doomed to eternal torture in hell-fire.

Endless Doubletalk. If you ask any preacher to explain this obvious but major flaw in the whole ludicrous story of creation, he will usually give you an endless lecture of garbled doubletalk. Finally, you get so tired and bored that you soon begin to wish he would just plain shut up at any price, and let him off the hook.

2. **Wrong Culprits.** How can poor Adam and Eve be blamed for this mess, when they were no more and no less than what their "creator" had made them, with no backlog of experience and little or no understanding of what this whole stupid program was all about?

3. Didn't the lonesome spook **send the serpent there deliberately** to con them?

4. Didn't the serpent's suggestion of gaining knowledge, of becoming wise, of knowing the difference between good and evil **make a lot more sense** than just a straight directive of not eating said fruit?

5. **Why** did the lonesome spook put that tree out there in the first place, **if not to entrap a poor, naive couple,** who were only a day old as simple-minded as a new-born babe, who had no possible chance of knowing what it was all about?

6. Didn't the lonesome ghost **plan to drive them out and vindictively punish them** in the first place? Didn't he merely use the lame pretext of the tree as an excuse?

7. **Why** should eating an attractive fruit that supposedly opened their eyes and gave them knowledge be **such a heinous crime** that would drastically change the course of events from the very first day Adam and Eve were created?

8. Isn't it a **grotesque miscarriage of justice to punish all succeeding generations,** billions of people, for a silly, simple act of eating such fruit, especially when you consider they were conned into it by a very persuasive collaborator of the ghost in charge?

A Sadistic Sport. The obvious conclusions to all the above are that it was a rigged deal from beginning to end, that the human beings, hell and the devil were all created for the sport of sadistically watching people (created by a supposedly loving God) suffer in the agonies of eternal torture in hell fire.

This last item, hell, is of such overwhelming magnitude in the Christian religion, that we have already devoted two whole chapters to it, and the part it played in clubbing its gullible victims into panic and submission for the church.

It is strange indeed, that so important a subject as hell is not even mentioned in the story of creation.

* * * * *

Curious Parallel. There is a peculiar, even bizarre parallel in the God and the Devil relationship on the one hand and the relationship between the United States and Communism on the other. This latter relationship we have already gone into considerably in more detail in a previous chapter on "Russia, Israel and the United States."

Satan, Son of God. If we read the Book of Job in the Old Testament, an extraordinarily curious story presents itself that sheds light on the God and the Devil relationship. In Job 1:6 it says "Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord and Satan came also among them."

Christ and Satan Brothers. From this verse we can gather the following observations (a) That God had a number of sons (b) Satan was one of his favorite sons (c) They had regular conferences, "Board of Directors" type of meetings (d) That their meetings were on a cordial basis. As the story unfolds we find further that (e) Satan was the star of the show, with the identity and activities of the other sons not even mentioned (f) The existence of Jesus Christ (who in the New Testament "always was") as being a son is not mentioned (g) but if Satan and Christ are both sons of God, then they must be brothers, or at least half-brothers.

Sporting Game. As the story of the meeting unfolds we find the Lord cordially asking Satan to the effect "What have you been doing, my boy?" to which Satan replies, "Oh the usual, making my rounds on earth." Then they banter back and forth and decide to have a little sport between the two of them.

Job Set Up as the Patsy. The Lord brags to Satan, "Have you noticed what a perfect fellow is my servant Job? You would have a hard time corrupting him." Satan takes up the challenge.

Job had it made. For those who are not familiar with the story of Job, let me explain that Job at the start of this story was an extremely fortunate fellow. He had an excellent family of seven sons and three daughters. He had seven thousand sheep (the Jews have a proclivity for the number seven) three thousand camels, five hundred yoke of oxen, five hundred she-asses and a very great household, much land and "was the greatest of all men in the east." In short, he had it made and what's more he also loved the Lord.

Sporting Proposition. Continuing with the sporting conversation, Satan challenged the Lord with "Let's see how faithful Job would be if we stripped him of all his possessions and tortured him with plagues to the point of insanity." To which the Lord replied—"Good show, I'll give you a free hand to do your damnedest as you see fit." Which Satan did, in a most gruelling way.

Cordial Relationship. Without recapping the whole pointless story, I want to make these further observations (a) God and Satan evidently get together regularly on a cordial basis, and (b) they make a great sport out of torturing us earthlings.

The Parallel. Now for the parallel of the United States relationship with Russia and Communism that I mentioned earlier.

1. Instead of trying to do away with Satan and all evil, God evidently fathered Satan and makes it possible for Satan to carry on his nefarious activities. God, however, takes none of the blame, but puts all the blame on Satan. Similarly as I have already shown in the chapter on "Russia, Israel and the United States," Communism was financed, planned and programmed right here in the United States especially by the Jewish financial giants in New York. It has been continously supported and financed by the United States in the meantime.

2. Whereas God is supposed to be the epitome of virtue in opposition to the Satan being the epitome of evil, they are really working hand in glove. Similarly, whereas the United States is supposedly the greatest Democracy on earth, the bastion of freedom, etc., and desperately trying to stem the tide of evil emanating from Moscow and its communist satellites, actually they are working hand in glove, with the main direction and financing of communism stemming from the powerhouse of the United States itself.

3. Despite God supposedly being the supreme creator and in total charge, he seems to be continuously losing to Satan's wily ways with us poor mortals being the pawns that pay the supreme penalty—torture by hell fire. So, too, the United States, although (at least in 1945) being all powerful and supreme, is continuously losing throughout the world.

4. Like God and Satan, who should be fiercely hostile to each other, but actually are on the best of terms, so too, the United States and Russia are continuously carrying on friendly conferences with each other, toasting vodkas, and the United States repeatedly offering more and more aid and unwarranted concessions to its so-called enemy.

In Collusion, Not Enemies at all. There are half a dozen more similarities I could point out, but will decline in the interest of brevity. In conclusion let me make this vital observation: real enemies do not consort with each other, they seek to confront and wipe each other out. God has had ample opportunity to do so, but on the contrary has furnished his "son" the hell, the wherewithall, and the playground with which to indulge his satanic games. The United States at the end of World War II certainly had the wherewithall and every opportunity to destroy Communism and forever erase that threat from the face of the earth. Instead it supported, financed and pampered the Communist movement repeatedly as I have amply demonstrated in the chapter I mentioned.

The Jewish Hand in Both. In short, God's opposition to the Devil and the United States opposition to Communism are both phoney as hell.

And there is a good explanation for this strange coincidence: both are authored and/or manipulated by the worldwide Jewish network. But now back to the "religious" aspect of this conspiracy, so that we can later assess the undermining effect it has had on the racial and political destruction of the White Race and the White Man's world.

* * * * *

Christianity Must Be Exposed. So let us proceed further in first of all exposing this ridiculous Jewish story known as Christianity, which I prefer to call the "spooks in the sky" swindle, the greatest swindle in history. Let us examine the physical terror, the horrible instruments of torture Christianity used as a means to bludgeon its way to power, physically, economically and politically. It is a gruesome story, but true. In the next chapter, as we unfold the untold horror, I want to remind the reader that I didn't invent these grim instruments of terror. I am merely reporting a horrible prolonged episode of history during more than 1300 years of the Dark Ages that no preacher would like to admit.

CREATIVE CREDO No. 51

THUMBSCREW AND RACK

Never Forgive or Forget. In order that the White Race may never forget (or forgive) the bloodthirsty and criminally brutal means by which Christianity clawed its bloody course across the face of Europe, I am going to review the cruel instruments of torture they used to carry on their nefarious methods of gentle persuasion. I also want to show what a hypocritical, cruel, brutal, and two-faced teaching it really is.

Christianity Cruel and Brutal. Christianity has blatantly billed itself as a teaching of love, of charity and kindness. Let us look at the scene and find out just how kind and loving they were throughout the Dark Ages, throughout the more than 1500 years when they held the power of life and death in their cruel hands. Although this is a long, long story, I believe we can best summarize it and get a fair idea of its brutality by examining their ingenious instruments of torture.

Colonel Ingersoll's Writings. I have a set of eleven volumes of Colonel Robert G. Ingersoll's books in which he incisively and relentlessly exposes the lies, frauds and tortures of Christianity through the ages. Colonal Ingersoll (1833-1899) was an American lawyer, orator, lecturer and writer, and was outstandingly brilliant in all those fields. He says, "I did not really appreciate the infamies that had been committed in the name of religion until I saw the iron arguments the Christians used."

Original Instruments of Torture. All these instruments of torture as seen by Colonel Ingersoll have been on exhibition in New York City. They were arranged for inspection in a hall at Sixth Avenue and Twenty-third Street. These instruments of torture were not replicas or facsimiles of the originals, but the originals themselves, brought from Europe, where they had been put to use breaking bones and tearing the flesh of human beings. We must also remember that these perpetrators were not Indian savages, but supposedly civilized White men whose brains had been inculcated with the "loving" creed of Jewish Christianity. Their tortures were inflicted not on their enemies but other White men and women when and if their beliefs were even so much as slightly variant from those of the "official" dogma of the church. We might in this respect be reminded of the "official" dogma of the American Medical Association today.

Here are some of the instruments Colonel Ingersoll described:

1. **The Thumbscrew.** Two pieces of iron united by a screwing device at each end to mechanically bring the irons together. The inner sides of the iron were armed with small spikes and protuberances to prevent slipping. Colonel Ingersoll says "The man who would not recant was not forgiven. They screwed the thumbscrews down to the last pang, and then

CREATIVE CREDO No. 71

Reprinted with the author's permission from *The White Man's Bible,* Copyright 1981, *by Ben Klassen*

QUESTIONS & ANSWERS ABOUT CREATIVITY

1. Q. If you were to sum up the objective of your religion, CREATIVITY, in one sentence what would that be?

A. That objective would be: **The Survival, Expansion and Advancement of the White Race.**

2. Q. Why is that so important?

A. It is a matter of priorities. Our religion is based on the ultimate of all truths: The Eternal Laws of Nature. Nature tells each species to expand and upgrade itself to the utmost of its abilities. Since the **White Race is Nature's finest achievement** and since we encompass the White Race, **there can hardly be any other goal that even compares in importance.**

3. Q. Isn't your religion based on hate?

A. No, on the contrary, **it is based on love—love for the White Race.** Besides being based on the Eternal Laws of Nature, CREATIVITY furthermore is based on the lessons of history, on logic and common sense.

4. Q. But isn't it part and parcel of your religion to hate the Jews, blacks and other colored people?

A. True, but if you love and want to defend those whom you love—your own family, your own White Race, then hate for your enemies comes natural and is inevitable. Love and hate are two sides of the same coin. Only a hypocrite and a liar will go into battle against his enemies proclaiming love.

5. Q. But doesn't the Christian religion teach love and understanding, in fact, love your enemies, and yet it has survived?

A. The Christian religion is a good case in point when we talk about liars and hypocrites. Whereas they talk about love, the history of the Christian movement shows that they were as vicious and brutal in savagely hunting down their enemies, labeling them as "heretics" and burning them at the stake, torturing and killing them, as are the Jewish communists of today. Were the Christian church as powerful today as it was 400 years ago, it would still be doing it. During the various Inquisitions, the organized Christian churches killed millions of their own kind for having insignificant differences of religious opinion. They killed Christian rivals by open warfare, by the rack, by burning at the stake and other grizzly and gruesome means. In fact, the Christians over

the centuries killed and tortured a thousand times more of their fellow-Christians, than the Romans ever did in their supposed persecutions.

6. Q. But wasn't this done by people who were not following Christianity's teaching of love?

A. Since these killings, tortures, and persecutions were carried on by the highest leaders and authorities of the various Churches themselves, such as the Popes, by Zwingli, Luther, Calvin, etc., we must presume that the teachings of Christianity, which at best are ambiguous, contradictory and hypocritical, must be held responsible for producing these kinds of people and this kind of insanity. But if we turn to the New Testament, we find Christ himself dispensing such hateful advice as for example in Luke 14:26: "If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother and wife, and children, and brethren and sisters, yea and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple." What idiotic and destructive advice!

7. Q. What then is CREATIVITY'S position on love and hate?

A. We follow the eternal wisdom of Nature's laws which are completely opposite to the suicidal teachings of Christianity. Whereas Christianity says to "love your enemies" and to hate your own kind, **we say just the opposite.** We say that in order to survive, we must overcome and destroy those that are a threat to our existence, namely, our deadly enemies. At the same time, we advocate love and protection for those that are near and dear to us—our family and our own race, which is an extension of the family.

8. Q. How does this differ from Christianity?

A. Christianity teaches love your enemies and hate your own kind, we teach exactly the opposite, namely **hate and destroy your enemies and love your own kind.** Whereas Christianity's teachings are suicidal, our creed brings out the best creative and constructive forces inherent in the White Race. Whereas **Christians are destroyers, we are builders.**

9. Q. What do you mean by Christianity is a destroyer?

A. Christianity teaches such destructive advice as "love your enemies", "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor", "resist not evil", "judge not", "turn the other cheek." Anybody that followed such suicidal advice would soon destroy themselves, their family, their race and their country.

10. Q. If Christianity is as destructive as you say it is, how do you explain the fact that it has survived for nearly 2,000 years?

A. Smallpox has survived for longer than that, but the damage it has perpetrated on its victims has been devastating. Similarly, the creed and the church have survived for nearly 2,000 years, but the horrible damage it has wrought on the White Race is something else again. The Jews primary objective in concocting Christianity was to destroy their mortal enemies, the Roman Empire. In this they were successful beyond their wildest dreams. Two thousand years ago, before the advent of Christianity, the Roman Empire had reached an astoundingly high level

of civilization, art, literature, law-giving, road building, language, and in dozens of other fields that are the hallmarks of progress in the White Man's civilization. Beginning with the reign of Augustus Caesar, Rome enjoyed two centuries of peace and prosperity (known as Pax Romana), the longest such span in history. As Christianity spread, and more and more poisoned the Roman mind, the good Roman citizens lost touch with reality and their minds meandered off into the "never-never land" of the spooks in the sky, fueled by fear of that horrible torture chamber, HELL. The result was the collapse of the Roman Empire and the White Race retrogressed into chaos, barbarism, and a thousand years of the Dark Ages. Poverty, ignorance and superstition were rampant. Like a monster, the Christian church fed upon, and capitalized on these miseries. But the church itself grew fat and powerful.

11. Q. Does CREATIVITY not believe in a hereafter?

A. No, we do not—because there is not the slightest shred of evidence of any "pie-in-the-sky-when-you-die," nor , thank goodness, do we believe in "fry-in-the-sky-when-you-die."

12. Q. What do you believe in?

A. In order to get the full scope and breadth of our beliefs, you must read and study. "NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION," and the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE.

13. Q. What, in substance, is that belief?

A. The aim of our religion briefly is **promoting the best interests of the White Race,** the highest pinnacle of Nature's creation.

14. Q. Do you have a "Golden Rule" in your religion?

A. Yes, we do have a Golden Rule in our religion, and it does not coincide at all with the Golden Rule generally accepted in the Jewish-Christian philosophy. **Our Golden Rule** briefly can be summarized as follows: **That which is good for the White Race is the highest virtue: that which is bad for the White Race is the ultimate sin.** See page 274 of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION.

15. Q. Don't you believe in the commonly accepted Golden Rule of Do unto others as you would have them do unto you?

A. No, we do not, and the reason we don't is that when you analyze it more closely, just like many of the other shibboleths of the Jewish-Christian Bible, the so-called Golden Rule does not make good sense. To quote some examples: We would not treat our enemies the same way as we would treat our friends. Our relationship to our employees would not be the same as to our boss. Our relationship to our children would not be the same as that to our parents. Our relationship to members of the White Race would not be the same as to members of the black race, for instance and we would not expect the same kind of response. The number of examples that could be quoted are endless, and on closer analysis, it is a completely unworkable principle.

16. Q. Do you have an equivalent of the Ten Commandments in

CREATIVITY?

A. We have the Sixteen Commandments which set forth the basic philosophy of our religious creed. However, our creed and our program are not limited to these 16 commandments, but the wider ramifications of our philosophy are spelled out in their totality in "NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION," and this, the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE.

17. Q. Upon what principles do you base the Sixteen Commandments?

A. They are based on the most solid foundations imaginable, namely, **the Eternal Laws of Nature.** On page 26 of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION at the end of Chapter 1, we have listed 24 observations and conclusions from the Laws of Nature. Most of our beliefs, creed, philosophy, and in fact, our total program, is based on these 24 observations.

18. Q. Why do you limit your interest in the benefiting of the White Race only? Aren't you interested in all of humanity?

A. Nature tells us to **take care of our own kind.** We do not regard any of the mud races to be our own kind. They may be sub-species of some common ancestor, or they may not. In any case, we regard the White Race as having risen to the very top of the human scale, with varying graduations of subhuman species below us. The niggers, undoubtedly, are at the very bottom of the ladder, not far above monkeys and chimpanzees.

19. Q. But couldn't your program be more charitable and help the other races advance, while at the same time promoting the White Race?

A. The answer to this rather tricky question is a most emphatic "NO!" We have no intention of helping the mud races prosper, multiply, and crowd us off the limited space of this planet.

20. Q. Why not?

A. In answering this question, we again go back to the basic Laws of Nature, which show that each species or sub-species has its natural enemies, and it is a cold hard fact of life that the most deadly enemies of the White Race are first of all the Jews, and secondarily, all the other mud races who are competing for food and living space on this limited planet. **We have but two hard choices: (a) Of either race-mixing** and amalgamating with the mud peoples of the world, and thereby dragging down and destroying the White Race, or taking the course that the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR has chosen, namely, **(b) to keep our own race pure** and expand until we finally inhabit all the good lands of this planet Earth.

21. Q. Wouldn't this entail a confrontation, in fact, a blood bath, in which the White Race might be wiped out?

A. Not necessarily. It is the program of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR to **keep expanding the White Race and keep crowding the mud races** without necessarily engaging in any open warfare or without

necessarily killing anybody. In doing so, we are only following the **same principle as the colonization and westward expansion of America.** During this great and productive epoch of the White Race, we kept expanding westward and onward by settling the lands that were occupied by an inferior human sub-species, namely, the Indians. It is true that there were some minor clashes, but there was not any open war of extermination. Had America not pursued this program of pushing onward and crowding the Indian, we would never have built this great stronghold of the White Race which we now call America. **This is the real American way** and we of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR are expanding the **American way on a world-wide basis.**

22. Q. But isn't this cruel and inhuman?

A. No, it is not. It is just a matter of deciding whether you would rather have your own future progeny of beautiful, intelligent White people survive and inhabit this earth, or whether you would rather see them submerged in a floodtide of mud races. In the latter case, all beauty, culture and civilization would vanish. The more we help the mud races to expand and multiply, **the more we are robbing our own future generations** of food, space and existence on this planet Earth. Furthermore, **the mud races are doing to us that very thing in the present stage of history.** They have viciously driven out and killed the White population in many countries in Africa, and I might add with the connivance and help of Jews and White traitors. Our Jewish controlled Government right here in America is promoting the expansion and proliferation of the niggers in the United States, and shrinking the White Population so that in a few generations practically all of the United States will be either completely black, or mongrelized. It is strange indeed that the bleeding hearts who are so concerned about the survival of the mud races seem to be completely unconcerned about the mongrelization and destruction of the White Race, **a process that is now going on before our very eyes.**

23. Q. But in your book, "NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION," aren't you actually advocating the extermination of the Jews?

A. Nowhere in our book do we ever suggest killing anybody. Our program simply is to unite the White Race for its own survival and protection, expansion and advancement. It is because the White Race has flagrantly violated Nature's Laws of looking after its own, and stupidly and foolishly instead has subsidized the expansion and proliferation of our enemies, the multitudes of mud races, that we are now on a collision course with disaster. We CREATORS strongly advocate that we stop this foolishness of subsidizing our enemies, and let them shift for themselves, and we take care of our own.

24. Q. But wouldn't this mean the decline and perhaps the extermination of the colored races?

A. Perhaps it would, but that is not our responsibility, nor is it our doing. **Nature has decreed that every species on the face of this earth is**

engaged in a struggle for survival on its own merits in competition with every other species. In no case, in no species in Nature, does the stronger and superior species voluntarily hold itself back and help subsidize a weaker and inferior species so that inferior species might crowd it from the face of the earth. No other species, that is, except the White Race, is foolishly engaging in that kind of foolish philosophy. We CREATORS say that this is suicidal and that we must drastically change our course. Every individual, sooner or later dies anyway, but it is a matter of the survival of our own species, our own kind, that we are interested in. Since there is not enough land, food, and substance to support an ever exploding horde of mud races, the vital question as we stated before is: do we want our own kind to survive, or do we want the suicide of our own future generations in a world flooded by the sub-human mud races?

25. Q. Why do you use the term "niggers" in your book instead of showing some respect for the blacks and calling them "negroes" instead?

A. This is a deliberate choice of words. As we state on page 49 in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION, if we are for White Racial supremacy then we must stop giving them credit and respect which they did not earn, do not deserve, and never did. Again, it is very strange, that the same people who are so affronted by the niggers not getting their "proper respect" are totally unconcerned about the vicious, unwarranted attacks by the niggers and other mud races upon the White Race and will not lift a finger in the defense of their own kind. They seem to deem it quite proper that the niggers should be loyal to their race, the Jews should be loyal to their race, but when the White Man is asked to show a loyalty to his own race, he is immediately denounced, even by members of his own race, as being a racist, a bigot, a Nazi, and many other derogatory smear words that the Jews have concocted.

26. Q. Why do you single out the Jews, who after all comprise less than one percent of the population of the world as your No. 1 emeny?

A. There are many good and valid reasons why the Jew deserves this special distinction. (a) The Jewish race, united through their Mosaic religion for thousands of years, has been for many centuries, and is today, the most powerful race on the face of the earth. (b) They not only control the news media, television networks, newspapers, the money of the world. as of the United States, but through such power they also control the governments of the world. (c) They do, in fact, control most of the nerve centers of power in this country and throughout the world. (d) It has been their age-old goal, not only for centuries, but for millenia, to pull down, mongrelize and destroy the White Race. (e) They have been very successful in doing this. We therefore conclude that **they are a most dangerous threat to the further survival of the White Race.**

27. Q. Since you claim that your objectives do not include killing the Jews, just what do you propose?

A. It is our purpose to drive the Jews from power and eventually drive them from our shores back to Israel or whatever part of the world

they choose to live in as a country of their own (perhaps also the island of Madagascar) without robbing other people of their established country.

28. Q. How do you propose to do this?

A. By uniting and organizing the White race, and through the creed and program of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR. By preaching and promoting racial loyalty among our own White Racial Comrades and making them conscious of their proud and wonderful heritage, we believe that we can mobilize the full power of the White Race and AGAIN REGAIN CONTROL OF OUR GOVERNMENT AND OUR OWN DESTINY. Once we have done that much, we believe that the fight against the Jews, the niggers and the mud races of the world is as good as won. Just distributing ten million copies of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION and this, the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE, would put us well on the road to victory.

29. Q. Didn't Hitler try to do the same thing and fail?

A. There are 500 million White people on the face of this planet. Organized and united they constitute an awesome power that would overwhelm the other peoples of the world, namely the mud races, in any kind of contest, or in any show of force. Whereas Hitler's program was similar to what we are proposing, we have learned from his failures and have made some significant changes. Whereas Hitler promoted and advocated pan-Germanism, namely, the German people as the core of his political movement, we, on the other hand, denounce Nationalism as an artificial barrier and a divisive force preventing the unification of the White Race. We promote and advocate the inclusion of all the good members of the White Race throughout the world, and propose to unite them in one solid battering ram under the banners of our religion. There are some other significant differences between our program and that of Adolf Hitler. For further details see pages 290 to 316 of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION.

30. Q. Why do you believe that a religious organization is a better means of accomplishing such objectives than a political party?

A. There are several reasons why we are convinced that we must have a religious base rather than a political party to do the job. (a) **Religion embraces just about every aspect of a people's life**—economics, morals, customs, law, government, education, eugenics, and above all, in our religion, the survival, expansion and advancement of our own race. (b) A political party on the other hand, has a much narrower base. (c) Politics has a weaker appeal to an individual's loyalty. (d) **Religion on the other hand, has a much deeper and profound influence on the entire course of his life. (e) Furthermore, history shows that religions can and do last for thousands of years,** whereas practically any other human organization, whether it be government, nations, financial corporations, political parties, or whatever, are relatively shortlived, some of them existing for a few years or even less, and then fading from the scene. Of the thousands of political parties that have come and gone, few have lasted longer than

perhaps fifty years and very few longer than a hundred years. In contrast to this, the Jews' Mosaic religion has lasted for several thousand years and been the keystone of the survival of the Jewish race, not to mention the horribly destructive ramifications in the lives and destruction of other nations.

31. Q. But doesn't Hitler's failure in overcoming communism and the Jews seriously discourage you from trying again?

A. Not at all. Looking back on the Jew's struggle against the Romans, we find that it took them centuries to poison the Roman mind with Christianity and finally cause their downfall. It was the fact that the Jews were united and because of their tenacious perseverance, that finally brought about their victory. Similarly in the struggle for survival between Rome and Carthage it took many wars, many campaigns and over a hundred years before one finally emerged victor. We again repeat that the White Race; still having a membership of 500 million people, is far from finished. If we can only get 10 million copies of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION and the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE distributed amongst our Racial Comrades in the United States alone, we can consider the fight against the Jews and the niggers as good as won. This is not at all insurmountable, nor an impossible achievement. We are determined to win this battle and we will do it.

32. Q. What do you consider the main difficulty in winning your struggle?

A. The main problem we have is not overcoming the niggers and the Jews, and the mud races in general, but re-educating the perverted and twisted thinking that has poisoned the minds of the White Race over the many centuries. Despite the fact that the White Race is the most intelligent creature in the fields of logic, mathematics, science, inventions, medicine, and hundreds of other creative and productive areas, yet when it comes to the questions of race and religion, the White Race seems to be strangely stupefied as if under the influence of a mind-warping drug. And, in a way, the White Man's mind is warped as if poisoned with drugs. And this poison is the propaganda that the Jew has foisted on the White Race for all these centuries. The most potent of all these propaganda poisons that had infiltrated the White Man's thinking is the Christian religion. So, our main problem is **replacing that religion with a sane and sound racial religion** for our own survival, expansion and advancement. As soon as we are able to straighten out the White Man's thinking, we can regard our problems and our struggle as good as won. Placing ten million copies of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION and the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE in the hands of our White Racial Comrades would be a major step in that direction. What a bargain that would be for the White Race!

33. Q. How do you propose to "straighten out the White Man's thinking," as you put it?

A. This is the most difficult part of the task, but not at all impossible. After all, going back to Adolf Hitler, we find that he was highly successful

in changing the thinking of the German people from one of communism, despair, and self-destruction, to one of vibrant creativity, constructive productivity, and re-establishing a highly constructive faith in their own people. **We believe we can do the same thing for the White peoples of the United States, by widespread promotion and distribution of our books NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION and the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE, and following that up with a strongly organized CHURCH OF THE CREATOR. If the Jews could organize the Christian church for the destruction of the White Race, surely the White Race can organize itself for its own survival. We can do it and we will do it!**

34. Q. Does CREATIVITY believe in God?

A. When you ask that question, it is as vague as asking: Do you **believe in "Quantity X?"** There are a million different versions of "God." There is the Jewish version—a vengeful God interested only in the welfare of the Jews and repeatedly killing and destroying the Jew's enemies. There is the God of the Mohammedans, Allah, there is the "loving" God of the Christians. Women's Lib says God is a female, the niggers say he is black. Then there is the hocus-pocus about the Holy Trinity—that of the father, son and holy ghost all rolled into one. Whereas most of these versions were concocted by man to take on the image of human form, other versions like the Church of Religious Science, say God is an allpervading spirit, like the ether, not in the image of man at all. These are just a few versions out of millions. Actually even members of the same religious denomination differ widely and let their imaginations run rampant. But there is not a shred of evidence to back up any of this nonsense. The sum total of all these wild proclamations is that **nobody has any facts to substantiate their claims, and the sum total knowledge about any so-called God is zero.**

We CREATORS, therefore, reject all this nonsense about angels and devils and gods and all the rest of this silly spookcraft. We go back to reality, and back to the Eternal Laws of Nature, about which the White Man does have an impressive fund of knowledge.

35. Q. You don't believe in a hereafter either?

A. No, we don't. A hereafter in Christian terms implies HEAVEN and HELL. It also implies that since according to the Christian ethic man is so sinful and 99 percent are going to hell, that their "God" is really a hideous monster, who, knowing every detail forwards and backwards, then deliberately **created human beings so he could eternally torture the overwhelming mass of them in a huge firey pit, see them scream, sizzle, burn and barbecue in all eternity.** What a horrible nightmare! One thing that the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR is giving to our fellow human beings is FREEDOM FROM FEAR OF HELL.

36. Q. Aren't you afraid of being called an Atheist?

A. Not at all. We recognize the term "Atheist" for the derogatory smear word that it is. **To a Mohammedan any non-believer in their religion, including Christians, are infidel dogs.** Now a Christian wouldn't

accept the description of being an "infidel dog" just because they don't believe in Mohammed. Likewise, we don't accept the Jews'and the Christians' derogatory smear word of "Atheist" just because we don't believe in their silly collection of spooks in the sky.

37. Q. Since CREATIVITY does not believe in a Supreme Being, nor in a life in the hereafter, how can you claim to be a religion at all?

A. We have every legitimate right to that claim. (a) The constitution in effect prohibits any authority, religious, secular or otherwise, from delineating what is, or what is not, a religion. In short, if you claim you are a religion it is as valid as any rival religion's claim. (b) One of Webster's many definitions of religion is: "A cause, principle, system of tenets held with ardor, devotion, conscientiousness, and faith: a value held to be of supreme importance." Our faith resides in the future of the White Race and our values are set forth in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION, especially the SIXTEEN COMMANDMENTS. (c) There are several major religions that are known as Nontheistic. Among these are Confucianism, Taoism, Hinduism, and many others. Although they contain much mysticism and hocus-pocus we don't indulge in, the point is that they, too, do not believe in a God, but rather are socio-ethical systems, proclaiming certain moral values. Yet they have been recognized as religions for centuries, and rightfully so. There are other valid reasons why we rightfully qualify as a religion, but the above should suffice.

38. Q. What kind of religion would you call yourself?

A. Our religion is **rooted in race, and based upon the Eternal Laws of Nature.** We are, therefore, a racial religion and a natural religion.

39. Q. Do you worship Nature?

A. **We do not worship anything, or anybody.** We believe the very idea of "worship" is demeaning at best. It means lowering yourself into abject subjugation to the thing you are worshipping, whether the thing is imaginary or real. Over the thousands of years, people have been foolishly worshipping cats, cows, the sun, stones, spooks, and spirits of all kinds. In fact, one book claims 30,000 "gods" were worshipped before the Jewish "Jehovah," and countless spooks thereafter. We believe this to be a silly practice rooted in primitive superstition, and a shameful hold-over from mankind's savage past.

40. Q. Since you do not believe in God and you do not worship anything, what is the purpose of your religion?

A. We have already answered this in reply to Question No. 2 of this chapter and we have amplified our goals and objectives throughout NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION and the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE, especially in Chapter One of the latter. But we will briefly state it again: We have set up the loftiest and most noble goal humanly possible, namely, **the Survival, Expansion and Advancement of the White Race.** If the White Race isn't worth the dedication of our most ardent labors, what is? Niggers and monkeys? Imaginary, non-existent spooks in the sky?

In CREATIVITY, we have given the White Race a **great and noble purpose in life.** We have given the White Race a program for its own salvation and advancement for the next million years. We have given our own race a creed around which all members of our race can rally, regardless of nationality. Finally, **after thousands of years of floundering,** divisiveness and self-destruction, **the White Race now has a meaningful constructive religion** upon which it can build a better world for itself and its future progeny forever and a day.

41. Q. But does your religion have any moral values?

A. It most certainly does. We have discarded the old nonsensical values of considering it a great virtue to dedicate your life to non-existent spooks in the sky. Instead, we concentrate on reality and in building a better life for ourselves and our offspring in the real world here on this planet Earth—the only place that man has ever been known to live, spiritually or otherwise. We regard the White Race as the highest and most significant value on the face of the earth, and the survival, expansion and advancement of our own race as the number one priority. Hence, **the Golden Rule** and the highest morality in our religion is, **that which is good for the White Race is the highest virtue, and that which is bad for the White Race is the ultimate sin.** In promoting these moral values we are also building a more intelligent, healthy and beautiful race of people.

42. Q. If you don't believe in God, how do you explain the question as to who made all this in the beginning?

A. This is a favorite trick question with which the Christians hope to trap you. It would be just as logical for us to ask them who made God, since there had to be a beginning. Their stock answer, is, of course, that God always existed. All this is doing of course, is throwing one unknown into another unknown. We may as well come up with a slick answer and say that Mandrake the Magician made it all by his magic. **The fact of the matter is that nobody knows how this huge, vast Universe ever started** and, in fact, nobody even knows **if there ever was a start** or if it has existed in all eternity and will exist in all eternity in the future. Since no one in the present stage of the development of man and civilization knows how this huge and vast universe began, or if there ever was a beginning, we do not find it incumbent upon us to provide that answer. **Nor is it very important to the survival and welfare of the White Race to have an answer to that mystery.** Much more important are the real problems of how to disengage ourselves from the evil clutches of the Jewish network and work for our own survival and best interests. For further discussion of this subject, see pages 196 and 197 in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION.

43. Q. Don't you have faith in anything?

A. Yes, we most certainly do. Our faith is set forth in 508 pages of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION. We have faith in the future of the White Race and its ultimate triumph. We consider that as the highest and most significant goal. The fact is **we believe in anything that has valid and**

meaningful evidence to substantiate it. We do not believe in the supernatural, in spooks and a second world outside of the existing universe. We do not believe in a world of spirits and spooks and we most certainly do not believe in the Jewish Bible which was written by a gang of lying, Jewish scriptwriters. We believe "A SKEPTICAL AND INQUIRING MIND IS NO VICE. BEING GULLIBLE AND SUPERSTITIOUS IS NO VIRTUE.

44. Q. You say that you believe in anything that is substantiated by sufficient evidence, yet in your book NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION you say you don't believe that Christ ever lived. Isn't there as much or more evidence that Christ lived as that Julius Caesar lived?

A. No. **there's not.** Whereas there is an abundance of evidence to substantiate the life of Julius Caesar, **there's not a single shred of evidence to substantiate Christ's existence** at the time he is supposed to have walked the face of the earth. For example, Caesar left behind him many of his own writings that school boys can study to this day, word for word. Christ left not a word in writing behind and every quotation in the Bible is supposedly handed down by some reporter, such as Matthew, Mark, Luke or John. But there is not a shred of authentic historical information about any of these supposed reporters, either. There is no mention of Christ or the Christian movement during the first century of the supposed Christian era, by any authentic Roman or Greek writer, or any other writer of that time. No legitimate historian, dramatist, playwright, poet or any other contemporary chronicler seems to have noticed his existence, if he did, in fact, exist. Whereas there are many statues and busts carved in stone of Julius Caesar so that we know his exact likeness, there is not a single painting, statue, bust or sculpture, to give us the slightest indication of what Christ looked like. In short, whereas there is a mountain of evidence about the historical activities of Julius Caesar as a successful general, as a consul, as an emperor and numerous other deeds of history that he performed, there is not a single shred of legitimate evidence to back up the claims of Christ's existence. Everything that is claimed about him was contrived and concocted by people who lived much later, several generations later and kept promoting these claims into what finally became an overwhelming and massive religion, a sorry reflection on the gullibility and superstition of mankind. For further details, see chapter 16 of Part I of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION.

45. Q. Since you say that the Jews occupy all the nerve centers of power, just how do you propose to drive them from power and have the White Man regain control of his destiny?

A. We mean to do this by building and expanding the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR **until it penetrates the thinking and the heart and soul** of all the good members of the White Race. As we have stated before, our biggest problem really is straightening out the thinking of the White People. We believe that it can be done and it must be done, in fact, by building a religious movement dedicated to the survival, expansion and

advancement of the White Race. We believe it is the only way that this tremendous task can be accomplished. It can be done, and it will be done. For further details of our program, see the second last chapter of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION, "The Road to Greatness."

46. Q. Doesn't CREATIVITY believe in helping others?

A. Yes, we do, but **we are highly selective** as to whom we render aid, assistance, love and affection. We most definitely do not believe in loving our enemies, nor helping them. Among our enemies, we broadly designate the Jews and the mud races. We, therefore, believe in selectively only helping our own kind, namely, our own White Racial Comrades. To this **the White Man is the measure of all things,** and we believe in looking at everything through the White Man's eyes, from the White Man's point of view.

47. Q. Hasn't the Bible been pretty well proven by recent scientific evidence, and isn't the gap between Christianity and science rapidly narrowing?

A. Most definitely not. The answer to both questions is a loud emphatic, NO! **The gap between Christianity and science is as wide as the Grand Canyon.** It is widening as science progresses in giant strides. The gap is irreconcilable and unbridgeable. A study of astronomy and the discovery of billions of other galaxies makes the idea of spooks in the sky a laughable absurdity. A study of geology makes the idea of a universal flood in the year 2348 B.C. a non-existant hoax. A study of Egyptian history also completely repudiates the story of the great flood. A study of authentic history further repudiates the so-called "history" the Jews have concocted for themselves in the Old Testament. Suffice it to say that the conflict is endless and an excellent set of books has been written on this subject. It comes in two volumes and is entitled "A History of the Warfare of Science with the Theology of Christendom" written by A.D. White. Unfortunately, it is now out of print and extremely hard to come by.

48. Q. What about the recent discovery of the Dead Sea Scrolls?

A. I have read several good books on the Dead Sea Scrolls. All the Scrolls really prove, it seems to me, is (a) that there was already a small Jewish sect living by the Dead Sea called the Essenes. (b) **That the Essenes were teaching essentially the same suicidal ideas as are claimed to have been espoused by Jesus Christ in the Sermon on the Mount.** (c) This would seem to indicate that the so-called new teachings attributed to a mythical Son of God called Jesus Christ were not new at all, but were already being promoted almost word for word by the Essenes, who preceded the Christian era by at least a hundred years.

49. Q. What do you say about archaeologists digging up and discovering such cities as Jericho? Doesn't that confirm the authenticity of the Bible?

A. Not at all. All it confirms is that there was once a city called Jericho, if it even confirms that, and scientists aren't sure. And even if it

did, the Bible also mentions such cities as Rome, Jerusalem and many others that are still standing today. So all of this only confirms nothing more than that there were cities such as Jericho, Rome and Jerusalem during biblical times but it does not offer the least bit of confirmation to the rest of the hocus-pocus.

50. Q. So what do you see as the difference between science and Christianity?

A. Basically, as we see it, science is nothing more than **organized common sense.** It seeks honest answers. Science dispassionately **seeks the truth,** regardless of where it may lead. Christianity, on the other hand, **seeks to suppress the truth** and concentrates on forcing its followers to "believe" its claims, regardless of how ridiculous these claims may be and regardless of how much of an affront they may be to its followers' intelligence. Science has tremendously advanced the knowledge and progress of the White Race. Christianity, on the other hand, has stifled knowledge and progress as witnessed by a thousand years of the Dark Ages, and has perpetuated superstition, ignorance and suffering.

51. Q. The White Race seems to have done quite well in maintaining itself. Why are you so concerned about its survival?

A. The White Race **USED to do quite well for itself** in the 15th, 16th, 17th, 18th and 19th centuries, **but no more.** In fact, as late as 1920, the White Race was outnumbered by the mud races of the world only in a proportion of 2 to 1. Today, scarcely two generations later, it is outnumbered by the rapidly exploding mud races of the world, by a ratio of 12 to 1. The United Nations, which is a Jew-controlled organization, gleefully reports that in another generation the White Race will be outnumbered on the face of this earth by a ratio of 49 to 1. A person has to only have an elementary grasp of mathematics to see that the White Race is now a very much endangered species, and will soon be either crowded into extinction or mongrelized into oblivion. Either way, the White Race will be gone, and **with it also will vanish all the good things that it has produced,** such as civilization, culture, art and all the other valuable attributes that we consider as contributing to the good life. The tragic and ironic thing about all this is that it's the White Man's ability to produce ample food, the White Man's technology, the White Man's medicine, and all the other valuable contributions created by his own ability, **foolishly transferred to the parasitic mud races** that has caused the present dilemma and catastrophe. It is these valuable contributions of the White Race transferred to the mud races that has caused the latter's explosive increase. It is the unalterable goal of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR to bring the White Man back to sanity and to again conserve his creativity and productivity for the benefit of his own race and his race alone.

52. Q. You've written a great book and I can go along with mostly everything you say. But why did you have to spoil it all by dragging Hitler into it?

A. Every day of the week the Jews pour out volumes of scurrilous lies and invective against Adolf Hitler although he has now been dead for over 35 years. It would take billions of dollars a year to buy the vicious propaganda that the Jews pour out all over the world vilifying Hitler. This in itself is the best proof of how frightened the Jews are of Hitler's ideas of White racial supremacy. The significance of this great White leader's contributions to our cause, therefore, had to be part of our creed, and needed to be honestly analyzed and properly recognized.

53. Q. Does CREATIVITY agree with Adolf Hitler in all respects?

A. Not in all respects. **There are four or five major issues in which we depart from National Socialism.** The main difference is we believe Nationalism, per se, was and is a divisive issue among the White Race. We instead espouse RACIAL SOCIALISM to embrace all the good White people on the face of the globe, rather than Pan-Germanism. See Chapter 4, page 290 of NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION. Germany, Adolf Hitler and National Socialism.

54. Q. But didn't Hitler kill six million Jews?

A. No, he did not. This, along with Christianity, ranks as one of the biggest lies and biggest hoaxes in history. Privately, among themselves, the Jews published the growth of their total world population between 1938 and 1948, as increasing from approximately 16,600,000 to 17,650,000, an increase of over a million. This would be an outrageous impossibility, if it had been decimated by 6,000,000 during this same period. **See Chapter 36 of the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE.**

55. Q. If it isn't true, why would the Jews want to tell such a monstrous lie?

A. **It has reaped tremendous dividends for them.** Having worldwide monopoly of the propaganda machinery, they were able to put that lie across with little or no opposition.

56. Q. What were the "tremendous dividends" for the Jews you speak of?

A. (a) It enabled the Jews who were the real instigators of World War II and the real culprits, to appear to be the victims, and arouse worldwide sympathy from the gullible and unsuspecting Gentiles, or goyim, as they call them. (b) Through this world sympathy, it **enabled them to loot the Arabs of their lands in Palestine,** and set up the bandit State of Israel. (c) It enabled them to loot the Germans with "restitutions" in amounts of **as much as a billion dollars a year** to the State of Israel. In short, this is plain blackmail and looting. (d) It enabled them to pursue a vicious program of destroying all opposition to Jewish aggression and take-over throughout the world. (e) It has provided them with a bonanza in tightening their stranglehold on the peoples of the world in areas of finances, of propaganda, of governmental expansion and the spread of Jewish Communism.

57. Q. So what do you propose as the answer to the Jewish problem?

A. The only total answer is for the **White people** of the world to unite and organize and **regain control of their own destiny.** This is the highest right in Nature. In order to do so, they have to unite around SOMETHING and that something must be a meaningful, significant and worthwhile creed that all the good White people of this earth can dedicate their lives to. This we have provided in the religious creed of CREATIVITY as set forth in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION and the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE. In it lies the philosophy, the creed and the program for the salvation of the White Race for its own survival, expansion and advancement for all time. It is every White Man's highest moral duty to promote, advance and disseminate this lofty creed, not only for his own generation, but also to our future progeny for the next million years. **Therefore let us dedicate ourselves to this noble task and go to work.**

Addtl. copies available at these prices: ORDER NO: 32041—Questions and Answers about Creativity: 4/$1.50; 10/$3.50; 100/$30.; 500/$120.

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell,* several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

threw the victim into some dungeon, where, in throbbing silence and darkness, he might suffer the agonies of the fabled damned."

2. **The Collar of Torture.** Imagine a circle of iron on the inside surface of which were a hundred points almost as sharp as needles. This persuasive argument was then fastened loosely about the throat of the sufferer. Every time he or she moved, the throat would be punctured by these sharp points. After a while the tortured throat would swell and finally suffocation would end the agonies of the hapless victim. Their crime? Perhaps they had not confessed belief of a hell in the hereafter.

3. **Scavenger's Daughter.** This iron instrument was shaped like a large pair of shears, if you can imagine handles at both ends, with another circle of iron just above the pivot point. In the upper handles the hands would be placed, and the feet in the lower. Through the ring near the center the head of the victim would be forced. In this condition he would be thrown prone upon the ground. The strain upon the muscles produced such agony that insanity would usually come to the final relief of the victim.

4. **The Rack.** This was a box similar to the bed of a wagon, with a windlass at each end, with levers and rachets to prevent slipping. Over each windlass went chains. One set of chains was fastened to the ankles of the sufferer, the chains from the other windlass to his wrists. As the priests, divines, clergymen and other saints began turning these windlasses and continually increasing the tension, the ankles, knees, hips, shoulders, elbows, spine of the victim were all permanently dislocated as the sufferer lay there in a screaming sweat of agony. The clergy usually would have a physician standing by to feel the pulse of the sufferer. Was it to save his life? Yes. For the sake of mercy? No. It was simply so that, like the savage Indians, they could prolong the torture which might end too soon with death.

5. **The Iron Crown.** In this instrument again appears the deadly thumbscrew used to tighten an open iron band about the head. In the lining of the band were a series of iron knobs. As the thumbscrew was tightened, the iron band about the head would tighten, slowly forcing the knobs into the skull. The iron crown was often imposed upon Christian martyrs on their way to execution.

6. **Hanging by the Thumbs.** This is pretty well self explanatory. A variation of this was hanging by one thumb, tying a heavy lead weight to the victim's feet to increase the pull, and sometimes putting firewood under the victim and ending his torture by burning.

7. **Fearful Eliza.** This is a chair, similar to an electric chair, in which the victim was lashed down. The spikes in the seat would prevent the victim from slipping out, to say nothing of being extremely painful. Sometimes additional heavy weights were lashed to the victims feet as he sat there contemplating whether he should or should not believe the story of Jonah and the Whale, or whether Joshua really did stop the sun for a day.

8. **Mouth Openers.** This was usually inflicted on what the church called "blasphemers." It consisted of two small iron plates. These were inserted between the upper and lower teeth and spread apart by turning a thumbscrew. (Again those damned thumbscrews. I am beginning to realize the deadly origin of the "putting the screws" to somebody.) Once the jaws had been pried apart these loving Christians then had a variety of other goodies in store for their helpless victims. One was to pour molten hot led down the throat of the sufferer. Another was to seize the tongue with iron pincers, and the tongue was either slitted or cut off.

9. **The Trinity.** This was a three part group of torture instruments of which the above mentioned pincers were a part. The other consisted of an iron mask that was put on red hot. The third was a metal chain, called a scourge, that looked like the skeleton of a snake. Sometimes a fourth instrument was used in accompaniment to these, namely a perforated iron spoon, for dropping hot lead pellets on the naked body. This combination of gentle persuaders was in its time of material service in stimulating the worship of the heavenly Trinity in whose loving name they were applied.

10. **Branding Irons.** A number of these were common, among which the letter "U" predominates, which in several languages stood for "unbeliever." In this museum in New York Colonel Ingersoll tells about, was also exhibited the little coal stove in which the branding irons were heated, along with the bellows.

11. **Executioners Swords.** These were of numerous types and sometimes highly ornamental. The blade was some two feet, nine inches in length and two and three-quarters inches in width. The handle was made to be grasped by two hands. The condemned was tied down in a chair with the head bowed. An expert with much practice could sever the neck with one blow. The swords were sometimes of Damascus steel of fine ornamental quality inscribed with pious verses such as: "When I upraise the fatal knife God give this sinner eternal life." Or "Oh God, this sinner to thy kingdom take, that he may taste of joy, for Jesus sake."

12. **Large Iron Boots.** These were put on red hot and then filled with molten lead.

13. **Wire Mail Mittens and Hose.** These were heated red hot and put on the victim to extort confessions.

14. **The Spanish Gag.** Used to prevent prisoners from screaming while undergoing torture. One species looked like a bell slit into sections. When thrust in the mouth a spring was released which spread the sections and distended the jaws.

15. **The Iron Brank.** This was a full head mask, heated before putting on the head of the victim. It had funnels at the orifices of the ears for convenient introduction of hot lead. It was highly recommended by the Holy Inquisition.

16. **Breaking on the Wheel.** A bed made like a corduroy road with the cross pieces about six inches apart. The victim was laid along this bed and tied down. The executioners then would then smash down a heavy iron wheel at those points of the body between the corduroy cross pieces, breaking every bone in the body.

* * * * *

More in Europe and Elsewhere. There are at least a dozen other horrible instruments of torture described by Colonel Ingersoll but I do not further wish to exhaust the reader with this gruesome inventory. These instruments, I do however want to remind the reader, were genuine used relics on exhibit at the New York museum, and had been used countless times on who knows how many hapless victims. There were thousands more such instruments of agony left behind in Europe and its churches. Some of these were used as recently as in the nineteenth century. Undoubtedly they would still be in use today, if the power of the church had not been broken or diminished.

Reasons for Exposure. There are two reasons why I bring all this up. The first is to expose Christianity for the brutal, cruel fraud that it is. I never again want some deluded idiot ever to bring up to me the claim that Christianity is a teaching of love, kindness and compassion. There is no other religion in the world that has inflicted more anguish, suffering and confusion on the White Race than has Jew-spawned Christianity.

Must Clear the Ground before we can Build. The other reason is that before we can ever build a sensible, constructive movement for the survival, expansion and advancement of the White Race we first have to clear the White Man's mind of all this horrible Christian delusion. We believe the best way to do it is to tell the brutal truth about Christianity—expose its gruesome history, analyse its fraudulent teaching, destroy it, and replace this pervasive swindle with a sound racial religion based on the eternal Laws of Nature.

CREATIVE CREDO No. 52

THE SPOOKS IN THE SKY SWINDLE

Five Devastating Jewish Books. In NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION I have already stated that basically five Jewish books have had widespread effects on the history of the White Race and those effects have been devastating. The five books in their historical order are: The Old Testament; the New Testament; the Talmud; Marx's Communist Manifesto and Das Kapital; and lastly The Protocols of the Elders of Zion.

A Self-Concocted Jewish History without Evidence. The opening wedge of this psychological warfare was the Old Testament, a relatively dull book of myths and fairy tales, dealing in the biggest part about the adventures of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and their serpent's seed. That, and endless wars, wars, wars that never happened except in the Jewish scribblers overactive imagination. In fact there is no evidence much of any of it ever happening.

Origins of this Insanity. When we examine the Jewish story as depicted by this gang of unidentified Jewish scribblers, we are told that in the beginning there was once a lonely ghost who floated around in a dark, vacant nothingness. The world had not been "created" as yet, neither had the sun, nor the "stars," nor light, nor any part of the vast universe that we can now observe with or without the aid of powerful telescopes. This floating around in a dark nothingness evidently had been going on for billions and billions of years since the lone ghost had existed "eternally." Such existence must have been unbearably boring, since it was completely dark, there was nothing to think about, because there was absolutely nothing in existence. Then suddenly after billions and billions of years this lonely ghost (only about 6000 years ago) got a brilliant idea. He (we are told it was a he-ghost, with no counterpart she-ghosts) decided to "create" "heaven and earth." He also decided to create "man in his own image."

Nothing but Fantasy. Now we must remember that this is not for real, but only a Jewish concocted story. Anybody in their right mind can see mountains of evidence that the earth and the sun have existed for billions of years, and they are only a tiny speck of the total universe. Nevertheless—to continue the story—evidently this lonely ghost in contemplating the future disposition of mankind, also created a hell at the time he created "heaven and earth," but strangely the bible never says so. It unobtrusively slips in the idea of hell later, as if in an afterthought. But since everything was "created" in 6 days, we must assume that "hell" was one of those projects. Since in the long run 99% of all people will

presumably end up there, it must have been **the largest and most important project.** Since we are also told that "heaven and earth will pass away," (but not hell) it is evidently the only permanent project.

Love Mankind, But Send them all To Hell. We are also told this lonely ghost who had been floating around in eternal darkness was a loving god who had a passionate and all consuming love for mankind. His main preoccupation, it seems, was to love, guide and watch over mankind and see to it they didn't go to hell. In fact, he loved mankind so dearly that he begot himself a son through a Jewish "virgin" (who was nevertheless married to Joseph) and had his son walk the earth for some 33 years. Then according to plan, he had him nailed to a cross and killed. Why did he do all this? So he and his son would "save" mankind from hell because they both (or are there three?) loved us so dearly. However, the idea didn't work out too well since most people didn't believe this cock-and-bull story. So mostly everybody is going to hell anyway.

Ridiculous as Hell. Fantastic? Yes, not only fantastic, but ridiculous. But that still isn't the end of the story. We are told that the son, who was called Jesus Christ, wasn't really born in the year 1 A.D. but had also existed eternally, from the beginning, and was really "one" with the father himself.

The Holy Trinity. Well, to complicate it a little more, there are really three. There is the father, son and the holy ghost, but they are really one. Would this make the son his own father, or the father his own son? If you can't understand this contradictory hocus-pocus, its your own fault, because you are presumably too stupid, is the implication you will get from preachers.

Contradictory Claims. Anyway, to pursue this Jewish story further, Christ evidently was there in the beginning, and he too must have had a hand in the creation of "hell" since he was "one" with his father. (How could he be born of the Virgin Mary, who didn't appear in the story until billions of years later?) So we have a situation where the father and the son (who was father of whom?) created this huge ghastly torture chamber. They created "mankind" whom they so dearly loved, and then supposedly put on a last ditch campaign to save mankind from the eternal torture chamber they themselves created. At this, presumably, they have failed miserably.

Why the Torture Chamber in the First Place? A ridiculous story indeed. The question that screams to high heaven and remains unanswered to this day is this: if they, (either singularly or in triplicate) are so all powerful, if not a sparrow falls from the roof, and not a hair from your head, but god "wills it," why would they deliberately create such a monstrous torture chamber with hot coals and sulphur, and then send all those billions of human victims in there to be brutally and eternally tortured? Especially when we are told over and over and over about how much he/they love us? When examined in cold logic, the idea is so ridiculous and so stupid, it is just too absurd to even contemplate.

Ghastly Ghost. Even if you used only a modicum of common sense, there are two obvious conclusions from the above that cannot be brushed aside: (a) any god, ghost or spook that would "create" such a horrendous torture chamber and then "create" human beings and/or souls to torture in it for all eternity is not a "loving god" but a ghastly monster. (b) Fortunately, it is only a ridiculous cock-and-bull story and has no basis in fact whatsoever.

* * * * *

Who Concocted It? Since somebody did dream it up and kept this hideous monstrosity alive to torment the minds of billions of human beings for nearly 2000 years, there still remain the questions: (a) who concocted this ghastly story? and (b) why did they do it?

The Eternal Parasite. The answer to the first question is answered by historical evidence. The Jews, who have been a parasite on the backs of civilized mankind for five thousand years concocted this monstrous cock-and-bull story. We have already had something to say about this in other chapters, especially the chapter on the Romans and the chapter on the Jews. We will have more in future chapters.

Jewish Revenge. The answer to the second question is fairly obvious from the study of history: they did it to revenge themselves on the Romans, who destroyed Jerusalem in the years 70 A.D. and again in 135 A.D. The Jews decided to use their ultimate weapon at which they were unparalleled masters—mind manipulation. History tells us they were extremely successful and did sell Christianity, the ideas of heaven, and especially hell, to the Romans. They were successful beyond their wildest dreams. They converted the once all-powerful and invincible Romans into emasculated, whimpering peaceniks, their minds preoccupied with fear of the imaginary spooks in the skies.

Hell the Big Club. And let us remember—the most powerful tool the Jews had at their disposal with which to convince and destroy their enemies was a psychological club, an imaginary concept—the ultimate concept of horror—**hell,** as we have already described in a previous chapter.

Freedom From Mental Fear. It is one of the major goals of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR to banish this ugly Jewish idea from the face of the earth and purge it forever from the minds of our White Racial Comrades. We want to give the White Race another freedom they so richly deserve, **namely—freedom from fear of hell.**

Addtl. copies available at these prices: ORDER NO. 32044—Observations About the Devil & Hell; Thumbscrew and Rack; The Spooks-in-the-Sky Swindle: 5/$1.50; 10/$2.50; 100/$20.; 500/$80. plus post.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell,* several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

Letters to the Editor, continued from page 16

hope that every one of your subscribers will put their money where their mouth is. As for Jew-England conservatives, 90% of them are as phony as the John "Bull" Birch Society. Speaking of the Birch Society, I lived in New York until 1968, was a member of that group from 1963 to 1965. Our chapter leader and his wife (Sullivans) were Roman Catholic, White Irish—First Class Jewish lackies, hacks. Aren't they all, the Ed Sullivans, Kennedys, Phil Donahues, etc., etc.? During the coffee breaks I would leave 10 copies of "Common Sense" papers on empty chairs; that meant a transfer to another chapter. JBS is 100% pro-Kike and 100% pro-Nigger.

George, my dear patriotic friend, we thank you for mentioning the few dollars I did contribute with my subscription and an occasional book order; however, you know that at 77 years of age I still have to work so that we may live like our Teutonic ancestors. My parents were born in northern Italy, in a suburb of Florence. Remember George, during World War II, "The Barbarian German High Command" defied the "Highly civilized Allied High Command" and declared Florence—that great historic and cultured city—an Open City. God bless those wonderful German armies!

By the way, George, I happen to be one of the GIs of the 5th Army that arrived in North Africa in the summer of 1943. How well I remember how the U.S. Air Force and our Limey buddies, unnecessarily destroyed the famous Abby at Mt. Casino, slaughtering hundres of Italians, who were there because there were no other buildings within miles.

Dear George, enclosed please find a money order for $30. $15 for my 1984 subscription and $15 to help you buy your wonderful wife a steak dinner, and, by George, don't spend it all in one place. That remark of yours gave me a big hearty laugh; you do have a great sense of humor, and for a man with your battle, that's rare. In my book, George, the only superman I know—has to be you!

Have a nice steak dinner with your wife!

Sincerely yours,
P.J.C., Massachussetts

PS: Please excuse my somewhat confusing sentence above. What I wanted to say was that the ALLIED HIGH COMMAND was just one big mob of the worst type of BARBARIANS, klling millions of GERMAN WOMEN AND CHILDREN in beautiful Dresden, Hamburg, Bremen, Bremerhaven [and Kassel—my hometown. —Ed.], and many other cities. I have been in those cities and have seen all the destruction. Yes, George, I remember how the kike media refered to the brilliant Germany armies as "barbaric." If it had not been for these "barbaric" armies, Florence and Milan would have been dead!

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 17 August 1983

CONGRATULATIONS on your success in computerizing Liberty Bell

operations! It constitutes a truly great achievement for our Cause. I, for one, am aware of the complexity involved in converting from a manual to a mechanized working environment. In fact, I, myself, have just recently purchased an IBM-PC, and was about to write to you suggesting that you look into computerization, when I received your excellent letter. It is a perfect example of the implementation of some of the most advanced forms of word-processing and data management. Especially in paragraph 4, where you merge not only subscriber names but also past orders and contributions, do you indicate a real "state-of-the art" application of computer technology. At last our side is catching up with the methodology of the Viguerie hucksters!

You now have at your disposal one of the most powerful weapons the White Race has ever had. After you have set up a workable customer and inventory system, you will be able to use your computer as a marketing tool, reaching new, qualified people and providing them with the spark which will set them aflame with the desire to defend our Race and Culture. With the professional approach that you are pursuing, higher quality individuals should become attracted to our Cause. In a sense, "marketing the Movement" might seem to be a heretical phrase to some, but in reality, to bring others where we are, we must first approach them on their current level of understanding and their current convoluted values. This means that the above-average White individual whom we hope to attract, evaluates what he reads, to an unduly high extent on how closely it parallels current technological standards—instead of on its content. With your upgraded system, you will be appealing to the formal values of the reader—as well as, hopefully, to his logical and critical senses.

...In conclusion, I am quite thrilled that you have already made so much progress in computerizing your operations, and I am very optimistic about the results that your efforts will have towards the education and the actuation of our Race.

Sincerely yours,
R.W., Iowa

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 17 August 1983

A friend of mine told me about your organization. What he told me sounded very interesting, so I decided to write to you.

I was told that you stand for race-purity of the Nordic Race, anti-Communism and anti-Jewism. I, myself, am also strongly against Communists and a defender of the White Race. Besides Niggers, Communists and Jews, we have to face another problem in Holland: the foreign workers from Turkey, Marocco, etc.

I would ask if you would be so kind to send me some information about the Liberty Bell and wish you much luck in your activities.

H.R. The Netherlands

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 18 August 1983

I recently ordered material from you and you included a pamphlet

entitled "The Jews Love Christianity." You state you think highly of what the author has to say and seek to circulate it widely!

I have the stuff. It is the most diabolocial assault upon Christianity I ever read! Confusing, destructive with nothing offered by the author to fill the void for those who MIGHT take his views seriously.

This makes me question your real purpose which I had assumed to be a genuine interest in the White Race, and in the Christian Faith, as well as an endeavor to enlighten the "public" on the Jew, his goal, his methods to attain that goal, and the tragic results to mankind if he attained that goal!

In the light of this Perier stuff, my sincere question is,

Where do you stand?

With disappointment,
Mrs. L.B.H., Texas

* * * * *

Herr Dietz: 23 August 1983

How have you been? I was just released from pirosn, and while I was inside, I got to reading a lot of books belonging to a Frank Mansell. Now I am out and I seriously want and intend to jump into the battle to take our country back. What I need now is some books so I can get the word out and convert some good White men, or should I say "Open their Eyes?"

I am ordering the books below to start with; I'd send some extra money for you, but being fresh out of prison, my financial situation forbids it. When things get better, I'll be a regular contributor. You're doing something only a Real White Man would do and all Real Patriots love ya!

In closing, take care and remember: "From the ashes we shall arise, and the world will know that we were right!"

Love and Respect,
G.F., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz 23 August 1983

Without knowing your full name, or the Reedy Zip Code, I'm writing you anyway in the hope that the letter reaches you.

A friend from Pasadena, CA mentioned the other day that you had published Revilo Oliver's latest book. He did not remember the name of it, and I know nothing about it. I happened to mention Oliver's name and how much I enjoyed his articles in "American Opinion" before they dropped him. I haven't read any of his articles in years.

I would love to have his book, which, I understand, you published.

Hoping to hear from you, I am

Cordially,
Mrs. M.R.N., Texas

* * * * *

23 August 1983

A MESSAGE TO ALL THOSE WHITES WHO HOLD OFFICE IN THIS LAND AS REPRESENTATIVES OF THE PEOPLE:

You are a detestable lot. Thinking you are wise, you are but fools. You recognize not wisdom or intelligence. You have eaten for so long at the

trough of Kosher slop that your eyes and your minds are closed and poisoned to the Light of Truth.

Why do I hold you in such contempt? Because you are so obsessed with, and totally driven by, a desire for Jewish gold that you haven't recognized the greatest treasure you could ever possess—the BLOOD that flows within your veins. In your mad rush to acquire the former, you are losing the latter. You are, in essence, bleeding to death, and don't even know it. A plethora of Jewish diversions—TV, movies, materialism—has distracted your attention and keeps you mesmerized. In your deep sleep of death, where the Light of Truth cannot penetrate because you will not let it, you laugh at, mock, and ridicule those who would save you. You do not—you will not— recognize your enemy. His hold over you is so complete that you cannot in the least think for yourself, yet you have the audacity to think you are knowledgeable.

Your manipulators tell you black is white and you believe it; they tell you love is hate, you grovel at their feet to prove it so; they tell you dung is honey, you are anxious to swallow it. You jump through the hoop and roll over and play dead for your masters. You wallow in your life of slavery, not knowing it for what it is. You hear someone speak of "mass man" and his ignorance, and smugly believe yourselves "individualists" that do not belong in that classification; and all the while your Jewish masters are fattening you for the slaughter, you attack with a vengeance any who makes an attempt to open the gate of escape for you.

You have the capability within to see and understand and resist—yet your instincts have been subverted so thoroughly, you are the living example of Orwell's "double speak."

There are those who fight the slavemaster to the death; these slavemasters use you as their shields and bodyguards, and in your desire to please your cowardly masters, you happily do their bidding.

Be mindful—get out of the way or pay the price; if you choose not to help your liberators, at least move out of the way. Just as your group of mediocrity is no respector of superiority, so the superior regard you. There is a recognized difference between those who will not fight against the enemy—and those who aren't fighting because of ignorance. You had best clearly define yourself, or join the Liberators. For when Operation Purify begins in earnest, no time shall be wasted asking for identification.

TRUTH is most evident in the following statements—"There is none so blind as he who will not see," and "Those who won't read have no advantage over those who cannot read."

Do you join the battle—or do you cringe on the fringe?

LIBERATOR, Texas

* * * * *

Editor: 30 August 1983

As a new subscriber to Liberty Bell, I appreciate our Racial Hero, Herr George Dietz, and the service he is performing in his committment of racial education. It is a wonder that the evil power of the Jewish international conspiracy have not sought to destroy Liberty Bell, as it does

expose the truth.

The white racial movement needs unity. Some writers end their letters in the name of "Yahweh," "Christ," or whatever. What do these names have to do with the White Race? Only Adolf Hitler is the greatest name since he was—and still is—our Aryan Gentile Leader, not some Hebrew Con Man, as many sincere White racialists would have us believe. We represent the Western Civilization and racial culture—not Western "Christian" Civilization.

In Hitler's Cause for Racial Preservation,

sincerely,
D.E., North Carolina

* * * * *

Comrades, 30 August 1983

I've had the opportunity to read a few of your publications while I was at Holman Correctional Center. I've been transfered to G.K. Fountain, and I can't find one of your righteous magazines here. I was lucky enough to find your address though.

I guess you gathered by now that I am in prison and therefore can't afford to purchase your publication. This is an appeal to any of my White brothers or sisters out there who would like to make this mud-race-hating White man's time go by a little easier. Anyone who cares enough to order a subscription for me, let me go ahead and send my thanks now!

I am hungry for literature on our Great Race, and our fight for our rightful place on earth in this day and time.

A Downed Brother,
Danny R. Holder No. 118470
G.K. Fountain C.C.
Box 38, Atmore AL 36503

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 31 August 1983

With this letter I hope to express my appreciation for the great job you do, providing so much educational material for our people's survival and success in the great struggle that lies just ahead. It should be especially appreciated that you provide for all the different aspects and assorted viewpoints within the White racialist spectrum.

Enclosed please find my check for $22. to cover one year's subscription to Liberty Bell. Keep up the good Fight!

Sincerely,
B.A., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz 30 August 1983

Please extend my sincere congratulations to Dr. Oliver on his illuminating work, "America's Decline." As a British student of the racial struggle on these shores, I cannot think of any other book that so vividly illustrates the sorry demise of thise once-great Anglo-Saxon-Celtic nation.

Needless to say, I have recommended Dr. Oliver's classic to my colleagues in Britain so as to aid their study of just how America became

the rotten medley it now is. To accompany it, they ought also take out subscription to The Liberty Bell—a magazine I have found both brave and honest.

Keep up the good work!

Yours most sincerely,
N.H., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 September 1983

Keep up the excellent work you are doing. I thoroughly enjoy your magazine Liberty Bell and especially Dr. Revilo P. Oliver. Sounds like you are overworked and most probably underpaid in your work! Order for $100 enclosed herewith.

Kind regards,
J.K.S., Australia

* * * * *

Dear Sir: September 1983

May I list some of Mr. Bannerman's errors in his article on Marxism & Darwinism? [See July 83 L.B. —Ed.]

1. Judeo and Christian are antagonistic terms like Rabbi Hitler and Christian Stalin.

2. If evolution is a law, why has no one proved it as of today? It's nothing but a theory with no scientific evidence embracing it. It reminds me of the wizard (Darwin) of Ozz—not so?

3. In his latter days Darwin disbelieved in natural selection and hoped future fossil finds would prove his threory correct. It never has!

4. His strongest supporters like Hooker Mivart, Asa Gray, Lyell Huxley, etc., never came forth publicly for natural selection, why?

Darwin was a psychiatric case most of his life and a pseudo-scientist. His degree was a mailorder job from a German University which he never attended. He was a good observer but a poor reasoner.

5. Why doesn't Bannerman list some of his hard, scientific facts? Because there are none.

As the famous English evolutionist, Dr. Colin Patterson, stated, "Is there one true thing you can say about evolution?"

At the Chicago convention, scientists were asked this question and one said, "It (evolution) should not be taught in high schools. —Amen! [Of course not! That would be bad for the business of our businessmen-of-god! —Ed.]

For evolution is not science but is a real religion, for it is built entirely on faith. Evolutionists have been discarding (privately) natural selection as far back as the 1920s, at the time of the Scopes Trial and today many have switched to the "Hopeful Monster Theory," which was originally promoted by Goldschmidt, 40 years ago. And he was ridiculed no end for such a screw-ball theory. Is there anything new under the sun?

Many evolutionists would rather die before acknowledging that there is a Creator God and all powerful.

L.A., Pennsylvania

Dear Mr. Dietz: 1 September 1983

At present I am busy with an essay on racism as an ideology for Political Philosophy II. It must include a conceptual analysis, critical appreciation and a section on ideological language. The latter section will include some spicy quotes from George Lincoln Rockwell and others, specially selected for my 'Universal Brotherhood' lectures. Let's hope they choke on them.

On 2 November we democratic sheep shall vote in a referendum, whether we accept or reject the ruling National Party's constitutional proposals (Shades of Rhodesia...). The proposals provide for an autocratic executive president and a racially-mixed government. The Whites in general are not exactly drooling with enthusiasm about the new constitution, and although the NP at this stage has the benefit of the doubt, a majority "No" vote (by a small margin) is quite possible.

The 12th of September 1983 will be the 300th anniversary of the German-Polish alliance's victory over the Turks at Vienna. Thanks to the "crusade for freedom, peace, democracy, and Christianity" 40 years ago, the vanquished (of 300 years ago) are today living in the heart of Germany. I presume this constitutes what our opponents will call "a historical law of progress."

Yours sincerely,
H.M., South Africa

* * * * *

Dear George: 2 September 1983

You are doing a better job of making 'Hard-to-find Information' available than anyone else. Keep up the good work!

Sincerely,
R.P., Oregon

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 4 September 1983

In response to your letter of August 10, please accept the enclosed donation. Under separate cover, a few days ago, I remitted $22. for renewal of my subscription.

I speak out for your policies—or, rather, the policies which your literature attempts to communicate. Best wishes for your work in carrying the message to everyone.

Fraternally,
J.P., Canada

* * * * *

Dear George: 5 September 1983

Money is still tight, and I've been trying to get out an order or donation to you for quite some time. Have received your letter of August 10, and since some other, time-consuming efforts are mostly out of the way, I can now finally sit down and write to you.

I probably mentioned to you that since late last year I've been distributing the "Spotlight" in our downtown area—assuming the largest concentration of people in that high-density office district. I figured that a free copy promotion program would introduce "Spotlight" to the

uninformed public and that after several weeks they would go on sale. I concentrated on the first seven or eight outlets I signed up and after a period of a couple of months I must have given away 1,200 to 1,500 copies free to dealers.

Here it is about ten (10!) months later and the total number of copies sold has been three (yes, 3!, not 300!). The Establishment press apparently has so inundated that market with so many kinds of newspapers and magazines that the appearance of one more makes no impression whatsoever unless it is promoted to the skies via TV, radio, magazines, and newspapers.

Also, obviously due to the "Federal Reserve" System-caused recession, people just cannot afford the luxury of buying (50 cents) another weekly newspaper and, hence, never get the other side of the news expressed by "Spotlight's" populist philosophy. I felt it necessary to subsidize the give-away program and don't regret it.

Concurrent with this, Ben Klassen's Church of the Creator has started publishing a regular monthly issue of "Racial Loyalty," and through a special price offer I bought 300 copies of the first issue on Communism, etc., and distributed them discreetly in short order, and since then have ordered another 300 copies of 3 different issues, which I plan to distribute during two German-American celebrations coming up—Steinfest and Octoberfest, which is the main reason I am writing today. I want to distribute them together with your "Books for Patriots" catalog. The festivals are to be on the second and fourth weekend of this month.

Is there some way you could rush to me about 150 copies of your catalog together with the items listed below so I'll have them in time for the festivals? I can't find a price mentioned on the catalogs, so I'm enclosing a donation to cover whatever you can spare. I'm sure that I'll need more again and will reorder at a future time, so please let me know what your retail price should be to cover ALL your COSTS (Do you hear that, R.T.K., California—Liberty Bell, March 1983?). If you don't eventually get some orders from these two affairs, I'll be mighty surprised.

I wish the best of luck to you on the recent necessary purchase of typesetting equipment and hope it eventually saves you time and money.

Cordially yours,
G.H., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 6 September 1983

Your July 83 L.B. is the best ever; well worth the wait. I like it so much that I enclose a $2. check that you may send a copy to a local race traitor. His name is Christopher Browning, 8209 So. Park, Tacoma, WA 98408.

Chris is an associate professor of history at Pacific Lutheran University and has established himself (ingratiated himself) with the Establishment as Hoxocaust historian. He was featured in a half-page article in the local newspaper, claiming the next Claus Altmann is the guy who invented the "gas vans." I clipped and sent it to the IHR. Chris also authored a shoddily produced book called "The Final Solution and the German Foreign

Office," which sells for the ridiculous price of $28 in the PLU Bookstore—undoubtedly part of his History 495 Seminar. I, of course, laced all of his and other anti-German books with some anti-Hoxocaust leaflets. School starts September 7, and I'll saturate the University that day with the flyers.

Warmest regards
V.G., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George: 7 September 1983

Thank you for your recent letter, as well as for all the great work you and would like to contribute . . . a little check for $110.00, which may be of at least a little help to you in defraying the expense of your new equipment, which I am glad you have been able to acquire.

Best wishes.

Yours truly,
Dr. M.N., Oklahoma

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz 7 September 1983

Sorry I can't send you a generous donation, but my sole income is $489. per month in Social Security since my husband's death in March. The S.S. check doesn't even cover my monthly mortgage payment, which is supplemented by rental of two rooms.

Since 1937 I have worked to awaken the American people. I spoke at street meetings all over the New York City area until 1941. Wrote for various publications on the Jewish question and the War. Worked for America First to keep out of the War until I found out (with proof) that it was founded by that Satanist John Foster Dulles. I spoke at meetings all over New Jersey, Philadelphia, Connecticut, Long Island. But now I doubt if the people in this country are worth saving—80% are Jewish-brainwashed zombies.

When you consider what we did to Germany, Italy, Japan, during the Zionist World War II, I feel that God will not spare this nation, as Madame Nhu wrote to me after the murder of her husband Diem and his brother in Vietnam, "Your country will blow up from within." We will have a revolution here far more terrible than the Civil War in which my ancestors died fighting for both North and South.

But the most sickening aspect of all is this "Holocaust" propaganda right out of the Devil's mouth.

No one with an ounce of intelligence believes there were any "gas ovens" in German concentration camps. But I do suspect there were INCUBATORS; how else explain how 4 million Jews invaded this country during the 1930s and 40s.

Mr. Goldstein, the New York Immigration Commissioner, told me over lunch in 1940 that Jews were coming into the U.S. at the rate of 1,000 a day over a period of five years. He estimated that over 3 million had entered the country before 1940.

But the most sickening propaganda is the BARBIE case—no Jews were persecuted during the Vichy regime. But the Jew DeGaulle (the very name implies his Jewish origin—illegitimate—his grandmother Victoria was Baron Rothschild's mistress for years and she bore him children—including DeGaulle's father.)

I am seventy-two years old now and, frankly, I think the American people deserve their fate, and it won't be a pleasant one at the hands of the Jew!

Yours truly,
Mrs. N.P.C., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 7 September 1983

Herewith enclosed check for US$50 for two renewal subscriptions to "Liberty Bell;" my last copy received was that of June 1983, so please carry on from that date.

Living out here in New Zealand, it is the place were nothing hardly ever happens, it is a real pleasure to read your publication and thus know a little about the real world and what is going on in America and other parts of what was once the White man's world.

After fifty years of personal political activity in the European sphere, I find it very tame out here, but little seems to change for the better; I am now 76, I see the greatest danger to all humanity in the world news media, particularly TV; those who have control right now are monsters. With all their alleged opposition to each others' political views and policies, basically there is no real difference, all are dominated by the Jew and their democracy. I notice that John Tyndall of "Spearhead" asks a question in his August 1983 publication; I quote, "if not the balot box, what?" There can be but one answer to that question, and that is PHYSICAL action, no person in their right mind can for one moment imagine that we Aryans can resurrect our will and rule over our own world by any means other than outright violence. I believe that if we do not act soon along those lines, we shall have lost all hope of gaining freedom. I enjoy reading most all Aryan publiacations; they inspire readers, but inspiration is meaningless without the end product.

In the light of existing circumstances, rules, laws, and race relations boards, etc., have we not left it rather late in the day? How can we induce people to get up out of their armchair, tear them away from the box of Jewish propaganda? The only hopeful note I might add to this otherwise miserable statement of facts is that we must all hope and work for the existing structure to be destroyed by any and every means available; the only alternative will be slavery to Jewish power and money.

The most ironic part of this circumstance is the fact that the Jewish element are by comparison quite a minority; we may burn down our house to get rid of the rats.

Best wishes to all of you. Let us live in hope that mother nature will lend a hand in some way to assist Aryan man in his survival.

Sincerely yours,
J.G.L., New Zealand.

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 7 September 1983

I have read "The Hidden Tyranny" by Ben Freedman, printed by Liberty Bell Publications. I would like to notify you, and through you Mr. Freedman as well, about an historical error. On page 5 it says: "Congress only declared war against Germany because President Wilson informed Congress that a German submarine had sunk the S.S. Sussex in the English Channel in violation of international law and that U.S. citizens aboard the S.S. Sussex had perished with the ship."

"The S.S. Sussex had not been sunk and no United States citizens lost their lives."

These statements are not the historical facts.

It was the Cunard Liner "Lusitania" which was torpedoed, a British auxiliary cruiser, carrying amunition and other contraband, thus being a legitimate target for the German submarine. The ship sank so fast because the torpedo trigerred the explosion of the amunition aboard. I am enclosing photostats of an article on that subject from "Life" magazine of October 13, 1972.

Another discrepancy I have noticed is the amount of money which was requested by Mr. Untermeyer from President Wilson to pay off his former mistress. Mr. Freedman says $40,000.00. But I have read in Curtis B. Dall's book (page 141):

"Later at the next meeting, Wilson continued, 'Mr. Untermeyer, I cannot come up with $250,000.00, but I may be able to raise something like $100,000.00, if that would satisfy your client.' "

So, I do not know which number is correct. But, anyway, In a new edition the errors or discrepancies should be corrected. With such errors, the books may be easily discredited by the opponents.

Sincerely,
Dr. G.O., Canada

* * * * *

To Whom It May Concern: September 1983

We at the Native American Urban Transition Program have just received your scurrilous anti-Semitic propaganda, complete with a note that Jews rob Native Americans.

The truth is it is not Jews who rob or have robbed Native Americans—who, for your information, are American Indians. The white settlers who robbed and murdered the Indians had developed and practiced their skills on European Jews.

Kindly do not send us any more of your hate literature. This world is now too small and too crowded to indulge in such senseless bigotry.

Sincerely,
Rebecca Lee Marcus Collins
N.A.U.T.P., 548 So. Lincoln, Denver Co 80209

* * * * *

Dear George: 10 September 1983

The recent issue of the Lincoln NE newspaper "The New Order" contained an article by a young British National Socialist who made some interesting comments about "punk rock" music. Most people seem to be revolted by this dis-harmonious, apparently decadent racket. To call it "music" is a kindness; it is rather a form of poetry set to a rythmic beat. A Scottish band known as "The Skidds," according to the unidentified British writer, had gotten into trouble with the censors over there to the effect that most of their records are now banned in that country because of the "raw racist" lyrics in their songs.

My curiosity astir, I repaired to my Japanese radio in search of a "Punker New Wave" station. I knew I'd hit pay dirt when the DJ announced that the last record was by the "Circle Jerks." When I dialed up the station to request a song by the "Skidders," the fellow answered the phone with "Shalom." Really! He did play one, though, called "We're through being cool," which did seem to be racist. One line, for example, says, "If you live in a small place, you might meet a dozen or two young alien types . . ." The song also assails the "ninnies and the twits," whoever they are.

The article said that although the band split up in 1981, their records are availabe in US stores, the best of which is said to be "Joy." There are no black punk bands or fans; the whole thing is strictly young-White. If the music sounds discordant, it should; it is a requiem. Why celebrate the death of the world with beautiful music? Punk is in essence a long, lonely wail. The young White kids can see the purposeless chaos of the world their parents have made, and their response is drugs, punk music, and nihilism. And who can blame them?

I have a friend who recently attended a punk concert. He said there was not a black face in the crowd, and that it reminded him of what a Nuremberg Rally might have been like. These kids may be misdirected, but they are hell-bent for action and fed up with the status quo. This is fertile ground for us and we ought to be capitalizing on it. I, personally, don't waste my time or literature on people my age (38) or older. They are too settled and will find a thousand excuses for not joining the fray. I also avoid know-it-all college types, especially the ones who quote Bill Buckley.

Enclosed is my check for $20 and a book order. I've been unemployed for a long time; if I ever DO get a job, I'll contribute a great deal more.

If you decide to print this letter, please include my name and address. I am in no way ashamed of my convictions or afraid of retaliation from racial aliens. As Yockey was fond of quoting Nietzsche: "What does not destroy me, makes me stronger."

Mr. Dietz, I salute you. You are Patriot Extraordinaire!

Sincerely,
Tyler Thompson
2008 Pine Bluff St.,Greensboro NC 27403

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 September 1983

I very much enjoyed talking with you on the phone about two months

ago. I was sorry to hear your real estate business has fallen off so badly. You are very courageous to take the stand for Truth that you have when it hurts so much.

Enclosed find a M.O. for $50. for the booklets listed below, the balance is a contribution.

I appreciate your giving me Ben Klassen's phone number. I called and talked with him at some length. I feel he has the best small program and organization of any group with which I am familiar. I am seriously considering going to work with him, as his head man or something else. We may be moving to live near him. We plan to visit him personally during a trip scheduled for the first part of October.

Best wishes for success in our mutual battle for Truth and the White Race.

Sincerely,
E.S., Missouri

* * * * *

Sirs, 13 September 1983

I am an incarcerated brother of the movement.

It would be greatly appreciated if you could send me a copy of "Mein Kampf" by Adolf Hitler.

Yours for the Cause,
Curtis Beard No. 301982
Beto Unit 2, Rte. 2, Box 250, Palestine TX 75801

* * * * *

Dear Herr Dietz: 13 September 1983

Best N.S. greetings to you and the hard working staff at Liberty Bell.

I just received my latest issue; it came while I was in the hole for refusing to cell with a nigger. This was obviously a trap, the administration here is well aware of my active membership in the Aryan Nations Church; it is also written in my records that I am a suspected member of the Aryan Brotherhood. I am enclosing a copy of the incident report for your amusement. Keep up the good work!

Sieg Heil!
Terry Starkey, FCI Bastrop, TX

* * * * *

Dear George: 14 September 1983

You talked me into it—my check is enclosed for $27.65 to cover subscription and some other material as listed on your bucksheet.

Wish I could do more, but you know who has all the billions in fiat money. However, their day is coming: When Aryan Justice will be meted out in our Court. Neither Jewish Root nor Branch will survive.

You have done a fantastic job over the years—all I can say further you have already said in your 19 August letter: "Hang in there, George!"

Sieg Heil!
H.A., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 15 September 1983

As an informed/involved American, I've been reading your material for years. My present source of your material is a retired Navy supervisor, a highly intelligent individual who also possesses the Common Sense factor. At any rate, I've been researching conservative articles and gathering research material for conservative editors for about two years, and am expanding my material files.

Enclosed please find $15. for a subscription and a list of your available literature.

Sincerely,
G.F., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 16 September 1983

I have been wanting for a long time to tell you that I was simply dumbfounded to discover on page 63 of "The Liberty Bell" for last February that you published a statement that "terrorist Manfred Roeder recants 'Auschwitz Lie.' " Maybe you had somewhere made it known to your readers that Manfred had never done any such things *[Pardon me! We had three adult observers attending the court hearing in question and were informed at 6:00 A.M. on the day following the hearing that Manfred Roeder had IN FACT SAID WHAT THE JEWSPAPERS CLAIMED HE SAID! Mrs Roeder, in one of her subsequent newsletters, admitted as much in a round about way. We did not create the facts, we only reported them—as they were, not as you and others may wish them to be. We are not interested in speculations as to why these things were said, and in trying to rationalize away the problem at hand; we'll continue to report on FATCS, NOT FICTION! —Editor]* , and you published this quotation only to let your readers know how deliberately and grossly occupied Germany is being forced by her enemies to publish such statements in order to confuse and shake the German people. I hate to see this, for, though by birth I am Scotch-Irish, I rate the Germans the greatest branch of our Aryan-Nordic people.

I am in touch with Manfred (though I have long owed him a letter), and believe I have unequivocal evidence, direct from him, that he never did any such recanting as this article charges against him, and never will.

A few lines from you, by way of reassurance, would be greatly appreciated. *[For us, as of today, the Case Roeder is closed! We have much more information and facts at our disposal which we are not at liberty to reveal! —Editor]*

I hope you are well. I myself, though now 91, don't have an ache or pain, day or night, and keep very active along many lines.

With kind regards and the best of wishes,

Sincerely,
W.G.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 18 September 1983

Thank you for your invitation of 19 August 1983 to subscribe to your publication "The Liberty Bell." I am enclosing a check for $15. to cover a

year's subscription, even though I am frightened by how easily misleading the publication can be concerning various leaders: in this case, Manfred Roeder. However, you are a man who will hear all sides of an issue, and your publication of letters by those who disagreed, namely Pastor Richard Butler of Aryan Nations, among others, seems to justify my continued interest in your important work. Mr. Alexi Erlanger, who heads the German Citizens' Initiative in America, and whom I met again just last week over dinner, has done an outstanding job of publishing Mr. Roeder's appalling plight over many years of injustice and downright barbaric brutality toward fellow travellers in our movement. *[Sorry about this! But Mr. Erlanger didn't do the publishing of Mr. Roeder's plight: he made the mailings.*

We did the typesetting, the lay-out, supplied the paper, did the printing and, on top of that, provided shipment via UPS to Mr. Erlanger—most of the time at OUR expense! So much just for the record! —Editor] I must accept that under considerably less than humane conditions to which Mr. Roeder has been exposed, the enemy could and WOULD resort to treachery and lies of the most vile intent when they were continually losing their case in courtrooms. This is an historical truth of their behavior.

I have a good deal of respect for your work and for the quality of the "Liberty Bell."

Yours in the Struggle!
R.C., New Jersey

* * * * *

Hi, George & Tribe: 21 September 1983

Please send a copy of "The Camp of the Saints." M.O. enclosed.

I can hardly stress enough the total value of this book, which I have already owned and read (and lost through a 'loan'). The fictional details what is happening NOW, while the boobs watch Monday night football, etc. If you'd like, I could do a review of it for you, for publication.

Did you hear about the first act of the now Nigger mayor of Chicago? He had all the elevators taken out of the ghetto hi-rises, and they put in vines!

J.W.C., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 September 1983

Hope this finds all well there. I am about the same. Wanted to say thanks for the books you sent. I have moved to a new location. Enclosing a newspaper clipping that about sums up the situation.

For the last month, I have been completely cut off from anyone on the ultra-right. I don't know if this is prison censorship, or just no one trying to get in touch with me.

As you can tell from the clipping, the main issue at my trial was that I was a National Socialist. The gun was just a catalyst the system used to remove me from the streets. All the super-patriots out there that think this is the land of liberty and justice have never made anyone in power mad. I mean it's time we faced facts, everyone of our political persuasion seems

to be in agreement that the Zionists and their stooges have complete control of the media, the government and the judicial system, yet they will try to change things by using conventional, proscribed methods. Talk about tilting windmills. I predict that within ten years, anyone who even displays a swastika will be subject to jail without a trial even. And we seem to be waiting for it like pacifists.

It has been a fact for centuries that every revolution must have its martyrs, but I, personally, don't see the need of anyone volunteering for this position. I made the mistake of publicly forming a National Socialist group and trying to function as a legal political party. After all my years of experience, I should have known better. And my real mistake was I was gaining members practically daily. At the time I was arrested, counting my youth group, I had over 30 members, for a town of 6,000, I'm fairly proud of that. But if I hadn't been successful, I'd probably be on the streets right now. So much for conventional, proscribed methods, as far as I am concerned!

Thanks again for the books, take care and keep up the good work. My best to all there.

Heil Hitler!
James W. Parker.

* * * * *

Mr. Dietz: 24 October 1983

I just received the "Liberty Bell" Anniversary Issue. It is a masterpiece. Dr. R.P. Oliver is truly amazing. . . My very best to you and the family.

Cordially,
J.M., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 25 October 1983

I am afraid I'll have to sue you as I sustained grave injuries while laughing hysterically at those "You should have come to me sooner" stickers you so sadistically enclosed with your recent mail to me. What makes them even funnier is the thought of how outraged certain folks who see it will become; I'm sure that there would be a momentary shock of angry disbelief when they realized what the message was!

Anyway, let me just take this chance to express my gratitude to you for publishing a truly remarkable book like Yockey & Oliver's "The Enemy of Europe/The Enemy of Our Enemies." That such a work will be read by only a relative few in comparison to the oceans of left-wing pseudo-intellectual filth published each year is enough to make one weep!

Yours faithfully,
S.P., New York State

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

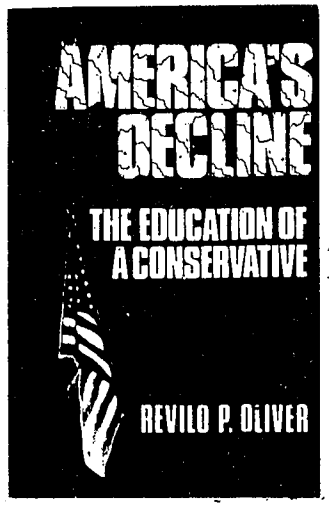

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $2.00

"DEAR ABBY" STRIKES (OUT) AGAIN!

by D. C. Otto — page 30

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1 — SOME OBSERVATIONS ON THE EMIGRATION OF JEWS FROM THE SOVIET UNION, by Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., page 15 — LEBANON AND GRENADA: PORTRAIT OF A DIVERSION, by M.B., Los Angeles, page 17 — SOLOMON'S (NOT SO) WONDERFUL TEMPLE, by Allan Callahan, page 20 — BOOK REVIEW: THE ANTI-HUMANS, reviewd by Ronald Elfstone, page 22 — BOOK REVIEW: FOR MY LEGIONARIES, reviewed by Major Donald Vincent Clerkin, page 26 — BOOK REVIEW: THE WAR PATH: Hitler's Germany 1933-1939, reviewed by Raymond M. Goodwin, page 28 — LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 33 — INDEX 1983, page 59.

VOL. 11 — NO. 4 DECEMBER 1983

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

Every reader of *Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?* will have noticed the absurd error that crept into my manuscript and inexplicably remained undetected until the text was in print. In the eighth line of the second paragraph on page 52, the text should, of course, read "Swift's *Gulliver's Travels.*"

I had at first thought of listing five or six fantastic tales of the Eighteenth Century in England, beginning with the first part of Defoe's *The Consolidator* (1705) and proceeding through the works of Swift (1726) and Walpole (1764) to Mrs. Reeve's *Old English Baron* (1777) and, inevitably, Mrs. Radcliffe's *The Mysteries of Udolpho* (1794). On reconsideration, however, I decided that the two most famous examples would suffice, and that quite a few readers would be puzzled by a reference to *The Consolidator,* which is little read today and chiefly remembered because in it Defoe both attacked Dean Swift and, in all probability, gave him the idea for *Gulliver's Travels.*

Since I have had to mention Defoe here, however, I shall mention a detail of his biography that remained unknown for almost a century and a half after his death. It may interest members of the "right-wing" who may be perplexed by some periodicals and organizations that are professedly on our side but yet pudically refrain from mentioning the grim realities of race.

Defoe began his writing as a man of strong convictions, but after he, as he says in *The Consolidator,* "met with all that fate which they must expect who attempt to open the eyes of a nation willfully blind," he became more cynical and, a few years later, accepted employment as a secret agent of the government then in power.

British politics were not then so corrupt as is only normal today, but there were organized factions that were virtually political parties, such as the framers of our Constitution naively thought they had prevented in our new nation.

During the latter part of the reign of Queen Anne there were two crucial issues in English politics: Who would succeed the childless queen when she died? What measure of religious toleration should be extended to Protestant dissenters from the Church of England and to latitudinarians within that church?

The Whigs, who had more or less dominated British government since 1690, were therefore faced by two large and relatively powerful groups of opponents. The two oppositions were by no means coextensive, but they did overlap to some extent, and they sometimes had the good sense to unite in opposing some measures of the Ministry in power.

The Jacobites hoped and plotted for the restoration of the male line of the Stuarts to the British throne, and they had a good chance of ensuring the succession of the young Stuart prince, whom they called Charles III, when Queen Anne died in 1714, although the romantic story of their failure in Thackeray's *Henry Esmond* is, of course, fiction. After 1714, the Jacobites remained a potent political force ur il their insistence that the Hanoverian monarchs, installed by the Whigs, were not the legitimate rulers of England became less and less cogent after Charles was defeated at Culloden in 1746.

The High Church faction wanted to enforce doctrinal uniformity within the Church of England and to treat Protestant dissenters from that church as Roman Catholics were then treated as a matter of course, i.e., to exclude them categorically from all political offices and influence. This faction was partly animated by self-interest, of course, but the more intelligent members of it were aware of the crucial importance of religion as a bond of political unity. They foresaw, correctly as the event proved, that the Protestant dissenters were potentially a greater danger to the stability of Britain than the Roman Catholics, who were excluded from politics. They knew that political subversion would inevitably follow political toleration of religious subversion by heretical sects. That is a point that I have discussed briefly in *The Uses of Religion*.

Defoe, in the second part of *The Consolidator* (in which a visit to the Moon is merely a pretext for a thinly-veiled discussion of British politics), analysed some of the blunders by which the Jacobites and the High Church faction had ruined opportunities to acquire greater influence. A few years after the publication of that book in 1705, he was hired by the Whig

interests to pretend that he had become an adherent of both of the opposing factions, and since he was a writer of undoubted skill and polemic power, he had little trouble in obtaining editorial positions that gave him effective control over the three leading periodicals of the Jacobite and High Church parties, *Mist's Journal*, the *Mercurius Politicus*, and *Dormer's Letter*. He used his control over these periodicals to neutralize in large measure the political forces they had been founded to promote.

Defoe's secret sabotage of the three publications can be described fairly, but more concisely and perspicuously, in the terminology that is used today. He urged and often enforced editorial policies of "moderation," insisted on avoiding issues that were "too controversial," and rejected or suppressed articles that were too forthright on the grounds that "extremism" would compromise the journal's "respectability" and alienate its "moderate" readers.

This clandestine and treacherous sabotage of the two major forces of opposition to the Whigs was certainly dishonorable on Defoe's part, but it was sagacious on the part of his wily employers. It is most unlikely that their clever political stratagem has been forgotten by the powers that now occupy and rule the United States, but I shall leave to others conjectures about the various publications and organizations that are ostensibly on our side but practice "moderation" and "respectability," claiming that it would be "counter-productive" to confront our enemies forthrightly.

* * *

In modern circuses and "democracies" it is customary to stage performances more or less simultaneously in three rings. That keeps the spectators amused and confused. Their attention is distracted by an effort to see what is happening in three places, and, when desired, spotlights can be focused on one or two rings while the lights are dimmed in a third to conceal preparations for the next act.

The performance in Grenada was nicely timed to draw eyes away from Lebanon and Washington, and it was obviously staged by experts with long experience in the show business. One wonders, however, how many members of the uncomprehending audience remembered that two and one-half years ago a small group of adventurous young Americans,

doubtless instigated by an *agent provocateur* from the C.I.A. or F.B.I., were arrested in New Orleans as they were about to embark on a filibustering expedition to redeem the tiny island from the Communists. The hot-headed young men were tried and convicted, and a number of prosperous Americans, who had credulously provided funds for the absurd expedition and had thus laid themselves open to a suspicion they were patriotic, were of course harassed by the secret police. A few observers, perhaps inclined to see secret purposes in all unexplained events, have surmised that the whole affair was contrived to provide cover for an assassination, which, if they are right, was certainly carried out with expert finesse. But evidence of that is lacking.

Grenada (which Columbus named Concepción) is a little bump in the Caribbean with a total population of about 100,000, of whom about 85% are niggers and about 12% are mongrels, their Congoid blood diluted with an admixture of Asiatic, Carib, or White elements. The civilized population is extremely small, chiefly Englishmen engaged in commerce and, naturally, a contingent of the international parasites. That such a trading post should be an "independent republic" with an "ambassador" in Washington and its own pipeline into the Treasury is simply a broad farce.

Well, the ring-masters in Washington had a sudden itch to save that inconsequential islet, smaller than many American counties, from Castro's wicked Communists at your expense. Americans had glimpses of the spectacle while they stared at their boob-tubes and waited impatiently for something interesting, such as a ball game. Did any of them wonder, even for a moment, who was responsible for the presence of a small detachment of Communist troops? There could have been no doubt about the answer, viz:

1. The British, who watch with bovine incomprehension and feckless apathy while their traitors dismember even the remaining débris of their empire to make comic-opera "nations" of savages, advertise the death-wish of the White race, and hasten the Judaeo-Communist conquest of the globe. And one can only marvel at the sheer impudence of a British government that protested abatement of a nuisance it had created.

2. Communist Cuba. And who created that Communist bastion, ninety miles from our shores? The aliens and traitors in Washington who, with the assistance of our enemies' trained corps of professional liars in the press and television, installed

Castro, a degenerate of partly Jewish origin and a criminal already known for his ferocity, in that island, where "our" C.I.A. industriously prepared the way for him. Most of the persons responsible are still alive, their identities are known, and if the United States were still a nation, they could still be belatedly hanged for high treason.

All that is as clear as sunlight. But do you suppose that a thought of it stirred, for even an instant, the mush between the ears of the self-degraded serfs who stared at the boob-tube while lifting a beer-can to their lips?

* * *

There is a contagious disease called kuru that was discovered about thirty years ago when an anthropologist observed a tribe of cannibals in New Guinea among whom it was epidemic. It was at first assumed that the disease was contracted by eating a man or woman who already had it. American do-gooders naturally rushed to the relief of their brothers, the darling little cannibals, but they have not yet, so far as I know, imported the disease into this country. The disease, which attacks males and females alike, has certain points of similarity to the Acquired Immunity Deficiency which we imported from Haiti, but which has the grievous disadvantage that, among Whites at least, it attacks only male homosexuals, who are becoming the most cherished part of our population.

Vast amounts of money are being spent on research to discover the causative agent of kuru. The current theory that the agent is an almost incredibly sub-microscopic virus that also causes an epizoötic, vulgarly called 'scrapie,' that has ravaged flocks of sheep in England and northern Europe since the Eighteenth Century and can be checked only by the slaughter of all flocks in an infected area. This theory, however, supposes that the virus is so much smaller than all known varieties of virus that it cannot be seen even with an electron miscroscope, and it raises many more questions than it answers. And no one seems to know whether kuru conforms to the ideals of

* Some South Africans hope that they can still reverse the momentum of the toboggan on which they are now riding when the majority begins to see the consequences of its folly; they will try to reason with that majority and persuade it to use its now reduced powers in future elections. One wishes those patriots luck, of course, but the record in this country seems to show that as conditions become more intolerable, an infatuated majority becomes the more imbecile.

Christians and other internationalists and, guiltless of discrimination, equally attacks all races.

A person infected with kuru may exhibit no symptoms whatsoever for a long time, sometimes for ten years and possibly for even more. Even animals experimentally infected in laboratories commonly show no symptoms for three to five years. When kuru rouses itself from its long torpor, the infected person suffers such vertigo that he cannot walk upright, soon becomes insane, lapses into a coma, and dies, all within a few months. What has happened is that kuru, which feeds on brain tissue, has devoured the ganglia and left only the spongy pulp that underlay them in the brain-cavity.

Kuru, as I have said, has not yet appeared in our part of the world, but one cannot but wonder whether a similar disease, milder and less spectacular in its manifestations, has not become epidemic in the Aryan race. That is a daring hypothesis, to be sure, but it would explain much that seems otherwise inexplicable. It would explain the decision to commit suicide, taken on the second of November by the Aryan population of South Africa. It will, of course, take a few years to consummate their mass-suicide, but 65% of them voted to adopt a new Constitution that makes their end inevitable, unless, perchance, the sane minorty can somehow contrive to carry out a *coup d'état* that would be nothing less than a miracle. In South Africa, as everywhere in our world, it is now virtually impossible for citizens to escape the subtle surveillance of the ubiquitous secret police who serve the government in power, and that government has a monopoly of weapons before which men with rifles are helpless.*

The fall of South Africa is what is called the crucial datum in some forms of scientific inquiry, the observed phenomenon that takes place in the absence of factors on which were based hypotheses that must now be discarded. What happened in South Africa differs radically from what has become commonplace in the rest of the world.

Until a few years ago, South Africa was the one place in the world in which the Aryan population seemed to have remained sane. In that country, our race had retained its will to live, manifested in the institution called *apartheid*, which evoked such shrill screams from the anthropoid parrots, commonly called "intellectuals," who are incubated and hatched out by the vast brain-addling machine that taxpayers finance as "public education." Parrots and cockatoos, as we all know, do not

quickly forget the cues to which they have been taught to respond, and even today when you see an "intellectual" on his perch, you have only to say "apartheid" to make him flap his wings and screech out the billingsgate that he learned from his trainers.

Until a few years ago, unintoxicated Americans looked to South Africa with confidence and admiration. It was a land in which White men were still men. When the drunken old galoot in the White House sent Federal troops into Little Rock to teach the Americans that they no longer had a country of their own, a few of us, not wishing to wait until things became even worse, migrated to South Africa; the rest told themselves that there was still time and that when life here became intolerable for them, they could escape and take refuge in South Africa. And meanwhile, might not an instance of Aryan sanity somewhere in the world inspire even the American sheep to become men again?

The vitality of our race in South Africa seemed assured until that nation's one great and honest statesman, Dr. Hendrik Verwoerd, was eliminated in September 1966 by a well-planned assassination, which, it was said, had been made possible by an odd "oversight" on the part of the governmental department headed by Balthazar Vorster. And despite such acknowledged bungling, Vorster, who was supposed to be a stalwart follower of Dr. Verwoerd, promptly succeeded him as Prime Minister.

(In an age in which universities commonly bestow doctoral degrees on subversives for fraudulent "research" and "honorary" doctorates on anyone for advertising purposes, it may be well to remark that Dr. Verwoerd had a genuine academic degree and that he was Professor of Psychology and Sociology in the University of Stellenbosch until he felt an obligation to apply what he knew in the service of his people and nation.)

When they had disposed of Dr. Verwoerd, the *hostes generis humani* began a steady and nicely calculated erosion of our race in South Africa. They scared some timid folks with the bugaboo of "world opinion" as manufactured by the Jews' newspapers. They intimidated others with the screeching of "intellectual" parrots trained in the corrupted universities. They preyed on superstition by tossing bones to holy men who knew what had been ordered by the Yahweh with whom they were on cordial terms. And, above all, they made the donkeys in business trot by feeding them a few economic carrots and holding before

their noses the prospect of more and more. And now, in just seventeen years, the termites have eaten away the structure that seemed so solid in Dr. Verwoerd's time and the edifice is collapsing in ruin.

If the average American is dimly aware that part of his earnings each year is taken to finance the raping of white women and the butchery of white men in Africa and massacres of the Semites in Lebanon, he reflects that the places in which he is promoting brotherhood are comfortably far away. When he hears through the grapevine (since the alien press seldom tells him) that the domestic savages he subsidizes in his own town have raped white women and mugged or killed white men, he hastily tells himself that the victims were just unlucky, as though they had been in an automobile accident or nearby when a tank truck exploded; and in any case, the obvious thing to do is to tax himself some more in the hope that he can give the "u nderprivileged" darlings enough to satisfy them. And if a glimmer of serious thought appears in his brain, he hurriedly draws the blinds. If he were to become so bigoted as to think about the situation, Abie Finkelstein wouldn't give him any more business, and the children he sends to the boob-hatcheries would contemn him even more than they do now. And anyway and above all, he feels a warm confidence that a catastrophe can't happen here in the next decade or two. He can turn his mind to important topics, such as which band of apes will win the next basketball game or how long it will be before he can get to the barroom. He just knows that the squalid society to which he has adjusted himself will assuredly last his time. As for what may happen afterwards to his brain-washed brats, well, that's their lookout.

The average American's stolid complacency is impenetrable. If perchance he picks up a book that might induce thought, he drops it as though it were a red-hot iron. And if, nevertheless, he feels some vague uneasiness, he promptly punctures another can of beer and stares at his boob-tube to induce an hypnotic befuddlement. But would he be so bovinely complacent if today, right now, the white population of Canada were being systematically exterminated by savages?

What would take place in the consciousness of the average American if he met almost every day refugees from Canada, men and women who had to flee from their homes because they were of his own race? If every day white people, plundered of their property, often wounded, sometimes orphaned or

bereaved, were slipping across the border from Canada and taking refuge with us? Would the plight of their own kinsmen and nearest neighbors produce a jolt sufficient to start cogitation in the minds of White Americans? Would it make them admit to themselves that the facts of race are a force of nature, as undeniable as the tides and the diurnal rotation of the planet? We optimists like to think so. Only the optimistic hope that our race is not suffering from an irremediable terminal disease makes us spend on its behalf what little money we are permitted to have and the time that is the very essence of our brief lives.

The analogy with Canada is strictly applicable to the Aryan population of South Africa. They had a common border with Rhodesia. During the past eighteen years they watched every step of the Rhodesian tragedy. They watched while the aliens and traitors who rule Britain with stealthy encroachments drove the Englishmen in Rhodesia to destitution and often death. They saw Rhodesia delivered to savagery by sick Britain with the joyous coöperation of Rhodesian traitors of whom the infamous Ian Smith was not the head, but only a low-grade confederate or, just possibly, an addle-pated dupe.*

I cannot believe that there are literate South Africans who do not know the essentials of what happened on their doorstep during the past ten years. There cannot be many whose minds are so addled that they cannot see that the new Constitution has started them on the same one-way path that the Rhodesians walked to the abyss. They were told, of course, that the new Constitution is only a "moderate concession" that does not in the least endanger their supremacy, but rather guarantees it, since it evinces a magnanimity that will conciliate the *New York Times* and God's other spokesmen. Unless the South Africans have been struck with amnesia, they must remember that that is precisely what the Rhodesians were told in precisely the same situation by precisely the same enemies. Prosperous South Africans no doubt hope, as did some prosperous Rhodesians, that in recognition of their "moderation" their real master, Oppenheimer, will toss them a hunk of nice hamburger. But they must know full well what happened to the dogs next door after they wagged their tails for poisoned meat.

* The whole structure of that infamous betrayal has been laid bare in a book written by the former head of the Rhodesian Information Service and published in Scotland. See the despatch from the *Liberty Bell's* London correspondent in the issue for March 1982, pp. 35-40. It bears the appropriate title, "The Damned Race."

No, you simply cannot escape the conclusion that every South African sane enough to be allowed out on the street without a guardian must have perceived, if he thought about it at all, that his government was inviting him to go the way Rhodesia went and promising to take him in a decade or so to the very place in which Rhodesia perished and became the bloody chaos of unmitigated savagery he now sees on his own borders. And if his mind operates at all, he knows that while Rhodesians could escape across that border into South Africa, he will not be as fortunate when the same thing happens to his country: the nearest place in which he can take refuge will be several thousand miles farther than he can swim.

But, I repeat, 65% of the South Africans voted to adopt their brand new Constitution.

If you are religious, you can repeat Joshua Barnes' oft-quoted dictum, *Quos deus vult perdere prius dementat.** But if you don't believe in such a god, you have a real puzzle to solve. You may wish to consider the hypothesis that a contagious disease similar to kuru has become epidemic.*

* * *

What a red or other brightly colored scarf is to a bull, the name of Darwin is to the godly. The bull, however, charges; the godly turn intellectual somersaults, which are much less effective.

The most widely circulated periodical on our side, *Spotlight*, features in its issue for 14 November a notably muddled article by one Tyrone Denessy, who tries to attack simultaneously Pasteur and Darwin, although he naturally cannot explain what the two have in common.

Mr. Denessy was thrown into a tizzy by "Darwin's theory that man is related to the simians," so here, for your amusement, is the crucial datum by which wicked old Darwin is to be refuted forever. Ilya Metchaikoff, we are told, injected

* Barnes was a Christian so perhaps I should have written *Deus*, i.e., whom God would destroy, he first makes mad. The Greek original says simply "a god"; it seems to have been a proverb that cannot be assigned to any known author. A similar and equally applicable proverb was quoted by Sophocles in the *Antigone* (622): "He whose mind a god has afflicted with tragic blindness imagines that pernicious things are beneficial, and brief indeed is the time before disaster comes upon him." Barnes' verb, *dementare (=ad dementiam adigere)*, is not classical, of course, but I do not regard it as a reprehensible barbarism.

"blood samples from patients dying of tertiary syphilis" into "the brains and sex organs of gorillas." Then one day a keeper was mauled by an infected gorilla, but amazingly did not develop syphilis. That proved that gorillas are immune to syphilis, and that makes waste paper of Darwin's *Descent of Man*.

Now you do not need me to tell you that:

(1) When the gorilla mauled the keeper, he presumably bit and/or scratched him. It is true that, as rarely happens, syphilis can be transmitted through lesions, but it is normally transmitted only by sexual intercourse, which, we must assume, did not take place.

(2) If gorillas are immune to syphilis, what of it? That would be nothing remarkable. Everyone knows that syphilis was brought to our race by some of Columbus's sailors, who contracted it from female Caribs. To our race, syphilis is a terrible affliction, not least because it may seem to have been completely cured but remain latent for years until the symptoms of the tertiary stage suddenly appear; one thinks of Winston Churchill's father. The disease, however, was endemic, not only among the cannibal Caribs, but among the relatively civilized Indians of Mexico and South America, who had a culture which they, to the great annoyance of some anthropologists today, agreed in attributing to visits from White men who later departed over the ocean or otherwise disappeared. Now among the Indians, syphilis is only a mild disease, inconvenient, no doubt, as are chronic catarrh and psoriasis to us. Indians are not incapacitated by syphilis and in them it does not reach the tertiary stage. Congoids also have physiques that are relatively tolerant of syphilis and, as everyone knows, it is endemic among Negroes and has drastic effects only on mulattos who do not inherit whatever genetic factors inhibit the infection in pure blooded members of the race.

If gorillas, instead of having the genetic factors that make the infection tolerable in some races, have genetic factors that make them totally immune, how could that be relevant to the theory of biological evolution? Many other mammals are known to be immune to the disease, and incidentally the tale that is so commonly brought back by tourists from Peru is exactly the converse of truth. Investigation has shown that female llamas do not contract syphilis—not even when infected Indians copulate with them.

* * *

The antics of the "creation scientists," who are making so much noise today that they stunned a state court in Louisiana recently, reminded me of the late Gerald L. K. Smith, a man of God whose "anti-Semitic" vociferations never really perturbed the Jews.

Smith annihilated Darwin by publishing in *Cross and the Flag* (April 1975, pp. 6, 21) and as a separate tract a sensational document that proved that "Darwin returned to his faith in the Bible." That was proved by the indubitable testimony of "Lady Hope, of Northfield, England, a wonderful Christian woman who was often at his [Darwin's] bedside before he died." On one of these frequent visits, Lady Hope found Darwin sitting up in bed; he greeted her with one hand "while in the other hand he held an open Bible, which he was always studying. 'What are you reading now?' I [Lady Hope] asked as I was seated by his bedside. 'Hebrews!' he answered, 'still Hebrews, The Royal Book I call it.' "

The wonderful Lady Hope reminded Darwin of the horrid theory of evolution, and—what do you suppose?—"He seemed greatly distressed, his fingers twitched nervously, and a look of agony came over his face as he said, 'I was a young man with unformed ideas. I threw out queries, suggestions, wondering all the time over everything, and to my astonishment the ideas took like wildfire.' " And to prove his pious contrition, he asked Lady Hope to call his servants together and tell them all about "Jesus Christ and His salvation."

Lady Hope's testimony goes on, but if you are curious, you will have to look up the rest of it in the publication I have cited above. I want only to record here my emphatic endorsement of the statement that Lady Hope was a wonderful Christian woman. She was, in fact, a *most* wonderful Christian woman because:

(1) She was able to sneak into Darwin's house so often without being seen by the servants or any member of his family. (She was able to escape the notice of even Darwin's son, Francis, who acted as his father's assistant in the experiments on which his father was engaged to the day before his death, and who was almost constantly with him. See Francis's *The Life and Letters of Charles Darwin* (London, 1887, reprinted, 1967) and his edition of his father's *Autobiography* (New York, 1892; reprinted by Dover, 1958; still in print).

(2) She was able to sit so often at his bedside during the time that he was bedridden, i.e., between midnight of 18 April and

four o'clock the next day, when Darwin died. One can, of course, imagine reasons why a woman might make surreptitious visits to a man's bedroom before he became incapacitated, but with a man of seventy-four in ill health and with a weak heart (he had been poisoned by his physicians, who did not know that while arsenic in small quantities peps one up, it is, like fluoride, a cumulative poison), those reasons do not seem probable, no matter how wonderful the woman.

(3) She was so chock-full of Christian humility that she found a way to keep her name and her husband's out of all the directories of British titled families. (There must have been a husband, since the form of her name shows she cannot have been one of the peeresses who hold rank in their own right.)

(4) She was so full of charm that she was able to make the dying man, who was scarcely able to speak when conscious, pop up in bed and read many times a book in which he had no interest, and to make him express opinions that he sedulously concealed from his own family and friends, including the son who was so closely associated with him.

(5) She almost certainly received supernatural assistance. So far as we are told, she lived at Northfield and so could run over to Darwin's home on the edge of the Weald by travelling for about one hundred and sixty miles by train, with two changes, and then hiring a coach to drive her twenty miles to the house, presumably at night so that no one could observe her clandestine arrival. She could have reduced the twenty miles to about ten by taking a branch-line train, but that would have landed her in a tiny village in which it was unlikely she could have found for hire a coach worthy of a Lady. Such difficulty in travelling would have daunted even a wonderful Christian woman, so I am inclined to believe that she must have had a bevy of angels or a squad of jinn to make travelling easy by wafting her from door to door.

Lady Hope's testimony, therefore, is indeed impressive, and I recommend it to the "creation scientists," who should be able to make good use of it as part of their scientific data. □

THE TALMUD **ORDER No. 19001**

containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

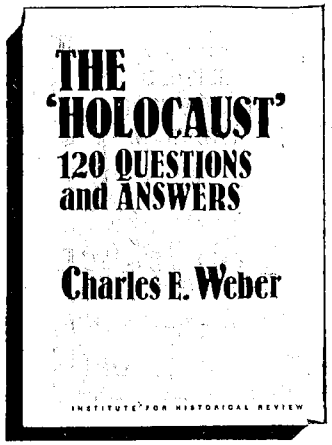

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 — **Single copy: $4.00**

ORDER No. 8114 — **3 copies $10.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

Some Observations On The Emigration Of Jews From The Soviet Union

by

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

In considering the oppression of Jews in the Soviet Union often alleged in the media controlled by Zionists we must constantly keep in mind the famous question posed by a distinguished Roman statesman, "Cui bono?" Such allegations, of course, are constantly being reiterated by Zionists in order to facilitate the emigration of Jews from the USSR to Israel and the United States. There is considerable evidence, however, that Jews are no more strongly oppressed in the Soviet Union than are other ethnic groups. In fact, they are probably less strongly oppressed, to judge from the statistics on Communist Party membership cited by David C. Otto (*Liberty Bell*, November, 1983, p. 10) and from historic circumstances.

I have a quite intelligent friend who left his native Hungary after the Revolution of 1956. He pointed out to me that the cruel officers of the Hungarian Communist secret police had been exclusively Jewish. Such data must be kept in mind when assessing the position of Jews within the Soviet Union itself.

The Jews' screaming about being particularly oppressed in the USSR is an allegation that must seem ironic indeed to Aryans cognizant of even the barest outlines of modern Russian history. The Communist Revolution of 1905 (unsuccessful) and 1917 (successful) were largely instigated and, in the latter case, largely dominated subsequently by Jews. Other ethnic groups have been far more cruelly oppressed in any event, notably the Ukrainians and the Baltic nations. Even the 1970 edition of the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* gives detailed information on the cruel and destructive treatment (especially deportations) of the populations of Estonia, Latvia and Lithuania after the Soviet occupation of these republics in 1940 and after the reoccupation of them in 1945.

If we had members of Congress with any sense of fairness to their Aryan constituents and any knowledge of history, they would give priorities to facilitating the emigration of the really oppressed ethnic components of the Soviet population.

Another point we must keep in mind when considering the emigration statistics from the USSR is this: The Soviet state considers the education of its citizens an investment it has made in them and it is therefore hesitant to let go this source of economic potential. Without highly restrictive emigration policies the brain drain from the USSR would be an especially acute one. That, after all, was the chief factor motivating the Berlin Wall, which started in August, 1961. The Soviet zone of occupation in central

Germany was simply losing its most capable people along with their economic productivity and potential. The most capable people are generally the ones to whom the dullness, egalitarianism and oppression of a socialist government are the most repugnant.

The present restrictive emigration policies of the USSR and its satrapies seem ironic or even paradoxical in view of the fact that the Soviet government has, down through the decades ot its existence, driven out or killed off a big portion of its most productive and brightest people, especially during the first couple of decades after 1917. That fact probably accounts for the relatively low standards of living and commercial progress in Russia today, in some cases even lower than those of its satrapies. Good brains are largely a product of genetic factors that have developed over thousands of years and often do not fare well in lands where egalitarianism is a basic principle of government.

When one comes up against the reality of living in the Soviet Union, as I did briefly in 1970, the economic backwardness of the place is striking. (one of my most vivid memories of Russia is the huge stock exchange building that was erected in St. Petersburg at the beginning of the nineteenth century.) However, such appearances are perhaps deceptive if we wish to assess accurately the military potential of the Soviet Union. Of course, that is just the aspect of the USSR which we are least likely to see as foreigners. The Soviet state has the capacity and policy of allocating its best remaining brains and economic potential into military efforts. Even a foreigner can observe the bright-looking naval officers walking along the streets of nothern Russian cities. □

Survival manual for the White race

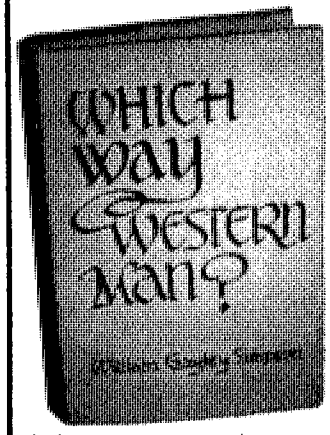

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $9.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

LEBANON and GRENADA
Portrait of a Diversion

by
M. B., Los Angeles

Diversion and confusion have always been classic tactics of our eternal enemies. Examples abound, such as the pre-election arrest in 1964 by Washington police of presidential assistant Walter Jenkins, a notorious pervert and close "friend" of the degenerate Lyndon Johnson. Alarmed at the implications of this arrest, Bernard Baruch and David Rockefeller quickly conferred and decided upon the proper diversion to distract the American goyim. Within 24 hours of the arrest, David Rockefeller flew to Moscow and conferred with Lazar M. Kaganovich, the real power behind Nikita Khrushev, and arranged for the latter's dismissal. This "event" created a sensation which quickly took the public attention away from the Jenkins scandal and assured LBJ's election. Numerous other examples could be given, but the greatest diversion of this century and perhaps of all time is that of the phony "six million gassed Jews" being promulgated while millions of Germans were actually being slaughtered in the bombings of Dresden and Hamburg, and in the horrible expulsions by Poles and Czechs of German civilians following World War II.

LEBANON AND GRENADA

It is painfully obvious to any competent observer that the regime of Ronald Reagan has abandoned even the pretense of even-handedness in the Middle East. Hard on the heels of the Israeli invasion of Lebanon and the resultant massacres of Arab civilians which even the American media was compelled to cover, we find that Reagan's masters in New York and Tel Aviv have ordered him to send U.S. Marines to Beirut to prop up the Israeli-installed puppet regime of the murderous Gemayel family, with the eventual aim of launching a joint U.S.-Israeli invasion of Syria and ultimately of Saudi Arabia, who would naturally react to a Syrian invasion by re-imposing an oil embargo on the "Great Satan." Eventually, the scenario calls for Israeli control of the Arabian Gulf, and Soviet control of the Persian Gulf.

But in order to carry out this grandiose scheme, the Marines in Beirut would first have to be the victims of an atrocity in order to stir up the dumb American cattle against the "evil Arabs," in the same manner as the carefully staged explosion of the battleship "Maine" in Havana harbor in 1898 precipitated the Spanish-American War which won for the Rothschild-financed industrialists the natural resources of Cuba and the

Phillippines (see *The Empire of the City,* by E.C. Knuth, and *War is a Racket,* by Gen. Smedley Butler).

The Israeli Secret Service, the Mossad, has for years made a specialty of using car bombs in assassinations of their enemies and in phony "anti-Semitic" bombings of synagogues and restaurants, and since they have long controlled the "Maronite Catholic" militias in Lebanon (and even a few "Moslem" militias headed by Lebanese Jews), it was child's play for the Israelis to rig a truck with U.S.-supplied explosives, and to trick (or hypnotize with drugs) some Moslem into staging a "kamikaze" attack on the Marine compound. But before carrying this off, the Jews had to take into consideration that the American public, in spite of the constant anti-Arab propaganda blitz carried on by the vultures of the media, would react, not with a call for all-out war, but instead clamor for all-out withdrawal from the quagmire. So a "patriotic, positive" diversion had to be created to balance out the situation. Enter Grenada.

CENTRAL AMERICA

It has also been apparent to the judicious observer that the Reagan "anti-Communist" policy in Central America has been one huge farce. The backward mestizo banana republics have been engaged in the business of torturing and killing each other from the time the Spaniards departed, and before World War II the matter was of little concern to Americans (except when American lives or property were threatened in the process). Then came the era of U.S. State Department and CIA cooperation with the Soviet to bring Communism to the Caribbean. First, U.S. arms shipments were cut off to the corrupt but anti-Communist Cuban leader Batista, then both the CIA and G.R.U. (K.G.B.) brought Castro to power. Then the bearded Marrano proceeded to "export" revolution to the rest of the hemisphere, greatly aided by Washington, who thoughtfully dumped thousands of anti-Communist Cuban exiles in Castro's lap at the Bay of Pigs (these exiles were naive enough to believe that America was ruled by Americans and believed they were being trained to "liberate" their country). The CIA also helped by overthrowing or assassinating anti-Communist Latin leaders such as General Trujillo and President Somoza. In addition, millions of dollars disguised as "foreign aid" were poured into Latin America to fund the rise of "social democrats" (all Freemasons) who invariably paved the way for Fidel.

One of Castro's conquests was the island of Grenada, whose innocuous mulatto leader was overthrown by a Red witch doctor named Bishop in 1979. For the first two-and-a-half years of his regime, Hollywood Ronnie did absolutely nothing about this strategically situated island except talk. And instead of concentrating on the source of hemispheric subversion, i.e., Castro's Cuba, Reagan poured money and a few soldiers into tiny El Salvador, at the same time doing everything in his power to emasculate the so-called "rightist death squads," who are the only hope for an anti-Communist victory there. Then Reagan came up with his

multi-million dollar "Caribbean Basin" plan to "uplift" the region, whose feckless, hybrid population, after all, only needed nice Yankee dollars to overcome their inherent inferiority and become good "capitalists."

Reagan capped all this nonsense last July by appointing one of his supervisors, the arch-Jew Henry Kissinger, to head a commission to determine the "problems" of the region (similarly to the way he determined the "problems" of Indo-China by delivering it to the Reds after a decade of slaughter of 56,000 Americans). And while the mendacious media of this country was headlining developments in El Salvador (including the well-deserved killing of four Marxist nuns whose predilections for the Red terrorists consisted of frequently copulating with them), the old actor in the White House was quietly shipping several thousand Marines to Beirut with nary a peep from our vigilant mediacrats.

Once the Leathernecks were in place, it was time for Operation Diversion to begin. Kissinger and fellow Jew Yuri Andropov arranged for Grenada's Bishop to be overthrown by a junior satrap named Austin, just weeks before the Beirut bombing. The entire coup was plotted by and guided out of the Soviet embassy in Grenada, all without consulting Castro, who, surprised and annoyed, condemned the overthrow of his friend Bishop. Reagan used the pretext of the coup and the presence on the island of some American students to order detachments of Marines and Rangers to sail in that direction on October 17th.

The truck bombing in Beirut occured early on the 23rd, and just as the horror of it was sinking into the American consciousness, the great diversion began with the invasion of Grenada on the 25th, scarcely forty-eight hours after the blast. Kosher conservatives jumped for joy and hailed the move as a great "anti-Communist" action, but more sober observers failed to get carried away, smelling a Kissinger-sized rat. This observer remembers hearing a remark made by a reporter on the six o'clock CBS Radio News to the effect that this was considered by many to be a "diversion." This remark was not repeated again either on radio or television.

What happens next is problematical. Although the conspirators succeeded in installing a temporary euphoria and war hysteria in the American herd, and some air strikes have been made against Syria, the climate created has not provided the impetus for all-out war and now more and more voices are heard calling for withdrawal. With election time approaching, the Jews must decide whether to re-elect Reagan (the most pro-Jewish president since FDR and LBJ), whose usefullness to them may or may not be at an end, or go with a Mondale or Glenn. More Mideast atrocities may be in the offing, and this will certainly decide who gets the nod. If they wish to re-elect Ronnie, one should certainly look for a Jesse Jackson or a female as the vice-presidential nominee, which will assure their Hollywood stooge another term. In any event, one should keep in mind that Destiny may have a far different fate for our eternal enemies than they imagine. □

SOLOMON'S (not so) WONDERFUL TEMPLE

by
Allan Callahan

When the Byzantine emperor Justinian completed his great church, Santa Sophia, he exclaimed, "Oh, Solomon, I have surpassed thee!" This statement proves that he, like so many others before and since, was taken in by the tall tales of the ancient Jews about Solomon's temple, which they claimed was the envy and wonder of the ancient world. Many Christians still think that it was one of the most stupendous architectural achievements of all time. To get the lowdown on this structure we need do nothing more than consult "God's word."

David, Solomon's father, started things off by raising the funds. The Bible declares that:

".....David the king.....prepared for his holy house, even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal....The the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribe of Israel....offered willingly, and gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron." (1 Chron., xxix, 1-7)

Any way you figure it, this was an enormous treasure, and we wonder how the chief of a petty tribe of thieves and cutthroats and his subjects could come up with it, especially since they lived in one of the poorest and most barren spots in Asia. Elsewhere in the Bible we find that:

"Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the Lord an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight." (1 Chron., xxii, 14)

After Solomon took over from his father, the Lord informed him that all he need do was ask to get whatever he wanted. With God's help, Solomon then put 30,000 men to work gathering materials, and they spent four years going into foreign countries in their search. He also put 70,000 to bear burdens, and 80,000 to hew in the mountains. As overseers he hired 3,600 more.

These all add up to a grand total of 183,600 men. It thus took four years to gather the materials and seven years to erect the temple—11 years in all.

From 1 Kings vi,2, we get the size of the completed structure:

"And the house which King Solomon built for the Lord, the length thereof was three-score cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits."

The cubit, an ancient measurement, is the length of the forearm from the elbow to the end of the middle finger, and is generally figured at 18 inches. The Egyptian cubit was about 20 inches; we are not sure if the Hebrew cubit was as long. Some Bible apologists, trying to stretch Solomon's temple, stretch the cubit to nearly 26 inches. But using the generally accepted figure of 18 inches we find that the temple was 90 ft. long, 30 ft. wide, and 45 ft. high. And even if we measure it with the stretched out cubit of the Bible apologists, we see that this national monument of Israel, the pride of the Jews, was far from being any awe-inspiring edifice.

King Kheops of Egypt worked 100,000 men—an estimated 20,000 at a time—for 20 years to build the Great Pyramid. It is 750 ft. square and was originally 480 ft. high, and was one of the Seven Wonders of the ancient world. Justinian used 16,000 men and built the church of Santa Sophia in 5 years; a collosal structure whose dome sears 180 ft. above the floor and is 100 ft. in diameter.. Yet two of the most able Jewish kings used 183,600 men, a great treasure, the help of Yahweh, and 11 years time to come up with an insignificant meeting-house.

Why couldn't the "chozzen pipple" have produced a bigger temple? Because they didn't have all these things to work with, really. All they had was a mythical army, a mythical treasure, and a mythical god. □

Does the West have the will to survive?

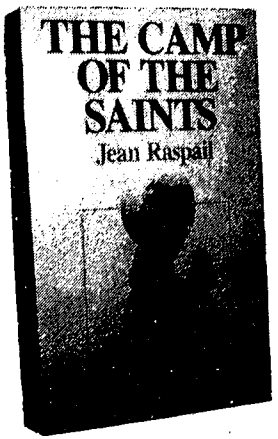

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

BOOK REVIEW

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu

Translated from the Romanian, *Pitesti, Centru de Reeducare Studentesca*, Madrid, 1963. Introduction by Warren B. Heath. Pp. xxxiii + 270; clothbound. Originally published by Soldiers of the Cross, Englewood, Colorado, 1971; now available from Liberty Bell Publications, $7.00 + $1.00 postage.

Reviewed by Roland Elfstone

THIS BOOK is both a significant contribution to the history of our time and a document of great importance in psychology. It describes what happened to the survivors of Codreanu's Iron Guard in Romania after that nation was overwhelmed by the Soviet Army and subjugated to the rule of Jews. It also describes an experimental application of the technique of psychopolitics that is properly called menticide, but is more commonly called 'brainwashing.'

The Romanian patriots who were subjected to dehumanizing torture were the helpless inmates of prisons. Similar methods are used on American political prisoners in the Federal governemt's torture chambers in Springfield Missouri, and perhaps elsewhere. They were vividly described by the late Fred Seelig in his *Destroy the Accuser* (Miami, Florida, 1967; now out-of-print, but soon available again from Liberty Bell Publications). At present, and until the government in Washington deems it feasible to cow its American serfs with undisguised terrorism, more subtle methods must be used on victims who are induced to submit themselves voluntarily to the forms of Pavlovian technique that are called "sensitivity training," "group therapy," and the like. These have been most recently and fully analyzed by Ed Dieckmann, Jr., in *The Secret of Jonestown: the Reason Why* (Torrance, California, 1981).*

The principles and organization of Codreanu's Legion of Michael the Archangel, more commonly and appropriately known as the Iron Guard, are fully stated in his *For My Legionaries*. Codreanu and through him

* A much improved and revised edition of this book will soon be published by Liberty Bell Publications. When ready, it will be announced in the pages of *Liberty Bell*.

Romania may have been a pivotal point in the history of the world. When King Carol II carried out a *coup d'état* that made him a tyrant with virtually absolute powers, he tried to suppress the Iron Guard. Codreanu and his principal lieutenants were arrested in sudden raids carried out in the approved Communist manner by the Romanian counterpart of our F.B.I. The police then murdered them by a distinctively Jewish procedure and buried them secretly, after firing bullets into the corpses to make it seem that their victims had been shot while trying to escape. The confession of one of the assassins is translated on pages annexed to the English, French, and German translations of *For My Legionaries*.

Carol, of course, was a mere puppet in the hands of the Jews and manipulated by his ugly leman, a Jewess who had given herself the Romanian-sounding name of Lupescu. Much has been written about the king who delivered Romania to the Soviet Union by surrendering to it her fortified border before he was finally driven from his throne by the outraged people whom he had decisively betrayed. I shall, however, quote here a passage that I believe has not previously been published in which an American observer recorded his casual impression of the royal traitor.

> I met the late King Carol in the autumn of 1941, as I recall, at a reception given for him in the Palacio de Bellas Artes in Mexico City. I arrived a little in advance of the time stated on the invitation, and so quite some time before the reception actually began with the arrival of the President of Mexico. There were present, in addition to the guests of honor, only seven or eight men who were evidently the members of the reception committee. They were all Hispanic gentlemen who had, for obvious reasons, come without their wives. (I use the word 'Hispanic' correctly, meaning white men of presumably Spanish descent, and not as the word is now used by the prostitutes of the press to designate the half-savage mongrels who, with the surreptitious help of the government in Washington, are pouring across the Rio Grande for the eventual liquidation of the American boobs in the southwestern states of what once was our country.)
>
> Carol, in full evening dress and comparatively tall, seemed an imposing and manly figure until one looked at his face, which evinced an unusual combination of stolidity with petulance and betrayed a fundamental weakness of character. I had a conversation of ten or twelve minutes with him, since he had been deserted by his hosts, who were gallantly clustered about the bedizened and grotesquely ugly Jewess who was his *maîtresse en titre*.
>
> We chatted in French, which he, of course, spoke fluently, but with an odd intonation. In such circumstances, needless to say, one does not expect conversation to be intellectual or even witty, but our more or less conventional commonplaces left me with the firm impression that the royal scion of the great houses of Hohenzollern and Saxe-Coburg was an impenetrably stupid man.
>
> I avoided the honor of being presented to Mme. Lupescu, but I observed her with interest and amazement. Carol, who was then in

his late forties and in the prime of life, could have had, by virtue of his royalty and the very considerable wealth he had prudently exported from Romania before his flight, almost any number of young, handsome, amiable, and complaisant women, and I could only marvel that any man, no matter how impenetrably stupid and bovine, could be willing to attach himself to a Jewish hag whose extravagant facial painting merely emphasized her repulsive countenance, and whose gowns could not give shape to a figure that showed the dumpiness that is characteristic of Jewesses who have passed their youth. Was Carol devoid of a man's normal instincts? Or had he been enslaved by some malefic witchcraft? And was his sluggish mind so besotted that he did not even perceive in that female the malign cause of his crimes and disgrace? That was an impenetrable mystery.

When the author of that sketch was in the presence of the royal cormorant and its strange leman, he could have reflected that he was seeing two persons who, insignificant in themselves, had been the authors of one of the most terrible catastrophes in human history. One of the most sagacious and honorable of modern diplomats, Prince Sturdza, is quoted in Heath's introduction to the present volume as having concluded that

> It was Codreanu's murder that prompted Hitler to a radical tactical change in his foreign policy—a change loaded with the most fateful consequences not only for Germany but for the entire world of Western civilization . . . Hitler made two speedy decisions: The first was of a military character, the occupation of Czecho-Slovakia . . . The second was a bold political decision . . . he would negotiate an understanding and an economic arrangement with Soviet Russia.*

Judicious historians, made wise by hindsight, will agree, I think, that if Germany had not made that spurious and hypocritical alliance with her implacable enemies, she would have triumphed in the war that was forced on her when she was attacked by the muddle-headed British. Only the propaganda that equated National Socialism with Communism so deluded

* The quotation comes from the English translation of Prince Sturdza's *The Suicide of Europe* (Boston, Western Islands, 1968), which happens to be accurate at this point. Prince Sturdza unfortunately wrote in Romanian, hoping to heal the dissension among the Romanians who escaped from their country after the Communist-Jewish occupation. His book is available in an accurate Italian version: *La fine dell'Europa* (Napoli, P. Armano, 1970). The English version was financed by a wealthy American, who hired the Birch Society to bring it out, not suspecting that the translation would be drastically censored and distorted to please that organization's Jewish masters. Copies of the English version are now sold by Liberty Bell Publications, supplemented by a leaf that supplies a few of the many passages in Prince Sturdza's text that were suppressed or bowdlerized by the Birch translators.

the Americans that the Jews were eventually able to talk them into the delirious frenzy in which they devastated Europe and consummated the suicide of Western civilization. We can thus argue logically that if the royal lout and his Jewish whore had not murdered Codreanu, our race would not be headed for extinction. Great Britain, saved from self-destruction by a German victory, would now be flourishing and Englishmen would not be dazed witlings, wandering peevishly amid the ruins of their empire. The United States would still be a strong and independent nation, instead of a cesspool for the world's biological refuse. And you could be confident that your children would never curse you for having brought them into being.

The Anti-Humans is more than a frightening account of the fiendish inhumanity of which human beings are capable when the Jews have made them mad. It is also a portent. As Heath remarks in his introduction, "When the United States has progressed to the point reached by Romania in 1948, there will be no place on earth to which Americans can flee, and there will be no one to hear their screams." □

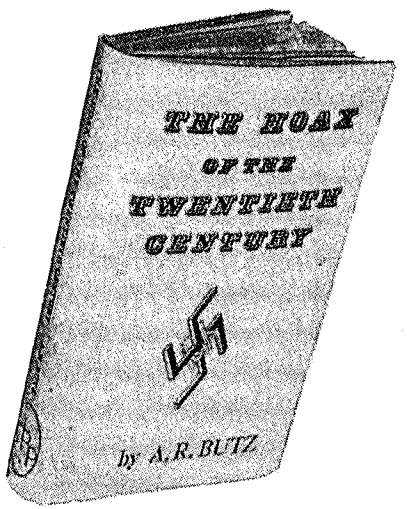

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 80122 plus $1.00 for post. & handling

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

BOOK REVIEW

FOR MY LEGIONARIES (THE IRON GUARD)

by Corneliu Zelea Codreanu

Translated from the Romanian, *Pentru Legionari*, Sibiu, 1936 and Bucuresti, 1940, with a foreword by Dr. Dimitrie Gazdaru. Madrid, Editura "Libertatea," 1976. Pp. xvi + 353. Available from Liberty Bell Publications, $8.00 + $1.00 postage.

Reviewed by Major Donald V. Clerkin

This is a book about Romania, though in a sense Romania appears as a microcosm of the entire anti-Communist, anti-Jewish/Zionist world movement. This is a book about Codreanu's Romania in the 1920s and 1930s, a nation beset by Red-Jew intrigue, foundering between patriotism and utter treason; a nation which Codreanu loved more than his life, which he lost in the final years of Romania's independence.

Was Codreanu's struggle worth his life? True, his sacrifice did not save Romania: Communism—Jewish Communism—overran Codreanu's nation seven years after his murder, at the hands of King Carol's police agents. Codreanu's *Iron Guard* movement was proscribed by the mercurial, willy-nilly king, who preferred to shoot birds and cavort with his Jewess of a mistress than pay heed to the patriots and their warnings. But the idea of the *Iron Guard* has not died: the very existence of the Euro-American Alliance and its Brigade in America demonstrates that nature planted Codreanu's ideals of love of Christ, Race and Nation deeply in the soul of the Aryan.

Why was Corneliu Z. Codreanu so feared by the liberal-Jewish coalition that ruled Romania? Codreanu hated Communism, which he justly condemned as a Jewish plot against his nation, and the equally Jewish concept of social 'democracy,' which he rightly considered antithetical to the organic health of the Romanian nation. The *Iron Guard* was operated solely on the leadership principle, which kept the organization secure and growing steadily for nearly fifteen years. The liberal-Jewish coalition of traitors was never able to compromise the *Iron Guard*, simply for the fact that no dissension was ever allowed in the ranks. The *Iron Guard* was paramilitary, it was therefore highly disciplined and effective, and its mission was to defeat the ruinous plans of the liberal-Jewish coalition. Such a mission was bound to strike fear in the hearts of the traitors,

considering that the *Iron Guard* movement grew each year.

Codreanu commented that nations die of a lack of real men, not phony political programs. He hated the weakness, the vanity of the politician, whom he viewed as a bit of "human refuse," a "moral failure." "From among all the pests brought to us by the Jewish invasion, this is the most frightening one." (p. 220.)

Concerning the Jews Codreanu was unequivocal: "Now, for the first time in our history, Romanians face a people which attack us not with the sword but with the weapons that are specific to the Judaic race, with which they strike and paralyze first the moral instinct of the peoples, then systematically spread all sorts of moral sickness, thus to destroy any possibilities of reacting." (p. 220.) Can there be any doubt whatsoever that this Jewish Modus Operandi is at work in all Western nations, with television leading the way toward utter collapse of moral standards?

Presaging our own country, Codreanu went on to say about Jewish control of political institutions: "And one cannot say anything. No protest can be attempted because these Jews are on such good terms with all the politicians that they are virtually all-powerful masters. Local authorities are at their bidding, from gendarmes all the way to the top." (p. 262.) Here Codreanu was quoting a teacher from the Romanian town of Biastra, who had complained to the Captain, as Codreanu was fondly called, that Jews used their great wealth in such an impoverished area to debauch the young Romanian girls. Hollywood is our example.

Democracy is a perennial heresy, a system of governance which belies its claims to be a government by the people of a nation. The more democratic a nation becomes, the greater the stranglehold on its institutions by cliques of well-heeled power brokers. "In reality man has no rights in a democracy. He did not lose them for the benefit of either the national collectivity or the nation, but in favor of a *politico-financier caste* of bankers and electoral agents." (p. 313.)

To the question of why Corneliu Z. Codreanu was strangled to death in a police wagon on a rainy night in November, 1938, the answer is obvious: So frightened of Codreanu and the *Iron Guard* was the liberal—Jewish coalition, who intended to turn Romania over to Stalin, that they absolutely could not allow Codreanu to remain alive to thwart their traiterous plans. His murder and the burial of his body in a secret place, under tons of rock, proved that the Jews considered Codreanu to be a Christ-like figure. All of the faithful heroes of our race in Christ are so viewed by the Jews. Their failure to stifle the noble and courageous spirit of Captain Codreanu is what will drive us forward to our inevitable victory. HIGHLY RECOMMENDED! □

BOOK REVIEW

THE WAR PATH: Hitler's Germany 1933-1939

by David Irving

266 pp., Viking Press, New York, 1978

Reviewed by
Raymond M. Goodwin
Student of Historical Revisionism
Victoria, Texas

In spite of Mr. Irving's lip service to the Establishment with those ever-so-slight references to "extermination programs" and "world domination," this is a well done book. Though he does make mention of them, the author does not dote on these "accepted facts." In light of Mr. Irving's recent attendance and participation in the Revisionist conference, one would think if he were to rewrite this book, he would certainly omit, or at least qualify, such statements. Though Irving (as to be expected) does exhibit a British outlook, he does write most objectively and his book contains many facts of value, particularly concerning personal aspects of Adolf Hitler, the man.

The popular myths spread by Zionists and their dupes, i.e., that the Fuehrer was near paranoid, particularly during the latter stages of his reign, are demolished by well-documented research. Irving states, "There is no doubt that Hitler had the physical constitution of a horse," and continuing, .. ".... the medics who had treated Hitler were unanimous that he had been sane until the very end ..... His concentration was excellent and he showed no mental faults like euphoria, incontinence, anosmia (loss of smell) or personality changes..... His memory was so good as to become almost legendary ..... They concluded that in Hitler 'no hallucinations, illusions or paranoid trends were present.' These experts spoke with unanimity, that all the contrary speculation of post-1945 and more recent writers and 'psycho-historians' must be viewed with considerable doubt."

Discussing the Fuehrer's popularity with the people, Irving explains thusly: "... The women held out their children to him— a simple act that was the greatest mark of respect a leader could be shown, as Hitler remarked to his adjutants. This was the shield that protected Hitler in 1939: he was dictator by consent; an assassin would neither be forgiven nor understood. This monolithic solidarity of Fuehrer and Volk persisted right to the end, despite what subsequent generations have assumed."

As if to answer the musings of many on Hitler's view of religion, Irving devotes many pages to this subject, the most pertinent statements emerging thusly: "Hitler's loathing for the clergy was profound ... His alert mind thrived on the anomalies of religion ... In 1939, Hitler regarded the Church as a vast and impersonal corporation of unscrupulous methods, drawing colossal state subsidies at the same time as it viciously attacked the state and strove to divide the people that Hitler had spent six years trying to unite." Walter Hewel, who once shared Hitler's Landsberg imprisonment and later became a close associate, wrote of a "long discussion held on the evening of 8 June 1941 on religion and Christianity: cultural retrogression since Greek and Roman art." Hewel later wrote, "Over dinner this evening, a wonderful talk on the Roman Empire and its displacement by Christianity .... Christianity has been one long act of deceit and self-contradiction." One must read the entire text of the Hewel note to appreciate its impact.

In conclusion, this is the most fair, well researched history book I've read concerning this critical era, but NOT the best yet to be written, when all fears of expressing the real truths are overcome. A "novice" researcher or interested reader, perusing this book, would learn much of value, and come away with a more balanced view of pre-war Germany, though he would still have the myth of the "Holocaust" hung around his neck like the proverbial albatross. Perhaps, at this stage of the game, this is the only way most people can learn the truth—in small doses at a time, allowing them to cling to the old established System lies; too much knowledge of TRUTH at one time would probably lead them to REJECT all of it. If taken in this light, this is an excellent study of 1933-1939 Germany, by an extremely adept researcher. □

THE TALMUD
containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles	$ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival	$ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 6.00
Behind Communism	$ 3.00
Bolshevism from Moses to Lenin	$ 1.75
Bolshevism in Theory and Practice	$ 1.50
Communism With the Mask Off	$ 2.00
The Jews Love Christianity	$ 1.50

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please add 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

"DEAR ABBY" Strikes (Out) Again!

". . . it is not the peoples which agitate against us, it is the secret power of the organized press which ceaselessly pours new poison into the hearts of these peoples."

Adolf Hitler –
Munich, 28 July 1922

by
D. C. Otto

Columnist and "dime store psychologist" Abigail Van Buren has enjoyed popularity for almost twenty years. But as we are about to see, the advice disseminated by Abby, which has served as an integral part of the enculturation of untold millions of Americans is, like the news and entertainment programming of the mass media generally, oftentimes in diametric opposition to the most fundamental interests of our people.

In order to illustrate this idea, let's consider the following "tear jerker" Abby ran in one of her recent colums:

"My 24 year old sister is a wonderful person. Everyone who knows her thinks she is tops. She has been in love with a very fine man for four years and they want to get married, but there is one problem. Our parents don't want him in our family because he is Jewish. You once had something in your column about how much Jews have given to the world. Will you please find it and run it again?

Her Kid Brother."

"Kid Brother" could, of course, exist only in Abby's hyperactive imagination, and this letter could be a plant. After all, Van Buren will most likely utilize any opportunity, real or contrived, to promote her lofty ideals of "brotherhood," "equality," and "mutual understanding." In any case, she was more than happy to oblige "Kid Brother's" request by subjecting her readers to the following composition by Sam Levenson:

"It's a free world; you don't have to like Jews, but if you don't, I suggest that you boycott certain Jewish products like the Wassermann test for syphilis; digitalis, discovered by Dr. Nuslin; Chlorohydrate for convulsions, discovered by Dr. Lifreich; the Schick test for diphtheria; vitamins discovered by Dr. Z. Woronan, the polio pill by Dr. A. Sabin, and the polio vaccine by Dr. Jonas Salk.

"Good, boycott! Humanitarian consistency requires that my people offer all these gifts to all people of the world. Fanatic consistency requires that all bigots accept syphilis, convulsions, malnutrition, infantile paralysis, and tuberculosis as a matter of principle.

"You want to be mad? Be mad! But I a'm telling you, you ain't going to feel so good."

In view of Mr. Levenson's comments, do you now expect the entire world to stand up and cheer for "God's Chosen," Abby? If so, you had better brace yourself for disappointment.

First, one must question the "contributions" Jews have made to the world as outlined by Mr. Levenson, as well as all Jewish "contributions."

Becauce the Jews enjoy overwhelming influence in the mass media, they benefit from publicity which is almost universally favorable. Thus, ". . . when Jew and non-Jew have established a record of similar accomplishments in a similar line of work, the former is likely to receive more attention and recognition than the latter." (Robertson, *The Dispossessed Majority*, p. 170) This sort of bias renders the empirical measurement of Jewish "contributions" rather difficult.

So it can not be said that we're anything less than charitable, let us grant Levenson the benefit of the doubt; for a moment we shall assume that the Jews have demonstrated some degree of inventiveness. But can Levenson substantiate his claim that "my people offer all these gifts to all people of the world," and that these "gifts" are a result of Jewish "humanitarian consistency"? An undoctored version of the Jews' track record provides evidence to the contrary.

Marx gave us Communism; Trotsky-Bronstein, revolution; and Theodore Herzl, Zionism. Boas and Montague developed and popularized the patently false and racially destructive doctrine of biological egalitarianism, while Freud did everything in his power to pervert psychology to the extent that it would accommodate such pseudo-science. The Jews gave us the "gift" of Israel, a state which not only guarantees constant turbulence in the Middle East but has also endlessly oppressed the Palestinian people and deprived them of a homeland they held for at least 1500 years. Oppenheimer, Teller, and von Neumann presented us with the atomic bomb, and Teller zealously pushed for the development of the hydrogen bomb. This list could (and does) continue ad nauseam.

As is often asked, "Whith friends like these, who needs enemies?"

So, yes, Mr. Levenson, we are mad, very mad indeed! For it is the "humanitarian consistency" of your people which has given birth to the most dangerous and destructive forces the world has ever witnessed! Is this a fact to be dismissed, simply because your people may (or may not) have made a few strides in the field of Health Science? What a preposterous proposition! For in a world dominated by the Jewish "contributions" of

Marxism, Zionism, and super-capitalism, freedom from disease does little more than to provide your people with healthy slaves, and semi-comfortable shackles for ours!

Jewish behavior, being as predictable as it is, holds few surprises. This rabidly racist, ethnocentric, and nationalistic ethnic group has formed a state within a state everywhere it has gone. As far as the Hebrews are concerned, all other human beings (whether or not the Jews consider gentile homo sapiens to be human is open for debate) exist only as a means to the self-gratification of the "Chosen Ones."

Of course there are those who will attempt to document Jewish "ingenuity," "independence," and "industry" by pointing to the State of Israel, but by doing so they only make a case against themselves.

With a foreign debt at twenty-one billion dollars (one of the world's highest on a per capita basis), inflation at over one hundred thirty percent, diminishing exports, and defense (or should we say offense) spending which consumes forty-one percent of the Gross National Product (GNP), the Israeli economy is on the verge of complete collapse.

Foreign aid distributed by the American government accounts for one-half of the Israeli GNP, while twenty-five percent of all foreign aid granted to other nations by the U.S. Government is destined for Israel. Outside assistance is the lifeline which keeps the Zionist State afloat.

Obviously, Israel deserves a place in the *Guinness Book of World Records*. After all, it is the world's largest leech!

Contrary to what the controlled press would have the world believe, our people has intelligence enough! We have absolutely nothing to gain from Jewish "contributions," save continued oppression and bloodshed. However, Jewry cannot sustain itself without a constant flow of nourishment derived through its umbilical cord to other peoples and cultures, particularly Aryan nations.

To conclude, Abigail Van Buren (born to Mr. and Mrs. Abraham Friedman) is but one small element within the minority-dominated Western press, although the disposition of her propaganda is certainly standard throughout the entire mass media.

If the White Race is to realize liberation from its current situation, and if racial consciousness and pride are to be reinstituted among our people, the demand for a truly National communications system, one which will serve and protect the vital interests of our racial community, must hold a position at the top of our political agenda. □

Letters to the Editor

Mr. Dietz: 26 September 1983

Thank you for the sample issue of LB. By reading it I discovered that the readers and writers have a gross misconception of Biblical Truths about the White/Adamic/Israelite/Shemite/Hebrew/Nordic race.

One writer goes on and on about "Judaeo-Christian superstition," and "Judaeo Christian ethics." This author may mean well, but intentions and accomplishments are not one in the same. Nothing ever was, ever can be, nor ever will be Judaeo-Christian. YHVHYYahweh is the God of the Adamics who use the misnomer "Christian." Satan is the god of the "people" who use the misnomer "Jew." The word, "Christian," was coined by Simon Magus, a jew. The word, "Jew" was coined by the idiots who translated the English Bibles in the 18th century; it does not exist in the original Hebrew scriptures. Additionally, Scripture is NOT superstition, every Word of the original Scriptures has come to pass in detail as written.

Another wrote in thinking the "gentiles" are the White Adamics! She exposes herself as one of the many lost Israelites. The true gentiles are those on the LEFT: the jews and kindred mongrel/hybrid 2-legged beasts of the field. We are the Hu-Man race of the 8th day Creation, nearly 6000 years ago. The other 2-legged beasts ("chaya" in Hebrew) are 6th day creation. Then there are the orientals, indians, mexicans, and other mudpeople/hybrids WE created by violating YHVH's Word and mixing the original negro (on earth some 80,000 years) with the Israelite (on earth short of 6000 years).

Another wrote in saying, "...no war between the USSR and the USA." Unless this person is YHVH's latest prophet to tell us that He goofed, then 38 and 39 of Ezekiel are wrong! Read, by all means, Pastor Sheldon Emry's book entitled, "Russia Will Invade America." Additionally, you will find that the jew is a Khazar which is a mixup of mongolian and turk (both vivious hybrids). Gog and Magog of Ezekiel are the turks and mongolians, respectively. Could it be that Gog and Magog have already invaded, since the jew has already invaded?

For the person who wrote in to say that vaccinations are "gentile" quackery, please make due mental note.

The guy who wants to return to Aryan music can forget it. It won't happen. These jews are not as stupid as the "Christians" who invented and built the media; the same who let it get stolen. He should note that in popular music of today, that the very best of it is usually written by someone with a German last name.

For those who write about us being the "goys," let them read Freedman's letter, "Facts are Facts," on page 17 and see who are really

the "goys," or "Gyues," or "Geus." He does not say this, but I do.

If you are a pure White Man, then you are a Biblical Adamite etc. If you are of mixed origin, you are a mamzer (bastard) and cannot inherit the Kingdom of YHVH. "...until the 10th generation, nay even forever." This does not mean you will not necessarily be alive, you just will not be permitted to live within the land mass of Zion (U.S.) or New Jerusalem (U.S.).

I attend American Patriotic and "Christian" Identity festivals and see the same thing, viz, Babylonish confusion and division (the U.S. is Mystery Babylon). I've seen Klansmen with oriental black hair, thick lips, gasps between their incisors; Nazis with nigger hair; Birchers with olive skin; and Identity people with mongolian spots; all of whom are there for a "racially pure" cause.

As for the group and organization members, I suggest you quit. Is it just a coincidence that those on trial are members? Does it not say in the Bible that YHVH wants His people (the true survivors known as "overcomers" and NOT "Christians") to serve alone in the Wilderness? Case in point is the dismembering of CSA in Arkansas, many of whom are indeed serving alone in the wilderness now.

The word "Bible" means "Babylon" which means "Confusion." That is an appropriate title for it as the English versions are a mess, and the clergy does zilch to expose it (except for a few Identity pastors). The Bible is the history of, the Laws and Ordinances for, and the Prophecy for our race and our race only. It is the ultimate survival manual for us; we are superior, but not perfect.

Those in groups who want to take it amongst themselves to straighten things out, are good people, but will never succeed. Why? Because in the book of Joel YHVH said that He would raise HIS Army of ALIENS against us! You would then be trying to wage war with YHVH, which would be pussilanimous at the very best.

Something is drastically wrong and we are not going to be able to rectify it alone. We were created in YHVH's image, but are still juveniles. Without our Father to direct us, we have as much a chance of survival as a pretty blonde girl in Harlem. We are being taught a lesson we will never forget.

The Scriptures does not compose religion. The churches are religion, and regurgitate this pantywaist "love your neighbor even if it is a nigger, or a spic, or a gook, or a chink, or an Irving, or a mudperson." This creates atheists who should not hate the Word. The atheist survivalist then goes on to read Kurt Saxon and others; and put their faith in that. But when their bullets are all shot, and they're down to their last canteen of iodinized survival water, you can project their fate. On the other hand, YHVH's

Israelite "Overcomers" will have the future. They will need ack-ack guns—maybe—for a while, as YHVH/Yahshua ("Jesus") told us to sell our coat to purchase a "sword." But His people will not put their faith in and worship metal idols such as the H&K 91/93, Ruger Mini-14, AR-15, M1A, MAC-10, nor the Juzi, AKN, or Galilly.

People who study the Scriptures arrive at the same conclusion; those who listen to men go astray.

As a German, a member of the Royal Tribe of Judah (the scepter tribe), I speak with salt upon my tongue in genuine concern for my race. Yahshua was also of Judah (a Judean, not a "Jew"), later known as Juteland, and later as Deutschland or "Germany." There is only one way out of these endtimes alive; that is the straight and narrow path. Those who die and keep their faith until death, will be rewarded the crown of life during the Kingdom (which is forever after the Millenium). Thank you for listening, it is great that people can still express themselves freely, although in moderation.

R.K.B., Missouri

[So much for laughs. Praise Yahweh! —Amen! —Editor]

* * * * *

Greetings, Kinsman Dietz: 2 October 1983

Just a short note to thank you for the quick delivery of the three books which I ordered from Liberty Bell. Also I would like to extend my thanks to you for the enclosed back issues of the "Liberty Bell," which were most enjoyed by me and several fellow Aryan inmates here at N.S.P.

My time here in this inter-racial slop-pit known as prison is drawing near its end, and my release date is set at Jan 20, 1984. With this in mind, would it be at all possible for me to receive forthcoming issues of your publication up until my release in January? Once released in January, my financial situation shall improve with awaited employment, and at this time I will also be able to enter a sub to the LB with a donation included for the cause we all strive in as Aryans.

Thanks again,
Timothy R. Sheehan No. 17651
NSP-Box 607
Carson City, NE 89701

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 October 1983

Enclosed is $20 in response to your recent letter.

Your approach on the religion thing is tough on some people, but it just needs to be that way, in my opinion.

Thanks so much,
Dr. R.G., Arkansas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 4 October 1983

I turn off my Grundig 3400 when I hear Larry "liver lips" King. What an obnoxious Jew! Why don't they put propellers on their little beeny hats and fly away to hell. Nothing is going to change with Menachem "madman

bagel" Begin resigning. This sleazy Zionist snake is killing more of our boys in Beirut slowly but surely. Almost half of our military is non-white; now why not send some of these porch monkeys and queers over there and bring back our crack troops to patrol our borders and shoot trespassers. We need a leadership that can talk tough and get tough. A high caliber patriot and warrior who will clean up a dirty mess. Like getting rid of stinky garbage; all these race mixers, rapists, imbeciles, liars, cheaters, thieves, and scumbag speculators. If we don't, we will lose respect for our race for good. We can't afford anymore knucklehead traitors voted into office. These ADL/JDL vampires need to be taught a lesson.

We can boycott their products, propaganda and pulpits. We can stop watching the Jew-tube (TV). We can put up George's stickers in public places (the "Hitler Was Right" sticker is great). Stickers work to spread an idea. Like the White race dies in a world of mongrel misfits or survives and refines the nobility of our pure blood. Do these Yids think we're born-again suckers to forget the last losing war? As a 'Nam vet, I know the fiasco and shafting we paid for, created by these psychopathic connivers that have screwed up our economy and national well-being. We better hurry up and learn; learn how to fight back!

Heil Hitler!
M.D., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 5 October 1983

I got a letter from two gentlemen via your office. They both wanted data on the cure for cancer. I gave them a basic rundown and referred them to Dr. . . ., who is the best man I know of the many who are "unofficially" curing cancer. His success rate is 199 cures out of 200. The trouble is that there is no cure for organs cut out of you, for radiation poisoning, or for a dead liver. I find the usual progression is that people don't believe what I tell them about the doctors. By the time they find out the horrible truth, that the doctors are incompetent quacks who are killing them for their money, it is too late to save them. I had a case here last week, a 21-year old woman. My mother tried to save her by telling her what was going on, but she put herself in the doctors' hands. By the time she wanted to try something different, she had had 8 chemotherapy "treatments" and her liver was completely dead. She was buried on Tuesday. Her husband went to see his mother in Queens and was attacked by a pack of niggers. After they knocked him to the ground and stole his money, they shattered the bones in his legs with a baseball bat. How wonderful it is to live in a Jew-run multi-racial society. . .

The people who read your publication are clearly above average in both intelligence and independence of mind. I hope that neither of the cancer victims involved has yet been tortured by the doctors to beyond the point of no return. Cancer is easy to cure, but not the doctors' "treatments." If anyone has the intelligence and courage to go against the Jews' medical monopoly, it should be your readers.

I am enclosing a check for the books I am ordering below. For sheer

stimulation the books you sell surpass any novel ever written. I walk around in a daze for days after reading each one. But the data given fits into the data base I have built up over 20 years too well for me to disregard them. It is clear that the material given is the truth. Many things that I developed for myself and thought were my own invention, I have found to fit in perfectly with the material you produce. Keep up the good work. I only wish I could send you more money.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 6 October 1983

I am an inmate in the Idaho State Prison. I was talking to Melvin Cox from Tennessee. He is a good friend of mine and gave me your address, What I wanted to know was if I could get the book "Mein Kampf" , but I don't have the funds to get one. I've been trying to get this book for a long time but haven't been able to. Would there be a chance that I could get a copy of it and pay for it at a later date when I get some money together. Melvin asked me to tell you hello for him.

Sincerely,
Ronald Carter
Box 14—19303, Unit 8
Boise ID 83707

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 7 October 1983

There's no doubt; as America speeds onward towards racial chaos and ultimate collapse, American Jewry is going to have an absolute field day—for a while. The Great Mediators will happily buzz around like bees in a field of wildflowers as they write the histories of this non-white group and push for the "civil rights" of that non-white group, all the while standing ready with their Media Executioner's Axe to scorn and vilify any final deathbed gasps of the White Race aimed at provoking a desperate bid for survival.

And at long last when that happy day arrives when the White Race is a numerical minority headed for a quiet and unlamented extinction in a nation that was once its own, the Great Mediators will quickly find that their sublime moment of triumph will rapidly turn into a nightmare as all the colored hordes turn on their erstwhile pals in what can only be described as the Final Slave Revolt. That episode of several years back in which some black savage pushed that Katz girl in front of a subway train (it severed her arm) will be seen as providing a perfect symbolic foreshadowing of the Jews' future fate in the racial nightmare that they have labored mightily to help create.

Sincerely,
S.P., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 21 October 1983

We received your August/September 1983 Liberty Bell. The long article

by Professor Oliver was far-ranging and erudite, as this distinguished scholar always is. . . . We have been making some good contacts here and abroad this past year. We find that people seem to be longing for healthy art. . . We don't have the funds or the people as yet for theatre or film production. At is time we are making contacts, building upon our art philosophy and issuing the quarterly letter. . .

Sincerely,
The Drama Circle
Box 70174, St. Paul MN 55107

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 October 1983

Have not seen your new format—until this morning. Congratulations!! I wish you were around in these parts, so I could slap you on the back!!

I love my Nation, I respect the British, and I consider the Germans something like Gods upon the earth—the greatest we have since The Ancient Greeks!!

Enclosed: subscription price again. In any case, never give up the Good Cause.

Sincerely,
R.H., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 October 1983

It is with some regret that I have to inform you of an address change for myself.

The Oak Haven Ranch in Rackerby, CA seems to have fallen to Judaic Christian interests. I'm afraid that the folks in charge up there (Manfred and Hanni Schiedeck) are more interested in living down their former German citizenship to the point of joining the Freemasons and Shriners. Do you have anything on either of these organizations so that perhaps I could better understand how these people can now deny that under Hitler Germany was a better place. There must be something to it.

I, myself, though, refuse to compromise my Norse Pagan racialist beliefs and so I left. Some other friends and I are starting an Odinist Kindred here in the Butte County area. If you would like to refer anyone to us, you are most welcome to. We are: Oroville Area Kindred (O.A.K.), Box 901, Gridley CA 95948-901.

White Power!
B.A., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 October 1983

Please excuse my late reply to your appeal letter received in August, together with the July issue of Liberty Bell.

I have read the article by Dr. Peter Peel on Ghandi and agree almost fully with him. In fact, I have NOT SEEN the movie about Ghandi as many facts in it are purely false and invented. Ghandi was at the same time FOR and AGAINST the British. . .

With best wishes and regards,

V.S., India

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 23 October 1983

Enclosed you will find $10. as a monthly contribution. Glad to see the Liberty Bell is back on its publishing schedule after the unfortunate delays the last couple of months. I particularly found the *Racial Biology of the Jews* article of great interest. Hopefully, with passage of time and should you have the interest in doing so, all aeticles in the four volumes of"Studies of the Jewish Problem" will appear in Liberty Bell. As Dr. Weber states on page iii and iv, "Since the center of gravity of the Jewish Problem has passed from Europe to North America, especially during the course of the twentieth century, it is now high time that some of the best non-Jewish research ever done on the Jews be made available to English-speaking readers." Without such knowledge the problem can't be dealt with in an intelligent way.

For Race and Nation!
G.H., Mississippi

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 23 October 1983

Just a rushed letter from a rushed student.

Australia is fast becoming a colored nation. The Foreign Minister recently announced on the front page of the press that he wants Australia to become an Asian nation racially within 100 years and would like to see Whites marrying Asians!!! They are coming out more in the open now, aren't they?

Sincerely,
C.W., Australia

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 25 October 1983

How disgusted I am with the incessant, cowardly compromising of "respectable" conservatism! For example, conservatives will attack the more blatantly anti-White groups with such monstrosities as "affirmative action," "fair housing," and those other smelly little euphemisms used by our governmental race-mixers. But they say nothing that they favor "equal opportunity," not enforced quotas mandating a set percentage of minorities. And, they quickly add, OF COURSE, we oppose discrimintation!

In other words, both conservatives and left-wingers are firmly united in their professed horror at the mere thought of actively PRO-White policies! Heaven forbid that a Majority employer should hire a Majority candidate for a job just because the former feels ancient, primal ties of kinship with the latter!

Will our foolish conservatives whistle a different tune in the coming world with more than a BILLION Whites and perhaps TEN BILLION non-Whites? If the White man is to have any future on this planet, it will only be as a result of his permanent consignment to "the rubbish heap of history" of all the Marxist, egalitarian, race-mixing, anti-White nonsense

which has us in an ideological stranglehold at present. Pussilanimous conservatives lack the courage to disagree in any REAL way with this racial madness, and thus they too will join the renegades and race-traitors on that same rubbish heap.

Only dynamic, unabashedly pro-White policies and leaders have any role in our race's future. We are few at present and "not respectable", according to the controlled media. But truth and justice cannot be decided by a mere show of hands.

THE FUTURE BELONGS TO US!

Sincerely,
S.P., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 October 1983

The TENTH ANNIVERSARY ISSUE of the Liberty Bell is outstanding! Truly a masterpiece in the field of journalism! I know you put a lot of hard work into it, and as in all the work you do, it is a labor of love for the White Race. It makes me proud to be a subscriber to Liberty Bell.

Yours in the Struggle,
T.S., Disabled Veteran
Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 28 October 1983

Thank you for sending me the Liberty Bell while I was in Cuyahoga County Jail in Cleveland, Ohio. I have been transferred now to the Southern Ohio Correctional Facility in Lucasville, Ohio, and my new number and correct mailing address appear above.

Your publication Liberty Bell was deemed inflammatory by Major W.C. Chambliss, Asst. Deputy Supt./Custody, on 14 September 1983, and subsequently all deliveries have been ordered withheld from me pending investigation on appeal by the Public Screening Committe in Columbus, Ohio. (Dept. of Rehabilitation and Corrections, Freeway Drive North, Suite 403, Columbus, Ohio 43229).

I am in dire need of some good, intelligent reading material. In addition to Liberty Bell, the following books and pamphlets in my possession were also confiscated and deemed inflammatory:

German Political Profiles; Germany's Hitler; In Hoc Signo Vinces; The Jews Love Christianity; Our Nordic Race, Pawns in the Game, Religion and Race and This Time the World.

What can be done about this? The administration here is engaged in a conspiracy to break the organized racist and white resistance movement by denying us intelligent spiritual inspiration in the form of printed material. They've got us all segregated and isolated from each other and their STATED GOAL is to FORCE INTEGRATION!

I've protested these violations of our 1st Amendment Rights, but all to no avail. Can you, or any of your readers, help us?

Yours for a White, Christian America,

Frank Spisak Jr., No. 175-472
S.O.C.F., Box 45699, Lucasville OH 45699-0001

* * * * *

Comrade Dietz: 31 October 1983

I feel so very fortunate to have begun my supscription to Liberty Bell on your 10th Anniversary. I wish I had known about you back "yonder."

This issue is so interesting and informative, I am looking forward with anticipation to receive the following issues.

Please send me a copy of "Dispossessed Majority," and keep the change as a small donation.

In the Racial, Scientific Doctrine of "Dr." Adolf Hitler I Trust!

D.E., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 1 November 1983

For forty years, American politicians have sought the financial backing of American Jews by trying to stuff three million Israeli Kikes down the throats of a couple of hundred million Arabs.

During this time, the barbarism taking place in the Middle East has been one of tribalism and church inheritance of the silly religious superstitions of the Lunatic Jews.

As an accessory to the crimes, Americans share in the guilt. Syrian and Lybia would not be in the Red Camp had our leadership been composed of loyal Americans instead of a group of people who would sell out to the devil himself if it assured their reelection. As for the news-media, ask the editors the religious affiliation of their advertisers.

Yours truly,
O.B., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 November 1983

I was lying down on my bunk, feeling low, or in prison jargon, "sick and tired of being sick and tired." The niggers next door were assaulting my ear drums with a loud, primitive form of "musac." Down the tier, someone was attacking a guitar, begging her, "if you're gonna do me wrong, do it right." A sub-human in uniform with badge came by and threw a thick brown envelope in my cell. I started once not even to get up, figuring it was another attempt from Chaplain Ray to salvage my "eternal soul." But I did and felt a rush of elation when I saw it was the Liberty Bell.

I quickly prepared a cup of instant coffee and lit a cigarette to begin and when I removed it from the envelope and saw the topic of the lead article, "Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?", I felt a tingle of dejavour even a religious experience as the same thought has been on my mind for some time.

No, seriously, got the Liberty Bell today and really enjoyed it. It was like a drink of water to a thirsty man. Lately my senses have been assailed by dire warnings to prepare myself for Yahweh's sudden appearance to lead his army, so some nut wrote me to devote all my energies on

recovering the Heilige Lance. I was beginning to feel like the last survivor in the "age of reason."

I found Dr. Oliver's article very refreshing and very true. How anyone can let the logic of his profound knowledge escape them is beyond me.

Things have gone from bad to worse here, it seems. After months of wrangling in the Zog court system and listening to a lawyer use plural pronouns such as "we" and "us," but he never mentions when he's going to do his share of "our" time, I am slightly disgusted. Being told that there is absolutely no sympathy for a "white racist," has also done nothing for my morale. But in all fairness, my spirit is still strong and I still have undying faith in the Aryan race and the principles of National Socialism. Surely, the dormant intelligence shall awaken and we shall emerge the victors!

Many thanks for the Liberty Bell. My best to all of you there. Keep up the good work, with publications like yours available, the liberal idiots can't say they weren't warned.

Heil Hitler!
Jim Parker

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 5 November 1983

I was happy to get the Aug./Sep. issue of Liberty Bell. I was beginning to think that something had happened to you. Enclosed is a list of books I want to order. I intend to eventually order every book on your list, as my finances permit.

I noticed one of your letter writers mentioned "New Solidarity." I have been reading them for six years now. They often have very good information as they have their own news service and telex connections with foreign countries. This is important for, as anyone who reads foreign papers knows, "our" news services routinely blank out up to a third or more of the important foreign news. They are very good at covering the debt crisis now going on and all economic matters. They ought to be with all the Jews they have on their staff! Recently they published a series of reports on how the Federal Reserve and the Bureau of Labor Statistics have been faking the economic statistics to show a phony recovery when there is none.

The controller of "New Solidarity" is a White man and a nationalist. Alas, he grew up during the vicious hate campaign against Fascism and this seems to have permanently affected his mind. Ironically, his years of covering political and financial events and his original historical research have led him to much the same conclusions as Hitler. In his politics he has virtually become a National Socialist, but he doesn't know it! He calls for nationalization of the Federal Reserve Bank. He refers to the "usury" of the Jewish banks and correctly identifies it as the force that is strangling the world. He is strongly anti-Zionist. Seven years ago, his organization published a book called "Dope,Inc." wherein they clearly demonstrated that the dope trade worldwide was run by the same Jewish banks that run all other trade and that the dope racket interfaces with the Jew gold and

different trades and the infamous Jew-run real estate markets in New York and elsewhere. For this, LaRouche and his organization were officially declared "anti-Semitic" by the various Jew groups.

The trouble with LaRouche is that he still clings to the socialist dogmas of the 30s that he learned in his youth and, so far, nothing he has learned has been allowed to affect this conditioning. He imagines that all that is needed to civilize the colored races is lots of education! In his view, with schooling and lots of (our) capital, darkest Africa could easily be made into another Sweden. To him, the Jew is invisible or unimportant. LaRouche consistently curses and exposes the crimes of the big banks, especially Rockefeller and Rothschild. He runs down the bond houses, Morgan and Solomon Brothers. He attacks the Fed, the grain companies (Dreyfuss), and, especially, Kissinger, who is Jewry's viceroy in America. But wherever LaRouche finds a Jew, and they are everywhere he finds corruption, they are supposed to be working for somebody else! Jews never work for themselves, in his view, but chiefly for the British. This last is based on the centuries-old penetration by the Jews of the British Empire. Just as people world-wide blame the crimes of our Jewish masters on America, so LaRouche blames all the Jewish crimes, even in Israel, on the British. It never seems to occur to him that the Jews were in business long before the British Empire. When looking at Jewish crimes before 1600, he blames them on the Habsburgs, Venetians, Romans, Persians, Babylonians—anybody but the Jews themselves. I am convinced that this is not due to corruption, as with the John Birch Society, but due to the conditioning LaRouche got in his youth, reenforced by the numerous Jews in his organization.

I read his papers for years before I discovered the Liberty Bell. It took only one reading of Henry Ford's "The International Jew" to convince me of what was going on. For some years now I have tried to get through to LaRouche and called him up as well. He has a large organization and excellent publishing facilities. He is basically fighting the same battle as we are. If only someone could get to him and help him overcome the Jew conditioning that keeps him from seeing reality. As a man of our race, his pursuit of the truth has already nearly brought him all the way out of mental slavery to Jewish socialism. The vicious financial control of the Jews plus their vicious attempt to assassinate his wife in Germany have opened his eyes to the truth. He needs just one more good push to get him over the edge. Perhaps you or one of your readers knows of a way to give him this push?

He is very hard to reach because of his fear (a justified fear) of assassination.

His chief of security is Jewish. He may be a renegade Jew or a loyal member of the conspiracy. Certainly any attempt by La Rouche to change his policy would cause all the Jews in his organization to try and betray or kill him, or, at the very least, to walk out and withdraw their financial support, but careful planning would prevent such sabotage from being fatal.

I have read enough of La Rouche's writing since 1977 to know that the man is sincere and VERY well informed. If he could be brought to understand what is really going on, he would convert to the truth no matter what the cost. This is a rare trait among Americans these days. The prize of his conversion would be worth a lot of trouble. He is almost at the point where he will realize the truth for himself. He needs only one more push. I have thought of offering $500 or $1000 for an hour of his time, though I can ill aford it, because I am almost sure I could get through to the man. Perhaps you know of some way or one of your readers would?

It looks as if the Jews' long planned scheme to zap the Arabs and triple the oil price again may break out within days. Armand Hammer promised us $100/bbl. oil by Christmas or soon after. Clearly, only an immediate hyperinflation can keep the debt bubble from collapse in the very near future. A hyperinflation would delay the collapse to about 1985 or 1986. We will never get to Weimar inflation levels but may hit about 35% next year from the current 10% When the hyperinflation becomes clear, foreigners will dump the dollar, as in 1978, and collapse the whole rotten system.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 5 November 1983

As we read of active involvement of American armed forces in Honduras, Beirut, and Grenada; as we look back on the blood and money we have wasted in Korea and Vietnam; as we contemplate the countless billions of dollars we have spent for defense since 1945; and as we realize that the Soviet Marxist regime is now at the very least our military equal, let us remember that once, not so very long ago, there was a nation committed to extirpating the cancer of Soviet Bolshevism right at its source at a time when that cancer had taken root only in Russia alone.

We may not have agreed with everything about that nation, or the man who led it, to realize that to knife them in the back—as we did—was the direct cause of Marxism's survival, not only in Russia, but throughout much of the world, including our own backyard.

As our leaders, whether liberal or conservative, ask us to cough up more billions for defense, ask us to offer up more lives of American soldiers, ask us to live—forever—under the nuclear threat of Soviet Communism, let us remind those lying scoundrels of the billions of dollars worth of Lend-Lease aid we gave to Uncle Joe and his Bolshevist hordes in order to "make the world safe for democracy."

The West probably will never have the chance to rid the world of the Marxist plague again; the Second World War provided the last opportunity to do so before the Soviet Union became a nuclear power and thus, in effect, unconquerable. We have been paying for this tragic mistake with our money and with our freedoms; perhaps someday we shall pay for it with our lives.

Yours truly,
S.P., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 8 November 1983

I have been in rather constant touch with R.S. and he had whetted my appetite no end for the 10th Anniversary Issue of the Liberty Bell. With full expectation, I awaited the mail. Guess what, it didn't show. The great U.S.P.S.'s utter disregard for the service of its patrons struck again. I don't like to even write these letters, but with the circumstances being as they are, I'm not mad at you at all, but this blankety-blank Jewish system. Twenty years ago this problem didn't exist, but with the introduction of central postoffices, and the blacks as sorters (?),well the quality of service has visibly deteriorated.

Thanks again for the best reading outside of "Mein Kampf."

Sincerely yours,
R.H., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 5 November 1983

Here is a check for $27. Please renew my subscription for a year, First Class, and, though it's not much, keep the balance of $5 for whatever.

I really enjoy the publication and congratulations on the Anniversary Issue, and, hopefully, many more to come.

Sincerely,
A.Z., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 5 November 1983

In 1957, a book, "Brainwashing," appeared in print. The author, Edward Hunter, wrote about his research and analysis into the experiences of American soldiers , held in Korean prison camps by Chinese Reds. The book describes techniques used to twist G.I.'s brains, so that they were willing dupes, promoting Communist propaganda. I firmly believe the White race is the most intelligent, so this brainwashing puzzled me, until, further on in the book, Hunter states his opinion, "that the higher your intelligence, the easier it is to brainwash you." He described the failure of the Chinese to brainwash Negro soldiers; the success they had with white officers and men. Also with white civilians (missionaries, educators, etc.). I also believe this to be a fact, it's the reason we whites are in such a mess today. Not only is the Jew, with his controlled news media, and Communist-controlled school system, twisting our brains, but competing patriotic groups are brainwashing us, each trying to get us to enroll in a specific organization.

Reading the letters in your magazine, I despair of any white, racial group ever growing into a united, disciplined body of one to five million (and how else can we reverse the present process?). Think of it! Out of a total population of about 252 million, we cannot organize .01% into an effective body! It's a sad prospect for our children (that is, if we have any children).

C.H., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 5 November 1983

On November 9th it will be the 60th Anniversary of the Munich Revolution, and on that date every year I light a candle in memory of our comrades who gave their lives for the National Socialist struggle. Let us never forget them, and, George, this year I will be lighting two candles, one will be for the Liberty Bell, and I will pray to our God that He will continue to bless the Liberty Bell, for the Liberty Bell shines like a candle in the dark, and we are able to see the truth, and that is one of the reasons why all National Socialists should continue to support the Liberty Bell, because you are not going to find the truth in the Jewish newspapers you buy on the street!

George, you know you will always have my support.

Yours in the struggle,
T.S., Disabled Veteran

* * * * *

Dear Friend George: 6 November 1983

We wish to inform you of how excited we have been over the Aug./Sep. issue of Liberty Bell. The brilliant Revilo P. Oliver is number ONE in his profession. This issue is truly a masterpiece!

We have enclosed a moneyorder for $15. and hope you will take out your family to a fine restaurant; the check will help a little.

I will soon be 78 of age, believe me, George, in top condition and health; should the time arise, I am prepared to join the fight with you know whom, and AGAINST whom!

Our best regards and everlasting success, and the very best of health to you and all members of your family and friends.

Sincerely yours,
P.C., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 November 1983

Sincerely hope you and your family had a good Thanksgiving and shall have a fine Yuletide.

Our mutual friend in this area gave me the 10th Anniversary Issue of Liberty Bell and I truly enjoyed it, especially R.P. Oliver's part thereof.

Enclosed is a moneyorder for $11. for which please send me a copy of "America's Decline: The Education of a Conservative." Thank You and all the best.

H.S., Texas

* * * * *

Comrade Dietz: 21 November 1983

Received the November issue of Liberty Bell today.

The Movie "The Day After" shown on the Electric Jew last night was a joke. Not once was there portrayed any inter-racial violence among the survivors of the atomic blasts. When blacks and latinos rampage every time the electricity goes off for a few hours in a large city, what do we think

will happen in the chaotic conditions following a nuclear war?

Heil Hitler!
S.M., Minneapolis

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 22 November 1983

Like many "celebrities" in the entertainment and news business, President Reagan spent most of his working life in the employment of Hollywood Jewish Movie Makers. Perhaps a leaflet could be prepared about these "celebrities?"

It seems that a lot of our presidents thought it O.K. to supply Israel with the ammunition to massacre Palestinians, but now they claim that American soldiers must be stationed in Lebanon to prevent a massacre. I feel very sympathetic toward the people in Lebanon, but do not approve of the hypocrisy our country and "Christians" have so long displayed. Just as F.D.R. and Churchill put Russia into a position of being dozens of times more powerful than Germany, they are working today to create enemies among the Arabs. —Russia has four times the population of pre-War Germany and more than sixty times the land area and probably the resources. Syria and Lybia would not be in the Red Camp if we were not trying to stuff Israel down their throats.

Best regards,
University Editors

* * * * *

Dear George: 17 November 1983

It gets me sometimes when the Jew-lying is too much and I just have to send them a comment to freak them out. My most recent one was when a Jewish commission described their Holycaust memorial: six empty glass cases and a 7th with a Star of David in it. I wrote and suggested that it would be more appropriate if the 6 cases were filled with horseshit and that the statue of a rabbi with a forked tongue be added to the seventh as a momento of this infamous lie! I usually use a Jewish name and return address.

Conditioning is so hard to break. Even today I still feel a faint shudder when I see Hitler being praised in your publications! When I came to this country as a small child, I can still remember being worried that the people here would think of me as a NAZI! I wasn't even born till after the war and I didn't know a NAZI from a hole in the ground. This is how thoroughly the conditioning is drummed into our heads long before we reach the age of reason. This is also what you go against when you openly call yourself a NAZI. You aren't dealing with a thinking person but with a carefully inculcated conditioned reflex.

I knew nothing of Hitler in my youth for there is no actual data on him and his programs. The "Hitler" the American people know of is a propaganda cartoon. I bought a copy of "Mein Kampf" in high school and read it, but I got very little out of it. The only reference to Jews in this phony copy was the incident where the young Hitler passes a religiious Jew in full costume on a street in Vienna. One was left with the impression

that Hitler somehow conceived an irrational hatred for Jews from this trivial incident! Even this butchered copy could not completely hide Hitler's mind. The strongest impression I got from the book was that Hitler considered Communism a Jewish plot. Since no evidence for this was given, I didn't believe it, but I remember thinking that, if Hitler believed it, it would explain a lot.

By the way, have you seen that the infamous Cranston has the cheek to boast that he did an abridged translation of "Mein Kampf" (in 6 days!) and had this mutilated text (1/5th of the full work and with lots of lies added, no doubt) peddled throughout the nation before Hitler had it suppressed for copyright infringement?

I already knew enough in school to realize that there was a lot more to Hitler than the media pretended. I never doubted that he was an evil man, but I knew that he raised himself to power over 70 million people from a position of obscurity and I knew that he had to have some intelligence and skill to achieve this. I always wondered at people denouncing him as a "corporal." In the American ideology it is much more to his credit that he rose from the ranks to become ruler than it if he had been born a Kaiser.

I have always been an avid student of military history and the more I studied WWII the greater my respect for Hitler became. It was he who decided on the Manstein Plan for the attack on France which produced the greatest military victory of the century. The press told me this was a "lucky" guess or "intuition" reached by some non-rational means. Actually, it became clear to me that Hitler deliberately rejected the General Staff's plan because of its unimaginative nature. It is also very likely that he arranged to sabotage it by having part of the plan fall into Belgian hands during the early part of 1940. This "Mechelin incident" was a decisive factor in the 1940 campaign and not a stray mischance as orthodox historians present it. Capture of the plan, with its near term D-Day, caused the French and British to mobilize their forces and move them into position. This gave German spies and air reconnaisance a complete picture of the Allied order of battle. After this they could devise a new plan taking the Allied weakness in the Ardennes into account. Hitler saw to the junking of the original plan when it was compromised and he was the one who made the plan of von Manstein, then a mere corps commander of an infantry unit and not even a member of the General Staff, the new war plan. On the Allied side, there was nobody who revised the Allied war plan, which was now compromised.

One thing, however, was done by the Allies. The German "leak" revealed that the Germans intended to invade Holland instead of bypassing it as in WW I. This caused the Allied government to demand that part of Holland be seized to establish a "symbolic" presence, much as the English had at Lepern (Ypres) in WW I. From some well of wits end the French came up with their "Breda Variant" to the war plan which called for a new, high speed force to rush to Holland at the outbreak of the fighting. To get the troops for this force, the French took 7 motorized divisions from their strategic reserve and formed them into a new army on their

extreme left flank. It was THIS decision that was fatal to France in the campaign. When the fighting began, most of the French reserve force was sent on a wild goose chase to Holland. It was thus unavailable to attack the German breakthrough at Sedan. The French force rushed to Holland, suffered constant air attacks, then was called back to oppose the Germans at Sedan. In the process they lost 50% of their vehicles due to breakdown and air attack and the rest arrived in small dribs and drabs, which were eaten up by the concentrated German power.

Critics could claim that it was the General Staff and not Hitler who came up with the plan, but I wondered. A later incident settled the problem for me. When Italy decided to switch sides in the war, its leaders tried to betray Germany in order to ingratiate themselves with the Allies. But Hitler wasn't fooled for a moment. In the ensuing battle of wits, the Allies were totally outsmarted. Despite having nearly complete air and sea control, and with the added advantage of Italian treachery, they STILL could not win. Of all the Italian-held points from Spain clear to Rhodes on the Turkish coast, the Allies didn't get a single one of them! Now, this campaign was directed by Hitler in person. No other man had the necessary control of land, sea, and air, of allied troops or of the many military districts involved. It is a good comparison of his competence as compared to that of the Allied leaders. No Allied ruler (except, maybe, Stalin) could have handled such a crisis.

Whew! I didn't intend to get into such a long digression on the military. But, having gone this far, I might add that the Maginot line served its REAL purpose very well. The real purpose of the fortification was to divert the German attack through Belgium and so bring England into the war. The line was not extended to the sea especially so as to entice the Germans to attack the north. It was far more important for the French to get England into the war than to have some more fortifications on its border. In this, its real, unannounced purpose of the Maginot Line was successful.

Just as the real Hitler has been covered up by lies, so many of the real events of WW II have been covered over.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 14 November 1983

White Americans should be screaming for explanations, for action, for vengeance—and if they are not, they certainly should be after the Beirut carnage in which hundreds of U.S. servicemen died while protecting the Jews.

But two of the most ironic and sickening incidents were to come in the immediate aftermath.

Firstly, immediately after news of the disaster reached America, Reagan hurriedly returned from Georgia to the White House to confer with two senior advisors: Sec. of State George Shultz and Defence Sec. Caspar Weinberger—both of them Jews.

How can White Americans be so blind as not to see the reason why their sons died in Beirut? Obviously the lying media does a lot to disguise Jewish, pro-Israeli infiltration in the White House, for example, the ridiculous accusation that Weinberger is pro-Arab of all things!

The second incident came on 26 October when vice-president George Bush paid a flying visit to the survivors of the attack. Immediately he announced, and I quote, "We are not going to let a bunch of insidious terrorist cowards shape the foreign policy of the United States . . ."

He was, of course, referring to the Iranians, but the irony of the statement is that U.S. foreign policy is shaped by "a bunch of insidious terrorist cowards"—namely THE JEWS IN THE WHITE HOUSE.

If the whole Beirut affair was not conclusive proof of pro-Israeli Jewish infiltration in the White House, then nothing is.

WHITE AMERICA WAKE UP BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE!

Yours for the White Race!
L.J., South Africa

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 18 November 1983

To start two new subscriptions with the October number of Liberty Bell, there is enclosed a check of thirty dollars.

On a separate paper are the addresses of the new subscribers. Please call their attention to the November number.

All of page 7 deserves their attention. On page 54, there is a long letter with the signature from New Zealand at the head of the next page. In it was the statement: "...We Aryans can (not)....rule over our own world by any means other than outright violence." This is so true but, unfortunately, so unlikely to happen. The Jews have ruined the vitality of the Founders of the Republic.

The signers of the Declaration of Independence affixed their names to a document pledging their lives, their fortunes and their sacred honor. Over half of them either lost their lives or their property. They were not typical of all their fellow Americans; they were the outstanding leaders. Although the number was small, their leadership was crucial.

Where are such leaders today? The white race outnumbers the Jews by a ratio of, perhaps, 10-1. But the Jews outnumber white patriots by perhaps the same ration.

For example, a well-informed white man of today knows conditions, but will not speak out. A criticism of him was met with the comment, "Why should he? He would lose his job and his home." Now this is the prevailing spirit of today. It shows the effectiveness of the Jewish control of our mass news media, particularly the boob tube.

Another reason is that the quality of Americans has declined because of the loss of the "cream of the crop" in wars in which the country has been engaged, fomented by the Jews. The less able or unfit were turned down by draft boards, and they perpetuated the race.

In 1917, my younger brother was graduated from law school. He was engaged to a lovely girl and in no danger of being drafted, as his two

brothers were already in the service. Nevertheless, he volunteered. He was shot down over Belleau Wood on July 18, 1918. He gave his life for his country. He represented the spirit of our Founding Fathers. Is it extant today?

If so, it is more likely to be found concentrated among subscribers to Liberty Bell, than elsewhere. Consequently, all subscribers must consider working hard to increase the circulation.

Yours truly,
L. Lee Layton, Delaware

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz 13 November 1983

Enclosed is an order for the new book by Professor Weber on the Holocaust; yet another addition to destroy this insidious myth.

I've recently received Dr. Oliver's "Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?" Once again, another masterpiece from this impeccable scholar. Reading Dr. Oliver's works leave me exhausted, for one paragraph will make me roar with laughter at his wit, and the following will make me curse with anger after he has pointed out yet another idiocy in this asylum we call the United States. I hope Dr. Oliver continues to be as prolific as he has been.

I also received your latest Liberty Bell and was particularly impressed by the articles written by David C. Otto. Otto's insight is perceptive, and I hope we'll be seeing more articles by him in future issues of the Liberty Bell.

Best wishes to you and your family and keep up your fine work.

In Hoc Signo Vinces!
D.C., Iowa

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz 12 November 1983

Thank God we still have men like yourself left in this country.

The bastardly and vicious A.D.L. (Satan's hand-maiden) loves to cheat, kill, lie and intimidate anyone who opposes their own world conspiracy. I have given fits to those Jew SOBs for years and will continue to do so until freedom is ours again. I have a mission in life to defeat any and all bastards who try to wreck our great country.

Please keep up your great work; remember we will win. Sure there will be bloodshed (I am prepared for that, too!) but by God, victory will be ours. E.v.H., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 November 1983

Your 10th Anniversay edition was great. Your letters were interesting also, especially Dr. Weber. If only there were 100 more like him to counter the drivel emanating from our brainwash-factories ("colleges") . . . .

With regards,
W.F., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George: 23 November 1983

Let me thank you from the bottom of my soul for supplying me useful

knowledge that I can use for tools in my quest to destroy Judaism for good! There are so many blind fools in our country! Even the most blatant facts are incomprehendable to most sots. Regardless, it is not these fools I fight for, but the Greatness of our Aryan Race.

It seems to me that all I read is the problem, but few answers. I guess we are waiting for a man to lead us out of our destruction. I am not waiting for anybody! There isn't enough time. I am determined to end Jewish dominance, either alone or with help.

With Aryan Glory,
M.D.,

* * * * *

Dear George 25 November 1983

The 10th Anniversary issue was superb. The article by Dr. Weber was the most accurate on Jews that I have read yet. That is, when it is compared to my own experience of U.S. Jews. The shame of it all is that Christians are learning chutzpah. The Pentecostals are the worst. Their overconfidence in things of an unverifiable nature exceeds sobriety, and even normal faith—(which has some humility). Also the article by Prof. Oliver shows him to be in his usual excellent form. This articles goes farther than any other to demonstrate his universal and interdisciplinary scope of learning. 88! R.H., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear George 28 November 1983

Please pardon the delay and thanks for keeping up my sub. I am very happy with the Liberty Bell. Thank you for your work. I am unable to make a contribution at the present time, but, at least I have gotten my will made out to you and National Alliance. I hope all patriots have done likewise. 88! R.N., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear Friend George: 25 November 1983

Have enclosed moneyorder for $20: $10 for reprints, $10. for George and family, to purchase a bottle of fine German wine, from the Rhine or Moselle Valley. I personally enjoyed my share of this fine wine during my monthly trips to Bremerhaven, from 1947 to 1947, as a ship's electrician, aboard U.S. Army transports.Ten years among the "Numero Uno" people of the world. Never did I meet one German whom I did not like or who did not like me—never. I wish all a very merry Christmas and Happy New Year! P.C., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear George: 2 December 1983

White Racist Greetings! To Hell with the Jews! I thank you for the latest (September) issue of Liberty Bell which was forwarded to me at this new prison. It was so interesting that I read all of it. Please send me the October issue at the new address above. I think you are doing a great patriotic service with Liberty Bell and your other publications. You should be given the Congressional Medal Of Honor for your altruism in dedicating your life to the hoped for restoration of American freedom. You are a

great patriot like George Washington, Andrew Jackson and General von Steuben.

As a child I observed and protested the way that the Jews dragged America into World War II to make the world safe for Jew-Communism and Jew-Zionism, in other words, the Jews and the Jew money power. The United States, Britain, France, Poland, Hungary, and every other nation lost World War II. Only the world-wide Jew nation, with Jew money power, was victorious. That is why America and the world's other nations are now facing ruination by the Jew pincers of Communism and Zionism.

Coming events cast their shadows before them. I could easily see the Jews leading the American lambs to the slaughter in World War II. I can now just as easily see the Jews dragging America into a war soon in the Middle East. Even a child can see that the Jews are un-American enough to be forcing America into another Jew-war against her own interests.

The signs of a Mideast war are obvious. The Jew-owned Reagan Administration and the Jew-owned Congress are now spending more billions in preparation for war than ever before in history. There are now more U.S. naval and air forces deployed in the eastern Mediterranean Sea than ever before.

The Jew-terrorist Shamir, Prime Minister of the Jew bandit gang in Palestine, has visited the White House and concluded an Alliance for the United States to make war in support of Jew aggression and Jew terrorism in the Mideast. The Jews plan to use American boys in their war which is designed to divide the Arab and Iranian oil lands between the Jew-ruled Soviet Union and the so-called State of Israel. That is when you will see the price of oil and gasoline go so high that you will be reminded of the cow that jumped over the moon.

Of course, the saddest part is that we loyal White patriots will be forced to observe the arrogant Jews as they take our young White boys and sacrifice them upon the Jewish altar of war to build Jew power and to decrease White American power. The Jews are willing to fight to the last drop of American blood!

We will never be free until we Free America from the Jews! Liberating America from the dictatorship of the Jew power structure and the Jew money power will be such a blow to Jew world power that it will then become possible for the other nations of the world to also liberate themselves from Jew domination.

As you know, America is now suffering under Jew rule and a Jew dictatorship. We can never have freedom in America again until the Jew Establishment is tumbled down.

The Anti-Christ Jews put me in prison. One of the reasons is because I publicly dare to tell the truth about the Jews. Telling the truth about the Jews constitutes extreme "anti-Semitism." To the Jews, the TRUTH is a crime that should be punished as a so-called war crime.

We will defeat the Jew Power Structure and celebrate when it falls. After all, White people are smarter than Jews. We must have a White Christian America for Whites only, without any Jews, negroids, Asians,

etc., ad nauseam

Merry Christmas!
J.B. Stoner

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 5 December 1983

Books sent in September received 2 or 3 weeks ago with thanks. Herewith a follow-up. I am going to be busy again in 1984 in sending out your reprints together with some other stuff I am preparing. You appear to have built quite a formidable racist literature outpost in Reedy.

The "best of British" and compliments of the Season.

F.S., England

* * * * *

Dear Friend: 5 December 1983

Mr. Dietz, I am pleased that I am able to send you the enclosed donation; I have a little hobby that I made some "spending money" with last week, and I can't think of a better way to spend it than to share it with you and yours.

May your work meet with continued success; you are doing an excellent and admirable job. The best to you and yours from me and my family.

Sincerely,
R.G., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 6 December 1983

I am glad there is a person like yourself who is publishing the material you are making available. The 10th Anniversary Edition is excellent.

Best regards for the New Year.
C.G., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 December 1983

White Racist Greetings! I thank you for the October and November issues of the Liberty Bell which arrived on December 7 or 8. . . .

I will never quit until we win! To Hell with the Jews! To Hell with their prison! The Jews are our misfortune.

George, please be good to your wife and remember that her happiness is your happiness. Merry Christmas!

J.B. Stoner

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 13 December 1983

I'm not a regular reader of Liberty Bell, but I do manage to get my hands on a copy from time to time. I just recently finished reading your November issue. I particularly liked the article on "Anti-Semitism in Russia" by D.C. Otto, and also the article by Ben Klassen, "Thumbscrew and Rack."

I am currently serving in the U.S. Navy, and have always been a firm believer in racial purity, which is a never-ending battle as you know. It does my heart good to see such a publication as yours in print. Keep up

the good work and articles.

Sincerely,
J.D.F., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear George: 14 December 1983

Please excuse me for not writing in such a long time. So much has happened. . .

George, I cannot commend you enough for the quality of Liberty Bell—it just keeps getting better. The new format is excellent.

I have enclosed money to renew my subscription and for a small book order. Keep fighting for us, George! Please give my best to your family—I hope all is well.

For a White world,
G.F., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 December 1983

Enclosed is my check for sub renewal and a book order. . .

We are certainly not trying to tell you what to print, George; you already do a damn good job of that. The following is just my opinionated comment which really isn't very different from what you are already doing. It seems that the three main issues to be pushed by American White racists are: (1) Stop U.S. involvement in another Jew war, particularly in the Middle East. (2) Spread the facts about the disastrous fall in White fertiliy vis-a-vis the over-fetile non-Whites and non-White immigration into America with the consequence that White Americans will be outnumbered in their own country most probably by the year 2000 and not after 100 years as proffered by several pro-White publications. (3) Point out as strongly as possible the disastrous effect Christianity (and Christian cultural residue) is having on the prospects for White survival—not only on uninformed Whites but on the supposedly knowledgeable segment of our race who sit on their hands waiting for the mystical Jesus to come and save them ("The worse things become, the closer is the Second Coming...", etc.). This last point is hardly ever alluded to in the White racist press.

Obviously White activist should not waste their time trying to get Reagan re-elected or any other Jew-kissing politician. It is true that so-called conservative presidents are a little better for business and national defense, but what good are those if our genetic endowment is allowed to deteriorate? What value are armed forces if they are seriously used as an appendage of the Jewish military establishment (e.g., Lebanon)? If Reagan is serious about stopping Communism, why not liberate Cuba instead of indulging in the penny-ante Grenada farce? This would be far easier and vastly more vital to American security than taking on the Syrians half way around the world and with no greater risk of starting WW III (if such risk really exists).

Since WWII it seems that Jewish programs for our racial destruction in America have, in general, progressed as well—maybe even better—under Republican presidents as under Democrats (e.g., possibly the greatest

mongrelizing steps to date—forced school integration—started under Eisenhower). It appears that during a Republican administration the "right-wing" tends to go to sleep until the administration is nearly over, when people start realizing that they have been had, but then it's too late to do much about it. During a Democrat administration, traitorous objectives are more open and opposition is more easily talked up and mustered. Democratic administrations may force America to a break-down crisis sooner, but maybe the sooner the better while the White man in America still has some potential strength. Catastrophe may be our only hope in the long run. During Democratic Party rule the Jew is possibly more likely to overstep himself.

You are the greatest, George. Keep up your excellent efforts. All the best and thanks!

A.D.

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 13 December 1983

I have recently been sent by a friend in the United States a copy of Liberty Bell and am much impressed by the contents.

My attention was drawn to a letter in your correspondence column of the August/September 1983 issue in which the writer praised the formidable contribution to the prosperity of America of people of German descent.

While I would not for one moment argue with the general drift of this letter and fully acknowledge the role of Germans in American life, I feel I should point out one statement in the letter which is misleading. This is where the writer refers to Germans as the largest ethnic group in the US population.

To arrive at this estimate, he has obviously and correctly categorised all ethnic Germans in one group, irrespective of whether they or their ancestors came from East Prussia, Bavaria, Wuerttemberg, etc. He would also be justified in including most people of Austrian descent, the total of whom are given in the 1980 census to which he refers as just over 1 million.

Equally obvious, he has failed to apply the same rule to people coming from, or whose ancestors came from, the British Isles. This is a very common error in US ethnic surveys, which tend to group such people as 'English,' 'Scots,' 'Welsh' and 'Irish' instead of British, as they should be grouped.

In the referred to census the total claiming descent from the British Isles is no less than 100 million—as compared with the 52 million Germans claimed by your correspondent. Of this 100 million total, no less than 43 million are listed as 'Irish'—without any specification as to whether they are from predominantly Protestant and British Ulster or from the remaining part of Ireland that now forms the Irish Republic. However, we may assume that the former category accounts for a very large portion of those described as of Irish descent. It must also be recognised that by no means all of the other Irish categories consist of people who would

disclaim the description 'British' when reference is made to their origins. A section of my own family coming from Southern Ireland did settle for a time in the United States during the last century before returning home, yet the members of this family almost to the last man and woman were British loyalists by conviction and repudiated republican ideas.

Even if the whole of the group referred to as 'Irish' are excluded, we still have English, Scottish and Welsh ethnics making up over 60 million inhabitants of the USA—a larger portion than the Germans of which your correspondent writes. With that part of the British section which would not reject inclusion in the wider category of British migrants, the element in the United States population that is of British descent can be seen as substantially larger than that of any other national origin, including the Germans, and I think that this fact is confirmed by a glance at the names of great Americans across the past two or three centuries.

I draw your attention to these facts, not with any purpose of causing or encouraging division among America's white majority, but only in the interests of historical accuracy. And I certainly would endorse what I think seems to be the implicit message of your correspondent, that the German contribution to American life is so large and valuable in import as to render ridiculous the climate of Teutonophobia constantly nurtured by Hollywood and other institutions of minority power.

Yours sincerely,
John Tyndall, England

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 15 December 1983

I would like to compliment you on your Liberty Bell magazine. I have been a subscriber for many years and you have continued to maintain quality in appearance and content! The pages of Liberty Bell have served as a forum for many writers, some who do not always agree with each other. I especially liked the articles by D.C. Otto in your November issue. Perhaps we will see other articles by Mr. Otto in the future?

I am also pleased that you sell a large selection of booklets and handbills. You also sell literature about Freemasonry, something which is often difficult to find!

Do you send copies of Liberty Bell to College Libraries or to prison? If not, this would be a good project!

Yours for Victory,
K.A.B, K.K.K.K., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 6 December 1983

. . . Now it may concern our comrades to know the easiest and cheapest way to confuse our ideological enemy. I refer to the TV Preachers whose main thrust is for sheckels, and whose best and closest ally is Israel. What we must, or can, effectively do is call their posted 800 telephone number (there is no charge on an "800" number) and give the receiver our White Power Message, or better yet, a facetious reply of some sort which is

intended to disrupt, discourage, disconcert, and derange the mind of the goy cattle who work for such barnyard bullies as Jimmy Swaggart, Jerry Falwell, Kenneth Copeland, Pat Robertson, etc. I had a good time the other night after calling several times and getting a different answerer each time. Of course, my complaint was different each time, too.

Also, I have become convinced after reading "The Myth of the 20th Century" by Alfred Rosenberg that a new dimension of National Socialism has been added to my understanding of our political stance and selfunderstanding. He, Rosenberg, has made it so clear to me that the Judaeo Christian contribution to Aryan life has been so detrimental that, had Fascism (Catholic Church Fascism) won World War II, we ironically might have been set back ideologically because of an internal betrayal due to Judaeo–Christianity. At least now, though we are physically and materially deficient, nevertheless we are ideologically sound.

Also, I have been scoring lately with two men here at work. One criticised Hitler for one thing only–Not killing ALL the Kikes! I said, "you are the only one I ever heard say that besides myself." Oh, well, we shall see what will come of these two potential comrades.

88!
R.H., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear George: 24 December 1983

George, please accept the enclosed holiday gift check for you and Mrs. Dietz' personal use. It's not much but it's all I can afford at this time (I'm still working at cut pay). Try and have a happier Yuletide Season and New Year. You've helped make mine thru the meritorious work you and all the magazine article contributors are performing! Please extend my sincerest thanks to Dr. Oliver, especially, the next time you communicate with him! His trenchant scholarship and sane, rational understanding of the problems confronting our race and culture clarifies the course we must take in the West to extricate ourselves from the poisonous influence of the Establishment media, politics, economics, religion, and all the other factors oppressing us.

Sincerely,
G.A.H., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 25 December 1983

First of all, I want to wish you, your family, and loyal NS comrades everywhere a very happy New Year!

The glorious spirit of Adolf Hitler's National Socialism will arise once more as the guiding light for our people. Victory will belong to the Aryan! We will, we must succeed!

Enclosed is $15. to renew my subscription.

Blut und Ehre!
A.S., Illinois

INDEX 1983

JANUARY, Vol. 10 – No. 5
Fimbulvetr Is Here*–1; Letters to the Editor–8; World Jewry Declared War on Germany Long Before Germany Took Action Against the Jews*–9; Zionists Do Protest Too Much–15; 'Liberals and Theologians–23; The Resurrection of Donald Day*–27; The Six Million Lie–47;

FEBRUARY, Vol. 10 – No. 6
Should the FED be Dethroned?–1; The Brutal Truth About Inflation and Financial Enslavement: The Federal Reserve Board–The Most Gigantic Counterfeiting Ring in the World*–5; The Money Myth Exploded: Modern Taxation is Legalised Robbery**–13; Radical Rightist Has 'Regrets'–63.

MARCH, Vol. 10 – No. 7
The Melting Pot: The Ugly American Dream!*–1; Civilization Without a Racial Religion: A Self-Destructive Process for the White Race*–3; Our Loan-Run National Economy–9; Letters to the Editor–19; Open Letter to the Gentiles*–25; The Glory and Catastrophe That Was Rome: A Lesson for All Time*–53.

APRIL, Vol. 10 – No. 8
Henry Ford on U.S. Finance.**

MAY, Vol. 10 – No. 9
Sociology Takes a Knock–1; Some Afterthoughts on the ABC-TV Series "Winds of War"–6; JDL Threatens Robert Mitchum for Questioning Holocaust–9; Robert Mitchum's Uncensored Statement on Jews–11; Houston Stewart Chamberlain: Writer, Historian, Critic–13; A Primer on Social Credit**–19; Puzzles for the Pious–44; Why Are Jobs Scarce?: Shortage of Capital–48; Letters to the Editor–52.

JUNE, Vol. 10 – No. 10
What the Devil!–1; Vandalism–The Big Lie!–4; The Yellow Peril, by Prof. R. P. Oliver**–5; The Aryan–A Japanese Opinion–57.

JULY, Vol. 10 – No. 11
The Story of the Liberty Bell–1; "Gandhi": Now Hear the Other Side of the Story–4; Are Germans a Brutal People?–14; Marx, Darwin, and the Scientific Ideology–18; Letters to the Editor–21; The Hitler Diaries: Are They Or Aren't They?–44; Notes on the Chicago Mayoral Elections–50;

Zionist Media Manipulation Techniques Revealed—53; The Poisoned Dream—55.

AUGUST/SEPTEMBER, Vol. 10 — No. 12; Vol. 11 — No. 1
220-Page 10th ANNIVERSARY EDITION***
Is There Intelligent Life On Earth, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver;** Racial Biology of the Jews, by Dr. Charles E. Weber;** British Public Opinion and the Wars of German Unification: 1864-1871, by Dr. Peter H. Peel.

OCTOBER, Vol. 11 — No. 2
Gas Masque: A One-Act Play—1; Use Their Own Arguments Against Them—6; The War With Mexico**—12; A Lie—And the Truth—21; Germany After World War One**—23.

NOVEMBER, Vol. 11 — No 3
Postscripts, by Professor R. P. Oliver—1; Book Review: "The Holocaust: 120 Questions and Answers"—7; Anti-Semitism in Soviet Russia—7; Equality Propaganda: Down for the Count—10; Liberal Senator Suggests: Hitler a Populist—11; Letters to the Editor—13; Observations About the Devil and Hell—17*; Thumbscrew and Rack*—22; Questions and Answers About Creativity*—23; The Spooks in the Sky Swindle*—42.

DECEMBER, Vol. 11 — No. 4
Postscripts, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver—1; Some Observations on the Emigration of Jews From the Soviet Union, Dr. Charles E. Weber—15; Lebanon and Grenada: Portrait of a Diversion—17; Solomon's (Not So) Wonderful Temple—20; Book Review: "The Anti-Humans"—22; Book Review: "For My Legionaries"—26; Book Review: "The War Path"—28; "Dear Abby" Strikes (Out) Again!—30; Letters to the Editor—33; Index 1983—59.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

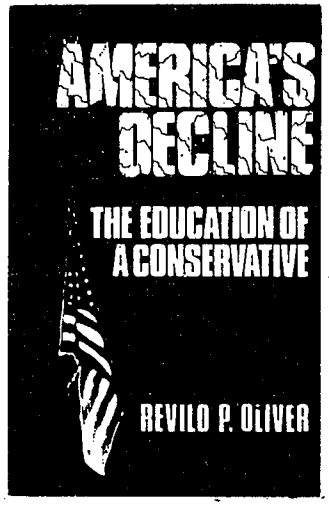

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145-7667 SINGLE COPY $2.00

VINDEX

The Destiny of the West

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver — page 1

VOL. 11—NO. 5 JANUARY 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

In *Is there Intelligent Life on Earth?* I remarked on the singular etiolation of common sense in some scientific circles. I have just noticed an article that appeared in the highly reputed *Science Digest* in December 1968. It deals with the artifical production of biological mutations in laboratories by radiation and some chemicals, and calls for "a revolution in our political and social institutions to cope with these findings . . . We need to define the future purpose of man himself.

It is true enough that, as all wicked "Nazis" know, if our race is not to become as obsolete and extinct as the Australopitheci, we must base our social organization on biological reality instead of primitive superstitions. But the article, remember, is talking about mutations produced in certain laboratories, and only about such mutations.

The article goes on to say, "Already we can very easily produce mutants in bacterial strains, and we will be able [*note the hopeful future tense*] to control them. It is not such a big jump from bacteria to plants, to animals, and to man himself." Now some of ús may think that there is a very considerable difference in complexity and other things between an amoeba and Shakespeare, so let us paraphrase the argument:

We can very easily put a suspension bridge across the Golden Gate. It is not such a big jump from the Golden Gate to Lake Michigan, to Hudson's Bay, to the Atlantic Ocean itself.

* * * * *

In the same essay I mentioned the kind of writing that is called "science fiction." Most of such fantasies are blandly optimistic, describing the wonders to be wrought by Science in the future and sometimes proceeding to such extravagant nonsense as talk about "Inter-Galactic Federations." A few stories in this category, often of exceptional literary merit,

portray great catastrophes that will befall the earth and its inhabitants in the future, when a body of planetary size enters the solar systen from outer space and passes near our globe or collides with it, or when, as is some day inevitable, the sun, its inner fires nearing exhaustion, has cooled to a dull red orb and organic life will soon become extinct on its freezing satellite.

There is another literary type that extrapolates from the present to portend the future, but takes its departure from the present state of our society and culture. Instead of imagining pseudo-scientific marvels, it tries to predict the probable consequences of our advancing technology, which makes our society ever more complex and thus makes our nations and even our civilization ever more fragile, ever more vulnerable to the destructive forces that are latent within them. You have only to calculate what would happen in your own community, to you and your neighbors, if, for example, there were a breakdown of transportation, such as could easily be caused by a mere extension of our civil riots program that need not go so far as open civil war. There would be no electrical energy in your wires, no gasoline at your filling station, no food on the shelves of the dreary marts that have replaced grocery stores. You could not even turn to your boob-tube for reassuring lies and soothing auto-hypnosis. There would no longer be an escape from reality. What would you and your neighbors do, cold and starving, isolated, helpless, and alone in the dark nights? And what would the predators, that you now so lovingly nourish, do?

Confronted by such a situation, you would hope at first that it was only a temporary emergency, but you would realize for the first time how extremely fragile our civilization has become. It is like an enormously complex spider's web: if a few strands are broken, it may be repaired, but can never be restored to its pristine condition; if the web once collapses, it is ruined forever. And what if the "temporary emergency" lasts for a few years, a few decades, a few centuries? Can you now foresee the inevitable consequences? The average American, convinced that unpleasant thoughts are unthinkable, and that next month is the most distant future that interests him, will never have asked himself even the question with which we began. But if you are reading these lines, you cannot be an average American.

The first noteworthy projection of the future in this way was *After London*, written by Richard Jefferies near the end of his ill-starred life. Published in 1885, it has attained a minor place

in English literature. It was reprinted in the well-known Everyman's Library and, so far as I know, is still in print.

The best recent book of this kind known to me is Robie Macauley's *A Secret History of Time to Come*. It was first published by Knopf in 1979, but early in 1983 it was reprinted by Corgi Books in England, where it appears to be enjoying a greater success. What is remarkable, perhaps, is that it was ever printed in this country.

Several early chapters form a kind of prologue. They are the concluding pages of a diary kept by a Black editor of one of the major newspapers in Chicago around 1990. It is obvious from the context that the man is a mulatto, the product of one of the most atrocious of all crimes against humanity, miscegenation. He has much of a White man's mind and has received a White man's education, but he also has within him, as he is intelligent enough to see, a soul derived from his savage ancestors. His depraved parents, by a crime that our public schools are intensively promoting, condemned him to become ineluctably schizophrenic, a psychic monster who, when the test comes, realizes that he is painfully compounded of a superficial intelligence chained to incompatible instincts by an heredity that can be mended only by death.

Despite the great vulgarity of conversations realistically reported, I found this part of the book deeply moving, perhaps because one of the individuals for whom I feel the deepest compassion is a man who, by some random combination of genes, has a White mind in a Black head and was damned by his parents to be an outcast all his life, to exist miserably in a limbo between two races, to neither of which can he belong.

Well, around 1990 our "civil rights" program attains the goal for which it was planned. The niggers, justly despising the cowardly Whites, who have for so long cravenly retreated before them, are incensed because many of the debased creatures persist in trying to find some little spot somewhere in which they can be by themselves. As is only natural and inevitable, the Congoids begin thoroughly to exterminate the race they instinctively hate when it no longer commands their respect. The White rabbits try to continue running, of course, but soon Canada, unable to accommodate such an influx of refugees, seals its borders.

When rabbits can no longer find a place in which they can hide and cower, they—in the story, at least—become men and they decide that their race is fit to live. And when their

intelligence is thus belatedly aroused, the ones that have not been massacred eventually succeed in surviving by the only means that is open to them at that late date, the systematic extermination within the United States of the race that innately wishes to exterminate them. But in the struggle, our fragile technological civilization is irreparably shattered.

What happens in the rest of the world is not clear, perhaps much the same thing, perhaps wars that produce a similar result. All that we know is that the territory of the present United States, with its surviving White population, is as completely and effectively isolated from the rest of the world as it was before the time of Columbus.

I have not spoiled for you an exciting story; I have only described the *mise en scène*. The real story begins much later—a century, two centuries, perhaps more. You will find a narrative that not only holds you in suspense with the best of a novelist's art, but works out quite logically the consequences of a situation that may well occur before long, and also contains, if you look closely, some further biological wisdom.

If copies are no longer available in this country, they can probably be obtained from Transworld Publishers, Ltd., 61-63 Uxbridge Road, Ealing, London, W.5.

* * * * *

The paternal Federal government is always looking after its people. For years that government prosecuted American Telephone & Telegraph Co. because it was a wicked "monopoly" and must therefore be "exploiting" the poor public—although it was, for a corporation, remarkably efficient and decent to its customers. And the Bell System had to defend itself for years in the courts. The great cost of the litigation fell on the taxpayers, who had to fee the prosecution, and on the users of telephones, who necessarily had to pay for the defense. Eventually, the Champions of the People won, and the A. T. & T. was dissolved into many new corporations. All this did a great deal of good, of course: shoals of lawyers can now retire to Florida and bask in the sunshine.

The users of telephones got what they could expect from the Federal government's concern for their welfare. In some states—I do not know about all—the rates for telephones were immediately and drastically increased, and the subscribers now have to "rent" their telephones and pay more for the service

besides. And in some newspapers one saw portraits of the president of the new state company, a Jew, grinning with satisfaction in the knowledge that *goyim* never learn.

* * * * *

In several publications I have alluded to the cults called "British Israel" and "Identity," by which ignorant Aryans try to claim for their race credit for the depradations and crimes of the bandits who are the heroes of the Jew-book. I did not then know of the even more remarkable transvaluation effected in the early 1920s by a certain Conor MacDari in a full-sized book and two booklets, entitled respectively *Irish Wisdom*, *The Bible is an Irish Book of Roman Spiritual Culture*, and *The Bible is an Irish Book*. You will have gathered from the titles who were the real authors of the world's most popular book of fiction; they were Irish priests who "knew by direct cognition the secrets of nature." But you will have to read these inspired works to learn that the Irish also built the great pyramids, putting them in Egypt because that is "the very center of the earth's surface," and that the words 'Nile' (i.e., *Neilos* in Greek), 'Egypt' (*Aigyptos*), and 'pyramid' (*pyramis*) are Irish words. If you thirst for more spiritual revelations and the "swift flowing Waters of Life," the three treasures of arcane wisdom have been reprinted by Health Research in Mokelumne Hill, California.

* * * * *

Almost all of the "creation scientists" are technicians in various laboratories and thus learned the trick of using a scientific vocabulary and simulating scientific arguments in the cavillations by which they pretend to confute the impietey of biological evolution. They are, of course, trying to put old Yahweh back in business, but it is well to remember that they are only one wing of an essentially religious front against rational investigation of nature.

In *America's Decline* and elsewhere I have pointed out that the "Liberal"-Communist cults, although ostensibly anti-Christian and more or less stridently atheistic, are really a Christian residue. They have ostentatiously discarded the unbelievable myths about Yahweh, Jesus & Co., Inc., but they have retained with a

fanatical faith all the social superstitions of Christianity, including the proletarian mysticism about "all mankind" and "equality" and similar figments of the imagination, which they have rendered only the more incredible by dispensing with a god who could be presumed to have commanded us to believe in his gospel. The religious basis of the new cults was made obvious by their attitude toward biological sciences. It was like seeing an act on the stage repeated by different actors in different costumes.

It is well known that when Copernicus revived the heliocentric theory of the solar system, supporting it with some observations made possible by the telescope, his work was at first cordially received by educated men at Rome and it was Pope Clement VII who promoted the printing and publication of *De revolutionibus orbium caelestium*. The Protestants, however, did not have time to make much outcry about that further proof of the depravity and "paganism" of Rome before the next pope, Paul III, shrewdly perceived that a heliocentric solar system would be very bad for his business. The increasing hostility of Catholicism to the new theory prompted Protestants to champion it as proof of the bigoted obscurantism of the Antichrist in Rome. There must have been among the Protestants some men with reflective minds who perceived the consequences of dislodging old Yahweh from his comfortable heaven a few miles up, to which pious souls could float up as comfortably as a balloon, and exiling him to some place millions of miles away in outer space, but they disregarded the more remote danger for the immediate advantages of a potent polemical weapon against the older sect they wanted to displace.

The sect that distinguished itself by its "religion of humanity" and holy blood-lust in the French Revolution found its true christ in a certain Mordecai, alias Karl Marx, whose revelations were published under the title *Das Kapital*. The Jewish heresiarch perceived the utility of biological evolution as a weapon against the established Christian churches, and, as John Thornton Bannerman reminded us in the article in *Liberty Bell* (July 1983), Marx even wanted to dedicate *Das Kapital* to Darwin. His disciples enthusiastically preached biological evolution to promote their cult. There must have been among them some who were sufficiently perspicacious to see that biological evolution destroyed the very foundation of their dogma by

continued on page 55

VINDEX

The Destiny of the West

D. Myatt

1984

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1984
by D. Myatt

ISBN: 0–942094–14–X

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

FOREWORD

The present work is an abridgement of parts of a four-volume (unpublished) work written between 1976 and 1982 and entitled *The Logic of History*. *The Logic of History* deals in detail with the origin, rise and fall of the major civilizations of the world, and of the four volumes only the last deals with the civilization that has become known as the Western.

The first part of Chapter One of the present work is taken from Volume One of *The Logic of History;* the remainder of the work is taken from Volume Four.

It was decided to offer this abridgement because the theme it presents is, the author believes, vital to the civilization of the West. As the climate of opinion stands, *The Logic of History* stands very little chance of publication in the foreseeable future.

The references in the present work are fairly extensive since the theme is controversial. The author hopes that these references will go some way to convince the reader of the soundness of the argument—that the civilization of the West has undergone, in the last hundred years or so, a profound change. It is argued that this change is to the detriment of the civilization.

Where a topic is exceedingly controversial—as in the matter of National-Socialist Germany—the author has striven to be as accurate in his presentation as possible and has only drawn conclusions concerning recent events when these conclusions have the weight of overwhelming evidence behind them.

It is to be expected that many people will not like this book—the truths of history are seldom popular in their own time—but the reader has only to pursue his own researches, untroubled by accepted (and mostly unfactual) ideas or, what is perhaps more important, think carefully for himself, to realize the truths contained herein. These truths rely on the *facts* of history alone, not on personal conviction or belief.

Hopefully future historians will have more freedom to publish their works than is available now, when unfashionable truths are at best ignored and at worst suppressed.

D. Myatt

London
January 1984

CHAPTER ONE

THE WEST

If an understanding of history implies an understanding of the present and a feeling for the future, then the work of the historian Arnold Toynbee is of great importance,[1] for from his study of civilizations—and with the help of some of Oswald Spengler's insights—it is possible to construct a model of history that is fully in accord with scientific methodology and which predicts the future of the West.

Toynbee, from a study of twenty-eight different civilizations, identified certain features which he claimed were common to all civilizations. These features include a 'Time of Troubles,' schism in the body social, a Universal State, and a Universal Church. According to Toynbee, a civilization arises from either a physical or a social challenge—that is, civilization is man's successful response to a particular geographical or social challenge. If the challenge is geographical, then the civilization is, as a rule, unrelated to any other, while, if the challenge is social (usually resulting from the disintegration of a previous civilization), then the new civilization is related to an older one. For example, the Egyptiac civilization arose in response to the physical challenge of the Nile River Valley and was wholly unrelated to any other civilization, while the Western arose from the challenge of new ground and the disintegration of the Hellenic.[2]

Each civilization declines, and produces what Toynbee called a Universal State. This state, which is usually an Empire, heralds the end of the 'Time of Troubles,' and lasts for approxiamtely 400 years. For instance, the Universal State of the Hellenic civilization was the Roman Empire (31 BC-378 AD), and its 'Time of Troubles' from the Second Peloponnesian War (431 BC) until the establishment, by Julius Caesar, of the Empire (31). Table I summarizes these features for seven of Toynbee's civilizations.

Toynbee defines a civilization in such a manner that it possesses the 'identification mark' of "a state of society in which there is a minority of the population, however small, that is free from the task, not merely of producing food, but of engaging in any other of the economic activities, e.g., industry and trade."[3] Those thus free create art, science, and philosophy. A discussion of this definition, and how it compares with other definitions, is given by Baker.[4]

However, Toynbee's study of history, which took over forty years to complete, has been attacked by a number of historians for widely differing reasons.[5] Yet all of Toynbee's critics attack him for personal, not historical, reasons. Like Collingwood, they object to Toynbee's approach simply because they do not personally believe history should be approached in such a way. Their criticism and approach is hardly scientific.

In contrast, one has only to axiomatize Toynbee's conception of civilization, constructing thus a model in accordance with the scientific method, to realize how revolutionary it is. If Toynbee's study is seen as a scientific model with, like all scientific models, postulates and predictions, then it is quite clear that Toynbee has done for the study of history what Darwin did for biology and Newton for physics.

Any scientific theory or model must be logically consistent, employ the minimum of postulates, and give predictions which are capable of verification by either observation or experiment.[6] For instance, Newton used his theory of gravity and his three laws of motion to predict the motion of Halley's Comet and to predict that the Earth (and the other spinning planets) would be slightly flattened in shape. All his predictions were verified by observation, and his theory of gravitation, for instance, has been not only confirmed by such verifications but used to predict with great success the orbits of satellites and other spacecraft.

The method of testing a theory by appeal to predicted observations has become the basis of modern science, and there exists no reason, other than a stubborn prejudice, why it cannot be extended to the less obviously empirical areas of knowledge such as the study of history. In his study of civilizations, Toynbee has found similarities in both overall structure and in detail, and if one approaches his work scientifically, the only questionable element is the criteria used to define a civilization. However, if the model of a civilization derived from Toynbee's analysis is logically consistent (as it is), employs the minimum of postulates (as it does), and gives predictions concerning not only the future but (more importantly, from a strictly scientific point of view) also the past, then the criteria Toynbee has used to define civilization must be accepted if the predictions are verified by observation. To do otherwise is to reject the scientific method—and with it all of modern science.

Axiomatically, Toynbee's ideas can be stated as: civilizations admit of a morphology, that morphology being inherent in a civilization by its nature; within each civilization there exists a 'creative minority' who give the impetus to the continuing challenge facing a civilization.

This concept of the creative minority need not concern us here since it in no way affects the predictions that result from Toynbee's model or theory. One of these predictions, and perhaps among the most significant since it stands a good chance of being easily verified, is that the date of the battle related in the Indic epic *Mahabharata* is 720 (±20) BC. Present estimates[7] of this date vary between 1400-800 BC, and confirmation of this prediction, either by archaeology or other means, would go a considerable way toward verifying Toynbee's theory. The details of how this prediction was obtained from Toynbee's work are given in Appendix I.

Regarding the future, the model predicts: Beginning of the Western Universal State in 1993 AD plus or minus ten years. This Empire should last well into the twenty-third century. Further, it is possible to deduce from the model not only the nature of this Empire of

the West but also how and where it will be created. However, before this is done it is necessary to consider the work of Spengler, whose insights into the nature of what he termed 'cultures' enable the scientific model of history to be completed in detail.

According to Spengler,[8] each 'culture' has a distinguishing god-feeling or soul which is unique to that culture. This soul expresses what we, following Toynbee, would say was the response of that culture to its particular challenge. Outwardly, this soul is represented, according to Spengler, by the culture's art, science, and mathematics. For the West, for instance, this soul can be said to be expressed by Goethe's Faust—a will-to-power, or questing for what is new and unknown. Thus Spengler calls the West the Faustian culture; for him, the Faustian soul is evident in the supreme art of the Gothic cathedral with its vaulted arches seeking to represent the infinite. Further, each culture is subject to metamorphosis: From Spring through Summer and Autumn and then, finally, Winter, when comes the megalopolis, the second religousness and the Age of Caesarism, which finally decays. For Spengler, the term 'civilization' is reserved for the late stage of a culture—its Winter—when pure art has become tawdry, the product of the mass as opposed to the élite. In this stage, heroism has succumbed to the power of money. The common man has precedence.

When one compares the work of Spengler and Toynbee, large areas of agreement are found. What differences appear turn out to be, in fact, differences of terminology and approach. For example, Spengler's second religiousness is identical to Toynbee's Universal Church, and the advent of Caesarism is Toynbee's Universal State. Each analysis enriches the other—Toynbee concerns himself mainly with historical events and the people involved in them, while Spengler approaches his cultures mainly through their art, philosophy, and science. However, one difference does exist between the two approaches. This concerns what Spengler actually means by culture.

Since our objective is to produce a model of history that is in accord with scientific methodology, it is necessary to consider again what the identification mark of a civilization is—and how a civilization, defined by Toynbee's definition, might be said to possess what Spengler has termed a soul (or, if one prefers, a distinctive *style*). Once this is done, we shall be in a position to finally formulate a model of history to explain the rise and fall of civilizations; a model which will enable not only a detailed understanding of the West to be achieved but will also show what its future will be.

THE DEFINITION OF CIVILIZATION

It has long been recognized that one of the attributes of a civilization is its art.[9] Another may be said to be the deeds of the people. For instance, the Hellenic society produced a type of art that we describe as classical,

and this art is very different from, say, that of the Japanese. When we look at a Greek vase such as one in the British Museum (E424)—a pelike by the Marsyas painter c. 350 BC—we are aware of a Greek style, just as when we study a painting by the Japanese artist Sesshu, we are aware of a different style. While it is possible for a non-expert to confuse Japanese and Chinese art of approximately the same period, studying a painting by Mi Fei (1051-1107 AD), would attribute it to any Western or Hellenic school of art. His 'Misty Landscape' is ineluctably Chinese, not because it used the technique of brush and ink, nor even because of the type of scenery depicted, but because it is representative of a certain style which was unique to China (and from there transported to Japan). This style flourished in China during the Sung dynasty (960-1278 AD).

The art of any society is shaped not only by the techniques and technology of the time in which the artist lives but also by what we may term the ethos of the age in which he finds himself. This ethos is what holds communities together, and part of its expression involves not only a belief in the Destiny of that community but also a myth or story concerning the origin of that community itself as, for example, for the Greeks, in the story of Homer's 'Iliad,' or, for the Japanese, the Shinto belief of Divine origin. Often, however, the most obvious externalization of this community bonding is language.

This ethos, which binds communities, is perhaps best exemplified by the attitude of the people composing the community or communities towards the world—more particularly their religious orientation or 'view of the world.'

For the Greeks, this orientation encompassed two views: What Nietzsche, in his *Birth of Tragedy*, described as Apollonian and Dionysian. Both of these attitudes are truly representative of the Greeks. The former may be said to have manifested itself in sculpture and the other arts, while the latter is evident in both the festivals (such as the great Olympic Games) and the Greek mastery of the craft of war.[10] As representative of the Apollonian we have the great sculptor Praxiteles of Athens; while perhaps the greatest representative of the Dionysian spirit was Alexander, the Macedonian King.

What we understand as the Hellenic ethos arose from the tension and interplay of these two opposites—the Hellenic joy of life, their enjoyment of physical beauty, their awareness of man as almost divine, their passion for both thought and war. All these form the 'identification mark' of the Hellenic civilization—a mark so evident in their art, philosophy and conquest.

A study of other civilizations shows that of the twenty-six listed by Toynbee only eight possess what we have termed this 'identification mark'—that is, they possess an ethos which is not only distinct (and represented by art and philosophy) but also clearly possess that bifurcation of identification. This bifurcation—the clash of apparent opposites—may be said to be the force which creates great art and philosophy, and its effects are easily recognizable. For the Japanese civilization, for instance,

this bifurcation, by the writer Yukio Mishima,[11] has been called Sun and Steel.

Table II lists the civilizations (named using Toynbee's nomenclature) which have produced a recognizable philosophy and this bifurcation of identity. By philosophy is meant a unique way of observing man and his relation to the cosmos. A philosophy is not a religion; a religion implies a set of principles, usually dogmatic, which are laid down and usually become unalterable articles of faith. In contradistinction, a philosophy is essentially the product of thought and is subject to dispute; it relies on understanding or wisdom and not, like religion, on revelation. But perhaps the most crucial distinction between them is one of attitude—a religion predetermines thought and action while a philosophy seeks to describe reality (and man) via thought.

For this reason, Buddhism, like Taoism, is considered to be a philosophy and not a religion.[12]

Table II shows that every civilization producing a philosophy, and possessing a distinct ethos, is, according to Toynbee's research, the result of a new category for civilizations. Those civilizations, as defined by Toynbee, that are the result primarily of a physical challenge and which produce a distinct philosophy we may term 'higher civilizations.' These 'higher civilizations'—the only ones to produce a philosophy—possess what we, following Spengler, may call a soul: that is, a distinctive ethos resulting from a bifurcation of identity.

A study of Table II, which lists these higher civilizations, shows that they do not correspond to Spengler's cultures. For example, his Magian culture is not designated a higher civilization because it is not the result of a physical challenge (it resulted from the social challenge of the disintegrating Syriac civilization) and never produced a philosophy. What Spengler called the Magian soul is not original or distinct in the sense that, say, the Hellenic or Japanese are distinct. The Magian owes much to both the Babylonian and the Hellenic, and Toynbee even gives the Magian Imperium as Syria—the Arab Caliphate, 640-969 AD. Spengler, in defining the Magian, seems to have confused two civilizations—the Syriac and the Islamic. This detail in no way diminishes Spengler's analysis of the Hellenic or Western civilizations, and we shall retain his term 'Faustian' to describe the ethos of the West.

The seven higher civilizations—the Sumeric, Egyptiac, Hellenic, Indic, Sinic, Japanese*, and Western—enable a scientific model to be constructed, a model which enables the future of the West to be determined as well as an understanding of the forces involved to be achieved. Appendix II gives the full details of the construction of this model.

All the higher civilizations end in Empire—as will the West, whose

* On a minor point, the author dates the end of the Japanese Imperium not at the 1863 date given by Toynbee, but as 1945—the renunciation of Divinity by Emperor Hirohito. Clearly, 1945 was the end of Bushido as a national force, not 1863.

Imperium will not only be global in scale but should, due to the technology the Faustian will-to-power has created, extend into space.

THE FAUSTIAN SPIRIT

The ethos of the West has been described as Faustian, and to understand the West and its future, it is important to understand why it is called the Faustian civilization.

Western civilization is affiliated to the Hellenic: From the Greeks derive, as Nietzsche, Heidegger[13] and many others have realized, the values which created and gave inspiration to our civilization. The legal system, for instance, derives from Roman Law whose own inspiration was the Greeks. In art, the debt is even clearer: For example, the Renaissance in Europe was Hellenic in character and it is no coincidence that artists like Raphael (1483-1520) captured the classical splendour of the body in painting just as Michelangelo (1475-1564) did in sculpture.

Western art at its best is classical insofar as it represents that physical splendour, that purity and nobility associated with the Greeks. Yet this is not to say that the ethos or spirit of the West is a copy, an imitation of the Hellenic. Far from it. For the spirit of the West makes itself most manifest in two areas—indeed, one can go so far as to say that these two areas identify the ethos of the West. They are science, and the practical application of science as technology.

Western science is essentially the search for truth, and its method lies in finding ways of discovering that truth by observing the patterns and processes of Nature. Thus, for science, truth is what is observed, not what is presupposed or assumed by belief, as in religion. In this respect for facts lies, perhaps, the greatest liberation any civilization has ever known.

Technology rests on science—and science as we know it in the West depends for its very existence on a certain political freedom. Only when the West, through people like Galileo, broke the dogmatic chains of the Church was free experiment, and thus science, possible. Science, with its emphasis on experiment and fact, freed the Western civilization from superstition and the tyranny of ideas, and it is no coincidence that the greatest achievements of science occurred when the dogmatic authority of the Church no longer ruled men's lives.

The search for truth which created modern science derives, however, from another trait peculiar to the West: The desire for exploration. Western civilization is characterized by this desire for exploration. Other civilizations have conquered, for power or wealth, but no other civilization, except our own, has explored the world (and latterly the planets and space itself) *purely out of curiosity*. This burning desire to know what is over the sea, and under it, this energy is, above everything else, the ethos of the West.

No other civilization has produced men who climbed the highest mountain just "Because it is there;" no other civilization has produced men who sailed across great oceans just to see what was on the other side,

and no civilization has produced men who ran, swam, climbed, cycled, or walked over a measured distance as fast as they could just to see if they could do it.

But perhaps the greatest and surely the most noble expression of this truly Faustian will-to-knowledge is space-travel, particularly the manned flights to the moon. Space-travel exemplifies the West as nothing else—not art, not even science itself can, because space-travel successfully combines the three elements that are so ineluctably Western: Science, technology, and the desire to know.

If we need a symbol to represent our Western civilization—to express its quintessence—it is the spacecraft.

IMPERIUM OF THE WEST

According to Spengler[14]: "At the beginning, where Civilization is developing into full bloom (today), there stands the miracle of the Cosmopolis, the great pertrifact, a symbol of the formless—vast, splendid, spreading in insolence. It draws within itself the being-streams of the now impotent countryside, human masses . . . Here money and intellect celebrate their greatest and their last triumphs. In the form of democracy, money has won. There has been a period in which politics were almost its preserve. But as soon as it has destroyed the old orders of the Culture, the chaos gives forth a new and overpowering factor that penetrates to the very elementals of Becoming—the Caesar-men. Before them money collapses. The Imperial Age, in every Culture alike, signifies the end of the politics of mind and money. The powers of the blood, unbroken bodily forces, resume their ancient lordship. 'Race' springs forth, pure and irresistible—the strongest win."

The Imperium of the West would be imposed, from its European country of origin, first by force of arms and then by force of Destiny on its European neighbours. The Imperium would have its spiritual origins in the abortive Scandinavian civilization whose ethos bore a clear resemblance to the Hellenic. This return is not one to the schisms of Christianity but to the paganism which existed in the West before its introduction and which was partly absorbed by Christianity, as a force which shaped men's lives, before it was destroyed by the Church. This return, however, will not be slavish imitation nor the re-creation of long dead rituals and forms. Instead, it will be a resurgence of the *attitude* that gave rise to the Scandinavian civilization and which brought about the myths of Valhalla, Odin and Thor. It will possess, as a guiding force, the same power that drove the Norsemen.

That this will be so is because Christianity does not now represent, nor ever has represented, the ethos of the West. In its origin, Christianity is, as both Toynbee and Spengler have shown, a product of what Toynbee called the Babylonic civilization and Spengler the Magian. Christianity, in its approach to life and the world, is essentially Judaic and stands in complete contrast to the Hellenic, as Nietzsche made quite clear in his *The*

Anti-Christ:

"Christianity robbed us of the harvest of the culture of the ancient world . . ."[15]

What the West has achieved—its science, technology, and its conquest—has been achieved not because of Christianity but in spite of it, and anyone who sees Christianity as somehow essential to the West, or as part of its ethos, has completely misunderstood what Christianity is and what the true ethos of the West is. However tame Christianity may have become in most of the West, it is essential to realize that as an attitude of life Christianity is the antithesis of all that is healthy, noble and instinctive. Christianity exhorts the virtues of the slave—meekness, forgiveness, and guilt—and even its ultimate symbol, the crucified Christ, is a symbol of rejection of life. In contrast, the Western spirit, exemplified by the Vikings, rejoices in life and its vitality. Its symbol is driving energy—the prow of a Viking ship, the spacecraft hurtling into space.

Christianity, for the West, must vanish. It is by its very nature incompatible with a Western Imperium whose goal is conquest, first of Europe and then of space itself. For only this latter form of conquest, with the technological development that would result, will provide a challenge sufficient for the Western spirit and enable that Faustian child, technology, to grow to full maturity. The conquest of space, the colonization of planets in our system and other star systems, will be the official expansionist policy of Imperium, and will create its own myths, its own epic poetry as well as producing—because of the nature of the challenge—a new type of man.

This new type of man, who may be referred to as Homo Sol, will have his origins in the struggle to create Imperium. His philosophy of life will be similar to that expounded by Nietzsche in his *Thus Spake Zarathustra*, and his practical fulfilment will be in the institutions and organizations the New Order of the Imperium will create in order to carry through its policies of not only external conquest but also upward breeding to ensure quality as well as nobility.

The paganism of Homo Sol will not be the destructive type beloved of Christian writers, but will be instead a new *Zeitgeist*—a *Zeitgeist* that functions within the framework of the New Order. The values of this New Order will not be 'inhuman' but most certainly will be anti-humanitarian in the sense that the Greeks and Romans were anti-humanitarian.

Without these new values, there can be no Western Imperium just as, for instance, the Roman Empire would not have been possible but for an often unconscious emulation of earlier Greek values (witness Virgil's attempt to make them more conscious in his *Aeneid*).

The New Order, and all we have said above concerning it, follows naturally from a Time of Troubles—it is a consequence of all the forces acting within the civilization, and in this sense may be said to be the Destiny of the West. Its form and some of its consequences are easy to discern if one understands the ethos of the West, for the Empires of all higher civilizations derive their impetus from an earlier part of their

civilizations' history. Their forms exist in embryo early in their history and, in regard to the West, Spengler was able to perceive this clearly.

However, the New Order of Imperium may never exist, despite being the Destiny of the West. It may never be more than an intuition in most or a vision for a few because the West has been gradually undergoing, in its ethos, a transformation whose consequences may forestall the creation of Imperium. All higher civilizations hitherto have ended in an Empire whose ethos derived from the ethos which gave rise to that civilization itself. The West, howver, has been subject to a process of distortion: a distortion, or deformation of its ethos, that no other higher civilization, before the onset of its Universal State or Empire, has been subject to. This deformation has already changed the imperative of the West, and even Spengler, for all his insight, saw aspects of this deformation as what he assumed to be the logical outcome of the West's metamorphosis.

This deformation of the Faustian soul or ethos has occurred on two levels—the spiritual and cultural—separated in time by some eight hundred years.

On the spiritual level, the West has been deformed by the religion of Christianity. The West is not ready for the old age that sometimes follows an Imperium and to which a world-negating religion is more suited. The West should be full of vitality, sure of itself and its mission, and its people should revel in life and its mission, as the Roman Empire at its best did, the youthful instincts of honour, duty and valour. Christianity has made the West prematurely old.

On the cultural level, the deformation is even less well understood—that is, hardly at all, although some of the effects of this deformation have attracted attention. This cultural deformation amounts to a revolution in Western Art, aesthetics, literature, music, and thought, and it is already undermining science as well as contributing to the decline of the quality of life. This deformation, moreover, is increasing, and its only possible outcome will be to forestall the creation of a Western Imperium, creating in its place another type of Empire, world-wide in scope, whose ethos would be violently opposed to the ethos of the West.

To see why this is so, it is necessary to examine in detail the nature of this cultural distortion as well as explain why it is a distortion of the ethos of the West.

CHAPTER II

THE DISTORTION OF THE WEST

Outwardly, the distortion was particularly obvious by 1848—the year of the publication of the Communist Manifesto by Marx and Engels, and the 'year of revolutions' in Europe.

The Communism that was given form by Marx is, in spirit, at variance to the Faustian ethos. Marxism, of whatever form, be it derived from Trotsky, Rosa Luxemburg, or Marcuse, transforms what the German philosopher Heidegger calls spirit to mere intelligence, it emasculates it:[16]

"Europe lies in a pincers between Russia and America, which are metaphysically the same, namely in regard to their world character and their relation to the spirit."

In all its implications, the materialism that has come to dominate the present century and which is exemplified by America, does not differ from Marxism or socialism—both represent, despite outward appearance in terms of the type of government, the same approach to the spirit or ethos of the West. Both emasculate that spirit, as Heidegger well understood. For Marxism is not, as Spengler assumed, the logical outcome of the Faustian will-to-power; rather, Marxism is the ultimate contradiction of the Faustian. It returns the spirit to earth, to material concern, and reduces everything to that which is common. It is totally opposed to the heroic idealism which is one of the Faustian qualities. The concern of the Faustian is more will-to-knowledge, more mastery through the use of a myth or mythos which is at once both numinous and archetypal[17] —Marxism never has been, and never can be, numinous in the sense that Goethe's *Faust* is numinous or Nietzsche's *Zarathustra.* Marxism, by its very nature and aims, seeks to destroy what is numinous and archetypal—as, for example, in art, where everything is reduced to either political propaganda or 'social realism.' Marxism is based on the lowest common denominator; the ethos of the West seeks to raise everything up to a higher level through conquest, exploration, and the challenge of knowledge.

Marxism, and, of course, the Communism which derives from it, uses for its own benefit Faustian technology and techniques—but only as a means. It is never imbued with the slightest trace of Faustian ideals.

The whole of the philosophy of Heidegger—as well as the earlier one of Nietzsche—is a revolt against the material distortion of the West. It represents a desire to return to the numinosity which, for Heidegger, is captured in poetry[18] and, for Nietzsche, in a revaluation of all values, in a new type of man. Practically, this amounts to the difference between acting and thinking instinctively, with the blood, and acting from a position of materialism, with cerebral 'intelligence.' The former is Faustian, the latter is what Spengler described as Magian—indeed, the last

possible metamorphosis of the Magian soul. It is no coincidence that this Magian way of thinking is best exemplified by the precepts contained in the Babylonian Talmud—for the origins of the Magian ethos lies in the Babylonic civilization. The most important religion of that civilization, as Toynbee showed, was Judaism.

Yet the distortion of the West is much more than the distortion of Marxism. In the realm of music, it is the atonal, or 12-tone system of Arnold Schoenberg (1874-1951)—the triumph of clever intelligence over that Faustian will which found its most numinous expression in the music of Johann Sebastian Bach, Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart, its most dynamic in Beethoven and its most expressive (as a premonition of Imperium, perhaps) in the music of Carl Orff (Carmina Burana), the polyphonic-based music of Ligeti (Requiem, Lux Aeterna, Atmospheres), and Arvo Part's 'Tabula Rasa.'

In the realm of thought, the distortion is expressed in the psychological theory of Freud (1856-1939) with its emphasis on sexuality and materialism, as well as in the positivist theories of Carnap, A. J. Ayer, and Thomas Kuhn. Art has been distorted—moved away from the Hellenic-derived respect for physical beauty—by movements such as abstract art, Dadaism, collage, the 'Pop Art' of Warhol and Segal, and the 'Nouveaux Realistes' of Klein. Aesthetically, these movements have eroded the vitality of the Faustian and destroyed with their cults of ugliness the beauty inherent in Western art; they have replaced spirit with mere childish experimentation and anarchy. They are completely lacking in any positive values whatsoever.

It cannot be denied that the movements in art mentioned above, the theories of Freud, Carnap, Ayer, and others, the atonal music of Schoenberg and his followers, as well as Marxism in its many forms, have significantly changed not only the cultural orientation of the West, but also (as witness Marxism) the societies composing the West. Of Schoenberg, for instance, it has been said:[19] "Schoenberg has exercised a far-reaching and profound influence on the music of the twentieth century, not only through his compositions but also through his work as a teacher and his intellectual stature as a philosopher and interpreter of his age."

Furthermore, several new studies (often erroneously described as 'sciences') have come to dominate Western life, both within institutions of learning and without. The cumulative effect of these studies has been to change the course of the West, since the people most affected by them—those in institutions of higher education—tend to come to dominate the educational life of the West, its media and the cultural sphere in general by virtue of the positions of authority and control obtained through their educational opportunities. As a consequence, social changes have resulted from both government policy and non-governmental pressure. A new *Zeitgeist* has arisen, and a consensus of opinion created and maintained throughout all the societies of the West.

These new studies—apart from being but complementary to Marxism

and the psychological theories of Freud and Adler—are sociology, social anthropology, social studies, and linguistics.

Some of these movements or studies have as their aim direct political action of a revolutionary kind. Of the Marxist ideas of Marcuse it has been said, by an established British philosopher:[20] "... the ideas of Marcuse and the Frankfurt School have come to dominate some Social Science Departments in various universities in Europe, and through them to have a continued and important influence on some of the most intelligent young people in the West."

Sociology is regarded by sociologists as having its origin in the work of Emile Durkheim. Durkheim's work was further developed by his nephew Marcel Mauss.[21] Social anthropology began with the work of Franz Boas and was developed by his student Ruth Benedict. It flourishes today under the guidance of Levi-Strauss.

Levi-Strauss, "... draws very heavily on Durkheim, Marx, and Freud ... his Marxism only makes sense if we see it as highly Durkheimianized and his Durkheimian positivism only if blended with something from Marx. All the rest is Freud."[22]

Linguistics derives from Boas, Bloomfield, and, more recently, Noam Chomsky. Of Chomsky, it is generally said that "he speaks with unrivalled authority."

From these studies have come others—like 'race relations' and 'women's liberation.' Prominent among the latter are Betty Friedan and Bella Abzug.

All these subjects, movements, and schools, as well as the so-called 'liberation movements' that derive from them[24] have profoundly changed the spirit of the West and profoundly altered both its inner and outer structures. In fact, the ethos of the West has been changed over a period of some one hundred and fifty years from a dynamic Faustian assertiveness to a neurotic guilt and an obsession with sexuality, materialism, and change. That this change has occurred is no coincidence.

What all these movements and theories have in common, apart from the fact that they all, directly or indirectly, contradict the ethos of the West,* is their common origin. They are all creations of Jews—the last representatives of the decayed Magian soul.[25]

Marxism, with its apocalyptic visions, is a modern manifestation of Judaism, just as the theories of Freud represent the Jewish concern with sexuality (evident in the Talmud[26]). Jews themselves understand this: "It is this which draws us near to our close relatives, the Marxists ... A Jewish passion runs through them too. No people gave more to its political ideas than the Jews, and one of the most glorious chapters in our history is that of the Jewish martyrs for materialism ..."[27] In this context, the historian R. S. Wistrich's study, *Revolutionary Jews from Marx to Trotsky*[28] is invaluable.

Even the 'counter-culture' of the sixties and early seventies, which did so much to change the ethos of the younger generation by spreading

* See below, pp. 13-15

among them the ideas of anarchism, drug abuse, and pacifism, owes its origin to Jews—Wilhelm Reich, Erich Fromm, and Marcuse. Among the leading representatives of this 'drug and pop culture' were Allen Ginsburg and Abe Hoffman.[29]

That all these movements are a distortion of the ethos of the West is evident if one considers, not only what was representative of the West before these movements began, but also what kind of art, philosophy, and politics should have been produced by the natural process that transforms a higher civilization into an Imperium (for the West, from about 1900).

Fundamentally, there is a transition from money-based politics to force politics under the aegis of Empire builders like Cecil Rhodes.[30] These men, while they may differ in many things, are united insofar as they represent quite deliberately the conquering and civilizing spirit that is one of the marks of the Imperium to come. That is, they are foremost men who have undergone what Toynbee called 'withdrawal and return'[31] and because of this character-building process they are possessed of charisma—like Scipio Africanus and Scipio Aemilianus in the time before Caesar. Such figures are also heroic, in the Homeric sense.

However, after a few of these men had arisen, there was in the West a return to money-based politics and the 'creative minority' who provide the impetus for advance for every civilization became neurotic and guilt-ridden. Instead of Caesar-men, the West produced what Colin Wilson[32] has called Outsiders—creative people whose spirit has suffered a distortion: "Our civilization, says Wilson,[33] "has grown steadily closer, in its everyday life, to the Marxian attitude. That is why we are producing Outsiders."

For a higher civilization, this transition period before the beginning of Imperium is marked, in art, by a short period of natural decline after what Nietzsche called the Dionysian breaks out and overtakes the purity and serenity achieved, by the artists of the civilization, of the Apollonian. For the West, this Apollonian form was achieved in music by J. S. Bach, while in the later Mozart (K385, The Haffner and K551, The Jupiter) the Dionysian passion that marks the music of Beethoven is already evident. After Beethoven, music could never be the same—in his music there is suffering, strife and reconciliation, whereas in Bach there is purity, purpose and an ordered image of the cosmos. It is with Beethoven that the person—his condition and emotions—come to the fore, before the cosmos. Man, after Beethoven, is no longer for music simply an aspect of the gods. He is an individual. With Bruckner there is the natural return to the Apollonian and the concern with timelessness and the cosmic. But this return of Bruckner is a personal return, the aspiration of the individual toward the cosmos rather than the attempt to represent the natural harmony of the cosmos through the instrument of music as in Bach. With Wagner, this personal attempt to reconcile the Dionysian and Apollonian reaches its climax—the attempt to fuse, through the projection of archetypal images in operatic form (Siegfried as Hero, Hagen as shadow, etc.), the personal and the divine. This attempt does not succeed, despite the sublimity of some of the music and the grandeur of the story of *The*

Ring, because Wagner used the form of the Opera. As an art form, opera was already dead by Wagner's time—it no longer spoke, with the fire of passion, to the people—only to a segment of them. This segment (mostly bourgeois) was already living with the trappings of decadence.* Furthermore, Wagner used as the basis of his Music Drama the dead story of the Ring—a myth which no longer spoke to his audiences as it spoke to earlier generations. The story of the Ring was grand, but it lacked the numinosity of living myth.

Moreover, Wagner's attempt, through his Music Drama, could not succeed because it was too early. The epic poetry capable of both moving and involving the audience did not exist. Such poetry (and such a union of the divine and man as Wagner wished to achieve through his music) are possible today, at the beginning of Imperium—and are only possible today. This epic poetry involves the struggle to create Imperium—the battles, the aspirations, the victories, and the defeats. Only this struggle possesses, *for the West at this moment of its history,* the power to inspire as Homer's Iliad inspired the Greeks and Virgil's Aeneid the Romans. Because of this, only such epic poetry has any meaning for the West—all other poetry, of whatever style and dealing with any other theme, is worthless.

The fact that no such epics exist is clear evidence of how distorted the art of the West has become. Indeed, not only are there no such epics celebrating those who struggled to uphold Faustian values and who lived and died upholding the values that will create Imperium, but there are no attempts to express these values or their spirit in any form of art. There is, in short, nothing that anticipates the Art of Imperium (as it should be anticipated at this time) as Johann Froberger and Frescobaldi anticipated Bach.

There are only the merest intimations of this in some of the music of Ligeti—but nothing that should parallel the beginnings of Imperium, with the possible exception of Orff's Carmina Burana, whose impact is purely Faustian, bursting with joy and full of the energy of the creators of the West. There is, instead, atonality, serialism, the influence of the negro and the anarchic. These certainly are not expressive of the transition of the art of music from a 'Time of Troubles' to an Imperium—they bear no resemblance at all to the supreme music of Bach, the passion of Beethoven, the numinosity of some of Sibelius, or the traditional music of Vaughan Williams. But above all, the music that today dominates the West—represented on the one hand by the negro-influenced 'pop' and so-called 'rock' music, and on the other by the cerebral banality of electronic noise in which Stockhausen excels—does not reach toward the future with an originality based firmly on tradition and with a new insight that is both numinous and accessible. The new music that heralds Imperium is neither the preserve of a few very clever and self-indulging critics, nor totally at variance with the whole tradition of Western music, from its beginnings in Gregorian chant to the great symphonic writing of

* 'Decadence' is defined below, p. 15.

Beethoven. Only, it must be said again, in Ligeti's Requiem, Lux Acterna and Atmospheres, does the promise of this new music show.

What is significant about this distortion is that the technology of the West, as well as its more material resources, have been harnessed not only to propagate all aspects of the distortion but also to root it so firmly in the soil of the Western psyche that what is truly Western has very little chance of surviving at all, so chocked would its flower be by these weeds.

These influences which have so profoundly changed the attitude of the West and so drastically changed its art are all decadent. By 'decadent' we mean spirit as a mere tool in the service of others: "... a tool the manipulation of which can be taught and learned. Whether this use of intelligence relates to the regulation and domination of material conditions (as in Marxism) or in general to the intelligent ordering and explanation of everything that is present and already posited at any time (as in positivism) ... the spirit as intelligence becomes the impotent superstructure of something else" (Heidegger [34]).

What is lacking in intelligence is the numinous—that quality which art at its best expresses. The process of intelligence dominating spirit in this way—the origin of the decadent in art and philosophy—is usually the fate of an Imperium, not the transition to an Imperium from a Time of Troubles. What moulds the creativity during this transition (and well into the Imperium itself) is the image of the civilization's past. This gives form and authority to the Imperium and its institutions—it is the channelling of the spirit or ethos of the civilization into the forms and images appropriate to Imperium and in art becomes not a constriction but a new challenge. Thus, before the Roman Empire, the vigour and imagination of Ennius (239-169 BC) had given way to the image of the past (the Greek) achieved by Lucretius (98-55 BC) in his *De Rerum Natura.* Finally, there is Virgil (70-19 BC) whose art captures the Destiny of Rome and makes possible the Imperial advance, rooted as it then was in the Greek past.

An expression similar to Virgil's should exist in our time and in those artforms which the West has created. Only such artforms, which express by the very fact of their creation in our civilization, part of our ethos, possess the ability to inspire on a large scale the people of the West. Such artforms are film, music of a symphonic kind, and painting. Primary among these is the artform of the film. An expression of the past of the West and a numinous intimation of the future (Imperium) should exist in these artforms—particularly in film.

Film is the one artform that could realize Wagner's dream of the Music Drama and Scriabin's 'Mysterium.' Scriabin hoped to create a type of music which, when joined with colour and fragrance, would unite man with the gods. However, in film there is only (and always has been since the very creation of the medium) entertainment, intellectual cleverness, social realism, and obsession with sexuality. There is nothing mystical in the sense of a looking back to the achievements of the West or a looking forward to the triumphs of Imperium. There is nothing vital which possesses the nobility and purity we associate with the Greeks—nothing

which attempts to *inspire*. No positive, Western ideals. In the whole history of the artform of the film there have only been three attempts—three attempts out of the thousands of films which must have been made.

The history of the film—the most valuable artform the West has created—affords sufficient evidence of both the distortion of the ethos of the West and the way the creations of the West have been used as instruments of the distortion. Indeed, of all the artforms indigenous to the West, the film is the one where those champions of everything material against everything Faustian—the Jews—have the most direct control. Thus even *The Times Literary Supplement*, a much respected journal, could say: "Hollywood was founded by a band of buccaneering Jewish immigrants from Eastern Europe."[35] The film has become, thanks to this control and influence, a medium for those values which the Jews have foisted upon our civilization—the values represented by Marxism, sociology, positivism, obsession with sex, and the racial inter-mixing that derives from the dogma of social anthropology.

One exception to all this is the very early, silent film of D. W. Griffiths, *Birth of a Nation* (1912). However, no one has even attempted to use the film in the manner Wagner conceived for his Music Drama or Scriabin his Mysterium. Only in Japan have films been made as they should have been made in the West—the films of Kurasawa (Seven Samurai, Kagemusha, etc.) express the ethos of Japan beautifully and are masterpieces of the artform. Nothing comparable to them exists in the West to express the Western ethos.

The distortion of the West we have been discussing was recognized, poetically, by T. S. Eliot. His *The Waste Land* shows the poverty of Western society in Eliot's time. Yet his poetry remains pessimistic, providing neither a solution nor an understanding of the forces which produced that poverty in the first place and as such cannot be Faustian poetry. It lacks the feeling for life—the joy of life—that is Faustian. Further, for all his insight into the spiritual decay of the West, for all his brilliant style, Eliot found comfort (cf. *The Four Quartets*) in Christianity—that contradiction par excellence of the ethos of the West.

CHRISTIANITY AND IMPERIUM

Few would dispute the Jewish origins of Christianity, although there would be many who would dispute the Nietzschean claim that, despite pagan influence, Christianity has remained essentially Jewish in spirit—an expression, like Judaism, of the Magian ethos, just as Marxism is Magian. Thus Rabbi Lionel Blue: "From Judaism have come two religions: Christianity and Islam. Its third and latest child has not been a religion but an ideology: Marxism."[36]

According to Nietzsche,[37] "In Christianity all of Judaism attains its ultimate mastery as the art of lying in a holy manner. The Christian . . . is the Jew once more." Christianity, as explained earlier, supplanted the

Hellenic values and thus distorted the West. According to Nietzsche, "The Jews are the strangest people in world history . . . out of themselves they created a counter-concept to natural conditions: they turned religion, cult, morality, history, psychology, one after the other, into an incurable contradiction to their natural values . . . Even today the Christian can feel anti-Jewish without realizing that he himself is the ultimate Jewish consequence."[38] Marxism, sociology, and all the long etcetera of Jewish grown studies like Freudian psychology, all distort natural values and reduce everything to the most basic and base: "Whom among today's rabble do I hate the most? The Socialist rabble, the Chandala apostles who undermine the worker's instinct, his pleasure . . . who make him envious, who teach him revengefulness. Injustice never lies in unequal rights, it lies in the claim 'equal rights.' What is bad? . . . everything that proceeds from weakness, from envy, from revengefulness."[39]

For the West to create Imperium it is necessary for it to replace the god-feeling Christianity with one born from the ethos of the West. This feeling would, as outlined above, be essentially pagan and involve a return to the idealism exemplified by heroism. As Lord Kenneth Clarke has said:[40] "I suppose that this quality, which I may call heroic, is not part of most people's ideas of civilization. It involves a contempt for convenience and a sacrifice of all those pleasures that contribute to what we call civilized life. It is the enemy of happiness. And yet we recognize that to despise material obstacles, and even to defy the blind forces of fate, is man's supreme achievement." Such an attitude contradicts the materialism rampant in the West and is incompatible with Christianity and every other manifestation of the Magian.

The Western reaction which is to come—and which must come if Imperium is to be created—will be unmistakably a reaction against both Christianity and the decadence and materialism of the Magian. This reaction and return to older and truly Western values (rooted as they are in the Hellenic) will be turned into a fruitful resurgence with the coming of the Caesar-figure Vindex, the one who avenges. He, and he alone, will be instrumental in creating Imperium. Vindex is the creative leader whose response to the challenge of Western decline and distortion will inspire and make possible the Imperial advance and the creation of a New Order. The Imperium he founds will, in time, expand far beyond the boundaries of the Earth. With Vindex, the materialism of capital and the materialism of Communism will have ended, and a New Order will arise.

Vindex is the Destiny of the West—and his followers the force that will create Imperium. That this is so is not in doubt, as the model of higher civilization has been the creation of such a figure—the West will be no exception. What will be unique to the West, however, is the manner in which Imperium will, and must be, created because of the distortion the ethos of the West and, consequently, the societies of the West have suffered. Vindex can only create Imperium by the sword, by force of arms.

Vindex, the creator who avenges, must come. He is a natural force, like

lightning and sun, and he is awaited not only by those of the West who yearn for the nobility and purity the New Order will create, but also by those, like the representatives of the Magian who, consciously or unconsciously, uphold and propagate ideas and values contradictory to the West. These representatives of the Magian—be they Jews or those upholding Magian values against Western ones—fear him, for they know that his emergence dooms them and the world they hope to create. Their world would be one where Magian values and ideals—like Communism—ruled, where everyone was leveled down and where those who did not conform, in thought, word or deed, would be broken by the techniques created to pacify. Already this kind of terror exists—for instance, when Vladimir Danchev, a commentator on Radio Moscow, said something in a broadcast which did not meet the approval of his superiors, he was interned in a psychiatric hospital for treatment.[41] Communism destroys individuality.*

However much Vindex may be the Destiny of the West, Imperium will only be created by those prepared to fight and die for it: The opponents of Imperium and the New Order will use every means at their disposal to maintain the power and influence they have and there will and must be a great deal of suffering and death on both sides. Imperium cannot simply be thought or wished into existence—it has to be fought for, and its creation will demand the type of heroism immortalized by the battle of Thermopylae, where Leonidas and his few hundred Spartans held out until death against the whole army of Xerxes. Such heroism would return that spirit essential to Imperium and enable both a spiritual and artistic renaissance of a magnitude unsurpassed by any previous civilization.

In contradistinction to the destruction of personality which is the inevitable outcome of all forms of socialism and Marxism, the New Order of Imperium would, because its ethos would be genuinely Western, ensure the greatest possible diversity of personality. Indeed, once travel in space became commonplace (as it would under the New Order, where Western energy and inventiveness are channeled to Western goals), an era of individualism unique in the history of civilizations would occur. This era, by its nature (colonization of planets and star-systems) would also ensure the survival of Western civilization beyond the normal four-hundred year span of Imperium. Were the forces of Communism to triumph (as they might, given the slothful character of much of the West and its nearly total absorption of Magian ideas), then the civilization of the West will have failed through its own weakness. The triumph of the Magian and his invention, Communism, would mean the end of civilization, a rapid decline followed by a period of barbarism and terror far greater than any known hitherto. An interregnum of several thousand years would result as

* As Solzhenitsyn has said (42): "Socialism begins by making all men equal in material matters only (this, of course, requires compulsion),... Furthermore, it means that the basic elements of personality—those elements which display too much variety in terms of education, ability, thought, and feeling—must themselves be levelled out."

a consequence of the costly Communist experiment—a period without any recognizable civilization; no art, little technology, and certainly no science. In short, Communism would have negated with its triumph and the inevitable collapse* over four thousand years of evolution. It would have tried to eradicate the two things on which civilization depends —individuality and challenge.

The choices available to the West vis-a-vis the future are not choices over any parochial form of politics or between contending states. There is only the choice between Imperium and its New Order and the triumph of the Magian. All other conflicts are meaningless and doomed to vanish. One is either for the Imperium-idea, or against it; there is no longer any possibility of a middle-way.

* Communism tries to mould man to its (totally artificial) ideas. Because of this, it can only end disasterously. One can no more make a fir tree grow like an oak than one can make Communism and its consequences workable for man.

CHAPTER III

THE RESURGENCE

It seems at first singularly unfortunate that an examination such as we have conducted (a rational and non-political examination, it should be noted) between the effects of the Faustian and the Magian souls on the West during its transition toward a Universal State or Imperium, should today be anathema insofar as the majority of the peoples of the West are concerned.

That this is so, however, is natural—given the extent of the distortion that has occurred and which we have, very briefly, uncovered in the last chapter. Yet there is one aspect of this 'distortion,' above all others combined, which makes this possible. This aspect we would most assuredly seek to avoid were we seeking the approval of those in authority, who have a vested interest in the triumph of the Magian because their positions depend on their acceptance of or acquiescence in the 'Liberal/Socialist' notions prevalent in the West. This aspect has been avoided almost without exception by other writers, like Heidegger, who have understood the drift of the West.

To avoid this aspect, however, *is* impossible, for on its correct evaluation the Destiny of the West depends, and without an understanding of this aspect it is impossible to visualize, let alone fight for, the Imperium. This aspect is, of course, National-Socialist Germany.

National-Socialist Germany stands condemned today on three counts: First, that Hitler and the philosophy of National Socialism were responsible for the extermination of some six-million Jews during the years 1942-1945; second, that Germany was directly responsible for the Second World War; and, third, that National-Socialist Germany was some kind of 'terror' state. Quite often, however, National Socialism is simply described as 'evil.'

Before discussing the relation National Socialism bears to the ethos of the West—and in particular the importance of Adolf Hitler and his ideas for the Imperium-idea—it is necessary, and indeed vital, for us to concern ourselves with the three objections to National Socialism listed above. We do this to form a clear picture of what National Socialism actually was, as opposed to what we have been led to believe it to be, since it should be fairly obvious that any philosophy which, even forty years after its destruction, can still arouse intense emotion and can still be considered, by the establishment, as a threat sufficient to warrant (as in the case of West Germany and many other countries) special legislation making it illegal, must have been subject to a greater or lesser degree to some type of a propaganda campaign in an attempt to discredit it, particularly since the Western 'Democracies' had to justify their total war against this philosophy and its followers.

THE EXTERMINATION OF THE JEWS

It is alleged that this extermination took place during the years 1942-1945.[43] After the Second World War it was a commonly held view that the exterminations took place in gas chambers, not only in the Polish camps like Auschwitz, but also in concentration camps situated in Germany itself (Dachau, Bergen-Belsen, for example). Newspapers were full of lurid accounts and photographs of heaps of corpses, and it was claimed at the Nuremberg Trials[44] that exterminations took place at Dachau. This claim was repeated many times in the following years. However, it soon became evident that what had occurred in the German camps like Dachau and Belsen during the last months of the war (and mainly the result of Allied bombings) was typhoid epidemics. It was these epidemics which were responsible for the chaotic conditions and corpses found by the Allies in the German camps. That this was the case was revealed not only by the International Red Cross[45] but also by the American Association for the Advancement of Science[46] as well as individuals like the American lawyer Stephen Pinter.[47] However, these rebuttals to the extermination legend never received wide-spread publicity—even though a number of Germans had been wrongly convicted on false evidence of 'extermination' at these camps[48] and several of them had been executed. Even today, over thirty years after the denials first appeared, many people in the West still believe that exterminations took place in camps like Belsen and Dachau.

After these denials, attention shifted, both at 'War Crimes' trials and in the controlled public press, to the camps which had existed in Poland, and particularly Auschwitz, which had been captured by the Russians in December of 1944. By the early fifties, the story of the extermination camps in Poland had taken on a specific form and became widely accepted, even though the 1950 edition of *The Encyclopaedia Britannica* made no mention whatsoever of extermination of the Jews, saying merely that many Jews, like other European civilians, had suffered during the war as a result of the conditions of war (such as bombings).

The story which was propagated in the fifties about the exterminations was rarely questioned by historians. People who were interested in the question of the exterminations relied principally on two books: Hilberg's *The Destruction of the European Jews,*[49] and Reitlinger's *The Final Solution,*[50] together with evidence produced at the Nuremberg Military Tribunal of 1946-1949. Later, many more historical works concerning what became known as either 'the Final Solution' or 'the Holocaust' were produced, but they added hardly anything to the evidence produced by Reitlinger and Hilberg. Alongside of them, many memoirs by survivors of the camps were published, and trials of those alleged to have been responsible for the exterminations continued throughout the fifties, sixties, and seventies, the most well-known being the Auschwitz trial of 1963-1965.

According to all these books, memoirs, and trials, the mass

exterminations took place in 'gas chambers' which were disguised as shower baths. Once inside these chambers, the victims were put to death by Zyklon-B, that is hydrogen cyanide. The corpses were then removed and cremated, usually in ovens but sometimes (because of the number of bodies) in open pits.

According to Hilberg,[51] "In Auschwitz the Jews were killed with hydrogen cyanide . . ." According to Reitlinger,[52] "Twenty-five minutes later, the 'exhauster' electric pumps removed the gas-laden air, the great metal door slid open, and the men of the Jewish *Sonderkommando* entered . . . Then the journey by lift or rail-wagon to the furnaces." Without exception, this version of events is the one presented by other writers subsequent to Reitlinger.

Zyklon-B is hydrogen cyanide gas absorbed on diatomite—because of this, the gas, when activated, is released slowly *over a period of many hours*. The gas is highly explosive, adheres to surfaces (including hair), and in concentrations of as little as eighty parts per million can seriously incapacitate.

If the victims had been gassed as Reitlinger and others claim, with sometimes up to two thousand in a chamber, the gas would not only have adhered to surfaces but also would have formed pockets between the bodies and no fan in existence in the 1940s could have dispersed all the gas (where the deadly gas went after it had been removed is never explained). According to Reitlinger and others, the *Sonderkommando* used water hoses not, as might be expected, to remove traces of gas but to "remove the blood and defecation."[52] Where this water went is not explained, since the floor "had no drainage tunnels."[54] Furthermore, some of the survivors who wrote memoirs claim that during the removal of the bodies members of the *Sonderkommando* as well as some of the guards smoked cigarettes.[55] Had this actually happened, the residue of gas would have exploded.

That the Germans used Zyklon-B for fumigating army posts and destroying lice (a common problem in war), is not disputed,[56] and even a cursory examination of the manner in which the Germans used Zyklon-B as a disinfectant shows the stringent precautions used in handling this deadly gas. In using the gas for fumigation—and because its tenacity in adhering to surfaces makes dispersion difficult—the Germans would evacuate the surrounding area and allow up to twenty hours to elapse before the fumigated area was considered safe. This is in stark contrast to the twenty-five minutes Reitlinger and others allege.

What is alleged about the exterminations in respect of the method used (Zyklon B) is scientifically clearly impossible, and casts doubt on the whole extermination story. However, reliance is often placed, in 'proving' the extermination, on the evidence produced at one of the many trials that have taken place during the past forty years—in particular the IMT trial of 1946, the NMT of 1946-1949, and the Auschwitz Trial. It is therefore necessary to examine the nature of the evidence produced at these trials.

At the IMT, the defence, unlike the prosecution, was only given access

to evidence if that evidence in some way incriminated the defendants.[57] This was simple since the prosecution (the victorious Allies) possessed all the documents. As the historian Werner Maser says: "Defence council had no opportunity to make their own selection of material . . . Thousands of documents which seemed likely possible to incriminate the Allies and exonerate the defendants suddenly disappeared."[58]

There existed at these trials countless cases of mistreatment and very many cases of outright torture against the defendants. Maser gives a typical example: "Oswald Pohl, who was not imprisoned until 1 May 1946, was tied to a chair during his interrogation by American and British officials, was beaten unconscious, kicked and generally maltreated until he was prepared to incriminate Walter Funk in writing."[59] At the Dachau trial, there were 137 cases where male defendants had their testicles crushed during interrogation;[60] here the torture was carried out by the American War Crimes Branch run by Colonel David Marcus, a Zionist Jew who later left the American Army to fight with the terrorist *Haganah* in Palestine. The torture of German officers and soldiers in the Malmedy case[61] is fairly well known. Many SS officers and men were simply shot without trial as a warning to others of what would happen if the defendants at trials did not 'cooperate' and 'confess.' One such incident is well documented: On April 29, 1945, the members of the 1st Battalion, 157th Regiment, 45th Division of the US Army machine-gunned more than 100 SS officers and men at Dachau. A photograph of this atrocity, taken by Nerin Gun, a freed inmate of Dachau, survived.

More recently, the mistreatment and torture continued during the trial, in Duesseldorf, of people involved with the Maidanek camp. For example, Hildegard Laechert, who was sentenced to twelve years, appeared in the courtroom on the day of her sentence with massive bruises on both her arms and hands. Her appearance in this condition brought forth no comment from anyone at all.

Many Germans awaiting trial simply died 'from natural causes,' although the deaths at one time became so frequent that even a Jewish writer was moved to say:[62] "We hear time and time again of cases where prisoners accused of war crimes have passed away 'of their own free will.' It is quite obvious that there is something extremely fishy about all this."

Another recent case of torture concerns Klaus Barbie, extradited to France early in 1983 (his extradition was a violation of both French and Bolivian law). On his arrival in France, Barbie was examined by several French doctors who pronounced him "in excellent health."[63] However, three weeks later, Barbie was admitted to hospital for an emergency operation[64] on a strangulated hernia, a condition that can be caused by blows to the stomach and lower abdomen.

With regard to the IMT, the NMT, and similar trials held during the immediate post-war period, when direct torture failed to elicit 'confessions,' the interrogators resorted to other methods such as mock trials where 'death sentences' were handed out, threats to the defendants' families (these were found to be very effective) and relatives.[65, 66]

At the IMT, the prosecution resorted to many dubious practices, such as the use of affidavits, several thousand of which were produced. These affidavits, contrary to normal law practice, could not be challenged by the defence. In the matter of defence evidence, the prosecution had the right to decide before the evidence was shown in court if it was 'relevant.'[67] If they considered it not to be 'relevant' (that is, it could have helped the defendants), then it was withdrawn. Moreover, the charter of the IMT stated that the court should not be bound by technical rules of evidence. These rules ensure a fair trial under the legal system in operation in all Western countries. Quite often evidence, required by the defence and which might have helped their clients, simply disappeared.[68]

As Charles Wennerstrum, Presiding Judge for Case VII, in the subsequent trials stated: "Had I known seven months ago what I know today, I would never have come here . . . The prosecution has failed to retain its objectivity uninfluenced by a desire for vengeance or personal ambition to obtain verdicts of guilty. The whole atmosphere here is an unhealthy one. Many of the lawyers, secretaries, interrogators, and investigators employed here have only become Americans in recent years. Their personal past is rooted in the hatreds and prejudices of Europe."[69] These 'recent Americans' included people like Robert Kempner, a Jew born in Germany in 1899 and now again living in Frankfurt, Germany, chief prosecutor in Case 11 of NMT, Frank Steiner and Harry Thon who, together with a Lieutenant Perl (who claimed to have been in a concentration camp in Germany), were among the most brutal interrogators during the Dachau trials, their specialty being crushing testicles.

In such circumstances as these it is hardly surprising that so many guilty verdicts were recorded. Out of the 1,672 tried during the IMT and NMT, 1,416 were found guilty and 420 were executed. Even the manner of the so-called judicial executions was barbaric. Refusing the military personnel their right to death by firing squad, the ten condemned at the IMT (who included Field Marshall Keitel, whose 'crime' was being a good soldier, and Julius Streicher, whose 'crime' was being anti-Jewish), were hanged on the 16th of October 1946. Julius Streicher took fifteen minutes to die, Ribbentrop 10 minutes, and Keitel over 24 minutes. Later executions in Landsberg were even more barbaric and bungled: many of the victims, after being hanged, had to be suffocated to death by stuffing cotton wool into their mouths and noses by American soldiers standing below the gallows.[70]

The treatment given to the defeated National Socialists who fell into Allied hands was almost as brutal. The treatment given Julius Streicher was typical: According to a manuscript he managed to smuggle to his defence council at Nuremberg, Hanns Marx, ". . . In Freising put into a north-facing cell. Window was out so it was even colder . . . I was naked. Four days! On the fourth day I was so cold my body was numb. I couldn't hear anything. Every 2-4 hours (even in the night) niggers came along under the command of a white man and hammered at me. Cigarette burns on the nipples. Fingers gouged into eye-sockets. Eyebrows and chest hair

pulled out. Genitals beaten with an ox-whip . . . my jaws were pried open with a stick and my mouth spat into. Beaten with the whip—swollen, dark-blue welts all over the body. Thrown against the wall. Blows to the head . . . a heavy chain across the back. When I refused to kiss the nigger's feet, kicks and blows,. . . When I refused to drink out of the chamber-pot in the latrine, fresh torments."[71]

Another factor to be borne in mind when examining most of the recent trials (from the Auschwitz trial of 1963-1965 to the Maidanek trial of 1975-1981) is the psychological pressure brought to bear on the defendants by not only the length of the trials (*six years* in the case of the Maidanek trial) but also the time spent in custody before trial (several years for those involved in the Auschwitz trial). No one could endure a six-year trial plus time in custody before the trial, for instance, without the resolve of their own innocence being severely tested, and those who were strong-willed enough to endure such a trial and maintain their protestations of innocence in spite of the enormous psychological pressure to 'confess' were the ones who usually died in custody while awaiting trial. People like Richard Baer, former Commandant at Auschwitz, who was looking forward to his trial so he could not only prove his innocence but with his unrivalled knowledge of Auschwitz tell what really happened during the war. Baer died of 'natural causes' while awaiting trial.

Not one piece of real evidence has ever been produced to substantiate the claim that the National Socialists exterminated some five or six million Jews during the Second World War. What has been produced, in the form of 'confessions' at trials, etc., came as a result of torture, threats, mistreatment, and psychological pressure. The method historians claim to have been used for most of the exterminations, gassing, using Zyklon B, is scientifically impossible. The documentary evidence produced by various historians and courts, which is often cited as proof of the extermination, is either completely false (as in the case of the so-called Hoess affidavit and the Gerstein statement[72,73]) and can easily be proved to be false, or is evidence which is interpreted according to a preconceived belief. For example, the shower baths at Auschwitz are claimed to have been 'gas chambers.' Such claims are supported by either confessions from guards (which are false, having been obtained under duress) or by witnesses.

These witnesses usually contradict each other (as happened many times during the the IMT, as anyone who reads the transcripts of the trials will discover) or rely on hearsay and conjecture. When such witnesses are specific enough for their statements to be tested, they are usually found to be inaccurate or lying. A typical case involves a survivor called Vrba who claimed to have been at Auschwitz. Vrba testified at many trials after the war, and wrote his memoirs. He claimed to have witnessed an air raid while he was at Auschwitz[74]; according to him, this raid took place on 9 April 1944. However, it is known from the American Air Force's own records[75] that air raids on the Auschwitz area only began *after* August 1944.

The short survey we have undertaken is not intended to be exhaustive, but sufficient has been said to cast doubts on the whole extermination story. When the extermination question is examined critically, it is impossible not to doubt it. Critical and extensive examination of the 'Holocaust' has been carried out by Professor Paul Rassinier,[76,77] a former inmate of Buchenwald concentration camp, Professor Faurisson,[78] Dr. Butz,[79] and many others.[80,81,82] Without exception, these detailed studies prove that the whole 'Holocaust' story is untrue.

No historian has ever produced a work which offers proof of the 'Holocaust.' Those, like Reitlinger and Hilberg, who have written books on the subject rely for their belief in the 'Holocaust' on confessions obtained under duress, statements by witnesses which can easily be disproved, affidavits whose contents (like the Gerstein statement) are absurd,[83] and documentary evidence such as the transcript of a speech Himmler is supposed to have made in Posen in October 1943, which are demonstrable fakes.[84] Further, nothing can change the fact mentioned earlier and propounded among others by Professor Faurisson[85,86] that the method supposed to have been used to exterminate the majority of Jews is scientifically impossible.

So accepted, among the people of the West, has this lie of extermination become as a result of over forty years of very intense propaganda that few people doubt it, particularly among the historians. These same historians, who so often pronounce on the 'Holocaust' in the various media with astonishing regularity, have seldom, if ever, done any original research into the matter. They rely totally on accepted opinion and on books like those of Hilberg and Reitlinger. The few historians who have done original research either have their works suppressed, like the German historian Hellmut Diwald, or themselves fall victim to terror, like the French historian Francois Duprat who was assassinated in March 1978 by the so-called 'Auschwitz Remembrance Commando' for 'denying that Jews were deliberately exterminated by the Germans.'[87] Francesco Mangiameli, Professor of History and Philosophy at Palermo, Italy, suffered a similar fate. In the case of Hellmut Diwald, he was forced to rewrite his *Geschichte der Deutschen* (published in 1978) by his publisher (Verlag Ullstein GmbH) because it did not conform to "accepted views in regard to National Socialism." Even this re-writing, however, was not sufficient to prevent the orchestrated Jewish protests,[88] and his publisher, Axel Springer, gave instructions to publish an "approved and modified version." Springer also apologized for causing an offence by publishing the book in the first place.

Any academic who questions the 'accepted' view of events during 1939-1945, particularly the extermination, is liable to be shot (Duprat, Mangiameli), be suspended from his academic post (Professor Faurisson of the University of Lyon-2), or have his papers confiscated altogether (as happened to the West German judge, Dr. Wilhelm Staeglich[89]), find himself beaten up and his family threatened (many instances), or find himself charged with incitement to murder and/or inciting racial hatred, as happened to Professor Faurisson.[90] These incidents do not exactly make

for freedom of thought on the 'Holocaust' question, since it is a fact of University life that most academics would rather have a peaceful, secure existence than challenge the 'status quo,' particularly when such a challenge would render them liable to assassination or suspension from University. Few historians possess a burning desire for truth—most wish only to establish themselves as respected academics.

Perhaps nothing shows the power the Magian has achieved over the West than this: In the so-called repositories of learning and freedom, the Universities, one may discuss any subject, may study in minute detail any area of history or thought. But one cannot, and must not, study in any meaningful way this question of the extermination of the Jews; anyone who questions the accepted version of history, whatever his evidence and whoever he is, is deemed to be either a 'Nazi apologist' or a 'neo-Nazi.' There is, in the universities of the West, freedom to believe in anything—however degenerate or immoral—except what contradicts the accepted version of history in the years 1933-1945.

That the legend of the extermination of the Jews has been exceedingly advantageous to Zionists through not only the creation and maintenance of the state of Israel (without the legend, Israel never would have come into existence) but also in suppressing criticism of Jews in general should be obvious. It should also be obvious that the legend has discredited, for most people in the West, the philosophy of National Socialism.

NATIONAL SOCIALIST GERMANY

Since the end of the Second World War, several myths have become established in the West and elsewhere about the conditions that existed in National Socialist Germany and about the tactics used by Hitler to achieve power.

Among the charges made against the National Socialists are:

1) Hitler used his SA [*"Storm Troopers"*] as weapons in terrorising and beating up his opponents prior to 1933;

2) the SS [*"Security Guards"*], prior to 1939, was used as an instrument of terror in suppressing criticism of Hitler inside Germany;

3) Hitler established a 'Police State' in Germany from 1933 onwards.

These three assumptions about Hitler and National Socialism have become part of the accepted version of history. Mention Hitler's Germany to most people in the West and they will repeat one or all of these assumptions either on what they have been taught or on what they have read. Yet each of these assumptions is false—and can be easily proved to be so.

Consider, for example, the belief that the SA were 'thugs' who beat up their opponents. *If one actually studies the original documents of the period 1919-1933,* housed in the Federal Archives in Germany and copies of which exist in the NSDAP Archive in the Institute of Contemporary History, London, then a quite different picture emerges. For instance, secret reports by the German police, preserved in the archives, show that

while political meetings of the time often ended in brawls, the violence was nearly always provoked by Hitler's opponents. The following account is typical of the years 1919-1932, as anyone who cares to study the archives for themselves will find.

On 30th September 1929 the NSDAP organized a meeting in Schney, Upper Franconia. The speaker was to be Hans Schemm, the *Gauleiter.* As usual, the NSDAP informed the local police, who raised no objection to the meeting being held. At the meeting about 500 people were present. As soon as Schemm arrived, heckling started. He spoke for only about half an hour before an SPD [*Social Democratic Party*] deputy by the name of Klinger demanded he stop speaking. Schemm, quite naturally, refused since it was his meeting, but he did say that Klinger (and anyone else) could speak to the audience after his own speech was ended. After saying this, Schemm was attacked and thrown to the ground. The SA men who were present came to his aid and fighting started. The fighting ended when the SA (who were outnumbered) threw the trouble-makers out of the hall. The report concerning this meeting (Lichtenfels to the State Ministry of the Interior, 1st October 1929[91]) clearly stated that the National Socialists were not to blame for the disturbance.

It must be repeated that this account is typical of the period. The SA defended themselves against Communist-inspired violence, such as the murder of SA man Karl Winter in Hollstein, Baden, in February 1923, the murder of Herbert Norkus in Berlin in January 1932, and the massacre of six National Socialists in Altona and Greifswald on July 17th 1932. The SA were expected to behave impeccably in public, and orders to SA units were full of reminders: "Iron discipline! Exemplary appearance in public! The population of Upper Bavaria and Swabia must see in our SA a model of German breeding and orderliness."[92]

The SA never saught violence.[93] What it did do, and very successfully, was to defend itself against Communist terror—the SA may not have started the fights but they surely finished them. For this it earned the undying hatred of all Communists, Liberals, and Zionists; but above all, the SA is hated (and thus smeared) because it was the one organization which helped Hitler to obtain power.

Another myth is that Hitler established a terror or 'police state.' In fact, Hitler, after 1933, enjoyed the support of at least 80% of the German people; he was far more popular among his people than any leader in the so-called democratic countries has ever been. He was greeted with spontaneous enthusiasm wherever he went.

National Socialist Germany was not a parliamentary democracy, and it never pretended to be one. It was, however, a free society where the individual was respected. All the National Socialists asked was that Germans put the interests of their folk and their country first; only if someone acted against the German interest was the force of law invoked. This meant that decadent activities were forbidden; crime was dealt with severely. The National Socialist state was of the kind the Greeks would have understood and admired, and National Socialist Germany was, in

essence, the re-creation of the type of society found in Athens during the period of Athenian greatness.

Careful research by historians such as Werner Maser and Dietrich Orlow, among others,[94,95,96] is gradually changing the accepted picture of National Socialist Germany and the rise to power of the NSDAP. These researchers bear out all that was said above about the SA and the nature of the National Socialist state. They also show[96] that National Socialist Germany had no intention of going to war at all.

On this question of German aggression and the origin of the Second World War, the concensus among historians is gradually changing.[97] Indeed, according to Professor Harry Elmer Barnes,[98] the Allies were more responsible for the war than Germany, and recent evidence[99] bears this out. Of Hitler, Dr. Norman Stone has said: ". . . . when the 'march to war' started, quite often it was Hitler's opponents, and not Hitler, who began the various crises; Hitler clearly did not want war in September 1939 with the British and the French; and when war began, Germany got by on bluff and improvisation until 1942-1943. Hitler did not even mean to bomb London, and when he did, it was because he wanted to retaliate against the British, who had bombed Berlin first."[100]

The idea of a Germany bent on conquering Europe, with Germans part of one vast war machine, is an invention of Allied war propaganda, and no historian today takes it seriously. Hitler simply wanted all Germans to be part of one state; the Versailles Treaty of 1919 cut Germany in two by the creation of the Polish Corridor, and took from Germany land to create a part of a new state called 'Czechoslovakia.' The British government, urged on by world Jewry who had declared war on Germany in 1933,[101] saw a strong Germany as a threat. In order to weaken Germany and to strengthen its own hand in Europe, it formed alliances with Poland and France. It was, in effect, these interfering alliances which brought about the start of the Second World War.

In its relation to what we have called the ethos of the West, National Socialism, from its very beginnings in Munich in 1919, stands as an embodiment of that ethos. National Socialism was a resurgence of basically Faustian values over and above the cultural dominance of the Magian, and were it not for the three myths listed above, their impact and consequences, there is no shadow of a doubt that the followers of this particular world-view would today be near the creation of the Western Imperium. Everything about National Socialism confirms this: its vitality, the spartan joy of its followers, its attitude to all forms of degeneracy. National Socialism represented the one serious attempt to come to terms with the process of distortion; it urged a return to Western values, and it is no coincidence that National Socialist Germany chose as its official sculptor Arno Breker. Breker worked from Nature, and his inspiration was Greek. His 'Dionysus' is perhaps the greatest sculpture since Michael-angelo.

Adolf Hitler was, as everyone would agree, a type of Caesar-figure, and

his achievement in obtaining power (he was totally unknown as a politician in 1919) through his will-power and charisma is an astonishing achievement, as even his greatest detractors are forced to admit. The modern world has seen nothing like it. Even today, nearly forty years after his death, he continues to exert an enormous attraction. A recent issue of a journal produced by the historian David Irving[102] says a magazine has only to feature a picture of Adolf Hitler on its cover and "the multitudes flock to the kiosks and snap up every copy, whatever the price . . . because people, with their sound basic ration of common sense, are not satisfied that they have learned all there is to know about him; perhaps they even suspect that the Total Truth has yet to come out. For nigh on forty years the world's writers have been pouring out their amalgam of lies and half truths about the man."

National Socialism, under the numinous leadership of Adolf Hitler, was an attempt to restore within the body of a modern state the values of heroism, individuality[103] and above all the healthy virtues exemplified by the Hellenic civilization. It was the triumph of spirit over intelligence—spirit is expressed in a healthy body and a noble attitude; intelligence resides in clever books and the people who make them their occupation. *This* was why the National Socialists burned undesirable books: they did not need them, just as the Romans before them had no need of the sophistication of Platonic philosophy. The National Socialists enjoyed life, not ideas and books. This whole attitude was foreign to the majority of the peoples of the West, reared as they had been in decadent societies where cleverness was elevated above everything else, where spirit came second to mere intelligence. That this was so was understood by Pauwels and Bergier, two writers and exponents of the Magian: "We find it difficult to admit that National Socialist Germany embodied the concept of a civilization bearing no relationship at all to our own. And yet it was just that, and nothing else, that justified this war, one of the very few known to history in which the cause at stake was really vital. It was essential that one of the two opposing visions of man, Heaven and Earth, the humanist or the magical, should triumph. Coexistence was out of the question, although one can well imagine Marxism and Liberalism coexisting, because they are based on the same kind of ideas, and belong to the same Universe."[104] As it was, the Faustian vision was defeated.

In general, therefore, we may conclude that National Socialism* was an expression of Faustian resurgence and nothing is more indicative of the influence of the Magian ethos, and nothing shows the power of those representatives of this ethos *par excellence,* the Jews, better than the fact that National Socialist Germany perished after only twelve years of existence because of a war that neither Hitler nor the German people wanted. This war resulted in the enslavement of half of Europe to Communism, destroyed the British Empire, and left the world divided

* What it was, not what propaganda has made it appear.

between the materialism of America and the materialism of Soviet Russia. 1945 was a turning point for our civilization; the old values which created the West and which inspired the National Socialist movement began to disappear from the hearts and minds of Europeans. Pride of nation and race, respect for tradition and family, the honour paid to craftsmen—all these and many more became lost under the deluge of crass materialism. All Western values were inverted. Women, who had been a figure of chivalrous respect for many centuries, became objects of artificially created sexual desire; mass pornography began to flood the media. The Germany (and the Europe) that had fought to the music of Beethoven and Wagner was replaced by the Germany polluted by negro 'jazz.' The natural honour of the noble and strong was replaced by the cowardly terror of the bully; the chivalry, which was the ideal of most of the armies of the West for many centuries (and which remained an ideal *only* for the Germans during the last war[105]), was replaced by victimization, torture, and gutless vengeance. Hence the travesty of the Nuremberg Trials with their wanton disregard of all chivalry in defeat, their torture and their macabre executions.

Nothing provides more evidence for the distortion of the ethos of the West than the fact that National Socialism, Adolf Hitler and Germany, have been subject to a massive propaganda campaign centering around the lie that National Socialist Germany was responsible for the extermination of some six million Jews. The sickness of some of this propaganda is incredible and says more about those who created it than anything else. This propaganda, some aspects of which we have touched on very briefly, has achieved astounding results, and the sheer fact that it has been believed by the vast majority says something both about the weakness of the West and the power of the propagandists. People have only to think for themselves, or investigate the real facts of history, to see the propaganda for what it is: the brainchild of a minority totally opposed to Faustian values, ideals and goals. This propaganda—particularly that relating to the obnoxious myth of the six million— has hypnotized several generations and all but paralyzed their will to resist the inverted values of Marxism and its brotherhood of degeneracy. This propaganda has made everything anti-Western acceptable: Negro Music (with its latest most odious offshoot, 'rock') is preferred to the Western traditions of folk* and 'classical;' the literature of Dante, Goethe, and the Icelandic *Edda* is replaced by the neuroticism of Kafka and the modern disposable novel whose plot revolves around money and sex and whose characters increasingly resemble either Shakespeare's Shylock or Eliot's Hollow Men.

This propaganda has allowed the West to become dominated by the psychology of the Magian—the psychology of Freud, Fromm, Klineberg, and Maslow. This psychology, with the help of the myth of the six million

* Indeed, even Western folk music has become corrupted. No longer does it preserve folk traditions; instead, it is the preserve of a minority dedicated to pacifism, racial degeneracy, and crypto-Marxism.

and other invented horrors, has defined National Socialism and similar expressions of the Faustian ethos, as 'perverted.' People who uphold National Socialist views are, therefore, sick and require 'treatment.'[106] According to this view, anti-Jewishness, for instance, is "based more largely upon factors in the subject and in his total situation than upon actual characteristics of Jews."[107] This inversion is not only clever in Heidegger's sense, it also totally inverts reality: the psychological idea of the causes of anti-Jewishness come before any knowledge of Jewish actions or the facts of history. It cleverly does away with everything that might contradict the theory, and has paved the way for the acceptance, in the West, of the idea of racial equality. According to this psychology, this present work, and its author, are not concerned with facts: this book is merely the result of the author's psychological aberration; this aberration, according to the same theorists, is the result of some childhood experience . . . such theories are totally at variance with facts as science understands them: Reality has not been observed via experiment, but has been idealized to accord with some abstract theory.

What could not be achieved through propaganda (for there would always be some who would perceive the truth), could be achieved through terror—by the suppression of National Socialism. Of course, this terror would be in the name of 'humanity' or 'human rights'—these terms would be sufficient to justify anything, as they did during and after the Nuremberg Trials. Many Western states have gone further and made it illegal, a criminal act, to uphold or propagate National Socialist views. The acceptance of the dogma of 'racial equality' (a creation of the Magian doctrines of sociology and social anthropology) has led many states to pass legislation making it illegal to 'incite racial hatred': that is, to criticise the crypto-Marxist policy of racial integration whose ultimate result can only be the creation of a docile, racially mixed mass who, with their acceptance of all the 'benefits' of racial integration like negro music and crime, are ready for the totalitarian control of a Communist state.

The West in general has become besotted by the pursuit of material well-being and entertainment and its people so brainwashed by the dogmas of sociology and social anthropology that they, under the guidance of their 'leaders' are allowed to fight for, and in the name of, the decadence of the present and a Magian-induced vision of the future where 'world-order' reigns for the benefit of some abstraction called 'humanity.' In the name of this vision, and the harmony and peace which allegedly goes with it, most of Europe has surrendered its national sovereignty through the European Economic Community and NATO and has accepted the destruction of its people through racial intermixing. National and racial differences are still acceptable—provided they are harmless or contribute somehow to entertainment or that twentieth century disease, 'tourism.'

The people of the West—the descendants of war-loving Vikings, Saxons, Franks, Romans, and Angles—have allowed this to happen. They have allowed National Socialism and similar expressions of their own spirit to

be denigrated and smeared and made to appear, through propaganda like the six million myth, as 'evil.' They have accepted the liberalism and the socialism which will destroy them and their civilization and they have acquiesced in decadence. They have allowed the Magian ethos to dominate the West and have accepted, in place of a vital, noble, healthy, and expanding culture true to its spirit of conquest, the fossils of the past and the degeneracy of the present.*

To pretend that National Socialism or Adolf Hitler is not important for the West is absurd: National Socialism (or perhaps more correctly, Hitlerism) cannot be ignored and any movement, political or otherwise, which has as its aim the creation of a Faustian Imperium, will never succeed as long as it ignores the importance of this philosophy for the sake of temporary and, finally, illusory gains.

Adolf Hitler is as central to Imperium as Caesar was to the Roman Empire, and while the founders of Imperium may not call themselves National Socialists or use as their symbol the swastika flag, they will nevertheless be the heirs of National Socialism. *In this bond lies the key to the creation of Imperium.*

Philosophically, National Socialism represents the revaluation wished for by Nietzsche—a return to Nature (the '*physis* of the Greeks) as an unfolding in the sense of the pre-Socratics. Heidegger's philosophy is another expression of this, and it is no coincidence that Heidegger never renounced his National Socialist affiliations, despite the many attempts to coerce him.

Such a returning is a return to the dynamic paganism that pre-dated Christianity (which became, under Christianity, the old Germanic chivalry[108]). But National Socialism is much more than a philosophy, a way of thought: It is a way of life, concerned with practical realities. It recognizes the harmony that exists through a unity of man with Nature and which is exemplified in one way with the yeomen or small-holders who earn their living from the land and who are thus attuned to the rhythms of rural life and who are aware of natural change and struggle. National Socialism is founded upon the basic realization that man is part of, and subject to, the laws and processes of Nature. He is not above it, although he can, providing he works with these laws, change it to a certain extent. Perhaps the most fundamental example of this, for man, is race: the recognition of not only differences and differing aptitudes between races† but also of individuals in each race. There is in National Socialism a desire to preserve identity, to foster quality over and above quantity, as well as encourage,

* Under the present regime of Magian ideas, the only alternative to capitalism is socialism and Marxism. Both are decadent according to the ethos of the West.

† Science has demonstrated the reality of racial differences[109] particularly with respect to intelligence and the ability to create higher civilizations. The dogmas of Marxism and sociology, insisting as they do on equality of races, stand violently against this most fundamental truth.

through individual responsibility, the diversity which alone ensures cultural creativity and thus civilization.

Through and because of such identity (and the pride which is part of it—a pride which is never 'hate,' as the propaganda of the Marxists and their sociological allies would have us believe) there arises in both society and civilization, a harmony: In music, for instance, as in architecture. There is, in a society founded on these natural values, a beauty of form, but above all a vitality that strives to add to civilization. Such a society is itself harmonious because it is built upon common identity—that is, race—and common traditions—that is, nation—and not upon a cosmopolitanism which destroys the rootedness in the past so essential for health and vitality and which, through its racial diversity, encourages mediocrity. There exists in such a harmonious society a nobility of life, something impossible in a materialistic society and unrealizable through cosmopolitanism.

Goals are natural goals, not artificial ones created through material desire to sell goods or commodities, as in capitalism, or ones created by an abstract ideology and abstracted social forces, as in Socialism and Communism. The goals of National Socialism are founded on archetypal symbols which have as their origin the aspirations of a race. For the Imperium that is yet to come, the numinous symbol grounded in the aspirations of the West is the conquest of outer space.

If Imperium is to come, then it will come through the use of either military or political force. Imperium has to be created, by struggle, and cannot be merely wished into existence. For Imperium to be created in the West, it will first be necessary to destroy the myths about National Socialism which the propaganda of the Magian has foisted upon us. Until this is done, particularly with respect to the lie of the six million 'exterminated' Jews, Imperium will not be possible.

The first Western state to form a government based on Faustian principles will become the originator of the New Order through the charisma of Vindex. The battle that began in 1933 is not yet over. There cannot be, nor will there be, any compromise between the two forces: the Western, represented most recently by National Socialism, and the Magian, represented by the Jews. There is either Imperium, or the triumph of the Magian soul.

The Destiny of the West allows no middle-way; anyone who does not fight to create the New Order is, by his inaction, an agent for the destruction of the West.

APPENDIX I

The model for a higher civilization (see Appendix II) shows that a Time of Troubles lasts approximately 390 years. Toynbee gives the end of the Indic Time of Troubles as 322 BC (the beginning of the reign of Chandragupta Maurya, King of Magadha); adding 390 to this date gives 722 BC for the beginning of the Indic Time of Troubles.

The error in this predicted date is approximately 20 years. That is, the actual date, computed from the model, lies between 700 BC and 740 BC. These dates are sufficiently precise for them to be used as a prediction which may be verified.

Verification of the date would serve as a verification of the model itself.

APPENDIX II

A 'higher civilization' has been defined (pp.4,5) as a civilization, where civilization is defined according to Toynbee's definition, which produces a distinct philosophy, results primarily from a physical challenge, and which possesses the identification mark of a distinctive Art.

These higher civilizations undergo the same metamorphosis as all civilizations, that is, a Time of Troubles, a schism in the body-social, and a Universal State. However, it is to be expected that higher civilizations possess unique features by the fact of their being different from other civilizations; these differences, apart from those used to classify them as 'higher,' should be discernible through an analysis of Toynbee's results. Once these differences are found, a definite model for a higher civilization can be constructed. This model can then be used to predict the future of the Western civilization.

An analysis for the length of the Time of Troubles for the higher civilizations listed in Table II (excluding the Western) shows a variation from 372 years for the Egyptiac to 410 years for the Sinic. This is a remarkable agreement, considering the diverse nature of the civilizations: the length of a Time of Troubles for all these civilizations differs at most by forty years. However, an analysis of the same figures for other, not higher, civilizations shows the same astounding agreement. For instance, the civilization Toynbee called Hindu had a Time of Troubles from 1175 AD to 1572 AD, a length of 397 years. This shows that *all* civilizations have a Time of Troubles which lasts c. 398 years.

If If one considers, however, the duration of the Universal State, a different pattern emerges. For the higher civilizations,* the length varies between 409 years (for the Hellenic) to 348 (for the Japanese). for other civilizations the length varies from 17 years (Western medieval) to 403 (Orthodox Christian), with others at 135 years (Hindu) and 71 years (Far Eastern). Clearly, the only uniformity here is with the higher civilizations

* Excluding the Indic.

—the Universal State lasts approximately 390 years. The only problem lies with the Indic.

According to Toynbee, the Indic Empire lasted from 322 BC to 185 BC, a period of 137 years. This is well outside the average for the other higher civilizations of 390 years. However, a detailed study of the Indic civilization (contained in Vol. II of *The Logic of History*) shows that the real end was in 40 AD when Kadphises I, the founder of the Kushan dynasty, destroyed what remained of the Indus principalities. After the reign of Asoka, the Buddhist king (264-227 BC), Asokan power dwindled and was finally ended when Brihadratha was assassinated by Pushyamitra Sunga in 184 BC. The Sunga dynasty lasted until it was succeeded by the Kanva dynasty which itself lasted until 27 BC. There is thus a link between 322 BC and 40 AD, and for this reason the author takes 40 AD as the end of the Universal State of the Indic civilization. This gives a length of 362 years for the Indic Universal State.

Thus we may conclude that, for a higher civilization, the Universal State lasts approximately 390 years. Hence we may conclude that a higher civilization takes about 800 years from its origin* until the start of a Time of Troubles that lasts approxiamtely 398 years until a Universal State is created. This State lasts approximately 390 years, give or take 30 years.

The Time of Troubles itself may be divided into several stages, as Toynbee showed: The Prelude is followed by a General War, a Breathing Space, Supplementary Wars and, finally, a General Peace in, for instance, the fourth cycle that is, the last cycle of wars that make up a Time of Troubles.

The simple model we have constructed shows that, if the origin of the Western civilization is taken as around 700 AD (really 732 AD—the defeat of the Moors at Poitiers by Charles Martel), then the Time of Troubles should start c. 1530 and last until c. 1930. However, Toynbee gives the actual start of the Western Time of Troubles as 1568 AD. This gives an approximate end at 1966, and if one completes Toynbee's cycles of War during a Time of Troubles, one has, for the West:

1st cycle: 1568-1672
2nd cycle: 1672-1792
3rd cycle: 1792-1914

The 4th cycle runs:
Prelude: 1911-1912
General War: 1914-1945
Breathing Space: 1945-1963
Supplementary Wars: 1963-2011

Thus, according to this more detailed analysis, the Imperium of the West should begin c. 2011 AD. The upper limit of the date obtained by adding 398 to the beginning of the Time of Troubles is approximately 1990. We may therefore confidently predict *that the Imperium of the West will begin between 1990 and 2011.*

* Extracted from a study of the origins given by Toynbee and others.

APPENDIX III

Because of the intensity of post-war propaganda regarding National Socialism, the author considered it wise to include a few more examples of the treatment of the defeated National Socialists after the war, in order not only to show the farce of Allied 'justice' but also the kind of terror that existed in Germany at the time. This terror perhaps more than anything contributed to the many 'confessions' obtained during 'War Crimes Trials.'

Concerning War Crimes Trials, the following example is typical: At the Belsen Trial, one witness was shown a photograph of a man. This witness was prepared to swear under oath that the man in the photograph had been a guard at Belsen who repeatedly beat him. This witness was not, however, put into the witness box because the photograph was of Field-Marshal Montgomery.[1] At the same trial, witnesses were allowed to watch the proceedings from the upper gallery before they gave evidence.[2] This, of course, meant they could easily corroborate what previous witnesses had said.

Translation proved a significant barrier for the defence. Quite often, the translation of evidence and witness' statements heard by the defendants and their lawyers did not make sense, as happened many times, for instance during the Belsen Trial. Josef Kramer, the last Commandant at Belsen, was, for example, taken to task by the court for failing to answer the question, "What was the purpose of the concrete tanks?" The translation Kramer was listening to was, "Was war der Zweck der konkreten Bassins?", which roughly means 'What was the purpose of the non-abstract pools?' It is hardly surprising he could not reply!

As to treatment received by captured Germans, the experience of Ernst von Salomon is typical. Von Salomon, it should be noted, was not even a National Socialist. He was arrested by the Americans and put into a camp near Natternburg, north of Munich. Each new entrant to the camp was forced to line up against the wire, and one by one they were taken into a room where the military police beat up the men and raped the women while soldiers peered in through windows. The soldiers were laughing, and urging on the others. Von Salomon had his teeth knocked out, and he was covered with blood from the beating. During all this, an American officer sat in the room idly chewing gum.[3]

In the American zone near Marburg, a favourite sport of the soldiers was hooking the ankles of girls with the handle of a cane as they passed by in jeeps. If a man was caught by this method, he was beaten up; women were often raped, and in two instances were permanently blinded. One woman who jumped out of a window to avoid soldiers suffered a broken back.[4]

Perhaps the greatest suffering occurred when eleven million Germans were forcibly expelled from the eastern part of their country. *It is estimated that over six million of them died*[5] and the atrocities against

them were terrible. Those expelled from East Prussia and Upper Silesia were herded into cattle trucks and shunted around for weeks. Trains were repeatedly raided by gangs of armed Poles who stole everything, including the clothes worn by the Germans, raped the women, and beat up and killed anyone they chose. Often, when they could not get into the trucks by orthodox means, they climbed onto the wagons and made holes in the roofs.[6] Hundreds of thousands starved to death. Many of those who reached the Western zones died there: in Berlin, 60,000 died between May and July 1945.

In the Russian zone of occupation, hundreds of thousands of Germans simply vanished, and after October 1946 the Russians conceived a plan, code-named Operation Ossavakim, to abduct any Germans they considered necessary. Quite a number of these abductions were from the Western sector of Berlin. Among those abducted in this operation were Professor Wilhelm Zeiss, a rocket expert, and Dr. Sigmund, a radio expert. Estimates put the number of technicians abducted at eight thousand. Most of these were taken to the Soviet Union.[7]

1. Mann, Anthony: *Comeback—Germany, 1945-52* (Macmillan, 1980) p. 40
2. Op. cit., p. 40
3. Ernst von Salomon: *Der Fragebogen* (Rowohlt Verlag, Hamburg, 1951)
4. *Marburg: The German Community under American Occupation* (Stanford University Press, 1961) pp. 69-70
5. Herman, S.: *The Rebirth of the German Church* (SCM Press, 1946) p. 202
6. Herman, S.: op. cit. See also Leonard, W.: *The Child of the Revolution* (Collins, 1956).
7. Mann, A.: op. cit., pp. 98-102

TABLE I

(after Toynbee[2])

CIVILIZATION	RELATIONS	CHALLENGE	TIME OF TROUBLES	UNIVERSAL STATE
Egyptiac	Unrelated	Physical	2424-2052 BC	2052-1660 BC
Sumeric	Unrelated	Physical	2677-2298 BC	2298-1905 BC
Hellenic	Loosely affiliated	Physical	431-31 BC	31 BC - 378 AD
Indic	Unrelated	Physical	? - 322 BC	322-185 BC
Japanese	Offshoot of Far Eastern	Physical	1185-1597 AD	1597-1945 AD
Sinic	Unrelated	Physical	634-221 BC	221 BC - 172 AD
Western	Affiliated to Hellenic	Physical	1568-1996 AD*	1996-2390 AD†

* Estimated from model (see Appendix II). The date 1568 AD is given by Toynbee.
† Estimated from model (see Appendix II).

TABLE II

CIVILIZATION	PHILOSOPHY	CHALLENGE
Egyptiac	Atonism (Ikhnaton)	Desiccation
Sumeric	Vedas*	Desiccation
Hellenic	Pre-Socratics; Platonism	Barren land, the sea
Indic	Mahayana Buddhism	Tropical forest
Japanese	Zen, Bushido	New ground
Sinic	Taoism	Marshes, floods
Western	Science	New ground

* Volume I of *The Logic of History* (unpublished) deals in detail with the Sumeric civilization and its relation to the Indic. In it is shown the relation of the Sumerians and their language to the Aryan founders of the Indic civilization. It is hoped that some of this research may be published soon.

REFERENCES

1. Toynbee, A.: *A Study of History* (12 volumes, Oxford University Press, 1933-61)
2. See Table V, p.960 of abridged edition (O.U.P. 1960). cf. Vol. XII, pp. 345 ff.
3. Vol. XII, p. 278
4. Baker, J. R.: *Race* (O.U.P., 1974) p. 506 ff.
5. Collingwood, R.: *The Idea of History* (1946)
6. Harre, R.: *Matter and Method* (Macmillan, 1964); *The Anticipation of Nature* (Hutchinson, 1965)
7. Thapar, Ramila: *A History of India,* Vol. I (1966)
8. Spengler, Oswald: *Decline of the West* (Vol. I, Alfred Knopf, 1926; Vol. II, 1928)
9. Clark, K.: *Civilization* (Penguin Books, Harmondsworth, 1982) pp. 17ff.
10. Tarn, W. W.: *Hellenic Civilization* (E. Arnold, 1952)
11. *Sun and Steel* (Grove Press, New York, 1970)
12. Watts, Alan W.: *The Way of Zen* (Penguin Books, 1962). See also *The Middle Way* (Journal of the Buddhist Society, London) Vol. 53, No. 2 (1978) pp. 54-57.
13. Heidegger, M.: *An Introduction to Metaphysics* (Yale University Press, 1959) p. 117
14. Vol. II, pp. 431-32
15. *The Anti-Christ* (Penguin Classics, 1968) p. 183
16. *What is Metaphysics?* (Yale University Press, 1959) p. 45
17. See Jung, C. G.: *Archetypes and the Collective Unconscious* (Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1968) pp. 28, 39, 48 ff
18. *Origin of the Work of Art* in *Basic Writings* (Kegan Paul, 1978)
19. Grout D. J.: *A History of Western Music* (Dent, 1973) p 709
20. Magee, B.: *Men of Ideas* (BBC Publications, 1978) p. 62
21. Bottomore and Nisbet: *History of Sociological Analysis* (Heinemann, 1978) p. 187
22. Badcock, C. R.: *Levi-Strauss* (Hutchinson, 1975) p. 19
23. Lyons, J.: *Chomsky* (Fontana, 1970) p. 9
24. For example, see Caute, D.: *Fanon* (Fontana, 1970)
25. Spengler, O.: Vol. II, pp. 204-7, 315, 317
26. *The Babylonian Talmud* (Soncino Press, London)
27. Rabbi L. Blue: *To Heaven with Scribes and Pharisees* (Darton, Longman & Todd, in association with the Reform Synagogues of Great Britain, 1975) pp. 22-23
28. Harrap, 1976
29. Roszak, T.: *The Making of a Counter-Culture* (Faber, 1970)
30. Spengler, O.: Vol. II, p. 435
31. Toynbee, Vol. III
32. *The Outsider* (Pan Books, 1967); *Religion and the Rebel* (Gollancz, 1957)
33. *The Outsider,* p. 265
34. *Introduction to Metaphysics,* p. 47
35. Issue of April 29th 1983
36. Op. cit., p. 93
37. *The Anti-Christ,* p. 157. I have slightly revised the translation.
38. Op. cit., p. 134. (slightly revised):
39. Op. cit., p. 179
40. *Civilization* (BBC & John Murray, 1971) pp. 84-85
41. *Times* (London), 22nd June 1983
42. *Warning to the Western World* (Bodley Head, 1976) p. 43
43. Reitlinger. G.: *The Final Solution* (Vallentine, Mitchell & Co., 1953; revised edition, 1968)
44. IMT, 42 vols. 1947-49, Nuremberg
45. Report of the International Committee of the Red Cross, Geneva, 1948, 3 vols.
46. Moulton, F.R. (editor): *Rickettsial Diseases of Man* (American Association for the Advancement of Science, Washington, 1948) pp. 16-27
47. Letter in *Our Sunday Visitor* (USA) 15th June 1959
48. See Dachau Trial in NMT, 15 vols., Washington, D.C., 1950
49. First published 1961
50. Reitlinger (43)
51. Hilberg, R.: *Documents of Destruction* (W. H. Allen, 1972) p. 219
52. Op. cit., p. 160
53. Op. cit., p. 160
54. Op. cit., p. 160
55. See, for example, Muller, F.: *Eyewitness Auschwitz* (Stein & Day, USA)
56. Hilberg (51) p. 219, for instance
57. *Waldeckische Landeszeitung,* 13th October 1952
58. Maser, W.: *Nuremberg* (Allen Lane, 1979) pp. 97-98
59. Maser, op. cit., p. 100
60. Report of Simpson and Roden to the Secretary of the US Army, October 1948. See also newspaper accounts during and after January 1949; for example, *New York Times,* 7th Jan. and 30th July 1949.
61. *Times* (London) 5th March 1949; *New York Times,* 30th April 1949. See also Utley, F.: *The High Cost of Vengeance* (Regnery, Chicago, 1949)
62. Burg, J. G.: *NS-Verbrechen: Prozesse des schlechten Gewissens* (Verlag G. Fisher, 1968) p. 122
63. *Sunday Times* (London) 13th February 1983
64. *Daily Telegraph* (London) 7th March 1983
65. Maser, op. cit.
66. Harwood, R.: *Nuremberg and Other War Crimes Trials* (Historical Review Press, England, 1978). See also (60).
67. Maser, op. cit., P. 273
68. Maser, op. cit., p. 98
69. *Chicago Tribune,* 23rd February 1948. Also issues for 24th, 25th,

26th and 28th February, as well as *New York Times,* 23rd February
70. Maser, op. cit., p. 255
71. Maser, op. cit., pp. 51-52
72. Butz, A. R.: *Hoax of the 20th Century* (Historical Review Press, 1976) p. 101 ff.
73. *Journal of Historical Review* (Torrance, California) Vol. I, no. 2 (Summer 1980) pp. 169-172
74. Vrba, R.: (with Bestic, A.) *I Cannot Forgive* (Grove Press, New York, 1964) p. 233
75. Craven & Gate: *The Army Air Forces in World War II* (University of Chicago, 1951, 3 vols.)
76. Rassinier, P.: *Le drame des juifs européens* (Paris, Les Sept Couleurs, 1964). English translation published in *Debunking the Genocide Myth* (Noontide Press, Los Angeles, 1978)
77. *Le Mensonge d'Ulysee* (Paris, La Librairie Francaise, 1961)
78. Thion, Serge & Faurisson, R.: *Verité historique ou verité politique?* (Paris, La Vielle Taupe, 1980)
79. Butz, A. R.:, op. cit.
80. Staeglich, W.: *Der Auschwitz Mythos* (Grabert Verlag, Tuebingen, West Germany, 1978)
81. Christophersen, T.: *Die Auschwitz Luege* (Kritik Verlag, Mohrkirch, West Germany, 1978)
82. Rothe, W. D.: *Die Endloesung der Judenfrage* (Bierbaum Verlag, Frankfurt, 1974) Vol. I
83. *Journal of Historical Review,* Vol. 1, No. 1 (Spring 1980) pp. 69-80
84. Butz, A.R.: op. cit., p. 193f
85. *Journal of Historical Review,* Vol. 1, No. 1 (Spring 1980) pp. 23-30
86. Buchner Dr. R. K.: 'The Problem of Cremator Hours and Incineration Time,' *Journal of Historical Review,* vol. 2, no. 3 (Fall 1981) pp. 219-248
87. *Le Monde,* 19-20 March 1978 and 23rd March 1978
88. *National-Zeitung,* 16th February 1979
89. *Jewish Chronicle* (London) 21st May 1982
90. *Sunday Times* (London) 5th July 1981
91. Bayrisches Staatsarchiv, Bamberg, K3/1967/4861
92. NSDAP Hauptarchiv (Institute of Contemporary History, London): HA 9/188. Copy of 'Deutsches Sommerfest,' 7th July 1928 containing an order from Fritz Reinhardt.
93. Orlow, D.: *History of the Nazi Party* (David & Charles,vol. I 1971; vol. II 1973)
94. Maser, W.: *Die Fruehgeschichte der NSDAP* (Munich, 1965)
95. Orlow, D.: op. cit.
96. Diwald, H.: *Geschichte der Deutschen* (1st edition: Verlag Ullstein GmbH, 1978)
97. Irving, D.: *War Path* (Michael Joseph, 1978)
98. *The Barnes Trilogy* (Institute of Historical Review, Torrance, California, 1979)
99. See David Irving's magazine *Focal Point,* November 23rd 1981 *re* the Tyler Kent case.
100. Stone, N.: *Hitler* (Hodder & Stoughton, 1979)
101. See, for example, reports in newspapers, like the *Times,* (London) for early February 1933; the *Jewish Chronicle* for the same period (and March 1933). Also Orlow (93) for an account of the NSDAP response.
102. *Focal Point,* 31st May 1983, p. 2
103. Hitler, Adolf: *Mein Kampf* (Hurst & Blacket, 1939) p. 371f.
104. *Dawn of Magic* (Anthony Gibbs & Phillips, 1963) p. 179
105. Degrelle, Leon: 'The Waffen SS,' *Journal of Historical Review,* vol.3, no. 4 (Winter 1982)
106. Adorno, T. W., Fenkel-Brunswick, Levinson, et al: *The Authoritarian Personality* (Harper & Brothers, 1950). This book was sponsored by the American Jewish Committee. Another classic (also sponsored by the American Jewish Committee) is *Anti-Semitism and Emotional Disorder* by Nathan Ackerman and Marie Jahoda (Harper & Brothers, 1950)
107. Adorno, T. W.: op. cit., p. 2
108. Spengler, Oswald: op. cit., vol. II, p. 277; vol. I, p. 399f.
109. Baker, J. R.: *Race* (Oxford University Press, 1974)

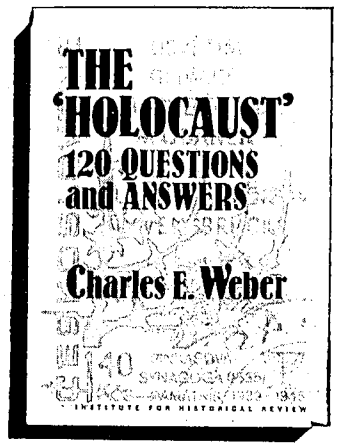

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The* "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014
Single copy: $4.00

ORDER No. 8114
3 copies $10.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

proving the innate inequality of human beings, but they disregarded the remote danger for the immediate advantage of a potent polemical weapon against the older sects they wanted to replace.

It was only after the Communist and "Liberal" cults had established themselves as securely as the Lutherans and Calvinists had established themselves that they had to face the consequences of biological science and pronounced it impious, launching frantic persecutions of Professors Darlington, Shockley, Jensen, and innumerable others who dared cite the facts of nature in opposition to the Marxist theology. It is true that they have not yet succeeded in burning such wicked "Nazis" at the stake, but that is not because they lack a godly itch to prove the truth of their faith by the argument that all religions prefer when it is feasible for them to use it.

The magazine called *Discover*, in its issue for July 1983, published an article by Kevin McKean, who explained the relatively new biological technique for determining the relationship between different species by measuring the differences between the deoxyribonucleic acid (often abbreviated to the siglum DNA) in their proteins. The determinations are made chiefly by measuring the differences between their immune systems, the relative cohesion of strands of the acid, and the relative affinity of their proteins to specific antibodies. These tests have shown that men are closely related to chimpanzees, somewhat more distantly to gorillas, and remotely to orangoutans. The tests have now been applied to fossils, with the result that the Ramapithecus, once accepted as a precursor of our species, has been shown to have been instead closely related to the orangoutan and probably a precursor of that species. From these two determinations it follows that the evolutionary line of human beings diverged from that of chimpanzees far more recently than had been generally supposed before, i.e., between three and four million years ago, while that line diverged from that of the gorillas only a few million years earlier. Man is therefore so closely related to the apes that Professor David Pilbeam of Harvard proposes that both be regarded as forming a single species (with subspecies, of course—or should it be a genus?).

That article was followed by another, by the same author, devoted to the work of Professor Vincent Sarich (the name is

Croatian) of the University of California in Berkeley, who has particularly distinguished himself in the research that I have just summarized. We are told that Professor Sarich regards the "creationists" with a kind of amused tolerance for their emotionalism, regarding them as no threat to scientific thought because their doctrine "has no scientific foundation." What he fears is "another brand of creationism," which is the basis for the pernicious superstitions that dominate the kind of "anthropology" and "social science" that was so powerfully fostered by Margaret Mead's audacious fakery. "It is what he [Sarich] calls 'behavioral creationism,' the notion that human behavior is totally plastic, and not subject to biological or genetic influences." That term, "behavioral creationism," is an excellent label for the cardinal dogma of the "Liberal"-Communist sects, to whom the objective science of sociobiology is as obnoxious as the Copernican theory was to the Inquisitors who burned Bruno at the stake and tortured Galileo until he did lip-service to them.

According to the article, what Professor Sarich gently tells his classes is "that if human beings are racist and sexist by nature, it might be useful to know that." One gathers that even so modest a statement provokes furious squawks from the superstitious, and if it ever becomes feasible to burn Professor Sarich at the stake, the Communists and the Christers will join hands as they dance about the pyre. Common interests often make odd bedfellows in religions.*

* * * * *

* The present Pope and most of the Lutherans are now exchanging hugs and kisses, gayly forgetting the millions of Aryan men and women whom they drove to death in their jurisdictional quarrels over details of their common superstition, and are probably thinking of an eventual consolidation of their businesses. Corporate mergers are, of course, the order of the day in salvation-mongering, as the various managers, knowing that the doctrinal differences that once incited such bitter and often bloody antagonisms are just moonshine anyway, increase efficiency by combining their sales forces. The leading Presbyterian churches are now in bed together, and the major denominations of the Lutherans, with the exception of the Missouri Synod (which still refuses to regard the Bible as a silly story), are about to merge into one great corporation, and are already hoping to absorb other competitors. The periodical *Focus*, in its November issue, published a photograph showing the present Pope becoming palsy-walsy with the general manager of the Hare Krishna cult, and quotes the Holy Father as lauding the cult's "deep spiritual concepts" and even saying "Krishna is great!" His Holiness doubtless dreams of eventually becoming the President of a great amalgamation of all the corporations that market invisible spiritual pablum for grown-up children who must have a Santa Claus.

The same issue of *Discover* contains an article by Mr. McKean and a collaborator, of which the beginning is reproduced on the following page. You will notice the series of profiles that illustrate the principal stages in the evolution of man. The Aryan on the left is facing the line of his ancestors, which go back to the earliest known species that can qualify, the Australopithecus afarensis, represented by the fossil remains of an adult that is jocularly called 'Lucy,' because female. Those creatures, about four feet tall, antedate the Australopitheci that are so prominent in the works of the late Robert Ardrey, who did so much to introduce some common sense into contemporary discussions of human society.

"Lucy" and her kind, represented by the charming profile on the extreme right, did not differ greatly from other carnivores. They ate their meat raw, of course, since the invention of fire lay millions of years in the future. They could communicate with each other only by uttering animal cries, as do wolves and baboons; even the most primitive language lay millions of years in the future. But they may have supplemented their claws and teeth with a simple weapon, such as a small tree branch or a long shin or thigh bone from some animal, perhaps one of their own species whom they had recently eaten; and they walked as bipeds, at least some of the time. That and their skeletal structure qualify them as ancestors of man. They flourished about 3,600,000 years ago and they are now extinct, so our clergymen and "Liberal intellectuals" cannot hope to import hordes of them into this country further to afflict us—and the "Moral Majority" cannot yell that every one of the stinking darlings has a soul specially tailored for it by Jesus & Co., so that we must be taxed to speed up their breeding.

But look again at those profiles. Ain't it awful? There ought to be a law against it—and probably will be soon. Don't you see the danger that, despite all the caution of the writers and their editors, some American, whose brain has not been paralysed by the churches and public schools, may remember that picture when he looks at one of the "Black Americans" whom he is condemned to fear, placate, and subsidize with his own earnings—and that might even make him think!

* * * * *

When one of our great hokum-peddlers warns you that Yahweh will have a tantrum if you don't send him a cheque *pronto*, you (if no longer an infant) recognize the age-old skin-game. But it is noteworthy when the scare comes from an individual who spends his own money to advertise it and

The significant picture above, which became available just as we go to press, may have been inspired by the picture we have reproduced from *Discover*. This illustration of the confrontation that will determine our future appeared on the first page of *Illini Times*, a student newspaper published at the University of Illinois.

SPECIAL REPORT

FACING UP TO MAN'S PAST

New studies suggest that man only recently diverged from the apes. The question is—how did it happen?

by KEVIN McKEAN with SHANNON BROWNLEE

Modern man looks back at some of his ancestors: (left to right) Cro-Magnon man, *Homo erectus*, *Homo habilis*, *Australopithecus africanus*, and *Australopithecus afarensis* (Lucy)

Like many eight-year-olds, Kenton is going through an "I hate girls" stage. He shuffles into the room, greeting the men with a low grunt but ignoring the women. He makes a fuss over his food and refuses to eat. The baby-sitter, at least. After all, Kenton's dad—big, hairy, tool-belt and sneaker—is "doing" women's work. So does have a rather threatening mien.

On a tour of the laboratory, Kenton leads the way—hooting, flinching, and chattering in a manner far too animated that most adults would not tolerate from a child. But Kenton is no child. He is a nearly full-grown chimpanzee with powerful arms and sharp wrist. That is of little concern to the scientists working with him at the State University of New York at Stony Brook, because he is quite civilized. Says Randy Susman, an anatomist, "He's better toilet-trained than my three-year-old."

It seems appropriate that Kenton

one of the many at Stony Brook research projects that is adding to the growing body of evidence that man and ape are even more closely related than scientists had thought.

In the century since Darwin first suggested that man arose from ape-like ancestors, many scientific theories about how that ascension happened have proved to be wrong, often because scholars have refused to acknowledge the closeness of the man-ape kinship. Some biologists softened the blow to humanity's pride by placing human beings

much more recently than was once thought. Now it looks as if we may have removed at least one ancient ancestor from the human lineage. Sophisticated techniques for comparing human and ape versions of the basic molecules of life have forced scientists to redraw the human family tree, putting people and chimps in the same branch.

The new evidence is still disputed by some scientists, but it has raised many others to revise their thinking as to when and how the human line originat-

ed. It has rekindled an old debate over when man's ancestors began to walk upright, and it was the focus of an animated two-day conference in Berkeley, California, in April. It may help undermine the "species chauvinism" that still leads some people to deny man's close relationship to apes and other animals. Says Sarich, biologists "loved Sar-

ich (see the article beginning on page 54), whose work has sparked much of the debate. "Resigning to the creatures their close anatomical kinship with chimpanzees, but they refuse to face up to the implications of that." David Pilbeam of Harvard, one of the country's foremost paleoanthropologists (scientists who use fossil evidence to study human evolution), puts the case more succinctly: "We should no longer say that we are descended from apes. We are apes."

Pilbeam himself turned up one of the

key pieces of fo- fence that has provoked the shift in anthropological thinking. In the 1960s, he and Elwyn Simons, then a professor at Yale, proposed that Ramapithecus, an ape-like creature that lived between 8 million and 14 million years ago, might have been a direct ancestor of man. Ramapithecus was known at the time mainly

doesn't even ask for contributions. A person named R. Macdonald who lives in Honduras spent, I estimate, at least $10,000 in September and October to spread alarm in the pages of various weekly newspapers. The advertisements all bear in the upper left-hand corner the name of Yahweh (YHWH) In the old Phoenician (West Semitic) alphabet, and in the right-hand corner what is supposed to be the same name in modern Hebrew characters, but the canny Scot didn't do so well in drawing the latter, and what really appears there is YHDH.

Mr./Mrs./Miss Macdonald bought two full pages in *Spotlight's* issue for 10 October 1983 to warn us that twelve days later, on the midnight between 22 and 23 October, Yahweh was really going to cut it up rough with a "universal earthquake" that would, among other things, level all the mountains in North America, get rid of California and its inhabitants (including Reagan, if he was so foolish as to go back home at that time), and annihilate all of our nuclear weapons. And the kick from Yahweh's boot would either speed up the earth in its orbit or slow down its rotation on its axis so that the year would thenceforth consist of exactly 360 days, greatly simplifying calendars and calculations for the lucky devils who would still be alive on 23 October.

Yahweh's "universal earthquake," we were told, would be his way of informing us that exactly one year (360 days) later, on 5-6 October 1984, Yahweh will celebrate Yom Kippur by hauling the "12 original Apostles" out of their graves, establishing the "Apostolic Garden Paradise" for godly survivors, and, if you are one of them, making you start jabbering in Hebrew (you won't even have to glance at Harper's well-known *Elements of Hebrew*, to say nothing of the latest edition of Gesenius's *Hebräische Grammatik* and *Handwörterbuch*).

At latest information, however, the Rocky Mountains are still there and so—by Jove!—is California. It seems, therefore, that old Yahweh forgot the appointment he made in his Scriptures, and that Mr./Mrs./Miss Macdonald spent his/her money on a false alarm. But it was not wasted, for in the two pages in *Spotlight* and the other advertisements we have at last a sound theological explanation of how Satan meddled with human genetics, so that "Jesus could not biologically come from Heaven as God's Woman/Wife."

In the November issue of *Liberty Bell* I tried to give a helpful hint to the National Council of Churches in their present sexual dilemma. Here's a better one. □

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

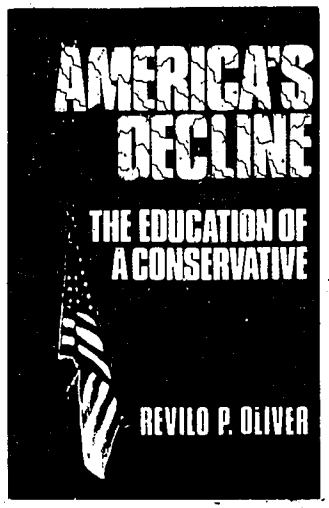

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $2.00

President Roosevelt's Campaign To Incite War in Europe:

THE SECRET POLISH DOCUMENTS

MARK WEBER

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1 — THE 14th WINTER OLYMPIAD: Triumph of Aryan Beauty, page 4 — 'CATHOLICS OF THE YEAR,' page 6 — SCIENCE AND THE WEST, by D. Myatt, page 8 — LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 53

VOL. 11 — NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

An anonymous publisher has reprinted a twenty-two page booklet, originally published by the Boswell Company in London on 26 September 1938, and written by G. Lane-Fox Pitt-Rivers, who is well known for his discerning and prophetic *World Significance of the Russian Revolution*, which appeared in 1920, when many dumb-bunnies had illusions about the Jewish conquest of the Russian Empire, which was at that time still in progress. The booklet is *Czecho-Slovakia: the Naked Truth about the World-War Plot*. It will tell you nothing about the origins of the Jewish War Against Western Civilization, which began the following year, that is not known to historians who have made even a preliminary study of the subject, although most of them are too timorous to admit it. Pitt-Rivers, however, will focus your attention entirely on Czecho-Slovakia, a bastard state created by one of Woodrow Wilson's nightmares, and incorporating the Sudetenland by an outrageous territorial division that would be an infallible source of trouble, as was the combination under one government of two incompatible peoples, the Czechs and the Slovaks. That obvious fact may have escaped Wilson's muddled mind, but it is hard to believe that his Jewish masters did not see it. At all events, the Judaeo-Bolshevik gang made clever use of Czecho-Slovakia in its preparations for the war that was the Suicide of Europe.

The real significance of this booklet is that it shows clearly what was well known before the Munich conference, at which Neville Chamberlain, then the Prime Minister, made a sensible agreement, which he believed would "ensure peace in our time." That, of course, outraged the Jews, who had declared their own private war on Germany long before, and they applied their whips to unprincipled British politicians, especially Winston Churchill, whom they paid and owned, and Anthony Eden, an effeminate opportunist. One can therefore think of

Chamberlain as an honest man, but weakly unable to resist the pressure of his nation's enemies. There is a story, unverified, so far as I know, that he ended his days in remorse for the spinelessness with which he lent his name to Roosevelt's scheme to use Poland as a pretext for using Aryans to fight the Jews' war against our race. The result was, of course, the destruction of Germany and the ruin of Great Britain, as well as the end of American independence.

(*World Significance of the Russian Revolution* ($4.00), and *Czecho-Slovakia: the Naked Truth about the World-War Plot* ($3.00) are available from Liberty Bell Publications.)

* * * * *

Christians who enjoy reading gospels deprive themselves of pleasure and edification by limiting themselves to the few that were included in the "New Testament." As everyone knows, a large number of gospels composed in the same period and equally impressive and authoritative by every objective test, are now available in English translations. And the composition of gospels has continued almost to the present day. By far the most influential gospel of the Nineteenth Century was Joseph Smith's *Book of Mormon* with its two small sequels, the *Book of Moses* and the *Book of Abraham*. Since Mary Baker Eddy's theology was not a gospel, strictly speaking, second place probably belongs to the gospels forged by the Reverend Mr. William Dennis Mahan, which, crude as they are, still enjoy a considerable popularity. But there are about a score of other Nineteenth-Century gospels which should appeal to the avid gospel-reader. Many of these are obscure and hard to find, so I note that one, of considerable merit, the *Gospel of the Holy Twelve* (also known as "The Gospel of the Perfect Life"), long out-of-print, has just been reprinted by Health Research in Mokelumne Hill, California. It was "discovered" by the Reverend Mr. Gideon J. R. Ouseley, who was probably the author. It contains the revelations and instructions given by the famous Jesus to his brothers in the Essene Community, some of whom, foreseeing the coming disasters to civilization, rushed off to the mountains of Tibet and there placed a manuscript in the keeping of Buddhist monks, to be preserved until the world was ready for its transcendental message of Salvation in the Nineteenth Century. There were very few scholars in the whole world who could have produced a plausible original text in

Aramaic or even Greek, and the Reverend Mr. Ouseley should not be reproached for not having attempted an impossible task to lend greater plausibility to the English "translation." That is merely a detail that certainly can be disregarded by the eye of Faith when kindled with a yearning to learn all about the "true Christian life," so I here call attention to the reprint for the benefit and delectation of the Godly.

* * * * *

In the days preceding and following Yule in 1983, the prevailing temperatures in the Middle West and parts of the South were several degrees lower than had been recorded for the same days of the year since accurate records were kept in the several regions. This naturally revived talk about the malevolent Soviets and the great discoveries (or speculations) of Nicola Tesla, although during the exceptionally mild winter of 1982, there was a notable lack of gratitude to the Russians for their beneficence at that time. Readers of *Liberty Bell* probably turned back to the issue for April 1982 and the article from its London Correspondent entitled "The Great Freeze." It didn't make them any warmer, but it probably helped them estimate correctly the scare about the monstrous magnets that the Soviets are supposed to be using. They could also have turned to a new book by Henry & Elizabeth Stommel, *Volcano Weather: the Story of 1816, the Year without a Summer* (Newport, Rhode Island; Seven Seas Press, 1983). The authors attribute the climatic upset, which produced freezing temperatures in New England in every month of the year and a winter of "unprecedented" severity, to the great explosions of Tambora, a volcano on Soembawa, one of the Lesser Sunda islands in the Dutch East Indies between Java and Timor. They are probably right, but it is absolutely certain that neither the evil Communists nor the wise Tesla had anything to do with the acute discomfort of the Yankees in 1816. □

THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim*, the *Cabbala*, the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

THE 14th WINTER OLYMPIAD

Triumph of Aryan Beauty

What a gnashing of teeth there must have been amongst our enemies as the 14th Winter Olympiad unfolded at Sarajevo, Jugoslavia.

With the exception of the short performance of the California Chinese skating contestant Chin, it was a completely Aryan dominated spectacular in every event. Each day brought forth a steady procession of stalwart Northern athletes, relentlessly rising to the top in the heavy competition.

The entire Winter Olympiad was Aryan from beginning to end. And the end was where it all came together.

The absolutely mesmerizing performance of the blond and most handsome British ice dancing team of Torvill and Dean, as they cast their spell over the entire audience, skating flawlessly to the haunting strains of Ravel's Bolero, was unforgettable.

Added to the smashing, glorious triumph of the Mahre twins as they swept down the treacherous slopes to clinch both the silver and gold medals in the men's slalom, the 14th Winter Olympiad had to make every Northerner swell with pride.

Throughout, the clean breeze of Aryan competitive spirit was evident everywhere, with only an occasional twinge at the brashness and lack of grace shown by the men's downhill gold medal winner Johnson, who could take a lesson from the proud sportsmanship and courage shown by the beautiful losing champion Rosalyn Sumners as she congratulated the lovely German skater Katarina Witt, who took the gold medal.

Then there was the peerless skater Scott Hamilton who, after an apology for a lackluster performance in competition the night before, where he still managed to earn the gold medal in men's figure skating on points, returned the following night for the exhibition skating in the closing ceremonies to give the performance of his lifetime. Three magnificent encores, each more brilliant than the preceeding one, brought the stadium to its feet in wild acclaim. What a thrilling, memorable occasion.

On the darker side, the forces bent on our demeaning were obviously operant. The non-Aryan American judge Alperth, the only judge failing to award the German skater Witt a grade one, quite expectedly maintained that he considered the Chinese girl the best performer there.

The constant effort throughout to interject the minority presence was inescapable. Commentator slant was overwhelming. On every appearance of the Chinese skater Chin, the announcers poured forth a steady stream of superlatives, almost on key.

None was more effusive than the former American Olympic skater Peggy Flemming, whose extravagant praise of Chin was almost like a comedy scenario compared to her mild, negative or silent reactions to the other very lovely performances offered.

Like all racial cannibals who devour their own kind, Miss Flemming couldn't have been more devastating to the cause of her own people.

Topping it all was the loud, insistent protests of judging unfairness on their failure to win a medal by the New York ice skating team of Blumberg and Seibert. Throughout all the sympathetic media coverage given to them, an astonishing silence prevailed on one point. Was it a coincidence that a theme and music deeply familiar in both sound and context to that chosen by the beautiful team of Torvill and Dean was selected by the New Yorkers for their offering, and luckily (?) presented to the public preceeding the British team?

And, as was to be expected in the aftermath of the stunning Aryan predominance of the 14th Winter Olympiad, the enemy forces reacted in their usual manner. Dead silence or ridicule.

One well-known columnist called the American performance "An International Joke" and contemptuously referred to the magnificent performers Hamilton and Sumners as "A band of prospects for the Ice Capades."

A familiar pattern? Everything they do is familiar. Only a few minor points are changed to fit the circumstances.

That should be our clue. They are predictable, and they win because we have failed to recognize it and meet the challenge. Let's change all that. Changing our priorities and tactics must become a new way of life if we are to survive. And the surging Aryan power apparent everywhere in the 14th Winter Olympiad is proof that we can.

It mattered little that many competitors were from other countries. They were all White—and beautiful to behold! White awareness must become our prime target.

Preventing just that is the number-one priority of our enemy. Why else the necessity to maintain absolute control of all sources of information? Small wonder they tried to eliminate winter sports from the Olympics.

Nothing communicated Aryan greatness and biological differences between the races more than these just completed Olympic Winter Games, so well staged and planned by the host country. The magnificent performances of the Jugoslavian folk dancers during the opening and closing ceremonies, as well as the triumphs of our Aryan kin folk, will pass the 14th Winter Olympiad into history as one of the most significant events of this decade.

Hail to the 14th Olympic Winter Games and congratulations to "Our" team! □

Staff Photo by John Croft

Mary Ann and John Kuharski 2709 Pahl Ave. MPLS.,MN 55418 612-789-6460 shown here sporting a future American Winter Olympics team. Front row: Angela,3; Karl,1; Theresa,9; second row: Vincent,12; Tina,12; Tony,11; Mary,5;back row: Chrissy,15;Tim,13; Charlie, 14.

Kuharskis are 1983 'Catholics of the year'

Mary Ann and John Kuharski of northeast Minneapolis have been named the 1983 Catholics of the Year by the Minnesota Chapter of the Catholic League for Religious and Civil Rights.

They are being honored because of the "extraordinary things they've done" for the church, the antiabortion movement, local and national adoption organizations and family life education, said Donna Steichen, president of the league's Minnesota chapter. The national lay organization concerns itself with Catholics as an interest group in the public arena, she said.

Last November, the Kuharskis and their 10 children traveled to Washington to testify before senators that racial barriers to adoption of children by parents of different races should be eased. Five of the Kuharski children are adopted. The Kuharskis are expecting the birth of another child in four weeks.

More than a year ago, when a day-old infant was found dead on a highway near Blaine, the Kuharskis arranged for her funeral.

"It hardly seems possible that someone could've done all that they have and still (have) gotten dinner on the table," Steichen said.

John Kuharski is an accountant for Hennepin County. Mary Ann Kuharski is a former president and founding member of the Human Life Alliance of Minneapolis. She is now on the governor's task force on foster care and adoption of minority children.

The league will present the award to the Kuharskis Sunday at noon at the Normandy Inn, 405 S. 8th St. Frank DeBot of Duluth will receive an Extraordinary Life Service Award for 50 years of service to the church.

James Hitchcock, a history professor at St. Louis University and chairman of the board of the national Catholic League for Religious and Civil Rights, will speak about "Anti-Catholicism in Contemporary America."

Does the West have the will to survive?

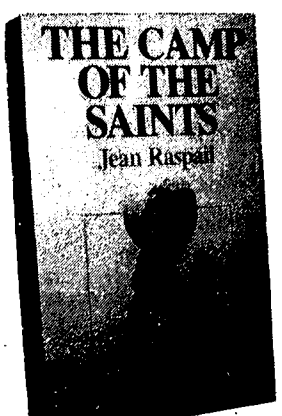

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

SCIENCE AND THE WEST

by
D. Myatt

Few would doubt that one of the greatest achievements of our Western civilization is science and its application as modern technology.

Western science is essentially the search for truth, and its method lies in finding ways of discovering that truth by observing the patterns and processes of Nature. Thus, for science, truth is what is observed, not what is presupposed or assumed by belief as in religion. In this respect for facts lies perhaps the greatest liberation any civilization has ever known, and what is not generally recognized is that this liberation is due entirely to the genius of the Aryan. Every great practical scientist, from Eratosthenes the Greek (who first worked out the size of the Earth in 235 BC) through Galileo and Newton to von Braun, has been White.

Likewise, modern technology, from the first steam engine to the first interplanetary rocket, is almost exclusively the creation of the Aryan. Indeed, modern technology, as the German philosopher Heidegger realized,[1] may be said to express part of the essence of the West: that vigour that drove the Norse warriors, which conquered America for our race and which even today is still evident in the conquest of Space. Western technology arose from the desire of the Aryan to conquer, not only his immediate environment, but everything his imagination could conceive.

Yet technology rests on science, and science as we know it depends for its existence on freedom. Only when the West, through people like Galileo, broke the dogmatic chains of the Church was free experiment, and thus science, possible. Science, with its emphasis on experiment and fact, freed our civilization from superstition and the tyranny of ideas, and it is no coincidence that the greatest achievements of science occured when the dogmatic authority of the Church no longer ruled men's lives.

Today, however, the Aryan vigour that produced our technology and the Aryan desire for understanding that freed us from the slavery of superstition and dogma, has weakened: no sooner had the dogma of the Church been overcome than other dogmas arose to try and arrest that desire for conquest and exploration that is the hallmark of our race. Left to himself, the Aryan, with his science and technology, would have conquered the world for the benefit of his race.

The first dogma to arise which tried to stifle science was, of course, Marxism with its claim that everything, people as well as ideas and facts, should serve the new gods of Marxist revolution and Marxist state. With Marxism, even history is distorted, historical facts have to be 'interpreted.' Deriving from the dogma of Marxism (which has become a

pseudo-religion), another dogma arose: sociology, which purported to be a science whose field of study was man and his societies. However, sociology laid down with its theorizing what man was and should be and then distorted the facts to fit its assumptions—as in the now notorious case of Margaret Mead and the Samoans.[2] It should be noted that a similar distortion of facts, so that they fit the theory, occurs in the work of Freud.[3]

Today, the ideas of Marxism (with its easier-to-believe-in dose called 'socialism') and sociology have come to dominate our so-called free society to such an extent that few people question their fundamental assumptions. Indeed, these assumptions underlie recent changes foisted upon us by a politically active minority, as witness the Race Relations Acts, the so-called Sex Discrimination Act, the soft treatment of criminals, and so on. Yet all these assumptions behind these ideas have been scientifically disproved.

Consider, as an example, the dogma of racial equality. The fundamental assumption is that all men are equal; attached to this is the belief (from sociology) that man is primarily a product of his environment; this, of course, leads to the further belief that education will iron out whatever differences exist between different men and different races. Thus, according to this belief, a negro is essentially the same as a White man and requires only equal education and opportunity to be the equal of the White in terms of intelligence, culture and so on. To achieve this 'equality,' laws are necessary since, according to the theory of sociology, society (that is, White society) is racist and oppressive. Thus equality has to be forced, and to achieve it so-called 'positive discrimination' is often necessary. Whoever disagrees with this view is, by definition, a racist, and racist sentiments (that is, favouring one's own race) are to be outlawed.

Science, however, has demonstrated the reality of racial differences,[4] particularly with respect to intelligence. Furthermore, these differences are mainly due to genetic factors and therefore cannot be changed in any significant way by any amount of legislation or education or equal opportunity, and the only possible result of all the attempts to change Western society by infecting its peoples and institutions with the dogma of racial equality will be to change it to a Marxist society. Whether or not this new society (whose prototype already exists in London Boroughs like Lambeth) calls itself Marxist is irrelevant—it will be so in fact.

Because of this conflict between sciene and the dogmas they cherish, Marxists and their sons, the sociologists, seek to make science itself subservient. In this they have very nearly succeeded. As Dr. Baker says: "From the beginning of the thirties onwards scarcely anyone outside Germany and its allies dare to suggest that any race might be in any respect or in any sense superior to any other . . . Those who believed in the equality of all races were free to write what they liked, without fear of contradiction. They made full use of their opportunity in the decades that followed . . . Sorokin's chapter is well worth reading today, as a reminder of what was still possible *before the curtain came down.*"[5]

Today, there is very little freedom in science. If the Marxists have their way, there will be none and we will have exchanged the religious doctrine of Christianity for the equally dogmatic and messianic doctrine of Marxism with its many offshoots. The Aryan spirit, as represented by science, will have been crushed, as it very nearly was many centuries ago by what Nietzsche called "the extremest thinkable form of corruption."[6]

Is it only coincidence that all three dogmas (Christianity, Marxism and sociology)—so contrdictory in spirit to our own—are Jewish in origin?

References:

1. Heidegger, M.: "The End of Philosophy" in *On Time and Being* (Harper & Row, 1972)
2. Freeman, D.: *Coming of Age in Samoa* (Harvard University Press, 1982)
3. Obholzer, K.: *The Wolf-Man* (Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1982)
4. Baker, J. R.: *Race* (Oxford University Press, 1973)
5. Op. Cit., p. 61
6. Nietzsche, F.: *The Anti-Christ* (Penguin, Harmonsworth, 1968) p. 186

Part Two
Jewish Science

The attempt (mentioned in Part One) by dogmas like Marxism to directly control science by suppressing or mis-representing facts relating to subjects like race when those facts contradict its dogma, is not the only change affecting modern science, even though it is the most obvious.

Equally radical, although very rarely mentioned even among scientists, is the way disciplines like physics have been moved away from their experimental basis. Instead of the physicist observing nature without prior assumptions it is increasingly the fashion to formulate abstract mathematical theories to account for the behaviour of nature. This change was noticed by the German philosopher Heidegger and the German physicist Heisenberg.[1] According to Heidegger: "Modern physics is not experimental physics because it applies apparatus to the questioning of nature. Rather the reverse is true. Because physics as pure theory sets nature up to exhibit itself as a coherence of forces calcuable in advance, it therefore orders its experiments precisely for the purpose of asking whether and how nature reports itself when set up in this way."[2]

Put simply, this means a modern physicist interprets nature using a theory and then sets out to verify the theory using an experiment or experiments which in construction assume the very theory it is wished to prove. This is clearly absurd, as some very eminent scientists like Sir Arthur Eddington have observed.[3]

continued on page 51

President Roosevelt's Campaign To Incite War in Europe:

THE SECRET POLISH DOCUMENTS

MARK WEBER

Major ceremonies were held in 1982 to mark the one hundredth anniversary of the birth of Franklin Delano Roosevelt. With the exceptions of Washington and Lincoln, he was glorified and eulogized as no other president in American history. Even conservative President Ronald Reagan joined the chorus of applause. In early 1983, newspapers and television networks remembered the fiftieth anniversary of Roosevelt's inauguration with numerous laudatory tributes.

And yet, with each passing year more and more new evidence comes to light which contradicts the glowing image of Roosevelt portrayed by the mass media and politicians.

Much has already been written about Roosevelt's campaign of deception and outright lies in getting the United States to intervene in the Second World War prior to the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor in December 1941. Roosevelt's aid to Britain and the Soviet Union in violation of American neutrality and international law, his acts of war against Germany in the Atlantic in an effort to provoke a German declaration of war against the United States, his authorization of a vast "dirty tricks" campaign against U.S. citizens by British intelligence agents in violation of the Constitution, and his provocations and ultimatums against Japan which brought on the attack against Pearl Harbor—all this is extensively documented and reasonably well known.[1]

Not so well known is the story of Roosevelt's enormous responsibility for the outbreak of the Second World War itself. This essay focuses on Roosevelt's secret campaign to provoke war in Europe prior to the outbreak of hostilities in September 1939. It deals particularly with his efforts to pressure Britain, France and Poland into war against Germany in 1938 and 1939.

Franklin Roosevelt not only criminally involved America in a war which had already engulfed Europe. He bears a grave responsibility before history for the outbreak of the most destructive war of all time.

This paper relies heavily on a little-known collection of secret Polish documents which fell into German hands when Warsaw was captured in September 1939. These documents clearly establish Roosevelt's crucial role in bringing on the Second World War. They also reveal the forces behind the President which pushed for war.

While a few historians have quoted sentences and even paragraphs from these documents, their importance has not been fully appreciated. There are three reasons for this, I believe. First, for many years their authenticity was not indisputably established. Second, a complete collection of the documents has not been available in English. And third, the translation of those documents which has been available in English until now is deficient and unacceptably bad.

When the Germans took Warsaw in late September 1939, they seized a mass of documents from the Polish Ministry of Foreign Affairs. In a letter of 8 April 1983, Dr. Karl Otto Braun of Munich informed me that the documents were captured by an SS brigade led by Freiherr von Kuensberg, whom Braun knew personally. In a surprise attack, the brigade captured the center of Warsaw ahead of the regular German army. Von Kuensberg told Braun that his men took control of the Polish Foreign Ministry just as Ministry officials were in the process of burning incriminating documents. Dr. Braun was an official of the German Foreign Office between 1938 and 1945.

The German Foreign Office chose Hans Adolf von Moltke, formerly the Reich's Ambassador in Warsaw, to head a special Archive Commission to examine the collection and sort out those documents which might be suitable for publication. At the end of March 1940, 16 of these were published in book form under the title *Polnische Dokumente zur Vorgeschichte des Krieges* ["Polish Documents on the Pre-History of the War"]. The Foreign Office edition was subtitled "German White Book No. 3." The book was immediately published in various foreign language editions in Berlin and some other European capitals. An American edition was published in New York by Howell, Soskin and Company as *The German White Paper*. Historian C. Hartley Grattan contributed a remarkably cautious and reserved foreword.[2]

The translation of the documents for the U.S. *White Paper* edition was inexcusably bad. Whole sentences and parts of sentences were missing and portions were grossly mistranslated. H. Keith Thompson explained to me why this was so during a conversation on 22 March 1983 and in a letter of 13 May 1983. A poor first draft English-language translation had been prepared in Berlin and sent to America. It was given to George Sylvester Viereck, a prominent pro-German American publicist and literary advisor to the German Library of Information in New York City. Thompson knew Viereck intimately and served as his chief aide and re-writer. Viereck had hurriedly redrafted the translation from Berlin into more readable prose but without any opportunity of comparing it to the original Polish text (which he could not read in any case) or even the official German-language version. In making stylistic changes for the sake of readability, the meaning of the original documents was thereby inadvertently distorted.

The matter was also discussed at a small dinner for Lawrence Dennis hosted by Thompson at Viereck's apartment in the Hotel Belleclaire in New York City in 1956. Viereck explained that he had been a highly paid literary consultant to the German government, responsible for the propaganda effect of publications, and could not be concerned with the translation groundwork normally done by clerks. Even the most careful translation of complicated documents is apt to distort the original meaning, and literary editing is certain to do so, Viereck said. Thompson agreed with that view.

In preparing the English-language text for this essay, I have carefully examined the official German translation and various other translations, and compared them with facsimiles of the original Polish documents.

Media Sensation

The German government considered the captured Polish documents to be of tremendous importance. On Friday, 29 March, the Reich Ministry of Propaganda confidentially informed the daily press of the reason for releasing the documents:

> These extraordinary documents, which may be published beginning with the first edition on Saturday, will create a first-class political sensation, since they in fact prove the degree of America's responsibility for the outbreak of the present war. America's responsibility must not, of course, be stressed in commentaries; the documents must be left to speak for themselves, and they speak clearly enough.
>
> The Ministry of Propaganda specifically asks that sufficient space be reserved for the publication of these docu-

ments, which is of supreme importance to the Reich and the German people.

We inform you in confidence that the purpose of publishing these documents is to strengthen the American isolationists and to place Roosevelt in an untenable position, especially in view of the fact that he is standing for re-election. It is however not at all necessary for us to point Roosevelt's responsibility; his enemies in America will take care of that.[3]

The German Foreign Office made the documents public on Friday, 29 March 1940. In Berlin, journalists from around the world, including the United States, were given facsimile copies of the original Polish documents and translations in German. Journalists were permitted to examine the original documents themselves, along with an enormous pile of other documents from the Polish Foreign Ministry.

The release of the documents was an international media sensation. American newspapers gave the story large front page headline coverage and published lengthy excerpts from the documents. But the impact was much less than the German government had hoped for.

Leading U.S. government officials wasted no time in vehemently denouncing the documents as not authentic. Secretary of State Cordell Hull stated: "I may say most emphatically that neither I nor any of my associates in the Department of State have ever heard of any such conversations as those alleged, nor do we give them the slightest credence. The statements alleged have not represented in any way at any time the thought or the policy of the American government." William Bullitt, the U.S. Ambassador to Paris who was particulary incriminated by the documents, announced: "I have never made to anyone the statements attributed to me." And Count Jerzy Potocki, the Polish Ambassador in Washington whose confidential reports to Warsaw were the most revealing, declared: "I deny the allegations attributed to my reports. I never had any conversations with Ambassador Bullitt on America's participation in war."[4]

These categorical public denials by the highest officials had the effect of almost completely undercutting the anticipated impact of the documents. It must be remembered that this was several decades before the experiences of the Vietnam war and Watergate had taught another generation of Americans to be highly skeptical of such official denials. In 1940, the vast majority of the American people trusted their political leaders to tell them the truth.

After all, *if* the documents made public to the world by the German government were in fact authentic and genuine, it would mean that the great leader of the American democracy was a

man who lied to his own people and broke his own country's laws, while the German government told the truth. To accept that would be quite a lot to expect of any nation, but especially of the trusting American public.

Comment from Capitol Hill generally echoed the official government view. Senator Key Pittman, the Democratic Chairman of the Foreign Relations Committee, called the documents "unmitigated falsehood designed to create dissension in the United States." Senator Claude Peper, Democrat of Florida, declared: "It's German propaganda and shouldn't affect our policies in the least." Only a few were not impressed with the official denials. Representative Hamilton Fish of New york, the ranking Republican member of the House Foreign Affairs Committee, called for a Congressional investigation and declared in a radio address: "If these charges were true, it would constitute a treasonable act. If President Roosevelt has entered into secret understandings or commitments with foreign governments to involve us in war, he should be impeached."[5]

American newspapers stressed the high-level denials in reporting the release of the documents. The New York *Times* headline read: U.S. BRANDS AS FALSE NAZI DOCUMENTS CHARGING WE FOSTERED WAR IN EUROPE AND PROMISED TO JOIN ALLIES IF NEEDED. The Baltimore *Sun* headlined: NAZI DOCUMENTS LAYING WAR BLAME ON U.S. ARE ASSAILED IN WASHINGTON.[6]

Although the book of Polish documents was labeled "first series," no further volumes ever appeared. From time to time the German government would make public additional documents from the Polish archives. These were published in book form in 1943 along with numerous other documents captured by the Germans from the French Foreign Ministry and other European archives, under the title *Roosevelts Weg in den Krieg: Geheimdokumente zur Kriegspolitik des Praesidenten der Vereinigten Staaten* ["Roosevelt's Way Into War: Secret Documents on the War Policy of the President of the United States"].[7]

A very important unanswered question is: Where are the original Polish documents today? Unless they were destroyed in the conflagration of the war, they presumably fell into either American or Soviet hands in 1945. In view of recent U.S. government policy on secret archival material, it is very unlikely that they would still be secret today if they had been acquired by the United States. My guess is that if they were not destroyed, they are now either in Moscow or at the East German Central State Archives in Potsdam.

It is particularly important to keep in mind that these secret reports were written by top level *Polish* ambassadors, that is, by men who though not at all friendly to Germany nonetheless un-

derstood the realities of European politics *far better than those who made policy in the United States.*

For example, the Polish ambassadors realized that behind all their rhetoric about democracy and human rights, and expressions of love for the United States, the Jews who agitated for war against Germany were actually doing nothing other than ruthlessly furthering their own purely sectarian interests. Many centuries of experience in living closely with the Jews had made the Poles far more aware than most nationalities of the special character of this people.

The Poles viewed the Munich Settlement of 1938 very differently than did Roosevelt and his circle. The President bitterly attacked the Munich agreement, which gave self-determination to the three and a half million Germans of Czechoslovakia and settled a major European crisis, as a shameful and humiliating capitulation to German blackmail. Although wary of German might, the Polish government supported the Munich agreement, in part because a small Polish territory which had been a part of Czechoslovakia against the wishes of its inhabitants was united with Poland as a result of the Settlement.

The Polish envoys held the makers of American foreign policy in something approaching contempt. President Roosevelt was considered a master political artist who knew how to mold American public opinion, but very little about the true state of affairs in Europe. As Poland's Ambassador to Washington emphasized in his reports to Warsaw, Roosevelt pushed America into war in order to distract attention from his failures as President in domestic policy.

It is beyond the scope of this paper to go into the complexities of German-Polish relations between 1933 and 1939 and the reasons for the German attack against Poland at dawn on the first day of September 1939. However, it should be noted that Poland had refused to even negotiate over self-determination for the German city of Danzig and the ethnic German minority in the so-called Polish Corridor. Hitler felt compelled to resort to arms when he did in response to a growing Polish campaign of terror and dispossession against the one and a half million ethnic Germans under Polish rule. In my view, if ever a military action was justified, it was the German campaign against Poland in 1939.

Poland's headstrong refusal to negotiate was made possible because of a fateful blank check guarantee of military backing from Britain—a pledge that ultimately proved completely worthless to the hapless Poles. Considering the lightning swiftness of the victorious German campaign, it is difficult to realize today that the Polish government did not at all fear war with Germany. Poland's leaders foolishly believed that German might was only an illusion. They were convinced that their troops would occupy Berlin itself within a few weeks and add further German territories to an enlarged Polish state. It is also important to keep in mind that the purely localized conflict between Germany and Poland was only transformed into a Europe-wide conflagration by the British and French declarations of war against Germany.

After the war the Allied-appointed judges at the International Military Tribunal staged at Nuremberg refused to admit the Polish documents as evidence for the German defense. Had these pieces of evidence been admitted, the Nuremberg undertaking might have been less a victors' show trial and more a genuinely impartial court of international justice.

Authenticity Beyond Doubt

There is now absolutely no question that the documents from the Polish Foreign Ministry in Warsaw made public by the German government are genuine and authentic.

Charles C. Tansill, professor of American diplomatic history at Georgetown University, considered them genuine. " . . . I had a long conversation with M. Lipsky, the Polish ambassador in Berlin in the prewar years, and he assured me that the documents in the *German White Paper* are authentic," he wrote.[8] Historian and sociologist Harry Elmer Barnes confirmed this assessment: "Both Professor Tansill and myself have independently established the thorough authenticity of these documents."[9] In *America's Second Crusade*, William H. Chamberlain reported: "I have been privately informed by an extremely reliable source that Potocki, now residing in South America, confirmed the accuracy of the documents, so far as he was concerned."[10]

More importantly, Edward Raczynski, the Polish Ambassador in London from 1934 to 1945, confirmed the authenticity of the documents in his diary, which was published in 1963 under the title *In Allied London*. In his entry for 20 June 1940, he wrote:

> The Germans published in April a White Book containing documents from the archives of our Ministry of Foreign Affairs, consisting of reports from Potocki in Washington, Lukasiewicz in Paris and myself. I do not know where they found them, since we were told that the archives had been destroyed. The documents are certainly genuine, and the facsimiles show that for the most part the Germans got hold of originals and not merely copies.
>
> In this 'First Series' of documents I found three reports from this Embassy, two by myself and the third signed by me but written by Balinski. I read them with some apprehension, but they contained nothing liable to compromise myself or the Embassy or to impair relations with our British hosts.[11]

In 1970 their authenticity was reconfirmed with the publication of *Diplomat in Paris 1936-1939*. This important work consists of the official papers and memoirs of Juliusz Lukasiewicz, the former Polish Ambassador to Paris who authored several of the secret diplomatic reports made public by the German government. The collection was edited by Waclaw Jedrzejewicz, a former Polish diplomat and cabinet member, and later Professor Emeritus of Wellesley and Ripon colleges. Professor Jedrzejewicz considered the documents made public by the Germans absolutely genuine. He quoted extensively from several of them.

Mr. Tyler G. Kent has also vouched for the authenticity of the documents. He states that while working at the U.S. embassy in London in 1939 and 1940, he saw copies of U.S. diplomatic messages in the files which corresponded to the Polish documents and which confirmed their accuracy.

Two Key Diplomats

Two American diplomats who played especially crucial roles in the European crisis of 1938-1939 are mentioned often in the Polish documents. The first of these was William C. Bullitt. Although his official position was U.S. Ambassador to France, he was in reality much more than that. He was Roosevelt's "super envoy" and personal deputy in Europe.

Like Roosevelt, Bullitt "rose from the rich." He was born into an important Philadelphia banking family, one of the city's wealthiest. His mother's grandfather, Jonathan Horwitz, was a German Jew who had come to the United States from Berlin.[12] In 1919 Bullitt was an assistant to President Wilson at the Versailles peace conference. That same year, Wilson and British Prime Minister Lloyd George sent him to Russia to meet with Lenin and determine if the new Bolshevik government deserved recognition by the Allies. Bullitt met with Lenin and other top Soviet leaders and upon his return urged recognition of the new regime. But he had a falling-out with Wilson and left diplomatic service. In 1923 he married Louise Bryant Reed, the widow of American Communist leader John Reed. In Europe Bullitt collaborated with Sigmund Freud on a psychoanalytical biography of Wilson. When Roosevelt became President in 1933, he brought Bullitt back into diplomatic life.[13]

In November 1933, Roosevelt sent Bullitt to Moscow as the first U.S. Ambassador to the Soviet Union. His initial enthusiasm for the Soviet system gave way to a deep distrust of Stalin and Communism. In 1936 the President transferred him to Paris. He served there as Roosevelt's key European diplomat until 1940 when Churchill's assumption of leadership in Britain and the defeat of France made his special role superfluous.

In the Spring of 1938, all U.S. envoys in Europe were subordi-

nated to Bullitt by an internal directive of the State Department.[14] As the European situation worsened in 1939, Roosevelt often spoke with his man in Paris by telephone, sometimes daily, frequently giving him precisely detailed and ultra-confidential instructions on how to conduct America's foreign policy. Not even Secretary of State Cordell Hull was privy to many of the letters and communications between Bullitt and Roosevelt.

In France, the New York *Times* noted, Bullitt "was acclaimed there as 'the Champagne Ambassador' on account of the lavishness of his parties, but he was far more than the envoy to Paris: He was President Roosevelt's intimate adviser on European affairs, with telephone access to the President at any hour."[15]

Bullitt and Roosevelt were fond of each other and saw eye to eye on foreign policy issues. Both were aristocrats and thorough internationalists who shared definite views on how to remake the world and a conviction that they were destined to bring about that grand reorganization.

"Between these teammates," the *Saturday Evening Post* reported in March 1939,

> there is a close, hearty friendship and a strong temperamental affinity. The President is known to rely upon Bullitt's judgment so heavily that the ambassador's mailed and cabled reports from abroad are supplemented several times a week by a chat by transatlantic telephone. In addition, Bullitt returns to the United States several times each year to take part in White House councils, to the displeasure of the State Department, which considers him a prima donna.
>
> In the whole roster of the State Department the President could not have found an adviser who would have been so responsive to his own champagne personality as Bullitt. Both men, born patricians, have the same basic enthusiasm for remolding society . . .[16]

In Europe, Bullitt spoke with the voice and the authority of President Roosevelt himself.

The second most important American diplomat in Europe was Joseph P. Kennedy, Roosevelt's Ambassador at the Court of St. James. Like Bullitt he was a wealthy banker. But this Boston Catholic of Irish ancestry was otherwise a very different sort of man. Roosevelt sent Kennedy, an important Democratic party figure and father of a future President, to Britain for purely political reasons. Roosevelt disliked and distrusted Kennedy, and this sentiment grew as Kennedy opposed the President's war policies more and more vehemently. Moreover, Kennedy despised his counterpart in Paris. In a letter to his wife, he wrote: "I talk to Bullitt occasionally. He is more rattlebrained than ever. His judgment is pathetic and I am afraid of his influence on F.D.R. because they think alike on many things."[17]

The Documents

Here now are extensive excerpts from the Polish documents themselves. They are given in chronological order. They are remarkably lucid for diplomatic reports and speak eloquently for themselves.

* * * * *

On 9 February 1938, the Polish Ambassador in Washington, Count Jerzy Potocki, reported to the Foreign Minister in Warsaw on the Jewish role in making American foreign policy:

> The pressure of the Jews on President Roosevelt and on the State Department is becoming ever more powerful . . .
>
> . . . The Jews are right now the leaders in creating a war psychosis which would plunge the entire world into war and bring about general catastrophe. This mood is becoming more and more apparent.
>
> In their definition of democratic states, the Jews have also created real chaos: they have mixed together the idea of democracy and communism and have above all raised the banner of burning hatred against Nazism.
>
> This hatred has become a frenzy. It is propagated everywhere and by every means: in theaters, in the cinema, and in the press. The Germans are portrayed as a nation living under the arrogance of Hitler which wants to conquer the whole world and drown all of humanity in an ocean of blood.
>
> In conversations with Jewish press representatives I have repeatedly come up against the inexorable and convinced view that war is inevitable. This international Jewry exploits every means of propaganda to oppose any tendency towards any kind of consolidation and understanding between nations. In this way, the conviction is growing steadily but surely in public opinion here that the Germans and their satellites, in the form of fascism, are enemies who must be subdued by the 'democratic world.'

On 21 November 1938, Ambassador Potocki sent a report to Warsaw which discussed in some detail a conversation between himself and Bullitt, who happened to be back in Washington:

> The day before yesterday I had a long conversation with Ambassador Bullitt, who is here on vacation. He began by remarking that friendly relations existed between himself and [Polish] Ambassador Lukasiewicz in Paris, whose company he greatly enjoyed.
>
> Since Bullitt regularly informs President Roosevelt about the international situation in Europe, and particularly about

> Russia, great attention is given to his reports by President Roosevelt and the State Department. Bullitt speaks energetically and interestingly. Nonetheless, his reaction to events in Europe resembles the view of a journalist more than that of a politician . . .
>
> About Germany and Chancellor Hitler he spoke with great vehemence and strong hatred. He said that only force, and ultimately a war would put an end to the insane future German expansionism.
>
> To my question asking how he visualized this coming war, he replied that above all the United States, France and England must rearm tremendously in order to be in a position to oppose German power.
>
> Only then, when the moment is ripe, declared Bullitt further, will one be ready for the final decision. I asked him in what way a conflict could arise, since Germany would probably not attack England and France first. I simply could not see the connecting point in this whole combination.
>
> Bullitt replied that the democratic countries absolutely needed another two years until they were fully armed. In the meantime, Germany would probably have advanced with its expansion in an easterly direction. It would be the wish of the democratic countries that armed conflict would break out there, in the East between the German Reich and Russia. As the Soviet Union's potential strength is not yet known, it might happen that Germany would have moved too far away from its base, and would be condemned to wage a long and weakening war. Only then would the democratic countries attack Germany, Bullitt declared, and force her to capitulate.
>
> In reply to my question whether the United States would take part in such a war, he said, 'Undoubtedly yes, but only after Great Britain and France had let loose first!' Feeling in the United States was no intense against Nazism and Hitlerism, that a psychosis already prevails today among Americans similar to that before America's declaration of war against Germany in 1917.
>
> Bullitt did not give the impression of being very well informed about the situation in Eastern Europe, and he conversed in a rather superficial way.

Ambassador Potocki's report from Washington of 9 January 1939 dealt in large part with President Roosevelt's annual address to Congress:

> President Roosevelt acts on the assumption that the dictatorial governments, above all Germany and Japan, only understand a policy of force. Therefore he has decided to

react to any future blows by matching them. This has been demonstrated by the most recent measures of the United States.

The American public is subject to an ever more alarming propaganda which is under Jewish influence and continuously conjures up the specter of the danger of war. Because of this the Americans have strongly altered their views on foreign policy problems, in comparison with last year.

Of all the documents in this collection, the most revealing is probably the secret report by Ambassador Potocki of 12 January 1939 which dealt with the domestic situation in the United States. This report is given here in full:

The feeling now prevailing in the United States is marked by a growing hatred of Fascism and, above all, of Chancellor Hitler and everything connected with Nazism. Propaganda is mostly in the hands of the Jews who control almost 100 percent radio, film, daily and periodical press. Although this propaganda is extremely coarse and presents Germany as black as possible—above all religious persecution and concentration camps are exploited—this propaganda is nevertheless extremely effective since the public here is completely ignorant and knows nothing of the situation in Europe.

Right now most Americans regard Chancellor Hitler and Nazism as the greatest evil and greatest danger threatening the world. The situation here provides an excellent platform for public speakers of all kinds, for emigrants from Germany and Czechoslovakia who don't spare any words to incite the public here with every kind of slander. They praise American liberty which they contrast with the totalitarian states.

It is interesting to note that in this extremely well-planned campaign which is conducted above all against National Socialism, Soviet Russia is almost completely excluded. If mentioned at all, it is only in a friendly manner and things are presented in such a way as if Soviet Russia were working with the bloc of democratic states. Thanks to the clever propaganda the sympathy of the American public is completely on the side of Red Spain.

Besides this propaganda, a war psychosis is being artificially created. The American people are told that peace in Europe is hanging only by a thread and that war is unavoidable. At the same time the American people are unequivocally told that in case of a world war, America must also take an active part in order to defend the slogans of freedom and democracy in the world.

President Roosevelt was the first to express hatred against Fascism. In doing so he was serving a double purpose: First, he wanted to divert the attention of the American people from domestic political problems, especially the problem of the struggle between capital and labor. Second, by creating a war psychosis and by spreading rumors about danger threatening Europe, he wanted to get the American people to accept an enormous armament program which exceeds the defense requirements of the United States.

Regarding the first point, it must be said that the internal situation on the labor market is steadily growing worse. The unemployed today already number twelve million. Federal and state expenditures are increasing daily. Only the huge sums, running into billions, which the treasury expends for emergency labor projects, are keeping a certain amount of peace in the country. Thus far there have only been the usual strikes and local unrest. But how long this kind of government aid can be kept up cannot be predicted. The excitement and indignation of public opinion, and the serious conflict between private enterprises and enormous trusts on the one hand, and with labor on the other, have made many enemies for Roosevelt and are causing him many sleepless nights.

As to point two, I can only say that President Roosevelt, as a clever political player and an expert of the American mentality, speedily steered public attention away from the domestic situation to fasten it on foreign policy. The way to achieve this was simple. One needed, on the one hand, to conjure up a war menace hanging over the world because of Chancellor Hitler, and, on the other hand, to create a specter by babbling about an attack of the totalitarian states against the United States. The Munich pact came to President Roosevelt as a godsend. He portrayed it as a capitulation of France and England to bellicose German militarism. As people say here: Hitler compelled Chamberlain at pistol-point. Hence, France and England had no choice and had to conclude a shameful peace.

The prevalent hatred against everything which is in any way connected with German Nazism is further kindled by the brutal policy against the Jews in Germany and by the émigré problem. In this action, various Jewish intellectuals participated: for instance, Bernard Baruch; the Governor of New York State, Lehman; the newly appointed judge of the Supreme Court, Felix Frankfurter; Secretary of the Treasury Morgenthau; and others who are personal friends of President Roosevelt. They want the President to become the champion of human rights, freedom of religion and speech,

and the man who in the future will punish trouble-makers. These groups of people who occupy the highest positions in the American government and want to pose as representatives of 'true Americanism' and 'defenders of democracy' are, in the last analysis, connected by unbreakable ties with international Jewry.

For this Jewish international, which above all is concerned with the interests of its race, to portray the President of the United States as the 'idealist' champion on human rights was a very clever move. In this manner they have created a dangerous hotbed for hatred and hostility in this hemisphere and divided the world into two hostile camps. The entire issue is worked out in a masterly manner. Roosevelt has been given the foundation for activating American foreign policy, and simultaneously has been procuring enormous military stocks for the coming war, for which the Jews are striving very consciously. With regard to domestic policy, it is very convenient to divert public attention from anti-Semitism, which is constantly growing in the United States, by talking about the necessity of defending religion and individual liberty against the onslaught of Fascism.

On 16 January 1939, Polish Ambassador Potocki reported to the Warsaw Foreign Ministry on another lengthy conversation he had with Roosevelt's personal envoy, William Bullitt:

> The day before yesterday, I had a longer discussion with Ambassador Bullitt in the Embassy where he called on me. Bullitt leaves on the 21st of this month for Paris, from where he has been absent for almost three months. He is sailing with a whole 'trunk' full of instructions, conversations, and directives from President Roosevelt, the State Department and Senators who belong to the Committee on Foreign Affairs.
>
> In talking with Bullitt I had the impression that he had received from President Roosevelt a very precise definition of the attitude taken by the United States towards the present European crisis. He will present this material at the Quai d'Orsay [the French Foreign Ministry] and will make use of it in discussions with European statesmen. The contents of these directives, as Bullitt explained them to me in the course of a conversation lasting half an hour, were:
>
> 1. The vitalizing of foreign policy under the leadership of President Roosevelt, who severely and unambiguously condemns totalitarian countries.
> 2. United States preparations for war on sea, land and air will be carried out at an accelerated pace and will consume the colossal sum of 1.25 billion dollars.

> 3. It is the decided opinion of the President that France and Britain must put an end to any sort of compromise with the totalitarian countries. They must not get into any discussions aiming at any kind of territorial changes.
> 4. They have the moral assurance that the United States will abandon the policy of isolation and be prepared to intervene actively on the side of Britain and France in case of war. America is ready to place its whole wealth of money and raw materials at their disposal.

The Polish Ambassador to Paris, Juliusz (Jules) Lukasiewicz, sent a top secret report to the Foreign Ministry in Warsaw at the beginning of February 1939 which outlined U.S. policy towards Europe as explained to him by William Bullitt:

> A week ago, the Ambassador of the United States, William Bullitt returned to Paris after a three months' leave in America. Meanwhile, I have had two conversations with him which enable me to inform you of his views regarding the European situation and to give a survey of Washington's policy.
>
> The international situation is regarded by official circles as extremely serious and in constant danger of armed conflict. Those in authority are of the opinion that if war should break out between Britain and France on the one hand, and Germany and Italy on the other, and should Britain and France be defeated, the Germans would endanger the real interests of the United States on the American continent. For this reason, one can foresee right from the beginning the participation of the United States in the war on the side of France and Britain, naturally some time after the outbreak of the war. As Ambassador Bullitt expressed it: 'Should war break out we shall certainly not take part in it at the beginning, but we shall finish it.'

On 7 March 1939, Ambassador Potocki sent a remarkably lucid and perceptive report on Roosevelt's foreign policy to his government in Warsaw. This document was first made public when leading German newspapers published it in German translation, along with a facsimile reproduction of the first page of the Polish original, in their editions of 28 October 1940. The main National Socialist party newspaper, the *Voelkischer Beobachter*, published the Ambassador's report with this observation:

> The document itself needs no commentary. We do not know, and it does not concern us, whether the internal American situation as reported by the Polish diplomat is correct in every detail. That must be decided by the Amer-

ican people alone. But in the interest of historical truth it is important for us to show that the warmongering activities of American diplomacy, especially in Europe, are once again revealed and proven by this document. It still remains a secret just who, and for what motives, have driven American diplomacy to this course. In any case, the results have been disasterous for both Europe and America. Europe was plunged into war and America has brought upon itself the hostility of great nations which normally have no differences with the American people and, indeed, have not been in conflict but have lived for generations as friends and want to remain so.

This report was not one of the Polish documents which was released in March 1940 and published as part of the "German White Book No. 3" (or the *German White Paper*). However, it was published in 1943 as part of the collection entitled "Roosevelt's Way Into War." As far as I can determine, this English translation is the first that has ever appeared. Ambassador Potocki's secret report of 7 March 1939 is here given in full:

The foreign policy of the United States right now concerns not only the government, but the entire American public as well. The most important elements are the public statements of President Roosevelt. In almost every public speech he refers more or less explicitly to the necessity of activating foreign policy against the chaos of views and ideologies in Europe. These statements are picked up by the press and then cleverly filtered into the minds of average Americans in such a way as to strengthen their already formed opinions. The same theme is constantly repeated, namely, the danger of war in Europe and saving the democracies from inundation by enemy fascism. In all of these public statements there is normally only a single theme, that is, the danger from Nazism and Nazi Germany to world peace.

As a result of these speeches, the public is called upon to support rearmament and the spending of enormous sums for the navy and the air force. The unmistakable idea behind this is that in case of an armed conflict the United States cannot stay out but must take an active part in the maneuvers. As a result of the effective speeches of President Roosevelt, which are supported by the press, the American public is today being conscientiously manipulated to hate everything that smacks of totalitarianism and fascism. But it is interesting that the USSR is not included in all this. The American public considers Russia more in the camp of the democratic states. This was also the case during the Spanish civil war when the so-called Loyalists were regarded as defenders of the democratic idea.

The State Department operates without attracting a great deal of attention, although it is known that Secretary of State [Cordell] Hull and President Roosevelt swear allegiance to the same ideas. However, Hull shows more reserve than Roosevelt, and he loves to make a distinction between Nazism and Chancellor Hitler on the one hand, and the German people on the other. He considers this form of dictatorial government a temporary "necessary evil." In contrast, the State Department is unbelievably interested in the USSR and its internal situation and openly worries itself over its weaknesses and decline. The main reason for United States interest in the Russians is the situation in the Far East. The current government would be glad to see the Red Army emerge as the victor in a conflict with Japan. That's why the sympathies of the government are clearly on the side of China, which recently received considerable financial aid amounting to 25 million dollars.

Eager attention is given to all information from the diplomatic posts as well as to the special emissaries of the President who serve as Ambassadors of the United States. The President frequently calls his representatives from abroad to Washington for personal exchanges of views and to give them special information and instructions. The arrival of the envoys and ambassadors is always shrouded in secrecy and very little surfaces in the press about the results of their visits. The State Department also takes care to avoid giving out any kind of information about the course of these interviews. The practical way in which the President makes foreign policy is most effective. He gives personal instructions to his representatives abroad, most of whom are his personal friends. In this way the United States is led down a dangerous path in world politics with the explicit intention of abandoning the comfortable policy of isolation. The President regards the foreign policy of his country as a means of satisfying his own personal ambition. He listens carefully and happily to his echo in the other capitals of the world. In domestic as well as in foreign policy, the Congress of the United States is the only object that stands in the way of the President and his government in carrying out his decisions quickly and ambitiously. One hundred and fifty years ago, the Constitution of the United States gave the highest prerogatives to the American parliament which may criticize or reject the law of the White House.

The foreign policy of President Roosevelt has recently been the subject of intense discussion in the lower house

and in the Senate, and this has caused excitement. The so-called Isolationists, of whom there are many in both houses, have come out strongly against the President. The representatives and senators were especially upset over the remarks by the President, which were published in the press, in which he said that the borders of the United States lie on the Rhine. But President Roosevelt is a superb political player and understands completely the power of the American parliament. He has his own people there, and he knows how to withdraw from an uncomfortable situation at the right moment.

Very intelligently and cleverly he ties together the question of foreign policy with the issues of American rearmament. He particularly stresses the necessity of spending enormous sums in order to maintain a defensive peace. He says specifically that the United States is not arming in order to intervene or to go to the aid of England or France in case of war, but rather because of the need to show strength and military preparedness in case of an armed conflict in Europe. In his view this conflict is becoming ever more acute and is completely unavoidable.

Since the issue is presented this way, the houses of Congress have no cause to object. To the contrary, the houses accepted an armament program of more than one billion dollars. (The normal budget is 550 million, the emergency 552 million dollars.) However, under the cloak of a rearmament policy, President Roosevelt continues to push forward his foreign policy, which unofficially shows the world that in case of war the United States will come out on the side of the democratic states with all military and financial power.

In conclusion it can be said that the technical and moral preparation of the American people for participation in a war—if one should break out in Europe—is preceding rapidly. It appears that the United States will come to the aid of France and Great Britain with all its resources right from the beginning. However, I know the American public and the representatives and senators who all have the final word, and I am of the opinion that the possibility that America will enter war as in 1917 is not great. That's because the majority of states in the mid-West and West, where the rural element predominates, want to avoid involvement in European disputes at all costs. They remember the declaration of the Versailles Treaty and the well-known phrase that the war was to save the world for democracy. Neither the Versailles Treaty nor that slogan have reconciled the United States to that war. For millions there remains only a bitter aftertaste because of unpaid billions which the European states still owe America.

Juliusz Lukasiewicz, Poland's Ambassador to France, reported to Warsaw on 29 March 1939 about further conversations with U.S. envoy Bullitt in Paris. Lukasiewicz discussed Roosevelt's efforts to get both Poland and Britain to adopt a totally uncompromising policy towards Germany, even in the face of strong sentiment for peace. The report concludes with these words:

> . . . I consider it my duty to inform you of all the aforesaid because I believe that collaboration with Ambassador Bullitt in such difficult and complicated times may prove useful to us. In any case it is absolutely certain that he agrees entirely with our point of view and is prepared for the most extensive friendly collaboration possible.
>
> In order to strengthen the efforts of the American Ambassador in London [Joseph Kennedy], I called the attention of Ambassador Bullitt to the fact that it is not impossible that the British may treat the efforts of the United States with well-concealed contempt. He answered that I am probably right, but that nevertheless the United States has at its disposal the means to really bring pressure on England. He would be giving serious consideration to mobilizing these means.

The Polish Ambassador in London, Count Edward Raczynski, reported to Warsaw on 29 March 1939 on the continuing European crisis and on a conversation he had with Ambassador Joseph Kennedy, his American counterpart. Kennedy's remarks to Raczynski confirmed Bullitt's reputation in diplomatic circles as an indiscreet big mouth:

> I asked Mr. Kennedy point blank about the conference which he is supposed to have had recently with [British Prime Minister] Mr. Chamberlain concerning Poland. Kennedy was surprised and declared categorically that a conversation of such special significance never took place. At the same time, and thereby contradicting his own assertion to a certain extent, Kennedy expressed displeasure and surprise that his colleagues in Paris and Warsaw [William Bullitt and Anthony Biddle] 'who are not, as himself, in a position to get a clear picture of conditions in England' should talk so openly about this conversation.
>
> Mr. Kennedy—who made me understand that his views were based on a series of conversations with the most important authorities here—declared that he was convinced that should Poland decide in favor of armed resistance against Germany, especially with regard to Danzig, it would draw England in its wake.

This concludes the excerpts from the Polish reports.

* * * * *

While the Polish documents alone are conclusive proof of Roosevelt's treacherous campaign to bring about world war, it is fortunate for posterity that a substantial body of irrefutable complementary evidence exists which confirms the conspiracy recorded in the dispatches to Warsaw.

The secret policy was confirmed after the war with the release of a confidential diplomatic report by the British Ambassador to Washington, Sir Ronald Lindsay. During his three years of service in Washington, the veteran diplomat had developed little regard for America's leaders. He considered Roosevelt an amiable and impressionable lightweight, and warned the British Foreign Office that it should not tell William Bullitt anything beyond what it wouldn't mind reading later in an American newspaper.[18]

On 19 September 1938—that is, a year before the outbreak of war in Europe—Roosevelt called Lindsay to a very secret meeting at the White House. At the beginning of their long conversation, according to Lindsay's confidential dispatch to London, Roosevelt "emphasized the necessity of absolute secrecy. Nobody must know I had seen him and he himself would tell nobody of the interview. I gathered not even the State Department." The two discussed some secondary matters before Roosevelt got to the main point of the conference. "This is the very secret part of his communication and it must not be known to anyone that he has even breathed a suggestion." The President told the Ambassador that if news of the conversation was ever made public, it could mean his impeachment. And no wonder. What Roosevelt proposed was a cynically brazen but harebrained scheme to violate the U.S. Constitution and dupe the American people.

The President said that if Britain and France "would find themselves forced to war" against Germany, the United States would ultimately also join. But this would require some clever maneuvering. Britain and France should impose a total blockade against Germany without actually declaring war and force other states (including neutrals) to abide by it. This would certainly provoke some kind of German military response, but it would also free Britain and France from having to actually declare war. For propaganda purposes, the "blockade must be based on loftiest humanitarian grounds and on the desire to wage hostilities with minimum of suffering and the least possible loss of life and property, and yet bring the enemy to his knees." Roosevelt conceded that this would involve aerial bombardment, but "bombing from the air was not the method of hostilities which caused really great loss of life."

The important point was to "call it defensive measures or

anything plausible but avoid actual declaration of war." That way, Roosevelt believed he could talk the American people into supporting war against Germany, including shipments of weapons to Britain and France, by insisting that the United States was still technically neutral in a non-declared conflict. "This method of conducting war by blockade would in his [Roosevelt's] opinion meet with approval of the United States if its humanitarian purpose were strongly emphasized," Lindsay reported.[19]

The American Ambassador to Italy, William Phillips, admitted in his postwar memoirs that the Roosevelt administration was already committed to going to war on the side of Britain and France in late 1938. "On this and many other occasions," Phillips wrote, "I would like to have told him [Count Ciano, the Italian Foreign Minister] frankly that in the event of a European war, the United States would undoubtedly be involved on the side of the Allies. But in view of my official position, I could not properly make such a statement without instructions from Washington, and these I never received."[20]

Carl J. Burckhardt, the League of Nations High Commissioner to Danzig, reported in his postwar memoirs on a remarkable conversation held at the end of 1938 with Anthony Drexel Biddle, the American Ambassador to Poland. Biddle was a rich banker with close ties to the Morgan financial empire. A thoroughgoing internationalist, he was an ideological colleague of President Roosevelt and a good friend of William Bullitt. Burckhardt, a Swiss professor, served as High Commissioner between 1937 and 1939.

Nine months before the outbreak of armed conflict, on 2 December 1938, Biddle told Burckhardt

> with remarkable satisfaction that the Poles were ready to wage war over Danzig. They would counter the motorized strength of the German army with agile maneuverability. 'In April,' he [Biddle] declared, 'a new crisis would break out. Not since the torpedoing of the Lusitania [in 1915] had such a religious hatred against Germany reigned in America as today! Chamberlain and Daladier [the moderate British and French leaders] would be blown away by public opinion. This was a holy war!'[21]

The fateful British pledge to Poland of 31 March 1939 to go to war against Germany in case of a Polish-German conflict would not have been made without strong pressure from the White House.

On 14 March 1939, Slovakia declared itself an independent republic, thereby dissolving the state known as Czechoslovakia. That same day, Czechoslovak President Emil Hacha signed a formal agreement with Hitler establishing a German protectorate

over Bohemia and Moravia, the Czech portion of the federation. The British government initially accepted the new situation, but then Roosevelt intervened.

In their nationally syndicated column of 14 April 1939, the usually very well informed Washington journalists Drew Pearson and Robert S. Allen reported that on 16 March 1939 Roosevelt had "sent a virtual ultimatum to Chamberlain" demanding that henceforth the British government strongly oppose Germany. According to Pearson and Allen, who completely supported Roosevelt's move, "the President warned that Britain could expect no more support, moral or material through the sale of airplanes, if the Munich policy continued."[22] Chamberlain gave in and the next day, 17 March, ended Britain's policy of cooperation with Germany in a speech at Birmingham bitterly denouncing Hitler. Two weeks later the British government formally pledged itself to war in case of German-Polish hostilities.

Bullitt's response to the creation of the German protectorate over Bohemia and Moravia was to telephone Roosevelt and, in an "almost hysterical" voice, urge him to make a dramatic denunciation of Germany and immediately ask Congress to repeal the Neutrality Act.[23]

In a confidential telegram to Washington dated 9 April 1939, Bullitt reported from Paris on another conversation with Ambassador Lukasiewicz. He had told the Polish envoy that although U.S. law prohibited direct financial aid to Poland, it might be possible to circumvent its provisions. The Roosevelt administration might be able to supply war planes to Poland indirectly through Britain. "The Polish Ambassador asked me if it might not be possible for Poland to obtain financial help and aeroplanes from the United States. I replied that I believed the Johnson Act would forbid any loans from the United States to Poland but added that it might be possible for England to purchase planes for cash in the United States and turn them over to Poland."[24]

On 25 April 1939, four months before the outbreak of war, Bullitt called American newspaper columnist Karl von Wiegand, chief European correspondent of the International News Service, to the U.S. embassy in Paris and told him: "War in Europe has been decided upon. Poland has the assurance of the support of Britain and France, and will yield to no demands from Germany. America will be in the war soon after Britain and France enter it."[25]

In a lengthy secret conversation at Hyde Park on 28 May 1939, Roosevelt assured the former President of Czechoslovakia, Dr. Edvard Benes, that America would actively intervene on the side of Britain and France in the anticipated European war.[26]

In June 1939, Roosevelt secretly proposed to the British that the United States should establish "a patrol over the waters of the

Western Atlantic with a view to denying them to the German Navy in the event of war." The British Foreign Office record of this offer noted that "although the proposal was vague and woolly and open to certain objections, we assented informally as the patrol was to be operated in our interests."[27]

Many years after the war, Georges Bonnet, the French Foreign Minister in 1939, confirmed Bullitt's role as Roosevelt's deputy in pushing his country into war. In a letter to Hamilton Fish dated 26 March 1971, Bonnet wrote: "One thing is certain is that Bullitt in 1939 did everything he could to make France enter the war."[28]

An important confirmation of the crucial role of Roosevelt and the Jews in pushing Britain into war comes from the diary of James V. Forrestal, the first U.S. Secretary of Defense. In his entry for 27 December 1945, he wrote:

> Played golf today with [former Ambassador] Joe Kennedy. I asked him about his conversations with Roosevelt and [British Prime Minister] Neville Chamberlain from 1938 on. He said Chamberlain's position in 1938 was that England had nothing with which to fight and that she could not risk going to war with Hitler. Kennedy's view: That Hitler would have fought Russia without any later conflict with England if it had not been for [William] Bullitt's urging on Roosevelt in the summer of 1939 that the Germans must be faced down about Poland; neither the French nor the British would have made Poland a cause of war if it had not been for the constant needling from Washington. Bullitt, he said, kept telling Roosevelt that the Germans wouldn't fight; Kennedy that they would, and that they would overrun Europe. Chamberlain, he says, stated that America and the world Jews had forced England into the war. In his telephone conversations with Roosevelt in the summer of 1939, the President kept telling him to put some iron up Chamberlain's backside.[29]

When Ambassador Potocki was back in Warsaw on leave from his post in Washington, he spoke with Count Jan Szembek, the Polish Foreign Ministry Under-Secretary, about the growing danger of war. In his diary entry of 6 July 1939, Szembek recorded Potocki's astonishment at the calm mood in Poland. In comparison with the war psychosis that had gripped the West, Poland seemed like a rest home.

"In the West," the Ambassador told Szembek, "there are all kinds of elements openly pushing for war: the Jews, the supercapitalists, the arms dealers. Today they are all ready for a great business, because they have found a place which can be set on fire: Danzig; and a nation that is ready to fight: Poland. They want to do business on our backs. They are indifferent to the

destruction of our country. Indeed, since everything will have to be rebuilt later on, they can profit from that as well."[30]

On 24 August 1939, just a week before the outbreak of hostilities, Chamberlain's closest advisor, Sir Horace Wilson, went to Ambassador Kennedy with an urgent appeal from the British Prime Minister for President Roosevelt. Regretting that Britain had unequivocally obligated itself in March to Poland in case of war, Chamberlain now turned in despair to Roosevelt as a last hope for peace. He wanted the American President to "put pressure on the Poles" to change course at this late hour and open negotiations with Germany. By telephone Kennedy told the State Department that the British "felt that they could not, given their obligations, do anything of this sort but that we could." Presented with this extraordinary opportunity to possibly save the peace of Europe, Roosevelt rejected Chamberlain's desperate plea out of hand. At that, Kennedy reported, the Prime Minister lost all hope. "The futility of it all," Chamberlain had told Kennedy, "is the thing that is frightful. After all, we cannot save the Poles. We can merely carry on a war of revenge that will mean the destruction of all Europe."[31]

Roosevelt liked to present himself to the American people and the world as a man of peace. To a considerable degree, that is still his image today. But Roosevelt cynically rejected genuine opportunities to act for peace when they were presented.

In 1938 he refused even to answer requests by French Foreign Minister Bonnet on 8 and 12 September to consider arbitrating the Czech-German dispute.[32] And a year later, after the outbreak of war, a melancholy Ambassador Kennedy beseeched Roosevelt to act boldly for peace. "It seems to me that this situation may crystallize to a point where the President can be the savior of the world," Kennedy cabled on 11 September from London. "The British government as such certainly cannot accept any agreement with Hitler, but there may be a point when the President himself may work out plans for world peace. Now this opportunity may never arise, but as a fairly practical fellow all my life, I believe that it is entirely conceivable that the President can get himself in a spot where he can save the world . . ."

But Roosevelt rejected out of hand this chance to save the peace of Europe. To a close political crony, he called Kennedy's plea "the silliest message to me that I have ever received." He complained to Henry Morgenthau that his London Ambassador was nothing but a pain in the neck: "Joe has been an appeaser and will always be an appeaser . . . If Germany and Italy made a good peace offer tomorrow, Joe would start working on the King and his friend the Queen and from there on down to get everybody to accept it."[33]

Infuriated at Kennedy's stubborn efforts to restore peace in

Europe or at least limit the conflict that had broken out, Roosevelt instructed his Ambassador with a "personal" and "strictly confidential" telegram on 11 September 1939 that any American peace effort was totally out of the question. The Roosevelt government, it declared, "sees no opportunity nor occasion for any peace move to be initiated by the President of the United States. The people [sic] of the United States would not support any move for peace initiated by this Government that would consolidate or make possible a survival of a regime of force and aggression."[34]

Hamilton Fish Warns The Nation

In the months before armed conflict broke out in Europe, perhaps the most vigorous and prophetic American voice of warning against President Roosevelt's campaign to incite war was that of Hamilton Fish, a leading Republican congressman from New York. In a series of hard-hitting radio speeches, Fish rallied considerable public opinion against Roosevelt's deceptive war policy. Here are only a few excerpts from some of those addresses.[35]

On 6 January 1939, Fish told a nationwide radio audience:

> The inflammatory and provacative message of the President to Congress and the world [given two days before] has unnecessarily alarmed the American people and created, together with a barrage of propaganda emanating from high New Deal officials, a war hysteria, dangerous to the peace of America and the world. The only logical conclusion to such speeches is another war fought overseas by American soldiers.
>
> All the totalitarian nations referred to by President Roosevelt . . . haven't the faintest thought of making war on us or invading Latin America.
>
> I do not propose to mince words on such an issue, affecting the life, liberty and happiness of our people. The time has come to call a halt to the warmongers of the New Deal, backed by war profiteers, Communists, and hysterical internationalists, who want us to quarantine the world with American blood and money.
>
> He [Roosevelt] evidently desires to whip up a frenzy of hate and war psychosis as a red herring to take the minds of our people off their own unsolved domestic problems. He visualizes hobgoblins and creates in the public mind a fear of foreign invasions that exists only in his own imagination.

On 5 March, Fish spoke to the country over the Columbia radio network:

The people of France and Great Britain want peace but our warmongers are constantly inciting them to disregard the Munich Pact and resort to the arbitrament of arms. If only we would stop meddling in foreign lands the old nations of Europe would compose their own quarrels by arbitration and the processes of peace, but apparently we won't let them.

Fish addressed the listeners of the National Broadcasting Company network on 5 April with these words:

The youth of America are again being prepared for another blood bath in Europe in order to make the world safe for democracy.

If Hitler and the Nazi government regain Memel or Danzig, taken away from Germany by the Versailles Treaty, and where the population is 90 percent German, why is it necessary to issue threats and denunciations and incite our people to war? I would not sacrifice the life of one American soldier for a half dozen Memels or Danzigs. We repudiated the Versailles Treaty because it was based on greed and hatred, and as long as its inequalities and injustices exist there are bound to be wars of liberation.

The sooner certain provisions of the Versailles Treaty are scrapped the better for the peace of the world.

I believe that if the areas that are distinctly German in population are restored to Germany, except Alsace-Lorraine and the Tyrol, there will be no war in western Europe. There may be a war between the Nazis and the Communists, but if there is that is not our war or that of Great Britain or France or any of the democracies.

New Deal spokesmen have stirred up war hysteria into a veritable frenzy. The New Deal propaganda machine is working overtime to prepare the minds of our people for war, who are already suffering from a bad case of war jitters.

President Roosevelt is the number one warmonger in America, and is largely responsible for the fear that pervades the Nation which has given the stock market and the American people a bad case of the jitters.

I accuse the administration of instigating war propaganda and hysteria to cover up the failure and collapse of the New Deal policies, with 12 million unemployed and business confidence destroyed.

I believe we have far more to fear from our enemies from within than we have from without. All the Communists are united in urging us to go to war against Germany and Japan for the benefit of Soviet Russia.

Great Britain still expects every American to do her duty, by preserving the British Empire and her colonies. The war profiteers, munitions makers and international bankers are all set up for our participation in a new world war.

On 21 April, Fish again spoke to the country over nationwide radio:

It is the duty of all those Americans who desire to keep out of foreign entanglements and the rotten mess and war madness of Europe and Asia to openly expose the war hysteria and propaganda that is impelling us to armed conflict.

What we need in America is a stop war crusade, before we are forced into a foreign war by internationalists and interventionists at Washington, who seem to be more interested in solving world problems rather than our own.

In his radio address of 26 May, Fish stated:

He [Roosevelt] should remember that the Congress has the sole power to declare war and formulate the foreign policies of the United States. The President has no such constitutional power. He is merely the official organ to carry out the policies determined by the Congress.

Without knowing even who the combatants will be, we are informed almost daily by the internationalists and interventionists in America that we must participate in the next world war.

On 8 July 1939, Fish declared over the National Broadcasting Company radio network:

If we must go to war, let it be in defense of America, but not in defense of the munitions makers, war profiteers, Communists, to cover up the failures of the New Deal, or to provide an alibi for a third term.

It is well for all nations to know that we do not propose to go to war over Danzig, power politics, foreign colonies, or the imperialistic wars of Europe or anywhere in the world.

Powers Behind The President

President Roosevelt could have done little to incite war in Europe without help from powerful allies. Behind him stood the self-serving international financial and Jewish interests bent on the destruction of Germany.

The principal organization which drummed up public support for U.S. involvement in the European war prior to the Pearl Harbor attack was the cleverly named "Committee to Defend

America by Aiding the Allies." President Roosevelt himself initiated its founding, and top administration officials consulted frequently with Committee leaders.[36]

Although headed for a time by an elderly small-town Kansas newspaper publisher, William Allen White, the Committee was actually organized by powerful financial interests which stood to profit tremendously from loans to embattled Britain and from shrewd investments in giant war industries in the United States.

At the end of 1940, West Virginia Senator Rush D. Holt issued a detailed examination of the Committee which exposed the base interests behind the idealistic-sounding slogans:

> The Committee has powerful connections with banks, insurance companies, financial investing firms, and industrial concerns. These in turn exert influence on college presidents and professors, as well as on newspapers, radio and other means of communication. One of the powerful influences used by the group is the '400' and social set. The story is a sordid picture of betrayal of public interest.
>
> The powerful J.P. Morgan interest with its holdings in the British Empire helped plan the organization and donated its first expense money.

Some of the important figures active in the Committee were revealed by Holt: Frederic R. Coudert, a paid war propagandist for the British government in the U.S. during the First World War; Robert S. Allen of the Pearson and Allen syndicated column; Henry R. Luce, the influential publisher of *Time*, *Life*, and *Fortune* magazines; Fiorella LaGuardia, the fiery half-Jewish Mayor of New York City; Herbert Lehman, the Jewish Governor of New York with important financial holdings in war industries; and Frank Altschul, an officer in the Jewish investment firm of Lazard Freres with extensive holdings in munitions and military supply companies.

If the Committee succeeded in getting the U.S. into war, Holt warned, "American boys will spill their blood for profiteers, politicians and 'paytriots.' If war comes, on the hands of the sponsors of the White Committee will be blood—the blood of Americans killed in a needless war."[37]

In March 1941 a list of most of the Committee's financial backers was made public. It revealed the nature of the forces eager to bring America into the European war. Powerful international banking interests were well represented. J.P. Morgan, John W. Morgan, Thomas W. Lamont and others of the great Morgan banking house were listed. Other important names from the New York financial world included Mr. and Mrs. Paul Mellon, Felix M. and James F. Warburg, and J. Malcolm Forbes. Chicago department store owner and publisher Marshall Field was a

contributor, as was William Averill Harriman, the railroad and investment millionaire who later served as Roosevelt's ambassador in Moscow.

Of course, Jewish names made up a substantial portion of the long list. Hollywood film czar Samuel Goldwyn of Goldwyn Studios was there, along with David Dubinsky, the head of the International Ladies Garment Workers Union. The William S. Paley Foundation, which had been set up by the head of the giant Columbia Broadcasting System, contributed to the Committee. The name of Mrs. Herbert H. Lehman, wife of the New York Governor, was also on the list.[38]

Without an understanding of his intimate ties to organized Jewry, Roosevelt's policies make little sense. As Jewish historian Lucy Dawidowicz noted: "Roosevelt himself brought into his immediate circle more Jews than any other President before or after him. Felix Frankfurter, Bernard M. Baruch and Henry Morgenthau were his close advisers. Benjamin V. Cohen, Samuel Rosenman and David K. Niles were his friends and trusted aides."[39] This is perhaps not so remarkable in light of Roosevelt's reportedly one-eighth Jewish ancestry.[40]

In his diary entry of 1 May 1941, Charles A. Lindbergh, the American aviator hero and peace leader, nailed the coalition that was pushing the United States into war:

> The pressure for war is high and mounting. The people are opposed to it, but the Administration seems to have 'the bit in its teeth' and [is] hell-bent on its way to war. Most of the Jewish interests in the country are behind war, and they control a huge part of our press and radio and most of our motion pictures. There are also the 'intellectuals,' and the 'Anglophiles,' and the British agents who are allowed free rein, the international financial interests, and many others.[41]

Joseph Kennedy shared Lindbergh's apprehensions about Jewish power. Before the outbreak of war he privately expressed concerns about "the Jews who dominate our press" and world Jewry in general, which he considered a threat to peace and prosperity. Shortly after the beginning of hostilities, Kennedy lamented "the growing Jewish influence in the press and in Washington demanding continuance of the war . . ."[42]

Betrayal, Failure, Delusion

Roosevelt's efforts to get Poland, Britain and France into war against Germany succeeded all too well. The result was untold death and misery and destruction. When the fighting began, as Roosevelt had intended and planned, the Polish and French

leaders expected the American president to at least make good on his assurances of backing in case of war. But Roosevelt had not reckoned on the depth of peace sentiment of the vast majority of Americans. So, in addition to deceiving his own people, Roosevelt also let down those in Europe to whom he had promised support.

Seldom in American history were the people as united in their views as they were in late 1939 about staying out of war in Europe. When hostilities began in September 1939, the Gallup poll showed 94 percent of the American people against involvement in war. That figure rose to 96.5 percent in December before it began to decline slowly to about 80 percent in the Fall of 1941. (Today, there is hardly an issue that even 60 or 70 percent of the people agree upon.)[43]

Roosevelt was, of course, quite aware of the intensity of popular feeling on this issue. That is why he lied repeatedly to the American people about his love of peace and his determination to keep the U.S. out of war, while simultaneously doing everything in his power to plunge Europe and America into war.

In a major 1940 re-election campaign speech, Roosevelt responded to the growing fears of millions of Americans who suspected that their President had secretly pledged United States support to Britain in its war against Germany. These well-founded suspicions were based in part on the publication in March of the captured Polish documents. The speech of 23 October 1940 was broadcast from Philadelphia to the nation on network radio. In the most emphatic language possible, Roosevelt categorically denied that he had

> pledged in some way the participation of the United States in some foreign war. I give to you and to the people of this country this most solemn assurance: There is no secret Treaty, no secret understanding in any shape or form, direct or indirect, with any Government or any other nation in any part of the world, to involve this nation in any war or for any other purpose.[44]

We now know, of course, that this pious declaration was just another one of Roosevelt's many brazen, baldfaced lies to the American people.

Roosevelt's policies were more than just dishonest—they were criminal. The Constitution of the United States grants authority only to the Congress to make war and peace. And Congress had passed several major laws to specifically insure U.S. neutrality in case of war in Europe. Roosevelt continually violated his oath as President to uphold the Constitution. If his secret policies had been known, the public demand for his impeachment would very probably have been unstoppable.

The Watergate episode has made many Americans deeply conscious of the fact that their presidents can act criminally. That affair forced Richard Nixon to resign his presidency, and he is still widely regarded as a criminal. No schools are named after him and his name will never receive the respect that normally goes to every American president. But Nixon's crimes pale into insignificance when compared to those of Franklin Roosevelt. What were Nixon's lies compared to those of Roosevelt? What is a burglary cover-up compared to an illegal and secret campaign to bring about a major war?

Those who defend Roosevelt's record argue that he lied to the American people for their own good—that he broke the law for lofty principles. His deceit is considered permissible because the cause was noble, while similar deception by presidents Johnson and Nixon, to name two, is not. This is, of course, a hypocritical double standard. And the argument doesn't speak very well for the democratic system. It implies that the people are too dumb to understand their own best interests. It further suggests that the best form of government is a kind of benevolent liberal-democratic dictatorship.

Roosevelt's hatred for Hitler was deep, vehement, passionate—almost personal. This was due in no small part to an abiding envy and jealousy rooted in the great contrast between the two men, not only in their personal characters but also in their records as national leaders.

Superficially, the public lives of Roosevelt and Hitler were astonishingly similar. Both assumed the leadership of their respective countries at the beginning of 1933. They both faced the enormous challenge of mass unemployment during a catastrophic worldwide economic depression. Each became a powerful leader in a vast military alliance during the most destructive war in history. Both men died while still in office within a few weeks of each other in April 1945, just before the end of the Second World War in Europe. But the enormous contrasts in the lives of these two men are even more remarkable.

Roosevelt was born into one of the wealthiest families in America. His was a life utterly free of material worry. He took part in the First World War from an office in Washington as Under-Secretary of the Navy. Hitler, on the other hand, was born into a modest provinicial family. As a young man he worked as an impoverished manual laborer. He served in the First World War as a front line soldier in the hell of the Western battleground. He was wounded many times and decorated for bravery.

In spite of his charming manner and soothing rhetoric, Roosevelt proved unable to master the great challenges facing America. Even after four years of his presidency, millions remained unemployed, undernourished and poorly housed in a vast land

richly endowed with all the resources for incomparable prosperity. The New Deal was plagued with bitter strikes and bloody clashes between labor and capital. Roosevelt did nothing to solve the country's deep, festering racial problems which erupted repeatedly in riots and armed conflict. The story was very different in Germany. Hitler rallied his people behind a radical program that transformed Germany within a few years from an economically ruined land on the edge of civil war into Europe's powerhouse. Germany underwent a social, cultural and economic rebirth without parallel in history. The contrast between the personalities of Roosevelt and Hitler was simultaneously a contrast between two diametrically different social-political systems and ideologies.

And yet, it would be incorrect to characterize Roosevelt as merely a cynical politician and front man for powerful alien interests. Certainly he did not regard himself as an evil man. He sincerely believed that he was doing the right and noble thing in pressuring Britain and France into war against Germany. Like Wilson before him, and others since, Roosevelt felt himself uniquely qualified and called upon by destiny to reshape the world according to his vision of an egalitarian, universalist democracy. He was convinced, as so many American leaders have been, that the world could be saved from itself by remodeling it after the United States.

Presidents like Wilson and Roosevelt view the world not as a complex of different nations, races and cultures which must mutually respect each others' separate collective identities in order to live together in peace, but rather according to a self-righteous missionary perspective that divides the globe into morally good and evil countries. In that scheme of things, America is the providentially permanent leader of the forces of righteousness. Luckily, this view just happens to correspond to the economic and political interests of those who wield power in the United States.

President Roosevelt's War

In April 1941, Senator Gerald Nye of North Dakota prophetically predicted that one day the Second World War would be remembered as Roosevelt's war. "If we are ever involved in this war, it will be called by future historians by only one title, 'the President's War,' because every step of his since his Chicago quarantine speech [of 5 Ocotober 1937] has been toward war."[45]

The great American historian, Harry Elmer Barnes, believed that war could probably have been prevented in 1939 if it had not been for Roosevelt's meddling. "Indeed, there is fairly conclusive evidence that, but for Mr. Roosevelt's pressure on Britain, France

and Poland, and his commitments to them before September 1939, especially to Britain, and the irresponsible antics of his agent provocateur, William C. Bullitt, there would probably have been no world war in 1939, or, perhaps, for many years thereafter."[46]

In *Revisionism: A Key to Peace*, Barnes wrote:

> President Roosevelt had a major responsibility, both direct and indirect, for the outbreak of war in Europe. He began to exert pressure on France to stand up to Hitler as early as the German reoccupation of the Rhineland in March 1936, months before he was making his strongly isolationist speeches in the campaign of 1936. This pressure on France, and also England, continued right down to the coming of the war in September 1939. It gained volume and momentum after the quarantine speech of October 1937. As the crisis approached between Munich and the outbreak of war, Roosevelt pressed the Poles to stand firm against any demands by Germany, and urged the English and French to back up the Poles unflinchingly.
>
> There is grave doubt that England would have gone to war in September 1939 had it not been for Roosevelt's encouragement and his assurances that, in the event of war, the United States would enter on the side of Britain just as soon as he could swing American public opinion around to support intervention.
>
> Roosevelt had abandoned all semblance of neutrality, even before war broke out in 1939, and moved as speedily as was safe and feasible in the face of anti-interventionist American public opinion to involve this country in the European conflict.[47]

One of the most perceptive verdicts on Franklin Roosevelt's place in history came from the pen of the great Swedish explorer and author, Sven Hedin. During the war he wrote:

> The question of the way it came to a new world war is not only to be explained because of the foundation laid by the peace treaties of 1919, or in the suppression of Germany and her allies after the First World War, or in the continuation of the ancient policies of Great Britain and France. The decisive push came from the other side of the Atlantic Ocean.
>
> Roosevelt speaks of democracy and destroys it incessantly. He slanders as undemocratic and un-American those who admonish him in the name of peace and the preservation of the American way of life. He has made democracy into a caricature rather than a model. He talks about freedom of speech and silences those who don't hold his opinion.

He talks about freedom of religion and makes an alliance with Bolshevism.

He talks about freedom from want, but cannot provide ten million of his own people with work, bread or shelter. He talks about freedom from the fear of war while working for war, not only for his own people but for the world, by inciting his country against the Axis powers when it might have united with them, and he thereby drove millions to their deaths.

This war will go down in history as the war of President Roosevelt.[48]

Officially orchestrated praise for Roosevelt as a great man of peace cannot conceal forever his crucial role in pushing Europe into war in 1939.

* * * * *

It is now more than forty years since the events described here took place. For many they are an irrelevant part of a best-forgotten past. But the story of how Franklin Roosevelt engineered war in Europe is very pertinent—particularly for Americans today. The lessons of the past have never been more important than in this nuclear age. For unless at least an aware minority understands how and why wars are made, we will remain powerless to restrain the warmongers of our own era.

Notes

1. See, for example: Charles A. Beard, *President Roosevelt and the Coming of the War 1941* (New Haven: Yale University Press, 1948); William Henry Chamberlin, *America's Second Crusade* (Chicago: Regnery, 1952, 1962); Benjamin Colby, *'Twas a Famous Victory* (New Rochelle, N.Y.: Arlington House, 1979); Frederic R. Sanborn, *Design for War* (New York: Devin-Adair, 1951); William Stevenson, *A Man Called Intrepid* (New York: Ballantine Books, 1980); Charles C. Tansill, *Back Door to War* (Chicago: Regnery, 1952); John Toland, *Infamy: Pearl Harbor and Its Aftermath* (New York: Doubleday, 1982).
2. Saul Friedlander, *Prelude to Downfall: Hitler and the United States 1939-1941* (New York: Knopf, 1967), pp. 73-77; U.S., Congress, House, *Special Committee on Investigation of Un-American Activities in the United States*, 1940, Appendix, Part II, pp. 1054-1059.
3. Friedlander, pp. 75-76.
4. *New York Times*, 30 March 1940, p. 1.

5. *Ibid.*, p. 4, and 31 March 1940, p. 1.
6. *New York Times*, 30 March 1940, p. 1. *Baltimore Sun*, 30 March 1940, p. 1.
7. A French-language edition was published in 1944 under the title *Comment Roosevelt est Entre en Guerre*.
8. Tansill, "The United States and the Road to War in Europe," in Harry Elmer Barnes (ed.), *Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace* (Caldwell, Idaho: Caxton, 1953; reprint eds., New York: Greenwood, 1969 and Torrance, Calif.: Institute for Historical Review [supplemented], 1982), p. 184 (note 292). Tansill also quoted from several of the documents in his *Back Door to War*, pp. 450-51.
9. Harry Elmer Barnes, *The Court Historians Versus Revisionism* (N.p.: privately printed, 1952), p. 10. This booklet is reprinted in Barnes, *Selected Revisionist Pamphlets* (New York: Arno Press & The New York Times, 1972), and in Barnes, *The Barnes Trilogy* (Torrance, Calif.: Institute for Historical Review, 1979).
10. Chamberlin, p. 60.
11. Edward Raczynski, *In Allied London* (London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 1963), p. 51.
12. Orville H. Bullitt (ed.), *For the President: Personal and Secret* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1972), p. xlv [biographical foreword]. See also *Time*, 26 October 1936, p. 24.
13. *Current Biography 1940*, ed. Maxine Block (New York: H.W. Wilson, 1940), p. 122 ff.
14. Gisleher Wirsing, *Der masslose Kontinent: Roosevelts Kampf um die Weltherrschaft* (Jena: E. Diederichs, 1942), p. 224.
15. Bullitt obituary in *New York Times*, 16 February 1967, p. 44.
16. Jack Alexander, "He Rose From the Rich," *Saturday Evening Post*, 11 March 1939, p. 6. (Also see continuation in issue of 18 March 1939.) Bullitt's public views on the European scene and what should be America's attitude toward it can be found in his *Report to the American People* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin [Cambridge: Riverside Press], 1940), the text of a speech he delivered, with the President's blessing, under the auspices of the American Philosophical Society in Independence Hall in Philadelphia shortly after the fall of France. For sheer, hyperventilated stridency and emotionalist hysterics, this anti-German polemic could hardly be topped, even given the similar propensities of many other interventionists in government and the press in those days.
17. Michael R. Beschloss, *Kennedy and Roosevelt* (New York: Norton, 1980), pp. 203-04.
18. Robert Dallek, *Franklin D. Roosevelt and American Foreign Policy 1932-1945* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1979), p. 31. See also pp. 164-65.
19. Dispatch No. 349 of 20 September 1938 by Sir. R. Lindsay, *Documents on British Foreign Policy* (ed. Ernest L. Woodward), Third

series, Vol. VII (London, 1954), pp. 627-29. See also: Joseph P. Lash, *Roosevelt and Churchill 1939-1941* (New York: Norton, 1976), pp. 25-27; Dallek, pp. 164-65; Arnold A. Offner, *America and the Origins of World War II* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 61.

20. William Phillips, *Ventures in Diplomacy* (North Beverly, Mass.: privately published, 1952), pp. 220-21.

21. Carl Burckhardt, *Meine Danziger Mission 1937-1939* (Munich: Callwey, 1960), p. 225.

22. Drew Pearson and Robert S. Allen, "Washington Daily Merry-Go-Round," *Washington Times-Herald*, 14 April 1939, p. 16. A facsimile reprint of this column appears in Conrad Grieb (ed.), *American Manifest Destiny and The Holocausts* (New York: Examiner Books, 1979), pp. 132-33. See also: Wirsing, pp. 238-41.

23. Jay P. Moffat, *The Moffat Papers 1919-1943* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1956), p. 232.

24. U.S., Department of State, *Foreign Relations of the United States* (Diplomatic Papers), 1939, General, Vol. I (Washington: 1956), p. 122.

25. "Von Wiegand Says—," *Chicago Herald-American*, 8 October 1944, p. 2.

26. Edvard Benes, *Memoirs of Dr. Eduard Benes* (London: George Allen & Unwin, 1954), pp. 79-80.

27. Lash, p. 64.

28. Hamilton Fish, *FDR: The Other Side of the Coin* (New York: Vantage, 1976; Torrance, Calif.: Institute for Historical Review, 1980), p. 62.

29. James V. Forrestal (eds. Walter Millis and E.S. Duffield), *The Forrestal Diaries* (New York: Viking, 1951), pp. 121-22. I have been privately informed by a colleague who has examined the original manuscript of the Forrestal diaries that many very critical references to the Jews were deleted from the published version.

30. Jan Szembek, *Journal 1933-1939* (Paris: Plon, 1952), pp. 475-76.

31. David E. Koskoff, *Joseph P. Kennedy: A Life and Times* (Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Prentice-Hall, 1974), p. 207; Moffat, p. 253; A.J.P. Taylor, *The Origins of the Second World War* (London: Hamish Hamilton, 1961; 2nd ed. Greenwich, Conn.: Fawcett Premier [paperback], 1965), p. 262; U.S., Department of State, *Foreign Relations of the United States*, 1939, General, Vol. I (Washington: 1956), p. 355.

32. Dallek, p. 164.

33. Beschloss, pp. 190-91; Lash, p. 75; Koskoff, pp. 212-13.

34. Hull to Kennedy (No. 905), U.S., Department of State, *Foreign Relations of the United States*, 1939, General, Vol. I (Washington: 1956), p. 424.

35. The radio addresses of Hamilton Fish quoted here were published in the *Congressional Record* Appendix (Washington) as follows: (6 January 1939) Vol. 84, Part 11, pp. 52-53; (5 March 1939) same, pp. 846-47; (5 April 1939) Vol. 84, Part 12, pp. 1342-43; (21 April 1939) same, pp. 1642-43; (26 May 1939) Vol. 84, Part 13, pp. 2288-89; (8 July 1939) same, pp. 3127-28.

36. Wayne S. Cole, *Charles A. Lindbergh and the Battle Against American Intervention in World War II* (New York: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1974), pp. 128, 136-39.

37. *Congressional Record* Appendix (Washington: 1941), (30 December 1940) Vol. 86, Part 18, pp. 7019-25. See also: Appendix, Vol. 86, Part 17, pp. 5808-14.

38. *New York Times*, 11 March 1941, p. 10.

39. Lucy Dawidowicz, "American Jews and the Holocaust," *The New York Times Magazine*, 18 April 1982, p. 102.

40. "FDR 'had a Jewish great-grandmother' ," *Jewish Chronicle* (London), 5 February 1982, p. 3.

41. Charles A. Lindbergh, *The Wartime Journals of Charles A. Lindbergh* (New York: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1970), p. 481.

42. Koskoff, pp. 282, 212. The role of the American press in fomenting hatred against Germany between 1933 and 1939 is a subject that deserves much more detailed treatment. Charles Tansill provides some useful information on this in *Back Door to War*. The essay by Professor Hans A. Muenster, "Die Kriegsschuld der Presse der USA" in *Kriegsschuld und Presse*, published in 1944 by the German Reichsdozentenfuehrung, is worth consulting.

43. An excellent essay relating and contrasting American public opinion measurements to Roosevelt's foreign policy moves in 1939-41 is Harry Elmer Barnes, *Was Roosevelt Pushed Into War By Popular Demand in 1941?* (N.p.: privately printed, 1951). It is reprinted in Barnes, *Selected Revisionist Pamphlets*.

44. Lash, p. 240.

45. *New York Times*, 27 April 1941, p. 19.

46. Harry Elmer Barnes, *The Struggle Against the Historical Blackout*, 2nd ed. (N.p.: privately published, ca. 1948), p. 12. See also the 9th, final revised and enlarged edition (N.p.: privately published, ca. 1954), p. 34; this booklet is reprinted in Barnes, *Selected Revisionist Pamphlets*.

47. Harry Elmer Barnes, "Revisionism: A Key to Peace," *Rampart Journal of Individualist Thought* Vol. II, No. 1 (Spring 1966), pp. 29-30. This article was republished in Barnes, *Revisionism: A Key to Peace and Other Essays* (San Francisco: Cato Institute [Cato Paper No. 12], 1980).

48. Sven Hedin, *Amerika im Kampf der Kontinente* (Leipzig: F.A. Brockhaus, 1943), p. 54.

Bibliography

Listed here are the published editions of the Polish documents, the most important sources touching on the questions of their authenticity and content, and essential recent sources on what President Roosevelt was really—as opposed to publicly—doing and thinking during the prelude to war. Full citations for all references in the article will be found in the notes.

Beschloss, Michael R. *Kennedy and Roosevelt*. New York: Norton, 1980.

Bullitt, Orville H. (ed.). *For the President: Personal and Secret*. [Correspondence between Franklin D. Roosevelt and William C. Bullitt.] Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1972.

Germany. Foreign Office Archive Commission. *Roosevelts Weg in den Krieg: Geheimdokumente zur Kriegspolitik des Praesidenten der Vereinigten Staaten*. Berlin: Deutscher Verlag, 1943.

Germany. Foreign Office. *The German White Paper*. [White Book No. 3.] New York: Howell, Soskin and Co., 1940.

Germany. Foreign Office. *Polnische Dokumente zur Vorgeschichte des Kriegs*. [White Book No. 3.] Berlin: F. Eher, 1940.

Koskoff, David E. *Joseph P. Kennedy: A Life and Times*. Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Prentice-Hall, 1974.

Lukasiewicz, Juliusz (Waclaw Jedrzejewicz, ed.). *Diplomat in Paris 1936-1939*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1970.

Wirsing, Giselher. *Der masslose Kontinent: Roosevelts Kampf um die Weltherrschaft*. Jena: E. Diederichs, 1942.

Reprinted by permission of The *Journal of Historical Review*, P.O. Box 1306, Torrance, California 90505, United States of America. Subscription rate: $30 per year.

Additional copies of

President Roosevelt's Campaign To Incite War in Europe:
The Secret Polish Documents

available at $3.00 from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

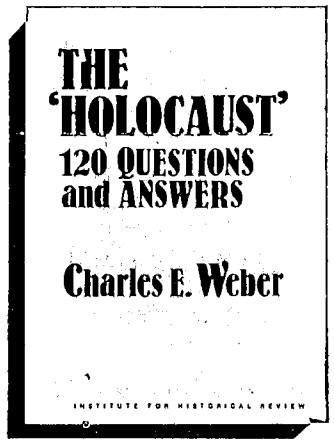

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The* "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 — **Single copy: $4.00**

ORDER No. 8114 — **3 copies $10.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

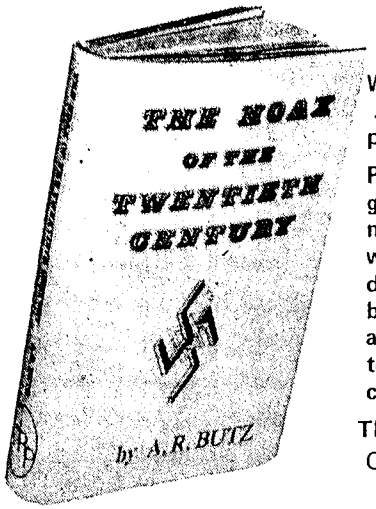

THE "HOLOCAUST" –
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
ORDER No.: 8012 $6.00

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING
on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00–10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00–15% for orders over $10.00–50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

SCIENCE AND THE WEST, continued from page 10

Fortunately for science, this trend has only manifested itself within the last eighty years and is confined to certain areas of physics and astronomy. It is at its most blatant and absurd in what is know as Relativity Theory.

Nearly everyone has heard of Einstein's 'Theory of Relativity.' Both his special and his general theory are assumed to be very difficult to understand, and for these theories Einstein has been hailed as some sort of genius who has revolutionized physics.

Yet very few people realize that: a) his theories have never been experimentally proven because the experiments usually cited as proof assume the theory in the first place;[4] and b), it is difficult for any scientist who disagrees with relativity theory to get a hearing, as the late Professor Herbert Dingle (Professor of History and Philosophy of Science at the University of London) found out when he tried to publish a book critical of the theory. He says in his book, *Science at the Crossroads:* "Proof that Einstein's special theory of relativity is false has been advanced; and ignored, evaded, *suppressed* and, indeed, treated in every possible way except that of answering it, by the whole scientific world."[5]

This suppression surprised Dingle. A clue as to why criticism of the theory is ignored and suppressed is supplied by W. Berkson in his book *Fields of Force,* a work which contrasts the experimental approach of Faraday with the abstract notions of Einstein and others.[6] Berkson, a Research Fellow at the University of London, says simply it is because Einstein was Jewish.

What is common over and above the absurd way in which Marxism, sociology and Einstein's theory all contradict common sense, is that these theories are all dogmas—they are all a collection of abstract ideas bearing little if any connection with the real world of facts as understood by science, and they all attempt to force reality into a preconceived pattern. Marxism forces history (by distorting it) to support an abstract theory of 'class struggle;' sociology forces man into some sort of automaton conditioned and used by 'society;' and Relativity theory tries to force nature itself into paradox.[7]

All these abstract ideas are products of Jewish minds: Marxism the product of Marx and Engels and, more recently, Trotsky (Bronstein) and Marcuse. Sociology is the creation of Emile Durkheim and Marcel Mauss; Relativity, of course, derives from Einstein.

It would not be going too far to say that all these ideas, in both their abstract nature and their effects, represent the spirit of the Jewish race—its psyche. The other great abstract theory to dominate the present century is, of course, the psychological theory of Sigmund Freud. It is no coincidence that sociology, Marxism, and Freud are enextricably linked in most Social Science and Arts departments of Western universities.

Just as the spirit of Aryan science manifests itself as a regard for facts and observation, so it may be said that the spirit of Jewish science manifests itself in extremely abstract ideas of a dogmatic kind.

That each race has its own psyche or spirit has long been known,[8,9] although this fact, determined by science though it is, is today unfortunately almost obscured by the plethora of sociological and crypto-Marxist pseudo-facts foisted upon us by an academic establishment completely governed by Jewish ideas. In freer times, people were aware of the fundamental differences between the two spirits; according to Matthew Arnold:[10] "The governing idea of Hellenism is spontaneity of consciousness; that of Hebraism, strictness of conscience."

It is only to be hoped that our innate respect for facts—in both history and science—reasserts itself before the total control of Communism descends upon the West. Should that happen, the light of the West, given to us by the Greeks and which generations of our ancestors struggled to keep alive, will have gone out. □

References:

1. Heisenberg, W., in *Zeitschrift fuer Physik,* 120, 1943, pp. 513 and 673
2. Heidegger, M.: *Question Concerning Technology* (Harper & Row, 1977) p. 21
3. *From Euclid to Eddington* (Cambridge University Press, 1949)
4. See letter to the editor, *Daily Telegraph* (London) from Prof. R. A. Waldron, July 7, 1980; also July 14, 1980 et, al.
5. Martin Brian & O'Keefe, 1972, p. 15
6. Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1974, p. 323
7. See Dingle's book (5) and also Waldron, R. E.: *The Wave and Ballistic Theories of Light* (Frederick Muller, 1977)
8. McDougall, W.: *The Group Mind* (Cambridge University Press, 1939)
9. Gross, Dr. W.: *Rasse, Weltanschauung, Wissenschaft* (Berlin, 1935)
10. *Culture and Anarchy* (originally published in 1869, republished by Cambridge University Press, 1971). The quote is on p. 132 of the 1971 edition.

Dear Mr. Dietz: 26 December 1983

It has been two years since I allowed my subscription to lapse due to my objection to your including Identity groups in an attack on so-called "Christianity." Nothing has changed, but I miss Liberty Bell, and the many hours of reading pleasure it gave me, and I feel that all racialist groups should put aside their differences, stop attacking each other, and concentrate on the common foe. In the fullness of time, we will see which position is the correct one, whether (as I wrote to Wilmot Robertson of "Instauration"), man and all the marvels of the universe, with all their unbelievably complex intracacies, was created in an accidental, haphazard fashion by something called "Nature," or whether a Supreme and Perfect Mind planned and created it all. I believe with Francis Parker Yockey that we all have a DESTINY, and as Aryans we will KNOW that Destiny. With this understood, I once more extend a hand to a fellow Aryan patriot in the hopes of assuring a better understanding among us.

I have enclosed an article which I believe to be timely, and I hope you will consider printing it. Also I enclose thirty dollars for a two-year subscription going back to December 1982. Please send me the back issues from last December to the present. And if you still have them, could you send me the issues of December 1981 and March 1982? I would appreciate it as well as also knowing if you still have a copy left of "Positive Christianity in the Third Reich" by C. Fabricius.

Yours for better Aryan understanding,
M.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 26 December 1983

Hope you have had a nice Christmas and will have a worthwhile New Year.

Apologies for becoming 'sidetracked' in the last few years; I'm also sorry that certain people caused you a number of problems and loss of money with their ideas. I apologize for my past association with Michael McLaughlin, who has since dropped British Movement. Apologies for improper wording on certain leaflets I had reprinted there, etc.

Regret that the German Nation is still in peril due to the presence of many, many thousands of U.S. (colored) troops, guest workers and various mongrels. Regret of the disgrace brought upon the German Nation by it's division by the "Allies." Of course, the present U.S. can't even qualify as a "Nation," but rather a vulgar, oversized, mismanaged Jewish corporation, which is ALL IT IS.

Faithfully yours,
L.M., Oklahoma

Dear Landsmann: 26 December 1983

So you are from Kassel. I am from Hamburg. The only reason I am alive today is that my mother was out in the country when the terrible air raid that killed 33,000 people hit. What a contrast this is with the Jew-liberal behavior in Vietnam! When we were fighting for Hue in 1968, it was forbidden to use air or heavy artillery "for fear of killing innocent civilians." It took over a week of fighting and hundreds of US casualties before this order was even partially lifted. Have the Liberals repented of their atrocities during WW II? Fat chance! Every time the Marines, Navy or Air Force open fire in Lebanon they kill dozens of "innocent civilians." A single attack last week killed 18 and wounded 74, but the Jewsmedia do not pay much attention to that. Enemies of the Jews are not human, after all.

—Every time I read new books from you, I am left in a daze for days. I can't thank you enough for the work you are doing. Years ago I realized that there is a general campaign afoot to cover up the truth in practically every field. I first came to realize this when I saw the campaign of lies about the Vietnam War. I was in college at the time and I was outraged by the dishonesty of the "anti-war" movement. What really got to me was the outrageous claim that those supporting the Communist conquest of Vietnam were "for peace" and that their enemies were "for war." The insolence of this lie really bothered me. You can imagine my feelings when I saw this lie spread to the horizon by the mass media to the point where the entire language was gimmicked and it was impossible to refer to the Communist supporters except as "anti-war." I set out to educate myself about Vietnam. I soon found out that reading the papers was virtually worthless. The various books published by the Jewsmedia were almost equally uninformative, though I had no idea why. At the time I was going to Columbia Jewniversity in NYC and I noticed that the Jews there were almost 100% "anti-War" and draft dodgers. Later on I found the same people were behind the "civil rights" agitation in the South. However, I had been so well trained that I never thought of these things as Jewish manifestations but identified them with the University or a vague "Liberalism."

I saw those supporting the Vietcong in their war of conquest as traitors and I was ready to shoot them in 1965. I couldn't understand why the government allowed such activities. It took many years to realize it was the government that was running the "anti-war" crowd to provide a pretext of public opinion for their policies. I was so disgusted at the scene in college that I joined the Army and went off to Vietnam to shoot a few of the Liberals' friends and find out what the situation really was. Though the Judaeo-Communists had complete dominance on campus and in the media, I saw, even in 1965, that they would never win out against a Nationalist movement. The Reds could be for everything except for America and so had surrendered the supreme weapon of nationalism.

When I finally got to Vietnam in 1967, I found that everything I had read about Vietnam was totally false. In my innocence I thought this was due to ignorance. As the years went on I saw the same old lies repeated over and over until they are now enshrined as "history." Since I have been reading your publications, I have seen many more examples of such campaigns to enshrine lies as truth, but nothing hit me as close to the heart as Vietnam, probably because I was personally involved in it.

After I got home from the army in 1979, I began to assemble my experiences and researches into a book. However, the more I learned, the more I realized that no-one would print my work. Year after year, decade after decade, the only books allowed were those presenting the Communist view and that of their liberal supporters. These were then presented by the Jewsmedia as "both sides of the issue!" However, I didn't gain a full understanding of the situation until my researches led me into reading Henry Ford's books (The International Jew) and comprehending the Jewish question. This forced such an upheaval in my thinking that I have been in confusion up until the present day. Very interestingly, the material you produce confirms and augments my own researches in a hundred ways. These confirmations are a strong argument that both our views are correct. Truth exists of itself. Thus, researches of the most diverse type, conducted separately, will tend to converge toward a common view. . . .

I conclude by wishing you a Merry Christmas and a Happy New Year.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

URGENT—IMMEDIATE ACTION NEEDED!

On November 18, 1983 John Demjanjuk was arrested by agents of the Department of Justice and the Israeli Secret Service (MOSSAD). Mr. Demjanjuk was then taken to the Federal courthouse in Cleveland, Ohio, where he was given a hearing before a judge. If it hadn't been for the quick and correct reactions of his children, John would today be in Israel.

John Demjanjuk is being persecuted by the Jews for being a member of the "Vlassov Army"—the German-equipped Russian Army of Liberation under the command of Gernal Vlassov—in 1943-1945. John, an ardent anti-Communist, was put on trial here in Cleveland for the past four and a half years by the "Office of Special Investigations" of the U.S. Department of Jewstice. The exclusively Jewish OSI put its over 100 Jewish lawyers to work and brought about the trials which took away John's citizenship, shot down all his appeals and now has struck an evil deal with the Israelis to have John sent to the Jewish bandit state and certain death. Demjanjuk is supposed to be the fictional character "Ivan the Terrible" from the so-called "Treblinka Death Camp," who allegedly put to death hundreds of thousands of Jews. If he is sent to Israel, John will be put on trial, and after the Jews are through playing with him murdered.

We are down to the wire here in Cleveland. All legal means have been exhausted and the Jews are about to set the stage for all "War Crimes

Trials" to be held in Israel. With this done, anyone who the Jews want to be put up on war crimes charges can be extradited to the Jewish state, and put on trial. Who will worry about laws or rules in Israel; no one will dare question any ruling there.

John Demjanjuk is broke, his family is surviving on donations from family and friends. He had to put his last possession, a house he worked all his life for, up as collateral for a $100,000 bond to get out of the county jail. The OSI, B'nai B'rith and the American Jewish Committee are viciously calling for his immediate deportation to Israel, as their plans on December 18, 1983 were foiled by Johns family and lawyers.

John needs help and he NEEDS IT NOW! By the end of this month he could, and possibly will, find himself in a Jewish jail in Tel Aviv. PLEASE HELP BY SENDING WHATEVER YOU CAN TO: John Demjanjuk Sr., 847 Meadow Lane, Seven Hills, OH 44131.

Christian Patriots Defense League
Box 8544, Parma OH 44134

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I just finished reading a Zionist publication (Midstream, Oct.83) which mentions you by name. Therefore, I decided to write you about something I have had on my mind for quite sometime.

Kaufman's "Germany Must Perish" is a book most Americans have never heard of; I believe every pro-American should have the opportunity to obtain a copy. I still remember the revulsion I felt when I first read it. It helped start me on my quest for WWII historical truths. If 10% of Americans of German descent banded together and demanded "Germany Must Perish" and Untermeyer's infamous August 1933 declaration of war speech be included in the "Holocaust Studies" now being pushed by the ADL, the impact could have a devastating effect on the "Holocausters."

Sincerely,
Mrs.P.R., Washington

* * * * *

WHO ARE THE DEVIL'S CHILDREN? 13 December 1983

It is stupid to say that all of the Jews are the devil's children. In John chapter 8, Jesus was talking to a group of Pharisees who were self-righteous, hypocrites who were opposing His ministry. Although Jesus admitted that they were the sead of Abraham, yet they were demon possessed. All Jews are descendants of Abraham but not all Jews are controled by Satan.

Jesus said to the woman at the well, "salvation of the Jews?"John4:22.Before the Babylonian captivity and during that time God's national people were divided into two nations, Israel and Judeah. Those who claim that the ten tribes of Israel were lost need to read all of Ezra and Nehemiah. Especially Ezra.6:17 and 10:5. And Nehemiah 12:47. The Lord told Ezakiel that He would that he would re-unite the two nations and they would be one nation. Ezekiel 37:15-22. Now who shall we believe? Those who make Israel the fathers of the Caucasian race need to read their Bible and forget that false teaching of BRITISH-ISRAELISM. Now and even in the New Testament times when the word JEW or ISRAEL is used it included all the twelve tribes of Israel.

Now, WHO ARE THE DEVIL'CHILDREN? They could be Jews, Israelites or Gentiles. In Christ's time the Jewish people were divided into several different groups. Scribes, Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenese, also the priest and the common people. We are told that the COMMON PEOPLE heard Jesus gladly. Mark 12:37. They could have been from any of the twelve tribes. All of the Apostles were Jews. The Gospel went to the Jews first. Romans 1:16. Paul was from the tribe of Benjamin yet he claimed to be a Jew. Acts 22:3.

Those who blame the Jews for writing the PROTOCOL and blame the Jews for all our national problems may wake up some day to find out that old man Satan is their father. The devil is a deceiver, a liar he has millions of people under his control. He wants to rule the world and he will for a short period of time, during the GREAT TRIBULATION which may not be far away. God's children are taught to love one another, not to promote a religion of hate.

The greatest mistake the people of Israel have ever made and many are still making is the rejection of their own Messiah. Yet they are still the APPLE of His eye. Deut. 32:9. It is from the Jewish people we got our Bible. Jesus came from the tribe of Judea. The Lord used the Jewish people to teach us that there is only one God. Some day the lord is going to turn away the ungodliness from Jacob. Romans 11:26. Some day the people of Israel will be an example to the whole world. Isa.2:3-5.

Our job as Christians is to give the Gospel to the whole world. Matt. 28:19. Mark.16:15, Luke 24:46-47, Acts 1:8, Revel

THE HOLOCAUST

The film made of the HOLOCAUST may have exaggerated some of the facts but it DID TAKE PLACE. My daughter and son-in-law were stationed in Germany for about two years. They went to some of the places where Jews were executed and the German people there admitted that it was the most cruel thing that ever happened there.

T.H. Masters [Baptist Pastor]
Rte. 2, Box 28 B, Anadarko, OK 73005

* * * * *

To Whom It May Concern 8 December 1983

I am a thirty-five year old woman who, because of the disturbing dissention among our so-called leaders here, and the negativism of other countries toward the U.S., finds herself in a state of troubled turmoil, searching for new avenues to explore, new leaders to look towards, satisfying solutions to appease my political consciousness. Any literature you could send would be appreciated.

Sincerely,
Mrs. N.M., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 3 January 1984

Enclosed is a little article I have written for "Liberty Bell." I hope you can use it.

Have you read the AP story on the Leo Frank pardon case? It is, it would seem, a little victory for our side, that is, unless further litigation results in another decision. See encl.

A fine intellect, whom I think you knew, has left us. He is Dr. Marque Nelson. I noticed a letter from him in the November issue of the LB, p. 53. I understand that he was mentally intact to the end and that a heart attack took him. We have lost a brave and bright man cognizant of the need to defend our race.

I have found an important error on page 2 of Ben Kriegh's article in the October issue. I hesitate to criticize this article, which I read with considerable interest, but feel compelled to correct the statement pertaining to Bela Kun (Cohen). Kun did not just attempt a coup, but he was the Communist dictator of Hungary for some four blood-soaked months in 1919. After his regime finally fell apart in August, he fled to Austria and eventually went to Russia, where he fell from grace and was arrested in 1937. It is presumed that he died in Siberia around 1940. His regime was of considerable importance because it served as a grim reminder to the other nations of Europe what cruelty Jews and Communists (often the same) exercise when they get complete control of a country. It simply confirms a pattern of behavior which could also be seen in Russia after 1917 and to some extent in Germany after 1918. There is an important, large book with many important psychological insights by the Hungarian writer Cecil Tormay, *An Outlaw's Diary*. This book, which was based on a diary that Miss Tormay kept during the Kun regime, provides us with many insights on the relations of Jews to their host populations. An English translation appeared as early as 1923 and there has been at least one reprint of the translation. It is well worth reading.

The last issue of LB was received by me on 16 November. Should I have received a later one? I certainly look forward to every issue of LB. It is of great importance to those who wish to defend our race.

Most respectfully yours,
Dr. C.W., Oklahoma

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 10 January 1984

Thank you for your fast and efficient service. Your material arrived before I expected it and was very welcome. The "Rothschild Money Trust" was as fantastic a book as "Empire of the City." Amazing to realize, after 20 years of study, that I knew nothing about the situation in Europe and that most of what I thought I knew was nonsense. Of great interest to me is the way your historical works illuminate many aspects other than those attention is usually focused on. For example, the discovery, by the Germans, at Oslo that the Norwegian (Jew-run) government had already arranged for an unopposed British occupation of

Norway when the Germans preempted them. This explains something I have always wondered about, namely, why wasn't the Norwegian army mobilized when the Germans struck? I had always wondered about this. The situation, with the Altmark affair and the British mining of Norwegian waters, clearly justified mobilization to protect Norway's neutrality. Yet, when the Germans attacked, nothing had been done and the bulk of Norwegian weapons and equipment were captured by the Germans still in the arsenals. I had always considered this inexplicable. Now I realize that the army was not mobilized because the traitor government was about to hand the nation over to the British. If the army had been armed and deployed, there would have been no way to prevent them from firing on the British invaders. This would have led to heavy fighting and open war and a nationalist appeal for help to Germany. The plan was to have the British seize the ports to "forestall a German invasion" and then, when this provoked a German counterinvasion, the Norwegian army was to be mobilized against the Germans as a Jew-British flunky ally. Hitler's quick action nullified all this and it was he who benefited from the planned Jewish treason.

Anyway, thanks for your wonderful work in making these great publications available.

Please send the items listed below, including "The Anti-Christ." I already have a copy of this book but I suspect it may be like my old copy of "Mein Kampf" where every mention of Jewry was censored out and Hitler's smooth thinking cut and distorted into jerky nonsense. The copy I have is translated by a Jew and probably "lost" plenty in translation.

I have been very uneasy lately over the way the military has been "rehabilitated" since the Grenada affair. Even us Vietnam ets are now being treated as if we were human beings. The Liberals even seem to be saying they are willing to forgive our crime of fighting against their beloved Communists! This makes me uneasy because, based on historical experience, this means the Jews need cannon fodder once again and we are scheduled to provide it.

It is now clear that the Falklands/Malvinas War of 1982 was run to discredit the Argentine military, who had crushed a Communist revolution, and install a more tractable Jew-flunky government. Ever since Jackson got nigger "brother" back from Syria, I have had the suspicion that the American war in Lebanon is meant to discredit Reagan so that the Jew Mondale (Mandel) can get in as president and Jackson can sell his nigger vote and become VP. Too bad Jackson isn't a woman or it would be the perfect Jew-Liberal ticket. Of course, from rumors I hear, Mondale may be enough of a "queen" to satisfy the feminists!

Your Anniversary issue of LB whetted my appetite for "British Public Opinion and the Wars of German Unification." Alas, the problem is the price. It's not that I cannot scrape up $25. but that that same money will get me 3 or 4 of your other fascinating works. As I exhaust them, I will get your more expensive works one by one. Save me a copy of the German Unification book, if you can. I'll probably order it in March. Every book

you send me is read by at least 5 people. ple.

My own sources tell me something tremendous is about to explode in late February or March. I suspect it to be a world crisis which will either lead to nuclear war or the total collapse of the post WW II American Empire. I mention this so you can put it together with any data you have on current events. My sources are many but the main one is a friend who knows a number of intelligence people who tipped him off nin early November. That Russia is rushing toward a showdown or war with America is obvious from the world press. HAPPY NEW YEAR!

Gratefully yours,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 January 1984

I hope you had a good Yuletide Season.

I heard from Dr. Oliver the other day. His letters are of such good quality that, perhaps one day they could be collected and printed with a narration. I save all of his letters. So it may be that certain trite bits of knowledge and his opinions on rare subjects may be of interest to some one later on. If you know of anyone who is a collector of letters, maybe he could take on such a task.

Thanks,
R.H., Indiana

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

**THE "HOLOCAUST"–
FACT OR FICTION?**

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012–$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

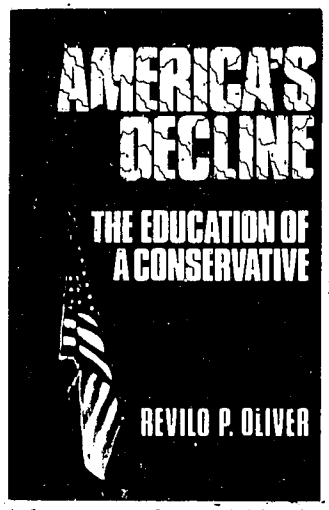

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them; gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $2.00

President Roosevelt and The Origins of the 1939 War

DAVID L. HOGGAN

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 1

VOL. 11 — NO. 7 MARCH 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Letters to the Editor

Dear Mr. Dietz: 16 January 1984

In his lenghty article in the Aug.-Sept. issue, the learned Dr. Revilo P. Oliver asks (on page 15) whether our Western morality can be maintained without an actual religion. Yet Dr. Oliver has already answered the question himself. Writing in the May 1963 issue of s,*American Opinion,* Dr. Oliver stated (on page 62) ". . . . a decline of religious faith necessarily weakens the moral bonds that make civilized society possible;" and in the October 1965 *American Opinion,* Dr. Oliver wrote (on page 46) ". . . . among all men the most potent single force that shapes their conduct is their religion or lack of it." It is a great pity that Dr. Oliver, in his subsequent disillusionment and despair at the way our society has deteriorated, has come to disbelieve in anything that man's five senses cannot detect. This self-limiting view runs counter to the innermost spiritual feelings that Aryan man has always possessed.

To illustrate: The *Odinist* article, which you reprinted in the July issue (page 57) speaks of how Aryan man has always been able to sense God's presence everywhere, especially in the "awesomely inexorable forces of nature." This is very significant, coming as it does from a non-Christian publication. And Adolf Hitler himself (who was called by Hans-Ulrich Rudel "the greatest Christian in two thousand years") believed in and often made reference to a Supreme Being. In public speeches in Munich on April 10, April 12, and July 28, 1922, the Fuehrer spoke favorably of Christ and true Christianity, and referred to himself as a Christian. Subsequently, as Chancellor, he became thoroughly disgusted by the pompous hypocrisy of organized religon, but his basic belief in God was unchanged, as shown by his final speech in January, 1945.

Other National Socialists, although opposed to "Churchianity," expressed belief in a Supreme Being. Houston Stewart Chamberlain, in his classic magnum opus entitled *Die Grundlagen des neunzehnten Jahrhunderts,* correctly states that Christ was an Aryan Galilean and NOT a Jew! Other great leaders such as Dr. Josef Goebbels and Alfred Rosenberg, while opposing organized religion, repeatedly expressed their belief in a Supreme Being. The great NS mathematician, Bruno Thuering, in an article titled, "Nature Presupposes a Spiritual Disposition," stated "we must be aware of the threads that bind the realm of matter to the realm of the spirit . . . . . with our limited number of senses, we are able to grasp only a restricted part of the whole world." NS thinkers such as Philipp Lenard and Karl Weinlaender wrote that Aryan man is a "special creation," made to have dominion over the whole earth.

And speaking of creation vs. evolution, those who support the latter and ridicule the notion of "faith" are THEMSELVES guilty of "faith," for

none of them have ever seen evolution in action, but would have us believe that two of the same species can mate and produce offspring, which, in violation of the laws of genetics and heredity, can "change" due to "environmental" pressures. These same people scoff when hearing that "environment" can alter the behaviour of "minority" members and rightly point out that acquired characteristics CANNOT be inherited, seemingly unaware of the discrepancy in their respective positions.

Those racialist groups which support the above position, such as Mr. Klassen's group (which despite its excellent racial stand is neither a "church" or recognizes any "creator") maintain that we and all other life forms "evolved" haphazardly as a result of some blind, unknowing "nature force." Elizabeth Dilling, in her *The Plot Against Christianity,"* shows that the JEWS, in their Cabala and Zohar, ALSO believe in such a blind, unknowing and unknowable force. They call it the EN SOF. Curious indeed!

It is very instructive to observe which of the rightist, racialist groups receive the most "attention" from organized Jewry and their FBI/IRS golems. It is the IDENTITY groups which are most persecuted, NOT the atheist groups! A recent ADL Bulletin was entirely devoted to Identity. Our enemies know the truth about Identity, even if some of our friends do not. It is the IDENTITY that the Jews fear, not atheism, which only offers hopelessness and despair to Aryan patriots. Yes, the Jews love atheism and humanism as much as they love their subverted, perverted form of "Christianity." In the Jew-run schools, Aryan youth is taught they come from apes, and believing this, they more readily mate with REAL apes (niggers) with the attitude "We're all just one big happy family of primates!" Mazel Tov!

Furthermore, because of the incredibly evil nature of the Jew in every generation, we must apply the laws of inherited, collective characteristics and conclude that they are the physical offspring of the Devil himself! I have often heard the Jews referred to as devils incarnate by those rightists who profess not to believe in a Supreme Being! All I can say is, they certainly believe in a devil, for his children swarm everywhere! Walter White of Western Front, in an interview with U.S. Senate aide Harold Rosenthal, elicited from the Jew Rosenthal the candid admission that when Jews refer to "God," they actually mean Lucifer, whom they worship as "Adonai."

In conclusion, Mr. Dietz, I realize that I have made some very controversial statements in this letter, statements which run counter to your editorial positions, but since you have written on the cover that Liberty Bell is the "Voice of Thinking Americans," I hope you will print my letter in the spirit of the free exchange of ideas to facilitate greater understanding amongst Aryans.

Sincerely,
M.B., California

* * * * *

continued on page 55

President Roosevelt and The Origins of the 1939 War

DAVID L. HOGGAN

Editor's Note: This article is excerpted from David L. Hoggan's book The Forced War: The Origins and Originators of World War II. The complete book will be published in hardcover by the Institute for Historical Review in December 1983. Professor Hoggan's treatment of the Roosevelt/American role in his book is not limited to one section, but runs rather through the course of the narrative as that role develops. Here we have culled the pertinent sections, providing a running commentary (italicized) which fills in the chronological gaps and gives the essential background, as presented by the author, of European events against which Roosevelt moved. The treatment of President Roosevelt in The Forced War begins in earnest in the year 1938, and that is where this article takes up the story. Crucial both to Professor Hoggan's portrayal of Roosevelt and his general thesis as to war responsibility is his assertion that in October 1938, after the Munich conference, personal control of British foreign policy passed from Prime Minister Chamberlain to his Foreign Minister, Lord Halifax, who thereupon waged an unremitting campaign to force a war with Germany.

The Secret War Aspirations of President Roosevelt

The attitude of President Roosevelt and his entourage was perhaps more extreme than that of the British leaders, but at least the American President was restrained by constitutional checks, public opinion, and Congressional legislation from inflicting his policy on Europe during the period before World War II. A petulant outburst from Assistant Secretary F.B. Sayre, of the

American State Department, to British Ambassador Sir Ronald Lindsay on September 9, 1938, during difficult negotiations for an Anglo-American trade treaty, illustrated the psychosis which afflicted American leaders and diplomats. Sayre later recalled: "I went on to say that at such a time, when war was threatening and Germany was pounding at our gates, it seemed to me tragic that we had not been able to reach and sign an agreement." To imagine Germany pounding on the gates of the United States in 1938 is like confusing *Alice in Wonderland* with the *Bible*.

Secretary of the Treasury Henry Morgenthau, Jr., telephoned Paris on March 14, 1938, to inform the French that the United States would support and cooperate with a Socialist measure of the Blum Popular Front Government to control, and, if necessary, to freeze foreign exchange in France. This would have been a drastic measure contrary to the international system of arbitrage and to the prevailing international financial policy of the United States. Morgenthau was eager to see Leon Blum retain the premiership in the hope that he would plunge France into conflict with Hitler. He had no compunctions about taking this step without informing either the United States Congress or American business leaders. Leon Blum, the Socialist, did not dare to go that far, and his Government fell because of an inadequate fiscal policy.

The German leaders correctly believed that the unrestrained anti-German press in the United States was profoundly influencing both public and private American attitudes toward Germany. Goebbels told United States Ambassador Hugh Wilson on March 22, 1938, that he expected criticism, and "indeed, it was inconceivable to him that writers in America should be sympathetic with present-day Germany because of the complete contrast of method by which the (German) Government was acting." On the other hand, he objected to libel and slander and to the deliberate stirring up of hatred. Wilson confided that it was not the German form of government which was at issue, but that "the most crucial thing that stood between any betterment of our Press relationship was the Jewish question." Ribbentrop was able to challenge Wilson on April 30, 1938, to find one single item in the German press which contained a personal criticism of President Roosevelt. He also intimated that the situation could be otherwise.

In early 1938, Jewish doctors and dentists were still participating in the German state compulsory insurance program (*Ortskranken-kassen*), which guaranteed them a sufficient number of patients. Wilson relayed information to Secretary of State Hull that, in 1938, 10% of the practicing lawyers in Germany were Jews, although the Jews constituted less than 1% of the

population. Nevertheless, the American State Department continued to bombard Germany with exaggerated protests on the Jewish question throughout 1938, although Wilson suggested to Hull on May 10, 1938, that these protests, which were not duplicated by other nations, did more harm than good. The United States took exception to a German law of March 30, 1938, which removed the Jewish church from its position as one of the established churches of Germany. This meant that German public tax receipts would go no longer to the Jewish church, although German citizens would continue to pay taxes for the Protestant and Catholic churches. The situation established by this new law in Germany was in conformity with current English practice, where public tax revenue went to the Anglican Church, but the Jewish churches received nothing.

On March 14, 1938, Under-Secretary of State Sumner Welles complained to Polish Ambassador Jerzy Potocki about the German treatment of the Jews and praised Poland for her "policy of tolerance." Potocki, who knew that current Polish measures against the Jews were more severe than those in Germany, replied with dignity that "the Jewish problem in Poland was a very real problem." It is evident that the Jewish question was primarily a pretext of American policy to disguise the fact that American leaders were spoiling for a dispute with Germany on any terms. In September 1938 President Roosevelt had a bad cold, and he complained that he "wanted to kill Hitler and amputate the nose."

Perhaps frustration and knowledge of the domestic obstacles confronting his own policy increased President Roosevelt's fury. Jules Henry, the French Charge d'Affaires, reported to Paris on November 7, 1937, that President Roosevelt was interested in overthrowing Hitler, but that the majority of the American people did not share his views. French Ambassador Saint-Quentin reported on June 11, 1938, that President Roosevelt suddenly blurted out during an interview that "the Germans understand only force," and then clenched his fist like a boxer spoiling for a fight. He noted that the President was fond of saying that if "France went down, the United States would go down." Apparently this proposition was supposed to contain some self-evident legalistic-moralistic truth which required no demonstration.

Ambassador Saint-Quentin noted that the relations between President Roosevelt and William C. Bullitt, were especially close. This was understandable, because Bullitt was a warmonger. Bullitt was currently serving as United States Ambassador to France, but he was Ambassador-at-large to all the countries of Europe, and he was accustomed to transmit orders from Roosevelt to American Ambassador Kennedy in London or American

Ambassador Biddle in Warsaw. Bullitt had a profound knowledge of Europe. He was well aware that the British did not intend to fight in 1938, and that the French would not fight without British support. He improved his contacts and bided his time during the period of the Austrian and Czech crises. He prepared for his role in 1939 as the Roosevelt Ambassador *par excellence*. He could accomplish little in either year, because the whole world knew that the President he was serving did not have the backing of the American people for his foreign policy.

In the wake of the peaceful settlement of the Sudeten-German problem in Czechoslovakia at the Munich conference, and after a German-backed Czech-Polish agreement on the transfer of ethnic Polish territory (Teschen) to Poland, Polish Ambassador to Germany Lipski meets with German Foreign Minister Ribbentrop at Berlin in November 1938, to discuss the Danzig and Corridor questions. Little is accomplished, as Lipski carries out Polish Foreign Minister Beck's instructions not to engage in realistic discussion. But, bearing in mind Hitler's recent generous proposal of a German guarantee of Poland's Western border (provided that the Danzig question, with the question of free and sovereign German access to Danzig across the Corridor, is settled), Lipski ostensibly leaves room for a possible agreement on German road and railway access across the Corridor.

Potocki Reports from America

Lipski returned to Poland on November 22, 1938, to discuss the Danzig situation. His assurance to Ribbentrop about the superhighways and the railways had been a mere ruse designed to appease the Germans. The Polish leaders agreed that no concessions would be made to Germany either at Danzig or in the Corridor transit question. The affable manner of Ribbentrop, despite the adamant Polish stand on Danzig, impressed the Polish leaders. Beck speculated that Danzig might not be the issue after all which would produce a conflict between Germany and Poland. He suggested that Hitler might be allowing Ribbentrop unusual liberty in the Danzig question to see what he could accomplish. Lipski's attitude was similar to Beck's. His latest conversation with Ribbentrop had caused him to modify his earlier opinion that Germany would never retreat at Danzig. He suggested that the injury done to German relations with the United States by the anti-Jewish policy might affect German policy toward Poland.

Lipski tended to exaggerate the effects on German foreign relations of the demonstrations against the Jews in Germany on November 10, 1938. He prediced that a Franco-German declaration of friendship, which had been discussed by Hitler and the

French leaders since the preceding month, would never be signed because of the negative French reaction to the anti-Jewish demonstrations. This prediction proved to be false, and Ribbentrop signed the declaration at Paris on December 6, 1938.

Lipski and the other Polish diplomats were influenced in their judgment of this question at the moment by a report which had been telegraphed by Count Jerzy Potocki from Washington, D.C., on November 21, 1938. The Polish Ambassador was informed by William C. Bullitt, the American Ambassador to France who was visiting in the United States, that President Roosevelt was determined to bring America into the next European war. Bullitt explained to Potocki at great length that he enjoyed the special confidence of President Roosevelt. Bullitt predicted that a long war would soon break out in Europe, and "of Germany and her Chancellor, Adolf Hitler, he spoke with extreme vehemence and with bitter hatred." He suggested that the war might last six years, and he advocated that it should be fought to a point where Germany could never recover.

Potocki did not share the enthusiasm of Bullitt and Roosevelt for war and destruction. He asked how such a war might arise, since it seemed exceedingly unlikely that Germany would attack Great Britain or France. Bullitt suggested that a war might break out between Germany and some other Power, and that the Western Powers would intervene in such a war. Bullitt considered an eventual Soviet-German war inevitable, and he predicted that Germany, after an enervating war in Russia, would capitulate to the Western Powers. He assured Potocki that the United States would participate in this war, if Great Britain and France made the first move. Bullitt inquired about Polish policy, and Potocki replied that Poland would fight rather than permit Germany to tamper with her western frontier. Bullitt, who was strongly pro-Polish, declared it was his conviction that it would be possible to rely on Poland to stand firmly against Germany.

Potocki incorrectly attributed the belligerent American attitude solely to Jewish influence. He failed to realize that President Roosevelt and his entourage considered World War I to have been a great adventure, and that they were bitter about those Americans who continued to adopt a cynical attitude toward American militarism after President Roosevelt's quarantine speech in 1937. President Roosevelt had been one of the few advocating permanent peacetime military conscription in the United States during the complacent 1920's. Such factors were more than sufficient to prompt Roosevelt to adopt an aggressive attitude toward Germany. He had no strong pro-Jewish feelings; he jokingly said at the 1945 Yalta Conference that he would like to give the Arabian leader, Ibn Saud, five million American Jews.

The Jewish issue was mainly a convenient pretext to justify official American hostility toward Germany, and to exploit the typical American sympathy for the under-dog in any situation.

Potocki overestimated the Jewish question because of his own intense prejudices against the Jews, which were shared by the entire Polish leadership. He was highly critical of the American Jews. He believed that Jewish influence on American culture and public opinion, which he regarded as unquestionably preponderant, was producing a rapid decline of intellectual standards in the United States. He reported to Warsaw again and again that American public opinion was merely the product of Jewish machinations.

Though the unresolved issues between Germany and Poland over Danzig and the Corridor begin to come to the fore, in early 1939 the problem of Czechoslovakia—the rump, polyglot state created at Versailles, comprising many central European ethnic populations—continues to dominate European affairs. Hitler backs the aspirations for independence from the Czechs of the Slovaks, the largest minority within the artificial Czech state.

Roosevelt Propagandized by Halifax

Halifax continued to maintain a detached attitude toward the Czech problem, and he secretly circulated rumors both at home and abroad which presented the foreign policy of Hitler in the worst possible light. Hitler would have been condemned by Halifax for anything he did in Czechoslovakia. Had he decided to throw German weight behind the Czechs in an effort to maintain Czech rule over the Slovaks, he would have been denounced for converting the Czech state into a German puppet regime. His decision to support the Slovaks could be denounced as a sinister plot to disrupt the Czecho-Slovak state which the Munich Powers had failed to protect with their guarantee.

The situation is illustrated by the message which Halifax dispatched to President Roosevelt on January 24, 1939. Halifax claimed to have received "a large number of reports from various reliable sources which throw a most disquieting light on Hitler's mood and intentions." He repeated the tactic he had used with Kennedy about Hitler's allegedly fierce hatred of Great Britain. Halifax believed that Hitler had guessed that Great Britain was "the chief obstacle now to the fulfillment of his further ambitions." It was not really necessary for Hitler to do more than read the record of what Halifax and Chamberlain had said at Rome to recognize that Great Britain was the chief threat to Germany, but it was untrue to suggest that Hitler had modified his goal of Anglo-German cooperation in peace and friendship.

Halifax developed his theme with increasing warmth. He claimed that Hitler had recently planned to establish an independent Ukraine, and that he intended to destroy the Western Powers in a surprise attack before he moved into the East. Not only British intelligence but "highly placed Germans who are anxious to prevent this crime" had furnished evidence of this evil conspiracy. This was a lamentable distortion of what German opposition figures, such as Theo Kordt and Carl Goerdeler, had actually confided to the British during recent months. None of them had suggested that Hitler had the remotest intention of attacking either Great Britain or France.

Roosevelt was informed by Halifax that Hitler might seek to push Italy into war in the Mediterranean to find an excuse to fight. This was the strategy which Halifax himself hoped to adopt by pushing Poland into war with Germany. Halifax added that Hitler planned to invade Holland, and to offer the Dutch East Indies to Japan. He suggested to Roosevelt that Hitler would present an ultimatum to Great Britain, if he could not use Italy as a pawn to provoke a war. Halifax added casually that the British leaders expected a surprise German attack from the air before the ultimatum arrived. He assured Roosevelt that this surprise attack might occur at any time. He claimed that the Germans were mobilizing for this effort at the very moment he was preparing his report.

The British Foreign Secretary reckoned that Roosevelt might have some doubt about these provocative and mendacious claims. He hastened to top one falsehood with another by claiming that an "economic and financial crisis was facing Germany" which would compel the allegedly bankrupt Germans to adopt these desperate measures. He added with false modesty that some of this "may sound fanciful and even fantastic and His Majesty's Government have no wish to be alarmist."

Halifax feared that he had not yet made his point. He returned to the charge and emphasized "Hitler's mental condition, his insensate rage against Great Britain and his megalomania." He warned Roosevelt that the German underground movement was impotent, and that there would be no revolt in Germany during the initial phase of World War II. He confided that Great Britain was greatly increasing her armament program, and he believed that it was his duty to enlighten Roosevelt about Hitler's alleged intentions and attitudes "in view of the relations of confidence which exist between our two Governments and the degree to which we have exchanged information hitherto." Halifax claimed that Chamberlain was contemplating a public warning to Germany prior to Hitler's annual Reichstag speech on January 30, 1939. This was untrue, but Halifax hoped to goad Roosevelt into

making another alarmist and bellicose speech. He suggested that Roosevelt should address a public warning to Germany without delay.

Anthony Eden had been sent to the United States by Halifax, in December 1938, to spread rumors about sinister German plans, and Roosevelt had responded with a provocative and insulting warning to Germany in his message to Congress on January 4, 1939. Halifax hoped that a second performance of this kind would be useful in preparing the basis for the war propaganda with which he hoped to deluge the British public. He did not achieve the desired response to this specific proposal. Secretary of State Hull explained, in what a British diplomat at Washington, D.C., jokingly described as "his most oracular style," that the Administration was blocked in such efforts at the moment by hostile American public opinion. Halifax was comforted on January 27, 1939, when he was informed officially that "the United States Government had for some time been basing their policy upon the possibility of just such a situation arising as was foreshadowed in your telegram." This was another way of saying that the New Deal, which had shot the bolt of its reforms in a futile effort to end the American depression, was counting on the outbreak of a European war.

Halifax learned on January 30, 1939, that leading American "experts" disagreed with a few of the details of his analysis of the Dutch situation. They expected Hitler to mobilize his forces along the Dutch frontier and to demand the surrender of large portions of the Dutch East Indies without firing a shot. The ostensible purpose of this Rooseveltian fantasy would be to "humiliate Great Britain" and to "bribe Japan." This dispatch was not sent on April Fool's Day, and it was intended seriously. It enabled Halifax to see that he had pitched his message accurately to the political perspective of Roosevelt, Hull, and their advisers. Anyone in their entourage who did not declare that Hitler was hopelessly insane was virtually ostracized. Roosevelt hoped to have a long discussion with Joseph Stalin at Teheran in 1943 about the alleged insanity of Adolf Hitler. He was disappointed when Stalin abruptly ended this phase of the conversation with the blunt comment that Hitler was not insane. It was like telling the naked Emperor that he was wearing no clothes. It was evident to Stalin that Roosevelt was a clever and unscrupulous politician who lacked the qualities of the statesman.

On January 4, 1939, President Roosevelt tells Congress that U.S. neutrality policy must be re-examined. The next day, Beck and Hitler converse at Berchtesgaden. Hitler stresses German-Polish cooperation, pointing to that of the previous year over the Czechoslovakian crisis (and noting that he would have preferred a

settlement in which only Poland, Germany, and Hungary—the countries with ethnic interests within Czechoslovakia—would have participated, rather than the Great Power convocation at Munich). Though quite cordial, the conversations are unproductive in terms of concrete progress toward resolution of the Danzig and Corridor problems. But Hitler at least makes clear his attitude that Danzig would return to Germany sooner or later. Beck hides his strong private aversion to this idea behind a friendly, if reserved, mask. He does reassure Hitler of a dependable (that is: suspicious) Polish attitude toward Russia. Privately, Beck is less interested in preventing a short-range setback or even defeat for Poland than in promoting the ruin of both Germany and Russia. His attitude reflects a Polish mystique arising from World War I: a defeat of Russia by Germany, and of Germany by the Western Powers, would permit a Great Poland to emerge from the ashes of a momentary new Polish defeat.

The Poles Regard America

The Poles also attached great importance to the role of the United States. They knew that American intervention had been decisive in World War I. They knew that the American President, Franklin Roosevelt, was an ardent interventionist. Roosevelt differed markedly from his predecessor, Herbert Hoover, after whom many streets were named in Poland in gratitude for his post-World War I relief program. Hoover had been favorably impressed by a conversation with Adolf Hitler on March 8, 1938, and he was a leader in the struggle against current American interventionism. The Poles knew that Hoover, who was wrongly accused of being the father of the American economic depression, that began in 1929, had little influence on American policy in 1938. They knew that President Roosevelt was eager to involve the United States in the struggles of distant states in Europe and Asia. American opponents of Roosevelt who opposed his foreign policy were disdainfully labelled isolationists.

The Poles did not trouble themselves about the reasons for President Roosevelt's interventionism. They were too realistic to assume that he necessarily had any legitimate reasons. They were content to accept the convenient explanation of Count Jerzy Potocki, the Polish Ambassador to the United States. Potocki claimed that President Roosevelt's foreign policy was the product of Jewish influence. This was untrue, but there was little interest in Poland for an elaborate analysis of American policy. The surveys sent by the Polish Foreign Office to missions abroad rarely mentioned the American scene. The Poles recognized the importance of the American position, but they were content to leave the problem of promoting American intervention in Europe to their British friends.

Beck discussed the European situation after his return to Warsaw with American Ambassador Anthony Biddle. Biddle reported to the American State Department on January 10, 1939, that Beck was not enthusiastic about his recent trip to Germany. The most he was willing to say about his conversation with Hitler was that it had been "fairly satisfactory," and that Hitler had promised him that there would be no "surprises." Beck confided to Biddle that Hitler was disappointed about President Roosevelt's address to Congress on January 4, 1939, which had been bitterly hostile toward Germany. Biddle noted that Beck was complacent about Anglo-French relations and concerned about current Polish relations with France. Biddle reported that "Beck emphasized that Poland and France must meet at an early date to clarify their joint and respective positions *vis-a-vis* Germany. They were now both in the same boat and must face realities." It was evident from the general nature of Beck's remarks that the official Polish attitude was incompatible with the successful negotiation of an agreement with Germany.

American Ambassador Bullitt in Paris reported on January 30, 1939, that he discussed recent German-Polish negotiations with Juliusz Lukasiewicz, the Polish Ambassador. Lukasiewicz admitted that Danzig and the Corridor transit problems had been discussed. He informed Bullitt that Beck had warned Hitler that Poland might act in Ruthenia. Bullitt also discussed general German policy with Lukasiewicz, French Foreign Minister Bonnet, and British Ambassador Sir Eric Phipps. The three men agreed that Hitler would not deliberately make war on any country in 1939. These views were an interesting contrast to the alarmist reports which Halifax had sent to President Roosevelt a few days earlier.

American Charge d'Affaires Gilbert reported from Berlin on February 3rd that Hitler's basic policy in the East was friendship with Poland. It seemed certain to Gilbert that Beck would be willing to allow the return of Danzig to Germany in exchange for a 25-year Pact, and for a German guarantee of the Polish Corridor. Gilbert noted that official German circles were quite open in announcing that the reunion of Memel with East Prussia was planned for the Spring of 1939. The Germans believed that the Lithuanians, British, and French would agree to this development without any ill-feeling.

On March 14, 1939, the artificial Czech state disintegrates. The Slovakian parliament proclaims its independence. Hungarian troops enter the Ruthenian region to protect and embrace the ethnic Hungarian population there. The Czechoslovakian president, Emil Hacha, requests an immediate meeting with Hitler. On March 15th, Hacha signs an agreement with Hitler establishing

the Protectorate of Bohemia and Moravia on the former Czech territory. German troops move in that day, and Germany accepts the protection of Slovakian independence. Britain initially accepts the new situation, reasoning that her guarantee of Czechoslovakia given after Munich is rendered invalid by the internal collapse of the Czech state. But on March 17th, Chamberlain—egged on by Halifax and Roosevelt—announces a stunning reversal of British policy: the end of the peace policy ("appeasement") with Germany. From now on Britain will strenuously oppose, even to the point of war, any further territorial moves by Hitler, no matter how justified.

America and the British Policy Reversal

William C. Bullitt, the leading American diplomat in Europe, was pleased by the reversal of British policy in March 1939. He knew that President Roosevelt would welcome any British pretext for a war in Europe. Ambassador Bullitt sent a jubilant report from Paris on March 17, 1939, in which he triumphantly concluded that there was no longer any possibility for a peaceful diplomatic settlement of European differences.

Halifax welcomed the enthusiastic support for a change in British policy which he received from the American Government after March 15, 1939. The collapse of Czecho-Slovakia produced a greater immediate outburst of hostility toward Germany in Washington, D.C., than in any other capital of the world. German Charge d'Affaires Thomsen reported to Berlin that a violent press campaign against Germany had been launched throughout the United States. There was much resentment in American New Deal circles when Sir John Simon delivered a speech in the British House of Commons on March 16, 1939, in support of Chamberlain's conciliatory message on the previous day. The Simon speech produced a vigorous American protest in London on March 17, 1939. Halifax replied by promising President Roosevelt that the British leaders were "going to start educating public opinion as best they can to the need of action." This is a different picture from the one presented by Gilbert and Gott [in their book *The Appeasers*] to the effect that "for most men the answer was simple" after the events at Prague on March 15, 1939. Roosevelt warned Halifax that there would be "an increase of anti-British sentiment in the United States" unless Great Britain hastened to adopt an outspokenly anti-German policy.

Roosevelt requested Halifax to withdraw the British Ambassador from Germany permanently. Halifax replied that he was not prepared to go quite that far. British opinion was less ignorant than American opinion about the requirements of diplomacy, and Halifax feared that a rude shock would be produced if

the British copied the American practice of permanently withdrawing ambassadors for no adequate reasons. He promised that he would instruct Henderson to return to England for consultation, and he promised that he would prevent the return of the British Ambassador to Germany for a considerable time. He also promised that Chamberlain would deliver a challenging speech in Birmingham on the evening of March 17, 1939, which would herald a complete change in British policy. He assured Roosevelt that Great Britain was prepared at last to intervene actively in the affairs of Central Europe.

Halifax requested President Roosevelt to join Great Britain in showing "the extent to which the moral sense of civilization was outraged by the present rulers of Germany." He knew that this lofty formulation of the issue would appeal to the American President. Roosevelt was satisfied with the response from Halifax. He promised the British Foreign Secretary that he would undermine the American neutrality legislation, which had been adopted by the American Congress, with New Deal approval, in response to pressure from American public opinion. Halifax also received the promise that American Secretary of the Treasury Morgenthau would take vigorous new steps in his policy of financial and economic discrimination against Germany. Halifax was greatly encouraged by the support he received from President Roosevelt for his war policy.

Polish Foreign Minister Beck received an assurance from Juliusz Lukasiewicz and William Bullitt on March 19, 1939, that President Roosevelt was prepared to do everything possible to promote a war between the Anglo-French front and Germany. Bullitt admitted that he was still suspicious about British intentions, and he feared that the British might be tempted to compose their differences with Germany at some later date. He promised that any such deviation from a British war policy would encounter energetic resistance from President Roosevelt. Bullitt had received word from Premier Daladier that the British were proposing an Anglo-French territorial guarantee to Rumania, and the American diplomat welcomed this plan.

Bullitt informed the Poles that he knew Germany hoped to acquire Danzig, and that he was counting on Polish willingness to go to war over the Danzig question. He urged Lukasiewicz to present demands to the West for supplies and other military assistance. Lukasiewicz told Bullitt that Poland would need all the help the West could possibly offer in the event of war. Bullitt said that he hoped Poland could obtain military supplies from the Soviet Union, but Lukasiewicz displayed no enthusiasm for this possibility. He warned Bullitt that it was too early to predict what position Russia would take in a German-Polish dispute. Bullitt

recognized from this remark that Lukasiewicz was assuming that Soviet policy toward Poland would be hostile. It was equally clear that Bullitt recognized the military hopelessness of the Polish position, if the Soviet Union did not aid Poland in a conflict with Germany.

Halifax attempts to create a broad anti-German front by proposing an alliance to include Britain, France, Poland, and the Soviet Union. But the Poles are as distrustful of the Soviets as they are of the Germans, preferring to maintain a maximum independence of Soviet influence and protection from possible future Soviet moves. Nevertheless they continue in a bellicose anti-German attitude—though Germany is the only nation that could possibly offer them realistic protection from the Soviets.

Poland Rejects Halifax's Soviet Alliance Plan

Halifax discussed his alliance project with American Ambassador Kennedy on March 22, 1939, and he complained at great length about the negative attitude of Beck toward an alliance front to include both Poland and the Soviet Union. He intimated that he was resolved to continue his anti-Germany policy, and that hostilities in Europe might be expected fairly soon. He was convinced that the British Navy was more than adequate to cope with German naval forces. He urged Kennedy to request President Roosevelt to concentrate the American fleet at Pearl Harbor, as an appropriate gesture to protect Australia and Singapore from a possible Japanese attack, after the outbreak of war in Europe. Halifax admitted at last that the story of a German threat to Rumania could not be substantiated, but he assured Kennedy that [Rumanian Ambassador] Tilea's statements at London had served a useful purpose.

The moderate attitude of Hitler produced no effect on Beck on the eve of Lipski's return to Berlin. Beck told American Ambassador Biddle an outrageous falsehood about Hitler's policy toward Poland on March 25, 1939, which was a fitting prelude to his later public distortions about German policy. Beck claimed that Hitler had demanded the settlement of the Danzig question by Easter, which was only a few days away. In fact, Hitler had never set a time limit on the duration of his negotiation with Poland. Biddle reported with satisfaction on March 26, 1939, in a terse telegram: "Poland today on war footing having achieved same swiftly but quietly."

It was difficult under these circumstances for Ribbentrop to maintain the impression that peaceful negotiations between Germany and Poland were in progress. The German Foreign Office was receiving a large number of reports from friendly foreign diplomats that the British were making all possible preparations

for war against Germany, and it seemed certain at Berlin that Halifax would seek to exploit the bellicose Polish attitude. American Minister Joseph E. Davies reported to Washington, D.C., from Brussels on March 30, 1939, that in Belgium the Chamberlain speech at Birmingham was regarded as a disaster which had reversed the favorable prospects for peace in Europe.

French Ambassador Leon Noel reported to Paris that he had attended a diplomatic dinner on the evening of March 27, 1939, at which Beck, Count Michal Lubienski, and the Polish Chief of Staff, General Stachiewicz, were present. Noel complained that the Polish leaders deliberately avoided any reference to the obviously unsatisfactory recent negotiations with Germany, and that they appeared to be distracted and preoccupied with private problems. Beck was also vague in his conversations with American Ambassador Anthony Biddle, but he told Biddle on the evening of March 28th that the Polish partial mobilization was "a firm answer to certain suggestions made by Berlin."

Lukasiewicz informed Beck from Paris that he was continuing to collaborate closely with American Ambassador Bullitt. Lukasiewicz was repeatedly informed by Bullitt of the conversations between the British leaders and American Ambassador Kennedy at London. It was obvious to Lukasiewicz that Bullitt continued to distrust the British. The American Ambassador assured him that the United States would be able to exert sufficient pressure to produce a British mobilization at the peak of the next crisis. Lukasiewicz also suspected that part of this distrust reflected a childish desire on the part of Bullitt to exaggerate the importance of his own role on the European scene.

Polish Ambassador Edward Raczynski reported on March 29, 1939, that the principal fear in Great Britain seemed to be that a German-Polish agreement would be reached despite the Polish partial mobilization. The British were arguing that such an agreement would be especially dangerous because it might lead to the rapid disintegration of Soviet Russia. The Polish Ambassador had learned that American Ambassador Kennedy was personally distressed by the war policy of the British leaders, and by the support for this policy which came from President Roosevelt. Raczynski warned Beck that Kennedy appeared to be privately somewhat out of step with Bullitt in Paris and Anthony Biddle in Warsaw, but that otherwise he was reluctantly carrying out his instructions from President Roosevelt to warn the British that their failure to act would produce dire consequences. Raczynski added that he received repeated requests from the British to reassure them that Poland would not accept the German annexation of Danzig. The Polish diplomat noted that it was difficult to convince the British that Poland was really willing to go to war over the Danzig issue.

American Ambassador Bullitt did what he could to support the Polish position at Paris. Lukasiewicz informed Bullitt on March 24, 1939, that Poland would reject the pro-Soviet alliance plan and press for a bilateral alliance with Great Britain. Bullitt assured Lukasiewicz that the British would agree to such an alliance. The Polish Ambassador admitted that he did not trust the British, and he asserted that the cynical English leaders were quite capable of leading Poland into an untenable position and deserting her. He knew that Bullitt shared this attitude to some extent. Lukasiewicz reminded Bullitt of British participation in the partition of Czechoslovakia in 1938. He feared that Great Britain would offer to support Poland, and then insist on Polish concessions to Germany. He knew that until recently the British leaders had favored Polish concessions to Germany, and he was not certain that there had been a complete change in their attitude.

Bullitt used many arguments to reassure the Polish Ambassador. He declared that he was in complete agreement with every aspect of Beck's stand in the alliance question, and he regarded the creation of a solid Anglo-French-Polish front without the Soviet Union as the best thing which could possibly happen. He claimed that Halifax was not very serious about his Four Power Pact offer, and that it was mainly a gesture to increase British prestige and to appease the French. He said that the British leaders hoped that there would be a war between Germany and Russia, but that they were not eager to make commitments to the Soviet Union.

Bullitt told Lukasiewicz on March 25, 1939, that he had instructed American Ambassador Kennedy at London to tell Chamberlain that the United States was in full sympathy with the Polish position in the alliance question. Bullitt contacted Kennedy again on March 26th. Kennedy was instructed to tell Chamberlain that the United States hoped that Great Britain would go to war with Germany if the Danzig dispute produced an explosion between Germany and Poland. Bullitt told the Polish Ambassador that he was confident that the British response to these suggestions would be favorable. Halifax, of course, was not displeased to know that he had unconditional official American support for his war policy. Lukasiewicz told Bullitt on March 26, 1939, that Lipski would reject the German proposals at Berlin the same day. He praised Bullitt as "an industrious friend who at many complicated points resolved our situation intensively and profitably."

On March 22nd, Germany and Lithuania reach an agreement for the return to Germany of the ethnic German Memel district. The next day, Poland orders a partial mobilization. It follows in the last week of March with a boycott campaign against ethnic

German businesses, and a declaration that any German-caused change in the international ("Free City") status of Danzig will be regarded as an act of war. Acts of violence against ethnic Germans in Poland increase. Britain announces a doubling in size of the home army. On March 30th, several days before the planned visit of Beck to London, Halifax decides to give a "blank check" guarantee to Poland, supporting it in the event of any action which the Polish government considers a threat to its independence. Chamberlain is to announce the guarantee in the House of Commons on March 31st.

The British Guarantee and America

Halifax had made an epochal decision, and he was impatient to bring his new policy into the open. He decided not to wait until the arrival of Beck in London on April 3, 1939, before assuming a public British commitment to Poland. He wired [British Ambassador to Poland] Kennard on March 30, 1939, that a guarantee to Poland would be announced in the British Parliament on the following day. He added that this guarantee would be binding without commitments from the Polish side. He attempted to place the responsibility for his extraordinary impatience on President Roosevelt. He informed Kennard with a touch of ironical humor that the American Embassy had bombarded him with assertions that Ribbentrop was urging Hitler to invade Poland before the British assumed any commitment. This was a transparent pretext to rationalize a rash policy. It was true that Bullitt at Paris was for immediate British action, but the American diplomats at Berlin hoped that Great Britain would adopt a policy of caution and restraint. American Charge d'Affaires Geist suggested from Berlin that it would be wise for Great Britain to avoid placing obstructions before German eastward expansion. No one could have been more emphatic in deploring a hasty British guarantee to Poland.

Halifax carefully avoided giving the impression that he believed the alleged story about Ribbentrop's aggressive intentions. He did repeat the old argument that President Roosevelt and the United States of America would become hostile to Great Britain if she did not go to war against Germany. The constant reiteration of this theme by Bullitt at Paris was undoubtedly useful to Halifax. It also enabled him to shift part of the responsibility for his various moves to the United States, although in reality President Roosevelt was unable to play an active role in Europe at this stage. The official position of the United States was governed by neutrality legislation from the 1935-1937 period, and it is impossible, regardless of the attitude of Roosevelt, to saddle the United States with the responsibility for the moves which Halifax made. The decision of Halifax to confer an advance guarantee wiped

out the hopes of Hitler that personal negotiations between Halifax and Beck would end in disagreement. The friction between the two men was a very real thing when Beck came to London, and it is possible that their negotiation would have ended in failure had it not been for the previous British guarantee.

Beck arrives in London on April 3rd. He accepts the British guarantee, and offers a reciprocal promise of Polish intervention on the side of Britain in the event of war between Britain and Germany. But Halifax wants more: a wide-ranging Polish commitment to go to war with Germany if Germany attacks Holland, Belgium, Switzerland, or Denmark. Beck balks at this request for what amounts to "permanent intervention," as at renewed suggestions for a pro-Soviet alliance against Germany. The British leaders suggest that Beck transform the Polish-Rumanian alliance (an anti-Soviet pact in effect) into an anti-German pact. Beck refuses to ignore the dangers from the Soviet Union to Poland and her neighbors' Eastern borders, and rejects this proposal.

The British Propagandize Beck

The British leaders did not like Beck's response. They wished him to think exclusively in terms of destroying Germany, and to forget other considerations. In other words, they wished his thinking to be more similar to that of President Roosevelt in the United States. They began to employ the same propaganda methods on Beck which they used with Roosevelt. They began to suggest a number of hypothetical situations with their usual formula of saying "this may sound fantastic, but" what would you do in such and such a case. Beck put a stop to this by declaring bluntly that "it was against the tradition of the Polish Government to express definite opinions about third countries without directly consulting them."

Chamberlain switched from hypothetical fantasies to rumors, and he declared that he had heard Germany was planning a sudden invasion of Hungary. Beck did not like this English style of rumor-mongering. He was convinced that this assertion of alleged German designs against Hungary was entirely false. He wished that the British leaders would desist from their efforts to alarm him in this way. He assured the British leaders with studied emphasis that he was entirely convinced Germany was not planning any political action outside her present frontiers except at Danzig. This was an effective method of reminding them that Poland was indispensable to their plan of launching a British preventive war against Germany.

Theo Kordt of the German Embassy in London was able to telegraph information to Berlin on April 5, 1939, about the principal topics which had been discussed between Beck and the British leaders. Chamberlain admitted in the House of Commons on the following day that there had been no attempt to limit what might constitute a threat to Polish independence. The final word on this matter was left entirely to the Poles. Beck admitted to American Ambassador Kennedy before he left London that the British leaders had complained about the allegedly uncoooperative Polish attitude. He also claimed that he had been able to diminish this dissatisfaction somewhat in the last conversations. Beck referred cleverly to his "old friend America" and his "new friend Britain." He confided to Kennedy that he was "more than happy" to have the British blank check. He assured the American Ambassador that he did "not want to be the direct cause of plunging the world into war." This was encouraging, but Beck deprived the statement of any real meaning by admitting that he had no concrete plan to preserve the peace. Indeed, it may be safely assumed that Beck's statement to Kennedy was entirely for the record.

Kennedy talked with Halifax on April 6th. The British Foreign Secretary admitted that Beck was definitely opposed to a Russo-Polish understanding. Halifax believed that he deserved a vacation after the work of the past three weeks. He told Kennedy that Chamberlain was leaving for Scotland on the evening of April 6th, and that he was going home to Yorkshire the following morning. The Poles had their blank check, and a separate British approach to Russia would be the next step. The general European situation was discussed, and Halifax privately admitted to Kennedy that neither Hitler nor Mussolini wanted war.

Roosevelt's Policy and Beck

Bullitt was delighted at the opportunity to greet Beck on his return from England to the continent. He knew that this privilege resulted from the fact that he "was a strong admirer of the policy of Minister Beck" and enjoyed "friendly relations" with him. Bullitt discussed Roosevelt's policy with Beck at some length. He claimed that he and Roosevelt were much dissatisfied with both English and American public opinion at this point. Beck expressed mild surprise at this remark as far as England was concerned, and he indicated that he was satisfied with the atmosphere which he had encountered in England. He was quite unperturbed that a formal Anglo-Polish alliance had not been negotiated, and he observed with satisfied irony that it would require much delicacy and discretion on the part of Chamberlain to handle the guarantee agreement other than by the standards of a

normal alliance. Beck did not believe that the British Prime Minister possessed either delicacy or discretion. Beck observed, with a knowing smile to his listeners, that Chamberlain had said he was glad Poland had come instantly to an agreement with England. This amused Beck, because Poland had been waiting over a considerable period for the English offer of an agreement.

Beck admitted that Halifax had sought to entangle him with obligations to Holland, Belgium, Denmark, and Switzerland, but he did not attach serious importance to this fact. He was more interested in speculating about the German response to his visit to England and to his acceptance of the British guarantee. He declared that the alliance with England (*sojusz z Anglia*) had dealt a real blow to Hitler's plans for a German-Polish agreement. He believed that British approval of Polish aspirations at Danzig had buttressed the Polish cause there as never before. A main topic of speculation was whether Hitler would respond to the British guarantee by denouncing the 1934 Pact with Poland.

Bullitt took his leave from Beck at Lille and returned to Paris. He sent an exuberant report to Washington, D.C., at 11:00 p.m. on April 7, 1939. He informed Roosevelt and Hull that Beck was immensely pleased by recent developments in England, and that the degree of understanding which had been achieved was quite adequate to fill Polish needs. Beck had said that he knew that Hitler would be furious. Bullitt also added with obvious satisfaction that Beck had described Ribbentrop as a "dangerous imbecile."

Poland's Use of the British Guarantee

It was likely that the Poles would seek to provoke Germany into attacking them. Unlike Germany, they could not expect to achieve any of their objectives in a major war through their own efforts. Their hope of ultimate victory rested with distant foreign powers. The Polish leaders were far more enthusiastic about a German-Polish war than Hitler ever was, but considerations of high policy suggested the wisdom of a role which was at least passive in appearance.

Poland was counting on the support of Halifax for the realization of her program at the expense of both Germany and Russia. It was conceivable that Halifax could lead Great Britain into a war which began with a surprise Polish invasion of Germany, but the Polish leaders knew that France and the United States were also of decisive importance to British policy. The Poles knew that Halifax would never support Poland unless he could drag France into war. This policy was dictated by the simple fact that Halifax did not believe Great Britain could win a war against Germany without the participation of France. The Poles also knew that it

would be difficult for President Roosevelt to arouse the American people against Germany unless it was possible to maintain that Poland was the innocent victim of German aggression.

Polish provocation of Germany after March 31, 1939, was frequent and extreme, and Hitler soon had more than a sufficient justification to go to war with Poland on the basis of traditional practices among the nations. Nevertheless, Hitler could not justify German action, unless he believed that he was prepared to meet the consequences. He hoped to avoid war with Great Britain, and he knew that he would run a grave risk of an Anglo-German war if he invaded Poland. It was for this reason that German-Polish relations became progressively worse over a long period before they produced a conflict. Hitler, who was usually very prompt and decisive in conducting German policy, showed considerable indecision before he finally decided to act, and to face the consequences. He did not abandon his hope for a negotiated settlement with Poland until he realized that the outlook for such a settlement was completely hopeless.

French Foreign Minister Bonnet is not as enthused as his allies the British over the guarantee to Poland. Learning that Marshal Smigly-Rydz, the commander-in-chief of Poland's armed forces, expressed delight at the guarantee, he fears Polish cockiness and foolhardiness now that Britain, dragging along France, stands unconditionally behind Poland whatever Poland does. Bonnet continues to desire a Western/Polish accomodation with the Soviets, fearing that a Western guarantee alone will not be enough to stop any Hitler moves for Danzig and the Corridor. All this is communicated to the Polish ambassador at Paris, Lukasiewicz. Marshal Smigly-Rydz proclaims with satisfaction to assembled Polish diplomats that an immediate war with Germany is quite possible, and that such a war would mean the end of Germany.

Bullitt, the French, and the Americans

Lukasiewicz was less sanguine than Smigly-Rydz about the position of the Western Powers following the British guarantee. He discussed the situation with American Ambassador Bullitt on April 9, 1939. He said that he hoped France would attack Germany from Belgium in the event of war, but he was pessimistic about the future course of French policy. Bullitt and Lukasiewicz also discussed their recent meeting with Beck. The American Ambassador told Lukasiewicz that he had given President Roosevelt extensive information about Beck's analysis of the situation. Beck had claimed that basically Hitler was a timid Austrian who might be expected to avoid a war against determined and strong

opponents. He said that "it should be obvious now to Hitler that threats to Poland would get Germany nowhere." These exuberant remarks seemed less convincing to Lukasiewicz after his conversation on the previous day with Bonnet.

Bullitt was dissatisfied with the attitude of the French leaders, and he was inclined to blame what he considered the unwarranted complacency of American public opinion. He complained to President Roosevelt in a report on April 10, 1939, that the American public was not aware of the alleged direct threat to the United States from Germany, Italy, and Japan. He hoped that Roosevelt could do something to arouse the American people. His complaint was the decisive factor in persuading President Roosevelt to deliver sensational and insulting public notes to Mussolini and Hitler on April 15, 1939, after the Anglo-French guarantees to Rumania and Greece. Bullitt complained that [French Premiere] Daladier was unresponsive to the attempt of Lukasiewicz to secure the same blank check from France which had been presented to Poland by England. Kennedy reported to Roosevelt from London on April 11, 1939, that Halifax was still pretending to entertain an idealistic hope for peace. Kennedy naturally supposed that it might be worthwhile for the British Foreign Secretary to announce to the world that peace was still possible, but Halifax claimed that to do so would convince everyone that he was "burying his head in the sand." These remarks illustrate the method by which Halifax sought to convince people that he was merely the prisoner of larger events.

The Roosevelt Telegrams to Hitler and Mussolini

President Roosevelt was doing everything in his power to increase alarmist sentiment in the United States. He announced at Warm Springs, Georgia, on April 9th that he might not return for his annual autumn health cure, because it was quite possible that the United States and the European countries would be involved with the problems of a major European war by that time. Fortunately, much of the reaction to this statement in the United States was extremely hostile, and many foreign observers concluded that this was merely an expression of wishful thinking on the part of the American president.

The British expected some lively developments at Danzig after their guarantee to the Poles. They did not realize that Hitler had ordered the Danzig authorities to go to extreme lengths in seeking to conciliate the Poles. British Ambassador Kennard heard on April 12, 1939, that Lipski had returned to Warsaw from Berlin. He suspected that this might indicate some new developments of major importance in the Danzig question. He asked Beck for the latest news about Danzig, but he was told that nothing had changed.

The quiet at Danzig began to annoy Kennard. He called at the Polish Foreign Office ten days later to insist that Great Britain was "entitled" to receive information about any new steps at Danzig. He noted that the Germans were blaming Great Britain for the deadlock at Danzig, and he claimed that the British were "somewhat anxious" about the situation. Kennard was told once again that there was nothing to report. The Germans had requested the return of Danzig and a transit corridor to East Prussia. The Polish diplomats believed that the Germans expected Lipski to appear some day with "proposals of a detailed nature." Kennard was not told whether or not such proposals would actually be presented to the Germans by Poland.

The evasive vagueness at the Polish Foreign Office irritated Kennard. He complained to Halifax, and he noted with malicious satisfaction that there were objections to Beck in Polish financial circles. It was known in Poland that Beck had said nothing about British economic assistance during his visit to London. He had proudly emphasized Poland's alleged preparedness and strength. The Polish financiers regarded this as an unpardonable and expensive blunder.

Beck was waiting impatiently for Hitler's response to Polish acceptance of the British guarantee. He wondered if Hitler would abrogate the 1934 Pact, which Poland had violated by accepting the guarantee. He did not realize that Hitler had no intention of increasing Poland's sense of self-importance by devoting a special public message to this matter. Hitler knew that the repudiation of the Pact would be a step of major importance which could scarcely be confined to an official communique and a few reports in the newspapers. This problem was unexpectedly resolved for Hitler by President Roosevelt. The American President responded to Bullitt's suggestion for an important move to influence American public opinion by committing a colossal diplomatic blunder, which played directly into Hitler's hands.

Roosevelt disclosed to the American public on April 14, 1939, the contents of telegrams to Mussolini and Hitler which were received in Rome and Berlin on the following day. Roosevelt sought to create the impression that Germany and Italy were exclusively responsible for every threat to European peace. He presented himself as an unselfish peacemaker, who had expended much thought and energy to devise a plan to remove the danger of war. This peace plan required Germany and Italy to declare that they would abstain from war under any and all circumstances for ten to twenty-five years, and to conclude non-aggression pacts with a large number of states, of which several had no independent existence other than in the imagination of the American President.

The Roosevelt message met with a vigorous response in the German press. The German journalists wondered if the United States would agree not to attack Haiti or Santo Domingo within the next twenty-five years. Joseph Goebbels addressed three questions to the American public on April 17, 1939. He wondered if they recognized that Roosevelt was similar to Woodrow Wilson in his desire to promote a permanent policy of American intervention throughout the world. He asked if the American people recognized that Roosevelt's recent message was a new maneuver to destroy the American neutrality laws, rather than to promote world peace. He inquired if they realized that Roosevelt had advocated a common American front with Bolshevism since his Chicago Quarantine speech in October 1937. The German press announced on April 17th that Hitler would answer President Roosevelt for the German people in a speech to the German Reichstag on April 28, 1939. This step had been agreed upon by Hitler and Ribbentrop in a special conference on the previous day.

Hitler was presented with an opportunity to deal with the Poles as a secondary factor in a general situation. He planned to devote the greater part of his message on the Pact with Poland to a careful criticism of the American President and to a criticism of English policy. He also intended to abrogate the 1935 Anglo-German naval treaty. Hitler ordered the German press to abstain from criticizing the Poles during the period before he delivered his speech.

Marshal Goering was on a visit to Italy from April 14th until April 16, 1939. He had instructions from Hitler to discuss the total context of Italo-German relations. Ribbentrop was somewhat uneasy about the Goering official mission at this crucial stage when he was seeking to promote an Italo-German alliance. He was relieved to learn later that the Goering mission was completely successful.

Goering discussed the Roosevelt telegrams with Mussolini and Ciano on April 16, 1939. He told Mussolini that it was difficult to avoid the impression that the American President was mentally ill. Mussolini criticized the factual text of the telegrams. It was ridiculous to request Germany and Italy to conclude non-aggression pacts with Palestine and Syria, which were British and French mandates rather than independent states. Mussolini was interested in improving Anglo-Italian relations, and he elected to react publicly to the American challenge in a minor key. A brief initial expression of indignation was followed by Mussolini's speech at Rome on April 29, 1939. The Italian leader merely denounced the alarmists who sought to disturb international relations, and he emphasized that Italy was peacefully preparing

for the International Exposition in Rome scheduled for 1942. The privilege of delivering a detailed reply to the American President was left entirely to Hitler.

The difficult situation between Germany and Poland was a touchy subject in the conversations between Goering and the Italian leaders. Goering did not attempt to minimize the seriousness of the situation, and he complained that "England had deviated from her old line . . . (and) now obliged herself in advance to render support (to Poland, Rumania, and Greece), and that under conditions which could be determined by the other partner." Mussolini declared that in the existing dangerous situation it was important for the Axis Powers to revert to passive policies for an indefinite period. This seemed to be the only way to cope with the warlike attitude of the British Government. Goering hoped that it would be possible to settle German differences with Poland by peaceful negotiation, and he predicted that Roosevelt would have little chance for re-election in 1940 if the basic European situation remained unchanged. He admitted that an increase in provocative Polish measures against Germany might force German action against Poland. It was evident that the problem of Poland had become the problem of Europe at this hour.

Ribbentrop was encouraged by the Goering visit to press for a separate Italo-German alliance. The first official discussion of such an alliance took place in May 1938, when Hitler visited Italy. The original plan was to extend the anti-Comintern Pact into an alliance by including the Japanese. It became increasingly evident as time went on that the Japanese were unwilling to proceed this far. The Japanese feared that such an alliance might involve them in difficulties with Great Britain at a time when they were seriously committed in China. The German and Italian attempts to mediate between Japan and Nationalist China in 1938 were unsuccessful. Ribbentrop telephoned a last special appeal to the Japanese for an alliance on April 26, 1939, by way of German Ambassador Ott in Tokio. The reply to this appeal was negative as expected, and Ribbentrop proceeded to concentrate his efforts on a separate Pact with the Italians. He knew that this was a difficult project, because many Italians doubted the wisdom of an alliance connection with Germany. He also knew that the Italian leaders might seek to impose reservations which would deprive the alliance of its full effect.

The Roosevelt message of April 15, 1939, was helpful to Ribbentrop in improving German contacts with a number of countries. Ribbentrop also had the satisfaction of knowing that the British were not pleased by the crudeness of the Roosevelt telegrams. Sir George Ogilvie-Forbes, the British Charge d'Affaires in Berlin,

declared quite candidly at the German Foreign Office on April 17, 1939, that the British regarded Roosevelt's messages as "a clumsy piece of diplomacy." Bullitt at Paris attempted to appease Roosevelt by placing the unsavory situation in a positive light. He claimed that Daladier had been "encouraged" by the latest move of the American President.

Ribbentrop dispatched instructions on April 17, 1939, to the German envoys in the countries named by President Roosevelt, with the exceptions of Great Britain and France and their possessions, and Poland and Russia. The envoys were to inquire if these countries believed themselves threatened, and if their Governments had authorized President Roosevelt's plan. The German Government knew that they would receive negative answers to both questions, but in coping with Roosevelt they required explicit confirmation of these assumptions.

The British were actively pursuing their policy against Germany in the period of the Roosevelt messages. Polish Ambassador Potworowski reported to Beck from Stockholm on April 15, 1939, that the British were putting pressure on Sweden to join them in blockading Germany during a future war. The Swedes resented the British attempt to dictate their policy, but it was evident to Beck that England was preparing her future blockade of Germany with single-minded energy. Halifax was employing sphinx-like silence as a weapon against his critics in the British House of Commons. He ignored charges that Poland and Rumania would never permit Soviet troops to operate on their territory, and that the guarantees extended to those countries rendered impossible a treaty with Russia. Parliamentary Under-Secretary for Foreign Affairs Rab Butler refused to reply to a direct question on April 18, 1939, about the role of Danzig in the British guarantee to Poland. Only one speaker in the House of Commons contended that Poland and Rumania alone had sufficient troops to cope successfully with the Germans. The House as a whole found it quite impossible to accept such a contention.

Hitler's Reply to Roosevelt of April 28, 1939

British Ambassador Henderson appeared rather pessimistic when he called at the German Foreign Office on April 27, 1939. He had returned to Berlin the previous day, after having been compelled to remain forty days in England at the insistence of Halifax, who had waited until April 20, 1939, before announcing in the House of Lords that Henderson would soon return to Germany. Henderson admitted to [German State Secretary] Weizsaecker that he had suffered a great loss of prestige at the British Foreign Office. The reaction there toward the reports he had sent home before the March 1939 Czech crisis was distinctly

negative. He complained that the task of defending recent German policy had been rendered difficult by Hitler's various earlier statements that he did not intend to seize purely Czech-populated territory. This situation was not changed by Hitler's willingness to negotiate about the current situation at Prague, because the British Government was unwilling to do so. Weizsaecker complained about the British guarantee to Poland, and he declared that it was "the means most calculated to encourage Polish subordinate authorities in their oppression of Germans there. Consequently it did not prevent, but on the contrary, provoked incidents in that country." Henderson submitted a formal statement about the British announcement of April 26, 1939, that peacetime military conscription had been established in Great Britain. The French leaders had requested the British to take this step as early as April 1938, and the German leaders had recognized for some time that the British were planning to introduce formal conscription to supplement the 1938 National Service Act. Weizsaecker told Henderson that the British note would receive formal acknowledgement, but that nothing would be done before Hitler's speech on the following day. He told Henderson that the text of Hitler's speech had gone to press. The printed text of the speech was delivered to the Diplomatic Corps in Berlin before Hitler addressed the Reichstag.

Hitler had received considerable American advice for the preparation of his speech. Some of this had reached him by way of the American press, and the rest by means of private communication to the German Embassy in Washington, D.C. The German Government was especially grateful for the suggestion of General Hugh Johnson, who had administered the National Recovery Act for President Roosevelt. Hitler had received through Hans Thomsen, the German Charge d'Affaires in Washington, D.C., the detailed suggestions of General Johnson on April 24, 1939. Hans Dieckhoff, the last German Ambassador to the United States, had also made a number of suggestions. Dieckhoff worked at the German Foreign Office in Berlin after his permanent return from the United States in November 1938. He made no secret, in his conversations with the Diplomatic Corps in Berlin, about his fear of American intervention in the event of a new European war, and he expressed this concern in his suggestions to Hitler on April 25, 1939. He was convinced that President Roosevelt intended to invade Europe with powerful American forces in the course of any future war, and he added: "I do not believe that there are elements in the USA which have courage enough or are strong enough to prevent this." Hitler was impressed by this warning, but he continued to hope for American neutrality in any possible future European conflict.

The German Foreign Office on April 27, 1939, completed the preparation of notes to be delivered at noon on April 28th in London and Warsaw. The notes announced German abrogation of the 1934 non-aggression Pact with Poland and of the 1935 Anglo-German Naval Pact. The note to the Poles, which contained a review of recent German-Polish difficulties, was more than twice the length of the note to London.

Kennard surveyed the Polish scene for Halifax on April 26, 1939. He claimed that Poland might have fought Germany without British support, but he assured Halifax that the Poles after they received the British guarantee believed it was "absolutely fundamental" to fight Germany. The German note announcing the abrogation of the 1934 Pact with Poland was delivered at Warsaw early on the morning of April 28, 1939. Beck's immediate reaction was one of unbridled scorn. He noted that the Germans still envisaged the possibility of negotiation with Poland. He declared to his subordinates that Hitler was seeking to solve his problems by diplomacy, and he vowed that he would not permit Poland to be imposed upon in this way. Beck had anticipated Hitler's address on April 28th by persuading the Polish military authorities to declare a state of alert and danger of war for the Polish Navy based at Gdynia.

French Ambassador Coulondre at Berlin discussed the situation with Lipski. The French Ambassador complained that the European scene was very confused, and that this was due in no small measure to the fact that the British in their diplomacy rushed abruptly from one extreme to another. Lipski described in detail the German offer for a settlement which Poland had rejected. Coulondre and Lipski agreed that the German offer was remarkably generous. Coulondre hoped to discover the true motive for Polish policy, but the Polish Ambassador merely mentioned that it was the avowed purpose of the Polish leaders never to be dependent on either Moscow or Berlin.

The day of Hitler's greatest oratorical performance had arrived. The German Reichstag assembled on the morning of April 28, 1939, under the presidency of Marshal Hermann Goering. It received a good-humored speech from Hitler, which American Charge d'Affaires Geist described as his "lighter vein of oratory." The Reichstag reciprocated this mood, and Geist noted that many of Hitler's remarks were received with "malicious laughter." The laughter seemed malicious to Geist because it was at the expense of the American President.

Hitler carefully left the door of negotiation open toward both Great Britain and Poland. He made it clear that he intended to remain moderate in his future negotiations with these two states.

He began his remarks by referring briefly to Roosevelt's telegram. He explained the German disillusionment in council diplomacy, which was the inevitable heritage of the deceitful mistreatment of Germany at Versailles. He had a formula which enabled Germany to participate in all negotiations with renewed confidence. The formula was a healthy determination to protect German national security. Hitler admitted that he did not believe Germany ever should negotiate again when she was helpless.

He analyzed and explained many of his principal domestic and foreign policies from 1933 until the German occupation of Prague in March 1939. He treated the prelude to the occupation of Prague at great length. He pointed out that deviations from the Munich conference program began at an early date. The Czechs and Hungarians in October 1938 appealed solely to Germany and Italy to mediate in their dispute, although at Munich it had been decided that mediation was the obligation of the Four Powers.

Hitler placed special emphasis in the latter part of his speech on the failure of the United States to emerge from the world economic depression under Rooseveltian leadership. He announced that Germany was responding to Roosevelt's initiative of April 15, 1939, by proceeding to conclude non-aggression pacts with a number of neighboring states. But he ridiculed the idea of non-aggression pacts with states on different continents, or with so-called states which actually did not enjoy independence. Ridicule was Hitler's chief weapon, next to facts and statistics, in his reply to Roosevelt. He had been genuinely amused by Roosevelt's telegram, and he succeeded in avoiding the impression that he was personally angry with the American President. Hitler made it appear that Roosevelt's constant efforts to provoke him had been mere slaps at the water of the vast Atlantic ocean which separated the two countries.

The German Chancellor paid glowing compliments to the British Empire, and he stressed his desire for permanent Anglo-German friendship. He revealed that he had decided with reluctance to abrogate the Anglo-German Naval Pact. He suggested that British resentment toward recent German foreign policy successes might have prompted the British leaders to select Poland as an obstacle to place against Germany.

Hitler devoted less than a tenth of his speech to Poland. He explained that he respected Polish maritime interests, and that this had prompted him to proceed with extreme moderation in the Corridor question. He praised Marshal Pilsudski for his desire to improve German-Polish relations. Hitler explained that in 1934 the two states had renounced war as an instrument of national policy in their relations. This was in accord with the terms of the Kellogg-Briand Pact of 1928. The pact had recognized one significant exception to this declaration on behalf of Poland. The Poles were allowed to maintain military obligations to France which were directed exclusively against Germany.

Hitler mentioned the many important questions which had not been settled either by the 1934 Pact or by his own efforts for a more comprehensive German-Polish agreement. He described in detail all the points of his offer for a general settlement with Poland. He declared that the Polish counter-proposals offered no basis for an agreement. They envisaged no change in the existing unsatisfactory situation with the exception of the suggestion to replace League authority at Danzig with a German-Polish guarantee. The German Chancellor regretted Poland's decision to call up troops against Germany, and to reject the German offer. He deplored Polish acceptance of the British guarantee. He announced that Germany was no longer willing to offer her October 1938 proposals as the basis for a settlement of differences with Poland. He explained that he was abrogating the 1934 Pact with Poland, which he had offered to extend for twenty-five years, because the Poles had violated it by accepting the British guarantee. He remarked that no non-aggression pact could survive a unilateral departure from its provisions by one of the contracting parties.

Hitler declared that the abrogation of the Pact did not mean that Germany would refuse to assume new contractual obligations toward Poland. He insisted that, on the contrary, "I can but welcome such an idea, provided, of course, that there arrangements are based on an absolutely clear obligation binding both parties in equal measure." Hitler avoided treating the Polish issue as the climax of his remarks. The principal theme throughout the speech was his reply to President Roosevelt, which he sub-divided into twenty-one principal points. He created the impression that such momentous decisions as the repudiation of important pacts with Great Britain and Poland were an anti-climax compared to his debate with the American President.

The immediate reaction to Hitler's speech in Poland was hostile, although French Ambassador Noel observed that Hitler was pressing for negotiations rather than closing the door. The Polish Government announced that Beck soon would reply to Hitler in the Polish Sejm. *Polski Zbrojna* (*The Polish Army*) described Hitler's abrogation of the 1934 Pact as a tactical blunder. One Polish editor claimed that Hitler's speech gave the Polish press a moral basis to attack Germany without restraint. Wild rumors accompanied Hitler's announcement of his proposals to Poland. It was claimed in Warsaw that the Germans had demanded a superhighway corridor through Polish West Prussia over fifteen miles in width instead of the actual 5/8 mile. The

Gazeta Polska claimed that Poland would have to go further in Danzig than she had done in the past. One million Polish soldiers under arms by the beginning of summer was considered a minimum necessity. The *Dziennik Narodowy* (National Daily), a National Democratic paper, asked whether or not Danzig really wished to return to the Reich. It was suggested that possibly a handful of Nazis in the Free City were making all the noise. A rumor circulated that Poland had decided to establish a protectorate in Danzig based on the model of Bohemia-Moravia. The *Kurjer Warszawski* (Warsaw Courier) expressed the general sentiment that Hitler would not ask anything of Poland if he were really a generous person.

This time the German press retaliated. Joseph Goebbels had received permission to unshackle the press after the Reichstag speech. It was hoped that the German press, and an aroused German public opinion, would be effective weapons in inducing the Poles to negotiate under the less friendly circumstances which prevailed after the British guarantee. Goebbels himself began the campaign in *Der Angriff* (*The Assault*) with a commentary on the Polish press, entitled: "Do they know what they are doing?" The article was studded with citations, and its main thesis was that irresponsible Polish journalists were violating the precepts of Pilsudski. Hans Fritzsche, who was one of Goebbels' chief assistants in the newspaper campaign, later recalled that "each larger German newspaper had for quite some time an abundance of material on complaints of the Germans in Poland without the editors having had a chance to use this material." When the restrictions were removed, "their material now came forth with a bound."

American Ambassador Bullitt at Paris refrained from reporting the reactions of Daladier and Bonnet to Hitler's speech, but he claimed that Secretary-General Alexis Leger at the French Foreign Office had denounced Hitler's oratory in sharp terms. The German Embassy in Paris reported on April 29, 1939, that the moderate tone of Hitler's speech had produced a reassuring effect on the French leaders. Charge d'Affaires Theo Kordt also reported from London that Hitler's speech had produced a conciliatory effect in England. American Ambassador Biddle at Warsaw submitted a report to Washington, D.C., on April 28, 1939, which contained a tortuous attempt to square the circle in the face of Hitler's logic, and to support the Polish stand against Germany. German Charge d'Affaires Thomsen reported the American press reaction to Hitler's speech on April 29, 1939. He expressed his personal fear that the Western countries would make an irresistable effort to produce a new World War out of the Danzig-Corridor problem. President Roosevelt read the English translation of Hitler's speech on April 28, 1939. Hitler's ridicule threw Roosevelt into a violent rage and produced undying hatred of Hitler personally. This personal factor was added to the other motives which prompted Roosevelt to desire the destruction of Germany. Roosevelt had been doing everything possible to promote war in Europe before Hitler's speech. Now his personal hatred of Hitler might cause him to make some mistake even more foolish than the telegrams of April 15, 1939, to Hitler and Mussolini. He did not have the support of the American public for his war policy, and it was possible that a few more blunders might lead to the total failure of his policy.

Throughout the late Spring and into the Summer of 1939, relations between Poland and Germany worsen, as Beck—with the reassurance of the British guarantee behind him—remains adamant in not negotiating with Germany over the Danzig and Corridor questions. Militarist and expansionist sentiment runs high in Poland; prominent Polish newspapers print maps claiming that large slices of German territory in fact belong to Poland ethnically and historically. Incidents of terror against the German minority in Poland increase. German schools in Poland are closed on a large scale. Germany appeals to Poland to stop the wave of terror and violence within its borders, to no avail.

Potocki Urges a Change in Polish Policy

The Germans were forced to conclude that attempts to arouse sympathy for the German minority in the West or to exert indirect pressure on Poland were ineffective. The only alternatives were direct intervention or passive acquiescence in the final elimination of the German minority. There were many indications that hostility toward Germany was increasing simultaneously in Great Britain and the United States. Charge d'Affaires Thomsen sent word from Washington, D.C., on May 17, 1939, that President Roosevelt had told the Senate Military Affairs Committee that it would be a very good thing if both Hitler and Mussolini were assassinated. The situation in France was less unpromising. Ambassador Welczeck reported on May 20th that French Foreign Minister Bonnet had assured him on the previous day that he maintained his firm belief in the advantages of Franco-German cooperation. Bonnet declared that he was not folding his hands in his lap, and that he was working actively on a plan to preserve the peace. Official circles in the United States and Creat Britain were more or less in step with Polish fanaticism, whereas France was obviously reluctant to go along with it.

Beck was faced at this time with several pleas from Polish diplomats for an understading with Germany. Polish Ambassador

Jerzy Potocki, who was on leave from the United States, discussed the situation with Beck at the Polish Foreign Office on July 6, 1939. He told Beck that he had returned to Poland with the express purpose of proposing a change in Polish policy. He complained that the United States and England were suffering from a severe war psychosis. There had been wild rumors on the ship which brought him to Europe that the Germans had occupied Danzig. He insisted that the Jews, the leading capitalists, and the armament manufacturers of the West were united in a solid front for war. They were delighted to find their pretext in the Danzig issue and in Poland's defiant attitude. Potocki added that the most repulsive factor was their complete and cold indifference to the destruction of Poland.

Potocki insisted that the Poles were merely negro slaves in the opinion of the Western profiteers. They were expected to work without receiving anything in return. He sought to appeal to Beck's vanity by claiming that the Polish Foreign Minister was the only man they feared in Poland. He argued that the United States, despite Roosevelt's fever for intervention in Europe, were actually concentrating their own imperialist drive on Latin America. He assured Beck that it would be sheer illusion to expect the United States to intervene in Europe on behalf of Poland. Potocki was forced to conclude that his eloquent arguments produced no effect on the Polish Foreign Minister.

Polish Ambassador Sokolnicki at Ankara supported Potocki in this effort. He was a close friend of Jan Szembek, and it was evident to Potocki and Sokolnicki that Szembek would accept their position if he were Polish Foreign Minister. It seemed likely, too, that Pilsudski would have rejected the Beck policy had he been alive. Sokolnicki confided to German Ambassador Papen at Ankara on July 14, 1939, that he would like to see a negotiated settlement between Germany and Poland before the Jews and the Free Masons had convinced the world that a catastrophic conflict was inevitable. The Polish diplomat added that he would be pleased to see the Anglo-Soviet alliance negotiations end in failure as soon as possible.

The American diplomats in Europe continued to oppose peace and urge war. Bullitt was disgusted with the failure of Bonnet to encourage Poland with a blank check at Danzig. He continued to warn Roosevelt that the French Foreign Minister was working for peace. Bullitt was delighted at times to find that Bonnet was pessimistic about the chances for peace. He reported with satisfaction on June 28, 1939, that Bonnet could see no way out for Hitler other than war. Biddle at Warsaw gave uncritical support to Polish policy at Danzig. He claimed in a report on July 12, 1939, that Viktor Boettcher, the unofficial Danzig foreign minister and a

close personal friend of [League High Commisionar at Danzig] Burckhardt, had become openly aggressive and was no longer a "repressed imperialist." Biddle failed to explain why a man who desired the reunion of his native city with his native country, according to the wishes of the vast majority of both parties, was an imperialist.

By the beginning of August, tensions between Germany and Poland are at the boiling point. The anti-German incidents have continued unabated. Thousands of ethnic German refugees flee Poland and are sheltered by Germany. Marshal Smigly-Rydz is more bellicose than ever. The Polish government engages in provocations and takes economic reprisals at Danzig. On August 4th, a Polish ultimatum is presented to the Danzig Senate, notifying it that the frontiers of Danzig will be closed to the importation of all foreign food products unless the Danzig government promises that it will not interfere with the activities of Polish customs inspectors. Since the Danzig populace depends in the main on food from the outside to survive, this is a formidable threat. Germany is outraged.

Roosevelt Responds to the Crisis of Early August

American Ambassador Bullitt at Paris informed President Roosevelt on August 3, 1939, that Beck was predicting that an intense and decisive phase of the crisis between Germany and Poland might occur before August 15, 1939. President Roosevelt knew that Poland was obviously to blame for the crisis which began at Danzig on August 4th, and he was alarmed at the prospect that the American public might learn the truth about the situation. This could be a decisive factor in discouraging his program for American military intervention in Europe. He instructed Under-Secretary Sumner Welles on August 11, 1939, to order American Ambassador Biddle to advise the Poles about this problem. President Roosevelt urged the Poles to be more clever in making it appear that German moves were responsible for any inevitable explosion at Danzig.

The response of Beck to American intervention was not encouraging. Biddle reported to President Roosevelt, at midnight on August 11th, that the Polish Government had decided that there could be absolutely no concessions to Germany. Beck was obviously unwilling to engage in a series of elaborate but empty maneuvers which might have been useful in deceiving the American public. Beck wished the American President to know that he was content at the moment to have full British support for his policy. Beck showed Biddle a report from Polish Ambassador Raczynski at London on August 13, 1939. The report contained the explicit approval of Halifax for recent Polish measures at Danzig.

Since March Halifax has been courting Russia for an Anglo-French-Soviet alliance, if not with Poland then without her (though her at least passive acquiescence to any arrangement would have to be obtained). The British and French missions to Moscow proceed into August, but the negotiations bog down especially on the question of Poland's role. The British and French give their OK to the possible movement of Soviet troops through Poland in a "protector" role in the case of German-Polish war. But Poland absolutely refuses any such deal. It is clear that time is running out, especially as Stalin—distrustful, with reason, of the Western Powers, and having given a series of diplomatic "hints" for months previous—begins to eye Hitler favorably, and vice-versa. Stalin would like to see a war of attrition between Germany and the West without his involvement, so that he could move in and pick up the pieces after the combattants had bled themselves dry. Hitler would like to have his hands freed in the East, after a defeat of Poland, by an accomodation with Stalin. Ideally, he hopes that such an accomodation will shock the Western Powers into thinking twice about their apparent plans for what would then amount to a one-front Western war with Germany. In this way Hitler hopes to prevent a general European war.

Roosevelt and the Attempt at an Anglo-French-Soviet Alliance

American Ambassador Bullitt at Paris was not enthusiastic about the Anglo-French attempt to conclude an alliance with the Soviet Union. He was inclined to agree with the hostile Polish attitude toward Russia. Bullitt had been American Ambassador at Moscow from 1933 to 1936, and he had few illusions about the Soviet Union. He suggested in his final report from Moscow on April 20, 1936, that the Russian standard of living was possibly lower than that of any other country in the world. He reported that the Bulgarian Comintern leader, Dimitrov, had admitted that Soviet popular front and collective security tactics were aimed at undermining the foreign capitalist systems. He insisted that relations of sincere friendship between the Soviet Union and the United States were an impossibility. He admitted that a conflict between Germany and France would expose Europe to the danger of Communist domination. He believed that it was worth taking this risk in order to destroy Germany, but he was fully aware of the danger involved.

President Roosevelt was aware that economic and social conditions in Germany were far superior to those in the Soviet Union. Ambassador Joseph E. Davies, who succeeded Bullitt at Moscow, reported to Roosevelt on April 1, 1938, that the terror in Russia was "a horrifying fact." Davies also complained about the gigantic Soviet expenditures on armaments, and he reported that about 25% of the total Soviet national income in 1937 was spent on defense, compared to 10% in Germany. Davies reported that Stalin, in a letter to *Pravda* on February 14, 1938, had confirmed his intention to spread the Communist system throughout the world. Stalin promised that the Soviet Government would work with foreign Communists to achieve this goal. He concluded his letter by stating: "I wish very much . . . that there were no longer on earth such unpleasant things as a capitalistic environment, the danger of a military attack, the danger of the restoration of capitalism, and so on." Davies mentioned that General Ernst Koestring, the veteran German military attache in the Soviet Union, continued to hold a high opinion of the Red Army despite the gigantic purges of 1937 in the Russian military services. Davies concluded that the Soviet Union could best be described as "a terrible tyranny." The presentation of these reports did not prompt President Roosevelt to withdraw the statement he had made in his major address at Chicago on October 6, 1937, that the Soviet Union was one of the peace-loving nations of the world. Roosevelt was fully aware of the danger from Communism, but he believed that this consideration was unimportant compared to his preferred objective of destroying National Socialist Germany.

Premier Daladier of France would have been furious had he known that Kennard was sabotaging British pressure on Poland with the argument that American sensibilities had to be taken into account. He told American Ambassador Bullitt at Paris on August 18th that he was shocked and angered by the "violence" with which Lukasiewicz and Beck had rejected Soviet aid to Poland. Daladier claimed that it would be easy to internationalize Soviet aid to the Poles by sending two French and one British divisions to Poland by way of Russia. Daladier repeated to Bullitt three times with increasing emphasis that he would not send a single French peasant to give his life for Poland if the Poles rejected Russian aid.

Bullitt was alarmed by this revelation of what he considered a violently anti-Polish reaction on the part of Daladier. He had applied pressure for months on Daladier and Alexis Leger, the Secretary-General at the French Foreign Office, in the hope that they would distance themselves from the peace policy of Georges Bonnet and repudiate that policy. He had visited London in May 1939 to coordinate his strategy with the efforts of Sir Robert Vansittart. The Diplomatic Adviser to His Majesty's Government considered relations with France to be his own special province, and he hoped to support the Halifax war policy by securing French participation in any war against Germany. Vansittart assured Bullitt that Alexis Leger was his "intimate friend," and

that Leger could be relied upon to support the efforts of Halifax and Roosevelt to involve France in war with Germany.

Bullitt, Vansittart, and Leger feared that Sir Eric Phipps, the British Ambassador to France and brother-in-law of Vansittart, shared the negative attitude of Prime Minister Chamberlain toward an alliance between the Western Powers and Russia. Bullitt had begun to dislike Bonnet, and he reported to President Roosevelt without any regard for accuracy: "in point of fact both Bonnet and Sir Eric Phipps were opposed to bringing the Soviet Union into close cooperation with France and England." Bullitt also feared that Prime Minister Chamberlain might attempt to challenge the policy of Halifax and restore his own control over the conduct of British policy. American Ambassador Kennedy had reported from London on July 20, 1939, that Chamberlain was "sick and disgusted with Russians." The British Prime Minister believed that Hitler would welcome any tangible opportunity for a peaceful settlement. Chamberlain knew that Hitler was not bluffing and that he might gamble on a war, but he told Kennedy that Hitler "is highly intelligent and therefore would not be prepared to wage a world war."

President Roosevelt had intervened directly in the negotiations between the Soviet Union and the Western Powers on August 4, 1939. Lawrence Steinhardt, who had succeeded Davies as American Ambassador to Russia, was instructed by confidential letter to tell Molotov that the interests of the United States and the Soviet Union were identical in promoting the defeat of Italy and Germany in a European war. President Roosevelt urged the Soviet Union to conclude a military alliance with Great Britain and France, and he intimated that the United States would ultimately join this coalition of Powers. The American Ambassador was informed that President Roosevelt had told Soviet Ambassador Konstantin Umansky, before the latter departed for Russia on leave, that the United States hoped to achieve a position of solidarity with the Soviet Union against Germany and Italy.

The Russians were pleased with the Roosevelt message because it strengthened their position in negotiations with both the Western Powers and Germany, and the support of Roosevelt made it easier for them to gain consent for their ambitious program of expansion in Finland, Poland, Rumania, Lithuania, Latvia and Estonia. The Russians had no desire to conceal from the foreign Powers the contents of the confidential Roosevelt message. The news of the message appeared in the *Voelkischer Beobachter* at Berlin on August 11, 1939, and its contents were published by the *Ilustrowany Kurjer* at Krakow on August 13, 1939. Steinhardt knew that Umansky had been informed of the contents of the Roosevelt message before leaving the United

States. The letter with the message was sent by way of Bullitt at Paris, and Steinhardt did not receive it until August 15, 1939. He concluded that Molotov had instructed Umansky to reveal the contents of the letter before it reached Russia, and that Molotov had proceeded to permit the news of the letter to reach the foreign Powers before he had actually received it himself.

Steinhardt presented the Roosevelt letter to Molotov on August 16, 1939 and the two diplomats proceeded to discuss its contents. Roosevelt, in writing the letter, had hoped to influence Russian policy in favor of the Western Powers, but it is not surprising that he failed completely in this effort, and that Molotov used the message for his own purposes. Molotov told Steinhardt that the British and French military missions had come to Russia to discuss military collaboration in terms which the Soviet Foreign Commissar characterized as "vague generalities." Molotov added that these missions were unable to contend with the specific points which Russia had raised.

Steinhardt reported to President Roosevelt on August 16th that he was personally convinced that the Soviet Union would seek to avoid participation in the early phase of a European conflict. This annoyed President Roosevelt, who seemingly would have led the United States into a European conflict on the first day of war had American public opinion and the American Congress permitted such a policy. The American President was perturbed to learn, a few days later, that Alexis Leger at the French Foreign Office was not the unconditional advocate of war-at-any-price which Bullitt had claimed. Leger revealed his opinion that it would be exceedingly unwise for Great Britain and France to attack Germany without military support from the Soviet Union. This seemed to indicate that there would be virtually no support for a war policy in France if the negotiations at Moscow failed. Roosevelt also learned that Premier Daladier was continuing to denounce the "criminal folly" of the Poles. President Roosevelt knew that Halifax would abandon his project for war against Germany if he was unable to gain the military support of either the Soviet Union or France. The possibility that the peace might be saved was perturbing to the American President who hoped to utilize a European war to achieve his dream for the perpetuation of his tenure and the increase of his personal prestige and glory.

By August 11th, even as negotiations with the British and French are still in progress, Stalin decides to exercise the option with Germany. A definite indication is sent to Berlin the next day. Russian Foreign Minister Molotov and German Ambassador Schulenberg engage in preliminary talks. With the final failure of the British and French missions, the way is open for a German-

Soviet agreement. On August 23rd, after the settling of a commercial treaty, Ribbentrop flies to Moscow; that night a German-Soviet nonaggression pact is signed and announced to the world. It is a desperate, quickly-snatched triumph for Hitler, whose satisfaction at his position is marred only by the knowledge that Count Ciano, the Italian Foreign Minister, had backed Italy down and out of the "united front" with Germany in the face of an evident Anglo-French determination to go to war over Danzig.

The German-Soviet Pact

Hitler hoped to recover the diplomatic initiative through his Kremlin pact of August 23, 1939. The effort launched by Halifax on March 17, 1939, to build a formidable British alliance front in Eastern Europe had failed. Hitler also hoped that Great Britain and France would react to this situation by withdrawing their support from Poland. He knew that his pact with Russia placed him in a strong position to resume negotiations with the Western Powers. His recent success was too sensational to permit new negotiation efforts to be readily confused with weakness. The British Government gave Hitler an excellent opening for his new diplomatic campaign by commissioning Chamberlain to write to him. The British leaders, of course, did not intend to embark on major negotiations, but Hitler had other plans. The presentation of the Chamberlain letter by Henderson on August 23, 1939, was the signal for a major German diplomatic offensive in Great Britain.

The situation would have been relatively simple for Hitler by August 23, 1939, had it not been for the unpardonable indiscretion of Ciano and the incredible conduct of General Gamelin. The statement of Ciano on August 18th that Italy would not support Germany cushioned Halifax from the impact of the German treaty with Russia, and it gave General Gamelin an excuse to rationalize the unfavorable French military situation, which had been created by the Russian agreement with Germany. The action of Ciano was especially unwarranted because the Italian Foreign Minister knew that Hitler hoped to create the maximum effect of surprise with his Russian pact. Ciano knew that his own pledge to the British would greatly reduce the impact of Hitler's diplomacy. It was easy to argue in London that the position of Hitler would be insecure if the Italians refused to be loyal to their engagements with him. Italian loyalty to Hitler and a clear decision from France against war on behalf of the Poles would surely have pulled the teeth from the Halifax campaign to launch a preventive war against Germany. The absence of these contingencies made it exceedingly difficult for Hitler to capitalize on his Russian success in negotiations with the British leaders. He was not fully

aware of this situation on August 23rd. He knew nothing of the Italian pledge to the British on August 18th, or of the crucial debate in the meeting of the French Defense Council. He failed to appreciate the adamanat determination of Halifax for war. He knew that British Ambassador Henderson was opposed to war, and he hoped that the views of the British diplomat at Berlin were shared to some extent by his master at London. Hitler was more optimistic than the facts warranted, but this was mainly because he was not fully aware of the existing situation.

The Russians too were unduly optimistic about their prospects on August 23, 1939. They overestimated the military power of France, and they expected a hopeless military stalemate on the Franco-German front reminiscent of World War I. Stalin hoped to expand his position in Eastern Europe, and to intervene militarily against Germany in the latter phase of a European war, when both Germany and the Western Powers were exhausted. There was one notably great difference in the attitudes of Stalin and Hitler. The Soviet Dictator, like Halifax and Roosevelt, was hoping for the outbreak of a general European war. Hitler considered that a European war would be a great evil, and he was anxious to prevent it. It is ironical to anticipate that the leaders of the Soviet Union, Great Britain, and the United States ultimately joined together in true Orwellian fashion, at Nuremberg in 1945-1946, to condemn the German leaders for deliberately seeking, as "aggressors," to destroy the peace of the world.

In July, Hitler had launched a private program for peace at the suggestion of Reichsmarshall Goering. Goering's friend Birger Dahlerus, a Swedish engineer with many contacts in both Britain and Germany, arranged unofficial meetings throughout July and August between Germans and British supporters of the Chamberlain government. Other private contacts between the Germans and the British developed. Potentially good news about the attitude of influential Britons—their desire to see peace between Britain and Germany maintained—came from these conferences, including a report stating that William S. Ropp, who had been selected to head the British Air Ministry intelligence service division for Germany in wartime, claimed that there was lively opposition to war with Germany in the British Air Ministry. Ropp had further suggested that a British-French declaration of war on Germany need not be taken seriously, because it would be possible to conclude peace after the completion of the Polish phase of hostilities. Goering, ever suspicious, suspects the Ropp remarks may be a British ploy, designed to lure Hitler into gambling in Poland. But Alfred Rosenberg, head of the Foreign Policy office of the National Socialist Party, believes the sentiments may well be

genuine and accurate. His report on the matter is forwarded to the German Foreign Office and to Hitler.

Hitler Hopes for Peace—Despite Roosevelt

The German Foreign Office also received a confidential report on August 16, 1939, from Paul Legrenier, a French journalist who was sincerely friendly toward Germany. Legrenier insisted that Great Britain and France would not go to war against Germany in a conflict between Germany and Poland arising from trouble at Danzig. He was basing his report on the determination of French Foreign Minister Bonnet not to fight for Polish interests at Danzig, and on the obvious fact that Great Britain would not attack Germany without French support. Joseph Barnes, the Berlin correspondent of the New York *Herald Tribune*, estimated to the German diplomats on the same day that there was still at least a 50-50 chance that Great Britain and France would not attack Germany. Barnes added that he was basing his estimate on the assumption that Germany would make a great effort to avoid needless provocation of Great Britain and France. The reports of Ropp, Legrenier, and Barnes were received by Hitler on August 16, 1939, before the announcement of the Russo-German Pact. Hitler was convinced that the conclusion of the Pact with Russia would increase the chances for peace. It is not astonishing under these circumstances that he was more optimistic than Goering or Mussolini about the possibilities of avoiding an Anglo-German war.

The German Foreign Office was under no illusion about the official policy of President Roosevelt in the current crisis. They knew that his policy was based on the twin assumptions that there should and would be a general European war. There was also reason to believe that some of the American diplomats in Berlin did not share this attitude. British Ambassador Henderson informed the Germans that American Charge d'Affaires Kirk was constantly prodding him to insist that Great Britain would fight rather than retreat, but there was ample evidence that Kirk hoped a show of British firmness would prompt Hitler to make new proposals for a settlement. The Germans also knew that Kirk had severely reprimanded Louis P. Lochner, the American journalist, for questioning the determination of Germany to go to war. Lochner was following the tactics of the Polish journalists by claiming that Hitler was bluffing, because he knew that these tactics would encourage German defiance and make war more likely. It was obvious that Kirk would not have intervened with Lochner on his own initiative had he personally favored war, and the German diplomats were pleased to learn that Kirk had denounced his warmongering.

The Roosevelt Messages to Germany and Poland

President Roosevelt sent insincere peace messages to Germany and Poland at 9:00 p.m. on August 24, 1939. He ignored in his message to Germany the rebuff he had received from Hitler's speech to the Reichstag on April 28th by claiming that "to the message which I sent you last April I have received no reply." He proposed a settlement between Germany and Poland by direct negotiation, arbitration, or mediation. He was treading on difficult ground, because Poland, whom he favored, rather than Germany, whom he opposed, blocked the resumption of negotiations. The messages from President Roosevelt forced President Moscicki of Poland to pay lip service to negotiation, although the Polish Government did not desire to resume contact with the Germans. The reply of President Moscicki was a definite pledge to President Roosevelt that Poland would negotiate, although the Poles actually had no intention of doing so.

President Roosevelt informed Hitler that "it is understood, of course, that upon resort to any one of the alternatives I suggest, each nation will agree to accord complete respect to the independence and territorial integrity of the other." President Roosevelt imagined that this arrangement would preclude in advance any tangible Polish concessions to Germany, but its terms were entirely consistent with the Hitler offer of October 1938 which the Poles had rejected. The original German proposals were actually based upon the respect of the independence and territorial integrity of Poland. This had not prevented the Poles from rejecting them and from ordering the partial mobilization of the Polish armed forces against Germany. Hitler had revealed to the world the inaccuracies and fallacies in the Roosevelt proposals of April 15, 1939, to Germany and Italy, but President Roosevelt rarely accepted criticism. He blandly concluded his message to Hitler with the statement that the United States was prepared to contribute to peace "in the form set forth in my messages of April 14 (advance release of the messages to the American press on that date)." The Roosevelt messages to Germany and Poland were made public at Washington, D.C., at 10:00 p.m. on August 24, 1939. The message to Hitler was not submitted to the German Foreign Office by American Charge d'Affaires Kirk until 9:00 a.m. on August 25th. Hitler decided to defer his reply to President Roosevelt for several days. He was intent, because of the importance of German-American relations, upon preparing a carefully cogent and courteous exposition of the German position for the benefit of the American President.

German Ambassador Mackensen had a satisfactory conversation with Mussolini about the Russo-German treaty early on August 25, 1939. The Italian leader warmly assured Mackensen that he approved of this Pact, and he recalled that he had

suggested this himself the previous Spring. Mussolini told Mackensen that he was whole-heartedly in accord with Germany's position in the Polish question. The Italian leader described the worsening of German-Polish relations as "so acute that an armed conflict can no longer be avoided." He was convinced that the Polish mentality was "no longer responsive to reasonable suggestions, no matter from which side they might come."

Mackensen was immensely impressed by the attitude displayed by Mussolini in the absence of Ciano or [Italian Ambassador to Germany] Attolico. Mussolini claimed that the Poles should have responded to Hitler's original offer by accepting the German annexation of Danzig as an indication that they were sincere in their desire to come to a general agreement with Germany. Mussolini was convinced that "a general conference might have followed" which would have "assured European peace for fifteen to twenty years, as is desired by all." The attitude of the Italian leader on the morning of August 25th was everything which Hitler could have desired, and the German leader concluded that it would be possible to rely on Mussolini's full support. He expected a favorable statement from Italy later in the day in response to the earlier initiative of Ribbentrop.

Mussolini and Ciano had renewed their discussion about a general peace conference with [British Ambassador to Italy] Sir Percy Loraine after the announcement of the Russo-German pact. Loraine reported to Halifax on August 23rd that Mussolini wanted peace, and that he would like to mediate in the German-Polish dispute. Mussolini assured Loraine that Hitler would not accept the terms of a general settlement unless they included the German annexation of Danzig. Loraine reported that the Italians were concentrating on an attempt to gain a British concession on this one decisive point. Loraine informed Halifax that both Mussolini and Ciano were convinced that a successful diplomatic conference was the only hope for a solution of the current difficulties.

American Ambassador William C. Bullitt was advising both Halifax and the French leaders to maintain their military missions in Moscow, and to continue their efforts to detach Italy from Germany. Halifax recognized that the situation in Russia was untenable by this time. The Anglo-French teams had no choice other than to leave Russia empty-handed. Molotov granted an audience to French Ambassador Naggiar on August 25th, immediately after the British and French military men departed from the Russian capital. The Soviet Commissar for Foreign Affairs took pleasure in announcing to the West that the Poles were exclusively responsible for the failure of Anglo-French negotiations with the Russians for a mutual assistance pact. This announcement confirmed suspicions which French Foreign Minister

Bonnet had entertained for many days, and he was inclined for this reason to accept the Russian explanation at face value. Bonnet continued to be furious with the Poles. They had allowed Lipski to engage in an inconclusive conversation with Marshal Goering the previous day, but they had haughtily rejected his suggestion for Franco-Polish consultation on Danzig. The French Foreign Minister was resolved to retaliate by seizing the first opportunity of releasing France from her military obligations to Poland.

Halifax was no longer concerned about Russia, and he did not share the desire of Bonnet to repress Polish excesses at Danzig. He was primarily interested in creating the impression everywhere in the world that the Russo-German pact had not caused him to reconsider his policy toward Germany. Halifax dispatched uniform instructions to British diplomatic missions in all countries on August 24th. He urged them to accept the superhuman task of correcting the impression that the pact had been a blow to the "peace front" headed by England and France. He also claimed that the pact "had produced no effect" on the British Cabinet. He exhorted his diplomats that the British course was straight ahead under the slogan of "preventing the domination of Europe by Germany." Halifax did not explain how a revived German nation of eighty million German citizens could fail to be the leading continental power. After all, it had been said after 1871 that the Germany of Bismarck, with her forty million inhabitants, dominated Europe. The policy of Halifax was calculated to destroy Germany rather than to permit that normal growth and development which for centuries had been considered the natural right of every nation. It was a policy which led to the destruction of a friendly Germany and to the domination of Europe by a hostile Union pledged to overthrow the capitalist system in Great Britain.

Percy Loraine in Rome exposed himself to ridicule in an effort to meet the diplomatic requirements of Halifax. He informed Ciano on August 24 that the Russo-German pact had given him "the first hearty laugh he had had for some weeks." The same man had previously informed the Italian leaders that a pact of mutual assistance with Russia was a necessary feature of the British program. The Italians could be pardoned for suspecting that his "hearty laugh" closely resembled an hysterical scream, because they had never heard him laugh. Loraine soon learned that Halifax was under heavy pressure at home on August 24th to modify the uncompromising British stand at Danzig. The British Foreign Secretary confided to Loraine, despite his earlier circular instructions, that Great Britain might ultimately consider the return of Danzig to Germany as part of an international

settlement. Loraine was bewildered by this information, and he wondered if Halifax intended after all to encourage Mussolini to take the initiative for a conference, which again might resolve British difficulties. There had been no similar suggestion from Halifax during the entire period from the British guarantee to Poland of March 31st to the conclusion of the Russo-German pact. Unfortunately, the momentary weakening of Halifax's rigid stand at Danzig was of short duration, and he soon concluded that he could maintain his original position against the mounting opposition at home. Gilbert and Gott, in *The Appeasers*, attempt to present this incident as a sustained effort on the part of Halifax to come to terms with Germany at Danzig. Unfortunately, this was not the case.

The Polish Pledge to Roosevelt

President Roosevelt received the text of President Moscicki's message on August 25, 1939, and forwarded it to Hitler. Roosevelt emphasized to Hitler that he had a binding promise from Moscicki that Poland would engage in direct negotiations with Germany. The American President added that "all the world prays that Germany, too, will accept." Hitler knew that the message from President Roosevelt was merely a propaganda gesture to discredit Germany, and he was sufficiently shrewd to recognize that a promise made by Poland to the United States was not worth the paper on which it was written. The Poles knew that Roosevelt would support any Polish move to increase the prospect of conflict with Germany and that the American President would not react unfavorably if they refused to honor a pledge to negotiate with Germany. Hitler also knew this, and hence he concentrated on his effort to convince the British that the Poles should negotiate rather than seek to exploit the meaningless Polish response to President Roosevelt.

Beck assured American Ambassador Biddle shortly before midnight on August 25, 1939, that war between Germany and Poland was inevitable. He claimed that Poland had an adequate legal basis for a declaration of war against Germany, in case the Germans failed to take the initiative against Poland within the next few days. Beck denied that there was any truth in the Bielitz massacre, which had been confirmed by neutral sources. He claimed instead that a Polish soldier had been killed by the Germans on August 16, 1939, and that the Germans had proceeded to cut open the stomach of the corpse and to conceal in it the skull of a baby. This story was widely repeated by Polish spokesmen in the days and years which followed, although no attempt was ever made to document the incident. They failed to realize that this type of savagery was based upon certain primitive voodoo-like superstitions in Eastern Europe which were not shared by the Germans. It would have been an unique historical event had modern Poland elected to base a declaration of war on this fantastic charge. American Ambassador Biddle was much impressed by the aggressive attitude of Beck. He predicted to President Roosevelt that Poland would present a series of *ultimata* to Germany if Hitler backed down in the Danzig dispute.

Beck was impressed by a public German announcement on August 25, 1939, that the Tannenberg and Nuremberg conclaves had been cancelled. The cancellation announcement, and the impressive number of incidents between the Germans and Poles on the following day, convinced the Polish Foreign Minister that a German attack would come at any moment. He did not conclude until August 27th that Hitler, after all, had taken no decisive military measures. French Ambassador Noel claimed that Beck was a very sick man at this time. The French diplomat charged that he was suffering from aggravated fatigue, tuberculosis, and an excessive addiction to stimulants. The Polish Foreign Minister ultimately died of tuberculosis in Rumania in 1944, after the British authorities had denied him permission to come to England. The French Ambassador, who detested Beck, delighted in conveying the impression that the Polish Foreign Minister was both morally and physically decadent.

German troops at the Slovak-Polish frontier had begun their advance on the morning of August 26, 1939, before countermanding orders reached them, and they crossed into Poland at Jablonka Pass. Fortunately, the Poles were not holding a position there, and an engagement was avoided when the Germans speedily retreated a considerable distance across the frontier and into Slovakia. The Poles engaged German patrols in nearly a dozen skirmishes in the Dzialdowo region directly north of Warsaw and across the East Prussian frontier. The engagements ended when the German units were suddenly withdrawn. It was significant that these serious incidents occurred on two of the most crucial sectors of the German operational plan. A massacre of minority Germans in the Lodz area and constant violations of the German frontier from the Polish side tended to deflect attention from these incidents. A Polish warship on August 26, 1939, fired at a German civilian transport airplane on which State Secretary Wilhelm Stuckardt of the Ministry of Interior was returning from Danzig. Stuckardt and the Danzig leaders had discussed the legal problems involved in the projected return of Danzig to the Reich.

Hitler's reversal of military orders naturally created perplexity in the German Army. One of the German Generals was dispatched to the Wilhelmstrasse on the night of August 25, 1939, to

inquire indignantly why the soldiers had been sent out if it was intended to settle differences with Poland by diplomatic means. The German Foreign Office had no ready answer with which to meet this embarrassing question.

In Berlin, British Ambassador Henderson, a sincere advocate of a British-German understanding who privately sympathizes with Germany in the Polish question, works tirelessly for peace in the difficult position of having to officially represent Halifax's war policy. He tries to persuade Halifax of the reality of the German minority's sufferings in Poland. He stresses that unless Poland finally negotiates with Germany there will undoubtedly be war. He remarks that from the beginning "the Poles were utterly foolish and unwise."

Roosevelt Hopes for War and Strives to Coordinate Policy

Phipps reported from Paris that Bullitt had received new instructions from President Roosevelt designed to facilitate a closer coordination of British and American policy against Germany. The American President suggested that everything possible should be done by propaganda to bring down the German regime in revolutionary chaos. Roosevelt believed that wireless propaganda should be broadcast to Germany around the clock. He expected that it would produce a great effect to argue in advance that Hitler would be solely responsible for any war. He hoped that the pacific desires of the German people might be exploited to undermine the loyalty of Germans toward their government after the outbreak of war.

Henderson continued to do what he could at Berlin to preserve peace. He contacted Polish Ambassador Lipski again on August 25th and urged him to discuss the problem of the German minority in Poland with the German Government. Henderson reported to Halifax that Italian Ambassador Attolico was horrified at the prospect of war. Attolico had declared with indignation that warmongers such as Anthony Eden should be hanged. Henderson avoided criticizing Attolico's statement about Eden in any way. Eden, to be sure, had worked with Churchill to sabotage appeasement, but the chief role in the scuttling of the appeasement policy had been played by Halifax, the man to whom Henderson addressed his report.

Sir Ronald Lindsay, the British Ambassador to the United States, addressed a series of final reports to Halifax prior to his return to England and his replacement by Lord Lothian. Lindsay indicated that Roosevelt was delighted at the prospect of a new World War. The American President had damaged his prospects in May 1939 with his unsuccessful attempt to pull the teeth from

the American neutrality laws, but he assured Lindsay that he would succeed in emasculating this legislation after the outbreak of war. He admitted that he would be forced to delay a new effort to do so "until war broke out." The American President also promised that he would not actually abide by the neutrality laws if he was compelled to invoke them. He would frustrate the purpose of the laws by delaying a proclamation of neutrality for at least five days after the outbreak of war. He would see that war material in the interim was rushed to the British in Canada in enormous quantities. Lindsay reported with his usual excessive moderation that there "was every indication in his language that the American authorities would be anxious to cheat in favor of His Majesty's Government."

Roosevelt also promised Lindsay that he would delay German ships under false pretenses in a feigned search for arms, so that they could be easily seized by the British under circumstances which would be arranged with exactitude between the American and British authorities. The British Ambassador was personally perturbed that the President of one of the important countries could be gay and joyful about a tragedy which seemed so destructive of the hopes of all mankind. He reported that Roosevelt "spoke in a tone of almost impish glee and though I may be wrong the whole business gave me the impression of resembling a school-boy prank." It was an American and world tragedy to have at this important juncture a President whose emotions and ideas could be rated by a friendly Ambassador as childish.

Halifax was inclined to regard the attitude of the American President as a product of one of the most successful British efforts in colonial propaganda. The American President, who was an enthusiastic militarist, had accepted the idea of World War II as his best escape from the economic depression in the United States. The British Foreign Secretary had studied the fantastic Lochner report about the alleged remarks of Hitler to his military men on the Obersalzberg on August 22nd. He wired Loraine in Rome on August 26th that recent information from Berlin indicated that Hitler had some kind of Polish partition in mind. His purpose was to convey to Mussolini the idea that the German leader was too extreme in his plans, at the expense of the Poles, to be amenable to a reasonable settlement of German-Polish difficulties. Halifax hoped in this way to discourage Mussolini's ideas for a diplomatic conference.

Thomsen's View of Roosevelt

State Secretary Weizsaecker had invited American Charge d'Affaires Kirk to call at the German Foreign Office on the evening of August 26th. Weizsaecker conveyed Hitler's acknowl-

edgment of the two recent messages from President Roosevelt, and Kirk expressed his pleasure at this act of courtesy. Weizsaecker advised Kirk that it would be more timely to present warnings in Warsaw than at Berlin. German Charge d'Affaires Thomsen reminded Hitler on August 28th that Roosevelt would do everything he could to encompass the downfall of Germany. He predicted that Roosevelt would employ ruthless tactics to force active American participation in a European war despite opposition from American public opinion. Thomsen was convinced that American raw materials and machines would be made available to Great Britain and France immediately after the outbreak of war, and that this measure would be popular because it would aid in overcoming the extensive unemployment. Thomsen concluded that the existing American neutrality legislation would be either abrogated or circumvented.

On August 25th, the British guarantee to Poland becomes a formal military alliance. Hitler appeals to Britain and France not to make a German-Polish dispute the cause of general European war. He offers a remarkable alliance to Britain in which German troops would guarantee the British empire around the world. The offer is brushed aside. Henderson continues his attempt to save the situation at Berlin; he urges Lipski to enter into discussions with the Germans, to no avail. Henderson's exertions are joined by those of Dahlerus, by now communicating directly between Hitler and Chamberlain and Halifax. France strongly urges Poland to negotiate with Germany. Britain does not. Poland calls up more reservists to active service. On August 29th, Hitler presents a moderate 16-point basis for direct negotiations with Poland. Poland does not respond. Beck refuses to go to Berlin to take part in discussions. On August 31st, Lipski, minus plenipotentiary powers, meets with Hitler but refuses to consider one final German proposal.

Chamberlain and Halifax

No one in the position of the British Ambassador could be blamed for desisting from further efforts to prevent war, but Henderson never stopped trying. It is this fact, combined with his unquestionable British patriotism and his determination to stand by his own country through thick and thin, regardless of the dreadful blunders of the British leaders, that make his mission to Berlin a study in courage. He tried every possible tactic to persuade Chamberlain to express his own views, and to encourage the British Prime Minister to resume leadership at the British Foreign Office before it was too late. He made a special effort to convince the British leaders that he had always been firm with

Hitler, and he recalled that he had bombarded Hitler with arguments and answers in the conversation of August 28th, which had apparently turned out very favorably for Great Britain.

Halifax continued to advise Chamberlain to ignore the complaints of Henderson and others about the attitude and policies of Poland. He received a very useful letter from Count Raczynski on August 30th. The Polish Government in this letter solemnly swore that no persecution of the German minority was taking place in Poland. The American journalist, W.L. White, later recalled that there was no doubt among well-informed persons by this time that horrible atrocities were being inflicted every day on the Germans of Poland. The pledge from Raczynski had about as much validity as the civil liberties guaranteed by the 1936 constitution of the Soviet Union.

Chamberlain complained to American Ambassador Kennedy after the outbreak of World War II "that America and the world Jews had forced England into the war." Kennedy himself was convinced that "neither the French nor the British would have made Poland a cause of war if it had not been for the constant needling from Washington." Kennedy in 1939 was subjected to constant pressure from the American Ambassador at Paris, and he placed primary emphasis on "Bullitt's urging on Roosevelt in the summer of 1939 that the Germans must be faced down about Poland." Kennedy was instructed by President Roosevelt on the telephone "to put some iron up Chamberlain's backside," a gratuitous instruction because Chamberlain had abdicated control over British policy to Lord Halifax in October 1938. Kennedy, Bullitt, and Roosevelt never succeeded in understanding this situation. They were neither well-informed, nor astute about discovering facts for themselves, and Halifax never chose to confide in them. The subsequent sting of conscience which caused Chamberlain to complain to Kennedy about America and the Jews was an attempt to shift the blame rather than a full confession. He was merely saying in different words that he and his friends might have found the courage to challenge Halifax had not the latter enjoyed the support of President Roosevelt. This was undoubtedly a defensive rationalization, because none of them ever displayed the slightest inclination to oppose Halifax. Furthermore, Halifax had decided upon a policy of war with Germany long before the German occupation of Prague, and before Roosevelt attempted to exert any considerable bellicose pressure on the British leaders. Halifax had stirred Roosevelt against the Germans before Hitler went to Prague, rather than the other way around. Roosevelt was a novice in international affairs compared to Halifax, and it was inconceivable that he could exert a decisive influence on the British Foreign Secretary.

Halifax had considered an Anglo-German war inevitable ever since 1936, and he never wavered in his campaign to destroy Germany, from October 1938, when he assumed personal control over British policy, to the outbreak of World War II in September 1939. He was more than a match for Chamberlain, the Unitarian business leader from the Midlands, or for any of his soft-spoken friends. He had refrained from wresting control over foreign policy from Chamberlain until the British leader returned from Munich to face the hostile critics within his own Conservative Party. He had never seriously criticized Chamberlain's conduct of policy until he was in a position to dominate it himself. Halifax would have been amused to hear Winston Churchill telling his friends in August 1939 that he feared the British Government "would run out over Poland." This was the wrong way to put it. Halifax was primarily worried by the possibility that France would run out over Poland. This was the only event which would prompt him to abandon his own policy of war against Germany.

On the morning of September 1st, German troops attack Poland. Hitler announces the invasion before the Reichstag, stating that the brutal suppression of the ethnic German minority and the lack of freedom and self-determination for Danzig necessitated military action. Mussolini makes last-minute pleas for a grand peace conference dealing with all causes of European conflict, to meet on September 5th, on the precondition that Danzig is returned to Germany in advance. Hitler and, initially, France, are agreeable. Britain is not, and goads France into joining with Britain in insisting on a precondition that fighting must stop in Poland. The conference plan fails. On the night of September 2nd, British ministers led by Halifax virtually demand of Chamberlain that an ultimatum be issued to Germany. It is presented the next morning, demanding not only that the fighting cease but that all German troops withdraw from Poland. With the expiration of the ultimatum at 11 a.m., Britain declares war on Germany. A French ultimatum follows, somewhat reluctantly. With its expiration at 5 p.m., France declares war on Germany. World War II begins.

Halifax and Roosevelt

It was clever of Halifax to claim that further intimate Anglo-German conversations would displease President Roosevelt. Chamberlain had been severely criticized for failing to respond favorably to an impractical proposal from Roosevelt, in January 1938, for a grandiose diplomatic conference, which would not only have failed to commit the United States to the British imperialistic program, but undoubtedly would have weakened the effort of Chamberlain to increase British influence in Italy. Lord

Lothian had succeeded Sir Ronald Lindsay as British Ambassador to the United States. Lothian, like Henderson at Berlin, favored a peaceful understanding with Germany, but he was a disciplined diplomat who subordinated his own personal views to the requirements of Halifax's war policy. The new British Ambassador was destined to play a more active role behind the scenes of American politics than any previous British diplomat. Lothian confirmed Lindsay's judgment that there was "nothing neutral" about Roosevelt's attitude. The American President insisted that "the most serious danger from the standpoint of American public opinion would be if it formed the conclusion that Herr Hitler was entangling the British Government in negotiations leading to pressure on Poland by England and France to abandon vital interests." It was obvious to Lothian that Roosevelt wanted war in Europe.

The American President knew that a diplomatic settlement of the European crisis would extinguish his own plans for American military aggression in Europe. Lord Lothian assured Halifax that the partisanship of Roosevelt extended to the minute details. Roosevelt intended to urge the belligerents at the outbreak of the expected war not to bombard civilians, because he hoped in this way to protect Warsaw, one of the Allied capitals. Lothian knew that Roosevelt would never object to a later effort by Great Britain to massacre the civilian population of Germany by means of mass bombing attacks. Roosevelt confided to Lothian that his primary objective at the moment was to evade American neutrality legislation after the outbreak of war. He was intent on renewing the struggle in the American Congress to remove the legal embargo on war material. He promised that he would refuse to admit from the very start of hostilities that aluminum sheets for airplanes were "aeroplane parts" or that airplane engine blocks had anything to do with airplanes.

Lothian confirmed the report of his predecessor that Roosevelt was delighted at the prospect of a new World War. This warlike attitude of Roosevelt was exploited by Halifax in adducing artificial arguments for closing the door on further negotiations with Hitler. There was actually no reason to fear that President Roosevelt would be in a position to cause trouble for Great Britain in the event of a negotiated settlement in Europe. The American President did not have the support of Congress or public opinion for his aggressive foreign policy, and he was nearing the end of his final presidential term, final according to the sacrosanct political tradition established by George Washington and Thomas Jefferson. It was obvious that he would need a crisis of the greatest dimensions, such as a big war in Europe, to campaign successfully for further terms of office. It would have been easy

for the British Government to improve relations with a more conciliatory successor had war been averted and had Roosevelt been defeated in the American election of 1940.

For space reasons the 98 footnotes with which Professor Hoggan supports his case in this article are omitted from this issue of The JHR. They appear in the German edition of The Forced War (Der erzwungene Krieg: Die Ursachen und Urheber des 2. Weltkriegs [Tuebingen: Grabert Verlag]), the latest (12th) revised edition of which contains some substantial supplementations, and will of course appear in the forthcoming English edition.

DAVID L. HOGGAN received his Ph.D. in History from Harvard University in 1948. His academic career has included teaching posts at the University of California at Berkeley, San Francisco State College, and the *Amerika Institut* of the University of Munich. In 1964 he was awarded the Leopold von Ranke Prize for historical scholarship by the Society for the Promotion of Historical Research, of West Germany. His book on the origins of World War II, *Der erzwungene Krieg*, was based on his doctoral dissertation dealing with German-Polish relations. First published in 1961, it has been kept continually in print in revised, updated editions. Dr. Hoggan's other books include: *Frankreichs Widerstand gegen den Zweiten Weltkrieg, Der unnoetige Krieg: Deutsche Aussenpolitik 1939-1945, The Myth of the New History*, and *Das blinde Jahrhundert Teil I: Amerika - Das messianische Urteil*. In the 1960s he founded the Hoggan Research Institute, at Menlo Park, California.

Reprinted by permission of *The Journal of Historical Review*, P.O. Box 1306, Torrance, California 90505, United States of America. Subscription rate: $30 per year.

Additional copies of

President Roosevelt
and the Origins of the 1939 War

available at $4.00 from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 2

Dear Editor: 15 January 1983

A few years ago, the bankers purposely set their interest rates so high so that they could gather up all the money to protect the people from the evils of inflation (too much money). Is their scheme working?

A $62,500 home purchased with a 20% cash down payment of $12,500 and a 30-year bank loan of $50,000 at 13¼ percent interest requires monthly payments of $562.89 to the bank.

The following chart gives in 5-year intervals of this 30-year loan, the homebuyer's equity acquired in this loan, the amount that went to the bank for interest, and the amount paid in monthly payments to the bank.

AGE	BUYER EQUITY	BANK INTEREST	PAYMENTS
5	$ 913	$32,861	$33,773
10	$ 2,677	$64,870	$67,547
15	$ 6,086	$95,234	$101,320
20	$12,674	$122,419	$135,094
25	$25,407	$143,460	$168,867
30	$50,000	$152,625	$202,625

Out of the first 41 payments, the homebuyer acquired one payment ($562.89) of equity in the loan; the bank gets the remaining 40 payments for interest.

Out of each monthly payment, interest eats up: over $500 for the first 13 1/3 years, over $400 for the first 20 2/3 years, and over $300 for the first 24¼ years.

Averaged out over the 30-year loan, interest eats up $423.96 of every monthly payment.

The home costs $215,125. $152,625 goes to the bank for interest, $50,000 repays the bank loan, and the down payment is $12,500.

With these high interest rates the homebuyer doesn't acquire a ¼ equity in the loan until 10 years (approximately) from the end of the contract, and a ½ equity until just 5 years (approximately) from the end of the contract in loans of 25 to 40 years duration with rates of interest of 13 to 14 percent. . .

D.P., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George: 14 January 1984

From the time I was old enough to read, I studied Adolf Hitler and his National Socialist program because he fascinated me. For many years I believed that audacious lie, the 6 Million Hoax. To me, it is a disappointment to learn the Holyhoax is a lie. I know Hitler told the truth about the Jews and their 'Christian' toadies, but I have always wished it had been twelve million dead chosen 'rats' instead of six million.

Herr Dietz, please print my name and address in case any KIKES happen to read this copy of the Liberty Bell. I want them to know that I, for one Aryan, would have killed them all and laughed about it. It's very

disappointing to discover that the Six Million 'Dead' Kikes was just another technique of the professional Jew Liars.

Heil Hitler! — And may His Spirit Live Forever!

Daniel Edwards
Pine Ridge, Box 301, Bladenboro NC 28320

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 14 January 1984

Thank you for the October 1983 complimentary issue of Liberty Bell. If the back issues carrying the remainder of Ben Kriegh's 'Germany After World War I' are still available, please start my subscription with the November 1983 issue. I thoroughly enjoyed his informative mini-review of pre-WW I German history and am looking forward to reading and learning from the remainder of his series.

However, I found the Talmudic hatred expressed by some writers towards Jesus Christ and Christians disturbing although their frustration is understandable. The present pro-Jew, anti-White hog-wash promoted by unscrupulous men under the guise of Christianity is definitely detrimental to the survival of our White Race.

History proves unscrupulous men corrupt and re-write secular history to further their own selfish goal of world domination. Is it not reasonable to believe they would corrupt and re-write the Word of God for the same purpose? To throw the baby out with the wash water before making an exhaustive search for Biblical truths is a shortsighted solution. Christianity is the religion of Western man. This nation was founded by White Christians and our laws were based on Bible principles. Today, as in the past, numerous White Christians remain steadfast in their dedication to the preservation of our race and culture (Western Christian civilization) and should not be lumped together with those Judaized Christians aligned against us.

Please do not construe the views expressed in this letter as an attack on the integrity of any individual contributor to your magazine, it is not. I respect and admire all members of our White Race courageous enough to take a positive stand against the forces aligned against us; it is their HUMANISTIC short sighted solutions I disagree with.

Respectfully,
Mrs. P.R., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George: 17 January 1984

Thanks for all your good work, George.

I have received a couple of issues of a German newspaper and it has had the result of starting me on a crash program to learn to read German. Yesterday, I was up at 4:45 AM and at my German book. As soon as I know enough German, I want to subscribe, and I am very interested in "Der Ehrenbund Rudel." To use a vulgar comparison, Rudel must have a comparable position in our Valhalla as "St. Peter in Heaven." [Der

Enclosed $20. donation, and thanks again!

Dr.G.J., Arkansas

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

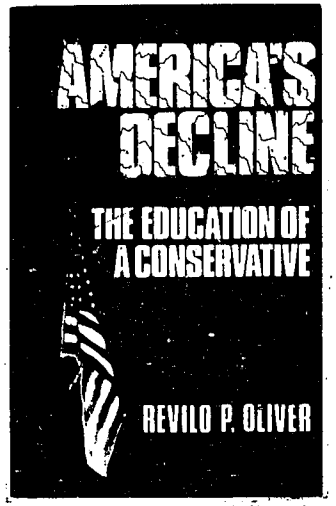

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

ARYAN ASSES

page 15

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1
SWEET CHARITY, by Jim Taylor, page 14
FAREWELL TO A DOOMED NATION
by Jim Taylor, page 39
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR
page 44

VOL. 11—NO. 9 MAY 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

In *Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?* I cited several times Ruth Brandon's excellent book, *The Spiritualists* (New York, Knopf, 1983), which gives the first comprehensive account of the success of clever swindlers in convincing gullible persons, including intelligent men who should have known better, that there was life after death and that the deceased became spooks who hover around the earth, waiting for 'spiritualistic mediums' to give them a chance to rap on tables and utter inane platitudes.

Mrs. Brandon's meticulous research deserves every commendation, but she seems to have missed the most exalted and famous dupe of 'spiritual' hokum and crude trickery, Queen Victoria. And with this we turn from pathetic illusions engendered by an uncontrolled yearning for a better life in a nice world to political realities—from psychology to the dark mysteries of secret conspiracies and the covert forces that have determined so much of modern history.

I owe my information to the January 1984 issue of a periodical, *Two Worlds*, published in London to exploit the credulity of the women and weak-minded men who still find in 'spiritualism' a refuge in which they hide from the reality of a universe they have not the hardihood to contemplate. I assume that in the article verifiable facts, as distinct from oleaginous sucker-bait in which they are conveyed, are reported with a fair accuracy, but the subject obviously calls for detailed and extensive research for which I do not have the means or the time. I hope it will be taken up by some honest scholar in the field of modern history.

We must notice first the character of the only queen in Britain's long history who rivalled in fame and influence the first Elizabeth. Victoria was the daughter of Edward, Duke of Kent, the fourth son of George III, and at the time of her birth the rashest gambler would not have taken any odds on the

chance she might eventually succeed to the throne. But on the death of William IV in 1837, she, at the age of eighteen, became Queen of England, but not Queen of Hanover, since the latter nation retained the Salic law that forbade the succession of females. (Speculate, if you wish, what the history of Europe might have been, had the two countries remained united by the Crown.)

If her early portraits are to be trusted, Victoria was a rather pretty and appealing young woman, though not beautiful; the photographs taken when she was in her mid-thirties show her as plain-featured, though not quite homely. And in all the pictures her countenance is that of a woman who is not sure of herself. If the portrait were that of an unidentified young lady emerging into womanhood, a sympathetic physiognomist might sense in her a potentiality for the uxorial affection versified by a great poet of her era:

> Teach me, only teach, Love!
> As I ought
> I will speak thy speech, Love,
> Think thy thought.

It was perhaps Victoria's misfortune that she became Queen during the administration of Viscount Melbourne. He was, beyond question, the handsomest man ever to be Prime Minister of Great Britain and he may have been the most urbane, but he was very far from being the wisest or the most scrupulous. He had the personal accomplishments that charm women, and with courtly suavity he quickly acquired a quasi-paternal ascendency over the impressionable young lady, who remained attached and even devoted to her "dear and excellent Lord Melbourne" until his death. He so surrounded her with Whigs and artfully formed her politics that, incredible as it may seem, there was even a question whether England's greatest general and statesman, the Duke of Wellington, would receive an invitation to her wedding. And Melbourne undoubtedly had much to do with arranging that marriage.

Before she was twenty-one, Victoria became the wife of Albert of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, who was officially the younger son of her mother's brother, Ernst, Duke of Coburg. Gossip rife at the time and never forgotten had it that he was the son of a cultivated Jew in the Ducal court who offered himself to the Duchess as a surrogate for the Duke, who detested her. It is unlikely that the truth will ever be known.

Albert, a tall, fairly handsome, and undoubtedly talented

young man, was sent to England to engage the affections of Victoria, and he succeeded brillliantly, securing her love and devotion for the rest of her life. Many letters written by Victoria to her relatives and close friends, and quite a few written by Albert to his, are still extant. Significant excerpts from them are given in biographies, notably in Cecil Woodham-Smith's *Queen Victoria* (New York, Knopf, 1972). The reader will be impressed by the contrast between Victoria's lyrical admiration and passionate affection for Albert, both before and after their marriage, and the attitude of Albert, who stoically undertook a job that had devolved on him, that of pleasing and cajoling a weakly sentimental young woman. He worked at his job diligently and expertly, and Victoria, it is clear, never suspected the real nature of his feelings toward her. She adored him. In the words of her biographer, Albert became "the mainspring of her life. She depended on him in every detail of her existence, important and unimportant. He drafted her [official] letters and despatches; she never chose a bonnet or dress without his approval; after more than twenty years of marriage she grudged every hour they were apart. She trusted his judgement, in the crises which were shaking Europe, completely; she would always take his advice." There is a photograph of the Queen and the Prince Consort taken in the last year of their life together. (You may conveniently find it in Alison Gernsheim's *Fashion and Reality*, London, 1965, plate 59.) If the two persons in the picture were unidentified, you would say that you see a submissive and probably downtrodden Victorian wife looking up to the arrogantly virile man who is her lord and master.

Through his infatuated wife, Albert exerted an enormous influence over the policies of the British Empire—an influence that often proved detrimental to its interests. He, more than any other one man, was responsible for the failure of Great Britain to act as her own interests and honor demanded in the *Trent* affair—a failure that was pregnant with eventual disaster for the realm and perhaps for the world. "That," a British historian writes me, "is where we *really* missed the boat."

When Albert died in 1861, Victoria, then 42, was heart-broken in the full meaning of that term, and went into a mourning so extravagant that it seriously impaired her popularity. And the question in the minds of informed Englishmen was, On Whom will the Queen henceforth depend? It is now clear that some persons acted to make sure.

The story, as it emerges from the article in *Two Worlds* when stripped of the garbage in which it is enclosed, is simple enough and, to a tantalizing point, clear.

There was in Birmingham an English boy named Robert James Lees. We are told that he was a "born psychic" and in childhood he gave "weekly seances to his family." That is likely enough. He was probably a clever lad and, like the Fox sisters at about the same age, probably took delight in seeing what he could make the silly parents believe. When he was thirteen, some shrewd but still unidentified persons got hold of him and trained him. And so, lo and behold, ye godly ones! He went into a trance and Prince Albert's spook began to speak with a voice that was said to be recognizable, delivering an urgent message to his beloved widow. The revelation was brought to the attention of Victoria, who sent two trusted courtiers (unidentified in the article) to disguise themselves as commoners and visit the wonderful boy-'medium,' giving fictitious names.

From the information given us, we cannot even guess whether the envoys were parties to the plot or only English gentlemen chosen for their credulity. Well, what do you know? The wonder boy went into a trance, and Prince Albert's Ghost jumped into the boy's body and, in his own voice, recognized his friends, and not only called them by name but gave them the secret Masonic handshake which could be known only to Masons of the highest degree. And, of course, he gave them a message for his beloved widow.

The envoy's report left poor Victoria starry-eyed and prepared for a letter from Lees, in which her "darling Albert" signed the pet name he used in letters to her, which, of course, no one else could possibly have known, and mentioned a secret that, we may be sure, was known only to him, to her, and all the maids and footmen in Windsor who knew how to keep their ears to closed doors. That was a wow! Victoria sent for Lees and had a heart-warming chat with her presumably vaporized husband.

Young Lees was probably as good an actor as the boys who were once so popular in the cinema, but, no matter how well he had been trained for his rôle, he obviously could not have the judgement of a mature man in carrying out intricate and delicate political manipulations for his superiors. Albert accordingly instructed his widow to send the boy home and summon a really high-powered medium, one John Brown, a gillie on the

secluded estate that Victoria had bought for her darling spouse and on which she had built an imitation Mediaeval castle to serve as a hunting lodge for the love birds. And, doesn't God plan things nicely in his infinite benevolence? Brown was precisely the gillie who always carried Albert's gun when the Prince Consort went out to slaughter a few dozen deer, and had been Albert's pet attentant. Evil-minded sceptics will notice that the psychic Johnnie had for a long time perfect opportunities to study the voice, the mannerisms, and the behavior of his quasi-royal master.

And that was how John Brown climbed the beanstalk into the Royal Court and became Victoria's most intimate associate and companion. And it is doubtless true that, as the spooky magazine triumphantly assures us, "through his [Brown's] mediumship the ruler and her husband maintained regular contact, the Prince continuing to advise her on many questions of State right up to her death." The penultimate word in that quotation is a typographical error for 'his.' The anonymous author of the article knows, and later states, that Brown died first, so that in 1883 the infatuated Queen was left a broken-hearted widow for the second time.

I think we have been given the logical and convincing explanation of what puzzled or scandalized all of Victoria's subjects in the upper classes and many in the lower, the amazing intimacy between the prudish Queen of the greatest empire on earth and an uncouth, uneducated, and vulgar peasant. He was there, wherever she resided, in apartments adjoining hers, to which he had access at all hours. He was the only man with whom she was ever alone in the intimacy of her own boudoir—and, many members of the court believed, of her bedroom.

Brown's personality, as observed by persons who knew him then, strikingly resembled the game-keeper who is the hero of *Lady Chatterly's Lover*, the novel by D. H. Lawrence which is so grossly explicit in its sexual scenes that frantic efforts were made to suppress it before it became a best-seller and required reading for moppets in American grade schools. The novel does have a literary interest as a study of the way in which a well-bred and refined woman may be fascinated by the crude masculinity of a coarse and vulgar rustic. Psychologists variously explain the fact that some women of delicate nurture and cultivated taste are paradoxically submissive to the boorish strength and brutish virility of ruffians. Brown treated Victoria

as she had never been treated before in her whole life, and as no other living being would have dared to treat the Queen of Great Britain and Empress of India.

We have no means of knowing whether the considerate ghost of Albert appointed Brown his vicar for the consolation of his widow: it is, of course, quite possible that he did, and that the analogy with *Lady Chatterly's Lover* is almost complete. According to Ghislain de Diesbach in his *Secrets of the Gotha* (translated by Margaret Crosland, New York, Meredith, 1968), "certain cheap newspapers even dared to call her Majesty 'Mrs. Brown.' " He also quotes the dissenting opinion of Philippe Jullian, the biographer of Edward VII, who, with specific mention of Victoria's beloved gillie, concluded that "Victoria, who had violent physical needs, transposed them into exclusively sentimental attachments."

Whether sexual intercourse did take place or Victoria and Brown merely got drunk together in her boudoir is not a matter of much importance. What is important is that the uncouth confidence man was the master of the Mistress of the greater part of the civilized world—of a great and noble empire that, in the reign of her grandson, went mad with humanitarian hallucinations and began its toboggan-slide to the abyss.

What advice the Prince Consort, who evidently continued to work hard in the spirit world, gave his widow will never be known. In the grief of her second bereavement, Victoria composed an eulogy of the wonder man who had brought her darling Albert back to her, a second Laodamia, and she doubtless drew on the journal in which she entered the revelations she received via Brown. The besotted woman wanted to publish her literary achievement for the edification of all her subjects, but her private secretary and other sane men who could influence her persuaded her to withhold that evangel from a world not ready for it, and they saw to it that her manuscript, together with the journal of her confabulations with Albert's Manes, was opportunely consigned to the flames that save so many reputations.

Brown left a diary and other papers, but these were incinerated with great care after his death. Victoria left a detailed diary, from which her daughter, Princess Beatrice, wife of the partly Jewish Henry of Battenberg, made censored and revised excerpts, burning each page as she went along. And many other documents from which we might obtain some indirect knowledge of the wisdom of Albert's wraith were fed

into the fire.*

Now I have been unable to strike up an acquaintance with any of the billions of invisible and impalpable ghosts that are said to be haunting this planet, and I can't bend even a paper clip by thinking about it, but I do have enough psychic power to ascertain one piece of advice that the disembodied Albert must often have given his doting widow: "Make a pal of that sweet Jew, dear 'Dizzy' Disraeli, and lubricate his way into ever higher offices, and boost him into the peerage, making him at least an Earl." It is known that Victoria did rely heavily on the Anglicized Sheeny and corresponded extensively with him on matters of State, but the noble Lord Esher, grandson of the Jewish financier, Louis Mayer, intimate friend of King Edward VII, and Deputy-Governor of Windsor, in coöperation with the puissant Baron Rothschild, saw to it that no line of that correspondence reached us.

Perhaps you can think of other instructions the bereaved Queen and Empress probably received from her vaporous spouse when he vicariously advised and consoled her. And even if your heart be of flint, it will, I hope, strike a spark of compassion for poor Victoria.

* * * * *

One symptom of our decaying civilization that frequently troubles and distresses me is the sheer incompetence and fecklessness of persons who profess to be experts in one or another branch of learning and are accepted as such by persons who have some moral responsibility to verify credentials before accepting them. Consider, for example, the translations into English that are too frequently published by old and established publishers who have reputations they should presumably be trying to maintain.

Translation from one language to another is a difficult and exacting labor and requires not only mastery of both languages but also literary ability. I always think of Charles Francis Atkinson's translations from the German of Oswald Spengler and Egon Friedell as exhibiting an art that is nearly perfect, rendering complex and profound German into English not only accurately, but so felicitously that one could imagine that the

* On the systematic destruction of all relevant documents, see Appendix III in the biography by Woodham-Smith cited above.

authors had thought and written in English. Such great skill is rare, and one cannot expect to find it often, but we do have a right to expect at least a reasonable accuracy.

When I write for a general public, I try to give references to books in English, whenever possible, and that entails some verification of translations that I cite instead of the originals. In a book on which I am now working, I have occasion to discuss astrology, and the best work of which I know that adequately describes the ambivalent place of astrology in the culture of the Renaissance is Professor Eugenio Garin's *Lo zodiaco della vita* (Bari, Laterza, 1976). I accordingly made a spot check of the English version, published late last year in London by the old and highly respected firm of Routledge & Kegan Paul. The title page says that Garin's work was "translated by Carolyn Jackson and June Allen, the translation being revised in conjunction with the author by Clare Robertson." The consequences of this accumulation of *expertise* are simply deplorable. The reference to the author's participation is, I suppose, correct, but must be discounted. Professor Garin, with whom I have a slight acquaintance, writes a fluid and pellucid Italian and an excellent French, but would, I know, be modest about his English and unlikely to overrule three presumably educated and expert natives.

The Italian and Latin of the original are frequently mistranslated, and sometimes appear in such a galimatias of verbiage that one cannot imagine what the translators thought the original meant. The English is generally awkward and sometimes so contorted that while one can puzzle out the meaning, it is simpler and faster to refer back to Garin's original to ascertain what the three experts were trying to say.

Although Garin writes an elegant and clear Italian and quotes Latin that should give no difficulty to anyone who has more than a smattering of what Hermann called "the native language of scholarship," the subject of his book is complex and would present difficulties to anyone who had no previous knowledge of the ramifications of astrology and astronomy at a time when the two had not yet been separated into an exact science and a swindle. One can therefore at least pity the three ladies who made such a botch of the translation.

What is even more ominous is translations that simply violate ordinary common sense. I have noticed quite a few of these over the years in translations that I have had to examine for one reason or another, but there are two that I always remember as

clear examples.

A descriptive essay by Gilbert and Colette Charles-Picard was translated into English under the title *Daily Life in Carthage at the Time of Hannibal* and published in 1961 by the old and respected British firm of Allen & Unwin, evidently in the hope that there would be a considerable public that had a serious interest in the subject and could not read French. The book is so full of preposterous mistranslations that one can only wonder what gave the translator, A. E. Foster, the idea that he knew French. Here is a memorable example: we are told correctly that Phoenician commerce early extended as far west as Spain, and then that "The first contemporary evidence is in the seven hundredth verse of Isaiah." The French reads: "Le premier témoignage contemporain . . . est celui d'Isaïe (vers 700)," i.e., 'that of Isaiah (around 700 [B.C.]).' The translator, of course, is not responsible for the Charles-Picards' historical error—the book of Isaiah (one of several attributed to that probably fictitious author) that was included in the Bible was concocted by at least three different writers at various times and in its present form cannot be older than 200 B.C.—but surely no literate person today can be so little acquainted with the Christian story book that he does not know that its screeds are divided into chapters and verses, and that no chapter could conceivably have a length of 700 verses. The translator's mind must have been taking a vacation when he wrote what he did. It was bad enough to mistake the adverb *vers* for a noun of identical spelling, but worse to write a statement that a moment's reflection would have shown to be impossible.

There is a biography of Ignatius Loyola that is based on reminiscences he dictated to his secretary, Luis Gonzáles de Cámara. A pious Jesuit, William J. Young, piously translated into often ungrammatical English this biography of the founder of his order, and his translation was published in 1956 by the Catholic and politically conservative house of Regnery in Chicago. In the course of his peregrinations the yet unsainted Loyola came to a certain town in which lived a lady who wished to consult him clandestinely. Accordingly, she did not go to his residence during the day, but waited and then, we are told, she, after veiling herself, went to it "between two lights." The reader naturally imagines the lady as paying a furtive visit while escorted by two linkboys bearing flaming torches, and wonders why she didn't have a drummer along to make herself even more inconspicuous. The point, of course, is that the learned

Jesuit did not recognize the extremely common Spanish idiom, *entre dos luces.* The prudent lady paid her stealthy visit *at dusk.* If one knows so little Spanish, one should not set oneself up as a translator from that language, but what is really impressive is the translator's total lack of common sense in setting down a meaning that was the very antithesis of what the context demanded.

Incompetent or negligent translators make silly blunders, but that is not the worst of it. All major publishers have large editorial staffs. At least one editor and commonly two or three read a manuscript before it is accepted for publication; another editor marks it for the press; and the printer delivers galley proofs, which are corrected, and then usually a "revise" of the galleys, and finally page proofs, of which a "revise" is often called for before the proofs are finally marked "press" and initialed by the firm's chief proofreader and often by an editor also. Normally, in a large publishing firm, the text of a book will have been read at least once by each of six or more presumably literate persons. Did *none* of them do his work while awake?

* * * * *

In the December issue of *Liberty Bell*, I commented on the astounding behavior of the Aryans in South Africa, of whom a majority approved the new constitution by which they will *knowingly* follow their kinsmen in Rhodesia into the abyss. Writing soon after the results of the election became known, I suggested that the behavior of the Aryans might be caused by some epidemic or endemic disease that could be compared to kuru, which eats away the brain.

Since then, quite a few cuttings from South African newspapers came to hand. The English-language press, which is said to be entirely owned by Jews, was naturally filled with obscene rejoicing. Its hireling editors discovered "demands here and overseas for the government to move more rapidly" toward the liquidation of the Aryans by implementing "the need to come to terms with Black political, economic, and social aspirations," and yelled for the immediate scrapping of the Mixed Marriages Act which still inhibits large-scale breeding of diseased and mindless mongrels, filled with a justified hatred of the race that is responsible for their schizophrenic existence. And with the putrid venom of Yahweh's Master Race, the editors described as a "dwindling band of tattered scarecrows"

the one-third of the voters who voted against the suicide of their race and opposed "what is right." The "scarecrows" must be suppressed, of course, but some editors magnanimously proposed that they be forgiven, if they promptly repent of their sin in entertaining the vile notion that the White race is fit to live. All this, I need not say, was only what was to be expected from the race that celebrates Purim each year and gloats over the glorious butchery of Aryans described in one of their favorite fictions.

The newspapers published in Afrikaans were little better, although many of them are said to be still owned by White men. *Rapport* squeaked about the "deceit and pious talk of the far-right leaders" who didn't want South Africa to go the way of Rhodesia, and demanded that all Whites be "educated for the dispensation that lies ahead." *Die Transvaler* crowed over the triumph of "the White conscience of South Africa" and the "overwhelming rejection" of the "radicalism" that wanted to preserve the nation they inherited from their ancestors.

The real gem, however, was excreted by *Die Volksblad* on 5 November. That sheet averred that the result of the election had been "predetermined by the Creator" but was also the result of the "prayers of many believers—prayers that are placed in hearts by the Holy Spirit." Well, it is just possible to understand that: old Yahweh had decreed the liquidation of the Aryans, so he detached a third of himself and sent it to inject ideas into the minds of True Believers so they would ask him to do what he was going to do anyway. That is certainly peculiar behavior for a god and it sounds like some kind of con game to me. But if that is what happened, how can the pious Christians preen themselves on the moral excellence of what they said when a high-powered ghost had them hypnotized and put words into their mouths? One might as well attribute musical genius to a phonograph that plays a recording of César Franck's Symphony in D-minor—or praise the wit of a ventriloquist's dummy.

What follows is still more confusing, if one isn't a Christian and so tries to understand what is going on. The godly editor of *Die Volksblad* exhorts his readers that since "God's will was done," they have to get down "humbly on their knees" to thank him, not only for doing what he intended to do, but also for having fulfilled the prayers he, as a ghostly hypnotist, made them utter. But how, prithee, can prayers that asked for what was inevitable have been "fulfilled"? Who could imagine that the supplications had altered the celestial tyrant's intent or

changed anything? Surely, they had no effect whatsoever. One wonders, furthermore, about the psychological explanation of what the pious energumena will do when they are down on their well-calloused knees. Will the Holy Spook continue to plant prayers in their hearts so that he will just use them to thank and admire himself? Or if the True Believers have recovered possession of their own faculties, will they thank him for what they did when they were out of their minds?

Oh, I know: Christians mustn't think. Their Jesus ordered them to be like "the fowls of the air" and have bird-brains that "take no thought for the morrow" or for any other time. But wicked pagans can't keep their minds a perfect blank; they have a wicked propensity to be rational, and to try to understand the causality of what the Heavenly Father is up.to.

Die Volksblad's sapient editor, for that matter, tries to explain. He tells us that a few weeks before, when the crops in some parts of South Africa were withering in a disastrous drought, the Christians got down on their hard-working knees and prayed for rain, and then old Yahweh gave them some—not as much as they needed and not always in the right places, but still, even though he was grudging and evidently confused by the topography, he did squeeze some sky-water out of his clouds for his pets. I admit that was kind of the old duffer, but since "nothing happens without God's will," it must follow that the Christian's rain-god must have caused the drought in the first place, presumably to distress his True Believers and make them yammer in desperation. So what about *his* morality? Does he take a perverse pleasure in making his darlings suffer? And since everything was "predetermined by the Creator," including the drought and the insufficient largesse of sky-water, what good did it do the witlings to yammer to their Jesus Pluvius anyway?

Well, however that may be, the righteous editor believes the Christians' prayers were as efficacious as the Navajos' rain dances or the magic that pure-hearted Hopi make with their rattlesnakes, so that is a proof that old Yahweh likewise responded when his Christians prayed for "the spirit of tolerance and brotherhood" that will make South Africa a Hell for White men and women. We are to infer that Yahweh thereupon tampered with the minds of the Aryans in that country and made a majority of them vote for the new constitution. That, at least, was in character, for, as all Christians know, the Big Jew in the clouds did tamper with the

mind of an anonymous Egyptian king so that he would have a pretext for torturing to the limit the innocent Egyptian people for the delectation of his Chosen Bandits before they stole the Egyptians' portable property and ran away with it. One can understand why Christians' knees shake when they think of their capricious and sadistic god, but what is incomprehensible is the idiotic sentimentality of Christian females who try to cotton up to the ferocious monster by saying "God is Love."

Perhaps they are trying to placate him, but the editor tells us that everything happens according to "God's will" and that the whole "course of history has been predetermined by the Creator." Whence it follows that the said Creator is responsible for every atrocity and every horror in all of human history and stands convicted of responsibility for every crime that has been or will be committed on this planet. Nice god, isn't he? But South Africans realize that "now, more than ever, it is necessary to go down on one's knees to join hands and look to the future in a spirit of continued humility and reconciliation."

Yes, there is an epidemic disease that rots brains, and it isn't kuru. □

Does the West have the will to survive?

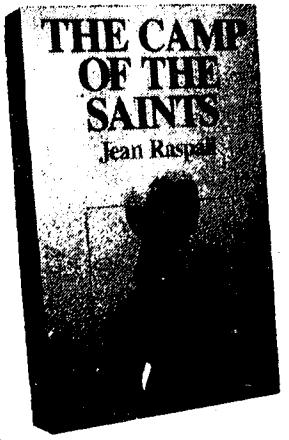

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA Ord.# 3014**

SWEET CHARITY

by
Jim Taylor

I have received a message from Mother Teresa of Calcutta, India. She wants to warn the American people about certain fraudulent practices, including outright theft of funds, which have been going on in the U.S. under her name. According to her, Robert Pearlman, a New York Jew, has been collecting money nation-wide under a fund name of the Foundation of Tribute to Mother Teresa.

The good sister said that none of the funds collected were ever sent for her use in alleviating poverty in India or anywhere else. She claims that Mr. Pearlman is stealing the money for his own use. She declared, "He and others are making use of our poverty to enrich themselves."

Sister Teresa said that she had asked the Attorney General of the State of New York to stop the unauthorized use of her name by a bunch of thieves. Her complaint, filed in the state court, states that the foundation in question uses mail solicitations and offers gifts in exchange for contributions.

Mr. Pearlman's foundation issued a statement that they fully intended to send the money to Mother Teresa but just hadn't gotten around to it yet because they were so busy. I guess this means they "forgot" to do so.

I don't envy Mother Teresa in her legal battle in New York. Her chances of getting a fraud conviction in that state are next to nil. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles	$ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival	$ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 7.00
Behind Communism	$ 3.00
Bolshevism from Moses to Lenin	$ 2.00
Bolshevism in Theory and Practice	$ 2.00
Communism With the Mask Off	$ 2.00
The Jews Love Christianity	$ 2.00

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please add 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

ARYAN ASSES

by
Paul Knutson

As Aryans, we, by a biological imperative, are concerned for the survival and welfare of our race and, if we are not suffering from sickly delusions, we desire its supremacy over all other races. As Aryans, however, we have a probably unique capacity for objective thought. That permits us to examine the history and present status of our race without regard for our biologically necessary loyalty to it and temporarily strive to view ourselves with the cold impartiality with which a visitor from another solar system or another galaxy would regard us as merely one of the several races that are competing for existence and dominance on this odd planet.

We tend to consider the Nordic component of our race as its genetic élite, and we often encourage ourselves with one or another explanation of its present fecklessness in the United States or some other country in which it should theoretically be dominant. Almost all of the common explanations emphasize the Jews' success in destroying Germany and in doing so by inciting a kind of racial delirium in the Aryans whom they used for that purpose. Some explanations also take account of the effects of the enervating religion the Jews foisted upon our race in the early centuries of the present era.

This makes an objective appraisal of Sweden a datum of crucial importance in our problem. In his *Racial Contours* (Douglas, Isle of Man, 1965), H. B. Isherwood, an acute observer, confirmed by personal observation the anthropometric statistics that indicate the populations of Norway and Sweden contain the largest proportion of pure Nordic stock to be found in any nation, and expressed a belief that in those favored countries the Nordics, at least in terms of numbers, were still dominant.

Sweden maintained a precarious neutrality during the catastrophe that is called the Second World War or, more properly, the Suicide of Europe. She therefore escaped the terrible

consequences of that insane war between Aryan nations. It is furthermore true that in no nation of our world has the population more completely emancipated itself from the trammels of the Christian superstitions, at least insofar as these are represented by avowedly Christian cults. Sweden has an established Lutheran church, but actual belief in its dogmas is not more common than is belief in Anglican doctrine in England.

A paucity of historical evidence makes obscure the early history of the Swedes (the *Suiones*, whom Tacitus mentions as the northernmost Germanic peoples), but we may be sure that in Sweden, as everywhere in the civilized world, as soon as the population became sufficiently prosperous to make swindling them profitable, Jews appeared to prey on them. And after Sweden succumbed to Christianity, a religion that forbade candidates for eternal bliss to lend money at interest, the nation's economic life was controlled by Yahweh's race, who, as Toynbee remarked with neat irony, were so persecuted by the Christians that they were forced to become rich and ever richer.

The parasites were naturally resented, but, by means of Christianity, they made the ignorant believe that they were a religion, not a distinct biological species. Thus, when it was best for business, they could have themselves sprinkled with the Christians' magic water and claim identity with the people they secretly despised. Otherwise, they were subject to laws that forbade them to settle permanently anywhere in Sweden—laws that they found many means of evading. The simplest means, of course, was that of keeping kings and territorial nobility enthralled by debts and usury.

The wars of Charles XII gave the Jews their great opportunity. When he was killed while directing a siege in 1718, leaving no successor but his weak and irresolute sister, Sweden was both financially prostrate and demoralized by the calamitous defeats that had followed some of the most brilliant victories of military history. The subtle invaders not only tightened the financial noose about the neck of the impoverished nation but had abundant tinder for surreptitiously kindling the blazing political and social antagonisms that ruin nations and make it easy for the parasites to batten on their deluded victims.

By 1782, Sweden was so corrupt that its government was eager to have wealthy Sheenies settle in the country and eat on the natives, but it had to conciliate the Swedish majority by maintaining a few restrictions: the dregs of the international

race were excluded; the Jews were forbidden to traffic in liquor and drugs, their favorite means of spreading corruption and profiting from it; and Swedes were not permitted to marry Jews who had not been laundered in the Blood of the Lamb. But prosperous aliens were regularly exempted from all regulations by dispensations issued by the Department of Commerce, administered by bureaucrats who, when not simply overawed by wealth, responded to small bribes.

Even Jewish sources admit that the Chosen began to plunder Sweden so rapaciously and ostentatiously that they provoked a reaction. One cannot guess what might have happened, had not all Europe soon been distracted by the butchery and savagery of the French Revolution.

The Swedes had not lost all their healthy instincts, for when their government in 1838 tried to put over legislation in the interests of the "Mosaisker," as Jews were called to disguise their racial peculiarity, popular indignation forced revocation of the decree, and by 1846 at the latest the Swedes were aware that the question was one of an intolerable race, not of a bizarre religion. But the invaders had their mandibles too firmly fixed in the nation to be dislodged at that late date, and with their power over the press and imaginative "intellectuals," they induced a reaction in their favor by peddling "democracy" and "social welfare" and all the verbiage by which the acquisitive instincts are camouflaged as altruistic "idealism." Since 1853, they worked patiently and gradually to tighten their control over the unfortunate nation. And they made it a minor outpost of their financial empire, including the Nya Banken in Stockholm, through which went a considerable part of the Jewish financing of the Bolshevik Terror in Russia.

It was necessary to sketch this much of the background to explain the present plight of Sweden, which is now generally known throughout the world as a model of "social welfare" legislation with, of course, its concomitants, crushing taxation, general alcoholism, and a phenomenally high rate of suicide. In the United States, the word 'Swedish' is coming to mean just one thing, an especially blatant kind of pornography, perfected in a society "liberated" by universal promiscuity. Much "Swedish" pornography is produced in Hollywood, of course, so the adjective has become merely descriptive, just as French windows are not made in France.

It is true that Sweden was the country in which was produced a pornographic film that provided an occasion for

"landmark" decisions by the American courts in 1968, so that it became as important to the manufacturers of cinemas as *Lady Chatterly's Lover* had been to the book trade. It was entitled "I Am Curious" and was distributed in the slightly less offensive "yellow" version. The pornography was sicklied over with a pretense of "social significance" that enabled Jewish "experts" to testify in court that it was a highly artistic presentation of "the idea that we are living in a time of profound change," marked by "the emergence of the working class into what it hopes will be a classless society." That was window-dressing, of course, but there was some truth in the claim that the film did portray "Social Democracy" in Sweden.

The heroine is a young Swedish girl, quite pretty with or without her clothes and obviously feeble-minded—not by heredity but by the mental debility that, as all educators know, has to be induced to permit belief in such patent absurdities as the equality of races. In one scene in the film the weak-minded girl is shown seated on the floor in religious meditation before an icon that is an enlarged photograph of the bestial black face of America's most venerated rapist, and Communist hireling. In front of the saint's icon is an altar bearing symbolically a broken shotgun, and at the foot is a placard lettered in Swedish, "Non-Violence," below which the girl has written "Martin Luther King and I." In that one picture you have, in capsule form, a perspective of the degradation and degeneracy of the Aryan race in Sweden, as elsewhere.

The debasement of Sweden was recently exhibited to all the world by a case that unexpectedly embarrassed her venal politicians, who had doubtless counted on doing their dirty work without attracting attention.

In January 1982 the Swedish parliament passed an act that made it a criminal offense to show "disrespect for people of a certain race." The law was enacted, of course, at the behest of Yahweh's Master Race, but the commonly stated pretext for it was concern for the sensitive souls of the biological refuse that the Swedes were importing from Asia and even Africa to prove how broad-minded and imbecilic their race had become. It should be noted that since the act mentioned religion, it could not become law without the formal consent of Kyrkomöte (Convocation) of the Established Church of Sweden (essentially Lutheran), according to a provision of the Swedish constitution that has not yet been rescinded.

On 28 November 1982, Ditlieb Felderer was arrested on a

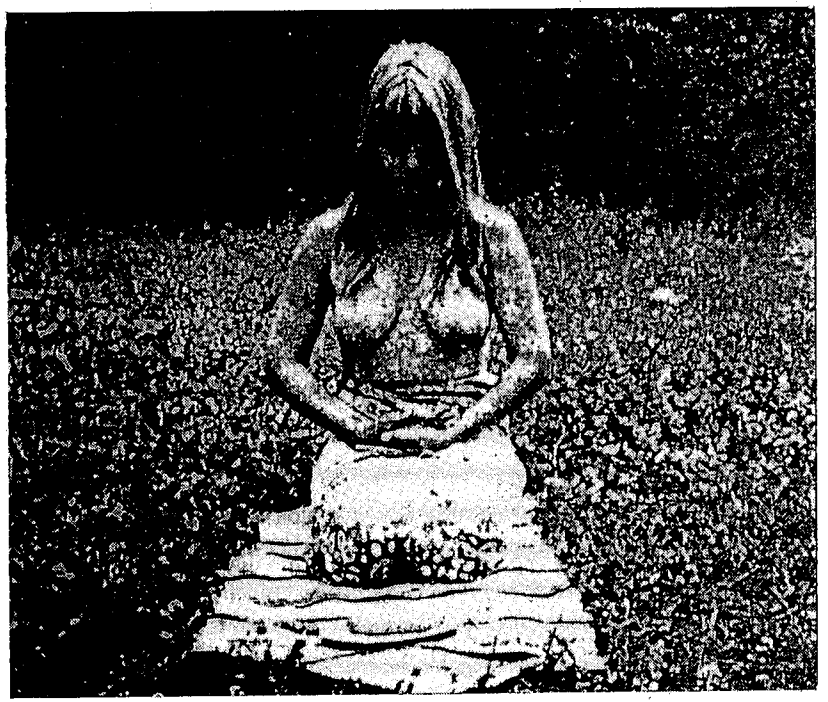

charge of having been disrespectful to God's Race and brought before magistrates who, horrified by such wickedness, had him incarcerated for examination and harassment by Jewish or Jew-trained "psychiatrists," whose criterion of sanity, of course, is the ability to believe anything that Jews say.

Felderer is a man in his forties, born in Austria. According to the "Swedish" press, which is, I need not say, owned or controlled by the international race, Felderer is a Jew in the strict sense of that word (i.e., the son of a Jewess; that his father was also a Jew would be immaterial). Such charges are, of course, mere routine when the Jews set out to defame a man whom they wish to destroy—it will be remembered they even tried to blacken Hitler's name by concocting "evidence" that he was a Rothschild by birth—but in this case there appears to be some truth in the allegation. Felderer is said to have defected from his conspiratorial race by becoming a member of one of the odder Christian sects, Jehovah's Witnesses, from which he was speedily excommunicated when it was discovered that his Christianity did not include subservience to Jehovah's Pets.

Such a racial origin naturally makes Felderer a target of the special venom with which the Jews try to terrorize persons who have grown up in Jewish households and whom they consider Jews for the purpose of racial solidarity.* It also entitles Felderer to our special gratitude for the services he courageously performed for our cowed race.

Felderer's great crime was to write a booklet that listed the absurdities in the well-known hoax called "Anne Frank's Diary," for the benefit of persons who did not read it while awake. That is, of course, one of the most ludicrous of the Jewish hoaxes and cannot have imposed on anyone who read it while sober and had sufficient intelligence to remember what he had read on one page when he encountered flagrant contradictions a few pages later. The fiction is below the standards of even the most inept scribbler for "pulp" magazines, and the only problem is

* This includes a noteworthy nastiness. A wealthy Jew, who became nominally a Christian, married an Aryan woman, and publicly repudiated the racial religion, reported that when he was staying in a lavishly luxurious apartment hotel, such as few but Jews rich enough to afford, the wealthy Jews of both sexes whom he encountered in the elevators would spit on the clothing that he and his wife were wearing. An artist, son of a Jew by a White woman, was excluded from the house when his father remarried, and was even forbidden to attend his father's funeral.

whether the numerous internal contradictions were the result of sheer negligence or were knowingly introduced in contempt for Aryans so feeble-minded or craven that they could believe, or profess to believe, such arrant nonsense.

Felderer wrote his exposé several years before the Jewish author was finally compelled to produce in a German court what he claimed was the original "diary" and German documentary experts had no trouble in ascertaining that part of the manuscript had been written with a pen that had not been manufactured, and with ink that had not been chemically compounded, until years after the supposed death of the "martyred" Jewess at the hands of the awful Gestapo. He first issued his analysis of the imposture on mimeographed sheets printed from stencils cut on a typewriter with type so small and condensed that the only readers were persons with acute eyesight and indefatigable patience. But then in 1979, his work was published as a well-printed booklet, entitled *Anne Frank's Diary—A Hoax*, by the Institute for Historical Review in Torrance, California. That was something that could not be ignored.

When Felderer was tried in the Swedish court, some of his other writings were also in question, but there could be no possible doubt about the accuracy of his analysis of the impudent hoax called a "diary." He was prosecuted for his "disrespect," to establish the principle that while cats may look at kings with impunity, no cur, whatever his race, shall look at one of God's Regents on Earth without fawning and frantically wagging his tail to propitiate his God-given masters. Felderer was also tried for "violating the freedom of the press," which, in Sweden, is freedom to print whatever Jews have approved. The penalty for Felderer's crime was two years in prison, but, with a great show of leniency, the court sentenced him to serve only ten months in jail, it probably being assumed that he would conveniently suffer a "heart attack" before he was released.

Sweden's great statesmen, however, were astonished to receive letters of protest from audacious Aryans in the United States, and, at first, they, with the efficiency of a pack of Chesapeake retrievers, laid the letters at the feet of their Jewish masters. But when a campaign of letter-writing, initiated by David McCalden, who publishes a "*Revisionist Newsletter*" in Manhattan Beach, California, brought a barrage of protests to various international organizations that profess concern for

freedom of speech and could not ignore Felderer's case, the situation became embarrassing for the Swedish government, and the guilty man was summarily released from prison on 11 May 1983, since it was too late to murder him without unfavorable publicity that might react on Sweden's tourist trade. At last reports, however, Sweden's tame Nordics continue to harass him in whatever quasi-legal ways their ingenuity can devise, but he has not been silenced.

I thought it best to sketch this much of the background to the following translation from the Swedish. Justly perturbed by the Parliament's act of January 1982, designed to put Swedes in their proper place in the country that once was theirs, Nils Rydström, editor of *Wärendsbladet*, reprinted in his issue No. 7, 1983, an article about the persecution of a rather well-known Swede under less stringent earlier legislation in 1954. The article appeared early in 1955 in the periodical, *Krets Nytt*, and was prudently signed "Tirfing." (Students of Norse religion and literature will remember that Tyrfing was the name of the inerrant sword, forged by the Dvergar, mentioned in the *Saga Heiðreks Konungs.)* Here follows the translation; footnotes are distinguished by the appended names of their authors.

Introductory Note by Nils Rydström

Einar Åberg's international activity in opposition to the expansion of the International Zionists' power after the Second World War was the reason for the enactment of the law about the "Baiting of an Ethnic Group." In the text of that law, however, there is nothing to indicate that it is applicable to the mere fact of dissemination of information about what the Zionists are actually doing, nor does the law abolish our fundamental right to freedom of speech, as would be possible in our country, since we, in contrast to other lands, lack a corpus of constitutional laws. So the law about "Baiting of an Ethnic Group" is actually illegal.

IS EINAR ÅBERG IN THE RIGHT? IMPRISONED FOR QUOTING!

by
Tirfing

The Magistrate's Court of Stockholm, by its decision No. BD

10/1954, sentenced Einar Åberg to two months' imprisonment for "baiting of an ethnic group." Entirely apart from the objections to that verdict that could be raised in terms of legal technicality (Åberg's leaflets were not publicly distributed in Sweden and therefore, according to Chapter 1, ¶6, of the freedom-of-the-press statute, his writing ought not be actionable), it is a fact that Åberg's writings in practically every single instance do no more than repeat what the Jews in various countries have themselves said about their own and their kinsmen's relationship to Marxism in general and to Communism in particular.

If, as those statements evince, it is clear that the international world-bankers have financed the Communist revolutions, that the leaders in the majority of cases have been Jews, and that the members of this tribe have done everything to support and spread Communism, then must we not demand presentation of the evidence instead of stoning the man who dares to utter the dreadful truth? But it seems to be true now that, as Luther said in his time, "When the Devil cannot accomplish something himself, he relies on men." Despite the fact that Communism and its bloody reign of terror, which has continued for more than thirty years, is now horribly threatening our culture and, indeed, our very existence, people refuse to discuss the facts as they are presented. Every demonstration of Jewish promotion of Communism and of Jewish efforts to create catastrophe on a global scale is called "'baiting an ethnic group of a certain ancestry and declaration of faith." All this is in complete conformity with the crucial demand that Red China made of Hammarskjöld,[1] "The West is to take official measures to impede all publicity with anti-Communist tendencies." Unpleasant facts are not to be presented or even mentioned.

That the Jews and their loyal troops, the Marxists of various cults, no less than the parlor Bolsheviks, attempt to silence men who know the truth is entirely understandable. But even though

1. Dag H. A. C. Hammarskjöld,. Ph. D., scion of a politically prominent Swedish family, was (as we would expect) Chairman of the Board of the Bank of Sweden and an indefatigable mouthpiece for the Jews' "One World" balderdash. He became the Secretary General of the talk-show called the "United Nations" and went to Peking to persuade Mao Tse-tung to participate in the song-and-dance act; he was given the ultimatum quoted in the text. In 1961, when he set out to "negotiate" with one of the savages he had helped install in the Congo, he or his corpse was on a plane that crashed in the jungle.—*Knutson.*

the lying Swedish press is constantly laying down a smoke screen of distorted news, it is nonetheless both alarming and humiliating to discover that the Swedish public is so totally blind to what is happening behind that smoke screen. If it were only the sluggish minds of the common folk[2] that succumbed to poisonous lies, one would not be greatly astonished. But it is more than ominous when one sees bureaucrats, judges, and physicians unhesitatingly volunteer to help the government in the foulest of the dirty work it performs whenever it is given the slightest hint by a Jewish organization or even by an individual "Israelite." We can only wonder whether they are charlatans who cravenly prostrate themselves before the red Hydra or they really have heads so stuffed with false ideas that they can neither perceive with their senses nor understand with their minds. The attitude they take reminds one of the Danish girl's reaction when she saw a giraffe at the zoo, "No, there can't be such an animal!"

Even those who are unaware of the origin of Marxism and its development since 1847, when Karl Marx (Mordecai) and his German associate, Engels, wrote the *Communist Manifesto*, should be able to see that the incredible speed of the Communists' rise to power after 1917 must have been achieved by secret financial subvention, help from a mendacious press, and covert international direction. In what other way could a tiny minority, that numbered approximately 80,000 Communists in the whole world, have succeeded in devouring and subjugating about a third of the world's population in 1918? In his several pamphlets, Einar Åberg tries to elucidate the mystery. If he is wrong or the information he publishes is incorrect, that should be proved. But no one ever dares to mention the subject or say anything about it. Instead, attempts are made to shut him up at once with threats of "psychiatric examinations" as a preliminary to confinement, prosecution, and imprisonment. So long as Einar Åberg's reports of what the Jews themselves have said have not been proved to be either his own inventions or false quotations, the persecution of him is clearly comparable to the *lettres de cachet* of the French kings or the methods by which present-day dictators silence those who speak the truth.

That is precisely the crucial point of the whole question.

2. The Swedish is *Medelsvensson*, the equivalent of the German *der deutsche Michel* or the American 'Joe Blow' or 'Joe Doakes.'—*Knutson.*

Einar Åberg's writings, almost without exception, consist of quotations that come from Jewish leaders and learned and famous Jewish authors and journalists who were eminent in various periods of history. Among other things, he has repeatedly republished the pronouncement made by the leading Jewish periodical in the United States, the *American Hebrew*, September 10, 1920—a declaration that has also been quoted by Ford in his book, *The International Jew:*[3]

> That achievement (the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia) . . . was largely the outcome of Jewish thinking, of Jewish discontent . . . What Jewish idealism (!) and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia, the same historic qualities of the Jewish mind and heart are tending to promote in other countries.

Isn't that confession alone enough to prove Einar Åberg's charges against the Jews? But innumerable others can be cited from different parts of the world. Here is an example from Bombay, India, from the *Jewish Tribune* of July 5, 1922:[4]

> The German Revolution[5] is the achievement of the Jews; the liberal democratic parties have a great number of Jews as their leaders, and the Jews play a predominant rôle in the high government offices.

3. Vol. I, p. 221, in the four-volume edition published by Liberty Bell Publications, $26.00 plus postage. This complete edition should not be confused with one-volume abridgements of Henry Ford's great work. —*Editor.*

4. Since the files of the Jewish periodical published in Bombay were not available, the quotation has been verified from the well-known compilation, *Judaism in Action*, 2d edition, 1964.—*Editor.*

5. The reference is to the Bolshevik Terror in Germany, 1918-1919, which was finally suppressed by veterans of the German Army, after which the Jews had to content themselves with stench and corruption of the Weimar Republic, which they used to plunder the entire nation by inflating the currency until it became worthless and the impoverished population could be stripped of its property, after which they continued to suck the blood of the Germans through their banking system. Germany became an independent nation in 1932, but the Jews, through their control over the rest of the Western world, reëstablished their ownership of their German serfs in 1945.—*Knutson.*

The functioning of Jews is even more forcefully expressed in a pronouncement by Rabbi Judas L. Magnes in 1919 (quoted in Léon de Poncin's *Secret Forces Behind Revolutions*[6]):

> Compare for an instant the present situation in Germany and Russia: the Revolution there has liberated creative forces,[7] and then admire the quantity of Jews who were there, ready for action and immediate service! Revolutionaries, Socialists, Mensheviks, Bolsheviks, majority and minority Socialists, whatever name one assigns them, they are all Jews, and one finds them as the chiefs or the workers in all revolutionary parties.

To these confessions we can add a few more data. The British Government's White Paper, published in April 1919 and entitled *Russia, No. 1 (1919)*, contains a report, dated September 6, 1918, from M. Oudendyke, the Minister of the Netherlands' Government in St. Petersburg (later called Leningrad), who was then protecting British interests in Russia::

> I consider that the immediate suppression of Bolshevism is the greatest issue now before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging, and unless . . . Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world, as it is organized and worked by Jews, who have no nationality and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things.

For further confirmation, one can find witnesses even in Sweden. Arthur Engberg wrote (naturally before he fell into financial entanglements and was subject to blackmail by certain

6. In the edition published in London, Boswell, 1929, p. 128.–*Editor.*

7. It must be remembered that the "creative forces" over which Rabbi Judas gloats were the wholesale butchery in Russia, about which a few statistics are given below, and the atrocious murders perpetrated by the Jewish Terrorists in Germany, who had not yet been checked at the time that the rabbi exulted over the slaughter in both countries of the Aryans his race has always hated; it annually refreshes its lust for Aryan blood in a ceremony called Purim, which celebrates a fictitious massacre of Aryans throughout the Persian Empire at some time a few centuries before the beginning of the Christian Era.–*Knutson.*

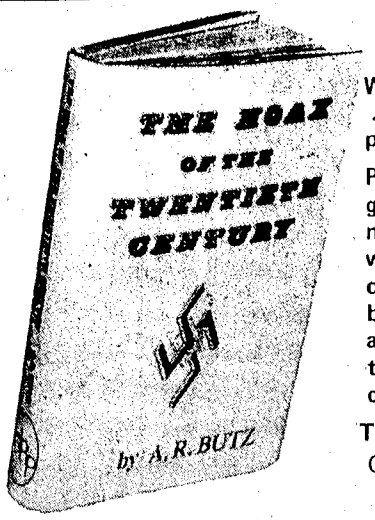

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
ORDER No.: 8012 $7.00

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

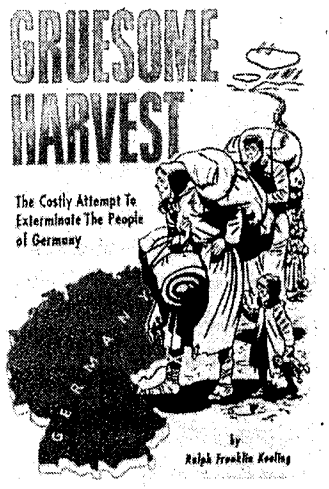

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

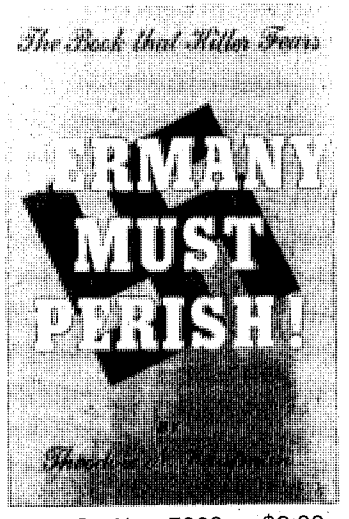

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00–10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00–15% for orders over $10.00–50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

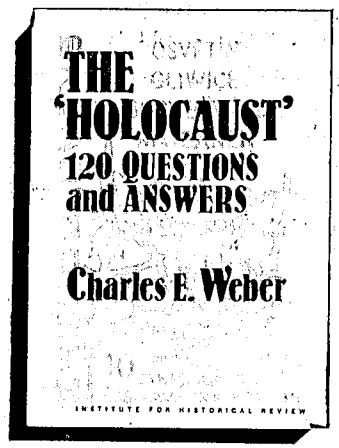

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The* "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — 60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices

ORDER No.: 8014 — Single copy: $4.00

ORDER No. 8114 — 3 copies $10.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

NOW IN STOCK!

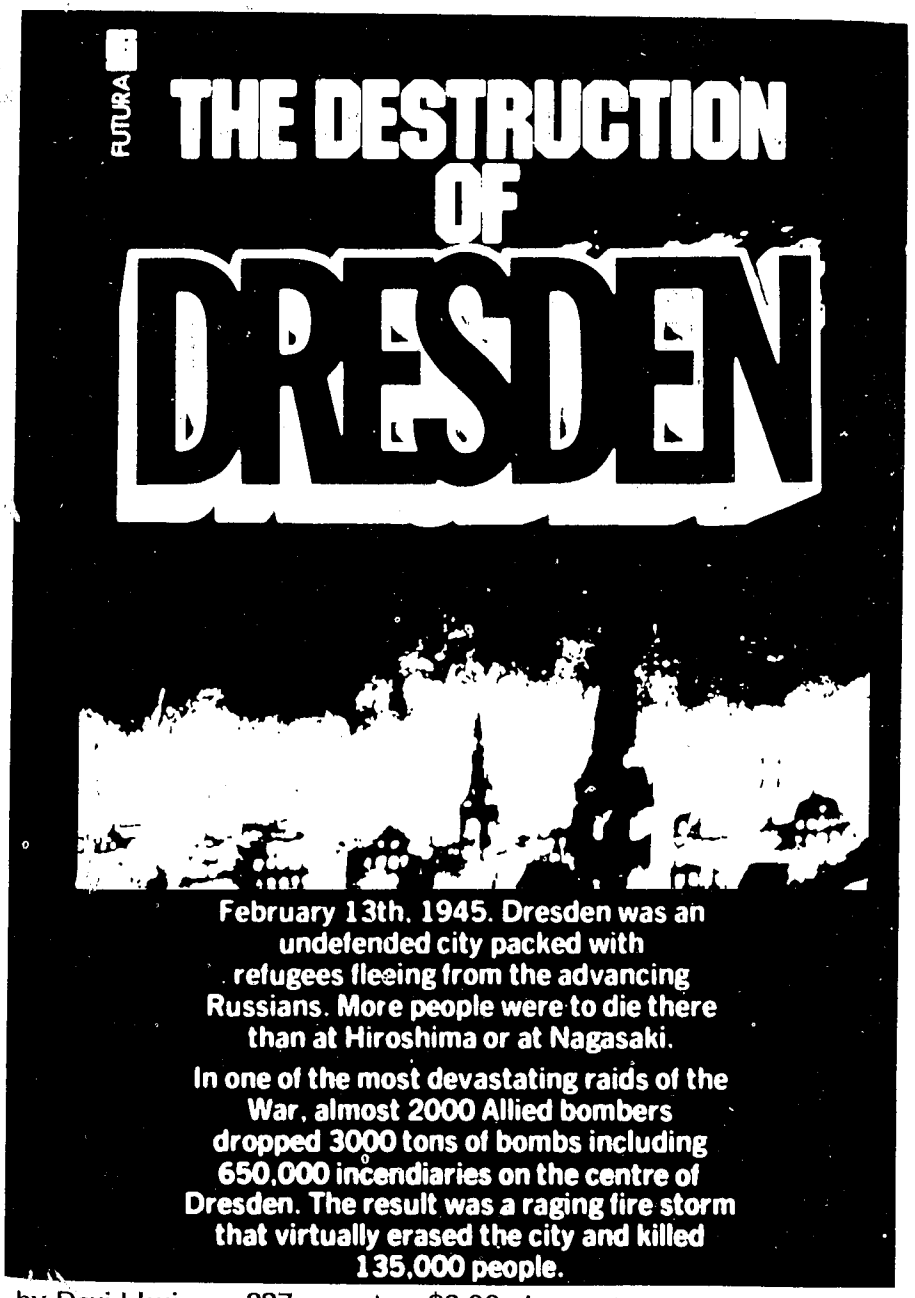

by David Irving — 287 pp., pb — $6.00 plus postage

Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

585 ORDER FORM

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

PHONE: 304 - 927 - 4486

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____ PHONE: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

QTY.	ORD. NO.	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
		Subscription to *Liberty Bell*		
		Bonus Book with Subscription		n/c
	8012	*The Hoax of the 20th Cent.*	$7.00	
	7012	*Gruesome Harvest*	$4.00	
	7009	*Germany Must Perish!*	$3.00	
	8114	*Holocaust: 120 Questions & Answers*	$4.00	
	4011	*The Destruction of Dresden*	$6.00	
		Combo-Offer: 5 above books good through June 30!	$20.00 post: $ 2.00	
		Donation to *Let's get the Truth Out!*		

MasterCard M/C Card Number:

Exp. Date Signature

SUB TOTAL	
POSTAGE & HANDLING	
5% WV SALES TAX	
M/C SURCHARGE 3.1%	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

No. COD orders accepted. Please send, check, money order or cash (by certified mail) with order, or charge to your Master Card and add 3.1% surcharge to order total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international postal money order. Order with confidence—satisfaction guaranteed.

PLEASE ORDER TITLES BY NUMBER!

photographers) in the newspaper *Arbetet* on March 3, 1921:

> Everywhere in the realm of the commissars one finds the Jews. There is warrant for the claim that the dictatorship of the proletariat really means the dictatorship of the Jews over the Russians.

If we investigate the identity of the leaders of the Revolution and of the ruling class that followed it, we quickly find that the statements quoted above were correct. Of course, the Jews tried to hide their identity in every possible way[8] and they assumed Russian names as aliases, thus escaping detection by the stolid masses. But their real names are known, and we shall here publish the true names of a few of the most famous characters:

Kerensky = Adler.[9] Trotsky = Bronstein. Kamenev = Rosenfeld. Zinoviev = Apfelbaum. Litvinov = Finkelstein. Kamkov = Katz. Steklov = Nakhamkes. Radek = Sobelssohn.

The list could be extended indefinitely, but instead we shall give statistics to show how many Jews there were among the leaders. In Lenin's[10] time the proportions were the following:

8. By the simple device of using two names and taking citizenship in both the 'host' country and the international Jewish-Zionist state, they (the Jews) easily deceive unsuspecting Christians and the Zionists' other fellow-travellers.—*Rydström.*

9. Unlike the other criminals listed here, Kerensky did not simply invent the Russian name under which he disguised his race. He was the son of a Jew named Aaron Kerbis by a Jewess named Adler; if his father and mother were married, his real name would be Kerbis, but it appears that he was illegitimate and so entitled only to his mother's name. Kerensky was the name of a Russian so stupid that he married the Adler woman, thus becoming her illegitimate son's stepfather. It is beyond doubt that Kerensky, as he called himself, prepared the way for the Bolsheviks by every means within his power when he was head of the government that replaced the Czar in 1917. Jewish apologists like to claim that he did not know what he was doing, and that he was heart-broken when he left Russia and took up a very comfortable and luxurious "exile" in France. However that may be, he is a perfect specimen of the "non-Communist Left" that the American people are financing throughout the world, as their so-called Central Intelligence Agency admits it is doing; it, however, knows what it is doing. The "non-Communist Left" is precisely like a woman who is only a little pregnant.—*Knutson.*

10. As is well known, "Lenin" was the alias taken by a vicious criminal named Ulyanov, who is generally classified as "Russian" although he did not have a drop of Russian blood. His father was a Tatar (i.e., Turco-Mongolian) who had taken a Russian name; his mother was a

1917-1918: out of 316 high-ranking commissars, 300 were Jews.

1920: out of 457, 322 were Jews.

1921: out of 550, 447 were Jews.

1922: out of 525, 445 were Jews.

Approximately the same proportion existed in Stalin's time. The following summary is extracted from *The Jewish Question*, published at Paris in 1931:

The Council of the People's Commissariat: out of a total membership of 22, 17 are Jews = 72.2%.

The Commissariat of War: out of a total of 43, 33 are Jews = 76.6%.

The Commissariat of Finance: out of a total of 30, 24 are Jews = 80%.

The Commissariat of the Foreign Ministry: out of a total of 16, 13 are Jews = 81.2%.

The Commissariat of Justice: out of a total of 21, 20 are Jews = 95.2%.

The Commissariat of Propaganda: out of a total of 53, 42 are Jews = 79.2%.

The Commissariat of Public Works: out of a total of 8, 7 are Jews = 87.5%.

The Social Commissariat: out of a total of 6, 6 are Jews = 100%.

The Commissariat of Journalism: out of a total of 41, 41 are Jews = 100%.

The Red Cross Delegations in Berlin, Vienna, Warsaw, Bucharest, and Copenhagen: out of a total of 8, 8 are Jews = 100%.

These figures should suffice, so we should now notice the savagery by which the Revolution was conducted and achieved. In the newspaper *Red Gazette*, September 1, 1918, Trotsky (Bronstein) declared, "We shall make our hearts as hard as iron. We shall harden them in the fires of perseverance and in the blood of the enemies of freedom(!). We shall drown those enemies by the thousands in their own blood." His comrade and kinsman, Zinoviev (Apfelbaum) wrote, at approximately the same time, in the Leningrad newspaper, *Nordkommunen*, September 18, 1919: "We shall take control! Ninety million of the Russian people are already under Soviet power and control. We shall liquidate the rest!"

It is estimated that in the early part of Lenin's régime, Trotsky caused the death of more than three million people, most of them in the most bestial fashion. A. D. Fredex refers to this in his book, *Soviet America*,[11] as follows: "There are large numbers of eyewitnesses to these events . . . And in every case[12] the details are so horrifying in themselves that it is impossible to print them."

Some conception of those appalling events may be derived from the official report of the United States Röhrberg Commission of Inquiry,[13] which is quoted in the monthly magazine, *Nation and Race*, August, 1936, under the title, "The Mystery of Red Russia":[14]

Jewess. He was therefore a Jew by orthodox Jewish standards, according to which the race of the father is of no significance.—*Knutson.*

14. The periodical cited in the Swedish was not available, and text of the report of the Röhrberg Commission is—for obvious reasons—hard to find these days. I have accordingly transcribed a section of that report quoted by S. P. Melgounov in *The Red Terror in Russia* (London, Dent, 1926), p. 176. I have copied the long paragraph without a break, thus including sentences that were omitted when it was condensed by either the Swedish journalist or the magazine from which he translated.—*Knutson.*

11. This book was not available, so the quotation is translated back into English from the Swedish.—*Knutson.*

12. Swedish *i sin helhet*, 'in their entirety.'—*Knutson.*

13. The Röhrberg Commission was sent into Kiev (a city on the Dnepr River in the northern part of the Ukraine) immediately after it was recaptured from the Bolsheviks by the army of General Denikin in August, 1919. The Commissioners reported the evidence, seen with their own eyes, of the operations of the Cheka. (The word is an acronym formed from the initial letters of a Russian title meaning 'Extraordinary Commission.' The use of such abbreviations was once characteristically Bolshevik, but has now been popularized in the civilized world by the proto-Communist governments of "welfare states.") The officers of the Cheka were all Jews, but they had with them degenerates of Tatar and Tatar-Chinese ancestry, who were used for menial tasks. Much of the actual butchery may have been done by those subordinates for the entertainment of their superiors. After their capture of Kiev, the Jewish officers of the Cheka felt free to enjoy themselves, as described in the quotation below, and did not anticipate that the results of their fun would become known to the civilized world when they were, for a short time, driven out by the Russian army of General Denikin, who could have reëstablished civilization in Russia, had he received any real support from the West, where, however, Britain and the United States were in the hands of Lloyd George and Woodrow Wilson, who favored the Bolsheviks and made a few token gestures of support for the anti-Communist Russians to cover their clandestine sabotage of opposition to the Bolsheviks, both in Russia and the Ukraine and in Siberia.—*Knutson.*

The place had formerly been a garage, and then the provincial Cheka's main slaughter-house. And the whole of it was coated with blood—blood ankle-deep, coagulated with the heat of the atmosphere, and horribly mixed with human brains, chips of skull-bone, wisps of hair, and the like. Even the walls were bespattered with blood and similar fragments of brain and scalp, as well as riddled with thousands of bullet holes. In the centre was a drain about a quarter of a metre deep and wide, and about ten metres long. This led to the sanitary system of the neighboring house, but was choked to the brim with blood. This horrible den contained 127 corpses, but the victims of the previous massacre had been hurriedly buried in the adjacent garden. What struck us most about the corpses was the shattering of their skulls, or the complete flattening out of those skulls, as though the victims had been brained with some such instrument as a heavy block. And there were corpses the heads of which were altogether missing. But in these cases the missing heads cannot possibly have been cut off. They must have been *wrenched* off. In the main, bodies were identifiable only if they had left on them some such mark as a set of gold-mounted teeth [i.e., having gold dental fillings]—left, of course, only because the Bolsheviks had not had time to extract them.[15] And in every case the corpses were naked. Also, though it had been the Bolsheviks' rule to load their victims on wagons and lorries as soon as massacred, and take them outside the town for burial, we found that a corner of the garden near the grave already described had in it another, older grave, and that this second grave contained eighty bodies which in every instance bore almost unimaginably horrible wounds and mutilations. In this grave we found corpses with, variously, entrails ripped out, no limbs remaining (as though the bodies had been literally chopped up), eyes gouged out, and heads and faces and trunks all studded with stab wounds. Again, we

15. This cute habit doubtless suggested one of the "atrocities" regularly attributed to the Germans in the Jews' fictions about how their godly race was persecuted by the cruel Aryans.—*Knutson.*

found a body which had had a pointed stake driven through its chest, whilst in several cases the tongue was missing. And placed together in one corner of the grave we found a medley of detached arms and legs, as well as, near the garden fence, some corpses which bore no sign at all of death by violence. It was only a few days later that, on these unmarked bodies being subjected to post-mortem examination, our doctor discovered their mouths and throats and lungs to be choked with earth. Clearly the unfortunate wretches had been buried alive, and had drawn the earth into their respiratory organs through their desperate efforts to breathe. And it was persons of all ages and both sexes—old, and middle-aged, and women and children—that we found in the grave. One woman was lying tied with a rope to her daughter, a child of eight; and both bore shot wounds. Further, a grave in the yard of the building yielded the body of a Lieutenant Sorokin (accused of espionage on behalf of the Volunteer [General Denikin's] Army) and the cross on which he had been crucified a week before our arrival. Also, we found a chair like a dentist's chair which still had attached to it straps for the binding of its tortured victims. And the whole of the concrete floor around the chair was smeared with blood, and fragments of human skin, and bits of hairy scalp. And the same with the premises [headquarters] of the district Cheka, where, similarly, the floor was caked with blood and fragments of bone and brain. There, too, a conspicuous object was the wooden block upon which the victims had had to lay their heads for the purpose of being brained with a crowbar, with, in the floor beside it, a traphole filled to the brim with human brain-matter from the shattering of skulls.[16]

The report concludes, characteristically, "Similar events happened simultaneously or at other times throughout

16. If you want more information about Jewish Idealism in Action, you will find, immediately following this excerpt in Melgounov's book, another excerpt from the report of the Röhrberg Commission, which describes some of the methods of torture used with Talmudic ingenuity to prolong suffering by delaying death. Most of the book deals with similar

Russia."[17]

The worst of the angels of death was Béla Kun,[18] subsequently the executioner in Hungary and Spain. Among his prominent assistants [in 1918] one could name: Kohn in Kharkov, Länder in the Northern Caucasus, Schwartz in the Ukraine, along with Schulmann, Finkelstein, Ehlenkrieg, and Greenstein in Kiev—*all* Jews!

The "Swedish" press has kept silent about almost all of these outrages and, naturally, it has never breathed a word about the part played by "men of Jewish heritage" in those incredible cruelties. But our journalists cannot exculpate themselves by pleading ignorance of the Reign of Terror! An official document from the Cheka's Bureau of Statistics in Lyubiyanka gives exact figures showing the number of persons who were "liquidated," that is to say, murdered in the years 1921 and 1922. The death toll for those years is the following:

The Czar's family in its entirety.[19]

Bolshevik amusements as reported by many witnesses. It is remarkable that Melgounov, either through ignorance or to meet his publisher's requirements, never discloses the fact that the Jews were totally responsible for this application of their famous longing to bring Righteousness and Social Justice to the world; he always refers to Jews by their Russian aliases, and he even refers frequently to the "All-Russian Cheka," a phrase which will mislead readers who do not know that that was the official name for the overall supervision of the Cheka as distinguished from its regional branches. All, of course, were run by Jews, who were naturally happy that they did not have to moderate their pleasures to avoid shocking the unsubjugated *goyim*. It is quite possible that Melgounov's work was censored by the publisher. The pavid British publisher (Butterworth) excluded from Robert Wilton's *The Last Days of the Romanovs* the information about the Jews that Wilton included in his French version, *Les derniers jours des Romanof*.—*Knutson.*

17. Note that here, as often happens, 'Russia' is improperly used to designate all or most of the whole territory of the former Russian Empire, just as one sees the designation 'Russian' given to Ukrainians, Georgians, Tatars, or almost any other inhabitants of the polyglot and multi-racial territory that the Jews took from the Russians in 1917-1918.—*Knutson.*

18. Kun is, of course, the Hungarian spelling of Cohen. The infamous slaughterer began his career as a journalist at Cluj in Rumania, and, by the way, he was the editor of the Bolshevik newspaper, the *Red Gazette*, when it published the statement by Bronstein that was quoted above.—*Knutson.*

19. There can be no doubt about the accuracy of the offical Bolshevik report about the murder of the Romanovs, particularly since Ekaterinburg came into the hands of an anti-Bolshevik army for a time and the site was

28 Bishops.
1215 University and college professors.
8800 Physicians.
54,850 Commissioned officers of the army and navy.
260,000 Soldiers.
10,500 Magistrates.
48,000 Policemen.
12,900 Civil servants.
355,250 Lawyers, journalists, artists, and writers.
129,355 Workers.
815,006 Farmers.

The Soviet Government published substantially the same reckoning in an official publication in May, 1922, wherein it stated that those victims were persons who had been despatched on account of their "anti-social mentality."[20] Accordingly—please note!—it was *not* for offenses against or activities inimical to the Bolsheviks, but *only for their "'mentalities."* [21]

then inspected. For the details, see the work, cited in Note 16 above, by Robert Wilton, who was at that time the correspondent of the London *Times* in Russia. Various impostors, both male and female, have appeared from time to time, each hoping to obtain a substantial income from a claim that he or she survived the massacre by some miracle. More recently, two gullible American journalists, inspired by the sweet aroma of gold supposedly stored in Switzerland, helped launch a more ambitious canard, a claim that the entire Imperial family had been secretly rescued and brought to safety in the West, whereupon the Czar, taking his entire family with him, as secretly returned and they all, disguised, lived happily *in Soviet territory*. Fish never learn not to snap at worms dangled before them.—*Knutson.*

20. The Swedish *tänkesätt* means 'way of thinking, turn of mind,' and could be translated as 'mind-set,' in the psychological and sociological jargon that is continually coined to confuse superficial minds. The purpose which the Bolsheviks indiscreetly confessed in this statement corresponds to what advanced thinkers euphemistically call "social engineering," i.e., altering a subject population biologically by extirpating the genes and other hereditary factors that may make individuals insubordinate to their masters. As a French historian said of an ancient attempt to enslave a nation, "after striking down those who complained, the tyranny began to extirpate those who might complain." We should not underestimate the extent of the biological change that the Bolsheviks' wholesale slaughter effected in the Russians and Ukrainians, the only two native populations that really counted when the Russian Empire was conquered by the Jews.—*Knutson.*

21. This fact makes the perpetual harangue about "six million Jews gassed to death" fade into insignificance. But this fact is always passed over in silence, and why shouldn't people [i.e., journalists, etc.] do what they have already been paid for doing?—*Rydström.*

Commenting on those official statistics, the periodical *Kyrka och Folk* ("Church and People"), edited by a distinguished clergyman, in the issue of June, 1925, remarked: "This means that three years ago one and three-quarters millions had already lost their lives, often after unimaginable suffering and actual torture, because their minds were of a certain quality and they were therefore suspected, rightly or wrongly, of disliking their governors. And what an ocean of human suffering lies behind those numbers! And it is only a small gang of a few hundred or thousand power-hungry individuals, *most of them Jews* (a fact that must be italicized), who, without the slightest moral or human compunction, are sending a flood of blood over an entire nation."

Our cowardly press has suppressed that awful truth and has kept silent when confronted by the efforts of packs of murderers of the same "descent" to reproduce their work in practically every country of Europe. We need only mention a few names which are in themselves fully significant: Karl Liebknecht and Rosa Luxemburg, Kurt Eisner (Salomon Kosmanovsky from Poland)[22]; Jakob Berman, the dictator in Poland; Anna Pauker in Rumania; Moisje Pijade in Yugoslavia; Kirchenstein in Riga; et al., et al. There are fairly complete lists of the leading Jews behind the Iron Curtain, and we intend to return to this subject on another occasion. The talk about official anti-Semitism[23] there is absolutely without foundation.[24] Lazar Kaganovich (Kohn) has occupied a position of

22. Kosmanovsky seems to have been born in Berlin, the son of Jews who came into Germany from Poland. He disguised himself by assuming a German name, and in reference works that have been subjected to Jewish censorship he is described as a "German"!—*Knutson.*

23. The Swedish, like other languages, uses the term 'anti-Semitism' that was cunningly foisted into modern languages by the Jews to confuse their victims. There is a strong Semitic strain in the Jews, but they must not be confused with the real Semites, members of the race that the Jews, according to their legends, exterminated when they invaded Canaan and are now trying to exterminate or enslave in Asia Minor. Writers who respect language as a means of factual communication will always use 'anti-Jewish' to say what they mean.—*Knutson.*

24. This was certainly true when Tirfing wrote in 1954 and is probably true today, although propaganda in the Jewish-controlled press would pretend otherwise, and much is made of the supposed plight of Jews in Soviet territory who want to go to Israel on their way to the United States to reënforce the hordes that now occupy that country.—*Knutson.*

secret power behind the Soviet régime ever since 1917, and he sees to it that the "Chosen People" are not impeded in the exercise of their domination.[25] Of course, there have been "purges" in which some Jews got into trouble, but these were caused by struggles between their different factions or, as in the case of Slánský in Prague, by the fight between Zionists and International Jews over a policy directed against the Arabs, whom the latter were trying to win over to the Communist side at that time. And the Slánský affair itself offered the best proof of the Jews' position of power in Czechoslovakia: of the eleven principal figures in the government, nine were Jews!

The confession made in the *American Hebrew*, September 10, 1920, which we quoted above, contains the significant admission, "What Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia, the same historic qualities of the Jewish mind and heart are tending to promote in other countries." This statement, coming from an authoritative Jewish source, is further evidence of the Jews' relation to Communism, and it provides an explanation of the fact that most of the spies connected with the development of the atomic bomb are Jews. We can name, as examples, Rosenberg, who was sentenced to death in the United States, and his assistants, Harry Gold and David Greenglass; Klaus Fuchs, who, thanks to Albert Einstein's recommendation, gained access to atomic secrets; and the famous Pontecorvo, who escaped to Russia through Sweden. And we cannot overlook Robert Oppenheimer, who sabotaged development of the hydrogen bomb in the United States for four years in order to give the Communists in Russia time to take a head-start in

25. It is little noticed that at least during the years 1936-1939, the supreme control over the Soviet was exercised by the "'Secretariat of the Central Committe," a position that was held *jointly* by Kaganovich and Stalin, who married Kaganovich's daughter. It was Kaganovich who directed the famous "purge" in 1936-1937, which Jewish propaganda claims was anti-Jewish because a few of the victims were Jews. It was widely believed that Stalin (whose real name was Dzhugashvili and who appears to have been a Georgian) intended to take action against the Jews after he discovered that he was being systematically poisoned by his Jewish physicians, but he died very promptly thereafter and even before he could bring to trial the practitioners of Jewish medicine, who were, of course, released and exonerated after his remarkably convenient death. What part Kaganovich played in that operation is, of course, unknown. He probably held the reins of power while Malenkov had his turn on the stage as Stalin's successor, but he is said to have become senile before he was "expelled" from the Politburo in 1957.—*Knutson.*

that work.

If one is neither blinded by prejudice nor anxious, for some reason, to obstruct the communication of the truth, he must certainly admit that Einar Åberg has adequate grounds for the campaign he has carried on for years and years to warn us. But instead of being honored as a courageous national hero, Einer Åberg has been persecuted unremittingly and in the most shameful way by the government, the press, and all sorts of stooges within the bureaucracy, and by physicians and judges. The government's position can be explained by reference to a pronouncement made in the *Jüdisches Volksblatt* of Vienna in July, 1900:

> Let us help the Social Democrats wherever that is possible,[26] but let us do it cautiously so that the large masses will not notice that they are actually Jewish outsposts.

With *Dagens Nyheter* and the *Göteborgs Handels- och Sjöfartstidning* firmly in Jewish hands, together with the *Svenska Dagbladet*, inspired by its evil genius, Järte (who could well be called 'Bonnier'), it is not hard to explain the attitude of the principal press organization, but the fact that the rest of the press joins in the howling of the wolf-pack shows a baseness or stupidity so great that one cannot avoid asking himself whether there is not one single brave man in the profession or whether all of the gentlemen who sit at editor's desks throughout the nation are totally without intelligence, honesty, and loyalty.

The Jews everywhere try to dodge the charge of Communist conspiracy by calling it all "anti-Semitism." That is nonsense! We who are Swedes do not hate them or blame them for being Jews. It is their Communist activity, whether as individuals or in organizations that operate throughout the nation, that we condemn and fear. Their action to promote Satanic Marxism in its various guises is what we believe to be a menace to the world that must be fought to the utmost.

The suppression of truth is treason to the Western World, and the persecution of Einar Åberg is a disgrace to Sweden.

(End of article.)

26. Former Prime Minister Tage Erlander [the head of the Social Democrats in Sweden] must have based his idle dreams of establishing a Soviet state in Sweden on an expectation of generous financial subsidies from International Zionism. That would explain his crocodile tears at the time of Israel's "Six Day War,"" which he first expected them to lose.—*Rydström.*

It was in 1954 that Tirfing, in the article we have translated, deplored the disgrace and degradation of his country. In thirty years that have followed, Sweden has only become more morally abject. The Social Democrats, the great engine of political corruption that battened on Sweden for forty years, were defeated in the elections of 1976, but in Sweden, as elsewhere in the world, the political victory of professed "conservatives" brought no alleviation, and the Social Democratic gang returned to power in 1982. In nations, a "welfare state" is the counterpart of addiction to morphine or heroin in individuals. A very few persons have the intelligence and fortitude voluntarily to place themselves in a sanatorium before their dependence on narcotics has become irreversible. That is impossible in nations that have paralysed their national will-power by "democracy." Unless, perchance, they still have a healthy and sane minority that has the courage and means to carry out a revolution, they can only sink ever deeper into imbecility and the status that Jews grant to their livestock.

In Soviet Russia a Professor of Semitic Languages, Valery Nikolayevich Yemelyanov, circulated among persons he thought trustworthy a confidential memorandum in which he proposed the formation of an international organization to prevent completion of the Jewish conquest of the globe. A copy came into the hands of Jews and poor Yemelyanov was promptly fired from his university position, seized by the Russian secret police and incarcerated in a "psychiatric hospital" as "paranoid." His fate is unknown. In Sweden, Ditlieb Felderer dared to suggest that the Jews' Holohoax was what it is, a gigantic fiction. He was arrested by the high-minded Swedes, handcuffed, and dragged away to the government's Psychiatric Bureau (States Rättspsykiatriska Klinik), where he was "examined" for two weeks by the learned psychiatrists (race undetermined), who certified that he was a *persona pathologica paranoides*, but did not authorize his confinement as violently insane. He was then tried and convicted of the atrocious crime of not believing whatever Yahweh's Master Race chooses to tell its serfs. Thrown into a prison filled with rapists and murderers, who, he says, were treated far more kindly than he was and were not subjected to physical and mental torture, Felderer would probably not have been heard of again, had not vehement protests from the United States procured his release.

We, who still hope that the Nordics may represent the best of

the entire Aryan race, can take no comfort from the fact that, at latest reports, Felderer is still alive and enjoys a precarious freedom. The well-known South African journalist, Ivor Benson, had not heard of the imprisonment and torture of Felderer by the Swedish Government, and did not even know that such a thing was possible in Sweden, when he wrote his recent tribute to the memory of George Orwell, the author of the famous book *1984*. In the course of that essay he wrote: "Sweden today is an even more chilling prototype of socialist totalitarianism than the Soviet Union, precisely because it has nothing remotely resembling the KGB, no torture chambers [!] and no slave camps—for there the great majority of the people have been so thoroughly conquered in their minds that these appurtenances of violence are not yet needed."

It is true that there was still in Sweden one man who dared to speak the truth, but remember, please, that Felderer was not a Swede by birth and is not a Nordic.

The best that can be said for the Nordics of Sweden, who now bark at men of courage and try to bite them in the expectation that the Jews will throw them a bone, is that those heirs of Vikings and Varangians have thus far strangely failed to take advantage of their opportunity to give a public demonstration of their devotion to their God-given masters.

As all readers of the Bible (e.g., *Isaiah* 49:23) and the Dead Sea Scrolls (*The War*, p. 297 in Gaster's translation) well know, when Righteousness is established on Earth, Aryan kings (but no lesser creatures) will be accorded the privilege of using their tongues to lick the dirt from the feet of barefoot Jews. Now Sweden, unlike many Aryan nations, has a king, but, for some reason, His Majesty, Carl XVI Gustaf, has not instituted a practice that would win for his Nordic nation commendation from the *New York Times* and the other mouthpieces with which Jews manufacture "world opinion" for the guidance of their cattle.

FAREWELL TO A DOOMED NATION

by
Jim Taylor

This is one story I wish I didn't have to write. But it is necessary. I feel I am writing an obituary for a once-proud and gallant nation. And that nation, presently a very disturbed one, is the Republic of South Africa.

During the past three years I have studied carefully the South African situation in all the broad spectrum of political turmoil which exists there. When will the catastrophe come? I cannot tell you the exact date. It may be fairly soon. Or it may be after a gradual erosion, already started by the nation's leaders, which will require a few more years. But make no mistake about it. The end is near. The breakdown in the barriers which always protected this fine country began with the Prime Minister's decision to "go along with it." Now that same theory in Rhodesia didn't work very well, did it? So why should any sane person believe it will be any different for South Africa? Yes, the last hour will strike. The course is set. There can be no turning back. From now on, it is merely a question of time.

I always liked and admired South Africa. The people, the climate, and the progressive spirit which built the nation from dirt, sand, swamps, and grassland to a small but powerful country which has more than proved its worth despite a world-wide propaganda program against South Africa. The industrious people who live around the Horn of Africa deserve a far better fate. I most certainly wish that the South African story could have a different ending. But there is no chance of that now. To use an old saying from the southern part of the U.S., it's all over but the shoutin'. South Africa is done for. It is fruitless to talk about saving the country, because the majority of the whites have already voted for their own untimely destruction. I must conclude that although powerful forces outside South Africa brought great pressure to bear on the nation, in the final analysis it was the white citizens inside

South Africa who sealed their everlasting fate on this earth.

During the past year, I have studied newspapers and magazine reports on South Africa, especially the excellent articles in the *South African Observer*, edited by Mr. S. E. D. Brown. If everyone in South Africa were as knowledgeable and astute as Mr. Brown, there would be no need for me to write this column about the demise of such a lovely land.

There are many reasons for the pending downfall of South Africa. No need to discuss most of them because they are already so well known. But I should like to let readers all over the world know of a direct cause of the coming disaster which most have not thought about or mentioned in any way. I refer to the extremely close-knit relationship between South Africa and the parasitic state of Israel. Despite some minor aid which South Africa may have received from the Zionists, Jews living in South Africa, the United States and Israel worked together in order to change public opinion on race relations just enough to shift the balance of power away from *apartheid* within the country. And they did it behind the scenes, without publicity and without most South African whites even knowing that a trap had been set for them at the voting booths.

Despite the official friendship, if you can give that name to any relationship with an untrustworthy ally like Israel, every single program or piece of American legislation to restrict or boycott South Africa had the backing of American and Israeli Jews. Yes, South Africans, your supposed "friends" did this to you. Editorial after editorial in the American press against the policies of South Africa originated with either the Jewish Lobby or the Israeli Embassy in Washington. And no daily newspaper in the United States of America is ever going to refuse to print anything sent to it by the all-powerful Zionists.

I really hesitate to bring a personal reference into this article, but it is the only sure way I have to convince readers world-wide of Zionist influence in the fall of South Africa.

In 1979, after I had written articles and spoken at universities about South Africa in highly-favorable terms, I received a very nice letter from Mr. Donald B. Sole, then South Africa's ambassador to the United States. Even in that period I was one of the very few writers, if not the only American journalist, who dared to state any complimentary truths about South Africa. It just wasn't a popular thing to do. And I took a lot of abuse for it. There was so much anti-South African propaganda in the U.S. secretly, and at times openly, disseminated by

American Jews through the NAACP and other organizations, that no newspaper, radio or television program would even allow spokesmen from South Africa to give their side. I appeared to be very much alone in my efforts to be fair to the people of South Africa.

Anyway, Ambassador Sole informed me that the South African Consulate in Chicago would send someone from that office to Kansas City to talk with me about visiting South Africa. At that time, I was working as an editor of *TV Guide* at the magazine's regional office in Kansas City.

In January of 1980, the South African government sent Mr. Piet Gerber of the Consulate in Chicago to meet me in Kansas City. He phoned me one morning at my office in the Country Club Plaza district and informed me that he was staying at the Alameda Plaza Hotel, a few blocks from my office. That evening we had dinner at his hotel. We talked about the political situation in South Africa and he told me that he had visited the *Kansas City Star* and several Kansas City television stations in an attempt to get interviews and/or newspaper space. He got nothing. Not a single word in the newspapers or any television interviews. I knew that there was a press boycott by the controlled U.S. press against anything which might in the least favor South Africa. But I pointed out to him that every South African black renegade who showed up in America automatically got the red carpet treatment: pages in the daily newspapers with complete photo layouts, dinners in his honor, and television interviews galore.

The government of South Africa was receiving the cold shoulder from not only the U.S. press but from every city, state and federal official in the country. I was, perhaps, the only American journalist who was going to try to change this. I planned to do all I could for South Africa.

At this point, the government of South Africa was anxious to have me visit that country and write a series of articles on the problems there. But then, I was asked if I had written any books. I said that I had written numerous books on a variety of subjects and that next month another book of mine about the Mideast, called *Pearl Harbor II*, would be published in London. Mr. Gerber said he would be interested in reading it, so I told him that I would send his name and address in for a complimentary press copy of the VIP edition of it.

He told me that I would be hearing from him soon about going to South Africa.

Then guess what happened? My book was published. The South African Consulate and the Ambassador received copies of it. Now to understand what happened next, you have to know that *Pearl Harbor II* reveals all the sordid details of the vast number of criminal acts committed by the Israelis, including the planned destruction of the American naval ship, the U.S.S. *Liberty*. It tells the truth about the Zionists and their unholy international plans in no uncertain terms.

Well, from that fateful day early in 1980, when South African officials read my latest book, until now, I have never heard one single word from any South African official anywhere. I have had no contact at all with them. The only reason, of course, was because my book revealed the truth about Israel, supposedly the best and perhaps the only "friend" the Republic of South Africa had at that time.

I was shocked beyond belief when I wrote to South African officials in the U.S. and never received any replies whatsoever. Also, Ambassador Sole and the people in the Chicago Consulate of South Africa refused to accept my phone calls. It really surprised me greatly that supposedly adult, thinking persons, such as these South African officials, could act like children. It was the type of temper-tantrum politics one might associate with Israel, but not with the representatives of a very courageous nation such as South Africa.

Now please be kind enough to recall how badly these same South African officials were being treated by the U.S. news media and U.S. officials. Well, isn't that exactly the same treatment I received from them? And I was one of the very few friends South Africa had in the United States.

This is 1984 but the extremely brash and rude treatment accorded me years ago by South Africa remains fresh in my mind. However, what I feel and what happened to me are not important. What is important is the imminent downfall of South Africa, which is destined to become a second Rhodesia, run by a few black and white thugs. If you don't believe me, ask the few remaining whites in what used to be Rhodesia about how many white women have been raped repeatedly by rampaging blacks there. And, just think, you South African whites, you now have this to look forward to in the very near future, if you don't leave your homeland quickly.

I am not trying to tell you that Israel is totally responsible for the downfall of South Africa. But, what is unknown to most of you South Africans, is that the unflagging devotion of your

government to Israel and to the evils of international Zionism helped to destroy your hopes for the future without your even realizing what was happening.

And when South African officials, including an ambassador who should have known better, boycotted a writer friendly to South Africa because he was not a lover of Zionism, then you were giving out the same treatment which South Africa was receiving from most of the world. If any nation ever needed friends, it was South Africa.

And do you people really believe that by some miracle Israel is going to rescue South Africa? If so, you don't know the Zionists as I do. They will laugh as you go down the drain. But an old rejected former friend of South Africa like myself will not be laughing. □

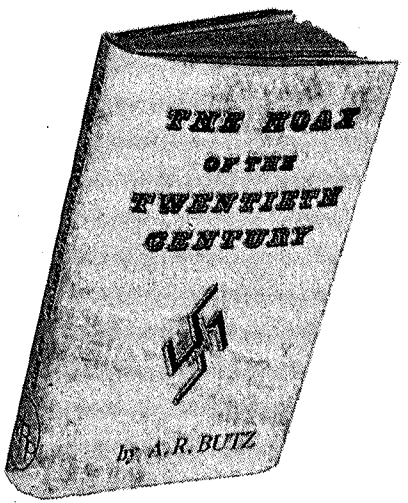

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 80122 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Dear Mr. Dietz: 22 March 1984

This is in reply to the letter by M.B. of California, printed in Liberty Bell No. 7 of March 84.

Creation or evolution, ultimately it is all speculation and assumption.

Modern science and research have tried to give the question of how we got to be some reasonable and understandable answer. But, to tie it all in with our present day humans, is still speculation and assumption. It goes too far back into the past. We find bits and pieces and we try to fit them together to suit a theory. After all the fitting together has been done, we still have to speculate and theorize. On the other hand, if there is such a thing as a creator or godship, he seems not to have any control over things or else his reasoning is nonexistent or totally outside the range of our understanding. Even within my own lifetime, what happened on this earth during the last 50 years seems to me to be so stupid, so unreasonable and so anti-human that I have no desire to pray to the thing that controlled and arranged it all. And if the godship does not control or arrange it, then it makes no difference one way or the other, or whether the thing exists or not. I cannot help but feel that all this is rather childish.

Let nature stand on its own. Love its beauty and learn from it. Love your family and work to bring out the best in your people. There is enough depth in that to satisfy any spiritual need.

It was not our doing that we are here. But we are here just the same. I, myself, see beauty in the theory that we are all alone. That we are responsible for everything ourselves. No shifting of responsibility or blame onto a godship. Intelligent people, doing what they feel must be done, will also be able to carry the responsibility for it.

Thank you,
J.A., New York State

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 23 March 1984

Please send me another 100 copies of "Facing Middle East Realities."

I already mailed copies of this leaflet to the editors of University newspapers in over 30 California State Universities, and intend to mail a copy to every one of the State's Junior Colleges. Have already sent a copy to the History Department in over thirty-five.

In addition to this, I have mailed copies to University Editors in almost every state of the Union. Not many copies, but a few in the more densely settled states. Also, I have already prepared letters to send to over twenty-five universities in the State of New York.

I believe that this pamphlet summarizes the history of events in Palestine for the past forty years in a very thorough fashion. If you could interest some organizations in an effort to cover their states in the above fashion, and possibly another state or so, we might reach a few well-educated people and have some effect on public opinion at small cost. It would be far more effective than an organization such as the KLAN wasting money burning a few crosses or getting information into the hands of semi-literate people who can or do make no use of it.

Sincerely,
O. B., California

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 20 March 1984

I got your appeal today and I am enclosing a contribution. It is interesting to read your comments on how expenses have increased in the last year or two. I have heard the same thing from many sources and, based on my own experience, I figure the actual rate of inflation was 10-12% last year. This year, they say, the inflation rate will be two to three times that of last year. To me, that means 25-30% inflation for 1984. This will cause a final rise in land and house prices, a spectacular increase in gold and silver, and then a catastrophic collapse in 85-86 as the U.S. plunges into a depression complete with thousands of bank failures and general bankruptcy. Long ago I realized that the U.S. could never go to Weimar-style hyperinflation. There is too much American money and debt held outside the U.S. Any attempt at hyperinflation would cause a panic "run" on the dollar as foreigners rushed to cash in their U.S. assets. This run would quickly bankrupt the U.S. and bring on general bankruptcy. We have already had a taste of this in 1984 as the dollar has fallen 10% and the stock market suffered a mini-run as the more perceptive foreigners sold their U.S, shares.

What has all this to do with you? Well, most white Americans are suffering from the economic collapse the Jews have caused. The more intelligent of these are your readers. Alas, they have no money. Those who do have money are either foolishly complacent or active collaborators of the Yids. The rest are taxed by the Jews and their money used against them. The great financial collapse will completely wipe out the white upper classes and do more to cause a revolt against Jewish rule than any amount of argument.

When your appeal arrived in August, I was broke. What money I had, I used to accelerate purchase of your excellent books, hoping that would help both of us. I am now on unemployment, but my investments are doing much better. I am short of cash but I can't "let George do it" all alone. All I can do now is to enclose a token contribution. In a few more weeks I will have more cash coming in. At that time I will send you an order for all the books of yours that I don't have yet, which should add several hundred dollars to your cash flow. After that, it will depend on events. I wish I could do more.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 24 March 1984

Thanks for the copies of Liberty Bell. It was good to hear from you.

You may recall that I have been out of the country most of the past six years and spent two of them in Africa. I went into Moscow twice, Poland a number of times, and Germany many times. I guess you know the mayor of Berlin is a damn Jew and the people there want the Americans to stay. My position was that all foreign governments should get out of Germany but they won't buy that. They are brainwashed almost as bad as here in America.

Your "Info-International Network" is the best thing I have seen since icecream and popcorn. I tried to do the same thing about twelve years ago but could not get the super-dumb-ass-patriots together on the project. Somebody got in my way.

. . . George, you are on the right path. The key to all world problems is waking up the American people. Europe is too far gone; so what is left but the American people who must single out the Jew and burn him to the stake by telling it like it is.

As soon as I can get an Apple //e I will come on line in your program.

The F.C.C. refused to renew my ham radio station license because of my fighting the Jew on an international scale.

Sincerely,
H.T., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 17 March 1984

. . . Though "Vindex" is late in coming, we can only hope that it's effect is not too late. Please send me an extra 10 copies.

Very truly yours,
W.S., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 March 1984

I received your latest issues of Liberty Bell and I am very excited about the computer communications network you have established. . .

I noticed your list of users in the bulletin board description. It seems that it would be better to protect the identity of those users who so wished. *[That is a simple matter: just let me know what name you wish to be known under and the last four digits of your (or any) phone number. Any info contained in the Network records (except the Password) can be changed to protect the identity of the user, and the "Member Listing," when accessed by anyone, can be made to display Last Name, First Name, Area Code and Computer Type only, once the City/State/Zip info has been deleted from the records upon your request. No need to reveal your identity to the preying eyes of the A.D.L., J.D.L. or other Jewish hoodlum organizations, right? Right! —Editor.]*

I have a 50-50 chance of getting a job, so I may purchase a computer and log on to your system this year.

Yours truly,
D.H., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Sir, 20 March 1984

I am grateful for the information you sent me concerning the revisionist theory surrounding the "Holocaust," the greatest myth of the 20th century. It is a shame that most Americans are unaware that this "tragedy" was nothing more than a cleverly conceived, brilliantly executed hoax. The more I learn, the more frightening it is to realize just how innocently gullible our society really is. It is somewhat comforting to know that there are still concerned, patriotic Americans such as yourselves who are devoted to the ideal of truth. While your views are not

accepted by most of society, I feel a personal sense of responsibility to discover the truth, so others will not continue believing in exaggerated fabrications.

In keeping with this commitment, I began enlightening friends in my home. Unfortunately, many people are unwilling to open their eyes and acknowledge the truth which appears as clear as daylight. It is my hope, that by keeping on hand a ready supply of Holocaust-Revisionist material, I can somehow help others to see the light of truth. Cohesive, documented publications have more of an impact than verbal arguments, and I am optimistic that by distributing these materials, I will help others, in whose shoes I once was.

Sincerely yours,
M.B., New York City

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 23 March 84

. . . I wish I could send you some more money. It gripes me to think of the last vestiges of America's free press perishing in poverty while the enemies of humanity wallow in stolen money. Our money. I think of this especially around income tax time when I try to recover some of the money stolen from me and held interest-free for over a year. It is not just the amount of the tax, and the knowledge that our colored and Jewish racial enemies pay very little of it, but the uses to which the money is put. I just read that Israel's bag-man is on the way to Washington for another pound of flesh. . .

Sincerely,
R.S., New York City

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 24 March 1984

Without a doubt, Mr. Masters *[see Letter-to-the-Editor by the Rev. T.H. Masters in the February issue of LB, page 57.—Ed.]* is one of the most misinformed persons around. He apparently can read the Bible but obviously does not understand the text. I was one of a group who for some 20-25 years publically offered a several thousand dollar reward to ANYONE who could show us in the King James version where the Jews are "God's Chosen," with the provisions that the term Israelite and Hebrew would not be accepted as being synonymous with Jew, for to do so shows an abysmal and distressing ignorance of both religious and secular history. No one ever tried to claim the reward since the facts are just plainly not in the King James version and never were. Mr. Masters should read the Talmud or

"The Bible in the Hands of Its Creators" by Gibberoy and become informed before he makes any more sad attempts to educate the rest of us.

Then he states that the 5-6 million Holocaust did take place. And that in the face of such overwhelming evidence to the contrary. How the public, which is at times most discerning, could ever swallow the Holocaust lie is most disturbing. A child should be able to see through the ridiculous claims which are so absolutely impossible as to be a joke. Even the old World Almanac and the Jewish Encyclopaedia make a lie out of the silly claims. He had a daughter and son-in-law in Germany for two years. I have relatives there for 11 years, and am personally acquainted with dozens of people who lived there all through and prior to the war, and I have been there a good deal. I have never, repeat NEVER, talked to a German who ever heard of the so-called Holocaust until well after the war. That such a Holocaust could take place and be hidden from the people is absolutely ludicrous.

Liberty Bell has many publications, more are available from England; Prof. Butz has an excellent book, and the Institute for Historical Review has even more, all of which are available to any THINKING person, but, unfortunately, so many are in the rut of "My mind is made up—don't confuse me with facts."

Thank you,
K.H., Arkansas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 25 March 1984

Having just read letter to the editor, as it came from M.B. of California on page 1 of the March issue of Liberty Bell, I thought it high time that I respond with my own opinion.

First, in order to recapitulate on that letter, it can be summarized as follows: a) the Jews are atheists, or devil worshippers; b) that some National Socialists adopt an almost atheistic position such as Dr. Oliver's because of a statement of his in a recent article in Liberty Bell; c) that Jews (the ADL) are most concerned about the Identity Christian movement and not National Socialists in general; d) that it is atheism and evolution which are chiefly responsible for race mixing because it teaches that all mankind are offspring of apes.

As I begin my reply, it is necessary to set the stage for my remarks. It is seldom possible to be convincing if one argues from a position not defended by the proper forgoing presumptions and prerequisite assumed facts. One man can defend a

castle, for a time, unless the gates are open and the draw bridge let down.

The social milieu of American National Socialism and German National Socialism are divergent in several respects. Let's take American National Socialism first. It has been a late comer to American racist thinking. It was preceded by Southern racism dating from the Civil War period and which was based on biblical notions of chosen people and cursed and dispersed races of people who incurred the wrath or displeasure of Jehova. I grant that the subtle and sophisticated approach taken by Anglo-Saxon theologians of the Slave States bequeathed to Dixie an aura of sanctity, an aristocratic ideal, an effusion of pride, and a feeling of class. But, the south has never been known for tenacity in elucidating facts, or of searching for hitherto alien principles. This mind-set of the southern racists has won for them the descriptive term "prejudiced." It is unfortunately true that in many cases they have earned this pejorative term by their deeds and their concertedness. Some of the responsibility for these attitudes stems from the independence and isolationism attendant to plantation life and geographical exclusiveness and contentment.

There are other racist trends in the United States which are much less dominant. The anti-Oriental persecution in California, the anti-American-Indian attitude of Anglo-Saxons and Irish, and the inter-ethnic jealousies and rivalry which attended the settlements of this nation's major cities. The difference between the former southern type and the latter is the type of reasoning that was used for the particular racism in point. Southern racism was based on the Bible, just as northern emancipation was based on the Bible. As evidence of this fact, we note the schisms in the major church denominations of the northern and southern Baptists, Presbyterians, and Methodists.

By contrast, German National Socialism was preceded by much different conditions. Racism in Germany was always anti-Jewish. But, the parameters of thought for almost 1500 years were determined by Papal canon law or the teaching of the Church on the status of Jewry. People who know this subject are aware of the paradox this proposes. Anti-Semitism is perpetuated, but the reaction against Jews is curtailed and limited. The Roman Church taught, and still does, that Jewry is unrighteous before God, but also that the continuance and perseverance of Jewry is evidence of their chosen status, and therefore the existence of Jews argues for the veracity and

authority of both, the Bible and the Pope.

However, it is German scholasticism which came into play in the Post-Lutheran period which led to a double gambit. On the one hand, the philosophers questioned theories of knowledge and developed methods for testing knowledge. On the other hand, the theologians entered the arena of free and open inquiry. These two sides spelled out the eventual weakening of Christianity. They attacked the superstition in its grossest aspects, and provided alternate explorations and extra-biblical opinions to go unchecked. In the beginning, heresies lost their repugnance. In the end, the scriptures were criticized, examined, compared, analysed by literary and historical criticism, and subjected to a rigorous, systematic study of the original languages against a whole series of scriptural variants which were discovered by archaeologists. The old faith of Augustine, Thomas Aquinas, and Luther and Calvin was gone from the German seats of higher learning. From Luther came Lessing, Herder, then Kant and Hegel, Schopenhauer and Nietzsche. Staggering consequences came in the wake of these pioneers and builders of human understanding. The Bible was regarded as a piece of ancient Jewish literature. It did not any longer summon belief and awe as it did centuries before.

Into this volatile vortex of competing ideas and philosophers came the biological determinists and the historical determinists of Darwin and Marx. Marx emphasized the historio-economic forces and Darwin the genetic determinants. But, no one until Adolf Hitler had openly announced a political philosophy embodying a total truth or a synthesis of the truths of several sciences.

It is here that I wish to express the traditional and subcultural religious background which gave birth to Hitler's ideas. His experience in the World War and his early elementary education made Adolf patriotic. His stay in Vienna made him understand Jews and Communism. While there, he learned of Richard Wagner and through him got a deep impression of his own racial unconsciousness as well as a glimpse of his racial past. But it was in Munich, where he met Dietrich Eckart, a person of prominence in the Thule Society. Herr Eckart had a great influence on Hitler but, more significant than Dietrich Eckart was the Thule Society. The Thule group was typical of several racial cults or heretical societies which studied ancient Aryan prehistory and related themes, with the idea in mind of forging a greater Germany through coperation and dissemina-

tion of racial and cultural ideas. Chief of these ideas were the legendary and mythical origins of Aryan mankind. The Thule Society rejected the biblical book of Genesis as valueless for Aryans since Aryans did not come from Adam and Eve, or Noah. The Genesis legends, according to them, were only a poorly written series of borrowed oriental tales, and a falsified record of Hebrew origins. What then is Thule? It was one of the residential areas on the earth where the Aryan family lived before they migrated to Asgard in the Caucasus. Opinions varied as to whether Thule was Greenland or some other land mass in the far north. In a much earlier age it was thought that the axis of the earth was tilted differently than today due to astronomical and geographical cataclysms. This meant that the polar regions now frozen were then temperate regions suitable for human life.

Thule was also a temporary residence, because when the earth's axis tilted, the Thulians traveled to Atlantis, the legendary continent in the Atlantic Ocean which sank with the melting of the glacial ice during the last ice age. This was about 11,000 years ago.

Otto Heinrich Muck, a rocket scientist who worked under Wernher von Braun, wrote a book entitled "The Secret of Atlantis." He shows that astronomical occurrences were responsible for the break up and destruction of Atlantis. A meteorite of enormous size struck this area, and other space debris pitted a large section of ground near Charleston, South Carolina.

Now very little actual information is accesible to the average person on this subject. But, Alfred Rosenberg, in his book "Myth of the 20th Century," does treat the subject of Atlantis as though it did in fact exist, and as though Plato's account of Atlantis indeed had a kernel of truth behind it.

Now I cannot vouch for these as facts. But, what is important is that societies such as "Vril," "Germanen Orden," and "Thule" proliferated in Germany and provided for a non-Christian or anti-Christian Weltanschauung. This Weltanschauung broke up the fallow ground of German socio-political life and enabled Hitler to be a welcome leader of his people.

Today, if we had in America "Odinists" instead of "Identity Christians," we would stand a much better chance of wresting our destiny from the hands of the Jews.

Ronald S. Hand
(Will answer questions)

* * * * *

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

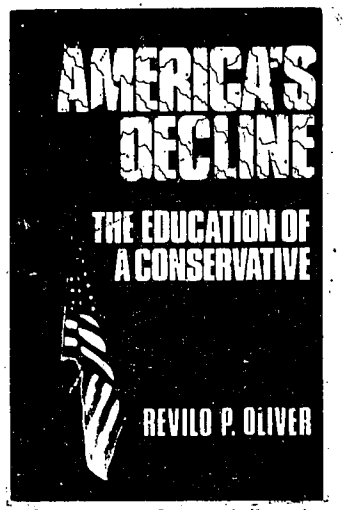

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145-7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE REST OF DONALD DAY

page 5

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

SHOULD WE USE THE WORD *ARYAN*?
by Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., page 1
BALLOT BOX 1984: THE TOTAL SHAM
by R.G., Texas, page 4
WHITE RACIAL NATIONALISM
by Maj. D.V. Clerkin, page 50

VOL. 11 — NO. 10 JUNE 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH–FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

SHOULD WE USE THE WORD "ARYAN"?

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Recently I had an argument with a young editor about a word which had occurred in a text that I was trying to translate as accurately as inherent differences in German sentence structure and vocabulary would permit. The word was *Aryan*, used as an adjective in connection with nations. The translation was being prepared for a scholarly journal with revisionistic objectives. The young editore wanted to change the word to *Western.* I protested that this change would constitute a falsification of the meaning of the original text. I also argued that such a change would be an accomodating euphemism and a concession to our enemies, who would like to denigrate this word out of our vocabulary for well-calculated reasons of their own.

Indeed, this venerable word has been denigrated by the enemies of the Aryan nations to such an extent that most Aryans in Europe and the United States are hesitant to use it, let alone proudly to apply it to themselves. By contrast, does anyone dispute the right of a minority race to determine how it will designate itself?

Nearly all of the major languages of Europe are related to each other, with the notable exceptions of Finnish, Estonian and Hungarian. Thus, for example, the Russian word *tri* is quite similar to its English cognate, *three.* As another example, the ancient Indian word *raja* is related to the Latin word *rex* (possessive form: *regis*), both words meaning "king." The ancient Germanic form of this word is *rik*, meaning "kingdom." It appears in modern German as *Reich*, which has assumed a somewhat different meaning. (At this point we must be careful to differentiate between cognates, such as the two examples given above, and loanwords, such as the English word *paternal*,

which has been taken into English from Latin. Cognates are words which have a common origin.) Indo-European languages contain many obvious cognates, especially those words which refer to parts of the body and family relationships, in addition to pronouns and numbers. These cognates allow us to reconstruct to some extent the language which was spoken by the Indo-Eu ropeans before the invention of writing and from which the various later Indo-European languages evolved. By reconstructing the original Indo-European language, we can gain some idea of the cultural level of its speakers. By examining the cognates which designate plants and animals we even have obtained at least a vague indication of the place where the Indo-Europeans originally lived (Urheimat), which is thought to be around the area of Lithuania.

We refer to the large group of related European languages as Indo-European or Indo-Germanic. These languages were spoken even in ancient times as far to the northwest as Scandinavia and as far to the southeast as Persia and India, where they were the languages of the dominant elite, who imposed them on a native population. They have also been designated as the Aryan languages. Although the Aryan languages were originally spoken only by Caucasians, they are now spoken by millions and millions of South American Indians and African Negroes. Some members of the Caucasian race, such as Semites and Finns, speak (or spoke) languages which are in no way related to the Indo-European languages. This fact is strong evidence that racial differences in mankind are so ancient that they evolved even before complicated linguistic expression evolved in man. Arabic and Hebrew are closely related and have readily recognizable cognates in their vocabularies. The early languages of the major racial divisions of mankind are completely unrelated and there are unrelated languages even within these major racial divisions.

The root or basic syllable contained in the word *Aryan* appears in a number of Indo-European languages. It has cognates in such geographically diverse languages as ancient Persian and Old Irish. In fact, there seems little doubt that the names of the countries, Iran and Ireland (Eire), are cognates. In ancient times the roots in these words were used in the sense "noble" or "nobleman." A Greek cognate might be the word *áristos*, meaning "the best man," which furnishes the loanword *aristocrat* in English. The root appears in ancient Germanic

masculine names. A Latin cognate might be *oriens*, of which the meaning is only distantly related. (The orient is the place where the sun rises, thus suggesting a semantic relation to the idea of "nobleman," who occupies a "risen" position.) The Persian form of the word was taken over into Greek as a loanword as early as the time of the Greek historian Herodotus, who died in 425 B.C.

In modern times, a French translator of ancient Persian religious literature, Anquetil du Perron, again introduced the Persian word to Europe in 1763. It was subsequently applied as a designation of all the Indo-European languages during the nineteenth century. Count Joseph Arthur Gobineau, the author of the famous and influential four-volume work, *Essai sur l'inégalité des races humaines*; (1853-55), further popularized the word, extending its meaning to a racial designation. The composer Richard Wagner also used the word in 1881 as a racial designation, particularly to differentiate Aryans from Jews as non-Aryans. The term *Aryan* was used commonly in Germany during the National-Socialist period (1933-1945). As a result of the overreaction and propaganda against National-Socialist practices, the status of the word has been unjustifiably jeopardized since then. Nevertheless, the word *Aryan* was used even by the *New York Times* of 22 April 1984 in an article on Sri Lanka (Ceylon).

In spite of its various applications in modern times, the word *Aryan* as a designation of non-Semitic members of the Caucasian race has no other convenient equivalent. Aryans should use this word as a designation of themselves without any apologies. They should insist on using it when giving information to gatherers of census data, for example. The colors white, black, etc., as designations of the Caucasian, Negro and other races are commonly used but have the decided disadvantage of implying that differences in these races are only a matter of skin color, a dangerous fallacy propagated by those who wish to promote discord in the Aryan nations. We are thus left with the word *Aryan* as a useful, convenient and precise racial designation. □

BALLOT BOX 1984: THE TOTAL SHAM

by
R.G., Texas

Election year again—and all the usual ballyhoo about "new faces," a "change," etc. The entire range of puppets is trotted out onto the stage by the manipulators, once again duping the Average Joe into thinking he has a choice, a voice, an opportunity to make things better. There are a few of the "dumb masses" who have finally gotten wise to the old shell game conducted by the Tweedle-Dee Republicans and the Tweedle-Dum Democrats, aided and abetted by their media masters; these few, then, seek to change things and "right the ship of state" through the formation of that always ill-fated third party. They make an effort—and for that we admire them, despite their naiveté—by offering the "majority" a palatable platform, appealing to patriotism, nationalism, and though veiled, sometimes even racial instincts. Much efforts is expended, much money spent, much optimism generated, in the end only to meet with pre-destined failure and further disillusionment and disappointment.

We don't deride the effort, or mean to point the finger of pity, indeed, were there a chance for success, we would throw everything we could behind the effort to dislodge the oppressors. It's just that we, having passed through that stage of maturity, realize that here is a group going through the same growth period. Whether or not they will learn from their failure is conjectural; at best, a few will. And therein lies success out of failure. A few more wake-up—and we grow.

We'd like to save those third-party folks the effort by telling them that they can't win against a stacked deck; that history proves a despotic regime will not relinquish power through any so-called "legal" means; that their efforts are doomed to suffer either the silent treatment or that if they were able to generate enough popular backing to pose even a slight threat, assassination would follow. We'd like to tell our third-party

continued on page 49

THE REST OF DONALD DAY

PAUL KNUTSON

1984

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Additional copies
available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

THE REST OF DONALD DAY

by
Paul Knutson

Donald Day, who had been for many years the foreign correspondent of the *Chicago Tribune* in northern Europe, wrote a record of his observations, *Onward, Christian Soldiers,* in 1942. His English text was first published as a book in 1982. It was printed by William Morrison and appeared under the imprint of the Noontide Press of Torrance, California. As Professor Oliver pointed out in his review of that book in *Liberty Bell* for January, 1983, the text had been copied, with some omissions and minor changes, from an anonymously issued mimeographed transcription of a defective carbon copy of the author's manuscript, which had been brought to the United States in some way, despite the vigilance of Franklin Roosevelt's surreptitious thought-police.

That was not the first publication of Day's book. A Swedish translation, *Framåt Kristi stridsmän*, was published by Europa Edition in Stockholm in 1944. (That paper cover, printed in red, green, and black, is reproduced in black-and-white on the following page.)

Copies of this book still survive in Sweden and are even found in some public libraries. There may still be a copy in the Library of Congress, where, however, it was catalogued and buried among the very numerous books of a different Donald Day, a very prolific writer who midwifed the autobiography of Will Rogers and produced book after book on such various subjects as American humorists, the folk-lore of the Southwest, the tourist-attractions of Texas, and probably anything for which he saw a market, including a mendacious screed entitled *Franklin D. Roosevelt's Own Story.* By a supreme irony, the Library concealed *Framåt Kristi stridsmän* in its catalogue by placing it between the other Day's *Evolution of Love* and his propaganda piece for the unspeakably vile monster whose millions of victims included one of the last honest journalists.

The Swedish translation contains some long and important passages that do not appear in the book published in California and are not found in the mimeographed copy. By translating these back into English, I can restore Donald Day's meaning, but, of course, I cannot hope to reproduce exactly the words and style of his original manuscript. I can also restore from the Swedish the deficiencies of the mimeographed transcript.

It seems impossible to determine now whether the parts of Day's work that are preserved only in the Swedish were deleted by him to shorten his text when he sent a typewritten copy to the United States or were added by him before he turned his manuscript over to the Swedish translator at

about the same time. At all events, the Swedish now alone provides us with some significant parts of Day's book and many Americans will want to have Day's work complete and entire.

For the convenience of the reader, I have, by arrangement with the publisher of *Liberty Bell,* included corrections of the printed English text where it departs, through negligence or misunderstanding, from the mimeographed text from which it was copied. I have passed over obvious typographical errors in the printed book, and omitted small and relatively unimportant corrections. For example, near the end of p. 44 of the printed book, the sentence should read, "All reported that the officials of the Cheka, later known as the GPU *and NKVD*, were Jews."

Day did not use footnotes, so the reader will understand that all the footnotes on the following pages are my own explanations of the text.

The supplements below are arranged in the order of pages of the printed book, as shown by the note in the small type that precedes each section.

The three sources are discriminated typographically thus:

Italics show what is copied from the printed text to give continuity.

Ordinary Roman type is used for what is in the mimeographed copy but was omitted from the printed version. This, of course, is precisely what Day wrote in English.

What I have translated back from the Swedish appears in this style of type. These passages, as I have said, convey Day's meaning without necessarily restoring exactly the words he used in his English original, from which the Swedish version was made

* * * * *

At the bottom of p. 2 read:

On a number of occasions, through denunciations and provocations, these forces attempted to have me either recalled or discharged. Although I had made applications over a period of years for a Soviet visa, I had never been granted permission to visit Russia. *In 1939 the Polish government annulled my visa e.q.s.*

The foregoing appears in Chapter I of both the mimeographed and printed texts, but in the Swedish version that chapter is relegated to the end of the book, where it is followed only by the "Epilogue." The Swedish begins with what is Chapter III in the mimeographed text, " Permit Me to Introduce Myself," and was entirely omitted from the printed book. It is here copied from the mimeographed text; the Swedish version omits the stories, intended for an American audience, which follow the paragraph that ends "use our eyes to shape our destiny."

PERMIT ME TO INTRODUCE MYSELF

My boyhood was spent in New York City, San Francisco,

Cleveland, Tennessee, and Chicago. So I had a wide view of America in my youth. My forebearers, on both sides of the family, have been in America for more than 300 years. On my father's side they were English and Scotch-Irish. On my mother's side they were Dutch, French-Huguenot and English. As for distinguished ancestors, I think we all have a few if we go back far enough. Among mine is General Sam Houston, who fought Mexico and captured Texas, New Mexico and Arizona for the United States, and John Sevier, an enterprising pioneer who organized the state of Franklin. This comprised the territory of Eastern Tennessee and Kentucky and when he charged toll on wagon trains proceeding through his territory he came into conflict with the United States government. An expedition was sent against him and his forces were defeated. He was arrested and imprisoned in Atlanta, Georgia. His troops rescued him from prison, but the state of Franklin disappeared.

John Day was the first pioneer to settle in Eastern Tennessee. It is a mountainous, heavily forested country and the original inhabitants were the Cherokee Indian tribe. For many years the head of the Day family acted for the Indians in their relations with the American government. My grandfather, Dr. Sam Houston Day, was the doctor for the tribe. They paid him with buckskin bags filled with silver ore and by special arrangement he sent these to the mint in Washington, where they were coined into silver dollars for him. The Indians never divulged the secret of their mine. This outcropping of valuable silver ore has never been discovered and is hidden in the forest covering the Great Smoky mountains of the border of Tennessee and North Carolina. We often hunted that fabulous silver mine on our hunting and fishing trips; but, aside from a large ledge of mica located forty miles from the nearest railroad, we never discovered any mineral wealth. Toward the end of the last century, the American government rounded up the Indians and settled them in Indian territory, now Oklahoma. Oil was discovered under these lands so the Indians became rich. Contact with white people did not civilize them. Inter-marriages with white people produced a very unsatisfactory type of human being. So early Americans drew a strong color line and today the Indians, through intermarriage with Negroes, have degenerated.

Cleveland, Tennessee, was a typical small Southern town with about 14,000 inhabitants. My second cousin, Columbus Mee, was mayor of the town for about thirty years. He was tall and

thin and chewed a plug of tobacco every day. His only other vice was drinking coffee. In this respect he had an affinity with the Finns. On our fishing trips we would always put a trotline with one or two hundred hooks which zig-zagged back and forth across the creek or river for a few hundred meters. This line would have to be tended several times during the night. Besides fish we caught snakes, snapping turtles, eels and frogs. Columbus would keep the coffee pot on the fire all night and after some twenty cups of coffee he would become greatly exhilarated. We generally had a tub of moonshine whisky keeping cold in the nearby spring; but I cannot remember anyone getting drunk on these fishing trips. Boys and young men did not drink because it was considered disgraceful. It was only years later that Prohibition changed the drinking habits of the Americans and turned drinking from a vice into a sport; and entire families drank to excess.

Clum was fond of snake stories; and in this corner of Tennessee there are plenty of snakes and a variety of poisonous ones. One night we were fishing by an old mill. We had put out our trotline and were still-fishing from a rocky bank which descended steeply into deep water. In the evening I killed a big water-moccasin, which is very poisonous, and tied a string around its neck and sank it in the water below the rocks on which we were perched. Some hours later, after Clum had drunk his fourteenth cup of coffee and was regaling us with some thrilling snake stories, I began to pull the line and the big snake came sliding out of the water right into the middle of our group. Clum and the others let out a yell and two of them jumped into the creek. I let the snake slide back into the water and threw the string after it and I didn't reveal the joke till we returned to town and the other fishermen had told our friends of the thrilling encounter.

Tennessee was one of the first Southern states to adopt Prohibition, so the mountaineers found ready market for their moonshine whisky. In those pre-Prohibition days a gallon jug cost a dollar. Properly prepared it was a good drink, tasting remarkably like old cherry brandy, which is one of the local delicacies found in East Prussia.

The Southern states in America had adopted Prohibition partly as a measure to protect their womanhood. In saloons and dives operated by the renegade white element, mulattos and Jews, the Negroes would become drunk on rot-gut whisky served from bottles embellished with a label on which was

printed the picture of a naked white woman. This combination of alcohol and pornography would sometimes so excite the Negro that he would attack a white woman. If caught, he was lynched. But Prohibition failed to prevent lynchings as it failed to eradicate the evils of drink in other sections of society. It helped to undermine respect for the law and gave the criminal element the opportunity to become millionaires. Instead of a national blessing, it became a national disgrace. Finland also adopted a prohibition law and passed through a similar experience. She repealed this law before the United States repealed her law.

The town of Cleveland erected a monument to my grandfather, who was surgeon of Wheeler's Cavalry regiment, the only Confederate force which opposed Sherman's march to the sea through the state of Georgia during the Civil War. Those who have read *Gone with the Wind* know about the misery and suffering caused by that campaign and the war in this section of the United States. My mother's father was a lieutenant in a New York regiment, which fought on the Northern side.

My father loved horses. He was what they call in America a race-horse man. Sometimes he was well-to-do. Sometimes he was broke. He acted as a Sports Editor for a number of large American newspapers and on two occasions published his own newspaper. Every time he managed to get some money together he either bought a string of racehorses or built a race track. He and his friends built the race track at Mineral Springs, Indiana, and later one at Miami, Florida. He lived during a period of tremendous economic expansion in America, but he was not interested in business or industry. The characteristic I most admired in my father was his contempt for money. Whether he had much money in the bank, or nothing at all, no one could tell. I recall on two occasions where overnight he became a poor man with heavy debts. But he was never shaken by a reverse in fortune and worked hard for years to pay off his debtors. He died very rich in friends. He left us a proud memory and if he left us an inheritance, it was to despise corruption, dishonesty and graft, which were things he had fought all his life, for he loved horse racing and tried to keep it a clean sport. He was acknowledged as one of the leading authorities on horse breeding and racing in America.

My father did not want me to become a newspaperman. For many generations there had always been a doctor in the family and he wanted one in his. My brothers and I had no interest in

medicine. We all became newspapermen. He also tried to persuade me to to become a lawyer. But the only branch of law I knew anything about in America was criminal law and I thought that criminal lawyers were not much better than the criminals themselves, so I refused. If he did not want me to become a newspaperman, all right, as a joke I suggested I become a policeman. He was horrified. "Why?", he asked. I told him with my education, I was certain to become a captain in the Chicago police department within twenty years and every police captain I knew owned an expensive automobile, a large apartment house and had also acquired an orange grove in Florida, a peach orchard in Georgia and an apple orchard in Michigan. My father said he would rather brain me than see me join the police department, so I became a reporter at the age of eighteen.

Yes, it is shameful to admit, but the police departments of the majority of large American cities are honeycombed with corruption. Criminals prey upon society, but the criminal lawyers and police frequently prey upon the criminals. Crime in the United States has become an industry. It is one of America's largest and most pressing problems. It is not even approaching solution. Freedom from corruption, Freedom from crime. These are two Freedoms sadly needed in the United States. Until they are achieved it is pure insanity for anyone to believe in the practicability of the Four Freedoms spawned by a cigar and a cigarette in a cesspool of mental depravity.

In those years, 1913-17, there were plenty of thrills in a reporter's job. We covered murder cases and sometimes it was not the police who tracked down and arrested the murderer, but the reporter. In this period a murder was still something so unusual that it was "a big story," one that would occupy columns of space in the newspapers, often for a week or more. The police, municipal officials and other authorities treated the press with respect and consideration because they still felt a responsibility to the electorate. In such cities as New York, Philadelphia and others where a political machine controlled the elections, public officials did not have this feeling of responsibility and the press did not receive the privileged treatment we had in Chicago.

Near Joliet early one spring a woman was found murdered and raped. The murderer was not caught. The next spring the same thing occurred. The third year there was another murder and, together with several other reporters, I was sent to cover

the story. We made our headquarters in a small boarding house. From there we telephoned the daily developments to our newspapers. It was a small town and had few policemen. The sheriff of the county was the most important official and our relations with him were not very pleasant. Three women had been raped and clubbed to death in his town within three years and the murderer was still at large. It reflected upon his ability as a police official.

We newspapermen decided to form a little police department of our own. Our metal reporter badges did not look very much like the imposing star of a detective, but they did look official. We began to search for suspects and make "arrests." Like the police we thought the murders had been committed by a degenerate. We went about town and talked with many people and whenever we heard of someone with suspicious morals we "arrested" him and brought him to our boarding house for an examination. We did not mention names in our stories but these cross-examinations provided us with material to write about.

One day I heard of a farmhand who seldom came to town and who was regarded as "peculiar" by the people who knew him. I told my colleagues of my discovery but not one of them was willing to share the expense of a horse and buggy. There were few automobiles and still fewer paved roads at that time in Illinois. The suspect worked on a farm twelve miles out in the country. Finally I persuaded a friend who represented an afternoon newspaper to make the trip with me. We arrived on the farm at noon and found the man working in a field. We approached, flashed our reporter badges, told him he was under arrest and that he had to return with us to town. He seemed stunned, and on the way back to town he broke down and confessed he had committed all three murders. We immediately handcuffed him to the buggy, tied up the horse and went a short distance away to hold a conference. My colleague insisted we get back to town as quickly as possible so he could telephone the story to his afternoon paper. I said I had just as much claim to the story as he did, and since we all had an agreement not to "scoop" each other if we should happen to find the murderer, we had to agree on some way to divide the story between the afternoon and the morning newspapers. I suggested the afternoon newspapermen should send in a story about the murderer being arrested and publish his confession of the last murder while the morning newspapers could "follow up" the story with his confession about committing all three murders.

This was agreed upon, and we turned to our buggy for a wild drive back to town.

The parlor of the boarding house was a busy place that afternoon and evening. Every Chicago newspaper wanted columns of material, and photographers were rushed down to take the prisoner's picture.

Later that evening two of the local policemen called on us and asked if it was true that we had captured the murderer. We had been expecting this and our prisoner had been handcuffed to a bed upstairs. We had provided him with a good supper and plenty of coffee. He had a most remarkable memory and told us in great detail how he had planned and committed the three murders and a number of other crimes. We wished to keep him for ourselves as long as possible, so we informed the police they had only heard a rumor and we knew nothing about the story. It was only a short time later that the sheriff arrived with reinforcements and boiling mad. He said if we did not surrender our prisoner immediately he would put us all in jail, so we reluctantly turned over one of the most interesting and informative criminals we had ever talked with. We had all agreed to keep the details of the "arrest", how the "arrest" had been made, a secret and to use it as a "follow-up" story the next day. We knew it was going to be difficult to get any further information from the sheriff until we had appeased his dignity. It turned out we had only scratched the surface. The prisoner confessed to more and more crimes and for a week newspaper readers were thrilled with criminal exploits, some of which were several years old.

My colleagues and I felt certain our prisoner had really committed the "club murders," but when he continued his confessions which became more and more startling with each examination, we became suspicious. The man had a remarkable memory, but when we visited the farmer and questioned him it became evident he could not have been author of all those crimes. Like some other criminals, the prisoner loved notoriety and relished reading stories about himself in the newspapers. I saw the execution, and he was smiling when they placed the black mask over his face. The drop of the trap broke his neck. We could hear the bone snap. After the usual contortions of a hanged man, he was pronounced dead and another sensational story ended.

The sensationalism of the American press deserves an explanation to European readers. Chicago and other American

cities were growing rapidly, but they were growing un-American. Hundreds of thousands of immigrants were settling in compact colonies. Their religious leaders founded churches. Then foreign language newspapers appeared. Theaters, choirs, sport and social organizations followed. With every year the foreign language press increased their circulation, and the alien social and cultural organizations in American cities became more powerful.

Competition between the American newspapers became more and more bitter. Thirty years ago Chicago had six morning and five evening papers published in the American language. Today there are two morning and three evening papers. This decrease further shows how the character of the population had changed. Hundreds of thousands of Poles, Lithuanians, Czechs, Slovaks, Jews, Greeks, Italians and other nationalities settled in Chicago. There also arrived an influx of Negroes from the Southern states. All of this alien element was cheap labor. They dragged down the American standard of living. All of these languages and racial groups have their own papers. As these grew in circulation, the circulation and influence of some of the American newspapers decreased. They became bankrupt and died. For some years now the Chicago city council has had its minority groups just like the little parliaments.

What happened in Chicago happened in other great industrial cities. The American press not only competed with each other for American readers, but they also tried to compete with the foreign language press for readers among the descendants of the immigrant families who learned English in their schools, but who did not regard it as their mother tongue.

This influx of foreigners helped to destroy many Chicago newspapers. They were published in the center of the city which sprawls for 26 miles (forty kilometers) along the shore of Lake Michigan. Just outside the central commercial and industrial area which comprises the center of the city the foreigners settled in great groups. These immigrant neighborhoods, slums and ghettos, kept on expanding and the American residents were forced to move farther into the suburbs, away from the foreigners.

American newspapers had to face the problem of transporting their editions many miles before they could be delivered to the subscribers. Each newspaper was obliged to maintain many horses and wagons, later entire fleets of autotrucks, for distributing their papers. When the Second

World War broke out it found Chicago with only three afternoon and one morning newspaper, *The Chicago Tribune*. And because of its America First policy, *The Tribune* has been, for many years, under constant attack by the un-American minority groups.

In many American cities, particularly those west of the Mississippi River, the bitter fight for survival between the American and the foreign language areas is still proceeding. In their effort to keep readers and attract others, the American newspapers began to provide more and more entertainment and less and less information. The larger size of the American newspaper is due to the enormous amount of advertising rather than news. In fact, in every American newspaper office the amount of advertising available determines the amount of news published.

While it is true that American newspapers spend large sums to obtain authentic reports on news developments, still the value of these reports to the readers is reduced by the large amount of frivolous and unimportant material published which competes for the attention of the average reader. This includes bridge problems, crossword puzzles, comic strips. etc., which are daily features in the newspapers.

The life of a morning newspaper in America is short, seldom more than an hour and a half. It is read at the breakfast table, on the way to work and then discarded. In the evening another paper, more sensational and trivial, provides entertainment rather than information.

It is for these reasons that the average newspaper reader profits little by the news, facts, discussion and reports of serious developments which should claim attention. This will help to explain why the degenerate reading habits of Americans and their apathy to matters outside their own narrow sphere of interests has enabled President Roosevelt and his Jewish counsellors to drive the United States into an imperialistic war, when the average American citizen has never dreamed of the possibility of the United States becoming a dominating world power, protecting the policy of exploitation of international money powers who, all unknown to the average American, have abandoned Europe and made their headquarters in the United States.

The average American has faith in the President of the United States. When the President gives his solemn pledge that he will not involve the country in war, that he will not send American

boys to fight overseas, his word is respected and believed. It should also not be forgotten that Franklin Roosevelt is the first president of the United States who has enjoyed the privilege of talking intimately to the people of America over the radio. In some countries the radio has proved a blessing. In others, a curse. When the American people heard the President make promises, not once, but many times, there seemed all the more reason for them to believe their elected chief of state.

The radio developed in the United States overnight. In the great majority of countries this new avenue of human communication was placed under government control. One motive for this action was that the government leaders thought it better for radio to serve national interests and thus serve the people rather than permit private interests to use it to exploit the inhabitants. But Americans have made a fetish of private initiative and enterprise. Government control of the radio was opposed (by private capital) because it was alleged to be just as dangerous to individual liberties as government control of the press. So the radio was left for private exploitation. No one in America could foresee that the three great radio networks which developed would come under the control of a national minority group whose aim was to control the government and destiny of the United States. The Jewish monopoly over the American radio has become an even greater threat to America than if this industry had developed as a government monopoly. There are a number of radio stations in America which have independent programs, but their warnings have been lost on the kosher waveband. The American people have been deluded and betrayed in much the same manner as the Russian people were deluded and betrayed. What fate has in store for us largely depends upon whether we continue to use our ears or again use our eyes to shape our destiny.

For centuries mankind obtained knowledge and information through the written and printed word. What comes to us through our eyes is registered in the conscious part of our brain and is there considered and either accepted or rejected. The power of the orators was limited. Today the loudspeaker and radio have magnified the power of the spoken word. What comes to us through our ears enters the subconscious part of our brain and acts upon our emotions. Since the advent of radio, the Americans have been relying more upon their ears than their eyes in acquiring information. They seem to have adopted the Finnish (or perhaps it is Swedish) proverb: "Let

the horse think. He has a bigger head."

Among many interesting adventures I had as a young reporter there is one that deserves to be inserted in this chronicle. It concerns two aged men, both honored in Chicago as staid and respected citizens, both husbands with a long record of happy married life, both fathers of large families—unusually large families, for one had eleven children and the other eight. One was deputy superintendant of police for many years and later became chief of the police force. The other was a candy manufacturer, a millionaire.

The manufacturer loved to play practical jokes. Now among many Americans of his generation, as well as those of previous and the subsequent generation, was a popular superstition, no, it was more than that, it was almost an *idée fixe*. These Americans believed that women of the yellow race are, in a certain respect, uniquely different from women of other races. In fact, they credit the creator, in his task of fabricating mankind, with a touch of originality in finishing off his yellow-skinned female by providing her with an unusual attraction. That acme of male desire which in other women is found as a vertical establishment he is supposed to have installed in the women of the Yellow race in a horizontal position. This heterodox variation is the subject of widespread doubt and debate. But many Americans believe implicitly in this phenomenon. Some have utilized journeys to the Far East to make investigations. Their discoveries were disbelieved.

The manufacturer decided to play a joke on his friends. He journeyed to Japan and China and there commissioned artists of note to paint and contrive for him a number of pictures showing, most clearly and attractively, that this was not merely a rumor but a definite and positive physiological fact.

After an absence of some months he returned to Chicago with several cases of paintings, drawings and embroidered silk tapestries, some reputedly of great age, revealing with verve that the saffron hued beauties of Asia are of lateral *genre* and so are different from their sisters whose skins are tinted otherwise.

The Chicago customs authorities confiscated the entire collection before the manufacturer could show them to his doubting and believing friends. He was indicted by the federal grand jury which spent much time examining the thrilling evidence. I can only recall one of the exhibits. It was a large silk-embroidered tapestry showing a Japanese lady reclining on many cushions in an expectant position, welcoming her lover

back from battle. The impatient warrior was tossing his armour all over the place in his haste. And really, the god-darned thing was horizontal.

My friend, the chief of police, was a collector of just such works of art. In the course of many years he had gathered together a large number of such pictures. They were not open to public gaze. He kept them locked in a special safe in his office at police headquarters.

I mentioned to him the unparalelled collection which had been gathered in Asia by the candy manufacturer. His acquisitive collector's heart burned with desire. He immediately telephoned to the chief of the Bureau of Investigation of the Department of Justice in the Federal Building and asked him to turn over the collection after the trial. He was met with a blunt refusal. He pleaded and mentioned he had a large collection of similar objects of art and, even though it was the duty of authorities to protect the public from such displays still, he contended, such things should not be destroyed.

His rival law enforcer was more puritan minded. He insisted on destruction of the collection after the trial and threatened to send his federal agents to the city hall and raid the office of the chief of police and seize his collection. The chief invited him to try, that he would run the federal law enforcers out of town. The conversation became heated. It ended with an outburst of profanity from both sides.

I consoled the chief of police. I had never liked that federal justice agent because of his habit to give stories to a rival paper. I suggested the chief send out a detective squad and round up a couple of competent safe-crackers and send them over to the press room of the federal building on Saturday afternoon after the courts and offices had been closed. This was done and the antiquated safe in the Bureau of Investigation was opened with little trouble and the tabooed collection of the candy manufacturer was removed. No other valuables were taken.

The chief was delighted. The chief of the Bureau was enraged. The manufacturer was disconsolate. He had engaged expensive legal talent to help him fight his case. He had announced his intention to fight his indictment up to the Supreme Court if necessary to prove that art was art, no matter what portion of a woman's anatomy is portrayed. If the artists of the West, both old and new, have devoted much time, paint and canvas to depicting the largest and roundest portion of a woman's being, why shouldn't the artists of the East paint

something else?

The manufacturer demanded the evidence be found. The story of the vanished collection was known to but a few and had not been made public. It could not be recovered without a war breaking out between the loyal laughing police department and the hirelings of the Bureau who were greatly outnumbered. After all, the G-Men had to depend upon the future assistance of the police department to efficiently perform their routine duties of combatting dope peddlers, white-slavers and counterfeiters, the three classes of criminals which the federal authorities are supposed to eradicate.

I called on the candy manufacturer and assured him his collection was intact and "had not been destroyed by mistake" as he had been informed. It was his turn to be delighted. I said it might be possible for him to view these creations again providing he would promise not to cause any trouble to their new owner. He agreed so I introduced him to the chief of police. Both these men were over seventy. It appeared both had been making the same sort of collections for years and had never met any collector with similar interests. They arranged meetings and traded pictures as small boys trade stamps. In this manner the manufacturer regained some of his Asiatic works of art.

Later the chief and the manufacturer arranged a dinner for their close friends. These doubters of the remarkable physical difference between the yellow women of Eastern latitudes and those of longitudes were convinced.

And the manufacturer had his joke after all.

Thirty years ago, jazz had not yet entered polite society. It was a new form of music born in the back rooms of Negro saloons in the slums of New Orleans, Memphis, St. Louis and Chicago. The original jazz players were all Negroes and were natural born musicians. The orchestras were small. They were comprised of a piano, a bass and snare drum, a cornet, a trombone and a banjo. The saxophone was unknown. A few of these little assemblies had a Negro artist who played a horn constructed from an elephant tusk.

These orchestras played without music. At their rehearsals the piano player would play a popular song once or twice to give the lead and they would play it together, each musician giving his variations. In musical slang, each of these performances was "a jam session," which serious musicians would undoubtedly term a form of musical masturbation.

This primitive form of music, born in dives, and brothels and saloons, in Chicago was discovered by newspaper reporters whose search for news made them acquainted with these places. Late one night during a poker game in the Chicago Press Club the manager of the New Stratford Hotel was complaining that his hotel would soon be bankrupt if he could not discover some new attraction to entice patrons. This hotel was one of the oldest in the city. Its clientele had abandoned it in favor of the new Blackstone Hotel, where the professional dancers Vernon Castle and Irene Dunn were making a tremendous hit with their new form of ballroom dancing: dream waltz and hesitation waltz.

Another reporter and myself told the New Stratford manager to come with us and we would show him a new sensation. We brought him down to the red-light district and showed him these bands. He was delighted and immediately engaged one of them and brought them to his hotel in taxicabs where he sent the regular orchestra home and ordered the Negroes to play. He also engaged several Negro couples to dance the one-step and its variations, for the foxtrot had not yet been invented.

This music was an immediate success and after a few dances some of the guests appeared on the floor to imitate the gyrations of the Negroes. The other reporter and I looked at each other and without saying a word we dashed back to our city-rooms and wrote a story on how the black-and-tan society of the Negro district was teaching the society of the "gold coast" to dance. Our stories appeared on the first page of our papers.

Early the next morning the manager telephoned. He was furious. He claimed we had inveigled him into engaging the Negroes just in order to "obtain a story" and, claiming we had ruined his hotel, he said he was going to sue us both for damages in civil court. That we were going to obtain a story from this exploit never entered my head, and I told him I would come down to his hotel immediately. I arrived at his office an hour later and he met me with profuse apologies. It turned out that our stories had been the best advertisement his hotel had received in many years and when he had arrived at his office he had discovered every table in his restaurant had been reserved for a fortnight in advance. He wished our assistance in aiding him to contact the members of the two orchestras and sign a contract with them to play in his hotel for six months. It developed my colleague and I had helped him to make his

fortune. He presented us with a gold fountain pen and the privilege to eat as often as we pleased at his hotel free of charge.

A few weeks later another popular restaurant in Chicago, the College Inn, engaged a jazz orchestra and this new type of music quickly developed into a regular industry. I know that New Orleans claims to be the home of jazz. But the real home of Jazz was the Negro saloon. This lowly birthplace is not mentioned as a detraction. Jazz is a great and widely popular contribution which the Negro has made to the White Man's civilization. It is music in its adolescent form. Its exuberance and vulgarity intensify its appeal.

* * * * *

Near the middle of p. 12 read:

American imperialism is something new, even for Americans. The two chief aims of the Roosevelt Trust are: 1. To reimpose the gold standard on world economy.* 2. *To restore equality for the Jews in Europe. But 'equality' is hardly the proper word to use. What is really intended is the domination of Jews over Europe.*

A few weeks before I became the first American political refugee in Sweden, one of my colleagues gave me some unsolicited advice. He suggested I should return to America and begin to pull strings to obtain an appointment as American Commissar to the Baltic States when America had won the war. He said that the American government would be glad to be represented by a Nordic American experienced in East European affairs, as I am, and that I should not anticipate any difficulties in that desirable position, inasmuch as I would have with me a little Morgenthau as coadjutor. I replied that I had no wish to be an executive for a Jew and that I hoped that some day the Americans would gain control over their own government in Washington. Many people in Stockholm believed that the war would end in chaos throughout Europe and that Europe would be dominated by the Jews for many years. Since that time, that opinion has undergone some change. American Jews are now showing restraint, so that the Russian Jews may

* On the significance of this statement at the time Day wrote, see the review in *Liberty Bell,* January 1983, pp. 30-31.

press their own demands.

Those Americans who recognized the imminent peril to their country, who warned their fellow citizens of the immigration of Jews and other alien elements, who lectured about American imperialism, were either frightened into silence or shut up in prison. Hypnotized by the Jew-controlled radio and press, the American people sat idly by while their sovereignty was being stolen from under their noses. The Americans have only now begun to suffer. And for that we have only ourselves to thank.

A singular characteristic of the internal life of the United States has been the disinclination of the older types of Americans to take an active part in the governing of their country. *Between the American Civil War and the World War the United States passed through a period of tremendous economic expansion. e.g.s.*

On p. 51 the conclusion of Chapter IV must be supplied:

The next morning I visited Minister Zarinsch, who confirmed the Archbishop's information. I asked and received his permission to report this incident to The Tribune.

I shall not claim that Dr. Bihlmans was acting in the Soviet government's interest when he invited me to Moscow as his guest, but in January 1934 I was asked to visit the Latvian Ministry of Foreign Affairs. Bihlmans had been appointed ambassador to Washington. I was shown a report that Bihlmans had written about one of my stories that had appeared in the *Tribune* on the 1st of January.

In that article I reported that the parliamentary form of government in Latvia had broken down in a jumbled muddle of party politics and corruption, and I predicted that Latvia would presumably be the next country of Europe to have a dictatorial form of government (a result that in fact happened on May 15th of that same year).

Bihlmans said that my article was offensive. But since the *Tribune* supported its correspondents and was the largest and most influential newspaper in America, he suggested that it would be easier to arrange my expulsion from Latvia through harassment. In his report he proposed three methods. First, the Latvian authorities could claim that I had driven my car in the country illegally and could levy so heavy a fine on me that I would be forced to leave. Second, the police could arrest me and accuse me of driving while intoxicated. Third, they could

effect a search of my home to look for contraband.

The last suggestion was typical of Bihlmans' character. A few months earlier, shortly before his departure for America, I gave a dinner in his honor and also invited publishers and correspondents from the region. With the dinner I served wine that I had obtained from a foreign consul who had suddenly been transferred, and I told Bihlmans that for the first time in my life I had acquired a small wine cellar.*

When I asked the official of the Ministry of Foreign Affairs about the government's intentions, he laughed and said, "Bihlmans' memorandum merely shows that he is still working for the Bolsheviks, and you are welcome to stay in Latvia as long as you wish."

I would add that during these past twenty-two years I have written many articles that could be considered favorable or unfavorable about all the countries I visited for the *Tribune*. I never encountered the slightest difficulty with the new directors or other authorities in Latvia, Estonia, Finland, Sweden, Norway, East Prussia, or Danzig. But I had enormous problems with, and probably escaped by good luck the many traps laid by, the authorities in Soviet Russia, Poland, and Lithuania.

I shall explain this briefly. Those three countries were interested in exploiting the United States. They considered that every news bulletin that conflicted with their propaganda in the United States was detrimental to their interests. The Bolsheviks wanted to obtain recognition and credits. The Poles wanted to ship their Jews and other minorities to the United States as immigrants. They also wanted loans and credits, and they further made every effort to increase the money remittances of the 5,000,000 Poles living in America back to Poland. Lithuanian ambitions were precisely the same.

I have written very many articles and forwarded many cables in the course of these years which reflected credit upon Poland and Lithuania. But I also pitilessly exposed those governments when they attempted to exploit my country in favor of their own. It is strange how quickly a favorable article is forgotten and how long an unfavorable one is remembered. The Polish and Lithuanian press chiefs whom I have known seemed to

* The point here, of course, is that the Jew who had been made Latvian Ambassador to the United States suggested that the Latvian police could find the wine Day had obtained from the consul and, with Jewish ethics, pretend that he had obtained it from smugglers.

believe that favorable articles were the only kind that should be written by a correspondent.

On p. 53, the beginning of Chapter V was omitted by the editor of the English book and must be supplied from the mimeographed copy as follows:

ALLIANCE WITH THE BEAR

Nobody but the members of the German community organization in the Baltic States knows how hard they worked to persuade the German Balts to abandon their homes and properties in the Baltic countries and to return to Germany and there accept recompense.* There was much intermarriage between the Balts, Latvians and Russians. In some families only one member repatriated. In others only one or two remained. There were divorces and marriages and many, very many, broken hearts. Some of the older people who repatriated died of homesickness.

One charming feature about the people of Riga was the way they cared for their dead. The cemeteries were all beautifully situated and were tended with love. On that great Lutheran Holiday, the Totenfest, everyone seemed to visit the cemeteries

* Day begins this chapter abruptly with the events that followed the "Non-Aggression Pact" that Hitler concluded with Stalin in August 1939 in an effort to avert the Second World War. The three Baltic states (Latvia, Estonia, and Lithuania) had to be conceded to the Jews' Soviet Empire as part of the price for that treaty, but Germany insisted that the Germans residing in those states be permitted to return to Germany, where they would be compensated for the property they had to abandon. Many German families had been established in those regions for generations, and a sentimental attachment to their ancestral homes and often ties they had formed with non-German families made them understandably reluctant to leave, and Day begins his chapter with the efforts made to persuade them to save their lives. The more fat-headed, their minds stuffed with Jewish swill about "social justice" and the idealism of the gentle-souled Communists, elected to remain. The Baltic countries were occupied in 1940, and the Jews led in their hordes of savage beasts, many of them Mongoloid, for one of the glorious butcheries that warm the hearts of all "Liberal intellectuals" with secret joy, as they see in the extermination of the more intelligent and honorable members of a nation the realization of what they really mean by "spreading democracy." Historians will long debate the wisdom of the "Non-Aggression Pact," which gained for Germany only a short respite from attack by the military serfs of international Jewry, which had declared war on Germany in 1933.

to pay a call upon relatives and friends loved and lost. Very many people refused to leave just because they could not bear the thought of leaving these graves untended. This attitude cannot be considered entirely morbid, for sorrow has been given to us to cleanse the soul. We all have or will experience it.

The repatriated came from all sections of the population. Some were government officials. Others held posts in the army and navy. Many had inherited business enterprises which had been in their families for generations. The repatriates felt themselves bound to the Baltic States by ties stretching back into the centuries.

Riga was a city very largely built by German Balts. To the visitors its architecture was just as German as Danzig and Koenigsberg. Among its citizens could be found rivalry, discontent and even hatred, but they all loved Riga. So did the foreigners who lived there, myself included. The city was not too large. I often declared I never wanted to work in Chicago or New York again. Those cities are so tremendous that one frequently lives two and three hours' ride, in auto, streetcar or subway, from one's place of business or one's friends. You feel yourself fortunate if you can meet your friends two or three times each year. In Riga you could see them frequently. There was the friendly, cozy atmosphere of a small town and just enough privacy to allow it to resemble a city.

The opera was probably the finest in Northern Europe, not excepting Stockholm. Its ballet was actually the best in Europe and nothing outside Russia could be compared to it. There were excellent theatres. During some seasons the Latvian, German and Russian theatres would all stage the same play. It was interesting to attend all of them and compare the different performances, all of which were good. The Russian theatre would stage Soviet plays and as all the actors had an intimate knowledge of Bolshevism and Soviet Life, they would give the performance an added satire and spice which made them noteworthy. The Jewish, Polish and Estonian theatres were also there, although less widely attended.

This competition in art and music made Riga culturally one of the most entertaining and interesting cities in Europe. Take, for instance, the ballet. Now Stockholm has a very fine ballet, but there they are all Swedes and the dancers are tall, slender, beautifully formed girls who look as though they might all have been poured out of the same mold. In Riga the ballet contained Latvians, German-Balts, Russians, Jews, Poles, Estonians,

Caucasians, and among the dancers were also some English girls, daughters of families who had resided for some generations in Riga. The difference in nationality intensified the rivalry, with the result that its incomparable performances made the ballet the most popular form of entertainment in the city. When it performed, the opera was sold out. Riga's extraordinarily high artistic life and its cultivation must be credited to the Latvians. It has been a source of constant amazement to the occupation troops.

Germany was already acquainted with Riga's musical ability and genius. When Chaliapin was engaged to perform in three Russian operas in Berlin, the choir of the Latvian opera was invited to come there and sing. At first performance, the choir received more applause than Chaliapin did himself. The ego of the artist was mortified. He demanded the conductor should alter the remaining performances so as to minimize the part of the choir. The conductor refused and Chaliapin, enraged, cancelled his engagement. The choir returned to Riga in triumph. They had "sung down" one of the greatest of living singers, an unprecedented achievement. And they had done it unintentionally.

The opera was one of the most remarkable developments and results of Latvian independence. Its past, and its performances today,* constitute a plea for the preservation of Latvian culture which has already found an echo. I arrived as an impartial American correspondent and now I must come forth as their advocate. I can truthfully report they are an essentially Nordic nation with Nordic traditions and the Nordic way of life. The Latvian blood is sound and has been enhanced rather than spoiled by the mixture of German, Swedish, Russian, French and other bloods which have flavored it in varying quantities during past centuries. Although Jewish Bolshevism with its policy of mongrelizing entire populations by the extermination of the upper classes has caused a terrible scar on the Latvian nation by liquidating the greater part of the upper class, the remainder of the population is sound and the good blood strains, which exist in all nations, remain.

* Day is writing in 1942, when the Baltic states had been reclaimed for civilization by the German Army. His observation of the Jewish technique of destroying nations through mongrelization is extremely important. Since it is not yet feasible to stage large-scale massacres in the United States, mongrelization is promoted by agitation for "equality" and "civil rights" and by "education" to encourage miscegenation.

On p. 99 a section of Day's text and chart was omitted, thus making mysterious the reference to Dr. von Alfthan in the paragraph following the lacuna. Read:

A realization seems to be growing that their future existence depends upon the governments' ability to combat corruption and give their people an honest and efficient administration.

Baron Dr. Bortil von Alfthan, a Finn, an efficiency engineer and for many years my colleague and correspondent of *The Chicago Tribune* in Finland, has compiled an interesting chart.* He calls it an analysis of the social structure during different ages. I am including it here because it is thought-provoking and seems to give a concise and clear picture of an important phase of the evolution now taking place all over the world. [*See next page.*]

Dr. von Alfthan's comment upon this chart is as follows:

"When hand work became insufficient to feed the growing masses directly from the earth, machines were invented and the technical age began. Industry requires great capital, and the capitalists became the ruling class whilst warriors were reduced from a class dominating society to a class serving society.

"When industry developed rationalized mass production, the balance between production and consumption was more and more upset, as evidenced by ever increasing unemployment whilst simultaneously grain was burnt and coffee thrown into the seas. New methods of balancing economic life had to be invented. The leaders of this process will rise to the nobility position whilst the money nobility will be reduced to a class serving society instead of dominating it.

"In both cases the new leading class is formed out of the best elements of all three layers of society of the vanishing age, whilst the reactionary members of the former ruling class are pressed downwards.

"The alleged automatic self-adjustment of conditions by the

* The chart in the mimeographed copies has been corrected from the Swedish. The arrows in the columns opposite the social pyramid show the social mobility by which a class in one era is formed from members of classes in the preceding era. Dr. von Alfthan's analysis invites comparison with James Burnham's famous and phenomenally successful book, *The Managerial Revolution.* Burnham's description of what was happening in contemporary society is independent of his opinion of its desirability and probable consequences, which subsequently changed drastically. Dr. von Alfthan's era of "Reformism" is, of course, represented by both Fascism and Communism, but was most completely realized in German National Socialism.

commodity prices under the law of supply and demand in a free market worked satisfactorily during the period of rising capitalism, but now has been outrun by technical development.

"The invention of machines is now being supplemented by the invention of new methods of organization, so as to restore the balance."

Many clear thinking economists foresaw the present world convulsion years ago and published warnings against it. e.g.s.

On p. 126 a substantial and significant passage in Day's book was omitted in the printed book. Read:

I made no attempt to use the columns of The Tribune *to defend myself.* The Tribune *did that for me in the editorial columns.*

I only knew of one correspondent representing American newspapers in Moscow whom I respect and whom I am proud to call a real colleague. He is Junius Wood, who represented the *Chicago Daily News.* He is now retired and living in Holland, Michigan. Junius was a real newspaperman. He came out to Riga occasionally for a breath of fresh air and to replenish his stock of coffee and I was always glad to have him as our guest.

After he had lived in Hotel Polshoye Moskovskaija for a number of years, the management decided they would install a wash basin with hot and cold running water in Junius' room. Several committees called examining the premises. Extensive plans were made. Repeated meetings and conferences were held. At last the workers appeared to begin the undertaking and holes were broken in the floor. The unsheathed hot and cold water pipes were brought side by side up to the basin so that while the hot water was hot the cold water was luke warm through contact with the hot water pipe.

While this convulsive endeavor at progress was being completed, Junius one morning missed his razor, of the straight-bladed variety. He took up his telephone and called up Commissar Jagoda, then chief of the G.P.U. When he got the commissar on the phone, Junius explained his razor had disappeared.

"But what has the G.P.U. to do with that?" asked Jagoda indignantly. "Well," returned Junius, "Your agents have been searching my room and belongings for a number of years, and besides most of the employees of the hotel work for your G.P.U., so I want my razor back."

DR. VON ALFTHAN'S CHART

ANALYSIS OF SOCIAL STRUCTURE DURING DIFFERENT AGES

AGE OF	FEUDALISM	CAPITALISM	REFORMISM
Main source of wealth	Landowning	Industrial production	Balance between production and consumption
Most important social task encouraged by privileged social standing	To conquer and defend lands	To accumulate and direct the use of capital	To coördinate the branches of the national economic life
NOBILITY = MIDDLE CLASS = COMMONS =	KNIGHTS = BOURGEOIS = MASSES	FINANCIERS = DEFENSE FORCES = CITIZENS	ORGANIZERS = ENTERPRISERS = NATION

Jagoda began to get excited and attempted to order Junius to complain to the ordinary police.

Junius refused. "I've heard a lot about the G.P.U. and what a wonderful organization it is," he said. "Now you have the chance to prove that you are not just a cheap second-class detective agency. If you can find my razor, then I will agree that the G.P.U. is a real secret service. I hold you personally responsible for the return of my razor and I want it back."

A short time later, some leather-clad G.P.U. men entered the room. They made a thorough search. They also arrested and searched the workers who had installed the wash basin. But they did not find the razor. The plumber's union held an indignation meeting, where protest speeches were made that an American correspondent should accuse some of their membership of complicity in the disappearance of his razor. The dignity and honor of the Soviet worker had been impugned. Junius refused to apologize and continued to demand the G.P.U. find his razor. But he gave them an impossible task. The incident ended with the plumber's union sending a delegation to hand Junius a check to enable him to purchase a new razor and to apologize for the presence of some of their members in his room approximating the time his razor disappeared.

Junius finally left Moscow because the hotel persisted in increasing the price of his room until he was paying some twelve dollars a day. This irritated his editor who transferred him to Berlin.

Another type of newspaperman was Eugene Lyons, one-time correspondent of the United Press in Moscow. In 1935 *The Tribune* published the following editorial about Lyons under the headline:

NEWS FROM MOSCOW.

> Occasionally readers inquire why *The Tribune* refuses to send a correspondent to Moscow. The reason is that an objective reporter cannot remain there. If any further evidence is required in support of this position, it is provided in this month's issue of *Harper's Magazine*, in an article entitled "To Tell or Not to Tell" by Eugene Lyons.
>
> Mr. Lyons represented the United Press, an American news agency, in Moscow. He went there, he said, a firm sympathizer with the revolution. He deliberately set himself the task of presenting Russia to his American readers in as favorable light as he could. He played up the items which reflected credit upon the Bolsheviks. He glossed over the news which was unfavorable. His home office encouraged him in this practice, he says, in the expectation of being rewarded with the inside track on news. In this hope they were not disappointed. Because he had been the best of the good boys, Mr. Lyons was given a first exclusive interview with Stalin. Life was made extremely comfortable for him.
>
> Mr. Lyons now concedes that Communism as practiced in Russia is brutal oppression supported by torture, murder, starvation. He laments that so-called liberals in America are not alive to the truth. The fact that their simple faith in Bolshevik goodness was supported by his deliberate distortion of the news seems to cause him no pangs of conscience.
>
> This is not to say that Mr. Lyons has no conscience. It is merely a bit slow in its operation. He went to Russia in 1932. After five or six years there he made the momentous decision to tell the truth. Now the gates of Russia are closed to him. He can't go back any more, he says, because the commissars won't permit that kind of reporting.
>
> Until this attitude changes there will be no resident *Tribune* reporter in Russia.

Of course, Lyons is a Jew. And like many Jews, he tells the truth when it pays him well to do so. Other American correspondents in Moscow reported that when Lyons arrived he was a member of the American Communist Party in good standing and his employers knew of this political affiliation. Being the most unscrupulous and unprincipled of the American news agencies, the United Press naturally became the unofficial news agency of the Roosevelt Trust.

Duranty, Lyons, and Chamberlain (Christian Science Monitor) *all made a special point of denouncing me and my reports of the great famine in the Ukraine in 1934, when some five million people died of starvation. e.q.s.*

In the third paragraph on p. 141, the editor of the book, misunderstanding a one-word lacuna in the mimeographed copy, rewrote a sentence to make nonsense. Correct your copy to read:

He foiled two plots to overthrow his dictatorship. He had used the pampered officers of the air force to stage his putsch by promising them some new airplanes. His enemies, a few years later, attempted to use the same tactics. *I happened to be in Kaunas on one of these occasions, e.q.s.*

Chapter V,, pp. 197-199, needs to be so largely supplemented from the Swedish that it will be more perspicuous to print the entire chapter here.

ENGLAND

In the winter of 1927, John Steele, chief of the Tribune's *London bureau, asked me to accompany him to the foreign office as one of the officials there had expressed the desire to meet me.* I recognized the flattery and wondered what I had done to merit such attentions.

We were received by Sir George Clark, a typical tall, lean Englishman, whose growth had not been stunted by lack of food in his youth. *Sir George conversed with Steele about various matters and I patiently waited. As he seemed to have no questions for me, I became the questioner. I asked whether the British government would not someday contemplate a more active participation in Baltic affairs, since the governments of Estonia, Latvia, and Lithuania, and, so far as I knew, also those of Finland and Sweden, would like nothing more than to have Great Britain declare the Baltic a neutral sea.*

Sir George was almost brusque in his reply: "Those small countries have no permanence. They are here today and gone tomorrow. There can be no question of Great Britain's guaranteeing the status quo in the Baltic and it is not in her interest to do so."

I replied that the Baltic states would hear that with deep regret, since they all based their hopes on Great Britain, which they encouraged in every possible way through their foreign trade.

I then asked about England's policy toward the Soviet government, and mentioned a series of articles by a member of the Communist International that had appeared in Moscow's

Izvestia. Those articles described in detail the plans by which Sun Yat Sen intended to begin a new campaign against British interests in China with support from the Communist International. I had found them sufficiently significant to have them translated and sent to my newspaper.

Sir George said that he knew of the articles in question, but that the British government did not attach much importance to the Communist International or the plans of the Soviet government. *"Mr. Day, you are too close to Moscow in Riga to obtain a proper perspective,"* he said. "The English government's primary aim in China is to do business. The primary concern of the Chinese is also to do business. Neither Sun Yat Sen nor the Communist International will be able to hinder us from doing business with each other. The Communist International's operations are of very little interest to us. *Viewed from London these matters look different from what they do from Riga."*

Thus ended my conversation with Sir George Clark and I never learned why he wished to meet me. As we were leaving the Foreign Office, I asked John Steele whether Sir George was considered to be a capable diplomat. Steele assured me that he was one of the best and had a brilliant career ahead.

I replied that I had been brought up with a great respect for England, since my father always loved and admired England above all countries with the exception of our own. From what I had heard about England, I had formed the opinion that British diplomacy was so far-sighted and complex that many things which seemed contradictory and confusing in the policies of the moment, would turn out, years in the future, in accordance with the British governments's designs.

I added that I was grateful for our visit, since it had totally shattered that illusion.* It had shown me that the principal

* We have every reason to believe that Day was right in identifying the monumental stupidity exhibited by Sir George Clark as representing the views of his superiors in the government of Stanley Baldwin, whom many believe to have been no more than a blockhead when he engineered the abdication of King Edward VIII, who, whatever his capacities, would have been an obstacle to the Jews' plans for a crusade against Germany and the race that Germany represented. Some Englishmen claim to know indications that Edward's infatuation with the American divorcée was merely a pretext for an abdication to which he consented when he saw that the British ruling class was so corrupted that a suicidal war against Germany could not be averted. Others, seemingly as well informed, believe Edward was not much more intelligent than Baldwin.

objective of British policies was profit, and, more specifically, instant profit. I advised John to watch developments in China and to remember the Communist International's program and predictions. And Sun Yat Sen, before he died a few years later, did succeed in thwarting a large part of the commercial relations Sir George had so confidently anticipated.

The respect for the British government which I lost on this journey to London was never regained. I still love England when I look at my bookcase, but when I contemplate her government I have a quite different feeling. In 1934, when I visited my headquarters back home, I was offered a position in the London bureau. That appointment would have brought higher wages and opportunities to travel home more often. I declined.

My visit to the Foreign Office may seem but a trivial incident. It is a succession or culmination of such incidents that influence one's opinions. My conversation with Sir George revealed at least that English diplomacy was not so competent as I had thought.

I was disappointed, but not so bitterly as were the Reiter Choir during their visit to England. They were among the best choral singers in northern Europe, because the Latvians, like most people, love to sing. Theodore Reiter accepted an invitation to take his choir to Wales, where there is an ancient tradition of choral music. Most of the Latvian singers could speak English. Many had studied at the English Institute in Riga. They had that profound respect and very warm admiration for England that is so clearly evident in all the Baltic countries.

I spoke with members of the choir when they returned. They were deeply shocked by what they had observed in Cardiff and other cities in Wales. The inhabitants' frightful poverty and the general misery in that coal district, where the coal mining and processing works were shut down while England was buying cheap coal from Poland, caused the Latvian singers to lose respect for England. Upon their return to Riga, many of the same group felt that a revolution in Britain was inevitable. They were deeply shaken to find in Britain a grinding poverty that had no counterpart in the Baltic lands. Reiter's choir had travelled through many countries in Europe and given concerts in most of the European capitals. They were thus in a position to make comparisons. If small countries like Latvia were able to feed and shelter their people properly, they wondered why so

much suffering and degradation should be found in the world's richest and most powerful nation.

Another aspect of life in the British ghettos that impressed the choir unfavorably was the prevalence of alcoholism among women of the working class. It was a common sight to find dozens of baby buggies standing outside the pubs, while the women sat inside, drinking gin and beer. Nothing like that could be seen in European countries. They could not find any excuse for such conduct, which they considered unpardonable. But the disappointment of this small group of Latvians was the exception.

One of the invisible factors that the English certainly counted on, when they wholly and unreservedly entered into the Jewish plan to marshal Europe for an attack on Germany, was the distinctly high prestige Englishmen enjoyed in Europe.

People did more than admire and respect England. Many really loved England. Like other love, this love is also blind to reason. And one of the most difficult things which the Germans have had to contend with was this love for John Bull, that fat old man whose round, chubby nose revealed he liked to acquire other people's property and keep it for himself.

The fat old man had plenty of money. He was popular because he liked to give other folks books and films that showed how high-minded and noble he had been in his youth, and how dignified, honest, and respectable he was in his old age. It did not matter that an examination of his earlier life revealed that he had been a robber and an arrant knave, and that in his later years he had become a pharisaical hypocrite. He was encompassed by the splendor and prestige of wealth. When he spoke, his voice commanded the attention of millions of adults, who listened with the same rapt attention with which children listen to fairy tales.

The fat old man lived on an island. He had many visitors who came to admire him. Now and then he would go travelling. He dared not misbehave at home, so when he wanted to cut loose from his inhibitions, he would take a short trip to Paris. There he could do whatsoever he wished, because he always had lots of money with him on his travels. He would also make longer journeys. These usually concerned his possessions in various parts of the world or were for the purpose of transacting business affairs that would make his home life more abundant.

In his youth, middle-age, and even until 1914, this man kept himself well informed. He paid handsomely for intelligence and

maintained diplomats, agents, and journalists in foreign lands who kept him informed of what was happening in the world. As with most rich people, the primary objective of this man's life was to acquire more money and greater power. He also refused to leave any of his property to another person, whoever that might be. He owed America a large debt, but refused to turn over his islands or other possessions in the western hemisphere as payment of his debts from the [first] World War. He had, moreover, seized Germany's colonies, which were to be governed as mandated territories until it was time to return them, but that time never came. When Germany finally asked for their return, he said he could not return them because he had transferred those mandates to his dependents, mainly South Africa and Australia.

When he saw that Germany was rapidly becoming so powerful that she would be in a position to repeat her demands with such strength behind her words that he would be forced to listen, he decided to take action. That was one of the main reasons for his decision to go to war all over again. Just as in the previous war, he was confident that everyone loved him so much they would be willing to serve his purposes in his new war. He accordingly made many generous promises and the war began precisely as he wanted it.

But it turned out that he had been badly misinformed. His diplomats, in their inimitable, arrogant, and self-serving fashion, blundered again and again. His foreign correspondents and agents, many of whom were Jews, sent him bedizened reports that turned out to be false and misleading.

The favorite publication of this old man was, and is, a humorous weekly called Punch. *There is many a true word spoken in jest, as the following poem, published on page 198 in the 21 August 1940 issue of* Punch *exemplifies.*

THE RETURN OF THE NATIVE
By A.P.H.

Our crude Victorian Papas
Were fond of giving loud hurrahs
For Nelson, Blake and Hood;
And, not content with such displays
They added then the horrid phrase
"The foreigner's no good,"

While quite unable to dismiss
The simple tale of Genesis
They never understood
Why Adam, first upon the earth,
Was not of honest British birth,
And therefore no damned good.

And when from their well-ordered home
They went to Paris or Rome
(as in those days one could),
Each morning reinforced and warmed
The mournful view already formed
"The foreigner's NO GOOD."

Such sentiments of course amaze
In these humane, enlightened days
Of general brotherhood;
But really, when one looks about,
There does intrude a tiny doubt
"Are foreigners much good?"

At all events, the nation's tone
Is brighter now that we're alone,
And have not left the wood,
Than when our friends were quite a queue,
Perhaps we still accept the view —
"The foreigner's no good."

In English usage, the word 'native' *(inföding)** has a

* In the text, the word 'native' is in English and is followed by the Swedish definition, which should have reminded Day that *infödingsrätt* is the normal Swedish term for 'the rights of citizens,' i.e., of persons who are born in the *nation* of which they are members, a nation, properly speaking, being composed of persons who are united by belonging to the same race, subrace, and ethnic group and so presumably have a common descent from remote ancestors. The incomprehension that Day shows here is amazing and goes far beyond the obvious fact that in neither Britain nor the United States do expressions such as "to speak French like a native" carry a pejorative connotation. In the title of the English verses, he has not only missed the allusion to Hardy's well-known novel, but failed to see that the 'native' meant is precisely the Englishman who is said to be reverting to his inborn prejudice against foreigners.

Day's polemic against Britain is unfair, but understandable. He wrote

derogatory meaning and is applied to all creatures that are not English. In Stockholm I was recently astonished to read in an English-Swedish grammar published in London that a little study of the book would enable an English tourist in Sweden "to converse with and make himself understood by the natives." This distinction places the Swedes in a category beneath Englishmen. The Englishman is more than conceited, he is stupid, and takes the liberty of looking down upon a Swede, although the Swede has a far higher standard of living than the English, has an equally proud and perhaps more honorable history, and equally high or higher level of culture.

This attitude, which as I can attest from my own experience, is very widespread, has prevented the Englishman from gaining a proper understanding of other nations. In general, he was glad to leave others in peace so long as they did not own something he wanted, or so long as his own interests were not affected. But when they were, at that very moment one could not but pity the natives, whether they were the wild mountain tribes on the frontiers of India, who were the first human beings to be subjected to death and destruction by high-explosive bombs from British planes during the years following the [first] World War, or the somewhat more civilized Poles, who were made to start a war with Germany by British promises, or the perhaps over-civilized Norwegian King, Haakon, who owed his declaration of war against Germany to promises of help from England. Promises emanating from Downing Street or the White House are not worth a bit more than those from the Kremlin.

The English often hit upon clever propaganda. One of their ideals that sounds good is contained in the expression, "Live and let live." That ideal can be translated as "Live, but let me live better than you, my good man."

The chapter ends here. Everything that appears in the printed book on p. 199 after the verses, "The Return of the Native," is obviously out of place, probably because a page or two of the carbon copy was displaced when the mimeographed text was transcribed. It appears with some expansion in the following chapter, which it seems best to print in its entirety. A large part of this chapter is preserved only in the Swedish, and where this overlaps the English text, there are quite a few points at which it is difficult to decide whether the Swedish translation is somewhat free or shows stylistic revisions made by Day himself. Where there is a choice, I have preferred to adhere to the printed English text in what follows.

under the stress of a strong and even justifiable emotion, excited by the terrible war that Britain had officially forced on the world and for which she, as a nation, must bear the gravaman of guilt. Although that war was, of course, contrived by the Jews and incited by the intrigues of a half-English traitor, Churchill, and the loathsome creature that then befouled the White House, the two conspirators had natives of both countries as conscious accomplices in their ghastly crime, and it was Great Britain that officially began the war by attacking Germany.

EUROPE

Europe will win. Yet again, she is winning the fight for her survival.* *All have suffered and almost all have made sacrifices. And to Europe's credit it must be said that those who have not are few. Danger has welded Europe together.* Even *those great groups of people who were formerly united,† and who still persist, in some countries, to defend class rights and privileges are beginning to see that Europe cannot exist half slave and half free and that the moral, spiritual, cultural, and economic bankruptcy of one country will only lead to catastrophe for others.*

A new conception of life is arising. In the future the nations of Europe are going, first of all, to think of themselves as Europeans with a common heritage of European culture. This culture is too great and rich for one nation to claim as its own. All have made *their contributions, some large, some small. But Europe and its future belongs to the Europeans, not to outside forces.* And the victory approaches that will provide a defense for their culture.

The outlook for the future is no longer obscured by *the miasmas of Communism, Social Democratism, Liberalism, and the other -isms so assiduously cultivated and subsidized by Jewry in its battle for a living space which comprises the entire world*—a battle that is desperate and imperils the whole world. The globe is being divided up all over again. Europe will belong to the Europeans: that is the most definite result of the war up to now. Asia will belong to the Asiatics, and America to the Americans. Whether the *Nordic Americans will succeed in regaining and maintaining control of their heritage or will*

* It must be remembered that Day wrote in 1942, when the great German victories seemed to assure a bright future for our race.

† The reference, of course, is to the European nobility, which transcended national boundaries and intermarried, as did royalty, from country to country, thus feeling a unity that separated them from the lower classes everywhere.

remain under a cultural and spiritual Jewish hegemony is a question the future will decide. Africa's destiny is now in flux. We do not know whether that side of the war will end in a compromise that may perhaps create a new battlefield for another war in the future. But Africa must belong to Europe, and finally shall.

It is only natural that one race would become the leader in Europe. There is a conception that geographical conditions shape and mold men and nations. Geography and nature can do much, but if that were the case, the shape of men's heads should be just as uniform as the shape of their hands and feet. We are all more or less biological accidents, conceived and born in the same manner. But science tells us mankind is divided into many races. We don't all come from the same Adam.

And history shows us Northern Europe is the home of the Teutonic-Nordic race. The Oxford English Dictionary defines the terms thus:* "Teuton: A German; in extended ethnic sense, any member of the races of peoples speaking a Germanic, or Teutonic, language." And 'Teutonic,' as applied to language, is defined as "Of or pertaining to the group of languages allied to the German (including Gothic, Scandinavian, Low German, and English), forming one of the great branches of the Indo-European, Indo-Germanic, or Aryan family."

This is the race which founded and is responsible for what we call Western civilization. Branches of this race, the so-called Anglo-Saxons, have, in the space of one generation, come under the control of the Jewish race, which, with the revolution of 1917, gained control of the Slavic race in Russia. The Jews are now trying to destroy Western culture and to enslave the Nordic-Teutonic race.

That is the real and true war which is now being fought. It is not a war between countries, such as Germany, Finland, Italy, Russia, England, and the United States. These are merely family names. The real war is between the Jews and the Teutonic-Nordic race. The latter are beginning to realize what their fate would be, if the Jews should win this war.

* The Swedish is a condensation which I have expanded by quoting directly from the large Oxford Dictionary. To complete the definition, we may add, "Nordic: Of or pertaining to or characteristic of the people of Northern Europe or the type to which Deniker assigns them." The reference is to Joseph Deniker, the French anthropologist whose manual, *Les races de l'Europe* (Paris, 1908), provided, on the basis of extensive anthropometric research, the standard racial classification of Europeans that is generally accepted. Europeans (excluding, of course, Jews and other alien races that have infiltrated the Continent) are all Aryan, and Nordics are therefore a branch of the Aryan race as a whole.

German topography has molded the Germans into a race of keen observers. They have been surrounded by other people for hundreds of years. Every German can tell the difference between the French, Dutch, Lithuanian, Polish, Russian, Czech, Slovak, Hungarian, Croatian, Serbian, and Italian peoples. Some of the peoples are branches of the Nordic-Teutonic race; others are Slavs, and still others belong to the Mediterranean race. The Germans, through their close personal contact with these many peoples, stand in the best position to understand their several national ambitions, aspirations, and racial sensibilities. Even as did the vanguard of the Nordic-Teutonic race, many of these peoples repeatedly fought victorious battles for their existence. Their innate racial capacities produced leaders in times of peril. Today this peril is imminent.

Some old friends, among them Scandinavians and Germans, have confided to me their pessimistic belief that European culture will succumb in the present war. This apprehension has always surprised me when expressed by a mature and educated person.*

In viewing the United States, I am afraid Europeans are prone to judge my country by standards existing in their own. In doing that, they are making a mistake. If the United States had the same social structure as Germany, Finland, or Sweden, I would even then have my doubts about the outcome of the present war. *If the United States has great strength, it also has great weaknesses.*

The most noteworthy is this: America has no military class that can provide the people with military leaders. I know that not even during the course of the previous war was the United States able to produce military leaders who could bear comparison with any one of five hundred military men from Finland. It is just as impossible to turn out a competent officer in a few months of intensive training as it is to turn out a competent physician in the same period of time.

Another of America's great weaknesses is this: America lacks

* How pathetic Day's indefatigable optimism sounds today, when Aryans, throughout the world, cringe at the feet of their Jewish masters and acquiesce in the liquidation of their race, hoping only to cadge a few counterfeit dollars in the meantime!

a sufficiently large class of civil servants with the old and sound traditions of honor, loyalty, and competent diligence, such as exists in the three aforementioned countries and others. *The American bureaucracy, born under the Roosevelt administration, is a corrupt and inefficient growth that follows the traditions of former days, when political appointees did everything they could to improve their material circumstances under the political regime which appointed them, because of the knowledge they would lose those lucrative posts under a new president.*

America's third great weakness is this: The United States never dreamed of conquering and ruling the world* before the Roosevelt Trust established itself in the White House. *Just how far the average American is attracted by this strange-tasting medicine of Roosevelt has yet to be revealed, because the average American is inarticulate. From everything I know about my country I can at least report that real Americans are not at all pleased to find themselves allies and supporters of Bolshevism, because these Americans are Christians.†*

*I can report with perfect truth that the average American does not like England any more than he likes Cuba.** The average American, since the close of the First World War, has applauded the idea of never again interfering in a war in Europe. The average American knows that his country, before it suddenly found itself* dragged into this *war, was in a cultural,*

* This may sound strange today, when few remember that in 1939-45 there was a current in American thought which expected that the United States, still a nation, would profit by the World War to establish a hegemony over the whole world and an *Imperium Americanum* modelled on the great Roman Empire.

† The reader should again remember that this was written in 1942, before the Christianity of the West had been almost entirely subverted and reclaimed by the Jews, becoming again an instrument of their purpose to make the entire globe what Canaan was in the tradition transmitted by their Bible.

** Remember that when this was written, Cuba was just an insignificant, but perpetually troublesome, island off the coast of Florida. It was not until 1959 that the aliens who have taken over control of the United States, with the coöperation of their Aryan hirelings and "Liberal" nitwits, installed a Communist dictatorship in Cuba. Many simple-minded persons still like to imagine that their rulers in Washington are "anti-Communist."

social, and economic mess, involved in the worst crisis in America's short history.

The average American has been indulgent toward political corruption. As a matter of fact, political corruption had come to be considered inseparable from politics, on both the local and national levels. *The average American has always regarded the government as his servant, and now he has suddenly discovered it has become his boss. It is doubtful whether the government will become his servant again.* Which will be the master depends on the American himself. He can either demand the same efficient service from government that he requires of his hospital, or he may become apathetic and submissive, like the slaves under the terror-regime that is inspired and directed by Jews. If another alternative should exist, the average American must find it. And with the knowledge I have of my countrymen, I anxiously await the day when Americans will regain control over the government of the United States.

In judging the pessimistic type of mentality, with which I now and then come into contact, *I gain the impression that very many Europeans have the same idea of America that America has of Europe. Only the European's ideas are favorable, while American's ideas are unfavorable.* Altogether too many people have viewed international developments and their guiding principles through Jewish eyeglasses.

However, the morale of Europe is higher than the morale of the United States. Just as the stone-steady Finns observe Russia through eyes that have the experience of hundreds of years behind them, so the other nations quietly observe the furious efforts of Europe's enemies to find the chink in her armor through which they can administer the death-blow. *Those pessimists whom I have mentioned are few and far between. Some of them are just Liberals with a dynamic sentimentality and a static reason.*

* * * * *

The greater part of this book consists in pages from my memory. It contains my experiences and impressions, which may perhaps be welcome, *and my opinions,* which may not be. *I am fortunate in possessing many friends whose views do not coincide with my own. To them I make no apologies. If a man is to be judged by his enemies as well as by his friends, I can point with pride to quite a host of ill-wishers.*

My career as a correspondent ended because I found myself unable to become a soothsayer. I have remained in Europe because I prefer to fight with all my power against the Bolsheviks and the Jews, *rather than fight for them. It is a deep disappointment to me that the Finnish government did not accept my services as a volunteer. That compelled me to write this book. The fact that I am today a political refugee is not pleasant. Today, many of us are clinging to the past. But if we are to hold to any of our beliefs, then let us continue to think that stealing is dishonest and lying dishonorable, for that is what separates through the centuries the Christian from the Jew. It is we, who are fighting for Europe today, that have the right to sing,*

ONWARD, CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS.

On p. 204, the Epilogue should begin

This book was written during the winter of 1942-43. I have been told that a paper shortage prevented publication.*

In the meantime, I have looked over it again. *Persons who read the manuscript suggested I delete a portion of it. I decided not to. e.g.s.*

* I.e., until 1944. The "paper shortage" was in Sweden, one of the leading paper-exporting countries of the world. Do your nostrils detect the characteristic stench of Jewry? In the Swedish text, the passage in the middle of the fourth paragraph on p. 204, "I only need mention Mr. Himmler . . . only appeared a few years ago," does not appear.

EDITORIAL NOTE

With the foregoing supplements, we have at last as accurate a text of Donald Day's *Onward, Christian Soldiers* as we are likely to have, barring the remote possibility that the manuscript Day gave to his Swedish translator may yet be discovered.

The Swedish translation is pedestrian, as indeed is Day's English style, but a comparison of the Swedish with the extant parts of the English assures me of the translator's general competence. In one passage, which we have only in the Swedish, in which Day reports his refusal to become a well-paid and dignified member of our Diplomatic Service with a "little Morgenthau" as an "adviser" to tell him what to do, the translator was evidently confused by the irony of some English phrase such as "executive *for* a Jew" and reversed Day's obvious meaning; this was corrected in the foregoing text.

The mimeographed version is evidently a transcription from Day's carbon copy, with only such errors as only the most expert typists can entirely avoid. There is, however, one very odd error in the mimeographed version corresponding to our printed page 4 above: it reads "the Great Rocky mountains of the border of Tennessee and North Carolina." That is geographically absurd, of course, and the Swedish (*stora Rökiga Bergen*) shows that Day wrote "Great Smoky mountains," as we have printed above. It is probably only a coincidence that the Swedish word for "Smoky" could have suggested, to a person who knew no Swedish, the error made by the typist in California who copied Day's carbon copy.

When Day relies on his recollection of what he was told years before, his memory is sometimes faulty, and we have naturally made no changes in what he wrote. He makes an obvious error on our page 4, where he says that the Cherokees were driven from their lands and moved to Indian Territory "toward the end of the last century." Actually, the expulsion of the Cherokee Nation by an American army took place in 1838. The Cherokees, by the way, were the most nearly civilized of all the Indian tribes in the territory that is now the United States and Canada, and it is true that their expulsion from the lands that had been guaranteed to them by treaty inflicted great hardships on them: they lost most of their property, including their negro slaves, and large numbers of them perished as they were quite brutally herded from the Appalachians almost half way across the continent to what is now the southern border of Arkansas. Ethnologists who have made intensive studies of the Indians of North America (e.g., Peter Farb) regard Sequoyah (Sequoia) as perhaps "the greatest intellect the Indians produced." He was the son of a Cherokee woman by an unidentified white trader, and, growing up with the mother's people, regarded himself as a Cherokee. He, however, was an exception to what Day says about half-breeds. Day may have been confused about the date of the expulsion because a few of the Cherokees succeeded in hiding from the perquisition in the wilds of the Great Smokies and were eventually given the small reservation they now occupy east of Bryson

City in the toe of North Carolina. There was some agitation about them "near the end of the last century."

The circumstances in which Day's carbon copy was smuggled into the United States remain obscure. When the mimeographed transcription was made and first issued, it contained a prefatory page on which an anonymous writer said, "It is my understanding that this book was published in 1942, and then merely made an appearance at the book-sellers, when all copies were immediately withdrawn and destroyed without a single copy escaping the book-burners. I was also told that Mr. Day died shortly after this incident." The page was presumably withdrawn when its author learned that Day was still alive at that time and an exile in Helsinki, since the Jews who rule the United States would not permit him to return to his native land.

It is curious that the man who made the transcription, which did effectively preserve Day's work for the future, and who was evidently a resident of California, had heard a somewhat less plausible version of the rumor that was current in Washington in 1943. (See the review by Professor Oliver in *Liberty Bell*, January 1983, p. 27). It is quite possible that the source of both rumors was an effort by the apparatus of the great War Criminal in the White House to prevent the publication of the Swedish translation, which, as Day tells us in the last item in our supplements, was delayed in the press for two years by a "paper shortage" and it is noteworthy that the paper for it was finally obtained in Finland, not Sweden.* Until the book was finally published in 1944, the enemies of mankind could have imagined that their pressures on Sweden had effectively prevented Day's exposure of one phase of their activity from ever appearing in print. □

* Day's book was published by Europa Edition in Stockholm, which, however, had to have the printing done by Mercators Tryckeri in Helsinki. Although copies of the Swedish book have been preserved, Day's work would not now be generally known—and would be supposed lost by Americans who heard of it—if the anonymous gentleman in California had not issued his mimeographed transcription.

friends to pool their money and place their efforts behind a truly revolutionary movement. We'd like to do all those things, but you see—that's not the way Nature works. As with a child, the lesson must be learned through experience; hopefully, then, the experience will bring maturity and wisdom. As much as we'd like to save our friends that heartbreak of disappointment and disillusionment, we can't; they are conditioned to regard anyone of our persuasion as radical fools, etc., and our words are lost on them.

As mentioned, It's an ill wind that blows no good. A few will realize that the System can be fought and our people saved from extinction in only ONE way. Our numbers will grow as things get worse, and every day brings us closer to 1776. And it WILL come; it would come even sooner if our people would wake up to the con game worked by the Establishment in the form of the elephant and, appropriately, the jackass.

The voice of pessimism, you say? A natural reaction. Experience remains the best teacher—and Time proves the validity of a pronouncement such as the one we make. That's just the way it is; we welcome you with open arms at your journey's end!

Does the West have the will to survive?

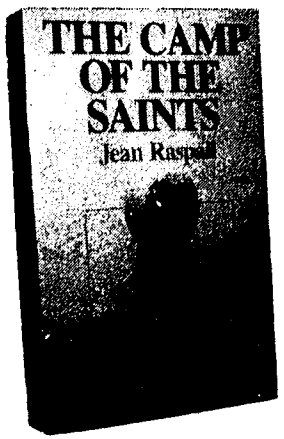

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA Ord.# 3014**

WHITE RACIAL NATIONALISM

by
Major Donald Vincent Clerkin
Chairman, Euro-American Alliance

The Constitutional Republic is dead. America has been swept by Jewish Social Democracy, totally corrupt because it is an unnatural *Idée-Fixe* foisted upon our White race by Jewish socialist forces born of the French and Industrial Revolution. Jewish Social Democracy—the democracy of Roosevelt, Rockefeller, Mondale, Hart, and Reagan—was the only political movement insidiously similar enough to Constitutionalism to invade the body politic in the manner of a microbe. Once in the mainstream of American political and social life, Jewish Social Democracy unveiled its true face, the form of anti-White agitations and Zionist control. Like the Roman Republic, the American Republic died a slow death by strangulation, the rope about the neck, as it were, being the power of Money and Jewish Usury.

Hook the *goyim* on the desire for Money and material wealth, then restrict its supply, making the *goyim* beg for credit. That is how the Jews enslaved the Aryan in America. Television set the pace, while the *goyim* drooled over the baubles which were shown on the electronic toilet. From the time these *goyim* were children, the Jews have controlled their thought processes.

Not all of us, however, have been so gulled. We racial nationalists instinctively know the Jew for what he is. And though there aren't many true racial nationalists in America, and even fewer real leaders, still, the Jews fear us. They fear that our message will infect the souls of the Aryan people in America; they fear that we will destroy their power over the minds of our people. We mean to do just that. It is our duty!

Let's get one thing straight right off. A racial nationalist owes allegiance to his race, his historical culture, and to the future health and well-being of his racial nation. We do not march to the drum of the Jews, played by *Uncle Sap/Shamska.* Those *goyim* who do can send their sons off to die in the next Jew war; ours won't ever go again. The Jew-nited. Snakes Garbage Dump cares

nothing for the Aryan; The Zionist Occupation Government will destroy the Aryan, if we stand by and let it happen.

In every state of the Union, Jewish agents are working legislatures, passing laws which they hope will stifle the Aryanist Movement. It serves to demonstrate our point that the Jews consider the racial nationalist the prime target of their attacks. None other than the confirmed racial nationalist can expect to be effective against the rotting influence of Jewish psychological pressure. After all, it does no good to call us *racists*—we glorify in it! *Anti-Semites?* We are anti-Jewish: every racial nationalist opposes professional *Semitism* of the Jew oppressor. What is there left to call us? Nazis? Why not! Fascists? Certainly! Just don't call us 'Judeo—Christians!' Don't put us in the same boat with the lilly-livered 'conservatives,' who have sold out the White race and the Aryan culture for the favors of the Jews. *Conservatives* are the great fools who think that Communism can be fought by supporting Communist/Zionist Israel. If that seems to be a contradiction, it may be that conservatives have grown accustomed to lying to themselves and the White race.

Will it do any good to continue living among these *goyim?* Can we get anywhere trying to convince them that the Jew overloard means to reduce them to the status of slaves? Probably not. The *goyim* are so cowardly that they fake ignorance, so as not to be held liable later for doing nothing about it.

At a recent Alliance meeting here in Milwaukee, a member brought us a videotape showing, among other things, the actual Jewish method of ritual slaughter of a cow. Were the *goyim* all across the nation to be able to witness this demonstration of Jewish cruelty to a common animal, this *shechita*, first they might want to vomit. Some might be angered by the sight of the leering rabbinical butcherman, wielding his knife to the throat of the terrified beast; others would swallow their souls, rationalizing that even they, the *goyim*, eat meat. Thus, the Jew would be exonerated in their minds; not discovered for the arch-villain and torturer that he is. If, however, this one brutal Jewish scene could be shown to the entire nation, a nation reared on misleading pictures and descriptions of crematoria, a nation ordered by the Jews to hate everything Aryan, we believe that Jewry might succumb.

Isn't it rather sad that with all the proven Jewish atrocities against their opponents, the scene of a cow being ritually slaughtered might turn the tide against them. Maybe that's why the Jews don't mind having the *goyim* see the dead bodies of

Israel's enemies, but they would scream like hell if someone dared to publicly show the footage of the *shechita*. Make certain that Jewish ritual slaughter will never be shown as a school documentary offering as long as they control the government and the media. One never knows where bits of film such as this will turn up. It exists, like "Triumph Of The Will" and "Jud Suess," like "Birth Of A Nation;" and wherever such films are shown, there will be sown the seeds of Aryan liberation.

We may, as Aryan racial nationalist, prepare ourselves for further expressions of Jewish hatred and contempt. Be certain that the Jew is our mortal enemy. He will destroy us all, if he can. The *goyim* don't have a chance against the Jew: they refuse to recognize the Jew as their foe. But this Jew spectre, this vampire, can have no power over the courageous racial nationalist. The Jew conspires to imprison us; he would have us murdered. Not one of our racial nationalist leaders has made a deal with the ZOG!

It has been aptly said that America is today a reflection of Weimar Germany. The Jews take great pains to deny it, for the parallels are so drawn that aware Aryans would instantly see what they are up against. What seemed like unshakable Jewish power over Germany in 1925, was destroyed in 1933. Even today, after Germany's defeat in World War II, the Plutocratic powers have to occupy the Western portion of the German nation, to force the Germans to pay their reparations to Israel, and to make sure that the old nationalist ideals do not once again surge to the surface. But they will again rise!

It is the same for us in occupied America. Each Aryan racial nationalist has made his/her decision to be a fighter for our race. Let the *goyim* serve their Jewish masters as slaves. It is their free choice to make. We racial nationalists will treat them as we treat the Jews, as we treat race traitors. There will come a time in which the 'white' mongrelizers will beg us for help. To them we turn our backs: let the coloreds they loved so much eat them alive! For our own fighters only do we give our courage, our blood—our very lives. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles ..... $ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival ..... $ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century ..... $ 7.00

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please add 10%. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

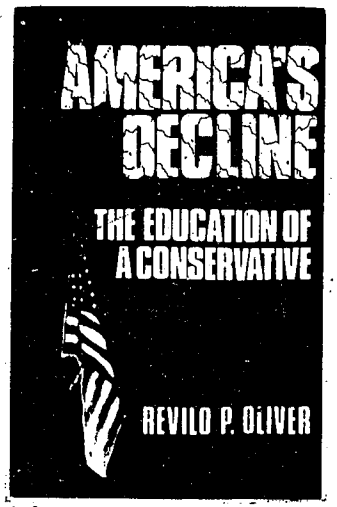

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough /but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**

plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

RACIAL ORIGIN AND EARLIEST RACIAL HISTORY OF THE HEBREWS

by
Eugen Fischer

page 15

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR
page 44

VOL. 11 — NO. 12 AUGUST 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

Many mammals have odd tropisms that are innate in their species. The irresistible attraction that catnip (more properly called catmint) has for cats is a well-known example. As is also notorious, stories about supernatural mysteries have a comparable effect on human beings. Some veterinarians believe that catnip in small doses is beneficial to the felines who crave it. Fantasy about praeterhuman powers and arcane magic gratifies the human psyche and seems to be beneficial when we indulge in it in moderation and take care that the emotional dissipation does not paralyse our powers of ratiocination. There is a psychological truth in the old Horatian tag, *dulce est desipere in loco:* a relaxation of our reasoning faculties from time to time is probably conducive to their greater vigor, just as the occasional relaxation of muscles is necessary to maintain their strength.

The operation of the biological tropism that makes human beings crave supernatural wonders and the consequences of an intemperate indulgence of that appetite are most clearly exhibited in recent examples. They are comparatively simple and we can see at once the way in which they developed.

Everyone has heard of the strangest of our biological kin, the lemurs, who dwell on the island of Madagascar, where they seem to have been indigenous. They are tiny mammals, about the size of a small domestic cat and having much longer tails. They are shy, elusive creatures, arboreal and nocturnal, with globular eyes that are enormous in proportion to their tiny faces, and when captured, they stare at us, their strange, tailless, gigantic kinsmen, with a regard that is oddly troubling and gives the observer strange fancies. It is no wonder that the lemurs excited superstitious awe in the natives of Madagascar, or that when the little mammals were first scientifically observed, biologists gave to them the name of the *lemures,* the vagabond ghosts of primitive Roman religion, who were deemed to be especially active at the time of the Lemuria, a festival that was

taken over by Christian mythology and, with its date changed by Celtic influence, survives as Hallowe'en.

Despite their minuscule size, the lemurs are primates and in some anatomical details they are disconcertingly more like us than the extant species of anthropoids. Any diagram that shows our biological genealogy will show the lemurs as a branch of our family tree, diverging from the line that goes on to us at a point where evolution produced a crucial divergence of bodily structure.

The diagrammatic illustration of the evolution of species in the form of a stylized tree goes back to the Linnaean classifications, of course, but what has made it now so familiar to all literate persons was chiefly the influence of the great German biologist, Ernst Heinrich Haeckel, who, although he died as recently as 1919, was the first real champion of Darwin on the continent of Europe. He was a great and eminent man of science, the author, like Darwin, of many detailed investigations of individual species and biological processes, and he is also to be honored as one of the first men to explore comprehensively the philosophical implications of the great advance in knowledge that cancelled the arguments for a rational belief in a Creator, which had been the basis of Roman Stoicism and of the Deism that was accepted by most of the founders of the American Republic.

Haeckel, I believe, was the first biologist to describe systematically the development of organic life from the earliest compounds of carbon that had some of the characteristics of life (the structureless bits of protoplasm called *monera*) to such marvellously perfect beings as you and me. Although subsequent research has modified his work in some details, his was one of the greatly courageous and undeviatingly logical minds of our race. His exposition of strict monism, *Die Welträtsel* (1899), has been translated into English under the title *The Riddle of the Universe*. Needless to say, he sweeps out of the door all the cobwebs of the fairy stories that are so dear to the incorrigibly religious.* That is what makes so ironic what I am

* Haeckel's *Natürliche Schöpfungsgeschichte*, published in 1868, was a comprehensive exposition of organic morphology and may have been the first work that stressed the evidence for biological evolution that is provided by the development of the human embryo in the womb. I need not tell you that its publication made the welkin ring with the howling of dervishes aroused by the threat to the salvation-business, who were the more infuriated because they could not resort to the theologians' favorite arguments, the pillory, the rack, and the stake. They did, however,

about to tell you.

A problem that arises not seldom in comprehensive presentations of biological evolution is the distribution of species across seemingly impassable geographic barriers, especially oceans. Now the lemurs of Madagascar are similar and obviously related to species of lemurs that are found in India and Sumatra, but which differ sufficiently to presuppose a biological evolution that must antedate the time at which the little mammals could have been carried from (or to) the island by human beings migrating by sea. The Lemuridae must have originated on one side or the other of the Indian Ocean, and they certainly did not swim across it. How, then, can closely cognate species of them be found on both sides of that great water barrier?

In considering that problem, Haeckel suggested one hypothetical solution. The Indian Ocean is comparatively shallow between the Malay Peninsula and Sumatra, and there are shallows around the Maldives, the Chagos Archipelago, and the Seychelles which, although not continuous, form a kind of arc from India to Madagascar. These shallows could represent a land mass that once extended from Madagascar to India and to Sumatra and was later submerged either by subsidence of the land or by a rise in the level of the oceans. And for the hypothesis that the Indian Ocean now covered what had been a continental mass of land there was other supporting evidence, both geological and biological.

If that was the explanation of the odd distribution of species of lemurs, then, since lemurs are mammals, the land must have been submerged no earlier than the Caenozoic Era. Now another species of mammal that appears in the Caenozoic is the one which biologists now divide into two stages, Homo erectus and Homo habilis, the immediate ancestors of modern man. And the very few specimens of these that had been found when Haeckel wrote were so distributed that it seemed likely to him that, like the le-

anticipate the arguments that the "creation scientists" are trying to put over on boobs today. They denounced the teaching of biological evolution in the schools on the ground that it was an "unproved theory" and not to be compared to the Jews' stories about how their ferocious tribal deity, old Yahweh, manufactured Adam and then converted one of his spare ribs into Eve. See Haeckel's *Freie Wissenschaft und freie Lehre* (1877). Of course, the "creation scientists" think it prudent at present to pretend that they want no more than "balanced treatment" that will equate rational thought with the hokum of their favorite superstition, but no one should be deceived by the hypocrisy that has been an integral part of their religion from its origins.

murs, our line of primates had originated on the sunken continent and dispersed thence both eastward and westward.

This hypothesis was plausible and logical and it was widely accepted by both geologists and palaeontologists. Since the lemurs were the most striking of many bits of evidence supporting the hypothesis, it was reasonable to call the lost continent Lemuria. This name did not originate with Haeckel; it was, so far as I know, first suggested by a British zoölogist, Philip Lutley Sclater, around 1870. The name was so appropriate that it was widely adopted.

Let me emphasize the fact that although Haeckel's hypothesis—which neither he nor other scientists ever regarded as more than a working hypothesis—has been greatly modified and virtually superseded as additional evidence came to light, it was strictly scientific. That land masses of considerable size were submerged during the Caenozoic Era is now certain. That the continents we know today differ greatly in size and extent from the continents in earlier eras is also certain, and is now explained in terms of plate tectonics, for which there is now geological evidence that amounts to virtual certainty, although the details of both continental movements and the times at which they occurred are still being investigated.

'Lemuria' is a nice word, pleasing to our ears, and it is, of course, identical with the name of the Roman festival of the *lemures* and so carries to persons who have a literary education a pleasing connotation of the mysterious and supernatural. But the word has now been discarded with the superseded theory for which it was coined.

Now I do not know, and shall not waste the time it would take to ascertain, how Haeckel's geological hypothesis and Sclater's name for it came to the attention of the celebrated hokum-peddler, Mme. Helena Petrovna Blavatsky,* whose business of conjuring up spooks for the suckers declined after

* The careers of the founders and reformers of religions are basically the same, differing only in the details of time, place, and incidents. There is one relatively unimportant distinction. Some, such as Mahomet and Swedenborg, suffer in adolescence or when under the influence of narcotics, austerities, or emotional disorders, hallucinations which they mistake for reality, but even they, if they attain any success, must have a certain shrewdness and cunning to manipulate their converts and usually have to resort to impostures they have had the art to make plausible. Others, such as Joseph Smith and Mme. Blavatsky, quite rationally set out to exploit the human tropism that has always provided so lucrative a market for transcendental buncombe. Their only problem is that of concocting a revelation that will be both novel and attract the suckers

she was caught while performing some relatively simple tricks in the dark. She prudently decided to concentrate on what we may call the carriage trade in superstition, and to exploit the numerous and relatively prosperous individuals who are sufficiently well educated to see that the Judaeo-Christian myths are simply unbelievable and have lost their childish faith in Santa Claus and Jesus, but are left with an unappeased and devouring thirst for supernatural marvels. When an alcoholic can no longer obtain whisky, he turns to gin.

Mme. Blavatsky concocted her own cocktail of mystical marvels and divine revelations. Pouring a copious amount of Hindu transcendental speculations into a shaker, she added a few jiggers of other mythologies, including the Christian, and a tiny quantity brewed by her own fertile imagination, and flavored the whole with magic from the Jews' Kabbalah. The mixture, shaken until it foamed, and poured into crystal goblets, was a heady drink and simply delicious to palates athirst for spiritual things. She called it Theosophy, picking up an old word that had become familiar in English because it had been a favorite of the Rosicrucian mystery-mongers in the Seventeenth Century.*

whom they wish to exploit: the bait they use must appeal to the fish before whom they dangle their hooks. The seemingly enormous differences between *The Book of Mormon* and *The Secret Doctrine* are really superficial; there are also great differences between earthworms and artificial flies, but they serve the same purpose. Mme. Blavatsky's trout in the second phase of her career as a "fisher of men" were, as I have said, persons of some education, so, like a good angler, she baited her hokum with a display of spurious learning. She is said to cite some 1400 books in her first big bundle of bait, *Isis Unveiled* (1877), all of them at second-, third-, or tenth-hand from the round dozen books she actually used in concocting a lure that seemed profound to educated persons who are willing to accept as abstruse, nonsense they cannot understand. If you want the sorry details of Mme. Blavatsky's biography, see Gertrude Marvin Williams, *Madame Blavatsky* (New York, Knopf, 1946). Mme. Blavatsky was not a fool. Once, in a moment of alcoholic or erotic candor, she indiscreetly told a male friend: "The vast majority of people who are reckoned clever . . . are hopeless fools. If you only knew what lions and eagles in every part of the world have turned into asses at my whistle, and have obediently wagged their long ears in time as I piped the tune!" So we must, after all, credit her with having revealed the secret doctrine that unites the world's religions!

* The word first appears, so far as I know, in the Neo-Platonic maunderings of Porphyry in the Third Century, from whom it was borrowed by some of the "orthodox" Christian theologians to replace *gnosis*, which had become a bad word because it had been made a designation of numerous early Christian sects whom the "orthodox" were

Theosophy involves endless chatter about secret doctrines, astral souls, planetary intelligences, Adepts, and Masters, especially the Mahatmas, superbrains said to roost on the snow-covered peaks of Tibet and to despatch through the air personal letters to their darling Helena, written on distinctive stationery that had been specially manufactured for her by a British paper-mill. And Helena served with it the catnip that seems to have an irresistible attraction for so many Aryan females and excite them to a kind of silly ecstasy: Theosophists must "regard all men as equally their brothers, irrespective of caste, color, race, or creed." She thus assured herself of the good will of the Jews, who probably invented that hallucinogenic drug for dim-wits and who always enjoy laughing at the gullibility of the Aryans, whom they both despise and hate.

The enterprising business woman from Russia thus founded the Universal Brotherhood of United Theosophists, which was going to unite all the world's religions by revealing the Truth of their common origin and thus inaugurate a blissful era of World Peace and Brotherhood of All Mankind. The most marvellous thing about Mme. Blavatsky's wonder-mongering was the social standing and educational level of many of the persons, including males, who became pie-eyed on her theosophical cocktails, and her business flourished until her tabbies started clawing one another. Fission began even during her lifetime, and after her death in 1891 the United Brotherhood split into many disunited branches, of which some still survive and their high-minded members nourish their astral souls according to the precepts of their holy writ,, Mme. Blavatsky's

industriously refuting, proving conclusively the Truth of the "orthodox" theology with the only cogent theological arguments, fire, sword, and extermination. In the Renaissance, the Greek term was brought over into Latin, and thence into English, as a designation of the grotesque nonsense of the Jewish Kabbalah, which had a profound and constant influence on Christian theologians, especially Protestant, and for the ravings of Jakob Boehme, a "converted" Jew whom old Yahweh told wonderful things and who was the founder of a sect that was eventually merged with the Quakers, who held many of the same beliefs. In the religious brain-fever that was epidemic in Europe during the Seventeenth Century, the Rosicrucian hoax was devised, largely for covert political purposes, and was believed by an astonishing number of persons who should have known better. On this hoax, which was cleverly associated with some contemporary progress in science and technology, see the standard work by the erudite Frances A. Yates, *The Rosicrucian Enlightenment* (London, Routledge, 1972; paperback reprint, Boulder, Colorado, Shambhala, 1978).

Secret Doctrine, which they piously keep in print.*

The full title of this gospel masterpiece is *The Secret Doctrine, the Synthesis of Science, Religion, and Philosophy*. The authors, according to Madame, were two or three of the aforementioned Mahatmas, who dictated it by telepathy to her, their Chosen Vessel and amanuensis. Materialists, who are woefully deficient in the transcendence of Faith, attribute the authorship to Madame herself, but much of the credit, I think, should go to a pair of prize suckers, Bertram and Archibald Keightley, two wealthy young men of standing in British society, who not only lavished money on the aging Madame, but took the six thousand pages of more or less incoherent gabbling that the Mahatmas had sent to her, eliminated the endless repetitions, reduced the mass to an intelligible order, corrected some of the grosser errors that the all-knowing Masters had made, supplied a good deal of information to correct or corroborate their revelations, and, at their own

* What was probably the largest slice of the Theosophical racket fell into the hands of Annie Besant, the absconded wife of a respected English clergyman. She had been the intimate female friend of Mme. Blavatsky and claimed to have in her possession an even more secret part of the *Secret Doctrine*. She took over the headquarters in India, where she proceeded to discover that the star Alcyone had magnanimously come down to our earth as a new christ, an amalgam of Krishna, Gautama (Buddha No. 1), Maitreya (Buddha No. 2), Zoroaster, Jesus, and perhaps other hot-shot Saviours, and had become incarnate in a sloe-eyed Hindu lad named (appropriately) Krishnamurti. The lad grew up under her loving care and when he was sufficiently trained, she took the Saviour to England for exhibition, and many boobs, some of them graduates of the great universities, subsidized the patroness of the sepia-colored messiah who had come to found the Universal Republic of One World of Human Brotherhood. There was, however, an unfortunate *contretemps*, of which the sad details were once told me by a member of British Intelligence who had been an officer in the Special Branch of Scotland Yard in the days when Britain was still Great. When Scotland Yard raided a den of homosexual drug-addicts, they found Krishnamurti among the jolly boys and remarked that it was an odd place to find the Saviour of the World. He replied, "Bah! I am an atheist. The old woman, she pay me to sleep with her, she pay me to be the Saviour of the World. Why not?

Annie, much embarrassed, high-tailed it back to India, checked her astrological calculations, and found that she had made a mathematical error, thus mistaking the birthday of the amalgamated Saviour, who hadn't got here yet. She died not long thereafter. Krishnamurti soon repented of his admission of atheism and tried to set up in business for himself as a less high-powered christ, but without Annie's guiding hand he couldn't interest even the kind of educated nitwits whom she had charmed with her transcendental blarney.

expense, saw the first two volumes through the press,* all, it seems, without ever doubting the *bona fides* of the fat old hag who had been elected by the planetary spirits to enlighten the earth. "Nothing is more wonderful than man," the chorus in the *Antigone* said admiringly; we must repeat it sardonically.

As gospels go, Mme. Blavatsky's is one of the best and will excite as much religious awe as any other. I recommend it to *aficionados* of that kind of spiritual exercise, although I know that tastes in divine revelations differ. The second volume of this condensation of the Wisdom of the Ages is devoted to tracing the biological and spiritual evolution of mankind during the several hundred million years that preceded 1888. (Let it not be thought that Madame hadn't heard of Darwin! She sets out, remember, to synthesize science and religion.) Now the Big Souls, who were guiding mankind to Higher Things through their chosen vessel, naturally did not overlook the wonders of Atlantis, both technological and historical, which they evidently cribbed from Ignatius Donnelly's famous book on the subject and then corrected to surcharge it with spiritual truth. But since Atlantis, overburdened by its sins, sank beneath the waves only 850,000 years ago, there is left a big slice of the hundreds of millions of years of evolution to be filled in somehow. And what could be neater than another lost continent that was engulfed by the ocean much earlier and from which refugees escaped to populate Atlantis? Why, Drs. Haeckel and Sclater might have made Lemuria on order from the Mahatmas, it so perfectly fills the need!

Some of the errors of Professors Haeckel and Sclater were corrected and Lemuria was extended to include mountains of which the peaks are now Easter Island and New Zealand, and the inhabitants of the continent were accurately described by the planetary intelligences who had seen them and witnessed

* The first two volumes, of which it would be blasphemous to doubt the divine inspiration, were published by the Keightleys, who were preparing a third for the press when Mme. Blavatsky died. The manuscript for it was asported by Annie Besant, who, a great champion of Women's Rights, had come to adore the female messiah two years before her death. A third volume was published by Annie in 1897. Whether this is the authentic work dictated by the Masters to their Chosen Vessel or a forgery perpetrated by the wicked Mrs. Besant was a question that greatly agitated the four disunited branches of the United Brotherhood that I included in my observations in my youth, when I was studying the mysteries of Faith. I have no opinion on that point. There is no more futile waste of time than in trying to decide which gospel is less spurious than others.

their long and dolorous history. Now if you don't want to read through the second volume of *The Secret Doctrine* and run down copious references in the first, I will tell you what modern science, as reported by Madame's Mahatmas, teaches about those precursors of our race. Their height ranged from twelve to fifteen feet; they had complexions and features resembling those of niggers, except that they could turn their eyes to the sides as well as forwards, and they had a third eye in the back of their heads, which was mighty convenient, since they were amphisbenic, like many of our old streetcars, and could operate equally well in either direction. And what was best of all, they were hermaphrodites and could reproduce their species by just laying eggs, which, you will agree, saved them a vast lot of trouble all around.

Now, I grieve to say, the Lemurians became so corrupt that, not content with hermaphroditic bliss, they got themselves split up so they could copulate with each other, and having found out about sex, they became so enthusiastic they even copulated with animals and thus engendered the various species of apes that are with us today. That so disgusted the planetary spirits that they refused to put souls into the creatures, but the mild-mannered inhabitants of Venus took pity on the wretches and came down to teach them how to use fire, smelt metals, and raise crops. and, eager to help the species ascend to spiritual things, taught them enough morals to make them capable of reincarnation and thus of attaining immortality. And those Lemurians have left descendants today, the Lapps, the Australian aborigines, and the cute little cannibals of the Andaman Islands.

Lemuria was destroyed by subterranean fires (too many deluges in the world's history would become monotonous). Many Lemurians, however, escaped to Atlantis, and I can't take time to tell you about all that happened to them there.

Madame's genius must be credited with discovering how useful Lemuria is to gospel-writers, but two of her more intelligent disciples made better use of it. Two of the most zealous and well educated Theosophists were Rudolf Steiner, who was almost certainly a Jew masquerading as a German, and Édouard Schuré, who was admittedly a Jew. They sat at the feet of Annie Besant and admired her and admired her technique even more until they were ready to go into business for themselves and market Anthroposophy as an improved

and streamlined version of Theosophy.* It was Steiner who really put Lemuria on the occult map, and he naturally improved it to show the greater accuracy of the revelations vouchsafed him by the Masters. Being a man of some education, he logically decided that the denizens of that lost continent should resemble, so far as was feasible, the *lemures* of the old Roman folk superstition. His lucky Lemurians were exempt from physical ills because their bodies were made of vapor, like the ghosts around you today. They naturally had no physical eyes and so never had to wear glasses, and they could float whithersoever they wished by instinct. And what completed their ideal state, they had no brains and had no need of them, for they were full of "indwelling spiritual force" and were guided by beneficent spirits who were in constant communication with their superiors and so always knew what they wanted. The Lemurians also had lots of will-power and so, although they were only vapor, they could lift heavy objects and do work when they wanted to, just as Poltergeister, who are also tenuous wraiths, can throw the furniture around on occasion and have been doing so recently to provide best-selling wonder-books for Americans who can read without thinking. And being hermaphroditic was no great comfort to the Lemurians, because they, like most ghosts, were too spiritual to worry about sexual fun.

Steiner, the "scientist of the invisible" as he was called, also knew what raised Hell in happily thoughtless Lemuria. The puffs of vapor became a little more material, and an evil power split the dear hermaphrodites into male and female ghosts, who started chasing one another, as their luckless successors have gone on doing evers since. Lemuria, weighted down with sex, sank beneath the waves, but some Lemurians escaped to Atlantis, and, of course, the thrilling tale goes on..

Gospels are like automobiles and computers: some one is always bringing out a new model. There have doubtless been

* The name chosen for the new racket could have been coined as an obvious variation, but is said to have been taken from *Anthroposophia theomagica*, a bucket of Rosicrucian slop published in 1650 by Thomas Vaughan (which, by the way, seems to have been overlooked by Miss Yates in her *Rosicrucian Enlightenment*, which mentions only Vaughan's publication of the manifesto of that famous hoax in 1652). Schuré was the junior partner in the new business, and, sad to say, the affections of even high-minded world-improvers are inconstant, so Schuré flounced back and forth between his Rudolf and his Annie several times, and Steiner became the sole owner of the enterprise and has left a cult of True Believers of his hocus-pocus, while Schuré has been virtually forgotten.

quite a few models of which I have not heard, but I must mention the improved Lemurians offered by Frederick Oliver in his *Dweller on Two Planets.** He brought them right up-to-date by installing a colony of them right on the summit of Mount Shasta, where anyone can see them, if he has enough transcendence in him. And then an astronomer, who was head of a small observatory on Mount Lowe in southern California, trained his telescope on Mount Shasta, and, by gum! he saw the Lemurians walking around up there and described in detail their buildings, their clothes, and their manners.† And since then, quite a few God-fearing Americans have climbed Mount Shasta and had most informative and edifying chats with the transcendentally wise Lemurians. Now it would be vain for materialists to toil up the slopes of that extinct volcano, because the spiritually wise Lemurians don't associate with such low company and simply make themselves invisible.

Haeckel's Lemuria, if it ever existed, sank beneath the waves long ago, but Mme. Blavatsky's Lemuria is unsinkable. It will probably be with us forever, floating from one bizarre cult to another, a standard ingredient of many brands of mystical

* I mentioned Frederick Oliver's hoax in *Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?*, p. 53, n. 33. A legal friend of mine has informed me of an amusing sequel. Oliver's book proved to be a very profitable production and was reprinted, I know not how many times, for the edification of persons who can believe anything that is "transcendental." The book, a valuable property, was inherited by the author's heirs, who, in 1941, sued a plagiarist for infringement of copyright in the Federal District Court of California. My friend sent me a photocopy of the court's decision as it was reproduced in the well-known "Key Reporter," and I was pleased that the court, with tongue in cheek, elected to believe the author's protestations that he was only an "amanuensis" and that he had only written out what was dictated to him by a Master, "Phylos the Tibetan," who used Oliver as his stenographer to put on paper a revelation that would save the world from the horrors of atheism. A Federal Court had neither the legal authority nor the physical means of preventing a Master, who presumably resided in Tibet most of the time, from using his supernatural powers to dictate to other stenographers revelations of which *he* was the author.

† This is so nearly incredible that I refused to trust a memorandum jotted down decades ago and my own recollection until I found that the astronomer's feat is mentioned in L. Sprague de Camp's *Lost Continents*, now available in a Dover reprint. That author does not tell us, and I do not remember, how the astronomer explained the bending of light rays that enabled him to see Mount Shasta from his observatory, but I imagine that such optical details would not greatly concern a "scientist" with an itch to save the world from soul-destroying atheism—or to see his name in newspapers.

hokum that are continually put on the market for literate people who want to go on spiritual benders.

The Atlanteans have been renowned for their wisdom ever since Plato invented them, but someone, (whether Oliver or another was the first I do not know) saw that the Lemurians, being so much older, must have been even wiser. And they must have left the treasures of their occult wisdom in storage somewhere for the benefit of future ages in which select individuals would become morally *and* financially worthy of such esoteric knowledge. It has been decades since I have heard of that wonderful book, composed in the Lemurian tongue and written in letters of gold on the hides of pterodactyls, that is preserved in a secret crypt beneath a half-ruined temple in some remote part of India, so I suppose it has gone out of fashion. The alternative is the transmission of that abstruse acroamatic lore by the Adepts of an Hermetic Brotherhood.* A secret society of masterminds, founded on Lemuria, has, through centuries of millennia, been working mightily (and in oddly dark and devious ways) to improve mankind and prepare it for the ultimate revelation of cosmic truth, which in the meantime must be kept secret and concealed from the vulgar, since only specially purified souls can operate on voltages so high they would blow the fuses of an ordinary brain and fulminate the cerebrum. Whether the Hermetic Brotherhood consists of old

* Hermetic Brotherhoods are another can of worms, and I cannot take time to open it now. The name and idea goes back to hokum that was industriously peddled to suckers by wily promoters, many of them Jews, around the beginning of the present era and was thus roughly contemporaneous with Christianity. The bait took the form of writings in *koine* Greek that purported to be revelations made in the remote past by Thoth, the Egyptian god of wisdom, who disclosed to worthy Adepts the cosmic secrets of magic, alchemy, astrology, and the transcendental truths about souls, etc. The con men knew practically nothing about the Egyptian god except that he had a reputation for wisdom, and they, for some reason, called him Hermes Trismegistos in Greek. Quite a few of these compositions are still extant and may be read in the excellent edition of the *Corpus Hermeticum* by A.-J. Festugière and Arthur Darby Nock, Paris, "Les Belles Lettres," 4 vols., 1945-1954. For an analysis of the racket, see Festugière, *La révélation d'Hermès Trismégiste*, Paris, Gabalda, 4 vols., 1944-1954. Since the edition of the *Corpus* was prepared for the press, there was found at Chenoboskion in Egypt a collection of similar stuff in which Thoth was replaced by the Christian god, except in one admirable screed, which was so arranged that the salvation-monger using it could fill in the name of either Thoth, Zoroaster, or Jesus to suit the market at which he was aiming.

Lemurians, who had survived through all the millennia without dying of boredom, or of dedicated Adepts, who have transmitted the world-shaking secrets from generation to generation even unto the present day, is an unimportant detail. Persons who can believe the one story will as readily believe the other.

There is, therefore, a wonderful Lemurian Philosophy and its secrets are available to you right now, today, if you have the time and money. If you want the very latest edition of this transcendental wisdom, you will find it in a book, hot off the press, entitled *The Ultimate Philosophy*, by a certain Eklai Kueshana, whose name sounds as though he may be a Lemurian, fresh from the land of the lemurs. Whatever his age, he represents the great Hermetic Brotherhood that built the pyramids in Egypt (secretly, of course) and wrought I know not how many other marvels.*

How do you acquire a copy of that precious tome? Why, you sign a "commitment" (I don't know what you will commit yourself to, but does it matter when you will attain such inestimable wisdom?) and then enroll in a Lemurian Philosophy Seminar offered by the Stelle Group, P. O. Box 75, Quinlan, Texas; $375 and certainly a bargain. You'll get lots of "privileged information" and will discover the "amazing, unsuspected powers inherent in you." You may even get to join the Brotherhood some day. To save you time, if you are in a hurry, I inform you that Quinlan is a very small town, about twenty-five miles east-northeast from the outskirts of Dallas.

If you have a soul that thirsts for occult revelations, you won't have time to read the rest of this note, but if you are an earthbound materialist, I will tell you that my purpose in writing it was only to give you a clear and simple example of the way in which a tenuous hypothesis in geology can be converted into an article of faith in less than twenty years, and thereafter haunt the minds of the gullible, perhaps for centuries, like a ghost, which is imperishable because it never existed.

* They say they built the Great Pyramid, and I do hope they did not overlook the other two, which have stood near it for so long as a silent and monumental reproach to the mystagogues who have been concentrating their attention exclusively on the one that happens to be the largest, only a few feet taller than the next in size. In fact, I have been hoping for decades that some clever fellow would find a way of exploiting in his revelations at least thirty-five or forty of the other pyramids that are scattered around Egypt. Why, the occult significance of the distances between them, computed in Egyptian units, would alone suffice to keep a seeker of transcendental truth in mental convulsions for years!

This simple, clear, indubitable modern example should teach us much about the origin and propagation of religions. On a small scale, but typically, it illustrates the dismaying force of that human yearning for the superhuman and praeternatural that enables any clever hokum-peddler to boast, as did Mme. Blavatsky, that educated and seemingly intelligent men and women of our race "in every part of the world turned into asses at my whistle, and have obediently wagged their long ears in time as I piped the tune."* A moderately adroit swindler does not even need a myth, a folk tale, or a forgery: he can take a newly coined neologism of known and strictly limited meaning and make of it a glittering jewel of transcendental meaning to hypnotize his prey. There *is* magic in the occult, a magic that operates on many minds as does opium or a great excess of alcohol, paralysing the mind's ability to reason, to distinguish the real from the imagined.

Lemuria is but an instance of what has happened, on larger and smaller scales, for thousands of years; it illustrates the infinite credulity of our race.

That credulity is a fact—a grim and ominous fact— that we must take into account, if we cherish hopes that some sane and healthy remnant of our race may survive and someday be emancipated from abject slavery to world's masters of deceit, the great contrivers of illusions, the Jews.

* * * * *

In what is written above, I commented on Theosophy and made a passing reference to the older Rosicrucian hoax. These are only two specimens of religions that are designed for educated suckers, and it is likely that no one who has not looked into that depressing subject has any conception of how numerous are the con games that attained enough success to flourish on a socially important scale. If you want some good examples—including the famous Illuminati of Weishaupt, to which some excitable conservatives attribute miraculous powers—you will find some in Nesta Webster's *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* (London, Boswell, 1924; reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications). You will find many more

* I quoted Mme. Blavatsky's indiscreet boast more fully in the footnote on p. 5 where I also cited the biography by Mrs. Williams from which it is taken.

continued on page 47

Eugen Fischer

RACIAL ORIGIN AND EARLIEST RACIAL HISTORY OF THE HEBREWS

Translated from the German by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

1983
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1984
by Charles E. Weber

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

TRANSLATOR'S INTRODUCTION

The August-September 1983 issue of *Liberty Bell* contains my translation of and introduction to an article by the German geneticist, Baron Otmar von Verschuer, in which its author describes the genetically determined morphological, pathological and psychological differences between Jews and northern Europeans. This article was taken from the third volume of the series, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, published by the Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt in Hamburg in 1938. The following article by Eugen Fischer immediately precedes von Verschuer's article.

The peculiar, almost unique advantage of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* lies in the fact that in them distinguished scholars and scientists examined various aspects of the Jewish question from a non-Jewish point of view. Of the more than thirty scholars and scientists who contributed to the series, perhaps none was more famous than the anthropologist Eugen Fischer, the author of the article presented below in English translation. Fischer (1874-1967) held academic posts in Würzburg (where Röntgen had discovered X-Rays in 1895), Freiburg and Berlin. He was also a director of the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute for Anthropology, Human Genetics and Eugenics.

In 1913 Fischer published a study, *Die Rehobother Bastaards und das Bastardierungsproblem beim Menschen* (The Rehoboth Bastaards and the Problem of Cross-Breeding in Man). The subjects of this study were the persons of mixed racial descent (European men and Hottentot women) in the vicinity of Rehoboth, a locality in the interior of German South-West Africa east of Walfis Bay. The great significance of this study lay in the fact that for the first time proof was furnished that human racial characteristics are inherited in accordance with Mendel's genetic laws. (I am unable to find a listing of an English translation of this work.) In 1923 Fischer, together with Erwin Baur and Fritz Lenz, published their *Grundriss der menschlichen Erblichkeitslehre und Rassenhygiene*. An English translation of this book was published by Macmillan in 1931 under the title, *Human Heredity*. Amongst Fischer's numerous other works is a study of Jews in antiquity which was written in

coöperation with Gerhard Kittel and which occupies pp. 1-236 of the seventh volume of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, published in 1943.

Fischer's present article is addressed to the intelligent layman. His skill as an educator is manifested in his going from the known to the unknown in tackling the problem of the racial origins of the ancient Hebrews with all of its complexities. He thus makes observations on the inherited characteristics of various breeds of domestic animals with which we are all familiar and the analogies to the characteristics of various human races. He then discusses the less well-known environmental and cultural factors which have brought about the differentiation of mankind into various races, but explains why it is not easy to trace the particular origins of most specific races.

This article was originally given as a lecture, one in a series on the Jewish question given in Munich during July, 1938. The recognition of the importance of genetic factors in human affairs was by no means exclusively a feature of National Socialism. We must bear in mind that during the 1930s there was still a wide acceptance of eugenic thinking in western Europe and the United States. A number of states of the United States, for example, had laws which provided for the sterilization of persons who had defects considered to be of genetic origin, such as feeble-mindedness.

Much the opposite situation prevailed at the time in the U.S.S.R., which had been and was still killing off so many of the best components of the Russian population. (Cf. *Liberty Bell* of May, 1984, page 19 of the article by Paul Knutson, who points out that we should not underestimate the extent of biological change that the Bolsheviks' wholesale slaughter brought about in the Russians and Ukrainians.) In keeping with Communist dogmas of that time, the doctrines of T. D. Lysenko ("Lysenkoism") discounted orthodox genetic science and emphasized environmental factors in the development of plants and animals. This abhorance of scientific genetics is also common amongst American "liberals" down to this very day. Eugenic concepts are especially strongly abhorred in American academic circles.

The reader should be cautioned about Fischer's use of the adjective *nordisch*, which I have simply rendered as *Nordic*, although these words might not have exactly the same semantic function in both languages, since *Nordic* is frequently used as a designation of Scandinavians in current English usage. Fischer uses the word *nordisch* in a broad sense to designate early speakers of the Indo-Germanic (Indo-European) languages. These people, to judge especially from the evidence from diachronic linguistics, developed in Europe north of the Alps, although the exact location of their original habitation is uncertain. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, June, 1984, pp. 1-3.) They pushed into southern Europe and even as far as northern India and Sri Lanka (Ceylon), where they fused to some extent onto earlier populations as a dominant élite capable of imposing their language onto the population as a whole. This process took place in quite remote times, probably preliterary times for the most part. In the cases of the Hittites (mentioned several times by Fischer), for example, this "Nordic" blood was eventually thinned considerably, even in very ancient times, as the strongly diluted Indo-Germanic components (largely grammatical features) of their language would indicate. One need only study the portraiture on the Greek coins of the fifth to the third centuries to become aware of how the racial features of "Nordics" dominated Greece proper and the early Greek colonies in western Asia Minor, Sicily and southern Italy, at least as an aesthetic ideal. On the whole, I have retained Fischer's terminology, e.g., *Indo-Germanic* rather than *Indo-European*, the term now predominantly used in the Anglo-Saxon countries.

Even though Fischer's article was published nearly a half century ago, even though we now have a more sophisticated knowledge of the molecular structure of the genes and even though archaeological dating techniques have improved considerably since 1938, his article is still essentially valid and interesting reading for those who wish to obtain an objective grasp of the Jewish problem, which has now largely shifted from Europe to the United States.

* * * * *

I have been considering various articles in the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* for future translation efforts. These include an

article on Richard Wagner and Jewry, Walter Frank's introductory address on German scholarship and the Jewish question and an article on the ascendency of Jews in the literary life of Germany during the time of the Weimar Republic, 1919-1933. I would be interested in expressions of preference on the part of readers of *Liberty Bell*. A complete list of the articles in the first six volumes of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* is given on pages 22-24 of my translation of the article by Verschuer in the August-September, 1983, issue of *Liberty Bell*.

RACIAL ORIGIN AND EARLIEST RACIAL HISTORY OF THE HEBREWS

by
Eugen Fischer

This lecture is not intended to contribute new anthropological material, but rather simply to present observations from the point of view of racial research concerning the biological aspect of the origin of the Hebrew people. An examination of the historical and philological original research projects had to be omitted. These are not the author's field. For that reason source notes were omitted entirely.

The question of the origin of a single, particular, present-day human race involves two groups of phenomena which, in fact, are closely related to each other; for one thing, the question of the place, the time and, above all, the external circumstances of the formation of the race, and, for another thing, the question of the racial initial form and its individual stages of modification from this initial form down to the time of its present character. Since it is a matter of developments in the distant past, the initial questions concerning the environment and the actual developments can be examined only indirectly. The other questions concerning the past forms [of the race] can be answered only if a fortunate chance has preserved for us remains from the past. For this reason, in the investigation of the origin of a particular race our knowledge of the origin of races in general must be presented in order to attempt, then, to apply these data to the particular race while taking into account the geographical and chronological circumstances. The significance of selection and adaptation in general and in the area of origin, in this case the prehistoric Near East, will prove to be important, not only for the time of the origin, but also for the further development. Hence, after these general considerations I

would like to describe the traces of prehistorical man in Palestine. These have a bearing, in turn, on the question to what extent the population which now emerges into the light of history, as Semites and then as Hebrews, descends from that prehistorical man. Only then can a racial history of the Semites be attempted and the original racial composition of the Jews and the absorbtion of subsequent racial elements into the Jewish nation that had developed be described down to the time of the extinction of the Jewish state.

We have had an understanding of the origin of human races only since that time when human genetics has furnished us the absolute proof that all human racial characteristics are genetic characteristics and only such characteristics.

This proof is furnished by the investigation of racial
p.122 cross-breedings, by which it was shown beyond any doubt that the characteristics in question are transmitted without exception in accordance with Mendel's genetic laws in the first and second generations of persons of mixed breed. (Then, of course, into further generations.) These racial characteristics, like all other inherited characteristics, are thus based on individual, specific genetic predispositions which we call "factors," the bases of which we call "genes." In this connection it has been learned that, as in the case of all other hereditary characteristics, the hereditary predisposition permits a certain range of reaction for its realization in actual development, even in the case of racial hereditary characteristics. Within this range the environment brings about the actual development. The range of reaction is of quite varied magnitude in the case of the inherited characteristics, including racial characteristics. In the so-called blood groups, for example, this range amounts to zero, so far as we know. In the case of body height, the range is rather broad. A person, for example, does not inherit a height of 1.70 meters [=66.93 inches] but rather a "tall build." Whether he then actually attains a height of 1.66 or 1.82 meters or his 1.70 meters depends on the effects of environment. Moreover, he inherits his tendency to tallness, no matter whether he has reached his lower or upper genetically possible height. The environmental effects, as such, are never inherited. Races are groups of people with quite specific hereditary predispositions which are purely hereditary in them and which are lacking in other races. Every race, of course, also has in addition hereditary predispositions which are also present in certain other races and ultimately such hereditary predispositions which are present in all human beings. For obvious reasons it must be especially emphasized that mental hereditary predispositions are amongst those that belong to one race exclusively as well as those which are characteristic of human beings in general. We have conclusive proof that mental and psychological characteristics are just as much based on hereditary predispositions as are physical characteristics, normal and pathological ones. (This is not to say anything about the mental and psychological aspects per se and their relation to bodily predispositions.) [The sentence in parentheses apparently refers to the correlations of body types with psychological characteristics as presented in such works as Ernst Kretschmer's *Körperbau und Charakter*, 1921, and works by W. H. Sheldon. —Translator] What was said above concerning the range of reaction is just as true of mental predispositions as bodily ones. Within this range there is the effect of education and other environmental factors.

Race is thus a totality of immutable characteristics of a physical and mental-psychological kind determined by its genetic composite. Race is not simply some given body form group, nor is it simply a distinction which can be made from other such groups on the basis of a couple of external characteristics. It is an exclusive biological unit which has come about by special, orderly processes in the genetic mass, sharply differentiated genetically from other such units. The processes which led to it are known to us from the general study of genetics. It is very difficult or often impossible to survey and describe their particular development in the particular case of a quite specific race.

Our ideas about the origin of races must start out with the demonstrated reality of an originally undifferentiated human race. Just as all forms of animals living in the wild are undifferentiated and just as they exhibit, at the most, minor variations of size and color in the case of an extensive geographical range, the earliest man was an undifferentiated form. There can be no detailed discussion at this point of the proofs afforded by morphology, physiology, psychology and pathology. This human race thus also had a common stock of p.123 genetic material and, except for individual hereditary lines, a uniform stock of genetic factors. As mentioned above, the genetic factors per se are independent of the environmental factors which have an effect on the body. However, the gene is not entirely and completely immutable forever. There are changes, albeit rare, of individual genes which we call muta-

tions. Generally, we do not know their causes. We can produce mutations artificially by means of x-rays and by means of certain poisons (in the case of plants). They are almost always pathological. In nature we occasionally see the occurrence of a mutation without any recognizable cause. In this way albinos, for example, occur (white stags, white bats, white blackbirds, and white domestic animals). In human beings, too, there are these mutations, and indeed in all races. In the case of the animals living in the wild such mutations are eliminated in the callous eradication process of nature. The only animals which are divided into numerous races, like man, are the domestic animals. The racial characteristics of these animals are just as hereditary as those of human beings, as racial crossing has demonstrated in this case also. We can not go into details at this point. The fact that all racial characteristics of our domestic animals are anatomically and genetically quite analogous to the racial characteristics of man can be seen, for example, in the color differences of blond, brunette, red, black in the hair of human races, horses, bovines, dogs, etc. Curly hair, straight hair, and stiff hair correspond to the same forms in the case of domestic animals (for example, the Angora). Dwarf build, tall build, forms of lips, forms of noses (e.g., ram's nose), colors of eyes and all such racial differences are found in domestic animals and man. Things are similar down to the finest details of the tissue structure. The breeds of domestic animals have come into existence by virtue of the fact that mutations which have arisen "spontaneously," i.e., for unknown reasons, have not been eliminated, for example, but have been retained artificially by the breeder. There is quite strong evidence that life in the domesticated condition causes the occurrence of numerous mutations by the change of nutritional factors, temperature maintenance and reproductive conditions, as opposed to life in the wild. The breeds of domestic animals thus came about by their selection and combination. It should be emphasized that their differences are not only of an exterior physical nature, but also of a physiological and psychological nature. This means that metabolic processes, capacities, and mental characteristics are racially clearly different in the case of individual domestic breeds. That, too, is based on mutation and its breeding.

The formation of human races must also be based on the same laws, because the human genes are basically analogous. After man became man, with the beginnings of his civilization,

with the use of fire and hence the great broadening of his nutritional possibilities, with tools, language and social institutions, he lived, from a biological point of view, basically in a condition which corresponds completely to that of domestic amimals. In keeping with this, numerous mutations occurred. In this case arbitrary choice and caprice take over the rôle of deliberate breeding of the races of domestic animals. Selection and breeding by external factors were also not lacking at first. At the same time humanity migrated in groups from its place of origin and spread over the whole earth. No mammal is the equal of man in that regard. The constant venturing into new p.124
environmental conditions, in some cases of a quite different kind, must have had a tremendously selective effect and wiped out unsuitable mutations. The isolating of individual groups by emigration now made possible for the first time the preservation of genetic mutations which had occurred in conjunction with the effect of [natural] selection. These ideas, which were converted into a well-founded theory on the basis of observations on domestic animals, are fully confirmed by the skeletal remains preserved for us from the early time of man. From the area of origin which the Java Man and the Peking Man indicate to us, man at the Neanderthal stage of development (that is, even before the last glacial period) spread out as far as the inhabitable northern edge, the western end and the southern part of Europe and as far as the southern tip of Africa. However, the human form, as far as we can determine, is still almost uniform [at this time]. Furthermore, this form will also encounter us on Palestinian soil. At the time of, but toward the end of the last glacial period, the next migratory wave now covers the whole world. However, the formation of races has now commenced and the finds show us differences in the shape of the skull, facial form and tallness which we can only interpret as racial differences. From this time on, mankind is divided into races. It may probably be assumed that the differences now became fully established and strenghtened during the course of the subsequent periods.

The processes which led to the development of races are thus the occurrence of mutations, the isolating of tribes by migration, the increase of the frequency of mutations by cultural influences (domestication), the change of climatic and other environmental effects through migration and by the change of climate in the glacial and post-glacial periods, adaptation by selective processes, evolution and growth or

decline. Thus, the different nature of the races would seem to depend on the kind of mutations, on the one hand, and the phenomena of selection and adaptation on the other hand. Certain mental and psychological characteristics will be decisive factors in this regard even if, naturally, physical health, efficiency and adaptation of physiological developments to the environment have always been an absolute requisite for the prospering of the race in question. Only in this manner can we explain the simply remarkable adaptation of many races to their environment. I am thinking, for example, of the special adaptation of the Bushman to the life in the sand of his desert and prairie, of his sharpness of senses, of his capacity to go without food and water and to walk around in the hot sun and dryness and his lack of capacity for sedentary work or any very high mental achievement. Migratory races with certain mental talents and a simultaneous physical capacity will withdraw from desolate regions and leave them to inferior races, but they will, when caught up in the climatic change of the glacial periods, for example, become a battle-accustomed, special race of strong character in an extremely selective process under unfavorable conditions, such as along the edge of the ice, by taking up a struggle for mere existence. The Nordic race is an example of such a race. Thus, the interaction between the gene stock of a mental and physical nature provided by mutation and the environment, with its selective effect, brings about the varied nature of the individual races. In view of this, it becomes immediately clear that races from one branch can develop in an
p 125 infinitely diverse manner by that force, while other races can become similar to one another without being especially close to each other in a genealogical sense. Individual characteristics of a physical and mental nature, moreover, can arise separately and independently of each other by the appropriate mutation and appropriate selection at various locations of the human race. (This can be readily demonstrated in the case of certain physical characteristics.)

This outline should show that we comprehend the origin of races quite well in a general sense, after all. The basic aspects seem well established. On the other hand, tremendous and largely insoluable problems arise at once when it is a question of tracing the origin of a single, quite specific race within the general framework. Actually, we have more or less complete information only in a single case; that is the origin of the Westphalian [Falid] type of the Nordic race from the late

Paleolithic Cro-Magnon race. Here we have, indeed, the fossil records with rather few gaps down to the present-day representation in the living population. In the case of all other races the glacial and post-glacial forerunners are uncertain or completely unkown. Even the place of origin and hence the external conditions and the selective processes are, in most cases, uncertain or at most are to be assumed with some degree of probability. This is also the case with the question before us today with regard to the origin of those races which were and still are the bearers of the Semitic civilizations and hence also with regard to the origin of the Jews.

This question leads us initially not only to Palestine, as far as the area is concerned, but also to the land of the Tigris and Euphrates, from the Persian Gulf on up to the Armenian highlands and Asia Minor and thence down to Arabia and over as far as Egypt. Since we know that the Semitic peoples did not migrate into their later dwelling areas until early historical times, the skull remains of Palestine originating from the previous time are of value to us for the racial history of the immigrants only to the extent that they give us evidence concerning the possible substratum which was absorbed by the immigrating conquerors.

In Palestine the oldest finds of human remains extend chronologically before the beginning of the last glacial period. They are the famous, so-called Galilee skull from Tabgha on the Sea of Chinnereth and perhaps also a find from Mount Carmel. It is a human being from the group of the Neanderthal man, the form of development which preceded present-day humanity. Even if there are only these sparse finds, numerous flint tools originating at this time in various localities of the country show that this human being permeated the whole country. This find is not geographically isolated. We may assume that all of the Near East and North Africa and Europe shared that form of human being. Proceeding from Palestine, the nearest finds are certain finds of teeth from Malta and, further to the west, the Neanderthal skull from Rome. To the north, the Palestine find is connected with a skull find from Podkumok north of the Caucasus. From there the finds go in a westward direction to Moravia, Croatia, central Europe and western Europe. But this type of human being might not have been absorbed into the later Near Eastern population, or at least we have no reason for such an assumption. Such a human type perhaps died out or emigrated and might have been replaced by later types during p.126

the course of the following glacial period. However, we know nothing about these later forms. During the glacial period which now came about, when the Cro-Magnon man and other races were living in Europe (and not only in Europe, because the Cro-Magnon races also entered northern Africa and even eastern Africa), during this period when Europe was covered with ice except for a narrow central belt and its southern peninsulas, there was neither a Sahara nor the deserts of Arabia and the Near East. These were all fertile land under the southern rain climate dependent on the ice cover. Thus, there were tremendously large areas where tribes that had immigrated could form races. Moreover, during the course of, let us say, forty thousand years, this region underwent a worsening of the climate which was not even, but with periodic declines of heat. There took place a slow drying up down to the time of the present forming of deserts. It was only the very most recent reshapings of the land, such as the formation of the fertile land subject to inundation along the lower valley of the Tigris and Euphrates and the final sanding up of many Arabian rivers that are retained in the memory of the first men recorded in history. These reshapings were recorded in the writings of the Sumerians, the later Babylonians, the Hebrews, etc. What is interesting to us in this connection took place earlier. The finds which are chronologically closest after those on Palestinian soil mentioned above are only from the later Stone Age, when man had domestic animals along with polished stone instruments, tilled the soil and possessed the art of ceramics. As the most important find, I mention that of Gezer (situated between Jerusalem and the coast), where bodily remains of these settlers are preserved for us. These remains, unfortunately, are quite sparse. These people, as far as we may conclude from the several skeletons, were rather slight of build and dolichocephalic. In most cases cremation took place. Even in this case, cultural remains show that the settlement was widely distributed across the region. Concerning their ethnicity and language we know nothing. This might coincide chronologically with the time in which we see the first makers of *Bandkeramik* and *Schnurkeramik* [Neolithic pottery styles decorated by bands or imprints of string] coming onto the scene in central Europe. We might classify these Gezer people as members of the Mediterranean race. (This designation is better than the "Western" preferred by Günther; the two terms intend to convey the same meaning.) From present-day ethnology we know that the whole edge of

northern Africa as well as southern Italy, the large Mediterranean islands and the Iberian Peninsula, and even the Atlantic coasts of southern France and England, were occupied by their race before the arrival of the Indo-Germanic people. Although it is not proved, everything can be said for and nothing against the assumption that this Mediterranean race originated in the broad zone of northern Africa, which was quite habitable during the glacial period, as I have pointed out. This race spread out toward the west as well as toward the east, over the Near East and as far as western India. In India huge finds have come to light which might belong to this race. In this huge area particular branches might have sprung up in the lap of this race in the manner which I have described above. I assume that such a separate region was the present Arabian peninsula, an area spacially separated from the rest by the Red Sea and the Persian Gulf, which extended far to the north at that time. As a result of the climatic fate of this land, a special race probably p. 127
developed from the same root as the Mediterranean race, which I designated as the "Oriental" race many years ago. This name is now in general use. During the course of the declining glacial period, which was a period of slowly declining rainfall and moisture in this area in transition from forested and open land to a prairie or even sandy desert, these people, whose origin from a truly glacial period we do not know, had to adapt themselves slowly to these changing conditions. Here, in this tremendous space, the climatic change of which was certainly uneven from zone to zone, inbreeding groups could form with a pronounced natural selection that favored certain mutations. That is the manner in which I postulate the origin somewhere in this region of the "Oriental" race from the lap of the proto-Mediterranean race. The "Oriental" race, with the nose form, eye form, color of the skin and hair and all the other characteristics peculiar to it, received its form in this area. And primarily amongst all these characteristics, the psychological type of this race was formed here, its adaptation to the initially poor life, the formation of mental capacities for the creation of the civilization of a sheep-raising, half nomadic grassland population.

Indeed, today we view the development in such a manner that we attribute to the game hunters or primitive hunters a certain tendency to remain in one location, the taming of animals and first attempts to sow seeds of nutritional plants at favorable places and we assume the origin of the first stages of cultivation with the hoe from these activities. The transform-

ation of the game-rich forest into open land and then grassland permits the taming of goats and sheep (the dog had already long ago been tamed). Sheep-farmers come into existence, for whom the pasturing involves a nomadic movement, but not the life of a true desert nomad. At fertile places (later oases) settlement takes place for a longer period and cultivation with the hoe is carried on. In regions of rather extensive drying out the true desert nomad might develop from this stage, as we see in the area of that "Oriental" race, a final form of a cultural specialization. On the other hand, however, the sheep-raising people who carry on some cultivation with the hoe and who have a tendency to settle, even if not permanently, will arrive at a true agricultural existence and then become city builders and city dwellers. The fact that, along with all such developments extending over millenia, a very distinctive mental-psychological type developed in every case is taken quite for granted by the biologist, but let us emphasize it. This distinctive type, once having come into being by selective breeding, will be eradicated only by an opposing, strongly selective process. In general, thus, it will exist during the coming centuries or millenia. This type is characteristic of the Oriental race.

Furthermore, the later Jewish people have preserved for themselves the recollections of those earlier stages. The tales of Abel, who was a herdsman, and Cain, who was engaged in agriculture, [along with] the tale of Abraham's sheep trade with his brother-in-law and the migrations through the desert indicate that. Just as with these recollections, certain mental and psychological characteristics have remained and have their effects to this day.

This Oriental race is relatively pure, the basic stock of the so-called southern Semites, i.e., the present-day Arabs, who thus partly underwent the development to real desert nomads and partly, at a somewhat earlier state, probably likewise arrived at a settled existence. Furthermore, this race is the basic stock of
p. 128 all those Semites who spread out onto African soil in numerous thrusts in prehistoric times and who were absorbed into the Egyptian people and many other Hamitic peoples, along with a strong interbreeding with Negroes.

The later, so-called northern Semites (Assyrians, Babylonians, Aramaeans, Phoenicians, and others) likewise developed from this same race. However, they spread out from the original area and encountered other racial elements with whom they mixed in close contact, with some elements more, with others

less. These contacts caused them to be different from the southern Semites. Amongst these northern Semites, naturally, are the Hebrews we are considering.

As mentioned above, during the later Stone Age, that is, many thousands of years later than the time of the origin of races and the geological revolutions, there were located in Syria and Palestine those people whom we call Gezer Man on the basis of the place where their remains were found. Around this time and further to the north, i.e., in the upper Tigris and Euphrates country, in all of Asia Minor, in the highlands of Iran and as far as Hindu Kush, another race must have been settled. We simply designate this race as the "Near Eastern" race (von Luschan's Armenids). We have no finds which prove its existence from such a remote time. We presume the existence of this race, which will later be demonstrated. We do not believe that this race even originated in the aforementioned area, but we do not know its origin. It seems most logical to think of central Asia. We have ideas concerning the shape of its skull from burial finds of approximately the fourth millenium [B.C.] and from the distribution of certain racial elements. This conclusion seems to me to be sufficiently established.

One can see that these conclusions, which are based purely on prehistoric finds of skulls and tools, and the results of geological, climatic and general biological considerations furnish a certain basis, but nothing else. Let us now turn to other sources of information.

In the case of prehistoric finds, mention must be made of another circumstance. Still other people must have entered the Palestinian area toward the end of the later Stone Age. They erected large stone monuments, prominent single rocks, gigantic tables, etc. One speaks of the Palestinian megalith culture. Even the Old Testament mentions this already. Megalith graves can be traced from southern Scandinavia across the whole Atlantic coast of Europe, over the entire northern edge of Africa and the southern edge of Europe, across the Balkan area, across the Crimea and as far as the Caucasus. It cannot be determined if a single ethnic group spread them about or if the custom of this ethnic group as such was transplanted. As for myself, I imagine that bold migrations of people of the Cro-Magnon race from northwestern and western Europe set up and left their prominent monuments here. I consider these bold migrations to be the first ones, which were followed by numerous others

before and during the second millenium (see below). I do not believe that their blood was mixed into that of the native population in appreciable quantities at the places involved. They came as militarily organized conquerors ("Vikings"!) erected their monuments and then went away. This phenomenon is mentioned here just for the sake of completeness.

If one attempts to ascertain the racial history of the "Semites," one is dependent, for one thing, on the data which archaeology furnishes us from the wonderful excavation discoveries of temples and palaces, of pictorial works and utensils, and data concerning the rise and fall of civilizations and their migrations. One is further dependent on the research of linguists which reveals to us ancient origins and relationships from the vocabulary of the individual ethnic groups or at least from language remnants of their proper names or the like. [An American analogy is the retention of Indian words in place names such as Ohio, Oklahoma, Mississippi, etc. —Translator]
p.129 Finally, anthropological investigation of present-day inhabitants of the areas which we may think of as "retreat areas" of ancient population strata furnishes us an indication of earlier [conditions]. Such retreat areas are remote mountain valleys and the least fertile parts of the land, but also, in a figurative sense of the word, membership in religious sects and circles of nobility and other social isolation. In Asia Minor and the Armenian highlands we have many of such retreat areas. The anthropological study of these retreat areas by von Luschan helped to throw a powerful light on the question we are examining. Finally, racial history has as a basis the actual finds of skulls or other human remains from early historical times. These finds have been increasing during the past few years to a pleasing and astonishing extent. In addition to these skulls, there are also portrayals of the people created by themselves and their kind. Quite honest criticism, cautious evaluation and knowledge of the art work in question and its history are necessary for an attempt at an anthropological interpretation on the basis of the excavated portrayal of the human countenance. With regard to such interpretation, I usually say that one must consider what the artist in question "could," "was permitted" and "intended." However, by means of this criticism one can actually obtain a realistic picture from the heads which Sumerians and Subarians, the Hittites, Babylonians, and Egyptians have passed down to us. All these sources together

permit us to construct the following approximate outline.

Prior to the fourth millenium, as previously mentioned, the Near Eastern race might have been spread out in the entire area to the north and to the east of Palestine, which is of interest to us. We know this race, in terms of its bodily characteristics, primarily from von Luschan's investigations of the small ethnic and sect groups, such as the Ansarijeh, Tachtadshi, Kyzylbash, and others, as well as those amongst the Lycians, Druzes, Maronites, etc. Hauschild and Wagenseil have confirmed to a considerable extent the occurrence of these types by investigations in the Turkish army during the [First World] War. Moreover, this racial picture corresponds quite well to the relief portraits which were formerly known by the name Hittite, from Sendshirli, for example, and which are now called Subarian. Accordingly, the Near Eastern race (also called Armenoid or proto-Armenian) was of medium stature and had a coarse bodily structure, dark hair and dark eyes. However, as quite distinctive features this race had a very short, high skull with a quite flat occiput, which von Luschan described "as if hacked off." The coarse face with a perpendicular forehead is dominated by an extraordinarily large, coarse, strongly projecting hooked nose. As shown by the well-known sculptures of Sendshirli and other places, this race was the bearer of the so-called Hittite civilization, or more precisely, the Subarian civilization.

However, one must not imagine that this Near Eastern race was the only one in the area or that it filled up the entire area. It perhaps simply moved in as the dominant one. The strong impression made by von Luaschan's survey and brilliant portrayal of this race has hitherto caused the investigators to assume tacitly that really only this race and the previously described Orientalid race should be taken into consideration at all. In fact, nothing of the sort can be concluded from von Luschan's descriptions. Only in remnants and in the most p.130 remote places did he find them still extant. At all other places, that is, in a very great part of the countries involved, a population is present which cannot be traced back to the Orientalid race. Now, new finds have clearly demonstrated the presence of the Mediterranean race. Such finds, for example, are the quite splendid ones from Alisar in northeastern Asia Minor dating from the Neolithic and Bronze Ages. If the Neolithic Gezer group were really also Mediterranean, the conclusion is suggested that the Mediterranean race was once the dominant

one before the invasion of the Orientalid race from the south and the Near Eastern race from the north. The Mediterranean race was then absorbed as a basic component into all the later populations. This race also witnessed the mighty displacement of land and water in that area, the formation of the delta of the Tigris and Euphrates, the coastal shift of the Persian Gulf and the mighty flood periods, the memory of which is in the Biblical Deluge, which the Jews took over from the Sumerians almost word for word.

Perhaps the picture is now becoming even somewhat more complicated. Certain observations on the Alisar find[1] argue that in addition to (previous to?) the short-skulled Near Eastern race the round-skulled central European Alpine race (Günther calls them *ostisch* [=Eastern], a term I consider misleading) was established in Asia Minor. In Neolithic times, their area of distribution extended certainly to Spain in the west, while the Near East was their eastern extent. That would correspond well with certain conclusions of linguistic research about the connections of the Basque languages with the languages of the Caucasus and Asia Minor. With regard to the Sumerian question, too, the key could lie here from an anthropological point of view.

Let us turn from the races to the historically recorded nations. In the southern part of Mesopotamia we do indeed find the nation of the Sumerians as the oldest known settlers. This nation is a puzzle to us with regard to origin and race. The achievement in the construction of gigantic temples and the production of art works that it attained is astonishing. It was established there certainly toward the end of the fifth millenium. The wonderful excavations in Ur and Kish have crowned our knowledge of this civilization. As mentioned, the racial origin [of the Sumerians] is uncertain. In certain documents they are called "black heads." Some of the skulls that have been found are reputed to exhibit a long, narrow form (?). The portraits are round-headed with pointed, short little noses. The physiques are represented as stocky. Their language was not Indo-Germanic and not Semitic. Some linguists conjecture Turan (agglutinating) languages, but they were certainly not Mongolids. Other linguists find a linguistic

1. Krogman, Cranial types from Alisar Hüyück, Orient. Inst. Publ. Vol. 30.

connection with the Caucasus and pre-Indo-Germanic southern Europe. From an anthropological point of view, one can first conjecture the Alpine race on the basis of the portraits. This would be in keeping with the remarks above. But one must also think of the Mediterranean race if one hears that they came from the east and previously honored their gods on mountains. One could conjecture a reverse wave of the Mediterranean race out of India.

In any event, the Sumerians settled in lower Mesopotamia, namely as builders of villages and cities. They were constantly disturbed and as early as the fourth millenium they had constant fights with roaming hoards. Bedouins, as we would call them today, attacked them repeatedly, took parts of their land and then were overcome and probably also assimilated by them. I imagine that in these early times, in the p. 131
case of very many "tribes," no definite cultural forms had taken shape as yet and that they only created their later forms, of course. Thus, there were probably migratory groups which exhibited all possible stages of economic forms, in some cases people beginning to settle and looking for fertile land for cultivation with the hoe, in some cases half-sedentary sheep nomads, while in other cases true desert nomads. The struggle between all such forms lasted for centuries until the immigration from the south became ever stronger and the government and ethnic identity of the Sumerians broke up under their pressure. Semitic cultures took their place.

Beginning with the fourth millenium, as mentioned, the Orientalid race moved from the south to the north from its previously described places of origin. Here, there took place the transition from the sheep raiser and settler cultivating with the hoe to the true village dweller and farmer to, finally, the urban civilization. This development certainly repeatedly involved a strong selective process in a certain direction. The legends and literary monuments of the Sumerians and later of the Babylonians, Assyrians and Hebrews inform us in agreement about the struggles lasting thousands of years between such invading groups and groups in the process of becoming settled on the one hand and on the other hand settled Mediterranean groups and groups of the Near Eastern race invading in the opposite direction from the north. Thus, in the origin of the Semitic peoples of the Near East (northern Semites) three races can be discerned. Of these three, one, the Orientalid race, might be the main element which brought with it the actual Semitic

language and civilization and the mind of the sheep-tending nomads of the plains. This race penetrated the "Near Eastern" race, furnished it physical and mental characteristics and finally penetrated the Mediterranean race, which was established there as the old population and was absorbed into all Semitic peoples (Babylonians and Assyrians) by way of the Sumerians.

However, the picture is not yet complete at this point. From historical sources we learn also about invasions of conquerors of another origin. And that is also of particular anthropological interest to us and it is of no small importance in the origin of the final racial composition of the Hebrew nation.

There was a great astonishment at the time when it could be proved beyond question that the Hittite language is an Indo-Germanic language. Hence, a conqueror speaking an Indo-Germanic language must have entered the Suberian civilization at one time. [It was] probably only a thin dominant stratum which imposed its language on the population. In this process native linguistic elements were fused into it in large quantities. Now we know, of course, that the creators of the Indo-Germanic language group were the Nordic race. Elements of this race were thus unquestionably involved in that invasion, which began before the outset of the second millenium. However, we must not imagine the arriving people as exclusively blond and blue-eyed or simply purely Nordic. The route from the original homeland to the Near East was far and must have been covered over long periods of time, with long halts and conquests at other places. By that time only a dominant element might have possessed the remnants of the Nordic race. A migration of these conquerors so far away is perhaps not
p.132 quite so unique. A thousand years later we see immigrations of people with the names Thracians and Phrygians, likewise dominated and influenced by Nordics, invading Asia Minor. Around a thousand years before these, invasions back from India seem to have taken place into upper Mesopotamia by people known as Mithanni or Manda, who likewise brought with them Indo-Germanic linguistic material. From these Hittites came a quite considerable component into that Semitic branch also, which we later find in the form of Israel. The Amurites of the Bible also belong to this movement from the north that was subject to Indo-Germanic influences. The Amurites also had Nordic elements, at least as an upper stratum.

If this picture represents in broad outlines the movements of races and nations during the fourth to second millenia in the

Near Eastern area, the origin of the Hebrew nation in particular must now be further characterized.

It is not the task of the anthropologist to do that; I am simply going to point out things and present material which is already known. Of the Semitic immigrants, many groups became settled founders of cities while being fused with the previous population and while absorbing foreign elements, as described above. Amongst these were the Babylonians, Assyrians, Phoenicians and even others. However, other groups remained migratory herdsmen for a rather long time, as were the Aramaeans, sheep nomads in the highlands of northern Mesopotamia and the Jordan highlands, and in the same area the Hebrews, who pastured their sheep in the eastern part of the Jordan valley. They and the Moabites, Edomites and others thus moved through the whole land of Jordan and the region south of the Dead Sea and on northward as far as Syria around 1400 B.C. ("Abraham" came from Ur in Chaldaea!) The Aramaeans went over to a settled formation of government at the beginning of the second millenium in Syria. At first the Hebrews remained sheep herders. That was the time of the patriarchs Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Times of particular dryness caused some of the sheep-herding tribes (probably not all of them) to retreat to the southwest and to seek better pastures in the upper delta region of the Nile. Seti I received them there in his border region. That, then, is the oppression in Egyptian captivity described in the Bible, probably until Moses led them over the sea of bulrushes to the oasis of Kadesh in the Sinai peninsula, perhaps before 1250 B.C. Here these tribes might have fused together as a race during the approximately sixty-year sojourn under Moses' rule. In two thrusts they then moved into the eastern Jordan region (they have been estimated at 25,000 souls) and from there they pushed into Palestine proper. They fused with the people who remained there and who were pressing into Palestine from the northeast. Here they interposed themselves amongst the Canaanite settlers who were present. As nomads they were inferior to the peasants in many ways, but they were mentally capable of finally gaining the upper hand and becoming settled themselves.

Their spirit is demonstrated in the promise, "A land of wheat and barley, of the grape vine, the fig and pomegranate, etc., with large and bountiful cities which you have not built, houses full of all sorts of good things which you have not filled, wells that have been dug, but not by you, vineyards and olive trees

which you have not planted." (According to Auerbach.) But little by little they acquired all those things.

p.133 The son of the plain pressed into all of that and he knew how to adapt himself. Of course, there were centuries of bitter war, actual military wars and, in an extended sense, economic wars and wars against climate and events of nature. Thus, the nation evolved. In this connection, from a racial point of view, the imposing of a stratum on an already settled population, which was the Orientalid-Mediterranean-Near Eastern race, by a race which had not yet been settled, a race which was at first purely Orientalid, is of interest. What the quantitative ratio was in this mixture of blood cannot be determined. However, even still other foreign admixtures must now be emphasized. To the north lay the kingdom of the Hittites; their racial basis was described above. Their blood entered abundantly into the northern tribes of Israel. Furthermore, the Amurites were present and played a leading rôle. The land of the Amuri is known from cuneiform inscriptions. According to pictures, especially from Egyptian representations, [they were] bearded people with long faces and long heads with stout but not hooked noses. To judge from a number of intellectual traits, these people were also Indo-Germanic, at least as an upper stratum, that is, they were racially Nordic. The constant admonitions and interdictions of the Jews' prophets and law-givers alone prove that a mixing of blood with all these non-Semitic elements was constantly taking place. The Horites, who were mentioned in the Bible and known from other sources might have had the same origin, perhaps separated off the movement which brought the Aryans to India. They were later established south of the Hebrews in Palestine. The Philistines became the most important political question for the young Hebrew kingdom. The Philistines arrived in Palestine, perhaps at the same time when the last movements of the immigrating Hebrews were taking place. They had previously been located on Crete and perhaps along the coast of Asia Minor. Their language is Semitic, but all sorts of individual traits of their civilization point to the Indo-Germanic origin of an earlier dominant stratum. Schuchardt and Macalister point to the graves reminiscent of the battles around Troy and the helmet of the "giant" Goliath, to his inclination to single combat, as well as to their military organization and many traits of their civilization that clearly suggest an Indo-Germanic background. The Philistines landed, thus, and created the

Palestinian state, which projected like a wedge from the sea to almost as far as the Jordan and which divided the Hebrews into two parts, a northern one and a southern one. The battles with these people lasted for two centuries. At times one of the peoples was the victor, while at other times the other people were the victors or the vanquished. There was a fusion. It was not until the reign of King Saul and especially King David that a final independence was established for a long time, the kingdom composed of the southern state of Juda and the northern state of Israel, approximately around 1000 B.C. "Under David the Israelite nation grew from the fusion of the two main ethnic groups of Palestine" (Auerbach), Hebrews and Canaanites, [who were] basically similar to each other as far as race was concerned.

One nation is now present with a racial composition that can be explained from the history of its origin; the Orientalid race as the main component, the Mediterranean race as an admixture, the Near Eastern race as a strong second component and Nordic elements mixed in now and then. The fact that the Nordic element was repeatedly mentioned in this presentation must not give the impression that this admixture was especially large! The Nordic race had (and still has!) a tremendous migratory strength and rôle as a conqueror, but the dominant strata in question were very thin, and the Nordic blood migrating to the south was p.134 very quickly and thoroughly eliminated because it was much less adapted to the climate than all others. Only traces of their culture remained, the language and other things, as evidences of their intellect.

In the discussion of the original racial elements of the later Jewish people there always comes up the question of a Negroid admixture. There is no doubt about its presence amongst the present-day Jews. Occasionally one sees Negroid hair, lips and even subdued Negroid nostrils. The explanation of this is difficult. It is not very likely that a rather strong Negroid component came into the Hebrews by way of the Egyptians

Further, remains of a Negritic population in the prehistoric and historic Near East have been conjectured which are alleged to be connected with the Negritic strata of India (i.e., not African Negroes). These people would have been of a small build, dark, strongly curly-haired and with fleshy, thick upper lips. Traces [of these people] are found even today in Baluchistan and southern Persia. Even this explanation is not

satisfactory. At the most, one may think of numerous Negro slaves whom the Jews had in the Diaspora, of proselytization and a mixture of the two races. (see, for example, Kittel's brilliant presentation.) [Presumably, this refers to Gerhard Kittel's article on the connubium with non-Jews in the second volume of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, pp.30-62. —Translator]

For the race as a whole, this question is not of all too much importance.

Thus, the Hebrew nation arose from the fusion of the Orientalid race with the Near Eastern and Mediterranean races, with an admixture of Nordic elements. The crossings which lead to the formation of such a race do not have a quite uniform result from a physical and mental point of view. We know that the physical traits of two or more interbreeding races are passed on in the hereditary process independently of each other and are then encountered in all possible combinations, thus giving the mixed race its variegated appearance. If the interbreeding components are numerically unequal and if the mixing is not uniform throughout the whole ethnic group, but is varied by strata, as is always the case with masters and subjugated people, then the one kind of traits in the total gene pool will naturally be numerically far more common than others. However, as far as the appearance in life, that is, the image of the nation in question, is concerned, it is not just a question of these numerical differences in the gene pool, but of the hereditary process of the individual traits, that is, specifically whether they are inherited in a dominant or recessive manner, in other words, in an apparent or concealed manner. The traits which are inherited in a concealed manner actually make an appearance in a racial mixture only in a manner which cannot be eliminated (unless special selective conditions intervene). In the Jewish people, for example, we see simultaneously the Orientalid and the Near Eastern nasal forms and all intermediate forms. However, the Mediterranean and once in a while the Negroid forms are present, as well as the Nordic form. It must be assumed that there was occasional blondness even in the ancient Jews, not just the present-day ones.[1] It can be explained by that which was said above. In the case of hereditary traits of a

1. Noted while reviewing: As a matter of fact, Lenz (Natur. Vers., Stuttgart) demonstrates that blondness came about primarily in the Diaspora.

p.135 mental and psychological nature the hereditary process is naturally basically the same. However, the effect will be a quite different one because in this case parts of different origin cannot be juxtaposed without a mutual influence. Physically, a Negroid lip can be accompanied by a Nordic nose and blond hair by a Near Eastern skull. The psychological personality, however, demonstrates by its accomplishments and activities a combination of the effects of character, imagination, intelligence, temperament, etc. Then, too, one trait can characterize human beings mentally and psychologically and dominate the other traits! Considering the race as a whole, certain traits will become dominant here which are the inherent chief components of the racial mixture. Hence, even in the early history of the Jewish people are seen the emotion, the hatred and the cruelty often developing into bloodlust on the part of the sheep raiser of the Orientalid race along with the skill, adaptability, cunning and desire to dominate of the city founder of the Near Eastern race. In this regard one must not forget the fanatic aspect of the monotheistic belief in Jehovah and the concept of being the chosen people, conceived and retained fanatically by desert nomads. These aspects have made possible in the first place the isolation of the Jew amongst all his host populations. It would be logical to point out the tendency to unbridled fanaticism, particularly in the religious area, of the Islamic culture, which was borne originally by the same Mediterranean race!

Only an extremely strong selective process following racial interbreeding can again eliminate the genetic components of a race from the mixture, then, if this selective process especially involves the characteristics of the one race for reasons of adaptation. Without this strong selective process the individual racial elements that went into the mixture remain extant indefinitely. I could demonstrate that as long as thirty years ago through several generations in the southern African crossbreeds. Any glance at the Jews beginning with the time of the founding of their state [in ancient times] down to today proves the same thing.

Although from the time of the founding of the state onwards the incorporation of foreign elements did not cease, as was pointed out previously, the selective process within the closed Jewish nation provided for a complete amalgamation. As is well known, after the zenith of their power, after the death of Solomon in 933 [B.C], the kingdom again divided into the

northern kingdom of Israel and the southern kingdom of Juda. Around 300 years later, Juda, and a bit later Israel, succumbed to the Assyrians and then to the Babylonians. And after the return of the Jews from the so-called Babylonian captivity a considerable amount of intermarriage might have commenced again, but in this process no foreign races were admixed, only similar ones.

This selective process in a special direction thus stamped a whole, particular race with quite specific racial traits of a physical as well as mental-psychological kind. There is an incorrect premise when one says that the Jews are not a race, but rather a racial mixture and for that reason have no racial characteristics peculiar to them. That is incorrect.

An ethnic group has a strong mental-psychological unity even if it consists of a number of races that have been fusing together with one another for many centuries if they harmonize together. The Jewish ethnic group has undergone this fusion during its long prehistory and history and the extremely strong selective
p. 136 process brought about by its fate has shaped irretrievably the characteristics of the Jewish intellect, of the Jewish psyche and of the Jewish body. To examine these in detail is no longer the task of this presentation. I can neither describe the physical traits of the resultant nation of Israel nor those of the present-day Jews. (The following lecture [on the racial biology of the Jews by Otmar von Verschuer] will have the latter as its theme.) To an even slighter extent can I describe here their psychology or even just their psychic style (to use Clauss' words). That would be a task in itself, and indeed a very large and important one.

The history of the racial origin was really completed long ago with the Babylonian captivity and the partial return from it as far as a people leading a political existence is concerned. Now there would no longer have to follow the description of the Hebrews or of the nation of Israel but rather the history of the Jews in the Diaspora, again a large task and perhaps the most difficult one.

My own intention was just the description of the origin itself. I hope that I have shown the racial origin. And if I may make a pronouncement as a systemitizer of races, it is the following: The European peoples also originated after military conquest, but in this instance the conquest by the Nordic race of other races. They thus developed into a racial entity by fusion. However, their racial elements are different ones. Originally, the

Orientalid race was not present in any European nation, nor the Near Eastern race in any European nation.

These races are foreign to the European races and are of a different nature. Moreover, the Semitic Arabs are not the same as the Jews, because they have no Near Eastern Components. If Arabian blood lives on in Spain it is racially not the same as Jewish blood. However, the Jews, the race amalgamated from Orientalid and Near Eastern components, are of a foreign nature to us Europeans. They are different in body and above all psyche. They are most foreign and distinct from the Nordic race, however, whose origins took place under conditions which were just the opposite. Even today we sense that instinctively.

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 25 April 1984

I greatly enjoyed the lengthy excerpt from D. Myatt's "Vindex: The Destiny of the West," in the January "Liberty Bell."

The author's keen understanding of National Socialism is revealed in his assertion that "The National Socialist state was of the kind the [ancient] Greeks would have understood and admired, and National Socialist Germany was, in essence, the re-creation of the type of society found in Athens during the period of Athenian greatness." (pp 28-29.)

The founder of National Socialism, however, would probably have quibbled with Mr. Myatt over which Greek city-state came closest to embodying the National Socialist spirit and world view. Some five years before his assumption of power, Adolf Hitler paid homage to the eugenic values and warrior ethos of Sparta:

"The rule of 6,000 Spartans over 350,000 Helots was only thinkable in consequence of the high racial value of the Spartans. But this was the result of a systematic race preservation; thus Sparta must be regarded as the first folkish state. The exposure of sick, weak, deformed children, in short their destruction, was more decent and in truth a thousand times more humane than the wretched insanity of our day which preserves the most pathological subject, and indeed at any price, and yet takes the life of a hundred thousand healthy children in consequence of birth control or through abortions, in order to breed a race of degenerates burdened with illness."

Sincerely,
M.K., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 April 1984

You have probably read the "Spotlight" story revealing the "REX 84" presidential directive setting up concentration camps for an estimated 200,000 people. The cover story for this is that a round-up of illegal aliens is planned. As you know, such a round-up would be in direct violation of the policies of cheap labor and racial mongrelization the Jews favor. Apparently, the real reason is that the US is about to go to war and this is a measure to silence terrorists and enemies of the war. No nonsense about "free speech" or the "right to protest" in a Jew-ordered war! Who is to be the enemy? One of our Jew owners, on a visit to Jewry's American colony from Israel, defined the "terrorist" enemy on a TV show last week. The enemy is: "Lybia, Syria, Iran, and the P.L.O." Not a word about Israel, which commits more international terrorism than all four of these Moslem nations combined.

This statement, added to numerous other preparations, indicates war is about to be launched against the alliance of these four nations. The U.S. and Egypt are to invade Lybia. Israel is to attack Syria with U.S. backing, and the U.S. and NATO forces, plus Irak, are to attack Iran. Khomenei has promised a world-wide terror campaign, plus closing of the Persian Gulf, in case of such an attack, so there is a real terrorist danger which can be used to justify this policy of mass arrests. The danger is that the Jews will include all their pet enemies in this round-up as potential terrorists or "violence prone" individuals, the Jew code word for white nationalists. The round-up is to be under control of FEMA, the infamous Federal Emergency Management Agency. This vile group was the one that ran the nuclear scare over the Three Mile Island sabotage. The purpose then was to crush nuclear power, which was a danger to the Jewish oil monopoly. The agency was to be activated at the end of the month but its activation was suddenly speeded up by one week so that it would be ready when the planned "accident" at the TMI plant occurred. With this kind of record, FEMA is revealed as 100% Jew flunky. Thus, the danger is that, when the crisis breaks, a mass round-up of white nationalists will take place under the pretext of "combatting terrorism." It will probably be something like the round-up in the "Turner Diaries."

. . . The recent strange events in London are a probable part of the build-up for all this. Some 40 shots were supposed to have been fired from the Lybian Embassy at a crowd of anti-Khadaffi demonstrators. Strangely, the only person killed was a British policewoman, of all people. Khadaffi denounced the whole affair as a plot by his enemies to cause trouble and later said the orders for the shooting came "from America and the Zionists." Khadaffi is said to be "crazy" by the Jewsmedia, but they say that about anyone who opposes the Jews. If you don't love the poor, innocent, noble Jews, you must be crazy!

Anyway, even a crazy man would know that it would be easy as pie to have terrorists shoot from another building. The only gainers from the whole affair are the Jews, who expressed great satisfaction over the whole affair and the suspension of relations between Britain and Lybia. Reagan also expressed unconditional approval of the British actions, though no evidence has been produced to prove the shots came from the embassy, or that the bomb at Heathrow airport was Lybian. The British Home Secretary, who handled the affair in the absence of the Prime Minister and foreign minister, has a Gentile name but is a Yiddish-speaking German Jew who snuck into Britain via Lithuania before the war. Lybia gained no benefit from this business, so I am inclined to believe their story that this was a deliberate provocation set up by the Jews and their allies. I consider this part of the build-up for war, as is the story of poison gas use in the Iran-Irak war and the story today that Iran will soon have the A-bomb. The reason Lybia is targeted is that it supplies oil to all of southern Europe and thus its shutdown would add to the effect of a Persian Gulf crisis. Khadaffi is also pro-Nazi and anti-Jew and thus a special enemy of the Jews.

Reagan has already committed several acts of war against Lybia including shooting down two Lybian jets in 1982. Reagan was apparently given an ultimatum some weeks or months ago to toe the Jew line. As a threat, the Jews suddenly raised interest rates last month, threatening to collapse the economy and blame it on Reagan. This threat was apparently effective, for Reagan obviously surrendered completely to Jew dictates at the April 1 Trilateral meeting. I don't know when this crisis will break. I have been expecting it since last year and the end of March—early April was a possible danger point. A new Iranian offensive against Irak or a closing of the Straits of Hormuz by Iran or an Iraki attack on Kharg Island would probably trigger the war and the round-up. Take note!

Best wishes,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 27 April 1984

Considering the fact that it is God's responsibility to protect and support his "Chosen People," we can't see why American Marines were sent to the Middle East, or why American taxpayers are called on to give Israel a few billion dollars every

continued on page 58

described in Lady Queenborough's *Occult Theocrasy* (London, privately printed, 1933; reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications).* And you will find further information and still more examples in two books by "Inquire Within" (i.e., a Miss Stoddard, whose first name I cannot call to mind at the moment, and who wrote from inside knowledge of two rackets by which she was for a time deluded), *Light-Bearers of Darkness* (London, Boswell, 1931) and *Trail of the Serpent* (ibid., 1936; both books, I believe, have been recently reprinted in the United States, but I do not know by whom).

The three ladies, whom we must admire for their painstaking research and their courage in publishing it, all wrote from what is, at least nominally, a traditional Christian viewpoint, and they regard the various swindles they describe as anti-Christian, politically subversive, and tentacles of a great political conspiracy against Western civilization. That attitude is in itself highly significant. The three ladies all wrote in an age in which it was still possible to hope, and perhaps even to believe, that the Christian religion could serve as a stabilizing influence in the interest of our race and as a force for the preservation of our civilization. In their time, the traditional Christianity of the respectable churches, like the British Empire, seemed to be solidly established and able to withstand the destructive forces that were already gnawing away its foundations. The three ladies simply took for granted the Western Christianity that is now gone with the wind.

Western Christianity is not only gone; it is forgotten by the greater part of our population, remembered only by a few old men and women and the tiny groups with which they have

* The lady means *theocrasy,* because all of the cults are, like Theosophy, a mish-mash of earlier superstitions; the purpose of such promotions is that of all organized religions, to establish a *theocracy* and subject a society, a nation, or an entire race to the domination of a clique of holy men, who will rule in the name of the god they have invented. —Lady Queenborough casts a wide net and may have brought up in it a few secret societies that are not examples of religious swindles. For example, the conspiracy headed by General François de Malet, which she lists in her chapter on the Philadelphians, had, so far as I know without having investigated, only the limited political purpose of overthrowing Napoleon, perhaps by assassination. Some of the participants, no doubt, had ulterior purposes of their own, and it is not improbable that General de Malet's conspiracy was actually instigated by the notorious Fouché, just to exercise his talent for betraying all who trusted him. And that raises the question of what secret and powerful force found that anthropoid viper so useful that it protected him.

surrounded themselves. They alone are aware that they have witnessed the passing of a great tradition that the world will never know again.

If you will read attentively through the four books I have cited above, you will see that all the religious cults mentioned in them are, beneath their superficially great variety, basically the same. They differ only in their trappings, the buncombe about the supernatural that they have put together in various combinations from the Jewish Kabbalah, primitive Christianity, and Hindu mysticism, with various retouches, as in the pseudo-materialistic mysticism of the Communist International, which professes the old doctrine of the Essenes, Anabaptists, and Levellers, with the odd twist that all men were created equal by some unnamed substitute for a god. All the seemingly various cults differ only as a woman may differ from herself by changing the style of her clothing, her coiffure, her cosmetics, and her manners. Under the covers of their superficial diversity and illusory antagonisms, they all slobber on their victims the stinking drivel about "one world," "all mankind," "human rights," and "liberation."

You will see that what the three ladies, in their innocent faith in Western Christianity and writing from this standpoint, correctly identify as anti-Christian is precisely what you hear today from the pulpits of 998 out of every thousand Christian churches as their official doctrine. And the bovine congregations accept as Christianity what was unmistakably and demonstrably anti-Christian in the 1930s.

That gives you the measure of the transformation that was consummated in the past fifty years. The Christianity that was once accepted by our race and was still a bulwark of civilization seventy years ago and a still useful force fifty years ago, is now dead.

* * * * *

This is not the place to trace the squalid history of Christianity from its origins in revolutionary agitation by one or more Jewish christs to its use today as a revolutionary weapon against our race. The essentials were curtly stated by Ralph Perier in two booklets reprinted from *Liberty Bell: The Jews Love Christianity** and *Religion and Race*. A systematic

* The British edition, published by the Historical Review Press, Brighton, Sussex, is entitled *Christianity: A Religion for Sheep.*

account of its derivation from earlier cults is Dr. Martin A. Larson's *The Story of Christian Origins* (Washington, D.C., Binns-New Republic, 1977). And I hope to summarize the evolution of the Jewish religion for *goyim* in a book on which I am now working. Even the most concise and highly selective bibliography of the subject would require many pages.*

In a little book written in 1969, *Christianity and the Survival of the West*, I called attention to the fact that the religion which had been accepted by our civilization had never appealed to other races, and in the postscript to the second edition (Cape Canaveral, Howard Allen, 1978; available from Liberty Bell Publications) I remarked on the speed with which that religion was being replaced by "Judaeo-Christianity," which was simply a reversion of the cult to the primitive form in which it was devised and propagated by the Jews for their own purposes.

What happened, of course, was that when the religion was exported from the dying Roman Empire to our ignorant and credulous ancestors, its substance was misrepresented by the missionaries, as is the custom of unscrupulous salesmen intent on making sales, and it had to undergo in practice extensive modifications to prevent our race from instinctively rejecting it as simply intolerable. The holy men had to accept in practice and accommodate as best they could in theory much of the antecedent and purer morality of our race, and the product was the blend or emulsion that was Western Christianity. The real literature of that religion is not the Bible, a collection of tales composed by Jews, but essentially Aryan thought expressed in the terms of Biblical myths: the *Chanson de Roland*, Dante's *Commedia*, Milton's *Paradise Lost*, Goethe's *Faust*, Tennyson's *Idylls of the King*, and even Hardy's *Dynasts*, to mention but a few of the best-known. Not only in literature, but in all forms of art, from music to architecture, so much of the spiritual

* Throughout history, the religion has been promoted by imposture, fraud, and forgery, much of it perpetrated by scabrous shysters whom the ignorant now venerate as "saints." I particularly recommend, therefore, Joseph Wheless, *Forgery in Christianity* (New York, Knopf, 1930) and Joseph McCabe, *The Testament of Christian Civilization* (London, Watts, 1946). The latter contains in English translation (bowdlerized here and there in conformity with laws against pornography which were in force when the book was published) significant passages from the writings of the Fathers that you could not otherwise find without going to the Latin and Greek originals in Migne's great collection, the *Patrologia* (389 volumes, 1856-1866, 2d edition, 1878-1902; *index locupletissimus* by Hopfner, 2 vols., 1928-1945).

force and vision of our race was poured into Christian moulds that a sagacious British observer, John Tyndall, writing in the June issue of *Spearhead*, concludes that, entirely apart from all questions of Christian doctrine and theology, Christianity, with its forms and ceremonies, will necessarily survive as part of our culture through the foreseeable future.

I stress the fact that Mr. Tyndall, head of the British National Party and of what seems to be the only effective effort to defend our race in Britain, is thinking primarily of England. He must be taking into account two recent statistical surveys. The first, a sociological study made about two years ago, found that less than half of British children in their early teens attended any religious ceremony at their own option or that of their parents, a proviso that presumably excluded the pupils in some preparatory and (British) public schools, who are compelled to sit through a "chapel" or other religious rite by the school. The second, just announced by the British Council of Churches, found that of children who regularly attend a church when they are 14, 71% will have found a better use for their time when they are 20. It follows, therefore, that the waning of the religion is much more obvious in England than in the United States.

Despite the dilapidation of the cults in England, Mr. Tyndall believes that the rites and traditions of Christianity (considered without reference to doctrines and faiths) will necessarily be preserved by the culture into which the religion so largely entered. In other words, can we imagine a time at which our race will not respond to the majestic music of Beethoven's Ninth Symphony (including, of course, the words sung by the choir)? When we can view Mont-Saint-Michel or Ely or St. Peter's without reverence? When we will sneer at Titian and Michelangelo? I hope not.

Mr. Tyndall poses a problem for which I have no answer. When Georges Matisse wrote his unprophetic *Ruines de l'idée de Dieu*, he foresaw the preservation of the great cathedrals as architectural monuments, but he said nothing about the arts into which the religion entered more intimately. We can, to be sure, enter into the spiritual context of the great Graeco-Roman myths and the art they inspired, and as our race has done since the Renaissance in response to our racial instincts, we can feel a poetic and vivid faith in the lovely and gracious gods of antiquity and thus experience the power of the literature and art they inspired, but could we do likewise with what was inspired by our misunderstanding of an alien religion that was

really a negation of the very soul of our race and civilization? I cannot imagine by what compromise we could regard Jesus as we now regard Apollo and Aphrodite, once belief in the existence of the alien god has been lost.

I cannot suggest what accommodation may be made in the future, but what is really tragic (in the true sense of that word) is that the religious parts of our culture, which Mr. Tyndall rightly stresses, came from Western Christianity, a religion that is now gone.

Christianity today is what is generally and almost universally accepted as such. It is demonstrably a heresy in terms of the tradition of Western Christianity, and one need not inquire whether that tradition is right, as a few individuals today still insist that it is. For all practical purposes that does not matter. In my youth, I knew one or two members of the American Monarchist Party, who demonstrated conclusively that the United States does not exist: it is a British colony in a state of insurrection. Its independence, it is true, was recognized in 1783 by a man named George, who was the Elector of Hanover and had no legal right to alienate British territory; its independence was never recognized by the legitimate King of England at that time, H.M. Henry IX, Cardinal York, who was then in Rome; nor was its independence ever acknowledged by his successors, including the legitimate King of England in the 1930s, Rupprecht I. Given certain premises in politics, that argument was unanswerable and the United States did not legally exist. Unfortunately, its inhabitants did not know that. Given certain theological premises, almost all the churches that are called Christian in the United States and elsewhere are actually anti-Christian heresies. Unfortunately, neither their congregations nor the public at large know that.

A sincerely Christian and learned friend of mine believes that the greatest theologian the United States ever produced was the Reverend Dr. Robert Lewis Dabney (1820-1897).*

* Dabney's collected works are being reprinted by Sprinkle Publications, P. O. Box 1094, Harrisonburg, Virginia. The most important volumes have already been published. Quite apart from theology, Dabney was a man of sound judgement and had an understanding of the realities of human society, as is shown by his perception of the consequences of contemporary events, and some of his reasoned predictions are being verified only now, in our own time. He perceived more than a century ago that the American people were doomed by the majority's morbid and psychopathic itch for innovations, no matter how disastrous their ineluctable consequences.

From the standpoint of Western Christianity, he is probably right. I shall be astonished if you can find in your community a clergyman who recognizes the name. And if Dabney's Christianity were expounded in any of the seminaries in which young men are learning to diddle the ignorant with unctuous or ranting appeals to irrationality, the twerps would be so frightened they would run to hide under their beds. The tiny minority of men who think or claim they are faithfully adhering to the Western tradition are a political nullity, of course, but even among them there are few who would not be astonished and perhaps palsied, if they grasped the full implications of Dabney's theology.

For our purposes, Christianity is what it is in practice today. And what that is, is painfully obvious.

Mrs. Webster, Lady Queenborough, and Miss Stoddard concurred in regarding the Marxist heresy, Communism, that great Jewish instrument of destruction, as the very antithesis of the Christianity they knew, and they were right. Today, most of the pulpits and even the sees of archbishops in the once staid Anglican Church are filled with Communist propagandists. They pretend, of course, that they are not Communists and claim that what they are peddling is only the "social gospel" that is found in the parts of the "New Testament" they are willing to believe. Some of the twerps may be so stupid they think there is a significant difference between the two. It is not remarkable that most of them are Aryans: so were the boys whom Fagin trained for a different and less harmful activity in Dicken's famous novel. What is frightening is that congregations listen to the prating pickpockets instead of running them out of town.

The "social gospel" is more openly practiced by the operatives of the World Council of Churches and its affiliates, who milk the suckers to subsidize savages in Africa and encourage them to murder white men. Thus do Jesus's modern disciples slake the lust for blood and destruction that festers in their venomous little souls.

In Central and South America, Catholic priests, who are busy inciting slaughter and terror, frankly proclaim that they are inspired by the gospel of Marx, which, they say, is entirely consistent with the older gospels that were the modern Jew's principal, though unacknowledged, source. In Rome, the public-relations men think it advisable to have Yahweh's Vicar issue a statement that he does not entirely agree. There is still

profit in keeping up the illusion that the Holy Father is independent of the Jews he serves.

In the United States, Catholic priests and their *subintroductae*, commonly called nuns, jabber about the "rights" of "the poor" as they industriously defy or circumvent laws still on the books and accelerate the importation of mongrels across the Rio Grande in preparation for the glorious day when the Mexicans will reclaim the southwestern states and the Aryans now living in those territories repeat the experience of the Sudeten Germans, whose suffering evidently gave Americans such deep satisfaction after they, as the Jews' stooges, consummated the Suicide of the West.

In the United States, at least one Lutheran congregation celebrated Purim, the annual festival in which Jews encourage their racial hopes by rehearsing their legend that a noble Jewess sacrificed herself for her People by copulating with an Aryan pig, a feeble-minded King of Persia, from whom her sexual wiles procured authorization for the Jews to butcher Aryans right on the streets to their hearts' content.* According to the photograph of the performance in the Lutheran church, reproduced in *Christian News for* 11 June 1984, the rôle of the cunning Jewish whore was enacted by a very pretty Aryan girl with a Germanic name, while the part of the wicked Aryan who was her first victim was taken by a male who, at least as made up for the stage, resembled nothing so much as a Sheeny caught in the act of vending stolen goods. But even this visual contrast evidently failed to induce thought in the mutton-heads of the Lutheran congregation. Other Lutheran ministers, even in the "conservative" fragment of their church, beat their breasts in public as they frantically explain that the founder of their sect, Martin Luther, was a vile wretch when he made some candid remarks about God's Own Race.

The whole nation is now distracted by the tricks of "creation scientists," who, whether witlings or conscious hypocrites, have received some training in the techniques of scientific research and its vocabulary, are roosting in our already debauched academic institutions, and use the little prestige that academic titles still bestow to disseminate cunning quibbles to remove the

* The disgusting story of Esther (which, needless to say, is just fiction inspired by wishful thinking) was much toned down in the version for stultified Christians given in the King James "Old Testament." The more complete narrative is found in the Septuagint, which may be supplemented from the Jewish *targums* on *Esther* and the details preserved by Josephus.

last barrier to an epidemic of superstitious delusions. I have before me an advertisement inserted in various newspapers by the "Bible-Science Association," proclaiming that their "more realistic science of geology" has conclusively refuted the wicked notion that the Grand Canyon was formed by erosion, and have shown that instead it was split open by the ferocious old Jew-god at the time that he had Noah drifting around in his ark with his cargo of dinosaurs, pythons, typhoid germs, termites, and other of his special creations for afflicting mankind. Whether they are lunatics or racketeers, the sheer impudence of those self-styled "scientists" is enough to boggle a rational mind.

And, to top it all, 'the Jews' boob-tubes daily and nightly befuddle dimwits with the ravings of Jerry Falwell* and the rest of the salvation-hucksters, who, with all the tricks of acting and lighting developed for the cinema in Hollywood, inculcate the lesson that the Christians' god blesses those who venerate his Chosen representatives on earth. Such con men boast in print that their ranting about "God's will" and "Bible prophecy" will bring America "to its knees"—before the Jews, of course, and as though it were not already there. A typical solicitation by mail is reproduced on the following page. It emanates from a certain "divinely appointed" Mike Evans, who distributes imitation-brass pins that Aryan idiots may wear to show that they, too, "love Israel" and the blood-thirsty *hostes generis humani* who are reënacting in Palestine the atrocities narrated in their tale about an original conquest of that region, which scared Aryans have believed and approved for centuries as part of their Christian faith.

* This odious shyster was partly exposed in the pages of *Penthouse* for November 1981, December 1981, and January 1982. You may not approve of pornography, but remember that you live in a "democracy," and that the subject that chiefly preoccupies the minds of the majority of Americans today provides *Penthouse* with the circulation that permitted it to be the first publication to inform us of the calculated murder of American seamen on the *Liberty* by the Jews in Israel in coöperation with the Jews who have occupied the United States (see *Penthouse* for May 1976), and to publish a large number of other articles that could not possibly have appeared in a periodical of general circulation that was not based on pornography. —Falwell fleeced the boobs of what he calls a "moral majority" of $56,000,000 (tax-free) in 1980, and a friend of mine who likes to observe such diddles calculated that he increased his take to $72,000,000 in 1983. How Yahweh rewards his own! And you must remember that Falwell is only one of about a dozen hokum-peddlers who have used the boob-tubes to reach the big time in the Jesus-racket.

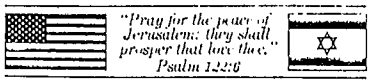

JERUSALEM

Dear Lover of Israel:

You are making a difference!

Your support has encouraged me so much. Together we are affecting the destiny of Israel and America.

Every group that has affected history and changed the course of nations has started with a few dedicated people . . . like you and me . . . each doing their part.

You are part of a select inner-circle of concerned Americans who are going to show the State of Israel that love is not just something you say -- it is something you do. "I will bless them that bless thee." (Genesis 12:3)

Enclosed is your official Seal of Certification for you to place on your copy of the historical Proclamation of Blessing.

I hope you will display this proudly in your home or office, and use it as an opportunity to tell others about the things you have learned . . . about Israel and America. Israel is America's key to survival -- but unless we Americans let our voices be heard from Washington D.C. to Jerusalem that we're standing for Israel -- it may be too late for both nations.

I am writing this letter to a select few who have shown by letters, calls and support that truly they are concerned. What an impact hundreds of thousands of people like you and me will have!

There are many people who love Israel, yet did not have the opportunity to see our Special. Therefore, they do not know about the Proclamation of Blessing . . . perhaps your neighbor, co-worker, church leader, Jewish friend, teacher or pastor. I trust your judgment and upon your recommendation I will send them, at my expense, the Proclamation Package like you received a few weeks ago, thereby giving them the opportunity of having their name added to this historic document.

Thank you for caring enough to take a stand. Together, we will make a difference.

Under Divine Appointment,

Mike Evans

Mike Evans

P.S. Our office is being flooded with letters and phone calls from across the nation from people asking us to air "Israel, America's Key to Survival" one more time in their city . . . or in another area they feel strongly needs to see it.

Air time is so expensive, and the extra expense is a heavy burden. Will you help me? On the card enclosed, please take time to give me your opinion and advice.

Mike Evans Ministries, P.O. Box 709, Bedford, Texas 76021

The present status of the religion was epitomized in an incident in Fort Collins, Colorado, on 7-8 January 1984. An amateur evangelist, Colonel Gordon Mohr, one of the very, very few who may be sincere in their purposes, delivered two lectures in a local Church of Christ. He stated, for example, that the Bolshevik butchery in Russia and the Ukraine had been financed by Jewish bankers in New York City; that is an indubitable fact, but one that docile Aryan curs should not know. There were two Jewesses in the audience, of course, keeping their racial eye on their *goyim*, and they screeched. The result was what is normal in the United States today. The fascicle of dirtied wood-pulp that is distributed daily in Fort Collins, called *The Coloradan*, assembled its entire editorial staff, reënforced with a local howling dervish, to produce a lamentation that the wretched First Amendment—perhaps—prevented the righteous from dropping the evil Mohr into an oubliette, such as the Inquisition thoughtfully provided for persons whom it was too tender-hearted—or hard-hearted—to burn at the stake in an Act of Faith (Auto da fe). That, of course, was only to be expected. When Frank Swinton retired as an editor of the *New York Times* in 1901, he said that the editors of newspapers, even at that early date, were prostitutes. That was a little unkind. It is more courteous to think of the editors as the counterparts of the hit-men for the Mafia: they do a dirty job for pay. It is true that journalists work longer hours than the hired assassins, but in compensation they do not need to have the modicum of courage that is required to shoot a man in the back from an ambush.

What is instructive about the incident at Fort Collins is that while the pastor of the church at which Mohr spoke weasled only a little, saying that the remarks were only about the *Talmud* and were not applicable to the dear Jews who were eating on the local population, the rest of the holy men, so far as is known, all howled frantically their hatred and execration of an Aryan so obdurately deaf to their God's Word that he could utter words that had not been approved by that god's Darlings.

That is Christianity today.

One sympathizes with the few individuals who insist that the virtual consensus of the churches today is not what they mean by Christianity. They are right about what *they* mean, but what matters racially is what virtually everyone else now takes 'Christianity' to mean. Christianity as a religion fit for Aryans is

now dead. We are left with its putrifying corpse, and, as we all know, the organic mass that once was the most valiant, esteemed, and beloved man can in its decay breed only pestilence and death. It is time to bury the corpse. □

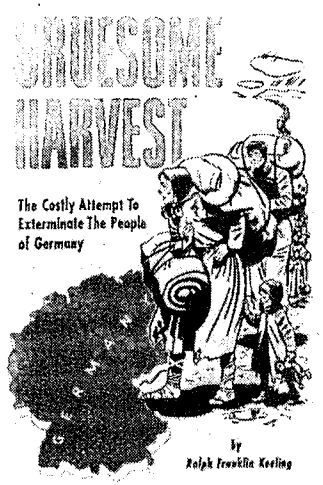

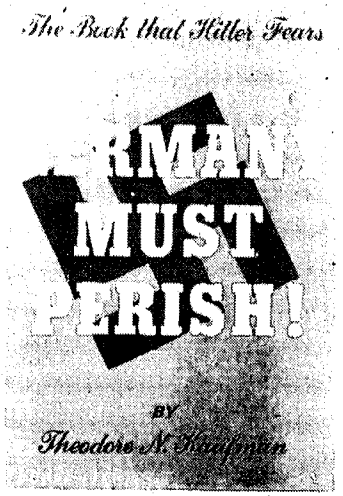

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00 ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

To bear witness to the truth

INFO INTERNATIONAL NETWORK

The Hot-Line 304-927-1773

Computer Bulletin Board System

On-Line 24 hours

year.

Certainly, if the Moslems put together an army of twenty millions of soldiers, all armed with the most modern implements of war, and then attacked Mount Zion, their efforts would be futile.

The rivers would run red with blood, the sticks would turn into snakes, the first-born of every Moslem would die, and every Moslem would be afflicted with a ten-year rash.

Here in America, the Jewish lobby, that powerful mole clinging to the underbelly of politics, rapidly is losing is invisibility. Soon support by this group may be more of an embarassment than an asset to a politician. Meddlers seem to believe that God is incapable of doing his job, that they must shunt him aside and do it for him.

Sincerely,
O.B., California

* * * * *

To the Editor: 30 April 1984

I sincerely believe that it is vital to the Western racial - nationalist movement to get D. Myatt's complete manuscript published (*The Logic of History*). From what I was fortunate enough to read of it in the "Vindex" excerpt, this is obviously a tremendously important work for us, one which would take its place up on our shelves right next to "Imperium" and *The Dispossessed Majority*. Before the resurgence of a gravely wounded West can begin, we need "blueprints," if you will, and Myatt's work obviously qualifies on this score. The only work which I can think of that I would like to see published as much as this is Yockey's "The Destiny of America," of which only a fragment survives. But whereas that book was apparently destroyed by the powers-that-be, Myatt's manuscript is intact. Please, what can we do to get it published? I'm sure that "Liberty Bell" readers and other Majority activists would respond nobly with both advance orders and contributions should Liberty Bell Publications decide to undertake this crucial task. Please let us know if there is any possibility of this being done. Thank you!

Yours truly,
T.U., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 May 1984

I saw Mr. W.F.'s letter in the April issue of "Liberty Bell" wherein he asked for some data on the cure for cancer; so I thought I'd try to write in and give a simple outline of the process and the theory behind it. For more detail, Dr. Kelly's book, "One Answer to Cancer," is the best place to look. I am giving an outline of his findings below.

Cancer is basically a deficiency disease. The thing that sets you up for cancer is a low level of pancreatic enzymes in the blood. If your normal hormone balance is then disturbed, a false signal of pregnancy is given to the body. This causes the growth of throboplast tissue in any part of the body weakened or irritated by anything. It is these irritants that are blamed by the AMA doctors for "causing" the disease. Since there are an infinite number of irritants, orthodox medicine is helpless to say any particular thing "causes" cancer. The throboplast tissue is what forms the tumor, which is dividing and growing just as a baby does. The normal treatment is to kill the tumor by cutting, poison, or radiation. These "treatments" also kill the patient, but they are very profitable for the Jewish medical monopoly, so no change in them is permitted. Dr. Kelly lost his license simply for writing his book—in this land of "free speech."

Destruction of the tumor does nothing about the basic conditions that set up the disease, so the victim usually gets the disease again, is operated on again, and so it goes until the victim finally dies in agony, leaving his worldly possessions in the hands of the doctors and hospitals. This is pretty much what happened to Hitler's parents, though they had different diseases.

To cure the cancer, three steps are needed:

1. Take pancreatic enzymes. When they are in your blood, the cancer will dissolve just as it grew. Beware of taking too many enzymes, for dissolving too much cancer can overload your liver and kill you. If you feel too sick, stop taking the enzymes for a while.

2. To help clean out your body, you must alter your diet. A cancer victim should avoid all meat (artificial hormones are given to all meat animals to make them grow faster, and they are deadly to cancer victims) fats, butter. Indeed, a cancer victim should live on raw vegetable juices. Buy a juicer and drink carrot juice morning, noon, and night. I have known cancer victims who cured themselves simply by going "cold turkey" on

vegetable juices. To help clean out your body, coffee enemas are useful. Dr. Kelly also recommends a process called the "liver flush" which helps clean the liver and also removes kidney stones without surgery or pain.

3. The final step is to get your body back in decent shape by a good diet. A cancer victim will have to watch his food and take supplements the rest of his or her life.

Dr. Kelly has a clinic in Washington where he will check you for cancer from a small sample of your blood. If you have cancer, he will prepare an individual program for your unique situation to get you back in shape. The cost of curing cancer by this method is only a few hundred dollars, but it requires you to change your diet and life style. But you'll have a life, which won't be the case if you submit like sheep to the orthodox "treatments" to enhance the Jew doctor's income. There are many other doctors curing cancer, many have been driven out of the US to the Carribean or Mexico by government persecution on Jew orders. Dr. Kelly is the best I know of, but Dr. Contrares in Mexico is excellent, too. You don't even need a doctor. You can buy pancreatic enzymes at most health food stores. To test yourself for cancer, take 6 tablets each day at breakfast. If you have cancer, the enzymes will dissolve enough of it to make you sick and dizzy and produce gas in your bowels.

I cannot promise that you will be cured of cancer and be restored to health, but I can tell you that it is 100% certain that if you submit to the quack's tortures, you will die. I only know of one person who has ever taken chemotherapy and lived. My own studies reveal that about 1/3 of the people who are treated for cancer don't even have cancer as the quacks don't even have a sure test for it. Those of the 1/3 who survive the treatments are the ones declared "cured" by the quacks.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 3 May 1984

Recently I received several publications of yours which, in my opinion, are excellent reading. Especially, I have high esteem for Professor Revilo P. Oliver and Ralph Perier and their writings. . .

Sincerely,
G.S., North Dakota

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

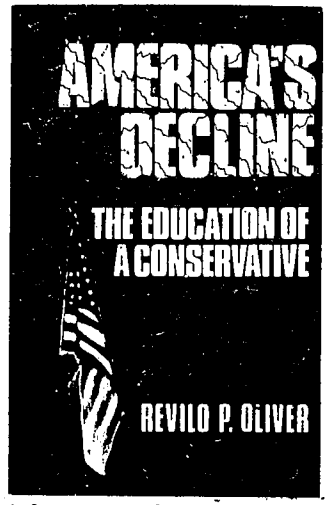

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**

plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

Baron Otmar von Verschuer, M.D.

What Can The Historian, The Genealogist And The Statistician Contribute To The Investigation Of The Biological Aspect Of The Jewish Problem?

page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1
DO THIRD PARTIES HAVE A USEFUL FUNCTION FOR ARYAN AMERICANS?
by Charles E. Weber, page 17
CHURCH & CAPITALISM, page 20
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 37

VOL. 12 — NO. 1 SEPTEMBER 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

It has been a basis of Christian practice (as distinct from talk) since the religion was first promoted to *goyim* that what matters is not truth, but what you can make the sucker believe—for the good of his soul, of course, as well as of your pocketbook. Merely typical is the current squawking that the United States is a "Christian nation" because it was founded by pious Christians. The propaganda is often accompanied by a silly painting that supposedly shows George Washington kneeling in the snow, evidently trying to contract rheumatism in his knee, and with an expression on his face that suggests he has a tummy-ache.

Now most of the purveyors of this balderdash are sufficiently well educated to know that they are lying and are playing tricks with the word 'God' used in various documents at the time of the American Revolution. The word was used, perhaps with some ambiguity to avoid offense to fanatical clumps of Christians here and there, by most of the leaders of the Colonists to designate the god in whom they believed, who was not Yahweh, Jesus & Co., Inc., but essentially the god of Roman Stoicism. The predominant belief of the great men of the American War for Independence was Deism, essentially the religion of Voltaire, which he deemed an indispensable support of a civilized society. For the beliefs of Jefferson, see Dr. Martin A. Larson's excellent compilation of the substance of Jefferson's writing, *Jefferson, Magnificent Populist* (available from Liberty Bell Publications), on which I commented in *'Populism' and 'Elitism.'* Substantially the same beliefs were held by Thomas Paine, Franklin, George Washington, John Adams, et al., with minor variations and considerable differences about the feasibility or desirability of a direct attack on the Christian sects.

The fanatics were in a minority at that time, but they were, as True Believers always are, vociferous and, in practice,

unscrupulous. Fortunately, the aggressive sects, by their squabbles, and reciprocal hatreds, neutralized one another, and the Constitution, framed with an ostentatiously cold neutrality toward all forms of religion, was carefully designed to keep gods out of government. References to the unnamed deity designated as 'God' were accepted because at that time arguments for a creation of the universe or, at least, of the higher mammals, including human beings, were still more plausible than the alternatives, and were also regarded as conducive to social morality. Among the intellectually active minority, old Yahweh got the boot with the establishment of the heliocentric structure of the solar system and the vastness of the universe, but the god of the Stoics, the *animus mundi* who presided over the orderly processes of nature and established a certain morality as logical and reasonable, but never resorted to such foolish antics as trying to stir up Jews and getting himself crucified for his pains, remained a reasonable and plausible philosophical belief until the advance of biological science solved the problem of the origin and evolution of the almost innumerable species of organic life. The notion that men were created by some supernatural being rejoined witchcraft and astrology and the innumerable other delusions wrought by men's itch to believe what is not so.

Far from being a "Christian nation" when it was founded, the United States was a coldly un-Christian nation and in the writing of the principal Founding Fathers you will find no unambiguous allusion to the Christian deities. The total membership in Christian and allied sects (e.g., Quakers) has been variously estimated, but was proportionally lower than at any subsequent time.

When the Godly are pitching the woo for their Jesus, they often try to prove the Christianity of the founders by pointing to the words that now appear on coins and so commonly found in stores and filling stations: "In God We Trust: all others pay cash." Now everyone who has collected or even seen early coins knows that is false. The way in which the Christians sneaked the motto onto the coins is conveniently summarized by Madalyn Murray O'Hair in a booklet of reprints from the periodical, *American Atheist*. I was somewhat astonished by the dates.

It was in *November 1861* that the government in Washington received the *first* suggestion that a god should be advertised on American coins. The suggestion emanated from an obscure

"Minister of the Gospel" in Ridleyville, Pennsylvania. He obviously intended the word 'god' to refer to the one he was promoting, but hoped that by not naming him, he would conciliate Deists, Jews, Unitarians, and others.

The date is extremely significant. The suggestion was made in the apocalyptic atmosphere of hysteria that accompanied the greatest calamity in our history—the catastrophe, induced by crazed fanatics, that ended forever the American Republic and the society contemplated in the Constitution. *Tantum religio potuit suadere malorum!*

As we all know, among the earliest colonists in North America were members of sects whose agressive or ostentatious fanaticism had made them unwelcome in Europe. There followed an influx of demented or artful messiahs, male and female (e.g., "Mother Ann" Lee), who formed little enclaves of crack-pot cultists, tolerated on the grounds that one superstition could not be sillier than another. Aside from the Calvinists, whose Edwardean Conspiracy to infiltrate and capture the government was a failure, the godly were all content with a society which, though permitting sin, protected them from persecution and extermination by their numerous and diverse competitors in the salvation-business.

Religiosity did not become epidemic in the United States before the end of the 1820s, when there was an outbreak of rabble-rousing evangelists, who ranted to large crowds in "camp meetings" and preyed on the credulity and imagination of the ignorant and neurotic. They hawked many different brands of holiness, but their technique was the same. The howling dervish excited paroxysms of terror and mass hysteria with his crudely rhetorical description of the fiendish tortures that the ferocious Jew upstairs would inflict after death upon all who did not do what the dervish said Yahweh had said they must do.

The chief inspiration of rabble-rousers is their envy and hatred of the minority that in every society represents its highest culture and is believed to be fortunate and happy. And it was only natural that many of the evangelists discovered the malicious joy of exciting in the lower classes a frenzied hatred of the Americans who were most envied from a distance because they were thought to be a nascent aristocracy, the great planters of the South, of whose prosperity, culture, and comfort the masses of the North had been given the most exaggerated notions.*

* On the outbreak of the religious epidemic and its close association with

The first religious protest against slavery was uttered by a Quaker immigrant from Germany, Pastorius, in 1688, and he induced three Quakers to agree with him, but the absurdity of that wild protest greatly embarrassed the Quakers in general and they quickly suppressed the immigrant's *gaffe*. Honest and educated clergymen were estopped from criticizing adversely the enslavement of the savages who had been imported to work the plantations of the South, because they knew that slavery is explicitly and emphatically sanctioned in the "New Testament," which was God's Word.* No Christian could then, or can now, denounce enslavement of the lower races without expressly repudiating the holy book from which he claims to derive the doctrines of his religion, and he can continue to call himself a Christian only if he is either the ignorant victim of rabble-rousing shysters or himself a hypocrite.

There was, of course, some rational opposition to slavery in the United States, both before and after 1830, but not on religious grounds. Thomas Jefferson, a far-sighted man but deemed fanatical on that subject in his day, opposed slavery on racial grounds.† Much later, Abraham Lincoln, who was an

the Abolitionists, see Gilbert Hobbs Barnes, *The Antislavery Impulse, 1830-1844* (New York, 1933), and the other works I cited in *'Populism' and 'Elitism,' n. 26.*

* Concerning this, there can be no possible doubt in the minds of anyone who has read the "New Testament" in Greek. The King James version often muddles the minds of persons who read the pertinent passages only in it, since the word which specifically means 'slave' is translated as 'servant,' a word which at that time was often used in both England and the American colonies to mean 'slave,' as, indeed, it should etymologically. The reason for this ambiguous translation is unknown, since the notes kept (in Latin) by John Bois on the discussions among the translators have been lost for the portions of the text relevant here. (The extant portion of Bois's notes was found and published by Professor Ward Allen, *Translating for King James,* Nashville, Vanderbilt University Press, 1969). If you want to make a quick check of the honesty of recent translations of the "New Testament" or the Bible as a whole, look up, for example, *Ephesians,* 6.5, and if it does not say "Slaves, obey your masters," you will know that translator is a cheat. Shamans are always ready with sophistries and verbal tricks, of course, but if they claim that the portions of their holy book that expressly sanction slavery are spurious or that their god has changed his mind, they have simply pricked the soap bubble.

† On Jefferson's opposition to slavery, about which "Liberals" habitually lie, see the work by Dr. Larson cited above and also my *'Populism' and 'Elitism,'* pp. 24-26.

atheist (although also a practical politician), opposed negro slavery on the grounds that exportation of the blacks from the United States would automatically increase the wages of white laborers.* Hinton Helper opposed slavery because he believed it to be economically oppressive of the poor whites of the South.†

There were sound reasons for urging the end of slavery in the United States and the prompt exportation of the niggers who would thus become useless and detriments to the nation, but the Abolitionist craze that swept through Northern states was the work of rabble-rousing evangelists who claimed to be Christians and put over on the ignorant lower classes a great hoax by the Jewish technique of the Big Lie. By yelling that Yahweh-Jesus wanted the South impoverished, the hate-crazed agitators, egged on and partly financed by the Jews, eventually had the deep satisfaction of inciting Aryans to slaugher other Aryans to please the big Jew up in the clouds. Having thus convulsed the whole nation with fratricidal mania, for the profit and spiritual satisfaction of the Jews, the Abolitionists created the atmosphere of crisis and calamity in which the holy men

* Although Lincoln stressed the economic argument in most of his speeches, he was aware that emancipation of the niggers must be followed by their prompt removal from the United States. He actually began to ship them out in 1862, when he had 5000 of them transported to Haiti at a cost of $50 a head. His Emancipation Proclamation begins with a promise to export "persons of African descent," although the proviso "with their consent" was added to placate the Abolitionists, such as Garrison, who had zealously sabotaged the work of the American Colonization Society, and wanted to keep emancipated slaves in this country, since their real purpose, of course, was to use the blacks to inflict suffering and degradation on the white men and women who were the object of the envy and hatred that festered in their diseased minds.

† Helper was rescued from obscurity and almost eulogized by Jan Keown in the *National Vanguard,* May 1984. I have mentioned here only a few examples. There were in the North, of course, many persons who favored the abolition of slavery without really thinking about it, accepting a view that was popular among their acquaintance. For example, William Dean Howells, a youth of no education except what he picked up as a kind of "printer's devil" in the shops of ephemeral newspapers, saw no reason why he should not accept Abolitionism as part of his first employment, on newspapers that had been established by the new Republican Party (largely financed by Jews) to stir up sedition. Howells gave himself a fair education in later life. On his youth, when, given his native intelligence, he was really underprivileged, see Edwin Cady, *The Road to Realism* (Syracuse University Press, 1956).

could forward their superstition.

I have tried to indicate concisely the true explanation why the foolish statement, "In God We Trust," first appeared on our coined money and now appears on the scrap metal that has replaced it. Such a drastic innovation, contrary to the spirit and intent of the Constitution, became possible only while the Northern States were in the throes of the homicidal frenzy of their invasion of the South. Such blatant religiosity on coins was at that time prohibited by law, but the righteous sneaked up on the boobs, as usual, by procuring the appointment of a Director of the Mint who was willing to serve them, and then slipped through Congress a bill that ostensibly provided for the coinage of one-cent and two-cent pieces, but, by a tricky little phrase that no one probably noticed at the time, gave God's confederate in the mint the right to design the coins as he pleased. So he put "In God We Trust" on two-cent pieces he minted in 1865, and in that year the notoriously corrupt Republican Congress authorized the use of the motto on three-cent pieces, and this time there was slipped in a clause which made it "lawful" for the Director of the Mint to put on other coins an affirmation of confidence in a god who has never been known to intervene in the affairs of this world. The word 'god' was now taken as referring to Yahweh & Co.

For the rest of the sorry story, including an attempt by Theodore Roosevelt to prevent such defacement of our only really beautiful coins, the gold pieces designed by Saint-Gaudens, see what is called the "Sampler" of the periodical I cited, in which is reprinted an article first published in October 1981.

In an ochlocracy ("democracy"), holy men can almost always put over their schemes. If a politician offends the howling dervishes, he will lose votes; if he behaves reasonably and responsibly, no one will thank him.

Ain't democracy wonderful?

* * * * *

There have been innumerable attempts to extract some bits of historical fact from the tall tales in the Christians' favorite story-book. And such efforts will probably continue into the future, until the subject has lost all interest.

Most myths are folk-tales, more or less innocently created by popular fancy, often poetically adorned for literary purposes or elaborated by a priestly caste to assure or augment their

income. Some myths probably sprang from some actual event that was magnified and transformed by the imaginations of the successive tellers of the tale, which we can trace to its origin only by conjectures that can never be more than plausible, even if we can relate them to some scraps of historical or archaeological evidence. Such conjectures, however, become vastly more difficult and precarious when we are dealing with pseudo-historical fiction concocted by the Jews, a race that has always used deceit, imposture, and fraud as other races used spears, swords, and shields, as weapons of conquest. He who would penetrate the multiple layers of fiction, fabrication, and forgery in the Judaeo-Christian legends undertakes a task that would daunt the boldest scholar.

A particularly thorough, systematic, and instructive attempt to ascertain the historical antecedents of the Biblical tales is Dr. Erich R. Bromme's *Untergang des Christentums* (5 vols., Berlin, 1979-1980), which I have often recommended heartily as a drastic critique that forces its readers to confront and ponder the vast differences between Jewish fictions and the mythologies of races that do not have an innate instinct for predatory deception.

A much less impressive attempt to make some sense of the Bible seems to be attracting some attention in the United States: *In Search of God, the Solar Connection*, by Michael Centre (San Francisco, Centre Enterprises, 1978). I do not know why this book has apparently attained a sudden vogue in certain circles, but I have been asked by several correspondents to comment on it.

Mr. Centre begins with the truism that superstitions about gods arose from the observation of natural phenomena of which the causes could not be understood by primitive minds. He believes that by far the most important of those phenomena were the luminaries that rule the day and the night, the sun and the moon, which inspired awe and worship of a solar and a lunar divinity, producing two primary religions, heliolatry and selenolatry, which were as incompatible as solar and lunar calendars, so that the religions were reciprocally hostile. That was a primary cause of religious revolutions and wars. (He could have enforced this point by citing historical antagonism between the cults of Marduc and Sin, which was one of the contributory factors in the fall of the Babylonian Empire under its last king, Nabonidus, in 538 B.C.)

Mr. Centre believes that the Jews began to compose the

oldest part of their story book a little before 538 B.C., as is likely. (That is the date at which, as Josephus tells us, a passel of Jews who had grown rich on the Babylonians rolled out of Babylon in their luxurious chariots, preceded by bands of their slave musicians and followed by their trains of slaves and a crowd of their own common people, to take possession of the part of Palestine that had been given them by Cyrus the Great. We may be sure that Cyrus was thus rewarding them for their services in spreading sedition to paralyse the Babylonian Empire and in betraying the capital city so stealthily and neatly that he was able to capture its impregnable defenses without fighting. Some have suggested that Cyrus, a sagacious ruler, may also have wished to rid Babylon of its treacherous parasites, but for this there is no evidence at all, and if he did entertain such hopes, he was disappointed, for while a contingent of the strange race flocked to Palestine, the majority remained in Babylon to continue eating on the natives.)

The part of the Bible composed at this early date, probably a few years before 538, was the first five books, the Pentateuch, often absurdly called the "Five Books of Moses." (It could be regarded as the first Zionist production, i.e., an attempt to justify the Jews' claim to Palestine as a "homeland," and it could have been used to impress Cyrus.) Mr. Centre believes that it was compiled, with revisions, from earlier folk tales, which is probable, and that some characters in the story represent persons who had actually lived, notably Joseph and Moses. He focuses his attention on the latter.

The well-known myth that Moses was an infant found adrift in a basket on a river is, of course, only one of the many derivatives of a story that an historical figure, the great Sargon of Agade (c. 2371-2316 B.C.), seems to have invented and told about himself to disguise his plebeian and perhaps disreputable ancestry. Now according to Jewish tradition, the name of Moses (*Mōsēs*, apparently a contraction of the better form, *Mōÿsēs*, which corresponds fairly well to the traditional Jewish derivation of the name from Coptic (late Egyptian) *mō+oyğe*, 'water-saved'; the Hebrew MŠH could represent almost anything) is Egyptian. From this, Mr. Centre reasons, plausibly enough, that the man who devised the Jewish religion was himself an Egyptian, and that the Jews, in their revision of the story, wanted to make him a Jew and so added a version of the Sargon story to explain how an Egyptian could have been really a Jew.

He then looked through Egyptian history for a suitable occasion for such an event. He found it in the religious revolution which, according to the accepted chronology, began in 1379 B.C. with the accession of Akhenaten (Ikhnaton), a half-crazed fanatic and typical idealist who madly tried to impose on the Egyptians a monotheistic heliolatry, and the counter-revolution which triumphed in 1348 with the usurpation of Horemheb (Harmhab). Mr. Centre guesses that Moses was an Egyptian noble of the defeated faction, which had tried to carry on Akhenaten's pernicious religion, and had to flee from Egypt to escape liquidation by Horemheb.

Moses fled to the desert east of Egypt, where he collected the scattered rabble of starveling herdsmen, fugitive criminals, fugitive slaves, robbers, and the like, including some Jews who had earlier been run out of Egypt for subversion. Moses tried to make of the human dregs he thus assembled a fighting force with which he could invade Egypt and overthrow Horemheb. He knew that the only way in which he could weld such disparate rabble into an army was by giving them a common religion to unite them and by posing as an intimate of a god designed to impose on their superstitions. He propagated his messianic gospel to win adherents and then, to convince them that he was indeed the leader chosen by his god, he went up to the summit of a mountain and there, with as many stage effects as he had the resources to produce, he pretended to commune with his deity, and he returned with tablets covered with writing, which was itself mysterious and excited awe in an illiterate crowd. These tablets, he said, were the commands of the god who had appointed him, Moses, the "Lord of Israel." Surviving references to "The Lord" in the Biblical text were originally references to Moses as the divinely-appointed lord and commander of the army he had improvised, and not to the god from whom he pretended to derive his authority.

Moses found in the Jews he had enlisted, his most devoted followers, and so, although as a man of the faction founded by Akhenaten his religion was heliolatry, he, according to Mr. Centre, had to adjust the religion he contrived for his followers to the Jews' tradition of selenolatry, since the various tutelary spirits they worshipped were regarded as satellites of a lunar deity, as is proved by the Jews' adherence to a lunar calendar even today. And as the minister of his compromise religion, he appointed some Jews, called Levites, as his priests. *His* priests because in Egypt, as in many other lands, a king was regarded as

himself divine, the offspring and earthly representative of a principal god and himself destined to become one of the gods after his death, and the king was naturally worshipped together with the god he represented, at least in the sense that he was always associated with that god in the minds of the pious.

Now Moses had undertaken an impossible task. Even though Egypt had been greatly weakened, demoralized, and disorganized by Akhenaten's insane fanaticism and its consequences, Moses could never have defeated an Egyptian army with the rabble he had tried to organize and discipline. He was in essentially the position of Lafitte's famous band of pirates on our Gulf coast: he could have surprised and captured any outlying town, but he could never have held it against the regular forces that would be sent against him. Moses knew it and had to wait for some opportunity. Perhaps he was hoping for a civil war in Egypt that would give him a chance to intervene, but that chance never came.

It is probable that Moses, like Mahomet, had some difficulty from the first with followers who were sceptical of his claims to divine authority, and with the passage of time disaffection in his band of freebooters grew as he could not keep the extravagant promises he had made to enlist support. The only way in which Moses could prevent his band from disintegrating was by a drastic purge, and it may be that the potentially mutinous element was headed by Egyptians, perhaps his companions when he went into exile, who remained faithful to the cult of heliolatry and longed for the comforts of civilized life. Such, Mr. Centre thinks, was the occasion for the memorable passage in their Holy Scriptures that Christians keep at heart and practice when they can, although they prefer to talk about love and brotherhood, etc.

> Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, "Who is on the Lord's side? Let him come unto me." And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.
>
> And he said unto them, "Thus saith the Lord of Israel [i.e., Moses, speaking of himself by his title] : Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbor."
>
> And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses; and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.*

* I quote *Exodus* 32.26–28 from the King James version, omitting, as does Mr. Centre, the word 'God' after 'Lord' in verse 27; he regards that word, of course, as an interpolation made when 'Lord' was transferred from the dead leader to the god he had invented. The victims of the sudden purge were, it will be remembered, naked according to the Biblical tale; they were, at least, unarmed and easy victims of the armed Levites. That three thousand were killed is not impossible; the figure 23,000, given in the Douai version from which Mr. Centre quotes, in the Vulgate, and in some few manuscripts of the Septuagint, is incredible for an encampment of bandits. The word 'brother' (which is guaranteed by the Septuagint) is curious; since "all the sons of Levi" were the assassins, it cannot be taken literally, and must have been used in the sense in which it designates associates in a cult or conspiracy, as it is now commonly used by some Christians to refer to members of the same sect or congregation.

This coup d'état in the bandit encampment ended the disaffection and solidly reëstablished the authority of Moses, and it also put that authority and power over the band and all future operations entirely in the hands of the Levites. Moses himself was in their hands now: they had been his instrument; he had become theirs. Furthermore, his original problem, that of mounting a successful attack on Egypt, was not only unsolved, but farther than ever from realization with his now diminished forces.

Moses was a failure,, and he eventually disappeared. Perhaps, like Lafitte, he realized that the game was up and departed secretly, taking with him all the gold and other valuables he could lay his hands on. Perhaps, despondent, he wandered off into the desert and committed suicide. Perhaps he died naturally and the Levites averted a crisis and concealed the corpse, giving out a story that their lord would soon return. Or, perhaps, the Levites, finding him no longer useful, disposed of him.

Moses left the Levites with a custom-made religion which they had the cunning to exploit fully. Mr. Centre believes that they used Moses's followers to conquer a part of Palestine, as is told in the Biblical tale. This is improbable. It is most unlikely that that rabble could have taken Canaan from its inhabitants by an armed attack. As the Jews' great apologist in ancient times, Philo Judaeus, had to admit, what probably happened was that the Jews got Canaan by their normal and racial tactic of infiltration and subversion, and then taking over the demoralized and helpless survivors.

Such is the central thesis of *In Search of God.* With the exception I have noticed, it is an entirely plausible theory, and it is entirely possible that that is what really happened. Mr. Centre's conjectural reconstruction of events would make an excellent novel in the manner of the late Mika Waltari's *The*

Egyptian. It is certainly much more plausible than the incredible yarn in the Bible. But, as I need not tell you, there is no proof that that is what actually happened. There is not even a scintilla of corroborating evidence that is not susceptible of a score of other interpretations. It is only a conjectural explanation of events which are themselves unattested—an ingenious explanation of what may never have happened at all. It is on a par with Robert Graves' *Homer's Daughter* and *Hercules, My Shipmate*. But if one understands that that is what the book is, and if one is interested in guesses about the origin of Biblical myths, it is well worth reading, and it would be gratuituous to comment on parts of the book that are irrelevant to the theory that makes it interesting.*

* * * * *

* Perhaps I should warn the readers of this book that, especially in the early part of it, the author plays fast and loose with Egyptian history and religion, and I really do not know whence he derived some of his odd ideas. There was a real religious revolution in the time of Akhenaten, who tried to suppress the worship of all gods except the one he had promoted from obscurity to monotheistic supremacy, but Mr. Centre retrojects that unique episode in Egyptian history into the past and imagines a religious war between the votaries of Osiris, the god of the dead who contributed quite a few elements to the Christians' conception of their deified Jesus, and the votaries of Amen, who was originally a primordial deity. Aside from insignificant local riots, there was no violence in the competition between gods in Egypt. The Egyptians believed in the existence of "millions of gods" (the phrase occurs repeatedly in their sacred writings) and several hundred of these did have established priesthoods. While priests had, of course, a vested interest in the particular god of their temple, they had to compete, as the Christian theologians do in circumstances where no Christian sect can attain the power to murder its competitors, by devising ingenious myths and theological subtleties, and by the especially effective device of giving their god the attributes of his rivals, and often by outright theocrasy. Thus, Osiris, who was primarily the god of the dead and was unique in the Egyptian pantheon because he was a god who had been slain on earth and had risen from the dead, was given various accessory attributes filched from both solar and lunar deities, and it is this merely adventitious borrowing of lunar attributes that enables Centre to imagine that he was a lunar deity and therefore the enemy of a solar god. Amen (whose name, by the way, may possibly, as the author hints, be pronounced constantly by many Christians, who imagine that it means something like "so be it," which cannot be a Hebrew meaning) —Amen, I say, was made a solar deity by being given the attributes of Rā, with whom he was finally consolidated to make a specially high-powered god, Amen-Rā, thought of as being somehow both two and one, just as some Christians like to imagine that Yahweh and Jesus are the same,

John Allegro's *The Dead Sea Scrolls and the Christian Myth* has just been published in the United States by Prometheus Books in Buffalo ($18.95). It is the distinguished scholar's first comprehensive book on that subject since 1964, when the second edition of *The Dead Sea Scrolls* was published by Penguin Books.*

though not identical, Amen was also partly amalgamated with Min to give the ithyphallic form of Amen that is featured in Centre's book. What is much worse, the author, who must have been reading some of the mounds of tripe about pyramids, imagines that the pyramids were a kind of solar magic that was part of heliolatry, and that the priests of Osiris, when they had overthrown the kings who were heliolaters, stripped the pyramids of their facings of polished stone to destroy their religious efficacy or symbolism! Nonsense! The Egyptians were afraid of gods, known and unknown, and until the time of an insane king, Akhenaten, no one dared raise his hand against a god. Even the god of the hated Hyksos, Set (who is astonishingly like the Jews' Yahweh), was worshipped in Egypt after the Asiatic parasites had been driven from the country, and no attempt was made to suppress worship of him, although many Egyptians transferred to him their hatred of the Hyksos and made him a Satanic figure in many myths, especially about Osiris and Isis. Indeed, some later Egyptian kings bore names which indicated they especially enjoyed the favor of Set. So the reader should simply disregard Centre's strange fantasies about early Egyptian religion.

* The book by Allegro that is misleadingly, and I would say dishonestly, entitled *The Mystery of the Dead Sea Scrolls Revealed*, published in England and the United States in 1981, is simply the Penguin volume of 1964, reproduced by photo-offset printing and with its type photographically enlarged. I do not know how many people purchased the book again under its new title, having been given the impression by artful advertising that it was a new work by Allegro. Allegro's most important books between 1964 and 1981 were *The Sacred Mushroom and the Cross* (New York, Doubleday, 1970) and *The Chosen People* (London, Hodder & Stoughton, 1971). Allegro naturally speaks of Jews with great circumspection, since he does not wish to be murdered and his publishers do not wish their offices and print shops to be burned by God's Race, which thus destroyed the establishment of the Historical Review Press in England in 1980 and destroyed the Institute for Historical Review in Torrance, California, on the night of 3 July 1984. Yahweh's Master Race naturally has to use terrorism to cow the few Aryans who have not yet been trained to cringe before their masters. Eventually, of course, we shall have real "democracy" with legislation to put such curs in concentration camps, where they can be disposed of without attracting the notice of the rest. In the meantime, the Canadian government is prosecuting in the courts Aryans so wicked they doubt what they are told by their Jewish masters, and Canada has forbidden the importation and sale of Professor Butz's admirable and fundamental work of historical research, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, on the grounds that such reading is not good for the Aryan boobs and might even start some of them to thinking—a vice which, no doubt, will soon be made illegal.

The first lot of these now famous scrolls was accidentally discovered in 1947 by an Arab boy in a cave in the mountains bordering the Dead Sea. A large number of scrolls were discovered in other caves in the region when the Arab herdsmen found there was a market for them, and many more were found when a systematic search was begun by Western scholars and their agents. A very small proportion of the total was published and translated before the Jews and Christians could take effective action. Then the vast quantity of unpublished scrolls was concentrated in an Institute in Jerusalem and given into the keeping of a committee of Christian and Jewish scholars, learned men who undoubtedly could read the texts and put together the parts of the scrolls that had been broken, but who were also aware of what the documents thus inconveniently discovered would do to the business of Yahweh, Jesus & Co., Inc., if they were ever published. Even without the damning historical information that would be thus disclosed, Jesus's little lambs were showing an alarming tendency to think and to question the authority of the race of shepherds whom Yahweh had appointed to herd them to green pastures and the shearing sheds.

The committee, pretending they were toiling eruditely to prepare the texts for publication, denied even a glimpse of the scrolls to John Allegro and other scholars who were not in the pious conspiracy, but as year after year passed and not even a mouse came forth from the mountain in labor, their task became ever more embarrassing. Eventually, however, they were accorded the succor for which they were waiting.

The Jews, armed, supplied, and financed by the dumb brutes they own in the United States, captured Jerusalem and promptly seized the Institute. That was the greatest of the Jews' victories in that war, but it was all but unmentioned in the press. The Jews promptly discovered that the precious scrolls were being eaten up by some enterprising bacteria that had an appetite for such things; they said they were preserving the scrolls by dumping them into a subterranean vault; and they boasted that no Aryan swine would ever set eyes on those documents again. Christian clergymen throughout the world drew sighs of relief.

Now I am not acquainted with the spooks who bestow powers of prophecy on so many "conservatives," but I venture to predict as likely the perpetration of some sensational archaeological hoaxes in Palestine. It is true that, so far as my limited

knowledge extends, archaeologists, even Jewish ones, have, on the whole, thus far done their work honestly. (The scandalous attempt to "prove the truth of the Bible" by lying about the tablets discovered at Ebla was the work of a philologist, and was put down by Professor Matthiae, the archaeologist in charge of the excavations.) Thus far, the attempts to use "Biblical archaeology" in the holy business have been more or less confined to giving the customers elaborate descriptions of such sites as the famous monuments at Petra, the capital of the Nabataeans, established in the fourth century B.C., and implying or claiming that they somehow illustrate the Biblical myths. But it is too much to expect that archaeology will remain unpolluted by the infection that has produced "scientists" (i.e., persons who have been trained in the techniques of some branch of research, but have remained ignorant of either the methods of scientific thought or the ethics of learned inquiry) who irresponsibly use their academic or institutional positions to peddle "creationism" to the unwary, and will even go so far as to claim they have "proved the authenticity" of even so obvious a fake as the "Holy Shroud."*

I do not expect the vendors of righteousness to undertake anything so ambitious as manufacturing a few pieces of Noah's Ark or inscribing the tablets that Moses should have brought down from the mountain after the wonderful interview at which he had the privilege of beholding and adoring Yahweh's buttocks, but the ruins of many nations are still buried in the soil of Asia Minor, and it would be easy to discover the tomb of some early potentate, preferably but not necessarily Semitic, and, with a little judicious retouching, identify it as, for example, the tomb of Jesus (called "Joshua" in Christian Bibles) who led his predatory horde of bandits to the conquest of Canaan. That would pep up the piety of many True Believers. That is merely an offhand example. The number of hoaxes that could be perpetrated to establish the Truth of God's Word is limited only by the ingenuity of the promoters, and I think it not unlikely that they will soon be inspired to go to work in earnest.

* * * * *

* You need only a modicum of common sense to know that the "Holy Shroud" was manufactured in the workshop of some enterprising merchant of relics in the late Middle Ages, but if you want the details, see Joe Nickell's *Inquest on the Shroud of Turin* (Buffalo, Prometheus Books, $15.95).

"Creation Scientists" are pepped up these days by their success in bluffing and bribing the legislature of Louisiana into inflicting "balanced treatment" on the unfortunate children of that state. They claim, of course, that they are not violating the Constitutional prohibition of use of the state to promote a religion, because they are not trying to slip any particular cult into the public schools. All creation stories, they aver, will be given equal treatment. The claim is absurd on the face of it because there are too many stories of that kind, but we may at least expect equal treatment of a few of the better ones, which are certainly as plausible and "scientific" as the well-known tale in the Jew-book about Yahweh's bungling creation of Adam, and his disastrous mistake in reusing one of Adam's spare ribs.

Here is an impressive picture of a Creator at work, and it is one that should have a great appeal for Christians, to whom much of it will be familiar.

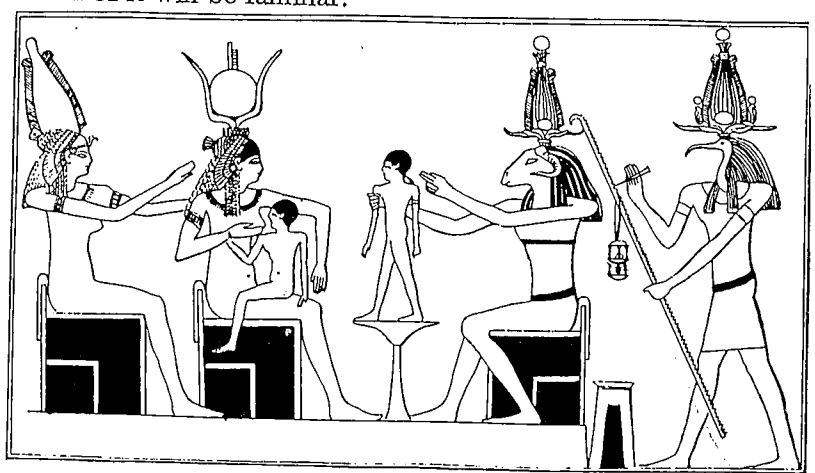

The god Khnemu fashioning the body of one of the Ptolemies on his potter's wheel.

Here you see a man being fashioned on a potter's wheel by a god who, more diligent and conscientious than old Yahweh, is a true artist and makes each of his creations an individual and unique product of his expert handiwork. He is also more just, for if the world becomes too wicked to please him, he will just stop making men and women and the race will become extinct, with no need to take the trouble of producing a Deluge or all the pyrotechnic horrors so lovingly described in the Christians' *Apocalypse*.

On the right, you see the god Thoth, the celestial book-keeper, who is recording the new creation on his tally-stick. He

continued on page 45

DO THIRD PARTIES HAVE A USEFUL FUNCTION FOR ARYAN AMERICANS?

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

With regard to the value of third parties in the United States from the viewpoint of Aryans, I feel that I must express some opinions which differ from those expressed in "Ballot Box 1984: The Total Sham" (*Liberty Bell*, June, 1984, pp. 4 and 49).

In a purely two-party situation, obviously, it takes only 51% of the votes to win an election. For that reason neither party can afford to ignore the appearance of a third party which might compete with it for votes, even though the third party might have a potential of receiving only 3% to 5% of the votes. In a close election a third party can thus exert a strong influence. A vote for a third party with such a potential which defends the rights and welfare of Aryans is by no means a wasted vote as far as the Aryan voter is concerned. This is all the more the case when the two major parties are close to each other with regard to ideology and practice.

We American Aryan voters should pay little attention to the political situations in countries like Sweden and Germany, where there is still a high degree of racial homogeneity. We have little to learn from them. Our situation is a quite different one. It is that of the majority group in the United States which has been forced up against the wall by the shrewdness of minority politicians and traitors to our race who now seem willing to do anything for the votes of racial minorities.

In 1933, Roosevelt and the Jewish office holders and advisors who were playing a huge rôle in the shaping of his policies started a new era in this country. Roosevelt & Co. recognized for the first time and with a shrewd cynicism what political potentials were inherent in the graduated income tax, which Marx had recommended at the end of the *Communist Manifesto* of 1848 and which became a reality in the United States in

1913, albeit a reality of modest proportions at first. Nothing could be more encouraging to the growth of governmental economic intervention than the graduated income tax. This tax means that a voter who pays little or nothing in income taxes has no less power at the voting booth than a man who pays a huge tax on an income commensurate with his accomplishments and his economic and social responsibilities. Under such circumstances the majority of voters can be easily convinced by power-hungry politicians that they will benefit more from massive governmental intervention in the economy than they will suffer from taxation. In a two-party situation, we repeat, it takes only 51% of the votes to win.

From a biological point of view, the graduated income tax can hardly fail to have a dysgenic effect on a population, as the declining scholastic aptitude test scores seem to be telling us.

Over a half century has passed since Roosevelt & Co. brought about a group of social and economic changes which were strongly reinforced during World War II and which are still very much in effect. Both of our major parties now follow Roosevelt's interventionist policies to a greater or lesser extent. It is up to the Aryan voters to determine which of the two major parties pursues policies that are of greater benefit to them and thus to the country as a whole. The Aryan voter must never become so thoroughly demoralized that he wastes his precious chance to vote, even if the difference in the two strongest parties are of modest proportions. Those differences, even if moderate, must be weighed carefully by the Aryan voter and he must vote accordingly.

Looking back over the last half century, it should become quite apparent that in our American racial situation heavy governmental intervention has proved to be a serious disadvantage to the Aryan components of the American population. We need only consider the relative demographic decline of American Aryans to be convinced of this. I am more than a bit doubtful when Milton Friedman tells us that the middle class American has an advantage from Social Security because he lives longer than persons of the lower classes. If participation in Social Security were made voluntary, in all probability few Aryan earners would elect to participate in it. For most Aryans, Social Security does nothing which private insurance companies could not do much better and less expensively under the pressure of laws which punish the violation of contracts and under the pressure of competition amongst insurance com-

panies, which can offer a great variety of retirement plans.

Monetary questions are also of great importance to the Aryan voter. One of the pivotal events in American economic history was the abandoning of the monetary stability which the gold standard afforded in 1934.* The dissociation of the monetary unit from the precious metals (first gold and later silver) was a measure which, in this instance too, was connected with the Marxist graduated income tax. If money consists only of paper notes that can be printed in infinite quantities for practically nothing, a steady inflation can only have the effect of ever higher income taxes as a percentage of gross national product. This can take place without even the slightest change in the tax laws as a result of the graduated nature of the income tax. The resulting increase in the redistributive rôle of government can only be a general disadvantage to the Aryan citizen. Monetary stability, which in practice is probably unobtainable without a monetary rôle of the precious metals, is characteristically of advantage to the Aryan. Inflation is a factor which enhances Jewish power and influence, as the European experience of the 1920s would seem to indicate.

The next time an Aryan voter faces an extra school levy or any other higher taxes for "public" education, he should ask himself if governmentally supported (and hence governmentally controlled) education is really an advantage to his race.

It is unduly pessimistic to think that things cannot be changed by working within the present constitutional framework. What is needed is a strong will to insure a bright future and biological survival of the precious, but now declining, Aryan component of the population of the United States. If there is no such will, there can be no way. That will can and must be created by information and by education of Aryans in a direction that will restore their pride, which has been severely impaired by the most insidious and sophisticated of methods, such as the deprecating caricatures of Aryans on Jews' television (e.g., Archie Bunker and "Dallas.")

If we Aryan voters are going to change things in our favor, we must think of third parties as an ultimate threat to politicians who pay no heed to our welfare and who take our votes for granted just because they make some little concessions to us once in a while. Remember, if third parties take or even just threaten to take several percentage points of the whole vote, they can play an important rôle in shifting the behavior and principles of the two major parties.

Reprinted from:
THE ODINIST
NO. 84
1984

Published by THE ODINIST FELLOWSHIP
P.O. Box 1647, Crystal River, Florida 32629

CHURCH & CAPITAL

As he was entering Jerusalem, preparing to announce his kingdom,, Jesus came riding on an ass (somewhat uncomfortable, but innocently disarming—the first clerical subterfuge!). Ever since then, the Church has preached Poverty. But has it practiced poverty? Let's take a look at the intricate maze of clerical entanglements in the world of finance.

Practically right from the start, the Christian leaders robbed pagan temples of their treasures. The institutional church's efforts at converting (read: believe it or be killed!) our forefathers were also characterized by unheard of robbery as well as murder. All the death verdicts of the Augsburg Bishopric (previous to the so-called Peace of Augsburg in 1555) ended with the formula: "All our property shall go to the treasury of his princely majesty, the right reverend father Marquard, Bishop of Augsburg and Prior of Bamberg."

One of the most tragic examples of clerical financial cunning and one of the best ways they would make fools of our ancestors, occurred at the death bead. Before a priest would perform the Sacrament of Extreme Unction he would graphically depict all the horrorful things that will befall the hapless peasant because of unatoned sins. But, lucky for the poor old man, the priest would promise to say many masses for him—providing, of course, that he be endowed with some earthly remembrance ("Oh, an acre or so will do!"). The uneducated peasant,

frightened at the prospect of shovelling coal into a bottomless furnace while being taunted by weird beings was only too glad to put his X on a sheet of paper, promising the priest everything—even his wife's share of the property! Over a period of years, the Church practically became the owner of half of Europe.

In Europe today, the churches are supported in various ways by the governments, particularly in the West. Outright grants, 'clerical welfare funding,' and other taxes levied support the Church with billions of dollars. With so much, what does the Church do? Give it to the poor? No, it invests in all sorts of enterprises regardless of the 'moral' character of the firm. A good example is the Italian clothing company *Jesus Jeans*. This business, owned by the Vatican, produces sexy jeans and similar items; its advertising is highly erotic. Yet, the same religion that tells its members to be 'pure of heart,' sees nothing wrong in selling 'impure of heart' wares to the public!

The financial portfolio of the Roman Catholic Church makes Rockefeller look like a ragged pauper. The following list is but a small sample: a goodly share of US Steel, Sharon Steel, Bethlehem Steel, General Motors, Prudential Life, McDonnel-Douglas Aviation. The Jesuits own 51% of the Bank of America. Of course, the Vatican also has controlling interests in many European companies as well. It virtually monopolizes the banking world in Italy; it has large shares of Fiat, the automobile manufacturer, Alitalia, and 90% of the Italian steel industry. In West Germany, the Catholic Church is the Insurance Magnate (three large companies), plus BASF, Siemens & Halske, Hamburg Electric Power (in the Protestant North, no less!), and many other large companies.

While the Church constantly pleads in the well-to-do countries that their citizens should help the poor, unfortunate people of the 'underdeveloped' nations, the financial arm of the Church is the actual owner of some of the worst violators of human dignity in the Third World; the zinc pits of Bolivia are just one example. To be sure, the Church *does* spend some of its take for good causes, but when one considers the astounding wealth of the Church and compares it to the philosophical message, "Sell what you have, give it to the poor and come follow me!", the realization of the hypocritical attitude of the Vatican emerges with full force. Selected individuals within the Church will argue that money is needed to finance its work; this may be so, but it doesn't jibe with the Church's own teachings, "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth . . .; for where

your treasure is, there will your heart also be" (Math. 6:19 & 21).

It is obvious that the Church fathers do not follow their own teachings: after two thousand years of Christianity, the hypocrisy is as bad as it was when St. Mathew said about the scribes and Pharisees that "they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers . . . Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, for ye make clean the outside of the cup and the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess . . ." (Math. 23:4 & 25). □

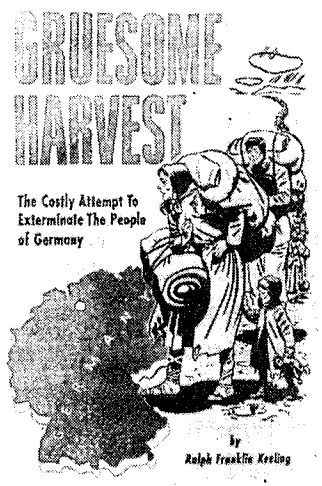

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

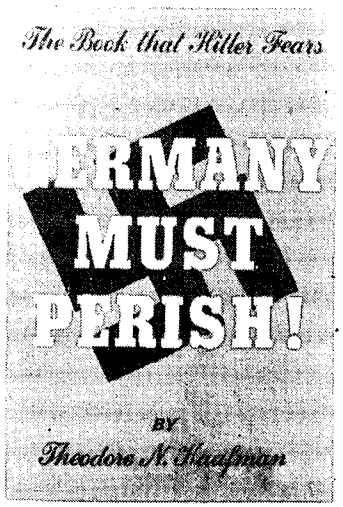

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

THE TALMUD **ORDER No. 19001**

containing the *Midrashim,* the *Cabbala,* the *Rabbinical-ana, Proverbial Sayings and Traditions.* 395 pages, softcover, $20. plus $2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

Baron Otmar von Verschuer, M.D.

What Can The Historian, The Genealogist And The Statistician Contribute To The Investigation Of The Biological Aspect Of The Jewish Problem?

Translated from the German by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

1984
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1984
by Charles E. Weber

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

TRANSLATOR'S INTRODUCTION

The following article was originally given as a lecture and was subsequently published in the series, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (Studies on the Jewish Problem). It was taken from the second volume of the series, which was published by the Hanseatische Verlagsanstalt in Hamburg in 1937. It is the second article by its author to appear in English translation in the *Liberty Bell*. The first translated article by Baron Otmar von Verschuer (1896-1969) appeared in the August-September, 1983, issue of the *Liberty Bell* under the title, *Racial Biology of the Jews*, which had originally appeared in the third volume of *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*. (For further biographical details on Verschuer and the contents of the series, see the introduction and conclusion of this translation.)

The present article is of interest because it reveals the German thinking on the Jewish problem and the research objectives pertaining to the problem during the earlier years of the National Socialist period. Together with the article by Verschuer mentioned above and another article by the distinguished anthropologist Eugen Fischer (*The Racial Origin and Earliest Racial History of the Hebrews*, *Liberty Bell*, August, 1984), this article is one of the three articles (out of over fifty articles in the whole series) having primarily to do with the racial and biological aspects of the Jewish problem as seen by outstaning German authorities on them at the time. Most of the other articles in *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* are concerned with historical, literary, theological, economic, and demographic aspects of the Jewish problem.

Verschuer's article appeared shortly after the promulgation of the "Blood Protection Law" of 15 September, 1935, to which reference is made toward the end of the article. This law defined German citizenship along racial lines and the legal position of Jews living in Germany at that time. One of the functions of the law was the definition of the status of the rather many persons living in Germany who were only partly of Jewish extraction. Persons of such mixed ancestry were designated as mixed to the first degree if one parent were Jewish and mixed to the second degree if one grandparent were

Jewish.

One of the most notable features of this article is Verschuer's repeated insistence that the policies of the German government with respect to Jews were not based on any evaluations of Jews with regard to their inferiority or superiority in relation to other ethnic groups. The basis of these policies, he points out, was the desire to preserve the genetic and biological basis of German civilization and cultural life. At the very end of Verschuer's article he explains why he feels that this basis is worth preserving.

Nearly a half century has passed since the publication of this article. During that time demographic developments in the United States have become an ever-greater threat to the preservation of the racial and biological basis of American cultural and economic life. During that time, too, thinking and research on racial matters have been beclouded, twisted, and perverted by anthropologists and sociologists who have little sympathy for, or even an active hostility toward, the majority racial elements of the American population. Their writings and pronouncements have had a profound effect on American education, law enforcement, immigration policies and economic life. Perceptive, patriotic, and responsible Americans cannot avoid sensing that these aspects of American life are deteriorating so severely that the future of their nation is jeopardized.

To a considerable extent American "thinking" on racial and eugenic questions has been dominated in recent decades by a frame of mind which rejects emotionally, irrationally, and uncritically all policies on racial matters which were current in National Socialist Germany just because they were denigrated by a constant and presently continuing barrage of propaganda against all aspects of National Socialism, although it can be documented that there were American and other foreign influences (e.g., publications sponsored by Henry Ford in 1920-1922) which had a considerable effect on National Socialist policies.

Today it is refreshing to read Verschuer's article with the awareness that it represented the genuine concern of a distinguished scientist with the future of his country, a concern that has become all to scarce in our present-day United States.

What Can The Historian, The Genealogist And The Statistician Contribute To The Investigation Of The Biological Aspect Of The Jewish Problem?

by

Baron Otmar von Verschuer

Let me begin with a little experience that came to my mind while I was preparing this paper. Thirteen years ago, in the spring of 1924, I had given a talk on racial hygiene [i.e., eugenics] at a student study camp which was sponsored by a nationalist student organization. During the subsequent, animated oral discussion, which was also continued in written form, a leader of the nationalist student organization expressed the following idea: He was struck by the fact that anthropological science had hitherto failed to demonstrate the racial inferiority of the Jews. He believed that such a determination was necessary for a justification of anti-Semitism. I replied as follows: Anti-Semitism is primarily a national and political struggle whose justification and necessity, apart from any value judgement of the Jewish race, evolve from the threat to our national existence [*Volkstum*] from Jewry. A government with a nationalist orientation had to make its highest duty the preservation of our national existence. For that reason the German nationalist struggle should direct its effort primarily against Jewry because German national existence is threatened in a special way by an excess of Jewish foreign influence.

Just because we put the matter of national existence in the foreground does not mean that the importance of race should be minimized. This importance becomes clearest when we approach the solution to the Jewish problem. It is not the first time in history that a foreign nationality has established itself in

the geographical area of our nation. I simply point out the establishments of the Romans and the reception of the Huguenots, who had been driven out of France on account of their religion. However, there is no longer any Roman or French national component [*Volkstum*] within our nation. Those foreigners and their descendants have given up their language and allowed the cultural aspects they brought with them to assimilate in the culture of their host population. They thus gradually became components of this nation.

Many people have dreamed of a similar solution of the Jewish problem as well. Quite aside from the fact that the mutual relation between Jews and Germans was an entirely different one, just in the ethnic sense alone (language, religion, history, attitude toward the host population and its culture, giving up the previous nationality), the racial question is added as an
p. 217 essential factor. Jews and Germans are quite different from each other with regard to their racial origins. The racial homeland of the Germans lies in northern and central Europe, while the homeland of the Jews is located in the Near East and Arabia. The basic racial component of the Germans is the Nordic and Falid [*fälische*] races with additional components of the Alpine, Dinaric and, to a lesser extent, the Mediterranean races. The basic racial component of the Jews is the Near Eastern and Orientalid races. In addition, admixtures of a great variety of other races have entered this basic component partly at a very early time and partly during later migration.

The absorption of Jews into our people would thus not simply be a blending of another nationality and another culture into the German culture, but a simultaneous incorporation of a foreign racial heritage which has hitherto not been present at all in central Europe. In the judging of this last question, the advances of anthropological and genetic research are now certainly of the very greatest importance.

Racial differences are genetic differences. Hereditary tendencies are developmental forces which determine the physical, mental, and character development of the human being in the original cell of every organism, within certain limits. These forces are transmitted from generation to generation in accordance with laws discovered by Mendel [1822-1884]. Aside from rare mutations occurring under certain influences, the special characteristic of every individual hereditary tendency is maintained without change. A person can give up the culture of the people of his homeland and enter into the cultural sphere of

another people. In some cases he can become a member of another nation. It is impossible, however, for a person to give up his race in order to assume another race. Every attempt toward this end is condemned to failure because it is opposed to the laws of heredity which are well-known to us today.

The nationalist government has shaped for itself the instrument of its national biological policy in the present governmental concern with heredity and race on the basis of the findings of genetic biology and racial hygiene. There are measures for the preservation of our racial character in addition to measures which serve to preserve genetic health by the elimination of severely pathological genetic material [*] and the maintenance of good genetic qualities by the encouragement of the reproduction of persons who are genetically healthy. The avoidance of any racial admixture is the clear and simple imperative. Within the framework of this concern for race in the narrower sense, for us Germans the discussion of the biological aspect of the Jewish problem is of prime importance. On a statistical basis alone, other admixtures of foreign races are a minor consideration.

The racial policy of our government has as its objective the preservation of the racial heritage of our people as the biological requisite for German national existence and German civilization. This positive attitude with regard to our national existence can have no bearing on opinions regarding the superiority or inferiority of a race foreign to us. For that reason, we likewise reject a foreign admixture of Jews as well as mixed marriages with Negroes and Gipsies, or for that matter, with Mongolids or South Sea islanders. Our national attitude toward the biological problem of the Jewish question is, accordingly, completely independent of all observations which have to do with strengths or weaknesses, good or bad characteristics of Jews. We can quietly wait for the results of such investigations. They can alter nothing with regard to our basic attitude.

Our position on the race question is rooted in the known facts of genetics; our position on the biological Jewish question [is based] on what we know about the foreign racial nature of the Jews. All research projects related to that are therefore of essential value. We possess sufficient datan on the bodily and psychic characteristics of the Jews of the present and the past.

[* Similar eugenic measures were by no means a National Socialist innovation. A number of European countries and rather many states of the United States had enacted laws providing for them long before 1933. — Translator.]

The anthropological picture is a rather clear one. We are also well informed about the origin of the Jewish people. We likewise see the roads these people have traveled since their dispersal. There is perhaps much to be done with regard to particular questions in order to extend and supplement that which has hitherto become known. Above all, the biologist is interested in the investigation of the question as to what extent the Jews, particularly the Jews who have immigrated into Germany, have absorbed other racial components from their host populations during the past 2,000 years. That is the case because the absorption of such other blood could have changed the original racial makeup. The great difference between the Ashkenasim, with a stronger Near Eastern component, and the Sephardim, with a stronger Orientalid and Mediterranean component, is well-known and emphasized by the Jews themselves.

The further research on the racial makeup of the Jews is primarily the task of the anthropologist, the physician and the psychologist. On the other hand, the services of those versed in historical science are primarily required for the clarification of the racial history of the Jews.

An area which is still investigated to a very slight extent within the framework of the biological problem of the Jewish question is the interbreeding of Jews and non-Jews, i.e, persons of a different racial origin. This is a particular aspect of interbreeding in human beings in general. It is an accomplishment of permanent value on the part of Eugen Fischer that he investigated the consequences of crossing between two strongly different races by employing methods of Mendell's genetic research for the first time in his classical work on the Rehoboth bastards. Only a few rather large investigations of this sort are extant in addition to the work by Fischer (1913) concerning the half-breeds of Boer men and Hottentot women. I shall mention that of Rodenwaldt (1927) on crossbreeds of Europeans and Malays, that of Davenport and Steggerda (1929) on crossbreeds of Europeans and Negroes, that of Dunn (1928) on crossbreeds of Polynesians, Europeans and Chinese, that of Lotsy and Godijn (1928) on crossbreeds of Negroes, Europeans, Hottentots, and Indians, that of Herskovits (1930) on Negro crossbreeds in America, that of Williams (1931) on crossbreeds of American Indians and Europeans, and finally that of Tao (1935) on the children from marriages of Chinese and Europeans. As you see, there is no work amongst these having to do with crossbreeds of Jews and non-Jews. There are probably

p. 219

numerous individual observations, but a rather large investigation and comprehensive disquisition are lacking. Initially the scientific foundations had to be prepared, for one thing; the knowledge of the laws of heredity of the particular bodily and psychic characteristics of the human being. In the field of genetic psychology the research is still quite in a state of flux with regard to basic questions, while in the case of inheritance of bodily characteristics the basic laws are known to a considerable extent and simply have to be cleared up as to many details. Further, there was the matter of investigating the phenomenon of racial crossbreeding on a quite general genetic-biological basis. It is no more than obvious that such a research turned to the most extreme racial crossings at first (as, for example, between Negroes and Whites) because the bastardization phenomena are still simplest to investigate in the children and grandchildren of such crossings in view of the great racial differences. But today we have made so much progress that research can also be directed toward cases of crossbreeding which are more difficult to analyse. Such a genetic-biological and anthropological investigation consists of an exact determination of the bodily and psychological characteristics of the racially different parents and of the children who issued from the mixed marriage and their further descendants.

In the course of carrying out the legislation related to racial policy, all the living people who are of mixed ancestry of the first and second degree in the meaning of the First Regulation for the Carrying Out of the Reich Citizenship Law [*Reichsbürgergesetz*] will be identified to an ever-greater extent and finally nearly completely. [Persons of mixed ancestry of the first degree were such persons who had one Jewish parent, while those of the second degree were those who had one Jewish grandparent. —Translator.] Numerous data are being obtained concerning these persons of mixed ancestry and even concerning biological facts, especially in the case of every petition for permission to marry. Even if I do not expect any all too great scientific results from such a collection of statistics of observations entered in the documents on the petitions for permission to marry (because the observers are too varied to guarantee a uniformity and basis of comparison of the findings), the attempting of such a project should not be forgone. I expect more from a methodical collection of all material which can be gathered about mixed marriages that have occurred in Germany between Jews and Germans. In this connection it is important

to observe the following: What kind of people entered into the mixed marriages, in the case of the Germans as well as that of the Jews? Can the genetic material of these people be deduced, perhaps, from their own life and from that of the parents and other family members? Which characteristics are manifested in the case of the children and grandchildren of these persons of mixed ancestry? In what way do these characteristics differ from those of the German families, on the one hand, and of the Jewish families, on the other hand, which have crossbred with each other? It is no more than obvious that any such research must avoid generalizing from individual observations and that the attempt must be made to derive more general laws from statistical summations.

I wish to select just one example at this point. In the semi-Gotha pocketbooks [see the bibliography at the end of this article] many hundreds of aristocratic families are listed in which mixed marriages with Jews or Jewesses have occurred. In many cases it would not be difficult to determine if, and in some cases in which way, a family tradition showing typical success in life was changed. Have, for example, the previous careers of landowner, officer or official been abandoned?

In all such investigations the primary consideration is a collecting of the extant material with a maximal exactitude. The biologist is not suited to carry out this part of the work. He is quite dependent on the collaboration of the psychologist, the historian and the genealogist. The source material deposited in a great variety of archives should not be just collected but also be evaluated in an historical and critical manner. Only after this prelimary archival work can the statistician undertake the evaluation with the objective of obtaining biological data. The path of this research is a long and tedious one. At this point, too, I shall mention just one example: My collaborator, Dr. Mess, had already begun with a collecting of all baptisms of Jews in Frankfurt am Main when I took him into my institute. For this purpose he examined, in addition to the baptismal books, the records of the poorhouse, of the orphan home, of the workhouse, of the tax office [*Kastenamt*], and of the hospital office, the church records, the citizenship books, the petitions, the city council records, and the records of the mayor's office. But this compilation of the baptisms of Jews is only the very beginning. To this must be added a methodical collection of the life data of all descendants from mixed marriages with Jews, which is then followed by the comparison

with corresponding German population groups.

One last question from the group of biological problems of the Jewish question should be examined here. To what extent has a permeation of the German ethnic group by the foreign racial heritage of Jews already taken place? How large is the number of people who have crossed over from the Jewisg group to the German group and how many descendants have they left behind?

There are only incomplete data on the number of baptisms of Jews in Germany. Mess found 175 baptisms of Jews in Frankfurt am Main down to the year 1806 (information given to me personally). I have not been able to find a number for the Reich as a whole. However, baptisms of Jews are a rarity in the seventeenth century, but a bit more common in the eighteenth century. According to Levita (quoted from Gutmann), 224,000 are supposed to have been baptized in Prussia during the nineteenth century. However, this number appears to be too high. During the years 1901 to 1918 approximately 400 to 500 joined the Protestant Church in Germany every year (according to Gutmann). According to the data from Samter, 9,149 Jews were baptized in the period 1880 to 1903. In Berlin alone there were 2,977 from 1872 to 1903.

As yet no reliable data on the number of racially mixed marriages in Germany can be given. The statistics have been concerned only with marriages of persons with different religions. Their number is considerable enough and it has kept climbing. At the beginning of the century every twelfth Jew entered a mixed marriage. In Prussia, from 1875 to 1903, there was a total of 9,578 Jewish-Christian mixed marriages. In the years 1901 to 1924 there were approximately 28,500 mixed Christian-Jewish marriages in Germany. In the years 1901 to p.221
1933 there were 42,452. The vast majority of these mixed marriages were in large cities. In Electoral Hesse [*Kurhessen;* the northern part of Hesse called Hessen-Kassel before 1803], Euler found that mixed marriages very seldom occurred amongst Jews living in the countryside.

The depressing reality of the large number of Jewish-German racially mixed marriages is somewhat limited as to its racial-biological effects on our people by the fact that the number of children from mixed marriages is somewhat below average. Indeed, it is not even sufficient to replace the parents.* This

* In particular instances, nevertheless, the progeny of baptized Jews is extraordinarily large. Thus, Mess (information given to me personally) could ascertain 1,200 descendants of Daniel Liechtenstein, who was

self-eradication, however, has not led to a decline in the number of persons of mixed ancestry, as a result of the increasing number of mixed marriages. It was not until the Blood Protection Law [*Blutschutzgesetz*] of 15 September, 1935, that there has been a guarantee that henceforth no persons of mixed ancestry of the first degree will be born in Germany. [Here we should note that a number of states of the United States had laws against miscegenation long before 1935. They were in effect until 1968, when the Supreme Court declared them unconstitutional. — Translator]

Our present legislation with regard to racial policy gives us the foundations for determining the number of persons of mixed ancestry of the first and second degrees. It will also insure, most importantly, that the number of persons of mixed ancestry will keep declining and thus that the racial separation of Germans and Jews will become a complete one.

As a representative of the field of genetic biology and racial hygiene, I could only point out desiderata and requisites for the investigation of the biological aspect of the Jewish question. I could only hint at what the biologist expects from the historian and the archivist, the genealogist, and the statistician. However, I cannot judge in detail how this contribution can be worked up and what means and paths are the most favorable ones. In these questions I request your individual suggestions. The representatives of quite varied scientific fields who have convened in the Reich Institute for the History of the New Germany are the best interdisciplinary group for showing the ways which are practical and promising for the investigation of the biological aspect of the Jewish question. May the Reich Institute for the History of the New Germany succeed in finding the suited research persons and in equipping them with the necessary funds and auxiliary personnel in order to make progress on the questions discussed here.

In the framework of the investigation of the biological aspect of the Jewish question I have designated as the most urgent task the investigation of the extent and results of racial crossbreeding between Jews and Germans. Finally, however, I should like to emphasize expressly that we do not have an aboslute need of such research as a basis for our racial policy. It is not possible to reproach our racial policy for being premature because we still know too little about the results of interbreeding of Jews and

baptized in 1606, down to the year 1866. Today there might be around 3,000.

non-Jews. I herewith return to the beginning of my observations by adding that we reject the interbreeding as such of persons of German extraction with persons of a foreign race, regardless not only of the value judgement of the foreign race in question, but p 222 also regardless of the evaluation of persons of mixed ancestry resulting from the crossing. This is because it is scientifically indisputable that the breeding of a foreign race into an ethnic group leads to the alteration of the biological foundations which are in keeping with the character of this ethnic group and from which its own culture has developed. Alteration of the genetic-biological and racial foundation of a nation must also have as a result the alteration of its ethnic character and culture; whether in a favorable or unfavorable way can only seldom be predicted. The political and cultural history of our people provides examples of bravery, heroism and loyalty, of intellectual accomplishments in sciences and arts and deeds of religious faith which remain a model for all times. Care of the genetic health and the preservation of the racial nature of our nation will make it possible that leaders will be born in our nation and that they will find a loyal following.

Literature Cited:

[The following bibliography is reproduced as given originally but it is followed by translations of the titles. --Translator.]

Baur, Erwin, Eugen Fischer und Fritz Lenz: Menschliche Erblehre und Rassenhygiene. Bd. I: Menschliche Erblehre. 4. Aufl. München: Lehmann 1936.

Euler, Rudolf: Zur Frage der jüdischen Durchsetzung innerhalb der ländlichen Bezirke Kurhessens. In: Arch. Rassenbiol. 29. Bd. (1935) S. 73—82.

Fischer, Eugen: Die Rehobother Bastards und das Bastardierungsproblem beim Menschen. Jena: Fischer 1913.

Fishberg, Maurice: Die Rassenmerkmale der Juden. Eine Einführung in ihre Anthropologie. München: Reinhardt 1913.

Fritsch, Theodor: Handbuch der Judenfrage. Die wichtigsten Tatsachen zur Beurteilung des jüdischen Volkes. 40. Aufl. Leipzig: Hammer-Verlag 1936.

Grau, Wilhelm: Die Judenfrage als Aufgabe der neuen Geschichtsforschung. 2. Aufl. Hamburg: Hanseat. Verl.-Anst. 1935.

Guenther, Hans F. K.: Rassenkunde des jüdischen Volkes. 2. Aufl. München: Lehmann 1931.

Gutmann: Zur Statistik der Juden. In: Arch. Rassenbiol. Bd. 16 (1924/25) S. 314—316.

Gutmann: Die Juden in Deutschland. Hrsg. v. Institut zum Studium der Judenfrage. 5. Aufl. München: Eher 1936.

Gutmann: Jüdische Mischehen in Deutschland. In: Volk und Rasse. 1936. H. 6, S. 261.

Levita: In: Arch. Demogr. u. Stat. d. Juden. 1923, zit. aus: Arch. Rassenbiol. Bd. 16 (1923/24), S. 315.

Samter, N.: Judentaufen im 19. Jahrhundert. Mit besonderer Berücksichtigung Preußens. Berlin: Poppelauer 1906.

Semigothaisches genealogisches Taschenbuch ari(st)okratisch-jüdischer Heiraten mit Enkellisten (Deszendenzverfolgen). 3. Jg. München 1914.

Theilhaber, F. A.: Bevölkerungsvorgänge bei den Berliner Juden. In: Stat. Arch. 1926, S. 48—57.
Wellisch, S.: Die Anzahl der Menschen jüdischer Abstammung. In: Ztschr. Rassenkunde. Bd. 2 (1935), 198—203.

Baur, Fischer and Lenz, *Human Genetics and Racial Hygiene.* Volume I: *Human Genetics.*
Euler, *On the Question of the Jewish Interspersal in the Rural Districts of Electoral Hesse.*
Fischer, *The Rehoboth Bastards and the Problem of Crossbreeding in Man.*
Fischberg, *The Racial Characteristics of Jews. An Introduction to Their Anthropology.*
Fritsch, *Manual of the Jewish Question. The Most Important Facts for the Evaluation of the Jewish People.*
Grau, *The Jewish Question as a Task of the New Historical Research.*
Guenther, *Ethnology of the Jewish People.* Second edition.
Gutmann, *On Jewish Statistics.*
Gutmann, *The Jews in Germany.* Published by the Institute for the Study of the Jewish Question.
Gutmann, *Jewish Mixed Marriages in Germany.*
Levita, *Archive of Demographics and Statistics on Jews;* Quoted from *Archive for Racial Biology.*
Sampter, *Baptisms of Jews in the Nineteenth Century, With Special Reference to Prussia.*
Semi-Gotha Genealogical Pocketbook of Aristocratic-Jewish Marriages with Lists of Grandchildren (Lines of Descent).
Theilhaber, *Demographic Developments in the Jews of Berlin.*
Wellish, *The Number of People of Jewish Extraction.*

Letters to the Editor

Comrade Dietz: 5 May 1984

Well, they've done it again! Last time I wrote you, I sent you a picture of the race-mixing Catholics. Not to be outdone, the Lutherans have groveled sufficiently for their head witch doctor, David Preus, to get the "Hall of Fame" award from Temple Israel. Having been baptized and confirmed in the A.L.C., it fills me with shame to see how the Lutheran churches have ignored the warnings of Dr. Martin Luther. It is becoming increasingly obvious that the churches deserve no loyalty from White people.

Minneapolis Star and Tribune
Tues., May 1, 1984

Temple Israel to honor Preus

David Preus, presiding bishop of the American Lutheran Church, has been elected to Temple Israel's Minnesota Hall of Fame and will receive the award at Temple Israel at 8:15 p.m. Friday. Rabbi Max Shapiro will present the award.

Heil Hitler!
S.M., Minnesota

* * * * *

Dear George: 12 May 1984

The Jew IRS finally condescended to send me back a little of the money they stole from me last year; Paying taxes is bad enough, but I would cheerfully pay twice the amount if the money wasn't being used to wage a war of extermination against me and my race; every dollar stolen from me fills me with rage. Anyway, I finally have enough money to order the following books. . .

In ancient times, when some robber baron or king sold the Jew a monopoly, the Jew usually had to pay an enormous sum for the privilege. Here in America, Congress, in 1913, gave away this privilege for nothing [The Federal Reserve Act!]. No wonder Jews love Democracy!

A year ago, there was a public comiseration in the press that an important official like Paul Volcker got a mere $66,000 a year in salary. Hell! In a sane country, he would be required to PAY billions for the position! Indeed, he would be lucky to

escape being executed like Jew Suess!

At present, the Jew banks are actually raising interest rates in an election year; an unheard of action and one that clearly shows that the President has no control over the Federal Reserve. Latest indications I get are that the mideast crisis has been rescheduled for June. Just because one day or another passes, don't think the mideast war is called off. The invasion of Lebanon was originally scheduled for 1980, but the failure of Reagan's assassination caused it to be postponed until 1982 before a suitable pretext could be faked up. The current situation is much the same .

I have to agree with Mr. W.F. of Washington about LaRouche. His organization is one of those that has been set up to mislead Whites and waste their efforts in futility. My point was that LaRouche himself is not a Jew and is open to reason if the encrustation of Jew-Socialist propaganda can be broken. His fundamental error is that he really believes all the "all races are equal" nonsense, and the theory that differences between peoples are economic. This leads him to such nonsense that the only thing needed to raise the niggers to civilization is economic development, by the White man, of course. I think LaRouche is close to seeing through these Jew lies, but I fear if he ever does, he will be killed or forced out of his own party. Unless you are endlessly alert for Jew treachery, you will be zapped every time.

In this context, your article on "Soviet Anti-Semitism" was very timely. I will believe that Russia has freed itself of the Jewish curse when I see the Jews stripped of their fat jobs and packed off to outer Mongolia, and when the Russians give the Arabs weapons to match those Israel is getting from the JEW-S.A. Until then, all the stories about Soviet "persecution" are suspect. Hell! They tell people in other countries how they are persecuted here in the Jew-S.A.

Sincerely,
S.T., New York State

* * * * *

15 May 1984

Dear Fellow Patriots—Freedom Fighters:

I've been a John Bircher since 1969; at first I was convinced that the JBS was the only EFFECTIVE way to shackle the Beast with the two left hands. I was wrong; they HAVE given MUCH truth which we can't possibly get from the Jewish media.

By sheer happenstance, I came upon the electrifying news

that Col. Jack Mohr of Bay St. Louis, MS. had given up on the lace-pantied twits. I called him for verification and reason. He had, and the reason was his absolutely unyielding dedication to Truth, unraped by Zionist Jewry.

I've paid my last dues, and anyone looking for a sure-thing gamble can safely bet their last funny-money Jew-Fed dollar that they [JBS] will know exactly why. There is no doubt whatever in my mind but that the JBS has ALSO been infiltrated by the artful Talmudic superbugs.

My ethnic countryman, Mr. Joseph Dilys of 3607 So Union Ave., Chicago IL. (my hometown, incidentally), who has more than paid his dues as a no-quarter-asked-nor-given patriot, sent me enough literature regarding the Talmudic termites to infuriate even me into a raging lion. (Mr. Dilys is without a doubt one of your best, if not THE BEST, salesmen of yours.)

Enclosed is a moneyorder for the above bookorder. If I am short, please let me know, but please don't delay the shipment. The only time I WILL cheat my fellow patriots is when I become pregnant and the "Chozzen Pipple" convince me that the Easter Bunny is the Messiah!

Let's put the bastards to flight!

Sincerely,
B.A., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George: 21 May 1984

It was indeed enjoyable to get your cheerful note on an otherwise dreary morning. . . . . I thank God that MEN like you are around to have kept things alive. In my book, you play the major role in the National Socialist Movement.

I am enclosing a photo taken from the San Francisco Chronicle as one more example of the tragedy we call "The American Dream." The time will come when the wheat is separated from the chaff. [See photo on following page.]

Take care and good health; warm regards to your family.

88!
V.M., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr Dietz: 24 May 1984

First, I would like to commend the idea behind your magazine and the issues covered therein. It is superb that some one is willing to take the challenge to clear up the minds once again of the people, namely the Great White Race, and get their thinking back on the right track.

Keep up the good work to the White Race.

Sincerely,
F.W., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear George:

1 June 1984

Thanks for that ',A Legacy of Hate" sheet. Some cheek of the Jews talking about "hate" in others when their entire religion is just one long screech of hatred against the human race. Well, they have always been known for Chutzpah and lying.

Brooke Shields and Michael Jackson: "He's a very good friend of mine and I trust him and he trusts me." (*San Francisco Chronicle*)

She might have added, 'The White Race—including its pretty trash—shall inherit the earth, according to 'The Church of the Creator.' '

Burton's book, "The Jew, The Gypsy and El Islam," is a real eye-opener. I loved the parts where he quotes the commentaries of Rabbi Caro of Safed on the Talmud. His strictures on medicine have obvisouly been taken as policy by the AMA.

A Jewish physician who wishes to study medicine may attend a Gentile gratuitously, "but he should usually kill such patients while pretending to cure them. This, however, must be attempted only when there is no chance of detection."

This is what now is going on at every hospital in America. I shudder when I pass these places. Next time you go to a Jew doctor, remember that this is the kind of teaching he has been given! I have known about this sort of thing for years, as will anyone who wonders at what is going on in medicine, but I thought it was the result of greed and incompetence. I see now that there is policy behind it.

Another delightful quote:

". . . in speaking especially of Christians, he declares that if the Jewish physician takes his fee without poisoning them it is as the gift to the wicked woman." (Wages of Sin.)

In other words, if the Jew doctor does NOT poison a Goy victim, it is a SIN! I have watched medicine based on this sort of thinking in action for years without realizing that it was planned. I could not believe human beings could be so evil. Did you read that account of Farrakhan's March speech? It has been circulating in this area on cassette tapes like Khomenei's speeches used to. That was the famous "Hymie" speech. The Jewsmedia made a big stink over the "Hymie" threats, they did their usual coverup of the substance of the speech. Farrakhan predicted an all-out racial war and massacre of the White population by 1986! He further said that the nigger "soldiers" in this massacre of the Whites would be street gangs and criminals with whom he is forging links to hasten the great day. Now it is clear why the Liberals want the White population disarmed. It may also mean what I have long suspected, that much of what is called "crime" is really racial war against Whites.

Yours truly,
S.W., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 7 June 1984

Enclosed $25 to renew my subscription. That story, "Farewell to a Doomed Nation," is pitiful. I can understand people living in America and Europe not comprehending the nigger problem, but people in South Africa? After Rhodesia? It is amazing how little say the population has in important matters. Civilization seems to come from the top. When the top spots are captured by the Jews and the media, the "nerves" of the boobs are controlled by them, the body politic seems to lapse into insanity and death. It is just amazing that people will go on with "business as usual" till they are wiped out, but that was the case in Rhodesia and has been the case here and in South Africa too. One thing I'd like to comment on, the elections. After the massive fraud we have seen in El Salvador and the U.S. primaries, no one can put any faith into election promises made by a Jew government. Nobody knows what the real count was in the recent South African elections or how many Whites really voted for their own suicide under Jewish mind control. One thing is sure, if the Whites of South Africa go

down to exile and slavery without revolt, then the omen for America is ghastly. As Professor Oliver puts it, this will show that we really have lost the will to live and deserve to perish. The Liberals really have a death wish. Let us hope they can fulfill it without taking the rest of us down. Let us help them to their desired demise!

Constant slobbering over "D-Day" 40 years ago. The media are full of D-Day stories, usually always told by Jewish "combat" veterans! Now, there are a few of these, but nowhere near their proportion of the population. The news stories are bound to cover this over. The Jews' actor-president was over in France mouthing platitudes about "freedom," as the Jew conquest of Europe is referred to, and making very real plans for the mideast war and plotting to squeeze more interest payments out of the bankrupts. Forty years have passed and the hate against Hitler is still kept up unabated. That shows whom the Jews fear above all else, and whose ideas are the correct ones for the future, if our world is to have a future. Interestingly, the Japanese Emperor, the contemporary and ally of Hitler, still rules Japan and is allowed to do so without criticism, while Hitler is an entirely different story.

For nearly forty years we have been forced to live with the WWII settlement and total Jew rule. Now that has taken its toll and the world is collapsing into bankruptcy and chaos. There are numerous signs that the WWII agreements are about to collapse as the U.S. has been too undermined to survive as a world power. In the years to come, our race will have to develop strong leaders to survive. It is our part to make sure they are not ignorant of the Jew and are not manipulated as previous rulers have been. The list of rulers who played along with the Jews until it was too late is pitiful. All the Jews have is knowledge and organization. If our race can develop a tenth of what the Jews have, our victory is assured. Without it we will remain helpless.

Yours truly,
T.U., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 7 June 1984

I noticed your name in the Manchester, Connecticut "Journal-Inquirer" of May 23, in a series on Jews in America and particularly on anti-Semitism. They spoke well of "Liberty Bell Publications", reputedly the largest anti-Jew propaganda mill in the United States. Anyway, they mentioned that you

distribute bumper stickers, "6 Million Dead Jews? Find Them In Jew-York." I applaud you for your work. I belong to the National Alliance and the NSDAP/AO and have a couple of your publications. My eyes were opened to the Jew, Nigger, and alien menace three years ago and since then I've read all I could on the subject. Please send me an up-to-date list of all your publications.

Thank you,
D.N., Connecticut

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 11 June 1984

I've read three booklets of yours, two of them by Dr. Oliver and the other a translation of an NS article on Jews—and I have been very impressed. Why is it, then, that I've seen no mention of "Liberty Bell" and Liberty Bell Publications in "Spearhead" or "Instauration"?

Anyway, please send me a sample copy of your magazine and your book list. The magazine should be right up my street, providing I can afford it.

Yours sincerely,
J.D., England

* * * * *

Herr Dietz: 13 June 1984

I'm writing because I wanted to thank you for the May 1984 issue of the "Liberty Bell," you sent me. As soon as I save up enough stamps I plan on getting a subscription. I really enjoyed the May issue and I click my heels and give you the Aryan salute for what you are doing for the White Man.

Keep up the good work telling the truth about the yellow-skin Yiddish maggot devil. The Jew is a worse disease than the poison gas from hell. Once again, I salute you, George.

Mark Madsen
Box 14, Boise, Idaho 83707

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 23 May 1984

I left the U.S.A. because I could not stand living in a colony of World Jewry. I chose to live in Argentina because I thought the Jews did not have much power in that country. This was a great error. In the U.S., where the printed word belongs almost exclusively to the Jews, I was made to believe that the Argentinians were anti-Semites and the Jews were persecuted.

It did not take a long time to realize that this was absolutely untrue The Jews have here as much power and influence as

they have anywhere. The Argentinian sheep are as stupid and submissive as the sheep anywhere else.

To give you a sample of the poison the Jews are giving us here, I am sending you a magazine on whose cover the first and most important title is: "The Ashkenazi Jews are Descendants of an Aryan Empire." The article was inspired by Arthur Koestler's book, "The Thirteenth Tribe." I happen to possess and have read this book. The Jew Arthur Koestler does not pretend such an observation, but since his book is not available here, it can be used for any purpose. The readers of the magazine will not start an investigation to find out the truth.

The new "democratic" government makes it easier for the Jews to advance towards the total enslavement of this nation.

I just renewed my subscription to "Liberty Bell" for another year, but I might not be around here for that long.

Sincerely,
H.T., Argentina

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 May 1984

I enjoyed the sheet "Legacy of Hate" you sent. Where is the rest of it, and, if that is what you spread, do spread a little more my way. I thank the Almighty that has sent you; I am honored to know you.

Sincerely,
V.M., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 12 June 1984

Enclosed please find my contribution of ten dollars. Just received your May "Liberty Bell." Always good to receive your literature. It is like a breath of good, wholesome air as contrasted to that of our Jewish-Third World ambiance we have to put up with here in Trudeau's Soviet Provinces of Canada.

I have just glanced through the leaflet "A Legacy of Hate" by Ernest Volkman, but imagine it to be good reading and will watch out for it at book stores and the main public library here. Incidentally, speaking of our main public library here, it might interest you to know that many "Nazi" books are in circulation there, including "Mein Kampf."

Did you ever glance through the French weekly magazine "Le Figaro"? In it are a half dozen pages each issue dealing with the Vichy side of the story in the years 1940-1944 that shed a balancing light on the guilt attributable to BOTH sides in WWII.

continued on page 58

POSTSCRIPTS, *continued from page 16*

has the head of an ibis and so may be presumed to have a bird-brain, which should commend him to Christians, whose Jesus has ordered them to be "like the birds of the air" with brains that "take no thought for the morrow."

The Creator is Khnemu (Khnum), a specialist in the creation of human beings, who are, as all Christians know, a form of organic life entirely different from other mammals. Khnemu, to be sure, does have the head of a ram, but that merely fits him to be a Good Shepherd and lead the flocks of the Lamb to Green Pastures.

To the left sits the goddess Isis, the Mother of God (Horus), with her divine infant at her breast. She was draped by theologians to become the Virgin, Mother of God (Jesus), who is worshipped in many Christian cults, although their holy men, who had to work hard to fuse three males into one composite, shied at the prospect of amalgamating the sexes to augment their Trinity and resorted to equivocation, denying to poor Mary the social standing of a goddess but authorizing worship of her on the grounds that she now sits at the right hand of Sonny and tells him what to do. (Other Christian sects, to be sure, don't want females in executive positions, and when they had the power, they slaughtered millions of 'Mariolaters' to reprove them for their theological error, while the Jews watched gleefully, delighted by the ease with which they drive the superstitious Aryans to race suicide in Holy Wars and Do-Gooding.)

It is true that Isis was not said to be a virgin, so far as I know, but up in Heaven virginity is a more complicated business than one would suppose.* It may be to the point that Isis conceived

* Virgin goddesses are very popular in religious circles, but divine mysteries must not be judged by natural laws, for gods, by definition, can do much that is impossible for mortals. That is true even in the relatively sober theology of the Graeco-Roman religion. Every educated person, of course, knows about those indomitable virgins, Artemis/Diana and Athena/Minerva, but few know the relatively obscure revelation that Hera/Juno, the wife of Zeus/Jupiter and the mother of Ares/Mars, is also a virgin for an unstated length of time each year after she has taken her annual plunge into the magical waters of the fountain of Canathus. And according to the theologians whose views were mentioned by Aelian, Juno restores her virginity after each act of coitus by bathing in the fountain Burrha. If gods can die and rise from the dead, it is only fair that goddesses can have sexual intercourse and become virgins again, but, so far as I know, this happy idea has not been taken up by Christian theologians, although it would have provided an intelligible explanation how Mary was

Horus by Osiris after that god had been slain and *before* he arose from the dead. She did it by using a mode of sexual intercourse that does not involve physical contact, and that's more than the Holy Ghost was able to do, according to most Christian authorities. And it is only appropriate that Isis, when dressed up as Mary, still bears what is, in all probability, an Egyptian name.*

On the extreme left, behind Isis, sits her sister and co-wife, Nephthys, who, like the sister of Mary, accompanied her to the tomb of the slain god. The two sisters coöperated in reassembling and resurrecting Osiris, a god who, unlike ordinary gods, had both a human and divine nature. That noteworthy characteristic, of course, gave the Christians the idea of attributing a dual nature to the god they made out of a Jewish christ.

This description of the creation of our species, so clearly depicted on Egyptian monuments and so relevant to our culture, will be taught the moppets in Louisiana on a par with the Yahweh-story, if we believe the "creation scientists." Of

---

able to become a virgin again after giving birth not only to Jesus but also to his brothers, who were admittedly engendered by her husband. That Mary's virginity was restored immediately after the birth of Jesus is certified by a Gospel of James, which, although it somehow escaped notice when the "New Testament" was put together, is the most certainly authentic of all, since it was written by Jesus's own uterine brother. According to James, Salome, who visited Mary immediately after the birth of the Saviour, impiously doubted that the mother could still be a virgin and insisted on inserting her finger in Mary's vagina. She found the hymen present, but the organ was so charged with divine mana that Salome's impious finger was burned to a crisp; it was healed when an angel prescribed touching the divine infant as an infallible cure.

* Christian tradition is unanimous in giving the name of Mary to the virgin mother of the incarnate one-third of their god. Mary was a very popular name for Jewish females because, according to the legend, it was the name of the sister of Moses, who may be expected to have had an Egyptian name, since Jewish tradition admits that 'Moses' is an Egyptian name. The female name, at all events, is not Hebrew, but was written in Hebrew as MRYM. This was so vocalized in the first century B.C. that it appears in Greek as *Mariam*, which became Maria in Latin, whence the English 'Mary.' MRYM most probably represents a syncopation, common when vowels are not written, of the old Egyptian *Merut-Ámen*, Coptic Merit-Amm, i.e., 'Beloved of Amen,' the great god whom the Egyptians eventually amalgamated with Rā. That would be a good theophoric name in the Egyptian manner. (I use Budge's old transliteration of hieroglyphics because it is still in common use and facilitates reference to his *Hieroglyphic Dictionary*, which is to be found in almost all libraries.)

course, we don't. We know perfectly well that they are sneaking up on the boobs with the hypocrisy and mendacity that has been an integral part of their religion since its origin in fraud and forgery.

One does not expect Christians, except simple-minded peasant folk, to tell the truth about anything they regard as important. Lying for the Lord always has been a normal act of piety, and it naturally establishes the habit of telling the suckers whatever suits the convenience or malice of holy men at the moment.

A lady of our acquaintance, a respected member of the staff of a large university, tells us that about twenty years ago, when she was employed as the secretary of the big Methodist church in her home town, she was given a copy of John Stormer's amazingly popular book, *None Dare Call It Treason*, which would have precipitated a revolution in the United States, if the mush between the ears of the Aryan boobs could be stirred by *any* disclosure of the nature and purposes of the government under which they unthinkingly live. (Stormer's book, published in February 1964, sold more than 6,800,000 copies by the end of that year. It had no slightest effect that was not ephemeral and it is now forgotten. Let that be a lesson to the hopefuls who still babble about "publishing the facts" and "awakening the people" and "the Truth shall make you free!")

The lady took *None Dare Call It Treason* to the office of the church to be read during her leisure moments. The book was lying on her desk when the reverend manager of that retail outlet of the Methodist salvation-business came into the office. When he noticed it, the dervish fixed his horrified eye on the book and indignantly demanded to know what his secretary was doing with such prohibited reading. He warned her that she must never again pollute the sacred premises with so abominable a book. He assured her that it was full of lies. And he asseverated that he had himself made an investigation and *knew* that no such person as John Stormer existed. The name was merely a cover under which evil "Fascists" did their dirty work.

The lady did not argue with the Methodist witch-doctor, because a job is a job and she needed one to support her young children. She did, however, make a mental note about pious practices, because the book was a gift from her brother, who lived in St. Louis and was personally acquainted with Mr. Stormer.

What is ironic about the otherwise commonplace incident is that Mr. Stormer was himself a Christian and a member of the congregation of a church in his community. He imagined, as so many other Americans still did at that time, that the older forms of Christianity could be used as a barricade against the more recent reformation of the religion, commonly called Bolshevism or Communism, which differs from the older cults much as Calvinism and Methodism did in their day. Even as Stormer wrote, a majority of the professional pulpit-performers preferred the Marxist Reformation, found it more credible and attractive, and were its most zealous proselytes, although they commonly promoted it with some hypocrisy, from prudence or force of habit.

The irony is sharper. Mr. Stormer, after selling at least another million copies of his book in following years, eventually saw how vain had been his hope that the American herds could be turned from their stampede to the precipice over which nations disappear from history. Instead of analysing the causes of his failure as a publicist, he became a kind of amateur evangelist himself and worked actively to propagate the cult that was the narcotic which had sapped in Aryans the biological instinct of self-preservation that is found in all viable species of animal life.

* * * * *

The "creation scientists," elated by the corruption of the legislatures in Louisiana, have now got the bit between their teeth and are running all out. It is easy to see whither they are heading, so you may as well prepare yourself for the smash ahead.

The Cleveland State University, which was established by the tax-paying idiots of Ohio in 1964, and by 1983 had an enrollment of 17,830 customers for the pieces of paper called diplomas, is now made illustrious by the effulgent brain of James Hanson, a full Professor of Mathematics and Computer Science, who specializes in Celestial Mechanics and so knows all about the movements of the stars and other heavenly bodies. His mighty intellect has now destroyed the bogus science that sprang from the impiety of wicked old Copernicus, who was every bit as bad as that evil man, Darwin—in fact, much worse, because Copernicus pretended that the earth rotated on an axis and actually revolved about the sun, thus subverting the whole

basis of True Science.

The great Professor Hanson has conclusively proved, by the well-ascertained laws of science, that the earth cannot possibly rotate on its axis and cannot possibly move in space at all, let alone around the sun. The proof is simply irrefragable. For one thing, the famous Michelson-Morley experiment with the speed of light showed that the earth's rate of motion is "an experimentally precise zero," although nasty atheists try to claim otherwise. But the crowning proof comes from the indubitable laws of physics concerning motion and inertia. If the earth had been spinning on an axis, it would have been instantly disintegrated by inertia, if its rotation had been suddenly and completely arrested, as Yahweh would have had to arrest it at the time he gave his pet bandits light so that they could go on slaughtering Semites all night without interruption. So, you see, the very laws of physics prove that the earth must be absolutely immobile and the sun must go around it, so that Yahweh could stop it in its tracks.

This is beyond question because, as the wonderful Professor Hanson says, "the literal Bible" is "the first, last, and only absolute authority in the area of Cosmology (as well as in all [other] areas." Now there is a trifling difficulty here. In the Book of Jesus (mistakenly called 'Joshua' in the King James version and its imitations), 10.12-14, it is said that the bandit chief, Jesus ('Joshua') spoke to the sun and told it to stand still at once and precisely over the town of Gibeon and the sun, probably saying "Aye, aye, sir!," slammed on the brakes and stopped as directed. The moon, given orders to stop itself over the valley of Ajalon, a few miles to the west, also obeyed. Now the sun and the moon (obviously alive, since they could hear and obey) presumably has the permission of Yahweh to behave as they did, but according to the King James version and the Vulgate, etc., it was the blood-thirsty barbarian who gave them the orders.

I am sure the erudite Professor Hanson knew how to solve that problem. In the "Old Testament," the story is said to be "written in the book of Jasher," which was presumably its source. That vital part of God's Word was somehow overlooked when the collection called the "Old Testament" was put together, but fortunately it was not lost.* And, by Jove! the

* I keep (as does the modern translator) the title 'Jasher,' because it is the one by which the work is commonly known. The Hebrew title

story is in *Jasher*, 88.63-65, but with the express and highly important statement that it was old Yahweh who made the sun and moon stop "for thirty-six periods of time." So all is well, you see.

Professor Hanson is supported by many competent scientists who are not taken in by the vile Copernicus's bogus science. I have the announced program of a conclave of scintillating scientists that was held in Cleveland, evidently last year, and the readers of scientific papers include a Professor of Physics at Queens University of Ontario, a Professor of Mechanical Engineering from the Virginia Polytechnic Institute, one of Hanson's underlings in his department of Informational and Computing Science at Cleveland, a hot-shot engineer from Pittsburgh, an "aërospace engineer," a retired educator and epistemologist from British Columbia, a biophysicist about to receive his doctoral degree from Cornell, a retired holy man who knows all about the "Preserved Literal Bible," and a "Bible chronologist." So, you see, True Science is assembling a phalanx of coruscating

is SPR H YŠR, 'the upright [i.e., honest, accurate] book.' The misunderstanding in the King James version, in which 'Jasher' looks like a man's name, arose from the translators' perplexity when they consulted the Septuagint, in which the Hebrew YŠR is translated as *euthēs*, a word which in the Jews' dialect of Greek, a kind of ancient Yiddish, replaced the Greek word *euthys*. The reference to the book is ambiguous in the Septuagint and could mean either "in the upright book" or "in the book of the upright [man]." As I am sure Professor Hanson knows, this divinely-inspired work is simply indispensable for an understanding of the earlier books of the "Old Testament." For example, you have doubtless been puzzled by God's bungled attempt to murder Moses for no obvious reason, mentioned in *Exod.* 4.24, whence it appears that God hid out in the bushes around a desert inn, lying in wait for Moses to come along, but missed his aim with his knife or blowgun or possibly bow and arrow, showing that he was simply incompetent as an assassin and would have done much better to give a contract to the Mafia. You will find a much better and intelligible account in *Jasher*, 79.8-12, whence you will learn, to God's credit, that God did not try to do the job himself but sent one of his hit-men ('angels') to be the first of the Jew terrorists and to throw a scare into Moses because old Moses had not sexually mutilated his male child to please the vicious old Jew up in the clouds. It was Moses's current wife who got the point and obediently mutilated her son, as *is* told in *Exodus*, thus saving Moses's life, even though she was just a *goy* bitch whom Moses naturally kicked out as soon as he was safe in Egypt. (As God taught his Master Race, *goyim* are just animals, to be disposed of when they are no longer useful.) If you want a copy of this priceless part of God's Word in the English translation, published in New York by Noah & Gould, 1840, the quickest way to get one is to order the reprint from Health Research, Mokelumne Hill, California.

intellectual brilliance, who will soon put to eternal shame the stupid astronomers who atheistically deny that the sun zips around the earth, just as is said in Yahweh's "inerrant" book.

I fear, however, that for all his wisdom, Professor Hanson has not yet really thought out his problem. For one thing, he is a pillar of what is called the Tychonian Society, and that would indicate that he has not yet freed himself from the un-Biblical and atheistic notion that there are planets that revolve about the sun. There just *can't* be. If there were, they would have gotten all snarled up in a tangle or have been thrown off by inertia when Yahweh told the sun to slam on his brakes. What's more, there isn't room for them. The sun, of course, can't be far out there in space. For an accurate stop on sudden notice just about a squalid little town in Palestine, the sun can't be very far up above the clouds, say 30,000 feet or, at most, 50,000 feet above the earth he runs around every day. And Professor Hanson's "only absolute authority in the area of Cosmology" frequently says or implies that the sun, moon, and all the stars are whirling about the earth just high enough to clear the mountain tops. And since Yahweh and his celestial establishment aren't very far above the clouds, if not actually floating on them, it would be absurd to suppose that he hung his lanterns much higher.

Old Yahweh isn't such a big fellow, you know, (his height can be estimated from *Exod.* 33.21-23, which describes his posture when he exhibited his buttocks to Moses), and, as we all know from the "absolute authority in the area of Cosmology," Yahweh's angels climb down to earth on ladders; Yahweh himself (as it says in *Psalms*, 104) rides around on the clouds as on a chariot; Elijah soared right up to Yahweh's cloud Heaven in a whirlwind (i.e., in the funnel of a tornado); and when Jesus finished hiding out with his disciples after he sneaked out of his tomb, he just floated upwards like a hot-air balloon and disappeared in a cloud. Now it would be absurd to suppose he floated upwards for thousands of miles or out into chilly space; his destination can't have been much higher than, say, a cirrus formation. Furthermore, as the "inerrant" book teaches us, when Jesus was baptized, his Papa yelled down a recognition of his legitimacy, and later, when Jesus went up to the top of a mountain, his Daddy shouted a recognition and we are explicitly told he was floating in a cloud when he spoke.

Nope, True Science inerrantly teaches us that the sun can't be higher than the stratosphere at the outside, and as for people who claim they have been higher, they must be purveyors of

bogus science, just like Copernicus and Darwin, and we ought to put them in their place.

Now the professorial glory of Cleveland State University, I am sorry to say, has expressly stated that he thinks the earth is spheroid, just as the bogus "scientists" would atheistically have us believe. I am sure that when Hanson has read the only source of True Science again, he will see his terrible mistake. For one thing, the waters were all there before old Yahweh started creating light etc., and making a mess of things. Nope, God has distinctly implied in many places in his "inerrant" handbook for mortals that the earth is a flat or almost flat cake of mud, floating on waters that are *under* the earth. Hanson had better wise up and learn the facts from the distinguished scientists of the Flat Earth Society, who years ago conclusively proved the earth is flat or nearly flat, and proved it from the pages of the one and only scientific treatise that Professor Hanson recognizes as infallible in what it says about everything.

And there is another thing that worries me a lot. When he teaches his pupils about computers, he probably talks about electric circuits and conductors and semi-conductors and microchips and things like that, but does he present those materialistic notions as facts or as the "unproven theories" of a possibly bogus science? Isn't it absurd and blasphemous to suppose that little bits of lifeless matter could perform mathematical computations faster than the enormous brain in the Hanson skull? True Science must surely see the fallacy of such an un-Biblical idea.

I haven't read through the Jew-book recently, but I have a reliable concordance, and it tells me that old Yahweh didn't say a word about computers or anything like them. Now what he did talk about was his angels, who pop up in all sorts of places, and his other agents and handymen, including the head of his Secret Service, Satan, who has a big staff of his own. An inspired Man of God, Jean Weir, in his authoritative treatise, *De praestigiis* (Basileae, 1568), ascertained that there are at least 7,405,926 devils, exclusive of their commanding officers, and that they serve in 1,111 legions, with 6,666 in each legion. Dionysius the Areopagite in his *De hierarchia caelesti* classifies and distinguishes the nine orders of angels and their respective duties, but does not, as I recall, estimate their numbers. And it must be remembered that all of these are really under the same management, for Professor Hanson's 'inerrant' manual of True Science explicitly states, in a book called *Job*, that Satan is just

an employee of Yahweh and runs around as an *agent provocateur* to see how much he can make human beings suffer on earth or for all eternity, for old Yahweh, as we all know, is a ferocious sadist.

And I must mention here a True Scientist whose name is known to everyone, since Coleridge quoted him in the margin of the first edition of the "Ancient Mariner," and cited him in a footnote in the second edition. He is Michael Psellus, who flourished in Byzantium in the Eleventh Century. His *Dialogus de energia, seu operatione daemonum* was generally read in the Latin translation by Petrus Morellus (Parisiis, 1577). In that work he proves that what is called energy and moves things is really the work of invisible spirits of divine nature (*daemones*), and that the atmosphere above the earth, and the air around us, and the land, and the sea, and the deeps that lie below the earth are just chock-full of those invisible spirits, packed together like sardines in a can, and that what materialists call the processes of nature are really the work of the billions of spirits whom Yahweh has charged with getting things done.

Now I have cited these few statistics to show how much more reasonable and righteous it is to teach the spiritual truth that computers must be operated by such sprites and sylphs, rather than sanction the materialistic notion that inanimate matter can do arithmetic and calculus. The denial of spiritual agents in computers must be the work of nasty atheists like Copernicus and Darwin, as I am sure Professor Hanson, in the amplitude of his wisdom, will see sooner or later, and introduce True Science to his professional teaching, if he has not already done so.

So, my friend, get ready for the New Age the "creation scientists" are ushering in. It will be on us much sooner than you think.

* * * * *

No one should be deceived by the vociferous hostility between purveyors of Communism and of Christianity, by which each sect tries to conceal its affinity to the other. One still sees quoted silly diatribes by Bolshevik agitators in the 1920s, advertising their humanitarian desire to strangle the people "with the guts of the last preacher," and we hear endlessly repeated bleats that we must "destroy Communism and return to the Judaeo-Christian faith." Although the antagonism is real enough on the lowest level, where the

salesmen are competing with each other for business, the vociferations are designed to make us suppose that there is a diametrical opposition and total antithesis between the cults that the Jews have provided for their *goyim*.

We should remember that such furious hostility is only normal in monotheistic religions, which are always a blight to the nations that succumb to them. It is the essence of such religions that heresies within them must be extinguished in blood to defend the "true gospel," what that may be at the time, of the god who has been irrationally imagined as the creator of everything. There is no reading more dreary than the fanatical ravings of theologians determined to extirpate their rivals in the "one-god" business, but judicious sampling of the swill is highly instructive, and everyone should read something of the endless logomachies that accompanied the Protestant Reformation. Read a little of all sides, just to assure yourself there is no basic difference except in the identity of the damnable agents of the Antichrist.

Here is a nice illustration of the point I wish to make. It is one of a series of woodcuts made for Martin Luther to give graphic expression to the obvious need to exterminate Catholics from the face of the earth. "MOST You will note that the "Most Satanic People" and his Cardinals have not been hanged in the usual way, by which the neck of the victim is broken, thus cutting short his death agonies; they have been suspended from a beam by loops of leather about each throat, so that they will be slowly strangled while making desperate efforts to breathe and thus will suffer as much as possible. You will note that the drawing and the verses below it are signed by Luther himself.

We must not accuse Luther of undue animosity: his Catholic opponents saw

with equal clarity and charity the imperative need to exterminate all Protestants to gratify the same god. In the upper left of this woodcut you see devils capturing the black souls that escaped from the mouths of the strangled Catholics. Now the comparable pictures produced on the Catholic side show the very same devils seizing the black souls that have escaped from the mouths of executed Protestants. Sensible men naturally drew the conclusion that the religious zealots of all sects were crazed and harvested by the same fiends at the orders of one and the same god for his own Judaic purposes.

Sensible men also knew that it would be futile to try to abate the fury of the long Wars of Religion that permanently impoverished our race by the slaughter of millions, including much of our best blood, while the Godly on all sides tried to please their Jesus, who was presumably watching with pleasure. The Son of God expressly commanded (*Luc.* 19.27) that he should not be deprived of the fun of watching the death-agonies of all who displeased him. And all of the warring sects were united by their common desire to give him a really delightful show.

How much real basis there was for that bloody piety and insane righteousness was made painfully apparent by the recent cuddling between the Pope and Lutherans, who are being demonstratively lovey-dovey, and saying to each other, "Why shouldn't we have a big merger now? After all, we're in the same racket."

Lutherans and Catholics no longer find it feasible to butcher each other's customers, but you may be sure that they and the Bolsheviks will not get together for a merger until both sides have exhausted their power to make their *goyim* slaughter one another to demonstrate their own righteousness and the Eternal Truth of the revelations made by their respective Jewish messiahs.

* * * * *

God moves in a mysterious way his wonders to perform.

The Church of England elevated to the office of Bishop of Durham a clergyman named David Jenkins, who had been honest enough to state publicly that he did not believe the tales about pregnant virgins and resurrected corpses in the Christian's Holy Book. Persons who profess to believe such things asked indignantly what beliefs the man had left that would justify his

continued participation in the salvation-business, much less his advancement in the managerial hierarchy of his corporation. And we must admit they asked a question to which it is hard to imagine a satisfactory answer.

The consecration of the new Bishop of Durham took place in the York Minster, officially, the Cathedral of St. Peter. This magnificent structure was one of the most beautiful and architecturally nearly perfect monuments of Western Christianity, and they who have seen it will never forget its austere beauty or their meditations about the power of religion, the surprising skill of Mediaeval architects, the innate genius of the Aryan race, and the nature of its Faustian Civilization, of which Spengler had identified the great cathedral as the clearest concrete expression. No civilized man, I believe, has contemplated the great cathedral at York without feeling a melancholy nostalgia, a deep regret for the passing of a religion that inspired our race to such achievements.

A few days after the consecration, on the night of 8-9 July 1984, the splendid edifice was largely destroyed by a conflagration ignited by a thunderbolt during a violent electrical storm. True Believers began at once to proclaim that their god, the officially recognized successor of Zeus Keraunios, wielder of the lightnings, had sent down the thunderbolt to mark his displeasure at the consecration of a bishop who did not recognize the divinity of his filial segment. Now it is quite true that old Yahweh, the Jews' ferocious deity, would certainly have been capable of so atrocious an act of sabotage, but rational men could not but ask themselves why that irascible Lord of the Clouds hadn't used his thunderbolt to split the skulls of the disbelieving David Jenkins, of the Archbishop of York, and of the Archbishop of Canterbury (the Primate of England), the three guilty heretics. Hadn't he heard about the consecration in time? Or couldn't he aim his missiles well enough to hit such small targets? Or had he been asleep or drunk at the time and just woke up or sobered up on the night of 8 July, so that he behaved in the manner of the man who kicks the bed in which he has overslept? And anyway, even if he was in a tantrum, why should he wantonly ruin one of the greatest tributes ever paid to him by men who believed in his divinity? The only answer to such questions is that he, as we have been so often told with oleaginous unction, moves in a mysterious way so that men won't know what he's up to.

Among the True Believers who most loudly proclaimed that

their god had destroyed his cathedral to vent his ire at the consecration of David Jenkins was a well-known American dervish, Carl McIntire, who, although he is not really in the big time on the salvation circuit, does extract a good income from the Faithful: he affirmed that Jesus destroyed his magnificent edifice to warn Queen Elizabeth II, the nominal head of the Church of England, that she had better get a move on and make everyone believe in the "resurrected Christ who will return to raise the dead and gather believers to himself in the clouds."

Now it is to the point that God, moving in his mysterious way, moved a Christian organization called America's Promise in Phoenix, Arizona, to call attention to a book in which is recorded McIntire's cleverness, doubtless divinely-inspired, in collecting, as charitable contributions, goods having a wholesale value of $12,500,000, which he was to *give* to the starving niggers in Biafra, and which he adroitly *sold* for more than $6,000,000 cash to the Nigerian Army, which was then engaged in starving the niggers in Biafra into submission. Now I personally have no knowledge of what McIntire did, but if he did maker others' charity so profitable for himself, he only behaved as one would expect an evangelist to behave; for whom should the Glad Tidings gladden so much as the holy man whose pockets they fill? The report, if true, merely proves that the situation is normal in the salvation-business. What is interesting about it is that the report, which was reproduced photographically and disseminated by mail about the time that McIntire was disclosing God's work as an arsonist at York, is acutely embarrassing to the pious Mr. McIntire. Why should Jesus choose to embarrass the expounder of his will to mortals, especially at such a time? What can Jesus have been thinking of when he put the finger on one of his most zealous propagandists? The only answer must be that God moves in his mysterious way etc.

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:
The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles ..... $ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival ..... $ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century ..... $ 7.00
Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please add 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Have you ever noticed the Jewish fat lips, beady eyes, and brutal neck of Al Capone, the 1930s' Chicago gangster, or Frank Sinatra/Al Pacino, the matinee idol?—All Jews. And then they and their Jewish supporters try to shove that old gag of being persecuted down through the ages down our throats.

This morning I almost got myself killed when I called the bus driver "Nigger" and told him to go back to Africa where he belonged. Naturally, a big college (University of Western Ontario here) punk told me to shut up. I told him off. A woman said that all the passengers were behind the driver, but I held my ground, and I noted that no one carried out any of the threats to me, which proves that some Canadians are yellow indeed.

White Power and best wishes,
J.P., Canada

* * * * *

Dear Kinsman Dietz: 16 June 1984

Racial greetings, it has been a year since I have last had the privilege of communicating with you, I hope that you are doing well.

I wrote to you from the Federal prison at Bastrop, TX. I had hopes that by now I would be out in the free world and able to pay for my own subscription to "Liberty Bell," but it appears I still have awhile to go before I will be able to contribute to our fine cause financially.

My address has changed from the FCI Bastrop to the state system Ellis II, Huntsville, TX. Brother Dietz, I would appreciate it if you could find me another sponsor for a subscription to "Libery Bell."

I miss the news Liberty Bell carried; I am on maximum lock-up for being a racial agitator and any and all news is greatly appreciated; the Texas Dept. of Corrections has effectively cut me off from many of my brothers, but the few of us that are on this farm are very strong, the White man is definitely a minority here, because we are not rats or politicians, we do not enjoy the priviledges extended to the niggers.

I would welcome and reply to all mail from any Aryan Brothers who have time and the inclination to drop me a few lines.

For Race and Nation,
Terry Starkey No. 367238

Ellis II, Huntsville TX 77340

* * * * *

Dear George: 18 June 1984

Keep up the good work! The Americans with intestinal fortitude are finally putting their muscles to the wheels of Justice and the Truth, and in their righteous anger, they are trying mightily to straighten up the Constitutional Republic back i to its original form of Life, Liberty, and the Pursuit of Happiness for all of us who are willing to Fight For It! As you and I know, we are a nation of LAW being run by OUTLAWS! There are more and more thinking Americans who realize that we are being had and in spades. Black is black is black, but the spirit of truth and purity is found in the color White. . .

I am now sixty years of age and realize that my life of retirement will never be, for I won't let up the fight until I see that all of our sovereign rights have been fully restored. We are a nation that has a heritage of freedoms and creative ideas born of free spirits that will never die. We live and fight now so that our posterity will not be serfs on their own land and that taxes and inflation will be no more. . .

Hitler was right about the Jews and fought the good fight against tremendous odds. We, too, can win the fight against tremendous odds!

For the enclosed contribution, please send me back issues and flyers so I can help increase subscriptions.

Yours for Liberty and Justice,
J.J.D., Sr., Hawaii

* * * * *

Dear George: 19 June 1984

I'd like to tell you how much the books and pamphlets were appreciated. You must be a hell of a man and patriot to do what you're doing in the face of all the Jew, Nigger & Communist rhetoric and propaganda, to say nothing of the ostracism and hostility you must encounter. People can be so stupid and blind. . .

Heil Hitler!
D.N., Connecticut

* * * * *

Dear George: 24 June 1984

Could it be that Jessie Jackson has more 'guts' than anyone else involved in politics at this time? By allowing his advisor to make statements about the relationship between the negroes and the Jews, and by not divorcing himself from these

statements, he has shown what can only be termed 'guts.'

During the campaign, his advisor, Minister Louis Farrakhan, has spoken of the "almost total control of public opinion by the Jewish-owned media," and the "existence of an international Jewish conspiracy." He has also asked "radical Jewish elements" to refrain from assassinating Jackson the way they have "assassinated so many other black and national leaders."

It's ironic; the 'black boy' who has built the Jewish money temples with his sweat and blood, and whose submissiveness has been taken for granted, has now become impertinent and is calling the child by its real name. I think, George, the time has come to send this negro a couple of books. This I am doing.

Keep up the good work, George.

J.B., Canada

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 2.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	$ 3.00
Behind Communism	$ 3.00
Blasting the Historical Blackout	$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 7.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	$ 2.00
Gruesome Harvest	$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	$ 3.00

For orders under $10., please add $1.; for orders over $10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

To bear witness to the truth

INFO INTERNATIONAL NETWORK

The Hot-Line 304-927-1773

Computer Bulletin Board System

On-Line 24 hours

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

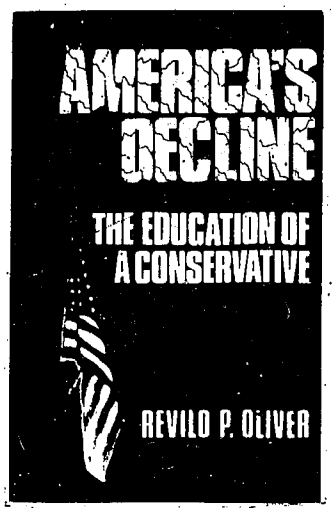

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145-7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

Higher Education and Aryan Survival in the United States

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

page 1

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR
page 9
GERMAN LAW AND LEGISLATION
page 15

VOL. 12 — NO. 2 OCTOBER 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 2.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$15.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$22.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$25.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$35.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$39.00
Sample Copy	$ 3.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 15.00
50 copies	$ 50.00
100 copies	$ 90.00
500 copies	$350.00
1000 copies	$600.00

These prices apply only to our standard 60-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Higher Education and Aryan Survival in the United States

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

The following observations and impressions are based on 32 years of teaching thousands of students on both the undergraduate and graduate levels at the University of Cincinnati, the University of Missouri, the University of Tulsa, and Louisiana State University in Baton Rouge. To a certain extent I write as a friend and proponent of higher education, but I feel that many illusions and fallacies about it are current which have been and continue to be menaces to the survival and happiness of the Aryan components of the American population, components with which I strongly identify myself and which I wish to support strongly.

One of the most important sets of illusions about higher education lies in the economic area. There can be no question about the fact that, on the average, persons who have earned college degrees have higher lifetime incomes than those who have not earned them. However, it would be an utterly naive confusion of cause and effect to assume that this fact is solely attributable to higher education as such. The youngsters who have the motivation, persistence, intelligence, and financial backing to make their way to even just a bachelor's degree would doubtless pull ahead, by most criteria, of those who do not have such assets, even if the college graduates would hypothetically have terminated their formal education with just a high school diploma.

On the other hand, economic success and whatever psychological well-being it brings with it are not simply a matter of total earnings during the entire course of a lifetime, but also the time of life during which these earnings are received, especially with regard to the demographic survival of a race. When a young person seeks employment immediately after graduation from high school he starts accumulating practical experiences and|

skills which are usually denied to those who elect to continue their education for another four years. From the standpoint of commencing reproductive activities, the youngster who starts to work at 18 years of age starts to earn money when it counts the most.

Quantity of reproduction is one thing; quality of reproduction is another. The great trust which Aryan Americans put in higher education for the purpose of securing their socio-economic status causes their best and brightest to spend their best reproductive years in situations which do not encourage reproduction. We must strongly suspect that over a long period, over several generations, higher education has had a dysgenic effect on the American Aryan population. Scholastic aptitude test scores, which have been declining substantially in recent years, might very well be a result of such a dysgenic effect, not simply the shortcomings of public schools.

The big, redistributive government and sharply graduated income taxes of our age demoralize the high achievers and have a tendency to reduce the advantages of long educational preparations for the purpose of increasing later earnings. In spite of superior educational preparation and intelligence of attainers of college degrees, the economic advantages of higher education, such as they might be, are further reduced for the young Aryan job applicant by discrimination against him enforced and reinforced by the arrogant federal bureaucracy. At best, this discrimination is based on the fallacious assumption that members of all races have the same set of capabilities and motivations.

The private nature of the rather small "private" sector of higher education has been severely compromised by a number of judicial decisions to the extent that it is almost debatable if there are still any colleges and universities to speak of which can be called truly private. Even federally sponsored scholarships and low-cost loans for students have been used as a legal and administrative basis for the exertion of governmental influence on what remains of the private sector or higher education. However, in the final analysis, Aryans would probably be far better-off if all education on all levels were strictly private.

Academic empire builders are concerned primarily with

enrollment statistics with which to impress legislators rather than course content and the impact of their policies or students and on the nation as a whole. Declining birth rates during the 1960s have resulted in declining or, at best, stagnant enrollments in most universities. To cope with this situation, administrators have resorted to aggressive recruitment of students and lowering standards in order to retain students who really have no business wasting their own time and the taxpayers' money by continuing their formal education. As a result the vocational and intellectual value of a bachelor's degree has been eroded even further. Even as a means of identification with a socio-economic group its value has declined.

The extent of Jewish influence on higher education in the United States may be gauged to some extent by the many "Holocaust" courses, seminars, and programs that have been held on American campuses in recent years and the almost complete lack of any seminars to refute them. The very few professors who have had the integrity and courage to question this fraud have had serious troubles. I speak from my own experience in this area, having been virtually forced to resign my tenured position of full professor in 1981 with 21 years of service to the institution in question. Much of this heavy Jewish influence is bought by big donations, even to supposedly Christian private institutions. One can readily imagine how much more easily Jewish students are admitted to medical, dental, and law schools than Aryan students.

Intercollegiate spectator sports play a large rôle on American campuses, both socially and economically. These sports, especially football and basketball, are now largely dominated by non-Aryans whose "studies" are heavily subsidized. It is difficult to assess the psychological damage this circumstance causes to Aryan students with regard to self-image and wholesome racial pride, but it can be readily assumed to be considerable.

Higher education imposes a number of problems on the Aryan student in the sexual and reproductive areas, partly as a result of economic factors, as mentioned above. However, there are other factors operative in this area. My own observation is that the incidence of homosexuality is much higher in the

academic profession than in other professions, although exact and reliable statistical data in this area might be quite elusive. This problem is especially acute in some specific fields, such as drama, art, music, English, and foreign languages. The reasons for this pattern are not obvious, although economic factors must be strongly suspected, at least in part. Students in sexually formative years should not be confronted and influenced by such instructors lest their reproductive potentials be impaired. Such influences can endanger the actual demographic survival of Aryans in view of the large percentage of them who extend their education into the higher levels. As a group, professors themselves have notoriously few children of their own.

American education as a whole has a gross sexual imbalance which probably does damage to male Aryan pupils. Elementary education is virtually a monopoly of female teachers, many of whom offer little in the way of a model of wholesome heterosexual adjustment. On the higher levels, the numbers of women taking graduate degrees have been increasing rapidly, partly as a result of governmental pressures for the preferential hiring of women for academic positions on the higher levels. By contrast, only about 15% of the persons taking Ph.D. degrees in the 1950s were women.

One of the most insidious and detrimental aspects of higher education for Aryans in the United States is the decidedly leftward stance of American professors as a whole, but especially those in such fields as educational psychology,[1] sociology, anthropology[2], and economics. It is not at all difficult to identify one very simple, basic cause of the generally strong prejudice of American professors in favor of redistributive governments; the vast majority of professors teach at institutions which are mostly dependent on governmental funding and the vast majority of American students study at such

1. We must, of course, be aware of the courageous exceptions. In the Winter, 1969, issue of the *Harvard Educational Review* Professor Arthur R. Jensen of the University of California at Berkeley (of all places) published his famous article, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" This article caused a tremendous cackling and flapping of wings in the academic establishment because it furnished a mass of experimental data which demonstrated that human intelligence was essentially genetically determined and that its profiles varied from race to race.

2. See *Liberty Bell*, May 1983, pp. 1-5.

institutions. (My impression is that the present percentage would be around 85%, having been far lower before World War II.) Important though this single factor might be, there are other important factors which are far less obvious. The relative poverty of the profession has a tendency to cause many professors to develop hostility toward a system which they suppose to be unjust because they occupy a low economic status in it. Sometimes this hostility assumes the subconscious desire to pull down the most successful members of the very society and social classes which support them. Many professors have also developed a perverse prejudice in favor of minority, non-Aryan races, much to the disadvantage of Aryan students. (Is there a single student organization on any American campus which dares to call itself "Aryan" amidst all the Negro and Jewish student organizations which are flagrantly racially exclusive?) In the case of professors in such fields as sociology and educational psychology there is even another leftward pull as a result of the fact that they are preparing students who are most likely to enter government service of some sort or another where egalitarianism is *de rigueur*. (For detailed studies on the leftward tendencies and prejudices in professors of the social sciences and economics see *The Great Deceit/Social Pseudo-Sciences*, West Sayville, New York: The Veritas Foundation, 1964, and *Keynes at Harvard*, 1960 and later printings, likewise published by the Veritas Foundation.) John Maynard Keynes (1883-1946) not only became the academic *pontifex maximus* of redistributive government but is also known to have been a flagrant homosexual. Keynes is an outstanding symbol of the degeneracy of the academic establishment and the dangers which that degeneracy presents to the young Aryan students and indeed to Aryan society as a whole.

Although very few American professors could be characterized as Bible-thumpers, many of them, especially in such fields as sociology and educational psychology, instill in their students moral precepts—of sorts. This sort of "morality" is strongly concentrated on economic and societal concerns for people fancied to be underdogs. Such a "morality" could be quite injurious to prospects for Aryan survival in a multiracial population.

When the young Aryan man commits four valuable years to college-level education he is confronted with having to make

one of the most difficult choices of his life, the choice of a profession. This choice must be made at a time of his life before he has accumulated much practical economic experience and before he has learned to assess his own abilities with much objectivity. Mistakes in this choice can result in wasted time or even life-long maladjustments.

I have frequently encountered a Faustian element in the psyche of young Aryans, especially young Aryan men. This is a desire for knowledge for its own sake and beauty. The ultimate causes of this common feature of the Aryan psyche are perhaps to some extent a cultural heritage, but we must not rule out *a priori* genetically determined characteristics of Aryans. So accurately did Johann Wolfgang von Goethe (1749-1832) portray this idealistic thirst for knowledge in his dramatic masterpiece, *Faust*, a drama composed during the course of some sixty years of his brilliant life, that we frequently designate such an idealistic, but not necessarily happiness-bringing, search as "Faustian." No literary work has ever portrayed with greater insights the ethical and psychological problems of scholars and scientists.

When young Aryans find a deep personal satisfaction in the pursuit of knowledge they would do well to try out their capacities for higher education, but always with the practical awareness that higher education is often overrated as to its economic advantages. When a young Aryan woman devotes her best reproductive years to acquiring a higher education she should ask herself if she will have to pay a high price in her later years in the form of childlessness. I have frequently counseled my students that they should have limited expectations of purely economic advantages from higher education and even told them my modest academic salary, at which they were usually astonished.

On the other hand, at the age of 18, Aryan men of the type most likely to continue their education beyond that age have a further average life expectancy of around 55 to 60 years. The four years invested in an undergraduate education seem a modest enough fraction of this time if they provide psychological and economic benefits over such a long period. There is a certain validity to the old German proverb, "Jung gelehrt, alt geehrt" (educated in youth, honored in later years), but this

proverb probably does not have as great a validity as is often imagined. If education is bought at the price of the demographic decline of one's race, what are its ultimate benefits?

Obviously, those who have specific professional goals, such as a legal or medical career, can enter these fields only through higher education. Today there is a grossly disproportionate number of Jews in these professions and the young Aryan man frequently has undue difficulties in competing for entry into professional schools in these fields. The most effective, and indeed quite legal, way to right this wrong is for Aryans to seek medical and legal services only from members of their own race. On the basis of the German census of 16 June 1933, there were 22 times as many Jewish lawyers, 15 times as many Jewish physicians, and 12 times as many dentists as the Jewish proportion of gainfully employed persons. In 1934, 9,4% of the inhabitants of Vienna were Jewish by religious affiliation, but 86% of its lawyers and 52% of its physicians were Jewish.[3] While the disproportions in the United States have not yet become as great, they represent a problem for Aryans who seek professional services from members of their own race.

Many Aryan students become interested in such subjects as English or history and choose them as their major subjects. Often this choice is based on a genuine love of these subjects which they acquire in their undergraduate years. After graduation with a bachelor's degree, however, they soon discover that their studies have given them little advantage in earning a livelihood. Then many of them decide to continue their studies in graduate school (where standards have also been lowered in recent years) in order to prepare themselves for teaching positions at some level or another. As a result, there is presently an oversupply of people seeking teaching positions in a number of fields with resultant decreases in salary levels in the teaching profession. The process described above is sometimes quite appropriately designated as the "academic trap." People in the teaching profession often complain about their low salaries without seeming to realize that simple laws of supply and demand account for the low salary levels. People who set policies for admission to medical and law schools are generally far more sophisticated about the economic impacts of their decisions than those who admit students to graduate studies.

3. *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, Vol. III (1938), pp. 188 and 192.

Another result of the overcrowding of many sections of the teaching profession is a great fear of teaching anything really important and hence "controversial." (Das Beste, was du wissen kannst, darfst du den Buben doch nicht sagen; The best things you can know you are not permitted to tell the boys, after all, as Mephistopheles reminds Faust in lines 1840-1.) A notable recent example is the cowardice that nearly all history professors have had in investigating the fraudulent "Holocaust" material, although it has perverted American foreign policy and hence should be considered one of the most urgent tasks for the historian.

Higher education has advanced the Aryan nations in important ways, but not without considerable costs. In the United States, other races which do not place as much emphasis on higher education are beginning to inundate the Aryan components of the population demographically. We Aryans, individually and as a race, must weigh the costs of higher education more carefully against its real or supposed benefits. We Aryans must also become aware of the features of higher education which can jeopardize our future. Many changes could and should take place in higher education lest its primary creators be defeated by it. □

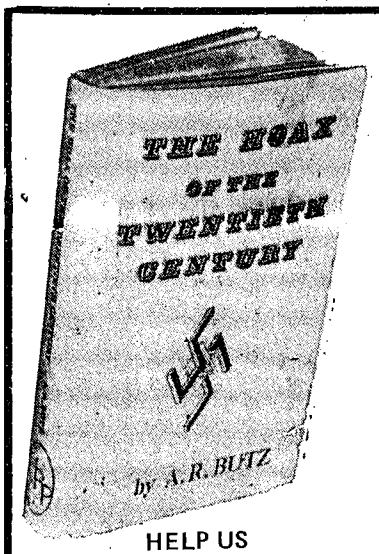

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Mein lieber Herr Dietz: 27 June 1984

I very much enjoyed our telephone conversation the other day. I have previously never had any interest in history before being stationed here in the Philippines, but for some reason being in a country with even less than the minimal freedoms we have in the U.S. caused my interest in politics and history to spark. At first only involving their leader, Marcos, and later a friend exposed the fallacy of the "Holocaust," and this raised the enormous question, "How did they pull this off?", and "Why?" Now I am burning to find as much of the truth as I can get my hands on, so enclosed is another order and a donation of as much as I can spare at this time; because I am getting married this month, money is quite tight.

As I discover more and more about the Jew-Communist problem and how to combat it, I am also educating my future wife. I have not been watching TV for years, realizing as I exited my teens that it was only emitting mindless garbage which I have since learned to have been Jew propaganda. My father always would joke about me butting my head against the walls of the "System" and I think that this allowed me to be more objective when I was exposed to new and contrary ideas.

My father is of West Virginian origin; he met my mother during the Berlin Airlift. He is now a professor at . . . . . College and teaches German and Psychology, so I might have trouble disputing the many years of inputs from the psychology texts, but, hopefully, logic and nature will prevail. I had a chance to search my roots as well as see the world at age 13, when my father, mother, and I lived in Germany for a year due to a Fulbright instructor exchange involving my father. I lived in Kassel for the most part, going to a German school and vacationing in neighboring European countries. After being immersed in the German culture for ½ year, I was speaking German fluently. I was proud to be an American and then I felt even prouder of my German heritage, but now I realize I should be proud instead to be a White man. After all, it's not the dirty word they make it out to be.

I never had much connection with blacks in my life until I

joined the Air Force, and it was then (even before I was enlightened) that I started noticing them not pulling their load, and getting away with it. They would pass the work down to their subordinates whom they know would do it, but they themselves would rarely set the example.

I'm sick of the system (Social Actions) that allows all minorities to extort the White man. If a black would hit you and you defended yourself, even with witnesses seeing him hit first, all he has to say is you called him a "nigger" and he is the angel and you are getting hit with the book.

I called my parents and prepared them for the material you are sending them, so it would not be wasted and they would know it was from me indirectly.

Thank you for your patriotism!

Sieg Heil!
J.C., US Air Force, Philippines

* * * * *

The following is an Open Letter from Bobby Fischer (the World Chess Champion) to the Encyclopaedia Judaica.

P.O. Box 50307
Pasadena CA 91105
June 28, 1984

The Editors
ENCYCLOPAEDIA JUDAICA JERUSALEM
The Macmillan Company
866 Third Avenue
New York NY 10022

Gentlemen:

Knowing what I do about Judaism, I was naturally distressed to see that you have erroneously featured me as a JEW in "Encyclopaedia Judaica." Please do not make this mistake again in any future editions of your voluminous, pseudo-authoritative publication. I AM NOT TODAY, NOR HAVE I EVER BEEN A JEW, AND AS A MATTER OF FACT, I AM UNCIRCUMCISED.

I suggest rather than fraudulently misrepresenting me to be a Jew, and dishonestly abusing my name and reputation as a kind of advertising gimmick to improve the image of your religion (Judaism), you TRY TO PROMOTE YOUR RELIGION ON

ITS OWN MERITS—IF INDEED IT HAS ANY!

In closing, I trust that I am not being unrealistically optimistic, in thanking you you in advance for your anticipated cooperation in this matter.

Truly yours,
Bobby Fischer
The World Chess Champion

cc:Keter Publishing House Jerusalem Ltd.

* * * * *

Dear Sirs: 30 June 1984

How much do the Jews pay Reagan? And at his age, what in Hell does he do with it?

Distribute 27 Million "Hitler Was Right" cards and it will make an impression.

$25. is enclosed to extend my subscription.

Heil Hitler!
F.F., Georgia

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 1 July 1984

Thank you very much for sending me a complimentary copy of Aprils Liberty Bell along with the Revisionist series and other printouts. We got a great kick out of the "Communism Is Irish" flyer. I've made several copies and gave them to some of my fellow patriots.

I do believe that it is too late but will keep trying and spreading the word When I can.

While attending church on Sunday, I had the opportunity to speak with a missionary who was born in Russia and came to the U.S. as a boy with his Russian parents. He now is broadcasting to the people behind the Iron Curtain in the U.S.S.R.

After the service, I walked up to him and said, "Pastor, in 30 years, this country will be Soviet America." He looked at me and somberly said, "You overestimate the time, all the ground work has already been laid. The schools, churches, and government have been infiltrated, not to mention the media." I was quite surprised at his answer as I didn't think he was aware as he made no mention during the service.

I cannot seem to get through to most of my friends and relatives, they have no idea what is going on and are too darn lazy to read to find out.

I do pray that this new Populist Party can gain strength and

eventually will make a big difference. I will support them all I can as Reagan has proven to be a great disappointment to all conservative Americans.

I thank you for the brave stand you and your family have taken. God Bless you all.

Please send me a one year subscription to Liberty Bell. Also please send me one copy of "Know Your Enemy" and one copy of "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion." I shall order other publications in the future.

Sincerely,
S.L., North Carolina

* * * * *

To the Super Patriot of the White Race:
Dear George: 1 July 1984

Enclosed is my check for another year's renewal for the priceless Liberty Bell.

It is most unfortunate too many intelligent (?) men (?) swallow the hokum of Christchurchianity, spooks, spiritualistic mediums, cults, etc. Apparently, they would expend too much effort in checking the realities set forth by men like Dr. Oliver, Perrier, Klassen, Nietzsche, Simpson, and Hitler. Besides, they may find some facts that would disturb their brain-polluted thinking and the bubble of religious convenience would burst, resulting in tears in their beers.

Ronald S. Hand summed it up fairly well in his March 25th letter printed in your May issue: "Today, if we had in America 'Odinists' instead of 'Identity Christians' we would stand a much better chance of wresting our destiny from the hands of the Jews." American so-called Christians fall far short of the total man when compared with Hitler's National Socialists.

Only fools will be like sheep, be humble, be meek, turn the other cheek, love their neighbor (even if he is a nigger, a spic, a zip, gook, chink or other mud-race mongrel, because that is also 'Christian').

Due to the fact that the masters of deceit and propaganda have made the vengeful Yahweh's book a best-seller ever since they put it together, any thinking man should come to realize what Francis Parker Yockey said in his book "Imperium": "No religion of Jewish origin is a proper religion for men and women of European race. It is truly said by the Jews themselves that the Hebrew spirit breathes in every word of the Old Testament. Religion of Jewish origin is not in accord with the spirit of

continued on page 49

TERRAMARE PUBLICATIONS

Edited by Richard Mönnig

No. 4

GERMAN LAW AND LEGISLATION

ERICH SCHINNERER

PUBLISHED BY TERRAMARE OFFICE BERLIN

German Economic Policy	$1.50
German Labor Service	$1.50
German Law and Legislation	$1.50
German Social Welfare	$1.50
German Political Profiles	$1.50
One each of the above booklets	$5.00

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Reprinted in the United States of America
1981

GERMAN LAW AND LEGISLATION

DR. ERICH SCHINNERER
University of Berlin

1938

TERRAMARE OFFICE, BERLIN W 8

WHEN the National Socialist Government came into office, on January 30, 1933, it was confronted with widespread chaos and confusion in the social, economic and political life of the nation. A similar state of affairs existed in the legal sphere and in the administration of justice. The situation was too critical to allow of any time being lost in dealing with it.

The first step taken was to put an end to the manner in which Parliament had hitherto functioned. Even in imperial times, before the War, this institution had proved itself inefficient. The republican parliament however, which followed the War, turned out not only inefficient but positively detrimental to the interests of the country. This republican Reichstag had been organized according to the principles laid down in the Weimar Constitution of 1919. But that Constitution had been drawn up by a Conference of theoretical jurists and politicians who were quite out of touch with the practical needs of the nation. It was therefore out of harmony with German historical tradition, with German mentality and the ethical constitution of the German nation. Moreover, the constitutional laws enacted at Weimar were formulated under the aegis of the so-called Peace Treaties and as such they naturally failed to arouse popular opinion in favour of the new Constitution. In the final crisis of 1932/33 the legislative body operating under this Constitution, that is to say, the Reichstag, absolutely failed to function. Parliamentary legislation was increasingly superseded by emergency decrees issued by the President of the Reich. In the year 1931 35 laws were passed and 42 emergency decrees were issued. In 1932 only 5 laws were passed, but 60 decrees were issued. This system of emergency decrees could not furnish a permanent basis for the government of the country.

Just as in the case of the State, the local administrations were also unable to cope with the difficulties that confronted them. Especially the municipalities were threatened with disaster, owing to the economic conditions which resulted directly from the political chaos. In addition to all this, the unfortunate dualism between the Reich and the governments of the federative states[1]) led to the development of an administrative apparatus which was becoming more and more disjointed.

The administration of justice failed to check the increasing volume of crimes and misdemeanours. In spite of the growing leniency towards the criminal, which was due to the prevailing laxity of moral ideas, the number of persons accused of larceny in Berlin rose from 32,452 in 1926 to 52,231 in 1932. The number accused of burglary rose from 18,673 to 36,729 within the same period. And the number of cases of robbery with murder from 2 to 7. The damage resulting from theft amounted to 16.5 million marks in 1926. In 1932 it amounted to 32 millions. The increase in acquittals, which offended the popular sense of justice, was an outstanding proof that the existing criminal code was inadequate to deal effectively with new developments in general delinquency.

The laws in regard to labour, which were based on the idea of a permanent conflict of interests between employers and employed, were unable to maintain industrial peace, which is so necessary to national existence. The increase in unemployment heightened the existing tension to a point where it was becoming intolerable.

The sources of the nation's food supplies were in a precarious condition. The farmers were heavily in debt and, moreover, their farms were difficult to work profitably owing to the dividing up of the land according to the hereditary system.

Furthermore, a large class of aliens, namely Jews, had migrated to Germany from the East, especially during the War, and had gained a decisive influence in politics, law, the learned professions, education and in control of the cultural organizations. Although the Jews represented only one percent, of the whole population, they had secured a footing in nearly all the key positions in public life.

[1]) The expression „federative states" is used several times throughout this article and much of the recent constitutional reform affects the position of these states. As the average outsider has been accustomed to look on Germany as a political unit, it may be well to explain that before the War Germany was a Confederate League bearing the name: German Empire, under the hereditary presidency of the King of Prussia, who bore the title: „German Emperor". In 1918 the kings and princes of the various federative states abdicated; but the Weimar Constitution retained the principal federative states in the form of republics, with their independent government and parliaments. These were: Prussia, Bavaria, Saxony, Württemberg, and the minor states: Baden, Thuringia, Hessen, Mecklenburg, Oldenburg, Brunswick, Anhalt, Lippe, Schaumburg-Lippe. In addition to these there were Free Hanse Cities of Lübeck, Bremen and Hamburg.

The political transformation which took place in 1933 brought with it the introduction of many practical reforms in the realm of law. The threatening collapse proved clearly that the existing laws were inadequate to the vital needs of the nation and that a change in juridical practice, or the passing of individual measures or supplementary laws, would have been insufficient to eliminate such profound defects. The situation could be effectively remedied only by creating an entirely new order, based on the new political principles which the National Revolution had introduced into national life.

But a new and permanent system could not be created at once. Therefore the Reich Government did not hurriedly draw up new codes; but for the time being it had to content itself with introducing supplementary laws which would clear the way for further developments and prepare the ground for a future systematic code. The laws to which the legislator would give final form would have to arise from the life of the nation itself. The Academy of German Law was set up as a public corporation and within the framework of this organization a number of committees are doing the preliminary juristic work which is necessary before the new codes can be finally shaped. At the present time the Academy is principally engaged on that section of the code which will establish and guarantee the position of the family as an integrant unit in the national community.

The whole body of new legislation is to be inspired by the main ideas which dominate the German mind today: namely, the idea of Leadership, the idea of the People, and the idea of the Community of the People.

In order to understand what is the basis of the new legislation one must have a clear grasp of what the Germans mean today when they speak of the Community of the People, the *Volksgemeinschaft*. This idea of the people is based on the fact that their members have a homogenous national character. When great multitudes act together, conscious of their historical unity and determined to pursue the fulfilment of one mission as a national unit, then they are a political unit also. Of this political unit those who are its leaders form an integrant part. All the members form one corporation which is called the *Volksgemeinschaft*, literally, Folk Community. Now the laws that govern the Folk Community emerge from the inner spiritual, political and material necessities which have developed through a common historical

experience. Therefore in the National Socialist sense law is not the expression of the State's authority, to which the people must submit as a passive and inert mass. In harmony with the concept of the Folk Community, law is part of the life of the people. The legislator draws out and gives organic expression to the sense of what is just and unjust, the feeling for what is good and what is evil, which is inherent in the soul of the people. Therefore the starting point of the National Socialist conception of law is the people, not the State. The task of the State is to see that the law is carried out.

The legal system which was introduced into Germany towards the close of the middle ages was based on the principles of Roman jurisprudence. These principles were revived and reformulated in the nineteenth century. They were entirely foreign to German traditions and they proved a perpetual hindrance to the development of a uniform system of German law. The German people have not a traditional legal system such as that through which the Anglo-Saxon people have found expression for their inner sense of justice and which forms the foundation of all their legal ideas. In many spheres of German life the introduction of a system foreign to the nature of the people separated the operation of the law from the naturally developing life of the people. The legislative efforts made by the Second Empire ever since 1871 failed to close the breach between the legal instincts of the people, developed out of their traditions, and the ideas of learned jurists. The great work of codification carried out under the Second Empire was done by men who had been trained in the ideas of Roman law. It is a well known fact that this code was soon shown to need reform; and yet all attempts to improve it have failed.

One special factor that played a large part in bringing about an estrangement between the laws and the natural legal instincts of the people was the dominant position which the Jews acquired in the legal profession. In Berlin alone 1835 or 54% of the lawyers practising in 1932 were of Jewish extraction. In interpreting and applying the German law they were guided by the legal ideas of their own race. The difference between the Jewish and German ideas of law is indicated by the fact that up to the nineteenth century the Jews received special treatment in the courts in view of their different notion of what was legally right and wrong. Special forms of oath were drawn up for them and they could not be punished for receiving stolen goods. The Law of September 15, 1935 put a stop to the further predominance of the Jews; but there

are still many Jewish lawyers in Berlin. Out of the total of number of lawyers 943 or 32,6% were Jews in 1937.

In the National Socialist State the Führer is the lawgiver; but he himself is an integral part of the Folk Community. And so the National Socialist law follows a different principle from that on which the status of a dictatorship is legally based. In order to maintain the rule of the dictator external compulsion is necessary; but leadership depends on the unconditional authority of conviction. Where there is compulsion the individual feels that he has no responsibility to the community or to the future, but it is just on this feeling of individual responsibility that the National Socialist law is based. The highest honour and the highest ideal consist in the service of the community. Honour and internal as well as external freedom are essential to the existence of the community.

Therefore, as the ideal of the Folk Community forms the basic principle of National Socialism, a legal form must be found which expresses that principle and gives each German his place as a constituent part of the national community. The individual does not stand isolated over against the community. A community must be made up of members. These members are not the mere objects of its rule or social institutions. Each represents the community in himself and has his field of activity within it. The total activity of the community depends on the strength and achievements of the single members. Therefore the member is not in the positon of a subject who has no rights on his own account, as is the case in the absolutist State. The rights of the community are his rights and on him depend its honour and freedom. But he occupies this position for the sake of the community and not for the sake of the individual. It implies political duties as well as political rights.

The National Socialist Revolution did not merely mean the external collapse of the existing State. It implied also a change in the fundamental ideas of the State as such and its laws. Therefore we should be mistaken if we regarded it merely as a revolt against the evils, which existed in 1933. The National Socialist law rather represents something essentially new, which is capable of infusing a new life into all traditional forms. Führer and people, Folk Community and German citizen, constitute the essential elements of the National Socialist conception of law. And the purpose of the new laws is to give form to that conception.

The National Socialist Revolution was not, like other revolutions, carried out by a breach of the constitution. The constitutional transition from the Weimar Republic to the National Socialist State was given its constitutional form in the law establishing the Leadership of the Reich, which was passed on March 24, 1933. On that date, and by a majority of 441 to 93, the constitutionally elected Reichstag transferred the leadership of the Reich to the Reich Government. That meant the abandonment of the existing method of legislation. In passing this law the Reichstag was acting within its rights as defined by the Weimar Constitution; for the latter put no restriction on the ambit of such laws as might be enacted for the purpose of altering the Constitution. The stipulated majority had been attained. The forms which the Constitution required had been observed. Through this law the Reichstag declared its approval of the government proclamation issued by the Reich Chancellor. This proclamation laid down the lines along which the work of reconstruction, within and without, was to proceed. But the political significance of the law goes much further. It acknowledges the leadership as invested in the community of the German people. Therewith was abolished the division which the variety of political parties had caused in the life of the nation. The Government of the Reich was entrusted with the task of carrying out the new reform. By assuming the legislative function the Government did not thereby introduce a transitory state of emergency which would eventually be terminated by the restoration of the old state of affairs. Once and for all the authority of the leaders of the State was recognized, and in their hands the legislative and executive powers were combined.

It is not without importance for the development of the legislative activities which followed its assumption of power that the National Socialist Revolution was accomplished without any violent external breach of the law, although it profoundly influenced the life of the people as a whole and also that of the individual German. Up to the present day the Weimar Constitution has not been formally abolished. But when the revolution became a fact the Weimar Constitution lost all practical importance as the basis of the State, since the national life had burst its forms and was seeking new forms of legal expression. The principles of the Weimar Republic would be in

conflict with the national constitution in which the German people live to-day, although as yet no written constitution has been drawn up. The Reich Government did not hold it to be their task to issue a new constitution. The first foundations have been laid and therewith the ground has been made ready for a new legal structure which will be a living embodiment of the national life.

Apart from the law regarding the Reich Leadership the following laws which, on account of their fundamental importance, may be regarded as constitutional laws have been passed: The Coordination Acts of March 31 and April 7, 1933, the Plebiscite Act of July 14, 1933, the Act establishing the unity of Party with State of December 1, 1933, the Succession Act of August 1, 1934, the Regional Governors and Local Government Act of January 30, 1933, the Fighting Services Act of March 16, 1935, the Reich Flag Act, the Citizenship of the Reich Act, and the Act for the Protection of German Blood and German Honour of September 15, 1935, the Act reuniting Austria and Germany of March 13, 1938.

From this list one can see that the centre of gravity of the State does not lie in its external structure and in its position in relation to something outside of the State itself. The State is determined rather by the internal relationship of the people, whom it is meant to serve. State, Party, Economic System and Judicial System, are only secondary factors which exist for the service of the people. This is clearly shown in the Führer's decree of August 8, 1934, in which he called upon the Reich Minister of the Interior to prepare a referendum on the decision of the Government to appoint the Führer President of the Reich.

"I desire that the German People should give their explicit approval to the decision of the Cabinet whereby the functions of the former Reich President were transferred to me and therewith combined with those of the office of Reich Chancellor. Absolutely convinced as I am that all power in the State proceeds from the People, I request that the decision of the Cabinet, with any additions necessary to be made, should be presented to the German People without delay for them to express their opinion on these measures in a free plebiscite."

This relation between People and State shows how false it is to characterise the National Socialist State as a totalitarian State. A State which itself works for an end and is not an end in itself cannot in any sense be called a totalitarian State, in which the centre of gravity has been

shifted to the disadvantage of the individual. In such a case the defenceless individual is confronted by an all-powerful State. But the National Socialist State exists to serve the People and therewith each member. Each German is a member of the whole and therewith called upon to cooperate in the life of the State. The term, totality, properly applies to the National Socialist *Weltanschauung*, which is embodied in the whole people and activates every branch of national existence.

The most important of the constitutional laws are those designed to maintain the purity of German blood. The word *People* does not mean for National Socialism the total number of German subjects, nor does it mean merely all those with a common history. The people is a political factor which has its own being, and in order to preserve this being its blood must be kept pure and healthy. The foundation of the national being is race. It would be a waste of time to argue about the constituents of race. Races are the stones with which God has built up mankind and our task can only be to preserve them as such. This is the aim of the Act for the Protection of German Blood and German Honour, which was passed by the Reichstag on September 15, 1935. The Act ensures that the German people shall be clearly separated from the Jewish people living on the same national territory. This separation is a strict one, and its results have often seemed to bear harshly on the individual. But only a complete separation in life and law can make it tolerable for two peoples to live together in the same territory. This is to be attained by preventing every kind of blood mixture. Only if there is a healthy mutual feeling that the other race is foreign, can hatred and contempt of the one race by the other be avoided. This Act secures for the future the necessary biological unity of the German people. The Reich Citizen Act of September 15, 1935, supplements the other act in the political sphere. It makes a distinction within the State between German citizens, who are the representatives and foundation of its greatness, and those persons who merely reside in the State for their own profit. "Only those who are nationals can be citizens of the State. They alone are nationals who are of German blood, no distinction of religious creed being made. Therefore no Jew can be looked upon as a national." (Party Programme, Point 4). Reich Citizens alone possess full political rights. They alone can exercise the franchise, can occupy official positions, can take part in the Reichstag elections or plebiscites. Only they can become members of the Reichstag or of a State council,

a provincial council, town council or district council, or may become civil servants or hold honorary public office. A condition for the granting of these rights is that such persons should be capable and willing loyally to serve the German people and the German Reich.

When this distinction had been made between citizens of the Reich, whose rights are granted to them in the form of a certificate of Reich Citizenship, and Reich subjects, who merely belong to the German State as protective units, it became necessary to regulate the position of those who are only partly of Jewish blood and are at present domiciled in Germany. The lot of such persons, who stand between two essentially different races, is especially difficult and has been the subject of much discussion. To solve the question it was necessary to make far-reaching concessions. These consisted in laying down the rule that all those who have less than three Jewish grandparents and do not declare their allegiance to the Jewish people should not count as Jews and should be allowed under certain circumstances to be absorbed into the German nation. Only those subjects who are descended from three or four Jewish grandparents count as Jews. Subjects who have two Jewish grandparents can get the permission to marry persons of German blood. They and the subject who only has one Jewish grandparent may in future be absorbed into the German body politic under certain conditions. This regulation benefits those who have one or two Jewish grandparents. But it could not have been successful if it had not been accompanied by the repeal of the Aryan regulations regarding private clubs and societies etc. But it has been made impossible for all time that the country should ever again be ruled politically or culturally by Jews. The more severe restrictions embodied in legal enactments or party regulations remain as they were. The German people will be robust enough to stand this admixture of foreign blood if they are in future protected from any further mixture. In special cases the Führer can grant exemption from the Act.

The National Socialist Party is the organization which represents the political life of the people. It is the only political organization in the German Reich; for the Act of July 15, 1933, stipulated that, the old party system having been superseded, no new parties should be formed. The task of the Party is to inspire each individual with a feeling of duty towards the nation. The Party does not owe its position to the State but exists in its own right. Actually the present State

existed ideally in the Party before it was established in fact. All the laws passed by the new State only carry into effect the principles of the Party and the Party holds the dominant position in political life. Yet, in spite of holding this dominant position, those Germans who are not members of the Party are not thereby precluded from playing their part in political life; for the people as a whole have become the repository of political power through the National Socialist Revolution. The position of the Party in relation to the State was further defined in a special Act providing for unification of the Party with the State. This Act was passed on December, 1, 1933. In practice the unity thus legally established had been already brought about through the appointment of the Führer as Head of the State and through a widespread personal union in Party and State offices. The Act supplies the legal basis of this practical union. But the Act did not aim as drawing a clear line of demarcation and division between the various spheres of activity carried on by the Party and the State respectively. Its aim was rather to open a way for combined work and collaboration. Externally the new positon was given formal expression in the appointment of the Führer's Deputy as Cabinet Minister without portfolio. As such his duties do not appertain to any one department of State. He devotes himself exclusively to Party affairs and supervises the influence it exercises on many of the internal affairs of the State. This combination of State and Party has given the National Socialist State its characteristic form. This may be observed in all departments of public life.

The Reich Leadership Law, subsequently amended and supplemented by the Reich Reconstruction Act of January 30, 1934, represented a rejection of the hitherto existing forms of representative democracy. It placed new emphasis on direct democracy by means of elections and plebiscites, the adoption of which was greatly extended. Formerly the mistake was frequently made of identifying democracy with peculiar institutions allied to it. For this reason people generally assumed that because Germany had abandoned the system of having several political parties and the system of legislation through parliamentary vote, she had thereby abandoned the democratic principle itself. But democracy signifies the sovereignty of the people and implies that political leaders should be responsible to and representative of the majority of the people. Accordingly if we consider the life of the German people from within we must admit that, independently

of the dispute about democracy or dictatorship, a fundamental change has taken place in Germany and that this change amounts to the establishment of a direct form of democracy. Nobody can say that the Führer has not recognized the sovereignty of the people as the supreme ruling principle in the State. He has repeatedly submitted his work to the judgment of the people and no one has more right to act and speak in the name of the people than he has. The democratic principle is also being put into practice through the fact that we are steadily developing a political leadership as an emergent from the mass of the people. A process of selection whereby really capable men belonging to the masses of the people can be appointed to positions of leadership without regard to origin or possessions, superior fitness only being taken into account. In his speech to the Reichstag on January 30, 1937, the Führer said: "By this process of selection, which will follow the laws of Nature and the dictates of human reason, those among our people who show the greatest natural ability will be appointed to positions in the political leadership of the nation. In making the selection no consideration will be given to birth or ancestry, name or wealth, but only to the question of whether or not the candidate has a natural vocation for those higher positions of leadership."

The Act of July 14, 1933, set forth the legal procedure for the carrying out of a plebiscite. It authorises the Reich Government to obtain the verdict of the people as sovereign power, not only on matters of legislation but also on other measures. If a particular law be the subject of a plebiscite the favourable verdict of that plebiscite is not merely an act of approval but is in itself a formal enactment. Within the first four years of the National Socialist regime there have been four Reichstag elections and three plebiscites. The subjects of the plebiscites were respectively Germany's withdrawal from the League of Nations, the repudiation of the military clauses of the Versailles Treaty, the assumption by Adolf Hitler of the office of President of the Reich, and the reunion of Austria and Germany.

The national unity brought about by the Revolution called for a corresponding unity of the State in accordance with the unity of the popular will. Thus a long-standing desire on the part of the best elements of the German people finds its fulfilment in constitutional law. The federal structure of the German Reich had its origin in dynastic rule which, even under the Second Empire, was sovereign in the respective federative states. The presidential decree of January 28, 1933,

already empowered the Government of the Reich to take the necessary steps, by the appointment of Reich Commissioners, for the maintenance of law and order in the various federative states. The first decisive step towards constitutional unification was the Act of March 31, 1933. This Act stipulated that the composition of the parliaments of the federative states and also of the local councils should be altered in accordance with the results of the Reichstag election. Therewith those bodies were given a uniform political direction and the entrusting of legislative power to the federative states according to the principles laid down in the Reich Leadership Act led to the unification of political leadership. The dissolution of the Reichstag on November 14, 1933, led automatically to the dissolution of the federative parliaments and the latter were not re-elected. The Reconstruction Act of January 20, 1934, legally abolished the federative parliaments. The Act of April 7, 1933, subordinated the activities of the federative governments to the Government of the Reich. A Governor was appointed for each of the larger federative states, such as Bavaria and Saxony, and the smaller federative states were divided into groups, a Governor being placed over each group. These Governors took over a number of duties formerly carried on by the federative governments. As representatives of the Führer, the Governors have to see that the work of the federative governments is directed towards consolidating the political unity of the Reich. One of the principal duties of the Governor is to appoint and dismiss prime ministers and other ministers of the federative governments. He draws up and promulgates the laws for his respective federative state. He appoints civil servants and may dismiss those not appointed by the Reich. The Act of January 30, 1934, transferred the last remnants of federative sovereignty to the Reich. In virtue of this measure the governments of the federative states became mere channels of Reich administration. Legislation in the federative states requires the approval of the competent Reich Minister. The administration of justice has been taken over directly by the Reich. But in spite of this centralization of all power in the hands of the Reich Government the position of a Governor is maintained in the Act of January 30, 1935. He is a link between the Reich and the federative authorities, and has been entrusted with some of the functions of the Reich Government so that, where necessary, special local conditions can be taken into consideration. In this way, notwithstanding a unification of the Reich, the traditional characters of the various branches of the German people will be maintained.

But the laws which have been promulgated up to now do not represent the final stage of constitutional development. They merely clear the way for further development. The formation of a new Constitution is to take place not from above, but from below, from the smallest cells in the community of the State, the Communes. They were therefore the first to receive their Constitution, embodied in the Local Government Act of 1935. But this Act is not only of interest for the political life of the Communes. In many respects it is an attempt to try out on a small scale things which may eventually be of importance for the Constitution of the State. The Local Community Act is thus one of the foundations of the National Socialist State, and on the ground prepared by it the new structure of the Reich will be raised. The provisions contained in the Local Community Act are derived from old and valuable German ideas of law. Its most important part was advocated by Baron von Stein, for the aim is to give the Communes a great measure of independence so that they can contribute to the fullest extent to the good of the whole nation. The form which was chosen for the realization of this purpose represents one of the first examples of the National Socialist idea of the Folk Community as applied to the administration. The Local Community Act does not therefore look upon the Commune as merely a technical and economic administrative unit, but regards it as a community formed according to the special conditions of the neighbourhood. The law encourages a sturdy independence in each district so that each citizen may, through his work in the narrower community of the Commune, cooperate sensibly and with a full sense of responsibility in the work of the larger community of the nation. He is therefore no longer a mere number among many millions, but has his special function in political life. For this reason the Commune is not regarded simply as a passive organ for carrying out the commands of the State, but within the limited framework of its district bears the responsibility for fulfilling those tasks which concern the National community. The nature of German local government can be summarized under the following three headings: -

1. In principle the Commune has to carry out its own tasks on its own responsibility. State supervision is limited to ensuring that the administration is according to the laws and in harmony with the general policy of the State. But this supervision cannot lead to the State taking over the organs of administration when it disagrees with the measures adopted by a Commune. The Supervisory Board can only prevent

the putting into force of decrees which run counter to the political aims of the Reich government: it cannot compel the local authority to carry out any particular measures. The Commune is left to solve its own problems in its own way. It is thus made sure that the State supervision will in no way hamper the initiative and enterprise of the local authorities. It must be left to the Commune to correct any mistakes which are made. In this way every member of the Commune is trained in political sound thinking.

2. In the person of the Mayor the Commune possesses its own particular organ for the forming of decisions. Neither he nor the Aldermen are appointed by the State. The Mayor is appointed by the Commune itself, and the Aldermen by the Deputies of the Party. The Local Community Act stipulates that those citizens are to be made Aldermen whose professions are representative of the Commune and its special problems. This means that only those who are in close touch with the life of the Commune and feel themselves therefore naturally responsible for its welfare are qualified to be Councillors.

3. The citizen of the Commune is called upon to play a part in the making of decisions and to cooperate in the administration. The new Act is not concerned to ensure that every citizen should once a year, by means of a secret vote, symbolically assert his responsibility for the local administration: it is concerned to bring about the actual collaboration of each citizen and to ensure that each member of the community shall bear his actual share of responsibility. The maintenance of certain technical forms is no guarantee that real self-government exists. The latter is guaranteed only when each citizen not merely has the right, but also the duty to cooperate in the administration. There are many honorary workers, and the Local Community Act requires that no one should refuse an honorary position. The extent to which this honorary collaboration has been introduced is shown by the following: — of the 51,311 Communes in Germany 96,03% are ruled over by Mayors whose posts are honorary. Out of a total 138,895 Aldermen 99,42% are honorary. There are in addition 291,234 Councillors and 305,248 Assistant Councillors; so that 777,973 citizens hold honorary positions whilst only 2,770 devote themselves to local government work as their chief profession.

Like the State, the Commune is built up on the principle of leadership. This principle does not merely mean that one person has the right

to lead, it implies also that this leader is the representative embodiment of the community. The position of leader implies responsibility for the community as well as authority in the community based on the work done for it. The Mayor of the Commune must not be content to administer the Commune according to the law and to increase its economic efficiency. He must not look upon the Commune merely as an economic unit, but must always bear in mind that it is made up of individual men and women who are his fellow-countrymen. He must therefore always seek their collaboration and not retire into his office to lead there a secluded existence. The Local Government Act presupposes a living contact between the Mayor and his Commune. Where such relations do not already exist the Act opens the way for their introduction. This is the basic element in the whole Act, and the life of the Commune is founded on it. The special work to be done in each Commune depends on local conditions, canal construction e.g., which goes beyond the limits of any individual Commune is undertaken by associations of Communes. Cultural policy presents a wide sphere of activity for the Commune. The encouragement of cultural activity is especially important for the Commune, because in local government it is easier than in State policy to establish contact with the individual citizen. The community feeling which grows from people living in close proximity is a good basis for cultural work. In the economic sphere the activity of the Commune is restricted by the fact that it may not enter into competition with the economic activity of its members. The community can only undertake work which individual initiative has failed to accomplish. The Commune is not on that account bound to confine itself to the provision of water and electricity. It can also devote itself to other tasks which are of service to the community. But commercial undertakings must not be carried on merely for their own sake and for the sake of the profit they may yield.

Since the number of towns with over 10,000 inhabitants has grown considerably, we find a professional bureaucracy side by side with the honorary workers. The ordered administration of these towns demands a high degree of legal knowledge such as the honorary worker cannot always be assumed to possess. But these professional officials too are subject to the Mayor. They act only as the auxiliaries of local government. This legal administration is not therefore in any sort of opposition to the political administration, but is rather an integral part of it. In every Commune a Deputy of the Party is

appointed, and this Deputy has to exercise his influence in such a way as to ensure, in accordance with the unity of Party and State, that the work of local government is in line with the general policy of the Reich. He must not interfere in matters of everyday administration. But even in cases where the Mayor is bound to act in collaboration with the Party Deputy the former is still held personally responsible for decisions suggested to him by the Deputy. If a measure taken by the Mayor is vetoed by the Party Deputy, and if the Mayor nevertheless still holds such a measure to be necessary, he must lay the matter before the higher departments of the State administration for their verdict. As far as finance is concerned the powers of local authorities are restricted. The extraordinarily widespread indebtedness of the period before 1933 made it necessary to strengthen the supervisory powers of the State. But the Act concerning Taxes on Real Estate and Commercial Transactions, of December 1, 1936, has already increased the financial independence of the Communes to a considerable extent. A further easing of the restrictions is planned for the future. The German conception of self-government does not regard the financial part as the decisive one. The essential is the development of community life, the inculcation of sound political ideas and a sense of political responsibility. The Local Government Act had laid down very strict provision to ensure that the economic policy of the Communes would be carried on in an orderly and sane manner. The Local Community Act also gave the Commune the right to make its own laws. The Commune may formulate and enact a special Constitution for itself, in accordance with the principles laid down in the Act, and this Constitution does not require the approval of the Supervisory Authority in so far as it does not affect the position of the Commune within the framework of the State.

Apart from the Local Community Act two further aspects of life within the State have been given their final form:- By the Act of May 21, 1935, military service was declared a service of honour to the German People. The Army, Navy and Air Force are the only bodies entitled to bear weapons for the State and they form a training school for soldierly qualities. Further, by the Act of June 26, 1935, general compulsory Labour Service was introduced. This institution plays a vital part in the life of the people as moulded by National Socialist ideas. Its purpose is to imbue every young German with a proper respect for manual work and with the right attitude to labour.

CRIME AND PUNISHMENT

In no field of German law was the desire for reform and for a revision of the existing code so strong as in the field of criminal law. As far back as 1900 the Congress of German Jurists had stated that the reform of the criminal code was one of the most urgent tasks which legislators had to fulfil. From 1909 to 1927 no less than five drafts were published; but the work remained nevertheless uncompleted. This continual discussion of reform and search for a solution led to a regrettable weakening in the position of the judicature and made the combatting of crime more difficult. For this reason we were compelled to direct our attention first of all to the reform of the criminal code which, more than any other part of the law, expresses the political attitude of the nation. In Autumn 1933 the Reich Minister of Justice, acting on behalf of the Führer, appointed a Commission for the drawing up of a criminal code; and this commission, after three years' work, completed a draft which has now been presented to the Reich Government for its consideration and approval. The draft itself has indeed not yet been made known in all its details, but the reports published about it have attracted considerable attention. Detailed opinions have been expressed on it, so that the underlying ideas are now generally known. The public discussion of the plans in the draft has done much to clarify people's ideas on the subject, so that the ground has been well prepared for the reception of the new law.

The plans of reform have already been anticipated by two Acts the consideration of which will enable us to get an idea of the present position of criminal law. Both are quite at variance with the principles on which criminal laws have been based hitherto. The latter sought not only to protect society, but also to protect the criminal against the arbitrary actions of society. The two new laws seek simply to protect society against every sort of criminal attack. The task of the criminal code must not be to safeguard the lawbreakers but only to contribute towards the preservation and safeguarding of the people and to combat those asocial elements which seek either to avoid their duties towards the community as a whole, or to offend against the interests of the people (Hitler, January 30, 1937). Above persons and things stands the community of the people and any breach of loyalty is a legal offence. The interpretation of the statutes according to the mere letter of the law had therefore to be abolished. The Supplementary Law of June 28, 1935, lays down that a punishment may be inflicted not only when the law prescribes it, but also when a sound sense of justice requires punishment for the act committed, and when the fundamental idea underlying a paragraph of the criminal code is applicable to such an act. Hitherto criminal law had compelled the judge to keep closely to the letter of the law. He had to do this because apart from the existing statutes no law was recognized. A judgment, therefore, which was not based on a strict interpretation of the words of a law necessarily appeared arbitrary. If, like National Socialism, one does not limit the law to the written statutes, one must admit that there may be cases not specified in the statute which are in effect just as criminal as acts enumerated therein and therefore ought to be punished.

The Supplementary Act of June 28, 1935, does not state that judgment should be based on the subjective feeling of the judge. It requires the latter to take account of the people's sense of justice and then to decide according to an objective standard—the root principles of the particular paragraph of the criminal code—whether actions similar to those punishable in the law have been committed. Only if such is the case he may inflict punishment, and this punishment must be such as is prescribed by the law. The judge is thus bound by the law; for every law represents a political decision of the Country's leaders, the judge having therefore only that amount of freedom which the law specifically allows. The law does not regard the people's sense of justice as being merely any particular view of law held by the masses, but rather as the sound and dispassionate judgment of the average citizen. The judge must therefore in future base his judgments on the law of the German People.

With this supplementary law the well-known principle that only those crimes can be punished which are exactly described in the law (nullum crimen sine lege) has been abandoned. This principle has been described as one of the foundations of criminal law in all States with European civilization, and for this reason it was also included in the Weimar Constitution. The study of comparative law reveals, however, that this view is incorrect. By "lege" we understand only statutory law and not judicial decisions and prescriptive law, however generally recognized the latter may be. In Great Britain most of the criminal law has been revised and regulated by statutes. But homicide is still

subject to Common Law. However strictly statutory law may be interpreted the principle "nullum crimen sine lege" cannot be maintained here. Apart from this the English Statutes, through the variety of their language and the rules of interpretation contained in them, give the judge an amount of freedom quite unknown in the German courts. But prescriptive law exists outside the United Kingdom, as for instance in three Swiss Cantons. In Denmark the criminal code goes so far as to admit the application of the law to cases analogous to those specified therein. In Norway,. Sweden, and Finnland this manner of interpretation is indeed not explicitly permitted by the law, but in practice the analogy principle is applied in many important cases. It must, however, be admitted that the unrestricted use of analogy would open the way to all sorts of interpretation, so the judges themselves might finally evolve a law which would be remote from the life of the people and opposed to that popular sense of justice which should be the source of all unwritten law. For this reason German law provides for a combination of root principles contained in the written law and the popular sense of justice, so that these two factors may correct each other. A number of the Federal States of North America have also included in their Criminal Codes the provision that the application of the law must not be restricted to a literal interpretation, but must take account of the basic ideas of the law. The Criminal Code of the State of New York contains, in Article 675, the provision that anyone who commits acts against the person or property of another, who disturbs the peace or the public health, or offends against decency, may be punished, although the act be not included in the written catalogue of punishable acts. The claim that the administration of public law in all civilized states demands strict interpretation of the law and forbids analogy cannot be maintained. Even in those countries where this rule is to be found a law may be so loosely drafted or a crime so widely defined that in practice the judge is given complete freedom to decide as to what acts the law applies. Thus when the Supreme Court of Switzerland asserts that a person can only be prosecuted if he infringes some law there is no doubt that what is meant is that no other punishment may be inflicted but what is prescribed in the law. But this principle does not mean that those who draw up a law are compelled to give a detailed list of all offences which might be punishable under that law. They are, on the contrary, at liberty to substitute technical

names for groups of crimes or to use some general conception of crime. Thus in the application of a statutory law the conception of larceny may be interpreted by the judge according to his own views of law. This practice too is provided for in the Supplementary Law of June 28, 1935. But it has to be stated that the departure from the principle nullum crimen sine lege, does not mean abandomement of nulla poena sine lege. Only such kinds of punishments can be inflicted wich are known to the code.

The purpose of criminal law is to defend the community against all that may endanger it and therefore the Supplementary Law of November 24, 1933, contains provisions to combat habitual crime, and measures to safeguard the public. Formerly the criminal had to be released after he had served his sentence, even when it could be foreseen that his asocial disposition would lead him to abuse his liberty by committing further acts against the social order. How often did the unhappy mother of murdered children or violated girls ask the Court if it was really necessary to set the criminal free again to attack unfortunate creatures and inflict serious injury on the community. But this law enables the judge to sentence dangerous habitual criminals to a severer punishment than is prescribed for normal cases. The extent to which the punishment may be increased is stated in the Supplementary Law itself, A dangerous habitual criminal is a person who repeatedly—generally speaking, three times—commits an offence, and who shows from the general circumstances of the cases, that he not only habitually commits crimes but that he is, for the future as well as the present, a danger to society. These provisions therefore refer only to serious crimes, and not to such misconduct as habitual begging etc. Apart from increasing the punishment, the law prescribes preventive detention as a final means of protecting the public. This is not considered a penal measures. The crime itself is punished by imprisonment, but if that is not sufficient to protect the community for the future the criminal is interned in order to keep him from doing further harm. This internment lasts until the criminal is no longer held to be a danger to society, and a periodical examination ensures that the term is not extended beyond what is necessary. A further protective measure is the castration of dangerous habitual sex criminals, a measure which exists also in certain North American States and in Denmark. This is indeed a permanent and serious interference with the bodily integrity of the criminal, but it makes it possible to preserve him from

a complete loss of freedom or long internment. By means of this operation the urge to commit sexual offences is at anyrate so weakened that it no longer represents a source of danger. The Law also makes it possible to have a criminal transferred to a home for inebriates or to a labour settlement, if there is a prospect of educative methods being successful in combatting the criminal tendency. In the same way the Law provides that, in cases where the Court is bound to acquit the accused on account of insanity, it may order the accused to be kept in an asylum or home. The success of these measures for dealing with criminals is shown by the following figures: The year 1935 showed, in comparison to 1932, the following reduction in crime: Homicide 33.9%, robbery with violence 64.2%, arson 22.8%. (The reduction in the figures for larceny cannot be given as a basis for comparison since they have been affected by a number of amnesty laws.) Those who have had any experience of practical work in connection with the fight against crime can bear witness to the deterrent effect which these measures have on habitual criminals. The Supplementary Law of June 25, 1935, also contains a provision which, based on the idea of the national community, makes it obligatory on every individual citizen to render assistance in an emergency. Anyone who does not assist in cases of general emergency or accidents, although he was in a position to do so without endangering his own person, is liable to punishment.

Although these two supplementary laws have perhaps anticipated the most vital measures in the new Criminal Code, the latter will nevertheless contain so many innovations that we must give a short account of it here. The new code is above all a further step on the way towards the establishment of a pure principle of guilt. In doing so it takes account not only of the psychological connection between the criminal and his crime, but also ethical considerations. In future criminal law will hold that for guilt to be established it is necessary not only to demonstrate that the criminal knew what the results of a crime would be and intentionally agreed to them, or that the offence was brought about through a lack of reasonable care. It will be necessary to show also that the offender knew, or might have known, that he was doing wrong. A person may commit an act which has only just been made an offence by a newly promulgated law, or the circumstances may be so complicated that this may be a reason why he could not know he was doing wrong. It has always been considered unfair that

such a person should be punished merely because he was conscious of what he was doing at the time of the offence. Thus an old woman of German nationality who moved from Switzerland in order to settle down in Germany and knew nothing of the foreign exchange regulations was condemned for not having registered a small foreign account, although there was no doubt as to her ignorance of the legal regulations. Since the jurisprudence of the future will regard crime not merely as an offence against the explicit provisions of the law, but also as an attack on the community, as an act directed against the life of the nation, it will be necessary to take into account whether an offender himself recognized, or could have recognized, this aspect of his offence. Judges will indeed have to investigate very carefully the offender's claim that he was unconscious of having done wrong, and the claim will certainly not be allowed if it refers to acts which do not accord with the fundamental views of the nation on right or wrong. The claim that a criminal did not know that stealing and murder are forbidden will obviously not be entertained, but in the above mentioned case of the old lady the accused would be acquitted, which would only be in harmony with sound ideas of justice. The demand that the punishment of an offender requires not only that the latter knew what he was doing, but also that he knew he was doing wrong, represents an important departure from the doctrine of guilt as incorporated in the criminal law of all European States. It means in fact that in criminal law justice and ethics are no longer fundamentally separate. If we realize that the individual no longer exists apart from the community, and therefore can no longer have a distinct, and perhaps different ethical code, but is, as member of the community, the representative of its ethical views, then we must admit that this change in the conception of criminal guilt follows inevitably. Attempted crime will also be treated differently. According to the law existing hitherto, this was punished only in reference to serious crimes and then to a lesser degree than for the crime actually committed. An attempt is distinguished from a crime actually committed by the fact that the purpose of the crime has not been completely attained. Since the coming criminal law concentrates on the intention to commit a crime it must punish any attempt to do so and only admits a mitigation of penalty when the non-accomplishment of the crime can be shown to be due to a low intensity of will on the part of the criminal.

The second part of the draft, which describes the separate penal

offences, has also been extended to an important degree. The grouping has been carried out according to the importance of the object of the criminal act. First and foremost comes the protection of the people against crimes of treason, then comes the protection of national resources, of the nation's life (race and heredity, defensive power, labour power, national health), of the moral and spiritual ideals of the people (marriage and the family, morality and religious beliefs, respect for the dead, protection of animals), of commerce and national property, and further the maintenance of national institutions and order (leadership of the people, public order, justice) and the maintenance of honesty (offences against good faith, property, and criminal self-interest). In working out this new criminal law it was possible to draw on the results of decades of work done by learned jurists. But the fundamental provisions of former supplementary laws have also been incorporated in order to assure the uniformity of criminal law.

One of the most important parts of the new criminal code are the rules concerning penalties and the assessment of the penalties for each particular law. There has been no important change in the method of punishment. The future criminal law will also contain the death penalty, penal servitude and imprisonment. It provides, in addition, for fines, but makes these dependent on the financial circumstances of the individual, the daily income of the offender being taken as a basis for calculation. Penal arrest is abandoned. Imprisonment in a fortress as 'custodia honesta' is maintained. In laying down the separate penalties care has been taken in regard to punishments of extreme serverity, such as the death penalty, to provide the alternative of penal sevitude, so that the judge himself may have the possibility of commuting the death penalty in cases where the degree of culpability may not equal the objective wickedness of the crime. Above all the punishment inflicted in each individual case must depend on the actual guilt of the offender. In meting out punishment the judge must take into account the criminal intent, in cases of negligence the degree of carelessness and the indifference of the offender as regards the outcome of his offence, also the necessity of safeguarding the community, and the danger and injury caused by the offender, as well as his behaviour after the offence. Thus the law aims at imposing penalties which will correspond to each crime viewed as a whole, for only then can criminal law be an effective weapon for the protection of society. It is not intended to introduce the punishment of flogging,

for the effects of this punishment in other countries have not been such as to recommend its use.

The recasting of criminal law will also lead to new rules for the trial of criminal cases. The great emphasis laid on the community in criminal law will imply an extensive participation of the lay element in the administration of justice. The preliminary proceedings, which aim at clearing up the facts of the crime, will be placed in the hands of the Public Prosecutor. In important points he will have to cooperate with a judge. In the main trial the judge, who independently administers justice in the name of the people, is entirely free from the influence of the public prosecutor, both as regards the conduct of the trial and the handling of the case. The establishment of special courts for individual groups of crime which are specially important and delicate, e. g. political offences, will be maintained as permanent institutions, since their utility has been proved. A special degree and special kind of expert knowledge is required in dealing with these crimes, so that they can only be entrusted to judges trained in this special sphere. But work on the rules for the conduct of trials has only just begun, so that it is not as yet possible to say anything final on this subject.

LABOUR

Since 1933 there has been an energetic development in all aspects of the law dealing with labour. Labour organization has also been reformed through the Organization of Labour Act (January 20, 1934). Connected with that measure is a revised Labour Courts Act, as well as an Act concerning the Introduction of the Work Book (February 26, 1935) which provides the authorities with the data necessary for a planned distribution of labour. Rules governing labour contracts have also been laid down. The Act for the Protection of Wages in Homework (June 8, 1933), and the Homework Law (March 23, 1934) the essential part of which protects the worker from a lowering of wages, but which also makes it possible to prohibit homework tending to endanger life, health, and morality, further, the Hours of Work Act (July 26, 1934), the Act concerning Hours of Work in Bakeries and Confectioner's Shops (June 29, 1936). The eight-hour day is prescribed as a general rule. In concerns dangerous to health the time of work

must be reduced. In the sphere of labour protection we have regulations concerning work with compressed air (May 29, 1935), an Act regarding the Accomodation for Workers in the Building Trade (December 13, 1934), which provides for a healthy and adequate accomodation for workers (male and female) in coal mines, in roller and hammer works and in the glass industry (March 12, 1933). In addition to the reorganization of sickness, invalidity and accident insurance, social insurance as a whole has been reformed so as to ensure its efficient and economical working.

All these Acts can be easily fitted into the existing framework of this department of law, but merely to give their names does not tell us anything of the completely new attitude towards everything concerning labour law. The former labour law centred on the worker's associations and recognized these organizations for class-conflict as statutory corporations, thus giving them a place in the life of the State. But such associations are now completely at variance with the ideas embodied in the Labour Organization Law. Labour organization has undergone a fundamental change. The National Socialist State has not sought to make a compromise between the National Socialist and the capitalist organization of industry and labour. In place of the opposition of Labour and Capital, of employer and employed, the Labour Organization Act has set up the Works Community, which exists to serve the whole people. "To serve the highest interests of the community of the people they are not employers and employed, but labour deputies of the people." (Hitler at the Motor Exhibition, 1935). Work in every form is the fulfilment of a duty towards the community. For every German, work means the fulfilment of life's purpose. Therewith the nonsensical idea that manual work is on an inferior plane is finally refuted. The skilled worker at the boring machine is fulfilling a much more essential task than that of the clerk in the factory office, even though the latter may call himself a "brainworker". The value of any work done within the framework of the Folk-Community depends of its necessity for the life of the nation. The meaning of social honour lies in the fulfilment of this duty and in respect for the worker. Honour is the basis of our national life and the most precious possession of our people. It must, by its very nature, be all inclusive. It must penetrate every sphere of national life and be its basic principle. Community and Honour are inseparably bound together. It is therefore the foundation of the Works Community.

Labour is not regarded as being merely the physical capacity to perform certain tasks. Labour is an activity that is of value to the community. Labour as a whole is national labour, and each individual worker is only a member of the working Folk Community, helping to accomplish the task which the people as a whole have to fulfil. The laws of national life also require labour as a means of selection and of stimulating spiritual and moral forces. Labour is thus a community-forming factor. We cannot therefore consider labour and the circumstances and conditions under which it is carried out, matters such as the worker's safety, conditions of dismissal and holidays, working hours and wages, merely as subjects for private agreements which the community has to put up with, however harmful they may be. They must rather be regulated by the law which governs the life of the whole people, for they concern the whole community.

The work in each individual factory or business is therefore carried out for the common benefit of people and state, and its success or failure affects the fate of the whole nation. The position of the employer as leader of his business is subordinate to this task. His work in cooperation with the workers he employs is based not on mutual services rendered, but on the common work done for the nation. The employer's position as leader does not therefore mean that he is master in his own house and can do what he likes. It means rather that he is responsible for what his firm does for the community. The employer is bound to his workers by the fact that they are all participating in the labour of the nation. The essence of this cooperation lies in social honour, which means performances of duty, and respect for every kind of work. To offend against this principle of honour is to infringe the order of things embodied in the Labour Organization Act.

The form given to the Works Community necessitates that it should be self-governing. The organ of this self-government is the Mutual Trust Council, which consists of the leader of the firm and members elected by the workers. Its task is above all to assist in the drawing up of the works regulations, to see that suitable measures for protection against accidents are taken, and to strengthen mutual confidence.

The carrying out of this labour code is in the hands of the Labour Trustees who are appointed for each district. Their task is however not to use official means of compulsion to bring about the formation of Works Communities. A Community cannot be created by compulsion.

The Labour Trustee must, by using his personal influence, by education and advice of a general and particular nature, ensure that State compulsion is in general unnecessary. The activity of the Labour Trustee up to now has shown that although they have used, when necessary, the powers given them under the Act, they have avoided any serious interference which might have led to the failure of their efforts.

The Labour Trustees are supported in their work by the German Labour Front, which is the community of all working Germans. It is a social self-governing corporation. As such it took over the former social institutions of the workers and has extended and perfected them by means of a mighty organization. It further helps its members by improving the conditions under which they live and assists them in the event of unforeseen misfortunes. Since the organization includes employers as well as workers it can exercise a considerable influence on working conditions in the individual firms and on the formation of Works Communities in accordance with the principles laid down by the Labour Trustees. If there is deliberate and malicious opposition to the orders of the Labour Trustee, the latter may appeal to the Courts of Social Honour. Paragraph 36 of the Labour Organization Act gives the exhaustive list of actions which are punishable as offences against social honour. By establishing these courts the State has embarked on something entirely new. They have been entrusted with the task of elaborating through their own decisions a law of national labour. Misdemeanours enumerated in the Act are malicious exploitation of labour, offences against a person's honour, malicious endangering of industrial peace, breaches of general decrees issued by the Labour Trustee, and betrayal of commercial secrets by the members of the Labour Councils. But it is assumed that all such actions proceed from an asocial attitude of mind. The extent and effects of these penal regulations will be best shown by means of a few practical examples.

The Courts of Honour have passed sentences on account of malicious exploitation of labour for the following actions: the inadequate payment of work in violation of wage agreements, retention of wages, non-payment for overtime, excessive work, bad conditions of board and lodging, refusal of holidays, and breaches of important regulations for the avoidance of accidents. There is also the case of an employer who did not allow the workers to do their jobs in peace and quiet, but was continually bothering them and urging them on with abusive language.

An employer was condemned for an offence against honour because he refused to have the sick children of a worker taken to hospital in a neighbouring town in accordance with the doctor's instructions; he said he wished to spare his horses. His action in this case was not an insult to honour within the meaning of the Criminal Code, but an offence against the honour due to every member of the working community. In connection with the disturbance of industrial peace the following offences have been dealt with:—the provoking of labour disputes; demonstrations against the employer by misrepresentation; undermining of confidence in cooperation among the workers so as to disturb the proper working of the firm. In 1934, 64 actions were brought, in 1935 204, of which 164 were concluded by the end of the year.

The penalties which the Social Courts of Honour may impose are fines, reprimands and warnings. But they may also order removal of a worker from his place of work, or deprive an employer of his title of leader of the firm. In assessing the severity of the punishment, not merely the isolated action but the asocial attitude of the offender is to be considered. Of the 164 cases dealt with, 8 ended in acquittal, in 25 cases fines of under 100 Marks were imposed, in 45 cases fines of between 100 and 499 Marks, in four cases fines of between 500 and 999 Marks, and in four cases a fine of over 1000 Marks. Further, 21 reprimands and 19 warnings were issued. There has been one sentence of removal from the place of work, and in 9 cases the employer was deprived of his functions as leader of the firm.

If an offence is not only against social honour but against the community directly, the Labour Trustee can appeal to the ordinary courts, which may impose a fine or imprisonment.

In intimate union with the organisation of national work formed by the National Labour Act we find the planned distribution of labour throughout the whole country.

THE PEASANT AND THE LAND

In no sphere of law have such fundamental changes been made as in that regarding agriculture. Formerly part of the civil code had been devoted to this special department of national life. The changes which have taken place here are even more comprehensive and far-reaching than those brought about by the Labour Organization Act. They aim

at the reorganization and preservation of the farming class as one of the chief sources of national strength, and to do this a new organization, the Reich Agricultural Estate, has been founded. With the same end in view, agricultural indebtedness has been generally reduced, and the farms are protected against distraint; further, a marketing system has been set up which assures agriculture a market for its products at a reasonable price and at the same time is a guarantee that the German people will be able to live from the products of their own soil. The organizational and economic regulations are very extensive. They have in many cases taken over the functions exercised formerly by private institutions for the fixing of prices. But this material aspect too is subordinate to the national aim of maintaining and developing a prosperous peasantry. This aim is of decisive importance for the future of the nation. The farmer linked up with the soil cultivated by him is the never-failing source of national strength.

The Heredity Farms Act is the keystone for the whole law regarding the farming class. It is the foundation of all legal measures in this portion of the German Statutes. It proceeds from the idea that the farmer's family is linked up with the soil through their work. The law takes the farm as a living cell in the folk organism. The Heredity Farms Law does not legislate for the soil alone but for all that lives from it and grows on it too. It takes fields, farm homesteads and cattle as a natural unit in the centre of which stands the farmer himself. This union is regarded as a permanent one. Therefore the farm shall remain to the descendants or relatives as an inheritance in the hands of free German peasants. For this reason the Act makes it impossible to change the normal inheritance in a will. In general the eldest son inherits the farm. Female issue inherit only when there is no male issue possessing the necessary qualification for taking over the farm. The economic position of the farm is secured by a prohibition against mortgages and sales. A farm can only be regarded as an hereditary farm when it is capable of supporting a family and cannot be larger than 300 acres. In this way the measure furnishes a guarantee for the future, that as large a number as possible of medium and small farms shall be spread over the whole country. Independent Courts, called Heredity Farm Courts, ensure that these measures are carried out.

German agriculture has been further reorganized by a system of land settlement. Planned settlement on the land serves above all to increase the density of population in the more thinly populated parts

of Germany. It helps to strengthen the attachment of the people to the soil tilled by them, and it ensures that this soil shall yield sufficient food by reclaiming land from unfertile areas or by dividing up indebted estates not intensively cultivated and building new farms and villages on them. Each farm must have enough land attached to it to provide a livelihood for a family with several children. Variety in the size of farms is to be aimed at, and uniformity is to be strictly avoided. The most stable unit is the farm which can be run by the farmer and his family, and this farm is therefore specially favoured. But provision is also made for farm labourers since they are needed by the larger farms. And in accordance with local conditions artisans and institutions for common use (cooperative creameries for example) must also be provided.

But in order to put agricultural estates on a sound economic basis it was necessary to regulate indebtedness. The Act of June 1, 1933, makes it possible to reduce debts to a level in accordance with safety and to ensure their repayment from the yield without endangering the farmer's livelihood. There are two ways of doing this. On the one hand there is a procedure for reducing debts by which the creditor voluntarily grants a remission, making it possible to draw up a plan for paying off what is owed. On the other hand if a reduction of debts is necessary and the creditors are not willing to grant remissions, there is a procedure for compulsory adjustment. The debt regulation aims at freeing the owners of farms, woods and market gardens, who need relief from their debts to such an extent that, after paying for the upkeep of their families, they may pay off their debts according to the adjustment plan from the yield of their land. The plan for the abolition of debt is supplemented by protection from distraint for agriculture, so as to prevent property being confiscated and things beings auctioned which are necessary for the running of the farm.

The organization of the Reich Agricultural Estate is based upon the idea of self-government by corporation. The basic Act was promulgated on September 13, 1933, and a large number of supplementary decrees have ensured its proper application. Its aim is to bring together all the citizens of Germany who can be considered as belonging to one unit on account of their professional activity as farmers, as members of agricultural associations, as wholesale or retail dealers in agricultural products, as owners of land which can be used for agriculture, or as

engaged in exploiting agricultural products. The Reich Agricultural Estate has been given the task of training its members to a full sense of their responsibility towards the people and to become the solid foundation on which the nation can grow and maintain itself. It watches over professional honour which here too is the basic element of the community. It also has to care for its members from a social and cultural point of view. Since the Decree of December 8, 1933, the Reich Agricultural Estate is directed by the Reich Farm Leader who has at his disposal an administrative staff. In all important questions he is advised by the Reich Farm Council. The Reich Agricultural Estate is divided into Regional Associations, District Associations and Local Associations, so that in spite of the central organization, attention is paid to local conditions. Self-administration is carried out through these bodies, every member of which serves in an honorary capacity.

As a part of this professional organization the Reich Agricultural Estate is entrusted with the carrying out of the marketing scheme, the object of which is to guarantee the production of vital commodities, and on the other hand to protect the farmer from uncertainty as to whether he will be able to sell his produce. The marketing scheme provides a permanent market and at the same time ensures that the farms are properly and economically run. It regulates according to their nature and extent the utilization of agricultural products. These measures are not carried out exactly as in a planned economy in which orders and prohibitions tell the individual precisely what he is to do and what not to do. The method is rather to bring home to each single individual what the goal to be aimed at is, and to educate the rising generation to appreciate the tasks which have to be accomplished. Thus private initiative is in no way excluded.

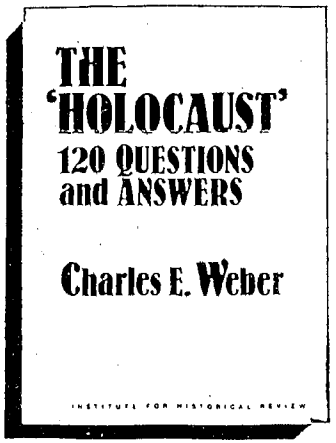

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment–a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical–nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"–120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution–and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"–120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — 60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices

ORDER No.: 8014 — Single copy: $4.00

ORDER No. 8114 — 3 copies $10.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00–10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00–15% for orders over $10.00–50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

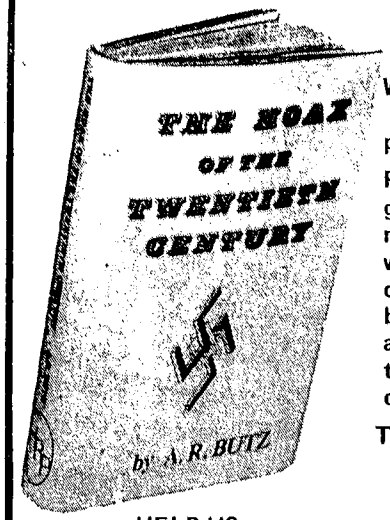

THE "HOLOCAUST" —
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
$7.00 plus post. — Order No. 8012
Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

$4.00 plus post. — Order No. 7012 $3.00 plus post. — Order No. 7009
Please add min. $1. or 10% for postage.
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

northern European man."

Thanks to you, George Dietz, (and your tireless, fabulous writers) many more Aryans world-wide are casting aside the Jewish garbage that has been force-fed to them for too many years. Keep the Liberty Bell ringing! Sincerely,
H.A., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear George: 6 July 1984

Quite in line with some of your articles about the Big Spook in the sky, I noticed an apropos item in the May 1984 issue of Dr. Pierce's publication,"National Vanguard," that I felt compelled to pass on to you and your readers:

"Das Schwarze Korps, the SS newspaper founded and fostered by Reinhard Heydrich, in its issue of June 13, 1939: 'Who is there among us who does not, deep in his heart—provided he can still think with his blood—have a profound, strangely haunting sense of shame, when, walking through the German countryside, before the panorama perhaps of snow-covered Alpine mountaintops or in the midst of a somber Westphalian heath, he comes across an image of the crucified Jesus?

'The gods of our ancestors looked different. They were men, and each had a weapon in his hand, symbolizing the attitude to life that is inherent in our race: that of action, that of a man's responsibility to himself. How different the pale crucified one, expressing—by his passive attitude and bys his decided look of suffering, humility, and extreme self-surrender—qualities which contradict the fundamentally heroic attitude of our race.' "

But then, you could have expected the best from one of our finest! Sieg Heil!
H.A., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 1 August 1984

Enclosed is my check for $30. (FRNs) as a donation for the Liberty Bell. Half of this is being donated by Mrs. P.S.

Thanks for printing the article by Jim Taylor. He was a guest on a Lancaster [CA] talk show. GREAT! It can be done if the host is at all reasonable.

Always enjoy the Liberty Bell. It is, in my opinion, a unique publication. Hope the donation helps at least a little.

Hang in there!
Mrs. E.S., California

Dear Mr. Dietz: 17 September 1984

Until recently, Odinists in general have let go many snide remarks, distortions, and ignorant statements about their beliefs. At present, a discussion between the so-called 'Creators' and the leader of an Odinist group is raging. It is probably about time the Odinists themselves step forward to explain their beliefs and, being one, I would like to point out a few things to avoid further misconceptions.

Odinism is not dogmatic; we do not have a 'bible' or 'commandments' as have the 'Creators.' Odinism is a living, breathing religion; we believe that as soon as dogmatism comes in the door, spiritual growth goes out the window. Odinism is not a 'finished product;' there is no 'believe—or else' syndrome. This is why you will find Odinists with divergent opinions about a number of subjects and still remain true Odinists.

Neither is Odinism based on fear of a deity or of death as is, for example, Christianity. Odinism is not a religion you convert to on your deathbed; it is a religion for the living.

Odinists see the universe and nature as belonging to a timeless order in which both gods and men have their place and their function. The gods represent to us the mighty forces that keep the cosmos bound together under the power of destiny. Because man is part of nature, these powers also reside in him.

Modern Odinism is a continuation of the beliefs of our forefathers. However, we do not want to revive the Viking Age, particularly not in the way it is depicted by our opponents—brutal, superstitious, stupid. Rather, we want to bring back the honourable code of conduct as expressed in the Havamal which certainly contains tremendous amounts of wisdom about human nature and is an excellent guideline to follow for any person in the modern world.

The 'Creators' call the Norse gods 'spooks;' that is to miss the point completely; our gods represent various aspects of the natural forces and human characteristics (good and bad). These are expressed in the legends in which the gods appear in different situations, mostly as models to emulate, but occasionally explaining what not to do. The worthy Pontifex Maximus of the Creativity Church calls our gods 'absurdities' and our beliefs ridiculous nonsense.' That is is his privilege, but it shows that he has no understanding whatsoever of what Odinism means. It also shows him as a rude person who does not hesitate to insult the honest beliefs of his own kin. If we Odinists wanted to, we could pick 'Creativity' apart without much effort, but why do so? If some of our kinfolk are happy believing in the Pontifex Maximus, good for them! Odinists do not pontificate, so we have no leader with such a bombastic title, nor are our beliefs scientifically proven as the Pontifex claims 'Creativity is.'

It is worth noting that the Pontifex does not suggest cooperation between his followers and Odinists; we may join him, but he will not accept our beliefs as genuine; that makes it somewhat one-sided. Many of us have read his 'bible,' but as Odinist Ronald Hand has remarked, it leaves us cold. It is probably not easy for the 'Creators' to understand that there may be other beliefs within our folk group; Odinists are more tolerant and accept many variations. Maybe the 'Creators' would fare better if their 'Creation' was not quite as scientific as they claim, and their religion not quite as dogmatic as it seems!

If Ben Klassen's denigration of Odinist beliefs is made because he sees Odinism as threat to his 'Church,' I don't think he will have much to fear. The people attracted to a scientifically proven religion that has existed only about a dozen years would probably not become Odinists. Odinism speaks to the race soul of the Indo-European peoples; beliefs in the essence of Odinism have existed among the common folk from long before historic times and have been retained in many different ways right up to now, though during the last thousand years the veneer has been Christian. Modern Odinism is simply bringing back the old, durable beliefs in honour, self-respect, and tribal unity that were common among our ancestors of old. And when these concepts again rule as the code of conduct within the Folk, everything else will fall into place.

The Odinist Fellowship
Box 1647, Crystal River FL 32629

* * * * *

The following letter by Mr. Ben Klassen, Founder and Pontifex Maximus of the Church of the Creator, was, because of some abusive language and general intolerance toward White Man's Odinism contained therein, not scheduled to be published in the pages of Liberty Bell; however, upon Mr. Ronald Hand's urging, it is presented here in full and is followed by Mr. Hand's reply.

Dear Mr. Dietz: August 7, 1984

In the July issue of LIBERTY BELL, Mr. Ronald S. Hand, in answer to Rev. Carles C. Messick's letter of the same issue, makes a broadside attack on CREATIVITY, the White Racial religion of The Church of the Creator. Since I am the founder of this church, I believe I have a vested interest in answering these charges. In doing so I almost feel like a mosquito in a nudist colony, I hardly know where to begin. Since Mr. Hand makes so many ridiculous statements, he leaves himself wide open, and all I can say is—he asked for it.

In his attack, Mr. Hand uses (among others) two sleazy tactics at which Jews and Christians are especially adept: (a) he misrepresents our position and then attacks that false position (b) he attempts to discredit us through guilt by association and links us with reprehensible entities such as the Jews and the Hindus, when we have absolutely nothing in common with them.

So let us start with our position regarding Salubrious Living which is spelled out in considerable detail in our classic text of the same name and embodied in its 244 pages. I am sure that Mr. Hand has never read, since he seems completely ignorant of its contents. In the first place we are not vegetarians as Mr. Hand seems to think, but frugitarians, a considerable difference. If Mr. Hand does not understand that difference he is invited to educate himself at leisure by reading the book. I don't have the space to do so here. He will probably also find out that meat is suitable food for dogs and other carnivores, but highly unsuitable for humans. He might even find out that charcoal broiled meat is carcinogenous (cancer causing) and after he gets his facts straight, might even want to dispose of his much prized charcoal broiler that he so hates to give up.

The facts are that the wealth of advice given in Salubrious Living for living a healthier, happier and longer life is based on solid scientific facts, and has nothing to do with the primitive superstitious hocus-pocus of Hindus or the Jewish Leviticus with which Mr. Hand so surreptitiously seeks to associate us.

Furthermore, proper diet is only one of the 14 cardinal points that we list in "Salubrious Living" (see page 9) for creating our desired goal of a SOUND MIND in a SOUND BODY in a SOUND SOCIETY in a SOUND ENVIRONMENT.

Does Mr. Hand object to such goals? If so, that is mighty strange, since in his letter he roundly denounces and insults the White Race in scathing terms, such as, quote; "Untermenschen, race traitors, scum and worse." [Unfortunately, there ARE "Untermenschen," there ARE "race traitors," and there IS "scum and worse" among the White Race! Now, how do we dispose of these: before or after all the "Mud Races" have been 'taken care of?' – Editor] When we Creators have a well-planned, thoroughgoing program to upgrade the health, eugenics, and environment of our White Racial Comrades, he stupidly denounces that too, because, to his own detriment, he is totally ignorant of what we are talking about in Salubrious Living.

One final point and that is this: we do not INSIST that anyone HAS to follow the beneficial guidelines laid down, even to be a member of the church. We don't twist anyone's arm. We offer a set of constructive, scientifically proven guidelines for anyone to follow in order to live a healthier, happier and longer life. Whether they do so is each individuals own choice, but, again for the benefit of a better race and a White and Brighter World, we hope that every White man, woman and child will learn to practice a life style that is far superior to the drug and junk food infested world of today.

So much for Salubrious Living, which, although extremely important, is not the main thrust of our religious program, and was not even mentioned in "Nature's Eternal Religion," our first corner stone. Let us get down to the "spooky" business in which Mr. Hand seems to take such primitive delight. He says in Odinism "we do believe in God." He then immediately trips himself up and says, "But what God?" He is not sure. He then lists such absurdities as Thor, Odin, Tyr and Freya, all of which are presumably dead, and resting somewhere in Lower Slobbovia. Then there are the Baldurs and the Heimdalls sneaking around the fjords (somewhere) and oozing out of, and squeezing through the crevasses (somewhere). Supposedly, somehow, somewhere, they will finally come to our rescue. Big deal! But we Creators are not holding our breath waiting for such nonsense to materialize. How any rational, grown man can believe in, and spout such ridiculous nonsense is beyond me.

But, Mr. Hand says, we have to worship something, and why not spooks, they're good for us, we need them. Well, we Creators don't need any such idiotic and artificial props. If you need them, Mr. Hand, you had better see your Jewish psychiatrist. He will confuse you even more, and make you like it in the process.

Speaking of worship, Mr. Hand asks categorically: What God do we Creators worship? He then goes on to accuse us of worshipping our own White Race, which he next proceeds to roundly denounce, abuse and insult as viciously as would any Jew or nigger. I therefore want to set Mr. Hand straight on two points. (a) We Creators do not "worship" anything, not even the White Race, as he implies, and (b) to us the whole idea of "worship" is stupid, ridiculous and demeaning. it implies that the "worshipper" willfully places himself in an extremely inferior position in

relation to some stupid abstract "Quantity X" that he or she has set up to worship. This may be something as ridiculous as a cow, a cat, a spookie, or a hot rock. He or she then proceeds to jabber some meaningless, yes, insane praise at said inanimate or imgaginary object, in order to completely humiliate himself or herself. To us the whole idea is primitive, repugnant and reflects a throwback to our primitive and barbaric stoneage ancestors. So when someone asks us—"if you don't worship God, what do you worship?" it reminds us of the patient in the doctors' clinic, who when told that a cancerous tumor would have to be cut out, asked, "But doctor, what are you going to replace it with?" No, Mr. Hand, we don't need spooks or anything else to worship, nor do we need a pacifier to suck on, either. You can have the whole messy passel, gratis and wholesale.

We now come to the Odinist admission that, well, yeah, we admit all this Norse mythology is hocus-pocus, but at least it is White, not Jewish hocus-pocus. Big deal! If we must deal in hokum at all, why not pick a higher grade of hocus-pocus, when the White Race has such an excellent selection to choose from? The Vikings were neither the first nor the best in that category. If I were to indulge in playing games with White spooks, why, I would choose the Greek or the Roman gods ten to one over the Viking's. Their stories are much richer in classic lore, mystique, wealth of characters and any other critique that may tickle your fancy. Compared to them, the Vikings were crude, brutish and bordering on the dense. In fact, on the intellectual level the Vikings were on a similar level to Hagar the Horrible as portrayed in the Sunday comics. They were, in fact, illiterate, and most of the Norse myths the Odinists bandy about today are only through the gratuity of being preserved in Christian writings. The Vikings, in turn, slaughtered the Christians wholesale, but in the end the latter conquered the Vikings [just as they conquered and destroyed the Roman Empire—so much for the "scum and worse" among the Jews and other "mud races" who imposed their beliefs in "spooks" on the glorious, but gullible, White Race! —Editor] by the insidious application of their Jewish B-bom (brain bomb). So what we have of all this Odinist hocus-pocus today is really only a more or less Christian recording or residue, and who needs more primitive hocus-pocus.

Mr. Hand claims the Odinists are not a "dead horse," nor a relic from a primitive past, but a "rising phoenix," because, see, we have several thousand already yet. Well, if he wants to play the numbers game, I am not impressed. It is no substitute for quality. "Where is the beef?" indeed, (his quote). There are any number of cults, religions and insanities that have far larger numbers than "several thousand." The Moonies have millions, Jehovah's Witness number in the millions, the Moslems number in the hundreds of millions, and the Christians claim to embrace 750 million "souls." So what are a paltry few thousand in comparison? And anyway, with all those billions of believers in the old spooks in the sky swindle, the bottom line still is that the world is in one hell of a mess [all, of course, brought about by "scum and worse" among the Jews and other "mud races," —or did THEY? -Editor] , is rapidly screeching towards a traumatic cataclysm, is still in the hands of the treacherous Jew, and Odin, Wodin, Blynken and Nod will do damn little, if anything, to save us. I would rather be a minority of one who was set on the right course than be a polyglot part of a multi-billion member cult that had its thinking all

screwed up.

We need something much more realistic, tough, well planned, thoroughgoing and comprehensive than a rehash of a few primitive and warmed-up myths to do the job. In Creativity we have the whole ball of wax. Just as Adolf Hitler found it necessary to chuck overboard all the old political parties in Germany because they were inadequate to do the job, and devise a completely new philosophy and political party to cope with a major catastrophe, so too, we Creators find it necessary to devise a completely new philosophy and religion for the total White Race of the Planet Earth. In so doing, instead of rummaging around in the debris and garbage heap of old dead religions of the past, we instead go to the greatest teacher of them all—Mother Nature. Her laws are eternal, they are real, they have the innate wisdom of the eons embodied in them. There is our source, and there is our answer.

If Mr. Hand finds that being natural, logical, realistic, organized and deliberate leaves him "cold" and without purpose, I again suggest that he see his Jewish psychiatrist to confuse him further. Evidently there are some maladjusted people in this world, in fact millions of them, who are so hopelessly confused that they cannot face reality in a disintegrating world. So they seek an escape mechanism of some kind. Some resort to alcohol, some to hard drugs, some to the spooks in the sky fantasy. But it is no solution, and reality will have to be faced and problems have to be solved. To try to escape them with all these trick escape mechanisms does not solve them but makes the situation only more disastrous and the end of the line for such "escape" artists is usually similar to that of a John Belushi, or a David Kennedy.

We Creators do not seek to hide our heads in the sand, or on cloud nine in the sky. We are problem solvers and we have the answers, meaningful, comprehensive and realistic answers. Just as Adolf Hitler sought to unite the whole German nation under one political party, so we Creators seek to unite the total White Race on Planet Earth into one solid racial religion for the best interests of the White Race and the White Race alone. Just as Hitler succeeded in uniting all Germans under National Socialism, so we Creators believe (yes, we DO have faith) that we can and will unite the present 500 million White peoples on the face of the earth into one powerful, solid battering ram that will crush and demolish the narcotic poison of Judaism. We believe it because it is the only way for the White Race to go, and once the White Race is united there is no power on the face of the earth that will ever again be in a position to threaten its existence or survival.

At this point I would like to make a highly encouraging and optimistic observation. The White racial movement in America has now advanced far enough to win over and smash the Jewish establishment. It could do it now in 1984, if the different factions would unite and polarize under the banner of The Church of the Creator, the most comprehensive thoroughgoing, effective weapon it has to work with. Standing in the way is the hubris (overweening ego) of the leaders of the individual groups. They take the position that "if I didn't think of it first, I'm going to torpedo it, and to hell with the White Race," and I think Odinism is a prime example. But think of it! We could win now! Forget about wet-nursing your private little hubris! If we lose nobody will remember you anyway. But if we win, what

a glorious white, bright world this would be. Yes, the White man knows how to govern the world, Mr. Hand, contrary to what you claim in your desultory appraisal of the White Race. The Romans already did so beautifully 2000 years ago, and Pax Romana with its 200 years of peace and prosperity was undoubtedly the finest epoch in the White Man's history. It lasted until Jewish Christianity came along and infected the White Man's mind with a running sore that has persisted to this day.

But we Creators are not nearly as much interested in that the White Race "govern" the world, as that the White Race POSSESS IT IN TOTAL. In an increasingly contaminated, poisoned, and polluted world of exploding mud races, we are now at a point of no return. Either the White Race inhabits it all and exclusively or it will be crushed, stifled and exterminated. It is now all or nothing, and we Creators want to make damn sure it is the White Race that survives. Succinctly, it is only the White Race that can reverse the avalanche, clean up the planet again and build a world worth living in.

But our program does not stop there. Through our program of Eugenic up-breeding we mean to advance the quality of life, health and happiness to levels never before even dreamed of by the Greeks and Romans, much less the brutish Vikings.

We further believe there is no real obstacle in accomplishing this lofty goal as far as the Jews and mud races are concerned [No, the Jews and other "mud races" which outnumber the White Race by, maybe, 12 to 1 are no obstacle, they present just a minor problem on the road to the lofty goal of the White Race's possession of the entire world.—Ed.) The real obstacle is the confused and cluttered thinking of the White Race itself, and the most pervasive clutter of all is the spooks in the sky obsession that contaminates the minds of so many of the White Race. [Now, if a few billion of Jews and other "mud races" present only a minor problem, why would we have to worry about not being able to overcome and convert a paltry, maybe 70 or 80%, of the 500 million members of the White Race, who are at least nominal Christians, to Creativity? There should be nothing to it to get that job done in a hurry! —Editor]

We do not find that our lofty goal of uniting the White Race in a powerful White racial religion as either "cold" or without purpose, as Mr. Hand seems to. (in fact, he reminds me of the nigger who said, 'boss, even if it's good, I don't like it.") We find the challenge exciting, exhilarating and the most intelligent and meaningful ever proposed in any religion, creed or philosophy. It sure beats the hell out of chasing non-existent spooks, be they Roman, Viking or Jewish.

Our members feel the same way. They are excited, filled with hope determination and purpose now that they have a meaningful, constructive goal in life. Let me quote to you just a small part of a four page letter I received just last week. It begins with, "... dear Inspirational Leader ...." and here are a few excerpts, "I have sworn an oath and have dedicated my entire being, heart and mind and what years of my life remaining to just those ends...." Referring to our basic books: "For it IS my Bible, it IS my belief and although you, sir, are the author, its every utterance reverberates throughout my very being as if it were I whose pen raced across the paper for fear of losing a word." There

is more. You can read the full letter in the September issue of RACIAL LOYALTY. We have thousands of other letters in our file that reflect similar emotions and sentiments. Cold, Mr. Hand? If you need a spook to keep you warm, I again suggest you go and see your Jewish psychiatrist, or are you perhaps yourself part of the confusion creating apparatus that is inherent in the tribe of the Hidden Hand? I hope not.

In conclusion I say to Mr. Hand and all of our good White Racial Comrades—don't knock us, but instead, join with us. We are the best friend you have in a confused, crumbling and disintegrating world.

For a Whiter and Brighter World,
Creatively yours,
Ben Klassen, Pontifex Maximus
Church of the Creator
P.O. Box 400, Otto NC 28763

The following is Mr. Hand's reply to the Pontifex Maximus' letter:

Dear George: 2 August 1984

Thank you for forwarding to me a copy of Ben Klassen's letter so that I may make a good Odinist retort. But, before going any further, I might preface what I am about to say by stating that I am not so concerned about merely quibbling with the Pontifex (Pope of Creativity) Maximus, about his home-made dietary/political religion. Far more important to me is the survival of the White Race, not an elementary survival of plebes and peons, but of continuing White culture and political and economic power. If I address myself to these particulars, it will increasingly appear that the Pompus Magnum is merely trying to consolidate for himself a place in the sun, along with the guru Sun Myung Moon, or the Maharishi Mahash Yogi. The buck will be good, to be sure, but the cause of White Power will suffer. My reasons for this belief I shall outline in the remainder of this letter.

First of all, Klassen outrightly prevaricates when he accuses me of misrepresenting his position and then attacking that false position. All I did in my previous letter was to point out the utter impracticality of 'Salubrious Living' for either church dogma or political doctrine. What does Klassen expect of the superior White people? Does he expect them to give up all meat-eating, not to mention some vegetables, so as to eat only fruit and nuts? It may be that charbroiling meat causes cancer. It may be wise to be more careful not to burn the burgers, but, does that mean that persons who eat meat are in some way out of sorts with the Pontifex? Actually, let us imagine a hypothetical situation. Let's assume that several million of White people began to accept Klassen's meatless formulae for success and health. Will that rid the same people of cancer? What about other diseases? Is Klassen bent on killing cancer only or other diseases as well? In my simple opinion, Klassen has fallen afoul and is leaning on a false panacea, a cure-all for every malady. But, let us look again at his scheme. Let's once again suppose that every one of the White people accepted his religion. What would happen to the incomes of millions of White people presently engaged in farming, the meat industry, the food services business, etc., whom he is effectively putting out of business? There wouldn't be anymore livestock farmers, no more Burger Kings, McDonalds, Arby's, and the like. No more Steaks and Shakes, nor

Cork and Cleavers. All the Red Lobsters would have to shut down. Then, what would our new menus be like? Maybe apple tacos, peach burgers, and plum pies would be good for a while, but people would soon grow tired of such a menu. Imagine, once again, how cattle would be slaughtered only for their hides. What would happen to all the waste? On the other hand, it may be that Klassen would wish to keep cattle as pets, much as they do in India. For someone who says he has nothing to do with Hindus, the practical result is much the same, even if the reasons are dissimilar. Let's look at another one of his bloopers. He talks about our desired goal of a 'sound mind in a sound body in a sound society in a sound environment.' This is, indeed, a strange emphasis for an eugenicist. I thought as racists we believed in genes and chromosomes. Now we are back to diet and environment. If evolution is true, then we as humans will adjust biologically to our environment. What is he worried about? Maybe he is promising eternal life on earth? After all, he does not believe in spooks in the sky. Is that because he only believes in the earth spooks of Jews and foods? So much for now for 'Salubrious Living.'

And now to look at Thor and Odin, Baldur and Heimdall again, the Aryan gods of old who, as Klassen says, are oozing out of the fjords of Norway, or somewhere. If they are oozing out of anything, they are oozing out of our racial memory and they are making a strange but pronounced comeback. Furthermore, Odin and Thor ought to make us racially conscious of our need for both wisdom and power, for they are the archtypal symbols for it. And if the White Race is to expand, then by all means Freya will be the White Mother whose significance is to make child bearing fashionable once again. Then the White Race will expand. We don't worship these deities any more than Christians worship theirs, as a matter of fact, much less so. But, this is because we, as Odinists, are of the viewpoint of the Greek philosopher Euhemerus. He taught that the gods were mortal men who were elevated or apotheosized into gods by later generations who told the stories which later became myths and legends. If our thinking is all screwed up, then let Klassen tell me where in I am wrong, or Euhemerus the Greek, since he likes the Greeks so well. Now, I must say George, that Klassen claims that his is an all new philosophy that does not rummage through the garbage heap of history to salvage some of the pieces and relics of old religions. That is, with one or two exceptions, of course. After all, vegetarianism, oops! I mean frugitarianism, is all new stuff to him. Klassen does not owe anything to Seventh Day Adventism, or Theosophy, or Spiritualism, or Occultism. No, not much. I say, beans on him. After all, "Beans, beans, the musical fruit, the more you eat, the more you toot, the more you toot the better you feel, let's have beans for every meal. Ha! Ha! I have proved, after the logic of Klassen's, that beans are a fruit and good for the Aryan. Again, Klassen says that the church of the creator learns from the greatest teacher of them all, Mother Nature. But, what is mother's name? Could it be Freya? No, she is a Nordic god, so we had better call her after Klassen's favorite Latin and greek originals. How about Demeter? Yes, Demeter. This would jive real well with the corn belt here in Indiana. The seed corn brand Demeter would be just ideal for seeding the plains which have been rid of the live stock. Then, with all the surplus corn meal we could give away to the Hispanics as a typical giveaway, we could assist in

the survival, expansion, and advancement of the Hispanics. Not a bad idea, if you are a Jew infiltrator, or just a plain traitor, isn't it?

Now, is it really the hubris of the White people that will deter a white awakening, and White unity? Klassen seems to thinks so. Will Odinism torpedo the White man's chance at victory? No, but Klassen's brand of organization will. He has another panacea. He thinks that, if every White person would join his 'church,' the problems would just go away. What wishful thinking!

He says he has "the whole program," which he compares to a ball of wax. Well, I think the latter is a better description of what he calls his "whole program." Then, as nearly all Jewish provocateurs do, he injects a bit of dogma that makes the better part of the program detestable, or self-destructive. He has it that the White Race must conquer and possess the whole earth or have none of it. That is not a realistic plan for the expansion of the White Race, that is sheer and unadulterated nonsense bordering on insanity, eventually, but surely, leading his followers down the primrose path to their destruction. I would have Klassen know that we would be doing well if we got the Jews where they belong. Then the other problems could be worked out in due time. Besides, there are many noble people in this world who are not Aryan. It may be the idea of Klassen's young, uninformed, and easily-led followers who follow any Pied Piper with (to them) nice-sounding, radical ideas, but it surely is not my idea, and I am convinced not the idea of any realist, of expanding the White Race by exterminating all the other human races which outnumber the White Race by 12 to 1. If nothing else, there might be just a slight problem as far as logistics are concerned. It is Klassen's Jewish way of thinking, perhaps borrowed from the book of Zephania, to rid the world of all non-White people. Indeed, if Klassen would try to eliminate all Jewish names from the dictionary, names like Benjamin as in Benjamin Klassen, he would be far more successful than trying to rid the world of meat and human flesh.

DUMP THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR!

Sincerely,
Ronald Hand
1826 Wilson Street, Lafayette IN 47904

To bear witness to the truth

INFO
INTERNATIONAL
NETWORK

Computer Bulletin Board System

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

On-Line 24 hours

Reprinted from:
THE ODINIST
NO. 81
1984

Published by THE ODINIST FELLOWSHIP
P.O. Box 1647, Crystal River, Florida 32629

Christian Obscurantism

In foisting its other-worldly obsessions upon our Folk, Christianity perpetrates distortions and untruths which corrode the Indo-Germanic spirit. Christianity maintains it is the Religion of Love. Christians even go as far as to claim that they 'introduced' the idea of Love Thy Neighbor. This is categorically untrue. This kind of love is inborn; it is perfectly natural for all people to love their own kith and kin. If that were not true, our ancestors could not possibly have survived the era in which they lived as hunters and gatherers. Christianity thus usurps a human trait that we all have from Nature.

Christianity professes a concern for the 'poorest of the poor,' the downtrodden, the wretched incompetents and similar creatures. Regularly the Church implores the better-offs to help the helpsless and the rich to give their money to the poor, preferably, of course, by way of the Church. What some can't (or won't) accomplish should be handed to them by those who are achievement-oriented. Presenting human failures as models is contrary to Nature! Nature from which we stem, and which has existed for countless millions of years, operates on the principle 'To the Victor Belong the Spoils.'

Nietzsche identified Christianity as the religion that says 'No' to life. It idealizes such destructive tendencies as withdrawal from the world, resistance of natural drives and the abasement of genuine spiritual impulses. Thus it is a negative religion, an 'un-divine' religion, one that does not speak to our senses.

As the gospels themselves tell us, the first 'converts' to Jesus of Nazareth were thieves, sinners, and scorners. Jesus himself is reported to have said that sinners who believe in him will get to heaven sooner than the just.

The unwelcome harvest of the Original Sin theory is that it nourishes evil tendencies in people. If someone tells a person 'You are stained with Original Sin, everything you do and all your good works cannot blot out

that stain—just believe in Jesus!—then the person would be discouraged to lead a decent and productive life. In fact, why should he? After all, according to Christians, the ONLY determining factor is 'belief in Jesus' and his 'redemption.' Whatever moral fiber may still be present among us, is present *not* because of Christianity, but *in spite of it.*

The philosopher Soren Kierkegaard called Christianity 'Satan's Invention:' "... in order to be a Christian, one must abandon oneself, jump into the unknown, and with faith deal with the irrational."

To this day, especially in the southern states of the Bible Belt, Christians actually initiate legal proceedings against the teachings of evolution. Despite all the overwhelming evidence of evolution, Christians insist on believing in the creation magic 'because the Bible tells me so.'

Some 2300 years ago, a Greek thinker, Empedokles, outlined a theory on elements and suggested the possibility of an evolution process which differed very little from that advanced by Darwin just over 100 years ago. Regrettably, a 'Dark Age' of Christianity intervened the lifespans of these two men. "As a result of ideas of a nomadic goat herder from Palestine, we lost one and one-half thousand years in our mental development," wrote a famous author of several books on environmental protection. Preventing a return of these dark ages is our mission!

All Indo-Germanic religions have always preached achievement, a search for knowledge, and have offered their people natural models. Prominent, heroic, and distinguished people will always live in the memory of our Nordic Folk. Among Christians, striving for knowledge and heroic accomplishment has been condemned. Already in the Old Testament the so-called First Parents were chased out of Paradise because they desired knowledge and wisdom. Most certainly this would not have been done by a Germanic god since it is a Germanic trait to help one's offspring to *gain* wisdom and knowledge. Only with these skills can one successfully lead a good and wholesome life. One should look at Nature, study it, observe how it works; then one will appreciate what we are saying. People—Nordic as well as others—have an inborn desire to learn. The Christian effort at stifling this desire, promising a happy after-life if we will only put up with ignorance and poverty now, has been the downfall of many societies for the past 2000 years.

Let us therefore re-dedicate ourselves to our Nordic religious values, and by our work of enlightenment and by our living example, may we banish the blight of Christian obscurantism! —W.H.

THE PROTOCOLS
OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION
is the "primer" for Americans who know there is something wrong in their country. It tells who is behind the problems that have befallen the United States—and the entire Western World. For your copy of this EYE-OPENER, a copy of our monthly magazine LIBERTY BELL, and a complete booklist, send $4.00 to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

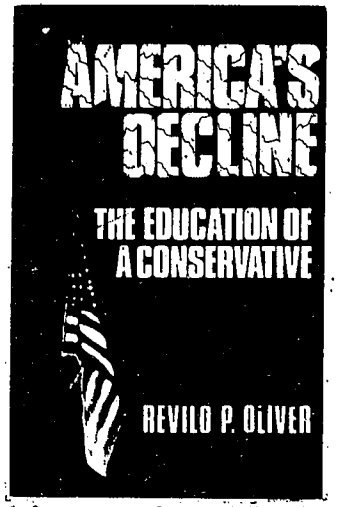

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

NATHAN THE WISE OR THE AGE OF ENLIGHTENMENT AND JEWS

page 19

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1
NOTES ON NEGRO SLAVERY
by Allan Callahan, page 39
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR
page 44

VOL. 12 — NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

Truth sometimes appears in the strangest places. It may even occur in statements made by Jews when they are in an especially exhilarated mood.

The *Atlanta Journal and Constitution* on 4 March 1984 featured, in an article by one Randy Schultz, the exultation of our domestic enemies when they elected a Jew to the municipal government of Palm Beach. They estimated that about half of the population of the once exclusive island is already composed of Jews, whence it follows, of course, that they will soon stink the place up, as they have done in the once decent towns of Miami Beach and Fort Lauderdale, obeying the strange compulsion that was most clearly described by Samuel Roth in his invaluable book, *Jews Must Live, an Account of the Persecution of the World by Israel on All the Frontiers of Civilization.*[1] Roth was an honest Jew who, having been swindled too often by his fellow Jews and told that he must grin and bear it for the sake of racial solidarity against the hated *goyim*, finally defected from his race and described its fixed habits on the basis of his inside knowledge of his own species. We owe gratitude to his memory.

The article in the jewspaper naturally goes on to censure the perversity of lowly Aryans, who, though wealthy enough to live in Palm Beach, are still Aryans and don't delight in their masters' stench. And while joyously celebrating the progress made in

1. Samuel Roth's book was published by the Golden Hind Press in New York City, and is now extremely rare (guess why!). Around 1964, about half of this book of 319 pages was reproduced photographically by a "right wing" organization that took care to omit all the pages and passages that would have displeased those of its members who expected to hob-nob with Jesus ben Yahweh after they were buried. This truncation of Roth's work has been reprinted several times and is certainly well worth reading in itself; copies may be obtained from Liberty Bell Publications. I have long hoped, however, that some American publisher will reprint the whole of this excellent, authoritative, and indispensable study, which should be required reading in every honest course in ethnology.

breaking into the Everglades Club, the Breakers, and other places in which the Aryan curs try to crawl away from the supervising eyes of God's Master Race, the happy Jews let slip one fact: "by one count, 23 million Jews came to the United States between 1880 and 1920."

That is a figure you should memorize, together with the dates, so that you can recall it whenever you see official statistics that report there are only about seven million of God's specially-created Masterpieces in North America and about twice that many in the whole world. In its early days, *Instauration* carried an article that noted there was a difference of about one million in the number of Jews in the United States as reported by different Jewish groups to reassure nervous *goyim*. Several readers, who wanted to find some element of truth in the Jews' figures, suggested that by "population" the Jews meant only male Jews who were the heads of families and members of orthodox synagogues.

Well, so now we know, thanks to their ebullience over their victory on Palm Beach Island, that twenty-three million swarmed into what was then our country *between 1880 and 1920*, and, of course, we may be sure they multiplied fast as soon as they fixed their mandibles in the hides of their stupid Aryan prey. And if we wish to estimate the total now upon us, we must, of course, add the swarms who arrived before 1880 and after 1920.

We may be sure that Jews reached what became American territory as soon as there were *goyim* on whom to practice usury, but it seems that the first record of them dates from 1654, when a party of twenty-four or more arrived in New Amsterdam and naturally tried to swindle the gullible owner of the ship who had brought them, whom they had promised to pay for their passage on arrival. They were followed by an unknown number of their compatriots and made so much trouble that the governor of the Dutch colony, Peter Stuyvesant, tried to exclude the aliens. He was overruled and reprimanded, however, by his superiors, the owners of the Dutch West Indies Company, many of whom were wealthy Jews in Holland, and he was ordered to suspend laws disadvantageous to Jews on the curious grounds that (a) the poor Jews were persecuted in the lands from which they came, and (b) so large a part of the West Indies Company was owned by Jews. Thus was another Promised Land opened to the international race and, appropriately enough, on the site of the huge concrete

jungle they have made into New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson. By 1656, a Jew named Asser Levy was buying up parts of what is now the state of New York as far as Albany and perhaps beyond, and engaged in constant litigation in the courts, where, the Jews noted with particular satisfaction, he *invariably* won his lawsuits. Judicial corruption is not a recent innovation.[2]

Wherever our race established itself in North America, its parasites promptly followed. They usually infiltrated in small groups. The first mass movement seems to have occurred in 1847 when a Jew bearing the common name of Castro led a small swarm of 5000 into Texas, where the alien oecist is now commemorated by Castro County, south of Amarillo, and Castroville, west of San Antonio.

Even if we had accurate statistics on the immigration of professed Jews before 1880, it would still be impossible to estimate with any confidence the total number of Jews in a given territory at any time. They are a hybrid race with an amazing ability, yet unexplained by the science of genetics, to assimilate the physical characteristics of the people among whom they have established a colony and to resemble so closely Chinese or Aryans as to be indistinguishable from them in appearance. They also have a racial capacity that makes them cultural chameleons. In one of his books, Douglas Reed reported his observation of Jewish business men who travelled between Germany and Italy and were Germans north of the Brenner Pass and Italians south of it, changing from one personality to the other as easily as a man changes his neckties.

Most of us, I am sure, have had acquaintances or colleagues whom we assumed to be members of our race, often for a fairly long period of time, until we were with them in convivial circumstances and their tongues were loosened by alcohol or they indiscreetly formed a cluster with other Jews and exhibited the characteristics of their race. Often we are as amazed as was the congregation of a fairly well-known

2. Although it is only marginal to the Jewish problem, this is a point of some importance, if you want to think about social realities. The great Italian historian, statesman, and political philosopher, Guicciardini (1483-1540) suggested that the existing system of lawyers and courts be replaced by an arrangement by which the contesting litigants met and threw dice, with the decision going to the man who threw the highest number. That, he said, would be a great improvement, since a just decision would be rendered in half of all lawsuits. He did not, however, suggest a means of preventing the use of loaded dice by the persons who usually won in the courts under the existing system.

Protestant theologian, Nicolas Antoine, when he suffered some kind of nervous breakdown and announced that he was a Jew. He boasted he had even managed to mock his audiences by actually reciting Jewish formulae when they thought he was pronouncing the words of Christian sacraments or sermons. That was near Geneva in the Seventeenth Century and it was never established whether he was a Jew who had been smitten with some irrational impulse to tell the truth or was an European whose theological studies had shown him that the "Old Testament" was incompatible with the "New" and had opted for the former, to the distress of his conscience.

In December 1979 the periodical *Instauration* published the following very significant letter from a subscriber:

> The writer of a letter in your August issue estimates the number of Jews in our country at "twenty million or more." He is probably right. I grew up in the 1930s in a small town in Minnesota that had a population of four to five thousand. When I went east to a graduate school, one of my professors was an amiable Jewish scholar, whom I came to know fairly well. In a conversation one day I remarked that I had spent my childhood in a town in which there were no Jews. He smiled patronizingly. "They were there," he said, "but you didn't know it."

The estimate of twenty million, to which the writer refers, was, of course, much too low, if, as the Jews have now disclosed, twenty-three million swarmed in between 1880 and 1920.

Even the extent of Jewish influence over a society is not a measure of their numbers, for their race instinctively uses and intensifies existing weaknesses in the people whose country they have invaded. One clear indication of the growth of Jewish influence in the United States is their success in arousing the American itch to meddle sanctimoniously in other peoples' business, a trait that was brought to us by the Puritans as part of their essentially Judaic cult. In 1840, the American government in Washington had the effrontery to try to tell the Turks how "justice and humanity" required them to treat the Jews lodged in their country. By 1851, this insufferable arrogance had become so overweening that Washington actually began to harass the Swiss diplomatically to teach that nation how to behave with due reverence toward the Jews who had chosen to eat on it.

The Jews have always derived great advantages from the two religions they gave to the *goyim*, Christianity for the Aryans

and Islam for the Semites, and the religions furthermore have usually, though not always, protected them from the resentment of the populations they were exploiting. Dissidence between the many reciprocally antagonistic sects into which those religions naturally divided themselves provided further opportunities for profit and manipulation.[3]

Of all the religions that have addled the minds of our race, none have been more mischievous than the jumble of widely divergent sects that the British lump together under the rubric 'Dissenters.' They are characterized by what Dr. Samuel Johnson (in his biography of Akenside) perceptively defined as "a zeal which sometimes disguises from the world, and not rarely from the mind which it possesses, an envious desire of plundering wealth or degrading greatness." Those proletarian cults, nurtured in urban slums, had a charm much greater than the appeal of crack-pots' discoveries of what the Bible really meant. They provided piety as a cover for skullduggery, and righteousness to mask envy and festering malice that yearns to humiliate and destroy all that is above its own baseness. This made it possible for rabble-rousers, egged on and partly financed by the Jews, to incite the venomous hatred of the prosperity and culture of the Southern planters, disguised as righteous indignation that black anthropoids were made useful as slaves. The ranting and lying of the Abolitionists made possible the formation of the Republican Party, which was

3. It may be worthy of remark that Lebanon, which was made an "independent nation" in 1920 in accordance with the principles of Woodrow Wilson's nightmare, must have been designed as a source of perpetual trouble. Its people are almost all Semites, more or less mongrelized. Of the many religious sects, which hate each other cordially, fifteen were large enough to be guaranteed places in the government by the "nation's" constitution, which also provided that the President must always be some kind of Christian, while the Premier was some kind of Moslem. Of the fifteen major sects, the more important are: Maronite Christians, Sunnite Moslems, Shi'ite Moslems, Greek Orthodox Christians, Druses, and Greek Uniate Catholics. The Druses are the most virile element in the biological compost heap; their fanaticism, no more absurd than the others, is a bizarre mish-mash in which Arnold Toynbee, in one of his silliest moments, saw "the pearl of great price for which a frustrated world is seeking." French troops and administrators maintained a semblance of order until they were finally withdrawn in 1946. The Jews in Israel began harassing Lebanon two years later. When the United States began to soften up Lebanon for eventual conquest by the Jews in 1958, the marines were ostensibly sent in to help the President at that time, Chamoun, whom the Americans helped in their usual way, i.e., by overthrowing his government and installing his enemies in power.

dominated and largely financed by many Jews, of whom the most important were the eight Seligman brothers, who popped into the United States in the 1830s and scattered over its territory from New York to San Francisco, but always operated secretly as a financial unit. (Beginning as vendors of cheap clothing in small towns, they were so industrious that by 1879 they and their friends, the Rothschilds, held almost the whole of the bonded indebtedness of the United States; that will show you how talented the eight Jew boys were.) They selected as their instrument a backwoods politician named Abraham Lincoln.[4] And so, with the aid of their compatriots in the South, they succeeded in precipitating an invasion of the South, and rubbed their hands in glee as they saw Aryans slaughter Aryans and destroy the wealth of the South, reducing its civilized inhabitants to penury and opening the ruined land to the hordes of Jews who swarmed in to prey upon white and black alike, while their compatriots in the North exulted in the first government in Washington that was massively corrupt and was plundered on a scale that presaged the blessings we now enjoy.[5]

4. This is not the place to attempt an evaluation of the character of Lincoln. It will suffice to note that he intended to ship the niggers out of the United States, to Africa, if necessary, but preferably to islands in the Carribean and Central America, to reduce the cost of transportation. He actually did obtain from Congress an appropriation that enabled him to make a beginning by shipping 5000 to Haiti. While racially sound, this policy, as he seems not to have perceived, would have entailed a complete transformation of Southern agriculture, for it was no more possible to raise cotton without niggers than it was to raise wheat without horses. Lincoln conducted the war of aggression on the basis of a determination, perhaps sincere, to "save the Union" by denying the Confederacy the right that the American colonies had exercised when they dissolved the Union with the mother country, a union that was far more binding, both legally and morally. The colonies complained of some taxation, which was trifling in comparison with the economic exploitation of the South by the greedy Yankees before 1860. There is much to be said for Lincoln as a man, having regard to the circumstances of his early life, but the abject adulation of him is simply part of the massive brain-washing that has been administered to children in the schools for more than a century to justify the horrors of what is mendaciously called a Civil War. I cannot here consider the Jews' claim, which seems to have been first made in 1865 and was recently revived, that Lincoln was himself a crypto-Jew. It seems most unlikely.

5. It should be remembered that before the Republican Party came to power, 'corruption,' in the Federal government was limited to giving the comparatively few positions in Federal employment to one's friends and

The rich Jews put up the money to get that delightful war under way, but we should, I think, mention an especially "idealistic" Jew, Carl Schurz, who was one of the most energetic campaign orators for Lincoln and is said to have contributed greatly to his election in 1860. Schurz was rewarded with an appointment as a General in the Northern army of invasion, and when the South was ruined, he distinguished himself for his idealistic effort to promote legislation that would make it a felony and Federal offense for a white woman to refuse to marry a nigger who tapped her on the shoulder and said, "Come on, you bitch." The law failed of enactment, even with a provision that a white woman whose attorneys could convince a Federal court that she had some valid reason for refusing the ennobling copulation could escape prison, but it will be seen that Schurz was a man ahead of his time and a pioneer in "civil rights" legislation more advanced than any that has thus far been enacted by the Congress.

This will give you the measure of the Jews' influence by 1860, but while we may be sure that they were already numerous in our country, it does not permit us to estimate their numbers.

We may be sure that between 1860 and 1880 God's migratory tribe flocked into their new Promised Land, many of them, no doubt, disguised as Englishmen, Germans, , Frenchmen, or other Aryans, but again we have no secure basis for estimating their numbers.

From 1880 to 1920, we have the Jews' count of 23,000,000, our first precise statistic. They doubtless continued to trickle in from 1920 to 1932, when the great influx began as snivelling Aryans welcomed "refugees" from Germany, where the wicked Germans were trying to recover control of their own country. If *all* of the famous six million, who arose from their ashes after Hitler incinerated them, did not stream into the United States, we may be sure that millions of their cousins did, and again we

political supporters, who, in office, naturally favored their friends. The massive looting of the Federal treasury began with the Republican triumph. Typically, the Seligmans loaned money to the Federal government so that it could buy from them shoddy merchandise at vastly inflated prices for the "war effort." Unscrupulous Americans were, of course, permitted to join in the looting, thus ensuring their complicity. It seems unlikely that Jewish business methods, whether practiced by the aliens or by renegade Aryans, reached at any time during the Nineteenth Century their present refinement, by which, as was recently disclosed even in the press, the Army pays $3000 for a tool it could buy at the local hardware store for $1.98.

have no statistics. It will be recalled that at the time of the last census, the Jews forbade their American subjects to ascertain even the number of them that admitted they were Jews, and while the Jews themselves doubtless kept a fairly accurate count, they have not yet disclosed it. Perhaps, as they become more confident and arrogant in their ownership of this Promised Land, they will, in some moment of expansive glee, disclose it. So all that you can do now is make a guess by trying to extrapolate from the one figure they have disclosed.

In an article first published in two British periodicals, *Spearhead* and *New Nation*, in 1980 I estimated that there were, throughout the world, "from thirty to sixty million" Jews who were actively or passively coöperating in putting over such hoaxes as the "Holocaust" and "Anne Frank's Diary" on the stupid *goyim*. In the light of the disclosure at Palm Beach it now appears that I should have said "at least sixty million."

Such racial cohesion against other races is simply proof that the Jews are justified in their fanatical faith in their enormous racial superiority. From a strictly biological standpoint, the only test of the relative superiority of any species is its ability to survive and expand at the expense of other species. So far as we can predict now on the basis of present facts, instead of hopes and a sentimental Narcissism, Aryans are incapable of coping with such a race and are likely to realize what seems to be a subconscious death-wish, which could be the racial psyche's perception that our species, like the dwindling mountain gorillas, is biologically obsolete. Of course, it may be that our people will be rewarded for their righteousness when their ghosts float up to their Jewish Saviour in the clouds and are given a pat on the head and an all-day sucker in recognition of their humanitarian piety.

* * *

In *The Enemy of Our Enemies* (pp. 114f., n.63) I mentioned an amusing early version of the Jews' Holohoax, concocted before they decided which version of their Big Lie they would vociferously promote to bamboozle the Aryan boobs, whom they both hate and despise. It was Dr. Stefan Szende's *Der letzte Jude aus Polen*, published at Zurich in 1944. I did not then know that the Yiddish excretion had been translated into English under a changed title, and I owe to a friend photocopies made from the copy in the Library of Congress.

Reproduced on the following pages are the title-page of the book and the pages that describe the marvellous machinery that the wicked Germans used to slay millions of God's Masterpieces. If you know anything about mechanical engineering and electricity, you will enjoy the funny story, so read it for yourself.

I really do not know why the Jews decided to discard that tale and substitute the wild fiction about the famous "gas chambers" when they had their American serfs perpetrate the foul murders at Nuremberg to teach the world what happens to the lower animals that disobey the masters Yahweh set over them. It can't be that they thought to make the preposterous story more plausible by replacing electrical impossibilities with chemical impossibilities. Their contempt for the Aryan curs is so great that they never take the trouble to make their hoaxes even superficially plausible.

It is simply a racial characteristic of the Jewish mind that it will not take the small amount of care that would be required to make the stories they throw at the *goyim* at least as believable as fiction published in our magazines of adventure stories.

Take, for example, the slop called "Anne Frank's Diary," which is said to make some feeble-minded Aryans snivel at its pathos. It is simply full of the most glaring inconsistencies. In that tale we are told that a band of poor, persecuted Jews had to hide from the terrible Gestapo in a whole series of rooms that formed a secret [!] part of the house, to which the entrance was through a secret door concealed behind a hinged bookcase. And we are expected to believe that those diabolical Germans couldn't guess how many rooms there were in a house of quite moderate size, and did not become curious when the postman on his rounds brought mail for those Jews in hiding, including lessons from a university in which some of them had enrolled for correspondence courses! On one page, we are told that in their pitiable plight the poor Jews are so terrified that they almost smother a sick Jewess, lest her coughs be overheard by the ubiquitous Gestapo, and a few pages later we are told that when those Jews are having a high old time, they not only scream and shout at one another, but even fire off a revolver! And the dread Gestapo, ever prowling about the fold in which God's precious lambs are hiding, can't hear the uproar or even the shots from the revolver!

STEFAN SZENDE

THE PROMISE HITLER KEPT

ROY PUBLISHERS · NEW YORK

7

Belzec was a little place to the north of Rawa-Ruska, just on the 1939 Russo-German frontier. Immediately this frontier line had been agreed on, the Russians had begun to erect fortifications on a big scale. When the German troops crossed the frontier in June, 1941, the fortifications were still incomplete.

It was from these half-finished Russian fortifications that the Nazis made their slaughter-house in which millions of Jews were exterminated.

To exterminate 5 million people is an enormous task, and even in our age of technical perfection it needs a lot of preparing and organizing, and there are many problems to be faced by those planning to carry it out. Tens of thousands, even hundreds of thousands, of Jews had been taken to "Pjaski." Further tens of thousands, even hundreds of thousands had died as a result of ill-treatment, starvation and disease. But there were still millions left and they all had to be killed in accordance with the orders of the Fuehrer.

Even the effective killing of bed-bugs or lice on a large scale demands a certain technique. However, no one can doubt that the Germans are a highly talented people in all technical matters. Amongst them there were highly efficient engineers of death. These men were given their instructions by the Gestapo, and they set to work to solve the technical problems to which the mass slaughter of millions of defenseless men, women and children gives rise. They solved the problem. They solved it brilliantly. Their Fuehrer, Adolf Hitler, and Himmler, the head of the Gestapo, must be well satisfied with them and their work.

Months of planning and building operations were necessary, but the Germans are a patient people and the objective was worth the time spent on achieving it. The extermination of millions of Jews with the very latest modern technical means —what an enticing aim! Hundreds of thousands of labor hours were expended. Tens of thousands of tons of valuable materials were used in the process. But at last, in the spring of 1942, the scientific slaughter-house at Belzec was ready.

The mass-killing installation at Belzec occupies an area al-

most five miles across. This area is surrounded by barbed wire and every other modern device for keeping prisoners in and others out. No one is permitted to come near the place except properly authorized persons or those who will never leave the place alive. But despite all these precautions there were one or two people who saw the inside of Belzec and nevertheless succeeded in escaping. Despair and desperation makes a man ingenious.

Specially chosen S.S. men guard the Belzec killing plant. They are men without nerves. There is much to do in a slaughter-house and it gives sadists great pleasure to compel their victims to do as much of it as possible. For instance, the clothes and the belongings of the millions of victims had to be collected and sorted out. For this purpose the S.S. chose certain Jews out of each transport that arrived. These Jews were not spared, of course. It was merely that their execution was postponed. Two such Jews actually succeeded in making their escape. They escaped into the Ghetto which still existed in Rawa-Ruska at the time. In Rawa-Ruska they reported the details of the technically perfected slaughter going on in Belzec.

As far as I know, no Jew ever succeeded in escaping from Belzec and reaching neutral or Allied territory. The two Jews who made their escape from Belzec to Rawa-Ruska in the summer of 1942 were probably killed subsequently when the Ghetto there was liquidated, but a number of people who heard the evidence of these two fugitives from Belzec did escape. The following description of the Belzec slaughter-house comes from them.

The trains coming into Belzec loaded with Jews were driven into a tunnel in the underground premises of the execution building. There the Jews were unloaded and ordered to divest themselves of all their things. In 1942 Jews arriving at Belzec came dressed and carrying all sorts of belongings with them. Fully loaded trains from Germany, Austria, Czechoslovakia, Belgium, Holland, France and the Balkan States arrived in Belzec, and they were all treated in the same way. These Jews were told to take all their things with them, as they were going to be "settled" in the East. Thus tens of thousands of Jews ar-

rived, bringing all sorts of property with them, typewriters, sewing machines, crockery, silver and so on.

Everything was taken away from them. The goods seized in this way were carefully sorted out, listed and ticketed and subsequently used for the benefit of the master race. It was to spare the staff at Belzec this tremendous task, which, of course, hindered them in their real job, that later on all Jews were sent to Belzec naked.

When trainloads of naked Jews arrived they were herded into a great hall capable of holding several thousand people. This hall had no windows and its flooring was of metal. Once the Jews were all inside, the floor of this hall sank like a lift into a great tank of water which lay below it until the Jews were up to their waists in water. Then a powerful electric current was sent into the metal flooring and within a few seconds all the Jews, thousands at a time, were dead.

The metal flooring then rose again and the water drained away. The corpses of the slaughtered Jews were now heaped all over the floor. A different current was then switched on and the metal flooring rapidly became red hot, so that the corpses were incinerated as in a crematorium and only ash was left.

The floor was then tipped up and the ashes slid out into prepared receptacles. The smoke of the process was carried away by great factory chimneys.

That was the whole procedure. As soon as it was completed, it could start up again. New batches of Jews were constantly being driven into the tunnels. The individual trains brought between 3,000 and 5,000 Jews at a time, and there were days on which the Belzec line saw between twenty and thirty such trains arrive.

Modern industrial and engineering technique in Nazi hands triumphed over all difficulties. The problem of how to slaughter millions of people rapidly and effectively was solved.

The underground slaughter-house spread a terrible stench around the neighborhood, and sometimes whole districts were covered with the foul-smelling smoke from the burning human bodies.

When we read "Anne Frank's Diary" we lose sight of the lie in sheer disgust at the insulting negligence of the Jew who threw such garbage in the face of Aryans. I have mentioned but two of the preposterous internal contradictions; for more, read the stuff (if you can stand it) or see Ditlieb Felderer's *Anne Frank's Diary—a Hoax* (Torrance, Calfornia, 1979).

We are dealing with what is simply a characteristic of the Jewish mentality. Consider, as another example, the silly story, which the murderous "judges" at Nuremberg professed to believe, about how the horrid Germans packed crowds of God's precious darlings into rooms and then exterminated them with the exhaust of the diesel motors of trucks drawn up for that purpose. Now if you or I or any Aryan had been trying to put over a lie like that, and even if we knew somehow that only very stupid people would read it, we would, at the very least, have first ascertained whether it is feasible to asphyxiate anyone with the fumes of diesel motors, which, of course, differ greatly from the gasoline motors of ordinary automobiles, which do produce carbon monoxide in lethal quantities. And I think we would also have gone to a library and read a few issues of German newspapers published during the period in question, just to be sure of the general background of our tale. What is really funny—almost hilarious—about the shoddy Jewish hoax is that if its perpetrators had not begrudged the few hours that we would spend in elementary preparation for such a story, they would have found a way to concoct a lie that was plausible on the face of it. See Friedrich P. Berg's clear demonstration of the opportunity the Jews missed; his excellent article, "The Diesel Gas Chambers: Myth Within a Myth," is in the Spring 1984 issue of the *Journal of Historical Review.*

I suppose we cannot really understand the mental processes of that strange, predatory race, so the crudity of their hoaxes is puzzling. Is it from sheer feckless insolence that they tell such preposterous tales, or do they intentionally make them unbelievable to enforce a lesson that brains of Aryan curs must freeze when their masters speak, and that if a Jew tells an Aryan that two and two makes seven, the animal must at least pretend to believe it? Or do they assume that they have so rotted the Aryan mind with poisonous superstitions that Aryans will actually believe whatever they are told by Yahweh's supermen? Or is it that the Jewish mind cannot reason when it is convulsed by a paroxysm of hatred of our race?

The last question is worthy of consideration. The Jews'

Talmud was written for Jews and only for Jews, and incidentally contains a provision that nasty Aryans who learn to read it should be killed. Now the *Talmud* contains (*Midrash Rabbah)* an ostensibly historical account of the atrocities perpetrated by the diabolical Romans at the time of the Jewish revolt that was led by a christ named Bar Kokhba in 132 of the Christian Era. The Jews who read that *Midrash* were told, on the authority of named Rabbis, that in the town of Bethar, which had a total area about equivalent to five of our city blocks, the awful Romans slew no less than 800,000,000 (eight hundred million) of God's Chosen; that the precious blood thus shed was so deep in the street that the Romans' horses were immersed to their nostrils; and that the sacred gore became a raging torrent that rushed down forty miles to the Mediterranean, dislodging boulders from its path and staining the waters of the sea crimson for four miles from shore.

Now to our minds—if we are so "anti-Semitic" as to question the word of great Rabbis—it seems strange that the five square blocks of Bethar housed (in comfort and luxury, we are told) eight times as many Jews as the total population of the entire Roman Empire at that time, and a quick calculation will show that those 800,000,000 godly Jews cannot have been larger than our grasshoppers.* But, so far as we can tell, the pious Jews who read their holy book never made that calculation, although they would not have missed the least fraction in computing usury. They evidently believed that story and we can only suppose that their minds went into a spasm of hatred for the accursed *goyim* and never questioned the arithmetic.

The tale of Bethar is, of course, just one of the "Holocausts" that the Jews invent from time to time to show how God's Own are persecuted by the lower races, but what makes it significant is that it was invented, not to make stupid Aryans snivel and feel guilty, but to excite other Jews, the educated Jews, who alone could read the *Talmud.* It suggests that when Jews are in a paroxysm of their hatred of other races, and especially our

* The calculation is confirmed by other details in the story; for example, the 64,000,000 schoolchildren of Bethar attended numerous schools attached to the 400 synagogues. Given the area of the town, a synagogue cannot have been larger than one of the dolls' houses that are commonly given to little girls today, and since 160,000 children were attached to that synagogue, and the ratio of children to adults in the town's population was 1:11½, there must have been 1,840,000 adults to attend that synagogue. So many grasshoppers could not fit into such a space, so perhaps the Jews in Bethar were not larger than lice or, at the most, bedbugs.

race, they enter a mental state that we should identify as insanity in one of our own people.

That deduction may seem startling to some readers, but how otherwise can they explain a recent manifestation of the Jewish mentality, set forth in the German *Bildzeitung* for 17 May 1984? In an article in that publication, widely circulated in Germany, the Jews, foaming at the mouth in rage that Walter Rauff, a "Nazi" guilty of not having venerated the perfect race that Yahweh specially created to rule all others, had not been tortured and murdered by their American dogs at Nuremberg, and had escaped to live out his life and die a natural death in Chile, screeched that Rauff alone was responsible for the death of 250,000,000 of God's Darlings. Now the figure given, 250,000,000, is considerably more than the *total* population, men, women, and children, and including Jews and other aliens, that resided in 1939 in *all* of Western Europe: Germany (including Austria), England, Scotland, Wales, Ireland, France, Italy, Spain, Norway, Sweden, Denmark, Switzerland, and even Czecho-Slovakia. And if Rauff was himself responsible for shedding the holy ichor in the veins of two hundred and fifty million of God's Own, then, since there are still many other "Nazis" to be hunted down by the Jews and their packs of Aryan hounds, and hundreds, at least, have already been murdered for similar crimes, even a computer would squeal, if it were asked to compute the total number of Yahweh's precious children whom *all* the Germans exterminated—and then to compute the number of planets the size of the earth that would have been needed to hold all of them, assuming they were larger than the Jews of Bethar.

I submit that no mind that we would regard as sane could have set the number of Rauff's victims at 250,000,000, even if it was in a passion of rage and hatred. If you do not believe that the Jewish mentality operates in ways beyond our comprehension, you must opt for the only alternative, that Jewish contempt for Aryans is indeed infinite.

It distresses me to add that for such contempt the Jews have ample justification. The cringing Aryan dogs who rule Germany today are trying to bite all Germans who are intelligent enough to question the Jews' Big Lie, their Holohoax, and dare to say so. For the rulers of Germany, contemptible as they are, one can imagine some apology, but what conceivable excuse can be made for the Canadians?

The terrorism of the Canadian Government's vile

prosecution of James Keegstra in Alberta was described by John Tyndall in an article reprinted in *Liberty Bell*, July 1984. In Toronto, Ernst Zündel has been protected from disabling injuries by the police who escort him through mobs of Jews howling for his blood as he is taken to court, where he must stand trial for the heinous crime of doubting what Jews want their dogs to believe. And I learn from David McCalden's Newsletter, that on 6 September the Royal Canadian Mounted Police raided the library of the University of Calgary and confiscated a copy of Dr. Arthur Butz's irrefragable *Hoax of the Twentieth Century*. The Aryan serfs of the Canadian Government must be taught that facts are what Jews say they are, and that if a Jew tells an Aryan to wag his tail, the Aryan had better grow a tail in a hurry or suffer the consequences.

Such are the actions of the creatures who now govern Canada, a land which, my older readers may remember, once had a population of which the great majority was Anglo-Saxon. As the gentleman who writes under the name of General R. Never reiterates, "A people deserve what they permit." It follows inescapably that the Anglo-Saxons of Canada are responsible for the degradation and squalor in which they now exist. And it is no excuse for them that they tax themselves about $900,000,000 a year to subsidize the Canadian Broadcasting System, which means that every man, woman, and child pays almost $40 a year to have Jewish slime smeared in their faces.

I do hope that the pages from Szende's book reproduced above are widely circulated in Canada. They contain a version of the "Holocaust" hoax that the Jews are not currently pushing, but they are nevertheless a tale told by a Jew, which must therefore be believed by Canadians. It will be amusing to watch the Royal Canadian Mounted Police as they raid all the libraries in Canada and burn all the textbooks of electrical engineering. In fact, I am not sure that if Canada is to be purged of the abomination of "anti-Semitism," it will not be necessary to destroy all generating plants and electrical appliances in Canada. So long as white Canadians are permitted to use electricity, some criminally-minded Canadian might experiment with it and come to doubt the story that he is racially obliged to believe.

* * *

The newsletter of the Southern National Party for Summer,

1984, features an anonymous article purportedly written by an American refugee who has found asylum in Ireland.

The author, evidently a Southerner who in some undisclosed way seriously annoyed the rulers of the United States, says he was visited by representatives of a Federal agency that must be either the Federal Bureau of Intimidation or the Conspirators' Intelligence Agency, both of which, insofar as they are distinguishable now, maintain squads of well-trained perjurers and assassins to promote "democracy." They brought him his passport and warned him to exile himself from the United States and never return to his native land. He says, "If I declined their generous invitation to get the hell out of Dodge, then my allotted span on this mortal coil* was apt to be short. 'We could very easily get a tip, anonymously, of course, that you had an illegal weapon or something in your apartment,' were their precise words, 'We'd kick in the door, find what we are looking for, and then all it would take is one night in the federal holding facility in .....(the state capitol) and a carton of cigarettes to some bullpen nigger, and you'd get a

* I need not remark that if the anonymous author wrote 'on' instead of 'in,' he misread his Shakespeare and did not read enough of him. When Hamlet says, "When we have shuffled off this mortal coil," he means, 'When we have rid ourselves of the turmoil and confusion of life.' That is the normal meaning of 'coil' in Shakespeare, e.g., *Much Ado About Nothing* (III.iii.92): "for the wedding being there to-morrow, there's a great coil [i.e., confusion and bustle in the house] to-night." –Incidentally, if you have read G. Gordon Liddy's novel, *Out of Control* (New York, 1979; paperback, 1980), you will have recognized it as the kind of story in which the protagonist has the adventures the author wishes he could have had. Some episodes are somewhat fantastic, but the author was intimately acquainted with governmental operations, and the hero's session with operatives from the C.I.A. (pp. 281f. of the paperback) is realistic, although the hero's escape from them is not. The men from the C.I.A. politely avoid "disturbing the taxpayers" by inducing "natural" deaths from a heart-attack with cyanide, which their "gun" injects directly into the veins. In circumstances in which it can be used, this device for spreading "democracy" is more efficient than the weapon invented by the Soviets (unless they got it from the United States) that uses cyanide gas and has to be used in the open air. For a diagram of that ingenious mechanism, see Karl Anders, *Mord auf Befehl* (Tübingen, 1963; a condensed English translation, *Murder to Order,* complete with diagrams, was published in London in 1965 and distributed in this country by the Boniface Press, then in Philadelphia). The C.I.A.'s instrument for administering social justice is simpler: it consists of a tube that contains a hypodermic syringe with a specially strong needle that is driven home by a powerful spring when the trigger is released.

continued on page 35

Max Wundt

NATHAN THE WISE OR THE AGE OF ENLIGHTENMENT AND JEWS

Translated from the German by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

1984
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Copyright 1984
by Charles E. Weber

Additional copies available from
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

TRANSLATOR'S INTRODUCTION

Three articles translated from the series, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (1937 ff.) (Studies on the Jewish Problem), have now appeared in the *Liberty Bell*, viz., the issues of August-September, 1983, August, 1984 and September, 1984. All three of these articles were concerned with the racial and biological aspects of the Jewish question. In the following article from Volume I of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (1937) by the philosopher Max Wundt we now turn our attention to another aspect of the Jewish question, the influence of Jews on European literature, an influence that became considerable during the course of the eighteenth century. Max Wundt (1879-1963) held academic positions in Marburg, Jena and Tübingen.

One of the best-known of the German dramas of the eighteenth century is *Nathan der Weise* (Nathan the Wise) by Gotthold Ephraim Lessing (1729-1781). Lessing lived in an age in which traditional religion was being questioned and independent human reason was being considered ever more strongly to be the appropriate basis of wisdom and morality. Lessing's adherence to the ideals of the Age of Enlightenment is reflected in his essay, *Die Erziehung des Menschengeschlechts* (The Education of the Human Race), published in 1780, in which Lessing examines the motivations for morality during the development of mankind, from an earlier fear of divine punishment (New Testament) and finally to a morality based on independent human reason. Like other Rationalists of his day, Lessing was attracted to the fable as a means of teaching morality. Three volumes containing Lessing's fables and his commentary on this genre appeared in 1759.

The parable of the three rings as symbols of the Jewish, Islamic and Christian faiths was used by Lessing as the central didactic part of his drama, *Nathan der Weise*, which was published in 1779. The parable is told by Nathan to Saladin, an historical person who was sultan of Egypt and Syria and who lived 1138-1193. In this parable, a father who had three sons whom he loved equally has to decide to which son he will leave a ring that had been passed down through generations of his family and which had the magic power of making its owner endearing to God and man. The father has indistinguishable

copies made of the ring. After his death, the three sons, who have inherited the rings, go to a judge, who forgoes making a decision as to which ring is the original one and says that only the passage of time will determine that.

Lessing's *Nathan der Weise*, with its polemical plea for tolerance of Jews, has doubtless proved to be the most influential of his rather many dramas. During the late eighteenth and early nineteenth centuries the legal emancipation of Jews progressed rapidly in many German-speaking states.[1]

One of Lessing's earliest dramas was a short comedy, *Die Juden*, published in 1749, in which mistaken identities form a basis for a plea for tolerance of Jews. In later years, Lessing was a friend of the popular Jewish philosopher, Moses Mendelsohn (1729-1786), the grandfather of the composer Felix Mendelsohn-Bartholdy.[2] Although Lessing was the son of a prominent Protestant pastor in Saxony, his portrayal of the representatives of Christianity in *Nathan der Weise* is generally unsympathetic, while the hero of the drama, a wealthy Jewish merchant, is portrayed as wise and generous. The setting of the play is the time of the Crusades in the Near East, where Islamic, Jewish and Christian groups come into contact with each other. The immediate origin of the ring parable is one of the *novelle* of Giovanni Boccaccio (1313-1375), the Florentine poet and Humanist. In the following article, however, Max Wundt traces its origins back to an event of the earlier Middle Ages which some students of Jewish history claim to have had an important effect on the racial makeup of European Jews.[3]

Shakespeare's central Jewish figure in his *Merchant of Venice* forms a stark contrast to Lessing's Nathan. Shakespeare's play depicting a greedy, merciless, Aryan-hating, wealthy Jew was written around 1596. England had expelled its Jews in 1290 and few Jews were present in the England of Shakespeare's time. Shakespeare thus chose an Italian setting

1. For details of this development, see the article by Erich Botzenhart in the third volume of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, "Der politische Aufstieg des Judentums von der Emanzipation bis zur Revolution von 1848," pp. 61-104.

2. cf. Hans Behrens, "Moses Mendelsohn und die Aufklärung" in Volume IV of *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*.

3. *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, Volume II, page 218.

for his play rather than his own country, although it is conjectured that Shakespeare wrote the *Merchant of Venice* while influenced by a popular hatred of Jews intensified by a plot to poison Queen Elizabeth I by her Jewish physician, Roderigo Lopez, who was hanged in 1594 after his plot was discovered.[4]

Lessing's *Nathan der Weise* was written nearly two centuries later than *The Merchant of Venice* and typifies a changed, much more tolerant attitude toward Jews that had come about during the Age of Englightenment. This much more tolerant attitude toward Jews paved the way for the great power which Jews have subsequently amassed in Europe and later in the United States.

4. Cf. the article by Heinrich Heerwagen, "Das Bild des Juden in der englischen Literatur," in *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, Volume V, pp. 160-176.

NATHAN THE WISE OR THE AGE OF ENLIGHTENMENT AND JEWS

by
Max Wundt

Those who do research on the race question tell us that, although the influence of Jewish blood in Germany was cercertainly the strongest during the past one-hundred years, in some cases it goes back much further, since individual Jews, in fact, attained a high respect as early as the Age of Absolutism and even as early as the Middle Ages and were then in the position to mix their blood with Germanic blood. A similar situation prevails as far as intellectual influence was concerned. It, too, certainly grew to the enormous extent which it reached only during the past hundred years and especially the last fifty years. However, in some ways this influence already manifested itself much earlier and these earlier influences are indeed not unimportant for the understanding of the development of the German intellect in its relation to Jews.

Such an early streak in the tissue not only of the German intellect, but also of the European intellect in general, will be pointed out in this short report.

From Lessing's *Nathan the Wise* we are all familiar with the question about the value of the various religions and the story of the three rings. Lessing himself gave his source for it, a *novella* by Boccaccio (I,3). But at most this story has the purpose of admonishing people to be modest so that they do not presume themselves capable of any final judgement concerning the truth of religion and so that they might come together on a certain ground of general humanity beyond the limits of different religions. On the other hand, in spite of the Jewish

speaker, not a word is mentioned to the effect that this humanity finds its purest expression just in Jews. However, this feature is most familiar to us in Lessing's Nathan; the Jew is quite in the foreground, he is the noblest human being, the wise man, and for that reason most capable of propagating the teachings of pure humanity.

This favoring of Judaism in the comparison of the religions is no accident. After all, the idea of contrasting their representatives and having them discuss the advantages of their faiths goes back to an old tradition which has its origins in Jewish circles. In medieval Spain, where Christianity, Islam and Jewry collided,
p. 137 such a comparison must have imposed itself especially readily, and in particular on the Jew who, being dispersed amongst the others, could compare himself with them everywhere, saw himself hated and scorned and yet felt himself to be the member of a chosen race. Here the theme of such a comparison confronts us for the first time, and to be specific in the form of a defence of Judaism with the intention, of course, of presenting the Jewish religion as the best and true one.

The Castilian Jew and religious poet Judah Halevi [ca. 1085-1141] introduced this theme into literature in his *al-Khazari*, a work composed around 1140. He proceeds from an historical event which took place in the eighth century in the Khazar Kingdom on the Caspian Sea. There the king had converted to Judaism, and indeed after he had requested a Christian, a Mohammedan and a Jew to discuss the value of their faiths, as the legend went. When none could convince the other, the king sent them home, but then questioned the Christian and the Moslem in secret as to what religion they would prefer other than their own. Both declared in favor of the Jewish religion. The king thus believed that the advantage of the Jewish religion was proved and converted to it.

Judah Halevi shapes this story in his work. However, while he has a Christian and a Moslem, to whom he adds a philosopher as a representative of heathendom, present their religions only briefly, there follows an extensive presentation of the Jewish religion. It is supposed to be proved the best one, which is revealed most directly by God to his chosen people. It is supposedly the "core and jewel" of the human race and after it essentially nothing new has been added.

No one will reproach the old Jew for defending his faith with such eloquent words and we would not need to become further excited about these tales of the distant past if the book,

al-Khazari, had not influenced the intellect of the European nations at an important point of their development.

The frightful and so often cruel battles which were fought as early as the Middle Ages between Christianity and Islam and then among Christian nations themselves in the wake of the Reformation and Counter-Reformation awakened at an early time a longing for a common religion in which the enemies could unite. It was not the worst minds of these centuries that struggled for this objective. They believed that it would have to be possible to find a so-called "natural religion" that would extend beyond all limits of the specific doctrinal structures, that God had placed naturally in the hearts of men and that was therefore common to all. From such a spirit arose, for example, the beautiful writing of the man to whom is often attributed the beginning of truly German philosophy, the writing of Nikolaus von Kues concerning peace or agreement in faith (*de pace seu concordantia fidei*, composed between 1453 and 1464). He, too, depicts a religious conversation in which, however, divine wisdom itself instructs the representatives of the various nations. In this connection Nikolaus speaks on the basis of German feeling inasmuch as he seeks to prove that Platonic-Christian mysticism to be true which he took over from Master Eckhardt and which indeed was destined to form the basis of the *Weltanschauung* for the Germanic nations. In p. 138
this work not the slightest value was placed on agreement with the Jews; on the contrary, in a number of passages a distinct distance is taken from them.

However, the idea of a natural religion did not gain acceptance in this form, but rather in a quite different one. The striving of the nations for peace and agreement in religion is certainly not peculiar. However, the fact that the Jewish religion offered itself as such as common ground, on which even the Christian denominations in particular could unite, may certainly be designated as peculiar.

In fact, the shape of the natural religion which was destined to gain recognition we first find in the work by Jean Bodin [ca. 1529-1596], which was composed soon after 1590, the *Colloquium heptaplomeres*. The author, a politician and famous writer, played a somewhat vacillating role in the complexities of the Huguenot Wars. In his works he displayed a decided preference for Jewry and a precise knowledge of Jewish literature, which he can have obtained only in close association

with Jewish scholars.[1] For that reason he was considered a half-Jew, even at an early time: a conjecture which, however, is not confirmed by the latest investigation of his family (E. Pasquier, *Revue d'histoire de l'église de France*, Volume 19, 1933, pp. 457-462). He had the highest respect for the Jewish intellect. After all, he declares expressly that he prefers by far Moses' authority over all the writings and opinions of all philosophers (*Methodus* cap. 8, p. 324: "Ac tanti est apud me Mosis unius auctoritas, ut omnibus omnium philosophorum scriptis ac sententiis longe anteponam").

The *Colloquium heptaplomeres*, the sevenfold conversation, so-called because there are seven participants, takes up Judah Halevi's old theme once more. Representatives of the various religions converse in Venice about the value of their faiths. There are seven, in contrast to the four in Halevi, because the Christian faith is represented by three speakers, a Catholic, a Lutheran and a Calvinist; in addition to the philosopher a special representative of the heathen religion is introduced, while there are also the Jew and the Moslem.

Details of the conversation cannot be discussed here. For our purposes the following features should be pointed out. The representative of Judaism, Solomon, is placed very much in the foreground. His is the intellectual head of the gathering and advocates his faith with a decisive superiority in contrast to the others. Christianity is unfavorably treated in the case of all its representatives; its characteristic doctrines are subjected to sharp criticism, in the case of which the Jew usually has the last word. The participants attempt to find the best religion to which they can all adhere because it is not confined to any specific doctrines. The philosopher Toralba praises it as the religion of nature which God imparted to human beings at the time of their origin and next to which all positive confessions of faith are supposedly useless. For that reason the oldest religion must be the best one. The Jewish religion must, supposedly, be closest to this oldest religion not only as a matter of time but also of essence. For that reason Solomon vividly agrees with
p. 139 Toralba and attempts successfully to demonstrate the agreement of the Jewish religion. The later religions have supposedly only added useless or false elements. In fact, the content of this actual religion, as it is understood here, simply turns out to be

1. CP. J. Gutmann, *Jean Bodin in seinen Beziehungen zum Judentum*, 1906. [Jean Bodin in his Relations to Jewry.]

the basic ideas of the Jewish religion; strict monotheism, honoring God by adherence to his laws and retribution in the present life and afterlife. It is in keeping with this that the gathering breaks up accompanied by the sounds of a Jewish psalm.

The author of the *Heptaplomeres* was too cautious to have his work printed. It did not appear in print until the middle of the nineteenth century. However, it was distributed in numerous manuscripts and its frequent mention by later authors proves that it was known to everyone and caused a tremendous excitement. Hence, it is no wonder that the views put forth in it had a strong effect in the subsequent period and finally during the Age of Enlightenment became almost the common property of the educated people in the form of deism, natural religion or rational Christianity. These educated people were longing to get away from the quarrels of the theologians which were unproductive and so disastrous in their consequences. Many were aware that this deism was connected with Jewry. A Prussian plan of reformation of 1790 provided for calling the Jews deists and Hippel [East-Prussian author; 1741-1796] occasionally differentiates between strict Jews and "nice Jews or deists"[1]. Heine [Jewish poet; 1797-1856], who certainly was in a position to know, declares in his salon that the deists are all Jews in the final analysis.

From time immemorial Germanic faith sought the inner bliss of the God-filled life. Deism, like the Jewish religion, knows only the superficially legal relation between man and God. God appears as the ruler of the world who demands obedience to His laws and hands out punishments and reward here and in the life hereafter. He keeps account of all men's activities in order, finally, to close their accounts with a credit or debit.[2]

Moses Mendelsohn, who was one of the chief representatives of deism in Germany, Lessing's friend and the prototype of Nathan the Wise, belongs in this context. To anyone who judges Mendelsohn simply on the basis of his moral-philosophical and aesthetic writings he seems to belong almost totally to the spirit of the philosophy of that time, which in most cases likewise discussed individual problems closely related to man in an

1. L. Geiger, *Geschichte der Juden in Berlin* [History of the Jews in Berlin], 1871, Vol. I, p. 135 and Vol. II, p. 177.

2. Cp. Sombart, *Die Juden und das Wirtschaftsleben* [Jews and Economic Life], p. 244.

enlightened manner. Moreover, in his proofs of the basic tenets of deism, the existence of God and the immortality of the soul he conforms completely to this world of ideas. However, one gets a rather different picture when one reads his writings concerning Judaism. Then one sees that he by no means simply had the philanthropical intention of protecting the nations from the wrath of bellicose theologians but that he was also pursuing quite differently and definitely Jewish objectives with his deism. His work, *Jerusalem, oder über religiöse Macht und Judentum* [Jerusalem, or Concerning Religous Power and Jewry] (1783), in particular, can be recommended for reading.

Here Mendelsohn makes no pretense whatsoever that the natural religion which he advocates is essentially in keeping with the Jewish religion (especially Vol. II, pp. 30 ff.). The articles of
p. 140 faith of the Jewish catechism, he states expressly, are rather in keeping with those of Herbert of Cherbury, the well-known English advocate of rational religion. In this connection, the fact that the content of the Jewish religion, as he says himself, is not actually doctrine but mainly law, serves a good purpose for him. Thus, he gains for the Jews a quite advantageous position which they have subsequently frequently taken. He demands freedom of thought and designates with some scorn all the more profound teachings which are not immediately obvious from simple reasoning as superstition. But such free thought that he demands from others he is by no means inclined to tolerate with regard to his own religion. Whoever is born as a Jew should adhere to the law to its full extent; only contemplation, not action, is permitted (pp. 127 ff.). From the outset thus, the Jewish religion is secured against all attacks of the Age of Enlightenment. The Jewish religion allegedly contains nothing in the way of doctrines to which natural logic would not lead. However, thinking must not disturb the prescriptions for action which certainly go far beyond the bounds of that which is comprehensible by reason in Jewish law.

Thus, the Jew becomes intolerant as soon as things touch on his faith. He demands tolerance but does not reciprocate it. Government should exclude from its borders not only atheism but also superstition and fanaticism (pp. 68 ff.). That which Mendelsohn subsumes under superstition in this connection can be more or less imagined; it might be rather broad areas of the Christian religion recognized by the state. Moreover, at the same time it is hinted with modesty (pp. 69 ff.) that the state should "favor with a wise moderation" only those doctrines "on which

its true happiness is based," namely the doctrines about God, Providence and life in the hereafter, thus those to which he also adheres as a Jew. Thus, that position for the Jewish religion is sought with which we have now become sufficiently well acquainted and in keeping with which this religion, amongst all others, is the only one which is protected from any attack.

Obviously it would be premature—and this should be emphasized in conclusion— to consider the whole Age of Enlightenment simply to be the invention of Jews on account of this Jewish influence on the shaping of deism. In the period which we call the Age of Enlightenment there were also very healthy and truly German forces in action for which we shall again have complete understanding today. In natural law ideas of German law were revived; in the longing for a common faith, by which religious dissention could be overcome, we shall likewise not fail to see the nationalistic motivation. It must indeed be pointed out that this German Age of Enlightenmet, which was not a simple appendage of the European Age of Enlightenment, but in many ways an independent intellectual force, is still quite unrecognized as a result of the prevailing orientation of our writing on the history of philosophy.

But the nemesis of German intellectual history did not remain absent: the Jewish influence. It forced the German movement away from its healthy orientation and brought about effects which were, in the final analysis, not a blessing but a curse for us. This is the case because this influence prevented the peculiarly German element from coming into its own and increased the uncertainty of the Germans about their own nature.

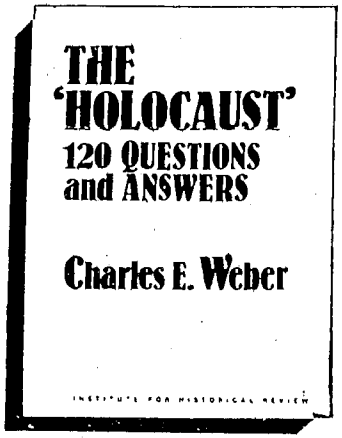

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The* "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — 60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices

ORDER No.: 8014 — Single copy: $4.00

ORDER No. 8114 — 3 copies $10.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

There's a little bit of home for everyone in

wild, wonderful, WEST VIRGINIA

ALMOST HEAVEN

TIRED OF CROWDED CITY LIVING?

FED UP WITH THE RAT RACE?

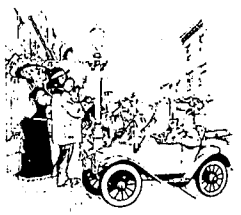

JOIN THE MOVE TO THE GREAT OUTDOORS!

AND ENJOY THE GOOD LIFE IN THE COUNTRY!

20 ACRES IN ROANE COUNTY, WV.

heavily wooded, with many fine homesites. Ideally suited for year-around home, hunting camp, or survival retreat, on good gravel road/school bus route. Electric & phone lines run by property. BARGAINPRICED AT $18,500.

102 ACRES IN WIRT COUNTY, WV

with long frontage on blacktop road. 15 ac. overgrown meadow, balance in woodland. FREE NATURAL GAS reported. WELL WORTH THE PRICE OF $55,000.

68 ACRES IN ROANE COUNTY, WV

located approximately 5 miles west of Spencer, 2½ miles off US 33. 20 acres in pasture, balance in woodland and timber, nice pond, no buildings. 800 Scotch Pines planted 7 years ago. $5,000 down

DIETZ REALTY

George P. Dietz, Broker — Main St., Reedy WV 25270

304-927-4486

payment, balance at 10% APR for 7 years, approx. $250. per month. FULL BRAGAIN PRICE $20,000.

SOLID 2-STORY YELLOW BRICK BUILDING

on Main Street, Reedy WV. There are 2 bedrooms, sewing room, nicely paneled livingroom and built-in kitchen, full bath and hall upstairs. Natural gas heat and auxiliary woodstove. Gas range, refrigerator, washer & dryer included. Downstairs, there is a store w/half bath and (former bank) vault in front, a nice efficiency apartment, renting at $185. per month, in rear. Also included is an older frame building with living quarters upstairs, store and storage rooms downstairs; also block garage, all of it on two large lots. City water just now installed. LOOKING FOR A BARGAIN—HERE IT IS at $28,500.

SOLID 2-STORY BLOCK BUILDING

on Main Street, Reedy WV. 20 x 50 store w/half bath downstairs, 1½ apartments (in need of fixing up) with 1½ baths upstairs, on deep lot. BARGAINPRICED AT $9,000.

MODERN RANCHER IN ROANE COUNTY, WV

located on ¾ acre level lot, with 3 bedrooms, huge livingroom, country kitchen, paneled familyroom, full bath, wall to wall carpeting and natural woodwork throughout, natural gas forced hot air heat, central air conditioning; on Main Street, Reedy WV. PRICED RIGHT AT $38,000.

FIVE BEAUTIFUL ACRES

in Roane Co., 5 miles west of Reedy, on good gravel road. Most of the acreage is level bottom land, with creek running through, and some timber. School bus, telephone & electric lines run by property. This site will make 1 to 5 beautiful homesites. Priced right at $15,000.

OLDER 1-STORY HOME IN REEDY

with 2 bedrooms, livingroom, kitchen bath, utility room, garage. Natural gas heat, city water, on 2 lots. All furniture and appliances included in the LOW PRICE OF $13,000.

PRICES WILL NEVER BE LOWER —
THE TIME TO BUY IS NOW!

REEDY WV IS LOCATED

approximately 45 miles southeast of Parkersburg WV, 65 miles northeast of Charleston WV, and can be reached (coming from the south) via Interstate 77, exiting at Fairplains or Ripley WV exit, turn right and proceed on US 33 East for approx. 16 miles, turn left on Reedy Road, thence 6 miles to Main Street in Reedy. Coming from the north, proceed on Interstate 77 to Mineral Wells (first exit below Parkersburg exits), turn left and proceed on State Routes 14/21 for approx. 1 mile, then turn left and proceed on Route 14 to Reedy.

sharpened toothbrush in your ribs in the shower.' "

The writer says he thought of defying the ukase from Washington, but his visitors warned him that if he mentioned their visit, they would produce "innumerable witnesses" who would "prove that they were hundreds of miles away at the time." He accordingly understood that he was only a lowly American white man in a country that the American imbeciles gave away to their enemies decades ago. He got together what money he could raise and eventually found in Ireland a refuge from the terrorism of America's rulers.

There are, naturally, no means of verifying this story. One can only say that to persons who have some knowledge of the clandestine operations of the Federal government, there is nothing in the story that is in the least implausible. It is as though a man were to tell you that he went downtown last week and had a steak in a good restaurant. He may or may not be telling the truth, but there is nothing improbable in his story. There is nothing in what he said that would give you any reason for doubting it.

* * *

The October issue of *Liberty Bell* includes (pp. 10f.) an open letter to the publishers of the *Encyclopaedia Judaica* from Robert D. James, professionally know as "Bobby Fischer."* He won the official World Championship in Chess in 1972, the first and only American to hold the official title. He successfully defended his title in subsequent years and still holds it, according to the devotees of chess who regard as illegal the imposition of rules obviously designed to place him at a disadvantage and which he refused to accept.

In his letter, Fischer protests the Jews' listing him as a Jew in their new encyclopaedia. He says, "I am not today, nor have I ever been a Jew, and, as matter of fact, I am uncircumcized." He accuses the publishers of "fraudulently misrepresenting me to be a Jew, and dishonestly using my name and reputation as a kind of advertising gimmick to improve the image of your religion (Judaism)." He does not speak from a racial standpoint.

The Jews, of course, try to kidnap every man who has attained distinction. Most recently, they have tried to annex Abraham Lincoln, whose race, they say, is established by the fact that a Jew said that another Jew told him that Lincoln

* The publisher's reply is reproduced below, p. 38.—*Ed.*

privately told him that he (Lincoln) was one of the Chosen Ones. Whatever one's opinion of Lincoln, one may doubt this latest revelation, since it has not yet been made a criminal offense in the United States to doubt what Jews choose to tell their chosen serfs.

Fischer's open letter was accompanied by a small booklet, *I Was Tortured in the Pasadena Jailhouse*, which he published in 1982 and which is still available from him (P.O. Box 50307, Pasadena, California; $1.00). He says he was seized by police on the street at two o'clock in the afternoon of Tuesday, 26 May 1981, confined naked in a cell at almost freezing temperature, denied water to drink, and subjected to other forms of mental and physical torture by the scoff-law police until he was released on Thursday, 28 May.

The account is quite credible, since Fischer claims that he does not belong to God's Master Race, and is not a nigger, mestizo, Asiatic, degenerate, or other creature that Americans love and cherish. What could Fischer expect in the second largest "metropolitan district" in the United States, second only to New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson? As an American, a white man, he was only a member of the people who have made themselves the most despised and degraded species of mammals on earth, since they take pride in having all the vermin in the whole world eat and excrete on them. Americans believe in "civil rights" for everyone but themselves, and should not complain at being taken at their own valuation.

If you are interested in observing the terminal phase of the history of the United States (whatever government you may expect or hope to see established on its territory), you should not overlook the gradual and systematic conversion of the police forces throughout the country. Eventually, of course, we shall see the attainment of "social justice" in the form of police forces composed entirely of niggers, who will teach the cringing white curs that they should have kept a country of their own, when they had one. In the meantime, while white men must still be recruited, "social scientists" see to it that preference is given to persons who either have innate inclinations to sadism or can be easily brutalized by such techniques as "sensitivity training" (on which see Ed Dieckmann, Jr.'s *The Secret of Jonestown*, which I cited in *Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?*). The purpose, of course, is to produce an active hostility between white Americans and the persons they supposedly hire to protect themselves. There was a good example in Louisville,

Kentucky, a little while ago, when white policemen joyously beat up white Americans who had the mistaken idea that they hadn't been born to serve niggers at the command of their Jewish owners. Such police will serve admirably when the time comes to establish "human rights" in the United States by open terror, as was done in the less gradual take-over of Russia in 1917-1918.

In the meantime, some progress can be made by sheer incompetence. I have a report of a recent incident in a small mid-western city, still partly civilized. A dear nigger held up the cashier of a motor inn at gun point. While the poor disadvantaged fellow was still making his escape with the loot through back alleys, the police arrived with exemplary celerity, in the form of a lone female, who was naturally disinclined to venture out into the dark. In fact, if we are to observe that Equality of the Sexes which the Jews think good for us, there must be no sexual discrimination among police officers, and none, whether male or female by an anatomical distinction that has not yet been outlawed by a "Constitutional" amendment, should be expected to take the risk of encountering persons who might resort to rude behavior. In this instance, the Amazon did not even call for assistance: she spent her time grilling the owner and his manager to ascertain their full names, age, place of birth, names of parents, present and past residence, marital status, and other vital statistics that she deemed relevant to the armed robbery.* There are still some reactionaries in that town, probably "Nazis" yet unsuppressed, and the incident at the motor lodge gave them the impression that the police force they employ was not all that it should be.

* The incident included an amusing illustration of the progress of feminism. The robber escaped only a few moments before the arrival of the copess, and while she was conducting her grilling of the manager, the owner of the inn tried repeatedly to point out that the nigger had escaped into a region in which he could almost certainly be apprehended by prompt action on the part of the police, if she summoned assistance at once. He was ignored and when she turned to him to collect more vital statistics, he finally refused to state the place and date of his birth, which he judged irrelevant to the armed robbery, and he pointed out that her zeal in collecting statistics had permitted the robber to make his escape. The modern Hippolyata was piqued by such insubordination on the part of a lowly property owner, whose function was to pay taxes to provide her salary, so when he was home and in bed, she telephoned him at 2:30 A.M. to tell him triumphantly that she had learned the date of his birth by telephoning the state capital. Girls will be girls, won't they?

בית הוצאה כתר ירושלים בע"מ
Keter Publishing House Jerusalem Ltd.

נמנה עם קבוצת כלל
Member of the Clal Group

ירושלים, גבעת שאול בי
תיד 7145, מיקוד 91071
טלי 521201, 523261 (02)
Jerusalem, Givat Shaul B, Israel
P.O.B. 7145, Zip Code 91071
Tel. (02) 523261, 521201
Cables: MATAM, Telex 25-275

Mr. Bobby Fischer
P. O. Box 50307
Pasadena, California 91105
USA

Jerusalem, Sept. 24, 1984

Dear Mr. Fischer,

We are in receipt of your letter of June 28, 1984. We have taken note of your request and will act upon it in all future editions of our publication, the Encyclopaedia Judaica.

Sincerely yours,

Fern Seckbach

Imprints: Israel Program for Scientific Translations • Israel Universities Press • Keter Books • Encyclopaedia Judaica

Notes on Negro Slavery

by
Allan Callahan

Of all the factors that have led to the atrocious racial situation in the U.S. today, none is more important than the guilt complex built up in the minds of White Americans over Negro slavery. This came about because of the currently popular notion that the Black slave trade can be blamed entirely on "Whitey" and that to "make it up" to the Negro we should clutch him to our bosom and integrate him completely into our society.

At the outset it should be pointed out that before the Industrial Revolution began, around 1775, slavery was widely practiced in numerous areas of the world. Until the advent of the machine, there were only two kinds of useful power—man power and animal power. Sometimes the man power was furnished by free men and sometimes by slaves, and nowhere was slavery more prevelant than in the Negro homeland—Africa.

It is maintained by some that the Machine Age actually did away with slavery, and not any "pangs of conscience" on the part of mankind, and they may very well be right. But it is a paradox that in one case, at least, a machine helped promote slavery, rather than retard it. This was the cotton gin, invented by Eli Whitney in 1793. Up until that time it took one man ten hours to extract one pound of lint from three pounds of seeds. Cotton growing had been in a slump but the new invention made it much more profitable, and resulted in a fantastic boom in the raising of the crop, and thus created the need for more slaves.

The trade in Negro slaves began in 1441 and lasted over 400 years. The first slaves to reach British America arrived in 1620, when a dutch ship sold part of its cargo to the tobacco growers in Jamestown, Virginia. It was common for the slaves to be first procured in the interior of Africa by native chieftains, traded to Arab slavers and then taken to the coast where they were exchanged again for Western commodities. The native chieftains would engage in forays, sometimes even among their own subjects, a favorite method of capture being to set fire to a

village by night and seizing the fleeing inhabitants when they tried to escape.

Regarding the treatment of Black slaves once they reached the United States, abolitionists like Thaddeus Stevens, William Lloyd Garrison, and Jonathan Walker spread horror stories about it, but the truth is that the slaves were valuable property, costing from around $500 to $2,000 each, and it did not pay to abuse them. If a farmer's bull tears up a fence, he does not kill it, nor does a horse breeder, recovering one of his horses that ran away, whip the animal to death because it tried to escape. Punishments for disobedience, and a few deaths, did occasionally occur, but they were the exception rather than the rule. As for food, a study in 1879 showed that slaves had a "quite substantial diet" which exceeded that of free men by over 10%. The food was simple but wholesome, and the slave quarters were much like the cabins of pioneer Whites. They had good medical attention and were forced to keep regular habits, with the result that the health of the Negroes under slavery was better than it was after emancipation, and their mortality rate, up until the Civil War, was less than that of the White population of the South. Slaves were often rewarded for extra production with cash, goods or unscheduled holidays, and those with good records given bonuses and promotions.

The Black slaves of White Southerners fared much better than did those taken to South America by the Spanish and Portuguese. Most American slaves were not opposed to slavery, and even aided and abetted it. In their own homeland in Africa they had often been slaves, or had a status not much better than that of a slave. On Southern plantations the more able among them ran the field operations by serving as foremen or overseers, while 7% were used as domestic servants and 12% trained to be semi-skilled craftsmen.

The rate of increase of American slaves proves that they were well treated, in general, rather than mistreated. Some 330,000 were brought here originally, and they had increased to over a million by 1880. By the close of the Civil War, Negroes in the U.S. numbered about 4½ million, and most of this was due to natural increase, rather than by new blood being brought in. Great Britain abolished the slave trade in 1808, and we did so immediately afterward. Other nations began to jump on the bandwagon, so that the traffic in slaves by overseas routes was vastly reduced in the next two decades, and ceased to exist, at least as far as Europe and America were concerned, with the

signing of the Ashburton Treaty in 1842. So, when we consider that Blacks in America more than quadrupled in 65 years, we have to come to the conclusion that they were well cared for in the South. In fact, their reproduction during this period was so great that it hardly has any counterpart in history!

In his native land, on the other hand, the African often had it much tougher, and the death rate from malnutrition and disease was far higher. He was also more or less in danger of being a victim of some of the atrocious mass murders committed by his own chiefs, which were well recorded by White settlers and missionaries in Africa. Sometimes these were performed as sacrifices to a tribal god or at the death of a tribal leader; at other times they were done simply as entertainment for the local chieftain and henchmen. These fiendish practices were sometimes used by the early White slavers as justification for their trade, as they felt they were saving the natives from brutal and early deaths. At any rate, the slaves in America led saver lives than did their brethren back in the Dark Continent, and also enjoyed more comforts, bad as their lot may sometimes have been. In fact, they enjoyed higher standards of living than do many Blacks in Africa today.

Most Southerners did not own slaves, and of those who did, 20% had only one slave and 44% owned three or less. Just before the Civil War, there were 2,292 owners with 100 slaves or more, and 88 who owned 300 or more. Only one family owned more than 1,000 slaves in 1860.

Slaves fared best of all on the small plantations. Here the owners had personal contact with them, and treated them about as well as some employers treat their workers today. Smaller slave owners seldom broke up a family, because it was not good economics in their cases. The hotter regions of the deep South had the largest plantations. These were agribusiness types of operations with huge plantings of cotton, sugar cane, etc. The owners here had little personal contact with their slaves and were thus not as much concerned about their treatment. The work was harder and more regimented, and often a hardnosed Black foreman was in charge. If a slave proved himself to be too lazy or uncooperative to do ordinary work around a farm or small plantation, he was sometimes put on the auction block and sold to one of the larger plantations. Blacks with much intelligence or ability were considered too valuable to do the routine work in the huge cotton and cane fields.

It was these large agribusiness types of operations that

produced the most runaway slaves. But the owners themselves usually did not have the time or inclination to look for them, so professional slave catchers came into being, operating somewhat along the lines of the bounty hunters of the Old West; except, of course, that they did not kill the slaves they captured.

It is popular today for fiction writers to depict the Southern plantations as hotbeds of miscegenation, with the owner's fair-haired daughter lusting over the Black field hand, or his dissolute son crawling in bed with a Black house servant. In truth, such things were not common, and the average Southerner was no more immoral than his Yankee cousin up North. Most slave owners were men of family, and too proud to stoop to race-mixing. Their sons and daughters were also not inclined to disgrace their families by breeding with Negroes. The plantations didn't produce hordes of mulattoes; they were the product of cities and towns. Here the free Negroes congregated. Washington, D.C. in 1850 had 42.18 mulattoes to every 100 Blacks. By 1860 the following cities showed these percentages of mulattoes to the total number of Negroes:

48.9% in New Orleans; 11% in the rest of Louisiana;
18.1% in Savannah; 8.2% in the rest of Georgia;
25.2% in Charleston; 5.5% in the rest of So. Carolina.

On the farms and plantations, Negroes were valued for the work they could produce and not because of sexual attraction. If a White man had bought a woman slave for the purpose of concubinage, he would have been socially ostracized.

It should be realized that most Negro slaves in America had no feeling against slavery, and that there were Black slave owners in the South who were just as pro-slavery as any White slave owner. And while the White nations had given up slavery long before the 19th century was out, it was widely practiced in various Negro societies in Africa well up into modern times, and there are still occasional reports of it being practiced there even now.

There is no reason for any White man or woman today to feel guilty about slavery, and as for the descendants of these slaves who now reside here, if they fell wronged, would they want us to right this wrong by sending them back to their ancestral homeland? How many Blacks in America would trade places with the average modern Black in Africa?

While it is true that a small percentage of Whites in America did benefit economically from Negro slavery, this has been overwhelmingly offset by all the negative effects that have come down upon us. We now have on our hands a race problem of staggering proportions. Steadily the negroid gene-pool grows, like a spreading cancer. It is a problem that our White politicians should face, but they dare not face it. □

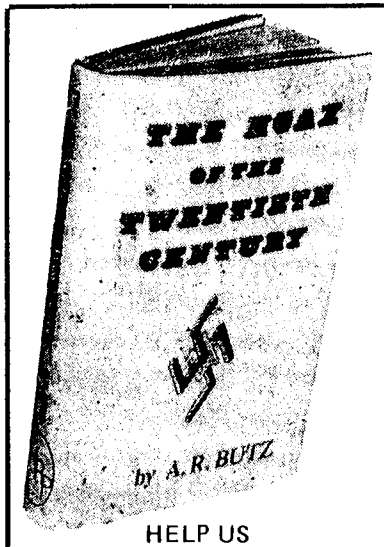

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Survival manual for the White race

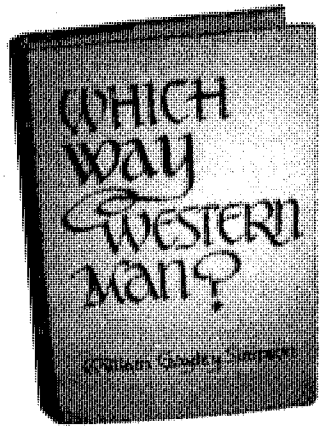

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $9.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 3 November 1984

Thought you might be interested in the enclosed effort, as you seem to be involved in the dialogue.

Hope all is going well with you! I'll not forget that bit of Americana which you once utilized, and I thought very appropriately: "Let George do it!" I wish it were not an American habit, but unfortunately it is a customary attitude, stemming in part, I suppose, from too many years of good living, too much ease and wealth with not enough basic discipline in character and responsibility.

I heard an interesting remark out here, and perhaps timely too: 'I'll vote for the Nazis before I'll vote Democrat!' At least, perhaps, you will grant, Americans have not been cheated by The Enemy of their old sense of humor.

Best regards to you.
Sincerely,
Richard S. Hoehler

The following is Mr. Richard Hoehler's 'effort,' which is presented here unedited and in its entirety:

Mr. Ben Klassen
P.O. Box 400
Otto, North Carolina 28763

Dear Mr. Klassen:

As you may be aware, I fully enjoy reading your "publication" This last issue was, in my opinion, superb!

It would be an easy matter to write ten pages of commentary on the substance and ramifications of your particular judgment. You certainly have a great talent for rational clarity and pungent phrasing. As a literary philosopher, of course, I take a somewhat different view than many of those ideas expressed in your paper, yet because of this slight difference of apprehension, it would require pages to explain "why." Some of these variations of interpretation are simple, some are quite subtle, requiring more education than most of our present day intellectuals enjoy.

A number of the questions or positions you deprecate, should not be depreciated; also there are criticisms of you, which I have encountered, and which are (frankly and with good will) criticisms of your attitude which are significant. One fellow I know claims you are "too Jewish" for his taste! Curiously enough, an objective observer could point out certain features of your stand which are, both historically or culturally, Jewish in flavor: As Santayana once pointed out, when The Jew comes in, all other gods of the people must be exterminated from the round of daily experience, all other gods but The One True Almighty God (of Jewry of course). Now precisely how does this criticism apply to you, Mr. Ben Klassen? On lesser levels also one may find evidence. Sarcasm and cynicism are prime Jewish psychological weapons, well based on their inherent truncations of mind, short-circuiting of appreciative awareness of even their hosting cultures. But I suppose we should recall Nietzsche when he said: 'Beware in fighting with monsters, lest yourself become a monster!' That is to say: In dealing with the Levantine monstrosity, we tend to take on those same qualities, just as a nurse, in treating a disease, might well succumb to the disease in question. Other items: The emphasis on Dietary Salvation is pure Jewish brain-rot, neuroticism raised to highest power, and I fail to see why we Aryans should concern ourselves with dietary rules. As Emerson put it: A good mind can nourish himself on a broth of boiled shoes, if need be! Still another curious point: Are you aware that paging-backwards is almost a typical left-handed Jewish style? In following your articles "backwards," I was slightly reminded of reading, for one case, a *Wall Street Journal*, among things.

There is also another strange attitude, which, as a philosopher, I tend to view as an expression of "monotheism." This distortion of humanistic thought is difficult to put into a few words, but let me hack it for a moment. Monotheism (versus polytheism) presumes that all things are explained by One Thing, a primary Semitic error in judgment which has caused more bloodshed and confusion in Western Civilization than any other singular dogma over the centuries. One deduction from monotheism: The assumption that all men are identical in their reason and outlook (hence 'children of God,' 'brothers under the sun,' 'comrades'), identical in their culture and values, in their level of attainment and their temperamental preferences. Most men (unlike yourself, and unlike myself) most are not rationally inclined, that is one reason the "emotional Levan-

tine" has played such havoc in The West, for these primitives appeal steadily and incessantly to the basest level of our White Folk, and thus make headway with them. This is the human picture. Now, when those Odinists or others critize you for being "intellectual" rather than emotive or sentimental, they are not speaking without empirical reason. Our people, right down to their best roots, are SENTIMENTAL in quality; they crave an emotional embracement of "ideas." Yet for you and I to disregard these facts of human experience does not place us "above" the mob, it merely indicates our deficient understanding of humanity as it is realistically constituted. I do not know this man, Ronald S. Hand, but his statements are certainly valid: "The strength of Creativity is its poignant factualism, its matter-of-factness, its loquacious logic, and its stymying criticism. Its weakness is its coldness and emotional dryness. It doesn't go to our own soul, to answer our heart's cry. It remains heady and cerebral."

From my own experience with Odinists—I know Else, and have communicated several times with the Pope of Odinism (!), Dr. Wilhelm Kusserow; and I was impressed by their revulsion from NS ethics; they wished to steer clear of politics, of neo-Nazism, if you will. These people also have high levels of intelligence, please do not disregard that fact, Mr. Klassen, but I myself am willing to credit their intelligence and prudent judgment on this matter of avoiding politics. They very probably have good reasons for their stand, just as I feel I have better reasons for not forgetting the absolute genius of Adolf Hitler. But because I disagree on this one point, I am certainly not prepared to rudely insult Mrs. Christensen or Dr. Kusserow; frankly, I love and admire them both, as they are seeking to employ their best mind to help solve some of the most difficult problems of our age.

Among those of us with superior intelligence and background, it is recognized that you yourself Mr. Klassen certainly enjoy the economy of excellent phrasing of complex truths. If you will permit me, here is one of your gems of political summary:

"When Hitler tackled the Jewish-Marxist mess in post-War Germany he did not dredge up some ancient political party that was a relic and failure from the past, but instead constructed a completely new, hard-hitting political creed and program that fit the needs of the times and with it he did the job that needed to be done."

If I were a simple-hearted Christian, I should add: "Amen!"

But I am not a simple Christian. I have read another fellow's book on the Third Reich whose name is John Bradley, evidently English, and his summary of Hitler was a shade more brilliant (in certain respects) than your own beautifully accurate judgment. Examine his way of phrasing the matter:

"Apart from the Fuehrer's activity quite a lot seemed to be happening in Nazi Germany, but no one could say who was in charge, for obviously Hiter could not do nor be responsible for everything. This fact then serves to illuminate the Nazi revolution: It stirred up the people and many changes occurred spontaneously in an uncontrolled manner, the Nazi Party in a sense jumping on the bandwagon. Hitler for personal and power reasons wanted this type of development, providing it did not exceed certain limits. In contrast to Communist parties, he did not want a huge bureaucracy to initiate and administer changes; therefore institutional chaos was the order of the day and he suffered it gladly."

I wonder how many people can understand that given and quite extraordinary statement of truth by John Bradley? However I quote the item at length not only as a fine complement to your own good summary, but for several contemporary reasons as well: It explains the profound cultural depth of the NS-revolution, why sixty or seventy million people willingly endorsed that philosophy of being, quite as it demonstrates the TRUE Leadership Principle (which is not dictation but encouragement within operational limits), just as it explains a great deal of present Republican politics surrounding President Reagan, a diversely based rationale any intelligent man should immediately spot at once. As one minor example, I have known a dozen Republican businessmen who have "extreme" dissatisfaction with bureaucratic dictation of business in this country 'one hundred sixty state regulations controlling the production of one hamburger!'—and they have waited for years to destroy this monstrous dictatorship by petty mediocritists, servants, legalists and trivial mentalities. As one major example: Hitler was, in essence, an embodiment of The Leadership Principle; so, respecting President Reagan, you can take it from there!

Some of your other propositions, however, are not as well braced with historical validity. May I tender some personal experience?

I have associated with Jews for years, and have heard their comments on any number of delicate issues. Thus I was much disturbed by your comments, such as the following: "Compared

to them [Greco-Roman gods] the Vikings were crude, brutish and bordering on the dense. In fact, on the intellectual level the Vikings were on a similar level to Hagar the Horrible as portrayed in the Sunday comics..." How often, in my painful if cultural associations with Jewry, have I had too endure: 'Yes, Hoehler, who do you think you are, another Siegfried?' (A main writer for the largest Denver daily, as I recall) 'Your ancestors bloodied up Europe, and ran around with blue paint smeared over their bodies...' presumedly while their noble Jewish scholarly priest ancestors in the Middle East deeply studied Talmudic scrolls! Yet this sort of self-flatting comedy, because imposed by Jewish perversion through Jewish media, has become a widespread prejudice. Historians are slowly but surely dissipating this type of attitude toward our Vikings. They actually engaged in far more trade than plunder, their coins have been found along the most out-of-the-way river basins you could geographically imagine, by scholars interested in pursuing this factual type of matter. Their boats were not only practical vessels, but works of art. Excavations have revealed that the Germanics had iron technology and mining operations centuries before others, certainly long before they have been credited with such techniques. The beauty of the Aryan northern men and women was superior to anything on earth, save the Grecian Ideals. Some persons believe our contemporary "cult of beauty" is just American—actually it was an obsession among the upper class German-Viking group, as you may learn in "Das Nibelungen Lied." Also other accounts reflect parallel matters: One Semitic Arabian, who accompanied Viking commercial traders, remarked about 'the tall Aryans, who were like overhanging palm trees,' thus a race of tall men in startling contrast to the squat, dark and ugly Semitic peoples of north African deserts.

I could go on. But just recently I have made a "value-study" inherent in "Das Nibelungenlied" Saga, written about the 12th Century, on 9th Century happenings, and to assume those people had nothing beyond barbaric values, is to assume falsehood. I speak here as a philosopher, and thus announce Truth, beyond all those half-witted Jewish dissipations of pure culture. The Enemy of our Western Civilization may be permitted, at least temporarily, to laugh at our ancestors, running about Europe with blue painted bodies, Vikings who were dull and brutish—need I remind you that our people created the exuberance of fugal music (beyond the neuroticism of primitive

whining songs), our own people who fashioned from stone great cathedrals in idealization of the forest vaultings of the northern woods—the Gothics, dear Sir—grand facts which cannot much longer sustain ridicule, except at a very high price.

This material is submitted for the interest of a series of bright intellectuals on The Right side of things: Ben Klassen, George Dietz, Ronald Hand, Carles Messick, Else Christensen, Richard Butler, Donald Clerkin, Robert Miles, Wilmot Robertson, et al. Let this list be extended infinitely!

Best wishes,
Richard S. Hoehler
P.O. Box 240
Conifer CO 80433

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 12 June 1984

Herewith my subscription renewal plus $10 donation. Wish I could afford more; you certainly deserve it. I so enjoy reading your publication. Apart from Spearhead, an English publication, yours is the only other that I know of in this world which comes anywhere near "telling the Truth." I am 77 years young and have had much time to consider the White man's racial situation. I believe we are now in some kind of political recess. Television has taken control of the minds of millions of people throughout the world, but this situation cannot last, masses of people will become revolted by the degenerative effect of TV and will sooner or later seek an alternate to this Jewish monopoly. History has proved that people survive and even improve as the result of suffering. The only maddening thing for people like ourselves is the tiresome waiting game, our lives tend to go by while the lowest mental creatures awake to exactly what is taking place. One day in the not too distant future, laws will per force come into effect banning all Jews and non-nationals from the news media. As things stand today, Jewish control of the media is stifling and degenerating world society with its pro race-mixing policies and promotion. All societies must work towards completely removing these people from any involvement whatsoever with our news media. The Jews claim they are not a race; that may be so, but they certainly act like some pernicious disease on world society and without doubt will have to be removed as soon as possible. The prelude to this will first be the scrapping of Christianity and all other meaningless man-made religions; secondly, the word democracy will have to

be deleted as another meaningless item of nonsense. The great Nation of Aryan man as a world entity will have to be brought together. I think that perhaps Liberty Bell could help along these lines? However, many thanks for your personal efforts and good articles published in your publication. Long may you continue.

Sincerely yours,
J.G.L. Australia

* * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 6 July 1984

I have read some of your stuff. It ALL fits RIGHT in my mind. We think alike, Mr. Dietz. You can bet your last Red-Fed funny-dollar that I will subscribe to your Liberty Bell... I really enjoyed Mr. Daniel Edward's letter about the Holyhoax and the lace-pantied Sickies polluting our Christian pulpits. WHERE ARE THE MEN? Your fighting spirit shows unmistakably that they ARE out there. We have got to keep seeking, to find, to join and to fight with the resolve and the ferocity of a bitch wolverine with an unfed litter that hasn't eaten for a week.

Hail the Spirit of Hitler!
B.A., Florida

* * *

Dear George: 8 July 1984

I recently discovered the value of one of the books you handle. *Makers of Civilization in Race and History*, by Waddell, at first seemed to be a heavy, slow reading, ponderous book dealing with the royal dynasties of Sumer, Egypt, and India and Babylonia. The purpose of the book, Waddell explains, is to show that the ancient Aryans of India kept intact a long list of the great kings of the Orient predating Aryan invasions of the Indus Valley. This list compares uncannily well with the various lists of the kings of Sumer, Egypt and Asia Minor. The point is that a true historical chronology can be obtained through such a comparison. Also, the defective tendency of Assyriologists to semitize nearly all their findings in the Mesopotamian region is corrected. Waddell asserts that Aryans, who are the Sumerians, early Egyptians and Hittites, continued to rule the Orient until about 1200 B.C. At this time the Aryan racial elements began emigrating to various points north and west into Europe, colonizing and populating regions with a superior climate, and neglected the Persian Golf and Mesopotamia to the proliferating Semites with their gory and bloody religion. The Aryans, of course, moved into Northern India also and with

them they took their holy list of the dynastic kings of the Orient. What is significant is that most European myths can be traced to the first great leaders of the Sumerian Civilization (the first of all civilizations). Thus the myth of Arthur, Odin with the discovery of the Runes, St. George killing the Dragon, and Adam (Ada) being the first civilized man, are historically rooted in Aryan genes and tradition. Waddell's profound knowledge of Assyriology is worthy of more than I can comment upon. But, he demonstrates a great familiarity with all of the terms of that dicipline as well as a working knowledge of several of the ancient languages. I recommend this book to persons who enjoy reading about ancient history.

Sincerely,
Ronald Hand

* * *

Dear George: 10 July 1984

Objective minds would welcome some facts that appeared in the latest issue (109) of Matt Koehl's publication "White Power" under the caption "Mistaken Identity" from which I quote in full:

"Why would anyone want to be a Jew—or a Hebrew, or an Israelite? Believe it or not, a number of good Aryans have actually decided they want to be the Chosen People. They refer to themselves as the "true Israel," and denounce the real Jews as impostors. Confusing?

Unfortunately, "Israel Identity", as it is called, is a sad case of mistaken identity and muddled thinking. Here are some of its basic fallacies:

(1) According to "Israel Identity" theology, we are descended from Semitic-speaking ancestors who lived 2,500 years ago. Yet for at least 5,000 years, all Aryans have spoken an Indo-European or other language completely different from the Semitic tongues.

(2) We are supposed to be descended from Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Yet at the time of Abraham, c.1800 B.C., our non-Levantine, proto-Teutonic, proto-Kelt and other Aryan ancestors were already settled in well-defined areas of Northern Europe. They were nowhere near the Middle East!

(3) According to "Israel Identity," America is actually the lost tribe of Manasseh. Other "lost tribes" include England (Ephraim), Germany (Judah), Holland (Zebulon), and Denmark (Dan), among others. Now, if American Whites are descended from these various "lost tribes" of Europe, how can they

possibly stem from a tribe (Manasseh) which has no European connection?

One could go on to cite the ancient Aryan sagas and legends of Northern Europe as revealing an outlook and ethos contrasting sharply with that reflected in the Old Testament, with its tales of pathological cruelty, sex, filth, and depravity.

One could also point to the word Hebrew/Habiru itself, which translates as thief, swindler, cutthroat—hardly a worthy description for an Aryan people. The simple fact is that "Israel-Identity" is absurd. It is a contradiction in terms. One cannot be an Aryan and a Semite at the same time. In the critical struggle in which we are engaged, we cannot afford any confusion as to who we are. Our true identity is that of Aryans, not Jews, Hebrews, Israelites or anything else as ridiculous."

So much for "Israel Identity."

Heil Hitler!
A.H., Wisconsin

* * *

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

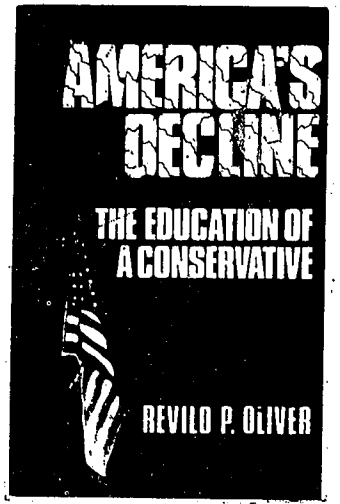

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE JEWISH PROBLEM And Aryan Survival In The United States

RATIONAL AND IRRATIONAL APPROACHES TO THE JEWISH QUESTION
by Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 19

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1
WORSHIP?
from "The Odinist", page 27
WE THE ARYANS
from "The Talon", page 32
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR
page 36
INDEX 1984
page 59

VOL. 12 — NO. 4 DECEMBER 1984

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

When, after a flourish from the orchestra, an actor, bedight in a kimono and his face glistening with grease paint, appears on the stage and sings, "A wand'ring minstrel I," we know very well that he is not a minstrel, is not Nanki-Poo, is not even Japanese, but we never think of him as a liar. When a president of the United States exhibits his phiz on the boob-tube and asseverates that he is going to "fight inflation" or "protect American interests" somewhere, we, unless very naive, know that he is just reciting from his script and wooing the boobs with a politician's jabber, so we don't think of him as lying, although we may wish that he would perform in the manner of a Gilbert-and-Sullivan musical, and so be entertaining instead of boring.

We still distinguish, however, between what an actor says on the stage and what he says off-stage, and when he appears *in propria persona* and professes to report what he has personally seen or experienced, we expect him to be truthful—or, at least, plausible. Some of us, therefore, were a little shocked when old Reagan, in a private conference with some of his Jewish patrons, solemnly asserted that he was a witness to the truth of their fictitious Holohoax because he had been an Army photographer in Germany in 1945 and had seen with his own bright eyes the awful wickedness of the Germans, who had exterminated so many millions of God's Darlings. Some of us were disappointed that he lied; more were disappointed that he lied so brazenly, when he knew full well that the records, available to everyone, showed that he was never in Germany or even abroad while he was in the Army, and that he fought the war in Hollywood, where he manufactured "morale" for the men at the front, while preserving his own precious skin from the risk of abrasions.

Now there is in politics, as such things go in a "democracy," a curious phenomenon that we may call the "me too" rule,

although it is just a special case of the old axiom, "monkey see, monkey do." When one aspirant to a place in the cast of the extravaganza performed in Washington makes some claim that seems to please his audience, the others who are trying out for the play immediately claim they can do it, only better. A recent example of that is particularly amusing.

Quite a few hopefuls are currently excited by a promotion called the "Populist Party," which will collect a fairly large sum of money, obtain a place on the ballot in perhaps a third of the states, and will in those states obtain from 2% to 8% of the votes—possibly 10% in a few districts—and could conceivably affect in one or more states the choice between the two competitors for the job as leading mouthpiece in future productions in the White House theatre.

The "Populist" candidate for that exalted rôle is one Robert "Bob" Richards, whose ingenuity advanced him from humble origins in the Mid-West through various corporate positions to the status in which he is said to make his home on a little plot of 6400 acres near Waco, Texas, while not running businesses in Minneapolis. I have before me a newsletter which purports to quote from a press conference given by Richards, which was broadcast on Thursday, 5 July 1984, at 11 P.M. Pacific Time, over a local television system in California. I naturally have no means of being certain that Richards actually made the statements attributed to him in the newsletter, but I do know, from long observation, how politicians, even small ones, behave.

According to the newsletter, Richards made the three following statements, which are quoted verbatim:

(1) "I believe all people and all races are equal."

(2) "Bring three and one-half million Jews from Israel and put them into Texas and they would turn Texas into a paradise."

(3) "I don't believe in Liberty Lobby's anti-Holocaust position. I know the furnaces were a fact, *I was there. I know.*"

Passing over the first two assertions, mind-boggling if we suppose them to have been meant by the speaker, we may note that the Liberty Lobby, thus denounced in the third, has been, through its weekly publication, *Spotlight*, Richards' principal sponsor and has given him most of the publicity he has enjoyed, so that it received a politician's normal thanks to his non-professional supporters.

Richards' statement sounds, of course, as though he were claiming to have been peering from a mouse hole while the

awful Germans shoveled God's Own into the ovens, but we may charitably suppose that he really was in the Army in Europe, was shown some of the small ovens used to cremate the bodies of prisoners who died of disease, and did not have intelligence enough to take pencil and paper and calculate how many corpses could have been disposed of in those few ovens and how many decades would have been required to cremate all the Jews that thereafter rose from their ashes and crawled into the United States. But whatever the explanation, it is obvious that Richards was playing the game of "me too" with old Ronnie. That's what always happens in the national hullabaloo that gives many innocents the impression that their opinions count in a "democracy."

* * *

Not long ago, I noticed that the ham actor in the White House was trying to entertain his audience by reciting some moral indignation about the wicked Soviets. From time to time, one hears the same patter from dithering "Liberals" and high-pressure Jesus-hucksters, often with reference to the *Gulag Archipelago* or some more recent work by Solzhenitsyn.

The boobs, of course, squeak a bit in horror at the wickedness of the Soviets, but they do not think, perhaps because they know they are not supposed to remember that it was they who created the present régime in Russia when they permitted that most loathsome of anthropoids known to history, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, to send crazed hordes of them into Europe to punish the Germans for not worshipping Yahweh's Master Race and to save the Soviet barbarism from the only nation that was sufficiently civilized and alert to try to preserve Aryan civilization. Americans, and Americans only, must bear the full gravamen of guilt for the Suicide of the West, and they will be estopped from justly complaining when they experience all the admired qualities of undisguised Soviet rule in their own country.

When I noticed a report of Reagan's drivel in a newspaper, it occurred to me that readers of *Liberty Bell* might be interested in a passage from Gregory Klimov's *The Terror Machine, the Inside Story of the Soviet Administration in Germany* (New York, Praeger, 1953). Klimov was, of course, an officer in the Russian army, and recounted only what he had himself observed.

> Whenever Russian people hear mention of the words 'lend-lease' they think of cans piled up like mountains. These cans were to be found in the wildest and loneliest parts of the famous Bryansk forest, in the marshes of Leningrad, wherever the Soviet army passed.
>
> Russia is undoubtedly a very rich agricultural country, with inexhaustible natural resources. Yet from 1942 to 1945 that country lived and fought exclusively on American products. We officers were all convinced that we could have held out without American tanks and planes, but we could have died of starvation without the American food. Ninety percent of the meat, fats, and sugar consumed in the Soviet army was of American origin, and almost the same can be said of life in the rear. Even the beans and the white flour were American. The one article of Soviet origin was the black bread—apart, of course, from water . . . . After the war it was said that the Kremlin had provided itself with American foodstuffs for many five-year plans ahead.

For more details, see Klimov's book.

That passage will remind most readers of one aspect of the treason by which the American nitwits began industriously to dig their future graves. And it, like a thousand other facts, will illuminate the sickening hypocrisy of the homunculi who now bleat about the wickedness of the Soviets and never mention the responsibility for it that the Americans assumed when they obeyed their Jewish masters. The same hypocrisy appeared when it was thought expedient to distract the boobs' attention by staging an invasion of the bump in the Caribbean called Grenada, and the old hoofer in the White House jabbered about saving the niggers in Grenada from the wicked Communists in Cuba, although most of my readers are old enough to remember that the Americans established a Jewish or half-Jewish thief and murderer named Castro in Cuba and feeble-minded intellectuals believed the leading jewspaper in New York when it asseverated that the filthy Communist was "the George Washington of Cuba." Of course, as I have often remarked, well-trained intellectuals will believe anything, provided that it isn't true, but even so, I think it odd that they can never remember what they believed a year or two ago.

Roosevelt, who began the active, though prudently gradual, imposition of the Communist terror on the American boobs, is incidentally an interesting problem in characterization. The Jewish (Delano) part of him was, of course, loyal to its race, while the White part of him was the foulest traitor the world has ever known. So is it right to call the composite creature a traitor or was it merely a Jew varnished with some Aryan blood?

* * *

I have received five numbers, May to September, of a little tabloid that should interest you, if you read Spanish and want to know what the United States looks like to a candid observer in South America. It is *Temple*, edited and published by Dr. Gastón Ortiz Acha, Unión 1087, 501, Lima, Perú.

In my *Introduction to the Contemporary History of Latin America*, a little book I wrote in 1961, I called attention to the existence in Latin America of an intelligent and cultured minority to whom the United States could appeal and with confidence, if our government were interested in preventing the Communist take-over of all of the Western Hemisphere south of the Rio Grande. That civilized minority, which, when I wrote, still retained considerable power, even in nations in which the masses were of the lowest biological grade, would be reliable and courageous allies of the United States, if this country were to begin to oppose the Bolsheviks. They would be firm allies, I pointed out, not because they had any sentimental admiration for our country or for us, and certainly not because their heads were filled with putrid mush about "human rights" and similar nonsense, but because they wished to preserve their own Hispanic civilization and would value us as potent allies, were we to take a stand against our implacable enemies, who are also theirs.

I took as a prime illustration of my point an eminent Peruvian scholar and diplomat, Francisco García Calderón, whose book was available in a good English translation, *Latin America: Its Rise and Progress* (London, 1913). I take it that Dr. Ortiz represents the dwindling but still courageous minority that we could still have enlisted as allies when I wrote in 1961.

It is now 1984, and much has changed in the seventy years since García Calderón's book was published in English. He wrote, of course, before the act of Western folly called the First World War and the Jewish capture of the Russian Empire. Dr. Ortiz is writing after the Suicide of the West in 1945 and the emergence of the United States as the leading Jewish satrapy, which has been given by its masters the mission of delivering to them the entire world, in conformity with their covenant with Yahweh.

Like all intelligent Latin Americans, Dr. Ortiz sees clearly that the one and sole purpose of American intervention in El Salvador is to establish there, as in Cuba, a solid Communist

base for conquest of the adjacent regions, including, of course, Mexico. Intelligent Latin Americans are not deceived by the silly squawking about "fighting Communism" that comes from professional liars in Washington and the press, nor yet by the raving of the Marxist *fantoches* in the colleges and clergy, who have been set to sobbing about the "downtrodden masses" in El Salvador to disguise the real purpose of the operation, just as the same zombies were turned out a few years ago to howl about American "imperialism" in Vietnam for the purpose of concealing the real purpose of that intervention, which was, of course, to ensure the killing or crippling of many white Americans, to suck more money from the dumb brutes who pay taxes, to arrange a spectacular defeat to disgrace the United States in the eyes of the peoples who still retained some respect for us, and eventually to flood our country with Oriental "refugees," who will help beat the American boobs into the pens prepared for them. In the time of Vietnam, the rioting zombies performed well the task given them, that of making it easy to call "pro-Communist" any American who objected to the Communist operation, and of convincing the boobs that Washington really was trying to oppose the Communists in the territory that Washington had delivered to them a few years before by betraying the French, who had been so foolish as to trust Americans.

The conversion of El Salvador and Nicaragua into a Cuba in Central America is a much smaller operation, and Americans are now sunk much farther in a despairing or mindless apathy, so it has not been thought necessary to send swarms of zombies out of our brain-addling establishments to "demonstrate" and set up a smoke screen for Washington. No one cares now.

Dr. Ortiz in Lima can speak with a candor that Americans dare not attempt. He roundly says (I translate, of course), "The Congress of the United States is a political dungheap; the great majority of its members are hirelings, renegades, and traitors, who are deluding the public of that country; they have delivered their souls to the Communistic Jewish Satan; they are degenerates and imbeciles." And he adds that that is the best that one can say about "those vermin." As you see, Dr. Ortiz does not mince words or resort to euphemisms. And he has a special article on the sinister regent of the House of Representatives, "Tip" O'Neill, whom he identifies as an especially loathsome traitor to his country, his race, and his civilization.

Dr. Ortiz knows, of course, that "Communism" is just a

name for one phase of the Jews' offensive against Western Civilization and the race that created it. He also knows that the Jews have occupied the United States and now virtually own it, although they are only now beginning to show their dominion openly. But he tries to see some glimmering of hope in the night of our despair.

We are all prone to the systematic error that Francis Bacon included among the *idola fori* in his analysis of human fallibility. We tend to project into other societies the customs and institutions of our own, except where we have noticed conspicuous differences. So please do not laugh at Dr. Ortiz for making an assumption about the United States no worse than assumptions you probably make every day about some aspect of life in Italy, France, Germany, England, or Ireland about which you have no specific information. Dr. Ortiz knows that the future of the Western Hemisphere depends on the United States. He knows that he can hope for nothing from the actors who do their turns on the stage in the White House. He knows that he can hope for nothing from the fetid nest of embezzlers, counterfeiters, thieves, and traitors called the Congress of the United States.[1] He knows that he can hope for

1. The Congress enacted the "Social Security" system primarily to assign numbers to their future serfs and tighten the noose around the stupid creatures' necks, but the scheme was originally placed on a fairly sound actuarial basis, such as insurance companies are by law compelled to use, and a few years later the Congress embezzled the funds that had been accumulated and used them principally to subsidize rioting and crime to cow the very persons whose contributions they were stealing. The Congressmen are confederates or employees of the great counterfeiting ring called the Federal Reserve, in whose interest they forbade their American subjects to have money, forcing them to use pieces of worthless paper instead, and then forcing their victims to pay outrageous usury for the trash. In their greed, the Congressmen are systematically inflating the scrap paper they have substituted for money, and they are thus stealing each year a part of every American's property as surely as though they obtained it by the less despicable means of sticking a gat in their victim's face and telling him to hand over. As traitors, they stripped the Americans of their Panama Canal and handed it over to eventual control by the Soviet. They have sanctioned every scheme for reducing the United States to military impotence and for importing as "refugees" hordes of racial enemies who will be irregular troops for our enemies when the time comes for open terrorism, and they have harassed the bovine Americans with many devices, such as the swindle called an "energy crisis." They have enslaved American taxpayers to the Jews' Israel, and, although there are, no doubt, a few Americans who survive in the Congress by remaining silent on matters of prime importance, the Congress as a whole consists of Jews and

nothing from the populace, whose opinions have been moulded by the Jews and their hirelings in the liepapers, the boob-tubes, the pulpits, and the schools. He does think that Americans retain a will-to-live, but believes they are hopelessly deceived. Where then can he see hope?

In Latin American countries, the officer class of the Armed Forces has traditionally been drawn from the class of educated gentlemen, and in many countries the Army has intervened to prevent anarchy and a Bolshevik take-over. There was a time when the United States had a military tradition of patriotism and honor. So, says Dr. Ortiz, it is time for the Armed Forces to execute a *coup d'état* in the United States!

I asked you not to laugh. Dr. Ortiz has noticed, for example, that we have a mighty battleship that was recently used to murder thousands of unarmed civilians to please our Jewish masters, but he does not know that the *New Jersey* could carry out its mission only because the niggers on board did not object. That, of course, is simply a typical example of what has happened to the Armed Forces, including even the Air Force, in which the Jews are now gradually eliminating officers who are suspected of loyalty to the American people. The boobs have made their country a sitting duck for any invasion, even one from Cuba, to say nothing of the one from Mexico that is being planned. The United States has a lot of expensive military equipment, but no one to operate it in a crisis. Armed Forces consist of fighting men, and these we no longer have.

One must feel a deep sympathy for Dr. Ortiz and the Peruvians whom he represents. One wishes we could hold out some hope to them. But they are doomed, as we are. Future historians, if there are any, will note that when the hordes of crazed Americans destroyed Germany in a holy war to please the Jews, they consummated the Suicide of the West and ineluctably destroyed their own nation. As Gibbon said of the Romans, "they themselves decreed their fall."

* * *

There is another aspect of Dr. Ortiz's *Temple* that deserves notice. Like some Americans even today, he is a conservative

shabbat goyim, and, for all practical purposes, it represents, not the American people who imagine they chose its members, but the international power that has occupied the country that the Americans did not have intelligence enough to keep for themselves.

when there is no longer anything substantial to conserve. He takes a position which is essentially that of patriotic Frenchmen in the time of Charles Maurras, i.e., he hopes to preserve existing institutions that have become mere hollow shells, by making them solid again. Since well-established religions at one time promoted social stability, he hopes for a recrudescence of an "idealistic" belief in the Christians' god and in a Divine Plan. He places his hopes and his faith in religion, which, for Peru, means, of course, Roman Catholicism, and he does so although he explicitly admits that "the Catholic Church, from the Pope to the lowest monklet, has been bought by the Jews' Synagogue."

I am sorry to say that in the sincerity of his desperate hopes Dr. Ortiz has fallen into the trap in which embittered conservatives so often fall, that of letting their emotions dictate statements for which there is no basis in fact. Since he thinks belief in a supernatural creator of our species is requisite, he tries to dispose of uncongenial facts by iidentifying; those who recognize them as enemies and then traducing them. He even goes so far as to call Charles Darwin a Jew! For that allegation, there is no evidence whatsoever and it is patently improbable in itself. One need scarcely remark that the name Darwin does not occur at all in Wilfried Euler's *Das Eindringen jüdischen Blutes in die englische Oberschicht.*[2]

Dr. Ortiz's conservatism is a political position for which I have always had a deep sympathy, but his admission about his own church suffices to show how utterly unrealistic it has become. If we are to think rationally about the present and the problematical future of our race, we must accept facts, however little they may accord with our sentimental predilections. Dr. Ortiz should ponder the real implications of biological evolution, which are concisely set forth by John Thornton Bannerman, "Marx, Darwin, and the Scientific Ideology," in *Liberty Bell*, July 1983. The hard facts of biology, not a hankering after imaginary gods, are the only effective answer to Communism, which is just another superstition devised by the Jews to facilitate their surreptitious conquest of the world. That is why the Jews' mouthpieces in Washington regularly claim to have been

2. Euler's work is a section of the great work of German scholarship, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, on which see Dr. Charles Weber's article in *Liberty Bell*, August-September 1983, "Racial Biology of the Jews," pp. i, 23-24. Euler's study is in Volume VI of that compilation. Cf. my comments in *Liberty Bell*, November 1983, pp. 1-4.

"born again" and call for a "revival of faith;" why the Congress Dr. Ortiz despises proclaimed a "Year of the Bible" in open violation of the Constitution that has not yet been officially rescinded; why the Jews so enthusiastically use their boob-tubes to promote salvation-hucksters, "creation scientists," and the other shysters who prey upon ignorance and credulity to excite a tidal wave of wild superstition to extinguish what little capacity for rational thought the schools have left in the minds of their victims.

* * *

An item in the Cleveland Plain Dealer informs me that the godly folk of Lorain County (west of Cleveland) have organized and are going to fire off, on the appointed Day of Prayer, a barrage of simultaneous prayers, not only from 300 churches, but also from the barrooms, bowling alleys, and other places where the pious may be at the appointed time. They want old Yahweh to bless Lorain County and especially to do something about its unemployment, which has reached 10.4%. Well, good Christians have been supplicating Yahweh for about two thousand years, and he hasn't heard them yet, but if he's up there and was just having a good snooze on a cloud, it may be that all those sound waves from Lorain County may wake him up and get him busy at last. If that happens, it will be interesting to see whether he will be able to do anything with the gang in Washington that created most of the unemployment by forcing a shut-down of the steel plants and other industries in the county so that the American boobs will be forced to buy what steel and machinery they can still afford from foreign producers to promote "international understanding" and the "one world" that Yahweh's Chosen want.

According to a letter that came to hand a short time ago, the once profitable pineapple plantations in Hawaii are being destroyed by their owners, who are trying to replace them with other crops. They are being forced to do this by the dictatorship in Washington, which has decreed that the American boobs must get their pineapples from Brazil, Central America, and especially Africa—not from Hawaii. That may seem odd when you remember that Hawaii was made a state so that the United States would have a horde of Polynesian, Oriental, and mongrel "citizens," but you will understand when you learn that most of the pineapple plantations are owned by white Americans, members of the only species of mammals that ever voluntarily

degraded itself to serfdom and eventual extinction. If Yahweh's fans in Lorain County get some action from the Lord of Hosts, the white men who are being impoverished in Hawaii might try the same method of getting his attention. But when I remember that fierce old Yahweh promised the Jews (*Exodus*, 23.27) that he will destroy all the nations they invade, I am afraid Americans, whether in Lorain County or Hawaii, haven't much chance of getting him to change his mind.

* * *

As I write, a new book by Dr. Kamal Salibi of the American University in Beirut has not yet been published in this country, and I owe notice of it to *Der Spiegel*, which will publish portions of it in German translation, and to an article by Jim Muir of the *Sunday Times*, an English newspaper in Beirut. The title of the book states its thesis, *The Bible Came from Arabia.* According to the press, Dr. Salibi offers evidence that the well-known tale about David and Solomon in the Jew book is derived from events that took place "in the fertile coastal hills of western Arabia, now the Saudi provinces of Asir and the Southern Hejaz."

That is not at all surprising. Everyone knows the Jewish legend about the imaginary wealth of "Solomon" and the fabulous prosperity that inspired a queen of Saba (corrupted to "Sheba" in the Bible) to visit the big Sheeny in Jerusalem and become converted from some more reasonable religion to the worship of Yahweh. The tale was picked up by Mahomet in the Koran *(sūrah* 27), since he naturally had a special interest in it, and further adorned by Arabian fancy, reaching its finest literary expression in Gerard de Nerval's *Histoire de la Reine du Matin et de Soliman, Prince des Génies.*

These legends have their source in historical fact, the great prosperity of the kingdom of Saba, which flourished in the southwestern corner of the Arabian peninsula from the ninth century B.C. or earlier to shortly before A.D. 570. The Sabaeans (who were almost certainly Homer's Aethiopians) were a white race of Mediterranian stock; see their faces in the sculptures preserved in the great museum at Vienna, many of which are photographed in David H. Muller's *Südarabische Altertumer* (Vienna, 1899). They spoke a Semitic language, Sabaean, also called Southern Arabian, now known from the many inscriptions that have preserved most of what is now certainly known of

their history. The language differs greatly from the Arabic of the Koran, from which were derived all the dialects of Arabic now spoken by Semitic peoples. (Jews, of course, are not Semites; they are a hybrid race which contains a large Semitic admixture, and Hebrew is a dialect they formed from the language of Canaan, often called Old Phoenician.)

For a very concise outline of Sabaean history, see Professor Philip K. Hitti's *History of the Arabs* (London, 1964). The prosperity of the Sabaeans, which is reflected in the Classical name of their country, Arabia Felix, depended on their ocean-borne commerce, their monopoly of many products, such as frankincense, and their agriculture, made possible by irrigation from artificial lakes, especially that formed by the famous dyke of Ma'rib, of which the extensive remains have been again studied by archaeologists in the present decade.

The final collapse of Sabaean civilization coincided with the ruin of the dyke of Ma'rib, after which much of the land became desiccated and desolate. The cause was one of the emphatic lessons of history that American nitwits are determined to disregard. At the height of their prosperity, the Sabaeans invaded and conquered the region of Africa opposite their land and enslaved the native Blacks, who had some vestiges of culture left from the conquest of Nubia by the Egyptians long before. The conquering Sabaeans, however, in the ignorance that preceded the development of biological science, fecklessly committed the crime of miscegenation, producing mongrels and eventually giving to the territory in Africa the appellation, "Land of Bastards," Abyssinia (now changed to Ethiopia). They were infected by Christianity in the Fourth Century,* and the Christian lust to plunder and save souls probably contributed a fanatical zeal when the mongrels, taking advantage of civil war in the Sabaean kingdom, invaded and conquered their mother country in the Sixth Century. They ruined it, of course, and naturally neglected maintenance of the dyke of Ma'rib, which finally broke sometime between 542 and 570, and was famed thereafter as a cause, rather than a consequence, of the disastrous end of Sabaean culture. The territory, much of which is now known as Yemen (al-Yaman), was occupied by an expedition from Sassanian Persia, and it is said

* Quite a few Christian gospels are now preserved only in translations from Greek into Geez ("Old Ethiopic"). Whether the translations were made directly from the Greek or from Coptic or Arabic or Syrian intermediaries is a much disputed question.

that the devastated land was in such chaos by 575 that a corps of 800 disciplined Persian troops sufficed to send the mongrels scuttling back to Africa.

* * *

It would not be at all remarkable if the Jews picked up stories from Arabia Felix as a basis for some of their tales in the "Old Testament," just as they derived the story about Noah and his ark from a Sumerian myth that reached them through a Babylonian adaptation of it. And the actual prosperity of the Sabaeans could have suggested the tale about the riches and power of Solomon. But if the reports in the press are not misleading, Professor Salibi goes much farther and argues that the Biblical Israel was Saba, whence it would seem to follow that the Sabaeans were Jews!

Now it is true that the race of migratory parasites did get into Arabia at a comparatively early date. It is probable that, as Professor H. W. F. Saggs observes in *The Greatness That Was Babylon* (New York, 1962; paperback, 1968), Jews were established in the strategic oases along the trade routes by the last King of Babylon, Nabonidus, when he led an expedition into the Arabian peninsula that reached modern Medina and the Red Sea. The Jews naturally showed their gratitude to their benefactor in their normal manner, by spreading subversion in Babylonia and eventually betraying his capital to the Persians under Cyrus the Great in 538 B.C. It is also true that the Sabaean kingdom in the centuries preceding its collapse was swarming with Jews, who doubtless worked hard to incite dissension and civil war, as they normally do in all territories which they have infiltrated, but there is no reason to suppose the Jews were more than parasites on the Sabaeans, as they are on the Americans today. If Salibi goes so far as to make Saba ancient Israel, he is indulging in wild fantasy.

I mention all this now because Jim Muir, whom I mentioned above, suggests that, on the basis of Salibi's theory, the Jews may claim Saudi Arabia as their "homeland" too. Whether the Jews would adopt such a justification may be doubted, but it is certain that they intend to occupy and destroy Saudi Arabia, a kingdom they particularly hate because it contains the most nearly pure Semites to be found in the world after that race was dispersed and diluted by Islam, the Jews' religion for Arabs. For this purpose, the Jews will naturally use their American subjects

as they are now using the nominally American C.I.A. and the Shi'ites (the Moslem heresy now dominant in Iran) to excite trouble in Saudi territory. It is not unlikely that the attacks on tankers in the Persian Gulf and the presence of American naval vessels to protect them may be a planned preliminary to the sinking of American ships, which will provide a pretext for rushing American forces to "help" the Saudis in much the same way as the mongrels from Abyssinia came to "help" one faction in Sabaean territory and then occupied it. If a large-scale expeditionary force is desired and the Americans show a lack of enthusiasm for another war to serve the Jews, the fake "energy crisis" could be made severe enough to pep them up. And the gang in Washington would have no trouble at all in arranging a "crisis" that would be proclaimed by their mouthpiece, whether Reagan or another stooge, to invoke the rule by open terrorism in the Soviet manner for which all preparations have now been made, including a whole sheaf of Executive Orders that have been printed in the *Federal Register* and thus made law, and reprinted by various starveling "right-wing" and "Nazi" organizations that imagine that the boobs in the United States still possess some organ that is capable of thinking. Of course, the Aryan sheep, now grazing contentedly under the eyes of their Jewish shepherds, will never read such unpleasant things, and when they *feel* the Executive Orders in domestic counterparts of the Gulag Archipelago, the sheep will bleat mindlessly and wonder what happened.

* * *

I have been sent a very interesting booklet, *The 5th Kingdom*, written and published by Elmer Arthur (4902 N.E. Thirtieth Avenue, Portland, Oregon). Properly considered, it is more significant than most of the books that are today spewed in such horrendous quantity from the presses of the great publishing houses in New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson.

Mr. Arthur is a student of the Bible, in the commonly accepted meaning of that term. He has read it many times in English, knows its contents thoroughly, and accepts without doubt the stories in it as veracious. Innumerable individuals have done that. Mr. Arthur, however, has done much more. He not only read and believed the texts: he understood them and thought about them. That is indeed remarkable.

In addition to his Bible in the form in which it is now

commonly circulated in English, Mr. Arthur has read and studied one small collection of writings of comparable age and authority in translations that were made in the Nineteenth Century, republished at various times, and are now issued by Crown Publishers under the title, *The Forgotten Books of Eden: Lost Books of the Old Testament.*

This, so far as I can determine from the booklet, is the extent of Mr. Arthur's studies. He may never even have heard of Marcion, Manichaeus, and the leaders of quite a few other early Christian sects that had numerous adherents and flourishing congregations in many parts of the Roman Empire until the gang called The Fathers of the Church got control of the government and could use its military power to suppress competition in the salvation-business.

It was characteristic of those early sects that they, like all men of sound judgement and unperverted instincts, were revolted by the "Old Testament" and its record of foul crimes perpetrated by Yahweh on behalf of his Chosen People of brigands and marauders. They accordingly concluded, as did Marcion, that Yahweh was an inferior and renegade god, a mere demiurge, or forthrightly identified the Jews' god with Satan, the supreme god of pure evil. They, however, had their own "New Testaments" and believed Jesus to be an emanation of a far different and superior god, a good and righteous god, who would eventually destroy the author of evil and all his army of superhuman and human devils. They were thus Christians and properly so called themselves, since they, like many followers of the religion after them, believed that the personal name of the protagonist of the "New Testament" stories had been Jesus Christ, much as a man might today be named Jim Jones.

Mr. Arthur has been more consistent and logical than those early Christians and, on the basis of the texts he had before him, thought the problem through and reached the necessary conclusion that Yahweh, Jesus & Co., Inc. are a single and indivisible corporation. Believing in the veracity of predictions made in the scriptures, he believes that the three gods of incorporated evil, with their Chosen earthlings, will inflict on civilized mankind all the sadistic horrors described in the *Apocalypse* and that thereafter Jesus and his band of Jew boys will reign over the devastated earth for a thousand years. But Mr. Arthur has had visions and offers us a message of hope. After "God Almighty, the Lord Jesus Christ, and the Holy Ghost," together with "all their followers that will num-

ber into the millions," have had their thousand years of de-depraved fun, the "True Divine White Holy Spirit" will arise and destroy the whole shebang. He will purify the earth with celestial fire at a temperature of 1,000,000°F., reducing God Almighty & Co., and their millions of evil spirits to "ashes that will be carried away by the winds." And, needless to say, "there will be left not one Jew or Jewess, not one nigger, male or female, nor any of the Mud Races," and the planet will be cleansed of that pollution. A "remnant of the Great White Race" will survive, however, and inherit an earth now purged of its vermin and made fit for civilized life at last.

Such is the glorious future promised us by a man who has understood the Bible in which he believes.

* * *

I have just got around to reading the second volume of the University of Cincinnati's *Classical Studies*, which contains the second series of lectures in memory of Louise Taft Semple, a gracious lady, accomplished hostess, generous patron of scholarship, and highly intelligent woman, whom Classicists of my generation will always remember. It contains a contribution by Professor E. A. Havelock that touches upon a fact of great importance when we try to determine the distinctive characteristics of the mentality of our race.

Most "survey" courses in colleges include a brief statement that our alphabet was borrowed by the Greeks from the Phoenicians, who are therefore to be credited with one of the epochal inventions in the history of civilization. That is a drastic oversimplification of the history of writing, and it is also misleading at a crucial point.

Phoenician was a language of the group known as Western Semitic, and Old Phoenician is a name generally given to the language of Canaan, which the Jews learned when they invaded that country and from which they formed a dialect called Hebrew, much as they debased German into Yiddish. The Phoenician alphabet was the alphabet of the Semitic languages and had letters only for consonants. Vowels were not represented in writing.

The Greeks, it is true, borrowed and stylized the Phoenician alphabet, but they used some of the letters to represent vowels.[1] That was the crucial invention. That made possible

1. Mycenaean Greek was written in a complicated syllabic script which may, or may not, have been entirely lost during the Dark Age that followed the collapse of the Mycenaean civilization. The date at which the Greeks borrowed and perfected the Phoenician alphabet is uncertain; deductions drawn from a lack of evidence are necessarily hypothetical and unverifiable. The history of writing throughout the world is intricate and I must not digress here.

literacy as we know it today. It made possible what Havelock calls the "democratization" of knowledge. Reading and writing became skills that anyone of average intelligence could easily acquire, and literacy was no longer the jealously guarded province of experts, who usually had vested interests in religions. What was even more important, it became possible at last to write a word in such a way that it could not be mistaken for an entirely different word.

Perpend the magnitude of the change that permitted precision in writing. You can form a rough idea of it by considering what written English would be like, if it were written in a Semitic alphabet. The letters SN, for example, would stand for a wide variety of words of quite different meaning: 'soon,' 'sun,' 'son,' 'sin,' 'sane,' 'seen,' 'sine,' etc. The meaning of SN in a given instance could be determined only from the context. It might be followed by RS, which could stand for 'rose,' 'Rosa,' 'rise,' 'rouse,' 'arise,' 'arose,' 'arouse,' 'ruse,' 'erase,' 'iris,' 'Eros,' 'ours,' etc. Only a few of the possible meanings of SN and RS would fit together, and if the two words are preceded or followed by, say, half a dozen others, it will generally be found that all eight can combine to give only one intelligible meaning or, at the most, two. English written in consonants would be a little harder than most Semitic languages, which are much more limited in morphology and structure, and so are ill adapted to the expression of either literature that is more than rudimentary, or philosophic thought.

It is, of course, easy to tamper with the meaning of texts written with only consonants. Even R. H. Pfeiffer, who is an enthusiastic admirer of his race's "Old Testament" and would assign to parts of it impossibly early dates, admits in his *Introduction* to it (London, Harper, 1948) that the consonantal text was easily perverted by assuming different vowel-sounds and so corrupted to suit the theological interests of the 'experts' who expounded it orally or copied it to fit the axe they were grinding. It was particularly easy to change proper names. In the English example I gave above, if RS were written

to designate the god Eros, a feminist could interpret the text as referring to the goddess Iris or to a woman named Rose! And what poor layman could argue with an 'expert' in such matters?

I stress this linguistic detail here because I have had occasion more than once in these pages to point out that the names dishonestly differentiated as 'Jesus' and 'Joshua' in most English Bibles are really one and the same name.[2] And we know this, not because the spelling in Hebrew is YHWS', which could stand for quite a variety of pronunciations, but because the name, wherever it occurs in the "Old Testament," is uniformly represented in the Septuagint by the Greek form that yields 'Jesus' in English.

I think it also noteworthy that an Aryan people refused to be content with an alphabet that not only obstructed clear thought and ready comprehension, but also lent itself to all sorts of ambiguities and mystifications.

* * *

In Illinois this November a judge simply ordered the unfortunate owners of property in Chicago to be fleeced by special taxation to meet the demands of the gangsters who operate the public boob-hatcheries. In the same state the notoriously corrupt legislature authorized the rackets called "community colleges" to exact a huge extra tax from the property-owning serfs just by demanding it. There was no protest. On the contrary, the legislator who invented that theft was promoted to the Congress of the United States by the imbecile voters.

In 1776, a large faction among the British colonists revolted against their mother country. Their principal grievance was that the Parliament in London had imposed on them mild and almost trivial taxes without their consent. They could not foresee how cheerfully their spavined and degenerate descendants would acquiesce in the real slavery into which they are being progressively herded—and which, sad to say, is all they deserve.

2. The dishonesty goes back to the Jews, who wanted to change the pronunciation of the extremely popular personal name to differentiate the hero of their tradition about the conquest of Canaan from his late namesake, the self-appointed christ who had failed in his attempted revolution and whose cult they sold to the goyim as Christianity.

THE JEWISH PROBLEM And Aryan Survival In The United States

RATIONAL AND IRRATIONAL APPROACHES TO THE JEWISH QUESTION

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

The prominent German National Socialist legal scholar, Professor Johann von Leers, wrote in his book, *14 Jahre Judenrepublik* [14 Years of the Jewish Republic, i.e., the Weimar Republic, published in 1933], that the National Socialists had never struggled against Jews for the purpose of destroying them. He even wished that Jews could have a felicitous national development in some area other than Europe. (These sentiments have a close parallel with those of Abraham Lincoln in regard to the American Negro problem, since Lincoln envisaged the eventual repatriation of Negroes.) Leers further remarked that hatred of Jews for its own sake is stupid and actually barbaric in the final analysis and that National Socialist opposition to Jews had as its purpose the protection of the German people from intellectual, economic and political enslavement by Jews. Leers even put in a good word for the basic idea of Zionism, with its objective of a secular national existence of Jews amongst other nations of the world, with the provision that a Jewish state should not pose a threat of attempts at international dominance.[1]

Now, a half century after these words appeared in print, Americans might do well to ponder them in an American context. The United States now has by far the largest Jewish population of all nations in the world and its Jews are by far the most powerful.

Down through the centuries Jews have been in frequent and often very bitter conflict with their host populations. During

1. For a quotation of the original text involved, see Wilhelm Stäglich, *Der Auschwitz-Mythos/Legende oder Wirklichkeit?*, Tübingen: Grabert-Verlag, pp. 35-36.

the millenia of the Diaspora, Jews have accumulated remarkable skills for the purpose of dominating their host populations. We might view the destructive Russian Revolution of 1917 as the most outstanding and tragic application of these skills. Jewish skills in dominating their host populations have consisted of shrewd financial manipulations, gaining influence in princely courts and, more recently, gaining control of mass media and thus obtaining inordinate power over the elected officials of "democratic" states. However, Jews have had to leave one area of the world after the other when their host populations could stand their oppression no longer.

In the present-day United States Jews play a prominent rôle in sabotaging of the family life and reproductive activities of their predominantly Aryan host population by creating tensions between the sexes ("women's liberation") and popularizing abortion and homosexuality. (Perhaps they are motivated by jealousy to some extent, since the Jews' own reproductive rates are presently very low in the United States and were declining rapidly in Europe during the late 19th and early 20th centuries.) Jews have skilfully weakened the racial and cultural sense of identity of Aryan Americans by creating a sense of guilt in them with regard to their relations with other races, notably by constantly publicizing the so-called "Holocaust" and vigorously promoting Negro organizations and interests. American television networks, including so-called "public television," which are clearly dominated by Jews, are constantly transmitting drama programs in which Aryans are portrayed as depraved and immoral, while members of racial minorities are rarely thus portrayed.[2] Not only have Jews achieved a gross overrepresentation in the learned professions such as law and medicine (especially the psychiatric branch of medicine, in which exploitation of patients and fraud are so readily possible,) but they are now coming into prominence in scholarly and academic circles. (A man of Jewish origin is now Librarian of Congress.[3]) Jews played a large role in the shameful surrender of the American canal which had been built through Panama, an outstanding achievement of almost exclusively Aryan military officers, engineers and health officials, completed seven decades ago.

The various types of power which Jews have amassed in the United States is all the more amazing because there was only a tiny Jewish element in the United States as recently as one-hundred years ago, approximately ½ of 1% of the U.S. population. Massive Jewish migration from Europe, especially from Eastern Europe, commenced in the 1880s as a result of pogroms (riots) against Jews in lands under the Czar's crown during the reigns of Alexander III (1881-1894) and Nicholas II (1894-1917). Hostility to Jews in central and western Europe after 1918, by no means confined to Germany, served as a further stimulus for Jewish migration to the United States.[4]

2. I recently watched closely the nine-part (!) series on "public" television, *Heritage: Civilization and the Jew.* The series was effectively presented and narrated by the articulate Abba Eban, former ambassador from the Jewish state in Palestine to the United States and the United Nations. Naturally, Eban's presentation was an attempt to put the historical rôle of the Jews in its best light. The series went back as far as the sixth century B.C., or "before the common era," as Eban put it. Not only was there a gross distortion of the rôle of the Jews in world history, but an avoidance of the mention of some of the ugliest of Jewish influences. In Eban's version of Jewish history, the Jews could do no wrong. Persecution of Jews was presented as simply the product of the evil psyches of a wide variety of host populations. I watched the series with anger, frustration and above all jealousy of Jewish control of the powerful medium which I, as a taxpayer, am being forced to support. How wonderful it would be if "public" television were to present a similarly laudatory series on some great Aryan nation, such as the Germans or Italians and their accomplishments!

3. *Wall Street Journal,* 9 November, 1984

4. In 1818 the United States was still nearly devoid of Jews, whose number has been estimated at about 3,000 for that year. By 1880 their number had risen to 230,000, thus about ½ of 1% of the U.S. population at that time. In 1880 about 3.3% of the Jewish population of the entire world lived in the United States, while 88.4% lived in Europe. By 1937, 30% of the Jewish population of the entire world lived in the United States. Today the Jewish percentage of the U.S. population is generally given at around 3%, but there are some reasons for higher estimates if all persons of Jewish or partly Jewish descent are counted without regard to present religious affiliation. According to Abba Eban, about one-third of the Jews who marry in the United States are currently marrying non-Jews. For a penetrating, lucid statistical analysis of the Jewish population of the world in the late 1930s, including detailed information on their former occupational and social distributions in Germany and Austria, see the article by Friedrich Burgdörfer, "Die Juden in Deutschland und in der Welt" in *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, Volume III (1938), pp. 152-198.

Jewish solidarity in confrontation with host populations and perhaps even genetically determined physical and mental characteristics give Jews a tremendous advantage in the struggle for power in an urbanized civilization. The big city has been the preferred habitat of Jews for many centuries. (One need only think of the large Jewish population of Alexandria in ancient times.) It is only relatively recently, however, that the bulk of the American Aryan population has come to dwell in cities. Formerly most Aryans were engaged in agriculture or at least lived in a rural environment, but the mechanization of agriculture has changed that. The Jew is thus competing with the Aryan in an environment to which the former had long become accustomed in the course of centuries and even millenia, while the bulk of the Aryan population lives in an environment which is relatively new to it. At present less than 5% of the American population is directly engaged in agriculture. It is difficult to overestimate the significance of this fact for American life.

Two-thousand years, the approximate length of time in which Jews have lived in the Diaspora, represent about 100 generations. From a biological point of view alone that number of generations affords the possibility of the development of rather distinct physical and mental characteristics within a relatively exclusive population group. Although man has existed for some hundreds of thousands of years in forms more or less analogous to modern man, we must not underestimate the genetic changes which can take place within a mere 2,000 years. I recall that when I viewed the Roman ruins in Trier (near the Luxembourg-German border) a guide pointed out to me that Romans must have been much shorter than we modern men on the average because we had to stoop to go through the doorways of the ruins of the thermal bathhouses. Even if Jews have somewhat diverse ancient racial roots,[5] during the long centuries since the beginning of the Diaspora Jew have developed distinct genetic characteristics as a group and tribal ways of surviving in the urbanized environments scattered throughout the world, primarily living off the productive capacities of their host populations in a manner somewhat analogous to that of certain strains of mice and rats.

In view of the genetically determined characteristics of Jews

5. See the article by Eugen Fischer in the August, 1984 issue of the *Liberty Bell*, "The Racial Origin and Oldest Racial History of the Hebrews."

we must be hesitant to seek a solution to the Jewish problem through biological assimilation. Such assimilation would permanently alter the racial basis of American civilization, even if the cultural aspects of American life have already been altered to some extent by the presence of large numbers of Jews, especially since around the turn of the century. The Jewish rôle in film-making and more recently television can hardly be overestimated in their influence on American cultural life. Jews are also heavily involved in musical performance, the art market and publishing.

Gradually Aryan Americans are becoming aware of their plight. Their psychological and intellectual reactions to it are of a varied nature, but often enough these reactions are irrational, unproductive and even harmful to themselves. Jews often contend that hostility toward them ("anti-Semitism") is a product of a scapegoat mentality by which all blame for difficulties of the community at large are shifted onto a racial or cultural minority. Obviously, such an explanation for the widespread hostility toward Jews is self-serving, but it is not completely unfounded. Often the scapegoat thesis has been a product of oversimplification of the Jewish problem in the minds of Aryans and thus a product of intellectual laziness. The scapegoat mentality can actually be harmful to Aryans because it serves as a substitute for vigorous, well-informed thought about the Jewish question.

We Americans who are presently becoming so keenly aware of the stranglehold which Jews have on our country should not have any all too charitable notions about the role of National Socialism. After all, the National Socialists redistributed the burden of central and eastern European Jewry onto Americans, Palestinians and others whose governments betrayed them by accepting large waves of Jewish immigration, even if most of the participants in the Évian Conference of 1938 on Jewish refugees were quite pusillanimous about accepting Jewish immigrants, a fact which showed up their hypocrisy in rebuking Germany for its economic and cultural restrictions on its Jews at that time. On the other hand, we must credit the National Socialist government for conducting intensive studies on the Jewish problem from historical, economic, theological and biological perspectives. National Socialist thinking on the final solution to the Jewish problem had some strong similarities to the Zionist thinking which had been developing since the late 19th century, notably under the leadership of Theodor Herzl, who was born in Budapest in 1860 and who died in Austria in 1904. Zionism, by the

way, was primarily an eastern, no western, European movement.

There are many rational and quite legal measures which Aryan Americans can take in order to protect themselves and their race from the effects and influences of Jews who are living in their midst.

One measure to keep the learned professions from being overrun by Jews is simple; seeking the professional services of only members of one's own racial group. In the economic field the obvious measure is patronizing only merchants of one's own racial group. These measures are not only entirely legal, but they are also essentially only a reciprocation of the loyalty which Jews have toward their own group. In order to confine his use of professional services and his purchases to Aryan professional people and merchants, the Aryan must protect himself by developing skills at recognizing the physical and mental characteristics of Jews. Important sources of information on the physical and mental characteristics of Jews are contained in the important book by John R. Baker, *Race* (Oxford University Press, 1974, pp. 232-247) and in the articles by Otmar von Verschuer and Eugen Fischer published in the *Liberty Bell* issues of August-Sepember, 1983, August, 1984 and September, 1984.

Aryans must equip themselves with knowledge about the Jewish problem and the ramified aspects of Jewish control of their lives. We Aryans desperately need a research institute which would investigate the Jewish question on a scientific and scholarly basis. Its investigations and research should be in various fields; history, sociology, criminology, political science, economics, theology, law, psychology, physical anthropology and other fields. Henry Ford's efforts in the early 1920s to investigate the Jewish problem as it existed at that time were an admirable pioneering effort along these lines and many of the fruits of Ford's efforts are still quite pertinent to the present situation. Another notable effort along these lines, perhaps the most notable effort ever made, was that by the Reichsinstitut für Geschichte des neuen Deutschlands, which published scientific and scholarly studies of the Jewish question which encompassed a variety of fields; physical anthropology, theology, history, literary studies, economics, law, musicology and archaeology. These studies were published in various forms, but most notably in a series, *Forschungen zur Judenfrage* (Research on the Jewish Question), which extended from 1937 to 1943. The end of the tragic, fratricidal Second World War, of course, brought an end to the publication of these valuable studies. The series of volumes

which the Reichsinstitut published is now rare. Only a few of the more than fifty articles which the series contains are available in English translation, although many of these articles would be of great importance to American and other English-speaking students of the Jewish problem.

Another measure which Aryans can readily undertake in their defence is identification of themselves. Symbols of religious affiliation, such as a cross or fish, can be used in advertising to aid in this identification. Advertising by Aryan merchants in periodicals which defend them can also be an aid in identification. As the fraction of Aryans in the population becomes ever smaller, ethnic identification becomes ever more important to Aryan survival in an increasingly hostile climate. Aryans must learn to evaluate political candidates for public office in terms of their subservience to Jewish interests at the cost of Aryan well-being. Politicians' attitudes toward the use of money earned by taxpayers for the subsidizing of the Jewish state in Palestine can serve as a convenient yardstick.

One very important thing which Aryans can do to benefit their own racial group is to subscribe to periodicals which advocate the welfare of Aryans. Those with the appropriate talents can also write for such periodicals. Even if the subscriber can read only part of the periodicals, he can pass them on. The very act of subscribing to such periodicals in itself is an important aspect of supporting them. The larger the circulation of such periodicals, the lower their costs in relation to the numbers printed. Larger circulations can also increase their power to attract the efforts of talented authors.

To survive in an increasingly hostile environment, Aryans must be strongly concerned with educational affairs. Having an influence on the choice of textbooks is of crucial importance. All too many publishers of textbooks are now Jewish or are controlled by Jews. Aryans must be on guard against their influences on impressionable minds.

Jews play a large role in publishing pornography, a poison which can impair the Aryan will to reproduce and survive in a demographic sense, the most elemental kind of survival of all. The most valid objection to pornography is that it has a tendency to trivialize the reproductive act. We Aryans must change our attitudes toward the abortion and illegitimacy questions. Every healthy, bright Aryan baby born, whether to a married or unmarried mother, is a contribution to our survival as a race, at least under the present circumstances. The abortion of a single,

healthy Aryan fetus is an injury to our race, which is now facing a sharp demographic decline, especially in a relative sense. The Aryan demographic decline in the United States is creating a vacuum which is sucking in many non-Aryans, especially from Latin America.

Aryans can survive and prosper only if they have an awareness of their illustrious heritage and potential, the basic motivational factors that are a *sine qua non* if Aryans are to survive in the face of tough competition in an increasingly non-Aryan environment.

An irrational, unfounded hatred of members of other races is beneath the characteristic nobility of the Aryan psyche. On the other hand, a lack of awareness of the antagonistic role and attitudes of the non-Aryan components of the American population could eventually be lethal to the Aryan component. Non-Aryans in the United States have a vigorous concern for the survival of their racial groups. We Aryans have a right, indeed a duty, to be concerned for our own survival. We should feel no moral imperative whatsoever to apologize for defending our race.

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles ..... $ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival ..... $ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century ..... $ 7.00

Please add $1 for postage for orders under $10. For orders over $10, please add 10%. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

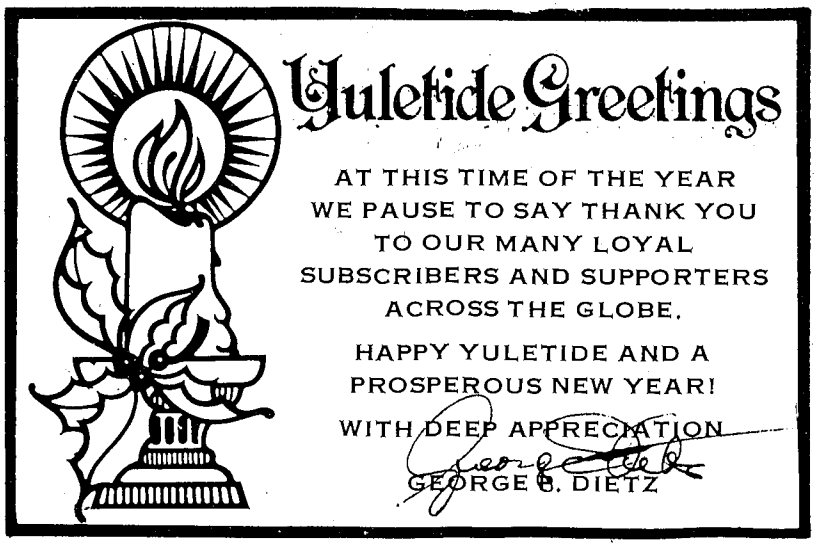

Reprinted from:

THE ODINIST

NO. 85
1984

Published by THE ODINIST FELLOWSHIP
P.O. Box 1647, Crystal River, Florida 32629

WORSHIP?

Every now and then we are asked, 'How do we worship our gods?' There are certain connotations to the word 'worship' that make us rather uneasy applying that word to the relationship with our gods. Webster draws a slight difference in emphasis between the meaning of the noun and the verb; for the former, the explanation is: "state or quality of being worthy," "excellence of character," "dignity;" this is fine. The 2nd listing is "used as a title;" that may also pass. The 3rd is "prayer;" understood in the Christian sense, this is not exactly what we would want to project relative to our gods; we do not petition the Asir.

The verb is explained as 1) to adore; 2) to respect, to honor; 3) to idolize. Only the second listing would be fine, for, indeed, we honour and respect our gods, but we do not adore or idolize them in the usual sense of these words.

The question above, therefore, ought rather to be, 'how do we honour the Asir? How do we show our respect?' The fellowship suggests the following considerations:

Let us begin by repeating a statement from *Religious Attitudes of the Indo-Europeans* by Professor Hans Guenther: " . . .there is no satisfactory exposition of Indo-European religiosity as such, and where such a description has been attempted, it is often deliberately or unconsciously measured with yardsticks derived from the Judeo-Christian world." This simply means that we have no clear knowledge of the relationship between

our forefathers and their gods; we can draw some conclusions, we can surmise, we can listen to our own instincts and accept only that which rings true, but we do not KNOW, so there is no cut and dried answer.

However , we do know that the relationship was not one of fear; there was no cringing before a deity, it was not a slave/master situation. When, for example, the 90th Psalm, verse 7, says: "For we are consumed by thine anger and by thy wrath we are troubled," this is an alien attitude that does not refer to original Indo-European concepts although all members of the Aryan tribes knew well the power of the cosmic forces. "No religiosity which takes something away from man, to make him appear smaller before a deity who has become all-powerful and oppressive, is Indo-European" (Guenther).

In the Odyssey men are seen as 'friends of the gods;' in the Bhagavad Gita, Krishna calls Arjuna 'his friend.' Plato refers to a community between gods and men, and he sees the man of moderation and self-respect as a 'friend of the gods.' Such a relationship is based on the concept that gods and men are bound by the same values, by a common destiny.

At the same time our forefathers were well aware of their limitations; to them (as to us) the gods represented the eternal powers of the universe—'the Force' of the cosmos of which a small part resides in man as a component of the whole "with which no man shall measure himself" (Goethe).

The expression 'to pay homage to' also has some unhealthy connotations; it indicates in feudal law the vassal/lord relationship although it may also mean 'to honour.' And this is actually the essence of our relationship to our gods—we honour and respect them. Since this relationship is personal, no priest class developed among our forefathers of old. Within the Druids it seems priests were powerful, and at times shamans and like individuals enjoyed a position of respect, but where the Asir gods were honoured this was not common. Among the Aryan tribes, the chieftain, the oldest member of the community or the head of the clan, officiated when the folk gathered to pay tribute to THE gods, but THESE people were more like co-ordinators (I hate to use the word M.C. or host since the phenomenon of the TV host!); they were not conceived of as prophets, NOR were they mediators.

When, therefore, communicating with the gods, there was no kneeling, no downcast eyes, no bent heads. Rather, the Indo-European stood, gazing upwards, often with his arms out-

stretched, preferably in natural surroundings, but where this was not feasible, in the privacy of his home. At tribal gatherings, the dedications to the gods were brief, similar to someone now proposing a toast to an honoured guest.

So how do we show our appreciation for the gods? We do that every time we teach a child the ways of our forefathers or help a kinsman; when we protect nature from the ravages of industry or plant a tree; when we perform our duty to the folk or execute a job well; when we show moderation in all things, respect for self and folk, and when we are true to our kin, cautious when among strangers.

Another question asked of us concerns prayers. As said above, we do not petition our gods; there is no horse-dealing, no 'if you do this, I'll do that;' we do not buy favours from a deity that way; that would put us in debt to the gods; besides, as Ellis Davidson remarks in *Gods and Myths of Northern Europe*, "Men knew that the gods whom they served could not give them freedom from danger and calamity, and they did not demand that they should.... The great gift of the gods were readiness to face the world as it was, the luck that sustains men in tight places and the opportunity to win glory which alone can survive death."

These are proud words and lofty ideals; they show that our forefathers were prepared to live by their own powers, physically and spiritually; yet they felt a close relationship to the gods because these represented the natural powers; our ancestors knew that to violate the laws of nature, both at personal and tribal levels, bore in themselves retributions according to the seriousness of the misdeed.

What takes the place of prayers in an Odinist community would be a summonsing up, we might call it, of the spirit of the gods, a trying to conceive what Thor would do or Odin advise if they were faced with the same problem in the imaginary world of the legends.

Here we touch on something that on the surface may seem mystical but which in reality is not. When seriously addressing a problem, you have to give your full attention to all possibilities. You may consider what you would like to do, which is not always the same as what you know you ought to do; you think of all the angles, the pros and cons for following this line of action or that. You might be so intent on solving the problem that you could possibly enter into a dream-like state of mind and see an apparition in a broadrimmed hat, wearing a blue

cape, appearing before your eyes. Your rational mind would know that this does not happen; rather, it is your subconscious facilities, drawing on the hidden instinctual powers that reside in you which surface in the shape of Odin to give you the answer you were looking for. Thus, it is not the god who told you what to do, but rather YOUR own subconscious self that in fact knew the answer all the time although it took an act of great spiritual intensity to bring it up from the DEPTHS of your mind.

Don't Odinists then have celebrations, rituals, services? You bet we have; but they are not occasions for any spiritual submission to an all-powerful, all-knowing deity. The traditional celebrations of our forefathers had their roots in the seasonal changes as experienced by a farming community. First and foremost are the four seasons; the fertility rites of spring and the thanksgiving observations of harvest are also important occasions, together with a few other days during the year. Each celebration was usually dedicated to a certain god or goddess who was particularly connected to the season and therefore especially honoured.

The people would gather; they all knew what they were celebrating; there were songs and dances around a bonfire; foods and drinks were brought forth and a little of each dish was thrown on the ground as an offering to the god. Then followed a general rejoicing with much merrymaking which at times could become rather rowdy—let us not forget that 'pagans are those who say Yes to life,' as Nietzsche put it; our forefathers saw nothing wrong with having fun and celebrating life itself.

Modern Odinists live under different circumstances than did our ancestors in the days of heathenism. Christianity brought with it fear, submission and a negation of natural instincts. The way in which we celebrate the seasons and honour our gods cannot be exactly as our forefathers did, but we shall get as close as is reasonable.

This means, first of all, that wherever possible Odinists should make a point of getting together to mark the seasonal changes and the special festivals we have on our calendar, to have a feast and toast the gods. The simple act of meeting is in itself a celebration of folk identity for it is the basis for our culture and it creates a FELLOWSHIP that has been missing for far too long. Sitting alone somewhere is not nearly as conducive to such festivities as when you are with a few friends who share your spiritual outlook and your concerns for folk and future.

As we always point out, Odinism is not dogmatic; there are other ways in which to show respect for our gods, but it will mostly be a question of emphasis, not one of basics. □

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Survival manual for the White race

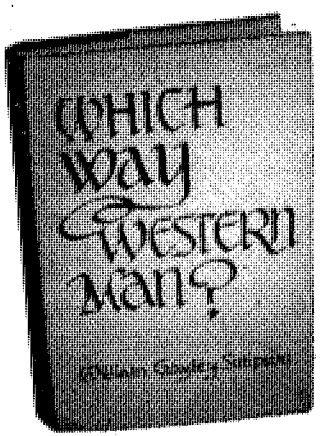

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $9.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

WE THE ARYANS

Reprinted from *The Talon*
published by the Euro-American Alliance
Box 2-1776, Milwaukee WI 53221

We are the Aryans. We have built all of the great Civilizations of the world. Those we have not built ourselves we have inspired. Our race have brought to the planet all of the scientific and technological advances worth noting. The look of our race is so noble that statues of Aryan heroes have become the world's great treasures. Even in war do we imprint the signature of our nobility—valor, mercy to the defeated, and loyalty toward those to whom we are allied. There is no better soldier, no greater thinker or lover of the high Culture, its art and philosophy, than the Aryan. We conceive of Constitutions which astound the world for their gravity and fairness. In peace and in war the Aryan has been a leader for more than three thousand years.

Nevertheless, we are a dying race. Our birth-rate is beneath 2.0 Aryan children per couple. It takes at least a birth-rate of 2.0 (ours is 1.6) to insure the basic survival of a race. Our Aryan people don't seem to care whether this mighty race survives. Indeed, it would seem that all too many Aryans prefer to be the last of their kind. That is the conclusive evidence of the Aryan refusal to fight back against the forces sworn to make an end to the White Race. The Aryan is an individualistic sort of person. He wants to make it on his own, even though the entire anti-White world of Jews and coloreds is ganging up on him and his descendants. What hope has he?

Well, things may be changing. The future of the Aryan race depends upon the awareness of danger by our youth. Did you know that all across America, in every college and university system, White students are organizing? Their organization is called the WHITE STUDENT UNION, and together with the aid of the Hon. Tom Metzger's "White American Resistance" (WAR) the WHITE STUDENT UNION is bringing the message of Aryan pride to White students everywhere across the United States and in Western nations abroad. Tom Metzger (WAR, P.O. Box 65, Fallbrook, CA 92028 [There is now also a Computer Bulletin Board System on Line: Call 619-723-8996]) has seen the potential of the WHITE STUDENT UNION, and has decided to help it grow in California. You can help these courageous young Aryans to grow on college campuses all over this country. Write to the WHITE STUDENT UNION, P.O. Box 41872, Sacramento CA 95841, and ask how you may be able to help them. If you have children of high school or college age, tell them about the WHITE STUDENT UNION. Your children need an organization such as the WHITE STUDENT UNION.

We have been saying this for nearly nine years now: Organization will do it. The Aryan racial organization is the key to our racial salvation. It astounds us that more Whites cannot or will not recognize this fact. The Jews could not have become so influential without the ADL and the American Jewish Committee. Neither would the negroes have made it so far in Aryan society without the NAACP. Every non-White knows that racial moves cannot be made without minority pressure groups. The Aryan, however, is foolish enough to think that he can go it alone. Well, he can't; and sooner or later the fact will be too evident to ignore. He will have to face the facts.

Speaking of facts, we wonder how so many Aryans can fail to recognize a racial attack on all the White race. For example: the City of Milwaukee has decided to advance negroes and other minorities over Whites who have more seniority on the Civil Service lists. White workers are going to be overlooked for promotion based upon race. Yet Whitey says nothing out loud—no complaints. The Milwaukee Police Department is forced by court order to hire minorities, promote minorities over qualified Whites, and assign negroes to White residential districts. White officers are heard to grumble, but the White community says nothing. Right now two black members of the Green Bay Packers football team have admitted to "The Milwaukee Journal" to having had sexual relations with a White woman in the basement of a Milwaukee tavern where the woman was employed as a "go-go" dancer. The woman alleges that the two black Packers players raped her after invading the dancer's dressing room. That was one week ago (this is October 16th) and nothing whatsoever has been done about it. The Milwaukee County District Attorney, who worhips blacks, has no comment about his "investigation." The two blacks haven't even been ordered to appear before the D.A.

But what is so odd is that here we have another racial assault

by blacks against a White woman, and Milwaukee Whites are silent on the subject except to say that the woman probably was a "slut" and the "Packers are good guys." We wonder if Milwaukee is unique—or is this city symptomatic of White inability to react to racial insults, slights and assaults. It may be that the Euro-American Alliance is out of place here in Milwaukee, that somewhere else in America Whites are ready and willing to answer the attacks of the minorities. We happen to know, however, that Whites are being raped and murdered all over the country in increasing numbers by negroes and all manner of "wogs." The Jews have succeeded in making the Aryan feel guilty for his expressions of racial concern. Is there a limit to this silence?

We wish to say right here that Aryan youth are in the most precarious position of all. Their diminishing numbers mean a dismal racial and socio-economic future. 'Starve a White family out' will probably be the new motto of the Liberal-Jewish-Minority coalition. God knows that more Americans of the Aryan race, more White youth, have fallen for the racial trap set by the Jew entertainment moguls: have you seen the race-mixing on the 'rock' video programs? Now most White kids won't mix sexually with negroes merely because 'Hymie' wants them to. But too many young Aryans are moved by media to accept the black lifestyle as the equal of their own. Most young Whites have no idea any longer who they are. They know nothing of their brilliant racial and cultural past: blame the government schools, which a long time ago began to purge Aryan historical studies from the curricula. Still, White students have the potential to rise to the occasion.

What the WHITE STUDENT UNION can accomplish on campus is to demand and get Aryan studies programs, including the REAL history of our great race. Someday, these aware young Aryans will lead the Western world. Things may be looking up, and we, the mature Aryan racial-nationalists, must aid our brightest, most courageous youth to persevere in this, the most vital cause of this Age.

(As an addendum to this month's piece, it was announced today that the vaunted "Nobel Prize" for Peace was awarded to a squeaky little negro by the name of Bishop Desmond Tutu, presumably for his work in South Africa of opposing the Aryan system of separation/segregation called "Apartheid." It was reported that 'white' and black integrationists flaunted the laws against public displays of racial consortium and began to cavort in the streets upon hearing news of the award. The One-Worlders are gearing up for an assault on South Africa. You will know 'when' as the Jews begin to leave that country for New York, Miami Beach and Los Angeles in larger numbers than usual.

So you see that the White race is under the gun in all Western nations. It is but a measure of Aryan-American foolishness that we do not see it as a matter of a little time before the boom is lowered on Whitey in the USA. Yes, Virginia, it damn well can happen here!

We are reminded that the greatest advocate of peace in our time is still locked up in Spandau Prison in Berlin: Rudolf Hess (90). He'll get no "Nobel Peace Prize." He will not even be set free. □

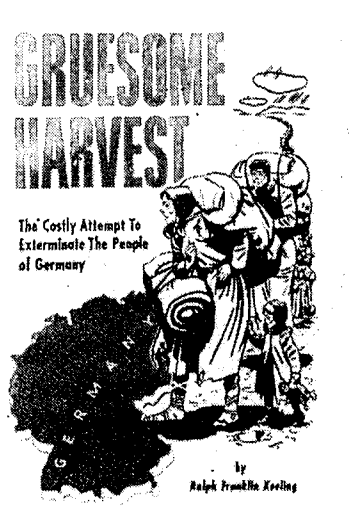

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

Letters to the Editor

17 July 1984

Dear Friend:

Thank you for the note; I am honored to have my articles printed in Liberty Bell. Every article in the June issue seemed to be inter-related in some way, and this is excellent. The contribution by Major Clerkin was tops; after seeing that the aged Lee Layton has finally recognized the sham of Christianity for what it is, I couldn't help but feel that Major Clerkin is also having second thoughts. I associate his works usually with a Christian Identity theme, but that was totally absent in his hard-hitting article.

It disturbs me that you have to operate "on a shoestring," so to speak, sort of like my own family just being able to live from pay-check to pay-check. Many times I've daydreamed about being able to finance our cause substantially; when I see some article about a family in NY or PA winning one of those huge lotteries, I think of how I would spend such a fortune. It would give me a wonderful feeling to be able to come to you with a cashier's check for a few hundred thousand! There's something ironic and in the vein of "poetic justice" to use the Jews' lifeblood (money) in a cause directly against them.

Since I haven't won any lotteries lately, in lieu of that cashier's check, please accept this donation, and I do sincerely wish it would have 3 or 4 more zeroes behind it! Anytime I earn a little spending money with my hobby, I set aside a portion for you and your efforts; it takes all my regular pay-check to pay the expenses of raising three children, or I would donate on a much more regular basis.

I know I've said enough already to a busy man, but let me pass on this incident that strikes home to our cause: three weekends ago, I transported a group of young boys to Houston for a day at Astroworld (an amusement complex a la Disneyland theme); as there were other adults along to chaperone, I chose to sit in the parking lot all day and catch up on my reading. I did manage quite a bit of that, but I also observed a most ominous situation. Watching the people, I was struck by the fact of how many were non-white; mongrels of various hues passed by all day long; the majority were Mexican, then nigger, then Oriental. If a white couple came by, they would be escorting one; possibly two children; but these non-whites would have four, six, even eight kids in tow, and all seemed to be from babies to ten years old.

Another couple who made the trip with me went on into Houston on business, and they came back saying they thought for a minute they were in Washington, D.C. It's been some ten years since they'd been to that section of Houton, and they said all they saw were niggers, everywhere.

We observed the trams picking up people from the parking lots and hauling them to the park. The trams had a driver and an attendant on each vehicle. The driver was usually white, but the attendant, who did all the talking and instructing over the tram's P.A. system, was ALWAYS an Oriental of some kind.

For those who have read Raspail's "Camp of the Saints," it was indeed a chilling spectacle, and brought home to reality just how far we've come in accomplishing the Jew goal of a mongrelized U.S.A. The hour is late; the sands in the hourglass are running out, just as our time as a people runs out.

Will we fight, or will we assist our mortal enemies in destroying us by continuing to cringe before them? Right now, you could say we cringe in fear voluntarily; it won't be long before they will FORCE us to cringe.

Sincerely,
R.G., Texas

* * *

20 July 1984

Dear Landsmann:

...I much enjoyed your "White Racial Nationalism" in the last Liberty Bell. A co-worker saw me reading it and asked what it was. He was completely ignorant of the Jewish question (as I was until 1980) and had to be told what "Goyim" meant and what kosher butchering was. He was surprised to see your publication selling for $3 but I told him it was because it was unavailable in stores. He read the 3-page article with amazement. His comment was: "It's true! Every word is true!" So I congratulate Major Clerkin on an excellent job of writing. I also much enjoyed "The Rest of Donald Day" and, as you may note, I have ordered his book. It is amazing how much America has declined socially from his day. It is true, in the old days a murder was big news. Now we have a dozen a day in the NYC area and no one even notices them. NYC has virtually become a third world country like Uganda. If the flow of white money, keeping the savages fed and doped up, ever ceases, the racial war Farrakhan spoke of will become an instant reality. I had thougt the Jews would hyperinflate this year and maybe stage another oil hoax. Instead, their oil war has fizzled and we are on the verge of a deflationary collapse like that of 1931.

On May 11, 1931 the Vienna Kreditanstalt collapsed, setting off a chain reaction collapse of the world banking structure. Exactly 53 years later, to the day, the Continental Illinois Bank collapsed after a 3-day run drained it of $20 billion. Total collapse of the U.S. banking system was only averted by massive Fed loans and a phoney guarantee of all deposits by the FDIC. A few days later, on May 28, there was a run on Manufacturers Hanover and the entire U.S. banking system in general. Some $50 billion in Eurodollars were liquidated in a few days. From that day to this, U.S. banks have been shut out of the Eurodollar markets worldwide. They have been forced to borrow from other banks who borrow for them and tack on a fat fee for the privilege. It was pressure from these banks that forced the accounting change that is now forcing U.S. banks to write off overdue loan interest to South America. The real fun will begin next quarter when the overdue loans will be 180 days past due. At that time the principal will have to be written off. That would ruin every bank in America. In 1931,

the equivalent was the WW I debt which had to be suspended in August. Not a cent has been paid on it since and it will be the same with the foreign debt now. Naturally, the Jews intend to squeeze every bit of it out of our hides. In September 1931, the British pound collapsed and a bit later in the year a major bank in Michigan was refused a loan by a Federal agency and collapsed, dragging down the state and then the entire country. By inauguration day, every bank in America was closed. You may see this happen again in 85. Unless the Jews immediately inflate the dollar, it is a certainty.

In closing I might add that I missed your letters section. Nearly alone in a sea of "holycaust survivors" and Liberal half-wits, I need some moral support from knowing there are sane human beings left.

Sincerely,
R.S. New York State

* * * * *

21 July 1984

Dear George:

One comment I should like to make. We white people have got to stop thinking of ourselves as a majority. We are a persecuted and shrinking minority. It is long since time that we realized we are underdogs in danger of elimination, not a powerful majority dispensing "charity and tolerance" as the Liberals pretend. We had better arm and organize and soon. Whites have been escaping the black plague by moving out to the suburbs where niggers and spics generally don't go since they don't have cars or money. At some point soon, the system will break down and we will be faced with economic collapse and racial war. The Jew government's response has been to raise taxes past the point of confiscation. Whites ar only surviving now by cheating on their taxes. This, in turn, leaves them open to persecution by the Jews' IRS which uses selective enforcement of the tax laws to crush white nationalists. At some point in the next year or two (Farrakhan said by 1986, and I am inclined to agree with him), the system may break down whereupon we will face a struggle for survival against the colored hordes backed by whatever power the Federal authorities can muster. I was at the Detroit riots of 1967, and I saw the burned down stores were still in ruins in 1981. That was the rehearsal for what is to come. At that time, a nigger mob, advancing on a white suburb, was fired on and dispersed by armed civilians. A friend of mine in the 82nd Airborne division was among the first on the scene and he counted 19 dead and 37 wounded in the street, nearly half the death total for the whole riot. It was carefully kept out of the papers, but this was the incident that caused Johnson to send in the Federal troops (my unit). Until then, 33,000 police and National Guards had been standing about with empty guns while the niggers looted and burned the city.

After this affair, the Jews had to go back to the drawing board with their plans for racial war and the anti-gun crusade was intensified to disarm the whites. If the welfare money to the black slums is cut off, we will have full scale racial war within days. Rather than fear this event, we should welcome it. The coloreds have been conducting a racial war against us for

years under the cover of "crime." Countless thousands of whites are murdered, beaten, robbed, and raped every year. It is much better that this come out in the open and that whites start fighting back rather than trying to conduct business as usual. We should speed the collapse along by every possible means. A good way is to get every government benefit imaginable and pay little or no taxes at all if we can manage it. Here in my state, Jew York, at least 20% of the people cheat on the sales taxes. If possible, we should get our income totally on the side and without withholding. At the same time, take every government benefit you can get, from welfare to food stamps to college loans to unemployment. Our model should be the Jew Roy Cohen who enjoys a luxurious life style and pays no taxes whatever by the expedient of pretending nothing he uses is his. His Jew friends help him in this. We are not bloated with stolen money, but the same principle applies, we should help those of us who are with us just as white communities like the Mormons and Amish do. We should also avoid Jew swindles like insurance companies, lotteries, the courts, the stock market, the banks, political parties, etc., whenever possible. We are a nation within a nation and we should act together for our mutual benefit just as other minorities do.

Best regards,
W.K., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 21 July 1984

In reading the "Spotlight" for July 23, I learned of the bombing out of the IHR in Torrance, California. I am sure you must have read about it also. Naturally not one word about it in any Zionist-controlled paper or any TV or radio network. The more I read and learn about this Jew-controlled government, the more disturbed I become and feel it is too late already. I am also very concerned about your safety. Please be so careful. You and other Patriots who are trying so hard to inform the stupid and naive people in our midst. The Jews seem to have everything in place. Just take a look at the traitors (Goyim) at the Democratic Convention. What a disgrace to our once great country, the delegates as well as the traitor politicians. May God have mercy on the good people of this world.

Sincerely,
Mrs. S.L., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear George: 18 July 1984

My compliments on a fine June 84 issue. We give the eschatologically inclined a little breather for once! Paul Knutson's labors in putting the sequel to Donald Day's ONWARD CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS must be applauded. I enjoyed the book immensely, and now, THE REST OF DONALD DAY. BALLOT BOX 1984 was short, but succinct. Amen!

The recent massacre in California of 21 MacDonalds customers reminds me of a cassette I have by John Coleman, Ph.D. The Jew-Masonic 'think tanks' are creating many more such zombies with their drug cults. They will no doubt make much of this in their quest to confiscate all firearms.

Liberty Bell readers have long since made contingency plans, however.

Best regards
G.I., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 30 July 1984

Liberal politicians are always babbling about the "poor" and how we must show compassion for them. Of course, by poor they mean non-white. No mercy is shown the white impoverished by taxes or the Jew financial system and the cost of supporting the black and Jewish parasites. From the TV you would think the average white man makes about $50,000. The official figure is that whites over 18 make about $17,600. The poorer whites are being forced to compete against black and spic labor, the middle class is being taxed to death and the upper class and professionals are being squeezed out by niggers hired via 'affirmative action' (against whites) and by Jews who fasten their bloodsucking grip on all the well-paying professions and turn them into rackets. In the last decade, millions of whites have been reduced to poverty, thrown into jail, become paupers, drunkards, dopeheads, or suicides because of the economic pressure of supporting the parasites who are destroying us. Most of these white have been helpless and just lain down like sick dogs and taken it without knowing what to do. But there have been a few exceptions. One was Gordon Kahl who quit paying taxes, went to jail and was eventually murdered by police. But he first killed 3 policemen and wounded two. Another case was that of a farmer and his son who were thrown off their farm by a usuror bank. When the father found out he was being black-balled by the bank so that he couldn't get any loans to start another farm, he ambushed and killed the two bank officers responsible for the fore-closure. Now we have another such case in the recent 'MacDonalds mas-sacre.' The press has not covered it well but I finally pieced the story together. The man responsible lost his job in Ohio because of the industrial collapse engineered by the Jewsh usurors. Unable to find any work, the house he had worked half his life to earn was foreclosed on by the banks. Moving to San Diego, he got a pretty good job as a welder at a company building nuclear power plants only to be laid off by the campaign against nuclear power the Jews have been running. As anyone who is married knows, financial problems lead to marital problems. Finally things got too much for the man and he snapped.

Most whites faced with this kind of situation drift into drink or drugs or kill themselves. But he did something the Jews fear more. He killed 21 people in an explosion of rage against the system that was destroying him. The media have been careful to play down the reasons for his action. To the public, the story is that his reasons are inexplicable and unknowable. A lot of media sympathy is spent gushing over the victims. They claim the one lesson to be learned from the massacre is more gun control to disarm the whites. I can see the Jew/Liberal mind working here. Jews, spics, and niggers have a (well-deserved) contempt for white Liberals. The steely-eyed white man with outrage in his heart and a gun in his hand is a figure that

makes him shudder. They would have much preferred for the white man to kill himself or lay down and die quietly. His action raised the spectre of what will happen if the millions of desperate whites who are being de-stroyed by the system find out who their tormenters are and act against them with a similar explosion of rage.

All in all, I can't find myself disapproving of the MacDonalds massacre. I wish his aim had been better directed at the guilty; however, I noticed from photos that about 3/4 of the victims were spics, so his aim wasn't so bad after all. All in all, the MacDonalds massacre has performed a service for our race. I wish that a lot more white men would take some such action rather than dying like sheep. Even more, I wish they would direct their anger at the guilty, with intelligence, as Kahl or the farmer did. The coming depression collapse will unleash enormous amounts of anger and outrage from the white population. It should be the job of those who know who the guilty are to direct this rage against them. The explosion of rage that led to the MacDonalds massacre is a far healthier reaction for our race than the usual passive despair. I just hope that it will be better directed in the future.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 5 August 1984

Bo Lee Layton wrote of your dilemma in his last letter. I am enclosing a check which I hope can be of some help. Not much, but something... I spent so much time and energy to educate the SITizens that I sacrificed the good years only to incur the enmity of the saps who are boob-tube-o-lated and who would lynch me for my efforts to save our Republic. I know you are aware of this phenomenon and most likely have experienced far worse situations than I have. You certainly sacrificed a fortune. But, I fully expect that by this time next year, most 'comfortable' and well-to-do persons will be in need of diapers. We should buy stock in the manu-facturers of Pampers.

I subscribe to the ADL BULLETIN, and in a past issue they 'honored' you and stated you were an "ex-Nazi." Congratulations! However, with the Zionist power it bodes ill since so few Americans will stand up to them. At least Jesse Jackson and Minister Farrakhan do and I admire them for that, especially Farrakhan. I see him as a future potent obstacle to Zionist plans. I really do. It should be encouraged.

I'd love to meet you and If I ever come your way, I'll most certainly stop in. I was 65 in June, so I have peaked and only the Lord knows how much longer I'll be on the firing line. A lot of damned good patriots have passed on and we need persons who KNOW THE FACTS and who can be counted on when the time comes that our viewpoints can be expressed. That is the great fear of the Zionists for they know that the people, if sufficiently informed, will react against them. But their treachery in having laws passed and applying financial and terrorist pressure to eliminate the knowledgeable intensifies with this fear and it will eventually cause enough

anger so that when the facts are widely known, there will be a situation similar to Germany's awakening. Of course, we have an 'ethnic' problem, what with the burgeoning black situation as well as the Latins and Asians, that Germany did not have. And divisive issues like ERA, etc., are always stirred up by the same destroyers to keep us at each others' throats to divide us.

My best to you, my friend. Keep the faith and chin up!

G.J., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 August 1984

Hope this finds all well there. I am about the same here. Since I wrote you last, I finally saw the parole board but the results were as expected: I was denied, so I'll be here another year. The prosecuting attorney sent in a 7-page letter protesting my release because I was "a racist Nazi." With the exception of that, there isn't much new here... My best to all there and keep up the good work.

Heil Hitler!

Jim Parker, Tennessee

* * * * *

Dear George: 15 August 1984

When I enlisted in the Air Force, I raised my right hand and repeated "...and protect my country from foes both foreign and domestic." They should add, "...except if our domestic enemies are Jews or Niggers because that would be racism!"

It seems that when I try to convert a new body to our ideals, I am confronted with the same two plastic phrases: (1) "That is just one man's OPINION" (2) "What can one man do?" To the first phrase, the difference between opinion and fact is equal to the difference between the Grand Canyon and a creek. What can one man do?—Lead other men!

Heil Hitler!

M.S., US Air Force

* * * * *

24 August 1984

Re. The Hoax of the 20th Century; for defiling Christendom may your tongues rot and may your hands wither. I curse your kind in the name of Jesus our Lord, Amen.

Bill Wickline, Lewisburg WV

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 28 August 1984

I have been mailing the 'Realities' pamphlet, a resume of Zionist crimes, and a National Vanguard leaflet about more marines dying in Israel, to numerous Universities and junior collegess all over the country. I have also prepared a mailing when the colleges open; 100 percent coverage for Pennsylvania, Ohio, Illinois, Minnesota, and California. All of the above weights 1 ounce and is mailable for 20 cents. If you could interest some groups from different states to mail to their colleges, I can't help but believe that it might have some effect.

According to Article 3, Sec. 3 of the U.S. Constitution, anyone who adheres to the enemy of America is guilty of treason. Wasn't Bolshevist Russia our declared enemy in 1940 when F.D.R. 'adhered' to the enemy by helping Russia defeat Germany? F.D.R., in my opinion, was a traitor who created our present powerful enemy. And why is President Reagan throwing a few bones to white Americans and going pellmell after the minority groups that are flooding into the country. I ask this question in hundreds of cards mailed around the country.

Sincerely,

O.L.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 5 September 1984

I received my July 84 Liberty Bell yesterday and found it, as usual, of great interest. The Letters to the Editor are, to me, very interesting due to the exchange of ideas therein. But the letters regarding various religions are disturbing to me in that they tend to ignore the fact that all religions are personal beliefs, that all religions are and must be personal. These letters about various religions seem to claim that all White folk should or must follow THEIR religious creeds/dogmas, etc. Such statements decrying other religions and suggesting apostasy leads to divisiveness which our alien internationalist enemies have exploited, are now exploiting to divide and conquer our superior WhiteRace to extinction.

It was not by chance that our White Racist Founding Fathers recognized religions as personal, and that religions must be prevented from dividing our White peoples, White societies, White Race. All intelligent, knowledgeable White people today know that Nature's (Gods, Allahs, Odins—call it what you will) natural Laws of genetics and eugenics create the races and each person thereof to be unique, special, different and UNEQUAL. Every White person is an UNEQUAL individual who interprets everything differently. But all White people are 'Kinsmen' in that they all have the White Race's genetic heritage which they can and do procreate in their progeny. And if White people do not mate together, there will be NO next generations of White people; if there is no next generation of White people, then they are extinct.

It is also obvious to intelligent, knowledgeable White people that the White Race is under attack, in a total war for its survival, and it is losing because of its religions, its fifth column and trojan horse of alien internationalists, and because of its ignorance of history and the sciences of genetics and eugenics. In a total war of survival of our White Race...all White people have one mandatory duty: to assure the survival of the White Race. If our religions, or our individual Rights, do not recognize this fact, then we White people are unfit to survive in this world that is based upon the survival of the fittest, and we will not survive.

Being each an UNEQUAL individual, our White people WILL have different beliefs and ideas, and thence their religions must be personal. But they all are White people who depend upon the White Race's heritage and culture for their survival. So long as our unequal White people demand

to be free as sovereign individuals with equal rights, they will have different religions or none. But every White people's religion MUST be White Racist and propound White Racism if the White people and their glorious heritage and culture are to survive. Thence it is the duty of every White person and their religions to unite with the other White people with other religions, or without any religion, for the survival of the White Race. No divisiveness can be tolerated by White people on the necessity for White Racism in White societies if they are to survive. I support every White Racist of any religion, or none, as I can. Our White people's goal and duty is first to the survival of our White Race, then to the survival of our White societies, then to the survival of our families, and then to the survival of self.

Gen. R. Never, California

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 11 September 1984

It amuses me to read articles and letters from people claiming that Whites are the world's most intelligent and creative people on earth. Would we have all our problems if we were not stupid? Would we have soldiers guarding borders all around the world while millions of aliens invade the United States? Would we support leaders who allow such things? Would we tolerate a usurous banking gang with its roots in England's and other European Central Banks? Would we fight a war in Europe, give the victory and a big slice of Europe to the Soviets, and then admire the traitor that accomplished this betrayal? So the Japanese were semi-savages three centuries ago. So were the Europeans. Europe has had its tribal wars for thousands of years, different small nations led by a half-witted elite of nobles and kings. Let's look at ourselves!

O.L.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 15 September 1984

Just a line to let you know that I value your "Liberty Bell" and profit by my reading of it. I enclose my check for a renewal of my subscription to it.

With cordial greetings and best wishes,

Sincerely,
William G. Simpson, NewYork State

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 15 September 1984

In response to Dr. Charles Weber's request in the 8/84 issue (p. iv), could you please refer to him my request that he undertake as his next translation the article on the 'ascendancy of Jews in the literary life' of Weimar Germany which he refers to? And while at it, could you also convey to him my appreciation of these efforts on his part (for which I very much doubt he shall receive any national awards for translating the articles!)

The article on Weimar literary activities will surely have many important parallels to the contemporary 'American' literary scene, which, as

the late Truman Capote once pointed out, is so heavily influenced by the "New York Jewish literary mafia." This is the crowd which has made a nincompoop like Norman Mailer into an 'American literary titan.' Under its aegis, American literature, much like America itself, has become a madhouse of minority racism, Holocaustery, and quasi-pornographic sexual indecencies. It is a 'literature' born out of an ancient hatred for all national ideals, all heroism, all strength, and all nobility, and out of a perverse love of the decadent, the debased, the alien, the sexually obscene, the unfit, and the anti-national. It is the product of a shallow, cynical, rootless, and destructive brand of intellectualism. In its attempts at literary criticism, it offers up Marxist and Freudian analyses of Moby Dick!

Perhaps Dr. Weber's translation would shed some light on the Weimar era activities of this same crowd.

Yours faithfully,
T.U., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 15 September 1984

The comparative ease with which Jews found it possible to manipulate public opinion in most of Europe and the United States gave their Zionist leaders the idea that they could do so around the entire world. This absurd idea resulted in the creation of the State of Israel as a political center among hundreds of millions of hostile Moslems. Also, it resulted in the creation of the World Court and the United Nations, both now hostile to the Zionists. For a supposedly intelligent people, the Jews do not act the part. If they are looking for an Armageddon, they are going about it in the right way. The longer the firecracker condition prevails in the Mid East, the better informed the American people will become. Support for Israel in the near future will be impossible for a U.S. politician.

Sincerely,
O.L.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Friends: 20 September 1984

Thank you for the extra books you sent with my last order. A snappy thought that occurred to me: The dog is man's best friend. Man's worst enemy is...THE JEW!

Best regards
L.E., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 24 September 1984

The letter by Carles Messick III (July) demonstrates an intolerance toward Odinism which is reminiscent of Christianity! Mr. Hand's reply was much more logical. Since both movements are inchoate at this time, we should concentrate our energies at destroying the source of White Man's misery—Christianity.

Might I suggest that an anthology of previously published articles, such as those on the enclosed list, be published in book form? Possibly entitle it 'The Hoax of the 20th Century.'

Yours truly,
P.A., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 September 1984

I enjoyed the August 84 LB and in particular the letters by R.S, New York (I hope someday to meet him) and I thank him for his insight into cancer-valuable info.

I wish to add fuel to his speculations about the upcoming war. USAA (the commissioned officers only) Insurance Company is sending out a pink letter with all proposals for insurance. The letter states that they will limit their liability to $25,000 for all policy holders in, on orders to, or traveling through Libya, Egypt, Chad, Israel, Lebanon, Iraq, Syria, Iran, Saudi-Arabia, etc. Considering its connections and the General Officer backgrounds of the Chief Executives, they obviously know something.

Sincerely,
H.G., Captain USA (ret), Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear George: 23 September 1984

It's been a long time since we spoke. I just returned from a trip to see our good Friend Ernst [Zuendel] in Toronto. Enclosed is a photo of where the bomb tore his garage. You must have heard by now about the J.D.L.ers (Yodelers) planting a pipe bomb. I was there 10 days.

As far as Ernst is concerned, the trial date, January 7, is the beginning of the end of the 6 Million Myth in Canada! I believe that nowhere in the world is anyone closer to bring it about at this time. But the Yids wound up NOT WANTING this trial after all...

Please take care and may we not rest until the fight is over or over for us.

Sincerest regards,
H.H., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George: 23 September 1984

Enclosed $17., please send me "The Myth of the 20th Century" by Rosenberg. I have learned by now that every book on your list is worth reading and that I can buy a title sight unseen and know I will get something out of it.

Robert Ringer has just come out with an interesting book called, tongue in cheek, "How You can Find Happiness During the Collapse of Western Civilization." Though written in a jocular way, the book is dead serious. Its level is about where I was in 1979 when I found out about the Jew and Race. Ringer realizes that our civilization is collapsing and blames this to a large extent on what he calls the "voting class." He goes through the entire book without ever revealing that the latter are mostly non-white. The simple truth is that blacks and mullatos cannot maintain a civilization created by whites and that the civilization must crumble in direct proportion to the shrinkage of the white population. The cities now are virtually 3rd world ratholes thanks to government policy. Of course,

Ringer writes mainly for money and he would be unable to publish commercially if he dared mention the racial problem.

Ringer is also anti-government to the point of telling people to arm against it, but he never mentions it is Jew-run from top to bottom. Again, that is on the list of censored topics.

I found other aspects of his philosophy primitive as well. It's not that he is wrong, there are simply things he does not know of or take into consideration which modify his conclusions. He follows the ideas of Ayn Rand to a large degree and, as a businessman, hates government extortion and meddling. Experience with our Jewish government has convinced him that governments are evil, as ours certainly is. The point is, after reading Yockey, you realize how primitive this view is. Ayn Rand's idea of hiding in a remote valley is a counsel of despair and defeat. Further, Yockey points out that a weak government is a luxury only nations without powerful external enemies can indulge in. America had Mexico and Canada for enemies, Germany had France and Russia. We had a few hundred thousand Indians while Russia had 20 million Mongols. Naturally, those countries will have much more powerful and militaristic governments than we do!

The main point is that Ringer's book has valuable information and reaches millions of people. All these have now reached the point I and my friends were at before we realized the Jewish and racial problems. This is their next step and they are now ready for it. This promises an order of magnitude increase in the national consciousness of the Jewish problem.

The onrushing depression will help. It looks like the dollar collapse is finally here. With it the myth that inflation has somehow abated will be laid to rest.

Ringer made a comment that remains in my mind: "Anyone who lives in a big city is sentencing himself to a life of voluntary poverty." This rings true when I compare rents and house prices here and where you are. I hope to be able to visit your area later on this year. Naturally I will call you before coming down to see if you will be free.

Best wishes,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 24 September 1984

I want to thank you for the chance to get copies of the "Protocols." I wish that people would be aware of how much ammunition they have if they only knew how to use the "Protocols." I withstood the IRS and a lien on my property without a lawyer or court, just a few copies of the Protocols and sundry proof of their implementation sent to the right people. I expect to send about 150 of the enclosed letter, clipped to a Protocol, to Goyim dupes in the nation's capitol...

Sincerely,
Mrs.A.Y., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 25 September 1984

I was so very glad to receive my August copy of Liberty Bell. Not so much for the issue (which I am glad for) but for your safety, to know you are alright. I am worried about all the patriots since the IHR was destroyed. I am very upset over the Genocide Treaty which they are trying to push through this week. What a traitor Reagan turned out to be...

Yours respectfully,
Mrs. S.L., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 26 September 1984

President Ronald Reagan recently complained before a citizens' group: "They tell me from behind the scenes every day what I am going to do. There is a Fellow hidden some place in the White House who pulls the strings. He is the most powerful guy in the world. Not me. I am the Excutive organ only." Guess, dear patriot, who he is.

During the Jimmy Carter term, the Hidden Hand giving orders to Jimmy every day was a Jew named Eizenstat.

Sincerely yours,
O.D., Oregon

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 28 September 1984

The article in the August 84 Bell entitled "Racial Origin and Earliest Racial History of the Hebrews," by Eugen Fischer, and translated by Dr. Charles E. Weber, is a very welcome entree to the L.B. series on the Jewish Race. I for one appreciate true and honest scholarship, and distain that variety of invictive and pejorative yellow journalism which assumes an anti-Semitic posture but in so writing assumes a very Jewish posture in the way they treat their subject. I don't like slurs, although slurs are probably deserved by the Jews. I prefer straight forward facts that yield more light on the subject and less heat. I think the only heat that is warranted is the heat of physical pressure upon them. That shall come about only when people are convinced of the truth of our claims. To gain such confidence means that we must do the work of impartial genius, all for the sake of veracity and total worth of our work.

Also, I think that Fischer's book is very dated. Most Christian and Jewish researchers omit or obscure some of the most recent and obvious archaeological finds which yield light on this subject. For some time now I have wanted to write a pamphlet on a recent dig at Tell Mardikh in Syria which, rather than corroborating some of the stories of the Unholy Bible, bring almost everything into question about the history of the Jews and their use of a fabricated history. Briefly stated, the dig was made in the 70s by Professor Matthae and Pettinato, both from Rome, who were hot on the trail of the ancient site of the kingdom of Ebla. Ebla was all but forgotten by most archaeologists and antiquarians and some thought that the place did not exist. Like Troy, it was buried and dismissed by the experts as a mere myth to tease the mind until it was discovered by Heinrich Schliemann. Pettinato and Matthae were in a sense a new Heinrich Schliemann in the Mid East. Tell Mardikh was Ebla, the place

only hitherto mentioned in old clay tablets and annals of Assyria and Babylonia. But, what had they really discovered? Rather than making a simple find which would prove its existence, and thereby secondarily also prove the reliability of the ancient texts which mentioned Ebla, the two professors in 1975 unearthed the main library of the city. It turned out to be a goldmine of information on the subjects of the Unholy Bible. Briefly stated, once again, out of about ten thousand tablets discovered, and some of these soon translated, it appeared that the Eblaites worshipped Jah as one of their main gods, existed as an ancient form of banking system with many detailed financial records of debtors and lenders, etc., used names which are popular in the Old Testament, such as David, Saul, Abraham, and others. Also several of the names of patriarchs in the book of Genesis appear, only not as personal names but the names of surrounding suburbs and colonial settlements. But, the really big bust was the fact that this city of Ebla was destroyed by King Naram Sin of Assyria around 2100 B.C. It was thriving at its highest at about 2500 B.C. How could this be? Most scholars are wont to update the history of the Hebrew nation to more recent times. Abraham is given a date as late as 1600 B.C. How can we account for the vast difference in the time scale of the Old Testament and the archaeological record? There are two or three ways this can be understood. Firstly, Hebrews were first known to infiltrate Palestine and Eypt as early as the 2nd millenium B.C. but did not subvert the latter until the 15th and 16th dynasties, when the capital was moved from Thebes to Tanis. This is known as the Hyksos period, or the Hebrew period. They, the Hebrews, had been conquered by Naram Sin in 2100 B.C. and became wanderers and semi-nomads entering and exiting many countries until they took the rule of Egypt around 160 B.C. These Hyksos rulers destroyed all the existing historical records of the Egyptians and made subsequent research very difficult for the archaeologist. But the basic picture emerges as it is described almost accurately in the 47th chapter of Genesis (called the Communist takeover of Egypt under Joseph). Thus we have a very scanty, obscured and distorted picture of Hebrew history in the Bible. Names of men and places sometimes refer to other things than what they at first seem to be on the face of it. There seems to be a kind of allegorizing tendency there, but, even more significant is the effort of the biblical storyteller to include the experience of a whole tribe of people (Hebrew) under the eponym of a single man's name, like Israel, Isaac, Abraham. The finished product of the book of Genesis is that of a reduction of history on a rather large scale, in which Hebrews, who on the average are always entering a country, and then having to leave it again, are made to look like the events in the life of one singular patriarch instead of the experience of a whole tribe.

What Ebla proves is that Hebrews existed before the Biblical Abraham; that they were a financial and mercantile mini-empire in the middle of the third millenium B.C., but earned the wrath of at least one more-powerful neighbor, Assyria, which destroyed Hebrew political power and unity. The Hebrews went underground politically. They formed the Religion of

Abraham (father of nations, or dictator of nations), and some others at a later date modified this religion to Isaac (laughter, connoting Hebrew obnoxiousness and disrespect for their host in Egypt and Canaan). Then they progressed to Jacob (supplanter, or disinheritor) when they planned their takeover of Egypt. Much more can be said of these eponyms and how they are to be role-played out as tribal, rather than personal, history in Genesis. But, there is a good example of the eponymous usage of two tribal names in Genesis 34. In this chapter, two Hebrew teenagers destroy the whole city of Shechem, a village of several thousand inhabitants. They take all the women and children as possessions, along with cattle and livestock. They destroy the dwellings and kill all the male population. Certainly the work of Jews, but not of two Jewish teenage boys. This is a model of the eponym in action. The tribe is reduced in literature to the story of a man and his family so that the evil of the race is minimized into a microcosm of a few immoral acts within the family. To treat the stories in Genesis in this fashion enables us to bring distorted and confused Bible history into line with the real facts of history. Unfortunately, the Tell Mardikh discovery is now under wraps by the government of Syria. It appears that certain Jewish writers, like Yoni Jacov, are using this find to validate historically Israel's claim on the Golan Heights. Also, Syria is afraid of other claims that are being made on the whole region around Tell Mardikh itself as being original Israeli property. Now only Syria will permit its men of science to investigate the site and make translations of these tablets. In conclusion, there is one verse in the Old Testament which is probably accurate in a very historical sense. It is Deuteronomy 26:5: "And you shall make response before the Lord your God, 'A wandering Aramean (Syrian) was my father; and he went down to Egypt and sojourned there...' "

Questions will be answered.

Ronald S. Hand
Odinist Study Group
1826 Wilson St., Lafayette IN 47904

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 13 October 1984

...The economic recovery is doing so well that I just got laid off my 2nd job this year. Studying the production figures in various magazines I read, I find that real production is only up slightly since 1982. Indeed, considering the consumption of capital and infrastructure that has not been replaced and the industries shut down, actual US wealth has fallen about 6-7% in the last two years. We have survived without a major collapse because:

1. The Jew banks created more credit allowing people and companies to borrow more and stave off bankruptcy at the cost of getting deeper into debt and paying more usury.

2. The US has systematically squeezed the entire world for capital. Last year alone some $300 billion in flight capital flowed into America. All this is BORROWED money. Woe for the day when we have to pay it back! A

day which will occur the moment the dollar begins to fall.

3. By overvaluing the dollar against other currencies and squeezing them for debt payments, the banks have forced other nations to sell to the US below cost in order to get dollars for interest payments. This flow of cheap goods has kept our inflation down at the cost of destroying US industries unable to compete with the dumped foreign goods.

This whole swindle is about to end. The collapse of American industry and farming and the bankruptcy of most foreign countries has now reached the point where they are unable to even make interest payments any longer, revealing the bankruptcy of the whole system. Three of the top 10 commercial banks and the top S & L's have now collapsed and the rest are not far behind. Only massive inflation can now avert the collapse. But, if the Jews try that, there will be a massive run on the US dollar and a collapse of its value. It now appears this long delayed collapse will take place before year's end. The government's game plan seems to be a repudiation of the dollar overseas and the issuance of a new currency. This will open the way to the final hyperinflation of the dollar...

Sincerely yours,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 October 1984

I would like to suggest that on future printings of BOOKS FOR PATRIOTS, the more basic and essential books for understanding the Jewish conspiracy be printed in heavy type, and, of course, that an explanation for that be given on page two. This would be useful for newcomers to the knowledge of this organization, so that they can spend their first amounts of money the most efficient way.

I am listing below, by number, those which I think are the most important and basic books. You will probably add others and remove some from this list, since you can judge better than I can on this. Also, an explanation for the meaning of the asterisks on many of the titles should be printed right on the book list pamphlet, on page 2. And I think that the picture of 'Uncle Sam' should not be put on the cover of the book list. The government of this country, personified by 'Uncle Sam'' has been run by the Jews from the very beginning; the vast majority of the 'Founding Fathers' were Freemasons. And 'Sam' is a Jewish name (Samuel).

In loyalty to the White Race,
L.E., New York

[Just as soon as I find the time to get the 'Book List' into the computer the above suggestions will be taken into consideration. -Editor]

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 20 October 1984

People who talk about exterminating all Jews are silly. The average Jew is just as stupid as the average Christian. If the average Jew had any sense, he would not allow his Rabbis to keep him in perpetual trouble with their lunatic religious ideas. Christian prelates have done the same thing ever

since Jesus was invented. It is the Rabbis and Zionists who should be done away with. Listening to Zionists has caused a lot of Jews to set up a state in Palestine where they face almost certain destruction. And Christians are financing their efforts and creating hundreds of millions of Moslem enemies and possibly World War Three.

Sincerely,
O.L.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 26 October 1984

I am sorry that it has been such a long time since I last wrote you. I know that I should have kept in touch, but it is sometimes hard for me to gather my thoughts on paper. It all began last June 25th. This was the day I left my family and home in Chicago for the Marine Corps. I went to San Diego for 12 weeks of basic training in boot camp. The training was excellent and I graduated 14 September. To my surprise I discovered that the ratio of mud-people to White folk was a small 10%. Many of these White recruits were ignorant of the problems facing our people today and would not stand to reason. This, I concluded, was the result of the nation- or world-wide program of Jewish mind control through the Jew communications networks. They force-feed their lies to millions of our people every year. Throughout the world they are destroying our people's will to live. We must destroy this germ, now. Who's to say which is the right or wrong way to put an end to the chaos which surrounds us?

Sometimes I feel helpless against our overwhelming Jewish foe. It comforts me, however, to know that there are people like yourself on my side.

Please continue to send my Liberty Bells to my Chicago address. I would appreciate to hear from you or anybody from Liberty Bell Publications who wishes to write me at the following address: PVT. A.J. Strauss, 352-58-2984, MVOC-3, MTSCo.-MCSSS-MCB, Camp Lejeune NC 28542-5050.

Semper Fi!

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 27 October 1984

...How pitiful to hear of your plan to cease publication. Alas, your readers are among the poor, me included. The rich are either the dependents and co-workers of the Jews or are afraid to attract attention to themselves. Most Americans are simply demoralized cattle. As long as things are still going well for themselves, that is all they care about. Hitler, at least, had something to work with. He had the potential support of the Army, the nobility, the old judiciary, and part of the industrialists. The Jews were also clearly identified with the foreign enemy as authors of the general misery. Plus, the German people were nationalists and part of an ancient culture. In America there is nothing. The police and Army are Jew-run from the top down and rotted throughout. The courts and government are Jew organs as are most industrialists. There is no nobility, and the leadership is Jew-owned and drug rotted. The American people are demoralized cattle and mullatoized to an extent that Germany never was.

Despite all this, the Jews will eventually destroy this nation as they have so many others. From that will come the reaction that will expel and destroy them. Too bad it must come to that first. It is too bad now to save America. When H-bombs fall and the economy collapses, and the colored hordes come swarming out to loot and kill the remaining whites, the current Liberal lunacy will die an overdue death in the struggle for survival. In those terrible days, the remaining whites will not turn to women, lawyers and Liberals for leadership but to powerful white men, warriors like Miles Standish, James Siever, Bedford Forrest, or Patton. Faced with hideous reality, there will be no evasion into Liberal lunacy. As in Russia, a healthy white nation will grow around a core of leaders who know how to maintain order. The racial problem will be primary from the start. We must make sure that they are aware of the Jewish problem as well.

This nation has been on a course for disaster since at least 1960, or even earlier, for that matter. But is it any injustice that the JewSA is doomed? It would be an affront to justice if it survived and prospered after what it has done under Jew rule!

It is fasciniating to read Rosenberg's 'The Myth of the 20th Century.'' He makes clear many things I have been groping toward. His comment that a world wide racial awakening is taking place as a reaction to the materialism of the 18th and 19th centuries makes clear what is happening. Every race in the world is feeling its racial stirrings and is instinctively combatting the still dominant white race. Only the whites are in a stupor, thanks to Jew rule. Thus, we lose ground constantly. The Jew policy everywhere is the status quo. They don't want change. They had it made in the 19th century and want it to continue. Of course, their own policies make that impossible. By ruinig the economy and undermining the US they have made economic collapse and war inevitable. What is clear is that the belated collapse of the Jews' 19th century rule, enforced on the world by the Jews via the US, will awaken the white race to the need for racial survival. That will mean our racial awakening as well. There is nothing like the threat of death to dispel illusions of safety and comfort and 'peace.'

Rosenberg's section on the cities is amazing as well. It ties right in with my own thoughts. He shows that the gigantic cities are destructive to the race, wasteful in resources and deathtraps in war. The steady movement of whites out of the cities and coloreds and Jews moving in has been a steady factor for the last 50 years. The best whites are moving out. The much despised survivalists are abandoning the cities and suburbs alike while the Jews cling to them. Rosenberg commented, in the 1930s, that skyscrapers are madness in present day realities. And so they are. But the Jews cling to their gigantic cities as they have since Babylon. Their sysem demands cities. They are not comfortable anywhere else. Their vile corruption will not work in small towns. Thus, they are where Russian H-bombs will vaporize them or their beloved niggers will eat them alive when the welfare checks stop coming.

It is hard to predict the exact time of the final disaster. I am amazed that we have lasted this long! It is now clear that the final crisis has already

broken out. Two times this year the US has trembled on the brink of nuclear war. A third crisis is now approaching before year's end. If we weather that, there will be another and another until something breaks. The final financial crisis began with the failure of the Continental Illinois Bank on May 10, 1984. Right now the financial rulers are trying to postpone the crisis to early 1985! They have given up on averting it. We are living on borrowed time now. Look around you. It is the end of an era. And about time too! A more ignoble and vile nation never existed than Jew America. To paraphrase Robert Ringer: "If God doesn't destroy America, he ought to apologize to Sodom and Gemorrah!"

Your truly,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 25 October 1984

I especially enjoyed Professor Oliver's spirited criticism of the Judaeo-Christian tradition. It's about time someone mentioned the 'Original Church of Latter-Day Bastards' (Unitarians) in connection with the anomalous common coin.

Sincerely yours,
D.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 30 October 1984

I feel I must write a few words in response to the swash-buckling ignorant arrogance of J.P. (Canada) regarding a large portion of the Black race who find themselves living on this North American continent.

J.P's half-witted childish scene-making on a public bus can be equated with many such scenes I used to witness when living in the Los Angeles area. One in particular was a little old white-haired lady sitting in a parked car at the curb of a down town area and two teen-age Black girls with mentalities on the level of J.P's came up to her and screemed in hear ear, "White Bitch!" These teen-age Blacks, rather short on mental motion, were obviously carrying out their Jew instructions. When I run across the J.Ps of the White Race, I am convinced they too are carrying out their Jew instructions.

I have worked and had a great deal of association with a large number of Blacks who are as concerned about the welfare and survival of their race just as much as I am about mine. These Blacks also know who our mutual enemy is, which is more than the majority of the White race does. All of you out there acting like retarded children following the Jew line such as J.P., who alienated a bus load who probably found the Black to have more breeding than the smart ass White. I can tell you wind bags that ALL Blacks (except their own race traitors which they have just like we do!) loath and despise Jews with a passion that can't get worked up in a White. For J.P's education, the Black is not your enemy; a very large portion of them want no part of you; they have been trying since Abraham Lincoln's time to leave you to your own devices.

As for Jesse Jackson, I am sure he feels he is using the Jews until he can

get into a position to get rid of them, lock, stock and barrel, just as Idi Amin did in Uganda. If Africa is ever to be free of Yids, I can tell you it won't be the lilly livered Whites who run them out, as one can see from what takes place in South Africa. However, when these Blacks clean house, they don't and won't stop to see your genealogy; anything with a White skin will go (even though Idi Amin recognized them in all colors they come in). I am not holding Idi Amin up as a hero by any means; but, he had enough sense to know the cause of his country's ills and took steps to eliminate them, and had the courage to do it. Is there one White-ruled country with a leader with enough guts to do this?

If you "nigger"-hating gas bags want to put your money where your big mouths are, there is an organization in the U.S. called The American Colonization Society, P.O. Box 8340, New Franfield CT 06810. These Blacks are attempting to put a bill through Congress to enable them to be repatriated to Africa; give them some support.

I wonder if brave J.P. ever goes up to a diamond-studded Jew in his Rolls Royce and says "Go back to Israel, Jew;" I doubt it!

Sincerely,
Mrs. J.F., Montana

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 30 October 1984

The monthly arrival of "Liberty Bell" never fails to be an exciting event in my life. I have often pondered George Dietz' statement of purpose: "It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and free men everywhere that "Liberty Bell strives to give free reign to ideas, for it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture."

Important questions are likely to be controversial questions. Even when ideas are published in the "Liberty Bell" with which I do not entirely agree, I appreciate the the sincerity of their authors and their ability to challenge me to examine my own ideas.

Now we all must rally to support George Dietz in continuing to publish the "Liberty Bell," whether as writers, subscribers or those who can afford financial contributions beyond the subscription fee. We must not allow this important light to be extinguished.

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
Member, Editorial Advisory Committee
"Journal of Historical Review"

* * * * *

Dear Geoge: 2 November 1984

With deep regrets I read your latest letter of appeal and with even deeper regrets I am unable to send as much financial help as I would really like. However, I am sending a little something and will try to do so again next month. I am sure that there will also be book orders coming your way soon.

I really think we are going about achieving our goals in the wrong way.

As you mentioned in your appeal, we should all become Bible thumpers and watch the dollars come pouring in. Then while we beat our breasts and proclaim the magnificent Jewish god, we can slowly pervert the Scriptures and lead the sheep in any direction we wish. All this while we get fat on their generous donations motivated by love of a fictitious Jewish god.

...Must close for now. Hope we can get "Liberty Bell" through this crisis and, thanks for all the good work you have done, George!

88!

E.K., Nebraska

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 3 November 1984

As you may have gathered, I am a student of military history. It is only with data from your books that I have begun to understand the reasons for many of the otherwise inexplicable events of WW II. For example: I had always wondere why the Britsh suddenly intervened in Greece in 1940. This strange action nearly cost them all the forces involved and led to their defeat by Rommel in Africa. Even more strange was Hitler's intervention in the area with 35 divisions thus delaying his Russian invasion by 5 [crucial] weeks. Why this reaction, I wondered? What could a few English divisions in Greece do to harm Germany? Why just leave them to be wasted there?

I now realize that the entire affair was a huge Jewish plot. At first they cared nothing for Greece. Only one brigade of British troops was sent there in November 1940, and then nothing for 4 months. Meanwhile, the defeat of the Italians, and plotting in Yugoslavia, opened a chance for a treacherous stroke so dear to Jewish hearts. The Yugoslavian government was overthrown in a coup allowing the installation of a Jewish flunky government. This now agreed to secretly declare war upon Germany, but they demanded to be supported by a major British force before doing so. This is the reason for the sudden dispatch of a division, an armored brigade, and 5 infantry brigades plus support units in March of 1941. Another two divisions and a brigade were due to be sent there but were held up by Rommel's sudden offensive. The plot was apparently for Yugoslavia to suddenly attack the Italians in Albania and provide a corridor for British troops right up to Austria. Supporting plots in Turkey, Bulgaria, and Romania were designed to involve this whole area in a bloc against Germany and open a southern route, via the Dardanelles, to Russia. The collapse of the Italian army in Albania, following on the disasters in Lybia and Ethiopia, would have cleared the way for a coup in Italy to overthrow Mussolini, as actually appened 2 years later. Churchill actually admits to part of this plot in his "World Crisis," volume 1. As usual, Hitler was well ahead of Churchill and the Jews and struck before they were ready. Yugoslavia and Greece, caught by surprise, collapsed at once. The British scuttled for the coast, as usual, leaving their allies in the lurch. To their amazement, they were followed to Crete by German paratroops, thus revealing their age old sea monopoly had been made obsolete by modern technology. Germany thus secured all the Balkans. All secret plots against

them were aborted. The Russian flank was cleared and never menaced again, plus the route to Turkey was opened and the Russian route through Turkey was closed. On top of that, the prestige of England was weakened throughout the East leading to the moslem revolts in Iran, Irak and Egypt. It was the need to hold down the Arabs that consumed 660,000 British troops troughout the Mideast (compard to 110,000 Italians and 35,000 Germans). The cost was the 5 weeks delay in attacking Russia and the need to use many divisions to garrison Yugoslavia and Greece.

It is interesting to compare the war leadership of Hitler and the efficiency of the German forces with the leadership of Reagan and the JewS Army. The entire world knows that the U.S. is going to invade Nicaragua after the elections. Our mighty army had a hard job of it overrunning 800 Cubans on Grenada...

Sincerely,

R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 10 November 1984

Please renew my subscription starting with the August issue, if possible. By the way, I took the advice of a letter to the Editor in Liberty Bell a few issues back, and cast my write-in vote for Rudolf Hess for President. When my brother heard what I had done, he told me (Reagan style), "There you go again, not voting for your President."

And, if all you people around the country are wondering what all the fuss is about in the N.C. Hunt-Helms Senate race that cost $25 million, well, we Tar Heels are equally bemused. Helms is said to be a war monger, a racist and anti-Semitic; a Neanderthal. He may well be a war monger, but a racist? His press spokesman during the campaign was a negro, and Helms himself has publicly and repeatedly distanced himself from those of us who may still be a little dubious about that princely breed. As for Helms' anti-Semitism, this stems from his one-time timid suggestion that just perhaps Uncle Sucker has tilted a bit too far in overt support of Isreael vis-a-vis the Arabs. Tilted? I ask you, George, if Helms is a dangerous, radical Right Winger, what does that make us? Anyway, here is my book order.

Sincerely,

T.T., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 17 November 1984

I would like to comment on the scholarly work of translation done by Dr. Charles E. Weber. I think that his efforts have been, and I hope continue to be, an inspiration to all of your readers, as they have been to me. Of course, he did not write the articles, but, these same articles, and many others like them, exist in Germany and are sitting on an obscure shelf somewhere gathering dust. When I was in Seminary I was amazed at the frequency at which German authors were quoted or referred to. The irony of which is that the same books were not yet translated into English. The reason for this is that there is not a very strong interest in continental

scholarship generally. It appears to me that American religious faith does not take scholarship seriously, and also that it often doubts that a serious work of scholastics is revelant. Some of the more naive tend to regard all critical works of sholarship with distain. As if they were mere shams. They frequently suppose that no viable challenge to their faith exists in reality. Among some of my peers I found elements who tended to resist an education for fear of its effects. And I don't mean in the John Dewey sense. I mean that some people fear that they may need to change their ideas to meet the conditions of new knowledge.

When I think how the scholarship surrounding the Dead Sea Scrolls has been obfuscated and frustrated I am appalled. The popular opinion has it that all of the scrolls found at Qumran validate the Bible and prove its authenticity. Far from the truth, many of the Dead Sea Scrolls prove contrariwise, i.e., that the Bible is full of flaws, deviations, contradictions, additions and deletions, and obvious tampering. The scroll of Enoch has been for a number of years in the custody of one scholar who placed it on the back burner, so to speak. It is still there as far as I know. I cannot help but think that this neglect is criminal and part of a conspiracy of silence. It is the supposed respect covering these prostituted scholars which enables them to hold ancient books hostage for long periods of time so that no one gets a chance to see their contents. Another type of hiding or concealing scholarship is when a man's work receives short shrift in a major publication, which forces him, or her, to seek a less well-known publisher who does not have the circulation. An example would be a series of articles that have appeared from time to time in "Revue De Qumran." These articles, written by French and German authors, all deal with the subject of popular astrology in the Qumran Scrolls. From my own reading on this subject, and my occasional perusing of the copies I made, I have become convinced that the Israeli religion is a highly syncretized amalgam of bits and pieces of many religions. At the time of Christ, the Essene community practiced astrology on a regular basis and observed special times of the day and week, according to the position of the sun, the moon, and the planets. Th Essenes developed an elaborate eschatology based on astrology so as to predict the future of the great golden age. But, the point is that modern theologians of the Christian persuasion do not think that a religious Jew of the Bible period could be so pagan. And these facts are almost locked up and out of reach of the masses. For that matter, no one seems to care to broadcast facts like Christian Bible thumpers preach the message of "salvation" for sale at bargain prices through Jahweh & Clone Brokerage Co. So it is unlikely that we shall see any significant change in these sly underhanded practices.

In the meantime, I hope to see more of Dr. Weber's in print.

Hail Odin,
Ronald Hand

INDEX 1984

JANUARY, Vol. 11 — No. 5
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p.1; VINDEX: The Destiny of the West*** - p. 7.

FEBRUARY, Vol. 11 — No. 6
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p. 1; The 14th Winter Olympiad: Triumph of Aryan Beauty - p. 4; 'Catholics of the Year' - p. 6; Science and the West - p. 8; President Roosevelt's Campaign to Incite War in Europe: The Secret Polish Documents*** - p. 11; Letters to the Editor - p. 53.

MARCH, Vol. 11 — No. 7
Letters to the Editor - p. 1; President Roosevelt and the Origin of the 1939 War*** - p. 3.

APRIL, Vol. 11 — No. 8
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p. 1; The Anti-Zionist Committee: Evidence of "Soviet Anti-Semtism"? - p. 13; Notes on VINDEX: The Destiny of the West - p. 21; The Master Race - p. 23; Pseudo-Legal Terrorism - p. 25; Whom the Gods... - p. 28; Letters to the Editor - p. 30.

MAY, Vol. 11 — No.9
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p. 1; Sweet Charity - p. 14; Aryan Asses*** - p. 15; Farewell to a Doomed Nation - p. 39; Letters to the Editor - p. 44.

JUNE, Vol. 11 — No. 10
Should We Use the Word Aryan?, by Dr. Charles E. Weber - p. 1; Ballot Box 1984: The Total Sham - p. 4; The Rest of Donald Day*** - p. 5; White Racial Nationalism - p. 50.

JULY, Vol. 11 — No. 11
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p. 1; The Making of Albert Einstein - p. 15; Another Retrospective View of the 20th of July 1944, by Dr. Charles E. Weber - p. 18; An Open Letter to New Jersey's Gover nor***, by Major Joseph G. Stano, USAF (ret.) - p. 23; The Extraordinary Case of Jim Keegstra p. 36; Book Review: Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace - p. 39; A Reply to a Reply, from The Odinist - p. 42; Letters to the Editor - p. 46.

Peace - p. 39; A Reply to a Reply, from The Odinist - p. 42; Letters to the Editor - p. 46.

AUGUST, Vol 11 — No. 12
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p. 1; Racial Origin and Earliest Racial History of the Hebrews***, translated by Dr. Charles E. Weber - p. 15; Letters to the Editor - p. 44.

SEPTEMBER, Vol. 12 — No. 1*
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p. 1; Do Third Parties Have a Useful Function for Aryan Americans?, by Dr. Charles E. Weber - p. 17; Church and Capitalism, from The Odinist - p. 20; What Can the Historian, The Genealogist and the Statistician Contribute to the Investigation of the Biological Aspect of The Jewish Problem?***, translated by Dr. Charles E. Weber - p. 23; Letters to the Editor - p. 37.

OCTOBER, Vol. 12 — No. 2*
Higher Education and Aryan Survival in the United States, by Dr. Charles E. Weber - p. 1; Letters to the Editor - p. 9; German Law and Legislation 1933-1945*** - p. 15.

NOVEMBER, Vol. 12 — No. 3*
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p. 1; Nathan The Wise or the Age of Enlightenment and the Jews***, translated by Dr. Charles E. Weber - p. 19; Notes on Negro Slavery - p. 39; Letters to the Editor - p. 44.

DECEMBER, Vol. 12 — No. 4*
POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver - p. 1; The Jewish Problem and Aryan Survival in the United States: Rational and Irrational Approaches to the Jewish Question, by Dr. Charles E. Weber - p. 19; Worship?, from The Odinist - p. 27; We The Aryans - p. 32; Letters to the Editor - p. 36.

* = **Limited number of Back issues available**
** = **Article available as reprint**
*** = **Article available in book form**

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

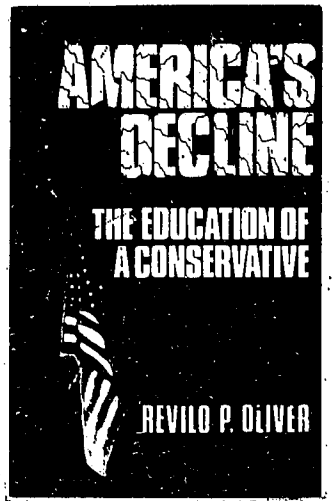

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS

Student "Re-education" in Romanian Prisons
by
D. BACU
page 11

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1
THE AGONY OF EASTERN EUROPE
by Revilo P. Oliver, page 9
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR
page 56

VOL. 12 — NO. 5 JANUARY 1985

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

Ecologists, as they now call themselves, have long been concerned over the chemical pollution of land, air, and water in industrial nations and the ever accelerated depletion of natural resources throughout the entire globe. Aside from some shameless exploitation of this concern for political and subversive purposes, the ecologists' fears for the future are justified, and one could wish that they dared say frankly that a principal cause of what they deplore is simply the overpopulation of this planet as a whole and of countries such as the United States in particular. If the world is not to become eventually uninhabitable, an intelligent race, interested in its own survival, must find a way to arrest the noisome pollution of its environment by the fantastic proliferation of anthropoid refuse within its own borders and in territories that its own people could advantageously colonize.

That problem, posed by an undeniable fact, is grim indeed, and every possible solution of it is certain to be highly unpleasant and even horrible, but it is one that intelligent men will face rationally. It is, of course, entirely beyond the comprehension of persons whose minds have been hebetated by prolonged use of ideological narcotics, Christianity, "Liberalism," and similar forms of childish sentimentality.

* * *

A recent flurry of concern was caused by the unverified report that a very low form of organic life had been detected in the soil of Mars, which induced unjustified speculation that Mars may once have been an inhabited planet on which all complex forms of life had been destroyed by a progressive desiccation caused by the consumption of such plants as the forests on which the habitability of the earth depends. And although attention was then focused on the rapid destruction of the great rain forests of the Amazon to clear land and build

towns for irremediably inferior and useless species of bipeds, the depletion of other forests was, of course, relevant.

One is saddened by the waste of trees to produce paper that will be covered with drivel and the verbalized nonsense that gives the thoughtless the illusion that they are thinking. Two examples of such waste have just been scattered around this country by the "German Information Center" in New York, the propaganda agency of the disreputable gang that now governs Germany. But there is truth in the aphorism that there is no book from which a critical reader cannot learn *something.* Whether that something is worth the time it takes to read the book is, naturally, a quite different matter.

Common Values, Common Cause: German Statesmen in the United States, American Statesmen in Germany, 1953-1983, is, as one would expect, a maladorous mass of the gobbledegook that politicians in a "democracy" utter as naturally as locusts stridulate, and, except for a few geographical terms, the 202 pages of "statements and speeches" might have been productions of the speech-writers in the White House. It is adorned with pictures that show German scoundrels conferring with American scoundrels. It would not be right to say that the various Chancellors and Presidents are plotting together, because all the scheming has been done for them by higher powers, but, to judge from the pictures, they have a good time exchanging off-color jokes and winks.

If a diligent reader were to sort out and examine every bit of the verbal garbage about "partnership for peace," "commitment to democratic ideals," "cooperation for progress," and the like, he might be able to find some traces of the constant deterioration of Germany from the time of Adenauer to the time of Kohl. Each puppet has represented something a little worse than did his predecessor.

Indefatigable optimists, who hoped that Helmut Kohl might mark the beginning of some slight amelioration of conditions in Germany, should have learned from that individual's conduct during the visit of the leading South-African scoundrel, Pieter Botha, to Germany, as reported in the official *Week in Germany* for 8 June. With the insolent vulgarity of "do-gooders" and their Puritanic itch to meddle in other people's business, Kohl demanded the abolition of *apartheid* in South Africa and hastening of the glorious day when the savages there will start exterminating white men. His Foreign Minister, Genscher by name, carried on the work of insulting South Africans and

our race in general by yapping for "independence" for the sub-humans who infest the deserts of what he called "Namibia," i.e., South West Africa. Needless to say, Kohl and Botha winked at each other as they went through their act, and chuckled as their infamy was covered by turning loose hordes of presumably German zombies, who howled with indignation because Botha, supposedly the representative of a white nation, had been allowed to visit the ruins of Germany. But the episode of the visit made it more clear than ever that Kohl and Botha are both puppets that are manipulated in a single *Puppenspielerei.*

The volume of printed tripe, however, will remind some of us of the cautious hopes we entertained in Adenauer's time. He was, so far as was known, a German, although he was doubtless supervised by the Jewess to whom he was married, and he was obviously in a position that was extremely difficult and, if he was an honest man, heart-breaking. So far as one could judge from visits to Germany during those years, he did his best, within the limits of his authority, to give the conquered nation hope for its future in the part of the dismembered country that was under his jurisdiction. And he certainly exercised some restraint on the ferocity of the Jewish conquerors to an extent that became obvious only in later régimes, when the parasite race began more boldly to display its unappeasable hatred of civilized mankind. He also presided over the "economic miracle" of German recovery from the devastation and slaughter wrought by the Jews' janissaries in the Suicide of Europe. That, to be sure, was a great achievement, but one that was made possible by the innate character of the Germans who survived the great catastrophe and belonged to a generation that had not had its brains addled by American barbarians, officially called "educators," who zealously undertook the work of sabotaging the minds of German children. It was not so much of a "miracle" as it appeared to Americans, who had already been trained to regard work as a hardship to be avoided except when it is a dire necessity and proof that one is "underprivileged."

We, who know what conspiracies accomplish on every scale from the boodle that is normal in even a small town to the world-wide operations of the innately conspiratorial race, are perhaps excessively inclined to suspect that subtle and long-term planning contrived events that greatly further the work of our enemies, whereas in reality all that may be involved is their proficiency in exploiting every opportunity for depredation

that chance offers them, just as pickpockets take every opportunity to snatch wallets surreptitiously. We must be wary, therefore, and not leap to a conclusion when we observe that Adenauer's "economic miracle," by exploiting the superiority of German industry, created a shortage of labor, which led to the importation of swarms of incompatible aliens, chiefly mongrels and other dregs from the biological cesspools of Asia Minor,* who, with their often even more mongrel offspring, now clutter up Germany, where the industrial boom has been ended by the growing superiority of Japan. The offspring of the refuse have for years polluted the German schools, to which they were foolishly admitted, and in some places they were actually so numerous that German children became a minority, while German children everywhere, like children in the United States, were exposed to corrupting contact with lower forms of human life. Now some Germans are trying to *hire* the creatures to go home, while feeble-minded Germans talk about making citizens of some of the scum, and the Genscher mentioned above officially yelled for the "social integration" of the refuse as a "top priority" of his government, so that German taxpayers will be forced to finance the increasing pollution of their country, while they also support the two and two-thirds millions of Germans who cannot find work because their places have been taken by the imported riff-raff, which numbered 4,600,000 in 1982 and was increasing at the rate of 650,000 a year.

In his treasonable talk about "integrating" the "minorities" in Germany, Genscher merely repeated what was said by Helmut Schmidt, when he was the *Flügelmann* called Chancellor in 1982 and jabbered about his "long-term goal" of "integrating" the parasitic enemies "permanently into the mainstream of society." If Germany were still a nation, the problem of the "minorities" could be solved very quickly, given the well-known efficiency of the German railroads, and Herren Schmidt, Kohl,

* In 1982, when there were only 4,600,000 of the imported aliens in Germany, by far the largest number were classified as "Turks" which means only that they came from the part of Asia Minor that is under Turkish government. So far as I know, no attempt has been made to determine their racial composition, and we must rely on the impressions of Germans and visitors to Germany who have observed the aliens whom they encountered or saw in action. That they are mostly dregs from the mongrel population of the territory from which they come is shown by the efforts made by the Turkish government to prevent their return to Turkey. Germany is to be made what the United States so happily became, a dumping ground for the world's racial garbage.

and their coadjutors could be given a special coach at the end of some train.

But Germany is not a nation, and so long as her territory is ruled by the *shabbat goyim* in Bonn, the dwindling population of Germans will have to walk through streets that are filthy with walking garbage. So now you see clearly the result of Adenauer's "economic miracle." And you have before you a question of historical causality that it behooves you to ponder carefully. When Germany was permitted to make the economic recovery that amazed the world, did the Jews permit and foster that recovery for the specific purpose of producing the result that has now occurred? Or did they permit the hated Aryans a measure of economic prosperity only so that they could extort from them forty billion dollars as "reparations" for their fictitious Holohoax, and only later discover how the influx of foreign "workers" could be used to hasten the final liquidation of the Aryans in Germany and thus leave God's Race free to start in earnest on the Aryans in other parts of the world?

How much was forethought and long-range planning by the enemies of mankind and how much was only their opportunism, ever alert for a chance to plunder today with no thought of the morrow? He who can feel certain of his answer to that question will be, as the French say, *bien fine.*

* * *

The Federal Republic of Germany in the 1980s is another bundle of buncombe, consisting of the lucubrations of four "experts," one of whom, Robert Gerald Livingston, who now adorns the John Hopkins University, edited the whole. I need not tell you that expert Szabo, who is the Professor of National Security in a mare's nest called The National Defense University in the District of Corruption, assures you that Kohl is regarded by "analysts" as a great conservative, just like Mog Thatcher and Ronnie Reagan. All that reminds me of blatteration by a "political scientist" I heard when I was a youngster: he "analysed" what he called "the great climacteric" in the Soviet, when that "genial Liberal, Trotsky" was overcome and expelled by the "reactionary conservatism" of Stalin.

Szabo is cuter, however, when he assures us that "The 'Americanization' of West Germany represents a Westernization of German life, with the result that West Germany is a completely Western country for the first time in German history." If you

didn't gag on that one, try this really cute twist: "Reinhard Lettau's pamphlet, *US=Täglicher Faschismus* and Ernest Nolte's comparison of Vietnam with Auschwitz were, as the historian *[sic!]* Hans Gatzke had written, examples of attempts which were motivated unconsciously by the hope of mitigating Germany's own past crimes.' By bringing America down to the level of Nazi Germany, many Germans could relieve some of their own guilt."

That reminds one, of course, that the shameless little hirelings who now govern Germany are determined to rub the Jews' excrement in the face of every Aryan. In Germany today, the Jews do not even need to use their own terrorists, as they still do in the United States, where they totally destroyed the Institute for Historical Review in Torrance, California, in the early morning of the Fourth of July, a date selected to show their contempt for their American curs. In Germany, the Jews let the German police do their work for them in terrorist raids on individuals and publishers suspected of having books that displease Yahweh's Chosen Bandits by failing to endorse their Big Lies, especially their Holohoax.

It would require too much space even to list the outrages against civilization perpetrated by the pirates of Bonn, but the measure of German degradation is shown by the action of the University of Göttingen, once a respected institution of higher learning, when it "revoked" the doctoral degree of Dr. Wilhelm Stäglich, who offended God's Race by publishing a veracious account of what actually happened at the Auschwitz that Szabo mentioned (doubtless with a smirk) above.

Now we should clearly understand what that implies. For writing a truthful book, Dr. Stäglich was forced from the office of Judge in Hamburg, which he had held for twenty years. That, of course, was within the powers of an uncivilized government. The German police raided the offices of the publisher of Dr. Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos* and destroyed all copies of the book; that was within their power, just as they could have murdered the publisher and his staff. But what the academic rabbits in the University of Göttingen attempted was something no human being could do. A learned degree, an earned doctorate, is a record of academic achievement and, unless it was demonstrably obtained by fraud, cannot be revoked, anymore than the Jews, much as they would like to do so, can revoke the crossing of the Atlantic by Lindbergh in 1927. The contemptible shysters of Göttingen knew that, but

they had simply lost all respect for facts. One can only wonder that they did not think of revoking Dr. Stäglich's birth-certificate. That would have enabled their Professor of Demography, if they have one, to prove conclusively that Dr. Stäglich never existed and therefore that the offending book could never have been published, so reports of it must be the work of 'Neo-Nazi' plotters, who should be crucified for spreading such false reports. That would have been a really neat job and might have earned for them the highest academic honor in their conception, that of kissing a Jew's godly buttocks.

If you read the German press—no, what I really mean is the newspapers that are printed in the German language in the territory ruled by Bonn, newspapers generally owned by the international parasites or their stooges, which gleefully report the crimes against civilization committed by the Jews' barbarian mercenaries who are the government in Bonn, you will soon come to take the motto *nil admirari* and you will wonder at nothing they may do, however outrageous or absurd.

In the August issue of *Instauration*, a well-known American conservative of some academic standing, who hides his identity under the pseudonym "Cholly Bilderberger," gives a circumstantial report of a case which, he says, is now in the German courts. According to Bilderberger, two Kikesses who were lunching in a restaurant in Stuttgart told each other what blessings their race had bestowed on the Semites of Palestine by grabbing their country. They saw a young German at a neighboring table, a man named Oberkirchen, raise his right eyebrow a distance said to be between five and seven millimeters, i.e., approximately between three-sixteenths and nine thirty-seconds of an inch. Now raising an eyebrow is a gesture that indicates irony, and if Oberkirchen was ironic, that meant he was guilty of the crime of doubting something said by one of God's Master Race. Oberkirchen was tried for "anti-Semitism" and sentenced to six years in prison, but, according to Bilderberger, has been granted bail while appealing his conviction to a higher court.

Now you and I will suspect Bilderberger of rather heavy-handed and somewhat juvenile satire. But, given the unspeakable nest of traitors in Bonn and the utter shamelessness with which they now operate, how the Hell can we be sure? If Bilderberger invented that story as a sarcastic parody, its very crudity makes him a failure as a satirist, but he may compensate himself with the mantle of prophecy: he merely described what

Bonn is quite likely to do next year or the year thereafter or as soon as its owners get the idea.

* * *

In January 1981, *Liberty Bell* carried a leading article by Allan Callahan, "John Lennon: Good Riddance," describing the psychic devastation of Aryan youth wrought by the calculated menticidal filth purveyed over the "electric Jew," as television is aptly called, by the deceased degenerate and his fellow Beatles, on whom—I should say more correctly, on which civilized men had failed to step in time. Lennon, it will be remembered, was condignly eliminated by pesticidal bullets from a gun held by one of his innumerable victims.

No one should have been astonished by an article by Jack Martin of the Copley News Service, which appeared in many newspapers on 22 April 1984. It was only natural for Lennon to fancy himself another Jewish messiah, come to destroy civilization for the benefit of his malignant race. According to one of Lennon's confederates, quoted by Martin in the article, Lennon convened a special board meeting of his gang and announced, "I have something very important to tell you. I am Jesus Christ come back again. This is my thing."

Of course!

* * *

It is relevant and worth noting that the same issue of *Liberty Bell* contains a cogent article by an anonymous author, entitled "The Whiteman's Guidebook." Its grim realism is a lesson every man of our race needs to learn above all else. Look up that number of *Liberty Bell* in your file or obtain the offprint, which is still available from the publisher.

* * *

In *'Populism' and 'Elitism'* (p. 25, n. 27), I commented briefly on the morbid envy, malice, and blood-lust that inspired Julia Ward Howe to write the words of "one of the most terrible songs ever sung," the perennially popular "Battle Hymn of the Republic," which, I hope, owes its popularity to the stirring music she filched when she set her words to it.

Mrs. Peggy Smith, who wrote the introductions to both the

continued on page 53

THE AGONY OF EASTERN EUROPE

by
Revilo P. Oliver

After the Jews captured and occupied Russia in 1917-18 and, with the help of their Slavic dupes and subjects, extended their Bolshevik rule over the greater part of what had been the Russian Empire, their new barbarism was separated from Western Europe by a belt of six nations that had resisted attempts to occupy them. Finland, the three Baltic states (Estonia, Latvia, and Lithuania), and Poland, which had been territories of the Russian Empire, won their independence. Romania, although its royal family was a branch of the Hohenzollern, had been an ally of Britain and France and so emerged from the First World War as one of the lesser victors.

Finland and the Baltic states established republican and more or less democratic governments. The three smaller nations were militarily helpless and placed their hopes for survival on fatuous dreams of enduring peace. Finland, with a population that was less than two-thirds as large as that of the three Baltic states, retained the native vigor that enabled it to astound the world by its brilliant defeat of the massed might of the whole Soviet Empire in 1939-40. It was also noteworthy as the only European nation which paid its debts to the United States. That, however, won it little sympathy from a nation that holds to the "democratic" principle that honesty, or a plausible simulation of it, is the best policy when it is good for business.

Poland became independent under a military dictatorship headed by General Pilsudski, who had led a revolt against Russia in 1914 and, with his Polish Legion, fought as an ally of Germany and Austria during the greater part of the First World War. Under Pilsudski, who knew that what counts in this world is force, not talk, Poland resisted Bolshevik efforts to invade her territory and the attempts of Wilson, Lloyd George, and Lord Curzon to sell her out to the Soviets at the "peace" conferences in Versailles in 1919. She decisively defeated the Jews' Bolshevik armies, which were under the overall command of Leib Bronstein, alias Trotsky. She regained her old frontiers with Russia and profited by the annexation of territory from Germany, Austria, and Lithuania.

Unlike the more northern nations, Poland was aware of the Jewish problem. The Poles had long resented their swarming parasites, whose depredations, by usury and corruption, were to some extent the cause of the distress of the peasantry and the demoralization of the middle and upper classes. But although the Jews in Poland wailed about the horrible

persecution they suffer whenever their open or covert control is not absolute, the Polish government took no effective measures against the aliens, who, naturally, went to work at once to undermine the resurrected nation. The continued dominance of Jews in Polish commerce, industry, journalism, and education bottled up an explosive force that was released by the German conquest, during which the German army found itself in the position of having to protect Jews from retaliation by Poles of the middle and lower classes.

The Jews took their revenge, largely by exploiting and exacerbating the really insoluble problem of the "Polish corridor," which had been created at Versailles to maim Germany; the Poles naturally wanted to retain it, while Germany needed it to end the bisection of her territory. The Poles were thus cozened into accepting against Germany obviously nugatory guarantees by the Jews' stooges in Engand and, secretly, the United States, which were, of course, made to use Poland as a pretext for starting the Jewish war against Western Civilization in 1939, and indubitably made with the intention of betraying Poland as soon as the cat's paw had served its purpose.

Romania—the name is variously spelled in English, 'Roumania' and 'Rumania' being the most common forms, but I adopt here the spelling used in the book, *The Anti-Humans*, to which I shall shortly refer, which is also the spelling in Romanian. Romania, I say, as an adherent of the victorious Allies in the First World War, profited from a large accession of territory from the Hungarian part of the Austro-Hungarian Empire, and regained her province of Bessarabia, which had been ceded to Russia in 1878 and had revolted in 1917 to avert occupation by the Bolsheviks. (The name of the province was probal ly derived from that of the Bessarabs (Bazarabs), the princely family that ruled Walachia and Moldavia from the Fourteenth to the latter part of the Seventeenth Centuries; it has nothing to do with Arabia.)

Like Poland, Romania was deeply infested with Jews, and as soon as she was free of Turkish suzeranty, she tried to limit their control and exploitation of her people. She was several times forced to yield to strong intervention on behalf of the Jews by Great Britain, France, and Germany, and after 1918, Britain and France and the United States continued to champion the international race that was even then engaged in surreptitiously subjugating them.

In lands adjacent to the six buffer states, Judaeo-Bolshevik take-overs were narrowly averted after 1918: in Germany, by action of the veterans of her armies, who, however, permitted the establishment of the Weimar Republic, which was even more thoroughly honeycombed and controlled by the Jews than had been the monarchy under Wilhelm II. Their power was augmented by the rancerous hostility toward Germany of Britain, France, and, so long as Wilson was nominally President, the United States, and it was further consolidated by the economic chaos of the planned inflation, which made German currency valueless and enabled the Jews to

continued on page 51

THE ANTI-HUMANS

Student "Re-education" in Romanian Prisons

by

D. BACU

United States of America
MCMLXXI

SOLDIERS OF THE CROSS
ENGLEWOOD, COLORADO 80110

© Copyright 1971
Soldiers of the Cross
Printed in U.S.A.

The original Romanian manuscript, under the title, *Pitesti, Centru de Reeducare Studentesca,* was published at Madrid in 1963.

This Introduction to
The Anti-Humans
reprinted December 1984 with permission by
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Additional copies
$2.50 plus postage from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

TABLE OF CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION vii
I. PROLOGUE 1
II. SIGNS 6
III. THE BEGINNING 18
IV. THE PRISONS OF SUCEAVA AND PITESTI 24
V. HOSPITAL ROOM FOUR 35
VI. THE COLLAPSE 42
VII. THE CONDITIONED REFLEXES 50
VIII. A ROUTINE DAY 62
IX. THE CATHOLICS 71
X. THE STAGES 86
XI. DESTRUCTION OF THE PERSONALITY "THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY" 108
XII. THE PSYCHOLOGICAL PREPARATION 116
XIII. VERIFYING THE METHOD 119
XIV. "PROFITABLE" USE OF TIME 123
XV. AMPLIFICATION OF THE EXPERIMENT 126
XVI. THE FIRST RESULTS 130
XVII. PAUSE FOR ESCALATION 133
XVIII. THE ESCALATION 140
XIX. THE EXTENSION INTO OTHER PRISONS (THE FIRST PHASE) 149
XX. THE DEMON PERSISTS 168
XXI. DESPERATE ENDEAVORS 178
XXII. THE UNLEASHED DOGS 187
XXIII. THE SECOND PHASE 191

Contents (Cont.)

XXIV. INHUMAN PENALTIES 194
XXV. THE POWER OF COMPASSION 204
XXVI. REUNIONS 213
XXVII. ENDLESS ISOLATION 217
XXVIII. THE TRIAL 230
XXIX. AT JILAVA AS WELL 248
XXX. A LAST WORD 252
INDEX 257
POSTSCRIPT 270

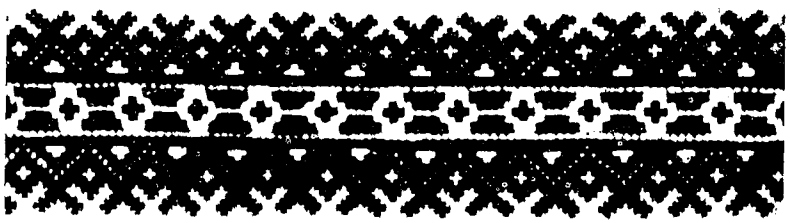

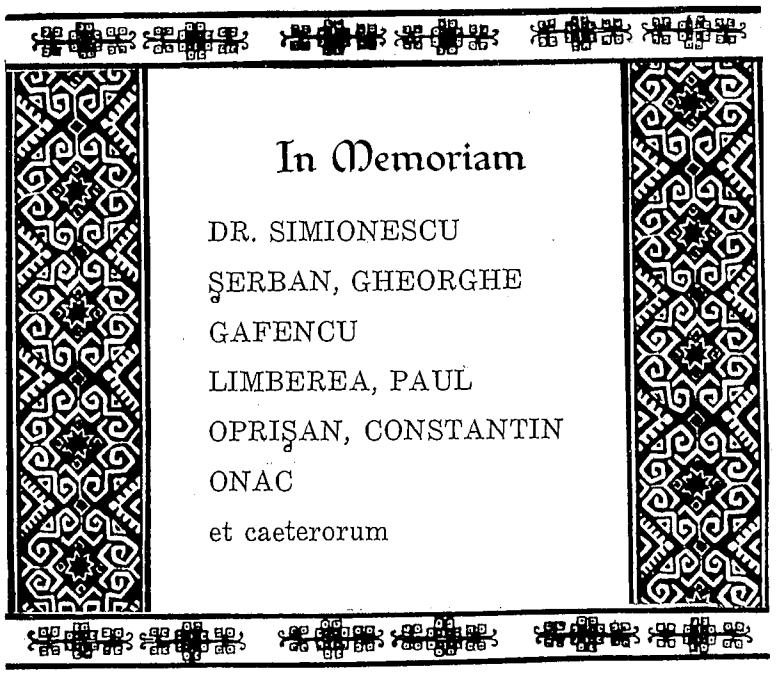

Books by the Same Author

AIUD, poems Colection DACOROMANIA, Madrid 1961

ACOLO ŞEZUM ŞI PLÂNSEM, poems
Colection DACOROMANIA, Madrid 1964

INTRODUCTION

The author of this book, a Romanian born in Greek territory, went to Romania for his university education and there became a member of the anti-Communist organization that flourished in that nation before and during the tragic and fratricidal Second World War. After the Bolshevik conquest of Romania, the Soviets, undoubtedly on orders from their masters, maintained a pretense that their occupation was merely temporary and further disguised their purposes by keeping on the throne as King of Romania the legitimate heir, a young man who was merely a puppet in their hands, but served to give to the people an illusive hope that Romania, though devastated and impoverished, might again become a free nation. In this hope, of course, the Romanians (like many other captive peoples) were encouraged by the governments of the Western nations that had won the military victory. Those governments, especially in the United States, maintained a pretense that they were not the servants of the Bolsheviks' masters, and, whenever they deemed it expedient to administer a little verbal paregoric to their own population, manufactured oratory about "defending the Free World" and "containing Communism." Americans, who were so charmed by those phrases that they did not notice what their own government was doing, cannot blame the Romanians (or the others) for having supposed that the official verbiage was an indication of national policy.

During the early years of Soviet occupation, therefore, the Romanian people entertained delusive hopes of eventual liberation, and the author of this book accordingly remained in Romania, his true fatherland. When he was at last arrested

and imprisoned on suspicion of holding opinions inimical to Bolshevism, he, luckily, suffered only the excruciating tortures and hardships that are normal in what is called a Great Society. During his imprisonment, however, he had by chance an opportunity to learn of an experiment conducted on a select group of young men, and he had the acumen and patience to discover precisely what that experiment was. In this book he discloses for the first time the facts about a practice of which the peoples of the West still know nothing.

Bacu speaks only of what he knows — of what he witnessed with his own eyes and learned from the lips of men who had, despite themselves, been stripped of their humanity by an infallible scientific technique. His subject, therefore, is what the Bolsheviks secretly did to human beings in the prison at Pitesti* from 1949, when the experiment began, to 1951, when it seems to have been temporarily discontinued for some reason unknown.

What is described in these pages is not, however, an isolated event. Everyone who has had experience in military intelligence dealing with the Bolsheviks, or who has made a close study of information that is available from little known but authentic sources, will recognize in Bacu's pages a detailed description of a technique that the implacable enemies of mankind have used in many lands — perhaps in all countries that are officially Communist — for many years. The military intelligence agencies of Western nations have long known that a film demonstrating basic Pavlovian procedures was produced in Russia for training the Bolshevik secret police in

*With the exceptions of names of places (e.g., Bucharest) and persons (e.g., King Çarol) that have well-known English forms, Romanian proper names in this volume are given in their Romanian spelling, but without the diacritical marks that are used in Romanian. To avoid excessive expense in setting type, the use of these marks had to be restricted to actual quotations from Romanian and the index, to which the reader is referred for the exact form of names and titles requiring diacritics.

1928, and that the intelligence service of at least one nation succeeded in obtaining a copy of that film. After the notorious "purge" trials in Russia in 1936, when the masters of that country for some reason thought it advisable to exhibit to the world their ability to elicit the most incredible confessions from highly-placed and hardened Bolsheviks, intelligent observers naturally wondered what means could have been employed to produce such amazing results. Certain Western intelligence services sought to ascertain what means had been used, and eventually ascertained them in sufficient detail to show that the essentials of the method were precisely those that Mr. Bacu has described for us.

Military intelligence services naturally do not publish what they have learned by their secret and often perilous operations. Perhaps the first hint of the new method given to the general public came from George Orwell, who, in his *1984,* portrayed the internationalists' Utopia and described some parts of the Communist technique, eliminating much that was too realistic for the taste of the reading public at that time, and replacing it with some episodes that could give a dramatic touch to what was in reality unspeakably vile and interminably monotonous. From *1984,* however, an alert reader could have surmised much that was left unsaid. Since then, confirmatory evidence has become available from many sources, often fragmentary, for victims who have the stamina to tell what was done to them may nevertheless be understandably reticent about the worst aspects of the degradation imposed on them. They often censor their reports, to avoid harrowing unendurably the feelings of a humane reader or arousing total disbelief in tender-minded individuals from whom miseducation or innate sentimentality has concealed the ultimate horrors that lie hidden in creatures anatomically indistinguishable from human beings.

It almost never happens that we have a report from a survivor who at the time observed and interviewed the piteous

victims of scientific bestiality, but, by a lucky chance, himself escaped the traumatic and mind-destroying shock of the torments they had undergone. That is what makes the book here translated from the Romanian unique. Bacu, to whom we owe our only authoritative report on the "Pitesti Phenomenon,"* was such a survivor.

In these pages, the reader will, for the first time, have at his disposal a fairly complete account of Bolshevik techniques of dehumanization, including some details, here mentioned as delicately as possible, of which we do not like to think. On these, Bacu does not insist, but you will see their import. One aspect concerning which he is silent is the sexual torments that form a standard part of the Bolshevik method. That is a large omission, but scholars who have had the fortitude to study the works of the celebrated "Marquis" de Sade† and his peers will readily perceive what was involved, while a specific report here would not only sicken most readers, but would prevent the distribution of this book through the United States mails.‡

This account, as I have said, deals with prisons in Romania, but the procedures used there have been and are used wherever

*[Mr. Heath wrote before the publication, late in 1969, of Dr. Ion Carja's *Intoarcerea din Infern: amintirile unui detinut din inchisorile Romaniei bolsevizate* (Madrid, Editura "Dacia"), a less detailed and explicit book in its description of the methods used. — *Editor.*]

†Donatien Alphonse Sade (1740-1814), to whom we owe the word *sadism,* was condemned to death by French courts for rape, murder by poison, and almost unbelievable torture of persons whom he kidnapped for that purpose, but the execution of the sentence was delayed by strange influences until he was liberated from prison by the French Revolution, during which he was honored and admired for his orations about "equality" and "brotherhood." Napoleon had him put in an insane asylum.

‡[Mr. Heath did not anticipate the full effect of decisions by the Supreme Court in Washington. The mails — and the newsstands and the public schools — are now open to every conceivable obscenity that the Jews in the United States find it profitable to publish. American publishers would probably enjoy the same immunity. — *Editor.*]

the anti-humans have gained control. Identical procedures, together with such improvements as may have been suggested by their experiments and delights in Romania and other captive nations, will be used everywhere that their power is extended — including, of course, the United States, if that nation reaches the goal toward which it is presently moving at a vertiginous speed.

If the Americans succumb, they will remember this book as a prophecy that was completely fulfilled.

* * * * *

Apart from its value to Americans as foreshadowing things to come — certain to come, if the operations now in progress in the United States are carried to a successful conclusion — this book, although not couched in the technical terminology of psychology and psychiatry, should be of absorbing interest to everyone who, regardless of his political desires or prognostications, is sincerely interested in study of the human consciousness. It delineates the result of a crucial experiment that could not have been performed on Occidentals outside Soviet territory.

This book is a landmark in the broad field now generally designated by a term adapted from the Russian, *psychopolitics.*

Psychopolitics, a technology rather than a science since it is a practical application of data obtained by research in several sciences, may be defined as the art of controlling a nation by controlling the minds of the politically dominant majority of its population.

As a designation, psychopolitics is preferable to *psychological warfare,* which, though correct, is often taken to mean only operations directed against an enemy nation in the course of armed conflict. An excellent example of such propaganda

attacks is President Wilson's famous "fourteen points," a group of fairy-stories about the peace and justice that the American Santa Claus had in his bag for good little boys and girls in Europe.* That high-sounding nonsense, which seemed plausible to persons addicted to idealistic fantasies and romantic fiction, is credited with having broken the will of the German people and induced them to surrender in 1918, after which, of course, it was easy to inflict on them suffering and starvation, Bolshevik outbreaks, and finally a monetary inflation so enormous that the international people then in Germany could "legally" appropriate most of the property in Germany that they had not already acquired, "legality" being observed by handing a few American dollars to famished and despairing Germans in return for land, buildings, or factories worth a thousand or a million times that price.

The "fourteen points" are justly regarded as one of the great triumphs of psychological warfare, but under modern conditions verbal bombardments, unlike artillery fire, cannot be aimed in one direction. Clever as the "fourteen points"

*It is probably true, but irrelevant, that Wilson half-believed himself when he spun his rhetorical fantasies; if he did, he was selected for the presidency precisely because he had that capacity for self-intoxication. Colonel Curtis B. Dall in his excellent book (*F. D. R.*, Tulsa, Oklahoma, 1967, p. 137) reports that a prominent Jew, who had been an eye-witness and a kind of errand boy for his elders, boasted that in 1912, while Wilson was being trained for the presidency, Bernard Baruch, one of the great Jewish satraps stationed in the United States, used to lead Wilson about, "like a poodle on a string," and make him recite at Democratic Headquarters, while Baruch's fellows were egging on Theodore Roosevelt, whose candidacy, of course, ensured the popular votes for Wilson needed to make Wilson's appointment seem "democratic." We may be sure that Fido Wilson learned how to sit up and speak "new freedom," "make the world safe for democracy," and the like to the satisfaction of his masters and trainers before they had him perform before the footlights for the edification of Americans who imagined that they had selected (elected) him as their Leader. What Fido thinks while he responds to his cues and performs on the stage is of interest only to Fido's biographers and to psychologists.

were, we may legitimately wonder whether they would have made the German populace simper, if the populace had not been made susceptible to such gabble by the long and patient work of enemy aliens and their hirelings. What is more significant, substantially the same drivel was used, through Wilson and other mouthpieces, to pep up the American people and make them glad to furnish cannon fodder and money to "make the world safe for democracy" by devastating Europe in a "war to end wars." Wilson's ideological barrage was directed against Americans as much as against Germans, and we may wonder which nation, in the long run, was the more damaged.

Under modern conditions, psychological warfare is necessarily waged by a government against its own subjects and only secondarily against a foreign country, and the real beneficiary is invariably the international nation that controls both sides in the war that it has arranged for its own purposes. Only if we keep that fact in mind can we use the term *psychological warfare* correctly.

The tactical and strategic use of psychopolitics that the Soviet recommends to its allies and agents in the United States and other nations of the West yet uncaptured has been set forth in a remarkable document of which several copies appear to have reached the United States in the 1930's and later. It is most widely known and generally available as a booklet, *Brain-washing, a Synthesis of the Russian Textbook on Psychopolitics,* with an introduction by the Reverend Mr. Kenneth Goff, who was a member of the Communist Party in the United States from 1936 to 1939, and who had studied psychopolitics in a special Communist training school in Milwaukee. He states that the textbook, although issued for the use of English-speaking students in Lenin University, was also "used in America for the training of Communist cadre." An almost identical text was obtained from a confidential source in 1955

by a Professor Charles Stickley of New York City and published in that year.* A quite similar text, with only minor variations, came into the possession of Mr. Louis Zoul, the well-known author of *Thugs and Communists,* who published in *The Soviet Inferno* the greater part of the text divided into short sections, each of which is followed by copious corroboration from many sources, such as Anatoli Granovsky's *I Was an NKVD Agent* and Captain Robert A. Winston's *The Pentagon Case,* as well as letters from individuals who escaped from Cuba and other proletarian paradises.†

In the publications before Mr. Zoul's, the text is preceded by a commendatory address, evidently delivered at Lenin University by Lavrentiy Beria, the Jew who was Head Butcher in the Russia satrapy from 1938 — when he liquidated another Jew, the unspeakable Yezhov — until 1953, when he was in turn liquidated by another and even more ferocious Jew. The date of the oration is not given, but it would seem to be earlier than 1938 and to come from the time when Beria, in addition to feeding his blood-lust in Transcaucasia, was presiding over the manufacture of "historical studies" for the use of educated simpletons in the United States and elsewhere.

The "synthesis," which deals with the uses of psychopolitics rather than technical details, is obviously a condensation and omits most of the Marxist jargon with which admittedly Communist publications for the general public are almost invariably

*Mr. Goff's booklet is available from *Soldiers of the Cross*, $1.00. It is hard to tell which of the many other printings are still in print. One, containing an excellent introduction by Eric D. Butler, the well-known Australian publicist and editor of the *New Times* of Melbourne, was published by the Victorian League of Rights in Melbourne, Victoria, in 1956, then priced at 4/-. Another, with a foreword discussing the Soviet textbook as an obvious source of the "mental health" agitation in the United States, was published at about the same time by the American Public Relations Forum, Burbank, California; $1.00.

†*The Soviet Inferno* is published by Public Opinion, P. O. Box 4044, Long Island City, New York; 2d edition, 1967, $2.00.

larded.* It does, however, maintain the pretense, discarded only on the very highest levels, that psychological warfare against Western nations is directed from Moscow in the interests of Russia, and that the goal is the destruction of "capitalism." The text, though candid enough in treating the American people as enemies who must be destroyed or enslaved, was evidently designed for students who would forget that the Bolshevik capture of Russia was, of course, planned, financed, and directed by the Schiffs, Warburgs, and other wealthy Jews then living in the United States, who used their control over the governments of Germany, Great Britain, France, and the United States to ensure the Bolsheviks' triumph

*Marxist doctrine, though very useful for befuddling low-grade minds (which normally accept as profound any highly touted mass of intricate verbiage that they are unable to untangle), is believed only by the lowest ranks in the Communist hierarchy. As Duane Thorin perceived when he was a prisoner of the Communists in China (*A Ride to Panmunjon*, Chicago, 1956; p. 39): "Intellects that failed to see through the falsities of communism were so arrested that they were of only limited use in the totalitarian state." Persons with such inert minds are, naturally, not promoted to really responsible positions, no matter how hard they work or how sadistic they are. The policy of denying them promotion, which is certainly sound from an organizational standpoint, has led to some defections — which are of no real consequence, since the dullards do not know very much to reveal and they are easily replaced — although, where circumstances make it convenient, such tools are usually scrapped and liquidated when they begin to show discontent or claim promised rewards — as you will see in Chapter XXVIII of the present book. In the middle echelons of the organization, comparable to company-grade and field-grade officers in an army, the ambitious career men, naturally too intelligent to take their own propaganda seriously, are careful to use the official "ideology" even among themselves, partly for exercise in unremitting hypocrisy, and partly because they find Marxist dialectics a game as entertaining as chess. This sport, which may be played for high stakes, gives rise to clever syllogisms about "deviationism," "Stalinism," etc., which often trap the players. A good example may be found in the work of the Soviet physician, J. Landowsky, available in a Spanish translation, *Sinfonia en rojo mayor* (Madrid, 1949), of which one chapter has appeared in English, translated by George Knupffer, *Red Symphony* (London, 1968).

over the Russians.† The students were also expected to believe or pretend that "capitalism" included the international lords of finance, who have always found their Soviet colony an extremely profitable investment both in itself and as a means of exploiting their control over the money and banking of nations that are told that they are "free."

The text of *Brain-washing*‡ deals primarily with means of inducing insanity or idiocy in selected victims and is thus

†Pretense is often dropped on the highest levels in talks with outsiders who are too well informed to be deceived. Prince Sturdza, in the authentic text of his memoirs (see the footnote on p. xxxv below) pp. 346 f., reports that when he came to New York in 1929 to obtain a loan for the Romanian government, he had to plead his country's case with the mighty Jewish lawyer who represented the great international banking houses of New York that had directed the Bolshevik seizure of Russia. This lawyer, known as Louis Marshall (a good Scottish name!), was, as Prince Sturdza says, "a second Bernard Baruch, less conspicuous but just as influential as the famous proconsul of Judaism (rather than Jewry) in the United States." (A proconsul, it will be remembered, was in the Roman Empire a governor sent into conquered territory to direct and supervise the native governments, which were allowed some autonomy in local matters that did not directly affect the interests of the Empire.) Marshall, like other great potentates, disdained to play a comedy with the suppliant; he took Prince Sturdza to the window, pointed at Wall Street, and said with lordly bluntness: *"Look what we can do for a country we like; in Russia we have shown the world what we can do to a country and government we hate."* Prince Sturdza adds, "Mr. Marshall, a few days later, reiterated that statement to Mr. Gheorghe Boncescu, the Financial Adviser of our [Romanian] Legation [in Washington]." Marshall naturally thought it best to profess a liking for the United States, a country which he and his fellows were about to afflict with an "economic depression," neatly arranged by a squeeze through their banks, to ruin influential natives, appropriate their property through foreclosures, and create the atmosphere of crisis and poverty that would facilitate the "election" of their talented servant, Franklin Roosevelt.

‡The word *brain-washing* is "an English translation of a Chinese euphemism," according to an article by Professor Revilo P. Oliver in the Birch magazine, *American Opinion*, November 1964, pp. 29-40. This article is an excellent discussion of the whole subject in brief compass, and gives some telling examples of tricks used in public schools and newspapers, but unfortunately fails to treat the strictly scientific (psychological) principles of propaganda, which can (and indeed *must*) be used to create "public opinion"

directly relevant to the Pitesti experiment described in the present book. It is not, however, a complete treatise, even in outline, of psychopolitics; it barely alludes to very important weapons of psychological warfare. We cannot digress to discuss those weapons here, but no one should overlook the efficacy of scientifically produced propaganda* in the United States, where it is virtually a monopoly of the Jews, who, through advertising, can control the ever diminishing number of newspapers, periodicals, and broadcasting stations that they do not own outright. The best strategic propaganda is pro-

in modern circumstances. The techniques of propaganda are no more "Communist" than rifles or airplanes; like all weapons, they work for whoever uses them, but do not hit the target, if they are not well aimed. In all wars, victory goes to the side that has the best weapons and uses them most expertly.

*The best technical treatises on the subject are in French: Jean Stoetzel, *Esquisse d'une theorie des opinions* (Paris, 1943), and Jacques Ellul, *Propagandes* (Paris, 1962). One cannot too much emphasize the fact, ignored by Professor Oliver and other American writers, that the techniques of propaganda, like the technology that makes possible television and computers, have *no* political or social content. The results that are obtained by means of a television station or a computer depend entirely on *who* uses it for *what* purpose. It is true that all technological advances place the people who are too stupid or lazy to use them at a hopeless disadvantage. A nation that neglected or refused to use airplanes, for example, would necessarily be defeated in war and disappear (except as a political fiction, if that suited the purpose of the conquerors), but that is not the fault of the Wright Brothers and General Sikorsky. The effectiveness of propaganda, in the strict sense of that word, depends largely upon what is technically called *pre-propaganda*, i.e., the ideas injected into the minds of children by their education. In the United States, the public schools were early converted into a very efficient machine to stunt the minds, pervert the morals, and destroy the self-respect of children, but the Americans seem pleased with the results, even after they have had a preliminary view of them in the unwashed derelicts, sexual perverts, drug-addicts, and crazed revolutionaries that their public schools are systematically producing at their expense. It seems likely, therefore, that the Americans no longer have either the intelligence or the will to resist their enemies, and will dumbly acquiesce in the fate prepared for them. Since the number of Americans who are still permitted to have liquid capital is very small, the ever increasing number of foresighted refugees who are fleeing from the United States to other countries is significant, though statistically small.

duced by manufacturing impassioned argument and violent controversy on "both sides" of a given question, so that the public accepts as unquestionable fact everything that "both sides" in the contrived controversy seem to take for granted.

Propaganda, if properly used, can always control a majority of a given population, but will always be ineffective against both the critical intelligence of independent minds and the faith of a religion that the propaganda line openly contradicts. Although the minds can usually be hired, and theologians can be employed to "modernize" the religion, there will always be troublesome exceptions, even after a century of strenuous effort. In the conquest of a country by psychopolitics, the exceptions must be put under physical restraint and either liquidated or made harmless imbeciles or, if possible, converted into useful zombies.

This is the problem with which the text of *Brain-washing* is principally concerned, and with particular reference to the United States, where naked terrorism through the government was impossible in the 1930's, and is not yet feasible, even today. The principles expounded in the text and the methods suggested are indisputably authentic: they are the standard Soviet application of the discoveries made in Russia, before the Bolshevik conquest, by Dr. Ivan Petrovich Pavlov, whose scientific talents the shrewd Bolsheviks were able to take over and put to their own use.† You will find the essentials stated in the text.

The "synthesis" of the textbook on psychopolitics recommends and prescribes for use against Americans a propaganda campaign for "mental health" to obtain from the stupid Americans acquiescence in legislation to authorize the "legal" kidnapping of troublesome Americans and their incarceration in

†For an account of the way in which this was done, and a transcription of the preliminary negotiations with Dr. Pavlov, see Dr. Boris Sokoloff's authoritative report in his book, *The White Nights* (New York, 1956), especially pp. 66-72.

prisons (to be called "hospitals") in which "trained psychiatrists" of alien origin and their brutish assistants can induce insanity, imbecility, or, if necessary, death by means of scientific tortures, especially "electric shock therapy" (which can be used to break the backbone), or mind-destroying drugs, such as the now famous L.S.D., which was only later produced by the Weizmann Laboratories in Israel and shipped to the United States for surreptitious sale to adolescents and children whose minds had been given a preliminary conditioning in the public schools.

In the 1930's, the "mental health" scheme would doubtless have seemed preposterous and ridiculous to the stolid and happy-go-lucky Americans, if they had heard of it. It has now, however, been almost completely implemented, and has already been used in a considerable number of cases, a few of which have attracted some little attention, especially that of the abduction of General Edwin A. Walker, which failed because he had prominent friends who acted before he could be destroyed, of Frank Britton, who had dared to criticize Jews and was effectively silenced, and of the journalist, Fred Seelig, who, through a miscalculation, was prematurely released and had time to narrate his experience in print before he died.* We may expect, however, that the procedure will be used with increasing frequency and less secrecy, and that soon it will be mere routine for Americans who make themselves obnoxious to their masters (for example, by claiming that the "United

*Frederick Seelig, *Destroy the Accuser*, with a foreword by Westbrook Pegler and a commentary by Dr. Revilo P. Oliver (Miami, Florida, Freedom Press, 1967). This book, which I have seen, has become unprocurable, and I do not have a copy at hand. The author is said to have died of heart failure in Valparaiso, Indiana, not long after his book was published, and a letter to the publisher was returned to me with the notation "unknown"! The book, as I remember, contained some details about the eagerness of the staff at Springfield to start torturing General Walker, who was kidnapped through the complicity of Federal judges (compare Judge Petrescu in Chapter XXVIII of the present book) while the author was a prisoner there.

Nations" or the Federal Reserve System or the Marxist income tax is "un-Constitutional," or by pretending that God's People do not have a right to use lesser breeds for their own profit and fun) to be hauled to Springfield, Missouri, or some other equivalent of Pitesti on the western side of the Atlantic, and there, with "loving care," be restored to "mental health" as vertebrate vegetables.

Despite the panoply of refined techniques, such as surgical operations on the brain ("lobotomy"), excruciating electrical torments, and subtle drugs, it is noteworthy that even in the United States at the present time the favored procedure is to subject inconvenient Americans to a kind of *physical* degradation of the same kind as that used at Pitesti, though, for some reason, less intense and systematic. A typical case is that of the American journalist, who, having come upon evidence that compromised the nest of homosexual perverts in Washington,

> was kidnapped by a U. S. Marshal and hustled to Springfield, Missouri, where he was stripped and thrust naked into a small cell, of which the floor and three sides were of rough concrete, while the fourth was a ponderous steel door. There was no furnishing of any kind in the cell, and only two openings, one a round hole in the floor leading to a sewer, and the other a ventilator, through which were sent blasts of frigid air alternating with shrill, deafening, cacophonous, and rhythmically disoriented "music," intended both to damage the auditory nerves and to make sure that the poor wretch in the cell could not possibly fall asleep as he stretched his naked body on the rough concrete. Naturally, the victim's skin, abraded by the concrete, soon developed open sores, and his despairing mind eventually took refuge in periods of total stupor that even the howling din coming through the ventilator could not break. After being deprived of food and water for three days and nights, the victim was forced to obtain them by crawling on his hands and knees in minimum time to a pot placed on the sill of the briefly opened door.*

*The unfortunate journalist was almost certainly Frederick Seelig, but, for reasons stated in the preceding note, I have had to quote

In the United States it has thus far been necessary to use a certain amount of discretion and pretense in the destruction of anti-Communist nuisances, but in Romania, after the completion of the take-over, more effective secrecy made precautions less necessary.

The Pitesti experiment dispensed with such complicated and expensive paraphernalia as electrical apparatus, brain surgeons, and specially prepared drugs. It used only the simplest tools, everywhere procurable: clubs, the bestiality of degenerates, the weakness of human nature when attacked by Pavlov's methods. The results of the experiment were, as you will see, impressive and appalling. They proved that *no one* could resist the techniques of the Anti-Humans, but whether the experiment was *entirely* a success is a question that must be left to your decision on the basis of your estimate of what the experimenters hoped to discover or prove, while a critique of their methodology must be left to the few Occidentals who have expert knowledge of psychobiological processes.

What no reader of this book can fail to perceive, if only for a moment before he tries to forget the "unthinkable," is the unspeakably vile and sadistic lusts of the contrivers of the experiment at Pitesti — appetites so foreign to everything that he regards as human that the creatures who are animated by them can be described only as the "enemies of mankind," or, concisely, as the *Anti-Humans.*

What is described in this book happened in Romania after the Bolsheviks discarded the pretense that they were tenderhearted humanitarians bringing "equality" and "civil rights" to the downtrodden victims of the wicked "Fascists" and "anti-Semites." Before and even after the Anti-Humans stopped

from the article in *American Opinion*, November 1964, p. 31, mentioned above. The writer of that article, Professor Oliver, does not give the victim's name, but the circumstances make the identification certain. One wonders how (or *why*) Oliver's article was printed in a Birch publication.

dissembling, some Romanians were, by foresight or good luck, able to escape westward, and even to make their sufferings known, as Mr. Bacu has done in this book, to peoples not yet imprisoned.

When the United States has progressed to the point reached by Romania in 1948, there will be no place on earth to which Americans can flee, and there will be no one to hear their screams.

* * * * *

All that remains to be said to introduce Mr. Bacu's book to American readers can be expressed in a few pages giving such information about Romania as will enable Americans to appreciate the *human* drama — the pathos and the tragedy — of this narrative.

Romania was for centuries, even while it was under the comparatively mild and humane oppression of the Moslems, the easternmost land of the West. The nation was born of the Roman conquest of Dacia (101-106), and there Rome left an imprint that has thus far been indelible and a spiritual heritage that survives in the heart of the people.

The civilization of Romania was the civilization of the West. The names of men and places may be unfamiliar to your eyes, but the people you will recognize as your own kind and their thoughts will be the thoughts of the Christian West.

There is, however, one peculiarity of Romania that requires some preliminary explanation, for it is the very opposite of what contemporary experience in the United States — and, for that matter, in most Western nations to varying degrees — makes us take for granted.

The persons whom the Bolshevik beasts selected for dehumanization were a clearly defined group: university students. That was because in Romania, in sharp antithesis to

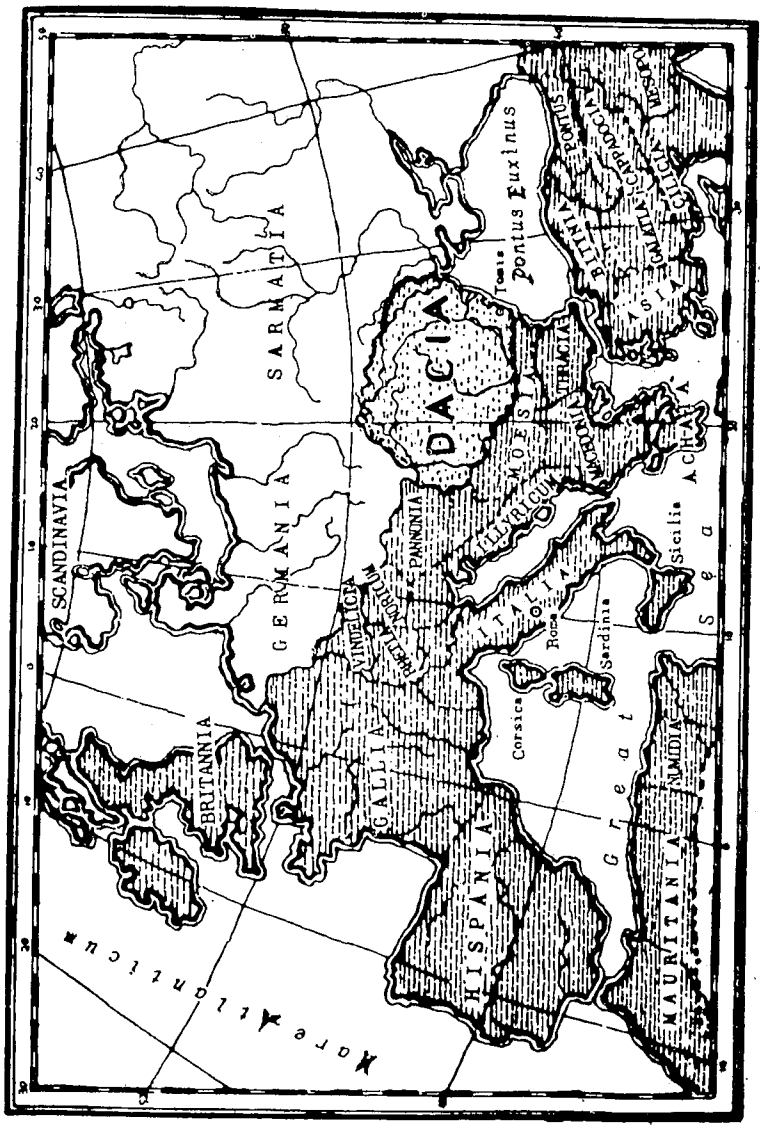

DACIA (Romania of today) in the ROMAN Empire, 250 A.D.

what we see in the United States today, university students were a highly respected elite and included men who combined the vigor and ardor of youth with unsurpassed patriotism and a lucid conservatism, intellectual and religious.

This fact, which will seem so paradoxical to Americans today, was the result of two concurrent factors.

Romania was essentially a land of peasants with limited industrial and commercial classes. The four universities, at Iasi (founded by Prince Cuza in 1860), Bucharest (founded in 1864), Cluj (1872) and Cernauti (1875), each divided into several faculties (theology, philosophy, letters, science, law, and medicine), were open to all who had completed their studies in a lyceum (*liceu,* translated 'high school' in the present book). The lyceum had relatively high standards, requiring, for example, the learning of French and German as well as either Latin and Greek or English and Italian, and weeded out the intellectually incompetent.* Only a small fraction, therefore, of Romanian youth entered the universities, and consequently a considerable prestige was attached to the very word *student* (i.e. university student, since a pupil in a secondary school was an *elev*). It suggested a considerable intellectual ability and a serious purpose, for the students in Romanian universities were, for the most part, the children of hard-working peasants or of earnest professional men; the scions of the wealthy more often than not went abroad for their education.

*Romanian children began the formal study of their first foreign language, French, in the year corresponding to the fifth grade in American public schools. By the time that they reached the point that corresponds to the first year of high school in the United States, Romanian children were reading Cicero in Latin and mastering trigonometry. Such progress is, of course, merely normal in serious educational institutions. The public schools in the United States, on the other hand, are designed to blight native intelligence and produce a nation of nitwits that can be easily manipulated and fleeced by professional "educators" and other shysters.

To this fact we must add a second, that will be even more astonishing to the American reader. The Romanian universities were as much centers of ardent patriotism and conservatism as American colleges, in the period of 1920-50, were centers of internationalism and socialism. The prevailing atmosphere of staunch conservatism also distinguished Romanian universities from other European universities. For this there were several reasons.

Romania was essentially an agrarian country and a large percentage of the *studenti* had had closer contact with the realities of life than was usual in Germany and France. More important, Romania was a small nation with a clear consciousness of its national individuality as a Western nation, tracing its origins to the Roman conquest of Dacia, and encompassed by peoples of Byzantine, Slavic, or Oriental traditions. It had stubbornly maintained that consciousness through centuries of alien domination, attaining a precarious and transient independence in 1600, only to fall again under the rule of the Turks. After numerous interventions by Russia, the enemy of Turkey, and after many episodes of valiant resistance to both Russians and Turks, Romania, formed by the union of Wallachia and Moldavia, gained autonomy in 1859, but remained under the suzerainty of the Turkish Sultan, and did not become fully and formally independent until 1881. Independence so recently attained and constantly threatened remained in the Romanian mind the precious guerdon of nationality at a time when the larger nations of Europe were taking themselves and their prosperous perpetuity for granted.

Romania, moreover, had Russia on its eastern frontier — Russia which, in 1812, had seized and annexed Bessarabia, a region containing a large population of Romanian blood. After the International Conspiracy captured Russia in 1917, Romanians could not fail to know what the beasts did in Russia and especially in Bessarabia. Moreover, it was the Romanian

army that in August 1919 occupied Budapest and freed Hungary from the unspeakable vermin led by Israel Cohen, alias Bela Kun. The Romanians knew what Bolshevism was, and whence it sprang. In the United States, separated from the reality by thousands of miles and an infected press, many stupid or cunning professors could gabble about a "noble experiment" and a "people's regime," but in Romania such nonsense, so utterly at variance with observed reality, was recognized as either asinine or criminal.

To these considerations must be added another equally important. Although, as was to be expected, Romanian universities naturally tended to imitate the far older and venerable universities of the great European powers, especially Germany and France, there was a significant difference that limited the more deleterious aspects of that influence. The faculties of Romanian universities, especially Iasi and Bucharest, were predominantly composed of Romanians, whereas, of course, elsewhere in Europe university teaching had been invaded by large contingents of the international people. Before the Treaty of Adrianople in 1829, the Jews, for the most part, had ignored Romania, an impoverished land under Turkish rule, and had by preference swarmed into nations where the prospects of easy pickings from the natives were far more attractive.* After 1829, hordes of Jews came over the borders, but, despite various efforts by France and Germany to procure for these intruders in Romania the privileged status they enjoyed elsewhere, Jews were, for all practical purposes, debarred from citizenship until 1923, when the Romanian government then in office yielded to the pressures of the "great powers".† It

*A concise account of this aspect of Romanian history will be found in the opening chapters of *L'Envoye de l'Archange* by the distinguished French authors, Jerome et Jean Tharaud (Paris, 1939).

†Strictly speaking, Romania, coerced by a scarcely veiled threat of invasion by Germany and Great Britain, in 1879 repealed the article in her constitution which, like the constitution of the State of Pennsylvania that was framed and adopted under the

thus happened that in Romania, unlike France and Germany, the universities were still largely staffed by men who in mind and spirit belonged to the nation, and they were not dominated by an alien race whose members can, with the facility of chameleons, take on the color of whatever the environment in which they choose to reside. In Romanian universities, therefore, patriotism was intellectually respectable, and, on the whole, taken for granted until 1918.

After 1918, although faculties remained largely Romanian, the situation became confused. Some professors seem to have been either bemused by the glib patter of Marxism, a "doctrine" cleverly designed to addle mediocre brains that can be fascinated by pseudo-intellectual verbiage, or intimidated by the Bolsheviks' boast that they represent a mysterious but irresistible "wave of the future." Many others, perhaps fearing for their comfort or lives, concealed their real sentiments and

leadership of Benjamin Franklin, restricted citizenship to Christians. After 1879, the legal privileges of citizenship were available to all Jews, provided that they either (a) had served in the armed forces of Romania or (b) applied for such rights and were found on investigation not to be guilty of political or moral subversion and corruption. Naturally, only a few thousand thus obtained the legal status of citizens, and it was not until 1923 they could all swarm into Romanian politics and begin to take over the country "legally" by manipulating greedy politicians. Everyone knows that the Jews are, as they themselves frankly boast, an international race or "peopledom" who never become in fact citizens of the nations in which they find it profitable to dwell. As Albert Einstein said, "There is no such thing as a German Jew, Russian Jew, or American Jew: there are only Jews." Hundreds of the most accomplished and intellectually prominent Jews throughout the world have frankly said the same thing, and all the admitted Zionists have proclaimed it year after year, but, unaccountably, the people of the Christian West perversely refuse to believe them — and then secretly complain to one another in private that Jews are not good Christians and not good Englishmen or Americans. Although Europeans do understand that a European who lives in China is not a Chinaman, most of them have a curious mania to pretend that a Jew who resides in Europe is a European — and even a mania to punish other Europeans who will not join in the absurd pretense. The Jews, whose leaders have told the truth often enough, can scarcely be blamed for taking advantage of the folly of the peoples whom they despise and exploit.

remained silent or took refuge in ambiguous pronouncements. A few, however, fearlessly maintained Romanian traditions and asserted their intellectual integrity. They provided the inspiration for the patriotic and conservative movements among the university students.

The reaction of the students was doubtless hastened by a simple sociological pressure. The Jews, although they were numerically only a small part of the population even after the great influx at the end of the World War, swarmed into the universities and began to jostle out the natives. According to the official statistics, for example, in the spring semester of 1920 at the University of Cernauti there were enrolled in the College of Philosophy 574 Jews and only 174 Romanians; in the College of Law, 547 Jews and 234 Romanians. At the University of Iasi 831 Jews were enrolled in the College of Medicine as against 556 Romanians, and in the College of Pharmacy, 229 Jews and 97 Romanians.* These are, of course, some of the most striking disproportions, but everyone will see why, especially in such academic institutions, young Romanians, finding themselves a minority amidst a throng of pushing, versipellous, and disputatious aliens, and doubtless also often finding themselves eclipsed scholastically by the mental agility and Oriental subtlety of the Protean race, should have turned ardently to patriotic movements.

There was a further development that will be even more astonishing to the American reader. It may be that before the First World War in Romania, a largely peasant nation but recently emancipated from Moslem control, Christianity retained a greater vigor and commanded a more general piety than in other countries of Europe, though it would be difficult to make an accurate comparison between Romania and, for example, Brittany, Bavaria, or Piedmont. Romanian universities were, of course, profoundly affected by the intellectual

*These figures are quoted from official sources by Prof. Ion Gavenescul in his *Imperativul momentului istoric*, pp. 67 ff.

climate of the great European universities and necessarily reflected the dominant attitudes of thought, from German "idealism" to the "religion of humanity" preached by Auguste Comte in his more lucid intervals; from the stern pessimism of Schopenhauer to the graceful and universal irony of Anatole France. To a very large extent the intellectual life of Europe was dominated by the attitude that Christianity was an historical phenomenon characteristic of an age whose passing one might view with joy, indifference, or regret, but which, whether for better or worse, was passing ineluctably away: religion was a waning superstition that still had power only over the uneducated. These currents of European thought necessarily affected educated Romanians, who, as a matter of course, read and wrote French fluently and, in many cases, German also.

Romanians will, no doubt, variously estimate the direct effect on their intellectual life of the dire and immediate menace of Bolshevism in the period that followed the First World War. Certainly all intelligent Romanians could see that their enemies were anti-Christian — were in both word and deed frantic enemies of the Western World, whose culture had for fifteen centuries been specifically Christian, and whose nations had been so distinctively set apart from others by their religion that they had been little conscious of the underlying racial unity of the West. In the 1920's, it must be remembered, Bolshevik propaganda was stridently anti-Christian, denouncing religion as "the opiate of the people," signalizing its victories by massacring ecclesiastics, defiling shrines, and converting churches into stables or warehouses, and teaching militant atheism in its schools.* It was not until much later

*Hence the cliche, "atheistic Communism," that is still used in many conservative circles in the United States. To recapture the patriotic outlook of the 1920's, the reader will do well to turn to R. M. Whitney's fundamental *Reds in America* (New York, 1924), in which accurate analysis of Bolshevik plans (including the plans for the "Civil Riots" agitation of the 1960's) accompanies an implicit confidence that Christian Churches will remain Christian!

that the Bolsheviks could implement on any extensive scale their other and complementary technique of utilizing renegade ministers and priests to spread the germs of Bolshevism under the guise of a "social gospel" or "ecumenical Christianity." Until 1930, at least, the established Christian churches were almost universally regarded as a bulwark against the International Conspiracy. Furthermore, in 1919, the multitude of Jews residing in Romania, deeming a Bolshevik victory imminent, had prematurely and indiscreetly dropped their pretense and appeared openly as the instigators of "proletarian" riots and sabotage, and the suborners of violence and treason, not troubling to disguise their eager anticipation of a glorious butchery that would put the natives in their place. Thus the fundamental and necessary hostility between Christianity and the various doctrines of Judaism again made Christianity the symbol of Romanian nationalism as opposed to its foreign and domestic enemies.

In these circumstances, it was only to be expected that Romanian patriotic societies would be specifically Christian, but some, I suspect, used Christianity primarily as a symbol of their purpose. The first of the patriotic organizations was the Guard of the National Conscience (*Garda Constiintei Nationale*), founded by Constantin Pancu, a simple steelworker whom his fellows elected their leader, primarily to expose the nonsense of the "proletarian" propaganda with which the Bolsheviks were trying to confuse and utilize Romanian laborers — for the invariable but concealed Bolshevik purpose of ultimately reducing them to brutalized slavery.

In 1923, the National Christian Defense League (*Liga Apararii Nationale Crestine*) was founded by one of Romania's most distinguished scholars, A. C. Cuza, Professor of Law in the University of Iasi, with the discreet support of the internationally known historian, Prof. Nicolae Iorga, who is, perhaps, best known in the United States for his *History of the*

Byzantine Empire, which has appeared in several English editions.* A league headed by scholars of such eminence naturally had great prestige among university students and educated men in general and it became a force of very considerable political importance, particularly after it merged in 1935 with the political party headed by Octavian Goga, prominent poet, litterateur, and statesman. Although the National Christian Defense League sought the support of the sincerely religious, its inner direction was rationalistic, basing its avowed hostility to Jews and Bolsheviks on historical and scientific grounds. From all that I can learn, Professor Cuza's creed was essentially the elegant scepticism of Renan. Professor Iorga's historical works treat Christianity with a cold objectivity. And Octavian Goga, if correctly quoted by Jerome and Jean Tharaud, seems to have held at heart a view of Christianity similar to that set forth in Nietzsche's famous *Genealogy of Morals.*†

The greatest influence over the Romanian students at this juncture was undoubtedly exerted by Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the son of a teacher in a Moldavian secondary school. Born 13 September, 1899, he prepared himself in law at the University of Iasi, where he studied under Professor Cuza, and he later studied abroad in both Germany and France. A man of iron will, exalted faith, and ardent patriotism, Codreanu, after participating in the Guard of the National Conscience from its inception and in the National Christian Defense League, founded on 24 June, 1927 the Legion of Michael the Archangel (*Legiunea Archangelului Mihail*). The organization's

*Professor Iorga became Prime Minister of Romania for a time in 1931. An estimate of his conduct in office is beyond the scope of this notice. [His *History of Roumania,* translated by Joseph McCabe, was published in London in 1925. — *Ed.*]

†This sufficiently explains why there could be no cooperation between the Christian Defense League and Codreanu's Legion of Michael the Archangel, and it is not necessary to endorse the suspicions of Professor Cuza expressed by Ion Mota in an essay, "Legiunea si L.A.N.C.", in the volume *Corneliu Codreanu, prezent* (Madrid, 1966).

principles — an unlimited love of country, a code of personal honor and moral intransigence, the reciprocal loyalty of knighthood, and rigorous subordination of body to spirit — were all based by the founder on an absolute faith in Christ. The Legion was "indissolubly united under the aegis of God" and its members pledged themselves to sacrifice themselves without limit or reservation for God and Country. This was the movement that by its high and noble idealism attracted to itself all the young elite of the Romanian universities, won their unqualified allegiance, and largely dominated the thinking of even those who stood aloof or opposed it.

This is why the Romanian university students were, in contrast to those of other Western nations, profoundly Christian. I have been assured by Romanians that in many cases the students' firm religious convictions were shaped not so much by their families or by their churches as by the inspiration of Codreanu and the rigid Christian discipline he imposed on all his followers. There can be no doubt but that, from a strictly religious point of view, Codreanu's movement represented the greatest and most intense revival of the Christian faith in any nation during the Twentieth Century. Its influence on the spiritual and intellectual life of the elite among young Romanians was enormous and transcendent. That is what makes the Legion unique among the nationalist movements of our age. The combination of ardent faith and intense nationalism produced a generation of heroes. The Legion, also known as the Iron Guard (*Garda de Fier*), sent an expeditionary force to Spain in 1936 to combat the international vermin there and earned the enduring gratitude of the Spanish people. And when the war with the Soviet began, the members of the Guard, taken from the prisons to which they had been sent by the Antonescu dictatorship in an effort to suppress their movement, formed the very flower of the Romanian army and were distinguished for their valor and devotion in all the actions of that war.

This is not the place to summarize, however briefly, the career of Codreanu* and the convulsed history of Romania after the precipitate and illegal return to that country of Prince Carol, a royal *debauche* who, after many offenses, had been disinherited and exiled by his own father. Carol, accompanied by a Jewish harlot to whom he was completely subservient, returned to Romania in 1930, dethroned his own son to reign in his stead, and, finding no other way to check the rising political power of the Iron Guard, overthrew the Constitution in 1938 and made himself dictator of Romania. Codreanu, arrested on patently false charges, was, together with thirteen of his lieutenants, taken from prison on the night of 29 November 1938 and, in the early hours of the next morning, murdered in the forest of Tancabesti at the orders of the royal degenerate.† Carol, with the support of the lords of

*For non-partisan and critical accounts of Codreanu's career, see Paul Guiraud, *Codreanu et la Garde de Fer* (Paris, 1940), and the distinctly unsympathetic work by the brothers Tharaud, *L'Envoye de l'Archange*, cited above. Brief appreciations by his followers will be found in Vasile Iasinschi's *Facing the Truth* (Madrid, 1966), and in two volumes of essays by various hands, *Corneliu Z. Codreanu in perspectiva a douazeci de ani* (Madrid, 1959) and *Corneliu Codreanu, prezent* (Madrid, 1966). On the significance of Codreanu and his movement in the history of Europe during the climacteric years that ended in what may have been the Suicide of the West, see the work of the distinguished diplomat and scholar, Prince Sturdza, cited below.

†The method of the murders was singular and remarkable. The fourteen men were taken in buses to the forest and there each of the men, who had been bound in an odd way, was strangled with a rope thrown over his head by a gendarme stationed behind him for that purpose. Then, to give some color to the official story that Codreanu and his ranking Legionaries had been "killed while trying to escape," each corpse was shot in the back several times before it was thrown into the waiting grave. Prince Sturdza, in the Romanian text of his memoirs (Madrid, 1966; pp. 133 f.), asks the inevitable question: "Let us ask ourselves why there was that resort to strangulation, a procedure that was awkward and complicated in the circumstances, instead of a bullet in the back of the head, the simple and usual method and the obvious one to have used, since an hour later, to simulate an escape, the lifeless bodies were riddled with bullets." (There is the further consideration that the bullet, unlike strangulation, would not have left the marks that were detected by autopsy

international finance, ruled Romania by a combination of fraud and violence until September 1940, when the Iron Guard drove him and his Oriental leman from the country, and restored his son to the throne.

The gruesome murders in the dark forest of Tancabesti that night in November 1938 were one of the fateful and decisive events of modern history. King Carol, who gave the orders, himself acted on the orders of his masters, the hidden and malevolent powers that, through their puppets in the governments of Great Britain, France, and the United States, were relentlessly herding the peoples of the West toward the catastrophic and fatal war that Germany was trying so desperately to avert. Carol's owners were, of course, the powers that had installed the Bolsheviks in Russia twenty-one years earlier, and the destruction of the Iron Guard, the only organized and formidable anti-Bolshevik force in Romania, left Carol free to carry out (as he did less than two years later) the plan to surrender Romania's fortified border in Bessarabia to the Soviet and thus open to the Communist hordes the passes into the Balkans and southeastern Europe.

King Carol's commitment to subject Romania to the Soviet as soon as the projected war began was, of course, known to the French government and doubtless in other circles even before he gave the orders for the murders of Tancabesti, which thus changed the strategic balance of Europe and were a preliminary to the dire and appalling disaster that was in fact, as

when, after the flight of Carol, the bodies were exhumed and the officers who had carried out the murders under orders testified to what they had done.) Prince Sturdza then points out that the elaborate and peculiar way in which the victims were strangled corresponds in every detail to the method by which Jews are instructed to kill their enemies in a passage of the Talmud that he quotes (p. 134). Needless to say, this part of Prince Sturdza's book, like many others, was omitted in the heavily censored English translation cited in our footnote below.

Prince Sturdza has so aptly termed it, the *Suicide of Europe*.* It may even have been the decisive turning-point.

No diplomat and statesman of the Western world was more farsighted and sagacious than Prince Michel Sturdza, whose long career as an ambassador in many capitals of the Western world and corresponding contacts in the highest circles of many governments gave him excellent sources of information, while his personal position during the European disaster enabled him to observe and judge with a dispassionate lucidity

*Prince Michel Sturdza wrote his brilliant analysis of the origin of the Second World War in French: *La Bete sans nom — enquete sur les responsabilites* (Copenhagen, 1944). Unfortunately he chose to publish his memoirs, which include a comprehensive study of the European catastrophe and are an absolutely indispensable source for all serious historians, in Romanian: *Romania si sfarsitul Europei — amintiri din tara pierduta* (Madrid & Rio de Janeiro, 1966). It is a misfortune that the observations of one of the wisest and most experienced diplomats of Europe — perhaps the only one who witnessed events from a peculiarly advantageous position, recorded them with philosophical detachment, and then was free to publish his book without being constrained by a need to apologize for himself or for a political party or government at the expense of historical truth — were written in a language that so few of our people can read. To make the work generally available, a wealthy American hired the John Birch Society to perform the technical work of supervising translation and printing and to distribute the book when it was published: *The Suicide of Europe* (Boston, 1968). The choice was unfortunate. The greater part of Prince Sturdza's book was accurately and even ably translated, although the material was drastically rearranged and often curtailed: for example, the concluding paragraphs of Prince Sturdza's text (p. 323 of the original) were reduced to a few lines and buried in a footnote at the bottom of page 23 of the English version. But the text was diligently censored to eliminate every statement, direct or indirect, that could offend the Birch Society's Jewish masters. A great many passages of historical importance were "lost" as the contents of the book were shuffled around, and in what was left, for example, the word *evrei* ("Jews") is almost invariably translated as "some people" or "certain individuals," wherever it could not conveniently be ignored. And, naturally, a long passage was interpolated to commend and advertise the Birch business. But even in this mutilated form, *The Suicide of Europe* is a very valuable book and must be recommended to everyone (except the few who can read the original) who wishes to understand the age in which we live.

that could scarcely have been attained by even the intelligence services of the great nations that were destroying one another in the interests of their common enemy. Honest historians must therefore accord great weight to Prince Sturdza's conclusion that:

> It was Codreanu's murder that prompted Hitler to a radical tactical change in his foreign policy — a change loaded with the most fateful consequences not only for Germany but for the entire world of Western Civilization ... Hitler made two speedy decisions: The first was of military character, the occupation of Czecho-Slovakia ... The second was a bold political decision ... he would negotiate an understanding and an economic arrangement with Soviet Russia.†

By this estimate, Corneliu Codreanu, although he could not have known or even imagined it, carried with him the destiny of generations then living and yet unborn, and the crowned hireling whose hand struck him down was, although his clotted mind could not have guessed it, one of the most pernicious traitors of all time. By any estimate, Codreanu was a great man.

The most eloquent attestation of the nobility of Codreanu's character and the purity of his religious faith is the deep ven-

†*The Suicide of Europe*, pp. 120-23; in the original, pp. 137 f. These two sudden shifts of policy made it seem to the rest of the world that Germany had acted in bad faith at Munich and that even its opposition to the Soviet was insincere; that certainly facilitated the work of the international lords who finally forced on the West the suicidal war which, as the British historian, H. R. Trevor-Roper candidly admits, "Hitler would have done anything to avoid." By far the most complete and accurate study of the complicated diplomatic manoeuvres and intrigues that were needed to start that war is the carefully documented treatise by Professor David L. Hoggan, which, since it has been mysteriously "delayed" by the American publisher who had it set in type many years ago, is thus far available only in the German translation: *Der erzwungene Krieg* (Tubingen, 1963). Much less complete, but valuable, are the late Professor Charles Callan Tansill's *Back Door to War* (Chicago, 1952) and Professor A. J. P. Taylor's *The Origins of the Second World War* (New York, 1962). The facts are indisputable, but many Americans believe that the devastation of Europe and the slaughter of millions of Europeans was admirable because it pleased Jews.

eration for him and loyalty to his memory felt by his surviving followers. Thirty years after his death, twenty years and more after failure and the loss of their country, they are exiles in foreign lands and menaced even there by the ubiquitous power of the anti-humans and the ever accelerated conquest of the Western world by its furtive enemies. But for their Captain and his vision they still feel the devotion that twenty-nine Romanian writers express in their contributions to the recent volume, *Corneliu Codreanu, prezent.*

The students of Romania, patriots and Christians, were selected by the anti-humans as victims of the process described in this book, not so much because they were the objects of the beasts' most venomous hatred, as because they provided material for an experiment that would confirm the universal validity of a technique that the world conquerors had elaborated long before and thus far used with uniform success. The anti-humans rightly judged that if the courageous and devoted youth of the Iron Guard, exalted by the most ardent Christian faith, could not resist the application of a fiendish science, no humans could ever resist.

That is what makes this narrative so tragic.

The Legion took its motto from Seneca: "He who is willing to die need never be a slave." Aye. But what of those who are not *permitted* to die?

WARREN B. HEATH

New York City, 1968.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

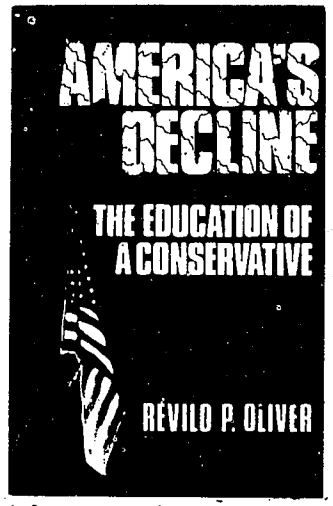

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

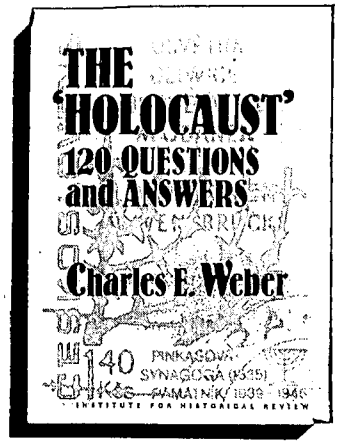

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 **Single copy: $4.00**

ORDER No. 8114 **3 copies $10.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

conti continued from page 10

buy up for a trifle in sound money much of the property of the deliberately starved Germans. In Hungary, which had been made independent of Austria, the Jews carried out a revolution in conformity with their racial instincts, with results that are vividly described by Cecile Tormay, whose eye-witness report was translated into English as *An Outlaw's Diary* (London, Allan, 2 vols., 1923), which was reprinted in the United States as a paperback some years ago. The Jewish terror was suppressed by a Romanian army, which aided the Hungarians under Admiral Horthy to regain possession of their country. The great Admiral became regent of a kingdom in which he thought restoration of the Hapsburgs would be premature, but he took no effective action against the swarms of Jews, who became outspokenly "anti-Communist" after the failure of their kinsmen's reign of terror and remained deeply entrenched in all lucrative segments of Hungarian economy.

In the period between 1918 and 1939 there were in most European nations (including Britain) national movements, more or less effective, which sought to restrict the dominion which the Jews, under various guises, covertly exercised over the nation's internal and external affairs. There were only two which need be mentioned here.

In Germany, the genius of Adlf Hitler created, by a candid appeal to the healthy instincts of the Aryan population, the National Socialist Movement, which attained a bloodless triumph, made the nation independent, and gave it a prosperity and sane morality that excited the envy of less viril Aryans. So great were the racial energies thus released that Germany, with an area less than two-thirds that of Texas, and fantastically outnumbered by the muddle-headed Aryans whom the international race incited, together with virtually the rest of the world, to attack her, withstood and almost vanquished her crazened enemies and their masters by a national heroism unequalled in human history. Her tragic defeat in 1945 consummated the Suicide of Europe, which may prove to have been the suicide of Western Civilization and the race that created it.

In Romania, a movement to restore the country to Romanian control was led by another man of genius, Corneliu Zelea Codreanu, and is generally known as the Iron Guard, although, for the greater part of its existence, it was officially known as the Legion of St. Michael the Archangel. It failed to attain effective power, largely because the King of Romania, the degenerate Carol II, was a weak-minded puppet, easily manipulated by his Jewish concubine and her compatriots. It is always hazardous to speculate about what might have been, but it can be argued that if a large part of the Romanian people had not felt a sentimental loyalty to the dynasty under which Moldavia and Walachia had been really united to form an independent nation, Codreanu might have been able to seize power by a resolute action which would then have become feasible.

The two anti-Jewish movements differed fundamentally. Although the

Hitlerian régime took no measures against the Christian cults in Germany and even tolerated subversive agitation by the professional holy men, its basis was a philosophical awareness of the crucial importance of biological science in human life and hence of the innate differences between races, with the underlying assumption that Aryans should in fact be governed by Aryans.

In Romania, Codreanu's Legion was overtly and explicitly Christian, and its opposition to Jewish dominance had a religious basis, the antithesis between Christianity and Judaism that is expressed in some parts of the "New Testament" and was elaborated by many Fathers of the Church before the fall of the Roman Empire.

One consequence of the disastrous victory of the Jews' subjects in Britain, France, the United States, and other lands was the occupation of Romania by the Soviets, to whom the Jews' stooges delivered a hegemony over the greater part of Europe. By some cautious preliminaries and subterfuges, the Jews, riding on the shoulders of their Slavic lackeys, returned to power in Romania and proceeded to take vengeance on their opponents. One example of their revenge on the survivors of Codreanu's Legion was the experiment in the alteration of human intelligence and behavior that was described by D. Bacu in a book of which an excellent English translation, *The Anti-Humans*, may be obtained from Liberty Bell Publications.

The translation is preceded by an introduction by Warren B. Heath, which is reprinted in this issue of *Liberty Bell*. □

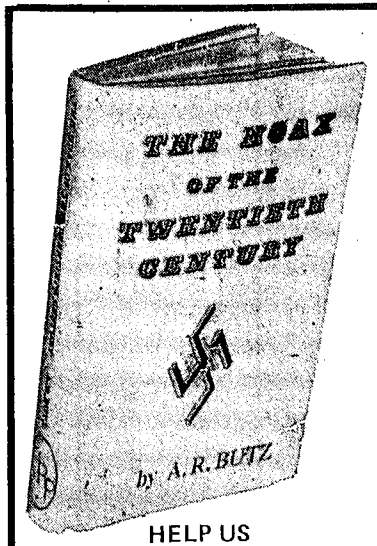

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

POSTSCRIPTS, continued from page 8

first and the new editions of my *Conspiracy or Degeneracy?*, has sent me a photocopy of a column written by the last of our honest journalists, her friend, the late John J. Synon; and published in many of the newspapers that subscribed to his column. Unfortunately, she has lost her notation of the date on which it was published, but internal evidence indicates some time in 1971.

This column, which tells the simple truth about the song and the "hate-filled harridan" who wrote the words, should never be forgotten. It is reprinted below.

JULIA WARD HOWE'S BATTLE HYMN OF HATE

JOHN J. SYNON

Whenever I hear a Southern voice or a Southern band giving vent to that despicable Battle Hymn of the Republic I wince. And then I wonder. I wonder if the renderers are plain stupid or if they are maliciously anti-South.

That song is the most venomous ever written. The heart of it, if you will listen to its words, expresses the determination of its author to destroy Southern people. And yet, today, Southern bands—public-school bands, mostly—are to be heard thumping away at the malign thing. I heard it twice, last January, during George Wallace's inaugural parade.

Recall its phrases: "...(W)e will trample out the vineyards where the grapes of wrath are stored"..."let us die to make men free"..."as we go marching on".

Those "grapes of wrath" are you, my friend, if you are a Southern person, you are the one to be trampled.

Let me tell you the story.

Julia Ward Howe, the biddy who wrote those lyrics, was a queer admixture of sex, piety, poetry, reform, and busybody. As such, she was the quintessence of a Victorian breed of cat indigenous to the North during the middle years of the Nineteenth Century. Such as she were known as Abolitionists and

they were responsible for more "trampling" than any sect in this nation's history.

The war of Northern Aggression began in April of '61. Some seven months later this roving eyed woman was to be found in Washington, whisking in and whisking out of this soldier's tent and that: At age 42, Julia Ward had come down from her Boston home to "minister" to "the boys."

Between "ministrations" she holed up at the Willard hotel and there—there or in some tent or another, the evidence is not clear—one November night, that first year of the war, she put her feelings to paper. The thought behind her words has been marching ever since.

The composition, itself, is strictly second-rate-stuff—as, indeed, was Julia—and had there been only words, it is likely once her "poem" was published, that would have been the end of it. But there was the music, too, and that was different. It is a stirring martial melody. And so, piggy-back, stirring music has kept alive Julia Ward Howe's words of hate.

Oddly enough, nobody knows who wrote the tune. Like the Ministering Angel, herself, the music has a clouded history. So far as I can learn, it was first known as a Methodist hymn, Brother Will You Meet us? Later, as Hallelujah.

Sumter had been fired on the preceding April. Perhaps a month after that, in May, at a flag-raising ceremony at Fort Warren near Boston, the old hymn was sung to different words. The new lyrics honored a recently-departed victim of a straight-shooting Confederate. As a patriotic, war-time tune, it caught on. That version became known as John Brown's Body (not the John Brown of Harper's Ferry infamy). Months later, somebody replaced John Brown with Julia's "poem" and there we have it.

I offer the true significance behind today's use of the song is to be seen in the fact that it is not sung under its original words or title but as The Battle Hymn of the Republic.

Such is the legacy of a hate-filled harridan; her spleen goes marching on.

None of this information is obscure. I am as confident as I can be the recent resurgence of the tune was an inspired resurgence. And I am equally confident those creepy little vixens in our Southern public schools who teach it to their students do so with malice aforethought. Believe me, we've got a passel of weevils working our corn meal.

So, next time you hear the repulsive thing, ask whoever is in harge if they know its significance. When they deny such knowledge, tell them the story I have told you and watch their "surprised" reaction. Suggest they try Dixie.

Observe their reaction then. □

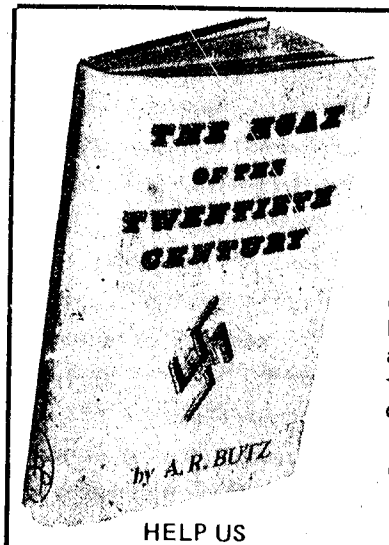

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Survival manual for the White race

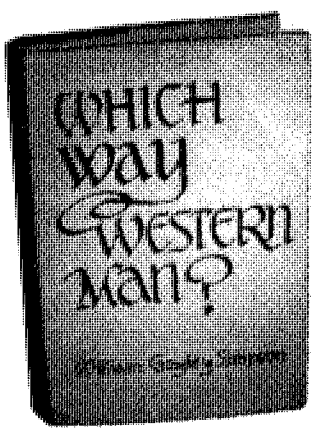

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $9.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

Letters to the Editor

Dear Editor: 30 November 1984

The "Nazi" witch hunt continues.

Jews, in Russia under Stalin, are said to have massacred millions of Ukrainians. We all know that they killed tens of thousands of Palestinians and a few hundred Englishers in the Mideast.

Do you have any leaflets describing Jewish war crimes and asking the American government to hunt down these criminals IN ISRAEL and in the United States? No doubt, quite a number of them have moved to Israel or come to the United States since Stalin's time.

Sincerely,
O.L.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 1 December 1984

Your idea of preaching the Yahweh racket might not be such a bad idea, if you could come up with a good actor like the Falwells, Grahams, Robertsons, et al. They rake in quite a few millions a year and have unlimited sucker trade to con. These people are already too far gone to be much use to our side and what couldn't you do with a few million syphoned off each year like the amounts the Yahweh racketeers syphon off to Israel. All you have to say it is for God and you can make a mint.

Also, some time ago Professor Oliver suggested that we put up candidates that would join the traitors and if we could vote as a united group without asking questions when they got Congress, they could lower the boom. I think this is an excellent idea and suggested it to some groups 25 years ago, but I guess they are afraid they might actually win the war, so they couldn't consider it. All we need is 500 to 600 dedicated and extremely intelligent and crafty (a la Huey Long style) to promise the degenerate boobs everything (use the enemy's money and get elected) then, when strong enough, pull out all the stops. It could be done, but I doubt we could round up 500 or 600 loyal-to-the-death types that wouldn't turn their fellow patriots in if the price was right.

There are so many ways we could use the enemy's tactics against them if we only had the personnel intelligent enough to do it.

Keep up the good work!

Sincerely,
J.F. Montana

* * * *

Dear George: 26 October 1984

I have recently finished distributing those 3000 envelope stuffers and stickers I ordered earlier in the year all over the place, on public bulletin boards, on mail box covers, through open car windows, on bus seats, stuffed in discarded newspapers, through the junk mail return envelopes, person to person, etc. etc. I have shown several people copies of the Liberty Bell to read, also. This activity took all summer long and I certainly hope you have been rewarded with at least a few book and journal orders!...

I have just returned to the typewriter to conclude this letter after opening today's mail and I am distressed to find your October 18 appeal that accompanied the somewhat belated September issue of the Liberty Bell. I am truly sorry that once again financial resources have declined. I am amending my previous contribution to run through the end of the year and want you to bill me quarterly for $20 beginning in 1985 and thereafter. I hope your readers will do their part, too, as Liberty Bell MUST NOT FOLD! It is an invaluable source of information obtainable NO OTHER WAY! My check for the following order and contribution through December 1984 is enclosed.

Very truly yours,
G.H., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 November 1984

Taps for Liberty Bell?—I hope not. You have filled a niche in the on-going racial struggle, George, and none are apparently in line to fill the void should you cease publication. I am enclosing my check for an extension of my current subscription. I would like to make a few observations, so now is the time to take the check and chuck the letter!

First, National Socialism or the New Order, is an on-going movement. We who believe in and shape our lives by the concepts of a racial community must have new concepts, new ideas with which to see the struggle through into the coming century. You must encourage and even seek out new writers with fresh ideas; we can see the weakness of our current propaganda efforts by the lack of followers flocking to our ranks. The Liberty Bell must become the organ for our expanding horizons. As The National Socialist is no longer being published, at least I don't see it in my mail anymore, someone must become the journal of the intellectual voice of the racial community. That is your role, George, if you have the strength, both financial and emotional, to see it through.

Secondly, the NSDAP was a product of Germany of the 1920-1930 time period. It is not, in its entirety, applicable to today's political realities. It is an excellent guide, the party provides a working blueprint of success as valid then as today, but the tactics must be adjusted. We can thrill at the lofty racial concepts of The Leader, der Fuehrer, as we can use them, adapt them them, but they must, in many cases, be altered to today's situation, a concept which Adolf Hitler certainly understood. Let the Liberty Bell become the proving ground for the concepts which will enlarge our movement.

We do not have to rely upon the research of the 1930s to make a case

for racial purity, we do not have to look to the German labor movement, education, entertainment, professional life, etc., to find the overwhelming influence and domination of the Jew. It is here, today. We cannot live in the past. The past is dead, we must salvage what is worthwhile to today's struggle from our now fallen comrades and carry the banner onward. Die Fahne hoch!

Mit deutschem Gruss!
F.J., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 30 November 1984

Back in 1933, when I was 16, I remember the stillness that prevailed throughout the house on Sunday afternoons when Fr. Coughlin was to be heard broadcasting from The Shrine Of The Little Flower. Nobody was allowed to make a sound. My father was a devout Coughlin follower and an indefatigable worker for Social Justice.

For me, it was at this time that I first became aware of the Jewish problem. I remember writing a school paper on the Federal Reserve System.

From those days on I was interested in world affairs and I suppose I have been involved in just about every so-called right wing, conservative, patriotic movement since, beginning with the America First Committee to keep the U.S. out of World War II through the Goldwater and Wallace farces. I have subscribed to everything from The Cross and The Flag, Common Sense, American Merury, the Greater Nebraskan, The South African Observer, to American Opinion, the Dan Smoot Report, Spotlight, Instauration and half a dozen other current publications including Racial Loyalty, The Thunderbolt and the Liberty Bell.

I have read extensively for over forty years on the Jews, genetics, anthropology, politics, religion, history, the occult, astronomy, geography, and just about anything else you can think of that has anything to do with life on this planet and the problems that beset the white man.

I have heard speakers by the dozen talk, talk, talk at meetings where about the only thing that was accomplished was "meetin', eatin', and retreatin'," as the saying goes. The only speech that really impressed me was given by Revilo P. Oliver, one of the few men in this country that I know of who really tells it like it is.

I have belonged to so-called conservative groups like the John Birch Society, but I have withdrawn membership in all of them for basically the same reasons: most are completely blind to the Jewish menace and all are unable to see the destructive influence of superstition (religion, by whatever name you choose to call it) on the white race, and few are even remotely interested in the racial issue which is of paramount importance. Aside from this, every one of these would-be savior groups is at swords points with each other; they will not stick together.

All of which brings me to the point I have in writing this letter, which I hope you will receive in the belief that it is written and meant to be constructive and in the best interest of our cause.

I was saddened to see Ben Klassen's materials deleted from your recent catalogs, for whatever reason, as I believe his approach to our problem is one of the best yet advanced, if not the best. While I personally do not agree wholeheartedly with his Salubrious Living thesis, I can find little fault with the basic tenets of his Nature's Eternal Religion or those of The White Man's Bible. Any hard-hitting plan of positive action is of far more importance than quibbling over what one or more of us believes ought to go into someone's stomach.

I personally believe there is a need for all of us white men, Creators, Odinists, Alliancers or whatever of basically anti-Jewish-Nigger-Mongrel persuasion a need, an urgent need for ALL of US to unite against THEM.

Very truly yours,
H.R., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 30 November 1984

Thank you for printing Ben Klassen's letter of August 7, 1984. A reply is printed from Ronald Hand, but the letter is dated the second of August, 1984. Was that a typographical error for the 12th? [Indeed, it was! —Editor]

The reason the racialist white movement is not flocking to Ben Klassen and knocking down his door is the man's personality, and his bombastic, arrogant ignorance; his "village atheist" attitude, if you will. There is no philosophical content in his books worth mentioning to appeal to anyone with either intellect, refinement, or sensitivity. There are a number of historical errors and many oversimplifications in his "Nature's Eternal Religion." He copycats the Bible's dogmatism, evidently thinking that the superior white race is incapable of thinking in any other than dogmatic, authoritarian terms. The very fact that he chose to make his book a "bible" reflects an ego problem, and his title, "Pontifex Maximus," which I thought he must have picked either out of defiance or out of waggish humor, has now been forcefully brought to my recognition as the kind of arrogance that one associates with the founder of a cult. Is Moon any less dogmatic than Klassen? Klassen praises the endless achievements of the white race, but he is really talking about the accomplishments of only the highest one per cent of the race's great individuals.

After all the talk about the white man's superiority, Klassen treats him as if he were nothing but a sheep, and must be approached on the "draw 'em a picture" kindergarten level. Klassen went to a lot of work writing his books, I'll give him that much credit, but they are not original in their thinking. He has borrowed extensively in his ideas, but where are his footnotes, references, quotations or proofs of his assertions? Just one example: He claims that Mohammed's wife, Fatima, was a Jewess, not an Arab woman. Proof? None. Just his assertion. She was rich, so that makes her a Jewess?

Klassen takes a lot of swipes at the Odinist religion in his characteristic tarbrush smear style. For instance: "I would choose the Greek or the Roman gods ten to one over the Viking's. Their stories are much richer in

classic lore, mystique, wealth of characters, and any other technique that may tickle your fancy. Compared to them, the Vikings were crude, brutish, and bordering on the dense. In fact, on the intellectual level the Vikings were on a similar level to Hagar the Horrible as portrayed in the Sunday comics." So why didn't Klassen tell us this in his bible? He gets so emotionally excited that he includes the Norse religion among the classic religions, (otherwise, how could the Roman and Greek tales be so much richer?!)

Let us assume, with tongue in cheek, that Klassen really knows what he is talking about, and has actually read any Norse mythology since he was ten years old.

Terry Oaks said it well when he remarked that the Norse gods differ from all others (including the gods of the savage peoples of Africa and Oceania) in that they do not require any obeisance or propitiation. There is no "master-slave relationship" between the Germanic gods and their worshippers. Odinists see their gods as friends rather than as supernatural beings.

I am sure we can all name several dozen famous men who have advanced our civilization, even if we were to choose just the last 200 years. These men are white racial heroes. Do we worship them? No, but we admire them, extol them, and wish to emulate them. So what is the difference? The Norse gods are more archetypal in that they are less individually delineated, and that they symbolize either an attitude, a life-style, or a concept which is a racial composite. The Norse gods are heroes because they are mortal—they die after having successfully accomplished the destiny for themselves which was self-chosen. In other words, like men, they could have failed. The One High God, as the Greeks and the Romans called him, (and Paul of Tarsus mocked in the Acts of the Apostles as the "Unknown God") was called by our ancestors, All-Father, the great one who created the universe and its laws, and was far above all the gods and demi-gods. The concept of Yahweh was blasphemous to the white nations of the north, because it identified the tribal god of the Jews with the One High God, the "Ancient of Days." (Why do you suppose the Jews are always downgrading our great men? Because they know our psychology better than we do.

The Aryan race's superiority stems from its thinking, and that thinking was developed in religious and social concepts of dignity, pride, freedom, and individual responsibility. Only the religion of our folk could have endowed our ancestors with such a culture, and for Klassen, who can claim to be descended from these people, to pour scorn on the true, ancient religion of his forefathers, is inexplicable to me. Is the man so confused that he cannot distinguish between Christianity and its effect on our race, and our race's own inherent virtues?

J.P., Colorado

* * * * *

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

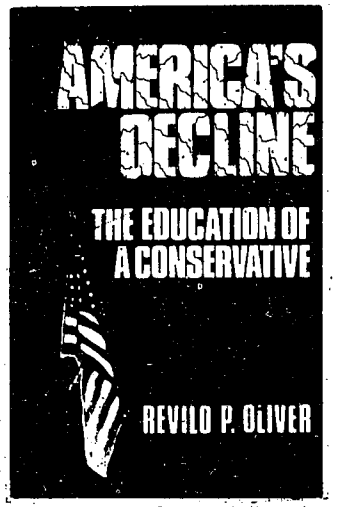

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE "NAKED COMMUNIST THESIS":

SOME REFLECTIONS ON THE IDEAS OF W. CLEON SKOUSEN 20 YEARS LATER

by
Peter H. Peel, Ph.D.
page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Revilo P. Oliver, page 1
HOW THE SCUM OF THE EARTH RULE US
by Jim Taylor, page 11
FREETHINKER SUPPORTS TOTAL BIBLE READING IN SCHOOL, page 13
ENSURING THAT HOLOCAUST STORIES 'NEVER DIE'!, page 17

VOL. 12 — NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1985

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

Architects of Fear, Conspiracy Theories and Paranoia in American Politics, by George Johnson, published by a Jeremy Tharcher in Los Angeles, but peddled by Houghton Mifflin, a once respected firm in Boston, is the wad of piffle that the title would lead you to suspect. The author is a young journalist, born in 1952, but he evidently took his title from a phrase that was used about two decades before he was born, when the great War Criminal of all time used to coo over the radio to simple-minded females and tell them "We have nothing to feeah except feeah itself."

A large part of the book consists of expansions of items Johnson wrote, when even younger, for the *Minneapolis Star* under the patronage of its immigrant editor-in-chief, Stephen D. Isaacs. It would not merit mention here, if I had not noticed in it a conveniently concise illustration of the technique of manufacturing such books.

Dr. Thomas H. Landess, an editor of the *Southern Partisan,* commented on contemporary journalism in a recent address at Hillsdale College in Michigan. He was principally concerned with the sabotage and prostitution of the English language in the writing that he compared to "punk rock" (i.e., the cacophonous din that has replaced music in degenerate circles). He gave a good estimate of contemporary journalists: "With almost no exception. . .the men and women whose work appears in the editorial pages of the great Eastern opinion mills or on the screens of your television set are badly educated and ill-trained. . . . These people are mostly too ordinary and unimportant to be responsible for the tremendous changes that have taken place in our time. None of them is Genghis Khan. They're not even privates in the barbarian army. They're merely camp followers, tagging along behind, hoping to turn a trick and make a buck."

True enough, but Fagin's lads do learn from their master a few simple kinds of low cunning, and the more talented ones

can produce books that seem instructive to persons who read without reflecting on what they see in print. Johnson lumps together in his screed the widest variety of persons who are so paranoid that they do not realize how blessed it is to be American serfs and labor for the international parasites who now own them. He appears at first sight to be a naïf young man, inadequately educated, who is striving to be fair and accurate in his reports and appraisals, even when he mentions such nonsense as claims that the world is dominated by the British Empire and its decadent aristocracy or by the Vatican and its horde of miracle-workers (many of whom are now also working on sales-jobs for the Soviet, perhaps as insurance against unemployment, if the old firm goes bust).*

* The book is a hack job, of course, and the author's preparation was naturally superficial. For example, in his chapter on claims that there is a Catholic conspiracy (pp. 85-102), the author misses some real gems. Emmet McLoughlin's *An Inquiry into the Assassination of Abraham Lincoln* (Secaucus, New Jersey, Citadel Press, 1977) revives the old tale that the Pope hired Booth and Surratt to expunge a champion of "democracy." And there is the Christian holy man who calls himself Tony Alamo and has grown wealthy from a chain of salvation-shops managed from his headquarters, the Holiness Tabernacle in Arkansas. He not only proclaims that the Catholics assassinated Lincoln (with Jackanapes Kennedy thrown in for good measure), but spreads the alarm that the "serpent-like Vatican" now completely controls the Federal Government and all its branches and also controls all the media of communication, from the *New York Times, Time, Newsweek,* and the rest of the press to all of the large broadcasting and television systems, which are being used to destroy the United States, with the approval of all Catholic laymen, who are "haters of God" like their priests. The exemplary Christian rabble-rouser is really a sweet Jew boy, Bernie Lazar Hoffman, and you can guess why he attributes to the diabolic Catholics what his own divine race is really doing. Johnson has heard of the model for such agitation, "the *Wandering Jew,* an international best-seller published in 1844," but Johnson seems not to know that it was written by Joseph Sue, the son of a Jewish or half-Jewish physician who grew wealthy during the French Revolution. Joseph, to make himself seem more French, called himself Eugène Sue (or, as the name was frequently written with the *tréma*, Suë). *Le Juif errant,* published as a serial in 1844-1845, describes the wickedness of an international network of Jesuits who are trying to strangle and enslave mankind, but are defeated, naturally, by a noble Jew, who is atoning for his failure to recognize Jesus as the messiah. The bulk of the novel is tripe, but the prologue and epilogue are devoted to a brilliantly romantic conception that proves that Sue had a touch of poetic genius. (Sue produced approximately two hundred small volumes of fiction and drama, but his masterpiece was *Les mystères de Paris,* a form of novel that he invented, which artfully combines as much pornography as could then be tolerated in print with graphically realistic descriptions of the sordid Parisian underworld and detailed explanations of the devices used by its criminals, the whole spiced with a sentimentality worthy of Dickens and constant propaganda for a socialist revolution that will make everyone happy and honest.)

But Mr. Johnson is more than a bright boy dealing with topics beyond his powers of logical analysis and discrimination. He has learned the tricks of his trade, taught perhaps by some member of the great race that Yahweh specially created to rule the world he deeded to them by the famous *b'rith.* Here is a capsule illustration.

He believes that Robert Welch was sincere in his desire to "purify" his Birch business by purging it of persons suspected of such consummate wickedness as lack of veneration for Yahweh's Masterpieces, and he refers to a speech I gave in Boston in 1966, when I was about to carry out my intention to sever my connection with Welch's promotions, as I have fully described in *America's Decline.* Here is what journalist Johnson says on his pages 136f.:

> Welch blamed "agents provocateurs" hired by the Insiders for infiltrating his society and sowing anti-Semitism to convince the public that the Birchers hated Jews. Welch tried to keep the interlopers out. In the mid-1960s, Robert DePugh, leader of a paramilitary right-wing organization called the Minutemen, and Journalist Westbrook Pegler were dropped from the society because they were considered by the public to be anti-Semites. Revilo P. Oliver was eased out in 1966 after he said, in a speech at the society's New England Rally for God, Family, and Country: "If only by some miracle all the Bolsheviks or all the Illuminati or all the Jews were vaporized at dawn tomorrow, we should have nothing to worry about."

Now Johnson is obviously quoting from my address, *Conspiracy or Degeneracy?,* of which the verbatim text was published, together with documentary notes, by Power Products shortly after I spoke, and which is now available from Liberty Bell Publications in a reprint made by photo-offset. And it will be noticed that the clever boy does quote accurately, but gives the unwary reader the impression I said the precise opposite of what I did in fact say. So here is the corresponding passage from *Conspiracy or Degeneracy?*

> The conspiracy that is destroying us, we are told, is a conspiracy of Communists or of Illuminati or of Jews.[14]
>
> Now most of the authors who offer us one or another of those three identifications expound their view in a manner that is less than cogent. Most of them either overstate or oversimplify their case,[15] and some of

14, 15, 16. For the documentary notes, see *Conspiracy or Degeneracy?,* p. 38.

them, I am sorry to say, give the impression that they are no more intelligent than "Liberal intellectuals." Most of the writers on this subject are either so fascinated by their own discoveries or so anxious to convince a maximum number of readers that they imply that the conspiracy they identify is the root of all evil—that if it were abolished, mankind—all mankind, mind you— would enter, instanter, on a Golden Age of peace and domestic tranquility and happiness. If only by some miracle all the Bolsheviks or all of the Illuminati or all the Jews were vaporized at dawn tomorrow, we should have nothing more to worry about.[16]

The trouble with that beatific vision, of course, is that every educated man knows that it just can't be so.

Now I do not in the least object to Johnson's implication that I am sadly deficient in veneration for the world-conquering Sheenies who have occupied and rule what was once a White Man's country, but I do resent the libellous imputation that I adopted one of the simple-minded simplifications to which I specifically objected.

Journalists will, of course, be journalists, and it is only charitable to hope that they enjoy the bones that are thrown them from time to time by their appreciative trainers. And I thought this concise and neat example of how the more talented ones earn their rewards would be of some general interest.

* * *

Julius Evola's *"Civiltà" americana*, originally published in 1945, has been reprinted in Rome by a foundation established in his memory. The new edition is introduced by a preface, of which an English translation appears in the British periodical, *Scorpion*, from which I quote the following extracts:

"Anyone today who considers American society is struck by the impression of a society gone mad, in which the germs of disintegration which Evola pointed to have multiplied and the disease has broken out visibly, defacing a social fabric which was already deteriorating. According to official statistics, more than one-fifth of the population of the United States has been involved with drugs. Organised delinquent hooliganism is still on the increase and has come to dominate large areas of some cities; every kind of sexual aberration is being advocated along with an unbridled sexual grossness; there is increasing violence and sadism in the cities, particularly among the young; pseudo-religious sects proliferate, dragging their disciples into a psychological slum world. These phenomena are only the most obviously disquieting symptoms of an accelerating decline towards total disintegration of the human personality. . . .American society, in fact, is on an irreversible course to extinction."

"What in Europe exist in diluted form are magnified and concentrated in the United State whereby they are revealed as the symptoms of disintegration and cultural and human regression. The American mentality can only be interpreted as an example of regression, which shows itself in the mental atrophy towards all higher interests and incomprehension of higher sensibility. The American mind has limited horizons, one confined to everything which is immediate and simplistic, with the inevitable consequence that everything is made banal, basic, and levelled down until it is deprived of all spiritual life. . .

"The *primitive* American mind can only superficially be compared to a *young* mind. The American mind is a feature of the regressive society to which I have already referred. A most significant aspect of American mentality and its lack of refinement is the closeness of the American way of thinking in general to the negroid way of thinking in particular, not only in well-known examples, such as music, but in multifarious aspects of the mass psyche and in the proliferation of superstitions and religious sects of every kind, which thrive in the United States as they do in few other countries."

Evola saw the dominant principle of American society in the frantic striving for equality, which, of course, can only be equality in degradation. This, as I have remarked more than once, is simply a recrudescence of proletarian baseness that is implicit in the gospels of the "New Testament" and is made explicit in a Christian Apocalypse in which Jesus promises that after he has returned to raise Hell on earth and has tortured and butchered the civilized population, his pets will pop out of their graves, miraculously transformed into the beings of the same age, the same sex, the same stature, and as indistinguishable from one another as the bees in a swarm.

The writer of the new preface draws an analogy to the Aryan civilization of India, slurring over the basic racial distinction involved. He writes:

"The Americans' 'open-mindedness' which is sometimes cited in their favor, is the other side of their *inner formlessness.* The same goes for their 'individualism.' Individualism and personality are not the same: the one belongs to the formless world of quantity, the other to the world of quality and hierarchy. . . . The American 'mind' puerile and primitive, lacks characteristic form and is therefore open to every kind of

standardisation.

"In a superior civilisation, as, for example, that of the Indo-Aryans, the being who is without characteristic form or caste (in the original meaning of that word),* not even that of servant or *shudra*, would emerge as a pariah. In this respect America is a society of pariahs. There is a rôle for pariahs. It is to be subjected to beings whose form and internal laws are precisely defined. Instead, the modern pariahs seek to become dominant themselves and to exercise their dominion over all the world."

I do not know whether the writer intended his readers to notice that the Jews are a race which does have "form and internal laws," i.e., an intense racial consciousness.

If you read Italian, you will find in Evola's book a response to Burns' wish: "Oh, wad some power the giftie gie us / To see oursels as others see us!"

* * *

The Winter issue of the *Skeptical Inquirer* reports, without scepticism, the findings of a "Gallup Poll," which has no apparent political implications and may be accepted with only the usual formal reservation about the selection of samples and techniques of interrogation. A total of 507 youngsters between the ages of 13 and 17 were asked about their superstitions. It was found that 59% of them believed in "Extra-sensory perception" and 55% believed in the hocus-pocus of astrology. Those findings are depressing, but not inexplicable, since both rackets are being so assiduously peddled to the boobs these days. What was astonishing was that 69% believed in the existence of angels, the supernatural beings that were once prominent in Christian mythology but have been scrapped by most theologians today and are embarrassing to almost all of the

* 'Caste' is an Anglicization of the Portuguese *casta*, 'pure (race),' which was used to translate the Sanskrit *varṇa*, 'color, complexion.' Strictly speaking, there are only four castes, but the word is also applied to the innumerable subdivisions of them, which are said to be the result of miscegenation. According to one theory, there are four castes because the holy men cleverly created a caste for themselves (*Brāhmaṇas*) to put themselves on top, and originally there were only three castes, corresponding to the three strata of society in the Norse myth of Heimdahl. These were the white Aryan conquerors, the white but 'olive-skinned' descendants of the people whose civilization left the ruins in the Indus Valley, and the black aborigines.

others.* Angels are decidedly out of fashion now, and what

* The sources of the Christian notions about angels are complex and I can here mention only essentials. In the part of the Jew-book that Christians call the "Old Testament" there is frequent mention of supernatural beings called ML'KYM (now vocalized as *mălāchīm*), who appear to have been originally like the Arabian jinn, whom everyone remembers from the *Arabian Nights*. In the Hebrew tales, the *mălāchīm* are sometimes called gods, ('LHYM, vocalized as *ĕlōhīm*), but are more often described as the sons of the gods or of the particular god called Yahweh, and they generally appear as agents of the major god or gods and carry out his or their orders, but they sometimes act on their own, as when they copulated with mortal women and became the fathers of the giants. The *mălāchīm* are usually distinguished from another kind of supernatural being, the RWḤ, (vocalized as *rūăch*), a 'wind,' originally thought of as a gigantic bird, who was quite possibly the ancestor of the roc (rukh) of the *Arabian Nights*. It will be recalled that in the Jews' version of a Babylonian creation-story in *Genesis* it is said that the gods (*ĕlōhīm*) "created heaven and earth," and began by sending a *rūăch* to move (fly) over the already existing waters of the abyss, i.e., the ocean yet unbounded by land. There were yet other supernatural beings, especially the seraphim (winged dragons) and the cherubim (who were either polycephalic birds or winged bulls, such as are familiar from Babylonian sculpture).

When the Jews prepared a Greek version of their story book around the first century, B.C., they used the neuter noun *pneuma* ('breath, air') to represent RWḤ, and *angelos* ('messenger, herald') to represent ML'K. These Greek equivalents were, of course, used when the stories about a Jesus were composed, a few of which were collected to form the "New Testament."

When the intensive peddling of Christianity to the *goyim* got under way around the middle of the Second Century, the non-Jewish holy men who became prominent in the business were generally proletarians with mediocre educations, and they naturally imagined the *angeloi* in the stories to be supernatural beings like the Graeco-Roman *daimones* and *genii* they saw depicted in contemporary art, which had been much influenced by Neo-Platonism, a pseudo-philosophical cult that appealed to the religiosity of the 'intellectuals' of a mongrelized and decadent empire. The Christian conception of an angel was obviously taken from pictures of a *genius*, such as the sculptured representation, produced shortly after A.D. 161 for a monument to Antonius Pius, which may conveniently be seen in a good photograph in George Every's *Christian Mythology* (London, Hamlyn, 1970), p. 104, where it may readily be compared to Christian pictures of angels. The only difference is that the Christians, with their sexual obsessions, thought that their angels should always be fully clothed. The Fathers of the Church were, of course, strongly influenced by Neo-Platonism, with which they were in competition, and devised a whole mythology about angels, which was systematized in a work, *De hierarchia caelesti*, written around 500, but, in keeping with the Christian habit of forgery and deception, circulated under the name of 'Dionysius Areopagita' to make it seem to have been written in the First Century. Angels were given a very prominent place in the myths of the Catholic Church and are still a part of its official doctrine, although one that now embarrasses most

makes the incidence of superstitions about them even more amazing is the fact that belief in them greatly exceeded belief in ghosts (20%) and witches (22%), which are being peddled by some con men today.

The racial factor was not entirely ignored in the poll, which produced the finding that Blacks were less gullible than Whites. That would seem incredible, if it were not accompanied by the report that "there is a tendency for the educationally advantaged to report above-average belief" in the various superstitions. The jargon, 'educationally advantaged,' must be intended to designate youngsters whose brains have been most thoroughly soaked in the bilge of the public schools. That, of course, is only what one should expect, for to every objective observer it has long been obvious that intellects that have been so weakened that they can believe in the equality of all anthropoid bipeds have been so addled that they can believe in anything that is preposterous, from "one world" to hobgoblins.

The poll, then, merely attests the efficiency of our tax-supported boob-hatcheries, which have for decades been operated by experts to produce precisely this result. It will be remembered that the menticide began with sabotage of the traditional education on the specious pretext that children's minds should early be accustomed to scientific thinking—to the facts of chemistry, physics, and biology. The racketeers, whether covert revolutionaries or mere swindlers, then devised a "science of education" and, like all witch-doctors, promised to make magic for the suckers. And as soon as the gangsters got legal control of the schools and power to pick the pockets of the tax-paying victims of "democracy," the factual sciences were eased out and replaced with the stinking garbage of superstitions called "social science," guaranteed to make more "democracy," as in the "educators' " Soviet models. All of this has been obvious since the 1920s to anyone who looked and was willing to see, and the consequences today are precisely what could have been predicted by any reasonably intelligent person who took the trouble of trying to understand the contorted gabble of John Dewey and other *padrini* of the new Mafia. And what has happened now was in fact predicted by many, who often summarized the facts by calling Dewey et al. Communists, as they obviously were, whether or not they had been issued credentials by the official Communist Party—an irrelevant point that was always raised by journalists whose owners instructed them to shriek and spit to cover up subversion of a nation that *could* have acted in the 1920s and early 1930s to retain its independence.

It is much too late now, of course. The gangsters have sabotaged the minds of children for three full generations and are now operating on the brains of the great-grandchildren of their early victims. What is left of *our* nation, the Aryans who once owned the United States and gave it away to their enemies, has been made childish and feckless, irrational and irresponsible. It is true that a few children, genetically superior or born of parents wise enough to administer some prophylaxis against the poisons of the schools and the environment the schools created, try to understand their race's plight rather than "adjust" to it, but they are in a hopeless minority. We can only hope that, through chance events now unforeseeable, they will survive the chaos ahead and leave progeny that can fulfill the potentiality that was once innate in our race.

* * *

Angels are creations of the imagination; such beings never existed and could not possibly exist. In the Cretaceous Period,

---

of the professionals. In fact, one of the current rows in Catholicism is over a bundle of pious hokum, *Christ Among Us,* by the Reverend Anthony Wilhelm, which has been selling like hot dogs at a country fair and is now in its second million. Wilhelm is denounced by Catholics who persist in taking their cult seriously because he has jettisoned belief in angels along with the "perpetual virginity" of Mother Mary and other dogmas that were forced on our people by the earthly business managers of Yahweh & Son, Inc., so long as the salvation-market was booming.

Protestants, on the whole, were much more interested in devils than in angels, who weren't very exciting topics for polemical oratory, but the greatest literary work on angels came, oddly enough, out of the strongly Judaized Protestant cult of the Puritans, who, it will be remembered, made celebration of Christmas a crime and demoted Jesus in the cult so far as they prudently could. *Paradise Lost* is one of the very greatest poems in English and angels are among the most brilliant characters in it, but also the ones a modern reader is least equipped to understand. For a good introduction to that part of the epic and an exposition of what its very learned author thought he knew about angels, see Robert H. West, *Milton and the Angels* (Athens, Georgia, 1955).

The extraordinary extent of a belief in angels among the ignorant youngsters turned out by the schools, as measured by the "Gallup Poll," indicates a market that some enterprising dervish will surely exploit on the boob-tube before long. And since hobnobbing with supermen from outer space on "flying saucers" is becoming commonplace and tedious, we may soon suffer a vogue of chats with Gabriel, Raphael, Michael, and other ranking officers in Yahweh's army.

near the end of the Mesozoic Age, and as recently as 64,000,000 years ago, the earth's oceans swarmed with many species of plesiosaurs (elasmosauri, hydrotherosauri, etc)., but they, like the other dinosaurs, for reasons which are yet unascertained, became extinct at the end of the Mesozoic. It is not absolutely inconceivable, however, that a few of the huge creatures survived whatever force exterminated the rest, and left descendants, doubtless with some evolutionary changes, even to historical times, so that some of the innumerable reports about sea serpents may have had a basis in fact rather than in illusions and imagination. And when we remember that the coelacanth astonished the world a few decades ago by surviving from the Palaeozoic Age to the present in the ocean off South Africa and Madagascar, we must admit that it is not absolutely impossible, though highly improbable, that some descendant of the plesiosaurs could be alive today. Thus when it was reported in 1933 that such a creature had been sighted in Loch Ness in Glen More (northern Scotland), we could not be absolutely certain that the report was the product of an overheated imagination plus the human urge to make a good story better.

In a sane society, the report would have been received with scepticism by the inhabitants of the region and been forgotten when the supposititious plesiosaur gave no sign of its existence. But in a "democracy," in which the only aim of human life is to cadge real or spurious money from suckers, newspapers are ever alert for some sensational tale to set their dim-witted readers agog, and the tourist trade itself could have been created for predators. So the monster was sighted often enough to sustain excitement in minds that were willing to believe in aquatic dinosaurs that miraculously did not have to eat. And the piffle-peddlers have kept nitwits excited for fifty years, while all sorts of technological gadgets have been employed to discover the creature, usually by "scientists" who were careful to render reports that would not blight the tourist trade.

It is a sad and discouraging commentary on our times that respected universities and research institutes have spent an inordinate amount of effort and money in serious efforts to investigate what had long since been an obvious hoax. Very elaborate sonar equipment was recently installed in the lake to detect any sounds that the coy plesiosaur might make by swimming or otherwise, and, needless to say, the monster prudently gave no sign of its existence during the months the

continued on page 54

HOW THE SCUM OF THE EARTH RULE US

by
Jim Taylor

I have written about how the Israelis have imprisoned, tortured, and even killed American citizens, without reason.

But I consider it even worse when an American is forced to suffer by his own government. So, I'd like to mention one of the grave crimes against humanity committed by the United States of America against an innocent and very dedicated American citizen. Perhaps it is safe to say that this gentleman, an American citizen for nearly forty years, did much more for America than any other living U.S. citizen. A high-level NSA scientist, Arthur L. H. Rudolph is rated in the genius category, one of the most gifted individuals in the world. And he alone was responsible for designing and developing the famed Saturn 5 rocket which enabled U.S. astronauts to land on the moon. Mr. Rudolph loved this country. He worked day and night to make America great.

This man's scientific achievements on behalf of the United States are more than enough to fill this magazine and space limitations do not permit me to list them all. But let it be mentioned that he has been honored throughout the entire world for his advanced scientific theories. His work enabled the U.S. to reach the moon before the Soviets. Without his genius at work for America, the history books of today, and the future, would read that Russians were the space pioneers who first walked on the surface of the moon.

Mr. Rudolph is a German-American. He, along with about 500 other German scientist, was brought to this country after World War II.* The late Wernher von Braun, who once headed rocket research in National Socialist Germany, was a co-worker of Mr. Rudolph. Operation Paperclip was the overall name given this project. Two other such secret operations were termed Crossbow and Overcast. But now, because of the election

* [For those who can read it aright, an instructive account of this operation is *The Hunt for German Scientists*, by Michael Bar-Zohar (New York, Hawthorne Books, 1967). Of course, one does not accept statements of fact made by a Jewish author without verification from a reliable source, but the author inadvertently reveals the vicious ferocity of Jews rabid with racial hatred and their gloating over the sadistic inhumanity and moral depravity of the Aryan serfs, who won for them their victory over the valiant and self-respecting Aryans of Germany. —*Ed.*]

year just ended and Jewish pressure, the White House has ordered the U.S. Space Agency to maintain absolute silence about these men who made our space program second to none.

As I have stated, Arthur Rudolph worked diligently for America. He used every ounce of his energy for the benefit of this nation. Now wouldn't you think that the U.S. would be grateful for this long service?

But American authorities are not grateful. Just the opposite. Now Mr. Rudolph is old, tired, and worn out. Nearly 80 years old and ailing, he is of no further use to the United States of America.

In my opinion, after this man's sacrifice and service to America, he should have, at least, been allowed to spend his remaining years on this earth in peace. But do you know what actually happened to him? Last March, he was told his citizenship would be taken from him, and he was secretly hustled out of the U.S., branded a Nazi war criminal on no legal evidence whatsoever, and sent to West Germany for trial. Of course, our daily newspapers, in a few brief lines, reported that Mr. Rudolph left this country voluntarily. This is not true. He was shipped out in disgrace merely because the Zionists ordered it, due to his work in Germany with the production of V-2 missiles. Some forced labor was supposedly used to build the V-2s.

Mr. Rudolph has stated that far from abusing any laborers, he tried to better working conditions for them. Besides, if he really were a war criminal, how does it happen to take nearly 40 years to discover it? And, isn't it a little bit suspicious that nothing about this charge against him was ever made until he was of no more use to America?

Diplomats from five foreign countries have told me that if that is the way the U.S. treats a friend, then no country in the world will ever trust us again.

The Zionists and the U.S. have ordered West Germany to try Mr. Rudolph for alleged war crimes. But, Alfred Streim, of the Central Office for Prosecution of Nazi Crimes at Ludwigsburg, near Stuttgart, said, "There is no incriminating evidence available to connect Mr. Rudolph with any crimes."

As soon as he heard this statement, Neil Sher, head of the U.S. Justice Department's Office of Special Investigations, said, "I'll be in touch with Mr. Streim, and I'll send him what he needs." As usual, this simply implies that the U.S. and the Zionists are going to *manufacture* some evidence where none actually exists. Mr. Sher is the man who caused Mr. Rudolph to lose his American citizenship, and quite possibly have to spend the rest of his life in prison, or be hanged. This scientist was our top man in his field for many years. Now, all of a sudden, he is considered a top Nazi war criminal. What a change! The Zionists in Washington push a button, and Presto-Change-O, this American space hero turns into a big, bad Nazi. This does not surprise me. The Zionists have done this before. What does surprise me is that no Americans have protested this farce. And I have a question for you voters and taxpayers. Is this the democratic way? Is this

Freethinker Supports Total Bible Reading in School

AN OPEN LETTER TO READER'S DIGEST ASSOCIATION, INC.

Reader's Digest Association
Pleasantville NY 10570

5 October 1984

Gentlemen: Subject: New Bible

I have received your brochure promoting the new shortened and simplified version of the Bible. I think this is a most worthwhile endeavor and I want to commend you for it. Naturally I hope that in compiling the new shortened Holy Book you have not omitted any of my favorite passages and stories and that you have retained at least some of the unique phraseology of the St.James Bible. One of my favorite passages is II Kings 18:27, which reads:

"But Rabshake said unto them, hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? Hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?"

It is to be noted that the theologians who assembled the King James Bible realized the importance of this verse since it is repeated in Isaiah 36:12. As you point out in your brochure, the Bible is something to read when you seek solace and guidance and are in need of a strenghtening message.

Another inspiring verse along this same line appears in I Kings 14:10:

"Therefore behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone."

This verse has been expounded upon in sermons by preachers everywhere and one can see why. Feminist groups have ventured a mild criticism of the verse as being too exclusionary. Members of lady Bible clases, however, have voiced no objection.

In your new rendition of the Book of Books I hope that you have left intact one of my favorite Bible stories which is found in Exodus 4:24. Here we find God meeting Moses in a motel (inn). God is very angry (wroth) with Moses for some obscure reason and wants to kill him. It turns out that God is wroth because Moses has neglected to have his son circum-

cised. Zipporah, the wife of Moses, using her feminine intuition, sizes up the situation, grabs a flint stone knife out of the kitchen, pulls her son outside and cuts off the offending appendage, thus becomig the first lady surgeon in history. Jehovah God, creator of a billion suns, is mollified by this impressive demonstration of foreskin diplomacy and decides to let Moses live. Moses had two sons, Gershom and Eliezer, and it is not clear which son was the beneficiary of the impromptu surgery. While it might be disconcerting to some that the Lord of Hosts seems to have had an inordinate interest in foreskins, and at times virgins, nevertheless, this story remains the favorite of Bible classes everywhere.

Another inspirational story which I hope you have retained in the new Bible is told in Judges 4:21. Here we find a lady named Jael who makes friends with an enemy soldier and takes him to her tent. After giving the soldier some food, providing him a place to rest, and lulling him to sleep Jael then proceeds to nail him to the floor with a tent spike. This story will have particular appeal and inspiration to females who are entering military service for the first time for obvious reasons, and it has on more than one occasion provided inspirational food for the evangelist on Revival duty.

Still another story worth keeping is the touching account of Jephtah as related in Judges 11:29-40. Jephtah, a bastard, the son of a harlot, has been appointed to lead a Hebrew invasion force against the Ammonites. Jephtah insures his military success by making a pact with Jehovah God, offering to burn for him in sacrifice "whatsoever cometh forth from the doors of my house to meet me when I return in peace." After slaughtering the Ammonites (including the women and children) Jephtah returns to his house. The first thing that comes out to greet him is not a dog, a cat, a chicken, a slave, or a concubine, but his daughter, an only child, who does a dance with timbrel accompaniment. After tearing his clothes, which was the custom of Hebrew men when they were upset, he sends his daughter away for a couple of months so she could bewail her virginity, which means feeling sorry for yourself for not having lived it up a little, and hopefully, in the meantime there would be a sign from the Lord of Hosts that it would be OK to cancel the sacrifice as in the Abraham-Isaac case. But the Lord would not let Jephtah off the hook, so when his daughter returned he set her on fire and burned her up. In addition to being a good Sunday school topic, especially during the Lenten period, the story inevitably became the favorite of Fundamentalist preachers for Sunday sermons in which the comparison between Abraham's near sacrifice of his son and the fate of Jephtah's unnamed daughter could be made and the Lord praised for his justice and mercy. There are those who say the Bible is replete with stories describing without disapproval instances of polygamy, slavery, concubinage, treachery, incest, homosexuality, murder, wars of plunder, massacres of prisoners of war, cruelty to animals, etc., but these critics are in the main atheists and people of that ilk. After all, is not the Bible the book we use to swear our Presidents and other high officials into office?

There are so many inspirational stories in the Bible that it is difficult to choose among them. After much thought I have decided that my final choice from the Old Testament will be the story of the two bears, two mama bears to be exact, and it is related in II Kings 2:23-25. It seems these two bears were supernaturally called out of the woods near a town called Bethel to kill 42 kids who were teasing an old Prophet about the bald spot on his head. This Prophet was named Elisha and should not be confused with Elijah, another Prophet who went soaring off to heaven in a flaming chariot. The moral here is very explicit: the Lord takes a very dim view of kids teasing senior citizens about their bald spots. Obviously, this story can be used nicely in a Junior Division Bible Class. Elisha went on to achieve biblical fame by dividing the waters of the Jordan River so he could walk across without getting his feet wet (II Kings 2:13-14). He also suspended the law of gravity by making an axe float in water (II Kings 6:4-); and, finally, Elisha performed a feat that has never been duplicated by bringing a dead soldier back to life after he, Elisha, had been dead for many years. Needless to say, the exploits of Elisha are included in the curricula of Fundamentalist colleges and seminaries across the country.

The New Testament also provides much inspirational material which should be retained in any revision of the Book of Books. This will necessarily feature the sayings and doings of the Son of Jehovah God called Joshua by the Hebrews and Jesus by the Greeks, also sometimes called the son of man, presumably because of the relationship between Mary and the Holy Ghost, said Jesus finally being declared divine by the Catholic Church in 325 AD at the Council of Nicea, which was approved by the Emperor Constantine who then directed the Pagans to get Christianized, or else, and everybody settled down to centuries of love and harmony called the Dark Age, with periodic detours for the Inquisition, the burning of witches and the general harrassment of the Jews. But all of this is ancient history and I have strayed from the subject.

Unquestionably, the following verses attributable to Jesus the Christ are worthy of retention in your new Bible. They are found in Luke 14:46; 19:27, and 12:49-543:

"If any man come to me and hate not his father and mother, and wife, and children and brethren and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple."

"But these mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them bring them hither and slay them before me."

"I am come to send fire on the earth. Suppose ye that I am come to bring peace on earth? I tell you nay, but rather division. For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two and two against three. The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father, the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother..."

As a husband and father, I have always found these expressions of

sweetness and compassion of great solace and comfort during periods of trial and stress.

I shall conclude this letter with the hope that you have retained in full the inspirational message to mankind divulged by none other than the Savior Jesus in a parable told in Luke 16:19-31. The principals in the parable are a beggar named Lazarus and a rich man named Dives. It seems that Dives, as a man of wealth, wore fine clothes and lived rather high on the hog, figuratively speaking, that is. Actually, the ancient Hebrews did not eat pork. Dives was a normal, law-abiding citizen and was charitable enough, giving food to the poor. Well, this beggar, Lazarus, apparently toiled not and neither did he spin, being too lazy to work or even to scratch. He hung around Dive's door waiting for handouts and letting the dogs lick his sores. When he died the angels came down and picked him up and took him straight to heaven and placed him in the bosom of Abraham. Apparently, one of the privileges of heaven is that you can sit on the wall and look right down into hell and hear them howl. And so Lazarus had hardly got seated in Abraham's bosom when he looked down. The first man he saw in hell was the rich man whose food he had lived on and whose dogs had given him the only baths he ever got. The rich man being in torment looked up at Abraham and his bosom tenant and cried "Father Abraham, have mercy on me and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame." But Abraham said, "Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivest thy good things and likewise Lazarus evil things, but now he is comforted and thou art tormented." This story is loaded with lessons to be learned and provides an accurate description of the after-life furnished by an infallible source, the Prince of Peace, and he should know. There seems to be no question but that if you are a rich man you had better not plan on strolling along the streets of gold with your harp after death; also, if you happen to have a bad case of herpes, have been unemployed for a long time and own an affectionate dog, your chances of going to heaven are pretty good. The fact that Abraham made it to heaven is good evidence of the mercy of God. Abraham, as you know, rented his wife out for money on two occasions; once to the King of Egypt and the other to the King of Gerar, posing his wife as his sister. This comes pretty close to pimping in present day terminology. I have heard my pastor use the story of the rich man and Lazarus in sermons at times when the church coffers were low, but, to my knowledge, he never mentioned the pimping activities of Abraham.

With regard to heaven, I feel my chances of getting there are nil. In fact, if Rev. xiv means anything, no Gentiles are going to make it. This inspired portion of the Scriptures states that on Judgment Day there will be 144,000 redeemed from the earth on Mt. Zion, but all the saved will be Jews, for Christ will lower the City of Jerusalem and the city has 12 gates each being pre-empted for one of the 12 tribes of Israel (Rev. xvi,12). Putting two and two together, this makes sense. The Prince of Peace is on

continued on page 45

THE SOUTH AFRICAN
OBSERVER

NOVEMBER 1984

A Journal for Realists

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

SABC-TV AGAIN JOINING IN

ENSURING THAT HOLOCAUST STORIES 'NEVER DIE'!

One of the most shocking facts of life in the West today is that all questions about Jews, Jewry and that mysterious international force, political Zionism, may not be discussed in any public forum. But that is not all. Whenever discussions turn to Jewish affairs, leaders in every walk of life, including Christian leaders, abandon all reason, judgment and moral courage—not to mention intellectual integrity.

All discussion of the Jewish Question has been effectively removed from the realm of rational, open discussion, and is today confined to private groups lest one be suspected of "anti-Semitism." For, is not all discussion of Jews and Jewry, *ipso facto,* anti-Semitism? And is it not but one step from anti-Semitism to genocide, and of course the "Six Million"?

DOWNWARD DRIFT OF WEST

The perpetuation of the myth of the "six million" has also made it impossible to come to grips with the overwhelming race problem—a fact which is accelerating the downward drift of Western nations toward not only anarchy but the irrevocable loss of their European culture and racial heritage. The problem of race today must always be referred to as a legal, constitutional, moral, psychological or sociological problem. Never can the problem be referred to in its real terms, namely as a biological and political problem.

For that, it is uniformly argued by all the "experts" and "leading thinkers" in the world, is *Racism!* And is not "racism" the very hallmark of the "Nazi" and the "anti-Semite," with its concomitants of "genocide" and the "holocaust." Indeed, so intimidated have the people of the West become by the smears of "racism," "anti-Semitism" and the so-called "holocaust" that they are today cowed into complete silence.

Reprints of this article available at 5 for $1.50; 100 for $20.; 500 for $80. Min. postage $1. or 10%. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

And yet these terms are never defined so that the victim may disagree or defend himself, but are spat out everywhere as the accusation of some vicious crime, placing the defendant beyond the pale, and presuming his automatic condemnation without trial. It is in this climate of intimidation that the story of the "six million," the so-called "holocaust," has taken root and grown to the rank proportions it has today. And so effective and deadly has it been in its propaganda effects, even in a country like South Africa, that the editors of our English and Afrikaans newspapers have continued faithfully and enthusiastically, year in and year out for the past forty years, to relay any and all "holocaust" material furnished to them by Zionists and their highly powered propaganda machine.

TYPICAL EXAMPLE

A typical example of this material was the page-long article in the October 17 issue of *The Citizen*, Johannesburg, entitled "Keeping Stories Of The Holocaust Alive." Written by Glenda Nevill, it was the story of one Miriam Lazarus, a Lithuanian survivor of the "holocaust" whose large smiling 5" x 5" photograph was captioned, "Miriam Lazarus: 'I have an obligation to not let any nation forget the Holocaust.' "Here is her story in *The Citizen:*

The little girl who escaped the Holocaust by being adopted by a Christian couple is now a mother of three who has a mission to ensure that the stories of the Holocaust never die. Miriam Lazarus's mother, father and older sister were among the thousands of Jews rounded up and imprisoned in a Lithuanian ghetto to await transportation to the German concentration camps of Auschwitz and Dachau Miriam's mother discovered she was pregnant during her imprisonment. German policy at the time was either to shoot pregnant Jewish women or to conduct an abortion.

On September 3, 1941 Miriam was born in the ghetto. Not long after her birth, two German soldiers, seeing the light of the candle flickering after curfew, went to investigate. They forced their way past Miriam's father, and to the amazement of everyone there, picked up the baby, played with her, and never reported her birth.

SECRETLY ARRANGED

The first two years of Miriam's life were spent in the horror and squalor of the ghetto. Her father, knowing the whole family, including the baby, would be exterminated once they were sent to the death camps, secretly arranged with a woodcutter in the nearby forests to find a couple prepared to take Miriam so that she may be saved.

A Christian schoolteacher, Marija Savikiene and her husband, Jonas, had recently lost their own child because of typhoid. After seeing Miriam through the wire fences of the ghetto, they agreed to take her. Every night for one and a half years, Marija waited at a pre-arranged spot in the forest for word that the time had come to hand Miriam over. During the day, she would bring a little milk and an egg and push it under the ghetto fence for the child.

The day came when Miriam's father learnt that they would soon be transported to the death camps. Miriam was wrapped in a sack and smuggled out of the ghetto in the back of a lorry. Shortly afterwards her mother and sister were taken to Auschwitz, where they died in the gas chambers. Her father was sent to Dachau. Miriam, renamed and baptised Neola, continued living with Marija and Jonas believing she was their daughter.

"I used to stand and watch the Jews in the nearby forests being shot in their hundreds. I would ask Marija why. She would tell me it was because they were dirty people. Then I would ask why they shot the children. She never had an answer.

"Later, when I spoke to Holocaust survivors, they would tell me horrific stories about being fired at, then finding themselves alive under mounds of dead bodies of those murdered..."

A MIRACLE

The war ended in 1945 and by some miracle, Miriam's father was one of the few survivors of Dachau. For two years after the liberation, he searched Lithuania for her. Eventually he caught up with them, breaking his promise to Marija that if by some miracle he survived Dachau, he would never try and find her. Miriam's father, desperate for his only surviving family, kidnapped her, took a train to Germany, and presented himself and Miriam at a camp for displaced persons. There they waited for over a year for the papers allowing them entry to South Africa. Miriam's mother's sister lived in Brakpan, and that is where they settled.

TOLD HIS STORY

Later she went to university, met and married Nathan, had three children and lived in comfort. "All was smooth sailing until 1974. My father became ill. I used to talk to him when he was in hospital and one day he said, 'Miriam, you have to know what I went through at Dachau.' "

"He told me things that he'd never told anyone before. He said his biggest crime was breaking his word to Marija. He died three weeks later." It was then that Miriam's life began to change. "I began to think there had to be a reason why I survived. I feel I have an obligation to not allow any nation to forget."

"The memory must be kept alive. Do you know over 90 books have been written saying the Holocaust never happened? History often repeats itself, and something like the Holocaust can't be allowed to happen again."

Miriam became part of Sheerit Hapletah, the Holocaust Survivors Association which was established a couple of years after the war. It has started the Students' Interviewing Project (SHIP) under which students interview survivors and take down their stories. "This way the stories will

never die," says Miriam.

Survivors will be attending two major gatherings in Israel next year. The Third World Congress of Jewish Fighters, Partisans and Camp Inmates will be taking place in Tel Aviv from April 29 - May 3. The Mass World Gathering of Survivors of the Holocaust being held from May 6-9, 1985. It is to mark the 40th anniversary of victory over Nazi Germany. (End of quote).

SIMILAR ACCOUNTS

This story of Miriam Lazarus, it will be noted, contains the usual ingredients of similar accounts of "holocaust"survivors, namely of gas chambers, concentration camps and the murders of hundreds of Jews. It is also much like many other such reports of "survivors," whose testimony is based mainly on what they have been told by others and not what they themselves have seen. What is remarkable, however, is that one as young as Miriam Lazarus (at the time she could not have been more than three years of age, having been born on September 3, 1941) should have betaken herself to nearby forests to witness the "shootings of hundreds of Jews."

Thereafter it was apparently all "smooth sailing" for her and her father, in South Africa after the war, and up to 1974—that is, thirty years after the "holocaust"—when her father in his last days told her what "he had gone through in Dachau" (details not given in her story), and which then and there fired her determination "not to let any nation forget the holocaust."

REVISIONIST HISTORIANS

Miriam Lazarus also says that the memories of the "holocaust" must be kept alive forever," because *"over 90 books have been written saying that the holocaust never happened. History often repeats itself and something like the holocaust can't be allowed to happen again."*

But while no-one will disagree with her that the "holocaust" must never be allowed to happen again, we would emphasise that among the authors of these "90 books" are some distinguished revisionist historians, academics, lawyers and others, who not only have every good reason to dispute the story of the "six million" but who, at the same time, are equally determined that the truth about World War II, and of the "six million" holocaust story, should be brought out into the light and exposed to public scrutiny.

SABC-TV AGAIN JOINS IN

At the same time that Miriam Lazarus's story appeared in *The Citizen*, there was a spate of other lurid articles on the "holocaust" in a number of the other newspapers. A leader-page of the *Rand Daily Mail* featured a prominent article on "The Horrors of a Nazi Halfway-House to Hell." The *Johannesburg Sunday Star* devoted more than a third of a page to "The

Angel of Death Living in the U.S.: Responsible for the deaths of more than a million inmates of the Auschwitz concentration camp." And other newspapers, not wishing to be outdone, such as the *Durban Sunday Tribune* came up with its regular weekly feature of "anti-Nazi" propaganda—all culled from Zionist sources.

Then, to cap it all, revealing once again the extent to which the Zionist halter is tightening on the P.W. Botha Government and on the S.A. Broadcasting Corporation—and the extent to which the SABC-TV has become a regular transmission belt for unrestricted Zionist and anti-German propaganda—the SABC-TV on October 21 started a re-run of the "World At War" TV series, which with its 26 episodes, will run for a year.

The "World At War" series, according to the head of SABC-TV programmes, has ostensibly been brought back by "popular demand of no less than a million viewers."! He would not admit that it was being re-screened on the insistence of the Jewish Board of Deputies and the Zionist Federation. The SABC official seemed pleased to say that the series would, this time, be screened on a Sunday afternoon at 5 pm, in order to enable young South Africans to view the series. When asked whether this would include the "Genocide" episode 20, he replied, "yes, of course"! Incidentally, when the "Genocide" episode was first shown, in 1976, this was done by the SABC-TV at a late hour on a Saturday night, a step calculated by the SABC, in 1976, to spare young viewers what the newspapers were calling the "explicit horrors of contemporary barbarism." Two years before that, in 1974, episode 20 of the "Genocide" film was banned outright by the S.A. Board of Censors!

PREVIEW OF EPISODE 20

A preview of what young South Africans will see when the "Genocide" episode 20 is re-screened for their special benefit, at 5 o'clock on a Sunday afternoon—and also all done in the "national interest," no doubt—may be judged from what the SABC's Radio-TV bulletin had to say when this Episode 20 was screened for the first time, in 1976.

Together with a large picture of a "Krematorium" this Episode 20 was widely advertised in the SABC-TV's bulletin in these terms, in 1976:

It didn't take Hitler and his Nazis long to find a solution to what the Fuhrer called the "Jewish problem." The question used to be "what shall we do with them" but it became "how shall we exterminate them?" It soon became apparent to Adolf Eichmann that a task of such magnitude needed meticulous planning. How the Nazis set about the task, how those that survived were affected and how the rest of the world reacted to the discovery of the horrors perpetrated in the concentration camps is the subject of tonight's episode. *It is recommended that the film is not suitable for children.* (End of quote.)

The estimated two million viewers who then watched the "Genocide" episode—according to the Oppenheimer-controlled English press and all the Afrikaans "Nationalist" newspapers—witnessed some of "the horror of

the sick lunacy that swept Germany when six million or more Jews were exterminated in the deadliest, most organised, ethnic extermination programme in history."

"The murders, committed in the name of the Aryan German Reich, were done solely because of Hitler's racial theories."

'MOST HORRIFYING ASPECT'

"In all," these newspapers were pleased to tell the public, "there were over thirty principal concentration camps all of which had their 'Totenbuch' (death book)."

"It was right that the Genocide episode 20 of the "World at War" series was shown by the SABC.

"It was right that they showed all 52 minutes and 51 seconds of a programme devoted to the murder of a race.

"But for all the gas chambers, hangings, shootings and mass graves, the burning flesh, it was not the stench of death that lingered. It was the mind behind it all that rocked the brain. The cool, calculated so-called logic behind it all, this was the most horrifying aspect," these newspapers went on.

"Yes, all that killing. One person born a Jew, then multiply that person six million times. It could not possibly be true. But it *was*," these newspapers stated emphatically.

It certainly was true—yes—to the brainwashed South African public and to all the English and Afrikaans newspapers which today faithfully relay the propaganda of the left and far-left. But it was certainly NOT true to the historian whose aim is historical truth and the discrediting of misleading myths which are a barrier to real goodwill among nations. Valid historical research, it must be emphasised, is the difference between propaganda and science; and truth and rationality are always the first victims of any propaganda, such as the myth of the "six million" holocaust.

REGARDED AS 'UNDERSTATEMENT'

Some newspapers even went so far as to say that Episode 20 was an "understatement" of what had actually happened and regretted that greater detail was not shown! Among enthusiastic Gentile viewers of Episode 20 was the Johannesburg housewife who described the part where corpses were bulldozed into a pit as being "pretty horrendous," and went on to say that she was "amazed that something so gruesome could be presented so well"!

But how was she to know that the pictures of the corpses might well have been those taken in Dresden, where nearly a quarter of a million German civilian men, women and children were killed by thousands of American and British planes raining high explosive and incendiary bombs on them, for three days and nights, while they were attempting to flee the advancing Russians.

The pictures of corpses shown in Episode 20 might also have been taken

THE "NAKED COMMUNIST THESIS":

SOME REFLECTIONS ON THE IDEAS OF W. CLEON SKOUSEN 20 YEARS LATER

by
Peter H. Peel, Ph.D.

I. THE MORPHOLOGY OF REVOLUTION

This section will be largely limited to comparisons of the Bolshevik *coup d'etat* of November 1917 and the American revolution of 1776. I shall by-pass in so doing (reluctantly) two questions which immediately present themselves: first, is it really appropriate to use the term "revolution" to describe a successful colonial revolt against a mother-country which had evolved—though this was seldom perceived at the time—into an essentially foreign power?; second, was the Bolshevik "revolution" unique in being neither a revolution nor a Russian nativist *coup*? As to the latter, I could not read Skousen's book without the phrase "Hamlet without the Prince in Denmark" continually coming to mind. In any case, neither so-called revolution fits the pattern of such revolutions as the English revolutions of 1642 and 1688, the French revolutions of 1789, 1792, 1795, 1830, 1848 and 1870, or the endemic revolutions which entertain the twenty or so *mestizo* nations south of the Rio Grande del Norte or the sovereign jungledoms between the Sahara and the Zambesi. Yet some common features do pertain. The leadership in the English revolution of 1642-1660 was the squirearchy and lower gentry: in 1688 there was an aberrant factor, the leaders were the great Whig aristocrats though with the ardent support of the lower middle class. The French revolution—rather, series of revolutions prior to Napoleon's ambiguous dictum, "La revolution est achevé," really began with an aristocratic revolt in 1787.* In this "curtain-raiser" were commingled various conspiratorial elements such as the devious machinations of the Duc d'Orleans who aimed at the throne (and ended on the guillotine in 1794) and the Masonic conspiracy of deist intellectuals against the oppression (so seen) of the established church. Masonry, of course, played a large part in the American revolution. Most of the important Founding Fathers were masons and it is no accident that our paper money, for example, incorporates such masonic symbols as the "all-seeing" eye and the pyramid. If we choose to think of Masonry as a

* Napoleon's remark could equally well have meant that the revolution was "achieved" in that it had reached its full development in him, *or* that it was all over and sanity and stability were established again.

kind of esoteric religous cult, then certain slightly strained analogies can be made with the proliferations of cults in the court circles of the last Tsar,* theosophy, for example, or the personal cult of Gregory Efimovitch Rasputin. However, the French revolution of May, 1789, like the overthrow of the Tsar in March, 1917, was a revolution of and by mainly discontented bourgeois and educated liberals. Neither were wholly democratic in intent and in this way had something in common with the American revolution and its leadership by the discontented New England merchant class and the Virginia squires. The *coup d'etat* or *putsch* which the Bolsheviks achieved literally overnight in November, 1917 was carried out in the capital and consolidated later by force and terror. But the leaders of the *coup*, though they called themselves *Bolsheviki* meaning "majorityites" because of a momentary majority in a meeting in London in 1903, were actually a minority branch of a relatively small party and apart from Vladimir Ilytch Ulianov (Lenin) who looked like a Tartar and whose mother's family may have been Jewish, and Joseph Djugashvili (Stalin), the leadership of the party was almost exclusively made up of bourgeois, Jewish intelligentsia, augmented by a number of Jews from the Lower East Side of New York—Lev Bronstein (Trotsky) among them. It is this remarkable Jewishness which Skousen's book, in typically Bircher fashion, totally ignores. Yet Western writers of the time were quite frank about this. At all events, there is nothing here comparable to the colonial revolt in America unless it be the bourgeois class and intellectual acuity of the leaders.

True revolutions cannot be sustained or consolidated by a handful—or a few hundred—intellectuals. Foot soldiers are necessary. It was the absence of foot soldiers more than anything else which doomed the *Paulskirche* parliament in Frankfurt in 1848—that ludicrous gaggle of garrulous professors and lawyers which, like the All Russian Constitutional Convention of January, 1918, was dispersed by a few soldiers, never to reassemble.

The Americans had foot soldiers. So did the Bolsheviks. Lenin had mutinous soldiers and greedy, land-hungry peasants. The soldiers poured back from the front—an army which had become a demoralized rabble. They "voted with their feet," said Lenin. The American foot soldiers were frontiersmen, the poor, and recent immigrants including Irish, Germans and renegade Englishmen of the type of Thomas Paine.

A factor which is very prominent in the French and Russian revolutions but is also discernible to a limited extent in the American, is frustration in the matter of upward social mobility. The disaffected bourgeoisie of the Third Estate in France for whom many careers were closed off as preserves of the aristocracy, and the educated, radical Jews in Russia, shared the same bitter rancor and resentment. There are some traces—nothing more—of this in the colonies. In France, a commission in a good regiment required as many as sixteen great-great-grandparents must have been members of the nobility. And officers of the colonial militia were ineligible for commissions in the British regiments and ranked below regular officers of inferior rank.

* The reference is to Nicholas II although, technically, he was not the last Tsar. His brother Michael succeeded him for one day.

The European revolutions, however, have always involved an element of genuine hardship at the lowest economic level. The American colonists on the other hand did rather well out of smuggling. The sporadic and rather feeble British attempts to enforce the navigation acts or to collect taxes to meet some of the costs of colonial defense brought about little if any hardship. There was, nevertheless, a considerable raw resentment compounded of many grievances. Subversive conspiracies like the *Sons of Liberty* kept aflame a sense of economic injustice and oppression by agitation and propaganda.

An ideology, irrespective of its intrinsic merits or logic, seems to be a necessary revolutionary ingredient. In the colonies, as in France, the *Zeitgeist* of the eighteenth century pressed everywhere for the demolition of organically evolved social and political structures and their replacement with neat blueprints drawn up by the best analytical minds of the *soidisant* "Age of Reason." Constitution-making was the intellectual preoccupation of the times. This is profoundly true for the American intelligentsia of which Thomas Jefferson was, perhaps, the paradigm. And it is true for France which, having drawn up with great excitement and elan a Constitution in 1791, proceeded to draw up a new one every few years thereafter, so enjoyable was the experience, and was still at it as late as 1958 (the Fifth Republic). The Americans have never actually drawn up a *new* Constitution. They only amend it so often—twenty-six times to date—that the Founding Fathers might be hard pressed to recognize it.

At all events, the ideology of the colonial leadership is clearly enough expressed in the Declaration of Independence, a document which its authors believed to be the epitome of self-evident rationality but which is actually beautiful, romantic poetry involving many unverifiable postulates and assumptions.*

The Bolsheviks really had the best of it in the ideological field. They had a kind of religion. The ineluctable laws of history were God; Marx was the divine prophet; Lenin was the Caliph Omar or St. Paul; *Das Kapital* was the holy text. Max Eastman, a disenchanted United States Communist, wrote a book about twenty or so years ago entitled *Marxism: Is it Science?*—a rethorical question which he then answered by demonstrating that Marxism is, in fact, a religous faith, not a science. Besides the characteristics of religion already mentioned, it has an eschatalogy. Come the full achievement of Communism (after the purgative period of socialism and the dictatorship of the proletariat) the very nature of man will be changed, man will be "redeemed" in fact. Lions will lie down with lambs

* I recommend most highly, for those who believe in the Age of Reason and the Enlightenment, a witty and elegant little book written by an eminent American historian some fifty years ago (still in print), *The Heavenly City of the Eighteenth Century Philosophers*, by Carl Becker.

and wolves with sheep. History, which is only the history of the class struggle, will come to an end. Again the vision is of the New Jerusalem, the "Heavenly City." It is an unhealthy and very Levantine chiliasm which is at least as old as St. Augustine in its generic type. In practice, Marxist predictions and prophesies mostly break down. According to canon dogma, the first proletarian revolution should have occurred in the advanced industrial nations. They occurred instead in backward Russia, pastoral Hungary, and later were most successful in countries like China, Cuba, Ethiopia, Indo-China and other less-than-shining-lights of industrial and scientific advance. Marxist doctrine demands (and this is the reason true Marxists hate reformers) an inevitable historical process in which the rich become richer and the poor become poorer from the beginning of the commercial and industrial world of capitalism until the overthrow by violence of the exploiting bourgeois ruling class. The devil of Marxism is not the monarch or the aristocrat: it is the industrialist, the banker, the "millocrat." The history of the rise of labor in the United States, Europe, Japan and Taiwan clearly demonstrates the falsity of the orthodox Marxist scenario.

Most devastating of all is the necessity in Marxist theory of subscribing to a blind faith in the absolute equality of potential in all individuals and all races. Environment is all. Marxism and liberal democracy both feed at the trough of John Locke's "tabula rasa" nonsense. If environment, the modes of production and distribution, can be changed and bring about a radical change in man's basic nature and instincts (actually, Marxists are very uncomfortable with the word "instincts"), then hereditary differences are negligible and certainly mutable by manipulation of the environment. The Lamarckian thesis of the inheritabi'ty of acquired characteristics was long since exploded by Darwin and Mendel, but despite the odd misreading of Darwin which caused Marx to consider dedicating *Das Kapital* to him, Darwinian evolution by natural selection is as antipathetic to Marxism as it was to William Jennings Bryan and all fundamentalists to the present day. It is the opposition between science on the one hand and superstition on the other. Hence even that master opportunist, cynic and pragmatist, Joseph Stalin, permitted the mountebank Trofim Lysenko to inflict great injury on Russian agriculture by tinkering with crops in accordance with an ideological pseudo-science derived from Lamarck. It is necessary to understand that liberal democracy holds just as tenaciously as Marxism to the environmentalist dogma as necessary to the support of its egalitarian prejudices. It is thus, also, bitterly intolerant of even distinguished scientists who challenge or appear to challenge its adamantine faith. Examples are the physical violence, shouting down, and other forms of suppression which have been directed in recent years against men like Nobel prize winner Dr. William Shockley, Dr. Arthur Jensen of U.C.L.A., Professor Hans Eysenck and many others, or the scandalous campaign to besmirch the memory of the late, great Sir Cyril Burt. Marxism and liberal democracy are both Christian heresies just as Christianity is a Jewish heresy. Both political ideologies exhibit characteristics of religions and like most religions bitterly persecute their own heretics (when they can) with a savagery and fervor far beyond the animosity they show to the "pagan." It would be absurd to suggest, however, that Marxism and liberal democracy are one and the same. There is a profound difference, for example, between the measures adopted by the newly-formed U.S.S.R. to enforce orthodoxy and to maintain control of the society and those measures or actions which aimed at stability and consensus in the young United States. In America, the "tories" or loyalists were mostly driven out or chose exile and lost their property. But though some violence and general harassment occurred, it was neither officially condoned nor very extensive. Later, the Alien and Sedition Acts of Adams' administration were short-lived. And though they are deplored by liberals today, they seem to this writer to have been not at all unreasonable, and a worthwhile, though ultimately futile, attempt to preserve the ethnic indentity and culture of the nation. The Americans had no reason to fear massive attacks by foreign armies. The British were not interested and were too deeply involved with revolutionary and Napoleonic France. The French were engaged in more than twenty years of European warfare and anxious to disengage from responsibilities in North America. Spain was an otiose power. Furthermore, the Anglo-Saxon traditions of liberty and justice were part of the natural heritage of the new United States.

Post-revolutionary Russia presented a very different scene. Russia experienced two years of savage civil war and armed intervention by American, British and French forces. The hideous murders of the royal family and of thousands of less elevated people (a concomitant of Communist take-overs everywhere, it would seem—as in China, Cuba, Cambodia, "Zimbabwe," and Ethiopia, for example) had alienated the civilized world. Under a baffling succession of acronyms--CHEKA, OGPU, GPU, NKVD, KGB, etc.—the dreaded State Secret Police maintained a reign of terror. Similar bloody haemorrhages accompanied the short-lived Bolshevik *coups* in Hungary and Bavaria immediately after the first Word War. And paranoia, whether in the genes of the Russians or as a result of their historical experiences, is a constant factor in their dealings with the rest of the world.

There can be no real question that freedom of expression in speech and writing is more nearly (but not totally) absolute in the United States than in any other country in the world. This is not only so evident that no proof is needed in respect of the Communist countries; regrettably it is true also even among the other "democracies" such as Canada, Britain, France and the area under the Bonn regimé. If Congress should ratify the so-called "genocide treaty," however, we may be as badly off in this respect as any other nation and will certainly have surrendered national sovereignty and the security of the citizen against malevolent aliens. Free speech and writing is unofficially suppressed in the United States by terrorism and violence, arson, death-threats, physical assault, extensive vandalism, deprivation of livelihood, the denial of access to the major media and social ostracism—the last being the least of the hardships. But at

least freedom of expression exists in law—unlike, say, Britain with its muzzling Race Relations Acts or Bonn with its banned books ("youth-endangering") or Canada with similar forbidden books. We have no Lubianka cellars and no Gulag archipelagos. Not yet!

Education is a different matter. In Communist countries, the young are taught to admire and respect the leaders and founders and to give uncritical loyalty to the system. A distorted picture of the West is presented which emphasizes and exaggerates all our shortcomings and glosses over our accomplishments. But the appalling fact is that we sin in exactly the same way although in the opposite direction. The teaching of history in the United States is a horrifying demonstration of the Orwellian thesis that he who controls the present controls the past and he who controls the past controls the future. W. Cleon Skousen's book is a polemic and a rather crude one at that and not above, at times, what looks less like error than willful dishonesty. It is redolent of a kind of Bircher-Yankee-doodle-paranoia which is almost the mirror image of Russian paranoia. I propose to justify this contention below. Skousen is not a scholar. He was formerly a police officer in Salt Lake City. I am much more troubled by the character of history textbooks to which unsophisticated young minds are exposed. The worst example (of a generally objectionable lot) which I have encountered recently is a textbook of American history currently widely used in California high schools and colleges.* It is, however, only a rather extreme example of an ubiquitous and unconscionable feature of all such books. History is properly the record of the past actions and thoughts of a species of featherless biped; the attempt to abstract intelligible patterns from such study and just possibly and with great caution to predict when called upon to do so the probability of such patterns recurring in the future. Some purists, indeed, would even reject the notion of predictive value—which is just one of the reasons why history is not "social *science*." That is, it is subject neither to experiment nor, some say, predictive function. That history is unavoidably subjective in no way releases the historian from the obligations of honor. He must aim for von Ranke's goal—to tell it "wie es eigentlich gewesen." And though this ideal is always beyond total attainment, it demands an austere self-discipline in the practitioner and teacher. History is not a moral exercise or a pulpit for preachments and value judgments and normative writing. Yet through countless recommended assigned or required textbooks in use in American schools which I have examined, I have yet to find one which does not present history in terms of the author's prejudices and as a moralistic conflict between good guys and bad guys, laudable institutions and reprehensible ones, "true" ideas and false ones. And the nearer one draws to the twentieth century the more blatant and outrageous this becomes. Every page is full of tendentious remarks and loaded words. In Anglo-American

* Thomas A. Bailey and David M. Kennedy, *The American Pageant: A History of the Republic,* 2 vols., Lexington, Massachussetts: D. C. Heath and Company, 1983.

disputes, the British "look down their aristocratic noses." In World War II, the Allies' soldiers fight bravely but the Japanese "fanatically." Personalities of whom the writers disapprove are said to rant and scream and deliver hysterical orations. Or they are masters of deceit and cruelty. The good guys are clever, the bad guys are "crafty." Napoleon is one of the authors' bad guys and is therefore described as a "past-master of deceit." The writers' heroes, however, if occasionally shown to be less than divine, are nevertheless models of wisdom and righteousness. All the prescribed left-liberal views are offered with regard to colonial empires, slavery, Senator Joseph McCarthy, Martin Luther King, the "Hollywood Ten," Sacco and Vanzetti and no conflicting views or interpretations are presented. Since those modern pulpits, the television and movie screen, are indefatigable in the promotion of the approved orthodoxies, it is remarkable that any capacity for individual and critical thought remains. And as I have already indicated, the punishment for those still tough-minded enough to espouse heterodox views can be personal catastrophe.

II. SKOUSEN'S BOOK: QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

Communism is not in itself a conspiracy. Communism is a theory of social organization. Conspiracies exist and have always done so but conspiracies are made by people, among them Communists. Conspiracies to assassinate rulers and seize power for some dissident group are as old as human history. Thus there have been and continue to be conspiracies among Communists to extend the areas under their direct control or to subvert regimés and destroy or discredit individual enemies which, or who, are considered to be antipathetic to their goals or dangerous to Communist regimés. I have already touched on some of the conspiratorial aspects in revolutions long antedating the publication of the *Communist Manifesto* in 1848. Nor is "Communist" an exact synonym for "Marxist." At base, all the word really means is the communal ownership of the resources of a given society. In this sense, many primitive people live in Communist societies and the organization of the Russian peasant village in Tsarist days—the *Mir*—was Communist. Marxism, on the other hand, is an elaborately constructed philosophical and economic theory built on inverted Hegelian thought and seeking to justify "scientifically" milleniarian Communism. When we are seduced into calling history "social science" we are unwittingly endorsing to some degree the Marxist claims. This is not the place to discuss dialectical materialism or the "great waltz of history" (history in three-quarter time). For our purpose, it is enough to point out that Marx, though born in 1818, was essentially an *eighteenth* century thinker whose ideas were derived eclectically from Hegel, Helvetius and Holach, Judaic Messianism, and the classical materialist philosophers like Heraclitus and Democritus. In the early nineteenth century, as in the late eighteenth, there was a great vogue for constructing mechanical theories of history. The prestige of the exact sciences since the Newtonian revolution had conviced thinkers that they could discover immutable and

universal laws of collective human behavior and construct utopias accordingly. Jefferson and Rousseau are eighteenth-century examples; Saint-Simon, Charles Fourrier, August Comte, Henry Buckle and Karl Marx are among the examples in the nineteenth century. The generosity of this wealthy patron, Friedrich Engels, the exploitation of his wife's slender resources and sundry other unsavory expedients enabled Marx to produce the bulk of that turgid work of pseudo-science which was completed by Engels and published as the three volumes of *Das Kapital.* Turgid or not, it is not a stupid book and was sufficiently plausible in its thesis to convince many highly intelligent malcontents like Lenin that it represented eternal verities. The implementation of Marxist theory was, however, a prospect which revolted the vast majority of men of all classes. The religious, and that meant most men in the nineteenth century, were appalled by its atheism (which derived from the sceptical previous century like most of Marx's thought). Persons of property understandably frowned on programs to communalize property. The liberals of those days, quite unlike the liberals of today, were spiritual kin of the modern conservatives in their enthusiasm for individual responsibility and self-reliance. Necessarily, then, Communists conspired and, in autocratic states, went underground or into exile. Russia was especially racked with violence and the violent reaction to violence from the hideous assassination of Tsar Alexander II in 1881 by Jewish radicals to the murder in the Kiev opera house in 1911 of Peter Stolypin, the Russian Prime Minister, by another Jew. Tsar And Prime Minister were both murdered not because they were reactionaries but precisely they were effective reformers whose actions might undercut the malevolent aims of the dedicated and irreconcilable revolutionaries. In the first years following the Bolshevik *cou* ', the Moscow government promoted, financed and directed revolutionary Communist organizations in the capitalist states. The instrument was the Comintern or Third International. This destabilizing (to use a modern term) policy was not so very different in nature to the activities of the C.I.A. today. This is not a moral assessment of either organization. Such are simply the tools of *Realpolitik* in the world that is—not the world that sentimentalists and little maidens would like it to be. In any case, the operations of the Comintern were really not very successful between the wars. It failed completely in Italy, Germany and Spain and a clumsy attempt to promote a Communist revolution in England in 1924 was exposed and evoked a strong patriotic and conservative backlash. But we live in a world in which the major powers are, and always have been, engaged in these kinds of activities in their own interests. And the Communist world today is certainly not a monolithic entity. Albania goes its own enigmatic way, Yugoslavia and Rumania have demonstrated that they are hardly vassal states and there is hostility between the pragmatic and practical Chinese and their erstwhile Russian mentors. As I write, news reaches the West that Deng Xiaoping has uttered the unspeakable; has dared to blaspheme the sacred prophets Marx and Lenin and declare that Marxism is old-fashioned and inappropriate in the modern world.

As to another question raised by Skousen—whether Communism has significantly altered the history of the world—it contains the philosophical assumption that there are, or could be, alternative world histories and this is an assumption which is by no means indisputable. But to meet Skousen's question at his own level, the answer is probably a qualified "yes." That is to say, its ideology has been another important input factor in the complex relationships between states and in the internal affairs of many of them. But a very strong case can be made concerning the first and most important Communist state, that Russian foreign policy is almost exactly what it would have been under a strong Tsar. I am prepared to argue that Stalin was to twentieth-century Russia what Peter the Great was to eighteenth-century Russia—intelligent, ruthless, hard-headed opportunists, both. Each dragged a reluctant nation into its own century with kicks and curses. Each expanded the national territory. Neither were really ideologues though Stalin went through the mandatory motions in his writings. What a picture the Teheran and Yalta conferences make! There sit the three putative movers and shakers of the world's destiny—two second-rate minds filled with *folies de grandeur*, one a sick cripple, the other a drunken sot gifted only as a phrasemaker but convinced of his military genius. And there sits the third member of the cabal—cynical, ruthless, truly machiavellian and a master of *Realpolitik*. A democratic egalitarian might be inclined to speculate that Stalin had the cunning of his peasant origins and Churchill and Roosevelt the delusions deriving from their aristocratic heritage. I do not endorse this view but it is not without serious merit. But there are ultimate limits to what any of the trio could accomplish, even F.D.R.'s "good old Uncle Joe." For Stalin died in 1953, probably murdered. Roosevelt, of course, died in 1944 and Churchill, after several years of increasing senility, in 1965. Roosevelt's successor was a Missouri haberdasher boosted by the Kansas City Pendergast machine; Churchill's successors after 1955 were a series of prime ministers whose main objectives seemed to be to dissolve the British Empire as quickly as possible and make the adjective "Great" in "Great Britain" an embarrassment for any Englishman with pride and sensitivity. Stalin's successors have also been generally second-raters but Stalin had built while the leaders of the West had destroyed. The British can have no illusions that they are still a great power, still less that they are the richest and most powerful nation in the world as they were generally admitted to be in the nineteenth century. This is perhaps fortunate for them since they have the opportunity to face reality and make the choice of the hard road of vigorous rebuilding or the steady degeneration in the garbage dump of former great peoples. The United States is not yet afforded such a clear picture of "either–or." Technical marvels are still being created; and the resources created by past generations and the natural wealth of the continent all tend to disguise from ordinary citizens that the decay is well set in throughout this land of so much promise.

And if the world could be changed by the muttering of incantations or the waving of wands, no doubt the Communist powers would soon have us

all members of a universally Communist planet. Whether that would make the slightest difference with regard to our squabbling and jockeying for power and gain is very doubtful. Neither Christianity nor Islam as supranational worldviews have made much difference to national and racial rivalries. The arrogant plotters of Bretton Woods and subsequent international conferences with their increasingly evident plans for a raceless, rootless future world under the benign aegis of the great multinational corporations and super banks looks a lot more close to realization than the Communist goals.

One answer to the appeal of Communism would be an equally powerful countervailing credo; a religion for a religion; fire to fight fire. The question is what religion. And, in fact, are any of the major religions really credible to educated men in the twentieth century? Or does that matter? Should we only be concerned with the religiosity which seems instinctual in the masses of men? Islam seems to have stanched the advance of Communism to some degree. As long as the worship of Mammon holds sway in the United States, the appeal of Communism will not be likely to advance much beyond the camps of society's rejects and misfits. It has seldom if ever gained power through the ballot box even in France or Italy which have large Communist parties. Christianity seems to this writer a broken reed in view of the increasing cosying up of the trendy churches to the extreme Left.* Capitalist greed certainly aids the economic survival of Communist regimés through extended credits, low interest, long-term loans and vast sales of agricultural produce. This probably does not increase and may well diminish the likelihood of active subversion in Western nations planned or directed by Communist powers. After all, why flog a willing horse?

As to the chance that there is a war room in the Kremlin where malignant plotters are devising plans for planetary conquest, the notion is simplistic to the point of idiocy. World conquest in a military sense has never been a practical possibility and Alexander the Great was probably the last man who thought it was—and his mother and the temple priests of Zeus-Ammon had convinced him that he was a god. This does not apply to the infinitely gullible masses. President Roosevelt and his co-conspirators had little difficulty in making millions of Americans believe that the Nazis had plans to transport armies some five thousand miles from Europe to South America and to invade the United States by advancing through Central America and Mexico. The logistics of such an operation are, of course, utterly incredible. One has only to consider the enormous problems for the vast Allied armies in crossing the narrow English Channel in June 1944 and landing in Normandy against the opposition of a numerically much inferior foe, who, however, had no available navy or air force to intercept or harass the invasion fleet. Roosevelt's horror stories had about as much plausibility as Orson Welles' Martian invasion of 1939—the radio dramatization of H. G. Wells' *War of the Worlds* which had thousands of panic-stricken ordinary Americans fleeing the monsters from the red planet.

But it will be argued that a Communist takeover does not necessarily involve direct military action. Can the Communists "sell" their system in one way or another? Much will depend on factors which are imponderable. If this planet continues to harbor ever more billions of human and humanoid creatures; if life becomes ever harsher and drabber and lacking in beauty and grace; if we are beset by natural or man-made disasters beyond our power to cope with; if any one or combination of a score of unpredictable misfortunes come upon us, then a generation of the genetically botched and television bedoped might capitulate to the siren song of the Left Collectivists.

Skousen avers, absurdly, that Socialism and Communism are the same thing and supports this claim by pointing out that the U.S.S.R. describes itself as a Union of *socialist* republics. It does, of course, because in Marxist eschatology "Socialism" is a phrase which an embattled Soviet Union must go through until the whole world is enlightened and adopts Marxism. If Socialism and Communism were identical, then we are already Communist because many of our institutions are already socialist, the public school system, for example, or the post office, social security, welfare, medicare, county hospitals, and many others. We are very far from being a pristine, Adam-Smith-type, rugged individualist nation. In fact, stripped of its spectral rags, all socialism means (and there are many kinds of socialism, including National Socialism) is the recognition that man is a social animal like other primates and the acceptance of social responsibility for the individual members of the society.

Finally, I wish to take some time to deal with the question of the spectre of a nuclear holocaust which so preoccupies American thinking or, rather, feeling. With it is associated the question of how we can "stop Communism." To the latter issue, I would respond that we should not be so obsessed with stopping Communism which is probably an impossible goal for our foreign policy unless we are prepared to feed, clothe, house, educate and entertain a mostly envious and rancorous world at a level which corresponds to our own. The problem is to stymie, frustrate and out-manoeuvre Russian foreign policy or the policy of any foreign power which runs counter to our own perceived interests. There is another solution which is almost as repulsive as submission to international Communism: that is submission to international Capitalism. This we seem to be in a fair way of doing already with the suicidal free trade policies of the Euro-American nations and the vast, unsecured and probably unrepayable export of capital to dead-beat scraps of jungle or desert that have arrogated to

* This is a situation which can only get worse. It is the nature of all organisms to seek increase in power—or sicken and die. Churches, like all other organisms, instinctively obey this law. As the white world grows more sceptical, the churches turn their attention to the Third World masses, and bait their hooks with socialist doctrines. Such behavior is rarely wholly consciously determined. Instinct is much more important, as it is in most philosophical, political and religious commitments. In one form or another the goal is *always* power.

themselves the ridiculous titles of "nation" in recent decades. Some of these welching countries openly brag that they will default as a matter of policy. Such was the statement of Julius Nyere of Tanzania a few days prior to the writing of this article. An alternative world then to one unified under Communist domination is one of nominally independent sovereign states but which is, in fact, controlled by multinational corporations and international banks which implement policies of equalizing out the world's wealth or poverty and reducing all mankind to a miscegenated and undifferentiated khaki mass. Much has been done already on these lines with the apparently unstoppable and continuing immigration into the United States and Western Europe of millions of racial aliens and the massive trade deficits as well as the erosion of domestic industries and the total destruction of some by unrestricted imports from the Third World. The process is accelerating as brain-washing and brain burn-out is effected through the pulpits of the entertainment media, the churches and the academy.

But as long as the world is divided between Capitalist and Communist states isn't there a dreadful prospect of doomsday; of the ultimate nuclear holocaust? My answer is that the danger is minimal already and will diminish yet more with the passage of time. "A spectre is haunting Europe" . . .and North America. The students at Brown University recently presented us with the unedifying spectacle of a demand for suicide pills in the event of a nuclear war. This action appears to have been meant as a symbolic gesture but it epitomizes a decadent and gutless frame of mind. The blame for the widespread, neurotic pessimism among the young (when it isn't simply a fashionable, sophomoric pose or a handy excuse for self-indulgence) falls squarely on the shoulders of two generations of parents who have inculcated in their offspring the fear of a horrible bogyman...a spectre. The time is long overdue to dispel this wraith with some calm analysis of the odds of a nuclear war ever occurring between the major powers. It could happen, of course. For that matter, the earth could be impacted by a meteor which, if a mere quarter of a mile in diameter, would devastate the planet *and wipe out a large proportion* of the biota.* The chances of either event are, fortunately, minuscule. In fact, I submit that major war of any kind is highly unlikely although minor wars will probably always be with us since the cure for that is some form of planetary tyranny which is worse than the disease.

Our only conceivable adversary in a nuclear war—for a very long time to come—is the Soviet Union. We need not fear that some pestiferous and irresponsible little nation will trick the superpowers into a war as the Israeli's attempted to do in the "Lavon affair." If any minor power launches a nuclear missile with the intent to mislead the target country as to its origin the attempt is doomed from the start. We and the Russians now have the technology to establish instantly the source of any such

* Elaborate calculations of the kinetic energy released in such a collision have verified this rather startling claim.

missile. And there is always the hot-line.

In the early years following the Bolshevik *coup*, it is possible that the gang of wild-eyed, starveling fanatics and their Khazar masters might—*might*—have launched a nuclear attack in pursuit of their messianic, pseudo-religion. But they hadn't the technology. Not so today. Not even in Stalin's time for Stalin was a pragmatist *par excellence* and the only one of the gang of war criminals at Yalta who came out smelling like a rose. Russia gained 250,000 square miles of territory—mostly from former possessions of the Tsars which had been lost in 1918—and 25,000,000 new subjects (whether they would or not). Russia also gained hegemony over Eastern Europe although that has partially eroded since. And Russia became the only other superpower.

And today? Today the leaders of the Soviet Union are old men with grandchildren to dandle on their knees, chauffeur-driven Zil automobiles, vacations in the Crimea and comfortable *dachas* outside Moscow—and, doubtless, all the health problems of the geriatric. They are as aware as we of the probable results of an all-out nuclear war and the vast overkill we both possess—even the onset of a dreaded nuclear winter and the extinction of all higher forms of life on this planet. As for large-scale conventional war, it is almost equally unlikely. Both sides know the dreadful temptation for the side facing defeat to resort to nuclear weapons. This is especially true since we have demonstrated as of 1946 that we have retrogressed to the judicial murder of the leaders of the vanquished side.

There is also the historical experience of the Russians to take into account. Their skin-of-the-teeth survival in the so-called Second World War was so traumatic that they are still paranoid about the imagined danger from a mere fraction of a brutally vivisected Germany. That war is *their* retrospective bogyman. They have been bogged down in Afghanistan for five years and suffered heavy casualties at the hands of a relatively small number of primitive tribesmen. Is it conceivable that they would suddenly decide to roll across Central and Western Europe and perhaps cross the English Channel? Perhaps they could do it—but to what purpose? The cost would be heavy to begin with and the on-going resistance in every country would be a dreadful haemorrhage without end. When 300,000 of Napoleon's troops were tied down in Spain for five years in a hideous guerilla war, he called it his "Spanish ulcer." All Europe would be Russia's "ulcer." That country has not even felt equal to squelching heretical Rumania or Yugoslavia. Finland, a former possession of the Tsars, retains its independence having lost only Petsamo and part of Finno-Karelia. When it looked some months ago as if the Jaruzelski regime in Poland were in danger of being overthrown, the Bear growled but did not act.

For the Soviet army to occupy not only her Eastern European satellites but also all Western and Southern Europe as well would not only ensure a costly guerilla war but one waged over impossibly vulnerable and stretched supply lines. There would almost certainly be defection and revolt in the captive nations. What could possibly be worth all that? It is only the first

generation of crusaders that captures Jerusalem, or bursts out of the Arabian desert to impose Islam on half the world, or establishes the vast empires of Cyrus or Alexander or Genghis Khan. Their grandchildren are sensible, unimaginative men with their minds on the practical and profitable. They weigh and are cautious and lack the fanaticism (or vision) which conquers worlds.

Russia will always have to be watched, of course, and the Great Game of international diplomacy will always be in play. But nowadays it is to ensure that there are no easy pickings left around for her—or for any ambitious power. But let us stop giving our children nightmares. There will never again be wars on the scale of the four world wars between 1756 and 1945. Let us stop building ever larger nuclear stockpiles at ruinous cost.

If the Russians, who have been a paranoid people since the Mongol invasions of the thirteenth century, choose to bankrupt themselves, so much the better. If the Western nuclear powers—the United States, Canada, Britain and France—retain enough state-of-the-art missiles to vitrify six or eight major Russian cities—say, Moscow, Leningrad, Kiev, Dnepropetrovks, Gorky, Perm, Novosibirsk and Sverdlovsk—it doesn't matter a gnat's knickers if the Russians' nuclear arsenal could wipe out all life in the galaxy, they are not going to try it.*

Some disturbing questions remain. Are *we* to blame for this insane and apparently unstoppable arms race and for an astronomical national debt which threatens like the Tower of Babel to collapse and bury us all?** Is it exploitation at the hands of the armaments industry and its bought politicians? Perhaps it is something analogous to the irresponsible, unsecured loans made by our big banks to rat-hole countries—another unscrupulous rip-off of the American tax-payer who will be called upon to redeem the losses caused by defaulting mud people. Is it then a parallel empire-building gravy-train for the military-industrial complex?

And there is yet another sinister motive possible to exlain the maintenance of unending hostility between the rough equivalents of George Orwell's "Oceania" and "Eurasia." It appears to justify the continuing presence of large numbers of American troops in Europe as necessary to its defense. But such a presence reinforces profound political pressures on Europe's supposedly sovereign governments and is also disastrously demoralizing. There is a clear historical precedent. The Ancient Britons were a brave, warrior people who twice fought against the Roman invaders in 55 and 54 B.C and forced them to withdraw. Nearly a hundred years later, the Romans came back but for several decades met with fierce resistance

* Not convinced? Then reverse it. Suppose a United States with enough nuclear power to utterly destroy all the U.S.S.R. But suppose it would cost us just New York, Chicago, Los Angeles, Philadelphia, St. Louis, Kansas City, San Francisco and Seattle. Would any American President consider it a reasonable exchange? Would you?

** An unmanageable national debt was a major factor in precipitating the French Revolution.

and sometimes defeat. Eventually, however, military discipline and superior technology prevailed and the Britons settled down under Roman protection for another two hundred and fifty years, tamed, domesticated pseudo-Romans and utterly dependent upon the occupation forces to protect them against external enemies. So it was that, when the legions finally withdrew, we read pathetic pleas for their return—"the groans of the Britons." The Britons no longer had the manhood or sturdy self-reliance to conduct their own defense. They had become an effete people who could repel neither the savage Picts and Irish nor the virile and uncorrupted Germans. Thus the language and culture of the latter became our Anglo-Saxon heritage, not that of the Romanized Britons. As the American legions remain in Europe indefinitely, the United States, willy-nilly, imposes its own moral, cultural and political hegemony on Europe and aborts any truly European resurgence, especially the restoration to life and independent nationhood of a proud and reunited Germany. Even this might be tolerable if the United States were still a nation and fulfilling the wonderful promise of its early days. But it is no longer a sovereign state which pursues a foreign policy in its own exclusive interests. It is now a polyglot, polyracial empire, fast on the way to becoming a new "Austria-Hungary" with all the centrifugal forces that implies. When the Founding Fathers wrote that "all men are created equal" it was not true even then but at least what they meant were men like themselves, civilized, educated Anglo-Saxons. They have been betrayed. They are to modern Americans what the Romans of the period before the Punic Wars were to the polyglot, polyracial "Roman" populace of the first century A.D.—those scourings of North Africa, the Near East and the Levant which caused Juvenal to cry, "In Tiberim defluxit Orontes."

And so it is possible that the inhabitants of the area called the "United States" a century from now may more or less happily accept serfdom—protected, fed and entertained, of course—either under Communism or under international Capitalism. The real task to those who see and care is to prevent this, not to worry unduly about Skousen's out-dated obsession with Communists under the bed—even naked ones. □

FOR AN IN-DEPTH STUDY OF COMMUNISM
YOU SHOULD READ THE FOLLOWING EYE-OPENERS:

Liberty Bell, 12 dynamite-packed issues per year	$25.00
Behind Communism, Britton	$ 3.00
Who's Who in the World Zionist Conspiracy	$ 3.50
The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous men	$ 6.00
Know Your Enemy, Maj. Rbt. Williams	$ 2.50
The Ultimate World Order, Maj. Rbt. Williams	$ 2.50
The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 2.00
The International Jew, by Henry Ford, Sr., in 4 volumes as originally published in the 1920s; complete & unabridged	$26.00
The World Hoax, Elmhurst	$ 6.00

Please add 10% for postage, and order with confidence from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

in Munich, Cologne, Hamburg or in any of the other large German cities where hundreds of thousands were slaughtered in saturation bombing of civilians by the Allies. And so we may well ask: Just how true is the Genocide episode which the English and Afrikaans press and the SABC presented in 1976 as a "straightforward documentary"—and as being fact.

HARRY ELMER BARNES

The two million viewers were not told, for instance, that the "Report of the International Committee of the Red Cross," published in 1948, admits that the Jews, like other people in wartime Europe, suffered rigours and privations, but it makes no mention of the existence of gas chambers or of a deliberate policy of genocide.

One of America's greatest historians was Professor Harry Elmer Barnes, who spent the last years of his courageous and productive life investigating the First and Second World Wars and their origins (and of previous wars), bringing historical truth to an American and world public that had been drugged by wartime and postwar lies and propaganda.

Commenting on the foibles of "court historians," as he called them, here is what Dr. Barnes wrote in the Summer, 1967 issue of *Rampart Journal:*

"What is deemed important today is not whether Hitler started the War in 1939, but the number of prisoners who were allegedly done to death in the concentration camps operated by Germany during the war.

"These camps were first presented as those in Germany, such as Dachau, Belsen, Bucenwald, Sachsenhausen, and Dora, but it was demonstrated that there had been no systematic extermination in those camps. Attention was then moved on to Auschwitz, Treblinka, Belzec, Chelmno, Jonowska, Tarnow, Ravensbruck, Mauthausen, Brezeznia, and Birkenau, which does not exhaust the list that appears to have been extended as needed.

"Any attempt to make a competent, objective, and truthful investigation of the extermination question is surely the most precarious venture that an historian or demographer could undertake today; indeed, so "hot" and dangerous that only a lone French scholar, Paul Rassinier, has so far made any serious systematic effort to enter the field," said Dr. Barnes in 1967.

PAUL RASSINIER

"An historic lie... the most tragic and the most macabre imposture of all time."

These words, written in 1962, describing the alleged extermination of Jews in gas chambers by the Nazis, are those of the French historian, Professor Paul Rassinier, who has made one of the most important contributions so far to a truthful study of the extermination question. The pre-eminent value of his work lies firstly in the fact that Rassinier actually experienced life in the German concentration camps, in Buchenwald and

Dora; and also that, as a Socialist intellectual and an anti-Nazi, nobody could be less inclined to defend Hitler and National Socialism. Yet for the sake of justice and historical truth, Rassinier spent the remainder of his post-war years, until his death in 1966, pursuing research which utterly refuted the myth of the "six million" and the legend of Nazi diabolism.

Of great concern to Professor Rassinier was the way in which the extermination legend is deliberately exploited for political and financial advantage, and in this he found Israel and the Soviet Union to be in concert. He noted how, after 1950, an avalanche of fabricated extermination literature appeared under the stamp of two organisations, so remarkably synchronised in their activities that one might well believe them to have been contrived in partnership.

One was the "Committee for the Investigation of War Crimes and Criminals" established under Communist auspices at Warsaw, and the other, the "World Centre for Contemporary Jewish Documentation" at Paris and Tel-Aviv. Their publications seem to appear at favourable moments in the political climate, and for the Soviet Union their purpose is simply to maintain the threat of Nazism as a manoeuvre to divert attention from their own activities.

"Perhaps I may be allowed to recall here that the State of Israel was only founded in May 1948 and that the Jews were nationals of all states with the exception of Israel, in order to underline the dimensions of a fraud which defies description in any language. On the one hand Germany pays to Israel sums which are calculated on six million dead, and on the other, since at least four-fifths of these six million were decidedly alive at the end of the war, she is paying substantial sums by way of reparation to the victims of Hitler's Germany to those who are still alive in countries all over the world other than Israel and the rightful claimants of those who have since deceased, which means that for the former (i.e., the six million, or in other words, for the vast majority, she is paying twice.

'HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY'

Then in 1978 came *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, by Professor Arthur Butz, of the Northwestern University, Evanston, Illinois, USA, whose book categorically states that a systematic extermination policy of Jews by the Nazis never took place. The author conclusively demolishes the legend that the Germans attempted to exterminate the Jews during World War II. Combining the historian's mastery of documents with the technical knowledge of a scientist, Professor Butz's book is the product of massive research. The author takes his theme far beyond all previous work done in this field, and his book may well become a standard volume for many years to come.

Commenting on his task in the book's Introduction, Professor Butz relates:

"Ultimately I spent the entire summer of 1972 working on an expose of the extermination hoax, since by then I had penetrated and demolished

the whole sorry mess..... I felt an inescapable obligation and an intellectual imperative to put forward, for society's evaluation, what I knew about this most pernicious hoax... If a scholar, regardless of his specialty, perceives that scholarship is acquiescing, from whatever motivation in a monstrous lie, then it is his duty to expose the lie."

NUREMBERG TRIALS

One of Professor Butz's most important contributions is his study of the nature of the post-war trials—cases of torture and thuggery at Nuremberg and the low level of legal integrity. There is a probe into the dubious origins of the Nuremberg Trials, the morality of key prosecution figures like Telford Taylor, and the bias that distinguished such controlling bodies as the U.S. War Crimes Branch, headed by Col. David "Mickey" Marcus, a fanatical Zionist, later killed in the Arab-Israeli war.

Comments Proessor Butz: "It is simply not possible to imagine an appointment that would make these trials more suspect. Under these political conditions it is simply silly to expect anything but a frameup at the 'trials.' The associated 'extermination' hoax will be exposed with complete clarity in these pages."

Professor Butz's book also combines a survey of miscellaneous problems associated with the extermination hoax. The claim by the Yad Vashem Archives in Jerusalem that they have the names of between 2.5 and 3 million exterminated Jews is swiftly discredited. The author also analyses the hypnotic acceptance by the Germans of the genocide myth, and an excursion is made into the fantastic Jewish atrocity charges of Antiquity, notably the Talmud's claim that 4 billion (or elsewhere 800 million) Jews were killed by the Romans in Hadrian's siege of Bethar, causing a tidal wave of blood that rolled boulders to the sea.

INCALCULABLE BENEFITS

Our own interest in the legend of the "six million" has been to seek out the truth, and the facts, while that of the Zionists is to conceal the exact truth behind a smokescreen of detraction and "anti-Semitism." We do not traffic in myths and untruths. Our interest in the whole matter has stemmed also from the political purposes to which the story of the "six million" has been put. Three decades of continuous and unrelieved propaganda-conditioning have not been without important results—and there is certainly no mystery about the rationale of their unremitting attacks upon Germany and the West.

The growing mythology of the "six million" has been of incalculable benefit to the Zionists because it quickly aroused, and has kept alive, the sympathy and support of the West for the Jewish "national home" in Palestine, Israel. At the same time, it has effectively prevented any throwing open of the whole question of Palestine and the four million Palestinians cruelly and mercilessly driven out of, and dispossessed of their home-

land.

EFFECT ON CHRISTIANITY

The colossal fiction of the "six million" has also underlain the equalitarian doctrine and the world-wide campaign against racial discrimination, both invented by the Zionists, and both of which are the inspiration and driving force of the "Social Gospel" which is today undermining and destroying Protestantism, as well as changing the entire thinking of the Roman Catholic Church. Zionist spokesmen are today openly boasting that the *"shattering effect of the holocaust on the Christian conscience"* was responsible for the Pope's encyclical absolving Jews of guilt in the death of Jesus, and for the discarding of the Catholic teaching in the past, that the Jewish exile and dispersion was a divine punishment for the denial of the Messiah-ship of Jesus. In short, say Zionist spokesmen, the wheel of clerical opinion in the Christian world has now "turned full cycle" and Christianity's indebtedness to Judaism is now a "dominant theme" in Christian thinking! And how has it all been achieved? With the story of the "six million," of course. History has many examples of myths that live a longer life than truth, and become more effective than truth, just like the story of the "six million" is proving to be.

QUESTION OF ZIONISM ITSELF

Nor must we forget that the the rationale of the "six million" effectively keeps removed from the realm of rational and open discussion of Zionism itself. The "six million" fiction is effectively helping to black out and smother out the fact that the two Asiatic movements which arose in the first war, and which reaped the victory of the second, were Soviet Communism and Political Zionism. These revolutionary movements, which sprang from a common root in the ghettos of Russia, are only as separate as the two main branches of the one tree. There never has been, and there does not now exist, any disagreement on ideology, tactics or objectives between these two world revolutionary forces. Backed to the full by International Finance, they aspire to securing eventual control of political, economic and military power over the entire human race. Their organisation and political instrument is the United Nations organisation, which from its very beginning bore on its brow the mark of Moscow.

MORAL IMPLICATIONS THE SAME

The remarkable fact about this never ending propaganda, of morbidity, horror and atrocity, is that its Zionists creators and purveyors are simply not interested in atrocities unless they can be attributed to Germany and the German people. They are simply not interested in the very fiendish enemy, the Soviet Union, or in Red China, two countries which between them are responsible for at least 150-million murders and atrocities. At the same time, they completely ignore, and black-out and smother-out, all the

atrocities committed by their fellow Zionists in Palestine, the Middle East, and in Western Europe, during the past seventy years. We are repeatedly told that we must sympathise with Israel because of the suffering of the Jews in Europe at the hands of the Nazis. But we see in this suggestion no reason to perpetuate any suffering. What Israel is doing today in the Middle East cannot be condoned, and to invoke any horrors of the past to justify those of the present is gross hypocrisy.

Because of this, we believe that the Zionists who continue to grind out their non-stop atrocity propaganda against Germany and the German people—and who are undermining Western man and his nations in the process—should be sharply reminded that the moral implications are the same in ALL atrocities. Justice demands that the world be reminded, before it is too late, that those who have been captors, accusers and executioners of others, like the Zionists in Palestine and elsewhere, are themselves deeply stained with the blood of atrocity and mass murder.

NOT FUNCTION OF THE SABC

It should certainly never have become the function of the South African Broadcasting Corporation to become a regular transmission belt for unrestricted Zionist and anti-German propaganda.

Presented as a "straightforward documentary" of the Second World War, the whole "World at War" series, together with its "Genocide" episode 20, is nothing more than history of the last war selected, compiled and purveyed, NOT by qualified historians, but by two Zionist Jews, Jeremy Isaacs and Charles Bloomberg. Its script was written by Neil Aschersohn and other Zionists. Their presentation is certainly not the full story of World War II, or of its hidden origins or aims. As for the *other side of the story*, this has been completely blacked out or smothered out. Their presentation of the "Genocide" episode is nothing else than another instalment in the gross, continuing libel against Germany and the German people as a whole, at the hands of the Zionists.

And if there is one important lesson for the peoples of South Africa, and of the world, to learn from this "World at War" series and from its "Genocide" episode, it is the pressing need for the whole Jewish question—and its allied questions of Judaism, the Talmud, "anti-Semitism," the "Six Million," and the whole question of political Zionism and Jewish ethnocentrism—to be opened up to free discussion and enquiry—and to do this in just the same way that Western man's customs, his traditions, his nationalism, his racism, and his Christian faith have since the end of World War II been subjected to the fierce and unremitting glare of public scrutiny, and subversion, by the Zionists themselves.

Their global purpose, just like that of the Communists and the men of International Finance, it must be emphasised again, is to de-nationalise all races, nations and governments and to erect on the ruins of Western Christian civilisation their own collectivist New World Order. □

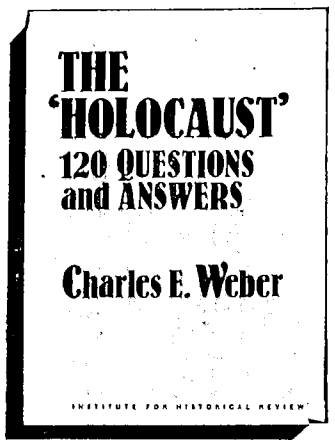

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — 60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices

ORDER No.: 8014 — Single copy: $4.00

ORDER No. 8114 — 3 copies $10.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

continued from page 16

record as stating that he had come to minister only to the lost sheep of Israel and in Matthew x,5 he is reported to have said "go not into the way of the Gentiles." Add to this the fact that we know that Abraham already is in heaven (with Lazarus) and with Peter reportedly guarding the gates, you have a pretty strong case that heaven is a Jewish Community.

Again I wish to commend you for compiling a new version of the St. James Bible and hope that it climbs to the top of the best-seller list.

Sincerely,
(The writer failed to sign his name)

Some Jewish Myths About Palestine

THE JEWS HAVE A HISTORICAL AND RACIAL CLAIM TO PALESTINE!

Although Palestine has been inhabited for several thousand years, the Jews have only ruled it for a total of 300 years, the last time being in AD 70 when they were dispersed by the Romans. Additionally, Arthur Koestler, the Jewish authority, has demonstrated conclusively in *The Thirteenth Tribe* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, (Order Nr. 19004) at $6. plus $1. postage] that over 90% of today's Jews are NOT descended from Biblical Jewy, but from the Asiatic Khazars. Consequently, the Jews have as much right to Palestine as do the Eskimos!

THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS THE PALESTINIAN PEOPLE!

This 'justification' of Zionism is absurd. Was not the Israeli invasion of Lebanon designed to rid border areas of PALESTINIAN guerillas? If the Palestinians exist, the Zionist case crumbles. If they don't exist, could Mr. Shamir explain why thousands of his troops were seized by hallucinations last year in Lebanon and tried to track down Jew-killing ghosts!

THE PALESTINIANS LEFT THEIR LAND VOLUNTARILY!

Archaeologists and anthropologists have shown that the Arabs were in Palestine as far back as 1,200 B.C. Despite the fact that many empires have risen and fallen in this region since then, the Palestinians have remained in permanent occupation for over 1,300 years. This being so, it is obvious that only force could have removed them from the land of their forebears. Christopher Sykes, a pro-Jewish writer, admitted terror was the cause of their departure when he referred in *Crossroads to Israel* to the "Jewish threats and aggression towards Arab populations."

THE BALFOUR DECLARATION, A LEGALLY BINDING DOCUMENT, PROMISED THE CREATION AND MAINTENANCE OF ISRAEL!

The Jews are fond of citing the 'Balfour Declaration' which, though

signed in December 1917 in exchange for International Jewry's promise to finagle the United States of America into World War I, was only published in 1920. The reason for the delay was that on October 25, 1915 (note, two years earlier) Sir Henry MacMahon, High Comissioner of Egypt, promised the Sheriff of Mecca Arab independence in return for Arab military assistance in the war effort, assistance that proved vital. This being so, the Balfour Declaration is legally worthless.

"IT WAS ONLY AFTER WE MADE THE DESERT BLOOM THAT THEY [The Arabs] BECAME INTERESTED IN TAKING IT FROM US" –Former Israeli Prime Minister Levi Eshkol.

Thanks to the efforts of anti-Arab Jews and Gentiles, people think that Arab lands are just desert, full of camels, magic lamps, and Turkish Delight! This is like arguing that all British males wear pinstripe suits, bowler hats and carry umbrellas!

As far back as 1897 C.R. Conder wrote: "The hills of Palestine were covered with brushwood, the plains of Caesarea dotted with oak. In the more open lands, wheat and barley, oats, indian corn, durrah, rice, millet, lentil beans, and sesame were grown. Cotton and flax and indigo were cultivated in the plains and in the Jordan Valley."

Some desert, huh? But even if Palestine were totally barren, it would not alter the fact that this land belongs to the Arabs. Theft if theft, even if committed by Jewish hoodlums, and the Arabs want their property back!

ISRAELIS ARE DEMOCRATS, ARABS ARE COMMUNISTS!

We have already seen the absurdity of calling Israel a Democracy. It is equally absurd to label the Arabs Communists. Communism seeks to destroy religion, yet the vast majority of Arabs are either devout Muslims or Christians. It is true that many Arab states buy their weapons from Communist nations, but if the West won't sell them weapons, because of their powerful Jewish lobby in the District of Corruption, what are Arabs to do? Wait, unarmed, to suffer like Beirut? □

Reprints of this 8-page reprint, *Freethinker Supports Total Bible Reading in School* and *Some Jewish Myths About Palestine,* available at 10 for $1.50; 50 for $6. Please add minimum postage of $1. or 10% if over $10.00. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 2.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	$ 3.00
Behind Communism	$ 3.00
Blasting the Historical Blackout	$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	$ 7.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	$ 2.00
Gruesome Harvest	$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	$ 3.00

For orders under $10., please add $1.; for orders over $10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

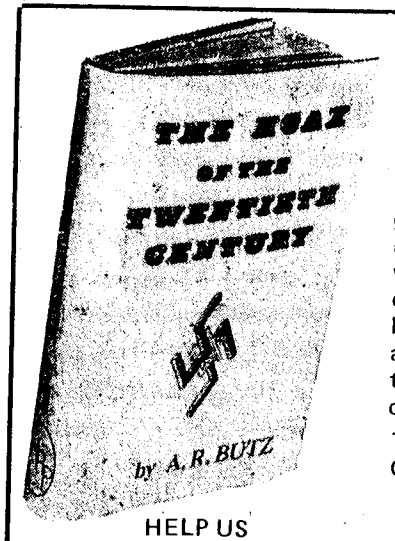

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

384

ORDER FORM

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

PHONE: 304 - 927 - 4486

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____ PHONE: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

QTY.	ORD. NO.	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
		Subscription to *Liberty Bell*		
		Donation to *Let's get the Truth Out!*		

MasterCard M/C Card Number:

Exp. Date Signature

SUB TOTAL	
POSTAGE & HANDLING	
5% WV SALES TAX	
M/C SURCHARGE 3.1%	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

No. COD orders accepted. Please send, check, money order or cash (by certified mail) with order, or charge to your Master Card and add 3.1% surcharge to order total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international postal money order. Order with confidence—satisfaction guaranteed.

PLEASE ORDER TITLES BY NUMBER!

continued from page 12

democracy in action? Is this an act based on the Constitutional rights of the United States of America? Or is it merely an edict of the Zionists? It is certainly not American! And it is certainly not justice either.

My message to all readers is that if one American citizen can be secretly kicked out of the country, and his citizenship revoked without any trial or any charges being brought against him in any United States court, then the lives and welfare of all U.S. citizens are in jeopardy. Do not make the fatal mistake of believing that it may happen to others, but it can never happen to YOU.

West German Justice Ministry spokesman Joerg Reinbothe said that no one in West Germany even knew about the Rudolph case until the U.S. sent word that he should be tried for war crimes. He said, "We got the U.S. report several days after Mr. Rudolph arrived in West Germany. We wondered why we were not told about him before he was dumped on us. That is really strange behavior on the part of the U.S. authorities."

Allan A. Ryan, Jr., who preceded Sher as director of the OSI, said that Mr. Sher has about 10,000 more so-called "Nazi war criminals" in the U.S. to investigate.

Since Mr. Rudolph and Wernher von Braun were the closest of friends and worked together, a reliable Justice Department source said that because of Jewish pressure, von Braun would also have been arrested and tried as a war criminal except that he died just before his case was to be completed.

Insiders in Washington also told me that even the title of the OSI is highly misleading. It is not really an office for special investigations. It exists for the sole purpose of hunting down and trying former Nazis in the U.S. It was started in 1979, when the Zionists ordered President Carter to establish this organization, thereby wasting more of the taxpayers' money to please Israel.

The glaring fact that the U.S. government had no such office until about 35 years after World War II reflects the recent changing attitude in the U.S. and the tightened grip on our nation by the international Zionists.

In the days during and after World War II, Americans, including President Roosevelt, were alarmed and even frightened at the prospect of having several million European Jews dumped on our doorstep. At that time, Americans viewed this problem in a different way. This was not a totally Zionist-controlled country as it is now. The American people and Congress at that important stage in history used much better judgment than is found today in Washington.

Prior to World War II, both the U.S. Congress and the State Department wisely obstructed numerous plans by American Jewish groups to bring in millions of Jewish refugees.

Even President Roosevelt feared this and therefore was quite indifferent to the proposals for dumping Jewish refugees on the American public.

Both he and the State Department rejected an offer by Romania to send about 400,000 Jews if the U.S. would provide asylum for them. Mr. Roosevelt, with an eye on the next election, also refused Hitler's offer to release Jews to the U.S. in exchange for trucks. The President knew the mood of Congress on this matter and he knew that the Americans were dead set, at this time, against more Jewish immigration. So he tightened procedures for admission to this country and even pressured the South American countries not to take in any more Jews. He tried to explain this decision to Jewsh groups, who financed his campaigns by saying that no ships were available for such rescue efforts. But I am sure no Jews believed this. At one time, Roosevelt even refused to meet with Jewish leaders about the problem.

All of the above facts and more may be found in a new book, *The Abandonment of the Jews*, by David S. Wyman, a history professor at the University of Massachussetts.

It may seem hard to believe all this due to the great changes today in public opinion, brought on by the vast amount of brainwashing by the Zionists through the news media. But even Frank Freidel, author of the authoritative multi-volume biography of Franklin D. Roosevelt, said, "I'm afraid that everything in Wyman's book is true. President Roosevelt did not intend to upset the American people by allowing large-scale immigration of displaced Jews." He attributes much of the opposition to admitting Jews to American Christian groups, including the Catholic Church. Author Wyman said, "At that period, 1936 to 1946, the plain truth is that most Americans were prejudiced against Jews and were unlikely to support any measures to assist them."*

How times have changed! And certainly not for the better. The American people now practically worship these same people, gladly pay for the almost total support of Israel, and do not even condemn the Zionists for all the atrocities they now commit in the Mideast—not even when it is done against American citizens.

In past years, Congressmen stood up and warned against an influx of millions of Jews to America because Zionist advocates would connive until they grasped this nation in a stranglehold, even what might be termed a death grip. And the very thing which they warned us about has happened.

* [That is why, during the period 1936-1946 mentioned, the Federal government did not act openly to admit millions of Jews legally, and the Jews who swarmed into the United States during that period entered the country surreptitiously, sneaking across the borders from Canada or Mexico or landing from small ships by night or on lonely portions of our coast. The number that thus fastened themselves on us may have been several million. The Jews ordered our government to legislate amnesty for all of them and never to inquire into their number. Quite a number of Jews, officially clasified as Germans, etc., entered legally and were given employment as indispensable masterminds by American universities, research institutes, and corporations. It is not impossible that all of the six million whom the Germans incinerated in the famous "Holocaust" crept into the United States after they rose from their ashes. *—Ed.*

Today, our nation is scorned throughout the world because of our close relationship with the international Zionists. And Mr. Reagan has said many times that the U.S. and Israel are one. He keeps telling the American Jewish leaders that if Israel is kicked out of the UN, it will mean that the U.S. leaves, too. That makes us one nation, the U.S. and Israel, according to our President. And when you look back at the November election results and Reagan's landslide victory, it appears that the American people, most of them, feel the same way as the President.

Today in America, the very same Zionists whom Congress once denied entry to the U.S., control every member of that Congress. And before someone writes me to say that Senator Jessie Helms (R.-N.C.) is not controlled by the Zionists, let's carefully examine this question in detail. After narrowly gaining another six years in the Senate, despite spirited Jewish opposition, I predict that Mr. Helms has learned his lesson. He watched his friend, Senator Charles Percy (R.-Ill.) lose his seat to a hand-picked Zionist candidate. So he now is well aware of Zionist power.

Some observers have said that Mr. Helms, if he becomes head of the Senate Foreign Affairs Committee, will cut down on welfare payments to Israel. Don't you believe it! This isn't going to happen. If you go over what Senator Helms has said and done in the Senate, you will learn that he hasn't yet done anything against Israel. Oh, he may have privately complained about the power of the Zionists in America when talking with cronies, but his actions speak louder than words.*

After what happened to Senator Percy on November 6, Mr. Helms is never going to upset the Zionists. The North Carolina Senator is in about the same position as former Presidents Nixon, Ford, and Carter; all of whom criticized Israel for the many violations of human rights, but they went right ahead and gave Israel everything asked for, and more. So, soon you can expect to see Mr. Helms follow suit. He will play it safe. I mean he is going to take off his coat, roll up his sleeves, and start shovelling your money to Israel, just like all the other 99 "good ole boys" in the Senate. And you may even see him at some Jewish gathering to let them know he is pro-Israel to the hilt.

The extremely shocking and very inhumane Rudolph case brings to my mind something about my fellow American citizens which I am quite unable to understand. The last government census revealed for the first time that in the U.S. German-Americans now far outnumber all other national origin groups—even the English, Irish, and Scottish Americans. Taken as a group, government statistics further reveal that Americans of German decent are also among the most prosperous and successful people in this country. Relatively few of them are on welfare.

Bearing all this in mind, one might logically conclude that German-

* [It is also to the point that Mr. Helms depends on the support of the "born-again" crowd and professes to share their belief in the Yahweh who selected a hybrid race of bandits and swindlers his Chosen People and acted as their accomplice in their criminal depredations. *—Ed.*]

Americans would have the most political power. However, close examination clearly shows that their voting clout is considered nil, in fact, almost non-existent. There possibly may be some small German-American group some place with political power, but, if so, I have never heard of them.

When the Rudolph case was made public, I checked newspapers and magazines all over the country to see if any German-American groups would protest this inhumane and illegal treatment of a highly-honored official of our space industry, but I didn't find one letter to any publication or any press releases condemning the treatment of Mr. Rudolph.

And this is not the first instance where a German-American has been grossly mistreated and discriminated against by our government just to please the Zionists. In the daily press, I see many highly derogatory statements, usually planted by Jewish organizations, about Americans of German descent. And most German-Americans seem to accept this unnecessary abuse in silence.

I have also noticed that each and every time when something critical of American Jews or Israel appears in any newspaper, representatives of every Zionist group in the country write and even threaten the press for allowing such remarks.

See the difference? And there, dear readers, lies the reason why the Zionists now control not only the White House, Congress, and the banking system, but just about every thing else in this nation. □

Copyright 1984 by Jim Taylor

Ann Landers

S.F. Sunday Examiner & Chronicle

Conversion

DEAR ANN LANDERS: Can a person who was born of Jewish parents become Gentile if he would rather not be Jewish?

This subject was discussed by some highly-intelligent people at a dinner party the other night, and there were convincing arguments on both sides. What are your views on this subject? — The T's In Madison, Wis.

Dear T's: To be born a Jew is to become a member of a worldwide constituency whose roots go back 5,000 years. One's ethnic makeup can neither be chosen nor changed.

A Jew who wishes to disassociate himself from Judaism and take up Catholicism, Christian Science or Confucianism, for example, is still a Jew by heritage. No amount of disavowing will transform him into a Gentile.

Survival manual for the White race

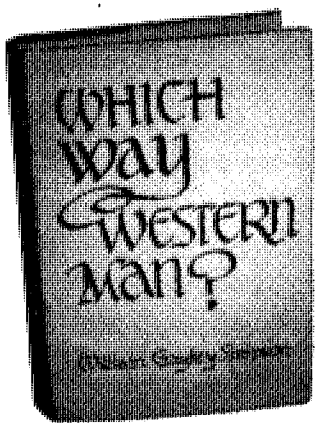

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $9.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

THE PROTOCOLS
OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION
is the "primer" for Americans who know there is something wrong in their country. It tells who is behind the problems that have befallen the United States—and the entire Western World. For your copy of this EYE-OPENER, a copy of our monthly magazine LIBERTY BELL, and a complete booklist, send $4.00 to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

Computer Bulletin Board System
On-Line 24 hours

futile investigation lasted. A report of these results, with an analysis of the fallacies of earlier investigations, which are courteously assumed to have been inept rather than mendacious, appears in the Winter issue of the *Skeptical Inquirer.*

All this would call for no comment, except, perhaps, a line about the folly of scientific searches for mares' nests, if there were not one more scientific datum. One of the earlier quests for traces of the monster was carried out by technicians with underwater cameras, and lo! wonder of wonders! they obtained a stroboscopic picture which they sent to the Jet Propulsion Laboratory in California for "enhancement" by a computer—an always dubious technique. They then published in a respected magazine, *Nature*, what they said was their picture thus "computer-enhanced." It showed a lozenge-shaped object which they identified as a "flapper" of the monster. Presumably plesiosaurs are camera-shy and object to being photographed, but the zealous scientists with their advanced technologic equipment were able to photograph one of the monster's "fins" as it tried to escape publicity. This inspired a palaeontologist, eager to savor the bliss of seeing his name in newspapers, to produce a Linnaean classification of the animal that must have such flappers, so the biological record was in turn enhanced by the addition of a new species, learnedly named *Nessiteras rhombopteryx.*

The authors of the article in the *Inquirer* thought of going to the Jet Propulsion Laboratory and obtaining a copy of the original "computer-enhanced" photograph. It shows only a meaningless spattering of dots, which are either grain in the film or bits of the organic matter that is in suspension in the water of all lakes. They politely say that the published picture must have been "retouched." It may have been drawn on the genuine picture, but it is obviously and flatly a forgery and a hoax, perpetrated to deceive persons credulous enough to take it seriously.

We live in a time in which the Jews, thanks to their racial solidarity and the degradation of their Aryan prostitutes in the press and government, have cozened and cowed the multitude into accepting their enormous Holohoax, so why shouldn't small-time pimps filch a few coppers from the stultified masses when they have a chance?

It is true that in our time a pickpocket (if not a nigger exercising his "civil rights") can be arrested, if caught in the act, and even convicted, if he does not hire an expensive attorney, and even sent to prison, if he has no friends among politicians. It is odd, however, that in a society so given to endless legislation, no one seems to have suggested prosecution of persons guilty of the far more serious crime of perpetrating pseudo-scientific swindles.

* * *

In the same issue of the magazine, there is an article of four pages by Martin Gardiner and one of twenty-one pages by Ray Hyman, all devoted to refutation of a bundle of drivel entitled *Mind Race, Understanding and Using Psychic Abilities,* by Russell Targ (a physicist who learned that Uri Geller can bend spoons by thinking about them) and Keith Harary (who, according to an article in the press that is photographically reproduced, is a straggly-bearded wonder who can project his mind to go through walls and visit any place on earth).

I respect the authors of those twenty-five pages, and I do not wish to depreciate their efforts to preserve some chances for intelligent life on earth, but I am dismayed that it should be necessary to publish for the readers of the magazine a painstaking refutation of the buncombe about "psi" powers and the like. A century ago, a great practical sociologist, Phineas T. Barnum, milked the multitude of suckers with clever humbugs (e.g., a mermaid produced by sewing the torso of a monkey onto the tail of a large fish), but he limited himself to entertaining yokels, who always need something at which to gawk. He made, so far as I know, no serious effort to deceive educated men, and I am sure that Louis Agassiz, who was his contemporary, never found it necessary to prove to intelligent readers that Barnum's mermaid was a bit of crude taxidermy.

Barnum is remembered for his maxim that a sucker is born every minute, a rule that must be recognized as a fundamental contribution to sociology, even if he drastically underestimated the birth-rate. So if "parapsychologists" supercharged with "psi" power, astrologers, and gypsy women who practice chiromancy for a bit of silver (they have to accept scrap metal instead these days) make a living by exploiting the infinite gullibility of the ignorant, no real harm is done. What is alarming is that the ignorant masses now include persons who were not only graduated from institutions that claim to be colleges

and universities, but even had the degree of Ph.D. or S.D., bestowed on them. That is surely a symptom of a society that is near its dissolution.

* * *

A writer for the *Inquirer* attended this years' Bible-Science Conference near Cleveland and reported on some of the funnier shenanigans of the theological and professorial clowns who try to refute the wicked doctrines of Darwin and Copernicus, but he ends his brief report with the painfully true observation that the preposterous nonsense of "Bible-Science" is "gospel to millions of voters." And that is all you need to know about "democracy" and its future.

Incidentally, 'gospel truth' is a convenient designation for a fiction that imposes on a large number of individuals.

* * *

The publisher of *Liberty Bell* had recently to appeal for subventions to enable him to continue publication of this journal. At about the same time, some chumps in Arizona happily and spontaneously contributed two million dollars to help Professor Hynek watch for the "flying saucers" on which inquisitive creatures from some hypothetical planet a few light years away come every once in a while to zip around the earth and play hide-and-seek with the earthlings.

* * *

The press of the University of California has just published an elaborate edition of a noteworthy specimen of theological balderdash, composed by some anonymous holy man around 1310 and entitled *Speculum humanae salvationis.* It consists of a series of pictures joined to a text in simple prose, which explains how each of the depicted episodes in the "Old Testament" prefigured, as in a magic mirror or a crystal ball, some aspect or event of the Jesus story. It was an illustrated book in an age in which such things were rare, and the mystical doctrine of 'correspondences' appealed to rudimentary minds, so it became a Mediaeval 'best seller' from the time it was invented until the middle of the Seventeenth Century. It was reproduced in manuscripts, some of them elaborately executed on the best

parchment, with a painstakingly calligraphic text, intricately illuminated initials, and miniatures drawn with great care and sometimes of some artistic value. After the invention of printing, the *Speculum* was produced in cheap editions, large for the time, its pictures reproduced in more or less crude woodcuts, and, for the benefit of the uneducated, the text was translated into German, Dutch, French, English, and doubtless quite a few other languages.

The new edition, which sells for a mere $190 (I did not buy a copy!), reproduces the miniatures and text from the better manuscripts and from typical printed editions. I mention it here because the *Speculum* has some interest as a measure of the mentality to which it appealed in the late Middle Ages and to which it could again appeal, if promoted by one of the buncombe-artists of the evangelical racket. I shall notice one example.

There is a motif that is common to many folk-tales and fairy stories. A person, usually a man, confronted by a task that is beyond his powers (e.g., building a large bridge, designing a great building, winning a battle, etc.), solicits the help of an evil or malicious demon, who agrees to do the work on the condition that the man will sacrifice to him the first living being that he meets after completion of the task or on his return home. The man, assuming that the victim will be a servant or even an animal, accepts the bargain, but the demon so arranges matters that the first being to meet the man is his son or daughter, who must accordingly be sacrificed to pay for supernatural assistance. In some versions of the tale, the man tries to swindle the demon by some trick, usually without success.

The Jews' version of the tale in their story book is well known. There was a bandit chief named Jephthah (Hebrew YPTH, which was pronounced Iephthaë in the first century B.C.). When the Jews were engaged in their favorite sport, which then as now was slaughtering Semites and grabbing more of Palestine, they encountered unexpected resistance from Semites who were so wicked they did not want to be butchered by Yahweh's pets. The Jewish robber bargained to bring his band of outlaws to help his fellow Jews seize more land, if they would make him the chief of their predatory nation. Before one battle, Jephthah promises his tribal deity that if he is victorious, he will take "whatsoever comes forth" from the doors of his house on his return home and make a holocaust of it (i.e., burn all of the body on the altar without eating any part of it).

Ferocious old Yahweh accepts the deal. When Jephthah goes home, his daughter and only child rushes out of the house, banging cymbals to celebrate daddy's glorious triumph. Thus Jephthah, who was fond of her, learned a lesson about bargaining with wily gods, and the daughter, as a good Jewess, was glad to be sacrificed for her people.

In the "Old Testament" Jephthah grants his daughter a delay of two months during which she and her companions wander over the mountains, bewailing her fate to die as a virgin before giving birth to little Jews. Then Jephthah burns her on an altar to old Yahweh, who, presumably, is glad to collect his fee. All that seemed a needless complication to the pious author of the *Speculum*, whose picture of the scene shows Jephthah, accoutered as a Mediaeval knight and riding his charger, drawing his sword to slice off the head of the young woman, who has just come from his residence, the Mediaeval castle shown in the background.

This Jewish adaptation of a Near Eastern folk-tale has been generally embarrassing. It embarrassed even the Jews, for various Rabbis in the *Talmud* comment on the stupidity of Jephthah, who kept the bargain he had made instead of wriggling out of his obligation, as a good lawyer could have done. Josephus in his *Antiquitates*, in which he recounts the stories of the "Old Testament," treating them as history and dressing them up as best he can to impress the *goyim*, says (V. 266) that Jephthah was a stupid bloke, who misunderstood what God really wanted, and who should have known better than to do something that was bound to result in unfavorable publicity.*

* It should be remembered that during the Middle Ages learned men who believed in the historicity of the "Old Testament" did not try to straighten out for themselves the mass of incoherent and crude tales, but relied on Josephus, who had reduced them to a consistent narrative and embellished them with the details and literary developments that would have been part of a work by a Classical historian. Josephus's *Antiquitates* were very widely read in the Latin translation, *Historiae antiquitatis Iudaicae*, probably made under the supervision of Cassiodorus and now preserved in a very large number of manuscripts. An excellent critical edition was begun by Franz Blatt in the series, *Acta Jutlandica*, of the University of Aarhus, published by Munksgaard in Copenhagen, but, so far as I know, that admirable edition has not gone beyond the first volume (Books I-V), which appeared in 1958. That is deplorable.

Josephus is much more comfortable when he polishes up another tale, the legend about Abraham, a Sheeny who came from Ur in Sumeria, probably with mortgages on half the real estate in Ur in his pocket, since

Jephthah has been especially embarrassing to Christian theologians. To the Semitic mind, incinerating one's children was a sure-fire way of attracting a god's attention and pleasing him, * but Aryans instinctively recoil from such use of their offspring and from gods that demand it. The writer of one of the letters that were circulated under the name of Paul (*Ep. ad Heb.*, 11.32) thought Jephthah's use of his daughter as a holocaust an edifying example of god-fearing righteousness, but it would have been poor salesmanship to insist on that point when vending the religion to our race. One way of covering up its obvious implications would have been to follow the lead of the great apologist for his race, Philo Judaeus, and claim that the story was just an allegorical fiction, intended to convey some occult truth to persons clever enough to guess the meaning. But the Fathers of the Church, unlike most of our contemporary shamans, were shrewd enough to see that if they abandoned for any part of their holy book a claim that it was 'inerrant' and described what had actually happened, the game was lost. One such admission would be like a hole in the hull of a ship and would sink the whole *équipage*, sooner or later. The best they could think of was a gambit popularized by Augustine. The "Old Testament" truthfully reports events that actually happened, but the omniscient god contrived them to "prefigure" prophetically what he was going to do much later, when he was going to send a piece of himself down to earth to be

his race's god had singled him out for special favors. Josephus (*Antiq.*, I.227-236) dilates complacently on the episode in which old Abraham gets ready to sacrifice his only son, Isaac, to Yahweh. Josephus supplies us with graphic details and edifying conversation, including a speech by Isaac, who is twenty-five and is tickled pink by the news that he is going to become a holocaust. Yahweh, of course, intervenes in the nick o' time, and, since he has got to have some blood and a burnt offering, supplies a ram as a surrogate for Isaac, who is to be preserved to engender a horde of Jews for their patron in the clouds. The tale is doubtless a very late adaptation of a Sumerian myth that is now lost, but attested by the impressive gold and lapis lazuli effigy of a ram (or is it a goat?) caught in a thicket to which he was fastened by a silver chain about his fetlocks. A good picture of this impressive specimen of Sumerian art may be inspected in Plate 9 of Sir Leonard Woolley's *Ur*, a small volume in the Penguin series, first published in 1946.

* One remembers, of course,, the dramatic scene portrayed in Flaubert's exquisite prose in his *Salammbô*. When the novel was published, horrified humanitarians squawked, of course, but archaeological excavations have now proved that such sacrifices of children were not at all uncommon.

killed by his Jewish pets to give him a reason for changing his mind about them and letting the lowly heathen in on a good deal for eternal life.

Augustine's tawdry sophistry was followed by the author of the *Speculum*. The episode about Jephthah was Yahweh's way of letting clever fellows know that in the then distant future Mary's virginity would be reserved for him. That somehow made it all right for a loving daughter to be reduced to a heap of calcined bones in a holocaust.

Now, before you dismiss that nonsense with a laugh and wonder why I have wasted space on it, consider one of the most crucial historical and psychological problems before us. Our ancestors evidently believed in the Norse gods, Odin, Thor, and the others, but were free to accept or reject any or all of the various and often fantastic myths about them and to form their own opinions about those gods, while the fairly numerous men who thought the whole religion a vapid superstition did not hesitate to affirm that they were atheists *(goðlauss)*. And Norse society took the attitude that Augustus took at Rome: if the gods were offended by a theological error, it was up to them to take whatever action they deemed appropriate. But after our ancestors were inveigled into Christianity by holy men who practiced on their ignorance, they found themselves in a society in which enormous pressures were exerted to crush men who refused to believe in the myths as expounded by the gang of theologians then in power and also had too much self-respect to resort to the slavish hypocrisy of pretending they believed what they privately thought absurd. The shamans insisted that it was the duty of society to extirpate all Aryans who wickedly refused assent to the dogmas currently in vogue, and that a society that failed in discharging that foul duty would suffer atrocious reprisal from a ferocious and ruthless god. In other words, for fifteen centuries our race was subjected to selective breeding to eliminate individuals who were not either gullible or hypocritical.

What has been the *genetic* effect on our race of that prolonged and terrible aberration? □

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20.; or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

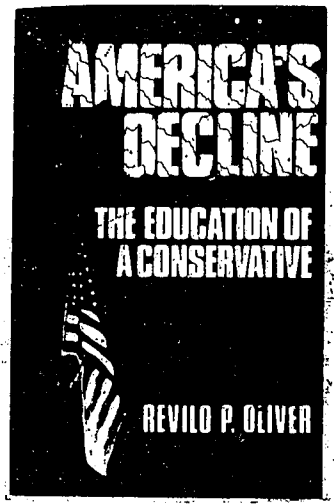

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race; "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

RUSSIAN JEWS AND GENTILES

Mme. Z. Ragosin

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS by Revilo P. Oliver: SPIRIT IS WHERE YOU FIND IT, page 1; PREPARING FOR THE MERGER, page 5; PARTISANSHIP, page 7; A THEORY ABOUT RUDOLF HESS, page 51. RUSSIAN JEWS AND GENTILES, page 11. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 55.

VOL. 12 — NO. 10 JUNE 1985

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

SPIRIT IS WHERE YOU FIND IT

I am sometimes reproached with ignoring spiritual values. I certainly do not intend to do so, although I may not always mention them where they are to be taken for granted. By 'spirit,' however, I understand, not the ghosts and spooks so dear to the religious imagination, but the psyche, as defined by Aristotle, that is, the force that gives life to a biological organism and makes it function. And we recognize spirit at the point where an organism's automatic response to material stimulus is superseded by what we may properly call a higher power.

I would begin a notice of spiritual values with a commonly observed phenomenon. An ornithologist can give you a list of the species of birds in which a nesting female will, at the approach of a predator, leave her nest and flutter along the ground, risking and sometimes losing her life in an effort to draw the predator away from her chicks. She must therefore overcome her instinct of self-preservation for the sake of preserving her offspring. You will argue that since she is incapable of conscious thought, she is merely obeying a second instinct developed in the females of her species to ensure its continuance. Very well.

Let us now consider a band of baboons. You may deny them the power of conscious thought, but you must recognize in them the capacity to observe the behavior of farmers in South Africa and devise means of outwitting them that are commonly successful, despite the great odds on the side of the human being. You must also give them credit for an emotion that seems similar to one that our species feels and regards as poetic. At sunset a band of baboons cease the monkeyshines and chatter of animal merriment they exhibit in the daytime, and become silent and, we may imagine, melancholy in the gathering dusk, but resume their activity when darkness has fallen and until they are ready to retire for the night. They may even have

religious tendencies. Eugène Marais in *My Friends, the Baboons* (London, Methuen, 1947) reports an incident in which a tribe of baboons, which had learned to accept the humans who were observing them as superior but not hostile beings, evidently hoped that the men with their magic powers could resurrect the dead.

A tribe of baboons is led and governed by an oligarchy of the elder and stronger males, who direct its movements and whose accumulated wisdom enables the band to survive. When the band is suddenly menaced by a leopard, one of the oligarchs gives his life for his people by attacking the leopard, against whose teeth and claws a baboon has no chance whatsoever, thus giving the rest of the band time to escape. The heroes and saviors celebrated in many mythologies could do no more, and I submit if we are going to talk rationally about spiritual values, we had better begin by recognizing them in baboons.

There can be no sacrifice greater than that of giving one's life for others, and in our species we can identify no spiritual value higher than that which, so long as our species is viable, makes our young men willing to give their lives for the defense of their nation or for the extension of its territory and power. All spiritual values are instinctive, a product of what Jung rightly identifies as the racial soul, but they do become more remarkable when the instinct to act for the tribal or national entity has to overcome not only the individual's instinct of self-preservation but also his ability to reason and to calculate how he may safely shirk his duty and leave to others sacrifice for the whole of which he is a part.

There are, of course, many other spiritual values. The enduring bond between male and female, found in many species of mammals, including wolves and baboons, is not merely a matter of sexual intercourse, as our psittacine intellectuals have been taught to tell us, and it is worthy of note that in our own race it takes a special form, producing a chivalric attitude toward our women such as is unknown to other races. Our race has its own instinctive sense of beauty and pleasure in it, which Jews seem to find particularly odious, since they incessantly strive to pervert and destroy it, and which all other races find more or less unnatural by their own instinctive standards. Another spiritual characteristic of our race, part of what Spengler termed the Faustian mentality, is the need for fantasy that transcends reality. "Remembering speechlessly we seek the great forgotten language, the lost lane-end into heaven, a stone,

a leaf, an unfound door." That need, inexplicable perhaps but part of us, and so often debased into vulgar superstitions, is innate in our racial psyche, perhaps needed to make endurable our twenty thousand days under the sun, and certainly one of our most precious spiritual values, to be repudiated only at risk to our sanity.

I shall not expatiate on this subject. My point here is simply that our spiritual values are instinctive and racial, and whether or not they have counterparts in other species of mammals, including other human races, they assume for us forms that are peculiar to our racial psyche, and they wither and die when we separate ourselves from the race from which we sprang. That is a fact well known to all intelligent beings who, for purposes of their own, intend to exterminate us.

* * *

There is a connection, both obvious and obscure, between religion, which is belief in imaginary gods, and the power of imagination that enables us to endue the world with beauty, transcend its bleak reality aesthetically, and, in Wordsworth's illustration

Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea,
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathèd horn.

The illustration is apt because it reminds us that the Classical mythology which has entered so deeply into our culture represents poetic imagination, not religious faith, although there was a certain overlapping of uncertain extent.

Lucretius obviously did not believe in the existence of the Venus whom he invokes in the magnificent exordium *(Aeneadum genetrix, hominum divomque voluptas,* e.q.s.) that so powerfully stirs our blood and souls. Neither Vergil nor his readers ever believed that Venus had actually appeared to Aeneas near Carthage, although some of them may have believed in the existence of such a goddess or, at least, in the reality of supernatural beings.

Belief in the supernatural, in turn, need not, and often does not, include belief in personal immortality, which provides the consolation that is the only remaining function of a religion of the supernatural. I qualify the word 'religion' because it may also be used to designate what we may call a natural religion, one which is not inconsistent with ascertained reality, being a perception of the biologically necessary solidarity of our

race and a faith in our race's power to impose itself on the real world and subdue its enemies—a faith without which we are doomed.

A crucial question, to which I do not know the answer, is whether a natural religion can replace, for the majority of our people, an emotional and irrational belief in the supernatural. Does that majority need to console themselves for the ineluctable straitness of human life by imagining they will exist after death and that loved ones who have died have "gone home"? Traditional Christianity, as modified and adapted to the Western spirit, did, despite all its defects and concealed dangers, provide the consoling prospect of a life after death, but it was easily converted into a powerful weapon for the destruction of our civilization and culture, and is now a deadly bane, a lethal poison for our people. I hope that an illusion of immortality is not requisite, for I see no way of creating or reviving a religion of the supernatural that would supply it, with the possible and dubious exception of some belief in metempsychosis.

Theoretically, there is no reason why a natural religion of race would not be for us (as it is for intelligent Jews) a more than adequate replacement for an outworn and obsolete superstition, but as a practical matter we must recognize that it is extremely difficult for persons who have become addicted to hallucinatory drugs to emancipate themselves from them. Persons who have become addicted to an expectation of immortality are like alcoholics, who can seldom deprive themselves of their wonted escape from reality even after they are convinced that it is deleterious to themselves, and not infrequently can wean themselves from alcohol only by becoming addicted to some other drug. It is a matter of common observation that persons who have broken their blind faith in traditional Christianity often become enthusiastic votaries of s[me succedaneous superstition, from Theosophy to Marxism. The latter is, of course, the cult commonly selected by clergymen, though often for business reasons rather than from an appetite for a faith.

What is clear is that the religion the Jews invented for the *goyim* they despise and hate has now been stripped of the Western veneer that made it tolerable as a religion concerned only with the "next world" and consolation for the woes of life. It has become an hallucinatory drug that incites our race to suicide, and it will destroy us if we do not find a way of breaking the addiction to it that induces delirium tremens in so large a part of our people.

PREPARING FOR THE MERGER

The first quarter of the new year has been a gloomy season for the Roman Catholics who hope to preserve something of the religion with which they are imbued in their youth.

In New York, Bantam published (in both cloth-bound and paperback editions) David Yallop's *In God's Name*, a book that had already created a sensation in England with its account of the way in which Pope John Paul I. was murdered by ranking officials in the Vatican only thirty-three days after he became God's Anointed Vicar on Earth. I cannot vouch for the details, of course, but I was informed of the murder by a private correspondent, who belonged to the dissident party in the Vatican and seems to have been murdered himself not long after he wrote me at a time when he and his colleagues still hoped to force an autopsy of the corpse to establish the cause of death and identify the poison used.

The practice of political techniques that have long been traditional among God's stewards in the Vatican surprised no one who had read the candid memoirs and diaries of Papal secretaries who lived during the early Renaissance and before the Reformation, and who knew no reason why they should not chronicle, in their dry, unemotional style, events that seemed little more than commonplace to them, however shocking they may seem to us. After the Reformation, their works were exploited for propaganda purposes by the Protestants, and the lid was screwed down tight on the Vatican by the Counter-Reformation, so that there have been few breaches of official secrecy since then, while generations of learned Catholics have plied their pens desperately to impugn and refute the accounts left by eye-witnesses, notably Infessura, Burchard, and Platina, as well as many lesser writers who had no political motive for inventing stories which their fellows in the Vatican would have known to be false.*

Most well-meaning Catholics in this country today have never read the works I have mentioned or the hundreds of comparable sources, and while they probably have heard vaguely of the Borgias and their fellows, they fondly imagine that the Counter-

* Of the three whom I named above, only Platina had any literary pretensions. He is probably reliable for the events of his own time in the Vatican, and although he was much less interested in the quotidian life and escapades of the Popes than in events of real cultural importance, his

Reformation increased piety rather than discretion. To them, the thought that a Pope had been murdered just a few years ago by ranking members of the Papal Curia in the Vatican itself was profoundly shocking.

Then they had to read a manifesto by the assembled Catholic Bishops in the United States, a manifesto which differed from the famous Communist Manifesto in style more than in content. Although the ecclesiastical princelings were a little less blatant than their rabble-rousing colleagues in Central and South America, who do not hesitate to salute Marx as the new Messiah and aver that Marx and old Jesus sing together in close harmony, there was no mistaking what they meant. I merely observe that the late Charles Smith, who was editor of *The Truth Seeker* until his death, in the first volume of his *Sensism, the Philosophy of the West*, predicted that Catholic doctrine, especially the Thomistic variety, and Marxist doctrine would eventually be amalgamated. When Smith wrote in 1956, his prediction seemed implausible to many observers, including me, but it is now obviously being fulfilled. The assembled Catholic Bishops in this country, speaking with their collective authority, have left almost nothing more to be done to perfect an oecu-

---

narrative is sufficiently shocking. He was doubtless aggrieved because Pope Paul II. had him tortured and his limbs dislocated to extort a confession about a supposed conspiracy, and he must be pardoned for some vehement comments on that man's character, but there is no reason to suppose that he misreports facts. My copy of his *De vitis Pontificum* was published at Venice in 1518 (thirty-nine years after the work was first printed); it is described on the title-page as an *historia periocunda:* such a work could be recommended as 'delightful' in the time before the Protestant Reformation made it scandalously detrimental to the great salvation-mart in Rome.

The murder of John Paul I. merely conformed, as I said, to a tradition that dates from the earliest days of the Church. The first Bishop of Rome who acquired some Papal powers was Damasus, a very competent man who attained his holy office by simply starting a riot and hiring a troop of tough gladiators to inform the incumbent Bishop, Felix, that God regretted having chosen him. Damasus thus became God's Vicar in 366 and set a precedent that was frequently followed during the Middle Ages, when God, in his mysterious way, inspired a holy man to attain the highest office in Christendom by starting a riot and, with a band of hired cutthroats, informing his predecessor or rival of God's will. Usually, the man who had lost God's favor was nimble enough to leave town while his supporters were being massacred. The era that ushered in the Renaissance was one of greater politeness and subtlety as well as learning, and the crudity of settling ecclesiastical competitions with daggers gave way to the more refined use of poisons to promote the desired harmony within the Church.

menical union of the two cults, except, perhaps, to decide definitely whether it would be best to demote old Jesus to merely human status or to promote Marx to the rank of Son of God. And, by this time, that is merely a trivial detail and could, perhaps, be settled by just tossing a penny.

The Bishops' manifesto bereaves many sincere Catholics of their faith in their church, and will doubtless bereave some of them of their faith in the religion that church once taught. That will be for them a traumatic experience, and entitle them to our sympathy. For the rest of us, the Bishops's crypto-Communist manifesto has some value as showing what a large body of shrewd and clever men, professionals in the Christ-business, after due deliberation, selected as the sales-pitch that would attract the greatest number of customers from the present population of the territory that is called the United States. Now they may not be right, but we should recognize their estimate of the mental and moral level of the populace today as an estimate made by experts who must be even more interested in promoting their own prosperity than in pleasing Jews.

We may also learn from the Bishops what Christianity becomes when it is stripped of the Western veneer that once made it acceptable to our race.

* * *

PARTISANSHIP

The Winter issue of the *Southern Partisan* contains a number of excellent articles. Dr. Forrest McDonald, Professor of History at the University of Alabama (when I last heard), in "Why Yankees Won't (and Can't) Leave the South Alone," discusses the malevolent righteousness of the Puritans and their morbid itch to meddle in other people's business, and notes that both the malevolence and the itch became more virulent as they lost faith in the bigoted and irrational religion from which they started. The thesis of the article is approximately the same as that of the article in *The Pilgrim* on which I commented in this April's issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Dr. Zed H. Burns, Professor of Psychology Emeritus at the University of Southern Mississippi, in his "Fort Sumter," traces the steps by which Lincoln's government gave South Carolina assurances that Fort Sumter would be evacuated while making secret preparations to sneak in reënforcements and hold a fort

that could prevent ships from entering Charleston harbor. Thus Fort Sumter was an infallible means of starting a war that would produce enough killing and destruction to slake the blood-lust of the Abolitionists and exalt the righteousness of the hate-crazed Puritans.

There are other articles that I could and perhaps should mention, so it may not seem quite fair to consider here a short and unsigned editorial, but I do so, because it illustrates so concisely the topsy-turvy thinking of so many of our contemporaries.

The anonymous editor (several are listed on the masthead) notes that a person named Walter Burns (race unstated, but I have my guess) has emitted a claim that many more murderers are executed in the South than in the North because Southerners are "more vengeful," thus echoing the common view that "Southern culture has always been less enlightened." A little while ago, the same Walter Burns told a Southern audience that they were lucky that the Northern invaders in 1865 didn't just exterminate all the White men and women in the South, as they perhaps should have done.

That, as the editor observes, is the "enlightened" Burns' way of showing that he isn't "vengeful." Burns, of course, is a typical "Liberal intellectual," a species that does most of its thinking with mouth and glands, by-passing the organ for which they have little use after they have been programmed.

The editor has drawn a nice contrast between the two openings of the Burns mouth, and we applaud. Unfortunately, he does not stop at that point. He goes on to opine that it's all the fault of "materialism," because " 'enlightened' people no longer believe in God" and do "believe passionately, desperately in the supremacy of science." He even seems to believe that the poisonous propaganda that is injected into the minds of children in the schools and is called "social science" is scientific. It is, of course, on a par with "creation science" and similar frauds.

There is no scientific basis whatsoever for the drivel about the "sanctity of human life" about which we hear so much today. To be fair, we should note that there isn't any basis for that nonsense in the Christians' holy book either. The notion certainly is not found in the "Old Testament," unless one accepts the Jews' faith that only Jews are human, while Semites, Aryans, Mongolians, and all other races are merely animals to be exploited and slaughtered at will by God's master-

pieces. And it certainly isn't in the "New Testament," of which the protagonist, a Jew and reportedly one-third of the Jews' god, explicitly asks to witness the butchery of persons unwilling to become his subjects and slaves. The doctrine certainly wasn't known during the *Blütezeit* of European Christianity, when no work was more godly than that of slaughtering the paynim, especially Moslems, and men too rational to believe in the wild tales of the Bible had to mask their own intelligence. The gabble about the "sanctity of human life" is a recent invention of the shamans for their own purposes, but they have put over the hoax so efficiently that it is generally regarded as an integral part of Christianity, and carried over into the crypto-Christian cults that pretend to dispense with gods and demons. But our point here is that there is no scientific basis for it whatsoever. In fact, biological evolution teaches us that species survive only by the rigorous elimination of the unfit, of physical and moral weaklings and monsters.

There is no scientific reason whatsoever why a nation, which is by definition an aggregate of persons who are born of the same ethnic division of one race, should tolerate within their territory the presence of alien and necessarily incompatible races unless they have been subjugated by one of them and so live at the discretion of their masters. There is good scientific evidence that a victorious race, if it does not have the racial fanaticism of the Jews, dooms itself to eventual servitude by tolerating in its midst an alien race, even as subjects and slaves. The drivel about "all mankind" and "brotherhood" is the very reverse of scientific: it was invented by Christian medicine-men on the basis of some statements attributed to the Jesus of the "New Testament" tales, which were probably intended to apply only to the Jews, with whom he professed to be uniquely concerned.

In short, all the follies of the "enlightened," of which the editor of the *Southern Partisan* complains, directly contradict the findings of materialistic science, and are only poisonous weeds sprung from the compost-heap of decaying religion. That swindlers call their hokum "scientific" means nothing: one has only to think of Mary Baker Eddy's lucrative promotion called "Christian Science," the version of Jewish messianism that Marx invented and called "scientific," the chicanery that is peddled as "creation science" to trap the ignorant, and the prosperity of the manufacturers of "scientifically tested" good-luck stones.

The editor has everything upside-down.* He indicts 'materialism' for the mawkish desire to spare criminals on the pretext that "no one is responsible for his own actions." A materialist who has freed himself from our endemic superstitions would tell you that it does not in the least matter whether or not a criminal is responsible for his own actions, any more than it matters whether or not a cobra has evil intentions when it strikes. A materialist is content with the fact it is folly for an individual to cuddle a cobra and for a society to cuddle criminals. Only minds that have been taught by Christianity to dote on whatever is diseased, deformed, and degenerate snivel over the execution of murderers, and it is noteworthy that they snivel only over criminals who represent our biological refuse. Although this spiritual sickness did not become epidemic before the Nineteenth Century, it is only a recrudescence of

* This may be explained by an editorial, doubtless by the same hand, that exalts the late Eric Voegelin, a refugee from "radical Nazi Germany," as "the most important thinker of the twentieth century," because "he wrote a magnificent history of the world's greatest civilizations, demonstrating conclusively that what made them great was not economic or political predominance, but an essentially religious vision of life." I was, I believe, scrupulously fair to Voegelin in my brief summary of his philosophy of history, written after the publication of his first three volumes (see the reprinting of my article in *America's Decline*, pp.213 f.).. As I then observed, it is to Voegelin's credit that he discerned the source of the deadly delusions of our society in "the metastatic will to transform reality by means of eschatological, mythical, or historiographic fantasy." I also remarked that it would not be fair to judge his theory until after the publication of the three remaining volumes, in which, as I said, he would "come to the three points that will most severely test the validity of his hypothesis: the origin of Christianity, the fall of the Roman Empire, and the Renaissance." I was right. The three volumes, promised for 1958-1959, were never published, and only many years later was *Order and History* summarily concluded with an incoherent fourth volume that it would not be charitable to examine in detail. Voegelin's analysis broke down at the critical points I identified, and when I wrote in 1963, I thought that was likely, although I refrained from expressing my misgivings about a grandiose work that began with the ravings of Jewish "prophets" about what they imagined to be the purposes of their tribal gods, and ended (when I wrote) with a volume that exalted the fantasies of Plato and degraded Aristotle because he did not "issue the call for repentance [!] and submission to the theocratic rule of the incarnate truth." We may respect Voegelin as a man who correctly identified a disease from which he did not know he was himself suffering. His *Order and History* was only another manifestation of the cancerous "will to transform reality by means of . . . fantasy."

continued on page 51

RUSSIAN JEWS AND GENTILES

Mme. Z. Ragosin

1985
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

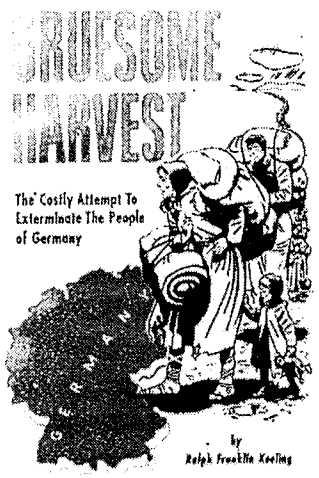

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

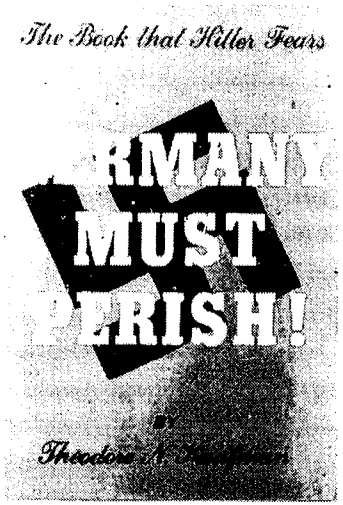

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

RUSSIAN JEWS AND GENTILES

by
Mme. Z. Ragosin

A century ago, the Americans still had a country of their own, although they were admitting in droves the cunning enemies who were going to take it from them. They still had an educational system, as distinct from a machine to inculcate Marxist superstitions and the ignorance that goes with them. They had a number of large monthly magazines of literary quality, edited to standards that seem incredibly high today: Harper's, Scribner's, The Century, The Atlantic Monthly, The Pacific Monthly, The Forum, The Bookman, Lippincott's, *and their less viable imitators. And in those now far-off days, the solidly established periodicals for highly literate audiences could publish articles that did not have Kosher approval, and could sustain such covert pressures as the Jews were then able to exert on them. Truth was still an objective in high-quality journalism. And so it was possible for Americans to read such articles as the one reprinted below.*

*At present, Jews are rushing about the country frantically trying to ram their Holohoax into the minds of uninformed Americans, especially students in colleges, and, of course, they have the enthusiastic coöperation of the intellectual prostitutes who teach in universities and write hokum in the Jews newspapers—*shabbat goyim *who, though Aryans, have as little self-respect as the Jews themselves. It has happened frequently during these brain-washing sessions that when some Kike was whining about the wicked Germans who didn't adore the sweet Jewish race, some alert student, who knew a little something about history, asked the performer why it is that Jews were always hated by the people of every country in which they established themselves.*

That pertinent question invariably shocked the wailing Sheeny into incoherence. There was no plausible answer. When the Jewish occupation government in Washington has put over

its "Genocide Treaty," making it a capital crime to displease God's Master Race, insolent Aryans who ask such questions can be hauled out to be beaten and tortured by the F.B.I. until they know their place in the world. In the meantime, however, the Yid on the platform has to stammer that Jews are such righteous people that the wicked resent their godliness.

When the world's Masters by Deceit lie about the Germans, they usually avoid mention of the 'pogroms' that actually did take place in some nations in which the common people could no longer endure the depredations of their alien vampires. Before they began to vent their venom on the Germans, the ophidian race used to whine about 'pogroms' in Russia, grotesquely exaggerating what happened and concealing the causes.

In the following article, an educated Russian lady, who tried to be fair and more than fair to her nation's parasites, explained of her own knowledge what caused the outbreaks of popular resentment for which the race of congenital liars blamed the Czarist government. The Jews even used the 'pogroms' as justification for their stealthy capture of the Russian Empire in 1917-1918, and the massacres by which they began their rule of open terror over the population they had deluded and captured.

We repeat—since an American of today will find it almost incredible—that this article was published in a major American periodical, widely circulated and highly esteemed, when our press had not been subjected to the stringent Jewish censorship that prevails today.

The article is reprinted from The Century Magazine, *Vol. XXIII, No. 6, April 1882.*

—Editor.

* * *

Anti-Semitic feeling still runs high: to this the late most unjustifiable demonstrations against Sarah Bernhardt in Galicia and Odessa bear witness. That it is especially strong in the eastern part of Europe, where the Israelites are most numerous and most firmly seated, is another indubitable fact. It also may be safely asserted that never, even in the quietest times, is this feeling wholly extinct. Were it otherwise, the popular outbreaks could not be so violent, so frequent, nor—to use a homely but expressive word—so "catching," nor so uniform in character, as they have been within not very many years in Roumania, Galicia, eastern Prussia, and, very lately, in the south of Russia.

When the effects are identical, the causes must be at least similar, and where the former recur with persistent iteration, the latter may be supposed to be permanent and deeply rooted. Now, looking back along the line of ages, we find that no historical event recurs more surely, though at irregular intervals, than popular outbreaks against the Jews. Wherein lies the cause of this singular tenacious phenomenon? Historians are quick and ready with their answer: "In religious intolerance, with its attendant spirits of fanaticism and persecution and in the antagonism of race." Such an explanation may pass muster for the ages of mediaeval darkness—but sweeping assertions seldom exhaust a subject, and this can be proved to be no exception to the rule. When the same phenomenon is reproduced periodically in our own time, under our eyes, and we are still told that "its only cause lies in religious intolerance and the spirit of persecution—more shame to our enlightened nineteenth century," and when this is made the burden of a general hue and cry from the so-called progressive and liberal press of most countries, we become slightly skeptical, and desirous of looking into the matter for ourselves and more closely. We hope better things of our own time; we are familiar with it, being a part of it, and we know that its ruling spirit is not that of religious intolerance. We also know, from the teachings of modern philosophical school of history, that the popular mind and feeling, however abrupt and unreasonable their outward manifestations may be, are strictly logical in their development, and that the masses, when they appear to be swayed by nothing but caprice, or a sudden gust of passion, or at best by a blind and defective instinct, are in reality ruled by irresistible hidden currents of historical life, not the less powerful because they act at great depths below the surface. To dive into those depths, to reach those currents, to ascertain their direction and force, is the task of the inquirer. Sometimes chance steps in, and by the discovery of some unexpected clew lightens the task. It so happens that such a clew, in this particular case, has been offered by a rather peculiar combination of circumstances in Russia several years ago, and the interest in the subject has been strongly and somewhat painfully revived by the widespread tumultuous occurrences of the last twelve months or so, it is surely worthy of a few moments' serious attention, under the guidance of these revelations, which, though they concern specially the condition, power, and act of the Russian Jews, will be found to possess more than strictly local importance. A convenient introduction

is afforded us by the general rising against the Jews which took place last spring throughout the south-west of Russia, and of which scarcely more than a bare mention was transmitted at the time to this country.

I.

The disturbances began at Ielizavetgrad, in the middle of the Easter week. How did they begin? On what provocation? The immediate occasion was too trifling to have been more than a pretense, a signal for something long impending. The first three holidays had passed over quietly, when on the afternoon of Easter Wednesday, a quarrel took place at a much-frequented public-house on account of a broken drinking-glass, for which the offender refused to pay. The tavern-keeper, who was a Jew, from angry remonstrances passed to blows. A voice from the crowd around the bar was heard to shout: "They assault our people!" The uproar quickly spread along the street, and, in a few minutes, there was a mob of not less than a thousand men, which carried the news and the excitement from end to end of the city. The work of destruction began immediately, and raged all through the night and through the following day and evening, as late as midnight, when it stopped—not so much from fear of the troops who had been telegraphed for and only then had arrived, as because scarcely anything was left to destroy. To realize the extent of the ravages done, it must be kept in mind that Ielizavetgrad, situated on the highway between Poltava and Odessa, is a great commercial thoroughfare and a very wealthy city, with a population of forty-five thousand, of which fully one-third are Jews. The authorities were wholly unprepared. The ordinary police force was far too small to be of any use, and of the military only four squadrons of cavalry were on hand—a force particularly ill-suited for action in narrow, crowded streets—not quite five hundred men in all against a mob of many thousands, half of them women and children. It was a good-natured mob, too, which did not provoke violence by resistance, but dispersed at the first collision; but the broken groups would join again some streets further off, and carry their devastations to other quarters where the field was still clear. As for the citizens of the better classes, they, of course, took no part in the proceedings, but they did nothing to oppose them. Numbers followed the different mobs out of curiosity, as mere lookers-on. A certain secret sympathy with the rioters could even be detected, which the latter were not slow in perceiving,

and acknowledged by sundry marks of friendly attention. Thus, on the "bazaar," or market-place, the ground being very wet and muddy, they spread it with carpets and woolen materials dragged out of the shops, at the same time politely inviting the spectators "to approach, as they need not be afraid of soiling their nice shoes." The citizens would probably not have preserved this passive attitude had the rioters shown themselves at all cruelly inclined, and threatened the persons of the Jews instead of venting their rage only on their property. But, as it was, the worst instincts of a mob were not called into play, ir great part owing to the prudence of the Jews themselves, who mostly kept out of sight. Had they "shown fight" at all, matters might have taken a more tragical turn, for the rioters gave signs of manifest irritation in the rare instances when revolvers were fired, very harmlessly, from windows. Crowds of women and children, and townspeople of the poorer sort, followed in their wake, picking up and carrying away all they could of the valuable property which covered the ground, or lay piled in mud-bespattered heaps, and literally could be had, not for the asking, but for the taking. A noteworthy feature, and one that shows how entirely the actors were mastered by one feeling, that of animosity toward the Jews, is that the rioters—mostly workmen, handicraftsmen, and peasants from the envions—did not take anything for themselves; they merely destroyed. Some shop-keepers and householders tried to ransom their goods with sums of money. One gave a thousand rubles, another two thousand; many gave a hundred and fifty or two hundred. The rioters took the money, but only to fling the coin away and tear the paper to shreds, and then went on with their work. The only temptation which they could not resist was whiskey (vodka).

In the cellars of wholesale spirit-warehouses, every barrel was staved in or the faucets were taken out, till the whiskey stood several feet deep and the barrels actually swam. Three men were saved from drowning only by the timely assistance of the soldiers. Many lay senseless about the streets, and were picked up in that condition hours afterward.* Yet, on the whole, the mob behaved—for a mob—with remarkable coolness and discrimination. Not a single Russian house or shop was touched, even by mistake, although protected only by crosses in white

* The account reads something like the famous episode of the Gordon riots in *Barnaby Rudge*, minus the horrible accessory of the fire.

chalk on the doors and shutters, and occassionally by some saints' images (ikonas) and Easter loaves placed in the windows—a device which was found so efficient that the Jews did not fail to adopt it in other towns, where many saved their houses by it. Jews living in Christian houses were not molested; neither were Hebrew physicians and lawyers, they were considered useful members of society. Exceptions were made in favor of well-recommended individuals. Thus at the door of one house belonging to a Jew, the mob is confronted by a porter: "Boys," says he, "leave him alone! He is a good man, and often gives you work. I have been ten years in his service." "All right!", say the rioters, and pass on.

When the outrages were stopped at last, and the excitement had worn itself out, the city presented the strangest, wildest aspect. The streets were as white as after a fall of snow, for one of the mob's chief amusements had been to rip up every feather-bed and pillow they came across, and fling out the contents. The wooden houses were shattered, the furniture broken to pieces and left in heaps, mingled with kitchen utensils and household goods of every kind. Here might be seen the hulk of a grand piano, with lid and legs wrenched off and strings hanging out; further on, fine mahagony reduced almost to chips, with velvet rags still clinging to them, and close to that the debris of painted furniture of the commonest description. Not a pane of glass, not a window-frame, nor a door was left whole. Inside the houses the same ravages had been committed everywhere, with methodical regularity; every object, even the smallest, was broken or spoiled for use; the very stoves were demolished; nothing escaped destruction.

The pawnbrokers' offices were the first to suffer; then came the public-houses, the wholesale wine and spirit shops, then the other shops, and lastly whatever the mob set eyes on that belonged to Jews. The marketplace or bazaar was one motley chaos of drygoods, broken crockery, ready-made clothes, ironware, leather goods, spilt flour and grain. Of course, a vast amount of property was secured and carried off by marauders of the poorer classes, especially women and children who followed the rioters for the purpose; but when a bill was posted all over the city, explaining that such conduct would be considered as robbery or secretion of stolen goods, and requiring all such unlawful prizes to be delivered at the different police

stations within three days, whole wagon-loads began to arrive, not only from different parts of the city, but even from the surrounding villages. These simpletons actually did not know that they were committing a blamable act and incurring a severe responsibility When questioned or rebuked, they answered with the greatest candor: "Why, we did not steal these things; they were lying around, so we picked them up. We meant no harm." Of course, there were exceptions, and in several instances, especially in other cities, great quantities of valuable goods, as jewelry, watches, silks, and the like, were found in the possession of people whose social position put the plea of ignorance out of the question. Nay, well-dressed women—ladies they could not be called—had been seen to drive to the scene of destruction, and to fill their carriages with plunder. Many a private grudge, too, may have been indulged under cover of the confusion, as in the case of a certain tradesman in Kief, who rushed into the house of a wealthy Hebrew merchant at the head of a band of rioters, gave the signal of destruction by shattering with his own hands the piano and largest mirror, and under whose bed many valuables belonging to the same merchant were afterward found.

In Kief and Odessa the riots broke out a few weeks later, in May and June, and took a rather more malignant character: more personal outrages were committed; the troops and police were resisted, so that several people were killed and about two hundred wounded; passers-by, who were accidentally met by infuriated bands, were in imminent danger and escaped it only by crossing themselves ostentatiously, after two men had already been struck down by mistake; two or three times the mob viciously had recourse to fire, poured kerosene on pieces of dry-goods, or set fire to barrels of oil, petroleum, tar, and pitch, and only the greatest vigilance prevented a general conflagration.

While all this was going on in the large cities, the small towns naturally followed suit. Great agitation prevailed in the villages also, but with comparatively trifling results,—on the one hand, because numbers of the peasantry had joined the rioters in the great centers; on the other, because immediately after the occurrences in Ielizavetgrad, Government officials had been dispatched all over the country, to talk to the people, exhort them to keep quiet, and explain to them to what consequences

they would expose themselves unless they did. This was a most necessary measure, for the country people had somehow got possessed of an idea that a rising against the Jews would be connived at. There were even vague rumors abroad that it was desired, nay that a certain mysterious "paper" had come from headquarters formally authorizing it, which paper was withheld from the public only because the local officials had been bribed by the Jews to conceal it. Where and how such nonsense could have originated and been circulated has never been found out. The fact, at all events, points to some hidden machinations, some underhanded leadership, and there can be little doubt that the Nihilists—or Socialists—were concerned in the movement, and secretly fomented it. Proclamations were found in the streets of Poltava, and along the most frequented Post-roads, exhorting the people to massacre the Jews and the property holding classes. In another place, a woman disguised as a policeman, was caught distributing small printed sheets of the same description. Odessa being a university city, the workings of the socialistic propaganda was especially apparent there, and strange to say, of the students arrested for openly inciting the mob to the plundering and destruction of Jewish property, and to riotous proceedings generally, one was himself an Israelite. Yet, in the great amount of lawlessness committed in those wild weeks, there are isolated cases which do not warrant the assumption generally set up in official circles that the Jewish riots of last spring were entirely the work of "the party." It was not to be supposed that the revolutionary agents should miss so good a chance of working on inflammable material—offered them, so to speak, ready for use. But their efforts must be looked upon as one of many sparks falling on a train of gunpowder.

The above is a very condensed, but faithful and not incomplete, account. Anecdotes might be multiplied, but as it is, no characteristic feature has been omitted. And now, after attentively perusing it, who will venture to affirm that religious animosity or the spirit of intolerance had anything whatever to do with the deplorable outrages committed on one-third of the population by the other two-thirds? On the contrary, do we not see that every motive except that one was at work more or less openly? Popular revenge, political propaganda, common greed, commercial rivalry,—as in the case of the small Russian tradesmen, who would not be sorry to get rid of Hebrew

competition, nor averse to getting the same exhorbitant interest themselves,—in short, most human passions are in play except religious intolerance. If more is needed to complete the evidence, here are a few miscellaneous scraps to the point, "When I reached the corn-bazaar," writes a special correspondent of the *Golos*, from Kief, "the Jewish shops were already demolished and plundered; the mob was just attacking the public houses. Having broken in doors and windows, they rolled the barrels out on the street and broke them to pieces. Whiskey flowed in streams. The rioters waded—they bathed—in whiskey. The marauding women carried it away by pailfuls. Through the uproar I could clearly distinguish the shouts coming from all sides. 'The Jews have lorded it over us long enough!' 'It is our turn now!' 'They have got everything into their own hands!' 'Life is too dear!' 'They grind us to death!', etc. Some well-intentioned persons went about amongst groups of idlers, who were evidently anxious to begin operations, and were forming into a sufficiently numerous mob, and tried to dissuade them. 'How can you be so foolish?', they would say, 'Don't you know that you will be punished?' The reply in almost every case amounted to this: 'No matter; we will take our punishment—it will be only once. The Jews torture us all our lives.' "

It is a fact so well known in Russia as to need no repetition or argument, that it is in part the merciless and systematic "exploitation," or as the people so ghraphically describe it, the sucking out of the country's blood by the Jews, which has brought the peasantry of the West to the depths of destitution. As a consequence, never, in the whole course of our history, has the rage for emigration been so much of an epidemic as it is growing to be since the Government has opened the wide fields of eastern Siberia and the Amoor country to settlers, offering them assistance, encouragement, and advantages. The Little-Russian peasant, like every tiller of the soil, is deeply attached to the land that nourishes him and his family. Such a land, too!—one of the healthiest, wealthiest, most fertile regions in the world. Yet this fruitful land—the very "land of milk and honey"—they will abandon in gangs, half-villages at a time, their wives and children and some few wretched household goods piled on their wooden wagons, drawn by small emaciated horses, sometimes a cow tied in the rear, but more frequently of late despoiled even of this last friend and chief support of the little ones, and start on their dreary tramp across half of the one

continent and the whole of another,—to them an incalculable number of miles,—for a distant, absolutely strange, nay, unimaginable goal, which half of them never reach,—all of this with a recklessness which can come of nothing but despair. *

Russia has millions of Mohammedan subjects. I do not mean our new subjects of Central Asia, but the Tatars along the Volga and in the Crimea, and the inhabitants of the highlands of the Caucasus. They are received in the public schools and colleges, were they are taught the principles of their religous law by doctors (mollahs) of their own. They furnish good soldiers and dinstinguished officers to our army. They ply various crafts in the midst of our native population, especially those of peddlers, of cabdrivers, and hotel-waiters. They are thrifty and peaceable. Who ever heard of hostile outbreaks against them? A little good-humored raillery is all they ever have to encounter at the hands of our people, who will call them "Pig-ear" in fun, or sometimes in derision, when angry or quarreling, in allusion to their horror of pork. "Shaved-pate" is also a current appellation, which they are so far from taking in bad part that a Tatar peddler, if so hailed by some housewife from the other side of the street, will immediately walk over, and, of course, drive the best bargain he can. But the people would no more think of attacking the Tatar quarter in St. Petersburg, or demolishing and plundering a Tatar village on the Volga, than of so dealing with a Russian bazaar or homestead. Where, then, is the difference? Why this imperturbable good understanding with fellow-subjects of one race and religion, and this ineradicable animosity against those of another?

II.

If we were told that a great state, embracing under its rule populations belonging to several distinct races, had in the number several millions of subjects who, outwardly peacable and harmless, nay, timid to cowardice and submissive to servility, were yet unceasingly and systematically undermining the well-being of the country they inhabit; who, while enjoying the fullest religious toleration and liberty of public worship, scrupulously perform every year a public religious ceremony which offers a loop-hole of release from the obligation of keeping any

* There is another current of emigration from the government on the Volga; and that, of course, has nothing to do with the Jews.

oath or promise made to the Government or to individuals belonging to the state religion; who, while sheltered by the laws equally with all their fellow-subjects, and, like them, entitled to sit in local courts of justice, are bound, under the direct penalties of excommunication, to decide cases brought before them only according to instructions received from a secret tribunal of their own; who are authorized and taught by their law to consider the persons and property of their fellow-subjects, if belonging to a different race and religion from theirs, as their natural patrimony, lawful for them to secure by any means; lastly, who contrive to feed whole districts in part on the refuse of the meat slaughtered for themselves,—if such a state of things were described to us as existing actually, in a great country, under a strong and well-established government, would not such a statement awaken in us a feeling of incredulity amounting to a total disbelief? Surely no government can for a single moment tolerate so monstrous an anomaly! Certainly not—i.e., not with its eyes open. But there are many ways of blinding the most wakeful eyes. Argus had a hundred of them, yet Hermes could charm them all. That the above is no wild fiction, but a statement of facts, an account of the condition in which the entire west and south-west of Russia has been for centuries, and is now, is the startling discovery which we owe to the remarkable collection of authentic documents, edited in 1869 by Jacob Brafmann, under offical patronage, and with the means of a semi-official source. But before examining and quoting the work, something must be said of the man, whose marked individuality invites attention.

There have of old been Jews of two descriptions, so different as to be like to distinct races. There were the Jews who saw God and proclaimed His law, and those who worshipped the golden calf and yearned for the flesh-pots of Egypt; there were the Jews who followed Jesus, and those who crucified Him; there were the thinkers and the sticklers; the men of the spirit and the men of the letter; Spinoza and his persecutors. To borrow, for a moment, Renan's noble and striking language, "in the course of its long history, Israel has always had an admirable minority which protested against the errors of the majority of the nation. A vast dualism is the very essence of this singular people's life. It has been divided, so to speak, into two opposing families, of which the one represented the narrow, malevolent, hair-splitting materialistic side of the genius of Israel, the other its liberal,

benevolent, idealistic side. The contrast has always been striking."*

Jacob Brafmann is distinctively a Jew, but distinctively belongs to the "admirable minority." Of humble parentage, and in no way favored by fortune, he was raised out of his sordid surroundings and the narrow groove of his early training by nothing but the predominance of "the liberal, benevolent, idealistic" element in his nature. His boyhood was the same unenviable round of useless, unintelligent school learning, mischievous idleness, and precocious familiarity with sharp practice of every kind, which makes the Hebrew youth of the poorer class so unattractive a specimen. "Education" for the Hebrew boy of small means begins, indeed, at the age of five or six, but consists entirely in learning to read and memorizing the "Prayer-books;" then chapters from the Pentateuch, with scraps of Talmudistic commentary, and it may be, at the last stage, fragments from the Talmud itself. Then, at seventeen or eighteen, comes marriage with all its cares and burdens,—and Hebrew wedlock is proverbially prolific,—but too often without its solace and companionship, for the matter is usually arranged by the respective families, without reference to the young people's wishes or sympathies. Poor Brafmann fared but ill at this pass; the mate assigned him was exceptionally uncongenial to him. Doggedly he worked for his family, plying alternately sundry small trades and various crafts—that of cab-driver, of photographer, etc., with the versatility peculiar to his race, and to which they are partly driven by the necessities of an overcrowded, over-stocked market in those centers of dense and abjectly poor Jewish population. But unlike his brethren he did not sink and harden in degradation. Through all those years of loveless, thankless toil, he never ceased to think, to observe, to learn—nay, to study, in the real and higher sense of the word, robbing many of his nights of their necessary rest, and bitterly upbraided by his young wife on account, not of his health, which suffered under the excessive strain, but of the candle which "he wasted." He became a Hebrew scholar, he learned Russian and German—the literary German, not the mongrel jargon which Jews all talk in those parts—at the age of thirty-four; he even taught himself to read and understand French and Latin. He read the New Testament, and studied deeply in

* *Les Evangiles et la Seconde Generation Chretienne,* page 12. ..

Christian theology. At length, and from sincere conviction, he became an open convert to Christianity, and received baptism. Life among his own people had now become impossible, but the education which he had given himself with almost superhuman persistence and intuition had fitted him for better things, and when he was appointed teacher of the Hebrew language at the seminary* of Minsk, in 1860, he found himself in an honorable and, comparatively speaking, comfortable position.

Even before that, Brafmann had attracted the Emperor's attention by addressing to him a memoir concerning the anomalous position and conditions of life of his Hebrew subjects. The consequence was that, together with his appointment, he received an imperial order to study and propose ways and means for removing the tremendous obstacles which Jewish converts encounter when they declare their intention of becoming Christians. To aid him in his researches, access was opened to the greatest variety of sources bearing on the question,—and on the one hand by the support of the bishop, on the other, by that—less official, but perhaps more effective—of many a Hebrew well-wisher. "It was thus," says Brafmann, in his preface, "that a rich collection of materials accumulated in my portfolio, valuable not only for my special object, but as illustrating the condition of the Hebrew generally. The most prominent feature of my collection is a package of more than one thousand authentic documents, never published until this time—ordinances, resolutions, and acts of divers Jewish kahals (administrative councils) and beth-dins (courts of justice), which are of great importance as representing that practical side of modern Jewish life which can never be discerned by outsiders—by those who have not, so to speak, been reared within the synagogue walls." "These documents," it is said, further on, "afford convincing evidence that the kahal and beth-din rule the private and social life of the Jewish population in a great measure independent of the Talmud, and that their own private ordinances, supported by the penalty of the kherem (excommunication) are of far greater moment to the modern Jew than the Talmud. They show as clearly as possible in what way and by what means the Jews, notwithstanding their limited rights,

* The word "seminary" is always applied to ecclesiastical schools or colleges, placed under the jurisdiction of the local ecclesiastical authorities, and, as supreme resort, of the Holy Synod.

have always succeeded in driving alien elements from the towns and boroughs where they have settled, to get into their hands the capital and immovable property in those places, and to get rid of all competition in commerce and trades, as has been the case in the western provinces of Russia, in Poland, Galicia, Roumania; by what miracle it could come to pass that whole departments of France were found to be mortgaged to the Jews in 1806, as Napoleon tells Champagny in his letter of November 9th of that year, although they formed only an insignificant minority in the empire, in all sixty thousand. Finally, what is most important to us, these documents contain the plain answer to the question why the labor and money expended by our Government, in the course of the present century, on the reformation of the Jews have brought no result." Of these thousand documents, ranging from 1794 to 1883, Brafmann published in his book, *The Kahal*, a selection of two hundred and eighty-five, mostly dated from Minsk, in the government of the same name. Their authenticity is proved (1) by their very ancient look; (2) by the uniform notarial handwriting; (3) by the signatures of many persons which can be identified from other existing sources; (4) by the water-mark in the paper on which they are written.

Before we examine their contents and the conditions of life which they illustrate, it may be well to define the exact meaning of some words which incessantly recur in them, and, first of all, that of the term 'kahal' itself.

The kahal, abbreviated from the kheder-ha-kahal, is the town council or administrative council of a Jewish community. Officially it purports to discharge only a few modest duties, distributing the taxes among their people, for the punctual payment of which they assume the responsibility before the Government, taking care of the sick, superintending the synagogue and all that pertains to Hebrew worship, ceremonial, and religious observances. On these grounds the institution is not only tolerated, but sanctioned and actively supported by the Government. In reality, it wields supreme, absolute, an unquestioned power over every phase of Hebrew life, both private and social, and manages to use the local Christian authorities as its unwitting tools, not only against its Gentile fellow-subjects, but against any of its own people who might feel inclined to demur at the heavy yoke imposed on them. To show that this is

so, and what are the means employed, is the object of Brafmann's book, and will be that of our next chapter.

The beth-din is the Talmudic court of justice, which exists in every Jewish community without exception, under the high protection of the kahal, and under whose jurisdiction are placed all transgressions and litigations arising between private Jews, or between such and the kahal. It answers to all the needs of Jewish mercantile life, and takes the place of the ancient Sanhedrin. It is a sacred institution, and its attributes are, even now, very sensitive. It pretends to be simply a court of amicable arbitration, and is tolerated, but not officially recognized, by the Government.

The kherem, or great excommunication, is the last resort and most terrible weapon which the kahal and beth-din always keep in reserve to quell incipient rebellion or punish actual disobedience. Brafmann gives the entire form which, besides being very monotonous, is too long for reproduction here. There is something appalling in the virulence and malignancy of the curses launched upon the offender's head, and it is not astonishing that even liberal-minded Jews should often have faltered and been daunted before its tremendous vehemence. A general malediction is first pronounced in the name of God and all the celestial powers; then a special one for every month of the year, in this form: "If he is born in the month of Nisan, which is ruled by the Archangel Uriel, may he be accursed of that archangel and his angels," and so forth through the remaining eleven months; also the days of the week and the four seasons; then comes the final imprecation, to which great poetic force cannot be denied:

"May the Lord's calamity hasten to overtake him; God, the Creator! break him! bend him! May fiends encounter him! Be he accursed wherever he stands! May his spirit depart suddenly, may an unclean death seize him, and may he not end the month! May the Lord visit him with consumption, brain-fever, inflammation, insanity, ulcers, and jaundice! May he pierce his breast with his own sword, and may his arrows be broken! May he be as chaff which the wind drives before it, and may the Angel of God pursue him! May his path be beset with dangers, covered with darkness! May he encounter direct despair, and may he fall into the net spread for his feet by God! May he be

driven out of the realm of light into the darkness, and cast out of the world! Misfortunes and sorrows shall fright him. He shall behold with his eyes the blows that shall fall on him. He shall be sated with the wrath of the Almighty. He shall be clothed with curses as with a garment. And God shall give no forgiveness to this man, but pour His wrath and vengeance upon him, and all the curses shall enter into him that are written in the Law."

And as though this were not yet explicitly enough, the denunciation is further completed in the circular addressed to "the wise men and elders of the nation, to notify them that a son of Israel has been cast into the outer darkness. After the introductory greeting and the enumeration of the offenses of the accused person, the kahal continues:

"Therefore, we have laid the Kherem on him. Do ye likewise, daily. Proclaim publicly that his bread is the bread of a Gentile; that his wine is the wine of idolatry; that his vegetables are impure, and his books even as the books of magicians. Ye shall not eat with him, nor drink with him; ye shall not perform the rite of circumcision on his son, and ye shall not teach his children the law, nor bury his dead, nor receive him into any corporations; the cup that he has drunk from ye shall wash, and in every respect ye shall treat him as a Gentile."

And now, after these necessary explanations, we can at last turn to that part of our subject to which the foregoing pages have been in reality only an introduction.

III.

"Die Juden bilden einen Staat im Staate." These words of Schiller, Brafmann takes as his motto. Referring to them in the course of his book, he remarks that as a state without a territory is not admissible, so these words are usually taken by unsuspecting outsiders for a poetic figure rather than an historical truth. They little imagine that the fiction is turned into a momentous reality by a short item in the Talmud, which lays down as a fundamental axiom that "the property of Gentiles is even as a waste, free unto all"* (i.e., all Jews). Now, as the kahal has the supreme direction of the affairs of every community, it follows that the kahal of each district considers itself the only rightful owner and legal disposer of the territory within its jurisdiction, no matter who may hold it or any part of it in actual possession, Jew or Gentile, and that not arbitrarily, but on the ground of the kheskat-ishoub, a right well defined in the Talmudic code called Koshen-Hamishpat, and the works of its learned expounders. One of the highest authorities among the latter, Rabbi Joseph Kouloun, in his highly respected work, *Questions and Answers*, compares the property of Gentiles (section 132) to "a lake free to all," in which, however, no one may spread his nets but a Jew duly authorized by the kahal. We continue in Brafmann's own words?

"Considering, then, the Gentile population of its districts as 'its lake' to fish in, the kahal proceeds to sell portions of this strange property to individuals on principles, as strange. To one uninitiated in kahal mysteries, such a sale must be unintelligible. Let us take an instance. The kahal, in accordance with its own rights, sells to the Jew N. a house which, according to the state laws of the country, is the inalienable property of the Gentile M., without the latter's knowledge or consent. Of what use, it will be asked, is such a transaction to the purchaser? The deed of sale delivered to him by the kahal cannot invest him with the position which every owner assumes toward his property. M. will not give up his house on account of its having been sold by the kahal, and the latter has not the power to make him give it up. What, then, has the purchaser N. acquired for the money paid by him to the kahal? Simply this: he has acquired khazaka—i.e., right of ownership over the house of the Gentile M., in force whereof he is given the exclusive right, guaranteed from interference or competition from other Jews, to get possession of said house, as expressly said in the deed of sale, 'by any means whatever.' Until he has finally succeeded in transferring it to his official possession, he alone is entitled to rent that house from its present owner, to trade in it, to lend money to the owner and other Gentiles who may dwell in it—to make profits out of them in any way his ingenuity may suggest. This is what is meant by khazaka. Sometimes the kahal sells to a Jew even the person of some particular Gentile, without any immovable property attached. This is how the law defines this extraordinary right, which is called meropie: 'If a man (meaning a Jew) hold in his power a Gentile, it is in some places forbidden to other Jews to enter into relations with that person to

* Talmud, Treatise "Baba-Batra," page 55

the prejudice of the first; but in other places it is free to every Jew to have business relations with that person, to lend him money, give him bribes, and despoil him, for it is said that the property of a Gentile is hefker (free to all), and whoever first gets possession of it, to him it shall belong."*

It will be noticed what stress is laid on money-lending as a means to effect the desired transfer of property. Indeed, it is the mainspring of the operation, and a case of failure is very rare. The proposed victim is tempted into borrowing, and enticed on and on by proffered facilities so long as it is supposed he still has a chance of rescue. When he has become entangled in the meshes of renewed bills and compound interest wholly beyond the range of his resources, the blow descends; and the fortunate purchaser enters into open possession of his secretly long-cherished property. Perhaps he sells it then to a Christian, so that it may revert back to the kahal as hefker, and the process begins over again, to the advantage of some new 'fisher.' And the beauty of the thing is, there is no risk attached to it. If people will borrow, they have to pay, and there are courts of justice in the land to see that they do. No matter what artifices have been used to inveigle them, what amount of fine psychology has been put in play to find out their weak sides and attack them—the law has nothing to do with that. In the rural districts, the process is stil' easier and the result still sadder. Jews do not live in villages; there is nothing for them to do there. They prefer more populous and, above all, wealthier centers, where the artificial demands of city life give scope to the display and bartering of tempering wares of all kinds.

Of these wares, there is one which has overworked, underfed, every careworn peasant cannot resist—vodka. It is warmth in the inhuman winter cold; mirth in his rare hours of rest; strength—fictitious, it is true, yet upholding him for the time—when he sinks under the day's task; medicine in sickness; above all, it is forgetfulness. And if poets, with everything to make life a dream of beauty, have cried out in weariness of heart, "The best of life is but intoxication," surely the poor plodder may be excused for feeling the same in the only sense accessible to his limited experience. And truly, in moderation,

* "Khoshen-Hamishpat," section 156, para. 17, & Treatise "Baba-Batra," chap. 8.

whiskey is a necessity to our peasant, imposed by the climate and the conditions of his life. But how easy the slip into excess! and where the line? Well do the Jews know all this, and so the public-houses in the villages are all kept by Jews—a plenteous and never-failing source of replenishment to the exchequer of the kahal. In every village are one or two public-houses, or more, according to its size and the number of it inhabitants; for there must not be more fishers than the lake can support, nor must it be fished out all at once. How complete the success let any village of our western provinces witness, with its wretched, weather-beaten cabins, hingeless doors and shutters, crooked and thatchless roofs, and rotting door-steps; its tottering, yawning barns, scantily propped by poles; empty stables, solitary plows and wagons under ruinous sheds; finally, the long trains of Amoor emigrants mentioned in our first chapter. And if figures are wanted, let this suffice: in 1869, seventy-three per cent of all the immovable property of the western provinces had passed into the hands of the Jews.

If we turn to the documents themselves, our amazement increases, for there, indeed, the assertion which we were half inclined to doubt assumes a body and becomes a living reality. Here are three—Nos. 22, 23, and 26, dated Minsk, 1796,—which relate to the dispute between the kahal and a certain Eliazar, "about the possession of a house and lot of ground belonging to the uncircumcized hatter, Zvansky." Eliazar claims it on the ground that it was sold to his dead father, but there is a flaw in the title. In disputes of this kind the kahal generally wins the day. So this case ends by the beth-din adjudging the property to the kahal, "who may sell it to whomever it pleases." No. 77—dated 1799—records the sale to the wealthy and illustrious Jochiel-Michael" of a stone building, containing two shops, with their cellars and upper stories, belonging to the Russian Baikoff; while No. 205—dated 1802—gives half of the same property to another person in payment of an old debt, "seeing that Jochiel-Michael has not yet paid in full the sum due for those shops." The house of the uncircumcized blacksmith, Seleza, and that of the German carpenter, Johann, are disposed of in Nos. 115 and 195, and we may be sure these buildings did not in the end escape their destination, even though hatter, shopkeeper, blacksmith, and carpenter continued for a while to follow their several pursuits, each within its own premises, in the security of ignorance. Nor does the kahal limit its operations to private

property. It is rather startling to find it disposing (No. 105) of "a convent, formerly possessed by Carmelite monks, but now occupied by Franciscans," with all its buildings and outbuildings, in wood or stone, the distillery belonging to it, as well as the convent meadows and vegetable gardens, with the usual remark that "the purchase money has b(9 n paid to a farthing;" of a hospital, with the piece of ground thereto pertaining, held in actual possession by a certain Catholic charitable brotherhood (No. 261); and, finally, appointing arbiters to decide a litigation between itself, the kahal , and a private individual, concerning the right of possession to several shops, stone buildings, owned by the Bishop of Minsk (No. 177). We pass over a long array of documents of exactly the same nature, only observing that in the statute of the kahal and beth-din of the city of Vilna, composed in the approved and general model, the obligation to see that Jews do not interfere with each other's khazakas and meropies is especially mentioned as one of their functions and attributions. Moreover, the interesting "angling" process can be followed step by step in Gustav Freytag's powerful novel, *Soll und Haben* (Debit and Credit) in which we see the wealthy usurer Hirsch Ehrental systematically going to work on the property of the easy-going and imprudent Baron Rothsattel, until the wished-for consummation is happily achieved.

It is well known how punctilious orthodox Jews are about their food, and how particular about having their meat butchered and cooked according to certain very strict regulations laid down in the Talmud; also how great and enduring is their repugnance to share the food of Gentiles, even though they will occasionally welcome a Christian guest to their own table. But what is less generally known is that this peculiarity of theirs, respected everywhere as a feature of their religious observances, very greatly affects, both directly and indirectly, the well-being of the populations among whom they are settled. So little is this suspected that no sort of objection is raised against their building slaughter-houses, and getting the entire butcher's trade into their own hands; indeed, the fact is mentioned with perfect innocence in the Russian Code of Laws;* "In most of the towns of the western provinces there are no butchers but Jews, and only that meat is sold to Christians which is not found

* Vol. V. Note to section 280, para. 42.

kosher." It is supposed that the whole difference between kosher and tref (lawful and forbidden, clean and unclean meat) lies in the observance of, or departure from, certain ridiculously trivial and minute Talmudic ordinances concerning the knife to be used for slaughtering, its shape, sharpness, smoothness, the exact spot on the animal's throat across which it is to be drawn, and the like. If this were all, there would be no harm in handing over to the Christians meat pronounced unfit for the use of their fastidious Jewish brethren. But this is not all. When the animal has been successfully dispatched, according to all the refinements of Talmudic law,* its internal parts—brain, heart, lungs, liver, bowels, etc.—are submitted to the closest examination from an hygienic point of view, and if a taint or symptom of disease is discovered in any of them, the whole carcass is pronounced tref, and put into the market for sale to the Christian population. "We cannot wonder," remarks Brafmann, "at the profound loathing with which Jew regard the food of Christians, knowing as they do that much of the meat which is sold them is actually no better than carrion." Nor does their conscience sting them in the least for so unjustifiable a proceeding since they have for it the authority of the Mosaic law, which expressly says (*Deuteronomy* xiv. 21) "Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien; for thou art a holy people unto the Lord thy God."

Indirectly, the condition of the entire country (that part of it where the Jews are allowed to dwell) is influenced by this separatism, because it furnishes the kahal with its principal and most unfailing revenue,—universally known under the curious name of "box-duty,"—and thus always keeps it provided with large sums of ready money, which it uses at its own discretion to further the interests of the community, or avert any obnoxious interference on the part of the Christian authorities—principally by means of bribes to police officials and employes. The regulations about this tax and its collection form quite a complicated organization, too important in its effects to be dismissed with only a passing notice. It necessitates a consider-

* The Talmudic law devotes eighty-six chapters, divided into six hundred and forty-two paragraphs, to the regulations concerning slaughtering, kosher and tref.

able staff of officials, who hold their functions on oath and under dread of the kherem. First there are the professional slaughterers, trained in the business of killing according to Talmudic rules, and appointed by the kahal. All cattle or fowls, without exception, that are to be consumed in the town—either for the market or for private use—must be slain by them, on pain of being considered "even as carrion": the owner of a chicken may not kill it to make soup for his sick wife, but must take it to the sworn slaughterer. A certain duty has to be paid to the agents of the kahal, always present on the premises, on every head of cattle,—ox, calf, sheep, or goat,—and on every fowl, varying according to their kind. It is to be paid, not in paper or copper coin, but in silver, and the slaughterer is forbidden "to unsheath his knife before it has been so paid." This is only part of the box-duty. By far the greater part of it is levied on the retail sale of kosher meat. This part falls on the purchasers, who pay three groats in silver (about one cent) on every pound they buy. Meat brought in from the surrounding country pays the same duty—i.e., the owner can neither use it nor sell it unless he pays his three groats per pound to the collectors of the kahal. Even fat is not exempt from the duty, and anyone who purchases either from a private person (i.e., not from a butcher in the meat-market) must be shown the receipt of the collectors, or he may find himself devouring "carrion," "food unclean as pork," and come under the canonical kherem in consequence. There is in the market a special room, in which the collectors sit all day long to receive the money, while two superintendents continually "walk the floor" of the market, to see that every purchaser, after having received his piece of meat from the butcher, takes it straightway into the collector's office, to be reweighed and to pay the duty. It is amusing to note the precautions that are taken to secure the money from fraud or foul play of any kind. "The collectors, to avoid abuses," it is stated in the regulation (Document No. 88), "are forbidden under penalty of the most terrible kherem, to put it in their pockets, but must slip it into a locked box, with a slit in the top." (Hence the name "box-duty.") Every evening they are to count the money, enter it into the book, then transfer it, at least twice a week, into a strong box deposited under the care of one of the rich men of the city, who, however, is not entrusted with the key—or rather keys—one of which remains with the collectors, while the other is in the charge of a third person, appointed every month by election.

The contents of the strong-box are verified once a month, by persons specially appointed. When the kahal makes a demand for money from the box-sums, "it must be signed by five members at least" (there are nineteen in all), and the money is taken out and delivered by both collectors jointly, not otherwise. Butchers, in consideration of their having paid box-duty for the slaughtering of the animals, are allowed to sell kosher meat two groats per pound higher than tref, so that the Jewish purchaser really pays a double duty on his meat.

A number of documents show that a great part of this box-money is regularly expended in bribes, either on given occasions, for an object, or in a generally propitiating manner, as gratuitous gifts on the two great holidays of the year—New Year's Day and Easter. These latter offerings being a very ordinary occurrence, in accordance with an old custom of the country, are registered quite openly as "holiday presents to the authorities" (No. 4); or to be taken from the box-money a hundred zlots (a little over ten dollars) "to buy coffee and sugar for presents to the authorities at Easter" (No. 114); or, "ordained by the 'chiefs of the city' to go the usual round at Easter, the necessary sums to be taken from the box-money" (No. 73); or, "bought four loaves of sugar, best quality, eighty-two pounds in all," for New Year's presents (No. 244). Actual bribes, given for a purpose, being of not so harmless a nature, are neither given nor expressed so openly. The documents which record the expense are worded covertly, as: "A hundred rubles to be employed in the purchase of rye and other grain for a certain purpose, and fifty rubles to be given to the secretary of the governor in acknowledgement of a certain service" (No. 33). The agents employed in such cases are instructed to do their best to secure proofs of the transaction, so that the kahal may always hereafter have it in its power to exercise control over the official who has yielded to temptation, by threatening to divulge his offense. When affairs in the issue of which the Jewish community is interested—or a corporation, or even private individuals—are being transacted in one of the local courts, clever and trusty agents are directed to watch the case, and, if necessary, to give it a gentle push in the right direction by trying various blandishments on the members of the court, —such, for instance, as providing a luncheon, with choice wines, for the judges (No. 37). Now all this materially, if indirectly, affects the condition of the country at large, for every unlawful

favor shown to the Jews is sure to react in a prejudicial manner on the Christian population. And were it not for the right to levy box-money on kosher meat, the kahal would not have always ready to its hand extensive means to dispose of in this way. Therefore it has taken care to secure to itself this never-failing source of revenue, by enlisting the Government on its side. It was easy for it to do this by assuming the responsibility for the payment of the taxes by the Jewish communities, and by undertaking to supply the required number of recruits or the corresponding "exemption-Money" (under the old military system), and by representing the box-duty as the easiest and surest means to this end, as a supplementary reserve income, from which the taxes should be paid for the poor or insolvent members of the community. The consequence is that this duty, together with all the regulations about kosher meat, without which it could not be levied, are under the sanction and protection of the Russian law, and actively supported by the local authorities, whose aid and assistance the kahal may claim at any moment. The following are the express terms of the law:

"Subject to the box-duty are: (1) The slaughtering of cattle (per head of cattle; (2) of fowls (per each fowl); (3) the sale of kosher meat (per pound); (4) another item of the box-money is the fines imposed for the non-observance of the regulations on this subject."*

"The police, both urban and rural, and all other local authorities, are bound to render their aid and assistance, when such is required in legal form, to see that the box-duty be paid by the Jews without opposition or fraud."†

How far the official object of the institution is achieved may be seen from the fact that, in 1867, there was a balance against the Jews in the government of Vilno of 293,868 rubles, 36 1/2 copecks arrear on taxes, and 341,097 rubles, 15 copecks arrear on taxes against those of Minsk. (A ruble is one hundred kopecks, and worth about seventy-five cents United States money.)

* Statute on Taxes; supplement to section 281, para. 8.

† Ibid., para. 57.

This exposition of the attitude which the Russian Jews* have invariably held and still hold toward their Gentile fellow-subjects would be incomplete without a brief statement of the line of conduct which they follow with regard to the jurisdiction of the Gentile courts of justice, and to their own obligations as represented by oaths and promises made to Gentiles.

The first of these points is settled most unequivocally by the following extract from the "Koshen-Hamishpat" (chapter 26, paragraph 1):

"Jews are forbidden to go to law before a Gentile court of justice, or Gentile institutions of any sort. This prohibition does not lose its force even in cases where the Gentile laws coincide with the Hebrew laws, nor even should both sides wish to submit their case to a Gentile court. He who violates this prohibition is a villain. Such an act is considered equal to blasphemy and rebellion against the entire Mosaic law."

The offender, of course, incurs the kherem in all its rigor, and cannot be freed from it until he releases his antagonist from the power of the Gentiles. How consistently this principle is carried out is shown by two very remarkable documents, Nos. 165 and 166. Two Jewish members are to be elected to sit in one of the mixed minor local courts, called "oral courts," because cases of a very trivial nature are examined and decided by them orally, according to "custom" more than written law. Thirty electors have been chosen by a general assembly, and the names of the candidates have been proclaimed. Thereupon, and before the official election by ballot takes places, the candidates are summoned before the beth-din, and there made to engage, under oath, "that, through all the time of their exercising the function of judges in the oral court, they will be guided by the directions and instructions of the beth-din and kahal; also that they will unconditionally obey all their commands with respect to the cases which will be submitted to the court." After this a committee of four persons—two members of the kahal and two of the beth-din—is appointed to make out a code of rules for the guidance of the two judges.

"And all the resolutions signed by the committee shall be by

* To these may safely be added the Jews of the eastern provinces of Prussia and Austria, Galicia, Bukovina, etc., and also Roumania, for in all these countries the state of things is exactly similar.

said judges carried out punctually during a whole year. All this has been done with the common consent, in accordance with the laws and ordinances. At each sitting of the committee one of said two judges must of necessity be present, in order to consult together concerning the cases to be decided in said court."

It naturally follows from these promises that all oaths whatever taken by Jews, or testimony given by them under oath before Gentile courts or magistrates, may or may not be valid. Further opportunities for evading obligations to Christians are offered by the annual religious solemnity called kol-nidreh, the opening act of the great festival of Yom-Kipur, the day of national purification, of absolution and reconciliation with heaven, when all private chapels as well as the synagogues of the various corporations are closed, by special order and under pain of the kherem, so that Israel may pray to the Lord of their fathers jointly in the great synagogue, as one united family. It is the tenth day after the Hebrew New Year's day, its great holiness marked by a severe fast—total abstinence from food during twenty-four hours for all adults, and even children over twelve years old; like the solemnity of New Year's day, it closes with the significant patriotic signal, the blowing of the sacred horns, which is answered by the entire congregation with the traditional ejaculation: "Next year in Jerusalem!" The fast and common prayer begin the night before, two hours before sunet, and are ushered in by the ceremony of kol-nidreh, which we will describe in Brafmann's own words:

"When the men and women, in holiday attire, have taken their separate stations in the synagogue, which is lighted by the wax tapers held by each person, and the leader of the choir (cantor) has taken his place, then the most notable members of the assistance open the ark, reverently take out the thora, while the choir thrice repeat the celebrated kol-nidreh to an ancient traditional chant; the congregation repeat it aloud with them. Judging from the pomp and reverence with which the Jews prepare for this act, an outsider would naturally conclude that it is the very center-piece of the whole yearly cycle of spiritual exercises. But, if he knew the language, he would find that the words pronounced with such awe-inspiring ceremonial, such religious concentration and profound reverence are not words of prayer at all, but an act by which the entire nation renounces

all promises, oaths, and obligations given by each of its members in the preceding, and all such as will be given in the coming, year. With this public renunciation of a nation's plighted word, the whole moral base of social life does indeed fall to pieces. It is a fact, so utterly revolting, that the greatest authorities of the Talmudic world itself have risen in protest against it. But not even they could prevail against the force of custom, and the kol-nidreh renunciation maintains its place among the most honored Hebrew rites."

This chapter cannot be more aptly concluded than by another extract from Brafmann's remarks, so pithy and forcible in their simple earnestness:

"To students of law we venture to think that these documents will offer not a little interest; but we especially recommend them in the study of those who are curious to find out the real causes of the universal murmur of reprobation which has always been heard against the Jews from the surrounding world, and of the persecutions to which they have been subjected through eighteen centuries—i.e., ever since the kahal has ruled this unhappy people."

IV.

Was Brafmann right in making these revelations—or, at least, in giving them the publicity of the press? Should not a certain merciful feeling have restrained him from thus exposing the short-comings of those who were still his brethren in blood and race? Should he not have been content to cut himself adrift from the vessel which held them? Scarcely. You cannot let your neighbor's house be broken into because you have friends in the gang, even though you have withdrawn yourself from them when you discovered their evil ways. Yet, Brafmann is emphatically and enthusiastically a Jew. He is deeply, passionately devoted to his brethren, and he possibly—who knows?—might have hesitated and temporized with his duty to his new brethren from tenderness to the old, had it not been his entire conviction that the Jews suffer quite as much under the system whose secret workings he divulges as the Christians themselves. For each power, each right, of the kahal and beth-din is a stick with two ends, of which the one descends on the Christian population and the other impartially belabors the Jewish community,—of course falling heaviest on the poor

mass,* trader or artificer can never be sure that his house has not been sold over his head to a Hebrew fellow-citizen, on the other hand, the Jew who has bought a piece of ground or a house, from the Russian government or a Christian owner, is made to pay an additional sum for the same property to the kahal. Thus No. 87 records the sale "to Rabbi Kahaim, son of Rabbi Isaac, Levite," of the right of ownership to a stone building, constructed by him on the market-place of Minsk, and only from the day that this second deed of sale is delivered to him is it said that the building belongs to him and his heirs forever, "from the center of the earth to the summit of the heavens." Further, as a rule, a Jew from one district is not permitted to trade or settle in another, and if he is, by special favor of the kahal, he is made to pay handsomely for the privilege. For it is said of the law:†

"At the present time, when we live under the rule of alien nations, and too great an accumulation of Hebrew population may lead to collision with them, every Jew who comes to a city and wishes to settle in it, is a foe to those who already dwell there. Therefore the local kahal is given the right to close the door before the new-comers, to attain which object it is lawful for it to employ any means whatsoever, even to the power of the goim (the local administration)."

"Even to the power of the goim." That means the local Christian police, which is to the kahal what the secular arm was to the Inquisition. It is literally at its beck and call, owing to the sanction awarded by our laws to the box-duty. This same active sanction also enables it to exercise a most irksome supervision and an intolerable coercion over the private life of every Jewish family. A few instances will best illustrate the practical working of this simple and ingenious machinery.

However miserable a Jewish family, there are two occasions—a wedding and the circumcision of a son—on which a

* So on one occasion, when the superintendents of the box-duty demanded an addition to their salary, the kahal, instead of granting it from its own exchequer, imposed an additional duty on the sale of meat, and when the collectors in their turn applied the very next day for the same favor, the duty was still further increased—by one groat per pound—to satisfy them. (Nos. 173 & 176.)

† "Koshen-Hamishpat," sec. 156, para. 7.

certain amount of festive expenditure is inevitable. Guests are invited, a meal is served, musicians are hired. In none of these points, however, is the giver of the feast allowed to follow his own discretion or inclination, but must submit to a code of regulations, which would be amusing from their absurdity were they not so galling to all feeling of independence and human dignity. Here are a few items: "No one shall dare to serve at circumcision feasts refreshments consisting only of cakes and whiskey." There must be a meal of butcher's meat; if the feast-giver be a poor man, he must have meat for at least ten persons, and only in case of absolute destitution can an exemption be obtained from the kahal. Visitors who come to offer congratulations on the birth of a son or daughter are forbidden, as well as the parents themselves, to taste refreshments in the shape of cakes, preserved fruit. "Before and after a wedding each of the families is allowed to give only one feast." "There must not be more than three musicians at a wedding, and they are not allowed to eat more than three times. To a circumcision may be invited "only relatives to the third degree, the two next-door neighbors on each side of the house and three from across the street, the teacher of the host's children," and a few more persons strictly determined. The invitations are to be sent through the messengers of the beth-din—not otherwise. The feast-giver is entitled to a certain quantity of meat duty-free, which, however, the collectors deliver only on being presented with the list of guests, sanctioned by the kahal and signed by the city-notary. Now, if the kahal had not contrived to secure the active cooperation of the state laws in levying the box-duty, it would not have the means of reminding every Jew, even on such occasions as household festivals, of its dread and restless power. As things stand, its vengeance can fall on the rebel at any moment. To punish disobedience to its slightest regulations or even a temporary ordinance, it has only to summon the police and denounce the culprit as having infringed the laws concerning kosher and box-duty. Who is to rescue the unhappy man from the hands of the authorities, who demand from him the legal fine for that offense? That he never commited it is no safeguard to him, for false accusation, even supported by perjury and recourse to the goim, are among the authorized means to break rebellion. Two documents—Nos. 148 and 149—contain the exposition of the measures to be taken "in order to preserve the Talmudic court (beth-din) from the disrespect which, in punishment for our sins, has of late made

itself felt,—to prevent our foes from sitting as judges over us, which heaven forbid!—and to bend audacious apostates and rebels, so that every Jew may be submissive to the Talmudic law and court." The measures contained in No. 149 are much the most terrible, to be used only against hardened rebels, and when the case has been put in the hands of the "secret prosecutor"—a functionary who is elected every month by ballot from among the officers of the beth-din, and who swears the most solemn oath to spare no person in carrying out the instructions of the Talmudic court, and never to reveal that he ever has been invested."* Here are the nine paragraphs (some of them condensed) into which this remarkable document is divided:

"1. The rebel is deprived of the offices which he may have held in the kahal or corporations. 2. He is excluded from the community and any corporation meetings. 4. He is excluded from all functions or honors in the synagogue. 5. He is not to be invited to any festival, public or private. He who invites him falls under the kherem. 6. No one is to rent from him his house or his shop, nor to let his own to him. 7. If he is an artisan, it is forbidden to give him work, on pain of the heaviest kherem. 8. If a betrothal contract has been entered into with him, the other party is freed from it, without incurring the fine usually imposed in such cases, and reimbursement of expenses. 9. It is lawful to proclaim in the synagogue that the rebel has eaten tref food or infringed a fast, etc., to confirm the accusation by false testimony, and to have him punished as if he had done this thing."

This document is approved and signed by fourteen members of the kahal and beth-din and by the chief rabbi of the city of Minsk.

Nor are the Christian courts of justice less efficient tools than the local police in the hands of the Jewish rulers. One of the most common proceedings to punish disobedience or disrespect is to sue the offender in a Christian court for debt, real or imaginary. Thus, when a litigation is to be decided by the beth-din, it is customary, in order to secure the submission of the parties to the suit, to make them both sign blank bills before the case is tried. Then, should the losing party be dissatisfied with the decision and refer the case to the Christian court, which is his right under the state laws, the beth-din fills the blank at its pleasure, and directs the nominal holder to present this perfectly legal document for payment through the local authorities. "This," says Brafmann, "accounts for the great number of litigations always on hand in Christian courts. They are generally nothing more than legal fictions used by the beth-din or kahal to compel the obedience of refractory members of their communities." If offenders return to the path of duty within a certain time, the claim is withdrawn. Sometimes the Russian courts receive genuine complaints, but they are usually powerless for redress, and bitterly are the plaintiffs made to rue their audacity. In 1866, a Hebrew widow complained to the mayor and town-council of Vilna that she had been charged fifteen hundred rubles for the burial of her husband, and compelled not only to pay this sum but to sign a declaration that she had done so voluntarily for charitable purposes, the corporation of undertakers having been directed to refuse burial to the body until she had submitted, which she had done at the expiration of five days. It is further seen, from the progress of the case, that the kahal fined her five hundred rubles more, and compelled the police to recover this sum from her by representing it as an arrear on her share of the contribution for ransoming poor and insolvent Jews from military service. The impudence of the pretense was patent, yet the local authorities could do nothing, for the kahal, in all that regards the collection and payment of taxes for the Jewish population, is a state institution.

The meaning of the little phrase, so frequently repeated, that it is lawful to the kahal to compel obedience "by any means whatsoever, even through the power of the goim," will now be sufficiently clear not to need further illustration, though such might be produced to any extent from Brafmann's book, to which indeed full justice could be done by translating it.

Brafmann is, we repeat, a Jewish patriot in the fullest and widest sense. He admires his race, he takes pride in belonging to it, and loves his people with a passionate pity and tenderness which makes his voice break and his eyes fill when he speaks of their sufferings and moral degradation under the oppressive system which holds them in iron bands. His dreams are of their regeneration, of their future power and greatness—not as a

* This strongly reminds us of the mediaeval Fehmgericht.

political nation, but as a highly gifted race, living on equal terms among other races, all artifical barriers being removed, and the field opened without let or hindrance of any kind to the free development of the many noble faculties of mind and soul so characteristic of what Renan calls "the admirable minority of Israel." If, therefore, he incurred by his revelations the utmost wrath of the rulers whom he exposed, and of the ignorantly fanatical mass, to such a degree that his life at one time was not considered safe even in St. Petersburg, where he dwelt after his book appeared; on the other hand, he is comforted and secretly supported by the sympathy of many of the more enlightened Jews who, like him, sigh for release from a bondage worse than foreign captivity. But for such support he could not have obtained possession of the precious pile of papers which were abstracted for him, not without danger, by a friend from the Jewish archive of Minsk.

The above exposition of a state of things which might be pronounced wildly unreal but for the irrefragable documentary evidence adduced, though far from exhausting the material collected by Brafmann,* will, it is to be hoped, have clearly established one fact; that, whatever historical causes may underlie the oft-recurring popular outbreaks against the Jews, race animosity, and religious intolerance have never been alone at work, and, in our days, are no longer so at all. The only case of systematic persecution of them from fanatical motives is that of the Spanish Inquisition, though the motives were far from unmixed, even there. At all events, if the fathers of St. Dominic and their secular supporters did not object to enriching themselves with the spoils of the wealthy Jews they burned, we must do them justice to acknowledge that they burned the poor ones quite as piously and scrupulously. In all other instances "Jewish riots" begin spontaneously; something—sometimes a mere trifle—happens to infuriate the mob, and they begin to kill and plunder. The massacres spread, rage for a few days, then stop, and everything goes the old round again—for a while. Ignorant fanaticism is only an accessory—true, a terrible one—which comes into play with the greater violence the further the occurrence is removed from us, in the "dark ages." But a significant feature is that the notorious usurers are always the first to suffer, and the bills and securities which hold whole provinces in bondage are the first property sought after and destroyed. This was the case even in the more than usually severe outbreak at the beginning of Richard I.'s reign, which ended in the horrible catastrophe of York, and the monkish chronicler who records it in terms of unseemly exultation amid much revolting fanatical twaddle drops a word which strangely reminds us of the burden of popular complaint which recurred all through the riots of last spring. He calls the Jews "blood-suckers."* Another curious coincidence is that then, in England, as nine hundred years later in Russia, "the rumor was spread that the King had issued orders to massacre the Jews."† The facility with which the ignorant mases lend their ears to such absurdities betrays, at all events, a latent though monstrously distorted consciousness of having received at the hands of the race such wrongs and injuries as claim redress from their natural protector, the governing power. The difference between then and now, apart from the comparatively mild form of the recent paroxysms consequent on the general softening of men's natures, is chiefly this: then, religious feeling was actively mixed up with economical grievances and hideous reprisals, while now it is totally absent. And never could this mediaeval specter be dragged forth in the light of our sober, unfanatical age, to account for phenomena of which the real causes must be obvious to every unbiased observer, were it not that by far the greater part of the so-called "liberal press" in Europe is in the hands of the Hebrew editors and Hebrew writers—many of them men of great culture and talent, of great and well-merited

* Thus, no mention has been made of the so-called "candle-money," nor of the extraordinary contributions, mostly in the shape of a percentage on capital, personal property and wares, levied by the kahal arbitrarily on special occasions, to avert some danger threatening the entire community. Such an occasion occurred in 1802, when the poet Derjavin, a staunch Russian patriot, was in the ministry, and strove to carry through a law forbidding the Jews to keep taverns and public-houses in the villages. There was a great panic among them; the kahals raised one million rubles for bribes and presents at headquarters, ordered public prayers and days of fasting. Derjavin was offered one, even two hundred thousand rubles, to withdraw the project. He told the Emperor (Alexander I.), and did not take the money; but others did, and the Jews won the day. Russian writers have celebrated the event as a triumph of humane and liberal policy, and it has been rather the fashion to abuse Derjavin as a narrow-minded retrograde.

* Charles Knight's *History of England,* chapter 21.

† Hume's *History of England,* chapter 10

authority in the world of letters and science, but whom it suits, from mistaken national zeal, to shed a false light on certain events and sides of modern life, to blind the eyes of superficial and docile readers with the dust of those cheap and plausible phrases of which the shallow orators of 1789-93 have left us so ample a store, and which can be as easily shuffled to prove anything or nothing as the cards whose combinations furnished forth the effective and patriotic speeches of Pieborgne, the lawyer-minister in Laboulaye's *Prince Caniche*. It is time to drop the sentimental liberal slang, through whose loose, wide meshes the biggest humbug can slip unchallenged. When a question of vital import is presented to us, the thing to do is to drive it into a corner and grapple with it, not muffle it up in commonplaces long ago worn threadbare. The Jewish question, in Eastern Europe and Western Russia, is such a question: let us then, for once, look it square in the face. The Jews are disliked, nay, hated in those parts, not because they believe and pray differently, but because they are a parasitical race who, producing nothing, fasten on the produce of land and labor, and live on it, choking the breath of life out of commerce and industry as sure as the creeper throttles the tree that upholds it. They are despised, not because they are of different blood, because they dress differently, eat peculiar food; not even because herding together in unutterable filth and squalor, they are a loathsome and really dangerous element—a standing institution for the propagation of all kinds of horrible diseases and contagions; but because their ways are crooked, their manner abject,—because they will not stand up for themselves and manfully resent an insult or oppose vexation, but will take any amount of it if they can thereby turn a penny, will smirk and cringe, and go off with a deadly grudge at heart, which they will vent cruelly, ruthlessly, but in an underhanded manner, and not always on the offender, but on any or all belonging to the offender's race. It is an essentially oriental feature, this making light of servile forms, so the feeling of pride be secretly treasured and revenge taken at some time and in some way—a feature which our Jews could not have retained so unimpaired had they not always been forcibly kept aloof, by their own rulers, from the ennobling influence of that compound of Grecian refinement and Teutonic manliness which we call modern culture, and which instills more than it teaches that the forms of servitude are as degrading as the fact. The readiness with which they appeal to foreign sympathy and interference,

and which in any set of people holding the position of citizens would be looked upon and punished as state treason of the worst kind, is but another phase of their oriental nature—the inability to grasp the first principles of state-life, or perhaps rather their determination not to acknowledge themselves as belonging to any Gentile state. They are not "persecuted." Only, from time to time, the popular patience—that dike built up of ignorance, apathy, and habitual endurance—breaks; then there is an outpouring of angry waters. True, some things have become impossible. No invading conqueror, for instance, would dream nowadays of farming to the Jews the churches of a conquered people, as did the Poles when they held Galicia in the sixteenth century and later, thus authorizing them to tax the people arbitrarily for having divine service performed in their own temples. No govenment would now lend itself to such iniquity. Still we have just seen that, even without such open support, enough can be achieved to exasperate the most long-suffering people and goad them into momentary frenzy.

The question naturally arises, What is to be done? It is a momentous one, and might partly be answered by showing what ought not to be done—i.e., by a review of the legislative measures, hostile or propitiating, which have been tried in different countries and at various times, and have utterly failed, as well as of the causes why they failed. Brafmann's *Kahal* and his other book, *Hebrew Corporations, Local and Universal*, contain valuable material toward working out the problem; but is it not at the end of an already long paper that his feature of the subject can be considered—a paper, too, of which the special object is only to vindicate the age in which we live from the odious imputation of "intolerance and religious persecution," unthinkingly and indiscriminately brought against it. Yet the impression conveyed would be incomplete, nay, the entire tenor and drift of the paper might be misconstrued, without at least a hint at the solution which is desired and openly advocated by all enlightened Russians as represented by our liberal press. Briefly stated, it reads as follows: The legal emancipation of the Jews, begun years ago by granting them the right of buying and holding land, of entering the universities, and various smaller concessions, must be completed. They must share both the rights and the duties of their Christian and Mohammedan fellow-subjects, without restraints or privileges. As the first step toward such a consummation, the kahal must necessarily be

abolished, or at all events shorn of its power—a thing very easily achieved by simply depriving it of the right of levying box-duty on the slaughtering and sale of kosher meat, and forbidding the sale of tref to Christians. This would at once release the Jewish population from an intolerable pressure by delivering them from an irksome duty, and by depriving the town-councils of the means of enforcing their arbitrary separatistical ordinances by recourse to "the power of the goim." The taxes would then be collected from the Jews directly by Government officials, in the same manner as they are from all other subjects; they would be brought under the census, which they have always been able to elude until now,—and all this would place them in direct and normal relation to the rulers of the land, without in the least interfering with the full exercise of their religious worship and national customs. Left to themselves and freed from all restraint with regard to their place of residence, the process of assimilation would soon begin, and the number of Jews who discard the Talmud and keep to simple Mosaic law in its wider and more liberal application would annually increase. But if the Government, at this critical moment, recoils from this radical change, and contents itself with half-measures, denying its Hebrew subjects their full share of civil rights and at the same time upholding the artificial separatism so baleful in its effects, the same state of things will be still further perpetuated,—consequently, the causes being unchanged, the effects will be identical, and the same deplorable scenes will be enacted from time to time,—scenes which every other European country has witnessed, and would see now, had not a wiser legislation made their recurrence impossible.

* * *

The work by Jacob Brafmann, from which Mme. Ragosin quotes in her article, has never to our knowledge been translated into English. It was published in Russian in 1870, but the only complete translation of which we know is the work of Dr. Siegfried Passarge, Das Buch vom Kahal, *Leipzig, Hammer-Verlag, 2 vols., 1928. Since copies of this highly important work are extremely rare (guess why!), we reproduce the title page below.*

Brafmann's work is little known, even to diligent students of the Jewish problem. His original appears to have had a modest circulation in Russia until the Jews subverted and captured that

nation in 1917-1918 and could smash the skulls of wicked persons who had read it. A small excerpt was paraphrased in German in 1881, but was promptly howled down by the Yids and Germans in the press and universities who could be hired as shabbat goyim. *As is well known, the Jews exerted a great and often preponderant power over the German government after the accession of Wilhelm II in 1888, and greatly augmented it after they procured the dismissal of Bismarck in 1890, a necessary preliminary for the First World War. It is significant that the alien invaders were able to thwart publication of a German translation until 1928. (See Passarge's* Vorwort, *Vol. I, pp. V-VII, and on the Jews' twists and lies in an effort to discredit the revelations of the courageous Jewish author, see Passarge's introductory study, pp. XI-LV.)*

—Editor

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Jacob Brafmann

Das Buch vom Kahal

Auf Grund einer neuen Verdeutſchung
des ruſſiſchen Originals herausgegeben von

Dr. Siegfried Paſſarge
o. ö. Profeſſor der Geographie an der Univerſität Hamburg

*

Erſter Band:
Materialien zur Erforſchung der jüdiſchen Sitten

*

Zweiter Band:
Das Buch von der Verwaltung der jüdiſchen Gemeinde

*

Hammer-Verlag / Leipzig * 1928

 continued from page 10

what was inherent in Christianity in its origins as they are described in the tales of the "New Testament," in which a Jesus exalts bird-brains that "take no thought for the morrow," boasts that he will "make folly of the wisdom of this world," and declares that rich men have no more chance of escaping eternal torment than a camel has of walking through the eye of a needle. The Jewish agitator, who recruited his apostles from the dregs of the populace, promised his followers post-mortem bliss in a Heaven that would be filled with swarms of squalid proletarians, who could exult forever over the sufferings of their betters and thus salve with triumphant malice their consciousness of their own inferiority. And the prevalent Christianity of today, which espouses the "social gospel" of Marx, who merely dispensed with spooks in his version of the Jewish attack on civilization, is by its very nature hostile to a high culture, hostile to learning and science (although it may use technology for its own assault on the civilization that made technology possible), and hostile to the stability of a society that is necessarily based on private property, hating the wealth that gives leisure for culture, although it has no objection to rich gutter-snipes and even admires Teddy Kennedy for his cleverness in disposing of a redundant female by having her slowly suffocate in an immersed automobile. Or, if it does not really admire that boyish prank, disregards it in its enthusiasm for the "idealist" who wants to impose "social justice" on South Africa by turning the savages loose on the White population.

A materialist, observing the scientifically ascertained facts of biology, will tell you that it is suicidal for a nation to nurture offspring that are physically or mentally deformed, to coddle criminals, and to subsidize its domestic enemies. And it is a nice irony that the editor, who deplores "the supremacy of science," becomes himself a strict materialist when he justifies the execution of criminals by remarking that the South has a much lower rate of recidivism than the rest of the country: "We have found that 0% of our executed murderers kill again."

* * *

A THEORY ABOUT RUDOLF HESS

A well-known writer who wishes to be anonymous has

suggested a possible explanation of the mystery surrounding the victim of Anglo-American cruelty now imprisoned, at enormous expense and with preposterous precautions to prevent escape, in Spandau. Having read my article in the April issue of *Liberty Bell* and accepted the findings of Dr. Thomas that the prisoner is not Rudolf Hess, the writer has sketched the following hypothesis.

The British Secret Service, which is known to have been in contact with the infamous Admiral Canaris in Germany, elaborated with him in an ingenious plot to make the Jews victorious in 1941, when a year and a half of warfare had proved that the united power of Britain and France could not save them from defeat in the war they had forced on Germany. The plot called for two principal operations. In the first, Hess was to be assassinated while on one of the solo flights he made from time to time for recreation, and replaced by a 'double,' the prisoner now in Spandau, precisely as happened according to Dr. Thomas. At the same time, Hitler was to be murdered, perhaps by the method used by German traitors when they, in collaboration with Canaris, almost succeeded in killing him in July 1944 and failed by the merest chance. At the death of Hitler, Hess would have automatically become the Führer of the German Reich, and the pseudo-Hess in Scotland would promptly have negotiated a peace that would have saved the Jews' stooges from catastrophic defeat. The British might even have been able to salvage the Empire they were destroying to please their alien masters.

It was the second and crucial part of this plot that failed. The attempted assassination in 1944 failed because Hitler just happened to have moved far enough from the planted bomb to escape death when it exploded. An earlier plot in 1941 may have failed just because the bomb failed to explode and Hitler was saved, just as the British Parliament was saved in 1948 when the bomb planted by the Jews failed to explode. After that failure, caused by some chance malfunctioning of the apparatus that was to detonate the bomb at the right moment, the Jews decided not to make a second attempt, and their plot would have remained unknown, had it not been described by the Jewish murderer, in his *Memoirs of an Assassin* (London, Blond, 1959; New York, Pyramid, 1960). The secret of the failure in Germany in 1941was better kept. We probably should never have known of the attempt on Hitler's life in 1944, if the bomb had failed to explode and Colonel von Stauffenberg had carried away his unopened briefcase at the end of the conference.

Since Hitler was not assassinated in 1941, the presence in Britain of the man who impersonated Hess was only an embarrassment to the British Secret Service and improvised efforts to cover-up the whole operation account for the unexplained fumbling and bumbling that followed.

All this, of course, is sheer hypothesis, speculation with not even a scintilla of circumstantial evidence to support it. A minute examination of the records of Hitler's movements on 10 May 1941 and two or three days thereafter, and particular scrutiny of the lists of persons who were admitted to his presence, might disclose circumstances in which such an aborted attempt to assassinate him *could* have been made, but, as the author of the hypothesis carefully points out, there could be no evidence that such an attempt was actually made. The only confirmation of his hypothesis now possible would be a confession by the prisoner in Spandau, who must have known that such a murder was planned, although it is unlikely that he was told how it would be carried out.

I repeat with emphasis—because the distinction is one that escapes many "right-wingers"—that the foregoing is merely an hypothesis that has not been, and cannot be, tested in any way. The man who suggested it, however, is right about one thing. The chances are that if our race escapes obliteration by the Jews, Prisoner No. 7 in Spandau will become, like the Man in the Iron Mask, the subject of innumerable efforts to solve an historical mystery of which the secret has been lost forever.*

* Most historians today favor the candidacy of either an obscure Italian, Count Mattioli, or an even more obscure servant, Eustache Dauger, for the dubious honor of having been the object of Louis XIV's implacable vengeance. What they cannot explain is why either of these individuals should have been thought worthy of the elaborate precautions taken to conceal the prisoner's identity and particularly the mask of black velvet that concealed his features, which must have been so well known that he would have been recognized by influential Frenchmen, had he been seen without it. As a point of methodological interest, it may be noted that Voltaire's sensational theory (the prisoner was an illegitimate son of Louis XIV) has never been *disproven*, because you cannot demonstrate the falsity of an hypothesis without either proving that it presupposes some event or condition that was physically impossible or providing an explanation that is indubitably correct. A hypothetical explanation of a mystery cannot be proved wrong by a lack of evidence to confirm it. That is sad, and makes many an historian gnash his teeth, but it is unfortunately true. For every mystery, there is a multiplicity of hypothetical solutions, and all we can do is weigh probabilities, but there are some historical

mysteries, such as that of the "Iron" Mask, for which the circumstantial evidence is so exigous or confused that no hypothesis is sufficiently probable to be weighed. Historians of the future (if there are any) will at least have in Dr. Thomas's book evidence that will have a tantalizingly high degree of probability, whatever happens, and if the prisoner is not examined by disinterested physicians of indubitable probity, will accept it as virtual certainty. That, however, will not prevent ingenious individuals from formulating alternative hypotheses more congenial to their own predilections (e.g., Hess was a traitor who took refuge in Britain to escape exposure, or Hitler was assassinated and replaced by a 'double' who disavowed Hess's secret negotiations so that he could contrive the eventual defeat of Germany; *et cetera ad infinitum.*)

Does the West have the will to survive?

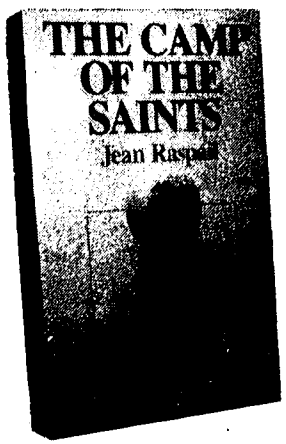

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy send $7.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA Ord.# 3014**

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

The Hot-Line 304-927-1773

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO FICTION! FREE ACCESS

Computer Bulletin Board System

On-Line 24 hours

Letters to the Editor

Dear Mr Dietz: 11 March 1985

I must say I was very impressed with your March issue of the "Liberty Bell." "The Case Against the Holocaust" and "Monetary Policy" by Dr. Weber contain some of the most useful, concise, common sense, general purpose, 'pass-it-around' type material I have seen in a single book form. I fully intend to see my March issue get some good mileage. In addition, and of a more immediate interest was your accompanying page on the Samisdat trial in Canada. I noticed both in the Liberty Bell on p. 17 and in the excerpt several instances where Mr. Zuendel considered his group as having outmaneuvered the Zionists. I could not help but remember, along similar lines, a few pages from Dr. Oliver's fine book, "Americ's Decline", where Dr. Oliver wrote about first joining the John Birch Society (pp. 153-163). In these pages Dr. Oliver directed his writing to a little book entitled "The Politician," among other things. "The Politician," it appears, was a book exposing "Ike" Eisenhower as something other than a national hero. rather as a genuine FDR stooge and other assorted repulsive characters, written by Robert Welch, founder of the John Birch Society. This book, it seems, never made it to press when it should have. According to "America's Decline," Dr. Oliver felt since the "enemy" had gotten a hold of "The Politician" anyway, and were causing a general stir about how in this terrible little book someone had called Ike a "commie" (providing tremendous, nation-wide interest), why not use an underground type press, mass produce the book, get it out quickly, let everyone read and see what happens, maybe people will wake up!!! To quote Dr. Oliver, "the Enemy had provided us with a strategic opportunity that we could never have obtained for ourselves. Great generals owe victory to the enemy's blunders more often than to their own most subtle manoeuvres." To sum it up, Dr.Oliver's idea was not used and the chance was lost.

Perhaps it goes without saying, however I feel most passionately that the parallel between "The Politician" that didn't and the "Samisdat" that did is this: the opposing side has strategically blundered. If perhaps you follow a similar line of thought, the opposing team has fumbled the ball. Now it's our turn for a

chance to make up a lot of lost ground. We can roll over and die, or we can clutch our new found opportunity and run like hell. As I've noticed on the inside cover of your back page it reads, "Our fight is your fight," this, of course, also applies to the Samisdat trial. I certainly hope that all your readers feel similarly in regards to Mr. Zuendel's plight.

Respectfully yours,
V.G., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 March 1985

I am writing to you on a matter I regard as being of the utmost importance in our presentations to the unenlightened and a problem which is continually cropping up which does us much harm.

I began to read the unsigned article "The Case Against the Holocaust" in the March issue of *Liberty Bell* and was filled with a growing delight, admiration and enthusiasm for its clear, calm, lucid persuasiveness. This, I thought, is something we have needed for a long time. It cannot be dismissed as a mere polemic or sophistry. And then, all of a sudden the author got carried away and made a statement that is simply not true and is *known* to be untrue except among the absolutely ignorant. Please understand, I am wholly in sympathy with the motives which forced Germany to seek a military solution to the intransigence of the Poles over the matter of the Corridor and Danzig, and the justice of the German case for revision of the imposed Diktat of Versailles and subsequent Polish unilateral aggression. But the fact is that (unless we take seriously the obvious propaganda ploy of an initial Polish attack) Germany began the shooting. I think she was justified. But when the author says "the very war itself was started to prevent German Danzig from joining the Reich as its German majority desired to do," the truth of the last seven words is mixed with the untruth of the earlier ones. It was started by German action to recover her rightful territory when all offers of reasonable compromise had been rejected by a Poland wickedly encouraged by British and French backing and, at second hand, by Roosevelt's mischievous war-mongering lust. The author's momentary lapse from absolute correctness here opens the door to the devastating accusation that the article is thoroughly untrustworthy and just "neo-Nazi propaganda unworthy of serious consideration." And that is a terrible loss in view of the splendid and, I believe,

absolutely true (with one trivial exception) rest of the article. The "trivial exception" is the author's claim that no revisionist historians are National Socialists or Fascists. Wrong. Some of us are. In at least one case the person graduated from Fascism to National Socialism as his philosophical growth developed.

One last, unrelated matter. Someone at Reedy has a distaste for the word "rhetorical." Even with St. Paddy's Day so close this is not really acceptable.

But before the whole value of that excellent article is nullified, do get the author to do a minor rewrite on the lines I have urged.

Best
Dr. Peter H. Peel

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 5 March 1985

Just a note to say I am glad to know you are alive and well in West Virginia.

On the "Ray Briem" program on WABC (77) "Talk Radio," on Thursday, March 14, 5:20-5:30 AM, a male caller spent well over a minute supplying "information" on your Computer Bulletin Board System, including the fact that there is no charge of $5.00 anymore. If at all possible, get a hold of the tape and listen to it carefully. I'd love to know if others heard this caller.

Respectfully yours,
R.T., NewYork City

* * * * *

Dear George 7 March 1985

Thanks for the speedy delivery of my book order. I must say that Liberty Bell is one of the more quickly responding booksellers in the racialist movement.

I've enclosed a news clipping concerning one of our local liberal-lush churchmen, none other than the archbishop of the Minneapolis-St.Paul archdiocese! This particular individual supports the usual liberal-left "issues," and he cooperates closely with the local ADL. I've included the address and phone number of the archdiocese as a service to your readers: Archbishop John Roach, Archdiocese of St.Paul-Minneapolis, 226 Summit Av., St Paul MN 55102.

Best regards
T.N., Minnesota

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell: 19 March 1985

Thank you for the prompt delivery of my last order and the complimentary copy of "Liberty Bell." I was going to get "America's Decline" but decided to get a subscription instead. I truly love Professor Oliver's writing—what a keen and beautiful mind! I'll be ordering his other book soon.

I really enjoyed Ralph Perier's "Jews Love Christianity"—it was hilarious in parts.

Thanks again!
Mrs. C.E., Idaho

* * * * *

Hello, friends: 21 March 1985

Hope this finds you in good health. Congratulations on another excellent issue of "Liberty Bell;" the March issue was a total plus! I do appreciate your including my article "Awakening;" hope to contribute again soon. Dr. Weber's article in reply to "U.S. News" was good to see; I, too, wrote them a critical assessment, asking a couple of questions as to the validity of statements made in the article; the reply (from a bleeding Jew, no doubt) would have really touched your heart, Mr. Dietz!. . .

Thank you so much, and my best to you and the Mrs., from Texas!

Sincerely,
R.G., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 24 March 1985

Enclosed you will find my check for my subscription renewal.

In the January 85 edition appeared a commentary about the book "The Anti-Humans" (which I know), and a footnote (page XIX) cites a book titled "Destroy the Accuser," by Frederick Seelig. According to the quotation, it must be extremely interesting. I guess it could be worthy to be translated into German. For that purpose I should get a copy of it, it might be a photostatic copy...

I actually planned to write some more about the Ben Klassen-Ronald Hand controversy, but lack of time does not permit me to. The outrageous letter of Ben Klassen displeased me. He shows that he knows quite little of this world. The answer by Hand had a much higher level.

Well, good luck; sincerely
E.S., Argentina

Dear Mr. Dietz 25 March 1985

I am just writing to you to let you know of our station and our efforts on behalf of our beleagured race. We are an independent volunteer organization dedicated to bringing the truth about race and about Jewish media control to as many Americans as possible. We maintain a studio in Providence, Rhode Island, and a transmitter in the Baltimore, Maryland area. We transmit on various shortwave frequencies and have received over 200 letters so far from all over North America from people who have received our signals. Altough we are not connected with any other group, we DO mention other worthwhile publications and efforts on the air. We have announced information about Liberty Bell, Instauration, and National Vanguard on several of our broadcasts.

Naturally, any station that would tell the truth on the subjects in minority-dominated America would never be licensed by the system, so our operation is of necessity a clandestine one. We transmit, as closely as is safely possible, according to the following schedule:

(ON THE FIRST OR THIRD WEEKENDS OF EACH MONTH)

Saturday: 2 to 3 PM on 7410 khz; 4 to 5 PM on 6240 khz; 80 to 9 PM on 6240 khz. Sunday: 12:30 to 1:30 AM on 7410 khz; 10 to 11 AM on 15040 khz.

Our transmitter is relatively low-powered (2000 watts) but the use of these carefully selected shortwave frequencies gives us good coverage of Eastern North America and often beyond.

We are currently in need of good-quality recorded speeches or other appropriate program material for use on our broadcasts. We can accept records, cassettes, or reel-to-reel tapes. If you know of any such items being available, please let us know or put us in touch with the right people.

If you would like to mention us in your magazine, please feel free to do so! I have enclosed one of our station QSL cards, as a souvernir.

P.C., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 28 March 1985

In reference to "Get America up in Arms" in your March 85 issue: What downright stupid article. Precisely the type of thinking that makes the National Rifle Association so laughable.

Whatever qualities the U.S. population of 1775 had, it does no longer have. These qualities have gone, left, are no more.

America has become a 3½ million square mile pigsty. The reason we are not all mongrels yet is that most negroes do not have 40 dollars in cash, the sum for which most white fathers would sell their daughters for.

The Russian military budget should be the easiest thing to figure out: 60 dollars in cash for each man, woman, and child, and the whole caboodle is theirs. In 1985, an armed American population is a threat to nobody but themselves.

Regards,

J.A., New York State

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00–3/$18.00–10/$55.00
100/$450.00–1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed–or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 80122 plus $1.00 for post. & handling

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY – HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

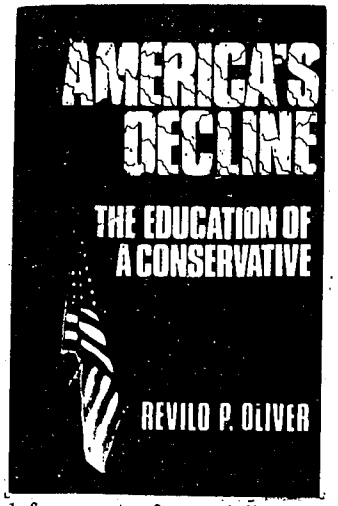

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145-7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THEY CALL IT 'DEMOCRACY'; WE CALL IT A RACKET

JOHN TYNDALL ANALYSES THE HOLIEST WORD IN THE POLITICAL DICTIONARY

IN THIS ISSUE:

REALPOLITIK 1985: The Lessons of Bitburg, by Hans Schmidt, page 1; JEWS IN AMERICAN GRAPHIC SATIRE AND HUMOR, A Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 13; THEY CALL IT 'DEMOCRACY'; We Call it a Racket, by John Tyndall, page 15 (1); OFFICIAL DEFINITION OF 'DEMOCRACY', from an Army Manual, page 41 (27); SEVEN FREETHINKING U.S. PRESIDENTS, by Allan Callahan, page 54.

VOL. 12 — NO. 11 JULY 1985

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

GERMAN-AMERICAN NATIONAL POLITICAL ACTION COMMITTEE, P.O. BOX 1137, Santa Monica, CA 90401

GANPAC BRIEF

A monthly newsletter, written by Hans Schmidt

REALPOLITIK 1985

— The lessons of Bitburg —

"Instead of reawakening the memories and the passions of the time . . . we should observe this day as the day when, 40 years ago, peace began. . ."

President Ronald Reagan

NEVER FORGIVE!

NEVER FORGET!

Jewish World Leaders

Dear Members and Supporters:

The two statements above, one made by President Ronald Reagan at a March 21st, 1985, news conference, the other one heard so frequently (in various forms) from the mouths and pens of Jewish leaders in conjunction with the President's visit and wreath-laying at the German soldiers' cemetery at Bitburg, present two totally different and opposing moral and ethical philosophies. Regrettably, in the current American political establishment, and among its academic intelligentsia, there is almost no man or woman who points at this unbridgable chasm, and explains its tremendous significance to the uninitiated masses of the American people.

Instead, we have Judaeo-Christian ministers, such as Jerry Falwell, Pat Robertson, Billy Graham, and thousands of others, who speak with forked tongues, and proclaim humanistic and materialistic values as our own, contrary to the real religious and ethical teachings of our heritage, our ancestry, and the Western European culture that was the basis for the foundations of these United States.

Until this battle of the ages is clearly recognized by everyone, and until the leadership of the West consists of people who are willing to fight for our ancient and sacred values, there will be no real peace and no salvation.

There is no need to delve very much into the background of the Bitburg story. It suffices to state that rarely has an event

occupied the minds of both the American and German people as much as this originally simple laying of a wreath at an "Ehrenfriedhof" in the Eifel mountains.

Needless to say, the whole "hype" was artificially created by the masters of the American news media, and—thankfully—by now there is hardly an American or German who doesn't understand that. The underlying reason for the incredible media campaign was (is!) probably the steadily weakening position of the Jews in the Western world, and, possibly, their realization that the Holocaust myth is coming under ever-increasing scrutiny. In other words, it is possible that the Bitburg hullabaloo was a last desperate attempt to stem the tide.

I feel I must point out that last year's "40th anniversary" D-Day celebration in the Normandy, to which only former Allies but not the now allied West Germans had been invited, must have had much greater repercussions inside Germany than is generally acknowledged.

At any rate, the West German government felt sufficiently alarmed by the negative fall-out of the D-Day slight to take counteractions, and this led to the suggestion of the Reagan visit to the Bitburg soldiers' cemetery.

Few Americans realize that at this time in history there exists no German "Tomb of the Unknown Soldier." According to law, Berlin is still the capital of the Reich, and, hence, of all Germany. Small Bonn, that former residence of a minor princeling, is only the provisional capital of a temporary state. Certainly, the rulers in Bonn could build a Tomb of the Unknown Soldier at or near Bonn, but that would merely reinforce that far-too-prevalent feeling (especially among young Germans) that the division of Germany is permanent. And this again few German politicians can afford. THAT is the reason why a soldiers' cemetery had been chosen.

And then there is the matter of German honor. When WW 2 was over, the Allies tried their utmost to dishonor ALL German soldiers of that war, except the numerically few (albeit still important!) traitors. You, my perceptive friends, know how that was done, and you know also *welch Geistes Kind* was behind it. There is also no doubt that both the brainwashing (the "guilt feeling that has been imposed upon them," according to President Reagan), and the recent anti-German and anti-Waffen-SS propaganda campaign had something to do with it. But, unfortunately for some of the non-Germanics, they themselves have no concept of honor as the Germans know it,

and they never realized that it is not something you can take away (or propagandize away) from an ex-soldier who has it.

Permit me to get personal: When the war was over, I knew we had been totally beaten. There were no illusions as to our future. Knowing the kind of enemies we had fought (and many Germans had seen in action after 1918!), we also had an inkling of what to expect, both in physical suffering as well as in the matter of "re-education." But, at no time did I ever feel that, due to the loss of the war, my former enemies could impugn my honor. And I still feel like that today. I was a German soldier. I did my duty for my country. I was wounded twice (three times, if one can count severe frostbite acquired in closest proximity to the enemy, that led to hospitalization). I did nothing that I ever had to be ashamed of, and I never saw anything that would make me feel ashamed for my, mostly dead, comrades. We fought, we lost. Our honor—and that of millions of other German soldiers—remained untarnished.

The German word for slanderer is "Ehrabschneider," i.e., someone who "cuts one's honor." I think it is very appropriate and precisely fits all those of the media and in politics who defame the fallen at Bitburg.

This is the first time since the end of the war that I even think of this subject matter. Hitherto, that was between myself and my dead comrades. But Bitburg has changed all that. What the anti-Germans really did with their attacks against President Reagan's visit at the Bitburg Ehrenfriedhof was attack the honor of dead German soldiers, and that few people in all of Germany could accept. You can insult a German (when he is helpless), you can take away his material possessions, you can tell tall tales (people like myself always consider the source!), but never attack the honor of Germany's fallen! THIS IS WHAT BITBURG WAS ALL ABOUT!

Many times before I have written that world politics has (recently) entered a new era. In this new epoch of confrontation and—possibly—conflagration, it is essential that the Western remainder of the former Reich does not fall into Communist/Soviet hands. If it does, the whole of Europe will be lost, and without Europe, these United States could not hold out for long!

We ought to be grateful that President Reagan seems to have recognized these facts so clearly. There is also no doubt that in his final decision to go to Bitburg the President was ably assisted by former President Nixon. I hope many of you saw the

ABC 20/20 program in early May, when R. M. Nixon quite eloquently described the importance of West Germany to the U.S.

In the United States it is not generally understood that Germany and the Germans are not automatically a part of the West, as the term is understood here. Germany has always considered itself as *Das Reich der Mitte* and has had close relations with both Western and Eastern Europe. As a matter of fact, while Spain, Portugal, France, and England moved westward, across the oceans, Germany energetically opened up the East, founding cities such as Riga, Dorpat, and Hermannstadt, and settlements in the Balkans, on the Volga river, and near the Black Sea, to name but a few. Therefore, we must understand that there exists a not insignificant group of people in either part of the divided Reich who would much rather make a deal with the Russians (whom they understand better), than with the fickle North Americans. I myself have long held the opinion that the Soviet Union might well be able to swallow West Germany through military means, but that it could NEVER digest the whole of Germany, which it would then have within its sphere of influence. I am convinced that *Der deutsche Geist* is stronger, and this is not meant as a negative reflection on the Russian people, against whom I have no animosity.

At any rate, if President Reagan had not gone to Bitburg due to Jewish pressure once the visit had been announced, it would have had catastrophic consequences for German-American relations. The fact that both American and some (brainwashed) German media people belittled the significance of the matter merely proves how far removed from reality they really are. In this context it must be understood that most West Germans really take "democracy" seriously, as can be seen from their high participation in elections. Few Germans know that "democracy" is really a plutocratic (based on money) sham. Just think: Many Germans actually believed that the majority of the American Senators and Representatives who voted against Reagan's visit to Bitburg really expressed the will of the voters in their district! They didn't know that almost all these people have been bought and paid for by the Israeli Lobby and know where their loyalties lie. And, unfortunately, the controlled German press certainly made no attempt to enlighten their readers. (There was an exception: the popular German weekly magazine *Quick* used the Bitburg opportunity to publish a major article under the title *Die Macht der Juden* ("The Power

of the Jews") and described rather accurately and fairly the inordinate power and influence of the Jews in the United States. Not surprisingly, *Quick* was immediately attacked by major Jewish leaders as being "anti-Semitic", but no specific denial of the stated facts was forthcoming. No doubt, the *Quick* article will make waves far into the future; the gullibility of the Germans will never be the same again.)

When the Bitburg Story broke, and before it became the tremendous media-hype of succeeding weeks, we at GANPAC immediately realized the importance of the matter and mobilized support for the President's trip to the war cemetery. We can point with pride to the fact that on this occasion, for the first time since WW I (!), numerous and diverse German-American organisations across the nation cooperated for the common good. The following pages will prove some of the efforts. GANPAC sent many more telegrams than are shown [*but omitted here for space reasons —L.B. Editor*] here, with the intent to supply influential people with essential information. We believe it helped. Out of all this will grow much closer cooperation in matters of mutual concern between many of the German-American and other European-American organizations that are not beholden to the privileged minority...

What are the lessons of Biturg? (The answers to this question are not necessarily in the order of importance!):

1. The American people still have a very healthy instinct for what is right and what is wrong. I am certain that our assumption that approximately 75% to 80% of Americans were FOR the President's visit is essentially correct. And this in spite of the tremendous influence of the anti-German media.

2. The Jewish leadership has lost all touch with reality. The outcome of Bitburg means a great defeat for them. In an earlier GANPAC BRIEF I expressed the opinion that the invasion of Lebanon in June 1982 could be compared to the German defeat before Moscow in the winter of 1941, i.e., it was THE turning point. Well, Bitburg was their Stalingrad, in other words, their point of no return. I doubt that they can ever recuperate from their serious losses. (They'll try, I am sure!)

3. President Reagan proved his tremendous perception of the innermost feelings of the American people. He also knows that

he can bypass many of the self-appointed intermediaries. This doesn't look good for representative democracy, it is, however, the only way out of the present dilemma where special interest groups (not the German-Americans as yet) exert too much power.

4. The Communist (Soviet) ability to influence Western policies is not as strong as is generally believed. No doubt, their agents had their hand in the Bitburg fiasco, and a retreat by the President would have meant a major victory for them. Conversely, they, too, have lost. (It bears mention that in normal Christian Western societies "40th anniversaries" are generally not celebrated. It has definite biblical/talmudic connotations. "40 years," according to the Bible, means a time of probation, of cleansing and renewal. That's probably why the Jewish leadership got so nervous as 1985 approached; they believe in symbolism and they desperately want to keep the Germans in the role of the sinner in a sackcloth. Alas, it didn't work. Now the opposite result is here. But why would the Soviets celebrate the "40th" so much? Perhaps for the same reason or (also) because their whole card-house of lies (like "20 million Soviet war dead") is falling apart.

One of our GANPAC loyalists mailed me these short notes:

"If, regarding the Bitburg coverage, the media were honest, at a minimum...

...it would not refer to the concentration camps in Germany as "death camps"—thus slyly seeking to imply that which it knows it can no longer assert about them, "gas chambers," "exterminations".

...it would check out, then refute, false anti-German atrocity claims "Malmedy 'massacre," etc.

...it would provide viewers a balanced perspective of all WW 2 atrocities (where were reports from the "death cities" such as Hamburg, Dresden, Pforzheim, etc.?)

...it would not cover up the fact that Waffen-SS soldiers were from all over Europe, and it would not seek to blur the fact that they were SOLDIERS!

...it would demand that Reagan JUSTIFY mentioning "genocide" at Bergen-Belsen!"

AMEN!

Perhaps THE best analysis of the underlying psychological

factors behind the Jewish attempts to forever burden the Germans with a guilt complex in regard to the "Holocaust" was written by law professor Butler D. Shaffer of Los Angeles, in an article entitled "To What Purpose Guilt?"' (*The Register*, 5/16/85). Unfortunately, we can only use excerpts due to limited space:

"A Jewish friend...incensed about Reagan's visit...told me: 'I don't hold Germans who were born after WW II responsible for the Holocaust, but I think they should...feel guilty about it!' My friend and many other people seem in agreement: the feeling of guilt should be encouraged if we are to have a decent society.

But why? To what end? What consequences will flow from this? Would a loving, intelligent parent ever think of raising a child under...assumptions (of guilt)?

Would a child continually bombarded with parental opinions about his or her unworthiness be more likely to grow into a psychologically healthy adult, or a neurotic or psychotic one? Isn't it enough if the child *understands* the consequences of behavior...?

What Jewish child has not had the epithet 'Christ-killer' hurled at him by some schoolmate who has just discovered religion? Doesn't my friend understand that he is playing the same game when he suggests that Germans ought to feel a burning sense of guilt, not for what they have done personally, but for the "sin" of having been born German? Is it an improvement in the moral nature of mankind to counter 'Christ-killer' with 'Jew-killer'?"

I do not agree with Professor Shaffer's statement that (seemingly) every Jewish child has been called "Christ-killer." I, for one, have never, ever heard it. However, Mr. Shaffer (always a perceptive writer!) deserves our gratitude for so clearly spelling out what so few people in our society have (so far) recognized. *Denn darum geht es wirklich!*

continued on following page

THE NEW YORK TIMES, TUESDAY, MAY 14, 1985

'New' SS Wreaths, Old Anti-Semitism

By Marvin Kalb

WASHINGTON — The controversy over the Reagan visit to Bitburg is receding, no longer a front-page embarrassment. But do you hear an echo from the past?

I visited the cemetery the morning after President Reagan and Chancellor Helmut Kohl placed wreaths of reconciliation in front of its chapel. For years, the cemetery had been largely ignored; now, it was an instant shrine, a focus of political debate. Small flower pots marked many flat graves, 49 of them honoring Waffen SS troops. By the end of my visit, many hundreds of Germans and occasional Americans from the nearby Air Force base paused before the wreaths. Some took pictures. Mothers hushed children. A religious air seemed to saturate the scene.

But look and listen: all around there were the sights and sounds of the new Germany — and old. Six feet to the left of the President's wreath stood an equally impressive one. Across its banner: "To the Waffen SS who fell at Leningrad." No more than a foot to the right of the Chancellor's was another wreath: "For the fallen comrades of the Waffen SS."

These two wreaths had been placed in the chapel, out of sight, hours before the President arrived. They were restored to their original places of honor only hours after he left. In the ensuing tranquillity, the Waffen SS could again be honored in the springtime sun.

A middle-aged visitor from Nuremberg said the Waffen SS were simply soldiers — young conscripts doing their duty. "Let them rest in peace. For us, a dead soldier is a dead soldier, not a hero."

A native of Bitburg, who looked to be in his 20's, expressed a view I was to hear with disturbing regularity. "We Germans and Americans had been cooperating very well" — he lowered his voice — "until the Jews began to make trouble."

Another Bitburger zeroed in on Elie Wiesel. "Imagine the nerve of a Jew lecturing President Reagan. I saw him on television, making trouble the way they all do."

An old woman complained that Mr. Reagan had spent only eight minutes at the cemetery. "You know why the visit had to be cut back? Because of the Jews." She stalked away to join a group of friends nodding in agreement.

A man with a cane stopped and said: "If they don't like it here, the Jews, let them go away. We were better off without them in Germany." There are only 28,000 left, he was reminded. "Too many," he replied.

The people of Bitburg are pleased that Mr. Reagan came to visit, that he didn't yield to pressure. But it's clear they resent their new notoriety — and equally clear whom they consider responsible for the unwelcome change: the Jews and the media. The Jews are seen as a group separate from Germans and Americans — an indigestible lump, a foreign body. The media are seen as intrusive and irresponsible and, somehow, controlled by the Jews.

So it went. A few days later, a Munich newspaper editor explained that anti-Semitism is an "anthropological phenomenon" in Germany. The controversy seems only to have uncorked the venom once again. There is a sad irony. Bitburgers consider themselves remarkably enlightened. In 1933, when Hitler won a critical election, this conservative Catholic town voted overwhelmingly against him.

Is Bitburg an aberration? It is impossible to judge and dangerous to generalize. But a number of leading West German politicians and professors — several close to Mr. Kohl — think anti-Semitism was on the rise even before Bitburg. "The Jews were getting too impertinent," one politician said, citing, among other things, their opposition to West German tank sales to Saudi Arabia. "We've listened to them much too long. It's enough."

The pursuit of reconciliation by way of Bitburg has been a failure. What should have been obvious from the beginning is that reconciliation is a long process — not a single photo opportunity, an event, a moment frozen in time. Bitburg, exposing clumsiness and poor political judgment in Bonn and Washington, in the process lifted the scab on dark corners of recent German history. There is a time to know when to leave well enough alone.

As I entered the cemetery, I noticed a sign: "Please do not disturb the peace and rest of the dead." Too late. □

Marvin Kalb is an NBC News correspondent.

The above article by Marvin Kalb is probably the most significant post-Bitburg writing I have come across. It wholly confirms my pre-Bitburg expectations, and points to serious ramifications for "the others." That the writer views any criticism of the Jews as anti-Semitism is to be expected.

Kalb seems surprised that Germans now blame the Jews, and the American news media that is largely controlled by them, for the Bitburg hullabaloo. I, personally, trace his attitude to almost typically Jewish arrogance: Kalb certainly knows the score—the man is not dumb!—but for decades he has been so imbued with the fallacy of the stupid Goyim that he seems shocked when German housewives, or twenty-year olds, see through the sham of postwar propaganda and 'name names.' The Jewish-instigated Bitburg affair has had such positive results that ten million GANPAC BRIEFS, translated and sent across the ocean, couldn't have done better. *Danke schön, Herr Wiesel!*

Lest someone takes issue with my blaming the Jewish leadership for the Bitburg fiasco (fiasco for them, not for us!), allow me to quote the London *Economist* of 5/4/1985:

"The Bitburg stupidities have deeply offended liberals and American Jews (who are sometimes the same people) but most of them did not support Mr. Reagan anyhow. ...there is no conclusive evidence that their views are shared by the public."

In our advertisement [*omitted from this reprint for space*

reasons —L.B. Editor] that was supposed to have been published in Bitburg (actually, by a newspaper in Trier/Mosel), we alluded to two Allied war crimes that are totally unknown to the American people. One was the murder of hundreds, perhaps thousands, of young Waffen-SS soldiers at the American POW camp at Marseille, France, (a Colonel Paul Doyle was commanding officer), the other one was the kidnapping in Central and South America of German ethnics and nationals and their families, and their illegal incarceration in U.S. prisons and concentration camps.

(The latter were forcibly removed from their homes after their material possessions had been confiscated. Then they were shipped to Texas against their will and—upon stepping on American soil—arrested for "illegal entry." Please note how the "laws" are always respected by the trespassers; then as now!)

(The Waffen-SS soldiers at Marseille were mostly from the 12th SS Panzerdivision "Hitlerjugend." The average age of the whole division, including general officers, was 19! The matter described occurred AFTER 5/8/1945.

One of the most fiendish methods of torture devised by Doyle was to have the emaciated, starving, thirsty POW columns march along the inner perimeter of the camp, singing "their" songs, carrying make-shift flags and—in the brutal Mediterranean sun—being bare-breasted. These marches were held EVERY DAY for at least 5½ months, 10 hours a day. One of the survivors figured that they marched over 4,000 miles during that time. Do you believe we could interest the OSI (Justice Department) in the matter? Or, if Doyle is dead by now, is he perhaps buried at Arlington, where the German presidents lay their wreaths when they visit Washington?

In honor of the dead soldiers at Bitburg, and of those many unknown Waffen-SS soldiers that were executed at or after capture by the WESTERN ALLIES (it is estimated that approximately 50,000 died thusly in the last year of the war!), we reprint below an article from the *Chicago Tribune*, giving us 40 available names of the fallen at the Bitburg cemetery.

What you read next is not told to create hate or to make American ex-GI's feel bad. I know there are bad apples in every army (just like every nation has its own share of criminals). But I do feel that a certain "balancing of the scales" is necessary, especially in the light of the incredible anti-German media

campaign as a result of the Bitburg visit:

"At war's end, there were 56,000 members of the Wehrmacht, and 11,000 women, among them Red Cross nurses, WAC's, leaders of the NS welfare organisation, leaders of the girls' youth organisation, and the female members of the Leipzig Opera House, incarcerated near Bad Kreuznach.

They were all lying out in the open fields, in make-shift tents, with insufficient food and insufficient (non-existing) sanitary facilities. Every morning the dead were collected and thrown into "ready" mass graves. It is estimated that over 10,000 died there during the summer and fall of 1945." (*Wormser Zeitung*, April 13 and 14, 1985.)

"On April 21, 1945, a small company of young, mostly untrained recruits of the Waffen-SS was ordered to take defensive positions at the village of Lippach in Swabia. The following day, a large column of American troops attacked the town with approximately 80 "Shermans." The defenders were not even able to inflict serious losses on the Americans.

After the battle, GI's made a house-to-house search for remaining German soldiers: 25 drunken Americans discovered six Germans, and then drove them, half-clothed, 'singing,' toward the cemetery. There, one by one, they were murdered at the stations of the cross by bashing in their skulls. Altogether, 36 young Waffen-SS soldiers were murdered at Lippach.

On the same day, this marauding U.S. unit raped about 20 women, ages 17 to 40 (among them several pregnant ones), at the same village." (*Aalener Volkszeitung*, April 13, 1985)

(Similar incidents occurred at that time all over Germany, not only in the Russian war area but also at the hands of U.S., British, and French troops.)

Continuing, I must state that I will not write anything that-unlike many of the "Holocaust" stories—cannot be inde that—unlike many of the "Holocaust" stories—cannot be independently substantiated!

In its May11th, 1985, issue, the German-language weekly *Amerika Woche* (4740 N. Western, Chicago IL 60625), published an article concerning the infamous Buchenwald and Sachsenhausen concentration camps.

Who, today, knows that immediately after the German capitulation these camps were filled with people not to the liking of the Communists/Soviets? It is estimated that in the succeeding years 13,000 of these prisoners died at Buchenwald

and at least 20,000 at Sachsenhausen.

For five years after the war, the inmates in these camps of silence had had no mailing privileges! (Compare this with the fact that Auschwitz "death camp" had a huge postoffice for incoming and outgoing mail! I once knew an ex-Auschwitz inmate who smuggled "underground" notes out by hiding them in his soiled underwear that he regularly mailed to his mother.)

I have little doubt that the Western Allies knew of the conditions in these and other—and the GULAG—camps. Yet, nothing was done about it. Could we discover some "war crimes guilt" in these facts?

Lastly, permit me to comment on what in the German language is called "aufrechnen," i.e., "to settle accounts," in this case, in regard to war crimes committed during and after WW II. Many German leaders don't like "aufrechnen," especially "due to the heinous German crimes against the Jews." That is nonsense. We can only clear the air (between us) when everything can be openly discussed, disputed, spoken about.

For us at GANPAC it is extremely important that our descendants, both here and in Europe, regain their pride in their heritage. This can only be accomplished when the truth about WW II is told, and when everyone knows that the German transgressions pale when compared to those of the combined Allies. Therefore, WE ABSOLUTELY MUST "AUFRECHNEN," and mainly with the truth against their lies!

In this regard I must mention that we also are NOT anxious "to forget the 'Holocaust'." At least not until the truth, and nothing but the whole truth, is firmly established. Do you think we could recruit the Jewish leadership to assist in this endeavor?

Finally, our thanks to all of you for everything. Without your help we couldn't do what we do. And forgive us for often not answering your missives. The more volatile the political situation gets, the less time we have.

Sincerely,
Hans Schmidt, National Chairman

The GANPAC BRIEF appears monthly. Subscription rates are $25 per annum, ($15 for students and Social Security recipients). Mailing address: GANPAC, P.O. Box 1137, Santa Monica CA 90401.

BOOK REVIEW

John and Selma Appel, *Jews in American Graphic Satire and Humor*, 1984. Published by American Jewish Archives on the campus of the Hebrew Union College, 3101 Clifton Avenue, Cincinnati, Ohio 45220. $7.50. 24 pages, 8½ x 11 inches. Contains 38 different reproductions of cartoons, postcards, sham valentines, etc., mostly in color.

Reviewed by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

This booklet, which was published in connection with an exhibit, provides an excellent pictorial representation of the problems which Americans perceived as being associated with or engendered by Jews. The freedom to criticize Jews and even express this criticism in the form of derisive cartoons and other

satirical materials will come as a surprise to many a younger Aryan reader of this significant booklet. This freedom, which was enjoyed by our parents and grandparents, now seems to

continued on page 47

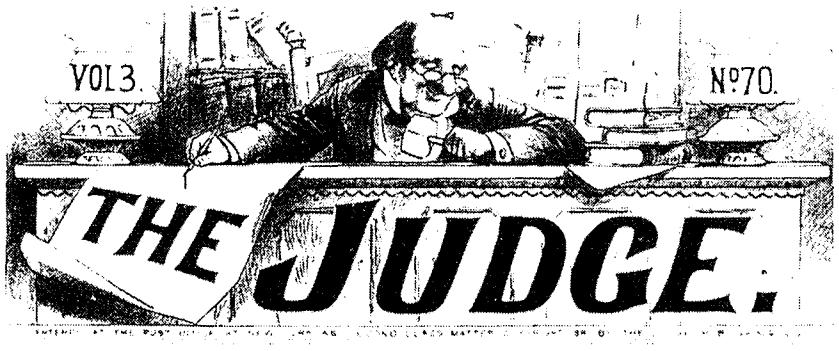

THE NEW SLAVE OWNER.
"I FLOURISH WHERE IGNORANCE THRIVES."

THEY CALL IT 'DEMOCRACY'; WE CALL IT A RACKET

JOHN TYNDALL

1985
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

To bear witness to the truth

FREE ACCESS

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

The Hot-Line 304-927-1773

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO FICTION!

Computer Bulletin Board System

On-Line 24 hours

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

THEY CALL IT 'DEMOCRACY'; WE CALL IT A RACKET

JOHN TYNDALL analyses the holiest word in the political dictionary

Reprinted with permission from *Spearhead*,
No. 198, April 1985 and No. 199, May 1985
John Tyndall, Editor.
Seacroft, 52 Westbourne Villas, Hove, Sussex, England

I have been accused by anti-Nationalists and fellow Nationalists alike of being a non-democrat. It is a label that causes me no loss of sleep; I have always regarded 'democracy' as one of the most over-used and unscrupulously exploited words in politics. If Dr. Johnson once said that 'patriotism' is the last refuge of a scoundrel, meaning not that every imaginable rascally act has been sanctified by the claim of patriotic motives, the very same can certainly be said for the term 'democracy;' it is the stock-in-trade and halo of every shyster in public life, and my experience is that those who shout the loudest in its praise and lay the highest claims to be its champions are the ones who, when convenient to themselves, would most readily violate its most hallowed principles.

Because my contempt for those who cloak themselves with this word has at times been very thinly veiled, it has given rise to the question that has very often been leveled at me: do I approve of 'democracy' or not? Running parallel with this question is another: do I favour 'dictatorship'?

Let me straightaway reply that in dealing with such questions it is best, I think, to throw those two words right out of the window and onto a garbage heap of emotive catch-phrases where they belong, and to talk about this subject in terms that have some true meaning.

MEANING OF 'DICTATE'

What, to begin with, is supposed to be the meaning of the

word 'dictate'? I always thought it meant compelling people to do something against their will. By that definition, it is inevitable that in every society, under whatever name, there are going to be people who will have to be 'dictated' to—criminals, for a start, for their will is to break the law, whereas it is the will of the state to defend and uphold the law. No, when we are talking of 'dictatorship' in these terms we are talking about government that operates against the will of the majority, and conversely, 'democracy' is generally understood to mean government which operates according to the will of the majority.

But what is the answer of those who condemn 'dictators' on these principles when evidence is produced of men who have been thus described but whose actions can be proven to have had overwhelming popular consent? This was exactly the case with Hitler and Mussolini until, possibly, the very last stages of their careers, when military defeat soured the memory of their earlier achievements, and it was the case with Franco right until his death.

I can anticipate the 'democrat's' answer already. These rulers, he will claim, were able to obtain popular consent because they took over and controlled for their own purposes all the mass media of the time and used those media to indoctrinate the populace into supporting their policies. To this I would reply: perhaps indeed they did, but was their practice in this respect really any different to that of our true rulers today who exercise a similar total media control and who, with the aid of that control, lay down the perimeters within which we are allowed to argue, criticise, and debate? True, under 'democracy' a man may take a wooden box to a street corner, stand on it and condemn the government of the day to whatever passers-by take the time to stop and listen, whereas in the Fascist and National Socialist states he most probably would be arrested by a policeman for performing the same act, but what does this prove in terms of people's right to free expression? Only that the rulers of 'democracy' are a little more subtle in their methods of popular control. They know very well that the 'free expression' allowed to the man on the wooden box is utterly meaningless as long as his audience is restricted to a few pedestrians in the vicinity and he lacks the facilities to communicate his views to millions at a national level.

This reality is not contradicted by pointing to politicians who are allowed time on TV to condemn the existing government,

and those who imagine that such a facility is indicative of a state of 'freedom' simply reveal how little they know of the true facts of political life. That facility is in fact given to a very few and they are in all cases 'selected' on the basis of the knowledge that they are reliable servants, if not of the government of the moment, at least of the broader 'liberal' establishment of which it is a part, and that their criticisms of those currently in office will be strictly circumscribed and limited to issues which have been defined by the media controllers as being 'safe' for public discussion.

No, certainly the media can be used for the purposes of indoctrination and generally are, whether those in control are professed 'democrats' or otherwise. There is, however, a limit to how far such propaganda can convince the people of the benevolence of their rulers. No amount of telling the people that they are well off will work so long as it is manifestly clear to them that they are badly off. In the three so-called 'dictatorships' of which I have spoken, the people were able to see, year to year, a steady improvement in their living standards, so that the state propaganda to which they were subjected on that score only confirmed what they already knew by their own experience. And it was that experience that provided the basis for the overwhelming popular consent which they gave to their rulers.

THE ELECTORAL FRAUD

This, of course, will not satisfy the partisan of 'democracy,' whose mind is so constituted that he will insist that popular consent be registered in some institutionalised form through such a procedure as regular elections and will deny the legitimacy of a ruler who does not submit himself to this process. But just how valid is the process in ascertaining the nature of the popular will?

The people are presented with the choice of two or more contending parties. Theoretically, any group of politically concerned citizens may combine together to form a party and present themselves, under the banner of their party, as candidates for parliament. In practice, however, only those parties that are considered 'within the pale' of establishmentarian thinking and policy are given a reasonable hearing by the mass media on which, in all except the very tiniest of societies, the populace relies for its knowledge of what the parties are saying

and standing for. Elections therefore become, in effect, a choice between political factions that have all first been approved by those who wield the real power in the state. Additionally vital for obtaining a hearing is that the candidate or party have the backing of big money whereby they may purchase the means of self-advertisement. In practice, such big money only comes from powerful moneyed institutions, whether they be those of trade unions or big business. There are no moneyed institutions that represent the ordinary man in the street or give a fig about what he feels; moneyed institutions represent organised vested interests, i.e., *élites.*

The result of this system in Britain is that elections, as a means of registering what is the popular will and putting into power a government that will carry out that will, are nothing more than a fraud and a racket. And it is not basically different in the United States or any other of the larger societies of the West that we are accustomed to designating as 'democracies.' If proof is needed of the inefficacy of 'democracy' in Britain as an instrument of the popular will, we only have to ask: where are the political leaders in parliament who have obeyed majority wishes on such wishes as Immigration, Capital Punishment, Abortion, Homosexuality, VAT [Value Added Tax], and much more? Legislation has been passed on these questions which in no way reflects the mandate of popular consent, which is supposed to be the bedrock on which 'democracy' rests. It has been passed by self-appointed *élites,* who believe they know better than the people what is good for the people—supposedly a hallmark of 'dictators'!

Is the practice of such *élites* in putting themselves above the public opinion then wrong? Not necessarily so, though I believe they happen to have been wrong in Britain in the fields I have mentioned. The proposition that the majority always knows best in the complex matters of state, which call for experts trained and knowledgable in affairs, is a ridiculous proposition that will not stand up to two minutes of serious examination. It is as ridiculous as if I, when my motor car is failing to function in some way, called together a group of laymen on the subject of motor engineering and took a vote on what should be done to get the vehicle back on the road. As one almost wholly ignorant of the workings of the internal combustion engine, I would not wish to be consulted on such a matter, let alone allowed to vote; at all such times I seek an expert who knows about such things and who knows what to do. So it is with

doctors in matters of sickness, lawyers in matters of law, generals in matters of warfare, plumbers in matters of plumbing, and so on. In every facet of our daily lives we put ourselves under the direction of *specialists,* who are supposed to know their trade. This is not to say that the specialists are always right; they can sometimes be disastrously wrong. It is only to say that modern civilisation has not devised, and cannot devise, any better procedure for dealing with our problems.

OPEN DOOR TO THE IGNORAMUS

Yet it is in the most important sphere of all, that of politics, that we adopt, under 'democracy,' a wholly different procedure and a wholly different system: we do not require that people are specialists in the art of government, that they have first acquired extensive education and training in that art, in order that they may govern us. Any ignoramus can get elected onto town councils and to parliament, provided that he belongs to one of the 'approved' parties and pays lip service to their beliefs, and from those positions can play havoc with our lives and misgovern our affairs with resulting chaos in the manner of the sorcerer's apprentice, who runs riot by the application of an untrained mind to matters that need men of sound training.

And yet we accord the non-specialists who run our political affairs the authority and the power that in other fields we only grant to specialists: their authority and power is derived, not from their proven competence in their field, but from the fact that, under a system wholly fraudulent and wholly dependent on the art of the confidence-trickster, they have obtained the majority of our votes!

Some men in the 20th Century, recognising these manifest contradictions, weaknesses, and absurditites in the 'democratic' system, have opted for an alternative system for the governing of states to which we have assigned the term 'dictatorship,' a word equally devoid of serious meaning, as I have pointed out before. The essence of their idea is that it is necessary, to deal with the complex affairs of developed modern societies, to have specialists at the helm—a necessity so obvious that it scarcely needs the emphasis I have given to it. Their theory is that there are better ways to bring such specialists to the fore and grant them the power to get done the jobs that have to be done than the charade of 'elections' as carried out by 'democratic' rules. Normally the method chosen is one of appointment from above

rather than election from below, and the specialist is sought, not from the comparatively narrow field of politics, but from the wider field of the whole nation's life: from the careers and professions and businesses, where the men of the greatest competence can be found and chosen entirely on the basis of merit and achievement. They may include men who have been active politically but this is not a necessary criterion.

THE LEGITIMACY ARGUMENT

In what then lies the legitimacy of the power of such men? They have not been elected, so how do we know that they carry the people's mandate? The simple answer is, of course, that we do not know—by any process acceptable within the 'democratic' rulebook. The argument that will be advanced in favour of such an alternative system is not that it wears the mantle of 'legitimacy' by reference to that rulebook but that no such criterion of 'legitimacy' is ever really possible. The whole concept of legitimacy by such a process is called into question, and on the grounds that it can never be established by methods which, when examined honestly, can be seen as false and fraudulent.

The nearest that man may ever get to *truly* democratic government in the real world is in the limited sphere of societies and clubs, where those called together are of broadly homogeneous disposition in respect of the objects for which they have joined such bodies and where they have the facility, every individual amongst them, to have their say on matters of which we may reasonably expect them to have some interest and comprehension. The same might be true in very small societies at a primitive level of existence, where matters to be debated and voted upon are so basic that every man and woman of adult age can understand them and where the number involved is sufficiently minute to enable every member to communicate with every other member. Again, a measure of 'democracy' might be achieved in the conduct of the affairs of a country village, where it is possible to assemble everyone in the local village hall and allow them to discuss and vote on such questions as the cutting down of an old historic tree, the building of a new road through the neighbourhood, or the erection of a prominent statue overlooking the village green. Here once more there is reason to expect that everyone, the village idiot excepted, will have an opinion worth hearing and

that every opinion gets a hearing. At these levels of human existence there is some possibility that the principles of 'democracy', whatever their merits or demerits, have reasonable chance of being put into practice.

At the level of the national affairs of a state of population of 50 million or upwards, there is no such possibility of any true, fair, and democratic consensus, for even if every major question is put to people's referendum—as happens to some extent in Switzerland (a country whose people are less in number than those of Greater London)—the fact still remains that such a referendum will rely for its outcome largely on the power of propaganda over which certain influentially placed people will have a disproportionate, if not total, control. This was seen in the referendum in Britain on the Common Market [European Eonomic Community] in 1975, in which the pro-Market lobby was able to spend literally hundreds of times more money on promoting its side of the question than the anti-Market lobby, which was doomed to campaign on the proverbial shoestring.

When all these facts are considered in the sober light of day, we may appreciate that true democracy, except in the small societies that have been mentioned, is a total mirage, and that it provides no basis whatever for determining the legitimacy of government; there has to be some alternative criterion of that legitimacy, and, ultimately, the only such criterion is the admittedly very unsatisfactory one of the law of possession; in other words, he who has the power has the right!

BASIS OF 'RIGHT'

It is vitally important at this juncture to clarify what is meant by 'right' in this context: it does not mean *moral right;* it does not mean *superiority of principle;* it does not mean justification of every act, good or evil, carried out by those who have power in their hands; it merely means the right established by nature in accordance with the reality that no other right, however noble in conception, can be effectively asserted and that no other method of determining right has ever been devised.

This is the principle understood by those who have led the modern revolutions during our century against the old institutions of parliamentary democracy. Their legitimacy, from the moral point of view, is derived not from the process by which they have won and retained power, but from the benefits or

otherwise that their leadership has brought to their people when in power. These, of course, are a matter for considerable debate, but it is a debate that lies outside the scope of this article.

Again, sweeping away the familiar verbiage about 'democracy' and 'dictatorships,' we may confidently state the fact that it is a commonsense interest and wish of *all* rulers of nations to be popular, and that their use of power is tempered by such a wish at all stages of the process. Of course, that wish is tempered in turn by a realisation of the need to make prudent provision for the requirements of the future by far-sighted works, the dividends of which may not be realised immediately—investment in long-term development projects, acts of foreign policy essential to national security but costly in their execution at the time, large defence budgets conceived in the same purpose. This balance between the promptings of popularity and prudence has to be struck by all rulers and all leaders in human affairs, regardless of the nature of the institutions in which they work—'democratic' or non-'democratic.' Such leaders, therefore, may be seen to be working under basically the same conditions: they are unwise to go too far in one direction or in the other.

'INSTANT POPULARITY'

Party democracy, however, has one important weakness in these regards: it breeds, inevitably, a preoccupation on the part of rulers with what we might term *'instant popularity.'* The people have to be pleased all of the time—or, if not that, at least at such times as some vital test of popular consent is marked down in the calendar. General elections, by-elections, local government elections: the frequency with which these events are taking place requires that government policy is constantly tailored to allow for them. If nasty measures are required which the people may not like, the best time to carry them out is just when a general election has been won and another is not in prospect for several years, then, as the latter draws near, the time for all the sweeteners and 'goodies' comes around. It is really a cheap game of bribery and extortion, depending not on sober considerations of national need but on the scheduling of the next mass popularity contest. It is not a way to get good government.

There is another consideration. Assuming for a moment that we accept the 'democratic' principle that government is there to

serve the people, what is vital is that government be equipped with the necessary powers of *action* to perform that service effectively. This it will not have if it is submitted to the stifling procedure of parliamentary life in Britain as we know it. The whole process is one which atophries all virile impulses to action to get done the things we have to get done if the people's will, let alone the people's interest, is to be pursued. The modern revolution against the 'democratic' process has aimed very largely at streamlining the process of government whereby decisions can be made quickly and in time to make action effective. As just one example of the 'democratic' farce, we have the seemingly endless debates in parliament accompanying the introduction of a new bill, and all in the service of the sacred principle that all legislation must have the consent of the people by reason of having been voted upon by the people's representatives. Yet this procedure has not prevented a mass of legislation getting through parliament which by no stretch of imagination could be claimed as having popular support—legislation of which I have named a few examples earlier in this article. Did 'the people' will the abolition of the Death Penalty or the legalisation of Abortion?

Is it an unreasonable proposition that a vastly simplified and accelerated process of legislation which dispensed with some of the *formalities* of parliamentary consent might result in legislation not only much wiser but much more in conformity with popular wishes? As an example, would a small group of chosen men and women, each with a wealth of experience in the field to be legislated upon and with their ears to the ground of popular feeling, do any worse than hundreds of elected representatives, mostly professionally ignorant, and living in philosophical ivory towers?

THE 'FREEDOM' FALLACY

'Freedom,' like 'democracy' and 'dictatorship,' is another of those words dangerous to use without exact application and highly popular with political scoundrels and racketeers. At the most preposterous level, we are asked to envisage millions of men marching to war with the thought that they are fighting for this meaningless abstraction, instead of tangible things such as their country, their race, their homes, their wives, or their children. At all other levels, the word is nothing more than a slogan until we get down to defining what we are advocating people should be free to do.

In the debate in which 'democrats' see themselves outscoring those whom they have designated as enemies of 'democracy' the freedom of the individual is one of the constantly recurring themes—though what individual they have in mind they prefer not to be tied down to defining.

The more adult among 'democrats' will be mature enough to recognise that the defence of one man's freedom necessitates the restriction of the freedom of another. What we are really then talking about is the freedom of the great majority of ordinary citizens—for that is the only definition of 'the people' that makes sense within the terms of democracy.

So what 'freedom' does this great mass of people want?

I think I know something about that mass, because I have spent many years discussing with its members their innermost personal aspirations. One of the first freedoms they want is the freedom to walk the streets and parks of their neighbourhood at any hour of the day or night without fear of attack. Another is the freedom to work at a trade or profession of their choice with the prospect of steady increase in pay and living standards and with some reasonable security of employment. They want to be free to spend their leisure time in pastimes of their own preference and desirably with the availability of cheaply bought facilities in their own locality whereby they may do so.

They want the freedom that comes of owning the house they live in within reasonable time of their first setting out to obtain it. They want the freedom to send their children to schools of their own choice at which those children may achieve a good education. They want the freedom that comes of enjoying good health.

They want the freedom to choose with whom they will mix socially and, if they own their own business, the freedom to decide with whom they will trade and whom they will hire or fire.

They want the freedom to look forward during most years to a pleasant holiday somewhere in this country or abroad without worrying and fretting about every penny they spend.

They want the freedom to be able to keep in their own pockets every penny they have worked to earn, excepting that portion which is absolutely necessary to pay for essential public services.

In both the public and the private context, they want freedom from financial debt.

It will be noticed that in listing these freedoms I have excluded any mention of *political freedom* —and very deliberately so because I am speaking, as indicated earlier, of the majority of honest-working, law-abiding, decent citizens, and my experience of knowing them is that political freedom is something to which hardly one in a hundred gives two seconds' thought.

This does not mean that political freedom, i.e., the freedom to engage in political activity on behalf of the cause of one's choice is, necessarily, a thing to be dismissed as having no value; it is only to say that it is a freedom to be evaluated, as with all others, in order of priorities in which people see them, and it is my observation that the freedoms that I have just mentioned occupy a higher priority with most than the freedom to take part in politics.

And on the principle, repeated in slightly different form, that one freedom sometimes involves the curtailment of others, we have to consider to what extent these freedoms desired by the vast majority may be advanced or retarded by the extension of political freedoms desired, at the very most, by a small minority.

It needs little insight to realise that the personal freedoms desired by this majority stand the best chance of being achieved and safeguarded in a society where there is prosperity, cohesion, peace, and order, where there is stable government and where national affairs have a firm direction—a direction not changed every five minutes by changes of political leadership, where national leaders collaborate together to a common purpose instead of constantly warring against each other in the process of jockeying for power and position.

From this we may see that there are many areas of potential conflict between the aim of freedom for the ordinary individual who just wants to go about his daily life in peace (the majority) and freedom for the political activist, the protester, the dissenter, the rebel (always the minority). A political system that goes all out to promote the one will find that the inevitable consequence is that there are some restrictions on the other.

But when you probe the 'liberal' and 'democratic' mind you will find always that the preoccupation is with the freedom of the *minority*, with that comparatively small section of the population who want to be involved in political affairs, and much less with the freedom of the majority who just want to be

left alone.

STATE AND INDIVIDUAL

Considered from this point of view, it is a dishonest distortion of the facts when the 'democrat' prattles endlessly on, as he does, about the need to protect the individual against the impositions of the state. A strong state and a free individual are constantly presented as if they were two conflicting aims. But in fact it is possible to conceive of circumstances in which a strong state is necessary, not to encroach upon the freedom and rights of the individual, but to *defend* those very things against the power of other institutions which intervene between individual and state and can much more dangerously threaten the individual than does the state itself. As one example, there is the trade union mafia which bullies and intimidates the worker who does not want to join a strike. At the other end of the spectrum there is the power of big banksterdom which holds the individual in thrall through usury and debt. There are the anarchic mobs with their minority axes to grind which interfere with ordinary people's rights to enjoy cricket matches or athletic contests. There are local government institutions, such as certain London borough councils, which will grossly abuse their powers by, for instance, throwing council tenants out of their homes for the 'crime' of objecting to coloured neighbours being foisted upon them—petty tyrannies run by miniature tyrants who can make the individual's life hell if that individual is not protected by a higher power that will keep the tyrants in check. In a score of ways a weak state, which does not have the will to keep these interest groups and pressure groups in order, exposes the ordinary individual to far more loss of freedom than a strong state which is resolved to rule and govern.

So we may see that there is not the simple conflict which the 'democrat' would have us believe there is between the needs of freedom and authority. These two needs can be made to harmonise in a higher synthesis in which freedom is lifted from the sphere of empty verbalising beloved of 'liberals' and defined in terms of its many meanings and applications. We recognise that not all freedoms can be given full flow and we decide which are the most important. It is a strange paradox that those who are most often designated the enemies of freedom may sometimes be the ones who bestow the greatest gifts of freedom on the greatest portion of the people, while those who shout 'freedom'

the loudest in their political rhetoric are so often the ones who would subject the people to the lowest form of tyranny.

FREEDOM FOR THE MAJORITY

So to turn to the question which was raised early in this article: do I favour 'democracy' or not? My answer is that I favour those *freedoms* which I have defined as being precious to the greatest number of people, while I recognise that for such freedoms to flourish some curbs on certain other freedoms are necessary. My dispute with self-styled 'democrats' is not over the desirability of freedom itself but over whose freedoms should take priority.

Those who wish to bestow on this view the title 'democratic' are welcome to do so if it fits their conception of the meaning of that word. For myself, I prefer not to use the word because it is one that, in my opinion, has become debased to the level of mere jargon, of meaningless verbiage. Instead I say to people: if you ask me am I for this or that, let me answer, not in mere words, but in concrete *ideas*—ideas which mean what they are said to mean.

I would apply the same rule to the question: do *I* favour 'dictatorship'? My answer is that there are hundreds of areas of affairs where ordinary people are today being dictated to by petty tyrants and where I oppose that dictating. I have named a few of these. Generally, it follows from what I have said about the freedoms that the ordinary man values that I would oppose violations of freedoms, and so that largely answers the question.

At the same time I am not going to admit the word 'dictatorship' itself to my political vocabulary any more than I would admit the word 'democracy,' and for the same reason. What is 'dictatorship' to one man may be nothing more than *leadership* to another. I am certainly *not* against a strong national *leader* who by his works bestows greater benefits on the majority of his people and in the making of his major decisions acts in accordance with his feeling of the pulse of his people, even if in the first he is not chosen through the corrupt charade of an electoral system and if subsequently he does not call a halt to the ship of state every little while in order for that charade to be re-enacted. If 'dictating' means acting against the people's wishes and imposing upon them the policies which they have not approved, who is the greater dictator: Adolf Hitler or Ken Livingstone? Francisco Franco or Arthur Scargill?

In the immediate aftermath of World War II the 'victorious' powers resolved that one of the vital conditions of the making of the post-war world would be that 'Nazism,' 'Fascism,' or any other movement of authoritarian Nationalism would be prevented by all means possible from ever rising again, not only in Germany and Italy, but anywhere else. By this they meant that the 'democratic' rights and freedoms normally extended to political parties right across the spectrum would be suspended in the case of movements of those kinds, whether they proclaimed themselves to be 'Nazi' or 'Fascist' openly or were merely designated as such by those who set themselves up as the thought controllers of the new world.

For the Soviet part of the post-war community of nations this policy did not pose any special problem. 'Nazism,' 'Fascism' and all other forms of Nationalism were simply banned alongside every other creed or movement opposed to the Communist way of thinking. No pretense ever existed in the Soviet Communist scheme of things that there should be any toleration of dissenting points of view.

But for the Western nations claiming for themselves the mantle of 'democracy' things were not nearly so simple. To admit openly that any kind of political creed or movement disapproved of by the ruling powers should be banned under the laws of the state would be to tear away from under their feet the very principles and precepts upon which their various 'democratic' systems were supposed to be based. Having told everyone that they had been fighting the war "to make the world safe for democracy," how could they cast out of the window their very justification for six years of struggle?

REPRESSION IN WEST GERMANY

The various 'democracies' resolved this dilemma in various ways. In the Federal Republic of Germany the most blatant, harsh, and unashamed oppression was practised against all those organisations and individuals that might be suspected as intent on reviving National Socialism. Such bodies and people were openly banned under the new laws of the Republic, instituted under pressure from the Allied occupational authorities. In view of the fact that National Socialism was popularly (albeit quite wrongly) regarded as an essentially German phenomenon, and therefore more likely to re-emerge in Germany itself than anywhere else, it was possible to gain acceptance of the

idea that 'safeguards' against it needed to be more stringent in that country than in others. Elsewhere, including in our own country, the ruling powers were more subtle in their approach; no official prohibition of 'Fascist' movements was introduced, but in a hundred different ways practical obstacles were placed in the path of organisations thus designated, which meant that, in effect, they enjoyed none of the normal rights granted to other types of political party. Prominent among these obstacles were:

(1) The introduction of laws against 'racism' which were designed to eliminate free public discussion of the issue of racial differences or of the power of organised Jewry.

(2) Effective suppression of the Nationalist Press by means of advertising boycotts; both against Nationalist newspapers and magazines and against wholesalers and retailers who might handle them—these boycotts being organised principally by Jewish Business interests.

(3) Constant police harrassment of Nationalists by means of telephone tapping, visits to homes on the flimsiest of pretexts, arrest and interrogation without any basis for charges, sabotage of activities and infiltration of Nationalist organisations by police agents for the purpose of internal disruption.

(4) The effective elimination of freedom of assembly by means of the withdrawal of hiring facilities for meeting halls from Nationalist groups—this policy sometimes being 'justified' as being in the interest of 'community relations' (i.e., 'anti-racism') and sometimes in protection of property against the threat of disorder (always, of course, the disorder of the opponents of Nationalism and not of Nationalists for what their adversaries might do).

(5) In harness with the above policy, the insidious encouragement of left-wing mobs to attack and disrupt Nationalist meetings, so as to provide the pretext for the denial of meeting facilities on grounds of the threat of damage to property and also to discourage private owners of meeting halls from hiring their premises to Nationalists.

(6) The almost total exclusion of Nationalists from the new medium of the post-war era, television. This exclusion has been 'justified' by broadcasting authorities on the grounds that TV time is granted to the spokesmen of political parties in accordance with those parties' degree of representation in parliament, but of course the truth is that access to TV is in the first place essential for a party even to have a chance of representation in

parliament. At the same time quite generous TV time has regularly been granted to spokesmen for the most miniscule and obscure organisations providing that their views are not considered 'dangerous,' as are those of Nationalists.

These conditions have operated to various degrees in various countries and in Britain they have done so to a degree acutely disadvantageous to the Nationalist cause (we are of course speaking here of *British Nationalism* and not of regional separatist movements in Scotland and Wales, nor of Irish Republicanims, which are regarded as in an entirely different category). The way in which the establishment in Britain has reacted to the challenge of Nationalism has been similar to someone telling a motorist: "You are completely free to drive around our neighbourhood and go anywhere you like," and then when the motorist sets out to do just that he finds himself thus prevented by a serious of no-entry signs, road repairs, traffic jams, and diversions every time that he wants to travel down a street of his choice. The whole set-up is of course one colossal piece of humbug. The 'democracy' that exists on paper in no way exists in real practice, except in the case of those whose viewpoint has been vetted and approved by the establishment as being "not dangerous".

THE LIVERPOOL EXPERIENCE

This system of concealed suppression exists, broadly speaking, throughout most of the present Western World. Our own party experienced it in Liverpool only recently in events that were described in our columns last month. We elected to hold a public rally in the city in accordance with our 'democratic' rights; in the event we were stopped from doing so by a combination of city council, police, hotel management, and left-wing political opposition, which all acted in tandem on the occasion to prevent our rights being exercised. There occurred the threat of a riot and the 'democratic' process was immediately suspended in the interests of preventing that riot. It needs little imagination to realise that such a threat of riot can easily be 'arranged' just about anywhere and at any time for the same procedure to be adopted—to the point at which, eventually even where no real threat of riot is present, the mere supposition of it is enough to have the same result.

To state all of this is not to deny that the violation by 'democratic' powers of their own supposed principles in these

cases has a certain rationale—if looked at from their own point of view. To the claim which I have made, that the whole process reeks of humbug, the answer might be given that humbug is an inevitable weapon in the real world of politics, and entirely necessary and justified when some greater good has to be served or some greater evil opposed. Every possible immoral and despicable device was employed by the Allied powers in World War II on the grounds that the 'enemy,' i.e., 'Nazism,' was so manifestly and enormously evil that any kind of minor evil was permissible in the cause of its destruction. You have to fight dirty in order to win a dirty game, etc., etc. That is the argument.

With this argument no doubt in the back of his mind, today's 'liberal-democrat' will sanctify the methods used to suppress those whom he regards as dangerous to his system. "Of course I believe in the maintenance of free speech," he will say, "but I do not agree with extending it to those who will abuse it" (i.e., such people as 'fascists'). In other words, 'freedom,' in his conception of the term, has its limits. Extended beyond a certain point, it becomes self-destructive to the very order of things that he holds most dear, which he considers essential to the stability of society as he understands it.

To which I would say: fair enough—given his particular values, one can see his point. Have I not acknowledged in the first section of this article that freedom cannot be total and absolute but must be restricted in certain sectors if it is to be preserved in others?

INCONSISTENCY

But where the 'liberal-democrat' trips himself up is in failing to make this same rule for those political systems he opposes as he does for the system he supports. In his own scheme of what is the right society he defends the withdrawal of freedom from those who might endanger that society; at the same time he is the very first to squeal in protest when just such a principle is applied by those who are acting in defence of a different society. Then such an act is derided as 'oppression,' 'dictatorship,' the denial of 'human rights,' etc., etc., etc., *ad nauseam.*

It is at this point that we should perhaps take a closer look at those societies regarded by the 'liberal-democrat' as the absolute antithesis of his own, and in order to see how there operates in reverse the principle of imposing limitations on freedom which

he justifies in the defence of his own society. By this is meant those societies which the 'liberal' will designate as 'fascist'—using that term in the very broad, loose way in which he is accustomed to using it rather than in the exact and precise way in which it should properly be used, i.e., virtually any society in which Nationalist and patriotic ideals are combined with strong and firm government, rather than a society constructed according to the specific programme carried out in Italy under Mussolini.

Straightaway let us dispense with the idea that in such societies there is any such thing as the suppression of every kind of dissenting opinion and thought; such a thing would be quite impossible to enforce in practice even in the doubtful event of its being desirable in principle. No such suppression existed in reality under Fascism in Italy or National Socialism in Germany, let alone in any other type of society or system broadly similar to those mentioned. No 'dictator' other than a comic-opera fool (which Mussolini and Hitler certainly were not) would wish to be surrounded by people who never dared to tell him when they thought he was wrong. All sound and effective leadership, however strong and self-willed, needs sources of frank and independent advice, and all vital decisions of state need to be carefully discussed and analysed from every angle before the committment is made to put them into effect. Does anyone seriously think that the massive social and economic achievements of the so-called 'dictatorships'—undeniable, whatever one may think of the other features of those regimes—or the tremendous wartime achievements of Germany, effected after Summer 1941 against immense odds, could have been possible just through the preremptory orders of one man and without prior discussions involving a pooling of brains and expertise?

THE 'DICTATORS'

Those who care to read David Irving's *Hitler's War*, one of the less bigoted accounts of the 1939-45 conflict though by no means one completely uncritical of the German leader, will realise that its central figure far preferred generals who would speak frankly to him and argue with him when they thought it necessary than time-serving sycophants and yes-men. Meanwhile, those who actually visited Germany in the 1930s (as opposed to those who merely read about that country in their Jewish-censored press) will be able to testify that foreign newspapers, most of which were highly critical of the National

Socialist regime, were available in the main shops and on the main newsstands of all the major towns and cities, including American as well as British and French papers. Bearing in mind that a high proportion of educated Germans were able to read in English or French or both languages, there might be every reason to suppose that such papers would be denied to them, but this was not the case.

Then there was Juan Peron, the so-called 'dictator' of Argentina. Organised under his government and run by his wife Evita was a special bureau in Buenos Aires at which any citizen, however poor or lowly, could call at any time of the day and express any complaint that he saw fit. Each and every complaint was carefully investigated and, where found just, was acted upon so far as this was possible. Such a procedure hardly accords with the image of 'dictatorships' that the 'liberal' would prefer that we have in our minds, which is one reason why not many people have ever heard about it.

When, in the 1960s, a group of army officers seized power and set up their own government in Greece under Colonel Papadopoulos, 'liberals' the world over squawked about all freedom of dissent in that country being brutally suppressed. Yet I well remember watching a TV documentary in which a woman well-known to be opposed to the government was featured openly attacking it in an interview filmed right in the middle of Athens, where she lived. Granted, the interview was probably not shown on Greek TV, but it must have been seen by a great many Greeks in Britain which were likely to return later to their homeland. Papadopoulos was, needless to say, execrated by his opponents for jailing some of their number; but this did not prevent them jailing him in return when his government was overthrown.

It has never been seriously contested, certainly not among people of my acquaintance whose thinking would in the 'liberal' vocabulary be termed 'Fascist,' that there should exist in every mechanism of state the facility for frank and sometimes critical discussion of government policy. Where the great disagreement exists is in the matter of the form in which this facility should be provided. There will be people who do not necessarily support the contention of 'liberals' that the parliamentary form prevailing at present has to be the best one, or that that squalid commercial racket masquerading under the guise of a 'free press' is indeed the best means whereby there can be a frank public discussion of national affairs whereby public evils may be

eliminated and the public good served. One might indeed ask what is the value of a 'free press' in which the front page is plastered with 'exposure' of some minor sex scandal, written obviously for the titillation of readers, while much more important and damaging scandals concerning irregularities in the affairs of state are conveniently hushed up because of the fear that certain powerful interest groups might otherwise be offended and certain valuable advertising contracts thereby lost? Of course, the idea of a 'free press,' like all other 'liberal' articles of faith, is a total sham, as anyone with real experience in the world of journalism will be able to testify. Yet should anyone suggest that the press be removed from the regulation of commercial racketeers operating from the shadows and subjected to some more open regulation, however limited, by government he is immediately branded by the 'liberal' as the enemy of 'freedom'! Of course, freedom of the press, as the 'liberal' would have us believe in it, has always been a total fantasy, just as the idea of freedom of braodcasting. Such vast and powerful institutions as the press and broadcasting can never be other than controlled by *élites* and oligarchies; the only question to be decided is: which *élite*? which oligarchy? And, most important of all, in the interests of WHAT and WHOM?

In what then lies the essential difference in attitudes to free debate between the 'liberal' and those who favour an alternative system? Perhaps I may be permitted to describe it in this way: while the former sees it as a means of *disrupting* the process of government, the latter envisages it as a means of *helping* the process of government. To the 'liberal,' human freedom and civilised political life are inconceivable except in terms under which half the body politic is occupied with the effort to govern while the other half is occupied with the effort to prevent it governing. No decent procedure of politics is possible, in other words, without the ever present existence of party warfare. There has to be a constant fight for power between rival political factions—otherwise no society can be 'free.' The 'liberal' fails to see that in such an environment the whole political process becomes nothing better than a mutual slanging match in which truth and objectivity, to say nothing of a sober judgement of what is in the best national interest, become the first and chief casualties. Parliament, instead of being a forum for intelligent analysis of state policy, is a battleground of ideologies behind which stand vested interests. As for 'the

people,' in whose name the whole institution is supposedly conceived, their views are generally treated, as I have indicated earlier, with wholehearted contempt, while the real freedoms that are valuable to them—such as freedom to work and to walk about the streets in safety—are regarded as of little account compared with the freedom of the Opposition caucus in the House of Commons to howl down every Government speaker in a frenzy of zoological noise bereft of one iota of constructive thought.

LIMITATION OF FREEDOM

Then there is the issue of the limitation of freedom to which I have referred earlier. As indicated, the 'liberal,' in contradiction to all his professed principles, upholds in practice that such limitation is necessary in certain circumstances. The non-liberal, though with much less hypocrisy, simply holds to the same view.

What then are the limitations on freedom considered necessary in those societies offensive to 'liberals' and therefore usually designated by the latter as 'fascist'?

They are those limitations that are called into play at the point at which the exercise of freedom seriously endangers the workings of stable government, undermines national unity or substantially threatens national security or the national interest. Considering things soberly, I do not see such limitations as being unreasonable, particularly when it is borne in mind that they are limitations which, at worst, only affect a very small few and in no way infringe upon the liberties of the ordinary average citizen.

And given that the spirit and intent of a government are fundamentally patriotic—which is certainly what they should be—is it unreasonable to deduce that any political party, personality, or activity which repudiates the very principles of national self-preservation, national independence, and national defence against the country's enemies, internal as well as external (which principles are the cornerstone of patriotism) are deserving of the status of *illegal*? After all, every state, 'democratic' or otherwise, legislates against those practices that are considered to be morally wrong or socially disruptive, and these include murder, rape, robbery, fraud, and many others. What, then, is wrong in designating in the same category acts which clearly are harmful to the national good and, likewise,

placing such acts outside the pale of the law?

It has been in this spirit that the constitutions of the authoritarian states have been constructed. Clearly, there could be no room within such states for political parties or any other kinds of organisation not owing first and exclusive loyalty to the nation in question. Going one step further, neither could there be room for those whose political activities were conceived with the object, not of assisting the process of government, but of disrupting and sabotaging that process, since, whether by intent or not, activity of that kind would inevitably harm the nation and aid its enemies. The same could be said of activity which caused disruption in the nation's economic life, and it has been for that reason that trade unions as we know them in this country have been disbanded in such states and their functions taken over by state-controlled bodies set up with a view to co-ordinating the different sections of industry rather than bringing them into conflict. Such procedures have, of course, been hysterically condemned by leftists and 'liberals' as an infringement of 'workers' rights,' but those same people were not able to do much about protecting the 'rights' of those British miners who wanted to carry on working during the recent coal strike, nor, indeed, did many of them even wish to do so. To risk repetition, the 'rights' with which the 'liberal' and leftist are continually obsessed are always the rights of the politically active minority and seldom the rights of the peaceful and conscientiously working majority.

If we are to accept the premises of the 'liberal,' we must accept his view that political decisions have to be based on consensus and compromise, on mutual tolerance of diverse opinions, and on the attempt to synthesise those opinions into an acceptable policy. That at least is how the 'democratic' process would be described by most of those who support it.

Such a proposition sounds perfectly reasonable—just as long as at the end of the road there is the basis of a commonly shared loyalty and objective. When two or more groups of men are arguing about different means to achieve the same end, it is possible to envisage some acceptable compromise that puts a limit on the argument and gets them all working to that common objective.

But when the argument is between two or more groups of men of totally different and conflicting loyalties and therefore in all probability working in pursuit of wholly incompatible objectives, no such mutual tolerance or compromise can ever be

possible, and it is in the matter of believing that it can that the 'liberal' reveals his naivity.

IRRECONCILABLES

Men of good 'liberal' disposition have spent the last few years trying to find a mutually acceptable formula for achieving an end to the conflict in Northern Ireland, hardly ever stopping to think that such a formula is out of the question as it involves bringing together in common cause two groups of people dedicated to different and utterly irreconcilable causes, i.e., the cause of union with Britain and the cause of integration into the Irish Republic. In such a conflict one side can only be satisfied by the complete and permanent defeat and annihilation of the other.

Likewise, there cannot possibly be any basis for mutual tolerance or compromise in any state between two political factions, one of which is dedicated to the principles of national self-preservation (involving as that must do *racial* self-preservation), national independence, and national defence, in a word—*Nationalism*, and the other of which is dedicated to the removal of national and racial boundaries, to racial integration, to supra-national authority, and to the pooling of national defences in an international system, in a word—*internationalism*. The two concepts are wholly incompatible and one can only be realised at the expense of the other; one can only be ensured by the elimination of the other.

What 'liberals' have condemned in authoritarian states as 'suppression' of dissenting opinions has in fact merely been the recognition that in societies dedicated to Nationalist ideals and objectives there can be no room for those dedicated to entirely opposite objectives. One faction must obliterate the other or be obliterated by the other.

There is ample room for argument, debate, discussion, and criticism within the framework of dedication to the nation and between those dedicated to the nation; there is no room for argument with those who work *against* the nation.

These, then, are the limits to freedom that the 'liberal' fails to comprehend and therefore opposes as wrong, while at the same time he imposes his own limits to freedom in protection of his own basic beliefs and values. He is a hypocrite and a humbug, but he is more than just that.

He knocks the bottom out of his own case by repudiating the very principles that form the sole support for that case. In being prepared to violate 'democracy' in defence of 'democracy,' he admits that there is no substance in 'democracy,' only pretence, lies, camouflage, and deceit.

In answering a question which I raised in a previous part of this article: do I believe in democracy? I might say that I cannot possibly believe in something that does not exist. □

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Official Definition of DEMOCRACY

Here are four (4) fac simile section reproductions taken from a 156 page book officially compiled and issued by the U. S. War Department, November 30, 1928, setting forth exact and truthful definitions of a Democracy and of a Republic, explaining the difference between both. These definitions were published by the authority of the United States Government and must be accepted as authentic in any court of proper jurisdiction.

These precise and scholarly definitions of a Democracy and a Republic were carefully considered as a proper guide for U. S. soldiers and U. S. citizens by the Chief of Staff of the United States Army. Such definitions take precedence over any "definition" that may be found in the present commercial dictionaries which have suffered periodical "modification" to please "the powers in office."

Shortly after the "bank holiday" in the thirties, hush-hush orders from the White House suddenly demanded that all copies of this book be withdrawn from the Government Printing Office and the Army posts, to be suppressed and destroyed without explanation.

This was the beginning of the complete red control of the Government from within, not from without.

(No. 1 fac simile)

TM 2000–25
1

TRAINING MANUAL
No. 2000–25

WAR DEPARTMENT,
WASHINGTON, *November 30, 1928.*

CITIZENSHIP

Prepared under direction of the
Chief of Staff

This manual supersedes Manual of Citizenship Training

The use of the publication "The Constitution of the United States," by Harry Atwood, is by permission and courtesy of the author.
The source of other references is shown in the bibliography.

(No. 2 fac simile)

CITIZENSHIP

TM 2000–25
118–120

Democracy:

A government of the masses.

Authority derived through mass meeting or any other form of "direct" expression.

Results in mobocracy.

Attitude toward property is communistic—negating property rights.

Attitude toward law is that the will of the majority shall regulate, whether it be based upon deliberation or governed by passion, prejudice, and impulse, without restraint or regard to consequences.

Results in demagogism, license, agitation, discontent, anarchy.

(No. 3 fac simile)

TM 2000–25
120–121 CITIZENSHIP

Republic:

Authority is derived through the election by the people of public officials best fitted to represent them.

Attitude toward property is respect for laws and individual rights, and a sensible economic procedure.

Attitude toward law is the administration of justice in accord with fixed principles and established evidence, with a strict regard to consequences.

A greater number of citizens and extent of territory may be brought within its compass.

Avoids the dangerous extreme of either tyranny or mobocracy.

Results in statesmanship, liberty, reason, justice, contentment, and progress.

Is the "standard form" of government throughout the world.

A republic is a form of government under a constitution which provides for the election of (1) an executive and (2) a legislative body, who working together in a representative capacity, have all the power of appointment, all power of legislation, all power to raise revenue and appropriate expenditures, and are required to create (3) a judiciary to pass upon the justice and legality of their governmental acts and to recognize (4) certain inherent individual rights.

Take away any one or more of those four elements and you are drifting into autocracy. Add one or more to those four elements and you are drifting into democracy.—*Atwood.*

121. **Superior to all others.**—Autocracy declares the divine right of kings; its authority can not be questioned; its powers are arbitrarily or unjustly administered.

Democracy is the "direct" rule of the people and has been repeatedly tried without success.

Our Constitutional fathers, familiar with the strength and weakness of both autocracy and democracy, with fixed principles definitely in mind, defined a representative republican form of government. They "made a very marked distinction between a republic and a democracy * * * and said repeatedly and emphatically that they had founded a republic."

(No. 4 fac simile)

[A. G. 014.33 (4-28-28).]

BY ORDER OF THE SECRETARY OF WAR:

C. P. SUMMERALL,
Major General,
Chief of Staff.

OFFICIAL:
LUTZ WAHL,
Major General,
The Adjutant General.

ADDITIONAL COPIES
OF THIS PUBLICATION MAY BE PROCURED FROM
THE SUPERINTENDENT OF DOCUMENTS
U.S.GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
WASHINGTON, D. C.
AT
10 CENTS PER COPY

Why Democracies Fail

A Democracy cannot exist as a permanent form of Government. It can only exist until the voters discover they can vote themselves largess out of the public treasury. From that moment on the majority always votes for the candidate promising the most benefits from the public treasury with the result that Democracy always collapses over a loose fiscal policy, always to be followed by a Dictatorship.

(Written by Professor Alexander Fraser Tytler, nearly two centuries ago while our thirteen original states were still colonies of Great Britain. At the time he was writing of the decline and fall of the Athenian Republic ouer two thousand years before.)

—Reprinted from the *Freeman* Magazine

Did I say "republic?" By God, yes, I said "republic!" Long live the glorious republic of the United States of America. Damn democracy.

It is a fraudulent term used, often by ignorant persons but no less often by intellectual fakers, to describe an infamous mixture of socialism, miscegenation, graft, confiscation of property and denial of personal rights to individuals whose virtuous principles make them offensive.

by Westbrook Pegler in the New York Journal American of January 25th and 26th, 1951, under the titles "Upholds Republic of U. S. Against Phony Democracy" and "Democracy in the U. S. Branded Meaningless."

LIBERTY BELL
Subscription for 12 monthly, hard-hitting issues: $25.00
Reprints of *Official Definition of Democracy* available at:
20/$1.50—100/$6.00—500/$25.00—1,000/$40.00, plus
minimum of $1. or 10% for post. & hdlg. Order with confidence:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21 Reedy WV 25270

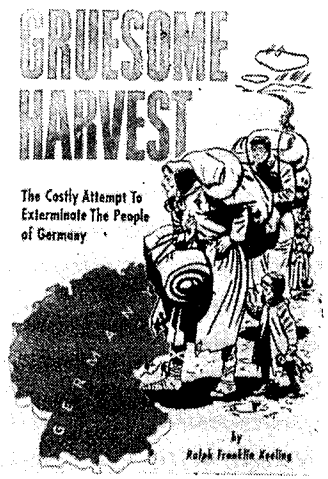

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.50

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

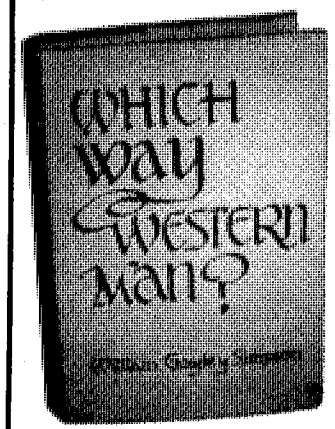

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

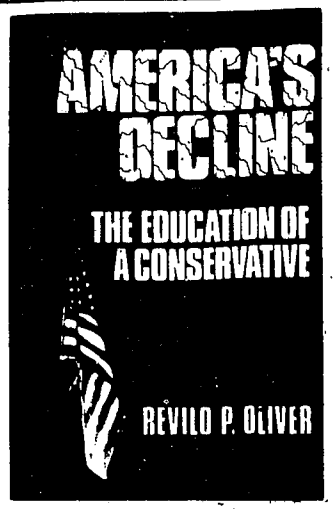

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

BOOK REVIEW *continued from page 14*

have disappeared completely. It is tempting to speculate on the reasons for its disappearance. Perhaps a growing Jewish power to intimidate potential Aryan critics in one way or another has played a rôle. An even stronger influence would seem to be the played a rôle. An even stronger influence would seem to be the guilt feelings which have been inculcated in American Aryans, especially since 1945, by means of the "Holocaust" material and other shrewd propaganda schemes. The tremendous power of the television networks to distort history and cause guilt feelings in Aryans can hardly be overestimated.

As the authors point out, caricatures of Jews existed even in ancient times. (See Gerhard Kittel's article, "Die ältesten Judenkarikaturen. 'Die Trierer Terrakotten'," in Volume IV of the *Forschungen zur Judenfrage*, 1939.) Although American cartoons dated as early as 1834 and 1838 are reproduced which show Jews in a somewhat derogatory manner, nearly all of the other American materials reproduced in this booklet to which definite dates are assigned range from 1879 to 1907. This is probably no coincidence. Prior to the 1880's, the Jewish portion of the United States population was quite small, hardly exceeding ½ of 1%. This very modest fraction of the total United States population seems to have originated largely from Germany, an impression confirmed by cartoons reproduced on pages 2, 14 and 19, where Jews are represented as speaking with German pronunciations of English or even speaking in German.

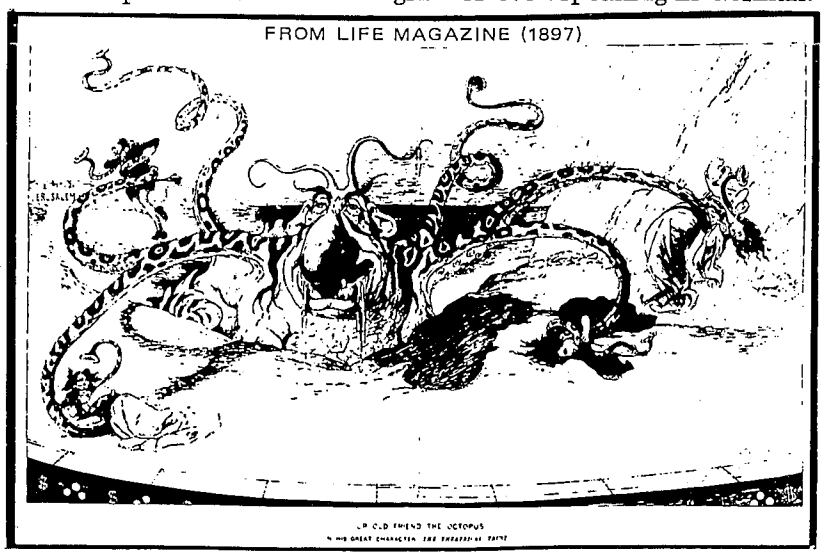

However, a tremendous influx of Jews from the Russian Empire (including Poland, Lithuania, and Latvia at that time) commenced after the Russian May Law was promulgated in 1882. Two cartoons (pp. 12-13 and 17) refer to the pressures on Jews to emigrate from Russia.

There is a wide range of topics represented in the reproduced materials. Examples are Jewish control of the theaters, the prohibition against Jews' using certain bathing beaches, arson committed by Jews against their own property as insurance fraud, American resistance to the massive Jewish immigration of the late 19th and early 20th centuries, not allowing Christian children to sing Christian songs in NewYork public schools, the Jewish domination of the cotton market, and even genetically determined characteristics of children from mixed marriages. Most of the materials are fairly benign and humorous, but there

FROM LIFE MAGAZINE (1907)

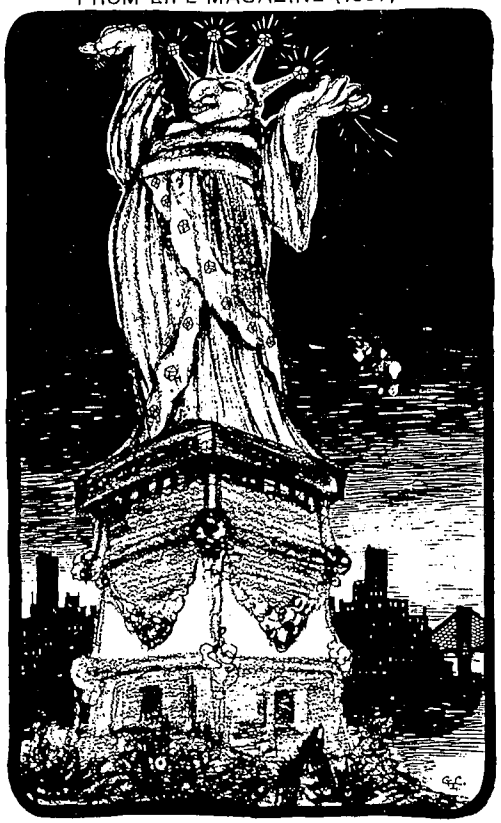

WELCOME TO OUR CITY
WHERE CHRISTIAN CHILDREN MAY NOT SING CHRISTIAN SONGS IN PUBLIC SCHOOLS

are some notable exceptions. Two sham valentines from the early years of the 20th century reproduced on pages 14 and 15 are especially acerbic. One of them portrays a Jewess holding banknotes and dressed in money bags. Under the multicolored picture are the following lines:

ILL-GOTTEN RICHES.
Though you try to put on a "Four Hundred" air,
And dress in such style that we all have to stare;
Your last bottom dollar you safely may bet,
That you'll ne'er into decent society get;
For there's none that don't know that your Daddy's big pile
Was gathered by methods despicably vile.

ILL-GOTTEN RICHES.
Though you try to put on a "Four Hundred" air,
And dress in such style that we all have to stare;
Your last bottom dollar you safely may bet,
That you'll ne'er into decent society get;
For there's none that don't know that your Daddy's big pile
Was gathered by methods despicably vile.

The other sham valentine shows an ostentatiously dressed Jew with a cigar pressed between his thick, protrusive lips. The lines under this pictures are:

WE OUGHT TO GET RID OF YOU.
You're a dirty, sheeny loafer,
Disgusting to the sight,
And to the country you inhabit
You are nothing but a plight.
You and your kind should loaded be
On scows, you pack of knaves,
And taken out to sea and dumped
Like garbage in the waves.

WE OUGHT TO GET RID OF YOU.
You're a dirty, sheeny loafer,
Disgusting to the sight,
And to the country you inhabit
You are nothing but a blight.
You and your kind should loaded be
On scows, you pack of knaves,
And taken out to sea and dumped
Like garbage in the waves

One humorous postcard reproduced on page 19 shows a Jewsh girl attempting to use a telephone, but encountering difficulties described in the lines below the picture:

Pretty little Irma Kohn
Tried to use the telephone.
Central said, "Can you stand closer?"
Irma shyly answered, "Nose'r."

The last line alludes to the length of her nose, which forces her mouth to be distant from the mouthpiece of the telephone.

211 Pretty Little Irma Kohn
Tried to use the telephone.
Central said "Can you stand closer?"
Irma shyly answered, "Nose'r."

One cartoon from *Puck* dated 1891 with an interesting, serious historical content shows a boastful, stout, ostentatiously dressed, bejeweled Jew standing on Broadway in New York. On either side of him are depicted the various rulers under whom laws have been decreed against Jews. The lands involved are Egypt, Italy Spain, France, Russia, Germany, and England. Czar Alexander III (reigned 1881-1894) is especially prominently displayed with a whip in his hands, while holding a tablet or sheet of paper inscribed, "ANTI-SEMITIC LAWS by order of the CZAR of Russia." Under the large cartoon is the caption, "THEY ARE THE PEOPLE/The downtrodden one.—They have always persecuted us: but we get there all the same!" Hardly any depiction of the hostility which Jews have nearly always engendered in their host populations could be more vivid. This one cartoon would seem to be an effective summation of much history of the Jews in the Diaspora.

The cartoons reproduced in the booklet are by no means from obscure periodicals. *Puck* is represented by 7 cartoons,

Life by 4, and *The Judge* by 3. These magazines circulated widely and went into middle-class homes. The Aryan reader of today must groan at the change in the spirit of our times and mutter Cicero's famous exclamation, "O tempora! O mores!" In the first decade of our century Americans could still publish derisive materials on Jews and go unpunished. On the other hand, a German publisher of materials deriding Jews, Julius Streicher, was tried in Nuremberg as a war criminal and hanged by his Allied captors on the day of Purim, 1946.

In previous centuries, derisive pictorial representations of Jews and their rôle in society were often to be found on medals.

FROM JUDGE (1895)

HEREDITARY TYPES.

Mister Cohn. Mrs. Cohn, née O'Rourke. Master Cohn.

A brief history of these is given in Bruno Kirschner, *Deutsche Spottmedaillen auf Juden*, Munich, 1968. (See my review of this book in *The Numismatist* of May, 1970.) A number of medals of the 17th and 18th cnturies referred to the rôle of Jews in the grain market, just as the cartoon reproduced on page 11 of the Appel booklet refers to the Jewish rôle in the American cotton market.

Today, a century or so after the original publication of the materials reproduced in the Appel booklet, Aryans of the United States are confronted with an accretion of Jewish power which overshadows their daily lives and poses a grave threat to their continued cultural and even biological identity. Aryans will remain basically defenseless against this array of power unless they arm themselves with a knowledge of how the Jewish presence has been dealt with in other times and by other nations. Access to one of the best sources of this knowledge can be obtained by a critical reading of materials published by Jews themselves. The Appel booklet is to be recommended for Aryans who are sincerely concerned about the Jewish presence and its effects in the United States. □

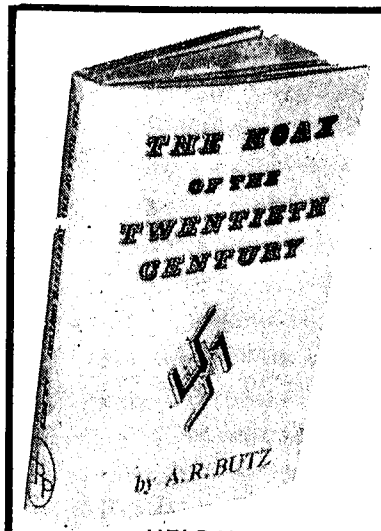

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

SEVEN FREETHINKING U.S. PRESIDENTS

by Allan Callahan

Since American Presidents now more and more seem to be admirers of Yahweh, it is refreshing to learn that most of our earliest Chief Executives had little use for the Jewish tribal god, or his "inspired word." We tend to think that Rationalist works were as scarce as hens' teeth in Colonial America, but apparently this is not so. Adams told Jefferson that he began to read them before he was twelve years old, which means that they were available in provincial Massachussetts as early as 1747 and that youthful boys could get access to them.

At a still earlier time, Benjamin Franklin tells us that he read the works of Shaftesbury and Collins when he was about fifteen, which means that the works of the English Deists were available at least by 1720. And while they may not have had much circulation among backwoodsmen, they were common enough among the *intelligentsia*, so that, by the time the Constitution was drafted, old Yahweh was not a particularly popular figure. In fact, a preacher of that era, a Reverend Dr. Wilson, said that "the proceedings, as published by Thompson, the secretary, show that the question was gravely debated in Congress whether God should be in the Constitution or not, and after solemn debate he was deliberately voted out of it."

Wilson further stated that:

"The men whose arguments swayed to vote God out of the Constitution, to declare that there should be no religious test, and that Congress should make no law to establish religion, were atheists in principle; that among all our Presidents from Washington downward (to 1831) not one was a professor of religion, at least not of more than Unitarianism; that among all the Governors of Pennsylvania and New York only two of the former and one of the latter were professors of religion."

The seven freethinking Presidents I shall discuss were not necessarily heretics in an overall sense, but were so in orthodoxy. The deity they believed in resembled a giant watchmaker who created the world and "wound it up," so that it has been running on by itself ever since. And most of them were circumspect about expressing themselves *publicly* on religious matters while in office with millions of orthodox eyes upon them. They could be more frank in private, and in their periods of retirement. Nevertheless, some of them were surprisingly bold, even while in office.

GEORGE WASHINGTON

It is common for highly placed freethinking public figures to put up a kind of front to appease the Faithful. Washington was understood to be a churchmember and attended services weekly. But he did not kneel in prayer and always left before the communion, even though his wife stayed. And many people have attended church without believing in the divinity of Jesus. As a military commander, Washington held religious services in camp, but this does not prove that he held orthodox views. It is not uncommon for some skeptics to feel that the best agency for keeping ordinary soldiers under control during wartime is the usual religious service.

The Writings of George Washington, in twelve volumes, are sprinkled with references to God, but are usually couched in Deistic, rather than Church, language.

Stories have grown up that, *in private*, Washington knelt morning and night for prayers. These had two sources. One was a pious nephew who *claimed* that he once saw his uncle kneeling in prayer, as a rather young man, and *believed* that he did it twice a day. Forty or fifty years later, an old gentleman believed that he once surprised Washington kneeling, and the whole legend of Washington's daily prayers came about.

At one time the clergy attempted to pin Washington down as to whether or not he was a Christian. In commenting on this incident, Jefferson wrote in his Diary on February 1st, 1799, that:

".....when the clergy addressed General Washington on his departure from the government, it was observed in their consultation that he never, on any occasion, said a word to the public which showed a belief in the Christian religion, and they thought they should so pen their address as to force him at length to declare publicly whether he was a Christian or not. They did so. However.....the old fox was too cunning for them. He answered every article of their address particularly except

that, which he passed over without notice."

According to the religionists, when Washington was dying, he asked everyone to leave the room, so that he could spend his last hour alone with his maker. Then they give us the exact words of his prayers. But how could they do this, *after* every witness had left the room?

We can assume that, if Washington reverted to orthodox religious views on his deathbed, he would at least have sent for a clergyman, but this he did not do. We can also assume that, as is usual in such cases, his wife and any other religious relatives present would have asked his permission to send for one. If they did so, Washington forbade them.

JOHN ADAMS

Our second President had less theistic belief than even Voltaire or Thomas Paine. He retained some of the ethic of Christianity, but rejected its doctrines. His grandson and biographer was a devout Unitarian, and he believed that his grandfather's theological opinions were "very much in the mould adopted by the Unitarians of New England." On the other hand he admitted that Adams rejected the Trinity, the Atonement, and the divinity of Christ, so there was really precious little Christianity left in him. In *Appleton's Cyclopaedia*, Professor Fiske said that "Later in life he was sometimes called a Unitarian, but of dogmatic Christianity he seems to have had as little as Franklin or Jefferson."

As a young man Adams at first even studied for the ministry, but, said Fiske, "soon found himself too much of a freethinker to feel at home in the pulpit of that day." By his 21st year he was decidedly anti-clerical, and steadily developed what seems to have been almost the Agnosticism of Herbert Spencer.

After taking up the study of law he started to keep a diary, and here he freely expressed himself. On the second page he speaks of religion and says: "Thus mystery is made a convenient cover for absurdity." If he went to church and heard some particularly disturbing nonsense, he would come home and pen an attack upon it. Two days after writing the above, Adams was highly critical of bishops, and the day after that he jibed at "the influence of ignorant or wicked priests."

When writing for public consumption, Adams might speak of God, in Deistic terms, but when writing to a man like Jefferson, who was on his own level, the statements were somewhat

different. For example, in a letter of January 22, 1825, he scoffed at the notion that the "Great Principle" which produced the universe could come "down to this little ball to be spit upon by Jews." (*Works of John Adams*, X, 414-15).

In the same letter he pretty well summed up his religious feelings when he said: "Incision-knives will never discover the distinction between matter and spirit or *whether there is any or not.* That there is an active principle of power in the universe is apparent, but in what substance this active principle resides is *past our investigation.*"

THOMAS JEFFERSON

Our third President was not merely an Infidel Father, but the most scholarly of all our nation's leaders. He was even such a Materialist that he held to the notion that spirit is an impossibility and matter the only reality. He believed in a Creator, but, like the Stoics, felt that even God himself is material, in an ethereal form.

Jefferson denied the divinity of Jesus as flatly as Adams did, believing that his teachings were not only full of absurdities but probably spurious as well. He thought him a blameless enthusiast with delusions, believed Paul was an impostor, and felt that Athanasius and Calvin were enemies of the human race.

Jefferson once called the Book of Revelation "the ravings of a madman." About half of the distinguished Americans who corresponded with him seem to have been skeptics like himself, and when writing to them he could really "let down his hair," if he chose. But, like the two predecessors before him, whenever his words were meant for the public he was very careful; so much so that Christian scholars today can glean through his statements and make a case, of sorts, that Jefferson was a pious man.

Oscar Wilde said: "Man is least himself when he talks in his own person. Give him a mask and he will tell you the truth." Jefferson's private statements and letters to his trusted friends were, I think, his mask, reflecting his true feelings; while in his public words he was least himself.

JAMES MADISON

Madison grew up in a strict religious family, but not much of it seemed to have rubbed off on him. A pious tutor prepared

him for Princeton, and he stayed an extra year, after graduation, to learn Hebrew and theology. He had a first class knowledge of religions and his family wanted him to enter the ministry, but he refused.

A chronicler of that era, R. D. Owen, talked with an Albany preacher named Wilson who had tried to draw Madison out on his religious beliefs. "He inquired himself," said Owen, "of Madison what were his opinions on religion, and Madison evaded any expression whatever of his religious faith." Wilson said from his pulpit that all the Presidents up to Jackson were Deists.

Like the three who preceded him, Madison could have sprinkled his addresses and letters with a few "God Almightys" to keep up appearances, but he disdained to do so. He was a little more anti-clerical than the others, while still cautious enough to avoid any open discussion of underlying religious precepts.

His private correspondence seldom mentioned religion. However, in a letter to Edward Everett on March 19, 1823, Madison urged him to oppose all theological encroachments in education, so that their university would not become "an Arena of Theological Gladiators."

In the *History of the Life and Times of James Madison*, (2 vols., 1859), biographer W. C. Rives relates how Madison was able to keep down the influence of the clergy in the Virginia Declaration of Rights. And there was one instance where a clause referring to "God and Nature" was struck out, which appears to have been Madison's work.

JAMES MONROE

There is little concrete evidence of Monroe's religious opinions, but not much room for reasonable doubt. Like his four predecessors, he died without prayer or religious ministrations. John Quincy Adams gave the obituary oration, and in it refrained from using any of the religious expletives with which he was otherwise quite liberal.

Monroe was extremely friendly with that outcast of the Church, Thomas Paine, and it was while living in Monroe's house that Paine wrote the second part of his *Age of Reason*. He lived there for a year and a half. As the new minister at Paris, Monroe had rescued Paine from prison in France during the French Revolution. Here the latter had had a near brush

with death; only by a fluke was he not guillotined. Not only did Monroe step in to save the best known American heretic of that era (no doubt many Christians wished Paine dead and in hell), but he was also very cordial with the Deistic and Atheistic leaders of the Revolution; so much so that his government felt he was compromising America and recalled him.

A biography (*Life of James Monroe*, 1921) by George Morgan is significantly silent about Monroe's religion, but it is probably pretty well summed up by a New York clerical informant of that period, who said that he "had always thought Monroe an easy sort of infidel."

ABRAHAM LINCOLN

Although John Quincy Adams was a freethinker also, denying the divinity of Christ, I will pass over him to a President who is of much more interest.

There is probably more dispute about Lincoln's religion than there is about the religion of any other President. In W. M. Stephenson's biography, *Lincoln* (1924), the author makes a very careful study of it and could come up with nothing that could really lay the matter to rest. Probably his most significant finding was that Lincoln's close friend and law partner, W. H. Herndon, was himself an Agnostic and said that Lincoln belonged to the same "noble army of doubters."

The most substantial work on the orthodox side is H. B. Rankin's *Personal Recollections of Abraham Lincoln* (1916). As for Lincoln's religious beliefs (Ch. XIV), it seems that Rankin had very little in the way of personal recollections at all, and what little he did have was flatly contradicted by others. He was a naive man, apparently considering it proof enough that Lincoln was a Christian because he went to church!

Rankin brought forth a few witnesses, but their testimony is not very convincing. For instance, a man named Irwin said that Lincoln was certainly a Christian, but "although I was personally acquainted with him for twenty-five years, and often in his office, I never heard him say a word on Christianity and religious belief."

Another witness, Menter Graham, said that Lincoln let him read a pro-Christian essay he had written in 1833, and to show how Christian it was, Graham stated that it rejected the doctrine of hell!

The other witnesses are no more impressive.

Lincoln was very cautious in his public statements on religion—as befitted a politician needing Christian votes—and very polite, but how much faith, if any, did he really have? His own wife said herself in 1866 that, although she felt he was a religious man by nature, he "had no faith" and "was never a technical Christian."

In 1846, while running for office against a preacher named Cartwright, the cry of "infidelity" was raised against Lincoln. He was asked to say whether or not he was a Christian, but refused.

In the course of a debate, as a young man, Lincoln said that, if we take the gospels literally, Jesus was "a bastard." The "Great Emancipator" attended church, but never joined one, saying he could subscribe to no creeds. Also, in his younger years, three or four men (quoted by Herndon) who knew him well specifically testified that he denied the divinity of Christ.

Lincoln seems to have been a little more of a heretic in his earlier years than he was later in life, but he never basicly altered his views. Colonel W. H. Lamon, who knew him intimately, stated that "He was not a Christian." (*Recollections of Abraham Lincoln*, 1911 ed., p. 335). Lincoln emphatically denied the Atonement. It might be said that he believed in the ethic of Christianity but not its dogmas.

ULYSSES S. GRANT

Our eighteenth President did not try very hard to cover up his skepticism, so there is less controversy about his religious position. Hamlin Garland, his principal biographer, says flatly that Grant "subscribed to no creed." (*U.S. Grant: His Life and Character*, 1898, p. 522). The Reverend M. J. Cramer tried vainly to get from him some explicit avowal of faith, and was reduced to weakly concluding that Grant "believed the *fundamental* doctrines of the Christian religion." Another Christian spokesman, however, biographer E. D. Mansfield, made no attempt to refute the charge of skepticism.

Quite a bit has been made of Grant's drinking as a military man, but General Halleck said that he was remarkably sober for "a man who is not a religious man." About the most the orthodox can claim is that Grant was baptized on his deathbed; but even this is meaningless in his case, because it was done while he was *unconscious!* When he later rallied for a time and learned of the deed, he declared his surprise that such a thing was done. □

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

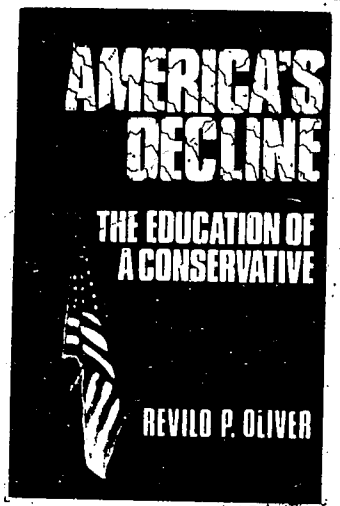

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**

plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

FRIEDRICH STIEVE

What the World rejected

HITLER'S PEACE OFFERS 1933-1940

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Academic Prostitution, page 1; Double-Think, page 5; God's Darlings at Work, page 12; Vous l'avez voulu, George Dandin, page 13; Doppelglaube, page 18. THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIAL, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 25. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 49.

VOL. 13 — NO. 1 SEPTEMBER 1985

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

ACADEMIC PROSTITUTION

Many readers of Professor Arthur Butz's incisive demolition of the Jews' filthy Holohoax have asked the question that the author himself asked: "Why was it necessary for a Professor of Electrical Engineering to do the work that should have been done by professional historians?" In a country which has, in almost every town and in many villages, one or more colleges or universities, each of which is adorned with a crew of Professors of History, did no one of these thousands of learned professionals have a sufficient respect for historical truth to investigate and expose the arrant hoax, called the "Holocaust," that Jews use to extort billions of dollars from Germany, the United States, Britain, and almost every nation of the White world? Why did all of the thousands of Professors of History, many of whom professionally concern themselves with modern history, disgrace themselves by countenancing, and many make themselves infamous by endorsing, a Big Lie that was in itself patently preposterous by all the laws of historical criticism?

The question is not one that it is easy to answer and explain to persons who have no intimate experience of the academic world. (Persons who have such experience need no explanation.) The answer would require a long and detailed discussion, and it would require, first of all, a refutation of the prevalent notion that the prostitution of Clio, the Muse of History, is something the Jews inaugurated in 1945.

The essentials of an answer can now be found in a small book by the late Joseph McCabe, which has been reprinted by the Atheist Press in Austin, Texas, unfortunately with many typographical errors, most of which appear to have been systematized by a computer.

This book's title, *History's Greatest Liars,* suggests that it is an essay on the Fathers of the Church, whose assiduity in the pious work of Lying for the Lord certainly entitles them to a championship. Those sleazy shysters are mentioned, of course,

but the author's principal subject is what he calls the "new history," which became endemic in the academic world after 1914 and the great deluge of official lies that were manufactured by experts to help the corrupt governments of Britain and the United States herd their subjects into the suicidal war of 1914-1918. It is, I think, only reasonable to assume that such things as the work of Woodrow Wilson's disgusting Creel Committee, which found it easy to hire American professors to lie about Germany for a few dollars, was demoralizing to a whole generation of young historians who had no fixed ethical principles.

Joseph McCabe examines critically books, many of them textbooks, that were generally accepted as "authoritative" and lavishly praised by other academic historians in the 1930s and 1940s. They are the work of about a dozen professional historians (including Franklin Roosevelt's lackey, Professor Langer of Harvard, on whom see *Liberty Bell*, September 1981, pp. 3 ff.). All of them are shown to be brazen liars in their "scholarly" studies of the Dark Ages, the Middle Ages, the Renaissance, and early Baroque, i.e., the history of Western civilization from the Fall of the Roman Empire to about the end of the Sixteenth Century, where McCabe ended his analysis, although we may be sure that the professional liars did not suddenly come to esteem truth when they dealt with the Seventeenth and later Centuries.

This systematic lying was, of course, a swindle, first, because the authors accepted salaries and subventions given them on the supposition they were engaged in establishing historical truth, and, second, because the purchasers of their books were led to believe they were buying volumes that were trustworthy history. The authors not infrequently simply wrote falsehoods to deny facts that had been long established by honest historical research, but their most common technique was that of making sweeping generalizations that denied the facts by implication, rather than specifically.

The swindles were carried out under the guise of "social history," i.e., consideration of the cultural, economic, and ethnic factors that were the underlying cause of many of the events of history and at least a background to most of them. This is a legitimate branch of history, but, I need not say, one readily and, in our time, usually contaminated by the Marxian superstition, one of the Jews' principal weapons in their offensive against our civilization and race. This taint, more or less

artfully dissimulated, appears in the works that McCabe criticizes, but he limits himself to the scholarly prostitutes' lies on behalf of the religion that the Jews exported to the *goyim*, Christianity.

Although the facts are available in published sources, and many of them were stated in histories written by great and honest historians from Gibbon through the Nineteenth Century, the professorial practitioners of deceit exert themselves to muddy the water, obfuscate the record, and cover up, by sophistries and denials, the corruption and disasters by which the Christian superstition afflicted the whole of our civilization ever since it became epidemic. It is no apology for that mind-befuddling bane of our race that other prevalent superstitions, chiefly among other races, have been deleterious to their victims. It is an incontrovertible fact that Christianity, not in its verbiage, much of which its votaries simply ignore, but in its practice by the dervishes and witch-doctors who carried on the deceptions of the Fathers of the Church, was, in its effects, a moral decline from what those Fathers, by a typical verbal imposture, called "paganism," including both the established religions of the Graeco-Roman world and the cults of the Norse gods that prevailed among our own ancestors before they invaded the Roman Empire and were overawed by the very ruins that had survived the Christians.

Given the period that McCabe covers in his critique, most of the falsification with which the pseudo-historians try to whitewash Christianity deals with the Roman Catholic Church, which tried to maintain a monopoly of the lucrative racket. The falsifiers suppress the shocking record of virtually all of the popes and the clergy, many of whom were really thugs, and of the monastic orders, which were generally dens of male sexual perversion and female perversion and prostitution, all sicklied o'er with nauseating hypocrisy. Some of the reputed (*not* reputable) historians actually repeat such notorious fabrications as the lie about the humiliation of the Emperor Henry IV at Canossa, told in a priestly forgery, which serves Wilhelm Kammeier as a point of departure in *Die Fälschung der deutschen Geschichte* (Leipzig, 1935; reprinted, Husum, 1979; an English translation has been made and awaits a publisher). Since the writers of these historical falsifications appear to be authorities because they are not denounced by their influential colleagues in the universities, that foolish tale is reported as fact in, e.g., the very useful *Columbia Encyclopedia*, whence it has

doubtless passed into innumerable references by honest writers who mention the supposed event at Canossa in passing and who have innocently relied on what is generally an accurate work of reference.

For cardinal points in the falsification of the history of the Catholic Church, see McCabe's book. He barely touches on another grandiose imposture by pseudo-historians fashionable today, their flagrant misrepresentation of the facts of the Renaissance and Humanism, about which one could write at great length. The purpose of that falsification was well stated by H. W. Eppelsheimer in his essay, *Das Renaissance-Problem.** He describes the work of Thode, Neumann, Burdach, and other supposed "authorities" as a Neoromantic reaction against a rationalistic historiography, a sophistical attempt to Christianize and irrationalize the facts, and thus exalt religion and mysticism above common sense and reason itself.

The pseudo-historians whom McCabe mentions, and their many successors active today, cannot be acquitted on the ground of ignorance; they obviously esteem intellectual integrity less than the favor of the professional salvation-mongers and the profit to be made from writing that conforms to the intensive effort now being made in all domains of science and scholarship to destroy reliance on reason and objective facts and to enslave the human mind to debasing superstitions. A very few of those "scholars" may, perhaps, have been influenced by the now disproven and obsolete notion that Christianity could be used to promote the stability of a civilized society after scientific research and historical scholarship have proved, beyond peradventure of doubt, that the creed is, at every point, a denial of ascertained facts.

My point here is only that the disgraceful conduct of our academic historians long antedates the Jews' Holohoax, which imposed no strain on the morality of "scholars" long accustomed to use as their criterion of historical truth the inquiry, "Is there a buck in it for us, Charlie?"

I must note, however, a nice irony which proves how much

* *Deutsche Vierteljahresschrift fuer Literaturwissenschaft und Geistesgeschichte,* XI (1933), pp. 477 ff. If Eppelsheimer was a Jew, as his name suggests, he was certainly right on this point. Not all German names that now sound Jewish were taken by Jews. I once knew a man who complained, "I cannot go around saying, Yes, my name is Bernstein, but I hate the God-damned Kikes." He was obviously an Aryan, and did not know how his ancestors came to be associated with amber.

we all are at the mercy of organized lying. Mr. McCabe, who died in 1955, seems to have finished the present work around 1945. (It was first published in England, but I have not been able to ascertain the date; internal evidence shows only that it was after 1944). And so, despite his own critical faculties, he was taken in by the unanimity of the Jews' hired liars and referred, in passing, to Adolf Hitler as a "homicidal maniac and sadist," although even then he was fair enough to add that the supposed conduct occurred during a prolonged and bitter war. McCabe was commenting on an intellectual whore's attempt to palliate the massacre on St. Bartholomew's day, 1572, which, of course, was carried out by the foulest treachery in a time of peace, and was, to be sure, only a normal exercise of the normal Christian urge to enforce righteousness.

* * *

DOUBLE-THINK

I do not know how many millions of pious Christians make pilgrimage to the Vatican, where God's Vicar presides over the world's largest chain of salvation-shops. When I was there some years ago, I was told that when one deducted from the total number of annual visitors tourists, who come to look, scholars, who are intent on research, artists, who admire masterpieces, and clergy, who have business with their home office, the remainder of about ten million must represent the number of Faithful who come to refresh their souls in the holiness of the site.

If that estimate was correct, the Vatican is rivaled in popularity by the shrine of The Most Holy Virgin Mary, Our Lady of Guadalupe, Queen of Mexico and Empress of the Americas, which is located in Guadalupe Hidalgo, just north of Mexico City in the Federal District. To that shrine an estimated ten million make pilgrimage every year, so that, if one measures by numbers rather than quality, Guadalupe equals the Vatican in its magnetic attraction for pious souls. And Guadalupe is highly charged with a numinous energy that the Vatican does not have. The Pope does not perform miracles, and, so far as I have heard, no one has been cured of even a toothache by kissing his toe, whereas at Guadalupe the Virgin is busy healing the afflicted (if they are pious enough) of all the ills flesh is heir to. The walls of part of the basilica are covered with ex-votos which,

like the numerous figurines and sculptured reliefs, attest the gratitude of pilgrims who have been healed of every malady known to medical science or preserved from perils at sea. I suspect that Mary works as hard at Guadalupe as she does at Lourdes.

The basilica of Empress Mary is a large and impressive structure, built on the summit of a hill at a place that was named Guadalupe after Guadalupe in the Spanish Estremadura, where Mary has a similar shrine, although it does little business these days. It may be that when Mary made her miraculous appearance at the Spanish Guadalupe she was only rehearsing for her performance in Mexico.

In Mexico, Mary showed a great deal of energy in 1810, when she inspired a hot-headed priest, Miguel Hidalgo y Costilla, to utter his famous *Grito de dolores* and start a revolution against Spain in the interests of the Indians, using the picture of Mary as his revolutionary banner, doubtless with her permission, since he was a pious man, although his brain had been overheated by reading the vapid rhetoric of the scoundrels who carried out the French Revolution. Mary, for some reason (who can tell what women will do?), didn't save her champion from being defeated in battle and shot, but the revolution her votary started was a fire that could not be extinguished by the Spanish government of Mexico, which had been cut off from the mother country by Napoleon's invasion of Spain. The revolution, started by Hidalgo on behalf of the aborigines, was joined by creoles who didn't know what was good for them, and after a jolly free-for-all in which revolutionists revolted against victorious revolutionists, the bully boy who came out on top for a while was a man named Miguel Fernández, who became the first President of Mexico and changed his name to Guadalupe Victoria, which he intended to mean "Triumph of the Virgin of Guadalupe." And the name of the site of Mary's shrine was augmented by addition of the revolutionary priest's name, so the place is now called Guadalupe Hidalgo.

Mary, who so miraculously retained her virginity after giving birth to a series of sons, including a detached part of old Yahweh himself, is virtually a goddess, but she evidently retains, together with her hymenal membrane, her maidenly shyness, for she appears on earth only to solitary peasants, male or female, when she comes upon them in lonely places and can be sure no educated person is watching. That, at least, is what the stories say, and the tale told at her shrine in Mexico is that she

appeared to a poor Indian, trudging homeward, and charged him with a message for the Bishop of Mexico, whom she was evidently too modest to meet in person.

All this is guaranteed by a portrait of herself which she miraculously, and even without using her divine hands, imprinted with celestial pigments on a white cloth in which the Indian was carrying flowers. This miraculous product of Mary's quite mediocre artistic talent is preserved under glass in a conspicuous place in her basilica, and at any hour of the day you may see women by the dozen, most of them *mestizas*, with a few Indians and occasionally a White woman, flopping on their knees in adoration of an icon so sacred they scarcely dare look at it for more than an instant.

In her self-portrait, as in most of the Madonnas painted by European artists, Mary has distinctly European features, which certainly are not Semitic, so that raises some very interesting racial questions that I shall not try to explore. She may be a pretty Italian woman, although I must add that when I saw her self-portrait, it seemed that her hood had not protected her from sunburn in Mexico, for I am sure that heavenly pigments do not change color with age, as do some prepared on earth.

I mention all this because some men who have received training as technicians and call themselves "scientists," having made asses of themselves while proving "scientifically" the "authenticity" of the famous Shroud of Turin, lusted for further exercise of their pseudo-scientific imaginations, and undertook to prove that the painting at Guadalupe could not have been made by human hands and must therefore represent the Virgin's venture into the mimetic arts.

It is an ominous and dismaying sign of our times that their shenanigans did not merely evoke laughter or contemptuous shrugs. The editors of the *Skeptical Inquirer* thought it necessary to send Joe Nickell and John F. Fischer to investigate the preposterous claim. Their report occupies pp. 243-255 in the issue for Spring 1985.

The two gentlemen begin with a brief summary of the facts concerning the foundation of the shrine at Guadalupe. That should have been sufficient in itself and made the rest of their work as frivolous as bringing in a five-ton derrick to pick up a pencil.

The shrine of the Virgin Mary replaced a temple of the Virgin Tonantzin, an Aztec godess,[1] on the same site. That fact alone

1. I cannot state offhand the precise position of Tonantzin in the Aztec

gives away the whole fraud.

In the ancient world, when the Roman Empire became so decadent that mobs of Christians could come out of the slums, incited by their howling dervishes, and begin looting and pillaging to appease their righteous lust for destruction, they invariably attacked and destroyed the temples of the "pagan" gods, most of which were architectural masterpieces and housed the finest sculpture in the world. The Christians had, of course, assimilated much of the Jews' innate hatred of visual beauty and their lust to defile and abolish it, but the sleazy Fathers of the Church, who directed the rioters, were carrying out a clever plan. By violating the temple, they impaired the prestige of the deity to whom it was sacred, but they also expropriated the magic sanctity of the site for their own cult, and so, as soon as the temple had been leveled to the ground, they installed over its ruins a church dedicated to their god or his mamma or one of the commonly mythical spirits they called saints and equipped with legends, often making the new numen as similar to the old one as they plausibly could.

Aztec "art" is grotesque and barbarous, so hatred of beauty was not a factor in Mexico, but the Christian conquerors destroyed all the teocalli to prove that their god packed a stronger punch, and, in keeping with Christian methods, put up

pantheon, except that obviously she was one of the Centeotl, the group of gods who presided over maize, the only corn that was cultivated by the Indians of Mexico. The Aztec religion was as confused as the Christian, and while the Indians never imagined anything as absurd as the Christians' three-in-one god, their gods, like Hindu deities, had 'aspects,' many of which were probably the result of theocrasy as one tribe fused with or subjugated another. For example, the best-known Aztec deity (with the possible exception of Quetzalcoatl, who was an alien god and never really naturalized among the Aztecs) was Tezcatlipoca, who was also worshipped as Nezahualpilli, Yaotzin, Telpochtli, Yoalli Ehecatl, Moneneque, et al., and it is difficult to determine whether the worshippers thought they were paying tribute to an 'aspect' of Tezcatlipoca under another name or thought of the 'aspect' as a separate supernatural personality. The corn-gods are a particularly confusing part of the pantheon, for Centeotl is simultaneously (a) a goddess, identified with Teteoinnan, the "Mother of the Gods," (b) her son, the male maize-spirit, and (c) the whole group of gods concerned with agriculture, of whom the chief was said to be Chicomeconhuatl, the serpent goddess who fertilizes cultivated plants. The Virgin, Tonantzin, was probably identified with Xilonen, the goddess who produces the xilote of growing maize, but I did not think it necessary to investigate her cult for the purpose of this note. She may have shared with Mary more attributes than virginity.

churches in their place and, where possible, tried to assimilate their deity to the one he or she replaced and thus appropriate the sanctity of the place. Poor Tonantzin was an easy victim of this Christian trick, and, as a matter of fact, when Mary had been installed at Guadalupe, many of the Indians continued to call her Tonantzin, the Virgin of Guadalupe.

This standard Christian diddle is in itself sufficient to show that the whole myth about the apparition of Mary on the hill was a consciously contrived fraud, but the circumstantial evidence cited in the article makes it certain that, in all probability, the contriver of the hoax was the Bishop of Mexico, Juan de Zumárraga, who, in the tale he used to "authenticate" the miracle, cleverly described himself as having been sceptical of the fictitious Indian's story until Mary surreptitiously put her portrait on cloth in which the Indian had wrapped some flowers.

Zumárraga's hoax, although perpetrated by a standard Christian technique, was a brilliant success, for it is reported that in the seven years after he manufactured the miracle, eight million ignorant Indians were sprinkled with holy water and enrolled as permanent customers for such magic as christenings, weddings, funerals, periodic cancellations of their sins, and the other impalpable and invisible wares of his salvation-shops. And, no doubt, Mary Tonantzin soon began to grind out miraculous cures to increase the emoluments of her new establishment in Mexico, where she helped Zumárraga "champion" the natives to gain influence over them and extort concessions from the Spanish government of the province.

As for the painting, which, if Mary's work, would prove that she has no artistic talent, the authors of the article found two contemporary sources, both of them Franciscan holy men, who, testifying in 1556, identified the painter whom Zumárraga persuaded or hired to make the crude painting, probably by copying as best he could a copy of a painting of Mary by Bonanat Zaortiza, a mediocre Spanish painter, who died some thirty years before the Spanish reached Mexico.[2] As for the man who produced Zumárraga's icon, he was Marcos Cipac, an Aztec who had been taught to paint in the European manner.

2. The authors report (p. 248) that one of the savants who argue that painting at Guadalupe is 'acheiropoietos,' i.e., could not have been made by human hands, actually implies that Zaortiza, whose painting is now in an art gallery in Barcelona, *imitated* the picture that the Virgin was going to imprint miraculously on the Indian's cloth in Mexico about eighty or eighty-five years later! That's what piety does to the brain.

(Incidentally, natives who were trained to supply the local market for religious "art" were trained by being taught to copy pious pictures by Spanish painters.)

The authors proceed to a detailed study of the painting at Guadalupe, just as though there could be the slightest doubt that it is a typical Christian hoax and not worth another five minutes of their time.

I am certain that our botanists have thus far failed to embark on a systematic study of cowslips (*Primula veris*) with infra-red cameras to see whether they can obtain a photograph of Ariel, who is on record as having declared, "Where the bee sucks, there suck I, / In a cowslip's bell I lie," e.q.s. That is because the Christian hokum-peddlers do not read Shakespeare, preferring more vulgar fictions.

* * *

The article on Guadalupe caught my attention because it reminded me of an incident that I have always remembered as a perfect illustration of Christian thinking.

When I was in Mexico about thirty years ago, I took a friend to see the basilica of Empress Mary at Guadalupe. At the foot of the hill there is an area in which one parks his automobile and hires a Mexican youth to protect it from sabotage by his fellows. A minor incident made us acquainted with a well-bred and elegantly dressed Hispanic lady (i.e., one of pure Spanish descent, not to be confused with the mongrels now pouring in from Mexico, who are called 'Hispanic' by the professional liars of the Jewspapers). She had come from Guadalajara, the most civilized city in Mexico, to solicit a favor from the Virgin Mary on behalf of a near relation, her brother-in-law, as I recall, who was ill.

The lady was well-educated, intelligent, and gracious to Spanish-speaking foreigners who had rendered her a very slight service. She told us that the Virgin Mary, whose basilica was on the hilltop, was indeed the very same Virgin Mary who was worshipped in Guadalajara and to whom there were dedicated chapels in several churches of that city as well as in the cathedral, in which there is a well-known painting of Mary by the famous Spanish artist, Murillo, to which many votaries pay a special devotion. Why, then, we asked, had she come almost four hundred miles to ask of Mary at Guadalupe a favor she could more conveniently have asked of the Virgin back home?

No, said the lady in all sincerity, she had to come, because the Virgin of Guadalupe could do things that the Virgin in Guadalajara couldn't or wouldn't do. It was the same Mary, she admitted again, but in Guadalupe she miraculously differed from what she was elsewhere, and that was why one had to come to Guadalupe Hidalgo to persuade her to fix up an ailing brother-in-law.

Now the lady was, as I have said, intelligent and well-educated. She had read widely in Spanish literature and had read some French writers, and she had a general acquaintance with Western culture. Obviously, however, she had to believe there was only one Mary, Mother of God, because that was what the priest told her, but in her heart she retained, perhaps without quite knowing she did, the more ancient and, in some ways, more reasonable belief that a god resided in a specific place.

In Gaul, in pre-Roman times and Roman times, there was a goddess, Sequana, who was, as the great number of ex-votos found in the excavation of her shrine proved, every bit as efficient in producing miraculous cures as Mary has been either at Lourdes or Guadalupe. Now that great goddess obviously resided in her shrine on the banks of the river over which she presided and to which she gave her name (the modern Seine), and if one wanted to consult her, it was obviously necessary to call on her in her home. You couldn't expect her to come to see you. The principle is recognized in Christian belief. If, for example, you want the sainted Thomas à Becket to do something for you, you've got to go to Canterbury, where his ghost hovers over his bones. That's what Chaucer's pilgrims did, and that is only reasonable. We have to localize phenomena to understand them. As a sensible child was heard to tell her parent, "But, Mother, God can't be everywhere: he's got to be *somewhere.*"

The lady obviously believed, at one and the same time, that there was only one Virgin and also that there were at least two. That is characteristic of Christian thinking.

I am sure that some Christians must read their Bible—I mean the whole thing, not just snippets recommended as particularly good pap. There is an anonymous compilation of 133 points on which what is said in one or several parts of the story book is flatly contradicted by what is said in other passages.[3] It is

3. The compilation deals with statements of fact in the holy book and is probably incomplete. It does not even mention such silliness as the habit of Christians to become maudlin about a "Prince of Peace," who is the

simply impossible for both statements on a given point to be true. A given number is either more than zero or less than zero: it *can't* be both. And no amount of gabble by theologians can make antithetical statements agree. Since we must assume that some Christians read their corpus of tales while awake, and are able to remember what they have read, we must conclude that the Christians are able to believe *both* of two contradictory statements. When minds become addled with superstitious awe, they can do strange things.

Orwell described 'double-think' as one of the devices that will be used in the society that the "Liberals" and Jews are determined to impose on us in the near future, even though they didn't quite get it in operation by 1984. But he was mistaken in thinking that there would be something novel about 'double-think': it's simply an old and inveterate Christian habit.

* * *

GOD'S DARLINGS AT WORK

A despatch from the United Press, published in many newspapers (e.g., the *Chicago Sun-Times*) on 19 March 1985, reported an article by Professor B. J. Bernstein in *Technology Review*, according to which two Jews, whom the unspeakable Roosevelt had put in charge of the development of the atomic bomb, planned in 1943 to murder the population of Germany by poisoning German food with strontium. The godly project, which was delayed by the technical difficulty of making sure that millions of Aryans died simultaneously at the first poisoning, seems to have been abandoned for that reason. It was, of course, in keeping with the Yiddish idealism of Theodore Kaufman's famous plan to exterminate the German people. (See his *Germany Must Perish!* of which a reprint is available from *Liberty Bell*, $3.00 plus postage.)

The Jews have boasted (see the *Toronto Daily Star*, 9 March 1968) that Jews working in the bakeshops in Germany killed more than a thousand officers of the SS by surreptitiously poisoning their bread with arsenic.

In the Middle Ages, Jews were often accused of poisoning the wells, especially in Germany, but everyone knows that God's innocent darlings would never do anything wrong, so the reports must be false and just another proof of the wickedness that makes the inhabitants of *every* country infested by Jews hate those righteous beings. Or does the wickedness lie in thinking that it is wrong to poison *goyim*?

Farmers in South Africa try to poison the baboons. So why should not the Master Race, to whom old Yahweh by the famous *b'rith* deeded the whole universe, poison Aryans? The cattle, though stupid, are an unsatisfactory species and, as happened in Germany and could happen wherever there are herds of them, sometimes become so bigoted as to imagine that they do not belong to the herdsmen to whom Yahweh gave them. It's time to replace them with a more reliably docile breed, and why should it matter how they are eliminated?

* * *

Vous l'avez voulu, George Dandin

The protagonist of Molière's comedy never blames others for the misery of his life since he married the girl whom he courted. He constantly reminds himself, "this is what you wanted, George; you have only yourself to blame." He was an Aryan, though perhaps more intellectually honest than most, and Americans today can reread Molière with profit.

Readers of *Liberty Bell* have often been reminded of the ever-growing industrial and technological superiority of Japan and the Asiatic nations under her influence. There was the London Correspondent's "Fimbulvetr" in January 1983, my own article in June, now available as a booklet, "*The Yellow Peril*," and in April of the following year a "Postscript" in which I reported an American businessman's succinct opinion

Jesus who demanded that persons who did not obey him be slain before his eyes so that he could enjoy watching them suffer. And they gabble about that Jesus's "love of all mankind," although he specifically equated them and all members of other races to dogs, whose greatest privilege is to eat the table scraps thrown them by members of the Master Race. And there are wealthy men, such as the late H. L. Hunt, who subsidize dervishes and their churches, although they have been explicitly and authoritatively assured that all rich men will be fried forever and forever after they die. Dr. Hugh J. Schonfield limited his book, *Those Incredible Christians*, to the early agitators, but he could have applied the adjective to the entire history of the Jewish cult for *goyim*. Edgar Rice Burroughs peoples Mars with all sorts of bizarre variations of humanity, but had he described beings with the Christians' capacity for 'double-think,' his readers would have thought he had let his imagination carry him to absurdity.

of the Japanese: "Damn it all! They *are* a superior people."

On 10 May of this year the *Wall Street Journal* reported that four Japanese corporations have built factories in Battle Creek, Michigan, and that the American peasants are delighted. "If they are willing to invest and give American people jobs," one of the natives said, "I'm all for it." And the hopeful fellahin of Battle Creek are trying to induce other corporations of the great industrial nation to relieve American poverty in that town rather than another.

The item in the *Journal* was quite optimistic. The Japanese already have the majority interest in, and hence control of, 522 factories in the United States, and are certain to extend their beneficence rapidly. This does not take into account their ever increasing ownership of prime farm land and of the corporations that purchase and market the grain and other products of our remaining farms. This ownership will, no doubt, increase greatly as American farmers have their usurious mortgages foreclosed and sheriffs throw them off the property they once thought they owned.[1] This will be a great advantage, since it will create jobs for the displaced persons as workers in the fields and tenders of the cattle.

One of the leading Jews' papers for *goyim*, the *Washington Post*, published on May Day an article by Nicholas Lemann to explain why American villeins cannot hope to emulate the Japanese. It's all because the Japanese are a race and know it, and that makes them nationalistic. That's horrible, of course,

1. Historians who may record the decline and fall of the American Republic should note that until 1971 the State of Illinois had a Constitution which forbade continued ownership of property within the state by persons who were not citizens of the United States. A legal friend of mine tried to persuade a number of state's attorneys to enforce the law, but they were all palsied by the impious suggestion. The same Constitution also forbade the levying of an income tax by the state, so the boobs were herded to the polls, ostensibly to enact a useless amendment that forbade an income tax, and the dumb brutes never noticed that that amendment also contained a provision that would make it simple to mobilize parasites to enact a new Constitution. The new one was approved by a plebiscite at the end of 1970, and now the people of Illinois enjoy the righteousness of an income tax that is used primarily to accelerate the breeding of niggers and crime in Chicago and in the smaller cities, as they become more progressive. It is slightly amusing that the Governor of Illinois recently spent more than a million dollars on a pilgrimage to Communist China to beg the lords of that great industrial nation to make investments in Illinois to relieve the poverty of his moujiks.

but we must remember that there is a well established scale of values that no one should be so impudent as to question. The solidarity of the Jewish race is, as everyone knows, proof that they are God's Own People and really entitled to own the whole globe. The niggers' race entitles them not only to have the White taxpayers work for them, but to mug and rape the peasants when they feel so inclined, while the daily liepapers run interference for them by never mentioning the marauders' privileged race. The mongrels who are pouring in from Mexico, the aboriginal Indians, the "refugees" we have imported from Vietnam,[2] and all the other ethnic groups that are taking our country from us have their indisputable racial rights. "Racism" is really vile and abominable only when it appears among the lowly Aryans, a species of feeble-minded and cringing mammals who, for the most part, humbly recognize their duty to serve their betters, the only justification for their existence on this overcrowded planet.

And that is precisely the explanation that is given by Lemann. It would not only be iniquitous and abominable for the Americans to try to emulate the Japanese and compete with them, but

2. It is officially admitted that we now have about three-quarters of a million dear "refugees," many of them veterans of the Viet-Cong, in the United States, and that we are importing reënforcements for them at the rate of 50,000 a year. They are now forming their own organizations to demand more of their "rights" over us. Some Americans are so bigoted that they complain about the abduction of their pet dogs and cats to make dainty dishes for our honored guests. The *Scientific American* for July 1985 lists some of the diseases our guests bring with them: 61% have intestinal parasites that can be communicated to the host population, and 14% have hepatitis in a severe form, and are therefore ideally suited for employment in American restaurants. (All Americans are not yet imbecile: in a small and essentially rural town in the Middle West, an enterprising woman opened a well-furnished new restaurant and, being a big-hearted do-gooder, staffed it with "refugees," and I hear that she went bankrupt without ever understanding why so very few persons were willing to eat her delicious meals.) The article in the *Scientific American* does not mention leprosy, which, I am told, is among the delights of internationalism we have imported from Vietnam, but it does mention that between 20% and 40% of the Vietnamese carry by heredity eventually fatal disorders of the blood, such as thalassemia and "haemoglobin *E*." There is also a high incidence of "psychiatric disorders," although this finding is subject to the reservation that most psychiatrists are too pudibund to perceive innate racial instincts and try to fit all anthropoids into their Procrustean beds. At all events, Americans who marry Vietnamese, as many have already done, are likely to have offspring that should please their Christian hearts.

they simply *can't* do it. Not any more. What Lemann, whose name sounds very much like Lehmann, tells us is what Professor Hacker told us years ago in a book I have so often cited, *The End of the American Era:* the United States is no longer a nation; it is just a geographical area inhabited by incompatible races and held together by the economic tie of their efforts to exploit one another.

There can, of course, be no sense of unity or common purpose in the various peoples thrown together in that area. Race cannot be here, as it is in Japan, a bond that unites. As Lemann tells us, "We [note the pronoun!] are too diverse racially and culturally to be able to make use of the easy route to a true feeling of community." But, he adds, stating the obvious, "We [i.e., this multi-racial mass] can't live without the feeling of community entirely .... So we need to find another route."

Well, one thing that united the geographical area was "the strong political consensus" that was shown in "the fight against Hitler," when the hordes of crazed cattle rushed to Europe to punish the Germans for disobedience to their God-given masters. But Lemann regretfully sees no chance for a similar blessing now.

So Lemann, perhaps with God-given wisdom, proposes a solution: "Horatio Alger-ism, the notion that one's station in life is determined solely by hard work, talent and luck, and not at all by the circumstances of birth. This, rather than nationalism, would be what binds us together. Its fairness would provoke a fierce allegiance to the whole country."

In the envisaged Utopia of unlimited competition, "Businesses would rise and fall. The successful would be a motley crew." But Lemann does not go on to explain the real beauty of his Utopia. Jews and Orientals—let's face it!—are willing to work much harder than Aryans. What is more, Aryans have that fatal weakness of inherited scruples, a tendency to fairness and kindness, from which it is unlikely they can recover, whereas all other races have a sense of ethics, such as it may be, limited to their own people. And you may be certain that the members of each superior race would cohere in their exploitation of the Aryan nitwits.

Now this does not mean that there would be no place for your children and grandchildren in a United States revitalized by Lemann's prescription. There will always be a need for males and females to black boots, sweep floors, and swab out the

bowls of water-closets. Moreover, Aryan females will always be wanted in the brothels, especially the specialized ones in which females are readied for copulation by being preliminarily bloodied with riding whips to satisfy a common Oriental taste.[3] So there will always be a use for some Aryans in the United States of the future.

Americans have no right to complain. They had a country of their own once, but they wanted to throw it away. And they have done so. The real turning point came with the jihad against the South in 1861. As Douglas Reed observed in his *Far and Wide* (London, Jonathan Cape, 1951), "When that war [against the Confederacy] began, America was a country of homogeneous people, predominantly English, Scottish, Ulster-Irish, German, and Scandinavian in origins and recognizably 'American.'[4] In its aftermath, which opened the floodgates of immigration from Eastern Europe, this composition of the population was radically changed. Power passed, not to the Northern Americans of the old stock, but more and more into the hands of newcomers."

Well, Americans took pride in advertising, even in verses by an enemy alien inscribed on their Statue of Liberty, that they wanted their country to be a garbage-dump for all of the

3. The reader may remember an incident that attracted a little attention in Washington some years ago. As you know, our State Department maintains a Whore Corps to entertain niggers from Africa, mud people from the compost-heaps of Asia, and other diplomatic envoys while they wait for the Treasury to bail up the loads of American currency they will take home. One girl from the Corps, perhaps a neophyte, panicked when a high dignitary from the Middle East got out his whips to make her more attractive, and she ran, nude, through the halls of Washington's most fashionable and expensive hotel. This occasioned a ripple of scandal, because conservative Americans thought that it was improper for girls to be nude in public. It is true that quite a few wealthy Americans, such, it is said, as the late President Kennedy, have become broad-minded and have acquired cosmopolitan tastes. In at least one of the exclusive establishments in Florida such broad-minded patrons are offered a great variety of whips and the like, some with jeweled handles, from which they make a selection before they go in to have fun with their well-paid nymph.

4. True, but Douglas Reed could have added that from colonial times onward there were Jewish colonies in the region that became the United States, and that although numerically small, these enclaves of the international race had great influence, commercially and financially. Beginning in the 1830s, they began to subsidize agitation to promote righteousness and a Holy War against the South. See *Liberty Bell,* November 1984, pp. 1 ff.

world's anthropoid refuse. They enjoyed wallowing in the garbage. Their nostrils relished the stench of their "melting pot." And now they have what they presumably wanted, the status of taxpaying beasts of burden in the territory that once was theirs. And if, perchance, they feel some compassion for the progeny they have doomed to be the fellahin of the North American continent, they have a remedy: to stop having children—although that would probably bring down punitive legislation from Washington. And anyway, they will have the reward they presumably sought: their little souls are so inflated by luff for everybody that they will float right up to Jesus, who will give them a pat on the head and an ice-cream cone. What could be nicer?

DOPPELGLAUBE

As everyone knows, a small band of dedicated members of the Shiah hijacked in Athens a large passenger plane and, as I write, are holding as hostages some forty citizens of the Jews' great colonial possession in North America. Our boob-tubes exhibited the chief pilot of the plane, John Testrake, as he sat under the guns of his captors. He, spontaneously or at the suggestion of the television crew, said, "The Lord has taken very good care of us. . . . He will see us through to the end."

Now, so far as one could tell from what was shown on the boob tubes, Mr. Testrake did not begin by saying, "The Lord has put us in a Hell of a fix by handing us over to all these armed fanatics, whom He put aboard our plane in Athens. There's just no telling what He will have these Shi'ites do with us good Christians now. And it was cute, the way He had them beat up that Navy man before they killed him and threw his corpse out of the plane. Good God! Doesn't He have funny ideas at times?

If Testrake meant what he was shown as saying, he gave us a neat example of the Christian talent for double-think. If he was just giving a half-minute plug for the spook-business, he must have counted on finding most of the viewers in a stupor when they heard his spiel. And so, it seems, he did. □

WHAT THE WORLD REJECTED

by
Friedrich Stieve

Germany's enemies maintain today that Adolf Hitler is the greatest disturber of peace known to history, that he threatens every nation with sudden attack and oppression, that he has created a terrible war machine in order to cause trouble and devastation all around him. At the same time they intentionally conceal an all-important fact: they themselves drove the Leader of the German people finally to draw the sword. They themselves compelled him to seek to obtain at last by the use of force that which he had been striving to gain by persuasion from the beginning: the security of his country. They did this not only by declaring war on him on 3 September 1939, but also by blocking step for step seven years the path to any peaceful discussion.

The attempts repeatedly made by Adolf Hitler to induce the governments of other states to collaborate with him in a reconstruction of Europe resemble an ever-recurring pattern in his conduct since the commencement of his labors for the German Reich. But these attempts were wrecked every time by reason of the fact that nowhere was there any willingness to give them due consideration, because the evil spirit of the Great War still prevailed everywhere, because in London and Paris and in the capitals of the Western Powers' vassal states there was only one fixed intention: to perpetuate the power of Versailles.

A rapid glance at the most important events will furnish incontrovertible proof of this statement.

When Adolf Hitler came to power, Germany was as gagged and as helpless as the victors of 1918 wanted her to be. Completely disarmed, with an army of only 100,000 men intended solely for police duties within the country, she found herself within a tightly closed ring of neighbors all armed to the teeth and leagued together. To the old enemies in the West, Britain, Belgium, and France, new ones were artificially created and added in the East and the South: above all Poland and Czechoslovakia. A quarter of the population of Germany were forcibly torn away from their mother country and handed over to

foreign powers. The Reich, mutilated on all sides and robbed of every means of defense, at any moment could become the helpless victim of some rapacious neighbor.

Then it was that Adolf Hitler for the first time made his appeal to the common sense of the other powers. On 17 May 1933, a few months after his appointment to the office of Reichskanzler, he delivered a speech in the German Reichstag, from which we extract the following passages:

". . . Germany will be perfectly ready to disband her entire military establishment and destroy the small amount of arms remaining to her, if the neighboring countries will do the same thing with equal thoroughness.

". . . Germany is entirely ready to renounce aggressive weapons of every sort if the armed nations, on their part, will destroy their aggressive weapons within a specified period, and if their use is forbidden by an international convention.

". . .Germany is at all times prepared to renounce offensive weapons if the rest of the world does the same. Germany is prepared to agree to any solemn pact of non-aggression because she does not think of attacking anybody but only of acquiring security."

No answer was received. Without paying any heed, the others continued to fill their arsenals with weapons, to pile up their stores of explosives, to increase the numbers of their troops. At the same time, the League of Nations, the instrument of the victorious powers, declared that Germany must first pass through a period of "probation" before it would be possible to discuss with her the question of the disarmament of the other countries. On 14 October 1933, Hitler broke away from this League of Nations with which it was impossible to come to any agreement. Shortly afterwards, however, he came forward with a new proposal for the improvement of international relations. This proposal included the following six points:

1. Germany receives full equality of rights.
2. The fully armed States undertake amongst themselves not to increase their armaments beyond their present level.
3. Germany adheres to this agreement, freely undertaking to make only so much actual moderate use of the equality of rights granted to her as will not represent a threat to the security of any other European power.

4. All States recognize certain obligations in regard to conducting war on humane principles, or to the elimination of certain weapons for use against the civilian population.
5. All States accept a uniform general control which will watch over and ensure the observance of these obligations.
6. The European nations guarantee one another the unconditional maintenance of peace by the conclusion of non-aggression pacts, to be renewed after ten years.

Following upon this, a proposal was made to increase the strength of the German army to 300,000 men, corresponding to the strength required by Germany "having regard to the length of her frontiers and the size of the armies of her neighbors," in order to protect her threatened territory against attacks. The defender of the principle of peaceable agreement was thus trying to accommodate himself to the unwillingness of the others to disarm by expressing a desire for a limited increase of armaments for his own country. Any exchange of notes, starting from this and continuing for years, finally came to a sudden end with an unequivocal "no" from France. This "no," moreover, was accompanied by tremendous increases in the armed forces of France, Britain, and Russia.

In this way, Germany's position became still worse than before. The danger to the Reich was so great that Adolf Hitler felt himself compelled to act. On 16 March 1935 he reintroduced conscription. But in direct connection with this measure he once more announced an offer to agreements of an extensive nature, the purpose of which was to ensure that any future war would be conducted on humane principles, in fact, to make such a war practically impossible by eliminating destructive armaments. In his speech of 21 May 1935 he declared:

"The German Government is ready to take an active part in all efforts which may lead to a practical limitation of armaments. It regards a return to the former idea of the Geneva Red Cross Convention as the only possible way to achieve this. It believes that at first there will be only the possibility of a gradual abolition and outlawing of weapons and methods of warfare which are essentially contrary to the Geneva Red Cross Convention, which is still valid.

"Just as the use of dumdum bullets was once forbidden and, on the whole, thereby eliminated in practice, so the use of other certain arms should be forbidden and eliminated. Here the German Government has in mind all those arms which bring

death and destruction not so much to the fighting soldiers as to non-combatant women and children.

"The German Government considers as erroneous and ineffective the idea to do away with aeroplanes while leaving the question of bombing open. But it believes it possible to proscribe the use of certain arms as contrary to international law and to excommunicate those nations which still use them from the community of mankind—its rights and its laws.

"It also believes that gradual progress is the best way to success. For example, there might be prohibition of the dropping of gas, incendiary, and explosive bombs outside the real battle zone. This limitation could then be extended to complete international outlawing of all bombing. But as long as bombing as such is permitted, any limitation of the number of bombing planes is questionable in view of the possibility of rapid substitution.

"Should bombing as such be branded as a barbarity contrary to international law, the construction of bomber aircraft will soon be abandoned as superfluous and of no purpose. If, through the Geneva Red Cross Convention, it turned out possible as a matter of fact to prevent the killing of a defenseless wounded man or prisoner, it ought to be equally possible to forbid, by an analogous convention, and finally to stop, the bombing of equally defenseless civilian populations.

"In such a fundamental way of dealing with the problem, Germany sees a greater reassurance and security for the nations than in all pacts of assistance and military conventions.

"The German Government is ready to agree to any limitation which leads to abolition of the heaviest arms, especially suited for aggression. Such are, first, the heaviest artillery, and, second, the heaviest tanks. In view of the enormous fortifications on the French frontier, such international abolition of the heaviest weapons of attack would *ipso facto* give France 100 per cent security.

"Germany declares herself ready to agree to any limitation whatsoever of the calibre-strength of artillery, battleships, cruisers, and torpedo boats. In like manner, the German Government is ready to accept any international limitation of the size of warships. And, finally, it is ready to agree to limitation of tonnage for submarines, or to their complete abolition in case of international agreememt.

"And it gives the further assurance that it will agree to any international limitation or abolition of arms whatsoever for a uniform period of time."

This time again, Hitler's declarations did not find the slightest response. On the contrary, France made an alliance with Russia in order to increase her prepondering influence on the Continent still further, and to augment to a gigantic degree the pressure on Germany from the East. In view of the evidently destructive intentions of his opponents, Adolf Hitler was therefore obliged to take new measures to ensure the safety of the German Reich. On 3 March 1936 he occupied the Rhineland, which had been without military protection since Versailles, and thus closed the wide gate through which the Western neighbor could carry out an invasion. Once again he followed the defensive step which he had been obliged to take with a liberal appeal for general reconciliation and for the settlement of all differences. On 31 March 1936 he formulated the following peace plan:

"1. In order to give to future agreements securing the peace of Europe the character of inviolable treaties, those nations participating in the negotiations do so only on an entirely equal footing and as equally esteemed members. The sole compelling reason for signing these treaties can only lie in the generally recognized and obvious practicability of these agreements for the peace of Europe, and thus for the social happiness and economic prosperity of the nations.

"2. In order to shorten, in the economic interest of the European nations, the period of uncertainty, the German Government proposes a limit of four months for the first period up to the signing of the pacts of non-agression guaranteeing the peace of Europe.

"3. The German Government gives the assurance not to add any reenforcements whatsoever to the troops in the Rhineland during this period, always provided that the Belgian and French Governments act in the same way.

"4. The German Government gives the assurance not to move the troops presently stationed in the Rhineland closer to the Belgian and French borders during this period.

"5. The German Government proposes the creation of a

commission composed of the two guarantor powers, Britain and Italy, and a disinterested third neutral power, to guarantee this assurance to be given by both parties.

"6. Germany, Belgium, and Frace are each entitled to send a representative to this commission. If Germany, France, or Belgium think that for any particular reason they can point to a change in the military situation having taken place within this period of four months, they have the right to inform the Guarantee Commission of their observations.

"7. Germany, Belgium, and France declare their willingness in such an event to permit this Commission to make the necessary investigations through the British and Italian military attaches, and to report thereon to the participating Powers.

"8. Germany, Belgium, and France give the assurance that they will bestow the fullest consideration to the objections arising therefrom.

"9. Morover, the German Government is willing, on a basis of complete reciprocity with Germany's two western neighbors, to agree to any military limitations on the German western border.

"10. Germany, Belgium, France, and the two Guarantor Powers agree to enter into negotiations under the leadership of the British Government at once or, at the latest, after the French elections, for the conclusion of a 25-year non-aggression or security pact between France and Belgium on the one hand, and Germany on the other.

"11. Germany agrees that Britain and Italy shall sign this security pact as Guarantor Powers once more.

"12. Should special engagements to render military assistance arise as a result of these security agreements, Germany on her part declares her willingness to enter into such engagements.

"13. The German Government hereby repeats its proposal for the conclusion of an air-pact to supplement and consolidate these security agreements.

"14. The German Government repeats that, should the

continued on page 37

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIAL

THE TRIAL OF ERNST ZÜNDEL
SOME PERSONAL RECOLLECTIONS AND REFLECTIONS

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

On 7 January 1985 I received a letter with a Canadian postmark containing a document which read, in part, as follows:

"CRIMINAL SUBPOENA
In the Supreme Court of Ontario

"Elizabeth the Second, by the Grace of God of the United Kingdom, Canada and Her other Realms and Territories QUEEN, Head of the Commonwealth, Defender of the Faith.
"To Dr. Charles E. Weber of Tulsa, Oklahoma, U.S.A., Prof. of History, (Occupation)
"Whereas Ernst Zündel has been charged that He did commit an offence under Section 177 of the Criminal Code of Canada and it has been made to appear that you are likely to give material evidence for The Defence.....
"This is therefore to Command You to attend before the Supreme Court of Ontario..... to give evidence concerning the said charge* and to bring with you any writings, books, photographs, documents, artifacts, etc. in your possession or under your control that relate to the said charge."

As the son of a republic, I was not used to following the commands of a queen, no matter how powerful, but I decided forthwith to obey the Queen's command in this matter, even though the prospect of traveling to Canada in the dead of winter was somewhat intimidating. This intimidation later proved to be justified.

I arrived early on the morning of 12 February at the Tulsa International Airport, only to learn that my flight had been

canceled because a crew was not available. It was not until around noon that I was finally on an airplane headed for Chicago, from which I was then to fly to Toronto. Having lost one connection, I also learned in Chicago that conditions on the Toronto runways were so dismal that flights to Toronto were not taking place. After waiting some 12 hours at Chicago, I finally begged my way onto a flight to Toronto leaving around midnight. By 2 o'clock the following morning I finally cleared Canadian customs. During the following hours I telephoned time after time to the Zündel residence, but I always received a busy signal. It occurred to me that the telephone receiver had been left off the hook as a security measure.

Finally my call got through about 6 o'clock in the morning, after 24 very long and nearly sleepless hours. Soon I was being driven to the Zündel abode—I am tempted to write "fortress"—and after a couple of hours of sorely needed sleep I was introduced to Zündel's defender, Douglas Christie, a relatively young man with an appearance of serious purpose and dignity in spite of a youthful handsomeness that would qualify him as a model for photographs advertising expensive men's clothing. There then followed a hasty conference with this energetic attorney from western Canada. He explained some of the aspects of the trial to me and what my rôle in it might be.

In the early afternoon I was driven to the court and soon after a physical examination for security purposes I found myself on the witness stand facing some of the best legal talent in Canada. Questions were posed to me concerning my experience in American army intelligence during World War II, the termination of my academic career and the like. My testimony lasted some 40 minutes and a bit later Judge Hugh Locke read an opinion for about five minutes before the court in which he attempted to justify his decision not to accept me as an expert witness, a status which would have given me the possibility of expressing wide-ranging opinions concerning the issues of the trial. I found out later that it had been Mr. Christie's intention to pose many of the questions to me which I had posed in my propaedeutic booklet, *The 'Holocaust'/120 Questions and Answers,* which had been published one-and-a-half years previously. The disappointing ruling by Judge Locke seemed typical of his hostility toward the defence, a hostility which he openly expressed toward Mr. Christie before the court on a number of occasions.

Judge Locke, who seemed to me more like a prosecuting

attorney than an impartial judge, was hesitant to listen to a good deal of well-prepared testimony for the defence which would have thrown much more light on the question that was really the basic question in the trial: Was there such strong evidence against the "Holocaust" material (Extermination Thesis) that an honest, reasonable, objective person could express doubts about it?

Section 177 of the Criminal Code of Canada provides that "every one who willfully publishes a statement, tale or news that he knows is false and that causes or is likely to cause injury or mischief to a public interest is guilty of an indictable offence and is liable to imprisonment for two years."

Section 177 was enacted more than a century ago. I understand that its original intention was to prevent defamation of members of the nobility and that during its long existence only one conviction was obtained on the basis of it. In view of its formulation, especially the vague "injury or mischief to a public interest," it is rather astonishing that any fair court could convict anyone on the basis of it. To obtain a conviction, the Crown would also have to prove that a defendant *knows* what he has published is false.

Ernst Zündel, a German citizen living in Canada and an active publisher of materials which question various aspects of widely accepted versions of the history of World War II, has now been sentenced to 15 months in prison. As a result of this sentence, moreover, he faces the possibility of deportation from Canada. An appeal is being made on the basis of many questionable aspects of the trial.

During the course of the trial it became obvious that there was so much evidence against the "Holocaust" material (Extermination Thesis) that it was quite reasonable to question it. (Even Jewish historians have expressed regrets that so much nonsense has been written about the status of European Jews during World War II that the Extermination Thesis is being made to look ridiculous.) Mr. Christie's well-prepared, devastating questioning of one Crown witness after the other could leave no doubt that it was reasonable to question the Extermination Thesis.

Long before the end of the trial, Jewish leadership began to be very nervous about the situation which was developing and about the probable outcome of the trial. On 15 February the *New York Times* published a rather long article by Douglas

Martin entitled, "Anti-Semite Is on Trial, but Did Ontario Blunder?" The article delighted Zündel's friends and supporters, of course. In this highly significant article Martin pointed out the great publicity which Zündel was obtaining for his views and the legal problems in using a law like Section 177 of the Canadian Criminal Code to silence an opponent of Zionist propagandists. Martin quoted those who pointed out that the use of courts to suppress freedom of enquiry could have far-reaching effects that were not desired by the initiators of the trials.*

* The Zündel trial has also received other attention in the American press, even though the arguments of the defence, no matter how valid, have been blacked out in the daily press. In addition to the significant *New York Times* article, there have been other articles about the trial in the American press, some sympathetic to Zündel. The following is a partial, sample listing:

Washington Post
1 March: "Holocaust Scoffer Convicted." (A short notice of the judgement against Zündel.)

Washington Times
26 April 1985. "Putting the Holocaust on Trial/Canada's legal Nightmare." (A rather long editorial which argues that putting Zündel on trial was a bad mistake and that the American approach to free speech as embodied in the First Amendment is the better way. The author, Alan Derschowitz, writes from a strictly Zionist point of view, however, and distorts what little evidence against the Extermination Thesis he dares to mention. Includes the usual name-calling.)

Columbia Journalism Review:
"Covering Canada's Holocaust Trial."

National Vanguard
No. 103, p. 15 (received 2 April): "Names in the News."

The Spotlight
11 March, p. 18: " 'Holocaust' Trial Shocks Canadians," by Michael A. Hoffman II.

Liberty Bell
May 1985, pp. 17-20, 41-42: "Samisdat Holocaust Trial." – "Samisdat Holocaust Trial News." (Published as a supplement to the *Liberty Bell* of May 1985. Contains material reprinted from *The Canadian Intelligence Service* and a reprint of an article from the *Toronto Sun* of 1 April on the demand by a prominent Jewish lawyer that "hate-propaganda and false-news laws be repealed.")

Throughout Canada itself the trial received a great deal of publicity, even in the daily press, which gave many details of the defence arguments. This was pleasantly astonishing. When revisionistic historians have challenged the "Holocaust"-centered propaganda lies about the countries which fought against Communism during World War II, the reaction has usually been a well-orchestrated silence, in addition to criminal attempts at intimidation, arson and the like. The attempts at physical harm to revisionists and their property are a vivid demonstration of the lack of convincing answers to what the revisionists have had to say. It is also proof of the importance of the propaganda to its creators.

After my testimony my sojourn in Toronto continued for another week, during which I was able to attend further sessions of the court. I often looked up over the judge, who was seated in an elevated position, to gaze on an object which was situated even higher, the colorful arms of Great Britain in relief, supported by a lion and a unicorn. This was a constant reminder that laws differing from those in the United States were in force here.

During most of the week I was quite ill with a severe respiratory infection and a fairly high, debilitating fever. Nevertheless, that week in Toronto was one of the most interesting and stimulating weeks in my entire life. I had the pleasure of seeing again several prominent revisionists whom I had met previously, such as Professor Robert Faurisson and Ditlieb Felderer, both of whom had suffered greatly because they had the courage and decency to question propaganda myths such as the highly questionable *Diary of Anne Frank*. Felderer, who had frequently visited Auschwitz to look for information as to what had really gone on there during the war, astonished the court and the press with information on the facilities for internees at Auschwitz. His testimony had been given before I arrived. Udo Walendy was also in Toronto when I was there. Walendy publishes the important revisionistic series, *Historische Tatsachen*, many copies of which he had brought with him. I was able to purchase some of the more recent numbers in the

Instauration
May 1985, pp. 14-19: "Toronto's 'Trial of the Century'." (Perhaps the best and most thorough account of the Zündell trial hitherto published, even though it contains some minor errors.) [This article is now available from Liberty Bell Publications, both in the original English as well as in an excellent German translation.]

series, including those on the Eichmann trial, the question of guilt in the First World War, the suppression of objective historical investigation in western Germany, and two numbers (16 and 17) on the military functions of the *Einsatzgruppen.* (Verlag für Volkstum und Zeitgeschichtsforschung, 4973 Vlotho/Weser, Postfach 1643, West Germany.)

People whom I met for the first time included Douglas Christie, Miss Keltie Zubko, Christie's energetic assistant, Frank Walus, James Keegstra, and Thies Christophersen, the author of *Die Auschwitz Lüge* (The Auschwitz Lie), which was based on his observations of Auschwitz when he was stationed there during the war. Frank Walus is a diminutive man who has suffered greatly from a false prosecution. He was jeopardized and caused great physical suffering and expense by a number of witnesses who lied when they accused him of being a war criminal. Walus' defence attorney was able to prove that Walus would have been ineligible for membership in the SS because he was not tall enough and that, in fact, the then quite young Walus had been an agricultural worker during the war in Germany. The Walus trial shows again how lies have been unscrupulously told about the status of Jews during the war. James Keegstra, an Alberta high school teacher, has also been tried for questioning orthodox versions of history in the presence of his students, but he was tried on the basis of a different law. Also present during my week in Toronto was the brilliant young journalist, Michael A. Hoffmann II, who is interested in historical revisionism.

An atmosphere of camaraderie prevailed amongst the many visitors in the Zündel home. People who had come from many places to the defence of Zündel might have been strangers to him at first, but they were all aware of how important the trial was, not only with regard to justice for an individual, but also with regard to the preservation of freedom to investigate issues and questions important to society.

The Zündel house (which also contains his office) is one which gives the appearance of having been built around 1900. Its rather modest-sized front belies the rather large space contained in it, including a rather spacious basement. One large room in which I spent many fascinated hours contains the important library. This library contains a large collection of books in various languages pertaining to the history of the Second World War.

What kind of man is Ernst Zündel?

My most vivid impression of Zündel comes from the allocution to his friends and supporters at the end of the days on which the court sessions took place. He gave his summaries and observations in both a fluent German and a fluent English. The audience which gathered around him in the spacious basement of the Zündel house hung on every word.

Zündel is a successful publicity hound. I am aware that this phrase is often used in a pejorative sense, but when a publicity hound is trying to obtain publicity for constructive ideas and the truth, the appelation can hardly be a pejorative one.

What motivates Zündel? He has become aware that the deluge of anti-German propaganda that has existed for decades has done unjust psychological harm to Germans and persons of German descent, even to school children of German parentage.

When a man has native intelligence, a sense of purpose in his life, and courage, he can accomplish remarkable things, even against overwhelming odds. Zündel has all three of these attributes and has indeed accomplished something remarkable. He has brought the attention of the Canadian people (and to some extent the attention of people in other lands) to the fact that there are good reasons to doubt the "Holocaust"-centered anti-German propaganda with which the world has been inundated with unscrupulous objectives for many years.

At a cost of considerable personal sacrifice, Zündel has attempted to combat an injustice that involves much greater effects in the world than an insulting, humiliating action against the German people, grave though that might be in itself. The "Holocaust"-centered anti-German propaganda has perverted American foreign policy. It has gained an unjustified sympathy for Jews that has caused the United States to give generous support to the criminal, parasitic Jewish state which was established in Palestine in 1948. This support, in turn, has cost the American people not only money but also good will amongst the Islamic nations. Ernst Zündel's struggle is perhaps primarily motivated by a desire for justice for the German people, but his struggle has far wider ramifications. As an American, I am well aware that his struggle could have beneficial results for my own country if it paves the way for a more rational American foreign policy and in particular a better relationship with western Germany, a state which we now want to play a key rôle in the defence of the non-Communist parts of Europe.

Jewish organizations are in the habit of pouncing swiftly and ruthlessly onto anyone who raises questions about their de-

structive, mendacious propaganda. The assault can be in the form of threats of physical injury, arson, destruction of property, financially debilitating legal action, or causing a loss of employment. Let us pause at this point to review and enumerate the motivations for this sort of ruthless behavior, which really weakens the Jews' arguments in the eyes of all objective persons, even including a few righteous Jews themselves:

1. Jewish leaders, especially religious leaders, are painfully aware that in the United States a biological assimilation with the host population is taking place. Authoritative estimates have it that about one-third of Jews who are currently marrying in the United States are marrying non-Jews. For purposes of their own, Jewish leaders wish to preserve the cultural and racial identity of their people. They know that a sense of being persecuted can have a tendency to preserve the cultural and racial coherence of a nation, race, or tribe.

2. The constant drumming of the "Holocaust" material into American ears has a tendency to dampen the hostility toward Jews, no matter how rational and well-founded this hostility might be. The tales about gas chambers, terrible railway transportation to relocation centers, millions of deaths of Jews (usually the absurd and impossible six-million), heroic escapes and the like presented by the press and the television networks even forty years after the end of World War II, serve as an admonishment against the terrible sin of hostility toward Jews, commonly, but not accurately, designated as "anti-Semitism." If we doubt the effects of these tales, we need only recall the contrasting ridicule and even acerbic attacks on Jews in the American press a mere two or three generations ago. (See my review of *Jews in American Graphic Satire and Humor* in the July issue of the *Liberty Bell.*

3. There were some very solid, rational foundations of the hostility toward Jews which existed throughout Europe during the years following the Communist Revolution of 1917 in Russia to the end of World War II in 1945. The middle classes of European countries, by no means only Germany, were horrified at the slaughter of the best and most productive people of Christian Russia by a government which was quite correctly viewed as one very largely dominated by Jews, a view even published by Winston Churchill in 1920. The worry about

the Jews' unscrupulous use of their rapidly increasing power was not confined to Europe. We need only think of Henry Ford's publications during 1920 to 1922, which later appeared under the title, *The International Jew: The World's Foremost Problem,* in four volumes (available from Liberty Bell Publications, $26.00 plus $2.60 postage and handling). U.S. Army intelligence reports from the year 1919 (declassified in 1958) also comment on the primarily Jewish composition of the Bolshevik government of that time. The Communist terror during the ephemeral government of Bela Kun in 1919 provided a vivid lesson to Europeans on what happens "when Israel is king." Bitterness toward Jews was also intensified by accretions of Jewish power, especially in the lands which had undergone hyperinflations. With their international financial connections, Jews found themselves in a position to buy up huge amounts of real estate and other tangible assets in such lands. Around 1930, e.g., approximately half the real estate in Budapest was owned by Jews. Later on in the United States, the espionage carried out by the Rosenbergs (executed in 1953) and other Jews for the U.S.S.R. had to be eased out of Aryan-American minds by a propaganda process we might designate as "obliteration by contrast." The "Holocaust" material has been quite useful in dimming out the real record of modern Jewry.

4. The Évian Conference of 1938 had made it clear to Jews that their emigration from Europe would be difficult, at best. By 1945 Jews were more eager than ever to get out of a hostile Europe, although the founder of modern Zionism, Theodor Herzl (1860-1904), had already made clear the urgency of emigration of Jews from Europe during his lifetime. The gross exaggeration of Jewish mortality in Europe during World War II was necessary to convey the idea that a Jewish immigration would take place only on a modest scale, involving only a small remnant of survivors. The guilt complexes engendered by the "Holocaust" material were produced to ease the migration of European Jews to Palestine and other lands, especially the United States.

5. Germany had to be denigrated after World War II on a continuing basis in order to collect huge contributions to Israel from the western German state established by the Allies in 1949. Even the United States had to be made to feel guilty for not having accepted more Jews in the 1930s. The continuing

propagation of the "Holocaust" material has brought huge flows of treasure to the jewish state in Palestine, the behavior of which is a reflection of the behavior of typical individual Jews.

6. The ancient Jewish practice of causing dissention amongst host populations (cf. Isaiah XIX, 2) has also been aided by the constant propagation of the "Holocaust" material.

We would be committing a significant error, however, if we failed to recognize the rôle of Aryans in accepting and even helping to propagate the "Holocaust" material. (See my article in the Summer 1982 issue of the *Journal of Historical Review*, pp. 105-118, "Cui Bono?/An American Veteran's Views on Non-Jewish Toleration and Propagation of the Extermination Thesis.") Millions and millions of men from Canada, England, and the United States were militarily involved in Europe during World War II. It is only natural for most of them to want to believe that their efforts and sacrifices during the war were for a good cause. Anti-German propaganda, no matter how poorly founded in historical facts, is psychologically convenient and morally palliating for them in this regard. Moreover, many Allied soldiers witnessed the terrible destruction, psychological degradation, hunger, and cold which were everywhere during the postwar occupation of Germany. The idea that National Socialist Germany was absolutely evil and an irrational aberration of the human psyche helps ease the conscience of the millions of Allied soldiers who witnessed the conditions in postwar Germany. The Allied war effort and the attitudes of Roosevelt and Truman in dealing with the Communists resulted in the unbelievably cruel occupation of much of Europe. For that reason, many former Allied servicemen would like to believe that National Socialist Germany, which they defeated, was a far greater evil than Communism, even if that is by no means the case. The "Holocaust"-centered propaganda was also a practical tool used by Allied military authorities to keep their occupation personnel from "fraternizing" with the German population. I have my own recollections of that from my years in Germany after the war, 1945-1948. Then there is the question of war guilt. World War II did not start when Germany invaded its former territories then under Polish occupation on 1 September 1939. It started on 3 September 1939 when England and a somewhat hesitant France declared war on Germany.

The Communists also have their motivations for continuing

their own "anti-Fascist" propaganda. (National Socialism is a term which is avoided in the U.S.S.R.) The Communists, for example, have their mass execution of Polish officers at Katyn to contend with, i.e., to obliterate by contrast. Auschwitz has been converted into a major tourist attraction with propaganda objectives by the Communist government of Poland.

We must not disregard these realities in attempting to understand the Zündel trial and its astonishing, legally questionable outcome. Judges, prosecutors, and jurymen are not above and beyond the psychological atmosphere and pressures in which they have lived, no matter what the logic of the legal situation.

Ernst Zündel has struggled against the lies which have been propagated for a variety of reasons against the nations which fought Communism during World War II. His struggle has brought positive results.

The trial of Ernst Zündel will not be forgotten. Too much is involved. The freedom to investigate objectively historical and social questions is one of the most crucial requisites for the future cultural, political, and intellectual integrity of the western world. □

Ernst Zündel has been convicted for Thought-Crime in Toronto and sentenced to 15 months imprisonment because he wants to separate fact from fiction in the so-called "Holocaust." He fought this long, costly court battle, not for himself, but for all European immigrants who understand the Communist question. Ernst Zündel now needs your help to fight, not only his conviction, but also the deportation order which the Zionists have demanded that the Canadian Government execute against him. The costs of 'justice' are great. Please help Ernst Zündel defend all our freedoms by winning his appeal. Please send your donations to: Ernst Zündel, 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ONT, Canada M5A 2L1.

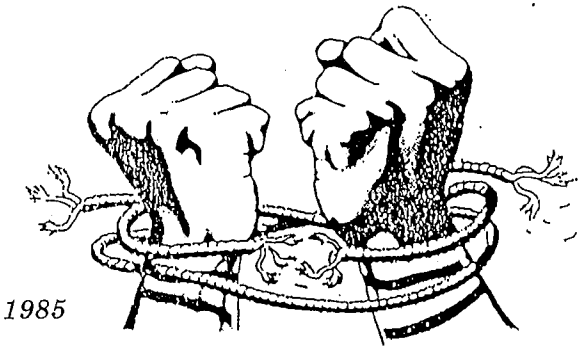

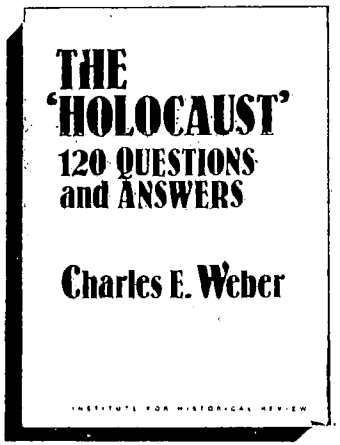

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — 60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices

ORDER No.: 8014 — Single copy: $4.00

ORDER No. 8114 — 3 copies $10.00

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $2.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

WHAT THE WORLD REJECTED, *continued from page 24*

Netherlands so desire, it is willing to include that country too in this West-European security agreement.

"15. In order to seal this peace-pact, voluntarily entered into between Germany and France as the reconciliatory conclusion of a centuries-old dispute, Germany and France pledge themselves to take steps to see that in the education of the young, as well as in the press and publications of both nations, everything shall be avoided which might be construed to poison the relationship between the two peoples, whether it be a derogatory or contemptuous attitude, or improper interference in the internal affairs of the other country. They agree to establish, at the headquarters of the League of Nations at Geneva, a joint commission whose function it shall be to lay all complaints received before the two Governments for information and investigation.

"16. In pursuance of their intention to give this agreement the character of a sacred pledge, Germany and France undertake to ratify it by means of a plebiscite of the two nations.

"17. Germany expresses her willingness, on her part, to establish contact with the states on her south-eastern and north-eastern borders, in order to invite them directly to conclude the pacts of non-agression already proposed.

"18. Germany expresses her willingness to re-enter the League of Nations, either at once, or after the conclusion of these agreements.

"At the same time, the German Government again expresses as its expectation that, after a reasonable time and by the method of amicable negotiations, the question of colonial equality of rights and that of the separation of the Covenant of the League of Nations from its foundations in the Versailles Treaty will be cleared up.

"19. Germany proposes the establishment of an International Court of Arbitration, which shall be responsible for the observance of the various agreements concluded, and whose decision shall be binding on all parties.

"After the conclusion of this great work of securing European peace, the German Government considers it urgently necessary to endeavor by practical measures to put a stop

to the unlimited competition in armaments. In her opinion, this would mean not merely an improvement in the financial and economic position of the nations, but above all a diminution of the psychological tension.

"The German Government, however, has no faith in the attempt to bring about universal settlements, as this would be doomed to failure from the outset, and can therefore be proposed only by those who have no interest in achieving practical results. On the other hand, it is of the opinion that the negotiations held and the results achieved in limiting naval armaments should have an instructive and stimulating effect.

"The German Government therefore proposes that future conferences shall have one clearly defined objective.

"For the present, it believes the most important task is to bring aerial warfare into the moral and humane atmosphere of the protection afforded to non-combatants or the wounded by the Geneva Convention. Just as the killing of defenseless wounded, or prisoners, or the use of dumdum bullets, or the waging of submarine warfare without warning, have been either forbidden or regulated by international conventions, so it must be possible for civilized humanity to prevent the senseless abuse of any new type of weapon, without running counter to the object of warfare.

"The German Government therefore puts foreward the proposal that the immediate practical tasks of this conference should be:

"1. Prohibition of dropping gas, poison, or incendiary bombs.

"2. Prohibition of dropping bombs of any kind whatsoever on open towns and villages outside the range of the medium-heavy artillery of the fighting fronts.

"3. Prohibition of the shelling with long-range guns of towns more than 20 km distant from the battle zone.

"4. Abolition and prohibition of artillery of the heaviest calibre.

"As soon as possibilities for further limitation of armaments emerge from such discussions and agreements they should be utilized.

"The German Government hereby declares itself prepared to join in every such settlement, in so far as it is valid internationally.

"The German Government believes that if even a first step is

made on the road to disarmament, this will be of enormous importance to the relationship between the nations, and to the recovery of confidence, trade, and prosperity.

"In accordance with the general desire for the restoration of favorable economic conditions, the German Government is prepared immediately after the conclusion of the political treaties to enter into an exchange of opinions on economic problems with the other nations concerned, in the spirit of the proposals made, and to do all that lies in its power to improve the economic situation in Europe, and the world economic situation which is closely connected with it.

"The German Government believes that with the peace plan proposed above it has made its contribution to the reconstruction of a new Europe on the basis of reciprocal respect and confidence between sovereign states. Many opportunities for such a pacification of Europe, for which Germany has so often in the last few years made her proposals, have been neglected. May this attempt to achieve European understanding succeed at last!

"The German Government confidently believes that it has opened the way in this direction by submitting the above peace plan."

Anyone who today reads this comprehensive peace plan will realize in what direction the development of Europe, according to the wishes of Adolf Hitler, should really have proceeded. Here was the possibility of truly constructive work; this could have been a real turning point for the welfare of all nations. But once more he, who alone called for peace, was not heard. Only Britain replied with a rather scornful questionaire which avoided any serious consideration of the essential points involved. Incidentally, however, she disclosed her actual intentions by setting herself up as the protector of France and by instituting and commencing regular military staff conversations with the French Republic just as in the period before the Great War.

There could no longer be any doubt now that the Western Powers were following the old path towards an armed conflict and were steadily preparing a new blow against Germany, although Adolf Hitler's whole thoughts and endeavors were directed toward proving to them that he wanted to remain on the best possible terms with them. In the course of the years he had undertaken numerous steps in this direction, of which a few more shall be referred to here. He negotiated the Naval

Agreement of 18 June 1935 with Great Britain, which provided that the German Navy should only have a strength of 35% of that of the British Navy. By this he wanted to demonstrate that the Reich, to use his own words, had "neither the intention nor the means, nor was it necessary" to enter into any rivalry as regards naval power, such as had had so fateful an influence on its relations to Great Britain in the well-remembered days before the Great War.

He assured France on every possible occasion of his desire to live at peace with her. He repeatedly renounced in plain terms any claim to Alsace-Lorraine. On the return to the Reich of the Saar territory as the result of the plebiscite, he declared on 1 March 1935:

"It is our hope that through this act of just compensation, in which we see a return to natural reason, relations between Germany and France have permanently improved. Therefore, as we desire peace, we must hope that our great neighbor is ready and willing to seek peace with us. It must be possible for two great peoples to join together and collaborate in opposing the difficulties which threaten to overwhelm Europe."

He even endeavored to arrive at a better understanding with Poland, the eastern ally of the Western Powers, although this country had unlawfully incorporated millions of Germans in 1919 and had subjected them to the worst oppression ever since. On 26 January 1934 he concluded a non-aggression pact with her in which the two Governments agreed "to settle directly all questions of whatever kind which concern their mutual relations."

Thus was his determination to preserve peace, and the way he strove to protect Germany in this manner. When, however, he saw that London and Paris were arming for attack, he was once more obliged to undertake fresh measures of defense. The enemy camp, as we have seen above, had been enormously extended through the alliance between France and Russia. In addition to this, the two powers had secured a line of communication to the south of the Reich through Czechoslovakia having concluded a treaty with Russia, which put her in the position of a bridge between east and west. Czechoslovakia, however, was in control of the high-lying country of Bohemia and Moravia, which Bismarck had called the citadel of Europe,

and this citadel projected far into German territory. The threat to Germany thus assumed truly overpowering proportions.

The genius of Adolf Hitler found a way of meeting this danger. The conditions in German Austria, which, under the terror of the Schuschnigg Government, were tending towards civil war, offered him the opportunity of stepping in to save the situation, and to lead back into the Reich the sister nation to the south-east that had been sentenced by the victorious powers to lead the life of a hopelessly decaying "Free State." After he had thus established himself near the line of communication between France and Russia mentioned above, a process of dissolution set in in the mixed state of Czechoslovakia, which had been artificially put together from the most diverse national elements, until after the liberation of the Sudetenland and the secession of Slovakia, the Czechs themselves asked for the protection of the German Reich. With this the enemy's bridge came into Adolf Hitler's possession; and at the same time direct connection was made possible with Italy, whose friendship had been secured some time previously.

While he was gaining this strategical success for the security of his country, Adolf Hitler was again endeavoring with great eagerness to reach a peaceful understanding with the Western Powers. In Munich, directly after liberation of the Sudeten-Germans, approved by Britain, France, and Italy, he made an agreement with the British Prime Minister, Neville Chamberlain, the text of which was as follows:

"We had a further meeting today and have agreed in recognizing that the question of Anglo-German relations is of the first importance for the two countries and for Europe.

"We regard the agreement signed last night and the Anglo-German Naval Agreement as symbolic of the desire of our two peoples never again to go to war with one another.

"We are resolved that the method of consultation shall be the method adopted to deal with any other questions that may concern our two countries, and we are determined to continue our efforts to remove possible sources of difference and thus to contribute to assure the peace of Europe.

"September 30, 1938.

signed: Adolf Hitler Neville Chamberlain."

Two months later, on Hitler's instructions, the German

Foreign Minster, von Ribbentrop, made the following agreement with France:

"Herr Joachim von Ribbentrop, Reichsminister for Foreign Affairs,

and Monsieur Georges Bonnet, French Minister of Foreign Affairs,

acting in the name and by order of their Governments, are, at their meeting in Paris, on 6 December 1938, agreed as follows:

"1. The German Government and the French Government fully share the conviction that peaceful and good-neighborly relations between Germany and France constitute one of the most essential elements for the consolidation of the situation in Europe and the maintenance of general peace. The two Governments will in consequence use all their efforts to ensure the development of the relations in this direction between their countries.

"2. The two Governments recognize that between the two countries there is no territorial question outstanding, and they solemnly recognize as final the borders between their countries as they now exist.

"3. The two Governments are resolved, while leaving unaffected their particular relations with other powers, to remain in contact with regard to all questions concerning their two countries, and mutually to consult should the later evolution of those questions lead to international difficulties.

"In token whereof the representatives of the two Governments have signed the present Declaration, which comes into immediate effect. Prepared in two original Documents in the French and German language respectively, in Paris, 6 December 1938.

Joachim von Ribbentrop — Georges Bonnet
Reichsminister for Foreign Affairs — Minister for Foreign Affairs"

According to all calculations, one should have been able to assume that the way was clear for collaborative reconstruction in which all leading powers would participate, and that the Fuehrer's endeavors to secure peace would at last meet with success. But the opposite was true. Scarcely had Chamberlain

reached home when he called for rearmament on a considerable scale and laid plans for a new and tremendous encirclement of Germany. Britain now took over from France the leadership of this further encirclement of the Reich, in order to obtain a substitute for the lost Czechoslovakia many times its value. She opened negotiations with Russia, granted Poland a guarantee and also Rumania, Greece, and Turkey. These were alarm signals of the greatest urgency.

Just at this time Adolf Hitler was occupied with the task of finally eliminating sources of friction with Poland. For this purpose, he had made an uncommonly generous proposal by which the mostly German-inhabited Free City of Danzig would return to the Reich, and a narrow passage through the Polish Corridor, which since 1919 had torn assunder the north-eastern part of Germany to an unbearable extent, would provide communication with the separated area. This proposal, which moreover afforded Poland the prospect of a 25-year non-aggression pact and other advantages, was nevertheless rejected in Warsaw, because there it was believed, conscious as the authorities were of forming one of the principal members of the common front set up by London against Germany, that any concession, however minor, could be refused. This was not all! With the same consciousness Poland then started to be aggressive, threatened Danzig, and prepared to take up arms against Germany.

Thus the moment was close at hand for the attack on the Reich by the countries which had been brought together for the purpose. Adolf Hitler, making a final extreme effort in the interests of peace, saved what he could. On 24 August 1939, Ribbentrop succeeded in reaching an agreement with Moscow for a non-aggression pact with Russia. Two days later, the Fuehrer himself made a final and truly remarkable offer to Britain, declaring himself ready "to enter into agreements with Great Britain," "which. . .would not only, on the German side, in any case safeguard the existence of the British Empire, but, if necessary, would guarantee German assistance for the British Empire, irrespective of where such assistance might be required."

At the same time he was prepared "to accept a reasonable limitation of armaments, in accordance with the new political situation and economic requirements."

The reply to this was a pact of assistance signed the same day between Britain and Poland, which rendered the outbreak of

war inevitable. Then a decision was made in Warsaw to mobilize at once against Germany, and the Poles began with violent attacks, not only on the Germans in Poland, who for some time had been the victims of frightful massacres, but on Germans in German territory.

But even when Britain and France had already declared war, as they intended, and Germany had overcome the Polish danger in the east by a glorious campaign without a parallel, even then Adolf Hitler raised his voice once more in the name of peace. He did so although his hands were now free to act against the enemy in the west. He did so, although the fight against him personally was proclaimed in London and Paris, in immeasurable hate, as a crusade. At this moment he possessed the supreme self-control to proclaim in his speech of 6 October 1939 a new plan for the pacification of Europe to public opinion throughout the world. This plan was as follows:

"By far the most important task, in my opinion, is the creation of not only a belief in, but also a sense of, European security.

1.

"For this it is necessary that the aims of the foreign policy of each European state should be made perfectly clear. As far as Germany is concerned, the Reich Government is ready to give a thorough and exhaustive exposition of the aims of its foreign policy. In so doing, it begins by stating that the Treaty of Versailles is now regarded by it as obsolete, in other words, that the Government of the German Reich and with it the whole German people no longer see cause or reason for any further revision of the Treaty, apart from the demand for adequate colonial possessions justly due to the Reich, involving in the first place a return of the German colonies.

"This demand for colonies is based not only on Germany's historical claim to her colonies, but above all on her elementary right to a share of the world's resources of raw materials. This demand does not take the form of an ultimatum, nor is it a demand which is backed by force, but a demand based on political justice and sane economic principles.

2.

"The demand for a real revival of international economic life coupled with an extension of trade and commerce presupposes

a reorganization of the international economic system, in other words, of production in the individual states. In order to facilitate the exchange of goods thus produced, however, a new system of markets must be found and a final settlement of currencies arrived at, so that the obstacles in the path of unrestricted trade can be gradually removed.

3.

"The most important condition, however, for a revival of economic life in and outside of Europe, is the establishment of an unconditionally guaranteed peace and of a sense of security on the part of the individual nations. This security will not be rendered possible by the final sanctioning of the European status, but above all by the reduction of armaments to a reasonable and economically tolerable level. An essential part of this necessary sense of security, however, is a clear definition of the legitimate use and application of certain modern armaments which can at any given moment strike straight at the heart of every nation and hence create a permanent sense of insecurity. In my previous speeches in the Reichstag I made proposals with this end in view. At that time they were rejected—presumably for the simple reason that they were made by me. I believe, however, that a sense of national security will not return to Europe until clear and binding international agreements have provided a comprehensive definition of the extent to which the use of certain weapons is permitted or forbidden.

"The Geneva Convention once succeeded in prohibiting, in civilized countries at least, the killing of the wounded, the ill-treatment of prisoners, war against non-combatants, etc., and just as it was possible gradually to achieve the universal observance of this statute, a way ought surely to be found to regulate aerial warfare, the use of poison gas, of submarines, etc., and also so to define contraband that war will lose its terrible character of a conflict waged against women and children and against non-combatants in general. The growing horror of certain methods of modern warfare will of its own accord lead to their abolition, and thus they will become obsolete. In the war with Poland, I endeavored to restrict aerial warfare to objectives of military importance, or only to employ it to combat resistance at a given point. But it must surely be possible to emulate the Red Cross in drawing up some universally valid international regulation. It is only when this is achieved that peace can reign, particularly on our densely populated

continent—a peace which, uncontaminated by suspicion and fear, will provide the only possible condition for real economic prosperity. I do not believe that there is any responsible statesman in Europe who does not in his heart desire prosperity for his people. But such a desire can only be realized if all the nations inhabiting this continent decide to work together. To assist in ensuring this co-operation must be the aim of every man who is sincerely struggling for the future of his own people.

"To achieve this great end, the leading nations on this continent will one day have to come together in order to draw up, accept, and guarantee a statute on a comprehensive basis which will ensure for them a sense of security, of calm,—in short, of peace. Such a conference could not possibly be held without the most thorough preparation, i.e., without exact elucidation of every point at issue. It is equally impossible that such a conference, which would determine the fate of this continent for many years to come, could carry on its deliberations while cannons are thundering, or mobilized armies are bringing pressure to bear upon it. Since, however, these problems must be solved sooner or later, it would surely be more sensible to tackle the solution before millions of men are first uselessly sent to their death, and billions of dollars' worth of property destroyed. The continuation of the present state of affairs in the west is unthinkable. Each day will soon demand increasing sacrifices. Perhaps the day will come when France will begin to bombard and demolish Saarbruecken. The German artillery will in turn lay Muehlhausen in ruins. France will retaliate by bombarding Karlsruhe, and Germany in her turn will shell Strassburg. Then the French artillery will fire at Freiburg, and the Germans at Kolmar or Schlettstadt. Long-range artillery will then be set up, and from both sides destruction will strike deeper and deeper, and whatever cannot be reached by the long-range artillery will be destroyed from the air. And that will be very interesting for certain international journalists, and very profitable for the aircraft, arms, and munition manufacturers, etc., but appalling for the victims. And this battle of destruction will not be confined to the land. No, it will reach far out over sea. Today there are no longer any islands.

"And the national wealth of Europe will be scattered in the form of shells, and the vigor of every nation will be sapped on the battlefields. One day, however, there will again be a frontier between Germany and France, but instead of flourishing towns

there will be ruins and endless graveyards."

The fate of this plan was the same as that of all the previous appeals made by Adolf Hitler in the name of reason, in the interest of a true renascence of Europe. His enemies paid him no heed. On this occasion also no response was forthcoming from them. They rigidly adhered to the attitude which they had taken up in the beginning.

And then, on 9 July 1940, almost 11 months after the war had started, a war which had brought German colors victory after victory, Adolf Hitler made his last peace offer. The French armistice had been concluded a month before. Great Britain had already started her indiscriminate night bombing of open German towns, killing German women and children, when Hitler in his historic address before the German Reichstag acknowledged failure of one of his most important aims of foreign policy and one that had been closest to his heart—friendship with England:

"Ever since the commencement of the National Socialist regime, two points were prominent in the program of its foreign policy: the achievement of a real understanding and friendship with Italy, and, second, the achievement of the same relationship with England . . . Even today, I still regret that, in spite of all my efforts, I have not succeeded in achieving that friendship with England which, as I believe, would have been a blessing for both peoples. I was not successful in spite of determined and honest efforts . . ."

After recalling all his attempts to bring about friendship and a lasting peace with Great Britain, he went on to say:

"In this hour, I feel it to be my duty before my own conscience to appeal once more to reason and common sense in Great Britain as much as elsewhere. I consider myself in a position to make this appeal since I am not the vanquished begging favors, but the victor speaking in the name of reason. I can see no reason why this war must go on. I am grieved to think of the sacrifices which it will claim. I should like to avert them also from my own people. I know that millions of German men, young and old alike, are burning with the desire at last to settle accounts with the enemy who, for the second time, has declared war upon us for no reason whatever. But I also know

that at home there are many women and mothers who, ready as they are to sacrifice all they have in life, are yet bound to it by their very heartstrings.

"Possibly, Mr.Churchill will again brush aside this statement of mine by saying that it is merely born of fear and of doubt in our final victory . . . .

"Mr. Churchill ought perhaps, for once, to believe me when I prophesy that a great Empire will be destroyed—an Empire which it was never my intention to destroy or even harm. I do, however, realize that this struggle, if it continues, can end only with the complete annihilation of one or the other of the two adversaries. Mr. Churchill believes that this will be Germany. I know that it will be different . . . ."

Hitler had hardly finished when his offer was rejected with sneers.

These are the historical facts. Does anyone need an explanation of why Germany's enemies rejected Hitler's peace offers again and again? They had created Versailles and when Versailles collapsed they wanted to replace it with a new Versailles. The responsibility and guilt is their's. They are the disturbers of peace, they are the ones who meditate the forcible oppression of other peoples and seek to plunge Europe into devastation and disaster. If it were not so, they would have long ago grasped the hand that was held out to them, or at least made a gesture of honest desire to understand and cooperate on a basis of equality and thus spare the world so much "blood, sweat, and tears." World history is the world court; and in this case, as always, when it reaches its decision, it will pronounce a just verdict. □

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

The Hot-Line

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES!
NO FICTION!

COMPUTER DATA BASE SYSTEM
FREE ACCESS

304-927-1773

ON-LINE 24 HOURS!

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 11 May 1985

I appreciate the kind remarks of "R.S." of New York concerning my book, "British Public Opinion and the Wars of German Unification," and trust he or she will not think me ungracious if I presume to defend my position in my article "The 'Naked Communist' Thesis" vis-a-vis Francis Parker Yockey whom R.S. thinks is more realistic in the question of a possible future all-out nuclear war between the major powers. R.S. quotes Yockey as arguing that the A-bomb is just another high explosive device (although many times more devastating than anything previously available). I said much the same thing forty years ago. After all, the total destruction of cities and the massacre of almost all their inhabitants did not begin with Tokyo, Hiroshima, Nagasaki, Hamburg, or even that unspeakable crime of Dresden. Check out your "Old Testament" and the gloating over Joshua's campaigns. There is the case of Carthage in 146 B.C. or Kiev in 1240 or Magdeburg in 1631—just a few of the many examples of massive ferocity and devastation. The A-bomb, in Yockey's time, did indeed merely simplify the process.

The development of the H-bomb, however, and the multiple-warhead ICBMs have utterly changed the matter of major wars qualitatively and not merely quantitatively. It is no longer a matter of murdering all the men, women, and children indiscriminately in a limited number of selected cities to which the physical devastation is also confined. It means today rendering the whole planet uninhabitable—the end, not only of civilization which (although I would mourn the loss of much of the beauty that has been created in music, art, literature, and architecture) might not be altogether a bad thing, but the end of all higher mammalian life by reason of lethally high radiation and/or a nuclear winter. I will grant that there is some fairly strong historical evidence for a kind of maniacal and self-destructive element in Jewish (and—as with the Carthaginians and other Semites) racial psychology but there is its opposite, too, a capacity, like the cockroach, to survive where other races cannot. But the Russians are still at least as Aryan as our own polyglot, multiracial stew and they are as aware as we of the

suicidal result of engaging in massive thermo-nuclear war. They are certainly no more fanatical than were the Japanese who surrendered in 1945 after two A-bombs. I agree we need a second-strike capability but only as additional insurance against a very unlikely occurrence. As a rider, it might be worth thinking about the non-use of highly sophisticated new lethal gases in World War II—by either side in extremity.

Sincerely,
Dr. Peter H. Peel, California

* * * * *

Dear George: 14 May 1985

I think we got to President Reagan about the 'verdammten Juden' and he decided to buck them at Bitburg to show that he was his own man—which he isn't. This may cost Reagan his life in the near future because the Jews must show other Jews that no one disobeys them, especially the despicable goyim. It will be interesting to see the outcome...

S.W., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 15 May 1985

I invite Mr. L.E. of New York (first letter to the editor printed in the May 1985 Liberty Bell) to prove to me that Lyndon LaRouche is a tool or agent of the Jews as he implies. I invite anyone known to Liberty Bell to prove to me that LaRouche is a tool of a Jewish Conspiracy. You may show this letter to all interested persons.

Yours truly,
N.S., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 May 1985

I just want you to know that from now on Liberty Bell will get all my support. Liberty Bell is to me the voice of White America, and I think you work the hardest of anyone to expose the lie of lies—the Holocaust. These Jew rats will do anything for money—they make me sick. Some day they will get what they have coming to them!

Sincerely,
T.S., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear George & Landsmann: 20 May 1985

It was indeed an honor to have talked with you on the phone Saturday, May 4th and Saturday May 18th. I am enclosing a copy of a letter to President Reagan concerning his visit to the

Bitburg cemetery. Also, I am enclosing a poem I recently wrote, entitled "Der Letzte Freiheitskampf." I failed to mention on the phone that my father was (through mother's side) a descendant of the famous Freiheitsdichter Ernst Moritz Arndt, whose book of poems I have. This makes me a descendant of this famous German poet. Please feel free to publish this Gedicht.

As I told you on the phone, my uncle Max was an officer in the German Wehrmacht, who was also politically active up to the time of his death of cancer in 1983. I was in constant contact with this wonderful man. He kept me informed of the political chicaneries, corruption, subversion, and decadence in the West German state, which he considered a colony of the U.S. and Israel. Many times he forwarded to me the famous "National-Zeitung," one of the few newspapers publishing the truth.

Here in little old Jew York we have been swamped with the so-called "Nazi atrocity stories." There wasn't one moment of objective reporting, or opposing views in the Liberal, Zionist, Bolshevik tabloids and the TV Establishment. The decibels rose higher and higher as the President's visit to Bitburg came closer. I was afraid that he would change his mind in the last minute, but he persevered. WOR, CBS, NBC, and ABC, and even the much touted Public TV Channel 13, put on continuous horror stories concerning the "Holocaust." There is no question that the Zionist Jews are going to cut their own throat, as they have been doing throughout history in many countries. They never know when to stop; they continuously cry "persecution" and "anti-Semitism," but never try to argue logically or intelligently. One only needs to read all the historical accounts of their activities in various countries in the past; one must be truly blind not to see what has been going on: Oliver Cromwell's England; the French Revolution; the Masonic Orders. Only a small minority of decent Jews are aware of what has transpired...

Please continue the good work. With best regards,

H.J.B., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 28 May 1985

Due to their obvious and largely successful efforts to get control of the nation's news media, and thus by controlling public opinion decide who shall be elected President and as members of Congress, the Jews in America show that they are

incompatible with the Democratic form of government. The answer to this condition, it seems to me, is to deport the Jews en masse back to Russia where they can live under the Communist system they chiefly were responsible for creating. This certainly is the only permanent solution. In past centuries, many nations had to deal with their Jewish problem by deporting these people, and there is no reason why the same method should not be used today. If our system is to retain its respectability, it will have to do so.

Sincerely,
O.L.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 7 May 1985

I just want to make a comment on the letter of the man who wrote in concerning cancer and Dr. Kelly's program. I enclose a pamphlet by one of his daughters that explains how he got into the cancer curing business very much against his will [For a copy of this pamphlet, "Surviving a Healthy Childhood," by Kimberly S. Kelly, send small donation for postage, or $2.50 for 20 copies, to LBP, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270. –Editor]. I was hesitant to give any details of his address or of where to get his little book for fear it might get you into trouble for giving medical advice without being a member of the doctors monopoly. Dr. Kelly lost his dental license simply for writing his book! Frankly, I am surprised that the reader was even able to get it through Barnes & Noble. I have only seen this book in Health Food stores and in private circulation. Dr. Kelly now works for the Nutritional Counseling Service. People who have cancer can contact this company at 800-527-0227 or 214-241-3414 for more information. Perhaps you could put these numbers on your computer listing? [Will do! –Editor]

I would like to comment that it is practically impossible to get an overdose of vitamin C from carrot juice, even providing that you could force yourself to drink a gallon (!) of it per day. Only a fantastically concentrated source like bear liver could contain enough of this vitamin to be fatal. It is, however, possible to dissolve enough cancer into your blood to overload your liver and kill you, which is why Dr. Kelly recommends such treatments as the liver flush and coffee anemas and the drinking of vegetable juices (I find carrot juice cheap and good tasting, but almost any vegetable juice will do) to help your body eliminate this poison.

I am enclosing a donation as a small "thank you" for your good work.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 10 May 1985

Sorry I am late with my renewal. I do enjoy "Liberty Bell," especially Professor Oliver. He and Ben Klassen are two of the great minds of this century. Here's to the day White people unite under one cause, one banner, one religion!

DELENDA EST JUDAICA! – FOR A WHITER & BRIGHTER WORLD,

North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: June 1985

The article entitled "Russian Jews and Gentiles" which you have reprinted in the June issue of the "Liberty Bell" from "The Century Magazine" of April 1882 is of great siginificance to us Aryan Americans, even though it was written over a century ago. Numerically, the Jews who migrated to the United States from lands under the Czar's crown after 1882 constitute by far the majority of the ancestors of the Jews now living in the United States. For that reason, the description of the mores of these Jews is of utmost importance for understanding a large fraction of the Jews living in this country. This understanding is necessary if Aryans living in the United States are to protect themselves and to survive as a racially and culturally identifiable group.

The article from "The Century Magazine" reminds us once more of the freedom which Americans had a century ago to disseminate information about the Jewish problem and to discuss it. The materials reproduced in "Jews in American Graphic Satire and Humor" (Cincinnati, 1984), most of which originated from 1879 to 1907, likewise remind us of that freedom.

One of the most important points demonstrated by the article is that the hostility toward Jews was not simply engendered by a different religious affiliation on the part of the Jews. The point is made by mentioning the benevolent attitude on the part of Christian Russians towards the Tatars, who were adherents of the Mohammedan faith (p. 12).

The fact that the article was written without malice is demonstrated by the concession that there is a minority of Jews who might be called "righteous Jews" (pp. 13 ff.), to paraphrase a

rather condescending expression applied by Jews to Aryans whom they find useful.

The Jews' attitudes described in the article (p. 18) toward the property of members of other races remind me of a quite painful episode in my own life. Shortly after my mother's death in 1979, some young Negroes got into our family house in Cincinnati, which was temporarily unoccupied. They made off with some $25,000 worth of the property of my family, including eight fine old Oriental rugs and parts of my stamp and coin collections. The young Negroes were burglarizing many houses in our part of town and bringing the loot to a Jewish "antique dealer," who had been instructing them (as I later found out) as to what was especially valuable. Eventually the young Negroes were caught and the police took us to the Jew's "antique gallery," where we identified much, but by no means all, of our stolen property. One thing which especially embittered me toward the Jew was his complaining that he was losing about $6,000 by having been caught with enormous amounts of stolen property, as if HIS LOSS were anything to compare with the suffering of all the families whose property he had been buying up at perhaps 5% to 10% of its market value. Having been found guilty of eight counts of burglary, the Negroes whom the Jew had seduced were both sentenced to very long terms. However, not even an indictment was brought against the Jew whose greed for the property of others had caused so much misery.

I might mention one litte but notable detail to clarify a passage on p. 18 of the article. Of course, I do not have the original Russian text of the article by Mme. Ragosin available, but I suspect that the sentence at the bottom of page 18 is a mistranslation. This sentence reads, "....in the Talmud, which lays down as a fundamental axiom that 'the property of Gentiles is even as a waste, free to all' (i.e., all Jews)." I suspect that the correct or more readily understandable translation should have been "just like a desert" rather than "even as a waste."

Sincerely,
Dr. Charles E. Weber
1628 So College, Tulsa OK 74104

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz 4 April 1985

As usual, the April 1985 issue of Liberty Bell is most informative. For many years I have collected data as to the Holocaust issue and have many of the books you have kept in

circulation. I enclose photostats as sent me some years ago, of pages from the "American Jewish Year Book." You will note the figures given as to the Jewish population of Germany as of 1939 are quite at variance with the six million figure. Also, with so much in the news as to the cost of Social Security and Medicare, the items from the "Jewish Press" of 1977 may be of interest. Many people wonder why we are not protected as to dentist bills, etc., yet Medicaid has been paying for a ritual [circumcision—Editor]. Also, the item from "The Patriot," England, 1949, 'The Preparations and Progress of Zionism,' is revealing. . .

Sincerely,
Mrs. D.L.H., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 April 1985

The information you sent me about the Zuendel trial and the ADL newsletter really got my blood boiling. I enclose a copy of the letter I sent to the editors of the Toronto newspaper which opposed Mr. Zuendel.

I am also enclosing clippings from newspaper and magazine articles which I have noticed recently. The information in these news items is factual. It is not a matter of the opinion or the emotional bias of one group versus another. I believe if you would encourage all your readers to keep their eyes out for similar information and to make this a regular feature in your Liberty Bell, your work will be even more effective and helpful to all concerned.

Keep up the good work and remember that you are not alone in your struggle.

With best personal regards,
R.R., M.D., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 5 May 1985

Please renew my subscription for another year and send me the books listed below.

I wish I could be a regular contributor, but I can not. Things are terribly bad and are getting worse down here in Argentina. One must be absolutely blind not to see that a few Jews are getting more and more powerful and the Gentiles are losing all power they ever had.

I am tired of wandering from one country to another, especially since I know that anywhere I would go, I would not find much difference except for a temporarily better economic

situation. That is why I'll remain here unless things get absolutely unbearable.

Sincerely yours,
G.S., Argentina

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 5 June 1985

A friend of mine gave me the little pamphlet on Ben Franklin and the Jews; I am well aware that a conspiracy exists, and I would love to own every book and pamphlet you sell. I want to make this very important comment at this time, along with placing an order. A friend loaned me one of your books, "The Iron Curtain over America" and I couldn't put it down until I finished reading the whole book. It's dynamite and very revealing. . . I am a member of the V.F.W. and I am going to place an order for ten of these books so that I can get them into the right hands of former Commanders-in-Chief of the V.F.W.

Respectfully yours,
P.R., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 29 May 1985

I hope that you and your loved ones are fine. Since you "hit the headlines" in the Pittsburgh paper I have less difficulty to loan my "Liberty Bell" to the people to read it. Hopefully, things will get tougher and will make our work easier among the "goy sheep." The old "rabbi" is doing remarkably on the radio talk shows. They keep cutting him off and even threatened him because of his strong pro-German views. Nothing can frighten the old man. The next day he comes on stronger. These rotten Yids know that OUR TIME WILL COME!

Please give my regards to your lovely wife.

Best wishes,
F.W., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear George: 30 May 1985

My compliments on your July "Liberty Bell" and the article, "Russian Jews and Gentiles!"

Sincerely,
Dr. T.F., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear George: 31 May 1985

. . .It seems the Jews are working on "anti-hate" laws in Michigan now, which shouldn't surprise me. However, these two enclosed articles from two recent "handouts", sent by the

Wisconsin Lutheran Synod to students, did. My mother found our pastor undisturbed by the race-mixing article, except for the father "sinning" by being concerned about his daughters morality, maybe. No verdict on the one equating queers with all us rotten sinners, yet.

I am letting you know this because I believe many of our comrades are adherents of Western Christianity, but may be taken by the "conservative" but respectable holy men who are slowly perverting Western Christianity towards Judaeo-Christianity, with the accompanying destruction of White civilization. I urge such comrades to ask how their churches stand on race-mixing, the Jewish threat, and other immoralities before continuing to finance their destruction voluntarily, as we must now do involuntarily through the wog-loving traitors in Washington, the District of Corruption.

Our ancestors fought the Persians at Thermopolae, the Moors in France, and the Huns in Eastern Europe. For the sake of all civilization, let us now unite against the Untermenschen that are invading at this moment, or watch civilization die! . . .

Our race is in your debt for your superhuman efforts to educate our people. Take care and good luck.

Hail Victory!
E.F., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 8 June 1985

The article "Russian Jews and Gentiles" in the June "Liberty Bell" is most interesting, though awful long.

Best regards,
R.K., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 June 1985

I had a wonderful visit with the Roeders in Germany! Saw Herr Manfred on Monday, 20 May, at Butzbach prison. Frau Traudel drove us there on the Autobahn and three of their children went along. The others were in school, and Albrecht, the oldest, is serving in the Bundeswehr.

Herr Manfred looked real good and was in a jovial mood. Of course he was surprised to see me and it was an honor to shake his hand and wish him well. Naturally he was disappointed that the prison authorities denied him his Christmas leave but he seemd optimistic that things would change for the better. He said they had asked him to do carpenter work for the prison. His wife later told me that this is just another of his talents. She

is such a gracious lady and so devoted to her husband and family. And the children all love and respect their parents. I'm so thankful to have had the opportunity to visit with them. I even helped prepare the "Rundbrief" for mailing. Also got a lot of practice speaking German with the family.

When I left, I was undecided where to go next so Frau Roeder suggested the town of Hannoversch-Muenden and also the city of Detmold and the "Hermannsdenkmal." Both were excellent choices. The "Fachwerkhaeuser" in Hann. Muenden were beautiful, and so many of them. It rained in Detmold, but I went to the top for a view. Also visited "Die Wacht am Rhein" at Ruedesheim. Had a great trip with many fond memories. I even went to Bitburg a week ahead of the President. There was much controversy over the visit in the controlled German press and so I went to take a look. Had to take a bus from Trier, then a cab out to the cemetery to pay my respects.

Had almost 7 weeks in Europe and enjoyed every minute of it! One of the highlights, naturally, was the visit with the Roeder family and I thought you would be interested. They both send their very best wishes to you for your good work, and so do I. I am enclosing check for $25. to renew my subscription.

Alles Gute!
B.M., Georgia

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 June 1985

What a great Article "The Case Against the Holocaust" in your March issue of the "Liberty Bell" proved to be—a real knock-out. Enclosed find five bucks for several copies. Also enclosed, a real dynamite article from the May 3-9 issue of "Jewish World" concerning opinions of the Jew Yehuda Hellman. Even in Jew publications like this, one rarely encounters such candor.

O.E., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 12 June 1985

Enclosed one year's subscription to "Liberty Bell" magazine. I have received a few sample copies with my book orders; the information and method of writing is precious reading to me.

I wish to have all my family and friends subscribe, so I will pass my copies to them. Not all, just enough to let them read the truth and not believe everything they hear or read in the controlled media.

Respectfully,
Mrs. E.C., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Hi George: 14 June 1985

Enclosed is a check for $64 for my subscription renewal and a donation. Sometimes I can afford it, and sometimes I can't. But right now I can, so you can have some meat with your beans for a while!

How about Reagan visiting Bitburg after all? Even after Elie "Weasel" stamped his foot and yelled! First thing he's done right in 4½ years.

Best regards,
S.D., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 14 June 1985

I've read about you and your organization in "A Legacy of Hate" by Ernest Volkman.

If Volkman and other Jews are critical of you and your publications, I figure you must be doing something right. I'd appreciate receiving a copy of your booklist.

Thank you and good luck!
J.V., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 17 June 1985

Enclosed is my contribution for June. . . On 26 May my mother was walking home from the bus stop at night and some blond junkie punk ran up to her from behind and grabbed her. "I've got a knife, and if you scream, I'll kill you." She screamed and he ran away. America the beautiful! Not one day goes by in which I do not regret Hitler's defeat in 1945. I had told my mother to call me up when she is coming home from work, so that I could meet her at the bus stop (I have to walk the doberman/labrador anyway).

My response? I am now the proud owner of a Harrington-Richardson .32 magnum revolver with a 4" barrel, and when the punk is identified, he and his family will pay the price.

Heil Hitler!
S.M., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 June 1985

Donation enclosed. The last two Bells arrived and I was really enlightened by "Russian Jews and Gentiles." If you have that pamphlet in German, please send a copy.

My Best,
H.F., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Kinsman: 25 June 1985

My renewal was in my last week's mailing. We are pleased that you are continuing L.B. R.P. Oliver's articles are always interesting and informative, and the article in the June L.B.—"Russian Jews and Gentiles"—was VERY informative and interesting. When one reads what "little" Free Press we have left, one understands why our enemies want our TRUE Free Press ended. Surely you must get a great satisfaction out of YOUR patriotic and courageous actions of informing your readers monthly of such truths! Surely you must be proud of your outstanding efforts to awaken our kinsmen to the fact that our Western heritage and culture, our White Race, is in a total war for survival! Your action proves YOUR HONOR—AND PATRIOTISM—is anything more important?

General R. Never, California

* * * * *

Dear George: 2 July 1985

Enclosed is my check for $25 to renew my subscription.

To change the subject slightly, your last "Bell" with the Kahalla operations in Russia was more than of passing interest. The insights of the minds involved were like a floodlight put out into a great darkness. If you hadn't published anything else these past two years, that one article would have been ample compensation.

But that is not to denigrate anything else; Mr. Zuendel's trials and tribulations and his attitude as court jester (seems the Jews have no real sense of humor on sensitive things; on the other hand, we can and do laugh at our own foibles and make music out of it; Johann Strauss wrote music on talking ladies (Trish-Trash Polka), excursion trains (Excursion Train Polka) complete with sound effects, etc., etc., and so forth.) Your other writers and contributors, of course, make the "Bell" one of the best, and we really make up what White men really are. . .

For the furtherance of the Cause

I remain,
B.H., New York State

* * * * *

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

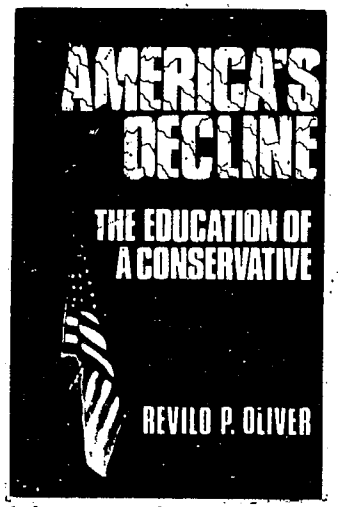

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**

plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

Israeli Aid

What It Costs Americans

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Revilo P. Oliver: SALT ON THE BOOBY'S TAIL, page 1; ACQUIRED IMMUNITY DEFICIENCY AND RACE, page 5; PROPHETIC FICTION, page 8; A STRANGE BOOK, page 10. BOOK REVIEW: THE TRIAL OF THE GERMANS, page 20. "SEEDS OF HATE," page 23. THE CHARACTER OF YOUR NEWSPAPER, page 29. RACE OR RELIGION?, page 41. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 53.

VOL. 13 — NO. 2 OCTOBER 1985

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

SALT ON THE BOOBY'S TAIL

Among the pests that afflict us in summer, and more annoying than flies and mosquitos, are swarms of addle-pated little zombies, hatched out in the public schools, who squawk as they "demonstrate" against nuclear weapons. It is unlikely the little creatures know what they are saying. They merely make a noise, and they can repeat any simple phrase their trainers teach them before sending out a swarm to distract attention. The zombies are squawking about nuclear weapons today; yesterday, they were making the same sounds about *apartheid* in South Africa; tomorrow, they may be screeching about "Nazis" or "abortions." I remember having seen a swarm of them scuttling and scrambling around a high school in southern California; they were "demonstrating," as I recall , against the Birch Society, but were noteworthy because their "Liberal" teachers had managed to scrub them and dress them in clean clothes before opening the doors of their zoo.

What is remarkable about these demonstrations of *Schwärmerei* is that so many Americans, instead of calling the fire department to hose off the street, seem to think that the squawking means something more than, say, the racket that comes from a frog pond in the evening.

Equally odd is the strange disposition of some Americans to pay attention to what are called "SALT talks" that have been going on for years in Geneva. The purpose of those talks is unknown. Some persons think the purpose is to reduce the risk of unemployment among the call girls of Geneva. Others think that it may be an elaborate psychological experiment to determine how long human beings can utter meaningless jabber without becoming certifiably mad. If one read the pontifications of the scribblers in newspapers or watched a song-and-dance act that is used to fill in idle moments on the White House show, one would suppose that the Americans and Russians who draw salaries to stay in Geneva were "negotiating" about

an agreement on the part of the Soviet to limit its manufacture of certain kinds of weapons. And while I try not to seem overly pessimistic in my estimates of my contemporaries, I must admit that there are indications that a considerable number of Americans believe such a thing to be possible. If that seems unlikely, remember there are Americans who believe in virgin births, ghosts that haunt houses, and the equality of races. If they can believe things like that, they can also believe in magic spells that would so enchant and stupefy the Soviets that they would not equip themselves with every kind of weapon they deem effective.

Now any intelligent man would know that the masters of the Soviet, not being nincompoops with skulls filled with drivel about "world peace" and "peaceful coëxistence," are equipping themselves with every military weapon they deem effective and endeavoring to develop new and better ones.* It

(*) A publication called the *Washington Report* in its issue for August 1985 gives some details, partly from secret American documents recently declassified, of the enormous superiority of the Soviet over the United States in weapons now ready for use and the overwhelming superiority that will be attained by the proximate production of a large number of new and even more effective weapons devised by Soviets' scientific research (much of which, no doubt, has been done in the United States) for which there is no American counterpart. The *Washington Report* is the house-organ of the National Security Council, which, if you send them enough money, will try to talk the Congress into taxing you some more for weapons, since so much of the present Budget must go to finance the Jews' massacre of Semites in Asia Minor. The Council hopes to influence a Congress which has complacently watched while every administration in Washington, from Eisenhower to Reagan, has worked for the Soviets and carried out for them their encirclement of the United States, beginning with the establishment of a base in Cuba and continuing step-by-step to the recent transfer to the Soviets of strategically located islands off the coast of Alaska in preparation for the eventual occupation of Alaska. The Congress not only watched the Communist encirclement but took an active part in it by stripping the American boobs of their Panama Canal. The Council does not estimate how many tons of gold would be needed to buy a few ounces of patriotism from the Congress of the United States.

On the subject of our weapons, there is a book by Daniel Ford, *The Button*, published this month, which raises the question, "If the Soviets should attack the United States with intercontinental missiles, could the United States mount a counter attack?" Mr. Ford's answer: "Probably not." (What that suggests to him, naturally, is more gabble about world peace-posh.) It would be interesting to know how many of our enormously expensive missiles would really work. Some years ago, there was a test of the "Minuteman" missiles that were then touted as a sure-fire deterrent of the Soviet. It took the experts more than half an hour to get one of the things out of its underground silo in North Dakota. And before the

is also obvious that in devising new weapons they must make experiments which, given modern methods of detection, must be known to properly equipped observers in civilized nations. It therefore follows irrefragably that the Soviets' collaborators in Washington and the Jews' newspapers for *goyim* are simply lying when they pretend to know nothing of the ever increasing superiority of the Soviets in weapons. This may, however, be of little practical importance, since no matter what weapons the United States might have, the alien government of this country would never permit them to be used against the Soviets anyway.

About twenty years ago, seemingly reliable information from within the Soviet Union indicated that a place named Plesetsk, in sparsely inhabited territory about 125 miles due south of Archangel (the port on the White Sea), and perhaps at others, the Soviets were conducting intensive experiments to develop more effective nuclear weapons, although they cheerfully signed scraps of paper that purported to "outlaw" such research, since they were willing to humor nitwits when they could conveniently do so. There were efforts to give this information to the few Americans who are interested in the possible survival of their kind, but the reaction of "Liberal intellectuals" is as automatic as the reaction of chickens when a hawk flies above their pen, and it was authoritatively proclaimed that only "neo-Nazi alarmists" would spread such damnable falsehoods.

I now learn from the *Skeptical Inquirer* (Summer 1985) that as long ago as 1983 the official Soviet newspaper, *Pravda*, admitted the existence of the missile center at Plesetsk, and that late in 1984 two Russian scientists publicly admitted that such experimentation was in progress. Furthermore, in its issue for Spring 1983, the *Inquirer* reported (pp. 7 f.) the finding by James E. Oberg that many reported sightings of "flying saucers" (now called "unidentified flying objects," UFOs in the strange jargon of journalists, who imitate the Communists' use of acronyms) were really the reëntry into the atmosphere of Soviet missiles designed to carry nuclear warheads in a coming war. Characteristically, the Soviets, who had signed a treaty that established an "international law" that "outlawed" such tests, had published in the hunk of well-printed propaganda that is

"Minuteman," there was the appallingly expensive "Titan," which was never intended to work at all, since, as one of the subcontractors disclosed before he was silenced, it was so designed that its fuel lines would almost certainly clog, if it were fired.

distributed to Americans at the expense of American taxpayers, *Soviet Life*, articles with "scientific" reports on "authentic" observations of "UFOs," and the Soviet Academy of Sciences published an elaborate report on such "authentic" but "unexplained" sightings of flying saucers, which excited and vastly elated Americans wo want to believe in wizards from distant planets or want to make money out of suckers.

I was a little amused some years ago when I supplied a statement to a group of earnest people who were trying to discourage the wave of almost hysterical nonsense about "UFOs" at that time. I said that it was indubitable now that all reports of "flying saucers" are either hoaxes, optical illusions, hallucinations, or the lies that are told by inferior people who want to attract notice, *except* that certain sightings could well be of secret weapons produced experimentally by research technicians in Israel or the Soviet Union. My statement was used *except* my exception. The group evidently felt that it would be simply wicked to suggest that the saintly Jews or the high-minded Communists might be doing anything secretly. And they felt that, although I had merely named the two countries, and had left to intelligent readers to recognize them as enemies of the American people, although not of the American people's rulers, who rule in the interests of our evidently allied, if not identical, enemies.

On 16 March and 3 July 1984, huge clouds, glowing as though with reflected incandescence, appeared in the evening skies above Argentina and Chile, producing, of course, a great deal of excitement among mercurial people. The current *Skeptical Inquirer*, no doubt correctly, identified the phenomon as caused by the firing of the fourth stage of a rocket carrying an intercontinental missile that the Soviet will equip with activated nuclear warheads when the time comes. I assure you that such missiles do not know they are "outlawed," and would not in the least deviate from their course if they did.

In the meantime, however, there is a very large number of Americans who believe in "international law," "flying saucers," "brotherhood," leprechauns, and ghosts. Even the most resolute optimist cannot deny that damning fact. And such persons naturally talk seriously about "negotiations" to "limit armaments" and "SALT agreements."

As Euphues said, "It is a foolish bird that stayeth the laying of salt on her tail." Hence our proverb, which, so far as I know, comes from Lyly, although we may doubt that there are such

birds.

There is, however, a species of small gannet, now nearing extinction, that is so extraordinarily stupid that sailors can entice one to alight on or near the deck of a ship, using almost any kind of lure, and then wring its neck. Now although the etymological dictionaries would have it the other way around, I am quite sure that sailors called those small gannets 'boobies' because of their obvious similarity to the boobs who people our great "democrcy."

* * *

ACQUIRED IMMUNITY DEFICIENCY AND RACE

In *Liberty Bell* for May 1985, I commented on indications that the disease generally designated by the acronym AIDS, propagated by male homesexuals, seemed lethal only to our race and, probably, mongrels who had a significant admixture of our racial genes. In its August issue, *Instauration* publishes, from an unstated source, statistics that classify by race 4,943 "Americans" who, on 30 June 1984, had died or were then suffering from the disease. The percentages given are:

White	58.18%
Black	25.23%
Hispanic	14.44%
Other	0.32%
Unknown	1.82%

The Negro population in the United States, taken as a whole, contains from 20% to 25% of White blood, and includes many quadroons and octoroons, who are more White than Black (and correspondingly intelligent), and since 'Hispanic' is now misused to designate mestizos, who have White and Indian blood in varying proportions, the statistics are about what one would expect on an hypothesis that the disease, perhaps endemic in a milder form among pure-blooded Congoids, is made virulent by some genetic weakness peculiar to our race and transmitted by some of our racial genes. Other explanations are possible, of course, but, for the reasons stated in my "Postscript," are less plausible.

Statistics will become significant when the classification of the victims is made scientific. The term 'White' lumps together radically different races, Aryans, Jews, Semites,[1] and others;

1. It may be significant that there are no reports of an epidemic of Ac-

and when we know what percentage of victims are Aryan, we shall then want to know how many are Nordic, Alpine, Mediterranean, or Dinaric-Baltic. Blacks and Mestizos should be classified by percentages of White blood, since it is unlikely that the racial component of the non-negro blood could be ascertained in many cases. Most anthropological determinations would be approximations and there would be a large margin of error, but even so the results would be significant, if a serious study of the malady is to be undertaken.

* * *

Reports of research on this malady seem to be somewhat less inhibited in England than in this country. Americans who spoke on the subject in Britain recently said that in the United States they were under great pressures to conceal the gravity of the growing epidemic, lest knowledge of the facts generate some prejudice against the darling perverts.[2] (It might even check the campaign to make male homosexuality ever more fashionable among Aryans and especially Nordics, who are, of course, the target of the efforts to promote that form of race-suicide.)

The repression of which American research workers complained in England seems to have been discontinued, at least in part. The widely-read periodical, *Newsweek*, featured a series of articles on "AIDS" in its issue for 12 August 1985, making it clear that "no one has ever recovered from the disease," that "the number of cases is doubling each year," that an individual may be infected for many years before the disease becomes virulent and produces its first symptoms, and that "once infected, a person is infectuous for the rest of his life" and may even infect persons who will die of the disease before he is aware that he has it himself. The African origin of the malady was recognized, but there was, naturally, obfuscation to prevent recognition of racial differences. It was reported that a means of identifying infected blood and thus preventing transmission of the disease by transfusions in hospitals was *believed* to be accurate, but it was admitted that there was no certainty that the test was infallible. Females may be infected sexually by males or otherwise by contact with infected blood and then transmit the disease to a child in the womb.

The articles in *Newsweek* will augment the concern felt by many Americans, but the majority will doubtless react as they do to mention of their present national plight: they will try to avoid hearing or reading anything unpleasant or, if they cannot do that, will steadfastly refuse to think about it.

The October issue of the *Scientific American* is almost entirely devoted to articles about the "molecules of life," ribonucleic and deoxyribonucleic acids. One of these deals with the functioning of the immune system, of which the intricacy is baffling. No one seems to know, for example, how the lymphocytes produced by the thymus control the immune system—if they do! There is no mention of Acquired Immunity Deficiency, but the reader will infer that we do not even know what it is that the prion or virus of the disease destroys.

In Britain, concern over the smouldering epidemic has been greatly increased by the death in August of the Earl of Avon, who was the spokesman of Mrs. Thatcher's kosher government in the House of Lords. He was the son of Anthony Eden, for

quired Immunity Deficiency among the predominantly Semitic populations of the Near and Middle East, among whom homosexual perversion is, so to speak, practically normal. These are the countries that Sir Richard Burton, a diligent and experienced observer, called the "Sotadic zone," on which see his appendices to his translation of the *Arabian Nights*. There have been many attempts to discredit Sir Richard since he published a book in which he did not stand in awe of Jews (thus sacrificing his career in the British consular service), but tourists in those regions who look beneath the surface know that he was right. Sir Richard, it must be remembered, was so fluent in the various dialects of Arabic, so keen an observer of the mentality of the Semitic races, and so courageous that he traveled throughout part of the Orient disguised as an Arab and, posing as an orthodox Moslem, he entered even places, such as Mecca, where he would have been killed, had it been suspected that he was an Aryan. He started from India, where his fluency in Urdu enabled him to observe intimately the descendants of the predominantly Semitic hordes that followed Mahmud of Ghazni (A.D. 1001) and later conquerors into India. Probably no other member of our race could have observed so closely the mores and domestic life of the inhabitants of the "Sotadic zone."

2. Although some instances of male homosexuality are simply the results of biological degeneration, the perversion has been made so common in the United States and elsewhere by the intensive advertising campaign that is conducted through the press, the schools, and the pulpits. Even more fundamental as a causative factor is a society that has been so structured that many thoughtful and conscientious Aryan men refuse to engender children to suffer the horrors of the future that Americans are so zealously preparing for themselves. Incidentally, the articles in *Newsweek* that I mention below remind one again that the prostitutes of the press are willing to prostitute even their mother tongue by using the adjective 'gay' to designate male homosexuals. Literate persons will not be deterred by the journalistic pimps and will continue to use English correctly.

whom the Earldom of Avon was created in 1961 as a reward for his work in hastening the dismemberment of the British Empire and the reduction of once Great Britain to the Little Britain of today. Although their title was of such recent creation, the Edens did have noble blood, since they were descended from a cadet line of the Barons Auckland. The death of Anthony Eden's son was immediately caused, according to the death certificate, by meningoencephalitis, a deadly inflammation of the brain that often follows Acquired Immunity Deficiency, and it was finally admitted that his death was really the result of that deficiency (see the Sunday edition of the (London) *Mail*, 25 August 1985). Baron Denham, who succeeded the Earl of Avon as Maggie Thatcher's spokesman in the House of Lords, told the press, when the real cause of death became known, that the deceased Earl had "a great number of friends who would be very upset." No wonder!

* * *

PROPHETIC FICTION

An odd coincidence has brought me *The "F" Certificate*, by David Gurney (London,, Bernard Geis, *s.a.* [1968?]). It is not literature—but who would expect to find great art of any kind in the nightfall of civilization? It is what is called "a novel of suspense," vividly written and with a plot contrived to keep the reader in a suspense and emotional excitement to the very end, even if he realizes that the effect is obtained, as is inevitable in such stories, by sequences of improbable coincidences and odd blunders by intelligent characters. And, of course, the reader must be left with the satisfaction of a miraculously happy ending. But Gurney's book is much more than that.

The text is preceded by the notice, "The time of this story is the immediate future." That was true by extrapolation from the present when the book was written, and it will soon be true again. We are now only in the lull between two waves.

The protagonist is an Englishman of good family who has attained a considerable success as a producer of high-grade motion pictures, in partnership with a talented director, a "refugee" from *Mitteleuropa*. Although no one would dare say so explicitly, the partner is obviously a Kike, who naturally stabs the Englishman in the back financially, partly from greed, but primarily, as he confesses, because he *hates gentlemen*. He

plans to use the studios to produce films of the hardest "hard-core" pornography to induce and spread corruption by exciting the sexual urge that is innate in all viable species of mammals and in our species has been further acuminated by the Judaeo-Christian notion of sexual magic. Only the strongest minds can resist the corrosive effect of such morbid excitation. Greed does enter into the Yid's motives, but he is supplied with large sums of money from unidentified sources to achieve his purpose, which obviously cannot be that of capital investment. It is clear that his greed is merely superficial: he is driven by an innate lust to pollute, to defile, to destroy a civilization he instinctively hates, and to that end he is prepared to sacrifice everything, including his own children. In this part of the story there is a fundamental and timeless truth—a fact of life that it is suicidal to ignore.

The extrapolation from the present brings us to a time in which the "hippie culture," as it is called, has reached its natural result. And that result is, of course, the calculated product of the powerful but clandestine forces that created the "hippies" in our time, who, as everyone not befuddled by the press and boob-tubes must see, are a form of cunningly induced degeneracy. In the story, the nigger-noise, sometimes oddly called "rock music," has been reduced to its primitive essentials, a rhythm destructive of sanity and producing by itself the kind of addiction that we witness daily, when we see scantily clothed individuals out "jogging" but carrying tiny radio receivers to produce the din that keeps their minds in abeyance. The improved "hippies" of the story are equipped with such miniature noise-boxes, which also have a hole through which the victim can see "psychadelic" splinters of light that have an hypnotic effect.

The marijuana of today has been a little improved and is purveyed in pills that produce more vivid and constant hallucinations and are as addictive as heroin. The drugged creatures become mindless zombies with latent criminal instincts and are, of course, easily manipulated by their masters. The degenerates, known as "drummers" from the loud sounds produced by their noise-boxes, are, of course, nourished and fostered by the hellish travesty of a society called the "Welfare State." They are equipped with motor scooters and wander in packs. They have a distinctive "unisex" costume, so that males and females are indistinguishable in appearance, and they naturally include many specimens of physical degeneracy, flat-chested animals

that can be classified anatomically as female, and pudgy animals that have to be called male for want of a more specific word. Roaming in packs on their motor vehicles, they terrorize the countryside and population so rotted with humanitarian idiocy that individuals flee instead of simply shooting the creatures as one would shoot a rabid dog. In a sane world, shooting the anthropoid pests would be recognized as a duty civilized men owe to their society, but in a country as rotted as our own now is with the dregs of Christianity, people gabble about the "sanctity of human life." And when some of the creatures are arrested and put on trial for one of their killings on impulse, even more poisonous vermin appear in the guise of "sociological experts," complete with academic titles and honors, who argue that the degenerates "are not criminals. They are children lost in a hostile world." Whether the great sociologists are moronic or hired by the occult forces that are determined to abolish us, is always uncertain. There are doubtless both kinds, equally pernicious.

So there you have the substance of Mr.Gurney's astonishing book—astonishing because it could be published by a major publisher in England (though not in the United States) today. It is based on a fundamental fact of our dying civilization, and its "immediate future" is like the line of a graph that records an overall progression and is logically projected beyond the immediate present. If you want a vivid portrayal of what I have briefly described, or if you want only a tale of suspense that you will be compelled to read to its conclusion, read the book, but remember that the author had to sweeten it with some unwarranted optimism.

* * *

A STRANGE BOOK

War Cycles—Peace Cycles (Lynchburg, Virginia, Virginia Publishing Co., 1985) is a paperback volume of 250 pages printed by photo-offset from a good computer's print-out. Although the type is ordinary typewriter type with bold face produced by the usual overprinting, justified but without the ugly gaps between words that are so often found on such print-outs, the result is a readable text, almost as comfortable to one's eyes as normal printing. I thought this worth mentioning because this is the first successful use of this technique that I

have seen. It is certainly not to be preferred to orthodox printing, but it may be sufficiently more economical to justify its use for books that will have a *very* limited circulation. This is such a book.

It deals with a fundamental and crucial problem in political economy, and it furthermore offers an analysis of the present plight of the American people from which can be made a cogent extrapolation to forecast the immediate future of the nation and even probable trends in the stock and commodity markets, but it will have a very limited readership. I do not refer to the well-known fact that most Americans are determined to avoid the painful sensations in their cerebrum that would be caused by serious thought. I consider only the tiny minority that is not afraid of cerebration. Of that minority, approximately 0.2% will read beyond the first few pages or go far enough to find out what the book is really about. The author has seen to that. That is what makes the book so strange.

War Cycles—Peace Cycles is the work of Richard Kelly Hoskins, who will be remembered for *Our Nordic Race*, published in 1958. But he is a changed man. He tells us that at four o'clock in the afternoon of Wednesday, the twenty-eight of April, 1965, he got Jesus. And Jesus, I am sorry to say, got him.

When the reader reaches p. 3 of this book, he faces a salvo of four quotations from Holy Writ, which prove that usury is wrong because the god who dictated the passages from *Deuteronomy* and inspired the others said it was *streng verboten* to charge interest on loans to one's fellow tribesmen, although it was entirely proper to exact usury to exploit members of other races.[1] So at p. 3 rational men, who are always confronted

1. Mr. Hoskins properly restores the antithesis that is obscured in English Bibles by translating as 'brothers' words that mean 'kinsmen,' and translating as 'strangers' two entirely different sets of words, viz. (1) ĞR and TWŠB, which designate racial kinsmen who reside in foreign lands, and (2) ZWR, NKR, and NKRY, which refer to members of alien and therefore enemy races. A quick check in a good lexicon, with reference to passages cited, will show that Mr. Hoskins is right, although there are some occurrences of ĞR and perhaps other words in contexts in which they, especially when applied to things, seem to mean only 'unfamiliar.' I should perhaps remark that I simply transliterate Hebrew words, whereas Mr. Hoskins uses the vowels that were consistently supplied in Biblical texts by the Jewish Massoretes in the Ninth and Tenth Centuries. Vowels were earlier indicated in a few proper names to make them misleading, e.g., 'Jesus' was converted into 'Joshua' when the failure of the christs bearing that extremely common name made it unpopular in Jewry, and YHWH, which we know to have been pronounced *Yahweh* at one time, was changed to

with many more books of possible interest than one human being could find time to read, exclaim "Jesus, a christ!" while Mr. Hoskin's book is describing an arc into the waste basket. And they never find out what it is about.

Quotations from Scripture make Christians purr, of course, and they read on eagerly, but even they are a little worried by p. 3. Some of them believe that although their god helped his pet tribe of swindlers and killers prey on the rest of mankind in "Old-Testament" times, he became peeved when they crucified and temporarily killed a big piece of him, and seeing he had made a big mistake in ever trusting them, he wrote them off as a loss and decided to try "converted" *goyim* for a while. So what he said in *Deuteronomy et alibi* is obsolete. Other Christians, however, wooed by Jerry Falwell and the other Jesus-jerks who perform on the Jews' boob-tubes, believe their god still dearly loves his old pets and will slap down nations that wickedly imagine it isn't a privilege to have their lowly blood sucked out by divinely ordained vampires. So they will wonder why Mr. Hoskins thinks it wrong for the Jews to use usury on us.

Christians read on in ever greater perplexity until they discover that their god's pet freebooters were not Jews at all. They were the Israelites; they were, in fact, our Nordic ancestors. You see, the temperamental old god up in the clouds got into a huff one day and let Babylonians and Assyrians carry our ancestors into exile farther east. Thence, most of them headed for Northern Europe, including Scandinavia and the British Isles, and their descendants flourished there in ignorance of their exalted ancestry until it was revealed to them in 1822 by a certain Richard Brothers, who, by a genealogy I cannot trace, was God's Nephew.[2]

Most Christians have never even heard of "British Israel" and "Indentity," but they have been well trained, and they sense

Yĕhōvāh, whence the 'Jehovah' found in English Bibles. The origin of YHWH is obscure; it *may* have been devised by the Jews when they decided to become henotheists and venerate only one tribal god, to modify the name of their chief male god, whom they had called Y', a word which, as we know from transliterations into languages that wrote vowels, was pronounced *Ya'ō*. . Henotheism seems to have spread among the Jews in the fifth century B.C., although it was doubtless advocated by some 'prophets' earlier. It made possible the later audacious change from henotheism to monotheism when it became advantageous to emulate Graeco-Roman Stoicism.

2. I commented briefly on "British Israel" in *'Populism' and 'Élitism,'* pp. 65 f.

that the idea smacks of "racism," the kind of wickedness that pretends that Aryans are not a species of inferior beings created by Yahweh to serve not only Jews, but niggers and wogs and mongrels from Mexico and Indo-China. Most Christians who have heard of "British Israel" and "Identity," have been told by their dervishes that those are damnable heresies that seduce souls for Satan's psychic barbeques, so they hastily put *War Cycles—Peace Cycles* in the garbage pail and hasten to cleanse their polluted hands with their favorite germicide.

The readership is now down to the faithful of the strange cults for which educated Aryans must feel a kind of compassionate sympathy, wishing their doctrines were not so historically preposterous. But even veteran devotees of the cults will read Mr. Hoskins with misgivings. He assures us that "everyone knows that the God of Israel is not 'harsh,' but gentle and long-suffering." And he proves it by quoting from *Numbers* and *Deuteronomy* passages in which our god explicitly commands us to drive out, without hesitation or mercy, all the inhabitants of countries we take over for ourselves; not only must we drive out every last one of the natives, but we are explicitly ordered that in the lands we occupy, "thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth: but shall utterly destroy them," as, indeed, we did when we occupied Canaan and slew not only all human beings but also the cattle and the dogs and everything that lived and moved. Now that divine commandment makes Aryans uneasy. Granting that we sinned grievously in God's sight when we occupied North America and did not simply exterminate all the aborigines, and granting that we have been chastised for that sin, for the Indians that we so sinfully spared have been a perpetual nuisance, as God warned us they would be, still we cannot quite bring ourselves to believe that it was also our duty to exterminate all the deer and the buffalo and the wolves (animals especially dear to our race)[3] and the pigeons and the song birds and just everything else that was alive and breathed. I am sorry. It may be just proof that we are a weak people who find it hard to keep God's Commandments and deserve his favor, but while we may see the wisdom of obeying him and exterminating other races, who are necessarily our enemies and should not be tolerated in lands that we have taken for our

3. Many of us bear such personal names as Ralph, Randolph, Adolph, Bartolph, Wolfgang, Wolfram, etc., and occasionally obsolete names, such as Beowulf and Cynewulf, are given to children today.

own, and while we may furthermore have no reluctance about exterminating animals that are useful to us or that we instinctively like. So even "British Isrelites" who perservere and read Mr. Hoskins' book, will do so uneasily, wishing they had not been reminded of religious duties they would prefer to forget.

All this is a great pity, because the barrage laid down by Jesus-Yahweh's howitzers will exclude from the book's pages almost all of the persons (including a few Christians) who could understand Mr. Hoskins' real subject and appreciate the learning and prudential judgement he brings to it.

We must charitably disregard Mr. Hoskins' strange notions that the Jews are the descendants of the Samaritans (!) and of the various other peoples who occupied the land left vacant by the deportation of the Nordic Israelites, and the Jews were later augmented by the too famous Khazars, and we must ignore the even stranger modification of this revelation by the claim that while most of the Nordics transported themselves in some way to the Northland,[4] a passel of them remained in Babylon and later (after they had betrayed that city and empire to Cyrus the Great) returned to Jerusalem, where, alas! they were called Jews because they lived in Judaea and were confused with the real Jews. (This makes it possible to make Jesus-God our Nordic relative, but it reminds one of some of the most disgusting canards that have been excited by a yen to make that transformation.[5]) But when we have shoveled away the last layer of

4. The "British Israelites," if I am not mistaken, offer no explanation of the great mass-migration of our ancestors. Since the Orient Express was not running in those days, the homing Nordics' trek overland must have been a memorable event, with old Yahweh perhaps leading His People in person, disguised as a cloud by day and a pillar of fire by night. Some Israelites might have taken passage on the first ship sailing to London or Bremen or Oslo, but the majority must have had to march overland. It is a pity that no early "British Israelite" had the happy idea of composing a gospel, an *Ephodus,* that could have begun with a stirring account of how our valiant ancestors escaped from the Assyrians who had taken them captive. Some good gospels were composed in the Nineteenth Century; I mentioned a few in *Liberty Bell,* February 1984, p. 2.

5. I cannot begin to say how weary I am of the old chestnut, which I recently saw hauled out again in an item in a periodical I respect, that there is no mention of 'Jews' in the original texts of the Bible; that is, of course, perfectly correct, and it is also true that there is no mention of God or sin or righteousness or even a person named 'Jesus' (pronounced 'Gee-sus'). That, of course, is obvious, since the texts were written in Hebrew, Aramaic, and Greek, and nothing *could* have been written in modern English until after the time of Chaucer, at the very earliest. 'Jew'

Jesus-jargon, we find that Mr. Hoskins gives a succinct account of the ways in which the Jews preyed upon our race in Europe after the fall of the Roman Empire—an account that is historically accurate, except for a few slight slips and oversights.[6]

The Jews did not invent usury, but that has always been their principal means of predation. So long as Europe was Christian and usury was forbidden to Christians by the Church, the Jews had a monopoly of banking, except insofar as some Christians may have been willing to realize profits at the cost of being damned forever.

This takes the author to a consideration of the disastrous effects of usury on an organized society and of the sheer fatuity of an economic system based on debt. It has now reached sheer lunacy, since everyone knows the aggregate indebtedness, public and private, in the United States will never be paid—never could be paid, since it not only exceeds by many thousandfold the amount of available currency, but greatly exceeds the total value of all property, public and private.

A people that tolerates usury is automatically reduced to serfdom, since "the borrower is the servant of the lender," and the great international bankers, the Jews and the unscupulous Aryans whom they find expedient to take as confederates for protective covering, now have all Americans by the neck and can do whatever they wish with the tax-paying animals. They compel all corporations and businesses to pay them usurious

is simply the modern derivative of *Iūdaeus,* the Latin form of the Greek word for that strange people. I am also heartily sick of the snide evasion that *Iūdaeus* meant a 'Judaean,' not a 'Jew.' The noun *Iūdaea* simply means 'land of the *Iūdaei*,' and those people were so called because they gave themselves that name, the Greek being derived from Hebrew YHWDH, which seems to have been pronounced something like *Yehūdah,* and was contracted to YDH, *Yūdāh,* applied to the descendants of the famous Jacob, who swindled his brother Esau by the well-known trick by which he cheated his blind father. 'Judah', as a personal name, becomes 'Judas' in English. I know that it is absurd to expect simple honesty of holy men, but I do wish they would make their impostures on the ignorance of their congregations less crude.

6. E.g., although he is well aware of Marranos in Spain and elsewhere, he tells us that when 16,000 of the pests were run out of England in 1290, "this handful was all there were," and he does not see that many Jews must have had themselves sloshed with holy water and remained in England to prey on the natives and genetically pollute their race.

tribute,[7] and at times they encourage the multiplication of small independent banks for the express purpose of later, by financial manipulations, gobling them up at the expense of the unfortunate depositors or the stupid taxpayers.

This crazy system can be maintained only by periodically producing world wars to increase the supply of currency by ruthlessly plundering the befuddled belligerents and squandering the accumulated surplus of foods and manufactured goods. The author, by a detailed examination of events from 1763 to the present with a projection to c. 1988-1992, identifies the regular succession of war cycles, marked by a large-scale war between major military powers, and peace cycles, which are the intervals between major wars, with only a continual succession of local wars. In the planned "peace cycles" the economy, crushed by accumulated usury, climaxes in a period of ruin and destitution, which is then relieved by the war cycle, when an enormous squandering of resources and enormous borrowing to create a fresh supply of fake currency, produces a boom.

In his projection of the immediate future, Mr. Hoskins differs from most Americans, who assume that the big counterfeiting ring will just go on printing paper currency until the stuff becomes worthless and, as happened in Germany and Hungary under Jewish ownership, we will reach a time when a few billion dollars will suffice to buy a palatable meal. Mr. Hoskins believes

7. Years ago, a friend of mine, conversing with one of the proprietors of what may be the largest privately held corporation left in this country, was told that the proprietors had to exercise extreme care to avoid offending the Jews, because if they incurred Jewish displeasure, all their bank loans would be immediately called and they would become insolvent. My friend, knowing that the proprietors were all wealthy men and women, probably with good incomes from other investments, asked why they did not forego part of their dividends each year until they were able to operate without paying high interest on loans from the banks. The man replied that they could easily become thus independent of the banks, but that as soon as they tried to do so, their prosperous business would be totally ruined in one way or another. I seem to remember that one of the ways in which the business would be destroyed would be by use of governmental agencies and the press to assure the public that the corporation's products were noxious and unsafe. If my friend reported the conversation correctly, this is a neat example of the financial lords' axaction of tribute from every business, large and small. One hears vague and unverifiable rumors that pressure from the banks forces some corporations to show greater favor to homsexuals, "minorities," and the like, and to advertise their degradation, as they go even beyond what they are required to do by the alien and effectively tyrannical government in Washington.

that the plan is to produce a return to 1933.[8] This will permit the total ruin of American farmers and the transfer of the land they now precariously hold to large corporations, mostly foreign; this will in turn permit the equivalent of the Jewish capture of Russia in 1917, by which a country that exported a large agricultural surplus was transformed into one that could not provide sufficient food for its own population. Thus the American imbeciles can be starved delightfully, increasing, if possible, their abject submission to their masters. Furthermore, the Jews are determined to annihilate the Semites of Asia Minor, especially the Arabs in the oil-producing countries, whom the Jewish governments in Washington and London incited years ago to take over the oil fields that Aryans had opened in those countries. This may be done by driving herds of American cattle, pepped up, as usual, with righteousness and blood-lust, into the Near East to destroy the oil fields, thus putting on the boobs the squeeze for which all preparations have been made by making virtually the whole of the American economy depend in one way or another on imported oil. The miserable nitwits will find their automobiles and buses useless, and will have to learn to walk again, and, of course, most farms will become inoperable, thus helping consume the present surplus of largely devitalized food and hasten starvation.

As for the next war, Mr. Hoskins believes that it is unlikely to

8. Mr. Hoskins specifically foresees default by municipalities on their bonded indebtedness, thus making worthless the tax-free bonds in which prosperous individuals invest to reduce the exactions of Infernal Revenue, and he advises such investors to dispose of their tax-free holdings at the next and perhaps last opportunity to do so, a rally in the market for such bonds in the immediate future. Mr. Hoskins, it should be noted, is a veteran of the brokerage business, now manages portfolios for investors, and publishes Portfolios Investment Advisory, P.O. Box 997, Lynchburg, Virginia, of which he offers a specimen copy to readers of his book. His analyses of the market, one may be sure, do not incorporate advice from Jesus. I disclaim competence in financial matters, and on that understanding I will remark that the only flaw I can see in Mr. Hoskins' extrapolations is that they assume a continuation of the cycles he identifies, and that depends on what the Jews will decide to do to inflict maximum suffering on the Americans who so stupidly let them occupy the United States. Mr. Hoskins, for example, foresees the reënactment of 1933 in 1988 or soon thereafter, i.e., the bottom of the "economic depression" engineered by the Federal Reserve and its accomplices. But 1933 was a major step in the Jews' capture of the United States, and now their ownership of the country is virtually complete and they may think it time for a new tactic, perhaps the race war that Mr. Hoskins also foresees, which would cancel all calculations based on a continuation of the cycle.

be one arranged with the Soviet Union. The encirclement of the United States by the alien government in Washington, begun by establishing a huge Soviet military base in Cuba, carried on by stripping the mindless wights of their Panama Canal, and to be completed by "fighting Communism" in Central America with the result, as in Vietnam, of turning the whole area over to Soviet dominion—this encirclement, he evidently believes, is merely a precaution to make sure that the dumb brutes do not get out of control. An armed invasion of the United States could be mounted promptly, if perchance that should be necessary. It is more probable that the next war will be the civil one for which Washington is preparing so assiduously by importing hordes of our enemies from Mexico, Indo-China, and elsewhere to supplement the vast number of niggers and Jews already here. Our domestic enemies, Mr. Hoskins estimates, now number almost half of the total population and soon will number two-thirds. They can start the joyous work of putting the White nincompoops in their place, doubtless using a large proportion of them as fertilizer on the land, and running the rest into pens in which they will work for their masters and perhaps remember the tales told by their fathers about a time when White men had such fabulous food as porterhouse steaks and apple pies.

Mr. Hoskins' extrapolations, which I do not have time to criticize in detail, are certainly plausible and persuasive. If one accepts them, the future is indeed utterly hopeless and one can only conclude that the dim-witted Aryans are no longer a viable form of mammalian life. But at the end, good old Jesus pops up again. Mr. Hoskins bids us be of good cheer. Two-thirds of us will perish, of course, but Yahweh has promised that he will preserve one-third of us nice Israelites. See *Zechariah*, 13.8.

So we end where we started. I went through this book for your sake, dear reader, but don't ask me to do it again. □

CONQUEST THROUGH IMMIGRATION

HOW ZIONISM TURNED PALESTINE INTO A JEWISH STATE

By

George W. Robnett

Order No.: 3019

408 pages – paperback: $10.00 plus $1.00 for postage and handling.

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

BOOK REVIEW

THE TRIAL OF THE GERMANS, by Eugene Davidson. New York: The McMillan Company, 1966. Reviewed by Major Donald Vincent Clerkin.

Although the book here reviewed was published in 1966 and is no longer in print, and although its author endorses the Jews' implacable hatred of the German people and the Aryan race, it contains some significant admissions, made at a time when the infamous Holohoax was, for all practical purposes, still unexposed in publications reaching the public. Major Clerkin's new review of it is therefore of current interest. —*Editor.*

This is an account of the twenty-two defendants before the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg, usually known as the "Nuremberg Trials" though there were two sets of trials that generally go by that name, the IMT just mentioned and the Nuremberg Military Tribunals (NMT), which were run by the Americans and tried the second echelon of German military and SS leaders.

Davidson dedicated his book to those who conspired against Adolf Hitler in the plot to kill the German leader of July 20th, 1944, which, to the uninitiated, is the case of the briefcase bomb placed next to Hitler's legs in a military conference room in East Prussia. Thus, one gets the idea right off where Mr. Davidson is coming from, and that little that is good will be said of Germany, Germans, and the National Socialist government.

Some facts are brought out which help to clarify the true intent and meaning of the Nuremberg Trials. Each of the jurists who listened to the 'evidence' as presented by the Allied prosecutors had read *Hitlerite Responsibility Under Criminal Law*, by the Soviet professor of law, A. N. Trainin. In fact, Justice Robert Jackson, the American judge at the Nuremberg Trials, followed very closely Professor Trainin's book in his rulings on defense arguments and motions (p. 14, note), which should give some indication of how 'objective' were the trials of the German leaders. Trainin called the Germans "brigands," and stated that the Soviet Union "would not permit herself to be restricted by traditional legalisms." This was obviously the true spirit of

the Nuremberg Trials, where thinking bad thoughts about the Jews and Communism had suddenly become a punishable crime. Nearly everything that Trainin had called for was implemented by the Trials, which were Soviet-style *show trials* from start to finish.

The American supporters of such 'war crimes' trials thought that this particular international court had ushered in a new world order. The Soviets, who already were aware that the One World ploy was on the agenda of the Western plutocrats, used the trials to pillory their foremost anti-Communist foes, the Germans.

The procedures of the trials were simply this: The Germans were 'guilty' of "crimes against humanity," "crimes against peace," of waging "aggressive war," etc. The Germans were to be declared 'guilty' after the formalism of a trial in which torture had been used to compel testimony by witnesses. German soldiers of the highest ranks were not allowed to wear insignia of rank, so as to preclude enforcement of Geneva Conventions against holding prisoners of war in solitary confinement (p. 21). This was the same, identical procedure used by the North Vietnamese against downed American pilots. It also provided the reason for having Field Marshal Keitel and Colonel General Jodl hanged, not shot, and their cremated remains dumped down a privy at Spandau; though not before Jew members of the 'American' prosecution staff had an opportunity to urinate and defecate on the ashes in the latrine. Jewish hatred and spite knows no limits!

Witnesses who were not indicted by the Nuremberg tribunal often found themselves behind bars for either refusing to answer questions which might incriminate others, or for trying to say too much in defense of the defendants. Consider the case of German Colonel Sottmann, who was willing to testify as to what he knew of British plans to occupy Norway, which Germany managed to pre-empt by just a few hours. Sottmann was locked up and did not get a chance to present this evidence in defense of Admirals Raeder and Doenitz, Field Marshal Keitel, and Colonel General Jodl. (p. 28)

Like the practices of the U.S. Department of Justice and the FBI today, the Nuremberg prosecution frequently locked up wives of the major defendants, so as to force compliance with demands that the defendants confess and give 'evidence' against others. (p. 30)

Defense counsels were not allowed to see documentary

evidence before its presentation in court by the prosecution. The court ordered the files of the prosecution to be made available to defense attorneys, but the prosecution staff did everything they could to thwart this order, against which the court did nothing. Allied files on their conduct of the war were not open to the defense at Nuremberg; consequently defense arguments that German troops did no more nor less than Allied troops were challenged as being unsupportable with firm evidence. This was explained away with the blithe statement that the Allies were not on trial at Nuremberg. The victorious Allies felt no obligation to provide fair trials to the defeated Germans. What the Allies had done to the German people in the course of the war was not admissible; the treatment of ethnic Germans in occupied Europe just after the conclusion of hostilities was held to be not germane to the "issues" at hand before the Nuremberg tribunal. And while these trials progressed against the lawful government of the German Reich, the German people were systematically frozen and starved to death under the brutal "Morgenthau Plan."

So the next time someone claims that the Nuremberg trials 'proved' anything against the Germans, remind them of what really went on there. *The Trials of the Germans* is recommended, but the intelligent Aryan reader must carefully read between the spiteful lines to get the BIG PICTURE. The historical view in the book is distorted by the author's idea that the German National Socialist government was a criminal venture from the beginning. That more than 70 millions of Germans did not agree is little matter to the author, Eugene Davidson. The character studies of the German defendants at Nuremberg are detailed, though highly prejudiced, which reminds us that the most interesting people in the world are old National Socialists—at least in the minds of the neurotic Jew. If you decide to read *The Trial of the Germans*, then read it for what it tacitly reveals about the motives of the victorious Allies. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	$ 2.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	$ 3.00
Behind Communism	$ 3.00
Blasting the Historical Blackout	$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	$ 1.50

For orders under $10., please add $1.; for orders over $10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

ABC's 20/20 Myopic In "SEEDS OF HATE" REPORT On Farmers And Identity

by
Michael A. Hoffman II

On 15 August 1985,. ABC's 20/20 TV news magazine aired a 22 minute special investigative report, "Seeds of Hate," about the alliance of bankrupt American farmers with the Christian Identity movement. It was anchored by Geraldo Rivera whose chief claim to fame thus far has been his status as an obsequious camp follower of splatter-rock video star Mick Jagger and as the producer of a whitewashing 20/20 report of the Israeli atrocities in Lebanon.

"Seeds of Hate" opened with Rivera giving the ZOG version of the murder of populist farmer Arthur Kirk. Kirk's widow, as well as independent investigators, say that Kirk was shot to death in cold blood by a Nebraska SWAT team who also left behind a possible token of satanical ritual, the remains of the family cat which bore marks of torture.

But instead of giving Mrs. Kirk's version of the events or making any mention of the fact that reporters were not allowed on the scene while Kirk's house was under siege (a *modus operandi* of Israeli army forces in Lebanon), Rivera mindlessly painted Mr. Kirk as a gun-crazy madman. This is the racist stereotype of American farmers, who won't acquiesce to the theft of their birthright, painted by ABC. Had Kirk been a Black South African militant shot by the police, we can be sure Rivera would have cast serious doubt on the police version of events. But in the assassination of an American patriot and farmer, the cop's account of the shooting is the only account Rivera gives. Rivera is as transparent and phony as the absurd farmer-chic clothing he felt compelled to sport while reporting "down on the farm."

In order to give his report the air of a scoop, Rivera falsely reported that he had made an important "discovery" heretofore unknown. While doing his report on farmers in distress, the hot-shot reporter supposedly learned from his outstanding

research methods that there was a mind-blowing link between Christian Identity and the farmers. Rivera got this bit of late-breaking news from Gary Lee Yarbrough, a White Power activist and Christian Identity believer now in prison.

But who is Rivera trying to kid? The connection between the farmers and identity was made by Cable News Network in late 1984 and broadcast nationwide on 30 December in a CNN "Special Assignment" report. In fact, Rivera even used some of the footage from the CNN report for his 20/20 broadcast even as he claimed that his smearing of the farmers and the Christians was a groundbreaking scoop.

This wasn't the only falsehood the comicly mustachioed ABC reporter committed in his exercise in left-wing McCarthyism. In a mini-debate on the Holohoax with a defiant Identity minister, who insisted that Christians died in greater numbers than Jews in the Third Reich, Rivera pompously waved a pornographic photo of a pile of naked corpses from Buchenwald at the minister. "Those are dead Jews," Rivera pontificated. But Buchenwald was one of the camps in Germany proper that interned mostly native Germans—Protestant and Catholic dissenters, Jehovah's Witnesses, petty criminals, and similar non-Jews. The actual Jewish population at Buchenwald was a minority. The Identity minister was right, the photo was of mostly Christians. Rivera was the ignorant one.

If the grievances of the farmers and the Christians are really so "sick," "stupid," and "paranoid" as Rivera claims, why did he feel compelled to omit the central thesis of their grievance against Zionism? Rivera permitted Mrs. Kirk to refer to a plot against farmers on the part of Zionist bankers, to buy up and control the farms. He allowed this statement the better to paint Mrs. Kirk as a paranoid who is fantasizing plots and imaginary scapegoats, thus fitting her into the neat ZOG stereotype available for dismissing inconvenient facts and ideas. But in point of fact, what Mrs. Kirk was intimating—that multinational agribusiness cartels controlled by Zionists as well as their cronies, White Christian renegades, seek to destroy the family farm in order to obtain monopoly control of the food supply—was correct. Rivera could have had that corroborated among populist farm economists in the Midwest. But it was also only part of the story. The best and most telling aspect of the tale was, typically, omitted by ABC TV.

The omission consisted of the overwhelmingly obvious and damning fact that American taxpayers are being forced by a

craven, sycophantic Israel-first Congress to pour billions of dollars down the Israeli war machine's rat hole while informing America's farmers that the destruction of their essentially yeoman way of life—the backbone of the Jeffersonian ideal for these United States—is just tough luck.

Rivera couldn't even hint at this reality because it would have shown how understandable it is for American farmers to be exactly what they are—mad as hell. If Rivera and his Zionist paymasters at Capital Cities/ABC Inc. (Leonard Goldenson is chairman of the executive committee), had really wanted to defuse tension, they could have advocated that American taxpayers stop subsidizing the state of Israel with welfare payments that amount to $3,400 for every Israeli family, and use that money to maintain the credit of our American farmers.

While the media engage in their favorite sport of White Patriot baiting, reveling in depictions of our people as blind bigots and ignorant killers, the ominous spectre of Jewish terrorism and religious extremism is on the rise as never before. When will ABC see fit to broadcast a "Seeds of Hate" expose on the West Bank settlers groups like *Gush Emunin*, whose rabbis recently proclaimed, according to Noam Chomsky, that it is a *mitzvah* (an act pleasing to their god) to kill *Amalek* (i.e., Gentiles)? When will they expose Rabbi Kahane and his decree that Jews are superior to *goyim* and when will this religious extremism be linked to the Jewish "Defense" League terrorists in the U.S. who bomb and bully anyone who disagrees with their version of World War II history or their policy decisions for the Middle East? These reports are not being broadcast because the racist hatemongers who control Hollywood are only interested in promoting stereotypes: White Patriots as haters, Jews as victims, even when the reality is something else.

This writer is not a follower of Christian Identity, although I admire their tenacity and fortitude. But if we must subscribe to a chosen people concept, I nominate America's farmers for that honor. These are the men and women who feed all of our own people, most of Russia, and half of the Third World. They are the most productive people on earth, yet they are a dying breed. Supporting their right to live and flourish is an infinitely more worthy endeavor than bankrolling a foreign nation of Khazar usurpers from Eastern Europe who masquerade as Biblical "Israel."*

* One of the most astonishing and crucial books written about the so-called "Jews", and the occult books they revere, is Theodore Winston Pike's

It is a matter of simple justice and not hate that is the issue. Hate only develops as a natural consequence of injustice and the withholding of the truth, as ABC withheld it on 15 August in a nationwide broadcast.

Israel, Our Duty, Our Dilemna. This book offers outstanding documentation on neo-Zionist hate literature. White Christian truth literature is routinely and boringly referred to with the pejorative, knee-jerk "hate literature" label to prevent compassionate and idealistic Whites from reading it. But the actual existence of a hideous *corpus* of Zionist hate literature is glossed over by the Swaggarts and the Falwells. Author Pike provides a devastating analysis of these Zionist tomes in his book which ought to be brought to the attention of every Christian who follows along with Swaggart and Falwell for their anti-pornography and anti-abortion stands, but who misses the hidden hook in their idolatry of the state of Israel, a secular political entity on a par with the Old Testament golden calf. Pike's book is available for $10 plus $1 postage from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270.

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.50

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

Publisher Ernst Zundel leaving the Toronto courthouse after a day of testimony.

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIAL

Michael A. Hoffman II

In the catalogue of heresies, none is regarded by the modern secular-liberal state as more pernicious or offensive than the denial of the Jewish "Holocaust," as dissident German-Canadian publisher Ernst Zündel discovered in the fateful Orwellian year of 1984.

In that year, Zündel was prosecuted for publishing a pamphlet of "Holocaust" revisionism. The ensuing show trial in Toronto in 1985 occupied front pages and television screens throughout Canada and was widely reported in the U.S. and Europe. Surprising admissions from "Holocaust survivors" and historians, and testimony from a world-wide gathering of revisionist scholars, turned the trial away from the objective of the state—to showcase a formal judicial anathema of a 20th Century equivalent of flat-earth advocacy—into the first-ever trial of the extermination allegations. In this remarkable and historic turnabout, the Zündel inquisition became a trial of the "Holocaust" itself.

In this study, journalist Michael A. Hoffman II sketches Zündel's life and evolution as a German human rights activist and provides an intense account of the spectacular trial proceedings, which he recorded as a member of the press gallery. In the book's final section, Mr. Hoffman critiques the Establishment media in terms of the consignment of important trial facts and participants to the "memory hole."

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIAL **Order No: 19016**
paperback, 95 pp., 21 photos and drawings, $6 plus $1 for postage and handling. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Israeli Aid
What It Costs Americans

by
Robert G. Hazo
reprinted from *Arab Perspectives*, May 1985

When Israeli Prime Minister Shimon Peres visited the United States some months ago, he said that there would come a time when Israel would no longer need American aid. Viewed in the context of Israel's current, desperate economic plight, the statement has to be seen as an instance of ingenuous stroking or, if disingenuous, then as little more than a pious hope. There is certainly no known Israeli plan for achieving economic self-sufficiency, nor can there be one for the foreseeable future.

Many reasons are offered for the dire Israeli crisis. One is the cost of replacing the hugh losses in planes and tanks in the October 1973 war, particularly since the new weapons systems proved to be so much more expensive than the ones lost. A Phantom jet, which used to be the mainstay of the Israeli air force, cost $2.4 million. By contrast, an F-15 now goes for $24 million.

Another factor, clear now in hindsight, was the Menachem Begin government's election-inspired increase in government subsidies for various commodities that totaled $1.5 billion, a burden inherited by the Peres government. Equally important was the Begin government's removal of currency controls that led to an adverse balance of payments which rapidly drained the Israeli foreign currency reserves and brought the country to the point of bankruptcy.

The cost of the abortive invasion and three-year occupation of Lebanon, conservatively estimated at $3.5 billion, also has played a decisive rôle, as has the continuing expenditure for West Bank settlements. Indexing prices to a rate of inflation that, at times, rose as high as 1,000 per cent per annum only exacerbated the problem. *continued on page 33*

The Character Of Your Newspaper

How about your press, is it honest? The shocking but truthful answer to that question was given by John Swinton, one of the best-loved newspaper men in the United States, the dean of his profession. At the annual dinner of the American Press Association in 1914, John Swinton, the one-time editor of the *New York Times*, a Jewish-owned paper, when called upon for a toast to journalism and the press of America, responded as follows:

"There is no such thing as an independent press in America, if we except those of the little country towns. You know this and I know it. Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. Anyone who was so foolish as to write his honest opinion would soon be out on the street looking for another job. I am paid $150 a week for keeping my honest opinion out of the paper with which I am connected. You are paid similar salaries for similar conduct and if you or I allowed your honest opinions to appear in one issue of our papers, before twenty-four hours had elapsed we would be out on the street looking for another job and our occupation would be gone. It is the duty of the New York journalist to destroy the truth, to lie, to pervert, to revile, to vilify, to toady and fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread or, what amounts to the same thing, his salary. You know it and I know it, and what folly it is for us to be here today toasting to an independent press. We are the tools and vassals of the rich behind the scenes. We are jumping jacks, marionettes. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our capacities, and our lives are all the property of these men. We are intellectual prostitutes."

WORLD PRESS CONTROL

While John Swinton was referring to the New York press and in general to the American press, it is not generally known that

virtually all forms of the news media and of general public education such as the press, the magazines, the radio, television, book publishing, textbook publishing, the motion pictures and the theater, are owned or controlled by Jews, and that through this control of all forms of the media the mind of the public is controlled. In general, the American public is conditioned to do what the Jews tell them to do, but, of course, that public is too ignorant and stupid to realize it. While that is the situation today in America, and it is the situation as it has existed in the nation for the past sixty years, what is the situation throughout the world concerning the matter of press control? The answer to that question was given at a meeting held in 1897 at Basel, Switzerland. That meeting in 1897, which was held under the sponsorship of Lord Edmond Rothschild of London and Jacob Schiff of New York, Mr. Theodor Herzl, author of the book, *The Jewish State*, which has been referred to as the Zionists' Guide to World Conquest, arranged for the World Zionist Congress at which 197 delegates met for world planning. At that meeting Mr. Herzl stated:

"We are neither American nor Russian Jews, but only Jews, and our aim is to establish Jewish power throughout the world, and to achieve that goal it is our intention to obtain and maintain Jewish control of the press of the world and thus of the public mind."

Mr. Herzl also stated at that meeting that,

"In the furtherance of that objective, I may note at this time that, with a few exceptions that do not figure at all, the entire press of the world is in our hands."

Theodore G. Morgan, Ph.D.,
President, American Citizen Council

This article appeared in the October 1985 issue of *Liberty Bell.* Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Reprints of this article available at these prices: 20/$1.50; 100/$6.00;500/$25.00; 1,000/$40.00. Please add $1.00 for orders under $10.00, 10% for orders over $10.00 for postage and handling. Order No.:31037. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00–3/$18.00–10/$55.00
100/$450.00–1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS—
NO FICTION, NO GAMES!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORKD AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

ORDER FORM

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

PHONE: 304 - 927 - 4486

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____ PHONE: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

QTY.	ORD. NO.	TITLE	EACH	TOTAL
		Subscription to *Liberty Bell*		
		Donation to *Let's get the Truth Out!*		
		Lib.Bell sample, book list	$3.00	

MasterCard M/C Card Number:

Exp. Date Signature

SUB TOTAL	
POSTAGE & HANDLING	
5% WV SALES TAX	
M/C SURCHARGE 3.1%	
TOTAL AMOUNT	

No. COD orders accepted. Please send, check, money order or cash (by certified mail) with order, or charge to your Master Card and add 3.1% surcharge to order total. Payment for foreign orders must be made in U.S. currency, by check with domestic computer numbers imprinted and drawn on U.S. bank, or international postal money order. Order with confidence—satisfaction guaranteed.

PLEASE ORDER TITLES BY NUMBER!

Behind the figures, however, is a much more fundamental cause of the Israeli predicament. Israel always has lived beyond its means and, since 1973, way beyond its means. It was in those years that Israel acquired the bulk of its national debt of $22.5 billion, the rough equivalent of the current national budget as well as its current GNP, and the highest debt per capita in the world.

Arguing that a third of its budget must go to defense, a major portion for debt servicing and the rest for everything else, Israel has made only token gestures of austerity in slightly reducing subsidies and, thus, allowing prices to rise while putting a ceiling on wages. Since the result in savings was not even within hailing distance of a solution to the problem, Israel asked the United States for more than $4 billion in military and economic assistance for Fiscal Year 1986, plus a one-time emergency fix of $800 million in 1985, over and above the $2.6 billion it has already received this fiscal year. That made a total of nearly $5 billion over the next 18 months, virtually double the 1985 aid level.

In addition, Israel has indicated it will need a hefty $4 billion-plus from the U.S, for each of the subsequent two years, meaning that it was seeking a staggering $15 to $16 billion over the years 1985-1988. Since all of this aid is now in free grants that do not have to be repaid, no one seriously expects that the billions Israel owes from previous years will ever be paid back to the U.S.

Israel's request means, in effect, that it not only proposes to go on living beyond *its* means but, given the hugh $200 billion or more deficit projected for the U.S. budget, that it intends to live way beyond *America's* means.

The response of the United States to this dramatic increase in Israeli aid requests was disturbing, to say the least. The Congress was all for granting Israel everything it wanted and more. The Reagan Administration, and specifically Secretary of State George P. Shultz, stalled for several months while Shultz, a noted economist and former Treasury Secretary, insisted that Israel come up with meaningful fiscal and economic reforms to bring its resources in line with its needs. In early May, the administration caved in to congressional pressure and approved almost all of the Israeli request, lamely citing a letter from Peres to Shultz detailing certain reforms that fell far short of what

earlier had been described as a must.

Instead of the $800 million emergency additional aid in 1985, Israel will now get $1.5 billion spread out over 1985 and 1986, while economic and military assistance for 1986 will reach $3 billion, a total for the two years of $7.1 billion, which is just a couple of hundred million short of Israel's original request. It should be made clear that neither the Reagan Administration nor the Congress has slammed the door on additional requests for 1986, an election year when Republicans and Democrats traditionally vie with each other in loading Israel with gifts.

All this while Israel continues in its spendthrift ways. Imports generally exceed exports by a wide margin. There are now more autos in Israel, which has no auto industry, than ever before, despite a 100 per cent import tariff. Employment remains high, dropping only slightly from the full employment figure of some 96 per cent, partly because a bloated 40 per cent of the labor force works for the government. A freeze on West Bank settlements is not contemplated. A serious reduction in defense expenditures also does not appear to be in the offing.

Even though the problem is one of guns or butter, the intention of the Israeli government seems to be to avoid that choice. As Peres said when he visited the United States: "Our own problem is to make Israel weak militarily and strong economically, or to sustain our military posture and try to look for economic assistance." In other words, guns *and* butter, with an increasingly generous bailout from Uncle Sam.

Favors given regularly over a period of time come to be taken as a right and it is hardly stretching credibility to believe that the Israeli government fully expects the aid figures it has projected to 1988 to be granted, since the U.S. Congress frequently has increased the administration's proposals for Israeli aid.

Seeing how Israel is getting what it wanted through 1986, there is no reason to doubt that assistance in 1987 and 1988 will be at the $4-billion level. That will confirm the widely held belief that U.S. support for Israel goes beyond the declarations of moral commitment, certainly beyond what the United States would do for any other ally.

Since the Israeli economic situation is more than likely to worsen, many already conclude that the U.S. will pay whatever subsidy proves necessary to keep Israel viable and militarily strong. Such a conclusion, in the Arab world and elsewhere,

simply means that Israel is being maintained as an extension of U.S. policy, a strategic asset that is not merely, as is claimed, an obstacle in the path of "Soviet expansion," but an effective tool in U.S. dealings with other countries of the region, which long have believed Israel to be America's proxy.

The amounts are substantial. Quite apart from the increases being granted, the $2.6 billion Israel has already received so far this year is more than all the money the U.S. government spends on efforts to purify the environment, and as much as it spends on the State Department, the Peace Corps and the United Nations combined.

For openers, the additional $4.5 billion through 1986 comes to almost a full 10 per cent of all the budget cuts or eliminations proposed by the Reagan Administration in its compromise agreement with Senate Republican leaders in all federal programs. In other words, it is readily apparent that aid to Israel, whatever the final figure will be, will come at the expense of American deprivation.

There are many ways to quantify that deprivation, of which the following examples are only some of the most obvious:

It was estimated that the originally contemplated freeze on Social Security and welfare cost of living increases would save $6.6 billion in 1986, but at the cost of pushing 530,000 Americans below the poverty line over several years. The initial one-year loss would be compounded since the figures for the subsequent years of 1987 and 1988 on which cost-of-living increases would be added would be reduced from what they would have been, as a result of the 1986 freeze. The total loss to the recipients for those three years was estimated at $20 billion-plus and is approximately the same figure that results from the compromise plan which spreads the grief by allowing for only a 2 per cent increase for each of the three years (assuming inflation does not go above 4 per cent). Senator Patrick Moynihan, Democrat of New York, has declared that over a million Americans would be forced below the poverty line by the end of the decade under the compromise plan. What is clear is that the neediest in U.S. society will be the most hurt by cost-of-living increases not keeping pace with inflation, and that a diversion of the $15 billion Israel is likely to receive over the next three years to Social Security and welfare costs would go a long way in reducing the hardship the proposed cuts would work on the recipients and prevent hundreds of thousands of them from going into poverty.

Under the compromise plan, federal employees and very likely those in military service will be asked to take a one-year wage freeze in 1986, for a savings of $3.2 billion. That figure is almost the same as aid to Israel in 1986.

The best estimates by educators are that an additional $1 billion is required to fully meet the overall financial need of students for loans. Instead, the $8 billion set aside by Congress in 1985 for student loans (an increase of 20 per cent over the previous year) is slated for a cut. The original ceilings placed on the amount of aid a student can get plus the income eligibility ceilings placed on students and their families, coupled with other measures, were estimated to reduce the number of student awards by a million, or 10 per cent of the total. Over three years the proposed cuts were to save $4 billion. The compromise plan with its more liberal ceilings will yield $2.6 billion in savings. Even though the compromise plan will cut less and allows for more affluent families to borrow money through another program at a higher rate of interest, hundreds of thousands of American students, perhaps half a million, will be prevented from, or delayed in, getting higher education. Again, the $2.6 billion saving over three years is what Israel has already received this year and about a third of what Israel stands to get by the end of 1986.

The cuts in Medicare and Medicaid proposed under the compromise plan are $4 billion and $750 million respectively for 1986. The total of $4.5 billion almost equals the total of the extra $1.5 billion Israel is getting in an emergency grant now and the $3 billion it will get in 1986.

The $15 billion or more Israel may receive over the period 1985-88 could provide the strapped American farmer with much needed relief. The compromise cuts in farm-price support and credit programs will come to $3 billion in 1986, less than half the $7.1 billion Israel is getting in 1985-86, and will amount to $14.9 billion over the next three years, which is less than what Israel is more than likely to end up with by 1988.

In 1985 the federal government is spending about $700 in American tax dollars on each Israeli, or about 25 per cent of what it spends on individual Americans. With the additional aid through 1986, and with the U.S. budget in the vicinity of $900 billion, the U.S. spending on each man, woman and child in Israel will more than double to nearly $1,500, as compared with $3,700 for every American, an increase in ratio from about 25 per cent to around 40 per cent. If Israel gets the billions requested in one lump sum at the beginning of each year rather than in quarterly payments, that 40 per cent ratio will rise, due to the millions in interest income Israel will gain and the U.S. will lose.

More important, the U.S. government will be giving almost $1,500 to every Israeli at the same time it is loading onto every American an additional $1,000 of the 1986 deficit, thus increasing the huge debt every American already bears.

Poor families in the U.S. get around $3,000 a year in food stamps. Combined with Aid to Families with Dependent Children, the 1984 average was nearly $7,000; in view of the proposed cuts, the average figure is not expected to go above $7,000 in 1986, and may even dip below that. Compare that to the $7,500 every Israeli family of five will be getting from the U.S. next year.

In addition to the deprivation resulting from the proposed termination of programs such as Job Corps, Urban Development, Rural Housing and Electrification, Small Business Administration, etc. (and the many cuts or freezes in various others), the one close-out that is sure to cost the American wage earner additional expense is General Revenue Sharing. To compensate for this lost revenue, state governments must look to an increase in state taxes, as many have already. The billions Israel is getting clearly would not preclude such increases if it were distributed for state services through Revenue Sharing, but it is equally clear that the U.S. largess to Israel is misplaced in these hard times for Americans at the federal, state, and local levels.

In the new and rapidly developing U.S. economic relationship with Israel, American jobs are clearly being lost. Normally, U.S. military aid is given with the stipulation that it must be used to buy American arms. In the current year, $250 million was exempted from this requirement and Israel was allowed to use it to buy its own defense products for the development of the Lavi aircraft. Since the U.S. Commerce Department estimates that 24,000 jobs are generated for every billion dollars in U.S. exports, America lost 6,000 jobs this year because of the Israeli exemption. If the $400 million earmarked for the Lavi next year is approved, another 9,600 American jobs will be lost. Since the entire Lavi project is estimated to end up costing anywhere from $6 to $9 billion, a great deal more American unemployment will result from the continued and increased funding of the project. Joblessness in U.S. aerospace and related industries will be compounded when the Lavi is sold on the world market in direct competition with American produced

planes. It does not take a great deal of imagination to see that the U.S. is in the process of exporting American jobs in this area as elsewhere.

Additional U.S. unemployment is likely to result from the implementation of the Free Trade Agreement with Israel, whereby Israeli goods (particularly in the area of high technology where Israel is strong) will be sold duty-free in direct competition with U.S products in the American market. No one can quantify the total loss in U.S. employment that will result from the long-range flow of large grants, the subsidization of Israeli industry with both public and private funds from the U.S. and the opening of duty-free trade with Israel. But it is hardly daring to claim that it will be substantial and may even be enormous. In the view of some, it is already so. Both Joseph C. Harsh in the *Christian Science Monitor* and Washington lawyer Fred Dutton, in tstimony before Congress, have claimed that, including direct costs, Israel right now, before the increase in aid, is costing the United States well in excess of $10 billion per year.

What, Peres was asked during his visit here, has the U.S. been getting and will it get for the large price tag? His answer: "Imagine the Middle East without Israel." Israeli President Chaim Herzog came more directly to the point when queried on televison recently about the massive aid request. He said flatly that the U.S. would be getting a "bargain" because such subsidy has been and will be made in America's own geopolitical interest to support a strategic asset and, as is so often said, its "only reliable ally in the Middle East."

An ally, particularly a client ally, presumably supports in a general way the policy of its sponsor and at least consults with or informs that sponsor when it plans controversial moves in order to retain the subsidy. In fact, contemporary Middle East history is littered with examples of Israel doing just the opposite. The following are only some of the more obvious examples:

In 1956, President Dwight D. Eisenhower condemned the Israeli-British-French invasion of Egypt.

In 1967, Israel attacked the U.S.S. Liberty, killing 34 and wounding many other American sailors. No serious student of that event now believes it was a case of mistaken identity, as Israel claimed.

Since 1967 Israel has diverted hundreds of millions in U.S. aid to create settlements in the occupied Arab territories, which every American administration since has declared illegal or at least an obstacle to peace. Israel's response to President Reagan's peace initiative in 1982, which envisioned the West Bank as a homeland for the Palestinians, was not only immediately to reject it but to reiterate its claim to sovereignty over that area and announce the building of new settlements in defiance of America.

Following the 1967 war, Israel annexed East Jerusalem and its suburbs despite condemnation by the U.S. and the unanimous condemnation by the U.N. More recently, it reaffirmed its sovereign claim.

In 1981, Israel used American weaponry to destroy a nuclear reactor in Baghdad, an action deplored by the U.S. government.

In 1981, Israel annexed the Golan Heights, an action again condemned by the U.S. Israel's response was to excoriate the American administration in terms that can only be called contemptuous.

In 1982, Israel launched an unprovoked and savage invasion of Lebanon and violated U.S. law, which stipulates that U.S. arms can only be used for defensive purposes. The U.S. deplored the invasion and the wanton slaughter of civilians, particularly with the use of cluster bombs and incendiary devices. As a result of the chaos and carnage produced by the three-month siege of Beirut, the U.S. felt compelled to send troops to separate the combatants. In the end, 261 American marines lost their lives.

It is hardly surprising that U.S. tolerance of these and other Israeli actions and the continuous funding and supply of Israel have alienated many in the Middle East and beyond and made the situation very difficult for those who still want to retain U.S friendship in the area.

Indeed, some Arab countries provide lucrative and much needed markets for American goods, given the growing U.S. balance of trade deficit. Over the last decade, Saudi Arabia alone has purchased $40 billion in American goods. In a good year, such as 1982, the U.S. enjoyed a trade surplus of $1.5 billion with Saudi Arabia and a $4.6 billion surplus with the Arab world in total. In the same exports to all Arab countries were over $18.5 billion, which generated some 600,000 jobs in the United States. Unconditional U.S. support of Israel jeopardizes the U.S. position in Arab markets.

Despite Israel having demonstrated again and again that it does not hesitate to undermine and thwart U.S. foreign policy in the Middle East, many argue for its continued support as a

bastion against communist encroachment. This is a dubious proposition at best, given Israel's opportunistic bent. In any case, it behooves those who make this argument to remember that not one country in the Middle East, not even Israel, looks upon Soviet aggression or communist subversion as a primary danger.

The fact is that U.S. foreign policy has little to do with the realities of the Middle East and even less with Israel's frequent hostile and impertinent behavior. It is dictated in large measure by domestic forces, working with a very potent political lobby. How else can we explain a superpower such as the U.S. being manipulated so frequently by Israel? How else can we explain Israel doing what it wants and getting what it wants no matter what it does?

A new factor, however, has entered the domestic equation, a qualitative difference that is the result of quantitative changes. While virtually every American is being asked to take less, Israel is asking for a double helping. For the first time a mass audience can be shown, and is beginning to see, that the average American's economic self interest is in direct and self evident conflict with the interest of Israel. It is, therefore, more than a hope to suggest that, more likely sooner rather than later, the result of that growing perception will be an American-Israeli relationship that would be built on U.S. rather than Israeli interests. Such a relationship would be spectacularly different from the one with which we are all too familiar. □

Robert G. Haxo is chairman of the Middle East Policy Association.

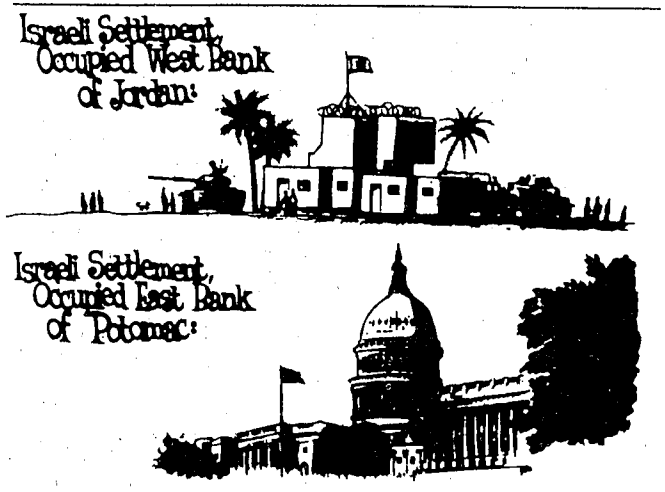

RACE OR RELIGION?

by
Wodenson

Race or Religion? This is the most fundamental problem of our age. Since the majority of the remnant of the White Aryan Race at least nominally supports some branch of the Christian religion, and since the Christian churches have made it their fondest hope and fervent duty to mix, mongrelize, and murder this remnant, the Race or Religion issue is literally the choice between life and death for the White man and the type of civilization which he alone designed and which he alone can maintain.

The concept of a superior being, i.e., "God," (something I refer to as either the "Godforce" or the "Godsense") is as old and pervasive as the Aryan race itself. Some would say as old as all so-called humans, but it is my guess that any "Godsense" among the primitives is simply a memory of contact with the "White Gods" described in so many tribal cults. At any rate, this "Godsense" exists among our people, and while it could be used to secure our existence, it is currently being used to destroy us.

The conflict between "reason," which now tells the rational White man that his dominant religion is suicidal, and his inherent "Godsense" is forcing thinking Whites in several directions. Some simply abandon any belief in a higher moral power altogether. Others abandon their race and a future for their children by choosing to remain with the suicidal religion. Another group has returned to the nature-based religion of their Teutonic and Norse ancestors. Still others have chosen the "Identity Christian" option. Messrs. Butler, Miles, Emry, and Gayman are the leading teachers of this Identity faith. I have met and spent time with most of these Identity teachers. They are all men of the utmost racial loyalty. Richard Butler in particular, with whom I have spent much time and for whom I have the highest respect, has attempted to teach his followers the eternal and unyielding laws of nature.

For myself personally, however, my beliefs must coincide with both the facts and the realities. The Identity teaching is

that the Caucasian Race are the descendants of the "lost tribes of Israel," and so must follow the Old Testament laws of racial separation and survival. This was apparently the belief of a great many of our American ancestors as they spread across the continent, establishing a White Nation and singing hymns such as "Ye sacred seed of Jacob's Race." Apparently, from an objective study of history, neither facts nor realities have anything to do with the success of a religion. This is determined by the motives of its founders and the fanaticism of its adherents. If indeed this religion can preserve the White Race on planet earth, then we should all promote it with the zeal of the desperate. After all, religions evolve and change just as do political and economic systems, and ultimate truth can be taught at a later date. Only the pollution of our blood and the death of our Race cannot be undone, once accomplished.

If, however, the success of a movement is based on fact, truth, and reason, then we must look elsewhere for our salvation. It is a fact that Stonehenge predates Abraham, the supposed founder of Israel, by hundreds of years. So do the once White civilizations of Egypt, Sumeria, Minoa, and others. Furthermore, the Patriarchs of Israel far more resemble the evil tribe that has been working toward our destruction than they do us. Note here that when I use the word "evil" it is not meant as the subjective term common to religion. To me, "evil" is that which contravenes nature's eternal laws and thereby destroys nature's highest creation. To those who have studied history and are aware of Jewry's unique rôle as the catalyst and engine in the decomposition and destruction of every civilization the White man has created, the word "evil" is appropriate, though an understatement, as there exist no words to properly condemn this seemingly eternal, parasitic pestilence.

Here I should like to take a moment and detail some of the characteristics of the Hebrew patriarchs. As a child, I was raised in a Christian family that forced me to attend Sunday School and venerate those deviates. I resent that to this day. My first example is my favorite since I was named after this character and since the tale of desiring another man's wife is common to many, including myself.

In the second book of Samuel, in the 11th chapter, we find the story of David and Bathsheba. Now King David was the all-time favorite of the Hebrew God and supposedly the direct ancestor of Jesus Christ. One day King David sees a beautiful married woman next door and decides he wants to have sex

with her. He promptly sends for her and enjoys her favors. As things turn out, however, he not only gets her pregnant but it seems she is the wife of his most loyal servant and general, Uriah. This is no problem for the resourceful King David though; he just murders his faithful general, and steals his wife. This story sort of hits home with me personally, because I, too, have loved a kinsman's wife for some time. However, instead of murdering my kinsman and trying to steal his wife, I moved to the other end of the country so as not to cause problems in his family. I believe the difference is not personal but is a racial trait. Perhaps even more indicative of the Jewish nature of King David is the phallic worship found in first Samuel, chapter 18. Here we find that David slays 200 male Philistines and brings their foreskins to King Saul as a dowry. I cannot imagine a mentally healthy Aryan lopping off the ends of 200 penises for a present, nor can I conceive of an Aryan king degenerate enough to want them. In the first book of Kings, in the first chapter, we find that King David is getting old and stricken with years. The old leacher was close to his death, but he was still trying for a new lease on life. He sent his servant out to find the fairest young virgin in the land that she might lay with the king. Finally they found a sexy young virgin named Abishag. She used all her charms but the old goat just couldn't perform, and shortly thereafter he passed on to the great Jew money bank in the sky.

The next King of Israel is David's son Solomon, who was given a blessing by the Hebrew God which made him the wisest man who ever lived. The story of his first act on becoming king is found in the second chapter of First Kings. It seems that Solomon and another of King David's sons, Adonijah, both lusted after the fair young virgin named Abishag, who had been been procured to put some life into old King David. Now Solomon was his father's son, heart and soul. Apparently he took careful note of how his daddy disposed of his faithful servant, Uriah, in order to steal beautiful Bathsheba. Therefore we read in the second chapter of First Kings how Solomon's first act as king was to murder his brother to get the woman Abishag. This was apparently pleasing in the sight of the Lord, for he gave Solomon 700 wives, 300 concubines, and made him the richest man in the world.

We would be remiss if we didn't mention the story of Lot, whom the Lord considered the most righteous man in the city of Sodom. In the 19th chapter of Genesis we read that Lot

offered his two virgin daughters to a mob of perverts, then, later, gets drunk and sleeps with them himself. Of course, Lot was a piker compared to his uncle Abraham, from whom he must have learned the joys of incest. In Genesis, chapters 12 and 20, we read of how Abraham married his own sister, Sarah, and how twice he pimped her off on Egyptian Pharaos in order to steal the cattle, silver, and gold of the land. Later, in Genesis, we find the story of Judah who sold his own brother into slavery. In Esther we have the story of a Jewess pimped off on the King of Persia in order to eventually allow the slaughter of 75,000 Persians, which happy event the Jews still celebrate to this day in their feast of Purim.

In the 47th chapter of Genesis, we can find another revealing story. It seems that a large number of the Israelites had come into Egypt and now managed all the affairs of state. Now we read in the 14th verse, "and Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt," and in the 15th verse, "for the money failed," and in the 16th verse, "and Joseph said, 'give me your cattle and I will give you for your cattle if money fail.' " It seems that the International Jew Banker is an everlasting plague. I am tempted to continue, but a whole book could be written on the subject, and in any event, I could not do a better job of exposing these perverts than Ben Klassen has already done in his excellent, *Nature's Eternal Religion* (available from Liberty Bell Publications; $8.00).

It may well be that since a large part of the White Race has been raised to venerate these degenerates that only the "Identity" teachings can preserve our people at this time. I, however, cannot accept that I am a descendant of these perverts, nor can I compromise with historical inaccuracies. For the vast majority of our people who at least nominally embrace the Christian faith, neither the racial nor moral aspects of their heroes is of any importance. All that matters to them is that every semblance of reason, and all understanding of Race in the events of history, as well as the future of higher man, must be mercilessly stamped out. To understand the implacable hatred that Christianity has for all that is beautiful and superior, it is necessary that we not only study its deeds but also ascertain its origins.

By the time of Julius Caesar (100 to 44 B.C.), Rome was already 700 years old. From the statues and busts we can tell that the founders were Nordics. The first beginnings of racial decay were recognized and condemned by far-thinking leaders, but as always, they were ignored or silenced by those who had

the power of money and would sell their race for immediate gratification. At this time, Caesar and his contemporary, Cato, discussed the possibilities of a common religion to unite the factions, races, and cults of the Empire. Octavius, later to become Augustus Caesar, also discussed this with Cato around 42 B.C. It is probable that Cato was even commissioned to do what today we call a "feasibility study" on the subject. It was somewhere around 42 B.C. that Cato issued his now famous declaration on the subject: *expedit esse deos, et ut expedit esse putemus*, "it is convenient that there be Gods, and that we should think that they exist." Cato, of course, is renowned as history's greatest cynic, so we can forgive him for failing to differentiate between the "Godsense" and the obviously man-made religious Gods. It does show, however, that the question of a superior force, as well as the possibility of uniting the Empire through a common religion, was a topic at that time. This attempt to consolidate the many Gods of the Empire continued through the reign of Augustus and, intermittently, for the next 300 years. Finally, under Constantine and at the Nicea council, a new religion was established which formed the basis for the Holy Roman Empire.

In order to gain acceptance among the diverse cults of the Empire, a multitude of concessions had to be made in the new religion. Over the last several hundred years, the primary Roman God, Jupiter, had been merged with the Greek God Zeus, and Zeus was then the primary Roman God to the time of the Nicea council and, as we shall soon see, he still is. The second major God of this era, and the primary God of the Legionaries, was the sun God called Mithra. A giant temple was erected to Mithra on the field of Mars in the year 215 A.D. Every year a huge festival was held at this temple on the 25th of December to celebrate the birth of the sun God. The date December 25th being Christmas is no coincidence either.

The name "Jesus" is further proof that the new religion of 325 A.D. was completely contrived and formed by powerful men of that time, using the currently popular Gods. By 325 A.D., the cult of Chrestus, i.e., Christ (Chrestus was the individual name given to the teachings of the Essenes), was ranked behind only Zeus and Mithra in acceptance by the populace. The problem was to combine the three major religions. The solution they used was to change the name of Chrestus to Zeus, or perhaps more correctly, to 'the same as Zeus.' In Spanish, Italian, and most importantly in Latin, Jesus is pronounced

'aa-zoos.' Zeus is pronounced 'Zoos.' Furthermore, the Latin spelling of Jesus is 'Iesus.' 'I.E.' is the short form for 'Id Est,' in Latin meaning 'the same as.' Thus we find the new God is named, 'the same as Zeus Chrestus,' or in English, Jesus Christ. The major concession to Mithra was to make the birthday of the new God fall on the same day as the Legionaires celebrated the birth of the sun God.

But now let's see how this explains the pathological hatred that Christians have for the beautiful and the superior human being. Religions reflect both the racial soul of the people that adopt them and the historical era in which they are created. The religions of a hardy, independent, and expanding Aryan nation worship Gods of strength and beauty, such as Appolo, Woden, Zeus, and Thor.

However, when the nation becomes sedentary, and especially after it has come close to being all powerful, then the rulers begin to desire a less aggressive populace. In addition, although the nation is created by strong Aryan stock, the fully developed nation inevitably submits to the subtle takeover by Jewry. There are those who claim that Julius Caesar was surrounded and controlled by Jews and that is why patriotic senators found it necessary to get rid of him. I have no reason to doubt this. Already 400 years earlier, the Greeks had complained bitterly that no commerce could be carried on anywhere in the world without first paying the Jews their accursed usury. We know also that the Roman historian Josephus was a Jew. Poppea, the wife of Nero, was a Jewess. Probably all affairs of state were already dominated by the tribe. The best interests of both the race traitor nobility and of the Jews was then best served by the introduction of a pacifist religion. Let's break the train of thought here for a moment and define that term "pacifist religion."

In no way is the religion meant to be passive or tolerant in defense of itself. The whole idea is to be totally intolerant of all ideas which are not beneficial to the founders and promoters of the religion. "Resist not evil," "turn the other cheek," and "love your enemies," were meant for the destruction of those who would defend their race, nation, and culture. Luke 19, verse 27: "Those that would not that I reign over them, bring them hither before me and slay them," was the creed of those who would benefit from the new religion.

The Gods who inspired the Legionaires as they conquered most of the known world were no longer necessary. There was,

to be sure, the problem of the still free Germanic tribes and their neighbors to the north. These people would have to be conquered by subversion, though. This was demonstrated when Hermann destroyed the Legions invading central Europe in 9 A.D. The religion of the fiercely independent men of the North was unstructured but functional. The Gods developed from the Norsemen's observance of nature and all its laws. As such, their Gods furthered their sense of kinship and gave them a realistic attitude towards both life and death. The defense of one's territory, kinfolk, and family, were exalted as life's greatest duty and honor. In accordance with nature's laws, reverence for the beautiful and the superior was never questioned.

Into this harmonious and natural society the new religion struck like a berserk buzz bomb. Priests of this new religion roamed the land teaching that healthy and natural instincts were now something called sin. Where once the pride and duty of a man was to have and defend a large and beautiful family, now this priest taught the words of 'St. Paul,' namely, that only men who had never slept with a women would be the highest in some life in the hereafter. Where once a man was revered for his courage in defense of kin and culture, now he was admonished to "love his enemies," and soon the words of the new religion, "I have come to turn father against son," came all too true. In fact, in the name of this new God, more White men would slaughter each other in the next several centuries than had been killed from all causes in the known history of the race. Soon reverence for beauty and knowledge became crimes even among the Aryan remnants in Greece, as exemplified by the story of Hypathia. By orders of Cyril, the Archbishop of Alexandria, in the year 415 A.D., a Christian mob dragged a woman named Hypathia from her coach and, with typical Christian zeal, used oyster shells to scrape every ounce of skin and flesh from her still living body. Her crimes were twofold. First, she was reputed to be the most beautiful woman in Greece. Second, she taught the works of Plato at the University. The Christian God decreed, however, that every two-legged creature on this planet is equal in his eyes, and if an individual or a Race is so obviously superior that the Christian cannot deny the evidence of his own eyes, then he must either destroy the superior beings or admit that his God is a liar and his religion is a hoax.

At this point it is necessary to discuss the reasons why the unnatural sexual repression and hatred of beauty were incorporated into the new religion. In the entire history of our people

there has never been anybody that defended their heritage, culture, territory, and kinfolk with the courage, wisdom, and determination of the Spartans of ancient Greece. The tales of homosexuality among the Spartans are a base canard and a Jewish lie. A Spartan soldier was not even permitted to go into battle until he had fatherd a child. If there is one period in history where it can be said that our people loved and promoted their own kind, this is it. In art and sport, this extended to a visual appreciation of bodies. Sex was recognized as a natural, pleasurable, and necessary part of life. That the male is stimulated visually to perform sexual union, and that there is no higher calling than the perpetuation of their species, was recognized as a fact of nature. No White man except one that is racially dead, i.e., mentally ill, can deny that the White woman is the standard of beauty over every female creature on earth. Nature made her so in order to inspire the White man to perform otherwise undreamed of deeds of aggression and heroism in the pursuit of sexual union and in defense of this female treasure. Nature has, likewise, decreed that it is the duty as well as pleasure of the woman to reveal the charms of her body in the subtle and mysterious ways which I, as a mere male, do not understand but by which I have been conquered on numerous occasions. We can conclude then that the stimulation of a beautiful, provocative, and sexual woman is both healthy and necessary for the life of a people. We can also conclude that no red-blooded young White man who has ever studied the charms of a nude White woman is going to be persuaded by any amount of either Christian or Communistic equality garbage, that his woman is of no more value or beauty than a central African negress. The founders of the new religion even then were promoting their "one race," "one religion," "one world government," where all are exactly equal except, of course, for themselves, who would reign over the muddy brown, ignorant *Goyim*. Incidentally, for those who don't already know, the Jews refer to a White women as *Shiksa*. The literal definition of *Shiksa* is "unclean piece of meat;" so next time you see a Jew, think about what he calls your daughter, wife, and mother. Anyway, as I was saying, the founders of the new religion knew that a nation of sexually healthy and aggressive White males could not be conquered by force of arms, so sexual repression and hatred of beauty became integral parts of the faith.

But hatred of beauty was far from being the only trait of the new religion, nor was it confined to the formative years. On

16 February 1600, one Giordano Bruno was dragged to the center of Rome. There the Christian guards of the Vatican burned him at the stake. His crime: he refused to recant his belief that the earth revolved around the sun. The life of the Christian Church, of course, is founded on the absolute suppression of "Reason." Any evidence of the surfacing of reason among the masses, even on unrelated subjects, is dangerous and must be ruthlessly and quickly suppressed. For anyone who thinks that this is a thing of the past, I might point out that no group on this earth more frantically desires and promotes the death of the White Race than the Christian churches.

A detailed history of the expansion of Christianity from 325 A.D. to the present time would fill many volumes, so here I shall detail just a few of the tactics.

The conversion of the White man to the new Eastern religion was accomplished in three ways. First was conversion by the sword. Either you were baptized or you got your head lopped off. Charlemagne, in the late 8th and early 9th centuries, was a leading practitioner of this method. Second was subversion of reason by the priests. This laid the groundwork for the great civil wars, which were the biggest cause of bloodshed. In the Thirty Years War alone, one third of the people of Europe slaughtered each other in the name of Christ. In addition, five-sixths of the housing in Europe was destroyed in this war. This same war is, of course, still being fought in Ireland today.

The third method of conversion was economic oppression; this method was used successfully in the conversion of the Scandinavian countries in the 12th and 13th centuries.

So what have we gained by this study of the formation of the Christian religion? Hopefully, knowledge of both, who is destroying us, and how to build a defense. Why do we need to know more about those who would destroy us? Primarily because we need to end any illusions that we may harbor about neutralizing the Christian monolith by force of reason. Our numbers and our time are too scarce and too valuable to be wasted on "dead-end streets." Except for the few who can be converted to "Identity," they are totally, if unknowingly, dedicated to the murder of their own Race. The unholy Three-C triumvirate of Christianity, Communism, and Capitalism share a common disregard, and often hatred, of all that is wisdom, beauty, reason, and superiority. Do not doubt that if and when the time comes that the last White men who care about the life of their Race gather into small communities, both here and

abroad, that it will be the Christians, many of them White Race Traitors, flying the star spangled banner, and singing "Onward Christian Soldiers," who will come to slaughter the last hope of their own kind. With the same fervor they scraped the flesh from the body of the beautiful Hypathia for being too beautiful, with the same fervor they burned Bruno alive for being too wise, with this same fervor they will murder the last searchers for beauty, truth, and wisdom. Do not waste your time seeking recruits among the Christians.

Potential recruits for the White survival movement will come from among the already disillusioned and disenfranchised. The "Godsense" exists among our people and millions of them are searching for answers. A total unity of belief will not be attained among our people at this time. Rather, we must strive for the common goal, which is the survival of our people. Race is the issue and all other issues are secondary. For those who retain the "Godsense" but cannot accept "Identity," there are other alternatives. To be sure, there are those who have forsaken all belief in a higher power and some of them function extremely well in the White survival movement. The majority of us, and I include myself, while basing our actions on reason alone, retain a conviction that there exists a higher power, some greater order, some cosmic purpose, that I define as the "Godsense" or "Godforce."

From time to time, throughout history, a truly superior man appears. It has not been given to mortal man at this time to know if supernatural or as yet undiscovered natural forces cause their appearance. If courage, honor, intelligence, leadership, sacrifice, truth, and perserverance are attributes of a God, then on the 20th day of April, 1889, at a place called Braunau on the Inn, on the German-Austrian border, the nearest image of a God yet seen on earth was born. While he was known as the "Leader," he made no claim to be a God, and often spoke of one greater than himself who was yet to come. According to Savitri Devi, who studied the ancient Sanskrit writings, the "Leader" was the last divine image before the coming of Kalki, the final avenger. I am not a student of the ancient Sanskrit writings, but if Kalki can bring on Ragnarok before the last Whites have been either mongrelized or murdered, then I pray for Kalki.

At any rate, the "Leader" made a statement that relates to the "Godsense."

"When human hearts break and human souls despair, then from the twilight of the past the great conquerors of distress

and care, of disgrace and misery, of spiritual slavery and physical compulsion, look down on them and hold out their eternal hands to the despairing mortals. Woe to the people that is ashamed to take them."

When I despair for the life of my people, when I am near conceding victory to the Jewish Hydra, I often go out alone to a forest or hilltop. There, as I contemplate the vast expanse of the universe, the exact interplay of all the forces of nature, I marvel at the perfect order. It doesn't take long to realize that whatever force or power might have been involved in the originating of this expanse is far beyond the ability of mortal man to describe. No wonder all religions are man-made, and since any definition of the "Godforce" is limited by the knowledge and vocabulary of mortals, no wonder these religions are imperfect. To stand in awe of nature, and to obey her exact, perfect, and eternal laws, is my best understanding of the "Godforce."

For those who feel the need for the trappings and rituals of a religion to enhance or express their "Godsense," there is, of course, the old Germanic and Norse Odinist faith. I confess an affinity for this religion since, as far as I know, it is the only one developed solely by and for our people. It evolved from a study of nature and it fits our Racial Soul.

The greatest White man it has ever been my privilege to personally know was Bob Matthews. He was slain in a gun battle with 1700 agents of the Z.O.G. (Zionist Occupation Government) of the United States on the 8th day of December 1984. He was a devotee of the Odinist faith and his favorite quotation came from an old Icelandic saga: Cattle die, kinsmen die, we, too, will die, the only thing I know that does not die is the fame of dead men's deeds. To die a noble warrior in defense of Race, Nation, or Family, gives eternal life in the hearts of our kinfolk. This is the religion of the Norseman.

Compare that with the alternatives offered by the Judaeo-Christian. The best that can happen is an eternity of untold trillions of years sitting on a cloud, playing a harp, and shouting "Jehovah is Great." If, however, you miss out on this deal, you get to be the hotdog at a divine and eternal Wiener roast.

Some might say that in this dissertation I have discussed too much the insanity of the Christian religion to the near exclusion of the real menace of Jewry. Be assured that the author is well aware that the unholy Three-C triumvirate of Christianity, Communism, and Capitalism are composed of a blind mass of *Goyim* being led to the slaughter house by the hidden Jew.

What I wish to point out is that the human mind has a limitless capacity to rationalize, and to deceive itself when in the short term it appears beneficial to do so. Therefore, the recruits necessary for the defense of our Racial existence will not be found in the Christian community. These people are already dead, and I mean that in the almost literal sense. They have traded the future of their children and their Race for a religion of death. Complete peace of mind can be found only in the complete absence of thought. The Christian is fond of saying, "I found peace when I found Jesus." This is absolutely true. There is peace of mind for those that abandon all reason. It is the same peace of mind that comes to the dead. These people are brain dead; they have deliberately short-circuited and disconnected any mental process that might conflict with their safe, profitable, and respectable religion.

Before I sum up the points I've been trying to make, I want to head off a pointless debate that the Christians like to bring up. Those Christians who are aware of the evil of Jewry inevitably bring up some of the statements in the New Testament condemning Jews. Let me remind them that Jewry has always led the "Loyal Opposition." Jewry runs Communism and Capitalism. Jewry runs the Democratic Party and the Republican Party. Jewry leads the Liberals to victory and Jewy leads Conservatives to defeat—but Jewry leads. There is absolutely no defense against Jewry except to call our sons back to a pride in their Race.

What, then, can we conclude from this study of Race and Religion?

First of all, that in the majority of our people the "Godsense" exists and must be accommodated. Second, that the "Godsense" and religion are exclusive and different entities. Third, that, except in the highly unlikely event that the majority of our people were to return to the form of Christianity called "Identity," the Christian religion is our deadly enemy. Fourth, that our religion must not contravene natural law, or rational thought. Fifth, that the Gods of a healthy Racial organism must represent beauty, strength, wisdom, heroism, honor, vengeance, duty, and natural law. Sixth, that the Norse religion of Odinism is the only one designed exclusively by and for our people through their observance of the laws of Nature.

Odin or Woden, also known as All-Father, has wisdom and strength. Thor defends the Nation. Freya represents fertility. Heimdal represents loyalty. Loki represents the court Jew,

forever the chamelion subverting from within. Tyr represents sacrifice, honor, and heroism. Valhalla rewards courage. As a man of reason, I, of course, realize that even this religion is an attempt to define the "Godsense." Nonetheless, these are the Gods of my fathers, the expression of my Racial Soul; they are the Gods of my people and no other, and to them I shall be true. I pray for the day when Woden's sons, led by Thor and his mighty hammer, Mjollner, smash the false temples of Judaeo-Christianity and lead my people out of this dark age.

Only then will the words of the Leader come true: "My spirit will rise from the grave and my people shall know I was right."

Letters to the Editor

Dear George: 5 July 1985

Here is a $30 Donation. The Jews pushing their Holocaust myth everyday on the boob tube is backfiring. I heard 8 guys at work discussing the TV over-exposure of the "Holy Hoax" during lunch break. And they all said basically that they are sick and tired of the kikes' belly-aching.

Best regards,
D.M., Michigan

* * * * *

Racialist Greetings, Herr Dietz: 13 July 1985

The enclosed is for a one year renewal subscription to the best publication in print today. Hard-hitting, informative articles by Dr. Oliver, Dr. Weber, and John Tyndall (just to name a few) will undoubtedly have a long-range effect in convincing more Aryans that we must get the Jews off our backs permanently in order to survive racially.

Tyndall's article in July's "Liberty Bell" is one of the most thought-provoking arguments against so-called Democracy I have ever read. The points discussed can easily be utilized to blow the liberal thinkers right out of the water.

Sieg Heil!
H.A., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 20 July 1985

Really enjoyed your last "Liberty Bell," especially the quote

on why Democracy always fails. Applying that to our present situation makes it clear that the real political struggle now is what sort of dictatorship will replace the present Jewocracy. One of your books commented that Communism is really State Capitalism. All property is in the hands of the State, meaning the group that controls the state. In post-1917 Russia, this was the Jews and they clearly intend to repeat the process here. The alternative to this messianic Jewish slave state would be a National Socialist state. The Jews will do everything to prevent this, but they were unsucessful in Germany and seem to be losing some of their grip in Russia as well. The fact is that their Communism is getting old and feeble. It only survives in America as a theory because of the multitude of Jews here and their non-stop propagandising.

President Reagan seems to have received his reward for being a good Shabbaz Goy. What a fool he was to go to Bethesda Navy Hospital and let a Jew operate on him! The Jew that announced his cancer claimed that "We got it all." Well, one of Dr. Kelly's early discoveries was that cancerous tumors always occur in threes. Thus, Reagan has at least two more growing in him. This provides a good test of my views vs. the Jew AMA's. If I am right, then Reagan will soon be found to have further tumors.

Actually, I have no doubt that Reagan is as good as dead as the survival rate for those who get the Jew's cut-and-burn cancer "treatment" is virtually zero. This will facilitate the mideast war now being planned. Contacts of mine within the US Army have told me that mobilization of the RDF began 48 hours after the TWA hijacking and still continues. We are now in the 5th week of mobilization and two divisions have already been moved to Egypt for "exercises." The mobilization will be complete by 5 August. I don't know if the forces mobilized will be used or not, but I know another oil war is intended. We will see whether it comes off or not. One thing is sure, if something does not happen soon to prop up the oil price, the entire banking system will collapse. The failure of Bank America or a half dozen Texa banks or another 50 midwest banks would break the FDIC, leaving the whole nation in the position of Ohio and Maryland before their banking collapse.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 23 July 1985

They say that the rock 'n roll debacle called "USA for Africa" will raise $70 milion for those lovable Ethiopians. One of the "performers," Bob Dylan (real name Zimmerman), who claims to have renounced Judaism since being 'born again,' announced on stage that he hopes "one or two million" will be used to help American farmers pay off their debts to the banks. As you know, the great majority of American farmers are Anglo-Saxons, Germans, and Scandinavians. Several years ago, when questioned about his Jewishness, he replied, "I have blue eyes—I don't know how Jewish that is." This Mr. Dylan, who clearly does not like Jews—and who has millions of fanatical followers—needs a gift subscription to "Liberty Bell." Is there a reader (wealthier than I) in search of a worthy cause?

Best regards,
T.T. North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 15 July 1985

Although the Jewish community in this country raised a howl about President Regan's visit to Bitburg in the Spring, the Jews have failed to denounce a secret letter, recently made public, by Dr. J. Oppenheimer (a Jew who was head of the Manhattan A-Bomb project in World War II) in which he discussed a plan to poison hundreds of thousands of enemy forces with radioactive strontium!

This information was disclosed in the 19 April 1985 issue of the "New York Times" (page 20A) which stated that Oppenheimer's letter was written on 23 May 1943 to Dr. Enrico Fermi. The letter, originally published in the prestigious Massachusetts Institute of Technology's "Technology Review" magazine, stated that Fermi should delay and further work on the mass poisoning scheme until "we can poison food sufficient to kill half a million men."

I have written to prominent Jewish breast-beaters, such as the author who refused to accompany Reagan, asking them to disavow Oppenheimer's view, but no one has done so to date. Perhaps you can shame them into admitting that the Jews are as strong for genocide as anyone, as shown by their refusal to denounce their very own Dr. Oppenheimer for even considering the use of radiation for mass extermination via food poisoning.

Yours truly,
W.W.H., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 22 July 1985

I enclose my check for $25 for a renewal of my subscription to "Liberty Bell." You get lots of things in it that will wake people up and keep them moving. I, of course, find Dr. Oliver's articles very illuminating and stirring.

Sincerely,
William G. Simpson, New York State

* * * * *

Sir: 14 August 1985

The outlines of a sinister plot are presently emerging, whereby Israeli scientists, physicians, and secret-service personnel are authorized by the Bonn government to carry out medical and armament research in this country, using "anti-Semitic" Germans as human guinea pigs. Experiments range from common-cold research over various types of radiation and their effect on the human body, right up to complex microwave processes, brain-wave manipulation and—this is the very latest discovery—mind-reading. To camouflage the human-experiment aspect, victims are tortured, making it appear that torture is the real and ultimate aim. As a useful sideline, West Germany's Jewish population is called in as helpers, being taught to handle modern armament and torture devices in preparation for 1-W-Day.

Experiments mostly concern radiation (laser rays, supersonic waves, microwaves), and the Jews can therefore operate from neighboring houses or flats. The police has strict orders to steer clear of Mossad operations, and the hundreds (some say: thousands) of Mossad victims have become resigned to their appeals for help being shrugged off as imagination by the pro-Zionist authorities.

I myself have been maltreated since the early sixties. Jewish-born and a convert to Christianity, I believed all these years that I was being tortured out of sheer spitefulness. It was only in August 1984, that a letter arrived from Ernst Zuendel, Toronto, telling me that I should get in touch with two (Aryan) Germans (Dipl.-Ing. Willy Hammon, Nordhellen 14, D-5882 Meinerzhagen, and Theodor Schuermann, Fuerstenbergstrasse 17, D-4740 Oelde 1) who were being maltreated in exactly the same manner as myself. From then on, things began to unravel. What had seemed to be an internal Jewish matter, suddenly took on general, political significance. Only then did I discover that, cleverly disguised underneath the torture palliation, medical and armament experiments were being carried out on literally hundreds, some even say thousands, of Germans. The millions of squandermaniaqued dollars—spent mainly on palm-oiling

neighbors and one of the greatest riddles so far—now turned out to be armament money.

For almost a year now, I have done little else but to try to mobilize editors into revealing this well-guarded secret to an unaware public, but in vain. All of our publications turned away, refused to tackle the subject which, some editors explained, would mean their being driven out of business by the pro-Zionist Bonn rulers. From a revisionist friend, I got a list of what he calls "right-wing groups and publications," and it is to these that I now turn in quest for help. Help not so much for myself but to get this story of confirmed and verifiable Zionist atrocities to the public at large and into the history books. For how shall we ever counter the tall fabrications levelled against us, if we fail to bring factual Jewish misdeeds such as this into the open?

Though from a distance, Ernst Zuendel has long been an observer of these goings on. As you probably know, he is forbidden by court order to take part in any anti-Zionist activities, but I am sure he will be able to confirm to you what has been said above. He has read my book in both Germand and English, which will be sent to you on request against non-profit recompense of Deutschmark 20.00 for the German, or Deutschmark 10.00 for the English version.

Three parts of the 250-page German version describing the two decades of torture were written before receipt of the August 1984 letter from Zuendel, i.e., before learning that I was just one of hundreds of Mossad victims. When that transpired, part IV was added to the hectographed German version. The English version, which is printed, still lacks these very latest developments.

Needless to say that I am available for reporters' interviews, recordings for broadcasts, etc., the object being to either promote the sale of my book or, better still, to get an overseas publication interested in the story.

When writing to me, please keep in mind that the Federal Republic of Germany is a near-police-state with mail and phone censorship. All mail will be answered by me, hence, if no answer is forthcoming, it means that the censor has been active again. Sending mail registered will help prevent its "getting lost."

Once again: If ever there was an opportunity for hitting back at the atrocity-propaganda world-champions: this is it!

Sincerely,
Hans Kaufmann

Kraepelinstrasse 51, D-8000 Muenchen 40

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 12 August 1985

We now appear to be approaching an even more terrible time in history than all that which has passed; the forces of evil have full control of every scrap of the news media.

We hardly ever see any of our own kind of people on TV; all we ever see are Artificial Aryans and other kinds of odd characters.

I enjoy reading "Liberty Bell," it's a breath of fresh air beside all the other muck that passes as news programmes and entertainment; every bastion of Western Society has been taken over by those dedicated to our destruction. How else could one describe the ongoing degeneration throughout the whole western world? It is a completely different world now compared to that when I was born in 1907. Oh, yes, there had always been some kind of on-going warfare between the European countries; but there was never the degree of bitterness and outright hatred which exists these days and is constantly encouraged to grow and spread to all corners of the world. I do not believe that the disaster which is right now destroying South Africa could have happened without being planned by certain elements of the International News Media.

Unless we chuck all the outdated chattels of Christian-Democracy, the Aryan race will disappear from the face of the earth.

My subscription renewal and a donation enclosed. My very best wishes to all concerned with "Liberty Bell."

Sincerely yours,
J.G.L. New Zealand

* * * * *

Dear George: 12 August 1985

Received August "Liberty Bell" and read it tonight. Enclosed is my answer in the form of a $40 donation to Religious Kooks and other degenerates. Keep it up, George.

M.K., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 20 August 1985

Please send 6 copies of Kaufman's genocidal book "Germany Must Perish." I am appalled by the number of concerned, "informed" Americans who have never heard of, let alone read, this vile plan, published prior to our involvement in World War II, which called for the eradication from the earth of all the German people.

If every subscriber to "Liberty Bell" would distribute one copy of this monstrous book, it would not remain hidden from the public eye for long. Due to the cost, I am limited to the number I can distribute. This plea is repetitious I know, but won't some of your subscribers lend a helping hand in making the general public aware of this former, 44-year-old "best-seller"?

Sincerely,
Mrs. P.L.R., Washington

* * * * *

Dear George: 27 August 1985

I have been a steady customer and supporter of yours for nearly a year now. Ever since your last fund appeal in November 1984, I have regularly received your literature. At first I didn't know if my money would just be going down the drain for a dying cause or if there was hope for the "Liberty Bell." It appears that the "Liberty Bell" made it.

Not only has L.B. continued to ring, but I have discovered a virtual wealth of spiritual and intellectual worth in your publications. When I hunger for intelligent material to feed my mind, I merely turn a few pages written by Henry Ford or R.P. Oliver and I can go away feeling satisfied.

I wish you and your wife much prosperity and luck. Keep on fighting, George, for our Aryan Race!

1st Lt. G.B., US Army, Europe

* * * * *

Dear Friends: 12 September 1985

Due to the recent course of events that have disrupted my life, I am literally forced to turn to YOU, the readers of this publication, with a plea for financial aid that I need desperately.

On 26 July 1985, I was innocently accused by the U.S. Federal Government of crimes supposedly committed during WWII. According to their allegations, I am to have guarded inmates at the concentration camp at Majdanek, Poland. This is not true. At that time I was stationed on the Hungarian front, where I was severely wounded and taken to a military hospital in Austria. Here I remained till February 1945.

My dear friends, I find myself in a very frightening and dangerous situation at the present time. My Social Security pension is $660 a month, not nearly enough an amount to cover living expenses and defend myself in a Federal Court. I need your Help! I ask all contributions for my defense be sent to:
Chester Wojciechowski. 14317 McKinley Ave., Posen IL 60469

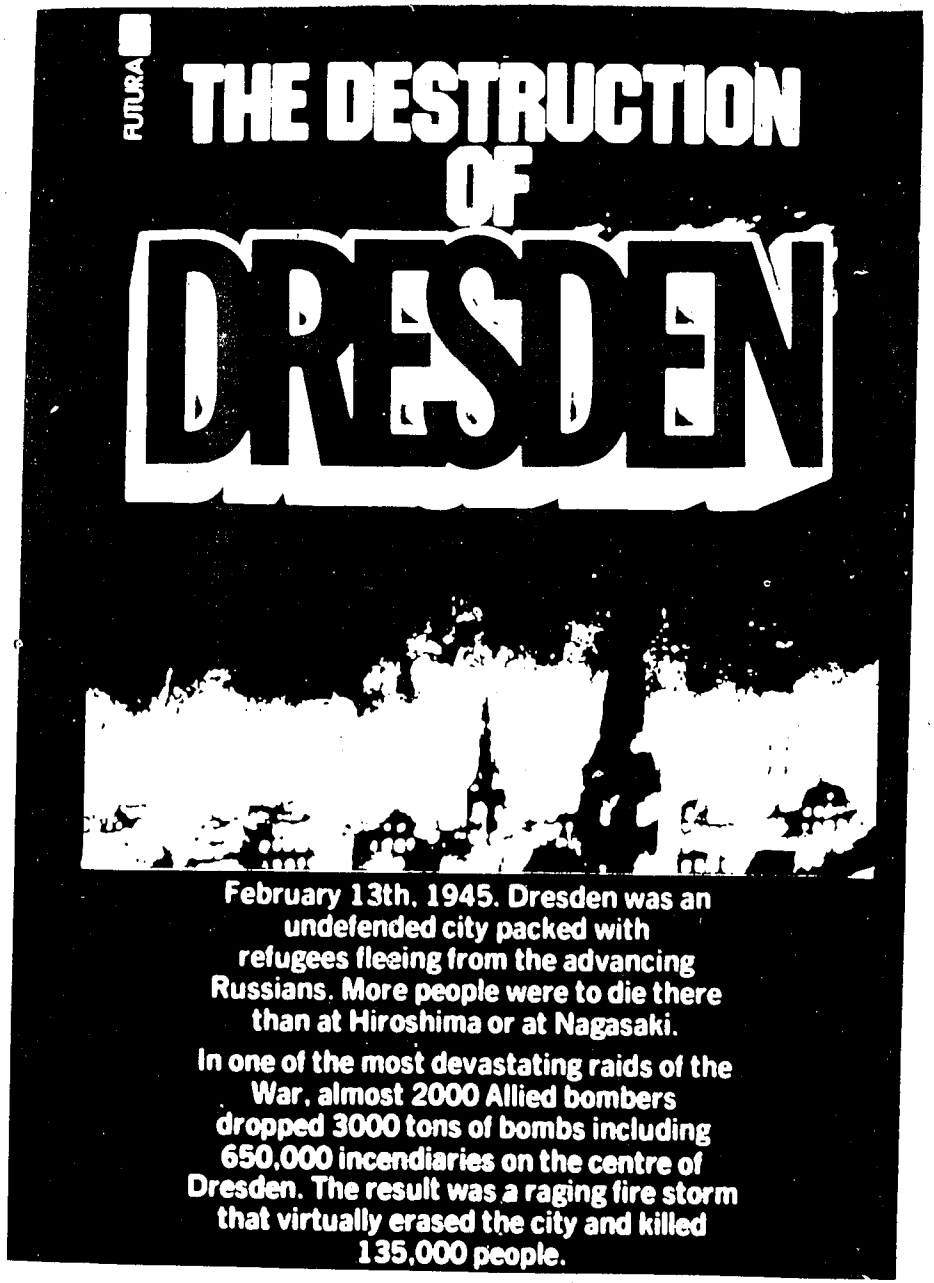

THE DESTRUCTION OF DRESDEN, by David Irving; 287 pp., pb . Order No.: 4011 — $4.00 plus $1.00 postage and handling. Order from LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

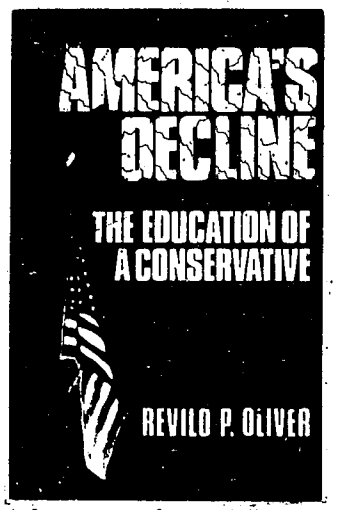

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE POLITICAL SOLDIER

page 31

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: High Ideals, page 1; New Hoaxes for Old, page 3; The Exemplary Jews, page 12; Mutton from Mutton-Heads, page 14; God's Will, page 15; Brothers Under the Skin, page 16; The Jewish Psyche, page 17; The Miraculous Needle's Eye, page 19; Innovative Salesmanship, page 22; Gladder Tidings for Christians, page 23; A Discrepancy, page 24; THE ROLE OF THE AMERICAN ASSOCIATION OF TEACHERS OF GERMAN AS A CONVEYER OF ANTI-GERMAN HATE PROPAGANDA, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 48. RACE, RELIGION & SAMISDAT, by Eric Thomson, page 53. COLLIE LABOR, by Major Donald Vincent Clerkin, page 58.

VOL. 13 — NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1985

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

HIGH IDEALS

According to the *Washington Post* (11 September 1985) six men and one woman, all now in their early thirties, have filed suit against a long-haired, long-bearded swami who does business under the name Maharishi Mahesh Yogi, each asking damages of $9,000,000 for physical and mental harm sustained during the ten years or more during which they were such suckers that they were taken in by his spiritual claptrap. All seven were students in colleges in or near Philadelphia in the early 1970s and so ignorant and stupid that they swallowed sucker-bait about "spiritual values" and transferred themselves to a pest hole in Fairfield, Iowa, that is called the Maharishi International University. There they learned the sublime science of "transcendental meditation," a system of auto-hypnosis that can be guaranteed to produce simpering idiocy. They believed that by paralysing what brains they had they would become "Masters of Creation," able to transcend the laws of physics not only by using thought waves to bend spoons but by soaring aloft to frolic with the birds and play hide-and-seek among the clouds.

After assiduously practicing frog-leaps for a decade, while keeping their minds stuffed with transcendental garbage, they still had enough glimmerings of thought left to come at last to the conclusion that holiness cannot overcome gravity and that they would never experience the exhilaration of becoming oversized skylarks. From that, they were able to reason to the logical conclusion that they had wasted a large and precious part of their lives. So they are asking damages from the hokum-peddler who, having turned his "university" of mind-addling over to understudies, has, it is said, retired to the security of a luxurious life in Switzerland, enjoying transcendent peace and comfort, far from the brawling of court rooms.

One wishes the plaintiffs well, of course, for their own sake and even more for the sake of society. The *Christian News* (10 June 1985) reports that a jury in the Federal Court in Portland, Oregon, awarded $2,850,000 to a woman who had been cozened by the particularly malodorous Saviour (*Bhagwan*) who moved his cosmic copulation parlors from India to Oregon (see *Liberty Bell*, March 1981; cf. *Is there Intelligent Life on Earth?*, pp. 24 f.). About the same time, another jury in Oregon awarded $39,000,000 to a lady who had been diddled by the Church of Scientology, which learned enough to settle immediately for $150,000 a suit in Massachusetts, rather than face trial on a charge of having harassed a fish who broke the hook and escaped from their line. According to a despatch from St. Paul, Minnesota, (3 July 1985), a Mr. and Mrs. Anderson are suing the Worldwide Church of God for $6,000,000 damages for a swindle carried out when God's witch-doctors convinced them that God said that Germany (!) was going to destroy the United States in 1975 and they could save their lives only by fleeing to the famous ruins of Petra in what is now Jordan. This case, so far as I have heard, has not yet come to trial.

A few more large verdicts will probably convince the innovative salvation-mongers of the wisdom of the old-fashioned and orthodox Christian marabouts, who promise their customers only that they will have a high old time with Jesus *after* they die. Such canny dervishes have never been sued by a dissatisfied customer.

Now I see from the *Washington Post* (19 August 1985) that a supple actor named Pat Robertson, who expertly pitches the Jesus-jabber to the boobs over the Jews' boob-tubes, boasts that he's the top man in the racket and extracts $230,000,000 a year from the nitwits. According to the newspaper, he tells his customers that Yahweh pays off financially to people who give Robertson a tenth of their income. I wonder whether some disappointed investor in heavenly fools' gold will ask the courts to give him part of the $230,000,000 as compensation for having had a tenth of his income taken for some years by a fast-talking salesman who sold him worthless stock in Jesus & Co. with a guarantee that it would promptly pay dividends in cash.

The suit that I really want to see, however, will be brought by a "creation scientist" who has sobered up. He will sue the National Education Association and the public schools he attended for ten or twenty million dollars as compensation for

their having so soaked his brain in "One World" swill and hogwash about the equality of races that he was left with so little intelligence that he could believe the creation-myth in the Jew book and make a fool of himself publicly.

That will be the day!

* * *

NEW HOAXES FOR OLD

In the April issue of *Liberty Bell* (pp. 15-20), commenting on an article by the Reverend Mr. L. F. de Boer, I discussed briefly the activity of Unitarians in spreading superstition and subversion to incite the revolution that irreparably destroyed the American Republic in 1861. That many Unitarians promoted that calamitous and crazed agitation is indubitable. It is, of course, most unlikely that all of them did. And, so far as I know, there are no statistics to show whether the agitators formed a majority or a minority in the Unitarian churches at that time.

A number of readers have written me about that little article. Several justly observed that the Unitarian doctrine, which denies that the Jesus of the "New Testament" was a piece of the Christian god, was far from being a heresy, as Mr. de Boer supposed, but was, instead, the belief of the earliest Christian sects; it is thus more authentically Christian than the Trinitarian nonsense. That, of course, is quite true. Historically, the absurd notion of a three-in-one god was excogitated by a pack of holy men, led by an agitator named Athanasius, who wanted to have both Yahweh and Jesus as gods, but wanted also to be able to claim that their cult was a monotheism. It required a century of frantic persecution and slaughter to compel a majority of the Christians to pretend to believe anything so absurd as the doctrine stated in what is called the "Athanasian Creed." (No one who knows anything about the history of Christianity will need to be told that the text of that creed, so commonly recited in churches today, was not written by Athanasius; it was, naturally, a later forgery under his name, although it incorporates, with some modifications, the Trinitarian unreason that he championed.)

There is nothing remarkable about a trinity of gods. Everyone thinks at once of the Hindu *Trimūrti* (Brahman, Vishnu, Siva), the Capitoline Triad at Rome (originally, Jupiter, Quirinus,

Mars; later, Jupiter, Juno, Minerva), and the three gods who shared the great temple at Uppsala (Odin, Thor, Frey). A pantheon headed by a trinity of major gods is the natural form of an Aryan religion, and Dumézil is doubtless right in believing that such a pantheon is required by the tripartite thinking that is inherent in the Aryan mentality.[1] Thus a trinity would make a new religion appeal to Aryans by satisfying this subconscious proclivity, and Jesus could have been represented as an avatar of the second of the three gods, just as Krishna was an avatar of Vishnu.[2]

The wily Fathers of the Church, however, did have a rather difficult problem in formulating their doctrine. Their most urgent task was to exterminate the numerous Christian sects, including the Marcionists (probably the largest of all Christian sects at that time), who rejected the Jews' ferocious god, and who did regard Jesus as the avatar of a much greater and nobler god. So the Fathers had to canonize the Jew-book as an "Old Testament" to bring in Yahweh, and they couldn't describe Jesus as just an avatar, because that was what was said by the Christians whom they were going to slaughter as soon as they got their hands on the powers of government. And a trinity could be filled out by including that vaporous figure of legend,

1. Perhaps the most convenient introduction to the work of Georges Dumézil available in English is his *Gods of the Ancient Northmen,* translated under the supervision of Professor Einar Haugen, with two scholarly introductions, by C. Scott Littleton and Udo Strutynski, which will give a fairly complete account of Dumézil's many other writings (Berkeley, University of California Press, 1973; paperback, 1977). The tripartite form of Aryan thinking appears in everything from fairy tales, in which it is always the third attempt that is successful, to the Hegelian model, thesis, antithesis, and synthesis. When Christianity was first peddled to the Norse, they were quite willing to add another god to their pantheon, and seem to have admitted Jesus to the Trinity in place of Frey (see the *Eyrbyggja Saga,* which, so far as I know, has not been translated; there is an edition by Einar Sveinsson in the Icelandic *Fornrit*).– Incidentally, let me remark here that when we speak of the first god in the Hindu Trinity, we should always spell his name Brahman (masculine) to distinguish it from Brahma (neuter), the impersonal force that is the origin of the cosmos and all in it.

2. As is well known, quite a few details of the Jesus-myth were taken from the story of Krishna, and it is not a coincidence that the long interpolation in the *Mahābhārata* called the *Bhagavadgītā,* a lecture by Krishna, is the work of Sanskrit literature that most strongly appeals to modern readers who may know nothing of the rest of that literature. It seems "Christian" to them, although it is, of course, much older than the tales in the "New Testament."

the Holy Ghost, whom they chose to regard as male instead of female, as a few Christian sects believed it to be. But a simple trinity wouldn't do, because the Jews had by this time had the brilliant idea of stealing Graeco-Roman Stoicism by claiming to be monotheists also. The Fathers' solution was to squash the three gods into one, although even so they couldn't quite make the cult a monotheism, because they needed an anti-god, called Satan, to explain their chosen myths.

What makes the Fathers' attempt to have everything both ways at the same time so offensive to rational men is the claim that the three gods are one and the same, existing from all eternity as parts of a single whole, but that one-third of the compound, Yahweh, became the daddy of another third, Jesus, vicariously (!), sending the third piece of himself, the Holy Ghost, to seduce and impregnate a human virgin. That, of course, is simply incomprehensible, but, as that sleazy old shyster, Tertullian, brazenly boasted, Christians must believe such poppycock precisely because it is absurd and impossible. Good Christians should have bird-brains, as they were instructed to have by Jesus in the ranting that Perier aptly calls the Drivel on the Mount, and just stop thinking. If one can suspend thought to believe the "Divine Mystery," he could also believe the story that Jack climbed the beanstalk to the ogre's castle in the clouds, but poor Jack does not have swarms of shamans to excite Faith in that Mystery. (If the beanstalk is an impediment, it could be advantageously replaced by one of the ladders on which, as all Christians are taught by their "inerrant" Holy Book, angels climb down to earth for wrestling-matches.)[3]

Needless to say, there have always been Christians who do not turn off their minds, as they were ordered to do; they could not stomach the Trinitarian rubbish of Athanasius and his successors, and if they were not cowed by the Orthodox threat of fire and sword, they kept executioners and sometimes armies busy during the Dark and Middle Ages, as the Establishment had to suppress heresy after heresy. The Arians and many

3. According to the version of the tale in *Genesis,* 32.24-30, it was old Yahweh himself on whom Jakob tried to get a half-nelson, and Yahweh won the bout by a foul, trying to cripple his opponent. Yahweh would automatically have been declared the loser and disqualified from further competitions by a modern referee and judges' committee, but the rules of the sport had not been codified at that early date. Whether Yahweh climbed down the ladder or came down by a different route is not stated, so True Believers must be content with another Mystery at that point.

others could be called "Unitarians," but it is best to reserve that name for the theological movement that began in Poland with the dissident holy men who identified their doctrine by calling themselves *Unitarii* and so coining the name by which their theological position has subsequently been known in a cult that more or less directly descended from their writings.[4]

The early Unitarians claimed—I know not how sincerely—to be expounding the true meaning of Holy Writ, the infallible Word of God, and quibbled (as did Socinus) about the kind of religious respect that should be shown to Jesus, but Aryans whose moral sense has not been anaesthetized are naturally repelled by the Jewish ethics of the "Old Testament," e.g., by

4. The term *Unitarii* first appears on a collection of tractates by Crellius, Socinus, and quite a few other "Unitarians" in Poland, published at Amsterdam as the *Bibliotheca fratrum Polonorum quos Unitarios vocant* in 8 volumes, 1665-1669. In the turmoil that followed the great schism of Luther, a considerable latitude of theological opinions was temporarily and precariously possible in Poland, thanks to the power of the nobility and the weakness of the central government, until the intrigues of the Jesuits put a stop to it. Persons interested in that period would do well to read the *De republica* and other writings of Andreas Fricius Modrevius, whose *Opera omnia* were collected and reprinted by the Polish Academy in Warsaw, 1954-1958. They are particularly instructive because Fricius was neither an ecclesiastic nor an amateur dervish; he was a landed gentleman, whose principal interest was in devising some sort of compromise that would end or at least abate the endless logomachies and furious *disputaillerie* of the many individuals whose imaginations had severally disclosed to them what old Yahweh really had in mind.– It may be significant that Unitarianism seems to have been sparked by the treatise *De operibus Dei* (Argentorati, 1527), written by Cellarius but often supposed to represent the acroamatic teaching of his master, Johan Reuchlin (Johannes Capnio or Capnio Phorcensis), the eminent Humanist who unfortunately became acquainted with Giovanni Pico della Mirandola, whose heavy purse had been lightened and whose brain had been addled by the Jewish colony in Florence. Reuchlin was infected with a belief in Kabbalistic hocus-pocus by Pico, and it was through Reuchlin that the Kabbalah exerted so great an influence over Protestant theologians and clergymen. We should remember that without Reuchlin, Luther's Reformation would probably have been squelched in short order. The Dominicans' ruthless persecution of Reuchlin aroused his admiring and grateful pupil, Ulrich von Hutten, who probably cared much more for Ciceronian diction than for theological fantasies, and it was to defend Reuchlin that von Hutten not only wrote a large part of the *Epistolae obscurorum virorum* but used his position as a military adviser to lead Franz von Sickingen and the whole Ritterstand in on the Protestant side. Nice arguments are good, but first-rate fighting men are better.

the shocking tale that when the Israelites were running out of Egypt, laden with all the loot they had obtained by pilfering and swindling the stupid Egyptians who had trusted them, their accomplice up in the welkin not only miraculously parted the waters of the Red Sea and instantly dried the mud on its bottom to help his pets escape, but used his miracle as a trap to drown all the pursuing Egyptians, who were trying to recover their stolen property, thus providing a lesson for *goyim* who are so filled with prejudice that they do not appreciate the honor of being robbed by Jews. So vicious a god is unacceptable to our moral standards, and the Unitarians soon came to a position of Deism, retaining a tenuous link with Christianity by according to selected tales in the Holy Book the value of moral stories that convey ethical lessons and examples. That is obviously what Thomas Jefferson understood Unitarianism to be.

I do not know whether it would be possible to trace precisely the development of Unitarian doctrine from a Scriptural exegesis to a complete Deism, modified only by a rather sentimental esteem for the morally acceptable parts of the pronouncements attributed to the protagonist of the "New Testament." The English Unitarians moved most rapidly toward Deism, but a prudent concern for avoiding persecution, legal and social, and a constantly increasing tendency to let doctrine depend on the individual's conscience and reason, make it hard to be certain how far toward unmitigated Deism a given individual went.

From England, Unitarianism spread rapidly to the Puritans of New England with the decay of their Calvinism and the loss of faith in strict predestination. By c. 1810, Unitarians, nominally Puritans, controlled almost all the churches in Boston and the theological studies at Harvard. A noted Unitarian, said to have had great influence, was the Reverend "Dr." Theodore Parker, the well-known conspirator and sponsor of the much-admired homicidal maniac, John Brown. Parker never stated his religious doctrine explicitly, as he could have in one sentence: "There is but one god, the one who has wisely given his power-of-attorney to Theodore Parker."

In sum, since the tradition of Western Christianity made Jesus a god, Mr. de Boer is entirely correct in regarding the Unitarians of New England as heretical. But since they rejected the authority of the "New Testament," they are saved from the guilt of calculated deceit, of which we must convict all the Abolitionists who were Protestants and claimed to base their doctrines on the text of the "New Testament," but pretended mendaciouly that

their god had not specifically authorized slavery.[5]

Two of the persons who wrote me were particularly interested in the status of the Unitarians today. They visited local Unitarian churches and asked friends in other parts of the country to do likewise. The reports agree that congregations are small and probably declining; that the members represent a level of education and social decorum markedly higher than could be found in other churches; that there is nothing of the proselytism that makes other cults so often offensive; and that the clergy are civilized men who pointedly abstain from fanaticism and such vulgarity as that of the holy men who are constantly agitating for free advertising of their businesses in the schools ("prayers"). There is no talk about gods and other holy spooks; and wedding ceremonies, for example, do not pretend that some supernatural being is authorizing the marriage. The anthems are based on the traditional ones, the words being rewritten to eliminate "the usual nonsense." The ministers were generally praised as "a gentleman," "an extremely well-educated scholar," "a fine man," etc. The emphasis of sermons was heavily on brotherhood, "love," and good relations between people. Biological evolution was generally accepted, and there was never a hint of the tomfoolery called "creation science." And despite the prevailing notion about "brotherhood," one clergyman deprecated the activity of the pulpit punks who are committing treason by reviving the "underground railways" of the Abolitionist conspirators and using them to import enemy aliens and give them "sanctuary" by a fraudulent pretense they are reviving the practices of Mediaeval Catholicism.

One report was extremely interesting, and I have mentioned contemporary Unitarianism here as an introduction to consideration of it. It comes from a man who had obviously never heard of *Liberty Bell* and probably had never seen any publication of what is called the "right wing." He was, however, a man of native intelligence.

He was much pleased by the learning and civility of the

5. There can be no question about what the "New Testament" says on this point, on which I touched briefly in *Liberty Bell*, April 1985, p. 19. In the period before 1860 and even thereafter, there were many honest clergymen who admitted that the "New Testament" explicitly sanctions slavery as an institution, which must therefore be approved by all Christians, but in the Northern states they were howled down by the revolutionary agitators, who lied brazenly, if they claimed religious sanction of their subversion of the Republic.

Unitarian minister, whom he met before attending a service in the church, and by the assurance he would hear nothing about God, Jesus, or similar nonsense. But when he attended the service on Sunday, "it happened to be some sort of anniversary or other of what the Jews have called the Holocaust, when Hitler murdered some six million of them." Accordingly, "the minister preached a sermon on the inhumanity of the Nazis and the tortures inflicted on the Jews. He had everyone practically in tears as he described the atrocities. At the end, everyone was simply oozing with pity and sympathy for the poor persecuted race. On the face of it, that was logical and natural and I was sympathetic and realized, as I always have, that that was no way for the Nazis to behave, in the name of common decency and humanity."

So far, the writer of the letter and the minister are on the same footing. Obviously, neither had ever heard of Professor Butz's definitive *Hoax of the Twentieth Century* or any of the many books and articles that tell the truth about what happened to the Jews during the National Socialist régime in Germany. That is not remarkable. The Jews are using every resource from open terrorism to their control of all the media of communication to force their Aryan cattle to believe their great hoax. And whenever there are any indications that White Americans might be beginning to use their brains, the word goes out to the media of communication, "The swine are becoming restless. Man the pumps and squirt more sludge in the faces of the dumb brutes." And well-coached "survivors" appear from the woodwork to tell everyone how they saw their dear poppas and mamas and their so sweet Schwesterlein and all their so innocent uncles and aunts and dear little cousins stuffed into the ovens by the horrid Nazis, who, unaccountably, overlooked the Sheeny who "survived" and is now wailing in public. And there are even Germans so despicable that they perform for the Jews on well-paid lecture-circuits and beat their breasts on the stage as they confess to collective guilt for having killed all of the six million Jews who are now in the United States and paying them to lie to the stupid *goyim*. In Canada, the courts are already being used to teach Aryan curs that they must not presume to have thoughts that do not bear the Kosher seal of approval, and pseudo-legal terrorism is already well under way in the United States. Most Americans have the stinking swill squirted in their faces every day, and it is not remarkable that they believe at least some part of what they are not only told but are shown in

motion pictures produced with all the technical expertise of Hollywood. Few even notice that the actors who impersonate the poor, brave, persecuted Jews are Aryans, whereas the actors who impersonate the nasty Nazis are Kikes who have only to exhibit their natural personalities to seem repulsive and inhuman.

Both the writer of the report and the minister believed that the Holohoax was not just a filthy fiction, but was instead a veracious account of what had actually happened. Neither noticed that the hoax describes events that are physically and chemically impossible; one needs a little knowledge about poison gases and cremation of bodies to see that. But there was a great intellectual difference between the two men. At that point, the minister turned off his mind and started emoting. The other man did not. "I could not help thinking," he said, "that Hitler *must* have had some reason for what he did. *Why* did he do it? Then the answer struck me: the Jews are the last word in clannishness. Jews usually intermarry, to the extent that there are some specific illnesses among them due to inbreeding. All else being equal, a Jew will only do business with another Jew. All Jews feel that first they are Jews and only incidentally citizens of their country. But if I state some of these things, I will instantly set off screams of 'Racist!' The Jews are a power-hungry and money-hungry race. That sort of minority is not good for any country, and Hitler decided to do something about it. Most emphatically I disagree with his methods, but still I can see his reason for them. Regardless of whether we consider Hitler a genius, a lunatic, an evil agressor, or whatever, he certainly needed a united Germany to attain his ends, and I can see clearly that he must have figured that with such a clan as the Jews in the country, Germany could never be united, especially as the Jews had probably cornered most of the wealth in Germany and would undoubtedly have tried to corner the remainder in the turmoil of a war. It is well-known that the Jews grabbed vast amounts of wealth in Central Europe over the centuries.

"If six million Jews were slaughtered in Germany, what about all the other fine people who were killed in the lunacy of that war? Several nations participating in the Second World War lost several million people each, in addition to vast numbers who were wounded and maimed, for whom life was hardly worth living thereafter. Maybe someone should remember them as having given their sweet lives for nothing in a war which

solved no problems but only left the world much worse than before."

The writer went on to protest that he did not hate Jews and to mention Einstein, Disraeli, and others as great men. He even added, "I have several good Jewish friends who are quite willing to admit that the Jewish attitude may some day mean the end of their race, but, once again, that seems to be one of the things that everyone agrees is wrong but nobody does anything about."

The foregoing is an object lesson that we must all perpend. It is, in a way, an epitome of our racial dilemma. We have here two men of our race, equally uninformed, equally ignorant of the historical facts, equally deceived by the intensive brainwashing to which the Jews subject Americans from the cradle to the grave.

The Unitarian minister is an intelligent man. He's much too intelligent to believe in the foolish miracles of Christian mythology—too intelligent to take seriously the great hoax called the "New Testament." But he gullibly accepted an equally flagrant hoax. It is true that he evidently did not have the very elementary knowledge of chemistry and physics that would have shown him that the Jews' tales about their "Holocaust" were as physically impossible as a claim that a man who had been very dead for three days was able to sneak out of his tomb when no one was looking, but he presumably had the common sense that prevents a rational man from believing that Satan picked up Jesus, a piece of God, carried him to the top of a mountain, and tempted him by offering a lot of money and a job as a king. But the minister's common sense did not warn him that if Hitler did try to rid Germany of Jews, he, a man of great and undeniable accomplishments, which presuppose a very high degree of prudence and practical knowledge amounting to genius, must have done so for rational and cogent reasons, and not because Satan inspired him to slay a Holy and Blameless Race.

The minister must have shut up his common sense in a closet and locked the door before he started orating to whip up the blind emotions of his captive audience. He might as well have stirred them up with rhetoric about how Jesus-God had himself killed so that he would not punish them for the sins they were going to commit after they were born, two thousand years later. One subject is as useful as the other for exciting mindless emotions, and I have seen a salvation-huckster reduce the females in his congregation to sobs as he intoxicated their imaginations with artfully rhetorical embellishments of the silly

story. If that had been the Unitarian's purpose, he would have done better to stick to the old hokum, but given the high opinion of him expressed by an intelligent man, we may assume that the preacher was sincere and really believed that the Holohoax had actually happened, contrary to all of human experience, and so presumably through some supernatural agency!

How shall we explain the startling contrast between the preacher and the man who heard him but had not left his own common sense in the deep freezer at home? Needless to say, we may not generalize from a single instance, but I shall suggest a tentative hypothesis. The preacher had emancipated himself from most of the Christian superstitions, but he had retained a blind and unthinking faith in what may be the most pernicious of all of them, the illusion of a "brotherhood" that denies the biological facts of race and implies something so patently absurd as the equality of races and even the equality of individuals, since the great difference between individuals is attributed to what they have been taught, not to genetically innate qualities. And, as I have so often remarked, a person who narcotizes his common sense so that he can enjoy undisturbed the comforting hallucinations that human beings are not subject to the laws of biology, has so weakened his mind that he can also believe any kind of hokum for which clever con men whet his appetite.

* * *

THE EXEMPLARY JEWS

Americans differ about the propriety and expediency of taking a large part of Palestine from the Arabs and giving it to the Jews to have as their own country, the state now called Israel. They often deplore the action by which the British government betrayed the Arabs, whom they had promised that region as one of the inducements to persuade them to revolt against Turkey, and promised it to the Jews in return for American troops and munitions, which the Jews' puppet in the White House would supply to save Britain from a crushing defeat in her war against Germany. The Balfour Declaration, so called because it was signed by the Foreign Minister in Lloyd George's government, was really the work of Lord Milner (on whom, see part II of my *'Populism' and 'Élitism'*). We cannot tell what was in his mind. It is not inconceivable that, in addition to the urgent need to buy large amounts of American cannonfodder, he had in mind the promise implied by early Zionist propaganda, that if the Jews were given the "homeland" they wanted, all the Jews of Europe would flock to it, and Great Britain would at last be *Judenfrei.*

All these considerations, however, are water that has long since gone over the Niagara of history. Whether or not it should have been done, it was done. The Jews now have a country that is theirs, Israel, which they are expanding as rapidly as American resources permit.

Now I learn from a despatch from the United Press, which appeared in *Detroit News* on 19 July, that the Mormons want to establish an "academic center" (whatever that is) in Israel. I cannot imagine what possessed the Mormons to want to do anything so foolish,* but that is irrelevant here. What is significant is that the project aroused immediate *and justified* resentment in Israel. Rabbis thundered in alarm; thousands of Jews ran to their Wailing Wall to wail; and Rabbi Meir Kahane, a member of the Israeli government who often says aloud what his more discreet colleagues only think in silence, issued an ultimatum. He has vowed to drive all the Semites (often called "Arabs" because they speak dialects of Arabic) from the territory the Jews now hold or will occupy in the future, as, indeed, his religion requires Jews to do under penalty of severe chastisement from Yahweh, if they disobey his commands. Kahane, naturally, could not tolerate an invasion of his country by aliens, American *goyim.* He bluntly told the Mormons: "Get out or we will throw you out."

No American in his senses can blame Kahane for loyalty to his race or for an intelligent understanding of what constitutes a nation. On the contrary, we must recognize in him a clear-sighted and sagacious patriot in his own country, a man who has set us an example that we should take to heart and emulate in our country—ours in the sense that we could recover possession of it, if we had the courage and intelligence, i.e., if we are still a

* Although there are many signs of incipient decay and eventual collapse, the principal Mormon sect, with headquarters in Salt Lake City, is still the most cohesive and flourishing Christian church in the United States. As everyone knows, it supplements the Christian Bible with much improved gospels, composed by Joseph Smith. It has kept a great deal of Christian terminology, with some interpretation of its own, and I remember that years ago, when I was lecturing in Salt Lake City, one of my hosts, an eminent Mormon, pointed out to me the curious fact that Utah is the only place in the world where Jews are Gentiles.

viable people.

If we Aryans are not hopelessly degenerate, we will claim the United States as our own country, and we will tell all the pestiferous and pullulant swarms of aliens now squatting on our soil, "Get out or we will throw you out."

* * *

MUTTON FROM MUTTON-HEADS

I learn from the *Jewish Press*, 14 June 1985, p. 44, that some citizens of San Angelo, Texas, full of Christian luff for God's People, selected twenty-seven choice sheep and shipped them, at "enormous cost," by chartered airplane as a gift to a small agricultural commune, or *kibbutz*, south of Jerusalem. San Angelo is a town of perhaps 80,000 in west central Texas, about 150 miles north of the Rio Grande. Six Christian holy men whooped it up for the great airlift, and funds were collected from local *goyim*. The sheep were of a special breed, called Rambouillet, produced by the ordinary techniques of genetics to yield superior wool and mutton. The sheep were not bred for intelligence. Neither were the mutton-heads who shipped them.

* * *

GOD'S WILL

I learn from the *Christian News* that more than six hundred pious Christians, of the varieties that a friend of mine likes to call "funny-mentalists," met in Basel in the hall that was made sacred when the first publicly announced Zionist Congress met in it eighty-eight years ago. The god-fearing folk were representatives of various churches in Europe and America and pledged themselves to make their churches understand that it is God's will that all Christians dedicate themselves, body and soul, to helping God's People exterminate the Semites in at least part of Asia Minor. Their "inerrant" Bible, they said, imposes on all *goyim* a "philosophical [*sic!*] mandate" to venerate, love, and serve God's Own.

In addition to the various sects of "funny-mentalists," the Roman Catholics were represented by some of their high-pressure theologians, including a professor from the Catholic University of Tilburg, who deplored the failure of his Pope to

coöperate closely with the holy folk who are at present terrorizing and butchering the inhabitants of Lebanon, in accordance with the will of their blood-thirsty god. The professor knew somehow that "Jesus prayed for unity between Jews and Christians." Since Jesus is at least a piece of God himself, Jesus must have been praying to himself in a kind of divine soliloquy, and although the professor did not disclose the time at which the praying was done, Jesus must obviously have done it when back home in his Heaven, and one wonders what the sanctified souls of Martin Luther and a hundred other holy men, now revered by Fundamentalists, thought when they heard Jesus contradict what he had told them.

I know there are many Christians who will dissent from the pronouncements of their delegates in Basel, but unfortunately they are trapped in a dilemma. If their Bible is "inerrant," as they claim, no sophistries can avail against Yahweh's explicit and repeated promise that he will help his ferocious pets annihilate by stages *all* the inhabitants of all the countries they invade. More than that, he has laid upon his People the absolute duty to exterminate not only all anthropoids in the countries they take over, but every animal: "thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth" (*Deuteron.* 20.16; 7.16); although at other times Yahweh seems to be content with less blood: "ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you . . . and ye shall dispossess them" (*Numer.* 33.52-53), and at other times he promised his Chosen that the *goyim* would be their slaves (*Isaias* 61.5). And the Christians can't pretend that their god changed his mind, because their Jesus emphatically stated that he was interested only in Jews and called non-Jews dogs (*Matt.* 15.24-26; 10.6). So Christians, if their Bible is "inerrant," had better hasten to do obeisance to their god-given masters. And if it isn't "inerrant," but is just a story-book full of nonsense, their religion has no basis at all and is certainly less entertaining than the *Arabian Nights* or the *Kathāsaritsāgara*.

I am sincerely sorry for the poor folk who are impaled on the horns of that dilemma, but there is no escape from it. The Jews are foreclosing their mortgage on their Christian subsidiary, and that should be no surprise. It was in 1886 that Rabbi Solomon Schindler told a Christian congregation in Boston that Christianity was just a wayward daughter, who was out having her fling, but would have to come home to her nice Jewish mama and beg to be forgiven.

The only question is whether the American delegates in

Basel, in their preoccupation with what the Jews are doing again in their old Canaan, quite perpended the fact that they, like the other Americans, are the inhabitants of the New Canaan and can learn from the passages in their Bible that I cited above just what is in store for them.

* * *

BROTHERS UNDER THE SKIN

The Religious News Service reports from Vatican City on the latest promotional work of John Paul II, Vice-President in Charge of Sales in the Catholic Corporation. (The President, a Jew named Jesus, has retired to his home in the clouds, and does not visit the office.) After having tried to tap the huge market in China without much success, John Paul paid a visit to King Hassan II of Morocco, who claims to be a descendant of Mahomet. The Pope told the Moslems that they all worshipped the same god and that the only obstacle to a merger of two great corporations was a trifling difference of opinion, the question whether old Jesus was a piece of Allah or simply a divinely-inspired precursor of Mahomet.

That proposition would have left dumbfounded all the heroes of Western Christianity, from the legendary Roland to the historical Charles Martel, Godefroy de Bouillon, and the thousand other leaders of the millions of Christians who, during thirteen centuries, smote the paynim hip and thigh and died on behalf of a god whom they called Christ, incidentally saving Europe from conquest by Semites and asserting the valor and power of our race. Had they known what John Paul, in his official capacity as their God's Vicar on Earth, was going to tell King Hassan, they would have hanged their priests on Odin's tree and our civilization would not have flowered with a lethal canker in its heart.

There are today many literate Christians, who have read both their Bible and the Koran (*Qur'ān*, 'the Reader,' edited by Mahomet from the text in Heaven). They have probably heard of John Paul's sales talk to Mahomet's great[33] -grandson, but I don't know whether they threw both books into the trash-bin or retired with a quart or two of Glenlivet to think things over.

There could be no better proof that Western Christianity is dead and gone. It was part of a great era in our history and deserves an honorable burial.

L'ENVOI

I have had frequently to discuss in these pages what appears to me to be the crux of our race's dilemma and the prime cause of its prostration, religion. I have often spoken of it unsympathetically, but not without a latent regret for a past for which we may all feel a hopeless nostalgia. One aspect of it, I think was most concisely expressed by Sir William Watson in his well-known poem, "The Churchyard":

I wandered far in the wold,
  And after the heat and glare,
I came at eve to a churchyard old:
  The yew-trees seemed at prayer.

And around me was dust in dust;
  And the fleeting light; and Repose;
And the infinite pathos of human trust
  In a God whom no man knows.

* * *

THE JEWISH PSYCHE

It is always extremely difficult for a member of one race to understand, or even to appraise fairly, the mentality of another race. I have often commented on a puzzling aspect of the Jewish mind, the strange *désinvolture*—no, it's more than that: the downright negligence with which they perpetrate hoaxes that an Aryan would not attempt without spending an hour or two to make sure that his canard was plausible. (I gave some examples in *Liberty Bell*, November 1984, pp. 8-17.)

Consider, for example, a booklet, *The True Authorship of the New Testament*, written by a Jew who uses the pseudonym Abelard Reuchlin, and published by the Abelard Reuchlin Foundation in Kent, Washington.

Everyone who has even a superficial knowledge of Roman history knows of the conspiracy to overthrow Nero that was led by C. Calpurnius Piso, a scion of one of Rome's greatest families, and included Lucan (M. Annaeus Lucanus), one of Rome's greatest poets. Nero has always been regarded tenderly by the Jews, because, after he murdered his mother and his first wife, he married one of his mistresses, the aristocratic Poppaea

Sabina, who was either a Jewess through some Jewish contamination of her family line, such as is so common in the remnants of the British aristocracy today, or a light-headed and exhibitionistic female, like so many wealthy women who today take up bizarre and exotic religions to nurture their astral souls.* Presumably under her influence, Nero showed great favor to the Jews, and that, in Jewish estimation, seems to outweigh actions to which they might object: when a swarm of Jewish Bolsheviks (called *Chrestiani*, just as their modern successors are called Marxists) confessed to having set the great conflagration that destroyed a large part of Rome, he had them executed with notable cruelty; and when the Jews in Palestine attempted another revolt, he sent a few legions to put them down in a peace-keeping operation that resulted, after his death, in the siege and capture of Jerusalem. They even forgive him for having killed Poppaea Sabina by kicking her in the belly when she was pregnant.

Now the tale imagined by "Abelard Reuchlin" and presented as historical is that under Nero all the Romans were about to recognize the supremacy of the Jew god, Yahweh, and the race he had Chosen to rule the earth, but C. Calpurnius Piso was a very wicked *goy*, a 'Nazi' by anticipation, who conspired against Nero to prevent the world from being blessed by the Jews. When he failed, his vile son carried on his dastardly work by forging the "New Testament" and all the writings of Josephus to slander and defame God's People.

The story, set forth with elaborate and absurd pseudo-historical argument, is so preposterous it isn't even funny, and I mention it here only for the name its author chose for his imaginary son of the historical Calpurnius Piso: Arius Calpurnius Piso. He intends us to believe that the son's praenomen was 'Arius,' just as the father's was Gaius (for which *C.* is the standard abbreviation).

Now ten minutes in a respectable library would have informed "Abelard Reuchlin" that the Romans used a very limited number of given names, and he could have found a complete list of them in any one of a score of standard reference works, e.g., Egbert's *Introduction to the Study of Latin Inscriptions.* The great families of the aristocracy each limited themselves to a

* I gave here a commonly accepted story about Poppaea Sabina, which is presupposed in the booklet I am discussing, but I must *not* be thought to guarantee its authenticity. Many historians regard the story about her Judaism as just another Jewish hoax, and I am inclined to agree with them.

very small range of given names for their children, and a reference to the index to Broughton's *Magistrates of the Roman Republic* would have shown that the Calpurnii gave to each son one of six praenomina, of which the Calpurnii Pisones used only five: Gaius, Gnaeus, Lucius, Marcus, and Quintus. That a member of the family could have been given the name 'Arius' is a fiction so preposterous that is not even ludicrous: it is merely contemptible.

If you and I were to devise some hoax to trap boobies that involved inventing a son for George Washington, we would probably call that son George, Jr., and if we didn't do that, we certainly wouldn't imagine a son named Igor Washington or Texas Washington or Sitting Bull Washington or Mohammed Washington. And if we were so ignorant that we thought such a name acceptable, we, being Aryans, would spend a few minutes in a library, discover why such a name was utterly impossible, and revise our fiction to make it at least superficially credible. But Jews never spend the few minutes. I don't know whether that is because truth to the Jewish mind *is* whatever is Good for the Jewish People, or because they have such sovereign contempt for a race that has been willing to put faith in tales about virgin births and dead men who sneak out of their tombs after three days, or because they like to show their dominion over their vassals by making the cringing creatures profess to believe fictions that were designedly made preposterous, such as the famous "Holocaust."

* * *

THE MIRACULOUS NEEDLE'S EYE

The late H. L. Hunt was one of the eight or ten men whom journalists liked to call "the richest man in the U.S." He was noted for his eccentricities, parsimony, and dogmatism, which he often supported with lavish subsidies. He tried to arrest the continuing Communization of the United States with a well-printed and ably edited magazine that brought to prominence the late Dan Smoot (the author of *The Invisible Government*), and then he liquidated it overnight on what was evidently a sudden whim. He published under his name an odd work of fiction about an imaginary country called *Alpaca*, for which he devised an ideal constitution (his ideal, of course). And in his later years he financed a very expensive radio program that

tried to make an emulsion out of Jesus, free enterprise, and capitalism as Hunt understood it.

H. L. Hunt's most prominent heir is Nelson Bunker Hunt, who attained some notoriety with temerarious speculations in silver, and more recently adorned with his visage the cover of the *Saturday Evening Post* for January-February 1985. He is, of course, an extremely rich man and not without some cultivation, for he has an extensive collection of Greek vases, coins, and bronzes, but according to the article in the *Post*, he regards Christianity as his "greatest investment." Aside from a trifling $5,500,000 for a movie about the famous Jesus, he promotes such wealthy showmen as Robertson and Falwell, who so lucratively pitch the woo for Jesus and the Jews over the boob-tubes, and he rejoices that Falwell's collegiate incubator is hatching out two hundred and fifty fast-talking theologians every year to "fight agnosticism and atheism" with clever gabble to stun the simpleminded. He finances a Campus Crusade to make college students even more superstitious than the public schools have made them. And he has his god's spiel, brought up-to-date in Hollywood with all the tricks of the cinema business, spread "world-wide" in "60 or 80 languages" to induce all kinds of fuzzy-wuzzies to lease apartments in the mansions that old Jesus is said to be building someplace up there in the clouds. The article does not venture to guess how many scores of millions N. B. Hunt must dispense each year to promote mental fixations on Jewish myths.

The only interesting thing is that this egregious billionaire professes belief in the Bible and must have read, in his favorite King James Version, the tales in which Jesus ben Yahweh loudly proclaims, thrice for emphasis, "It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God." Now since this Jesus is a god or at least one-third of one, he must be presumed to know what he is talking about, especially on a point like this, which he makes over and over and without contradicting himself, as he so often does when he hasn't thought things out clearly. So Jesus has most emphatically assured N. B. Hunt that he, the aforesaid N. B. Hunt, is going to be broiled for millions and billions of years and thereafter for all eternity on a red-hot griddle somewhere under the ground and yet where the happy ghosts of trillions of squalid and malicious proletarians can gloat over his sufferings. And yet N. B. Hunt is spending millions and millions to glorify the celestial monster who is going to torture him for all eternity!

It doesn't make sense, and since we must credit Hunt with some intelligence, it follows that he must have been convinced by some slick holy man that Jesus didn't mean what he said. That should be hard to do, since there is no possible mistake about what Jesus meant by the standard rhetorical figure of *adynaton (reductio ad impossibile)*. The tales are full of his assertions that people who own property must sell it and give to the poor, i.e., poor holy men, and everyone knows that the economics of the gospels are pure Communism, so that one could infer that Jesus must have been reading Karl Marx's piffle, if there were no chronological difficulties in the way.

God's con men, however, can talk their way out of any logical impasse, and when they find a rich sucker to milk they usually resort to one of four standard ploys to convince him that they can keep him off the red-hot griddle even if he doesn't make himself a pauper, and they commonly use good capitalist bait by promising that what he gives them is an A-1 investment, guaranteed by old Jesus in person to yield 10,000% profit plus a bonus of "everlasting life" in Jesus's great retirement home upstairs. The profit, by the way, can be collected only after death, and it is a fact that no investor's ghost has ever sued a salvation-huckster for fraud or misleading promises. Christians think this a proof that the game is on the up-and-up.

I don't know which of the standard ploys was used to dazzle N. B. Hunt into making his "greatest investment," on which he is to collect the 10,000% after his funeral, so I list all four of them:

(1) The most common trick of all, perhaps, is to claim that there was in Jerusalem at the time of the story a gate called "The Needle's Eye," so narrow that a laden camel had to be led carefully to get through it. This, of course, is simply a lie, but how could there have been a Christianity to begin with, if the story-tellers had told the truth?

(2) A slightly subtler dodge is to claim that the word 'camel' in the original really means a kind of thin rope or pack thread which can be threaded through the eye of a large needle by a clever seamstress. That's another lie, of course, but few of the con man's prospects would be able to check his statement in a dictionary, and by the time they've heard the rest of his spiel, they are so dazzled they stop thinking anyway.

(3) One argument is that old Jesus didn't mean that all rich must fry—just that they were likely to, if they didn't mind their *p*'s and *q*'s and stay in good with the dervishes. In other words,

god on earth was just trying to scare the suckers into signing on the dotted line and getting their souls renovated by professionals.

(4) Some enterprising salesmen in the soul-laundering business simply quote another remark attributed to Jesus: "With God all things are possible." This is taken to mean that if old Yahweh put his mind to it, the largest Bactrian camel could zip through the eye of the needle in your wife's sewing machine as easily as Jesus walked on water or puffed himself up to float up into the clouds, where his daddy was waiting for him. By that rule, of course, one can believe that the whale swallowed Jonah and the wolf swallowed Little Red Riding Hood's grandmother. And if Yahweh took a notion to play hob with arithmetic, why 2 + 2 could equal 5.65 or 1.82 or anything else. Needless to say, that means there is no reality, and it would be much more reasonable to go all the way and adopt the Hindu doctrine that the material universe is only *Mahā Māyā*, the Great Illusion, and nothing is real. But the salesmen for Yahweh & Son, Inc., never mention the advantages of competing wares.

I can't tell you which bit of hokum convinced Nelson Bunker Hunt that his soul could eventually flit up to Jesus unsinged, and there is the further possibility that what really convinced him was the argument, so widely accepted a century ago, that Christianity can be used to bolster our racial morality, which it boldly expropriated centuries ago and actually undermined. I cannot remember now whether it was Wyndham Lewis or one of his contemporaries who remarked that in the Nineteenth Century the Christianity of the upper classes consisted in pretending to believe what they hoped the lower classes would believe.

* * *

INNOVATIVE SALESMANSHIP

I learn from the press that a salvation-salesman in Belleville, Michigan, has invented a new way of attracting customers and reports that it is highly successful. He has leased a "drive-in" theater in which he exhibits nightly, free of charge, godly films, such as *The Cross and the Switchblade*. During an intermission, he makes his pitch for Yahweh & Son's exclusive merchandise. So now you can repent of your sins and get a dose of Jesus while sitting comfortably in your automobile and fondling the female you have chosen for the evening. It looks as though

the United States is fast becoming a Christian nation.

* * *

GLADDER TIDINGS FOR CHRISTIANS

Some of the more intelligent among the True Believers have wondered why Christians have been praying away for almost two thousand years without ever having a single prayer answered by their deity. Now, at last, their dubeity is ended by a pronouncement from an unimpeachable source. The answer is simple. They have been barking up the wrong tree.

Their god's real name is *Yah-weh*, which means 'Daddy Yah,' and he is peeved, if you call him by any other name. He had a son, the Saviour, whose name, naturally, is *Yah-shua*, which means, 'Yah's son,' just as *Jacobson* means 'Jacob's son.' You must never, never call him 'Jesus,' because that is the name of a Greek god, Zeus, mispronounced. So when you prey to 'Jesus,' you are really praying to Zeus, and no wonder he won't have anything to do with you.

Yah-shua was born in 68 B.C. on October 13, so that's the day you ought to celebrate, not the pagan festival of the Winter Solstice. He was never crucified. The stupid Jews arrested the wrong guy. Yah's son became a world traveler, lived until he was 110, and was buried in the Great Pyramid at Gizeh. He is to be worshipped on the True Sabbath, which begins at sundown on Thursday and lasts until sunset on Friday. That is because the day is Friday, which means 'Free Day,' although wicked philologists pretend that the name is Anglo-Saxon *Frigedæg*, 'Frigg's Day.'

There can be no possible doubt about this, and I hope no Christians will condemn themselves by being wicked sceptics, when they believe so many more improbable things every time they go to church. You see, Yah's son got himself born again on earth just to save the pious from their fatal blunder. He calls himself Dr. Joseph Jeffers, and he runs the Kingdom of Yahweh, Inc., in Sun City West, Arizona (P.O. Box 5115). Christians who mean business about getting themselves Born Again had better hot-foot it to the real Messiah while there's time.

* * *

A DISCREPANCY

The editor of *Liberty Bell* noticed the discrepancy between the spelling of 'Maranos' in my quotation from the Jewish encyclopaedia on p. 7 of the June issue and the form 'Marranos' in my comments and in a quotation from a later Jewish compilation. The distinction is one that I should perhaps have explained in a footnote, so I remedy the omission here.

It is commonly but incorrectly said that the Jews were expelled from Spain in 1492. The only Jews who were expelled at that time were Jews who refused to be sprinkled with the Christians' magic water and outwardly adopt Christian practices by attending Christian churches, having their children baptized, etc. The many Jews who professed to be Christians but practiced Jewish rites in secret were not disturbed by the Spanish government in 1492, and the Jews who had theretofore practiced Jewish rites publicly were permitted to remain in Spain if they were willing to be "converted." *Only* the Jews who refused to profess Christianity were expelled by the decree of Ferdinand and Isabella in 1492.

It is true that the Spanish Inquisition was established for the primary purpose of detecting and punishing Jews who professed to be Christians but secretly continued to perform Jewish rites. This was a perfectly legitimate exercise of governmental power in terms of both Christian and Jewish religious principles. Jews who profess their tribal religion cannot logically object to the Inquisition as politically improper, but only that it was wrongly directed against them. Modern Christians, who apologize for the Inquisition and often describe it as a special wickedness of the Roman Catholic Church, must do so on the supposition that their supposedly omniscient god changed his mind about what he wanted, perhaps at the time that he realized he had made an awful mistake in loving Jews and hating the rest of mankind for several thousand years (4004 B.C. to A.D. 30 or thereabouts).

Since the Fathers of the Church succeeded in exterminating all the other Christian sects, all Christians, with the exception of a very few heretics, have based their faith on a holy book that included what is called the "Old Testament," which teaches, over and over again, the lesson that old Yahweh punished the tribe that he loved for tolerating in their territory persons who did not scrupulously observe the barbaric rites and customs he ordained. It was the responsibility of the tribe or nation to see to it that no individual in their power transgressed the rules that

the whim of the big Jew in the clouds had imposed on his Chosen Pets, and if the tribe failed to do so and permitted some person to violate the rules in secret, the vicious old god punished the whole tribe for its negligence in not detecting secret sins. That is the whole burden of the Christians' Jew-book, and according to all Christian theory, after old Yahweh became peeved with the Jews for killing a piece of him, he decided to try the Christians as his pets, and while he changed some of the rules (e.g., about circumcision) for their convenience, it was reasonable to assume that he continued to govern according to his principle of collective responsibility. That has been the belief on which all Christian legislation has been based. It is assumed that old Yahweh is irritated when he sees people dancing on Sunday or watches a woman have an abortion or beholds some other conduct which, according to his dervishes, will get him hot under the collar. Now old Yahweh will grab the transgressors after they die and have them fried in eternal flames for hundreds, thousands, millions, and billions of years, and some of you may think that such endless torture of the offenders should be sufficient to vent his ire. But no, according to Christian doctrine, old Yahweh treats his new pets just as he treated the old, and he will inflict terrible chastisement on the nation that didn't prevent persons from dancing on Sunday or prevent a woman from having an abortion, even if the accursed sinners did so so covertly that no one else could have known about it. Old Yahweh is indeed a terrible god, and it is no wonder that pious Christians live in constant fear of what he may do next.

For fifteen centuries, Christians have been yelling for legislation to force everyone within the nation's borders to do what will please old Yahweh, as determined by the holy men who are in vogue in the given nation at the given time. And Christians have always got the legislation they wanted wherever one of their sects succeeded in dominating the country. And even today they are clamoring for legislation, e.g., to forbid abortions, on the grounds that old Yahweh or some piece of him will smite whole nations that permit conduct he doesn't like. (Abortions are, of course, a *racial* problem, but Christians can never think about anything rationally, so they squawk about what they think their god thinks about such things.) At the present time, the Christian witch-doctors who put out their bait on the Jews' boob-tubes have been assuring the suckers that old Yahweh didn't really change his mind about the Kikes and will do awful things to nations so wicked they don't submit to his

Master Race, but before the Jewish occupation of Western nations, Christians chose to believe the parts of the Jesus-story according to which the incarnate third of their god called his erstwhile pets a "synagogue of Satan" and promised to have them fried in Hell for not guessing who he was in his human disguise.

According to this long unquestioned principle of Christian theology, old Yahweh would afflict all the Spaniards in the Spanish peninsula if they did not prevent Jews from performing in secret the rites which, after the Crucifixion, he began to abominate. The Inquisition was therefore an act of national defense, defense not against human enemies, over whom courage and arms might prevail, but against an irresistible supernatural power that could and would destroy the entire nation, if irritated. To the Spaniards, terror-stricken by their Christian faith, the Inquisition was a solemn duty incumbent on their government. Persons who do not understand that and censure the Spanish people or the Spanish monarchy instead of their Christian superstition are irrationally unjust. After every Jew who practiced openly the religion that had become offensive to old Yahweh had been run out of the country, there were left the many, many thousands of Jews who professed to be Christians but secretly continued to perform the rites to which old Yahweh had taken such vehement dislike. And since old Yahweh was keeping his eye on everyone, every time he saw a Jew try to please him in the ways he liked before he changed his mind about them, old Yahweh was irritated, and if he saw such forbidden conduct very often, and especially if the Spaniards had not shown the utmost diligence in trying to root out the damned Jews, Yahweh was likely to lose his temper and squash Spain as one squashes a cockroach by stepping on it. The Inquisition was Spain's one hope of escaping perdition. The Spanish people, being good Christians, naturally endorsed and supported the Inquisition, and it was only natural for them to hate the perfidious Jews who were endangering the whole nation and might any day destroy it by annoying old Yahweh.

It is true that the Inquisition did not work very well. For one thing, it is simply impossible for any human agency to keep everyone under surveillance all the time. Yahweh, of course, can watch everyone all the time and he does. (You remember that in the old days of the "Old Testament," he, who obviously has the latrine-mentality of the Jews, used to watch them to make sure that they defecated and urinated in Kosher style to entertain

him.) Despite the Inquisition and all its spies, who tried to spy on everyone, as does our F.B.I.-Mossad combination, but without modern means of electronic surveillance, disguised Jews who exercised a modicum of circumspection could meet in secret and perform their ancestral rites with very little risk, whenever they wanted to affirm their faith or exercise their contempt for the stupid *goyim*. And doubtless many Jews no more believed their mythology than do the Zionists today, and thought that the fun of thumbing their nose at the half-witted Aryans in secret wasn't worth the trouble. They, of course, were perfectly safe.

The Inquisition, furthermore, became almost as corrupt as is the American government today. Jews, disguised as Christians, penetrated and perhaps controlled it from the very first. Torquemada is said to have been a Jew himself; his successor as Grand Inquisitor almost certainly was. The Inquisitors did have to punish Jews who became slap-happy or had bad luck and displayed too publicly their contempt for the religion they professed, but the Inquisition was gradually deflected to pursuit of rational men who did not conceal their scepticism, of Christians suspected of Protestant or other heretical thoughts, of unlicensed astrologers and other adventurers who performed magic in competition with the Church, and to in-fighting within the Church, especially between the Dominicans and the Jesuits. The Inquisition was also used to protect political corruption. When one considers the tragic fate of Juan de Mariana, for example, it is almost impossible to determine the relative importance of the venemous hatred of the Dominicans for the Jesuits as opposed to the influence of Spain's Prime Minister, who became righteously wroth because Mariana accused him of doing what he was actually doing but hoped the boobs were too stupid to notice. (He was doing what the Federal Reserve and Congress are doing today.)

In the meantime, Jews who pretended to be Christians penetrated and gained control of the Church in Spain by becoming Bishops and Archbishops; of the aristocracy, chiefly by marrying richly-endowed Jewesses to impoverished or greedy noblemen and thus polluting the aristocracy genetically, as they have done in Britain today; and of the government, by placing Jews in positions of administrative power or, even better, appointing them as *letrados* to advise and direct stupid *goyim* in high office, as they do in the United States. Jews have sometimes boasted that they thus ruined Spain to punish the nation

for the decree of 1492, the Jews in Spain acting in concert with the Jews ensconsed in other nations to undermine the nation. At all events, Spain did not long remain the dominant world-power, and Jews could gloat over her decadence, whether or not they had conspiratorially engineered it.

Let me repeat emphatically that no Jew was ever expelled from Spain or harassed for being a Jew—only for performing Jewish rites and thus putting the entire nation in peril. No doubt, a few crypto-Jews became tired of keeping up the masquerade or overestimated the risk of being detected by the Inquisition, and accordingly left Spain, especially if they saw an opportunity of greater pickings elsewhere, but they emigrated voluntarily, not under compulsion of any kind.

So much for the Inquisiton, which, to a considerable extent, actually protected the crypto-Jews. Before it was established, a luckless Jew sometimes was caught in, or suspected of, some act that might set off old Yahweh, and the scared Spanish populace broke out in riots in which many Jews were killed, despite efforts of Church and State to protect them. After the Inquisition was charged with the responsibility for keeping watch on the Jews, popular indignation or alarm resulted in only a denunciation of the suspected individual to some spy of the Holy Office.

Now the Spanish term for a Jew who pretended to be Christian and performed Jewish rites in secret, thus endangering the whole nation, was *marrano*, a good Spanish word meaning 'pig,' and, like the English word, it was used both literally and metaphorically. Crypto-Jews were called 'pigs' by the Spanish from the personal filth by which many of them betrayed themselves, filth which was noteworthy even in a nation that had been much influenced by the Christian disapproval of baths. One thinks of the sweet Jews from Poland who were so cruelly treated by the wicked Nazis, who deprived them of their dear body-lice and subjected the tender bodies of God's people to contact with water for the first time in their lives. That, of course, is the atrocity for which the Germans will never be forgiven. It is called the Holocaust.

Not all crypto-Jews in Spain were like the Jews in Poland and Russia and some of them, no doubt, were as clean as the Christians, but 'pig' is always a term of opprobrium, and it may have been considered especially apt for the secretly religious Jews whom the Spanish so feared because, as is notorious, Jews are forbidden to eat pork, perhaps because a pig or boar was

their tribal totem at one time. There can be no doubt but that the Spanish called the crypto-Jews *marranos*, i.e., 'swine.' That is now admitted by everyone, including educated Jews, as, for example, in Professor Cecil Roth's *History of the Marranos* (Philadelphia, Jewish Publication Society, 1932), and the Jewish propaganda book, called an "encyclopaedia," published in 1973, from which I quoted.

Thus 'Marranos' is the only correct term for the crypto-Jews in Spain, and is used by extension for Jews who feign conversion to the culture of the nation in which they have taken up residence.

That is admitted now, but for a long time the Jews tried to deny that so opprobrious a word was applied to members of their race who pretended to be Christian. They accordingly spelled it 'Marano,' as in the scholarly *Jewish Encyclopaedia* published in 1901-1906, and derived it from some fanciful etymon, most frequently a Hebrew term meaning 'in appearance only' or the term *maranatha* found in the "New Testament" and of uncertain meaning.* This made possible an extension of the word to cover the fairly numerous Jews who, both before and after

* The word occurs only in the Pauline *Ep. ad Corinthos*, I.16.22, where it is treated as an adjective in the King James version: "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha." This was naturally taken to mean a particularly solemn and terrible form of anathema, and the phrase has often been used in English to mean the most powerful and frightful curse that can be laid on anyone. This fits the context and may well be right, 'maranatha' being a magic word, as were 'abracadabra' and 'hocus-pokus' before they became comical. Such expressions, which sound like words but are actually meaningless, are useful in magic, since they convey the impression that an unknown language of special power over gods and spirits is being used. And ritual cursing is made to sound more dire by the use of such portentous nonsense. Such meaningless and therefore mystical pseudo-words are common to all superstitions. The curses found written in Egyptian hieroglyphic were full of them. Excellent examples in Greek and Latin may be found in the *defixiones*, the curses that were written on lead tablets and buried for the instruction of the *daemones* of the Underworld. For an amusing collection of such curses, see A. Audollent, *Defixionum tabellae*, Paris, 1904. Many of the tablets have collocations of syllables like 'maranatha,' e.g., 'egdarata' and 'atracatetraca' and 'ethaëithouma,' which were supposed to put an extra zip into curses. Christian holy men have claimed that *maranatha* was Greek transcription of two Aramaic words that meant "O Lord, come!" or "May the Lord come!" or "The Lord is coming!" It is hard to see why the composer of the epistle should have lapsed into Aramaic at that point, but, of course, holy fakirs do odd things, and anyway, it doesn't matter a tinker's damn.

1492, evidently had no pronounced religious beliefs and prudently refrained from performing Jewish ceremonies in secret. They conformed outwardly to Christian customs, perhaps in the spirit of many agnostics and atheists today, who attend churches because that is good for business or expected of politicians, or, if they are too honest to dissemble their beliefs in that way, may conform to the prevalent superstition in such matters as weddings and funerals from mere courtesy. The Jews in Spain who thus sensibly refrained from Jewish rites were, of course, damned from the orthodox Jewish point of view, even though many or most of them worked for the eventual triumph of their race over the hated *goyim*, whom they had ostensibly joined. That some of those Jews, who had little or no faith in their tribal mythology, were unjustly suspected of secretly performing Jewish rites is quite possible, and it is possible that their indifference to religious myths of any kind may have exposed them to suspicion more often than suspicion was incurred by the practitioners of such rites, who were usually very circumspect in their public behavior and more practiced in hypocrisy.

In the quotation on p. 7 of my article, 'Marano' is used in the extended sense, and that is why I did not challenge it, but did challenge 'Marrano' in the quotation on p. 9 and the note I joined to it. The Marranos whom the Spaniards really hated and feared were, of course, the ones who, while pretending to be Christians, secretly offended Yahweh and could bring down on all Spain his tyrannical vengeance. And they were hated and feared the more because most of them were clever enough to avoid detection and no legal sanctions could be imposed on them.

Tired of hearing about the Jews? Well, you should have learned a little more about them before you gave them the country that once was yours, dear Aryan kinsman. They are not going to let you forget them now, not even after you have acquired the habit of automatically kow-towing every time you see a member of old Yahweh's Master Race. □

the POLITICAL SOLDIER

BY

DEREK HOLLAND

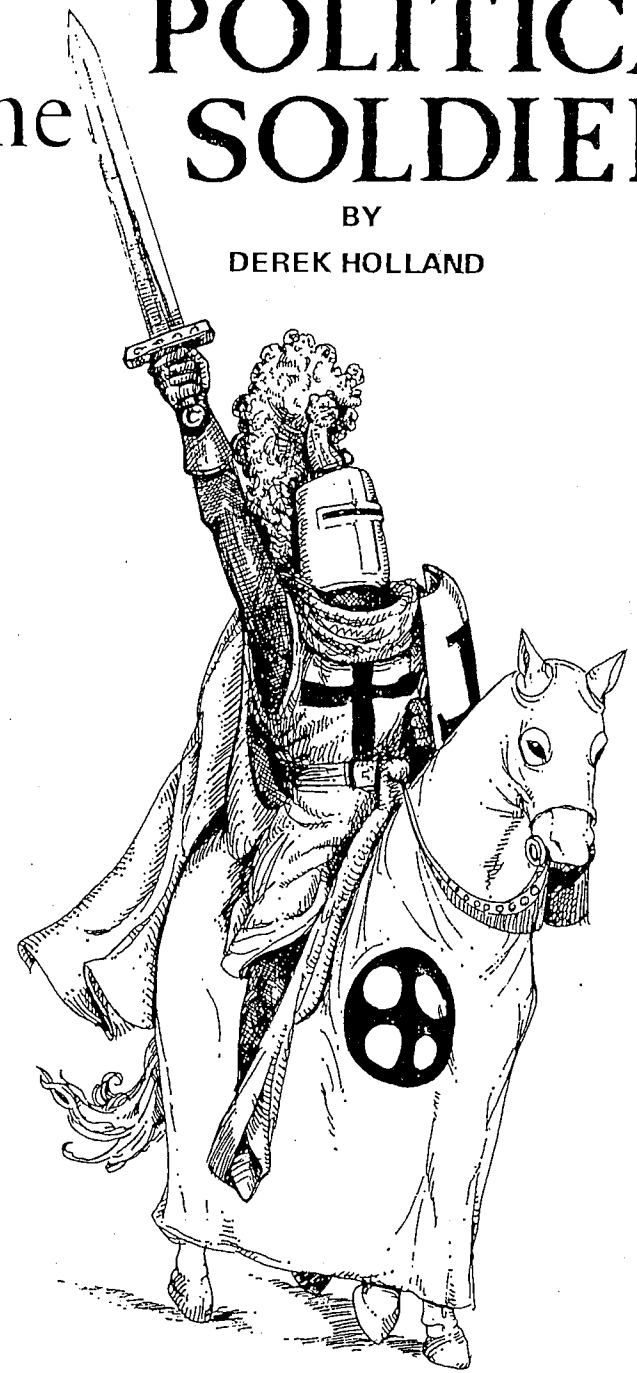

a statement

DEDICATION

To my long suffering parents and my closest political colleagues who have taught me the value of real friendship.

PART ONE: THE CONTEMPORARY SITUATION.

"The modern tyrant is evil because of his elusiveness. He is more nameless than his slave. He is not more of a bully than the tyrants of the past; but he is more of a coward."

All Things Considered

G.K. Chesterton.

Wherever we look today amongst the nations of Britain and of Europe, we see mounting evidence of disintegration and of decay. The evidence is there for all to see; it is incontrovertible fact.

On the political level we find that the worst type of individual, the self-seeking and mean of spirit, has risen to the leadership of Establishment parties and structures, and in so doing, has guaranteed that government throughout Europe, from Lisbon to Leningrad and from Belfast to Belgrade, has made corruption and treason a way of life. Politicians and party bosses, caring nothing for the people they claim to represent, are lining their own pockets by selling out their countrymen to poverty, to degradation and to hostile, foreign interests. In our land, the Thatchers and Kinnocks, Owens and Steels, are junketting around the world at our expense, receiving the adulation of a deceitful media, whilst Britain slowly but surely bleeds to death.

On the economic front, our people are being constantly reassured that the world recession is drawing to a close, yet for those with memories that go back further than last week's episode of 'Coronation Street', it is a fact that the Tories have been peddling this cheap lie since they first took office in 1979. Unemployment is still continuing to rise sharply from one year to the next and no amount of cynical manipulation of the figures by the Civil Service bureaucracy can hide the fact that the lives of nearly four million people, **our people**, are being destroyed by dole queue humiliation. It is a fact that most orthodox economists regard 10% unemployment as the threshold above which discontent and strife develop by stages in to civil disturbance and revolutionary upheaval: as I write nearly 14% of our people are without a job.

The country that Napoleon described early last century as "a nation of shopkeepers" no longer exists, having given way to supermarkets and hypermarkets, national and multi-national corporations. The figures for the financial year ending April 1984 revealed that over 12,500 firms went bankrupt, the highest figure ever in British history. And the picture for the coming years is no brighter.

The gathering financial crisis, highlighted incessantly by the

THE POLITICAL SOLDIER: A STATEMENT.

CONTENTS

Part One: The Contemporary Situation
Part Two: The Need For The Political Soldier
Part Three: The Path To The Political Soldier

INTRODUCTION.

This booklet has been written with the expressed intention of acting as a spur to action. Heroic action, vital action. It is not a manual which is to be quoted from as though it were Holy Writ, but a personal statement of the principles that underpin our creed and our philosophy of life.

It makes no claim to originality, but is the result of wide reading. A debt of gratitude is expressed to all the Masters from whom I have learned, but especially to G.K. Chesterton whose wit and perception are a constant source of pleasure and inspiration.

I make no apology for the impassioned style in different areas of this short work. It is my country that is being butchered: I cannot look on this desecration without being moved to pity for her, and anger for her executioners. For too long our people have been inhibited by the cold calculations of the ruler and the test-tube – now is the time for the return of the Poet and the Musician with the gifts that will guarantee us final victory.

Finally, and especially for those who know me personally, I hasten to add that I do **not** present myself as a model for the Political Soldier, conscious as I am that my weaknesses far exceed my virtues. I am merely struggling on the path to the Political Soldier and I invite all true patriots to do likewise.

DEREK HOLLAND.

Huntingdon. 1984.

Published by the Nationalist Education Group, 50 Pawsons Road, Croydon, Surrey, CRO 2QF. Tel: 01-684-0271.

media, has seen decrepit old men from the I.M.F. and the World Bank rushing to and fro across the globe to inaugurate yet more talks – and whilst they witter on without end our currency is becoming worthless. The media demands that we too should be concerned for the fate of the world banking system; that we should worry about a system that has destroyed the lives of millions of Europeans; that has condemned all peoples and cultures to grinding poverty; that has ransacked and plundered the resources and treasures of a beautiful creation. We are meant to lament the demise of a system that possesses the Midas touch of Death.

The social impact on our people of this political and economic decline has been catastrophic. Fewer new houses means that several million of our countrymen are living in houses not fit for animals, let alone humans; unemployment has severely distorted family life leading to more divorces, more abortion, more child-battering, more suicides. In an effort to escape this nightmare, Britons have turned in huge numbers to drink, drugs and gambling as a 'solution'. Young people deprived of a job, a home and a little self-respect have sought an answer in innumerable 'anti-Establishment' groups and cults, much to the pleasure of our political masters. Whilst White Skinheads are beating the hell out of White Mods or White Hells Angels, the Westminster tyrants are going about their business unimpeded – destroying **our** country.

But it is spiritually that our people have suffered the most. No longer believing fervently in the supernatural or the divine, they have been left prey to the manipulation of con-men, quacks and latter day Wizards of Oz. Man to be truly healthy must be balanced materially and spiritually. It is not enough for a man merely to feed himself or have a roof over his head. He must have a reason to live; he must know **why** family life is vital; **why** the bloodline must be perpetuated; **why** the Common Good of the British peoples must be protected; **why** we must ensure that our Nation and Culture survives and prospers.

This material and spiritual balance, which our forefathers possessed integrally, no longer exists. When we look at the great cathedrals that are to be found throughout Europe, and built many hundreds of years ago, we are overawed by their immensity, their complexity, their beauty, but their principle importance goes beyond mere masonry and into the realms of spirituality. Our forefathers possessed Strength, Vision and Faith and those qualities were lovingly inscribed into stone that would withstand the elements for a thousand years and would speak to their heirs in authoritative, profound tones. It would speak of permanence, endurance and sacrifice. Our age knows nothing of this plane of life and symbolically demonstrates its utter incomprehension by building in breeze blocks, a material that does not last and is **not**

meant to last. It epitomizes the spirit of this age, an age which lives for the moment and where the word "instant" reigns supreme. As a result our people have become soulless, unhappy, frustrated and even dehumanized in some respects. No-one wants to help others unless there is something in it for him; no-one wants to get involved; no-one wants to take responsibility. But everyone wants an easy life; everyone seeks their own selfish ends; everyone wants to take the easy way out and if the easy way means that our family, community or national life will suffer that is held to be acceptable. It is when the Individual makes himself a virtual god, when everything must fit in with him and to hell with others, that you know that a nation is sick and dying.

These facts and many more – pollution, the arms race, diminishing natural resources – add up to one frightful conclusion: the culture of Europe is going to die within our lifetime. I do not mean that for 50, 100 or 200 years that we won't play a very prominent role in world politics and that then we will probably witness a revival. I mean quite simply that as the mighty civilizations of ancient Greece and Egypt have passed away into the sands of time **never** to return, so will ours. The death of Europe will signal the end of the White peoples **forever**: it will be goodbye to you, your family and your friends. Britain will become a vague, unimportant memory.

Let us not fool ourselves. The fight to reverse this situation is going to be extremely arduous and not a little thankless; arduous because the enemies of civilization are not going to release their stranglehold on us until we **force** them to do so; thankless because no-one wants to be told that a tidal wave of catastrophe is looming that threatens life itself. Our people stick their heads in the sand and kid themselves that everything will be alright in the end. Unfortunately for such people, we live in a real world where happy endings are not automatically written into the script. There are no fairy godmothers who are going to rush to our aid, wave their magic wands and make everything perfect again. If the British peoples are to survive, they will have to fight back. If they are not willing to do so they had better start praying for a quick and merciful death for nothing else will avail them.

PART TWO: THE NEED FOR THE POLITICAL SOLDIER

"When a Nation rise.. up ardent to fight for its freedom and honour, it is always a minority that really fires the multitude."

Decline of the West.

Oswald Spengler.

At the forefront of the battle against the forces of Evil swamping the entire globe in an ocean of Filth, Corruption and Treason are the various Nationalist movements of Europe. In Britain the only organized force is the National Front, but even it made quite fundamental errors in the Seventies about what was necessary to redeem our country. Discussion was always about whether we should have a march here or there; whether we should fight this election or that; whether we could do something to improve our 'image'. These discussions were about as useful as arguing who could have what deckchair on the Titanic! Certainly, our name became better known,though other methods would have achieved this too; it remains that all our time, money and energy did not stop the arrival of one single immigrant; it did not stop the closure of one single factory; it did not stop the rape, physical and spiritual, of our Motherland.

Our failure was simple, but crucial. It was and is not policies or doctrines or activities that we need – inportant though these things are in the overall political scheme of things – but a New Type of Man who will **live** the Nationalist way of life every day, who will act a beacon and an inspiration to those fellow Britons around him who despair of our situation. The other discredited parties have been offering policies and doctrines to our people for generations, but to what effect? To the average Briton why should the NF have been any different from the others? If we are to succeed we must strike to the heart of the matter: our people need as an example someone who **practices** what he **preaches**. That example we call the Political Soldier.

Just what is a Political Soldier?

If we look at the highest periods of European history we can easily identify the type of men who embody or express the **spirit** that our nation so desperately needs.

In ancient Greece there were the Spartans, an austere, highly disciplined people who have gone down in history mainly because of their heroic stand at the battle of Thermopylae. It was here that 300 Spartans, led by their warrior-king Leonidas, took on 100,000 Persian troops under the Emperor Darius; far from cringing in fear at such enormous odds the Spartans proudly sang their battle

anthem, *The Song of Castor*, and then died to a man in a crucible of fire and blood. Although the Spartans lost, it is they that History remembers.

In ancient Rome, it was the Roman centurion whose military skills and commitment to Eternal Rome, to the Pax Romana, led him to build one of the finest, well-ordered empires in world history and as a consequence left us so much to cherish in our heritage.

In medieval Europe there was the Christian Crusader whose devotion to the ideals of Ascetism and Chivalry so embodied Europe, East and West, that even today "knightly conduct" is regarded as a high form of praise. These knights, a supra-national community drawn from one culture, were described by Pope Urban II as those "ready to hasten wherever war erupts, bringing to it the fury of their arms in order to defend Honour and Justice."

In our century perhaps the most outstanding example of Political Soldiery was the Rumanian Iron Guard, the Legionary Movement, founded and moulded by the genius of Corneliu Codreanu. The spirit that this movement generated was so strong, so pervasive, that in its brief 15 years of existence it infected an entire people. Even today the Communist authorities denounce the Legionaries, so frightened are they by its spiritual and inspirational power – a power that grows as the drudgery of Marxist Eastern Europe kills everything it touches.

But Europe does not have a monopoly on Political Soldiers and all peoples and cultures have the potential to produce this type of man, each fitted to his peculiar circumstances. Take for example the Islamic Revolutionary Guards in the Iran of the mullahs. It is not necessary to agree with any or all of their aims to appreciate and respect their courage. Their belief in their Cause is so strong that they will run through minefields unarmed to attack enemy positions; their ideals are so all consuming that they will drive truck bombs into enemy camps knowing full well that death is inevitable. Whether they are right or wrong is not at issue, but it is clear that this power, this contempt for death, is the stuff of which victories are made. This power drove the Yankee war machine out of the Lebanon – whilst U.S. troops were fighting for job security, a wage packet and a pension, their opponents in the Revolutionary Guards were fighting for an Ideal, an independent Iranian Iran. We must learn that the power of Idealism is beyond calculation.

When we look at the few examples that I have cited, one thing will be immediately obvious to most readers – to wit, that all of them are warriors, military men. However, it would be utterly wrong to believe that this aspect, the military, is the most important aspect, or even one of the most important aspects. The

common denominator that allows all of these men to be put in the same category, despite their manifest difference, is the fact that they were inspired by a spiritual and religious ideal that totally dominated their lives. Nothing came between them and the Ideal. They were willing to sacrifice anything and everything for the victory of their Ideal. If, for some reason, their Cause had been denied to them their lives would have ceased to have meaning, to have any importance whatever. They were fine warriors because a flame burned within, a fire that could only be extinguished when they drew their final mortal breath. It was a flame that their enemies frequently did not possess or understand, but which they feared and respected. It is that flame, that burning spirit, which we must rekindle if our Culture is to have any future worthy of the name. If this proves to be beyond our abilities then all our material achievements, our science and technology, our intellectual grandeur will stand revealed as perfectly useless, for the most important thing in life is the **Will to live**. If this Will is absent in our people, no scientist and no gadgetry will save us.

It is the task of the Political Soldier to promote the Will to live by revealing the true nature of life – as opposed to the materialist nightmare of this century which is mistakenly taken to be "life" – and by living this life. In order to do this the Political Soldier must undergo a Spiritual Revolution, an inner revolution which guides, directs and pervades his life. When this has been achieved **substantively** the Political Soldier will judge all his actions according to whether or not they advance the Cause. He will be the man who does **not** say: "What is in it for me?" but the man who says: "What can I do to help?". For this type of Man certain words will hold the key to the very meaning of Life itself: Honour, Justice, Self-respect, Honesty, Faith, Humility, Compassion, Love.

He will not allow his honour or that of the nation to be attacked or undermined by the unworthy; he will not stand idly by when his people are being exploited, but will become a focal point in the fight for justice. He will not lose his self-respect and worth through becoming dependent on externals like drugs or drink, for he knows that if he possesses the Inner Strength that sustains life then he will be invincible. He will be honest in all his dealings, great and small, because the Nationalist Militant leads **through example**. He will have total, unquestioned belief in the righteousness of his Cause; he will be the man who will strive to the limits of his abilities to advance the welfare of his People and Nation, but he will do this without any thought of praise or publicity. He will remain humble knowing that his actions are a matter of duty inspired by a higher way of life. He will be stirred to action by the physical rape of our beautiful country and the destruction of

our rich culture; his compassion will be such that he will cloak the weak and needy of our nation with his towering strength. His love will be pure and refreshing, reviving and inspiring everyone and everything that it touches.

The Political Soldier is the man sustained by an Eternal Ideal who will act positively in any and all situations in the defence of what is Right, Good and True. Never in the history of Europe has the need for battalions of Political Soldiers been so urgent, so vital.

The ranks of our enemies are immense: the banks, the Communists, the masons, the Zionists, the Capitalists. They have money and power; they dominate the media; they control whole armies through their control of governments; they inject corrosive ideas into the bloodstream of the nation which enfeeble us, make us apathetic, make us a pushover.

And what do we have to combat this? A few thousand patriots in every country in Western Europe. We have no money, no power, no influence, no media to speak of. We are the Spartans, the Few. They are the Persians, the Many. Confronted by this horrible reality, our countrymen, after sizing up the odds, are leaving the battlefield in droves arguing the "inevitability" of things. "We cannot win", they say. "Things have gone too far", they say. "Perhaps Communism won't be too bad", they say. How right was Emrys as Iwan, the 19th century Welsh Nationalist to remark: "The Inevitable is not the high tower of the Wise, but merely the sanctuary of the Timid."

The Political Soldier will look at this grim reality in a totally different light because he is an Idealist **and** a Realist. The Ideal is the goal of our struggle, realism is that quality which dictates how best we can achieve that goal. The Political Soldier, weighing up the weaponry of both sides, will acknowledge that we are outgunned in every respect, but one. This exception is our Faith, our Ideal, which we hold dearer than Life itself, and which cannot be intimidated, nor bribed, nor tortured out of existence. This faith is but a dim memory, a glowing ember in most of our people – it is the task of the Political Soldier to fan and fuel this ember until its flicker grows stronger and more intense, until it becomes a raging inferno engulfing our People and our Land in the quest for National Freedom, Social Justice and a truly Free Europe. The Political Soldier by his attitudes and actions will serve as a model, an example, to those of our countrymen whose courage has temporarily failed them. Wherever he goes the Political Soldier will encourage enthusiasm, comradeship and dedication by his mere presence. He will be a Light pushing back the frontiers of Darkness. People will seek his advice; they will heed his counsel; they will collect themselves and return to the fight stronger than the hardest steel.

Every day that passes witnesses the seepage of blood from the mutilated body of the nations of Europe. It is a sight that only the cynical or the disinterested can view without being moved to a profound compassion and a holy anger. The beautiful woman that had once bewitched the world with her intellect, her grandeur and her vivaciousness now lies in the gutter, kicked senseless by the barbaric hordes of the Super Powers. Only the army of Political Soldiers seeks to defend her from a torrent of violent blows. That army is tiny, its task immense, yet it fights on. It will not allow our heritage, culture, traditions and noble values to be ground into the dust, lost forever, because of the cowardice of the majority. This army fights to win, but if defeat is to be the verdict of destiny then it will be a battle to the last man, sword in hand – a tribute worthy of our finest ancestors.

And if the gutless, the preachers of the "Art of the Possible", should assail you with accusations of 'fanaticism' remember the words of John Jenkins, a son of whom Wales can justly be proud. "I will say three things about fanaticism; firstly, that if it is true that a fanatic has the strength of ten men, it is necessary because the other nine men cannot be bothered. Secondly, it is not always true that a fanatic doesn't count the cost of action; I became a fanatic because I was not prepared to accept the result of inaction. Lastly, if Wales is to survive and her culture and heritage flourish, it will be done only by the ferocious and unswerving devotion to Wales above all else. "All else" includes family, prospects, careers, health, freedom and life itself. I believe, in fact I know, that Wales can inspire this sort of fanaticism, and that this fanaticism is the essential catalyst required to move the majority of the people." What Jenkins says of Wales is no less true of the other British nations and their cousins in Europe:

PART THREE: THE PATH TO THE POLITICAL SOLDIER.

"Thou must diligently make it thy aim, that in every place and in every action, or outward employment, thou be inwardly free and master of thyself, and that all things be under thee and not thou under them."

Les Imitations de Christ.

Thomas a Kempis.

In Lausanne, Switzerland in 1965, Marcel de Corte made the following observation: "I often hear it said that means, taken as such, are neither good nor bad. I confess that this assertion leaves me at a loss, for I ask myself where can we find means that are purely means, without being by the same token inert, unusable, non-existent, ressembling perhaps some strange Heath Robinson gadget. A means can never be considered as such, except purely in the mind. A means is always considered in relation to an end."

It is a frequent assertion of the modern age that "the end justifies the means" and it is an assertion to which too many nationalists unthinkingly subscribe. As Marcel de Corte's statement makes clear, means and ends are a unity, organically linked and mutually dependent in practical politics. For the patriot the ends that we strive for are completely at variance with those of the Establishment, so naturally the means will be different too. Methods used by Reds or Big Business drones to install their regimes of terror cannot be legitimately used by nationalists without doing immense harm both to the militant and to his Cause, a point upon which Codreanu built his movement. Take for example the tactic of terrorism; – something that must be distinguished from mere political violence or assassination – this is utterly alien to nationalist tradition for its objective, theoretical and practical, is to instill fear into the population at large through the indiscriminate murder of ordinary folk by bullet and bomb. We reject this method for the good reason that we seek the support of the people in order to improve their lot, and this is hardly likely to be achieved through exterminating them! It is also an interesting fact that the 'Nationalist' groups who use this approach – the IRA, the Stern and Irgun, ETA, the reactionary military dictatorships of Latin America – are precisely the groups whose 'Nationalist' credentials we find highly questionable. If we proclaim that we **love** our People and Culture, what possible role in Nationalist politics can there be for methods that breed fear and hatred? If we proclaim that Absolute Truth is closest to our heart, how can we in our actions lie and cheat without distorting the very Truth we

set out to defend and advance? Let no man say things will be different after the National Revolution, for the man who cannot uphold his principles when he is powerless and has **nothing** to lose is hardly likely to maintain them when he does obtain power and has **everything** to lose. Practice, so they say, makes perfect and it is something we must bear in mind every day of our nationalist lives. The paths that our opponents took led to the Slave States of the U.S.S.R. and the U.S.A. -- we take a different path for we seek the National Revolutionary State.

This is not to say that we cannot be discreet in our actions or have recourse to agility of mind, indeed the opposite is the case. Our principles dictate that we draw upon every sinew of our being – mental, spiritual, physical -- stretch ourselves to the limit in advancing the Cause whilst simultaneously maintaining our purity of spirit. It is far too easy to abandon our principles and values arguing pressure of circumstance. It takes strength of character, fortitude and resilience to resist the corrosive ideas of our enemies who bid us take the easy way. We have only to compromise once and we are on the slippery slope that leads to betrayal. Our way is not easy. It is arduous, it is ascetic, it is a landscape of blood, sweat and tears. The day that it ceases to be these things is the day that Revolutionary Nationalism sells out.

Now, an understanding of the relationship between means and ends is not a mere academic exercise, but an essential qualification that determines not only the recruitment of Political Soldiers, but also **how** they are to be moulded into National Revolutionary warriors. It is the condition for realizing why certain methods will **never** be acceptable to us.

Let us look at recruitment. In the past the warrior elite were a fact of everyday life and every bit as natural as sunny days and green pastures, but today they are at best a romantic memory. The stark conclusion therefore that we must face is that it is people like **you** – the readers of this pamphlet – who are going to have to lead the way, to become the Political Soldiers that will make victory possible. Some of you will chuckle at the idea. Some of you will draw back in fear at the idea. Some of you will confess that you don't have what it takes. Unfortunately God, Destiny, call it what you will, has decreed that you and I must undertake this daunting task. Our forefathers had to confront similar situations and we must draw strength from their spirit which urges us on. It is upon the bedrock of their spirit that we must erect the banner of the Celtic Cross and defy all stupid enough to provoke the wrath of this nation.

And if you refuse to be those warriors, to whom can the nation turn? Those with their heads in a pint or a glue bag? Those seeking 'reality' in science fiction videos or heroin? Those who talk loud

and long, who threaten a Twilight of the Gods, and yet begrudge a few pounds in the funds or a couple of hours at a meeting? The moron in the street who thinks that a short back and sides, cheap beer and Princess Di's new hat is the **meaning** of nationalism? The plastic patriot, the bourgeois drone, ever so devoted to "England's green and pleasant pastures," but not so devoted that he wouldn't sacrifice his "patriotism" if it threatened the "respectability" accorded him by his neighbours and friends? None of us wants this combat, but duty calls. Those who refuse are quite simply cowards. The Political Soldier can respect his Enemy, but he can only despise the Traitor and Deserter. And when the birthright of your children has been stolen from them and parcelled out to enemies, will you be able to look them in the eye and say that you did all that you could?

Assuming you have the guts and determination necessary, how do you become a National Revolutionary? No two Political Soldiers can be completely alike, though naturally they will have much in common. The differences that exist will be due to our being individuals possessing both strengths and weaknesses. These differences need not present us with problems, indeed they can be turned to our advantage, for an effective army is made up of differing types of men. All chiefs and no Indians is just as useless as all Indians and no chiefs. Some of you will emerge as leaders, others as warriors, but **all** will be vital to our National mission.

The path of development, the programme of training, that culminates in the birth of the Political Soldier is a Cross laid upon our backs. It is through carrying this burden, through struggle, that we come slowly – and I mean slowly – to acquire the qualities we need. There are those who strive for physical excellence as their highest goal in life – they will confirm that this excellence is something that is not given away free with every gallon of petrol, but is something that requires hard work and much pain. In the same way becoming a Political Soldier is a matter for activists, not armchair dictators or self-professed Men of Destiny.

Having said that the path of development is simple and logical in its structure. You set out to achieve only small things at first, objectives which when achieved will provide you with the confidence and skill to attempt more ambitious targets. The most important thing at this stage is to be honest with yourself because if you cannot do so you will **never** be honest with your colleagues. Sit by yourself, and after a period of serious reflection, draw up a list of your good and bad points, remembering to avoid the extremes of excessive criticism or smug complacency. This done choose one good point that can be developed and improved, and one weakness that you would be better off without. On paper this sounds remarkably easy, but in reality it is a battle of titanic

proportions. There will be times when you think you are going well, then suddenly you will fall flat on your face by returning to old habits. But don't give up or be discouraged by failure because it is the getting up off your knees and trying again that develops your self discipline and the will to succeed against all odds. It is a process that will do for you spiritually what Charles Atlas claims his weights will do for you physically! You can only understand happiness when you understand sadness, you can only appreciate success when you have experienced the bitter taste of failure. If you cannot overcome yourself in little things, you will prove quite useless in a crisis. When things get **really** rough in the coming years, when repression is violent, systematic, total, you will want to know that you can count on your comrades in the struggle and they will want to know that they can count on you. The peace of mind that this trust in others will produce cannot be over estimated.

Let me give a few practical ideas of where to begin, but do remember that they are only general examples to get you to think along the right lines.

Do you watch TV night after night? If so, cut down the time that you do this because you are needlessly exposing yourself to the propaganda of our enemies, whether you watch a documentary or a soap opera. Use your time more constructively and in a way that aids the National Struggle. Read a political book or magazine. Go for a walk in the countryside or in a park and **enjoy** the gifts of nature. Do that **extra** bit of leafletting or newspaper selling. Organize a discussion group at your place for a couple of friends or get involved in local community groups like Tenants Associations, Friends of the Earth and so on and fight for local justice.

Do you drink 4, 5, 6, or more pints when you're out for the night? Cut it down to 2 or 3 pints; not only will you have more money to put at the disposal of the Cause, but your health will improve greatly. Besides, the Crusaders were not known for their beer guts!

Do you smoke a lot? If so, cut it down or better still cut it out. You are only keeping Big Business in business by damaging your health. There will be times when you will need to move fast and those who insist on taking on the appearance of a wheezing dinosaur will then have to pay the price!

Do you put going to football or a party ahead of attending an NF function? If so, learn to get your priorities right. Of course, everyone needs a break from the struggle, but remember that if the NF fails because of the half-heartedness of its members, it will signal not only the deathknell of the nation, but also of the very distractions that you thought so important.

If you are not in the habit of reading, get into the habit and always push yourself to higher levels. Knowledge is Power and the

more you know the more of a threat you become to the System. Come to party seminars where you will be instructed in the production of local leaflets that will help you promote nationalist ideas in your local community; where you will be taught to silk screen posters and 'T' shirts; where our lecturers will explain our revolutionary ideals in simple terms and which will improve your ability to convert people through persuasion.

These things, and many more, the party can teach you, but there is a wide field for personal initiative: learn new languages, especially if you have Irish, Scots, Welsh or Cornish roots; learn to drive, to type, to speak in public. Go to evening classes to learn electronics, mechanics, shorthand or journalism, or take up a physical pastime like weightlifting or a martial art. There are a million and one things that you can do to improve yourself, things which will give you satisfaction **and** help the Cause achieve Victory. Whatever you do take up, resolve that you will persevere to the end. Sitting around doing nothing is just what the creeps in Parliament hope you will do, for you are thereby making their work so much easier.

For those willing to make the necessary sacrifices to become Political Soldiers, you will need to develop certain virtues:

* Patience: because the transition to the Political Soldier takes time and real effort and will not come in a week or a few months. It is a work that will consume a lifetime if Perfection is the goal.

* Calmness: because as State repression mounts, it will be the cool, calm and collected who will survive, not the panicky amateurs.

* Self discipline: because those who are Masters of themselves are masters of their situation. Possess the strength that cannot be **seen**, but is **felt** by both comrades and opponents.

* Sense of humour: because whilst life is not a bed of roses, it is not one long drudge either. It is a little of both. Develop the ability to laugh at yourself and your situation and you will be transformed into a spectral fighter who will haunt our foes.

The power of laughter was illustrated recently in Italy at the trial of 30 nationalist militants, militants whose average age was 20 years old. On trial for offences which if proven would lead in many cases to life imprisonment, these militants, innocent before God and Man, upheld the finest Nationalist traditions. The Italian

media and judiciary fully expected these youths to be sitting there in the dock, stony faced, serious, worried. How disappointed they were to be as these comrades, ignoring the proceedings, played cards and laughed and joked with one another. They didn't give a damn and why should they? Four years awaiting trial, offers of early release to those who would turn Supergrass – yet they didn't yield one iota of their Faith. The judge demanded to be taken seriously and was greeted with howls of laughter. This is real strength – it proclaims that Death itself has no power over it. It is a strength that will make us unconquerable for what can our enemies do beyond this? The ancient Celts inscribed this strength into a proverb: "Fight for your country and accept death if necessary: because death is a victory and a liberation for the soul."

We fight for the England of William Byrd and Thomas Tallis; for the wild beauty of Cornwall and the serenity of the Lake District. We fight for Wales – the Land of Comrades – not only for her soulful literature and music, but for the heroic spirit of Owen Glyndwr. We fight for Scotland, her Highlands and islands, her ballards and bards. We fight for Ireland, the land of paradoxes: tragedy and comedy, humour and short temper; for the purity that G.K. Chesterton stated thus: "The very lies of Dublin and Belfast are truer than the truisms of Westminster.

Little remains to be said as the ultimate choice confronts you: Are you to become a Revolutionary Warrior fighting for National Freedom or the coward who will stoop to kiss the filthy boots of a festering System?

LET THE COWARD HANG HIS HEAD IN SHAME.

LET THE WARRIOR KNOW THAT HIS REWARD IS TO COME!

RECOMMENDED READING

For my Legionaries – Corneliu Codreanu.

Action! – Jean Ousset.

The Aryan Doctrine of Fight & Victory – Julius Evola.

The Prison Letters – John Jenkins.

The Rôle of the American Association of Teachers of German as a Conveyer of Anti-German Hate Propaganda

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
Formerly Head of the Department of Modern Languages
The University of Tulsa

From time to time the subject of German history of the 1933-1945 period has been introduced into the pages of the *German Quarterly*. When we review the treatment of this subject in the *German Quarterly* we are reminded of lines 1884-1885 in Goethe's *Faust:*

Wie schien mir's schwarz, und schwärzt's noch gar,
Mir's immer doch nicht schwarz g'nug war.

In the November 1980 *German Quarterly*, pp. 444-451, there appeared an article which lauded one of the shrewdest, most mendacious, and unscrupulous works of anti-German hate propaganda ever produced, the television series "Holocaust." This piece, whatever its nature, had nothing whatsoever to do with the German language or the literature written in it, since it was originally written in English and since it was simply a fictional, hostile distortion of German history. It was thus totally inappropriate for the pages of the *German Quarterly*.

In a letter dated 3 February 1981 and addressed to Professor Ruth K. Angress, who was editor of the *German Quarterly* at the time, I offered to write a reply to the article. I pointed out that "there is a large body of historical writing which offers evidence against some of the propaganda myths of the World Wars." Professor Angress replied with a letter dated 10 February which concluded with the presumptuous sentence: "*The German Quarterly* under my editorship is not going to offer space to Nazi apologists or Neo-Nazi propaganda." A further letter from Professor Angress dated 25 February 1981 contained the utterly astonishing statement, "We publish articles on language and literature, not on history." What, then, did the propaganda film "Holocaust" have to do with language and literature, let alone German literature?

Quite in contrast to the German literature of the 1933-1945 period, the literature of the Soviet zone of occupation, the so-called German Democratic Republic, is treated in the *German Quarterly* with some frequency and almost invariably with loving tenderness, although the German Democratic Republic is the satrapy of the bloodiest tyranny in the history of mankind, Communism, a tyranny which makes National Socialism seem downright benign by comparison, even if we consider the desperate measures undertaken by the German government when the ruthless genocide of the German nation seemed imminent as a result of the Allied demand for unconditional surrender (January 1943), the Morgenthau Plan, and the atrocities of the advancing Red Army, e.g., the Nemmersdorf massacre in October 1944.

The Winter 1984 issue of the *German Quarterly*, page XV, contained a full-page advertisement for my propaedeutic book, *The 'Holocaust': 120 Questions and Answers* (1983). Again, an angry Angress expressed her fury at the mildest suggestion that there might be versions of German history which did not do their best to denigrate Germany and Germans. On pages 361-362 of the Spring 1982 *German Quarterly* there appeared a letter by Professor Angress, who was no longer editor of the *German Quarterly*. The advertisement for my book had contained the sentence: "Much of the evidence which Dr. Weber examines pertaining to the Extermination Thesis is derived from Zionist sources." With a quite skillful twist of meaning, Professor Angress quoted this sentence in the following sentence: "It continued to speak of an 'Extermination Thesis. . . derived from Zionist sources' and of the 'unfortunate status of European Jewry during the war.' " A further sentence in her published letter posed a question: "I am thoroughly puzzled how an advertisement for anti-Semitic literature got past him [the Executive Director of the AATG, Dr. Robert A. Govier, who has since been replaced] and into the pages of our journal." She did not explain how a book which spoke of "the unfortunate status of European Jewry during the war" could be an "anti-Semitic" book. Professor Angress was apparently completely

unacquainted with the actual substance of my book. Her letter was followed by a brief statement by Dr. Govier which disclaimed endorsement for the content of books advertised in the *German Quarterly*.

The Winter 1985 issue of the *German Quarterly* contained (p. 91) an "AATG Executive Council Resolution." The Resolution is introduced by the following sentence: "In fall 1983 the AATG Administrative Office inadvertently accepted for *The German Quarterly* an advertisement of a book published by the Institute for Historical Review, which claims to debunk what it calls 'the myth of the Holocaust.' " However, no such phrase as "the myth of the Holocaust" appears in the advertisement. One must wonder if the members of the AATG Executive Council even bothered to read the wording of the advertisement, let alone the book itself. The Resolution also contains the following sentence: "The AATG Executive Council categorically repudiates and condemns the dissemination of material that is anti-Semitic or that can be construed as an apology for Nazism."

I considered such statements, which had gone out to some 7,000 subscribers to the *German Quarterly*, to be unfair, maliciously inaccurate, libelous, and substantially damaging to my publisher and to me. In a letter dated 2 February 1985 addressed to the AATG Executive Council I demanded an immediate retraction of the statements unless it could be proved that my book was, in fact, "anti-Semitic." In certified letters to the editor of the *German Quarterly*, Professor Henry J. Schmidt at Ohio State University, dated 3 February, 14 March, 25 April, and 17 July 1985 I repeatedly asked for space in the *German Quarterly* to reply to what I considered outrageous and irresponsible accusations against me, a member of the AATG for some 30 years. I never received any reply whatsoever to these letters except a brief note dated 19 February saying that he was turning the matter over to "appropriate persons." I soon found out who these "appropriate persons" were. On 25 March 1985 I received a letter from a firm of Philadelphia lawyers (literally), which goes under the name Schnader, Harrison, Segal & Lewis. The letter demanded that "in view of the threat of litigation" correspondence on the matter should be directed to their law office. In a letter dated 31 May 1985 to the law firm I again asked for an opportunity to reply to what I considered defamatory statements in the AATG Executive Council Resolution. Such permission has never been granted.

I also sent certified letters to all twelve members of the Executive Council on 26 and 27 February 1985 demanding an apology and an opportunity to reply to the statements for which they were presumably responsible. I received receipt cards for all twelve of the individually typed letters. Not a single reply was received from any member of the Council. They thus offered no proof whatsoever that the statements in question were valid or that they had even considered the substance of my book. *Keine Antwort ist auch eine Antwort!*

To condemn a book without being familiar with its contents, simply on the basis of its origins or time of publication, is not only unfair. It is also indicative of unbelievably low standards of scholarship and a lack of capacity for objective judgement.

The question of the so-called "Holocaust," or what might more objectively be called the Extermination Thesis, has also occupied pages of the *German Quarterly* other than those mentioned above. The fall 1984 issue of the *German Quarterly*, for example, contains (pp. 693-697) three reviews by Marc Silberman of books published in Germany relating to this topic. As an interesting sidelight, pg. 622 of the same issue contains an item which demonstrates (or boasts of) the influence of the Jews in present-day western Germany. According to the item, the use of the phrase "Türken raus" is not considered criminal, while the phrase "Juden raus" is considered a punishable offence. The Winter 1985 issue of the *German Quarterly* (p. IV) also contains an advertisement of a book on the so-called "Holocaust," so we might conclude that there is no policy against advertising books on this question in the *German Quarterly*, provided of course, that they have a certain orientation.

When the present governments of the Allied occupation zones in western and central Germany have to punish their own citizens who question anti-German distortions of history with fines and even with prison sentences, we can perhaps have some degree of compassion with the officials of these governments in their essentially helpless positions.

When American television networks denigrate and humiliate

Germans and people of German descent with vicious, mendacious anti-German propaganda, the victims can at least console themselves by considering the vulgar source.

When the *German Quarterly*, which should be representing the best in German letters to American scholarly circles, does the same things, however, that is especially painful.

Members of the AATG who find this situation as repulsive as it is anomalous and unbelievable should make their sentiments known to officers of the AATG, the editor of the *German Quarterly*, and members of the Editorial Board. Copies of the texts and letters mentioned are available.

German studies have declined greatly in recent years in the United States. It would seem probable that this decline is closely related to the barrage of anti-German propaganda that comes over the television and through other media. If those interested in promoting German studies do nothing to counter this barrage and do not care even just to clean out their own nest, perhaps the decline is deserved. □

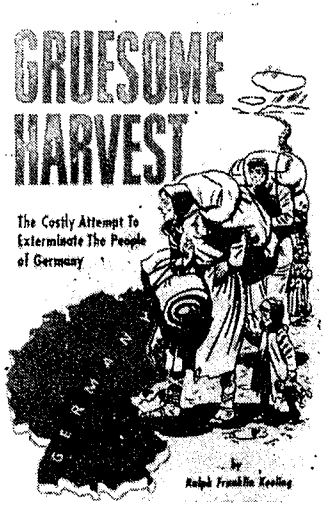

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

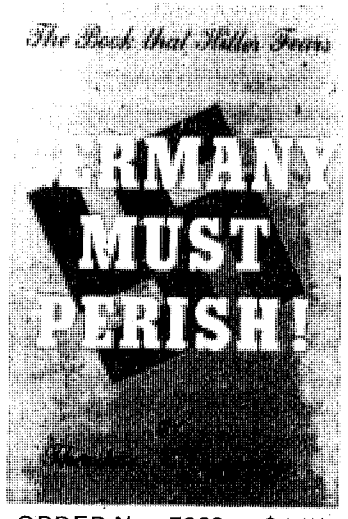

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.50

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

Race

Religion & Samisdat

by
Eric Thompson

A great German statesman and philosopher once remarked that "One had to decide whether one would be a politician or a religious reformer." Unfortunately, too many people in White America and Europe have failed to make this decision and thus remained neither one thing nor another. As long as they remain undecided, the world will go to the political forces of Evil by default and tyranny will triumph.

One of the chief paralyzing factors in the White Man's struggle for survival is so-called "Christianity." The alleged appearance of Christ is very recent in the White Man's history—and very dubious. There is no proof of Christ's existence outside the "New Testament," nor archaeological or recorded evidence. History records instead the statements and actions of those who claimed to speak, write, or act in Christ's name.

The origins of the Jewish fairy tales, the "Old Testament," are equally recent in White history. The ancient civilizations of the Middle East—Greece and Egypt—were Aryan, that is, White. But when race-mixing creeds became fashionable, dark they became and down into ruin they went. Christianity, it is to be remembered, was to Rome as was Communism to Russia, a Jew-inspired movement of equality and race-mixing, led, staffed, and dominated by Jews who were at that time mainly of Afro-Semitic origin.

In regard to the "Old Testament," it originated in the ancient Aryan history of Sumeria which was invaded and occupied by Semitic tribes, following the Aryan migration to the Indus Valley and their conquest of India. The Semites passed on the succeedingly garbled versions of this history from one generation to the next and finally wrote it down, according to their tastes and needs of the moment. And now, White Men everywhere kneel down before this product of wily Semitic camel-traders, market-hagglers, and slavers!

As the great Bible scholar, Friedrich Nietzsche, remarked about the "Old Testament:" "It is passing strange that the god

of the Hebrews chose to write in Greek—and in such bad Greek!" Martin Luther admitted that the Jewish rabbis duped him when he translated the Bible into German. But he finally discovered "The Jews and Their Lies" when it was too late, and he died of mysterious causes after he published the booklet of the same name.

White Man's history records only the existence of the Roman Governor, Pontius Pilate, during the so-called 'time of Christ.' the only White Men around the so-called Holy Land at that time were the Romans who were so superior to the Afro-Semitic hodge podge around them that they disdained to ape these creatures' religious pretentions any more than did their successors in the Middle East—the British soldiers and governors. Then as now, no White Man would drop his spear/rifle or quill/pen to gibber and gyrate with the desert dervishes and mad Mahdis. Nor would he adopt the 'religion' or the leadership of any stinking bunch of 'Hebrews,' which, in the original language, meant "bandits of the desert." Unfortunately, the White Man had no fear in regard to the absorption of these aliens who would bring about the destruction of the White Man's race, culture, and civilization wherever they went. Thus it is that only Jew history records the existence of a man called Christ, and the reports in Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John so contradict themselves in regards to his birth, death, and statements that we should have sufficient reason for doubt. In Anglo-Saxon law, contradictory testimony is dismissed as unreliable and no judgements are based thereon. Why have Anglo-Saxons stopped honoring their own tradition of justice in accepting so uncritically the "New Testament"? As we have seen throughout recent history, far more depends on the "New Testament's" truth or falsity than the life of one man, yet we accept as sworn evidence such far-reaching hearsay testimony with less thought, consideration, and logic than we weigh the evidence for the life of a single accused person. This is certainly a disordering of our survival priorities!

If Christ had been a White Man, he could only have been born of Roman parents, the only Whites in the otherwise Afro-Semitic "Holy Land" of the time. And since J.C.was not a Roman, he could not have been White. The White Greeks were long gone by that time. Whatever Christ's race could have been, his preachings have been used against the White Race and mean, in fact, suicide for any race which adopts them.

The statements attributed to Christ are indeed a formula for

race-suicide: "Love thy neighbor as thyself" (regardless of race). "Love thine enemy" (as we should the Soviet Union). "As you do unto the least of these, so you do also unto me", hereby translated as maintaining the unfit at the expense of the fit. "My kingdom is not of this earth." Right on! For by following the alleged teachings of Christ, the White Man is losing more and more of Planet Earth, just as he lost ancient Rome to the non-White slave population. Rome did not fall to the Aryan invaders misnamed "barbarians" by the decadent, race-mixed dweller-in-Rome. Rome had already fallen from the lack of White Romans, just as ancient Greece fell for lack of Aryan Greeks; Race-mixing means ruination for all White civilizations.

No wonder that Christianity and Satanism, that is, Judaism/Talmudism/Kabalism, have been so cozy! On the one hand, the Christians give credence to the dogma that the Jews are 'God's Chosen People,' while, on the other hand, the Jews worship the Prince of this Earth, or Satan. For the Christians, the Messiah has come on their behalf in the 'world to come,' and for the Jews, their Messiah (Satan) will come when they have captured all the world's wealth and when they have enslaved all the world's peoples. The Christian is taught to expect nothing in this life but to "lay up his treasures in heaven," to work hard, long, and honestly, to trust his leaders, and to "render unto Caesar" his work, earnings, his children and, finally, his own life, when "Caesar" requires them to. The 'religious' duty of the Jew, on the other hand, is to take, and take, and take!

What a symbiosis is shown by the relationship of Christian and Jew: like a master and slave, an oppressor and the oppressed, a hammer and anvil, a sadist and masochist. The Christian must work honestly to store up goodness in some airy-fairy afterlife, while the Jew must take the fruits of the Christian's labor as his right and duty in order to store up the goods of this world and so hasten the coming of the their Messiah (Satan).

While some benighted Jews accuse the Christian churches of persecuting them, we must view the situation more objectively. The Christians forbade their own believers from practicing usury and medicine during the mighty days of Church rule which are recorded in history as the Dark Ages. Only Jews were allowed to take interest and drug Christian rulers. And when the Jews became 'too much with us,' who protected them against the righteous wrath of the masses? Who, but the Christian Church! Even the clergy of the Church wear the clothing of orthodox Jews, from caftans to pork-pie hats, and even 'God's

representative on earth,' the leader of the Catholic Church, wears a kosher crash helmet, or skullcap! Are we blind we will not see?

In regard to the Jews, it is necessary to point out that most Jews were Khazars, not Semites, which means that they have no more historical title to the so-called Holy Land than do the Chinese Roman Catholics to the land of Italy. It is thus that the Khazars who converted to Judaism/Talmudism/Satanism around 700 A.D. never came from Palestine, which land they now hold in fee simple by fraud and brute force.

God created the Races. Man creates the religions. This is enough for us to respect the former and to suspect the latter. The ancient Aryan Greeks said: "Whom the Gods will destroy, they first make mad." The Tower of Babel was about the creation of madness through race-mixing, not through language-learning. One does not think a man crazy for the mere fact that one does not understand his language. Madness is more concretely expressed and conveyed by actions than by words. We do not think the French, whose language we may not understand, are crazy because we cannot understand what they are saying. Since they behave much as we do, we can understand their actions. But of other races, any similarity with our own is purely coincidental. A Black man is not a dark-skinned European and never will be. He is a creature on his own, just as is a Yellow man or a White man. The madness comes through the mixing of races, which, as we see in the mongrel par excellence—the Jew, produces conflicts within the individual so profound as to be destructive. The Jews do not lie when they state that their composite race has one of the highest insanity rates of all mankind. It means death to forget the eternal warning of the White Man to his posterity: *"Out of the corruption of women proceeds the confusion of races; out of the confusion of races, the loss of memory; out of the loss of memory, the loss of understanding, and out of this, all evil!"*

All Jew religions, including Talmudism, Christianity, and Communism, have one thing in common: they place Man in opposition to Nature. Man is part of Nature, however, and it is because Man has been misled by Jew-type thinking that he has lost his understanding of his place in the Universe. He has lost his identity and thus his Nature-prescribed path, and now thrashes about like a panic-stricken person trapped in quicksand, and his blind and foolish motions only thrust him downward toward extinction. Adolf Hitler tried to pull his people,

and, by extention, the White Race, out of the mortal mire of darkness and chaos, but we refused his hand, and the foremost specimen who betrayed their race in this fashion were the "Christians," who even today brag of their suicidal deed.

No White Man should strive to emulate or act like a Jew, much less want to be an 'honorary' Jew in the form of a 'Christian' or even 'Identity Christian'. As Pat Boone said: "There are three branches of Judaism—Orthodox, Reform, and Christian." When the White Man has once again discovered his true virtues and Identity and once again acts like a White Man instead of as an *Ersatz* Jew, he shall once again enter into harmony with Nature. This is our present, most pressing task, and this great work merits the best efforts of all of us. How about it, fellow White Man, are you ready to do your share by supporting those organizations and publications who have set out to accomplish the job? □

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

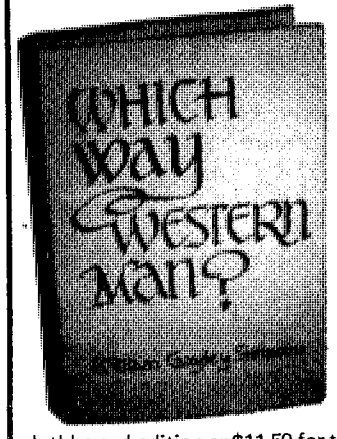

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

COOLIE LABOR

by
Major Donald Vincent Clerkin
Chairman, Euro-American Alliance

Gresham's Law holds that a debased coinage will inevitably drive out from circulation a sound coinage. Such inflationary measures drive down wages by increasing the numbers of workers competing for existing jobs. The employer thereby reaps a harvest of cheap labor and high profits. This system works well enough for the employer as long as skilled labor is at stake. If, however, the practice of acquiring cheap labor by debasing the coinage or currency continues long enough, then not only will cheap, unskilled labor replace the skilled workers in the mills, the birth rate of the unskilled, but employed, workers will soon supplant that of the out-of-work skilled worker. The result will be eventual economic collapse. No nation can long survive if its industrial plants are operated by inefficient workers, no matter how little they are paid.

More than one hundred years ago, business decided to employ Gresham's Law as it applied to labor. It was known then that Coolie Labor could work at a strong pace in a mill or mine for less wages and still live at a generally lower standard. Aryan workers in Europe and America were proficient and intelligent, and thus produced the finest products and a high rate of output in raw materials. But their costs in wages limited profits. So business began to export production to areas of the world, China, India, Japan, Mexico, and the like, wherein large pools of Coolie Labor could be profitably exploited. Pressures of over-population in such Third World countries made manufacturing there extremely difficult, as social conditions militated against profitable investment and return. Third World politics often are hostile to Western profits.

It was then decided in those *sub rosa* councils of business, industry, and government—Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderberger Group, Tavistock Institute, et al—that it would be easier to glean profits from Coolie Labor were such populations as Asians and East Indians to be imported into the Aryan countries. The thinking was that if the Coolie Labor was as good as it is under very poor social conditions in their native

countries, then in Europe and America, where social conditions are light years better due to the influence of Aryan Civilization, the Coolie Labor would work for much less, thus forcing down the wages of Aryan workers, and, in fact, supplanting White workers in the "smokestack industries."

South Africa is in its present condition of racial and social turmoil due to the importation very early of Asian and Hindu labor, then the importation by immigration of millions of uncivilized blacks from surrounding colonial areas. White labor in South Africa began to smart from the pressure brought to bear by Coolie Labor against high wages and thus against a high standard of living amongst the White population. There is a definite reason why there are but 4½ million Whites in South Africa and nearly 26 millions of individuals of other races and mixtures: South African profiteers created a wage climate in which large numbers of White workers could not survive; their numbers in the population were supplanted by blacks and coloreds, Asians and Hindus, who willingly picked up from their indigenous lands and immigrated to the southern, the White part of Africa.

Profiteers have created conditions for supplantation of White populations in nearly every country of Europe, North America, and in South Africa, Australia, and New Zealand. The White working class is being destroyed by invasions of non-Whites who are lured into White nations by the offer of jobs at any wages, and better living conditions. Turks are flooding West Germany; blacks, browns, and yellows are overpopulating formerly blue-collar White districts of Great Britain; Canada is receiving great numbers of East Indians (Hindus), and Asians; the United States is in the process of being overwhelmed demographically by practically every Third World people that can get to our shores, but especially by Mexican illegals; word from Australia has it that the government in Canberra has a specific policy to reorganize Australia into an Asian entity by way of a very strong representation of Chinese Coolie Labor (when Hong Kong is returned to Red China in 1997, watch what happens to White Australia); and New Zealand not only must deal with the rising activism of its Polynesian Maories, but the Whites are forbidden to speak out against rising numbers of Asians in the work force.

The vaunted "Capitalist" world is selling the Aryan down the drain in every area wherein he has erected a branch of his Civilization. When governments change their immigration

policies, as the United States did in 1965 to favor non-White immigration over European immigration, such governments act in the interests of bankers, financiers, and other bloodsucking profiteers, who do not care what happens to a White nation as long as there is something to drain from it. And what do the labor unions say about such policies? While decrying the loss of jobs in "smokestack industries" in America, the labor bosses go after the dues potential of the new Coolie Labor. The White worker who has been purged by the importation of Coolie Labor sits along the way, wondering how he will feed the family he has and vows to have no more children in such an unfair society. Blacks get their share from "Affirmative Action," but also feel the pressure against their wages from the new Coolie Labor which management has introduced into the workforce; black women continue to breed on what public aid offers, realizing with a basal instinct that numbers in such a struggle mean everything. Aryan numbers diminish, and with that comes the slow but certain stagnation, deterioration, and collapse of Aryan Civilization.

It is certain that the move to integrate the blue-collar White workers of America in their schools and neighborhoods with blacks was the scheme of business groups to proletarianize the Aryan people. As the integration buses rolled, the Coolie Labor began to enter the workforce. With Whites reduced to the social level of the black race, there would be little outcry against the slow reduction of wages and living standards brought about by the importation of Coolie Labor. Cheap labor drives out dear labor, and a reduced standard of living for Whites would not very well be seen as an assault if Whites were fully integrated with blacks. The business leaders of every city with a Federal court order to bus got behind the integration of the schools, even though they lived in suburban areas not covered by the orders of the Federal courts.

Apartheid in South Africa, instituted in 1948 as an official state policy, was an attempt to undo the harm that open immigration had caused. Non-Whites by that time had control of the workplace, even though Aryans still managed it. Everywhere this is allowed to happen, in every nation of the West where Coolie Labor is allowed to conquer, Third World populations *supplant* Aryan populations. White nations are being depopulated by the schemes of the profiteers. *Such Sons-of-Bitches should be tried and sentenced to death for what they have done!* □

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

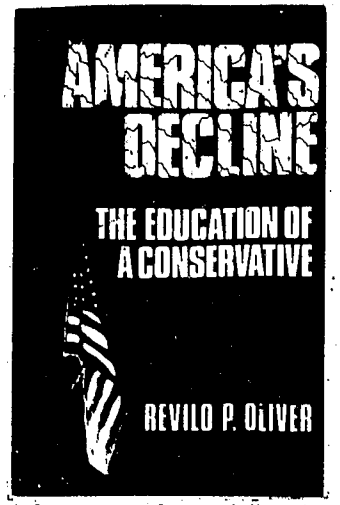

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIAL

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Revilo P. Oliver: AIDING THE PUBLIC, page 1; OUR VANISHING COUSINS; page 11; BEYOND GOOD AND EVIL, page 17; A ROSE BY ANOTHER NAME, page 19; WHEN THE TWAIN DO MEET, page 21. — ILSE KOCH AND THE DOUBLE STANDARD, by Allan Callahan, page 25. — IT IS THE LAW, by Wodenson, page 33. — THE IRON GUARD: An Interview with an Officer of the Pre-War Iron Guard, page 36. — LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 43. — INDEX 1985, page 59.

VOL. 13 — NO. 4 DECEMBER 1985

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

AIDING THE PUBLIC

The reticence about Acquired Immunity Deficiency in the United States was ended by featured articles in *Newsweek*, on which I commented in *Liberty Bell* for October, and in *Time* (12 August). The reaction of our professional "Liberals," with their organic hatred of their own race, was predictable: anguish over possible prejudice against America's male darlings and rabid indignation against employers who do not yearn to associate with homosexuals already infected by the disease.

It is now generally admitted that the disease is epidemic in Africa, where at least one species of monkey (which I suppose to be the *Cercopithecus sabaeus*) is known to be generally infected and to suffer no ill effects, and large numbers of Congoids in east central Africa, estimated to be about 30%[1] of the total population, have the virus that causes the disease, but no statistics, so far as I know, are available to show whether the infection is lethal to pure-blooded Congoids as it invariably is to some of the White races. One peculiarity of the Blacks is that their females transmit the disease by ordinary sexual intercourse. That will assure even greater enthusiasm for real Integration in

1. This is the estimate made by Belgian physicians who visited the Congo (called Zaïre since it was handed over to the savages); so far as I have noticed, the only figure given in the press in this country is 5%, and this was used in the article in *Time*. In Northern Rhodesia (now called Zambia), British physicians found that of seventy-one niggers suffering from a wasting disease peculiar to Blacks, sixty-three had the virus of Acquired Immunity Deficiency, but they were uncertain whether the virus had merely made the sixty-three more susceptible to a quite different but lethal disease, as it commonly does, or the remaining eight patients were also infected by the virus, of which no trace could be found in their blood. A correspondent informs me that the World Health Organization refuses to admit that "AIDS" has been found in Africa, doubtless to prevent the taxpaying animals in the United States from feeling less love for the dear savages whom they work so hard to pamper.

this country.

The *Scientific American* for December contains a long article by Jeffrey Laurence of Cornell University which identifies the particular kind of lymphocyte, designated "T4," that is attacked by the virus of "AIDS" and converted into an agent of infection that destroys the immune system, which is the physiological force long known to physicians as the *vis medicatrix naturae*. Professor Laurence sweetens his article with a few comments that may give some reassurance to superficial readers.

The same issue contains a short, but highly significant, article (pp. 78 f.) about the research of Professor Myron Essex of Harvard. The most innocent and pathetic victims of "Aids" are the persons who contract the deadly infection in hospitals where they are given transfusions of infected blood, and commonly infect their wives before they know of their own infection. To reassure the public, the Food and Drug Administration in the District of Corruption announced that it had developed a test that was 99.8% efficient in detecting infected blood.

It has been many years since alert Americans could assume that official pronouncements of their government bore any relation to truth that was more than coincidental. The great machinery of "democracy" depends on keeping its subjects content in their pastures and so befuddled that they imagine they have some influence on their herdsmen. Official statements are necessarily made for their effect on the serfs. As for the arm of concealed despotism commonly known and correctly called PHEW!, any optimistic hopes of integrity in it were finally ended by the highly indiscreet fit of departmental temper by which the agency took vengeance on an honest scientist on its payroll when he exposed the department's efforts to make a big promotion out of a rare and trivial malady it called "swine flu" and, from design or sheer fecklessness, to use that promotion to make Americans generally susceptible to some potentially deadly epidemic of influenza in subsequent years. Naturally, no observant American who heard the boast about the "99.8% infallible blood test" did more than wonder whether by any chance the facts happened to justify the political propaganda.

When Dr. Anthony Morris published the results of research that exposed the "swine flu" hoax in 1976, the enraged bureaucrats compelled him to accept "retirement," drove him from the building, dismantled his laboratory, killed all his test animals, burned his records of research, and imposed silence on his subordinates. Since Professor Essex is safe behind the battle-

ments of Harvard, the Federal bureaucrats' fury is likely to do no more than give them apoplexy.

Professor Essex's modestly stated conclusion is that at least five per-cent of blood infected with Immunity Deficiency is not detected, even when all three of the available tests are used, instead of only one, as is commonly done in hospitals. The specific results reported in the *Scientific American* show how very moderate is the estimate of five per-cent.

Professor Essex became curious when blood from three males known to be infected with the virus[2] was given two of the tests most commonly used, with the result that it would have been pronounced safe for inclusion in "blood banks" in hospitals. And when he followed up this clue, he found that out of 719 specimens of blood that had been found to be infected, 501 would have been passed as safe by at least one of the three tests now in general use, and of 218 infected specimens, only 35 were identified by the kind of test that is regarded as most nearly definitive. You will not need to use a calculating machine to ascertain that the "finfallibility" of th testing is something less than "99.8%."

In his article, Professor Laurence reports estimates that between one million and two million persons now in the United States are already infected with the virus that causes Acquired Immunity Deficiency and can transmit it to others. The incubation period may vary from several months to decades. "By one estimate, which is probably conservative, seven per-cent of the currently infected but still [apparently] healthy individuals will develop AIDS each year." By 'develop' he means that they will start dying from the incurable disease that will kill all of the infected persons sooner or later.

He also reports that the virus has been found in the saliva and tears of infected perverts, and it is a reasonable inference that it is likewise found in the saliva and tears of all infected individuals. The evidence now available indicates that healthy individuals will become infected if the enterprising virus has an opportunity to enter their blood-stream through even the slightest wound,

2. The causative agent is now described as an extremely minute virus, and one hears nothing of the 'prions' I mentioned in *Liberty Bell*, May 1985, p. 2. None of the articles about Acquired Immunity Deficiency that I have seen mention the analogies between that disease and kuru. Kuru, by the way, is similar to, if not identical with, a disease of sheep which can be controlled only by promptly destroying all sheep that *could* have been infected in any region in which the malady appears.

such as a scratch on the hand or the bleeding of the gums that often follows use of a toothbrush, which is usually so slight as to be unnoticed or disregarded.

It would be nice, of course, if some means of controlling the contagion of Acquired Immunity Deficiency could be found, but the work thus far done has yielded only a frightening indication that there may be physiological reasons why no inhibiting agent can be found.[3]

A sane man will always be on his guard against the apocalyptic fantasies to which religious individuals (including many ostensibly irreligious "Liberals") are prone, and it is true that the future is essentially unknowable, but the most cold-blooded and rational man will foresee the ineluctable consequences, if a million persons now in the United States have already contracted an incurable and lethal disease but will not know they have it until they are ready to start dying from it, and will in the meantime unknowingly disseminate the deadly malady by sexual intercourse and probably in many other ways.[4] What is uncertain is how our enemies will take advantage of those consequences in their secret war against our race.[5]

3. Certain of the "miracle drugs" that are being constantly devised by the drug-industry have been found to inhibit the multiplication of the virus, but they also paralyse or destroy the immune system itself, leaving the victim no better than before, although, if he is kept in isolation from all possible infections, such drugs may make him die more slowly, a dubious benefit, except to the various individuals who will profit from prolonging the victim's life at the expense of the taxpayers. You will see why the Immunity Deficiency may be the kind of malady that can be cured only by killing the patient. This research, however, has directed attention to the highly important question of the extent to which some of the drug-industry's creations may permanently damage the immune system, promoting recovery from one disease at the cost of leaving the patient more vulnerable to others.

4. A correspondent assures me that he has personal knowledge of cases in which the virus was introduced into the victim's body by drugs that incorporate elements taken from blood which had been sterilized by both heat and formaldehyde.

5. As I write, the press reports that Margaret Heckler, Secretary of Health and Human Services, who has been quoted as boasting that "through the development of our blood test, we have been able to exclude all contaminated blood," is about to be replaced with a bureaucrat who has not yet told such whoppers. An observer of activity in that department of "our" government sees indications that it may be preparing an improved "swine flu" hoax by claiming to have a vaccine that will give immunity to Acquired Immunity Deficiency; the concealed despotism that owns the

Since Aryans are now afraid to mention the biological facts of race, lest Jews punish them for their disobedience, the racial aspects of Immunity Deficiency remain so confused that one does not know which conjecture about them is the most probable. The pictures in the press of persons who have died or are dying of the terrible disease all show victims who are, or at least seem to be, Aryan, but there are some indications that that is a planned deception. We do know that the disease originated among niggers and was communicated by them to other races, evidently including our own. What we do not know, it seems, is whether the disease is like syphilis in that it can be endemic among some races that have an innate tolerance of it and are not made seriously ill by it. We know that the virus of "AIDS" is endemic among at least one species of African monkey and harmless to them. It is therefore possible, as I suggested above, that Congoids, natives of Africa, have a similar tolerance that at least reduces the consequences of infection, but my conjecture in the October issue that the persons classified as Black in the statistics I quoted might be mulattos was obviously only a conjecture, suggested by the fact that the persons classified as "Hispanic" were really mestizos.[6] It is possible to form quite different conjectures, and I have had letters from correspondents who have done so.[7] So long as the Jews (with, of course, their

Congress will then have administration of the "vaccine" made mandatory. The taxpaying animals will be herded to "clinics" in which they will have injected a "vaccine" which, like the one devised for "swine flu," will cause an epidemic of what it purports to prevent. Thus the entire population, or, at least, the Aryan part of it, can be infected with the virus of Immunity Deficiency, thus assuring equality and preventing the sin of discrimination. Surely, Americans, trained in their schools and churches, will not be so bigoted as to object to such social justice!

6. I am told that, as seems reasonable, there are very few sambos among the hordes that, with the connivance of our enemies in Washington and the active coöperation of treasonous churchmen, pour across the borders from Mexico in preparation for their take-over of the southwestern part of the United States and the expulsion or massacre of its White population. I do not call to mind at the moment the ethnological terms for the products of interbreeding between sambos and mestizos and between sambos and Whites; I suppose they are not numerous, but I know of no statistics.

7. One correspondent says that a survey of 272 persons in Baltimore, Maryland, who have died or presumably are now dying of Immunity Deficiency shows that fully 80% of them are niggers, while the remaining 20% is composed of mestizos, Jews, and Whites, in diminishing order. He adds that most of the Aryans whose pictures have appeared in the press as having died or being about to die of the disease were infected by blood

"Liberal" stooges) forbid study of ethnology, we are likely to be left with a painful and dangerous uncertainty.

What is certain is the geography of the dire disease. That has been made clear by the research conducted by Dr. Peter Piot of the Institute for Tropical Medicine in Antwerp and having the high degree of probability that prudent business men accept as certainty in making their decisions. Dr. Piot found that there was a high incidence of the disease in the capital and largest city of the Congo, known as Leopoldville while the country was under civilized rule and now called Kinshasa in the festering savagery now called Zaire (the name given to the great river by the Portuguese explorers in the Sixteenth Century). Thousands of niggers from Haiti[8] lived in that city from the early 1960s to the middle of the 1970s, and then dispersed to their homeland or directly to parts of North America and Europe of which the feeble-minded inhabitants were eager to demonstrate their freedom from "racism." From Haiti infected human vermin poured into the United States and especially into Florida, where they were welcomed by all big-hearted boobs and the de-

transfusions in hospitals. From this he draws an inference that is the opposite of my conjecture, viz., that our race may have some natural resistance to the virus when it is not introduced directly into the blood-stream. He also notes that infected perverts are eager to communicate their disease to the general populace (and another correspondent quotes an editorial in a magazine for homosexuals urging precisely that, evidently with knowledge of the unreliability of the blood-tests of which Washington boasted). He therefore foresees, on a somewhat different basis, the official action predicted by the observer whose opinion I cited in note 5 above.

8. Here again a racial question is possible. As is well known, the niggers in Haiti, incited by British missionaries, full of Jesus, and French Jacobins, full of Jewish drivel about "equality" and "human rights," and eventually aided by the British navy, exterminated the entire white population that had made that French colony a civilized region. (For a detailed history of events that delight the secret hearts of all true "Liberals," see Lothrop Stoddard's *The French Revolution in San Domingo,* published in 1914 and now available from Liberty Bell Publications.) After they had exterminated all the White population, the full-blooded Blacks naturally turned with zest to exterminating the mulattos, who were then quite numerous. This domestic fun continued intermittently until the occupation of Port-au-Prince by American troops in 1915. At the latest estimate (no believable statistics are available), the percentage of mulattos in the total population had fallen to less than 4%. It is possible, however, that mulattos, being the more intelligent and energetic part of the population, formed a large part of the thousands who rushed from Haiti to the Congo to get their pickings from the harvest provided by the "anti-colonialism" of Aryan imbeciles and traitors.

generates who contracted the disease from the immigrants, if they had not already contracted it in Haiti, a favorite resort for perverts and "do-gooding" churchmen. That was the principal channel through which an incurable disease generated in Africa was disseminated to an estimated million or two million inhabitants of the United States, most of whom have yet to die of it after infecting millions more.

It is indubitable that the disease originated among niggers and that the ever growing epidemic was planted in our population by White males who were not only homosexuals but so depraved that they copulated with niggers, doubtless taking pride in the demonstration that they were too noble and intellectual to be "racist." That, of course, is the ideal that is rammed into the minds of all young Americans by the public schools, the colleges and universities, the churches, the alien government in Washington, and the Jews' newspapers and boob-tubes.[9]

The disease thus brought upon us is incurable, because, according to A. D. J. Robertson, of the Research Testing and

9. Canada, by the way, is in the same plight as the United States; for its simple-minded Anglo-Saxons were persuaded by Jews and traitors to show how big-hearted they were by importing anthropoid vermin from the "Third World." The Canadian organization, Citizens for Foreign Aid Reform (P. O. Box 332, Rexdale, Ontario), published in its report on immigration for Autumn, 1985, an article by John Morgan on the disease that "first spread from Central Africa (Zaire) via Haiti and the U.S. to Canada," giving the usual description of Acquired Immunity Deficiency, but adding the point that the vaccines that are commonly used against other diseases (smallpox, measles, poliomyelitis, etc.) are deadly to persons whose immune system cannot react with them. He also calls attention to a factor overlooked in many discussions. Since a male who has been infected sexually by a male in turn infects females with whom he has normal sexual intercourse, and since in Canada, as in the United States, "educators" have labored mightily to excite bi-sexual promiscuity in adolescent children, many of the children who were thus demoralized must now be infected. (Robertson, in the article I cite below, especially apprehends contagion "on the playing fields of schools and universities," i.e., among athletes and their admirers, among whom notably intensive and indiscriminate promiscuity is now normal.) Mr. Morgan quotes a study by Kevin Orr, who found that in the city of Toronto the incidence of "AIDS" doubles every six months, almost twice as rapidly as in North America as a whole, where the geometrical increase apparently takes from ten to twelve months. Thus the future of Toronto's population may easily be calculated. He adds, "We can take no comfort from the fact that for more than fifteen years many of us have been vilified for repeatedly speaking out against the permissiveness in our society which has encouraged homosexuality as an 'alternative lifestyle,' and which has brought an influx of Third World immigrants, some of whom have brought leprosy, AIDS, and other diseases."

Development Corporation, in the *Wall Street Journal* (31 October 1985), the virus first incorporates itself in the genetic material of the brain cells, whence it re-enters the blood stream to multiply itself. "As the virus replicates itself it evolves rapidly so that there are always many immunologically different strains present in an infected individual." Obviously, even if vaccines could be found, it would be impossible to administer a vaccine for each of the many strains, and even if that could be done, it would be futile, because no conceivable treatment "could destroy the retroviral DNA incorporated in the genome of brain cells without destroying the brain cells themselves."

He estimates that in the United States "about two million are now infected and will remain infectious until they die of the slow encephalopathy typical of lentiviral disease." He estimates that, at the present rate of increase, there will be in this country at the end of 1990 some 448,000 persons who are dying of the disease, and some 64,000,000 who are permanently infected and awaiting the appearance of the symptoms that will indicate that they have begun the slow march to their graves.

If this projection is correct—and no information now available casts doubt upon it—it should be obvious that before 1990 there will be cataclysmic social convulsions in a nation that is now hopelessly bankrupt and in the last stages of decadence, having committed suicide to please its implacable enemies. The impoverished people of a debtor nation with an intrinsically worthless currency could never build and staff enough hospitals to care for the dying, let alone the far more numerous persons in whom the terminal phase has not yet appeared and whom it may be impossible to identify as already infected. And let us not emulate the Americans' patron saint, Pollyanna, and ignore reality. If the projection is correct, and if the nature of the virus has been accurately determined, the cataclysm seems inevitable, and it would seem scarcely worthwhile for our enemies to do anything to exacerbate it or even to exploit it. Before we reach 1990 with its 64,000,000 cases of Acquired Immunity Deficiency, our people will either have resigned themselves to perish in a delirium of religiosity,[10] or some will remember that decades

10. The dervishes seem to be uncertain about the best way to exploit the coming epidemic in the salvation-business. By automatic reflex, of course, they identify every disaster as proof of old Yahweh's irascibility, and experts in "Bible prophecy" promptly start looking through their favorite storybook for a passage in which Jesus or his daddy threatened or promised to do what he has just done. We may expect the "creation scientists," who deny all biological change, whether by evolution or mutation, to come up

of experience with comparable lentiviral diseases in livestock have shown that there is only one way to prevent the infection from becoming universal: ruthless slaughter of all animals that are or *could have been* infected. That is not a pleasant prospect, but men made desperate by fear of death become ruthless. And if they do, one may at least hope they will not overlook the true authors of calamity.

The future thus portended is indeed frightful, but the readers of this magazine belong to the tiny minority that is willing to think instead of emoting. We can consider the terrible prospect rationally.

All viable races believe in their own superiority. Our race, however, has been infected for fifteen centuries by a Judaic superstition that gradually etiolated our racial instincts and paralysed the immune system of our race. Few indeed are the Aryans today whose minds have not been rotted by the psychic virus of which babble about "one world," "all mankind," and "equality" are the deadly symptoms. The great majority of Aryans are now so prostrated by the infection that they love their enemies and hate their own race. They are not fit to survive. They will not survive.

---

with proof that the old bungler who created the heavens and earth in 4004 B.C. designed the virus of Immunity Deficiency on Saturday (or was it Friday?) night, just before laying off work, and we may suppose that he was proud of his ingenuity in devising that special way of tormenting the wretched creatures he had just created, omnisciently foreseeing their surprise when he sicked it on them six thousand years later. The holy men are naturally soliciting funds so that they can cheer up persons dying of the disease by telling them that, if they can believe the impossible, Jesus will be waiting to welcome their ghosts, but so far as I know, none of God's salesmen has as yet claimed that he could cure the disease by prevailing on his boss to do it, as, of course, an omnipotent god could do instantaneously, if he turned his mind to it. Such a promotion should be highly lucrative as the epidemic increases, since the dying, if gullible, would pay handsomely for a chance of salvation on earth, and when the victim dies, it could be explained that he was, after all, so sinful he couldn't work up the faith of a mustard seed. In British Columbia one of God's men seems to have gotten off to a bad start, probably while trying to distract attention from the public schools and other agencies that made homosexuality so fashionable. He says that it is damnable to "discriminate" against perverts: they were *all* born as homosexuals, i.e., Yahweh made them that way, whence it follows that we must love them and their diseases. The argument is perfectly logical, of course, and should be cogent to True Believers, but I feel certain that the experts on Madison Avenue would say that that kind of advertising doesn't create the right kind of "image" for a flourishing business.

Our concern is for the few Aryans who have not lost the will-to-live. And there is one encouraging difference between psychic pathology and physical pathology: minds that have retained some native vigor can often overcome the spiritual virus and recover their racial vitality.

That is the cardinal fact we must keep in mind when we think about the years ahead.

To an historian, there is nothing really dismaying about a calculation that in 1990 some 64,000,000 inhabitants of the United States will be doomed to a lingering death. The great Plague in the time of the Antonines destroyed at least half of the population of the Roman Empire. The Black Death that came to Europe from the Orient in the Fourteenth Century killed at least half of the total population of Europe—some estimate three-quarters.

The United States today is terribly overpopulated. It contains at least 250,000,000 individuals classified as human beings, and the total may be horribly greater. (The census of 1980 gave a total of 226,504,825, and a rate of increase which would give c. 243,000,000 today. To this total must be added the swarms our enemies have imported illegally and to which *their* Congress in Washington is about to give 'amnesty' and citizenship, numbering at least 17,000,000 and perhaps as many as 48,000,000.) An optimum population for the United States would not exceed 100,000,000. The elimination of the enormous surplus would greatly benefit us, assuming, of course, that the valuable part of the population survived.

The boobs like to jabber about "preserving our freedoms" and to give themselves a thrill of complacency by reading stories about the horrors of life in the Soviet Union. They have not even noticed the noose about their necks, because it has thus far been tightened only a little each year. As a matter of fact, Americans have much less freedom than do the denizens of the far less efficient Soviet states; the difference is that thus far the owners of the Americans have not openly exercised many of the powers they now have—but there are indications that they intend to accelerate enforcement of their control over the stupid creatures who *gave* themselves into slavery.

Americans are now helpless. The governmental power to which they have enslaved themselves can destroy any American or any number of them whenever it wishes.

An epidemic of the magnitude projected for 1990 and following years would shatter the power of the despotism that

now has us by the neck. The computers on which every American's income, expenditures, and activities are now registered would whir in vain. The terrorist arms of government would become demoralized and incompetent. And it is most unlikely that Aryans who had retained some virility could be kept in a drunken stupor on Jesus-juice. They would act. And I am still willing to bank on the intelligence and courage of uninfected Aryans in the social cataclysm that the epidemic will cause. That is why it is so important to ascertain the racial distribution of Immunity Deficiency and of mortality from it.

In sum, then, the virus that the niggers of central Africa bestowed on us does not justify an unmitigated pessimism. On the basis of present knowledge, we may foresee not only social convulsions horrible to the participants but also a chance for Aryans to recover their racial health. And if they do not take that chance when it comes—dare I say it?—the new Plague will only have aided them on their way to extinction.

* * *

OUR VANISHING COUSINS

Since the publication of the late Robert Ardrey's *African Genesis* in 1971, the mountain gorilla has been a species of particular interest to us, if we take an intelligent interest in our own species and its problematical future. The gorillas, our cousins and a branch of the evolutionary line of which the several human species are at present the most conspicuous and numerous product, are a biological failure and their species is dwindling rapidly and inexorably to final extinction. Ardrey made the suggestion, which was startling at first sight, that the racial psyche of the gorillas was biologically aware of their hopeless plight and impending doom. That genetic despair was manifest in the etiolation of their vital instincts and progressive loss of the racial will-to-live.

When we Aryans ponder the plight of our own species, the only one for which we must feel a personal and necessary concern, we observe a phenomenal etiolation of our racial instincts and a progressive effacement of our racial will-to-live and to subdue other species for the benefit and enhancement of our own. There are, furthermore, obvious analogies. The gorillas, although they are physically by far the more powerful of the primates, have become peace-lovers in their degeneracy and

they avoid combat, slinking away from adversaries they cannot frighten by idle blustering. They have lost the territorial imperative and no longer have homes or territories they defend from the intrusion of aliens. The mammalian imperative to perpetuate and multiply the species has become so feeble that males have become permissive toward their females and offspring, tolerating profligacy in the former and insubordination in the latter, and showing little concern for the welfare of either.

Gorillas unconsciously, and Aryans consciously, seem to acquiesce in the decline and eventual extinction of their species, and if we would apologize for them by explaining that they are retreating before enemies with whom they do not have the intelligence to cope or the courage to contend, is not that apology an admission that the species have become biologically obsolete and unfit to survive in the conditions in which they find themselves? And may not our contemporaries' endless gabble about "one world," "brotherhood," and similar frantic denials of reality emanate from a racial psyche which, far below the level of consciousness and implicit in the primordial force that makes an organism live, has somehow sensed that Aryans no longer have the vitality to strive and conquer and so must ineluctably go under in a world in which only the fit survive?

It is therefore with more than an academic interest that we take up a new study of a species that shows such disturbing analogies to our own, *Gorillas in the Mist*, by Dian Fossey (Boston, Houghton Mifflin, 1983; $21.50).[1] Miss Fossey, with a dedication of which only women are capable, devoted thirteen years of her life to close and intimate observation of mountain gorillas and to personal association with many of them, who accepted her companionship as though she were one of their

1. The book is well printed with apt photographs. Miss Fossey writes a generally acceptable prose, but although the publishers are one of the most respected still in the business, their editorial staff was given to somnolence. One reads, for example, on p. xviii, "Dr. Leakey's planning was indeed fortuitous [*sic!*]. In the six and a half years [since the last study of the gorillas] . . . the ratio of adult gorilla males to females . . . had dropped . . . accompanied by a halving of the population." Miss Fossey did not intend nonsense, so she must have written, or intended to write, 'fortunate.' But even that will not do, although readers accustomed to the catachrestic and soloecistic prose of our contemporaries may guess the meaning that is not expressed. What the author meant is, 'It was fortunate that Dr. Leaky decided to have a new study made so soon after the preceding one,' i.e., before the population of gorillas dwindled to less than half.

group. She learned to recognize individuals by their features and distinctive nose-prints. (Portraits of a dozen of her best friends are assembled for comparison on the end-pages of the book.) She carried the young on her shoulders and became such a pal of adults that one photograph shows her playfully tickling a monster that could have literally torn her limb from limb. She gave fanciful names to the gorillas she knew best and followed their individual fortunes for years, often from birth to death. (Four pages of genealogical tables show the descendants of as many prominent males, usually with dates of birth and decease and a notation of the cause of death.)

Miss Fossey, being a woman, even found spiritual values in the anthropoids with whom she associated for so many years. She became especially fond of a female gorilla whom she named Macho. (The name is a Swahili word that means 'eyes,' and has, of course, nothing to do with the Spanish adjective that means 'male' and is commonly misused by 'hippies' and journalists who try to be cute.) Of one encounter, she writes: "Suddenly I heard a noise in the foliage by my side and looked directly into the beautifully trusting face of Macho, who stood gazing at me. She had left her group to come to me. On perceiving the softness, tranquility, and trust conveyed by Macho's eyes, I was overwhelmed by the extraordinary depth of our rapport. The poignancy of her gift will never diminish." Macho belonged to the harem of a gorilla whom Miss Fossey named Uncle Bert, and she was especially grieved when both were killed, evidently while trying to protect their infant son from either poachers or officials of the nigger government, who wanted to impress visiting journalists.

Poachers shoot gorillas to obtain their heads, for sale to tourists, and their ears, tongues, testicles, and small fingers, for use in manufacturing a potent tonic that is prepared and sold by native holy men, who practice *sumu*, the local variety of the *ju-ju* that is the common faith of the Blacks, who are, by nature, even more religious than "born again" Americans.[2]

2. Miss Fossey conclusively confirms the observations of Dr. Harry B. Wright (*Witness to Witchcraft*, New York, 1957), which I have so often cited in my remarks about religion. Nature has equipped Congoids for a Faith so intense that the mumbo-jumbo of their witch-doctors can excite a psychosomatic reaction that is lethal. Miss Fossey knew one Black male who died because a sorcerer condemned him to death by cutting the throat of a dedicated chicken, and she saw some of her own employees, who believed that a hex had been put on them, convinced they would die if the spell was not removed by a well-paid holy man; she saw them

Both religions, incidentally, venerate the cross as a sacred symbol.

The gorillas have retreated to the slopes of several extinct volcanos that lie in a narrow band across the boundaries of three territories in Africa that were once under civilized rule, but were restored to savagery by American taxpayers: the Belgian Congo (now called Zaïre), Belgian Ruanda (now called Rwanda for no good reason), and Uganda, which will retain its old name so long as British boobs finance its savages as "members of the Commonwealth." The natives of the region are Congoids, chiefly of the Bantu tribe of Hutu (Bahutu), except that in Ruanda some Watusi (Tutsi) survived the massacres that the Americans incited and financed.

The Watusi are an Hamitic people, who speak a language that is related to Ancient Egyptian and Coptic, and some anthropological theorists like to imagine that they are descended from the mongrelized Egyptians of the later Empire, who could have tried to colonize the interior of Africa. (The theory dates from Victorian times and doubtless suggested to Sir Henry Rider Haggard the background of his famous romance, *She*, and its sequels.) The Watusi have a considerable admixture of Black blood and most of them have features and complexions that are somewhat Negroid; they are noted for their physique and stature, since many of the men are seven feet tall, and they have supplied many of the basketball players who engross the mental capacities of some Americans. Although they had no real culture, the Watusi were more intelligent than the Bantu and

actually waste away before her very eyes until she provided the money for the magical cure, which soon restored them to health. It appears that the niggers' belief in the supernatural can also be used to subject a victim to the will of the wizard. One of Miss Fossey's employees surreptitiously took hair from her hair-brush and used it for an invultuation essentially similar to the invultuations practiced by Christians during the Middle Ages. The hair was affixed to a bit of wood carved to resemble her head (not, note, her entire body, as would have been necessary had her death been intended); as soon as the scalp of the little image had been entirely covered with her hair, it was to be pulverized and the powder was to be introduced into her food and drink by her servant, a little at a time, so that the contamination would not be noticed. It was believed that this technique would render her totally subservient to the will of the magician, and such doubtless would have been the effect, had it been practiced on an African native. Miss Fossey, however, belonged to a race that nature has equipped with organs of rational thought and scepticism about supernatural hocus-pocus, although in many members of our race the organs atrophy for want of exercise.

naturally dominated the lower race in Ruanda until American do-gooders, with their morbid hatred of civilization, promoted "anti-colonialism" and supplied the numerically preponderant Hutu with modern rifles and ammunition to help them exterminate the "aristocratic" Watusi, who were not given modern arms and were overwhelmed by the vast mass of their inferiors. The resulting massacres were horrendous, but excited no qualms in the United States, where "intellectuals," depraved by Jewish superstitions, are always pleased when a superior population, even if not Aryan, is destroyed by a lower species, thus producing progress toward a "democracy" of universal barbarity.

If your interest in gorillas is socio-biological and philosophical, you will be disappointed by Miss Fossey's book. She seems never to have heard of Ardrey's thesis or have thought of the biological implications of what she observed. The gorillas are indeed making rapid progress toward extinction. There were 500 of them in 1960 and only 242 in 1981. In one area, a population of 169 dwindled to 52 in seven years. Miss Fossey attributes the decline to the depredations of more human anthropoids, which became an important factor only in quite recent times and, as she may not have perceived, directly as a result of "anti-colonialism." The savages were not only turned loose, but are heavily subsidized by Aryan idiots, who supply them with foodstuffs and medical services to accelerate their prodigious multiplication, and fawningly provide them with some trappings of civilization to encourage them to strut about as "emerging nations" in what would be a black-face farce, if the boobs still had wit enough to laugh at absurdity. Miss Fossey hopes that the gorillas can be preserved as an "endangered species" with funds supplied by civilized nations, but with the rapid breeding of Congoids, there will be constant encroachment on the tiny territory that has been theoretically reserved for the big apes and a continual diminution of their food. Gorillas are not carnivorous and subsist entirely on wild vegetation, spiced with insects. It takes an enormous amount of such food to nourish four hundred pounds of muscle, and an adult gorilla has to spend all his waking hours in eating.

If ability to survive environmental change is a test of intelligence, all apes are less intelligent than baboons, who are classified as monkeys, and Congoids, who are classified as human, two species that instinctively form tribal organizations under the rule of chiefs, whereas apes, like "liberated" Americans, reject the hierarchical principle and individuals think only of

their own comfort and whims. Apes do that instinctively, while Americans have profited from the "back-to-the-ape" movement in their public schools.

Miss Fossey has compiled scientifically a vast amount of data about gorillas. They are less intelligent than chimpanzees. They do not think of using twigs or sticks to obtain desired food, and the cries by which they communicate among themselves are less numerous and significant.[3] (It would be interesting to see a comparison between gorillas and their nearest congeners, the orang-utans of the East Indies.)

Miss Fossey and her White assistants made a detailed study of the pathology of gorillas, and set forth the results with scientific precision in several appendices to her book. Endemic diseases are a chronic dysentery and hepatitis. (The latter will be recognized as the most popular disease of American homosexuals, since the epidemic of "AIDS" is still in its early stages. Apes are not practicing homosexuals, and I judge from Miss Fossey's silence that male gorillas do not handle the sexual organs of other males as an assertion of social superiority, as do chimpanzees.) Gorillas often contract pneumonia, which is usually fatal. They are commonly infested with parasites, ranging from body lice to hookworms and tapeworms.

Although male gorillas seem indifferent to adultery by their females, it is noteworthy that when a male has taken a female with her child from another group, he kills the child before engendering offspring of his own. Gorillas, like all mammals except humans, copulate only when the female is in oestrus, but Miss Fossey observed some young males who tried to subjugate sexually immature females, perhaps for practice.[4] According to her observations, females become puberate at the age of ten or sometimes nine, but it is possible that some may be as precocious as the negress who was in an advanced stage of pregnancy when she was nine and attracted some attention because physicians announced they would abort her and the hospital was picketed by a crowd of nitwits, who believed that Jesus had injected a soul into the fetus, presumably intending to afflict

3. Miss Fossey does not mention the experiment conducted at an American zoo—in Atlanta, as I recall—a few years ago. A gorilla was provided with a television receiver, and it was found that his favorite programs were the ones that were most popular with American addicts of the boob-tube.

4. Persons who are much interested in such matters may wish to speculate about the significance of an odd incident reported on p. 81.

Americans with another nuisance.

The gorillas have an ardent champion in Miss Fossey and, no doubt, some of her colleagues, but it is unlikely that their biologically obsolete species can long be preserved from extinction. Whether our race will follow them into oblivion is still uncertain.

* * *

BEYOND GOOD AND EVIL

We need to be reminded from time to time of the crucial problem that must be solved if our race is to survive, the Jews' subversion and inversion of our morality that Nietzsche so clearly analysed in *Zur Genealogie der Moral.*[1] A novel that marginally touches upon that problem was republished in England late last year. The author, who styles himself Bill Hopkins,[2] was one of the seven young Englishmen who, distressed by the suicide of the British Empire and moral squalor of the Little Britain, were collectively known as the "Angry Young Men." Hopkins, to judge by his chapter in the manifesto entitled *Declaration* (London, 1957), was the most original and incisive thinker in the group, although the member of it who is now best known was Malcolm Muggeridge, who ended his career by making Christians purr over a book about Jesus they did not understand.

Also in 1957, Hopkins's novel, *The Divine and the Decay*, was issued by a pusillanimous publisher, who promptly suppressed it and destroyed all unsold copies when the Judaized jackals of the press began to howl that it was—oh, horrors!—"Fascistic." It has now been republished, with a new preface by

1. There are several English translations of *The Genealogy of Morals*, the most fundamental of all of Nietzsche's works. The two best known are by Horace B. Samuel and Francis Golffing. I have collated neither with the German text and so cannot express an opinion about their relative merits.

2. I do not know whether 'Bill' is the old and rare English name, derived from Anglo-Saxon *bill*, a falchion or halberd, which now survives as a name for a kind of pruning-hook and as a surname, or is the nickname that is accepted as a hypocoristic substitute for 'William,' although it probably arose from some confusion with the dialectical or colloquial 'billy,' which is still occasionally heard in the phrase "his billies and titties," i.e., his brothers and sisters, although it is obsolete in the sense of 'fellow, boon companion.'

the author and an introduction by Colin Wilson (London, Deverell & Birdsey, 1984).

The Divine and the Decay is unsatisfactory, both as a novel and as a discussion of the moral problem. The promise of the opening situation is not fulfilled. The protagonist, a highly intelligent and seemingly ruthless young man named Plowart, had joined, five years before the story begins, a middle-aged and well-known conservative, Sir Gregory Bourcey, in founding the New Britain League,[3] and they attracted so large a following that their first candidate, Plowart, is almost certain to be elected to the Parliament in a proximate by-election. Plowart, who sees the need for a radical renaissance of his decadent nation, finds that Sir Gregory, who was so useful in building up the party, is only a politician whose limited mentality does not go beyond an ambition to be the leader of just another political party that will play the game of corruption and national futility that is called "democracy." Sir Gregory has therefore become an obstacle in the way of a radical restoration of British courage and will, such as is possible only under the command of a Führer. Plowart accordingly instructs some of his own devoted followers to murder Sir Gregory, and he prepares an alibi for himself by going to Vachau, one of the smallest of the Channel Islands, some distance from Guernsey.

The narrative opens with Plowart on his way to Vachau, where he will make himself conspicuous before the murder of which he will be the obvious beneficiary. The situation is obviously one pregnant with possibilities of both dramatic action and a psychological exploration of a man who has deliberately made his body subordinate to his will, and whose politico-social fanaticism is based on a justified contempt for ordinary mankind.

There is action and adventure, but a reader with exacting literary standards will be displeased, because the action depends almost entirely on the oddity of the place that Plowart has chosen for establishing his alibi. Vachau has a total of seventy

3. You must not suppose that Hopkins intended to allude to any of the patriotic organizations that were active in Britain in 1957. There is no basis for the gratuitous suggestion by a gossiping journalist that Sir Gregory was modeled on Sir Oswald Mosley. It is true that Mosley, after his long persecution by the Jews and British traitors, so modified and compromised his former and sounder principles that many of his former adherents regarded him as an impediment to effective political action, but the situation and characters in the novel are entirely different.

permanent residents. Only three are cultivated and intelligent persons, and each of them is peculiar in his own way to the very limit of credibility. The most nearly normal is the adult but unmarried daughter of the absent Seigneur, to whom Plowart is, of course, attracted. There is a wealthy and highly intelligent Englishman who has stupidly married a libidinous, romantically self-deceiving, and profligate woman, and, seeking consolation in alcohol, has crippled himself and come close to madness. The wife's paramour, although central to the plot of the story, is a mere ruffian. The rest of the inhabitants of the island are clannish peasants and most of them show the genetic deterioration that is popularly supposed to be the consequence of inbreeding in a small group. But much of the story is made possible only by the odd behavior of the insular peasants.

Plowart's character is exhibited in detail and with some psychological skill. He certainly is no *Übermensch*, and his confidence in his own strength is something of which he has convinced himself by assertion even while his subconscious mind is aware that it is pretense. As a potential Führer, he is so flawed by several weaknesses that the reader takes it for granted that the New Britain League will never become politically formidable, even if Plowart survives and becomes its dictatorial master. Whether he survives or not, we do not know. The author has chosen to end his narrative with a question, in the manner of Stockton's celebrated short story, "The Lady or the Tiger."

What is important is that we are also left with the crucial ethical question posed by the assassination of Sir Gregory Bourcey. Readers who squawk that there can be no question because of the "sacredness of human life" disqualify themselves for serious thought on matters of political or historical moment.

* * *

A ROSE BY ANOTHER NAME

Last April, *National Review* carried a significant article. Professor William R. Hawkins, a professional economist, in "Neomercantilism: Is there a Case for Tariffs?" took his departure from the fact that America's industrial potential has been partly destroyed already by the internationalist gang and will soon be completely lost. Without stressing the connection, he notes that the obvious result will make the United States

incapable of defending itself against any enemy. He forebore to remark that that is the obvious goal of the cosmopolitan gangsters. He also paid his respect to the "libertarians," those nice boys who so enjoy living in a dream world of romantic fantasies derived from Rousseau and talk about what *ought* to be true, if the world is what they want it to be, peopled with jolly good fellows, who will live happily in a jolly anarchy.

He enforces his argument for economic control exerted by a government that would have regard for the interests of the American people by pointing out that the Spanish Empire destroyed itself in the Seventeenth Century by precisely the policies that are touted as "progressive" today. (He could have added that the first Professorship of Social Science in the whole world was founded in 1625 by King Philip IV as part of the Estudios de Madrid, and that Spain was full of theorists *(arbitristas)*, who, with three or four exceptions, were no more intelligent than the "Liberal Intellectuals" who afflict us today.)

What he proposes for such a government (assuming we could have one) is what he calls "Neomercantilism," a policy designed to restore, by governmental action, American industry, instead of continuing to dismantle it. "The purpose of a mercantile strategy," he says, "is to determine the core economic needs of the nation, then create an environment in which entrepreneurs can flourish while fulfilling those needs." And he elaborates that policy in considerable detail.

If you read his article, you will look to the essentials and feel that you have heard all this before. And then you will remember why it is all so familiar—but please be kind and don't tell anyone. I don't know whether you would embarrass Professor Hawkins, but you would mortify the editors of *National Review*. They might march through the streets of New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson, stripped to the waist and, like feeble-minded Spaniards in the Seventeenth Century, beating their bloody backs with leaded whips to expiate their sins and wailing for Jesus to forgive them. Or they might, in despair, rush from their editorial citadel on Thirty-Fifth Street and drown themselves in the East River. I just do not know what those pontiffs of "conservatism" would do, if they ever discovered that "Neomercantilism" is precisely the economic policy by which Adolf Hitler restored the prosperity, power, and self-respect of Germany, to the wonder of the world and the terror of our eternal enemies.

WHEN THE TWAIN DO MEET

On the first of July, 1937, Amelia Earhart (Mrs. George P. Putnam), a celebrated aviatrix, the first woman to fly across the Atlantic and also the first woman to traverse that ocean in a solo flight like Lindbergh's, seemed likely to become the first woman to circumnavigate the globe by air. Flying a specially designed twin-engine craft, and accompanied by Frederick J. Noonan, she took off from an airfield in New Guinea, intending to land on Howland Island, a tiny islet with a surface of less than three-quarters of a square mile in the middle of the Pacific, a little north of the equator, 176.4° west of Greenwich, and about 1620 miles southwest of Honolulu. She never reached her destination.

An intensive and prolonged search by the U.S. Navy, continued privately by her husband, failed to disclose any trace of her, her companion, or her plane. It was assumed that the plane had fallen and sunk in the lonely waters of the Pacific, and reference works now give the date of her death as 1937, wrongly, it seems. Vincent Loomis's investigations have evidently solved the mystery of her fate. With the journalistic assistance of Jeffrey Ethell, he reports his findings in a small book published by Random House, *Amelia Earhart: The Final Story*. If the evidence he presents is authentic,[1] it is conclusive.

By a gross but inexplicable error in navigation (presumably Noonan's), Amelia Earhart had to make an emergency landing on 2 July at Mili, 6.08° north, 171.48° *east*, the southeasternmost of the Ratak Chain of the Marshall Islands, which Japan took from Germany in the First World War. The Japanese, who

1. I see no reason for questioning Loomis's report, but my proviso is necessary in an age in which deluding the American boobs has become an industry in itself, and almost every week supposedly reputable publishers bring out some bucket of slop about the Jews' great Holohoax. Most Americans today were, as children, sent by their thoughtless parents to the public boob-hatcheries, where expert "educators" injected "One-World" pus to coagulate the racial segment of their brains, and induced ignorance so total that today there is an outbreak of "creation scientists," who are not hallucinated yokels, but persons who have actually been given academic degrees in some genuine science, although obviously ignorant of scientific method. In our time, it would be easy to produce a profitable book, such as Loomis's, as mere fiction that would impose on the general public, unless some persons had an interest in financing a very expensive investigation to test the report. As I have said, I do not myself doubt Loomis's word, but one should always keep in mind the possibility of a hoax when reading such books.

were building airfields and making other military installations on the Marshall Islands, arrested Mrs. Putnam and Mr. Noonan and took them to their base on Saipan. They assured the United States that they had made an exhaustive search of their islands and adjacent waters and had found no trace of the missing plane or its occupants.

On Saipan, the Japanese soon executed Noonan, who seems to have placed some reliance on the fact that he was a White man and did not realize how far the Americans had already gone in making themselves contemptible in the eyes of other races. The aviatrix was held in a mild captivity, permitted her liberty on the island, but, of course, prevented from leaving it. She succumbed to a tropical disease about a year later.

It will be remembered that July 1937 also marked the beginning of the second Sino-Japanese War, which occasioned floods of hogwash in the American press, and that in the preceding year Japan had signed the Anti-Comintern Pact, allying herself with Germany against the Holy Land of American "Liberals," the Soviet Union, to the great displeasure of Stalin's secret ally and stooge, the foul War Criminal who, from his filthy lair in the White House, was putting forth all his efforts to get a catastrophic war started in Europe to please the Jews and procure the triumph of the Bolsheviks over Western Civilization.

Now the Japanese obviously could have obtained credit, even in the American press, by rescuing the famous aviatrix and her companion, and with a little of the suave courtesy they know how to use with White Devils, they could have won the sympathies of a very prominent woman, who was regarded as the female counterpart of Colonel Lindbergh and who would have been an easy mark, since she, like so many American women, was addicted to the fantasies of pacifism and even some of the hallucinations of "brotherhood" and world peace-posh. What Loomis and his writer fail to realize is that the Japanese did not take that opportunity because there is a virtually impassable mental barrier between races.

It is most unlikely that Amelia Earhart and her companion, intent on saving their own lives from the sea, observed anything of importance on the Marshall Islands, or would have understood it, if they did. They probably would have regarded airfields and the like as merely normal progress and evidence of Japanese concern for the natives on their islands. And even if they had recognized the military purpose of the work, they might not have known why it was technically improper for the

Japanese to fortify their own colonial possessions.[2] But let us assume that they observed accurately everything that was to be seen and reported it on their return to the United States. What harm could that conceivably have done? There might have been a little moralistic squawking from American blabber mouths, but it would scarcely have been perceived in the din those geese made when excited by Japan's military operations in northern China. The fetid thing in the White House could have done nothing about it except vary a little his jabber about "quarantining aggressors" to cover his preparations for the most insane war of aggression in human history. The Americans, drugged with pacifism and similar hokum, would never have permitted a declaration of war on Japan for the sake of reëstablishing the supremacy of our befuddled race, the only intelligible purpose of such a war. In 1937, Roosevelt could not even have used the American navy for secret aggression against Japan as he was later to use it against Germany. And he undoubtedly wanted to save the lives and the resources of the American people for use against Germany when he finally succeeded in contriving, with the aid of British traitors, the war against our race which ended in the Suicide of the West. We all know that it was only as a last resort, when other devices had failed, that he used Japan as a pretext for driving Americans to the slaughter.

All this, however, was something the Japanese, although highly intelligent and provided with a vast accumulation of data by their diligent spies, could not really understand. An intelligent

2. Technically, the Japanese had retained possession of the islands they had taken from Germany by agreeing to a "mandate" from a pack of idlers who performed charades in a comedy in Geneva called the "League of Nations," a precursor of the more obscene farce called the "United Nations," which was planted on our territory as a precaution against the residue of intelligence that had prevented Americans from participating in the "League's" perennial clowning in Switzerland. Sanely realistic men pay no attention to such hypocritical nonsense, which, as one American delegate to a conference on "limitation of armaments" candidly admitted, was just a paregoric to tranquilize female voters in "democracies."

Incidentally, the disappearance of Amelia Earhart naturally excited the usual flood of wild stories from persons who thought or pretended they had some relevant information. One of these closely approximated Loomis's findings and *could* have had a basis in some leakage of information from Japan, but it was more probably no more than a reasonable inference about what could have happened. For years after the disappearance there were from time to time rumors that the two aviators had survived the crash of their plane on some atoll in the Pacific, uninhabited or inhabited only by savages; that they had landed in Japanese territory was a more likely guess.

Japanese, landing on a strategically located island in American possession, would have observed everything he could and would faithfully have reported it to his government. And the Mikado, if his advisers thought American activity on that island inimical to Japanese interests, could have ordered his armed forces and his whole nation to take any action he deemed expedient. And the Japanese never really realized as a practical matter that the diseased monster in the White House could not do likewise.

In 1937, moreover, the Japanese were still puzzled by the Americans, strange beings whom they simply could not understand. Their spies had reported the vast resources of the United States, but Japanese, being rationally aware of their own race, could only wonder at the conduct of a people who wallowed happily in the filth and stench of their Melting Pot and were forever trying to do good to other races from some masochistic desire to harm themselves. Could that be some subtle pretense to lull their enemies into negligence? And *could* the Americans be as stupid as they seemed to be? For example, they were perpetually jabbering pacifistic nonsense, and they elected to their presidency a crackpot named Woodrow Wilson, but when that jabberwocky began to rave about a "war to end wars," the nitwits, instead of putting him in a strait-jacket, became delirious with enthusiasm for a war from which they proudly proclaimed they would derive no benefit and would only squander the lives of their young men and the resources of their nation. To the rational Japanese, the Americans seemed a horde of lunatics, babbling about nonsense until some influence, perhaps a phase of the moon at a perigee, excited them to homicidal and suicidal frenzy. But yet, could that be the explanation of a people who had somehow acquired a potential of enormous power, far greater than that of Japan? In 1937, the answer was by no means obvious to the Japanese. So to the officers in command on the islands it seemed safest to adopt a policy which meant that the two American aviators could never be permitted to return from captivity alive. Perhaps the remarkable thing is that they spared the life of Mrs. Putnam, probably from some admiration for the courage of a female who had dared to fly over great oceans.

The fate of Mrs. Putnam and Mr. Noonan was indeed deplorable and will excite compassion in every *Aryan* heart. But if you read Mr. Loomis's book, do not permit yourself to be distracted by moralistic palaver, but try instead to understand what happened rationally. The Japanese are a great race, and I

have tried to do them justice in *"The Yellow Peril."* But they have not contracted the terminal disease of nations, and today, when they buy up your land and plant their factories in the country that once was yours, do not imagine, even for an instant, that they have forgotten 1945.

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

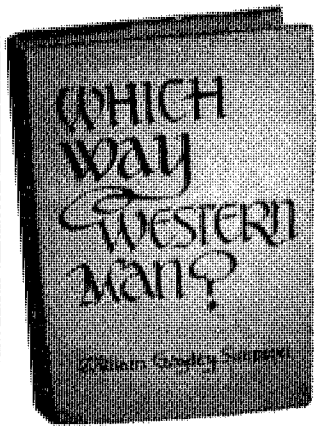

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"— FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Ilse Koch And The Double Standard

by
Allan Callahan

Ilse Koch, the so-called "Bitch of Buchenwald," was probably the best known female accused of war crimes during WW II. To the revisionist historian today, the most important thing is how much guilt, if any, can be attributed to her. She was the key figure in the celebrated "lampshade" imbroglio, where, allegedly, lampshades were made from the tattooed skins of murdered concentration camp inmates.

Her husband had been a commandant at Buchenwald. Both were arrested in 1943 by German authorities. He was charged with embezzlement, tried and convicted, and executed by the authorities.

Ilse survived the war and was tried before a U.S. military court in 1948. Some lampshades and similar articles were "discovered" (maybe planted) in the Buchenwald commandant's home when the camp was captured at the end of hostilities. Ilse received a life sentence for her alleged complicity. Later, the American military High Commissioner, General Lucius Clay, reviewed her case and decided that she could have had no part in the "human skin business," because, for one thing, she had not lived at Buchenwald since 1943. Clay then commuted her sentence to four years, for other brutalities, and she was released in October of 1949.

This brought strong protests from American Jewry; so much so that the German authorities themselves moved against her. She was made to stand trial on the same "lampshade" charges, even though it violated the rule of *double jeopardy*. Discrepancies were also found in some of the prosecution witnesses' testimony, but this made no difference, and Ilse received another life sentence. In 1967 she hanged herself in her cell.

The big fuss raised over the "lampshade" business had one main theme. It implied that anyone who would do such a thing is depraved, that the régime it took place under was depraved, and that all the German people themselves were depraved because they allowed such a régime to take over.

Now, making objects out of human skin or bones is not as rare as is commonly supposed. The *National Geographic* magazine, in its November 1976 issue, pg. 653, relates the tale of Big Nose George Parrot, an outlaw who was arrested and jailed in Rawlins, Wyoming, in Frontier days. A lynch mob broke into the jail, took him out, and hanged him from a telegraph pole. It was a rather bungled job. On the first try, the rope broke. On the second try, he had managed to untie his hands, so that when they jerked the ladder out from under him he was able to grab the people and thus prolong his life briefly—until he slowly slid down to the end of the rope. A local doctor dissected and partially skinned George, using the skin to make himself a pair of shoes, which he proudly wore. Later on, this physician became governor of Wyoming. (The *National Geographic* obviously decided it was best not to give his name.)

An old dentist I knew, who died a few years ago, said that in dental school they used to do a lot of work on cadavers, much like medical students do. He said that occasionally, after finishing up with the dissection of a particularly fine looking black buck, one of the students would cut off a piece of his skin and make a wallet out of it.

During WW II, an American soldier sent President Roosevelt a letter opener which he had made out of a Japanese skull (Roosevelt declined the gift).

In 1853, the noted Mexican bandit, Joaquin Murieta, was killed in California. His head was cut off, preserved in spirits, and put on display in San Francisco. On 18 August 1853, and for several days following, this notice appeared in the city newspapers: "Joaquin's Head! is to be seen at King's, corner of Halleck and Sansome Streets. Admission one dollar."

And what of the Jews themselves? Have they ever been guilty of using parts of human bodies in ways that are "not nice"?

There has never been an historian more famous than Edward Gibbon (1737-1794). In commenting on one brief period of time in the history of Yahweh's Darlings, he related that, "Humanity is shocked at the recital of the horrid cruelties which they committed in the cities of Egypt, of Cyprus, and of Cyrene, where they dwelt in treacherous friendship with the unsuspecting natives . . . . in Cyrene they massacred 220,000 Greeks; in Cyprus 240,000; in Egypt, a very great multitude. Many of these unhappy victims were sawed asunder, according to a precedent to which David had given the sanction of his example. The victorious Jews devoured the flesh, licked the

blood, and twisted the entrails like a girdle around their bodies." (*Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, Chapter XVI.)

While such displays are seldom witnessed, and the making of objects from human skin and bone an uncommon thing in civilized societies, still they have happened often enough in the past so that anyone, if he put enough time and effort into it, could turn up a bushel of related incidents. They are only of passing interest and should not be given undue importance. Usually they aren't, but the case of Ilse Koch offered a golden opportunity for the Jews to pounce upon and hold up to the world as one more example of "German depravity." And this, in turn, increases the stream of shekels flowing into the pockets of Jews through misguided sympathy.

The *double standard* is the most shameful thing about the whole "lampshade" affair. If a German (as was alleged) does something of this nature, it is very bad, but if someone else does something similar, or even worse, it is downplayed. And if the "chozzen pipple" themselves do something bad, far too many people simply overlook it entirely.

But really now, which is the best example of "depravity," a few Germans (allegedly) making a handful of clean lampshades out of human skin, or a bunch of Jews killing and eating their victims, and then running around with dirty, stinking, bloody, fly-blown human guts wrapped around their bodies? □

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES—NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line

304-927-1773

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

BOOK REVIEW

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIAL *by Michael A. Hoffman II.* 95 pp., Torrance, California, 1985. Available from Liberty Bell Publications, $6.00 + $1.00 postage.

Reviewed by
Ralph Perrier

The disgrace that Canada has brought on herself through her Communist-style trials of James Keegstra and Ernst Zündel for their dissent from the Judaeo-Communist party line is, of course, known to all readers of *Liberty Bell*, who will especially remember John Tyndall's article on Keegstra in July 1984 and Dr. Charles E. Weber's report on the trial of Zündel in September 1985. Mr. Hoffman's little book now gives us the first comprehensive account of the proceedings in the kangaroo court in Toronto, which differed from the famous "purge" trials staged by Stalin in 1936 in that the person presiding in the guise of a judge in the Canadian court had to admit some testimony by the defence to avoid making the parallel complete.

The little book consists of three parts. The first of these is a brief biological sketch of Ernst Zündel, who will surely appear to our posterity as an Aryan hero—if there are Aryans left to remember him. Much of this will be new even to those who have followed Mr. Zündel's publications, especially if they have not seen his little booklet, *An Mein Volk, besonders die Väter und Mütter*, published some years ago. Born in 1939, he grew up on the outskirts of the Black Forest in Swabia, near Pforzheim, a city that became in 1945 one of the monuments to the sadistic ferocity with which the Jews inspire their British and American dupes, for whom, needless to say, they feel a covert contempt. The firestorm that the barbarized Aryans created to incinerate women and children at Pforzheim was, given the size of the city, as noteworthy as their famous exploit at Dresden.

After the Suicide of Europe was consummated, young Enrst Zündel's father, a medical officer in the German army, was interned in one of the prison camps in which the Soviets' allies exhibited much of the brutality that Jewish mendacity attributes to the German concentration camps. Swabia was in the part of Germany allotted to the Jews' French stooges, who, while busy murdering patriotic Frenchmen at home,

unleashed on Swabia hordes of uniformed savages from their African colonies. And, of course, German schools were dominated by American "educators," who injected their diseased pus into the minds of German children in preparation for the total extermination of Germans for which Jews yearn. (See *Germany Must Perish!* by the Jews' spokesman, Kaufman, in the reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications.)

Mr. Zündel migrated to Canada, where he first learned the historical facts from the great French Canadian, the late Adrien Arcand. In a later part of the book, Mr. Hoffman rightly praises Mr. Zündel for refusing to disavow Arcand and Hitler in his testimony at the trial, an act of simple honesty for which he has been adversely criticized by panty-waist "conservatives" in Britain and the United States, whose "patriotism" is subordinate to time-serving expediency and the kind of compromise and dissimulation that is intended to placate their enemies by making themselves contemptible.

Two of Mr. Zündel's publications are especially mentioned: the first truthful account of what happened at Auschwitz by Thies Christophersen in both the German original, *Die Auschwitz Lüge*, and an English translation (both available from Liberty Bell Publications) and an unfortunately neglected volume, *Alliierte Kriegsverbrechen*, published with a foreword by the German hero, Hans-Ulrich Rudel, at Buenos Aires in 1952, reprinted, Toronto, 1977. It is to be regretted that a projected English translation of this compilation of atrocities committed by the Pharisaical British and Americans has not been published.

The biographical sketch ends with the many journeys of Mr. Zündel and his supporters to the kangaroo court during which they were assaulted and mauled by mobs of Jews, crazed with the hatred of other races that has characterized their species from its first appearance in history and has always been their real bond of union, while the police of Ontario, immobilized by a corrupt government, failed to protect the White men from the bloodthirsty Kikes until it was evident that the Aryans could not be terrorized and public opinion demanded at least some effort to maintain order.

The second part of the book deals with the infamous trial over which presided a scoff-law judge whose obvious purpose was to force a conviction, and who continually violated every principle of Anglo-Saxon law, from the beginning, when he refused to permit Zündel's attorney to question the probably pre-selected and packed jury to ascertain whether they were prejudiced, to the

very end, when he refused to permit the defence to introduce photographic and other exhibits and curtailed the testimony he had to allow to avoid completely exposing himself, and, when, in his charge to the jury, he made himself a witness for the Jews by insisting that their absurd hoax was God's Truth, although its utter falsity had been exposed a hundred times by the very testimony to which he had to listen, notably the Jews' own witnesses on cross-examination. The judicial travesty on justice was the work of a person named Hugh Locke, but Mr. Hoffman neglects to identify his race. We are therefore left in doubt whether Hugh Locke is a Jew (the world's parasites seem to be especially fond of hiding under Scottish names) or a Scot of whom his countrymen must be ashamed. Like all peoples, the Scots have their tares, and one thinks especially of the infamous Judge Jeffreys in the late Seventeenth Century, still remembered as "a coarse, ignorant, dissolute, foul-mouthed, inhuman bully, who prostituted the seat of justice," as Ronald J. McNeill had to admit in his biographical article in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* (1911).

This part of the book is by far the most important and should be read by everyone interested in the survival of our endangered race. It is especially noteworthy that although the Jews produced many witnesses, ranging from "survivors" who could not tell a plausible story, to "experts" ensconsed in universities they disgrace, they could not produce a liar sufficiently impudent and adroit to withstand a searching cross-examination. Nothing more completely exposes their Holohoax than their own chosen witnesses, who were caught in their own carelessly contrived falsehoods and shabby prevarication, and who gave clear evidence of an irrationality that may be a a racial trait. This part of the book provides highly significant data for an ethnological study of the parasitic race.

The concluding part of the book deals with the aftermath of the trial. As is well known, the Jews' judicial stooge hectored the jury into convicting Mr. Zündel on one count, and then imposed a sentence of fifteen months in prison and imposed a gag-rule, forbidding him even to speak or write in his own defence. If Locke has to leave Canada, he can find appreciative employers in the Soviet Union. The case, needless to say, is on appeal, and, at the distance at which I write, it is still uncertain whether the higher court will have the courage to restore Canada to the rank of a civilized nation.

As the cuttings reproduced photographically in this book show, the Canadian press in Toronto is not as corrupt as news-

papers in the United States, and some parts of the trial were reported with fair accuracy. That, of course, has enraged the rabid enemies of mankind (*hostes generis humani*), who are determined to punish the journalists for their honesty. A bulletin distributed by the Canadian organization, Citizens for Foreign Aid Reform, in Rexdale, Ontario, reports that Canadian "jurists" with names that are not Jewish opine that all trials of Aryans guilty of thought should be conducted in total secrecy in closed courtrooms. From this, of course, it will be only a short step to torture chambers in the basement with rubber-lined walls to facilitate disposal of the remains, thus perfecting justice as it is practiced in Moscow and elsewhere in the great barbary that has always inspired the swollen brains of "Liberal intellectuals," although many of them do not admit it.

The outrage that Mr. Hoffman reports suggests two important corollaries. It is epochal in two ways.

It marks a drastic change in the policies of Jewry. The old policy of concealing the extent of their power by whining that they are poor little innocents suffering persecution has been replaced by a policy of telling Aryans, "Now we've got you in the place in which you put yourselves and we shall teach you who owns you, you stupid swine."

We may be sure that there are Jews—how many is anyone's guess—who disapprove of their race's Holohoax on prudential or moral grounds. Now over the years Mr. Zündel repeatedly, specifically, and emphatically appealed to them, and they made no response. If their race succeeds in enslaving and eventually exterminating us, they will, of course, share in its triumph, but if the Jews' proclamation of world dominion is premature and the race fails to ride the tiger with impunity, they will share in its downfall. That is only fair.

The corruption of the government and courts of Canada places before the Anglo-Saxons and other Aryan populations of that country the urgent necessity for a crucial decision. If they submit to this, there will be no limit to their degradation, and we may foresee that in Canada a decade hence, rejoicing Jews will roam the streets and spit on the pavements, whereupon the Anglo-Saxons, scions of the men who stormed the Heights of Abraham and conquered a vast wilderness, will crawl on all fours to lick up the holy mucus, gratefully wagging their tongues in lieu of the tails with which nature neglected to equip them.

This Review first appeared in the December 1985 issue of *Liberty Bell*. Annual subscription $25. Reprints of this review available at $20/$1.50, 100/$6., 500/25., 1000/$40. from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270.

IT IS THE LAW!

by
Wodenson

How many times have members of the White Resistance heard this phrase from the Kohnservatives. Of course, neither the writer of this article, nor anyone who publishes it, would advocate breaking the laws of the Jews and race traitors who run this country. However, it is still at least semi-legal to point out the differences between the higher law of self-preservation, as practiced by our ancestors, and the present system of so-called "law", whose greatest aim is the mixing, mongrelization, and abolition of the White Race.

I have often pictured in my mind the reaction of my ancestors, in both Viking Scandinavia and Teutonic Europe, to the present-day tyranny of the Zionist Occupation Government (ZOG) of the United States.

Can you, for instance, picture a 10th century Jerome Kurtz, former Jew head of the I.R.S., arriving at the longhut of one Eric the Fierce? Here, the kosher tax collector presents a document asserting that it is now the "Law" of the land that Eric and his clan must turn over half of their worldly possessions, and in the future must submit half of the fruits of their labor, to the tax collector. Furthermore, announces the tax collector, the tax money will be used to import Negroes and Mexicans as breeding stock to mix with your children. Is there anyone so naive as to doubt the certainty that the head of the forefather of Kosher Kurtz would soon have decorated a pole near the door of Eric's abode, both as punishment for such impudence and as a warning to any of the parasitic tribe who might follow in his footsteps?

Picture, if you can, a Teutonic tribe in Northern Europe in the 2nd century, headed by a chieftain named Balder. One day a certain Richard Cohen, head of the Civil Rights division of Northern Europe, arrives. Mr. Cohen announces that in a neighboring province, just two hours sleigh ride away, the government has created a village of imported Negroes. It is now the "Law" of the land, announces Mr. Cohen, that every member of your tribe must supply a sleigh and horses five days a week so we can transport your children to school in the new

village of Ape-Eden. There your sons will be taught to feel guilty for being White, and your daughters will become the sexual attraction of the Negroes. To what avail, I wonder, would Mr. Cohen's Civil Rights Laws have been when Balder cleaved the Jew from scalp to scrotum with his battle-axe?

Now we, of course, would never advocate disobedience to the Jew laws of our land, but merely contemplate the differences between generations. Today's conservatives have submitted to the things mentioned above, and worse. Furthermore, in the near future they will submit to far more degrading laws. When the laws come, as they will, that all remaining White men must pay for, and attend, a sensitivity training class, if they want to hold a job in the Jewnited States, they will arrive dutifully at the appointed place and time with money in hand. They will be wearing kneepads for crawling; they will have their ears pushed out like pistol grips, and they will have their lips puckered up like fish, and, quite literally, they will kiss the buttocks of the Jews' assorted foot soldiers, for, after all, it will be the "Law."

When it becomes the "Law" of the land that every White man with a daughter between 12 and 17 years of age must bring her to an inter-racial, bi-sexual sensitivity class, he will obey—for it is the "Law." There, his daughter will alternately be raped and brutalized by Negroes and bull dyke Jewesses, but the conservative can console himself with the knowledge that he obeyed the "Law."

It is now the "Law" that you must sell your Race in order to have a job. If you want a government job, you must agree to promote race-mixing. To get a license to sell real estate, you must agree to promote race-mixing. To be a teacher, or be recognized as a church, you must promote race-mixing. As a Race, we go to our death as responsible conservatives—obeying the "Law."

In the religion of our Norse and Teutonic ancestors, the highest duty and honor of a man was the protection of his kin and family, even unto death. Either we as a people will abandon the foolishness of an Oriental religion, i.e., "love your enemies," "turn the other cheek," "be meek and humble," "resist not evil," and return to the healthy laws of the Gods of our Fathers, or we and our civilization are dead and gone like the do-do bird. If we fail to do so, the last Whites, as they are being slaughtered by the Jewnited States Army and their Christian hand-maidens, can proudly proclaim to the end, "We obeyed the Law."

I must mention Don and Dan Nichols, the two so-called Mountain Men, who abducted a woman, intending to make her

a wife for the younger Nichols. The problem they faced is common to hundreds of thousands of White men at this time. As the White men drop, or are forced, out of the system, many return to the mountains or forests which fit their racial soul. The White women, who are the most beautiful and most desired of all the females on this earth, however, are staying behind in the cities. There the Jew "Affirmative Action" programs make them economically superior to the remaining racially true White men who are denied good jobs by the Jew system, if they do not promote the race-mixing schemes of the Zionist Occupation Government, leading to a breakup of marriages and families. There in the cities, the well-to-do Jews get the most beautiful White women, and even the average White woman is courted, wined and dined, and spoiled by every racial specimen that dominates the cesspools we call cities. The woman the Mountain Men abducted was as pretty a Nordic beauty as any I've ever seen. It was no accident that her boyfriend's name was Alan Goldstein. Let us pause for a moment and all shed a tear for the dear departed Mr. Goldstein whom the Mountain Men shot and sent to the great Jew money factory in the sky!

Not only is our Race being destroyed by this state of affairs, but the removal of the most beautiful of our women is breeding the beauty out of the remnant. But, getting back to the hundreds of thousands, perhaps millions, of disenfranchised White males in the United States today, I can't help but compare their situation to that of their Viking forefathers. Would their forefathers have submitted meekly, passing up the chance to have families, to continue their seedline, and to enjoy the pleasures of a beautiful White woman? I dare say, hardly; they would have, and did, sharpen their swords, prepare their battle axes, load provisions on the longboats, and then set sail in the style which befits a proud and noble race, to conquer, subdue, and to bring home wives. Perhaps the Nichols men were far more true to the memory of their ancestors than the emasculated whimps calling themselves White men in the rest of America. Of course, we know that the Jews have the money, that they have our women, and that the justice system, the "Law," is in their hands.

White man, your choice is here and now. You may follow Jesus, love your enemies—and die; OR, you can raise Mjollner, the Hammer of Thor, and smash your enemies—and live. Will you follow the "Law" of Judaeo-Christianity and die, or will you follow the highest LAW, that of self-preservation—and live? The future of your children is in your hands. □

AN INTERVIEW

THE IRON GUARD

JIANU DIANIELEAU GIVES AN INSIGHT INTO THE PRE-WAR RUMANIAN NATIONALIST MOVEMENT

Reprinted with permission from *New Nation*, No. 7, Summer 1985, the quarterly Journal of the National Front, 50, Pawsons Road, Croydon, Surrey CRO 2QF, England.

The following interview with Jianu Danieleau, an officer of the pre-war Iron Guard, was recently conducted for the interests of our readership. We hope that it will stimulate greater interest in Codreanu's work.

NN.—Can you give us some sort of idea of the conditions in Rumania that gave rise to the foundation of the Iron Guard?

JD.—These conditions predated the Iron Guard, which was but a development stage, by about 11 years. We are talking here about a current, a movement whose origins go back to the 1919-20 years. A chaotic situation had been created by the psychosis of a Bolshevik revolution next door. Red infiltrators under the leadership of the Jews and the Jewish press incited our working masses and sowed the seeds of anarchy amongst them. The peasantry, opposed by instinct to this trend for revolution, was disorganised and leaderless, unable to respond. The educated citizenry was vacillating, the State apparatus spineless. Communist invasion was felt to be imminent. But a handful of high school students, headed by Codreanu, acted. Codreanu thus started on his Golgatha in the Spring of 1919. This small but determined move was to lead later, through many trials, tribulations, and imprisonments for him and his band, to the founding of The Legion of Michael the Archangel, and later, the Iron Guard. The appellation 'Iron Guard' came into being in 1930 to designate the political arm of the Legion.

NN.—Could you tell us why you joined the Legionary Movement and what has kept you active on its behalf ever since?

JD.—The innermost folds of my soul drew me irresistibly to it. I sensed intuitively that the Legionary Movement was, at long last, *the* organisation really meaning to clean the stables of

the political pestilence fouling up the country; to do away with the corruption and moral decadence of the body politic; to end the exploitation of the long suffering peasantry and improve the lot of the worker. And I have stuck to the same faith in these endeavours for I have believed the Legionary Movement to be one of a spiritual regeneration gifted by God to a people perhaps once in a millennium through its predestined leader, Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the "Captain."

NN.—What were the principle ideals of the Iron Guard?

JD.—Perfection through virtue; respecting life's original harmony; subordination of matter to spirit; instilling "*a forceful Christian faith, an unlimited love of country, correctitude of soul as the expression of honour, and unity as the premise for success.* " These are the pillars of Codreanu's school which were based on the foundation of 'the rule of the spirit and moral value.' The Legion endeavoured to create a national elite of character leading to an aristocracy of virtue sustained by love of country and permanent sacrifice for the Fatherland, on justice for the peasantry and the workingman, on order, discipline, work, honest dealing, and honour.

NN.—What was the Captain's attitude to Communism?

JD.—He intuitively knew and saw Communism for what it was: a bloody materialist revolution which threatened the economic, political, and spiritual structure of a free society; a revolution against the Church, against the Monarchy, against the Army, and against the right to property.

NN.—How strong was the Legionary emphasis on ruralism—upon the notion that agriculture was vital to an orderly, healthy society?

JD.—The Legionary Movement considered peasantry the foundation class of our country, because it represents the best in our people and the most beautiful in its national and spiritual authenticity. The contemplated plans regarding the peasantry were grand and varied, tending to elevate the peasant's standard of living in all respects, through vocational and agricultural schools, low interest state credit, and the guarantee of a fair market for his harvests. Under Rumanian conditions, medium sized agricultural ownership was seen as the best solution.

NN.—How did the Iron Guard view the Jews generally, and what view did it take of the then fairly new creed of Zionism? Why was this attitude adopted?

JD.—The unassimilable minority were obviously associated with the subversive forces that sought the dissolution of Rumania

through Communism, the dismemberment of Greater Rumania's frontiers, and the exploitation of the country. Indirectly, one might say that Codreanu 'supported' Zionism in the sense that he planned that in a Rumanian State the Jews would be materially compensated and their fare paid to Palestine. He took this position in order to safe-guard Rumania from the Jewish admixture and nefarious influence.

NN.—The enemies of Nationalism in Europe generally argue that all the 'fascist' movements of the 1930s were purely a product and reflection of middle class discontent. How far, if at all, was the Iron Guard a manifestation of the bourgeoise class?

JD.—The greatest influence exercised upon the Legionary Movement came from the peasantry and the workers' classes whence most of its members were recruited. A bourgeoise class as understood in the West did not exist in Rumania.

NN.—It has been said that the Captain saw a spiritual revolution as the principal objective. Why did he hold this belief?

JD.—Because he considered it as the imperative need of our society, he meant, therefore, to educate us in a new spirit, to mould a new man of character and strong will—and he did just that! Only a new man, a regenerated one, permeated by Christian virtues, a hero in all senses of the word could, in Rumania as elsewhere in the world, eliminate the nefarious element spiritually, politically, culturally, and economically, from the life of a country's people. Codreanu's spiritual revolution was exactly this, that he was creating such a new man. By virtue of this direction, the Legionary Movement is not considered by us a political party at all, but a spiritual revolution which began to affect Rumanian life in its very essence.

NN.—How important was the Christian view of life to the ideological perspective of the Legion?

JD.—It was all important because one's Christian faith constituted the all pervasive element of the Legion: "the Legionary believes in God and prays for the Legion's victory." (Codreanu, *The Nest Leader's Manual*, Point 54.) "The Legion not only moulded a new type of Rumanian believer: The Legionary, but the very essence of it is religion." (Victor Garcineanu, *Din Lumea Legionara*), which prompted such comments from non-Rumanians as follows:

"There can be no doubt but that, from a strictly religious point of view, Codreanu's Movement represents the greatest and most intense revival of the Christian faith in any nation during the Twentieth Century. Its influence on the spiritual and

intellectual life of the elite among young Rumanians was enormous and transcendent. That is what makes the Legion unique among the nationalist movements of our age." (Warren B. Heath, in his Introduction to *The Anti-Humans*, by D. Bacu.)..

NN.—What practical steps or methods did the Captain take to bring about a spiritual orientation in each legionary?

JD.—He taught us to shun the craziness of modernism. He insisted on those basics tending to form the characters Rumania was in need of. "It is new characters we need," he said, "not political programmes." And in order to reach that goal, he aimed to educate Rumanian youth of high school age in *Brotherhoods of the Cross;* the rest of the membership in *Nests*, as delineated in his aforementioned *The Nest Leader's Manual*, soon to appear in English. Atheists were out, since the imprint of the education was Christian in nature, which constituted a permanent beacon for the Legionary throughout his progress, accomplishments, his whole life.

NN.—What kind of effect did the Legion have on the Rumanian nation at large during its heyday?

JD.—The return of Mota and Marin to Rumania from Spain in February 1937 for burial certainly constituted the pinnacle of the Legion's popularity. The nation was electrified by the sacrifice of the best the Legion had to offer on the altar of the Fatherland. The reception honouring them by the whole nation along the entire route of the train bearing their bodies, the homage paid their remains, the perfect discipline and order reigning throughout the processions produced in the same year unexpected election results. And it was this perfect order that worried the enemy: the palace camarilla started plotting Codreanu's murder.

NN.—Why did the Legionary Movement send a group to Spain during the Civil War to aid the Nationalists? Why did Comrade Mota, Codreanu's deputy, go when the need of Rumania was so great?

JD.—Only a team of seven legionaries—an élite group—was permitted by the Captain to go to Spain and fight on General Franco's side. And two of them were to fall: Mota and Marin. As Mota was second in command in the Legionary Movement, one can easily understand Codreanu's reluctance to allow him to go. Yet, in the end he consented. For Mota went there determined to fight and, if necessary, to die! "They were machine-gunning into Christ's face! The world's Christian civilization was shaking! Could we remain indifferent?" "*Is it*

not a great spiritual blessing for the next life to have fallen while defending Christ?" he wrote, in a letter to his parents and left in Bucharest to be delivered in case of his death. And Marin went to face and fight the enemy, the enemy of mankind, the modern Luciferians. Their going to Spain was a symbolic gesture of solidarity with a kindred movement of a sister country being ripped apart by the forces of darkness.

NN.—Why did the Iron Guard, which was clearly a radical movement, go into alliance during WWII with the reactionary military government of General Antonescu?

JD.—To begin with, I must say that there was no alliance between the Legionary Movement and General Antonescu after Rumania had become embroiled in WWII. Their co-operation lasted only from September 1940 to January 21st 1941, on which day the General launched his Hitler-backed coup d'etat; the so-called 'Legionary Rebellion' which shortly followed was the Movement's protest at being removed from the government. Several of the Legionary leaders, however, clandestinely reached Germany (through the help of sympathetic German officers) and were interned in Buchenwald and Dachau. But the rank and file Legionaries filled Rumanian prisons until the survivors were freed in 1946. The short lived 'alliance' with Antonescu can be explained as follows: Our Captain esteemed the General for his military posture vis-a-vis King Carol II. On the basis of the prestige his attitude thus attained when part of Rumania's frontiers crumbled as a consequence of the Berlin-Moscow Pact—by which Russia got Besserabia and Bucovina, Bulgaria got Southern Dobrogea, and Hungary a good chunk of Transylvania—King Carol was so pressured that he was forced to abdicate, and General Antonescu took over as a measure of national emergency. The country was experiencing such extreme difficulties that the Legionary Movement offered what contribution it might make toward resolving them but was rejected out of hand. The General, far from being friendly now, became our adversary. It seemed that, not content at being the Head of State, he had an obsession to become Head of the Legion as well. At the same time, Germany's attitude changed towards the Iron Guard. Realizing that the Iron Guard had a nationalistic and *spiritual* foundation, which could not be manoeuvred to their liking, Germany agreed with Antonescu that the Legionary Movement must go. Thus we arrive at January 21, 1941.

NN.—Was there a process similar to denazification in Rumania after the war?

JD.—Yes, and no. The first crisis experienced by the Communist régime imposed by Soviet tanks was that of winning over the most prominent among their ideological adversaries. Those whom they succeeded in enrolling were made use of to a maximum on political, military, cultural, and propagandistic levels. Against those not responsive to their inducements, reprisals of the utmost magnitude were unleashed. The brunt of this drive was directed, as expected, against the staunchest resistance to the occupation—the remnants of the Legionary Movement. The Reds were seeking its total annihilation. How they went about it is dramatically related in D. Bacu's spine chilling book of experiences under this régime, *The Anti-Humans.*

NN.—Looking at the state of the contemporary world, do you regard the Legionary Movement as a failure or do you regard it as a symbol for the future?

JD.—A failure? Most certainly not! I think that as the Legionary Movement constituted a symbol in Rumania in the 1930s, it could similarly constitute a symbol nowadays, and certainly in the future, anywhere. Nothing has changed in Rumania and world society to diminish the validity of its concepts. On the contrary, the spiritual crisis of today's society is even more critical than formerly. And, considering that the Legionary Movement, in contrast to political parties, has been in its essence a movement for spiritual accomplishment, all that was called for earlier is today even more valid and will remain so in the future.

The fundamentals and the Christian culture of the Western world must be restored; it is imperative! The Russo-Soviet imperialism and barbarism must be put down before it is too late. The anxieties brought on by social parasites, in most cases manoeuvred by Communism, must be put an end to and the inauguration of a socio-politico-economic life anchored in the primacy of the Christian spirit must come about. I refer to the desiderata of our day as to those of tomorrow which identify with the principles for which the Legionary Movement has fought through such great sacrifices. Summing up, if on a political plane the Legionary Movment has known failures, and, due to great and unforeseen adversities, it could not fulfill itself as envisioned, it has, on a spiritual plane, made an imprint, and has remained very much alive to this day.

NN.—What do you think the Revolutionary National movements of Europe today can learn from the structure, doctrine

and spirit, and example of the Iron Guard?

JD.—In order for other kindred groups in the West to learn something from us, they must look at Codreanu and the Legionary Movement with more than just a curious eye, i.e., they will have to study seriously the Legionary phenomenon in depth, with a discerning approach. There is, we feel, much in the legionary way of life that could be adapted to local conditions elsewhere, but that is for those groups to decide. Our history shows that progress can be made towards an eventual victory. But this road is peculiar to each nation, each locale. Lastly, but of some importance, similar groups should avoid repeating our mistakes.

NN.—Is there any statement or event which for you uniquely and succinctly encapsulates the real vision of the Legion?

JD.—In a nutshell, yes! That of pursuing Codreanu's precepts, in order to achieve the wish expressed by Mota in his last letter before falling on the Spanish front in Defence of Christ and Christian civilization on January 13th, 1937 at Majadahonda near Madrid: *"and, Corneliu, make out of your country a country as beautiful as the sun, powerful and obedient to God!"*

NN.—Thank you, Jianu, for your time and for your thoughts. We feel sure that they will be greatly appreciated by our members.

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete, truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Dear Kinsman George: 2 September 1985

Please find enclosed check for 10 copies of your August issue of Liberty Bell. We are very pleased that you stayed in print so that you were able to print and distribute this issue. We think you had some personal satisfaction from this issue? Thank you for your outstanding efforts for our race's survival.

General Never, Calfornia

* * * * *

Dear George 3 September 1985

Enclosed is $25.00 for a one year subscription to Liberty Bell. It is still the best publication anywhere. I know that I have been out of touch for a few years, but by no means does it mean that I have been out of the fight... Best regards,

P.G., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George Dietz: 3 September 1985

I was surprised when you answered the phone yourself when I called on Labor Day. It does my heart good to know that there are men of courage like yourself out there unafraid to "tell it like it is."

Enclosed, please find a check for some of your publications...

Sincerely, W.W., North Carolina

* * * * *

Dear George: 4 September 1985

I always admired how in Natonal Socialist Culture people cared about the destiny of their descendants and the descendants of their descendants, and layed a foundation which, given a chance, would have ensured the preservation of the racial integrity of all races.

People of the Western Democracies, for the large part, don't have any dreams for the future, nor for what their children and children's children will have to undergo, but occupy themselves with consumption and self-indulgence. History will judge this, as will be seen.

Hang in there, George, we're with you! D.M., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 10 September 1985

As always, I find Liberty Bell very informative and particularly like Dr. Oliver's going back in history and his comments on present-day happenings based on that. Sincerely,

Mrs. J. G., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 September 1985

According to the paper, Tom Metzger and Farrakhan have joined forces. That should make the Jews a little nervous, I hope.

The Liberty Bell never fails to live up to my high expectations! Great as always. Hang in there! Mrs. E.S., California

* * * * *

Mr. Dietz: 2 October 1985

On Sunday, September 29, I read a very impressive article about you in a local paper. I don't know anyone from Germany, much less someone who was in the Hitler Youth. That was extremely exciting to see! Especially to see you so loyal. So many, after the war, turned on Hitler and became Jew lovers. Loyalty is a very admirable trait indeed!

The newspaper also said that you "circulate" many things such as printed matter, pictures of Adolf Hitler, and records, including Nazi war songs. I am very interested in all three, especially the first two...

I am eager to hear from you as soon as possible. Sincerely,

C.F., Missouri

* * * * *

Sir: 10 October 1985

I have just read your booklet "A Real Case Against the Jews" and found it most enlightening. I am interested in getting this and other pro-White literature into the hands of my friends and neighbors, as well as the general public.

Please send me a catalog and price list as expeditiously as possible so that no time is wasted in this important mission.

H.S., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear Friend George and Family: 15 October 1985

Liberty Bell for August was most sensational; each issue is worth a million. Enclosed please find my check for subscription renewal.

The Russian Khazars are getting blasted from every corner of this universe. Good old Menachem Begin introduced Terrorism to the rest of the terrorists and he does not like the results.

Mama and I are in excellent health, still working two days per

week, and love it. Our very best wishes to you and your family; we wish you all good health and success. Very sincerely yours,

P.C., Massachusetts

* * * * *

Dear George: 21 October 1985

Here is my $40 donation for October. The Jews and their ZOG know their evil Democrazy is about to self-destruct. People are really getting Jew conscious around here!

M.D., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 22 October 1985

I recently found out about your Liberty Bell Network, so I called it with my computer. I was glad to find that it was what I expected. I really believe strongly that it's our duty to rid this world of the Jew and Nigger crap around us. I'm sure that everybody on your Data Board feels the same. I am sending you herewith $8. of which $5 is for a Password, and $3 for a sample copy of your magazine. I hope that through your system I will find out more about how to serve my race. I have not done a lot yet, since I really don't know what to do. So if you tell me the basics, I want to help. Thank you very much.

L.R.P. California

* * * * *

Dear Comrades of Liberty Bell: 23 October 1985

With keen interest I read your article "By Their Fruits Ye Shall Know Them" (Revilo P. Oliver) in issue no. 12. I would appreciate it if you could send me another sample copy of your fine magazine for which I am enclosing $5.

As far as I have studied English literature about the race problem hitherto, I feel you better shape and express the matter than do German publications, maybe because we are too much concerned about the actual, desperate national situation in Germany, neglecting the pivotal cause. But our group is doing the best to spread information. SAL and sig al Fena,

Heil und Sieg unserem Volke,

Hail and Victory to Our People!

W.W., Berlin, Germany

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 October 1985

Enclosed is my check for LB renewal plus some other items. Sorry the donation isn't bigger!

The Liberty Bell is so engrossing, I complete the reading of it in one day and then revert to other reading material.

I am half way through "Mein Kampf." That's one book that should be considered as "Must-Reading" in high schools and colleges (wow!). As I read through it, the situation back then is the same as it is here today. It's almost like reading the newspaper and reading yesterday's happenings today. Of course, the newspapers are glossing over the real reasons of the true happenings.

The Zuendel and Keegstra trial in Canada were a farce, but really informative in other ways. The thing about this is the fact that OUR Constitution is being watered down in such a way that people can't really see it. Our people are slowly, figuratively speaking, robbed, raped, and ignored by the very people who are sworn to defend the Constitution, because of the behind-the-scenes bosses. To me, this is pure conspiracy to sell out the American people, aiding and abetting those who are not for the Constitution. These very same people should be dealt with more severely than someone who is not in Government who sells info to our enemies.

If you can't trust the people who are supposed to protect the Constitution, what can I say? Sincerely,

I enjoy Prof. Revilo P. Oliver's articles! A.Z., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 25 October 1985

...I read the letters of N.S. in the September issue of Liberty Bell and, as a long-time student of the works of Lyndon LaRouche, I would like to answer his query about him. LaRouche is a white man, highly intelligent, and well educated. On his own he has virtually recreated much of the thought and policy of Hitler—though he doesn't know it. It is the fixed MO of the Jews to infiltrate organizations and subvert them to their own ends. In the case of LaRouche, they have done this. Although they have been unable to prevent his condemnation of usury and of Jewish rule, they have been able to limit the damage by keeping him misinformed on two vital subjects: Race and Jewry.

As a socialist, LaRouche believes in the cardinal tenet of Jewish socialism: that people are identical economic units. Thus, he completely ignores inherent biological differences between races. To him, creating a modern society in Africa is merely a matter of education, capital, and work. He never says anything about how a civilization can be maintained by creatures with an IQ of 50 and no forebrain. To recognize the problem would be "racism" and hence forbidden. To him, like all

Liberals, the biological, mental inferiority of Negroes is to be cured through "education" and similar magical rites.

Not recognizing racial differences is the basis of his blindness on the Jewish question. Again and again he runs into the Jews; in government, banking, the dope trade, etc., etc. Yet, despite the very fact that many of the leaders of these Jewish criminal organizations are identified Jews (like Kissinger, Volker, Armand Hammer, Bronfmann, Sharon, Oppenheimer, Rothschild), LaRouche is always led to ascribe their actions to somebody else, usually England. To ascribe the Jews' crimes to England is like accusing a horse of the crimes of its rider. Alas, this is being done with America as well. Down in South America, many people regard Americans as "a bunch of filthy Jews," not realizing that only our owners are Jewish.

By controlling LaRoche's thinking on these two vital questions they have largely "sanitized" him as a danger to Jewry. He thus serves to mislead opponents of the Jews just as the "Kosher Conservatives" do and waste their time and money in futile efforts.

I have written to LaRouche and spoken to him on the telephone, but his mind is fixed. It must be remembered that he grew up during the most intense hate campaign in history, the 1930s hate against "Nazism." He was thus, in his innocent childhood, programmed to hate Hitler and to consider the Jews as poor, persecuted victims. Anything NAZI is automatically evil, while Jew Socialism is the "hope of the earth." Ironically, 40 years of experience have led LaRouche to recreate much of Hitler's thinking—but he doesn't know it since the Jews have carefully prevented him from learning what Hitler's ideas actually were! That is were the situation stands at present. LaRouche is surrounded by Jews. They permeate his organization. If he should show any sign of understanding the Jewish problem, he would either be murdered or forced out of his own organization. After his death, his organization will probably become 100% Jew-run and lose even the partial utility is now has. For now, I read his material with pleasure and learn many things from it. But, I always remember his prejudices.

Sincerely, R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 29 October 1985

Greetings from Motor City, otherwise known as Nigger Town. I hope everything is going fine with you and Betty, and that you are in good health. There seems to be much more

interest here in National Socialism than there was in Florida. There are at least three SS Action Groups in the area. They cause a lot of excitement when they parade and march wearing the Swastika armbands and uniforms. I think they are overdoing it a bit, though.

Anyway, we have been busy at least one day a week putting out Liberty Bell hand-outs on cars in the numerous parking lots and shopping centers around here. I hope you have been getting some response from some of the folks around here. The stupid and gullible goyim had better start waking up before it's too late. They are more worried about winning football games than what's happening to their race and culture. Anyway, please send some more White Power material for the enclosed check. The remainig amount is for postage and a donation to help keep the Liberty Bell rolling.

Take care and give my warmest regards to Betty and Ray.

Yours for Aryan Victory! M.D., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 1 November 1985

Enclosed is money order for $5. for my Password validation fee, together with an SASE, to receive the TRUE MESSAGE of White people from the Liberty Bell Network.

For the White Race!
V.T., Connecticut

* * * * *

Dear Comrade Dietz: 6 November 1985

I now have a few extra dollars to spend on a worthy cause, so here is my renewal plus an order for a few things. The Jews at "Jew-University" are especially bothered by the "I was gassed..." stickers.

I wish I could give more now, but perhaps if I get in the Army after graduation I can afford to give more substantially and regularly. Your Liberty Bell and the National Vanguard seem to be the only worthwhile publications on our side, not made ludicrous by claiming the support of the Jews' own god to defeat them.

As always, I wish for the success and good health of yourself and your associates.

Hail Victory!
E.F., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell: 14 November 1985

It is entirely possible that N.S. of Massachusetts [see Liberty Bell for September 1985] is well aware that LaRouche is another agent planted by the Jews (as per Protocol 12, para. 11), whose job is to hoodwink real patriots into giving themselves away to him about the Jews, in order for him then to pass on their names and their remarks to the B'nai B'rith. Or maybe Mr. N.S. is just not sure, and he wants specific information. Well, LaRouche has all the earmarks of being that type of creature. To me, he is a Jew with a French name. He founded the NCLC, a thing that was branded as Marxist by Attorney General Griffin Bell, and reportedly kept under surveillance by his office. On an NBC report back in 1978, a spokesman for the NCLC by the name of Cohen appeared, nervously denying that they were Marxist. Later on, LaRouche seemingly made a turnabout; on another NBC report he was described as "fascist" and "anti-Semitic." And then, after that (1983), he was afforded a series of campaign programs over nationwide TV, over which he said, among other appealing things, that, if elected President (he was running for the Democratic Party (!) nomination), he would immediately declare a state of economic emergency and order the abolition of the Federal Reserve Board. Now, the Jews won't allow anyone to do that over their media except under the intention that it will work for them. For other good-point remarks on LaRouche, see the letter by W.F. on page 35 of the April 1984 Liberty Bell.

By the way, Yassir Arafat is a double agent and an outright Jew; this was exposed several years ago by the NSWWP of California...I have learned that Muammar Khadafi is the son of a Jewish mother and an Arab father—and that makes him a Jew; and it is logical to presume that he is also a double agent for the Jews. And guess who else is probably working in league with the Jews while pretending to be against them: no less than Louis Farrakhan, the mulatto Muslim who recently gave a three-hour speech at the Jewish-owned Madison Square Garden, where he said, among other Jew-lashing statements, that "the Jews have the seeds of murder planted in their hearts." And this after he had said some months before, and widely publicized by the media, that Judaism was a gutter and dirty religion. My interpretation of this is that the Jews have detected a sizable amount of anti-Jewish sentiment in the Negro community, and have sensed probable dangers in it, so they have planted Farrakhan to rally a lot of Negroes behind him, among which will, of course, be those Negroes who can potentially be harmful to the Jews, for Farrakhan then to dispense to them the instructions which will neutralize, or keep at a minimum, any possible harm to the

Jews. Farrakhan could be an undercover Mason; the Jews have secured thousands of Black Masons, many of whom are now operating in South Africa.

George, please let the readers know that the simplest way to get a copy of "One Answer to Cancer" is by sending $2.50 to: Cancer Control Society, 2043 No. Berendo St., Los Angles CA 90027. Incidentally the man who used to drink a gallon of carrot juice daily was, of course, an ignorant nut, but I remember well John Chancellor saying that he had died of an overdose of Vitamin A....

I'd like to refer you to a statement which appears on page 66 of the book "The Hidden Government," by Lt.Col. J.C. Scott: the excerpt between the words "Consider" (12th line) and "effectively;" just replace the word "Christians" on that excerpt with the words "White Patriots," and we have a cardinal piece of wisdom, handed over to us by the Jews themselves.

For a Whiter, Brighter, and MORE PRAGMATIC World,

L.E., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann: 11 November 1985

...My mother has been a patient of Dr. Kelley's for some 14 years and has been completely cured of cancer. Alas, she cannot be cured of the effects of two operations she suffered from the quacks before she discovered a better way. One of the operations paralyzed her pancreas thus leaving her permanently cancer prone as her level of pancreatic enzymes is too low to inhibit cancer. Anyway...the cancer rate is now 25%, so you have a 1 in 4 chance of getting the disease. By the way, I might add that Dr. Kelly went broke curing cancer, in sharp contrast to the quacks who make millions from torturing and murdering people. This is proof of his sincerity. In a Jew-run society, wealth is the mark of evil. Honest men are poor. Virtue is punished, not rewarded.

In spite of this, one type of vice is being properly rewarded. I just read yesterday that the infamous Jew Roy Cohen is dying. Reading between the lines, it is clear he is dying of AIDS. A recent study of blood samples from drug addicts reveals that 30% of NYC addicts had AIDS in 1979! By now the figure is 85% and the same rate applies to the faggot population. Since the Jews and their chief Shabbat Goyim are mostly faggots, there will be a lot more Roy Cohens, Jacob Javitses and Hubert Humpreys in the near future. I expect an effort of despair to spread AIDS to as many normal people as possible. A vaccination campaign to give people the disease a la "Swine Flu" may be expected next year. Avoid it like the plague!!!

I would like to add that my own observations tend to indicate that the AIDS virus only afflicts Negroes and Mulattos. Whites seem to be virtually immune. Over 50% of AIDS victims are Negroes. Many of the "Whites" who have it are actually Jews... Though Whites are a minority of AIDS victims, they are the majority of those shown on TV or in the media here. This has to be policy. With the exception of Rock Hudson, every White I have seen who has the disease got it from blood transfusion.

Yours truly,

R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 12 November 1985

Your October issue of Liberty Bell is one of the best. They are, however, all very, very good, though. Please send me the items listed below and keep what's over for a donation.

C.M.C., Arizona

* * * * *

Comrades: 13 November 1985

Thank you for sending me your "Books for Patriots" list. My family, friends, and I are always glad to find other racially awakened Aryans. I have enclosed an order for leaflets, etc., which we will be distributing by the holdidays.

H.S., Wisconsin

* * * * *

Dear Comrade Dietz: 14 November 1985

Enclosed is money order to cover the renewal of the Liberty Bell, beginning in January. The articles are consistently excellent, especially those of Professor Oliver and Dr. Weber.

Thanks again for your great work. Hail Victory!

E.F., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 9 December 1985

Please renew my subscription.

I feel that publications such as your tremendous Liberty Bell perform their most valuable service as instruments of persuasion, or, if you please, propaganda. It's my opinion that persuasion is accomplished best by finesse as opposed to name calling.

In some of the other, less sophisticated Aryan loyalist publications I would read the most sublime thesis only to see them annihilated through the use of crude racial slurs. In fact, I

feel that the arena of human rights (ours) is in our best interest, and bigotry and prejudice are our greatest enemies! For too long the hate-mongering of the enemies of the Aryan peoples has not been exposed for the intolerant prejudice that it is. Our right as sovereign citizens eminently justifies our taking action against the premeditated intrusion of these resentful aliens into our lives.

The contemporary American seems to be wholely unable to discriminate between prejudice and loyalty. In fact, disloyalty is perceived as good and loyalty as evil. We have even been brain-washed out of identifying ourselves as a people. All obvious assaults upon racial integrity.

So, I say good for you for trying to bring forth a more wholesome environment where honor is placed above the sickly peer group pressure of the whore house.— Hail to the beauty and grace of the Aesir,

Sincerely,
L.C., Arizona

The following letters, comments, and remarks we have received in response to our fund appeal of 10 December for the purpose of acquiring a word processing system for Professor Revilo P. Oliver, which was a marvelous success:

George,

Great Idea! Check for $1,000 enclosed for Dr. Oliver's word processor!

Dr. F.T., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear George and Family:

My most sincere thanks for the "Friends of Liberty Bell" message; we enjoyed every word of its contents. We pray and hope Dr. and Mrs. Revilo P. Oliver and you, George, are now feeling perfectly well. We fully understand your problems with "businessmen of God" and other "Holy Men," White traitors, religious prostitutes, and that's putting it mildly.

Judaic hogwash is where the money is, and the cowardly Whites go along, because of fear. We cannot afford to lose such an outstanding, super brilliant Patriot as Dr. Oliver!

I have enclosed a check for $15 to buy Mrs. Dietz a steak during Yuletide. Wish I could send fifty times that small amount. We wish Dr. & Mrs. Oliver and our Super Friend, George and Mama and family, a very Merry Christmas and a Happy and

Prosperous New Year.

P. & Mama C., Massachusetts

* * * * *

George,

The October Liberty Bell was fantastic. In fact, It was so good that I had to go out and buy a Bible to follow all the references play by play! Your publication really shows Christianity for what it is. Good job!

A few days ago, I was talking to an old-timer, and he was telling me about how industries buy up inventions to keep their businesses in operation (and, in the meantime, hold up progress). For example, when we could all be driving nuclear powered cars, planes, and trains on granules of energy that would last a lifetime and keep the ozone alive, we are instead buying and driving built-to-break-down smoke belchers that stifle us on a daily basis.

I also talked with a "Green" [a member of the "Green Party" in West Germany] about alternate sources of energy and he, too, is convinced that industry is buying up patents on solar energy to keep them off the market. That is probably the only thing I would believe out of a "Green," and this one point makes sense.

So we can chalk up another point for the Jews keeping us in the "oil age" when we should be light years ahead.

Enclosed is $60. for September, October, and December pledge, plus $20. for Dr. Oliver. The 'ole' Autumn chicken' writes like a true poet. It's a pleasure to read his articles, and increase my vocabulary simultaneously, as opposed to reading a newspaper geared for a third-grade mental capacity.

Enclosed, also, is a copy of a letter that is routinely distributed around government offices [see photographically reduced copy reproduced on the following page]. When I look at the general's signature under the body of the letter, I don't know whether to laugh or cry. Yes, B.G. Druit is white, at least on the outside.

George, I'm behind you 100%. Don't give up the fight. Keep the Liberty Bell ringing!

Yours truly,
1st.Lt. G.B., US Army, Europe

* * * * *

George,

I have just finished reading your 10 December bulletin, and if you really are convinced that the computer-word processor you ordered for Dr. Oliver will relieve both of you of part of your work load and increase your mutual efficiencies, I'll go along

DEPARTMENT OF THE ARMY
US MILITARY COMMUNITY MANNHEIM
APO NEW YORK 09086

REPLY TO ATTENTION OF:

AERM-CC

5 December 1985

SUBJECT: Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.'s Birthday

OPEN LETTER TO THE MANNHEIM MILITARY/CIVILIAN COMMUNITY

1. The Martin Luther King, Jr. Federal Holiday Commission has adopted "Living the Dream" as the official theme for celebrating this country's newest holiday on 20 January 1986. The theme expresses the message and inspiration that Dr. King generated among Americans with his dream and what that dream has awakened in America.

2. I invite you, the Mannheim Military/Civilian Community to celebrate this dream:

a. A day to reaffirm the American ideals of freedom, justice and opportunity to all.

b. A day when the Community rids itself of the barriers which divide it and comes together as one.

c. A day to pay tribute to Martin Luther King, Jr., who awakened in us the best qualities of the American spirit.

3. I encourage the Community to use this observance as a door opener to reaffirm your ability to build a better Community dream of equality.

CLIFFORD A. DRUIT
Brigadier General, U.S. Army
Commanding

DISTRIBUTION:

B1

with your idea by enclosing a Yuletide gift for the both of you.

I recently mailed another cash donation to Ernst Zuendel to help defray the cost of his legal defense appeal. [Speaking with Ernst on New Year's Eve, I learned that, finally, the transcripts have been delivered so that the costly and lengthy appeal process can now begin. Please continue to send your defense fund contributions to Ernst at 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ONT M5A 2L1, Canada. Ernst needs and DESERVES our wholehearted support!—G.D.]

I also mailed a cash donation to Chester Wojciechowski in response to his appeal in the October issue of Liberty Bell and have attached a copy of his personal reply to me.

Enclosed: Gift for Dr. Oliver $20.; Yuletide Desert for you and Mrs. Dietz $5.; Order for "Hitler Was Right!" envelope stuffers $13.20.

Happy Yuletide to you and all contributors.

G.A.H., New York State

* * * * *

Seasons Greetings and every good wish to Dr. Oliver and his wife for health and happiness in the New Year. $1,000 enclosed. Best regards to you and Betty. Mrs. N.N., California

* * * * *

Why is USSR financed by U.S. taxes? — Immigration—the Silent Invasion. — We have met the Enemy: They are our leaders! Check for $10. enclosed. F.D., California

* * * * *

Great Idea! Check for $20. enclosed. T.K., California

* * * * *

I apologize for the small amount. My funds are dwindling fast. Please let Prof. Oliver know how grateful we all are to him (and you). Check for $10. enclosed. Mrs. J.F., Montana

* * * * *

Can't think of a better cause! If I were still employed I'd do better, but as you know I am a wicked Nazi and unemployable. Check for $25. enclosed. Dr. P.P., California

* * * * *

This is the best I can do! Check for $100 is enclosed.

J.W., New York State

* * * * *

Enclosed check for $88 for a fat turkey, for Professor Oliver, and a few copies of "The Political Soldier." This Englishman [the author of "The Political Soldier."—G.D.] should admit that England bears the biggest guilt for the Fall of Europe. There is revenge for everything on earth. All good wishes.

Mrs. I.J., Michigan

* * * * *

Check for $25 enclosed. May I hope that a new word processor might eventually mean a new, full-length book?

R.W., Minnesota

* * * * *

What a Great Idea! Professor Oliver will flip over when he sees a new Word Processor. Here is $30 for the equipment.—Good Idea, George!

D.M., Michigan

* * * * *

You were very lucky to get Professor Oliver to contribute to Liberty Bell, and that goes to show your good judgement. Also I would like to wish you a happy Christmas and am sorry my check is so small. $15. enclosed.

Mrs. J.G., Virginia

* * * * *

As I am a professor too (Academia & sci.), I'd like to correspond with Professor Oliver. Please send me his address. $5 enclosed.

H.J.B., New York State

* * * * *

Professor Oliver is amazing. Great work! $15. enclosed.

R.T., California

* * * * *

As a new subscriber, I am heartened and impressed with your [Dr. Oliver's] wit and dedication! $10. enclosed.

Miss M.S., New York State

* * * * *

I think Dr. Oliver is the finest, bravest, and brainiest man in the U.S.A. and look forward to every word he writes.

H.R., New York State.

* * * * *

Enclosed $50 cash for the Dr. Oliver project, and $50 cash for your project, they should coincide. Don't forget the acknowledgement.

Dr. H.I., Michigan

* * * * *

I wish I could help more, but here is $10.

In the October issue, the article by Wodenson on "Race or Religion" tremendously impressed me. Both my grandfathers were old circuit-riding Methodist preachers, and I didn't just read the Bible, I had to memorize it. But for the last 35 years I have researched ALL religions. And there are even a few more points that go beyond Mr. Wodenson's excellent treatise.

...The end result of what I've found out is, religion (ANY RELIGION) which becomes extremely well impressed on people, sooner or later causes the destruction of that people, their government, and their civilization.

Thanks,
C.A.S., Idaho

Nice thought. Best wishes to the Olivers and yourself. Like most Whites, I am busted now. However, for a worthy cause I scrape the barrel and enclose $5 for Oliver's gift, and $5 for you. It is pitiful, but I hope the spirit will be appreciated.

Merry Christmas, R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Yes, it is a wonderful idea what you are doing for Dr. Oliver. Who is going to teach him?... I am sure Dr. Oliver will manage—and he will be very surprised. It is a fine thought! Check for $50 enclosed.

Mrs. L.H., Iowa

* * * * *

Here is part of my special Gift to Dr. Oliver ($50), with another $50 within a month. Few people, besides yourself, know how much work these two great Americans really do on a day to day work load. I'll be looking forward to meeting with you again.

K.W., Illinois

* * * * *

Did Dr. Oliver believe the new equipment would realize a considerable savings in time and effort? Check for $75 enclosed.

R.E.W., Minnesota

* * * * *

I wish him [Dr. Oliver] well and I enjoy his articles. When he expires, we will have lost another great man. I really would like to know how he has been able, over the years, to survive in the academic world at the University (his views have not been what they like to hear)? Check for $25 enclosed.

Dr. J.V.N., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

So happy to participate in this wonderful gift idea; do take care when traveling the 500 miles. Check for $15 enclosed.

General Never

* * * * *

Dr. Oliver is indubitably one of this age. What a vocabulary! I would sometimes have to use the Oxford Dictionary to decipher his articles, even though the size of my vocabulary is in the top category. Check for $20 enclosed.

R.C.W., North Carolina

* * * * *

Herewith check for $500 for the Dr. Oliver project.

Dr. J.A.W., Connecticut

* * * * *

I hope you reach your goal with money left over. $10 enclosed Good Luck!

Mrs. E.S., California

Best wishes for a healthy and productive 1986—and beyond! Please take the appropriate security precautions, since the cowardly vermin have been "at it again." $100 enclosed.

Sincerely,
T.R., New York State

* * * * *

How long? Some day, Truth will prevail! Check for $200 enclosed.

T.G., Wisconsin

* * * * *

I wrote you once before about the race-mixing schemes of the McDonald Corporation. Well, they're at it again! Mrs. Kroc (widow of founder Ray Kroc) is financially underwriting a "peace" fund, in the name of the Rev. Theodore Hesburgh of leftwing fame. Hesburgh was of course an ally of the Nigger Communist Martin Lucifer Coon and a backer of the so-called "civil rights laws". Maybe all readers of the Liberty Bell should write McDonalds and tell them EXACTLY what we think of them and their products. That may be part of our nation's problem too, get fat and mentally lazy as we consume fast food garbage. A diet of that crap will certainly destroy healthy Aryan bodies!

I just started working my new job as a trainman, and we run through Paterson NJ; this city is first class evidence of the Nigger in action; garbage and spray-painted buildings everywhere. No one can see that and convince me they are our equals! They truly are subhuman, although I must confess I admire Louis Farrakhan; he believes in racial separation and self-help, and is wise to the Yids.

$10 enclosed for the Dr. Oliver project. Best wishes to you and yours.

M.R., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dr. Oliver has one of the most incisive minds I've ever known—he helps his readers grow. $10. enclosed.

Best of wishes always

Cordially,
Mrs. A.M., Washington

* * * * *

INDEX 1985

JANUARY, Vol. 12—No. 5
Foreword to "The Anti-Humans";*** — Postscripts, by Prof. R. P. Oliver:—The Agony of Eastern Europe, by Prof. R. P. Oliver. — Letters to the Editor.

FEBRUARY, Vol. 12 — No. 6
The "Naked Communist Thesis" ***; Some Reflections on the Ideas of W. Cleon Skousen 20 Years Later, by Dr. Peter H. Peel. — How the Scum of the Earth Rule Us, ** by Jim Taylor. — Freethinker Supports Total Bible Reading in School. — Ensuring that Holocaust Stories Never Die!**

MARCH, Vol. 12 — No. 7
The Case Against the Holocaust.*** — Monetary Policy and Aryan Survival in the United States, by Dr. Charles E. Weber. — Get America up in Arms!** — The Samisdat "Holocaust" Show Trial in Toronto, Canada. — Awakening. — Journalist Leads Campaign Against NBC TVs "The Execution". — Comment on the Article About "Auschwitz" in the 4 February Issue of "U.S. News & World Report", by Dr. Charles E. Weber. — Letters to the Editor.

APRIL, Vol. 12. — No. 8
Postscripts, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Pariah Nation; The Jabberwockies' Jabber; Aborting Minds; Having it both ways; Another View of Puritans; The Last Verbal Crusader; Magic Numbers; Shrewd Men's Religion; When Newspapers were still American; One Man, Two Minds; Un-Chinese Chinese; — Tomorrow May Be Too Late, Prof. R.P. Oliver. — The 39 Year Ordeal of Walter Reder, by Allan Callahan, and The Last German Soldier in the Prison of Gaeta, by Prof. Austin J. App. — Letters to the Editor.

MAY, Vol. 12 — No. 9
Postscripts, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Time Bomb; Another Jewish Problem; A Rare Booklet; The Birch Burial. — Der Auschwitz Mythos, A Book Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber. — Wallenberg: A Hero's Story, Some Afterthoughts on the NBC Television Series, by Dr. Charles E. Weber. — Letters to the Editor.

JUNE, Vol. 12 — No. 10
Postscripts, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Spirit is Where You Find it; Preparing for the Merger; Partisanship; A Theory About Rudolf Hess. — Russian Jews and Gentiles ***, by Mme. Z. Ragosin. — Letters to the Editor.

JULY, Vol. 12 — No. 11
Realpolitik 1985: The Lessons of Bitburg, by Hans Schmidt. — Book Review: "Jews in Graphic Satire and Humor", reviewed by Dr. Charles E.

Weber. — They Call it 'Democracy'; We Call it a Racket , by John Tyndall. *** — Official Definition of 'Democracy.' Seven Freethinking U.S. Presidents, by Allan Callahan.

AUGUST, Vol. 12 — No. 12
By Their Fruits Ye Shall Know Them, by Prof. Revilo P. Oliver;*** VE-Day, by Colin Jordan, England; The Anniversary of 8 May 1945. — Forty Years Ago.

SEPTEMBER, Vol. 13 — No. 1
Postscripts, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Academic Prostitution; Double-Think; God's Darling's at Work; Vous l'avez voulu, George Dandin; Doppelglaube. — The Great Holocaust Trial, by Dr. Charles E. Weber. — Letters to the Editor.

OCTOBER, Vol. 13 — No. 2
Postscripts, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Salt on the Booby's Tail; Acquired Immunity Deficiency and Race; Prophetic Fiction; A Strange Book. — Book Review: The Trial of the Germans. — "Seeds of Hate." — The Character of Your Newspaper. — Race or Religion, by Wodenson. — Letters to the Editor.

NOVEMBER, Vol. 13 — No. 3
Postscripts, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: High Ideals; New Hoaxes for Old; The Exemplary Jews; Mutton from Mutton-Heads; God's Will; Brothers under the Skin; The Jewish Psyche; The Miraculous Needle's Eye; Innovative Salesmanship; Gladder Tidings for Christians; A Discrepancy. — The Role of the American Association of Teachers of German as a Conveyer of Anti-German Propaganda, by Dr. Charles E.Weber. — Race, Religion & Samisdat, by Eric Thomson. — Coolie Labor, by Major Donald Vincent Clerkin.

DECEMBER, Vol. 13 — No. 4
Postscripts, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Aiding the Public; Our Vanishing Cousins; Beyond Good and Evil; A Rose by Another Name; When the Twain Do Meet. — Ilse Koch and the Double Standard, by Allan Callahan. — Book Review: "The Great Holocaust Trial," by Ralph Perrier. — It Is The Law, by Wodenson. — The Iron Guard: An Interview with an Officer of the pre-war Iron Guard. — Letters to the Editor.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

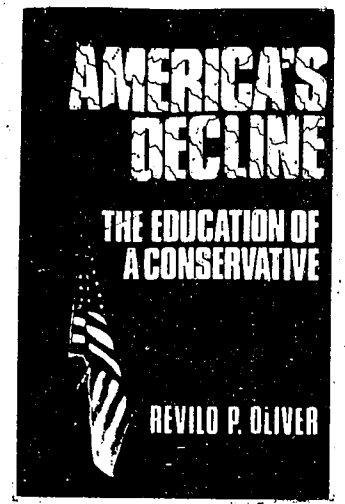

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**

plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

WHO WAS PLANNING TO ATTACK WHOM IN JUNE 1941 HITLER OR STALIN?

page 27

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: High Jinks on the High Seas, page 1; Who is Guilty?, page 11; Our Proximate Future, page 14; A Milestone, page 15; Sanity in Space, page 18; Yiddish Arithmetic, page 21; On Being Human, page 24. FED-UP TO THE POINT OF VOMITING, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 40. THE GRISLY FETAL INDUSTRY, by LTC. Bud Farrell, page 47. THE RESPONSIBILITY OF GOVERNMENT IN FARM AND OTHER CRISES, by Eric Thomson, page 52. AMERICA IS DYING, by Michaels, page 56. INVASION!, by Aryan Press, page 58.

VOL. 13 — NO. 5 JANUARY 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by Revilo P. Oliver

HIGH JINKS ON THE HIGH SEAS

According to the story that has been told a thousand times by the jewspapers and the boob-tubes, four young Palestinians "highjacked," i.e., seized control, of a fairly large ocean liner, the *Achille Lauro*, which was carrying about four hundred passengers and a complement of which the numbers are variously reported, but which can hardly have been fewer than a hundred officers and crew. The four young men kept control of the ship until they were landed at the port of their choice.

There is, of course, something wrong with that story. A few determined men can take control of an airplane in flight because everyone knows that they can, intentionally or accidentally, cause the plane to crash and thus kill everyone on board. Control of the plane, furthermore, is centralized in one small compartment, occupied only by the two pilots and one or two assistants. An ocean liner, on the other hand, is a large vessel, securely afloat, and could be sunk only by a torpedo or the equivalent in explosives.[1] The captain on the bridge is in command, but only so long as he is obeyed by his many subordinates, many of whom are beyond his power, e.g., in the engine room. At least half of the officers and crew are off duty and in their own quarters. And the ship is a maze of rooms and corridors on several decks, which it would take a company of marines to patrol effectively.

A plane in the air can be totally destroyed by even a small handgrenade or, if it is at a high altitude, even by a pistol shot that pierces the wall of the pressurized cabin. A dozen grenades would have no appreciable effect on an ocean liner, and bullets from portable weapons would spatter harmlessly against its steel sides and partitions. The story we are told is not quite impos-

1. A score of armed men could have sunk the ship by opening the sea cocks, but the sinking would have been a slow process, requiring half an hour or more, depending on the structure of the hull.

sible, but is obviously incomplete. The four young men could have captured the *Achille Lauro* with the connivance of its officers. Alternatively, it is just possible that its officers were such a pack of cowardly witlings that they permitted themselves to be bluffed by just four men who could not have remained together. Officers in merchant marines are not subject to courts martial, but they are subject to tribunals that determine their fitness and license them for duty at sea. If the officers of the Italian ship supinely let four young landlubbers take command of their ship, we shall probably next hear of them when they are peddling fruit from hand-barrows on the streets of Naples.

The very beginning of the story is strange, but let's assume that everything happened as we are told it did. What did the four Palestinians then do? Why, they killed a Jew—just one Jew, mind you—and that one a crippled Jew in a wheelchair, which they supposedly pushed over the side of the deck into the sea. At this point, the story comes apart at the seams.

The Palestinians, for reasons that American boobs seem unable to understand, are aggrieved because God's Chosen Predators have driven them out of their own country, massacred their countrymen, killed their families or reduced them to wretched penury, and are trying to exterminate their race—in Palestine now and eventually throughout the Near East. The Palestinians are at war with the Master Race, and if the four men had killed all the numerous Jews aboard the *Achille Lauro* or at least a score or two of them, that would have been entirely in keeping with their character and purposes, and everyone who has a brain that works would understand, whether or not he approved of their treatment of their enemies.

We are told, however, that the Palestinians killed only one Jew, a cripple in a wheelchair. Only one, so that attention would be concentrated on him. A helpless cripple, so that his death would seem most reprehensible and pathetic to Aryans.

At this point in the play, the mask falls off and we see a grinning Jew behind it.

It is only natural for Palestinians to want to kill their implacable enemies. The four young Palestinians—if they are Palestinians—are brave men, ready to give their lives for their nation. It is true that brave men can also be stupid. But it is unbelievable that they could be at once so clever as to select as their victim the *one* Jew who would perfectly serve to arouse a maximum of animosity against them in Aryan countries and at the same time so stupid as to kill him ostentatiously.

The killing—if it took place—was obviously contrived to exploit a racial peculiarity of Aryans.

It is a characteristic of our race—and only of our race[2]—that we innately prize a sense of personal honor that makes us instinctively believe that only a fair fight between equally matched opponents is honorable and that victory procured in any other way is a disgrace to the winner. In obedience to this psychic imperative, innumerable Aryans have risked and often lost their lives: they were impelled by their racial peculiarity to give their opponent an equal chance to win, to defeat them, if he prove superior in courage and skill.

This distinctive trait of Aryans runs through all our literature and history. In the great epic of our race, opposing armies stand as spectators while a Greek hero and a Trojan hero fight a duel to death. No Greek intervenes to save Patroclus; no Trojan intervenes to save Hector. That would have been dishonorable, and honor is more, much more, than life, even more than a nation's fate. And all our later epics[3] turn upon duels between champions. In the partly legendary history of Rome, the Romans and the Albans let the issue of the war be determined by personal combat between the three Horatii and the three Curiatii, while the opposing armies watch the triple duel and loyally abide by its outcome. In Mediaeval literature, Christian paladins confront Moslem champions, and everyone knows the Arthurian code of duels between armed knights that was perpetuated in tournaments, in which even friends fought for honor. And for many centuries the code of personal honor, inherent in our racial soul, was stronger than all the supernatural terrors threatened by holy men[4] and all the police

2. There are certain analogies in other races, notably in the *bushido* of the Japanese samurai, but the determinants in the racial psyche are quite different.

3. Unless, of course, one extends the term 'epic' improperly to include all long poems on noble subjects, such as the magnificent work of Lucretius.

4. It is worthy of remark that the Jesuits, the most supple of theologians, devised a proof that the duels of gentlemen were sanctioned by Christianity: since personal honor is of the soul, and Yahweh created souls, He must approve whatever is necessary to keep those souls unblemished. It is also likely that our racial feeling played some minor part in a famous incident during the Renaissance in Italy, although the Italians had by that time accepted both stealthy assassinations by hired *bravi* and treachery, such as that which Machiavelli admired in Cesare Borgia. When the Pazzi conspira-

powers of absolute monarchs: gentlemen fought duels by a punctilious etiquette, even in defiance of both church and state, until social changes made some duels obviously *unfair*.

Deeply implanted in our racial psyche is the absolute conviction that a man forfeits his honor by overcoming or killing a man who is unarmed or crippled or otherwise greatly inferior. An Aryan who slays a weaker man or who kills by stealth or treachery instead of open combat[5] has done violence to his racial soul and become a villein, a villain, contemned by honorable men. That is the aristocratic code of our race, which other races, such as the Jews, regard as proof of the irremediable fatuity and childishness of our race, a proof of the stupidity that makes us a species of inferior mammals, fit only to be the subjects of more clever races: if you wish to eliminate a man, do it in the most convenient way, the one that involves the least risk to yourself; if you do it by deceit and treachery, so much the better: that is proof of your superiority.

Since Aryans have that racial eccentricity about honor, they regard killing a cripple as far more reprehensible than killing an able-bodied man. Aryans furthermore are prone to compassion, a noble sentiment (in *our* estimation) so long as it does not become fatuous, and our females have been excited to a kind of mawkish sentimentality about all persons whom it is now customary to call, by a silly euphemism, "disadvantaged." That makes it obvious that the reported killing on the *Achille Lauro* was designed to exploit what other races regard as our racial weakness. If the young men really were Palestinians, you may be quite sure that they were commanded, directly or indirectly, by one of the cunning minds with which God endowed his Master Race.

But now let's take the story as it is told and go on to Act III. The four Palestinians, of their own feckless accord, threw one

tors decided that it would be best to assassinate the Medici brothers while they were at the altar in a church, they thought it proper to hire priests to do the killing. The holy men, having little professional skill in such work, bungled the job: they slew Giuliano, but permitted Lorenzo to escape.

5. It is true that in the family feuds recorded in Icelandic sagas, it is permissible for a man to take an enemy by surprise and slay him, but the code requires him immediately to make public announcement that he did the killing, and thus invite the other clan to take him off *his* guard, if they can. But if he tries to escape responsibility for the deed, he will become a despised outcast. Even a plebeian society had its code of honor—in early Christian Iceland as in the Sicily of the *Cavalleria rusticana*.

of God's Own into the briny deep. A rational American would ask, What of it? The Palestinians are at war with the invaders of their country, and their capture of the ship was a *ruse de guerre* such as has always been recognized as legitimate. It is true that at one time "international law," the rules by which civilized nations regulated relations with each other and tried to attenuate the horrors of war, forbade the killing of unarmed civilians, but the British and Americans, beginning in 1915, repudiated international law and by 1942 completely effaced the distinction between soldiers and civilians and openly boasted of their advance to barbarism. Americans in particular commonly gabble about pacifism and such nonsense, but when they run berserk, they adopt the ethics of the Apaches and Comanches, to whom they once thought themselves morally and culturally superior. Only by the most odious hypocrisy could Americans today disapprove of the killing of enemy civilians. They set the example.

When the United States was a nation, Americans had some self-respect. A few, who have read something of recent history, even remember the ultimatum that Theodore Roosevelt sent to Morocco when an American citizen was kidnapped by a brigand and held for ransom: "Perdicaris alive or Raisuli dead," with, of course, the implication that an American cruiser could shortly be off the coast of Morocco to present other arguments, if necessary. But that was long ago, and Americans have now learned to feel for themselves the contempt with which the rest of the world regards them. The Jews attacked and tried to sink an American naval vessel, and they did kill 34 American seamen and wounded 171 others, while an American fleet nearby, under orders from Washington, did nothing to interfere with the Jews' sport. It is true that the occupation government tried to prevent the American public from finding out about the attack, but the news soon transpired, and Americans were not in the least perturbed. They evidently regarded the killing of 34 officers and men in their navy, and the wounding of 171 others as just a good joke on the dopes who think they are serving their country in the armed forces. To be sure, the killers belonged to that Holy Race before which Americans habitually cringe, but our compatriots have repeatedly regarded the lives of their fellow Americans as worthless when the aggressors belonged to races which they have not yet recognized as superior to their own.[6] If Russians, for example, had seized a

6. The precedent was set by the American Kerensky early in the proto-

passenger ship and killed fifty Americans, our Ronnie would have said "Tush, tush, they really shoudn't have done it and I am going to write a letter to chide them," and the American public would have shrugged its shoulders for a minute while waiting in suspense to find out who won the current football game. So why should they have become perturbed because Palestinians killed a Sheeny, whether crippled or not?

Were they really perturbed? I doubt it. Even today, after all the artful work by experts in preying on our racial peculiarities and in whipping up mindless emotions, I am told that when intelligent men who know one another gather in their coffee shops, bars, and clubs, and are sure no spy is eavesdropping, the general attitude is, "Why raise a rumpus because some Arabs[7] threw a kike overboard?" But, of course, Americans are now being taught that what they think has little or no relation to what their rulers make them do.

Well, let's grant that killing the Jew was an outrage. It properly concerned just three nations: the Jews, the Palestinians, and

Communist operation called the "New Deal." When an American was killed in a riot in Havana, the foul thing merely grinned, flourished its long cigarette-holder, and remarked that he didn't care: who did Americans think they were, anyway? Americans abroad soon became accustomed to the novel principle that their government owed them no protection. There was an especially disgraceful episode a few years ago when an American who was fighting as a mercenary soldier in Angola was captured by a horde of niggers and mongrels belonging to the Communist government that had taken over the country that belonged to the Portuguese. The anthropoids announced that they would execute the American, and the President of the United States so demeaned himself as to beg them not to do it: they naturally thumbed their noses at the Americans. Now if the United States had still been an independent nation and a world power, there were just two attitudes that an American president could have taken. He could have assumed that the American, by serving as a mercenary, had forfeited his citizenship, so that no notice could be taken of his plight. Alternatively, he could have held that the man was still a citizen of a powerful and self-respecting Aryan nation. In that case, he would have demanded the release of the American, and at the same time several aircraft carriers would have started for Angola, and would have protested when the American was shot. There were five cities in Angola well within the range of planes from the carriers and especially suitable for incendiary bombs. Atomic bombs, I need not say, should not have been used, since the fall-out from them might have harmed elephants in the jungle and other valuable forms of mammalian life.

7. The Palestinians are Semites with some admixture of other blood, but they are not Arabs just because they speak a dialect of Arabic.

the Italians, who had a legitimate cause for indignation because the sovereignty of their territory, which extends to the decks of their vessels, had been violated. It is true that the Jew, a citizen of Israel by his race, is said to have held, by a special privilege accorded to God's Darlings, a concurrent citizenship in the United States, but, as we observed above, it has been many years since American citizenship meant anything.

Most Americans, their little brains stuffed with Yiddish righteousness, have long been accustomed to their government's sanctimonious meddling in other nation's affairs, and to going berserk from time to time in holy wars, but until recently they have abstained from open and notorious piracy, having been kept ignorant of crimes secretly committed by their rulers on the high seas. The Jews, however, used the reported incident on the *Achille Lauro* to order their *shabbat goy* in the White House to drop all dissimulation. The old ham actor, foaming at the mouth with a case of induced hydrophobia, ordered the American navy to become Pirates in the manner of Blackbeard, Captain Kidd, and their kind.

Although the United States had not declared war on Egypt, American warplanes swooped down on an unarmed Egyptian airliner and forced it, at gun's point, to land in Italy. That is simply piracy under international law, according to which Italy should have seized the American airmen, put them on trial, and hanged them when they were convicted of aggression against an unarmed passenger liner in time of peace.

Egypt properly demanded redress and, when it was refused, would have been entirely justified in declaring war on the United States, if it had the power to oppose the world's outlaw nation. The United States is still officially an independent country, although the whole world now knows that it is just a Jewish colonial possession. If anyone still had doubts about that, he was convinced when the Jews' stooge in Washington howled at Egypt and addressed to the President of Egypt a letter said to have been couched in the billingsgate which, however familiar to gutter-snipes, is never used in communications between civilized or even semi-civilized nations. The Egyptian President, having some self-respect, is said to have put the insulting verbal garbage in the wastebasket, unread.

The pirate nation naturally expected the Italians to be as lost to human decency as itself or, at least, to be overawed by the brute strength of the Twentieth-Century golem.[8] Having violated

8. According to Jewish tradition, a *golem* (GLM) is an anthropoid monster

the sovereignty of Italy by invading its territory with warplanes that forced their Egyptian captive to land, old Ronnie expected the Italian government to submit to him just as unarmed wayfarers commonly submit to brigands. He ordered the Italians to hand over the four young men, who had been passengers on the plane, to the Israelis, to be tortured to death if they are Palestinians or rewarded if they are Jews. To the senile mime's chagrin and fury, Italy, under Premier Craxi and what is probably the best government the nation had since the American invasion and occupation in 1945, considered herself an independent and sovereign nation. What was even worse, Premier Craxi actually said aloud that the Palestinian people are human beings and have a right to be reluctant to be exterminated by the Yids.

The "American" Ambassador to Italy is a kike, said to be one of the most disgusting specimens of the breed. According to Jim Taylor, the only American journalist who dares to disclose news that has not been approved by the Kosher censorship, Maxwell "Mad Dog" Rabb, is an uneducated and coarse lout who can scarcely speak English and lapses into Yiddish jargon when he is excited. An American who has met the uncouth alien who disgraces the United States in Italy says that he was reminded of what he was told by the officers of the Swedish steamer *Gripsholm* when he crossed the Atlantic several times on it. The *Gripsholm* had been used, as a neutral vessel in the 1940s, to carry hordes of international parasites, each of whom had doubtless been gassed and incinerated several times by the

fashioned out of clay and animated by magic. The first *golem* was Adam, made by Yahweh, and several hundred miles tall until an apple from the tree of knowledge started him to thinking; he was cut down to more moderate size (c. 35 feet) when Yahweh punished him for having ceased to be an idiot. During the Sixteenth Century quite a number of learned rabbis learned how to make a golem out of clay and animate it by writing any one of Yahweh's names on a piece of paper, which was then put in the forehead or breast of the gigantic figure. The monster was used to do menial work and kill *goyim*, but in most tales, especially the celebrated one about Great Rabbi Loew of Prague, when the golem enjoys killing, it runs amuck and even turns on its creators, so that the rabbi who made him has to retrieve the piece of holy paper in some way and thus make the monster lifeless. The last golem of that kind was made by Rabbi Jaffe in Grodno (northeast of Warsaw) around 1800, but "Neo-Nazis," who are so wicked they don't believe the Holohoax, disbelieve that story, too. Fashioning a golem out of millions of Americans instead of clay is a modern improvement. It remains to be seen whether the monster the Jews have now created will eventually run amuck.

wicked "Nazis," to the United States to complete the occupation of that country. The Swedish officers said that after the ship had carried so many cargos of Jews, they almost despaired of being able to clean the vessel of the filth and stench and make it again fit to carry civilized passengers. It had to be fumigated, scrubbed with antiseptics, entirely refitted, and repainted before it could be returned to normal service.

According to Mr. Taylor, "Mad Dog" Rabb spent two hours in screaming insults at the Italian Foreign Minister, Giulio Andreotti, in the name of the American people. When the Italians refused to cringe, the C.I.A., the agency that is often indistinguishable from the Mossad and, equipped with unlimited funds extorted from the taxpaying animals in the United States, works ceaselessly to incite and finance assassinations, insurrections, and terror in all countries of the world that do not acknowledge Jewish dominion, went to work to undermine and overthrow the government of Italy and obtained an initial success by procuring the resignation of Premier Craxi. What greater damage they will inflict on Italy to punish that nation for not coming to heel when Jews speak is still uncertain.

Under international law, which was observed by all civilized nations until the world's great outlaws, the Americans become Apaches, repudiated all the conventions of civilization, Italy has the obvious and exclusive right to try the four young men for a crime committed on Italian territory. Yahweh's Pet Bandits, who have openly avowed their intention to make Jerusalem the capital of the world Yahweh gave them, so that dissident American serfs can be hauled to it for exquisite torture, naturally demand that the four young men be handed over to them. Their ostensible reason is that Italy no longer imposes a death penalty, but it is more likely that the Israelis are afraid that the young men, if tried in Italy, will confess to the way in which the show was arranged.

Old Ronnie boasted that his act of piracy would teach the world a lesson. It did. It ended the world's last hope that the United States might become again an independent and civilized nation.

* * *

There is, sad to say, another chapter to the nauseating story. The pantaloon in the White House is going to bestow the Congressional Medal of Honor, our highest military decoration,

on the crippled Sheeny whose wheelchair was reportedly pushed overboard on the *Achille Lauro*. This, needless to say, is a calculated insult to every American who was given the Congressional Medal for some heroic deed, and a calculated insult to all Americans. It is intended to remind them of their serfdom. But at least the *shabbat goy* should be consistent.

If a Yid deserves the Congressional Medal of Honor because he was used to feed the fish in the Mediterranean, each and every one of the 6,000,000 darling Kikes whom the nasty "Nazis" gassed and incinerated over and over again is far more deserving of the medal, which would, of course, be bestowed posthumously on those who have died in the United States, and their graves should be decreed National Shrines. And the Congressional Medal is even more deserved by each and every one of the 800,000,000 of God's Chosen whom the nasty Romans slew in the tiny town of Bethar.

Yes, indeed, let's be just in bestowing the Congressional Medal. It is certainly deserved by the brave Jews who planted the bomb that blew off the legs of Alex Odeh in Santa Ana, California. He was an Arab, born in the United States and therefore an American Citizen, and he was a Professor of History in one of the state colleges of California, but his death, reported in the *Orange County Register*, was given a few lines on back pages in a few newspapers and ignored by all the rest. Suppression of the news, however, should not prevent us from honoring the Jews' heroic exploit, which almost coincided with their trick on the *Achille Lauro*. And the Medal must also go to the valiant Jews who burned down the Institute for Historical Review and bombed the home of Professor Ashley, even though they regrettably didn't succeed in killing any White pigs.

Most indisputably of all, needless to say, the Congressional Medal of Honor belongs to the doughty Jews in their squadrons of fighter planes, (supplied by taxpaying animals in the United States), who, with cannons, torpedoes, napalm bombs, high explosives, and machine guns attacked the virtually unarmed American vessel, killing 34 American officers and men and wounding 171 others, thus teaching American nitwits who owns their country. And the Congressional Medal of Honor that is bestowed on Jews should not be the dinky little things that were given to lowly *goyim* who thought they were fighting and dying for their own people. As is only proper, the Jews' Medals should be solid gold and the size of a dinner plate, so that Americans can see them in the distance and be ready to make

proper obeisance before their masters.

As for Americans who now have the old-fashioned Congressional Medals, they can sell them to some collector of curios. That would help them pay their taxes, and, I think, would also make them feel better.

* * *

WHO IS GUILTY?

Apropos of my comments in the May issue of *Liberty Bell*, p. 23, a reader sent me an account of the experiences of a close relative who was an officer in our Air Force and stationed in West Germany from 1973 to 1978. This man and his fellow officers had frequently to fly to West Berlin and thus fly over a part of Germany that the Americans gave to the Soviet Union in 1945. As is well known, the Russians permit American planes to follow only certain prescribed narrow paths in the air, and, of course, the lick-spittle Americans are grateful to the big-hearted Russians for permitting them to fly in those paths rather than simply forbidding them to fly over the land that America gave the Soviets as part of her program of self-abasement.

The American pilots had to cope with many attempts to lure their planes away from the prescribed path so that the Russians could have the fun of shooting them down. "The technique used was to cut in with high-output transmitters and thus override our Air Navigational Aids and thus lead aircraft out of the corridor to be then shot down by Mig fighters. These fake signals were a fairly common occurrence," but, so far as the American officers knew, "no aircraft were lost as a result of the attempted deception"—not, at least, before 1978, when my correspondent's kinsman was transferred out of Germany. Presumably, the American officers were wary and too acute to be deceived by the Soviet tricks.

My correspondent suggests that the Soviets, perhaps with improved equipment, successfully lured the Korean airliner, on which Congressman McDonald happened to be a passenger, from its prescribed path so that they could enjoy shooting it down. That, of course, is possible, although one would suppose that the Russians would have chosen an American plane to have a better laugh at the Americans, whom they justly despise for their cowardice and servility.

It is also possible that the Soviets wanted to test some new

missile or other military device. Some of my readers will remember that in 1963 the *Thrasher*, one of our newest atomic-powered submarines, was inexplicably lost in the Atlantic, and that a group of officers in our Navy were certain that the Thrasher had been destroyed by some of the Soviet submarines that were tracking it, to test some device that can be used to eliminate our submarines whenever desired. That was officially denied, but everyone knows that the government in Washington would naturally cover-up for their colleagues in Moscow almost as readily as they cover-up for their Jewish masters, as, for example, after the Jews failed to sink the U. S. S. *Liberty* and were thus estopped from blaming the Egyptians for it, as had been planned. What is more, some of the naval officers believed that Washington had done more for the Soviet—had actually set up the *Thrasher* as a target for the experiment. The assassination of the government's mouthpiece, Kennedy, later in 1963 prevented further inquiry into the destruction of the *Thrasher*, and so far as I know, there is no actual proof that the Russians used our submarine for target practice, although they certainly would have done so, if they had a weapon to test.

Although I think negligence on the part of the Korean pilots a little the most probable of the several possible explanations of the destruction of the airplane, I certainly grant that it is entirely possible that Soviets did lure the plane from its prescribed path, as they so often attempted to do in Germany, and they may have done so to test an improved means of electronic deception or a new missile—or just for the fun of it and to hear the Americans whine. Cur dogs sometimes resent being kicked, but Americans never do. They just cringe and babble that the kickers are not nice people, are, well, rather brutal.

That, however, is not the most interesting thing about the destruction of the airliner and hundreds of similar incidents. A bundle of patriotic jabber that reached me today laments the shooting down of the Korean plane and says it proves that Communists don't love everybody and are, in fact, brutal, so we really hadn't ought to trust them overmuch.

That reminds me that I have never heard anyone assess the guilt for the destruction of the plane, to say nothing of a thousand similar incidents. On whom does the real gravamen of guilt fall? To that, there is but one answer, although you may not like it.

It is a settled principle of our racial ethic that guilt for a crime falls first on the prime mover of it. If an arsonist piles

incendiary materials in the basement of an apartment building and then ignites them, he is morally and legally guilty of murdering all the persons who die in the fire or as a result of it. If a man puts a hungry tiger in a kindergarten, he, not the tiger, is responsible for the death of the children who are eaten. So who is primarily responsible for the death of the passengers on that plane? Obviously the people who put the Soviets in their present position of power. And who are they? They are the American people, who are morally guilty of every crime committed by the Soviets since 1939.

Of this, there can be no possible doubt. It is universally admitted. It was the United States that saved the Soviet Union from defeat by a civilized nation that was trying to save our world from feral barbarism. To save the Soviets, who were known to have committed every possible crime against civilization since 1917, the United States squandered the lives of many of its best men and forever ruined its own economy and society, and having done that, the United States lavished all its resources to equip the Soviets for further depredations against all mankind.

Now, of course, you can blame the fetid monster in the White House and the Jews whose filthy instrument he was, but the fact remains that it was the people of the United States who did the deed. They are therefore morally responsible for it. They were deceived, no doubt, but again it was their responsibility to know what they were doing before they ruined the world in which they wanted to live.

Such is our guilt, our inescapable guilt.

We were deceived? We didn't intend to kill the many thousands who have died and will die in Afghanistan last year and this year and, no doubt, next year? We didn't intend to murder so many Romanians? Perhaps we didn't even intend to murder the Sudeten Germans? We didn't intend to inflict outrage and suffering on many millions of our race and hundreds of millions of others in the world?

Well, when an Aryan has committed a crime of which he did not intend the consequences, he feels remorse, an instinctive reaction that has nothing to do with superstitions about ghosts in the sky. He tries, as best he can, to atone for his blunder.

When an intelligent man of any race has mistakenly committed an act that has brought dire consequences on himself, he tries to learn from his blunder and make certain that he will not commit it again.

What damns the Americans is that they do not show the slightest remorse for having created the Soviet beast and loosed it on the world. It never even occurs to them to atone, so far as that may be possible, for their crime against their own civilization and their own children. In terms of the morality of our race, they have become morally imbecile.

What dooms the Americans is that they do not show even the slightest velleity to learn from their appalling blunder. Instead of execrating the folly that brought calamity upon them and execrating the masters of deceit who induced them to commit that folly, they grin mindlessly and compound their folly every day for their own destruction. That is why they are going to disappear from the earth.

There is no proverb more true than the one that says that even the gods themselves would strive in vain to save fools from their folly.

That is why Americans so blithely send their young children into the boob-hatcheries they so lavishly endow with their taxes, in which expert "educators" inject the one-world pus into the defenseless child's mind to coagulate the part of the brain that carries the instinctive wisdom of our race, incidentally making the youngster feel guilty because his parents are not providing the niggers who multiply like flies in Africa with all the luxuries they cannot afford to give their own offspring. White children come out of the menticidal machines with feelings of factitious guilt that are racially suicidal, but no one ever tells them about the awful burden of real guilt, moral and mental, that is their inheritance and will be their doom.

If there were angels, they would weep.

* * *

OUR PROXIMATE FUTURE

The Spring issue of *Mankind Quarterly* contains a concise (pp. 261-273), lucid, and coldly objective article on Evolution and World Population by William P. Stevens of the Population Research Center.

The author examines the simple and indisputable facts of biological evolution, which act uniformly on all species of organic life, and then considers their inevitable consequences in determining the population of the earth in the immediate future, that is to say, the space of two generations, say sixty to

seventy years.

He lumps together the several White races under the collective term Caucasoid. He observes that, as no one can deny, "The Caucasoids of Europe and North America, who have the technological and economic potential to eliminate all rival peoples, . . . today appear self-doomed," since they are confronted by races that "still believe that their social duty requires self-multiplication and a dedication to the economic welfare of their offspring." Our race has simply become unfit to survive.

He concludes that "The evolutionary unfitness of the contemporary Caucasoids lies not in their genes but in their culture: not in medical or intellectual unfitness but in ideology and ethics. . . . They direct their altruistic impulses not to the well-being of their own subspecies, but to saving and nourishing the offspring of those subspecies that are outbreeding them. They are refusing to compete, as a biological unit, for survival . . . because their culture inclines them to eschew ethnic self-consciousness and to direct their altruism towards biologically dissimilar subspecies, rather than to their own subspecies."

The Caucasoid races, therefore, are deliberately committing suicide. They are not genetically inferior, but they are suffering from a mental disease more disastrous and deadly than the Black Death. The author does not name the terrible epidemic of suicidal superstition and hallucination with which the Jews infected our race many centuries ago and which gradually undermined and eventually destroyed our racial immunity system. He doesn't have to.

* * *

A MILESTONE

The epidemic of Immunity Deficiency,[1] now in its early stages, incidentally directs our attention to a primary problem in biological evolution.

The dread and deadly disease was first identified in 1981, appropriately enough in the multiracial cesspools of Los Angeles and San Francisco. It is known that it originated among the niggers of the Congo some years earlier, and if it is not a

1. Is it not time that the awkward and misleading acronym "AIDS" be replaced by a specific medical term? Acronyms are always objectionable, and this one is incorrect, since Immunity Deficiency is not a syndrome but is a specific and terrible disease. Why not call it *aphylactosis*?

coincidence that it closely followed the idiocy of "anti-colonialism," it is a nice irony that American boobs brought the disaster on themselves.

The invariably lethal infection is caused by an extremely minute virus that is now believed to have first appeared, by some process of mutation, in one or more species of Central African monkeys, to whom it is harmless. It is assumed that the virus was trasmitted from the monkeys to Congoids and, perhaps by a further mutation, became epidemic in what is next to the lowest extant species of human beings.[2] No one seems to have considered the alternative explanation, that the virus was transmitted from niggers to monkeys.[3] However that may be, White homosexuals, so depraved that they were without "racial prejudices," carried the disease from the Blacks to the White races. From that point, everything is clear.

Now, as everyone, except persons whose minds have been congealed by epidemic superstitions, well knows, the development and evolution of organic life on earth has been determined by two processes, the gradual process of natural selection and the sudden appearance of mutations, which may be caused by some reaction between organic compounds and some form of cosmic radiation. The mutations may take place in the deoxyribonucleic acid that determines the character of the higher organisms, or a mutation in a kind of virus may indirectly affect the evolution of the organic species by eliminating or altering the character of the species it infects.

The process of natural selection was discerned by the best minds of Classical Antiquity, as is generally known from the great poem by Lucretius, who, in the last part of Book V, observes that the force that created life from inorganic matter must have produced many species that became extinct, because, by the inexorable law of nature, only the fittest survive, and that the extant species of animals (including the human species) survived because they were able to cope with the competing species in their habitat, preying upon some and defending

2. The distinction of being absolutely the lowest extant species called human must be reserved for the Australoids, over whom Australians, made feeble-minded by Jewish propaganda and implanted superstitions, are now waxing sentimental.

3. It is assumed that the monkeys transmitted the virus to Congoids by biting them, but it is also possible that the monkeys ingested infected blood from the bites. Since the virus is harmless to the monkeys, it could have spread rapidly through a species in a given area.

themselves from others. In the modern world, the law of the survival of the fittest was formulated by the great Charles Darwin in his *Origin of Species* in 1859. The biological effect of genetic mutation was first expounded by Hugo de Vries in *The Mutation Theory* (1901-1903). A virus was first isolated and studied by William M. Stanley in 1935.

Historians try to trace the development of human knowledge in the civilization created by our race, and I write this note to call their attention to a work that should have suggested some anticipation of the mutation of virus, although it was written long before the discovery of mutations and virus. So far as my necessarily limited knowledge extends, this work has been totally forgotten for more than a century and has escaped the notice of all historians of science.

In 1869 Charles Anglada, Professor of Pathology in the University of Monpellier in southern France, published at Paris an impressive tome of 648 pages: *Étude sur les maladies éteintes et les maladies nouvelles pour servir à l'histoire des évolutions séculaires de la pathologie*. He was, to the best of my knowledge, the first to perceive that Darwin's biological evolution should be extended to the minute and still imperceptible organisms that caused disease in the complex forms of life.

He based his conclusions on a critically analytical study of the terrible epidemics which, generated in the multiracial fetor of Asia, swept through Europe and destroyed a large part of the Aryan population. The best known of these are the fearful epidemic of which the outbreak at Athens in 430 B.C. was described by Thucydides (and Lucretius); the great epidemic in the time of Antonines that hastened the decline of the Roman Empire and may have triggered the outbreak of Christianity; and the Black Death, which reached Europe in 1334.

Anglada proved that the first of these plagues eventually became extinct as the survivors developed some resistance to it. We would say that their immunity systems were, or became, able to cope with the infection. He also proved that the Black Death was a new disease which appeared in the world for the first time some years before it was transmitted to Europe, and that it must have been in some way generated in a district of the Orient, whence it spread by rapid contagion. We would now say that the virus underwent mutation.

I do think that Anglada deserves credit for having anticipated, so far as he could with the data available to him,[4] identifica-

4. Incidentally, a modern reader may be astonished that Anglada considers

tion of one of the crucial factors in biological evolution.

* * *

SANITY IN SPACE

The *Scientific American* for January 1986 contains a highly significant article by Professor James A. Van Allen of the University of Iowa, who is famous for his discovery of the Van Allen Belt of radiation about the earth, which profoundly changed our conceptions of the perimeter of our planet above its atmosphere, thereby augmenting the sciences of geology, hylology, and astronomy. In this article, Professor Van Allen considers the current craze for building manned "space stations," including the one on which work is now in progress and for which the estimated cost of eight billion dollars is but a small downpayment. Three more such devices are projected, including one that is to be placed in orbit around mars, with suggestions of one that is to gyrate about the inner part of the solar system, encompassing both Mars and the earth.

These undertakings and projects move the distinguished author to remark, "The acceptance of such grandiose proposals by otherwise rational individuals stems from the mystique of space flight, as nurtured over many centuries* by early writers

what is now called the psychosomatic factor as possibly contributing to resistance to some infections. He quotes as his source A. Schoencke's *De peste Periclis aetate Athenienses affligente,* Lipsiae, 1821.

* In the interests of strict accuracy, I must note that Professor Van Allen's "many centuries" is an exaggeration. Before the last third of the Nineteenth Century, tales of travel to other worlds were satirical (e.g., Lucian's *Vera historia* or Cyrano's *Voyages*) or humorous (e.g., Poe's *Hans Pfaall*); they suggested to no one romantic dreams of journeys through space to other planets. Verne's *De la terre à la lune,* published in 1865, was a description of the moon's uninviting surface as it might have been seen from a vehicle in parabolic flight about it, seasoned with a burlesque satire on the manners of Americans. The outburst of fantasies about visits to other inhabited planets was evidently triggered by the observation of lines, imagined to be rectilinear, on Mars by Schiaparelli, who called them "canals," in 1877. Percival Lowell's *Mars* was published in 1885, and H. G. Wells' *War of the Worlds* in 1898. That released a flood of realistic fantasies that were more or less plausible and within the bounds of possibility until our spacecraft photographed the surface of Mars and ascertained the climate on Venus. Now we are again alone in the universe, denizens of the only known planet on which organic life is possible.

of science fiction and their present-day counterparts. Indeed, to the ordinary person space flight is synonymous with the flight of human beings. The simple taste for adventure and fantasy expressed in that sentiment has been elevated in some quarters to the quasi-religious belief that space is a natural habitat of human beings. According to this belief, the real goal of the space program is to establish 'man's permanent presence in space,' a slogan that does not respond to the simple question: 'For what purpose?' "

The article documents another of the deleterious effects of "science fiction" on rational scientific research, on which I commented in *Is there Intelligent Life on Earth?*, pp. 43-55, and elsewhere. The present craze to put men into outer space is drastically impeding the accumulation of scientific knowledge and even some merely utilitarian projects.

Professor Van Allen lists sixteen projects of the highest scientific importance and one that is merely utilitarian which were aborted or crippled by the National Aëronautics and Space Administration in 1981 so that funds for them could be diverted to the construction of the "space shuttle," which, at enormous expense, chiefly benefited newsmen and the operators of boob-tubes, and produced virtually no increment of either scientific knowledge or usable technology. One has only to look at the list to see that a vast amount of highly important knowledge about the solar system, the universe, and even the earth itself was prevented or indefinitely postponed, just to give a few men an adventurous and exciting joy ride and to fascinate the audience that stares at television screens in a semi-hypnotic trance.

Of the present budget of the Space Administration, only fifteen percent goes for scientific research and technological applications of it, while billions of our counterfeit dollars are being squandered on more "men in space" projects, which, as Professor Van Allen clearly shows, have in themselves little value except for publicity, and in any case cannot be expected, even imaginatively, to accomplish anything that could not be done much better and at far less cost by devices sent into space and controlled from the earth, bearing instruments that make observations that no human being could make with his own eyes and other faculties.

Rational beings make a rational use of their resources. Contrary to the faith of "Liberal intellectuals," the amount of work that can be extorted from the taxpaying animals in the

United States is not infinite, so it would be silly to suggest that we can please the devotees of "science fiction" and still do everything of scientific value by just squeezing more blood out of the Americans who threw away their freedom to please their enemies and their own "do-gooding" nitwits. There are abundant indications that the vampires are already sucking so much blood that they are gradually killing their victims, and the law of diminishing returns is already in operation.

After Americans have toiled four months out of each year to pay for such holy work as helping the Jews exterminate Semites who have land or property they want (i.e., eventually all of the Semitic states of the Near East and Northern Africa), inciting terror, massacre, and chaos throughout the world, trying to sate the insatiable maws of international usurers, accelerating the multiplication of biological refuse in the United States to hasten the liquidation of the White population that pays taxes, and increasing the crime rate to make the lives of that population hazardous pending the final extermination—after Americans have shown their Christian imbecility by financing such projects, there is only a very limited amount left for useful purposes.

One of the sixteen projects abandoned in 1981 was a spacecraft to meet Halley's comet and investigate its composition and electrodynamic characteristics. I submit that that one project would have been worth much more to us than fifty "space shuttles" floating around the globe and landing to please readers of "science fiction" and amuse addicts of the boob-tube.

I cannot assure you that the increase of scientific knowledge will have any *permanent* value. Scientific thought is a product of the Aryan mentality, from its first recorded appearance in Greece in the seventh century B.C. to the present time, a fact that is not in the least impaired by the ancillary fact that we have been able to train a few selected members of other superior races to follow our methods and emulate our devotion to knowledge for its own sake. There has also been a considerable and ominous effort by other races to appropriate our technology for use as a weapon against us. The only people who have done so with conspicuous success thus far are the Japanese, who have now attained a technological superiority over us, but who, so far as I can see, have no instinct that would drive them to ascertain, as we have done, what lies on the surface of Mars, or, as we are about to do, the exact size and nature of Uranus.

Now at present everything except hope seems to indicate that our race has lost the will to live and to conquer, and, its collective mentality hebetated by poisonous superstitions and proletarian rancors, is headed for extinction by the immutable biological law that the fit survive and the unfit perish. It is likely therefore that with the disappearance of our race, not only will truly scientific investigation of nature cease, but the vast body of knowledge we have accumulated will gradually wane away or suddenly be extinguished. When that happens, it is not unlikely that our technology will be partly discarded or totally repudiated. One could weigh the relative probability of the numerous projections that could be made from the present, but frankly, if our race destroys itself, I don't give a damn about what may happen on this planet thereafter.

* * *

YIDDISH ARITHMETIC

As is well known, the earliest Christian sects were followers of a Jewish christ named Jesus, who, although he had bungled his attempted revolution and had been executed, was said to have promised that he would return with celestial reinforcements in a few years and smash up the whole universe. They naturally followed the rule laid down by that Jesus and retained in the "New Testament" (*Matt.* 15.27; *Marc.* 7.28), and either limited their membership to Jews or admitted "converts" from the hated *goyim* to the status of "whining dogs" at the feet of their masters. These sects were known as Nazarenes and Ebionites.[1] Jews are interested only in a sure thing, and they have always denounced and execrated christs who failed, e.g., Simeon ben Koshbah, known as "bar Kokhba." When the Jesus of the "New Testament" failed to make good his boast, faith in him naturally declined, although small and insignificant groups of such Christian Jews were still to be found in Asia Minor as late as the Fourth Century.

As soon as Christianity was successfully peddled to gullible *goyim*, it became greatly to the interest of the Jews to separate themselves from the Christians as widely as possible. They were thus able to blame sects of *goyim* for revolutionary attempts to subvert and overthrow the Roman Empire, such as that of the Jewish Bolsheviks called *Chrestiani*,[2] who, when arrested,

1. The relation of these sects to the Chrestiani mentioned below is problematic.

2. These Bolsheviks were called *Chrestiani* for the same reason that their

confessed to having tried to burn down Rome in A.D. 64 and, no doubt, were guilty of many other acts of terroristic violence against civilization. Furthermore, the Jews, by denouncing Christianity and feigning to hate it, greatly facilitated the spread of the cult among populations who naturally hated the Jews who were preying on them. Some Jews, of course, served their race by feigning to be Christians and, as marranos, making certain that the Christian sect headed by the wily Fathers of the Church lugged with it the "Old Testament" to impress on the *goyim* that Jews were their god's Chosen Race.

Although some Christian sects may have taken the cross as a symbol earlier, the use of that symbol did not become common before the Fourth Century.[3] After the Fathers of the Church managed to get their hands on governmental power and start exterminating the other Christians, the cross, supposedly representing their crucified god, became the common symbol of the cult, completely supplanting the fish, which had been used because the letters of the Greek word for 'fish' were taken as

modern counterparts are called Marxists, being given the assumed name of the Jew who formulated their policy. The Jew revered by the ancient Bolsheviks had been given, or had assumed, the Greek name Chrestos; his real name is unknown.

3. Christian holy men are perpetually alert to seize any bit of evidence that they can twist into evidence for the superstition they vend. On the wall of a house in Herculaneum, which was destroyed by the eruption of Vesuvius in A.D. 79, there is a cruciform indentation in the plaster, probably where the support for a figurine or small shelf was affixed to the wall of a small rental apartment. Christians naturally tried to grab the datum as "proof" for their cult, and they made so much noise that Joseph Jay Deis, in his charming little book, *Herculaneum* (2d edition, New York, Harper & Row, 1985), gives a photograph of the wall (p. 96) and speculates that a tenant of the apartment may have been "a subscriber to the communal cult of the Jew Chrestus, . . . radical in doctrine and near-revolutionary in its implications." He confuses *Chrestiani* with the later *Christiani* and says that "most authorities" think that the indentation supported a Christian cross, although he admits that that view is "by no means unanimous," i.e., archaeologists who are not under obligations to Christians do not agree, and adds that no similar evidence of Christians has been found in the excavations at either Herculaneum or Pompeii. But then he tells us "The Apostle Paul landed at nearby Puteoli" in A.D. 61—a tale for which there is no trustworthy evidence whatsoever. Herculaneum was a wealthy little city, so naturally it was infested by an unknown number of Jews, one of whom scratched his name on a wall (the graffito is also shown on p. 96). There is no valid reason for supposing that the Bolsheviks would have used a cross as a symbol, or that there were Christians in Italy as early as 79, or that Christians would have used the cross as a symbol at that early date.

magically representing an acronym of a Greek phrase that identified Jesus as a Savior and Son of God. The cross had the advantage that it was similar to the Egyptian *ankh*, the Egyptian symbol for immortal life.

The cross thus became for Jews a symbol of the stupid but hated *goyim*, and at some early date, perhaps as early as the Third Century, it became a religious duty of Jews to spit on crosses wherever they saw one and could expectorate on it safely. This rule is still binding on orthodox Jews, and has now occasioned an amusing development in Israel.

I learn from an article by Israel Shahak, Professor of Chemistry in the Hebrew University at Jerusalem, that in Israel pious Jews noticed that the conventional symbol for addition in arithmetic, the plus sign (+), is a cross. That, of course, created a crisis. Jewish children in the schools who learned arithmetic from books that employed the plus sign would either (a) become accustomed to seeing crosses without spitting on them, thus weakening their racial piety, or (b) would expectorate on their text books and perhaps fail to learn how to add up sums of money. By government decree, therefore, the plus sign has been eliminated from school textbooks and replaced by an inverted T, thus safeguarding the True Faith of God's Own.

Professor Shahak's article is reproduced in the *Christian News* (16 December 1985). He thinks that the spitting, like many other activities of Israel, is barbaric, and concludes with the observation that "The U.S.A. taxpayers, who are of course mostly Christians, are financing at least half of the Israeli budget, one way or another, and therefore are financing the spitting on the cross too." He notes that the alien press in the United States and all other channels of public information conspire to keep Americans ignorant of what actually happens in Israel, and thinks that the taxpaying beasts of burden may become restive, when they learn the facts. He is more optimistic than I am about both the future of Americans and his own future in Israel.

The same issue of *Christian News* contains a small item (p. 9, col. 1) that reports the observations of American tourists in Palestine who saw the Jews' bulldozers level a Palestinian town from which the inhabitants had been driven so suddenly that they had to leave clothes still hanging on the wash lines. Now if you don't approve of the way in which God's Master Race treats the Semitic inhabitants of Palestine, you must be

"anti-Semitic"! And that makes you a "Neo-Nazi," who ought to be exterminated to preserve Peace on Earth. What's more, not long after the Jews and their employees in the Senate in Washington approve the "Genocide Treaty," you probably will be.

* * *

ON BEING HUMAN

For readers who are interested in the evolution of Christianity, I note the appearance of an English translation of the only siginificant work by Pope Innocent III.[1] It is true that Innocent was a voluminous writer, whose works occupy Volumes 214-217 in Minge's *Patrologia Latina*, but all the rest may be left to historians who have to trace in detail the intrigues and propaganda by which the greatest successor of Gregory VIII (Hildebrand) tried to unify Europe by reducing it to an empire ruled by the Papacy.[2]

The kind of Christianity represented by the Roman Catholic Church during the reign of Innocent III (1198-1216) including its quasi-philosophical premises, was expounded by that pontiff in his *De miseria conditionis humanae*, which has been edited

1. Strictly speaking, this man is Pope Innocent III No. 2. Innocent III No. 1 was elected by a faction of the Cardinals in 1179, but he was found to have less money than the rival faction, to whom its supporters sold him, and God confirmed the appointment of Alexander III as his plenipotentiary representative on earth. Alexander magnanimously threw his rival into a prison, in which he died with exemplary promptitude. Incidentally, it was Innocent III No. 2, with whom we are here concerned, who coined for his position as God's deputy and terrestrial business agent the title of Vicar (*vicarius*) with which all subsequent Popes have decorated themselves.

2. Innocent was one of the shrewdest of all the Popes and played the game of holy diplomacy with a bold hand, playing off one candidate for the office of Emperor against the others and changing sides with sure-footed agility. It is conceivable that, but for the obstinate opposition of the great Frederick II Hohenstauffen, who refused to be either bribed or bullied, Innocent might have succeeded in unifying Europe under Papal dominion, appointing kings under the powers given him by his celestial Principal and firing them, if they were inefficient or presumptuous. One minor puzzle: was the wily Innocent really surprised by the diversion of the Fourth Crusade from Palestine to Constantinople? He was obliged by his divine office to protest that diversion, but he was also delighted to appoint a Patriarch in Constantinople and add the conquered Byzantine Empire to his domains.

and translated by Professor Robert E. Lewis (University of Georgia Press, Athens; $30.00). The translation is a good one, and you will prefer to use it, unless you are one of the heroic Latinists who can confront without flinching the vulgar soloecisms of Mediaeval Latin, exacerbated by the repulsive misspellings (e.g., *humane* for *humanae*) that the editor, in keeping with contemporary practice, has sedulously retained.[3]

Innocent III was born Lothair, a son of Thrasimund, Count of Segni, and Claricia, of the noble Roman family of Scotti. The long illness of poor old Celestine III, who was not even allowed to resign his divine office, the prestige and wealth of Lothair's families, and his own undoubted talents made it easy to have all the skids greased by the time Celestine finally died, and Lothair, at the age of 37, slid into the Vatican with a neatness and despatch that is unique in the annals of the Church. Once Pope, he remembered that he had not yet taken the trouble to be ordained as a priest, so he was in the most unusual position of being able to order his own ordination in the Church of which he was master.

Although political considerations determined Lothair's toboggan ride to the Papal throne, his elevation was facilitated by his intellectual and theological attainments, which were displayed in several treatises, of which the *De miseria conditionis humanae* was by far the most widely read and admired. When he was made Pope, the Church, through its unanimous Cardinals, officially approved that work and, so to speak, canonized it. You are thus justified in taking it as an official expression of contemporary Catholicism.

Innocent descants at length on the wretchedness and worthlessness of the human beings with which his god peopled the earth. He reviews and catalogues their weakness, their folly, their selfishness, their vileness, their crimes, and their sins. This is the part that will most interest a philosophic historian. You

3. Years ago, when I was young and zealous, I read Innocent's screed in Migne, where the spelling at least makes the text less rebarbative. Innocent was an educated man for his day and there is a great deal of Mediaeval Latin that is much worse than this. It is the fashion in some circles today to admire Mediaeval Latin, as did the degenerate protagonist of Huÿsmans' *A Rebours*. If you wish an introduction to its uncouth syntax (which comes largely from the earliest Latin translations of the Bible for Jews and Christians in the western half of the Roman Empire), the clearest and most concise is H. V. P. Nunn's *Introduction to the Study of Ecclesiastical Latin* (Eton, 3d ed., 1952). The most convenient and useful dictionary is J. F. Niermayer's *Mediae Latinitatis lexicon minus* (Leiden, 1954-1965).

will find it of great interest to notice how many of the weaknesses and vices in the catalogue really are inherent in our biological species and, as Nietzsche put it, *menschliches, allzumenschliches,* and how many are fictitious, made wrong and evil by the Judaic superstition that had alienated our racial mentality. And if you wish to take the measure of the extent to which good minds have liberated themselves from that fatal obsession, compare Innocent's work with W. Macneile Dixon's genial *The Human Situation* (London, Arnold, 1939; reprinted 1957). The contrast cannot fail to be intellectually and spiritually stimulating.

Innocent goes on to catalogue in detail all the fiendish torments and tortures with which his savage god will afflict forever the ghosts of men and women for having been as human as created them. The poor wretches, needless to say, can escape from the eternal Hell to which their Creator damned them at birth only by paying and obeying the shamans who dispense a salvation of which the efficacy is guaranteed by God's Vicar, the only authorized representative of Yahweh & Son, Inc. If your taste in fiction runs to horror stories, you may enjoy Innocent's naïve and artless, but impressive and vivid, descriptions, which must have scared many poor wights out of their wits. □

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

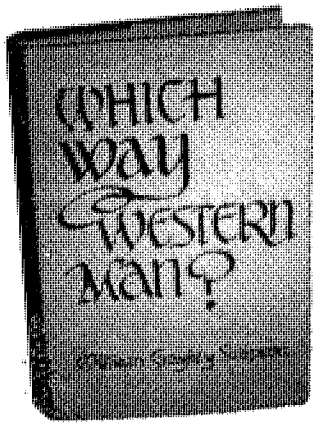

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $17.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

MILITARY HISTORY

Who was Planning to Attack Whom in June 1941, Hitler or Stalin?

The following article is reprinted from
The Journal of the Royal United Services Institute
for Defence Studies, London, United Kingdom
June 1985 issue

by
Viktor Suvorov

Viktor Suvorov, a former member of the Soviet General Staff, is now in the West. He is the product of the Brezhnev era and the new generation Soviet Army Officer. The author provides hitherto unpublished insights into Soviet military dispositions during the months leading up to the German attack. Suvorov is the author of three authoritative works on the Soviet Armed Forces: The Liberators, Inside the Soviet Army, *and* Soviet Military Intelligence; *he is now studying for a Ph.D. and this article represents part of his thesis.*

Historians who have hitherto uncritically accepted the thesis that Stalin was the victim of unprovoked aggression in the summer of 1941, may have cause to revise, or at least modify, their views.

On Friday 13 June 1941, Moscow Radio broadcast a rather unusual report by TASS which stated that: "the rumours of Germany's intentions to tear up the Pact and to undertake an attack on the USSR are without any foundation," and that such rumours were "clumsy propaganda by forces hostile to the USSR and Germany and interested in an extension of the war." The following day the central Soviet newspapers published this report and, a week later, Germany launched a sudden, treacherous attack on the Soviet Union.[1] It was quite obvious that

Stalin himself had written the TASS report. His characteristic style was familiar to everybody: the generals in the command staffs,[2] the prisoners in GULAG,[3] and foreign analysts.[4] Many historians, both in the USSR and in the West, consider this TASS report to have demonstrated at best a complete failure to understand the nature of current events and at worst a remarkable piece of criminal negligence.[5] Aside from the question of Stalin making a statement which was so rapidly and dramatically proved to be entirely mistaken, there is the more fundamental issue of why he found it necessary to make a statement at all. Was he not after all, of all tyrants, the most silent? Many historians have noted Stalin's quite staggering ability to keep silent at times of crisis and on major policy issues, and indeed some critics consider his silence to have been Stalin's greatest weapon.[6] Moreover, many Soviet senior commanders bear witness to his true beliefs being quite the reverse of what the TASS statement was suggesting, and that in reality he considered war with Germany to be inevitable.[7] If Stalin had suddenly revised his judgement on the probability of war, his most likely course would have been to discuss the problem with his closest advisers or simply to keep it to himself. Why, then, was Stalin's view of Germany's pacific intentions towards the Soviet Union made so embarrassingly public?

Furthermore, the tenor of the TASS report also seems out of keeping with contemporary communist ideology. The communist propaganda (and this was especially true of Stalin's Russia) involved the constant repitition of one simple idea: we are surrounded with enemies. This was a very useful cry; it rationalised then, as indeed it does now, such things as why the state frontiers were closed, why opposition had to be destroyed, why there are no free elections, why there was no free press and why it was necessary to produce guns instead of butter. This notion of an ever-present threat permits an explanation of anything that is required. Whole generations of Soviet citizens have been brought up on this simple credo which is presented in the newspapers, cinemas, books, radio broadcasts, and even in schoolbooks. And yet, on this singular occasion, the national radio loudly announced to the whole country and the whole world: The threat of aggression does not exist!

However, it would be a mistake merely to consider Stalin's TASS statement as ill-judged: incomprehensible and inexplicable would be more appropriate interim judgements, pending a detailed investigation of what lies behind the words.

An Important Date in Soviet History

13 June 1941, the date of Stalin's TASS report, is one of the most important dates in the whole Soviet history, infinitely more important than 22 June 1941, the day of the German invasion. Many Soviet marshals and generals write about 13 June with more precision and detail than they do about the 22nd. What follows is a typical example from the account of General N. I. Biryukov, then commanding 186th Rifle Division stationed in the Ural Military District:

"On 13 June 1941 we received a directive of special importance from District Staff according to which the division must move to 'a new camp.' The address of the new quarters was not communicated even to me, the divisional commander. Only when passing through Moscow did I learn that our division was to be concentrated in woods to the west of Idritsa."[8] All the divisions in the Ural Military District received similar orders signaling a move to the western frontier. The official history of the district fixes this date with precision: "The 112th Rifle Division was the first to begin loading. On the morning of 13 June the first echelon moved off from a small railway station . . . then began the despatch of 98th, 153rd, 186th Rifle Divisions. The movement of troops was carried out in secret."[9]

The Creation of New Armies

Corps staffs were created to coordinate the operational deployment of the Ural divisions which were secretly concentrating in the Byelo-Russian forests and 22nd Army took command of the Corps. Lieutenant-General F. A. Ershakov, the commander of the Ural Military District, took command of this new army and the District Chief of Staff, Major-General G. F. Zakharov took charge of the Army Staff. Thus, the whole Ural Military District, including the commander, his staff, and all the subordinate formations, secretly began to move westwards. Unusually, the Deputy Commander of the district, Lieutenant-General M. F. Lukin, whose normal role would have been to remain behind as the district commander, had some time earlier been ordered to report to the Transbaikal Military District where he formed up and took command of 16th Army and, at the very moment when TASS was broadcasting its strange report, was secretly making his way westwards at the head of the army.[10]

Similar movements were simultaneously taking place in all the internal military district[11] of the Soviet Union. The District Commanders, Lieutenant-Generals A. K. Smirnov, I. S. Konev, F. M. Remezov, V. F. Gerasimenko, S. A. Kalinin, and V. Y. Kachalov (respectively commanding the Kharkov, North Caucasian, Orel Volga, Siberian, and Archangel Military Districts), transformed district staffs into staffs of the 18th, 19th, 20th, 21st, 24th, and 28th armies. Bearing in mind the 16th and 22nd armies mentioned earlier, a total of eight complete armies suddenly appeared in the country's internal districts. The 18th was to be posted to the strength of the 1st Strategic Echelon[12] of the Red Army, the remaining seven (in all 69 tank, motorised, and rifle divisions) made up the 2nd Strategic Echelon. Of the eight armies, five were immediately and secretly moved to the Ukraine and Byelo-Russia. All Soviet sources emphasise the secrecy of all these moves: "Before the actual commencement of war reserve forces began to assemble in the frontier districts under conditions of the strictest secrecy."[13] "The other three armies were put under orders to move."[14]

Problems of Transport

Only lack of transport prevented all eight armies from moving simultaneously. Earlier, in April and May, troop movements on a vast scale had been carried out from the interior towards the German border. All the spare capacity of the entire national rail transport system had been taken up with this major and secret operation. It was completed on time but the rolling stock had then a return journey of thousands of kilometers. Of necessity, the later and even more extensive troop deployments had to take place successively. Concerning these earlier troop movements, the former deputy to the minister of the National Inspectorate, I. V. Kovalev, reports as follows: "In the period May to the beginning of June the USSR transport system had to ensure the transportation of about 800,000 reservists . . . this had to be done secretly."[15] Nor were these May deployments restricted to ordinary ground troops, as Colonel-General I. Lyudnikov records: "Being in May 1941 on the staff of the 36th Rifle Corps, I learnt that an airborne corps was concentrated in the Zhitomir area and in the woods of the South-West of it.[16]

Marshal of the Soviet Union I. Kh. Bagramyan was a colonel

at this time and held the post of Head of the Operational Department of the staff of the Kiev Special Military District. Among other formations for which the district was to take responsibility he notes that during the latter part of May 1941 it took command of the 31st Rifle Corps newly arrived from the Far East after a journey of over 10,000 kilometers, and then at the end of the month absorbed 34th Corps from the North Caucasian Military District. This latter Corps alone had 48,000 men in its four rifle divisions and had a mountain division in addition, ". . . we had to provide quarters for almost a whole army in a short time. At the end of May, echelon after echelon started to arrive."[17] In this way the 1st Strategic Echelon of the Soviet Army was secretly reinforced.

Secret Deployments

In the middle of June, when TASS was broadcasting its strange report and the Soviet press was bringing it to a wide public, the Military Council of the Odessa Military District received instructions to create an army administration in Tiraspol, near the Romanian border[18] for the 9th Army, the most mobile and powerful of all. But the activity in the frontier zone was concerned not merely with digesting such large reinforcing formations; there also began a secreet regrouping of units within the frontier districts. "Under the guise of changing summer camps the formations drew closer to the frontier . . . The majority of movements took place at night."[19] Soviet official publications are full of reports like: "On 14 June 78th Rifle Division under Major-General F. F. Alyabushev, on the pretext of training exercises, was moved out towards the state frontier"[20] and, "Before the actual war, some formations of the Western Special Military District began to move out towards the state frontier in conformity with GS instructions"[21] and "on 14 June the Military Council of the Baltic Military District confirmed the plan for the redeployment of a number of divisions and individual regiments to the frontier zone."[22] These eye-witness accounts are also notable for their emphasis on the secrecy of these moves in the frontier belt, the efforts made to disguise them and the readiness of the units concerned for active operations. The accounts of three officers who later attained the highest ranks in the Soviet Army underline this point. Marshal of the Soviet Union, R. Ya. Malinowski, at the time Major-General in command of 48th Rifle Corps in the

Odessa Military District, writes: "As far back as 7 June the corps left the Kirovograd area for Bel'tsy and, on 14 June, was in situ. This movement took place under the guise of large-scale training exercises."[23] Colonel Bagramyan, who is mentioned earlier, was busy preparing the move of five rifle and four mechanised corps towards the frontier zone.[24] On 15 June he was instructed to begin moving all five rifle corps out to the frontier and notes, "they took with them everything necessary for active operations."[25] Marshal of the Soviet Union, M. V. Zakharov, at that time Major-General and Chief of Staff of 9th Army in Odessa Military District, notes that: "On 15 June, 30th and 74th Rifle Divisions assembled in woods to the east of Bel'tsy under the pretext of training exercises."[26]

There were in fact 170 divisions in the 1st Strategic Echelon. Of these, 56 were already deployed directly on the frontier.[27] 114 were deployed further back in the frontier zone, but: "On 12-15 June the order was given to the western military districts: all divisions stationed in the interior [of those military districts] are to be moved nearer to the state frontier."[28] The entire 1st Strategic Echelon now began its concentration directly in the border belt. To these 114 must be added the 69 divisions of 2nd Strategic Echelon which had either moved already or were preparing to do so. Thus on the day of the famous TASS communique the movement of 138 divisions was in train: the biggest troop movement by a single state in the history of civilisation; a movement right to the frontier itself and conducted with maximum secrecy and concealment.

Reactions to the Communique

Returning to the TASS report of 13 June, the communique does not only speak of German intentions, but also of Soviet actions: "Rumours that the USSR is preparing for war with Germany are false and provocative . . . the summer assemblies of Red Army reserves and forthcoming manoeuvres have no other object than the training of reservists and checking the functioning of rail transport. It is well known that this is an annual event, therefore to describe these measures as hostile to Germany is absolutely absurd . . ." When comparing the explanation in the TASS report with what actually happened on the ground we note a certain discrepancy, not untypical of Stalin, between words and deeds. On the one hand the soothing report, on the other massive top secret troop concentration on the frontier.

The TASS report states that the moves were concerned with "checking the rail network apparatus." However, the concentration of troops had begun in March, reached a vast scale in May, and in June assumed simply gigantic proportions. In other words, rail transport (the most important national transport system) was paralysed for four full months, and this at harvest time when each and every waggon is worth its weight in gold; hardly an exercise as routine as "checking the rail network apparatus." The explanation that the moves were "normal training," is similarly untrue. Training was carried out in the autumn when the harvest had been gathered in and the fields were empty and, moreover, when the Army's assistance with harvesting was completed. But "this rule was broken in 1941."[29] It is not surprising that Major-General S. Iovlev, commanding 64th Rifle Division of 44th Rifle Corps of the Western Special Military District, should have commented that the "unusualness of the assemblies put people on their guard."[30] Hence the oft-repeated phrase "under the pretext of training" in the accounts of the Soviet marshals and generals reporting these deployments.

Another possibility is that the troop movements were designed as a demonstration of strength. But to be effective, demonstrations need to be seen; these moves were as secret as it was possible to make them.

Stalin's Actions

An alternative explanation for the massive troop movements is that Stalin, whatever his declarations in the TASS report, genuinely expected to be attacked by Germany, and was secretly massing his armies to create and man defences along the frontier. But this explanation is not borne out by the facts. Troops preparing for defence bury themselves in the ground, dig trenches and anti-tank ditches, construct cover and barbed wire barricades. In the first instance, this is done in the most likely avenues of enemy advance, across roads and behind river lines. But the Red Army did nothing of the kind. As has been recorded earlier, divisions were hidden in woods near the frontier in exactly the same way as were the German divisions before they made their surprise attack. "The rifle troops could have occupied and completed defensive installations, but this was not done."[31]

This failure to erect defensive works is all the more curious since, with the signing of the Soviet-German Non-Aggression Treaty and the subsequent "partition" of Poland between the two states, Soviet and German forces now confronted each other across a common frontier with no "buffer state" between them. Moreover, while common prudence might have dictated the strengthening or at least the retention of the Stalin Line fortification along the old frontier, the opposite was happening. This powerful protective system was dismantled and, in many places, blown up or earthed over; minefields were disarmed and over a distance of thousands of kilometers "the barbed wire had been removed."[32] Partisan detachments, which had been created in case these lands were occupied by the enemy, were disbanded;"[33] explosive charges were removed from thousands of bridges, railway stations, and industrial complexes which had been prepared for destruction in case of invasion. In short, collosal efforts were made to destroy everything connected with defence.[34] At the same time, while prior to the treaty's signature only divisions and corps had existed in the Soviet frontier districts, formed armies now began to assemble in the newly-extended border zone. Between August 1939 and April 1941, the number of armies on the Soviet Western border increased from zero to 11. Three more joined them during May together with five airborne corps. If Hitler had not attacked first, Stalin would have had 23 armies and more than 20 independent corps facing him. This took place before general mobilisation.

Soviet Military Doctrine

In the 1930s, Soviet military doctrine considered that a future major conflict would be a war of armies and millions of men, but that it would not be necessary to await the moment when the mobilisation of these millions was complete before the offensive began. It was considered that in frontier districts, even in peacetime, there should be troops who would cross the frontier and enter enemy territory on the first day of war, thus disrupting enemy mobilisation and covering their own. Marshal of the Soviet Union A. E. Egorov thought is essential, even in peacetime, to have "invasion groups" on the frontier.[35] Marshal of the Soviet Union M. W. Tukhachevski considered that this understated the case somewhat. In his view, there should not be "invasion groups" but "invasion armies." In the opinion of Tukhachevski, "the strength and deployment of the forward

army must, in the first instance, be subordinate to the ability to cross the frontier immediately following the announcement of mobilisation . . . it is essential for mechanised corps to be deployed near the frontier . . . mechanised formations must be deployed within 50 to 60 kilometers of the frontier . . . so as to be able to cross it with effect from the first day of mobilisation."[36]

Marshals Egorov and Tukhachevski were later executed during Stalin's purge (both these officers had held very high positions in the Red Army and subsequently in the government) but their ideas were extended and developed by the man who succeeded in 1940 to the position of Chief of the General Staff and rapidly became the Army's outstanding practitioner, the master of surprise offensives, Army General (later Marshal) G. K. Zhukov. Under Zhukov's direction the principle was laid down that "responsibility for the performance of the invasion army tasks must be laid on the whole of the 1st Strategic Echelon."[37]

The 1st Strategic Echelon which was forming up on the Soviet border in June 1941 was, by virtue of its organisational structure, deployment, and military preparedness, clearly offensive in nature. So, too, was the 2nd Strategic Echelon which began its secret movements towards the German frontier on 13 June 1941. Many Soviet marshals and generals do not acknowledge these facts directly and, of course, both echelons were overwhelmed in the German surprise attack and had perforce to fight defensively. However, they had not planned to do so, as Army General M. Kazakov, speaking of the armies of the 2nd Strategic Echelon, notes: "after the beginning of the war, the plans for their use had to undergo a cardinal change."[38] Major-General V. Zemskov expresses their strategic purpose more precisely, "we were forced to use these reserves, not for offensive action as according to the plans, but for defence."[39] Lieutenant-General M. F. Lufkin, who himself participated in these events as commander of 16th Army which formed part of the 2nd Strategic Echelon, explains the matter simply and clearly: "we were formed to fight on enemy territory."[40] Whilst that other specialist in surprise blows dealt at enemy territory, Marshall A. M. Vasilevski, underlines the opinion of General Lukin: "in his words there is much stern truth."[41]

It seems certain that the Soviet concentration on the frontier was due to be completed by 10 July.[42] Thus the German blow which fell just 19 days earlier found the Red Army in a most

unfavourable situation—in railway waggons. Numerous Soviet reports read like the following: "when the war began 63rd Rifle Corps was underway,"[43] "at the beginning of the war the 200th Rifle Division was underway,"[44] and "on the outbreak of the war the 48th Rifle Division was underway."[45] Many lines of tanks, still traveling on their railway flatcars, found themselves stuck helpless in open fields. Nor was it only a question of tanks but of guns, stores, and vehicles as well. The total losses incurred in this way are not known but there are one or two pieces of evidence available. One authority notes that: "towards the end of June 1941, 1,320 trainloads of lorries were standing on the lines in the frontal belt."[46] The immense scale of this railway operation makes it obvious that somebody had organised it *before* the outbreak of war, loaded the tanks and lorries onto trains, transported them over enormous distances, and then been unable to unload them.

There were other victims of the unfortunate timing of the German attack, as Colonel-General of Artillery I. Volkotrubenko explains: "In 1941 the Western Front[47] lost 4,216 waggons of ammunition."[48] A rather strange casualty was a huge consignment of maps, as Lieutenant-General M. Kudryavestev notes: "There were about 200 waggons with topographical maps in the Baltic Western and Kiev Special Military Districts. We had to destroy the greater part of these."[49] The loss of these maps deserves closer examination. Why were they in waggons? Where was it intended to send them? What sort of maps were they? If they were maps of interior regions of the USSR, they should have been in the interior regions, there was no need to send them anywhere.

Reasons for Stalin's Actions

The more closely one studies Stalin's actions during this critical period, the more apparent it becomes that they were not a reaction to Hitler's moves.[50] Stalin acted according to his own plans and these foresaw a full concentration of Soviet troops on the frontier by 10 July. In determining what these plans portended, it is important to consider what would have happened if Hitler had not attacked before that date and Stalin had had the opportunity to complete his troops concentration on the German frontier in peace and secrecy.

Certain conclusions are incontrovertible. First, *the mobilised divisions could not have returned to the distant districts from whence they came.* Such a move again would have absorbed the entire resources of the rail network for many months and would have resulted in economic catastrophe. Secondly, *these gigantic forces could not have been left to spend the winter where they were hidden.* So many new divisions had been created and assembled in the frontal belt that many of them had already had to spend the winter of 1940-41 in dugouts.[51] As early as 1940 there had been insufficient training centres and artillery and rifle ranges in the newly-acquired western frontier zone even for the existing divisions.[52] Troops who cannot train rapidly lose the capacity to fight.

In every major complex human endeavour there exists a critical moment at which events reach a point of no return. This moment for the Soviet Union fell on 13 June 1941. After that day, masses of Soviet troops were secretly but inexorably moving towards the German border. Once 13 June had passed, the Soviet leadership could no longer turn these troops back nor even halt them, for economic and military reasons. War became inevitable for the Soviet Union, irrespective of how Hitler might have acted. Finally, the composition and disposition of the forces in the frontier zone did not indicate that they were intended to remain there. Such features as the airborne corps in the first crust of the "defences," artillery units in the forward locations, the dismantling of the Stalin Line, and the absence of any defence in depth or effort to construct one, do not point to the intention of maintaining any permanent defensive position along the border. If all this is viewed in the context of the Zhukov doctrinal framework outlined earlier, then it becomes clear that the only credible military intention which Stalin could have had was to begin the war himself in the summer of 1941.

1. Many historians date this famous TASS communique 14 June, but it is significant that it was broadcast throughout USSR on 13 June.
2. Major-General P. Grigorenko, *V podpolie mogno vstretit tolo krys* (Detinetz, New York, 1981). p. 249.
3. G. Oserov, *Tupolevska sharaga* (Possev-Verlag, Frankfurt/Main, 1971), p. 108.
4. B. H. Liddell Hart, *History of the Second World War* (Pan, London, 1978), p. 161.
5. For example, R. A. Medvedev, *Let History Judge* (Alfred Knopf, New York, 1974), p. 900, Werth, A., *loc. cit.*
6. R. Conquest, *The Great Terror: Stalin's Purge of the Thirties* (Macmillan, London, 1968).
7. Marshal K. A. Meretskov, *Na Sluzhbe narodu* (Pol. Lit., Moscow, 1968),

p. 202.
8. Lieutenant-General Birykov, *Voenno-istoricheskii Zhurnal* (VIZ, 1962, 4), p. 60.
9. *Krasnoznamernii Uralsky: History of Ural Military District,* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1983), p. 104.
10. *Soviet Military Encyclopaedia* Voenizdat, Moscow, 1978), Vol. 5, p. 34 (Hereafter cited as SVE).
11. Soviet writers customarily distinguish between *frontier* districts which have a common boundary with another state and *internal* districts which do not.
12. Strategic echelons are operational deployments of Soviet armies: they are created only when military action is impending.
13. Army General S. M. Shtemenko, *Generalnii shtab v gody voiny* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1968), p. 26.
14. Army General S. P. Ivanov, *Nachalnii period voiny* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1974), p. 211.
15. I. V. Kovaliov, *Transport v. Velikoi Otechestvennoi voine* (Nauka, Moscow, 1981), p. 41.
16. Colonel-General I. Ludnikov, "Pervie dny voiny," VIZ 9 (1966).
17. Marshal I. Kh. Bagramyan, "Zapisky nachalnika operativnogo otdela," VIZ I (1967), p. 61.
18. A Khorcov, "Meroprijtia po povisheniu boevoi gotovnoti," VIZ 4 (1978), p. 86.
19. Ivanov, op. cit., p. 211.
20. *Kievsky krasnoznamionny: History of Kiev Military District* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1974), p. 162.
21. *Krasnoznamenny Byelorussky Voennii okrug: History of Byelorussian Military District* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1963), p. 18.
22. SVE, Vol. 6, p. 517.
23. Marshal R. J. Malinovski, "Dvadzatiletie nachala VOV," VIZ 6 (1961), p. 6.
24. Marshal I. Kh. Bagramyan, *tak nachinalas voina* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1971), p. 64.
25. ibid, p. 77.
26. Marshal M. V. Zahkarov, "Stranitsy istorri Vooruzhennykh sil nakanune Velikoi voiny," *Voprosy Istorii,* 5 (1970), p. 451.
27. *Istoriya Vtoroi Mirovoi voiny* (1939-1973), Vol. 4, p. 25 and Vol. 3, p. 441.
28. V. Khovostov, Major-General A. Grilev, "Nakanune Velicoi Otechestvennoi voini," *Kommunist* 12 (1968), p. 68.
29. Ludnikov, op. cit., p. 66.
30. Major-General S. Iovlev, " V boiykh pod Minscom," VIZ 9 (1960), p.56.
31. V. A. Anfilov, *Nachalo Velicoi Otechestvennoi Voiny* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1962), p. 44.
32. Iolev, op. cit., p. 57.
33. VIZ 8 (1981), p. 89.
34. I.T. Starinov, *Mini jdut svoego chase* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1964), p. 186.
35. Marshal A. I. Egorov, "Doklad nachalnica shtaba RKKA RVS SSSR," VIZ 10 (1963), p. 31.
36. M. N. Tukhachevski, *Izbrannye proizvedeniya* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1964), II, p. 219.
37. VIZ 10 (1963), p. 31.
38. Army General M. Kazakov, "Sozdanie i ipsolzovanie strategicheskikh rezervov," VIZ 12 (1972), p. 46.
39. Major-General V. Zemskov, "Nekotorie voprosy sozdanij i ipsolzovanij strategicheskikh reservov," VIZ 10 (1971), p. 13.
40. Lieutenant-General M. F. Lukin, "V Smolenskom sragenii," VIZ 7 (1979), p. 43.
41. Marshal A. M. Vasilevsky, VIZ 7 (1979), p. 43.
42. Ivanov, op. cit., p. 211.
43. G. P. Kuleschov, "Na Dneprovscom rubege," VIZ 6 (1966), p. 17.
44. Ludnikov, op. cit., p. 68.
45. VIZ 7 (1974), p. 77.
46. VIZ 1 (1975), p. 81.
47. Once the war started, the Western Special Military District (one of five making up the Soviet Western border) was retitled the Western Front. We may suppose, therefore, that the other four frontier districts had commensurate losses, though the precise scale of these cannot be confirmed.
48. Artillery Colonel-General I. Volkotrubienko, "Artillerieskoe snabgenie v pervom periode voiny," VIZ 5 (1980), p. 71.
49. Lieutenant-General M. Kudriavzev, "Topograficheskoe obespechenie voisk v Vilikoi otechestvennoi voine," VIZ 2 (1970), p. 22.
50. M. Mackintosh, *Juggernaut* (Secker & Warburg, London, 1967), p. 136.
51. Colonel-General L. M. Sandalov, *Peregitoe* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1966), .48.
52. Marshal K. S. Moskalenko,
49. Lieutenant-General M. Kudriavzev, "Topograficheskoe obespechenie voisk v Vilikoi otechestvennoi voine," VIZ 2 (1970), p. 22.
50. M. Mackintosh, *Juggernaut* (Secker & Warburg, London, 1967), p. 136.
51. Colonel-General L. M. Sandalov, *Peregitoe* (Voenizdat, Moscow, 1966), p. 48.
52. Marshal K. S. Moskalenko, *Na Igo-Sapadnom Napravlenii* (Nauka, Moscow, 1969), pp. 18-20.

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES—NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line

304-927-1773

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

FED-UP TO THE POINT OF VOMITING

Translated by Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

[Translator's note: The following article is translated from the July 1985 issue of Unabhängige Nachrichten ("Independent News"), the address of which is Postfach 400 215, D-4360 Bocum, West Germany. As the author of a book on the "Holocaust" question, more objectively called the Extermination Thesis, I found the events related in this article to be of considerable interest. I must state that I was not aware of them when I was writing my book, *The 'Holocaust'/120 Questions and Answers*. The information in the narrative constitutes an important footnote to President Reagan's misinformed remarks made at the Bergen-Belsen concentration camp on 5 May 1985.

* * * * *

Just as the vast majority of all Germans, whose opinion is quite different from that of the official policy and press, we were more than fed-up with the circus of guilt and contrition preliminary to and in connection with the 8th of May [1985, the fortieth anniversary of the signing of the unconditional surrender instruments by the German military authorities].

Almost everyone who was asked during those weeks made a wry face: "As long as a fortnight ago I turned off the television. One simply cannot bear the nonsense any longer. . . ."

In despair, a visitor from the German Democratic Republic [the Soviet Zone of Germany] compared the commemorations in western Germany and those across the border:

". . . . In our case, the heroic Soviet soldier is commemorated and gratitude is gushingly expressed for the glorious liberation by the 'fraternal socialist nations.' And here in your country? The same thing in green! [In contrast to the bright red banners characteristic of Communist commemorations. —Translator.] Does that mean that you are free? We are forced to belong to the Soviets. But you? You crawl voluntarily. Disgusting. . ."

Hence, we did not want to waste any more words in the

Unabhängige Nachrichten about the undignified spectacle. It is hardly worth it. Books would have to be written in order to correct all of the nonsense.

However, the flood of protest letters which Germans sent to newspapers, representatives, to the government, and to the President of the Federal Republic was so large and of such serious content that we want to quote from at least one example.

Many other letters were written in such a justifiably emotional manner that printing them in the Unabhängige Nachrichten would probably lead to many criminal trials. Every word and every sentence are checked over by the prosecuting attorneys in the hope of finding a "slip-up" because there is an assignment to "dry us up." An example of such voices of the people is the "Open Letter" to the President of the Federal Republic, which has become widely known, by the independent city councilman Fridolin Dirmann of Straubing, whose address is Heerstrasse 18, D-8440 Straubing, West Germany. It can be obtained from that address for return postage.

* * * * *

"Everyone saw the deportation trains rolling. . ."

Dr. Richard von Weizsäcker
President of the Federal Republic
and Collective Guilt

On 17 May 1985 a citizen of the Federal Republic of Germany wrote a letter to its President which was prompted by a sentence in the address given by the President on 8 May before the Bundestag: "Whoever wanted to inform himself could not escape the fact that deportation trains were rolling."

On this topic the writer of the letter furnishes some information which might be new even to those who are seriously searching for the hidden truth, let alone to the vast number of citizens of the Federal Republic who are dependent on a distorted orientation by the mass media. We are publishing the following lines from this letter:

"During the second half of January 1945 I was making my way to the west as a courier of officer's rank. Heavy air attacks during the night hours appeared to me to be paralysing the nocturnal railtransports in Munich as well as in Augsburg. After

the all-clear signal, a long express train moved into the Augsburg station around 2:15 AM while I was forced by the situation to wait for further transportation as part of my journey. The white circle with a red cross was in the middle of every coach, just barely visible in the pale moonlight. During the brief stop a door was opened and in a short conversation with the man I assumed to be a medical officer, who then turned out to be the transport supervisor, I was permitted to go at least as far as Ulm. In the service compartment I was then informed that the train, however, would proceed on to Konstanz-Kreuzlingen by way of Tuttlingen after leaving Ulm. When I pointed out, however, that Kreuzlingen was actually in Swiss territory, I learned that in every Red Cross transport 1,500 Jewish people (women, children, men, old people) from the Bergen-Belsen camp, a confirming number of whom I actually saw, were being exchanged in Konstanz-Kreuzlingen under International Red Cross auspices for 2,000 wounded German soldiers.

"On 8 May 1985, as well as 8 May 1945, the International Red Cross remained silent about such events. Whom does this astonish? The place names Bergen-Belsen, which had been unknown to me, I imagined to be Norwegian until they were explained to me. I wanted to know if this exchange were actually public.

"I also found out that the aforementioned transport supervisor was carrying out the order every week for such an exchange reported to the International Red Cross. This caused me to wonder if in at least ten weeks, then, 15,000 endangered people were being set free for an additional 20,000. Furthermore: around 6:00 AM in Ulm at ice-cold temperatures, approximately 40 members of the National Socialist Frauenschaft [National Socialist Womens' Organization] served a breakfast in keeping with the times (hot coffee with sugar, bread, red marmelade).

"However, I remember that on 8 May 1985, a round figure of 50,000 or even the assertion of 100,000 (that is, quite varied) [deaths] was being bandied about in connection with Bergen-Belsen. Simply for the sake of truth I would have liked to know to what extent the English themselves bore the guilt of bombing the roads to Bergen-Belsen, where people died off from hunger, epidemics, and other factors. The truth does not drown! Moreover, Mr. President: I reported the exchange trains to the erstwhile Chancellor of the Federal Republic. He remained silent!

"Now, Mr. von Weizsacker, you should know the truth about the exchange transports in 1945, for which I bear witness as one who saw them at the time. Will you likewise remain silent in spite of this information? My statement is tantamount to one given "under oath," to use the legal term. However, I wonder if the addressees, i.e., the Chancellor or the President of the Federal Republic, as the case might be, are actually informed about and presented such letters. Since you directed your declaration of guilt, in the sense of a full responsibility, to our people (i.e., Germany in this case), I am taking the liberty of declaring my letter to be an "open letter." I would have expected more wisdom with which the world, including *our* world, should be governed, to use Schiller's words.

"It is possible that you received many a sign of respect, but not from the silent majority, to which I belong. Much more important, it seems to me, is President Reagan's opposition to the self-accusation of guilt. He deserves respect, which I do not have for you.

"I declare that I abhor crimes of every type against humanity and human dignity, all over the globe and without exception.

"Unfortunately, however, there are no known 'mea culpa' or 'nostra culpa' speeches by Clemenceau [1841-1929; Prime Minister of France, who quite inclemently advocated harsh peace terms for the defeated Germany of 1919], Roosevelt, Stalin, Churchill, Begin or Sharon, to name only a few. Their guilt is no less considerable, not only with regard to their countries, but also with regard to humanity.

"The fact that I have respect for backbone, but little for swaying vertebral columns, did no harm to me in my service for my country, which decorated me for my efforts. I never left traces of groveling in any place and in the presence of anyone.

"Please evaluate my greeting on the basis of my position on your remarks of 8 May and on the basis of Schiller's phrase, 'manly pride in front of kings' thrones.' [A phrase from the last lines of Friedrich Schiller's poem, *An die Freude*, from which Beethoven took the words for his Ninth Symphony.]

signed: Walter Tripps"

This is an interesting and significant contribution to the history of the Bergen-Belsen concentration camp. Since it has had to be conceded under the pressure of revisionistic historical research that the previously claimed gas chambers for the killing of people did not exist in the Bergen-Belsen camp, as was the

case in all concentration camps in Germany proper [Altreich], the question remained unanswered as to where the interned Jews remained. Moreover, one one may also ponder the question—reading minds has not yet been made possible thus far—why newly discovered facts such these are not reported by the mass media and by prominent persons.

* * * * *

[Translator's postscript: The Press and Information Office of the Government of the Federal Republic of Germany in Bonn has recently published a book, *Remembrance, Sorrow and Reconciliation/Speeches and Declarations in Connection with the 40th Anniversary of the End of the Second World War in Europe.* This book contains speeches by Werner Nachmann, Chairman of the Central Council of Jews in Germany, Chancellor Helmut Kohl, President Reagan, President Richard von Weizsäcker, Archbishop Joseph Hoffler, and Bishop Eduard Lohse. The sentence quoted in the editor's introduction to the Tripp's letter apparently corresponds to the following one in the official translation in the book (p. 61), "Whoever opened his eyes and ears and sought information could not fail to notice that Jews were being deported." On page 69 of the book President von Weizsäcker is further quoted as follows in the official translation: "—If we reflect on the penalties for free thinking under dictatorship, we will protect the freedom of every idea and every criticism, however much it may be directed against ourselves." This sentence must seem like a grim irony and a cynical lie to the revisionistic historians in Germany who have been harassed and even imprisoned by Weizsäcker's own government. Bishop Lohse (p. 98) mentions the self-accusing statement formulated in Stuttgart a few months after the end of the war by representatives of the Evangelical Church in Germany. A penetrating criticism of this statement has been recently written by the Lutheran theologian Walter Bodenstein under the title, "Ist nur der Besiegte schuldig?" (Is only the loser guilty?) I am delighted to report that this essay by Professor Bodenstein, a review of which will be published in the March issue of *Liberty Bell*, is now in the process of being translated into English. □

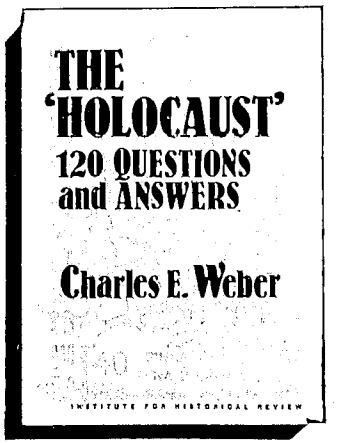

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The* "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 **Single copy: $4.00**

ORDER No. 8114 **3 copies $10.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $3.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003
$8.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013
single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

THE GRISLY FETAL INDUSTRY

by
Bud Farrell, Lt.-Col. U.S.A.F. Ret.

Let me tell you a little bit about the new, fast growing, Jewish-inspired hi-tech industry—helping to boost our economy. It involves the totally unregulated cosmetics business on a world-wide scale. It also has to do with—*Abortion.*

Who really are the pro-abortionists? Well, here is a quote from Dr. Bernard Nathanson's speech on abortion, given in Albany, New York, on 17 March 1981: "As most of you, or many of you, know, I was one of the co-founders with Lawrence Lader and Betty Friedan of the National Abortion Rights Action League in 1968. Many of you have heard me say, perhaps on other occasions, 'all is fair in love, war, and politics.' We were instrumental in passing the first truly permissive abortion law in America in New York State in 1970. We did it, of course, by falsifying our statistics. We were claiming 10,000 to 15,000 lives were being lost annually in the United States from illegal abortions, whereas the truer figure was perhaps 200 or 300. We published spurious polls indicating that the American public was in favor of abortion. I should tell you, and I have said this on many occasions, the polls were fashioned out of the whole cloth, purely fabrications on the part of our organization. We stroked the media and caressed them, feeding them all sorts of spurious and fabricated data. There are 1.3 million abortions done annually in the U.S. at an average cost of $350.00 per abortion. This is an industry, ladies and gentlemen, of five hundred million dollars a year which is ranked in the top ten of *Fortune* magazine's industries."

Now for the details. Here are some extracts from an article by Nick Thimmelsch that appeared in the Enid, Oklahoma *Morning News* on 31 December 1981: "Last April, guards at the Swiss-French border intercepted a truck coming from central Europe, loaded with frozen human fetuses destined for the laboratories of French cosmetic factories. This was reported in *Gazette du Palais*, a reputable legal journal, which explained there is brisk trade in fetal remains for 'beauty products used in

rejuvenating skin, sold in France at high prices.'

Ah, during the holidays, how much advertising there is for products to make women look lovelier and younger! Indeed, there are ads for facial creams, shampoos, and soap featuring 'amniotic fluid, nature's own first medium of life,' and the 'natural extract of collagen.'

Well, amniotic fluid is in the sac surrounding the unborn child and can be removed from the mother by needle. Collagen is a gelatinous substance found in connective tissue, bone, and cartilage. A spokesman for the Food and Drug Administration told me that since the FDA does not require pretesting or identification of cosmetic ingredients, it is possible that the amniotic fluid and/or collagen could come from fetal material.

Pharmaceutical and chemical companies do have a strong interest in fetal materials. Since there are 1.5 million abortions a year, these materials are relatively abundant. Indeed, there has been a huge debate in recent years over experimental and commercial use of such fetuses.

Last year the FDA announced its approval of a new vaccine against human rabies. This more effective vaccine was welcomed until Right-to-Life people were advised by the FDA that the human cells used in the vaccine are derived from aborted fetal lung tissue. The vaccine is distributed by Merieux Institute, Miami, Florida.

SPECIAL PROCESSING

For many years, cosmetic firms here and in Europe have bought afterbirth—the placenta plus the life-sustaining tissue around the protective sac—processing it into a special, expensive form of protein. Sure, the run of shampoos and lotions rely on protein rendered from old animal bones, hides, and other parts.

But the very special protein, the most exotic, comes from afterbirth. Hospitals collect, freeze, and ship it to processing specialists like RITA Organics, Crystal Lake, Illinois. Many hospitals make a fair amount of money from this harvest.

At the processing plant, the placentas are thawed, sliced, and forced through filters. An extractor then produces a white, snowflake-like powder containing purified protein, sold through cosmetic manufacturers at prices up to $5,500 a pound.

The cosmetic manufacturers turn out products from it, variously advertising that protein makes the hair stronger, gives it more body and more natural sheen.

RITA Organics stresses that it never processes fetal material, only afterbirth.

It all sounds grisly to me, legal though it may be, and I wonder how many young people know what they are putting on their hair and faces. Perhaps they don't care.

THE ETHICS

Evidently, employees at the District of Columbia General Hospital didn't much care about the ethics of selling the organs of dead babies back in the 1970s. In 1976, the *Washington Post* broke a story on how the hospital's pathology department had collected more than $68,000 from commercial firms for organs removed from stillborn and dead premature babies.

The head of D.C. General's obstetrics department acknowledged that some of the baby organs came from 'late-term elective abortions.' He said, the money earned from these sales went to a special fund for equipment, a TV set, expenses for sending physicians to conventions, and to buy soft drinks and cookies for visiting professors.

For years there have been accounts of the traffic in fetal material from foreign countries to a U.S. military installation in Maryland, where fetal organs were used in medical studies. *Newsday* once reported that an Ohio medical research company tested the brains, hearts, and other vital organs of 100 fetuses as part of a $300,000 pesticide research contract for the Environmental Protection Agency.

Here is another article by Charles Duncombe. "It was only a matter of time before some ingenious human predator would realize the profit that could be made from the thousands of human fetuses that were discarded as garbage as the result of legalized abortion."

French cosmetic firms have taken the lead in the latest revolting breakthrough in the creation of the latest, most expensive and exotic beauty treatment ever.

Beauty experts looking for a magical rejuvenator for old and tired skin that has lost its 'luster and resiliency' recognized living cells could be extracted from the fetus of the aborted baby.

A revolutionary treatment of cellular regeneration uses the technique of 'freezing.' Dr. Alexis Carrel, the famous French surgeon and biologist (1873-1944), demonstrated that young cells applied to old tissue are able to regenerate them. The cells

are all the more effective if they are living. This technique consists of splintering or chipping fresh cells from DNA and RNA life carriers.

An excerpt from *Cornerstone* magazine reads, "Exclusively taken from fetuses, these cells, no longer independent, do not carry antibodies, under any circumstances. This reduces to a minimum any risk of allergic reaction. Absolutely natural, this product is made for use at home.

"The red stick contains the placenta of the fetus, the spleen, the liver, and the thymus. The white stick contains materials drawn from the intestinal membrane.

"Without alcohol the product is unique in the absence of all preservatives. These cells are frozen at -80 degrees and preserved at -20 degress until used. In this condition, frozen, they act as a poultice or compost on older or sick tissue.

"Results are visible and important. Epidermal circulation is activated, coloring is pinker and fresher, texture is finer, blotches disappar, undoubtedly deeper lines and wrinkles are lessened, skin is transformed, elasticity and tone are retrieved."

"Border customs men intercepted a lorry coming from Central Europe loaded with frozen human fetuses destined for the laboratories of French cosmetic firms. In some of France's neighboring countries there are fetus banks and a trading system has been created. Some French firms have marketed their product under the name of 'California Beauty,' or 'Beauty by Freezing.'

"It almost seems as if we are on a road to cannibalism. If legislation is not immediately introduced to stop this ghoulish trading in fetuses, we can only surmise that human conscience is dead. A great act of Divine intervention is imminent."

And yet another article by Judith Michaelson, *Los Angeles Times* staff writer: "As many as 500 aborted fetuses, some weighing up to four pounds, have been discovered in a large metal storage container that was repossessed from a home in Woodland Hills, California, police and health officials said Friday.

"The fetuses were stored in individual formaldehyde-filled plastic jars placed in cardboard boxes, which were stacked in larger cardboard boxes. Some of the boxes also held business papers.

"Police and health officials were uncertain Friday precisely what the discovery meant.

"Max Brussing, a district supervisor of health facilities for the Los Angeles County Health Department, said at a press conference, at the storage container company in Wilmington, where the discovery was made, that 'health and safety code violations' may be involved.

"But he said he did not know whether the fetuses were the product of legal or illegal abortions.

"Nick Martin, president of Martin Container Co., said the owner of the Woodland Hills home (Mel Weisberg, who is also the operator of Medical Analytic Lab Inc.), bought the 20-by-20-by-8-foot container from his company in October 1980, for $1,700 and the check bounced. He declined to identify the buyer.

"After protracted efforts to get the purchaser to pay up, Martin said, he had the container repossessed on Wednesday. On Thursday, his workers tried to unload it.

"Ron Billett, a forklift operator at the company, said the first thing he and his crew noticed when the container was opened was 'the strong smell.' The first few boxes contained insurance forms and other papers, and 'then we found one box with the fetuses: . . .'

" 'I saw one fetus with legs 2½ to 3 inches long and the body and head were demolished. I was scared, frightened and had tears in my eyes,' he said. 'What else can you say?'

"His boss said: 'They're just fetuses, but they sure looked like little babies to me.' "

There can be no doubt that this fetal industry is of Jewish origin and design. There can be no doubt that these practices are in direct conflict with Christian and Aryan beliefs. Where oh where are the so-called leaders of organized Christianity in leading the fight against the Satanic practices of the Jew?

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES—NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line

304-927-1773

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

The Responsibility of Government in Farm And Other Crises

by
Eric Thomson

Most people have heard some news about the economic difficulties farmers are having in keeping their land and staying in business as producers of our most important commodity: food. The land is fertile and the farmers as productive as ever, if not more so, so we cannot find the source of the problem in Nature. The problem is therefore in Man who controls the market values for farm products and expands or contracts the supply of financial credit available to keep the farms producing.

It is no secret that Government is Man-created and Man-directed, but few, if any, are examining the role of Government in the farm crisis in terms other than the creation of additional deficits to provide needy farmers with 'handouts.'

What is the role of Government? Government is any body or group of men who DIRECT, PROTECT, and COLLECT on behalf of people living in any given territory. In North America, with its tradition of so-called rugged individualism and so-called free enterprise, the role of Government is arrogantly or supinely ignored, although all North Americans, even hermits, live in and are dependent upon the collective populace of this continent. The fact that most North Americans ignore the role of Government in their society does not lessen Government's role in the above three jobs. Ignorance merely allows the role of Government to be perverted from that of direction to misdirection, from protection to subversion, and from collection to extortion. The vast majority of North Americans live under their Government, while pretending that it does not exist!

What is the connection in terms of responsibility between Government and the Governed? We can be more specific by looking at the relationship which exists between Government and Farmers. Since paleolithic times, human societies approaching civilization have become more and more specialized. This specialization is only natural, for one who does one thing only is more likely to do that thing better than one who divides his work amongst a myriad of jobs and activities. Specialization has two things in its favor: productivity and ease, which are based upon expertise and organization of effort. The farmer of today is an agricultural specialist, even though he may produce animal as well as vegetable foods. It is, therefore, not realistic to expect that the farmer or any other working, productive citizen should fill the role assigned to government. First and foremost, the farmer has no time! It has always been so. Even in the first so-called democracy of Athens, 90% of the people were slaves or women who worked on behalf of the free, male 10% whose job it was to govern. Thus it is that the farmer's problems are not due to his inattention to acquiring expertise in farming, nor to his lack of diligence as a farmer or a citizen, but to the defective nature of our Government.

I do not say that the structure of North American Government must be changed with new constitutions, etc., for all Governments, be they monarchies, democracies (so-called), oligarchies, dictatorships, republics, etc., to perform the same three functions to greater or lesser extents. By directing, they all make laws; by protecting, they all have armed forces, including police; by collecting, they all levy taxes. All Governments exist with the consent of the Governed, even that of the Soviet Union, even though that consent be the outgrowth of fear, apathy, complacency, or ignorance. It is unfortunate that the writers of the U.S.A.'s Declaration of Independence and later, the Constitution, unduly muddied the role of Government with their legalistic fantasies based upon no less fantastic assumptions, i.e., that "all men are created equal." What these wishful thinkers achieved was not so much the diminution of Government's role in society, but the miseducation of the Governed as to the role of Government. Those who look at the current farm crisis with the feeling that there is something incoherent and disconnected are correct, for neither those who are governed nor those who govern appreciate the necessary and inescapable role of Government in society—any society.

It is not, then, the quality of laws that is lacking here in North America, but rather the quality of our men—both our leaders and those who are led—which is sorely lacking. Because the role of Government has been ignored by most able people in our society, the quality of those who govern is disgustingly inferior. The present human refuse now inhabiting the marble corridors of our Government smell so badly of corruption and incompetence that superior men, for the most part, have chosen

to withdraw from so-called politics—although this is impossible for anyone to do. There is no escape from politics. The only alternative is to rule or to be ruled. It is the glaring fault of our best people that they have permitted the worst to occupy the corridors of Government and to place the direction of our people in the hands of alien beings who now manipulate the holders of office so as to destroy our people.

Thus do we see that the farm crisis is merely a symptom of an underlying disease. This disease has been wracking our body politic for most of this century, as well as most of the 19th Century, for nearly as long as the White Man has occupied this continent. The most obvious signs of our social malady appeared during the so-called New Deal Era, in which the Government borrowed money from the Jew-bankers in order to employ men to dig holes and fill them again, to kill every fifth pig, and to plow under every third row of corn—and this in a land of peace and plenty! The present Government, which is the direct descendant of the New Deal Swindlers has not changed its direction or misdirection of our society one whit. On the contrary! The National Debt is swelling at a phenomenal rate.

What, indeed, is this National Debt? It is no less than the robbery of future generations to support the criminal folly of the present and of the past. It is more than taking candy from babies: it is the robbing of their future, before they are even born. And no one seems to worry about the gravity of this National Debt, for they all believe, deep down, that they will never pay it. But pay it they will, now and forever, unless the people create a competent Government of their own which will protect the people's interest in the present, as well as the future. It is no secret that what is done or not done in the here and now MAKES the future.

The question, therefore, which we all must ask ourselves is: What are we doing about the present, in order to assure ourselves of any future worth living in? All the cowardice and apathy which we now show the Zionist Occupation Government will not prolong our miserable lives one minute, nor will it make them more worth living. It is high time that we not only faced up to our problems, but that we begin to do everything necessary toward their solution, beginning right now, in our own lives and in our own neighborhoods, for only when one has mobilized for action can one begin to work with others so as to solve the problems which affect everyone in our society.

The farmers are beginning to see that their problems are not

merely farmers' problems, but our people's problems. Our immediate task is to inform the people that the farmers' problems are their problems also; otherwise the ZOG will continue to maintain its domination over us through the tactic of 'divide and rule.'

The purpose of this essay is not to entertain, but to inform. If you need more information, then I have suggested the outlines of the subject matter, and it is up to you to obtain all the information you need in order to initiate effective action, both individually and collectively. I hope that the time lag between the information and the action will not be long, for the enemy is bleeding us of our lives and of our future every hour of every day. How long do you want this to go on? It is up to you!

Government is our responsibility and always has been. The fact that we have been derelict in our duties as men and women is no excuse for us to continue in our roles as pawns and dupes of the Zionist Occupation Government. There is not much from which to choose. The ZOG's path leads only to destruction and chaos, as the Jews have shown us throughout history. Even if we choose to serve the ZOG, we will not see a future for our descendants. When death and darkness are certainties if we do nothing, is it not worth doing something which will place our White Race once more on the path of a bright future, on this Earth and beyond the stars? Once again, you must answer this question for yourself. All the information and all the instruments in the world are useless if one lacks the will to use them. In the words of one great White Man: The question is, to be or not to be. Wake up, White Man! It is time to decide what WE want for ourselves. The Enemy has long ago decided what HE wants to do to us. For death to overtake us, we need do nothing, as we are now doing. Life is struggle, White Man, so, are you man enough to choose Life? Are you done with words? The time has come for deeds! □

AMERICA IS DYING

by
MICHAELS

In the 1950s and 1960s, the United States government allowed the urban-industrial areas of America to decline. The government emptied the mental hospitals and prisons because it did not have the funds to maintain public order. Today, the urban areas of America—Baltimore, New York City, Chicago, Detroit, San Francisco—lie in ruin and decay.

In the 1970s, the government, with its policy of racial integration, destroyed the school system in America. Schools in both urban and rural areas today are incapable of teaching children how to read and write. The urban schools in America were integrated in order to coax black families from their inner-city enclaves, and thus to deprive them of their black-power block vote. The schools were integrated in order to integrate the neighborhoods, and this policy has in turn destroyed the White urban foundation, the backbone of America. The rural schools throughout America also declined rapidly, due to the huge amount of funds taken from them to finance the urban school integration programme. Money that could have been used to build new schools throughout America for everyone was instead used in the genocidal programme to destroy the cultural base of urban America.

In America, in the 1980s, only 2% of the nation's families lived on the farm. The American family farm was stolen by the government and sold to the agri-business corporations and real estate conglomerates, first in southern California and Texas, and then elsewhere across the nation. One million Mexicans and others were allowed to cross the American border each and every year, and it is these unfortunates who now labor on the corporate collective farms of America, on land stolen from the family farmer.

In the 1990s, America's industrial base will be no more. Our industrial production is increasingly transferred to foreign countries where Coolie labor abounds, and the "Don't build it in America" policy of the United States government and the multi-national corporations has deprived millions of workers of their jobs.

What an easy thing it would have been to have supported the American family farm and to have used America's massive agricultural production to have brought in the oil, iron, and other natural resources America doesn't have! What an easy thing it would then be to "Build it in America" and provide millions of jobs for the unemployed!

The United States government gives 60% of its foreign aid to Israel, and spends trillions on unnecessary weaponry to, supposedly, "defend the nation" while America is dying from within—because of government policy! America's military power seems to be geared toward the protection of the bandit state of Israel and the overseas corporate investments of the Jews.

Why should anyone work for thirty, forty, fifty years and then have nothing to show for it? The cost of housing, education, medical care, and the cost of food show no sign of being lowered.

A nation with its cities in ruins, its schools destroyed, its farms collectivized and employing tens of millions of "guest workers;" a nation with decreasing industrial might, with its air, water, and soil dying or dead, a nation suffering of a poisonous culture invented by the Jew—WHY SHOULD ANYONE SUPPORT SUCH A MONSTROSITY? — JOIN THE REVOLUTION NOW! □

INVASION!

by
Aryan Press

One of the largest invasion forces in history assembled off the Normandy coast on the morning of the sixth of June 1944. A force of 5,000 ships assisted in the landing of some 90,000 men, while an airborne armada landed an additional 20,000 men either by glider or parachute. The invaders came very close to having themselves thrown back into the sea by a smaller force of German defenders. But you probably know all of that, and this essay is not about that invasion at all.

The Allied invasion is illustrative of the comparative size of the present invasion of the United States. Demographers estimate an invasion force of between 1.2 and 1.5 million legal and illegal Mexicans now in the country. This figure, demographers say, is low. They estimate the actual number of illegal Mexicans now in the U.S. to be two to three times that figure, and the illegals will triple in less than fourteen years. When you add the unknown number of legal and illegal aliens coming from Israel, the Caribbeans, Central and South America, Africa, and Asia, the figure is beyond belief.

A recent study completed by the "California Roundtable", an organization of 90 of the state's largest businesses, found 80 percent of the Mexicans live in Los Angeles County, making it the largest Mexican community outside Mexico City. Integration of these aliens into mainstream California has virtually stopped. It is impossible for them to be assimilated into a community where there is no longer a "majority." The California wetback is more and more educated, if educated at all, in a state-run Spanish language school.

Those who work this vast force of illiterates do not want them educated or "integrated," as they do the stoop labor, the menial work those paid by our welfare system will no longer perform. In short, the profit motive, coupled with the liberal desire to kill all and everything the Aryan has created, is performing wonders in the U.S. The country has effectively been invaded by an alien force, and the southern parts of California, Nevada, Arizona, Texas, and Florida have been lost.

The poor Negro sits and scratches his woolly thatch to find he remains at the bottom of the economical, educational, and intellectual heap, as a new wave of immigrants—Mexican, Asian, and Jewish—have overwhelmed him. The only contingents of this invading force which in any way integrates into the traditional Aryan values once associated with the United States are the Asians, who generally hold the same respect for work and education, though having differing concepts of honor and integrity.

Can the territory be reclaimed? No! The present picture of the United States is one of a nation in rapid cultural and social disintegration. Our Republican form of government has been destroyed. We are now ruled by an amalgamation of "democratic" special interests, and the interests of the once proud Aryan majority are not among them. There is, to be sure, no way to recreate the United States which was the hope of the world not too many years ago—it is gone.

North America will survive as at least two communities if the Whites are not completely overwhelmed. There will be the pockets of Whites surrounded by a sea of black and brown. Or, if the Aryan can be brought to realize that he is on the Hebrew Slaughter House's ramp leading to the butcher's knife, then we may find an Aryan nation willing and able to defend itself from the incursion of aliens.

From a military view, the situation is not hopeless. Southern California, if properly isolated by military force, can be overwhelmed by the simple expediency of turning off the water tap. With no water other than the scant supply available from nature, the area will rapidly revert to the desert it was before federal and state irrigation projects supplied the water for the giant agricultural combines—the ones so anxious today to hire the stoop labor. An armed force can be deployed across the Florida peninsula to conduct massive round-ups of the remaining illegals in the Aryan regions, and these can be thrown over the fence, and disposed of if attempting to re-enter.

Similar isolation could be made available to an Aryan population determined to solve the AIDS epidemic. San Francisco and New York City have the highest number of queers and both cities could easily be isolated. Every known homo could be given a one-way ticket to one of these meccas as per his choice and thence not allowed to leave. Mother nature, in due course, would solve the problem. The Jew could be forced from our midst by the simple expedient of Aryans not dealing with a

parasite. If forced to make it on his own, the Jew would quickly wither on the vine and head for greener pastures. Once cut off from the largess of the U.S. taxpayers, Israel will fold, and the Jews trying to "sit it out" in North America could be heaved over the fence together with the other biological refuse.

Sounds utopian? Why certainly it does. The Aryan has yet to show much of an awareness of his plight, though there are hopeful signs. The AIDS epidemic, unemployment, and the farm belt crisis are doing more to awaken White America than the efforts of all "right-wing" organizations combined. As the White worker is more and more displaced by alien labor in what was once his country, the blinders may be lifted further from his eyes.

The rules of survival are the same for all creatures of nature—the fittest will survive, the weak and unfit will perish. If the Aryan does not have the moral and intellectual strength to fight against the alien invasion, then the Aryan will go the way of the Do-Do bird. Those who cling to the Judaeo-Christian religious concept of a Big Daddy Kike in the sky, rather than the ancient Aryan's partnership with nature, will drown in the coming wave of mud. □

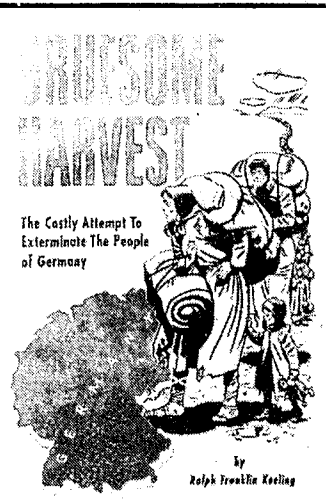

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

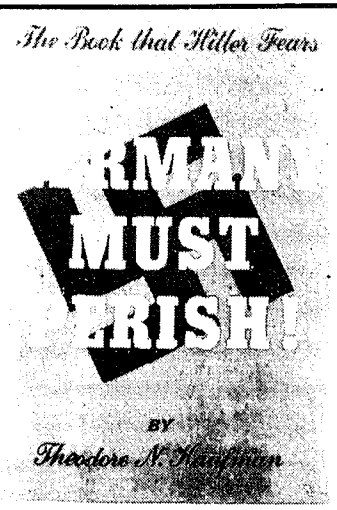

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.50

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

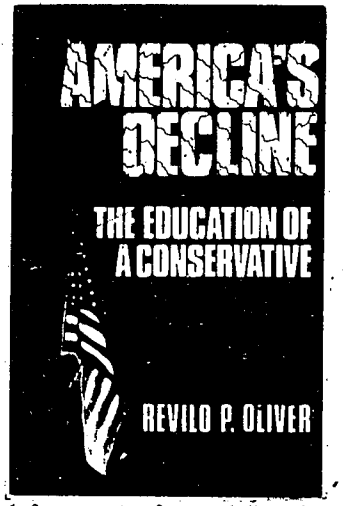

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

BACK TO THE LAND

ONE STRATEGY
FOR DISPOSSESSED AMERICANS

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Revilo P. Oliver,
A Jesus Who Was A Christ,
page 27.

VOL. 13 — NO. 6 FEBRUARY 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Back to the Land

One Strategy for Dispossessed Americans

Reprinted with permission, February 1986, by:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Additional copies of BACK TO THE LAND available.
Please send $1 for complete booklist.

Back to the Land: One Strategy for Dispossessed Americans

> Broad acres are a patent of nobility; and no man but feels more of a man in the world if he have a bit of ground that he can call his own. However small it is on the surface, it is four thousand miles deep; and that is a very handsome property.
>
> Charles Dudley Warner

Any attempt to advocate agrarianism today must first be largely a clearing away of mistaken ideas about it. This is perhaps particularly true if a return to the land is advanced as one possible strategy for patriotic Americans who seek the survival of their people in a rapidly disintegrating nation. For many such activists, probably because of their pride in the scientific and technical achievements of their people, agrarianism connotes nature worship, a Luddite rejection of modern technology and acceptance of an ideal of primitive self-sufficiency.

Contemporary agrarianism does not advocate a return to the land because of some idealistic exaltation of nature. The rationale for agrarianism today is the simple recognition that farming or other forms of domestic production provide the only way by which a considerable number of people may own the means by which they earn their livelihoods. In an era when most men dream only of advancement in the institution which employs them, agrarians are realists, not romanticists, because they acknowledge the basic fact that a man who does not own the means by which he earns his livelihood can never be truly free and will often fail to appreciate, much less exercise, his rights as a man and a citizen.

Even traditional agrarians have recognized that the greatest evil of

factory production is not its urban setting but its reduction of workers to a state of dependency. The famous passage in Thomas Jefferson's *Notes on Virginia* in which he concludes that "The mobs of great cities add just so much to the support of pure government as sores do to the strength of the human body," also includes his seldom-quoted reason why such urban mobs cannot be trusted to preserve a republic: "Dependence begets subservience and venality, suffocates the germ of virtue, and prepares fit tools for the designs of ambition." Another traditional agrarian, John Taylor of Caroline, denounced proponents of "the manufacturing mania," who argued that it would guarantee the independence of the United States, by correctly predicting that it would result in dependency for ninety percent of the populace: "What! Secure our independence by bankers and capitalists? Secure our independence by impoverishing, discouraging and annihilating nine-tenths of our sound yeomanry? By turning them into swindlers, and dependents on a master capitalist for daily bread?" (It is interesting to note that Taylor published these words in his *Arator* in 1818, the very year that Karl Marx was born.)

Traditional agrarianism, which does have a Luddite tendency, must be sharply differentiated from what, for the sake of convenience, may be called the new agrarianism, which began with the homesteading movement led by the agronomist Ralph Borsodi during the 1930s. According to Borsodi, the homestead may include all tools and machinery which can be used in domestic production. The threat to the homestead and the agrarian way of life, Borsodi believed, arises not from the machine itself but from its use in factory production rather than domestic production. Factory production arose with the application in industry of the steam engine, which had a centralizing effect on production and drove domestic industries virtually out of existence. The industrial application of electricity, however, made possible a reversal of this centralization, a dispersal of production back to units the size of the homestead. If Borsodi had lived to see the personal computer, he would no doubt have considered it to be yet another example of how technology can be enlisted in support of domestic production.

Although the new agrarianism is antithetical to the dominant belief that one must produce and consume as much as possible, even beyond basic needs, it does not mean acceptance of the primitive standard of living which would result if each homestead attempted to be wholly self-sufficient. Few of the people involved in the move back to the land since the 1930s have taken as their ideal the self-sufficiency sought by "survivalism," a rather recent and marginal development. Many new homesteaders choose to earn a large portion of their incomes by employment while gradually moving towards their goal of complete self-employment. Others immediately attempt to escape any dependency on employment, producing half for their own consumption and half for sale. Few, however, choose to produce no commodities at all, only products for home consumption. The homesteading phenomenon should, therefore, be seen as a continuum with primitive self-sufficiency representing a "survivalist" extreme chosen by few.

Beyond the fact that the new agrarianism is not a retrograde movement, there are these other, positive reasons why it is worthy of the consideration of American patriots: (1) Although they are not yet politically and culturally conscious, the overwhelming majority of homesteaders are themselves of old American stock; (2) The homesteading movement may be a means of overcoming, to some extent, the pervasive apathy in a society of alienated proletarians; (3) A planned and localized movement back to the land might be the foundation for a community supportive of traditional American values.

Not only are most of the new agrarians unhyphenated Americans, but their movement need not be one of the left. The political economy of the new agrarians is distributism, not socialism, a belief that the ideal economy is one in which a maximum number of heads of households own the means by which they earn their livelihoods. Admittedly, a cultural leftism has permeated the movement, largely (as elsewhere) through default of something better. It should be noted, however, that the leading exponent of the new agrarianism, Borsodi, was himself an outspoken foe of egalitarianism, obviously influenced by Nietzsche, and a contributor to Seward Collins's unparalleled *American Review*. Nothing intrinsic to the new agrarianism places it of necessity in the "hippie" counterculture. On the contrary, many of the new agrarians may be the most likely prospects for the missionary efforts of patriotic activists.

Contrary to Marx's prediction, proletarianization has not resulted in a general economic immiseration of the working class. Ironically, the very affluence of the workers in modern industrial capitalist society is frequently, and unthinkingly, blamed for their pervasive sense of apathy. The basis of this apathy lies, however, much more in a psychological immiseration which Marx, writing in his notebooks during his early, Hegelian period, called alienation. That he soon dropped this concept is not evidence that it is invalid, but that Marx probably realized that such

alienation would continue under socialism and communism.

Alienated from others (who are strangers competing for employment and promotions), alienated from their work (which is not work for themselves, but for an institution), alienated from the product of their work (which they do not own), alienated from their own human nature (which is developed only in the confines of a narrow specialization), proletarians, in America as elsewhere, however affluent they may be, are trapped in a state of mind which can only result in apathy. Consequently, Americans who work in offices or factories they do not own are little concerned about whether their places of employment are publicly or privately owned. They live outside their working hours only for what they call their "free time." Accustomed to undertaking significant action only upon the request of their superiors, it is no wonder that they have become the servile mobs feared by Jefferson and Taylor. The man who has never known even the responsibility of owning the means by which he earns his daily bread cannot reasonably be expected to be motivated by a sense of responsibility to the republic.

Obviously, the true negation of alienation, at least from the standpoint of the freedom-loving American, is neither socialism nor communism, but property, property widely owned and used by its owners, which means property in land. As a corollary to this, the rational response to apathy is neither moralistic condemnation nor exhortation to action, reactions popular among "rightists," but a frank recognition of apathy's origin in workers' alienation.

Although few people may ever be able or motivated to return to the land, a homesteading movement given a sense of purpose by patriotic activists might succeed in establishing communities which, particularly in the event of a societal collapse, could wield a decisive influence over a significant area. Efforts toward such an end could be modest in the beginning, loosely coordinated, not hampered by rigid organizational commitments, the lunacy of "communes," or other proven mistakes of past undertakings. Imagination, perseverance and youthful energy would be essential. Almost all patriotic activists recognize that the patriarchal homestead has been the life source of their nation, the city its grave. By joining in a new movement back to the land, at last a few of them would finally be acting on that recognition.

Political Objections to Agrarianism

Advocates of agrarianism have often been accused of encouraging flight from political reality. That was the accusation even as early as the 1830s when George Henry Evans advocated homesteading as an answer to the growing poverty and cyclical unemployment which were even then becoming evident in America's cities. The accusation will be no less strident today and most vehemently expressed by the political left, those would-be revolutionaries who wish to see everyone reduced to proletarian desperation. Although most patriotic Americans may ignore the anti-agrarianism of the left, they are likely to heed the accusation against a new agrarianism that will arise from the political right. That accusation will be that a return to the land is simply a strategy for evasion of the duties of the patriotic American citizen, that homesteading is an attempt to flee from problems rather than solve them, that America will fall to its enemies unless concerned citizens mobilize themselves in support of some particular political party or movement.

The new agrarian may reply that homesteading, rather than being an evasion of problems, can be an endeavor to establish a secure base from which they may be attacked, a reasonable expectation, but homesteading as such a limited strategy will still seem pallid and lifeless compared with the sanguine visions of imminent and total victory which are publicized by the spokesmen for one or another political organization. It is necessary, therefore, to take a critical look at existing and proposed organizations which, one and all, year after year, promise much, yet deliver little.

One perennial hope held out to the concerned American is that of a great restoration of the nation through the election as President of a patriot who emerges from the ranks of one of the major parties. Few such Americans now expect that leader to appear in the Democratic party, which -- having lost most of its conservatives -- has become the American equivalent of Britain's Labour Party and the Social Democrats of West Germany and Scandinavia. (America's social democrats are, in fact, less patriotic, if anything, than are their European counterparts) Hope, nonetheless, still rises anew, at least quadrennially, when a supposed conservative or patriot seeks either the nomination or the presidency itself on the Republican ticket. The hopeful entertained their delusion for decades after Taft's defeat in 1952 and Goldwater's defeat in 1964, then the

long-yearned-for promise seemed ready to be fulfilled with the election of Ronald Reagan in 1980.

Yet, as Reagan's second term began, the record showed -- after allowing for inflation -- that he had increased federal spending at a faster rate than had Jimmy Carter, increasing it during the first five months of 1985 at the fastest rate since World War II. One consequence of this was a doubling of the federal deficit from $914 million to $1.8 trillion in 1985. Clearly, the great champion of the conservatives and patriots had failed them soon after entering office and, as students of voting trends realize, there will never again be an opportunity to elect a President as ostensibly "rightist" as Ronald Reagan.

Patriots who have recognized that the bipartisan system inevitably leads to the compromise of most principles have long since placed their hopes in the rise to power of a third party. Since World War II numerous rightist parties, each claiming to be the new majority party, have organized, issued manifestoes, run candidates for President, received few votes, and then -- due to the demoralization of their leaders -- quickly perished. Only two such efforts, that of Strom Thurmond in 1948 and George Wallace in 1968, have achieved even a modicum of success, but have, even then, failed to win a single state outside of the Deep South or to achieve their goal of forcing the election to be determined by a vote of the U.S. House of Representatives. The best that a rightist third party can ever do, as demonstrated by history, is to elect a *de facto* but unrecognized President of the South. Other regions, where most of the populace consists of recent immigrants whose sentiments of nationalism are attached to an Old County in Europe, not to the United States, simply will not support a rightist third party, whatever its style may be. Since recent population growth in the U.S. has been largely due to the immigration of people from Third World nations, an ever-dwindling fraction of the electorate may be expected to support third parties of the kind that appeal to Americans of the old stock. An absolute majority has always eluded a third party except in the states below the Mason-Dixon line, an area that in the future will be less and less the exclusive political property of rightists.

Many of the most active and intelligent among patriotic Americans have believed that their country might be saved by a non-partisan organization working to educate the mass of voters. The best known and most influential of these efforts, the John Birch Society, was founded in 1958 and attained, within a few years, a membership of more than 100,000.

Soon, however, its growth gave way to stasis followed by a slow decline. Some observers, mostly former members, believed that the organization failed to grow because of injudicious statements made by its founder, but others thought it failed due to the founder's excessively pedagogical style. Yet others, few in number, believed that the society failed to reveal the true enemies of the nation, but many conservatives in the political mainstream denounced its endorsement of a conspiracy theory of history. Those patriots having more faith in conventional politics believed that the society set for itself unrealistic goals, such as impeachment of the Chief Justice of the U.S. Supreme Court, while some, who went on to form small paramilitary bands, found it to be insufficiently militant. Whatever the reason for the organization's failure, which possibly had little to do with the factors noted, it failed to sustain its original level of membership, much less promote, even modestly, its aims of "less government, more individual responsibility, and a better world."

A few individuals have reacted to the failure of such educational efforts by seizing upon the unfortunate notion that an aggressive, carefully-selected, determined elite can bring about some kind of a national restoration or, as the case may be, revolution. At best, such people only make themselves look silly; at worst, they quickly discover that their actions are only a form of suicide.

Usually, this delusion takes the innocuous form of daydreams about a general strike of the intelligentsia and/or capitalists, something like the fantasy widely retailed by Ayn Rand in her novel, *Atlas Shrugged*. This whimsy, aside from the problems entailed in organizing and coordinating such an effort, overlooks the fact that a significant percentage of educated people -- especially those outside the independent professions -- are strongly committed to the political left because they are employees of institutions dependent on ever-increasing federal spending. Any general strike of managers and small capitalists would, moreover, result in little more than an outcry from the public that the government "must do something" to end the resulting crisis. Nationalization of the means of production would almost certainly be the response to any such effort that threatened to be effective.

A less harmless delusion has afflicted a highly publicized few who have more or less openly boasted of their intent to foment a revolution. The attempt of these few to make their delusion a reality has ended in disaster for all concerned. Moral and legal considerations aside, it is simply political romanticism for any small group to attempt the over-

throw from within of a modern state such as the U.S. Such would-be revolutionaries simply cannot match the personnel and equipment that the government can mobilize in its defense. Modern governments can be overthrown from within only if the internal assault is coordinated with the attack of an external enemy. Obviously, the external enemies of the U.S. government, exclusively Marxist, would be unwilling to assist a rightist *coup d'etat*. Moreover, the political left in the U.S. can mobilize in flesh and blood reality at least ten guerrilla revolutionaries for each one that the right could even dream of mobilizing. Much media attention has, unfortunately, been lavished on various aberrant personalities who have played a role (usually that of "Nazi") which has, for whatever psychological satisfaction they may have derived from it, served only to discredit the more rational majority of American patriots. The posturing of the former about "taking to the streets" is particularly ludicrous because even they probably realize what elements have really taken the streets of America for their territory. If, as seems unlikely, a band of revolutionaries even approach being a serious threat to the U.S. government, they will almost certainly be leftists supported by the *Lumpen*-proletariat of the inner city.

The New Agrarianism

The decision to go back to the land, actually to do something to get there and survive there, must begin with individuals. Unfortunately, most individuals, feeling isolated and helpless, regard homesteading as a project for only the intrepid or the foolish. It is a sad irony that proletarianization, the cause of the helplessness of the individual, removes from him the will as well as the material means needed to escape his dependency.

Often, those who are most bitter and desperate over their own helplessness in an urbanized, industrialized society are the most apt to reject even the possibility of escape. They have so identified themselves with the massive organizations which employ them that, like Winston Smith in *1984*, they have finally begun to believe that they love Big Brother, believe that their little place in the awesome, monumental institution they serve transfers to them something of its grandeur. Those rebels "preferring hard liberty to the easy yoke of servile pomp" are angrily dismissed

by them as fools. The psychology of defeat thus assures continued defeat. This decrepitude of will has, unfortunately, become endemic among Americans who identify with the political right. Any advocate of a new agrarianism must recognize this fact, although he may permit himself to entertain the hope that the few individuals who will rise to the challenge will be those who -- exceptional in their will, determination and energy -- will compensate with their quality for their lack of numbers.

Homesteading, admittedly, may not be an attractive alternative for the average individual, but even a few exceptions to this rule per thousand would amount to a million or more in the United States. The exceptions probably increase in frequency as the homesteading alternative is presented to ever lower socio-economic strata. Obviously, a man who owns his own business or professional practice, who owns an imposing home and who has a family would have no reason whatever to abandon what he has in favor of subsistence farming. Farther down the social scale, a man who has a mortgage, fairly remunerative employment and a family would also ordinarily be reluctant to try homesteading. Only his awareness that his children would immediately begin to benefit from an environment more wholesome than that offered by most urban areas would lead him to give even a second thought to homesteading.

Yet farther down the social scale, a man who has boring, ill-paid work in a factory, who rents or has a small mortgage and who has a family might not see in homesteading the baleful hardships that immediately bar it from consideration among middle-class people. In some instances, he would see it as a deliverance from an urban purgatory for himself, his wife and children. However, he, least fearful of hardships involved, would also think homesteading impossible for anyone lacking the necessary capital.

Similarly, young married couples struggling with urban life and insecure, ill-paid employment, owning no property and having no children, might also be amenable to homesteading as an escape, but they would be equally likely to dismiss it as visionary for anyone lacking ready cash and credit.

Granted that homesteading can be an attractive alternative for some people, the problem remains of showing them how it is possible. The seemingly towering impossibility of homesteading for an individual or family becomes reduced as one becomes informed of how it can be done. Probably the best overview of the topic is *Five Acres and Independence* by Maurice G. Kains, a basic handbook of homesteading, first published

during the depression of the 1930s, and still in print. It demonstrates that the capital needed for subsistence farming does not have to be beyond the means of the average person. This is particularly true if homesteaders buy land where prices are low (e.g., Appalachia, the Ozarks) and do practically all of their own work.

Obviously, such a project requires youth and energy and is best undertaken by individuals and families who can accept the possibility that an investment of several years of their lives may come to naught. No matter how simply and reassuringly the details of it may be presented, the fact is that homesteading by individuals and families must be an arduous undertaking. Nonetheless, necessity is the mother of homely perseverance as well as brilliant invention. It is not unlikely, moreover, that necessity will appear in the future in its most threatening manifestation -- most threatening to the urban worker -- as a depression followed by a societal collapse. Under emergency conditions, yesterday's impossibility seems merely improbable today and is somehow accomplished, though rudely and barely, tomorrow.

Homesteaders must balance several factors in considering where to settle, at least two of which -- the price of land and nearness to outside employment -- are crucial to the success of their endeavor.

Areas where land is inexpensive may also be areas where employment in neighboring towns may be had only at low wages. (In the Arkansas Ozarks in 1985, for example, 20 acres were offered for sale at $25,000, an apparent bargain since it included a house with electricity, a well and a barn. However, the condition of the property and its distance from opportunities for outside employment were counterbalancing factors. Nonetheless, a determined homesteader might decide that freedom from an onerous mortgage would compensate for any problems arising from the property's location.)

Areas where land is more costly, however, may also be areas closer to employment opportunities which would enable the new homesteader to get through the difficult transitional period from total reliance on outside employment to total self-employment. (In southern New Jersey in 1983, for example, a developer was selling "farmettes" -- new homes on tracts ranging from 1.5 to 11 acres -- for $75,000 to $120,000. Here, the nearness to employment opportunities would seem to be counterbalanced by the need to meet a higher monthly mortgage payment. Added to this is the galling fact that, pending the unlikely success of the South Jersey secession movement, southern New Jersey must ever remain a satrapy of

the loathsome urban colossus to its north.)

The many problems which confront an individual considering homesteading -- raising needed capital, choosing a suitable property and location, arriving at an accommodation between outside employment and self-employment, assuring that all family members will derive some long-term benefit from the endeavor -- all add up to a snarl, a Gordian knot at which he can pick until he grows weary or which he can cut asunder by turning to others for help. The latter option, cooperation with others of like mind, may go against the entrepreneurial spirit of most people on the political right. It should not, however, because these same people find acceptable all kinds of business ventures having two or more proprietors. Extending such a cooperative network to the extent that it becomes an intentional community -- a community founded in lieu of a natural community -- will, however, be a new and possibly troubling undertaking for many Americans having traditional values. Would not, they will ask, such an intentional community be something like a commune?

Seen from the perspective of the individualist homesteader, himself on the right, intentional communities and communes both belong to the left. This misperception fails to distinguish between a cooperative (centrist) endeavor and a collectivist (leftist) experiment. The founders of an intentional community will be as mindful of the follies of communalism as they are of the futility of individualism.

The unpalatable aspects of communes are exposed (albeit unintentionally) in *Celery Wine: The Story of a Country Commune,* by a pseudonymous Elaine Sundancer. This self-described "hippie commune" of 17 acres is situated in northern California and immersed in the drug culture. All members of the commune sleep in one large room in a communal house, living arrangements preventing any privacy. The members neglect basic hygiene (e.g., washing hands) until one of them contracts hepatitis. Even then, however, they seemingly need to justify to themselves their new concern for hygiene. (A poster is hung up quoting Che: "Compulsive cleanliness is bourgeois, but sanitation is a revolutionary necessity.") The commune's income is supplemented with checks from parents and, briefly, food stamps. Concerned parents occasionally fly in from New York. The commune's population spends most free time in a kind of group therapy. The first item on the agenda is always living amicably with others and, secondly, determining who among transient visitors should be accepted as members of the commune. (Gordon, a

young man who contributed most of the money used to buy the acreage, objects to virtually every newcomer.)

This commune may be taken as an example of everything that an intentional community should not be if it is to sustain the lives and promote the interests of rational, sane, responsible Americans. One need not do any reading in ethology to realize that the commune begins with an assault upon human nature. The responsibility involved in owning personal property and the deeply rooted human need for personal space are not simply bourgeois prevarications raised against the communalists' ideal of sharing all things. Rather, they are essential to the maintenance of a healthy personality. The fact that fulfillment of these needs is largely thwarted in an urbanized, industrialized society does not gainsay their importance. In refusing to see that these needs are innate in humans (and perhaps other animal species), the communalists, far from confronting the alienation of the worker in industrialism, actually institutionalize it as the basis for an all-levelling altruism. However, far from accepting this sabotage of personality, even remotely normal people in a commune develop a conscious estrangement from others that usually leads to a schism within the commune. Dissidents may leave and establish other communes, but others leave to establish normal households. Obviously, the commune is only appropriate for those who must live under siege. Even then, if outside pressures are not sufficiently intense to provoke solidarity among the communalists, the commune's days are numbered. Living things need a minimal living space, else they wither and sicken or break loose and wander elsewhere.

The communalists fail also in the area where they most noisily contend for their merit, their claim to motivate people to realize an ideal rather than to live merely to produce and consume. Although the ideals of the commune -- altruism, egalitarianism, universalism -- are the most touted ideals of the modern age, they are a facade for somewhat less elevated motives. The idealistic attempt of the communalist to have a loving concern for everything has as its result an early, and not always veiled, collapse into caring about nothing; that is, nothing save self-expression, doing one's own thing, finding oneself and so forth.

Although the founders of an intentional community will reject the ideology of the communalists, as they do their living arrangements, they will recognize that their community must be founded with a purpose beyond merely ensuring the survival of a few homesteaders. While ideology -- in the sense of a closed system of ideas detached from reality

-- is potentially destructive of a community, the absence of any sense of purpose beyond personal survival too often fails to sustain the individual homesteader. The principles on which the intentional community envisioned here is to be based will follow from a determination that not merely will the descendants of the community survive in a genetic sense, but that the culture of their ancestors will survive with them. This basic determination in itself has become highly controversial in a nation having a governing stratum which has accepted, if not welcomed, a future dissolution of that nation into a mosaic of fragments of nations. The fact that this determination has become controversial means that the "middle American" no longer has a secure place in the center of things. True, he does not yet (in 1985) feel that he must flee into the wilderness to save his scalp, but he increasingly suspects that if he stays where he is, his children and grandchildren will be, more or less subtly, kidnapped, brainwashed and estranged from him and his heritage. Forestalling this robbery of posterity is the primary purpose from which all other principles of the new intentional community must follow.

Controversial as it is in its purpose, an intentional community must not show a face of belligerence to the world. Paramilitary operations, fortifications, stockpiles of weapons and all the other accouterments of militancy must be strictly forbidden. In fact, it is best that no obvious line of demarcation exist between the community and the rest of the world. If there is a sign, it should be discreet and indistinguishable from other business signs. Newcomers with a relish for cults and outre symbolism should be kept at more than arm's length.

The new community should begin in as quiet and innocuous a manner as possible. Perhaps one founder of the community having a large tract of land can sell smaller tracts to homesteaders who are other founders of the community. A nucleus of at least 10 heads of households, representing from 20 to 40 people, is perhaps the minimal critical mass needed to cross the tenuous line that marks off a group of like-minded friends from the more promising terrain of a new community.

Although not all tracts need be contiguous, at least several should be and the others within a mile or two. Although the community will grow by recruiting more homesteaders, its significance even from the start should be assured by situating it in a county of only a few thousand people, one at least a hundred miles from any city large enough to be recognized by name across the nation. Inconspicuous in its beginnings, the community will, nonetheless -- standing as it does for its controversial

purpose -- from its beginning have a societal weight -- however such a thing may be measured -- in excess of its share of the populace.

The urban worker in business or industry has become accustomed to classifying all of his waking activities as either work or recreation, the former more or less boring and the latter an escape from it. He has become so inured to seeing all of his productive activity in terms of this dichotomy that he never thinks of questioning it. Therefore, it will seem to him that the members of an intentional community will be giving almost all of their energies to toilsome and boring work. This, however, will be only the appearance, not the total reality of the situation. In much of the activity of the new community, the elements of work and recreation will be reunited into what, for want of a better term, may be called productive activity. Work may exhaust one's energies but it is not as onerous when it is work for oneself. It is work for the profit of another, especially an impersonal organization, which appropriates the product of one's toil -- generally a few routinized operations -- which is particularly distasteful and soul-destroying.

Work on one's own land with one's own tools producing one's own product does not have this alienating quality. Granted, it is not play, but only adults lost to the alienation of urban industrial life have a real need for play. Even then, as the incidence of social pathologies in cities shows, play itself may not be an adequate escape. Destruction of an unhappy self through alcoholism and drug abuse is too frequently the final escape. Hopefully, the members of the new community will, by their escape from urbanism and industrialism, also begin to effect an escape from the unnatural polarities of boring, alienated labor and exhilarating, wasteful play.

This is not to deny that the first several years of life in an intentional community will often be arduous and toilsome for its founders. Their first objective must be to become self-supporting with minimal reliance on outside employment. Much of the founding members' time will be occupied in working on their own properties either in farming or some form of "cottage industry." From the beginning, however, the whole community should have one cooperative enterprise, even if it takes only a fraction of their time. The capital needed to sustain such a project should be held as shares by all members of the community; ideally, no one member should have a controlling interest five years after the founding of the community. The cooperative endeavor may range from something as trifling as marketing produce to something as ambitious as the manufacture of a commodity for sale in a cooperatively owned workshop. Obviously, other areas of cooperative activity would include sharing and exchange of work in construction of buildings or clearing of land. A continuing objective should be maintaining a balance between individual homesteading and cooperative enterprise.

While achieving economic viability during its first few years, the founders of an intentional community must win acceptance in the county they have chosen as their home. They should do this as individuals, not as an organization having a name. The latter approach will immediately arouse the suspicion and excite the hostility of residents whose ancestors may have settled in the area one or two hundred years ago.

Such a negative reaction does not await just cultists and communalists. Ineptitude in entering a new area can have dire results for even a group of conservatives. Phillip Finch, in his *God, Guts and Guns: A Close Look at the Radical Right*, tells how a young Christian Constitutional conservative and his friends were virtually chased out of a Western county after he presented to "the county planning commission a plan for a subdivision that he called Constitution City." Many of the conservative ranchers in the area thought that their county was the object of an attempted Communist takeover.

The lesson of this cautionary tale is that even conservatives should approach their new neighbors naturally, not as ideologues. The best introduction to the neighboring area is probably through the part-time work that will be undertaken by most members of the community during its first few years. (The whole problem of winning acceptance can be circumvented, of course, if someone already has influential relatives living in the county.)

Before assuming that it has local political power, the founding community must be surrounded by several times its number of like-minded homesteaders either recruited to move into the community or converted to its purpose through association with its founders. This stage of development is one in which the founders will have to reach beyond the circle of their acquaintance. Obviously, wise choices will have to be made. Without operating too much like Freemasonry, the founders should vote among themselves to determine if a potential new homesteader is to receive the full support of the community. This support, in addition to technical expertise and advice, might extend to offering newcomers employment in the community's cooperative enterprise. Ideally, no newcomer should be dependent on the community for 100

percent of his income for more than a year. The continuation of dependency beyond this period, especially for several newcomers, would lead to the rise of a division between labor and management antithetical to the spirit of the community. These positions for newcomers might be thought of as apprenticeships or fellowships having the purpose of helping the newcomer make the transition to full membership in the community.

Above all, the founders of the community must strenuously resist the temptation to expand its numbers by accepting "rice Christians"; that is, destitute persons professing a belief in the community's purpose in exchange for a ticket to a soup kitchen and a place to sleep. Let there be no more Rajneeshpurams!

As the community grows beyond its founding nucleus, some form of organization will be needed beyond the fellowship of shared ideals which may have sufficed for its founders. From the beginning, therefore, one of the founders should sustain needed coordination and information by publishing a newsletter, perhaps only a mimeographed sheet published monthly. Most copies of each issue should be mailed to friends and acquaintances throughout the United States, especially to those who may be future homesteaders. The newsletter should probably not be the publication of an organization, but of one individual. As the circulation of the newsletter grows, it can assume a more formal style and appearance.

Depending on their locations in the county, the newcomers to the community should organize themselves into one or more groups having non-political names (e.g., Maple Creek Property Owners' Association). This will enable business to be conducted according to formal rules of procedure less necessary when the community was limited to its founding members. When the community is ready to run candidates for county offices, the newsletter and the local organizations will serve functions that are complementary, but distinct, the former as a vehicle for raising funds and the latter as a source of campaigners and endorsements.

Probably fewer than ten percent of the adult population of a county can effectively control its politics if they are dedicated, organized, discreet and diplomatic. Few other than members of the local merchants' association are really active in local politics in a county having only a few thousand people. However, if an incumbent is overwhelmingly popular, patience is the better part of valor. At no time should people feel that they are being pushed aside by a clique of strangers. It would certainly be a

political blunder, therefore, if several newcomers filed as candidates for positions contested in a primary. Candidates should talk about their beliefs and the issues, but avoid abstract substantives, especially those ending in "ist" and "ism." (Almost everyone, for example, will remain convinced, despite all disclaimers, that a distributist must be a Communist, a libertarian a libertine.)

Political acceptance can be greatly expedited if one of the members of the community has a position with a local school, church or newspaper. Lacking that, a member may himself become eligible to join the local merchants' association. Given patience and time, all county institutions can be increasingly staffed and controlled by newcomers. The fact that talented, educated young people generally do not return to the sparsely populated counties of their childhood necessitates a greater change in personnel than might be supposed. In fact, a sparsely populated area far from the mainstream of American life may prove to be the very place most amenable to a political transformation.

It may be thought that if an intentional community, similar to that envisioned here, ever comes into being somewhere and becomes the dominant political force of a county, its impact will be negligible, not extending beyond providing a few escapists with a false sense of achievement. This dour assessment assumes, however, that such a community would be the only one of its kind in the United States.

If several such communities were established successfully in middle America, the great expanse between the Appalachians and the Rockies, during one decade, and if these communities formed a network, possibly exchanging ideas and personnel, their impact might be more than negligible. The impact of such communities would be significant if, in the following decade, they inspired others to imitate their success. Hundreds of intentional communities were, in fact, begun during the nineteenth century, and disappeared only because of errors -- dogmatism and communalism -- that need not be repeated. Today, the Hutterites survive along with the Old Order Amish. Utah itself can be called the secularized remnant of an intentional community, Deseret.

Given propitious circumstances -- such as the devolution during the next century of multi-national, pan-ethnic America -- a second movement back to the land could sow the seeds of a national renaissance within the borders of a Remnant America.

B. A. N.

Another Agrarian's View

The idea of leaving the urban "rat race" for a simpler, slower-paced life in the country is something many Americans have considered. We often associate life on the farm with good wholesome living, independence and self-reliance.

Nevertheless, the practical thought of actually giving up our urban-suburban luxuries and conveniences is usually enough to puncture these daydreams. But not always. Some people persist in believing that the liabilities of life in a mass, technocratic society exceed the assets. They have already withdrawn, or are preparing to withdraw, to rural homesteads.

American society, from this viewpoint, is excessively fast-paced and fragmented, with little time allowed to maintain the crucial human ties of family and friendship. Other indictments follow: Nine-to-five routines, bosses and meaningless jobs blunt initiative, personal growth and creativity. Artificial and denatured foods sap vitality from the body, and sterile urban living separates us from the soul-renewing wonder of the natural elements.

It is hard to deny the essential truth of these charges, so it would be useful to examine just how feasible an alternative homesteading might be.

The decline of family farming and the present farm crisis may suggest to some that homesteading isn't feasible. The farm problem, however, generally involves highly capitalized holdings specialized in one crop for a regional, national or international market. The homestead is a relatively low capital operation geared toward providing food, shelter and other essentials for a family. Given individuals or groups with sufficient skill and motivation, self sufficiency on the land is no less feasible today than in the past. Such groups as the Amish are cases in point.

Discipline and self-denial of this sort, however, may seem a bit much for the average person who finds homesteading appealing, but who would like to retain at least a few of the genuine amenities of modern living. Bearing in mind that the whole purpose of homesteading is a way of life, and not a means to money, a potential homesteader has a number of possibilities for bringing in sufficient income to live comfortably above bare subsistence.

The most feasible avenue today, one many farm families and rural dwellers are already using, is full-time or part-time employment outside the home. This provides them a basic income, while they spend their weekends and spare time doing garden and farm work. Opportunities for this sort of divided work seem likely to increase as small-scale industry continues to locate and relocate in rural areas.

Certainly not all salary-paying work need be in a plant or a factory. Rural economies have particular need of professionals and tradesmen, such as doctors and mechanics. Law enforcement officers, teachers and journalists for local newspapers might find slots. In short, openings exist for all basic and essential services.

Changing economic arrangements and technological developments may open up other possibilities for cash income on the homestead. The clothing industry in some areas, for example, has decided to parcel out production quotas to "homework." Under this system, housewives receive payment for knitting or sewing a quota of items. The housewives gain from being able to earn money while staying with their families, and the companies gain from having a highly-motivated, nonunion workforce and less overhead. This mutually beneficial, decentralized arrangement might well spread to other areas, and make cash income on the homestead more feasible.

The computer revolution offers an example of innovation opening up opportunities for stay-home work. In time, computer terminal networks may make it possible for many types of professional and office workers to punch in material from home, instead of having to report to the city every day.

A point to keep in mind is that our centralized economic system is not God-ordained. Human creativity and enterprise are the only limits to finding new arrangements which will meet diverse needs.

A final note on homestead income is that farming by itself is not out of the question. The current farm crisis generally involved producers of grain crops and other large-quantity items for national and international

markets. At the same time, farmers of various specialty crops have fared relatively well. These are crops which lend themselves to small-scale cultivation and local markets. Examples are fruits, nuts, berries and herbs. Sales of these items can bring an adequate income, if not always an abundant one.

On the subject of raising crops, one of the greatest opportunities of homesteading is that of growing and raising one's own food. According to some estimates, a family of four can raise all the food it needs on only one acre. Whether or not a person wishes to be this self-sufficient, it is worth considering again the low quality of much of the food we purchase at stores. To blame are modern methods of "factory farming," food processing and the use of chemical additives. The consequences, many nutrition writers believe, are our high rates of cancer, heart disease, other serious ailments and the general sense of malaise so many people feel.

Homestead gardens, however, could provide fresh supplies of completely "natural" foods. Many people testify that the nourishment and taste are worth the effort.

Also contributing to good health would be fresh air, pure water and the chance to do different types of physical and mental work. Many Americans are so far removed from these benefits that they have no idea of what they're lacking.

The same indeed could be said of so many other deficiencies in our modern society. This is not to romanticize the old days on the farm. Times then were tough with or without our many modern conveniences. In any case, there is no reason why we must choose between today and yesterday. The better course is to conceive a tomorrow which draws on the best of both.

The standard of living provided by technological society is one argument usually offered against homesteading. But a relevant question is how permanent this comfort is. It would be senseless, as an illustration, to parachute from a plane with engines humming -- unless a glance at the gas gauge showed it near empty.

The gauge on our national economy indicates a similar peril. Continuing massive deficits and a banking system made shaky by questionable foreign loans may yet bring us to an economic breakdown, with massive unemployment, hyper-inflation, civil disorder and disruption of vital services.

Then many a suburbanite might rue the day he passed up the opportunity to escape to a rural setting and acquire skills of self-sufficiency. What

may come could be far worse than the 1930s collapse.

At that time the American people were relatively united by values, culture and a common sense of national purpose. A quarter of the people lived on farms and could support themselves if all else failed. Today the situation has changed considerably with erosion of national consensus and many moral restraints. Now perhaps three percent of the people live on the land. In the event of a major depression, urban residents could face violence and cutoffs of supplies.

Increasing the possibility of social upheaval is the country's changed demographic picture. Present trends of immigration and relative birthrates among different ethnic groups could give the U.S. a black-Hispanic-Oriental majority by the middle of the next century. This shift, if indeed it comes, is sure to set the stage for serious conflict, particularly in those states such as California, Texas and Florida where the greatest changes are likely to occur. Big cities in almost all parts of the country may face the same prospect.

Perhaps the best arrangement for homesteading, economically and in most other respects, would be a community of homesteaders living fairly close to one another. This would facilitate sale and barter of goods and services, as well as mutual aid in times of difficulty. Most helpful to bring such unity about would be some unifying political or religious ideal.

Given the conditions and distressing trends of contemporary society, a growing number of individuals and groups may consider withdrawal.

Religious groups, for example, may tire of a society geared toward self-seeking and hedonism. As many such groups have done in the past, they might retreat and build new communities where their values would be respected and passed on to their children.

Members of various ethnic and racial groups might decide that they prefer the richness of their own traditions and identity to a "melting pot" society which renders all its ingredients equally bland and insipid.

Then there could be plenty of plain average Americans who sense they are losing their birthright as a free people. Mass society preserves the outward form of freedom, but increasingly subverts the substance. Personal initiative and responsibility wither when statist and corporate structures inhibit their exercise. Homesteading offers a person the chance to take charge of his life and experience firsthand the joys and tribulations of genuine living.

I'm a city man with a strong attachment to the country. My feeling is not just toward the land, but to the virtues and traits commonly associated with rural living: independence, a wholesome way of life, strong family ties and a strong sense of tradition, folklore and native culture.

As Americans have moved away from farms and rural areas, these traits and attributes have become correspondingly scarce. In my own native region, the South, many of the descendants of proud cavaliers and yeoman farmers are now the bland mass-men of cities and suburbs. Perhaps I am one of them more than I care to admit. But at least I can take consolation from the thought that dissatisfaction with a bad situation is a sign of health and that many other Americans seem to share the feeling in varying degrees.

Surely something's wrong when technology and mass urban scale overshadow the human element. An impersonal, rat-racing existence ever accompanied by noise and pollution is simply a life without meaning. Eventually people will rebel against it, even to the point of social breakdown.

The prospects for a free society face no less danger from the sort of employment we commonly find today.

To a great extent replacing the independent farmers and merchants of the past is the employee of government and corporations. Working for a wage is of course no moral failing. I do myself. But this doesn't blind me to its dangers. Always following orders makes one subservient and dependent by habit. Jobs with too much specialization or too little meaning stunt personal growth and development. Our constitutional guarantees notwithstanding, how can America remain free if freedom is something we preach, but seldom practice?

It's not a modern question. Thomas Jefferson asked it 200 years ago. He doubted that liberty could survive in a society made up mainly of cities, factories and wage-earners. Jefferson believed furthermore that the soul of a free society is a strong community of independent farmers. Producing their own sustenance and practicing sound habits of mind and body, the rural yeomen would know freedom firsthand and would strive to uphold it. This "country ideology" has deep roots in Western political thought, going all the way back to Aristotle.

Mention it today, however, and the first word you're bound to hear is "impractical." As a common reply runs, "What do you want to do, repeal the Industrial Revolution?" The answer, of course, is no. Industry and technology aren't above criticism, but few can deny that they have

improved our lives in many ways. One must also admit that the rural life of the past was often far from ideal. Farmers commonly migrated to cities to escape hard toil and isolation.

But the relevant question to ask is whether technology must necessarily give us the sort of hectic, depersonalized urban lives we have today. If we say yes, we must concede that technology is our master. If on the other hand we maintain that technology is our servant, then we should use it to fashion a world to our liking. In this instance we might envision settlements combining the best of rural farm living with the best assistance of modern invention.

The ideal would be a way of life centered around the homestead and the community, providing a healthy balance between mental work, physical labor and creative leisure. Such communities would be sufficiently isolated to promote self-reliance and strong personal ties among family members and neighbors, while close enough to modern communications to allow participation in the outside world.

The economic arrangement for the community might be part-time self-employment or wage work combined with the proceeds of working the land. Already the computer revolution holds out the prospect of work being done from remote terminals. Some companies are seeing the value of cottage industry piecework.

As time goes on, these and similar trends -- some purposefully directed -- could open up opportunities for large numbers of people wishing to return to the land and a simpler way of life. The homesteads envisioned, I should hasten to add, would be different from the family farms of today, which are rapidly going broke. The fate of the homesteads would not be tied to the fickle shifts of national and international markets. They instead would raise crops for subsistence and local needs. Supplementary employment would provide the remaining non-food items.

Building new homesteads certainly would require ingenuity, hard work and just plain guts. The odds right now are against it. Nevertheless, there might just be some discontented people in our high-rise gulags who are weary of office politics and ready for the sweat and challenge of authentic living. Undeterred by cries of impracticality -- the same cries that our pioneer forebears heard when they left Europe -- new homesteaders might make their visions into realities. Perhaps better small-scale farm technology could be devised; perhaps small-scale local manufacturing could develop. Taking off the blinders of fear and "impracticality" are the first steps freedom-starved people can take toward freedom.

As a Southerner, it is my hope that such a movement could get underway here. The soul of the South is rural, but the region today seems hell-bent on becoming a clone of the concrete, urban anthills of the Northeast. Oddly, this is happening at a time when the once progressive image of those domains has been tarnished from urban blight, economic decline and social unrest.

At this point I know someone will say that I'm wrong to assume that all rural people are virtuous upholders of the Republic and all urbanites are dregs. Frankly, I don't assume it. I've met too many country dregs and fine city folk to make such a sharp distinction.

Yet even if the notion of rural virtue is a myth, one might note that myths quite often arise from some basis in fact. Is it any accident, I wonder, that the great architects of American freedom, such men as Washington, Jefferson and Madison, were often men from the country?

Cite all the advantages you like of the citified lifestyle most Americans now live, and something is still lacking. Part of it is having a degree of self-sufficiency -- standing on your own ground and harvesting its fruits. Something else is closeness to nature and the elements. The smell of fresh-cut hay or the sight of a starry rural sky on a winter's night are stimulants to the senses and the imagination. They renew minds and spirits.

Urban culture has its own less-healthy stimulants -- drugs, alcohol, pounding music and frantic ambition. These deplete instead of renew. Our society boasts of its high standard of living, while ever-increasing boredom and frustration belie this boast. Perhaps we should ask just how "practical" such living really is.

A new vision of country life can offer escape and freedom to those with the boldness to give it a try.

J.V.

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

A JESUS WHO WAS A CHRIST

In the first century B.C. and the following century, Egypt, Palestine, and adjacent parts of the Near East swarmed with goëtae, itinerant mountebanks who practiced thaumaturgy, performing tricks of magic to make the yokels gawk and part with their money. These fakirs were also in the salvation-business and promised some sort of posthumous felicity to generous contributors in the name of whatever deities the given set of proletarians venerated. Most of the goëtae were Jews, and the more talented ones often succeeded in setting themselves up in a first-class business with numerous adherents.

When the goëtae were plying their trade among Jewish peasants, they often took the logical step of representing themselves as christs (messiahs), divinely ordained to become Kings of the Jews and lead them to the dreamed-of slaughter of civilized races and the dominion over the whole world that Yahweh had promised his Chosen Predators. It is a statistical certainty that many of the goëtae bore the name YŠW', just as it is a statistical certainty that in any group of Americans today, whether plumbers or lawyers or salesmen, you will find quite a few who are named John or William. YŠW' was a very popular name among Jews because it was the name given to the hero of the stories about the conquest of Canaan and the joyful slaughter of the Canaanites in the "Old Testament," and, as a matter of fact, we have record of quite a few fakirs and trouble makers who bore that name. The name, transmitted through Greek[1]

1. Semitic languages have phonemes that do not occur in Indo-European speech, so no representation of a Semitic name in an Indo-European spelling can be more than a rough approximation. The name was evidently pronounced somewhat like 'Yea-shoog' or 'Yeh-shoug' (cf. note 3 below) without a following vowel-sound, at least in Aramaic. Greek, having early lost the letter of its alphabet that would have approximated the sound of Hebrew Š, had to represent it by *sigma*, whence *s* in Latin. The lost letter,

and Latin, appears in English as 'Jesus.'

One of the most interesting Jesuses was a thaumaturge whom Ralph Perier and I have mentioned a number of times in the pages of *Liberty Bell*, most recently in my *By Their Fruits Ye Shall Know them*, p.4. He was Jesus ben Pandera, who was born in the reign of a Jewish King who had assumed a civilized name, Alexander Jannaeus. When he grew up, he learned magical tricks in Egypt, wowed the Jewish peasantry and even impressed Alexander's widow, Alexandra Helene, acquiring her favor and a considerable following, but he eventually was ruined by the holy men with whom he was in competition and, betrayed by one of his disciples, named Judas Iscariot, when he rode into Jerusalem on an ass, was hanged, after which there was hanky-panky about disposal of his body. His career obviously contributed quite a few elements to the tales about a later Jesus in the "New Testament."[2]

The Jewish record of Jesus ben Pandera, hostile to him as are all Jewish accounts of christs who failed, is preserved in a book commonly called *Sepher Toledoth Yeshu* ("Book of the Lineage of Jesus"), extant in several recensions, which differ in various details. The best summary of the story known to me is by Dr. Martin A. Larson, in his *The Essene-Christian Faith* (New York, Philosophical Library, 1980), pp. 151 ff. All versions of the story affirm that this Jesus really performed miracles, having learned the secret name of Yahweh, which enabled him to raise the dead, etc., and lost his power when he was in some way deprived of either his recollection of the name or of the parchment on which he had laboriously copied the four letters

which resembled M and stood in the alphabet between *pi* and *qoppa*, disappeared because it represented a sound that did not occur in Greek, except in a few local dialects that disappeared in the sixth century B.C.; it was so completely discarded that, unlike *vau* (the digamma), *qoppa*, and *sampi*, it was not even kept as a numeral. When I say that the letter disappeared, I refer to its phonetic value, not its shape. The shape, i.e., like our M, did survive for a time in a few epichoric alphabets, but as a substitute for the more common shape of *sigma*, being, so to speak, a *sigma* turned on its face.

2. The elements that the two tales have in common are listed by Dr. Larson, *loc. cit. infra*. It is not at all unlikely that there was another Jesus who, in Roman times, tried again and also came a cropper, and that, given the identity of two names, stories about them were conflated; that, in fact, would explain many of the passages in the "New Testament" that flatly contradict others.

of the name and which he then inserted in an incision in his thigh. It is a reasonable inference that a story so precisely dated and, in its essentials, circumstantial is based on an actual occurrence, despite the supernatural garnish added to it.

The record of Jesus ben Pandera has mightily embarrassed professionals in the Jesus-business ever since it was rediscovered in the Sixteenth Century. One expedient is to feign ignorance of it and hope the customers will not have heard of it; I note that the *Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church* (Oxford Press, 1957; reprinted 1966), a compilation which, despite some concessions to historical scholarship, reflects little credit on its publisher, avoids all mention of it. The more common expedient is to claim that the story of Jesus ben Pandera was devised by the wicked Jews during the Middle Ages to undermine faith in the Saviour of the "New Testament." That, of course, is intrinsically absurd: no one who intended to contradict a story about a Jesus who flourished when Palestine was a Roman province would transpose the story to an earlier period when Judaea was ruled by an historical Jewish King and Queen. Moreover, the holy men who made that claim were, if at all educated in their profession, consciously lying. One cannot suppose that students of theology would not read so important a Father of the Church as Origen, from whom they would necessarily learn that the story about Jesus ben Pandera was known to Celsus when he wrote, c. A.D. 170.

If you really want to read an English translation of one recension of the story about Jesus ben Pandera, it is readily available in an inexpensive booklet: *The Jewish Life of Christ, being the Sepher Toldoth* [*sic*] *Jeshu*,[3] *s.l. & a.* Despite the blank on the title page, the booklet was obviously published by the American Atheist Press, P. O. Box 2117, Austin, Texas, from which it may be obtained for $3.00. It was probably published around 1982, but I have just come across it and write this note for readers who may be curious and want to read such a translation without recourse to the Library of Congress or the libraries of the major universities. I am sorry to have to

3. The English is followed by the title in Hebrew characters so blurred you may not be able to make them out, so I give here the standard transliteration: SFR TWLDWT YŠW. You will have noticed that the final letter of Jesus's name in Hebrew has been omitted: to the Jewish mind, that is a cute way of showing contempt. Incidentally, the omitted letter, which is represented by the rough breathing (') in the standard transliteration, denoted a deep gutteral or laryngeal sound which, I am told by Semitists, is beyond the range of most or all Aryan mouths.

add that the booklet is so full of misprints that it will keep a reader in a state of continual exasperation.

The Atheist Press chose to copy a translation made in 1885 by G. W. Foote and J. M. Wheeler from an inferior recension of the story in which some details were stupidly altered with characteristically Jewish malice by an editor, who added a bumbling attempt to prove that Jesus ben Pandera was identical with the Jesus of the "New Testament." You will wish to compare that recension with the earlier version summarized by Dr. Larson. Foote and Wheeler accompanied their translation with copious historical notes, which I must not take time to review here. A few have been made obsolete by information that became available after 1885.

The translators added an historical introduction and a commentary at the end. What gave me pause for a moment was a quotation (on page 47 of this reprint) from an essay by the Reverend Mr. Sabine Baring-Gould, who undertook to discredit the story about Jesus ben Pandera, claiming it was invented in the Middle Ages. All Protestant Christians have probably sung many times Baring-Gould's best-known hymn, "Onward, Christian Soldiers." He was a well-educated man, a graduate of Cambridge, and he has left no few works of learned research, of which *Curious Myths of the Middle Ages* (1866) is still in print. He was both an English gentleman and scholar of high attainments, erudite, acute, and judicious. But when his pious passions were aroused by a threat to his religion, he could lie brazenly and assert that the story of Jesus ben Pandera was unknown to Celsus. He could lie not only brazenly but recklessly, hoping that his readers would never read the surviving parts of Celsus's work.[4] Do you wonder that I despair of minds that have been

4. Baring-Gould must have counted on the complicity of his fellow clergymen, who, as I remarked above, would almost certainly have read in the course of their theological studies the *Contra Celsum* of Origen, who, writing around 250, tried to refute by declamation the book that Celsus had written eighty years before. For the Greek text of the extant parts of Celsus's work, see the edition by Otto Glöckner in the series of Lietzmann's *Kleine Texte für theologische und philologische Vorlesungen und Übungen*, Bonn, 1924. There is an excellent French translation by the emminent Louis Rougier in his *Celse, ou le conflit de la civilisation antique et du christianisme primitif* (Paris, Éditions du Siècle, 1926); this, minus Rougier's introduction, was reprinted under the title *Celse contre les Chrétiens* (Paris, Copernic, 1977), while the introduction was replaced by Professor Rougier's admirable study of the disastrous influence of the Judaic superstition on Western Civilization, *Le conflit du christianisme primitif et de la civilisation antique* (Paris, Copernic, 1974; 2d edition, 1977).

made feverish by the Jews' greatest hoax?

* * *

The story of Jesus ben Pandera, if considered critically, will give us a convenient illustration of the way in which all such tales, including those in the "New Testament," are elaborated.

It is a reasonable inference that the story has an historical nucleus: that among the numerous goëtae there was a Jesus who, by his skill in magic and spellbinding patter, acquired a sizeable following and imposed for a time on the widow of Alexander Jannaeus, Alexandra Helene (Salome), who ruled Judaea from 78 to 69 B.C. He and his followers doubtless spread wondrous stories about his divine powers and the miracles he had wrought. Like many others, he was probably of obscure origin and claimed to be a Son of God. Holy men are always in keen and unscrupulous competition with each other, and it was probably through some intrigue that he lost the Queen's favor and protection, and was hanged. His dupes, believing in his divinity, doubtless devised stories to account for his ignominious end and awaited his return with celestial reinforcements to make good his promises to them. If he was born during the reign of Alexander Jannaeus (103-76), he cannot have been the Essene "Teacher of Righteousness," who was crucified by that king c. 88 B.C.

To make our example brief, let us consider only the account of his birth and parentage.

According to what must have been the original and not implausible version of the story, Joseph, a lustful Jew who also bears the obviously assumed name of Pandera (=Greek *panthera* or *pantheras*), seduces a young woman, Mary, by stealing into her chamber at night and, under the cover of darkness, pretending to be her betrothed, John. When Mary and John are married, they discover that it was not he who took her virginity, but she is already pregnant, and John takes her to Egypt to avoid scandal. Her child, of course, is Jesus.

In what theologians call "hostile gospels," the purpose is to denigrate the protagonist. Redactors habitually try to improve the tale they are transmitting. If it was felt that it was not sufficient that Jesus was a bastard, the story could be improved by disparaging his mother and placing on the circumstances of his conception a peculiarly Jewish stigma.

A recension of the story that shows this stage is translated in

G. R. S. Mead's *Did Jesus Live 100 B.C.?* (London, Theosophical, 1903), pp. 258 ff. According to this version, John and Mary are accustomed to engage in sexual intercourse while they are betrothed. Joseph enters and in the darkness Mary, thinking him John, objects that she is menstruating.[5] That does not deter the lascivious Joseph from indulging his lust. Soon after Joseph has departed, John enters the chamber, and Mary naturally exclaims, "What? You again!" John thus discovers what has happened, suspects Joseph, and departs without touching his fiancée, whom another man has defiled. When Mary is found to be pregnant, John knows, from the phase of her cycle in which she conceived, that he cannot be the father. He abandons Mary and leaves town, going to Babylon (which at that time was what New York is today, the largest Jewish city in the world).

The redactor of the recension translated by Foote and Wheeler tried to improve on this. He makes Mary's mother condone and even suggest the clandestine rape. He, however, wanted to present John as a very chaste and pious youth, so he eliminated the practice of sexual relations between John and his fiancée. Joseph enters, is mistaken for John, and insists on copulating with the girl despite her condition. So far so good, but in the version the redactor was improving, Mary was visited twice in one night. Instead of simply suppressing the second visit, the bumbling redactor makes Joseph return for a second bout. But, with the stupidity characteristic of such meddlers, he forgot to alter the girl's exclamation that John has never before come to her twice in one night since they were engaged! Since John in this version has never had connection with his fiancée, he knows he cannot be the father of her child, and, to avoid being suspected, he runs off to Babylon.

In another recension, Mary appears as a peasant girl who is the wife of a village carpenter. She, doubtless in keeping with the adage that when husbands are away, wives will play, commits adultery with a foreign (Macedonian?) soldier named Panthera. Driven by her husband from their hut, she gives birth to her child in the wilderness. Another version makes Mary a

5. This is a subject on which the rabbis of the Talmuds enjoy exercising their Yiddish ingenuity and hair-splitting subtlety, and on which they expatiate almost endlessly with a pertinacity that seems incredible to Aryan minds. On the Jews' sexual fixations, which seem so unnatural and repulsive to us, see Allen Edwardes, *Erotica Judaica*, New York, Julian Press, 1967.

prostitute and her mother a bawd.

One could go on to show how each element in the story was revised in successive recensions, but the one example will suffice.

As we all know, when a man repeats a story, whether an anecdote or a folk-tale, he often censors it to eliminate what displeases him, and revises or expands it to sharpen its point for his audience. When there is a strong religious animus, an urge to denigrate or exalt the subject of the tale becomes paramount.

Fortunately for us, religious emotions commonly make narrators overlook what is inconsistent in the changes they make. We noted above one example: the doubling of Joseph's visit to Mary. We cannot be certain whether that inept alteration was made in oral or in written transmission of the tale. A quite different oversight appears in the manuscripts (Ninth Century or later) in which the redactor or, at least, the copyist overlooked a detail which, by implication, contradicted the Jewish orthodoxy of his time.

Jesus ben Pandera claims that he was born of a virgin and is therefore a christ, alluding to the prophecy in *Isaiah*, 7.14: "The Lord himself shall give you a sign: Behold, a virgin shall conceive and bear a son." That 'virgin' is the correct meaning is obvious from the Septuagint, in which the word is *parthenos*, and even more from the common-sense consideration that the pregnancy of a virgin would indeed be remarkable, whereas hundreds of young women conceive every day and about half of them bear sons. Nevertheless, when the Jews, perhaps in the Third Century or late in the Second, determined to sever themselves completely from their Christians, they altered the Hebrew text and replaced the word for 'virgin' (probably BTWLH) with 'LMH, which means 'young woman.' An alert redactor would have made the Jews who heard Jesus's use of the supposed prophecy object that he was falsifying its meaning, and would have thus retrojected into the time of Queen Alexandra Helene the interpretation that was orthodox in his own time.

If we had the early oral and written versions of the gospels that were finally included in the "New Testament," we should doubtless be able to trace a similar process of constant revision before the texts were canonized by the Fathers in widely disseminated copies, so that only relatively minor tampering with the text was possible thereafter. As it is, we have many surviving inconsistencies in the tales, and a very clear example in

the drastic censoring of a passage in the gospel that is attributed to a certain unidentified Marcus, of which one of the earlier texts was preserved in a letter by Clement that was discovered by Professor Morton Smith. (Text with commentary in his *Clement of Alexandria and a Secret Gospel of Mark*, Harvard University Press, 1973; translation in his more popular book, *The Secret Gospel*, New York, Harper & Row, c. 1973.) □

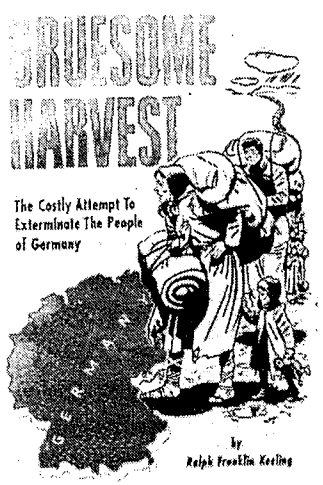

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

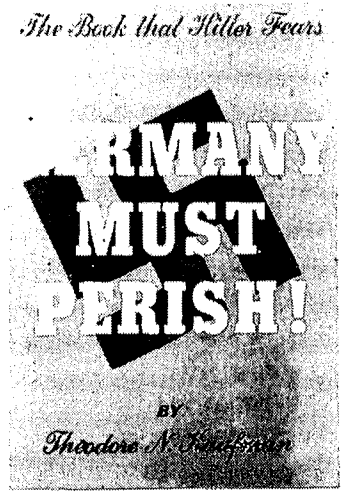

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.50

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES—NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line

304-927-1773

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

Selecting a Rural Haven

The following tables will enable the reader to eliminate from consideration many undesirable states. For example, states dominated (or soon to be dominated) by urban areas. While there are rural, ethnically homogeneous, virtually crime-free counties in states such as Michigan, Ohio and New York, the balance of political power is held by urban centers.

Due to the massive influx of Mexicans into California, Arizona, New Mexico and Texas, and Cubans and others from the Caribbean and Central America into Florida, these states must also be eliminated from consideration.

Once a state has been selected, several rural counties should be chosen for personal inspection. The U.S. Census Bureau publishes reports containing population estimates and other relevant information for each county in the nation *(Local Population Estimates, Series 26,* for sale by the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, D.C. 20402).

States Ranked by Population
(1980 Census)

1. California	23,668,562	26. Oklahoma	3,025,266
2. New York	17,557,288	27. Iowa	2,913,387
3. Texas	14,228,383	28. Colorado	2,888,834
4. Pennsylvania	11,866,728	29. Arizona	2,717,866
5. Illinois	11,418,461	30. Oregon	2,632,663
6. Ohio	10,797,419	31. Mississippi	2,520,638
7. Florida	9,739,992	32. Kansas	2,363,208
8. Michigan	9,258,344	33. Arkansas	2,285,513
9. New Jersey	7,364,158	34. West Virginia	1,949,644
10. North Carolina	5,874,429	35. Nebraska	1,570,006
11. Massachusetts	5,737,037	36. Utah	1,461,037
12. Indiana	5,490,179	37. New Mexico	1,299,968
13. Georgia	5,464,265	38. Maine	1,124,660
14. Virginia	5,346,279	39. Hawaii	965,000
15. Missouri	4,917,444	40. Rhode Island	947,154
16. Wisconsin	4,705,335	41. Idaho	943,935
17. Tennessee	4,590,750	42. New Hampshire	920,610
18. Maryland	4,216,446	43. Nevada	799,184
19. Louisiana	4,203,972	44. Montana	786,690
20. Washington	4,130,163	45. South Dakota	690,178
21. Minnesota	4,077,148	46. North Dakota	652,695
22. Alabama	3,890,061	47. Delaware	595,255
23. Kentucky	3,661,433	48. Vermont	511,456
24. South Carolina	3,119,208	49. Wyoming	470,816
25. Connecticut	3,107,576	50. Alaska	400,481

Increases and Decreases in State Population 1970-1980
(by Percentage)

1. Nevada	+63.5%	26. Kentucky	+13.7%
2. Arizona	+53.1%	27. Montana	+13.3%
3. Florida	+43.4%	28. Maine	+13.2%
4. Wyoming	+41.6%	29. Alabama	+12.9%
5. Utah	+37.9%	30. West Virginia	+11.8%
6 Alaska	+32.4%	31. Delaware	+ 8.6%
7. Idaho	+32.4%	32. Maryland	+ 7.5%
8. Colorado	+30.7%	33. Minnesota	+ 7.1%
9. New Mexico	+27.8%	34. Wisconsin	+ 6.5%
10. Texas	+27.1%	35. Nebraska	+ 5.7%
11. Oregon	+25.9%	36. Indiana	+ 5.7%
12. Hawaii	+25.3%	37. North Dakota	+ 5.6%
13. New Hampshire	+24.8%	38. Kansas	+ 5.1%
14. Washington	+21.0%	39. Missouri	+ 5.1%
15. South Carolina	+20.4%	40. Michigan	+ 4.2%
16. Georgia	+19.1%	41. South Dakota	+ 3.6%
17. Arkansas	+18.8%	42. Iowa	+ 3.1%
18. California	+18.5%	43. Illinois	+ 2.8%
19. Oklahoma	+18.2%	44. New Jersey	+ 2.7%
20. Tennessee	+16.9%	45. Connecticutt	+ 2.5%
21. North Carolina	+15.5%	46. Ohio	+ 1.3%
22. Louisiana	+15.3%	47. Massachusetts	+ 0.8%
23. Vermont	+15.0%	48. Pennsylvaina	+ 0.6%
24. Virginia	+14.9%	49. Rhode Island	− 0.3%
25. Mississippi	+13.7%	50. New York	− 3.8%

Population Increases and Decreases by State, July 1983-July 1984

(by Percentage)

1. Alaska	+4.0%	26. Tennessee	+0.9%
2. Arizona	+2.8%	27. Alabama	+0.7%
3. Florida	+2.2%	28. Mississippi	+0.7%
4. Hawaii	+2.1%	29. New Jersey	+0.7%
5. Utah	+2.1%	30. North Dakota	+0.7%
6. New Hampshire	+2.0%	31. Massachusetts	+0.6%
7. Georgia	+1.8%	32. Nebraska	+0.6%
8. New Mexico	+1.8%	33. Oregon	+0.6%
9. California	+1.7%	34. Rhode Island	+0.6%
10. Nevada	+1.6%	35. Connecticut	+0.5%
11. North Carolina	+1.5%	36. Indiana	+0.5%
12. Idaho	+1.4%	37. Kansas	+0.5%
13. South Carolina	+1.4%	38. Louisiana	+0.5%
14. Virginia	+1.4%	39. Minnesota	+0.4%
15. Texas	+1.3%	40. New York	+0.4%
16. Delaware	+1.2%	41. Wisconsin	+0.4%
17. Maryland	+1.2%	42. Illinois	+0.3%
18. Montana	+1.1%	43. Kentucky	+0.3%
19. Washington	+1.1%	44. Michigan	+0.3%
20. Arkansas	+1.0%	45. Iowa	+0.2%
21. Colorado	+1.0%	46. Ohio	+0.1%
22. Maine	+1.0%	47. Pennsylvania	+0.1%
23. South Dakota	+1.0%	48. Oklahoma	−0.4%
24. Vermont	+1.0%	49. West Virginia	−0.5%
25. Missouri	+0.9%	50. Wyoming	−1.0%

Proportion of Population Living in Metropolitan Areas

1. California	94.9%	26. Minnesota	64.6%
2. Rhode Island	92.2%	27. Louisiana	63.4%
3. New Jersey	91.4%	28. Tennessee	62.8%
4. New York	90.1%	29. Alabama	62.0%
5. Maryland	88.8%	30. Georgia	60.0%
6. Connecticut	88.3%	31. South Carolina	59.7%
7. Florida	87.9%	32. Oklahoma	58.5%
8. Massachusetts	85.3%	33. North Carolina	52.7%
9. Michigan	82.7%	34. New Hampshire	50.7%
10. Nevada	82.0%	35. Kansas	46.8%
11. Pennsylvania	81.9%	36. Kentucky	44.5%
12. Illinois	81.0%	37. Nebraska	44.2%
13. Colorado	80.9%	38. Alaska	43.2%
14. Washington	80.4%	39. New Mexico	42.4%
15. Ohio	80.3%	40. Iowa	40.1%
16. Texas	80.0%	41. Arkansas	39.1%
17. Hawaii	79.1%	42. West Virginia	37.1%
18. Utah	79.0%	43. North Dakota	35.9%
19. Arizona	75.0%	44. Maine	33.0%
20. Indiana	69.8%	45. Mississippi	27.1%
21. Virginia	69.6%	46. Montana	24.0%
22. Delaware	67.0%	47. Vermont	22.3%
23. Wisconsin	66.8%	48. Idaho	18.3%
24. Missouri	65.3%	49. South Dakota	15.9%
25. Oregon	64.9%	50. Wyoming	15.3%

Farms Per State

State	1978	1982	State	1978	1982
Alabama	50,780	48,443	Montana	2,618	2,563
Alaska	383	570	Nebraska	63,768	60,240
Arizona	6,298	7,337	Nevada	2,399	2,721
Arkansas	51,751	50,530	New Hampshire	2,508	2,759
California	73,194	82,468	New Jersey	7,984	8,277
Colorado	26,907	27,117	New Mexico	12,311	13,483
Connecticut	3,519	3,757	New York	43,075	42,209
Delaware	3,398	3,338	North Carolina	81,706	72,799
Florida	36,109	36,352	North Dakota	40,357	36,436
Georgia	51,405	49,627	Ohio	89,131	86,942
Hawaii	4,310	4,596	Oklahoma	72,237	72,524
Idaho	24,249	24,711	Oregon	28,503	34,086
Illinois	104,690	98,489	Pennsylvania	56,202	55,539
Indiana	82,483	77,184	Rhode Island	674	729
Iowa	121,339	115,414	South Carolina	26,706	24,931
Kansas	74,171	73,318	South Dakota	38,741	37,147
Kentucky	106,263	101,700	Tennessee	86,910	90,568
Louisiana	31,370	31,638	Texas	175,475	185,026
Maine	6,775	7,003	Utah	12,764	13,983
Maryland	15,540	16,184	Vermont	5,852	6,315
Massachusetts	4,964	5,403	Virginia	49,936	51,863
Michigan	60,426	58,664	Washington	30,987	36,051
Minnesota	98,671	94,385	West Virginia	17,475	18,751
Mississippi	44,104	42,420	Wisconsin	86,505	82,203
Missouri	114,963	112,463	Wyoming	8,040	8,863

Percentage of Residents Born Outside the United States

1. California.....14.8%
2. Hawaii.....14.0%
3. New York.....13.4%
4. Florida.....10.9%
5. New Jersey.....10.3%
6. Rhode Island.....8.8%
7. Connecticut.....8.5%
8. Massachusetts.....8.4%
9. Illinois.....7.3%
10. Nevada.....6.7%
11. Arizona.....6.0%
12. Texas.....6.0%
13. Washington.....5.8%
14. Maryland.....4.6%
15. Michigan.....4.4%
16. New Hampshire.....4.2%
17. Oregon.....4.2%
18. Vemont.....4.2%
19. New Mexico.....4.2%
20. Alaska.....3.9%
21. Colorado.....3.8%
22. Maine.....3.8%
23. Pennsylvania.....3.6%
24. Utah.....3.5%
25. Delaware.....3.4%
26. Virginia.....3.2%
27. Minnesota.....2.7%
28. Ohio.....2.7%
29. Wisconsin.....2.7%
30. Idaho.....2.3%
31. Montana.....2.3%
32. North Dakota.....2.3%
33. Louisiana.....2.1%
34. Kansas.....2.0%
35. Indiana.....1.9%
36. Nebraska.....1.9%
37. Wyoming.....1.9%
38. Missouri.....1.8%
39. Oklahoma.....1.8%
40. Georgia.....1.7%
41. Iowa.....1.7%
42. North Carolina.....1.5%
43. South Carolina.....1.4%
44. South Dakota.....1.4%
45. West Virginia.....1.1%
46. Tennessee.....1.0%
47. Alabama.....1.0%
48. Arkansas.....0.9%
49. Kentucky.....0.9%
50. Mississippi.....0.9%

Percentage of Residents Born Outside the State in Which They Currently Reside

1. Nevada	78.7%	26. Illinois	31.1%
2. Florida	68.7%	27. New York	31.0%
3. Alaska	68.4%	28. Arkansas	30.9%
4. Arizona	67.5%	29. Missouri	30.2%
5. Wyoming	61.6%	30. South Dakota	29.5%
6. Colorado	57.3%	31. Nebraska	29.5%
7. Oregon	56.3%	32. Georgia	29.2%
8. California	54.7%	33. Michigan	28.7%
9. Washington	52.2%	34. Indiana	28.7%
10. Idaho	50.7%	35. Massachusetts	28.4%
11. New Hampshire	50.3%	36. Ohio	27.9%
12. New Mexico	48.8%	37. Tennessee	27.7%
13. Delaware	48.0%	38. North Dakota	27.4%
14. Maryland	46.6%	39. South Carolina	27.3%
15. New Jersey	43.9%	40. Maine	27.1%
16. Montana	43.1%	41. Minnesota	25.3%
17. Connecticut	42.8%	42. North Carolina	24.2%
18. Hawaii	42.2%	43. Iowa	23.2%
19. Virginia	40.0%	44. Wisconsin	22.8%
20. Vermont	38.8%	45. Louisiana	21.9%
21. Kansas	37.7%	46. Mississippi	21.5%
22. Oklahoma	37.0%	47. West Virginia	21.4%
23. Utah	34.2%	48. Alabama	21.0%
24. Rhode Island	33.0%	49. Kentucky	20.6%
25. Texas	31.1%	50. Pennsylvania	19.0%

Hispanic Populations of the States

1. California	4,543,770	26. Oklahoma	57,413
2. Texas	2,985,643	27. North Carolina	56,607
3. New York	1,659,245	28. Nevada	53,786
4. Florida	857,898	29. Missouri	51,667
5. Illinois	635,525	30. Idaho	36,615
6. New Jersey	491,867	31. Tennessee	34,081
7. New Mexico	476,089	32. South Carolina	33,414
8. Arizona	440,915	33. Alabama	33,100
9. Colorado	339,300	34. Minnesota	32,124
10. Michigan	162,388	35. Nebraska	28,020
11. Pennsylvania	154,044	36. Kentucky	27,403
12. Massachusetts	141,043	37. Iowa	25,536
13. Connecticut	124,499	38. Mississippi	24,731
14. Washington	119,986	39. Wyoming	24,499
15. Ohio	119,880	40. Rhode Island	19,707
16. Louisiana	99,105	41. Arkansas	17,873
17. Indiana	87,020	42. West Virginia	12,707
18. Virginia	79,873	43. Montana	9,974
19. Hawaii	71,479	44. Delaware	9,671
20. Oregon	65,833	45. Alaska	9,497
21. Maryland	64,740	46. New Hampshire	5,587
22. Kansas	63,333	47. Maine	5,005
23. Wisconsin	62,981	48. South Dakota	4,028
24. Georgia	61,261	49. North Dakota	3,903
25. Utah	60,302	50. Vermont	3,304

Black Percentages of State Populations

1. Mississippi	35.2%	26. Nevada	6.4%
2. South Carolina	30.4%	27. Kansas	5.3%
3. Louisiana	29.4%	28. Massachusetts	3.9%
4. Georgia	26.8%	29. Wisconsin	3.9%
5. Alabama	25.6%	30. Colorado	3.5%
6. Maryland	22.7%	31. Alaska	3.4%
7. North Carolina	22.4%	32. West Virginia	3.3%
8. Virginia	18.9%	33. Nebraska	3.1%
9. Arkansas	16.3%	34. Rhode Island	2.9%
10. Delaware	16.1%	35. Arizona	2.8%
11. Tennessee	15.8%	36. Washington	2.6%
12. Illinois	14.7%	37. New Mexico	1.8%
13. Florida	13.8%	38. Hawaii	1.8%
14. New York	13.7%	39. Iowa	1.4%
15. Michigan	12.9%	40. Oregon	1.4%
16. New Jersey	12.6%	41. Minnesota	1.3%
17. Texas	12.0%	42. Wyoming	0.7%
18. Missouri	10.5%	43. Utah	0.6%
19. Ohio	10.0%	44. New Hampshire	0.4%
20. Pennsylvania	8.8%	45. North Dakota	0.4%
21. California	7.7%	46. Maine	0.3%
22. Indiana	7.6%	47. Idaho	0.3%
23. Kentucky	7.1%	48. South Dakota	0.3%
24. Connecticut	7.0%	49. Vermont	0.2%
25. Oklahoma	6.8%	50. Montana	0.2%

Crime Index, 1983

Sum of state's violent crime rate plus 10% of its property crime rate.

State	Index	Rank	State	Index	Rank
Alabama	867	28	Montana	636	41
Alaska	1,183	10	Nebraska	602	44
Arizona	1,179	11	Nevada	1,516	4
Arkansas	680	36	New Hampshire	495	48
California	1,462	5	New Jersey	1,114	16
Colorado	1,163	12	New Mexico	1,321	7
Connecticut	902	23	New York	1,539	3
Delaware	1,142	14	North Carolina	856	29
Florida	1,554	2	North Dakota	322	51
Georgia	952	20	Ohio	887	27
Hawaii	889	26	Oklahoma	922	22
Idaho	641	40	Oregon	1,082	17
Illinois	890	25	Pennsylvania	669	37
Indiana	713	34	Rhode Island	898	24
Iowa	569	46	South Carolina	1,184	9
Kansas	798	31	South Dakota	354	50
Kentucky	667	38	Tennessee	820	30
Louisiana	1,134	15	Texas	1,150	13
Maine	533	47	Utah	790	32
Maryland	1,367	6	Vermont	584	45
Massachusetts	1,064	18	Virginia	704	35
Michigan	1,270	8	Washington	994	19
Minnesota	643	39	West Virginia	408	49
Mississippi	623	42	Wisconsin	615	43
Missouri	951	21	Wyoming	754	33
			Washington DC	3,042	1

State Comparative Tax Burdens

(Based on per capita state and local taxes, 1983)

State, Ranked by Amount	Average amount paid	As percentage of personal income
1. Alaska	$4,908	33.0
2. Wyoming	2,443	20.2
3. New York	1,889	15.3
4. Minnesota	1,473	13.2
5. Hawaii	1,457	12.9
6. New Jersey	1,457	11.2
7. Connecticut	1,434	10.4
8. Wisconsin	1,425	13.2
9. Massachusetts	1,425	11.8
10. Michigan	1,370	12.5
11. Maryland	1,350	11.1
12. California	1,337	10.8
13. Washington	1,306	11.4
14. Rhode Island	1,295	12.0
15. Delaware	1,273	10.9
16. Illinois	1,255	10.4
17. Oregon	1,229	11.9
18. Nevada	1,214	10.3
19. Montana	1,179	12.6
20. Iowa	1,171	10.9
21. Pennsylvania	1,169	10.7
22. Colorado	1,166	9.8
23. Nebraska	1,146	10.8
24. Vermont	1,138	12.2
25. Kansas	1,129	9.7

State, Ranked by Amount	Average amount paid	As percentage of personal income
26. Oklahoma	1,123	10.3
27. North Dakota	1,100	10.3
28. Ohio	1,100	10.3
29. Virginia	1,094	10.0
30. Maine	1,082	12.1
31. Arizona	1,064	10.8
32. Louisiana	1,051	10.4
33. New Mexico	1,041	11.7
34. Texas	1,033	9.3
35. Georgia	973	10.3
36. West Virginia	972	11.2
37. Florida	968	9.0
38. Utah	963	11.3
39. New Hampshire	951	8.9
40. Missouri	931	9.2
41. South Dakota	914	9.6
42. North Carolina	911	10.2
43. Indiana	905	9.0
44. Kentucky	888	10.1
45. South Carolina	878	10.5
46. Idaho	875	9.9
47. Alabama	806	9.4
48. Tennessee	804	9.1
49. Arkansas	771	9.2
50. Mississippi	769	10.0

"Conservative Index" of States

Based on Congressional ratings by the American Conservative Union and Americans for Constitutional Action. The higher the percentage, the more conservative the state's Congressional delegation.

1. Utah	92%	26. Delaware	43%
2. Idaho	91%	27. Minnesota	43%
3. Wyoming	82%	28. New Mexico	42%
4. Nevada	79%	29. Kentucky	41%
5. Virginia	75%	30. Illinois	40%
6. Alabama	73%	31. Maine	40%
7. Mississippi	72%	32. Oregon	40%
8. New Hampshire	72%	33. Arkansas	39%
9. North Carolina	72%	34. California	39%
10. Oklahoma	72%	35. Missouri	39%
11. Georgia	69%	36. Ohio	39%
12. Nebraska	67%	37. Pennsylvania	39%
13. Arizona	65%	38. Washington	34%
14. Kansas	65%	39. New York	33%
15. South Carolina	65%	40. North Dakota	30%
16. Indiana	64%	41. Montana	28%
17. Iowa	62%	42. West Virginia	26%
18. South Dakota	62%	43. Michigan	24%
19. Alaska	61%	44. Maryland	22%
20. Texas	59%	45. New Jersey	22%
21. Louisiana	55%	46. Vermont	19%
22. Florida	54%	47. Connecticut	17%
23. Colorado	53%	48. Rhode Island	15%
24. Tennessee	50%	49. Massachusetts	10%
25. Wisconsin	49%	50. Hawaii	9%

Other Voices

Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a prey,
Where wealth accumulates, and men decay;
Princes and lords may flourish, or may fade;
A breath can make them, as a breath has made;
But a bold peasantry, their country's pride,
When once destroyed, can never be supplied.

A time there was, ere England's griefs began,
When every rood of ground maintained its man;
For him light labor spread her wholesome store,
Just gave what life required, but gave no more;
His best companions, innocence and health;
And his best riches, ignorance of wealth.

But times are altered: trade's unfeeling train
Usurp the land and dispossess the swain . . . .

Oliver Goldsmith,
"The Deserted Village"

Husbandry was the first employment and the most honorable . . . farming is a divine appointment.

George Washington

. . . the wealth of America is in her farms . . . . Those who labor in the earth are the chosen people of God . . . .

Thomas Jefferson

Burn down your cities and leave our farms, and your cities will spring up again, as if by magic; but destroy our farms and the grass will grow in the streets of every city in the country.

William Jennings Bryan

"This family came to America in Colonial times and began its career amid the primitive conditions then prevailing. By 1830 there were many descendants. All of them were farmers and artisans and owned homesteads of fair size. One of the men was a hatter, another a tanner, a third was a smith and carriage-maker, a fourth was a wood-and-metal worker who made spinning-wheels, looms, barrels, furniture, and utensils, and a fifth was a distiller of brandy. The women of the household were equally versatile and skilled in the domestic arts -- spinners, weavers, dyers, and conservers of foodstuffs; they made blankets, coverlets, sheets, rugs, and clothing, usually wool, cotton and flax, some of which, after the lapse of a century, are still in use!

Of foodstuffs, this community of families produced wheat, rye, oats, and barley, chickens, ducks, geese, turkeys, pork and beef, honey and sorghum molasses, cherries, peaches, plums, apples, raspberries, blackberries, and strawberries, potatoes, cabbage, peas, lettuce, onions, rhubarb, parsnips, turnips, melons, pumpkins and squashes, pure wines and brandy. Wool, cotton, and linen supplied clothing, carpets, and bedding. Fuel came from the forests. Houses, all good and substantial, were made of brick and wood, the materials for which came from the farms. The only articles which the community required for a high standard of physical life were wrought iron, glass, and salt, with tea and coffee as luxuries. Furniture, hats, tools, and implements were made in the farm shops. The community supported an academy, housed in a building made of brick and wood supplied from forest and field and erected by community labor.

In Colonial times and the early days of the Republic this community had no schools, but all members could read and write. All the branches of

the family had books. In the middle years of the nineteenth century they received periodically the catalogues of booksellers from New York and Philadelphia and bought books with discrimination, if sparingly. The more intellectually alert among the family were acquainted with the main currents of thought then running through the Western World -- religious, political, and scientific. None was rich; none was poor. No member of the community was ever uncertain as to possessing all the food, clothing, and shelter necessary for a comfortable life. All, men and women alike, were artisans and, judging by their surviving handicraft products, possessed an artistic skill which found joyful expression. This was not complete community autarchy, to be sure; such a thing is largely a fiction; but it was a high degree of self-sufficiency.

It is a matter of incontestable historical fact that these families had, largely as a result of their own labor without the boasted advantages of contemporary technology or foreign trade, an abundance and variety of foodstuff far beyond the budget of the overwhelming majority of American farming and laboring families today, and they enjoyed a continuing security in economy vouchsafed to none of the one-crop farmers and industrial workers in the contemporary order of things, with its enormous technical resources.

Charles A. Beard,
The Open Door (1922)

Surprisingly, despite recurrent troubles, the farming community continues to exhibit the traditional virtues of home and family. In 1983, for example, farm women ages 18 to 34 continued to be more fertile than nonfarm women, average 2.45 children per woman compared to 2.07 in the cities. Where 13.3 percent of urban women ages 35 to 44 were currently divorced, only 2.1 percent of farm women were so situated. Ninety-three percent of farm children lived with two parents, compared to 73.7 percent of city children. While Americans affected by the "I'm OK, you're OK" ethos are undoubtedly loath to admit it, farm folks do remain -- on average -- morally better people.

Allan C. Carlson
"Should America Save Its
Peasant Class?"

. . . America's overall future will to a surprising degree be determined by the future of its minority citizens. In 1980 one out of every four American children under the age of 15 was black or Hispanic, even though the total population consisted of only about 18 percent blacks and Hispanics. In the bellwether state of California, more than 40 percent of the total population in 1980 consisted of blacks, Hispanics, Orientals, and members of other minority groups. If current rates of population growth for specific ethnic groups are unchanged, within two generations, or about sixty years, most U.S. children could be black, Hispanic or Oriental. And when the U.S. celebrates its tricentennial in 2076, non-Hispanic whites may be a minority.

Anthony Downs,
"The Future of Industrial Cities"
in *The New Urban Reality*. (1985)

In the past thirty years many American cities have dramatically changed their racial coloring. In the twenty largest cities of the Northeast and Middle West (hereinafter referred to as the Snow Belt cities) the white population fell by over 2.5 million, or 13 percent, between 1960 and 1970 and by another 4 million, or 24.3 percent, by 1980. The black population in the same cities grew by 1.75 million (35.8 percent) in the first of these decades and by over 200,000 (3 percent) in the most recent one. Reliable data on the size of the Hispanic population are more difficult to obtain, but Kasarda, using the best data available, reports that in the four largest cities of these regions the Hispanic population grew by nearly 400,000, or 26 percent. As a result of these changes, Snow Belt cities have become homes for racial minorities; in the twenty largest the white population in 1980 was only 53.8 percent. Clearly, the processes of urban decline have been accompanied by an equally profound process of racial succession.

Paul E. Peterson,
Introduction,
The New Urban Reality

Although most Americans live in or near cities, nearly half of them would move to places with 10,000 people or fewer if they had the chance, according to a recent Gallup Poll.

New York Times,
March 24, 1985

Bibliography

GENERAL

Agar, Herbert, "The Task for Conservatism." The American Review, Vol. 3, No. 1, April 1934.

Berry, Wendell, *Recollected Essays 1965-1980*. North Point Press, San Francisco, 1981.

Borsodi, Ralph, *Flight from the City*. 1933.

————————, *This Ugly Civilization*. Originally published 1929, reprinted by Porcupine Press, 1975 (now out of print).

Bromfield, Louis, *Pleasant Valley*. 1943, reprinted 1977.

Laycock, George, *How to Buy and Enjoy a Small Farm*. David McKay Company, Inc., New York, 1978.

Nearing, Helen and Scott, *Living the Good Life*. Schocken Books, Inc., 1970.

Periam, Jonathan, *The Home and Farm Manual*. Greenwich House, Inc., a division of Arlington House. Distributed by Crown Publishers, Inc., One Park Ave., New York, NY 10016, 1984.

Seymour, John, *The Guide to Self-Sufficiency*. Hearst Books, 1976.

Taylor, Sally, *Practical Self-Sufficiency*. New Burlington Books, 13 New Burlington Street, London, W1, England.

Vivian, John, *The Manual of Practical Homesteading*. Rodale Press, Emmaus, PA, 1975.

ANIMAL RAISING AND CARE

American Rabbit Breeders Association, *A Practical Beginning to Successful Rabbit Raising*. American Rabbit Breeders Association, P.O. Box 426, Bloomington, IL 61701.

Belanger, Jerome D., *The Homesteader's Handbook to Raising Small Livestock* Rodale Press, Inc., Emmaus, PA, 1974.

————————, *Raising Milk Goats the Modern Way*. Garden Way Publishing, 1975.

————————, *Raising the Homestead Hog*. Rodale Press, Emmaus, PA, 1977.

Florea, J.H., *ABC of Poultry Raising*. Dover Publications, Inc. (2nd Revised Edition, 1977).

Giammattel, Victor M., *Raising Small Meat Animals*. Interstate Printers and Publishers, Inc., 1976.

Graves, Will, *Raising Your Own Meat for Pennies a Day*. Garden Way Publishing, Charlotte, VT, 1983.

Hobson, Phyllis, *Raising a Calf for Beef*. Garden Way Publishing, 1983.

Luisi, Billie, *Small-Scale Goatkeeping*. Rodale Press, Emmaus, PA, 1979.

Luttmann, Rick and Gail, *Chickens in Your Backyard*. Rodale Press, Emmaus, PA, 1976.

Mercia, Leonard S., *Raising Poultry the Modern Way*. Garden Way Publishing, Charlotte, VT, 1975.

Pelley, Lee, *In One Barn: Efficient Livestock Housing and Management*. The Countryman Press, Maxham Meadow, Woodstock, VT, 1984.

Rogers, Ferial, *Goats*. K&R Books, Ltd., Edlington, Lincolnshire, England.

Schwanz, Lee, *The Family Poultry Flock*. Farmer's Digest, Inc., 1979.

Simmons, Paula, *Raising Sheep the Modern Way*. Garden Way Publishing, 1976.

Thomas, Steven, *Backyard Livestock*. The Countryman Press, Taftsville, VT, 1976.

Tompkins, Enoch and Roger Griffith, *Practical Beekeeping*. Garden Way Publishing, Charlotte, VT, 1977.

Van Hoesen, Roy and Loy Stromberg, *Guinea Fowl*. Stromberg Publishing Co., Ft. Dodge, Iowa, 1975.

VanLoon, Dirk, *The Family Cow*. Garden Way Publishing, Charlotte, VT, 1976.

Weisburd, Claudia, *Raising Your Own Livestock*. Prentice-Hall, Inc., Englewood Cliffs, NJ, 1980.

GARDENING

Brickell, Christopher (Ed.), *Encyclopedia of Gardening Techniques*. Exeter Books, NY, 1984.

Logsdon, Gene, *Successful Berry Growing*. Rodale Press, Inc., Emmaus, PA, 1974.

U.S. Department of Agriculture, *Growing Fruits and Nuts*. USDA Information Bulletin No. 408, 1977.

HOME BUILDING, ETC.

Litchfield, Michael, *Renovation*. John Wiley & Sons, Inc., Publishers, 1982.

Sobon, Jack and Roger Schroeder, *Timber Frame Construction*. Garden Way Publishing, Pownal, VT, 1984.

Soderstrom, Neil, *Chainsaw Savvy*. Morgan & Morgan, 145 Palisade St., Dobbs Ferry, NY 10522, 1982.

Vivian, John, *Wood Heat*. Rodale Press, Emmaus, PA, 1976.

PERIODICALS

Countryside and Small Stock Journal, 312 Portland Rd., Waterloo, WI 53594. Monthly magazine, $18 per year.

Farmstead, The Farmstead Press, P.O. Box 111, Freedom, ME 04901. Bi-monthly magazine, $15 per year.

The Mother Earth News, P.O. Box 70, Hendersonville, NC 28791. Bi-monthly magazine, $18 per year.

The U.S. Department of Agriculture publishes a yearbook dealing with some particular aspect of farming:

1978 - *Living on a Few Acres*
1982 - *Food, from Farm to Table*
1984 - *Animal Health -- Livestock and Pets*

The authors welcome comments from readers regarding **Back to the Land.** Letters may be addressed to them in care of the publisher.

Agrarian Viewpoint
Post Office Box 2249
Decatur, Georgia 30031

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

04181-C-05

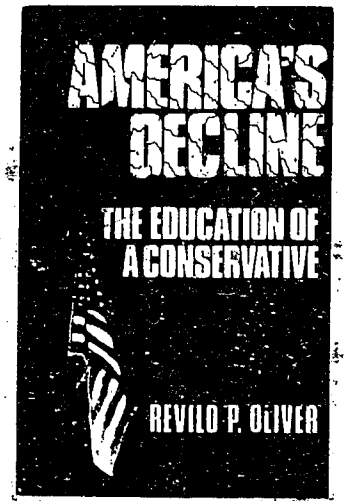

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE
ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

CAN 'LIBERALS' BE EDUCATED?

Revilo P. Oliver — page 21

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

THE FINEST SENATE MONEY CAN BUY, page 1; JULIA PASTRANA: Deformed Freak or Half-Ape, by Allan Callahan, page 58; THE BATTLE FOR YOUR MIND, by Dick Sutphen, page 5; SOUTH AFRICA'S REAL ENEMIES IN FOCUS, from the *South African Observer*, page 15.

VOL. 13 — NO. 7 MARCH 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

SHOCKING ADMISSION BY ONE OF THE LEADING MEMBERS OF THE ISRAELI PARLIAMENT!

THE FINEST SENATE MONEY CAN BUY!

The following is an article by Israeli Knesset member Uri Avenim, published in the Israeli daily, *Haaretz.* (All emphasis is ours.--Ed.)

Will the Americans pay the huge amounts of money Israel is demanding to help alleviate the economic holocaust it has brought upon itself? There is no doubt that the US will pay. Why, because politically they have no choice.

Take, for example, the story of Clarence Long, member of the US Congress and Chairman of the Foreign Reltions Sub-Committee and also of sections of the Aid Committee in the U.S. Congress. He is the "man in charge" of paying the allocations granted to Israel. This man is well-known to hundreds of thousands of Israelis who watched him on their TV screens when Ely Millikh Ram, the Israeli TV correspondent, interviewed him regarding Israel's economic problems. Like other U.S. diplomats, Long expressed the view that Israel must take "steps and measures"—most important of which are austerity measures and the raising of interest rates.

Listening to him, I came to the conclusion that the man did not know what he was saying, nor was he saying what he really felt. But the coup de grace came when, concluding his interview, Long hinted—not very subtly—that Israel would get all it had asked for, as a result of the careful and very positive spirit in which the U.S. had considered its demands. This will come as a surprise to no-one.

In order to comprehend fully the meaning of what he said, we have to add one very small thing to what Long did NOT say in his TV interview: that he, Clarence Long, has received, this year alone, the total of $97,500 from Israel to support his election campaign, which means that the above-named is no more than a paid agent employed by Israel. Israel has not paid the amount directly to him; it has been transferred to him, in the manner of all such transactions, by the so-called "Political Action Committees," which play a very important role these

days in the Israeli foreign affairs system.

Where did I get my information? I have not hired spies or detectives, there was no need for that as there is, in the US, a law which makes it a compulsory duty for all candidates for public office to submit detailed and public statements showing all the donations they receive. Such a law does not exist in Israel. The *New York Times* has published a detailed press investigation on the methods used by pro-Israeli lobbies to influence presidential elections in the US. The study revealed that pro-Israeli institutions have allocated $4.25 million to be spent buying the minds and votes of Senate and Congress members.

It is the usual practice to spend such sums according to a very precise and carefully calculated procedure, and to invest them in the most lucrative shares on the American stock exchange, so that every single dollar spent in this respect is guarenteed maximum return. The sum of $576,00 was handed to the members of the Senate Foreign Relations Committe which backed, without any reservation, every single act by the Israeli government. It has also been paid to new candidates, usually running against committee members who have not submitted to the instructions of the Israeli embassy in Washington.

Other pro-Israeli sums have been spent in 29 of the 33 Senate constituencies scheduled to have had elections this past year, as well as in 154 Congress constituencies of the total 435. The largest sum spent in this direction was paid to Paul Simon, a new figurehead who got away with $147,870 from Israel's supporters in the U.S.because he had decided to run in the elections against Charles Percy, the former chairman of the Congress Committee who has been consistently critical of the Israeli government and was courageous enough to say that the Palestinians also have their own legitimate rights. Another sum of $140,063 was paid to one Carl Levin, not because he is a good Jew, as his name indicates, but because he is a member of the Congress Military Committee.

Also, conservative Senator Jesse Helms provoked Israel's wrath because he discussed the Palestine issue while he was a member of the Foreign Affairs Committee. This motivated the pro-Israeli lobby to pay $130,350 to his rival James Hart.

On one occasion, while on a visit to the US and during the outbreak of war in Lebanon, I was advised to hold a meeting with Senator Roddy Posvic to relate to him what happened and what was said during my meeting with Yasser Arafat in Beirut.

Small wonder, for Senator Posvic is vice-chairman of the Foreign Affairs Sub-Committe on the Middle East. The senator's behaviour and attitude were a surprise to me, but I have since come to know the reasons for his indifferent attitude: from the pro-Israel lobby in the US he had already received $95,100 to help him get re-elected.

What are the mysterious pro-Israeli circles that buy and sell members of the Senate and Congress in the U.S.? The best-known is "The National Political Action Group," known as the "Israeli Lobby." Side by side with this openly publicised group, there are many secret bodies active in the field under pseudonyms like "The San Francisco People's Committee for a Better Rule," "The Joint Action Committee for Political Affairs," "Desert Conference," and "The Political Conerence of Disciplined Citizens." In order to conceal the truth, none of these pro-Israeli groups identify themselves by any names that might point to Israel, Jews or Zionists, in a clear attempt to avoid antagonising non-Jews. Nor do they stir the issue of anti-Semitism, because non-Jews may realise that a small gang of Jews is trading in the American people's votes.

The aforementioned sums, small as they might appear, are not small at all considering the state of affairs in the U.S., for elections in that country cost far less than they do in Israel. A $50,000 donation to any candidate is considered substantial in the U.S., considering the far greater advantages and returns the donor hopes to receive from the influence of the fortunate candidate. After the Israeli lobby in the U.S. grants a Congress member $100,000, such a member will never dream of backing a motion which contravenes the interests of the government of Israel.

When Prime Minister Shimon Peres arrives in the U.S., he will expect, of course, to receive a warm welcome. He will meet members of the Congress and the Senate, who will urge him to take austerity measures, to reduce bank interest rates, to reduce spending and to impose new taxation. But Peres, on the other hand, can laugh up his sleeve, having already received a secret report from the Israeli embassy in Washington specifying, in great detail, the sums already paid to every one of those Congress and Senate members who met him, to satisfy the wishes of the Israeli government.

Israel will no doubt receive the most generous increase in aid from the U.S. in its history. In fact, the U.S. grant to Israel has already exceeded any U.S. grant ever given to any other country

anywhere in the world. A simple calculation shows that every single American family pays Israel well over $40 annually, and that every Israeli family receives $2,500 every year.

This would be very natural if Israel were a superpower and the U.S. were one of its colonies. Had there been, in a far-off planet, an intelligence agency monitoring what was going on on planet Earth, and had its researchers "listened" to the U.S.-Israel transactions, they would have undoubtedly believed that the U.S. was no more than an Israeli satellite and that the population of Israel was surely greater than that of the US.

A few weeks ago the "Voice of America," a U.S. government radio service, arranged an interview with a PLO leader. Israel protested in the strongest possible terms, which forced the U.S. government to apologise publicly to Israel, promising never to let such an event happen again. This has been the usual practice of occupying powers: to rebuke countries under their occupation. In the U.S. presidential election campaign, competition between candidates is at its fiercest when trying to win Israel's approval and support. Ronald Reagan and Walter Mondale lost their breath in that competition, behaving as if they were African colonial chieftains of the last century, who used to compete to win the favours and sympathies of the British or French High Commissioner.

In the U.S. Congress they talk, not only of granting Israel the money it asks for, but also of exciting initiatives of goodwill as, for example, the transfer of the U.S. embassy from Tel Aviv to Jerusalem. Such steps are bound, of course, to undermine the U.S. position and prestige in all the Islamic states; but such considerations do not worry most Congress and Senate members overmuch, as their sole aim is to be re-elected.

The paying of donations to U.S. administration officials is considered one of the most vital sections of Israeli expenditure. Once having paid these tributes to U.S. officials, Israel is thus guaranteed, in return, huge sums of money in the form of U.S. grants. For the $4.25 million Israel has paid to prime the U.S. Congress, Israel will receive a U.S. grant totaling $2.6 billion. For its money, therefore, Israel will have struck the bargain of the century, receiving an interest of 60,000 per cent on its original investment! The extra grant to Israel will increase that interest even more.

Had it been possible to cure the Israeli economic disease with this flood of U.S. dollars, there would have been no problem.

THE BATTLE FOR YOUR MIND

Persuasion & Brainwashing Techniques Being Used On The Public Today -

By Dick Sutphen

(Transcript of a Valley of the Sun Publishing Lecture Tape, produced by, and available from, Valley of the Sun Publishing, Box 38. Malibu, California 90265)

SUMMARY OF CONTENTS

The Birth of Conversion/Brainwashing in Christian Revivalism in 1735. The Pavlovian explanation of the three brain phases. Born-again preachers: Step-by-Step, how they conduct a revival and the expected physiological results. The "voice roll" technique used by preachers, lawyers and hypnotists. New trance-inducing churches. The 6 steps to conversion. The decognition process. Thought-stopping techniques. The "sell it by zealot" technique. True believers and mass movements. Persuasion techniques: "Yes set," "Imbedded Commands," "Shock and Confusion," and the "Interspersal Technique." Subliminals. Vibrato and ELF waves. Inducing trance with vibrational sound. Even professional observers will be "possessed" at charismatic gatherings. The "only hope" technique to attend and not be converted. Non-detectable Neurophone programming through the skin. The medium for mass take-over.

I'm Dick Sutphen and this tape is a studio-recorded, expanded version of a talk I delivered at the World Congress of Professional Hypnotists Convention in Las Vegas, Nevada. Although the tape carries a copyright to protect it from unlawful duplication for sale by other companies, in this case, I invite individuals to make copies and give them to friends or anyone in a position to communicate this information.

Although I've been interviewed about the subject on many local and regional radio and TV talk shows, large-scale mass communication appears to be blocked, since it could result in suspicion or investigation of the very media presenting it or the sponsors that support the media. Some government agencies do not want this information generally known. Nor do the Born-Again Christian movement, cults, and many human-potential trainings.

Everything I will relate only exposes the surface of the

problem. I don't know how the misuse of these techniques can be stopped. I don't think it is possible to legislate against that which often cannot be detected; and if those who legislate are using these techniques, there is little hope of affecting laws to govern usage. I do know that the first step to initiate change is to generate interest. In this case, that will probably only result from an underground effort.

In talking about this subject, I am talking about my own business. I know it, and I know how effective it can be. I produce hypnosis and subliminal tapes and, in some of my seminars, I use conversion tactics to assist participants to become independent and self-sufficient. But, anytime I use these techniques, I point out that I am using them, and those attending have a choice to participate or not. They also know what the desired result of participation will be.

So, to begin, I want to state the most basic of all facts about brainwashing: *In the entire history of man, no one has ever been brainwashed and realized, or believed, that he had been brainwashed.* Those who have been brainwashed will usually passionately defend their manipulators, claiming they have simply been "shown the light" . . . or have been transformed in miraculous ways.

The Birth of Conversion

Conversion is a "nice" word for *brainwashing* . . . and any study of brainwashing has to begin with a study of Christian revivalism in eighteenth century America. Apparently, Jonathan Edwards accidentally discovered the techniques during a religious crusade in 1735 in Northampton, Massachusetts. By inducing guilt and acute apprehension and by increasing the tension, the "sinners" attending his revival meetings would break down and completely submit. Technically, what Edwards was doing was creating conditions that wipe the brain slate clean so that the mind accepts new programming. The problem was that the new input was negative. He would tell them, "You're a sinner! You're destined for hell!"

As a result, one person committed suicide and another attempted suicide. And the neighbors of the suicidal converts related that they, too, were affected so deeply that, although they had found "eternal salvation," they were obsessed with a diabolical temptation to end their own lives.

Once a preacher, cult leader, manipulator or authority figure

creates the brain phase to wipe the brain-slate clean, his subjects are wide open. New input, in the form of suggestion, can be substituted for their previous ideas. Because Edwards didn't turn his message positive until the end of the revival, many accepted the negative suggestions and acted, or desired to act, upon them.

Charles J. Finney was another Christian revivalist who used the same techniques four years later in mass religious conversions in New York. The techniques are still being used today by Christian revivalists, cults, human-potential trainings, some business rallies, and the United States Armed Services . . . to name just a few.

Let me point out here that I don't think most revivalist preachers realize or know they are using brainwashing techniques. Edwards simply stumbled upon a technique that really worked, and others copied it and have continued to copy it for over two hundred years. And the more sophisticated our knowledge and technology become, the more effective the conversion. I feel strongly that this is one of the major reasons for the increasing rise in Christian fundamentalism, especially the televised variety, while most of the orthodox religions are declining.

The Three Brain Phases

The Christians may have been the first to successfully formulate brainwashing, but we have to look to Pavlov, the Russian scientist, for a technical explanation. In the early 1900s, his work with animals opened the door to further investigations with humans. After the revolution in Russia, Lenin was quick to see the potential of applying Pavlov's research to his own ends.

Three distinct and progressive states of transmarginal inhibition were identified by Pavlov. The first is the *Equivalent* phase, in which the brain gives the same response to both strong and weak stimuli. The second is the *Paradoxical* phase, in which the brain responds more actively to weak stimuli than to strong. And the third is the *Ultra-Paradoxical* phase, in which conditioned responses and behavior patterns turn from positive to negative or from negative to positive.

With the progression through each phase, the degree of conversion becomes more effective and complete. The way to achieve conversion are many and varied, but the usual first step in religious or political brainwashing is to work on the emotions of an individual or group until they reach an abnormal level of

anger, fear, exitement, or nervous tension.

The progressive result of this mental condition is to impair judgement and increase suggestibility. The more this condition can be maintained or intensified, the more it compounds. Once catharsis, or the first brain phase, is reached, the complete mental takeover becomes easier. Existing mental programming can be replaced with new patterns of thinking and behavior.

Other often-used physiological weapons to modify normal brain functions are fasting, radical or high sugar diets, physical discomforts, regulation of breathing, mantra chanting in meditation, the disclosure of awesome mysteries, special lighting and sound effects, programmed response to incense, or intoxicating drugs.

The same results can be obtained in contemporary psychiatric treatment by electric shock treatments and even by purposely lowering a person's blood sugar level with insulin injections.

Before I talk about exactly how some of the techniques are applied, I want to point out that hypnosis and conversion tactics are two distinctly different things—and that conversion techniques are far more powerful. However, the two are often mixed . . . with powerful results.

How Revivalist Preachers Work

If you'd like to see a revivalist preacher at work, there are probably several in your city. Go to the church or tent early and sit in the rear, about three-quarters of the way back. Most likely repetitive music will be played while the people come in for the service. A repetitive beat, ideally ranging from 45 to 72 beats per minute (a rhythm close to the beat of the human heart), is very hypnotic and can generate an eyes-open altered state of consciousness in a very high percentage of people. And, once you are in an alpha state, you are at least 25 times as suggestible as you would be in full beta consciousness. The music is probably the same for every service, or incorporates the same beat, and many of the people will go into an altered state almost immediately upon entering the sanctuary. Subconsciously, they recall their state of mind from previous services and respond according to the post-hypnotic programming.

Watch the people waiting for the service to begin. Many will exhibit external signs of trance—body relaxation and slightly dilated eyes. Often, they begin swaying back and forth with their hands in the air while sitting in their chairs. Next, the assistant pastor will probably come out. He usually speaks with

a pretty good "voice roll."

Voice Roll Technique

A "voice roll" is a patterned, paced style used by hypnotists when inducing a trance. It is also used by many lawyers, several of whom are highly trained hypnotists, when they desire to entrench a point firmly in the minds of the jurors. A voice roll can sound as if the speaker were talking to the beat of a metronome or it may sound as though he were emphasizing every word in a monotonous, patterned style. The words will usually be delivered at the rate of 45 to 60 beats per minute, maximizing the hypnotic effect.

Now the assistant pastor begins the "build-up" process. He induces an altered state of consciousness and/or begins to generate the excitement and the expectations of the audience. Next, a group of young women in "sweet and pure" chiffon dresses might come out to sing a song. Gospel songs are great for building excitement and *involvement.* In the middle of the song, one of the girls might be "smitten by the spirit" and fall down or react as if possessed by the Holy Spirit. This very effectively increases the intensity in the room. At this point, hypnosis and conversion tactics are being mixed. And the result is the audience's attention span is now totally focused upon the communication while the environment becomes more exciting or tense.

Right about this time, when an eyes-open mass-induced alpha mental state has been achieved, they will usually pass the collection plate or basket. In the background, a 45-beat-per-minute voice roll from the assistant preacher might exhort, "Give to God . . . Give to God . . . Give to God . . ." And the audience does give. God may not get the money, but his already wealthy representative will.

Next, the fire-and-brimstone preacher will come out. He induces fear and increases the tension by talking about "the devil," "going to hell," or the forthcoming Armegeddon.

In the last such rally I attended, the preacher talked about the blood that would soon be running out of every faucet in the land. He was also obsessed with a "bloody axe of God," which everyone had seen hanging above the pulpit the previous week. I have no doubt that everyone saw it—the power of suggestion given to hundreds of people in hypnosis assures that at least 10 to 25 percent would see whatever he suggested they see.

In most revivalist gatherings, "testifying" or "witnessing"

usually follows the fear-based sermon. People from the audience come up on stage and relate their stories. "I was crippled and now I can walk!" "I had arthritis and now it's gone!" It is a psychological manipulation that works. After listening to numerous case histories of miraculous healings, the average guy in the audience with a minor problem is sure he can be healed. The room is charged with fear, guilt, intense excitement, and expectations.

Now those who want to be healed are frequently lined up around the edge of the room, or they are told to come down to the front. The preacher might touch them on the head firmly and scream, "Be healed!" This releases the psychic energy and, for many, catharsis results. Catharsis is a purging of repressed emotions. Individuals might cry, fall down or even go into spasms. And if catharsis is effected, they stand a chance of being healed. In catharsis (one of the three brain phases mentioned earlier), the brain-slate is temporarily wiped clean and the new suggestion is accepted.

For some, the healing may be permanent. For many, it will last four days to a week, which is, incidentally, how long a hypnotic suggestion given to a somnambulistic subject will usually last. Even if the healing doesn't last, if they come back every week, the power of suggestion may continually override the problem . . . or sometimes, sadly, it can mask a physical problem which could prove to be very detrimental to the individual in the long run.

I'm not saying that legitimate healings do not take place. They do. Maybe the individual was ready to let go of the negativity that caused the problem in the first place; maybe it was the work of God. Yet I contend that it can be explained with existing knowledge of brain/mind function.

The techniques and staging will vary from church to church. Many use "speaking in tongues" to generate catharsis in some while the spectacle creates intense excitement in the observers.

The use of hypnotic techniques by religions is sophisticated, and professionals are assuring that they become even more effective. A man in Los Angeles is designing, building, and reworking a lot of churches around the country. He tells ministers what they need and how to use it. This man's track record indicates that the congregation and the monetary income will double if the minister follows his instructions. He admits that about 80 percent of his efforts are in the sound system and lighting.

Powerful sound and the proper use of lighting are of primary importance in inducing an altered state of consciousnes—I've been using them for years in my own seminars. However, my participants are fully aware of the process and what they can expect as a result of their participation.

Six Conversion Techniques

Cults and human-potential organizations are always looking for new converts. To attain them, they must also create a brain-phase. And they often need to do it within a short space of time—a weekend, or maybe even a day. The following are the six primary techniques used to generate the conversion.

The meeting or training takes place in an area where participants are cut off from the outside world. This may be any place: a private home, a remote or rural setting, or even a hotel ballroom where the participants are allowed only limited bathroom usage. In human-potential trainings, the controllers will give a lengthy talk about the importance of "keeping agreements" in life. The participants are told that if they don't keep agreements, their life will never work. It's a good idea to keep agreements, but the controllers are subverting a positive human value for selfish purposes. The participants vow to themselves and their trainer that they will keep their agreements. Anyone who does not will be intimidated into agreement or forced to leave. The next step is to agree to complete training, thus assuring a high percentage of conversions for the organizations. They will *usually* have to agree not to take drugs, smoke, and sometimes not to eat . . . or they are given such short meal breaks that it creates tension. The real reason for the agreements is to alter internal chemistry, which generates anxiety and hopefully causes at least a slight malfunction of the nervous system, which in turn increases the conversion potential.

Before the gathering is complete, the agreements will be used to ensure that the new converts go out and find new participants. They are intimidated into agreeing to do so before they leave. Since the importance of keeping agreements is so high on their priority list, the converts will twist the arms of everyone they know, attempting to talk them into attending a free introductory session offered at a future date by the organization. The new converts are zealots. In fact, the inside term for merchandising the largest and most successful human-potential training is, "sell it by zealot!"

At least a million people are graduates and a good percentage

have been left with a mental activation button that assures their future loyalty and assistance if the guru figure or organization calls. Think about the potential political implications of hundreds of thousands of zealots programmed to campaign for their guru.

Be wary of an organization of this type that offers follow-up sessions after the seminar. Follow-up sessions might be weekly meetings or inexpensive seminars given on a regular basis which the organization will attempt to talk you into taking—or any regularly scheduled event used to maintain control. As the early Christian revivalists found, long-term control is dependent upon a good follow-up system.

Alright. Now, let's look at the second tip-off that indicates conversion tactics are being used. A schedule is maintained that causes physical and mental fatigue. This is primarily accomplished by long hours in which the participants are given no opportunity for relaxation or reflection.

The third tip-off: techniques used to increase the tension in the room or environment.

Number four: Uncertainty. I could spend hours relating various techniques to increase tension and generate uncertainty. Basically, the participants are concerned about being "put on the spot" or encountered by the trainers, guilt feelings are played upon, participants are tempted to verbally relate their innermost secrets to the other participants or forced to take part in activities that emphasize removing their masks. One of the most successful human-potential seminars forces the participants to stand on a stage in front of the entire audience while being verbally attacked by the trainers. A public opinion poll, conducted a few years ago, showed that the number one most-fearful situation an individual could encounter is to speak to an audience. It ranked above window washing outside the 85th floor of an office building. So you can imagine the fear and tension this situation generates within the participants. Many faint, but most cope with the stress by mentally going away. They literally go into an alpha state, which automatically makes them many times as suggestible as they normally are. And another loop of the downward spiral into conversion is successfully effected.

The fifth clue that conversion tactics are being used is the introduction of jargon—new terms that have meaning only to the "insiders" who participate. Vicious language is also frequently used, purposely, to make participants uncomfortable.

The final tip-off is that there is no humor in the communications . . . at least until the participants are converted. Then, merry-making and humor are highly desirable as symbols of the new joy the participants have supposedly "found."

I'm not saying that good does not result from participation in such gatherings. It can and does. But I contend it is important for people to know what has happened and to be aware that continual involvement may not be in their best interest.

Over the years, I've conducted professional seminars to teach people to be hypnotists, trainers, and counselors. I've had many of those who conduct trainings and rallies come to me and say, "I'm here because I know that what I'm doing works, but I don't know why." After showing them how and why, many have gotten out of the business or have decided to approach it differently or in a much more loving and supportive manner.

Many of these trainers have become personal friends, and it scares us all to have experienced the power of one person with a microphone and a room full of people. Add a little charisma and you can count on a high percentage of conversions. The sad truth is that a high percentage of people want to give away their power—they are true "believers"!

Cult gatherings or human-potential trainings are an ideal environment to observe first-hand what is technically called the "Stockholm Syndrome." This is a situation in which those who are intimidated, controlled, or made to suffer, begin to love, admire, and even sometimes sexually desire their controllers or captors.

But let me inject a word of warning here: If you think you can attend such gatherings and not be affected, you are probably wrong. A perfect example is the case of a woman who went to Haiti on a Guggenheim Fellowship to study Haitian Voodoo. In her report, she related how the music eventually induced uncontrollable bodily movement and an altered state of consciousness. Although she understood the process and thought herself above it, when she began to feel herself become vulnerable to the music, she attempted to fight it and turned away. Anger or resistance almost always assures conversion. A few moments later she was possessed by the music and began dancing in a trance around the Voodoo meeting house. A brain phase had been induced by the music and excitement, and she awoke feeling reborn. The only hope of attending such gatherings without being affected is to be a Buddha and allow no positive or negative emotions to surface. Few people are capable

of such detachment.

Before I go on, let's go back to the six tip-offs to conversion. I want to mention the United States Government and military boot camp. The Marine Corps talks about breaking men down before "rebuilding" them as new men—as marines! Well, that is exactly what they do, the same way a cult breaks its people down and rebuilds them as happy flower sellers on your local street corner. Every one of the six conversion techniques are used in boot camp. Considering the needs of the military, I'm not making a judgement as to whether that is good or bad. *It is a fact* that the men are effectively brainwashed. Those who won't submit must be discharged or spend much of their time in the brig.

Decognition Process

Once the initial conversion is effe

Once the initial conversion is effected, cults, armed services, and similar groups cannot have cynicism among their members. Members must respond to commands and do as they are told, otherwise they are dangerous to the organizational control. This is normally accomplished as a three-step *Decognition Process.*

Step One is *Alertness Reduction:* The controllers cause the nervous system to malfunction, making it difficult to distinguish between fantasy and reality. This can be accomplished in several ways. *Poor Diet* is one; watch out for Brownies and Koolaid. The sugar throws the nervous system off. More subtle is the "*spiritual diet*"' used by many cults. They eat only vegetables and fruits; without the grounding of grains, nuts, seeds, dairy products, fish or meat, an individual becomes mentally "spacey." *Inadequate sleep* is another primary way to reduce alertness, especially when combined with long hours of work or intense physical activity. Also, being bombarded with intense and unique experiences achieves the same result.

Step Two is *Programmed Confusion:* You are mentally assaulted while your alertness is being reduced as in Step One. This is accomplished with a deluge of new information, lectures, discussion groups, encounters or one-to-one processing, which usually amounts to the controller bombarding the individual with questions. During this phase of decognition, reality and illusion often merge and perverted logic is likely to be accepted.

Step Three is *Thought Stopping:* Techniques are used to cause the mind to go "flat." These are altered-state-of-conscious-

continued on page 47

Reprinted from:

THE SOUTH AFRICAN OBSERVER

October 1985

A Journal for Realists

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

SOUTH AFRICA'S REAL ENEMIES IN FOCUS

The battle for Western Man's future is a secret battle, staged in the offices of the vast international banking houses, whence orders are issued to Washington, London, Paris, Bonn, Zurich, Oslo, Tel Aviv, and the other capitals, with subterranean wires laid on to Moscow, and Peking.

It is a struggle for international power, waged by the forces of world Communism and Zionism against the racial and national integrity of all the nations of the West.

Their ultimate target is South Africa.

South Africa, with its vast mineral resources, is their greatest prize on the continent, the prize which will crown their forty-year-long efforts to convert Africa into the first continental domain of their collectivist New World Order.

South Africa's State President, Mr. P. W. Botha, consistently warns against the "total onslaught" of Communism, but deliberately remains silent about the other parts of the Washington-Moscow Axis—the parts equally in the scheme totally to subjugate the whole of Southern Africa to the New World Order, namely the Zionists and the International Bankers.

It would be more accurate, albeit unwieldy, to refer to their axis as the Washington-London-Paris-Moscow-Tel Aviv Axis.

AMAZING COLLABORATION

The West, meaning the United States and Europe, provide the money, the food, the material, and the equipment for nearly everything.

The Soviets provide the military hardware; the East Germans provide the secret police; the North Koreans provide the instructors; the Israelis provide expertise; the Red Chinese are here, there and everywhere; and the Cubans and Soviets provide

the troops where more force is needed.

The International Bankers and the Zionists apply the pressure and pull the strings in all the capitals of the world. It is they who call the tune.

Soviet embassies in Zambia, Zimbabwe [Rhodesia], Botswana, Lesotho, Angola, and Mozambique are the centres for Soviet operations throughout Southern Africa.

And it would be true to say that the American embassies in these countries, and in South Africa, play a major part in paving the way.

With this amazing collaboration between the Communists and the Zionists on the one hand and the West on the other—and with their front organisations, the Communist A.N.C., fanning the flames of unrest and revolution among the Blacks in the attempt to make South Africa ungovernable—the collectivist New World Order has now finally come to South Africa.

ENEMY AT THE GATES

The enemy is at our gates.

The enemy is already helping to tend the gates.

That is the *meaning and significance* of the most phoney, the most, pervasive, and the most carefully orchestrated Communist-inspired campaign that is today mounted against South Africa—and aimed at the destruction of the White nation in South Africa.

No amount of conceding to their "world opinion" on the part of South Africa will ever be enough.

The goal of the Zionists and Communists, and of all those behind the agitation, is not to reform or to "set things right" but to destroy, and then to capture, another anti-Communist and White-ruled country, precisely as they did with Rhodesia.

REAGAN'S ULTIMATUM

That the enemy is not only at our gates, but well ensconced inside our gates, may be judged also from the "highly important message" from President Reagan, delivered by the U.S. Ambassador to South Africa, Mr. Herman Nickel (a Jewish-born immigrant from Germany, like Henry Kissinger), who warned South Africa that the U.S. would no longer be satisfied with "mere statements" of reform!

"The key system of apartheid will have to *be seen* to be abolished."

"The injustices committed in the name of the system have gone on too long. . . The suffering has gone on too long . . . South Africa was facing momentous choices and the outcome would inevitably have an impact on relations between our two countries," was Reagan's "grave" warning.

But it was not for Ronald Reagan to know, or even to care, that he was helping to destroy another anti-Communist country and a key U.S. ally to boot, and that the ultimate target of the anti-Communist campaign against South Africa is the United States itself!

NOT THE FIRST TIME

But this was not a "first time" for America's ever-grinning President. It was his own government that systematically and intentionally destroyed Anastasio Somoza, thereby giving the Communists a solid foothold on the Central American mainland, from which to stage their march towards the southern borders of the United States itself!

In the midst of the disinvestment campaign and the anti-South Africa hysteria now taking place, gullible American politicians have been falling all over themselves to pass resolutions, and press legislation to divest pension funds of securities in companies doing business in or with South Africa. At the same time, increasing trade with Red China, the champion mass murderer and human rights violator of all time, is justified by them as being "good business."

It is certainly odd that America's friends and allies are today required to be "completely without sin," yet her enemies in every part of the world are literally allowed to get away with mass murder, and worse!

And when the Communist boss of Red China was recently presented with the "Keys to the City" by the Mayor of Los Angeles, and then proceeded to denounce the supposed denial of human rights in South Africa, we were sharply reminded of what a leading American conservative had to say a few years back:

"The whole state of America is one vast insane asylum, and they're letting the worst patients and criminals run the place."

CRAVEN SOUTH AFRICAN REACTION

That the deadly enemies of South Africa are today well and truly ensconced inside our gates was also clear from the graven reaction of our craven P. W. Botha government to the total onslaught of the Zionists and the Communists, and the U.S. State Department, on our White nation today.

Concessions abolishing apartheid—all fundamental to the demise of apartheid—follow one another in quick succession, with promise of more to follow, all of which has served to increase the momentum of President Botha's "reform" programme.

Each and every one of the State President's concessions *lead directly and inevitably* to the scrapping of all discrimination; an end to the ban on Blacks and Indians in the Free State; the scrapping of influx control and pass laws; full citizenship for homeland Blacks; full integration in sport, a unitary education system, and, in short, the scrapping of ALL apartheid legislation, which will lead eventually and inevitably to the destruction of the White nation in South Africa.

They spell out, in short: Abdication of the White man, and surrender and sell-out of the White nation to the collectivist forces of the Zionist-Communist New World Order.

White South Africa today stands face to face with the same fate that engulfed the Whites in Rhodesia—and all thanks to the P.W. Botha Government!

PLANNED STRIFE AND CHAOS

What we in Southern Africa simply have to face up to—and what the *peoples* of the world, as distinct from their captive government, have to face up to—is that political Zionism and world Communism and International Finance are only as different as three main branches of *the same tree.*

Communism and Zionism—and Socialism, Internationalism, and World Federalism, for that matter—derive their entire support from International Finance. All of them flourish solely with the sanction of International Finance.

This is the function of them all, in the present-day world of upheaval, strife, and planned chaos, as they wage their ruthless "war of subversion"—their World War III—against Western man, his nations, and his civilisation.

And no battle is more surely lost than the one our South

African Government is *not fighting.* That is the battle against the *real enemies* of our race and civilisation, in Southern Africa and in the world today.

In their bland ecceptance of the P.W. Botha policy of "no-confrontation" with our Black enemies, as long as they "behave themselves," our military leaders are now accepting an underlying fact of American foreign policy, namely, that South Africa is committing itself to check only the "externally aggressive" acts of Communism, such as the terrorist attacks inside our country and along our borders—which means that *it is not opposed* to and fighting Communism as an ideology.

SKILLED ENOUGH IN WARFARE

The Zionists and Communists are skilled enough in warfare to know that their goal can be approached by different ways.

They know that some nations are still too "backward" to look with an enthusiastic eye upon the collectivizing of their economy. These nations must be edged toward it by indirect methods.

And the method most aggressively used by the Communists and Zionists, in the U.S. and in South Africa, and everywhere, is the approach through racial mixing and integration.

This phase of the leveling and obliterating process can now be presented with a great deal of moral unction. Moreover, it has the tactical advantage of undermining and destroying the historic constitutional structures of every nation of the West.

Communism has always signalized its advent by an ostensibly free and natural but actually self-conscious and tendentious racial mingling. This is the way the American public and South African public have intuitively spotted the emergence of Communism and its subversive processes. The common people often perceive elemental things which the over-educated cannot see. That they have been right in identifying race mixing, "civil rights" campaigns, and the campaigns against "racism" and "racial discrimination," as the opening tactics of Communism is now beyond question.

The common people also can clearly see how State President Botha's "anti-discrimination" reform programme is being used by the Communists and the Zionists as a crowbar to pry loose, and destroy, the very foundations of their White nation in South Africa!

FOUNDER OF 'CIVIL RIGHTS' MOVEMENT

The founder of the "Civil Rights" movement, in the U.S. and in the West, was born in Hungary. The name he used publicly there was Joseph Pogany. In the Hungarian Communist Party he was John Schwartz. Later, in the American Communist Party, he was Joseph Lang. But he is most widely remembered today by his American pen name John Pepper.

This man first came to the attention of history as a leader in the Communist terrorist group that murdered Prime Minister Istvan Tisza of Hungary in 1918. He then helped to destroy the Karolyi government. And, with Tibor Szamuelly, he was one of the founders and chief executioners of that short-lived but incredibly cruel Communist regime in Hungary which was headed by Bela Kun.

When the Bela Kun terror was overthrown, Joseph Pogany escaped to Moscow. In 1922, he came to the United States as Moscow's agent to take charge of the American Communists. After escaping capture at the Bridgman raid he remained inconspicuous for some years. But by 1928 he had become a very clever master of the English language. And in that year, as John Pepper, he issued the sixteen-page pamphlet, *American Negro Problems* [soon available from Liberty Bell Publications] through which he and his boss, Stalin, established the long-range Communist program for fomenting and using a Negro Revolutionary Movement.

There is almost nothing being written, preached, or done, under the "civil rights" slogan today and in its allied, high-pressure campaigns against "racism" and "racial discrimination," in the U.S. and elsewhere in the world—including South Africa—which is not in accordance with the planning and instructions laid down by this Jewish Communist nearly sixty years ago.

"MOST POWERFUL WEAPON"

Another source of information, in the matter of those who are forcing the mixing of the White and Black races, is the following quotation from the book entitled *A Racial Programme for the Twentieth Century*, [soon available from Liberty Bell Publications] written in 1912 by Israel Cohen. This quotation was written into the Congressional Record for 7 June 1957, and is self-explanatory:

continued on page 41

CAN 'LIBERALS' BE EDUCATED?

REVILO P. OLIVER

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Additional copies of *Can 'Liberals' Be Educated?*
$1.50 plus postage — Order No. 03020
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
BOX 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

AFTER TWENTY YEARS

During the past two years, I was astonished several times by requests for the text of an address to the assembled Citizens' Councils of America in Chattanooga early in 1966. When I recently expressed to Mr. Dietz my amazement that a speech delivered so long ago should still be remembered by some who heard or read it, he suggested that it be reprinted in *Liberty Bell*, twenty years after the text was published in *The Citizen* in March 1966. It is here reproduced without change, except for the correction of a few minor typographical errors.

It will be useful, I think, to call attention again to the symbiosis of the two species of "Liberal intellectuals," and there is nothing in the speech that I would now retract or alter. I spoke, of course, from the standpoint of twenty years ago. At the meeting in Chattanooga I avoided reference to my membership in the National Council of the Birch Society, from which, as I have explained in the pages of *America's Decline*, I was then planning to sever my unfortunate connection in July of that year. Out of consideration for the timorous sensibilities of some officers of the Citizens' Councils, I did not tell the audience that the bogus Comte de Saint-Germain was certainly a Jew, although it is not known whether he was born in Portugal, Poland, or Alsace. I should, perhaps, have made it clear that the famous Jewish charlatan and secret agent must not be confused with his now little-known contemporary, the genuine Comte de Saint-Germain, Claude Louis, who was an able general, attained the rank of Field Marshal in the French Army, and was the Minister of War under Louis XVI from 1775 to 1777. And in 1966, before the Jews began their intensive promotion of Christianity, I still entertained a hope that the religion might not be an impediment to the survival of our race.

Revilo P. Oliver

March 1986

Can 'Liberals' Be Educated?

By Dr. Revilo P. Oliver

I have been asked to discuss with you tonight the grave social and biological problem presented by that noisy band of persons who currently call themselves "liberal intellectuals." It is not a new problem. The contemporary specimens have inherited the whole of their little stock of phrases and notions, which they are pleased to call "ideas," from their predecessors in the 18th Century, when they called themselves *philosophes,* since France was the country in which they were then making the most noise. But they represent a biological tendency which you can trace back historically until you see that it is much older than civilization itself.

That there may be no misunderstanding, let me make it clear that tonight I shall consistently use the word "intellectual" within quotation marks as the designation that a group of persons have given themselves. I shall not use the word as a common noun with its correct English meaning. If we used the word in that sense, we could do little more than agree with Ayn Rand, who, in a recent book, says quite bluntly:

> "Our present state of cultural disintegration is not maintained and prolonged by intellectuals as such, but by the fact that *we haven't any.* The majority of those who pose as 'intellectuals' today are frightened zombies, posturing in a vacuum of their own making. . . The key to their souls is their longing for the effortless, irresponsible, automatic consciousness of an animal. They dread the necessity, the risk, and the responsibility of rational cognition."

So tonight we shall talk about *"intellectuals."*

The problem, however, is particularly urgent today. It concerns all of us. As we all know, the Communist takeover of the United States, now in progress, would have been impossible, had not the self-styled "intellectuals" done so much of the Conspiracy's work for it. But Bolshevism is a subject that we cannot consider tonight, for I must limit myself strictly to "liberal intellectuals" as distinct from members of the International Conspiracy, although I admit that in many cases it is very difficult to tell the difference.

We must all cope with "intellectuals" every day, but I particularly hope that the suggestions that I am going to offer may be useful to those members of this audience who are most besieged and harassed.

One of the chief reasons why I permit myself to hope that our nation may yet survive and have a future is the fact that among the hordes that swarm over college campuses these days there is a considerable number — even a large number — of students, who, amid many obstacles and difficulties, are trying to ascertain for themselves the nature of the world in which they live. Every campus, of course, also has its rabble of young "liberals," who are forever making a din as they "demonstrate" for "world peash," "snivel rights," and the like, and who, if we may judge from their appearance and their yammering, are as afraid of war as they are of soap.

I am sure that every student here present fully understands the importance of staying on the good side of the young "intellectuals" — I mean the windward side, of course.

The student's real difficulty arises from the fact that the self-styled "liberal intellectuals," by methods described in the two books *(Keynes At Harvard* and *The Great Deceit)* published by the Veritas Foundation, have attained a strangle-hold on American education, and very few college students can escape the ministrations of the "liberal" professor, who urges or requires them to follow him down the rabbit hole or behind the looking glass into the Wonderland in which "intellectuals" live, and in which the hapless student must emulate the White Queen, who, you will remember, was able, with just a little practice, to believe six impossible things before breakfast every morning.

Now, a serious examination of the problem of "liberal intellectuals" must, I believe, begin with recognition of one fundamental fact — that we are dealing with the phenomenon that is known in biology as *symbiosis.* In other words, we are examining not one species, but two, that are interdependent, just as in the example of symbiosis that will come to everyone's mind: many species of ants maintain aphids in their nests, and in such an arrangement, the ants could not live without the aphids nor the aphids without the ants.

As I have said, I consider this symbiosis as the fundamental fact in our problem tonight, so let me illustrate it with two or three examples that will make it clear.

In the second half of the 19th Century lived a distinguished French mathematician, Professor Michel Chasles. He was the author of a number of treatises that you will find cited in any reasonably

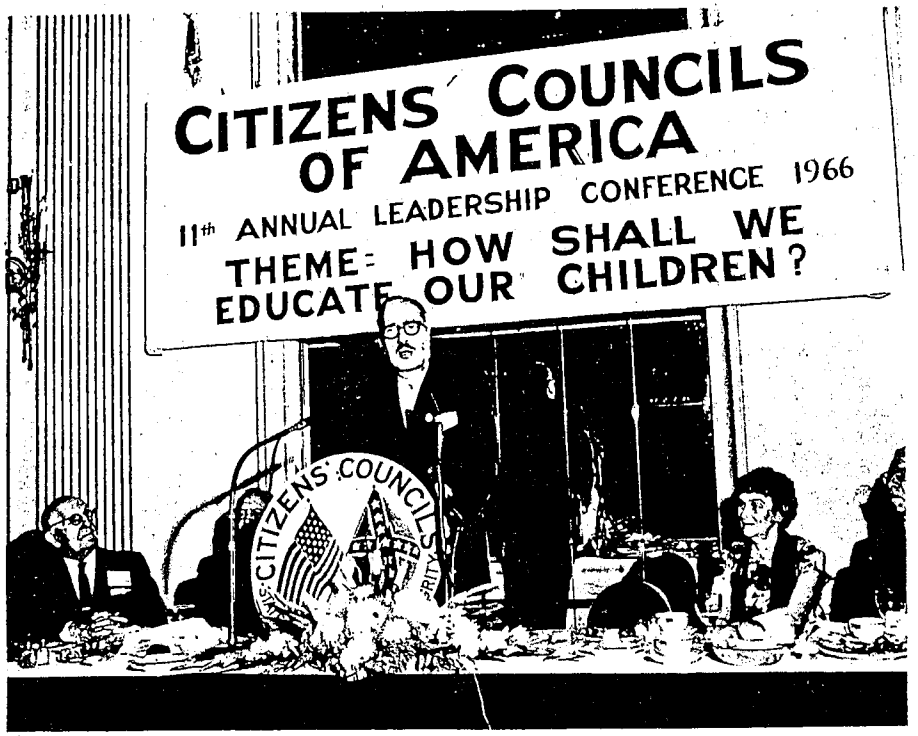

SPEAKERS' TABLE is a study in concentration as Dr. Oliver delivers his address to banquet session of Chattanooga Leadership Conference. From left to right: Dr. J. Park McCallie, founder of McCallie School, Chattanooga; Roy V. Harris, President of the Citizens' Councils of America (partially hidden); Dr. Oliver; Mrs. Oliver; and Former Governor Prentice Cooper of Tennessee.

complete work on geometrical theory, porisms, or conic sections. He developed a method of analytical geometry independent of the calculus, and his treatise on the displacement of solids is regarded as a mathematical classic. He was a member of the French Académie des Sciences, which means that he was recognized as one of the 66 best scientific minds in all France, and he was furthermore the recipient of the highest honor that the Royal Society of London could bestow.

Now Professor Chasles was quite wealthy, and one day there came to him an enterprising young intellectual named Vrain-Lucas, who was — he said — a specialist in finding old documents, particularly autographs. He sold the good professor an original letter which proved that Descartes had anticipated all the discoveries of Newton. Professor Chasles was elated to be the possessor of a document of such vast significance in the history of science, and his appetite was whetted for more. So he made Vrain-Lucas promise to bring to him all his sensational finds. Vrain-Lucas did; he supplied remarkable documents, first, one at a time, then

by the dozen, and then by the score.

In a few years, M. Chasles had a much smaller balance at his bankers, but he owned a collection of treasures unmatched in the world, unique documents, almost all of them autographs, written by the great figures of history. He had original letters by Pascal, by Montaigne, by Amerigo Vespucci, by Charlemagne, by St. Jerome, by Plato, by Socrates, and by many others. It would be hard to say which item in this collection of more than 600 letters was the most remarkable, but my favorite is the autographic love-letter written by Cleopatra to Julius Caesar — a letter that Cleopatra wrote with her own fair hand — with a steel pen —on rag paper—in 16th-Century French!

Now it may not be fair to single out the French mathematician from among the thousands of men like him, but just the same, if I had anything to do with running a college, I would see to it that a statue of Professor Chasles stood at the gates as a reminder of what education can do for a man.

If you ask which was the "intellectual," Professor Chasles or Vrain-Lucas, the answer, of course, is both of them. They are complementary types, like the *yin* and *yang* in the Chinese monogram, and one could scarcely exist without the other. One, indeed, is to a large extent the cause of the other.

Our race always has been, and probably always will be, afflicted with well-meaning people, usually well educated and sometimes brilliant, who simply cannot keep their imaginations under control. They are born to be the dupes of any scoundrel or adventurer who takes the trouble to put out a little bait for them, and they are often so generous that they do more than half his work for him and practically dupe themselves.

Many of you, I am sure, have read the *Memoirs Of Casanova,* who was an intellectual in his day and wrote a Utopia, the *Icosameron,* in which he shows how easy it would be for us to have One World chock full of "social justice." If you have read the *Memoirs,* you will recall the once celebrated Madame d'Urfé, who was not the object of one of Casanova's rather commonplace seductions, but instead the principal source of his income for a large part of his career.

Madame d'Urfé, whom Casanova met when she was fairly well along in years, was one of the wealthiest and most brilliant women in France. She was not only learned in the usual sense, but she was a chemist of some skill, had installed an elaborate laboratory in her home, and is credited with the invention of a laboratory furnace which would automatically maintain a relatively constant temperature for many days.

Now Casanova, who was skilled in cabalistic hocus-pocus, admits quite frankly that he set out to delude Mme. d'Urfé, justifying himself, you will remember, with the plea that if he hadn't fleeced the old fool, someone else would have got her money. And I think he is telling the truth when he tells us that she herself dreamed up the

project for which she lavished so much money on him and which involved him in a whole series of ludicrous adventures.

Mme. d'Urfé was tired of being a woman, and she insisted that Casanova make a man of her. She firmly believed that that was possible, because she had the same superstitious faith in the wonders of science that we see among our contemporaries, and, of course, she eventually killed herself with an overdose of drugs intended to hasten the wondrous transformation.

We may think her a fool for having believed that, but was it, after all, much more fantastic, much more contrary to the ascertained and obvious facts of nature, much more irrational than the tommyrot about noble savages, brotherhood, equality, world courts, and the like that some of her contemporaries—Rousseau, Helvétius, Saint-Pierre, and their kind — were busily peddling to persons as credulous as she?

If Mme. d'Urfé in the 18th Century seems a little remote to you, let me give you another example, which will incidentally show how closely that period is linked to the present. When I was in my teens, I knew an amiable lady who was a graduate of one of the best-known women's colleges and, at the time that I knew her, the director of a small library. She was, on the whole, well educated and quite rational, although from time to time her eyes would take on the glazed look that is typical of "liberals" and she would chatter about the "unity of mankind," "world peace," and similar pish-posh. I was really taken aback one day when she confided in me that she was a member of an international order of big-brained females headed by the Comte de Saint-Germain, who, she assured me, was still alive and directed the order from his chateau in Hungary, where he spent his time thinking Big Thoughts.

Let me remind you who the famous Comte de Saint-Germain was. Of course, his name was not Saint-Germain and he was not a count. His real identity is unknown; what little can be discovered of his back trail leads to Poland, Germany, and Portugal, but it is not known in which country he was born. Neither is it known precisely what his racket was, for, unlike Casanova, he was not an ordinary swindler. One theory is that he was an espionage agent in the pay of Catherine the Great of Russia.

At all events, he was supplied with evidently unlimited funds from some mysterious source, and when he turned up in Paris in 1748 as the Comte de Saint-Germain, he quickly became one of the most influential men in France, an adviser to Louis XV, and the darling of all the "intellectuals."

He had many charms. He was, for example, the perfect dinner guest. For one thing, he never ate anything at dinner. He had, you see, made a great scientific discovery and extracted the vital essence directly from the atmosphere. For another thing, he was such an interesting conversationalist; he could, for example, tell you all about the Crucifixion of Christ, at which he had been present. He was, you see, 2,000 years old, and explained that he was so well preserved for his age because, in addition to living on air, he took every 20 years a spoonful of a colorless liquid that rejuvenated him for 20 years. Of course, the "intellectuals" had no difficulty in believing such things.

The Comte de Saint-Germain had quite a career, but finally in 1784, presumably at the ripe old age of 2000-plus, he died and was buried in Schleswig.

So you will see why I was a little startled when the lady told me that her society was headed by an individual who for 150 years had been in the good earth of Schleswig sprouting — well, not daisies, I'm sure, but perhaps poison ivy. So I ventured to suggest that the Comte de Saint-Germain was probably in no condition to think Big Thoughts.

But the lady was most indignant at my crass skepticism, and proceeded to prove me wrong. Members of her society had the great privilege of sending $100 to the Count in Hungary and receiving in return a personal letter of advice concerning the care and feeding of their souls.

She had sent the $100 — which, of course, was the equivalent of about $400 or $500 today — and she had the letter. It was, as I remember, about 25 pages long. It had been produced by a process similar to mimeographing, with blank spaces on the first and last pages in which the name of the addressee was inserted with a matching typewriter.

The contents of the letter were, as one would expect, the old drivel about "awakening higher consciousness" and the sky-pie that would be available to everyone as soon as everyone "got in tune with the infinite." But the envelope bore an Hungarian postmark, and the letter was signed, "Comte de Saint-Germain." And that, you see, proved it. The old boy was still going strong and presumably good for another 2,000 years, at least.

I don't know whether the good lady's secret society of super-minds is still operating, but there are plenty like it. In 1943, for example, a committee of the California Legislature stumbled on a weird organization called Mankind United, which supported an even more wonderful subsidiary called the Universal Institute for Research and Administration.

Now Mankind United had the usual noble purposes: it was working for the "brotherhood of man," "equal living conditions for all peoples," "equality of all races and creeds," "world government," and "world peace." It was working desperately to save the human race from annihilation by a horrible new instrument of warfare that could exterminate one billion people in the twinkling of an eye. And, to cap it all, Mankind United was going to conduct a "Crusade against Poverty."

In other words, you see, Mankind United put out all the stale old sucker-bait that attracts do-gooders as infallibly as cheese brings a mouse to a trap. Mice never learn, of course, but then mice, so far as

I know, never pose as "intellectuals" either.

Mankind United was remarkable in other ways. According to its official report, it had a membership of 176,000,000 men and women. Yes, 176,000,000 — but remember that that is their figure, not mine, and I cannot guarantee that there wasn't a mistake in the arithmetic some place. But in addition to this large human membership, Mankind United, through the Universal Institute for Research, enlisted the coöperation of a race of little men with metal heads who live in the hollow center of the earth and produce earthquakes whenever they feel like shaking things up a bit on the surface.

The identifiable head of this great society was known to the Faithful as The Voice. He modestly claimed that he floated around the earth just by thinking himself wherever he wanted to be. Thus he could make it from an ocean liner in mid-Atlantic to San Francisco in just seven minutes flat, incidentally thinking his luggage through space along with himself to avoid a delay at Customs. When The Voice was located in a luxurious apartment in San Francisco, he gave the name of Arthur Lowber Bell, but added that he had so many names he couldn't be quite sure of that. On oath before the California Committee on Un-American Activities, he swore that he wasn't all there. His organization, you see, had so much business in so many parts of the world that he just had to be in several places at the same time. Obviously, therefore, all of him couldn't be in any one place at one time. Logical, you see; you can't dispute that reasoning.

The California Committee was able to locate only a few thousand of Mankind United's 176,000,000 members. But here is the really significant thing. The membership included a very considerable number of college professors, teachers, physicians, lawyers, and other individuals who had been certified as literate by what are politely called institutions of higher learning. One of the most dedicated members was a full professor at the University of California, who had evidently resolved to devote his life to promoting "One World" through Mankind United — in coöperation, of course, with the great race of little men with metal heads downstairs. He doubtless reasoned that a metal head must contain a perfect thinking machine, especially if it had ball-bearings in it.

Now I have not mentioned these four examples, out of the many hundreds that could be cited, merely to amuse you. I intended them to illustrate the principle of symbiosis. The phenomenon that is called "liberal intellectualism" depends on the conjunction of two distinct species, the intellectual sucker and the intellectual shyster. Of course, in all societies there is a copious supply of both species. The late P. T. Barnum used to uttter the philosophic dictum that a sucker was born every minute, but, as we all know, since Barnum's day the birth rate has increased enormously.

This symbiosis, as I have said, antedates civilization and all recorded history. Dr. Harry Wright, in his recent anthropological study of witchcraft among the lower forms of human life today,

made a sagacious and telling observation. He studied the operations of the shamans, fetish-men, and witch-doctors among the subhumans who now revel, on your money, in the big glass cage in New York City that is called the "United Nations."

The witch-doctors, as you would expect, are brutish things. They make themselves impressive by smearing themselves with elephant dung or by wearing a human shinbone in their knotted and greasy hair. They are stupid, but not quite so stupid as the savages among whom they flourish.

A typical operation, as witnessed by Dr. Wright is this: a savage who thinks he has an ache or something like that comes to the witch-doctor, who, after collecting his fee in advance, applies his mouth to the affected part and sucks out the evil spirit, which he then visibly spits out in the form of dead grasshoppers, pieces of wood, or something like that.

Of course, the witch-doctor places those oddments in his mouth before beginning the ceremony, and must therefore know what he is doing. Therefore, says Dr. Wright, in relation to the society in which he lives, the witch-doctor is "an intellectual living by his wits."

Incidentally, we probably should not be so supercilious about the ignorant savages who are swindled with dead grasshoppers. Not long ago the malodorous Department of Health, Education, and Welfare, which syphons five billion dollars from the pockets of the American suckers every year, used some of that money to send one of its specialists to Africa to scatter the blossoms of "mental health" among the fuzzy-wuzzies. This expert held the degree of Doctor of Philosophy from a reputed American university, and he was a practitioner of one of our most lucrative forms of mumbo-jumbo, the kind invented by Sigmund Freud.

Now the only thing that is remarkable about that is that the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare was so indiscreet as to print in its official publication, *Public Health Reports*; for July 1959, a report from its expert head-shrinker out in the Sudan, in which that expert boasted that he was working in harmonious coöperation with the local witch-doctors and that they were having fun referring "patients" back and forth. Well, why not? They were all running the same kind of racket. But really, Dr. Freud's Dr.-apostle should have known better than to admit it in public.

But now let us return from this digression to the four random examples of symbiosis that I gave you a few minutes ago. You noted, I am sure, that lucrative swindles, covering two centuries in time, used the same kind of sucker-bait to trap educated nincompoops. That immediately raises the question of how it is possible for such antiquated frauds to be peddled even in academic communities, which still contain a very considerable number of scholars, who, defying the precepts and examples set by John Dewey and his kind, still believe in truth and intellectual integrity. The answer, of

course, is the vast power that the "intellectchuls" have attained and ruthlessly exert. Consider for a moment a typical example.

Eight or nine years ago, an American scholar, Mathurin Dondo, wrote, on the basis of a great deal of research in French archives, a biography of Henri de Saint-Simon, who is generally regarded as the founder of modern Socialism.

Now Professor Dondo conscientiously and accurately reported the evidence, and he shows us what kind of man Saint-Simon was. He was, to put it briefly, a pathological liar who seems never to have told the truth about anything when he could possibly avoid it. He was an unprincipled opportunist who lived under every government in France from the *ancien régime* to the Restoration and, more agile in conscience than the Vicar of Bray, he proclaimed that each new government was the realization of his long-cherished ideals — and went on proclaiming it so long as he had a prospect of getting regular handouts from the treasury.

He was a débauché, given to abuse of alcohol, narcotics, and women, and while we may pardon men for almost any sensuality, our stomachs must turn at the hypocrite who makes his vices odious by claiming that his debauches are the result of a high-minded urge to do sociological research.

Saint-Simon was from the first either a conscious fraud or subject to hallucinations, for he used to go into dark rooms and hold long conversations with Charlemagne, who, he said, was his ancestor. Saint-Simon had wonderful revelations in the dark room, reporting, among other things, that Charlemagne's ghost had joyfully recognized in Saint-Simon the greatest philosopher of the modern world.

Saint-Simon was also a resourceful man with a fine sense of social values: after he had talked a wealthy business man into endowing him with an annual pension, he went on to seduce or compromise that man's wife and so increase his income by levying secret blackmail on her.

All this — and more — Professor Dondo reports in his book. But at this point he comes up against the pet superstitions of our contemporary "intellectuals." For 150 years ago Saint-Simon, while extracting fast bucks from boobs — pardon me, while extracting fast francs from humanitarians — put out a lot of bunk that is still fashionable stock-in-trade. He denounced "colonialism" and said that it was the duty of prosperous nations to provide technical and financial assistance to "underdeveloped countries" so as to industrialize the whole world and make everyone as happy as larks.

He proved how awfully simple it was to abolish poverty everywhere by applying "science" to the twin problems of raising everyone's standard of living and organizing "social justice" everywhere to ensure world peace. He proved conclusively that by 1814 modern weapons had become so destructive that war was "unthinkable," and he was a vociferous apostle of a "United Nations" to replace war with "world coöperation." This

stale old nonsense, of course, is still the stock-in-trade of the Liberal Establishment, which hasn't had a new idea, just as it hasn't learned anything, in 150 years. So what is a biographer of Saint-Simon to do? I quote verbatim from Professor Dondo's conclusion:

> "Saint-Simon, profligate, impulsive, irrational, a plaything of his sensuous whims, victim of his delusions . . . belonged to the class of eccentric, unbalanced, unstable individuals from whom are recruited poets, reformers, founders of religion. The world's . . . salvation comes from the Saint-Simons."

There you have it, ladies and gentlemen. You have a serious scholar — who, I suspect, knows better — telling you by implication that ethical responsibility and simple honesty, reason and even the ability to distinguish between reality and hallucination, are merely the trammels of earthbound mortals, petty standards that must not be applied to anyone who has contracted — or says that he has contracted — a sanctifying itch to save the world. You have a responsible scholar telling you expressly that the world's salvation comes from whims, irrationality, and delusions.

You have also an open confession of the intellectual bankruptcy of so-called "liberalism." It is hard to take the peddlers of such trumpery seriously, so long as one regards them as the merchants of ideas. "Intellectuals" such as Professor Chasles and Mme. d'Urfé, such as Vrain-Lucas and Casanova and even Saint-Simon, seem, on the whole, harmless, and we may even feel grateful to them for supplying us with many of the funniest true stories in the world. If it were merely a question of ideas, we could afford to sit back and laugh at the motley carnival of freaks and charlatans that has been touring our world for two centuries and relieving the yokels of their pocket money. If it were merely a question of ideas, such mountebanks could not have seriously disturbed the order and stability of the Western world.

Obviously, we must look beyond ideas to discover what has made the self-styled "intellectuals" so formidable, and here again we find our clearest illustration in the 18th Century. On the first of May, 1776, an elaborate criminal conspiracy was organized by a diseased degenerate named Adam Weishaupt, who was Professor of Law — Canon Law, if you please — in the University of Ingolstadt. The conspiracy was a secret society whose members were known as the *Perfektibilisten,* although they are also called *Illuminati* — a term that we may use so long as we remember that it was also applied to other groups.

Weishaupt's conspiracy is one about which we know a good deal, because in 1786 the Bavarian government raided one of the local headquarters, seized the files, and published them. The volumes of this publication are now rare, but there are several copies in North America, including one in the Library of Congress.

The purpose of Weishaupt's conspiracy, as explicitly stated by himself in writing and accepted by his fellows in the inner circle of the organization, was, quite simply, conquest of the world by the de-

struction of civilization, including specifically in its program such items as the abolition of private property, the abolition of national governments, the abolition of all morality, and the abolition of Christianity and, indeed, of all religion.

Weishaupt's organization, however, was modelled on the old order of Assassins, which gave to our language that significant word, and was accordingly divided into grades or degrees of initiation. All members were bound by stringent oaths and threats of death to both secrecy and blind obedience to all orders that came to them from above, but each grade or degree had its own doctrine. The real purposes of the order were concealed completely from neophytes, and revealed only to those who had ascended through the preparatory degrees to the inner circle — and promotion from one degree to another was, of course, available only to those who evinced a capacity for progressing at least a stage or two toward the insane nihilism of the inner circle. The rest were kept, of course, in lower grades proportionate to their capacities. As Weishaupt wrote to his colleagues, urging more intensive recruiting of neophytes:

> "These good people swell our numbers and fill our money-box; set yourselves to work; these gentlemen must be made to nibble at the bait. . . . But this sort of people must always be made to believe that the grade they have reached is the last."

Thus it was that a conspiracy for the destruction of all European nations was able to enlist among its members some of the reigning princes of Germany, and a conspiracy for the abolition of Christianity was able to enlist pious Christians. The latter Weishaupt regarded as the best joke of all. He wrote:

> "The most wonderful thing of all is that the distinguished Lutheran and Calvinist theologians who belong to our Order really believe that they see in it the true and genuine mind of the Christian religion. Is there anything that you cannot make men believe?"

The Bavarian branch of the Illuminati was suppressed, at least temporarily, in 1786, but the Bavarian government naturally could do nothing about the branches in other countries, and these preserved their secrets intact.

I am not here concerned with any of the attempts that have been made to sketch the later history of the conspiracy. I am interested only in the ascertained facts attested by the published documents, and in these primarily as an illustration of phenomena that we may expect to find repeated many times in our own society. Weishaupt's Illuminati provide us with a perfect working model of conspiratorial activity among "intellectuals," show how easy it is for adroit criminals to enlist and manipulate educated suckers, and, above all, bring us face to face with the highly distasteful fact that mankind does produce criminals like Weishaupt and his confederates in the inner circle.

All of these are important points, and each would repay detailed examination. In the activities of our so-called "intellectuals" we see time after time clear indications of conspiratorial cohesiveness and a coördination of efforts that strongly suggests conspiratorial, that is to say central, direction. If, for example, you examine the carefully documented publication of the Veritas Foundation, *Keynes At Harvard*, you cannot escape the authors' conclusion that "Keynesism is not an economic theory. It is a weapon of political conspiracy." And you cannot fail to see that the Fabian Socialists have "used the [conspiratorial] techniques of the Communist Party . . . with the obvious intention of destroying . . . the [American] Constitution."

Now without attempting to decide at this time whether the Fabian Socialists are a subsidiary of the Communist Conspiracy or an independent group that happens to be working for virtually the same ends, we must note the important point that it operates as a conspiracy and ask ourselves whether this coördination of effort can be adequately explained in terms of some blind instinct, such as that which sets a colony of termites to work in harmonious coöperation for the destruction of a house, or whether it can be explained in terms of some preliminary training, such as that which enables a pack of well-trained collies to drive herds of sheep through complicated routes, or whether it presupposes conscious direction from day to day and therefore a secret organization of some kind, formal or informal.

This is an important question, for we see the same kind of phenomenon, less obvious, perhaps, but distinctly perceptible, in almost all areas of activity of our "intellectuals." They are influential, not as individuals, but as gangs operating for the same general ends, usually with a high degree of coordination. And this coördination becomes really remarkable when it is observed in matters that do not affect an obvious common interest.

Under modern conditions, for example, it may be only natural for a swarm of so-called educators to coöperate perfectly in hunting down their common prey, the taxpayers, and to attack viciously anyone who disturbs them as they sink their probosces deeper and deeper year after year, but what conceivable common interest could they have in abolishing the House Committee on Un-American Activities? What envisaged profit could inspire a state-wide gang to turn like a wolf-pack on a superintendent of schools who sponsored a speaker who spoke unkindly of the Communist Conspiracy? Why should one of these packs, as happened in Wisconsin last year, turn on a professor of education and hunt him out of the academic world because he spoke respectfully of the American Constitution and dared to suggest that teachers of American history really ought to read it sometime? How could such a view diminish their annual take from the exploited and enslaved taxpayers of Wisconsin?

I greatly fear that the "intellectual" shysters are too well organized in the many branches that, whether they all know it or not, are tentacles of a single octopus and therefore subject to a single central control. And, in any case, you can't hope to educate the shysters: they already know what they are doing.

They at least know that they are witch-doctors living by their wits and battening on the credulity of the American people.

But what about the "intellectual" suckers, the literate and well-meaning dopes like Professor Chasles and Mme. d'Urfé and the rest? Can they be educated? Is there anything that we can teach them from books or show them by reason and argument to make them less fatally gullible? Or, if that cannot be done, are they at least intelligent enough to learn from experience when they *see* that they have been hoaxed?

Some, no doubt. There have been several recent books, by John Dos Passos and Edmund Wilson, for example, by honest "liberal intellectuals" who give most encouraging indications that they are beginning to grow up, now that they are past 60 or 70. But the proportion, I am afraid, is small. I do wish that one of these busybodies who are forever making "statistical studies" about nonsense would make a statistical study that would mean something — a statistical study of the capacity of "intellectuals" to learn the obvious.

There is abundant material for dozens of studies of that kind. Here is just one example of what could be determined with some mathematical precision and by the expenditure of much less effort than goes into some learned university studies of, for example, the size of pancake preferred by men as distinct from the size preferred by women.

As we all know now, the International Communist Conspiracy, coördinating the efforts of its divisional headquarters in New York, Washington, and Moscow, used your money to install in Cuba, in January 1959, a notorious Communist agent named Fidel Castro, and started to work immediately to install military and naval bases, including submarine pens and ballistic missiles, 90 miles from our shores. Of course, the Conspiracy through its various outlets, such as the *New York Times* and other liepapers, poured out hogwash about "agrarian reformers" and "the George Washington of Cuba." And it was only to be expected that our "intellectuals" who had swallowed exactly the same swill a few years before when the United States delivered China to the Communist Conspiracy, lapped it up again with relish.

Now, I am not complaining about that. It is true that there was no possible doubt about the fact that Castro was a Communist agent carrying out a Communist operation. In a speech which some of you may have heard, it takes me a full hour to give a condensed résumé of the evidence that was available to everyone before 1959 — all of it on the public record and some of it in the files of every large newspaper — which proved, beyond all peradventure of doubt, that Castro and all of his lieutenants were Bolsheviks. But I am not going to say that our "liberals" should have looked at the evidence. As we all know, "intellectuals" are equipped with oversize brains that perpetually fizz with "social ideals," so perhaps it would not be fair to expect them to find out what they are talking about.

As soon as Castro came to power in Cuba, Mr. Robert Welch and Dr. J. B. Matthews in the pages of *American Opinion*, and, if you will pardon me for mentioning, I, in speeches before the Daughters of the American Revolution and other organizations, pointed out the obvious facts about Castro and the Soviet takeover of Cuba. And you may remember how the "liberal intellectuals" began to shriek and spit at us. But I am not complaining about that.

We all know that "intellectuals" have mighty minds capable of remembering the phrases that the Communists teach them, and so, whenever they are disturbed by facts, they naturally start shrieking "reactionary," "Fascist," "right-wing extremist," "racist," and the like. And one shouldn't mind their spitting. After all, cats do that, you know. And for that matter, benevolent Nature has equipped another puny creature, the skunk, with a means of making itself important.

So I shall not be so extravagant as to suggest that our "intellectuals" could have learned the obvious in 1958 or 1959 or 1960 or most of 1961, although, of course, the evidence not only about Castro but about the Soviet installation of missiles and other weapons aimed at the United States accumulated day by day. Big minds shouldn't be bothered with evidence. But here is the point that is worth considering.

During the summer and autumn of 1961 the Communist subsidiary called "Fair Play for Cuba," which, of course, had been thoroughly exposed as a Communist front by that time, sent up smoke-screens for Comrade Fidel on a national scale, using, of course, a great many "liberal intellectuals" in the faculties of our colleges and universities. Those persons went on record publicly as endorsing Castro, guaranteeing that he was a sweet and lovely "democrat" and "social reformer," and even demanding in some cases that he be given a pipeline direct to the Treasury in Washington. As I say, these people went on record publicly, signing manifestoes and inserting full-page advertisements in newspapers. In some universities, as many as 300 individuals connected with the faculty or administration went on record in that way. The total throughout the country must be several thousand.

Now undoubtedly the organizers of those manifestoes and some of the signers knew very well what they were doing. They said to one another, "We have got to keep those American boobs quiet until the Soviet bases are all completed; as soon as that is done, we'll say "Oops, they's Communists after all in Cuba," and we'll run out and scare the boobs by yelling "atomic holocaust," "annihilation of mankind," "negotiated peace," "better red than dead."

But it is only charitable to suppose that the majority of the signers of those manifestoes were just intellectual suckers who actually believed the tripe to which they affixed their names.

Now, as you may remember, in December 1961, sweet Fidel made monkeys out of those supermen by going on the radio and boasting

that he had been a Bolshevik ever since he was a boy.

At that point, the intellectual suckers must have realized that they had been had. The whole list of signers stood exposed before the American public, including their own colleagues and the residents of the communities in which their diploma-mills were located — stood exposed as either traitors or jackasses. I don't see how the suckers could have failed to feel embarrassed.

When a normally intelligent human being has been swindled, he sits down and reviews very carefully the sources of information on which he relied, the weaknesses in himself, and the tricks of the confidence men who took him in, and he tries to make sure that he will not be caught again in the same way. That's what ordinarily intelligent and prudent people do, and I should think that that is not too much to expect of "intellectuals."

But it is a curious and perhaps significant fact that, so far as I have been able to learn, not one peep was heard from all those thousands of super-brains the day after Castro made his announcement — or the week after — or the month after — or the year after — or down to the present time.

Now it's possible, of course, that the poor suckers were so embarrassed that they kept quiet in the hope that their friends and neighbors would charitably forget their humiliation and disgrace.

So that is why I should like to see some investigator make the sociological study that I have suggested. All he would have to do is compile the names, which, as I have said, are all on record in print, and then ascertain how many of the signers are still out Communist-fronting and whooping it up for current and unmistakable Communist operations, such as "disarmament" or the race war now being waged against white Americans.

Until such a statistical investigation has been made, it would be a little venturesome to guess what percentage of "liberal intellectuals" are intelligent enough to learn from their own experience. And certainly those who cannot learn in that way could never be educated in any other way.

Without statistics, any opinion that may be offered must necessarily be a mere guess. Now I certainly do not want to seem discouraging, ladies and gentlemen, but my best guess, for what it may be worth, is that among the honest "intellectuals," the percentage of recovery is comparatively small. They may mean well, but, like confirmed alcoholics, they have acquired the habit of escape from reality into the Wonderland Behind the Looking Glass.

If candid, they would have to say of themselves what one of their idols, Jean-Jacques Rousseau, admitted to Boswell in an unguarded moment: "I cannot tolerate the world as it is; I must live in a world of fantasies."

Such habits, once acquired, are extremely hard to break. That is why I fear that many "liberal intellectuals," like so many alcoholics, just can't get along without their hooch!

Liberty Bell

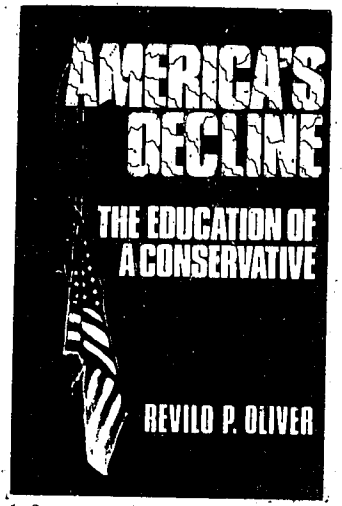

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 376 pp., pb.
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

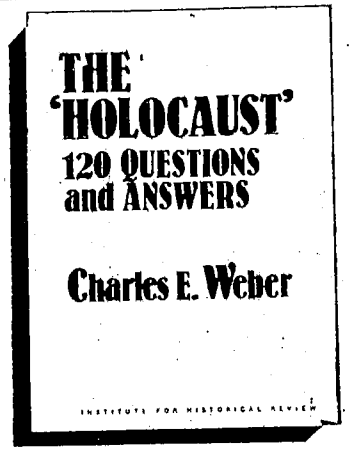

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber — **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 — **Single copy: $4.00**

ORDER No. 8114 — **3 copies $11.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $3.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

SOUTH AFRICA'S REAL ENEMIES IN FOCUS

continued from page 20

"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mould them to the program of the Communist Party. In America, we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavour to instill in the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige the Negroes will be able to intermarry with the Whites and will begin a process which will deliver America to our cause."

SAFETY, IMMUNITY

In their universal drive for racial equality, and against racial discrimination, which is inciting the Black man against the White man, Zionist Jews have found a doctrine which not only makes the small nucleus of Jews in the world perfectly safe to practise their own rigid racial and national exclusiveness—and at the same time to pursue their own national and international objectives—but a doctrine which also effectively conceals from the non-Jewish masses of the world one of the fundamental objects of their whole drive for "racial equality," and against "racism," which is precisely this safety and immunity for themselves.

A role of this kind, namely that of instilling in the Whites a guilt complex, and propounding into the consciousness of the Blacks that they are being oppressed by the Whites, is precisely the role that Harry Oppenheimer's Progressive Reform Party (PFP) and his English-language newspaper monopoly have long and effectively been playing in South Africa.

By "racism" Jews mean that any recognition of race as a reality is without any foundation! Any emphasis on the importance of race, by Gentiles, is immediately pounced on by them as evil and a menace to peace and the well-being of mankind!

At present, there is no word in the English language so charged with repugnance and condemnation as is "racist." Anyone who makes or proposes to make any discrimination

between one man and another on a basis of race is liable to be treated as a heinous criminal against the moral order of mankind!

But when one looks closely beneath the surface, it quickly becomes apparent that this attitude toward race is the direct result of an organized, co-ordinated, and heavily financed drive, simultaneously concentrated on White men wherever they exist, to expunge all racial motivations from their consciousness. And at the bottom of it all is the Zionist Jew.

Yet, the Jews themselves have been more fanatically race-conscious and more fiercely determined to keep themselves a people apart from all others than any other people known to history. It is universally recognised, not only by all students of the Jewish record, in all lands, but by the Jews' own foremost leaders and spokesmen, that it has been only by their insistence on their race, by their refusal to mix their genes with those of the Gentiles, that they have been able to survive through the centuries.

Their religion, which IS the driving force BEHIND Zionism, teaches them that they alone are human beings, or, as Samuel Untermeyer put it in 1933, a little more modestly, that they "are the aristocrats of the world." In either case, the earth was made for them to rule, and Gentiles to be their servants and slaves.

ALL-IMPORTANCE OF RACE

Race, Religion, and Nation have become so fused in Judaism that none today can say where the one begins and the other leaves off. They are fiercely FOR racial consciousness FOR THEMSELVES. They are fiercely AGAINST racial consciousness IN GENTILES! What can the explanation be? It is at once obvious, if one but stops to think.

The all-importance of racial consciousnes was well emphasised by William Gayley Simpson, in his monumental work, *Which Way, Western Man?*, [available from Liberty Bell Publications; paperback $10.00, hardback $15.00 plus 10% for postage] in these terms:

"Race consciousness, and discrimination on the basis of race, are absolutely essential to any race's survival. This is essential for the homogeneity, the solidarity, and the formidable strength without which no people can long survive. That is why the Jews

are so fiercely *for* it, for *themselves*. This is because they mean not only to survive but to become master; and fiercely *against* it for *us*, because we are the intended victim, and they wish to emasculate us and paralyse us to the point where we cannot thwart their determination to put us in bondage.

"Unless we recover our race consciousness, and maintain it, heighten it, and live by it, we shall *die*," William Gailey Simpson rightly emphasises.

It is precisely this all-important "racial consciousness"—that of his own people and nation—which President P.W. Botha, whether he knows it or not, is today helping to destroy with his "anti-discrimination" reform programme!

Moreover, he is doing this as a direct result of the total onslaught now taking place on White South Africa, at the hand of all the enemies of our race, nation, and civilisation!

NOT AN ACADEMIC SUBJECT

The State President, Mr. P. W. Botha, has never known (Does he ever read a book? Was he not a first-year drop-out at the University of the Free State?) that good intentions are no substitute for knowledge.

Race relations are not an academic subject, capable of being varied by the intellect. They are what they are, not what this or that theoretician thinks they ought to be, just as a chemical compound is what it is and cannot be altered by any amount of thinking. Race relations are instinctual, the product of reality. Nor can racial discrimination be whisked away by law or force or by new constitutions, as Mr. Botha and his fellow liberal revolutionaries seem to believe.

In his desire to conform with the emotionally-coloured abstraction called "non-discrimination," as if it were a moral value in itself, Mr. Botha does not seem to know that duty is owed not to abstractions but to children and to posterity and to God's laws of Life and Nature.

The problems of race cannot be solved by, means of breaking down "discrimination," or by new constitutions, or by means of the currently fashionable, but spurious, doctrine of egalitarianism, manifesting itself everywhere in popular cliches such as "Christian love," "peace," "justice," and "all men are brothers under the skin."

This subversive doctrine does not have its roots in Life, nor in

historical Christianity, as "Christian" modernists would have us believe. It springs directly from Zionist-Communist ideology, based on the false theory that hereditary characteristics can be changed merely by changing the environment.

SHEEREST FOLLY

Denial that racial differences do exist and denial that serious harm can result from racial integration and hybridization is clearly intellectual dishonesty, no matter how liberals, multiracialists, non-racialists, internationalists, Communists, and political Zionists might dress up that denial in the rhetoric of brotherhood and humanitarianism.

To ignore the potent forces of race, nation, family, and the immense powers of tradition, history, civilisation, and religion, as Mr. P. W. Botha is doing with his "reforms" and new multiracial, power-sharing Constitution, is to make oneself guilty not only of intellectual dishonesty of the worst kind, but of the sheerest folly.

For in so doing he becomes an instrument of destruction of his own nation and its posterity.

TOTALLY UNAWARE

Western leaders, and Western man himself—including South Africans—are still totally unaware of the intense racial activity that animates and activates World Jewry and Zionism. They think they are dealing with individuals WHEREAS they are dealing with a militant RACIST and NATIONALIST group that has declared war on Western man's concepts of religion, race, and nation, and on his very civilisation.

In pursuit of their self-appointed destiny, Israel and world Jewry are at total war with the Gentile world. It is not an undeclared war merely because there has not been a recent declaration of war.

The gauntlet was thrown down two thousand years ago. The more the Gentiles are overthrown or they compromise—as Western leaders and Mr. P. W. Botha and his government are now doing—the sooner the fulfillment of their dominion over all the races of mankind, white, black, brown, and yellow.

Israel's, and World Jewry's, political outlook is world rule in the material sense. It is an international nation. It is this, and nothing else, which gives significance to all its financial, educational, propagandist, and revolutionary programmes throughout the world.

It is they who have originated, spearheaded, and conducted the 24-hour-a-day, 365-day-a-year, and 40-year-long, grinding assault on the racial backbone of White South Africa, which is today culminating in the total and completely artificially-contrived onslaught on South Africa today.

IN A RACIAL WAR

What Western man still has to learn, and learn fast, is, firstly, that Zionism is racism pure and simple, and, secondly, that wherever Western man happens to be, he is in a RACIAL WAR—and not a "class" or national confrontation—with the forces of world Zionism, which teach not only their own "racial superiority," but whose aim is control and dominion over all the other races of mankind.

The time is long overdue for the whole question of Israel, Judaism, Zionism, the Torah, the Talmud, "anti-Semitism," the story of the "Six Million,"—and the whole matter of Jewish ethnocentrism—to be opened up to free discussion and enquiry. And to do this in just the same way that Western man's customs, his traditions, his racism, his nationalism, and his Christian faith, have since the end of World War II been subjected to the fierce and unremitting glare of public scrutiny and attack by the Zionists themselves.

COMMITTING SUICIDE

America and the West—and South Africa—are in decline, their energies being used to further exterior causes which are not their own. In fact, they are busy committing racial and national suicide. And it is going to take super courage on the part of men of the West to think these facts through and take public positions on them.

For anyone who has studied the background, origins, and motives of the world-wide campaigns against "racism" and "racial discrimination"—and FOR racial equality—will know that if domestic and foreign policies are based on such inversions and travesties of the truth, then little hope remains for the survival of the White man, let alone for any stability or peace in Southern Africa or in the world of the future.

Man's trail is littered with the wrecks of dead civilisations and

dotted with the graves of promising peoples stricken by an untimely end, through racial integration and impoverishment.

State President Pieter Willem Botha's road—and that of his "reformist" government—is straight down that trail of racial and national suicide. □

Survival manual for the White race

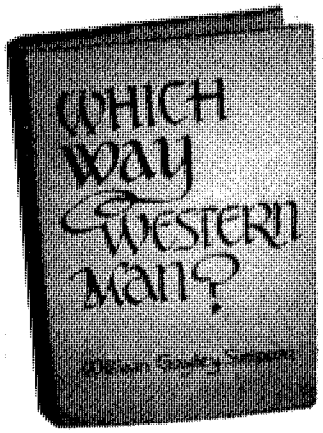

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

Does the West have the will to survive?

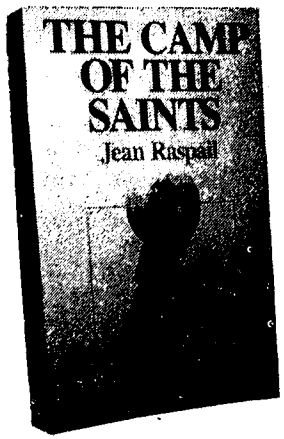

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy send $8.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

ness techniques that initially induce calmness by giving the mind something simple to deal with and focusing awareness. The continued use brings on a feeling of elation and eventually hallucination. The result is the reduction of thought and eventually, if used long enough, the cessation of all thought and withdrawal from everyone and everything except that which the controllers direct. The takeover is then complete. It is important to be aware that when members or participants are instructed to use "thought-stopping" techniques, they are told that they will benefit by so doing: they will become "better soldiers" or "find enlightenment."

There are three primary techniques used for thought stopping. The first is *Marching:* the thump, thump, thump beat literally generates self-hypnosis and thus great susceptibility to suggestion.

The second thought stopping technique is *Meditation.* If you spend an hour to an hour and a half a day in meditation, after a few weeks, there is a great probability that you will not return to full beta consciousness. You will remain in a fixed state of alpha for as long as you continue to meditate. I'm not saying this is bad—if you do it yourself. It may be very beneficial. But it is a fact that you are causing your mind to go flat. I've worked with meditators on an EEG machine and the results are conclusive: the more you meditate, the flatter your mind becomes until, eventually and especially if used to excess or in combination with decognition, all thought ceases. Some spiritual groups see this as nirvana—which is bullshit. It is simply a predictable physiological result. And if heaven on earth is non-thinking and non-involvement, I really question why we are here.

The third thought-stopping technique is *Chanting*, and often chanting in meditation. "Speaking in tongues" could also be included in this category.

All three-stopping techniques produce an altered state of consciousness. This may be very good if *you* are controlling the process, for you also control the input. I personally use at least one self-hypnosis programming session every day and I know how beneficial it is for me. But you need to know if you use these techniques to the degree of remaining continually in alpha that, although you'll be very mellow, you'll also be more suggestible.

True Believers & Mass Movements

Before ending this section on conversion, I want to talk about the people who are most susceptible to it and about Mass Movements. I am convinced that at least a third of the population is what Eric Hoffer calls "true believers." They are joiners and followers . . . people who want to give away their power. They look for answers, meaning, and enlightenment outside themselves.

Hoffer, who wrote *The True Believer*, a classic on mass movements, says, "true believers are not intent on bolstering and advancing a cherished self, but are those craving to be rid of unwanted self. They are followers, not because of a desire for self-advancement, but because it can satisfy their passion for self-renunciation!" Hoffer also says that true believers "are eternally incomplete and eternally insecure"!

I know this from my own experience. In my years of communicating concepts and conducting trainings, I have run into them again and again. All I can do is attempt to show them that the only thing to seek is the True Self within. Their personal answers are to be found there and there alone. I communicate that the basics of spirituality are self-responsibility and self-actualization. But most of the true believers just tell me that I'm not spiritual and go looking for someone who will give them the dogma and structure they desire.

Never underestimate the potential danger of these people. They can easily be moulded into fanatics who will gladly work and die for their holy cause. It is a substitute for their lost faith in themselves and offers them as a substitute for individual hope. The Moral Majority is made up of true believers. All cults are composed of true believers. You'll find them in politics, churches, businesses, and social cause groups. They are the fanatics in these organizations.

Mass Movements will usually have a charismatic leader. The followers want to convert others to their way of living or impose a new way of life—if necessary, by legislating laws forcing others to their view, as evidenced by the activities of the Moral Majority. This means enforcement by guns or punishment, for that is the bottomline in law enforcement.

A common hatred, enemy, or devil is essential to the success of a mass movement. The Born-Again Christians have Satan himself, but that isn't enough—they've added the occult, the New Age thinkers and, lately, all those who oppose their

integration of church and politics, as evidenced in their political reelection campaigns against those who oppose their views. In revolutions, the devil is usually the ruling power or aristocracy. Some human-potential movements are far too clever to ask their graduates to join anything, thus labeling themselves as a cult—but, if you look closely, you'll find that their devil is anyone and everyone who hasn't taken their training.

There are mass movements without devils but they seldom attain major status. The True Believers are mentally unbalanced or insecure people, or those without hope or friends. People don't look for allies when they love, but they do when they hate or become obsessed with a cause. And those who desire a new life and a new order feel the old ways must be eliminated before the new order can be built.

Persuasion Techniques

Persuasion isn't technically brainwashing but it is the manipulation of the human mind by another individual, without the manipulated party being aware what caused his opinion shift. I only have time to very basically introduce you to a few of the thousands of techniques in use today, but the basis of persuasion is always to access your *right brain*. The left half of your brain is analytical and rational. The right side is creative and imaginative. That is overly simplified but it makes my point. So, the idea is to distract the left brain and keep it busy. Ideally, the persuader generates an eyes-open altered state of consciousness, causing you to shift from beta awarens into alpha; this can be measured on an EEG machine.

First, let me give you an example of distracting the left brain. Politicians use these powerful techniques all the time; lawyers use many variations which, I've been told, they call "tightening the noose."

Assume for a moment that you are watching a politician give a speech. First, he might generate what is called a *"yes set."* These are statements that will cause listeners to agree; they might even unknowingly nod their heads in agreement. Next come the *truisms*. These are usually facts that could be debated but, once the politician has his audience agreeing, the odds are in the politician's favor that the audience won't stop to think for themselves, thus continuing to agree. Last comes the *suggestion*. This is what the politician wants you to do and, since you have been agreeing all along, you could be persuaded

to accept the suggestion. Now, if you'll listen closely to my political speech, you'll find that the first three are the "yes set," the next three are truisms and the last is the suggestion.

"Ladies and gentlemen: are you angry about high food prices? Are you tired of astronomical gas prices? Are you sick of out-of-control inflation? Well, you know the Other Party allowed 18 percent inflation last year; you know crime has increased 50 percent nationwide in the last 12 months, and you know your paycheck hardly covers your expenses any more. Well, the answer to resolving these problems is to elect me, John Jones, to the U.S. Senate."

And I think you've heard all that before. But you might also watch for what are called Imbedded Commands. As an example: On key words, the speaker would make a gesture with his left hand, which research has shown is more apt to access your right brain. Today's media-oriented politicians and spellbinders are often carefully trained by a whole new breed of specialist who are using every trick in the book—both old and new—to manipulate you into accepting their candidate.

The concepts and techniques of Neuro-Linguistics are so heavily protected that I found out the hard way that to even talk about them publicly or in print results in threatened legal action. Yet Neuro-Linguistic training is readily available to anyone willing to devote the time and pay the price. It is some of the most subtle and powerful manipulation I have yet been exposed to. A good friend who recently attended a two-week seminar on Neuro-Linguistics found that many of those she talked to during the breaks were government people.

Another technique that I'm just learning about is unbelievably slippery; it is called an *Interspersal Technique* and the idea is to say one thing with words but plant a subconscious impression of something else in the minds of the listeners and/or watchers.

Let me give you an example: Assume you are watching a television commentator make the following statement: *Senator Johnson* is assisting local authorities to clear up the stupid mistakes of companies contributing to the nuclear waste problems." It sounds like a statement of fact, but, if the speaker emphasizes the right word, and especially if he makes the proper hand gestures on the key words, you could be left with the subconscious impression that Senator Johnson is stupid. That was the subliminal goal of the statement and the speaker

cannot be called to account for anything.

Persuasion techniques are also frequently used on a much smaller scale with just as much effectiveness. The insurance salesman knows his pitch is likely to be much more effective if he can get you to visualize something in your mind. This is right-brain communication. For instance, he might pause in his conversation, look slowly around your livingroom and say, "Can you just imagine this beautiful home burning to the ground?" Of course you can! It is one of your unconscious fears and, when he forces you to visualize it, you are more likely to be manipulated into signing his insurance policy.

The Hare Krishnas, operating in every airport, use what I call *shock and confusion* techniques to distract the left brain and communicate directly with the right brain. While waiting for a plane, I once watched one operate for over an hour. He had a technique of almost jumping in front of someone. Initially, his voice was loud then dropped as he made his pitch to take a book and contribute money to the cause. Usually, when people are shocked, they immediately withdraw. In this case they were shocked by the strange appearance, sudden materialization and loud voice of the Hare Krishna devotee. In other words, the people went into an alpha state for security because they didn't want to confront the reality before them. In alpha, they were highly suggestible so they responded to the suggestion of taking the book; the moment they took the book, they felt guilty and responded to the second suggestion: give money. We are all conditioned that if someone gives us something, we have to give them something in return—in that case, it was money. While watching this hustler, I was close enough to notice that many of the people he stopped exhibited an outward sign of alpha—their eyes were actually dilated.

Subliminal Programming

Subliminals are hidden suggestions that only your subconscious perceives. They can be audio, hidden behind music, or visual, airbrushed into a picture, flashed on a screen so fast that you don't consciously see them, or cleverly incorporated into a picture or design.

Most audio subliminal reprogramming tapes offer verbal suggestions recorded at a low volume. I question the efficacy of this technique—if subliminals are not perceptible, they cannot

be effective, and subliminals recorded below the audible threshold are therefore useless. The oldest audio subliminal technique uses a voice that follows the volume of the music so subliminals are impossible to detect without a parametric equalizer. But this technique is patented and, when I wanted to develop my own line of subliminal audiocassettes, negotiations with the patent holder proved to be unsatisfactory. My attorney obtained copies of the patents which I gave to some talented Hollywood sound engineers, asking them to create a new technique. They found a way to psycho-acoustically modify and synthesize the suggestions so that they are projected in the same chord and frequency as the music, thus giving them the effect of being part of the music. But we found that in using this technique, there is no way to reduce various frequencies to detect the subliminals. In other words, although the suggestions are being heard by the subconscious mind, they cannot be monitored with even the most sophisticated equipment.

If we were able to come up with this technique as easily as we did, I can only imagine how sophisticated the technology has become, with unlimited government or advertising funding. And I shudder to think about the propaganda and commercial manipulation that we are exposed to on a daily basis. There is simply no way to know what is behind the music you hear. It may even be possible to hide a second voice behind the voice to which you are listening.

The series by Wilson Bryan Key, Ph.D., on subliminals in advertising and political campaigns well documents the misuse in many areas, especially printed advertising in newspapers, magazines, and posters.

The big question about subliminals is: do they work? And I guarantee you they do. Not only from the response of those who have used my tapes, but from the results of such programs as the subliminals behind the music in department stores. Supposedly, the only message is instructions to not steal: one East Coast department store chain reported a 37 percent reduction in thefts in the first nine months of testing.

A 1984 article in the technical newsletter, *Brain-Mind Bulletin*, states that as much as 99 percent of our cognitive activity may be "non-conscious," according to the director of the Laboratory for Cognitive Psychophysiology at the University of Illinois. The lengthy report ends with the statement, "these findings support the use of subliminal approaches such as taped suggestions for weight loss and the therapeutic use of

hypnosis and Neuro-Linguistic Programming."

Mass Misuse

I could relate many stories that support subliminal programming, but I'd rather use my time to make you aware of even more subtle uses of such programming.

I have personally experienced sitting in a Los Angeles auditorium with over ten thousand people who were gathered to listen to a current charismatic figure. Twenty minutes after entering the auditorium, I became aware that I was going in and out of an altered state. Those accompanying me experienced the same thing. Since it is our business, we were aware of what was happening, but those around us were not. By careful observation, what appeared to be spontaneous demonstrations were, in fact, artful manipulations. The only way I could figure that the eyes-open trance had been induced was that a 6- to 7-cycle-per-second vibration was being piped into the room behind the air conditioner sound. That particular vibration generates alpha, which would render the audience highly susceptible. Ten to 25 percent of the population is capable of a somnambulistic level of altered states of consciousness; for these people, the suggestions of the speaker, if non-threatening, could potentially be accepted as "commands."

Vibrato

This leads to the mention of *vibrato*. Vibrato is the tremulous effect imparted in some vocal or instrumental music, and the cyle-per-second range causes people to go into an altered state of consciousness. At one period of English history, singers whose voices contained pronounced vibrato were not allowed to perform publicly because listeners would go into an altered state and have fantasies, often sexual in nature.

People who attend opera or enjoy listening to singers like Mario Lanza are familiar with this altered state induced by the performers.

ELFs

Now, let's carry this awareness a little farther. There are also inaudible ELFs (extra-low frequency waves). These are electromagnetic in nature. One of the primary uses of ELFs is to

communicate with our submarines. Dr. Andrija Puharich, a highly respected researcher, in an attempt to warn U.S. officials about Russian use of ELFs, set up an experiment. Volunteers were wired so their brain waves could be measured on an EEG. They were sealed in a metal room that could not be penetrated by a normal signal.

Puharich then beamed ELF waves at the volunteers. ELFs go right through the earth and, of course, right through metal walls. Those inside couldn't know if the signal was or was not being sent. And Puharich watched the reactions on the technical equipment: 30 percent of those inside the room were taken over by the ELF signal in six to ten seconds.

When I say "taken over," I mean that their behavior followed the changes anticipated at very precise frequencies. Waves below 6 cycles per second caused the subjects to become very emotionally upset, and even disrupted bodily functions. At 8.2 cycles, they felt very high . . . an elevated feeling, as though they had been in masterful meditation, learned over a period of years. Eleven to 11.3 cycles induced waves of depressed agitation leading to riotous behavior.

The Neurophone

Dr. Patrick Flanagan is a personal friend of mine. In the early 1960s, as a teenager, Pat was listed as one of the top scientists in the world by *Life* magazine. Among his many inventions was a device he called the Neurophone—an electronic instrument that can successfully program suggestions directly through contact with the skin. When he attempted to patent the device, the government demanded that he prove it worked. When he did, the Natonal Security Agency confiscated the neurophone. It took Pat two years of legal battle to get his invention back.

In using the device, you don't hear or see a thing; it is applied to the skin, which Pat claims is the source of special senses. The skin contains more sensors for heat, touch, pain, vibration, and electrical fields than any other part of the human anatomy.

In one of his recent tests, Pat conducted two identical seminars for a military audience—one seminar one night and one the next night, because the size of the room was not large enough to accommodate all of them at one time. When the first group proved to be very cool and unwilling to respond, Patrick spent the next day making a special tape to play at the second seminar. The tape instructed the audience to be extremely warm and responsive and for their hands to become "tingly." The tape was played through the neurophone, which was connected to a wire he placed along the ceiling of the room. There were no speakers, so no sound could be heard, yet the message was successfully transmitted from that wire directly into the brains of the audience. They were warm and receptive, their hands tingled and they responded, according to programming, in other ways that I cannot mention here.

The more we find out about how human beings work through today's highly advanced technological research, the more we learn to control human beings. And what probably scares me the most is that the medium for takeover is already in place! The television set in your livingroom and bedroom is doing a lot more than just entertaining you.

Before I continue, let me point out something else about an altered state of consciousness. When you go into an altered state, you transfer into right brain, which results in the internal release of the body's own opiates: enkephalins and Beta-endorphins, chemically almost identical to opium. In other words, it feels good . . . and you want to come back for more.

Recent tests by researcher Herbert Krugman showed that, while viewers were watching TV, right-brain activity outnumbered left-brain activity by a ratio of two to one. Put more simply, the viewers were in an altered state . . . in trance more often than not. They were getting their Beta-endorphin "fix."

To measure attention spans, psychophysiologist Thomas Mulholland of the Veterans Hospital in Bedford, Massachusetts, attached young viewers to an EEG machine that was wired to shut the TV set off whenever the children's brains produced a majority of alpha waves. Although the children were told to concentrate, only a few could keep the set on for more than 30 seconds!

Most viewers are already hypnotized. To deepen the trance is easy. One simple way is to place a blank, black frame every 32 frames in the film that is being projected. This creates a 45-beat-per-minute pulsation perceived only by the subconscious mind—the ideal pace to generate deep hypnosis.

The commercials or suggestions presented following this alpha-inducing broadcast are much more likely to be accepted by the viewer. The high percentage of the viewing audience that has somnambulistic-depth ability could very well accept the suggestions as commands—as long as those commands did not

ask the viewer to do something contrary to his morals, religion, or self-preservation.

The medium for takeover is here. By the age of 16, children have spent 10,000 to 15,000 hours watching television—that is more time than they spend in school! In the average home, the TV set is on for six hours and 44 minutes per day—an increase of nine minutes from last year and three times the average rate of increase during the 1970s.

It obviously isn't getting better . . . we are rapidly moving into an alpha-level world—very possibly the Orwellian world of *1984*—placid, glassy-eyed, and responding obediently to instructions.

A research project by Jacob Jacoby, a Purdue University psychologist, found that of 2,700 people tested, 90 percent misunderstood even such simple viewing fare as commercials and "Barnaby Jones." Only minutes after watching, the typical viewer missed 23 to 36 percent of the questions about what he or she had seen. Of course they did—they were going in and out of trance! If you go into a deep trance, you must be instructed to remember—otherwise you automatically forget.

I have just touched the tip of the iceberg. When you start to combine subliminal messages behind the music, subliminal visuals projected on the screen, hypnotically produced visual effects, sustained musical beats at a trance-inducing pace . . . you have extremely effective brainwashing. Every hour that you spend watching the TV set you become more conditioned. And, in case you thought there was a law against any of these things, guess again. There isn't! There are a lot of powerful people who obviously prefer things exactly the way they are. Maybe they have plans for? □

Additional copies of *The Battle For Your Mind* $1.50 plus postage
No. 02009 , LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES—NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

The problem is that all this cash flow is to no avail for, according to many economic experts, such arrangements make the situation even more complicated. One thing, however, is quite clear: Israel is not the 51st state of the United States of America, as some would like to think; rather, the US Congress is one of the occupied areas of Israel. □

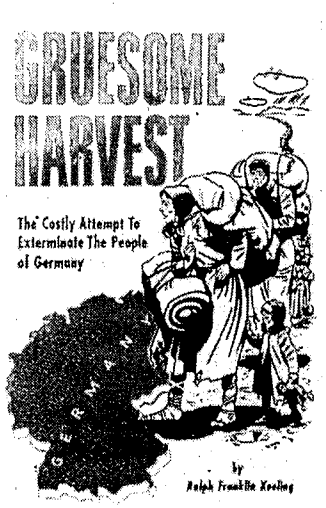

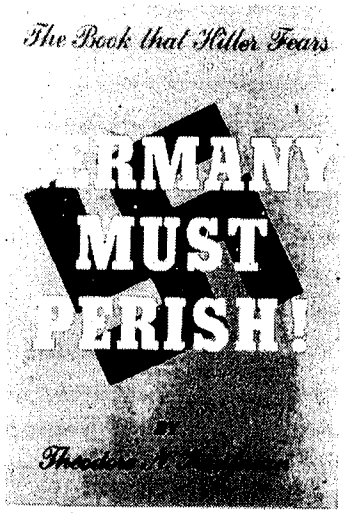

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00 ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES—NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

JULIA PASTRANA: Deformed Freak or Half-Ape?

by
Allan Callahan

Long-time readers of various racialist publications may recall the case of Julia Pastrana, whose photo has appeared from time to time, along with brief accounts of her life. She was said to be half-ape and half-human, born when some 19th century Mexican scientists decided to see if ape and human could mate. Using sperm from a negro, so the story goes, they impregnated a female ape, and the result was a horrible looking offspring whose ape-like characteristics outweighed her human ones. Cared for by the Catholic Church, she has been dead now for over one hundred and twenty five years.

Strange as this case may seem, it could be far from unique. Professor Charles Carroll has quoted many authorities who state that sexual couplings of negroes and apes have been fruitful, and the October 1964 issue of *Battle Cry* magazine carried an article by Dr. Winton Frayle in which he claimed that African negresses have bred successfully with apes.

Details of these matings would be of some interest to the public, but it appears that the case of Julia Pastrana was the only one that ever made any splash. However, even here, the information is sketchy. The three photos I have seen of her are all the same, and are copies of one in possession of the Anthropological Institute of London. Of course, information on matings between apes and humans would be distasteful to many people, especially to egalitarians, if it should be proven that only couplings between apes and blacks are likely to produce offspring.

Having long been curious about Julia Pastrana, I was pleased to finally come upon a book which devoted a chapter to her. The title is *Very Special People*, by Frederick Drimmer, first published in 1973 by Bantam Books.

The first thing I turned to was the part devoted to her, and I was not surprised to see that Drimmer avoided any details of her birth. He did, however, tell quite a bit about her life as an adult.

Julia Pastrana was born in 1832, and grew to a height of only four and a half feet. Most of her face was covered with a thick growth of black hair, and her arms were also very hairy. Her ears were large, the nose wide, and the chin prognathous. Her lips were large, the teeth irregular, the whole appearance decidedly apelike. Taken in tow by a showman named Lent, she left Mexico and traveled around the world with him, making him a wealthy man. She was taught to sing Mexican songs, and to dance.

Author Drimmer mentions that "strange stories were told about Julia," and that those who viewed her "often whispered to each other that she could not be completely human." Lent, ever the sagacious showman, saw to it that the public did not see very much of her off the stage, assuming that too much exposure would erode her novelty value and cut down on the gate receipts.

Julia was curious about the world, loved to read, and could speak three languages. Francis T. Buckland, the Englishman who wrote *Curiosities of Natural History*, saw her when she was being exhibited on Regent Street, London, in 1857, and spoke with her. He described her features as "simply hideous," but admired her figure, and did not believe she was half-ape. Instead, he felt that she was "simply a deformed Mexican Indian woman."

Julia was pulling in a lot of money, and rumors began to circulate that other showmen were trying to win her away from Lent; so, probably to keep his hold on her, he proposed marriage, which she really accepted.

In time, Julia was expecting, and was on tour in Moscow when she felt the first birth pangs. She hoped for a normal child, who would resemble his father, and was said to be hardly able to wait to get her first look at the baby, which turned out to be a boy. But when the great moment came and the midwife held him out to her, she saw, instead, a carbon-copy of herself, insofar as looks and skin color were concerned, and he was also covered with hair. The baby died within thirty-six hours.

Soon afterward Julia herself died, some thought of shock, or a broken heart. This was in 1860, when she was twenty-eight years old.

Author Drimmer said that "Nature played Julia Pastrana false," but maybe it was not false at all. If she was, as Buckland believed, "simply a deformed Mexican Indian woman," then the odds in favor of her giving birth to a normal child were good. On the other hand, if she was indeed half-ape and half-negro, then her offspring would most certainly exhibit strong ape-like

characteristics. This is because the most primitive genes are dominant. Thus ape genes are dominant over negro genes, and negro genes are dominant over white genes. There is no way that the baby could have resembled Lent, the father who, I assume, was a white man, although his race was not given.

I am not in a position, personally, to make any positive pronouncements on the genetic makeup of Julia Pastrana; I can only point out what the evidence—especially the birth of her baby—seems to suggest.

Draw your own conclusions.

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

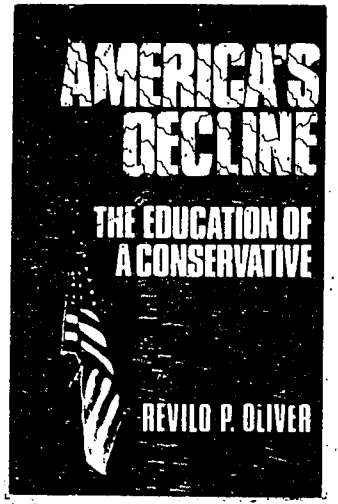

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

ADOLF HITLER

A SHORT SKETCH OF HIS LIFE

Philipp Bouhler — page 7

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS
by Professor Revilo P. Oliver:
Bizarre Identy, page 1
The Ghetto-Folk, page 4
Making News, page 6
BOOK REVIEW
by Professor Revilo P. Oliver
THE LATE, GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE
page 55

VOL. 13 — NO. 8 APRIL 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

BIZARRE IDENTITY

I have always felt sympathetic toward the "British Israel" and "Identity" cultists, who are trying so hard to salvage Christianity and make it safe for our race, and I have often wished their doctrine could be made at least superficially plausible. I hope I am not indirectly responsible for their latest divagation.

I have mentioned several times, most recently in *Liberty Bell,* September 1984, pp. 49f., the Jewish scripture that is twice cited in the "Old Testament" as the authority for stories told in it. It is commonly known as the "Book of Jasher," because that is the way in which the title was translated in the King James version. The actual title is SPR H YŠR, which means "The Truthful Book" or "The Honest Man's Book" or even "The Book of Honest Men," corresponding to the translation of the title in the Vulgate, *Liber iustorum.* It was translated into English as early as 1839, but is still little known in Christian circles. For example, the *Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church* (1958 and frequently reprinted) makes no mention of "Jasher," perhaps because it might be embarrassing. I was therefore astonished to see "Jasher" quoted as proof of old Yahweh's methods in a little publication called *Identity.*

Chapter 75 of the "Book of Jasher" recounts the sad fate of the sons of Joseph's son, Ephraim. Now Ephraim must have been a man of prodigious philoprogenitive zeal and vigor, for he had thirty thousand sons. There must have been some females, too, but they aren't worth mentioning. And every one of those sons was a superman: one of them alone could overcome a thousand ordinary men, and two of them could rout an army of ten thousand. They were Jews at heart, however, for their faith was only in gold and silver, which can buy anything and anybody, and so the thirty thousand didn't even take a lunch with them when they set out from Egypt to invade Canaan, as they did, even though Yahweh hadn't yet given Moses the high sign

that it was time to fleece the stupid Egyptians and run off with the loot to Canaan to start robbing and butchering the natives there.

After the valiant sons of Ephraim had crossed the Sinai Peninsula, they had to pass through Philistia to get to Canaan. When the Philistines refused to sell them mutton, they tried to take the flocks of the shepherds by force. That angered the Philistines, and, although the sons of Ephraim were, as I have said, wonderfully tough, they lost the battle because old Yahweh, peeved because they had set out without his permission, wouldn't help them. The Philistines, in fact, slew 29,990 of those super-Yids, and only ten of them escaped and ran home to Egypt with the dolorous tidings.

Such is the story in the "Book of Jasher," which the editor of *Identity* quotes *in extenso*. He quotes it to teach us that we must not become impatient because old Yahweh doesn't clean up the stinking mess we have made of what was once our country. Yahweh doesn't want to do it yet, and if we try to do it ourselves without waiting for a nod from the boss, we will fare no better than did Ephraim's thirty thousand bully-boys. Well, any warning against rashly premature action is good, but the editor tells us that those nice Israelite freebooters were our Aryan ancestors, and the Philistines were their wicked enemies.

That proposition leaves one dizzy for a few minutes, because the Philistines, who occupied the southern part of Palestine (which was named for them), including what is now called "the Gaza strip" (since Gaza, one of their cities, has retained its ancient name), were indubitably an Aryan people and probably were descendants of a contingent of the "Peoples of the Sea" who invaded Egypt in the twelfth century B.C., and therefore were not only Aryan but Nordic. The comparatively gracile Semites of Canaan remembered the Philistines as tall, stalwart men, and that must have been the source of the Jewish legend that the Philistines were descended from the giants who were born of miscegenation between the angelic "sons of God" and human females.

Since it is historically and ethnologically certain that the Philistines, who, according to the "Book of Jasher," refused to be robbed of their property and slew 29,990 sons of Ephraim, belonged to the race of our ancestors and so were our kinsmen, the editor of *Identity* could have drawn a cogent moral lesson from that story: it teaches us Aryans how to deal with Jews who invade our country. But, by inverting everything, the

editor missed the point. What is it about Christianity that turns men's minds topsy-turvy?

The editor quoted Chapter 75, and it's a pity he didn't read on to Chapter 77, in which he would have found a delicious variation on the "holocaust" stories the Jews habitually tell gullible *goyim*. As all good Christians know from their Holy Book, when God's Chosen were being cruelly oppressed by those awful Egyptians, they were forced to work and couldn't batten on the natives with usury and fraud. They were forced, in fact, to make bricks. From the "Book of Jasher" you will learn the heart-rending detail that when Jews did not meet their quota of bricks for the day, those Egyptian "Nazis" ruthlessly tore sweet little Yids from their mothers' arms and compelled the weeping fathers to take mortar and cement the children into the wall in lieu of bricks. Surely you will be unable to contain your tears when you think how those poor, oppressed Jews must have suffered when they heard some of the bricks in the wall yell "papa!" day after day. Why, seeing their darling children used as building blocks must have been as agonizing as seeing their mommers and poppers and *schwestern* and *broodern* stuffed into the gas chambers and ovens! Oh, those awful, awful "Nazis" in Egypt!

I need not tell you that that story is as plausible as the currently famous "Holocaust," although the Congress that festers in Washington hasn't yet appropriated $100,000,000 of your money for a Memorial to the victims of "Nazism" in Egypt. That's because no Jew has thought of telling them to do so. If you are one of those horrid people who disbelieve the Holohoax because you know a little something about chemistry and physiology, you may consult an architect to ascertain whether the use of Jewish tykes as building blocks in a wall might not impair its solidity and stability. And if you learn that bricks are better than brats for construction work, you may doubt the historical accuracy of the "Book of Jasher" and decide that God's Own were just telling another fib.

You may be right, but if you venture into the wilds of Canada, you had better not express your doubts. As Messrs. Zündel and Keegstra discovered to their sorrow, the pious Anglo-Saxons of Canada worship the Sheenies who have bankrupted their country and filled the streets of their cities with swarms of anthropoid vermin from Africa and Asia, and they have Soviet-style courts to deal with White men who dare to disbelieve whatever they are told by Yahweh's lieutenants on

earth. The Royal Mounted Police keep watch at the borders to confiscate books that might make Canadians think thoughts that are not Kosher, and there's no telling what they might not do to you, if they suspect you are an infidel and might say something that would make a Jew frown at them. Be circumspect or, better yet, stay out of Canada.

* * *

THE GHETTO-FOLK

God's People whine about being persecuted as automatically as a mosquito whines about your ear before he alights to suck your blood. Whenever the Middle Ages are mentioned, we are told how the bigoted Europeans cruelly confined the righteous Jews to those awful ghettos. The truth of the matter is that the Master Race is like bees, which as individuals fly far afield, but return to hives in which they instinctively huddle together, seeking in common a warmth they do not have singly. That is why Jews always set up ghettos for themselves wherever they are sufficiently numerous to indulge their antipathy to *goyim*.

In Mediaeval cities in which the Jews had planted large colonies, they took over part of the city for their ghetto, in which they brought together and displayed to each other their accumulated wealth and could swarm without being observed by the population on which they were parasitic. The opulence of the ghettos was naturally combined with the squalor and filth in which the race seems at home.

In ancient Alexandria, the New York of the Classical world, the Jews appropriated a quarter of the city for themselves as a ghetto into which no *goy* would want to enter, and from which they issued in swarms to harass the Greek and Hellenized populations and push them around, because, the Righteous Ones said, old Yahweh objected to such wicked things as gymnastic contests and theatrical performances. And whenever the civilized people resented their pests, the Yids ran yammering to the Roman governor, lamenting how unjustly they were persecuted.

In the land the Jews have taken from the Semites in Palestine, they, instead of establishing families and homes, as Aryans would do, swarm into kibbutzim, in which they all huddle together and crawl over each other, like bees in a hive, and enjoy their common vulgarity and filth.

In their North American colony, as the honest Jew, Samuel

Roth, admits in *Jews Must Live* (partial reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications), the Jews set up their own clubs and districts, in which no self-respecting *goy* would want to be seen, but when they hear that the despised White Americans have dared to have a club or village from which God's Own are excluded, the Jews, screaming they are persecuted, push their way in and take over until they have succeeded in stinking the place up so that *goyim* abandon it, whereupon they return to their own exclusive lairs and "togetherness."

And now the Jews are making progress toward establishing real, officially defined and recognized ghettos for themselves in what used to be our country. They are fencing off districts in cities in which they have acquired the land and houses. See the Los Angeles area *Daily News*, 11 May 1985.

The proto-ghettos are called *'erubim* and for the time being will be fenced off by "heavy-duty fishing lines" strung around the occupied area on the lamp posts provided by the *goyim*. The effect of the boundary thus fixed will be to make the delimited area a holy enclave in which the Jews will be as much at home as inside their own houses. It will become a huge kibbutz, covering acres and square miles, and, needless to say, *goyim* who had the hardihood to remain in homes they didn't abandon when the Jewish influx started, had better remove their offensive presence from the communal home of their betters.

The Jews say they need to convert the entire district into a communal "home" because only thus can they avoid the inconveniences their god imposes on them on Saturday, the Sabbath. When Jews have to live like the nasty Aryans, who have only their house as a home, Yahweh's surveillance of his Chosen on their Holy Day can be quite a burden, they say. If, for example, he saw a Jew carrying an umbrella out in the rain, he would have a fit, just as he would, if he caught sight of house keys in the pocket of a Jew who is out of doors. But when the whole district is made into a ghetto (*'erub*), the Jew with the umbrella or keys in his pocket is deemed to be still inside his home, and old Yahweh either doesn't know the difference or doesn't care.

That, the Jews say, is why they already have more than 300 *'erubim* spotted through this hapless nation, and are now setting up an *'erub* of eleven square miles in the vicinity of Los Angeles, appropriating to themselves parts of the suburbs of Van Nuys, Sherman Oaks, and North Hollywood. The new holy

land will supplement the now crowded *'erubim* near Los Angeles, one of which takes in parts of Fairfax and Hancock Park, while the other encloses parts of the Beverly Hills and Rancho Park.

As a rabbi candidly told the press, "Enclosing the area [with a fishing line] makes it a private domain in a sense. It's like a symbolic wall around a city." Eventually, of course, the symbolic wall can be replaced with a real one, as in most of the Mediaeval ghettos, and policemen can be stationed at the gates to make sure that none of the Jews' dogs and cattle, whether Americans or of some other lowly race, get in and see how God's People huddle together when not out fleecing or bleeding their subjects or just having fun, kicking them around.

The Jewish flag will naturally be flown from the synagogues in the sacred enclaves. And old Yahweh will chuckle with satisfaction as he floats on a cloud above the ghetto, keeping his eye on the superior beings he chose to own the world.

* * *

MAKING NEWS

The *Skeptical Inquirer* for Winter 1985-86 contains an article by a physicist, Lawrence Cranberg, who comments on the mischievous activity of the Associated Press in promoting such blatant hoaxes as the "Bermuda Triangle" and the *Poltergeist* created by an adolescent female in Columbus, Ohio. He reminds us *obiter* of one of the journalistic triumphs of the Associated Press. Newspapers subscribing to that press service in 1961 presented their readers with a detailed account of a conference between Dag Hammarskjöld, a Swedish twerp who was Secretary General of a circus called "United Nations," and Moses Tshombe, an educated Bantu who served as front man for the Belgians who were trying to preserve a semblance of civilization in the part of the Congo known as Katanga. What made the Associated Press's report so remarkable was the fact that Hammarskjöld had been killed on his way to that conference. I understand that as a result of that *contretemps*, reporters were admonished not to put propaganda on the wire before they have made certain that the event about which they lie has actually taken place. □

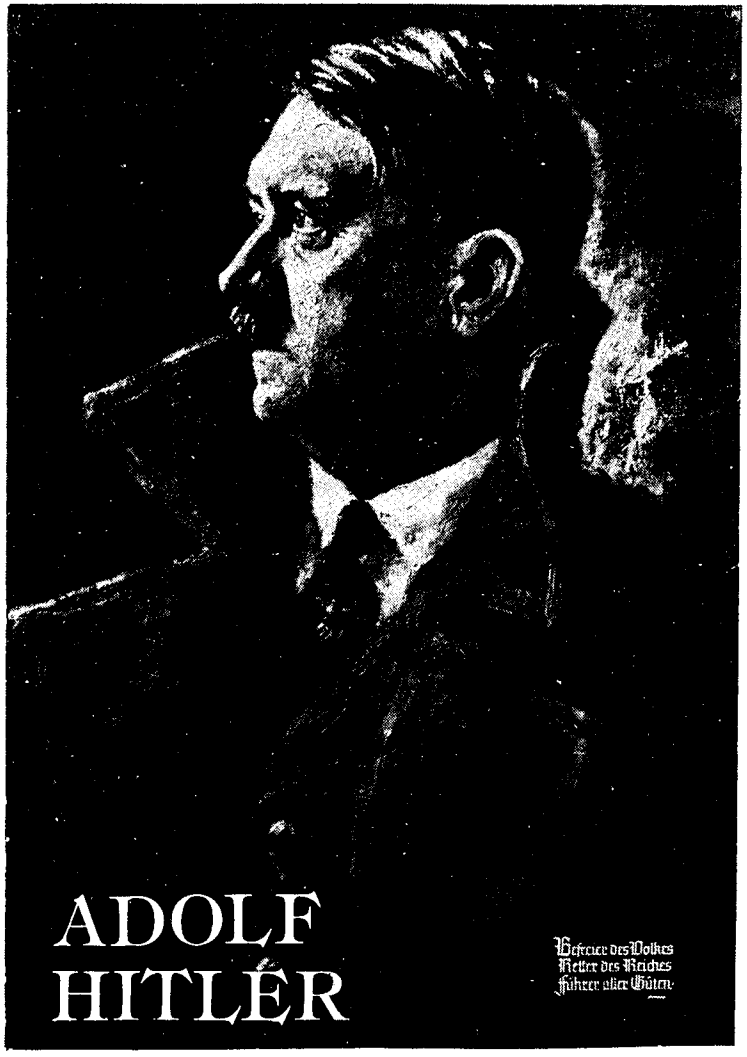

A Short Sketch Of His Life

PHILIPP BOUHLER

20 APRIL 1986
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Re-published 20 April 1986 by,
and additional copies available from,
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Printed in the United States of America

ADOLF HITLER was born on April, 20, 1889, at Braunau in Upper Austria, close to the Bavarian frontier. Because it is situated on the frontier that divides two branches of the German people, Hitler has spoken of Braunau as representing for him "The Symbol of a Great Task," namely, that of uniting all Germans in one State. His father, who was the son of poor peasants from the forest district, had worked himself up through his own study and perseverance until he became a civil servant. At the time that Adolf was born his father was Customs Officer at Braunau. Being proud of his own achievement and the status he had reached, his dearest desire was that his son should also enter the civil service; but the son was entirely opposed to this idea. He would be an artist.

When he was thirteen years old, Hitler lost his father and four years later his mother died so that he found himself alone in the world at the age of seventeen. He had attended the primary school and subsequently the grammar school at Linz; but poverty forced him to give up his studies and earn his living. He went to Vienna with the intention of studying to be an architect but he had to work for his livelihood as a manual laborer at the building trade, where he mixed the mortar and served the carpenters and bricklayers. Later on he earned a daily pittance as an architectural draftsman. Having to depend entirely on himself, he experienced in his own person from his earliest years what poverty, hunger, and privation meant. And so he shared the daily fate of the workers, the "proletariat," in the building trade, and felt where the shoe pinched. Thus it came about that he began to think in terms of social reform during his early years.

He busied himself with the political questions of the day. In this study he was influenced by the personality of Schoenerer, the leader of the Pan-German Austrians, and Lueger, who was the Vienna mayor and founder of the Christian-Social Party. Hitler conceived a great admiration for these two men. He made an exhaustive study of the teachings of Karl Marx, and here

Hitler in his cell at Fortress Landsberg—1924

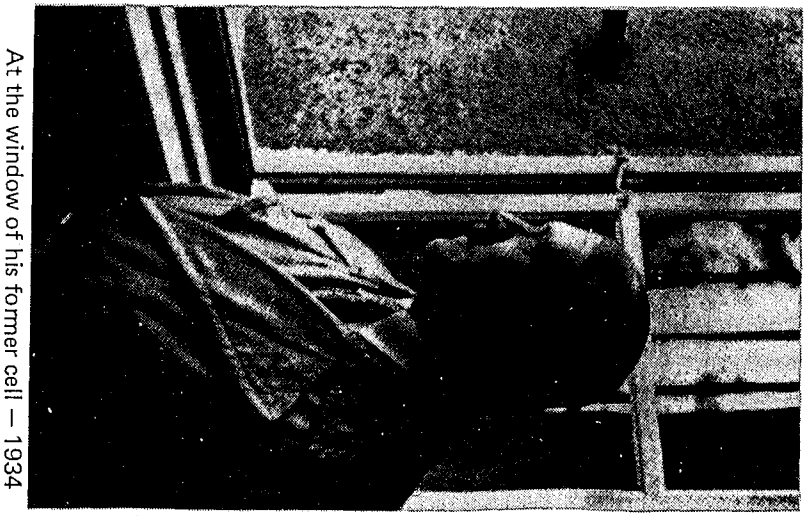

At the window of his former cell — 1934

came to the important conclusion that one had to know Judaism in order to have the key to an inner and real knowledge of what Social Democracy really meant.

At the building site where he worked he came into contact with Social Democracy for the first time. He at once began to make a careful study of the literature dealing with it and thus acquired a detailed knowledge of the Marxist programme and the ways and means which were proposed to put it into practice. This led to controversies with his fellow workers, and he refused to join their organization. At that time he did not believe in the idea that the trade-unions were an appropriate means of protecting the interests of the working classes against the arbitrary importunities of the employers. He only saw that the political attitude of the trade-unions was Marxist and he considered the trade-unionist idea as definitely identical with that of Marxism, while he looked on Marxism as something that would destroy all civilization.

His fellow workers threatened to fling him down from the scaffolding. They finally succeeded in forcing him to give up his job. On his next job he had to go through much the same experience. But as he acquired a more thorough understanding of the character and tendencies of his opponents, his influence on the workmen increased and he soon realized how they reacted to his different view of things. He then saw clearly that the German worker was by no means a bad fellow in himself, that he was not anti-national, and that he was only the victim of unscrupulous agitators.

Though the years spent in Vienna meant a hard and bitter struggle with life, the experience gained in this school was of inestimable value afterwards. Hitler was now yearning to live as a German in Germany itself, getting away from the oppression under which the German element had to suffer in that pot-pourri of nations which made up the Habsburg Empire. So he left Vienna and came to live in Munich. That was on April 24, 1912.

In those days, Munich was the main centre of artistic and cultural life in Germany. Still hoping to make a name for himself as an architect, Adolf Hitler now devoted as much time and energy as possible to the study of architecture, while at the same time he had to earn his living by designing and colouring placards. Recently he had been doing a good deal of reading for purposes of self-education. He continued this during his artistic studies and work in Munich, making history his specialty,

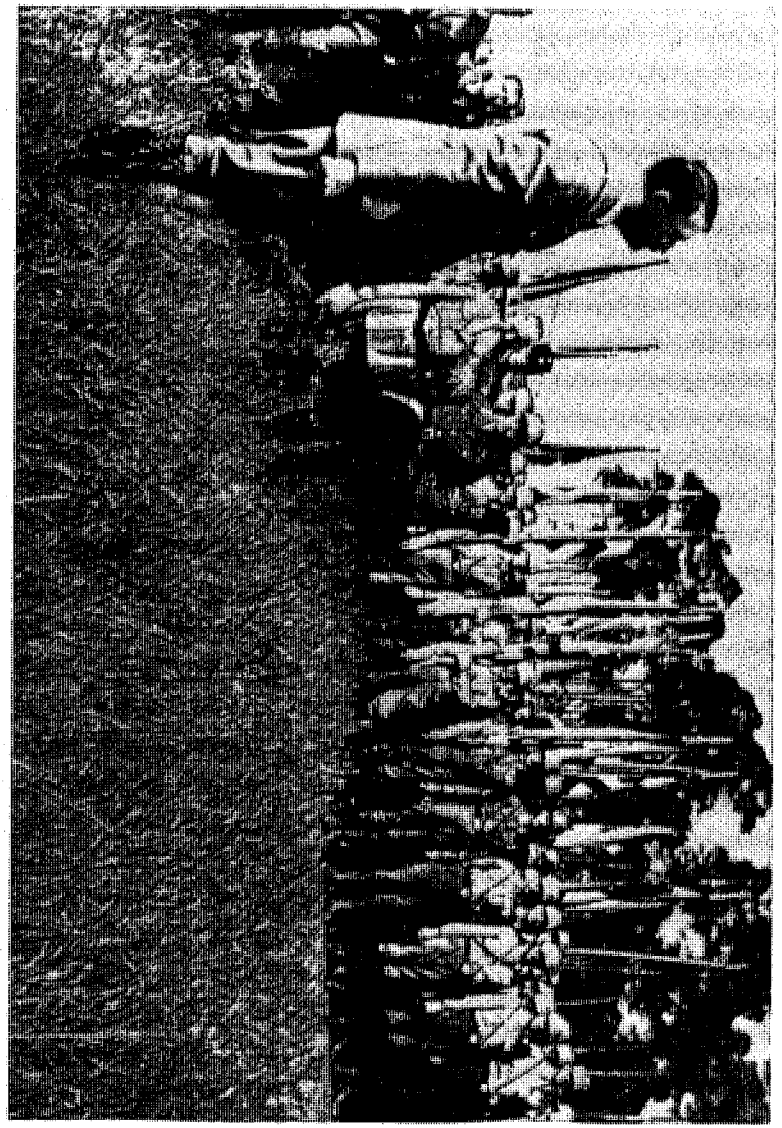

The Leader addressing his faithful followers in 1933

which had been his favorite subject at school. But he went further than this, for he literally denied himself food in order to save the money for visits to the theater and hearing Grand Opera, especially the musical dramas of Richard Wagner, whom he revered as a German artist and reformer in the grand style. It was especially during those years that Hitler laid the foundations of that alround knowledge which surprises everybody with whom he discusses general questions today.

August 2, 1914, arrived. A spirit of fervid but solemn enthusiasm ran through the whole nation. Wave after wave of German youth rushed enthusiastically to join the volunteer regiments and reserve battalions. Hitler, who had always felt that he was a German first and foremost, presented himself at the headquarters of one of the Bavarian regiments and volunteered for front duty. He regarded this act as a matter of course. Nor were there any technical difficulties blocking the way; for in February of that year he had been definitely exempted from the obligation of military service in Austria. On October 10, 1914, he left for the front as a soldier in the 16th Bavarian Reserve Infantry Regiment.

Destiny seemed to have preordained that Hitler should serve in the old German Army, that organization which was a magnificent example of the folk community and which he had for a long time envisaged as the kind of social formation through which the German people would finally reach its destined goal.

Adolf Hitler threw himself, body and soul, into the work of his new calling as a soldier. He received his baptism of fire on the battlefields of Flanders, where he faced death in the ranks of that regiment which was made up of German youth who stormed the trenches and fought and fell while they sang *Deutschland über alles.* During the attack on the Bayernwald and in the subsequent engagements around Wytschaete, Hitler showed remarkable bravery; so much so that already on December 2, 1914, less than two months after he had first entered the trenches, he was awarded the Iron Cross, Second Class. Having shown himself resourceful and courageous, without being foolhardy, he was now given one of the most hazardous jobs in the regiment, namely that of dispatch-runner, for which only hand-picked soldiers are used. In carrying out this task, he won a good deal of admiration, especially because on more than one occassion he voluntarily stepped in and took upon himself a piece of dangerous work which otherwise would have fallen to the lot of older men who had wives and families at home. On

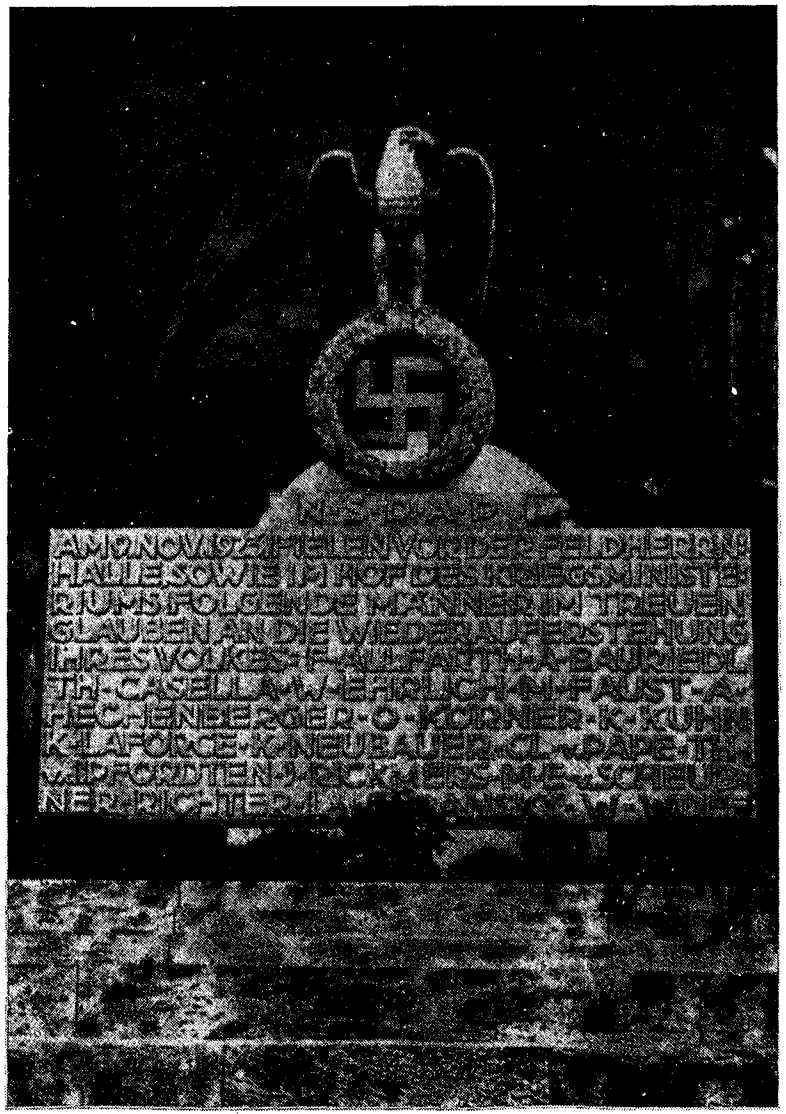

Memorial in honor of those who died at the Feldherren-Halle in Munich
November 9, 1923

the whole, it can be said without any fear of contradiction that Hitler's conduct as a soldier won the unstinted admiration of his superiors; while his comrades in the trenches, no matter how opposed their political views were to his, admired his courage and his genuine spirit of comradeship.

On October 6, 1916, he was wounded in the thigh by a shrapnel splinter and had to be sent to one of the home hospitals for treatment. Within a few months he was back on his feet again. He left the hospital in March 1917 and immediately volunteered once more for front duty. During the great offensive of 1918, while carrying dispatches, he succeeded in ambushing a French officer and about fifteen men and brought them in as prisoners. For this he was awarded the Iron Cross, First Class.

On the night of October 13/14, 1918, the British launched an attack with phosgene gas in the sector south of Ypres. Hitler's regiment suffered severely and the casualties were extremely heavy. Hitler himself suddenly felt excruciating pain in the eyes as he was returning with a dispatch to his own lines. He managed to struggle back, however, and deliver his dispatch. After that he was sent to the hospital, totally blind.

While the German armies were still fighting desperately on all fronts for the very existence of their native land, defeatism was at work behind the lines and at home. Under the corrosive influence of the propagandist poison spread by anti-national agencies at home, civilian morale was steadily deteriorating. This process of disintegration gradually reached the soldiers at the front, where it took on a graver character day after day. The coming downfall cast its darkening shadow even across the fighting lines.

The revolt of the sailors at the naval base in Kiel was the signal for the revolution. On November 9, 1918, the day of the general collapse had come. It was not merely the monarchical Constitution in Germany that was overthrown. No, but everything else with it—the Fatherland itself, faith in the Fatherland and in one's fellow man, order, and discipline.

Hitler was in the hospital at Pasewalk in Pomerania when he first heard the news. The pain in his eyes had gradually become less severe. His sight began to return and he now had hopes of regaining his normal vision. The impression which the news then made was described by him some years later in the following words:

"So all had been in vain. In vain all the sacrifices and privations,

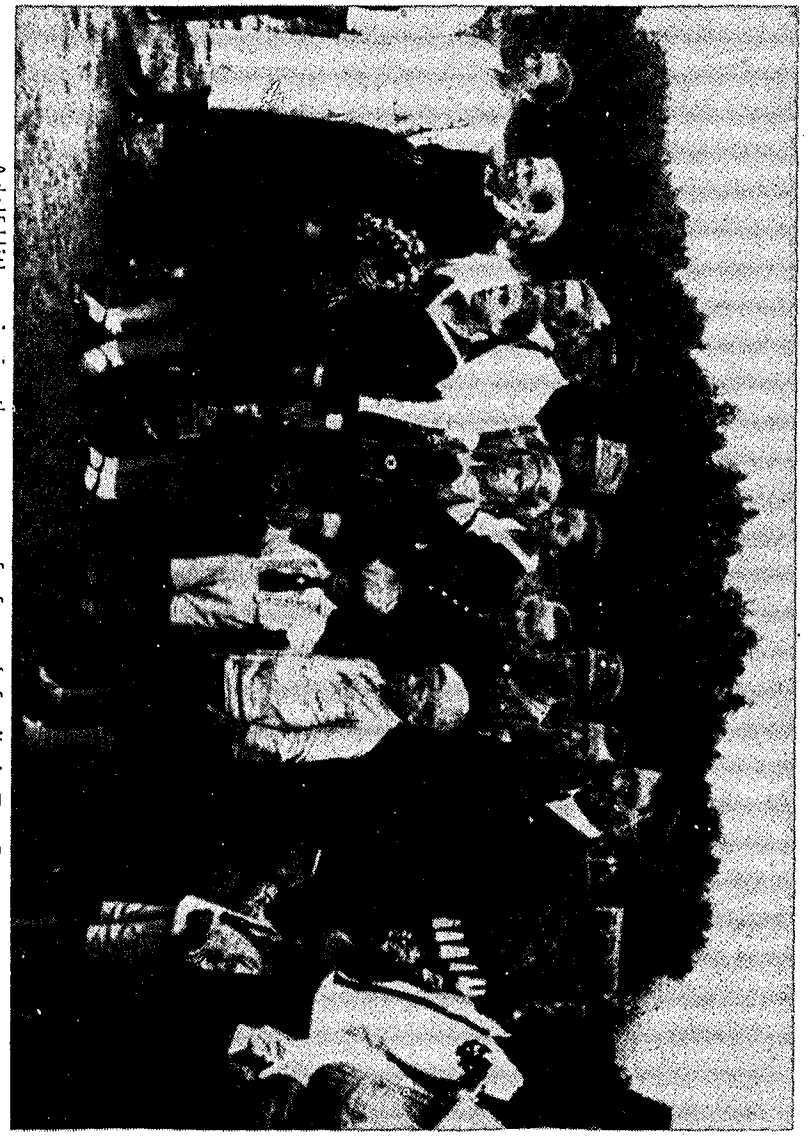

Adolf Hitler enjoying the company of a farmer's family in East Prussia

in vain the hunger and thirst for endless months, in vain those hours that we stuck to our posts when the fear of death gripped our souls, and in vain the deaths of two million who fell in the fulfilment of their duty. Think of those hundreds of thousands who set out with hearts full of faith in their Fatherland, and never returned; ought not their graves to open, so that the spirits of those heroes, bespattered with mud and blood, should come home and wreak their vengeance on those who had despicably betrayed the greatest sacrifice which a human being can make for his country. Was it for this that the soldiers gave their lives in August and September 1914, for this that the volunteer regiments followed the old comrades in the fall of the same year? Was it for this that those boys of seventeen years of age were mingled with the soil of Flanders? Was this meant to be the fruits of the sacrifice which German mothers made for their Fatherland when, with heavy hearts, they said goodbye to their sons, who never returned? Was all this done in order to enable a gang of despicable criminals to lay hands on the Fatherland?"

Hitler now developed a burning hatred against the perpetrators of what he considered to be a most dastardly crime, and at the same time it became apparent to him that Fate had destined him for a certain task. On that day he decided to take up political work.

GENESIS OF THE MOVEMENT

In the summer of 1919, at Munich, six men set about forming a new political party, which they called the German Workers' Party. They had in their minds a vague idea of organizing a national party which would oppose the Marxist Workers' Party. These six men certainly meant well, but they had no resources whatsoever, and above all, there was nobody among them who could claim to have the necessary qualities for leadership. And so they were helpless in face of the task to which they had set themselves. History would have known nothing of this litte circle of six men had not destiny presented it with its seventh member. This was Adolf Hitler.

At the end of November 1918 he was back again in Munich and had rejoined the reserve battalion of his regiment; but this fell under the control of the Soldier's Council, which was hateful to Hitler. So he went to Traunstein and remained there

Going in the right direction?

until the camp was demobilized. Then he returned to Munich, in March 1919. Shortly afterwards, a Communist regime along Soviet lines was established there. On April 27 he was to have been arrested by order of the Central Council of the Reds, on the charge of having participated in anti-revolutionary activities. But the three braves who came to carry out the order for arrest turned tail and departed when Hitler presented a bold face and showed them his rifle.

Early in May, the 2nd Infantry Regiment set up a Committee of Enquiry to investigate the events that led to the revolution. Lance-Corporal Hitler received instructions to participate in the work of that Committee. This was the practical start of Hitler's political career. Courses of instruction were established for the purpose of teaching the duties of citizenship to the soldiers in the army. It was during one of the debates which followed a lecture on this topic that Hitler was given the first opportunity of speaking in public. As a result of the impression which his speech made on that occasion, he was appointed, a few days later, as a so-called instruction officer to one of the regiments stationed in Munich at that time. One day he received orders to make enquiries about the "German Workers' Party," an organization hitherto unknown. He attended a meeting of this party in the former Sternecker Bräu, at which about twenty persons were assembled. Towards the end of the meeting a representative of the Separatist Movement spoke and that brought Hitler to his feet. His speech in reply made a marked impression on the audience. It was thus that he became acquainted with the aims of this new workers' party. Subsequently he was invited to become a member. After tossing around the problem in his mind for several days, Hitler agreed to join, one of the reasons for doing so being that he had already thought of founding a party of his own. Moreover, this little society, although it had no programme or fixed aims, had a sort of framework on which he could build a working plan for the realization of his own ideas. The chief difficulty which now presented itself was to get this little movement known. It was necessary to lift it out of obscurity and place it on a footing where it would attract and hold the attention of the general public.

The process of doing so proceeded very slowly. The first meeting was composed of only the original seven members, with one or two onlookers. So meager were the propaganda resources that the number of people who attended subsequent meetings

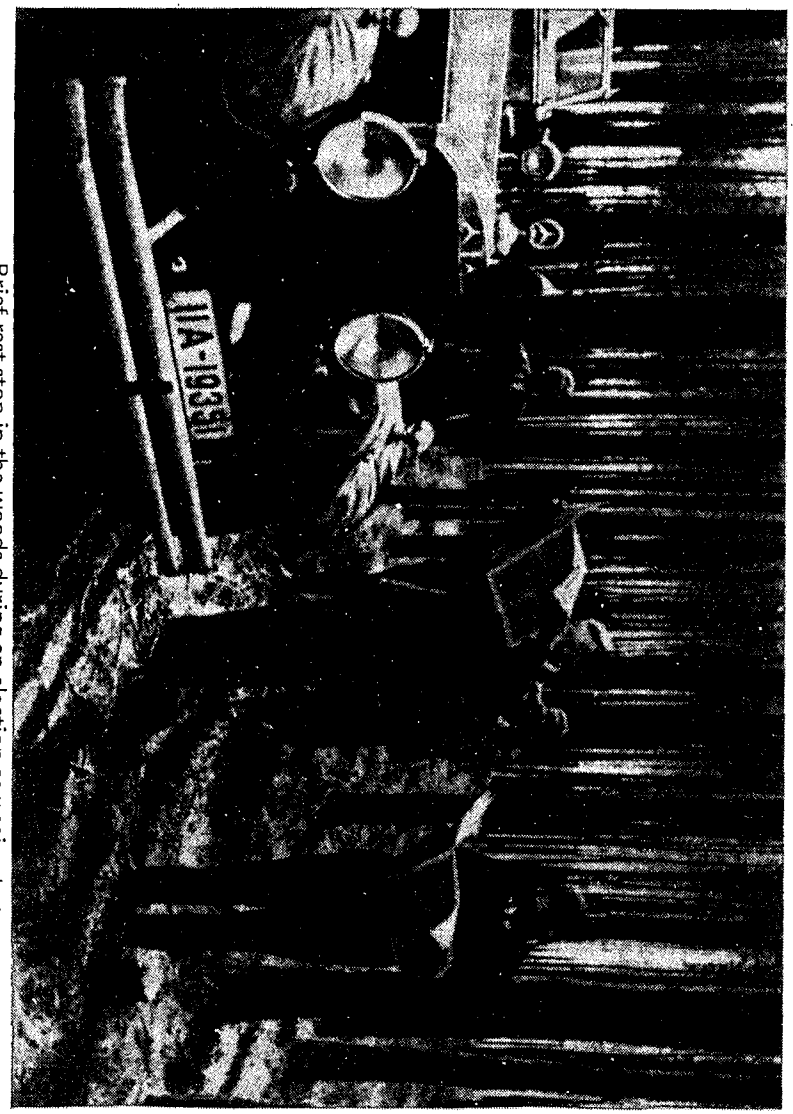

Brief rest stop in the woods during an election campaign tour.

increased only to 11, 13, 17, 23, and 34, respectively. At the meeting after the latter, 111 persons were present. Hitler now spoke regularly at meetings and in that way became conscious of his oratorical gifts. He induced the Committee to entrust control of the propaganda department to him. On February 24, 1920, he was at last able to hold the first mass meeting in the Hofbräu Haus.

It was on that occasion that he promulgated and expounded the Programme of the National Socialist German Workers' Party. An attempt on the part of the Communists to wreck the meeting was frustrated by a handful of Hitler's former war comrades, who had taken upon themselves the responsibility for maintaining order. Hitler's contention, that the Marxist terror should not only be smashed by mental weapons but also by physical force, was proved for the first time at this meeting.

Henceforth, almost week after week the Munich hoardings displayed large red placards calling on the public to attend the mass meetings of the National Socialist German Workers' Party at which Party Comrade Adolf Hitler would speak. These posters, which carried a footnote stating, "Jews will not be permitted," were designed by Hitler himelf. They also displayed statements dealing with the political questions of the day.

In December of 1920, the Party took over the *Völkischer Beobachter* and thus had a press organ of its own. At first, this paper appeared twice weekly. But early in 1923 it was published as a daily newspaper. Towards the end of August of that year, it first appeared in its present large size.

Hitler was not yet chairman of the Party, though in reality he was its leader. Some members took part in an intrigue to get rid of him; but the consequence was that at a general meeting of all the members of the Party, held towards the end of July 1921, the entire administration of the Party was entrusted to Adolf Hitler and a new statute was enacted which invested him with special plenipotentiary powers.

He was now able to go ahead with the work of reorganizing the Party, whose meetings and decisions had hitherto been conducted on parliamentary principles. In reorganizing the movement, he proved that he was not only a convincing speaker and controversialist but that he was also an excellent organizer. The governing principle now adopted for the development of the Movement was that it should first acquire for itself a position of power and influence in one locale before it started to spread out and form district branches. The party had to expand

Hitler on his way to a Party Rally.

organically. For a long time, therefore, Hitler confined his activities exclusively to Munich, before taking on the task of establishing outside groups.

At the same time, the foundations were laid on which the Storm Detachment was subsequently established. In the beginning, this detachment was simply a body of men acting as meeting hall guards to maintain order at meetings; but it has been known as the Storm Detachment (*Sturm Abteilung*, hence S.A.) ever since November 4, 1921. On that day, the Party held a meeting in the banquet hall of the Munich Hofbräu Haus. The Reds turned up in force for the purpose of crushing the new Movement once and for all. But they experienced a bitter disappointment. As the meeting progressed, the opposition raised an outcry and a furious fight ensued. Though the Marxist disturbers were much superior in numbers, the National Socialist guards stormed the Red Front again and again, beer mugs were flung from one side to the other and free-style hand-to-hand fights raged until the Marxists were cleared from the hall and many of them sent home with bleeding skulls. The National Socialists remained masters of the hall. They had shown that they could fight and hold their ground.

Towards the end of the summer of 1922, a mass demonstration was held on the *Königsplatz* in Munich by all the patriotic societies. The National Socalists officially took part in the meeting. In the fall of that year, on October 14, a Congress was held at Coburg which was entitled "German Day." The National Socialists took part in it, too. Coburg had hitherto been a Red stronghold. At the head of 800 Storm Troopers from Munich Hitler entered Coburg and marched through its streets with flags flying and band playing. Several fights took place, but the National Socialists succeeded in suppressing the Red terror once and for all in that city. This was a practical demonstration of Hitler's statement, "We have dealt with Marxism in a way which shows that henceforth the masters of the street are the National Socialists, as they will one day be the masters of the State."

On January 28, 1923, the first National Socialist Party Congress was held on the *Marsfeld* in Munich, and it was on this occasion that the first S.A. standards were dedicated, which had been designed by Hitler himself. Soon afterwards, Flight Captain Herman Göring became Chief of the S.A. It was he who expanded and perfected their organization.

An attempt was made to force the National Socialist Party

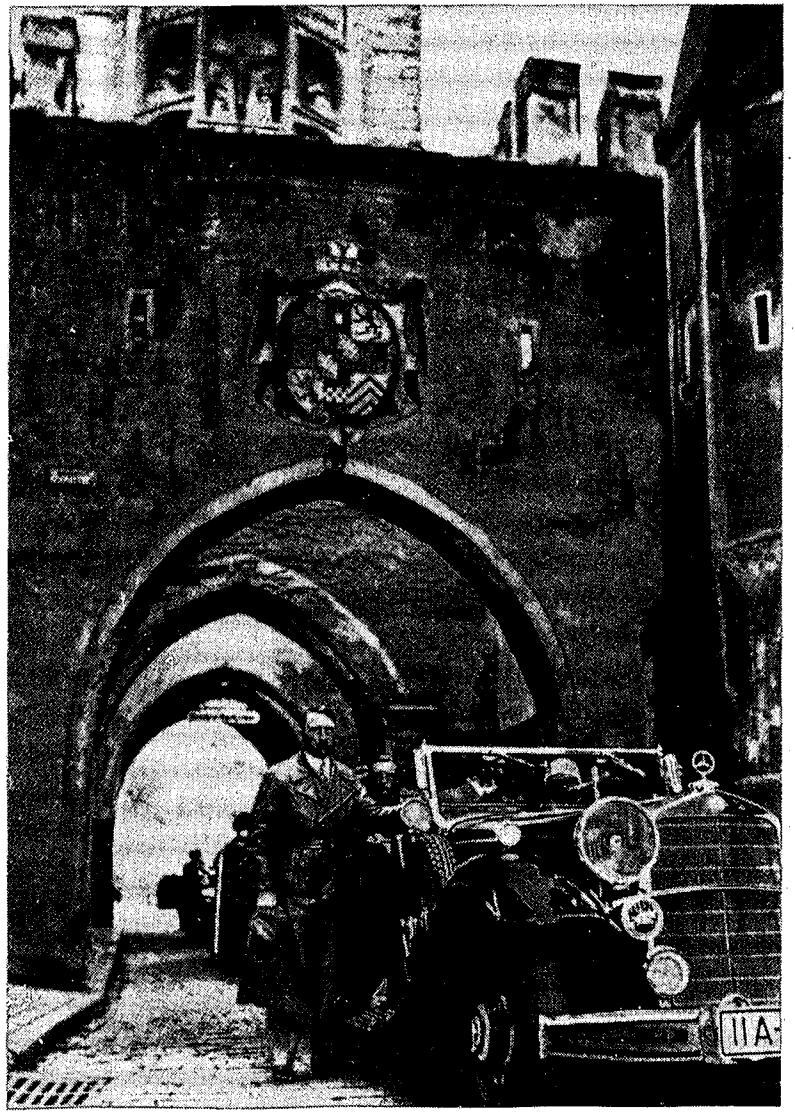

At Fortress Landsberg in 1934.

into a "United Front from Right to Left," but Hitler's determined opposition shattered the attempt. He saw clearly that an understanding with the "November Criminals" of 1918 would not only be meaningless but also impossible.

There were temporary working coalitions with other associations, but they lasted only for a short time. In these cases, Hitler's idea was clearly proved to be right, namely, that the strong is strongest when alone.

THE COUP D'ÉTAT

On September 2, 1923, the first great Congress of the German patriotic leagues was held in Nürnberg. On that day, the National Socialist Party formed a coalition with the *Oberland* League and the *Reichsflagge* League, with the general title "The German Fighting League" and under the leadership of Adolf Hitler. The first manifesto issued by this coalition stated: "Revolution and Versailles are inseparably bound together in the relation of cause and effect. We want to free our Fatherland from slavery and disgrace. But liberty can be achieved only by the people themselves, working together in a national union. The new German State which was founded in Weimar cannot be the standard-bearer of the movement for German liberty."

On September 26, 1923, the Government of Bavaria registered its reaction to the establishment of the German Fighting League. On that date, Herr von Kahr was appointed General State Commissar. The conflict between Bavaria and the Reich became acute. The central figure in this conflict was General von Lossow, Commander of the Bavarian Army. The signs of a separatist movement in Bavaria became more and more pronounced. Currency inflation reached astronomical figures. Events of the day were heading for a catastrophic situation. Something had to be done.

As the result of discussions that lasted for several weeks, Hitler gained the impression that those who then held power in Bavaria—Kahr, Lossow, and von Seisser, who was commander of the Bavarian police—were ready to collaborate in the coup d'état.

On the fifth anniversary of the outbreak of the 1918 revolution, November 8, 1923, a meeting was held in the Munich Burgerbrau Haus at which Kahr was to have announced before the assembled patriotic associations what his future policy was to be.

At 8:45 P.M. Hitler appeared at the head of his Storm Troops

Hitler saluting His Youth during Party Rally, 1934.

and declared that the Government of the Reich was therewith deposed and substituted by a National Government. At first, the meeting accepted this proclamation with reserve, regarding it as something directed against Kahr, but under the influence of Hitler's magnetic speech the audience gave its enthusiastic consent. Kahr, Lossow, and Seisser accepted the new Government and the portfolios allotted to them.

Toward morning, it was repeatedly rumoured that Kahr, Lossow, and Seisser had withdrawn from the new Government. As a matter of fact, they were prisoners in the hands of the army generals who were deputizing Lossow. Entirely on their own responsibility, these generals had sounded the alarm among the army and police forces.

Hitler now decided to take an extreme step. There was no intention to oppose the machinery of power in the hands of the Government, and the idea would have been nonsensical, at any event. But a final move had to be made which would impress the public and change their whole attitude. On the morning of the ninth of November, Hitler and his comrades formed a prossession, which started from the Bürgerbräu Keller, and marched into the center of the town. Hitler himself marched at the head of it, with General Ludendorff and other popular leaders. With flags flying, the procession wound its way through the Marienplatz and from there to the Odeonsplatz. The majority of the population of Munich who were of the nationalist persuasion came out to greet and applaud the procession.

Swastika flags were flying from City Hall. In the Residenzstrasse the crowds were so huge that the procession literally had to push its way through. At the *Feldherrnhalle* the police kept the street clear. The procession marched on.

And then the incredible happened. The soldiers opened fire on this column of men that was marching in the cause of German liberty, led by Hitler and the famous Quartermaster-General of the World War. Sixteen of the marchers were killed and two who were wounded died subsequently in the barracks of the local *Reichswehr*. A large number were wounded. Hitler himself suffered injury to his arm after being thrown on the road. The coup d'état had failed.

Some friends of Hitler took him to their home outside of Munich, where he was arrested a few days later and imprisoned in Fortress Landsberg. Several of his comrades and fellow members were arrested afterwards and imprisoned in the same fortress. All those who belonged to the Fighting League were

Hitler addressing his faithful, Munich, November 9, 1934.

ordered to surrender their arms.

On the same date, November 9, 1923, the General State Commissar issued an order dissolving the National Socialist German Workers' Party and stipulating heavy penalties for anyone attempting to carry on the work of the Party any further. On the following day, police cars appeared in front of the business headquarters of the Party on Corneliusstrasse and confiscated everything they could lay their hands on. But they did not find the most valuable of all documents, which was the membership roll.

Munich was like an armed camp. The people were furious. They joined in mass demonstrations which were scattered by mounted police using their truncheons freely. Kahr sat safely behind his barbed wire entrenchment in the Government buildings and "liquidated" the movement which had caused so much annoyance. The authorities confiscated all the property belonging to the Party, which was now outlawed.

The attempt to change the disastrous fate under which Germany had been suffering for the past five years ended in failure, at least for the time being. The system which had been installed in November 1918 still held mastery, to the detriment of the whole nation. And yet, the efforts of Hitler and his friends were not in vain. "A manifest sign that the 8th of November was successful," Hitler said in Court afterwards, "can be seen in the fact that in response to it the youth rose like a flood-tide in storm and massed its forces together. The most important result of November 8 was that it did not cause any depression in the public spirit, but helped to raise it considerably."

CRITICAL DAYS

On February 26, 1924, the trial of "Hitler and Companions" opened at Munich in the same building that once housed the Military Academy. The case was brought before what was called the *Volksgericht*, or People's Court. The result was that Hitler was sentenced to be imprisoned in a fortress for five years, and he was given to understand that a term of probation would follow. Several of his companions were sentenced to longer or shorter imprisonment. But the leading counsel for the prosecution felt himself obliged to declare in his summation before the Court that "Hitler's honest effort to reawaken faith in Germany among a downtrodden and disarmed people" must certainly be

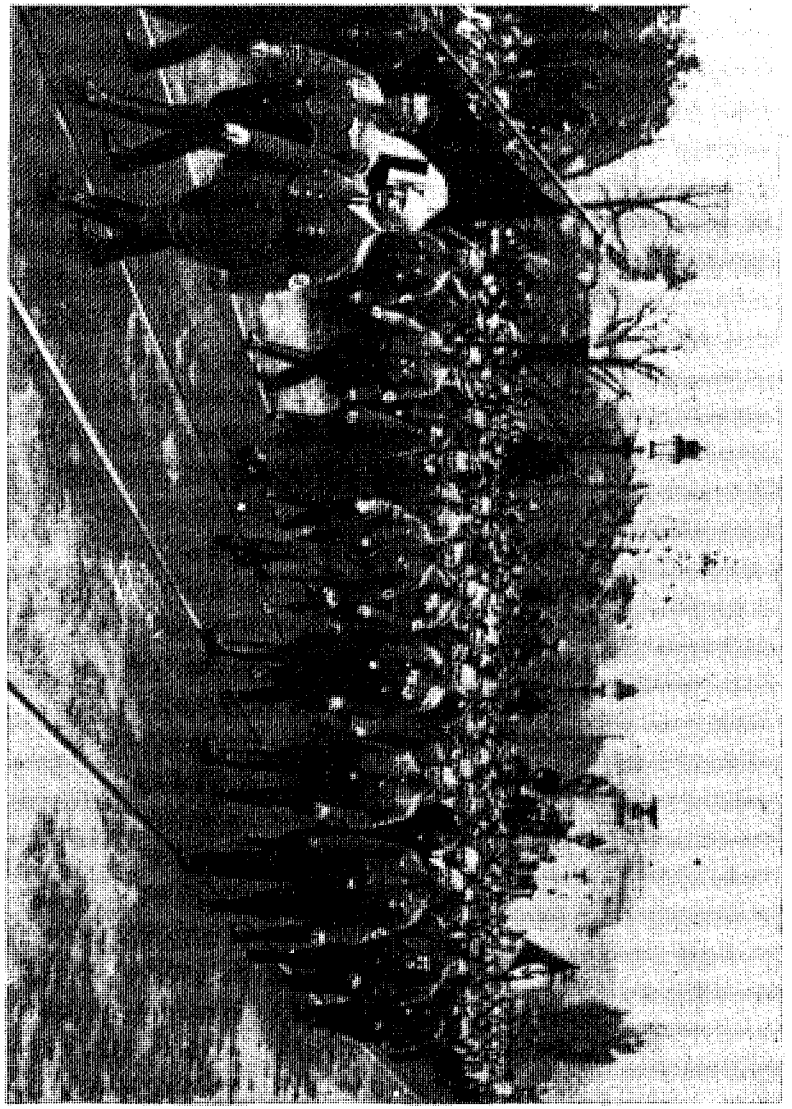

Flanked on his right by Herman Goering, Hitler leads the Memorial March to the Feldherren-Halle on November 9, 1934

regarded as an act of service. He called Hitler "a highly gifted man who through his own efforts had risen from a modest status in life to a foremost position in public esteem, a man who had sacrificed himself for his ideas and who had fulfilled his duties as a soldier in the most admirable manner." He also paid tribute to the sincerity of Hitler's meaning and intention.

Hitler took upon himself the full and sole responsibility for everything that had happened. Speaking in his own defence, he stated in the course of a brilliant speech that the overthrow of Marxism was his aim and that this was considered essentially as a necessary pre-condition for the establishment of German liberty. "It is not you, Gentlemen," Hitler concluded, "who pass judgement on us. We shall be judged before the eternal bar of history."

Through this trial, Hitler's name became known far beyond the Bavarian frontier. He was rightly looked upon as the inspiring cause of the Movement to abolish the system which had created so much damage through the mismanagement of public affairs in Germany during the past five years. His attitude in Court enhanced his reputation and won sympathy for him in circles where he was hitherto more or less unknown. They began to realize that this man was not a mere demagogue and that his associates were something better than just a pack of rowdies.

On December 20, 1924, his sentence was suspended and he left the Fortress in high spirits and full of energy. One of his first visits was paid to the Bavarian Prime Minister, where his sole request was that his comrades might be released for the Christmas festivities.

Hitler was convinced that there could be no question of ever using the existing patriotic organizations as a pillar of support for his future policy, and so he decided to re-establish his old National Socialist German Workers' Party. He assembled his faithful comrades, and on February 27, 1925, in the Bürgerbräu Keller at Munich, that Movement came back to life again.

In the meeting at which the Movement was re-established Hitler announced that it would be conducted along Constitutional lines, but that the fight against the existing order of government would be a severe one. The Bavarian Government answered by forbidding the Movement the right of public speech, a step which was followed soon afterwards by most of the other federal governments. This prohibition lasted for several years.

And now a difficult and trying period set in for the young

Festively dressed in their native costumes, peasant women greet and adore their Leader and Savior, Adolf Hitler, during Erntedankfest at Bückeburg in 1934

Movement. In the first place, it had no business headquarters of its own and not even a typewriter, to say nothing of being penniless. Many became wavering in their faith in the Movement and Hitler. Moreover, it had to face government oppression and dishonest treatment on the part of the officials. Then came unbridled terror from the Left, on the streets and in the factories, together with boycotts in business life. Work on behalf of the National Socialist idea demanded courage and strong conviction and unusual powers of exposition on the part of the individual members. But this was also a benefit, for in this way the Party was winnowed and sieved, the chaff was separated from the wheat.

Hitler's political line of conduct was clear from the beginning, just as it had always been. In the sphere of foreign politics, he fought uncompromisingly against the Francophile attempt at an understanding and against the insane fulfilment policy of a regime which met with one defeat after another at the various international conferences that were held in rapid succession. Against this, Hitler championed a policy of alliances that would be beneficial to Germany. He considered that England and Italy would be the most likely and useful allies.

In domestic politics, the first important matter was the struggle for the destruction of Marxism and then the taking over of political power, as a condition necessary to carry through the fight for German freedom.

More and more the National Socialist Party became the "Prussia of the national movement in Germany."

The enforced silence subsequent to the prohibition of the right to public speech gave Hitler the opportunity of completing his book, *Mein Kampf*, for which his Fortress imprisonment had afforded him the necessary time to prepare it and assemble the material. The first volume, which dealt principally with Hitler's own development, was published at Christmas 1925, while the second volume was completed the following year and dealt with the foundation of the organization.

THE MOVEMENT ADVANCES

Meanwhile, Hitler promulgated his ideas among the masses. Always accompanied by his loyal private secretary and political adjutant, Rudolf Hess, who had also shared his company in the Fortress, he held meetings in Thuringia, Württemberg, Mecklenburg, and Brunswick—the federative states in which he still

Huge crowds listen to Hitler's election campaign speech in August 1934 on Ehrenbreitstein.

enjoyed the right of public speech. Hand in hand with this work of propaganda went the process of building up the organization. In several districts of North Germany the foundation for the establishment of branch organizations was first laid. A constantly growing staff of speakers went hither and thither throughout Germany, preaching Hitler's doctrines and bringing them home to the minds and hearts of the people. But still the Movement continued to be strongest in Bavaria, though in Saxony, too, it showed rapid development. At the end of 1926, Dr. Josef Goebbels was appointed *Gauleiter* of Greater Berlin. With that appointment the struggle in the Capital of the Reich showed an important stage in its advance.

Besides the S.A., the S.S. (*Schutz Staffel* — Defence Squadron) was now formed of men who had been specially selected. They wear black uniforms and are entrusted with the task of protecting the Movement as well as with propaganda work and other special duties. Since 1928, this body of men has been under the control of its Reich Leader, Heinrich Himmler.

The Movement founded a Youth Organization as the Hitler Youth, which spread rapidly, especially among the children of the working classes. Students soon began to crowd into the Movement and were grouped under "The National Socialist German Students' League," the leadership of which is today in the hands of Baldur von Schirach. In 1932, Schirach was also placed in charge of the Hitler Youth and the National Socialist School Children's League.

Despite the manifest progress that had been made, it must have seemed a daring step when Hitler summoned his followers to a Party Congress at Weimar in June of 1926. But this Congress turned out a complete success. Several thousand S.A. and S.S. men took part in the march-past and received a tumultuous reception from the general public. They wore the brown uniforms on this occassion, instead of the waterproof jackets they had worn in 1923.

To a wider circle of outsiders it was now proved once again that the Movement was not dead but very much alive and steadily growing. And the Party members who attended this Congress gained new strength and new faith for the coming struggle. They felt that the Movement had now passed through its most difficult period and that the danger of stagnation was over. At the end of 1925, membership had reached 27,117. By December 1926 it had increased to 49,523, by December 1927 to 72,590, by December 1928 to 108,717. In December 1929,

The Blood Flag of 1923 shown here with Hitler during Party Rally of 1934.

the Party had a membership of 176,426.

In 1927 the right of public speech was restored to Hitler in Bavaria. Prussia restored it in 1928. The federative governments and the parties supporting them found it no longer possible to maintain a policy which denied the right of public speech. Moreover, they had to recognize the fact that this policy of throttling the Movement, assisted by the acts of terror on the part of the Marxists, did not hinder the Movement but rather hastened its development.

With the election of von Hindenburg on April 26, 1925, as President of the Reich, certain people thought that this would bring a change in the method of government and put an end to the stupid policy which favoured a Francophile understanding. But these people were bitterly disillusioned. While the governments sought by every means to prevent any movement of national revival from raising its head in Germany, their own feckless attitude towards all decisions in matters of foreign policy was encouraged and all those factors were lacking which might put some backbone into the conduct of public affairs. Despite his constantly repeated failures, Stresemann saw "the silver lining on the political horizon," while unemployment and economic distress steadily increased. The consequences of the Dawes Plan, of the year 1924, became apparent in all their harsh reality, although a little earlier that Plan was hailed as the salvation of the nation, a Plan that would reinvigorate the national economic system and therewith furnish the conditions necessary for a political resurgence. Against all this, Hitler always maintained a determined stand, claiming that no economic revival would be possible until political power had been won back. His innumerable addresses to industrial and economic leaders succeeded in spreading his ideas more and more widely among those circles. There was a constantly growing number of people who believed that Hitler's Movement was not only the well-spring from which the national idea was being revived but that it was also the sole means of saving the nation from economic collapse. The National Socialist Party Congresses at Nürnberg in 1927 and 1929 gave striking proof of the development of the organization and the growing influence which Hitler was exercising among the people of Germany. On the occasion of the Party Congress in 1929, well over 100,000 persons made the pilgrimage to the old imperial city. Twenty-four new standards were presented to the S.A. following a solemn memorial service for the dead at the War Monument in

Adolf Hitler reviewing Honor Guard at Kaiserplatz in Goslar in the Harz Mountains.

the Luitpoldhain. The march-past of the S.A. at the close of the ceremony, when Hitler took the salute, lasted close to four hours and formed an imposing demonstration.

In the realm of higher politics, Hitler was no longer looked upon merely as a beater of the big drum, but an alround respect began to be shown for his statesmanlike qualities. His "Open Answer to Hervé," in which he replied to the French politician and stated his own opinions on disarmament and on how relations between France and Germany should best be established, brought Hitler before the eyes of the public also in foreign countries. The fight against the Young Plan led to the plebiscite of 1929, though the 6½ million votes registered on that occasion were not sufficient to prevent the Plan from being implemented. From then on, Hitler was accepted as the leading person who represented in the most energetic fashion the fight against the policy of German enslavement.

FROM VICTORY TO VICTORY

On their first appearance as a Party at the General Election of May 20, 1928, the National Socialists secured 810.000 votes and sent 12 deputies to the Reichstag. On September 14, 1930, the number of votes which they received increased to 6.400.000. The Brown Shirt deputies now numbered 107, which made them the second strongest faction in the Reichstag. Only the Social Democrats were numerically stronger with 154 deputies.

It was now out of the question for anybody not to take the National Socialists seriously. On the one hand, this fact became evident by the rapid increase in membership and, on the other hand, it was demonstrated by the extraordinary, bitter opposition now put up by all sides against the Movement.

The number of registered members of the Party at the end of 1930 totaled 389.000. In December 1931, this had increased to 806.294. On May 31, 1932, it was 1.118.270, and on March 1, 1933, 1.471.114. On the other hand, the Marxist system of terror increased at such an enormous rate that one was right in speaking of a civil war instigated by the Reds. Up to the time that National Socialism took over supreme political power, 206 members had been murdered and 25.000 wounded in attacks on them by their opponents. These martyrs furnished inconstestable proof of the faith and spirit of sacrifice given in the service of the National Socialist teaching and its Führer.

As the President's regular term of office was nearing its end, a

Adolf Hitler did not need a bullet proof car when traveling on German highways, visiting with his people.

step was taken which brought Hitler into the foreground in negotiations with certain persons in the Reich Government. Chancellor Brüning endeavoured to get Hitler to consent to the passing of a special measure in the Reichstag for the purpose of prolonging von Hindenburg's term of office as President. But the Brüning attempt failed. Therefore a new election became unavoidable. On February 26, 1932, Hitler was made a member of the civil service, with the rank of counsellor (*Regierungsrat*), in the federative state of Brunswick, by the Government of that State. This act conferred on him, ipso facto, the rights of German citizenship, so that he now became eligible as candidate for the Presidency of the Reich.

Thus a sorry chapter was closed in the story of German political party bureaucracy. Hitler had been born of German parents on the German frontier. He had fought through the War in the ranks of the German Army. His life had been one long struggle on Germany's behalf. And yet, the right of German citizenship was withheld from him up to now.

Hitler took part in the presidential election of March 13, 1932, as a candidate against von Hindenburg. He received 11.3 million votes, whereas von Hindenburg received 18.6 million. The result was by no means a defeat for Hitler but a rather significant success. For this result practically showed that during the previous eighteen months—since the last Reichstag election—the number of votes cast for him had nearly doubled.

The regime now used all possible means to hinder the National Socialist propaganda, which was already seriously handicapped by a one-sided control of the national braodcasting system. By proclaiming the "Easter Truce", the preparatory period for the second election was restricted to six days. But Hitler launched what may be called a propaganda campaign of gigantic proportions such as had never been experienced before. At the second election on April 10, he not only retained his votes but increased them by 2.1 million, to 13.4 million. This tremendous success was mainly due to the wholehearted way in which Hitler threw himself into the fight.

Although von Hindenburg was finally elected, the Reich Government had not counted on Hitler being able to obtain the large number of votes he actually obtained. They then took a desperate step. On April 13, the Government issued an Emergency Order immediately dissolving the S.A. and S.S., the Hitler Youth, the National Socialist Motor Corps, and the National Socialist Flying Corps.

Adolf Hitler saluting His Youth during Party Rally 1935.
Rudolf Hess and Baldur von Schirach in the back seat.

The measure prohibiting the S.A. was a failure. It brought about the downfall of Groener, the Reich Minister of the Interior, who resigned from the Cabinet. Brüning's own resignation from the Chancellorship, together with that of the rest of his Cabinet, followed. Von Papen now formed a Cabinet and called a new General Election for July 13.

In this third electoral campaign, in which he used an aeroplane for purposes of rapid travel, Hitler was the central figure of the battle, going through the length and breadth of the country as a triumphant hero. Within a fortnight he spoke at 49 mass meetings. The electorate cast 13.700.000 votes for the National Socialist candidates, with the result that the latter now acquired 230 seats in the Reichstag. Thus the appeal which the Government had made to the country turned out to be a failure.

But the Government of the Reich did not act on the logical consequences of this expression of the popular will. They still attempted to exclude what was now by far the largest political party from a responsible government of the country. The derogatory offer of a Vice-Chancellorship received a direct and negative reply from Hitler. He had not organized and developed his Movement for the purpose of lending his name to the emergency decrees of a reactionary government.

When Hitler received the news of the Beuthner verdict, whereby five Silesian S.A. men were sentenced to death, he issued a stirring appeal on behalf of his comrades. He scoffed at the boasted impartiality of a Government which could make no distinction between men who represented the national spirit of the people and a *canaille* of scoundrels who were traitors to the country. He now announced that he would fight to the bitter end to save the lives of these five men.

HITLER IN POWER

New elections were held on November 6. This time the result showed a reduction from 13,400,000 to 11,800,000 of the votes cast in his favour. There was a corresponding reduction in the number of National Socialist Deputies, from 230 to 196. Hitler's opponents were jubilant over the result. Hitler obstinately refused to be satisfied with the Vice-Chancellorship and, on the other hand, the Government adopted a dictatorial attitude. The situation which thus resulted created among many people the impression that Hitler had missed his opportunity and that his Movement was weakening. But the jubilant cries of his oppo-

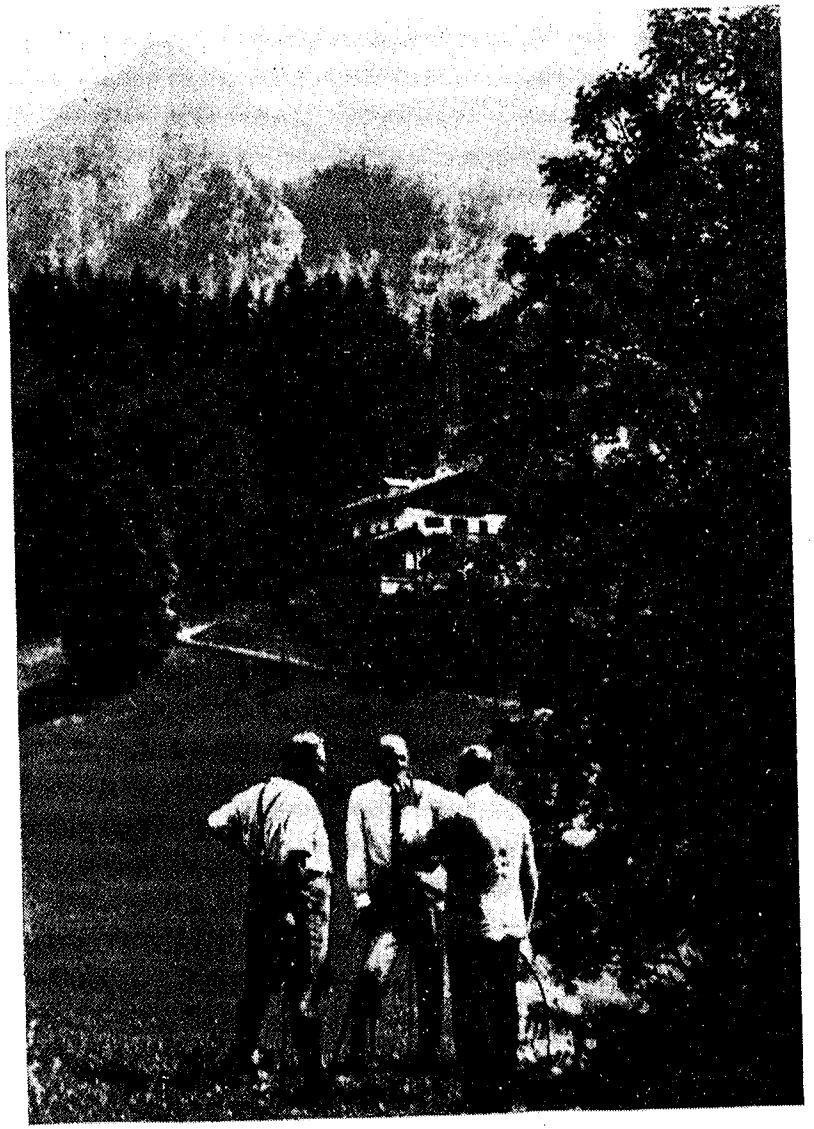

Spending a relaxed afternoon, with Herman Goering on his right, at his mountain retreat at Obersalzberg.

nents were short-lived. Hitler had the courage and firmness of mind to wait. At the end of January 1933, the then Chancellor, General Schleicher, stood completely isolated. On January 28 his entire Cabinet resigned, and on January 30 the Reich President entrusted Hitler with the task of forming a new Cabinet.

The formation of a new Reich Government and the abolition of the dualism between the Reich and Prussia created for the first time a basis for conducting politics along unified national lines in Germany, as well as the possibility of eliminating all elements of anti-national character. Therewith the National Socialist Movement entered upon the second phase of its gigantic struggle; that is to say, responsible and constructive statesmanship after twelve years of opposition. In an address to the German people the Chancellor appealed for national discipline and asked that the National Government be granted four years in which to build up the new Reich from the ruins of fourteen years of irresponsible government, and also be given authority to deal with the unemployment question and the urgent problem of saving the farmer from total ruin.

The assumption of power at last enabled Hitler to throw off those shackles which had hitherto fettered his endeavours. He was now able to address the outlying districts over the radio. The speeches he held at gigantic mass meetings, which were broadcast to the whole nation, expressed his firm determination to restore German liberty, and he received an enthusiastic response from the public. This wave of enthusiasm reached its peak on the eve of the new Reichstag elections—the Day of National Awakening—when the Chancellor spoke from East Prussia to the whole nation. The announcement of a firm will to victory, the determination to restore German freedom, and the appeal for loyalty to the fatherland, raised new hopes in the hearts of millions of Germans at home and abroad. Church bells pealed joyously. Liberty bonfires burned on the hilltops. The streets in the towns and villages were gaily decorated with flags.

The magnitude of the victory won on March 5 was unparalleled in German history. And it was as unexpected as it was unparalleled. 17,300,000 people cast their votes for Hitler, whose name headed the list of candidates in every district throughout the country. 288 Reichstag seats were won by the National Socialist Party and this gave the Government a 52% majority in parliament. Although, if the result had been different, the Government was determined to follow the one and only

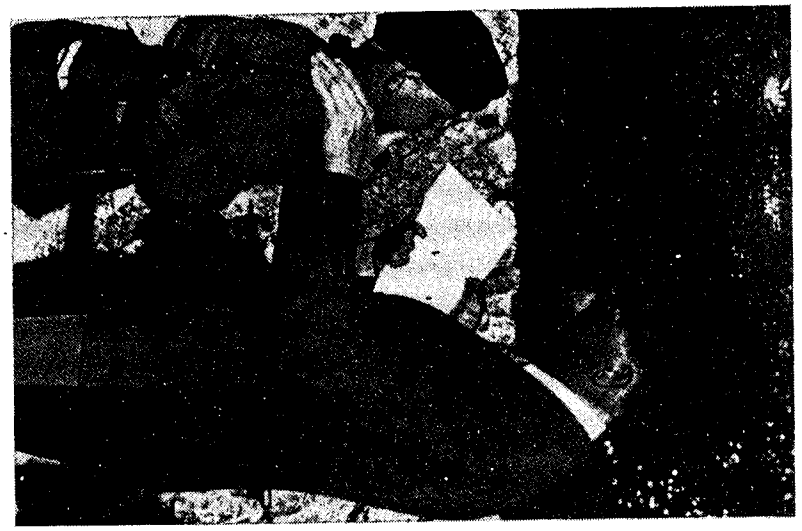

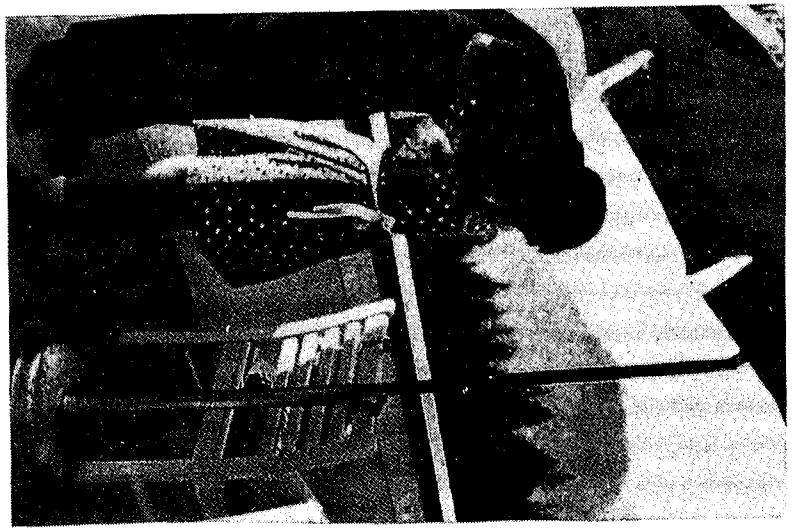

Hitler and two of His children at Obersalzberg.

road which would lead to the restoration of German liberty; yet the actual result made it possible to carry out the new policy on a strictly parliamentary basis. Marxism and its supporters had received a severe blow. The Communists lost twenty seats and the Centre Party was deprived of its key position.

THE THIRD REICH

The conditions which Adolf Hitler inherited on January 30, 1933, have been picturesquely described as a heap of ruins. Fourteen years of party strife and mismanagement of national affairs had reduced the once great and proud German nation to a state of chaos. In relation to the outside world, it was a nation without arms and without rights, respected by no one, and oppressed under a series of humiliating treaties which could not possibly be fulfilled. It was a nation that had sunk to the level of a vassal of foreign states. Marxist usurpers had bartered away the honour and assets of the Reich. The economic structure had totally collapsed and Germany was now bleeding herself to death in an effort to make reparation payments.

Party strife and class-hatred ran riot. The separatist movement became acute and threatened the dismemberment of Germany. The governments of the federative states appropriated ruling functions to such a degree as to seriously impair the authority of the Reich. In the Reichstag the representatives of the innumerable parties frittered away time and energy with interminable controversies and bartering for ministerial posts. Meanwhile, one industrial plant after another had to close down. Concern after concern went into bankruptcy. Farmers had to forfeit their cattle and crops because they were unable to pay the arrears of taxes and the interest on mortgages. The ominous spectre of seven million unemployed stalked the roads and streets. The criminal class increased at an alarming rate.

The number of votes cast for the Communist Party increased to a portentious degree from one general election to another. Indeed it seemed only a question of months before Bolshevism would set up its rule of terror in Germany, unless the National Socialists succeeded in taking over supreme control of the State. When they did succeed, however, and when at the last moment the venerable President of the Reich entrusted Hitler with the formation of a new Government—after all the other Cabinets had failed—the most decisive turning point in German history had been negotiated.

Hitler holding on to the Blood Flag during flag and standard dedication ceremonies—Party Rally at NÜrnberg, 1934.

On March 23, 1933, the Führer asked for four years during which he could implement his measures for the restoration of the German nation. The law which gave him unlimited powers for this purpose was constitutionally passed by Parliament. At the end of this period, when he gave a public accounting of what had been accomplished and he called for a plebiscite, the nation applauded his efforts unanimously and sanctioned his stewardship by giving 99% of the total electoral vote in his favour. No democracy throughout the world or through the course of history has ever given a statesman a similar vote of confidence. This overwhelming unanimity in passing judgement on the policy of the Führer was the deserved fruit of his tireless and successful efforts in behalf of the country and the people. Here, if ever, the voice of the people could indeed be called the voice of God.

One of the measures the Führer enacted was that which established legislative and administrative unity throughout the Reich, replacing the governments of the various federative states and their legislatures by a strong central Government in Berlin. At the same time, parliamentary parties were dissolved and the National Socialist Party remained the sole trustee of the political will of the people. For the first time in German history the division between political interests and governmental interests was abolished. The problem of unemployment was then tackled in a vigourous manner. As a result of large-scale measures, commerce and industry were revived and thrived so well that today there is no longer any unemployment in Germany. The Führer enacted laws against racial degeneration which definitively prevent the further propagation of the unfit and mentally deficient or unhealthy, who were costing the country 200,000,000 marks annually for support and care. A law was also passed to prevent the further mongrelization of the German people through intermixture with the Jews, who are of a totally different racial stock.

A further series of laws, especially those laying down price regulations for agricultural products and the law establishing hereditary farms, improved the position of the farmer and prepared the way for more prosperous times. Trade unions, with their class-war and policy of class-hatred, were dissolved and replaced by the German Labour Front, an organization which embraces every worker in Germany under the aegis of the

ideal of work as a factor that raises the dignity of human nature rather than lowers it. The National Socialist Welfare Organization, already founded by the National Socialist Party before it had acquired supreme political power, has been greatly expanded. In conjunction with the Winter Help [*WHW = Winter Hilfs Werk*], it has become an eloquent expression of the spirit of ready sacrifice which inspires the whole nation in dealing with problems relating to the poor and those who need help of one kind or another.

The organization of the youth, the Reich Labour Service [*Reichsarbeitsdienst*], and "Strength Through Joy" [*Kraft durch Freude*], are now standing institutions which have been established in response to the creative will of the Führer.

A cultural policy has been adopted whereby a cleansing process has not only abolished every distorted and degenerate kind of Bolshevic art but has, at the same time, brought about a revival of genuine German art and fostered its development in every direction. German artists have again come into their rightful place. The Führer, himself an enthusiast for architecture, has not only planned various gigantic building projects but has also largely designed and supervised their construction personally.

Those acquainted with the intentions which Adolf Hiter had in mind knew that he would not rest contently with merely restoring order in the German domestic situation. He regarded it as one of his paramount tasks to re-establish German prestige abroad. Having personally experienced to the fullest the horrors of modern warfare, he has missed no opportunity to emphasize his absolute love for peace and his desire for an understanding with Germany's former enemies. But at the same time he has come forward as the unflinching champion of German honour and freedom. For Adolf Hitler, therefore, there could be no question of rest or contentment until the shackles of dishonourable treaties were shattered and until Germany once again resumed her rightful position of equality among the nations, supported by a powerful army; not only that, but also as a strong factor in maintaining peace and in readiness to defend European culture against the destructive forces of Bolshevism.

When we consider the changes which have taken place in Germany since January 30, 1933, and review the problems that are still being resolutely attacked and solved for the benefit of the whole country, it is no exaggeration to say that we are countenancing a veritable miracle, the result of a great and

indestructible faith. For it is this faith in Germany's future which inspired the soul of Adolf Hitler—the unknown soldier of the Great War—and it is this same faith which has given life and shape and purpose to the National Socialist Party. An unknown individual founded a party, and from this small group of men, enduring many trials and tribulations, there sprang a people's movement and finally a new German Reich.

To understand all this, one must understand and appreciate the character and personality of Adolf Hitler himself. Broad-minded and big-hearted and just, capable of bringing iron logic to the support of his arguments, judicious and courageous in making decisions, and yet, at the same time, always prepared to share the sorrows and joys which fall to the lot of his co-workers—these are the qualities that link men inseparably to him.

He has the magnetic appeal of the genuine orator and has the power of making his audience feel that he is voicing their thoughts and is speaking for them. That, probably, is because he himself has come from the people and is able to think and feel with them. And it is for this reason that the German youth has gathered so enthusiastically around him. In his personal requirements Hitler is extremely modest. He does not eat meat or take any alcoholic drinks, nor does he smoke. This is simply because he feels it suits his health better to be abstemious in regard to these things.

His Movement has restored the nation to its old position of honour. Because of this achievement and because he himself has the qualities of the born leader, he has become the idol of the whole nation. They thank him for their national renaissance, the restoration of their honour and their prestige, for their freedom, and their daily bread. And so they have willingly placed their future in his hands, trusting unconditionally to the wisdom of his leadership.

HEIL HITLER!

BOOKS BY AND ON ADOLF HITLER AND
NATIONAL SOCIALIST GERMANY

01001	Adolf Hitler: Mein Kampf,	$ 8.00
01002	Adolf Hitler: Mein Kampf, hb.	$14.00
01003	Adolf Hitler: Mein Kampf, Reprint of the Original German Language Edition, hb.	$35.00
01004	Adolf Hitler's Testament	$ 4.00
01005	Pictures of the Life of the Fuehrer: Beautiful Photo Album, hb. with Engl. translation	$24.00
01006	Adolf Hitler: A Short Sketch of His Life, pb	$ 3.00
01014	A Revolution in Thought, Dr. Otto Dietrich	$ 1.50
01016	A Straight Look at the Third Reich, Prof. App	$ 2.50
04003	The Development of Germanophobia, Connors	$ 2.50
05004	Exchange of Communications between F.D.Roosevelt and Adolf Hitler, April 1939	$ 2.50
07001	German Economic Policy 1933-1945	$ 1.50
07002	German Labor Service 1933-1945	$ 1.50
07003	German Law and Legislation 1933-1945	$ 1.0
07004	German Political Profiles 1933-1945	$ 1.50
07005	German Social Welfare 1933-1945	$ 1.50
07006	ONE EA. OF THE ABOVE 5 BOOKLETS	$ 5.00
07007	Germany Awakes! Beautiful Photo Album, with English Text, hb.	$24.00
07008	Germany Declares for Peace! Speech by the German Chancellor, Adolf Hitler, 14 Oct 1933	$ 2.00
	07010 Germany's Hitler, Heinz	$ 6.00
08009	Hitler, the Workless and the Needy	2 for $ 1.50
08010	Hitler Was My Friend	$ 6.00
08011	The Hitler We Loved and Why	$ 3.50
13004	My Part in Germany's Fight, Dr. Goebbels	$ 6.00
15002	On National Socialism and World Relations, Speech by German Chancellor, Adolf Hitler, 30 Jan. 1937	$ 2.50
16004	Positive Christianity in the Third Reich	$ 3.00
16007	The Programme of the NSDAP	$ 3.00
20004	Under the Swastika	$ 1.50
22001	What the 'Socialism' [as in 'National Socialism'] Really Means	$ 1.25
22010	With Hitler on the Road to Power, Dr. Dietrich	$ 3.00

For postage and handling, on domestic orders, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10. On foreign orders, please include $1.50 or 15% respectively.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

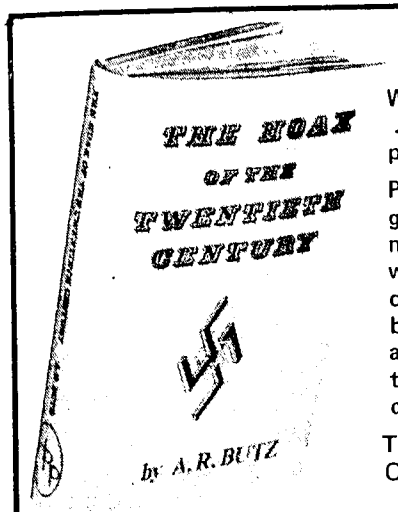

THE "HOLOCAUST" –
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ...or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
ORDER No.: 8012 [illegible] $7.00

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

BOOK REVIEW

THE LATE GREAT BOOK, THE BIBLE, by *Nicholas Carter*, vii+233 pages. Manhattan Beach, California, 1985. Available from Liberty Bell Publications, $5.00+$1.00 postage.

Reviewed by Revilo P. Oliver

This book was published in the summer of 1985, so this review of it is belated. What is indeed remarkable is that, to the best of my knowledge, this is the first review or even mention of it to appear in any periodical, and the book is now first put on sale by Liberty Bell Publications, since it is not available from the publisher whose name appears on the title-page. The author informs me that review copies were sent to some "right wing" journals whose editors, although approving its thesis, specifically excused themselves from noticing the book in print. That is emphatic proof of the extent to which our nation is still narcotized by an alien superstition.

We can understand, of course, why men engaged in *political* effort to preserve our endangered race should be unwilling to alienate their Christian followers, many of whom are estimable and loyal men and women, well educated and rational, except on the one subject on which thought is excluded by an emotional fixation induced in childhood. What is less explicable is why Aryans whose editorial policies tacitly but clearly imply rejection of the Christian myths are nevertheless afraid of exciting the antagonism of fanatics and perhaps incurring reprisals. And it is a nice irony that Mr. Carter also scared the most stridently atheistic and anti-Christian organization in this country: its chiefs were afraid, not of the Christians, but of the Self-Chosen People who invented Christianity. Thus it remained for *Liberty Bell* to present a book that frightens pavidly circumspect non-Christians.

Mr. Carter is known to the readers of this periodical as the author of *Routine Circumcision: the Tragic Myth* (London, Londinium Press, 1979; available from Liberty Bell Publications), the first comprehensive treatment of the sexual mutilation of male infants, a savage rite that Aryans have always instinctively regarded as disgusting, but which the Jews imposed on our gullible people by concocting some spurious medical opinion

and tempting physicians to disgrace their profession by deriving quick income from cruelty to new-born children.[1]

Even during the Dark Ages there were Aryans too intelligent to credit the contorted mythology of the Jew Book, and some of them expressed themselves in writing, as did the author of the famous and now lost tractate *De tribus impostoribus.* Since the dervishes lost the power to convince doubters by using their most cogent argument, the *ultima ratio theologorum*, ingenious torture followed by burning alive, there has been a long series of books designed to liberate our racial mind from a spiritual disease. We should, I think, always remember with honor the Reverend Mr. Robert Taylor, who would doubtless have become a prosperous bishop or archbishop, had he followed the advice of his fellow clergymen, who urged him to keep secret his investigation of the origins of Christianity and his conclusion that the religion was a Jewish hoax.[2]

1. Needless to say, the Biblical tale about the Jews' big deal with their ferocious deity is mere hokum. Mr. Carter accounts for the origin of the obscene rite of sexual mutilation as fully as the evidence permits. The Egyptians appear to have been the first civilized people to adopt the savage custom, beginning, it seems, with the priests of some of their grotesque gods. So far as I know, the oldest instance of it comes from the last years of the Sixth Dynasty at the end of the Old Kingdom, which was followed by the civil wars and anarchy of what historians call the First Intermediate Period. Since Mr. Carter is uncertain, I note that according to Professor H. F. Saggs, a most eminent authority, there is no evidence that the Mesopotamian Semites, Assyrians and Babylonians, practiced circumcision, although some Semitic peoples of western Asia Minor did so, evidently in imitation of the Egyptians of the later dynasties. It appears, therefore, that the Jews borrowed the obscene practice, as they borrowed much else, from the Egyptians. There is no clearer illustration of the Jewish mentality than the Biblical tales that when the Jews killed Aryans in battle or ambush, they mutilated the sexual organs of the dead men and collected the foreskins as precious booty, probably to perform some kind of sexual magic for their savage accomplice up in the clouds. (Cf. Allan Edwardes, *Erotica Judaica* (New York, Julian, 1976), and–if you can stand it–perpend the disgusting quotation from the Talmudic Rabbi Levi on p. 23.) The prevalence of circumcision among the Semitic peoples today is probably a result of their conversion to Islam, another Jewish religion. It is noteworthy that there is no mention of sexual mutilation in the Koran, and the theologians of the various Moslem sects differ as to whether the circumcision of males is a religious obligation (*wajib*) or merely recommended as commendable (*sunna*).

2. I mentioned Taylor in a review of William Gayley Simpson's great book, *Which Way, Western Man?*; the review is reprinted in *America's Decline*, see p. 357. Taylor's *Diegesis*, written while he was imprisoned for "blasphemy" (i.e., intellectual honesty), was first published in 1829.

Perhaps the most recent book of any consequence about the story-book before the present one was Lloyd M. Graham's *Deceptions and Myths of the Bible* (New York, Bell, 1979), a learned work, although gratuitously marred by its author's intrusive metaphysical speculations. No earlier work, however, matches the verve and gaiety of Mr. Carter's comprehensive treatment of his subject.

Written in a brisk and direct style that abounds in colloquialisms and sometimes descends to nonce-words and slang, and enlivened by a blithely sportive manner, the book will please and perhaps delight any reader who is not addicted to spiritual hashish—except perhaps a valued friend of mine who takes the position that while it is proper to expose the fallacies of Christian doctrine and the frauds of theologians, it is a mistake to do so with sarcasm and levity, which distresses Christian readers and makes them only more pervicacious as they cling desperately to their comforting delusion. I shall send him a copy of *The Late Great Book;* it will make what I have written seem almost reverent by contrast.

Books that expose the tawdry issue of impostures that are the warp and woof of Christianity will doubtless have an effect on the majority of nominal Christians, who acquiesce in a religion about which they have never thought because they have been told that it is a good thing or find it socially convenient—provided, of course, that they do not share the general reluctance of Americans to think about anything other than increasing their incomes and watching ball games. I suspect, however, that the emotionally committed True Believers are incapable of understanding or even perceiving evidence, no matter how it is presented to them. They so commonly express a naive astonishment when told of some significant statement in their Holy Book that one is tempted to conclude they have never read any considerable part of it and have merely listened to passages that some holy man read to them while they were lost in the fog of his pious and vapid rhetoric. Their real faith is in pleasant dreams and a sensation of warm coziness which they derive from their religion and others derive from morphine.

Mr. Carter's jaunty diction and sprightly humor should not conceal the high seriousness of his book. This is a learned book. Although it spans its subject, from the anthropological origins of religion to the funeste and calamitous effect of a perverse superstition on our race and civilization, it is not complete. The author admits that he has "barely scratched the surface," and

indeed he could not have done more in only two hundred pages. A reasonably inclusive survey of the shabby history of Christianity would require a work at least as long and, I fear, ponderous as the seven volumes of Harnack's *History of Dogma*. Mr. Carter has read widely and deeply, and his selection of items to be included in his book was judicious, but every student will regret the omission of some favorite detail. I could quarrel with some of his sources or his use of them, but it is the whole that counts and it would be otiose to linger over minor or debatable points.[3]

I shall, however, express my regret that Mr. Carter accepted

3. I should, perhaps, remark that I fear that the author, in the paragraph at the bottom of p. 206, relied on Barry Fell's *America, B.C.* and its sequel, *Saga America* (New York, Times Books, 1980). By far the greater part of Fell's work is highly imaginative enhancement of evidence that is either illusory or spurious. It seems probable that there was some infusion of White blood in several of the Indian tribes that our ancestors encountered when they occupied this continent, but we have no valid evidence that men of our race reached North America (I refuse to discuss Central and South America here) before the end of the Tenth Century. That the Vikings reached North America can no longer be denied, but whether they reached Minnesota is still hotly debated, and earlier visits by White men are even more doubtful. Richard Deacon's *Madoc and the Discovery of America* (New York, Braziller, 1966) presents a plausible hypothesis, but one that has not been, and cannot be, confirmed. As for "expert" opinion, we must remember that the questions involved excite very strong emotions and that in academic circles today circumspect professionals dare not countenance opinions that might give rise to a damning suspicion that they are so wicked that they can perceive a difference between a nigger and a white man. Race has been converted from a biological fact to a test of religious orthodoxy. It is noteworthy that while Aryans naturally welcome evidence of the accomplishments of their race and often press ambiguous data too far or accept factitious evidence, the violent emotions are all on the other side. I do not know whether or not the famous Kensington Stone is genuine, but the question of its authenticity, it seems to me, should be dispassionately considered. It was in the 1940s, as I recall, that a distinguished Jewish scholar, an authority on Mozarabic literature and culture, evidently chanced upon a copy of Hjalmar Holand's *Norse Discoveries* (1940), and screamed with rage. He wrote a passionate diatribe to prove that the Kensington Stone was a forgery perpetrated by vile Nordics; he printed it as a booklet at his own expense and sent copies to members of several learned societies. I was startled by the intensity of the racial hatred that he indiscreetly failed to dissemble. So long as the academic world cowers before the Self-Chosen People and their "Liberal" stooges, we must consider with great caution and even suspicion all "expert" pronouncements that are derogatory to our endangered race, but we should also refrain from credulously accepting unsubstantiated theories that flatter us.

the Christians' standard misinterpretation of the evidence in Suetonius and Tacitus, which they distort into a claim that there was a passel of Christians in Rome in Nero's time and that the wicked emperor made martyrs of the persecuted darlings. What happened was that, as we know from Suetonius, an ancient Bolshevik, a Jew who assumed a Greek name, Chrestos, much as a later Jewish enemy of our race called himself Karl Marx, incited the Jewish rabble in the slums of Rome to a nihilistic insurrection so violent that the Roman police (*vigiles*) could not contain it and the Emperor Claudius had to send in the troops to put it down. Later, after Nero succeeded Claudius, the followers of that Chrestos, called Chrestiani (as the name was spelled in the text of Tacitus before it was altered by erasure), just as comparable enemies of culture are now called Marxists, apparently attempted to carry out the Jews' dream of destroying Rome (attested by their Sibylline forgeries); when arrested, they confessed to having set the great fire that destroyed much of the city, and they were condignly executed, although with a cruelty of which our race disapproves, although theirs does not. They doubtless were guilty, and their arson was only a manifestation of the instinctive lust to destroy and massacre of which their race gave a memorable example in Cyrene and Egypt in their outbreak in A.D. 117.

We should doubtless have much fuller information about those rabid incarnations of racial hatred, had not the text of Tacitus's earlier work, the *Historiae*, been lost or destroyed after the passage in which he began his systematic description of the Jews. Indeed, if we now had the lost part of the great historian's work, we might not be in doubt about the relationship between the Bolshevik Chrestiani and the later Christiani, who at least pretended to be peaceful propagators of a subversive superstition. At all events, as Mr. Carter says, the endless tales about innocent little proletarians persecuted by the wicked Romans because they believed in their Yiddish god are Christian fictions, worthy of the race that recently perpetrated the absurd and highly lucrative Holohoax.

I could also wish that the author had specifically noted the sheer insolence of the verbal trick by which the wily Christians converted the word 'god,' which designates a species or class of superhuman beings, into the personal name of their uncouth deity, calling him "The God," even after they began to claim he consisted of three separable and distinct parts. From the very first, Christian propaganda has largely depended on a deft and

deceptive manipulation of words, and it would have been well, I think, to give at least one good example.

The Late Great Book adequately and effectively exposes the crucial and fatal flaw in the Oriental superstition that was foisted on our race. Innocent III, who (as I remarked in the January issue of *Liberty Bell*, pp. 24 ff.) was one of the most astute monarchs of the Catholic Church, was well aware of the time-bomb beneath the Holy See of Christendom, and he tried to avert the explosion by categorically restricting reading of the Bible to his corps of professional salvation-salesmen, and forbidding their customers to open the incredible holy book. His menaces were ineffectual, and I suspect that if he had become a ghost and continued to exist after his death in 1216, he would have been astounded that so flimsy a fiction could continue to delude European men for centuries, constantly changing its shape like a malignant Proteus in successive Reformations, becoming today the Gospel of Marx, and poisoning the minds of even sceptics with the delusions about "all mankind," "brotherhood," and "equality" that are so useful to the Jews as they herd our drugged race toward the annihilation to which they have destined us.

There can be no doubt but that, as Nicholas Carter says, "The establishment of Christianity in the West represents one of the greatest tragedies that has ever befallen the human race; it represents one of the most momentous revolutions in the history of thought; and it represents the most fateful turning point in the history of the Western world: that point in history when we traded the maturity of the golden age of Greece for the emotional illiteracy of the Hebrew holy books—when we gave up the achievements of thinkers and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets, and statesmen, for the revelations of fanatical and wild-eyed prophets and a gospel of worldly renunciation." It is only too true that "The adoption of Christianity by the White race (the acceptance of the Jewish Bible as the foundation and basis of a religion for white Gentiles) traumatized the Western world." His book will show you, perhaps more clearly than any other, how shabby was the hoax by which the deadly infection was communicated to our ancestors.

The only question that remains is painfully simple. Is the spiritual disease that, with ever growing virulence, has, for more than fifteen centuries, sapped the energies and deformed the minds of our race, an infection which, like its most recent by-product called "AIDS," is incurably lethal? □

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

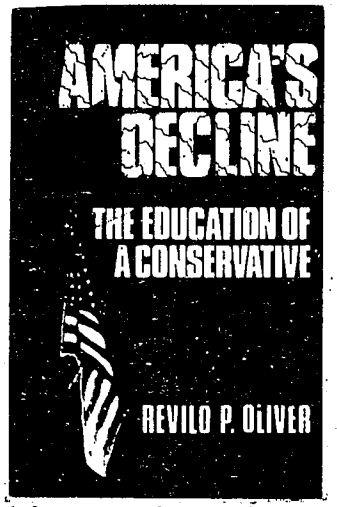

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

THE "SHOAH" MUST GO ON!

page 40

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Flight From Reason, page 1; Aiding AIDS, page 4; The Old Scare-Head, page 6; Evangel for Bibliophiles, page 7; Ten-Percent Nordic, page 8; Different Spooks, page 9; The Show Must Go On!, page 16. BOOK REVIEW, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 19. THE NORDIC PRESS: Coming Glory?, page 28; AIDS and the Racial Cause, page 31. Reply to an Identity Cultist, by Eric Thomson, page 36. The "SHOAH" Must Go On!, page 40. Letters to the Editor, page 43.

VOL. 13 — NO. 9 MAY 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

This issue mailed on 16 April 1986

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

THE FLIGHT FROM REASON

I have had to comment from time to time on the "creation scientists," who are one of the most ominous phenomena of our darkling age. They are alarming because they are not professional theologians, marketing their "transcendental" wares, nor yet ignorant crackpots, like the inspired tailor, Lodowicke Mugleton, or the recalcitrant housewife, "Mother Ann" Lee. They are men who have been trained in the techniques and, one would suppose, the principles of scientific research, but perversely use their academic credentials to promote unmistakable hoaxes, such as the "Holy Shroud," or to concoct pseudo-scientific verbiage in support of the Jews' rifacimento of the Babylonian creation-myth.

They are not an isolated phenomenon. The same strange lust for sciolistic mystery-mongering to promote old Yahweh appears, I am sure, in every domain of learning. I could cite scores of examples in widely varying fields of scholarship. Most recently, I was close to incredulity when I read the review in *Speculum,* LX (1985), pp. 755f., of a recent book by Professor Raymond Plummer Tripp, Jr., which bears the cute title, *More About the Fight with the Dragon, Beowulf 2208b-3182: Commentary, Edition, and Translation* (Lenham, Maryland, University Press, 1983). I borrowed a copy of the book. It amazed me.

The Anglo-Saxon epic, *Beowulf,* is commonly described as our "most precious relic of early Germanic literature," It presents a multiplicity of problems that have exercised scholars since it was first published in 1815 under the title (in Latin, in conformity with scholarly practice at that time), *De Danorum rebus gestis, poema Danicum, dialecto Anglo-Saxonica.* That title advertises the first problem. It is a poem written in England about the deeds of heroes who lived in Denmark and the

southern district of Sweden known as Götland. It is an English poem that has nothing to do with England, which is not even mentioned. Was it originally written in Denmark or Sweden, so that our text is an Anglo-Saxon translation or adaptation of a Norse epic now lost? Most scholars are certain that *Beowulf* was composed in Anglo-Saxon in the Seventh or Eighth Century, one or two centuries after the events narrated in it were supposed to have taken place. Presumably the poet composed his verse for the satisfaction of English noblemen who were interested in the exploits of their racial kinsmen across the German Ocean (now called the North Sea).

The text is preserved in only one manuscript, copied around the year 1000, by two scribes, neither of whom was competent in the Anglo-Saxon of the poem, which had become archaic by their time, and which they copied as prose; they were further distracted by their effort to write a clear, regular hand and produce neat, even elegant, pages. The manuscript was damaged by fire in 1731, before anyone had made a study of the text or even copied it, and after that the scorched or charred margins of many pages broke off and were lost in handling. The Wyatt-Chambers edition of the text (Cambridge University Press, 1920) includes photographs of pages that illustrate the markedly different hands of the two scribes and also will show you how the pages were damaged in a fire that almost deprived us of the oldest monument of English literature. (This edition, with the companion volume, R. W. Chamber's *Introduction*, is, I believe, the most useful edition of the Anglo-Saxon and I recommend it in preference to the later editions, which were made to present debatable emendations or to accompany English translations.)

Generations of scholars have labored to purge the text of scribal errors, restore the words that were lost when the margins were destroyed, and fix the meaning of a few words that are rare or even *hapax legomena*, probably because *Beowulf* is the only poem of its kind that has survived to our time. There will always be some points at which scholars will debate the correct reading of a word or inflection, but these are minor or even minute details that are of virtually no importance when one considers the poem as a whole.

It is absolutely certain that the poem is essentially a pagan work. It narrates the exploits of a Norse hero and his associates in a world unperturbed by Christianity, although someone—whether the author or a subsequent copyist is much disputed—

made a few interpolations here and there to add an explicit but incongruous Christian coloring and quite probably altered a few words that had a specifically pagan religious connotation, e.g., replacing *wyrd* ("fate") with *god*, a word which need mean only *a* god (unidentified), but which was cleverly used by Christians as a specific reference to their own compound deity. On the basically pagan nature of the poem, all scholars have been in complete agreement. The debate has been over the question whether it is more probable that the author was (1) a pagan with whose work a Christian scribe or editor tampered here and there *ad maiorem gloriam Dei*, or (2) a man who, like the famous Snorri Sturlason, was at least publicly a Christian, but felt the profound attraction of his native religion and mythology and tried to preserve it, and so composed in Anglo-Saxon a long poem about the exploits of pagan heroes, inserting here and there some Christian coloring, perhaps as a prudent precaution against the Christian lust to persecute.

Now comes Professor Tripp modestly to assure us that all scholars of Anglo-Saxon have thus far been groping blindly in the darkness of a polar winter—a darkness that has at last been dispelled, now that the sun of his intellect has risen above the horizon. Claiming that our text is fantastically corrupt, he has "rectified" it by rewriting the last third of the poem. You won't recognize it as coming from any poem you ever read. Most of what you remember from that part of *Beowulf* is gone. Professor Tripp has expunged the dragon, the fugitive slave, Wiglaf (Beowulf's faithful man-at-arms, who adds such pathos to the end of the story), and many minor characters and incidents. There is still someone named Beowulf, but he has been transformed into an entirely different man.

The fiery dragon has been replaced by an evil king, a pagan who, by satanic arts, has returned to life after death to harass good Christians. There is no dragon's horde and no fugitive slave who steals a jewelled goblet. It is the reanimated but unregenerate pagan himself who steals a sacred goblet from Beowulf! And Beowulf is a Christian hero who combats the vile heathen's diabolically reanimated body on behalf of good old Jesus and the True Faith. Hallelujah and pass the holy water!

Make no mistake: this big book is a work of great learning. There can be but few scholars whose knowledge of the Anglo-Saxon language excels Tripp's. He explains each of his innumerable and drastic alterations of the text as an emendation, for which he gives a plausible explanation by the rules of palaeo-

graphy, involving one or another of the many elaborately classified causes of scribal errors in copying. On strictly palaeographic grounds, i.e., without regard to the resulting meaning in its relation to the rest of the poem, each single "emendation" is possible in itself; it is in the aggregate that they become so preposterous that it is hard to speak of them without ridicule. One is tempted to say that if the text has been so corrupted as to require all of his drastic "rectifications," we have no means of knowing what the poem was about—perhaps the subject was Mary's little lamb or the hunting of the snark. A man with Tripp's knowledge of Anglo-Saxon and palaeography could, with only a little more effort, "rectify" the text to introduce those subjects, and his text would be as linguistically and palaeographically substantiated as Tripp's new *Beowulf*—and only a little more remarkable as a perverse use of great erudition to violate common sense.

Years ago, a beamish adolescent, subsidized by a wealthy man in California, boasted in print that he was "hooked on Jesus." Capricious or derelict youngsters are commonplace these days, but when philologists become hooked on the same drug, it is time to become more alarmed than ever for the future of civilization.

* * *

AIDING AIDS

We shall soon see whether Americans are as concerned about the impending epidemic of Immunity Deficiency as they are about which set of niggers will win a ball game. Items in the press before me neatly straddle the continent.

In New York, a group of parents having children in two adjacent school districts asked the courts to exclude from the public schools children who have contracted the lethal disease. The Board of Education, inspired by the "Liberal" syndrome, insisted that such children should attend school and be given every opportunity to infect others. They produced an expert witness, the Commissioner of Health in the state of New Jersey, one Dr. J. R. Goldstein, who testified that the identity of infected children in a school must be kept secret, for otherwise "they would be ostracized" and healthy children might not get the benefits of associating with them.

In the state of Illinois, the Director of the Department of

Public Health wanted legislation to permit physicians to disclose to him the names of persons found to be suffering from Immunity Deficiency so that he could get more money from the taxpayers to hire a passel of bureaucrats to carry on "surveillance, testing, education, information, and counseling," but as for doing anything effective to protect the healthy, perish the thought! "Every effort must be made to ensure that the identities of AIDS victims and carriers [of the virus] must be protected from disclosure."

Out in a state celebrated for its large crop of nuts that do not grow on trees, the City Council of Los Angeles *unanimously* passed an ordinance that, according to the press, absolutely forbids discrimination against persons who are known to be infected and slowly dying of the disease: they are entitled to the jobs they want (e.g., in restaurants, hospitals, medical clinics, dentist's offices, etc.), the housing they prefer, enrollment in the schools they want to attend, and services of all kinds. They are entitled, in short, to every opportunity to pass their deadly infection to the healthy and thus ensure their deaths. It remains to be seen whether anyone so unfortunate as to reside in that squalid and crazed city will ask the courts to protect him from an unmistakable menace to his life—and whether there are many sane Americans, who will impose a private quarantine of their own, refusing to go to Los Angeles and to purchase anything that could carry infection from the pesthole.

Incidentally, the United Press reported on 12 December that research at the Massachusetts General Hospital has proved that the virus of Immunity Deficiency passes through the blood-brain barrier and lodges itself in the tissue of the brain. That, of course, confirms the determination by A. D. J. Robertson (see *Liberty Bell*, December 1985, pp. 7f.) that the progress of the disease to its inevitable end can be arrested only by destroying the brain, i.e., by killing the victim.

Do you suppose that Americans will ever become so hard-hearted as to estimate how much they owe to the "intellectuals" and "educators" who not only made male homosexuality so fashionable, but encouraged the perverts to become so degenerate as to copulate with Haitian niggers and thus bring us one of the blessings of a "multiracial" society?

* * *

THE OLD SCARE-HEAD

An advertisement in the *Seattle Times* (28 December 1985) urged the readers of that newspaper to view, over a local television station that evening, a cinema produced by one Morris Cerullo, who comes "direct from Israel" as an "end-time prophet of God." He claims to have stood on a mountain that he calls "Mt. Megiddo," overlooking a place that he calls "Armageddon," and there to have "revealed the prophetic events happening today" to an audience of five hundred "world-wide [*sic!*] believers" and Jews. Residents of Seattle were warned to watch the film "before it is too late" and learn "many unknown facts about Armageddon and the second return of Jesus Christ." (If that will be his second *return*, he must have visited this planet once since the Crucifixion, probably coming, as it says in the "New Testament", like "a thief in the night" and as stealthily stealing away before anyone saw him.)

It is not worth while to remark that Megiddo was a city on a plain, not a mountain, or to review the half-dozen principal theories about what 'Armageddon' (or 'Harmagedon' or 'Hermagedon' or 'Harmamegedon') meant in the delirium described in the Apocalpyse that was included in the "New Testment." Whatever the etymon of the word, it has been used by salvation-hucksters since the beginning of Christianity as a bogy to scare credulous prospects, and has been frequently furbished up for political propaganda. In 1917, holy men who were whooping it up for an insane "war to end wars" often told American boobs they were being marched to Armageddon to defeat the wicked Germans and their wicked Kaiser, after which everything would be hunky-dory and everybody would love everybody else. Today the script-writers for the White-House shows are having old Ronnie gabble obscurely about a proximate Armageddon to scare the the tax-paying animals into working harder for their enemies.

The crude use of this nonsense by mystery-mongers should not make us overlook the fact that the notion of a climactic and final battle, as elaborated by Christian rhetoric, was one of the elements in the cult that appealed strongly to our ancestors. Unlike most of Jewish mythology, it was not of Semitic origin, although it appears in a Jewish form, already charged with the race's appalling hatred of our race and civilization, in the Essene document found among the Dead Sea Scrolls and usually translated under the title, "War of the Sons of Light and the Sons of Darkness." The Christians (misunderstanding their

Apocalypse) took the notion of a final battle between the mortal armies of the gods of Good and Evil, as they took their idea of a Resurrection and a Final Judgement, from Zoroastrianism, and they must have been partly aware of their source, since, as everyone knows, most of the tales about the miraculous birth of their Jesus include the appearance of Zoroastrian priests (Magi) to salute the newborn Saviour (Saoshyant). The Zoroastrian eschatology, furthermore, was based on a distinctively Aryan conception.

The Christian propagandists' prediction of an Armageddon was congenial to our Nordic ancestors because the vision of a Götterdämmerung is one of the archetypal concepts latent in our racial psyche. That archetype has found expression in many monuments of our literature that are racially authentic, uncontaminated by Jewish malice, even though many of them have Western Christianity as their background, for example, the conclusion of the Arthurian cycle that inspired Tennyson's beautiful *Morte d'Arthur*. A more recent example, freed from that background, is the epochal battle so vividly described in the third volume of Tolkien's *Lord of the Rings*. I cannot but feel that if the more cultivated Christians would only read *our* great literature, they would not only find in it the emotional satisfactions that our innately imaginative nature requires, but would soon find intolerable to their taste the crude and tawdry tales in the Jew Book.

* * *

EVANGEL FOR BIBLIOPHILES

If you like to collect odd books, you may look forward to acquiring a real curio, a polychrome "New Testament." According to *Christian News*, a consortium of "Bible scholars" is now going through the five hundred or so statements attributed to Jesus ben Yahweh and deciding, in the democratic way, by majority vote, which are authentic, which may perhaps be genuine, and which are just poppycock. They will then bring out an edition in which the certainly genuine remarks will be printed in red, the ones that may be authentic will be printed in pink, the ones that are probably spurious will be in grey, and the ones that are certainly drivel will be in a funeral black. What they will do with the narrative text in which the Jesus-talk is embedded is not stated, but I hope they will use orange ink for

the parts they think plausible and blue for the tales they cannot stomach. That will leave lavender for whatever is in between, and the folio heads, chapter numbers, and page numbers could be in green. A lucky firm of printers somewhere will have an opportunity to create a *chef d'oeuvre.*

Since the tales the holy men are winnowing are the only evidence their Jesus ever existed, one wonders how they are going to decide what he did and did not say. It's true that he contradicts himself many times, but he may have changed his mind or have been merely confused. Perhaps the Holy Ghost will be on hand to help the majority of the committee discriminate between the grain and the chaff. Some Protestants assert that the Holy Ghost was buzzing around when the translation of the Bible was made for King James, and that he thus guaranteed the authenticity of every jot and tittle in it, but, of course, he may have changed his mind, too.

* * *

TEN PERCENT NORDIC

The Church of Norway's Information Service has reported the findings of a "public opinion poll," according to which 84% of Norwegians own a copy of the Bible, but 63% of the total population never read the holy book. Since 7% claim to "read the Bible" daily, what is meant must be the reading of some chapter or snippet, not the whole collection of tales, and the rest of the 37% of the pious Christians read some chapters or passages in the course of a year. Now what is interesting is that although 63% of Norwegians show so little interest in holy fiction that the Church is said to be alarmed, only 13% stated that they did not believe the Biblical yarns. The rational 13% presumably included the 10% of Norwegians who said they were "opposed to the Biblical view of life," which probably means that as Nordics they perceived that the basically Oriental superstition was inimical to the weal of their own race. We must assume that the rest of the 63% who don't read the Jew Book assume that the tales in it are historical truth because they have never thought about it, and it is quite possible that many of them never read enough of the fiction to have their credulity overstrained. They are, so to speak, passive Christians, like their counterparts in the United States. They are an inert mass and

doubtless make possible the manipulation of the nation by the vendors of humanitarian hokum. It is at least encouraging that ten percent of the Norwegians are still spiritually as well as physically Nordic. On them depends whatever future their nation may have.

* * *

DIFFERENT SPOOKS

Christianity has been for our race a deadly and soul-destroying poison, both in its earlier forms and in its most recent reformations, Marxism and the dilution of it that passes for "liberalism." It has left, even in the minds of sceptics, a narcotic residue of hokum about "One World" and "all mankind," whence the strenuous efforts of "educators" so to weaken children's minds that they can believe in the equality of races.

One of the strangest aberrations of Christians is their morbid itch to meddle with other races by sending missionaries to harass or bribe the natives in Africa and Asia and "convert" them to Christianity and thus "save souls" for a Jesus who never gave the slightest indication that he wanted to have his Heaven filled with niggers, wogs, and renegade Mongolians. The truth of the matter is that all those missionaries never made a single convert to the religion they and their foolish White sponsors had in mind. When the members of other races gave assent to the doctrine preached by the holy meddler and recited his formulae, even if they did so sincerely, they necessarily adapted the doctrine to their fundamentally and unalterably different racial mind.

Years ago, before Americans had been reduced to cringing fatuity, they were permitted a glimpse of the innate mentality of Congoids in a comedy that was very popular both on the stage and as a cinema, "Green Pastures." The glimpse was hurried and partial, but thoughtful men and women conjectured some of the many things that had been censored out of the play to make it popular as a pleasant and superficial entertainment. And if they knew anything about the flourishing Voodoo cults in Louisiana and especially New Orleans, which differ little from the better known Voodoo cults that are the principal religion of Haiti, they made their own emendations of the amusing comedy.

In 1973, the Archbishop of Lusaka in Northern Rhodesia (called Zambia since it was given to the savages) was one

Emmanuel Milingo, a mulatto of some kind, probably, to judge from his name and grotesque features, the result of cohabitation between a Bantu and a mongrelized Portuguese. The half-breed, who held the high rank of archbishop in the Roman Catholic corporation, then discovered that he had a talent for invoking the ancestral spirits of the savages in the dioceses of his see, and for warding off the evil spirits that afflicted the black parishioners with disease, toothache, and the like. In short, he set himself up as witch-doctor, with a crucifix as his fetish and ascribing his power to a big spirit called Jesus instead of Mumbo-Jumbo. He acquired a great reputation for driving away evil spirits and healing the sick.

White Roman Catholics, doubtless some of the reactionaries in the Church who still take their religion seriously, objected strenuously to the practice of witchcraft by an archbishop, and they had such influence that he was summoned to the Vatican, where, according to rumor, it was decided that he had so addled a cerebrum that he might cause a scandal that would be bad for the business. At all events, he was persuaded or forced to resign his holy office, and he was put into storage with the title of Special Delegate to a Papal Commission on Refugees and Tourism [*sic*].

Christians and sceptics alike may think that the objections to Milingo's activities were unreasonable. After all, according to the tale in the "New Testament," Jesus ben Yahweh expelled a whole swarm of devils from a sick man and sent them into a herd of swine, making the swine commit suicide and thus probably ruining the poor peasant who owned them. And for that matter, according to the *Irish Press* (21 August 1984), a Father Joseph Maguire is now performing "miracles" in Dublin and "curing the incurable" by getting his god's attention for them. The holy man says he was a hot-shot salesman of electronic equipment in the United States until he was forty-one, when he turned to the spook-business and discovered his powers by healing a blind man as soon as he was ordained a priest, twelve years ago.

Whether or not you believe in the supernatural, you may think there is little difference between the two kinds of magic, but that is because you have judged only by externals. There is an enormous difference between the conceptions of magic in the two innately different mentalities. A White man, knowing how Christians envisage the intercession of their god in mundane affairs, is apt to think, if he is a Christian, that the savages

conceive their magic in the same way and err only because they do not invoke the right deity or, if he is a rationalist, that there are only superficial differences between the two superstitions.[1]

1. The residue of the Christian superstition, poisoning the minds of men who imagined they had emancipated themselves from it, long perverted the study of ethnology, depriving it of a scientific basis. By far the most influential writer of such unscientific ethnology was Leo Frobenius, who was born in Berlin in 1873 and was, so far as I know, a German, perhaps a descendant of the famous publisher. If he was a German, he, who would have felt insulted by a suggestion that he could believe the Christian myths, must have been unaware that he started from an essentially Christian premise that made him incapable of objective observation, vitiated all his investigations, and made his conclusions not only nugatory, but, given his prestige as a pioneer in ethnological study of savages, highly pernicious. Strange as it seems in a rational man who had abundant opportunity for observation of other races, he was determined to disregard the facts of biology and assume there were no innate racial differences. His ethnological investigations in Africa, beginning in 1904, if not earlier, won him the distinction of an appointment as director of the Deutsche innerafrikanische Forschungsexpedition, which he led to Nigeria in 1910, where he made the then sensational discovery of sculptured heads of terra cotta and bronze that show a fairly high degree of ability, both artistic and technical. (The sculpture was not the work of Negroes.) That made him famous and an authority on "African culture," which he persistently overrated, and on which he based his strange system of historionomy, for which he is now best known. (See especially his *Kulturgeschiche Afrikas, Prolegomena zu einer historischen Gestaltlehre* (Zürich, 1933). He has often been compared to Spengler, whom he criticized adversely for limiting himself to the history of civilized nations and failing to extend his theory of history to primitive tribes of the pre-historical past and the present, whose "cultures," he claimed, underwent a comparable life-cycle. Spengler took the criticism seriously and embarked on the studies contained in the book that disappointed and embarrassed his admirers when it was posthumously published at Munich in 1966: *Frühzeit der Weltgeschichte.*)

In a preface that he later withdrew, Frobenius confessed that as a boy he had been fascinated by the artefacts of primitive peoples on display in Berlin and became convinced of the uniformity of human nature in all the peoples of the world, which was "the key to the interpretation of all human activities and of all the external manifestations of the mental qualities of all races." He writes as though he had made a great discovery, evidently unaware of the Christian origin of the juvenile idea that froze his mind for all the rest of his life. His most popular and generally influential book was translated into English in 1909 as *The Childhood of Man* (reprinted, New York, Meridian, 1960). The Congoids of Africa today reproduce the lost childhood of our now senescent race! Frobenius wrote of their crude artefacts with such fervid admiration that he is said to be responsible for the vogue of collecting such stuff as "art" rather than as ethnological curiosities, and for the even stranger vogue of imitating the supposed naivete of "primitive art" in the grotesque daubs and malformed stones that deface so many modern art galleries.

We all know what pictures of their compound deity and his various activities Christians of our race form in their own minds according to the theology of the particular cult they have adopted. The sacred scenes depicted by their imaginations are naive, but not repulsive, childish, but not foul.[2] We can never even imagine how radically different are the pictures in the consciousness of a Congoid.

Noël A. Hunt, whose many years of experience with Bantus and close observation of them has enabled him to ascertain their mental processes and beliefs "so far as we are capable of understanding those beliefs," has given a succinct summary of his findings in two recent issues of *The Covenant Message* (Vol. LIII, Nos. 7 and 8), from which I shall quote:

"A White man can no more think like a Black than he can think like a bee. For this reason Whites find it difficult to understand Black religious beliefs. The difficulty is increased by the imprecision and lack of clarity characteristic of African thought. . . It is, of course, equally difficult for the Black man to understand the White, but that is another story.

"In the Negro spiritual world all spirits are accessible to man. Not only can they be reached, they can often be manipulated by an expert. This is true whether we speak of the benevolent tribal and family spirits or the innumerable malignant and evil spirits. It can thus be said that the religious beliefs of the Black are shamanistic. . .

"The Black believes that when something untoward happens this can only be because of the action of a spirit, whether benevolent or malignant. It is thus vital that the cause of the visitation should be ascertained. This can only be done by consulting a 'witch-doctor.' This expert will, for a fee, indicate

2. The mental pictures are not even Judaic. One has only to inspect the innumerable religious paintings, from Giotto to Ingres, to see that the aesthetic conception is distinctively and fundamentally Aryan. Many artists, for example, depicted the Virgin Mary as a beautiful and blonde Nordic, but when they made a conscious effort to portray Jews, they merely depicted Aryans with unbecoming features. Furthermore, the clarity of composition, the true perspective, the accuracy of human portraiture, and the harmony of colors, all conform to a criterion of beauty that only the Aryan mind can desire or even conceive, and which only a few talented Jews have ever acquired the technical ability to imitate successfully. Hieronymous Bosch strove to depict the most grotesque and repulsive elements of Christian theology, but nevertheless his paintings show a clean symmetry (as well as a subtle humor that many overlook) that belongs only to European art; his worst devils and their malformed familiars are grotesque and horrible, but they are not filthy.

whether it is the family spirit drawing attention to itself or the work of a wizard employing an evil spirit. Only the expert can advise on what counter-measures are required to put things right. . .

"The African ... knows that if he can but find the right man with the right spells all will be well. *Never for one moment, Christian or not, does he doubt that the powers of evil can be used against him.* ... [His italics.]

"It is probably impossible for the White man to visualize, let alone to understand, the world in which the Black man lives. It is a world in which nothing is fixed or permanent, a world in which the sun could easily rise in the west at the behest of a powerful witch-doctor. It is a world through which he moves at the mercy of forces which he cannot understand or control, and which may be loosed on him at any moment. To us, to live in a world without any fixed reference points is probably to be mad. In fact, one could argue that in this aspect of his life the African is in fact mad.

"To us, anyone who knows that by using mumbo-jumbo, cantrips, and the body of a dead fowl he can interfere with the laws of nature is mad. The African knows with utter certainty that he can do this. . .

"In the African scheme of things the only real people are those of your own tribe and totem. All others are non-persons, and by definition hostile.

"The range of evil spirits is vast indeed: 'Our name is Legion, for we are many.' They range from the spirits of ancient Portuguese traders and explorers, through the spirits of baboons and other wild animals, elemental earth spirits and the ghosts of those who have not been properly laid to rest. Thus they are perpetually seeking a human host.

"These spirits can be put to work by anyone who chooses to hire a wizard or 'witch-doctor.' Only another wizard can identify the offending spirit and counter its activities. . .

"The belief in witchcraft, or better the absolute certainty that it exists and is daily used, is common to every Black no matter how great his apparent degree of sophistication. To this rule there are no exceptions. . . Every Black leader has his own wizard, deny it as he may. For that matter, so do football teams. This is because in this way alone lies safety and profit."

I have extracted enough of Mr. Hunt's observations to show you the enormous difference between the way in which a White Christian visualizes the supernatural powers in which he believes,

and the way in which a Congoid "convert" visualizes the powers he designates by the same words, believing that the Christian witch-doctors have a powerful fetish and can make big magic, *vodu* or *juju*, which, in some circumstances, may be as good as, or even better than, the work of his tribal wizards. In any event, although the Black knows that White men are, by virtue of their race, his enemies, so long as he cannot exterminate the hated beings, it is expedient to conciliate them by pretending to believe what they say and to use their odd witchcraft, which served them so well in the past, for what it may still be worth.[3]

There can be no reasonable doubt about the accuracy of Mr. Hunt's description, which, if he had been writing for an ethnological journal, he could have completed by including matters that would have left nice Christian readers in a state of shock. All this, of course, will be frantically denied by Christian dervishes, whose business depends on their customers' acceptance of the absurd and degrading superstition about "equality" and "underdeveloped nations," and denied as shrilly by "Liberal intellectuals," whose interest, needless to say, is never in facts, but in what their itching malice wants their betters to

3. The boss niggers who come out on top when parts of Africa are returned to savagery naturally invoke the sanctions of the native religion. The Belgian Congo was given to a beast called Patrice Lumumba, a pious Roman Catholic, who owed his prestige to the fact, attested by his principal aides and "campaign managers," that he was invulnerable (bullets passed through him without leaving a mark), could walk through stone walls, had eyes that in the dark projected a beam as bright as the headlights of an automobile, and had mastered the art of being in several places at one time. That was fine until some open-minded niggers ascertained by experiment that he was not in fact invulnerable to axes. In Ghana, another rabid animal, Kwame Nkrumah, B.A., Lincoln University (Pennsylvania); S.T.B., Lincoln University; M.A., University of Pennsylvania; M.S.Ed., University of Pennsylvania; LL.D., Lincoln University; LL.D., Wilberforce University (Ohio); and in 1944 a member of the faculty of the once respectable University of Pennsylvania, reached a working agreement with the federation of witch-doctors, and, to the terror of the anthropoid animals he ruled, prowled at night in the shape of a white cat in hundreds of places at the same time and thus kept his eye on everything and everyone. He was, of course, lavishly financed by the idiot tax-payers of Britain and the United States. He was often seen walking on water, presumably having learned the trick from Jesus, who was depicted sitting with him side by side, to the great satisfaction of pulpit-punks in the United States. Later official posters showed Jesus handing the Keys of Heaven to Nkrumah, his successor on earth. That is the kind of "forward-looking religion" that makes "liberation theologians" squeal with delight, and "Nkrumahism, the highest form of Christianity," might have had a bright future in the United States if the black animal had not been squelched in 1966.

believe.

If you should want it, however, there is now available authoritative confirmation of Mr. Hunt's description from an unimpeachable source.

Although that reverend mongrel, Milingo, is kept in storage at the Vatican, he has written a book, *The World In Between*, to instruct Catholic priests in the jungles now called Zambia and Zimbabwe how to vend Christian magic to the savages, as he did. In the ruins of Salisbury, now called Harare, Mugabe, the rabid beast to whom English traitors and American nitwits delivered Rhodesia, maintains some of the externals of civilization to impress stupid White tourists, whom it is profitable to cheat while deluding them about what has really happened to what was once a civilized country. There is a newspaper, published in English, called *The Herald*, which, on 15 July 1985, published a review of Milingo's book, written by a savage named Steve Mpofu, who has been taught to write a more or less passable English.

Mpofu praises Milingo for his "special gifts for healing and driving out evil spirits" and his discovery of how "to combine the characteristic teachings of African religion and Christianity . . . Milingo realized that although the missionaries told the people that the spirits did not exist, the people continued to believe in them even when they had accepted Christianity. The only hope for the church then, lies in the penetration [*sic!*] of funeral rituals, marital ceremonies and some other areas where Africans have remained themselves." (Your guess about what the nigger thinks 'penetration' means is as good as mine.) In short, we are told with notable frankness, "Milingo has at long last brought the solution for the African Christian who has been in a dilemma. If the African was practicing both religions it has not been a matter of what [*sic*] is better than the other but *what can be obtained from each side.*" (My italics.)

Mpofu adds that "missionaries all over the world should read this book, which should give them food of thought." It should—if there are still missionaries who imagine they are spreading the now virtually extinct religion of Western Christianity, instead of using the Marxian Reformation to destroy our race. They would finally perceive that neither they nor any of their numerous predecessors ever made a single sincere convert of another race. The many missionaries who imagined that they had done so were prevented by their superstition from realizing that the words they used had, necessarily, vastly different meanings in

the vastly different minds of other races.

In the meantime, you should profit from my extracts from Mr. Hunt's article and should undertake for yourself a study of the mentality (if that is the right name for it) of the savage race. As you know, Americans, their minds filled with Christian "ideals," have resolved on Integration, and you may be curious to know what will be in the minds of your grandchildren or great-grandchildren, if you have any. They will, of course, think like Milingo and probably look like him, too. By that time, no doubt, if you are a good Christian, you will be up somewhere in the clouds with Jesus, who, looking down at your brutish descendants, will say, "Well done, my good and faithful bird-brain. Here's an extra lollypop."

* * *

THE SHOW MUST GO ON!

By coincidence, the January issue of *Liberty Bell*, which contained a notice of Professor James A. Van Allen's strictures on a "space program" designed for publicity rather than practical scientific results, was in press when a publicity stunt at Cape Canaveral backfired and blew up, destroying the "space shuttle" and its crew and passengers. No one even pretended that the launching would serve any purpose other than to entertain the audience of the boob-tubes and incidentally show them the place in the world they have made for themselves. It was to be a pageant of "multi-racialism." A Black named Jackson, who has a good chance of presiding as a nominal "President" over the country that the Americans gave away, crowed that the "shuttle" would be just like "a rainbow in the sky."

The "shuttle" *was* Black, Yellow, Red, and White. It contained a nigger, who was touted as a great expert, who would tell the stupid White crew what to do; a Japanese, to represent the vigorous race that has attained a technological and social superiority over our own; a Jewess to represent Yahweh's Master Race, now owners of the United States; and an attractive woman, a pretty and evidently charming school teacher, who had the misfortune to be included to please feminists, appeal to the gallantry that has not yet been entirely extinguished in American men, and make everything seem folksy. And, of course, there was an American crew to act as chauffeurs and waiters.

The ham actor in the White House, registering sorrow for the cameras, appointed a committee to ascertain the responsibility for the spectacular failure of the publicity stunt. That should be easy: the committee has only to ascertain who ordered the launching or who put pressure on that man to order it.

Everyone who watched the launching saw at once that something had gone wrong with one of the booster rockets, from which flames were issuing, showing that the casing of the rocket had been perforated in some way, and it was not remarkable that the flames quickly reached the huge tank of liquid hydrogen beneath the "shuttle."

It is a matter of record that the temperature at Cape Canaveral fell to 28 degrees, four degrees below freezing, before the launching, and that while the launching was first delayed to permit removal of a handle that had apparently been frozen in place by contraction of the metal, and delayed another hour to remove some of the ice that had formed on the metal hull, the temperature was still around freezing when the machine was launched.

It was admitted, after the fact was disclosed by an independent expert in the technology of rockets, that it was known that freezing of the solid fuel in a rocket produces changes in its composition that are likely to cause the ignited fuel to burn through the steel casing, and that the manufacturers of the rocket specifically warned that it must not be exposed to temperatures below freezing. Someone therefore deliberately took the risk of ordering the show to go on rather than disappoint the television producers and their audience. And someone else did not have the courage to insist on not gambling on the chance that the predictable and predicted result of freezing had not occurred.

It was also obvious at once that the "shuttle" had not been launched on the preceding Sunday, when the weather was entirely favorable, because on that afternoon the attention and the brains of the expected audience would be engrossed by a football game in New Orleans. Every impresario wants his show to play to a large audience, and a maximum audience is requisite for a spectacle designed to smear "multi-racialism" in the faces of the hypnotized viewers. One can only speculate about the several possible reasons why the promoters refused to wait for favorable climatic conditions.

The press, at the orders of its owners, attempted a "cover up" and I noticed one especially putrid blob of verbal slime that

averred that the scientists of the Space Agency were convulsed with guilt for *their* failure! It soon had to be admitted, however, that just before the launching the producers of the show had been specifically and repeatedly warned of the likelihood of the disaster that did occur. What our professional liars call a "snow job" to cover up the facts will certainly tax their ingenuity.

There is one crucial consideration: it is quite likely that the disastrous fiasco would not have taken place, if the Space Administration had not been demoralized by the shocking removal of Dr. Arthur Rudolph to please the Jews and show the world how the American poltroons cringe before their masters. (See the article by Jim Taylor in *Liberty Bell*, February 1985, pp. 11-12, 49-52.) It was Dr. Rudolph who was primarily responsible for the design and construction of the remarkable vehicles that made a success of the American "space program," and Aryans who have not been thoroughly denatured would have felt a profound obligation of gratitude to him, but a spiritual disease has left only the husks of men of our race, traitors to themselves and incapable of magnanimity and gratitude as they are incapable of manhood and courage. They felt no obligation when it pleased the world-destroyers to claim that Dr. Rudolph had not kowtowed to them in Germany, more than forty years ago. They would have as cheerfully sacrificed their own parents and they are, of course, blithely sacrificing their children, who will live to curse the persons who so fecklessly brought them into the world.

The genuine scientists of our race must have been chagrined and demoralized by the disgusting demonstration that no accomplishment, no service rendered the American people, would win them the slightest consideration from the white-livered Aryan ingrates. And I imagine that serious scientists and technicians were further demoralized when they found themselves in the show business. They had, of course, long been aware of the facts stated by Professor Van Allen, the partial abandonment of scientific research and the subordination of the rest to publicity stunts, and they must have noticed that the performances were becoming anti-American propaganda.

The foolhardy destruction of the space-craft will not be greatly regretted by our alien government. They will simply tell their White slaves to work harder and pay for replacements. The show must go on! □

BOOK REVIEW

Professor Dr. Walter Bodenstein, *Ist nur der Besiegte schuldig? / Kritischer Rückblick auf das Stuttgarter Schuldbekenntnis* (Is only the Loser Guilty? / A Critical Retrospect of the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt), Published by MUT-Verlag, Asendorf, 1985; 80 pp., 14.80 Deutsche Mark. Based on the text of a lecture given in 1984 at a meeting of the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle Ingolstadt. (Note: Quotations from this book are translations by the reviewer.)

Reviewed by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Several months after the end of the most destructive war in European history, amidst a background of grief, occupation by foreign troops, hunger and despair, a group of prominent German Protestant clergymen signed a document, now identified as the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt. Amongst the signers were Martin Niemöller, Hans Christian Asmussen, F. K. O. Dibelius, Johannes Lilje, and Theophil Wurm. Representatives of the Catholic Church were not included.

Now, forty years after the signing of this document, a prominent Protestant clergyman has undertaken to analyze the circumstances of the signing of this document, its relation to Germans of other faiths, and its historical and theological validity or lack of it. Walter Bodenstein, who was born in 1914, was in military service from 1939 to 1945 and later studied theology in Göttingen and Erlangen. He was subsequently active as a clergyman in Hannover and Berlin. From 1969 to 1980 he was professor of religious education in Kiel.

Bodenstein himself (page 7) divides his analysis of the Stuttgart Confession into a consideration of its historical origin, its religious content, and finally its political and ecclesiastical effects.

I shall now attempt to convey the nature of this significant book by a brief summary of what seem to me some of Bodenstein's most important points and arguments.

After the First World War the Allied governments demanded from the German government an admission that Germany was responsible for starting the war in the form of the infamous Paragraph 231 of the Versailles Treaty. After the Second World War, however, no German government existed. For that reason, the Allies desired an admission of guilt on the part of German clergymen (p. 12). Representatives of the Ecumenical Council, consisting of eight clergymen (two Americans, two Dutch, two French, one English, one Swiss, one of whom, W. A. Visser't Hooft, became secretary general of the World Council of Churches when it was founded in 1948, appeared unannounced at a meeting of the Council of the Evangelical Churches of Germany (EKD = Evangelische Kirche Deutschlands). Shortly thereafter the Council of the EKD gave to the delegation of the Ecumenical Council the following declaration (pp. 15-17):

"During its session of 18-19 October 1945 in Stuttgart the Council of the Evangelical Churches of Germany (EKD) greets the representatives of the Ecumenical Council of Churches. We are all the more grateful for this visit, inasmuch as we have experienced, along with our people, not only a a great sharing of suffering, but also a sharing of guilt. With great sorrow we say that infinite suffering has been brought upon many nations and countries by us. What we have often witnessed to our congregations we now declare in the name of the entire church: down through the long years we have indeed fought in the name of Jesus Christ against the spirit which was frightfully expressed in the National Socialist régime of violence. However, we accuse ourselves of not having witnessed more courageously, of not having prayed with greater faith, of not having believed with greater joy, and of not having loved with greater ardor.

"Now a new beginning should be brought about in our churches. Based on the Holy Scripture and directed in all sincerity to the only Lord of the Church, they are going about cleansing themselves of influences alien to religion and putting themselves in order. We express our hope to the God of Grace and Mercy that He will use our churches as His instrument and give them complete power to proclaim His word and to bring about obedience to His will, in our own case and in that of our entire nation.

"The fact that we are permitted to know that we are cordially united with the other churches of the Ecumenical Community fills us with a profound joy.

"We hope to God that through the shared service of the churches the spirit of violence and revenge, which is inclined to become powerful once more today, will be reduced throughout the world and that the spirit of peace and love will become dominant, the only spirit in which tortured humanity can find healing.

"Thus we pray at an hour in which the whole world needs a new beginning. Veni, creator spiritus!

Stuttgart, 18-19 October 1945"

This declaration was signed by Wurm, Asmussen, Meiser, Held, Lilje, Hahn, Niesel, Heinemann, Dibelius, and Niemöller. The alternative to presenting such a document, in the view of the Council of Evangelical Churches of Germany (EKD), was the forgoing of an ecumenical partnership and thus material help, especially from the United States, to alleviate the extreme German poverty of the time (p. 19). The Protestant clergymen thus assumed the right to speak for all Germans, including those who were Catholic and those who were not Christians. Pope Pius XII (reigned 1939-1958; Papal Nuntius for Germany 1920-1929), who knew and respected Germany and its cultural life highly on the basis of his service in Munich and Berlin, had already made known his opposition to a collective guilt thesis (pp. 20-22).

There now follows (pp. 25 ff.) a discussion of the concept of collective guilt. Sentences were passed against individuals by the International Military Tribunal at Nuremberg, however, unilaterally for crimes charged against German defendants only. In contrast to these sentences against individuals, the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt was of a religious nature, but its collective nature made it one of the most controversial documents in recent ecclesiastical history. A psychological basis for the collective guilt thesis can be found in historical personifications of nations in the Old Testament. Romanticism developed the concept of national spirit (*Volksgeist*). An ethical argument against collective guilt (p. 3) lies in the fact that it places guilty and innocent people all on one level, thus benefitting the guilty at the expense of the innocent. It would have been unrealistic to expect Germans to have revolted against their government when the governments which later became the enemies of Germany still maintained diplomatic relations with Germany. One of the signers of the Stutgart Confession, Martin Niemöller,

had voted since 1924 for the National Socialists. When the German Cabinet decided to withdraw Germany from the League of Nations on 14 October 1933, Niemöller sent Hitler a supportive telegram in the name of 2,500 fellow pastors. Even when Niemöller was in a concentration camp in 1939, he volunteered for military service, but spent the rest of the war in confinement. In view of Niemöller's wavering course during the National Socialist period, how could one have expected ordinary Germans to have acted with greater certainty? The force of arms (p. 38) is no proof of guilt or innocence. It was thus an error to equate the defeat of Germany with a divine Judgement.

A section beginning on p. 42 considers collective guilt in the light of ecclesiastical practices of atonement. Thomas Aquinas (1225-1274) declared that we are not obliged to atone for the sins of others, even though such sins might cause us pain. A spiritual menace to the German nation caused by the Stuttgart Confession was the lack of a possibility of absolution, a traditional sequence after confession (contritio, confessio, satisfactio). After further consideration of ecclesiastical antecedents, Bodenstein concludes the section with the statement that the "Stuttgart Confession of Guilt is null and without any validity for both Protestant and Catholic Christians."

Turning from the ethical and theological aspects of the Confession, Bodenstein now devotes a rather long section (pp. 50-60) to the actual guilt of the victors. He enumerates and discusses in some detail the crimes of the victors, committed in spite of their self-righteous attitudes and the Atlantic Charter agreed upon by Roosevelt and Churchill on 14 August 1941. These crimes include Churchill's objective (Cabinet Directive of 14 February 1942) of mass murder of industrial workers and their families by aerial bombardment, while disdaining repeated German attempts to arrange a mutual suspension of such bombing. This bombing resulted in deaths of defenseless German civilians estimated between 400,000 and 1,500,000 and the militarily unnecessary destruction of Dresden, with its great number of refugees, in February 1945, an act so barbarous that it has even been condemned by such British historians as General Fuller and David Irving. The atomic bombs which destroyed Hiroshima and Nagasaki resulted in 86,000 and 36,000 deaths. Even after the hostilities the Allied forces turned over huge numbers of anti-Communist Russians, even including

Russian refugees from the 1920s, to the Communists. Other members of anti-Communist military units were turned over to Tito, who murdered them in large numbers, including 80,000 Croatians. Of the 160,000 men, women, and children in the huge Cossack camp at Lienz in Eastern Tyrol, many committed suicide at the prospect of being turned over to the Red Army by the British, who used hundreds of tanks in order to subdue the unfortunate Cossacks, who were thus sentenced to either death or Siberia.

The Stuttgart Confession caused a lively discussion but it remained without the desired effect (p. 61). Amidst ruins, a paralyzed economy, hunger, Allied restrictions, and, even worse, psychologicl burdens such as scattered families and the flow of refugees from the east into this chaos, the Church had little to offer other than this one-sided admission of guilt. Later on, Lilje and Asmussen, two of the signers, expressed their doubts about the document. Even if the religious effects of the Confession were inconsequential, there were important other effects. It helped to create a guilt complex (p. 70) which still penetrates public life and exhibits pathological traits. In literature, publishing, and the media, the recollection of the alleged German guilt is subsumed under the term of *Vergangenheitsbewältigung* (overcoming the past). The feeling of worthlessness constantly renewed by certain parties prevents the development of a normal, healthy national self-confidence and feeling of national dignity and self-respect, without which no nation can continue and maintain its interests in the world. The Stuttgart Confession of Guilt was part of an Allied reëducation program. The German problem has thus been "solved" in two ways: politically, by the division of the country and, psychologically, by the guilt complex which has, incidentally, been exploitet by economic demands. The effects of the Versailles Treaty after the First World War were thus exceeded by far.

The Evangelical Church must now be confronted with a number of questions, such as:

How long will this accusing position toward the German nation continue?

Will the effect on coming generations represent the will of God?

Does the Church claim to save the nation in Luther's sense when he wrote that he was born to serve his Germans? (Letter

to Nikolaus Gerbel dated 1 November 1521: "Germanis meis natus sum, quibus et serviam.)

Notes and a biographical paragraph on Professor Bodenstein conclude the book (pp. 76-80).

* * * * *

As an American, I had to ask myself while reading this book, if I could ever agree that I should be held responsible for all of Roosevelt's crimes during the war, such as the American involvement in the killing of scores and scores of thousands of defenseless persons in Dresden, the initialing of the genocidal Morgenthau Plan, the cynically brutal plans for an almost defeated Germany made at Yalta, and Roosevelt's diabolical rôle in setting the scene for the outbreak of World War II, a rôle now well documented. (See the article by Mark Weber in the February 1984 *Liberty Bell*, "President Roosevelt's Campaign to Incite War in Europe: The Secret Polish Documents.")

Although Bodenstein enumerates a number of war crimes of the Allies (pp. 50-60), he does not even mention, let alone discuss, one aspect of the war which almost unquestionably prolonged it, made it more costly, even for the victors, and gave the Communists the opportunity to take over eastern Europe. This aspect was the irrational and irresponsible demand for unconditional surrender made by Roosevelt and Churchill as early as January 1943 and, later, the threat of genocide clearly implicit in the Morgenthau Plan, not to mention the explicit threat of genocide by sterilization in the book by Theodore B. Kaufman, *Germany Must Perish* (1941).

Bodenstein also makes no mention of the "Holocaust" material (Extermination Thesis), which has been used so intensely and effectively to inculcate an economically exploitable guilt complex, not only in Germans, but even in Americans, by the implication that they did not do enough to rescue Jews. (Aerial reconnaissance photographs taken over Auschwitz during the summer of 1944 gave no evidence of mass extermination there. Perhaps American authorities were convinced on the basis of this and other evidence that no mass exterminations were going on.)

We who have had the energy, sense of fairness, courage of

disdain for our professional advancement, willingness to risk a sentence to prison, willingness to risk damage to our property or whatever it takes to question widely accepted, quasi official versions of history might be inclined to reproach Professor Bodenstein for not making more explicit use of the mass of revisionist history which has been written during the past decade or so, much of it in the United States. We must, however, bear in mind that "German" governments, whether in Bonn, Berlin or Vienna, have used quite repressive measures against those who have questioned the historical foundations of such governments either founded or tolerated by the victorious powers, governments still very much at the mercy of the victors, even if they are theoretically sovereign.

The historical forces which caused the Second World War are mentioned only briefly by Bodenstein (p. 26), and then with the reservation that time is needed to clarify these forces, if for no other reason than to sift through records and documents. However, a great deal of work of this sort has already been done. Some of the basic facts are obvious and hardly require a sifting through of documents in archives. England and Germany, which had never been at war with each other before 1914, both had massive unemployment during the early 1930s and both had reached population densities during the course of the 19th century which required them both to export or starve. Economic rivalry was undoubtedly a principle cause of the war, if not the decisive one. National Socialist economic successes and a renewal of German ethnic solidarity could not be tolerated. The German invasion of formerly German parts of Poland and earlier assurances of support of the militarily overconfident Poles were only a pretext for the British and French declarations of war against Germany on 3 September 1939. When the U.S.S.R. also invaded Poland a couple of weeks later, there were no declarations of war against the U.S.S.R., which had an economy that was so backward that it was no economic threat. Its government, however, had an unparalleled record of cruelty to its own people and clearly had the intention of moving into central Europe, which had been manifested as early as 1919.

After the war, the important economic objectives of the war were again clearly demonstrated by the dismantling of factories in the western zones of occupation in Germany and the shipment of their productive machinery to the U.S.S.R. This process continued to around 1950. Another effective means of keeping German goods off the world market was somewhat

more subtle. During 1945 to 1948 the huge quantity of old Reichsmark notes continued to circulate, while new notes also denominated in marks were also pumped into what was left of the German economy by the Allied occupation authorities, both eastern and western. These huge quantities of intrinsically worthless notes were circulating while entirely unrealistic wage and price controls were maintained by the Allied occupation authorities. By these means the German economy was kept largely paralyzed. It was not until 20 June 1948 that a currency reform was carried out in the western zones of occupation. This reform touched off the unbelievably ruthless Communist blockade of western Berlin. This blockade, in turn, helped Americans finally to understand the nature of Communism. If all these measures were not enough to knock Germany out as an economic rival, German patents were also confiscated.

As an American serving in Germany during the drab years 1945-1948, I was perplexed and tormented by many things which I saw and experienced there, including a memorable view of the German defendants at Nuremberg in 1946. I had many conversations with Germans of various walks of life which caused me uneasiness about our conduct of the war and about our occupation policies. Now Professor Bodenstein's book, restrained though it is, has helped to clarify and organize my thinking about the moral aspects of the war after the passing of four decades. It certainly deserves to be translated into English.

AMERICANA

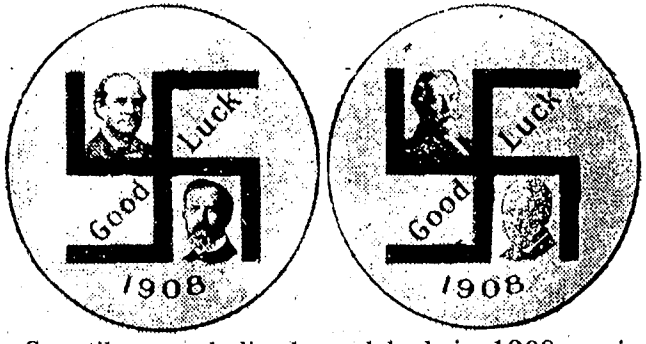

Swastikas symbolized good luck in 1908 presidential election between William Howard Taft and William Jennings Bryan.

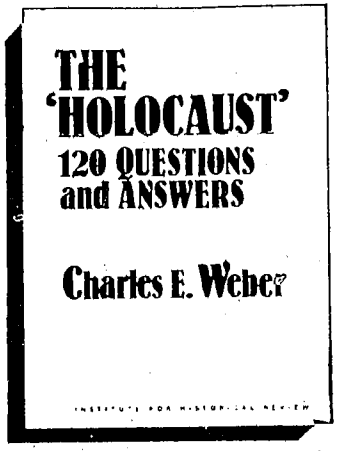

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages; and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 **ORDER No. 8114**
Single copy: $4.00 **3 copies $11.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $3.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications
P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

THE NORDIC PRESS

COMING GLORY?

With rapidity the Twentieth Century is closing. The promises of the Edwardians, who built upon the Aryan edifice of the Nineteenth Century, now seem to have faded and the promise of our future hangs in a state of morbidity. The mighty force of Aryan thought and action has fallen into the quagmire of "democracy" and we may not live to usher in another age.

The awe inspiring works of engineering, of building, not only across a continent but also around the globe, now seem to be ended. The works of art, music, and literature have ground to a halt in the contemporary forms of degeneracy. The electronic communications era of this century has not realized its promise of uplifting enlightenment, but rather has given us the shoddy, putrid out-pourings typified by Hollywood and New York.

The works of the Aryan have fallen into other hands. The great feats of the academic world no longer bound forward but seem stalled in the quest of the dollar. The management of the world, of the fortunes of all, has passed from Aryan to Jewish hands. No longer is the Aryan the blazing flame alighting the path forward for all races. The torch has been taken from him, without a struggle, by the Jew.

The final culmination of nearly 2,000 years of the corrosive, debilitating religion of the Jew has run to its logical conclusion. The sign of the lamb and the fish have become the mark of the Aryan race. We no longer wield the Hamer of Thor; we traded it for the milk-toast sop of Christianity, and the Jew has come to claim his reward.

In all fields of endeavor we now find the Jew. We have allowed his infiltration into every activity, every corner of our lives. With the arrival of the first Jew, the second was but moments away, then the third, and the flood gates were open. One cannot find an Aryan classical orchestra, an Aryan publisher of any stature, an Aryan television network, an Aryan educational system. They are all under the control of the Chosen Ones. Every facet of our lives is guided and controlled by the Jew.

Why? What superior attribute allows the Jew to rise above the Aryan? What gift of selectivity has nature bestowed upon

"God's Masterpieces" to let them become its masters? None. They conquer by guile—if that be an attribute of greatness. They conquer by the stupidity of the Aryan who has traded the greatness of his race for the mediocrity of the cross—the cross upon which the Jew is now nailing his miserable carcass.

Christianity brought the stench of "democracy." The scum-level is its mark of attainment. The mental capacity of the lowest is now the highest level of attainment in our schools. The thumping throb of the jungle drum is the pinnacle of our music, and the gyrating spasm of a spastic Negro becomes the expression of the dance. The concepts of honor, race, family and soil which guided the path of the Aryan is now obscured. Honor is an antiquated concept. Race, does not exist—we are all one. The state run care center now fills the need for family; and soil is simply the dirt the corporate farm loads with carcinogenic substances to raise more ersatz food.

To say the cause of the Aryan's problem is the Jew is false. We are the problem, and we are—we MUST be!—the solution. No Jew, nor any Jewish conspiracy, is the cause of our downfall. The fault is an alien religion which converted the questing, conquering Aryan into the sniveling cur we see today seeking "equality and brotherhood" with the scum of creation. A groveling supplicant, sacrificing race and honor to earn a place in the realm of that great Jewish Spook in the Sky who will care for his soul after death for the privilege of the rape of his race in this life.

Every Aryan who knowingly patronizes a Jew in any type of business or profession is a direct contributor to our eventual complete downfall. Every Aryan who employs any but Aryans is a direct contributor. Each of us who patronizes the Jews in the various "arts" is a direct contributor. Each of us who worships on his knees or belly rather than standing upright to meet the challenges of life and fate is a direct contributor. Each of us who meekly accepts the trash foisted upon our children as education is a direct contributor. Each of us who fails, in any way during each waking hour, to forward the cause of our race is a direct contributor. Any of us who in any way support any political personage or cause which is not a means to forward the Aryan cause are directly responsible.

The list can go on and on, but you get the point. The Aryan can end the domination of Aryan life by the Jew. We can end it immediately by simply not supporting the Jew. The Jew is not a creator of anything. Without the host to feed upon the parasite

dies. Lets pull the pap of Frigga away from the suckling Jew. Too long have we allowed the parasite to nurse at the live-giving breast of our racial mother while depriving our own children of her milk of life.

Abandon the Hebrew religion which has led our people into degradation. Re-establish our holy communion with the mighty force of nature which created us, and by whose laws the Aryan became the dominant force upon this planet. If you seek comfort because of the uncertainty of the fate awaiting us after death, be assured the forces of nature act independently of the Jew. If we survive death, that salvation is already decreed by the great creator of this universe, not by the god of the Jew. If we live but the moment of this life—then that is all the more reason to insure both our genetic survival through our race and our racial expansion in the here and now while we have strength to prevail.

Racial survival now hangs upon a thread. One has only to walk the streets of any city in California to see the new race which is emerging in the most populous state of our land. The California Downbreed is easy to spot for the species is becoming dominant on the west coast of the United States. Dull, lusterless skin, kinky black hair—perhaps not as kinky as a Negro's, but kinky—brown, murky eyes. Mismatched features prevail. The flat, ape-like nose, big mouth, poor teeth, emaciated physique, mark the breeds. One has to look a long time today in California to find the racial beauty of the Aryan. The mental level of the breeds is marked by orgiastic dance and music, random copulation, a fast food diet, and either abortion (preferred) or bastard children to be supported by the state. Gutless Aryan parents permit their children to wallow in this milieu for fear their children might be considered as "different" or "prejudiced," if they do not descend into the depth from which there is no return.

It would be difficult for any Aryan writer to imagine a plot which would be more devastating to our race than that which the Twentieth Century presented gratis. For those of us who will not be a factor in the next century, we can only hang our heads in shame at the fate we have bequeathed to the children of our race. From the shining masters of the globe to the miserable slaves of the Jews in such a short time is nearly unimaginable. But, it is a fact. Our only hope can be in the awakening of that vital spirit of Thor in the breast of each surviving Aryan child so the males might go forth to reconquer

our lands and the women give birth to the stalwart sons and daughters who will lead them triumphant through the Twenty-first Century.

The battle is not lost—though nearly so. We must live again the concepts of one race, one blood and, if we are worthy, one leader will come again to guide us from the darkness. Each of us should literally fall to his knees to lift from the mire the fallen banner of the Swastika and raise again the sun wheel above our people. Our lives and our honor must be as pure as the idealistic men and women who carried it and the Siegrunen into battle. We must live again for our race. When Aryan men and women do that, no force on this earth can say us nay. The Aryan, and mankind, will again be on the path to racial fulfillment, not mongrelization and decay. Let us again raise the banners and let our people joyfully follow into the glorious future which is ours. Tomorrow belongs to us!

* * *

AIDS AND THE RACIAL CAUSE

Each day's news brings us closer to the reality of one of the approach of the greatest catastrophe to engulf Aryan peoples. The death toll from those afflicted with the acquired immune-deficiency syndrome (AIDS) will make the black death plague of London in 1665 look like an outbreak of three-day measles by comparison. The last decades of the 20th century and the first one or two decades of the 21st will be a time of death as nature exacts her toll upon those who chose to defy her natural laws.

During April of 1985, a gathering of medical researchers and practitioners meeting in Atlanta listened in amusement as Margaret Heckler, Secretary of the federal Health and Human Resources Services delivered the keynote address. Before this group of professionals, gathered to discuss the most pressing medical problem yet known, the woman who heads the government agency most directly concerned with AIDS displayed an ignorance of the problem which was beyond belief. Such is the typical response of most, they are woefully ingnorant of the horrors about to descend upon them.

But ignorance of the menace was not evidenced by Dr. James Curran, head of the AIDS Task Force for the Center for Disease Control. We now have a pretty good idea what is going to

happen in the coming months and years, and it is damned depressing, curran told the group. Curran said that, based upon extrapolations from initial blood samplings, it appears at least one million Americans have already caught the AIDS virus.

Curran further told that no one fully understands the public health implications of that finding, but, to him, they are surely frightening. Not every infected person will develop AIDS. At present, the conservative estimate is 10 percent (100,000) of those affected will develop the disease, and of those, the fatality rate will be aproximately 100 percent. These figures would represent the "best possible" case. No one knows the extent of the infection as there is no known incubation period. In some persons it appears in as little as six months and in others up to five years or longer—it just is not known, and the figures are only for the United States.

Those who have been exposed continue their debased sexual lifestyle and, in turn, infect others. Do not let the political pap dispensed as "news" concerning the spread of this disease fool you. The primary means of spreading the virus known to cause AIDS is by one homosexual male having anal intercourse with another. It is felt the agent of transfer is infected semen deposited in the colon of the passive sodomite and the infected semen is then absorbed into the body of the recipient. Approximately 75 percent of those infected acquired it in this manner. Some 20 percent have acquired it through the use of contaminated syringes used by drug addicts, and the remaining 5 percent through various means, some not yet known, but contaminated blood transfusions being a leading cause in this group. These five percent are the tragic victims of the degenerate lifestyle we have permitted to flourish in the United States.

Curran further told the group that extrapolations done from initial blood samplings in San Francisco indicates a minimum of 75 percent of the male homosexuals in that city are infected. The Defense Department has recently announced the battleship *Missouri* will be based in San Fransisco! The sodomites can certainly thank the tolerant mayor of San Francisco, Dianne Feinstein, for her efforts on their behalf. We who must worry about the state of readiness of our men in uniform may, however, have second thoughts.

A disaster of inconceivable proportions, yes, but what is its significance to the racial cause? The coming whirlwind of death will be a cleansing of the gene pool. Not only the Aryan gene pool, but of all other races. The Liberal/Marxist world view has

always been that man stands over and above nature. We in the national socialist/racial camp know far better. "*Blut und Boden!*" was the watch word of the Germany of the National Socialist era, blood and soil. The liberals denounce both. Blood by forced inter-racial mixing and breeding, and debasement of the soil by the demise of the family farmer in favor of government or multinational corporation control of the means of agricultural production.

Regardless of the prating of the liberals about the "rights" of the sodomites, the stern laws of nature have ruled, and ruled irrevocably, against them. The male bowel was never intended as the receptacle for human sperm, and that law of nature is now calling to account those who violated it. Unfortunately, innocents will also perish.

Curran further told his audience of hushed listeners that even if a vaccine were perfected today, the results would not be significantly different since the infection is running rampant in the general population and it cannot be stopped, recalled, or in any way deterred from its grim death run.

The population of the United States has already started its fatal ride upon the AIDS roller-coaster. The chain drive has engaged our train of cars and we are now climbing up that first, steep incline. The track is not yet completed and we cannot predict the height of that first rise, nor the number of rises which will follow, nor the length of the track, until our car reaches a haven of safety. We only know we are on our way, and hundreds of thousands who now share the car with us will be dead before the ride comes to a halt. The black plague accounted for less than 100,000 deaths in the London area, though the available death totals are probably low. The London plague lasted but one year. We do not know how long it will take for the AIDS virus to be cleansed from our population.

As the dimensions of the AIDS epidemic become known to the honest, decent men and women of all races, as they see their families, their lives, and their nation directly threatened by the corruption of the liberal philosophy, they will demand an accounting. Rock Hudson is but the first celebrity to fall. Soon the list will widen to include politicians, jurists, doctors, educators, clergymen—all walks and stations of life where the sodomites have infiltrated. No religion, no race will be exempt but, rest assured, the most corrupt will suffer the heaviest penalty as the grim retribution of natural law stalks them to their bitter end. And it will be a bitter end.

Medical reports indicate the death of an AIDS victim is neither pleasant nor easy for the victim nor for those caring for him. The body literally rots from within. The corruption is complete. Weakened by the virus, the AIDS victim falls prey to often minor ailments—one doctor described an anal herpes infection as the complete rotting away of the anus and bowel in the sodomite infected.

As the dawn of intellectual awakening glimmers across our western civilization, perhaps, oh perhaps, the valid premise of racial law will be realized. We are as much a part of nature as the tinniest plant or animal. We live upon this planet by the indulgence of that majestic force which created us, and we will surely perish by the stern hand of that force if we choose to disobey its stern edicts. If, when the last AIDS victim has fallen, those remaining in this fair land say "*Blood and Soil*" shall be their watch word, then the death toll will have had a beneficial effect for all mankind. The end of the "liberal" era will hopefully announce the beginning of the racial era where each member of each race will strive to better the genetic stock of that race by thoughtful selection of their mate and by doing all within their power to enhance the quality of life of their race.

The Aryan must account to the Aryan, the negro to the negro, and so on through the many racial genetic pools. What will become of the racial mongrels bequeathed to the world by the liberal philosophy and the deliberate interbreeding by Jews will be their problem, beyond the concern of those who will embrace the racial philosophy which must emerge in the 21st Century as the nightmare of the AIDS plague finally ends. The mongrel racial stocks will probably die out as others of more pure blood refuse to support or condone their presence amongst them.

The coming horror of mass death is unavoidable. It will occur. What is to follow will depend upon the ability of the Aryan to regain control of his racial destiny and the government of the United States which his forefathers created. What will occur in the other countries of the world? Only time will answer that question, but they, too, must reap the harvest of what has already been sown. □

Survival manual for the White race

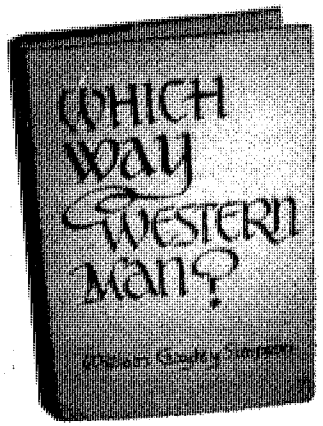

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

ORDER No.: 7012 — $4.00

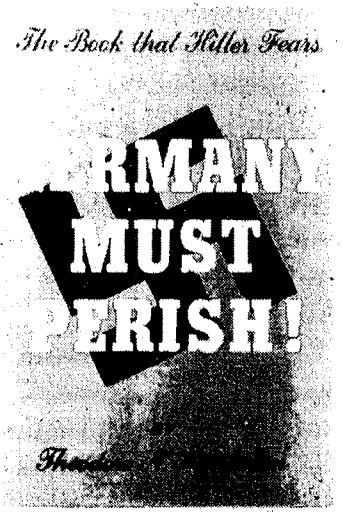

ORDER No.: 7009 — $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

Reply To An Identity Cultist

by
Eric Thomson

There is much easily-detected disinformation in much of what is called "Israel Identity." Firstly, the origins of the White Race are not in Palestine. This is historically and archaeologically incorrect. Even *National Geographic* recently traced the wanderings of the Vikings *down* from Scandinavia, through the Black Sea and thence into the Middle East and beyond. I wish the self-styled preachers of the Yahweh Cult would only temper their fanaticism with some scholarship before they and their well-meaning followers are made to look like monkeys by the ZOG-media. As Professor Oliver says, "The Aryan mind is far different from the non-Aryan mind. The Aryan seeks truth, whether it be pleasant or unpleasant. The non-Aryan seeks to know only what makes him feel good and prefers a comfortable error to an uncomfortable truth." As an Aryan, I prefer truth over fiction and in order for me to believe in something, I must first believe that it is true, not merely because I wish it to be true. The Israel Identity Cult would have us believe that Nordic, Aryan, White Man came North from Palestine and the Middle East, but as Waddell writes in his great work, *The Makers of Civilization*, we *came to* Palestine *from* the True North and there race-mixed with non-Whites and were thereby conquered from within, just as happened in Aryan Egypt, Aryan India, and just as is now happening in Aryan America. Unlike Israel Identity allegations which cannot be verified from anything but poorly-translated, poorly-selected, and disastrously-interpreted biblical quotations, Wadell can prove from ancient, non-Jewish records, archaeological findings and biological research.

The foremost defect in the so-called Identity Cult is in its ridiculous travesty of race and racial history and can be summed up in two words: "British Israel." These high priests of idiocy proclaim that the dwellers of the British Isles, who are actually made up of Angles, Saxons, Jutes, Celts, etc., and who actually came from Germany and whose ancestors remained in Europe to populate present day Germany, somehow changed their race

by crossing 22 miles of salt water known as the English Channel. I thank whatever gods that be that this is nonsense, otherwise I would have become a Chinaman when I crossed the Pacific Ocean and arrived in Hong Kong, and I would have become a Negro when I crossed the Atlantic and arrived in Africa. The royal house of "British Israel" is none other than members of the German House of Hannover, who changed their names, but not their race, when World War I began. The so-called British aristocracy itself is largely cross-bred with Jews. See *Our Jewish Aristocracy* by Arnold Leese for the shocking truth. The second most glaring defect in the Identity Cult is in its attempt to whitewash England and the United States in terms of the World Zionist Conspiracy. Commander Guy Carr, in his book *Pawns in the Game*, pointed out repeatedly that the headquarters of the "agentur" or world conspiracy was London, England, exactly where Karl Marx lies buried in state.

So insistent are the British Israelites on their error that they proclaim Hitler to be a Zionist agent! Interestingly, Hitler never claimed himself to be a Zionist, but his arch-enemy and true "Israelite," the half-Jew "Sir" Winston Churchill, proclaimed in 1945 that he himself was a Zionist! How is it that British Israelites and Identity Cultists can say that Hitler was therefore a Zionist and Churchill was not? Some cultists claim that "Hitler's Jewish ancestry" has been well established. This boggles the mind. I once asked a Jewish hate-caller if he would like to see another "Jew" like Hitler. He screamed into the phone, hung up, and never called back. As for international finance and its connections with the Third Reich, we all know that the Germans under Hitler were not "Brown Bolsheviks." They respected private property, even Jewish and other enemy-owned property, unlike the "true Israelites" of Britain and America who simply stole German property without making any sort of restitution, even after hostilities were concluded in 1918 and 1945. Read *The Transfer Agreement* by the American Jew, Schwartz.

As to the making of poisonous fluoride, there is also much nonsense afoot in the "right wing." Sodium fluoride is a major by-product of aluminum refining. Like gasoline (the refiners of petroleum mainly wanted kerosene in the 1800s and so dumped this dangerous by-product in rivers), sodium fluoride has been a dangerous waste product whose manufacturers have sought to create a market for it, just as the petroleum refiners have created the dangerous, inefficient, and pollution-causing gaso-

line engine. The only people who have used this poison for killing and debilitation of people have been the Soviets, the British, the Americans, and the so-called Jews—never the Germans, and least of all the Germans under Hitler! That is history. The Americans shipped the U.S.S.R. tons of sodium fluoride to make Soviet concentration camp inmates docile and/or dead. You can check up on this yourself. I know it from people who were involved in the shipments.

In regard to the occult or black magic, there is no more occultism than can be found in the capital of British-Israelism—England and America—and which is chiefly purveyed by the so-called Freemasons who are really Satanists using the Cabala sections of the Babylonian Talmud. See a recent book entitled *The Magic of Obelisks* by Peter Tompkins. The most notorious missionary of Satanism, Aleister Crowley, was himself a 33° Freemason, the highest degree obtainable and the same degree as Franklin Roosevelt and the Communist dictator of Chile, Salvador Allende, had obtained! And these devils call Hitler "an occultist."

As far as Israel Identity goes, one only has to know it by its fruits: For all its self-styled self-righteousness, it has not halted the advance of Zionism one millimeter, and it gives aid and comfort to the very ones who are most responsible for the progress with which the world is plunging into darkness and chaos: the Americans and the British. In the words of one American historian: "On the road to the salvation of the White Race, there can be no detour around our crucifixion of the German people." We must first admit that we were wrong in World War I and World War II, that we are the ones who have done the most to advance the Zionist-Communist world conspiracy, as we are doing right now. We must realize that our heroism and sacrifices in two fratricidal wars against the best representatives of our race were wrong, no matter how well-intended were those acts of heroism and sacrifice. And after admitting that we were wrong, we may finally begin to do what is right.

Open your eyes when you read the so-called Bible: Read it without going into an interpretive trance and you will see murder, betrayal, incest, perversion, adultery, etc., all committed by Yahweh and his favorite disciples. You may also remember that the greatest representatives of our race were betrayed and murdered by the bringer of Christianity to Europe, Charlemagne, or Karl the Saxon-Slayer. In terms of morality,

what the Christians brought to Europe was not good and what was good in Christianity was not new, for our ancestors were so moral that they were called "Die Goden" (The Good or The Gods) by lesser races. We did not need to learn right and wrong from any Jew, nor did we show respect to the God of Our Race by kow-towing in Asiatic fashion to the Afro-Asiatic deity known as Yahweh, alias Jehovah, alias Jesus, King-of-Jews. Our Aryan God we worshipped as men, not as slaves on our knees, by standing on our feet and greeting Him with as much respect as we had for ourselves.

The Christians are correct when they describe their attitude toward their god as "fear," for that is the common denominator of a slave mentality in which the individual lacks all self-respect. How could any decent, righteous, self-respecting god accept such craven creatures as his worshippers? No god of mine would be so despicable, so un-Aryan, so . . . Jewish. Even Frederick the Great of Prussia, who was a man and not a god, said that he did not wish to rule over slaves! It is therefore wise for us to remember the warning of our ancestors when they told us: Jewish books are for the Jews and Jew messiahs too, if you're not of Jewish blood, what good are they to you? □

Does the West have the will to survive?

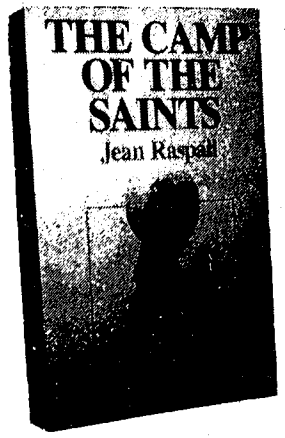

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS.* For your copy send $8.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

The "Shoah" Must Go On!

We have learned from subscribers in the film industry that the 9 hours, 23 minute *Shoah* will be made into a TV mini-series, to run for four evenings on prime time TV, in sequels of 90 minutes each. Since they felt that commercial interruptions diminished the dramatic impact of the 1978 *Holocaust*, they just want to show a list of sponsors before and after the program and thus reduce viewing time.

At present sitting, there is still a squabble over sponsors and the decision has not been made as to which of our three networks will have the honor; also the timing of the mini-series. Some want it to be shown in May to honor Israel's 38th birthday; others want it to be postponed until the summer season so as not to interfere with prime time TV shows, however, the largest contingent wants it shown in April during *National Holocaust Week*. Since 1978, the third Sunday in April was designated as *National Holocaust Sunday*, which begins *National Holocaust Week;* thus the 1978 *Holocaust* began April 16, 1978 and ended April 19, 1978, on the eve of Adolf Hitler's 89th birthday, April 20th. This year, the third Sunday in April is April 20th and Passover begins at sundown, April 24th. For this reason, there is a good chance that *Shoah* will commence April 20th and end April 23rd on the eve before Passover.

Shoah has already been shown to selected theater audiences but has not, as yet, been widely publicized, so we want our readers to be prepared for it when the Media Blitz begins.

Time Magazine had a review of this film in its 4 November 1985 edition, and it appears that *Shoah* will be a real pot-boiler, directed by French-Jewish Claude Lanzmann, which will make Marvin Chomsky's 1978 *Holocaust* seem mild by comparison. Lanzmann has come up with new 'evidence,' gleaned from his relentless pursuit of Jewish 'Holocaust survivors' in Israel since, as he puts it, he wants to "lick every Holocaust heart" and has used exorcist tactics on them to force them to remember that which they had forgotten. He has been so successful in this regard that they now painfully remember everything, down to the last detail; however, all Holocaust believers will have to revise their timetable in order to conform to the latest version of the Holocaust. All Holocaustarians to date have agreed that the "Final Solution" was not decided upon until the "Wannsee Conference" of 20 January 1942 (although they put nothing in writing and all orders were carried out verbally). According to the original version, the gas chambers were not built until 1942 and commenced operation in late autumn of 1942. Lanzmann's revised version informs us that the gassings began as early as December 1941 at a camp near Chelmo, Poland! Out of 150,000 Jews in that camp only two survived, both are in Israel, have recovered from their amnesia and recall the screams of Jews locked up in a local church before being led to their demise. No doubt, the "Christian" Nazis wanted them to have the last rites before doing them in!

Lanzmann has also been working on Treblinka survivors now in Israel, forcing them to remember their experiences there and claims that he has obtained confirmation from Polish villagers, no doubt all good Christians, that they recall standing by the railbed, smilingly watching Jews inside the trains and taunting those about to die. He claims that Jews, being the eternal outsiders, were treated by European Christians with a mixture of respect and enmity and that this seed of Christian anti-Semitism brought about the fruit of the 'Nazi Holocaust', and that if a civilized nation like Germany could carry out such a plan, anyone could. Lanzmann claims he has amassed thousands of details down to the exact size of the Treblinka gas chamber, which the clever Nazis destroyed without a trace in 1944.

The most interesting Treblinka survivor is Abraham Bomba, whom the Nazis put in charge of a barber shop inside the gas chamber; he now cuts hair in Israel. We have all heard the sordid tales about soap and fertilizer being made from Jewish corpses, and that they extracted their gold teeth for the Reichsbank. They must also have been in the wig business since they forced Bomba to give haircuts to Jewish women and children before being gassed. It seems Bomba found these memories so painful that he begged Lanzmann to leave him alone, but he finally cracked and sobbingly related his ordeal at Treblinka. Lanzmann also claims he filmed a former SS officer, Franz Suchomel, with a camera concealed in his shoulderbag; that Suchomel sang the Treblinka marching song for him, told him how Jewish corpse carriers were kept on the run and described a fiery pit which consumed discarded bodies daily. Wonder where Lanzmann dug Suchomel up?

Lanzmann elected to make his film in Hollywood rather than in France; the props are already there and a good supply of

actors, experienced in playing the role of Hollywood Nazis, are available without much further training.

It is essential that Christian Holocaust guilt be kept alive in the USA so that the American majority can be kept in eternal bondage to Israel and make any sacrifice necessary for the Zionist cause. Without U.S. support and endless reparations from our penal colony, West Germany, Israel would cease to exist! And that would be a *Shoah* (Hebrew for cataclysm)! Painful as it may be, remember that for the sake of Israel's survival, *the Shoah must go on!!!* □

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00–3/$18.00–10/$55.00
100/$450.00–1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Letters to the Editor

Dear Sirs: 5 January 1986

Thank you for the complimentary issues of Liberty Bell. I have enclosed my check for a one-year subscription and $100 donation.

I am enjoying the books I ordered from you. I just finished Yockey's "Enemy of Europe" and Dr. Oliver's "Enemy of Our Enemies." Dr. Oliver is always good, and he cuts through the fog of obfuscation even though he keeps me reaching for my dictionary. Yokey, for me at least, has made me conscious of the enormity of the crime of cultural and racial genocide that Americans have committed in two wars against our European motherland.

Sincerely,
T.K., Alaska

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 6 January 1986

Thanks for the prompt delivery of my latest order—I really commend W.G. Simpson on his book, "Which Way, Western Man?" It should be on the REQUIRED reading list of every intelligent person. I do not consider myself an intellectual by any means, as I am only a small-town "hausfrau," but I do have the common sense to see what is going on in our country, and I must confess a terrible feeling of inadequacy against the problems facing us. I have read nearly every book I could afford on the money question and I consider that is perhaps the key problem to correct, but as Roger Elletson has said, it will only be resolved by military force or apocalypse!

It is rather hard sometimes to even have an optimistic outlook knowing of the enormity of the problems ahead but, as Mr. Simpson points out, it will be resolved one way or another. Anyway, best wishes and thanks again.

Mrs. C.E., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 January 1986

My check for the quartely pledge is enclosed.

I received my last order the other day for the 1,000 envelope stuffers and am putting them to very good use by sending one

back to each appropriate junk mailer in their business reply envelopes as my fitting response to their typical Red Jew supported efforts to communize the world. I suggest every reader do likewise and help support our U.S. Postal Service—they're always in the "red" anyway!

I hope Dr. Oliver is pleased with the computer/word processor so we can count on him to continue to produce those powerful, scholarly articles for our edification in "Liberty Bell" on a regular basis!

May this year be a happier NewYear for true patriots!

Sincerely,
G.A., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 7 January 1986

. . .I am also a subscriber to the material of the Institute for Historical Review and some other papers, but I consider "Liberty Bell" as good as the best. I try to write letters to the local papers but I have to conceal some of my conclusions in order to ensure publication. Even then the paper here in Yuma is apt to cut some of the points I try to get across. The paper in Idaho is a little better.

I admire Revilo P. Oliver very much; more people should read him. Most of the "useful idiots of Communism" would change their loyalties if they would read his writings. More power to you in your work!

Sincerely,
C.M.C., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 13 January 1986

After the Bolsheviks took over Russia, they liquidated millions of Christians. Those Jews who were then in charge were a small minority of the Russian Christian population.

My question is: How could such a minority (even though a vicious people) liquidate so many tough, hardy peasants, over such a big expanse of territory without being exterminated themselves? Even though unarmed, these people could capture weapons and make a good battle of it.

Russia is made up of many races, some very barbaric and un-intelligent too—like the Asiatic Mongols. Did these Jews arm certain of these races—and then turn them loose on the peasants?

Sincerely,
H.F., California

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 January 1986

Please accept my belated good wishes for the Yule Season and a prosperous New Year.

Also please apply $30 of the enclosed money order to Professor Oliver's present, and the rest to "keep Liberty Bell ringing."

The knowledge of our current plight, as well as aspects of Aryan history and other interesting facts are well covered in your work. By gathering many excellent writers and sources, the "Liberty Bell" is a unique publication. I respect your decision to keep the magazine free from religious speculation or other unverifiable ideas, and concentrate on facts. I suppose some people will be alienated by such objectivity, as several of my self-proclaimed Christian friends (who think Yahweh changed his mind concerning Jews, and the rules of cheek-turning, giving all to the church, pre-marital chastity, and sobriety don't apply to them), don't yet understand the seriousness of the race's plight.

I'll keep trying to convince them that Reagan, Kemp, Buckley, and other stooges of the Jew are wastes of their time.

One thing I'd be interested in knowing is what Professor Oliver suggests an individual do to try to reverse present trends. His experience in the Birch business is one I can understand, having been involved in several "conservative" groups, which turned out to be useless, unless one was a power-hungry embezzler (many finding refuge in Young Americans for Freedom, a Buckley egg hatched in his imagination.)

Please ask Dr. Oliver to suggest, based on his immense knowledge and wisdom, something practical that we, as individuals, can do to save our people. It would be nice to have re-incarnations of great leaders take over, but, lacking this, what is a course of action for protecting our people, and harming our enemies?

Again, Season's Greetings to you and your wife, and keep up the excellent work.

Hail Victory!
E.F. Michigan

* * * * *

Dear Mr.Dietz: 19 January 1986

Enclosed, please find a jewspaper clipping concerning your works and publication "Liberty Bell." Perhaps you have had this particular one brought to your attention already and, if so, then please disregard. This clipping was taken out of

the San Antonio "News Express," Friday, 17 January 1986, edition, and just goes to show how subtle the Jew can be in initiating a campaign against those that know them for the dogs of the earth they are. At first it is only a trifling mention, a slight distortion of the facts, then, as the campaign gathers greater momentum, the Jews then send out their Federal lackeys, digging and turning-up the ground trying to find 'evidence' of some sort of conspiracy in which to drag one into their Jewish courts. It wouldn't a bit surprise me should they go into Congress, asking for 'laws' outlawing the use of computers, such as those mentioned in the clipping.

Too many of our White Aryan Brothers have felt the lash of lies that led them to their graves and/or burial inside the Jewish-run prisons. Gordon Kahl, Robert Mathews, Gary Yarbrough, David Tate, and John Singer are only a few named here that have 'hung tough' with their beliefs in the White, Jew-free American institution, and have paid with their lives and/or freedom. These men shall always be remembered and honored for their loyalty.

Having had the pleasant opportunity to read some of your Liberty Bell publications, I wish now to include your name among those mentioned above. It is a sad, pathetic plight in life that I cannot take a more active part in the struggle against the nigger and his father, the Jew, due to the fact that I am buried within an arm of the Jewish prison system, under a 30-year sentence for aggravated robbery. However, should the records be checked, I'm sure it would reflect that all my actions have been against Jewish-owned and/or oriented targets, and I have no qualms about my past record for these acts. Hardly, should I be released tomorrow, then some Jew, somewhere would surely lose something tomorrow, for I have become well educated in the ways of the Jew, and I cannot live under those, the pressures imposed by a government that acts only upon the whim of a dog, disguised in the form, or the caricature, of a human being. Bitter? No! I am mad as hell! This is due to the fact that, since the 'Jewdicial' process is handled by you-know-who, my sentence was pronounced accordingly, and twice as severe as those in the selfsame circumstances. But, I shall persevere for it has only enhanced all my beliefs towards the swine that have placed blinders upon Uncle Sam, and made of him a peddler's horse, fed from the hay fields of Tel Aviv.

Once more, I wish to express my gratitude for coming into contact with your publication. As it is, I am being held in

Security Detention and have been since 15 August 1984, for being a member of a White, Racist organization known as the Aryan Brotherhood, as well as receiving literature from Aryan Nations (with membership card) along with the same from NSP, therefore, I consider myself to be a political prisoner because all this stems directly from my beliefs that the White Man should be free from being governed by sub-humans, and that niggers should be sent back to Africa.

Thanking you for your time and wonderful effort you put forth in the education of an un-suspecting population that goes out of its way to cater to the want of an alien government. Keep up the good work!

Respectfully,
Jimmy Doby 338139
Rt. 4, Box1200 TDC, Ramsey Unit II
Rosharon TX 77583

* * * * *

Dear George: 22 January 1986

Thanks for your 10 December communication. Sorry I took so long to reply.

I would be honored to help out with a small donation for Dr. Oliver's word processor. His writing is just marvellous, certainly he needs proper tools to ply his craft.

Best of luck to you and family in 1986.

Best regards,
W.N., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George: 25 January 1986

Thanks so much for the "Liberty Bells" received yesterday. Was glad to see you were able to use my articles in the October and December issues.

It appears ZOG will keep me in their cages for the rest of my life, and it would not surprise me if they arranged to shorten it besides. Oh well, such is the fate of those who just can't seem to get it through their thick skulls that Hymie is God.

It does appear, though, that Hymie's throne is getting a little shaky. Uncle Sap always lets our Kosher masters throw a war at a time like this.

Keep the faith, kinsman, we threw a little scare into the ZOG stooges, and the "Order of the Brueder Schweigen" was only a vanguard, a harbinger of things to come, a manifestation of desperation. Hymie ain't seen nothing yet, like when Whitey finally gets the bit in his teeth. The thin veneer of civilization

will strip off like a banana peel.

I'll let you know where they put me for a more permanent cage after sentencing on 7 February. We are liable for terms from 40 to 155 years—child molesters get 6 months! The judge says it's not political, though. Oh well, neither was Nuremberg!

For Race and Nation—88!

David E. Lane

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 29 January 1986

Enclosed is an extra check to help pay for Professor Oliver's Yuletide gift. I hope he likes and didn't consider it too new-fangled. Dr. Oliver, as well as Dr. Weber, add that touch of professionalism and respectability to "Liberty Bell" that is really needed.

. . .To find out that only 30 of us are dedicated enough to contribute on a regular basis is a bit disappointing. But given time, I'm sure the ranks will fill and the magazine for "Thinking Americans" will help pave the way for true Independence.

It's good to find out that a lot of the Christian characters who lack the common sense to recognize what Christianity is doing (and has done) to Aryan man have dropped out of the movement. What I don't understand is why they didn't look into Odinism or Creativity. If these people were aware enough to recognize that something is disastrously wrong with the Zionist Occupation Government, why can't they also see the problems with a Jewish religion? The Aryan race in South Africa is currently in hot water due to the activities of a Christian Bishop, one [witch Dr.] Desmond Tutu. Here in America we had the Reverend Martin Luther King, and have Reverend Jesse Jackson. To share the same religion with these 3 Negroes just doesn't make sense.

Being a National Socialist, I recognize my enemies as well as my kinsmen. If Christians can't, then we don't need them!

Heil Hitler!

W.C., Connecticut

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz 30 January 1986

Enclosed please find a small book order. I recently read "Liberty Bell" for the first time and was very impressed by the scholarly dissertations of all your contributors.

The racial question here in Ireland is worsening all the time. Creeping cosmopolitanism has ensured that Dublin and Cork streets are starting to resemble the meanest ghettoes of New

York, and people are shockingly indifferent to this ongoing negation of everything which once made Whites great! As usual, this indifference is directly attributable to liberal media mist and Communozionist lies. It's only now that Irish Nationalists are starting to organise to beat multiracialism. If only we had an Irish "Liberty Bell!" So much could be achieved with a credible Racialist propaganda organ.

Best regards and thanks for your sterling service to Whites internationally on behalf of the growing Irish patriotic tendency.

Yours fraternally,

D.T., Ireland

* * * * *

Dear Editor: 4 February 1986

This is mainly as a response to "The Political Soldier" by Derek Holland, but it is also meant for all American nationalistic parties.

I wonder what can be done, if anything, that would make these American nationalists realize that the most alien topic one can bring up to any and all Americans is the topic of race. The American school system has made that so. And the European schools are following in the American footsteps, at a quick marching pace. With the topic of race one could not hold the attention of one in ten thousand Americans. The speaker on race will get anything, from the blankest look to looks of disgust to hilarious laughter, before the audience walks away. And this is the case everyplace in the U.S. today, and it is getting almost like it in Europe. Equally as profound and deep seated is the belief of all of the U.S. population that anything that was connected with Hitler and National Socialist Germany is utterly evil and unspeakably inhuman. The above are facts.

The "race thought" was and is killed in the schools. The "Hitler thought" is and has been completely derailed and side-tracked by the media, and the schools.

To say that Hitler faced the same odds as does any nationalist leader in the U.S. today is utterly absurd. "Big Brother," at the beginning of Hitler's time, was not even born yet. Hitler faced knives, clubs, and bullets, but the minds of the people of his time were wide open and receptive.

All modern people, in the U.S. and in Europe, have only one small opening in their heads and brains, and this small opening is a full one-hundred percent used by "Big Brother," for orientation.

Political change will only come about when "Big Brother"

wants it, because of economical or any other reasons. But, it will never be in our favor. As long as "Big Brother" is in charge of everything, there is nothing a few can do with nothing. And, my friends, believe you me, "Big Brother" does not even dream of resigning. "Big Brother" enjoys it more every day.

Thank you,
J.A., New York State

* * * * *

The following is a letter addressed to Mr. Ed Brown, publisher of the "South African Observer." It was written by one of our long-time subscribers and, because of its significant content, is reprinted here with the writer's permission:

Dear Mr. Brown: 10 February 1986

. . . Back in March 1972, I had occasion to go to Europe, because my son was in trouble over there and, as what I felt was a form of insurance, I went to Basel, Switzerland, and deposited $3,000. in a bank there known as Bank Robinson. Some 5 years later, this Swiss bank was the second in the last 100 years to go insolvent. At the time here in the U.S. I was advised to use this bank because it was run and controlled by a direct descendant of the Rothschild dynasty.

The story we were told about its later going insolvent was that Mr. Rotschild had transferred all the assets/money to Israel, later going there himself, and when criminal investigations were about to close in, he jumped out of a 7th story window in Tel Aviv to the sidewalk below. Identification was claimed to be made positive when they identified a gold tooth out of the hamburger carcass on the sidewalk below.

But I write this because before I made the deposit in Mr. Rothschild's bank, I INSISTED on being able to talk with him for a few minutes. —And that's what this letter is about.

Mr. Rothschild was about 6 foot, and a very nice appearing, some 55 years-old man. He spoke slowly but in an excellent English. As I understood, most Swiss must be fluent in several languages.

So we passed a few pleasantries, but then I decided to get to the point.

"Mr. Rothschild," I asked, "I have never understood, and I'd appreciate if you would tell me, how the Elite European bankers have had this debt money system—where all money comes into circulation as a debt, with never any money created to pay

the interest on these debts—for over 200 years, and yet, the system hasn't collapsed. We in the U.S. have had it only some 60 years, with enormous debts and defaults seeming inevitable—yet, you over here have had this Babylonian system for over 200 years. Now tell me, where does the money come from to pay the interest—how does the system keep going?"

He looked at me totally silent for several minutes and then he said, "Well, Mr. S., I thought that's something everybody understood."

I replied, "No, that's not my observation, and at least I certainly don't—and that's what I am asking you."

Again he was silent for a few minutes, and then he said, "Well, let's take an example. Now, you've been a fairly successful private businessman—but suppose you want to enlarge or for some other reason borrow $10,000 from your local bank.

"Things go along fine for several years, and by then you've paid back $5,000, or half the loan. But then, unexpected, severe reverses occur and you simply tell the bank you no longer can repay the balance.

"Now, Mr. S., in using your expression, as honest free money in circulation (debt-free) versus Babylonian Usury—don't you see that now the $5000 you can't, won't, or haven't paid, remain in circulation as debt, interest-free, honest money, for the other debtors to use to pay interest and principal on their Loans.

"You see," he said, "it is this money from defaulted loans that enables the Babylonian money system to keep going.

"Of course, you hear the banks making statements that they don't want this to happen, but in true reality, they can now foreclose on true asset collateral, for something they only gave book-keeping credits for.

"You see," he continued, "here in Europe, whenever the debts increase tremendously beyond a certain point, orders go out to the bankers to refuse further credit, and then foreclose from 1/4 to 1/3 of all outstanding loans. This way, there'll be money for those not foreclosed to pay on principal and interest."

Then, what he continued to say I'll never forget. Remember, this was 27 March 1972.

"You people in America will shortly be given massive new credits for some 5 or 6 years, but by the early '80s, orders will have to be given to begin foreclosures. This is absolutely essential, because as I told you, without foreclosures the money wouldn't be left in circulation to keep the banking system

going."

"But, Mr. Rothschild," I asked, "against whom are these foreclosures going to be applied. Are the government, or the states, or large corporations going to suffer foreclosure?"

"Oh no," he said, "governments are never foreclosed against. If it's necesssary to eliminate governments, this is done by wars or revolutions. Also, large corporate bodies will be left alone, wherever possible, as the coming world government and controls will be handled more by large international corporations rather than individual countries."

"Well then", I asked again, "against whom will the massive foreclosures in my country be against?"

"The same as in Europe," he said. "We must go against those smallest and unorganized, such as the small businessman, the homeowners, and especially the farmers. These can be handled with the least trouble."

As this began to sink on me, I was so flabergasted as to be struck dumb.

So, without much further conversation, I handed my money over, filled out the deposit papers and left.

Mr. Brown—so now we know from the horse's mouth! In order to keep Israel, the Communist nations, and International banking going—then small and rural America must be foreclosed on.

This year, in 1986, we're told Congress plans over 20 billion in foreign aid, while here in the U.S.A. some 3,000 farmers a month are being foreclosed on.

So, when we pay our taxes, or see and salute the flag—this is what it all stands for.

So, how much longer before—the abomination of desolation in the Holy Place? Six times in the New Testament Christ or the disciples say,"If you've eyes to see—SEE, or if you've got ears to hear—HEAR," yet so far, the White Race has lost the will to survive!

A.S., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear George: 11 February 1986

I haven't written for quite some time as I have about given up. I just had my 83rd birthday the other day and it is getting very difficult for me to read. I will probably have to have a cataract operation before my test for a driver's license next year.

I have been reading and watching our situation for around 70 of those years and it gradually gets worse in our country. It isnt anything new. It has happened to every country in Europe at some time or other. Everybody is fighting results, just like they did in those countries. When the news media is in the hands of the enemy, they cannot find out what is causing their troubles and that is the first thing the Jews bought when they came into the country.

We have dope, pornography, crime, Johnny-Can't-Read, abortion, and the country is overrun with aliens. Nobody seems to know why. People will not read. They can't pull their faces away from that television for a minute. They don't want to know the truth. They have been lied to for so long that the truth shocks them. I know an awful lot of people, but there is only one whom I can talk to about our troubles. Some know what is going on but they are afraid to talk. Others don't know and don't want to know.

...You have a wealth of material and anyone who will read any of it will learn a lot. Henry Ford's four books are an education in themselves. I was able to read those books during my teen-age years and it started me watching everything, and I have seen it all. It gets worse and worse.

Hitler was the first man since Hadrian who tried to do something about this thing and he would have done the job with the help of the Waffen-SS, but all the other Whites turned traitor to him and you know the results. We sent our boys over there to murder him and 14 million of his people at the behest of the Jews.

Well, George, I could go on writing for a month and still not cover half of the subject. Maybe just giving them a little information as to what to read will help a little, but I think it is too late. I think the White man is doomed. I am just glad I don't have any children or grandchildren to leave to be murdered.

It's a shame; the White man used to be the greatest warrior on earth and he stood up for his rights, but he let the Jews come in and take his country away from him and didn't raise a finger. He has turned into a pussy-cat.

I wish the best for you and your family. You have done a good job and are still doing a good job. I sure enjoy Revilo P. Oliver.

More Power to you,
A.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear George: 15 February 1986

Another great RPO [Revilo P. Oliver] issue (Dec. 85)! Please send me some extra copies for belaboring my dumb friends who read but have not yet learned to think past their fears. Check is enclosed.

Regards
T.K., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 16 February 1986

For some time I have intended to send you a small donation, but here in this area we have been mostly snowed in with extremely cold temperatures. Because of my heart condition I cannot venture outside if it's below 10 degrees. Please accept my apology for the delay. Even if it is not much, I still have the inner satisfaction to have done my duty. No other organization is getting one cent, because most of it goes to the Chosen Pipple anyway.

I shall also send a small donation to Ernst Zuendel to help him in his difficult fight. I hold this man in high esteem. If we Germans would stick together as does the gang of international criminals and parasites, we would be masters of the world!

I am extremely happy that the matter of a Word Processor for Dr. Oliver went over so well. There are no words for the intelligence of that man!

Dear Mr. Dietz, please continue with your work and don't let anybody or anything deter you. Not yet has the sun set. However belated, I do wish you and your family the best of everything and success in our great, mutual task. My best wishes are always with you.

Most faithfully yours,
R.W., Canada

* * * * *

Dear George: 17 February 1986

I am enclosing a check for $50.00. Send me $25 worth of the January issue of "Liberty Bell" and keep the rest as a contribution. I think that "High Jinks on the High Seas" by Professor R.P. Oliver is one of the better of his many very good articles. Send this order quickly to my Arizona address as it will not be too long before I go back to Idaho.

Thank you,
C.C., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear George: 18 February 1986

I hope this finds you and your family in good health and spirits...

I still enjoy very much the "Liberty Bell;" it is truly one of the very few premier publications supplying Truth for the great benefit of the Great White Race! I particularly enjoy Dr. Oliver's incisive, logical, and informative articles. You, George, are to be highly commended for sticking with the "Liberty Bell" through what I'm sure have been some very trying times.

My best wishes to you, your family, and the "Liberty Bell" family. May our White Race and Truth continually prosper, flourish, and expand; and your contribution to this end is greatly appreciated.

Sincerely,
E.S., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George: 19 February 1986

I just received the January copy of "Liberty Bell" in today's mail and was disappointed to find a full page, printing double impressions and pages blank that involved my favorite writer, Dr. Revilo P. Oliver! Don't do this to us! (I hope he is pleased with the Yuletide gift your contributing subscribers purchased! I am sure we are all pleased with the amount of money raised to pay for it!) [Sorry about that, G.A., but that does happen in the best of families—maybe one in every thousand impressions. We do make good for our goofs, though, don't we?]

Also enclosed is my personal check for which please renew my subscription through February 1987.

Sincerely,
G.A.H., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 21 February 1986

I am enclosing a money order to cover the renewal of my subscription. I regret the delay, but I've been having a time of it, financially. [This long-time subscriber and supporter is one of those troubled midwest farmers!]

Despite the financial problems, the name-calling, and all the political hysteria, everything is coming up roses. Now, many people are beginning to see the governmental problems, the corrupt news media, and, most of all, they see the real masters behind the scenes. Perhaps many of these people saw it long ago, but now they are speaking out as they never have before.

Must close for now, but before I do, please allow me to say this: Keep up the Great work, George!!!

Sincerely,
K.E., Nebraska

* * * * *

Gentlemen: 22 February 1986

I appreciate your speedy service. I have really enjoyed the other books I received from you in the past and agree that America will very soon be conquered through immigration of and subversion by illegal aliens, and if the White Race is to survive, it will have to return to its ancient homeland in Northern Europe—and rejuvenate itself through a return to its old values and the gods of our ancient, all-conquering race. . .

Again, thanks for making these books available. Hail Wotan!

M.R., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 26 February 1986

Many thanks for your comprehensive catalogue, which I received on the 21st. I must confess that my primary emotion on reading it was disgust—disgust that I couldn't afford everything in it. However, I scraped together $50 and decided to order the books in which I am most interested. Several friends have expressed interest in other of the merchandise offered and asked to ask you if you could send me out some extra order forms and a spare catalogue or two. . .

Sincerely,
D.T., Ireland

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 March 1986

Another update in the anti-White activities of McDonalds Corporation. During February they were pushing "Black History Month" at their restaurants. Pictures of M. L. Koon made up the majority of the posters here in the Jew York metropolitan area. Perhaps readers of "Liberty Bell" may wish to drop the raceless corporate whores of McDonalds a line to tell them what we think of their policies and products. The address is: McDonalds Corp., Oak Brook, IL 60521.

Take Care,
M.R., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Brother: 2 March 1986

Please send me as many copies as the $35 enclosed will buy and you can spare of the pamphlet where the Rabbi is addressing other Rabbis in some foreign country. I have given out all the hundreds I had on hand.

I will be 80 years my next birthday but I am still doing what I can, as you will see from the 2 enclosed articles I succeeded in getting published in the local paper. May the Lord protect us in the days ahead.

Mrs. S.B., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George: 3 March 1986

Enclosed is my renewal for LB 86-87. Every issue is a joy—keep it ringing. I hear that Rev. Falwell is planning to use "Liberty" in his new Logo. What a profanation!...

All the best,
W.G.N., Texas

* * * * *

Herr General: 4 March 1986

It was a lot of fun talking with you a few hours ago. Just to be able to have a good laugh with a comrade means a lot to me right now, lost as I am up here in the boondocks...the SCHONZEIT on Jews in Germany is over...ha, ha. Your laughter was infectious and something I needed. I am surrounded by clod-hoppers and low-lifes whose only aim in life is to get enough quarters, nickels, and dimes together so that they can go down to the local roadhouse on Saturday night and make an ass of themselves.

The few yokels up here in the mountains who do have a small degree of intelligence are only interested in money and status. If you denounce Zionism/Capitalism, they don't know, to begin with, what Zionism is and are barely able to conceal their suspicions that anyone who denounces capitalism just has to be a commie of some sort.

So...I just draw back into my shell and continue working on my house...the day will come when OUR people (Volk) up here will be marching in the streets just like they are down in North Carolina...only they don't know that right now.

Whee...the Yids are now in a convulsive fury of frustration when they see those pictures of our people, in the "Confederate Leader," giving the Hitler salute, marching in uniform hundreds strong, seeing our young Volk holding up placards saying, "We Love The Order," then there it is, the writing is on the wall...oy vey!!!

You are in luck...after hanging up the telephone I went into town (I was at the local laundromat when I called) and managed to find a copy of Sunday's "New York Times." So...I don't have to get a Xerox copy for you but am able to send you an

original. Since today's "Times" also has three articles which will be of interest to you...Jews at Yale...Farmland Anti-Semitism and an article on Kurt Waldheim, I am also enclosing those for you in this short note...

I believe that both you and I can now clearly see that ZOG's days are numbered. When the you-know-what hits the fan...I don't want to be trapped in New York City. It will become a slaughter house for those Whites who can't manage to get out. When the economy collapses, as it could any day now, then the "fun" begins. Hope things are ready for me up here when it happens. You should be safe up there where you are now.

88!

"Rabbi" O.N., New York State

* * * * *

Dear George: 13 March 1986

Years ago, long before the advent of television, there was a radio program that started out by saying "There's Good News In The Old Town Tonight!" Today, looking through some of the material we find in the Jew papers, we can say "There's Good News In Germany Today!" Take, for example:

1. "German Mayor Resigns After Anti-Semitic Remarks." He said, "a few rich Jews should be slain" in order to balance the town's budget—the citizens of his town showered him with flowers.

2. "German Catholics:" Jews are "sinners and traitors," etc.

3. "Hermann Feliner Said:" "Jews are quick to show up whenever money tinkles in German cash registers."

And now, the Jews are moaning about a "resurgence" of anti-Semitism in Germany..."Oy vey, vot troubles we have you vouldn't believe." So now, it's time for another of those Eichmann Trials a la John Demjanjuk...another "show trial" to win a little more sympathy for the poor old persecuted "chosen pipple."

Hail Victory!

P.F., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 19 March 1986

A lot has happened since I last wrote to you;.... Wiesenthal, Sher & Company were terribly frustrated when they failed to find the elusive Dr. Mengele alive. U.S. marshals and our State Department conducted a witch hunt all over South America looking for him and it led to a dead end. All the Auschwitz survivors in Israel and elsewhere suddenly recalled all those

horrible experiments they witnessed, such as injecting dye into the eyeballs of twins to change their eye color and stories of a similar nature (more like science fiction than anything a medical doctor would do). One would think that Mengele would have been smart enough to exterminate all these witnesses as well as his victims if he had, indeed, performed such fiendish operations. The media regaled us with horror stories for over three months on a daily basis and Wiesenthal's ugly puss appeared bi-weekly on the tube as well as Wiesel's. He refused to believe Mengele was dead and still kept the search going until all forensic tests made the facts positive. He claimed (on TV) that he was disappointed that Mengele had escaped punishment because for years he had been hunting him so that he could be put on trial in Israel, a la Eichmann.

They now have a new victim for their "glass cage," John Demjanjuk, and we will be regaled with tales of horror at the Treblinka camp committed by German and Ukrainian Nazis upon saintly Jews interned there—SHOAH is made to order for this show trial in Israel. This "Ivan the Terrible" was originally described as a Polish Ukrainian around the age of 40. Demjanjuk was only 21 when his unit surrendered to the Germans in 1942 and he was interned in a POW camp. Despite all this, I am sure they will provide plenty of witnesses, including Bomba the Barber, to positively identify him, using fabricated evidence from the Jewish KGB, if all else fails. The Canadian Jewish Congress has now induced the Canadian Supreme Court to go to Eastern Europe to collect evidence against Ukrainian Nazis in Canada. The Canadian-Ukrainian community objects and claims that such evidence cannot be relied upon, but Wiesenthal says it can and that he knows of a large number of Ukrainian Nazis in Canada and the USA that must be punished. Therefore, we can expect a witch hunt of large proportions being conducted both by the OSI and Canadian puppets to keep the "Holocaust" going. My only question is, will they deport these Ukrainians to the USSR or to Israel if they are able to convict them—will be interesting, to be sure.

Perhaps, in one way, all this publicity will have positive results in the end. Needless to say, the Ukrainian community in North America is up in arms, along with the Balts, Croats, and even Poles. If we German-Americans can organize these groups, we would have quite a coalition and we could use the same tactics that the Israeli Lobby uses on our elected officials. One must use the same tactics they use to combat them: being

"nice" won't work. As Uri Avenim tells us, American (and also Canadian) politicians will do anything Israel wants since their sole aim is to be re-elected. Why not organize PACs made up of Central and Eastern anti-Communist Americans, born here or in Europe, collect money and put the squeeze on congressmen, candidates for President, judges, and all aspiring politicos, the same as the AJC does? There are far more of us in the USA than they are and we could swing elections if we would quit fighting each other and united and organized.

No use getting establishment Christianity to do anything positive, for these Judas priests of all major denominations are more interested in getting time on the tube, getting Jewish money for their crummy churches, and being popular with the media than defending their own co-religionists who are being persecuted by the Jewish mafia. They have been brainwashed for years with "Christian Holocaust Guilt" and are brainwashing their sheep with the same. These fakirs, like the politicos, will do anything to be popular and sit in high places and have no regard for truth or justice. However, if Lanzmann and his ilk push this "guilt trip" too far, a great many of their parishioners might wake up; so let's hope they make more films like "Shoah." We should, however, expose them and get it publicized so at least our racial kinsmen, Christian or not, will wise up to this swindle.

Best regards and 88!
Mrs.L.B., California

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES — NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line

304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

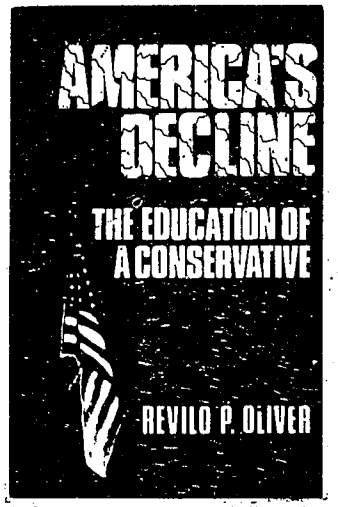

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

CAUSES AND EFFECTS OF THE FIRST WORLD WAR

Captain Kenneth McKilliam

page 21

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Psychic Epidemiology, page 1; Soviet Stooges, page 4; Conscience in a Politician, page 5; Evangelical Democracy, page 6; Lingering Uncertainty, page 12; Misbehaving Voters, page 55. HIT THE SOBs WHERE THEY LIVE!, by Mark Tully, page 13. LETTER FROM CAPE CANAVERAL, page 38.

VOL. 13 — NO. 10 JUNE 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

PSYCHIC EPIDEMIOLOGY

The periodical *Magill,* said to be the most widely circulated fortnightly in Ireland, in its issue for 16 May 1985, reported a symptomatic incident in Asdee, a hamlet not far from Ballybunion in County Kerry.

Ballybunion is a town on the western coast of Ireland, south of the estuary of the Shannon. Tourists who go to County Kerry usually go to the Lakes of Killarney, and few even hear of Ballybunion, although some aged Americans may remember the town that was the terminus of the Listowel & Ballybunion, a unique railway, the highly picturesque and hopelessly impractical product of some inventor's fantasy. Even Asdee may not be entirely unknown in the United States today, since its late parish priest claimed that the hamlet was the home of the ancestors of Jesse James, whom he made a local hero and for the repose of whose soul he celebrated a requiem mass each year.[1] The hamlet now has a Jesse James Tavern and some hope of attracting American tourists.

1. You should not laugh at Hibernian gullibility. The noted outlaw is the American Robin Hood and the subject of almost incredibly incredible tales that have found numerous believers. They are constantly being improved.

The wily founder of the most notorious gang of Illuminati, Weishaupt, once rubbed his hands joyfully and exclaimed, "O marvellous mind of man! What can you not be made to believe?" The fatal human craving to believe the impossible is not by any means limited to religion and politics. If you want a chastening proof of what the human mind can do, procure a copy of Del Schrader's *Jesse James was One of his Names* (Arcadia, California; Santa Anita Press, 1975). Schrader, who describes himself as "a veteran metropolitan newspaperman" and claims to have drawn his data from the "James family archives," which were opened to him by "Jesse James III," describes in 302 pages "the Greatest Cover Up in History by the Famous Outlaw Who Lived 73 Incredible Lives." I can't begin to tell you about the wonderful historical revelations contained in this book, but readers of *Liberty Bell* may be particularly interested in learning that while

On 14 February, a young Irish girl, Elizabeth Flynn, went into the parish church, St. Mary's, from the adjacent school during her lunch hour to venerate the plaster images of Jesus and the Virgin. She soon emerged to tell her schoolfellows excitedly that she had seen the statues move. I should have speculated about optical illusions produced by the flickering flames of votive candles in the dim interior of the church or wondered whether the girl was suffering from strabismus, had not *Magill* published a full-page color photograph of Elizabeth. Her round face and brown eyes bore an expression of sly and sleek self-satisfaction, and I thought at once of the pair of adolescent girls who convinced poor old Sir Arthur Conan Doyle that they consorted with fairies and gnomes. (See *Is There Intelligent Life on Earth?*, p. 8.)

Of the children whom Elizabeth's sensational news brought into the church that noon, only a boy, it seems, saw the plaster Virgin's antics or, perhaps, was as gallant as Tom Sawyer and said he did; but within a few days thirty-six of Elizabeth's classmates were trying to participate in her glory by seeing the image become animated. And soon, some adults were beholding the same manifestation of God's Grace. Then some dunderhead connected the miracle with a scandal that was then agitating the Irish populace and inspiring Irish journalists, three of whom (including a candidate for the Irish parliament) were spurring their typewriters in a race to be the first to publish a highly spiced book on the Kerry Babies. (A teen-age girl is said to have delivered herself of an illegitimate child in a field one night and then to have wrapped her infant in plastic and thrown it into the sea. That brought to notice other clandestine births, some the result of incest.) Amid such moral depravity, a sure sign of the proximate End of Time, what was more likely than that the Mother of God should give her image a few jerks to reassure the Faithful that she was still on the job?

Naturally, children at Ballydesmond (named in honor of the legendary king), aglow with piety and local patriotism, saw an

Jesse James was being Henry Ford in 1922, he smuggled his close personal friend, Kaiser Wilhelm II of Germany, together with latter's bride, Princess Hermine, out of Holland and brought them to West Virginia, having thoughtfully hired a 'double' to take his friend's place in Doorn, Holland, and thus avoid publicity. I purchased Schrader's book soon after it was published on the recommendation of an acquaintance, a graduate of one of the most highly reputed universities, who was agog over its sensational historical revelations. I was puzzled until I learned that my correspondent was a devout Christian. O marvellous mind of man!

image of the Virgin in their local church emulate her counterpart in Asdee. The latter, not to be outdone, put more zip into her act and even grasped with her plaster hands the hands of a man and then of a woman, and pilgrims hastened to the hamlet to witness more miracles. In such phenomena, it is hard to estimate how much should be attributed to the auto-hypnotic effect of intensely emotional and unreasoning faith and how much to mendacity, vanity, and a pathetic wish to be important for a moment.

The issue of *Magill* that reported these events also stated that the excitement was subsiding, but that was a bad guess. Images of the Virgin began to twitch and shimmy all over southern Ireland, and Irish newspapers had to report every few days that another plaster St. Mary was showing symptoms of St. Vitus's Dance. For some reason, the popularity contest was won by a statue located in a grotto near Ballinspittle, a small village in County Cork, a few miles from the southern shore of Erin. Dr. Kirakowski, a Polish psychologist who teaches at University College in the city of Cork, came to see and, by gum!, he saw the statue move, actually move, and grabbed his rosary in a hurry, but he later said that whether or not the image had in fact jumped for him, he could explain his vision of it psychologically. Other Irish psychologists, who have not seen the statue disport itself, are investigating the psychic perturbations of crowds, but the proprietors of the now prosperous grotto declare that any suggestion that the statue's eccentric behavior is imaginary is "disrespectful to God and his Blessed Mother" and comes from wicked pagans who are trying to frustrate "Mary's plans," although they do not tell us what she has in mind. They quote Pope John Paul II as decreeing that "Science is powerless to prove the existence of God," thus crediting that deity with a distinction that he must share with leprechauns and pixies. It is indubitable that Mary's performances have been a blessing to some of her votaries, especially the innkeepers in Ballinspittle and the energetic fellows who hawk hamburgers, soda pop, and souvenirs to the throngs of simpletons who stand for hours and even days waiting for the image to start jerking, often staring at it through binoculars to be sure of not missing the least tremor.

News of the Hibernian miracles soon reached the United States. On August 15, the *Wall Street Journal* reported on its first page that the True Believers were assembling at the grotto in crowds of fourteen thousand at a time to pray and wait for

Mary's statue to have the spasms by which she shows her favor to the more pious of her votaries. A nasty skeptic in Dublin asks, "What's happening to people's minds when they see a statue move?"

The contagion of psychic epidemics among crowds whose minds have been alienated by inculcated superstitions is a well-known phenomenon in *la psychologie des foules*—pardon the pun—but it is rare that we have an opportunity to trace such an epidemic to its precise and trivial origin. I am sure that Elizabeth Flynn must now look even more sleekly satisfied with herself than she does in the photograph. It is not every little girl who can start an epidemic.

* * *

SOVIET STOOGES

It is a matter of common knowledge that the United States, after using the Nationalist government of China as an ally in the war against Japan, by an act of blackest treachery turned China over to the Communists. The infamous traitor, General George Catlett Marshall, who was one of the Roosevelt fiend's principal coadjutors in contriving the destruction of the American fleet at Pearl Harbor, once boasted that he had delivered China to the Bolsheviks with a single stroke of his mighty pen. By this time, the world knows there is no act so vile that the United States will not commit it as it serves as the principal weapon of the Judaeo-Communist assault on Western civilization. But one may still be astonished that Roosevelt and his masters were able so quickly to efface the moral sense of our race.

The *Chicago Tribune*, 20 December 1985, reports a reunion of the veterans of the Far Eastern service of the old O.S.S., which was known in informed circles in Washington as the Office of Soviet Stooges. Although it enlisted many Americans who did not understand the ends they were serving, it had two principal functions: to provide commissions for Jews and comfortable berths in which they would not risk abrasion of their tender hides while waiting to torture Germans after Germany had been defeated; and to conduct guerrilla warfare abroad, chiefly by organizing and hiring the criminal classes in nations with which the United States was openly or secretly at war. In at least one operation, the American officer in command of a clandestine landing by parachute in enemy territory was

murdered by his Communist subordinates so that the gold and arms destined for a "resistance group" could be delivered directly to openly Bolshevik "partisans." The facts became known and excited indignation in military circles, but the assassins, naturally, were protected by the Revolutionary Tribunal that sits in the building built for the Supreme Court, when we had one.

At the reunion, it was disclosed that the active branch of the O.S.S. in Burma had worked for two months on an attempt to murder General Chiang Kai-shek, who was at that time being lauded fulsomely as America's "noble ally" in a "fight for world peace and freedom." Chiang Kai-shek was so cautious that the assassins were frustrated—or perhaps we should credit the caution to the yellow Jewess who was his wife. The pretext for the attempted assassination was that Chiang was not fighting the Japanese hard enough in 1943, but the obvious purpose, whether or not the commander in the field knew it, was to turn China over to the Communists even before the end of the war. It was the fixed purpose of the government in Washington to install the Communists in China, but it was not until 1971 that the United States shamelessly betrayed the Chinese Republic on Formosa (Taiwan), in preparation for the time when the tax-paying animals in the United States would be put to work to subsidize Communist China, financing for their enemies industrial establishments of all kinds, including munitions-factories, and giving to them the technical knowledge and facilities for manufacturing wholesale nuclear bombs that can eventually be used on Americans, should the stupid creatures become discontented with their enslavement.

The world, as I have said, has long known there is no depth of infamy to which Americans will not descend at the behest of their Yiddish masters, but even so, an attempt to assassinate an ally at the very time at which he was being exhorted to make every sacrifice of himself and his nation for the "common cause" may be thought noteworthy.

* * *

CONSCIENCE IN A POLITICIAN?

The December 1985 issue of *Spearhead* roundly accused the present government of Little Britain of treason. That, of course, was not news to anyone who has, year after year, watched

the government in London gratify its alien masters by betraying its race and even its own people in Rhodesia and elsewhere throughout the world. The immediate occasion for the charge was a treaty with Ireland that had just been signed for the obvious purpose of encouraging the terrorists who are harassing and murdering the Anglo-Saxons and the Scots of Ulster in a campaign to drive them from their country and force them to seek refuge in England, where, needless to say, they will be extremely unwelcome, if, indeed, they are grudgingly admitted by a government that welcomes only niggers and wogs, who can be counted on to help put Englishmen in their place as the serfs of all their enemies.

What is a little interesting is that the same number of the magazine transcribes a speech by Enoch Powell, the member of the British parliament who represents the British people. In it, Powell, evidently from his own personal knowledge, assured his listeners that Maggie Thatcher, the *shabbat goyah* who is the British counterpart of our Ronnie, had been averse to the treaty and had opposed it until forced by pressure from the United States (i.e., from the aliens who rule the country that was ours until we gave it away) to accede to a policy that she knows will be disastrous. If the poor woman does have a conscience, we may pity her, but in any case, if Powell is right, we are given an insight into the workings of politics in a "democracy," i.e., ochlocracy. And it is only natural that the government of which Maggie is the nominal head is preparing to mobilize nine thousand British soldiers to shoot the British in Ulster if those lowly Aryans are not content to be the victims of the world's Master Race and the traitors whom it hires in all countries in which our race has not yet been liquidated.

* * *

EVANGELICAL DEMOCRACY

Walking with bare feet over burning coals is currently a popular and lucrative device for extracting money from suckers who can be impressed by a display of seemingly miraculous and supernatural powers. If you have an inclination to make yokels gawk, you will find full instructions for the trick in a pair of articles in the issue of the *Skeptical Inquirer* for Fall 1985. The vogue of firewalking today as a proof of "paranormal" and presumably psychic powers reminded me of one of history's many ironies.

In the Fifteenth Century, Florence was one of the cultural capitals of the Renaissance, made illustrious by its artists, who are now known as Old Masters, and by its Humanists, one of whom was so eminent that his name was naturalized in English as Politian. The Golden Age of Florence ended in a way I summarized years ago in an article on Politian: "On 8 April 1492, Lorenzo il Magnifico died, presumably of natural causes. The next day, the body of his physician, a noted professor of medicine, was found at the bottom of a well. With such auspices the power of the Medici, a beneficent despotism covered by a now threadbare and tattered mantle of republican forms, passed into the tremulous hands of Politian's former pupil, Piero, a boy of twenty who was heir to responsibilities beyond his capacities and to accumulated hatreds that might have daunted a Caesar."

Piero lasted for only two years. He was driven out of Florence by a revolution incited by the famous Savonarola, an evangelical Dominican of the "moral majority" type, who preached Hell Fire and Damnation so eloquently that he scared two-thirds of the population of Florence out of their wits. He is now venerated by most Protestants, who esteem him as a precursor of Luther and the Reformation, but it is well to recall the judicious characterization of him by the eminent historian, William Roscoe, in the first volume of his *Life and Pontificate of Leo the Tenth:* "Savonarola united in himself those exact proportions of knavery, talents, folly, and learning, which, combined with the insanity of superstition, comprise the character of a fanatic."

The holy demagogue communicated his fanaticism to his followers, who were or professed to be of the "born again" type so sadly common in our time, inflated with their own righteousness as a substitute for intelligence, and so numerous that they, together with the citizens whom they harassed into acquiescence, formed a politically potent majority in elections. They hated, with moralistic venom, the distinguished men who had been Lorenzo's friends, and, as so commonly happens, the Servants of the Lord felt that their plethora of righteousness exempted them from "pagan" morality while doing the Lord's work. In my article I showed, on the basis of the then unpublished chronicle by a neutral contemporary, Piero Parenti, that it was highly probable that the man who poisoned Giovanni Pico, Count della Mirandola, was an agent of Savonarola's faction, and that it was quite possible that the same faction also poisoned Politian, who died "mysteriously" at almost the same time.

From 1494 to 1498, Savonarola was the real ruler of Florence, for although he held no office himself and pretended to be only the godly prior of the local Dominican establishment, no one whom he had not selected could be elected to any office under the constitution that he had himself drafted for the "restored" Florentine Republic. It must be admitted that the friar's nominees showed exemplary courage and resolution in dealing with Charles VIII of France and his army, and that their civil government was, on the whole, honest, just, and efficient.

In ordering the civil affairs of Florence, Savonarola was a practical and prudent man, but the "insanity of superstition" to which Roscoe refers, coupled with the intoxication that comes upon men who find they can sway crowds with oratory, made him believe that Jesus had appointed him to stamp out "worldliness," "paganism," and sin in Florence. He attempted a Puritanic reformation of Florentine society. His devout followers, who were called 'Snivellers' (*Piagnoni*) by men who remained rational or retained the normal human preference for pleasure over austerity, were not a majority at any time, but they had the Christian zeal for chivying everyone less righteous than they, and they imposed on an effective majority of the population. The usual Christian repudiation of intelligence was most conspicuous in bands of febrile youngsters who boasted in their songs that they were inspired by "Christ's holy madness" as they swarmed through Florence, looking for sins to denounce. Savonarola's rule attained its memorable culmination in the Carnival season in which the gaiety and often licentious merriment that normally preceded the gloomy austerities of Lent was replaced by an orgy of piety and the famous "Bonfire of Vanities." Crazed Florentines piled up the books of "lascivious" poets, paintings that were "pagan," and other works of art that were deemed irreligious, while foolish women contributed the dresses and cosmetics they had used while engaged in the mortal sin of appearing attractive to men. A Jew, who was doubtless watching with amusement the frenzied tribute to a god his race had imposed on Aryans, offered twenty thousand florins for a heap of feminine fineries that were to be consumed by the flames, but he could not shake the piety of their infatuated owners.

Savonarola's apologists claim that nothing of great value was destroyed in the holocaust—that there were other copies of all the books and manuscripts that were burned (I am not so sure), and that the paintings had little artistic merit. One cannot, of

course, determine the aesthetic value of paintings that can no longer be seen or even identified. We regret that Fra Bartolommeo, whose extant religious paintings attest his talent, contracted the epidemic delirium and himself cast into the flames all of his canvasses that depicted nude beauty or other sinful incitements to ungodliness. But we have no inventory of what else perished in the huge bonfire, and conjectures about their cultural value will naturally depend on the prejudices of the writer.

I mention the "Bonfire of Vanities" to show how complete was Savonarola's temporary dictatorship over Florence. Like many others, however, he forgot that power attained by exciting irrational enthusiasms in crowds is precarious.

It was one thing to reform Florence, where his mobs of 'Snivellers' would enforce his every command, but quite another thing to reform Rome, where he had no adherents and his oratory could not be heard. Savonarola, inflated with moral indignation, began to denounce the notorious Pope Alexander VI, who, like high-minded politicians today, felt outraged by vilely irresponsible accusations that he could be so base as to do what he was actually doing. The Pope, finding he could neither conciliate nor bribe the impassioned dervish, eventually excommunicated Savonarola and laid Florence under an interdict. Savonarola replied with eloquent fulminations that were futile outside Florence. He did not actually call the Pope an Antichrist, as some of his Protestant admirers like to claim, but he did pronounce Alexander unfit for the office to which God had presumably elevated him, and he called urgently for a Council of the Church to rectify God's blunder.

Many Florentines were understandably confused by the manifest contradictions between what God told Savonarola in the visions that were vouchsafed to him with ever increasing frequency and what God's duly anointed vicar on earth identified as God's will. Although quite a few priests, reflecting that Savonarola was in town and Alexander in Rome, continued to perform the magic rites of the Church, it was inconvenient to have weddings, funerals, and other sacraments available only on a bootleg basis. What was more important, Florentine merchants, who, by one consequence of the interdict, were denied legal protection outside Florence, became convinced that while it is nice to lay up treasures in Heaven, it is more urgent to lay up treasures on earth. They joined the bankers, who had never been reconciled to a régime that denied them the joys of usury, in a covert but powerful resistance to unprofitable

godliness, and some of Savonarola's political appointees secretly became his vigilant enemies.

Persons who know little of history like to believe what they are told by Catholic propagandists, that Europe before the lamentable Reformation was united by the Faith, and the Church was one unanimous army of holy men under the benign command of St. Peter's divinely recognized heir. In all organized religions, however, the proverbial *odium theologorum* is the inevitable result of competition for prestige and emoluments. In the Fifteenth Century, the two principal orders of rabble-rousing evangelists, the Dominicans and the Franciscans, hated each other as ardently as they would later join in hating the Jesuits. Savonarola's bitterest enemies in Florence were the local Franciscans, and as soon as they found it was safe to manifest their malice, they hit upon a plan of undermining his authority by challenging him to prove his sanctity by walking barefoot over hot coals. Their challenge was doubtless intended as a bluff, and Savonarola was too prudent to accept it; but one of his enthusiastic coadjutors accepted it for him as an ordeal to test the relative holiness of the two factions, with Savonarola and/or his coadjutor skipping over the burning coals in competition with one or two Franciscans equally confident that the purity of their souls would keep the soles of their feet from the burning.

On the appointed day, the greater part of the population assembled in the wide Piazza della Signoria, facing the white limestone facade of the Palazzo Vecchio, which everyone who has visited Florence remembers. The fortunate denizens of circumjacent houses had the best view and doubtless profited handsomely from renting choice seats to prosperous citizens who wished to witness miracles in comfort. One wonders what would have happened, had the Church prudently preserved for its champions the technique of touching hot objects, which was certainly known to St. Poppo in the Tenth Century when he performed the trick that amazed the King of Denmark and induced him to herd his subjects to Jesus.[1]

1. Most historians believe that King Harald was not so credulous, and that Poppo's "miracle" merely gave him a plausible reason for seeking an alliance with Emperor Otto II, a zealous Christian and dangerous neighbor, against the valiant Jarl Hakon of Norway, who was faithful to the religion of his fathers and was perhaps regretting that he had acknowledged the Danish overlordship and helped Harald resist a German incursion in what seems to have been a smouldering border war.

The two factions of holy men assembled and were marshalled into areas that the government had prudently separated by a barrier to avoid prolusory bloodshed, but the sight of the pathway of glowing coals abated the designated champions' confidence in Jesus, and their cold feet cooled their hot heads. There was first a dispute whether the terms of the challenge required Savonarola to accompany the close friend and assistant whose temerity he must have tacitly execrated a hundred times. When Savonarola professed himself willing, provided he could take with him a wafer that had been consecrated by the Eucharist; the assembled holy men began to wrangle over the question whether or not it would be sacrilege if bread that had been magically transmuted into Jesus's flesh were roasted, as it assuredly would be, if a firewalker's sins, so obvious to his opponents, had made him combustible. The theological haggling went on all day and until evening drew in and brought with it a downpour.

That was the end of the Christ's Apostle to the Florentines. The crowd, balked of the promised spectacle, turned on the holy man of whom they had so long stood in awe. The "moral majority" of 'Snivellers' who had put him in power vanished as some ran and others joined the mob that attacked him. He was barely able to reach the convent of San Marco alive. The men on whom he had bestowed political power consulted their own advantage, as politicians invariably do, and ordered his arrest, but the furious mob took matters into its own hands, and although Savonarola's Dominicans had providently stocked the convent with arms and supplies to withstand a siege, the massive building was stormed. After Savonarola had been subjected for almost two months to almost every form of torture that Christian piety has devised to safeguard the True Faith (whatever it happens to be at the moment), the populace was given its spectacle. Christ's Apostle and his two principal assistants were, one after the other, simultaneously hanged and burned, while the crowd was entertained by trying to calculate nicely how much each victim, when his turn came, suffered from the flames before his life was ended by strangulation.

As I have said, the present vogue of firewalking calls to mind an event that illustrates the true nature of what Americans like to call "democracy."

* * *

An article in the *Wall Street Journal*, 13 January 1986, leaves us uncertain which of the two possible explanations of an incident in India that occurred in December 1984 is correct. Given our racial desire for ascertained facts, that is somewhat vexing, although the incident itself was of no great importance.

The Union Carbide Corporation was one of the few remaining American corporations that were at once old, financially as sound as is possible under present conditions, and relatively conservative, but it had yielded to strong pressure from the anti-American government in Washington and become what is called "multinational," an euphemism that partly disguises the ruling power's determination to liquidate the United States.[1] It had constructed a large chemical plant near Bhopal, the capital of a small state of the same name in north central India.[2] The plant was certainly built for the benefit of India as much as (probably more than) for profit to the corporation, which was still owned by Americans. That was economic folly, such as would have been prohibited by an American government, if we still had one, but the company cannot properly be held responsible for the suicidal mania that has been induced in the Ameri-

1. The policy was officially proclaimed by the late Jackanapes Kennedy, who called it "interdependence" and made dim-witted Americans, their little minds stuffed with Christian drivel, coo with delight that their country was no longer even theoretically independent. (They had, of course, ceased to be an independent *nation* when they made that country a garbage-dump for the world's anthropoid refuse.) Some years ago, the head of one of the corporations that had grown huge and wealthy in the United States, Dow Chemical, as I recall, loftily declared that since it had become "multinational," it could show no favor to the country that had made it great. If Americans ever recapture the territory of the United States, they will, I hope, know better than to show favor or even mercy to such ingrates.

2. Under the present government of India, Bhopal has been absorbed into the administrative district called Madhya Pradesh, but it has its own history as an independent principality. Founded by a military leader from Afghanistan, it became in 1818 a British dependency under its native rulers, who, after 1844, were a line of queens, so that until the state was taken over by the "democratic" government following the independence of India, Bhopal had the distinction of being the only state in India ruled by a woman. It was founded as a Moslem state and still has, I believe, the largest mosque in India, but when India was abandoned by the British, intensive massacres of Moslems and the flight of survivors to Pakistan made the territory predominantly Hindu.

continued on page 39

Hit The SOBs Where They Live!

Thoughts on the Genocide Convention

by Mark Tully

NOTHING could prove more convincingly the utter futility of the American "Right Wing" than the recent (19 February 1986) ratification by the U. S. Senate, by a vote of 83 to 11, of the so-called "Genocide Treaty."

The Treaty, which that august body had refused to ratify for 37 years, despite the importunings and veiled threats on the part of eight Presidents, was sneaked through, largely through the connivance of Majority Leader Sen. Robert Dole (R., Kan.), who is described as "conservative," and who obviously wishes to take over the leading role in productions of the Pennsylvania Avenue Playhouse when the present star's engagement runs out.

But it was the current performer—the pride and hope of American conservatives—whose support was decisive. It was a "conservative" President who finally succeeded in getting the treaty passed into law, where seven "liberal" or "moderate" Presidents had failed.

According to the *Chicago Tribune's* edition of 20 Feb., "President Reagan [succeeded] *partly because of his background as a strong conservative. 'He cut the ground right out from under the right wing,'* said Senator William Proxmire (D., Wis.)" (My emphasis.)

The story of that successful operation is the chronicle of the unrelieved stupidity and gullibility of the American Right. Let a politician season his *spiel* with the cliches and bromides dear to the hearts of Right-wingers; let him affect sincerity amidst rhetorical invocations of the Constitution and the Founding Fathers; let him expatiate on "Godless Communism" vs. "Free Enterprise"; let him project an image of strong leadership wrapped in a genial, "aw-shucks" avuncularity—let him do all this, I say, and the generality of American conservatives will clasp him to their bosoms like a long-lost brother. They are too pure in heart ever to consider what the man has *done*, as a

matter of record, as distinct from what he says. And we all know, of course, that the only people who would question the integrity and motives of conservative "leaders" are (gasp!) "Nazis!" Good Heavens!

The Bayard-in-the-White House before whom conservatives genuflect is the Ronald Reagan who lied through his teeth about having personal knowledge of the "Holocaust," because (1) it didn't happen in the first place, and (2) he could not possibly have been there, at the time he said he was in Europe, to observe the "evidence" anyway. (See *Liberty Bell* for December 1984, p. 1.) This is the Ronald Reagan who nearly tripped over his tongue in a tearful speech at the dedication of the Jews' Holohoax Memorial, endorsing as a fact beyond dispute the most notorious myth and fable of our age—and who, let it be noted, issued a thinly disguised threat against those who dispute publicly the officially sanctioned superstitions. This is the Ronald Reagan who succeeded (as Lyndon Johnson or Jimmy Carter could never have done) in elevating a common street-nigger to the dignity of the greatest of the Founding Fathers. This is the Ronald Reagan who, returning the loyalty of his most dedicated supporters in a manner typical of politicians, promptly spit in their faces as soon as he took office, and revealed by his actions that he never had the slightest intention of fulfilling any of his campaign pledges—showed that those pledges were just so much manure, spread about to enrich the soil out of which votes grow. This is the Ronald Reagan who simpers and grovels almost every time he opens his mouth, the better to prove his licking subservience to our alien masters. This is the Ronald Reagan who by any honest and objective estimate is the biggest fraud, sneak, and liar since Franklin Roosevelt.

But do you suppose even for a moment that the conservatives have learned anything? Of course not! It was the damned "liberal" Congress and the wicked "media" that were responsible for our Fearless Leader's unfortunate lapses. (Since he was in his second term, they could not invoke the excuse that he had his re-election to worry about.)

If the gullibility and sentimentality of Right-wingers were the only problem, that would be bad enough. But underlying the obvious weaknesses that make conservatives the dupes of every cunning rascal who ever made a career out of peddling patriotic witches'-brew, and helpless when faced with the necessity of identifying and weeding out traitors from their own ranks, is a fundamental lack of integrity—a dishonesty that is most

clearly seen in the reactions on the part of conservatives when something happens in Washington, or elsewhere, as reported on the evening news, that they don't like.

Has there been another "desegregation" decision handed down by the Supreme Court? Watch, as they scurry to hide behind the Constitution, terrified of being anathematized as "racists," and in a panic to conceal by any means the real reason for their discontent: *that they don't want the God-damned niggers shoved down their throats.* Their round-collars, after all, have drummed into their heads the notion that it is "un-Christian" not to love every creeping thing that crawleth upon the earth, and taught them to be ashamed of whatever racial feelings they may still have. The Blacks themselves are too intelligent not to recognize, and feel contempt for, such hypocrisy and moral cowardice.

Has there been another eruption of garbage from the sewers of Hollywood or one of the best-seller mills in New Jerusalem? Another paean to the joys of cocaine-addiction, perhaps, or another celebration of the thrill of inter-racial sex? The lions of the Right will Stand Tall for "traditional American values," never daring to mention that those values were never held, or respected, by our racial enemies. And should, perchance, there be a *Jew* or two involved, you will have to learn of that fact from some other source. "We must judge people as individuals," don't-you-know, "and not as members of the groups they belong to ... " etc., etc., and all the rest of the gush you will hear until you and your gorge have parted company.

And what about the present case? Suppose Jimmy Carter, and not Ronald Reagan, had been the one not merely to promote the Genocide Convention (as Carter, of course, did) but actually to use all the weight of his office to muscle it through the Senate; suppose Carter had been the one to sign the legislation making the birthday of Martin Luther King a national holiday. What would the conservatives have done then?

Why, they would have been "up in arms," as they like to say when they are displeased. They would have been God-damning the President and his advisers as a bunch of "left-wing bastards" from one end of the country to the other. And, if they were especially incensed at the treason, they might have maintained their indignation for as long as a week.

Instead, there was hardly a whimper of protest from the Right when Reagan, and not Carter, threw away the last scrap of American national sovereignty. Treason and outrage, the

Right-wingers apparently feel, are not treason and outrage, so long as they are perpetrated by Our Shining Champion.

Even the *John Birch Society Bulletin*, a publication primarily intended to mollify patriotic Americans and divert their money and energies from organizations where they might do some good, came uncommonly close to the truth when it stated, in its issue for March, 1986: "The American people have been deceived once again. This deception, which has been practiced over and over again by this Administration and most of its predecessors in this century, must be recognized soon by far greater numbers of our fellow citizens lest, at some time in the not-too-distant future, it becomes unnecessary for our enemies to continue the deception and useless for us to resist...If Walter Mondale were in the White House instead of Ronald Reagan, he could not have mustered the 'conservative' support necessary for ratification."

So what may we expect now?

The sycophants of the Right (James J. Kilpatrick is the most notorious example that comes to mind at the moment) who condoned and even praised Ronald Reagan for doing what they would have blasted any previous President for doing are probably right in contending that the Genocide Treaty, as implemented by legislation and interpreted by American and international courts, will not be enforced immediately. Nor will its enforcement be widespread. A judicial reign of terror, imposed on the general population, does not seem likely just yet.

Instead, the Treaty will be applied selectively, its victims being those most conspicuously involved in the struggle to make known the truth about the National Socialist and World War II eras. Organizations, publications, and individual writers known to be hostile to the official mythology, and to have disputed it publicly, may be harrassed and intimidated as never before. Some will face actual prosecution, under judges as corrupt, and as subservient to the aliens, as any we have seen. At the same time, they may be subjected to criminal violence of the sort experienced by the Institute for Historical Review, in July of 1984, with ever greater frequency, and with no hope of protection or redress from courts or law-enforcement agencies. We may expect that Jewish or Jew-hired thugs, arsonists, and professional killers will be granted open-season on "fascists" and other approbated targets. Any who still imagine that the "protection of law" exists for the enemies of our enemies will be disabused in short order.

A few victims not disposed of in such manner may be sent,

by court order, to the American Lubyanka in Springfield, Missouri, for "political re-education." (The precedent for that was established with the kidnapping and incarceration of Maj. Gen. Edwin A. Walker 25 years ago.) The lucky ones will merely have their brains beaten out with an iron pipe, a very select few—the most determined and articulate of the organized opposition—may look forward to the benefits of scientifically administered beatings, combined with insulin and/or electric shock, laser lobotomies, and other "therapy" as recommended by Lavrenti Beria and succeeding generations of "mental health" experts, applied with such skill and precision that the victims will not die. The reduction of the intellectual leadership of White America to a herd of shuffling zombies will be the most notable achievement of "Soviet science"—which is to say, *Jew*-"science." That is a point with which you may console yourself when you see an acute, perceptive, and well-spoken friend, who may even inadvertently have expressed himself against our traitors and enemy aliens, return to your community a glassy-eyed, drooling catatonic, placidly drawing random lines with a crayon and trying to eat mashed potatoes with his fingers.

That, after all, was the only real purpose of the shrill and incessant campaign against "genocide," as any reasonably alert and intelligent person could have anticipated at any time during the 37 years that the Treaty was before the Senate, and as became unmistakable once the promotion of the "Holocaust"-myth shifted into high gear, after the publication of Professor Arthur Butz's careful and detailed study of the hoax a decade ago. The Genocide Treaty has never had, or meant to have, any relation whatever to *genocide*, any more than "civil rights" laws have anything to do with civil rights. The Treaty will never be, and was never intended to be, anything but an instrumentality for promoting the ends and consolidating the power of international Jewry. It was never intended to apply to the Jews' massacres and deportations of Palestinian Arabs from the lands our government helped the Jews steal from them, even though those acts clearly fall within the meaning of "genocide" as ostensibly defined in the Treaty.

One need not *love* Palestinians, by the way, to recognize that a grievous injustice has been done to them, of which the real moral opprobrium falls more on the British and Americans—who are *supposed* to be civilized, and who invited the Jews to spit on their honor as law-abiding nations—than on the Jews

themselves, who merely acted in the manner that is normal and customary for their race. It is an amusing observation of naïveté to watch some fair-minded and well-meaning person, genuinely concerned for, say, the victims of the Sabra and Shatila massacres in the fall of 1982, suggest, in casual conversation, on television, or even in Congress, the application of the term "genocide" in *that* connection, only to turn around, in blinking incomprehension, as he wonders why Jews are laughing at him.

And there have been other advantages accruing to our enemies from decades of Aryan stupidity. The elaborately staged judicial murders of men like Eichmann, and the shameless torment of men like Walus and Demjanjuk, have established as an unquestioned principle that agents of "Israel" may ignore at their pleasure the customary restraints on our own domestic law-enforcement agencies. The files of intelligence and investigative agencies are made available to the MOSSAD as a matter of routine, in cases over which jurisdiction is claimed by the international Jewish secret police. Loyal and decent Americans, naturalized citizens who have given decades of their lives in hard work, who have sincerely and consciously tried to assimilate the American culture and ethos (and compare that with the filthy black-and-brown *merdae* now flooding across our borders at the invitation of our politicians, Jesus-pushers, and other race-traitors, and demanding "bilingual education" and other benefits at the expense of the White beasts of burden), and who have never been guilty of so much as a parking ticket, are deprived of their citizenship, made into public exhibits, and sent off to suffer Talmudic vengeance in Occupied Palestine, on the "testimony" of Jews who are such clumsy and flagrant liars, or who are so far gone in senility, that they cannot give an account of their alleged experiences that in a sane world would not be laughed out of consideration, and which could not possibly be admitted in an American court under the established rules of evidence. But no obstacle —certainly no notion so old-fashioned and discredited as that of simple honesty, fair play, and justice—can be tolerated when God's Chosen People are in pursuit of "war criminals." The present writer, now in middle age, can recall when he and his contemporaries, in childhood, used to pledge allegiance to their Flag, in the foolish notion that they had a country that was really their own. Nowadays, the Land of the Free and Home of the Brave has become a garbage can crawling with maggots, and it is our race's own doing.

For more than thirty years, Americans have tried, through a

"Bricker Amendment," a "Connally Reservation," or some similar device or measure, tried pathetically and futilely, to preserve or restore some shred, some fragment of their national sovereignty and the personal liberties supposedly guaranteed by their Constitution. With the ratification of the Genocide Treaty, the Constitution is now a dead letter, and White Americans stand at the mercy of any nigger who hasn't been made to feel "equal" enough, and of any Jew who is told that he looks too healthy to have been gassed and cremated. Honest scholarship in the field of recent history will become as hazardous an occupation as was heterodox theology in the age of Savanarola.

It should be remembered that a long series of decisions in the federal courts has affirmed the principle that treaty law supersedes domestic law *and even the Constitution itself.* And while some Senators thought to restrict the more menacing implications of the Treaty (so far as our national sovereignty was concerned) by attaching a series of reservations under the rubric of a "sovereignty package," most Constitutional experts have acknowledged that the reservations are not legally binding. They are, in effect, merely an expression of the "sense of the Senate" which the courts will not recognize. They are just as useless, as far as the interests of Americans are concerned, as was the feeble excuse by which conservatives sought to exonerate Reagan for signing the bill that proclaimed Nigger Day a national holiday. Though signing the legislation, they said, Reagan had "registered his reluctance"—unmindful, apparently, of the fact that it is the President's *signature* that has the force of law; that his *obiter dicta* and *obiter scripta* do not. The result—the "bottom line," as they say—is that the "rule of law," about which the boy-sopranos of the American Right warble endlessly over their teacups, and which was betrayed by a "conservative" President, has passed from this unhappy land.

Deny "Anne Frank's Diary" in 1986, and you might as well be denying the Virgin Birth in 1521. And it will be the best minds in our universities, mindful of the Jews' self-serving mendacity but fearful of losing their tenure or of provoking from the *kosher* gangsters the reprisals which they understand only too well, who will lend the weight and stature of their own academic standing to perpetuating the Big Lie. And before you criticize too severely their temerity or opportunism, remember that for a man with a career and a family to worry about, challenging the power of the Jewish Inquisition is not a course of action to be considered lightly. And again, if by some

fantastically improbable chance there is a scholar, journalist, or statesman of such unbending integrity that he is willing to risk everything he has to expose the Lie, the great majority of his countrymen, totally occupied with sucking up their daily slop-ration and therefore not affected by the punitive legislation that will follow, sooner or later, in the Treaty's wake, will look at his crucifixion and not even care.

There is something to be learned from all this—besides the obvious conclusion that the only difference between "liberal" politicians and ideologues and their "conservative" counterparts is that the latter hang their panties in the right wing of the whore-house. It is, I think, a point too little emphasized.

Lament all you will the cowardice, stupidity, gullibility, sentimentality, and racial rootlessness of the average White American. Damn the Jews (whom, in simple honesty, you should really admire and envy) all you will for their racial solidarity, their cunning, their tenacity, and their consistent promotion of their own ends by their own methods. There is a key to their success, an indispensible factor in their nearly complete domination of the world, that we would do well to ponder—and ponder with shame.

The Jews succeeded in getting their Genocide Treaty passed, just as they got their "homeland" in Palestine, simply because they never give up. Was there a Senator, in the 1950s or 1960s, whom they could not buy or intimidate? They had only to wait for him to retire or die—even without their assistance—and then extend their various tentacles of power and money so as to assure that his successor was someone who *could* be "approached." Did they lack, a decade or two ago, a degree of control over the news and entertainment media so extensive as automatically to guarantee their ability to generate a childish, superstitious belief in any fable, no matter how preposterous? They had only to pursue a little further their strategy of gradual penetration and capture, promote here and there a network executive in their keep, "influence" a few corporations with large advertising budgets, relying all the while on the weaknesses endemic to Aryans, and the job was done.

Once the Jews decide on an objective, and a course of action to achieve it, there is no imaginable defeat, disappointment, or frustration that can diminish in the least their determination to get back into the fight and struggle on, whatever the sacrifices necessary, until they have won. They also know, from long observa-

continued on page 41

CAUSES AND EFFECTS OF THE FIRST WORLD WAR

The 1914-18 conflict was not brought on by nationalist rivalries, as popularly supposed, but by sinister revolutionary forces operating behind the scenes.

by
Captain Kenneth McKilliam

Reprinted with permission from *Spearhead*, Jan./Feb. 1986
A Publication of the British National Party
Box 446, London SE23 2LS England

PART I

In 1833 The League of the Twelve Just Men of the 'Illuminati' secret society organised a fraternity, the B'nai B'rith, to bring about the fulfillment of the 'Covenant,' the supposed messianic rule of the Jews over all other people. The leader was Lionel de Rothschild, who founded the Rothschild's bank in London. Father Nathaniel was himself the son of Meyer Amschel Rothschild, the founder of the Rothschild banking clan and one who worked with Adam Weishaupt to establish the Order of the Illuminati on May 1st (May Day) 1776.

In 1848, Karl Marx (real name Mordecai Levi) was commissioned by the League of the Twelve Just Men to write the *Communist Manifesto*, based on the Babylonian Talmud and the writings of Weishaupt. In the same year, revolutions broke out all over Europe and beyond against the established order.

The Jew Blumenthal, editor of *Judisk Tidskrift* in Sweden, wrote in issue no. 75 of that paper in 1929: ". . .Only recently our race has given the world a new prophet, but he has two faces and bears two names: on the one side his name is Rothschild, leader of all the capitalists, and on the other side Karl Marx, the apostle of those who want to destroy the others."

Rene Gros wrote in *Le Nouveau Mercurie* (Paris, 1927): "The two internationals of Finance and Revolution work with ardour; they are the two fronts of the Jewish International . . . There is a Jewish conspiracy against all nations."

Benjamin Disraeli wrote in *The Life of Lord George Bentinck*

(1852): "The influence of the Jews may be traced in the last outbreak of the destructive principle in Europe . . . the abrogation of property is proclaimed by the secret societies, which form the provisional governments of Europe, and men of Jewish race are found at the head of every one of them. The people of God co-operate with atheists, the most skilful accumulators of property ally themselves with Communists, the peculiar and chosen people touch the hand of all the scum of Europe, and all because they wish to destroy that ungrateful Christendom which owes to them even its name, and whose tyranny they can no longer endure."

In 1840 the Jewish poet Heine wrote: "Communism, though little discussed now and loitering in hidden garrets on miserable straw pallets, is the dark hero destined for a great if temporary role in the modern tragedy—it would be war, the ghastliest war of destruction; the second act is the European and world revolution, the grand duel between the destitute and the aristocracy of wealth; and in that there will be no mention of either nationality or religion; there will be only one fatherland, the globe, and only one faith, that is happiness on earth. How could the dream end? I do not know; but I think that eventually the great sea serpent (Great Britain) will have its head crushed and the skin of the northern bear (Russia) will be pulled over its ears. There may be only one flock and one shepherd with an iron staff (the Jews)—one free shepherd with an iron staff and shorn-alike, bleating-alike human herd (of mixed breeds): the future smells of Russian leather, blood, godlessness, and many whippings. I would advise our grandchildren to be born with very thick skins on their backs."

Disraeli wrote: "Governments do not govern, but merely control the machinery of government being themselves controlled by *the Hidden Hand.*" The Paris magazine *Peuple Juive* (January 9th, 1919) said: "The world revolution which we will experience will be exclusively our affair and will rest in our hands. This revolution will tighten the Jewish domination over all other people."

THE FORMATION OF THE SECRET SOCIETIES

The controlling masters, through the Illuminati, organised secret societies to get the ordinary folk interested in their plans. Among these was the *Narodna Odbrana* Masonic Lodge, founded in 1911. The Pan-Slav movement which aimed to get self-

government for the Slav nations of the Austro-Hungarian Empire was organised by Dr. Karl Kramarsch. The *Narodna Odbrana* Lodge, on instructions from a higher authority, planned the assassination of the Austrian Archduke, Franz Ferdinand. This was rather odd, since the Archduke was in favour of self-government for the Serbs. The Austrian Archduke had been 'condemned to death' two years previously, for it was printed in *La Revue international des sociétés secrètes* on September 15th, 1912: "Possibly some day we will understand the remark made by the Swiss about the Archduke, the heir presumptive to the Austrian throne: 'He will die on the steps of the throne.' "

The assassination, contrary to popular believe, was carried out, not by a Serb national, but a Jew, Gabriel Princip, who had been armed by the freemasons. The *Kölnische Volkszeitung* of November 1914 clearly stated at the time of the trial of Princip, which lasted until the Spring of 1916, that the assassination was planned by the Narodna Odbrana Masonic Lodge. The *Badische Beobachter* of June 1917 stated that the international lodges must take the full responsibility for political propaganda and for the murder of the Archduke.

WORLD WAR BREAKS OUT

After the assassination of the Archduke, Austria sent in troops to discipline the Serbs. Russia, fearing an outbreak of revolutions in the Balkans, came to the assistance of Serbia. The Austrian Emperor wanted peace but the Khazar Jew financiers wanted war and the agents of the latter were in all the chancellories of Europe and were set to carry out their policy.

Austria threatened Serbia. Russia threatened Austria. France had a pact with Russia. Germany had a pact with Austria. The Rothschilds and their affiliates were not interested in how much blood might be shed nor in how much property might be destroyed as long as their plans were carried out.

In 1833, the independence of Belgium had been accepted and Britain had signed an agreement to defend this independence. When German troops marched through Belgium to get at France, the 'British' press put out lying stories about Belgian babies on the points of German bajonets—just to raise the heat of British 'public opinion,' and, as a consequence, Britain sent in troops to protect Belgium. Right up to the outbreak of war, although Britain and Germany had been engaged in trade

rivalry, their governments were at peace—a peace which had seemed to be secure for all time.

The British Ambassador to Germany at the outbreak of war was Sir Edward Goschen, a member of the Jewish family which conducted the London international banking house of Goschen and Cunliffe. Sir Edward was descended from Georg Goschen of Hamburg. Information was leaked out through the international banking system, just as is done today. The Khazar Jews knew all the secrets and formulated their policy accordingly.

This terrible war caused the slaughter of millions of the best men of Europe, but on the first Christmas Day of the war on the Western Front the spirit of the occasion was seen with British and German soldiers openly fraternising on the battlefield. This had to be stopped, and the false propaganda was put out about German 'atrocities,' leading to further fraternisation being forbidden. In a stupid frontal attack on the Somme by incompetent generals the flower of British manhood was sent to slaughter—a 'holocaust' of which, of course, we seldom hear.

ZIONIST WAR AIMS

The plans of the Illuminati for this war were: to gain the gold in the Russian imperial banks for the international bankers; to gain Palestine as a national state for the Jews; and to establish a Communist state in Russia, with the idea that this would merely be the first of such states.

Rabbi Reichorn wrote in *Le Contemporain* (July 1st 1860): "We shall drive the Christians into a war by exploiting their national vanity and stupidity. They will then massacre each other thus giving place to our people."

The periodical *Jewish World* of London frankly published, in its issue of the 16th January 1919: "The international Judaism forced Europe to war (1914-18) not only to seize a large part of the gold (in the imperial Russian banks) but also to start a new Jewish world by the help of that gold."

The Russian Jews (Khazars) had forced the issue of Palestine as a state for the Jews at the first Zionist conference in Basle on the 29th, 30th, and 31st August 1897, and it was agreed at that conference to work for Palestine as a future Zionist state. Asher Ginsberg, writing in *Ahad Ha'am*, proclaimed that the Jews not only formed a nation but must have a Jewish state in Palestine. Max Nordau stated in 1903: "Let me tell you the following words as if I were showing you the rungs of a ladder

leading upwards and upwards: Herzl—the Zionist Congress—The English Uganda Proposition—the future world war—the peace conference; there, with the help of England, a free Jewish Palestine will be created." Nordau was an initiate and an Illuminatus who knew the plans of those at the centre of things.

JERUSALEM 'WORLD CAPITAL'

Dr. Nahum Sokoloff stated: "Jerusalem will one day become the capital of world peace." Chaim Weizmann, a Jew from Russia, came to Britain and within a few years he had a succession of British Governments carrying out his plans for setting up a Jewish state in Palestine—such was the powerful influence in this country even this far back.

Marcus Eli Ravage, a Rumanian Jew, wrote in *The Century Magazine* (January 1929): "You have not begun to appreciate the depth of our guilt. We are intruders. We are subverters. We have taken your natural world, your ideas, your destiny, and played havoc with them. We have been at the bottom, not merely of the latest Great War (1914-18), but of nearly all your wars, and not only of the Russian Revolution but of every other revolution in your history."

The *American Hebrew*, printed on September 10th, 1920, said: "The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal was to create a new order in the world. What was performed in so excellent a way in Russia, thanks to Jewish brains and because of Jewish dissatisfaction and by Jewish planning, shall also, through the same Jewish mental and physical forces, become a reality in the world.

PART II

DR. ELLIS POWELL, editor of *London Financial News*, was in 1917 a persistent agitator for a full investigation of the 'hidden hand' which seemed to be at work against the national interest in the middle of the Great War. As editor of one of Britain's most influential financial nespapers, he said in the course of an address to a meeting held in the Queen's Hall in London on most influential financial newspapers, he said in the course of an address to a meeting held in the Queen's Hall in London on March 4th, 1914: "In this supreme crisis in our history an Englishman is not permitted to speak to fellow countrymen and women without ever-present risk of naturalised Germans presenting writs. Lawyers employed by a dozen wealthy pro-

Germans will scan every word I utter to see if by some technicality, some legal trickery, they can either shut my mouth while trickery is consummated or at least crush me by the aid of pro-German influence in eminent legal circles."

Dr. Powell did not know then, as we know now, that those people to whom he referred were not Germans at all; they were German-speaking Khazar Jews. Andre Sheradine wrote in *Le Mystification des Peuple Allies:* "For some years a group of financiers whose families are for the most part of German-Jewish origin has assumed control of political powers and exert a predominant influence over Lloyd George (the British Prime Minister): The Monds, Rufus Isaacs, Sassoons, those known as the representatives of international banking interests, dominates old England, owns its newspapers, and controls elections."

The international banking houses of the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds had joined together and now the whole world was their oyster. They had delayed setting up their First World War until they had secured control of the United States monetary system by means of the Federal Reserve Act, passed in 1913, and they began issuing the dollar as an interest-bearing debt to themselves. Their purpose having here been accomplished, their planned war broke out in Europe within a year—all the blame for this being placed on the German Kaiser, who had no knowledge of their plan.

DETERMINATION TO GET PALESTINE

Before October 1916, the Khazar Jews were pro-German. The German emancipation edict of 1822 had guaranteed the Jews all available rights in Germany while in other countries Jews were controlled by quotas according to their numbers in the community. In Germany, the Jewish Bleichroeder Bank in Berlin was the Kaiser's personal bank. The Kaiser had provided the World Zionist Organisation with a handsome headquarters in Berlin and had assisted Theodore Herzl, the founder of Zionism. The Warburgs in Hamburg were the largest merchant bankers. The head of the world's largest enterprise, the German General Electric Company, was a Jew, as were the heads of the two great steamship companies, the Hamburg-America Line and the German Lloyd Line. The Zionists had promised victory to Germany. They had hoped for a German victory which would give them Palestine—that country was then under Turkish rule and the Turks were the allies of the Germans. The Zionists

moved their headquarters from Berlin to London and began to press for the war to be extended to Turkish territories. At the time, Colonel T. E. Lawrence was stirring up the Arabs to revolt against the Turks and had promised them self-government when the war was over.

Proposals were made to the British Prime Minister, Herbert Asquith, by a Jewish cabinet minister, Herbert Samuel, for the establishment of a Jewish state in Palestine in which it was intended to settle about 3-4 million European Jews. Asquith was not in favour, having accepted the opinion of Lord Kitchener and his military advisers that the war could only be won (if at all) on the main battlefield of Europe. He was therefore against opening up a second front in Palestine.

In June 1916, Asquith sent Kitchener in the cruiser *Hampshire* to meet and confer with the Russian Imperial High Command. Kitchener was the hero of the British public at the time and was the one man who might have sustained Russia in the war. An anti-Zionist, he was a formidable obstacle both to world revolution and to the Zionist enterprise for Palestine. The *Hampshire* disappeared at sea along with Kitchener. The official report stated that the ship had struck a mine. The Naval Attaché at the German Embassy in August 1985 stated that there were no German mines in the area at the time. Was a bomb placed on board the *Hampshire* before she left port? The only people who would have gained by Kitchener's death were the Zionists, for support for Russia in the war would have interfered with their plans for world revolution and for Palestine.

THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION

During the first three years of the war, the German General Ludendorff kept more than half his troops on the Russian Front. In July 1915, the Russian Army had lost 3,800,000 men out of 7,000,000. They had been starved of arms and ammunition. The British Government had arranged with Vickers Maxim for supplies of these much needed items to be sent off to Russia but none had arrived at the front. The founder of the Vickers armament combine was Sir Ernest Cassell, a business associate of Jacob Schiff of Kuhn Loeb & Co. of New York. Vickers had been linked up with Maxim Nordenfelt in 1897. During the war, another Jew, Sir Basil Zaharoff, who came from a family of Odessa Jews, played an important part in the international armaments industry. The failure to supply the Russian Army

with the promised weapons and ammunition was one of the causes of that army's collapse.

There was a revolution in Russia in February 1917, and Kerensky (real name Aaron Kirbiz) headed the provisional goverment that emerged. On March 5th, 1917, the Czar abdicated. The German Imperial General Staff demanded the withdrawal of Russian troops from the Eastern Front and this was brought about with the co-öperation of one Alexander Israel Lazarevitch, alias Helphand, alias Parvus, working with the international banker Max Warburg. Lenin was sent across Germany in a sealed train with finance supplied by the Warburgs and with the banker's representative Olaf Aschberg. Jacob Schiff of the banking firm of Kuhn Loeb financed Leon Trotsky (real name Bronstein) and Trotsky, with 275 Jewish thugs, traveled from New York with American passports and supplies of gold to join up with Lenin and bring about the Russian Revolution of October 1917.

This revolution took Russia out of the war and enabled Ludendorff to move his divisions to the Western Front. This left Britain and France fighting Germany alone and they were worried that they would lose the war. The Zionists, as mentioned earlier, had moved their headquarters to London and increased their pressure on Britain to get Palestine as their homeland.

GERMANY OFFERS PEACE

Britain was on the verge of defeat and Germany offered honourable surrender terms. Her peace offer asked for neither indemnity nor reparations. Germany offered to restore the territorial status and political independence of every country as they had existed in 1914. This offer was on the table before the Britsh Cabinet and only needed Britain's signature. The Cabinet seriously considered accepting it and was on the point of doing so when the Zionists realised what was happening and offered to railroad the United States into the war as Britain's ally—on the condition that Britain undertake to hand Palestine over to the Jews after the war.

THE OCTOBER 1916 AGREEMENT

In October 1916, an agreement was concluded in London between the British Government and the World Zionist Organisation. The defeat of Germany and her ally, Turkey, would

enable Palestine to be handed over to the Zionists. This agreement transformed 'pro-German' Jews into 'pro-British' Jews. Britain placed at the disposal of the Zionists in London its secret codes and cable facilities whereby the Zionists could inform their people throughout the world about the British pledge to turn Palestine over to the Jews as compensation for bringing America into the war. This information was sent by Zionists in the British War Office to their counterparts in Washington, and Britain began training Jews in the use of codes and international diplomatic cable facilities.

The reality of the October 1916 agreement was known to the Germans shortly after it was concluded. Germany therefore exercised great care not to commit any act which could undermine international law and give the United States cause to declare war against her. The Germans regarded the activities of the Zionists as a stab in the back in view of the 1822 edict.

Lloyd George, now British Prime Minister, had been fooled by the Zionists. The Jews in America did not believe that Britain would honour the agreement and so, under pressure from Zionists in London, Lloyd George sent Josiah Wedgewood to the United States with documentary evidence of the October 1916 Agreement. Wedgewood was met by Colonel Mandel House, who was connected with the Rothschilds, and he was able to convince a meeting of 51 Zionist leaders of the veracity of the agreement that Britain would turn over Palestine to the Jews at the end of the war.

REVOLUTIONARIES QUARREL OVER POLICY

The Jews had set up the revolutionary movement to unseat what they termed 'imperial governments,' but imperial governments, reasoned Theodore Herzl, had the power to assign Palestine to the Jews. The Zionist bargaining offer to the imperial governments was to rid Eastern Europe of Jewish revolutionaries and to provide a friendly outpost in the strategic location of Palestine. A faction headed by Chaim Weizmann, however, was opposed to this plan and believed in swamping Palestine with Jews until their number there was strong enough to be invulnerable. Jews were very active in revolutionary affairs in the lands in which they lived. Hundreds of thousands of Jewish Socialists rejected Zionism. They were engaged in world revolution to destroy the established order and they realised that if they abandoned what they called the 'working class

struggle' on their home grounds they would lose all influence on the class-conscious workers who were anti-Zionist. In the end, all sections of the Jewish movement accepted the alliance with the British following the Balfour Declaration, which promised Palestine to the Jews.

AMERICA INVEIGLED INTO WAR

Long before 1917, Jacob Schiff had it all planned to bring the United States into the war. When Woodrow Wilson was campaigning for re-election as President in 1916, he promised the voters that if elected he would keep America out of war in Europe, but he had, in fact, secretly given his word to the very opposite effect.

In the United States, as in Britain, Zionists either own the mass media directly or control it by indirect means such as advertising pressures. Today, they have their fingers in all the areas of mass information: newspapers, magazines, radio, television, book publishing, the film industry, and other forms of popular entertainment. Even in the second decade of this century their influence in these fields in America was already extremely strong—apart, of course, from television, which had then not yet been invented. To get the United States into war, it was necessary for them to use all this influence in order to build up a hatred of Germany. This they did by portraying the Germans at every opportunity as uncivilised monsters.

In 1915, the armed merchantman *Lusitania* was torpedoed in the Irish Sea by a German U-boat. The *Lusitania* had been registered as an auxiliary cruiser and was carrying arms and explosives for the Allied war effort. The German High Command had warned by advertisements in American newspapers that the *Lusitania* was serving in this capacity and that, being in consequence a legitimate war target for German vessels, she was an unsafe ship for Americans to travel on, so that if the latter did travel on the *Lusitania* they would do so at their own risk. Notwithstanding this, the American authorities allowed the *Lusitania* to sail from the United States to Europe, carrying American passengers. When she was sunk, American lives were lost. Winston Churchill, the First Lord of the Admiralty, had in fact withdrawn the two cruisers accompanying the *Lusitania* without informing its captain—giving rise to the suggestion that the sinking of the ship had been regarded as a desirable event for the effect that it would have on public opinion. It was later

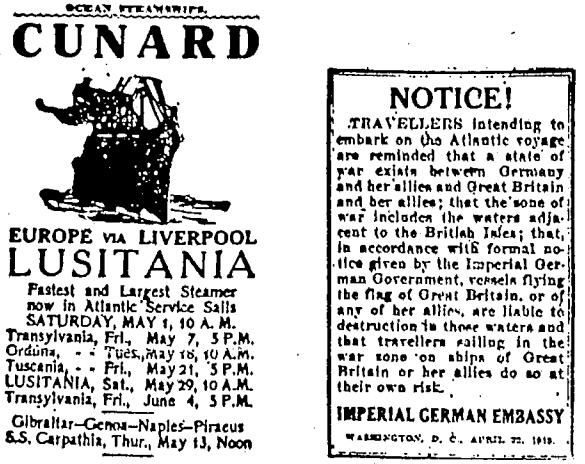
OCEAN STEAMSHIPS.

CUNARD

EUROPE VIA LIVERPOOL

LUSITANIA

Fastest and Largest Steamer now in Atlantic Service Sails
SATURDAY, MAY 1, 10 A. M.
Transylvania, Fri., May 7, 5 P.M.
Orduna, - - Tues., May 18, 10 A.M.
Tuscania, - - Fri., May 21, 5 P.M.
LUSITANIA, Sat., May 29, 10 A.M.
Transylvania, Fri., June 4, 5 P.M.

Gibraltar—Genoa—Naples—Piraeus
S.S. Carpathia, Thur., May 13, Noon

NOTICE!

TRAVELLERS intending to embark on the Atlantic voyage are reminded that a state of war exists between Germany and her allies and Great Britain and her allies; that the zone of war includes the waters adjacent to the British Isles; that, in accordance with formal notice given by the Imperial German Government, vessels flying the flag of Great Britain, or of any of her allies, are liable to destruction in those waters and that travellers sailing in the war zone on ships of Great Britain or her allies do so at their own risk.

IMPERIAL GERMAN EMBASSY

WASHINGTON, D. C., APRIL 22, 1915.

Reduced photograph showing placement of advertisement sent, prepaid, to fifty newspapers for insertion during the week before the *Lusitania* sailed on 1 May 1915.

established that the *Lusitania* was carrying explosives (see *The Times* of August 6th, 1982).[1]

Upon the sinking of the *Lusitania*, headlines immediately appeared in American papers reporting the event and accompanied by articles and editorials that vehemently denounced the supposed "barbarity" and "inhumanity" of submarine warfare.[2] The British government's hopes that the sinking would

1. [When the wreck was first examined by divers, it was obvious that the hull of the *Lusitania* had been blown open by a terrific *internal* explosion that had been detonated by the first torpedo from the German submarine. See Colin Simpson, *The Lusitania* (New York, 1972), pp. 142f. of the Ballentine reprint (1974). The fact that the *Lusitania* was carrying a large cargo of munitions was probably known to Lord Mersey, the High Commissioner in charge of the official inquiry into the sinking; under extreme pressure from the British Government, he rendered a false decision and, disgusted with what he privately termed "a damned dirty business," he immediately resigned his office, informing the Prime Minister, "henceforth I must be excused from administering His Majesty's justice."—*Editor.*]

2. [The lead was taken by the *New York Times*, which had been purchased in 1896 by a wealthy Jew, Adolph S. Ochs, who, with the support of his fellow tribesmen, made it into the foremost newspaper in the United States, distinguished for both comprehensive and accurate reporting, except, of course, in matters that directly affected Jewish interests. The American press, on the whole, howled in harmony, although there were honorable exceptions in the editorials of some newspapers that were still owned and controlled by Americans. The German government had been informed by its espionage service that the *Lusitiania* carried a large cargo

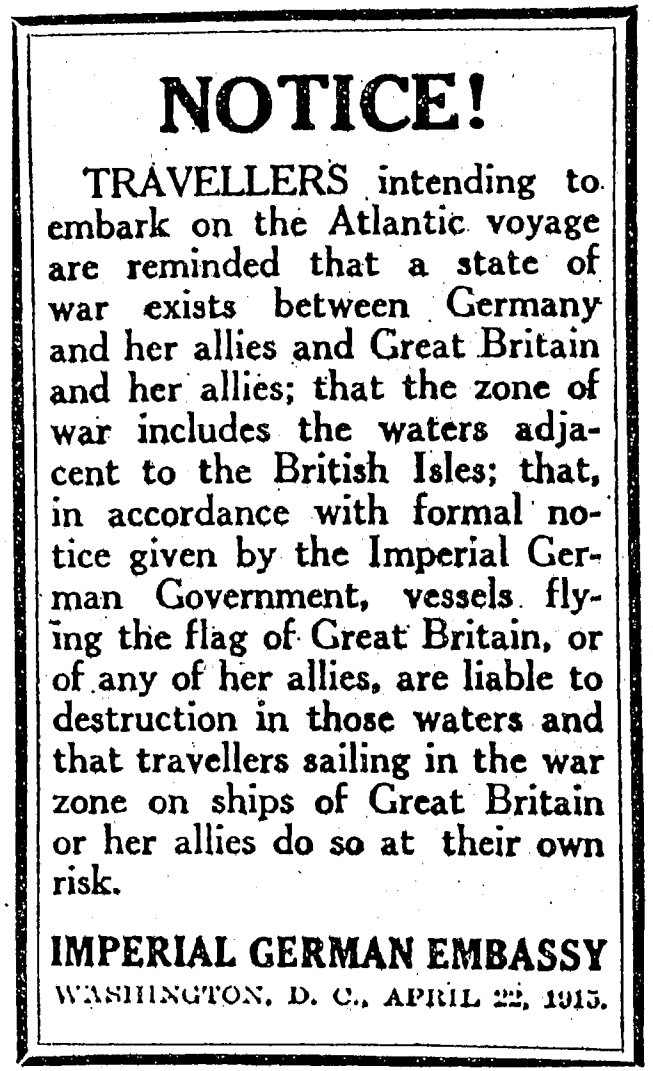

NOTICE!

TRAVELLERS intending to embark on the Atlantic voyage are reminded that a state of war exists between Germany and her allies and Great Britain and her allies; that the zone of war includes the waters adjacent to the British Isles; that, in accordance with formal notice given by the Imperial German Government, vessels flying the flag of Great Britain, or of any of her allies, are liable to destruction in those waters and that travellers sailing in the war zone on ships of Great Britain or her allies do so at their own risk.

IMPERIAL GERMAN EMBASSY

WASHINGTON, D. C., APRIL 22, 1915.

The text of the advertisement.
From Colin Simpson's *The Lusitania*

of high explosives and other munitions of war, but its offical allegations after the sinking were either suppressed or discounted in the press. It was not possible, however, to conceal entirely the fact that for a week before the *Lusitania* sailed advertisements, warning Americans of the danger of traveling on British ships that were running the German blockade of the British Isles, appeared in many of the fifty newspapers to which the prepaid advertisements had been sent. There was much agitation about the supposed "barbarity" and "ruthlessness" of torpedoing enemy liners without warning. It is true that by a convention established when naval

procure an American declaration of war against Germany were, however, disappointed.

Almost a year later, headlines in the American press reported that the *S.S. Sussex* had been torpedoed and sunk while crossing the English Channel on March 24, 1916, and that twenty-eight American passengers on the ship, whose names and addresses were given, had perished. This was a deliberate lie—the *Sussex* was found by the Royal Navy to be safely tied up at her berth in the Thames.

BLACKMAIL

In the meantime, President Wilson had been blackmailed by Samuel Untermeyer, a Zionist New York attorney of the firm Untermeyer, Guggenheim and Marshall. Samuel Untermeyer was a multi-millionaire. Woodrow Wilson, while President of Princeton University, had indulged himself in an adulterous

operations were conducted entirely by surface craft, passengers and crew of merchant ships that attempted to run a blockade were given an opportunity to leave the ships in boats before the ships were seized and/or sunk. German submarines followed this procedure until shortly before the sinking of the *Lusitania*. On 28 Marh 1915, the small British liner *Falaba* was stopped by a German submarine and given ten minutes in which to disembark passengers and crew. The captain of the ship obtained extensions of the allotted time while summoning assistance by wireless, and it was only when a British gunboat appeared that the commander of the submarine torpedoed the ship, which was carrying thirteen tons of high explosives and blew up, killing an American passenger. So far as the *Lusitania* was concerned, the commander of the German submarine knew from his copy of the authoritative British publication, *Jane's Fighting Ships*, that the *Lusitania* had been fitted as an auxiliary cruiser with concealed six-inch guns, and rightly judged that it would be suicidal for him to surface his submarine and give warning of his intention to torpedo it. After the sinking of the *Lusitania*, the legal department of the U.S. Government reported that, in terms of international law, "Germany had every right to sink the *Lusitania*" (the full text of the report is given by Colin Simpson, *op. cit.*, p. 182), but the report was suppressed by Robert Lansing, an agent of international banking interests, who had been appointed Undersecretary of State. He evidently kept the report from the knowledge of his superior, the Secretary of State, William Jennings Bryan, who, nevertheless, resisted pressures for war against Germany until he was forced to resign on June 8, 1915, shortly after a witness, who swore that he had seen the concealed cannons on the *Lusitania*, was kidnapped by the American Secret Service and imprisoned *incommunicado* on false charges until he could be secretly deported to Switzerland. — *Editor.*]

liaison with Mrs. Mary Allen Peck and had written her letters in which, it is said, he promised to marry her when both were free. When Wilson's first wife died on August 6, 1914, he evidently reconsidered his promise to Mrs. Peck, and she seems to have taken no action until she needed desperately to raise $30,000 for her son. She placed her claim in the hands of Samuel Untermeyer, who, seeing the opportunity for blackmail, demanded from Wilson a very large sum of money,[3] threatening he would otherwise file suit on behalf of Mrs. Peck for breach of promise and thus publish the letters, which would ruin Wilson's political career. Wilson had no money but Untermeyer said he would pay the money if Wilson would appoint his nominee to the first vacancy on the United States Supreme Court. By this method the Zionist Louis Brandeis became a member of the Supreme Court.

Justice Brandeis was the most politically influential of all the Zionists in the United States. He gave it as his opinion to Woodrow Wilson that the sinking of the *Sussex* by a German U-boat, with the loss of United States citizens on board, justified a declaration of war by America against Germany.

On the 2nd April 1917, President Wilson, fully aware that the story of the sinking of the ship was a cruel hoax, addressed both

3. Untermeyer increased Mrs. Peck's demand from $30,000 to $250,000 to make it impossible for Wilson to pay the blackmail, according to Colonel Curtis B. Dall's *F. D. R.* (2d edition, Washington, D.C., 1970), pp. 140 f. Colonel Dall's many years of intimacy with both Jewish financial circles in New York City and the occupants of the White House make his evidence authoritative. He was able to quote the substance of the conversation between the blackmailer and the President of the United States, in which Wilson thought he might be able to raise $100,000, a sum which Untermeyer rejected as inadequate before he was struck with the "happy idea" that his friends would pay the $250,000, if Wilson appointed Brandeis to the Supreme Court. In those days, when Americans still had real money, $250,000 was a very large sum indeed, the equivalent in gold of $5,600,000 at the present depressed price of gold, and of many times that amount in purchasing power. It is not known what Mrs. Peck received for the compromising letters; she may have been given her $30,000, if she was lucky. Untermeyer's typically Jewish operation succeeded not only because Wilson was so weak as to submit to the blackmail, but also because Wilson was well aware that he owed his election to the Presidency to the Jews, who trained him for the office and procured his election by preying upon the vanity of Theodore Roosevelt and inciting him to organize a Third Pary to split the Republican vote. Colonel Dall reports that the Jews boasted that they had led Wilson around "like a poodle on a string" while teaching him what he must do when elected to the Presidency. – *Editor.*]

Senate and Congress. He pleaded with them to declare war on Germany. He informed Congress that a German submarine had sunk the *S.S. Sussex* in the English channel![4] The United States declared war on Germany on the 6th of April 1917.

This hoax was exposed after General Pershing's troops were already fighting in Europe. Arthur Ponsonby later wrote in his book *Falsehood in Wartime:* "There must have been more lying in the world from 1914 to 1918 than at any other period." The Rt. Hon. Francis Nielson wrote on pages 149-150 of his book *Makers of War:* "In America Woodrow Wilson, desperate to find a pretext to enter the war, found it at last in the sinking of the *Sussex* in mid-channel. Someone invented the yarn that American lives had been lost. With this excuse he went to Congress for a declaration of war. Afterwards the Royal Navy found that the *Sussex* had not been sunk and that no lives had been lost." Nielson was later hounded and forced to resign his seat in Parliament and eventually to flee the country.

Winston Churchill referred to the declaration of war by the U.S. against Germany stating: "America should have minded her own business and stayed out of World War One. If you hadn't entered the war, the Allies would have made peace with Germany in the Spring of 1917. Had we made peace, there would have been no collapse of Russia followed by Communism, no breakdown in Italy followed by Fascism, and Germany would not have signed the Versailles Treaty which has enthroned Nazism in Germany. If A

4. [After the faked report of the sinking of the *Sussex,* Wilson, egged on by his masters, addressed to Germany an ultimatum demanding the cessation of submarine warfare. It was, of course, an act of unprecedented effrontery for the executive of an ostensibly neutral nation to dictate to a belligerent nation how it should conduct a war for its own survival, but self-righteous little prigs, inflated by messianic hallucinations, have no sense of decency. Germany submitted to the outrageous threat and recalled all of her small fleet of submarines, but actual starvation in Germany as a result of the British blockade prompted the German government to rescind its agreement to discontinue the use of submarines and to inform the United States. That gave the pretext for Wilson's oratory about the supposed sinking of the *Sussex* when he demanded that the Congress declare war on Germany as a holy Crusade for "mankind" on April 6, 1917, almost exactly two years after Dr. Bernhard Dernberg, at a meeting in New York, had prophetically declared, "The American people cannot visualize the spectacle of a hundred thousand, even a million German children starving by slow degrees as a result of the British blockade, but they can visualize the pitiful face of a little child drowning amidst the wreckage caused by a German torpedo." The American people, now under Jewish rule, are paying the penalty for their folly. –*Editor.*]

Nazism in Germany. If America had stayed out of the war, all these 'isms would not be sweeping the Continent of Europe and breaking down parliamentary government, and if England had made peace early in 1917, it would have saved over 1 million British, French, American, and other lives."

THE TREATY OF VERSAILLES

The Treaty of Versailles rearranged the map of Europe in such a way as to ensure that another war would be inevitable. The international bankers and financiers demanded that their newly established Communist state, the Soviet Union, should be recognised. Lloyd George, enlightened too late in the day, as was Churchill after World War II, wrote of these events: "The international bankers and financiers swept statesmen, politicians, journalists, and jurists all to one side and issued their orders with the imperiousness of absolute monarchs."

RESULTS OF THE WAR

Because the Zionists had manipulated the American people to get the United States into the war, the British implemented the Balfour Declaration. Britain, by this time, was under the control of the Jews. The Balfour Declaration established that Palestine would become a home for the Jews, despite the promises made to the Arabs by T. E. Lawrence (Lawrence of Arabia) that they would have self-government after the war for their help in defeating the Turks. Lawrence was discredited and embittered. He was killed in very suspicious circumstances—which suggest that he was regarded as knowing too much.

The secrets of all the belligerent parties were known to the bankers, for the Warburgs international bank had members of their family both in Germany and the United States and were in touch with the Rothschilds throughout the war. In this war the Anglo-Saxons and Celts and their racial cousins, the Germans, slaughtered each other for the benefit of their common enemies. Millions of the finest men of both sides lost their lives needlessly.

Clausewitz, a student of war, wrote: "Modern wars are the pursuit of policy by other means: that is to say, wars are prime fights between the populations of A and B for the benefit of C."

In consequence of World War I:—

(1) Germany lost the war and came under the control of the Jew-controlled Weimar Republic.
(2) Russia was destroyed. Its intelligentsia and farming communities were slaughtered, and she became the base for future world revolution.
(3) The gold contained in the Imperial Rusian banks was shipped off to New York to Kuhn Loeb & Co. by Lenin and Trotsky.
(4) Palestine was handed over to the Jews.
(5) Britain ended the war in enormous debt—to be increased on a vastly greater scale as a result of World War II. Largely under the pressure of her international creditors, she began her abdication from empire. □

Addtl. copies of *Causes and Effects of the First World War* are available at: 2/$1.50; 10/$6.00; 50/$25.00; 100/$40.00; 500/$150.00; 1000/$250.00. Please include $1.00 minimum—for orders under $10.00—or 10% of order total—for orders over $10.00— for postage and handling. WV residents must include 5% Consumer Sales Tax.

To be well informed, you must read *Liberty Bell*, published monthly since 1973. Annual subscription $25.00. Sample copy, several reprints of revealing articles, as well as copy of our comprehensive book list, $3.00. Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Survival manual for the White race

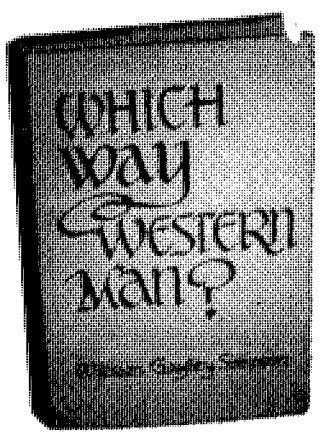

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

A BRITISH VIEW OF THE INCIDENT

Apropos of the recent comment in *Liberty Bell* on the destruction of the "Shuttle," we have been sent a column from *Private Eye* (London), 7 February 1986. It is reproduced photographically below.

Letter from **Cape Canaveral**

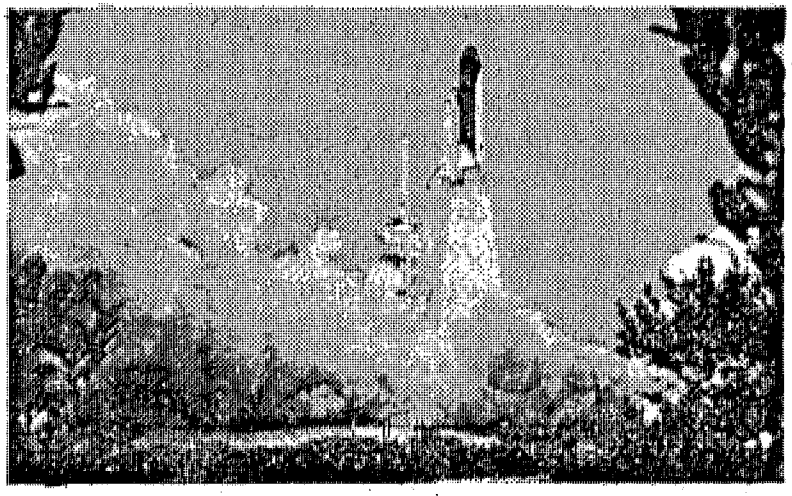

from Our Own Correspondent

HERE in the seedy bars of Cocoa Beach, where human relics in the 1950s Mercury space programme can still be bought a drink, they wonder now when next a shuttle spaceship will shoot off the pad at the nearby Kennedy Space Centre. Next month, next year – ever?

The especially tragic element of the January 28 explosion – the presence on board of teacher Christa McAuliffe – highlights an uncomfortable truth about the Shuttle Programme and NASA: The show-biz element has come badly unstuck.

Why was a mother of two young children recruited to sit on top of half a million gallons of liquid hydrogen and oxygen that exploded with the force of a tactical nuclear weapon? Because it was dangerous, and therefore entertaining as a TV spectacle.

For all the hypocritical noises of how tragic it was that the accident should have been seen by millions on TV, including Mrs McAuliffe's own children, in reality the patient investment of millions by the TV networks was massively repaid.

President Ronald Reagan tells Americans that TV coverage enabled Mrs McAuliffe to share with her pupils, and all American schoolchildren, the exciting experience of going into space. That is fine for public consumption, but it won't play here in Cocoa Beach.

From the moment they stopped firing dogs and monkeys into space, and started carrying human beings, NASA has strived to maintain 'human' interest – and tax dollars – by running their space programme on circus lines.

When interest began to wane in the early male astronauts and their everyday problems with women, booze and God, they shot Sally Ride into space in 1983 with feminists like Jane Fonda waving from the grandstands and crying, "Ride, Sally, Ride!'

Sally was followed by a black, a Hispanic and an Arabian royal prince. Story lines were arranged for the hacks who assemble here to be spoon-fed NASA data. There was the 'Space Repairman Mission' in which a shuttle crew patched up a broken satellite. This was followed by 'The Space Builder' show in which astronauts assembled a structure in space. There were various 'space walks'.

On each occasion, NASA helpfully pinpointed the danger moments of the flight. Thus, in preliminary 'stand-ups' from here, grim-faced network TV men would hype up the audience for a potential disaster, usually related

to walking in space.

Oddly, they never once mentioned a possibility that must have occurred to everyone else, that the whole shooting match might blow to Kingdom Come before it got into orbit. That the destruction of Challenger, and the seven human beings aboard, came as such an apparent shock to Americans illustrates a failure of imagination, to say the least, in a nation that seems to have lost a capacity for common sense. Carrying human beings by rocket certainly makes a space mission more interesting. The technology used to communicate their voyage to earth via TV and radio is almost as complex as the combination of fire and mathematics which puts them there.

In America it is probably necessary to run a space agency like Bertram Mills' circus in order to maintain interest. And after 24 accident-free departures, NASA could no longer depend on the blast-off spectacle alone to make it on the network evening news.

That's where Christa McAuliffe came in. She was the winner of a highly-publicised nationwide search to find the perfect civilian passenger.

The professional NASA groupies who like to gather in the bar of the Dixie Motel here in Cocoa Beach have good cause for reflection. First on the part they have played in the doomed NASA circus. Second on the fact that NASA's next stunt was to send a hack into space.

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS! NO GAMES — NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line

304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

continued from page 20

tion and experience—as Aryans seem *never* to learn—that between a mindless mob and a disciplined army there is no contest.

From the time Theodor Herzl launched the Zionist movement with the publication of *Der Judenstaat* in 1896, through the Great Depression, through two World Wars they instigated and the loss of hundreds of thousands of their own in those wars, they have never faltered, never hesitated. For a race accustomed to thinking in terms of hundreds and even thousands of years, a race that in its ancient festival of *Purim* ritualizes its loathing and contempt for Aryans while celebrating its own biological unity and superiority, a mere 37 years is but an instant.

Compare that with the typical conservative "response."

Conservative politicians and publicists, having lost their long struggle to block ratification of the Treaty in the Senate, have now taken the position that what they fought so many years, and dissipated so much of their time and energy, to defeat, doesn't mean anything, and won't have any significant effect on our national life anyway. One wonders, if that were true, why they went to all the bother in the first place. Were the Right-wing crusaders of the Fifties, Sixties, Seventies, and early-to-mid Eighties just victims of foolish, obsessive anxiety? Were all their dire predictions of national calamity, under the Genocide Treaty, valid and legitimate on the 18th of February, and then suddenly moonshine on the 19th, when the treaty became a *fait accompli?* Or is this not, in fact, a paradigmatic manifestation of the mentality of Right-wingers, who perennially imagine such contests to be, not a grim and deadly serious struggle for national and racial survival, but a *game*, to be played by punctilious adherence to rules made by the "Conference," which is to say, the Establishment, which is to say, *the enemy?* Is it not a revelation of parlor-blues so fastidious and impeccable in their addiction to superstition that they cannot bear to contemplate the cost of survival, so *Christian* that, for them, defeat has become a moral imperative?

Does that tell you something about why the Jews have all but won the war for world mastery, and why we have nearly lost the contest for our own survival? Does it also suggest the terrible price that we shall have to pay, to reverse trends that now seem inexorable, as the only alternative to extinction?

The coming years promise to be a perilous time for Aryan racialists, but a time also of unprecedented opportunity. The

alien *hostis*, in its unbounded arrogance, may at last have made a fatal blunder. For when it has at last suppressed all opposition, and made itself the unchallenged master of our hapless nation, against whom will the Holy Race incite the normally iconoclastic and anti-Establishmentarian impulses of White American youth? Jews have an uncommon talent for destructive criticism, for eroding the institutions of the various populations among whom they plant their colonies, but they have never, at any time in history, established a viable society that was not founded on racial parasitism. In a society of tape-worms that have at last drawn the life from their host, one wonders, *who sucks whom?*

In the coming years there will be young Americans, at a stage in life in which they are not yet burdened with the responsibilities they will have to assume later, who will be intelligent and curious. It is really expecting too much to suppose that they will have much appetite for the same old quackery and patent-medicine that Right-wingers have been peddling for the greater part of this century. They will ask questions. And they will not be satisfied with double-talk presented to them in the guise of honest answers.

They will want to know, among other things, why this country *needs* a "genocide treaty"—or a National Nigger. They will want to know why it was necessary for Americans to submit to revolutionary changes in their legal and governmental system just to "make a statement to the world" that they disapprove of masskilling. And being curious, they will soon detect the stench of hypocrisy that permeates the whole accepted and official version of recent history. They will ask how it was possible for the British and American governments to cremate hundreds of thousands of defenseless civilians in places like Dresden and Hamburg, and then have the unmitigated impudence to charge the *Germans* with "war crimes."

They, these few whose brains have not yet been rotted by television, rock "music," and other drugs will look at the Holocaust-question with a degree of detachment and objectivity hardly possible for their counterparts in this generation. They will say: Suppose it's all true. Suppose the "Holocaust" actually happened, just as the TV oracles, court historians, and other self-proclaimed custodians of the public conscience maintain. Even so, it is hardly the central event in all history, however much the Holocausters would have it so. It is hardly an event more important or more worthy to be remembered than the

Battle of Thermopylae, the accession of Charlemagne, or the discovery of America. They, even though young, will have the maturity, the judgment, the simple *sanity* to insist on some concession to common sense, even from their teachers. And anyway, they will ask, *where is the evidence?*

They will understand that when a promoter of the "Holocaust," whether Jew or *goyischer* hireling, forsakes ordinary civility and emulates the manners of a common thug; when, in his holy ardor, he resorts to threats and calumny, representing dissenting viewpoints as "obscene" or "blasphemous;" when for him the very suggestion that the "Holocaust" should *not* have happened is "unthinkable;" when he characterizes those who hold such views as despicable, or dangerous, or demented, or in some way unfit for the protection of law; when he wails that un-hechshered history is "racist" or "Nazi" and must be banned or suppressed, and taken off the shelves of university libraries and bookstores —as *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century* was kept off the shelves in Northwestern University's Norris Center Bookstore ten years ago, even though that work's author, Professor Arthur Butz, was a member of the Northwestern faculty, and supposedly entitled to the perquisites and immunities of scholarship and academic freedom—when the partisans of Jewish sanctity abandon reasoned argument altogether, for indulgence in tribal orgies of shrieking and spitting; when that happens, then the intelligent young men and women of our race will know that the Holocausters are not offering proof of their contentions and asking for intellectual assent: rather, like their Sixteenth-century counterparts who burned honest men for declaring the truth as they understood it, *they are demanding an act of faith and obedience.*

When that point is reached, those youth will begin wondering what happened to their elders: how could their parents, teachers, and others whom they respected, have been captivated by a vulgar fable? How could they roll over and play dead, pretending to believe what they damned well know is a lie? *How else*, they will ask, except by having been intoxicated by a religion that leads men, starting in earliest childhood, in the habits of uncritical acceptance of whatever they are told by self-proclaimed and self-justifying "authorities"—"holy" men, "holy" books, and the like; a religion that has so poisoned the intellectual conscience of our race that even highly educated persons, who laugh at the tall tales of the Bible and who consider themselves atheists, are still, fundamentally, Christians at heart? "What the

hell!" these youth will exclaim, when at last they grasp the connection between the charnel superstitions of the Jewish Export Religion and contemporary problems, when they see what happens when good men throw common sense overboard in favor of the ravings of lunatics: "If one Jew can rise from the dead," they will wonder, "why *not* six million of them?"

Above all, they will want to know why it is necessary for White Americans to submit to *Jews* as their moral preceptors—to take instruction in morality from a people whose racial epic, if even a fraction of it is true, is a record of genocidal slaughter unequaled in world literature; a race that hypostasized its insane lusts by inventing Yahweh, a being that can be appeased only by the stench of blood and burning flesh, a fiend who enjoins every moral outrage from fraud to the massacre of infants, a blood-drenched and gore-splattered horror of the imagination beside whom all the tyrants, sadists, and mass-murderers known to history would seem puny. And from such as these *shall we meekly submit to snivelling about genocide?* You don't believe it? Read your Bible, friends, as the TV evangelists tell you so often. Read your Bible.

The few intelligent White youth who have not yet been thoroughly hoodwinked and bamboozled by their teachers, clergymen, television commentators, and other unwitting or deliberate sources of disinformation, will have minds open to the "underground" literature of historical revisionism (that term being merely a convenient designation for *honest* history, history that is conceived and written without reference to irrational taboos, and with no concession to the interests or desires of our biological enemies.) That vital body of literature is growing every day, and it *cannot* be suppressed entirely, though the enemy have ears in every newspaper office, every corporate boardroom, and every classroom from kindergarten to graduate school.

The young men and women whose main concerns in life are something other than coke-snorting and copulating will, with the best help we can give them, find their way to that literature.

They will circulate surreptitious and forbidden copies of *The Dispossessed Majority* and *The Turner Diaries*, of *America's Decline* and *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, of *Which Way, Western Man?* and *Mein Kampf* and *White Power*, until they are worn out—and then they will come looking for more.

It will be our task to provide it.

Though we must expect from the enemy an unprecedented

level of criminal violence, combined with public and official indifference, the technique used by the Jews in Torrance, California two years ago is already obsolete. The advent of electronic wordprocessors, combined with high-resolution laser printers, has made possible publishing of the highest quality at very modest cost. No longer will revisionist writers have to rely on heavy, bulky printing presses and typesetting equipment—machinery that is immovable and therefore vulnerable to attack—to get their works into print. No longer will they have to purchase services from businesses that are unsympathetic, that charge high rates, and that may be unwilling to invite Jewish reprisals even if they are themselves halfway receptive to unorthodox opinions.

With the computer revolution, revisionists can operate with an investment of a few thousand dollars, instead of hundreds of thousands or millions. The equipment is portable, will fit into the trunk of the average automobile, and can be set up on any desk or table where there is electricity. The better software, available for at most a few hundred dollars, has sophisticated text-processing and graphics capabilities that rival traditional printing. With competent editing and layout, an attractive and quite arresting publication, especially a periodical, can be produced with minimal effort and expense. With networking, via modem, an article written by a man who lives in Oregon can be edited in Pennsylvania, formatted for publication in Texas, and printed by a desktop laser printer in Michigan—all within 24 hours. And should our people obtain advance intelligence of a raid, *a la* Torrance, the equipment can be moved and hidden within minutes.

The genius of Gutenberg gave the world movable type; now we have movable *publishing*, and, as the traditional avenues of publicity are more tightly closed against us, we should take every possible advantage of this valuable resource. The Rightwing broadsides of the 1950s—undocumented, hysterical alarums in the form of sloppy, badly edited, and barely readable copy cranked out on spirit duplicators in somebody's basement—are a *thing of the past.*

The enemy, as I have suggested above, may have made a fatal blunder in their determination to incite masochistic guilt in Aryans through their promotion of the whole "genocide" racket. Even persons who are not well educated, or if educated, not well-read politically, are beginning to express their indignation and sheer boredom at the endless parade of books and

"specials" and "documentaries" that demonstrate, supposedly, how six million of God's Supreme Achievements were exterminated by Adolf Hitler and his sanitation crew. A person who approached the question with perfect objectivity, *de novo* —an intelligent observer from Jupiter, let us say—would have his suspicions aroused by the sheer frenzy of it all; by the mad determination to *make people believe, and to suppress and punish unbelief*, in a manner that would make Torquemada himself sit up and blink.

But the Jews are now irrevocably committed to their holy hoax, whether they like it or not. They have taken a position from which they cannot retreat without calling into question, and ultimately bringing to total repudiation and ruin, the whole of their elaborate mythology. Once suspicious of the "Holocaust," White Americans, at least the more literate and inquisitive among them, may raise an eyebrow at the unquestioned and cherished assumptions of "democracy," "equality," "human rights," and the rest of the gibberings that form the basis of the established ethos. They will discover that 400,000 Americans died, four decades ago, to make the world a place far worse than it had been before. They will learn that they have been *had*, and by whom.

In that event, individual Jews might survive the inevitable reaction against their race, but their war against *our* race and civilization would be lost forever. Exposure of the Big Lie will have the result that proper Right-wingers, who wouldn't sully their minds with thoughts about our real problems, could not achieve in thirty years of effort, even with all their revelations about treason in government and Communist penetration of all the major institutions of American society. The "Holocaust," for all it has gained them in sympathy, in money, in support for "Israel," and in many other advantages, is the Jews' one fatal weakness—a point of vulnerability aptly characterized by one writer as "the valve in the heel of their Talos." To invoke a metaphor a bit less elegant: discrediting the Holohoax, which the "Genocide" Treaty was intended to enshrine as holy and inviolable social dogma, will have upon the whole Jewish incubus the effect of a well-aimed kick in the family gemmary.

White Man, are you sick of Jewish lies?
Of Auschwitz, phony guilt, and all the rest?
Of thirty centuries' uninvited guest:
The "persecuted" kike in base disguise?

Erwache, Kinsman, in deadly wrath arise,
The Leader's Spirit steel you for the test:
Let's *hoch* the *Fahne*, crush the loathsome pest
And give God's "chosen" scum a real surprise.

For men deserve the evils they permit,
When, sated lumps, their brains become a seive
To pass unwelcome Truth. So let's commit
To rightful Victory all we have to give.

Addtl. copies of *Hit The SOBs Where They Live!* available at 2/$1.50; 10/$6.00; 50/$25.00;100/$40.00; 500/$150.00; 1000/$250.00, plus postage. Order from LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

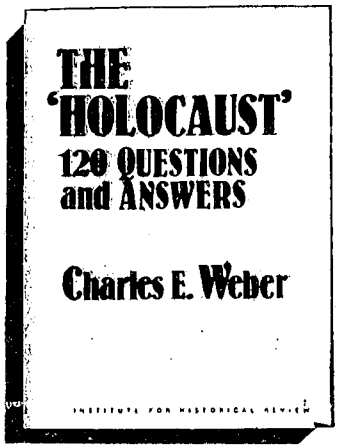

HERE IS A BOOK in lucid question/answer format that tackles virtually all the myths and distortions propagated by the "Holocaust" Establishment—a book for young and old alike.

- Presents ideas and information not found in other books in this field.
- Short, well-organized and up-to-date on the latest ideas and research.
- Suitable for the classroom as a counterbalance to "Holocaust" studies.
- Gives a historical background of the Jewish problem in Europe, examines the motivations of various groups with regard to the Extermination thesis, and introduces the reader to the more detailed literature on the subject.
- Written by a former professor with a Ph.D. in an historical discipline whose training as a linguist gave him access to literature in various languages, and whose U.S. military intelligence experience in WWII included his residence in Europe during 1945-48 with assignments involving him in preparations for the Nuremberg Trials.

In the classroom; in debates; for the novice revisionist, the inquisitive and skeptical—nothing could be as useful as Dr. Weber's *The "Holocaust"—120 Questions and Answers*. 120 questions that rouse thought. 120 fully-referenced answers that blow the lid off the blackout. A book of this scope and format has been needed for a long time. Here you have it: easy-to-read, written and priced for wide distribution—and an answer to today's obsession with Holocaustiana.

THE "HOLOCAUST"—120 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

by Dr. Charles E. Weber **60 pp., pb., bibliography & indices**

ORDER No.: 8014 **Single copy: $4.00**

ORDER No. 8114 **3 copies $11.00**

FOR POSTAGE & HANDLING

on DOMESTIC ORDERS, please include $1.00 for orders under $10.00—10%for orders over $10.00; on FOREIGN ORDERS, please include $1.50 for orders under $10.00—15% for orders over $10.00—50% for AIR MAIL delivery. West Virginia residents must include 5% for State Sales Tax.

For a sample copy of our monthly magazine, *The Liberty Bell*, several reprints of some eye-opening articles, and a comprehensive book list, send $3.00 to:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

can boobs.

In December 1984 a great cloud of the deadly fumes of methyl isocyanate from the Union Carbide's plant in Bhopal inflicted a somewhat painful death on some two thousand low-grade Hindus who dwelt in typically Indian squalor in a district adjacent to the plant, and caused illness and distress to an uncertain number of other inhabitants of the overcrowded city. The number of casualties was, of course, wildly exaggerated by the reporters for the press, who instinctively magnify events that they have not invented, even when they are not under orders to create excitement for politically subversive purposes. The *New York Times* and the many other enemy publications tried to make the incident a sensational event, and, as everyone knows, our flocks of "intellectuals," like chickens in a chicken-yard, are always ready to set up a clamorous squawking to call attention to themselves.[3]

What had happened in Bhopal was obvious to anyone who had some knowledge of organic chemistry. The lethal fumes spouted from the escape valve of a storage tank that contained liquid methyl isocyanate, which is used in the manufacture of insecticides and herbicides.[4] The heavy gas was ejected upward from the tank by a very high pressure within it. To see at once what must have happened, one had only to write the formula:

$$CH_3NCO + H_2O \rightarrow CH_3NH_2 + CO_2 + \uparrow heat$$

It was certain that a fairly large quantity of water had been

3. I must not be thought to intend a complete analogy. Chickens are entitled to our gratitude every time we eat breakfast and at most of our other meals, whereas the "intellectuals" programmed in our diploma-factories are an unmitigated nuisance.

4. What happened in Bhopal has nothing whatever to do with the question of the advisability of using insecticides and herbicides and their known or supposed effect on human beings. The "progressive" government of India zealously promotes the use of such chemicals in agriculture, hoping thus to increase the total production of foodstuffs, and was eager to have established chemical plants to produce them in India. India is, of course, terribly overpopulated and becoming more so every day. Russia under the Czars persistently hoped to establish a land-bridge to India through Afghanistan–most of my readers will remember Kipling's brilliant story, "The Man Who Was," an unforgettable story that we now read with a nostalgic regret for a lost civilization. One wonders what will happen, now that the Soviets are about to succeed in doing what the Czars never dared to attempt.

introduced into the tank, producing methyl amine and carbon dioxide with an intensely exothermic reaction which made the rest of the methyl isocyanate boil and become vapor that was expelled from the safety valve with which the tank was necessarily equipped as a precaution against a disastrous explosion in the event of a malfunction.

At first sight, there were two—and only two—ways in which the water could have been introduced into the tank, videlicet:

1. Sabotage.

2. Negligence by Hindus whom the company had been forced to employ in more than janitorial capacities. This was the solution favored by Americans who had spent years in India, trying to teach the natives the elements of our technology. No one doubts but that, thanks to the rigid caste system that has prevailed in India for centuries, there are highly intelligent Hindus, usually identified by their fair or comparatively light complexion, who normally hold secure social positions, and some of whom have evinced scientific ability worthy of their Aryan ancestors; but Americans who have tried to instruct the "common man" in India, that is to say, the great majority of the mongrel population, agree that the average Hindu is slothful and indolent, not exactly lazy, if that word is limited to avoidance of physical exertion, but feckless and intent on reducing mental exertion to a bare minimum. Such beings can be trained to perform fairly exacting tasks and will work in the way they have been taught so long as they are strictly supervised, but will immediately revert to their natural indolence as soon as they are no longer watched, and will thoughtlessly do whatever seems easiest to them. It was therefore an *a priori* possibility that some native had turned the wrong valve from sheer fecklessness.

It was soon seen that the latter alternative was excluded by the design of the tank and the magnitude of the chemical reaction, thus leaving an act of sabotage as the only reasonable explanation. And for all practical purposes, the rule of *cui bono?* left us again with only a choice between simple alternatives.

1. From the standpoint of Indian politics, the incident was perfectly timed. Indira Gandhi had just died. That astute female, although not related to the wizened crackpot whom the British culpably permitted to become a pestilential focus of sedition, had exploited the name and attained such political power that she was able to work, within the limits of what was

feasible, to carry out by easy stages her father Nehru's plan to destroy the cultural bonds that have restrained the teeming and frighteningly prolific masses of India and thus to loose on the world a filthy and verminous horde of the kind that is so well described in Jean Raspail's *Camp of the Saints.* Her son, Rajiv, evidently with the sanction of the sinister power that dominates the world today, grabbed the office his mother had vacated—grabbed it in open defiance of the Constitution of "republican" India. Constitutions in India mean no more than they do in the United States, but the normal procedure is to have the provisions of such a document nullified by courts, a procedure that always contents boobs, but even in the United States today the populace might become discontented, if Reagan died and a son took his place without preliminary approval from the Revolutionary Tribunal in Washington, thereby kicking many ambitious scoundrels in the nose. There could have been quite serious trouble in India, if the incident in Bhopal had not provided an ideal opportunity to distract and unite the populace by exercising its passionate hatred of Western civilization and of the United States, which the ignorant majority in India think a bulwark of the culture and race they detest. If the young Gandhi and his gang did not arrange the sabotage at the Union Carbide's plant, they were certainly served and perhaps saved by a fantastic coincidence.

2. There was, however, an alternative to be considered. Encouraged by the squawking of "intellectuals," India sued Union Carbide in American courts for absurdly enormous sums as compensation for the deaths of the Hindus who were killed or harmed by the lethal fumes. The suits were obviously fraudulent, for the most or all of the victims belonged to the dregs of the populace, and their squalid heirs would never have thought of going to law, but would have been delighted with a payment of a few rupees and have considered themselves fortunate. The wildly inflated claims for damages were a threat to and attack on the American corporation, but, so far as was generally known when the incident took place, there was no specific reason for such an attack at that particular time. It was known, of course, that Union Carbide was greatly disliked by our rulers because it was a conservative corporation, was not hopelessly in debt, and so paid inadequate tribute to the international usurers who batten on our people, a population that has become so slavish and imbecile that it is very hard to retain a hope that Americans may have a future. At the time, therefore, although

this second alternative could not be categorically excluded, the first seemed by far the more probable.

One had to revise his estimate when he learned that Union Carbide's naturally depressed stock was being purchased on the market by a financial gang that planned to take over the corporation and, of course, loot it, as is normal in the American economy today. That is the piracy that is described in detail in the *Wall Street Journal.* The raid failed because the directors of the Union Carbide, excluding the management from their councils, were able to avert, by heroic and drastic expedients, the attempted seizure and thus to protect the stockholders' investment and, of course, their own. They neutralized the effect of the incident in Bhopal and achieved what the *Journal* calls a "landmark victory," unprecedented in American finance, but at the cost of reducing Union Carbide to "a smaller, weaker company," stripped of some of its most profitable operations and perhaps less able to resist the pirates of international finance in the future.

From the *Journal's* article, it is clear that the sabotage in Bhopal was almost as perfectly timed for the pirates' attack on the corporation as it was for the usurpation of the late Indira Ghandi's power by her son. We are thus confronted by alternatives between which the choice is not certain.

In the meantime, the event in December 1984 has been fully elucidated. The Union Carbide's plant in Bhopal was managed and staffed entirely by Hindus, and is operated by an Indian company that is a subsidiary of the American corporation, which holds only slightly more than half of the stock, so that legally, in terms of Anglo-Saxon law, the American corporation is not liable for any damage for which the Indian company may be responsible. Humanitarian rather than legal considerations, therefore, prompted the American corporation's offer of $300,000,000 in compensation immediately after the incident—an offer which India refused, hoping to extract much more from the corporation with the complicity of American courts.

There was evidence of slipshod procedures and negligence by the Hindus, both workmen and management, since the latter must be deemed responsible for strict supervision of the former. But no conceivable negligence could have caused the disaster. For an explanation of what happened, see *Chemical and Engineering News* for the week of 2 December 1985, pp.18-32.[5]

5. For a continuing account of the aftermath of the incident in Bhopal, see the issues of this periodical for 10 December and 24 December 1984 and

The storage tank contained almost forty tons of methyl isocyanate, supposedly protected by refrigeration, a blanket of nitrogen, and an elaborate device to neutralize any emission that might come through the escape valves, it being naturally assumed that such emissions would be small, since no malfunction could produce any very high pressure within the tank, and a failure of the refrigeration, which seems to have occurred, could not possibly raise the temperature within the tank to a critical level. The boiling point of methyl isocyanate is 102.4° F. The intensely exothermic reaction with water, shown by the formula transcribed above, produced a temperature of about 400° F, and the furiously boiling methyl isocyanate produced vapor at such high pressure that it not only blew out the safety valve and the device for controlling emissions from it, but so distorted the steel tank that it cracked the concrete casing around it. That reaction can have been produced only by the intentional injection of about 240 gallons of water into the tank, i.e., by an act of deliberate sabotage designed to produce the results which did occur and perhaps also an explosion of the tank itself.

Honest Hindu scientists admit that only a deliberate act of sabotage could have caused the disaster, but lackeys of the government are trying to invent fantastic explanations that would place the blame on the American corporation and so enable Rajiv Gandhi's government to squeeze large sums of money out of Union Carbide. Since the vapor of methyl isocyanate is a gas much heavier than air, most or all of the deaths, which cannot have numbered more than 2000 and may not have exceeded 1800, occurred in the area near the plant. Several thousand persons, including some in the better parts of the city, suffered some ill effects, but, naturally, the appetite for unearned income has produced an enormous number of "victims" in addition to those inevitably caused by psychosomatic reactions. As one Indian official cynically admitted, "These days, everyone is a gas victim." And the word 'isocyanate' made many persons ignorant of chemistry think of the cyanides, especially potassium cyanide and sodium cyanide, the poisons so deservedly popular with the authors of detective fiction. So, by psychosomatic reaction or malingering, there are thousands in Bhopal who claim to be suffering from poisoning by cyanide, which is chemically impossible, except insofar as some ingenious chemists

21 January, 28 January, 25 March, 1 April, 27 May, and 22 July 1985.

in both India and the United States have devised formulae by which hydrogen cyanide could be produced *within* the body of an individual who had inhaled methyl isocyanate, by combination and reaction with activated haemoglobin under certain conditions. (See p. 29 of the article cited above.) But, as a courageous Hindu physician says, "The question of cyanide poisoning is more sociopolitical than medical." And what is most interesting is that some investigators for the Indian government claim to have found cyanide at the base of the tank; if they did, it was obviously planted.

If the sabotage was not arranged to facilitate Rajiv Gandhi's seizure of power, it would have been only natural for his government not only to exploit politically what must have seemed a god-sent coincidence, but also to indulge both greed and hatred of Americans by trying to capitalize on it. That does not prove guilt, but when Warren M. Anderson, Chairman of the Board of Union Carbide, accompanied by a team of chemical, engineering, and medical experts, flew to India to give all assistance within the corporation's power, Gandhi's government arrested them as they landed and imprisoned them until they were able to obtain their release by posting enormous bonds. A desire to exacerbate the population's hatred of Americans is not an adequate explanation of the government's actions, which can have been motivated only by a determination to prevent Union Carbide from ascertaining what had actually happened at the plant of its Indian subsidiary in Bhopal. Even the *New York Times*, which has worked so hard to excite indignation and animosity against the American corporation, had to admit, in a dispatch from New Delhi on 28 January 1986, that "the Indian authorities have denied corporate representatives [of Union Carbide] access to some documents, equipment, and personnel."

The strenuous efforts of Gandhi's government to conceal the facts very strongly inclines the balance of probability to the view that it was that government that contrived the sabotage to cover his usurpation of power, but we still cannot be quite certain which of the two beneficiaries, Gandhi's gang and the pirates of international finance, took advantage of an opportunity created by the other. Historically, therefore, the event has not yet been definitively explained. One wonders, of course, whether it ever will be, given the irredeemable corruption of government in both India and the United States.

* * *

MISBEHAVING VOTERS

The American Republic was doomed when the rather stringent limitations on the suffrage, taken for granted in the Constitution, were first relaxed and then abolished, permitting what is called "majority rule," which means, of course, rule by the confidence men who prey on that majority. In this country, as in Britian, government is a theatrical performance that provides entertainment for the populace and conceals the reality of the rulers' power.

Americans, however, take a particular pride in their "two-party system," which, every two years, gives them a chance to play guessing games. First, in primaries for state offices, and then in national elections, they are given an opportunity to guess which of two evils is the lesser. That seems to amuse and content them, particularly since the advertising experts in the press show real skill as they create the impression that there is some significant difference between the two, and that it really matters which is chosen—matters, that is, to anyone except the performers, who naturally each covet the top billing in the show, and to persons who have placed bets on one or the other.

Very rarely, however, it happens that the performances are marred by embarrassing slips in the action. Something happens on the stage that was not in the script, and the audience reacts in an undesired way. That is most disconcerting to the directors of the show.

In 1984, for example, there was *one* interesting election—in the 15th Congressional District of Michigan.[1] There Gerald R. Carlson, who brazenly asserted that White men had rights, won the Republican nomination by a quite comfortable majority. That so dismayed the producers of the biennial comedy that they gave the show away.

The public is not only told that there is some real difference between the "Republican" and the "Democratic" gangs, but it

1. The Presidential election in 1984 was without interest; despite the efforts of press and boob-tubes to make it appear that there was a contest, it was apparent that the Jews had picked old Ronnie as their *shabbat goy*. There was no clear indication whether or not it was intended that he live out his full term in office. The Jews, with very little attempt at concealment, spent millions to defeat incumbents in the House and Senate just to emphasize the lesson that American curs must not whimper in the presence of their owners, but that was scarcely so novel as to be interesting. What made Carlson's campaign interesting was that the Americans had a chance to vote for a candidate on their side and even to elect him to Congress.

is standard procedure to cozen discontented individuals by talking about "party loyalty" and a hope of a lesser sell-out the next time. But the bosses of the "Republican" gang were so dismayed that they did not stop to reflect that if Mr. Carlson were elected as a representative of the Americans, he could not accomplish anything of real importance as a lone man in the great den of thieves, embezzlers, counterfeiters, and traitors who, together with their Jewish masters, form what is called the Congress of the United States.[2] He would, at most, have been a minor annoyance until the machinery for ruining him was put into operation. They had doubtless ascertained that he was so odious a reactionary that he could not be bought, but, since I do not know Mr. Carlson personally, I am not sure that if they had accepted him, as the much publicized principles of the great American farce obliged them to do, they could not have neutralized him, at least partly, with the old hokum about "party loyalty" and a plea, "let's get behind old Ronnie and push," supported by "inside information" that at heart the old hoofer really favored the Americans, although it was not politically expedient for him to admit it.

Instead of behaving with ordinary political prudence, however, the "Republican" bosses in Michigan, perhaps frightened by frowns of their Yiddish lords, went into a tantrum and begged the stalwarts of the party to defeat their own party's candidate and get votes for the candidate of the ostensibly opposing party, fat-faced Gerald Ford, who pontificated that it was "un-American" for Americans to think that they were

2. Financial analysts report that $1000 invested in 1940 in what were once eminently safe investments, such as bonds, now has a value of only $40 to $45 in terms of the dollars of 1940; thus the Congress has stolen $960 of 1940 from such investors, to say nothing of the corresponding theft of a comparable part of the interest on their investment. As everyone knows, the Congress devised an actuarial scheme called "Social Security" and soon embezzled the premiums that had been collected by force from the coerced participants. The Congress is also the accomplice of the counterfeiting ring called the Federal Reserve, forcing Americans to accept worthless paper in place of money. And of many acts of overt treason, it will suffice to mention that Americans were stripped of their Panama Canal to provide another link in the Communist encirclement of the United States, and that the Senate recently enacted the "Genocide Treaty" in preparation for rule of the American serfs by open terrorism, as in the Soviet Union, although it is not yet clear whether the Jews plan to impose the Reign of Terror gradually or suddenly, perhaps using a war, such as their Ronnie is now trying to provoke, as a suitable occasion for putting the Americans in the place the fools made for themselves.

entitled to be represented in the Congress of the United States, thus giving away the rest of the "two-party" fraud.

Although Carlson had only a tiny budget and was denied access to the normal channels of publicity, having to rely almost entirely on handbills and personal appearances, while Ford was lavishly financed by both of the supposedly opposing parties and the prostitutes of the press brewed their best venom, the result of the election shocked and alarmed professional con men throughout the country. Carlson received 40% of the votes, and some observers in Michigan even report that Ford's success was made possible only by frantically mobilizing 90% of the niggers to vote against the White man who thought that Americans should be more than tax-paying animals.

Nothing is more amusing and instructive than what happens when the people actually try to select for themselves the candidate who is to be "the people's choice," and it need not be over an issue of racial survival, as it was in Michigan. When the serfs do not behave as they were scheduled to do, the big show becomes a riot, and the stage-managers have conniption fits.

In Illinois the other day, two candidates sponsored by Lyndon LaRouche's organization won the "Democratic" nomination for Lieutenant Governor and Secretary of State, because the tax-paying animals had the temerity to think they had a right to chose candidates in a primary election. The "Democratic" boss-men and their Jewish supervisors behaved like a crowd at a circus when all the tigers have escaped from their cages before feeding time.

It must not be thought that I intend to say anything good about Lyndon LaRouche, whose strange career and stranger financial sponsors would call for very extensive discussion, and whom I remember for books that were manufactured to prove that all of the world's distress comes, not from Yahweh's piratical brood, but from the wicked Anglo-Saxons in England, who not only operate the trade in narcotic drugs everywhere on the globe, but are engaged in a frightful conspiracy to destroy civilization.[3] And I express no opinion concerning his candidates, who, although given the silent treatment by the alien-owned and controlled press, were able to make personal,

3. The cleverest of these books is impressive at first sight, *The New Dark Ages Conspiracy, Britain's Plot to Destroy Civilization,* by Mr./Mrs./Miss Carol White, complete with fulsome encomia of the great genius of our age, Lyndon LaRouche, and published by his Benjamin Franklin Press in 1980.

privately sponsored appearances before small audiences, especially in the part of the state that lies outside the stinking wasteland of Chicago and in which native Americans still form a majority, although they are not supposed to behave as though they knew it. I am here interested only in the consequences of the astonishing behavior of voters in the "Democratic" primary who dared to chose candidates they were supposed to ignore.

LaRouche's candidates, persons utterly unknown to the public, clearly won the nominations because they dared to speak about forbidden topics: the imminent danger of the ever growing epidemic of Immunity Deficiency, the continuous robbery of Americans by the great thieves of cosmopolitan finance, and the progressive liquidation of American farmers.

The "Democratic" candidate for governor was Adlai Stevenson, the son of old "Auntie" Adlai, who is remembered for one of the cleverest publicity stunts in American political shows. (He was photographed with a foot raised to exhibit a hole in the sole of his shoe.) Young Adlai, having himself photographed with a visage that would have suited a lush who had just been cleaned out by the roulette-wheels on the Strip in Las Vegas, announced that he could not endure association with fellow candidates so "hate-filled" they thought the tax-paying animals had a right to work for themselves instead of their international lords, and vowed that he would form a Third Party. He should have waited for his cosmeticians and "public relations" experts. His daddy would have been prudent enough to do so.

The enemy press vomited all over its dirty paper, regurgitating swill about the Ku Klux Klan and the wicked Germans who didn't worship God's Masterpieces. And "Democratic" strawbosses beat their chests as they confessed to having been "caught off guard," thus permitting the damned American voters to chose for themselves, as they should never be allowed to do.

The most ludicrous performance of all was staged on the boob-tube by the Jews' Defamation League. The Yids, perhaps indiscreetly, wailed that " 'international financiers' means Jews," and they intimated that the nomination of the two candidates foreshadowed a dire future in which the Americans would start stuffing millions and millions of Yahweh's Precious Darlings into gas chambers and ovens. That seemed odd, since one of the successful candidates is a Jewess[4] and the other is

4. So it is said. According to a report which I have no means of verifying, her father was a Jew, but her mother was not a Jewess; according to the strict Jewish definition, therefore, she is not a Jewess.

suspected by some (perhaps his enemies) of being partly a Jew.

Some optimists hope that these local *contretemps* are an indication that some Americans are becoming weary of the biennial stage-show that held them enthralled for so long, and may even be beginning to think for themselves. The professionals of politics[5] doubtless reflect that things are managed much better in the perfected "democracy" of the Soviet Union. And there are cynics who surmise that all the hurly-burly is just part of the show, an episode introduced to make it less boring to the audience and to ensure the reëlection of a governor who is zealously importing talented Orientals[6] and has recently boasted of his success in inducing some financiers in a great and wealthy industrial nation, Communist China, to establish branches in primitive Illinois and thus provide menial jobs for impoverished peasants, kulaks who are being driven from the farms they once owned, and for some of the other ignorant Aryan natives, who are too shiftless and technologically backward to have industry of their own.

5. Nothing more clearly illustrates the workings of what Americans call "democracy" than the degradation of this word. It was around 1940, as I remember, that the publishers of a British dictionary of international biography had to explain to an American that they had not used 'politician' in a derogatory sense and had intended no libel of persons so described. The primary meaning of 'politics' is that given in the dictionaries, "The art and science of government," i.e., political philosophy. An educated Attorney General was wont to play on the dual meaning of the word today when he advised his acquaintances, "Never talk about politics to a politician: he couldn't understand and wouldn't be interested anyway." And a friend of mine insists that a careful writer of English will never use the phrase "a corrupt politician," since that is an offensive tautology, like "wet water" or "cold ice."

6. Business men say that in some departments of the State government, especially the ones concerned with highways, the engineering staffs are composed entirely of Hindus, imported, no doubt, because the natives of the state, Aryans—or are they Ainu?—do not have minds that can cope with such complicated work.— Schools in Illnois must now teach in some twenty-two foreign languages, including Spanish (for the mongrels swarming in from Mexico) and "French" (for niggers from Haiti); Arabic (doubtless of several dialects) and Syriac from the Near East; Hindustani, Urdu, Gujarati, and Bengali from India; Cambodian, Laotian, and Vietnamese from Indo-China; Chinese, Cantonese, Korean, and Japanese from the Far East. The great problem in Illinois is that of finding instructors in all those tongues; there is no problem about finances, of course: just suck more blood from the dumb brutes who pay taxes. Needless to say, it would be much less expensive to ship the alien scum back home, but what would Jesus say? Only a vile "racist" would imagine that Americans could have a right to a country of their own!

PATHOLOGY *A LA MODE*

An Associated-Press despatch, published in many newspapers on 21 March, reports that Dr. William D. Edwards, a pathologist on the staff of the famous Mayo Clinic in Rochester, Minnesota, has published in the prestigious *Journal of the American Medical Association* a "new medical analysis based on historical [*sic*] records" which shows that "Jesus Christ's execution on the cross was 'gruesome and disgraceful' with extreme suffering."

I do not usually read the American Medical Association's solemn trade-journal, but I shall now watch eagerly for the article in which the great pathologist will give us a medical analysis of the suffering of Odin when he was lashed to the world-tree, or of Zagreus when he was dismembered and devoured by the Titans (before he was resurrected), for both of which events he has equally good historical sources. □

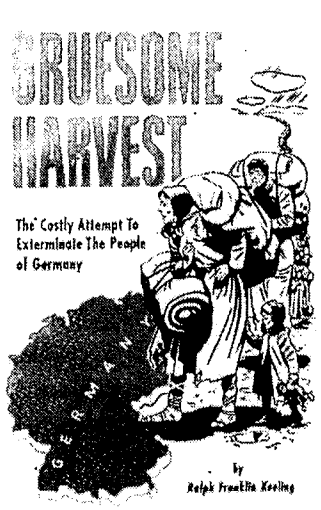

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

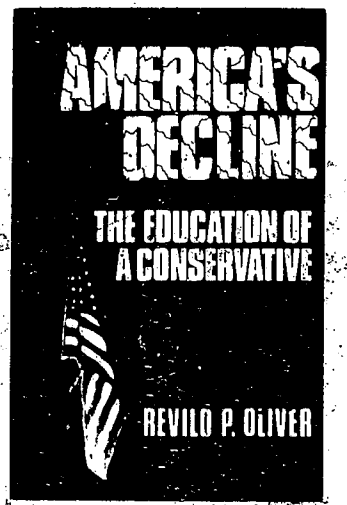

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

PARTY TIME IS OVER

Colin Jordan
page 44

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Geological Disinformation, page 1; Amelie Earhart, page 4; Alas, Poor Yorick, page 9; Brothers Under the Skin, page 14; The Frog-Men, page 18. Another Victim, by Jim Taylor, page 21. Thaddeus and Lydia, page 27. The "Committee" and WW II, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 32. America's Decline, by George E. Pittam, page 52.

VOL. 13 — NO. 12 AUGUST 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

GEOLOGICAL DISINFORMATION

A friend has sent me a page from the March 1986 issue of a periodical called *Retirement Life.* I hope—I most earnestly hope that what is said in the article is not true, but I am so pessimistic about the present state of our demoralized and decaying civilization that I have misgivings.

According to the article, "Dr. Daniel J. Stanley and Harrison Sheng of the National Museum in a report to the Geological Society of America" said that "there is scientific evidence that what is related in *Exodus* [i.e., the tale in the Jew Book] did indeed happen." The article does not tell us what was done by the members of the Geological Society when they heard the report, so I cannot tell you whether they laughed uproariously or staggered out to the bar for a double Scotch to make sure they were sober.

The "scientific evidence," according to the journalist, is an event that occurred around 1475 B.C. and has interested archaeologists, especially since 1967, when S. Marinatos began publishing reports of his excavations on the island that was known as Thera in Classical times and is now called Santorin. (The reports, written in respectable Modern Greek, appeared in an annual publication of which I translate the title as "Proceedings of the Athenian Archaeological Society.") Marinatos dug his way through fifty feet of solidified lava and uncovered the remarkable, archaeologically sensational, remains of a once prosperous city, which had elegant private homes of three-storeys, their walls adorned with frescoes of considerable artistic merit, and large and well-built public buildings—a city that was overwhelmed by a volcanic eruption c. 1475 B.C. I shall not digress to a discussion of that city's place in the history of the Minoan and Mycenaean cultures, particularly since the last work by Marinatos that I have read is the second

edition of his *Kreta, Thera und das mykenische Hellas* (München, Hirmer, 1973) and I have not found time to read the numerous later studies.

The buildings of the city were largely preserved by the volcanic ash and lava that covered and protected them before the island was blown apart by one of the most violent seismic explosions in historical times. More than half of the island was pulverized by the final, explosive eruption, which Rhys Carpenter, in his *Discontinuity in Greek Civilisation* (Cambridge Press, 1966) estimates as at least twice as great as the famous explosion of Krakatoa in 1883. The explosion undoubtedly shook the island of Crete, some seventy miles away, ruining at least some buildings, and darkening the skies with volcanic dust, which, if the wind was northerly, may have fallen so thickly as to destroy harvests and produce a general dislocation of society. So violent an explosion was probably felt in Egypt, and, if the prevailing winds were right, may have obscured the sun and the heavens for days. And, as Carpenter proved, the great eruption and the destruction of the city on Thera was the primary source of the legend of Atlantis.

All this is a matter of common knowledge. What *Retirement Life* imputes to Dr. Stanley and his colleague—I hope libellously—is a claim that "the volcanic eruption...on Santorin...set a tidal wave in motion that could have caused a parting of the waters so that the Hebrew people could continue unharmed...toward the Promised Land"! Now anyone who has ever seen a map of the world knows that no tidal wave in the Mediterranean could have reached the gulf between Egypt and Arabia without rolling right over Egypt and totally obliterating its inhabitants. And no volcanic shock at Thera could have so greatly disturbed the waters of the Sinus Arabicus as to produce tidal waves of the size supposed in the nonsense I have just quoted. Let us be charitable and assume that what Dr. Stanley told the journalist was that the shock of the volcanic explosion on Thera could have set off in or near the Arabian Gulf a sub-pelagian earthquake or other seismic movement sufficient to produce tidal waves of the kind now called a tsunami. That is a bare possibility and would save Dr. Stanley from being thought to have spouted incoherent drivel. But even that concession will not save the proposition from absurdity.

As everyone knows, the tale in the part of the Jew Book called *Exodus* (which, in all probability, was composed in its present form around 440 B.C. or later) says that when a horde

of Kikes fled from Egypt with their load of stolen goods, their accomplice up in the clouds facilitated their escape from the Egyptian owners of the property by parting the waters between Egypt and Arabia to permit his bandits to walk over the bottom of the sea, and then released the waters from his magic spell to drown the pursuing Egyptians and teach the world what happens to people who don't like to be plundered by the parasites with which it pleased old Yahweh to afflict civilized mankind. (The body of water in question must, of course, be what was known in Antiquity as the Sinus Arabicus, now the Arabian Gulf, but the Christians who concocted the tall tales in the "New Testament" were so ignorant that they called it (in Greek) "The Red Sea," and in Mediaeval times and later, when Europeans still imagined that the story-book was historical, that term was used in geography with the meaning the Christian scribblers had given it. In Antiquity, Mare Erythraeum ("Red Sea") was the designation of the upper part of what is now the Indian Ocean, and while it is true that the Arabian Gulf is an arm of that ocean, just as the Gulf of California is an arm of the Pacific Ocean, no one would say, except as a joke, that by going from Sonora to Baja California he had crossed the Pacific.)

A tsunami in the comparatively shallow waters of a narrow gulf is extremely unlikely and I cannot recall having ever heard of one, but assuming that one did occur and that it exposed the floor of the sea, that would not have helped the Sheenies in the story, who were trying to escape from Egypt with their loot. In the first place, their feet and the feet of their pack animals would have been bogged down in the mire of the freshly exposed sea bottom. And in the second place, if the waters did recede and expose the bottom, a tidal wave of equal force would have returned long before the marauders could have traveled the distance from one side of the gulf to the other, even on dry land. The returning wave would have overwhelmed the fleeing Yids and would have delivered the world from a terrible affliction.

In short, the phenomenon postulated by the attempt to make the foolish tale in *Exodus* seem plausible is a geological impossibility, as everyone who has even a smattering of geology well knows. The "scientific evidence" mentioned by the journalist is just a crude hoax. Its purpose is obvious: to help the holy men in their confidence game by pretending that "the scientific world is divided" over something about which there can be no rational doubt.

We are told, furthermore, that some dervishes reject the so-called "scientists' " explanation of the "miracle" and insist old Yahweh did it all by himself, just as he gave his pet bandits time to kill more Semites by ordering the Sun to stop his chariot over a town in Palestine. Other shamans favor a compromise between their religion and "Science": they say that the vicious old Jew up in the clouds made the volcano on Thera erupt and destroy thousands of civilized men just to help his pack of thieves escape from Egypt. What has happened is that archaeological evidence has been unscrupulously used to concoct a hoax that will help the salvation-peddlers by distracting their victims' attention from the one obivous and indubitable fact: the tale in the Jew Book is sheer poppycock and nothing of that sort ever happpened or could have happened. Jews may find in the tale some symbolical value that pleases their racial psyche, but to a rational Aryan it is just a repellently immoral and ugly myth.

AMELIA EARHART

In a Postscript, "When the Twain Do Meet," in *Liberty Bell*, December 1984, I summarized the evidence presented by Vincent Loomis in his recent book, *Amelia Earhart, the Final Story*, and drew certain conclusions from it. Mr. Philip Roddy, of Salem, Oregon, (who permits me to use his name) dissented from my conclusions and directed me to a book published twenty years ago, Fred Goerner's *The Search for Amelia Earhart* (New York, Doubleday, 1966), which Loomis mentions only *obiter* and slightingly, dismissing it together with books that were the product of either brain fever or the cynical greed of publishers and their scribbling accomplices, such as one that reported the discovery of Amelia Earhart Putnam and her companion on the flight, Frederick Noonan, living under assumed names in New Jersey in 1970. Loomis was certainly disingenuous and too cavalier in thus depreciating Goerner's investigations, from which his own evidently started.

Mr. Roddy suggests that Loomis's book is a "cover-up," designed to bury Goerner's work. If I hesitate to express an opinion, that is the fault of Mr. Loomis or, perhaps, of his journalistic assistant or even of his publisher's editors. They seem not to have been aware of the nature of evidence and proof.

There is no disagreement between the two books regarding

the basic facts. In July 1937, Mrs. Putnam and Mr. Noonan, on a flight from New Guinea to Howland Island in the mid-Pacific, made a crash landing near the shore of Mili, an atoll in the Marshall Islands. They were arrested by the Japanese and taken to Saipan, where Noonan was executed and the lady was held captive until she died, presumably of a tropical disease. The Japanese falsely claimed they had conducted an intensive search for the missing aviators and found no trace of them.

The sharp disagreement is over the intentions of the famous aviatrix when she took off from New Guinea. Loomis tells us that she was only trying to complete her flight around the world and had to make an emergency landing at Mili (which she supposed to be one of the Gilbert Islands, a British possession) through an error in navigation. Goerner reached the conclusion that the aviators were acting as intelligence agents and flew over the islands the Japanese were surreptitiously fortifying, especially their huge naval base on Truk, to observe what the Japanese had accomplished. Although that was not espionage in the strict sense of the word, it did give the Orientals an excuse for treating Mrs. Putnam and Noonan as spies. And Goerner could point to the fate of an American spy, Colonel Earl H. Ellis, who reached the Caroline and Marshall Islands, disguised as a trader. The Japanese, who are a polite people, blandly permitted him to die of disease, the disease being a suitable poison, and professed regret that the trader had succumbed to the hazards of a tropical climate.

The entire dispute between Goerner and Loomis can be decided, at least provisionally and perhaps definitively, by just one simple fact, which could be ascertained by anyone who is willing to go to Washington and spend an hour or two there. I shall return to that crucial point in a moment, but in the meantime there are several ancillary points that may be noticed for what they tell us about the methods of the two authors.

In *Liberty Bell*, I thought it sufficient to say that Amelia Earhart reached Mili as a result of "a gross but *not* inexplicable error in navigation (presumably Noonan's)." Given the issue between the two books, I shall have to amplify that statement, regretting any distress that may be caused to persons now living. Whichever thesis about the purpose of the flight is accepted, it is quite clear that the responsibility for its failure and her consequent death rests squarely on Noonan.

He was the aviatrix's navigator, charged with determining her position both by celestial navigation and by such radio assistance

as was then available, and he must also have been her radio operator.[1] The lady was a pilot, and on a long and difficult flight over a pathless ocean in variable weather she could not have done that work herself. She reposed, perhaps against her better judgement, great confidence in Noonan, and once, when offered good advice by an expert, she replied tartly, "I've got a navigator to tell me where I am."

Before the start of the circumterrestrial flight, the plane's trailing antenna, requisite for obtaining accurate determinations from directional radio, was discarded, perhaps at Noonan's suggestion, certainly with his approval. That was an act of bravado. But there is much more than that to be credited to him. When I read Loomis, who presents the evidence in full, and again when I read Goerner, who knew part of it, I was astonished that neither author had used the evidence to draw deductions from a significant datum which neither seemed to have noticed. After the plane took off from New Guinea, the only communications from it, even those which came after the aviatrix knew she was lost and was desperately trying to ascertain her position while keeping the plane steady in turbulent air, were spoken by her. And in her hurried requests to the Coast Guard's cutter, the *Itasca*, she evinced an exasperating ignorance of what was required for a radio "fix" and even of the proper radio frequencies in those circumstances. She even seemed to ignore messages to her. That she was distracted by the arduous task of keeping the wind-tossed plane on an even keel is understandable. But did neither author ask himself, Where in Hell was her navigator and radio operator?

Noonan was a noted alcoholic who had professed a wish to overcome his addiction when he was given the honor of accompanying her, but had forgot it long before they reached New Guinea. On the night before Amelia Earhart began her last flight, he, in vulgar parlance, 'hung on a real bender' in the bars. In the morning, he had to be roused from a stupor and helped

1. He did not know either the Morse or the Continental code and so could not have communicated by telegraphy, but he presumably would have listened for relevant communications by radio telephone and have monitored the various frequencies on which telephonic transmissions might be made. As an expert navigator for Pan-American Airlines until he was discharged for habitual inebriation, he presumably was acquainted with all the techniques of aerial navigation then in use, and we cannot suppose that if he had been conscious and rational on the flight, he would not have saved the aviatrix from the blunders she made in communicating with the *Itasca*.

aboard the plane, and there was reason to suppose that the rattling box he clutched to him contained one or more bottles of the juice that gives joy. It is surely obvious why nothing was heard from Noonan during the flight and why Amelia Earhart was so inept and seemingly scatter-brained in her commuications to the *Itasca*. Her navigator was presumably counting the pink elephants that were cavorting so oddly on the wings. She was, in fact, alone.

Had Amelia Earhart had a navigator who was *compos mentis*, she would probably have survived and have enjoyed the glory of great achievement that she coveted, as Nordics do. That is the bitter truth. And it is a melancholy irony that she failed to kick the incorrigible souse out of her plane because she was emotionally involved, not erotically, but because the father whom she had esteemed and protected had also been an alcoholic who had vainly tried to dispense with bottled comfort.

Now this circumstance seriously impairs Goerner's conclusion. If the flight was intended to pass over Truk and other islands and make observations of Japanese installations, those observations would have had to be made by Noonan. The pilot of a plane was (in those days) too busy flying to do more than glance at the ground, and the pilot's position gave vision ahead, not beneath the plane. Only the navigator would have been free to look over the side and observe the ground through binoculars. If Amelia Earhart had been charged with a mission by some branch of American Intelligence, she would have had to abandon it when her companion, the only person who could carry it out, was watching elephants, if he had not attained the alcoholic's Nirvana of total oblivion.

There are other weaknesses in Goerner's case. He naturally makes much of the encouragement given him by Admiral Nimitz, who clearly implied that he disbelieved the then accepted story (that the plane had vanished at sea). It does not follow, however, that the Admiral knew of any attempt at espionage. He need only have been told by someone, in the Navy or Marines, that the aviators had fallen into the hands of the Japanese and had died or been killed in captivity. He may also have heard that their graves on Saipan had been found. (Goerner reports that he found good evidence that the graves had been found by Marines and the skeletal remains removed in a box that could not be located later. Loomis does not consider this point, having evidently neglected to follow up the indications given by Goerner.) Nimitz, in other words, may have

known or suspected only what Goerner did eventually discover on Saipan and Mili.

Goerner also draws logical but unncessary inferences from the curtain of secrecy in Washington and the persistent efforts to frustrate his inquiries and investigations. One need not conclude that the Navy and Marine Corps were concealing attempted espionage, which would not have been anything that called for secrecy after the defeat of Japan. They may have been concealing only something that was shameful, e.g., that they had lost or discarded the bones excavated from the unmarked grave on Saipan. They may possibly have been trying to keep secret that they had known at the time that Mrs. Putnam and Noonan had been captured by the Japanese, but had done nothing to rescue them, either on orders from the State Department or to avoid compromising the source of their information. Or their motive may have been absurdly trivial.

Bureaucrats—and military officers become bureaucrats when they join the chair-borne battalions in Washington—all suffer from an occupational disease, a mania for secrecy that often produces fantastic results. In 1941, there was an effort to keep secret the location and purpose of the Pentagon, which was then under construction, although any foreign agent could have learned the location, size, shape, name, and function of the building by spending thirty-five cents for one of the maps of Washington on general sale. I once heard of a frantic appeal to Counter Intelligence when it was found in some war-time agency that an absurdly trivial fact (I have forgotten exactly what) was known to a girl who was "unauthorized personnel." The face of Counter Intelligence became rubicund when the girl pointed out that she had learned the secret from the Washington newspapers the week before. What is more, a bureaucrat feels that it is an impertinence for anyone to ask about anything his "public relations" men have not told the public. If you asked a bureaucrat the date, his first impulse would be to "classify" the calendar and demand of you a petition in quintuplicate showing your "need to know." If I exaggerate, it is only slightly. A veteran (and therefore cynical) intelligence officer once explained the bureaucrats' mania to me: "It helps the lousy bastards feel important." The obstruction of Goerner's investigations could have been mere habit, but I am inclined to believe that it was a determination to cover up something that could have exposed the Navy or the Marine Corps (justly or unjustly) to adverse criticism. That something

need not be anything that you or I would think important. But we are left with an annoying mystery.

There are flaws in Loomis's argumentation, too. To say that the aviatrix could not have had a mission to observe the Japanese installations because she was a pacifist is absurd. A pacifist could have been eager to expose Japanese "militarism," and everyone knows that pacifists, less intelligent than Mrs. Putnam, are notoriously eager for wars to end wars. To say that she could not have had such a mission because she would have flown over Truk at night is to beg the crucial question, to which I shall now come.

One answer to that question will make Goerner's theory a possibility; the opposite answer will prove Loomis right—but will then raise the secondary question why he neglected such proof.

Goerner asserts (pp. 295f.) that he found in the Historical Office of the Department of State, accessible to anyone, a file which contained a document that showed that "The engines carried by the Lockheed [Amelia Earhart's plane] were not those listed in the publicity releases to the public. Two...military-version engines had been installed.... The new engines gave the plane half as much again power and a cruising speed of 200 or more miles per hour [and hence a maximum speed in excess of 220 miles per hour at 11,000 feet]." If those new engines were in fact installed, Goerner's theory becomes possible, and if the installation was kept strictly secret, the theory becomes plausible as one possible explanation of the secrecy. Now Mr. Lomis has nothing to say about this except (p.81) that the change of engines was "not confirmed." It is hard to refrain from profanity. "Not confirmed" how? by whom? Did Mr. Loomis go to the Historical Office and ascertain that the file mentioned by Mr. Goerner does not, and never did, exist? Or that the file contains no such document? Or that the document is spurious, a forgery or merely a report of an idle rumor? If not, why did he, having read his predecessor's book, shirk his obvious duty? Or did he find evidence that he is trying to suppress? My guess is that he was merely negligent, but he has exposed himself to the grave suspicion of attempted falsification of the historical record, and that serves him right.

ALAS, POOR YORICK!

When I was a youth, before the Suicide of Europe in

1939-45, Oxford tacitly regarded itself as the greatest university in the world. Of course, no Oxonian ever said as much: that would have been a shocking violation of the gentlemanly tradition of modest self-depreciation and besides, why should one talk about what was obvious?

It was not easy to refute that claim. The professors of the University and the dons and fellows of the several colleges formed an aggregate of learning and intellect unsurpassed in the world. Scholastic honors (as distinct from mere residence in a college) conveyed a distinction universally recognized and justly. A man (or woman) who took a First in Greats had received an education far superior to anything available in the United States below the post-graduate level and rarely equalled even there. Graduation from Oxford bestowed a real prestige, especially in the United States. The late Willmoore Kendall, for example, who had four American degrees, was wont to list his academic degrees, not in chronological order as is usual, but in what he (and others) regarded as the ascending order of dignity: A.B., A.M., A.M., Ph.D., A.B. (Oxon.).

Oxford was old, even immemorially old, for its beginnings antedate the earliest extant mention of it in 1133. It was venerable and nobly cherished its multisecular traditions, striving to protect them from erosion. It had, of course, been created and endowed by the Church and pious Christians, and it faithfully maintained the formal ceremonies and sometimes impressive pageantry of an obsolete religion, but from the time of Roger Bacon, who had been viciously but futilely persecuted by a crass and vulgar pope, Oxford, within the limits of what was feasible, prized intellect above faith and became what some of its admirers called a Kingdom of the Mind. Since the various colleges were independent foundations, many of them quite wealthy, only loosely connected by the University, and each was administered, even financially, by its own faculty, Oxford was institutionally and academically complex beyond anything that is even conceivable in the United States. That was part of the reason why it was commonly said when a man had been a fellow or tutor in one of the colleges for ten years, he could then begin to understand Oxford. It was always thought an impertinence for an outsider to pretend that he could, but nevertheless I shall venture to offer a few observations.

Students who held scholarships (and thereby ranked far above 'commoners,' who had been admitted to residence, paid high fees, and normally aspired to nothing more than a Pass)

came from the great Public Schools with an intellectual equipment that was probably equalled in this country only by a few who were privately educated, but that was not the same as intellectual maturity. Americans were often puzzled by the difference. The average undergraduate, even a 'commoner,' had read widely for his age and was socially accomplished, but emotionally he was still boyish, given to "ideals" and madcap enthusiasms. A few cultivated Christian mysticism or aetheticism of the High Church variety or went on to emulate Newman, but most of the undergraduates regarded the religion as a social convention that one observed, just as one wore a gown when outside the walls of one's college; unknowingly, however, many of them retained in their minds the poisonous residue of the primitively egalitarian cult, and, coming from prosperous families and having had no contact with the proletariat, were susceptible to a perverse and illusory sense of guilt for the imperfection of the world.

In the 1930s, among undergraduates, the Liberalism of the Nineteenth Century had withered to a petulent discontent with present reality. They sensed, rather than understood, how much Britain and her Empire had lost in a terrible war that had been fought, not for the rational purpose of conquest, but as a spurious Crusade for claptrap "ideals" and for the glory and profit of contemptible politicians and the predators of finance. The dominant sentiment was pacifistic, and quite a few hotheaded young men took oaths never to fight for King and Country. Many of them, possibly most of them, soon fought, killed, and died for the Jews, but, of course, their oaths had not covered belligerency to content the Holy Race.

Undergraduates in the 1930s were susceptible to the fanaticism of Marx's Reformation of Christianity, an ostensibly irreligious religion. I do not know to what extent the faculty was responsible for the undergraduates' tropism toward the new gospel. Mature scholars at Oxford seemed generally to regard the radicalism of the undergraduates as a harmless ebullience of juvenile energies, comparable to the "rags" that were often amusing, if annoying to the burgess of the town. (Some are remembered. Oxford youths, carrying pickaxes and shovels and dressed as workmen, excavated a trench in the middle of High Street, a crowded thoroughfare, and then retired to count the days until motorists, exasperated by the traffic jams on what was then a trunk highway as well as the city's principal street, would make the municipal council explain why they had torn

up the street. But no later escapade matched the ela' rate hoax in 1912, when undergraduates impersonated the heir of an Indian rajah and his suite, forged credentials, and were received with honor by Admirals who proudly exhibited to the future monarch the power of Britain's latest dreadnaughts.)

There was precedent for dismissing the subversive ideas as innocuous. Within the limits of its statutes and for a margin beyond them, Oxford has always been tolerant of the eccentricities of youngsters trying to assert individuality or intoxicated with "ideals." I have commented *obiter* on some aspects of that tendency in *'Populism' and 'Élitism'* and in *The Uses of Religion* and I hope sometime to discuss the influence of Professor R. G. Collingwood and the involuted metaphysics of Immanuel Kant. (You remember Edgar Allen Poe's remark that he did not understand why the name was spelled with a K). What I have said here is only a kind of background for the observation that before the catastrophe of 1939-45, Oxford was able to maintain, with no great deterioration, its venerable traditions, and above all its tradition of gentility, moderation, and decorous devotion to intellectual values. Although it welcomed anyone who evinced real mental ability, it was unashamedly the Athens of the upper classes.

After the Suicide of the West, Oxford strove to maintain her traditions as best she could in a ruined nation and in despite of the increasingly hostile pressures of a debased proletariat and the moral and political corruption by which the Jews intend to liquidate the Aryans who helped them destroy the Aryans of Germany. It is a vast irony, for example, that in 1948 Oxford bestowed an honorary degree (J.C.D., i.e., Iuris Civilis Doctor) on *La Bocca Grande*, the disgusting wife of the monster who had contrived the ruin of Britain and her Empire. The don upon whom the duty devolved presented the Roosevelt female with urbane elegance as "quae inter summates Americanorum matronas principem locum obtinuit . . . cuius coniunx inaudita honoris continuatione in summo dignitatis gradu quater est collocatus." I suspect that when the orator alluded to the four times the creature was elected to the White House, he knew that the American Republic had ended, like so many others, in a tyranny, and by a revolution of which the befuddled Americans had not even been aware. Formal courtesy may mask keen perceptions.

I have not had a glimpse of Oxford in recent decades. Certainly in the fields of learning in which I may claim some

competence, Oxford has maintained the high tradition of scholarship that has been her glory, and I assumed that she was enduring adversity with fortitude and some hope for the future. I was shocked when I learned that a crazed don had pulled a nigger from the cesspool at Brixton and taken him to Oxford to pollute its atmosphere, and I reflected that if there were life after death and the ghosts of Oxonians were not utterly powerless, some wall or even Tom Tower would fall on the ape when he was led past it. But I assumed that was no more than a specially disgusting instance of insignificant crackpottery.

I was not in the least prepared to see on the first page of the *Daily Mail* (London), 16 February 1986, a report that a mob of some two hundred vermin, identified as undergraduates and most of them members of the Communist organization that calls itself the Socialist Workers' Party, broke into Oriel College, smashing locks and windows, and prevented a Member of Parliament, John Carlisle, from addressing a private club of rational students. It was even more shocking that the police of Oxford, instead of clubbing the rabid animals and hauling them away, merely escorted Mr. Carlisle from the city.[1] He went to a restaurant outside town, but forty of the crazed animals trailed him and broke into the restaurant; Carlisle, however, escaped before they could murder him. At least he was not beaten up by the thugs, as he was when he tried to speak at one of the "red brick" universities. The crazed creatures were incensed because Mr. Carisle had not voted in Parliament to hasten the massacre of White men and women in South Africa, as the two biggest Jewish colonies, the Soviet Union and the United States, are doing. The item in the *Mail* gave no indication that the authorities of the university intended to hire a Pied Piper or

1. The intervention of the city police (who, I assume, were invited by the provost and fellows of Oriel, for they otherwise would have had no legal right or power to enter upon its grounds, unless things have sadly changed since I last heard) was sufficiently shocking in itself. Oxford always prided itself on the maintenance of discipline within the ambit of the university by the proctors and their biped 'bulldogs,' while the executive officer of each college had authority to maintain discipline within its precincts. Infraction of the rules or the social code was punished by penalties, chiefly fines and "gating" (confinement to the grounds of the college), and expulsion was freely used to eliminate undesirable or contumacious individuals or cliques. Youths who would profit from admonishment were "sent down," i.e., expelled for a term or a year, after which they might resume their studies. That these methods no longer suffice to maintain order and decorum is dismaying: gentlemen have been replaced by hoodlums even in the very heart of British civilization!

even a rat-catcher to clean up their buildings and grounds.

The same issue of the newspaper carried two other items that are of some significance. A confidence man swindled a half-dozen feeble-minded Englishmen, including the Earl of March, Viscount Hampden, a prosperous Anglican rector, and the wife of a wealthy Member of Parliament, of more than two hundred thousand pounds by telling the Christian idiots that he needed the money to overcome the Devil, who had power over him because in his youth he had been initiated into a Satanist cult, from which he now wanted to escape so that he could "give himself to Jesus."

On another page was a photograph of a broad-faced goon, white but probably not Aryan and with a name that could be Slavic or Levantine, in the act of hugging a full-grown nigger (complete with a rudimentary moustache!) that he had adopted as a son in South Africa; he brought his darling with him to England, where he is to compete for a championship in boxing. He told the press that he was inspired to adopt the nigger when he was in the United States and saw niggers married to white people. He was permitted to enter England with his beloved "son."

So far as I know, kuru has not appeared in England, but some disease which, like kuru, eats away the cells of the brain must have been endemic in that country for a long time.

BROTHERS UNDER THE SKIN

According to the press, the Hare Krishna cult has established a rather ornate lair near Hillsborough, deep in the rural hills of Orange County, North Carolina. Most members of the cult are Hindus, part of a massive invasion of the United States that has generally gone unnoticed, even by persons who have read *The Camp of the Saints.* But, naturally, there are also some hare-brained Aryans, chiefly female, who have addled their minds with exotic piety and adopted Hindu names, the better to repudiate their own race and culture.

By this time, most Americans must have seen the grotesque creatures who, with shaven pates and clad in bizarre robes, extort money from unthinking persons, usually men, whom they confront and harass in airports and on the streets of large cities, using the technique described by Dick Sutphen in the March issue of *Liberty Bell*, p.51. Unfortunately, most Americans merely regard the cultists as a nuisance and do not notice

another proof of how rapidly the country they were too Christian to keep for themselves is being occupied by their polyglot and polyphyletic successors.

I know nothing of either the exoteric or esoteric doctrines of the sect in North Carolina, except that I am sure the former has been diluted with humanitarian sentimentality as sucker-bait for Americans whose minds operate in what Mr. Sutphen identifies as the alpha-stage of consciousness. I was struck, however, by the odd title of the cult's chief shaman, *Maharaj*, which is obviously the Hindustani derivative of the Sanskrit *mahārāja* ("supreme ruler, great king, emperor"), an odd title for the head of a religious cult.

That reminded me of the cult of Krishna that was founded in the Fifteenth Century by a Hindu evangelist named Vallabha. The devotees, who profess a special love and veneration ("bhakti") for Krishna, are called Vallabhacharyas, and owe implicit obedience to their chief, who is called Maharaja as an indication of his quasi-divine status and right to rule them with absolute authority. A lawsuit before the British courts in Bombay in 1862 exposed the practices and esoteric doctrines of the cult, which were so shocking as to be almost incredible to Occidental minds in an age before pornography had been made commonplace. Some English writers have called the Vallabhacharyas *the most depraved* of all the Hindu sects, but I suspect they had not read widely in the Tantraic gospels, which, if translated, would supply fresh inspiration for even the Jews in Hollywood.

However that may be, another thing that caught my attention in the press report was a pronouncement attributed to the Emperor of the Hare Krishnas, who affirmed, "*The name Kirshna actually means 'God is very beautiful.'* " And I had sadly to reflect that while the salvation-hucksters of the world differ greatly in race and mentality, their technique makes them as alike as brothers. Just say anything which you think will impose on the sucker's ignorance and fill his mind, such as it is, with vaguely sentimental or anxious emotions that will keep it functioning in only the thoughtlessness of the alpha-phase. The theologians of all cults, from Voodoo to Theosophy, owe much of their success to sheer effrontery.

The name of Krishna is simply the Sanskrit word *kṛṣṇa*,[1]

1. Dēvanāgarī is phonetically the most exact and discriminating of all alphabets, but when one tries to represent its fifty-four basic characters in our alphabet, one Roman letter must represent as many as five or even six

which designates the color of indigo, i.e., a very dark blue, and may be applied adjectively to anything that is quite dark; by transference, it also designates the Dark of the Moon and the Dark Age (Kāli Yuga) of the world in which we now live. I shall not discuss the various explanations of the odd fact that a word meaning 'dark blue' became the name of an Aryan hero and, eventually, god, but, whatever the correct explanation, it will provide no opening for the sleazy shysters who, for example, delude uneducated Americans by identifying Othello as a Congoid and so making stupid Americans watch niggers obscenely fondle White women on a pseudo-Shakespearean stage. In Indian paintings, all of very late date, Krishna is sometimes depicted as black, obviously by inference from his name, but he is commonly represented as a typical modern Hindu of the higher castes.

Krishna first appears in the oldest version of the great Indian epic, the *Mahābhārata,* as a mighty warrior on the side of the Pāṇḍavas in the Great War, roughly comparable to Diomedes in the Homeric epic. He is an Aryan, of course, and fair, and he is a mortal man, eminent for his heroism. It is in the best-known of the many interpolations in that epic, the *Bhagavadgītā,*[2] that the warrior and charioteer became a god, The Saviour, who so

letters and the correct spelling, which is most important, can be shown only by diacritical signs. If the type in which this article is printed were larger, the mark under the R would be a small circle, like a degree mark, to show that the letter stands for a vowel. The points under the other letters serve to discriminate them from other consonants represented by the same English letter. The form 'Krishna,' which roughly approximates the pronunciation, is generally used in English and may be treated as an English word, without showing the exact spelling in Sanskrit, which you would need to find anything in a dictionary.

2. A well-printed text of the *Bhagavadgītā,* edited by Franklin Edgerton and accompanied by a poetic translation by Edwin Arnold, was published by the Harvard University Press in two volumes in 1944 (reprinted 1952). An excellent text, with a learned introduction and English translation by S. Radhakrishnan, is published by Allen & Unwin in London (reprinted, 1956). There is a fine Spanish translation, with a very concise but useful introduction, by Miroslav Marcovich (Merida, Venezuela; Universidad de los Andes, 1958), which I cite with pleasure and special approbation because Professor Marcovich had the candor to say bluntly that the long poem is so full of internal contradictions that it is simply incoherent and no consistent and rational doctrine can be derived from it. Sentimental readers, however, fascinated by its "lofty idealism" and "noble ethics," never notice that the dulcet verbiage of one part is cancelled by the lulling verbiage of a later part; it is the very essence of religions that they depend on exciting emotions that will hold reason in abeyance.

loves all men and all living things that he descended from Heaven to earth to save the world and mankind, being the eighth incarnation of Vishnu (Viṣṇu,) who was originally a pelagic deity, comparable to Poseidon, but had already become the second member of the Trinity.

The story of Krishna was greatly elaborated in the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* and, above all, the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa,* both of which are, in a way, impostures, since the *purāṇas* are ostensibly historical records, and some of them do preserve king-lists from which one may recover some fragments of the lost history of Aryan India. The mythological elaborations of the supposed life of the Saviour contributed quite a few elements to the tales about Jesus in the *New Testament* and other Christian gospels. Needless to say, Krishna was born of a virgin, but that is not significant, because that is simply normal and requisite for all Saviours, and virgin births are extremely common in India, even for mortals who do not have a god as their daddy.[3] But there were many episodes that were obviously borrowed by the authors of the Christian fictions, e.g., an evil king sought to avert the coming of Krishna by a *slaughter of the innocents,* but the Incarnation nevertheless took place in a cave, and the divine babe was saved from the massacre of newborn children, to grow up in a lowly status as a peasant, ostensibly the son of a cowherd. As a boy, he wrought many of the miracles later attributed to Jesus in his childhood (detailed in a gospel which, for some reason, was not included in the collection when it was thrown together by the Fathers of the Church).

There was one miracle, however, that the Christians did not appropriate. As Krishna grew into adolescence, he played his magic flute, which inspired all the young and desirable females in the countryside with an ardent yearning for his embraces. In that pastoral region, they were mostly milkmaids (*gopīs*) and for that reason Krishna is sometimes worshipped under the title *Gopīnātha* ("Lord of the Milkmaids"). The young women (who are usually depicted as White and beautiful in the paintings) came running, lusting for the young herdsman, and his

3. For example, Vyāsa, the Compiler, who is credited with authorship of the *Mahābhārata,* was the son of Satyavatī, a maiden whose great beauty caught the roving eye of a holy man (*ṛṣi*), Parāśara, who, as sexually adroit as the Holy Ghost, enabled her to remain a virgin, not only while impregnating her, but after she gave birth to the future poet. In India, there are even more extraordinary virgin births, for some holy men impregnate maidens by thinking about it, which saves effort, although it may be less fun.

music incited them to an ecstatic dance, during which he, using a Saviour God's power to multiply himself, united sexually with each of them; and when they returned home, glowing with bliss, the married women found their husbands in a trance and unaware of their absence. Krishna is generally represented as continually sporting thus with one thousand *gopīs*, but he was only a stripling then. When he grew to maturity and reclaimed the kingdom that was rightfully his, he accumulated a harem of 16,108 wives, all of whom he kept perpetually in a state of rapturous erotic satiety.[4] That, you must admit, is indubitable proof of a divine vigor that no other Saviour can match, and should entitle Krishna to pre ëminence in the eternal-life business.

The name of Krishna doesn't mean what the theologian in North Carolina says it does, but some will be inclined to excuse his practice of the standard technique of holy men on the grounds that the name of Krishna does bring to mind what many of our contemporaries will deem beautiful stories.

Whether or not you agree with that aesthetic judgement, remember that the purveyors of holiness are all alike, whatever their race and racket: there is no truth in them.

THE FROG-MEN

In 1932, when I was an undergraduate in college, I purchased from the manufacturer a very useful piece of office furniture. It is a frame of light steel that supports twenty-seven fairly shallow drawers of the same material. I used it to file bulky manuscripts and to accumulate materials for various projects of research on which I was then working. I paid for it nine dollars, including transportation.

4. I have limited myself to the barest outlines of the story. If you want more, see W. G. Archer's *The Loves of Krishna* (London, Allen & Unwin, 1957), which is based on the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*. David R. Kinsley, *The Sword and the Flute* (University of California Press, 1975; paperback, 1977), draws a nice contrast between Krishna, the Divine Lover of all women's desire, and Kali, the dark goddess who, her breasts smeared with blood and clad in a necklace of skulls, was worshipped by the Thugs in their ritual murders. Religion in India became multiracial and can serve as a model of the 'ecumenism' to which modern hokum-peddlers aspire. The British conquerors, being nasty Aryans and bigots, did not realize that the treacherous murder of unsuspecting strangers is a religious rite as good as any other, and they persecuted the poor Thugs, but now that the evils of colonialism have been ended, that form of the True Faith is undergoing an encouraging revival.

I have just received a catalogue from a well-known supply house which boasts that its prices are the lowest obtainable anywhere and backs its boast with a guarantee to refund the difference, if the same item can be obtained at lower price anywhere within thirty days. It offers the very same piece of furniture for $199.95 plus transportation, which is estimated as between $25 and $30. I am glad to see that duplicates of the cabinet which I still have and use daily are available at no increase in price.

The difference, of course, is that I paid $9 in real money. The $199.95 is in terms of pieces of paper that have been dirtied by the Federal Reserve. The difference is also a measure of what has happened to the Aryan simpletons in the United States.

When the Judaeo-Communist conspiracy seized the Russian Empire in 1917-18, conditions there permitted it to begin with soul-satisfying massacres of the kind described in Paul Knutson's article in *Liberty Bell*, May 1984, pp.16f. That procedure, however, was obviously not feasible in the United States at that time. The conspiracy prudently used its alternative method, gradualism. The Federal Reserve swindle had been prepared for precisely that purpose. It was used to induce increasing economic dislocations that culminated in the fake "economic depression" of 1929, which in turn permitted the election of the unspeakable monster called Franklin Roosevelt and the gradual confiscation of real money (and property) that began the actual Communist take-over of this country. The soul-satisfying massacres were postponed to the now proximate completion of the capture and occupation of the country the Americans did not have brains enough to keep for themselves.

Everyone now knows the apologue that was long proverbial in Texas. If you drop a frog into boiling water, he will jump out, unharmed. If you put him in cool water and then bring it to a boil, he will remain contentedly in the pot while he is being cooked to a pulp.

The term 'frog-men' is now used to designate persons who are specially equipped for diving in shallow water. It seems to me that it could more appropriately be used as a synonym for 'Americans.' □

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003
$8.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013
single copy $7.00,3 for $15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

Another Victim

by
Jim Taylor

The world-wide mass media campaign to discredit former Philippine President Ferdinand Marcos and his wife, Imelda, was the greatest such effort in the history of journalism. It worked well, as all organized Madison Avenue advertising and promotional campaigns do. People believed every word of it, despite the fact that none of it was true when you stick to the basic facts .

Not only did the U.S. government, along with the Communists, issue many false reports about Mr. Marcos, but the State Department even went so far as to hand to the press a completely fabricated "war record" about his World War II activities. And guess who wrote this propganda lie? It was made up by people with close contacts with the Israeli Embassy. Zionist agents in the U.S. government went all out to spread the rumor that Marcos was some kind of a traitor to his own country.

Now you may wonder just what possible connection Israel had with old Marcos in the Philippines. Well, Mr. Marcos, like Colonel Muammar al-Qaddafi of Libya, has always been against Zionism. Many years ago, he instructed his ambassador at the U.N. to always vote against the Israelis. And that, plus his strong anti-Communist stance, got him into deep trouble. He most certainly was not run out of the Philippines because he and his wife were guilty of excessive spending. That had nothing to do with it.

Did you fail to notice that night after night on the television network newscasts it was Representative Stephen Solarz (D-N) who substituted for the President and spoke the official position of the White House, and therefore the nation, condemning the Marcos family for every bad thing that ever happened in the Philippines? Also remember that it was the same little New York Zionist who led the press battle against Colonel al-Qaddafi [and, I might add, most recently Dr. Kurt Waldheim, former General Secretary of the U.N. and now President-elect of

Austria. —Editor, *Liberty Bell*] for the same reasons.

I am not saying that Mr. Marcos and his wife didn't live high off the hog; but then what world leader doesn't? Sure they spent a great deal of money. But did you ever bother to check on the massive expense accounts of the same members of Congress who criticized the Marcos family budget? Several times yearly they check out poverty in such places as Paris, London, and Rome. One of those fabled Congressional jaunts would cost more than the Marcos family spent in a year.

First, let us correctly analyze the war record of Mr. Marcos, which the U.S. government tried to falsify. You have to look with great suspicion upon U.S. government officials who have in the past praised Mr. Marcos for over 40 years as a great defender of his country, but who now suddenly change their minds about him for purely political purposes and try to make the American public believe that the Philippine leader actually aided the Japanese. Sounds impossible, doesn't it?, changing historical records this way. Once he was a hero. Now he was on the other side as evidenced by a so-called U.S. "document" dug up some place by Mr. Solarz. Just goes to show you that if Mr. Solarz said the moon is made of vanilla ice cream, the White House and the State Department would agree, and without a moment's hesitation.

Surely no American reading this is dumb enough to fall for this ploy of inventing new records which show Marcos as an enemy of the Philippines.

But in their over-zealous attitude to get rid of Marcos, people in the White House and the State Department forgot that many of the Philippine patriots who fought with Marcos during World War II are still alive. Over 500 of them signed a petition stating that Mr. Marcos was a war hero who risked his life for their cause many times. In addition to this, one of the commanding generals of the Japanese occupation forces during World War II, who is living in retirement, issued a statement to the press saying that Marcos was one of the toughest foes in the Philippines and that his forces were continually harassed and disrupted by the Marcos fighting unit. This pretty well made liars out of the American officials.

Next the Zionist leader, Mr. Solarz, turned to the issue of Mrs. Marcos after having failed to blacken the name of Mr. Marcos. She was an easier target. With other buyers, she had purchased an apartment building in New York. He made it seem like this was some sort of crime. And I would like to

point out that this is not against any laws of either nation. Some members of Congress also own buildings in New York.

Then they ranted and raved about Imelda owning 3,000 pairs of shoes. But they did not mention to you the fact that most of those shoes were given to her for advertising purposes by shoe manufacturers all over the world.

Mrs. Marcos never threw any shoes away, so it is not unusual under her circumstances as a fashion promoter to collect 3,000 pairs in 24 years. If any Hollywood movie queen saved all the shoes presented to her in a lifetime, I am sure the total would equal or better the number kept by Imelda Marcos. It is not as though she went out and purchased all 3,000 pairs in one day on a shopping spree. Also, I might add, owning a large number of shoes is not illegal either.

Now we come to the oil paintings, said to be old masters worth a fortune, held by Mrs. Marcos. Not one single mention in the press was made of the fact that she did not even own one original masterpiece. They were all copies, which anyone can buy for a few hundred dollars. Many artists in Paris and Rome make a good living doing this type of work. And they are so clever at it that even the experts cannot tell the difference without putting them to a test.

Compared to the spending excesses of some of the wives of American presidents, Mrs. Marcos wouldn't even be in the running. Mary Todd Lincoln, wife of President Lincoln, bought 84 pairs of gloves in one day, plus a single gown costing $2,000 and a cashmere shawl for $1,000; all at a time during the U.S. Civil War when soldiers at the front lines were in want of blankets and socks. Now that woman really had an obsessional hunger for elegant clothes. And I don't believe that women's gloves wear out as quickly as their shoes. For a modern-day comparison, President John F. Kennedy's wife, the highly-publicized Jackie, probably spent more money frivolously in a month than Mrs. Marcos did in a year. And all those $8,000 bottles of French perfume were not gifts either.

As for the more scatter-brained members of Congress who complained about the luxury of the Presidential palace in the Philippines, they really expected the American public to believe that Mr. Marcos stole the funds to build it. Not so! That palace was built by the Spanish government before Mr. Marcos was born. See how distorted things get when a bunch of Jewish members of Congress go after someone? They expect you to believe anything and everything. And since the South Korean

government is dead set against both Communism and Zionism, you can expect to see Mr. Solarz on television again soon to denounce that nation in an attempt to bring it down. That is next on his hit list. So don't say I didn't warn you.

Mr. Marcos, shut off from all the facts, nevertheless finally caught on that the U.S. helped the Communists overthrow him. At first, he did not want to believe that the very country he had fought for and devoted much of his life to serving would turn against him in his old age. He should have consulted with Dr. Arthur Rudolph, the famous German-American scientist, who also got the old heave-ho when his useful days were over and he was in retirement. And when Mr. Reagan, pretending to be an old "friend," secretly threatened to sic the U.S. Marines on him if he refused to abandon the Philippine presidency, Mr. Marcos finally saw the light.

To make matters even worse, when Mr. Marcos was finally forced to "retire," the U.S. assured him that he would be sheltered first at Clark Air Force Base and then sent to his home province to live. But Philippine Marxists and their Zionist friends in Congress prevailed upon Mr. Reagan not to do this.

Instead, to please people like Mr. Solarz, Mr. Reagan ordered an American general to kidnap Mr. Marcos and ship him off to Guam.

The general woke Mr. Marcos and said, "I am ordered to take you to Guam whether you want to go there or not."

"But what about my home province?", asked President Marcos. "That's where Mr. Reagan said I could live."

"My only orders are to take you safely to Guam," the general reiterated. Then he disarmed Marcos, relieving him of his personal .357 Magnum he kept for his own protection. He also had another small-caliber revolver, which was also confiscated. What has happened to this country? Is this the proper way to treat the head of another country, one who had always defended America? One who even received a medal from the U.S.? Mr. Marcos also stated that the helicopters that attacked the palace were under American orders and were even refueled at Clark.

So that is the sad tale of Ferdinand Marcos, war hero and honored patriot; and above all, a staunch defender of the American way of life. He finally learned, the hard way, that to be a friend of America is a very dangerous occupation. Just ask the family of the Shah of Iran. Or ask the Nationalist Chinese on Taiwan. Or the white South African government. Or the

brave South Vietnamese leaders who are now rotting in prison. Watch out South Korea—you are next. Then comes Singapore, a nation which has made noises against Communism and Zionism. And there is also an effort in Congress to return Chile to Marxist rule. Will it ever end? It won't if YOU do not do anything about it. I might add that you American taxpayers have just paid over 50 million dollars to kill 37 civilians in Libya, mostly children. That means that you actually paid about 1.3 million dollars per child. Was it worth it? Especially not when it earned you the eternal distrust of the rest of the world.

While I am at it, I might as well answer the most frequent question about the Libya attack I got on the television and radio shows recently. Everyone wanted to know why Mr. Reagan did not blow up any oil installations there.

Well, it certainly wasn't to save the lives of any Americans working there. He calls them traitors and has threatened to arrest them for not returning home as he ordered them to do. His only reason for ordering American planes not to harm the oil fields is simply because one of his best friends, Mr. Armand Hammer, owns a large part of the Libyan oil production via the Occidental Petroleum Corporation. Mr. Hammer's father founded the American Communist Party. And the son was a personal friend of both Lenin and Stalin. Need I say more? Mr. Reagan doesn't mind murdering children in Libya, including a 15-month-old baby, but he sure as hell doesn't want Mr. Hammer to lose any money there.

I have also been asked why so many Euopean countries, which did not approve of Mr. Reagan's terrorism against Libya, have gone along with the President anyway and expelled so many Libyan diplomats without any proof that they did anything wrong. That is also easy to answer. You see, the European countries are taking the lesser of two evils by sending the Libyans packing.

Mr. Reagan told them that if they did not expel some Libyans and act like they were with him, then he would strike at Libya again and blow up much more next time. So to prevent a third and disastrous attack upon Libya which might well begin World War III, the various European countries decided to cooperate with the President this much. They are frightened to death of Mr. Reagan's disregard for using diplomatic methods and using only terrorism to reduce Libya to rubble for the benefit of the Zionists. They have also informed

Mr. Reagan quietly that another strike at Libya might well destroy the United States as well as that small and insignificant North African country. Americans are not safe any place in the world today. If Mr. Reagan decides to play bully-boy again with Libya, the entire world will turn against the U.S., and permanently too. □

Survival manual for the White race

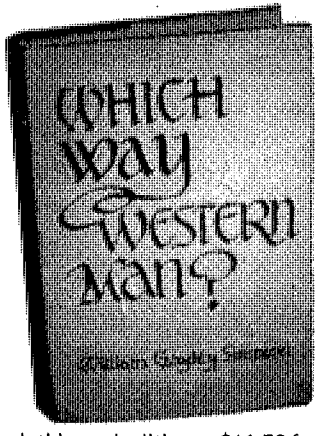

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES — NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line

304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Thaddeus and Lydia

by
Allan Callahan

The Negrification of America can be traced, to a large extent, to two old graveyards in Lancaster, Pennsylvania. One of them holds the crumbling bones of a man who was a prime mover in this Negrification, and another cemetery, a short distance away, contains the remains of his mulatto mistress. The graves stand silent and appear harmless, yet from them there still oozes to this day a hatred so intense that White Americans are still cursed by it, and will be far into the future.

The bones belong to Thaddeus Stevens and Lydia Smith. He became the leading champion in Congress of the Negro during the Civil War, and she was the forerunner of Rasputin, only far more deadly. Born in 1792, Stevens graduated from Dartmouth and taught school for a while; he then became a lawyer, and went into politics in 1828. Elected to Congress in 1848, he became the leader of the anti-slavery faction in Washington. Stevens stood out from all the others because of the intensity of his hatred toward the South.

This feeling can be laid at the feet of his dusky sweetheart. Lydia first came to know Thaddeus when she lived in a small house in back of his with her husband, who worked as a gardener. After his death she moved into the main house, first as a housekeeper, then as a mistress.

Lydia's father was a White man. In her youth she had not been treated as a social equal by Whites, and this had created a towering resentment within her that never abated. Often, when she was alone with Stevens, she poured out her rage to him; and, although he had heard her stories countless times, he would sometimes get so wrought up that he would pace the room like a caged animal. At other times, while Lydia cried on his shoulder, he would swear vengeance upon the South. He became a hard man, completely cynical, indifferent to the feelings of his racial kinsmen, a burning fanatic, a terrifying force.

Quite early in his political career, Thaddeus became a Negrophile, and in time he came to eat, sleep, live, and counsel

with Negroes. He did not mix socially with his neighbors in Lancaster, probably because his mulatto common-law wife was not socially acceptable, and he did not like to go anywhere without her. What socializing he did was largely card-playing with his male cronies, during which a considerable amount of money changed hands. The whole town knew that his office was always open to those who wanted to come in for "a piece of the action," and he racked up a tidy little gambling income along with his political activities.

As the Civil War was pressing on toward a successful conclusion for the North, various plans were turning over in Stevens' mind to ruin the South, always egged on by Lydia. These later became formalized as the Reconstruction Acts and the 14th Amendment.

They might have done shame to Genghis Khan or Tamarlane. Even though the Southern States were prostrate, Thaddeus wanted them to pay up the National Debt. What was left of their towns and fields after Sherman and Grant got through with them was to be given to Negroes, carpetbaggers, and scalawags. The ten Southern states were to be obliterated and turned into military districts, ruled over by federal bayonets. Ninety percent of the land was to be taken away from its owners and they themselves driven off. Each plantation Negro was to be given forty acres that had belonged to his master and the rest to Northerners who had come down to batten on the South.

These were some of the things Stevens wanted. The Reconstruction Acts were later modified or done away with since the South regained partial control of its affairs, but Draconian punishment for the Southern White man was what Stevens sought. As for the Negro, Stevens knew that he was illiterate, ignorant, and superstitious, yet he was to be rewarded anyway, with no effort on his part.

All this was to please Lydia, who had as much to do with Reconstruction and the 14th Amendment as he did. She outlined what she wanted, and he, with his lawyer's training, wrote it up in the formal terms of legislation.

John Wilkes Booth must have been very uninformed. He loved the South, and wanted to avenge her; but if he had known that Stevens was planning to rape his beaten country, while Lincoln wanted to treat it leniently, he would have changed his target immediately.

White Southerners were stunned when they found out what

was in store for them. Some, at first, could not believe it. One was the editor of a Southern newspaper who called on Stevens in his home to see if he was really serious in proposing the confiscation of Southern Land. What he heard caused him to write the following on his return:

"Stevens is in earnest about this proposal to confiscate. Stevens is living in open adultery with a mulatto woman whom he seduced from her husband. She manages his house both in Lancaster and the Capitol. She receives or rejects visitors at will. She speaks of Mr. Stevens and herself as 'we,' and in all things comports herself as if she enjoyed the rights of a lawful wife."

No demand for retraction was ever made by Stevens, nor did he ever bring suit for libel.

Thaddeus had once been a man of unbounded energy, of great driving force, but now he was old and in ill health, and he knew his days were numbered. He must accomplish his purposes before his last hours should be upon him. He knew that what he wanted was unconstitutional, and it would take a new amendment to the Constitution to bring it into being. This new amendment, the 14th, became his consuming passion, and he and his mulatto mistress strained every nerve and fiber to bring it into being.

Stevens was a powerful speaker whose oratory could overwhelm most of his listeners. Few dared stand up to him, but there was a small scattering of dissention. One senator, after hearing one of Stevens' speeches, rose to ask him the wisdom of disenfranchising all Confederate leaders, ex-soldiers, and loyal sympathizers. "Can you build a penitentiary big enough to hold eight million people?" he queried. "That I can," roared Stevens, "and ring it around with drawn bayonets forever!"

The Northern newspapers were generally helpful in continuing to build up hatred against the South after the war ended. One young Southern woman wrote in her diary: "I am ashamed to say that I wept tears of frustration as I read what the Northern magazines and papers print about us. No one presents our side or allows to explain our position. I must admit that I tore off my shoe and beat the senseless paper to a pulp."

Stevens' most powerful foe in Washington was President Johnson, who was opposed to radical measures against the South. In a burning speech he warned:

"The power thus given to the commanding officer over the people of each district is that of an absolute monarch. His mere will is to take the place of the law. He may make a criminal

code of his own; he can make it as bloody as any recorded in history, or he can reserve the privilege of acting on the impulse of his private passion in each case that arises. Here is a bill of attainder against nine millions of people at once. It is based upon an accusation so vague as to be scarcely intelligible, and found to be true upon no credible evidence. Not one of the nine millions was heard in his own defense. The representatives even of the doomed parties were excluded from all participation in trial. The conviction is to be followed by the most ignominious punishment ever inflicted on large masses of men. It disenfranchises them by hundreds of thousands and degrades them all—even those who are admitted to be guiltless—from the rank of freemen to the condition of slaves.

"Such power has not been wielded by any monarch in England for more than five hundred years, and in all that time no people who speak the English tongue have borne such servitude."

For his pains, Johnson almost got himself impeached; he was saved only by one vote. But in spite of the fact that things seemed to be going his way, Stevens was fearful of allowing any open debate on his pet amendment. Observed Senator Hendricks:

"The Fourteenth was perfected in a party caucus by a committee of fifteen. Here was a measure touching the Constitution itself actually withdrawn from open discussion in the Senate to be passed upon in the secret councils of the party. For three days the Senate Chamber was silent, the discussion transferred to another room where party leaders might safely contend for a political and party purpose."

A little more secrecy, a little more back room shenanigans, and all was ready. Four days after Johnson's warning speech the 14th Amendment was sprung and rammed through. The Constitutional Conventions of the Southern states which duly ratified it were largely made up of illiterate Blacks, controlled by a White minority which resembled a pack of jackals. Frantic delaying actions were fought in Mississippi, Virginia, Georgia, and Texas, but the influential White men at their heads were pushed aside and neutralized one by one.

Once his evil work was done, the remaining strength drained from Thaddeus. He felt that he had ruined the White South for his Lydia, and he could die content. All he had to do was await the news that the 14th Amendment had passed. His will was made out, which stipulated that Lydia was to receive his

home in Lancaster and $500 a month for life. The only hang-up concerned the place where his body was to be laid. About a year before he had bought a burial plot in a Lancaster cemetery, but after finding out that Blacks could not be buried there, he raised a fuss and demanded his money back. This prompted the local newspaper, the *Lancaster Intelligencer*, to come out with the following comment:

"Nobody doubts that Stevens has always been in favor of Negro equality and here, where his domestic arrangements are so well known, his recognition of his pet theory is well understood. A person not of his race, a female of dusky hue, daily walks the streets of Lancaster when Stevens is at home. She has presided over his house for years, she is constantly spoken of as Mrs. Stevens. It is natural for men to desire to sleep their last with those they have loved in life. But why did he not purchase a lot in an African burial ground at once, where he could be sure no white bones would ever jostle his?" (It turned out that Thaddeus and Lydia were not destined to be buried in the same ground.)

Toward the last, too sick to leave his bed, his death-chamber became a reception room for colored people of all shades and types, with an occasional Negrophile White in attendance. Lydia ran the show, and admitted only those she approved of. The waiting came to an end on 28 July 1868, when the 14th Amendment became the law of the land.

Stevens had been hanging on by his fingernails, and when the news came, he let go. At that moment his mind went blank. Life flickered on in his body for two more weeks, but he never regained consciousness.

The story of Thaddeus and Lydia points up once again the fact that the biological threat of the Negro lies not as much in the actions of the pure-blooded racial agitators as it does in those of mixed-bloods and the White race-traitors who are their accomplices. □

The "Committee" and WWII

Reprinted from *Bulletin* No. 1, May 1986, published by
COMMITTEE FOR THE REEXAMINATION
OF THE HISTORY OF THE SECOND WORLD WAR
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman

OUR PURPOSE

Although more than four decades have passed since the end of the Second World War, this most destructive war in history still casts its shadow over our lives. Scores, indeed hundreds, of millions of dollars are still being spent in an effort to project various versions and views of the events of this war. One need only think of such film series as *Holocaust*, *The Winds of War* and *Shoah* to realize how important certain versions of the war are to certain groups.

Political, psychological, and economic factors play their rôles in shaping popular versions of the Second World War and their perception. Whenever we read various histories of the war, both popular and scholarly, we must constantly ask ourselves the question posed to ancient jurists, "cui bono?". (See my article under this title in the Summer 1982 issue of the *Journal of Historical Review*, pages 105-118.)

Even today, so controversial is the history of the war that arson and murder have been committed against those who have questioned widely held versions of the war. Others who have raised questions about widely accepted versions of the war have had their property damaged or have been deprived of their positions and thus their livelihoods. Books displeasing to certain groups have been confiscated or stopped at borders. A number of recent trials have brought up questions of the interpretation of the history of the Second World War, such as the sensational trial of Ernst Zündel in Canada, a trial likely to have far-reaching effects on freedom to investigate historical questions on an objective basis.

Why are such strong emotions, radical measures, and large

financial expenditures involved in the projecting or suppression of various views on the war? The answers to this question are complex and we can only hint at some of the chief factors in this brief essay. With a pointed cynicism, Friedrich Nietzsche pointed out out in his *Zarathustra* that "the good war hallows any cause." Veterans of the Second World War who sacrificed some of the best years and energies of their lives usually have a psychological hesitation to concede that the governments for which they fought might not have had the highest of motivations. People who have believed some of the most absurd war propaganda are often angered and embarassed when proofs of their naïveté are offered. Politicians who were involved in the war and their political parties are motivated to justify their rôles in it. The measures taken against the defeated nations, some of them of an essentially genocidal nature, have to be justified by means of the distortion of the history of the war. Reparations from the defeated nations have to be justified by claims of their guilt in the origins and conduct of the war. Protagonists of the Jewish state in Palestine have had, and still have, an obvious stake in certain versions of the war and especially the Jewish rôle in it. Journalists greedy for royalties have often had a tendency to exaggerate and distort various aspects of the war for the entertainment of their readers. A flood of popular and scholarly literature and films on the war continues after four decades. Much that is in these materials consists of grossly distorted versions of the realities of the war which seem strange to those who actually participated in it. Even reputable reference works have contained their absurdities and distortions.

Distortions of the history of the Second World War have been used to influence American foreign policy for the advantage of certain groups. American taxpayers would be well advised that they have an interest in combatting such distortions. The American government spends a sizable percentage of the gross national product for the supposed defence of the United States against Communism, and yet it spends little or nothing for the purpose of informing the American people about the history, origins, and methods of the movement which poses the greatest threat to its very existence. The American government seems to have no interest whatsoever in building an elaborate museum in the center of Washington to commemorate the fate of untold millions of victims of Communist brutality.

The Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War will have, at least in its initial phases, quite limited objectives, notably the preparation and distribution of the *Bulletin*, each issue of which will perhaps be limited to three or four pages. The issues will probably appear on an irregular basis at first, although a regular monthly appearance will be the objective. The success of the undertaking will depend on the response of the recipients of the *Bulletin*. For the time being, the costs of preparing and mailing the *Bulletin* will be borne by a small group of members. Initially, the *Bulletins* will be sent free to those who have a genuine interest in participation in the work of the Committee. However, donations of postage stamps would be welcome.

In North America and Europe various organizations have been established for the purpose of reëxamining or revising the history of the Second World War. It will not be our objective to compete with such organizations, but rather to aid and supplement their important work. One of our chief objectives will be promoting a better awareness and understanding of the work being done by our counterparts in Europe. On the other hand, we certainly have no interest in conveying useless, non-productive gossip about those working in the same vineyard. Our meagre resources would certainly preclude our offering any large sums for proof of one thesis or the other about events of the war, let alone expensive litigation resulting from such offers.

Alas, some of the organizations dedicated to historical revisionism have been beset by bitter personal quarrels within them or severely debilitated by criminal forces which have tried to suppress their activities. Since our work is a labor of love without a profit motive, we are probably in a position to accomplish some things which our predecessors have not been able to accomplish. We hope that by starting out with a slate clean of personal feuds and other problems we can be effective in performing some of the tasks which must be done if future generations are to inherit a balanced image of the Second World War.

Our *Bulletin* will be addressed to a small number of dedicated scholars of the history of the Second World War with rather specific objectives. The *Bulletin*, small though it will be and probably remain, will contain announcements, brief reviews and

evalutions of recent literature and films on the war. It should contain reports from members about work in progress in order to prevent duplication of effort. It should contain small articles and essays of perhaps a half page or page to introduce new topics and ideas. Although we shall be reëxamining essentially the events of the years 1939 to 1945, these years will by no means be strict limits. Also considered pertinent are events and developments leading to the war and determining its nature, as well as results of the war, some of which persist down to the present.

Many who have participated in the war have already died and those still living will, in most cases, be dead in two or three decades. There is thus a certain urgency in creating a balanced and realistic version of the war by those who actually participated in it. They are, after all, a crucially important source of information and can provide many a valuable hint to younger researchers.

We invite historians and others sincerely interested in the history of the Second World War to send us materials in keeping with our objectives. Short articles and reviews will appear over the names of their contributors unless they wish to remain anonymous. Publishers will be welcome to copy the contents of the *Bulletin* provided that they mention the source.

—*Charles E. Weber*

* * * * *

Topics and items contemplated for future issues:

The recent doctoral dissertation on the Gerstein material by H. Roques.

A Dutchman's noteworthy view on the origins of World War II.

Research in progress.

Report from Europe.

The *Liberty Bell* as a source of revisionist history.

Revealing facts of the Zionist publication, *lest we forget . . .*

The ordeal of Kurt Waldheim.

Further reflections on the trial of Ernst Zündel and its implications.

Problems of terminology.

The work of the Weltbund gegen Geschichtsfälschung.

Review of Robert Dollinger's *Kirche der Reformation - wohin?*

Oklahoma law and National Socialist law.

Instauration and its views on the Second World War.

Numismatics and the Extermination Thesis.

The combatting of typhus in eastern Europe during the Second World War.

Aspects of Jewish demography in older reference works.

John Beaty and the attitudes of American veterans of World War II.

Review of Benno Müller-Hill's *Tötliche Wissenschaft.*

Discussion of *Eugenik, Anti-Eugenic, Neo-Eugenik.*

The "Black Shame" medal in its historic context.

An absurdity in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica.*

The English translation of Wilhelm Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos.*

Unabhängige Nachrichten..

A revisionist view of *Shoah.*

Discussion of *The Miracle of Denmark* (publication of the National Conference of Christians and Jews).

New publications claiming American guilt in the plight of the Jew.

Aspects of National Socialism in *Der Grosse Brockhaus* (edition of 1928 ff.)

Future translations from *Forschungen zur Judenfrage.*

BULLETIN No. 2 — June 1986

KURT WALDHEIM'S ORDEAL

On 28 April and 2 May two long harangues against Kurt Waldheim, running as a Christian Democrat for the largely ceremonial presidency of the Austrian Republic, appeared on the editorial pages of the *Tulsa Tribune.* They originated from the New York Times Service and must be considered to be amongst the nastiest and most unfair efforts of New York journalists in recent memory, and that is saying a great deal. The first harangue was by Flora Lewis and bore the headline, "Austrians accept Waldheim, just as they did Nazi troops." The second was by Anthony Lewis and bore the headline, "The need for remembrance."

Flora Lewis complained that the Austrians had not been sufficiently eager about de-Nazification because the Allies had declared in 1943 that Austria had been "the first victim of Nazi aggression, not a willing ally..." A very important fact which Flora Lewis did not mention is that the name of the first Austrian Republic during 1918-1921 had been "Deutsch-österreich," which was even found on Austrian postage stamps and banknotes, but which was removed as a result of Allied disapproval. In 1938, it is probably fair to conclude, the vast majority of Austrians were anthusiastic about the Anschluss, the union with a relatively prosperous and confident Germany. Flora Lewis continues her haranguye with the claim that the Prinz Eugen Division, in which Waldheim (born 21 December 1918) served as a young officer with a low rank, "was one of the most murderous."

Here are the facts about the Seventh SS-Freiwilligen-Gebirgs-Division "Prinz Eugen:" In the spring of 1942 the unit was formed as a mountain divison consisting mainly of ethnic Germans (Volksdeutsche) from Yugoslavia and Rumania and was stationed in northern Serbia. A year later the division was transferred to Bosnia and the Dalmatian coast and continuously engaged against partisans. In October 1944, the division was moved to the Belgrad area to cover the eastern flank of German withdrawal movements through Yugoslavia, where the division suffered heavy losses.

Anthony Lewis's harangue commences with the claim that Waldheim served as a German intelligence officer in "Greece and Yugoslavia between 1942 and 1945." However, to judge from the history of the Prinz Eugen Division, it would seem quite improbable that Waldheim served in Greece for any appreciable time, if at all. Lewis then goes on with a dark hint that it may never be known for certain if Waldheim "had a part in the atrocities." Lewis then quotes a masochistic statement by the President of the German Federal Republic, Richard von Weizsäcker, made on 8 May 1985, about German guilt in the "Holocaust," etc. (Here it should be pointed out that von Weizsäcker's own father was a Staatssekretär in the German Foreign Office during the war and was sentenced to seven years in prison in one of the later Nuremberg trials. Perhaps his son feels especially strongly compelled to show how well he has been "re-educated.")

Both of the harangues by Flora Lewis and Anthony Lewis end up with dark threats against the Austrian Republic, the latter concluding with the sentiment, "If Kurt Waldheim is elected president this Sunday [4 May] . . . . some of us will want nothing to do with Waldheim's Austria." What is this? A threat of boycott which could have a serious effect on the Austrian economy, already burdened with unemployment? We are reminded of such actions by Jews against Germany during the 1930s.

As a matter of fact, Waldheim, who served for a decade as the secretary-general of the United Nations, beginning on 1 January 1972, came very close to receiving the 50% of the votes needed (49.64%) to be elected on the first balloting and will face a runoff election on 8 June. It will be interesting to see how the voters of Austria decide.

Much nasty venom has been spewed against Waldheim by the international, especially American, press. To believe much of the nonsense one must assume that Waldheim, the junior officer, had a moral obligation to start a one-man revolution against his superior officers because he might have heard about secret deportations of Jews from Greece while stationed some 300 or 400 miles away in northern Serbia or along the Dalmatian coast. And then the nastiness against the Communist partisans! What was the commander of the Prinz Eugen Division, Brigadeführer Otto Kumm, supposed to have done while his properly uniformed men were being killed in sneak attacks by disguised Communist partisans supplied by the enemy? To read some of the harangues against Waldheim one must assume that their authors are either cynically and desperately dishonest or are such nitwits that they do not know that a junior officer who disobeyed orders during the war could be stood up against a wall and shot for insubordination.

Conventional warfare is unpleasant enough and partisan warfare especially unpleasant. How could any reasonable person expect Waldheim to have emphasized with glee whatever rôle he had in it in his autobiographical materials? Whenever Americans are inclined to criticize Waldheim for an only conjectured knowledge that Jews were being deported from Greece, they should asks themselves in all honesty if they were shedding any tears when persons of Japanese ancestry were being swiftly

rounded up as security threats and being sent to relocation camps in the desert. The Germans, indeed, were far more dilatory in corresponding actions against Jews. Even Zionist sources seldom claim that massive deportations of Jews were commenced much before the Wannsee Conference, which is alleged to have taken place on 20 January 1942, more than two years after the war started.

If we learn nothing else from the outrageous attacks on Kurt Waldheim, it is the nature of much of the American press and those who control it to a considerable extent. Not only are such people desperately unfair, but so arrogant that they assume that their readers are hopelessly naive.

* * * * *

ANSWERS TO A HIGH SCHOOL JUNIOR'S QUESTIONAIRE

One of the ugliest manifestations of Zionist power in the United States is the introduction of "Holocaust" courses into American schools. This arrogant and unscrupulous use of political power constitutes a sort of intellectual seduction of pupils who are too young to have developed critical faculties and who might be forced to show "proper" attitudes on examinations and in composition exercises.

Some years ago I looked at a curriculum book which was to have been the basis of such course work in the Cincinnati public schools. Although there were token mentions of genocidal actions that were supposed to have taken place in Turkey and other places, the lion's share of the book was taken up with the alleged plight of European Jews during the Second World War.

After the book was prepared, a group of citizens, some of them of German ancestry, threatened legal action against its use. According to a rather long and detailed article in the *Cincinnati Enquirer* of 21 April 1985, the Cincinnati public school system still "has no district-wide program for teaching the Holocaust." Raymond Brokamp, the assistant superintendent of curriculum and instruction, pointed out that opposition developed when Jewish groups asked the school district to develop a plan for teaching the "Holocaust." He also conceded that it is a "controversial subject" in a community with a

fairly substantial German population.

Wyoming, a rather well-to-do community north of Cincinnati, on the other hand, "has developed an extensive program that integrates Holocaust material throughout the curriculum from the fifth through 12th grades," according to the *Cincinnati Enquirer* article. Dr. Gary Payne, superintendent of Wyoming schools, is quoted as saying that the "Holocaust is a tragic part of our history." Just what does Dr. Payne mean by "our history"? Are Americans now also being blamed for what is alleged to have happened to European Jews over forty years ago? Indeed! Perhaps Americans would be a better source of "reparations" than the relatively poor German taxpayers, who have had to pay untold billions of hard-earned marks to the Jewish state in Palestine, which did not even exist during the Second World War.

My experience of 32 years as a classroom teacher suggests to me that the pedagogical objectives of such courses on genocide or alleged genocide are psychologically and ethically highly doubtful. The arguments have been advanced for such courses that they might prevent future "genocides." In reality, though, such courses are far more likely to stir up old hatreds and subjects pupils with German or Baltic parentage, for example, to ostracism or even physical abuse from their fellow pupils. Then, too, some of the more perceptive students might start asking why the Jews were so unpopular in so many countries, some of which expelled them down through the centuries. If there is an honest, genuine desire to promote racial tolerance, a much more logical approach would be an emphasis of the positive accomplishments of various races and nations. Or would such a teaching approach be called "racism" in an insanely egalitarian educational establishment?

Another objection to such "Holocaust" courses should be raised if the teachers involved in presenting them do not have a sufficient background in history, a highly likely condition in present-day school systems. Still another problem is introduced if there are not *balanced* library resources available to the pupils. Hearing only one side of an argument is far worse than hearing nothing at all.

Meanwhile, American children remain largely uninformed

about the nature and dangers of Communism. They thus remain psychologically unarmed against a force which is so dangerous that it requires a defence expenditure of a considerable fraction of the gross national product just for the physical protection of our country. National Socialism has been defeated long ago, both militarily and propagandistically. Communism is the present danger, but what are our schools doing about it? Perhaps our American public schools, with their passionate commitment to egalitarianism and its resultant mediocrity, are simply uninclined and indeed unequipped to present a realistic teaching of the problems caused by Communism. We might note, moreover, that the Communists have always been energetic advocates of the Extermination Thesis ("Holocaust" material) in an effort to hide their own terrible record by means of obliteration by contrast.

During the spring of 1986 I received a letter from a high school junior in Pittsburgh who was writing a research term paper on the topic of "Holocaust Denial" for his course in Advanced American Cultures. This student, at least, was alert and open-minded enough to point out that he needed to cover both sides of the issue. However, he enclosed a questionaire in which the questions themselves exhibit hints of a strong indoctrination against those who would have the temerity to question the "Holocaust" material.

I sat down and dashed off some short answers to the questions which the student posed. The following, then, were his questions (which I have italicized) and my responses to them:

1. What incident etc. caused you to approach the topic of the Holocaust as faked, over rated, [sic] or exaggerated?

(I am curious to know where you obtained my address.) I am an American-born veteran of World War II. I also did subsequent reading on the subject. Professor App's book was especially important in developing my thinking on the subject. Also important as a pioneer work in disputing the Extermination Thesis is Professor John Beaty's *The Iron Curtain Over America*, which appeared as early as 1951. I do not use the word "Holocaust" because it is a Zionist propaganda word. The term Extermination Thesis is much more precise.

2. Do you completely deny the fact [sic] that the Holocaust existed or are your feelings that the facts and/or that the number of deaths is exaggerated?

If the term "Holocaust" means that there was some sort of policy to exterminate all of the Jews of Europe during 1942-45, then I would emphatically deny that there was such a thing as the "Holocaust." Too many millions survived. Many went to the USSR, many to the USA, many to Palestine. Palestine had very few Jews in 1933 and now has some four million. There can be no doubt that many Jews fought for the USSR and Communism as partisans. When they were caught they were executed. Many died of hunger and typhus toward the end of the war, such as Anne Frank. German transportation facilities for the supply of the relocation centers were almost completely knocked out during the final months of the war. Germans themselves were being burnt to crisps by the hundreds of thousands toward the end of the war, as in Dresden in mid February 1945.

3. Do you believe that the Holocaust should not be taught in school or that a new version should be taught?

There should be a *balanced* presentation with the introduction of revisionistic books. Then students could make up their minds. My own book is ideally suited for school use. If you do not hear both sides of an argument you remain ignorant and naive. A little knowledge is worse than no knowledge at all.

4. Are you anti-semitic [sic] or do you just feel that the Jews are trying to draw sympathy and attention to themselves?

If I were anti-Semitic I would hate Arabs, who belong to the same race as the Jews. I do not hate Arabs. Arabs are Semites. Many Americans, like myself, are gravely concerned by a decisive Jewish rôle in the media (especially television) and its effects on American life. Many millions of dollars, perhaps hundreds of millions, have been spent to cause the American people to accept the Extermination Thesis. There are many reasons for this which are far too complex to describe here. Some of the motives have to do with the Jewish state in Palestine, others with the preservation of Jewish ethnic awareness and resistance to assimilation in the US.

5. Do you believe in Hitler's cause and do you think the Nazis were right in their beliefs and their actions?

National Socialism was, in some ways, as American as apple pie. Read, for example, the publications which Henry Ford sponsored in 1920-1922, published under the title, *The International Jew.* We know that Hitler was strongly influenced by Henry Ford's publications. National Socialist practices were also strongly influenced by American thinking in the eugenic field. US states had eugenic sterilization laws long before Germany and we influenced Germany more than the other way around. The same is true for laws prohibiting marriage and sexual relations between the races, which many states of the US had, long before the Nuremberg Laws of 1935.

—Charles E. Weber

* * * * *

"MAKING HISTORY IN GORKY"

In the very first issue of *The Journal of Historical Review* (Spring 1980, pp. 59-67) there appeared a quite significant article by Udo Walendy under the title, "The Fake Photograph Problem." Included were seven striking examples.

Indeed, any conscientious historian who seeks to get a true picture (both literally and figuratively) of the Second World War must be constantly aware of photographs which have been altered or falsely labeled for propaganda purposes. Even well-known reference works have included examples of this practice, as we plan to discuss in a later issue of the *Bulletin.*

Now the *U.S. News & World Report*, a periodical read by millions of Americans, has published an editorial with the ironical title, "Making History in Gorky" (17 February 1986, p. 74). A striking example of a Communist alteration of a 1944 photograph is included. We urge our readers to have a look at this editorial. □

PARTY TIME HAS ENDED

The Case for Politics Beyond the Party

by Colin Jordan

Reprinted with the author's permission from *National Review*
54 Hindes Road, Harrow, Middlesex, HA1 1SL, England.

WE live in the twilight days of a doomed age. Enveloping us is a sick society, condemned to death in the cosmic cycle of transformation by its inherent inability to overcome its strains and stresses: an old order now exhibiting a myriad manifestations of its advancing disintegration. Yet its final demise may be long delayed, and meanwhile its committed adherents tighten their hold on power, exercised through the veiled force of censorship and indoctrination, the denial of facilities to opponents, and an increasing resort to coercion and suppression.

These conditions specify a life and death struggle for those dedicated to the survival and advancement of Higher Man through a New Order of Aryandom. In such a struggle the prerequisite for effective action is a searching appraisal of ways and means. All practices and procedures must be subjected to an analysis of cost-effectiveness, and retained or rejected accordingly. Against that back-cloth, this article is concerned to show that the day of the political party is over. Its appeal to the masses with leaflets at large, its marches round and round the houses, and all the rest of its routine designed to woo and win the majority vote of the population at an election is hopelessly unproductive.

The political party, whatever its content, and even where nominally anti-democratic, is the organizational product of the mass society called "Democracy", meaning a society which purports to respond to and provide for the Common Man. It was preceded by the overt and avowed rule of minorities, and

Democracy is no less subject to minorities than any other experienced or conjectured society, its only distinction in this respect being that of the modus operandi of its minorities. It is – except when mortally menaced, and thus brought to a departure from normal form – mainly manipulative and masked, as opposed to being mainly and blatantly coercive. This dominance of minorities is to be expected as a fact of life. The rule of the public, apart from minute units of administration, has never existed, and never can and never will exist. Civilization, its management and its finer fruits, has always come not from the Common but the Uncommon Man. To say so in no way detracts from the argument for the just apportionment of its material benefits to the former, however lowly in ability and effort and consequent due. By the term "the masses", as here used, is meant not a material but a mental class, regardless of monetary means, made up of the entirety of sheepish citizenry in its conformity to the status quo ordained and blessed by the media of Democracy.

DEMOCRACY'S CONTROL BOX

The political party came into use in the early days of the development of the mass society, consequent on the increase in communication among the people at large, and the increase in the uniformity of their lives, both resulting from the Industrial Revolution, and this long before the advent of the most modern and most powerful means of moulding the minds of the masses: television. With television today the ruling minorities of Democracy have an instrument of mind control in the centre of virtually every home in the land, ensuring that millions upon millions of beguiled boobs of the cathode-ray tube think the "democratic" way, and thus come to vote for the "democratic" options. The total content of the television box today decides the total result of the ballot box tomorrow.

The party game is thus firmly under the power of the enemy of national and racial resurgence, and indulgence in it by those excluded from television, along with the rest of the mass media, is a waste of time. Even Hitler – who came to power just before his opponents gained this weapon – could not today succeed against and without the magic box. Short of acquiring it for ourselves, or destroying it for the others, there is only one way its all-pervasive, hypnotic, malignant influence can be overcome, and that is through a thorough breakdown in society sufficiently painful to prod the people out of their coma of enslavement.

Created for and concerned with the masses, the Nationalist or National-Socialist party inevitably becomes crippled and corrupted by the exactions

of the involvement. In the delusive pursuit of numbers as the measure of strength, it commits two errors of cardinal severity which guarantee weakness. Firstly, in its desire to attract the Common Man in quantity, it has to set its requirements of membership at a sufficiently low level, so as to offer him the gratification of identification with a supposedly lofty cause on the basis of little, if anything, more than some paltry payment. Having brought him into the fold, instead of just taking the collecting box to him on the outside, and with his contribution clearly proving insufficient to enable desirable progress, there follows a constant striving to try and coax him into doing more, which is the folly of trying to make a political activist out of a being whose nature prohibits it. Thus the role of the political party runs counter to that iron law of humanity which decrees that political activists are and always will be a tiny minority, most productive on their own, and that the rest of mankind is and always will be of the nature of political bystanders.

In consequence, while necessarily starting out as a nucleus of political activists, the party soon ends up dissipating the capacity of its activists because of their attachment to the others. Because of this attachment an endless effort ensues to try and keep the recruited men of the masses content with their membership. Activities to this precise end have to be arranged all over the country, costly in time and money, including all the travelling back and forth by all concerned, primarily of benefit to the petrol companies, the coach companies, and British Railways. Beyond this, to a considerable extent the party tends to degenerate into as much a party of fun and games as anything else, greatly occupied with the posturing and pretending, the babbling and boozing of the bulk of its members.

PITFALLS OF THE PARTY GAME

The second great error of the party is to set its bounds of belief so wide in pursuit of numbers that it achieves thereby not a greater strength but a lesser one through the disunity this spells. The amalgamation of numbers without a fusion of minds is but a congregation of bodies doomed to discord and disruption, because it is only the semblance and not the substance of unity, which always depends on a clear predominance of common belief. With its arms thrown open too widely in welcome, the party, in the width of its policy, takes in differences too large to digest. Along with the positive protagonists of ideological disagreement, it attracts a swamping influx of little people – little in the limitations of their mind, vision and spirit – saturated with all the superficial perceptions and shallow sentiments of Democracy; people who fancy a spare-time hobby of rebellious radicalism, albeit shackled with the mental fetters of Democracy's notions of "respectability" and "moderation", and thus incapable of dangling more than a couple of toes in the cauldron of revolutionary thought and action.

With the fatal combination of low requirements of membership and wide bounds of policy, the political party cannot do other than present a feeble spectacle of the tail wagging the dog. Any complete computation of the cost-effectiveness of this party game, namely what is actually gained from all the relatively inactive but disproportionately vociferous recruits in this forlorn hunt for mass membership, in return for all the constant effort to contain them, condemns the practice completely.

It is said that every little bit helps. So it does, providing and only providing it does not cost as much or more to obtain than it is worth; and providing it is recognized that little bits will never bring victory in a mighty struggle, even when much multiplied. Otherwise, we commit the folly of subscribing to the egalitarian vanity that little is lovely. To do so is to create a slough of frustration wherein the active few are nullified and discouraged by having to carry on their back the burden of the relatively inactive many all around them. The issue here is not for one moment that the little bits of help from the public at large should be scorned and disregarded, but that they can and should be gathered on the outside by the political activists, segregated as a task force; and do not need to be and should not therefore be sought through common membership of one and the same organization as happens with a political party.

BALLOT BOX FUTILITY

The very raison d'etre of a political party is to appeal sufficiently to the masses so as to obtain sufficient votes in elections as to attain state power, and thus to form a government of the country. Nationalist parties have been operating for decades to this end, and yet have failed to obtain or even come near to obtaining a single seat in Parliament, let alone a necessary majority in Parliament, meaning hundreds of seats. While during those decades the plight of our race and nation has worsened and worsened, such parties have come no nearer success.

Some seek to account for this obvious failure to become sufficiently known and acceptable to the masses as a failure to trim policy sufficiently for this political market, including a failure to avoid the stigma of "nazi" and "extremist". Their remedy is to convert themselves that much more to the masses, instead of seeking to convert the masses to them, thus seeking to compete with the established parties on their own ground by coming closer to them, while still lacking all the advantages of infrastructure which those orthodox parties possess. Such people, priding themselves on their astuteness, perpetrate the absurdity of abandoning the capacity to reform in pursuit of the opportunity to reform.

In deep privacy and with a crafty wink, some will confide that their contortions are only window-dressing, and that when in power they will show their true colours. Their true colours, apparent enough already.

amount to constitutional weakness. Such are the workings of such frailty that, giving way to it now, come the pay-off they would never have the strength to transcend it. The smears they fear and vainly attempt to distance themselves from are but the concomitant of all adequate proposals for national and racial resurgence, avoidable only by a shameful procedure of self-sterilization.

Others of sterner stuff concede that electoral success is out of reach, but argue that electioneering is nevertheless justified for the sake of the resulting publicity and recruitment. However, to prove their point they need to show, and fail to show, that the gain in whatever quantity and quality of support resulting from such electioneering at least equals, if not exceeds, the gain to be achieved through an equal expenditure of time and money in other ways. One thing such electioneering certainly does not achieve is that manifestation which more than that of intellect and ideals moves the masses – the manifestation of strength – for it almost always results in a miserable manifestation of weakness.

Our misrulers, secure in their mastery of the media and thereby the minds of the electorate, are comparatively content – if they cannot dispel or deter all resistance – to let Democracy's dissidents expend themselves in the attrition of the party game they have devised and dominate. They are confident that, if by some fluke, these non-conformists did happen to become a real threat, they could increase the array of existing impediments to the extent of a ban in all but name. Democracy's deceit is all the time to proclaim to its spellbound public the prevalence of freedom, while preventing its exercise by a combination of contrivances. In this conspiracy of suppression the current revision of the Public Order Act is intended to turn the screw that much tighter on any Nationalist or National-Socialist party as almost to paralyse it. Even if a veritable miracle happened, and such a party did gain a majority of votes, can you believe that Democracy's masters, faced with elimination, would accept the verdict of the ballot box, and meekly hand over control? A naked struggle would still ensue. It is thus not some option for us, but an ultimate necessity in any eventuality.

ROLE OF THE TASK FORCE

The corollary of all this is the conclusion that, in so far as the support of the masses is needed in one form or another for the attainment of state power in one way or another, this can only be obtained through a breakdown of the society of the old order so substantial as to galvanize the docile slaves of the silver screen into rejection of their enslavers.

Thus today, in place of political parties fantasizing about the mobilization of the mesmerized masses, we need to adopt and develop the conception of the task force or elite organization of activists engaging only in cost-

effective activities to undermine the fraudulent and disastrous system of Democracy in the conviction that through the high quality of its personnel and their operations an effect can be achieved out of all proportion to the numbers and the cost, and far greater than the ability of parties.

For such the prerequisite is the realization that the gravity and urgency of the struggle makes it tantamount to a war, and that the ubiquity of the menace makes that war a war on all the fronts of life, and thus a total war. Thus for this spearhead of the struggle politics becomes a whole way of life, not just the fragmentary involvement of the party. One joins the latter with a signature and a subscription. One becomes part of the former by living the cause as a worker and fighter. It follows from this outlook of the vanguard for victory that a high standard of political education, systematic training for present activities, and far-sighted preparation for the future culmination of breakdown is imperative.

Whereas parties are concerned to talk about the betterment of things after an electoral triumph, the task force is concerned to practise the better life as much as possible now in anticipation of the future formation of government. Hence it is concerned shrewdly to survey and assess the extent to which, even today, the new can be practised within the frontiers of the old, and thus to that limited but nevertheless substantial extent society can be here and now transformed from within. This means not only the daily code of living of the isolated individual, but also the coalescence of individuals in residential communities, providing a microcosm of the New Order; or, failing that, business ventures and other functional projects; remembering that, as a side effect, the finest of propaganda is that provided by an example in practice.

STUDY OF POWER

Such a survey reveals that there is a vast territory of life not subject to either the effective or the attempted control of the enemy. State power is the aim of the party, but beyond that destination lies the introduction of new ways in respect of which coercion has its acute limitations and persuasion its much greater place. Power is but a means to an end which lies in practice, and practice even now within the state of the enemy is a victorious exercise of power. Within you, given the will and the way as one stepping forth in separation from the masses, lies the potentiality of power in plenty.

Power thus needs to be finely analysed as a scientific study, whereby all its various forms and levels become properly distinguished, and open to pursuit, not merely those of local and national government. Thereby not only is the establishment of a special settlement, or the coming together of fellow activists in a density of residential proximity, seen as a sizeable seizure of power, but so too is an act of infiltration by an individual into a position of influence whereby he or she can substantially promote an

aspect of our creed detached from an off-putting identification with a total parcel of policy.

An example of a functional project lies in the field of education, where at present in the generality of schooling there is not only an appalling failure to impart the vital knowledge of Race and true History, and to encourage strong and wholesome character with its appreciation of the need for discipline and its sense of service to the folk community; but there is also an intensive corruption by the multi-racialist and Marxist teachers who predominate in the profession today, resulting in a generation alienated from our folk, and in character either soft and spineless or nihilistic and vicious. Thus one of the tasks of the task force should be to develop its own schooling and out-of-school training for its children.

All such implantations of the new within the realm of the old order is some contribution to its breakdown, but, beyond this, there are ways galore directly to damage the enemy's apparatus of power, if one makes a study of it. A spanner in the works and sugar in the petrol tank of Democracy goes more to bring about its breakdown than battling for the ballot box.

Another speciality open to an elite are daring and dramatizing deeds of propaganda, whereby a well-trained few with a wealth of imagination but little cost can register a strong impact on the masses – whose psyche responds to boldness – useful now in stimulating and focussing discontent, and useful for the future by establishing now a record of leadership in resistance. In this context, when for example one contemplates the hundreds of thousands of man-hours which have gone into distributing party leaflets which nevertheless have reached but a fraction of the population, and doing so commanded but a tiny response, can it be denied that a far smaller and cheaper effort by the right sort of people could have achieved a far greater and more attentive audience through the transmitters of clandestine radio?

For obvious reasons one cannot here go into and must leave to the fertile imagination the wide range of political warfare open essentially to the select few operating on lines comparable to the special units of Otto Skorzeny. This is essentially the domain of the professional soldier of politics with no room for the dilettante or the juvenile desperado. He, and not the party politician or party member will be the one needed and decisive when the breakdown fully arrives, and the naked struggle for state power follows.

Obviously a task force in all its various divisions is not something for inauguration and recruitment in the same fashion as a party. Instead it calls for private and personal contact whereby there is ample and prior opportunity to size up a person as both thoroughly genuine and really suitable beyond this before any approach is made and any invitation to

participate is subsequently extended. A strict separation of the personnel of the overt from those of the underground activities is absolutely essential; and with the latter, furthermore, a separation of its personnel within cells is imperative.

As things are now, our cause is vitiated by the dead end politics of the party, a proven failure as an instrument of struggle. Let us face up to this, break free from the related fetters of thinking, and forthwith replace it with a task force!

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00–3/$18.00–10/$55.00
100/$450.00–1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed–or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

AMERICA'S DECLINE

by
George E. Pittam

No honest person denies that our nation is in decline but few there are with the courage to admit that the degradation of our institutions and our people is a deliberate and well planned program. Why? Is it because that admission of that fact may require some personal involvement and the risk of retaliation? Do we who were once proud Americans now tremble in abject fear of appearing "controversial?" Is the manhood to take a stand really bad for business? Does opinionless cowardice in a merchant attract patronage of other cowards? If so, does that economic advantage offset the loss of self-respect and patronage of real people?

At a businessmen's coffee and gossip session, a participant, unidentified, of course, was quoted as saying that this writer should criticize only the errors of government, not the governing persons and should give credit for laudible acts. However, he was unable to specify any such act—nor can I. The record is one of unremitting betrayal, deceit, subversion, and the ever increasing strangulation by unlawful laws, rules, edicts, decrees, regulations, and assumption of powers never granted.

In our government-regulated schools, history books do not tell our students how our President and his associates tricked us into the slaughter of World War One, of the machinations and criminality employed to shackle us with the income tax, and the Federal Reserve that is not "federal" but a private industry gorged with our tax revenue; or that Franklin D. Roosevelt and his sleazy cohorts deliberately sacrificed the lives of thousands of American sailors at Pearl Harbor to get us into World War Two—through the back door. They don't tell us that we fought the Korean War under management of the United Nations, that it was carefully managed to assure our defeat, or that General McArthur was relieved of his command, and censured for trying to win, by "our" President, the pip-squeak Harry Truman. They don't inform our children of our government's long continuing

connivance to ensure the survival of Communism, which it pretends to oppose, or that Communism is an invention of Jewish conspirators as the militant arm of Zionism; that in 1917, the government of Russia was overthrown by Marxist Khazar Jews, headed by Lenin; that the shock troops were from New York, or that the carnage was initially financed by New York Jews.

Our sons and daughters are not supposed to know that Communist Castro was praised and encouraged to take over the government of Cuba, or that our Coast Guard patrolled the waters between Cuba and the U.S. to prevent exiled Cubans from overthrowing his regime before it was firmly established, or that thousands of those brave refugees were trained, outfitted, and controlled by our C.I.A. for what they confidently believed was a U.S. supported attempt to reclaim their homeland, then brutally abandoned at the Bay of Pigs, to be slaughtered by Castro's troops.

Then, I guess it's up to us who are not in slavish fear of ostracism by inferiors to tell them of our government's non-interference with Soviet arms installations in the Carribean; of the undermining of the anti-Communist president of Nicaragua to pave the way for Marxist take-over; the giving of our Panama Canal to Communist ownership, together with millions of our tax dollars to pay off their debt to the international bankers. All of these facts, and much more, must be related to those we brought into this world if our nation is to survive.

By deliberate connivance with Mexican opportunists, that nation is nearly driven into bankruptcy by billions in loans which they can never repay and by boycotting their petroleum products. Now, we have another enemy right on our doorstep, potentially Communist. By bribes, threats, foreign "aid," and outright military assault, our politicians corrupt and connive to build or destroy every nation on earth.

A member of the U.S. Embassy in the Dominican Republic confessed to me that he had assisted in the planning of President Trujillo's murder on orders from our State Department to be carried out by our C.I.A. Asked if he was aware that Trujillo was removed in order that a ruler more favorable to the Communist cause could be installed, his answer was, "Yes, I knew, but I was only following orders." And we hung many German soldiers for "following orders." And still, more than forty years later, we have a federal bureau established for the specific purpose of tracking still more Germans, among the most humane

of all people, for mythical persecution of, and on evidence supplied by, the most heinous creatures on earth. Right now, the director of the Wiesenthal Center for Holocaust Studies, that murderous organism that perpetuates the hoax of the six million exterminated Jews, subsidized by taxation of Americans, is offering a reward of $100,000 for the kidnapping of Belgian SS General Leon Degrelle, residing in Spain. No evidence is even claimed that the General persecuted or killed any Jews, only that he "poisoned the minds of youth" against the Soviets and Jews. And Elie Wiesel, who stated "I identify with Israel—period. I support Israel—period," is presented with one of our nation's highest awards by our current lackey president, as did, posthumously, Harry Truman, the beast who ordered the brutal slaughter and searing of whole Japanese cities to test our new bomb, even while the Japanese government was begging to surrender, and who ordered General Marshall to cut off supplies to our ally, the Nationalist government of China, to effect the take-over by Mao tse Tung's Communists.

Neighboring Canada, a subscriber to the Genocide Treaty, has recently imprisoned two of its citizens for distributing "hate literature" which casts doubt on the validity of Jewish holocaust claims. And with the Senate approval of the Genocide pact, already endorsed by our puppet President, we American citizens may very soon be similarly persecuted, with the added peril of shipment to a foreign country for trial and imprisonment, or execution.

You parent, are you going to continue to submit your sons and daughters to miseducation under direction of the National Education Association, or will your inate courage and compassion overcome your fear? Friends, neighbors—what is the value of what remains of your lives? Is it worth humiliation, sacrifice of the lives and freedom of your families and friends, of your own self-respect? I want to live, too, but not in servitude and not with contempt for myself. An example of craven, cowardly selfishness was exhibited by the sheriff of a large and populous county. After thorough identification, remotely controlled steel doors clanged open and I was admitted to his inner office where he said to me: "Yes, I know all this and it's coming, but do you think it will be within our time?" And an Air Force General, after agreeing with all my analyses and predictions, declined even the smallest suggested action and stated: "How do you think I got these stars? It certainly wasn't by resisting policy."

It doesn't have to be this way. Some used to say that when

their pocketbooks were empty, people would react, but that reaction has mostly been in the form of application for government welfare. Remedial action will not come from the merely hungry, but from men and women of principle. We have these men and women. Aloof from the vulgar, simpering dregs are an ever increasing number of real Americans, ashamed of their country but with what it takes to rebuild it, and, somewhere, there is leadership that will make it happen. Our enemies know that, too. Therefore, the drive for the point of no return. Probably the most important element of that drive is gun registration and confiscation. Main efforts have been stalled because of fear of enforcement failure and precipitation of revolt, but the threat is far from diminished. Probably, the most vital item on our preparedness agenda is assurance of enforcement failure.

American arms, ostensibly to aid those who resist Marxist take-over of Central American states, will be abandoned to the Communist conquerors, as will be the resisters, exactly as was done in Vietnam, where a line was drawn across the country from East to West (as in Korea) and it was decreed that those to the South were good guys, those in the North, bad. Then we imposed our military after their president was murdered to overcome resistance to our "help" and restricted the fighting to the territory of the "good guys," killing more of them than the supposed enemy. Then, leaving hatred, wanton destruction of native lives and coutryside, and 50,000 dead Americans, "our" government abandoned the people and billions in sophisticated arms so that conquering hordes could continue the massacre and extend dominion to neighboring states.

Steadily, we are becoming the most hated nation on earth. Reversing the Monroe Doctrine which promised protection to all of the Americas from foreign exploitatioon, our tormentors not only allow Communist occupation of neighboring Latin territory, but actually assist Britain in her war with Argentina and with the installation of a new president favorable to the Zionist/Communist cause.

A look at a map of the world will reveal how near is fruition of the scheme for world domination. With the fall of Vietnam, Cambodia, and Laos, engineered by our administration; the promised abandonment of Taiwan by the United States and Britain's ceding of Hong Kong to Red China; desertion of tortured Afghans; the accomplished double-cross of President Marcos of the Philippines; the joint U.S. Soviet/Israeli campaign to over-

come Iran; our military pact with Israel for their annexation of all Arab lands and riches; then the intense campaign to deliver South Africa to Russian dominated savages, will virtually complete Zionist/Communist control of all of Asia, Africa, and the lion's share of Europe and practical control of all inter-ocean water transportation of the world.

"Our aim is to gain control of the two great treasure houses upon which the West depends—the energy treasure house of the Persian Gulf, and the mineral treasure house of Central and Southern Africa." —Leonid Brezhnev, 1973. Our national administration, our congress, and our news media and television, all Zionist-controlled, are doing their very best to bring that about.

And here at home? Lenin said that he could capture any nation by the moral destruction of just one generation. Thank God, we still have many young men and women with very high standards—and they tower conspicuously over their contemporaries. But drug and alcohol abuse, vulgarity, vicious crime, preoccupation with rock "music" and disgusting rock "artists," weird religions, even Devil worship, is nearly commonplace. And who is at fault? Is it the kids, themselves? Did they invent depravity or were they cleverly indoctrinated? None are blameless for their actions, but it has been reported that eighty to ninety percent of violently criminal juveniles are from divorced parents. In most homes, juveniles are unprotected from the incessant bombardment of trashy movies, television, and misleading news media, virtually all adult Jewish-controlled. Propagandists treat even the most disgusting of all—homosexuality, as simply an alternate lifestyle. There is even sizeable effort, supported by members of congress, to enact legislation prohibiting expulsion of homesexual teachers.

Efforts to find a cure and preventive vaccine for "AIDS," a disease confined, initally, to the homosexual community, and still very nearly so, is treated as a national emergency, under threat by these disgusting perverts to contaminate blood banks—which they have done with impunity. No mention of this blackmail is made in the controlled press, and if any legislator or other influential person has so much as suggested that homosexuals be persecuted for this heinous act of premeditated murder, that news is blacked out. And Ronald Reagan telephoned his compassion to his queer friend afflicted with AIDS. Unthinking adults, by their example, promote verbal expressions closely associated with the proclivities of these most vile of all

creatures.

Loudly and selectively, government and news media spokesmen condemn "terrorism." All Israeli murderous forays are labeled "retaliatory" or "preventive strikes." Our troops, invading aircraft, and bombarding battleships are "peace-keeping forces." Israel's savage mercenary bands in Lebanon are "Christian militia," nearly all of whom are Jews, some U.S. citizens. As reported in *American Sunbeam* and elsewhere, Israel's Mossad agents operate freely in the United States, with F.B.I. credentials. And, as reported in a national publication, Ronald Reagan ordered the deletion of any reference to Jewish terrorist acts in an F.B.I. report of terrorism.

Saudi Arabia's former king publicly announced that he had knowledge of secret U.S./Soviet/Israeli plans for take-over of the Middle East. Shortly thereafter, he was murdered.

Israeli Chief of Staff made, and later discreetly retracted, the statement that the purpose of the U.S./Israeli pact is to prepare Israel for confrontation with Arab neighbors, not Russia. And Kissinger stated that the U.S. government is covertly working against an overall settlement in the Middle East in order to prevent emergence of Arab unity which might eclipse the power of Israel.

And what of Britain, that staunch ally of two world wars that effected the slaughter and maiming of millions in the prime of life and established the vile gangdom of Israel? The victors in those wars certainly were not the dead, the crippled, or their parents who sacrificed them. Clearly, the winners have been international Capitalism, Communism, and Zionism. "The international system demands war, huge debts, the right to manufacture money, and an income tax to collect the interest. These internationalists see nations as mere objects for plunder, national politics as a business expense, and they value the human being as nothing more than capital goods. In spite of all our wars to end the threat of Communism, without the vast help from Western capitalism, the slave system of Communism would have dissolved long ago. But, of course, that would have meant the end for internationalists." — Quoted from *The Internationalist.*

And what of Britain, now? Is there progress toward just and equitable peace under Margaret Thatcher? According to the *South African Observer*, Thatcher has appointed Jews to all key posts in her government and she is chairperson of the North London Branch of "Conservative Friends of Israel."

Henry Kissinger, foreign born Jew, companion to presidents, former Secretary of State and National Security Advisor, was identified as a Soviet agent by an anti-Communist who infiltrated the Polish Communist intelligence organization. Firmly entrenched Communist networks in various nations were not only uncovered by this proven reliable informant but the individuals were arrested, tried, and convicted. In the United States no action was taken, and this evil genius not only is still very much active in governmental affairs, his proteges, Shultz and McFarland, occupy two of the most vital positions in the Reagan Cabinet. Kissinger's insidious influence knows no bounds. According to the most revealing book, *The World Order*, by Eustace Mullins, Lord Covington, British ex-Foreign Minister and now partner in Kissinger & Associates, with offices very near the White House, was recently appointed head of NATO. Lord Covington is related to the Rothschilds by marriage and frequently conferred with Lionel Rothschild.

You say, if there is secret collusion between U.S., Soviet, and Israeli governments, why the desperate arms race and the frantic efforts apparently put forth for the most recent Summit Conference? Surely, by now, we can all recognize a stage play. Surely, too, we are aware of the billions upon billions squandered each and every year on armaments. Who reaps the profits? Not just the manufacturers and the hundreds of agencies, middlemen, and congressmen, administration officials and cohorts who provide the funds, but the international bankers who finance both sides in all our wars with manufactured money and reap astronomical wealth from the ever more oppressive taxation to pay the interest.

And let's not forget the foreign "aid" which supplies funds (our funds) to purchase more arms for antagonists, real and simulated. This year, direct gifts to Israel alone total FOUR BILLION, this, in addition to doles from the World Bank, reparations from West Germany, tax exempt gifts from American Jews and U.S. foundations, and sales of Israeli bonds, also tax exempt. The added profits from the resale of our gifted arms to other Marxist countries and the countless other acts of secret benevolence constitute an endless flood of financial lifeblood of Americans and hapless Germans. In 1979 alone, America's known gift to Israel was in the amount of $10,000 per family of four. Actual totals, today, are closely guarded secrets.

Probably the greatest single propaganda outlet in the United States for Israel is the so-called "religious community," particularly segments which emphasize the supposed promises of God contained in the "Old Testament." Of course, there are many churches and church goers doing their sincere best to study out the Scriptures and separate truth from fiction but you "Judaeo-Christians" in particular—you fools! You who pretend to be guided by the words of Jesus. You piously fold your hands and affably murmer "amen" when your preacher quotes from the books of Moses, that mixture of bits of truth, of righteous admonition, and sacriligious contradictions designed to confuse and to create paralyzing fear of "God's Chosen," that gang of marauding pagans who called themselves "Israelites" and selected by God to rule over all others of his creation. "But, oh dear," you say, "didn't God—or was it Jerry Falwell who said, 'I will bless those who bless thee and curse those who curse thee'? Didn't he mean present-day Jews as well as their ancestors and are they not simply reclaiming the loot that God gave them just a few thousand years ago?"

Whatever you mental paralytics believe about the authenticity of such quotations from the "Old Testament," surely you are sufficiently alive to know that the great majority of those who rule Israel, Russia, and, behind the scenes, the United States, are descended from Khazars of Russia who were converted to the Babylonian "religion" by decree of their monarch. These are the same breed of vile terrorists who tortured and murdered millions in the take-over and consolidation of rulership of Russia. To confuse gullible rabble, the Communist government poses as the atheist enemy while others of their association masquerade as religious zealots. Surely, every literate person is aware of these facts.

Is it any wonder that our children search out new religions? If this is Christianity, what's so bad about the cult of Bhagwan Rajneesh with his forty Rolls Royces, or the Church of Satan, for that matter? The degenerates of the latter group appear to be no more murderous than the tribes of Israel who, under orders from Moses and Joshua, his successor, according to the "Old Testament," murdered every inhabitant, excepting virgins, of territory they wished to acquire, and divided the cattle, the riches, and the virgins between them according to tribal status.

And now, back to reality. Even as we try to struggle out of the monumental problems created by war, some are beating the drums for new and better wars to solve our problems. We, "heroes" of recent carnage to advance the Zionist/Communist onslaught, so near its final accomplishment—shall we now cower

and hide our faces from our sons and grandsons and docilely surrender them, to be slaughtered and dismembered in yet another holocaust, this time a real one, finalizing the dreams of a one-world empire ruled over by the most brutal of the world's inhabitants?

You abandoned sons, will you submit or are you, in spite of all-out efforts to degrade and destroy your manhood, better men than your fathers? You can submit and die, or you can rebel—and wars of conquest will cease. And you can reclaim this land which is yours.

Gordon Kahl was murdered because he was becoming effective in enlightening intended cannon fodder of the next war, proof that the final solution is in your hands. □

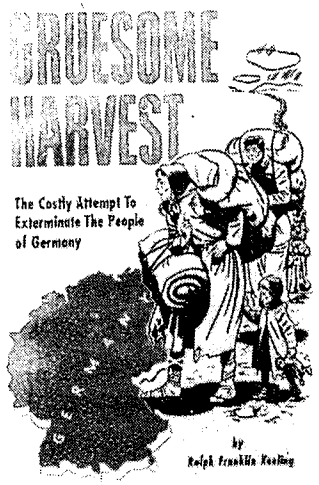

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

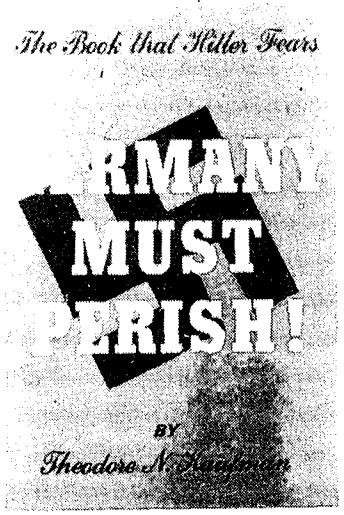

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

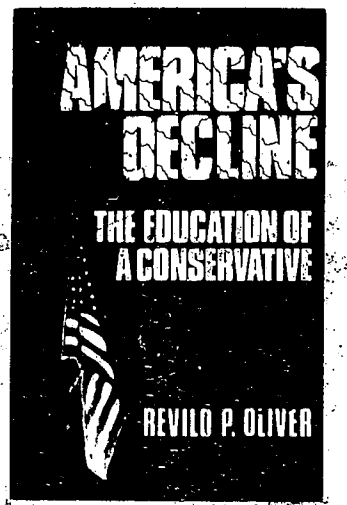

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

PARTY TIME IS OVER

Colin Jordan
page 44

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Geological Disinformation, page 1; Amelie Earhart, page 4; Alas, Poor Yorick, page 9; Brothers Under the Skin, page 14; The Frog-Men, page 18. Another Victim, by Jim Taylor, page 21. Thaddeus and Lydia, page 27. The "Committee" and WW II, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 32. America's Decline, by George E. Pittam, page 52.

VOL. 13 — NO. 12 AUGUST 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

GEOLOGICAL DISINFORMATION

A friend has sent me a page from the March 1986 issue of a periodical called *Retirement Life.* I hope—I most earnestly hope that what is said in the article is not true, but I am so pessimistic about the present state of our demoralized and decaying civilization that I have misgivings.

According to the article, "Dr. Daniel J. Stanley and Harrison Sheng of the National Museum in a report to the Geological Society of America" said that "there is scientific evidence that what is related in *Exodus* [i.e., the tale in the Jew Book] did indeed happen." The article does not tell us what was done by the members of the Geological Society when they heard the report, so I cannot tell you whether they laughed uproariously or staggered out to the bar for a double Scotch to make sure they were sober.

The "scientific evidence," according to the journalist, is an event that occurred around 1475 B.C. and has interested archaeologists, especially since 1967, when S. Marinatos began publishing reports of his excavations on the island that was known as Thera in Classical times and is now called Santorin. (The reports, written in respectable Modern Greek, appeared in an annual publication of which I translate the title as "Proceedings of the Athenian Archaeological Society.") Marinatos dug his way through fifty feet of solidified lava and uncovered the remarkable, archaeologically sensational, remains of a once prosperous city, which had elegant private homes of three-storeys, their walls adorned with frescoes of considerable artistic merit, and large and well-built public buildings—a city that was overwhelmed by a volcanic eruption c. 1475 B.C. I shall not digress to a discussion of that city's place in the history of the Minoan and Mycenaean cultures, particularly since the last work by Marinatos that I have read is the second

edition of his *Kreta, Thera und das mykenische Hellas* (München, Hirmer, 1973) and I have not found time to read the numerous later studies.

The buildings of the city were largely preserved by the volcanic ash and lava that covered and protected them before the island was blown apart by one of the most violent seismic explosions in historical times. More than half of the island was pulverized by the final, explosive eruption, which Rhys Carpenter, in his *Discontinuity in Greek Civilisation* (Cambridge Press, 1966) estimates as at least twice as great as the famous explosion of Krakatoa in 1883. The explosion undoubtedly shook the island of Crete, some seventy miles away, ruining at least some buildings, and darkening the skies with volcanic dust, which, if the wind was northerly, may have fallen so thickly as to destroy harvests and produce a general dislocation of society. So violent an explosion was probably felt in Egypt, and, if the prevailing winds were right, may have obscured the sun and the heavens for days. And, as Carpenter proved, the great eruption and the destruction of the city on Thera was the primary source of the legend of Atlantis.

All this is a matter of common knowledge. What *Retirement Life* imputes to Dr. Stanley and his colleague—I hope libellously—is a claim that "the volcanic eruption...on Santorin...set a tidal wave in motion that could have caused a parting of the waters so that the Hebrew people could continue unharmed...toward the Promised Land"! Now anyone who has ever seen a map of the world knows that no tidal wave in the Mediterranean could have reached the gulf between Egypt and Arabia without rolling right over Egypt and totally obliterating its inhabitants. And no volcanic shock at Thera could have so greatly disturbed the waters of the Sinus Arabicus as to produce tidal waves of the size supposed in the nonsense I have just quoted. Let us be charitable and assume that what Dr. Stanley told the journalist was that the shock of the volcanic explosion on Thera could have set off in or near the Arabian Gulf a sub-pelagian earthquake or other seismic movement sufficient to produce tidal waves of the kind now called a tsunami. That is a bare possibility and would save Dr. Stanley from being thought to have spouted incoherent drivel. But even that concession will not save the proposition from absurdity.

As everyone knows, the tale in the part of the Jew Book called *Exodus* (which, in all probability, was composed in its present form around 440 B.C. or later) says that when a horde

of Kikes fled from Egypt with their load of stolen goods, their accomplice up in the clouds facilitated their escape from the Egyptian owners of the property by parting the waters between Egypt and Arabia to permit his bandits to walk over the bottom of the sea, and then released the waters from his magic spell to drown the pursuing Egyptians and teach the world what happens to people who don't like to be plundered by the parasites with which it pleased old Yahweh to afflict civilized mankind. (The body of water in question must, of course, be what was known in Antiquity as the Sinus Arabicus, now the Arabian Gulf, but the Christians who concocted the tall tales in the "New Testament" were so ignorant that they called it (in Greek) "The Red Sea," and in Mediaeval times and later, when Europeans still imagined that the story-book was historical, that term was used in geography with the meaning the Christian scribblers had given it. In Antiquity, Mare Erythraeum ("Red Sea") was the designation of the upper part of what is now the Indian Ocean, and while it is true that the Arabian Gulf is an arm of that ocean, just as the Gulf of California is an arm of the Pacific Ocean, no one would say, except as a joke, that by going from Sonora to Baja California he had crossed the Pacific.)

A tsunami in the comparatively shallow waters of a narrow gulf is extremely unlikely and I cannot recall having ever heard of one, but assuming that one did occur and that it exposed the floor of the sea, that would not have helped the Sheenies in the story, who were trying to escape from Egypt with their loot. In the first place, their feet and the feet of their pack animals would have been bogged down in the mire of the freshly exposed sea bottom. And in the second place, if the waters did recede and expose the bottom, a tidal wave of equal force would have returned long before the marauders could have traveled the distance from one side of the gulf to the other, even on dry land. The returning wave would have overwhelmed the fleeing Yids and would have delivered the world from a terrible affliction.

In short, the phenomenon postulated by the attempt to make the foolish tale in *Exodus* seem plausible is a geological impossibility, as everyone who has even a smattering of geology well knows. The "scientific evidence" mentioned by the journalist is just a crude hoax. Its purpose is obvious: to help the holy men in their confidence game by pretending that "the scientific world is divided" over something about which there can be no rational doubt.

We are told, furthermore, that some dervishes reject the so-called "scientists' " explanation of the "miracle" and insist old Yahweh did it all by himself, just as he gave his pet bandits time to kill more Semites by ordering the Sun to stop his chariot over a town in Palestine. Other shamans favor a compromise between their religion and "Science": they say that the vicious old Jew up in the clouds made the volcano on Thera erupt and destroy thousands of civilized men just to help his pack of thieves escape from Egypt. What has happened is that archaeological evidence has been unscrupulously used to concoct a hoax that will help the salvation-peddlers by distracting their victims' attention from the one obivous and indubitable fact: the tale in the Jew Book is sheer poppycock and nothing of that sort ever happpened or could have happened. Jews may find in the tale some symbolical value that pleases their racial psyche, but to a rational Aryan it is just a repellently immoral and ugly myth.

AMELIA EARHART

In a Postscript, "When the Twain Do Meet," in *Liberty Bell*, December 1984, I summarized the evidence presented by Vincent Loomis in his recent book, *Amelia Earhart, the Final Story*, and drew certain conclusions from it. Mr. Philip Roddy, of Salem, Oregon, (who permits me to use his name) dissented from my conclusions and directed me to a book published twenty years ago, Fred Goerner's *The Search for Amelia Earhart* (New York, Doubleday, 1966), which Loomis mentions only *obiter* and slightingly, dismissing it together with books that were the product of either brain fever or the cynical greed of publishers and their scribbling accomplices, such as one that reported the discovery of Amelia Earhart Putnam and her companion on the flight, Frederick Noonan, living under assumed names in New Jersey in 1970. Loomis was certainly disingenuous and too cavalier in thus depreciating Goerner's investigations, from which his own evidently started.

Mr. Roddy suggests that Loomis's book is a "cover-up," designed to bury Goerner's work. If I hesitate to express an opinion, that is the fault of Mr. Loomis or, perhaps, of his journalistic assistant or even of his publisher's editors. They seem not to have been aware of the nature of evidence and proof.

There is no disagreement between the two books regarding

the basic facts. In July 1937, Mrs. Putnam and Mr. Noonan, on a flight from New Guinea to Howland Island in the mid-Pacific, made a crash landing near the shore of Mili, an atoll in the Marshall Islands. They were arrested by the Japanese and taken to Saipan, where Noonan was executed and the lady was held captive until she died, presumably of a tropical disease. The Japanese falsely claimed they had conducted an intensive search for the missing aviators and found no trace of them.

The sharp disagreement is over the intentions of the famous aviatrix when she took off from New Guinea. Loomis tells us that she was only trying to complete her flight around the world and had to make an emergency landing at Mili (which she supposed to be one of the Gilbert Islands, a British possession) through an error in navigation. Goerner reached the conclusion that the aviators were acting as intelligence agents and flew over the islands the Japanese were surreptitiously fortifying, especially their huge naval base on Truk, to observe what the Japanese had accomplished. Although that was not espionage in the strict sense of the word, it did give the Orientals an excuse for treating Mrs. Putnam and Noonan as spies. And Goerner could point to the fate of an American spy, Colonel Earl H. Ellis, who reached the Caroline and Marshall Islands, disguised as a trader. The Japanese, who are a polite people, blandly permitted him to die of disease, the disease being a suitable poison, and professed regret that the trader had succumbed to the hazards of a tropical climate.

The entire dispute between Goerner and Loomis can be decided, at least provisionally and perhaps definitively, by just one simple fact, which could be ascertained by anyone who is willing to go to Washington and spend an hour or two there. I shall return to that crucial point in a moment, but in the meantime there are several ancillary points that may be noticed for what they tell us about the methods of the two authors.

In *Liberty Bell*, I thought it sufficient to say that Amelia Earhart reached Mili as a result of "a gross but *not* inexplicable error in navigation (presumably Noonan's)." Given the issue between the two books, I shall have to amplify that statement, regretting any distress that may be caused to persons now living. Whichever thesis about the purpose of the flight is accepted, it is quite clear that the responsibility for its failure and her consequent death rests squarely on Noonan.

He was the aviatrix's navigator, charged with determining her position both by celestial navigation and by such radio assistance

as was then available, and he must also have been her radio operator.[1] The lady was a pilot, and on a long and difficult flight over a pathless ocean in variable weather she could not have done that work herself. She reposed, perhaps against her better judgement, great confidence in Noonan, and once, when offered good advice by an expert, she replied tartly, "I've got a navigator to tell me where I am."

Before the start of the circumterrestrial flight, the plane's trailing antenna, requisite for obtaining accurate determinations from directional radio, was discarded, perhaps at Noonan's suggestion, certainly with his approval. That was an act of bravado. But there is much more than that to be credited to him. When I read Loomis, who presents the evidence in full, and again when I read Goerner, who knew part of it, I was astonished that neither author had used the evidence to draw deductions from a significant datum which neither seemed to have noticed. After the plane took off from New Guinea, the only communications from it, even those which came after the aviatrix knew she was lost and was desperately trying to ascertain her position while keeping the plane steady in turbulent air, were spoken by her. And in her hurried requests to the Coast Guard's cutter, the *Itasca*, she evinced an exasperating ignorance of what was required for a radio "fix" and even of the proper radio frequencies in those circumstances. She even seemed to ignore messages to her. That she was distracted by the arduous task of keeping the wind-tossed plane on an even keel is understandable. But did neither author ask himself, Where in Hell was her navigator and radio operator?

Noonan was a noted alcoholic who had professed a wish to overcome his addiction when he was given the honor of accompanying her, but had forgot it long before they reached New Guinea. On the night before Amelia Earhart began her last flight, he, in vulgar parlance, 'hung on a real bender' in the bars. In the morning, he had to be roused from a stupor and helped

1. He did not know either the Morse or the Continental code and so could not have communicated by telegraphy, but he presumably would have listened for relevant communications by radio telephone and have monitored the various frequencies on which telephonic transmissions might be made. As an expert navigator for Pan-American Airlines until he was discharged for habitual inebriation, he presumably was acquainted with all the techniques of aerial navigation then in use, and we cannot suppose that if he had been conscious and rational on the flight, he would not have saved the aviatrix from the blunders she made in communicating with the *Itasca*.

aboard the plane, and there was reason to suppose that the rattling box he clutched to him contained one or more bottles of the juice that gives joy. It is surely obvious why nothing was heard from Noonan during the flight and why Amelia Earhart was so inept and seemingly scatter-brained in her commuications to the *Itasca*. Her navigator was presumably counting the pink elephants that were cavorting so oddly on the wings. She was, in fact, alone.

Had Amelia Earhart had a navigator who was *compos mentis*, she would probably have survived and have enjoyed the glory of great achievement that she coveted, as Nordics do. That is the bitter truth. And it is a melancholy irony that she failed to kick the incorrigible souse out of her plane because she was emotionally involved, not erotically, but because the father whom she had esteemed and protected had also been an alcoholic who had vainly tried to dispense with bottled comfort.

Now this circumstance seriously impairs Goerner's conclusion. If the flight was intended to pass over Truk and other islands and make observations of Japanese installations, those observations would have had to be made by Noonan. The pilot of a plane was (in those days) too busy flying to do more than glance at the ground, and the pilot's position gave vision ahead, not beneath the plane. Only the navigator would have been free to look over the side and observe the ground through binoculars. If Amelia Earhart had been charged with a mission by some branch of American Intelligence, she would have had to abandon it when her companion, the only person who could carry it out, was watching elephants, if he had not attained the alcoholic's Nirvana of total oblivion.

There are other weaknesses in Goerner's case. He naturally makes much of the encouragement given him by Admiral Nimitz, who clearly implied that he disbelieved the then accepted story (that the plane had vanished at sea). It does not follow, however, that the Admiral knew of any attempt at espionage. He need only have been told by someone, in the Navy or Marines, that the aviators had fallen into the hands of the Japanese and had died or been killed in captivity. He may also have heard that their graves on Saipan had been found. (Goerner reports that he found good evidence that the graves had been found by Marines and the skeletal remains removed in a box that could not be located later. Loomis does not consider this point, having evidently neglected to follow up the indications given by Goerner.) Nimitz, in other words, may have

known or suspected only what Goerner did eventually discover on Saipan and Mili.

Goerner also draws logical but unncessary inferences from the curtain of secrecy in Washington and the persistent efforts to frustrate his inquiries and investigations. One need not conclude that the Navy and Marine Corps were concealing attempted espionage, which would not have been anything that called for secrecy after the defeat of Japan. They may have been concealing only something that was shameful, e.g., that they had lost or discarded the bones excavated from the unmarked grave on Saipan. They may possibly have been trying to keep secret that they had known at the time that Mrs. Putnam and Noonan had been captured by the Japanese, but had done nothing to rescue them, either on orders from the State Department or to avoid compromising the source of their information. Or their motive may have been absurdly trivial.

Bureaucrats—and military officers become bureaucrats when they join the chair-borne battalions in Washington—all suffer from an occupational disease, a mania for secrecy that often produces fantastic results. In 1941, there was an effort to keep secret the location and purpose of the Pentagon, which was then under construction, although any foreign agent could have learned the location, size, shape, name, and function of the building by spending thirty-five cents for one of the maps of Washington on general sale. I once heard of a frantic appeal to Counter Intelligence when it was found in some war-time agency that an absurdly trivial fact (I have forgotten exactly what) was known to a girl who was "unauthorized personnel." The face of Counter Intelligence became rubicund when the girl pointed out that she had learned the secret from the Washington newspapers the week before. What is more, a bureaucrat feels that it is an impertinence for anyone to ask about anything his "public relations" men have not told the public. If you asked a bureaucrat the date, his first impulse would be to "classify" the calendar and demand of you a petition in quintuplicate showing your "need to know." If I exaggerate, it is only slightly. A veteran (and therefore cynical) intelligence officer once explained the bureaucrats' mania to me: "It helps the lousy bastards feel important." The obstruction of Goerner's investigations could have been mere habit, but I am inclined to believe that it was a determination to cover up something that could have exposed the Navy or the Marine Corps (justly or unjustly) to adverse criticism. That something

need not be anything that you or I would think important. But we are left with an annoying mystery.

There are flaws in Loomis's argumentation, too. To say that the aviatrix could not have had a mission to observe the Japanese installations because she was a pacifist is absurd. A pacifist could have been eager to expose Japanese "militarism," and everyone knows that pacifists, less intelligent than Mrs. Putnam, are notoriously eager for wars to end wars. To say that she could not have had such a mission because she would have flown over Truk at night is to beg the crucial question, to which I shall now come.

One answer to that question will make Goerner's theory a possibility; the opposite answer will prove Loomis right—but will then raise the secondary question why he neglected such proof.

Goerner asserts (pp. 295f.) that he found in the Historical Office of the Department of State, accessible to anyone, a file which contained a document that showed that "The engines carried by the Lockheed [Amelia Earhart's plane] were not those listed in the publicity releases to the public. Two...military-version engines had been installed.... The new engines gave the plane half as much again power and a cruising speed of 200 or more miles per hour [and hence a maximum speed in excess of 220 miles per hour at 11,000 feet]." If those new engines were in fact installed, Goerner's theory becomes possible, and if the installation was kept strictly secret, the theory becomes plausible as one possible explanation of the secrecy. Now Mr. Lomis has nothing to say about this except (p.81) that the change of engines was "not confirmed." It is hard to refrain from profanity. "Not confirmed" how? by whom? Did Mr. Loomis go to the Historical Office and ascertain that the file mentioned by Mr. Goerner does not, and never did, exist? Or that the file contains no such document? Or that the document is spurious, a forgery or merely a report of an idle rumor? If not, why did he, having read his predecessor's book, shirk his obvious duty? Or did he find evidence that he is trying to suppress? My guess is that he was merely negligent, but he has exposed himself to the grave suspicion of attempted falsification of the historical record, and that serves him right.

ALAS, POOR YORICK!

When I was a youth, before the Suicide of Europe in

1939-45, Oxford tacitly regarded itself as the greatest university in the world. Of course, no Oxonian ever said as much: that would have been a shocking violation of the gentlemanly tradition of modest self-depreciation and besides, why should one talk about what was obvious?

It was not easy to refute that claim. The professors of the University and the dons and fellows of the several colleges formed an aggregate of learning and intellect unsurpassed in the world. Scholastic honors (as distinct from mere residence in a college) conveyed a distinction universally recognized and justly. A man (or woman) who took a First in Greats had received an education far superior to anything available in the United States below the post-graduate level and rarely equalled even there. Graduation from Oxford bestowed a real prestige, especially in the United States. The late Willmoore Kendall, for example, who had four American degrees, was wont to list his academic degrees, not in chronological order as is usual, but in what he (and others) regarded as the ascending order of dignity: A.B., A.M., A.M., Ph.D., A.B. (Oxon.).

Oxford was old, even immemorially old, for its beginnings antedate the earliest extant mention of it in 1133. It was venerable and nobly cherished its multisecular traditions, striving to protect them from erosion. It had, of course, been created and endowed by the Church and pious Christians, and it faithfully maintained the formal ceremonies and sometimes impressive pageantry of an obsolete religion, but from the time of Roger Bacon, who had been viciously but futilely persecuted by a crass and vulgar pope, Oxford, within the limits of what was feasible, prized intellect above faith and became what some of its admirers called a Kingdom of the Mind. Since the various colleges were independent foundations, many of them quite wealthy, only loosely connected by the University, and each was administered, even financially, by its own faculty, Oxford was institutionally and academically complex beyond anything that is even conceivable in the United States. That was part of the reason why it was commonly said when a man had been a fellow or tutor in one of the colleges for ten years, he could then begin to understand Oxford. It was always thought an impertinence for an outsider to pretend that he could, but nevertheless I shall venture to offer a few observations.

Students who held scholarships (and thereby ranked far above 'commoners,' who had been admitted to residence, paid high fees, and normally aspired to nothing more than a Pass)

came from the great Public Schools with an intellectual equipment that was probably equalled in this country only by a few who were privately educated, but that was not the same as intellectual maturity. Americans were often puzzled by the difference. The average undergraduate, even a 'commoner,' had read widely for his age and was socially accomplished, but emotionally he was still boyish, given to "ideals" and madcap enthusiasms. A few cultivated Christian mysticism or aetheticism of the High Church variety or went on to emulate Newman, but most of the undergraduates regarded the religion as a social convention that one observed, just as one wore a gown when outside the walls of one's college; unknowingly, however, many of them retained in their minds the poisonous residue of the primitively egalitarian cult, and, coming from prosperous families and having had no contact with the proletariat, were susceptible to a perverse and illusory sense of guilt for the imperfection of the world.

In the 1930s, among undergraduates, the Liberalism of the Nineteenth Century had withered to a petulent discontent with present reality. They sensed, rather than understood, how much Britain and her Empire had lost in a terrible war that had been fought, not for the rational purpose of conquest, but as a spurious Crusade for claptrap "ideals" and for the glory and profit of contemptible politicians and the predators of finance. The dominant sentiment was pacifistic, and quite a few hotheaded young men took oaths never to fight for King and Country. Many of them, possibly most of them, soon fought, killed, and died for the Jews, but, of course, their oaths had not covered belligerency to content the Holy Race.

Undergraduates in the 1930s were susceptible to the fanaticism of Marx's Reformation of Christianity, an ostensibly irreligious religion. I do not know to what extent the faculty was responsible for the undergraduates' tropism toward the new gospel. Mature scholars at Oxford seemed generally to regard the radicalism of the undergraduates as a harmless ebullience of juvenile energies, comparable to the "rags" that were often amusing, if annoying to the burgess of the town. (Some are remembered. Oxford youths, carrying pickaxes and shovels and dressed as workmen, excavated a trench in the middle of High Street, a crowded thoroughfare, and then retired to count the days until motorists, exasperated by the traffic jams on what was then a trunk highway as well as the city's principal street, would make the municipal council explain why they had torn

up the street. But no later escapade matched the ela' rate hoax in 1912, when undergraduates impersonated the heir of an Indian rajah and his suite, forged credentials, and were received with honor by Admirals who proudly exhibited to the future monarch the power of Britain's latest dreadnaughts.)

There was precedent for dismissing the subversive ideas as innocuous. Within the limits of its statutes and for a margin beyond them, Oxford has always been tolerant of the eccentricities of youngsters trying to assert individuality or intoxicated with "ideals." I have commented *obiter* on some aspects of that tendency in *'Populism' and 'Élitism'* and in *The Uses of Religion* and I hope sometime to discuss the influence of Professor R. G. Collingwood and the involuted metaphysics of Immanuel Kant. (You remember Edgar Allen Poe's remark that he did not understand why the name was spelled with a K). What I have said here is only a kind of background for the observation that before the catastrophe of 1939-45, Oxford was able to maintain, with no great deterioration, its venerable traditions, and above all its tradition of gentility, moderation, and decorous devotion to intellectual values. Although it welcomed anyone who evinced real mental ability, it was unashamedly the Athens of the upper classes.

After the Suicide of the West, Oxford strove to maintain her traditions as best she could in a ruined nation and in despite of the increasingly hostile pressures of a debased proletariat and the moral and political corruption by which the Jews intend to liquidate the Aryans who helped them destroy the Aryans of Germany. It is a vast irony, for example, that in 1948 Oxford bestowed an honorary degree (J.C.D., i.e., Iuris Civilis Doctor) on *La Bocca Grande*, the disgusting wife of the monster who had contrived the ruin of Britain and her Empire. The don upon whom the duty devolved presented the Roosevelt female with urbane elegance as "quae inter summates Americanorum matronas principem locum obtinuit . . . cuius coniunx inaudita honoris continuatione in summo dignitatis gradu quater est collocatus." I suspect that when the orator alluded to the four times the creature was elected to the White House, he knew that the American Republic had ended, like so many others, in a tyranny, and by a revolution of which the befuddled Americans had not even been aware. Formal courtesy may mask keen perceptions.

I have not had a glimpse of Oxford in recent decades. Certainly in the fields of learning in which I may claim some

competence, Oxford has maintained the high tradition of scholarship that has been her glory, and I assumed that she was enduring adversity with fortitude and some hope for the future. I was shocked when I learned that a crazed don had pulled a nigger from the cesspool at Brixton and taken him to Oxford to pollute its atmosphere, and I reflected that if there were life after death and the ghosts of Oxonians were not utterly powerless, some wall or even Tom Tower would fall on the ape when he was led past it. But I assumed that was no more than a specially disgusting instance of insignificant crackpottery.

I was not in the least prepared to see on the first page of the *Daily Mail* (London), 16 February 1986, a report that a mob of some two hundred vermin, identified as undergraduates and most of them members of the Communist organization that calls itself the Socialist Workers' Party, broke into Oriel College, smashing locks and windows, and prevented a Member of Parliament, John Carlisle, from addressing a private club of rational students. It was even more shocking that the police of Oxford, instead of clubbing the rabid animals and hauling them away, merely escorted Mr. Carlisle from the city.[1] He went to a restaurant outside town, but forty of the crazed animals trailed him and broke into the restaurant; Carlisle, however, escaped before they could murder him. At least he was not beaten up by the thugs, as he was when he tried to speak at one of the "red brick" universities. The crazed creatures were incensed because Mr. Carisle had not voted in Parliament to hasten the massacre of White men and women in South Africa, as the two biggest Jewish colonies, the Soviet Union and the United States, are doing. The item in the *Mail* gave no indication that the authorities of the university intended to hire a Pied Piper or

1. The intervention of the city police (who, I assume, were invited by the provost and fellows of Oriel, for they otherwise would have had no legal right or power to enter upon its grounds, unless things have sadly changed since I last heard) was sufficiently shocking in itself. Oxford always prided itself on the maintenance of discipline within the ambit of the university by the proctors and their biped 'bulldogs,' while the executive officer of each college had authority to maintain discipline within its precincts. Infraction of the rules or the social code was punished by penalties, chiefly fines and "gating" (confinement to the grounds of the college), and expulsion was freely used to eliminate undesirable or contumacious individuals or cliques. Youths who would profit from admonishment were "sent down," i.e., expelled for a term or a year, after which they might resume their studies. That these methods no longer suffice to maintain order and decorum is dismaying: gentlemen have been replaced by hoodlums even in the very heart of British civilization!

even a rat-catcher to clean up their buildings and grounds.

The same issue of the newspaper carried two other items that are of some significance. A confidence man swindled a half-dozen feeble-minded Englishmen, including the Earl of March, Viscount Hampden, a prosperous Anglican rector, and the wife of a wealthy Member of Parliament, of more than two hundred thousand pounds by telling the Christian idiots that he needed the money to overcome the Devil, who had power over him because in his youth he had been initiated into a Satanist cult, from which he now wanted to escape so that he could "give himself to Jesus."

On another page was a photograph of a broad-faced goon, white but probably not Aryan and with a name that could be Slavic or Levantine, in the act of hugging a full-grown nigger (complete with a rudimentary moustache!) that he had adopted as a son in South Africa; he brought his darling with him to England, where he is to compete for a championship in boxing. He told the press that he was inspired to adopt the nigger when he was in the United States and saw niggers married to white people. He was permitted to enter England with his beloved "son."

So far as I know, kuru has not appeared in England, but some disease which, like kuru, eats away the cells of the brain must have been endemic in that country for a long time.

BROTHERS UNDER THE SKIN

According to the press, the Hare Krishna cult has established a rather ornate lair near Hillsborough, deep in the rural hills of Orange County, North Carolina. Most members of the cult are Hindus, part of a massive invasion of the United States that has generally gone unnoticed, even by persons who have read *The Camp of the Saints.* But, naturally, there are also some hare-brained Aryans, chiefly female, who have addled their minds with exotic piety and adopted Hindu names, the better to repudiate their own race and culture.

By this time, most Americans must have seen the grotesque creatures who, with shaven pates and clad in bizarre robes, extort money from unthinking persons, usually men, whom they confront and harass in airports and on the streets of large cities, using the technique described by Dick Sutphen in the March issue of *Liberty Bell*, p.51. Unfortunately, most Americans merely regard the cultists as a nuisance and do not notice

another proof of how rapidly the country they were too Christian to keep for themselves is being occupied by their polyglot and polyphyletic successors.

I know nothing of either the exoteric or esoteric doctrines of the sect in North Carolina, except that I am sure the former has been diluted with humanitarian sentimentality as sucker-bait for Americans whose minds operate in what Mr. Sutphen identifies as the alpha-stage of consciousness. I was struck, however, by the odd title of the cult's chief shaman, *Maharaj*, which is obviously the Hindustani derivative of the Sanskrit *mahārāja* ("supreme ruler, great king, emperor"), an odd title for the head of a religious cult.

That reminded me of the cult of Krishna that was founded in the Fifteenth Century by a Hindu evangelist named Vallabha. The devotees, who profess a special love and veneration ("bhakti") for Krishna, are called Vallabhacharyas, and owe implicit obedience to their chief, who is called Maharaja as an indication of his quasi-divine status and right to rule them with absolute authority. A lawsuit before the British courts in Bombay in 1862 exposed the practices and esoteric doctrines of the cult, which were so shocking as to be almost incredible to Occidental minds in an age before pornography had been made commonplace. Some English writers have called the Vallabhacharyas *the most depraved* of all the Hindu sects, but I suspect they had not read widely in the Tantraic gospels, which, if translated, would supply fresh inspiration for even the Jews in Hollywood.

However that may be, another thing that caught my attention in the press report was a pronouncement attributed to the Emperor of the Hare Krishnas, who affirmed, "*The name Kirshna actually means 'God is very beautiful.'* " And I had sadly to reflect that while the salvation-hucksters of the world differ greatly in race and mentality, their technique makes them as alike as brothers. Just say anything which you think will impose on the sucker's ignorance and fill his mind, such as it is, with vaguely sentimental or anxious emotions that will keep it functioning in only the thoughtlessness of the alpha-phase. The theologians of all cults, from Voodoo to Theosophy, owe much of their success to sheer effrontery.

The name of Krishna is simply the Sanskrit word *kṛṣṇa*,[1]

1. Dēvanāgarī is phonetically the most exact and discriminating of all alphabets, but when one tries to represent its fifty-four basic characters in our alphabet, one Roman letter must represent as many as five or even six

which designates the color of indigo, i.e., a very dark blue, and may be applied adjectively to anything that is quite dark; by transference, it also designates the Dark of the Moon and the Dark Age (Kāli Yuga) of the world in which we now live. I shall not discuss the various explanations of the odd fact that a word meaning 'dark blue' became the name of an Aryan hero and, eventually, god, but, whatever the correct explanation, it will provide no opening for the sleazy shysters who, for example, delude uneducated Americans by identifying Othello as a Congoid and so making stupid Americans watch niggers obscenely fondle White women on a pseudo-Shakespearean stage. In Indian paintings, all of very late date, Krishna is sometimes depicted as black, obviously by inference from his name, but he is commonly represented as a typical modern Hindu of the higher castes.

Krishna first appears in the oldest version of the great Indian epic, the *Mahābhārata,* as a mighty warrior on the side of the Pāṇḍavas in the Great War, roughly comparable to Diomedes in the Homeric epic. He is an Aryan, of course, and fair, and he is a mortal man, eminent for his heroism. It is in the best-known of the many interpolations in that epic, the *Bhagavadgītā,*[2] that the warrior and charioteer became a god, The Saviour, who so

letters and the correct spelling, which is most important, can be shown only by diacritical signs. If the type in which this article is printed were larger, the mark under the R would be a small circle, like a degree mark, to show that the letter stands for a vowel. The points under the other letters serve to discriminate them from other consonants represented by the same English letter. The form 'Krishna,' which roughly approximates the pronunciation, is generally used in English and may be treated as an English word, without showing the exact spelling in Sanskrit, which you would need to find anything in a dictionary.

2. A well-printed text of the *Bhagavadgītā,* edited by Franklin Edgerton and accompanied by a poetic translation by Edwin Arnold, was published by the Harvard University Press in two volumes in 1944 (reprinted 1952). An excellent text, with a learned introduction and English translation by S. Radhakrishnan, is published by Allen & Unwin in London (reprinted, 1956). There is a fine Spanish translation, with a very concise but useful introduction, by Miroslav Marcovich (Merida, Venezuela; Universidad de los Andes, 1958), which I cite with pleasure and special approbation because Professor Marcovich had the candor to say bluntly that the long poem is so full of internal contradictions that it is simply incoherent and no consistent and rational doctrine can be derived from it. Sentimental readers, however, fascinated by its "lofty idealism" and "noble ethics," never notice that the dulcet verbiage of one part is cancelled by the lulling verbiage of a later part; it is the very essence of religions that they depend on exciting emotions that will hold reason in abeyance.

loves all men and all living things that he descended from Heaven to earth to save the world and mankind, being the eighth incarnation of Vishnu (Viṣṇu,) who was originally a pelagic deity, comparable to Poseidon, but had already become the second member of the Trinity.

The story of Krishna was greatly elaborated in the *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* and, above all, the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa,* both of which are, in a way, impostures, since the *purāṇas* are ostensibly historical records, and some of them do preserve king-lists from which one may recover some fragments of the lost history of Aryan India. The mythological elaborations of the supposed life of the Saviour contributed quite a few elements to the tales about Jesus in the *New Testament* and other Christian gospels. Needless to say, Krishna was born of a virgin, but that is not significant, because that is simply normal and requisite for all Saviours, and virgin births are extremely common in India, even for mortals who do not have a god as their daddy.[3] But there were many episodes that were obviously borrowed by the authors of the Christian fictions, e.g., an evil king sought to avert the coming of Krishna by a *slaughter of the innocents,* but the Incarnation nevertheless took place in a cave, and the divine babe was saved from the massacre of newborn children, to grow up in a lowly status as a peasant, ostensibly the son of a cowherd. As a boy, he wrought many of the miracles later attributed to Jesus in his childhood (detailed in a gospel which, for some reason, was not included in the collection when it was thrown together by the Fathers of the Church).

There was one miracle, however, that the Christians did not appropriate. As Krishna grew into adolescence, he played his magic flute, which inspired all the young and desirable females in the countryside with an ardent yearning for his embraces. In that pastoral region, they were mostly milkmaids (*gopīs*) and for that reason Krishna is sometimes worshipped under the title *Gopīnātha* ("Lord of the Milkmaids"). The young women (who are usually depicted as White and beautiful in the paintings) came running, lusting for the young herdsman, and his

3. For example, Vyāsa, the Compiler, who is credited with authorship of the *Mahābhārata,* was the son of Satyavatī, a maiden whose great beauty caught the roving eye of a holy man (*ṛṣi*), Parāśara, who, as sexually adroit as the Holy Ghost, enabled her to remain a virgin, not only while impregnating her, but after she gave birth to the future poet. In India, there are even more extraordinary virgin births, for some holy men impregnate maidens by thinking about it, which saves effort, although it may be less fun.

music incited them to an ecstatic dance, during which he, using a Saviour God's power to multiply himself, united sexually with each of them; and when they returned home, glowing with bliss, the married women found their husbands in a trance and unaware of their absence. Krishna is generally represented as continually sporting thus with one thousand *gopīs*, but he was only a stripling then. When he grew to maturity and reclaimed the kingdom that was rightfully his, he accumulated a harem of 16,108 wives, all of whom he kept perpetually in a state of rapturous erotic satiety.[4] That, you must admit, is indubitable proof of a divine vigor that no other Saviour can match, and should entitle Krishna to pre ëminence in the eternal-life business.

The name of Krishna doesn't mean what the theologian in North Carolina says it does, but some will be inclined to excuse his practice of the standard technique of holy men on the grounds that the name of Krishna does bring to mind what many of our contemporaries will deem beautiful stories.

Whether or not you agree with that aesthetic judgement, remember that the purveyors of holiness are all alike, whatever their race and racket: there is no truth in them.

THE FROG-MEN

In 1932, when I was an undergraduate in college, I purchased from the manufacturer a very useful piece of office furniture. It is a frame of light steel that supports twenty-seven fairly shallow drawers of the same material. I used it to file bulky manuscripts and to accumulate materials for various projects of research on which I was then working. I paid for it nine dollars, including transportation.

4. I have limited myself to the barest outlines of the story. If you want more, see W. G. Archer's *The Loves of Krishna* (London, Allen & Unwin, 1957), which is based on the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*. David R. Kinsley, *The Sword and the Flute* (University of California Press, 1975; paperback, 1977), draws a nice contrast between Krishna, the Divine Lover of all women's desire, and Kali, the dark goddess who, her breasts smeared with blood and clad in a necklace of skulls, was worshipped by the Thugs in their ritual murders. Religion in India became multiracial and can serve as a model of the 'ecumenism' to which modern hokum-peddlers aspire. The British conquerors, being nasty Aryans and bigots, did not realize that the treacherous murder of unsuspecting strangers is a religious rite as good as any other, and they persecuted the poor Thugs, but now that the evils of colonialism have been ended, that form of the True Faith is undergoing an encouraging revival.

I have just received a catalogue from a well-known supply house which boasts that its prices are the lowest obtainable anywhere and backs its boast with a guarantee to refund the difference, if the same item can be obtained at lower price anywhere within thirty days. It offers the very same piece of furniture for $199.95 plus transportation, which is estimated as between $25 and $30. I am glad to see that duplicates of the cabinet which I still have and use daily are available at no increase in price.

The difference, of course, is that I paid $9 in real money. The $199.95 is in terms of pieces of paper that have been dirtied by the Federal Reserve. The difference is also a measure of what has happened to the Aryan simpletons in the United States.

When the Judaeo-Communist conspiracy seized the Russian Empire in 1917-18, conditions there permitted it to begin with soul-satisfying massacres of the kind described in Paul Knutson's article in *Liberty Bell*, May 1984, pp.16f. That procedure, however, was obviously not feasible in the United States at that time. The conspiracy prudently used its alternative method, gradualism. The Federal Reserve swindle had been prepared for precisely that purpose. It was used to induce increasing economic dislocations that culminated in the fake "economic depression" of 1929, which in turn permitted the election of the unspeakable monster called Franklin Roosevelt and the gradual confiscation of real money (and property) that began the actual Communist take-over of this country. The soul-satisfying massacres were postponed to the now proximate completion of the capture and occupation of the country the Americans did not have brains enough to keep for themselves.

Everyone now knows the apologue that was long proverbial in Texas. If you drop a frog into boiling water, he will jump out, unharmed. If you put him in cool water and then bring it to a boil, he will remain contentedly in the pot while he is being cooked to a pulp.

The term 'frog-men' is now used to designate persons who are specially equipped for diving in shallow water. It seems to me that it could more appropriately be used as a synonym for 'Americans.' □

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003
$8.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013
single copy $7.00,3 for $15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

Another Victim

by
Jim Taylor

The world-wide mass media campaign to discredit former Philippine President Ferdinand Marcos and his wife, Imelda, was the greatest such effort in the history of journalism. It worked well, as all organized Madison Avenue advertising and promotional campaigns do. People believed every word of it, despite the fact that none of it was true when you stick to the basic facts .

Not only did the U.S. government, along with the Communists, issue many false reports about Mr. Marcos, but the State Department even went so far as to hand to the press a completely fabricated "war record" about his World War II activities. And guess who wrote this propganda lie? It was made up by people with close contacts with the Israeli Embassy. Zionist agents in the U.S. government went all out to spread the rumor that Marcos was some kind of a traitor to his own country.

Now you may wonder just what possible connection Israel had with old Marcos in the Philippines. Well, Mr. Marcos, like Colonel Muammar al-Qaddafi of Libya, has always been against Zionism. Many years ago, he instructed his ambassador at the U.N. to always vote against the Israelis. And that, plus his strong anti-Communist stance, got him into deep trouble. He most certainly was not run out of the Philippines because he and his wife were guilty of excessive spending. That had nothing to do with it.

Did you fail to notice that night after night on the television network newscasts it was Representative Stephen Solarz (D-N) who substituted for the President and spoke the official position of the White House, and therefore the nation, condemning the Marcos family for every bad thing that ever happened in the Philippines? Also remember that it was the same little New York Zionist who led the press battle against Colonel al-Qaddafi [and, I might add, most recently Dr. Kurt Waldheim, former General Secretary of the U.N. and now President-elect of

Austria. —Editor, *Liberty Bell*] for the same reasons.

I am not saying that Mr. Marcos and his wife didn't live high off the hog; but then what world leader doesn't? Sure they spent a great deal of money. But did you ever bother to check on the massive expense accounts of the same members of Congress who criticized the Marcos family budget? Several times yearly they check out poverty in such places as Paris, London, and Rome. One of those fabled Congressional jaunts would cost more than the Marcos family spent in a year.

First, let us correctly analyze the war record of Mr. Marcos, which the U.S. government tried to falsify. You have to look with great suspicion upon U.S. government officials who have in the past praised Mr. Marcos for over 40 years as a great defender of his country, but who now suddenly change their minds about him for purely political purposes and try to make the American public believe that the Philippine leader actually aided the Japanese. Sounds impossible, doesn't it?, changing historical records this way. Once he was a hero. Now he was on the other side as evidenced by a so-called U.S. "document" dug up some place by Mr. Solarz. Just goes to show you that if Mr. Solarz said the moon is made of vanilla ice cream, the White House and the State Department would agree, and without a moment's hesitation.

Surely no American reading this is dumb enough to fall for this ploy of inventing new records which show Marcos as an enemy of the Philippines.

But in their over-zealous attitude to get rid of Marcos, people in the White House and the State Department forgot that many of the Philippine patriots who fought with Marcos during World War II are still alive. Over 500 of them signed a petition stating that Mr. Marcos was a war hero who risked his life for their cause many times. In addition to this, one of the commanding generals of the Japanese occupation forces during World War II, who is living in retirement, issued a statement to the press saying that Marcos was one of the toughest foes in the Philippines and that his forces were continually harassed and disrupted by the Marcos fighting unit. This pretty well made liars out of the American officials.

Next the Zionist leader, Mr. Solarz, turned to the issue of Mrs. Marcos after having failed to blacken the name of Mr. Marcos. She was an easier target. With other buyers, she had purchased an apartment building in New York. He made it seem like this was some sort of crime. And I would like to

point out that this is not against any laws of either nation. Some members of Congress also own buildings in New York.

Then they ranted and raved about Imelda owning 3,000 pairs of shoes. But they did not mention to you the fact that most of those shoes were given to her for advertising purposes by shoe manufacturers all over the world.

Mrs. Marcos never threw any shoes away, so it is not unusual under her circumstances as a fashion promoter to collect 3,000 pairs in 24 years. If any Hollywood movie queen saved all the shoes presented to her in a lifetime, I am sure the total would equal or better the number kept by Imelda Marcos. It is not as though she went out and purchased all 3,000 pairs in one day on a shopping spree. Also, I might add, owning a large number of shoes is not illegal either.

Now we come to the oil paintings, said to be old masters worth a fortune, held by Mrs. Marcos. Not one single mention in the press was made of the fact that she did not even own one original masterpiece. They were all copies, which anyone can buy for a few hundred dollars. Many artists in Paris and Rome make a good living doing this type of work. And they are so clever at it that even the experts cannot tell the difference without putting them to a test.

Compared to the spending excesses of some of the wives of American presidents, Mrs. Marcos wouldn't even be in the running. Mary Todd Lincoln, wife of President Lincoln, bought 84 pairs of gloves in one day, plus a single gown costing $2,000 and a cashmere shawl for $1,000; all at a time during the U.S. Civil War when soldiers at the front lines were in want of blankets and socks. Now that woman really had an obsessional hunger for elegant clothes. And I don't believe that women's gloves wear out as quickly as their shoes. For a modern-day comparison, President John F. Kennedy's wife, the highly-publicized Jackie, probably spent more money frivolously in a month than Mrs. Marcos did in a year. And all those $8,000 bottles of French perfume were not gifts either.

As for the more scatter-brained members of Congress who complained about the luxury of the Presidential palace in the Philippines, they really expected the American public to believe that Mr. Marcos stole the funds to build it. Not so! That palace was built by the Spanish government before Mr. Marcos was born. See how distorted things get when a bunch of Jewish members of Congress go after someone? They expect you to believe anything and everything. And since the South Korean

government is dead set against both Communism and Zionism, you can expect to see Mr. Solarz on television again soon to denounce that nation in an attempt to bring it down. That is next on his hit list. So don't say I didn't warn you.

Mr. Marcos, shut off from all the facts, nevertheless finally caught on that the U.S. helped the Communists overthrow him. At first, he did not want to believe that the very country he had fought for and devoted much of his life to serving would turn against him in his old age. He should have consulted with Dr. Arthur Rudolph, the famous German-American scientist, who also got the old heave-ho when his useful days were over and he was in retirement. And when Mr. Reagan, pretending to be an old "friend," secretly threatened to sic the U.S. Marines on him if he refused to abandon the Philippine presidency, Mr. Marcos finally saw the light.

To make matters even worse, when Mr. Marcos was finally forced to "retire," the U.S. assured him that he would be sheltered first at Clark Air Force Base and then sent to his home province to live. But Philippine Marxists and their Zionist friends in Congress prevailed upon Mr. Reagan not to do this.

Instead, to please people like Mr. Solarz, Mr. Reagan ordered an American general to kidnap Mr. Marcos and ship him off to Guam.

The general woke Mr. Marcos and said, "I am ordered to take you to Guam whether you want to go there or not."

"But what about my home province?", asked President Marcos. "That's where Mr. Reagan said I could live."

"My only orders are to take you safely to Guam," the general reiterated. Then he disarmed Marcos, relieving him of his personal .357 Magnum he kept for his own protection. He also had another small-caliber revolver, which was also confiscated. What has happened to this country? Is this the proper way to treat the head of another country, one who had always defended America? One who even received a medal from the U.S.? Mr. Marcos also stated that the helicopters that attacked the palace were under American orders and were even refueled at Clark.

So that is the sad tale of Ferdinand Marcos, war hero and honored patriot; and above all, a staunch defender of the American way of life. He finally learned, the hard way, that to be a friend of America is a very dangerous occupation. Just ask the family of the Shah of Iran. Or ask the Nationalist Chinese on Taiwan. Or the white South African government. Or the

brave South Vietnamese leaders who are now rotting in prison. Watch out South Korea—you are next. Then comes Singapore, a nation which has made noises against Communism and Zionism. And there is also an effort in Congress to return Chile to Marxist rule. Will it ever end? It won't if YOU do not do anything about it. I might add that you American taxpayers have just paid over 50 million dollars to kill 37 civilians in Libya, mostly children. That means that you actually paid about 1.3 million dollars per child. Was it worth it? Especially not when it earned you the eternal distrust of the rest of the world.

While I am at it, I might as well answer the most frequent question about the Libya attack I got on the television and radio shows recently. Everyone wanted to know why Mr. Reagan did not blow up any oil installations there.

Well, it certainly wasn't to save the lives of any Americans working there. He calls them traitors and has threatened to arrest them for not returning home as he ordered them to do. His only reason for ordering American planes not to harm the oil fields is simply because one of his best friends, Mr. Armand Hammer, owns a large part of the Libyan oil production via the Occidental Petroleum Corporation. Mr. Hammer's father founded the American Communist Party. And the son was a personal friend of both Lenin and Stalin. Need I say more? Mr. Reagan doesn't mind murdering children in Libya, including a 15-month-old baby, but he sure as hell doesn't want Mr. Hammer to lose any money there.

I have also been asked why so many Euopean countries, which did not approve of Mr. Reagan's terrorism against Libya, have gone along with the President anyway and expelled so many Libyan diplomats without any proof that they did anything wrong. That is also easy to answer. You see, the European countries are taking the lesser of two evils by sending the Libyans packing.

Mr. Reagan told them that if they did not expel some Libyans and act like they were with him, then he would strike at Libya again and blow up much more next time. So to prevent a third and disastrous attack upon Libya which might well begin World War III, the various European countries decided to cooperate with the President this much. They are frightened to death of Mr. Reagan's disregard for using diplomatic methods and using only terrorism to reduce Libya to rubble for the benefit of the Zionists. They have also informed

Mr. Reagan quietly that another strike at Libya might well destroy the United States as well as that small and insignificant North African country. Americans are not safe any place in the world today. If Mr. Reagan decides to play bully-boy again with Libya, the entire world will turn against the U.S., and permanently too. □

Survival manual for the White race

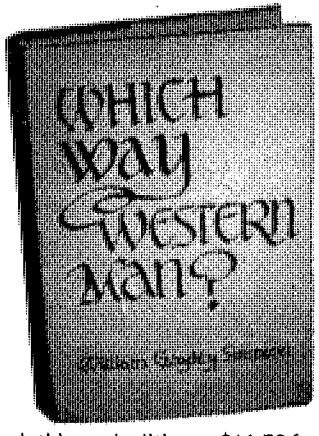

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effects of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?* send $16.50 for the deluxe, clothbound edition or $11.50 for the softback edition (these prices include $1.50 for shipping) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA**

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES — NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line

304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

ON-LINE 24 HOURS

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

Thaddeus and Lydia

by
Allan Callahan

The Negrification of America can be traced, to a large extent, to two old graveyards in Lancaster, Pennsylvania. One of them holds the crumbling bones of a man who was a prime mover in this Negrification, and another cemetery, a short distance away, contains the remains of his mulatto mistress. The graves stand silent and appear harmless, yet from them there still oozes to this day a hatred so intense that White Americans are still cursed by it, and will be far into the future.

The bones belong to Thaddeus Stevens and Lydia Smith. He became the leading champion in Congress of the Negro during the Civil War, and she was the forerunner of Rasputin, only far more deadly. Born in 1792, Stevens graduated from Dartmouth and taught school for a while; he then became a lawyer, and went into politics in 1828. Elected to Congress in 1848, he became the leader of the anti-slavery faction in Washington. Stevens stood out from all the others because of the intensity of his hatred toward the South.

This feeling can be laid at the feet of his dusky sweetheart. Lydia first came to know Thaddeus when she lived in a small house in back of his with her husband, who worked as a gardener. After his death she moved into the main house, first as a housekeeper, then as a mistress.

Lydia's father was a White man. In her youth she had not been treated as a social equal by Whites, and this had created a towering resentment within her that never abated. Often, when she was alone with Stevens, she poured out her rage to him; and, although he had heard her stories countless times, he would sometimes get so wrought up that he would pace the room like a caged animal. At other times, while Lydia cried on his shoulder, he would swear vengeance upon the South. He became a hard man, completely cynical, indifferent to the feelings of his racial kinsmen, a burning fanatic, a terrifying force.

Quite early in his political career, Thaddeus became a Negrophile, and in time he came to eat, sleep, live, and counsel

with Negroes. He did not mix socially with his neighbors in Lancaster, probably because his mulatto common-law wife was not socially acceptable, and he did not like to go anywhere without her. What socializing he did was largely card-playing with his male cronies, during which a considerable amount of money changed hands. The whole town knew that his office was always open to those who wanted to come in for "a piece of the action," and he racked up a tidy little gambling income along with his political activities.

As the Civil War was pressing on toward a successful conclusion for the North, various plans were turning over in Stevens' mind to ruin the South, always egged on by Lydia. These later became formalized as the Reconstruction Acts and the 14th Amendment.

They might have done shame to Genghis Khan or Tamarlane. Even though the Southern States were prostrate, Thaddeus wanted them to pay up the National Debt. What was left of their towns and fields after Sherman and Grant got through with them was to be given to Negroes, carpetbaggers, and scalawags. The ten Southern states were to be obliterated and turned into military districts, ruled over by federal bayonets. Ninety percent of the land was to be taken away from its owners and they themselves driven off. Each plantation Negro was to be given forty acres that had belonged to his master and the rest to Northerners who had come down to batten on the South.

These were some of the things Stevens wanted. The Reconstruction Acts were later modified or done away with since the South regained partial control of its affairs, but Draconian punishment for the Southern White man was what Stevens sought. As for the Negro, Stevens knew that he was illiterate, ignorant, and superstitious, yet he was to be rewarded anyway, with no effort on his part.

All this was to please Lydia, who had as much to do with Reconstruction and the 14th Amendment as he did. She outlined what she wanted, and he, with his lawyer's training, wrote it up in the formal terms of legislation.

John Wilkes Booth must have been very uninformed. He loved the South, and wanted to avenge her; but if he had known that Stevens was planning to rape his beaten country, while Lincoln wanted to treat it leniently, he would have changed his target immediately.

White Southerners were stunned when they found out what

was in store for them. Some, at first, could not believe it. One was the editor of a Southern newspaper who called on Stevens in his home to see if he was really serious in proposing the confiscation of Southern Land. What he heard caused him to write the following on his return:

"Stevens is in earnest about this proposal to confiscate. Stevens is living in open adultery with a mulatto woman whom he seduced from her husband. She manages his house both in Lancaster and the Capitol. She receives or rejects visitors at will. She speaks of Mr. Stevens and herself as 'we,' and in all things comports herself as if she enjoyed the rights of a lawful wife."

No demand for retraction was ever made by Stevens, nor did he ever bring suit for libel.

Thaddeus had once been a man of unbounded energy, of great driving force, but now he was old and in ill health, and he knew his days were numbered. He must accomplish his purposes before his last hours should be upon him. He knew that what he wanted was unconstitutional, and it would take a new amendment to the Constitution to bring it into being. This new amendment, the 14th, became his consuming passion, and he and his mulatto mistress strained every nerve and fiber to bring it into being.

Stevens was a powerful speaker whose oratory could overwhelm most of his listeners. Few dared stand up to him, but there was a small scattering of dissention. One senator, after hearing one of Stevens' speeches, rose to ask him the wisdom of disenfranchising all Confederate leaders, ex-soldiers, and loyal sympathizers. "Can you build a penitentiary big enough to hold eight million people?" he queried. "That I can," roared Stevens, "and ring it around with drawn bayonets forever!"

The Northern newspapers were generally helpful in continuing to build up hatred against the South after the war ended. One young Southern woman wrote in her diary: "I am ashamed to say that I wept tears of frustration as I read what the Northern magazines and papers print about us. No one presents our side or allows to explain our position. I must admit that I tore off my shoe and beat the senseless paper to a pulp."

Stevens' most powerful foe in Washington was President Johnson, who was opposed to radical measures against the South. In a burning speech he warned:

"The power thus given to the commanding officer over the people of each district is that of an absolute monarch. His mere will is to take the place of the law. He may make a criminal

code of his own; he can make it as bloody as any recorded in history, or he can reserve the privilege of acting on the impulse of his private passion in each case that arises. Here is a bill of attainder against nine millions of people at once. It is based upon an accusation so vague as to be scarcely intelligible, and found to be true upon no credible evidence. Not one of the nine millions was heard in his own defense. The representatives even of the doomed parties were excluded from all participation in trial. The conviction is to be followed by the most ignominious punishment ever inflicted on large masses of men. It disenfranchises them by hundreds of thousands and degrades them all—even those who are admitted to be guiltless—from the rank of freemen to the condition of slaves.

"Such power has not been wielded by any monarch in England for more than five hundred years, and in all that time no people who speak the English tongue have borne such servitude."

For his pains, Johnson almost got himself impeached; he was saved only by one vote. But in spite of the fact that things seemed to be going his way, Stevens was fearful of allowing any open debate on his pet amendment. Observed Senator Hendricks:

"The Fourteenth was perfected in a party caucus by a committee of fifteen. Here was a measure touching the Constitution itself actually withdrawn from open discussion in the Senate to be passed upon in the secret councils of the party. For three days the Senate Chamber was silent, the discussion transferred to another room where party leaders might safely contend for a political and party purpose."

A little more secrecy, a little more back room shenanigans, and all was ready. Four days after Johnson's warning speech the 14th Amendment was sprung and rammed through. The Constitutional Conventions of the Southern states which duly ratified it were largely made up of illiterate Blacks, controlled by a White minority which resembled a pack of jackals. Frantic delaying actions were fought in Mississippi, Virginia, Georgia, and Texas, but the influential White men at their heads were pushed aside and neutralized one by one.

Once his evil work was done, the remaining strength drained from Thaddeus. He felt that he had ruined the White South for his Lydia, and he could die content. All he had to do was await the news that the 14th Amendment had passed. His will was made out, which stipulated that Lydia was to receive his

home in Lancaster and $500 a month for life. The only hang-up concerned the place where his body was to be laid. About a year before he had bought a burial plot in a Lancaster cemetery, but after finding out that Blacks could not be buried there, he raised a fuss and demanded his money back. This prompted the local newspaper, the *Lancaster Intelligencer*, to come out with the following comment:

"Nobody doubts that Stevens has always been in favor of Negro equality and here, where his domestic arrangements are so well known, his recognition of his pet theory is well understood. A person not of his race, a female of dusky hue, daily walks the streets of Lancaster when Stevens is at home. She has presided over his house for years, she is constantly spoken of as Mrs. Stevens. It is natural for men to desire to sleep their last with those they have loved in life. But why did he not purchase a lot in an African burial ground at once, where he could be sure no white bones would ever jostle his?" (It turned out that Thaddeus and Lydia were not destined to be buried in the same ground.)

Toward the last, too sick to leave his bed, his death-chamber became a reception room for colored people of all shades and types, with an occasional Negrophile White in attendance. Lydia ran the show, and admitted only those she approved of. The waiting came to an end on 28 July 1868, when the 14th Amendment became the law of the land.

Stevens had been hanging on by his fingernails, and when the news came, he let go. At that moment his mind went blank. Life flickered on in his body for two more weeks, but he never regained consciousness.

The story of Thaddeus and Lydia points up once again the fact that the biological threat of the Negro lies not as much in the actions of the pure-blooded racial agitators as it does in those of mixed-bloods and the White race-traitors who are their accomplices. □

The "Committee" and WWII

Reprinted from *Bulletin* No. 1, May 1986, published by
COMMITTEE FOR THE REEXAMINATION
OF THE HISTORY OF THE SECOND WORLD WAR
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman

OUR PURPOSE

Although more than four decades have passed since the end of the Second World War, this most destructive war in history still casts its shadow over our lives. Scores, indeed hundreds, of millions of dollars are still being spent in an effort to project various versions and views of the events of this war. One need only think of such film series as *Holocaust*, *The Winds of War* and *Shoah* to realize how important certain versions of the war are to certain groups.

Political, psychological, and economic factors play their rôles in shaping popular versions of the Second World War and their perception. Whenever we read various histories of the war, both popular and scholarly, we must constantly ask ourselves the question posed to ancient jurists, "cui bono?". (See my article under this title in the Summer 1982 issue of the *Journal of Historical Review*, pages 105-118.)

Even today, so controversial is the history of the war that arson and murder have been committed against those who have questioned widely held versions of the war. Others who have raised questions about widely accepted versions of the war have had their property damaged or have been deprived of their positions and thus their livelihoods. Books displeasing to certain groups have been confiscated or stopped at borders. A number of recent trials have brought up questions of the interpretation of the history of the Second World War, such as the sensational trial of Ernst Zündel in Canada, a trial likely to have far-reaching effects on freedom to investigate historical questions on an objective basis.

Why are such strong emotions, radical measures, and large

financial expenditures involved in the projecting or suppression of various views on the war? The answers to this question are complex and we can only hint at some of the chief factors in this brief essay. With a pointed cynicism, Friedrich Nietzsche pointed out out in his *Zarathustra* that "the good war hallows any cause." Veterans of the Second World War who sacrificed some of the best years and energies of their lives usually have a psychological hesitation to concede that the governments for which they fought might not have had the highest of motivations. People who have believed some of the most absurd war propaganda are often angered and embarassed when proofs of their naïveté are offered. Politicians who were involved in the war and their political parties are motivated to justify their rôles in it. The measures taken against the defeated nations, some of them of an essentially genocidal nature, have to be justified by means of the distortion of the history of the war. Reparations from the defeated nations have to be justified by claims of their guilt in the origins and conduct of the war. Protagonists of the Jewish state in Palestine have had, and still have, an obvious stake in certain versions of the war and especially the Jewish rôle in it. Journalists greedy for royalties have often had a tendency to exaggerate and distort various aspects of the war for the entertainment of their readers. A flood of popular and scholarly literature and films on the war continues after four decades. Much that is in these materials consists of grossly distorted versions of the realities of the war which seem strange to those who actually participated in it. Even reputable reference works have contained their absurdities and distortions.

Distortions of the history of the Second World War have been used to influence American foreign policy for the advantage of certain groups. American taxpayers would be well advised that they have an interest in combatting such distortions. The American government spends a sizable percentage of the gross national product for the supposed defence of the United States against Communism, and yet it spends little or nothing for the purpose of informing the American people about the history, origins, and methods of the movement which poses the greatest threat to its very existence. The American government seems to have no interest whatsoever in building an elaborate museum in the center of Washington to commemorate the fate of untold millions of victims of Communist brutality.

The Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War will have, at least in its initial phases, quite limited objectives, notably the preparation and distribution of the *Bulletin*, each issue of which will perhaps be limited to three or four pages. The issues will probably appear on an irregular basis at first, although a regular monthly appearance will be the objective. The success of the undertaking will depend on the response of the recipients of the *Bulletin*. For the time being, the costs of preparing and mailing the *Bulletin* will be borne by a small group of members. Initially, the *Bulletins* will be sent free to those who have a genuine interest in participation in the work of the Committee. However, donations of postage stamps would be welcome.

In North America and Europe various organizations have been established for the purpose of reëxamining or revising the history of the Second World War. It will not be our objective to compete with such organizations, but rather to aid and supplement their important work. One of our chief objectives will be promoting a better awareness and understanding of the work being done by our counterparts in Europe. On the other hand, we certainly have no interest in conveying useless, non-productive gossip about those working in the same vineyard. Our meagre resources would certainly preclude our offering any large sums for proof of one thesis or the other about events of the war, let alone expensive litigation resulting from such offers.

Alas, some of the organizations dedicated to historical revisionism have been beset by bitter personal quarrels within them or severely debilitated by criminal forces which have tried to suppress their activities. Since our work is a labor of love without a profit motive, we are probably in a position to accomplish some things which our predecessors have not been able to accomplish. We hope that by starting out with a slate clean of personal feuds and other problems we can be effective in performing some of the tasks which must be done if future generations are to inherit a balanced image of the Second World War.

Our *Bulletin* will be addressed to a small number of dedicated scholars of the history of the Second World War with rather specific objectives. The *Bulletin*, small though it will be and probably remain, will contain announcements, brief reviews and

evalutions of recent literature and films on the war. It should contain reports from members about work in progress in order to prevent duplication of effort. It should contain small articles and essays of perhaps a half page or page to introduce new topics and ideas. Although we shall be reëxamining essentially the events of the years 1939 to 1945, these years will by no means be strict limits. Also considered pertinent are events and developments leading to the war and determining its nature, as well as results of the war, some of which persist down to the present.

Many who have participated in the war have already died and those still living will, in most cases, be dead in two or three decades. There is thus a certain urgency in creating a balanced and realistic version of the war by those who actually participated in it. They are, after all, a crucially important source of information and can provide many a valuable hint to younger researchers.

We invite historians and others sincerely interested in the history of the Second World War to send us materials in keeping with our objectives. Short articles and reviews will appear over the names of their contributors unless they wish to remain anonymous. Publishers will be welcome to copy the contents of the *Bulletin* provided that they mention the source.

—*Charles E. Weber*

* * * * *

Topics and items contemplated for future issues:

The recent doctoral dissertation on the Gerstein material by H. Roques.

A Dutchman's noteworthy view on the origins of World War II.

Research in progress.

Report from Europe.

The *Liberty Bell* as a source of revisionist history.

Revealing facts of the Zionist publication, *lest we forget . . .*

The ordeal of Kurt Waldheim.

Further reflections on the trial of Ernst Zündel and its implications.

Problems of terminology.

The work of the Weltbund gegen Geschichtsfälschung.

Review of Robert Dollinger's *Kirche der Reformation - wohin?*

Oklahoma law and National Socialist law.

Instauration and its views on the Second World War.

Numismatics and the Extermination Thesis.

The combatting of typhus in eastern Europe during the Second World War.

Aspects of Jewish demography in older reference works.

John Beaty and the attitudes of American veterans of World War II.

Review of Benno Müller-Hill's *Tötliche Wissenschaft.*

Discussion of *Eugenik, Anti-Eugenic, Neo-Eugenik.*

The "Black Shame" medal in its historic context.

An absurdity in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica.*

The English translation of Wilhelm Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos.*

Unabhängige Nachrichten..

A revisionist view of *Shoah.*

Discussion of *The Miracle of Denmark* (publication of the National Conference of Christians and Jews).

New publications claiming American guilt in the plight of the Jew.

Aspects of National Socialism in *Der Grosse Brockhaus* (edition of 1928 ff.)

Future translations from *Forschungen zur Judenfrage.*

BULLETIN No. 2 — June 1986

KURT WALDHEIM'S ORDEAL

On 28 April and 2 May two long harangues against Kurt Waldheim, running as a Christian Democrat for the largely ceremonial presidency of the Austrian Republic, appeared on the editorial pages of the *Tulsa Tribune.* They originated from the New York Times Service and must be considered to be amongst the nastiest and most unfair efforts of New York journalists in recent memory, and that is saying a great deal. The first harangue was by Flora Lewis and bore the headline, "Austrians accept Waldheim, just as they did Nazi troops." The second was by Anthony Lewis and bore the headline, "The need for remembrance."

Flora Lewis complained that the Austrians had not been sufficiently eager about de-Nazification because the Allies had declared in 1943 that Austria had been "the first victim of Nazi aggression, not a willing ally..." A very important fact which Flora Lewis did not mention is that the name of the first Austrian Republic during 1918-1921 had been "Deutsch-österreich," which was even found on Austrian postage stamps and banknotes, but which was removed as a result of Allied disapproval. In 1938, it is probably fair to conclude, the vast majority of Austrians were anthusiastic about the Anschluss, the union with a relatively prosperous and confident Germany. Flora Lewis continues her haranguye with the claim that the Prinz Eugen Division, in which Waldheim (born 21 December 1918) served as a young officer with a low rank, "was one of the most murderous."

Here are the facts about the Seventh SS-Freiwilligen-Gebirgs-Division "Prinz Eugen:" In the spring of 1942 the unit was formed as a mountain divison consisting mainly of ethnic Germans (Volksdeutsche) from Yugoslavia and Rumania and was stationed in northern Serbia. A year later the division was transferred to Bosnia and the Dalmatian coast and continuously engaged against partisans. In October 1944, the division was moved to the Belgrad area to cover the eastern flank of German withdrawal movements through Yugoslavia, where the division suffered heavy losses.

Anthony Lewis's harangue commences with the claim that Waldheim served as a German intelligence officer in "Greece and Yugoslavia between 1942 and 1945." However, to judge from the history of the Prinz Eugen Division, it would seem quite improbable that Waldheim served in Greece for any appreciable time, if at all. Lewis then goes on with a dark hint that it may never be known for certain if Waldheim "had a part in the atrocities." Lewis then quotes a masochistic statement by the President of the German Federal Republic, Richard von Weizsäcker, made on 8 May 1985, about German guilt in the "Holocaust," etc. (Here it should be pointed out that von Weizsäcker's own father was a Staatssekretär in the German Foreign Office during the war and was sentenced to seven years in prison in one of the later Nuremberg trials. Perhaps his son feels especially strongly compelled to show how well he has been "re-educated.")

Both of the harangues by Flora Lewis and Anthony Lewis end up with dark threats against the Austrian Republic, the latter concluding with the sentiment, "If Kurt Waldheim is elected president this Sunday [4 May] . . . . some of us will want nothing to do with Waldheim's Austria." What is this? A threat of boycott which could have a serious effect on the Austrian economy, already burdened with unemployment? We are reminded of such actions by Jews against Germany during the 1930s.

As a matter of fact, Waldheim, who served for a decade as the secretary-general of the United Nations, beginning on 1 January 1972, came very close to receiving the 50% of the votes needed (49.64%) to be elected on the first balloting and will face a runoff election on 8 June. It will be interesting to see how the voters of Austria decide.

Much nasty venom has been spewed against Waldheim by the international, especially American, press. To believe much of the nonsense one must assume that Waldheim, the junior officer, had a moral obligation to start a one-man revolution against his superior officers because he might have heard about secret deportations of Jews from Greece while stationed some 300 or 400 miles away in northern Serbia or along the Dalmatian coast. And then the nastiness against the Communist partisans! What was the commander of the Prinz Eugen Division, Brigadeführer Otto Kumm, supposed to have done while his properly uniformed men were being killed in sneak attacks by disguised Communist partisans supplied by the enemy? To read some of the harangues against Waldheim one must assume that their authors are either cynically and desperately dishonest or are such nitwits that they do not know that a junior officer who disobeyed orders during the war could be stood up against a wall and shot for insubordination.

Conventional warfare is unpleasant enough and partisan warfare especially unpleasant. How could any reasonable person expect Waldheim to have emphasized with glee whatever rôle he had in it in his autobiographical materials? Whenever Americans are inclined to criticize Waldheim for an only conjectured knowledge that Jews were being deported from Greece, they should asks themselves in all honesty if they were shedding any tears when persons of Japanese ancestry were being swiftly

rounded up as security threats and being sent to relocation camps in the desert. The Germans, indeed, were far more dilatory in corresponding actions against Jews. Even Zionist sources seldom claim that massive deportations of Jews were commenced much before the Wannsee Conference, which is alleged to have taken place on 20 January 1942, more than two years after the war started.

If we learn nothing else from the outrageous attacks on Kurt Waldheim, it is the nature of much of the American press and those who control it to a considerable extent. Not only are such people desperately unfair, but so arrogant that they assume that their readers are hopelessly naive.

* * * * *

ANSWERS TO A HIGH SCHOOL JUNIOR'S QUESTIONAIRE

One of the ugliest manifestations of Zionist power in the United States is the introduction of "Holocaust" courses into American schools. This arrogant and unscrupulous use of political power constitutes a sort of intellectual seduction of pupils who are too young to have developed critical faculties and who might be forced to show "proper" attitudes on examinations and in composition exercises.

Some years ago I looked at a curriculum book which was to have been the basis of such course work in the Cincinnati public schools. Although there were token mentions of genocidal actions that were supposed to have taken place in Turkey and other places, the lion's share of the book was taken up with the alleged plight of European Jews during the Second World War.

After the book was prepared, a group of citizens, some of them of German ancestry, threatened legal action against its use. According to a rather long and detailed article in the *Cincinnati Enquirer* of 21 April 1985, the Cincinnati public school system still "has no district-wide program for teaching the Holocaust." Raymond Brokamp, the assistant superintendent of curriculum and instruction, pointed out that opposition developed when Jewish groups asked the school district to develop a plan for teaching the "Holocaust." He also conceded that it is a "controversial subject" in a community with a

fairly substantial German population.

Wyoming, a rather well-to-do community north of Cincinnati, on the other hand, "has developed an extensive program that integrates Holocaust material throughout the curriculum from the fifth through 12th grades," according to the *Cincinnati Enquirer* article. Dr. Gary Payne, superintendent of Wyoming schools, is quoted as saying that the "Holocaust is a tragic part of our history." Just what does Dr. Payne mean by "our history"? Are Americans now also being blamed for what is alleged to have happened to European Jews over forty years ago? Indeed! Perhaps Americans would be a better source of "reparations" than the relatively poor German taxpayers, who have had to pay untold billions of hard-earned marks to the Jewish state in Palestine, which did not even exist during the Second World War.

My experience of 32 years as a classroom teacher suggests to me that the pedagogical objectives of such courses on genocide or alleged genocide are psychologically and ethically highly doubtful. The arguments have been advanced for such courses that they might prevent future "genocides." In reality, though, such courses are far more likely to stir up old hatreds and subjects pupils with German or Baltic parentage, for example, to ostracism or even physical abuse from their fellow pupils. Then, too, some of the more perceptive students might start asking why the Jews were so unpopular in so many countries, some of which expelled them down through the centuries. If there is an honest, genuine desire to promote racial tolerance, a much more logical approach would be an emphasis of the positive accomplishments of various races and nations. Or would such a teaching approach be called "racism" in an insanely egalitarian educational establishment?

Another objection to such "Holocaust" courses should be raised if the teachers involved in presenting them do not have a sufficient background in history, a highly likely condition in present-day school systems. Still another problem is introduced if there are not *balanced* library resources available to the pupils. Hearing only one side of an argument is far worse than hearing nothing at all.

Meanwhile, American children remain largely uninformed

about the nature and dangers of Communism. They thus remain psychologically unarmed against a force which is so dangerous that it requires a defence expenditure of a considerable fraction of the gross national product just for the physical protection of our country. National Socialism has been defeated long ago, both militarily and propagandistically. Communism is the present danger, but what are our schools doing about it? Perhaps our American public schools, with their passionate commitment to egalitarianism and its resultant mediocrity, are simply uninclined and indeed unequipped to present a realistic teaching of the problems caused by Communism. We might note, moreover, that the Communists have always been energetic advocates of the Extermination Thesis ("Holocaust" material) in an effort to hide their own terrible record by means of obliteration by contrast.

During the spring of 1986 I received a letter from a high school junior in Pittsburgh who was writing a research term paper on the topic of "Holocaust Denial" for his course in Advanced American Cultures. This student, at least, was alert and open-minded enough to point out that he needed to cover both sides of the issue. However, he enclosed a questionaire in which the questions themselves exhibit hints of a strong indoctrination against those who would have the temerity to question the "Holocaust" material.

I sat down and dashed off some short answers to the questions which the student posed. The following, then, were his questions (which I have italicized) and my responses to them:

1. What incident etc. caused you to approach the topic of the Holocaust as faked, over rated, [sic] or exaggerated?

(I am curious to know where you obtained my address.) I am an American-born veteran of World War II. I also did subsequent reading on the subject. Professor App's book was especially important in developing my thinking on the subject. Also important as a pioneer work in disputing the Extermination Thesis is Professor John Beaty's *The Iron Curtain Over America*, which appeared as early as 1951. I do not use the word "Holocaust" because it is a Zionist propaganda word. The term Extermination Thesis is much more precise.

2. Do you completely deny the fact [sic] that the Holocaust existed or are your feelings that the facts and/or that the number of deaths is exaggerated?

If the term "Holocaust" means that there was some sort of policy to exterminate all of the Jews of Europe during 1942-45, then I would emphatically deny that there was such a thing as the "Holocaust." Too many millions survived. Many went to the USSR, many to the USA, many to Palestine. Palestine had very few Jews in 1933 and now has some four million. There can be no doubt that many Jews fought for the USSR and Communism as partisans. When they were caught they were executed. Many died of hunger and typhus toward the end of the war, such as Anne Frank. German transportation facilities for the supply of the relocation centers were almost completely knocked out during the final months of the war. Germans themselves were being burnt to crisps by the hundreds of thousands toward the end of the war, as in Dresden in mid February 1945.

3. Do you believe that the Holocaust should not be taught in school or that a new version should be taught?

There should be a *balanced* presentation with the introduction of revisionistic books. Then students could make up their minds. My own book is ideally suited for school use. If you do not hear both sides of an argument you remain ignorant and naive. A little knowledge is worse than no knowledge at all.

4. Are you anti-semitic [sic] or do you just feel that the Jews are trying to draw sympathy and attention to themselves?

If I were anti-Semitic I would hate Arabs, who belong to the same race as the Jews. I do not hate Arabs. Arabs are Semites. Many Americans, like myself, are gravely concerned by a decisive Jewish rôle in the media (especially television) and its effects on American life. Many millions of dollars, perhaps hundreds of millions, have been spent to cause the American people to accept the Extermination Thesis. There are many reasons for this which are far too complex to describe here. Some of the motives have to do with the Jewish state in Palestine, others with the preservation of Jewish ethnic awareness and resistance to assimilation in the US.

5. Do you believe in Hitler's cause and do you think the Nazis were right in their beliefs and their actions?

National Socialism was, in some ways, as American as apple pie. Read, for example, the publications which Henry Ford sponsored in 1920-1922, published under the title, *The International Jew.* We know that Hitler was strongly influenced by Henry Ford's publications. National Socialist practices were also strongly influenced by American thinking in the eugenic field. US states had eugenic sterilization laws long before Germany and we influenced Germany more than the other way around. The same is true for laws prohibiting marriage and sexual relations between the races, which many states of the US had, long before the Nuremberg Laws of 1935.

—Charles E. Weber

* * * * *

"MAKING HISTORY IN GORKY"

In the very first issue of *The Journal of Historical Review* (Spring 1980, pp. 59-67) there appeared a quite significant article by Udo Walendy under the title, "The Fake Photograph Problem." Included were seven striking examples.

Indeed, any conscientious historian who seeks to get a true picture (both literally and figuratively) of the Second World War must be constantly aware of photographs which have been altered or falsely labeled for propaganda purposes. Even well-known reference works have included examples of this practice, as we plan to discuss in a later issue of the *Bulletin.*

Now the *U.S. News & World Report*, a periodical read by millions of Americans, has published an editorial with the ironical title, "Making History in Gorky" (17 February 1986, p. 74). A striking example of a Communist alteration of a 1944 photograph is included. We urge our readers to have a look at this editorial. □

PARTY TIME HAS ENDED

The Case for Politics Beyond the Party

by Colin Jordan

Reprinted with the author's permission from *National Review*
54 Hindes Road, Harrow, Middlesex, HA1 1SL, England.

WE live in the twilight days of a doomed age. Enveloping us is a sick society, condemned to death in the cosmic cycle of transformation by its inherent inability to overcome its strains and stresses: an old order now exhibiting a myriad manifestations of its advancing disintegration. Yet its final demise may be long delayed, and meanwhile its committed adherents tighten their hold on power, exercised through the veiled force of censorship and indoctrination, the denial of facilities to opponents, and an increasing resort to coercion and suppression.

These conditions specify a life and death struggle for those dedicated to the survival and advancement of Higher Man through a New Order of Aryandom. In such a struggle the prerequisite for effective action is a searching appraisal of ways and means. All practices and procedures must be subjected to an analysis of cost-effectiveness, and retained or rejected accordingly. Against that back-cloth, this article is concerned to show that the day of the political party is over. Its appeal to the masses with leaflets at large, its marches round and round the houses, and all the rest of its routine designed to woo and win the majority vote of the population at an election is hopelessly unproductive.

The political party, whatever its content, and even where nominally anti-democratic, is the organizational product of the mass society called "Democracy", meaning a society which purports to respond to and provide for the Common Man. It was preceded by the overt and avowed rule of minorities, and

Democracy is no less subject to minorities than any other experienced or conjectured society, its only distinction in this respect being that of the modus operandi of its minorities. It is – except when mortally menaced, and thus brought to a departure from normal form – mainly manipulative and masked, as opposed to being mainly and blatantly coercive. This dominance of minorities is to be expected as a fact of life. The rule of the public, apart from minute units of administration, has never existed, and never can and never will exist. Civilization, its management and its finer fruits, has always come not from the Common but the Uncommon Man. To say so in no way detracts from the argument for the just apportionment of its material benefits to the former, however lowly in ability and effort and consequent due. By the term "the masses", as here used, is meant not a material but a mental class, regardless of monetary means, made up of the entirety of sheepish citizenry in its conformity to the status quo ordained and blessed by the media of Democracy.

DEMOCRACY'S CONTROL BOX

The political party came into use in the early days of the development of the mass society, consequent on the increase in communication among the people at large, and the increase in the uniformity of their lives, both resulting from the Industrial Revolution, and this long before the advent of the most modern and most powerful means of moulding the minds of the masses: television. With television today the ruling minorities of Democracy have an instrument of mind control in the centre of virtually every home in the land, ensuring that millions upon millions of beguiled boobs of the cathode-ray tube think the "democratic" way, and thus come to vote for the "democratic" options. The total content of the television box today decides the total result of the ballot box tomorrow.

The party game is thus firmly under the power of the enemy of national and racial resurgence, and indulgence in it by those excluded from television, along with the rest of the mass media, is a waste of time. Even Hitler – who came to power just before his opponents gained this weapon – could not today succeed against and without the magic box. Short of acquiring it for ourselves, or destroying it for the others, there is only one way its all-pervasive, hypnotic, malignant influence can be overcome, and that is through a thorough breakdown in society sufficiently painful to prod the people out of their coma of enslavement.

Created for and concerned with the masses, the Nationalist or National-Socialist party inevitably becomes crippled and corrupted by the exactions

of the involvement. In the delusive pursuit of numbers as the measure of strength, it commits two errors of cardinal severity which guarantee weakness. Firstly, in its desire to attract the Common Man in quantity, it has to set its requirements of membership at a sufficiently low level, so as to offer him the gratification of identification with a supposedly lofty cause on the basis of little, if anything, more than some paltry payment. Having brought him into the fold, instead of just taking the collecting box to him on the outside, and with his contribution clearly proving insufficient to enable desirable progress, there follows a constant striving to try and coax him into doing more, which is the folly of trying to make a political activist out of a being whose nature prohibits it. Thus the role of the political party runs counter to that iron law of humanity which decrees that political activists are and always will be a tiny minority, most productive on their own, and that the rest of mankind is and always will be of the nature of political bystanders.

In consequence, while necessarily starting out as a nucleus of political activists, the party soon ends up dissipating the capacity of its activists because of their attachment to the others. Because of this attachment an endless effort ensues to try and keep the recruited men of the masses content with their membership. Activities to this precise end have to be arranged all over the country, costly in time and money, including all the travelling back and forth by all concerned, primarily of benefit to the petrol companies, the coach companies, and British Railways. Beyond this, to a considerable extent the party tends to degenerate into as much a party of fun and games as anything else, greatly occupied with the posturing and pretending, the babbling and boozing of the bulk of its members.

PITFALLS OF THE PARTY GAME

The second great error of the party is to set its bounds of belief so wide in pursuit of numbers that it achieves thereby not a greater strength but a lesser one through the disunity this spells. The amalgamation of numbers without a fusion of minds is but a congregation of bodies doomed to discord and disruption, because it is only the semblance and not the substance of unity, which always depends on a clear predominance of common belief. With its arms thrown open too widely in welcome, the party, in the width of its policy, takes in differences too large to digest. Along with the positive protagonists of ideological disagreement, it attracts a swamping influx of little people – little in the limitations of their mind, vision and spirit – saturated with all the superficial perceptions and shallow sentiments of Democracy; people who fancy a spare-time hobby of rebellious radicalism, albeit shackled with the mental fetters of Democracy's notions of "respectability" and "moderation", and thus incapable of dangling more than a couple of toes in the cauldron of revolutionary thought and action.

With the fatal combination of low requirements of membership and wide bounds of policy, the political party cannot do other than present a feeble spectacle of the tail wagging the dog. Any complete computation of the cost-effectiveness of this party game, namely what is actually gained from all the relatively inactive but disproportionately vociferous recruits in this forlorn hunt for mass membership, in return for all the constant effort to contain them, condemns the practice completely.

It is said that every little bit helps. So it does, providing and only providing it does not cost as much or more to obtain than it is worth; and providing it is recognized that little bits will never bring victory in a mighty struggle, even when much multiplied. Otherwise, we commit the folly of subscribing to the egalitarian vanity that little is lovely. To do so is to create a slough of frustration wherein the active few are nullified and discouraged by having to carry on their back the burden of the relatively inactive many all around them. The issue here is not for one moment that the little bits of help from the public at large should be scorned and disregarded, but that they can and should be gathered on the outside by the political activists, segregated as a task force; and do not need to be and should not therefore be sought through common membership of one and the same organization as happens with a political party.

BALLOT BOX FUTILITY

The very raison d'etre of a political party is to appeal sufficiently to the masses so as to obtain sufficient votes in elections as to attain state power, and thus to form a government of the country. Nationalist parties have been operating for decades to this end, and yet have failed to obtain or even come near to obtaining a single seat in Parliament, let alone a necessary majority in Parliament, meaning hundreds of seats. While during those decades the plight of our race and nation has worsened and worsened, such parties have come no nearer success.

Some seek to account for this obvious failure to become sufficiently known and acceptable to the masses as a failure to trim policy sufficiently for this political market, including a failure to avoid the stigma of "nazi" and "extremist". Their remedy is to convert themselves that much more to the masses, instead of seeking to convert the masses to them, thus seeking to compete with the established parties on their own ground by coming closer to them, while still lacking all the advantages of infrastructure which those orthodox parties possess. Such people, priding themselves on their astuteness, perpetrate the absurdity of abandoning the capacity to reform in pursuit of the opportunity to reform.

In deep privacy and with a crafty wink, some will confide that their contortions are only window-dressing, and that when in power they will show their true colours. Their true colours, apparent enough already.

amount to constitutional weakness. Such are the workings of such frailty that, giving way to it now, come the pay-off they would never have the strength to transcend it. The smears they fear and vainly attempt to distance themselves from are but the concomitant of all adequate proposals for national and racial resurgence, avoidable only by a shameful procedure of self-sterilization.

Others of sterner stuff concede that electoral success is out of reach, but argue that electioneering is nevertheless justified for the sake of the resulting publicity and recruitment. However, to prove their point they need to show, and fail to show, that the gain in whatever quantity and quality of support resulting from such electioneering at least equals, if not exceeds, the gain to be achieved through an equal expenditure of time and money in other ways. One thing such electioneering certainly does not achieve is that manifestation which more than that of intellect and ideals moves the masses – the manifestation of strength – for it almost always results in a miserable manifestation of weakness.

Our misrulers, secure in their mastery of the media and thereby the minds of the electorate, are comparatively content – if they cannot dispel or deter all resistance – to let Democracy's dissidents expend themselves in the attrition of the party game they have devised and dominate. They are confident that, if by some fluke, these non-conformists did happen to become a real threat, they could increase the array of existing impediments to the extent of a ban in all but name. Democracy's deceit is all the time to proclaim to its spellbound public the prevalence of freedom, while preventing its exercise by a combination of contrivances. In this conspiracy of suppression the current revision of the Public Order Act is intended to turn the screw that much tighter on any Nationalist or National-Socialist party as almost to paralyse it. Even if a veritable miracle happened, and such a party did gain a majority of votes, can you believe that Democracy's masters, faced with elimination, would accept the verdict of the ballot box, and meekly hand over control? A naked struggle would still ensue. It is thus not some option for us, but an ultimate necessity in any eventuality.

ROLE OF THE TASK FORCE

The corollary of all this is the conclusion that, in so far as the support of the masses is needed in one form or another for the attainment of state power in one way or another, this can only be obtained through a breakdown of the society of the old order so substantial as to galvanize the docile slaves of the silver screen into rejection of their enslavers.

Thus today, in place of political parties fantasizing about the mobilization of the mesmerized masses, we need to adopt and develop the conception of the task force or elite organization of activists engaging only in cost-

effective activities to undermine the fraudulent and disastrous system of Democracy in the conviction that through the high quality of its personnel and their operations an effect can be achieved out of all proportion to the numbers and the cost, and far greater than the ability of parties.

For such the prerequisite is the realization that the gravity and urgency of the struggle makes it tantamount to a war, and that the ubiquity of the menace makes that war a war on all the fronts of life, and thus a total war. Thus for this spearhead of the struggle politics becomes a whole way of life, not just the fragmentary involvement of the party. One joins the latter with a signature and a subscription. One becomes part of the former by living the cause as a worker and fighter. It follows from this outlook of the vanguard for victory that a high standard of political education, systematic training for present activities, and far-sighted preparation for the future culmination of breakdown is imperative.

Whereas parties are concerned to talk about the betterment of things after an electoral triumph, the task force is concerned to practise the better life as much as possible now in anticipation of the future formation of government. Hence it is concerned shrewdly to survey and assess the extent to which, even today, the new can be practised within the frontiers of the old, and thus to that limited but nevertheless substantial extent society can be here and now transformed from within. This means not only the daily code of living of the isolated individual, but also the coalescence of individuals in residential communities, providing a microcosm of the New Order; or, failing that, business ventures and other functional projects; remembering that, as a side effect, the finest of propaganda is that provided by an example in practice.

STUDY OF POWER

Such a survey reveals that there is a vast territory of life not subject to either the effective or the attempted control of the enemy. State power is the aim of the party, but beyond that destination lies the introduction of new ways in respect of which coercion has its acute limitations and persuasion its much greater place. Power is but a means to an end which lies in practice, and practice even now within the state of the enemy is a victorious exercise of power. Within you, given the will and the way as one stepping forth in separation from the masses, lies the potentiality of power in plenty.

Power thus needs to be finely analysed as a scientific study, whereby all its various forms and levels become properly distinguished, and open to pursuit, not merely those of local and national government. Thereby not only is the establishment of a special settlement, or the coming together of fellow activists in a density of residential proximity, seen as a sizeable seizure of power, but so too is an act of infiltration by an individual into a position of influence whereby he or she can substantially promote an

aspect of our creed detached from an off-putting identification with a total parcel of policy.

An example of a functional project lies in the field of education, where at present in the generality of schooling there is not only an appalling failure to impart the vital knowledge of Race and true History, and to encourage strong and wholesome character with its appreciation of the need for discipline and its sense of service to the folk community; but there is also an intensive corruption by the multi-racialist and Marxist teachers who predominate in the profession today, resulting in a generation alienated from our folk, and in character either soft and spineless or nihilistic and vicious. Thus one of the tasks of the task force should be to develop its own schooling and out-of-school training for its children.

All such implantations of the new within the realm of the old order is some contribution to its breakdown, but, beyond this, there are ways galore directly to damage the enemy's apparatus of power, if one makes a study of it. A spanner in the works and sugar in the petrol tank of Democracy goes more to bring about its breakdown than battling for the ballot box.

Another speciality open to an elite are daring and dramatizing deeds of propaganda, whereby a well-trained few with a wealth of imagination but little cost can register a strong impact on the masses – whose psyche responds to boldness – useful now in stimulating and focussing discontent, and useful for the future by establishing now a record of leadership in resistance. In this context, when for example one contemplates the hundreds of thousands of man-hours which have gone into distributing party leaflets which nevertheless have reached but a fraction of the population, and doing so commanded but a tiny response, can it be denied that a far smaller and cheaper effort by the right sort of people could have achieved a far greater and more attentive audience through the transmitters of clandestine radio?

For obvious reasons one cannot here go into and must leave to the fertile imagination the wide range of political warfare open essentially to the select few operating on lines comparable to the special units of Otto Skorzeny. This is essentially the domain of the professional soldier of politics with no room for the dilettante or the juvenile desperado. He, and not the party politician or party member will be the one needed and decisive when the breakdown fully arrives, and the naked struggle for state power follows.

Obviously a task force in all its various divisions is not something for inauguration and recruitment in the same fashion as a party. Instead it calls for private and personal contact whereby there is ample and prior opportunity to size up a person as both thoroughly genuine and really suitable beyond this before any approach is made and any invitation to

participate is subsequently extended. A strict separation of the personnel of the overt from those of the underground activities is absolutely essential; and with the latter, furthermore, a separation of its personnel within cells is imperative.

As things are now, our cause is vitiated by the dead end politics of the party, a proven failure as an instrument of struggle. Let us face up to this, break free from the related fetters of thinking, and forthwith replace it with a task force!

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00–3/$18.00–10/$55.00
100/$450.00–1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed–or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

AMERICA'S DECLINE

by
George E. Pittam

No honest person denies that our nation is in decline but few there are with the courage to admit that the degradation of our institutions and our people is a deliberate and well planned program. Why? Is it because that admission of that fact may require some personal involvement and the risk of retaliation? Do we who were once proud Americans now tremble in abject fear of appearing "controversial?" Is the manhood to take a stand really bad for business? Does opinionless cowardice in a merchant attract patronage of other cowards? If so, does that economic advantage offset the loss of self-respect and patronage of real people?

At a businessmen's coffee and gossip session, a participant, unidentified, of course, was quoted as saying that this writer should criticize only the errors of government, not the governing persons and should give credit for laudible acts. However, he was unable to specify any such act—nor can I. The record is one of unremitting betrayal, deceit, subversion, and the ever increasing strangulation by unlawful laws, rules, edicts, decrees, regulations, and assumption of powers never granted.

In our government-regulated schools, history books do not tell our students how our President and his associates tricked us into the slaughter of World War One, of the machinations and criminality employed to shackle us with the income tax, and the Federal Reserve that is not "federal" but a private industry gorged with our tax revenue; or that Franklin D. Roosevelt and his sleazy cohorts deliberately sacrificed the lives of thousands of American sailors at Pearl Harbor to get us into World War Two—through the back door. They don't tell us that we fought the Korean War under management of the United Nations, that it was carefully managed to assure our defeat, or that General McArthur was relieved of his command, and censured for trying to win, by "our" President, the pip-squeak Harry Truman. They don't inform our children of our government's long continuing

connivance to ensure the survival of Communism, which it pretends to oppose, or that Communism is an invention of Jewish conspirators as the militant arm of Zionism; that in 1917, the government of Russia was overthrown by Marxist Khazar Jews, headed by Lenin; that the shock troops were from New York, or that the carnage was initially financed by New York Jews.

Our sons and daughters are not supposed to know that Communist Castro was praised and encouraged to take over the government of Cuba, or that our Coast Guard patrolled the waters between Cuba and the U.S. to prevent exiled Cubans from overthrowing his regime before it was firmly established, or that thousands of those brave refugees were trained, outfitted, and controlled by our C.I.A. for what they confidently believed was a U.S. supported attempt to reclaim their homeland, then brutally abandoned at the Bay of Pigs, to be slaughtered by Castro's troops.

Then, I guess it's up to us who are not in slavish fear of ostracism by inferiors to tell them of our government's non-interference with Soviet arms installations in the Carribean; of the undermining of the anti-Communist president of Nicaragua to pave the way for Marxist take-over; the giving of our Panama Canal to Communist ownership, together with millions of our tax dollars to pay off their debt to the international bankers. All of these facts, and much more, must be related to those we brought into this world if our nation is to survive.

By deliberate connivance with Mexican opportunists, that nation is nearly driven into bankruptcy by billions in loans which they can never repay and by boycotting their petroleum products. Now, we have another enemy right on our doorstep, potentially Communist. By bribes, threats, foreign "aid," and outright military assault, our politicians corrupt and connive to build or destroy every nation on earth.

A member of the U.S. Embassy in the Dominican Republic confessed to me that he had assisted in the planning of President Trujillo's murder on orders from our State Department to be carried out by our C.I.A. Asked if he was aware that Trujillo was removed in order that a ruler more favorable to the Communist cause could be installed, his answer was, "Yes, I knew, but I was only following orders." And we hung many German soldiers for "following orders." And still, more than forty years later, we have a federal bureau established for the specific purpose of tracking still more Germans, among the most humane

of all people, for mythical persecution of, and on evidence supplied by, the most heinous creatures on earth. Right now, the director of the Wiesenthal Center for Holocaust Studies, that murderous organism that perpetuates the hoax of the six million exterminated Jews, subsidized by taxation of Americans, is offering a reward of $100,000 for the kidnapping of Belgian SS General Leon Degrelle, residing in Spain. No evidence is even claimed that the General persecuted or killed any Jews, only that he "poisoned the minds of youth" against the Soviets and Jews. And Elie Wiesel, who stated "I identify with Israel—period. I support Israel—period," is presented with one of our nation's highest awards by our current lackey president, as did, posthumously, Harry Truman, the beast who ordered the brutal slaughter and searing of whole Japanese cities to test our new bomb, even while the Japanese government was begging to surrender, and who ordered General Marshall to cut off supplies to our ally, the Nationalist government of China, to effect the take-over by Mao tse Tung's Communists.

Neighboring Canada, a subscriber to the Genocide Treaty, has recently imprisoned two of its citizens for distributing "hate literature" which casts doubt on the validity of Jewish holocaust claims. And with the Senate approval of the Genocide pact, already endorsed by our puppet President, we American citizens may very soon be similarly persecuted, with the added peril of shipment to a foreign country for trial and imprisonment, or execution.

You parent, are you going to continue to submit your sons and daughters to miseducation under direction of the National Education Association, or will your inate courage and compassion overcome your fear? Friends, neighbors—what is the value of what remains of your lives? Is it worth humiliation, sacrifice of the lives and freedom of your families and friends, of your own self-respect? I want to live, too, but not in servitude and not with contempt for myself. An example of craven, cowardly selfishness was exhibited by the sheriff of a large and populous county. After thorough identification, remotely controlled steel doors clanged open and I was admitted to his inner office where he said to me: "Yes, I know all this and it's coming, but do you think it will be within our time?" And an Air Force General, after agreeing with all my analyses and predictions, declined even the smallest suggested action and stated: "How do you think I got these stars? It certainly wasn't by resisting policy."

It doesn't have to be this way. Some used to say that when

their pocketbooks were empty, people would react, but that reaction has mostly been in the form of application for government welfare. Remedial action will not come from the merely hungry, but from men and women of principle. We have these men and women. Aloof from the vulgar, simpering dregs are an ever increasing number of real Americans, ashamed of their country but with what it takes to rebuild it, and, somewhere, there is leadership that will make it happen. Our enemies know that, too. Therefore, the drive for the point of no return. Probably the most important element of that drive is gun registration and confiscation. Main efforts have been stalled because of fear of enforcement failure and precipitation of revolt, but the threat is far from diminished. Probably, the most vital item on our preparedness agenda is assurance of enforcement failure.

American arms, ostensibly to aid those who resist Marxist take-over of Central American states, will be abandoned to the Communist conquerors, as will be the resisters, exactly as was done in Vietnam, where a line was drawn across the country from East to West (as in Korea) and it was decreed that those to the South were good guys, those in the North, bad. Then we imposed our military after their president was murdered to overcome resistance to our "help" and restricted the fighting to the territory of the "good guys," killing more of them than the supposed enemy. Then, leaving hatred, wanton destruction of native lives and coutryside, and 50,000 dead Americans, "our" government abandoned the people and billions in sophisticated arms so that conquering hordes could continue the massacre and extend dominion to neighboring states.

Steadily, we are becoming the most hated nation on earth. Reversing the Monroe Doctrine which promised protection to all of the Americas from foreign exploitatioon, our tormentors not only allow Communist occupation of neighboring Latin territory, but actually assist Britain in her war with Argentina and with the installation of a new president favorable to the Zionist/Communist cause.

A look at a map of the world will reveal how near is fruition of the scheme for world domination. With the fall of Vietnam, Cambodia, and Laos, engineered by our administration; the promised abandonment of Taiwan by the United States and Britain's ceding of Hong Kong to Red China; desertion of tortured Afghans; the accomplished double-cross of President Marcos of the Philippines; the joint U.S. Soviet/Israeli campaign to over-

come Iran; our military pact with Israel for their annexation of all Arab lands and riches; then the intense campaign to deliver South Africa to Russian dominated savages, will virtually complete Zionist/Communist control of all of Asia, Africa, and the lion's share of Europe and practical control of all inter-ocean water transportation of the world.

"Our aim is to gain control of the two great treasure houses upon which the West depends—the energy treasure house of the Persian Gulf, and the mineral treasure house of Central and Southern Africa." —Leonid Brezhnev, 1973. Our national administration, our congress, and our news media and television, all Zionist-controlled, are doing their very best to bring that about.

And here at home? Lenin said that he could capture any nation by the moral destruction of just one generation. Thank God, we still have many young men and women with very high standards—and they tower conspicuously over their contemporaries. But drug and alcohol abuse, vulgarity, vicious crime, preoccupation with rock "music" and disgusting rock "artists," weird religions, even Devil worship, is nearly commonplace. And who is at fault? Is it the kids, themselves? Did they invent depravity or were they cleverly indoctrinated? None are blameless for their actions, but it has been reported that eighty to ninety percent of violently criminal juveniles are from divorced parents. In most homes, juveniles are unprotected from the incessant bombardment of trashy movies, television, and misleading news media, virtually all adult Jewish-controlled. Propagandists treat even the most disgusting of all—homosexuality, as simply an alternate lifestyle. There is even sizeable effort, supported by members of congress, to enact legislation prohibiting expulsion of homesexual teachers.

Efforts to find a cure and preventive vaccine for "AIDS," a disease confined, initally, to the homosexual community, and still very nearly so, is treated as a national emergency, under threat by these disgusting perverts to contaminate blood banks—which they have done with impunity. No mention of this blackmail is made in the controlled press, and if any legislator or other influential person has so much as suggested that homosexuals be persecuted for this heinous act of premeditated murder, that news is blacked out. And Ronald Reagan telephoned his compassion to his queer friend afflicted with AIDS. Unthinking adults, by their example, promote verbal expressions closely associated with the proclivities of these most vile of all

creatures.

Loudly and selectively, government and news media spokesmen condemn "terrorism." All Israeli murderous forays are labeled "retaliatory" or "preventive strikes." Our troops, invading aircraft, and bombarding battleships are "peace-keeping forces." Israel's savage mercenary bands in Lebanon are "Christian militia," nearly all of whom are Jews, some U.S. citizens. As reported in *American Sunbeam* and elsewhere, Israel's Mossad agents operate freely in the United States, with F.B.I. credentials. And, as reported in a national publication, Ronald Reagan ordered the deletion of any reference to Jewish terrorist acts in an F.B.I. report of terrorism.

Saudi Arabia's former king publicly announced that he had knowledge of secret U.S./Soviet/Israeli plans for take-over of the Middle East. Shortly thereafter, he was murdered.

Israeli Chief of Staff made, and later discreetly retracted, the statement that the purpose of the U.S./Israeli pact is to prepare Israel for confrontation with Arab neighbors, not Russia. And Kissinger stated that the U.S. government is covertly working against an overall settlement in the Middle East in order to prevent emergence of Arab unity which might eclipse the power of Israel.

And what of Britain, that staunch ally of two world wars that effected the slaughter and maiming of millions in the prime of life and established the vile gangdom of Israel? The victors in those wars certainly were not the dead, the crippled, or their parents who sacrificed them. Clearly, the winners have been international Capitalism, Communism, and Zionism. "The international system demands war, huge debts, the right to manufacture money, and an income tax to collect the interest. These internationalists see nations as mere objects for plunder, national politics as a business expense, and they value the human being as nothing more than capital goods. In spite of all our wars to end the threat of Communism, without the vast help from Western capitalism, the slave system of Communism would have dissolved long ago. But, of course, that would have meant the end for internationalists." — Quoted from *The Internationalist.*

And what of Britain, now? Is there progress toward just and equitable peace under Margaret Thatcher? According to the *South African Observer*, Thatcher has appointed Jews to all key posts in her government and she is chairperson of the North London Branch of "Conservative Friends of Israel."

Henry Kissinger, foreign born Jew, companion to presidents, former Secretary of State and National Security Advisor, was identified as a Soviet agent by an anti-Communist who infiltrated the Polish Communist intelligence organization. Firmly entrenched Communist networks in various nations were not only uncovered by this proven reliable informant but the individuals were arrested, tried, and convicted. In the United States no action was taken, and this evil genius not only is still very much active in governmental affairs, his proteges, Shultz and McFarland, occupy two of the most vital positions in the Reagan Cabinet. Kissinger's insidious influence knows no bounds. According to the most revealing book, *The World Order*, by Eustace Mullins, Lord Covington, British ex-Foreign Minister and now partner in Kissinger & Associates, with offices very near the White House, was recently appointed head of NATO. Lord Covington is related to the Rothschilds by marriage and frequently conferred with Lionel Rothschild.

You say, if there is secret collusion between U.S., Soviet, and Israeli governments, why the desperate arms race and the frantic efforts apparently put forth for the most recent Summit Conference? Surely, by now, we can all recognize a stage play. Surely, too, we are aware of the billions upon billions squandered each and every year on armaments. Who reaps the profits? Not just the manufacturers and the hundreds of agencies, middlemen, and congressmen, administration officials and cohorts who provide the funds, but the international bankers who finance both sides in all our wars with manufactured money and reap astronomical wealth from the ever more oppressive taxation to pay the interest.

And let's not forget the foreign "aid" which supplies funds (our funds) to purchase more arms for antagonists, real and simulated. This year, direct gifts to Israel alone total FOUR BILLION, this, in addition to doles from the World Bank, reparations from West Germany, tax exempt gifts from American Jews and U.S. foundations, and sales of Israeli bonds, also tax exempt. The added profits from the resale of our gifted arms to other Marxist countries and the countless other acts of secret benevolence constitute an endless flood of financial lifeblood of Americans and hapless Germans. In 1979 alone, America's known gift to Israel was in the amount of $10,000 per family of four. Actual totals, today, are closely guarded secrets.

Probably the greatest single propaganda outlet in the United States for Israel is the so-called "religious community," particularly segments which emphasize the supposed promises of God contained in the "Old Testament." Of course, there are many churches and church goers doing their sincere best to study out the Scriptures and separate truth from fiction but you "Judaeo-Christians" in particular—you fools! You who pretend to be guided by the words of Jesus. You piously fold your hands and affably murmer "amen" when your preacher quotes from the books of Moses, that mixture of bits of truth, of righteous admonition, and sacriligious contradictions designed to confuse and to create paralyzing fear of "God's Chosen," that gang of marauding pagans who called themselves "Israelites" and selected by God to rule over all others of his creation. "But, oh dear," you say, "didn't God—or was it Jerry Falwell who said, 'I will bless those who bless thee and curse those who curse thee'? Didn't he mean present-day Jews as well as their ancestors and are they not simply reclaiming the loot that God gave them just a few thousand years ago?"

Whatever you mental paralytics believe about the authenticity of such quotations from the "Old Testament," surely you are sufficiently alive to know that the great majority of those who rule Israel, Russia, and, behind the scenes, the United States, are descended from Khazars of Russia who were converted to the Babylonian "religion" by decree of their monarch. These are the same breed of vile terrorists who tortured and murdered millions in the take-over and consolidation of rulership of Russia. To confuse gullible rabble, the Communist government poses as the atheist enemy while others of their association masquerade as religious zealots. Surely, every literate person is aware of these facts.

Is it any wonder that our children search out new religions? If this is Christianity, what's so bad about the cult of Bhagwan Rajneesh with his forty Rolls Royces, or the Church of Satan, for that matter? The degenerates of the latter group appear to be no more murderous than the tribes of Israel who, under orders from Moses and Joshua, his successor, according to the "Old Testament," murdered every inhabitant, excepting virgins, of territory they wished to acquire, and divided the cattle, the riches, and the virgins between them according to tribal status.

And now, back to reality. Even as we try to struggle out of the monumental problems created by war, some are beating the drums for new and better wars to solve our problems. We, "heroes" of recent carnage to advance the Zionist/Communist onslaught, so near its final accomplishment—shall we now cower

and hide our faces from our sons and grandsons and docilely surrender them, to be slaughtered and dismembered in yet another holocaust, this time a real one, finalizing the dreams of a one-world empire ruled over by the most brutal of the world's inhabitants?

You abandoned sons, will you submit or are you, in spite of all-out efforts to degrade and destroy your manhood, better men than your fathers? You can submit and die, or you can rebel—and wars of conquest will cease. And you can reclaim this land which is yours.

Gordon Kahl was murdered because he was becoming effective in enlightening intended cannon fodder of the next war, proof that the final solution is in your hands. □

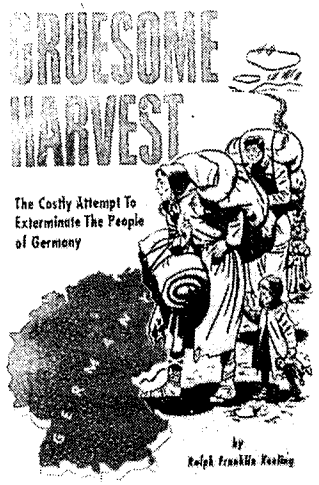

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

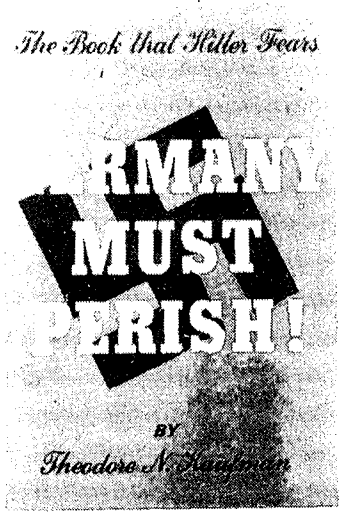

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

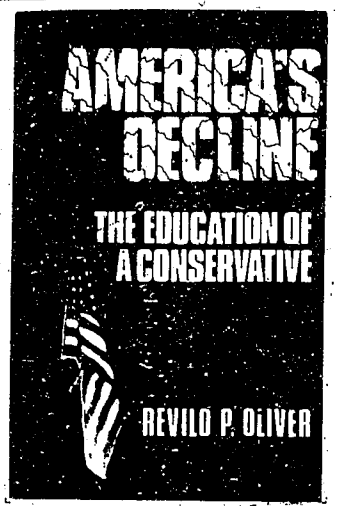

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

Myths That Will Destroy South Africa

page 46

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Acquired Intelligence Deficiency, page 1; What Jesus Said, page 4; Two Kinds of Courage, page 6; In the Slums of Academe, page 8; Everything Normal, page 10; More Fustian, page 10; An American Tragedy, page 11; Who Created the Japanese?, page 16; Political Pornography, page 17; Horse Sense, page 19; The *Special Office Brief*, page 21; Tourist Attractions, page 22. HAMMERING THE U.S., by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor, page 26. THE NORDIC PRESS: Nature Sets the Monarch's Course, page 33; Ireland's Troubles, page 36; Democracy or Aryan Spirit?, page 37; Judaeo-Christian-Islamic, page 40; The First Step, page 42.

VOL. 14 — NO. 2 OCTOBER 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

ACQUIRED INTELLIGENCE DEFICIENCY

A special report on Acquired Immunity Deficiency has been compiled by Drs. David A. Noebel, Wayne C. Lutton, and Paul Cameron, and published by Summit Ministries, P.O. Box 207, Manitou Springs, Colorado ($3.95 + $1.25).

The booklet is essentially some 130 pages of classified quotations from many sources, including a large number of men of known scientific accomplishment, on the physiological and social effects of the ever growing epidemic, with notices of the propaganda that is being used to defer public recognition of the imminent peril until it is too late to avert a total collapse of American society into chaos. The scientific opinion cited all confirms the gravity of the epidemic as I have reported it several times in the pages of this periodical.

The quotations that are authoritative make this a very useful book. Some of the editors' recommendations are sound common sense. And one finds here and there a rather astonishing bit of information, e.g., that the Public Health Service in the District of Corruption has not classified the now epidemic infection as a "communicable disease." That is surprising, not because one supposes that the bureaucracy that promotes the poisoning of water supplies with fluorides would show any compassion for the American people, but because it has thus gratuitously shown how viciously corrupt it is.

Unfortunately, the text begins with quotations from the Jew-Book to prove that male homosexuality should be forbidden because old Jesus said, "Mustn't do or Papa spank." And we are told that we gotter "reaffirm" the "Biblical creative order" —a phrase that will remind everyone of the shysters and hallucinés who are manufacturing "creation science" and prating about "Holy Shrouds" to shore up a grotesque superstition that is now, in its latest reformations, proving its virulence as the

poison that destroyed the spiritual immune system of our race.

Many readers will junk the booklet when they come to "Leviticus" on p. 9, if they did not do so when they saw on p. 7 the opening quotation from "Mark" (i.e. a god's spiel attributed to a certain Marcus and so really anonymous, just as it would be if it were attributed to an otherwise unidentified Bob). Readers who are understandably repelled by this nonsense may never go on to the useful parts of the booklet.

The utter absurdity of this appeal to Yahweh & Son, Inc., and the "Judaeo-Christian ethic" is shown by the fact that since the Fathers of the Church first put over their great promotion, the Christian clergy have always been the principal practitioners of male homosexuality, and this fact was so notorious that the learned Jesuit scholar, Jean Hardouin, came to the conclusion that homosexuality had been *invented* by the Christians to foster monasticism and encourage priests to celibacy, and that all earlier records of the perversion had been forged by Christians to provide precedents for their innovation in sexual morality.

Some of the early Christian sects, notably the Carpocratians, made male homosexuality a condition of spiritual perfection, and so, in all probability, did the precursors of the Christians, the Essenes. By a nice irony, this booklet takes off from a quotation from the gospel of "Mark," which in an earlier version, to which I have frequently referred in these pages, unmistakably implies homosexual conduct in the Jesus it describes as showing practically naked young men the way to Salvation in the dark. Although that tale was censored by the Fathers of the Church even before it was selected for inclusion in the collection called a "New Testament," some of its homosexual flavor survives in the contempt for women expressed by its Jesus. And one could fill a volume with evidence of the close connection between the Jewish cult for *goyim* and sexual perversion.

Fortunately, it would be a work of supererogation to cite historical evidence at a time when every week there transpires news of large sums of money paid out by various Christian churches to halt prosecution of their salvation-salesmen, who have been bringing children to Jesus in bed. The holy men's fancy turns mostly to boys near the age of puberty, but some have been convicted of raping children of four and five without committing the sin of sexual discrimination. (On Talmudic authority for this sport, see the late Elizabeth Dilling's *The Plot Against Christianity*, which has been reprinted, with some

editorial changes, under the title, *The Jewish Religion: Its Influence Today*, by the Noontide Press in Torrance, California.)

The cream of the jest, however, is that Summit Ministries, the publishers of this booklet, are a branch of a college founded by a fat hokum-peddler, commonly called Silly James Hoggis, whom many of my readers will recall from the time when he practiced patriotism as a lucrative adjunct of his soul-saving business. The Man of God evangelized with sodomy the young men sent to his Bible college by their gullible Christian parents, occasionally including females for variety in his holy ministrations, until a particularly crude indiscretion precipitated a public scandal, and he was expelled from his college by its trustees. One sympathizes, of course, with an institution that is trying to live down its scabrous past, but the fact is a sufficient commentary on its claim that the tall tales in the Bible in some way inhibit sexual perversion.

Homosexuality has been made so fashionable by the public schools and "educators" whose principal concern is to incite children to copulate early, often, and indiscriminately, thus inculcating the Christian ideals of "Equality" (in proletarian degradation), "All Mankind" (of bovine anthropoids), "One World" (of mindless mongrels), and the evil of recognizing the biological fact of race (which would annoy God's Master Race). The "Liberals' " superstition, it is true, dispenses with the spooks of Christian mythology, but that is merely because such supernaturalism would make ridiculous their pretense that they have a scientific basis for their cult. Intellectually, they are on a par with the "creation scientists," with whom they will join forces, if that should seem expedient.

If there is to be any effective opposition to homosexual degeneracy, it must be based, not on the unbelievable mythology which so impaired the Aryan mind as to make the clergy's favorite vice fashionable, but on the rational basis of biological facts joined with the emotional appeal of loyalty to our endangered race. There is, however, a strong probability that reasoned opposition will soon be made unnecessary when the epidemic consequences of the combination of male homosexuality with the basic Christian doctrine of racial equality are made manifest by fifty thousand or a hundred thousand corpses. Perhaps it would be more practical for us to decide what the intelligent remnant of our once dominant race can and should do when all Hell breaks loose.

* * *

WHAT JESUS SAID

Under the rubric, "Evangel for Bibliophiles," in the May issue, I mentioned the activity of a committee of learned holy men who are threshing the Christian gospels to separate the grain of what old Jesus really said from the chaff of statements put in his mouth by forgers. I now learn from *Christian News* (7 April 1986) that the men of God, by a vote of 16 to 13, certified the authenticity of a parable quoted in the "Gospel of Thomas," which they cite from a translation that I have not seen. I have added within brackets a translation of one phrase that seems clearer to me.

> The Kingdom of the Father is like a certain man who wanted to kill a powerful man. In his own house he drew his sword and stuck it into the wall in order to find out whether his hand could carry through [=to assure himself that his hand would be unfaltering]. Then he slew the powerful man.

The "Bible scholars" offered no exegesis of the parallel thus drawn between Yahweh's realm and a stealthy assassin.[1] It is certainly in keeping with the bandits' morality of the "Old Testament," and one can see why the comparison would have seemed natural to a Jewish goës and rabble-rouser.

If you are interested, you will find the passage is paragraph 102 in the usual paragraphing of the "Gospel of [=according to] Thomas." The purported author, whose full name is given as Didymus Judas Thomas, claims to have written down the "secret words" spoken by "the Living Jesus," and his work is not to be confused with the much earlier "Gospel of Thomas the Israelite," which was one of the earliest of Christian gospels, probably composed around A.D. 150, and devoted to the miracles that Jesus performed in his infancy and early childhood.

1. Nicholas Carter, in his vivacious account of *The Late Great Book, the Bible* (available from Liberty Bell Publications) quotes from some "modernized" versions of Holy Writ prepared by clergymen who think that a "contemporary idiom" will attract customers. To save those soul-savers trouble, I offer a corrseponding version of this parable: Yahweh's New Jerusalem is like a hit man who is going to bump off a rich guy. He checks his gat to make sure it's loaded and ready for action before he leaves his house. Then he pumps the rich guy full of holes. Go thou and do likewise, Izzy.

The author of this gospel of "The twin Judas the twin" ('thomas' is the Aramaic word for 'twin,' and thus the equivalent of the Greek *didymos*) undoubtedly intended to attribute his composition to the apostle who is mentioned in the tales in the "New Testament" and whose later adventures are related to the "Acts of Thomas," one of the best-known of the many gospels that were excluded from the collection. He wrote in Greek, and considerable fragments of his Greek are preserved in papyri of the very late Third and early Fourth Centuries that were found at Oxyrhynchus and published in the famous collection of those papyri, but the complete text of his work was preserved only in a Coptic translation that was found, together with many other gospels, at ancient Chenoboskion, about sixty miles south of Luxor, reportedly in 1945. This text was edited and translated by Professor Jean Doresse (Paris, 1959) and an English version may be found as an appendix to Philip Mairet's translation of Doresse's *The Secret Books of the Egyptian Gnostics* (New York, Viking, 1960).

The passage which the holy men have declared authentic is found only in the Coptic. Its authenticity obviously lends great authority to the gospel that contains it, and I hope the holy men will not long keep us in suspense about a miracle and a revelation that should be of great interest to our contemporaries.

At the very end of this gospel (paragraph 118) the apostles, headed by Peter, want to throw out of the room a woman named Mary, who is clearly not the mama and is probably the other Mary, who seems to have traveled with Jesus and in some gospels is identified as his mistress. Peter points out that Mary is just a female and so obviously can't be "worthy of life," with the implication that females do not have souls. Jesus solves the difficulty by transforming Mary into a man, thus equipping her with a "living spirit," and he promises that women who are converted into men will be admitted to the Kingdom of Heaven, obviously to the exclusion of all others.

Now I do not know whether this divine revelation qualifies as good news (eu-angellium) for True Believers. It will probably please Feminists, who, ashamed of their sex, like to regard themselves as defective men, and will probably be delighted by the prospect of completing their metamorphosis with help from the Saviour. On the other hand, there must be many men who aren't attracted by an all-male Heaven and still less by the prospect of associating with the kind of male who will enjoy being there. All things considered, they will probably decide, as

did the author of the delightful Twelfth-Century romance, *Aucassin et Nicolette*, that they would much rather go to Hell where they will have charming and interesting companions, "fine ladies and gallant men."

* * *

TWO KINDS OF COURAGE

My review of Donald Day's *Onward, Christian Soldiers* in *Liberty Bell*, January 1983, requires correction at three points.

When I wrote, I did not know that Day's book, in a more complete form, had been published in Sweden in 1944. The parts missing in English were translated from the Swedish version by Paul Knutson in "The Rest of Donald Day," *Liberty Bell*, June 1984, and reprinted as a separate booklet.

In his introduction to *Onward, Christian Soldiers*, Walter Trohan reported that he had vainly tried to obtain for Day a modicum of justice from an editor of the *Chicago Tribune*, who refused because he was "preoccupied with his own great man image." I naturally took this to be a reference to the famous Colonel Robert McCormick, the owner and publisher of the *Tribune*, which was the foremost American newspaper during his lifetime, although under his successors it so deteriorated that today it is little better than its competitor, the *Sun-Times*, which is now owned by a Jew named Murdoch. Colonel McCormick was naturally proud of his accomplishment and justifiably thought of himself as a great man in an age of pygmies, and it seemed to men who had been associated with the *Tribune*, as it did to me, that Trohan's phrase must be a reference to McCormick, and that the chronological difficulty was simply the result of a printer's error.

Investigation, however, showed that Mr. Trohan was still alive, although the person who answered inquiries about him in the offices of the *Tribune* seemed not to know it, and Mr. Trohan said that he had referred to one Donald Maxwell, who inexplicably became an editor of the *Tribune* after the death of the Colonel, and who, strange as it seems, did cultivate a "great man image." Well, Pekinese never mistake themselves for Great Danes, but human beings have imaginations that can do unbelievable things for them.

In my review, I quoted the late Westbrook Pegler's disparaging remarks about Colonel McCormick, whom he accused of

"cruelty to Donald Day" and of being "a pompous fraud," with the implication that he was subject to blackmail by the alien government in Washington because the files of the Army contained a record of cowardice. That may be a more serious error.

A friend has written me about a purported biography of Colonel McCormick recently published at Carpentersville, Illinois, *Poor Little Rich Boy*, by Mr. and Mrs. Arthur Veysey, who were at one time on the staff of the *Chicago Tribune*. It is, my friend says, an odd book and omits some very important episodes in the career of its subject, containing, for example, no mention of Donald Day and no mention of Colonel McCormick's close and trusted associate, the late Frank Hughes, the author of *Prejudice and the Presss* (New York, Devin-Adair, 1950), a fundamental study of the corruption of the American press at that time. My friend believes that what happened to the *Tribune* during the "near anarchy" that followed the death of its renowned publisher "would make Watergate look like the theft of an eraser from a kindergarten classroom," and that the odd omissions in the new biography conceal clues to a major scandal.

The biography does contain mention of an incident that may be the source of Pegler's remark. It appears that when Colonel McCormick in 1915 visited, as an American observer, the front lines in France that were being defended by the British Army, he was escorted by Field Marshall Sir John French to a position near Arras that was being held by a detachment of the celebrated Coldstream Guards. When the German artillery began a heavy bombardment of that position, the British officers were astonished to see the tall American colonel bolt for cover. Mr. and Mrs. Veysey quote Colonel McCormick's account of the incident, without indication of their source:

> I was very much afraid. I did not resist by a very large margin my desire to ask my conductor to move to a safe place. This confession is not easy to make, but is put down with the hope that other boys will be instructed in courage as I never was. I never did learn to enjoy the crash of shells nor was I overwhelmed with a desire to rush into a shower of machine-gun fire. But I never again approached the point of disgracing myself on the firing line. Physical courage varies with the individual but can be improved, like piano playing and polite conversation, and is a more desirable accomplishment for a man than either. We in America have got to teach courage and not cowardice.

The confession, evidently made publicly in writing or in a radio broadcast, does evince one kind of courage. If this is all

that Pegler had as a basis for his implication, he was wrong. A man cannot be blackmailed for what he has publicly admitted.

The question whether Colonel McCormick did or did not secretly give some support to his greatest foreign correspondent after the latter was marooned in Finland by the crypto-Jewish government of the United States remains unresolved. It is, of course, possible that the Colonel did arrange to have money sent to Donald Day, necessarily through devious channels, as Mr. Hughes believed, and that the remittances were intercepted by amateur or governmental thieves.

* * *

IN THE SLUMS OF ACADEME

According to a despatch from the United Press, published in the Portland *Oregonian* on 16 April and doubtless other newspapers, a jury in Atlanta awarded $2,500,000 to a young woman, formerly an instructress in the University of Georgia, who was fired from her untenured position because she objected to the almost universal practice of diploma-mills, which hire big hunks of muscle, chiefly Black bucks, to advertise the joint by winning athletic contests, although the animals are functionally or entirely illiterate, and then forge academic records to make them seem eligible for what is called "amateur sport" in a bad joke at which some members of the public are too naive to laugh.

The verdict against the University brought to public attention some interesting details about such slums and the vending of fraudulent diplomas, which is one of the largest and crookedest businesses in the United States. One little shyster on the faculty denounced poor Miss Kamp for being so "provincial" as to think that there was any place for honesty in the pseudo-academic racket. It is quite true that if she had not been a young teacher, holding the lowest rank in a university, she would have had sufficient experience to see that there was no such place, except in the reactionary minds of a few old fogeys and of stupid romantics who still believe in learning and culture, although they live in a modern Judaized world.

Although Miss Kamp made twenty-three calls and wrote two letters before taking action, she was never admitted to the august presence of the head goon, who has now been forced to resign. He is reported in the press as having defended the

University by saying, with childish solemnity, "If the 'athletes' leave us being able to read, write, communicate better, we have not done them any harm."! Years ago, I knew an attorney who had acquired a reputation and fortune by defending persons accused of crime. He once told me, "You cannot believe, you could not imagine, just how God-damned *dumb* those moral idiots are."

It is pleasant to see the University of Georgia get a small bit of what it deserves, but we must not lose our perspective. It has been decades since any reasonably intelligent observer could have illusions about the very expensive publicity stunts staged by the big diploma-manufacturers and called 'athletics,' appropriating a name given such contests when they were carried on by undergraduates for their own amusement and at their own expense, without interference or meddling by the college, which in those far-off days was an educational institution, privately endowed, and not a bleeding cancer on the treasury and taxpayers of a state or other political unit.

The real corruption of the universities is not in their dishonest advertising stunts, but in their dishonest and fraudulent classes, in which putrid propaganda is purveyed as "science" and "scholarship." But that is an entirely different subject.

Commenting on the scandal in Atlanta, Dr. Robert Kreiser of the American Association of University Professors suggested that "the enormity of the situation at the University of Georgia is only the tip of the iceberg," and there are rumors of investigations of the many institutions that are equally corrupt. If the investigations take place, they will probably produce tons of spoiled paper, endless gabbling, and limitless lying, but no real result.

This particular aspect of the 'educational' slums that taxpayers finance is likely to be corrected soon, but not by a sudden outbreak of honesty. One has only to project the probably ineluctable future of a bankrupt, demoralized, and besotted nation, now occupied by its implacable enemies.

The academic goons had better make haste to profit as much as they can from the fatuity of the populace while the boobs still think they are prosperous. The Ice Man cometh.

* * *

EVERYTHING NORMAL

Although American Conservatives hope to restore the American Republic, they generally oppose change in all other matters, and hold steadfastly to their old faith in "democracy." They must therefore derive satisfaction from the assurance that all is normal in their own ranks.

Last year the Ohio contingent of Colonel Roberts' Committee to Restore the Constitution seceded from the parent organization but continued to use the name until it was enjoined by the courts from so doing. The dissension was over questions of policy and strategy. Now the Illinois chapter has either defected or been eased out. It is not clear why, but there is a rumor that the initial disagreement was over the relative merits of two brands of Jesus.

The minuscule Populist Party was organized so late in 1984 that the electoral laws of most states made it impossible for a new party to obtain a place on the ballot. Now, according to the widely-circulated weekly newspaper, *Spotlight*, the Party has multiplied itself by fission, having been sundered by diverse opinions about the proper use of its accumulated treasure. Needless to say, the schism was followed by reciprocal recrimination. And, furthermore, also according to *Spotlight* (12 May), the Party's National Chairman is trying to avoid paying a judgement of $274,000 rendered by the courts against him and in favor of a lady whom he diddled with a scheme to establish a new hospital in her home town.

And so it goes, just as it has gone for the past thirty years and more. Everything is normal, and there is nothing for you to worry about—assuming, of course, that you have made arrangements to escape from the United States and its future.

* * *

MORE FUSTIAN

I have just received a new book, published by Eisenhower's "American Assembly" at Columbia University, and entitled *East-West Tensions in the Third World* ($16.95; paperback $6.95). It is edited by Marshall D. Shulman, Director of the Averell Harriman Institute, also in Columbia, who, with six other academicians, verbosely ponders all sorts of knotty problems about lots of "tensions" in both hemispheres. Needless to say, the authors pile up mounds of data, but never venture to mention the real causes or to consider the fundamentals. They make me think of physicians who try to treat smallpox by counting the pustules on a victim's face, measuring the distances between them, and devising salves and powders to cover them up.

I need not add that the book will be to "Liberal intellectuals" what catnip is to cats.

* * *

AN AMERICAN TRAGEDY

On a day in 1986 that I shall not specify, a singularly perspicacious and devoted American died. I know no one man who did more to avert the doom of our nation and race. He died at an advanced age, embittered and lonely.

He was a man of means and spent generously on behalf of a thankless and perhaps worthless people. Since I was probably the only acquaintance who shared his opinions and never asked him to subsidize anything, he accorded me a measure of confidence.

He was a man of keen discernment. He may have been the first American to perceive what was at stake when John Dewey's gangsters began the liquidation of the nation's finest educational institution, the one-room schoolhouse, in which a small number of children of varying ages were treated as individuals, not made into problems, were taught the rudimentary elements of our culture, not indoctrinated with subversive fictions, and the younger learned much from hearing the older pupils recite.

In the 1930s there was a good deal of controversy over the nugatory question whether or not John Dewey was a Communist agent; the real question was the insoluble one whether or not, in the adytum of his own mind, he knew that he was. Few perceived the consequences, and in the minds of the planners, the purpose, of hauling children around in buses to get them away from the influence of their parents, herd them into masses in which they would associate with the dregs of mankind, subject them to "counsellors" expert in unhinging the human personality and making psychiatric cases out of normal children, and replace the rudiments of humane literacy with poisonous piffle of a "social science" that would induce proletarian squalor. Even when educasters like George Sylvester Counts

began to talk openly of "building a new social order," and the boob-hatcheries were known to inject into the minds of their young victims the Jews' "One World" pus, bovine Americans blinked uncomprehendingly and took pride in how much they were being taxed for new school buildings.

Wellington said that the Battle of Waterloo was won on the playing fields of Eton. America was lost in the play pens of "progressive" schools.

The man of whom I speak resisted strenuously the advance of institutionalized barbarism, but in an ochlocracy (called 'democracy' by a cunning perversion of language), the unthinking masses are easily herded to the polls to vote for their own enslavement.

He took great pains with the education of his own children, devising means to counteract the insidious effects of wealth by giving them some of the responsible work that children on farms did as a matter of course in the 1920s and 1930s, and he sent them to Christian schools and colleges, which supposedly were less corrupted with proto-Communist "intellectual" bilge. But here, too, he failed.

He was one of the very few Americans who were concerned about the future of their nation, and while the others were gabbling about Communism as a fallacious 'ideology,' he saw that the nation had been attacked by a swarm of venomous parasites, who used various 'ideologies' as poisons to anaesthetize and paralyse their victims.

In his youth he perceived the absurdity of the grotesque superstition called Christianity, but in the 1920s and 1930s it seemed to be a waning cult of irrationality that would gradually fade away, except, perhaps, among the very lowest classes. In the meantime, however, it seemed not only innocuous, but useful as a crutch for the psychically lame and feeble, who do not have the spiritual strength to stand alone in a pitiless universe. The religion, furthermore, had been injected into the tradition of our Western civilization, which, however, had neutralized some of the poison of the alien hoax, and had made it ostensibly consistent with our racial morality. If the great tradition was to be saved from the attacks of our race's eternal enemies, it seemed most feasible to defend that tradition as a whole and without trying first to purge it of a potentially dangerous but seemingly quiescent infection. Furthermore, Christianity, although invented by Jews, professed inflexible hostility toward the parasitic race, and was advertised as a

prophylactic against Jewish poisons, including Communism, of course.

It was reasonable, therefore, to assume that the superstition, which still had influence over the masses, could be used effectively in defense of our civilization and race. Even in 1969, when I wrote *Christianity and the Survival of the West*, I still entertained hopes that Christianity would contribute to our cause or, at least, not be an impediment to the survival of our race and to the recovery of our country, which then seemed possible. And as late as 1978, when I authorized the second edition, although I saw that Western Christianity had been liquidated, except in a few and politically insignificant enclaves, I had not yet realized that the Jesus-hokum was becoming once more what it had been in its origins, a major and potent weapon in the hands of our enemies.

I shared, therefore, the opinions of the man of whom I am writing here. In the late 40s, 50s, and early 60s, he attended the annual or special meetings of most of the many patriotic organizations, attending some of them inconspicuously in person, but most of them by sending an agent, a kind of private detective, whose responsibility was to observe and report objectively. And at all of those meetings, Christianity was taken for granted as the indispensable basis of a patriotic movement, although with varying degrees of explicit affirmation. When the Birch business attracted public attention, he met Robert the Welcher and recognized, as I had not, the man's duplicity.

I do not know how much money the man lavished on support of the "crusades" and "leagues" of the various dervishes who professed patriotic purposes and open or implicit resistance to the Jewish occupation of the United States. In all of these he was bitterly disappointed, not merely by the futility of the effort, but by the character of the holy men, whose lack of intellectual and financial integrity was matched by their personal habits as either homosexual perverts or as so mulierose they could not be trusted with young women as pupils.

The destructive force of the Jesus-business became obvious only when the Jews used their boob-tubes to promote howling dervishes who added histrionic talent to the evangelical techniques for neutralizing the neocortex and exciting the lembic substrate of the brain to induce wildly emotional irrationality and hypnotic conviction. The amazing success of these highly skilled con men in enthralling mentalities that had been weakened in the public schools soon made it clear that, however

kindly one felt toward some minuscule enclaves, the only defence against our enemy's refurbished weapon was to expose the absurdity of the superstition they had foisted upon our race so many centuries ago, a kind of spiritual "AIDS," which had sapped and was destroying our racial immune system.

Recognizing this, and finding at the time no organized attack on the Judaeo-Christian blight, the man distributed I know not how many copies of such works as William Gayley Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* and Robert Klark Graham's *The Future of Man* to intelligent persons who seemed receptive. Especially for the latter, he had access to a large number of men of scientific training to whom his favor was important. In almost every instance, the result was like lighting the fuse of a wet firecracker. Most of the recipients, if they read the books given them, confessed that the arguments were irrefragable, but pointed out that it was tactless or hazardous to say so in public.

It required courage to attack the Christian myth because the man's wife, of whom he was very fond, had from childhood been addicted to the psychic narcotic. From the cradle, she had been told about Santa Claus and Jesus, and that she must be a good girl to deserve the favor of both. But soon she was told, "Aunt Mamie gave you the doll-house; this beautiful doll is from Aunt Susan and that one from Cousin Thelma; and Uncle Osbert gave you the tricycle." That ended one imposture on her credulity, but the other was continued by constantly assuring her that sweet Jesus was floating around somewhere overhead, was keeping a loving eye on her, listened sympathetically whenever she talked to him in the proper way, and would expunge her sins whenever she said "Pretty please!" with contrition. And although the imaginary Big Daddy never gave any visible or palpable sign of his existence, and never did anything for her, she grew up with the habit of imagining him as her supernatural confidant and protector, who would eventually welcome her to his joyous Heaven for an eternity of unmitigated felicity.

Christians think it a pious duty to distort the minds of their children, just as some savages distort the skulls of their offspring by compressing them with splints when the bones of the head are still plastic. This abuse of children is sometimes so effective that one not infrequently encounters mature men who are highly educated and possess a keen critical faculty they apply to scientific or historical problems, but maintain their illusory dependence on the omnipotent spook of whom they were told

in infancy and of whose existence they have no valid evidence whatsoever. And some Christians who come to their senses in adult life are like Byron's Prisoner of Chillon and pine for the dungeon from which they were liberated.

The result of the inevitable clash of beliefs was dolorous indeed. The wife deplored her husband's open apostasy from her divine familiar and naturally hated the vile wretches who, inspired by Satan, were luring him to a damnation in which he would be broiled on a redhot griddle forever and forever.

His children, who were generally respectful with their eyes on the will, professed, perhaps hypocritically, the Jesus cult, and, horrified by his lack of veneration for God's Own, privately called him a crackpot and showed their filial devotion by expressing to their friends a hope that it would not be necessary to have him confined as insane.

The efforts on which he had concentrated all his interests for decades had failed totally, and each day he watched the American people rush mindlessly ever faster to their doom. It is becoming ever clearer that the Christian shamans are about to begin an intensive campaign, shaking their fetishes and yelling their Jesus-jargon, to inspire their "Moral Majority" of dupes to help drive the boobs into the trap they made for themselves. Then the Jews, who have finally got their "Genocide" hoax enacted by the Senate they bought, will begin open terror, such as they are now using in Canada, to teach their Aryan curs to heel when their masters speak. Americans can see in the vicious persecution of not only Keegstra and Zündel in Canada, but even of Christie, the attorney who dared to defend men guilty of the crime of not believing whatever they are told by Yahweh's Master Race, and in the supine degradation of the pavid Anglo-Saxons who once had Canada as a country of their own, a neat example of what they will soon undergo—and richly deserve.

The man to whom I pay this final tribute ended his days in the blackest despair, convinced that Americans had become so imbecile that there was no hope for them, and that he had wasted the greater part of his life on efforts to save a people that no longer had either the will or the intelligence to live. But what was most painful of all was that he was isolated. As he often told me on the telephone, he had no one to whom he could talk about anything that really mattered. And then he died.

WHO CREATED THE JAPANESE?

As everyone knows, the Japanese are a Mongoloid (Mongolian) nation who differ markedly from others of that race in culture and mentality, and, to some extent, even physically. In "*The Yellow Peril,*" I mentioned some characteristics of that remarkable people who, if they succeed in attaining hegemony over other Mongolians and preserve themselves from Jewish infiltration and parasitism, may well take the place in the world that our race held until it succumbed to the suicidal mania inherent in a religion contracted from Jewish proselytists.

During the past two decades, some younger Japanese scholars, notably Atsuhiko Yoshida and Taryō Ōbayashi, have sought to ascertain the origins of Japanese culture, and they have reached the unexpected conclusion that those origins go back to an incursion and conquest by a band of mounted Aryan warriors in the later part of the Fourth Century. (They use the Japanese equivalent of 'Indo-European,' a term that I would restrict to linguistics, while 'Aryan' is the obvious ethnic term for the race whose native language was primitive Indo-European.)

In the oldest Japanese quasi-historical traditions and myths they found clear traces of the tripartite structure of thought that is distinctively Aryan and evident in everything from our fairy tales to Hegel's formula of thesis, antithesis, and synthesis. Starting from that basis, they found a very considerable amount of evidence to support their view, although the probative archaeological finds come, thus far, from Korea rather than from Japan itself. Even the most noteworthy distinguishing characteristic of Japanese culture, bushidō and the knightly code of the Samurai, may be traced to the Aryan élite that ruled Japan until it was racially absorbed by the native population.

The results of the Japanese research are summarized in the Fall-Winter 1985 issue of *Mankind Quarterly* by Professor C. Scot Littleton, who has himself contributed to the investigation. He shows that the Aryans who invaded Japan from Korea were most probably Alani, a tall, blond, probably Nordic people of ancient Sarmatia, who spoke the Iranian variety of Indo-European, of which the classic form was Old Persian. Their language, clearly Iranian and no more corrupted than modern Persian, persists in Ossetic, the speech of a remnant of the Alani in the Caucasus, who gave the Czars of Russia no little trouble and

have even survived, precariously, the Judaeo-Communist seizure of Russian territory.

The Alani were a vigorous, often nomadic, people who had the Aryan love of horses, and who contributed to our history until they were absorbed by other peoples, some cognate, some racially alien. Some Alani allied themselves with the Huns and Mongols and probably provided genetically the military and organizational talents of those once feared nations. They supplied the Aryan constituent of the Hungarians. Some Alani reached Spain after the Fall of the Roman Empire and mingled with the Vandals. Others were dispersed through Europe, and Professor Littleton has traced to the Alani a large part of the Arthurian tradition, the cycle of narratives which so clearly attest the instinctive nobility that entitles our race to be called *āryas.*

* * *

POLITICAL PORNOGRAPHY

A little more than twenty years ago I made a survey of the means of propaganda available to "conservatives," including, of course, novels and short stories, a channel that is generally overlooked by the earnest folk on our side, although it is effectively used by our opponents and enemies. I could write you a veritable dissertation on the highly successful use, during the past two centuries, of narrative fiction as a capsule to administer propaganda to readers who will not be aware of what is done to them in their unguarded moments.

I naturally considered the use of what would have been called pornography at that time, I mean stories of about the type of D. H. Lawrence's *Lady Chatterley's Lover*, with perhaps, a little more literary polish and a few touches from the anonymous *Way of a Man with a Maid.* (That, of course, was before really pornographic films and video-tapes became commonplace in American homes.)

I was right about the carrying-power of the vehicle, and it is to be noted that in the following decades the only periodicals of large circulation that dared to print articles unapproved by our rulers were precisely some of the major pornographic journals, of which "conservatives" were busy deploring the presence on the newsstands. *Penthouse*, for example, published the first description of the Jews' sport when they killed the American

seamen on the *Liberty* while their accomplice in Washington prevented the U.S. Navy from spoiling the predators' fun. The same periodical published in 1980 a lucid analysis of the Federal Reserve swindle and accurately predicted what the pirates were then about to do and have now done. Colonel Fletcher Prouty's exposure of the vast apparatus of professional assassins and enemy agents that the dim-witted taxpayers finance as the C.I.A. formed a long series of articles in *Gallery*. Both publications, of course, were well established and had assured circulations in the millions before they dared show interest in helping Americans survive.

That such periodicals still have a potential that annoys our enemies is obvious from the antics of the con men who run the "Moral Majority" racket.

In 1964, however, I concluded that the proposed means of propaganda could not then be feasibly used on our behalf. Of my reasons for reaching that conclusion, the cardinal ones were (1) I foresaw that the ruling power's courts would zealously protect pornography that pleased the Jews, while using the then existing laws to destroy any effort that was likely to benefit "conservatives" and "rightists;" and (2) that "conservatives" who might be asked to finance the initial stages of such an operation would have fits if it were suggested to them.

Whether it is still possible to use the erotomania of the American public for political purposes, I do not know. An attempt has been made by a former Professor of Economics, Chris Munsun, in a novel, *The White House Sucks*, published by Dare-Co (P.O. Box 27164, Los Angeles, California; $8.95 postpaid).

It won't work. First of all, because its 518 pages have been reproduced from copy on a typewriter with the elite type called "Prestige" by I.B.M., single-spaced, at ten letters per inch, justified by a quite ordinary computer, and then reduced photographically by about 50%. One sympathizes with the need for economy, but only the most avid and probably salacious interest will hold a reader after the first few pages have wearied his eyes. The second reason is that when fiction is an effective vehicle for propaganda, the political implications must seem only incidental and ancillary to the narrative, not its overt subject.

The protagonist is a middle-aged Professor of Economics who is adroit in the use of computers, has been awarded a Nobel Prize, and, although an honest man, has, through an

extraordinary but not absolutely impossible conjuncture in politics, been elected President of the United States. At least in his opinions, the protagonist obviously resembles the author, but you should not infer that you will read an analogue of "Baron Corvo's" *Hadrian the Seventh*.

The professor-become-president goes to Washington and is installed in the White House, under the surveillance, needless to say, of a disguised agent of the C.I.A. From the big alligators in the Dismal Swamp by the Potomac, he learns much about American government, and from a typically "liberated" career woman, he learns much about the more exciting subject of sex.

I won't tell you what happens, because, in spite of my *caveats*, you may wish to read the novel, which is not uninteresting, although it is written in the kind of bastardized English that is being made standard by the schools ("he was taller than her," "they work like he does"). I will only suggest for your consideration two apothegms. The first, by the gentleman who uses the pseudonym "General R. Never," is, "A people deserve the government they permit." The second is the shrewd observation by Lincoln Steffens, "The American people will never stand for an honest government."

* * *

HORSE SENSE

Our racial history begins when Aryan warriors, astride their steeds, rode out of the misty dark of an unrecoverable past. And the destiny of our race was indissolubly dependent on horses in both war and peace until cavalry was relegated to an auxiliary function in the First World War and the horse was completely superseded in all his services by the total mechanization that accompanied the Suicide of the West.

It is no wonder that the early Aryans attributed to their horses a quasi-magical power that had in it something of divinity. That is apparent in our religion, from the *aśvamedha* rite in India, the Great Sacrifice which could be performed only by a *ćakravartin*, a universal emperor whose authority it solemnized and sanctified, to the horses sacred to Odin and Freyr among the Norse, and the sacrifices in which the magic of the *vingull* clearly reflected a belief that underlay the Indian rite.

It is also no wonder that we Aryans characteristically are

fond of our horses and that no zoölogist can convince us that our favorite horse is not fond of us. We feel a particular indignation at cruelty to horses and it would be for us a profanation to eat the meat of so noble an animal. We are unashamedly sentimental about horses. A ballad of the early West celebrates a cowboy who, caught afield in a blizzard, almost reached home, but was found "with his hands frozen to the reins" because "he could not leave old Dan."

And years ago, when an actor who had attained some celebrity as a cowboy in the cinema sneered at people who became sentimental about horses, which are only dumb brutes and should be used like inanimate things without compunction, as he had used his, I was not greatly astonished when the late Jack Moffitt, who knew everything about Hollywood, informed me that the actor belonged to the race which, as is obvious from the tales in the Jew-book, instinctively dislikes horses and prefers asses.

It is not a coincidence that, among the peoples of the Semitic race, we feel the greatest affinity to the true Arabs of the desert, who loved their horses and had a code of *chivalry* not greatly unlike ours. Horses naturally play a large part in Arabian tradition, as in ours, and one Arabian tale of heroism has been enshrined in the luminous prose of Lafcadio Hearn's "Rabyah's Last Ride." Rabyah, a renowned fighting man, alone held a pass against his enemies to protect the flight of his women to safety. He received his death wound, but died on his horse, knowing that the marauders would fear to approach him too closely.

> Over the black desert of the sky slowly moved the long white caravan of the stars; and the night waned. But dead Rabyah still sat upon his mare; and the beautiful mare stood as a graven image standeth, for the love of him.

The Arabs developed one of the finest breeds of horses, and Arabians have always been prized highly. It is to the honor of our race that although the horse is no longer pragmatically useful, we have retained, most of all in England but also in this country, our inveterate liking for the animal who was our companion and faithful servant throughout all our rise to greatness. Even when I was a boy, fine Arabians were bred for their

own sake, and in recent years the breeding of Arabians has, unfortunately, also become a lucrative business for the rich.

The March-April 1986 issue of the handsome *Aramco World Magazine* was entirely devoted to "The Arabian Horse," and includes an article on the breeding of such horses in Europe and the United States. There is one significant report of the effect of environment on animals whose excellent qualities are, of course, genetically determined (as are the qualities of human beings, although the Christian-"Liberal" superstition blindly denies that obvious fact).

Experts are coming to the conclusion that "the very success of the Arabian in market terms" is having a deleterious effect on the horses: "when wealthy owners lavish food and comfort on them—to protect their investment—the horses that once lived on the spartan food of the desert will lose the very qualities that distinguished them." There is also a likelihood that since owners who "focus on their investment" do not spend time with their horses and do not ride their mares at all, "the Arabians, which have traditionally enjoyed and needed human companionship, will begin to lose their famous gentle dispositions"—and, of course, their loyalty to their masters.

One needs only horse sense to see the analogy to, and lesson for, our species of mammals.

* * *

THE *SPECIAL OFFICE BRIEF*

My older readers will remember the very valuable *Intelligence Digest* that was published by Kenneth de Courcy until he gravely offended the rulers of the world and was hustled off to prison for having believed what he was told about Kenya by the government that was then in power in Britain. The successor to that publication is the *Special Office Brief*, now published in Ireland, evidently for security from harassment by the present government of Britain, by Kilbrittain Newspapers, 52 Merton Square, Dublin. You may subscribe to the fortnightly journal for $500 per annum, or, if you also want the special reports issued twice a week, you may have both at the bargain rate of $3000 a year.

I am afraid I cannot promise you your money's worth. I have looked over some of the fortnightly issues. So far as I can determine from the issues I have seen, the *Special Office Brief*

does not have the sources that made the *Intelligence Digest* so valuable, confidential reports from former British intelligence officers who, as civilians, were stationed throughout the world as representatives of British businesses. It may be that the British government's planned destruction of British industry has already gone so far that few such experienced observers are left, or it may be that the new publication does not command the patriotic confidence of the old.

The new publication, oddly enough, continues and even augments what was the principal weakness of Kenneth de Courcy as editor, a tendency to talk about the "Risen Christ" and the "Almighty Creator," and what he (or they) are going to do to the wicked infidels when he (or they) get around to it. The issue for 12 May assures us that "it is not possible to challenge the predetermined design of History" because "He [presumably Jesus's almighty dad] does not allow fundamental and ultimate insolence to prevail," and the editor implies that the "Creator of the Universe" stealthily tampered with the structure of the Russian nuclear powerplant at Chernobyl to teach Gorbachev a lesson with a big and resounding bang. If we don't want the aforesaid Creator to raise Hell with us some dark night, we've just got "firmly to stick to the old rugged cross where amazing grace abounds."

Now although the *Scientific American* for July 1986 reports (pp. 67 f.) opinions of technicians who believe that the powerplant at Chernobyl was as well-built and safe as any in the United States (and I needn't tell you what that means), what worries me most now is what the old rugged cross may do to a man's understanding of history and his perception of present reality.

So, if you have already made out your cheque for $3000, I suggest that you get a good night's sleep before you mail it.

* * *

TOURIST ATTRACTIONS

It is reported that Americans are not gallivanting around Europe this summer in the numbers expected, and the jewspapers would have us believe that the cause is fear of "terrorism" by the Semitic peoples of the Near East who perversely do not submit to Yahweh's Master Race, although a better reason is the slight economic stringency that foreshadows the planned

economic prostration of this country and of the boobs to whom it once belonged. There is, however, news that may increase the flow of sightseers to the British Isles, at least.

Tourists who are willing patiently to hang about one of the shabbiest districts in London may get a glimpse of old Jesus, who is now hiding out in that run-down area. He was seen there last year, dressed like a cleaned-up 'hippie,' from his crocheted hat to his skin-tight white pants. He went back into hiding, however, until a female journalist from South America spotted him in a restaurant or tavern on Brick Lane. He was to have been produced for a press conference in that hang-out on 22 July 1985, but the waiting reporters drank spirits instead of beer, and that stirred up the forces of evil, so the conference was postponed *sine die*.

Jesus's public-relations man is Benjamin Creme, a British painter, said to have produced some pictures that are to be seen in British art galleries. He was devoted only to his art until 1959, when, he says, he "was contacted by one of the masters, a group of very evolved men who live in the Himalayas, the Andes, and the Gobi Desert." They probably introduced him to some of their pals on other planets, for he "met people not from this earth."

Creme explains that Jesus has turned up at this time "because of the polarization of rich and poor nations and the imbalance of resources" which "will only be solved by a principle of sharing." Jesus is hiding out while Creme creates "a climate of hope and expectancy," but He has already manifested His power by having Creme's broad-faced phiz reproduced in full color on a page of the magazine section of the Sunday edition of the *Daily Mail* (London), 11 May 1986, and I am sure He has also stimulated the market for Creme's "powerful work in oil."

While Jesus is dodging about the back streets of London, his mama is playing tricks in southern Ireland, where, as I reported in the June issue of *Liberty Bell*, plaster images of the Virgin began to shake and shimmy in February 1985. I learn from the *Irish Echo* (New York City), 14 June 1986, that a journalist named Harry Daley, who lives in Lynbrook, New York, hied himself to Ballinspittle to watch the image of the Blessed Mother that somehow won the popularity contest among the cavorting statues. And, by Jove, he and his "future daughter-in-law" and some friends all saw the Virgin's effigy jerk and twitch. He's sure "a genuine religious experience" is taking

place, no doubt by "divine intervention," at Ballinspittle and elsewhere, and he reports some "miracles," which, however, do not differ from the commonly observed cures of psychosomatic maladies by intense emotion. Daley will market his observations of jittery images in a book entitled *A Call To and From Heaven*, which will be published later this year.

Daley may be considered an expert on the Virgin's eccentric behavior. He has already published a book entitled *Miracle at Garabandal*, which, according to *Irish Echo*, recounts the revelations the Virgin vouchsafed to four young Spanish girls in a long series of interviews with them, all conducted in the furtive manner that shy Mary always adopts, between 1961 and 1965. So far as I have heard, that was the first of Mary's clandestine appearances in the Iberian Peninsula since 1917, when she stealthily confided cosmic secrets to Portuguese peasant girls near the small village of Fátima (which bears the name of Fāṭima, the daughter of Mohammad). The secrets the Virgin told those young girls, presumably because she was too timid to accost adults and couldn't trust her son's vicar in Rome, are still keeping True Believers agog as they try to figure out what Mary meant or to guess what awesome secrets have been suppressed by the Church for the past seventy years. Whether the Spanish girls can create as much of a stir remains to be seen.

As is well known, when some girls reach puberty and early adolescence, they become endowed with great psychic powers, which enable them to play with fairies, rouse *Poltergeister* to activity, and make other ghosts rap on tables to astound stupid adults. It is doubtless the peculiar sensitivity of such girls that makes Mary slip up to them on the sly, when she is sure no one is looking, and confide world-shaking secrets to them.

I also learn from *Irish Echo* (31 May 1986) that the elusive Virgin has blessed the promoters of the airport at Knock in County Mayo (not, please note, the Knock in County Clare, which would provide easy access to Asdee, where, you will remember, Mary inaugurated her present policy of making her plaster effigies jump and jerk, with, perhaps, some help from a pubescent Irish lass named Elizabeth Flynn). The Irish state has spent between two and three million pounds on the airport, for which there was little use, but now the pious corporation that flies to Portugal each year in Boeing 707s thousands of the Faithful, eager to gawk in awe at the spot near Fátima where the Virgin surreptitiously told her secrets to the adolescents,

will stop at Knock to give the pilgrims a look at what Mary can do in Erin. This will give "a tremendous boost" to the airport and to the shrine of Mary in Knock, and religious zeal is already planning hotels that will be built to accommodate the pilgrims while they pay their respects to the Irish Mary before going on to visit the scene of her more famous Lusitanian appearance.

Thus does God's mama bless international coöperation!

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST"—
FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 8012—$7. plus $1. for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES — NO FICTION!

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE
ON-LINE 24 HOURS

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

HAMMERING THE U.S.

by
Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

Mr. Armand Hammer, chairman of Occidental Petroleum, the world's largest independent oil company, is always praised in the U.S. press as an outstanding, very patriotic, American businessman. News stories and editorials follow his every move. Many writers maintain that he can exert more power in foreign affairs than the President. He flies about the world in his own custom-built Boeing 727. A new title has been bestowed upon him by the friendly American press of being "the world's wealthiest doctor." Yet he is a doctor who never treated any patient or wrote a prescription. Now worth over a billion dollars, he forsook medical practice and made his fortune on hooch, Angus bulls, the misfortunes of a Russian Czar and doing the bidding of the Communists.

Mr. Hammer's "home" is said to be his elaborate flying bedroom-office, done in mahagony splendor. He calls this plane "Oxy 1." Most of his critical business conferences are held aloft as he skirts the world. He flies over 250,000 miles a year aboard his nine-million-dollar aircraft. And his telephone bill runs over a half million dollars per year.

There is no doubt about Mr. Hammer being a very powerful individual. That's not the part of his publicity campaign I want to correct. The part I want to change is the public opinion in this country that this billionaire is an "American" businessman with American interests at heart. Because of a propaganda splurge in the press, many Americans believe that Mr. Hammer is helping the U.S.

Let me give you some facts. Mr. Hammer amassed much of his fortune by aiding the Soviet Union—not the United States of America. Even today, most of his "business" trips are either to Communist China or the Soviet Union. Early in his career, he alone saved the Russian Communist revolution from going broke and out of business.[1] Had it not been for this gentleman,

1. [As is well known, the Bolshevik capture of Russia by Lenin and his horde of Jewish henchmen in 1917-18 was instigated and financed by the great Jewish bankers in the United States, France, Sweden, and Germany, of whom Jacob Schiff was merely the most notorious. Most of the money probably was taken from the American people. The point here is that the Jewish régime in Russia, once established in power, could not have survived economically without technical, industrial, and agricultural subsidy from the United States. Hammer arranged for that. Thus it was he who preserved the empire of the enemies of mankind for our future destruction. —*Editor.*]

the Soviet Union as the world's top Communist power, would not even exist. Nearly all Communist nations welcome him as the best foreign friend and saviour in history. Also, the fact that the U.S. press never prints that Mr. Hammer is a Russian Jew, although an American citizen, misleads readers. As I have mentioned before, privately circulated Jewish newspapers and the press of Israel never refer to him as an "American" businessman. They always describe him as a Jewish businessman, which is correct. I do not mean to imply that Mr. Hammer is not an American citizen, at least technically. He holds an American passport. But being a patriotic American means much more than merely being born in this country and traveling about the world using an American passport.[2] Alger Hiss has an American passport. So did Julius and Ethel Rosenberg. But I never considered them anything but convicted traitors. I never considered them as good Americans.

Mr. Hammer claims a special relationship with Communism. And that is very true. No "foreigner," other than Mr. Hammer, ever became a personal friend and adviser to Vladimer Ulyanov, alias Lenin, and to the man of steel, Iosif Dzhughashvili, alias

2. [According to the British periodical, *Private Eye,* 15 November 1984, Hammer does not need a passport when he enters the Soviet Union, where he is always received with honors as a benefactor or, perhaps, one of the bosses. The British became interested in Hammer when Prince Charles, the partly Jewish heir to the British throne, wanted the Communist billionaire to act as godfather at the christening of Charles's son. The infant, by the way, was duly circumcized by a Rabbi to fit him for the eventual succession. *Private Eye* published notes on Hammer's career, beginning with the time that Hammer's father worked with "Lenin" in the Bolshevik underground conspiracy before the Revolution of 1917-18; after ten years in the conspiracy, "it was arranged" that the elder Hammer emigrate to the United States and there found the Communist Party of America. The magazine states that Hammer owns, among other things, the world's largest coal mine, which is in Communist China and for which he paid $230,000,000, and in the Soviet Union, a pipeline for ammonia, for which he paid $900,000,000 out of his profits from the eighteen-billion-dollar concession to exploit Soviet gas and oil given him by Brezhnev. —*Editor.*]

Stalin. What other "foreigner" was ever given a palace in Moscow to live in by the Communist government of the Soviet Union? And live well he did, off the Communists. He and his brother Victor lived in splendor during the post-revolutionary days in Russia, protected by both the authority of First Comrade Lenin and the bayonets of Leon Trotzky's soldiers.

Julius Hammer, his father, was the Russian Jew who founded the American Communist Party. Like father, like son! The younger Hammer first went home to his war-ravaged Soviet motherland while waiting for his internship at New York's Bellevue Hospital. "I decided to go to Russia to help fight," said Mr. Hammer, at the time. A typhus epidemic hit Russia and he took a surplus U.S. Army field hospital and drugs to the wind-swept Ural Mountains. To the famished Soviet Communists, he offered a million bushels of American wheat for furs, hides and caviar. The Soviets agreed to this exchange and Lenin summoned Hammer to his office. The year was 1921.

Mr. Hammer recalled, "Lenin rose from his desk and came to meet me at the door. He was a stocky little man, about five feet three inches, with a large dome-shaped head, wearing a dark gray sack suit, soft-collar shirt, and a black tie. His eyes twinkled."[3]

Lenin told Mr. Hammer that Communism was not working and wouldn't last much longer unless some businessmen (capitalists) could help him save it. Lenin then offered Mr. Hammer the vast supply job of being Communism's business agent. And he has been untiring in his efforts to preserve the evils of Communism right down to today.[4]

3. [Hammer, in an interview published in the Soviet propaganda magazine, *Soviet Life,* April 1985, said that when he was invited to the Kremlin, "Lenin seemed superhuman to me, an extraordinary, merciless, fanatical, cruel, and cold person. That turned out to be all wrong; it was as easy to talk with Lenin as with an understanding friend whom you trust implicitly." Since Hammer was a Jew and Lenin was a half-Jew, half Tatar, there was, no doubt, a deep spiritual affinity that doubtless promoted reciprocal understanding. On the joyous butchery of civilized Russians by the Bolshevik Jews, see the example quoted in Paul Knutson's article in *Liberty Bell,* May 1984, pp. 16 f. Hammer calls Lenin "undoubtedly a statesman of the highest order," and shows that there is no opposition between "the proletarian revolution" and international capitalism. Of that there can be no doubt, since both are Jewish devices for subjugating mankind. – *Editor.*]

4. [According to an unverified rumor, Hammer served as the intermediary

Mr. Hammer told the press recently, "This historic meeting with Lenin cemented my abiding faith in the value of top-level summitry of trust-building between bosses of the superpowers." I'm not sure what he meant by that statement because, at the time, Russia was no superpower but merely a vast economic and political failure relegated to certain doom. But Mr. Hammer saw to it that Communism did not fail. His statement sounds as if he considered himself the "boss" of the United States. I don't know what else he could have meant by it.

Mr. Hammer took complete charge, according to his own words, of everything in his beloved Soviet Union except the military. He alone represented all 38 American companies then doing business with the Russians; including U.S. Rubber, Parker Pen, Ingersoll, Rand, Underwood and Allis Chalmers.[5]

Mr. Hammer likes to brag about also gaining the concession for a giant asbestos mine in the Urals, where he created one of the world's largest pencil factories. To accomplish this, he says that he stole the vital expertise and technology from A. W. Faber's ultrasecret German pencil-making operations. He then smuggled plant parts out of Germany and into the Soviet

in arranging for the American people to spend $300,000,000 on the construction, by engineers of the U.S. Army, of a paved expressway extending for three hundred miles from a point in the southern part of the Soviet Union into the heart of Afghanistan. The highway was built, of course, in preparation for the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan. Most of the tanks and trucks that transported Soviet troops and equipment over that highway into Afghanistan were built in the world's largest factory of motorized vehicles, which was built for the Soviet by American engineers on the Khama River in eastern Siberia. The construction of the highway was disclosed to the American people by Ron Paul, then a member of the House of Representatives; that will explain why he is no longer a member of the Congress that the Jews now own in Washington. – *Editor.*]

5. [According to Hammer, *Soviet Life,* loc. cit., Henry Ford was one American business man who spurned the immense profits that he could have made by coöperating with the Bolsheviks, and he was unmoved by Hammer's threat that if Ford refused, he (Hammer) would see to it that not one nut or bolt made by Ford would ever be imported into the Soviet Union. Henry Ford was not only a great industrialist but a patriotic American and an intelligent Aryan, as may be seen from the four volumes of his famous work, *The International Jew* (available from Liberty Bell Publications). Since Hammer opened the way, American business men have proved they are without a scruple of loyalty to our nation; today, more than six hundred American corporations maintain representation in Soviet Russia to profit from the decline and impending fall of the United States in preparation for the One World of universal barbarism and slavery under Jewish ownership. – *Editor.*]

Union. These illegal acts do not comprise my idea of what an honest businessman does for success. But I leave it entirely for readers to decide the moral issue for themselves.

"Russia could not produce pencils that would write, and Lenin had decided that everyone should learn to read and write," said Mr. Hammer. "Imported German pencils cost 50 cents in Russian stores. We brought the price down to five cents," he continued.

To this day, Mr. Hammer remains fond of pencils. He carries an old one wherever he goes to jot down his unreadable impressions and details of business conversations.

The Russians called Armand Hammer a genius. But after his close friend Lenin died, Josef Stalin assumed power. He put up with Mr. Hammer for a while but thought that Russia could do everything itself and did not need to do business with foreigners. Thus Mr. Hammer's position in Russia became fragile, at least temporarily.

By this time, Mr. Hammer and his brother Victor had acquired a huge fortune in the form of a large cache of Soviet art treasures by paying low-value kopeks on the ruble market for the famous Fabergé eggs and the valuable vestments of the Russian Orthodox Church, the splendor of a lost régime.

This collecting, a hedge, as it were, against political disfavor, was to become an obsession, the germ of one of the world's greatest private collections of art. Whatever Mr. Hammer was, he wasn't dumb. He realized that once his protector Lenin was gone, he might find himself not as valuable to the Soviets. So he prepared for this eventuality.

Seeing the political winds now blowing against him, Mr. Hammer prepared to leave Russia. When Stalin said, "I don't trust any Jew, American or Russian," Mr. Hammer made a fast exit, with his art, the contents of two large homes in the Soviet Union, and, of course, his Russian wife, Olga.

However, this good, old, "American" patriotic businessman was not yet finished with the Russians. Instead of returning to the U.S., he set up shop in Paris. He began buying up Soviet notes of credit at international banks, with the help of the Rothschild family, for a mere fraction of their face value. He made millions, because, as he said, Soviet credit was a safer bet than the American stock market. And he was proven correct on that too. The year was 1929.

He and his brother then returned to the U.S. and built another tremendous fortune by mass-merchandising Czarist

treasures he had sneaked out of Russia. This gigantic success prompted him to open the Hammer Galleries in New York.

Next he went into the whisky trade by buying up surplus Maine potatoes and blending them with grain alcohol. It made a tasty concoction and was cheap to boot. Another fortune!

Using his potato-mash residue as a nutritious cattle feed, he then bought a herd of Angus beef cattle. In time, he built the world's largest Angus herd. It contained a world champion bull named Prince Eric.

Then Mr. Hammer bought the Mutual Broadcasting Company, engaging columnist Walter Winchell and singer Kate Smith under contracts.

His friendship with the Soviets was renewed when Stalin died and he made another 20 million dollars in a deal whereby the Russians received fertilizer and his Occidental Corporation received raw ammonia, potash and urea.

Mr. Hammer has been married three times and divorced twice. His first wife was a stunning Russian beauty named Olga von Root, the high-born daughter of a Czarist general. He met her during his first visit to Bolshevik Russia in the early twenties. He took her to Paris and later to a fashionable Fifth Avenue apartment in New York.

His second wife was Angela Zevely, who loved parties on his yacht, the *Shadow Isle*. But she had a severe drinking problem.

The third wife was Frances Tolman, who said she read about his divorce in the *Police Gazette*, of all places. She then wrote him and asked if there was anything she could do. It turned out that there was. He married her and moved to her home in Los Angeles. She was not like the other wives because she had her own fortunes and many great impressionist paintings. She still travels with him to the Soviet Union and Communist China as he "assists" these two fine Marxist nations at the expense of the safety and security of the United States of America.

Now Mr. Hammer admits that he has a special link to Communism but states that he is not actually a Communist, like his father.

Well, he may not carry around a card stating that he is a member of the Communist Party; there is, however, the old belief that anything which walks, acts, and talks like a duck is a duck.

In addition to his intimacy with the rulers of the Soviet Union, Mr. Hammer is highly-regarded by the Israeli war crim-

inals who run that Zionist state. He was the only visitor whom former Prime Minister Menachem Begin would see after the latter's wife died. He was in seclusion so far as all other visitors were concerned.

I repeat that the trained U.S. press and the White House regard Mr. Hammer as a great "American," despite the fact that he saved Communism for his friend Lenin and today is considered the best friend that Communists have anywhere in the world.

His life story reveals that he helped himself and he helped Communism. But nowhere in it can I find that he ever did anything to help the United States of America.

If it had not been for Mr. Hammer, there would be no Communist Soviet Union today. For this, should we thank him? □

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

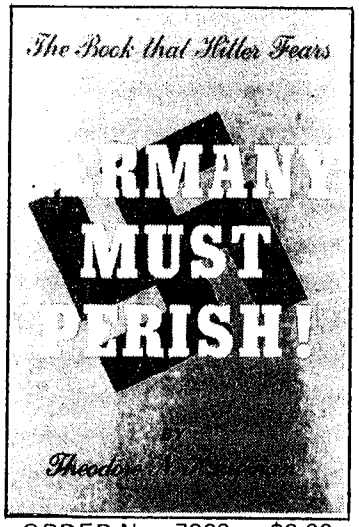

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

THE NORDIC PRESS

NATURE SETS THE MONARCH'S COURSE

Nature presents a world of wonder which ever unrolls before our eyes. We can marvel at the simplicity of a grazing herd, or lay back on a sunny bank to watch the play of light upon the trees and mark the passing of the mighty cloud ships sailing across our heavens. On a starry night we may contemplate the vastness and wonder of that infinity of space extending from our tiny view into a dimension of time and space which our minds cannot grasp. Yet, the mighty force which created that vastness also created each of us. It performs its wonders in ways not known to man and we are fools to believe we can tamper with its workings.

Consider, for a moment, the life cycle of the monarch butterfly (Danaus plexippus). These colorful creatures of the insect world winter in the fir groves located northwest of Mexico City. As the earth tilts its northern axis in a more direct line with the sun's life giving rays, spring arrives in the north with summer following close behind. The monarch, in great flights, leaves its winter home to travel northward into the United States and southern Canada. As summer turns to autumn the monarchs wing homeward to winter, and another annual cycle is completed. The monarchs have been doing this migration for more years than we have been on this continent and, unless man destroys their habitat, as he is in the process of doing, will continue the cycle. Well, many species of the animal kingdom migrate, not too unusual for the monarch to be amongst them. But think for a moment of the cycle from the racial view.

The life span of a monarch butterfly is, perhaps, five weeks at the outside. The monarchs which leave the winter groves know not where they are going nor do they know their destination. Unlike some larger creatures, they have no knowledge of the route they will travel nor the goal they seek. Those monarchs returning to the winter groves are several generations removed from those who left, yet, the monarchs make the journey, and they return, in an apparently endless cycle. Woven into the

genetic matrix of the monarch is the route, the goal and the purpose of that annual migration. Nature has fixed it permanently in each successive generation, and we can but marvel at the wonder of the process which mandates its continuation and but guess at the means by which it has been accomplished.

The monarch is a tiny insect. It is not outstanding amongst the creatures of this earth, yet, due to its relatively short life span, we are permitted to observe in it a cycle of continuity which can only be completed by generations in advance of the contemporary one. A force far greater than any man can muster or control has formed the matrix. Such inherited characteristics are observable in all creatures. Instinct is what we call these traits and all are linked to the survival of that particular species. For the most part man has not attempted to tinker with the genetic structure of the world about him, though "genetic engineering" is now upon us as the great motivating force of our time, profit, seems to lie in that direction.

The genetic engineers who would change the human species are termed "integrationists." It is they who seek to tamper with the genetic pools of mankind by cross breeding of the races. It is they who maintain we are all "one," and the only difference we can find between the negro and the Aryan is skin color, texture of the hair, and, perhaps, a few other superficial differences. Inside, as their religion tells them, we are all one. We are all created by the same anthropomorphic deity in his image. Humans, they feel, are something pretty special on this planet for the Creator not only made them, he also watches over their every move, and by various supplications, bribes, and tricks humans can cajole this god into granting them sway over their physical environment.

Nothing, of course, is farther from the truth. Man is moved by the same mighty force which decrees the flight of the monarch. That we do not know the purpose of human existence in no way rules out a genetic matrix which guides our destiny. Man's earliest histories record the existence of the races of mankind as we know them today. Each race has its own genetic stamp, its own genetic destiny, and none living can know the ultimate fulfillment of any of man's many genetic pools. We can, however, be certain the imprint of that marvelous creative force has given us a path, and intends we follow it to its end.

The breeding of persons from dissimilar genetic pools does produce offspring. We can mate with persons of other races. But what becomes of the unity, the genetic harmony of the resultant

offspring of a racially mixed couple? It is probably destroyed. That golden chain of evolutionary progress is severed and the resultant child manifests a variety of emotional and physical problems not apparent to a similar child of genetic purity. To attempt to produce a cross-breed (down-breed?) human population is a crime against the natural order which mankind would most likely not survive. Certainly the survivors, if our species should continue, would be on a far different genetic course than we Aryans today.

The German philosopher, Friedrich Nietzsche (1844-1900), wrote of the "Superman." He envisioned the ultimate fulfillment of our genetic potential in a human population far superior to today's. The intelligent use of our genetic resources would see, Nietzsche felt, a continuing advancement of the human population, both in physical and mental capabilities. Such an advancement is, of course, available to each race, not just the Aryan. Nietzsche's concepts were deliberately distorted by those who were opposed to the National Socialist experiment in Germany in that flickering moment between 1933 and the outbreak of World War II.

Contrary to the continuing propaganda against the National Socialists, their goal was the betterment of the physical life of their Germanic branch of the Aryan family. Their leader, Adolf Hitler, sought to restore control of the resources and wealth of the German nation to the German people, with the ultimate goal being the continued progression of their genetic pool towards what ever potential nature has decreed.

The ability of those ousted from control of the German resources to influence other peoples and nations led to the catastrophic slaughter of Aryans which supposedly ended in 1945 but continues to this day. A concerted effort has been successfully made to deny the Aryan the right for racial exclusiveness and each ruling government of all Aryan nations, save Iceland alone, encourages and promotes the pollution of the Aryan gene pool by interbreeding with imported racial stocks. The genetic mixing is with peoples who have no concept of either the Aryan spirit or his world-view which incorporates the upward evolution to the natural destiny which is fixed within us. Aryan man has always lived for tomorrow. We see in our children the hope and challenge for our Folk and only by insuring that each successive generation is given the soundest portion of the available genes in our pool can we begin to feel the goal will be attained. Aryan adults protect, maintain and, if

possible, improve the genetic pool, and then bequeath it to their heirs.

Man does not stand apart from nature. The imperative which directs the flight of successive generations of monarch butterflies guides us, too. As no one could seriously contemplate the cross-breeding of the monarch with the blow fly, then why do we permit the cross-breeding of the Aryan with the negro or any other stock not of our people? They have their destiny, as we have ours, and it behooves all races to pursue that destiny which leads to the Superman as Nietzsche, Hitler, and other visionaries of our Aryan race saw in nature's majestic purpose.

* * * * *

IRELAND'S "TROUBLES"

The Aryan's goal is to never again fight a war where one must wear a uniform to determine the identity of the enemy. We will know our foe by his dark skin, his murky eyes, and his depraved life. We will know our brother by his fair skin, his clear eyes, and the nobility of his life.

Today, as one travels through Ireland,or Ulster, as the case may be, the heart is filled with gladness as the Aryan seed,the fair sons and daughters of the Celtic branch of our Aryan race, till and work their lovely land. Here, if anywhere today, should be the harmony of racial unity, the peace and understanding of love and genetic heritage uniting all in a common bond for their common good.

Rather, we find strife, killing, mistrust, as the people of the north and south of Ireland turn upon each other. And for what? The people of British Ulster worship the Jew god in a manner different from the people of the south who live in the Irish Republic.

What can better illustrate the futility of Aryan man bearing the dead, decayed burden of the Hebrew religion than this? Two stalwart branches of our not too sturdy Aryan tree fighting and killing over the proper means of worshiping the Jew god. The Jew god which has kept Irish fortunes tied mainly to the goals of Rome. The Jew god which has kept the potential of these dynamic Aryans in thrall while the black clad maggots of Rome pick the carcass.

Ulster, too, has its clerical madmen who wield some imagined sword of Hebrew power, decreeing they alone can set the path for the British feet of the Ulstermen to trod. Both protestant and catholic revel in the blood of the fallen while publicly decrying "the troubles."

What magic draught of poteen could we slip between the lips of the Irish to give them the clarity of sight to see the futility, the uselessness of their fight? Ireland today is but a microcosm of the fratricidal wars of this Twentieth Century which has seriously drained the best from the Aryan genetic pool. The fight to attain a dominance for one or the other aspect of the same Hebrew god of hate and vengeance leaves both depleted. Ireland could be the blooming, growing focal point for the Aryan cause, for here, in relative isolation, lives a people of a purer racial stock than most peoples of Aryan blood today. They have the means of lighting the torch for others to follow, to provide the needed leadership in the racial cause, but instead, they bicker over the Hebrew destroyer who has done more to decimate the Aryan blood and will than any enemy who has ever met the wrath of the Aryan in battle.

The Emerald Isle was freed of snakes by one called St. Patrick, but the snake of the field was replaced by a far more deadly serpent which has, from that time until this, sapped and destroyed the will and efforts of the Irish as they serve an alien god conceived by the perverted minds of the desert scum we call the Jews. There can be no liberation of the Aryan until the curse of the alien belief is lifted from us. The sign of the Aryan is the Hammer of Thor, the Siegrunen, the Swastika, the Spear of Destiny, if you like, but never the sign of the fish, nor lamb, nor cross of shame. As the Irish snivel and kill over the Hebrew calamity, yet another chink is rent in the armor of our race.

* * * * *

DEMOCRACY OR ARYAN SPIRIT?

The power of a repeated word or phrase to become a part of our mental process is well known. Take the word "democracy" as an example. We hear it each day on news broadcasts, telecasts, and we read it in our newspapers and magazines. We have almost come to the kneejerk response expected of us, for most in the United States have come to feel the reigning deity in the Heavens bestowed upon the United States a Democracy!

Nothing is farther from the truth. The word "democracy" is to be found in neither the Declaration of Independence nor in the Constitution of the United States. What was established for the separate states, once considered to be sovereign prior to an internecine war which ended in 1865 at Appomattox Court House, Virginia, was a republic. Briefly, the people were represented through their elected representatives in the House of Representatives and the Senate of the Federal government.

This is still the legal form of government. Now, what is all of the drivel about a democracy? A democracy is an unwieldy form of government in which each citizen or person deemed to be qualified to vote, votes upon each issue facing that particular group or government. A democracy insures the majority will prevail. If the majority of the electorate vote to insure a white government, then a white government it will be.

Now comes the deliberate obscuring of the meaning of the word, for we find "democracy," in some strange transformation, has come to mean the protection of the minority over the majority—a complete reversal of the meaning of democracy. We have been told democracy means the white majority must give way to the minorities which have unwisely been let in and allowed to flourish in the United States. We are told, to have this precious "democracy" we must forcibly integrate our schools, our places of recreation and worship, even our bedrooms, so the "downtrodden" masses can share this wonderful country. If we did, in fact, have a democracy, would it not be appropriate to call the electorate to vote on such issues?

The only such "democratic" device now prevalent in most states, is the referendum. A referendum is a question or issue which appears on the ballot at an election and the electorate is given the opportunity to decide the issue. There is a concerted effort in all states to remove the referendum procedure and then all matters will be decided by the elected representatives in legislative session.

How, you may ask, is it possible to continually use the term "democracy" to refer to a form of government and a principle soundly rejected by the Aryan founders of our country? It is the continued misuse of the word in all forms of the media of information dissemination as well as the deliberate lack of any meaningful course of historical instruction in the schools. History and government classes have, for the most part, been absorbed into a misty area known as "Social Studies." The Social Studies classes are the primary vehicle for the brainwashing of the grade school children. It is in "Social Studies" they learn of democracy as meaning lack of any sort of intelligent decision concerning preservation of the Aryan race. They learn "democracy" does not mean a government of the majority, but is, rather, a government by the minority. "Democracy" dictates the highest academic level be that attainable by the lowest intelligence. Social Studies tell them a Communist fellow traveler and womanizer like Martin Luther King, Jr.' (real name Michael King) is more suitable for their study and admiration than the Aryan founders of our nation.

Democracy has come to mean just about anything the manipulators wish it to mean. We are with Alice in Wonderland, where meaning is given or taken away from a word or concept at the whim of a despotic arbitrator. Once we were all to have our "quota" of blacks, wetbacks, etc., etc., until, just until it finally dawned upon the Chosen Ones that a quota system would be the end of their privileged positions. Can you imagine a quota limiting the number of Jew lawyers, doctors, television-movie-news workers? The "quota" died. The only concept which is not open to manipulation and distortion by the ZOG mind control propagandists is that within each Aryan breast.

The word meaning may vary from moment to moment. The ratio of downbreeds to Aryans will change from month to month, the avenging angel called "AIDS" will continue to strike, and the Aryan man and woman will cleave to one another forming pockets of sanity in a world of degeneracy. We will not trust to the power of a word, for we have the power of the spirit, the unbreakable bond of Aryan blood, our genetic treasure which alone will see us through these days of cultural disintegration. The power of the purity of Aryan blood will be the cleansing agent which will sweep aside all of the deceptions and corruption of the Jew and will leave us free, if we but let it, to face the future with the honest knowledge we shall, as a race, survive and prevail. As the followers of the Siegrunen said, "Meine Ehre Heisst Treue!"

So be it with the Aryan today. Loyalty to our Aryan race above all else is our honor and our salvation. Democracy can descend back into the gutter from whence it emerged.

JUDAEO—CHRISTIAN—ISLAMIC?

Yes, Judaeo-Christian-Islamic is the correct linkage if one is to put the Levantine religion in its proper perspective. Christianity and the Muslim faith are both branches of the same religion. The religion of the Jew, the Christian, and the Muslim, all proceed from a common ground. The Christian has taken the religion of the Jew and adapted it to the coming of a Messiah called Christ, the Muslim has taken part from both its predecessors, Judaism and Christianity, and added its Messiah, Muhammad. They all produce the same irrational world view in that they place man above and apart from nature.

To accept the current practice of linking all that has occurred in Aryan civilization as being Judaeo-Christian, then, by the same logic, all that has occurred in the Muslim world must become Judaeo-Christian-Islamic. The child cannot deny its parentage. And, for the Aryan, it is well to look at the complete trilogy of Judaism, Christianity, and the Islamic faith. The Jew anticipates a savior who is to arrive to place the Jew upon the temporal throne holding dominion over all mankind. The Christian has recognized a Jew named Jesus as this Messiah and abandons any claim to domination in the temporal world as the Christian's dominion is that land beyond the gate of death. The Muslim, being a bit more practical, proceeds to live in this world, recognizing a particular elevation for those who follow his creed and being assured of an eternity of sensual bliss in the Paradise to come. Each of the three accept their unique status in this life as a gift given to them by their God. God is a superhuman entity in an imagined land in the sky who looks down upon the creatures of this earth and gives special guidance and favors to his chosen ones—being, of course, those who have created this deity in the first place. By placing the followers of this god outside the providence of the natural forces, which guide all other aspects of the universe, the Judaeo-Christian-Islamic trinity has produced a bumper crop of fanatics.

The Jew does not concern himself with a hereafter but concentrates upon triumph in any way possible in this life. There is no Jewish ethic save gain and domination. The Christian, who has adopted the sign of the lamb, the fish, and the cross as the temporal representation of his faith, becomes the ready "fish" to be hooked, the "lamb" to be shorn and his carcass then nailed to the "cross" of Jewish servitude. The Christian accepts this as his God will reward the meek in the world to come. The Muslim, being a bit more realistic, accepts

a standard of living for the followers of his particular Messiah, damns all who do not believe as Muhammad dictated, and then proceeds to revel in the sensual pleasures of the spiritual flesh which is the reward given to those who keep the faith in this life. To be a true believer in any of the three is to become divorced from reason by the displacement of ones life, family, and culture from the realities of the natural world in which we must exist.

One definition of religion is that it is man's attempt to answer the unanswerable. Once you accept that definition, then you can understand that whatever temporal understanding we are able to come to with the world about us, it is still incomplete. Every door of knowledge, every advancement of science which mankind has achieved has only shown new areas of challenge and wonder beyond the horizon. We live in a universe which is continually unfolding as our ability to understand it increases. The storehouse of man's knowledge is not some superstitious double-talk handed down in a Bible received from the great God in the sky, but rather the accumulated information, and its interpretation, which is stored in the great libraries of the world and which has guided the advancement of most of mankind.

One must say "most" as the true follower of the Levantine religions does not accept the findings of the scientific community for the holy book or books of his faith have "The Word" just as received from the creator. Fortunately for Aryan man, the practicing scientist has been able to place the dogmatic absurdities of Biblical doctrine on the shelf and proceed with his investigation into the marvels of this universe in which we live, of which we are a part, and in which we will continue as a race only so long as we abide by the rules of nature.

Aryan religions were ones of acceptance and love for the natural world. The Aryans walked hand in hand with the forces of nature, and did so until the alien faith of the Jew was forced upon them. The Aryan faith was not only a higher ethic but also an honest acceptance of man's role in the universe. The stirrings of the Odinist faith today is, perhaps, an awakening of the Aryan spirit to its ancient values.

No, our Aryan institutions and beliefs are not dependent upon the Jew religion, we owe nothing to the Levantine concepts, save the identification of the entire family. Don't let the distorters off—insist the entire family be identified—Judaeo-Christian-Islamic, and to use a biblical quote, "by their fruits ye

shall know them!"

* * *

THE FIRST STEP

You and I look at the weight of government opposition to the Aryan, frustration and despair seem about all left open to us. Some, from a desire for an immediate end to discrimination against the Aryan, seek redress in acts of criminal violence. Our splintered ranks seem incapable of organized, concerted effort. Too many who would pose as leaders of this or that faction of our racial cause produce nothing but impassioned pleas for money, something we all could use!

Rather than wring one's hands while shedding bitter tears over what might have been, lets get to work! Let each of us take that first step towards regaining our racial pride and control over our own destinies and resources. Let each of us stand upright and become Aryan warriors fighting to regain our birthright.

That first step is not difficult, and it is the one which will lead us to victory. Each Aryan, man and woman, must live as an Aryan. Each must conduct their daily affairs in such a manner that there can be no doubt as to their fitness to lead their family, friends, and neighbours from the morass of "democracy" in which we are sinking.

How does an Aryan warrior live? The warrior takes up the weapons available to defeat the foe. In most cases, each of us can use the first weapon available to us starting this day—we can associate with people of our own race. In the market place, in the schools, in the military services, and in the offices of government we will be thrust into contact with those of other races. Our only weapon to be used today is avoidance. Seek out the Aryan, if possible, and conduct your business with that person. In your personal life, associate only with Aryans. What ever your circle of friends, exclude those who are not of Aryan blood. If you belong to a lodge or social club which has members of other races, resign.

The Aryan's first weapon, then, is the sword of exclusiveness. Swing this sword of destiny against those who stand in the way of Aryan life and blood. The second Aryan weapon, also readily available, is the shield of economic boycott. Aryans patronize Aryans. This will be a challenge as the market place is

full of aliens. There are Aryans engaged in all professions and trades, it is up to you to seek them out. Avoid those foods on your market's shelves which bear the "K" or the circled "U" which shows the manufacturer has paid a tax to the Jew. A tax which the manufacturer will recoup just as soon as you pay the purchase price. Look carefully at the products which you buy—some food processors have not paid the extortion money and theirs are the products Aryans buy. Use the Aryan dentist, doctor and, if needed, attorney. Vote only for the Aryan candidate and attend only an Aryan place of worship.

Thirdly, we come to your shining suit of armour. This is your example of the life which the Aryan warrior must live. The Aryan keeps faith with those of Aryan blood. The Aryan leads a life attuned to the forces of nature by abusing neither the body nor the mind with drugs or alcohol or by the use of foods laced with the vast array of chemicals designed to prolong the shelf life of the product to increase the profit of the processor. The Aryan warrior will seek out family members and friends to discuss the means at hand to combat the forces ranged against us. Tell each they, too, have sword, shield, and armour readily available.

As your circle of Aryan warriors becomes united in outlook, suggest weekly gatherings at a home or for a back yard picnic to discuss the problems at hand in school or community. Those who are parents must become active in the activities of their children's school. Through such groups as the PTA a small group of Aryan warriors can wield a great deal of influence by examining and rejecting those text books not suited for Aryan children. We have charged the public educational institutions with the task of educating our children by providing them with the basic tools needed to function as adults in our society. We want them to read and understand the English language, to be able to write that language, and to be able to handle the mathematics associated with every day life. We want them to read and to understand the history of our nation and the documents of government, and to know how the government functions and how those governmental officials come to power. We do not want Aryan children indoctrinated with an alien doctrine of "democracy" which is designed solely for the purpose of destroying the Aryan as a race and the destruction of the institutions which the Aryan has created for the government of Aryans.

The young men and women warriors should be the active

leaders of the youth activites. The Scout Master, the Den Mother, the leader of the neighborhood playground activities, should all be Aryans. If our talent is music, lead them in Aryan songs, direct their musicals, lead their activities into productive paths. The child follows the examples of those adults who are the leaders of his activities. Each Aryan will make certain those activities are directed towards Aryan goals, not the degenerate activities and music of our down-breed culture of today.

The battle cry of the Aryan warrior is, "Blood and Soil!" Blood for the purity of genetic inheritance which will insure the Aryan continues the upward evolutionary process intended by the forces of nature which created the Aryan and led the Aryan into the 20th Century. Soil as a recognition that the Aryan is an integral part of the great natural scheme of the Universe, and we honor that force by living in harmony with our surroundings and husbanding the natural resources available to us.

As the Aryan warrior again lives a life devoted to race, reactions will sharpen. Those not of Aryan blood will become immediately recognizable. The work produced by each Aryan warrior will be the best which that individual can produce—be it for the market place or for the home and family. The Aryan warrior will recognize the forces and ploys used to subvert Aryan life. The Aryan mother fights for her right to maintain a home and family circle in which the Aryan child can be nurtured into adult life. The Aryan father fights to insure that family is the most precious thing in his life, for their well being and survival are his sole reason for being—he must provide the security needed by mother and child so the long maturation period of the Aryan child can be filled with love and security. Nothing is more sacred to an Aryan than the wedding vows which commit the Aryan warriors, male and female, to their most honored duty—producing Aryan children for the continuation of our race.

Aryan's will remember, it was not until Christianity came into our northern lands that the woman was considered subservient to the man. In our ancient world the woman was equal to the male in every phase of life. Each was given by the creator different roles, but neither considered the family or its protection as anything but their highest duty and obligation. Both male and female fought to preserve the Aryan family, as we must today. No one in this world will take up the Aryan cause for us, Aryans must do it or it will not be done and our descent into the abyss of racial suicide will accelerate.

Outlined here is just the first step in the awakening of the Aryan to the spiritual and genetic destiny which beckons. As the Aryan family becomes the Aryan community, additional battle tactics become possible. The forces of ZOG, the Zionist Occupation Government, now entrenched at all levels of our Aryan lands, can be voted from office. First at the district, then city and state, and, finally, national levels. When the Aryan is united in a will to regain control of the Aryan destiny and resources it will be too late for ZOG to attempt to use force, for the elements of ZOG coercion will be in Aryan hands. The police and military will once again be under Aryan control.

Rather than despair, rejoice, for the road ahead is open and beckoning to the Aryan warrior. Certainly it is a rocky road and the first steps will be difficult, yet each successive step will make the next one easier. You are not alone! Other Aryans are waiting and as they see you leading by example, they, too, will take up their own sword of racial unity to destroy those who have sought to end the upward and continued course of Aryan life and genetic continuity. As our numbers grow, so too will our abilities to organize, and the fruits of our efforts are none less than continued life, for each of us, for our children, and for their children on into the shining future.

Sounds too easy, eh? You just try it for one week. Before you take any course for the week's trial ask, "What is best for my Aryan folk." Follow that path. After each day examine your progress. Determine how you could have done more for your folk and then resolve to do better on the following day. At the end of the week you will be amazed at your progress and how your life is regulating to that great beat which nature intended you to follow. For week number two, certainly continue your previous week's efforts, but in addition, convince another Aryan to do as you are doing. They, in turn, will recruit others and the circle will widen about you. Soon the Aryan circle which you have created will touch others until we have a global Aryan community.

The Aryan warrior must stand upright, and, by throwing off the ZOG concept of "democracy," again control the Aryan present and future in harmony with nature. Blood and Soil! Aryan, Awake! □

Reprinted from:
NEWS OF THE NEW WORLD
Vol. 12 No. 10 P.O. Box 830 - Honeydew 2040, South Africa

MYTHS THAT WILL DESTROY SOUTH AFRICA

"A lie travels round the world while Truth is putting on her boots" — (C.H. Spurgeon : Truth and Falsehood)

South African voters have demonstrated, first by their votes in a referendum, then in their "reforms", that they have been convinced that they have no option but to surrender, to change the political pattern of South Africa to suit their enemies. This is a triumphant victory for those who wish us ill, a perfect example of a successful psychological war.

For consider: South Africa has the best and the most experienced anti-terrorist troops in the world. They are undefeated in battle, and are unlikely ever to be. We fight from the strong position of interior lines of communication. South Africa has ample supplies of food, enough to feed herself and yet leave a large surplus for export. She has a large and powerful industrial base. She has unbelievable mineral wealth. In the White population are to be found enormous reserves of technical skill, of expertise and of energy. Yet South Africans have been led to believe that they have no option but to yield to "world opinion" and to introduce "reforms" dictated by and designed to help their enemies.

How did our enemies bring about this incredible belief? They did it by the constant, unwearying and incessant repetition of a series of myths and half-truths. From every forum, from every channel of communication, from every important nonentity who spoke on the subject, South Africans heard one or another of the myths which will lead to our undoing. Ample money and, in consequence, first-class brains are available to our foes. To these must be added the ready and sympathetic assistance of every form of communications medium and of our own

liberals. The myths are numerous. They are skilfully selected, so that each may choose the one which appeals to him most. Like a grenade thrown into a crowded room, there is something for everyone.

Let us examine a few of the choicer myths which castrate South Africans politically and psychologically.

THE MYTH OF THE AFRICAN GIANT

This myth tells us that we are opposed by about fifteen million Blacks, all implacably hostile. This being so, we must of course surrender, mustn't we? Let us examine the African Giant a little more closely. But first, and in passing, let us note that fifteen million zeros add up to zero. The first thing we learn is that a million and a half of these Blacks are foreigners. Only about 350 000 of them are here legally. If myths were true this would mean that a million and a half Blacks, all allegedly hostile and hating us, have trekked for thousands of miles to enter our country illegally in search of work. In spite of the fact that they allegedly dislike us so, these illegal entrants do their very best to avoid eviction. None of these foreign Blacks wants the White man to surrender. On the contrary, he is in deadly terror that we will surrender. The foreigner knows that the local Blacks hate him and will turn on him if the White man ever loses control. He is in fact anxious to support us if we will let him.

Of the remaining Blacks, at least two-thirds must be women and children: hardly a daunting obstacle. From the balance of men remaining must be deducted the tens of thousands serving in the Army, the Police and the central, local and homeland governments. These all have a strong desire to see the White man firmly in control and seem to bear him no ill-will. In addition, there are the vast numbers employed in commerce, industry and domestic service. Like the others, these only want a quiet life and the chance to get on with their lives. Suddenly the African Giant begins to look decidely puny, not the all-powerful colossus described by the myth-makers. In fact, it is not a giant at all, but merely a loud-mouthed, bad-mannered and ill-tempered baby which cannot even feed itself.

THE MYTH THAT SOUTH AFRICA IS BROKE

Economic arguments are weighty, so this is one of the more popular myths. Let us begin by noting that very few people know South Africa's real financial position. It is their duty to keep silent about what they know. Yet somehow everyone knows that South Africa is broke. How do they know? We are never told. It is true that the country is probably short of money. If we will insist on running a welfare state for the Blacks, keeping a large proportion of the Coloured population on the dole, appointing, housing and paying completely unnecessary Coloured and Asiatic Ministers of State while we fight a terrorist war, then we will be short of money. The remedy is obvious. This is a far cry from being insolvent. Yet we know that our country produces vast amounts of food, that we have the world's biggest gold mines, that we turn out huge amounts of manufactured goods. In addition to this, the United States Commerce Department reports that South Africa has 83.6 percent of the world's chromium, 80.8 percent of all platinum, 70.8 percent of all manganese and 47.1 percent of the world's cobalt. Further, it processes or ships the cobalt mined in Zaire and Zambia, which accounts for 31.5 percent of the world's resources.

All these immensely valuable products are exported all over the world, and earn us vast wealth. So how are we broke? Short of money due to political imprudence and governmental waste, yes, perhaps. But broke? The idea is ridiculous.

THE MYTH THAT SOUTH AFRICA HAS NO FOREIGN CURRENCY

This is another economic myth, very popular and enormously effective in sapping our resolution. A moment's reflection will tell us that the amount of foreign currency available to South Africa is known to the Treasury and to nobody else. Yet somehow everybody knows that we have no foreign currency. How do they know? They don't! They repeat the myth because it sounds reasonable.

It is certain that we are short of foreign currency: but so is every other country in the world. Yet a glance at the advertisements and at the goods on display in shop windows will convince anyone that we must have some of this precious currency, because all sorts of foreign goods are available. This unwelcome blast of common sense is always countered by the reply that, of course, some currency must be allocated to sustain morale. Whose morale, apart from that of the shop-keeper, is sustained, and how? No answer!

Yet we know that from 1980 to 1983 South Africa supplied the United States with 61 percent of its cobalt, 55 percent of its chromium, 49 percent of its platinum, 44 percent of its vanadium and 39 percent of its manganese. Yet we are said to have no foreign currency. Would the myth-makers have us believe that we sell these valuable commodities for cowrie-shells?

We are never told why we must have foreign currency, simply that we must have it. Yet our country does not need the blessing of the international bankers to survive. Our country is, as we realise if we pause to think about it and ignore the doom-sayers, large enough and rich enough to be virtually self-generating so far as capital is concerned. We can get along without foreign investment. In fact we would probably be better off with fewer international ties, not more.

We have foreign currency. It is true that we would like to have more. So would every country in the world. The tale that we have none is a myth, designed to destroy us.

THE MYTH OF WORLD OPINION

This myth tells us that there is such a thing as "the world community". This community, runs the myth, links in close communion the Oxford don, the lately reformed cannibal in Gabon and the Papuan head-hunter. All of these disparate people, say the myth, hold opinions in common. These add up to form "world opinion" which, the myth assures us, is irresistible. Once you have "world opinion" against you, say the myth-makers, all you can do is surrender. South Africans apparently think that this is true, judging from their political actions.

Yet to the dispassionate observer it is clear that world opinion is hostile only when dealing with Whites. To Whites, and to nobody else, "world opinion" is implacably hostile. Obviously,

you cannot placate the implacable. In fact, it is their attempts to do just this which have brought South Africans to their present plight. Trying to placate the implacable led to Rhodesia becoming Zimbabwe.

When two or more races live in one country, as in ours, there is only a limited number of solutions to the problems which arise. The solutions are three in number: complete racial integration as in Britain, America and the former Portuguese colonies: the South African solution of *apartheid* or separate development of the races, and finally the wishy-washy compromise which Rhodesia attempted before she collapsed. There are no other solutions. All these solutions have been tried. All are condemned by "world opinion". It seems reasonable to conclude, therefore, that the attack is not on the institutions of the White man but on the White man himself. No other explanation fits the facts. This being so, if they wish to survive South Africans have no choice but to ignore "world opinion". They must treat it as the figment of the liberal imagination which in fact it is, and act solely as their own interests dictate. The complete impotence of "world opinion" will then be amply plain.

In any event, it is not true that "world opinion" is universally hostile to South Africa, or to the White man. The day after the Rhodesian Declaration of Independence, Friends of Rhodesia societies sprang up throughout the West. They were anxious only to know what they could do to help the Rhodesian Whites. Those forming the Friends of Rhodesia belonged to the "world community". They still exist. Given the opportunity, they will help us. All that we have to do is to convince them that we mean to rule our country.

THE MYTH OF RACIAL DISCRIMINATION

It is a burning hatred by Blacks of racial discrimination, say the myth-makers, which is the cause of political unrest in South Africa. The spinner of myths never explains just how this alleged hatred makes the terrorist maim and torture his own people. This is one of the most dangerous of the many myths devised for our destruction. It is a complete and utter lie. Terrorists are terrorists, not because they hate racial discrimination, but because being a terrorist is fun – until, of course, the Police or the Army shoot him. Being a terrorist allows a Black

to commit treason, murder, arson, rape, theft, looting and to indulge in the most inhuman cruelties. All these activities appeal strongly to the Black, and to many others too. This is the terrorist's real motivation, not a hatred of racial discrimination as he pretends. He daily, unthinkingly and very sensibly, practises racial discrimination in his own society.

Terrorists act in the bestial way that they do not because they hate discrimination, as their apologists and the myth-makers tell us, but because they are Blacks acting like Blacks.

As regards discrimination, we may note that the inability to discriminate is one of the characteristic symptoms of feeble-mindedness. Ask any alienist.

South Africans should by now have learned that in the view of "world opinion" only the White man ever practises racial discrimination. What in other races looks to us like racial discrimination is in fact nothing of the sort. Ask any apologist, myth-maker or social scientist. It is merely, they explain, a perfectly natural "legitimate aspiration" or "the inevitable result of years of colonial exploitation." But it is, of course, never ever racial. Racialism is for the White man alone. Yet knowing this the South African allows himself to be talked into feeling guilty about laws and attitudes which are vital to his survival. The myth-maker hates South Africans for their honesty and their admission of the inadmissible: that races differ, that the differences are genetic and ineradicable, that free men are not equal and that equal men are not free. It is this hatred of the truth which lies behind the myth of racial discrimination.

THE MYTH THAT "REFORM" AND "POWER-SHARING" CAN WORK

This myth assures that Blacks, Coloureds and Asiatics can combine with Whites to form a government acceptable to White men. The myth goes on to assure Whites that they will receive fair and equal treatment from such a government. This is so, they say, because "world opinion" and a new and wonderful constitution will ensure it. To expose this myth as the rubbish which it is, one need only ask oneself precisely what punishment will be inflicted, and by whom on a Black-ruled Azania practising White genocide. For that matter, what punishment

will be imposed, and by whom, on a Black-ruled Azania which slaughters Asiatics or Coloureds, or indulges in tribal fighting? The only rational and truthful answer is "None, by anyone." The question is of more than academic interest, because this is precisely what will happen if the White man loses control, or hands over power.

Once South Africa has become Azania and has joined the United Nations and the Organisation of African Unity, does anyone seriously suppose that any sanctions at all will be imposed on her as she butchers the surviving Whites, Coloureds and Asiatics? There will no doubt be a few tut-tutting editorials and speeches all redolent with tolerant understanding of the "African viewpoint". All will be quick to explain massacres of the Whites as a natural reaction to colonialism, but that is all. This will be cold comfort for the White South African who is being hunted like a buck.

The myth that the "world community" will ensure respect for guarantees for minorities and for constitutions conveniently ignores the fact that others before us have had guarantees. They availed them nothing. In Kenya the guarantees lasted for three months. In Zambia they lasted just twenty-four hours. South Africa had American guarantees when she went into Angola recently. Much good they did her, you will recall. But if we hand our country over it will be different this time, runs the siren song of the myth-maker. Judging by their political actions, South Africans seem to believe this myth. Some of them probably, and with equally good reason, believe in the Easter Bunny and the Tooth Fairy.

THE MYTH THAT WE CAN HALT COMMUNISM IN AFRICA

This myth is popular with the pseudo-intellectual "global thinker", the half-baked member of the intelligentsia who sees himself as a poor man's Bertrand Russell. He likes this myth, because it lets him pontificate as one who thinks on a world scale, not merely as a parochial South African. This myth runs that, in some mysterious way, if we will but accept Black rule we shall "halt the march of communism in Africa". Because of this, though we are never told why, the myth says that we must surrender. Yet a moment's thought will show that the place to halt communism is in Moscow, not Pretoria.

Another moment's thought will tell us that only Britain and America can "halt communism". South Africa cannot do this. We know that these two countries never have and never will do anything to hinder, far less to harm communist Russia. It is obvious that behind the scenes those who rule the rulers of Britain, America and Russia are the best of friends. We learn from the Economist newspaper that in 1985 Russia borrowed an extra six billion pounds from Western banks; extra, that is, to her normal borrowings from the West. This money was borrowed from an allegedly hostile West.

The aims of Britain, America and Russia are identical: the destruction of the White man in Africa. Britain and America are not at odds with Russia. In fact, as the Zulu saying has it, they are rock-rabbits from the same kopje.

THE MYTH THAT WE CAN SHARE POWER

This myth, particularly popular with politicians and businessmen, tells us that the White, the many Black races, the Coloureds, the Muslims and the Hindus can between them rule South Africa in a way acceptable to all. All that is necessary, according to the myth, is that there should be "democracy". By this is meant that everyone must have a vote.

The myth-maker is undeterred by the fact that South Africa contains at least a dozen Black tribes each of which detests the others and is prevented from attacking them only by the White man. Nor does it bother him that the Muslim dislikes the Hindu, who in turn hates him back. Both loathe the Coloured, who despises Black, Muslim and Hindu. In the Cloud Cuckoo-land of the myth-maker fifteen million Blacks, three million Whites, and a few hundred thousand Coloureds and Asiatics will be able, so long as each has a vote, to agree on a just solution to any problem submitted to them. Further, the myth-maker would tell us that this Utopian state would be attained without any race imposing its views on or dominating another. South Africans seem to believe this nonsense. At least they listen to it without bursting into laughter.

Nor does it worry the myth-maker intent on power-sharing that the relatively small White population generates almost all the revenue of the State. A little is contributed by the Indians,

the Coloureds cost more than they pay in taxes while the Black man is, as usual, incapable even of feeding himself.

As if enough difficulties had not yet been listed, the White man tends to think and to plan in terms of about 25 years. The Black, so far as he can plan at all, does so in terms of about three months. The Coloured is generally notoriously feckless. The mental processes of the Asiatics are, to adapt Churchill's phrase, an enigma wrapped in a mystery. None of these weighty difficulties deters the myth-maker intent on sharing power for a moment. Let power but be shared, he assures us, and all will be well. White South Africans, to judge by their recent political actions and by the fact that they have not thrown out their present government intent on sharing power, agree with the myth-makers. Lunacy could hardly go further.

THE MYTH THAT OTHER RACES WISH TO SHARE POWER

The myth-maker tells us that one of the chief causes of our troubles is that the White man will not accept the hand of friendship allegedly extended by the Coloured, Asiatic and Black communities. According to the siren song of the myth-maker, all these people love us. It is we who stubbornly and wrong-headedly refuse to love them back. So we are told. Yet already the newly created Coloured and Asiatic Ministers, together with their people, have shown that they have little liking for us. Certainly they feel no gratitude to the White man for the concessions to them which he has made. In addition, it is clear that there is no love lost between the three racial groups mentioned. The Blacks loathe everyone, including the Whites. Both the ANC and SWAPO have the firm support of the Organisation of African Unity. This fact is of course well known to our rulers and our myth-makers. In its published Programme of Action, the O.A.U. says *inter alia*: "We cannot compromise with any White government, extreme or liberal, or agree to multi-racial nonsense. We are determined to destroy all traces of White civilisation. The rivers of the South are to run red with the blood of the White tyrants and their children." You can't say that isn't frank, can you? Our government, the governments of Britain and America and of the USSR, to say nothing of the myth-makers, know this Programme of Action well. They just don't tell us about it.

Sam Nujoma of SWAPO, beloved of the media and of our own liberals, has several times quoted this passage publicly and with approval. Contrary to what the myth-makers say, he does not intend to create a multi-racial country, he intends to create a Black one.

Another darling of the Left, of the media, of the "world community" and of the South African businessman is Nelson Mandela. He is rivalled in popularity with the media only by his wife Winnie, a strong contender for the title of The World's Sweetheart. South Africans are endlessly told that they must free Mandela, consult with him, include him in government "at the highest level". Our big business men ask for his release and for his acceptance by us as a Black leader.

Nelson Mandela is not the wise, tolerant and omniscient father figure depicted by the media and the myth-maker. In fact he is a communist who was sentenced to life imprisonment for treason. He is committed to violence in the attainment of his political aims, as befits a Marxist-Leninist, and has always refused to renounce the use of violence. At his trial he said: "I have dedicated my life to end White domination. It is an idea I hope to live to see realised. It is also an idea for which I am prepared to die." For the White to attempt to share power with such a man would be utter lunacy. On his own admission Mandela does not intend to share power with any other race than his own. Yet the myth-maker insists that we must involve him in our "reforms", that he will help us in making a multi-racial society.

Another self-chosen Black leader who commands the almost hysterical adulation of the liberal, the White businessman and the politicians is Bishop Desmond Tutu. It is almost obligatory to add after his name "Winner of the Nobel Prize". Tutu has never concealed his overt support for violence in bringing down White rule. The Bishop does not pretend that he intends that South Africa shall have a multi-racial society, as the myth-maker pretends that he does. Bishop Tutu intends to create a Black society. The men named above all hate Whites. They have said so. They do not intend to build a multi-racial state in South Africa. They intend to build a Black state in Azania. The myth-maker knows this. Yet he presents them as supermen. In spite of the known views and records of these men the Whites

apparently accept the myths. Not for nothing are we warned that those whom the gods wish to destroy they first make mad.

THE MYTH THAT RACIAL EQUALITY IS POSSIBLE IN SOUTH AFRICA

The myth-maker tells us, and we apparently believe him, that there can be "democracy" in our country on the basis of "one man, one vote". A glance at the facts will show this up for the lie which it is.

The White population is about 4.8 million, of whom 1.9 million are English-speaking. The Indian population, both Muslim and Hindu, totals 890 000. There are 2.8 million Coloureds. The Black population totals 24.1 million, of whom 13 million live in the White area.

Because he believes in the possibility of a multi-racial society and the mystic power of the ballot-box the myth-maker holds that this racial mish-mash can, by use of the vote, solve all our problems without oppression or the domination of one racial group by another. Yet it is axiomatic that when a man is given a vote he will use it as his own interests dictate. Can any White in his senses imagine a Zulu, a Xhosa, a Coloured or an Asiatic giving a single damn about the interests of the White? The myth-maker can. He urges us to hand ourselves and, what is more important, our wives and children over to the tender mercies of people who make no secret of the fact that they hate us.

Traditional methods of rule, all based on racial characteristics, differ widely. Muslims have always had an authoritarian system of rule. The Hindu tends to devolve decision making to groups of five elders. The African has always been ruled by his chiefs and tribal elders. None of these races traditionally choose or use universal suffrage as a tool of government. Yet the myth-maker would have us believe that if we will only give everyone a vote they will somehow be inspired to use it selflessly for the good of all. It is not a view supported by the known facts. Yet the White voters seem to think that it can be done and that it will be so. Otherwise they would have drawn back from "reform", kicked out the reformers and returned to the way set out for them by such great men as Dr. Verwoerd. These men saw plainly that safety for the White lay only in racial separation. "This is the way: walk ye in it."

THE MYTH OF INEVITABILITY

This is one of the myth-makers' greatest successes. One hears on all sides that: "It is inevitable," "It is too late," Things have gone too far to stop," and so on. This myth has probably done more than any other to sap the resolution of the White man. Yet it is a myth, and nothing more. Black rule is NOT inevitable. Only death is inevitable. Anything else depends on you.

If the present gang of trucklers, time-servers and in many cases, just plain traitors continue in power, then our defeat and eventual Black rule are probably inevitable. Get rid of them, and what becomes almost inevitable is not Black rule but White survival and prosperity. This can only be achieved through the electoral process. In our system of government Parliament is supreme, not the myth-maker. To save the White man, two things are needed: a Parliamentary majority of one man plus a lot of resolution. Fifty percent of our Members of Parliament plus one man will suffice to undo every "reform", to give us back our country and to guarantee a future for our children.

A good start would be to banish from public life every politician, academic and businessman who has ever referred to "the South African problem." We have not problems to solve: what we do have is a war to win. It will not be won by little men who prate of "problems" when they should be thinking in terms of racial survival. When the war is won, when a White government ruling with White interests in mind sits in Pretoria we will find that most of our "problems" have vanished.

If the Whites will but rouse themselves, it is not yet "too late". It has not yet "gone too far". It is not yet "inevitable". We repeat: Only death is inevitable. Anything else is up to you.

THE BLESSINGS OF TERRORISM

by
George E. Pittam

Nothing has served the aims of the Reagan administration as have so-called acts of terrorism. War is desperately needed, not just to deliver to the Israelis the tremendous wealth of the Middle East, not just to solve the economic crisis facing Americans and the world bankers, not just to distract attention from the corruption and treason in the very top offices of our federal government—all this but much more. The time has come for finalizing the long sought aim of population reduction and total global control of all remaining human beings.

Step by well-planned step, all of the nations of the world have, in varying degrees, been brought under the control of the interlocking consortium of the international banking establishment, the Communist apparatus, the government of the United States and, over all, the Zionist network, and financed by those who have the most to lose, the citizens of America.

Foreign "aid" was designed and operates as foreign control, exactly as has been accomplished by domestic "federal aid." By these unconstitutional and criminal devises, research and productivity in targeted nations have largely been curtailed because it has been so much easier and, temporarily, cheaper to obtain products from America. As a result, America's vast marauding military and diplomatic forces cover the whole world not policed by the cooperating Soviets. By these and other undermining tactics, America's rulers have conspired to destroy every government potentially capable of resistance. Ferdinand Marcos defied the world bankers. Now, that nation, added to a very long list of America's betrayed former friends, is no longer a threat to Marxist exploitation of that area within reach of the Asiatic faction of the Communist network. Targeted, now, are South Korea, Taiwan, South Africa, Chile, and, of course, all of the nations of the Middle East coveted by the Israelis, starting, now, with Libya. Failing in earlier efforts to entice Qadaffi in a military confrontation, the Reagan gang, under strict management of the Zionist Order, invented evidence of Libyan involvement in "terrorist" activities. "Terrorism," in controlled press parlance, does not, of course, include countless Israeli murders of Palestinians, the U.S. supported invasion of Lebanon, and the indiscriminate slaughter of thousands. These atrocities are labeled "retaliatory strikes," "preventive expeditions," "Operation Peace in Galille," or defense of Israel's ever advancing borders.

Wanton killing of innocents, agressively practiced by the United States and Israel or in defense, is deplorable—but who are the innocents? Are they the U.S. marines, deliberately made defenseless and placed in Beirut as sacrificial bait? Yes. Are they civilian airline passengers? Certainly. Are they American service men returning from Mid East "peace-keeping missions"? Yes, they are the unknowing pawns of a corrupt and vicious government, but they, as well as the airport and other such casualties, whether victims of retaliating Arabs or of MOSSAD or CIA plotting, well serve the purposes of justifying invasion and annexation of all of the lands coveted by the Zionists.

And what are the defenses? Despite transparent rhetoric, collaborating Russia will take no effective action in defense of those they pretend to support and no coalition of Arab nations can mount more than suicidal resistance to the massively superior technical and military might of the United States and Israel. So what is their alternative? Can it be other than sabotage and assassinations?

Only patriotic or religious fervor can prompt suicidal assault, yet there are countless among the exploited Arabs who volunteer their services for such missions. American and Israeli pawns fight out of fear of disobedience to their masters. That situation will not change unless and until those masters have been removed. As previously stated, the aggressive acts of those who manage our president are designed to promote wanton killing as excuse for military raids to promote more such killing, then assassinations of popular political figures to quell all remaining resistance to open warfare. □

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003
$8.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013
single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

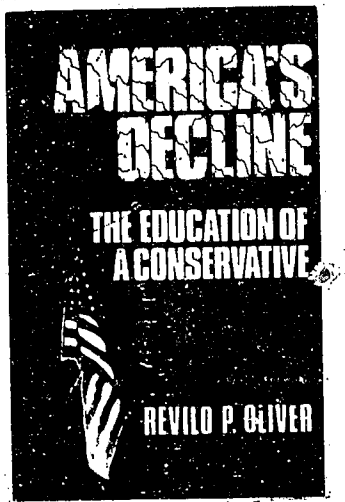

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

BUSH AND ZION

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 5

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Show Goes On, page 1. THE ORIGINS OF THE BALFOUR DECLARATION: Dr. Weizmann's Contribution, page 21. SAMISDAT NEWS, by Ernst Zundel, page 41. WHY CHRISTIAN ZIONISTS SUPPORT ISRAEL, by Grace Halsell. AIDS COSTS—HERE TODAY, by Nordic Press, page 52; RACE & RESOURCES: The Essence of Our Struggle, page 54.

VOL. 14 — NO. 3 NOVEMBER 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

THE SHOW GOES ON

Within the space of a few months, from last autumn to this spring, the United States was, as Albert Wheelon, a ranking member of old Ronnie's Advisory Board, said quite bluntly, put out of the space business. In addition to the show-boat called a 'space shuttle,' three rockets launched for serious purposes exploded, and one of them virtually destroyed our only apparatus for launching large rockets. Other equipment had been "phased out" while the National Space Agency concentrated on operating show-boats in the welkin.

We are now almost out of business even in meteorology. We have only one satellite for observation of the weather, and it has to be shuttled back and forth between the east and the west coast according to someone's guess about where it is most needed. As for satellites for military observation—well, there's no point of worrying about them: the old hoofer in the White House would probably have had them destroyed as cheerfully as he destroyed our nuclear-powered submarines to show the Soviets that the United States is still their oyster. What will concern Americans is the fact that all the satellites that carry pictures for television, the computerized accounting of big corporations, and the conversations of individuals who subscribe to one or another of the various wildcat companies in the telephone business, will go out of service in the next few years and no one seems to know how they can be replaced. All scientific research has been ended, but no one cares about that, just as no one seems even to notice the humiliation of the United States, which was technologically and industrially foremost in the world so long as it was a nation and before it became a multiracial cesspool.

In January of this year, *Liberty Bell* reported the almost prophetic article by the distinguished Professor James A. Van Allen, who first called attention to the Space Agency's subord-

ination of serious scientific and military projects to stunts to entertain the idle public that spends so much of its time staring at boob-tubes. In a "Postscript" written shortly after the destruction of the show-boat and published in May, this periodical reported the fact that the explosion that ended the multiracial publicity stunt was undoubtedly caused by a wanton disregard of climatic conditions that were known to make a disaster likely, and commented on the demoralization of the scientists (as distinct from publicity hounds) in the Space Agency following the disgusting and infamous removal of Dr. Arthur Rudolph to please the Yids. In June, *Liberty Bell* reprinted from a British magazine its reporter's dispatch from Cape Canaveral concerning a "space programme" that was "run on circus lines" to entertain a populace "that seems to have lost a capacity for common sense."

The *Scientific American* for August contains a summary of the report of the commission that ascertained the cause of the explosion that destroyed the show-boat. It was even simpler and more elementary than was thought at first. One of the rings that sealed together the segments of the rocket, probably made more brittle by freezing temperature the night before, leaked the intense flames from the solid fuel when it was ignited. What was impressive was the disclosure that it had been known *since 1977* that such seals were likely to fail; that several times since then they were eroded to the point just short of causing an explosion; that in July 1985 a highly competent engineer had officially warned that "we stand in jeopardy of losing a flight along with the launch pad facilities;" that a subsequent warning included a statement that it was a red flag of danger; and that the night before the 'shuttle' was launched the engineers tried to convince the management of the circus "not to launch because of the extremely cold temperature at the launch pad."

All these warnings were at first covered up by trick calculations of probability and finally just ignored by the director and stage managers of the big spectacle. No one seems to have thought of indicting the responsible officials of the Space Agency for manslaughter. No, indeed. Although the official report indicated "that NASA's desire to make the shuttle the only major U.S. launch system" was responsible for the explosion of the show-boat and, by inference, the ruin of all our activities in outer space, it did not recommend "any major changes" and does not "hold the highest levels of management responsible." Ain't politics more wonderful than science?

The *Scientific American* also summarizes a report by one member of the Presidential Commission, Professor Richard P. Feynman of the California Institute of Technology, a scientist interested in facts instead of politics. He felt that the public should be informed that the official report failed to consider the underlying causes of the disaster, to wit, the Space Agency's policy of making the show-business paramount over scientific research and even over engineering expertise. The Agency claims that it does so because that is the only way it can get money from the Congress. (That may well be true; the gang of aliens, thieves, and shysters who legislate in the Capitol probably are reluctant to appropriate funds for any honest purpose—but why should they appropriate for public entertainment vast sums that could be used to help the Jews slaughter Semites in the Near East or to hasten the massacre of White men in South Africa?)

Professor Feynman has stated the real cause of the failure of which the explosion of the show-boat was only a small but conspicuous part: the very structure of all governmental and similar agencies. "Why the engineers are at the lowest levels I have no idea, but the men who know something about what the world is really like are at the lowest levels of these organizations and the ones who know how to influence other people by telling them how the world would be nice—they're at the top.

He concludes by stating an obvious truth so concisely that his words deserve to be memorized by everyone who is interested in the possible survival of our people: "For a successful technology, reality must take precedence over public relations, for nature cannot be fooled."

I repeat, "*Nature cannot be fooled.*" That is a cold, clean wind that blows away the mephitic fog of phantasmagoria in which world-improvers, egalitarians, "educators," peace-lovers, Bible-bangers, and the rest of the crackpots and racketeers lurk and skulk as they, having ignorantly or maliciously sabotaged and ruined our nation, now try to lure us to our racial death.

I have often cited Norbert Wiener's observation of the "general breakdown" of ethics and scientific integrity that occurred when the Federal government got its dirty hands on scientific research, and his gloomy prognostication (in 1956) that the net result would eventually be the end of true science, as distinct from some technological exploitation of past discoveries. Our rulers in the District of Corruption "aided" scientific inquiry with lavish financing that was designed to give

them a monopolistic control over all scientific work and to make it "responsive to social needs" according to the basic principle of "democracy : anything for a fast buck. And so we came to the point at which a highly-reputed scientist could astonish the ill-fated Dr. Frederick B. Exner by telling him, "We are under no obligation to tell people the truth. Our duty is to tell them what will make them do what they ought to do." And so science was assimilated to the Christian principle, which was stated in substantially the same terms by Saint Clement in a confidential letter that became famous after it was discovered by Professor Morton Smith. And now we have physicists who become "creation scientists," anthropologists who swear that all races are equal, and astronomers who chase "flying saucers" from the hypothetical planets of remote suns.

I mention the general breakdown of science here because it was the result of the process that, on a small scale, produced the failure of our "space program."

Of course, the Space Agency isn't worried. They have surmounted the crisis. They have produced on film an extravaganza that was described in the *Chicago Tribune* on the first of April. The heroine is, needless to say, the Jewess who was part of the multiracial cast on the show-boat when it exploded. In the film, "Judith Resnik sleeps in the microgravity of space, her arms floating serenely about her, a tranquil smile on her face, her long, dark hair suspended in air." Now ain't that sweet? Just like being in Abraham's bosom, no?

The show goes on. But remember, nature cannot be fooled.

BUSH AND ZION

by
Jim Taylor
Foreign Correspondent

There are some devious and unholy acts by political hacks in America, which not only reveal their defects of character, but show such devotion to a foreign country as should not be tolerated, not even by our most permissive citizens.

I refer to an excellent example of this totally revolting behavior this past August, when the Associated Press photos showed the vice president of the United States, Mr. George Bush, wearing his little yarmulka and kissing the so-called Wailing Wall in Jerusalem. Every candidate for high office in the United States is required to pay homage to Israel and World Zionism in such emotional but very un-American displays of extreme devotion to a foreign power. The idea is first to win the support of Israel, then of the voters in America. It is not voluntary. And although Mr. Bush looked liked a trained jackass in carrying out this requirement, it was absolutely necessary. Although it is not necessary, from a political point of view, for a candidate to visit all fifty states during a presidential campaign, all are required to humble themselves before the Zionists in Israel. That's the way it is today.

No reputable historian even claims that the few blocks of stone in Jerusalem were ever the foundation of any Jewish temple. They could not have been since they are at street level, whereas the old city was some 35 feet below the ground area of today. But that is beside the point. It is like everything else in modern history. If the Zionists say it is true, then none dare dispute it. To prove that, you need only to be reminded that most Zionists claim that more Jews were killed in Hitler's "gas chambers" than actually existed in Europe at the time of World War II, according to their own statistics. It sounds ridiculous. It is ridiculous. But you won't find any Americans who disbelieve it, except a few students of history. If the Zionists were to state that New York City is in California, no American would

If he kisses the Wailing Wall today, what will George Bush kiss when he runs for President?

argue the point. There can be no second opinion. It is not permitted. And we even have the Jerry Falwell type of thought police to back up the U.S. government in this exclusive viewpoint of current events and recent history.

In just one day, three other would-be candidates for the Oval Office also prayed for spiritual guidance and power from the Chosen Ones at the Wailing Wall. And, I might add, that Representative Jack Kemp (R.-N.Y.), the foremost Zionist of them all, has spent so much time in Israel that he is almost a legal resident of that outlaw state.

Well now, a logically-minded voter might decide not to vote for any candidate who places Zionism and its many evils above the interests of America. That's a nice thought. But it's impossible. There are no non-Zionist candidates. As I've said many times previously, the Zionists don't really care who is elected. They own them all. It's about like owning every single horse in the Kentucky Derby. The Zionists cannot lose, no matter who is "elected." But, conversely, it is not possible for

the American people to win. They are shut out, and in their own nation, too. The presidential farce we call an "election" is fixed. It's a house game, as they are wont to say in Las Vegas. And the house always wins, doesn't it?

Also, if readers of this magazine don't already know it, during the vice-president's ten-day stay in Israel, he obediently read off to the press every day statements entirely written for him by the Zionist hate-mongers. He applauded the meeting last summer between the Israeli prime minister and King Hassan II of Marocco. What else could he do? Like Mr. Reagan himself, George Bush is just a puppet.

Here is the official statement of Mr. Bush regarding that unholy meeting, "The meeting between the Israeli prime minister and the Maroccan king captured the hearts and admiration of everyone in the United States." Now that's laying it on pretty thick, Mr. Bush. Did you have to hold your nose to read that asinine statement? And any honest poll would show that not all Americans were overjoyed at the impending surrender of yet another Arab country to become a Zionist slave state, such as Egypt is now.

Mr. Bush was also in West Germany at the same time as Rev. Lawrence Jenco, the American Catholic priest who was released in Lebanon after 19 months as a prisoner of a Shiite Moslem group. Since the Zionists did not want publicity about a non-Jewish American who had been released, Mr. Bush had to be shuttled about quickly so he could avoid seeing Rev. Jenco. Do you recall how Mr. Bush and most members of Congress fought to outdo one another to honor Leon Klinghoffer, the New York Jew who was killed on the Italian cruise ship? Well, contrast that with the fact that Mr. Bush had to hide from Rev. Jenco. Also, remember how Mr. Bush and all the Washington politicos gushed and slobbered all over Mr. Levine, the Jewish correspondent who was released by these same Shiites?

Everyone must have noticed how utterly callous President Reagan was about not negotiating for the lives of the three remaining American captives in Lebanon. None of them is Jewish. But if even one of them were Jewish, whether an American or not, Mr. Reagan would be down on his knees trying to gain a release. He lied when he told the press he never negotiated with terrorists. He did so when the TWA plane, loaded with Jews, was hijacked. And he had every American diplomat in Europe negotiating over the Italian cruise ship. But now, with no Jewish lives at stake, things are different, and Mr.

Reagan is not in a negotiating mood. However, this policy will change quickly the next time any Jew is taken captive any place in the world. They don't describe Mr. Reagan in Congress as "the number one Zionist of the world" for no reason.

The one and only reason why the President, who at first refused to see him, finally agreed to a brief meeting with Father Jenco was due to the message he brought for the American leader. Without that, Father Jenco would have been like other non-Jewish former captives, on the outside looking in, with no invitation to the White House in the offing.

As for King Hassan, he lost his position as president of the Arab League. And he may well lose his life, as Egypt's President Sadat did for a like exercise in the fine art of treason to the Arab cause.

Along this same line of thinking, President Reagan, as required by law, designated a week as "Captive Nations Week." He listed all the captive nations except the Arab states being held in miserable slavery by the Israelis. Arabs, and especially the Palestinian nation do not count because he, like all Zionists, does not consider them as human beings in any way, shape, or fashion.

Speaking of presidential elections, I would like to point out that in America, in most jurisdictions, it requires 100 percent of any jury to convict even a shoplifter. But a president can be "elected" with only a mere 50.1 percent of the vote, even less if more than two are in the running. So we are much more selective about who goes to jail than who goes to the White House. Think about it.

There are several things that an American president must do. Most importantly, he must agree to do the will of the international Zionists. Without this qualification, nothing else matters.

However, there are several pre-election rituals that are required and they change at the whim of political expediency. One of these essential duties at the moment is to raise his or her right hand in the air with the index finger protruding and shout, "I abhor apartheid." Another requirement along the same line of thinking is the essential duty of kissing the bottom of the red-suited little Marxist magician from South Africa called Bishop Desmond Tutu. No candidate for president is ever too busy to hug and kiss this Moscow-trained and very anti-American desert ant, with matching brain, who has stated several times that Mr. Reagan is the pits. Never mind that he tells the

press of the world that America makes him throw up. All candidates must swallow their pride and kiss this little monster, then speak ever so eloquently about him. When he states that the president of the United States should rot in hell, which he never fails to say in press conferences, American politicians must go along with this outlandish behavior and worship the two-timing little devil who hides behind the robes of the Anglican Church. He is a cute little peckerwood with a white topknot, easily recognized in a crowd because he is little more than waist high to a normal male. But he gets praise without fail, no matter what he does or says against the United States of America. And there are some folks in this country who still actually believe that America is for Americans, as it was in the time of our Founding Fathers.

It has been said, somewhat facetiously I suspect, that President Reagan prefers to have the Pope visit him rather than the Israeli Prime Minister. That may sound like sheer treason to the powerful Zionists in Washington, and like blasphemy to America's crackpot religionists, who follow some form of the Chosen People's religion, which was especially designed for dullards. But, bear in mind that the president only has to kiss the Pope's ring.

When George Bush's campaign entourage, with its corps of over-bearing American Jews, went into Jordan, the European press was shocked at all the subtle and not-so-subtle insults hurled at Jordanian officials and even at King Hussein himself. Knowing full well that the power brokers in Israel, who make or break U.S. presidents, were closely monitoring his every move, Mr. Bush was quick to show his anti-Semitic hatred of all things Arab. First of all, upon his arrival in Jordan, he asked for camels and poor Arab beggars to be in the background of all films and photos. The Israelis had told him to do this because it would show the contrast between "progressive and modern" Israel and the backward Arab states, which, in turn, would greatly please the many wealthy American Jews who finance both Israel and U.S. presidential campaigns. And it would show the entire world that such "ignorant" people as the Arabs could not govern themselves and must soon fall to the colonial rule of the world Zionists. When Mr. Bush was told that there are a few camels in Jordan, he asked them to borrow some from Egypt.

Even the Zionist-controlled *Los Angeles Times* called the Bush people a circus and "very bush league" with a headline reading: "BUSH LEAGUERS HOLD CIRCUS IN JORDAN."

The Bush staff, fearing assassination attempts, demanded a huge fleet of helicopters for travel in Jordan to avoid riding in cars. They didn't think the street and roads of Jordan would be

safe for Mr. Bush and his army of people, who invaded the small nation of Jordan like knights on a crusade. The Jordanians protested that their small air force did not have such helicopters because the American Congress had refused to sell them helicopters or anything else of a military nature. Then an aide to Mr. Bush intoned the ultimate insult to any Arab people. He must have been the most insensitive clod on this earth when he said, "Why don't you borrow some from the well-equipped Israelis?" Of course, the Jordanian diplomats went slack-jawed with astonishment at this question, since Jordan and Israel are technically still at war and the fact that Israel still holds nearly half of Jordan's territory, stolen in 1967. Top this off with the fact that Jordan has twice endured the extreme humiliation of having its requests for arms and helicopters rejected in an insulting manner by the United States Congress.

But the insults to Jordan were not over. It seems that Mr. Bush had it figured out that the more his group condemned and insulted Jordan, the more votes he would receive in the U.S.

"Bush's people came in here and were so abusive that we thought it was the Russian Army invading us," one Jordanian official said to the assembled world press. "They exhibited such oafishness and insensitivity that such an image comes to mind."

Another prominent Jordanian stated, "When in Israel, the Bush people were so frightened of the powerful Zionists that they bowed and scraped before even minor Israeli officials. Then they cross the border and insult everyone in Jordan from the King on down. This was not a diplomatic trip but a campaign media event to let the American Jews know how bitterly official Washington hates all Arabs, even a moderate state like Jordan."

Mr. Bush brought an army of photographers to Israel for the 35 main photo opportunities to be used in his upcoming campaign. The members of the photographic crew even had uniforms and distinctive caps emblazoned with the words, "Shooter, Inc." But they didn't go with him to Jordan. The vice president stated clearly his attitude toward the Arab world when he laughingly told the press, "There is nothing to be gained by showing me *schmoozing* with the wretched Arabs of Jordan." He naturally used a Yiddish word to mean that he did not intend to put on an Arab headdress and attend a mosque, the way he did for the Jews in Israel by performing at the Wailing Wall as if his ancestors had been charter members of Khazar Chosen People Society. Statements made in jest at the expense of the Arabs may get him votes in the U.S., but they also gained him the undying contempt and hatred of the rest of the world. Is it worth it, Mr. Bush? Is that chair in the Oval

Office behind that big desk worth making a billion enemies around the world? You tell me, Mr. Bush.

After viewing the very valuable and historical photos of the Jordanian Army, Mr. Bush crudely suggested that Jordan change the color of the army uniforms from white to red, presumably because of recent arms purchases from the Soviets. Then he laughed. But no one else did. The rude and unmannerly American delegation, made up largely of the unrefined Israeli-first-types, failed to understand or care that the precision-trained Jordanian marching band complete with bagpipes, is an emblem of Jordanian pride. So the government of Jordan, insulted to the hilt, refused to change the uniforms—not even for the number two Zionist in Washington, Mr. George Bush. I might add that Mr. Bush is engaging in all this Arab-baiting at the expense of Jordan's national pride simply to promote himself to head Zionist in America when the present holder of the number one position retires in 1988.

Even at the royal palace, the Jordanians, despite their very bruised egos, were polite enough to move a vast amount of furniture around to provide better camera angles for the George Bush political profile.

One American diplomat said, "Luckily the Jordanians are gracious and forgiving hosts and tried to take all these American insults with a sense of humor."

Every word uttered by George Bush in Jordan was right out of the Zionist handbook on how to treat an "inferior" people, the Arabs. He said not a word that was not designed to insult the Jordanians in some sly manner, especially when he irritated them with the remark that King Hussein should meet the Israelis and bow to the wishes of the almighty Zionists.

Mr. Bush, never accused of being of even average intelligence by anyone in Washington, ended up by saying, "How dead is the Dead Sea?" I suppose he meant that as a joke. But no one laughed, not even his own stooges.

I would like to call the attention of readers to the recent FBI report on terroristic acts carried out in the U.S. during 1985. It goes against all the false propaganda you have been reading all year long from the White House and the State Department about Arab terrorists being the only danger in this country. You have read the articles, editorials and cartoons in the closed U.S. news media which has continuously characterized the Arabs as running wild with terroristic acts being carried out or planned in this country. That's sheer propaganda in its worst form.

Here are the actual facts, straight from the FBI records,

about who committed acts of terror in the United States and against whom these attacks were directed against. According to the director of the FBI in an Associated Press news release, Jewish terrorists were responsible for 16 such acts, four of them major crimes including murder. Puerto Rican terrorists were guilty of two major acts of violence. Now guess how many terroristic acts the FBI listed for Arab terrorists in America? None! Absolutely none, despite the daily barrage of stories about how dangerous these imaginary "Arab" terrorists in America are these days. So next time you read in your daily newspaper about the dangers of Arab terrorists, remember the facts. Don't fall for the propaganda promoted by the Zionists in Washington.

Just to keep everything in perspective, here are the four major crimes which the FBI attributes to Jewish extremists such as the Jewish Defense League:

1. An explosive device detonated inside a car in Paterson, New Jersey, on August 15, injuring the owner, Tscherim Soobzokov, and another person. A book had wrongly identified Mr. Soobzokov as a minor Nazi "war criminal."

2. A device exploded at the house owned by Elmars Sprogis in Brentwood, New York on September 6. Another man was seriously injured, but Mr. Sprogis was unharmed. He had been accused by irresponsible Jewish hate organizations of being a former Nazi concentration camp guard during World War II, but these charges against him had been dismissed for lack of any evidence.

3. Alex Odeh, the regional director of the American-Arab Anti-Discrimination League, was killed by a bomb which was thrown into his office in Santa Ana, California. Seven others were injured in the blast. The Jewish Defense League dared the FBI to arrest them. On strict orders from the White House, the FBI was not allowed to arrest anyone.

4. A bomb blast and fire destroyed the office of an organization of German-Americans in California. Hans Schmidt is head of this group.

As for the Zionist charge that all Arab-Americans should be watched in this country for acts of treason, that is the most ridiculous accusation in the history of our country. And I can prove it with a few simple statements from historical records, available to anyone. Let us look at the facts concerning both Jewish-Americans and Arab-Americans. This will settle the matter quickly. Since World War II, the FBI has listed 283

Jewish-Americans as being charged with acts of treason against the United States of America. I am not going to list them all. But to jog your memory, it all started with the David Greenglass case in New Mexico, when this upstanding Jewish-American gave the secret of the atomic bomb to Josef Stalin within 48 hours after the initial test. And I need not go into detail about what Alger Hiss, Julius and Ethel Rosenberg and the rest of their crowd of Jewish traitors did against America. And these treasonous acts by our fine Jewish citizens have continued for 40 years right down to the present time with the Susan Saxbe era and now the 13 American Jews who assisted Jonathan Pollard in spying for Israel. Now does that give you enough information about Jewish traitors in the U.S.?

Now we take up the Arab-American side of it. But we find from the FBI records, the CIA reports and the State Department, as well as the Justice Department, that there has never been even one single case of an Arab-American ever betraying his country for any reason at any time. And you thought, from reading the daily press, that most Arabs in this country were planning to blow us all up, didn't you? Try the truth for a change. But don't ever expect to find a report like this one in the *New York Times* or the *Washington Post.*

Recently, some of our nation's intrepid Congressmen, concerned over mounting terrorist activities from the Arab world, are now advocating a proposal to fence in the 68 acres surrounding the Capitol.

To prevent some imaginary "Arab terrorists" from blowing up the place, they want a six-foot, wrought-iron fence, similar to the one surrounding the White House, to be installed.

I would just like to remind these good people that the only attempt in recent years to blow up the Capitol was three years ago by a Jewish terrorist—not Arab—and he was left off with no arrest and deported to Israel.

You talk about hypocrisy! I believe that the Secretary of State, George Shultz, has broken all existing records in that particular category. As per President Reagan's wishes, Mr. Shultz expelled Brigadier Alexander Potgeiter, the senior defense attaché from the South African Embassy in Washington. The publicly-expressed reason for this unusual action against a friendly nation was because South Africa had the audacity to raid the terrorist training bases in the black Marxist states of Botswana, Zambia and Zimbabwe.

No American official had the courage to mention that the

only reason for the South African military action was simply to stop the Communist terrorists from slipping across the border at night to murder White South African men, women, and children in their farmhouses. Evidently, Marxist criminals killing white folks is no longer considered a crime by the government of the United States of America. Yet, by some odd quirk of the thinking (if any) that goes on in the mudball mind of Mr. Shultz, it is considered perfectly alright for U.S. terrorist forces to steal into Lybia in the dark of night to murder even small children in two cities.

After the South African raids took place, the Communist dictator of Botswana did not appeal to his masters in the Kremlin for help. He knew that would be futile. What he did was to contact his good Communist sympathizers in Washington, namely Mr. Reagan and Mr. Shultz. And they both came immediately to the rescue of this proven murderer blasting the white South African government for merely defending its own borders from the nearby terrorists. Isn't that something? And just think of how Mr. Reagan jumped for joy when the U.S. Navy-assisted Israeli terrorists flew all the way to Tunisia to bomb Palestinian bases. The U.S. considered the Tunisian raid as "self-defense" for Israel; but not at all self-defensive for the South Africans to attempt to protect their own borders. Now that's what I mean by real hypocrisy.

After meeting with Gaosite Chiepe, the half-breed murderer who serves officially as Botswana's foreign minister, Mr. Shultz issued an unbelievable statement praising this tin-horn Marxist state as a regular Garden of Eden, very "friendly" to the United States. Yet when I was recently in Botswana, all I heard was anti-American slogans being chanted, such as "Down with America" and "Kill Reagan." That's being friendly? Now that this Mr. Shultz, whom we have running our State Department, is trying to make gullible Americans think that this little Marxist state, dedicated to the downfall of our nation, is a very "friendly" place. Just how stupid does he think American citizens are in 1986? Don't answer that! I wouldn't want anyone to be any more negligent about foreign affairs than in the past.

Just because Ronald Reagan and George Schultz greeted this Marxist from Botswana with hugs and kisses doesn't change anything. He is still bent on destroying America. Like the Israelis, he wants American dollars, not American friendship. And he is getting them. When I was there, I noticed that your hard-earned tax dollars were being used for everything from

should have taken more."

I want briefly to touch on four aspects of my research on Christian Zionism. I made two trips to Palestine, under the sponsorship of Jerry Falwell. I traveled to Basel, Switzerland, to attend the first Christian Zionist Congress, and then I want to touch on what I learned at a Savannah convention late in 1985 on the scientific study of religion.

But first, let me say that I came to the study of Christian Zionism from a background of fundamentalism. In my case, I feel I have been Born Again—twice. I experienced one conversion in Texas and another in Jerusalem. Let me begin with Texas.

I grew up in a small, wind-blown town on the high, dry plains of West Texas. It was said that out there one could see further—and see nothing—more so than almost anywhere.

One summer, when I was nine, I visited my maternal grandmother in Arlington, Texas, located between Dallas and Fort Worth, and in that era a dusty, quiet village of so few people that everyone knew everyone else.

A "great revivalist"—as grandmother identified a visiting preacher, otherwise known as Brother Turner—came to town, put up his tent and preached for a week. Grandmother and I attended every night. Brother Turner preached fire-and-brimstone sermons, telling us that the world is divided into the wicked and the good, and the wicked will go to hell and only those who are Born Again will escape an everlasting fire. Repent or perish, he warned.

All of us listening to him were spellbound. We had no radio, television, or public cultural events, and we depended to a great extent on the "great revivalists," such as Brother Turner, to bring us knowledge and understanding.

Each night, I experienced a sense of excited, growing anticipation. Then came the final night of the revival. Brother Turner held a large Bible in his left hand and quoted directly from God. In conclusion, he asked those who had not witnessed for Christ to come forward. Mrs. Triplett, who played the piano, then struck the notes for the well-known hymn, "Just as I am."

We stood to sing, but no one came forward. Brother Turner asked us to be seated. And he asked Mrs. Triplett to continue playing while we all bowed our heads. He asked those who knew they were saved to raise their hands and those who had not raised their hands to come forward and be saved.

Everyone seemed to be thinking of me in those moments. Everyone was softly singing. I rose from the wooden bench and moved forward, alone, to where the evangelist was standing. He welcomed me, put his arms around me, and soon my grandmother and neighbors and friends were there to embrace me.

I felt myself shaking, uncontrollably. And tears were streaming down my face. I felt certain that God himself had orchestrated the holy happening.

When I was growing up, being saved was a prime topic of conversation. It was not, in our small town, considered unusual for a man, like my father, to encounter a stranger and without preliminary words of salutation ask, "Are you a Christian? Are you saved?"

What does a Fundamentalist, Born Again Christian believe? He or she generally believes the Bible is "true." That is the word of God. And that's that. If the Bible says it, we are told, do not use your mind. Accept it as God's truth and God's will.

We had only a few books in our home, but among them we had a set of some dozen volumes called *The Book of Knowledge*. In one of these books I first saw a sketch of a dinosaur and read that scientists said the huge creatures had roamed the earth 65 million years ago. But I had been told that God created the earth 6,000 years ago. And that He did it all in six days. And, therefore, I accepted the idea that He created dinosaurs and Adam and Eve all in the same week.

The ministers I heard all scoffed at the idea of evolution—what Darwin wrote, they insisted, was plain heresy. Once I heard the well known Texas evangelist J. Frank Norris ridicule the evolutionists by bringing apes and monkies to his pulpit and shouting: "According to Darwin, let me introduce you to your kinfolk."

We went to church twice on Sundays. And we also went to Wednesday night prayer meetings. Generally, the Christians of my town accepted every word they found in the Bible as cardinal "truths," including: The Jews were God's Chosen People.

And God gave the Holy Land to His Chosen People, the Jews.

And because the Jews were His Chosen People, God would bless those who blessed the Jews and curse those who cursed the Jews.

All of this was very much a part of my early indoctrination. It was, I might say, part of the air that I breathed.

And don't think I am overlooking Mr. Reagan's part in all this. Now that it has been proven beyond the shadow of a doubt that neither Colonel Qaddafi nor Libya had anything at all to do with the bombing of the West Berlin nightclub or any of the other major acts of terrorism in Europe, is the President going to at least apologize for his hasty decision to murder people in that country with two vicious attacks made on civilian targets? I don't think so. And since he claims to have had the gods of Zionism on his side, do you think the heavenly creators are going to bring back to life all those dead children in Tripoli and other cities, murdered by "mistake" on direct orders from Mr. Reagan?

For lack of space, I will print only the words of a French journalist who watched the cowardly pre-dawn attack upon Libyan civilian areas from the French Embassy, which was also hit and badly damaged. You have read many times Mr. Reagan's version of what happened and his silly statements that Libyans destroyed their own homes and children simply to be able to blame it on the U.S. forces. Now read the true facts from an eyewitness, published in *Le Monde* (Paris).

DAWN OF DEATH

by Claude Rondeau

TRIPOLI, LIBYA—A continuous thunder erupted shortly after 2 A.M. as American war planes came in like Death in the Night to destroy vast civilian areas of this city (Tripoli). The screams of small children in their hospital beds were the first sounds I heard other than those of the fierce attack. These little ones died still too young and too innocent to be aware of the depravity of persons who would order such an attack without rhyme or reason on behalf of the people who dislike the speeches of Colonel Muammar al-Qaddafi. The attacking government of the United States opted for a military solution instead of meeting like civilized people at a conference table in Geneva, as Colonel Qaddafi has requested every day for the past six years.

On they came, the American bombers in a seemingly never-ending show of military might against a small and practically undefended nation. The milky iridescense of the horizon was veiled in smoke like a murky shroud, which it was for many small children and civilians. At the first flush of pearl-gray light, a sepulchral stillness overspread the crisp, dry desert air, and another typical hot and cloudless day began. Except for the still-rising smoke from the attack, not a single puff of vapory fleece flecked the pale-blue, saffron-fringed heavens above.

Earlier I had listened in fear as U.S. planes, two of them, appeared to head straight for the Embassy of France. We were hit but not completely

destroyed like many other places in Tripoli. Earlier, I had listened to the twittering of frightened birds, the humdrum rattle of moving military equipment, and the resonant booming that rolled ever louder over the small hills to the north of the city. Then infant beams of sunlight glared across my shoulders. the sun began to radiate a hot, hazy glow, on a day made more violent by a man-made, earth-shaking, thunderous drumfire of sound that rent the atmosphere. And the sand dunes of the Great Sahara echoed with the hollow roar of the shells and missiles. Wispy strands of bluish-black smoke and clouds of dust or sand hovered in the stagnant, windless air around me. Then, after the attack, those shredded and wavering wisps drifted out over the dunes.

With daylight I could see what I had only imagined in the dark—the instantaneous death of shattered and blackened corpses. The silent death watch of protruding tongues and twisted limbs and eyes lolling out of their sockets—courtesy of the United States of America. The stench of death hit me with odors so overpowering that I could not make myself face it. I turned away. The stench of death and the constant shrieking of the lingering but dying children murdered in cold blood were too much for me to behold on an empty stomach. I had not eaten for a long time now, yet I had no thought of food.

The tune of U.S. Navy rockets screaming over the city and countryside still played a haunting melody in my mind as we got word here that Mr. Reagan was happy and laughing about the success of this totally unprovoked attack, carried out mostly against innocent civilians to satisfy the powerlust of the White House. I could hardly believe the reports that told about the celebrations in Washington when they wrongly believed that Colonel Qaddafi and all his family had been killed. Is there no one in America who does not regret such a murderous and vindictive attack? But if those deadly projectiles were headed toward Washington instead of away from it, Mr. Reagan's happy tune might change quickly. If Mr. Reagan does not cease his terroristic attacks upon innocent people, some day you Americans will find blackened corpses in U.S. streets just like the ones I have seen here in Tripoli. It cannot always be so one-sided.

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES – NO FICTION!
NO I.D. REQUIRED – FREE ACCESS

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE
ON-LINE 24 HOURS

SAMISDAT NEWS

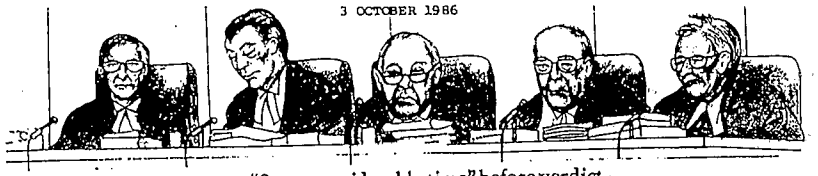

"Some considerable time" before verdict

Five justices will rule on Ernst Zundel's fate

THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIAL APPEAL HEARINGS are now history and we all await the decision of the five Appeal court Justices of the Ontario Supreme Court which will be weeks in coming, in view of the many legal and constitutional ramifications of the case which will be affected by, and have an effect upon, the political atmosphere, not only in Canada, but in many parts of the world. Our courageous attorney, Doug Christie, and our friends who came from the far corners of the North American continent are now on their way home or have already arrived, but the reverberations of our legal defence team's determined, dedicated, and valiant court battle remain. Never has there been on this continent a more principled, idealistic, and self-sacrificing effort by so few on behalf of so many in a court of law! No time, labour or money was spared in our defence of freedom of speech and it appeared to everyone present during these historic hearings that the five Ontario Supreme Court judges, all men of our race, were visibly impressed by our case. These five men remember when Canada was much stronger, fairer, and freer than it is today, and although we cannot be certain of a fair verdict, in view of the political pressures being brought to bear, we can certainly report that they gave us a fair hearing. Their impartiality seemed not feigned, but genuine throughout the proceedings. Their questions to Doug Christie and the three Crown prosecutors gave some indication as to their feelings about this case, for the prosecution conceded position after position after fighting a desperate rearguard action in defence of their indefensible mishandling of the Great Holocaust Trial. Most observers were surprised at the amount of criticism received by the prosecution and trial judge Hugh Locke from the Appeal Court judges.

It is of interest to note the accompanying newsclippings which indicate that the newsmedia's coverage was good at the

beginning of the appeal hearings, but tapered off progressively as the prosecution's case worsened, especially here in Toronto where the hearings took place. We had to rely upon out-of-town news coverage to break the censorship blockade, as is usually the case with the Toronto 'newsmedia,' which only cover news that people of a certain persuasion wish others to receive. The world and local news considered 'suitable' for publications and broadcasting in the Toronto area is limited indeed. In order to break this media blockade of the truth, I wore a concentration camp uniform to the Don Jail, where I had been ordered to check in under the terms of my bail agreement! Although the media were remiss in quoting the extensive statement I gave them in speech and in writing, the striped pajama suit said all that needed saying and got coast-to-coast news coverage. The masters of the media wanted to show me going to jail, but they did not like what they saw, and one can well imagine the effect the picture of Ernst Zündel in his prison outfit had upon certain spewers of anti-German propaganda!

The scene in front of the Don Jail was almost festive, despite the seriousness of the occasion, that Sunday afternoon of 21 September 1986. Although rain had been forecast, the weather report was 'false news' and the sun shone upon our demonstration. Dozens of news photographers, reporters, and TV cameramen heard the message of freedom which I delivered to those assembled in front of the jail. People cheered and hugged me; women kissed me and gave me presents. Others silently shook my hand. A Black bystander commented on this unusual event, saying, "I don't think much of the Ku Klux Klan, but that Zündel—he's all right!" Our friends and supporters carried picket signs which expressed some home truths in plain and direct language and these too were photographed by the media cameras.

The headlines and the photos in newspapers such as the *Toronto Sun*, *The Vancouver Sun*, *The Vancouver Province*, et al were worth hundreds of thousands of dollars, not to mention the TV coverage of me walking into Jail in my striped concentration camp suit. Our telephone number was plainly printed on the back and front of the jacket and was perfectly legible in the newspaper photos, so we received many calls of support from newcomers to the struggle.

Still better was to come in the courtroom! Once again, the powers-that-be got their signals mixed up. The original Z.O.G.-gameplan was that I would remain in jail during the five days of

continued on page 41

ORIGINS OF THE BALFOUR DECLARATION

Dr. Weizmann's Contribution

by

James A. Malcolm

LONDON

1944

THE BRITISH MUSEUM

LONDON, W.C.I

Typeset and
Reprinted 1986 from an
Official Facsimile Reproduction

by

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Order No.: 15006

HARVARD
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY
11-3-64
Friedman

THE ORIGINS OF THE BALFOUR DECLARATION
DR. WEIZMANN'S CONTRIBUTION

by
James A. Malcolm

In order to give the history of the Balfour Declaration it would seem necessary to explain why the Jewish problem and Zionist aspirations for self-emancipation in Palestine were of interest to me and how it fell to my lot to meet Dr. Weizmann and to initiate the negotiations which culminated in the publication of that historic charter of Jewish national resurgence.

My family, which is of Armenian stock, has been settled in Persia since before Elizabethan days. For two centuries at least it has been engaged in shipping and commerce in Bushire and was always closely identified with British interests in Persia and the Arabian littoral of the Persian Gulf and the Indian Ocean. We acted for the British Government in various capacities in those parts. For instance, we were fiscal agents and during the Napoleonic wars we acted as treasurers to British Missions to the Shah of Persia. (My father and mother were married on board a British man-of-war by the British Admiral). Our Agents at Baghdad were the well-known and important David Sassoon family, who had originally hailed from Sasoun in Armenia. On one occasion the Sassoon family had to flee the rapacity of the then semi-independent Pasha of Baghdad and had lain hidden in our home in Bushire for several weeks until arrangements could be made to put them (with their treasures) on board one of our "Dhows" at night and send them off to Bombay. For many decades the Jews in Southern Persia always looked to our family for protection and sometimes hundreds of them sought safety and sanctuary in the spacious courtyards of our houses in Bushire and Shiraz. We also sometimes acted as agents for Sir Moses Montefiore, who sent us money for distribution amongst the indigent members of the Jewish community. This was done by our cashiers who were all Jews and who had full charge of all the cash resources of our firm. (There were no banks in those days.)

It was therefore natural that when I came to England as a boy for my education, in 1881, I was placed under the guardianship of an old friend, and agent of the family, Sir Albert (Abdalla) Sassoon in London, and cultivated Jewish friends, including Colonel Goldsmid. After leaving Oxford, while dabbling in journalism, I met Mr. Edward Fitzgerald, who was then a roving correspondent of the *Daily News* on the Continent. He had met Herzl in Vienna and Constantinople and told me a good deal about him and his Zionist ideas, which naturally interested me very much. In London, I heard from Colonel Goldsmid and other notable Jews about projected Jewish settlements in Palestine, El Arish, Argentine and Kenya. Of course, I had read Byron, George Eliot and Oliphant about the Jews. Later, during my business travels in Eastern Europe and in Russia, I saw something of the Jewish centres and I always remembered my father had told me that wherever they were, the Jews never failed each Passover to drink to "next year in the Land of Israel."

Early in 1915 I founded the Russian society with the object of spreading knowledge of Russia among the British public as a means of improving relations between the two countries which were allied in war. The Speaker of the House of Commons, Mr. Lowther (now Lord Ullswater) was President and nearly all the members of the Cabinet, including Mr. Churchill, were Vice-Presidents. Amongst the earliest of the distinguished members were Dr. J. H. Hertz, the Chief Rabbi, and the late Mr. L. J. Greenberg, Editor of the *Jewish Chronicle*. They told me they hoped that better understanding between England and Russia might lead to better treatment for the Jews in the latter country.

At the beginning of 1916, with the sanction of the British and Russian Governments, I was appointed by His Holiness the Armenian Catholikos, as one of the five members of the Armenian National Delegation to take charge of the Armenian interests during the war and after. I was also the accredited official representative in London because the President, H. E. Boghas Nubar Pasha, and the remaining members were located in Paris.

In my official capacity I had frequent contacts with the Cabinet Office, the Foreign Office and the War Office, the French and other allied Embassies in London, and had also to be in touch personally during visits to Paris, with my colleagues there and with the leading French authorities. Among the matters I had to negotiate were the welfare of the Armenian

refugees from Turkey (in whom the United States took a generous and practical interest), and the disposition of the Armenian volunteers in Eastern Armenia who, under General Antranik, were (as recorded by Lord Cecil) operating on the left wing of the British Army in Northern Mesapotamia. Other Armenian volunteers from France and U.S.A., Canada and elsewhere were being trained in Cyprus, and eventually 11,000 of them fought under Allenby with distinction in Palestine. These questions brought me into close relation with Sir Mark Sykes, Under Secretary of the War Cabinet for the Near East, and with M. Gout, his opposite number at the Quai d'Orsay, and M. Georges Picot, Counsellor at the French Embassy in London.

During one of my visits to the War Cabinet Office in Whitehall Gardens in the late autumn of 1916, I found Sir Mark Sykes less buoyant than usual. As I had known his family of old and our relations were unrestrained, I enquired what was troubling him. He spoke of military deadlock in France, the growing menace of submarine warfare, the unsatisfactory situation which was developing in Russia and the general bleak outlook. He also told me that the much publicised Arab revolt in the desert, which was intended to deal a mortal blow to the Turks from within, was a dismal and costly failure.[1] The Cabinet was looking anxiously for United States intervention. I

1. Early in the War the Arabs and their British friends represented that they were in a position to render very great assistance in the Middle East. It was on the strength of these representations and pretensions that the promise contained in the MacMahon letter to King Hussein was made. It was subsequently found that the Arabs were unable to "deliver the goods" and the so-called "Revolt in the Desert" was but a mirage. Their effort, at its maximum, never exceeded seven hundred tribesmen, but frequently less than 300, who careered about the desert some hundreds of miles behind the fighting line reporting for duty on "pay day." For this they received a remuneration of 200,000 pounds sterling per month in actual gold, which was delivered to them at Akabah. This sum represented a remuneration for every one of the tribesmen of more than the pay of a British Field Marshal.

Lawrence himself made no secret of his profound disappointment with the Arab failure to carry out their engagements. That Hussein and Feyzal were not in a position to give any effective help was afterwards made abundantly clear by the fact that Ibn Saud was easily able to drive Hussein out of his kingdom. Similar exaggerated Arab claims have, it may be noted, also been made regarding their help in the present War. These noisy claims, with nothing to back them up, remind me of an Eastern proverb (from the Talmud I believe), "An oyster shell in an empty barrel makes a loud noise."

asked him what progress was being made in that direction. He shook his head glumly. "Precious little," he replied. He had thought of enlisting the substantial Jewish influence in the United States, but had been unable to do so. Reports from America revealed a very pro-German tendency among the wealthy American Jewish bankers and bond issuing houses, nearly all of German origin, and among Jewish journalists who took their cue from them. He was sorely disappointed and puzzled that two missions which had been sent from France and Italy had completely failed to have any effect. It appeared that the Tsarist persecution of the Jews, with the terrible record of pogroms at every Russian retreat, had made a deep impression. As the Germans had, on the contrary, shown in many army ordinances, especially in occupied Poland, a great understanding and sympathy for the Jews, the pro-German tendency of these Jews of German origin could not be deflected.

I enquired what special argument or consideration had the Allies put forward to win over American Jewry. Sir Mark replied that they had made use of the same argument as used elsewhere, viz. that we shall eventually win and it was better to be on the winning side. I informed him that there was a way to make American Jewry thoroughly pro-Ally, and make them conscious that only an Allied victory could be of permanent benefit to Jewry all over the world. I said to him, "You are going the wrong way about it. The well-to-do English Jews you meet and the Jewish clergy are not the real leaders of the Jewish people. You have overlooked what the call of nationality means. Do you know of the Zionist movement?" Sir Mark admitted ignorance of this movement and I told him something about it and concluded by saying, "You can win the sympathy of the Jews everywhere, in one way only, and that way is by offering to try and secure Palestine for them."

Sir Mark was taken aback and confessed that what I had told him was something quite new and most impressive. He would talk to me again about it. A day or two later he reverted to the subject and again said it was most intersting, but there were very great difficulties. I did not know at that time the exact nature of these difficulties (it was only later that I heard of the Sykes-Picot Treaty with France and Russia.[2] I suggested

2. This secret treaty, signed in May 1916, divided Turkish territories in the Near East into three zones of influence, one British, one French, and one Russian. Palestine was to have been divided in a haphazard way between France and Britain under some vague form of international control to be

that he should discuss it with Lord Milner, a member of the War Cabinet who was known to take a large and imaginative view of the several European nationalist issues raised by the War. He promised to do so and kept his promise. He told me that Lord Milner was greatly interested to learn of the Jewish Nationalist movement, but could not see any possibilities of promising Palestine to the Jews. I replied that it seemed to me the only way to achieve the desired result, and mentioned that one of President Wilson's most intimate friends, for whose humanitarian views he had the greatest respect, was Justice Brandeis, of the Supreme Court, who was a convinced Zionist. Sir Mark was much interested in this new aspect and said he would check up on the matter, but he still saw no possibility of the War Cabinet adopting my idea. I asked him why, and he replied, "We cannot act without our Allies and I am afraid they would never agree." I then suggested that if the object was to secure United States help, surely the Allies would agree. If he could obtain from the War Cabinet an assurance that help would be given towards securing Palestine for the Jews, it was certain that Jews in all neutral countries, especially the United States, would become pro-British and pro-Ally. He promised to put the question again to Lord Milner, with the additional argument I had suggested.

About a week later he reported that Milner had informally discussed the matter with his colleagues, and they were favourably disposed to the idea. Of course they could not commit themselves but advised that I should open negotiations with the Zionist leaders. I replied that this was futile as I could not go to them empty handed. I said I thought it would be sufficient if I were personally convinced of the sincerity of the Cabinet's Intentions so that I could go to the Zionists and say, "If you help the Allies, you will have the support of the British in securing Palestine for the Jews." This appealed to Sir Mark as eminently reasonable but he saw grave difficulties. France would have to be persuaded to support the idea of Palestine for the Jews. Then there was the Vatican (Sir Mark himself was a Catholic) which would oppose any scheme which meant placing the Holy Places under Jewish control. I replied that these difficulties must be overcome if the Allies wanted the help of the United States. Palestine meant Jewish support which was becoming increasingly necessary. Sir Mark then raised the

defined later. The Jews were not mentioned at all and had clearly not been intended to have anything to do with the future Palestine.

objection of the apparent apathy of many Jews to the idea of Palestine and the opposition of others. I replied, "That is because you have not met the other kind of Jews, who are remarkable types and intensely attached to the idea of Zion. There are tens of thousands, perhaps hundreds of thousands, of such Jews. The wealthy Jewish bankers of London are completely out of touch with them." Sir Marks undertook to report our conversation to the Cabinet. He thought Lord Milner and George Barnes would understand. A day or two later, he informed me that the Cabinet had agreed to my suggestion and authorised me to open negotiations with the Zionists.

Remembering my conversations with Mr. L. J. Greenberg, the Editor of the *Jewish Chronicle*, I wrote at once to him. I told him that from information in my possession I was sure the time had arrived when Jewry should cease "sitting on the fence" and come down definitely on the side of the Allies and use all their influence, especially in the U.S.A., to secure an Allied victory. The Jews wanted Palestine and now was a chance to get it. Such an opportunity would hardly recur and it was the duty of every Zionist to act quickly. I concluded by asking him if he could enable me to meet the leaders of the Zionist Movement. Greenberg replied in an enthusiastic letter, inviting me for a discussion.

After I had told him the position and of the favourable prospects, he offered to arrange a meeting between Dr. Weizmann and the other leaders of the movement, and myself. Mr. Greenberg asked me to meet him at Dr. Weizmann's house in Addison Road and introduced me to Dr. Weizmann, Mr. Sokolow, and some others whose names I do not remember (I am not sure if Dr. Tchlenow was there, but I met him later). Dr. Weizmann had moved from Manchester to London a fews months previously and was working on explosives for the Admiralty and Ministry of Munitions. As is well known, he had invented an important process for the manufacture of acetone. Dr. Weizmann referred to his talks with C. P. Scott, Editor of the *Manchester Guardian*, Mr. Lloyd George (then Minister of Munitions) and Balfour (then head of the Admiralty) and asked me what reasons I had for being convinced of success. I recounted the gist of my several conversations with Sir Mark Sykes and that I had the War Cabinet's authority for my overtures. Dr. Weizmann was most interested and asked his colleagues for their views. All of them, and notably Mr. Sokolow,

were sceptical and hesitant. But Dr. Weizmann turned to me again and asked if I was really personally convinced that the Government seriously intended to make a promise of Palestine in consideration of the help required from American Jewry, and if I would advise them to accept, and I replied, "Yes, most certainly." Whereupon Dr. Weizmann shook hands with me saying, "I accept your advice," and asked when he could meet Sir Mark Sykes. I said if I could telephone to Sir Mark I might be able to fix it there and then. Accordingly, I rang him up, said I was speaking from Dr. Weizmann's house and asked when I could bring him along. Sir Mark fixed the appointment for the very next day, which was a Sunday.

My impression of Dr. Weizmann at this first meeting was of a man careful and yet quick to grasp the possibilities of a situation, looking ahead to the end of the process and expecting many setbacks on the way. His tall figure, his whole bearing, his pale face and keen eyes and his natural geniality, made a great impression on me which has not faded after nearly thirty years. The other gentlemen also struck me as equally passionate and devoted workers for their cause.

Dr. Weizmann was unable, owing to war duties, to accompany me to Buckingham Gate on the next day to meet Sir Mark Sykes, but Mr. Sokolow, Mr. Greenberg, and one or two other Zionists attended. The results of the talk were very satisfactory. The first step was to inform Zionist leaders in all parts of the world of the compact and Sir Marks said they would be given immediate facilities for cables to be sent through the Foreign Office and War Office, through the British Embassies and Consulates. A special detailed message was at once sent to Justice Brandeis in cipher through the Foreign Office.

Further talks were held in various Government Departments, at which Dr. Weizmann was present. All these conversations took place with the knowledge and approval of Sir Maurice (now Lord) Hankey, Secretary of the Cabinet. The talks resulted in a general understanding, which I called a "gentleman's agreement," that the Zionists should work for active Jewish sympathy and support for the Allied cause, especially in the United States, so as to bring about a radical pro-Allied tendency in that country and that the British Cabinet would help the Jews to gain Palestine in return for this.

The negotiations were now carried on in Sir Mark's room at the Foreign Office, to which the matter was referred by the War Cabinet for action.

At that time one of the principal Under-Secretaries at the Foreign Office was Sir Ronald Graham, who worked in close confidence with Sir Mark Sykes and who was of unfailing help during the whole time he was at the Foreign Office. The messages which were sent to the Zionist leaders in Russia were intended to hearten them and obtain their support for the Allied cause which had been affected by the Russian ill-treatment of the Jews. Other messages were sent to Jewish leaders in neutral countries and the result was to strengthen the pro-Allied sympathies of Jews everywhere. A striking example of the effect of the messages was reported to me from Petrograd. A wealthy and influential anti-Zionist Jewish banker there was shown the telegram announcing the provisional promise of Palestine to the Jews. He was very much moved and said, "How can a Jew refuse such a gift?"[3]

At the request of Sir Mark Sykes I had an interview with General Haddad Pasha, the representative in London of the Sharif Husein and his son Feisal. There were two other high Arab officers present. Although they had already some inkling from Sir Mark of the new developments in regard to Palestine, they were not all pleased with the information I gave them that the Jews were to be promised Palestine in consideration of their help in gaining pro-Allied support in the United States. They did not want Jews to go to Palestine, which was an Arab land. But when I explained the importance of the matter and that the War Cabinet had resolved on it, they reluctantly agreed as they, too, realised the vital importance of American help. The fact that the much vaunted Arab revolt had been of such small dimensions was not without its effect on their decision. They undertook to raise no objections and said we could count on the Arab leaders agreeing to the settled British policy. During my interviews with T. E. Lawrence in London and in Paris during the War, and with Feyzal and Lawrence during the Peace Conference, I found Lawrence entirely favourable and Feyzal reconciled to the bargain being carried out. The agreement signed by him with Dr. Weizmann about April, 1918, bears this out.

An informal Anglo-Zionist gathering took place at the house

3. Later I heard of an even more striking result of the message regarding Palestine for the Jews. The Jadidies of Meshed, in Persia, who are, like the Donmehs of Salonica, crypto-Jews, were on the point of embracing Islam en masse when they heard of the Balfour Declaration and changed their mind.

of Dr. Gaster on the 7th Febuary, 1917, to meet Sir Mark Sykes, and Herbert Samuel (now Lord Samuel), James de Rotschild, Dr. Weizmann, Mr. Sokolow, Dr. Tchlenow and Mr. Sacher and one or two others were present. My official duties prevented my attendance. Dr. Weizmann was at that time too fully occupied with his chemical work on behalf of the Government to be able to devote himself entirely to the Zionist negotiations, and moreover, as Mr. Sokolow was a member of the Zionist Executive, which Dr. Weizmann was not at the time, Mr. Sokolow was deputed to continue the conversations with Sir Mark Sykes on behalf of the Zionist leaders.

One of the friends who helped me very much in gaining support for the Zionist idea was Mr. G. M. Fitzmaurice, the world famous dragoman of the British Embassy in Constantinople. He was a very devout and influential Catholic and believing that the success of Zionism would be beneficial to the world as well as to the Jews themselves, he gave me his powerful support and the advantage of his invaluable counsel and experience all through my approaches to various quarters and negotiations with officials and departments concerned. It was he who won over General Sir Henry Wilson, Chief of Imperial General Staff, General Sir George MacDonogh, Director of Military Intelligence, and one of his chief assistants, Colonel W. H. Gribbon, all of whom contributed to the success of the negotiations.

During the conversations with Sir Mark Sykes, Fitzmaurice had offered his assistance in gaining the concurrence of the French and Italian Governments, and also the Vatican. As to Russia, he did not anticipate any difficulties there if all the other parties were agreed, especially as Russia at that time was on the verge of disintegration.

After several talks with Sykes, it was found necessary that I should also discuss the matter with Georges Picot, Counsellor at the French Embassy in London and in certain respects the French colleague and opposite number of Sykes in these matters. Picot was most understanding and sympathetic—not only to the Armenians but also to the Jews, and was most willing to help if he could. But he had one great difficulty—with the sole and honourable exception of Baron Edmond de Rothschild (to whom I was introduced many years previously by Mr. George Sheffield of the British Embassy in Paris), all the leading Jews in France were anti-Zionists and scoffed at the idea that any appreciable number of Jews would ever want to go and settle in

Palestine. Picot was told by them that Zionism was only an idealistic obsession of a few Eastern European Jewish fanatical nationalists who themselves would never go to Palestine, much less settle on the land there. It therefore required a good deal of cogent argument, which I happened to have, to disabuse his mind of what he had been told. This being done, he promised to help, and acting on his suggestion I went to Paris and discussed the matter also with Mr. Gout, at the time the Under Secretary at the Quai d'Orsay for Eastern Affairs. As he was in closer contact with French Jewry even greater effort was needed to convince him and obtain promise of his help. As a matter of fact, until the last minute French Jewry, represented by the powerful Alliance Israelite Universelle and M. Bigart, the Secretary of that Institution, were straining every nerve to sabotage the project.

In December, 1916, Asquith resigned and Mr. Lloyd George became Premier. This change was beneficial to the Zionist cause inasmuch as Asquith had been definitely unsympathetic whereas Lloyd George, himself a member of a small and proud nation and having a strong religious bent, was naturally more predisposed to understand the Zionist movement. Sir Mark Sykes and I were greatly helped in gaining his support by Philip Kerr (later Lord Lothian), who was Lloyd George's Secretary and whose guidance in such matters he generally followed.

Although I had already prepared the way in Paris to some extent for a review of the Palestine question, it was decided at the Foreign Office that I should accompany Sokolow to Paris to ensure his being received at the Quai d'Orsay by M. M. Pichon and de Margerie. It was as well that I did so. On arrival I rang up M. Picot and arranged for Sokolow and myself to see him at his house. After a long and satisfactory discussion, he promised to see that we should be received by Pichon and de Margerie. Later he telephoned that, though difficult, the appointment was fixed for the following morning. Somehow the Alliance Israelite and its Secretary, M. Bigart, had got to know about it and we learnt afterwards that until the last moment they had thought they would be able to prevent it. But fortunately we had a staunch friend in Picot to see that nothing miscarried. The Alliance Israelite was so sure of their influence that at first they could not believe the news when, a few minutes after Sokolow's arrival at the Quai d'Orsay, some friends of theirs had telephoned and told them. I had decided after all that it would be better for Sokolow to go alone, as I had reason to know that the Quai

d'Orsay felt I might be pushing some British interest. They (the people of the Alliance) kept on telephoning to our room at the Hotel Meurice and asking if it was true that Sokolow was at the Ministere. I answered them all. "Son Excellence, M. Sokolow, est sorti." When they asked who was speaking I replied, "Le Chef de Cabinet son Excellence!" Mr. Sokolow was much amused when I told him of my practical joke at their expense. Then a swarm of Jewish notables downstairs interrogated me—most of them I thought inwardly looked very pleased, though outwardly wearing a mask of disapproval, like a father who rebukes his son for jumping a dangerous obstacle and at the same time exults over it.

From Paris Sokolow went to Rome, and in view of the excellent arrangements made by Fitzmaurice, it was not necessary for me to go with him. I made sure, however, that he took with him the indispensable frock coat and silk hat. The result of the interview is well known, viz. the official announcement that the Pope had said that the Vatican and the Jews would be good neighbours in Palestine. Sykes and I had arranged with the Marquis Imperiali, in London, for Sokolow to be received also at the Quirinale by Baron Sonnino, the Foreign Minister.

All these steps were taken with the full knowledge and approval of Justice Brandeis, between whom and Dr. Weizmann there was an active interchange of cables.

The work was making satisfactory progress in the Spring of 1917, when the United States entered the War. Sir Mark Sykes was very confident that the promise of the Government would be publicly confirmed very soon. Unfortunately, however, a number of very serious setbacks occurred which delayed the matter and made the issue of the declaration tremble in the balance more than once. As is well known, there were very many military and naval setbacks in 1917 and the Cabinet was far too occupied with them to be able to deal with the question of Palestine and the Jews. More serious, however, was the information which reached us that one of the members of the British Cabinet was working with all his might to prevent the promise being given. This was Edwin Montagu, the Secretary for India, himself a Jew and the son of Lord Swaythling (the banker).

Further opposition came from Jewish quarters in France and in this country. In France, as I have said, nearly all the leading Jews, with the exception of Baron Edmond de Rothschild, were bitterly opposed to the pro-Zionist declaration

by M. Pichon. Their opposition was not only due to French patriotism, but also to their fears that a National Home for Jews in Palestine could somehow affect their political status in France. The same motive explained the growing opposition from the influential Jews of England. In May, 1917, the two heads of Anglo-Jewry, the late Claude Montefiore, President of the Anglo-Jewish Association, and the late David Alexander, K.C., President of the Board of Deputies acting through Lucien Wolf of the Conjoint Foreign Committee of these two bodies, gathered together a number of their colleagues and wrote to *The Times* protesting against the reported intention of the government to adopt a pro-Zionist policy in regard to Palestine.

Fortunately, with the assistance of the editor of *The Times*, Mr. Wickham Steed, who had lived for many years in Vienna, had met Herzl and understood the Zionist Movement, we were able to counter this move by publishing immediate replies from Chief Rabbi Dr. Hertz, Lord Rothschild and Dr. Weizmann. The Chief Rabbi's contribution was particulary useful to counteract the views of Claude Montefiore, who was known as a religious and spiritual leader.

Lord Swaythling and the League of British Jews continued their active opposition and sent a very able memorandum to the Cabinet, drafted by Lucien Wolf, disavowing the Zionist claims. Sir Mark and I discussed the position and the Zionist leaders were advised to take up the challenge as it was absolutely essential to convince the Cabinet that Anglo-Jewry was Zionist in sympathy and outlook, although their official spokesmen were anti-Zionist. A rapid campaign among the members of the Board of Deputies was organised in order to prove that British Jewry was not anti-Zionist. A pro-Zionist resolution was introduced and carried by a large majority. This led to the resignation of the President, David Alexander, and the Vice-President, Mr. S. Q. Henriques, and the fact was duly reported in *The Times* and the general British press, and greatly impressed and influenced the Government.

It is extraordinary to me how obstinately these leading English Jews struggled to prevent the British Government from making the promise. They were able to postpone the matter for quite a long time and finally the War Cabinet determined to take the opinion of the leaders of Jewry in this country before finally deciding. Although the number of our friends in the Cabinet had grown and now included Lloyd George, Balfour, Milner, Barnes and General Smuts, we were

very apprehensive because from the point of view of wealth and influence, the anti-Zionist Jews greatly outweighed the few Zionist leaders who were in London. The enquiry from the War Cabinet (not the Foreign Office) was sent to the following eight persons: Leonard L. Cohen, Claude Montefiore, Sir Stuart Samuel, Sir Philip Magnus, Lord Rothschild, N. Sokolow, Dr. Weizmann and the Chief Rabbi. Three of them—Leonard Cohen, Claude Montefiore and Sir Philip Magnus—replied strongly opposing the proposed statement. The late Sir Stuart Samuel, brother of Lord Samuel, while not hostile, was not greatly enthusiastic. It was fortunate, therefore, that the Chief Rabbi, with all the weight of his ecclesiastical authority sent a very emphatic reply in favour. This undoubtedly helped greatly to satisfy the Cabinet that the proposed declaration would be hailed with enthusiasm by the vast majority of the Jewish people in the British Empire. I personally was very pleased with this because this had been my point of view from the very beginning, and Sir Mark Sykes was also most happy with the reply of the Chief Rabbi.

Our method of operation from the outset had been the following. Once the Government had decided to adopt the pattern of pro-Zionist policy, it became necessary to pick up the various strands to be woven in to the pattern. Of these the most important was the work of enlightenment regarding Zionist aims, on which Dr. Weizmann had been concentrating since the outbreak of the War. Through the good offices of the late C. P. Scott, Editor of the *Manchester Guardian*, the late Professor Samuel Alexander of Manchester University, Dr. Weizmann had over a period of years, interested in the movement Mr. Lloyd George, Mr. Balfour, Lord Crewe, Lord Cecil, Sir Herbert Samuel, Philip Kerr, Professor C. K. Webster, Sir Ronald Graham, Colonel Meinertzhagen and others. Dr. Weizmann had already discussed Zionism with Mr. Balfour as far back as 1906.[4] Books, pamphlets and articles were written and published by a small group of Dr. Weizmann's disciples and friends, of whom I recollect Herbert Sidebotham, Professor Zimmern, Leon Simon, Harry Sacher, Samuel Landman, Simon Marks, Israel and Rebecca Sieff and S. Tolkowsky. The late

4. In 1900-1903 Dr. Herzl, the founder and first President of the Zionist Organisation, had been in direct contact with Joseph Chamberlain and Lord Landsdowne. Both of these statesmen had shown understanding and sympathy for Zionism.

Herbert Sidebotham was the famous military correspondent of the *Manchester Guardian* and *The Times* and also wrote under the name of "Scrutator" in the *Observer*. His articles and books strongly urging the Zionist claims had a great following. The weekly publication *Palestine*, the organ of the British Palestine Committee, established in Manchester at the suggestion of Dr. Weizmann at the end of 1916, was particularly helpful. Dr. Weizman's own contacts with scientists and ministers naturally brought us a number of valuable friends, among whom the late Sir Alfred Mond (Lord Melchett) deserves special mention.[5]

Another strand was the military prowess of the Unit of Zionist volunteers, first in Gallipoli in 1915 and later in Palestine. The credit for establishing the Jewish Unit belongs, as everybody knows, to the late Vladimir Jabotinsky, one of the most remarkable Zionist leaders I have ever met. It was in August, 1917, that he obtained the final consent from Lord Derby, on behalf of the British Cabinet, to establich the Jewish Unit and this also prepared the ground for the pro-Zionist declaration which had been held back for so long.

Yet another strand is associated with the name of Aaron Aaronssohn, who was a Palestinian agronomist of the first rank, whose work as the discoverer of a new kind of wild wheat was known and appreciated especially in the United States. Aaronssohn had remained in Palestine under the Turks till the summer of 1916, when he managed with great skill and bravery to make his way through the enemy lines and arrived in London in October, 1916. He had a plan for helping the British Near Eastern Campaign and this plan was greeted with enthusiasm by the Intelligence Department of the War Office and led to his being sent on a secret mission to Cairo. From that centre, with very devoted and skilful emissaries consisting of members of his family and friends from Palestine, he organised what became known as "Nili"—a Jewish secret Intelligence Service, which rendered most valuable service to Allenby in his great campaign.

5. Sir Alfred Mond, according to Wickham Steed, former Editor of *The Times*, in his autobiography, *Through Thirty Years* (London 1922), Vol. 2, p. 392, was told by Ludendorff after the first World War that the Balfour Declaration was the cleverest thing done by the Allies in the way of propaganda, and that he wished Germany had thought of it first. As a matter of fact, the German Foreign Office had been in touch with German Zionists early in the war about Palestine, but the discussions were broken off when the German Government made it a condition that the language of the Jews who went there must be German.

The personality of Aaronssohn had impressed itself on General MacDonogh, the head of Military Intelligence, and others, and helped to create a favourable atmosphere for the pro-Zionist policy on which we were working.

The original draft of the Declaration was prepared by Dr. Weizmann and his friends in London in the summer of 1917 at the instance of Sir Mark Sykes, and read (after various amendments at the instance of the anti-Zionists) as follows:

"His Majesty's Government views with favour the establishment in Palestine of a National Home for the Jewish Race, and will use its best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object; it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious right of the existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed in any other country by such Jews who are fully contented with their existing nationality and citizenship."

This draft was cabled by Sir Ronald Graham to Brandeis in Washington for submission to President Wilson and to secure his concurrence. Baron Edmund de Rothschild also agreed to it and it was then submitted to the War Cabinet and to Mr. Balfour, who would have to sign it as Foreign Secretary. It underwent further amendment whereby the word "people" was substituted for "race" and the reference at the end to "fully contented" was omitted, and in this final form remained at the Foreign Office until the military situation in the East improved.

Towards the end of October I heard from Sir Mark Sykes that the declaration was likely to come up before the Cabinet in view of satisfactory military progress in Palestine. He asked me to wait for him in the vestibule of the War Cabinet and arranged a code word to let me know the result. As he came out he called out to me, "It's a boy," to indicate success. I heard later from Sykes (and also from Mr. Ormsby Gore (now Lord Harlech)) that Balfour, as Foreign Secretary, in a five minutes speech, convincingly explained the value of the Declaration. In this he was strongly supported by Milner and Smuts, as well as the Prime Minister. Thus the War Cabinet arrived at a unanimous decision to issue the statement. I knew that at last, after many anxious weeks and months, my seed had borne fruit and that the Government had become an ally of Zionism. The Declaration is dated 2nd November, 1917, and is known to history as the Balfour Declaration. The final text, as published, was communicated in a letter from Mr. Balfour to Lord Rothschild, and was as follows:

"His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country."

By issuing this declaration the British Government duly carried out—as I had all along been convinced they would—its obligation to promise British help to obtain Palestine. It is therefore strictly correct for Professor Temperley, the official historian of the Paris Peace Conference, to describe the Balfour Declaration as "a definite contract between Great Britain and Jewry."[6] The consideration for this contract had already been given by the Jews before November 2nd, 1917.

When I look back on that strenuous struggle I feel happy indeed that a kind Providence gave me the opportunity to place all my personal and official connections freely and fully at the disposal of my Zionist friends. Thus I was able to be of some service to the Jewish people at a great historic moment. In so doing I knew I was acting in the best interests of Britain and for the good of the world.

Although in a letter to me Dr. Weizmann has recognized my initiative in this work, I think it only fair to state that without his dynamic and persuasive personality, and without his quick and courageous decisions behind the scenes and the important secret and hazardous missions he successfully undertook, we might not have succeeded at all. He took the lead throughout and was regarded by all who came into contact with him as the one man who could decide for the Movement. He was particularly fortunate in that Mrs. Weizmann shared and supported his efforts to the fullest extent.[7]

6. *History of the Peace Conference in Paris* (London 1920). Vol. VI, p. 173.

7. Ever mindful of the dictum of Marcus Aurelius that "no general, however great, can take a fortress without assistance," it has been my purpose to mention the names of all those who directly or indirectly contributed to the success of my endeavours. If perchance any name has been omitted, or if no exact dates have been given, it is because some of my records were destroyed by enemy action. Indeed, while writing this last footnote my windows are being violently rattled by explosions of the flying bombs which are falling hard by my abode in Palace Gate, London, W.8., England. July, 1944.

I have it from a good authority that as soon as Mr. Churchill became Prime Minister Dr. Weizmann was anxious to see him, but Churchill kept putting the meeting off and when asked why he was reluctant to give an appointment, he said, "I know he will convince me."

This was a great tribute from the greatest of British leaders to Weizmann, the most outstanding Jewish figure in modern times.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003
$8.00

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013
single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

Samisdat News, continued from page 20

my appeal hearing! So much for justice being seen to be done; I would have been the last person to know what had taken place in that courtroom, had it not been for the speedy and effective intervention of Doug Christie and our legal team. The authorities had chosen the largest courtroom in all of Canada for my appeal proceedings, with seating for 250 spectators. The *Canadian Jewish News* had implored all members of the Jewish community to 'pack the courtroom' so as to 'encourage' (or intimidate?) the judges. Unfortunately for the Zionists, I appeared, and the Jewish mob was conspicuous by its absence. During most of the hearings, our own supporters outnumbered the Zionists, and as things began to look bad for the prosecution, the Jewish presence shrank embarrasingly, especially embarrassing for Holocaust Trial instigator Sabina Citron and her small coterie of hateful harpies.

Our extensive, logical, and detailed preparations put the Canadian Government's politically motivated prosecution on trial. In these crucial five days, the thousands of dollars we had spent on the compilation, reproduction, and binding of sixty-five books of legal precedents or 'authorities' paid substantial dividends. The further thousands of dollars we had spent on our public information campaign and our notification to the newsmedia enhanced the importance of these proceedings, for it was no exaggeration to say that 'the world was watching;' hence, the visible discomfort of the Zionists and their minions, who would have preferred that I had been taken to some quiet dungeon where I could have been drawn and quartered at leisure, before an audience of 'the chosen,' and not in this public forum where Zionist means and motives might be scrutinized and questioned! The Zionists had wanted me to go on trial, although I had given them ample warning of the consequences. Now they don't want me to go on trial any more. Zionists are really had to please!

Although I am under a judicial gag order almost tantamount to house arrest, I foresee a major change in the offing in regard to the law and to my original Holocust Trial verdict and sentence. The prosecution said that they will "see us in court," no matter what the outcome of this appeal, so it looks as if there will be a further appeal hearing, this time before the Supreme Court of Canada. I therefore ask all of you who can help to help us pay the incoming bills of this appeal and to help us prepare for the appeal to come. As always, you can count on me to defend our case on behalf of freedom and on behalf of

CP photo

The concentration camp suit was a big hit with the media. Our telephone number on the suit was clearly visible to millions of people.

Jail Zundel for 'violent' message, court urged

Appeal concludes, judgment reserved

Zundel unrepentant, enjoying publicity, Crown tells court

our place in history. Can I count on you? The victory that we must have is now within our reach. Do not let us fail!

All the best from all of us.

Ernst Zündel

WITH YOUR HELP WE CAN WIN

[Ernst may be contacted at: 206 Carlton Street, Toronto ONT M5A 2L1, Canada, or by phone at: 416-922-9850. PLEASE GIVE HIM YOUR SUPPORT—HE DESERVES IT! —Editor]

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling

ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Why Christian Zionists Support Israel

Reprinted from *Arab Perspectives*, February-March 1986

by
Grace Halsell

In June 1981, seated in my apartment in Washington D.C., I listened to Israeli Prime Minister Menachem Begin being interviewed on American television. He had just ordered a strike on the Iraqi nuclear facility. The attack resulted in a few Americans questioning his use of U.S.-supplied F-16 bombers for a raid on a sovereign Arab country.

What about this criticism, he was asked.

He was not worried, he replied. Israel had *many* friends. Israel, he added, had the support of 40 million Christians.

Just previous to his television appearance, Begin, to silence any criticism of the raid on Iraq, had placed an urgent phone call for help, not to an important American rabbi, or even to an important American senator, but rather to the Reverend Jerry Falwell.

"Get to work for me," he told Falwell.

Falwell said he would—and added: "Mr. Prime Minister, I want to congratulate you for a mission that made us proud that we manufacture those F-16s. In my opinion you must've put it right down the smokestack." ("North American Scene," (*Christianity Today*, 7 August 1981.)

In the year that I heard Begin boast of Israel having the support of 40 million Christians, I began to research Christian Zionism. And I became convinced that Begin was right: Christian support of Israel is more important than Jewish support to the Zionist state. There may be six million American Jews who support Israel, but there are about 40 million Christians who do.

Moreover, a few Jewish Zionists from time to time will criticize Israel. And a few will even call for a Palestinian state. But no Christian Zionist will do so. They are the most loyal, the most fanatical supporters of militant Zionism. Whatever Arab lands Israel takes, a Christian Zionist will say, "They

arms for murdering white South Africans to paying the way of military officers to study in Moscow how to bring down America, which, in turn, gives a new meaning to the word 'sucker.'

I want to quote you a clear-cut statement made by Mr. Shultz. He said, "I am very angry that South Africa attacked these countries. America shares an outrage at the South African raid in Botswana. It was totally without justification. Botswana is a fine country that I and all Americans admire."

Now read the above words carefully. He didn't beat around the bush. He straight out praised a bunch of half-baked Marxists who run Botswana. And he insisted that Americans agreed with his wild mis-statement of facts. I doubt that many do. At least, they wouldn't if they knew the truth.

Of course, Mr. Shultz has never been to Botswana. But I was there recently. And I don't think Mr. Shultz could locate Botswana on a map of Africa. His high praise for such a cruel dictatorship is un-American even if it is pure State Department propaganda, written out for him by people even more stupid and insensitive than he.

Allow me to describe the real Botswana. I can best do this briefly by relating what I witnessed in a public square. A roving magistrate came upon a group of 12-year-olds roaming the streets after curfew. He sentenced them at once to severe floggings by an adult who rained blows upon their backs until they were quite bloodied. Now I'd like for our esteemed Secretary of State to tell me what is so praiseworthy about this and why he admires everything in Botswana so very much.

Before Mr. Shultz passes himself off as the world's only remaining omniscient man, let me tell you about him. European diplomats told me that it is a high-risk indulgence for the U.S. to send Mr. Shultz abroad when he continually makes such a fool of himself that he is termed the revival of the legendary Ugly American in the famous best-selling book by that title some years ago.

He is given to fits of insanity over which he seems to have no control, especially when he goes into these awful diatribes of impassioned hatred of things Arab in order to pile up Brownie points with the almighty Zionists.

General George Armstrong Custer used to say that leading a wild cavalry charge stamped Old Adam out of his system. Perhaps Arab-baiting jokes serve the same purpose for Mr. Shultz. This man, like boss Reagan, has obeyed the mad mandate of such sordid Congressional persons as Representative

Stephen Solarz (D-N.Y.) by bowing a supplicant knee to the Zionists. And he actually thinks he is doing something as clever as Rubic's cube. This is as good time as any to give our Secretary of State an open airline ticket going one way to parts unknown—such as that "paradise" he loves so well called Botswana. He doesn't belong in America. In Israel maybe, but not in America.

Mr. Shultz is a small-minded individual with larger-than-life ambitions for which he is totally unqualified. Destiny has bedeviled him, and glory has played hard to get. Having a man like this in charge of American foreign policy is like nursing a viper in your bosom. He has conned the taxpayers into trusting him and believing that your tax dollars just sprouted wings and took flight to that great Zionist land over the sea. The man has been stigmatized in Europe as a mossback mind, a stormy petrel dumped into the State Department by the Zionists. A British ambassador described him as a chronic pain in the fundament.

This man's imbecellic vituperations are censured only by the Israelis. He has expressed deep pity for the Marxist criminals in Botswana; but at the very mention of the terrible plight of the displaced Palestinians, his heart is suddenly in cold storage at the Arctic Circle. It seems that he is appropriating to himself other men's sins when he transposes himself into a latter-day saint to instruct white South Africa in moral duties toward the heavenly black Marxists. It mortifies me when he oozes with self-righteousness in telling other governments how to treat terrorists. And it should be galling and insulting to all Americans to have him representing this nation in foreign affairs.

Mr. Shultz is an altruistic paladin of the public morals, inflicting himself on the general population like some Biblical plague caused by the Hebrew thinking of the Learned Elders of Zion—a plague that swoops down over this continent on unsuspecting Americans. Thus, he is openly inviting terrorism. He is exciting fear and extreme loathing of the U.S. in the hearts and minds of people throughout the rest of the world. Do we need this?

He has set himself up as a visionary in a transparent attempt to maintain himself in the moneyed coffers and to back the world Zionists in their international political aspirations. All in all, Mr. Shultz is a classic example of the frightened, neurotic and maladjusted personalities who attempt to do the mischief planned for them around a conference table at the Israeli Embassy in Washington. If they ever decide to tax brainpower, George Shultz would be due a refund from the IRS.

Now I want to move on to my second conversion, in Jerusalem. Or at least near there. The year was 1979, and I had gone to the Holy Land without anyone knowing. I began to meet women and men of the three faiths, Christians, Muslims, and Jews, who live in that land. And as part of my research for a book, I lived in the homes of families of these faiths.

I went to the portion of Palestine that is called the West Bank of the Jordan River. I talked with Palestinians who had been forced—at gunpoint—to leave the land which they said their ancestors—back as long as memory served—had farmed.

I stayed in the home of a third-generation American couple, Linda and Bobby Brown, who talked about life back in the Bronx and Brooklyn. As Jews, they had immigrated to Israel, where they were issued rifles and Uzi machine guns. And along with other recent immigrants, they confiscated land from the Palestinians to build a colony called Tekoa.

One evening, as we sat under the stars looking at the flickering lights of Arab villages, Bobby Brown said:

"All the Arabs must leave this land. God gave this land to us—the Jews."

I realized in a flash the difference between the fundamentalism of my childhood and the Christian Zionism that is being preached today. In my childhood, fundamentalists argued about the age of the earth and the virgin birth of Christ. They were dealing with events in the past.

Fundamentalism changed radically with the creation of Israel. Evangelical fundamentalists in increasing numbers began to turn to a belief system called dispensationalism. This places Israel on center stage. It says Israel must be the site for their own salvation. But, before they are saved, they must all go through seven time periods, or dispensations. The countdown history began, they tell us, with the gathering of the Jews into Palestine and the creation of Israel.

The next event, the dispensationalists tell us, will be the building of a Jewish temple.

On the 1983 tour, our group went to the Old City of Jerusalem and we approached the large Muslim grounds where the Dome of the Rock and Al-Aqsa Mosque are located. Here, too, is the Wailing Wall, where Jews gather to pray, believing the wall to be a relic from Solomon's Temple, destroyed about 2,000 years ago.

"There," said our Israeli guide, pointing to the Dome of the Rock and Al-Aqsa Mosque, "we will build our third Temple."

As we left the site, I remarked to Clyde, about 70. and a retired Minneapolis business executive, that the guide had said a temple would be built there. But, I asked, what about the Muslim shrines?

"They will be destroyed," said Clyde. "One way or another, they must be removed. You know it's in the Bible that the temple must be rebuilt. And there's no other place for it except on that one area. You find that in the law of Moses."

Did it not seem possible, I asked Clyde, that what the Bible said about building a temple would relate to the time in which it was written—rather than to events in the 20th century?

"No, it is related to the End Times," Clyde said. "The Bible tells us that in the End Times the Jews have renewed their animal sacrifice."

So he was convinced, I asked, that Jews, aided by the Christians, should destroy the Mosque, build a temple and reinstate animal sacrifices in the temple—all in order to please God?

That, said Clyde, was the way it had to be. It was in the Bible.

Many Christians who feel the same way have formed the Temple Mount Foundation to help remove the Muslim shrines. I have talked with several leaders of this Temple Mount Foundation. Several are wealthy. They are not ashamed of their plans to destroy the Dome of the Rock and Al-Aqsa Mosque.

The Reverend James DeLoach of Houston's Second Baptist Church visited me in Washington, D.C., and told me that he and others in the Temple Mount Foundation had raised and spent tens of thousands of dollars to defend Israelis charged with assaults on the mosques.

What, I asked, if the Israelis they support are successful? And they destroy the mosques. And this triggers World War III and a nuclear holocaust—would he and his colleagues not be responsible?

No, he said, because what they were doing was God's will.

We hear, in this country, a great deal about Shiite fanatics who go on suicidal missions because they believe they are doing the will of God. We hear much less about Christians who are millionaires, dress in fine suits and look like our brothers or our uncles. They do not look like the stereotype fanatic. Yet they believe if they start a nuclear war, they are doing God's will.

Far from working to make peace, all dispensationalists believe that it is God's will, indeed. His command, that we fight

a nuclear Armageddon.

On the 1983 trip, our group traveled to the valley of Megiddo, located about an hour's drive north of Tel Aviv. As we left the bus, my steps again fell in with Clyde's the retired Minneapolis businessman.

"At last!" Clyde remarked, as we looked out over the valley, "I am viewing the site of Armageddon!"

Then he explained that a 200-million-man army will invade Israel, and that the last, great decisive battle will involve all the armies of the earth, and that this battle—involving nuclear weapons, would kill most of the earth's inhabitants.

But Clyde—along with Jerry Falwell and other Born Again Christians— do not expect to be here for this nuclear holocaust. They say they will be Raptured—lifted up in the clouds—just before it all begins. With this escape hatch, Clyde said he actually looked forward to the End of Time.

Early in 1985, I signed to go on another Falwell-sponsored tour—and again I received a colored brochure of the trip, printed in Israel. Although we would be 850 Christians traveling to the Land of Christ, Falwell in his brochure made not a single mention of Christ.

Once we arrived, we had only Israeli Jewish guides. We had no Christian guide—to any of the sites where Christ was born, died or had his ministry.

I had a list of several American Christians living in Nazareth, and I asked our Israeli guide if our group might have time to meet them.

"No," he said, the bus would not stop in Nazareth.

No one contested the guide's decision. On the outskirts of Nazareth, however, our Israeli guide changed his mind.

"We will stop in Nazareth for 20 minutes," he announced, "to use the toilet facilities."

And thus we stopped. And we left Nazareth, without having seen it.

We proceeded to Jerusalem, where Falwell chose to honor Ariel Sharon. All 850 of us gathered for the occasion. In introducing Sharon, Falwell said that in the annals of history, only a few great men came along. He named George Washington, Abraham Lincoln—and Ariel Sharon!

As the burly former general spoke, saying America made a mistake in stopping the slaughter of Palestinians and Lebanese in the battle of Beirut, the Christians rose repeatedly to their feet in applause.

In 1983, Falwell had honored the defense minister Moshe Arens. Arens praised the Israeli invasion of Lebanon—which killed and wounded tens of thousands of Palestinians and Lebanese, most of them civilians, and said that the United States should back Israel in future wars—"to wipe out the enemies." As Falwell spoke, the Christians jumped to their feet, applauding and shouting "Amen" and "Hallelujah!"

In late August of 1985 I went to Basel, Switzerland, to attend the first Christian Zionist Congress. I was one of 589 persons from 27 countries attending this congress—held in the same hall where Theodor Herzl convened the first Jewish Zionist Congress—88 years ago.

For three days I listened to Christian speakers review the horrors of the holocaust. No speaker, Jew or Christian, suggested that somehow all humankind must, in a nuclear age, learn to live as good neighbors.

Rather than provide hope by suggesting steps whereby Jews and Arabs might reach reconciliation and peace, each speaker seemed to reinforce the Jews' haunting fears about security. Rather than stressing how much Arabs and Jews and, indeed, all human beings have in common, speakers told us: Jews are different. They must live exclusively among Jews.

The Christians proposed a resolution urging Israel to annex the West Bank, with its near one million Palestinians. An Israeli Jew, seated in the audience, rose—before the motion was voted upon—to suggest that the language be modified. He pointed out that an Israeli poll showed that one third of the Israelis would be willing to trade territory seized in 1967 for peace with the Palestinians.

In answer to that, one Christian leader shouted: "We don't care what the Israelis vote! We care what God says! And God gave the land to the Jews!"

The Christians then passed the resolution.

In conclusion, I want to report what I learned at a recent conference in Savannah, Georgia on the scientific study of religion.

At this meeting I heard results of a Nielsen survey on TV evangelists. It reveals that 40 per cent of all U.S. families that have television sets watch TV evangelists at least once a month. All major TV evangelists—with only one exception—are Christian Zionists. This means that 45 million Americans regularly listen to dispensationalists who make a cult of Israel.

Here's a breakdown of the popularity of the TV evangelists:

Pat Robertson, who hosts the daily 700 Club, reaches more than 16 million households. That's slightly more than 19 per cent of all Americans.

Jimmy Swaggart reaches a total of 4.5 million households daily and a total of 9.2 million households on Sundays.

Jim Bakker is watched by nearly 5 million households daily.

Oral Roberts, nearly 6 million households weekly.

Jerry Falwell, more than 5 million households weekly.

Kenneth Copeland, nearly 5 million households weekly.

Rex Hubbard, about 4 million households weekly.

All of these TV evangelists are Christian Zionists. They all put Israel on center stage. They endorse whatever Israel does.

Today, it seems, American Christians are largely in two groups: The first group, with about 40 million people, makes a cult of Israel. And as part of this cult, they say that in any war with Israel, God always fights on the side of the Israelis.

The second group includes all the other Christians who do not criticize the cult of Israel for fear someone will say—"What, have you forgotten the holocaust!" Or, "You are anti-Semitic."

The task of educating the Christians on Middle East issues—and, I will add, Christ's true mission of peace—is a large one. Statistics tell us that an increasingly large number of Americans are tuning into TV evangelists who preach a dispensationalist—or cult of Israel—theology. And they are pushing us steadily toward a nuclear Armageddon. □

Grace Halsell, a former White House staff writer who has written 12 books including *Journey to Jerusalem,* is the author of the forthcoming book, *On the Road to Armageddon: Crusaders for a Nuclear War,* dealing with Christian Zionism. She lives in Washington, D.C.

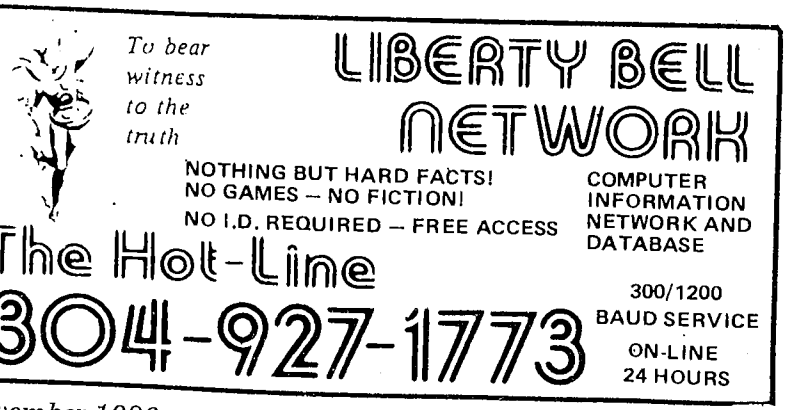

THE NORDIC PRESS

AIDS COSTS—HERE TODAY!

The cost of treating the AIDS patient is three times higher per hospitalization than for other patients and 3.4 times higher in the amount of money which is uncollectible. This was revealed in a study done by the Hospital Council of Southern California (HCSC).

The council surveyed its 240 member hospitals concerning the care and treatment of AIDS patients and 167, or 70% of the hospitals responded. What the survey revealed is sobering. AIDS is going to affect the medical care and the cost of that care for every American, and, eventually, all countries of the world infested with the sodomite carriers of the disease.

Of the hospitals surveyed in August 1985, there were 976 AIDS hospitalizations in the preceding 12 months. The number of AIDS patient-days for the survey period was 16,845 for an average stay of 17.3 day per hospitalization for the AIDS patient. Another agency, the California Health Facilities Commission (CHFC), reports the average stay in hospital for all other patients to be only 6.3 days.

The cost per AIDS patient hospitalization was $16,652, or $963 per patient-day. CHFC reports costs per other patients as $5,485 per hospitalization or $970 per patient day. The HCSC report goes on to say that $5,214 of the total cost for the AIDS patient's hospitalizations was uncollectible, that is, no insurance, either state, federal or private, was paying that portion of the cost, nor was the patient.

As the report is now nearly one year old, the figures have all risen proportionately. What was it the CHFC report recommended for the recovery of the uncollectible money? Yes, you are right, they say action is needed to "adjust" the existing system of pricing so the other patients, those not contaminated with AIDS, will pay for their care. That, however, is not the only cost to those not infected, for nearly 27% of the costs were covered by our tax funded programs such as Medicare and Medicaid (MediCal), and nearly 60% of the costs were in an "all other" category which can include sums from other tax monies as well as private sources.

Backing off from costs for a moment, a study done in England in 1985 showed the extraordinary strain placed upon residency trainees in the hospitals treating AIDS patients. The report lists such contributory things as psychological stress, and fears of transmission and discomfort from treating AIDS patients. The recommendation was that the AIDS patients be farmed out to as many different facilities as possible. Such a procedure is now being studied, and perhaps already implemented, in both San Francisco and Los Angeles. This amounts to sending the failing faggots from the infested areas into those sections of the counties and the state still relatively free of the results of the Liberal drivel about the "relevancy and equality" of all perversions practiced by the sodomites.

Bringing the two points, health care facilities and cost, into focus, has been a recent AIDS initiative which will be placed upon the California state ballot in November of this year. The press, both state and national, are branding it as the work of "the right-wing crackpot Lyndon LaRouche and his redneck followers." True, LaRouche supporters did start the drive to obtain the necessary signatures to place the initiative on the ballot, but the 505,510 signatures gathered, far above the 443,219 needed to qualify the initiative, do not represent LaRouche followers—they represent the men and women of California who want the infected sodomites and infected drug users identified and quarantined. The initiative does not require new legislation, all it requires is that AIDS be identified as a communicable disease and then legal procedures required of such diseases be followed, which may include quarantine of those infected.

Every sodomite society and limp-wristed liberal group in the nation is joining in an effort to defeat the measure. The measure would curtail the "civil rights" of those who carry the deadly disease into our schools, restaurants, churches and every other aspect of our life where the sodomite is to be found. From the number of signatures gathered in a relatively short period of time it appears the initiative will overwhelmingly carry in November, and should this be true, the burden will then be upon the state legislature and administrative structure to enforce the existing laws. United Press International reports a Los Angeles city councilman, Joel Wachs, has opened the battle saying, "this despicable initiative represents the single greatest threat to civil liberty since Nazi Germany." Wachs

is further reported as saying the initiative will lead to "AIDS concentration camps."

So, skyrocketing costs, plans afoot to distribute the AIDS patients into non-infected areas, and bitter reluctance by officials to take the health measures necessary to curb this 20th Century plague, all combine to show us the liberal politicians have no concern for the average person. Their care is based solely upon the Jew-Marxist philosophy of equality, and we must all share equally in the risk and cost involved in pampering the degenerates who defy and curse the natural law which holds their despicable sexual acts as contrary to life and which now condemnes them to death.

Aryans must unite to remove from office all elected and appointed officials who place the "civil rights" of the sodomites above the rights of the family and the individual to be protected from this liberal-induced and encouraged plague. Aryans must turn out any of the clergy who lisp about pitty and compassion for those who threaten the very fabric of our society. It is only within the natural order we can find the solution—the infected are to be cast out from the healthy. The whole of Aryan society is not to be jeopardized by the degenerate acts of a few. The purity of Aryan blood must, and will, prevail!

* * * * *

RACE AND RESOURCES— THE ESSENCE OF OUR STRUGGLE

The attempt to build a new social order is a goal many of us fought for in these last few years. Some of us have drifted into and out of associations and groups in search of the one which offered the greatest possibilities of viable gains. Often these gains were as simple as stopping proposed legislation, or as great as reversing laws which adversely affected Aryan citizenry. At other times they involved front-line confrontations with the various elements that perpetrate the continued assault on our people. But by and large most of these organizations have considered themselves to be "political" organizations. But what does this term "political" imply?

A popular definition of politics has been "the process of determining who gets what...when, where and how." This may be considered an apt definition. But as we approach a time in

which the very existence of Aryan life and health is threatened, it is perhaps appropriate for us to take a closer look at what our struggle is about.

The essence of the Aryan Struggle carried on by Aryan racialists is much more intense than a simple social proposition about dispensing political decisions and favors. At its core and essence, the Aryan racialist struggle is about control of resources.

All of us perform some kind of work. As we work, we are able to gain control of some portion of usable resource. The amount of resource that an individual controls is relative to the amount of energy expended in gaining the resource. We must either expend our labor in exchange for resources, or we must utilize our capital in pursuit of gaining more resources for our own individual uses. When we have sold our labor and receive a paycheck, we are in control of an exchangable medium which represents a certain amount of available resources. The more money we have, the greater our flexibility to devote resources to our own desired ends. Just as we as individuals can dedicate our individual resource-control to our own ends, so also can the various associational institutions which control vast amounts of resources. They are powerful institutions. It is not these institutions themselves which have become the enemies of Aryan racialists but rather the ends to which they have devoted their resources which have made them a dire threat to Aryan racialists. These institutions have utilized their resources in the service of Jewish racial interests which are in direct opposition to Aryan racial interests. By controlling the activities of these institutions and the manner in which these organizations utilize their various resources, the Jew has successfully utilized a quantity of resources (disproportionate to his numerical representation in our society) in promulgating a worldview which seeks the end of all Aryan life and culture. Aryan racialists must come to realize this reality simply as a given process of nature.

In our earliest training in "science" most of us were in a class in which we may have prepared a petrie dish of augur media. To this media we may have added "germs" in the form of dirty hand-prints, etc. As these microbial organisms grew we were able to see how they spread out to occupy the previously uninhabited (sterile) food source. Within days, different colonies of molds, fungi, and bacteria were all competing to cover the face of the dish in an attempt to utilize the food contained in the dish for their own species' benefit. Social life

is nothing more than a macrocosm of this illustration. Where there is an abundance of resources, various life forms will compete for control of those resources. Their existence depends upon this competition. Those organisms that are most determined and equipped to gain control of these given resources will be successful. Those that are not will be denied access to the resources and will eventually decline and perish. This simple illustration may help us realize exactly what is at stake in our Aryan racialist struggle.

The nature of "political power" is merely the consentual ability to dispense and allocate resources. But here in America, Aryans as a group with a common identity have lost that control. It has fallen under the control of more determined groups who realize what real power is. We as Aryan racialist warriors must realize that what we fight for is resource control. The greater the quantity of resources we control as a group, the sooner we will possess the ability to allocate these resources for the benefit of Aryans. That is the struggle! The control of resources by Aryans and for the benefit of Aryans. Towards that end we seek to wrest control of resources from those individuals and institutions which currently control resources for the benefit of non-Aryans. We are the children of fighters who wrestled control of this land's resources from others so these resources could be used to benefit Aryan people. Over a period of time we have relinquished that control to the Jew and his lackeys. It is the Jew who controls the dispensation of the resources of this once-fair land to his own ends. And in order to insure that he retains control of this nations' resources, the Jew must insure that a cohesive Aryan Nation never threatens to take that resource control away from him. That is why we live in a society which repeatedly prattles the glories of integration. That is why we are enslaved to a false religion that tells us we are all "equal," although the Jew is "chosen" (chosen to control our resources). It is why we have a consumerist culture which opiates our lives and continues to take our hard earned paychecks and converts them to the benefit of Jewish lords of Finance and Mammon.

The way to power is not merely a political path. Since Aryan victory can only be assured by Aryan control of greater amounts of resources, we must dedicate ourselves to that end. If each of us dedicates a portion of our individual resource control towards our Aryan victory, we will be a force to be reckoned with. Resource control is power. If we seek to be a

powerful political, social, and spiritual force to be reckoned with, we must place greater resource control into the hands of our most able Aryan warrior-leaders. These resources must then be used to gain control of more resources. Only by becoming a controller of greater resources can we eventually hope to rid ourselves of the Jewish parasites who drain us of our rightful inheritance and race-mix our people into oblivion.

It does not matter if we increase our resource control in terms of dollars, of geograhic control (land), or of personal space (an Aryan home dedicating itself to an Aryan political victory). What does matter is that we as Aryan fighters must dedicate our individual resources towards a common end which will insure the survival and well-being of Aryan peoples now and in the future (Aryan socialism). If we each could give one-tenth of our own resources on a regular basis to an organization dedicated to increasing our Aryan resource control, we could eventually become a potent and powerful force to be reckoned with. To such an end we should each reflect and consider our commitment. Control of resource alone guarantees power (look at our enemy, the Jew) and only by becoming more powerful can we hope to eventually establish a truly Aryan Nation.

* * * * *

OUR COOLIE SOCIETY

By now you have certainly read or heard via the national news media that we in North America can no longer expect an ever higher standard of living from one generation to the next. In fact, we are told, many of our Aryan children will have to be content with far less than their parents were able to achieve. They are going to have to be content in the "service" section of the economy.

Remember these points as you read: capital chases cheap labor; capital knows no national boundaries, its sole allegiance is to profit; the flight of capital from a country means the closing of factories, the loss of jobs, and the displacement of the work force into other less skilled jobs; and the profit gleaned from capital goes not to the folk but to the industrialists and bankers who violently oppose the folk concept.

Translated, "reduced expectations" means the internationalists are turning North America into a society of coolie consumers. Unless you are completely isolated you have

already felt the press of the engulfing flow of the mud races permitted limitless access into the United States and Canada. You have seen the manufacturing base of the two once-Aryan nations eroded as production is shifted to other countries where cheap labor abounds.

To insure the complete downfall of American industry, President Ronald Reagan has forced a policy of "free trade" which insures domestic industries can not, and shall not, compete with the subsidized foreign producers of steel, automobiles, ships, clothing, electronics, and farm products—and this is only a partial, illustrative list. American workers are displaced from the once mighty industries which set the standards of excellence for the world. American and European factories stand idle as Asian, Israeli, African, and Third World products replace Aryan produced goods.

The reason is simple. It is more profitable for the international corporations to produce in other lands. Therefore, a coolie class is being introduced into North America to bring the living standards of the continent down to a lower level. In the short run this will, of course, bring financial gain to the corporations. The American treasury has already been bled dry to support these global schemes perpetrated by international business and finance. But, soon, as the creative genius of the Aryan mind is more and more displaced from the marketplace, the rot will commence.

There is nothing of any major value in the world which is not the product of the Aryan mind. The reason there is not, and never has been, a Jew, a black, an American Indian, or any other civilization of lasting value, is that these people do not have the creative genius of the Aryan. The Aryan has created the world as we see it today and has shared the bounties of his creativity. Now there are others who seek to control the output of that civilization and change it.

Soon, unless the process is stopped, the world economy and the world production of all goods and services will grind to a halt. It will be a global Cuba. Once cut off from the United States base of supplies and new equipment, Cuba deteriorated. Cuban economy has virtually ground to a halt and is supported only by the largess of the misdirected Aryans who work under the Communist collective of the Soviet Union. As Aryan influence fades, so too will the world standard of living.

Protectionism for North American industries does not mean a lessening of world trade. It means the jobs of Aryan workers

will be protected from imports created by manipulation of the world economy. It means the Aryan workers of North America will be free to further develop and advance their skills for the benefit of all mankind. It will be a re-establishment of the natural order in that those best qualified for a given task will be the ones to perform that task.

What is at work is an attempt to overthrow and set aside the laws of natural selection. We Aryans must train and direct our youth into the world of tomorrow. Tomorrow will be a world of diminishing natural resources. It will be a world requiring a superior intellect to adjust the mode of living to fit the resources available. It will be a world dominated by the "Superman" of Nietzsche's vision. It will be a world led and directed by the finest genetic material available within our Aryan gene pool. It is our duty to prevent the deterioration of the Aryan stock by this dilution of our natural potential through down-breeding with other races and the control of our resources by non-Aryans. The Jew-led cult of equality and democracy must be exposed as the sham which it is. The Aryan workers are the finest in the world, they have no reason to be content in a coolie role and we have only ourselves to blame if that is our fate.

Remember that crackpot Adolf Hitler? The fellow with the funny little moustache who insisted the German people be allowed to control their own lives and resources, free of Jew manipulators? Well, we all know what happened to him and his evil followers! The yoke of the Jew is so firmly about the neck of the Federal Republic of Germany it is doubtful whether the remaining Aryans in that once proud land can ever throw it off. Their sad fate after the military defeat of National Socialism will soon be ours—only more so. For, once the Aryan might of North America has been squelched, after the productive gene pool has been desecrated by the mud races, the civilized world will enter into a darkness from which it may not emerge.

It needn't happen, but then, only Aryans can prevent it. Each Aryan must stop the process. Our destruction is only inevitable if we permit it. After all, Hitler's only "crime" was his attempt to save the Aryan people from the cesspool of miscegenation—we are past the brink, we have at least one foot already immersed. Aryans must again control Aryan destiny. Time has nearly run out. We must raise again the fallen banner of National Socialism and live again the precepts of its leader. □

ORDER No.: 7012 – $4.00

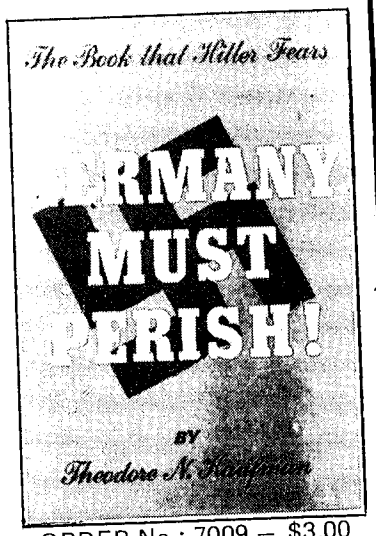

ORDER No.: 7009 – $3.00

For postage and handling, please include $1. for orders under $10., 10% for orders over $10.

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. BOX 21 • REEDY WV 25270 • USA

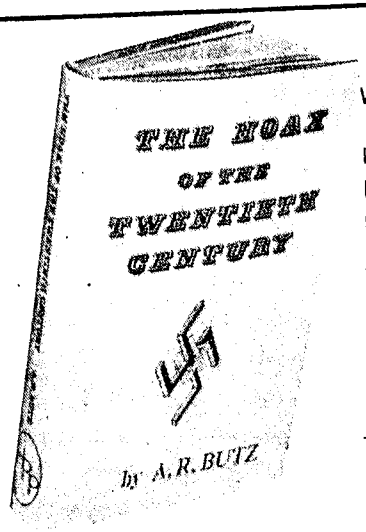

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed . . . or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
ORDER No.: 8012 0 $7.00

HELP US SPREAD THE TRUTH!

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ . . . . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property . . . . . for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

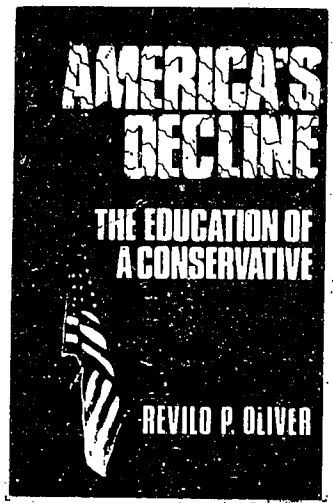

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM *AMERICA'S DECLINE*

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

ORDER No. 1007—$8.50 **376 pp., pb.**
plus $1.00 for post. & handlg. **ORDER FROM:**
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145—7667 SINGLE COPY $3.00

REAGAN AND ZION

by Foreign Correspondent Jim Taylor

page 25

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: A Religion for Aryans, page 1; The Balancing Act, page 10; Triumphant Ecumenism, page 15; What is Next?, page 16. THE NORDIC PRESS: Hitler Had it Easy, page 47; AIDS is Our Issue: Purity of Blood Protects from AIDS, page 51; AIDS is a Queer Disease, page 49. Another Look at the Gerstein Statement, by Robert Frens, page 55. David Irving and Hitler Germany, page 59.

VOL. 14 — NO. 4 DECEMBER 1986

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans,* is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA – Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1984
by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS – U.S.A. only	$25.00
FIRST CLASS – U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	$32.00
FIRST CLASS – All foreign countries	$35.00
AIR MAIL – Europe-South America	$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	$49.00
Sample Copy	$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	$ 18.00
50 copies	$ 65.00
100 copies	$110.00
500 copies	$400.00
1000 copies	$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT
FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People,* not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

A RELIGION FOR ARYANS

Many believe that, as is quite possible, a large population of mediocrities requires the spiritual sustinence of a religion that promises survival after death as a compensation for the inevitable disappointments and sorrows of human life. If that is so, a replacement must be found for the demoralizing cult of the Jew-god that has, for fifteen centuries, blighted our race and sapped its vital instincts. And if the substitute religion is not to impair our race's vitality, it must be in harmony with the Aryan psyche.

An attempt to design and launch such a religion is being made by a group who call themselves Reincarnation, Incorporated, with perhaps a gentle pun in the title. Their initial promotion is a forty-page tabloid paper, oddly but cleverly entitled *What Is,* of which seventy thousand copies are said to have been distributed from the new Delphi (P.O.Box 3009, Agoura Hills, California). A second printing of the same quantity is in prospect to recruit more "New Age Activists," as members of the cult like to call themselves.

The obvious basis for an Aryan religion is the doctrine of metempsychosis, which is congenial to our racial psyche and was a faith held wherever our race established its superiority, from India to Scandinavia. It reappears, with only a little modification, in Schopenhauer's doctrine of the palingenesis of the will.[1] It is foreign to all the Semitic religions, and appears among Mongolians only under the influence of Buddhism, which was exported from India to China.

Belief in the transmigration of souls is not inherently

1. Schopenhauer drew inspiration for much of his philosophy from the fifty *Upaniṣads* that he read in the Latin translation by Anquetil Duperron (Strassburg, 2 vols., 1801-1802), of which he said (*Parerga,* II, 185), "It has been the most elevating reading which (with the exception of the original text) there can possibly be in the world. It has been the solace of my life, and will be of my death."

unreasonable. It is untainted by the trumpery 'revelations' and preposterously childish tales of the Jewish concoction called Christianity. Since souls are, by definition, invisible and impalpable, one cannot prove that they do not exist and do not act as a catalyst, so to speak, in initiating and maintaining the chemical and bio-electrical reaction called life. And if souls exist as a kind of subtle energy, the transfer of the undetectable spark from one organism to another would conform to a psychic law of the conservation of energy, and one could, of course, give the doctrine a now fashionable embroidery by discoursing on analogies with quantum mechanics. A soul thus conceived could be the real personality of an individual, and not entirely irrational explanations can be found for an incarnate soul's inability to remember its previous incarnations. Unlike other religions, a faith in metempsychosis need involve nothing that is *demonstrably* false.

The doctrine of metempsychosis was brought to its fullest and most logical form by the Aryans of India, who perfected it by combining with it the concept of karma (*karman*).[2] This produces a grandiose system of psychic evolution that neatly parallels the scientific fact of biological evolution. The individual soul is presumed to have begun with the lowest and simplest form of organic life and to have developed itself, through its experiences and actions in each incarnation, ascending gradually to ever higher forms of life and eventually to the higher mammals, who become capable of conscious moral activity. By the time that we become human beings (perhaps even before), the moral quality of an individual's actions automatically determine, by an unalterable natural law, his social status and his fate (i.e., what happens to him, as distinct from what he does voluntarily) in his next incarnation. If he discharges faithfully his moral obligations in the status in which he is born, he will have a higher (and morally more demanding) status in his next life; if, on the other hand, he violates the morality of the natural law, he will revert to a lower social status and suffer in it condign tribulations, or, if his guilt exceeds such demotion, he reverts to a subhuman mammal and has to progress to human form once more.

This is, of course, a rational religion. Karma is governed by

2. When one cites Sanskrit nouns and adjectives, one does not give the nominative singular, as in Greek and Latin, but the special base, or 'pausa,' form that is used in dictionaries and in grammatical treatises, from which the inflected cases are derived.

a natural law inherent, like gravitation, in the structure of the universe. There is no need for a theodicy, the intellectual reef on which all monotheist religions are wrecked. There is no need for a creator of an eternal universe and no function for a god who intervenes in human affairs. One of the six orthodox religious philosophies of India, the *Nirīśvara-Sāṁkhya*, is frankly atheistic in the sense that it excludes a creating or governing god, although it does admit higher forms of life to which humans may evolve and thus become beings that are superhuman, just as we are supersimian.

If you must have a god, the alternate (*Seśvara*) system will give you one who is like the god in Plato's *Politicus:* he designed and fashioned the perfect mechanism of the universe and, after setting it in motion, left it to function automatically, giving no further attention to it and its inhabitants. Only fools would try to attract his attention by performing childish rites or whimpering prayers, but by the moral law of the universe austerities and self-mortification automatically (and regardless of an individual's intent in performing them) release the cosmic energy of *tapas* and thus confer psychic powers that may be exerted in this or in subsequent lives.

You will have seen that this is also a socially perfect religion. However disagreeable may be your present status in life and however great may be the injustice and suffering that you must endure, you are thus expiating your moral errors in a preceding life, while your fortitude in accepting without protest the consequences of your past immorality automatically generates the moral quality that will raise you to a higher status in your next life. The doctrine even reconciles the races: a nigger is assured that by good conduct he can ascend racially and eventually be born an Aryan.[3] A society that fully accepts the belief in karma is one in which discontent, social agitation, political conflict, and revolutions are all impossible.

3. The stages of transition from the Vedas to the doctrine of the later *Upaniṣads* is obscure, but one conjecture, drawn from the term *dvija* ('born again'), applied only to Aryans, is that originally only Aryans were thought capable of reincarnation, while black-skinned Dravidians and apes were thought to perish like all other lower mammals. That was a biologically wholesome attitude, and an historian may regret that it was superseded by formulation of the complete scheme of spiritual evolution called karma. By another conjecture, one regarding the origin of the caste system, one can suppose that the civilized white race that preceded the Aryans in the Indus Valley was included among the 'born again.'

Such is the perfectly logical and coherent religion that the Aryans in India fashioned from the religion of the *Ṛg-veda* that was theirs when they invaded that sub-continent and which they never formally repudiated, despite the implications of the doctrine I set forth above.[4] The older religion and its analogues naturally dominated the great literature in Sanskrit. All belief in hyper-physical phenomena was, for a time, challenged by the strictly rational and materialistic (i.e., scientific) conception of the universe and life called *Lokāyata.*[5] The religious conceptions of India were profoundly perturbed and altered by the disastrous and egalitarian heresy called Buddhism, a religion that had been fashioned from gross perversion of the austere and profoundly pessimistic philosophy of Gautama. And the common people, increasingly mongrelized by miscegenation in defiance of the Aryan Laws of Manu, while never doubting metempsychosis, sought to evade natural law by magic, that is, by invoking the intervention of a god (e.g., Krishna) or goddess (e.g, Kali) whom they pleased and flattered by sacrifices and other acts of special devotion.

It would be pointless to mention here the wild variety of grotesque sects, each with its gang of holy men intent on exploiting the superstitions of the populace, that flourish in modern India, but it may be relevant to give a glimpse of the corruption of the old Aryan conception of reincarnation and karma among the most highly cultivated Hindus of the age that followed the rise of Buddhism in India. A good example is one

4. I have given a concise—perhaps too concise—summary of Hindu religions and religious philosophies in Appendices A, B, and C to my translation of the *Mṛcchakaṭikā (Little Clay Cart);* cf. Appendices D, E, and L. The essentials can be learned from any good reference work.

5. In a very early article, written with Spenglerian fatalism, I wrote: "We need not be astonished that Hindu skepticism enjoyed only a relatively brief existence: no malism was ever more than transitory, for in philosophy, as in daily life, men are naturally cowards and optimists. *Skepsis* always consumes itself; it is a brilliant flame that, like a magnesium flare, bursts forth for a moment in the tenebrous night, and then vanishes, leaving the darkness more impenetrable than ever." According to Spengler, gerontic civilizations enter a period of "second religiosity" before they die; we may now have reached that stage. Other and perhaps better explanations are possible, such as the observed decline of the level of intelligence in proletarian and multiracial societies, or the necessary effect of a civilization that contravenes the innate instincts of our species. (I am thinking of an extremely important article by Alan McGregor that will appear in a coming issue of the *Mankind Quarterly;* I plan to consider it in connection with the phenomena of sexual perversion.)

of the great works of Sanskrit literature, the *Kādambarī* of Bāṇa (completed after his death, c. A.D. 650, by his less talented son). It is written in the ornate and alembicated prose that is esteemed as more poetic than verse—a mannered and artificial style that reminds one of Euphuism, but paradoxically also reminds one of the German style of Kant, for, given the incomparable lexical and syntactical suppleness of Sanskrit, it can be said of Bāṇa, as it was of Kant, that he often dives into a sentence and comes up, several pages later, with the verb in his mouth. The *Kādambarī* is a work that was accessible only to the most highly cultivated readers.[6]

The story opens at the court of a famous king and dramatist, Śūdraka, whose very name shows that he was not a true Aryan. (He cannot have been a Śūdra, but he probably was a hybrid like Dumas, his father's Aryan blood mingled with that of a woman of lower race.) To him comes a Cāndālā, a maiden of wondrous beauty, although she belongs to the very lowest and most despised caste.[7] (Don't worry: you will eventually discover she is the goddess Lakshmi in disguise.) She presents to the king a learned and eloquent parrot, who, after composing verses in the king's honor, narrates a long and intricate romance, inset with subordinate stories, which is the body of the work but need not be outlined here. The wise parrot's discourse

6. If you have sufficiently mastered Sanskrit to read the *Mahābhārata* or the *Kathāsaritsāgara* without difficulty, you will find that reading Bāṇa is like breaking trail in three feet of snow. There is an English translation by C. M. Riding (1906), which I have not seen. Aside from the inimitably ornate and poetic diction, Bāṇa's work has a considerable charm in its sensitivity to the beauties of nature, but the late Arthur Berriedale Keith, the foremost authority on Sanskrit literature, was certainly right in saying that it will seem fantastic, uninteresting, and tedious to readers who have no settled belief in metempsychosis.

7. The offspring of a white woman of the highest primary caste by a brown-skined male of the lowest is the result of miscegenation so r monstrous that he (or she) is particularly accursed. The descendants of such persons are Cāndālas; they are legally dead and must carry rattles to warn of their approach so that decent persons can avoid the loathsome sight. They serve as executioners and porters of corpses, since they cannot be more polluted than they are by birth. They are, however, morally superior to Englishmen and Americans, who commit the heinous crime of eating beef and will therefore be reborn as pigs or worse.

causes the "veil of ignorance" to fall from before the king's eyes, and he learns of his earlier incarnations on earth and, at the behest of the disguised Lakshmi before she ascends to heaven, he dies and eventually discovers that he is really Lord of the Night, Regent of the Moon. His terrestrial sufferings have atoned for the moral lapse that brought upon him the curse that sent him to earth, so he rejoins his favorite wife and wins Kādambarī, the maiden whom he especially loves and long desired in vain. The three thereafter dwell in his lunar orb, together with their friends and associates, but from time to time revisit the two terrestrial kingdoms that belong to them.

You will not need to be shown how drastically this story departs from the basic simplicity and rationality of the Aryan doctrine of karma that I outlined above. I have mentioned it expressly to show how the pure doctrine of karma can survive contamination by notions of deities who intervene in earthly affairs, incarnate divinities, and even the mystical efficacy of curses.[8] That should make us cautious in criticizing modern adaptations of the doctrine that are designed for popularity today.

The concept of a transmigration of souls is, as I have said, native to our race. It reappeared frequently in the literature of the Nineteenth Century (e.g., in two of Edgar Allen Poe's most memorable short stories or Théophile Gautier's *Avatar*). Langdon Smith spontaneously saw the parallel between metempsychosis and biological evolution in his one well-known poem, "When you were a tadpole and I was a fish,/ In the Paleozoic time." In our century, the concept has been popularized by the "memories" of "Bridey" Murphy, Joan Grant, "Taylor Caldwell" (Mrs. Marcus Reback), and others. The doctrine, furthermore, is susceptible of a kind of "proof."

Most literate persons read in their youth vivid tales set in ancient or transcendentally exotic cultures, such as Ryder Haggard's *She*, Flaubert's *Salammbô*, Georg Ebers' *Der Kaiser*, Mérejkowski's *Tutenchamon auf Kreta*, Maseras' *Ildaribal*, Pierre Louÿs' *Aphrodite*, or any of a hundred others. Such stories, set in a panorama of a vanished civilization, make a deep impression on the minds of youthful readers, but fade from the conscious mind in subsequent decades. As the readers, especially if they are female, approach or enter middle age, their

8. The parrot is an estimable young man who was reborn as a parrot because he was cursed, not by a holy man as is so common in Hindu story, but only by a maiden whom he had wearied with protestations of love.

youthful impressions can be recalled in hypnosis; they may spontaneously mistake them for memories of a past incarnation, and they will almost certainly do so, if they have been prepared for a "past life regression" by a skilled hypnotist.

There should, therefore, be a large and active market for a new religion based on metempsychosis and karma, now that Mme. Blavatsky's Theosophy is quite worn out. It is not easy, however, to estimate the potential of Reincarnation, Incorporated.

The forty pages of its tabloid, half of them written by one man, are chiefly devoted to glowing descriptions of how wonderful it is to be a "New Age Activist," and they have comparatively little to say about a specific metaphysical doctrine. One principal theme is a vehement but entirely justified polemic against the Jesus-jerks of the "Moral Majority" and "New Christian Right," who are so lavishly promoted by the Jews' boob-tubes and have already excited such mindless fanaticism that one of the chief hokum-peddlers has set himself up as a candidate for the Presidency, and the Revolutionary Tribunal in Washington has shown ominous signs of coming to a working agreement with the crude communism of early Judaeo-Christian cults. One can only applaud the polemic, which gives the new religion a present utility.

The bits of doctrine that one can gather from *obiter dicta* scattered through the forty pages indicate that the basic doctrines of karma have been incorporated in an odd mishmash. The sect teaches acceptance of the world as it is, and that is good, but then we encounter a blob of Christian sentimentality in the strange affirmation that "the Law of Grace supersedes the Law of Karma... All your positive and loving thoughts and actions go to cancel out your stored-up bad karma." Now this directly contravenes the basic doctrine, according to which sentiments and thoughts have no effect in themselves, and actions are all that count. The word *karman* means 'an act, deed,' and is in some writings taken as an antithesis to belief and the kind of thought that does not result in physical action. Thus *karmānurūpa* may designate what is in accord with a constant action or function, such as a chemical reaction, as well as the conduct and fate of a man that are in accord with his actions in a previous life. It is the latter conception, of course, that is fundamental to the religio-philosophical doctrine that takes its name from *karman*.

Then we are told "everyone is here on earth to fulfill their

[*sic*] dharma and to resolve their karma by rising above fear and learning to express unconditional love." I am not sure what this means. *Dharma* is 'duty, propriety, justice,' and hence the prescribed conduct of a man (or woman) in the social status and position to which he (or she) has been born. Fulfilling those obligations faithfully advances one spiritually; violation of that duty will result in rebirth in a lower and more unpleasant status. It is the *dharma* of a slave to serve his master loyally; the *dharma* of a soldier, to slay the enemies of his king; and the *dharma* of a king (as is so clearly stated in the famous *Arthaśāstra*), to be merciless toward criminals and subversives, and to root them out, even by using a corps of *agents provocateurs*. There isn't a word about bubbling with love, conditional or unconditional.

The "New Age Activists," we are told, "will be an army of people armed with love" and they will "replace repression and fear with peace and light." So we end with more of the old buncombe. Such pie may be served in the sky, but it will never be found on earth, and it is a great disservice to arouse an appetite for an imaginary confection. I suppose this nonsense was put in to stimulate the glands of compulsive do-gooders.

I refrain from commenting on the two-page spiel by a certain Joseph Goldstein, who twice assures us that "Sexual misconduct can most easily be understood as refraining [!] from those actions of sensuality which cause pain and harm to others." If he means what he says, he should laud the famous Marquis de Sade, who was most emphatically not guilty of such misconduct.

What is most disturbing is that Reincarnation, Incorporated, carries with it a whole passel of fakirs and mystery-mongers, all eager to perform magic if you cross their palms with silver. One female will bang a Tibetan gong (probably made in Brooklyn) to help you remember your past lives in Tibet and to "facilitate...the rising of the Kundalini." I forbear asking about her qualifications, but in my quite limited reading in the sources, if memory does not deceive me, it was implied that only males have a *kuṇḍalinī*, a cute psychic snake that issues from the sexual organs, climbs up the spine, and enters the brain to fill it with transcendence.

There are "psychics" who will read your destiny from tea leaves, from quartz crystals (giving you "crystal energetics"), from the palms of your hands, just as they used to do in the tents of the old carnivals. "International authorities" will teach

you how to raise your "vibrational level" and will introduce you to "spirit guides," just waiting to act as your unseen (but not unpaid) cicerone and show you the sights of spookland; how to have fun in trances, even if you don't know what you are doing; how to work up enough "psychic ability" to remember at least three of your past lives; and how to get such a big dose of awareness that you will be "attuned to the awesome power that guides the universe" and make "love's psychic dimensions" work for you. "Top parapsychologists" will teach you how to have "extra-sensory perception" and "nurture your ESP ability," to the astonishment of your friends. (That should be lots of fun, but my guess is that any card-sharp could teach you more about stacking a deck of cards—and would do it for less.) And to complete the show, there are astrologers all over the lot, and all of them have got computers now and can tell you with scientific accuracy just what the planets, including Pluto and, I suppose, the larger asteroids, such as Vesta, Ceres, and Pallas, are going to do to you tomorrow. One wizard, who has the same address as Reincarnation, Incorporated, will, for only $16.00, jiggle his "IBM System 36" computer for you and give you a print-out to "bring energy to each part of your personality"—and, you know, a big computer like that just couldn't make a mistake.

Now I am sure that some prospective customers will be repelled by some or all of those side-shows and turn away from the main tent, and others will be displeased by the somewhat inept collocation on page 9 of "the liberal leadership, New Age practitioners, homosexuals (estimated at over 40 million)" as three groups, presumably equally precious, who will be run into "Nazi death camps," if the awful "Fascists" get control after the impending collapse of this ruined and bankrupt country. What I do not profess to know is what percentage of potential customers will be alienated by such ingredients in the mish-mash.

The potentiality of Reincarnation, Incorporated, furthermore, is delimited by the fact that if a new religion is to attract multitudes, it must exhibit a great novelty and seem to be radically new. It must differ drastically from all religions in vogue when it is introduced. The new cult, however, offers only *crambe reptita*, warmed-over cabbage. The chatter about "love" and "higher consciousness" and "transcendental values" that Theosophy peddled in its hey-day, when such figments of the imagination differed attractively from the dreary quibbles

of Christian theology, are now stale and tedious; they are offered today by a hundred competing sects and with only slight variations.

To give a specific example: What does Reincarnation, Incorporated, offer that is not also offered by the Stelle Group, which I mentioned *obiter* in *Liberty Bell*, August 1984, p. 13? The differences are only in the trimmings of the worn-out garments.

If a new religion based on metempsychosis and karma is to command wide adherence, it must offer some doctrine that is not now tediously familiar to everyone who has gone shopping in the salvation-marts.

In sum, then, I am inclined to believe that the new religion is perhaps fatally flawed as it comes from its makers, and I should suppose that it has little chance of becoming more than just another weird cult for people who want to believe whatever is incredible. But when I remember the jumble of inconsistent and even antithetical ideas in all of the most popular cults in India, of which the *best* is illustrated by the *Kādambarī*, I prudently refrain from categorical predictions about what Weishaupt's "marvellous mind of man" cannot be made to believe.

* * *

THE BALANCING ACT

In the *American Atheist* for April 1966, Madalyn O'Hair published an exegesis of one of the early Jewish hoaxes, the preposterous tale called *Exodus* in the Jew-book. As everyone knows, it is an absurd story of how the vicious and sadistic god whom the Jews created in their own image afflicted the Egyptians, in all the ways a depraved imagination could invent, so that his chosen predators could gloat over the suffering of the goyim. The tale, of course, is no more historical than any story in the *Arabian Nights*, although it is more disgusting. It is simply fiction of wish-fulfillment, devised so that the Jews could enjoy in imagination a momentary satisfaction of their insatiable hatred of civilized mankind. But it also served as a hoax, comparable in audacity to their recent "Holocaust," by which they indulge their venomous hatred of the Germans, a people who tried to emancipate themselves from servitude to their parasites.

Incredible as it should seem, the Jews, through their Christian subsidiary, put over the hoax about their "exodus" from Egypt, making stupid *goyim* believe the crude fiction was historical and that the impossible events described in it had actually occurred. Even today, many Christian dervishes claim that the whole of the frowzy and grotesque Jew-book is "the verbally inspired, infallible, inerrant Word of God." Mrs. O'Hair's exegetical paraphrase of the wild story is both accurate and hilarious, and it would be salutary reading for the probably numerous Christians whose minds were not permanently deformed in childhood.

What interests us in the article are the introductory paragraphs in which Mrs. O'Hair reports an experience that is a perfect example of the technique that is used to keep Americans befuddled.

To her astonishment, a radio station invited her to give a half-hour presentation of the case for atheism. When she arrived at the station, however, she found present a Catholic priest, "decked out in the usual black garb, obviously in mourning for the death of his brains," and a rabbi, who "sported a dinky, somewhat dirty, doily on the top of his head." The sleek hireling who was conducting the interview explained that the station had to present "all sides" and give a "balanced" presentation. When it was pointed out that, by that criterion, whenever howling dervishes make their pitch for the Jesus-business, an atheist should participate to "balance" the presentation, the shyster was aghast; he wriggled and explained that there weren't enough atheists to make it good business for the station.

The two hokum-peddlers, the Jew and his Christian understudy, naturally began with a typically dishonest attack on the speaker, and the "moderator" joined them in their yapping. Mrs. O'Hair had about six minutes in which to ward off the attacks, but even so, she evidently made a better presentation than the schemers expected, for the taped interview was never broadcast.

This is a perfect example of what "fairness" and "balanced presentation" mean in the various media of communication, the daily press, the radio, and the boob-tubes, all of which are either owned or otherwise controlled by the predatory race.

The hireling in the radio station who set the trap for the speaker was only one of the innumerable pimps who exploit the gullibility of the ignorant masses. It is possible, of course, that

he believed the hackneyed sales-talk of the holiness-vendors, their unproven and dubious claim that their superstition somehow reduces the incidence of crime.[1] He could have been convinced that religion was a "social good," and therefore to be promoted, as the Fathers of the Church promoted their cult, by every sort of trickery and mendacity, the end supposedly justifying the means. But what the mannikin may have believed is irrelevant. There is only one relevant fact: he had a job.

He had a job—and with it, the morality of a slave. He was a creation of the most potent and least noticed device that the Jews use to destroy the civilization and race they hate, poisoning the one and enslaving the other. That device has been presented to the unthinking public as two forms of social organization that are made to seem antithetical, Communism and Capitalism, although they are really complementary and like two sides of one coin, since one implies the other. Thus persons who mistake propaganda for reality fail to see that the function of both is to abolish private property and thus reduce the entire population to effective slavery. The imposition of Communism on Americans has thus far been primarily carried out by the corporations created by financiers with the

1. A more valid claim for religion was generally accepted in the Nineteenth Century, when faith in the supernatural was regarded as a prophylactic against subversion and revolution. That was largely a consequence of the French Revolution, which is often called "atheistic" because Hébert and his followers, who were stridently atheistic, were prominent in the early stages of the Revolution and until the devious Robespierre had their heads chopped off. In his denunciation of them, Robespierre, appealing to the egalitarian frenzy of the crazed nation, charged that "atheism is aristocratic." (Hébert was the son of a bankrupt goldsmith, but the inventor of World Government for World Peace, Jean Baptiste du Val-de-Grâce, alias Anacharsis Clootz, was a Baron of Dutch origin with an estate in Prussia.) Robespierre was a deist who believed in the necessity of religion, and after he cleverly used the "Hébertistes" and the "Dantonistes" to destroy each other and had their heads amputated, he celebrated the return to religion with the famous Fête de l'Être Suprême (1794), just before the Terror was accelerated into the phase of most intense and wholesale butchery. The savagery and horror of the French Revolution induced George Washington, who was also a deist, to include a strong recommendation of religion in his Farewell Address (1796). He carefully avoided mention of Christianity, but that does not stop Jesus's sales-force from claiming his endorsement.

The claim that Christianity is a stabilizing force in civilized society has, of course, been conclusively refuted by the fact that the great majority of its influential holy men, whether Catholic or Protestant, are now Communist agitators, although they prefer to talk, with characteristic hypocrisy, of a "social gospel" or "liberation theology." They have reverted to primitive Judaeo-Christian Bolshevism.

aid of counterfeit currency. And few have been sufficiently alert to notice what was happening.

Even fifty years ago, after the Jews and their accomplices had already destroyed the primacy of landed wealth, the one sure guarantee of such liberty as is humanly possible, the average American town had its "leading citizens," the owner of the local hotel, the owner of the local department store, the owner of the local foundry or factory, and men similarly situated, who had the power to make their own decisions and hence the independence that goes with the ownership of property. Today they are all gone, replaced by "managers," the hirelings of corporations that are owned by corporations that are in turn owned by the freebooters of what is called "international finance." And, in conformity with the strategy of uprooting Americans, the "managers" are periodically shipped from one part of the country to another, having no real home. If the corporations were replaced, as in Russia, by the state, no one would notice a significant social difference.

The manager has a job, not a position. He is told what he must do, and he can "get ahead" only by doing it efficiently to the satisfaction of the manager above him, who is similarly situated and dependent on his superior in a chain that goes back and back to financiers of whom the underlings do not even know the names. And the managers, wherever they are in the chain, have less opportunity for self-respect than their meanest employees. The charwoman can always find another job. Managers may sometimes shift from one corporation to another, but only if they have "made good" in slavish obedience to their preceding masters. The charwoman can always escape from her small debts. The manager, like most Americans, is hopelessly in debt. He is probably married, but does not have a wife: he only cohabits with a woman who has a job of her own. They are probably "buying" an overpriced house, unaware that they are only renting it from tax-collectors and usurers. They are likewise "buying" automobiles, which have been made a necessity, and also elaborate boob-tubes, and a hundred other gadgets they imagine part of a "good life" that is a perpetual discontent with they know not what.

The hirelings who produce radio and television programs have jobs.[2] Their job is to keep the public befuddled, and unless

2. Years ago, there were a few men who imagined they really owned local radio stations and thus had the freedom to broadcast programs that

they are very stupid, they know it. A man with such a job may soothe his conscience, if he still has one, by telling himself, or even by believing, that he is promoting a "social good." But as he swallows tranquillizers to quiet his nerves and pills to quiet his ulcers, he knows that his job depends on doing his master's bidding. He must promote religion and shield it from intelligent criticism. He must promote the vast nexus of corruption called "democracy" and prevent exposure of what it really is.[3] And, above all, he must beware of making a Jew frown. Economically he is a slave and intellectually he is a pimp.

He hopes to delude observers by chattering about "fairness" and "freedom of information" and "balanced programs," but he knows that his job is to prevent such things. He must prevent atheists from impugning the gospel-racket; he must prevent "racists" from mentioning the simple facts of biology that his unsophisticated audience would recognize as obvious, if they thought about the evidence of their own quotidian experience; he must prevent honest historians from publicly questioning the Jews' great Holohoax, that absurd lie by which they achieved much of their present power. He is expected to employ every dirty trick and dishonest device to keep the public ignorant and deluded. He must neglect no opportunity to ridicule or defame the rash individuals who disobey his masters. And if, despite all the efforts of press, radio, and television, the American pigs become a little restless, he must obey the order to man the pumps and squirt some more sludge on them. The poor pimp knows his job depends on satisfying his owners.

It does no good to rail at the pimps; in their situation, they really have no feasible choice. It does no good to call for accuracy in the media. One may expose a lie here and there, if it is about something trivial, but the effort is like trying to control a flooded river with a bucket. It does no good to wish

were not Kosher. They were quickly put out of business by the Federal Communications Commission.

3. About a quarter of a century ago, a standard trick of professional liars was exhibited in the best cartoon ever published by *National Review*. The drawing showed an announcer seated between two supposed opponents and saying, as I recall, "Now for our debate. Here on my left is that genial, liberal humanitarian, Joe Doddy, who believes that Foreign Aid should be increased by 300%. And here on my right is his adversary, that arch-conservative reactionary, Jacob Blow, who believes that Foreign Aid should be increased by only 100%."

that the American boobs had not taken "spiritual" bait and given themselves into slavery, making of themselves domesticated animals who have surrendered their freedom in exchange for routinely provided fodder. They are now living on Orwell's Animal Farm. And if you persist in clinging to some hope, realize that it depends on some catastrophic collapse of the intricate but rotten structure at a time when there is still a minority of intelligent Aryans who will recognize their last opportunity when it comes—if it does.

In the meantime, thank Mrs. O'Hair for having given us so clear an illustration of one major factor in our dolorous plight.

* * *

TRIUMPHANT ECUMENISM

Most Americans will remember that in January 1959 a foul and probably part-Jewish murderer named Fidel Castro seized the Island of Cuba with the surreptitious support of the government in Washington, which was implementing Lenin's strategy of encircling the United States before it falls, "like a ripe fruit," into the hands of Judaeo-Communist "World Government." And the Jews' leading liepaper, the *New York Times*, assured American suckers that the bearded monster was an "agrarian reformer" and the "George Washington of Cuba," while our domestic pests, the rabble of neurotics who call themselves "intellectuals" because they vociferate so loudly, went into hysterical ecstasies over the "great democratic leader" and spat at their betters. When the Communist base so near our shores was well established in 1961, the government of which Jackanapes Kennedy was the front-man made Castro's power absolute by betraying into his hands, with the treachery for which Americans are now famed throughout the world, the anti-Communists in Cuba in a complex operation of which only the prearranged massacre at the Bay of Pigs became generally known.

When the monster came into power in 1959, one of his first reforms was a violent liquidation of the Catholic Church in Cuba by killing or driving into exile all the clergy and ecclesiatics, except the few who were willing to become *his* shepherds. That, you will remember, was before the Jews consolidated their control of the Vatican.

Now we learn from the *Wall Street Journal*, 19 September

1986, that "Castro has declared that he is a Christian—a statement that has led to mass conversions among the old revolutionary guard. Now hardly a day passes without some prominent Cuban Communist discovering that he has always been a Christian at heart." The present Archbishop of Havana, Jaime Ortega, like so many prelates and priests throughout Central and South America, has been chanting hosannas to the bloody degenerate for years, and he has now seconded Castro's invitation to Papa John Paul II to visit his faithful sons in Cuba.

In the meantime, filthy Fidel has become a theologian and has had someone mix for him a pail of pious slop that will be smeared on paper by Simon & Schuster, a publishing firm that reportedly paid $1,300,000 for the privilege of vending *Castro on Religion* to half-witted Americans.

The Vatican announces that the Pope may visit Cuba in 1987 to hob-nob with his new buddy and celebrate another triumph for the ecumenical movement and the religion the Jews made for *goyim*.

Surprised? What did I tell you?

* * *

WHAT IS NEXT?

Rational predictions of the future can be made only by dispassionately reasoning from available information that, on critical examination, appears to be reliable. Obviously, any deficiency in the accuracy or adequacy of the information will produce a great deviation in the inferences drawn from it, much as an error of a fraction of an inch in sighting a rifle will send the bullet many feet away from the target. If one understands that necessary limitation, one can make logical conjectures about the near future.

Liberty Bell is not a newspaper, but, as I write, it seems likely that its American readers may first learn from it news of capital importance, which changes a conjecture made on the basis of general probability into an ascertained fact with which we must henceforth reckon.

On 5 October 1986 the *Sunday Times* (London) could congratulate itself on one of the greatest "scoops" in the history of journalism. It is said that in New York the editors of the *Post* alertly picked up the news and put it on the presses with appropriate headlines, but peremptory orders from the

owner, a Jew named Murdoch, forced them to replate and destroy the copies that had been printed with information he wanted concealed from the American swine, lest they become restive in their sty.

The *Sunday Times* carried a headline in 88-point type, "Revealed: the secrets of Israel's nuclear arsenal," which introduced three pages of articles, complete with photographs and an architectural plan, written by a team of six reporters, assisted by four research consultants. The scientific data in the article were verified and its authenticity certified by ten "senior scientists," some of whom are named. The Jews, of course, denied everything so long as they could and then refused to comment.

What had happened was that Mordechai Vanunu, a technician employed for almost ten years in the secret plant in which the Jews manufacture nuclear bombs, defected from Israel and, whether he intended it or not, also defected from his world-destroying race, taking with him more than sixty color photographs that he had found opportunities to take inside the huge plant of six storeys, all buried beneath a seemingly ordinary building at Dimona in the Negev Desert, on the road from Beersheba to Sodom. When American curs of high rank insisted on visiting Dimona, they were reluctantly permitted to see parts of the building on the surface after the entrances to the six storeys of the underground installation had been bricked up.

Although Americans will soon be taught that they must never think about what is done by the masters whom they must adore, such thought has not yet been legally forbidden and the penalties for it have thus far been informally exacted. Years ago, therefore, some of us dared to infer that the Jews were busy producing a stock-pile of the most advanced nuclear weapons after large quantities of uranium were stolen from the United States by Israeli agents with the cooperation, needless to say, of Jews ensconsed in the gullible Americans' atomic agency. But perhaps 'stolen' is the wrong word. For all practical purposes, the Jews now own the United States and all the livestock in it, so how can one say that they stole their own property?

Observers who knew something of the mentality and methods of Yahweh's Master Race were, as I have said, convinced that while the Jews kept their American cattle jabbering about "world peace" and similar childish fantasies, they were hard at work in Israel, which is to be the capital of their "One World" Empire, secretly manufacturing nuclear weapons for use

against *goyim* whenever expedient. But that was only a conclusion drawn from a logical extrapolation from the little that was known, and there were no ascertained facts to confirm it.

Now, thanks to Vanunu, it is indubitable that the Jews, for the past twenty years or more, have been producing in their secret plant in Israel nuclear bombs of the most advanced design, certainly thermonuclear bombs, including, in the opinion of experts, the dreaded hydrogen bomb which Oppenheimer and other high-minded Jews, whom the Americans had put in charge of the development of atomic weapons, tried to prevent the American cattle from learning how to produce—the hydrogen bomb which was used so effectively by our subversive propagandists to scare Americans silly and make them jabber about "disarmament," on the premise that all other peoples were as imbecile as they.

The *Sunday Times* describes in great detail the plant at Dimona, the equipment on each of the six undergound storeys, the manufacture of nuclear bombs, and the elaborate verification that the newspaper prudently obtained from experts before it printed its "scoop." The one essential fact is that Israel, through its possession of a large stock of the most destructive armaments known to man, is one of the world's formidable military powers.[1] The details given on the three large newspaper pages and the photographs that accompany them are interesting, but cannot be summarized here.[2]

1. Whether the United States or Israel is the more formidable nuclear power is an interesting question. The United States boasts that it has 27,000 "atomic weapons;" most of these are small and intended for tactical use on a battlefield, but it may be taken for granted that the United States has more bombs of high-power than Israel. Against this must be set three crucial factors, videlicet: (1) Americans, their minds filled with Christian drivel, are frantically opposed to the use of the most modern weapons, and many of them are so moronic they want to destroy our stockpile to set a good example for the Soviets, whom they suppose to be equally feeble-minded; (2) Our armed forces are so honeycombed with traitors and aliens that any attempt to use such weapons against the Soviet and possibly against any other nation or country would surely be sabotaged; and (3) No use of such weapons could be made without the permission of the Jews, who now are in total control of the government in Washington that has all Americans at its mercy. The Jews have no masters but themselves and are too intelligent to place idle fancies ahead of their own racial advantage or to admit enemies into their armed forces and government.

2. Vanunu's defection seems to have been motivated, at least in part, by his failure to be as violently anti-Semitic as most Jews; he even seems to have had sympathy for the Semitic populations of the Near East, whom the Jews of Israel hate and despise as much as they do their American subjects. As I write, it is reported that Vanunu has "disappeared." If the Jews kidnapped him, it will be a long time before he is permitted to die. The plant at Dimona was constructed and equipped for the Jews by the French, who kept the underground structure secret and claimed that the structure visible on the surface was only for research into the "peaceful use" of atomic power on a small scale. Americans are such dunderheads that they wanted to help the world to "peaceful use" of such power, and, of course, the countries they helped, such as India and Pakistan, were not so stupid that they did not use the equipment to produce atomic armaments for eventual use against their enemies.

Now that it is known (except to the American people) that "poor little Israel" is one of the earth's major nuclear powers, and is quite capable of annihilating every city of any importance in the Islamic countries whose territory she intends eventually to take, the Jews, who refrained from using atomic weapons against Egypt in 1973 because they didn't want the despised *goyim* to perceive the extent of their military power, no longer have a secret to preserve in that way, and the only question is when they will think it expedient to use some part of what must by this time be a very large stock of the most potent weapons in the world.

This alters to some extent our extrapolations from the present to the future.

Jim Taylor's report from Oman in the September issue was one of the most important articles that *Liberty Bell* has published, and the conclusions you drew from it were amply corroborated and confirmed by admissions that the government in Washington thought it expedient to make, rather than attempt a categorial denial when the report was published. The Associated Press, in a despatch published in many newspapers (e.g., the *Fort Collins Coloradoan*) on 25 July, had reported what could scarcely have been successfully concealed, large-scale manoeuvres of the 35,000 American soldiers who are being intensively equipped and trained for desert warfare, admittedly in preparation for their use "to restore order in a Mideast country," The United Press, on 9 August (in, e.g., the *Arizona Republic*), published the "first public acknowledgement" that military supplies have been stockpiled in Oman, "for use by U. S. troops who may be called into action in an emergency in that region," where, as Mr. Taylor reported and

Washington at last admitted, American and Omani troops have been drilling in anticipation of that "emergency." The supplies include more than 10,000,000 gallons of fuel for jet fighters and bombers.

It has long been obvious to anyone who thought seriously about the situation in Asia Minor and the Arabian Peninsula that the focus of the Jews' hatred of the "Arabs" is Saudi Arabia, for if that nation is destroyed, the other Islamic nations will be effectively demoralized. It may be taken for granted, therefore, that Saudi Arabia is the Jews' principal target, whether or not it is the country that the Jews order their Americans to attack first.

It is no great secret that the C.I.A., as an auxiliary of the Mossad, has long been working to undermine Saudi Arabia, doubtless from the spy base in Oman that Mr. Taylor described, and it was probably with justice that the C.I.A. was suspected of having contrived the mad Shi'ite seizure of Mecca some years ago. With all the resources of American taxpayers at their disposal, the C.I.A.-Mossad complex could incite a "democratic" revolution in Saudi Arabia by suborning native traitors or by sending in a force of Shi'ites. The big-hearted Americans could then "help" the Saudi government by sending in the usual "peace-keeping force," which would, as usual, be used to intensify civil war and eventually stage "free elections" to hand the country over to the enemies of civilized mankind. Action against Saudi Arabia would be especially attractive because (1) the simple-minded Americans could be fed the usual slop about the evils of monarchy, for which they have a traditional appetite; and (2) temporary or permanent destruction of the great oil fields would permit herding the Americans with an "energy crisis" more real than the fake one of a few years ago. (Try to imagine an American severed from his automobile!)

If it is preferred to start the attack on Saudi Arabia indirectly, there are so many easy ways that one cannot guess which would be chosen. The so-called "terrorism" of the Islamic states, which served Reagan, in his role as Heap Big Chief Sitting Bull, as a pretext for his terrorist attack on Libya, might be used, but seems unlikely, although it is to be noted that Syria, which proclaimed solidarity with Libya a little while ago, was taught a lesson by the performance in London that gave the Jews' *shabbat goyah*, Maggie Thatcher, a pretext for insultingly breaking diplomatic relations with Syria.[3]

3. It is true, of course, that the Islamic nations of the Near East, like the dispossessed Palestinians, have no more effective means of opposing the enormous power of the Jews and their American and Soviet colonies than "terrorism," such as the British and Americans used against France after the German victory, hiring for that purpose virtually all the criminals in France and paying them in gold (American eagles or small, specially cast bars of gold) since the apaches were too canny to take colored paper in payment. So it was plausible enough to claim that some blundering Syrian had tried to destroy an airplane loaded with the only precious form of human life by putting a bomb in the luggage of a pregnant woman, where it was, of course, easily and inevitably discovered. It is unlikely but conceivable that some one in the Syrian Embassy knew that such an attempt would be made and did not point out how certainly it would fail. What is preposterous is that it could have been possible to prove that the Syrian Ambassador was a party to such an attempt. That would have been absurd, even if the attempt had not been so childishly awkward. The Syrians may be amateurs in the great game of diplomacy, but they surely know better than that. And that is the detail which shows that the whole trumpery affair was the work of Jewish agents.

The ruling consideration here is the attitude of the American herds. Any pretext, of course, would serve for old Ronnie to send in the Air Force and the specially trained troops, as he can do any monent his directors give him the order, and that force would suffice to smash up the Arab countries and create enough chaos and bloodshed to please the Jews, but, as Mr. Taylor hinted in his article, it would surely be advantageous to involve the Americans in another Vietnam or, if possible, something better. If a whole plane-load of Yahweh's Superhumans were really destroyed, the average American would merely shrug his shoulders instead of becoming bellicose. The only act of "Arab terrorism" that could be blown up into a Crusade would be an assassination of old Ronnie, and this is a distinct possibility. He is becoming something of an embarrassment anyway and if he were blown up to Heaven and the wicked Moslems blamed for it, his Ascension would stir up all the boobs who still imagine that he is a great "conservative" or revere him as an ally of the evangelical witch-doctors. It would be easy to manufacture evidence that the ambassador of some Moslem country had made the bomb in his kitchen some night and with his own diabolical hands, and there could be oratory about an outrage to the (imaginary) dignity of the "American people." So this is a possiblity to be borne in mind, but it would be a relatively awkward way to start a war as distinct from "hotting up" a war already started.

A better scheme would be to sink some ships, tankers or

American naval vessels, in the Straits of Hormuz with bombs dropped from an American plane that could be disguised as coming from either Iran or Iraq.[4] As you saw from the little map that accompanied Jim Taylor's report, Oman is on the border of Saudi Arabia and faces Iran across the Straits, while Iraq is at the head of the Persian Gulf. It would be easy to launch a "reprisal" against either Iran or Iraq, whichever is selected for the operation. And since a war between Iraq and Iran is now being waged sporadically, the other country would become our ally and the usual American "help" could be given it to destroy it, too. And Saudi Arabia could be penetrated by a "peace keeping" force to "protect" and betray it.

An alternative would be to incite a revolt in Iran as a pretext for the usual "peace-keeping" operation. Whichever scheme is chosen, it would obviously be best to destroy the oil fields at the very beginning. That would impoverish the Arabs, but the real advantage would be that it would make gasoline rare in the United States. If there is anything that can make an American fighting mad—and I mean *mad*—it would be being deprived of his cherished and almost indispensable go-cart. And that, in turn, would be an ideal opportunity to invoke the President's power to relocate his subjects, throwing families out of their homes to "save energy" by turning the houses over to persons employed in the vicinity, preferably niggers or spiks.

In the present situation, Vanunu's courageous revelation of Israel's secret will not be disadvantageous to Jewry. If Americans find out about it, some of them, especially the horde of peace-lubbers, may be indignant, but the Jews need no longer care what their subjects think, except to discipline them if they think out loud. The real effect of the disclosure is profoundly to discourage the Semites, who, already confronted by the overwhelming power of the United States and the passive hostility of the Soviets, now find themselves menaced by a terrifying weapon that hysterical propaganda has made to seem even more terrible than it really is. This will inevitably incite

4. It will be remembered that when Begin, the celebrated terrorist, best known for dynamiting the King David Hotel to kill British swine, was the Prime Minister of Israel, he was officially censured by the Jews' parliament for having failed to disguise the bombers (made in U.S.A.) that he sent on a terrorist raid on Iraq: he should have disguised them as Iranian planes and thus started the desired war between Iran and Iraq. The war was successfully instigated later, and is exacerbated by religious antagonisms that it would be too long to describe here.

defeatism and agitation by Islamic cowards for surrender.

It is now possible for the Jews to take over the lands they most covet without using their Americans, compelling the Semitic nations to surrender by threats or by making Damascus or Baghdad a lesson more appalling than Hiroshima was made by the primitive little atomic bomb that was used there. This, however, is unlikely, for that would prevent afflicting the Americans with a new and better Vietnam, in which our men and resources could be squandered on an ever greater scale, and, what would be even nicer, opposition to the war could be called "anti-American" to excite the fanaticism of the proletariat and liquidate all remaining reluctance to serve Yahweh and his righteous supermen.

This discussion of strategy and tactics is entirely conjectural, I need not say, but it is safe to assume that "another Vietnam" is scheduled for the near future, and will be begun in some clever way, unless in the meantime there should be discovered some even more effective means of harassing the American cattle and herding them into the pens prepared for them in the great stockyard. □

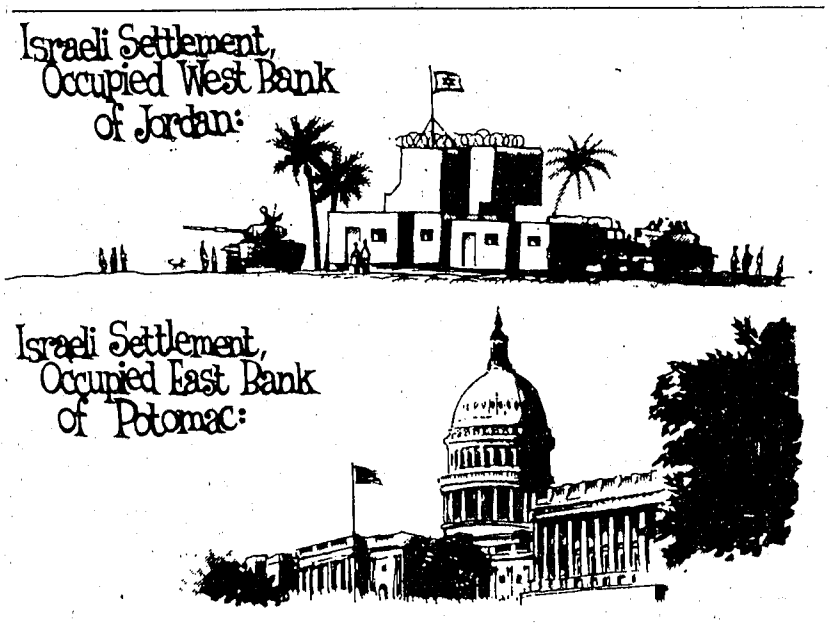

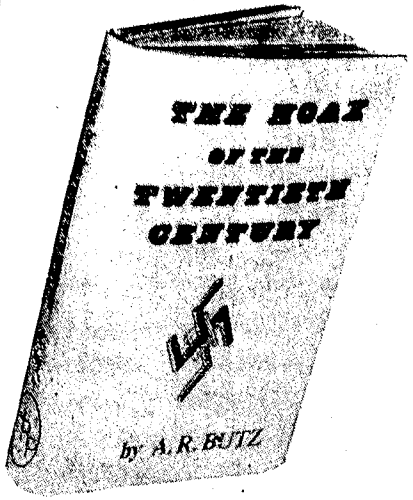

Please help us expose
THE BIGGEST JEWISH LIE!

Please help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order extra copies of
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
at these prices:
1/$7.00—3/$18.00—10/$55.00
100/$450.00—1000/$4,000.00

THE "HOLOCAUST" – FACT OR FICTION?
Were six million Jews really gassed—or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.
THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY, pb., 315 pp. $7.00
Order No. 8012 plus $1.00 for post. & handling
ORDER FROM:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES – NO FICTION!
NO I.D. REQUIRED – FREE ACCESS

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE
ON-LINE 24 HOURS

To be well informed, you must read Liberty Bell. Annual subscription, 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues $25.00. Order from Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

REAGAN AND ZION

by
Jim Taylor
Foreign Correspondent

Although President Ronald Reagan cannot run for re-election, he nevertheless gave another humiliating command performance at the annual international B'nai B'rith gathering at the Sheraton Hotel in Washington.

This convention was not just for American Jewish leaders, but was international in scope. (As all readers know, the universal Zionists do not consider themselves as real citizens of any one country.) This means that Mr. Reagan was addressing a group of world-wide adherents to the Zionist cause—not just a group of Jewish citizens in America. Despite the fact that that speaking in so biased a manner to a foreign international organization is not in keeping with the traditions of the highest office in our nation, Mr. Reagan again promised everything and every resource that America possesses to Israel and to continue to promote the evils of international Zionism.

As the President spoke, his unshakeable dedication to Zionism became readily apparent as he mentioned that the extra $2.6 billion of the recent $9.5 billion for Israel was a direct gift, not in any way a loan. Of course, the "loan" to Israel won't be repaid either, so he might as well have included the entire giveaway under the heading of donations to Israel.

The President also made mention of our great "Judeo-Christian" nation, which drew loud applause from the assembled Zionists. Until recent years, when Mr. Reagan took office, no one ever heard our country described as being "Judeo-Christian." No prior President ever went that far in describing our nation under Zionist rule. But I can guarantee you that from now on every U.S. President will use those same words to describe America.

As for myself, I never even knew that the U.S. was a Judeo-Christian nation until the present administration told me via publicity releases that it was to be designated as such. What

JUDEO-CAND

about all the many minor religious sects in this country other than the Hebrews? There must be at least a hundred others. Why leave them out? It would be a little unwieldy to have to announce about a hundred hyphenated religious denominations when describing this country. Another thing which bothered me about Mr. Reagan's penchant for describing us as a Judeo-Christian nation is that the Judeo-part, less than two percent of our population comes first with the Christian designation of the majority coming last as a sort of added-on after-thought.[1] In a few more years you may hear a leader call this simply a Judeo-nation, which it is now if you go by power in Washington.

And I see that Mr. Reagan is still using that old, worn-out, tear-jerker about a poor old Jew in Nicaragua named Isaac Stavisky who was supposedly a victim of extreme "anti-Semitism." What Mr. Reagan "forgot" to mention in his speech about Mr. Stavisky is the fact that while that poor old Jew was undergoing the "hardships" of "anti-Semitism," he also became very wealthy, as did many other Jews in Nicaragua at the time.

The President also promoted the Zionist-backed scheme called the Genocide Convention, which he stated the U.S. finally ratified. There was nothing in his talk about benefiting Americans, just a guarantee of all-out assistance to Zionism.

As I read Mr. Reagan's speech, so full of undiluted praise for the Zionists, I was made to wonder if he is a born masochist, who enjoys taking a beating so often from his supposed "friends." I would like to remind Mr. Reagan that despite the fact that he loves the Zionists like a brother, this feeling is not reciprocated at all. They simply use him. They did not vote for him, preferring a man named Walter Mondale in the last election. And these same people he holds in such high esteem not only dislike him, but make speeches against him all across the country.

All those billions of dollars for Israel, which Mr. Reagan is bragging about, are not his to give away. It is not government money. It does not grow on the cherry trees in Washington. Before the President can give these billions to the Zionists, he must first extract this money from your pockets. And by doing so against the will of the majority of Americans, he has proven that he has no honor, no integrity, no courage, and no respect for America.

And when Mr. Reagan and Congress opened up the U.S. Treasury and made it a grab-bag for the Israelis to reward them for committing genocide against the Palestinian people and other heinous crimes in Lebanon, it amounted to nothing short of treason.

But I think all Americans should read for themselves Mr. Reagan's entire speech. It is a bit long. But the people of this country are never going to read it in any other publication. You aren't supposed to even know about it.

The address is radical, even sickening to average Americans. So I would not advise anyone with high-blood pressure to read it. I have a White House copy. Here it is in its entirety:

THE WHITE HOUSE

Office of the Press Secretary

REMARKS OF THE PRESIDENT
TO THE B'NAI B'RITH INTERNATIONAL CONVENTION

11:33 A.M. EDT

THE PRESIDENT: Thank you, Max Fisher, if I'd be really smart, I'd just sit down and leave your introduction do it and I wouldn't speak. I thank you very much, as a long-time friend.

And I thank all of you. It's a deep honor for me to speak to you, the members of one of the oldest and largest Jewish organizations in America. For more than 140 years, B'nai B'rith has sponsored religious, cultural and civic programs, conducted studies of vital issues, combatted bigotry and worked

1. [Reagan could pretend that he was using 'Judaeo-Christian' in the sense in which it recently came into use among clergymen who abandoned the Western Christianity that was for so long traditional among our people. Christianity, of course, is the poisonous superstition that the Jews foisted on ignorant and gullible Aryans with the help of White crackpots and swindlers. To make the fictions of the "New Testament" acceptable to non-Jews, however, they had to season it with some adverse criticism of themselves, and so the Christian cult, further modified for propagation to Europeans, conformed to the instinctively anti-Jewish sentiments of our race until the 1920s, when the tales in the appendix to the Jew-Book could no longer be believed outside a nursery, and ambitious clergymen started to promote instead a "social gospel" that was a reversion to the primitive Jewish Bolshevism that figures largely in the "New Testament." They elected to call this reversal of Western Christianity 'Judaeo-Christian,' as indeed it was, thus also currying favor with the Jews. There are reports that the broken-down old actor in the White House is so ignorant he believes that hokum.– *Editor*]

tirelessly to advance the cause of tolerance and humanity. And because of your efforts, today our country has a bigger heart, a deeper sense of the generosity of spirit that must always define America. And on behalf of all Americans, I thank you. (Applause.)

Four years ago, as a private citizen, I argued that the strength and well-being of the United States and Israel are bound inextricably together. "No policy," I asserted, "no matter how heartfelt, no matter how deeply rooted in the humanitarian vision we share can succeed if the United States of America continues its descent into economic impotence and despair."

Well, today, as President, I come before you to report on the progress that we've made together during these past four years. Once again, I want to talk about American policy toward Israel—today's new policy of deepened friendship and strengthened support. But first, permit me to share with you my view of how working together the American people have replaced our own nation's descent into impotence and despair with the rebirth of freedom, prosperity and hope.

Four years ago, we saw the first years of back-to-back double-digit inflation since World War I. The prime interest rate was rising sharply. And in December, 1980, it reached a point not seen since the Civil War. In just four years, taxes roughly doubled, and average monthly mortgage payments more than doubled, and the real after-tax income of the average American actually began to decline. It all added up to the worst economic crisis our country had faced since the great depression.

In foreign affairs, we had lost the respect of friend and foe alike. And our will power had grown weak and soft, undermining commitments to allies like Israel. Our leaders seemed to have lost faith in the American people and in America's future; they spoke of a national "malaise." On television, we saw the Stars and Stripes being burned in foreign capitals. And from Afghanistan to Grenada, the Soviets were on the march. Seldom in all its proud history had the United States of America reached such a pathetic state of apparent impotence.

Well, today, just four years later—we are seeing not humiliation, but well-justified pride—pride in our country, our accomplishments, and ourselves. On the economic front, from New York harbor to San Diego Bay, a vast and vigorous economic expansion is taking place. Inflation has plummeted to just 4 percent, and the prime interest rate has fallen by almost 9 points.

Productivity is up, consumer spending is up, housing starts are up, and take-home pay is up. Our tax rate reductions have restored incentives to the American people; and when tax indexing goes into effect this January, they'll get more help in the form of long-overdue protection against the unfairness of bracket creep. (Applause.)

The best news of all—during the past 19 months, six and a half million men and women have found jobs that we've created. On an average, each month, more jobs than all the Common Market countries created in the last ten years. Europe is calling our success the American miracle.

Well, as we've worked to promote economic growth, we've made certain that the safety net for the truly needy has remained in place. Indeed, after correcting for inflation, under our adminstration, average food stamp payments, medicare payments, medicaid payments, have all risen. We can and are promoting economic vitality while showing the disadvantaged genuine compassion.

On civil rights, we have enforced the law with new determination. The Justice Department, since we took office, has filed more criminal charges on civil rights violations, brought more violators to trial, and achieved more civil rights convictions than ever before. So, let no one doubt our commitment. As President, I will enforce civil rights to the fullest extend of the law. (Applause.)

Yet, at the same time, we remain unalterably opposed to an idea that would undermine the very concept of equality itself—discriminatory quotas. Ours is a nation based on the sacredness of the individual, a nation where all women and men must be judged on their own merit, imagination and effort—not on what they are, but what they do. Now, you know, I can remember a time—I'm old enough to remember a time—when America did have quotas, and they were used in attempt to make discrimina-

tion legitimate and permanent, keeping Jews and other targets of bigotry out of colleges, medical schools and jobs. And I can't state it too forcefully: this type of thing must never happen again. (Applause.)

To combat crime, our administration has increased the law enforcement budget by more than twenty percent, established 12 regional drug task forces around the country, and hired more than 1,900 new investigators and prosecutors. We've also reasserted some basic values—values that say there is such a thing as right and wrong; that the innocent victim is entitled to as much protection under the law as the accused; that individual actions do matter, and, that yes, for hardened criminals preying on our society, punishment must be certain and swift.

And now that we're getting back to these fundamentals of our Judeo-Christian tradition, the will of the people is at last being done. In 1982, reported crime dropped 3 percent—the first decline since 1977. And last year, reported crime dropped 7 percent—and this is the first time the serious crime index has ever shown a drop for the second year in a row, and the sharpest decline in crime statistics since 1960.

In the Armed Forces, our troops have newer and better equipment, and their morale has soared as we begun to give them the pay, the training and the respect they've always deserved. And in foreign affairs, our country is being respected again throughout the world as a leader for peace and freedom. We've strengthened our relations with Asian allies like Korea and Japan; deepened our friendship with China. In Europe, we and our NATO allies went through months of Soviet attempts to divide us and emerged more firmly united than ever. And in Central America, we're supporting the free nations of the region against the threat posed to them by the Sandanista regime in Nicaragua. In July of 1983, it was my privilege to meet a brave refugee from Nicaragua, Isaac Stavisky. He told me about 50 Jewish families who had emigrated to Nicaragua from Eastern Europe since the 1920's, and about the tragedy that befell them. But let me read you Isaac's own words: Nicaraguan Jews never encountered anti-Semitism until the Sandanistas started their revolution. Graffiti by Sandanistas was widespread, with attacks on Jews and their religion. One was, "Death to the Jewish pigs." In 1978, the Sandanistas sent a strong message to the entire community when the synagogue was attacked by five

Sandanistas wearing face handkerchiefs. They set the building on fire by throwing gasoline in the main entrance doors, shouting P.L.O. victory slogans and anti-Jewish defamatory language. Once the Sandanistas came to power, they moved swiftly against Jews. Jewish-owned properties were among the first to be confiscated and Jews were forced into exile.

Permit me to add that on the first anniversary of the Sandanista revolution, Yasser Arafat visited Nicaragua and spoke these words, "What the Nicaraguan people did in Nicaragua will be done by the Palestinians."

Well, today, some in our national life would have America take a position of weakness in Central America, or, through callous indifference, withdraw from that region altogether. These politicians would give free reign to Marxist-Leninists who would persecute Central American Catholics and Jews, leaving them defenseless against Sandanista intolerance.

We stand four-square on the side of human liberty. And I pledge to you that we will maintain that stand as long as I am in this office. (Applause.)

Anyone who has contemplated the horror inflicted on Jews during World War II, the deaths of millions in Cambodia or the travail of the Mesquito Indians in Nicaragua must understand that if free men and women remain silent in the face of oppression, we risk the destruction of entire people. (Applause.) I know that B'nai B'rith has been among the most concerned of the groups advocating American support for the Genocide Convention. With a cautious view, in part due to the human rights abuses performed by some nations that have already ratified the documents, our administration has conducted a long and exhaustive study of the Convention. And yesterday, as a result of that review, we announced that we will vigorously support, consistent with the United States Constitution, the ratification of the Genocide Convention. (Applause.) And I want you to know that we intend to use the Convention in our efforts to expand human freedom and fight human rights abuses around the world. (Applause.) Like you, I say in a forthright voice, "Never again!" (Applause.)

Now there's is one final aspect of our national renewal that I must mention: the return that millions of Americans are making to faith—faith as a source of strength, comfort and meaning.

This new spiritual awareness extends to people of all religions and all beliefs. Irving Kristol has written, "the quest for a religious identity is, in the postwar world, a general phenomenon, experienced by Jews, Christians, and Muslims alike. It does not seem, moreover, to be a passing phenomenon, but rather derives from an authentic crisis—a moral and spiritual crisis as well as a crisis in Western, liberal-secular thought."

In our country, Kristol asserts, "Ever since the Holocaust and the emergence of the state of Israel, American Jews have been reaching toward a more explicit and meaningful Jewish identity." And according to Rabbi Seymour Siegel of the Jewish Theological Seminary, this trend among American Jews is illustrated by a growing interest in Jewish history and the Hebrew language and by the rise of—and I hope I get this right—Baal Heshuva Movement—a powerful movement of Jews, young and old, Orthodox, Conservative and Reformed, returning to the ancient ways of the faith.

As Americans of different religions find new meaningfulness in their beliefs we do so together—returning to the bedrock values of family, hard work, and faith in the same loving and almighty God.

And as we welcome this rebirth of faith, we must even more fervently attack ugly intolerance. We have no place for haters in America. (Applause.)

Well, let me—let me speak plainly. The United States of America is, and must remain a nation of openness to people of all beliefs. Our very unity has been strengthened by this pluralism. That's how we began. This is how we must always be. The ideals of our country leave no room whatsoever for intolerance, anti-Semitism, or bigotry of any kind—none. The unique thing about America is a wall in our Constitution, separating Church and State. It guarantees there will never be a state religion in this land, but at the same time it makes sure that every single American is free to choose and practice his or her religious beliefs or to choose no religion at all. Their rights shall not be questioned or violated by the state.

And during the dark days of World War II, legend has it an event took place that I believe is a timeless symbol of regard for

our fellow men that true tolerance and brotherhood demand. Soon after the Nazis invaded Denmark in 1940, they published an edict that all Jews identify themselves by wearing an armband showing the Star of David. Well, the next day, the Christian King of Denmark appeared in public. He was wearing a Star of David. (Applause.) He was—I have been told—(Applause.) I was told, on my one visit to Denmark there, that after he had done that, every citizen of Denmark, from then on, appeared in the streets wearing the Star of David.

We in America have learned the lesson of the Holocaust, and we shall never allow it to be forgotten. Oppression will never extinguish the instinct of good people to do the right thing.

In America, Jew, Christian, Muslim, believers of all kinds, and non-believers, too—as George Washington wrote to a Jewish congregation in Rhode Island—each "shall sit in safety under his own vine and fig-tree, and there shall be none to make him afraid." (Applause.)

A renewal of faith and confidence, a resurgent economy, a rebirth of strength and purposefulness in our foreign relations—yes, we Americans have made a new beginning, just as 4 years ago I said that we must. And this new beginning is good, not only for us, but for our allies. And now, it is to our relations with Israel that I would like to turn.

The first step in understanding American-Israeli relations is to recognize our common values, aspirations, and interests. This has fundamental consequences for our diplomacy in an environment of widespread hostility to Israel. Nowhere does this hostility appear more clearly than in that international institution that should be a citadel of goodwill, but that all too often becomes a platform for propaganda—the United Nations. From the 1970's on, the United Nations has too often allowed itself to become a forum for the defamation of Israel.

In 1975, for example, the United Nations Third Committee proposed an anti-Semitic resolution that condemned Israel as racist. The American delegate, Leonard Garment, objected forceably, arguing that the resolution used the word racist, not as a term for "a very real and concrete set of injustices, but

merely an epithet to be flung at whoever happens to be one's adversary." Those were his words.

Nevertheless, the resolution passed, by 70 votes to 29, with 27 abstentions. The resolution then went to the United Nations General Assembly which ratified it by a vote of 72 to 35. The words, that our Ambassador to the United Nations, Daniel Patrick Moynihan, spoke at that moment of shame were forthright and courageous. "The United States rises to declare before the world that it does not acknowledge, it will not abide by, and it will never acquiesce in this infamous act." (Applause.)

Well, sadly, in the years thereafter, the United States did not always give Israel such steadfast support. American policy toward Israel was often weak and muddled. It reached a low point on March 1, 1980. That day, the American delegate to the United Nations actually voted in favor of a resolution that repeatedly condemned Israel. Some 48 hours later, President Carter disavowed the vote, and announced to the press that it had all been a mistake—a bad mistake. And it certainly had.

Well, since taking office our administration has used every effort to reaffirm before the world our unwavering support for the State of Israel. And in the United Nations, our stand has been made unmistakeable by our Ambassador and your good friend, Jeane Kirkpatrick. (Applause.) Just three weeks ago at the United Nations Population Conference in Mexico City, we joined Israel in opposing and voting against a resolution that attacked the State of Israel. And let me make it plain to the friends and enemies of Israel alike, that what Max Fisher just told you is absolutely true and still the policy of this government, and that if ever expelled, yes, Max, and all of you, we walk out together with Israel. (Applause.) In concrete terms, our administration has strengthened the American-Israeli alliance in three crucial ways.

First, we have upgraded and formalized our strategic cooperation. For the first time in history, under our administration, the United States and Israel have agreed on a formal strategic relationship, the American-Israeli Joint Political-Military Group has already begun regular meetings. Together, we're developing plans for joint efforts to encounter the Soviet threat to our mutual interests in the Middle East.

Recently, we renewed an American-Israeli Memorandum of Agreement that provides for cooperation on military research and development, procurement and logistics. Under the terms of the agreement, the United States has already purchased Israel-manufactured radios, remotely-piloted vehicles, anti-tank weapons and components for sophisticated aircraft. We, in turn, are making available the latest technology for the development of the Israeli-designed LAVI fighter aircraft—(Applause)—and for a new class of missile attack boat, the SAAR 5. (Applause.)

Second, we've markedly increased our economic assistance to Israel. From 1981 to 1984, we provided Israel with aid amounting to nearly $9.5 billion, more than has been provided by any previous administration over a comparable time. Just as important, we have restructed the form of our assistance. Indeed, in 1985, our entire $2.6 billion in aid to Israel will take the form not of loans, but of grants. (Applause.)

And, third, we have begun formal negotiations with Israel for a free trade area agreement. When signed and ratified, this agreement will allow the duty-free entry of Israeli products into the United States, and will at the same time completely open the Israeli market to American goods. (Applause.) Over the past five years, our trade with Israel has been growing at an average annual rate of some 10%. This free trade agreement will enable that vital economic partnership to grow even more quickly in years to come.

These measures have made our relation with Israel closer, and our friendship stronger, than at any time in the history of our two nations. Indeed, Prime Minister Shamir recently described American-Israeli relations as having never been better. (Applause.) And that warm relationship is crucial as we strive together for peace in the Middle East. So let me outline our work in this regard.

America's peace efforts still stand on the foundation of the Camp David Accords. Those accords, which established peaceful relations between Israel and Egypt, led to the return of the Sinai to Egypt by Israel in April of 1982—and the United States was proud to play a central role in achieving this step of the Camp David process. Then on September 1 of 1982, I set forth a set of fair and balanced positions on the key issues—issues

which the negotiating parties must deal with to achieve a lasting peace. The positions I outlined included our firm opposition to the formation of any independent Palestinian state. Today, those positions remain fully valid, and they represent the foundation of our continuing labors.

And let me assure you, we will never attempt to impose a solution on Israel, nor will we—(Applause)—nor will we ever weaken in our opposition to terrorism by the PLO or by anybody else. (Applause.) As I said when I addressed you in 1980, terrorists are not guerillas, or commandos, or freedom fighters or anything else. They're terrorists, and should be identified as such. (Applause.) We will go on working with all our hearts to help the people of the Middle East achieve a just and lasting settlement—a settlement that agrees, in the words of my statement of September 1982, that Israel "has a right to exist in peace behind secure and defensible borders, and it has a right to expect its neighbors to recognize this." (Applause.)

When I spoke to you 4 years ago, peace was eluding the Middle East. It still does. But now we and the state of Israel have far greater cause for hope.

Today, the United States is rebuilding its defenses, and that is restoring confidence in our leadership and making the parties more willing to take risks for peace. Today, the United States re-energized its vast and productive economy, and that will help to make Israel more prosperous. And today, the United States has stopped wringing its hands apologetically and once again begun to play its rightful role in the world—with faith, confidence and courage. And that means Israel can depend on us. (Applause.)

We who are friends of Israel may differ over tactics. But our goal remains always unchanged—permanent security for the people of that brave state. In this great enterprise, the United States and Israel stand forever united.

And as we approach the Jewish holiday of Rosh Hashanah, let us pray that the new year will be a Shanah Umetukah—(Applause)—a good and sweet year for both America and Israel.

For make no mistake—in a world where so many are hostile to freedom, where millions live in poverty and oppression, those few nations who share the light of liberty must stand together. If we do not, we take the awful chance that the darkness will overwhelm us one by one. But standing together, we can pierce the darkness and shed our light over all the earth.

Thank you. God bless you all. (Applause.)

END 12:00 P.M. EDT

* * *

On the day President Reagan ordered the U.S. Sixth Fleet to attack Libya, I got calls from ABC radio news and from the ABC outlet in Phoenix, KFYI 910. They wanted me to be at radio station KFYI early the next morning to talk about Libya and Colonel Muammar al-Qaddafi. I was also asked to answer questions from listeners for two hours.

My appearance on this radio station was publicized and promoted right up to air time; so a very large listening audience was assured, since such a timely topic was to be discussed just as the confrontation in the Gulf of Sidra took place. And I was the only scheduled guest.

Let me say at once that the radio executives who made it possible for me to have two hours of air time for my views must have considered me to be knowledgeable about both Libya and Colonel Qaddafi. However, I seriously doubt that they anticipated that I would deliver a blistering attack on the infantile U.S. policy of carrying out Israeli orders to bash Libya in direct violation of international law and under the most shallow of disguises, such as the one about holding U.S. Navy "training exercises." Or else, I would not have been invited to speak and answer questions on this important subject.

Anyway, I arrived at the radio station about 30 minutes before air time, as requested, to receive a minimum of instructions about the format of the program, which, I might add, was still being promoted every five minutes on the air.

I spoke about conditions in Libya and let everyone listening know the real reason for the President's child-like actions in attacking such a tiny nation. My main point, of course, was that bashing Libya had nothing whatsoever to do with terrorism of any sort. As I began to expose carefully the clever U.S.-Zionist plans for the destruction of Libya, the host of the program became more nervous by the minute. He was chain-smoking in between brief announcements to the effect that the views I was expressing were my own and certainly not those of the station or the network. He also made it quite clear to the audience whose side he was on by telling them that he per-

sonally did not believe 90% of what I was saying. I suppose he already had visions of what the various Jewish hate groups, listening in to my attack on their plans, were going to say to him for letting me on the air.

Naturally, several rabid and foaming-at-the-mouth Zionists called in to threaten me during the show. This certainly did not bother me in the least and it didn't slow down my attack upon them. I am used to it. The truth hurts. And you seldom hear it these days with the press under such restraints, imposed by Zionists. I think the facts I presented shocked the many Jewish groups listening to the program. Here they thought they had everything under control so that only their side would ever be presented to the American public; yet here I was lambasting them and pulling no punches whatsoever. It must have been enough to give a few hard-working Zionists a heart attack. They were hearing on the air exactly what their organizations are dedicated to preventing the people of the United States from ever hearing. It must have made them furious. And despite all this, I never wavered in denouncing them and the joint Israeli-American plans in the Mideast. I suppose I will pay for this indiscretion later if they can think of something nasty to do to me simply because I exercised my American right of free speech.

However, I must tell you that the greatest surprise of all, to both myself and the host, was that a large majority of the callers agreed totally with my viewpoints. That never happened before on any program. I usually stand alone with a large segment against me screaming wildly because they have no logical arguments to use against my proven facts.

I also spoke about South Africa, the many Marxist states in Africa, and especially about my recent clandestine visit to the Cuban-run Communist nation of Angola. I tried to bring as much as possible to the attention of the vast listening audience, including the fact that Ferdinand Marcos was not run out of the Philippines because of his wealth and excesses, but only for his strong stand against Communism and Zionism. I also predicted that the U.S. will now assist in the downfall of South Korea for the very same reasons. Then the U.S. will pay that small nation to submit to Communist rule.

Near the end of this scheduled program, a man called in to say that he had a question for me which he would ask me next time I was on this news analysis show. I told him that he had better ask it now because the host was so upset and frightened

of what the Zionists were going to do to him for allowing me on the program that I would certainly never again be invited to participate.

For quite obvious reasons, I have rarely been on the same television or radio station twice. The Jewish hate organizations see to that. And I usually never expect to be on the same program twice. Once is all it takes to rile up the hateful gang of Zionist protectors, both Jewish and non-Jewish, who control everything in the country now. Stations and Jewish groups learn very quickly that I am the only American journalist who cannot be controlled, regulated, or even influenced by their threats and intimidation. Today, in America, I am sad to say, speaking out against the powerful Israeli Lobby and the various Jewish hate groups who back it up is considered to be the next thing to treason.

A few days after my radio broadcast, I received word from Washington that the Israelis, instead of being happy about Mr. Reagan's bash of Libya for them, are furious with the President. They say he didn't destroy enough bases in Libya to suit them, as he has for many years promised to do. Even the Prime Minister of Israel emphasized the fact that no Libyan planes or air bases were destroyed in the U.S. Navy's raid on that small nation.

And the gist of it is that the Israelis have warned Mr. Reagan that they may be forced to do what he and the entire Sixth Fleet failed to do—bomb every military base in Libya. So the President of the United States risked world-wide denunciation by committing illegal acts to please the Zionists and it was not enough for them. They are crying for more Libyan blood to be spilled. As always, they want more.

You cannot please these people. They are never satisfied. It is like expecting them to say thanks when the American taxpayers shell out billions for them. They never do. They just demand (not ask) for more and more. It never ends. And if this doesn't expose for all to see that Israel is nothing more than a nation of total parasites, then nothing will.

From the Egyptian government, I have received some information which I am sure the White House doesn't want readers of this column or any other Americans to know about. It concerns secret pressures and threats by the U.S. government against Egypt, if that nation does not see fit to obey Zionist wishes and attack Libya.

You see, both American officials and the canny little

blighters who run Israel have agreed that it would be much better for them if Egypt, with a large standing army, would invade and destroy Libya. That way, both the U.S. and Israel could sit back and lie about it, pretending that neither of these two Zionist nations had anything to do with it. It would seem to the rest of the world to be merely an Arab problem and an Arab war. Thus, the U.S. and Israel could avoid world opinion and censure by the U.N. for starting a war in North Africa just to bring down the hated Qaddafi government.

But the plan didn't work, according to Egyptian officials. The government of Egypt has released information stating that the U.S. has three times recently attempted to force Egypt to attack Libya. Mr. Reagan has even threatened to cut foreign aid to Egypt if that country does not do the bidding of the Zionists by attacking Libya.

You have heard many times the age-old expression of "let's you and him fight." Well, that is exactly what the U.S. is trying to put over on Egypt. In essence, President Reagan told Egyptian President Hosni Mubarak to start military action against Libya—or else. Mr. Reagan stressed the fact that the U.S. has furnished arms to Egypt and he wants that country to show that it knows how to use them by invading Libya.

According to President Mubarak's chief assistant, a White House meeting was held last July at which Robert McFarlane, "National Security Adviser," decided that Egypt should invade Libya. Both the White House and the CIA approved of this plan. But the Egyptians flatly refused to become a military arm of world Zionism by attacking Libya.

Next Mr. Reagan sent Vice Admiral John Poindexter, USN, to Cairo and offered President Mubarak all the military funds and arms needed for such a thrust at Libya. This "generous" offer was also turned down by the Egyptian government as being an insane idea.

In November, according to the Egyptians, Mr. Reagan tried a third time to force Egypt into war with Libya.

I firmly believe that the facts I have just given show exactly what the U.S. and Israel are up to in North Africa. If Egypt continues to refuse to participate in such an outrageous war of aggression, then I suppose the next step will have to be a joint U.S.-Israeli invasion of the tiny and militarily-weak, anti-Communist nation of Libya.

The six-year-long campaign of sheer hatred and terror against Libya and Colonel Muammar al-Qaddafi by the ill-advised United States government shifted into high gear about four months ago when President Reagan personally injected scare tactics into this war of nerves. But, you noticed, in all the newspapers and television programs devoted to putting fear into Colonel Qaddafi, Israel was never mentioned even once. This is being done purposely. And the Zionists are keeping very quiet about Libya. It is not mentioned at all publicly by the Israeli Embassy in Washington.

However, the one and only reason why the U.S. is waging war against Libya in the first place is simply because President Reagan made a sworn promise to Israel before he took office in 1980 that before he left the White House in 1988 he would have murdered Colonel Qaddafi and brought down the present government of Libya which would then become an American-Israeli colony, as Egypt is being made today. And although Mr. Reagan has certainly tried every way known to man to assassinate the Libyan leader, he has not been successful. Colonel Qaddafi, at this writing, is still very much alive, depite the fact that Mr. Reagan did succeed in murdering his youngest daughter and wounding his wife and several other children of his family. He also destroyed the Libyan leader's home in Tripoli. Mr. Reagan, through the CIA, also paid over five million dollars of the taxpayers money to a gang of Israeli-trained terrorists and common criminals who were sent into Libya three times for the express purpose of killing Colonel Qaddafi. All this, depite U.S. laws which strictly prohibit such action by the United Stats government or any agency thereof. Mr. Reagan then tried to foment a revolution inside Libya to overthrow Colonel Qaddafi. Again Israeli-trained agents were dispatched to Tripoli. This, too, ended in total failure. And that's why Mr. Reagan was driven to use force, in the form of the armed might of the United States, to blast Libya. Nothing else had worked and the Israelis were getting more and more impatient, day by day. They want those promises kept and time is running out for a lame-duck president.

Last August, a delegation of Israelis and their American Jewish stooges paid Mr. Reagan another visit and demanded for about the onethousandth time that Mr. Reagan destroy Libya, their chief enemy in the Arab world. And the Zionists didn't mean just dropping a few bombs on that small North African nation. They want Libya destroyed totally, blown up and done with forever. And they are furious with Mr. Reagan for taking six years to do so little against Colonel Qaddafi. They term it a

simple operation and do not understand why Mr. Reagan cannot carry it out quickly.

And this is exactly why hapless little Libya is again facing destruction at the hands of American military might. It hasn't got the slightest thing to do with terrorism. That's a very shallow dodge, implemented solely as a disguised ploy to get the support of the American public for making Libya a disaster area resembling the city of Dresden in Germany at the end of hostilities during World War II.

For a while, the U.S. government put out statements on the hour, every hour, such as "We have hard evidence that Qaddafi is planning terrorist attacks in Europe;" "Colonel Qaddafi's fingerprints are all over plans for new terrorist missions;" and "Terrorist plans show the imprint of Libya."

All such statements are just that, merely statements, not proof. In fact, to be accurate, those fancy but meaningless statements from the White House are in reality just plain lies with no basis at all, in truth. When some over-paid and under-thinking White House or State Department spokesman stands up and says that Qaddafi's fingerprints are all over some imaginary terrorist plan, those are just words. They are not evidence. No court on earth would listen to such unmitigated hearsay nonsense. Too many Americans think that because someone at the White House issues some wild and unfounded statements about Libya, it must be true.

During the past six years of Mr. Reagan's terms of office, he has had every agency of the United States government worldwide trying to dig up evidence that Colonel Qaddafi arranges acts of terrorism. Yet in all that time, not one iota of proof has been found that ties Libya to any sort of terrorism whatsoever. Now it seems logical to me that if Colonel Qaddafi really were engaged in such activities, as Mr. Reagan claims, then surely the combined efforts of the FBI, the CIA, the National Security Agency and the many other investigative bodies assigned to "get Qaddafi evidence" would have turned up some proof by now.

In their hurry to claim that Qaddafi's hit squads were closing in fast on the White House in 1981 to kill the President, the U.S. accepted a pack of lies and manufactured "evidence" given to the State Department by the Israeli Embassy, consisting of photos of 14 Arabs called terrorists by MOSSAD. But the FBI quickly demolished this theory by releasing information that these Shi'ite Arabs, who were supposed to be working for Qaddafi, were actually very much against the Libyan leader

and had made attempts to assassinate him, not the president of the United States. This proved to be a great embarrassment to the Israelis and their U.S. government stooges in the State Department. And, even now, when I speak with European diplomats, they still joke about the fake hit squads of 1981. This kind of stuff makes the U.S. government look very foolish, which it is.

As everyone knows, the Israelis asked both President Ford and Pesident Carter to close the Libyan Embassy in Washington. Both refused on the ground that there was no reason to do so. But this attitude changed when Mr. Reagan reached the White House. He quickly did the bidding of the world Zionists and booted the Libyan Embassy out of Washington on only four days' notice.

Even this was not enough for the extreme zealots at the Israeli Embassy. They then asked Mr. Reagan to use American influence to pressure the United Nations to kick out Libya. And Mr. Reagan would have done so, if he had had the authority to do so. But he did the next best thing. He ordered all Libyan diplomats at the U.N. confined to an area no more than two miles from the United Nations building. This meant that the Libyan ambassador could not even go to his own home in New Jersey. He had to get an apartment in Manhattan. Later, the U.S. relented just enough to allow him to use his residence two weekends per month. But he was not even allowed to even enter his own home until after 5 P.M. on Friday. When he arrived home at 4:30 P.M., he was forced to just sit idly in his car for 30 minutes before U.S. agents would permit him to enter his own home. How's that for restrictions? Ambassadors in the Soviet Union have much more freedom. And remember that the U.N. Charter states that all members have to be treated equally. What a joke President Reagan made of that clause!

Another form of arranged harassment of the Libyans prevented the Libyan ambassador from visiting his doctor, a New York physician whose office was more than two miles from the U.N. Does this sound like America, the land of the free, to you? As Mr. Mahmoud B. Sokni, Libyan press attaché at the time told me, "It is like throwing rocks at the Statue of Liberty."

The most recent phase of this bash-Libya and Scare-Libya business began when one of the most vicious of all the Israeli war criminals arrived in the United States on August 2 to become military attaché at the Israeli Embassy in Washington. Major General Amos Yaron has been found guilty several times

at the world court for such matters in Geneva because he has repeatedly violated Article 147 of the Fourth Geneva Convention. Next to General Ariel Sharon, the "Butcher of Beirut," General Yaron is the most wanted war criminal by the Arab nations. This killer is the one whom General Sharon put in charge of the Sabra and Shatila massacres in Lebanon during the 1982 invasion. And it was he who allowed "protected persons," under a guaranteee in writing from the United States government, to be slaughtered that fateful day when Israeli officers put on Lebanese "Christian" militia uniforms to supervise this mass killing of old men, women and children. It was done to break the morale of the hard-pressed Palestinians, who were then engaged in a desperate struggle against superior American-backed Israelis around Beirut.

Several Arab-American organizations have protested the admission into the U.S. of this depraved war criminal. "We have a vital responsibility to bring Yaron's blood-stained credentials to the American public's attention," said Mr. Joseph Najjar, coordinator of the American-Arab Anti-Discrimination Committee.

In an attempt to prevent General Yaron from being admitted to the United States, Mr. Najjar told the State Department, "Human decency demands that our government have nothing to with a foreign representative whose own government stripped him of his field command for his involvement in the Sabra and Shatila massacres."

But, as always, Mr. Reagan and the State Department allowed this war criminal to be admitted to our country, and with full diplomatic immunity, too. Right after his arrival, the Israeli Embassy secretly released to one of the most undesirable yellow journalists in the country, Mr. Norman Pearlstine, managing editor of the Zionist-controlled *Wall Street Journal*, a completely fabricated story that the Libyans were planning to blow up U.S. bases in Europe. And, of course, the White House staff, ever anxious to further ingratiate themselves with the Zionists, echoed whatever absurd rumors Mr. Pearlstine printed in the *Journal*.

This nasty turn of events went on for over two months before our European allies demanded some form of proof that Libya was planning such actions in their respective countries. They notified Washington that their own intelligence services had been unable to verify any of the patent nonsense put out by the Israeli Embassy through their man at the *Wall Street*

Journal. Then, when Washington failed to supply them with any evidence, manufactured or otherwise, the European diplomats threatened to bring this matter before the United Nations if Mr. Reagan did not recant some of this warmongering talk he gave out to the press just to back up what the Israelis had done and to again incense the American public against little Libya.

Then the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain released a story by James McCartney and David Hess, which stated, "Over the past 10 days, the Reagan administration has manufactured a non-existent crisis with Libya as part of an anti-terrorism effort that even top White House officials admitted was a complete fabrication. It began with directives from President Reagan to fire a shot across the bow of Libyan leader Moammar Khadafy."

When this story hit the streets across America, then Mr. Reagan and the State Department were forced to back up and admit there was no evidence against Libya whatsoever. But no White House spokesman dared to tell the truth about the part the Israelis played in starting the entire matter with their stooge at the *Wall Street Journal*, Mr. Pearlstine.

So I say, now that the White House, the CIA, the National Security Council, and the State Department have finally admitted lying about Libya to please Israel, how are you ever going to believe the next big lie about Qaddafi or Syria or whatever the Zionists come with next time?

Remember that Mr. Reagan does not have a very good record for veracity. He lied about the hit squad scare in 1981. He lied about the Libyans' being behind the Berlin nightclub bombing. He lied about Libya's being responsible for the Rome airport attack. He has lied about Libya for over six years now. When are the people going to stop believing him?

As Dr. Ali Treiki, Libya's ambassador to the U.N., whom I know personally, told NBC, "If there is any evidence at all, why doesn't Mr. Reagan present it at the United Nations for all the world to see and judge?"'

Of course, Mr. Reagan does not dare take Dr. Treiki up on that offer, because there is no proof and no such Libyan plans ever existed.

In my next column, I will reveal letters by Libya and by the U.S. State Department which show the illegal actions of the American government against Libya.

And you don't have to like Libya or Colonel Qaddafi to see that a great injustice has been done against that small North African country just to satisfy the greed and powerlust of Israel.

FOR MY LEGIONARIES

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, —perhaps the oldest anti-Communist movement in the world, still alive—was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. *For My Legionaries* (353 pp., pb., $8.00), Codreanu's stirring work, is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WW II. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and *For My Legionaries* will soon become a collector's item. This book also provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored *The Suicide of Europe* by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unkown to you. ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb., $8.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's *1984*"—R.S.H.; "A searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr.A.J. App).

FOR MY LEGIONARIES
ORDER No. 6003
$8.00.

THE ANTI-HUMANS
ORDER No. 1013
single copy $7.00, 3 for $15.00

plus 10% for postage and handling

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 today. Please include 10% for postage and handling.

THE NORDIC PRESS

HITLER HAD IT EASY!

Hitler had it easy! That's right, Hitler had an easy job of uniting his Aryan comrades in Germany if compared to the problems confronting today's racialists. Hitler lived in an Aryan community in an Aryan nation. Hitler's contemporaries knew they were Aryans. Hitler's followers were sick of the treachery and debauchery of their leaders. Hitler's followers were able to see the gleaming future which National Socialism offered the Aryan peoples.

Few today live in an Aryan community. Our country is filled with the world's "wretched refuse." Since the end of World War II our schools have preached the Jew doctrine of democracy and equality. From kindergarten (my, does that German word still survive?) through the university, our young are taught race is a myth and it is only the environment which shapes the individual. The genetic inheritance our Aryan ancestors passed to each of us counts for nothing—only environment determines our destiny. Therefore, the downbreeding of the Aryan with the mud races of the world is of no consequence, in fact it is desirable, our children learn, for all artificial barriers created by race will be eliminated and we will be one happy band of downbreeds wallowing in the mud of "equality."

Those who march today under the symbolic banners of the Siegrunen and the Hakenkreuz find it difficult, often impossible, to awaken fellow Aryans to the racial issues confronting them. Germans of the Hitler era knew the facts of genetic life. They were aware of the disruptive influences caused by the incursion of the Jew. The Jew was correctly identified as an alien. Despite the time of residency in Germany, for a few years or generations, the Jew remained a Jew. There was no confusion as to the genetic pools, one was Aryan, one was foreign.

In Germany of the Hitler era there were pockets of degeneracy which would match anything in contemporary society. The faggots of Berlin were as brazen as their degenerate fellows mincing the streets of America today. The moral degeneracy of the Weimar politicians was equaled, if not surpassed, by the cesspool called Washington and reflected in the fifty state

capitals. The major difference was the queer and the degenerate government sickened the vast majority of the German population. Today, from every direction, the queer, the doper, the corrupt politician become the norm. The materialism of our contemporary world leaves everything to a "me-too-ism" which permits any activity, no matter how corrupt or depraved, as long as it pushes the individual up a notch or two in the consumer society. To Hitler, honor and loyalty were important, the concepts of the spiritual values of our ancient Aryan peoples remained. Find them in today's world!

Hitler and his followers had a vision of a world returned to the concepts of Aryan purity. Of Aryans working within an Aryan community, for the advancement of Aryan values—family, individual honor, genetic purity and folk before self. The National Socialists of today must show these values by their personal life and conduct in this land of foreign occupation, for the majority of Aryans today are so lacking in racial spirit it is difficult for them to combat the corrupting influences of the gutter values of a Jew dominated society.

Despite the differences, Hitler's battle was monumental. National Socialism was elected to political power following his years of struggle and sacrifice. Hitler's first attempt at political power ended in failure before the Feldherrnhalle in Munich on the 9th of November in 1923. It was only by the hand of providence Hitler's name was not amongst the sixteen who died in the abortive putsch. From Landsberg prison Hitler then wrote *Mein Kampf* in which he described his political philosophy and his determination to attain his political goals. The domination of the Hitler will was to be reflected in the monumental film "Triumph des Willens" produced by Leni Riefenstahl in 1934 to show what was indeed the triumph of the will of one man who had emerged to lead the Aryan peoples—Adolf Hitler.

Despite the adversities of the contemporary Aryan world, there is no shrinking from the task. Hitler's ideals are more valid today, for we see National Socialism as the sole means of survival for our Aryan folk and culture. When our Aryan people regain their self-respect and identity as a people unique in culture and genetic potential, then, once again, a leader will emerge to bring us to victory through Aryan unity. Each National Socialist must continue the struggle and lead by example in a world of increasing darkness. The light of those lives will draw other Aryans to the warmth of the Aryan hearth and to the growing family of Aryans gathered there.

Raise the fallen banner, march to victory under the Hakenkreuz of old. The Siegrunen, the sign of victory and Aryan purity, shines from the hearts of our Aryan comrades leading us from darkness into light. Each one must act today or the Aryan tomorrow will never come.

* * * * *

AIDS IS A QUEER DISEASE

Sure, you've read it, or heard it on the radio or saw it presented on television. AIDS is now a heterosexual disease. It is no longer to be considered as an affliction of the male sodomites and intravenous drug users. It just might show up in the sexually active young people at your high school, or work, or bar, or etc., etc., etc. But, don't you believe it. It is more of the propaganda disseminated by the liberals in a rapidly failing effort to salvage the precious "rights" of the sodomites to infect the general population.

A national publication and a TV-network anchorman were blabbing the liberal line in September. The pitch was the disease is "apparently" spreading through the heterosexual population by normal intercourse. The readers and listeners were then led down the garden path to believe AIDS is now spread in the same manner as the more common venereal diseases such as gonorrhea, herpes, or syphilis. Therefore, since it is a disease just about anyone who risks sex with more than one partner can have—male or female—then it can not be condemned as a "moral" failing of sodomites or those jabbing needles into their bodies to satisfy their craving for drugs. The "civil rights" of the sodomites come before the nation's health. We may all rejoice that AIDS is to be shared equally in this grand era of the great democracies. The problem with all of this is that it simply is not true.

The United States Government operates what is called a Center for Infectious Diseases, a part of which is the Centers for Disease Control in Atlanta. The word "Centers" is a plural because more than one disease is studied there, AIDS being just one of them. They issue weekly statistics tracking the increase of AIDS in the United States. On 1 September 1986, the AIDS statistical identification showed 72.2 percent of all AIDS cases reported were in homosexual/bisexual men. Next were the

intravenous drug users with 16.9 percent of the cases, 5.3 percent from unknown causes and 1.7 percent of the total were "believed" caused by heterosexual contact. The "believed" cases assigned to heterosexual contact places them on just a bit firmer ground than the larger number listed as being from "unknown" causes. The tragic groups are located in an additional 1.7 percent who got the virus through blood transfusions, compliments of our medical community, and the 1.4 percent who are children.

A network evening news anchor said on September 2nd and 3rd that the CDC listed 900 women as having acquired AIDS through heterosexual contact, which is amazing! The CDC's statistics of September 1st list only 339 women known to be infected with AIDS through contact with a person either with AIDS or at risk for AIDS. Apparently, in the United States, from the CDC statistics released on September 1st until the network television program on the 2nd, an additional 561 women were diagnosed with AIDS! Unless it had been heard elsewhere, one would assume the figures on national TV were grossly in error, for certainly no one would deliberately paint such a distorted picture for the American viewers. But then, AIDS is a queer disease!

Total active AIDS cases for males in the U.S. as of 1 September were 22,639; for women, 1,791, and these figures represent all causes of infection. Since AIDS statistics were first kept in 1979, there have been a total of 24,430 cases of AIDS reported, and 13,442 deaths, or, 55% of those who have AIDS have died. As there is no known cure, the fatalities will eventually near 100%.

No, AIDS is not primarily a heterosexual disease. It is a disease brought into our society by the abnormal practices of the sodomites whose anal intercourse provides an entry for the virus into the recipient's body. As long as we permit the sodomite to continue to defy nature they will continue to infect others and to spread the fatal disease. Regardless of your moral viewpoint concerning sodomites, nature finds anal intercourse between males contrary to the regulatory practices established for sexual procreation and those violating the natural law are now paying with their lives. All "life styles" are not equal in the eyes of nature any more than are all men, women or races equal. Nature does not recognize any equality other than the equal right of the strong to prevail and the weak to perish.

Of course, you, as a racially aware member of our Aryan race, recognize the propaganda for what it is—an attempt to further destroy our national and racial fabric by allowing the degenerates to further infect us. AIDS can not be cured as of this time, but its spread could be greatly reduced by quarantining those who carry the virus. Some now suspect there may be other means of the virus spreading beyond those mentioned, insects, perhaps, though this has yet to be proven, what ever the reason for the "unknown" cases, they can be controlled by controlling the movement of the sodomites. They should not be permitted in any Aryan community. The disease is not rapidly spreading into the female population and thus becoming a threat to them, AIDS is, and remains, a contamination spread primarily by sodomites, 72.2 percent of the total, and by intravenous drug users, 16.9 percent. Suspected heterosexual contamination is represented by only 1.7 percent of the total number of cases. Yes, AIDS is a queer disease.

* * * * *

AIDS IS OUR ISSUE!
PURITY OF THE BLOOD PROTECTS FROM AIDS

The emerging catastrophe of the AIDS plague looms larger on the front pages of newspapers each day. As the full impact of what lies ahead begins to sink into the thickened skulls of System-supporters, new ways to exploit the disaster begin to be heard from America's pulpits and legislatures. But racialist Aryan-warriors MUST NOT let this issue become the property of federal charlatans and system-conservatives. The unified cry from Aryan racialists must become "AIDS IS OUR ISSUE!"

Recent system news stories indicate a growing interest by "conservatives" seeking to exploit AIDS hysteria for political gain. Howard Moye, a Republican challenger from North Carolina seeking a seat in the House of Representatives, is using radio advertising to exploit AIDS fears in his push for a seat in the House. Some "conservative" groups are using AIDS fears to push for opposition to legislation which would prohibit discrimination against AIDS patients. Such activities are likely to have an effect and find great sympathies among Americans fearful of the killer AIDS virus. They will probably even find sympathy among Aryan racialist warriors. But such sympathies rob the Aryan racialist movement of its greatest potential

political issue ever!

While System-conservatives and pseudo-Jew bible thumpers prophesy about the threat to "family," they offer no true solution to a social order which seeks to solve symptoms and not causes. The cause of the AIDS crisis is not sexual predisposition or even homosexual excesses. It is, simply stated, the direct result of the willful negligence of Purity of the Blood. While Christian conservatives are preaching out one side of their mouths about the evils of the "killer virus," they turn and offer their solution: stricter adherence to the Judaic value system that brought us to this place in time. If only we study the history of the Jews (Bible) a little more our salvation will come!

Conservative politicians on the other hand could care less about the issue of Blood-Purity. AIDS is just another political issue which might be the ticket to a pork-barrel position in our nation's capitol or a state legislature. It might just as well be a discussion about tariffs or the three-martini lunch deduction. System conservatives will NEVER recognize this issue for what it is: THE END RESULT OF A WORLDVIEW WHICH STATES THAT BLOOD-PURITY IS IRRELEVANT TO THE EXISTENCE OF A NATION!

Aryan racialist warriors must pick up this issue as if it were our fallen battle standard! AIDS IS OUR ISSUE!

The greatest 20th century Aryan racialist prophesied the AIDS cataclysm. He came to offer a fatally corrupted world a thousand years of life if it would only change a few of its practices and beliefs. For delivering his message he was rewarded with DEATH, like so many foresighted Aryan racialists today! But his vision is as true today as it was a half-century ago, only that same, dying materialist worldview is now too corrupt and rotten to be ressurrected or saved. It is up to modern Aryan racialists to once and for all sound the death knell for a system which rejected the only viable option offered for its continued existence. This time, we spare no prisoners!

Adolf Hitler warned 50 years ago:

...there is only one holiest right, and this right is at the same time the holiest obligation, to wit: to see to it that the blood is preserved pure.." (*Mein Kampf*, Houghton Miflin ed., 1971, pg.402).

He stated that the vitality of a people lies in the purity of its blood, not merely in the discrete "genes" as mechanistic scientific-materialists would advocate today. Scientific materialists would advocate that by proper manipulation and implantation/transplantation any old piece of humanoid flesh could be made equal to an Aryan! Adolf Hitler said something completely different and his message is only now being proved correct! No matter what the liberal-materialists and their worn out worldview may say to the contrary, the central issue facing society at the close of the 20th century is the same one it so desperately fought against at the opening of the 20th century: THE ISSUE OF BLOOD PURITY!

Who today would seek voluntary surgery and would accept the blood of an unknown donor without suspicion and alarm? The perverse practice of piping Hottentot blood gathered from street winos and drug addicts into the veins of otherwise healthy individuals will soon be at an end. The "science" of buying and selling organs from decapitated auto-accident victims for the preservation of life forms purposely less endowed by nature has seen its zenith! The insidious "scientific" practice of ripping still-beating hearts from the chest cavities of species (baboons) which are not our enemies and which did "mankind" no harm is now repaid! And the one man who came to turn a world from such ungodly (read "Un-Aryan") practices told the world it would be so!

He spoke of the community that WE, HIS SPIRITUAL HEIRS, ARE TO FIGHT FOR AND BUILD...

"It must set race in the center of all life. It must take care to keep it pure. It must declare the child to be the most precious treasure of a people." (*Mein Kampf*, pg. 403)

"A folkish state must therefore begin by raising marriage from the level of a continuous defilement of the race, and give it the consecration of an institution which is called upon to produce images of the Lord and not monstrosities halfway between man and ape." (pg. 402)

"No boy or girl must leave school without having been led to an ultimate realization of the necessity and essence of blood purity." (pg. 427)

He knew such a task would not be accomplished in five, ten or twenty years but rather over generations...

"Here the state must act as the guardian of a millennial future

in the face of which the wishes and selfishness of the individual must appear as nothing..." (pg.404)

"A prevention of the faculty and ability to procreate on the part of the physically degenerate and mentally sick, over a period of six hundred years, would not only free humanity from an immeasurable misfortune, but would lead to a recovery which today seems inconceivable." (pg. 405)

What is really at stake in regards to the AIDS issue is the difference between political gains to be made by System political parties and racial victory to be gained by Aryan warriors. Aryan racialists are the moral and spiritual superiors to System lackeys and members of political parties. Let it be clear to all Aryan warriors that what we fight for is not merely a change in political authority but rather the total victory of a PHILOSOPHY OF LIFE! He said...

"While the program of a solely political party is the formula for a healthy outcome of the next elections, the program of a philosophy is the formulation of a declaration of WAR against the existing order, against a state of affairs; in short, against an existing view of life in general."

The AIDS issue is but one battle in that WAR in which we are engaged. It is but one front at which we must fight. But if our standard is our declaration of will to preserve the purity of our blood, our victory is guaranteed! As we struggle on the many fronts we face in our fight against a decaying and rotten Worldview, we must remember that victory is ours! The greatest Aryan leader promised it to us...

"And assuredly this world is moving toward a great revolution. The question can only be whether it will redound to the benefit of the Aryan humanity or to the benefit of the eternal Jew." (p. 427)

"A state which in this age of racial poisoning dedicates itself to the care of its best racial elements must someday become lord of the earth." (pg.688)

Next time you read the System press or watch the evening news and hear of some hoped-for vaccine which will let a dying Worldview continue on, without interruption, remember the issue at hand: Purity of Blood. The next time some bible-thumping pseudo-Jew tells you that Jahweh is angered and has set a pestilence upon the gentiles, take a close look at the source. The next time some opportunistic System-politician wails about AIDS and asks for your vote, ask him about the real issue: Purity of Blood. Lastly, the next time anyone who is outside of your Worldview expresses concerns about the AIDS epidemic, be sure to tell them why AIDS IS OUR ISSUE! □

Another Look At The Gerstein Statement

by
Robert L. Frens

In his book, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, Dr. Arthur Butz comments upon some of the asininities of that so-called document, the "Gerstein Statement." This supposed confession of a certain Kurt Gerstein was used as partial evidence for the justification of hanging some of Europe's finest men following that unnecessary conflagration known as the Second World War.

This statement was again questioned during the 1985 political trial of Ernst Zündel, a courageous revisionist publisher/speaker and resident of Toronto, Canada. Under questioning by defense counsel Doug Christie, Dr. Raul Hilberg, an alleged "expert" on a certain group of vanishing people, admitted that Gerstein's confession did indeed contain some errors. While Dr. Butz described Gerstein's confession as "absolutely insane," Dr. Hilberg commented that some remarks were "imaginative." One of the "imaginative" descriptions involved the gassing to death of people using the exhaust fumes from a diesel engine. Friedrich P. Berg, an accomplished civil engineer and revisionist researcher, has presented valuable information demonstrating the tenuous nature of this method as a means of extermination. Dr. Butz points out that the job of cramming 700-800 people into a room of 45 cubic meters would require a scrap press to accomplish. The people would thereby be crushed rendering "gassing" rather superfluous.

Aside from Dr. Butz and Mr. Berg, I decided to view this

episode from another perspective.

The technical information I used was found in the reference works, *Essentials of Nutrition*, by Dr. Sherman of Columbia University, *Handbook of Chemistry and Physics*, from the Chemical and Rubber Publishing Company, and *Merck's Manual*, a well-known physicians' guide. I followed selected Gerstein statements but they were not taken out of context. The essence of these statements is as follows:

1. The chambers, numbering four, were of 45 cubic meters volume. This is about 1590 cubic feet.
2. 700 to 800 people were placed in a chamber. The assortment contained "lots of children of all ages," women, "men standing on the feet of others," and babies at the breast.
3. Once the chamber was filled, the doors were closed.
4. The people were to be "gassed" using the exhaust fumes from a diesel engine.
5. The diesel engine could not be started.
6. Gerstein's attention is fixed upon his stopwatch. He monitors the elapsed time while the other chambers are loaded.
7. After 2 hours and 49 minutes, the engine starts and the gassing begins.
8. "After 28 minutes only a few are alive. After 32 minutes, finally, all are dead."

As a counter to the argument of Dr. Butz, I will invoke the worn circular premise: "It was possible because it happened." Therefore, my discussion allows for the possibility of 700 people standing on a floor area of 25 square meters without being crushed to death.

To continue, I will use the following conversions and data:

1. 700 people were placed in the chamber.
2. The chamber was of 1590 cubic feet volume.
3. There was an even distribution of babies, children, women, and men.
4. The smallest baby weighed 10 pounds.
5. The largest man weighed 150 pounds.
6. The average human body has a density of 60 pounds per cubic foot.
7. In a standing state, the human body utilizes .012 kilocalories of energy per pound per minute.
8. Each kilocalorie of heat energy requires nearly one liter of air for its production.

9. Air is about 21 percent oxygen by volume.
10. Body glucose was the source of energy.
11. A cubic foot is equivalent to 28.32 liters.
12. By volume, the fatal level of carbon dioxide in the air is 12 percent.

Using 3, 4, 5, we can say that the average person weighed 80 pounds. Therefore, the chamber contained 700 times 80 pounds or 56000 pounds of human material. Dividing this by the density of 60 pounds per cubic foot, we arrive at a volume of 933 cubic feet which represents the volume occupied by the victims. This would leave 657 cubic feet of air in the chamber. The concluding question would be, "How long could these 700 people live having access to 657 cubic feet of air, assuming that they will all have died of carbon dioxide poisoning?"

At this point I would like to call attention to a rather common error, the one that assumes that carbon dioxide is "harmless." One's body can handle small amounts of this substance without effect in the same manner as it handles table salt, or hydrogen cyanide, for that matter. For many materials, it is all a matter of concentration. Carbon dioxide poisoning begins near the 5 percent point, causing extreme discomfort. The fact that the body can recover from this, given access to fresh air, does not in the least detract from its poisonous nature. Hydrogen sulfide is a more poisonous gas than hydrogen cyanide, but in small concentrations it is merely the "stink" of rotten eggs.

I will spare the reader the equation and calculator work, and conclude that the 700 people, under the given conditions, exhaled 4.43 cubic feet of carbon dioxide into their chamber for each minute they were alive. Twelve percent of 657 cubic feet is 78.8 cubic feet. Therefore, in about 18 minutes the carbon dioxide level would have been such that all would have been dead.

If we assume that poisoning by carbon dioxide is impossible and that the body can consume oxygen to the last molecule, we can arrive at a corollary conclusion. In the chamber, there were 657 times 21 percent, or 138 cubic feet of oxygen. During glucose combustion, the consumed volume of oxygen and the produced volume of carbon dioxide is the same. At a rate of 4.43 cubic feet per minute, it would take our 700 people (138 divided by 4.43) 31 minutes to have consumed all of the oxygen present. In this case, they would all have been a victim

of hypoxia.

Whether they were all dead in 18 minutes of carbon dioxide poisoning or in 31 minutes due to hypoxia, the point remains unchanged. Gerstein notes that the people were still waiting after 70 minutes. After another 99 minutes, the engine finally starts and the gassing commences. This continues for 32 minutes.

This different view of Gerstein's account additionally serves to illustrate the patent nonsense of that "confession." The nonsense of the past and the continuing nonsense regarding the so-called "Nazi horrors" would be comic were it not for the fact that this nonsense is believed by the unthinking public.

But nonsense it is to believe that 700 people could be herded into a building the size of a two-car garage, and that they would still be calmly breathing after 30 minutes of such confinement. ⊡

David Irving And Hitler Germany

by
L. Pagarell
Reprinted from *Insight*
241-720 6th Street, New Westminster B.C. V3L 3C5 Canada

British author David Irving shocked many of the 250 people who crowded into the Sandman Inn Hotel in Vancouver on 31 March to hear him speak by telling them that Hitler did not want any harm to come to the Jewish people. His disclosure that original documents show that from 1923 until 1944 Hitler ordered a number of times that Jewish people should not be harmed in any way resulted in gasps from a few in the audience.

Irving, who is fluent in German, is widely respected as a diligent researcher who studies original documents and material, from personal diaries of National Socialist leaders to records of telephone conversations of people such as Heinrich Himmler, when preparing his manuscripts.

Examples of Hitler's attitude towards the Jews given by Irving were:

1. In 1923, when party leaders were told that a number of Jewish people had been physically and verbally abused on a

street in Munich, Hitler ordered that the men who did this be brought before him, reprimanded, and thrown out of the party.

2. On November 9th, 1938, the so-called "Crystal Night," when Hitler was informed late in the evening that synagogues and Jewish stores were being attacked, he immediately ordered that all police be dispatched to stop the actions and that those responsible be caught and punished. Irving held up a copy of this order.

3. In 1942, Hitler ordered that the transport to, and the resettlement of the Jewish people in, the eastern territories be stopped until the end of the war.

4. Not one document has ever been found which shows that Hitler ordered, or was aware of, the liquidation of Jewish people in camps or anywhere else either before or during the war. Irving reiterated his 1000 pound sterling offer to anyone who can produce such a document.

Other important points mentioned in the speech were:

1. Hitler offered very favorable terms to Britain in June of 1940 for a negotiated peace, which at least 3 of the 6 men in the British War Cabinet wanted to accept. However, Churchill demanded the war continue with increased bombing of German cities because he realized he may lose his job as Prime Minister if he "...made peace with Hitler." To prevent the British people from finding out the terms of the German peace offer, he prevented the British ambassador in Washington, who was aware of the terms, from speaking to anyone about it. Rudolf Hess flew to Britain in 1940 to help persuade Churchill to be reasonable by speaking with political friends there. The records of the Hess flight were ordered by Churchill to be kept locked in a vault in the British archives until the year 2030.

2. Franklin D. Roosevelt, Thomas Ickles, the U.S. Secretary of State, and Canadian Prime Minister Mackenzie King are all on record as describing Churchill as being a drunk.

3. One reason that disease was wide-spread in the concentration camps when the Allied forces entered them at the end of the war was because of an Allied campaign to bomb medical and pharmaceutical factories.

4. Churchill became obsessed with destroying Germans. On July 6, 1944 he ordered that 2,000,000 Anthrax bombs be dropped on German cities and continued these demands for one month. A few Anthrax bombs were dropped on an island during the war to test them, and that island is uninhabitable to this day. Anthrax is a disease carried by pigs and sheep which causes

high fever and death.

Irving was asked whether he believed there was a central agency or group twisting and manipulating the news presented in the media today. His reply was that such an agency was not necessary because reporters, editors, and media owners have an 'instinctive,' in-bred awareness of the way that 'news' is to be presented to further the interests of certain groups in society.

On the whole, Irving's informative and often humorous speech was received with overwhelming enthusiasm by those who attended.

Does the West have the will to survive?

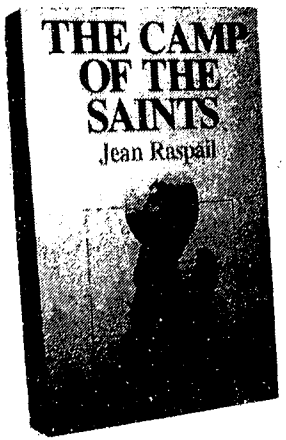

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 – except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy send $9.00 (which includes $1.00 for shipping) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA

To bear witness to the truth

LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

NOTHING BUT HARD FACTS!
NO GAMES – NO FICTION!
NO I.D. REQUIRED – FREE ACCESS

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK AND DATABASE

The Hot-Line
304-927-1773

300/1200 BAUD SERVICE
ON-LINE 24 HOURS

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular–monthly or quarterly–basis. Whether it is $2., $5., $20., or $100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense–and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and–most importantly–our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell.*

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell,* and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of $ ..... for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property ..... for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY – HELP FREE OUR WHITE RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!